Nico: This is a really interesting town.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Lets keep our eyes out for any of those Cavendish varmints.

I looked around and then saw one.

KABANG!

I fired a shot and I hit a Cavendish man in the head and killed him!

Me: (Clint Eastwood Voice) Cavendish doesn't know there's a new sheriff in these parts.

I puffed a peppermint stick and blew a phoenix out.

Nico: Nice shot J.D.

Me: Thanks pardner.

We then saw The Lone Ranger and got off our Rapidash.

Nico: Howdy there.

Lone Ranger: Howdy there.

Black Adam: Are you the Lone Ranger?

Lone Ranger: That is me. John Reid the Lone Ranger.

Me: Pleasure to meet y'all. Name's Knudson. (Puffs peppermint smoke) James Dean Knudson.

Lone Ranger: Pleasure to meet ya. Nice shooting there on that Cavendish.

Me: Thank y'all kindly. Varmints like them are not welcome in these parts.

Lync: Are you familiar with Earl Bascom?

Me: Ah the good old father of the Modern Rodeo.

Sandy Cheeks: Yeah he was a great guy.

Lone Ranger: That he was. But yes I am familiar with him.

Me: That is good. We actually came here to help y'all kill Butch Cavendish and his men.

Lone Ranger: Thank ya kindly for that.

KABANG!

A shot hit a Cavendish man behind the Lone Ranger. It killed him instantly.

Me: Sorry about that. He was trying to blow you up with a bomb.

Nico: Nice save.

Rich Texan: I just want to say that I'm a big fan of yours!

Eli: He watched you all the time on TV back when he was a kid.

Nico: You have been a very popular since the late 1940's to mid 1950's.

Me: And my pa loved watching y'all back in his young days.

Nico: That's true.

Lone Ranger: I'm honored.

KRABANG!

I blasted another of Cavendish's men in his chest and killed him.

Me: Cavendish's men are all over the place like a bunch of a cockroaches in a horse stable.

Eli: Yeah they sure are bro.

Lone Ranger: You have a great shot though J.D.

Me: (Blows Smoke) Just doing what I can with what I got.

Octane: Okay, is there any place we can talk freely without being attacked?!

Lone Ranger: Lets head to the Saloon.

We went to the Saloon and we got to having some drinks and no beer or whiskey.

Selene: Much better.

Me: Yes it is.

I pulled out a deck of playing cards and me and the Lone Ranger got to playing some poker.

Me: (Clears throat) (Normal voice) John you have our sincerest of condolences for what happened to your brother. What Butch Cavendish did was horrible.

Lone Ranger: I appreciate that J.D.

Nico: What he did to you was horrible.

Laney: Yeah. (Drinks Root Beer) No kidding there.

Lone Ranger: It was.

He showed his hand and it was a Full House.

Lone Ranger: Full house. Top that.

Me: (Cowboy Talk) Good play. But top this.

I had a Royal Flush of Spades.

Wildrider: Does Cavendish have any high ranking goons or just these morons?

Lone Ranger: Just these morons. He has gunmen and bomb throwing men.

Me: Then we'll be ready for them.

Lana: Yeah. We'll send that monster to Boot Hill.

Nico: Yep. But before we go after him we need to know more about him.

Lone Ranger: I'll be happy to tell you all about him.

He did so.

---

Butch Cavendish is the central antagonist of the 2013 Disney film The Lone Ranger, based on the radio show character of the same name.

He is ruthless and notorious outlaw infamous for his cannibalistic tendencies. In the past, Cavendish allied himself with Latham Cole and massacred a Comanche tribe after they helped them to find silver. He is the archenemy of John Reid/The Lone Ranger and Tonto.

He was portrayed by William Fichtner, who also played Roger van Zant in Heat, the Bank Manager in The Dark Knight, The Accountant in Drive Angry and Eric Sacks in the 2014 TMNT film.

Butch Cavendish was the right-hand man of Latham Cole, and he was responsible for the death of John's brother Dan Reid. Butch and his men kill all the Texas Rangers, and Butch personally killed Dan. He cuts Dan open and devours his heart. When John saw this, he vowed to take Butch to justice. Butch and Latham were also responsible for the extermination of Tonto's people, and Butch cut Red's right leg and most likely ate it.

Early in the film, he is being transported by train back to town, supposedly so he can be hanged. However, using a gun hidden on the train, he kills his guards and almost kills Tonto (who is also on the train, purely to kill Cavendish). Hearing the commotion, John Reid breaks his way in. But Cavendish holds him at gunpoint. Tonto, however, grabs another gun and holds it up against his head, planning to kill him for what he did to Tonto's village. But John stops him so that he can be tried in a court of law. He then chains him back up, before emptying the gun, declaring there's no place for firearms where this train is headed. When asked where that is by Butch, he replies, "the Future." At that moment, however, Cavendish's gang break in and free him. Cavendish has John chained up and left him on the train, which his men had set to crash. Before escaping with his men. Following staging several Commanche attacks, he kidnaps Rebecca and Danny (The Long Rangers brother's wife and son). It is here at his camp he first hears the stories of a mystical "ranger" who killed two of his men with one bullet from one his men, Frank, who encountered John and Tonto.

Although his gang is scared, Butch dismisses the stories of Dan Reid's ghost returning to get him and orders one of his men to shoot Rebecca and Danny. Sympathizing with them, the man fakes it and tells them to run. Only for them to be found by Cole. Later at the mine, he forces the workers to work mining all the Silver. When told there afraid and there has been a cave-in, he simply shoots the man who was complaining and tells them to get back to work. He also savagely beats one of his own men down when he suggests they simply take all the Silver they have and leave pointing out there already rich, declaring he "wants it all." However, following suspicious goings-on, he sends one of his men into the mine. When he doesn't come back he sends two more, they don't come back, but a mine car does. Suspicious he and his men shoot at it before investigating and discovering it too contains lit dynamite. The explosion killed his men and disabled him. Captured by the Lone Ranger and Tonto, he mocks the Ranger declaring he's as alive as he is and no different from him, just another "man wearing a mask."

Angrily The Ranger beats him with his gun for what he did to his brother. Tonto tries to kill him, but still wanting him to face justice, not vengeance and disillusioned from Tonto's stories, the Ranger takes him away. Leading him through the desert, his hands tied and pulled by the Rangers horse. Eventually, the Ranger finds Cole and gives Butch over to him so he can be tried in accordance with the law and have justice. However, as Butch was secretly working for Cole, Cole lets him loose later. Where he recaptures Rebecca when she escapes, then in a several way gun confrontation, he recaptures the Ranger.

However, following a real Commanche attack and Tonto breaking in to save The Ranger, they are forced to leave. Wising up to the fact that they're both challenging to kill, Butch throws kerosene and lit dynamite down the passageway after them, deciding that should kill them, before leaving. Unaware, they managed to survive the explosion. At Cole's hostile take over of the Railroad cooperation, Cavendish grabs Rebecca and takes her to the board meeting, and helps Cole hold the other shareholders at gunpoint, so they are forced to appoint him the new chairman (Cole having already shot the previous on in the back). However, at that point, Tonto steals the train carrying the Silver. Cole and Cavendish chase after in another train, while the Ranger on Silvers back chases after them across the top of the train.

By the end of the film, he and The Lone Ranger face off against each other on top of a train, Butch uses Rebecca as a human shield during the fight, before seeing a tunnel dives down holding her, assuming the Ranger would be crushed. However, he and Silver manage to jump down in time unknown to him. The Ranger later catches up. Finding he's out of bullets, Cavendish threatens to throw Rebecca off the train; the Long Ranger, however, calls his bluff, Cavendish does, but Rebecca lands on Silvers back (just as the Ranger planned). Confronting him, he asks The Ranger what he's going to do, kill him? The Ranger replies, "That's right." and tries to shoot him, only to find he is also out of bullets. Butch draws a knife; the Ranger holds up his fists ready to fight. Cavendish mocks him, asking if "he boxed in Collage" but distracted by Tonto on the other train the Ranger punches him out, before replying "for a matter of fact I did."

The two confront again, minutes later in an unattached carriage. Drawing his now loaded gun, he points it at the Ranger, Butch mocks him, echoing what he said to him earlier about how his train may be going to the future, but this "Train is going straight to hell." Only for them both to be knocked about when the car knocks against another, regain his balance the Ranger smiles looking behind Butch and tells him he believes him to be right and adds "enjoy the trip." Before using his whip to grab a tree and escape the carriage. Butch tries to shoot him; quickly, he pulls open the doorway only to see what the Ranger saw, the other unattached carriages speeding towards him too fast for him to escape, Butch is later killed when a cart collided with him.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Applejack: Why that double-dealing low-down no good snake in the grass varmint!

Lola: Yeah what a monster!

Shendu: He shouldn't be too hard to kill.

Nico: Nah this guy is a ruthless outlaw and we have our own ways of dealing with these monsters.

Me: You bet your sweet candy coated tail that we do.

Fairy Leviathan: We're not going to let that monster get away with his crimes.

Kita Birmingham: No we won't.

Me: If I were to place a guess he be after the gold in them thar hills.

Nico: That would be about right.

Needlenose: Let's finish our drinks first.

We guzzled them down and they were good.

Lana: (Slurps) Ahh. (BELCH)

Nico: (BELCHES) Oh pardon me.

Angel: I'll take to the skies and look for him.

Nico: Okay.

Angel flew into the air and went to find him.

Lone Ranger: Have you guys met my friend Tonfo?

We shook our heads for no and then a crow flew in and it turned into TONFO!

Eli: Cool!

Tonfo: Hello to you all.

Nico: Tonfo it's an honor to meet you.

Angel came back.

Angel: I sure did. They are in that town in that valley over there.

Nico: Then it looks like that is where we're heading.

Lone Ranger: Time for us to make Cavendish head for the last roundup.

Nico: Yeah.

We were off to the vallet and we saw a bunch of his men.

RD Lola: We'll never get to Cavendish with these guys in the way!

Soiya!

Lillian Hale: I know that Battle Cry anywhere!

Nico: Me too!

The Gaim Kamen Riders came!

Me: Kouta, everyone!

Kouta: Let us handle these clods for you guys.

Nico: Awesome!

Lillian Hale: Let me help too.

Cornelia: Don't forget to use your Kamen Rider form Lillian.

Lillian: I won't. HENSHIN!

LOCK ON!

ZZZZIIIIIIIPPPP!

She donned her awesome Starfruit Gaim Rider form!

Nico: YEAH!

We went to find Cavendish.

We looked for him and then we saw him by a mine.

Nico: Target sighted. Time for the entrance.

We went at him.

Cavendish was infuriated that many of his men were dying. Then the spirits of the Elemental Masters of The Magical Sky appeared and then they smashed him all over and then that converged and then the spirits of the Ghost Riders In The Sky appeared and the cows of the Devil ran across the sky and the riders ran after them on horses snorting fire and then we came out.

Nico: Butch Cavendish, so we meet at last!

Butch Cavendish: And who are you?

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Your worst nightmare!

Red Ghost: You know how many of your men went after us today?!

Butch Cavendish: How many?

Eli: We counted 72,321.

Lola: That is a really big number.

Nico: But it was all worth it.

Me: And now y'all are gonna head to the big goldmine in the inferno!

Butch Cavendish: Take your best shot.

Apeface: Gladly!

BANG!

I fired and I hit him right in his leg.

Me: That good enough?

Eli: Yeah!

Skalamander: Now, here's one of my shots!

He fired Crystal shards and they hit him in the shoulders.

Nico: Nice. Now for me.

Nico fired laser blasts and they hit him in his arms and legs.

Nico: Now that is shooting.

Then Machinedramon, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Mumbo Jumbo, Scorpion, and Kitty appeared.

Nico: Machinedramon, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Mumbo Jumbo, Scorpion, and Kitty.

Me: Fancy seeing y'all in these here parts.

Machinedramon: We had to clear out several of Cavendish's men as well.

Maria: You did see the Gaim team fighting the rest, right?

Skulker: We sure did.

Patty: I'd wish them luck. But they probably don't need it.

Me: No they won't.

Golden Glider (to Nico) We heard you went to the center of the Earth.

Nico: We sure did

Professor XXXL: How was it?

Nico: It was really amazing.

Warmax appeared again.

Nico: Back for another round I see Warmax.

Warmax: Yep.

Nico: So awesome.

Warmax: I'm just glad there aren't twisted versions of you Rangers like the Another Riders.

May: Not yet, anyway.

Me: That would be a nightmare from Devil's Thorn Canyon.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Sasuke the Android, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Luster Dawn, Twilight Sparkle, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - Nico's rescue

---

Machinedramon was first.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) Nico once again had a good rescue. But what happened to Saknussemm?

Sasuke the Android: He got sent to the Neptune Prison forever.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah he had it coming for killing Carla's husband.

Cozy Glow: Yeah what a jerk!

Hex: His ancestor was a great explorer but his descendant was a

monster.

Luster Dawn: That is for sure.

Twilight Sparkle: Yes he had it coming.

Machinedramon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

Aqua, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Loud House Dante, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - Lincoln's rescue

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) I heard Lincoln faced Solar Flare on his rescue. How was it?

Aqua: Really well. She was destroyed forever and that makes another enemy of Equestria gone for good.

Rarity: That is for sure darlings. We're not rid of another enemy too.

Sweetle Belle: Yes we sure are. Thank goodness.

Gill Grunt: I agree there.

Dante: Me too.

Skulker: Thank goodness. And Evil Luna was destroyed too. Good. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and fire and smashed him down.

---

Mandee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ink Rose,

# Moonlight Raven, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma - Meeting a Frostasaurus Gene-slammer

---

Patty & Selma were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) We heard you guys met a Frostasaurus Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Mandee: Her name is Jacqueline LeBois and she is from France. She is really awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure is and she had a really amazing story.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure did.

---

Jacqueline LeBois: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Jacqueline, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Jacqueline LeBois: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Jacqueline, did you have any memories with Lincoln?

Jacqueline LeBois: (French Accent) I do. One time, I was helping Lincoln with a project for History Class, and he wanted to create a half-scale model of Notre Dame. Luckily, I had a picture of Notre Dame with me, and we were to use that as our reference. But, then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan bust in and they ordered Lincoln to clean their rooms or they were going to beat him to death. Lincoln said "no", and of course, it got them really mad and they were going to attack, but I fired a blast of ice at them and froze them in a block of ice. I then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they grounded them for nine weeks, and the five of them also got a very nasty case of frostbite and five of them also got colds.

Nico: Brr, now that's really cold.

Lincoln: Yep, what you heard was Jacqueline LeBois' brand of Ice Cold Justice being used on the five meanest sisters in the family. And the next day, we got an A on our project.

Lynn Sr. got the half-scale model of Notre Dame that Lincoln and Jacqueline made, and it was really awesome and detailed.

Nico: Whoa, you guys really included every last detail of Notre Dame, nice one.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and we've also included the details of the Rose Window and the other Stained Glass windows on the cathedral, and we had to make sure it was exactly right.

Laney: Yeah, and I remembered seeing it as well, and it was so amazing.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Patty: Wow! That is really amazing.

Selma: We're proud of Jacquiline. She gave the Loud girls the Cold Shoulder.

They laughed.

Sunburn: That was a good one.

Ink Rose: It sure was cool.

Moonlight Raven: That was true.

Selma: Yeah it sure was.

Patty: I'll say.

Selma: Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Flash, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Yusuke, Keiko, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Kopaka's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I heard today was Kopaka's 3rd Ambassador mission. How was it?

Flash: It was really awesome. They stopped the rebirth of Kamen Rider Chronicle.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome! At least Kamen Rider Chronicle won't be hitting the shelves ever again.

Scootaloo: Thank goodness for that. So many people died because of it.

Whirlwind: Teah that is for sure.

Yusuke: What that game did was horrible.

Keiko: Yeah no kidding there.

Golden Glider: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Levi, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rex Salazar, Circe, Cricket, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Medic of

Kamen Rider Drive is perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Medic of Kamen Rider Drive is perfect for our ranks. Always good to have a fellow doctor around.

Levi: I agree there completely and it's always good to have a medical professional there.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it is!

Featherweight: I think it's gonna be awesome too.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Rex Salazar: And she is also a really amazing and awesome dancer.

Circe: Yeah she sure is awesome.

Cricket: I'll say.

Professor XXXL: I agree too as well. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mollie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Lightning, Lynn, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - Lone Ranger was popular back in the 1940's and 50's.

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) Lone Ranger was popular back in the 1940's and 50's. But I honestly see nothing wrong with it now.

Mollie: Me neither and my grandfather loved watching it back when he was a kid. He introduced me to it and I loved it.

Fluttershy: It's really amazing and Lone Ranger has so many amazing things in it.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is cool and fun. Lots of people loved it back then too.

Stealth Elf: They practically grew up on The Lone Ranger all those years ago.

Lightning: They sure did and my grandpa loved the Lone Ranger. It was awesome.

Lynn: Pop Pop loves the Lone Ranger. He loved it back in his childhood too.

Zzzax: That is so awesome that your grandparents loved the Lone Ranger back in their youths. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, flowers, grass, leaves and energy and smashed him down.

## Iron Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, SpongeBob, Patrick, Sandy, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - Cavendish is a monster

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Cavendish is a monster. How dare he do that to John's brother!

Iron Man: Yeah no kidding! He is pure evil!

Applejack: Yeah what a no good snake in the grass!

Apple Bloom: Yeah he needs to be destroyed.

Flashwing: That is for sure.

SpongeBob: I agree there myself.

Patrick: Yeah no kidding.

Sandy Cheeks: Me too!

Grizzly: Yeah I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of apples, rock, earth, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Flora, Laney, Syd, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Memorial Day was eventful for everyone.

---

Mumbo Jumbo was next.

Mumbo Jumbo: (to Arkayna) Memorial Day was eventful for everyone. We'll never forget the people who died for our country.

Arkayna: No we won't. They fought very valiently for our country.

Twilight Sparkle: That they did and they will never be forgotten.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did and they are heroes.

Spyro: Absolutely.

Flora: We must never forget the heroes who fought for our freedom and our safety.

Laney: That is for sure.

Syd Chang: Absolutely right on that.

Mumbo Jumbo: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and plants and smashed him down.

---

## Duncan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Beast Boy, Tara, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - Amazing how Kita and friends all have amazing backgrounds

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) It's amazing how Kita and friends all have amazing backgrounds. And they managed to control their Gene Slammed forms despite what the Shredder did to them.

Duncan: Yeah that is so awesome dude. I think it's so awesome that they come from rich lifestyles and they have all these really awesome powers too.

Princess Luna: I agree there myself.

Moondust: It sure is awesome.

Blackout: Yeah they are really cool too.

Beast Boy: They sure are guys.

Tara: You said it there.

Scorpion: I'm glad they are that awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lewa, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Yae, Goemon, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - Hope Cavendish makes peace with his maker

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) I hope Cavendish makes peace with his maker. Because he's not getting a peaceful death!

Lewa: Nope and we're going to make sure his death is slow and excruciatingly painful.

Princess Celestia: After everything he did he had this coming.

Amber Morning: You got that right mom. What he did shows that he is pure evil.

Spotlight: But the Old West was a lawless time back then.

Yae: Yes it sure was.

Goemon: I agree there too.

Kitty: It sure was. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and wind and smashed her down.

## Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Warmax

Warmax was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened Warmax's safe and in it was a bunch of guns called the Old West Defenders of Colby, silver Colt revolvers that fire powerful energy bullets, and this'll bound to give the enemies of The Lone Rangers quite a painful surprise.

Nico: These are cool guns.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They went legend!

And they were ready for action!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Nico: Lets do it!

Rangers: CODE 2: UNITED SPELL BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Warmax and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Warmax you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped.

Troy: Cowboy guns are the least of your problems!

Me: That's right pilgrim!

Nico: Yeah!

Hailey Timaeus: Now for the west to be won! I summon my dragon self and merge him with Gunkan Suship Uni-class Super-Dreadnought!

She summoned The Eye of Timaeus and merged him with Gunkan Suship Uni-class Super-Dreadnought and they formed into an awesome flying Su-Ship Dragon Air Fortress! It was called FLYING

SUSHIP BUFFET DREADNOUGHT! IT WAS A HUGE MONSTER AS BIG AS 6 AIRCRAFT CARRIERS!

Hailey Timaeus: This is Flying Suship Buffet Dreadnought!

Joan Critias: Nice one! I summon my dragon self and merge him with Castle of Dragon Souls!

Joan summoned The Fang of Critias and then merged him with Castle of Dragon Souls and they formed into a scary dragon castle fortress that had a castle on its back with souls made of dragon ghosts! It was called SPIRIT DRAGONFORCE CASTLE DRAGON!

Joan Critias: This is Spirit Dragonforce Castle Dragon!

Gina Hermos: Now this one. I summon my dragon self and merge him with Castle of Dark Illusions!

Gina summoned The Claw of Hermos and merged him with Castle of Dark Illusion and it formed into a powerful and deadly warhammer! It was called THE WARHAMMER OF DARK ILLUSIONS!

Gina Hermos: This is the Warhammer of Dark Illusions!

Nico: Those are cool!

Laney: Yeah they are!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We all summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Nico: I think I can do this now!

Cavendish: Really?

Maria: Are you really sure or are you just saying that?

Nico: I think a bit of both!

Me: From Zi-O?

Nico: I think so.

Me: Awesome.

We went at him and punched and pulverized and smashed him all over the place

POW! BIFF SMASH BLAM BIFF WHAM!

The men of Cavendish were really getting pulverized and slashed and blasted all over the place.

*[The punches and kicks reach a fervent pace, until one final shot of the three girls laying a massive uppercut erupts into pain stars, sending the entire group of members of Cavendish's men raining down to the ground.]*

Kaito Kumon: These fools aren't even a challenge!

Lillian Hale: I've counted 72,124,236 men!

Kaito Kumon: Wow! What a body count!

Yoko Minato: This is amazing.

They killed them all.

Kouta: What do you want to do now?

Lillian: Lets go help the team.

Kouta: Good idea.

They went and help. We were all brutally smashing and pulverizing Cavendish all over the place with incredibly indiscriminate fury!

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Mindwipe, Cosmos, Skunk and Dragon all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mindwipe's Viper Pistol, Cosmos, Particle Beam and Dragon and Skunk's powers 100-fold.

Mindwipe and Dragon (Skunk Fu): VIPER FIRE MEGABLAST!

Cosmos and Skunk: FART PARTICLE BLAST!

Leader and Supporters and Shendu: FIRE LEADERS BLAST!

Grass Pokemon Masters and Selene: DARKNESS GRASS BLAST!

Sisters of Darkness and Amora: MAGIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Lucy's and Webstor: DARKNESS SPIDER BLAST!

Ice Masters and Angel: ICE FLIGHT OF COLD!

Quantum Friends and Red Ghost: QUANTUM GHOST BLAST!

Chris's and Skalamander: CRYSTAL SHIELD MEGABLADE!

Toa of Fire and Rich Texan: FIRE OF TEXAS BLAST!

Things and Steam Smythe: ROCKS GEARS BLAST!

Operation Overdrive Rangers and Black Adam: OVERDRIVE FURY BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY

MEGA APPLE BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Gianna Currahan, Lone Ranger, Tonto, Eli, Applejack and Nico: COWBOY MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lasers.

Lincoln: COWBOY ELEMENT STYLE: EARL WESLEY BASCOM!

Hilda: (British Accent) COWBOY FIRE STYLE: JOHN CHISUM!

Tatsumaki: COWBOY WIND STYLE: CHARLES FRANCIS COLCORD!

Nanami: COWBOY WATER STYLE: JESSE LINCOLN DRISKILL!

Julie Makimoto: COWBOY EARTH STYLE: ANDREW DRUMM!

Entrapta: COWBOY LIGHTNING STYLE: FRANK BOARDMAN "PISTOL PETE" EATON!

Perfuma: COWBOY NATURE STYLE: JOHN KING FUSHER!

Frosta: COWBOY ICE STYLE: CHARLES GOODNIGHT!

Princess Allura (VLD): COWBOY LIGHT STYLE: RICHARD KING!

Peni Parker: COWBOY DARK STYLE: PETE KITCHEN!

Shantae: COWBOY MAGIC STYLE: WILLIAM MAYFIELD!

Akko: COWBOY STAR STYLE: THOMAS O'CONNOR!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said cowboys.

Lincoln and his harem: COWBOY FINAL SMASH: COWBOY SHOOTOFF!

They fired elemental bullets at the Lone Ranger's enemies and blasted them all over.

(THE GOOD THE BAD AND THE UGLY THEME)

Me and Cavendish were in a High Noon Showdown. We looked at each other with incredible ferocity.

He went for his gun but faster than lightning I pulled out my gun and then…

KRABANG!

I blasted his entire head clear off his shoulders! Killing him instantly!

Me: That's it for that snake in the grass. (Blows smoke of out gun.)

Grizzly: That's it for that dirtbag.

Mumbo: You said it.

Scorpion: (to the Gaim team) You guys helped too.

Kouta: We sure did.

Nico: We owe you guys big time for it.

Zzzax: We'll see you guys in August.

Kouta: We'll be waiting until then.

Me: See y'all round.

They went back to Japan.

Kitty: Now, let's celebrate at the Saloon!

We cheered.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Selene Slytherin: I should've known there's no mistaking that insane scream from anywhere. You can come out now, Douglas Griffin.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old teen male with long black hair going down to his neck, pale skin, red eyes, sadistic and insane grin on his face, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots. It was Douglas Griffin, a dangerous warlock and another member of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Douglas Griffin, I should've known you'd be the next one to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, and Nigel Tinuviel, along with killing Solar Flare, Evil Luna, and Alcina Dimitrescu.

Douglas Griffin: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined our master's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves!

Selene Slytherin: That's never going to happen, Douglas Griffin, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Brron, Mad King of Dark World-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Douglas Griffin, she left green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Selene Slytherin: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Douglas Griffin, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Brron, Mad King of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Slytherin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Slytherin grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had light green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Brron, Mad King of Dark

World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Brron, Mad King of Dark World with green gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Selene Slytherin has on a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top with black designs, green skirt, green stockings, green knee-high high heels, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Brron, Mad King of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back and the Slytherin House crest on top of Brron, Mad King of Dark World. Suddenly, Selene Slytherin's massive green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have black tips. Selene Slytherin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin's massive Brron, Mad King of Dark World-themed sword was suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Brron, Mad King of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Mad King Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Brron, Mad King of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green snake heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large green snake heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the snake heads is a large green gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Brron, Mad King of Dark World's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, Book of Vile Darkness, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a green kanji below Brron, Mad King of Dark World that said, "Selene Slytherin, Descendent and Despiser of Salazar Slytherin, Despiser of Voldemort and The Death Eaters, Gene-Slammer of Brron, Mad King of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

セリーン・スリザリン、サラザール・スリザリンの子孫とデスパイザー、ヴォルデモートと死喰い人のデスパイザー、ブロンのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのマッド・キング、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、親愛なるニコレット・トリントンの友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイヴンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、ゼニア・ニコラエフナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、キャミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドバ、クロエ・テリートンクララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻とリンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、ネクロム教会の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、そして闇の魔法

Selene Slytherin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAD KING DEMON ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND SLYTHERIN DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Slytherin's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Douglas Griffin saw it, he went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Selene Slytherin fired a powerful blast of green energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hits Douglas Griffin and sent that insane warlock crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Selene Slytherin's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that crazy warlock, Douglas Griffin, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed him off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Selene, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Selene Slytherin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Mad King and Dark Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Douglas Griffin his rightful punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Selene.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Selene Slytherin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Douglas Griffin.

Selene Slytherin and Lincoln went after Douglas Griffin, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Douglas Griffin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the crazy warlock, and he became even more pissed off big time.

Douglas Griffin: Arise from the Dark Earth, Earth Demons, and bury the mortals!

Douglas Griffin summoned a massive army of Earth Demons as they rose from the ground, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and rainbow super lightning, and as they hit the massive army of Earth Demons, they were destroyed and their spirits were sent back to Hell forever, and that pissed off Douglas Griffin even more.

Selene Slytherin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Mad King and Dark Divine Love) Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Nigel Tinuviel in his place?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Ladies first, Selene.

Selene Slytherin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Mad King and Dark Divine Love) Such a gentleman.

Selene Slytherin and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Douglas Griffin, who ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Selene Slytherin and Lincoln: VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!

Selene Slytherin and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transform into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Douglas Griffin, Lincoln and Selene Slytherin began sucking out and absorbing all of Nigel Tinuviel's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Selene Slytherin as her green energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Selene Slytherin and Lincoln were done, Douglas Griffin was rendered completely powerless and completely drained of his powers.

Douglas Griffin: What did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Douglas Griffin.

Selene Slytherin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Mad King and Dark Divine Love) And now, you're finished.

Selene Slytherin opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Douglas Griffin, the now powerless and insane warlock of The Church of Necrom, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Brron, Mad King of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Douglas Griffin imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, and Nigel Tinuviel were put into. We all cheered wildly for what Selene Slytherin and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Selene Slytherin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Selene Slytherin: Gotcha, you bastard! Thank you for helping me take down Douglas Griffin, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular waist, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which had brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he brought her into a hug, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Selene Slytherin's face, they kissed passionately as Selene Slytherin's right arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular waist and she placed her left hand on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular left pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Brron, Mad King of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and seven more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: Which means the next Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Duncan Alarie.

Lincoln: That's right, Elizabeth, and you and I are going to put a stop to that insane warlock and make him pay for everything that he's done.

Nico: And as always, we'll be on guard for Duncan Alarie's plans and foil them at every turn, and that'll get her so mad, it's bound to send him into a blind rage.

Lincoln: Which is just how we want him to be in, when we pulverize him tomorrow, and once we've dealt with him, then, Helena Hufflepuff and I will deal with Cole Sullivan, the last of the thirteen low-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, and then, we get after the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom: Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, and Douglas Moreau.

Me: That's right, but we'll still remain on guard, since those five are the high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, but you guys will be ready for them.

Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls: That's right, J.D.

Applejack: (To the Viewers) YEEHAW! This was one high noon rip-roaring adventure! I hope y'all like it as much as we have.

Nico: We all did! It was great! But great job everyone!

Lone Ranger: Yeah it was. It was so cool.

Me: You bet your hot diggetty love handles it was.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Lets head home.

We went back home and Cavendish was nothing more than a forgotten memory. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

2013's The Lone Ranger was a great and awesome one and that was a really awesome remake of the awesome iconic series from the 1940s and 50's and it was awesome! My father and many people that might know their families might have watched The Lone Ranger years ago in their childhoods and it was awesome! We all had a lot of fun with this one but it was a darn shame that those blockhead critics put the 2013 version of the movie down. It was a total flop because of them! But it was a really great movie! The first part was for the awesome 1959 movie Journey To The Center of The Earth and that was a great movie that I remember from my childhood. Watched it constantly all the time and James Mason, Arlene Dahl, Pat Boone, Peter Ronson and Thayer David all did a great job in that movie 63 years ago and it was so awesome. The rescue was made in honor of them.

R.I.P. James Mason - May 15th 1909 - July 27th, 1984

R.I.P. Arlene Dahl - August 11, 1925 - November 29, 2021

R.I.P. Peter Ronson - April 22, 1934 - January 16, 2007

R.I.P. Thayer David - March 4, 1927 - July 17, 1978

You all will never be forgotten.

The second part for Lincoln's rescue was in Equestria and we were there to destroy Solar Flare and Evil Luna, The Evil versions of

Princess Celestia and Princess Luna from the MLP Comic Books. It was awesome. Hope you all loved this chapter as much as I did. And Guest Reviewer sorry to say but we already covered a gene-slammer for Thunder King the Lightningstrike Kaiju a while back and it was during my rescues. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks Guys. The next dream rescue for me is going to be an awesome one as I journey through a terrifying and dangerous canyon and rescue 7 people from hidden quicksand traps while on my Rapidash. And I'm going to meet a Nightmare Horse Gene-slammer named Ophelia Laurence and she is a goth girl. The girls are going to be Kyoto Sato, Yuki Nonaka, Candace Catnipp, Isuzu Sento, Mashiro Shina, Yuno Gasai and Marin Kitagawa. For Lincoln's dream rescue we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ice Queen named Cienna Kitomaru and she is from Japan and has a really horrible history with Scoots and even the Church of Necrom. We're going to meet her in a taffy factory dream and Lincoln will awake chewing on his pillow from that. For Nico's rescue that is gonna be a really cool one as Nico, Lightning Dust, Whirlwind of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily go to a planet made of Skittles Candy and we're going to be really amazed at how it is a world where it rains Skittles. And we're going to show Nico and some of the team how we did that on Earth. We're going to also battle Mizuki, who has come back to get revenge on me for killing him for trying to make off with the Scroll of Sealing. This time we're going to use the Black Gates on him and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of Whirlwind's kind named Lillian Addams. No relation to the Addams Family, Lillian is Nico's friend from Art class and she is awesome at painting and she is also a great master of the forces of wind and rainbows. She is also the first ever Skylander Gene-slammer we'll meet. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to face and take down The Black Viper Gang, the gang from one of your fanfics that got deleted long ago, and they're going to face Life In Prison, and its' leader, Kira, will also have another dark artifact in her possession given to her by The Church of Necrom, it's called The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep, a black canopic jar with the cap is Apep's head. We'll also meet a gene-slammer for Guardian Dreadscythe named Zuzanna Achramowicz. She is from Poland and she has a powerful mastery over the powers of darkness and has amazing pitch black angel wings. She also has a very terrible dark secret and it involves her mother and what happened to her. The next chapter is gonna be a really magical one as we go help Balthazar Blake, his apprentice David "Dave" Stutler and Veronica Gorloisen and we're going to stop the evil Morgana le Fay, the most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived from destroying the world! BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS GUYS! THIS IS GONNA BE ONE BATTLE THAT WILL SHAKE THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE UNIVERSE TO THE CORE!

See you all tomorrow

# RETURN OF MORGAN LE FAY

In the early morning hours at 1:14 AM, I was having a really unusual and very interesting dream. I was in a really scary and treacherous canyon. It looked like a really horrifying place and the feeling it gave off spoke volumes.

Me: Whoa. This canyon really gives me the creeps.

I whistled and my Rapidash came and I got on.

Me: Wow. What a scary place.

I went into the canyon and Natilee appeared with me.

Natilee: I don't like the looks of this dad.

Me: Me neither. This place is really overflowing with scary images.

Natilee: Yeah. It's like a nightmare.

Me: NO kidding.

But then I heard a voice.

Girl: HELP ME!

Me: Uh oh! Trouble! HYAH!

We rode and we saw a red hair woman and she was sinking in quicksand and she was already waist deep in it. The woman was Kyoko Sato!

Me: Oh no!

I formed a vine rope and made it into a lasso and threw it and it got onto her and me and Natilee pulled and got her out.

Me: Are you okay?

Kyoko Sato: Thanks to you.

Me: You're welcome.

Kyoko Sato: Oh sorry I'm Kyoto Sato.

Me: Pleasure to meet you.

I then saw a painful past in her eyes.

Me: Oh man you're hurting inside. You have a really dark past.

Kyoko Sato: How do you know that?

Me: I sense great pain in you. You lost someone dear to you.

Natilee: We don't mean to make you uncomfortable. It's just that we want to help.

Kyoko Sato: I'll tell you what I can. It's not pretty.

She told us everything and what we found out was absolutely shocking!

*WARNING - MATURE PAST BEING SHOWN*

---

Kyoko Sano is the main antagonist of the hentai Milk Money/Uba. She is the mother of Marika who she killed and nanny/school tutor of Shinji and Toji.

She was voiced by Sumi Toyama in the Japanese sub, and by Brandy Delmar in the English dub.

Kyoko was a loving and normal young woman until one night, she got involved in a horrific car accident which lead to the death of her husband and infant baby son. With the trauma of losing her family, she took up a job as a live-in nanny and school tutor, and secretly became a wet nurse to breast feed other people's children in order to relieve her of her pain and grievance. Later on, she was fired from her position when she was caught doing indecent and sexual acts to one of her client's children. Years later, she is reunited with Toji Ide, a former client of hers who starts a very intimate relationship with her and then later with her daughter Marika, much to her chagrin and jealousy.

When she learns about Toji and Marika's affair, she punishes Toji by strapping him down to a cross-like object in her underground chamber and whipping him until he complies to her wishes; later on, after finding out that Marika had forced Toji to cut all contact with her including blocking his cellphone number from her, the two women have a fallout until Marika tells her to break off her relationship with Toji so that he can have a chance at a normal life, to which she tearfully does. Unfortunately, this is revealed to be a façade and Kyoko kills Marika out of jealousy, saying that she won't allow something like that to happen and will not let anybody, let alone her own daughter, to get in the way of her twisted happiness. When she's reunited with Toji, he asks her were Marika is, she refuses to give him an answer him and instead tells him not to keep worrying about her.

Once he finally learns about Marika's death and that Kyoko had killed her, Kyoko severely tortures him as punishment for leaving her for Marika and then starves him to death by only feeding him her breast milk. With both Shinji, Toji and Marika dead, it brings the attention of some police detectives who are investigating the matter, when the detectives find Marika's necklace and the place where she buried Toji and Marika's corpses, they question Kyoko who is holding a knife behind her back, leaving the fates of the detectives as well as Kyoko unknown.

It's heavily implied that she's had multiple inappropriate relationships with other past clients of hers which possibly had also led to their deaths, including one by the name of Shinji Sudo who she had also killed. It can be inferred that in the end that she had either been arrested and executed for her crimes when the officers discovers she tried to kill them, she managed to convince the officers of her innocence, or she killed both officers and then went on the run to avoid going to prison.

When she was done she broke down crying and then we were shocked and horrified! I went and hugged her.

Me: Kyoko! Oh man. You went through hell all because you lost your baby. I'm so sorry.

Natilee: How awful! Kyoko that is something no parent should ever have to go through. I'm so sorry.

Kyoko: I LOST EVERYTHING TO ME! I HAVE NOTHING LEFT! I KILLED MY DAUGHTER IN A JEALOUS RAGE AND I LOST EVERYTHING! (CRYING)

Me: Kyoko you still have me. I can help you rebuild your life and make it better.

Kyoko: (Crying) I don't know if I can.

Me: Yes you can Kyoko. We all can help you.

Natilee: Yeah.

We later continued on and we rescued Yuki Nonaka, Candace Catnipp, Isuzu Sento, Mashiro Shina, Yuno Gasai and Marin Kitagawa. Marin was really smoking hot. All the girls we rescued are smoking hot. Then out came a NIGHTMARE HORSE and it was Ophelia Laurence. She was a Nightmare Horse Gene-Slammer. It was awesome. We then went to Lincoln's Dream. Yuki Nonaka and Isuzu Sento are already in Lincoln's harem but the rest aren't for me

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln was asleep with Lily the Mermaid in his bed and his harem with him, and he was having an awesome dream, and he, along with me and Natilee are in a taffy factory.

Lincoln: Wow, we're inside a taffy factory, this is so awesome.

Me: Mary would love being in this dream, since she loves sweets so much.

Natilee: That's right, Dad.

We walked throughout the taffy factory, and it was producing many different flavored taffies, and it's so awesome. Suddenly, we heard an explosion coming from the northern part of the factory, and we headed on over to see who it was that was causing trouble. When we got there, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the Dark Teensies, the replica clones of The Magician from Rayman: Origins.

Lincoln: So, the one causing trouble here are the Dark Teensies, the replica clones of The Magician from Rayman: Origins. When Rayman hears about this in the morning, oh, he's going to be so mad.

Me: You said it, big guy. Let's get those little monsters.

Natilee: But first.

Natilee fired five energy blasts, which stripped the Dark Teensies of their powers, and rendered them powerless. Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and I transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Infinite Eternity Friendship God, and I unholstered my newly transformed Universal Greatsword of Elemental Harmony and Eternal Hope from my wider and muscular back, and we went after the Dark Teensies, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, white flames, and nebulae at Evolt, and they explode with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with our massive greatswords, and we left some very nasty scars on them, and then, we sent The Dark Teensies into the air, and we unleashed a powerful slashstorm of rainbow energy slashes, and they were getting hurt badly. Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ice Queen, appear and fired five blasts of ice and froze the Dark Teensies in a block of ice, and Lincoln shattered it with a powerful punch, and the Dark Teensies were already freezing and on their last legs. hen, me and Lincoln fired massive black energy blasts of The Black Gates at the Dark Teensies and destroyed and erased them for good. We cheered wildly as we holstered our massive greatswords on our wider and muscular backs and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for you villainous Teensies. (To Ice Queen) And it's so good to see you again, Cienna Kitomaru.

Cienna Kitomaru everted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing ice blue hair, ice blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive ice blue angel wings with snowflakes and ice crystals falling from the feathers, and she reigned in the power of Ice Queen, and she's dressed in a sleeveless marine blue vest, long-sleeved ice blue top, ice blue skirt, ice blue stockings, blue sneakers, and long ice blue sleeveless trenchcoat with snowflakes and ice on the coattails, and Ice Queen on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Ice Queen-themed sword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade with Ice Queen etched on it, large ice blue angel wings for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large ice blue gem surrounded by ice blue angel wings for the pommel.

Cienna Kitomaru: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Cienna Kitomaru and they hugged, and Cienna Kitomaru was also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Cienna Kitomaru: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Me: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Cienna Kitomaru, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and like many of the Guardian Angels, she has a nasty history with Scoots.

Me: Ouch.

Cienna Kitomaru: And it's not just Scoots who I have a nasty history with. Like The Dark World Goth Girls and the Louds, I also have a nasty history with The Church of Necrom, because among the tens of thousands of victims they've killed were my parents. (CRYING HARD)

We gasped in shock, and Lincoln went up to Cienna and hugged her as she cried hard onto his bare chest, and our hearts were hurting from the scene.

Lincoln: Cienna, I promise you this, Damian's going pay for this, along with the rest of The Church of Necrom.

Cienna knew Lincoln would fulfill that promise, and when we get back from the dream world, we're going to tell Nicholette Torrington and the other Dark World Goth Girls about what we found out, along with the others..

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Cienna Kitomaru's neck with ice blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and ice blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love.

Cienna Kitomaru: (Surprised) Whoa, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Cienna.

Cienna Kitomaru had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and Cienna Kitomaru wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Noriko's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: That's another dream rescue accomplished, and we took down another of Rayman's enemies.

Me: You said it, big guy.

Cienna Kitomaru: Here, Lincoln.

Cienna Kitomaru gave Lincoln a piece of taffy to chew on, and Natilee snapped her fingers, and Cienna Kitomaru was now part of Lincoln's harem and the team, and when Lincoln woke up the next morning, the rest of his harem saw him chewing on his own pillow, and when he saw it, he spit it out.

Lincoln: Blech, gross!

His entire harem giggled along with the rest of us, and Lincoln had a nervous smile and blushed in embarrassment from what he did in chewing his own pillow, as he rubbed the back of his neck. Then, at the dining table, he told the rest of the team of everything, and everyone was really amazed. But, Rayman was shocked when he found out that Lincoln faced the Dark Teensies in his dream, and they were horrified when they found out Cienna Kitomaru not only had a really horrible history with Scoots, but also, The Church of Necrom, because among their victims were Cienna's own parents.

Nico: My God, there's truly no end to The Church of Necrom's crimes, now they've crossed a serious line when they murdered one of your Guardian Angels' parents.

Lincoln: That gave more another reason to bring Damian Alaister and the rest of his goons to justice, Nico, and let the spirits of their victims rest in peace.

Rayman: You said it, Lincoln, and I can't believe the Dark Teensies had the sudden nerve to show up again to cause chaos and revenge again, and when I get my hands on The Magician, he's going to regret this.

Nico: You said it, Rayman. But, that taffy factory dream was really awesome.

Lincoln: Mary would've loved it, since she has a love for sweets.

Mary Knudson: You bet, and taffy's one of the candies that I love.

* * *

Later it was time for Nico's rescue and we were flying through the depths of space as Nico, Lightning Dust, Poromon, Whirlwind of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were flying to a very strange planet.

Nico: Wonder what this planet we're going to see will be like.

Laney: No idea but it will be awesome.

Nicole Knudson: I have a feeling it's going to be a really cool food planet.

Maria: I have that feeling myself.

Lincoln: Yeah me too.

Lightning Dust: This is gonna be fun no matter what planet we go to.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Lightning Dust.

Lightning Dust: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so much fun going with you guys on this awesome rescue.

Whirlwind: It sure will be fun. Especially because we're going to find a gene-slammer for my kind next.

Rainbow Dash: Now that is going to be so awesome!

Poromon: Yeah I can't wait to meet her.

Nico: Lightning Dust, remember when we first met you?

Lightning Dust: I sure do and that was so awesome how you all met me for the first time.

Nico: We were really amazed that you and Rainbow Dash had a really interesting history.

Me: Yeah an it was a rocky history too.

Eli: We had no idea you two went to the Wonderbolts Academy together.

Lightning Dust: Until I got kicked out for being totally reckless and endangering Rainbow Dash's friends.

Nico: When we first you, the attempted explanation was similar to how Peter tried to describe Dr. Hartman

Me: I remember that. That was very crazy.

Lightning Dust: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Aylene C.: That was pretty silly though.

Lola: It sure was funny too.

Poromon: Nico, I want to go with you and Maxxine and reunite Tsukuyomi with Sougo and Geiz.

Nico: That's fine with me.

Me: I'll gladly go too.

Eli: Same with me.

Nico: Okay then. May you can come too if you want.

May: I would be honored Nico.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome meeting the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Nico: It sure is. We have so much to tell them about how their fellow Kamen Riders from over the course of 20 years helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Laney: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Qin: It sure is. We were introduced to so many awesome Kamen Riders too.

Poromon: I'll never forget all the Ridewatches Sougo used.

Nico: Now those were awesome.

Me: 20 years of Kamen Riders from 2000 to 2020 at his command. But it's horrible that he would have to face an Apocalyptic Destiny and a choice between ruling with good or pure evil.

Eli: Yeah that was awful.

Nico: In the end, with Clyde and Syd's help, he used Ohma Zi O's powers to save everyone and everything he cared about.

Me: That is awesome. And Clyde and Syd are doing an awesome job so far to make the Timejackers jobs harder.

Laney: They sure are.

Lincoln: It's a really awesome strategy.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yes and I'm sorry we kept it from you guys but this was really important. We had to try and keep their cover safe.

Nico: Yeah but after showing you guys what we found out from Zi-O and more the cat was let out of the bag.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there.

Poromon: Those Another Riders me and Nico faced with Sougo are no joke though.

Nico: They sure as hell were no laughing matter.

Me: Boy I'll never forget seeing those and they were dangerous, ruthless and powerful. But the cool part is that they each have the year that Kamen Rider came from.

Lana: That is cool.

Eli: I'll say! But I have this feeling that when you guys meet the Zi-O Kamen Riders that one of the AnotherRiders will be an old enemy we dealt with.

Me: Oh boy. One of Plankton's old comrades?

Eli: That's what I'm worried about.

We then arrived at the planet and it was a beautiful and amazing rainbow planet.

Me: Wow this must be it.

Eli: It's a pretty one from space.

Nicole: It looks like a planet made of flowers from this view.

Lightning Dust: Boy it sure does.

We flew down to the planet and to our amazement we saw that the planet was ENTIRELY MADE OUT OF SKITTLES! PILES AND PILES OF SKITTLES AS FAR AS THE EYE COULD SEE!

Poromon: Oh boy! Skittles!

Me: Oh wow! A World made of Skittles! Wow!

Laney: This is so cool!

Rita: Wow! This is really amazing!

Fu: Wow! This is so cool!

Poromon tried some.

Poromon: DELICIOUS!

It was all delicious!

Me: This is so awesome!

Nicole: Wow! My sister Mary would love this world!

Lana: Boy she sure would!

Lightning Dust: Wow this is really awesome!

Varie: Boy last time we had Skittles like this was when we planted Skittles in the ground and made a rainbow that made it rain Skittles and we filled up numerous baskets full of them.

Nico: Boy I remember that!

Twilight Sparkle: How did you guys do that?

Me: We saw it on a commercial for Skittles and we decided to see if it would work and to our shock and amazement it did.

Nico: I remember that all too well. That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Lightning Dust: What's the difference between Skittles and M&Ms?

Nico: Skittles are made with fruit whereas M&M's are made of chocolate.

Me: And they are really awesome.

Lola: They sure are. And the flavors are cool too.

Rita: And they are some of the best candies ever.

Lisa Loud: Indeed they are.

Lily: I'll say!

Lisa then ate a bunch of them and then she WAS GOING ON A SUGAR RUSH!

Lisa Loud: (Talking fast) THESE ARE ALL SO TASTY AND SCRUMPTIOUS I CAN'T GET ENOUGH OF THEM!

Lightning Dust: Save some for the rest of us!

Nico: Whoa whoa whoa! We don't want you guys to have a sugar crash when we get back home and we're done with our Ambassador Mission.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah we have to be ready for anything.

Eli: Absolutely.

Me: Yeah. (Senses an energy signal) Whoa do you guys feel that?

Nico: I sense a small energy signal here.

Lightning Dust: You guys keep eating. I'll check it out.

Me: Wait L.D. I know this energy signal. It's one I remember from 150,000 years hence.

Lightning Dust: Who is it?

Eli: Yeah.

Fu: Wait I know this signal too. It's very familiar.

Lola: I think it's coming from him!

We a figure up ahead coming towards us.

Nico: Who is that?

Figure: (Laughs)

I instantly recognized that voice!

Me: Mizuki!

---

Mizuki (ミズキ in Japanese) is a minor antagonist in the Naruto manga and anime, serving as a main antagonist of the first episode of the original series, and the titular main antagonist of the Mizuki Tracking Mission Arc. He is a rogue ninja who betrayed the Leaf Village and attempted to steal a secret scroll from Naruto's possession. In the anime, this was in order to give the scroll to Orochimaru.

In Japanese, he was voiced by Shin'ichirō Miki as an adult and Hisayoshi Suganuma as a child. In English, he was voiced by Michael Reisz as both an adult and a child.

Past

Mizuki was the best friend of Iruka Umino in his youth, but soon began to grow jealous of him following the attack of the Nine-Tailed Fox. Iruka's parents had died in the attack, and Mizuki noticed that Iruka was suddenly getting more attention from the villagers, causing him to become increasingly jealous. Despite his newfound hatred towards Iruka, Mizuki still pretended to be his best friend, while at the same time relishing in his misery. When Mizuki applied for a teaching position at the academy, the Third Hokage discovered that one of Mizuki's teammates had died of suffocation on a mission, yet had only a minor, non-lethal leg wound. Mizuki was turned down and Iruka instead got the job, causing him to eventually hate the Leaf Village.

As it turns out, Orochimaru himself saw Mizuki murder his teammate, which peaked his interest. He left him with instructions for a potion after giving him a Curse Mark.

Betrayal

After Naruto was the only one not to graduate with the rest of his classmates, Mizuki manipulated him into stealing the Scroll of Seals to improve his skills. He originally planned to kill Naruto and take the scroll for himself, but soon after Iruka showed up, Mizuki revealed

Naruto's identity as the Nine-Tailed Fox. After hearing Iruka defend him, Naruto helps him fend off Mizuki, using the Multiple Shadow Clone Jutsu that he learned from the scroll. After Mizuki was beaten into unconsciousness, he was declared a missing-nin and incarcerated in Konoha's maximum security prison. However, his time in prison didn't soothe his hatred towards Naruto and Iruka.

## Escaping from Prison

In the anime-exclusive Mizuki Strikes Back arc, it is revealed that he actually intended to give the Scroll of Seals to Orochimaru. He planned to escape from prison with the help of the Legendary Stupid Brothers and create the potion that Orochimaru requested. After his escape, he was bent on getting revenge on both Naruto and Iruka, hating them more than ever. His former lover, Tsubaki, remarked how he used to be kind before he began following Orochimaru, and tried to convince him to abandon his quest for vengeance. He would not listen, however, and knocked her unconscious.

After dueling with Iruka and nearly killing him with paper bombs, Mizuki broke into the Nara laboratory to get the ingredients and fled to cave where he could concoct his potion. The potion activated his curse mark, causing him to increase in strength and speed as well as transform into a tiger-like humanoid. Realizing that they can't win in a fair match, Iruka guides Naruto away from the battlefield, which prompts Mizuki to give chase. Unfortunately for him, Mizuki is led into a field of sealing paper bombs, paralyzing him so that Naruto could hit him with his Rasengan. The side effects of the potion destroyed his cellular structure and left him in a condition where he could never return to the life of a ninja, thus granting Mizuki his comeuppance for his actions.

After his defeat, Tsunade interrogated him on the whereabouts of Orochimaru and Sasuke, but he gave no useful information, as he was not aware that Orochimaru's base in the Hidden Sound Village had been destroyed. After being healed and saved by Tsunade he returned to prison where he presumably spent rest of his life.

---

Nico: That traitorous instructor that hated Naruto?

Me: Yep.

Eli: Not this guy again!

Fu: Man he sure doesn't know how to take a hint!

Me: Yeah.

Mizuki came up to us and in his hands was a cup full of a strange glowing red liquid.

Mizuki: Well isn't this a treat.

Me: You sure don't know how to take a hint do you Mizuki?

Mizuki: So I have heard J.D. I was going to take you down anyway. Now is my chance.

Me: You still haven't learned your lesson even after all this time. 150,000 years hasn't been too kind on you hasn't it?

Mizuki: Maybe so.

Lightning Dust: What's in the cup?

He held it up.

Mizuki: Beautiful isn't it?

He drank it.

Nico: I've got a bad feeling about this.

He dropped the cup.

Mizuki: You know, for the first time in 150,000 years you pathetic ingrates should consider it an honor to be my first prey.

But then his body grew muscular and then black marks that looked like tiger stripes appeared on him and his teeth turned into Fangs! He GOT OROCHIMARU'S CURSE MARK!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Lightning Dust: Now he's a real monster!

Mizuki laughed.

Me: Impressive. So you got Orochimaru's power.

Mizuki: Yes and now I will make you suffer! You get to see true perfection!

Me: Don't count on it. You don't know about this but I made sure that snake fucker bit the dust forever. He is dead and gone thanks to The Black Gates.

Mizuki: The Black Gates?

Me: As if I would ever tell you about them. But also when I fought you the 2nd time I wasn't nearly as powerful then as I am right now.

Mizuki: What do you mean by that?

Me: Watch.

I then went Super Angel Xelnaga Infinity! The energy and power I had was incredible!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) **This is what I mean. I'm now Infinitely more powerful than ever before. Not even Orochimaru or Sasuke was a match for it.**

Mizuki: We'll see about that!

He went at me with incredible speed and then I kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and then punched him in the face with incredible power and knocked him down!

Mizuki: IMPOSSIBLE!

He got up.

Mizuki: NO! I REFUSE TO LOSE!

Lightning Dust: You just did.

Me: **You're still the brainless idiot who knows only how to betray and destroy! One would think that a man with your experience would know when to call it quits, you grey-haired loser and buffoon. You don't have any idea what you are up against.**

Mizuki: We'll see about that! (FLARES UP POWER!)

He got tiger fur and he was stronger. But not NEARLY Strong enough.

Nico: So you picked the tiger for yourself. Very impressive.

Mizuki: Yes it was fitting. And now I will make sure you suffer!

Me: **Oh really.**

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him down and then I punched him in the stomach with devastating force and kicked him in the face and knocked him down.

Mizuki: THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE!

Me: **You are nothing more than a worthless bag of hot air. All talk and no action.**

Lightning Dust: Let's pour water on this furball!

But then rainbow fireballs rained down all over him and exploded on contact!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

Laney: Nice shooting Whirlwind.

Whirlwind: That wasn't from me.

?: It was from me.

We saw another Unicorn Dragon!

Nico: Another Unicorn Dragon?

Unicorn Dragon: Take a closer look Nico.

She reverted back and she was a girl with blue wings and blue clothes and blue hair and had a rainbow unicorn horn sticking out of the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Lillian Addams!

Lillian Addams: Been a long time Nico.

Wednesday: Are you one of the Addams?

Lillian Addams: No I have no relation to you or your family Wednesday.

Mizuki: So another pest has come.

Me: **But you obviously haven't done your homework about us.**

I formed a Rasenshuriken made of Wind and it was more powerful than a normal Wind Style: Rasenshuriken! It was emitting so much powerful wind style chakra that it was emitting an ear shattering shriek!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: SO MUCH CHAKRA!

Me: **Try this on! WIND STYLE: TYPHOON RASENSHURIKEN!**

I threw it and it slammed into Mizuki and it sent him flying and it exploded with incredible power and force and he got hit with a blizzard made of countless chakra swords made of wind and it destroyed his entire chakra network at the cellular level and it also even destroyed his bones!

When the explosion faded Mizuki was down on the ground in a crater and he was a total mess!

Eli: Whoa what power!

Nico: Whoa! That was amazing!

We looked at him and Mizuki couldn't even move or get up!

Mizuki: (Weakly and Coughing up blood) WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO ME!?

Me: **Destroyed you forever.**

Nico used his X-Ray vision and he saw that my technique completely obliterated his entire chakra network and destroyed his entire skeleton!

Nico: Holy fuck! That technique completely destroyed his entire skeleton and his entire chakra network!

Eli: My god! That is powerful!

Lillian Addams: Wow! No kidding!

Nico: So awesome! How about you finish him forever with the black gates?

Me: **Hmm. Nah I killed him twice. Using the Black Gates on a worthless freak like him is not worth the energy.**

I powered down and we tied him up.

Lightning Dust: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lillian Addams: I have a lot of them. But my favorite would have to be where me and Nico were in cooking class and we made an awesome and delicious cake made entirely out of different candies. It was called Rainbow Cake Multi-Layer Cake A La Nico En Lillian.

Me: Ooh that sounds tasty.

Nico: And boy was it ever. It was a cake made with different flavors of candies and everyone loved it so much that they ate the whole thing and they didn't leave us any.

Me: Wow! That cake must've been really good!

Eli: No kidding!

Lillian Addams: Me and Nico can make one for you guys to make up for it.

Fu: Boy we would like that.

Nico and Lillian hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Lillian Addams: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But Lady Tsunade is going to have one helluva field day when she hears this.

I went and picked up Mizuki and I snapped my fingers and I donned my awesome Shinobi uniform.

Camie: Cool outfit J.D.

Me: Thanks Camie. It's part of the uniforms we have in the Hidden Leaf.

Nico: Lets get some skittles for everyone and lets go home.

Me: First we got to find the cave he was in and how he made that formula.

We went and found the cave and like on his curse mark tattoo we found the table he used and the chemicals he got and more.

Nico: Wow he sure was busy on this planet.

Tsuyu: Very interesting stuff.

Me: But very unstable too.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the formula put in a container and we then went back to Earth after getting lots of Skittles.

Later I went to the Leaf with Mizuki in tow on my shoulder.

I went to the gate.

Izumo: Well hello J.D.

Me: Hello Izumo, Kotetsu. Sorry to come by like this but I have a really awesome development for Lady Hokage. Recognize this one.

I showed them Mizuki and they gasped!

Izumo: Mizuki!?

Kotetsu: But he is dead isn't he?

Me: Nope. He's alive and back. But we beat him. Funny story behind it.

Izumo: Well you better get over to the Hokage.

I went over to the office and knocked on the door.

Lady Tsunade: Come in.

I went in.

Me: Hello Lady Hokage.

Lady Tsunade: Oh Hello J.D.

Me: Sorry to bother like this Lady Hokage but I have a really awesome development happen to us on Nico's rescue.

I showed them Mizuki.

Shizune: (Gasp) Is that Mizuki?

Me: Yep. Funny story behind it.

I went over everything that happened and it was awesome.

Lady Tsunade: That is really amazing.

Shizune; You faced him on a planet made entirely out of Skittles Candy? That is really amazing.

Me: We've had a lot of encounters with planets made of food these last couple of weeks and they are awesome.

Shizune: Boy they sure are.

Lady Tsunade: But how did he come back?

Me: My guess is the Church of Necrom. They have been terrorizing the entire country for a while and they are causing a lot of problems for us even as we speak.

Lady Tsunade: I see. But you did good capturing Mizuki.

Me: I have a feeling that its only just begun. But thank you.

Lady Tsunade: You'll get S-Rank mission credit for this J.D.

Me: Thank you Lady Hokage.

I later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Rainbow Dash are heading to Great Lakes City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls there, but we're going to take down The Black Vipers, a gang who's been terrorizing Great Lakes City for years.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Great Lakes City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls there, but we're going to take down The Black Vipers, a gang who's been terrorizing Great Lakes City for years.

Me: That's right, big guy, and I've heard about The Black Vipers Gang in Great Lakes City, they're a vicious gang of bad girls, and their goal is to destroy the entire world government and everything and enslave the Earth.

Nico: They're so looking at Life in Prison Without Parole for the rest of their lives, and we also found out that their leader, Kira, has a dark artifact called The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep, a black canopic jar with the cap in the shape of Apep's head.

Lincoln: No doubt given to her by The Church of Necrom. Well, we're going to destroy it for good, and send Kira and her Black Vipers to prison for life, and thanks for joining us, Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: You're welcome, Linky, this is going to be one awesome rescue.

Ronnie Anne: And it'll be good to get rid of Kira and her Black Viper Gang for good, they've terrorized Great Lakes City for the last time. Carlotta hated that witch, Kira, along with the rest of The Black Vipers, and they've caused nothing but trouble for so many years.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by The Black Viper Gang, and they're going to kill them. Lincoln also saw that their leader, Kira, had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on her forehead, along with The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep in her possession, proving The Church of Necrom gave her the dark artifact, and he saw an army of Fire Demons with Kira.

Lincoln: Guys, I found six girls, but they've been cornered by The Black Viper Gang, and they're going to kill them, and I saw their leader, Kira, had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on her forehead, along with The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep in her possession, proving The Church of Necrom gave her the dark artifact, and I saw an army of Fire Demons with Kira.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: I should've known The Church of Necrom were the ones who gave her The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep, and that army of Fire Demons with her, there's only one warlock in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Fire Demons: Duncan Alarie.

Lincoln: Should've known that insane warlock was behind this.

?: (Polish Accent) Let's tear those world-conquering bitches limb from limb.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Guardian Dreadscythe, appear before us.

Me: Wow, that's Guardian Dreadscythe.

Nico: Wicked.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Polish Accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Zuzanna Achramowicz, but we'll have to talk later, we've got a gang of world-conquering bad girls to deal with.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Kira and the Black Vipers gang and Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings and pulled in the Fire Demons and he absorbed all of their flames and destroyed them, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety with us. When Kira and the Black Vipers gang saw us, they were really pissed.

Kira (Black Vipers Gang): How dare you get in the way of The Black Vipers, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! Soon, we will destroy the government and we will enslave the Earth!

Lincoln: Not happening anytime soon, you anarchy-crazed psycho, you and your gang are heading straight for the slammer. But, first things first.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and it hits The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep and destroyed it, and it pissed Kira and The Black Vipers off, and then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Kira and The Black Vipers, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, stars, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, orange flames, blue flames, ice, green flames, and water, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired some rainbow energy blasts at Kira and The Black Vipers, which transformed into rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, and they wrapped around Kira and the Black Vipers tightly, so they can't escape, and Lincoln fired a blast of ice to freeze them, and he beamed the Black Vipers to the Neptune Cryoprison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for The Black Vipers Gang of Great Lakes City. (To

Zuzanna Achramowicz) And it's so good to see you again, Zuzanna Achramowicz.

Zuzanna Achramowicz reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive black angel wings surging, and she reigned in the power of Guardian Dreadscythe, and she's dressed in a sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red sneakers, and long red and black sleeveless trenchcoat with reapers and darkness on the coattails, and Guardian Dreadscythe on the back, and holstered on her back is a massive and menacing scythe with a massive curved and very menacing sickle and a horned skull on one end of the long black shaft with red designs and on the other end is a curved downward-pointing blade.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Zuzanna Achramowicz and they hugged, and Zuzanna Achramowicz was also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Zuzanna Achramowicz, she's another Guardian Angel of mine from Poland, and she has a powerful mastery over the powers of darkness and as we all saw, she has amazing pitch black angel wings.

Nico: Awesome, and that scythe she has on her back is really awesome and scary.

Lincoln: It's perfect for her since she got Gene-Slammed into Guardian Dreadscythe, but there's also something else you guys should know: she has a very terrible dark secret and it involves her mother and what happened to her.

We gasped in shock.

Me: And I'm going to guess it's really dark, so we'll hear about that later.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Zuzanna Achramowicz's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) (Surprised) Whoa, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Zuzanna.

Zuzanna Achramowicz had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and Zuzanna Achramowicz wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Zuzanna Achramowicz's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Mao Lan, Cao Chun Yan, and Cao Rin Shen from Fighting Beauty Wulong, and Fujimi Suzu, Watanuki Fuuri, and Arco from Soni-Ani: Super Sonico the Animation.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mao Lan, Cao Chun Yan, and Cao Rin Shen from Fighting Beauty Wulong, and Fujimi Suzu, Watanuki Fuuri, and Arco from Soni-Ani: Super Sonico the Animation.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mao Lan: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mao Lan and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from The Black Vipers Gang of Great Lakes City and Duncan Alarie's army of Fire Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large

Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mao Lan: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they lean down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mao Lan: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mao Lan, Cao Chun Yan, Cao Rin Shen, Fujimi Suzu, Watanuki Fuuri, and Arco with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We return to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out that the villains we went after we went after were Kira and the Black Vipers gang of Great Lakes City, and she had The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep, which is proof that The Church of Necrom was behind this, and they also saw Duncan Alarie's army of Fire Demons with her.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those world-conquering bad girls and Lincoln absorbing the fires from Duncan Alarie's army of Fire Demons along with destroying The Black Serpent Vessel of

Apep, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Zuzanna Achramowicz have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and later after the mission today, Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln are going to deal with Duncan Alarie, and they're going to make that insane warlock pay for his crimes. And as for Kira and the Black Vipers, they were found guilty of their crimes of trying to destroy the U.S. Government and trying to enslave the Earth, and also, causing terror and destruction in Great Lakes City, and they were sentenced to eternity in the Neptune Cryoprison, where they were flash frozen and put in separate cells in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and they'll never be free ever again.

---

After taking down Kira and the Black Vipers gang in Great Lakes City along with destroying The Black Serpent Vessel of Apep and destroying Duncan Alarie's army of Fire Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Zuzanna Achramowicz saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zuzanna, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Zuzanna, what's this terrible dark secret that you said involved your mother and what happened to you?

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) You're not going to like it, Nico. One day, I'd come home from school, but as I walked in, I found out that my mother was trying to kill me, and I sensed that some sort of darkness had taken hold of my mother, and it wasn't the Church of Necrom's black magic. It was my own mother's obsession with the Dark Arts, when she was young, she was into the Dark Arts, but her obsession went way too far when she'd delved into Satanic sacrificial rituals and worshipping The Devil, and she tried to sacrifice me to The Devil, to prove her loyalty to The Devil. But, I used my own knowledge of The Dark Arts and bound her with a dark energy straitjacket, and I saw nothing but evil and darkness in her eyes. With a heavy heart, I had her sent to an insane asylum where she would remain there for the rest of her life.

We gasped in shock.

Me: My God.

Lincoln: We were also terrified when Zuzanna told us about that long ago, and she lost the bond she had with her mother.

Nico: It was because of her obsession with The Dark Arts and her loyalty to The Devil, and that dark obsession led to her own undoing. I'm sorry about what happened to your mother, Zuzanna.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) It's okay, Nico, and after I'd found out about what you guys were doing to The Church of Necrom, I decided to stay ahead of them and gathered the other dark artifacts they had in their possession.

Zuzanna Achramowicz took out the four other dark artifacts: The Black Bat Vessel of Camazotz, The Black Winged Vessel of Ahriman, The Black Bull Vessel of Moloch, and The Black Demon Vessel of Chernabog.

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Iris of Lincoln's Third Eye) No way, you've acquired The Black Bat Vessel of Camazotz, The Black Winged Vessel of Ahriman, The Black Bull

Vessel of Moloch, and The Black Demon Vessel of Chernabog and snatched them from their castle. That's truly incredible, Zuzanna.

Lincoln: It sure is. Now, we can destroy them for good.

Lincoln put the 9,500-lb barbell up and he fired four powerful rainbow energy blasts and destroyed The Black Bat Vessel of Camazotz, The Black Winged Vessel of Ahriman, The Black Bull Vessel of Moloch, and The Black Demon Vessel of Chernabog. Then, he went back to working out.

Nico: But, there's one last dark artifact we need to destroy, and it's Damian Alaister's medallion, the symbol of the result of their Satanic sacrificial ritual six years ago.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villain who triggered the alarm was Risky Boots, but when Lincoln saw the mark of The Church of Necrom on her forehead, it's proof that Duncan Alarie put her under his mind control.

Lincoln: Guys, I found out who triggered the alarm: it's Risky Boots, and you're not going to like it one bit, I saw that she has the mark of The Church of Necrom on her forehead, and that's proof that Duncan Alarie put her under his mind control.

Nico: That bastard.

Lincoln: Let's head down there and stop her, and after I free her, I'm going to break Duncan Alarie's arms and legs for what he did.

Shantae: And I sense Risky Boots is going to be a new member of Linky's harem, but she's also going to be mad when she finds out Duncan Alarie's the one who put that mind-control spell on her.

We then flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Risky Boots, and we landed in front of her. When the mind-controlled Risky Boots saw us, she was mad.

Audrey (Stitch!): She's trying to fight Duncan Alarie's mind-control, but her dark magic's powerless against Duncan Alarie's dark magic. Come on, we've got to give her a hand.

Suddenly, Audrey's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with ocean waves, pirate ships, and pirate skulls, and as she approached the mind-controlled Risky Boots, she left pink energy, ocean waves, pirate ships, and pirate skulls with every step.

Audrey (Stitch!): You're not that much of an evil person, Risky Boots. But, Duncan Alarie's gone too far putting you under his control, but that ends here and now. Now, I'm going to free you from that dark psychopathic warlock's influence.

Suddenly, Audrey was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with ocean waves, pirate ships, and pirate skulls surrounding it, there's a pirate ship sailing around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Audrey emerged, but she was changed forever.

Audrey grew to 6'11" in height, she had pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length auburn hair, she has neon purple eyes and a pink energy aura with ocean waves, pirate ships, and pirate skulls surrounding her, she has a pirate ship emblazoned on her forehead, she has on skull earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Ocean and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a skull with pink gems for the eyes and the Ocean and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Audrey has on a long-sleeved white blouse, sleeveless pink and black horizontal- striped top, black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long pink long-sleeved coat with ocean waves, pirate ships, and pirate skulls on the coattails, and a pirate skull surrounded by ocean waves on the back. Suddenly, Audrey felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive auburn angel wings with pink tips on the feathers and water dripping from the tips, sprouted out from her back. Audrey has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Audrey had a new greatsword in her right hand called Kukulkan's Seven Seas Greatsword of Pirate Justice, a brand-new greatsword with a pirate ship and the Mayan god of the seas, oceans, and storms, Kukulkan, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large skulls for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large skulls with pink gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large pink gem on the bottom of the skulls for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold skull with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a white kanji below the pirate skull that said, "Audrey, Good Pirate of The Seas, Dear Friend of Yuna Kamihara, Lilo, and Her Many Friends, Comic Book Reader and Leader of Her Pirate Club, Destroyer of Captain Khan, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary of Kukulkan, and Master of Ocean Waves, Pirate Ships, and Skulls"

オードリー、海の良い海賊、神原ゆなの親愛なる友人、リロと彼女の多くの友人、コミックブックリーダーと彼女の海賊クラブのリーダー、キャプテンカーンの破壊者、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ククルカンの使者、そして海の波、海賊船、頭蓋骨のマスター

Audrey has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY PIRATE OCEAN MAELSTROM ANGEL OF SEVEN SEAS JUSTICE AND OCEAN PIRATE LOVE!

We were amazed by Audrey's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when the mind-controlled Risky Boots saw it, she fell into a rage and fired a blast of dark magic at her, but Audrey dodged it, and she fired a powerful blast of pink energy, ocean waves, skulls, and pirate ships, and it hit her and she hit the wall.

Yuna Kamihara: Whoa, Audrey's transformed, this is going to be one awesome battle.

Nico: Pirate of Good VS. Mind-Controlled Dark Magic Using Pirate, you said it, Yuna.

Lincoln: Wow, Audrey, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Audrey (Stitch!): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Pirate and Divine Ocean Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we free Risky Boots from Duncan Alarie's mind control?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Audrey.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Audrey.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Hold on, Risky Boots, we're going to save you.

Audrey and Lincoln went after Risky Boots, who fired blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Skulls at the mind-controlled Risky Boots, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Audrey fired a chain of pink energy, which bound Risky Boots and she couldn't escape.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Nice work, Audrey, now to work my magic. DARK INFLUENCE PURIFICATION!

Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and they fired a powerful wave of rainbow energy, and as it hits Risky Boots, the rainbow energy wave then freed her from Duncan Alarie's control, and it also hit Duncan Alarie, who was watching from the shadows, and it burned him badly and he screamed in excruciating pain, because the rainbow energy wave was pure and he was pure evil. Risky Boots was freed from Duncan Alarie's influence and Varie got her to the infirmary in The World Tree Estate. We cheered wildly for what Audrey and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Audrey's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive auburn angel wings are permanent.

Audrey (Stitch!): There we go, now Risky Boots has been freed. Thanks for helping me with freeing her from Duncan Alarie's influence, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Audrey.

Suddenly, Audrey wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he brought her into a hug, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Audrey's face, they kissed passionately as Audrey placed her hands on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a pirate ship sailing behind them on the ocean and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and we cheered for them.

We went back home to The World Tree Estate, and back in their demonic castle, Duncan Alarie saw what Audrey and Lincoln did and foiled his latest scheme again, and it pissed him off so badly, his red eyes turned blood red with insane rage and he flew into an insane rage, and we heard it from the World Tree Estate. Grace covered Nanua's ears when that crazy warlock screamed in insane rage.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Duncan Alarie.

We then head into the Infirmary, and Risky Boots slowly opened her eyes, and she saw us, especially Lincoln and Audrey, who went up to her bed.

Risky Boots: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but what happened?

Lincoln: You fell under the control of Duncan Alarie of The Church of Necrom, and that deranged warlock ordered you to attack us.

Risky Boots gasped in shock, and then, she remembered what Duncan Alarie did to her.

Risky Boots: Now, I remember what happened, I can't believe what that monster did to me. Thank you for saving me, Lincoln Loud and Audrey.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Risky Boots.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Risky Boots' neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with their Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love.

Risky Boots: (Surprised) A Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, the same ones on Shantae and the others, does this mean…?

Lincoln: Yep, you're now a part of my harem and my many future wives, Risky Boots.

Risky Boots had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her and Risky Boots then wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Risky Boots' face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Me: Oh yeah, way to go, big guy.

Nico: (Smiles) He saved Risky Boots from Duncan Alarie's forced mind control and she's now a part of his harem and one of his many future wives, now that's what I call an act of heroism and chivalry.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: And later on after our mission, Linky and I are going to face Duncan Alarie, and we're going to break that monster's arms and legs for what he did in mind-controlling Risky Boots.

Lincoln: That's right, Elizabeth, and I've got a feeling that today's mission is going to be a magical one.

Me: You said it, big guy.

---

Later it was time for Maxxine's first ever ambassador mission.

Tsukuyomi: This is gonna be awesome! I can't wait to see Sougo and everyone again.

Me: It'll be so awesome Tsukuyomi.

Nico: It sure will.

William: Anyone else want to go with Maxxine? Besides Wes and 1 Rabbid?

May: Well I want to go too and so does Double D and Iron Man.

Edd: Oh yes it will be most fun for us.

Nico: It sure will and Megan Kiraton and Sophia will want to go as well.

Sophia Nuremburg: Yes we do.

Megan Kiraton: You bet I do.

Nico: Cool.

Maxxine: This is gonna be awesome to meet the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All right lets head on over there!

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan and Sougo saw us.

Sougo: (sees Maxxine) Excuse me. I don't think I've seen you around here before.

Maxxine: Oh that's all right. I've been here many times before. Are you Sougo Tokiwa?

Sougo: I sure am.

Maxxine: Oh my name is Maxxine Stennson and it's awesome to meet you.

Me: She is also with us. Sougo it's an honor to meet you. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Sougo: Wow! It's an honor to meet you! And Nico it's awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same to you.

May: We heard so much about you and we are absolutely honored to meet you too.

Tsukuyomi: Sougo its been a while.

Sougo: Tsukuyomi! Wow!

Poromon: Hello, Sougo! Hello, Geiz!

Sougo: Poromon!

Geiz: You are as cute as ever.

Poromon: Thank you.

Me: But it's awesome to meet you all. The team for Zi-O is back together.

Eli: Boy it sure is. Tsukuyomi has been a huge and big help to the team.

Me: You won't believe how we found her.

Geiz: Where's your partner in crime?

Poromon: Poliwag's at the Estate.

Geiz: I see.

Sougo: How about we show you our base?

Me: Sure.

We followed them.

We arrived at the base of Zi-O.

Sougo: Here we are.

Nico: Just as good as I remember.

Me: Nice place.

Eli: I'll say.

Maxxine: Sure is a cool place.

Geiz: It sure is. And it's home.

Me: Cool. But we have so much to tell you guys.

We sat down.

Me: These last few weeks we have been meeting your fellow Kamen Riders and they are absolutely incredible.

Geiz: They sure are.

Sougo: Which Kamen Riders have you all met?

Me: We met Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, Gaim, OOO, Saber, W, Ex-Aid and now you guys are the 10th group of Kamen Riders we met so far.

Nico: That's right.

Me: And we're almost finished with Phase 1 of our Kamen Rider Ambassador Missions.

Poromon: Yeah it's awesome.

Nico: Have you guys ever heard of the 20 Days of Darkness?

Geiz: I have and those were really awful for you guys.

Eli: They sure were. But some of the Kamen Riders helped us out big time during that time.

Me: They sure did. And we owe you guys a huge debt for it too.

Sougo: That is awesome that some of us helped you out.

May: It sure is.

Geiz: Maxxine, I don't know why. But I sense something inhuman inside you.

Maxxine: That's because I have Queen Nail in me.

Me: This is what she looks like.

I showed a hologram of her.

Me: Queen Nail is a creature called a Nyamuragiran Scorpioclaw. The Nyamuragiran Scorpioclaw comes from the volcano planet Nyamuragira. Named after Nyamuragira Volcano in the Democratic Republic of the Congo (Formerly Zaire), Planet Nyamuragira is located in the unknown zone of the universe 82 quadrillion light-years away from Earth. It is home to over 100,000 volcanoes that are all active and the sky is a storm filled with lightning. Volcanoes erupt all day long.

Geiz: Wow! That is amazing!

Sougo: That is reall cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Oh I'm sorry some of us haven't introduced ourselves.

Edd: Greetings to you. My name is Eddward. But everyone calls me Double D. My name Edd has two D's.

Iron Man: I'm Tony Stark but you know me as Iron Man.

May: My name is May Chan and I'm Nico's awesome wife.

Megan Kiraton: I'm Megan Kiraton and I'm a huge Kamen Rider fan and I'm also a gene-slammer of the Poison Butterfly.

Sophia Nuremburg: I'm Sophia Nuremburg and I am an experiment that went to the world of Kamen Rider Build and I'm helping everyone be prepared for them in the future.

Me: Long story on that.

Eli: I'm Eli Winston Bullock and I'm J.D.'s little brother.

Me: We're not related by blood, but I've been looking out for him since he was little.

Wes Collins: And my name is Wes Collins, Leader of the Time Force Power Rangers.

Me: You might know them as the Timerangers here in Japan.

Geiz: Wow it's awesome to meet you all.

Wes: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Me: Rabbids are really funny but they aren't the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Nico: They are really funny though.

Sougo: I guess you know why you were chosen as an ambassador for these missions. The two of us had evil destinies set up by evil people. But we used the powers related to said destinies for good.

Geiz: Ironic, isn't it? You were supposed to become Ohma Zi O, an evil king. And instead, you used his power to ultimately help the people you cared about. Including me.

Nico: That is very ironic.

Maxxine: Yeah no kidding. I was slammed with a creature that made me into a monster. But Queen Nail is no longer a monster anymore. She is my friend. And an awesome partner.

Eli: That's right. The Shredder did that to her.

Me: Now we are free of that monster for good.

May: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Maxxine has awesome friends inside and outside too. And now Sougo has a power that can save many people all at once as well.

May: Sougo, your dream to be a kind king? It's actually a good one. And as for the demon part, not all demons are bad.

Sougo: I'm glad to hear that from you, May. (sighs) I wish Woz were here to see you guys right now. But he's traveling the world at the moment.

Geiz: Honestly, I really do miss him.

Tsukuyomi: Really? You always seemed to hate him.

Geiz: Hey, I might have disliked the guy at first. But I grew to respect him.

Nico: Well, I'm sure you can tell him that when he comes back.

Me: But Woz is really awesome. I loved all those Rejoice lines he said. It reminded me of what a Squire would say from 1,000 to 1,500 years ago.

Eli: That is really awesome.

May: Yeah I love those lines too.

The Rabbid tried putting the Wizard Ridewatch on his wrist.

Geiz: Sorry, little guy. But you're too tiny to be a Kamen Rider.

Me: (Laughs) Got it admire his spirit though.

Eli: Yeah.

May: By the way did you meet Clyde and Syd?

Geiz: We sure did and they are helping us big time with the Timejackers.

Me: Awesome. My plan is really working perfectly. I gave them a really big mission to keep your friends the Timejackers busy till we meet you guys on the big day. Sometime later in September.

News reporter: Breaking news: What appears to be a monstrous version of Kamen Rider Build is on a rampage!

Sougo: Once again, Another Build's the start of a new era for me.

Me: Yep.

We saw that it was a Another Build AnotherRider!

Me: If Maria saw this she would be pissed!

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Wait! I sense that someone familiar is that Build Another Rider.

Sougo: Who is it?

Eli then gasped.

Eli: It's Jock Jockerson!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: Jock Jockerson!?

Nico: Oh boy!

We went and faced him! We faced him in the park!

Wes: Alright! Who are you?!

Another Build: (chuckles) Oh, don't tell me you've forgotten all about me!

Another Build detransformed and we were shocked to see who it was.

Nico: Jock?!

May: Not this clod!

Eli: You have a lot of nerve coming back here Jock!

Me: Especially after everything you did you big buff jerk!

Jock: You punks cost me everything! I was gonna be the hero everyone in Cornbury looked up to! And me and my pals were going to make sure you all were obsolete!

Me: That is total bullshit and you know it!

Sougo: You think being a hero is about fame?! No! Being a hero means protecting lives and showing compassion for others.

Jock: (laughs) Tough words, King Boy! I'll see if I can put them on your tombstone!

Me: Not if I put them on your tombstone first! Jock Loserson!

Nebula gas surrounded Jock before he came Another Build again.

Another Build: Believe me, Team Loud Loser Storm. This time, you're not gonna be taking my life so easily!

Nico: We'll see about that!

Sougo: That's what you think! Henshin! (presses the activator button of his ridewatch)

Zi-O Ridewatch: Zi-O!

Sougo inserts the left track of the Ziku Driver, presses the button on the top of the unit, and spins the front around, all the while an intricate clock face forms behind him

Ziku Driver (Zi-O): Rider Time! Kamen Rider! Zi-O!

As the Ziku Driver makes it's announcement, the clock face formed behind Sougo forms into a silver and black armor with pink accents, followed by the famous pink text visor settling into place.

Geiz presses the button on the top of his Ridewatch, activating it

Geiz Ridewatch: Geiz!

Ridewatch activated, Geiz slides the timepiece onto the right side of the Ziku Driver, much like Tsukuyomi before him. But instead of an astrolabe construct, the clock construct forming behind Geiz as he presses the button atop his Ziku Driver resembles a digital clock

Geiz: Henshin!

Geiz grabs the front of his Ziku Driver and spins it 360 degrees, causing the clock construct behind him to explode into yellow text and a mixture of red, yellow and silver watch bands, that eventually consolidate into Geiz's familiar red armor with yellow visor.

Ziku Driver (Geiz): Kamen Rider! Geiz!

Wes: Time for Time Force!

Wes went Time Force Red!

Me: Time to kick your butt like we did before! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Just then, a familiar prophet appeared.

Woz: Rejoice! He is the one who inherits all Rider powers. Not only has Sougo Tokiwa taken up the mantle of Kamen Rider Zi O again.

But he has also joined forced with Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Including my old friends, Nico and Poromon! Truly, a new chapter indeed!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Those are the lines I love!

Sougo: (shocked) Woz?

Woz: (smiles) My Demon King. Did you miss me?

Sougo hugged Woz out of happiness.

Sougo: Woz! I missed you man!

Woz: (laughs) My demon king, I missed you as well.

While this was going on, Another Build used his powers to try and take my powers. But he only copied them. Nevertheless, he consumed the new Fullbottles he got, which had Bane and Abomination's faces on them.

Bane! Abomination! Best Match!

With Bane and Abomination's super strength, he charged at Sougo while he was hugging Woz only for Geiz to kick him away.

Geiz: Woz, I'm honestly happy to see you too. But can the reunion wait until after Jock's dealt with?

Me: So he has bottles based on the Masters of Evil! This could be very useful for us later.

Nico: Yeah it will!

Me: You think you're so big and tough under all those muscles and that ego but all I see when I look at you Jock is nothing but a whiny little baby who thinks he is so big!

I slashed him all over the place.

Me: Try this one! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: BLADES OF

THE WOLF CRESCENT!

I fired blades of energy and blue fire and blasted and slashed Jock all over and then in a huge explosion all 310 core Fullbottles of the Masters of Evil came out and we caught them.

Me: Awesome! These are Masters of Evil Bottles. Lord Drakkon for me.

Nico: Myotismon for me.

Eli: Baron Mordo for me.

May: Loki here.

Edd: I got Zs'Skayr. Intriguing.

Iron Man: Grizzly too.

Maxxine: Mummy for me.

Tsukuyomi then avoided a psychic blast and saw the shooter.

Tsukuyomi: Ora!

Ora: (smirks) Welcome home, Tsukuyomi

Woz: My demon king! You, JD, Geiz, and Iron Boy deal with Another Build. Me, Lady Maxxine, Tsukuyomi, and Nico will deal with Ora. (activates Ridewatch)

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Chinese-themed electronic music) Sugoi! Jidai! Mirai! Kamen Rider Woz! Woz!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Lets do it!

Me: And besides we got an old score to settle with him anyway.

Maxxine: And Lady Maxxine I like that.

Me: Makes it sound like she is a princess.

Sougo: You're about to see one of the Ridewatches in action. (activates W Ridewatch)

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Armor Time! (Cyclone Memory-styled rock music) Cyclone! Joker! W! (low-pitched Joker Memory orchestral hit)

Sougo now donned W armor!

Me: Awesome! W was Nuju's missions last week. Philip and Shotaro would be proud.

Geiz: (activates Hibiki Ridewatch) Save some for me!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Armor Time! (Orchestral fanfare mixed with Onkaku ringing) Hibiki!

Geiz had donned Hibiki Armor.

Me: YEAH! And Hibiki was the first of the Kamen Rider Ambassador Missions we did.

Sougo: That is really cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Ora! Have you been a good girl?

Ora: Why am I not surprised to see you here, Nico?

Nico smirked and then gave Ora a wet willie.

EEEWWWW!

Ora: HEY! STOP THAT!

Nico: (laughs) Oh, c'mon! I missed doing that to you!

Clyde and Syd came!

Clyde: Looks like the fun started!

Syd: Yeah it has!

Nico: Just in time guys!

Another Build used Dr. Polaris and Magneto's magnetic powers to magnetize Iron Boy and smack him to the ground several times.

I punched and kicked and slashed him all over.

Sougo: We may have gotten his Fullbottles. But he must've drank several of them before we confronted him. The powers are still in effect.

Another Build: Ha! Face it, Iron Loser! You don't have a chance against-

Geiz: (punches him from behind) Your gloating was all I needed to sneak up on you.

Me: And another thing, I'll be taking those powers back! Because THEY DON'T BELONG TO YOU!

I slashed him with an upright slash and then the rest of the bottles all came out and I got them.

Another Build: NOOO!

Ora tried to punch Maxxine but she caught her fist.

Ora: We might be enemies. But I do respect your bravery for fighting me even though you're an ordinary girl.

Maxxine: From you that means a lot. But I'm more than just an Ordinary girl!

Maxxine then had her eyes change yellow and she transformed into QUEEN NAIL!

Ora: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Queen Nail: I'm also Queen Nail!

Sougo: Now, we just have to get him knocked out of his Another Build State!

Me: Lets use a combo on him Sougo.

Sougo: You got it!

Me and Sougo: WOLF MOON ZI-O KAMEN WOLF PACK FIRESTORM!

Me and Sougo fired a wave of fire and it formed into Kamen Riders from over the course of 50 years on Wolves and they smashed into Another Build and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked out and I caught his Kamen Watch!

Me: Cool! I could use this.

Ora placed the Kiva AnotherRidewatch into Queen Nail.

Ora: (smirks) Now, accept your destiny as Kamen Rider Kiva.

But then, the AnotherRideWatch popped right back onto her hand.

Queen Nail: Sorry. But I'll become a Kamen Rider the right way.

Ora: I suggest you lower your powers and accept your destiny. Otherwise, you won't like what I do with this next.

Queen Nail: Like I said, not happening.

Ora: Very well. You can do with the buffon as you wish. We will meet again.

Nico: Ora, you don't have to keep serving Swartz, you know? I admit you've killed a few people. But you can still change for the better.

Ora: Thank you for the offer. But I tried going against Swartz before. It didn't end well. (walks away)

Clyde: Hang on. We're not done with-

Woz: (stops him) Leave her. I know what she plans to do with that AnotherRidewatch next.

Nico: I think I have an idea.

Queen Nail: Me too.

Jock: I may not have my Another Build powers anymore. But I can stil t ake my true form. As Iron Maniac!

He pressed a button on his wristwatch and turned into Iron Maniac before firing repulsors at us. But we dodged them.

Iron Maniac: How do you like my newly recreated armor, Team Loud Loser Storm?! I think I feel at one with it!

Sougo: Well, it's not the first time one Another Rider had a second form.

Me: Like we didn't even see that coming!

Iron Maniac tried to fly above us but Geiz grabbed onto his legs.

Geiz: You call yourself the new Iron Boy and the New Kamen Rider Build?! You're a disgrace to both legacies of the originals! Heroes don't bully people. They protect them!

Me: And another thing Jock!

I jumped and slashed Jock's suit and shredded it into a million pieces!

Me: You don't deserve to call yourself a hero! LOSER!

His suit was destroyed!

Nico: And another thing, I have 2 people here to see you.

Jock's mom and dad came and THEY WERE NOT HAPPY AT ALL!

Sougo: (grabs Jock's wristwatch) You don't deserve this armor!

Sougo took it and gave it to me.

Mrs. Jockerson: I can't believe you were our son!

Mr. Jockerson: You are nothing but a heartless monster in human flesh!

Jock: But mom, dad!

Mrs. Jockerson: Don't you DARE CALL US THAT EVER AGAIN!

Mr. Jockerson: WE WERE NEVER YOUR PARENTS YOU FUCKING MONSTER!

Mrs. Jockerson: After everything you did during the 20 Days of Darkness and to Tyler and his friends you don't deserve anything! We are officially disowning you!

Mr. Jockerson: And you don't deserve to live another second!

I gave May my dagger to use on him.

Me: Go get him.

She took it.

Sougo: So, Maxxine. Now that Jock's threat is dealt with, wanna tell me about your background history?

Queen Nail: Sure but let me revert back first.

She reverted back and was human again but this time her clothes stayed on.

Me: Nice to know my spell works.

Maxxine: It does.

She revealed her history about how she was born into a very rich family and how she got slammed and more and all that. She came from a rich family and her father and mother were both got their fortune in computer engineering and they were awesome in making computers. Maxxine was going to college in learning all about how to be an engineer and the Shredder interrupted those plans. And the rest is history

Sougo: Woz, now that you're back, what do you plan on doing?

Woz: (smiles) My demon king. You may no longer be on the path to becoming Ohma Zi O. And these may now be times where you're free to kill evil human beings. (bows) But one thing that remains the same is my loyalty to you. Now and forever.

Me: That is true loyalty right there.

Then May KICKED Jock right in his crotch and then she stabbed him and disemboweled him and then she stabbed him in his heart and neutered him and it was painful for him! I used the King Midas Vengeance Curse on Jock and turned him into a solid gold statue and then Eli banished him to the Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance.

May: That was for kidnapping me!

Me: Yeah you jerkass!

His spirit then appeared and Eli used the Black Gates on him.

Later we went back home.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

I told everyone everything and it was both shocking and amazing.

William: Whoa! So Jock came!

Plankton: Wow! So that's one of my former teammates gone.

Me: Yep and 4 more to go.

Laney: Good riddance to that jerk.

William: Tomorrow, Joe Shimamura and Hassleberry should go with you.

Maxxine: Cool!

Me: This will be awesome.

Maxxine: (to Sougo) By the way, expect to see us tomorrow.

Me: We have you guys twice in a row because it's odd days today and tomorrow.

Sougo: I get it!

---

Later we were in our park and we had some fireworks.

Nico was doing something crazy!

Kalus: Nico, what the Hell are you doing?!

Nico: I took 10 M80s and stuck them all together.

UH OH!

Satsuki Uchiha: Are you trying to fully obliterate yourself?!

Nico: No I wanted to make a new firework. I call it Nico's bunker busting mega ultra super…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded on his hand and Nico screamed in pain!

Nico: (SCREAMS) HOLY CRAP!

NICO HAD ALL HIS FINGERS ON HIS HAND BLASTED OFF AND IT HURT LIKE A SON OF A BITCH!

Me: OH MY GOD! You blew off all your fingers!

Joe Swanson: What happened? (See's Nico's hand) OH MY GOD!

Nico: (laughs weakly) Oh, look at all my fingers. My poor fingers. Now, I've got no fingers left.

Cybertron Ransack: YOU THINK THIS IS A JOKE, BOSS?!

Maria: YOU NEED TO HAVE THAT LOOKED AT!

Nico: No need Maria.

Nico then regenerated all his fingers that were blasted off.

Nico: There.

Lola: Wow! That is awesome!

Outback: Geez, you almost gave me a Spark attack!

Nico: Sorry guys. But that was cool doing that.

Me: Also I didn't know Cybertronians can have heart attacks like that.

Outback: Yeah we have different anatomical structures than humans.

Nico: Wow.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: But that was silly though.

May: Nico?

Nico: Yeah may?

POW!

May punched Nico in the face!

May: YOU IDIOT! What the hell were you thinking doing that?

Nico: Sorry but I deserve that.

Lois: You know Nico, Peter did the same thing and that happened too to him too.

Nico: That is stupid.

Lincoln: Nico, I AM glad that Jock's been dealt with. But I hope you realize that Ora's still out there, free to use the Kiva AnotherRidewatch for any purpose.

G1 Bombshell: Look, if Nico trusts Woz's judgement, so should the rest of us.

Maria: (growls) Stupid Jock making fun of Sento!

Me: I know what a clod! But he's gone for good now Maria. Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah that big muscle-bound jerk had it coming.

Laney: Yeah! But this is cool that we have bottles for the Core 310 of the Masters of Evil.

Lana: It sure is cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. Anyway it's time to get ready for our next mission.

Me: What is it this time?

Nico: We are picking up a magical disturbance in New York City. There's a huge surge in magical energy there.

Me: I have a bad feeling about this guys.

Then Golden Glider, Machinedramon, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Mumbo Jumbo, Scorpion, and Kitty appeared.

Golden Glider: Can me, Machinedramon, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Mumbo Jumbo, Scorpion, and Kitty go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can. We're going to meet Balthazar Blake.

Eli: From The Sorcerer's Apprentice!? Oh wow I love that movie!

Me: Me too! That was an awesome movie!

Laney: Yeah it was!

King Mickey: It was nothing like what I did in Fantasia but it was just as amazing.

Teresa: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: Well we have Skylanders Gene-slammers now so lets do one for Dark this time. Lets do one for Knight Mare next.

Me: Cool!

Knight Mare: This will be really awesome to see. A gene-slammer for one of me.

Nico: It sure will.

Lola: Wow!

Brittney: So it'll be one of the users of Darkness that goes with you next.

Nico: Yep.

Princess Luna: This will be interesting to see too.

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie for The Sorcerer's Apprentice and then we're going to head out.

Me: Cool!

Golden Glider: Lets get watching it then.

We went to the Living Room and we got to watching it. Lisa was out cold on the couch from a sugar crash from eating too many skittles.

---

In 740 AD, in England, the mighty magician Merlin has three apprentices; Balthazar Blake, Veronica Gorloisen and Maxim Horvath. Horvath betrays his master by joining forces with the evil sorceress Morgana le Fay. Morgana mortally wounds Merlin before

Veronica is able to rip Morgana's soul from her body and absorbs it into her own. As Morgana attempts to kill Veronica by possessing her from within, Balthazar stops her by imprisoning Morgana and Veronica in the "Grimhold", a magic prison in the shape of a nesting doll. Before dying, Merlin gives Balthazar a dragon figurine that will identify the Prime Merlinean, Merlin's descendant and the only one able to defeat Morgana. While he searches for his descendant throughout history, Balthazar imprisons Morganians, sorcerers who try to release Morgana, including Horvath, into successive layers on the Grimhold.

In 2000, in New York City, the Prime Merlinean is revealed to be 10-year-old Dave Stutler, who encounters Balthazar in his Manhattan antique store, after straying from his school field trip. When Balthazar gives Dave Merlin's dragon figurine, the statue comes to life and wraps itself around the boy's finger to form a ring. When Balthazar goes to retrieve a book meant to teach magic, Dave accidentally opens the Grimhold, releasing the imprisoned Horvath. While battling for possession of the Grimhold, Balthazar and Horvath are imprisoned in an ancient Chinese urn with a ten-year lock curse. Dave is then ridiculed by his classmates when he claims he saw magic, only to find the shop empty. He is faced with severe bullying, and is misdiagnosed with hallucination caused by a "glucose imbalance", whilst nevertheless keeping the ring.

Ten years later, Dave, now 20 years old, is a physics student at New York University, and meets his childhood crush Becky. He immediately becomes smitten with her, and repairs the transmitting mast of the radio station she works at after it is struck by lightning. The ten-year imprisonment curse of the urn ends, releasing Horvath and Balthazar. Horvath pursues Dave and the Grimhold. Balthazar rescues Dave, riding an animated steel eagle adapted from a Chrysler Building gargoyle. Dave initially refuses to help Balthazar, having been under psychiatric care since their first meeting, until Balthazar agrees to leave after finding the Grimhold. They track the Grimhold to Chinatown, where Horvath has released the next Morganian, Sun Lok. Dave defeats Sun Lok, and Balthazar retrieves the Grimhold. Dave changes his mind, deciding that he likes magic after all, and agrees to become Balthazar's apprentice. He also becomes romantically involved with Becky against Balthazar's wishes and advice, impressing her by playing the OneRepublic song "Secrets" with the Tesla coils he has been experimenting with.

Horvath enlists a youthful Morganian, celebrity magician Drake Stone to get back the Grimhold. They attempt to kill Dave, but Balthazar saves him. Cued by Horvath, Dave demands to know the truth about Balthazar's quest. Balthazar reveals that Morgana is trapped in the Grimhold with Veronica. Morgana, if freed, would cast a spell called "The Rising", which would revive sorcerers from the dead and enslave mankind. As Prime Merlinian, Dave will become powerful enough to cast spells without his ring (a focus, which for any other magician is the only way to channel their magic), and is the only one who can stop her. Despite Balthazar's disdain of his relationship with Becky, Dave convinces to allow him to meet her for a date. Dave tries to use magic to clean his lab, but loses control of his animated cleaning mops, which forces him to cancel his date with Becky. He is saved because of Balthazar's intervention and, disillusioned, decides to give up on magic, until Becky unknowingly changes his mind. He returns to his underground subway lab, just as Drake and Horvath try to kill Balthazar and steal the Grimhold. Horvath, having no more use for Drake, casts a parasite spell and steals Drake's magic and his ring.

Horvath releases the witch Abigail Williams, uses her to kidnap Becky at the radio station, then steals her magic and pendant focus. He threatens to kill Becky, therefore forcing Dave to surrender the Grimhold and his ring. Balthazar goes after Horvath in Battery Park, sure that Dave, without his ring, will be killed. Horvath releases Morgana, who begins the Rising Spell while Horvath animates the Charging Bull sculpture and commands it to attack Balthazar. Dave arrives and stuns Horvath with a Tesla coil tied to Balthazar's car while Balthazar's eagle flies away with the bull. Becky disrupts the Rising Spell, stunning Morgana. Balthazar takes Morgana, body and soul, from Veronica into himself, but Morgana escapes and tries to incinerate them. Dave attempts to stop her without his ring and succeeds, proving that he is the Prime Merlinean. Morgana shoots plasma bolts at the three and overwhelming Balthazar and Veronica's shield spells, kills Balthazar when he bodily intercepts a bolt meant for Veronica. Dave makes another, larger Tesla coil out of the square's lamp posts and power lines to overwhelm her and then fires a plasma barrage, which finally destroys her. He revives Balthazar by restarting his heart with plasma shocks, and Balthazar reunites with Veronica. Dave and Becky kiss, and fly to France for breakfast on Balthazar's eagle.

In a post-credits scene, Horvath retrieves his hat from Balthazar's shop.

---

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Me: Yeah! Awesome movie!

Laney: Always so awesome!

Patty: I think you guys have met Balthazar Blake before.

Selma: When you guys first met the Ghostbusters.

Me: Yes we sure did.

Camie: Get out! You guys met the legendary Ghostbusters!?

Me: We sure did and we helped them destroy Morgan Le Fey.

Tsuyu: That is so awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Now we know who are target is. But this is no ordinary sorcerer we're going to face guys. This is Morgan Le Fey and she is the most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived.

Nico: Yeah she is no laughing matter.

I went over her history.

---

**Morgana le Fay** is the main antagonist of Disney's 2010 live action fantasy adventure movie *The Sorcerer's Apprentice* . She is a legendary baneful sorceress who is aided by certain wicked spellcasters Maxim Horvath and Abigail Williams in her plan of raising the souls of the evil dead sorcerers ("Morganians" named after her) and destroying the world.

She was portrayed by Alice Krige, who also played Mary Bradyin *Sleepwalkers*, Christabella in the live action *Silent Hill* film, Gillian Booth in *Law & Order: Criminal Intent*, the Borg Queen in *Star Trek First Contact*, and Holda in *Gretel & Hansel* .

Morgana, once known as **Morgan Pendragon**, was a powerful witch and also the former apprentice of the legendary wizard named Merlin. After discovering her witchcraft abilities, Morgan asked Merlin to teach her magic and train her in the sacred arts of sorcery. As Merlin helped Morgan gain control over her powers, for years Merlin looked after Morgan with love and care, until she eventually betrayed him by practicing dark magic.

Morgana later engaged in an igniting feud against Merlin for quite some time, which culminated to latter's death. Merlin's hesitation when he overpowered her in their final duel and Veronica Gorloisen's decision to use the Human Fusion Spell on the powerful with indicated an unconfirmed history with the two; it is implied that Morgana was the senior to her fellow apprentices Balthazar Blake, Maxim Horvath, and Veronica Gorloisen, and that she formed a significant bond with Veronica as much as with Merlin. Unfortunately, their relationships became sour following Morgana's vile betrayal and foundation of Morganians, believing that spellcasters were more important than humanity. Regardless, she schemed to enslave the human race by casting a dark and powerful spell known as The Rising that would bend them to her will with the aid of the dead souls of past evil conjurers.

She succeeded in killing her mentor with the help of another traitor, a former Merlinean named Maxim Horvath. Her last words to Merlin, were "I am no one's servant.". Later she tried to kill Merlin's two apprentices Balthazar Blake and Veronica Gorloisen, Veronica sacrificed herself by absorbing Morgana's soul into her via the Fusion Spell and her lover Balthazar locked them both in the Grimhold.

Centuries later when Horvath succeed in breaking the final shell of the Grimhold with the energy of both the foolish and irrational illusionist named Drake Stone and the malevolent and cruel witch named Abigail Williams, Morgana, while possessing Veronica's body, was set free. She was able to perform the Rising ritual in order to raise the dead. As she busily chanting incantations, Balthazar comes to stop them, but is immediately overpowered by Horvath.

Luckily Becky, Dave's girlfriend's disturbed the antenna of one of the positioned satellite dishes and the signal that was to perfect the dark ritual, thus The Rising was incomplete. At the same time, it rendered both Morgana and Veronica unconscious just as Dave disarmed Horvath with a Tesla Coil, allowed Balthazar to blasted him aside.

Balthazar then absorbed Morgana's dark soul into himself using the same magic spell known as the Human Fusion Spell (also known as the Fusion Spell) to free Veronica. He then begged both her and Dave seal him and Morgana inside the Grimhold. Both Balthazar and Veronica were unwilling to do it, but suddenly, Morgana possessed Balthazar to taunt them, before broke free and escaped his body and materialized into a ghostly form of herself, composed of electron dust.

Morgana then attacked both Balthazar and Veronica in an act of revenge by unleashing a huge stream of fire, but is stopped by Dave, whom finally awakened his Prime Merlinean powers, conjured a fire shield to protected his fellow Merlineans. Undaunted, Morgana fires plasma bolts on her enemies, and as she attempted to fire another plasma bolt on Veronica, Balthazar unexpectedly jumped to its path, and mortally wounded as result.

With no one stood between them, the two spellcasters ultimately fought and David won by using the electric power of his makeshift Tesla Coils and his Prime Merlinean powers to exploit Morgana's weakness and destroyed her once and for all.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Beekeeper: And she probably still remembers how we defeated her.

Me: Yeah! Morgan Le Fay has always been like an Elephant that Never Forgets. (To Raj) No offense.

Raj: (Indian Accent) None taken J.D.

Me: Yeah. Morgan Le Fay is also a really dangerous master of magic. She is not to be taken lightly as she is not called the most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived for nothing.

Nico: Yep. But lets head on over there.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Duncan Alarie, and he's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's now major leagued pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Duncan Alarie on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and he's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's major leagued pissed off.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: So, Duncan Alarie's finally on the move? Perfect, now, we have our chance to stop him once and for all.

Lincoln: That's right, Elizabeth, and he's going to regret messing with a true user of magic and the dark arts, not to mention what he did in using forced mind control on Risky Boots and making a dark alliance with The Black Vipers Gang of Great Lakes City.

Nico: You said it, big guy.

Eli: I hope Elizabeth turns him into a slug.

Lincoln: He sure is a total slimeball, Eli, but we'll just settle with imprisoning him just like what we had done to Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, and Douglas Griffin.

The Dark World black tarot box Nicholette had in her hands shook as Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, and Douglas Griffin screamed in insane rage.

Risky Boots: That monster's going to pay for mind-controlling me and forcing me to attack others for his own sick amusement.

Lincoln: That he will, Risky Boots, and he's going to regret crossing all of us, he and the rest of those Church of Necrom monsters.

Nico: And like you said, you guys are going to bring them to justice first, and then, you'll avenge all those they've killed, especially if they wind up getting a death sentence for their crimes in court.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

Me: And I hope you guys have got a way to kill them, once they get sentenced to death.

Lincoln: Ah, ah, ah, J.D., we're not going to give any spoilers, that'll ruin the surprise.

We were off to New York City.

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

---

We arrived in New York City.

Nico: Here we are guys.

Me: Yep. New York City.

Eli: This is gonna be so cool.

Kitty: Maxim Hovarth is probably working for her too.

Me: Then we'll have to be ready for him too.

Nico: Its been a long time since we saw Balthazar.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Dr. Strange: But he must be doing okay too.

Nico: We'll find out.

We arrived at Balthazar's shop.

Me: Wow.

Balthazar: There's a bunch of familiar faces.

Meowth: Hey there, Balthazar!

Me: Been a long time Balthazar. How have you been?

Balthazar: Really good thank you. Wow you guys have increased in numbers since I helped you guys with the Ghostbusters.

Me: I know we've been really busy.

Eli: Yeah it sure has been a while.

Balthazar: I was kept up to date on your adventures and they have all been really amazing. You guys have done so much.

Me: Yeah that is an understatement.

Mumbo: I just happen to be a magician as well.

Balthazar: That I know Mumbo and it's awesome to meet a great one.

Mumbo: Oh why thank you.

Me: By the way Balthazar I take it you heard that the Church of Necrom is causing a lot of trouble for us.

Balthazar: I sure have and I've been trying to figure out how to destroy them.

Me: Well it looks like Lincoln and the Dark World Goths are already way ahead of you.

Lincoln: Yeah we sure are.

Lisa was on his back and she was snoring loudly and her stomach was grumbling.

Balthazar: What's with Lisa?

Me: Sugar Crash. We went to a planet made entirely out of Skittles this morning and she ate too many of them and she was out like this for over 4 hours now.

Nico: Wow.

Mumbo: That is so cool that you guys went to a planet made of skittles. That's one of my favorite candies.

Me: Mine too.

Balthazar: That is amazing that you guys are seeing planets made of food.

Me: I know and we always get hungry every time on them.

Nico: Boy do we ever.

Metal Man: Quick question. Did you know Dumbledore before meeting us?

Balthazar: As a matter of fact I sure do and I know him now. He is a great friend of mine.

Me: That's right you lived for over 1,300 years and that is so amazing.

Everyone: Wow!

Laney: That's amazing!

Lola: You're immortal? Wow.

Balthazar: Yes I am.

Sir George: That is great that we have a fellow immortal with us.

Me: Yeah it sure is Sir George.

Scorpion: A lot of things happened since J.D. and the others first helped out the Ghostbusters. Just this morning, J.D. and the others met the Zi- O Gang.

Balthazar: That is amazing and Nico I heard about you becoming Leader of the team earlier this year. You have my congratulations and Sheila and Eric you have my congratulations on your big wedding.

Sheila Loud: Thanks Balthazar.

Eric Loud: It was a really eventful wedding for us.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: But it's so awesome that we have all gone on so many awesome adventures.

Lemmy Koopa: How's Dave doing?

Balthazar: He's doing really well. He and Becky are on a date now.

Me: That's awesome that they are a couple. I think it's really cool that Becky is dating your awesome apprentice.

Balthazar: Yes it sure is.

Me: We also know a lot of magic too. Watch.

I fired a beam of energy and it turned a broom into a bunch of gold bars.

Balthazar: That's amazing!

Me: Our powers have been evolving tremendously over the years and we learned so much.

Nico: Yes we sure have been learning a lot.

Professor XXXL: Want a snow cone?

Balthazar: Why thank you.

He took one and it was good.

Balthazar: So, what else have you guys been up to?

Nico: Well, after we wasted Jock, we got 310 Fullbottles based on the core Masters of Evil members.

Skulker: Say what?

Me: Yeah Jock Jockerson came back and he was turned into AnotherBuild and we discovered that he had Fullbottles based on you guys.

Lily pulled out a case and in it was all the bottles for them.

Skulker: Wow! That is amazing!

Laney: Yeah it sure was when we heard about it.

Lana: It was really awesome though.

Me: We should explain the reason why we are here. We found out that Morgan Le Fay may somehow be coming back.

Balthazar: Yes I'm aware of that. Horvath is planning to resurrect her and bring her here so she can destroy everything.

Nico: Not if we have anything to say about it.

Me: Yeah. But we can't fight her and Horvath in the middle of a densely populated city as big as New York. So we'll have to take the battle to another planet to avoid having people get caught in the crossfire.

Nico: Good idea.

Dirge: There's also that punk, Drake Stone.

Nico: Yeah and we have to make sure he doesn't hurt anyone else too.

Laney: Yeah.

Qin: We have to get ready for anything that comes our way.

Grizzly: Can you tell Dave about this?

?: Tell me what?

We turned and we saw Dave Stutler and Becky!

Me: Dave! Wow!

Dave Stutler: Hey J.D.!

We went over high five and hugged.

Me: Awesome to see you again.

Dave Stutler: Same here.

Me: Oh guys I forgot to mention. Dave is my New York High School Buddy that I met online in a chat room.

Nico: Oh cool!

Top Man: By the way, Horvarth's back.

Dave Stutler: What!?

Me: And it gets worse. So is Morgan Le Fay.

Becky (SA): Oh man! That's bad!

Me: Yeah and now we are here to stop them.

Eli: Morgan is not going to get away with this.

Zzzax: Wanna head out to help stop them?

Balthazar: Absolutely.

Dave Stutler: Yeah we do!

Becky (SA): I've had enough of that witch to last an eternity!

Me: That's the spirit!

Nico: Lets go guys!

We were off.

We then came to an abandoned warehouse where the magic disturbance was at its strongest and then we were stopped by DRAKE STONE!

Nico: Drake Stone!

Astrotrain: Out of the way, Stone. We're not fighting you with so many people around.

Drake Stone: Not giving you guys a choice. Plus, I get to Use the area to my advantage.

Kamen Ride!

Roxy: I know that call anywhere!

Out came the Decade Kamen Riders!

Me: Hey guys!

Tsukasa: Awesome to see you all here.

Nico: Yeah!

Tsukasa: Don't worry about us. We'll take this jerk. (Takes out Rider card Of Kamen Rider Kabuto)

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

He turned into Kamen Rider Kabuto.

Daiki: (takes out rider card of Ibuki) For the record, I CAN summon Evolt's Kamen Rider forms as backup. Except Blood Stalk.

Kamen Ride: Ibuki!

A clone of Kamen Rider Ibuki was summoned.

Roxy: I'll help you guys too.

Skulker: Don't forget your own Kamen Rider form.

Roxy: Oh I won't. HENSHIN!

KAMEN RIDE!

She went Gaim Decade!

Me: All right!

Alternate Chrysalis: Entrance time!

Me: Here we go.

Nico: Lets get him.

Horvarth was smiling malevolently and then suddenly the spirits of the Machines Elements of the Old West came in and swirled around him and then the area turned into the planet Glaren and the spirits converged and then a massive explosion of stars and lightning came out and there was a dragons roar and then out came us!

Nico: Hello Horvarth!

Horvarth: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right!

Maxim Horvarth: About time I get to fight Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Kaito: (takes out Boukenger gear) Careful what you wish for.

Zocks: (takes out Magiranger gear) We have magic AND technology at our side.

Machinedramon: Giga Cannon!

Machinedramon fired energy blasts from his cannons and Kaito got hyper concrete for his weapons and Zocks summoned the Magi Staffs.

Nico: Yeh!

The blasts hit Horvarth and smashed him down.

But then Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Gramma Stuffum, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu appeared.

Nico: Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Gramma Stuffum, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu.

Hsi Wu: Boy some day huh?

Leonard: Nico we heard you blew your fingers off.

Nico: Yeah that was stupid.

Condiment King: You ok, Nico?

Nico: Of course I am.

Leonard: Because we heard differently.

May: I KNOW, RIGHT?!

Mr. Mottens: It's a good thing you can heal!

Toiletnator: Also, we heard you went to a Skittles planet.

Nico: Boy we sure did.

Fixer: Did you fight anyone there?

Me: Yes we did. It was Mizuki.

Fixer: That traitorous teacher from the Leaf?

Me: Yep. He is now back in prison where he belongs without a skeleton and without a chakra network.

Fixer: Holy crap! How did that happen?

Me: New technique I made that destroyed them.

Fixer: Geez!

Garbage Warrior then appeared for another round.

Garbage Warrior: You guys might as well have also called Jock "Another Iron Boy"!

Me: Hey that's not a bad idea.

Nico: Yeah good name for him.

Eli: Yeah!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Leif, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King

---

Condiment King was first.

Condiment King: (to Leif) So how were J.D. and Lincon's Dream Rescues? Did they rescue awesome girls as usual?

Leif: Boy did they ever! It was awesome! Lincoln woke up from his dream chewing on his pillow. He was in a taffy factory and he was chewing on his pillow.

Fluttershy: That was a little funny.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was. It was so funny and silly.

Stealth Elf: Yeah. We all thought it was.

Eli: But bros dream was in a quicksand canyon. Scary.

Nunnally: Yeah no kidding there.

C.C.: It was creepy when you hear about it.

Condiment King: Boy those were amazing dreams. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice, grass, leaves and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Lori, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dante Vale, Zhalia, Lok, Sophie, Arpeggio and Teresa VS Leonard

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) Nico's rescue was Probably very tasty. How many Skittles did he eat?

Lori: Not nearly as many as Lisa did. She is literally out cold from a Sugar Crash.

Rainbow Dash: She should know better than to eat that much sugar. Pinkie Pie can eat that much.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding. That was really silly though.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there. That was so awesome seeing a world made of skittles candy though.

Dante Vale: It sure amazing to hear about though.

Zhalia: Yeah it sure was cool.

Lok: We all thought it was cool.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Yes it sure was cool.

Leonard: Boy that must've been a tasty one. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him

down.

---

CatDog, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ulrich, Yumi, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) I heard Lincoln fought the Black Viper Gang in his rescue. How'd that turn out?

Cat: It was really well. And the Black Vipers are now in prison forever.

Dog: Boy they sure are Cat.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah they were! They are now gone forever.

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: Thank goodness they are gone forever.

Ulrich: I agree too.

Yumi: Yep.

Mr. Mittens: That was awesome too. I've heard so much about the Black Vipers and how dangerous they are. But they are not NEARLY as dangerous as the Church of Necrom. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Layla, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sydney, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator

---

The Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Nightmare Horse, Ice Queen, A Unicorn Dragon from Skylands, and Guardian Dreadscythe. What are their names?

Layla: You would like them. The Nightmare Horse Gene-Slammer is Ophelia Laurence and she is a goth girl. The Ice Queen is a girl named Cierra Kitomaru, the Unicorn Dragon is Lillian Addams and no she is not related to the Addams Family and the Guardian Dreadscythe is Zuzanna Achramowicz. They are all really awesome.

Rarity: Oh indeed they are darlings. They all have amazing style and fashion.

Sweetie Belle: But we found out that the Church of Necrom murdered Cierra's parents!

Toiletnator: Goodness! Boy they really crossed a line there didn't they.

Gill Grunt: They sure did.

Sydney: They sure did and now we're going to make sure they pay.

Toiletnator: Good. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Turbo Power Rangers, Fire Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard today was Maxxine's first Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Piper: It was really awesome! We met the Zi-O Kamen Riders for the first time and we also we took down Jock Jockerson that was turned into AnotherBuild. He also had Fullbottles that had all the powers of the Core 310 of the Masters of Evil.

Fixer: Wow! Fullbottles for Build that have our powers in them? How is that possible?

Piper: I have no idea. But that is really amazing. Now the Core 310 have all your powers in bottle form.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is awesome! Now I have El Oso's powers and Piper has your powers.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent: That is so awesome and cool.

T.J.: Boy it sure is and I have Key's powers too.

Sunburn: That is really awesome.

Fixer: That is so cool that you guys now have Fullbottles with all our powers. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Luster Dawn, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Jaune, Pyrrha, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) I can't believe Lisa would fall into a sugar crash sleep. Remind me never to feed her too much candy.

Luster Dawn: Noted. But Lisa sure ate a lot of Skittles.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure did and Pinkie Pie eats that much sugar

too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is really cool.

Sunny Starscout: We have never known anyone that eats that much sugar other than Mary.

Spyro: Yeah J.D.'s daughter Mary is an awesome and true sugar-holic.

Jaune Arc: She loves all forms of candy.

Pyrrha: She sure does.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh ja. She is a good food lover. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Soarin, Spitfire, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) What was Nico thinking blowing his fingers off?! He could been completely obliterated!

Emerald Goldenbraid: We all were thinking the exact same thing. But it'll take more than 10 M80 fireworks to blast him apart. But it was amazing that Nico can regenerate his limbs like that.

Applejack: Just like how J.D. can do that.

Apple Bloom: That's right he sure can.

Flashwing: We've seen him do that before. Ship Org slashed off his arm and he grew it back.

Rainbow Dash: That's right J.D. mentioned that and that is amazing.

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome.

Soarin: You got that right. It's amazing that J.D. can regrow his limbs like that and now Nico can too.

Spitfire: Same as regrow his head like how Jack Jeebs can too.

Electrocutioner: That is really amazing. But Nico shouldn't scare us like that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples, rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Vakama, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lola, Lindsey Sweetwater, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Jock's now gone forever. Now, who's gonna get his former suit?

Vakama: Boy that's a really good question. I would have to think that one of us that DOESN'T have powers should get it.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah I agree. It has to be someone that doesn't have powers like us.

Cozy Glow: We'll think of someone for that.

Hex: I agree there.

Lola: But it's good that Jock is gone. Now we have the rest of his former teammates to worry about later on in the future.

Lindsey Sweetwater: I agree too.

Pyro: Well someday we'll be free of them. By the way to you guys meet my Yost World self yet?

Vakama: Not yet but that will be awesome if he joins you guys in the future.

Pyro: Yes it sure will be awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, magic, stars, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Earth, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Tara, Lynn, Geoforce, Dark Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Morgan Le Fay's no laughing matter. She might be just as powerful as Voldemort.

Earth: No Morgan Le Fay is far more powerful than Voldemort. She is not called the most Powerful Evil Sorceress that ever lived just for show. She is really that powerful.

Princess Luna: She sure is. I've read the stories about her and she is that powerful.

Moondust: She was also the dangerous enemy of King Arthur and Merlin.

Snowdrop: And her magic is so powerful that it makes all other wizards look like nothing today.

Gari: Yeah she is that powerful.

Tara: Morgan Le Fay is someone we beat before too.

Lynn: Yeah we sure did. We met the Ghostbusters and we beat her before too.

Geoforce: That was so awesome how we took her down before.

Grumblemon: That's right I remember that! That was so awesome that you guys met the Ghostbusters and beat her before too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth and darkness and smashed him down.

Georgina Montgomery, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Carol, Vince, Maria, Nico, May, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of the Sky was next!

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Balthazar has been doing great since you guys last saw him. And so has Dave.

Georgina: Boy they sure have and so has Veronica. I'm glad that she is doing good too.

Princess Celestia: And we're glad that Balthazar has been doing so much over the years too.

Amber Morning: You got that right mom. He has been keeping up to date on our adventures too.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Carol: Balthazar helped us before when we first met the Ghostbusters and that was awesome.

Vince: You got that right honey.

Maria: You said it guys.

Nico: It's so awesome.

May: We had a lot of fun on that one too.

Hsi Wu: You guys sure did and it was so awesome how J.D. called Walter Peck a Pencil Dickless Motherfucker.

They laughed at that one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was hilarious!

Hsi Wu: Yeah it sure was. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

## Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lily, Lisa and Laney VS Garbage Warrior

Garbage Warrior was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened Garbage Warrior's safe and in it was a bunch of books. They were called The Grimoires of The Magic Realm, they're grimoires with the symbols of the sorcerers, and inside these pages are powerful spells that are meant to destroy the evil Morgana Le Fay.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers went Operation Overdrive too!

Nico: Lets get him!

The Rangers summoned their Drill Cannons and they fired waves of elements, energy and more and the blasts all hit Garbage Warrior and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Garbage Warrior you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and then out of a cloud of darkness came MORGAN LE FAY!

Me: Morgan Le Fay!

Morgan Le Fay: Long time no see, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Maria: Not long enough.

Me: You're looking good Morgan. These last 15 centuries have been really kind on you haven't they?

Morgan Le Fay: Indeed. Shame the Ghostbusters are not here. Now, they won't be able to help you stop me this time!

Troy: But you WILL be stopped again, Le Fay!

Me: Just like before we will stop you. Because we too have also grown more powerful as well.

Morgan Le Fay: We'll see. But J.D. I have some old acquaintances of yours that want to play with you again.

Me: Oh really? And who are they pray tell?

She used her magic and RESURRECTED THE AKATSUKI!

We gasped!

Me: I've been wanting another crack at the Akatsuki again.

Nico: You face them J.D. And we'll handle Morgan.

Me: You got it.

Hailey Timaeus: First for the fusions we'll summon all our fusions.

Joan Critias: Lets do it!

Gina Hermos: YEAH!

They did so and it was awesome.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Everyone: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all of the Super Sentai!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Everyone went at Morgan Le Fay!

## J.D. VS Akatsuki

I was facing the Akatsuki and Orochimaru who was from another universe was first.

Me: I will never forgive you for your crimes Orochimaru. You ruined the lives of countless innocent people.

Orochimaru: Then the best thing for me to do is to take your body.

Me: Just what I would expect from someone as fucked up as you. Can't say the same thing for all of your followers that challenged me. They all died at my hands because of my power.

Orochimaru: Then lets test just how strong your power is.

Me: All right then. But just so you know, you are about to face the very pinnacle of my power. I'm not the same as I was when I faced you 150,000 years from now.

I then flared up my power and it was incredibly intense! My aura turned into a rainbow aura and the skies darkened with storm clouds and lightning struck all over the place with powerful tornadoes and the powerful elemental forces swirled around me and my power was skyrocketing at an astronomical rate. Then I unleashed the full extent of my power and in a massive and powerful flash of light, I transformed. I was now in my Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga form and Orochimaru couldn't believe what he was seeing. My power was far stronger than anything he had ever encountered. The level of chakra I had was mindbogglingly powerful along with several other things.

Orochimaru then licked his lips with delight with that long tongue of his.

Orochimaru: Magnificent. With your body I will become a god and I will be invincible and truly immortal.

Me: (Divine echoing elemental Voice of hope and love) **I think not Orochimaru. Now it's time for you to pay for your crimes.**

Orochimaru: If you think you ca…

POW!

I went at him without warning and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and I kneed him in the face and kicked him in the face with devastating force. The sheer brute force of my power sent Orochimaru flying and he crashed into a rock and he got up and belched up a huge amount of blood.

Orochimaru: This can't be! He only had three punches that made contact!

I swooped in and punched Orochimaru in the face with devastating force and threw him into a rock. He got up and he couldn't believe that I was overwhelming him with incredible power and strength.

Me: **Your crimes against nature are completely unforgivable. You think you have the right to play God and turn all of the people who follow you into a bunch of fucked up mutant barbarian freaks of nature. But you are nothing more than a sad and fucked up megalomaniacal fuckpot that has absolutely no respect for the value of human life at all. You fucking disgust me!**

Orochimaru was enraged.

Me: **You're now about to see that I can be just as merciless to anyone. Including you. I'm far more powerful than you ever will be and I am now going to make sure that you never get your hands on anyone else. Including the power of the Uchiha.**

Orochimaru: A bold statement from a weakling leader!

Me: **Hmm. Yes and a "Weakling" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that you were there in the Forest of Death during the Chunin Exams to see if that fuckpot Sasuke was enough for you to handle. But all you've encountered was the source of your downfall. And to think that you would lay claim to all of your followers. You thought that you would bind them to you with the Curse Mark. You had no idea the kind of Evil that Sasuke had. He made even the Masters of Evil quake with fear. He wanted revenge so badly that he would do anything to get it. Even hurt the very village he called home and even the people that lived there. They all feared him. You wanted his body right? But what you really wanted was the Sharingan. But how to get it? Itachi was out of the question. So you came after Sasuke, the fucked up lunatic runt of the clan. Isn't that right? And they say that you are the genius out of the 3 Legendary Sannin. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that**

**Sasuke has, genius like yours looks pretty ordinary. The way you covet the power of the Uchiha, the way you fill yourself up with medicines and go leaping from body to body. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a pedophilic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Scurrying from one hideout to the next, conducting your pathetic experiments, using up peoples lives one after the other, trying to unlock the mysteries of nature. You toy with peoples lives for the sake of this worthless, fucked up and disgusting, vain and ridiculous cause of yours. YOU FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

I went at him and kicked him in the face with devastating force and punched him in the stomach and sent him flying and I fired a massive blast of fire at him and it hit him in the chest and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Orochimaru fired a powerful snake at me and I fired a blast of lightning at it and it went right through it and electrocuted Orochimaru all over and I kicked him in the face and stomach and punched him in the stomach and slashed him in the eyes with my sword and he screamed in excruciating pain and I punched him in the stomach and I teleported and kicked him in the back with devastating force and Orochimaru belched up a lot of blood and I fired a powerful blast of wind and cut off his arms and legs and I teleported and punched him in the chin with a devastating uppercut and sent him flying and I teleported again and dealt him a devastating spinning axe kick to his back and heard something snap. He screamed in pain and I teleported and flew at him with tremendous speed and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and sent him crashing into the ground with incredible force. He got up from a crater and he looked really sick. Then he started inflating as he was about to throw up. He was really getting sick and then his neck inflated and then suddenly he threw up a lot. He threw up a blue haired girl and she had purple clothes on and was from the Hidden Cloud! But that wasn't all that Orochimaru threw up. He threw up his Sword of Kusanagi and even a lot of blood.

Me: **I wish I hadn't seen all that.**

Orochimaru's energy levels were fading fast and he was starting to get weaker and weaker at a rapid level. Then Orochimaru changed into an old man! He had long grey hair and he looked like he was over 150 years old and his chakra level completely vanished.

I then tied up Orochimaru and he was never going to torment anyone ever again. Sakura brought the girl over to us for healing.

I was facing Dark Konan next.

Me: **Your way to true peace is one that's filled with omnicide and annihilation.**

Dark Konan: I will do what I must to bring true peace.

Me: **That path to true peace is nothing but one filled with evil and cold blooded murder. I won't let you do it.**

I flared up my power.

Me: **I won't let you succeed.**

I spread my wings and Dark Konan spread pitch black angel wings made of paper.

Dark Konan: And the wrath of the Dark Angel is gonna come for you.

(ANGEL OF DARKNESS BY ALEX C. PLAYS)

I flew faster than a laser and kicked her in the face and then I teleported and kicked her in the back sent her flying into the air. I then teleported up to the air and Dark Konan fired black origami cranes at me and I fired powerful energy blasts and they hit the cranes and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM!

I then fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave at Dark Konan and Dark Konan used her Paper Clone to get away. The blast hit the Clone and it exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then sensed Dark Konan behind her and I spun around and punched her in the face and sent her skidding on the ground and Dark Konan got up and she then used her Paper Chakram.

Me: **You won't win Dark Konan! WATER STYLE NINJA ART: MAELSTROM SUPER SLICE DISK!**

I formed a powerful disk of pure water and it was powerful enough to slash through even the strongest metal in the universe and she threw it and Dark Konan threw a huge Paper Chakram and the two disks collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, Dark Konan was blown back and she spread her black wings and I fired a powerful barrage of energy blasts and Dark Konan fired her Paper Shower.

The blasts collided with the paper and exploded all over the place.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRAAABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blowing much of the area apart and setting much of the area on fire in a massive sea of fire.

When the smoke cleared, Dark Konan was panting in exhaustion and I wasn't even in the least bit exhausted.

Me: **It's over Konan. Your reign of terror with the Akatsuki is over. I won't let you or anyone else destroy the very planet we call home.**

Dark Konan: Then if I go down, I'll take you with me!

Dark Konan then used her ultimate and most powerful technique:

Sacred Paper Emissary Jutsu!

But I was ready for her.

Dark Konan: SACRED PAPER EMISSARY JUTSU!

Then all 600,000,000,000 Paper Bombs detonated and everyone all felt the incredible extent of 10 minutes of powerful explosions at an unprecedented and incredible scale!

---

The explosions were so strong, so powerful and so devastating that they could be seen all the way from space as they were destroying much of the planet at an incredible level! For 10 long minutes we saw the explosions go and when the smoke cleared, there was a massive crater..

Dark Konan: At last. I've won.

Me: **You may want to look again!**

Dark Konan: WHAT!?

When the smoke lifted, I flew up to her in a powerful rainbow force field of pure light and energy and there wasn't a single scratch on me!

Dark Konan: IMPOSSIBLE!

Me: **Nothing is impossible.**

Dark Konan: That technique was enough to destroy this entire planet!

Me: **It's over for you Dark Konan. I won't let you hurt anymore innocent people.**

Dark Konan: You should've died! What the hell are you!?

Me: **I am the answer to all that is evil!**

Dark Konan: I HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with incredible power!

I then fired a massive Kamehameha Wave right at Dark Konan and it slammed into her and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Dark Konan was beaten and knocked out and I tied her up.

Next up was Deidara.

Deidara: You will be destroyed by my art!

I flew faster than a laser and punched him in the face with devastating force and I fired a powerful fireball and it hit Deidara and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Deidara flew on his bird of clay and he threw a bunch of owls made of clay at me and I fired a powerful blast of wind and cut them up and they exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

I fired massive blasts of fire and Deidara fired powerful wings of fire and the blasts of fire collided and they hit the clay and they exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRRAAAABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRRRAAAABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Fire embers and debris rained down from the explosions and set much of the land on fire and it was intense. Deidara fired a bunch of snakes made of clay at me and they wrapped around me and I flared up an aura of lightning and neutralized them. I punched Deidara in the stomach and kicked him in the face. I punched him in the face and stomach numerous times and kicked him in the chest and I fired a powerful blast of lightning and it went into his right hand mouth and it overloaded his hand and blew it open from the inside and blew his whole right hand off.

Me: **You still haven't changed at all Deidara. Even after all that time in hell, you still haven't learned anything except only how to destroy. One would think a man with your kind of experience would learn how to just stop, give up and walk away you blond hair gay bitch. In all honesty I don't know what Lord Onoki was thinking when he was training you. Letting a mentally unstable fuckpot like you be a member of the Rock's Explosion Corps is beyond me. Just look at you, you are nothing but a fucked up freak of nature.**

Deidara then went at me while bleeding profusely and he punched and kicked at me and I dodged all of his strikes like they were nothing. I kicked him in the face and pushed him back.

Me: **EXPLOSION STYLE: LANDMINE FIST!**

After establishing direct contact with their opponent through a simple punch, the user utilises Explosion Release to subsequently generate an enormous explosion from the opponent's insides. This explosion is powerful enough to completely obliterate an opponent far larger than the user. Due to the directionality of the blast, the user minimises any potential repercussions, such as being struck by resultant debris and even recoil appears to be completely negated.

I punched Deidara and a massive explosion blew Deidara far and sent him crashing into a rock. He got up. He sent a massive armada of spiders and birds and creatures made of his clay and I ran fast as they were exploding and I fired a massive barrage of fire and lightning and earth blasts as well as powerful atomic energy blasts and they were blowing much of the landscape apart in powerful and deadly explosions. The explosions were decimating the desert landscape around us all over.

---

The explosions were going all over the planet like wildfire and more. It was a massive war zone! The landscape of the desert had massive flaming embers all over and it was all on fire.

When we stopped, Deidara was panting hard and he was getting weaker and weaker because of using so much chakra all at once. I on the other hand wasn't in the least bit exhausted.

Me: **It's over Deidara. You're finished.**

Deidara: I am far from finished!

Me: **There's no point in continuing this fight. You're too weak to do anything.**

Deidara: I will not die until you die with me!

He ripped off his shirt and unstitched a seal on his chest and it was another mouth and he fed it clay.

Me: **Not this time!**

I teleported and used my powers to strip him of his chakra and powers and I put them in a special chakra sword. It's called the Explosion Landmine sword.

Deidara: WHAT DID YOU DO TO ME!?

Me: I stripped you of your powers and you are never going to be a shinobi again.

Deidara: I HATE YOU!

My power flared up.

Me: **Hell is just too good for you Deidara. Besides it's best to let the 5 Kage deal with monsters like you.**

One by one I defeated all of the Akatsuki and tied them all up. Until it was only Pain and me. I was facing the Deva Path. The other paths were tied up and I gave the Animal Path her own free will and she agreed to join the M.O.E.

Me: The only one that's going to feel pain is you. Just like it was when I destroyed you 150,000 years from now.

Pain: Then the time has come for us to end this.

Me: I couldn't agree more. But I'm not the same person that beat you the last time we fought. I'm far more powerful than ever before.

I then flared up my power and the sky darkened with storm clouds and lightning struck everywhere and the ground was shaking incredibly violently and my aura turned rainbow color and then I unleashed the full extent of my power!

Me: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Pain shielded himself with his arm as a massive cloud of dust blew him back. When the dust cleared I was now in my Super Angel-Ebonwu 100,000 Elemental Phoenix form.

Pain: WHAT!? You've changed!

Me: (Divine voice) **This is my ultimate power. Now, lets dance.**

I teleported and without warning I appeared and punched Pain in the stomach with devastating force and kicked him in the face and sent him skidding and Pain got up and threw a bunch of Chakra Disruption blades at me and I teleported and flew in the air. I fired powerful blasts of fire and Pain saw them coming.

Pain: ALMIGHTY PUSH!

Pain formed a powerful barrier of gravity and the blasts hit the barrier and bounced off.

Me: **Still the same tricks I remember.**

I fired powerful blasts of lightning and they hit him and electrocuted him all over and I fired powerful blasts of water and drenched him and then I fired powerful blades of wind and cut him up good. I fired a Kamehameha Wave and The blast hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I flew at Pain and punched him in the face and fired an energy blast at him and it hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Pain fell to the ground.

He got up and I landed.

Me: **Impressive.**

Pain: You are just as impressive as you were when we fought.

Me: **Indeed. But to tell you the truth, when we fought 150,000 years from now I was holding back my true power and now you are seeing it first hand.**

Pain: So you were holding back during our fight. How foolish.

Me: **You are the true fool. Just a delusional false god that wants to destroy everything.**

I fired a Force Wind blast and blew him back and went at him and I kicked him in the air and teleported and he fired a powerful barrage of rocks at me and I fired a powerful barrage of fire energy blasts at the missiles and they hit them and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM

Pain then fired a powerful Rock blast and I fired a Special Beam Cannon blast and the blast collided with the rock and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I flew past him and fired powerful energy blasts at him as well as fire and lightning and light and dark energy blasts and Pain fired more rocks at me and they hit the blasts all at once and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it shook much of the landscape and set much of it on fire.

We then went at each other and I punched him in the face and a massive thunderous shockwave was felt when I punched him and I kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and then he punched at me and I blocked his punch and then we clasped hands. Then we flared up our auras of power and they clashed as they mixed and then the entire planet was shaking at a tremendously powerful and violent level. The storm clouds over the land had powerful lightning striking everywhere as rocks and pebbles were lifting off of the ground and the planet was cracking apart. I then punched him in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing into the ground and he exploded out and he went at me and I unsheathed my sword.

Me: **Try this on!** (Echoing) **RAGE OF INFERNO!** 超弾動閃煌斬

I fired a massive vortex of powerful fire and powerful blades of light and obliterated the entire centipede in a massive explosion of fire!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then went at Pain and kicked him in the back.

Me: (Echoing) **THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬**

I fired a massive barrage of energy from my sword as well as a powerful blast of lightning and it hit him head on and explode.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blast sent him flying.

But then I got an unexpected surprise as he was sent flying.

(GIREI Plays)

He formed a small black sphere of gravity and had it go into the air.

Pain: PLANETARY DEVASTATION!

The black sphere of gravity began to draw in a tremendous amount of rock, earth and dust and I got out of the way of what was happening and what I saw up in the sky was nothing short of unbelievable! What I saw was a massive sphere of rock forming right in the sky! It was getting bigger and bigger as it kept on drawing in more and more rock and earth.

Me: **HOLY SHIT!**

I saw it keep drawing in more earth from the surface and it was as big as a huge moon!

Me: **Unbelievable! If Pain drops that massive sphere of rock, he'll destroy the entire planet!**

I fired a massive energy blast right at it and it hit the giant ball of rock and exploded with unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY DEVASTATING EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it shook the entire planet with incredible force and it was unbelievable! When the smoke cleared 10 minutes later, all that was left of it were flaming rocks and debris and there was a massive crater in the ground as the flaming rocks were raining down everywhere.

I landed on the ground and we faced each other.

Me: **You were trying to destroy the entire planet weren't you Pain?**

Pain: Yes and to make sure that you die with it.

Me: **You've really lost your mind Pain. All that talk about trying to find peace and how you were going to use your power to kill everyone to get it. You haven't changed at all since we last fought 150,000 years from now. You are still the same fucked up monster I remember destroying all those centuries hence.**

I stood in a stance and I had three of my fingers pointed at him and my aura was flared up.

Me: **FINAL IMPACT!**

I fired a powerful energy blast at Pain and it hit him and went all the way through him as it blasted a huge hole all the way through his chest and it killed him in an instant. Or so I thought. I saw him get up and he had a huge hole in his chest.

Me: **That was impressive that you survived that. But you are never gonna be welcome here.**

Pain: YOU BASTARD!

Me: **Says the pot calling the kettle black you shitkicker!**

Pain came at me.

Pain: WHY DON'T YOU GIVE UP!?

Me: **I don't think so.**

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and knocked him out.

And then I tied him up.

I had all the Akatsuki defeated.

Me: **You all put up one helluva challenge for me in 150,000 years. But I'll leave your fates up to the Five Kages.**

I powered down.

Me: And don't even think about teleporting out. These energy ropes neutralized all your jutsu and your chakra.

Animal Path: But J.D. spared me because I have promise to be a good member of the Masters of Evil. He gave me free will.

Me: Lets get helping everyone else out.

We went back to help destroy Morgan Le Fay!

POW!

The Decade Kamen Riders were giving Drake a run for his money!

Drake Stone: Who the Hell do you guys think you are?!

Tsukasa: We're just passing through Kamen Riders. Remember that!

Roxy: And they are the kinds of Kamen Riders that can kick your twisted fucking ass!

They punched and pulverized him all over the place and smashed him down and tied him up.

Tsukasa: So, I heard J.D. and the rest met Sougo.

Roxy: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Tsukasa: That is so cool.

Roxy: Lets go help everyone.

They went to help us.

We went at Morgan Le fey and I punched her in the face and she went flying and we flew into the air and Morgan fired powerful blasts of fire at us and I fired powerful fire energy blasts and they collided with all of them and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Lincoln fired powerful blasts of lightning and they hit Morgan and he kicked her in the face and sent her flying.

Morgan fired powerful blasts of fire and Nico fired powerful energy blasts of pure fire and the blasts collided and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Can't you come up with anything different!?

Morgan: I'm only getting started you fool!

Morgan fired a powerful blast of lightning and fire and I fired a powerful energy blast and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful that it blew some of the water away in a massive tsunami.

I punched Morgan and she blocked it and she punched at me and I blocked it and we locked and clasped hands. Then we flared up our auras! Mine was made of pure fire and Morgan's was made of pure lightning! Our powers mixed and clashed and the whole planet shook violently and water spiraled up into the sky and lightning struck everywhere Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit Morgan in her back and exploded and I dealt a powerful headbutt and knocked Morgan away and Nikiya kicked Morgan into the sky.

Oceanus Shenron: AIR SHATTERING ENERGY BALLS!

Oceanus fired numerous energy balls made of pure concentrated wind they hit Morgan and exploded with the power of a thousand hurricanes!

BOOOMM! BOOOM! BOOOOOOMMM! BOOOOOOOOMM! BOOOOMM! BOOOOM!

Lana fired a massive blast of ice lightning and froze her. But she broke out of the ice.

Lucy H.: You're not the only one that can use magic like this!

(Chants an Incantation) Survey the Heavens, Open the Heavens…

All the stars, far and wide…

Show me thy appearance…

With such shine.

Oh Tetrabiblos…

I am the ruler of the stars…

Aspect become complete…

Open thy malevolent gate.

Oh 88 Stars of the heaven…

Shine!

Urano Metria!

Lucy fired constellations as planets and they slammed into Morgan with devastating force and knocked her all over the place!

Mudeenu and Kamengareth were punching and blasting Morgan all over the place with incredible force.

Cybertron Ransack. Kalus, Satsuki Uchiha and Outback used the Velocitron and Hidden Leaf and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Outback's turret and Kalus and Satsuki's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's blaster seat into a cannon.

Cybertron Ransack and Kalus: SPEEDING ELEMENT BLAST!

Outback and Satsuki Uchiha: FURY OF THE FLAMES BLAST!

Students of Friendship and Machinedramon: GIGA FRIENDSHIP BURST!

Goth of the Yellow Fire and Skulker: GHOSTLY YELLOW FLAMES BLAST!

Goths of Canterlot and Patty & Selma: FIRE GOTH BURST!

Spirit Detective Love and Golden Glider: MAGIC SPIRIT MEGABLAST!

E.V.O.'s and Professor XXXL: BIOMECHANICAL BLAST OF FURY!

Sports Master Couple and Zzzax: LIGHTNING SPORTS MEGABLAST!

Bikini Bottom Friends and Grizzly: BEARS OF BIKINI BOTTOM!

Plant Masters and Mumbo Jumbo: PLANTS OF MAGIC BLAST!

Titan Couple and Scorpion: EARTH SCORPION BLAST!

Ninja Heroes and Kitty: NINJAS OF POWER GHOST BLASTS!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP ULTRA BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lillian Addams, Twilight Sparkle, Dave Stutler, Balthazar Blake, Veronica and the Goths of Darkness: MAGIC FURY POWER

BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: WIZARD ELEMENT STYLE: ALBUS DUMBLEDORE!

Jessica Shannon: WIZARD STING STYLE: ALATAR THE BLUE!

Peni Parker: WIZARD WEB STYLE: GANDALF THE GREY!

Entrapta: WIZARD LIGHTNING STYLE: LOGAIN!

Perfuma: WIZARD NATURE STYLE: MERLIN!

Frosta: WIZARD ICE STYLE: RAND AL'THOR!

Hilda: (British Accent) WIZARD FIRE STYLE: HARRY POTTER!

Nanami: WIZARD WATER STYLE: RADAGAST THE BROWN!

Julie Makimoto: WIZARD EARTH STYLE: SEVERUS SNAPE!

Tatsumaki: WIZARD WIND STYLE: THOTH-AMON!

Gluko: WIZARD DARK STYLE: LEWS THERIN TELAMON!

Batch: WIZARD LIGHTNING STYLE: GWYDION!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said wizards.

Lincoln and his harem: WIZARD FINAL SMASH: MYSTIC SWORD BARRAGE!

They fired elemental swords of magic at Morgana Le Fay!

The blasts all hit her and she was completely obliterated in a massive and powerful fiery explosion and she was given the black gates.

?: You Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of The Church of Necrom's plans for the last time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: I should've known there's no mistaking that insane scream from anywhere. You can come out now, Duncan Alarie.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old teen male with long black hair going down to his neck, pale skin, red eyes, sadistic and insane grin on his face, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots. It was Duncan Alarie, a dangerous warlock and another member of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Duncan Alarie, I should've known you'd be the next one to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, and Douglas Griffin, along with us arresting Kira and the Black Vipers gang of Great Lakes City and putting Risky Boots under your mind control.

Duncan Alarie: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined our master's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves!

Just then, Risky Boots went up to Duncan Alarie, and she then delivered an extremely strong kick to Duncan Alarie's crotch, and he screamed in agonizing pain and he covered his crotch in pain, and she came back to us.

Nico: Awesome kick, and that'll show you, Duncan Alarie, you heartless bastard.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: And now, your rampage ends here and now, Duncan Alarie.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Duncan Alarie, she left red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: You just don't even know when to quit, do you?

We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Duncan Alarie, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elizabeth Gryffindor emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elizabeth Gryffindor grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a red energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World with green gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Elizabeth Gryffindor has on a sleeveless red vest, sleeveless red midriff top, red plaid skirt, red pants, red sneakers, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back and the Gryffindor House crest on top of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World. Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor's massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large red feathers have black tips. Elizabeth Gryffindor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor's massive Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World-themed sword was suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark

World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Lord Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red griffin heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large red griffin heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the red griffin heads is a large red gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, Book of Vile Darkness, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a yellow kanji below Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World that said, "Elizabeth Gryffindor, Descendent of Godric Gryffindor, Gene-Slammer of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

エリザベスGryffindor、Godric Gryffindorの子孫、GolddのジーンSlammer、Wu-暗い世界の主、暗い世界のゴスの女の子の強力なメンバー、暗い芸術とオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレットTorrington、ジゼルハリントン、スカーレットローゼンバーグ、シルビアExcelsior、レニー Ravenclaw、ヘレナHufflepuff、セリーンSlytherin、ゼニアNikolaevna、グリセルダハフィントン、ラニヤギレルモ、キャミー-ニコレッタ、バーサ-セリントン、セリーヌ-ウェンドバ、クロエ-テリーントン、ロンダ-ジキル、コニー-ジャッケルスタイン、クララ-セント クラリス、愛する将来の妻とリンカーン

ラウドの守護天使、ネクロムの教会の駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、アメージングと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、そして暗い魔法のマスター

Elizabeth Gryffindor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS LORD DEMON ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND GRYFFINDOR DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Elizabeth Gryffindor's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Duncan Alarie saw it, he went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Elizabeth Gryffindor fired a powerful blast of red energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hits Duncan Alarie and sent that insane warlock crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Elizabeth Gryffindor's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that crazy warlock, Duncan Alarie, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed him off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Elizabeth, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Elizabeth Gryffindor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Lord and Dark Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Duncan Alarie his rightful punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Elizabeth.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Elizabeth Gryffindor.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Duncan Alarie.

Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln went after Duncan Alarie, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Duncan Alarie, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the crazy warlock, and he became even more pissed off big time.

Duncan Alarie: Arise from the Fires of Hell, Fire Demons, and incinerate the mortals and this pathetic world to ashes!

Duncan Alarie summoned a massive army of Fire Demons as they rose from the ground, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and he sucked out the fire powers and abilities of The Fire Demons and as Lincoln gained a massive, the army of Fire Demons were destroyed and their spirits were sent back to Hell forever, and that pissed off Duncan Alarie even more.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Lord and Dark Divine Love) Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Nigel Tinuviel in his place?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Ladies first, Selene.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Lord and Dark Divine Love) Such a gentleman.

Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Duncan Alarie, who ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln: VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!

Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transform into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Duncan Alarie, Lincoln and Elizabeth Gryffindor began sucking out and absorbing all of Duncan Alarie's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Elizabeth Gryffindor as her red energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln were done, Duncan Alarie was rendered completely powerless and completely drained of his powers.

Duncan Alarie: What did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Duncan Alarie.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Lord and Dark Divine Love) And now, you're finished.

Elizabeth Gryffindor opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Duncan Alarie, the now powerless and insane warlock of The Church of Necrom, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Duncan Alarie imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, and Douglas Griffin were put into. We all cheered wildly for what Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Elizabeth Gryffindor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: Gotcha, you bastard! Thank you for helping me take down Duncan Alarie, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elizabeth.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he brought her into a hug, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Elizabeth Gryffindor's face, they kissed passionately as Elizabeth Gryffindor's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and six more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Helena Hufflepuff: Which means the next Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Cole Sullivan, the last of the thirteen low-ranking members of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: That's right, Helena, and you and I are going to put a stop to that insane warlock and make him pay for everything that he's done.

Nico: And as always, we'll be on guard for Cole Sullivan's plans and foil them at every turn, and that'll get her so mad, it's bound to send him into a blind rage. And I'd hate to ask, but is Cole Sullivan related to Carmen Sullivan?

Lincoln: I was afraid to answer it, but yeah, he is related to that insane witch, because Cole Sullivan is Carmen's younger brother.

Me: Just like in the case of Nigel Alaister being the younger brother of Damian Alaister, which makes it another reason to piss them off even more by capturing him, right, big guy?

Lincoln: You guessed it, J.D.

Gramma Stuffum: Looks like Morgan Le Fay got her just desserts!

Electrocutioner: Damn right she did!

Me: You got that right. But I certainly was not expecting Morgan to resurrect all of the members of the Akatsuki that we face.

Nico: No kidding. That was a total surprise. But J.D. I'm so proud of you for capturing all of them and having the Animal Path join the Masters of Evil.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Animal Path: I'll make a great member of the group. But I'm gonna be in a lot of pain for a few days when I get these Chakra Rods taken out of me.

Me: We'll try and help out in any way we can. But the 5 Kage are going to be having one helluva field day when they see the Akatsuki alive and captured.

Nico: Boy no kidding there.

Pyro: (to the Decade team) You guys helped too.

Tsukasa: Of course we did.

Me: And we owe you guys big time.

Grumblemon: See you guys in August.

Me: Yep.

Tsukasa: See you then. And tell Sougo I said hi.

Me: We will.

They teleported back to Japan.

Lillian Addams: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Hsi Wu: You don't regret it.

Nico: You are going to love it girls.

Me: Nico we got to report this to Lady Hokage even if she is in the middle of a council meeting.

Nico: I agree. But great job today everyone.

Me: Thanks Nico. Lets go get our guests over to the Leaf.

Girl Jordan: This is gonna be good.

Balthazar: (To the viewers) Remember folks, never mess with the forces of magic and things you have no knowledge of understanding.

Nico: Good advice.

We went to the Leaf and I snapped my fingers and we were in Shinobi outfits.

In the Council Room, the clan heads were all talking about what was going on with the Leaf so far.

Lady Tsunade: Now lets go over the market status.

But then the doors bursted open and in came a shinobi.

Shinobi: Lady Hokage you are not going to believe this!

We came in.

Me: Hello Lady Hokage, Ladies and Gentlemen of the honorable council. Sorry to barge in like this but we have had a really incredible development happen to us.

Lady Tsunade: What is it.

We came in with the Akatsuki all captured and the council all gasped in shock!

Shikaku Nara: The Akatsuki!?

Shibi Aburame: But they're all dead.

Me: It's a really strange story.

We told everyone everything and how it all happened on the Planet Glaren and more and it was so awesome.

Lady Tsunade: Wow! You guys have really been busy.

Me: Yeah that is an understatement.

Shizune: Boy first capturing Mizuki on a planet made entirely out of Skittles Candy and now capturing all the Akatsuki minus Obito on the planet Glaren all in one day.

Choza Akimichi: You guys have been really busy.

Kakashi: I'll say. Way to go guys.

Me: It was really epic.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Lady Tsunade: Wow. ANBU take the Akatsuki to the T&I for information gathering.

They did so.

Me: Well we're sorry to interrupt you all in this meeting. But we just wanted to tell you all what happened on our mission.

Lady Tsunade: No worries guys. You all will be receiving Quadruple Z Rank Mission Credit for this. Good job.

Me: Thank you Lady Hokage.

We later went back to the estate and we went to enjoy the rest of the day and then we went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Sorcerer's Apprentice was a really awesome movie from 2010 and Nicholas Cage did a really awesome job in that movie back then. So did Alice Krieg who played as Morgan Le Fay and it was amazing and awesome. The first two parts for the Dream Rescues were for a canyon filled with quicksand pits and a taffy factory. The 3rd part for Nico's rescue was for a planet made of skittles candy and it was awesome. The 4th part was for Great Lakes City and it was awesome. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks Guys. No dream rescues next time sorry. This will be a funny rescue as Nico, Maggie, Knight Mare of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily go camping with SpongeBob in the SpongeBob episode The Camping Episode and Squidward is going to get mauled by a sea bear and it will be awesome and funny. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Knight Mare's kind named Olivia Shenlong. Olivia Shenlong is one of Nico's friends. From China in heritage she is one of Nico's awesome friends from gym class and she is powerfully athletic and skilled in dodgeball and has a knowledge of all the great stunts known. She is a daredevil too. And for Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Lunan XII in the Sombrero Galaxy, and they're going to deal with that extremely corrupt and ruthless businessman and a drug dealer in the Land of Waves, Gatō, who's been brought back from the dead by Cole Sullivan, and Gatō still wants revenge on us for killing him long ago, this time, he's getting The Black Gates. Also they will meet a gene-slammer for Castle of Dark Illusions named Mira Michaels and she is a goth girl that has a really nasty history with Margaret White, Carrie's mom and she has been trying to bring her to justice for a long time. The next chapter is gonna be a really awesome one as Nico attempts the most insidious food challenge ever as he takes down 45 Death Sandwiches from the Regular Show episode Sandwich of Death! This is gonna be awesome!

See you all tomorrow.

# DEATH SANDWICH CHALLENGE

This chapter is a parody of the Regular Show episode Sandwich of Death

---

Walking through the ocean was Nico, Maggie, Knight Mare of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were walking to SpongeBob's house to go Camping with him and Patrick.

Me: A good day of camping underwater is gonna be really fun for us.

Kaalia: You said it J.D.

May: It will be so fun.

Applejack: Boy howdy I could use a little rest after battling Morgan Le Fay.

Nico: That was awesome.

Zocks: I think so too.

Chloe Bourgeois: You said it.

Me: And this is the first time we've ever gone camping underwater.

Eli: It's gonna be so much fun.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Maggie.

Maggie: No problem Nico. Even though I'm already in the group it will be fun.

Knight Mare: This is gonna be so cool meeting a gene-slammer of one of my kind here.

Nico: It sure will. And it's night time so it's going to be perfect for it.

Laney: It sure will.

Lisa Loud: (Groans) I should not have eaten all those skittles.

Nico: You'll be all right Lisa.

Lisa had a huge block of ice on her head from a huge headache she got from eating too much sugar.

Maggie: I can't believe you sat out the entire mission.

Lisa Loud: Yes I know and I apologize for that but I ate so much sugar confectionaries that I got a sugar rush that lead to a big crash.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah a sugar crash will do that to you.

Nico: I didn't know you like skittles that much Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Oh they were some of the best I've ever had 2nd elder brother and it was amazing and scrumptious.

Lincoln: They sure were.

Me: But it was a really eventful day too. We captured the entire Akatsuki as well as kill Morgan Le Fay.

Nico: Boy we sure did. That was so awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Lisa, did you at least listen to the part where I told you about us getting rid of Jock?

Lisa Loud: No I did not Nico and for that I'm sorry.

Me: Well when you're out from eating that much sugar Nico, you're really out cold.

Nico: Oh yeah. I've had that happen to me before many times. I know that feeling.

Eli: Yeah same here and Lola knows the feeling right?

Lola: I sure do Eli. I love candy as much as anyone.

Me: Yeah Lisa was as hyper as Billy when he was pretending to be Tuxedo Man and you know how much his mom hates that.

Nico: Boy that is too funny.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was.

Nico: And I also got my fingers blown off.

Lisa Loud: I heard about that from earlier. That was really intense.

Me: Nico put 10 M80 fireworks together and he blasted his fingers off.

May then kicked Nico in his butt!

CLANG!

Nico: OW!

May: That's for being such an imbecile!

Nico: I said I was sorry!

Me: But Nico regenerated his fingers. We discovered that he can regrow not just his head but any part of his body.

Lisa Loud: That is amazingly interesting.

Nico: And we need you to analyze the Fullbottles that Jock got when he tried taking my powers.

Lisa Loud: I will get right on that Nico.

Nico: Good.

Maggie: But it's amazing that we got many Fullbottles for the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Me: That was amazing that Jock had all those.

Laney: It sure was cool.

Camie: I can't wait to see if there are more for every single member of the M.O.E.

Kaoruko: That would be so awesome to see.

Arrietty: It sure would.

Nico: Oh look we're here.

SpongeBob: [to Patrick] Squidward's gonna come camping with us! [both climb out of tent and giggle]

We came.

Nico: Hey guys.

Patrick: Oh Hiya Nico.

SpongeBob: Hey guys. Ready to have fun camping?

Me: You bet we are.

Squidward: [emerges with large camping backpack] Now you'll see how a real… [falls face forward on the ground, squished by the immense backpack]… outdoorsman does it!

Me: Hey Squidward.

Maggie: Awesome that we're coming camping with you guys.

SpongeBob: We sure are excited.

Squidward: Oh hey guys and yes it is. [climbs out from underneath; pulls pouch from backpack] Here we are, my remote-controlled, self-assembling tent. Watch and learn. [SpongeBob takes out binoculars, Patrick a notepad and a pair of half-moon glasses; Squidward tosses pouch into the air and presses the remote, but the power fizzles and the tent appears, unassembled in a pile on the ground]

Me: Looks like it still has some bugs in it.

SpongeBob: That was great, Squidward, but how do you get inside?

Patrick: Yeah, it's all crushy-looking.

Squidward: It isn't put up yet, you idiots. [grumbles, picking up the tent and fiddling around with it and accidentally rips it] Huh?

SpongeBob: [still acting like he and Patrick are taking notes] Customization!

Patrick: Genius!

Squidward: [Squidward beats on the tent with a wooden stick] Bah! Bah! Bah!

SpongeBob: He's tenderizing the ground!

Patrick: Of course!

[Squidward is still struggling with the tent]

SpongeBob: Write that down! Write that down! [Patrick still appears to be taking notes, but there is just a tic-tac-toe game in progress on his notepad]

Squidward: [gives the pile a huge kick; it automatically becomes an assembled tent] Huh? Voila. [the perfect tent collapses to pile form again; Squidward pushes it out of the way]

Maria: Here Squidward.

She set up his tent for him.

Squidward: Oh thank you Maria. But what could compare to just lying out under the stars? [takes a lone blanket and places it on the ground; SpongeBob and Patrick applaud and cheer wildly and vigorously] Well, I've worked up an appetite as big as all outdoors. Time for a little grub. I suppose you two are gonna stew up some twigs and rocks, right?

SpongeBob: [laughs] Nope, we've got something even better - Marshmallows. [pulls out "Marsh King" bag and pops a marshmallow into his mouth] Mmm-mm. Just like the astronauts eat.

Me: I love Astronaut Marshmallows.

We got to setting up our tents and we finished instantly.

Squidward: (to Lisa) So, yeah. You missed a lot of stuff while you were asleep. Including the demise of one of Plankton's former teammates.

Lisa Loud: Yes and I'm sorry about that. I was out cold from a sugar crash hence why I have a block of ice on my head.

Me: Yeah we went to a planet made of Skittles earlier this morning and Lisa got a sugar rush and she was out the whole mission. Sugar Crash.

Squidward: I see.

Patrick: [has round fishbowl over his head like the helmet of an astronaut suit; imitates static noise] Patrick to SpongeBob. Patrick to SpongeBob. Do you read me? Over.

SpongeBob: [also has "helmet". Imitates static noise] SpongeBob to Patrick. I read you. Over.

Patrick: [static] Patrick to SpongeBob. I like going. [static] Over.

SpongeBob: [static] SpongeBob to Patrick. [static] Me too.

Me: (Wearing an astronaut helmet on) (Imitates static noise) J.D. to SpongeBob. I think astronauts are so cool. Especially with walking in space. Over.

[Patrick and SpongeBob start to repeatedly exchange static noises.

Squidward is annoyed.]

Nico: Oh come on Squidward that is really funny and cute.

May: Yeah it sure is.

SpongeBob: SpongeBob to Patrick, help yourself. Over. [holds out Marsh King bag]

Patrick: Yummy! [takes marshmallow and crams it into his mouth, smashing his "helmet"] Patrick to SpongeBob! The deliciousness has landed!

Zocks: Maybe we can give Jock's former suit to Flint.

Nico: That works perfectly.

Squidward: Well, you three astronauts can eat marshmallows. I'm gonna have a can of Swedish Barnacle Balls, [holds up can so we can read its label] just as soon as I can get my can opener.

SpongeBob: But Squidward, didn't you take a can opener when you hiked out here?

Squidward: Why would I bother? We're ten feet from my house.

SpongeBob: But this is the wilderness! It just doesn't seem to fit the camping spirit.

Patrick: Pretty weenie.

Me: Don't worry about it.

I pulled out a can opener from my backpack.

Me: Here Squidward.

Squidward: Oh thanks J.D.

He used it and opened the can and I gave him a bowl.

Lola: Want me to heat it up for you Squidward?

Squidward: Sure Lola.

She used her fire powers and cooked the meatballs for him.

Kaito: Squidward, I hope you realize who's coming after us here now that we're camping.

Squidward: What do you mean?

Me: I have a feeling it's gonna be someone or something that you know and don't like.

[Patrick, sitting across from him, sets his on fire and tries to blow on it to cool it down, but the marshmallow flies off and hits Squidward in the face. Patrick gets another marshmallow and repeats the same thing twice. After two marshmallows to the face, Squidward ducks, but the third marshmallow has a boomerang effect and hits Squidward in the back of the head]

Me: That is silly.

Squidward: Okay. Besides spitting molten food stuffs at me, what else do you do for fun?

SpongeBob: Well, after a long day of camping, it's nice to unwind with a nice, relaxing campfire song. I call this one "The Campfire Song Song". Let's gather 'round the campfire, and sing our campfire song. Our C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song. And if you don't think that we can sing it faster, then you're wrong. But it'll help if you just sing along…

Patrick: Bum! Bum! Bum!

Both: [Patrick slightly behind SpongeBob in the words] C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song! C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song!

SpongeBob: And if you don't think that we can sing it faster, then you're wrong! But it'll help if you just sing along…

Patrick: Sing another song…

SpongeBob: C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song! Patrick!

Patrick: SONG! C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E…

SpongeBob: Squidward! [silence] Good! It'll help… it'll help… if you just sing along! [SpongeBob smashes his ukulele like a guitar at the end of a rock show. Patrick does the same with his drum set] OH YEAH! Ahh, now, wasn't that relaxing?

Me: That was a great song guys!

Eli: Don't you think so Squidward?

Squidward: No! This is relaxing. [holds up clarinet and begins playing "Kumbaya" awfully; SpongeBob and Patrick look alarmed]

SpongeBob: Oh, no! I'll save you, Squidward! [picks up marshmallow and slingshots it at Squidward; it goes up his clarinet and sticks in the back of his throat; SpongeBob comes over to assist him] Squidward, are you all right? That's it, chew, chew, and swallow. There, better?

Squidward: Better?! I was just fine until you lodged that ballistic junk food into my windpipe!

Me: What did you do that for SpongeBob?

SpongeBob: But I had to! It's too dangerous to play the clarinet badly out here in the wilderness! It might attract… [whispers] a sea bear.

Me: A Sea Bear?

Squidward: [in a low, cautious tone] A sea bear? You mean like the ones that… [In an angry tone] don't exist?!

SpongeBob: What are you saying?

Squidward: There's no such thing! They're just a myth!

SpongeBob: Oh, no, Squidward, sea bears are all too real! It says so in the Bikini Bottom Inquirer! [holds up cheesy tabloid newspaper]

Squidward: [reads cover story] "I Married a Sea Bear"?

Me: Who would marry a sea bear?

Patrick: Yeah, and Fake Science Monthly! [holds up newspaper]

Squidward: [reads] "Sea Bears and Fairy Tales Are Real"? That's the stupidest thing I've ever heard!

Me: Unicorns and fairy tales are all too real.

Squidward: Yeah that's true.

Patrick: Well, maybe it is stupid, but it's also dumb!

SpongeBob: Patrick's right, Squidward. Sea bears are no laughing matter. Why, once I met this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy's cousin…

Me: We get the idea SpongeBob.

Nico: Yeah.

Squidward: You're right! I should be more careful. In fact, why don't you tell me all of the things I shouldn't do if I want to keep the sea bears away?

Maria: I feel like I'm starting to get a huge sense of deja-vu.

SpongeBob: Okay, that's easy. First off, don't play the clarinet.

Squidward: Okay. Then what?

SpongeBob: Never wave your flashlight back and forth really fast.

Patrick: Flashlights are their natural prey.

Squidward: You're kidding.

SpongeBob: Don't stomp around. They take that as a challenge.

Patrick: Yeah.

Squidward: [writes on notepad] Go on.

SpongeBob: Don't ever eat cheese.

Squidward: Sliced or cubed?

SpongeBob: [whispers with Patrick] Cubed; sliced is fine.

Squidward: Yeah, yeah, and?

SpongeBob: Never wear a sombrero…

Patrick:… in a goofy fashion!

SpongeBob: Or clown shoes.

Patrick: Or a hoop skirt.

SpongeBob: And never…

Patrick: Ever…

SpongeBob: Ever…

Patrick: Duh!

Both: Screech like a chimpanzee!

Squidward: Wow! That's amazing how many things can set a sea bear off!

Both: [huddling together, shuddering] They're horrible!

Eli: Uh oh.

Just then, we all heard growling.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Looks like the Sea Bear came early!

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Squidward, get back. We'll handle this!

Me: (Stomach Growls) Uh false alarm guys. That was my stomach.

Kaito: Oh sorry.

Squidward: And… and suddenly I have the sense we're all in danger!

Both: Why?

Squidward: I don't know… [runs off and returns with a flashlight, clown shoes, hoop skirt, sombrero, and tray full of cubed cheese; a diabolical look is on his face] Just a feeling!

SpongeBob: [horrified] No.

Me: YOU WOULDN'T DARE!

Squidward: Yes.

SpongeBob: No!

[Squidward begins making chimp noises]

Squidward: U! UHUHU!

Nico: HE WOULD!

Both: Squidward, please don't!

[Squidward continues hooting, stomping, and waving flashlight around]

Squidward: Uh! Uh! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! Uh! Uh! Uh! Uh! Uh! Ah! Ah! Ah!

Patrick: SpongeBob, what are we gonna do? A sea bear's sure to come and eat us!

SpongeBob: Don't worry, Patrick. I'll draw us an anti-sea-bear circle in the dirt. [takes stick and draws circle around himself and Patrick]

Squidward: [continues to do screeching like a chimpanzee] Uh! Uh! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! Uh!

Patrick: Good thinking! [holds up another issue of Fake Science Monthly] All the experts say it's the only defense against a sea bear attack.

Squidward: [ends to screeching] Uh! Uh! Uh! Ah! Ah! Ah! Ah! [laughing] Ha! Ha! Ha! You guys are so gullible! See? I did everything that attracts a sea bear, and nothing happened! If sea bears really exist, why didn't one show up?

SpongeBob: Maybe it's because you're not wearing your sombrero in a goofy fashion.

Squidward: Oh, pfft, sorry! How silly of me! You mean like this? [Squidward tilts his sombrero to the right, laughing, but something off-screen takes the hat and turns it upside-down instead]

SpongeBob: No. Like that.

[camera zooms out to show the sea bear that inverted Squidward's sombrero; it looks like a giant fish with the head of a bear and claws on its fins.]

Me: Is that a Sea Bear? It looks a piranha with a bears head on it and claws on the fins.

Sea Bear: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY!)

[Squidward sees the sea bear and screams while it roars and chases him while he runs; it begins to maul [off-camera] the screaming Squidward while SpongeBob and Patrick are still huddled inside their anti-sea-bear circle]

Maria: OKAY NOW I'M GETTING DEJA-VU!

SpongeBob: Squidward, are you okay?

Squidward: [looking bruised and battered] No.

SpongeBob: Quick! Jump inside our anti-sea-bear circle before he comes back.

Patrick: [brings the anti-sea-bear circle and drops it at his and SpongeBob's current position] Yeah. Sea bears often attack more than once.

Squidward: Are you crazy? A dirt circle won't stop that monster. I'm running for my life!

Both: No!

[the sea bear comes back and resumes mauling Squidward]

SpongeBob: Don't run! Sea bears hate that!

Squidward: Thanks for the tip. I guess I'll just limp home, then.

Both: Nooooooo!

Just as the Sea Bear Came back and Kaito used the Denzi Punch and Zocks used the dances of Battle Fever J and knocked the Sea Bear Down!

Me: That is one mean tempered bear!

We got Squidward into the circle.

Kaito: You rest up, Squidward. We'll take it from here.

Squidward: Okay!

Squidward was REALLY BADLY MANGLED UP!

Squidward: I guess this is what I get for trying to hurt you guys back then.

Nico: No Squidward it's not.

But then a shadow field appeared and it was pitch black.

Knight Mare: This is like what I do with my shadows.

?: That's from me.

Then we saw another Knight Mare!

Knight Mare 2: I'll take this guy on.

Nico: Olivia Shenlong? Whoa!

Olivia reverted back and she was a girl dressed in all black and had purple eyes and she had the symbol for the Dark Skylanders on her shirt and even had a black crescent moon emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Olivia Shenlong: Awesome to see you again Nico. We can catch up after I tame this bear.

She fired a beam of darkness and entombed the Sea Bear in a bubble and then Fluttershy used her stare on it and made it listen to her and the Sea Bear was put into the Masters of Evil as one of our frenemies.

Nico: That did it!

Olivia Shenlong: Now we can catch up. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Olivia.

Maggie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Olivia Shenlong: I have a lot of them. But my favorite memory is when me and Nico were on the playground and then we saw a local bully about to hurt a kid and then I jumped and kicked him in the back of the head. He and his goons went after me and I punched and kicked them all over the place. Then they went after me some more but ran up the wall and then jumped and landed behind them and gave them atomic wedgies, tied their underwear together in a knot and then tied them to the flagpole.

Me: Whoa! What a daredevil move!

Nico: Olivia is a big time daredevil. She can do all kinds of amazing daredevil stunts.

Eli: Like how Kick Buttowsky does it.

Laney: That is so awesome and amazing.

Eli: Yeah.

Lola: What happened to those clods?

Olivia Shenlong: Well they got sent to juvie and their parents disowned them and made them the states problem.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah.

Varie: But that was really amazing.

Nico and Olivia hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Olivia Shenlong: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: This was an awesome camping adventure.

Eli: It sure was.

SpongeBob: Lets turn in for the night.

We went and did so in our tents.

Later in the morning we returned home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Haiku are heading to Lunan XII in the Sombrero Galaxy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls there, but we got word our old enemy, Gatō, has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him long ago.

When we arrived on Lunan XII, it was an awesome planet inhabited by Lunanian Werewolves, and they knew of our adventures, and they were honored to meet us.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here on the planet Lunan XII, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls there, but we got word our old enemy, Gatō, has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him long ago.

Me: That's right, big guy, and I can guess that The Church of Necrom was behind bringing that evil and extremely corrupt and ruthless businessman and drug dealer from the Land of Waves back from the dead.

Nico: Just like what happened with Mizuki yesterday on the planet of Skittles.

Lincoln: I was just about to say, Nico, and J.D. was right, Mizuki was brought back by Duncan Alarie of The Church of Necrom yesterday. Now, they're going too far bringing back the dangerous enemies of The Leaf from the dead, except for The Akatsuki, which was the fault of Morgan Le Fay. And thanks for joining us, Haiku.

Haiku: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we'll make sure Gatō never comes back from the dead again.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Gatō and his men, and they're going to kill them. Lincoln also saw that Gatō had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, proof that The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Holy Demons with him.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Gatō and his men, and they're going to kill them, and I also saw Gatō had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, as it meant that The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also has an army of Holy Demons with him.

Helena Hufflepuff: I should've known The Church of Necrom were the ones who brought him back from the dead, and that army of Holy Demons with him and his men, there's only one warlock in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Holy Demons: Cole Sullivan.

Lincoln: Carmen Sullivan's insane brother, and the last of the thirteen low-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, I should've known that insane warlock was behind this.

?: Let's put an end to that heartless gangster once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Castle of Dark Illusions, appear before us.

Me: Wow, that's Castle of Dark Illusions.

Nico: Wicked, and did the Castle of Dark Illusions speak.

Lincoln: It sure did, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Mira Michaels, but we'll have to talk later, let's get rid of Gatō once and for all.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Gatō and his men, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of darkness and destroyed Cole Sullivan's army of Holy Demons, and it allowed the five girls to get away. When Gatō saw us, he was pissed off big time, and so were we.

Me: Gatō, I should've known you'd come crawling out for more.

Gatō: And I still owe you for all of the humiliation that you dealt me. Men, kill them all!

Gatō ordered his men to attack, but then, we saw two female Lunanian Werewolves charge at them, and they ripped them apart, and it pissed Gatō off big time.

Female Lunanian Werewolf: Okay, Lincoln, they're all yours.

Lincoln: Thanks for the assistance, you two. (To Gatō) And now that your men are gone, you're next.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Gatō, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, stars, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, orange flames, blue flames, ice, green flames, and water, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln slashed off Gatō's arms as he screamed in excruciating pain, and then, he decapitated Gatō, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln banished Gatō The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: And this time, Gatō, don't you even dare come back. (To Mira Michaels) And it's so good to see you again, Mira Michaels.

Mira Michaels reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing black hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Castle of Illusions, and she's dressed in a purple sleeveless blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with castles, illusions, and darkness on the coattails, and Castle of Illusions on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Castle of Illusions-themed greatsword with Castle of Illusions etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by purple angel wings for the pommel.

Mira Michaels: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mira Michaels and they hugged, and Mira Michaels was also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mira Michaels: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mira Michaels, she's another Guardian Angel of mine from Michigan. She's a goth girl that likes to dress up in dark shades of purple, and she has a really powerful form of umbrakinesis that has the ability to make her target's worst nightmares come to life.

We gasped in awe at what Lincoln told us about Mira Michaels' powerful form of umbrakinesis.

Me: Whoa, that's so awesome, and that means fear has a new name.

Mira Michaels: That's right, J.D., and also, I have a really horrible history with both Scoots and Carrie White's mom Margaret, and I've been trying to bring Margaret White to justice for a long time.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: That's right, I remembered you were trying to bring that religious fanatic to justice, but I'm afraid you're too late. Sakura Avalon transformed into her Super Angel Infinity form, and she killed Christina Hargenson, and not only did Sakura banish her to The Black Gates, but she also banished her evil boyfriend, Billy Nolan, and Carrie's mother, Margaret White, to The Black Gates as well.

Mira Michaels: Oh, that's right. But, they deserved their fates long ago.

Me: You said it, Mira.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mira Michaels's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love.

Mira Michaels: (Surprised) Whoa, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mira.

Mira Michaels had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and Mira Michaels wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Mira Michaels' face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Natsunagi Hiwa, Kamakura Kanna, Ohana Kaaifue, Shirosawa Shion, and Takigawa Ranko from Hula Fulla Dance.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Natsunagi Hiwa, Kamakura Kanna, Ohana Kaaifue, Shirosawa Shion, and Takigawa Ranko from Hula Fulla Dance.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Natsunagi Hiwa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Natsunagi Hiwa and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Gatō and his men, along with Cole Sullivan's army of Holy Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Natsunagi Hiwa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they lean down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Natsunagi Hiwa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natsunagi Hiwa, Kamakura Kanna, Ohana Kaaifue, Shirosawa Shion, and Takigawa Ranko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We return to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened on Lunan XII and they were really amazed at the planet and seeing the Lunanian Werewolves. But, they were shocked when they found out that the villains we went after we went after were Gatō, who was brought back from the dead by The Church of Necrom, and they also saw Cole Sullivan's army of Holy Demons with Gatō.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that ruthless gangster and destroying Cole Sullivan's army of Holy Demons, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Mira Michaels have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and later after the mission today, Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln are going to deal with Cole Sullivan, and they're going to make that insane warlock pay for his crimes.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Gatō and this time for good and destroying Cole Sullivan's army of Holy Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mira Michaels saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Mira Michaels: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mira, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mira Michaels: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mira, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mira Michaels: Oh, I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were working on a school project, but as we were working, Lori barged in and ordered him to be an ottoman so she can paint her raptor claws that she calls fingernails, but Lincoln said no, and he has a school project. But, Lori got so mad, she was going to kill him, but I fired a powerful blast of darkness at her, and it made her worst fears come to life: Bobby breaking up with her for good, her siblings hating her forever, and her dreams of going to Fairway being reduced to ashes. Lori ran for her life and she hid in her room.

We were amazed.

Me: Whoa, now that's really powerful.

Nico: Even more powerful than Scarecrow's fear gas. I wonder what'll happen if we were to use that for interrogations on criminals?

Lincoln: That's not a bad idea, Nico. In fact, Anko could get along great with Mira, and the rest of the ANBU.

Me: I'll see about talking to Anko and recommend it, big guy.

Inuyasha: And Lincoln, I don't know if Kagomi or I told you about this, but…

Lincoln: I know what you're about to say, Inuyasha. I found out that Towa Higurashi and Setsuna are the twin daughters of Sesshomaru and Rin, and Moroha is yours and Kagomi's daughter. Well, this I've promised, I'll take good care of Moroha, Higurashi, and Setsuna.

Our jaws opened wide when Lincoln said that.

Me: I didn't know that Moroha is yours and Kagomi's daughter, Inuyasha.

Nico: And we also didn't know that Higurashi and Setsuna are the twin daughters of Sesshomaru and Rin, that was a surprise. But, Lincoln is going to take care of them, he's a man of his word.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villain who triggered the alarm was Osamu Kirin.

Moroha: Oh great, it's Osamu Kirin.

Lincoln: I remembered you girls telling me about him, that he's the second incarnation of the qilin daiyōkai Lord of the Eastern Lands, Kirinmaru, and he's abandoned his own humanity. This guy's got to be destroyed and banished to The Black Gates for good.

We then flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Osamu Kirin, and when we landed in front of him, he was enraged.

Osamu Kirin: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived. Perfect, now I can destroy all of you and have my revenge on you, Towa, for killing me long ago.

Lincoln: You deserved to die long ago, Osamu Kirin, and I already know of the fact that Cole Sullivan of The Church of Necrom brought you back from the dead.

Suddenly, we saw the mark of The Church of Necrom appear on Osamu Kirin's forehead.

Towa Higurashi: Should've guessed that insane warlock had a hand in this.

Setsuna: Now, he's really crossed a serious line bringing that monster back.

Moroha: And we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the brown eyes of Towa Higurashi, Setsuna, and Moroha turned neon brown, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, and mythological demons, and as they approached Osamu Kirin, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological demons with every step. Suddenly, Towa Higurashi, Setsuna, and Moroha were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding it, there were mythological demons running around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Towa Higurashi, Setsuna, and Moroha emerged, but they were changed forever.

Towa Higurashi grew to 6'11" in height, she had autumn highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length silver hair with paradise pink streak, she has neon magenta eyes and a silver energy aura with ice, dog demons, and snow surrounding her, she has a dog demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dog demons earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a dog demon with purple gems for the eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Towa Higurashi has on a long-sleeved white blouse, sleeveless white top, black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long white long-sleeved coat with ice, dog demons, and snow on the coattails, and on the back is Sesshomaru and Rin surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Towa Higurashi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive silver angel wings with autumn tips on the feathers and ice and snow falling from the tips, sprouted out from her back. Towa Higurashi has on a Ring of The Phoenix with silver gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Towa Higurashi had a new greatsword in her right hand called Sesshomaru's Greatsword of Icy Dog Demon Justice, a brand-new greatsword with Sesshomaru and Rin, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large silver dog heads for the crossguard, large autumn gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large silver demon dog heads with autumn gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large autumn gem on the bottom of the demon dog heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with autumn gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold demon dog head with autumn gems for eyes and a large autumn gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's an autumn kanji right below Sesshomaru and Rin that said, "Towa Higurashi, Loving Half-Human Half-Dog Demon Daughter of Sesshomaru and Rin, Loving Older Sister of Setsuna, Dear Niece of Inuyasha and Friends, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of The Demon Slayer Syndicate, Destroyer of Osamu Kirin, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Dog Demons"

東和ひぐらし、雪丸と凛の半人間半犬の悪魔の娘を愛し、雪菜の姉を愛し、犬夜叉と友人の親愛なる姪、リンカーン-ラウドの未来の妻を愛し、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、悪魔スレイヤー-シンジケートのメンバー、麒麟修の駆逐艦、氷、雪、犬の悪魔のマスター

Towa Higurashi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC HALF-DOG DEMON HALF-HUMAN DEMON SLAYER ANGEL OF ARCTIC DOG DEMON JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

Setsuna grew to 6'11" in height, she had red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a blue energy aura with poison, dog demons, and light surrounding her, she has a dog demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dog demons earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Poison and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a dog demon with purple gems for the eyes and the Poison and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Setsuna has on a long-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless black and blue top, black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long blue long-sleeved coat with poison, dog demons, and light on the coattails, and on the back is Sesshomaru and Rin surrounded by poison and light. Suddenly, Setsuna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the feathers and poison falling from the tips, sprouted out from her back. Setsuna has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Setsuna had a new greatsword in her right hand called Sesshomaru's Greatsword of Poison Dog Demon Justice, a brand-new greatsword with Sesshomaru and Rin, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue dog heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large blue demon dog heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon dog heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold demon dog head with blue gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a red kanji right below Sesshomaru and Rin that said, "Setsuna, Loving Half-Human Half-Dog Demon Daughter of Sesshomaru and Rin, Loving Younger Sister of Towa Higurashi, Dear Niece of Inuyasha and Friends, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of The Demon Slayer Syndicate, Destroyer of Osamu Kirin, and Master of Poison, Light, and Dog Demons"

雪丸と凛の半人間半犬の悪魔の娘を愛し、東和ひぐらしの妹を愛し、犬夜叉と友人の親愛なる姪、リンカーン-ラウドの未来の妻を愛し、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、悪魔スレイヤー-シンジケートのメンバー、麒麟修の駆逐艦、毒、光、犬

の悪魔のマスター

Setsuna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL HALF-DOG DEMON HALF-HUMAN DEMON SLAYER ANGEL OF POISONOUS DOG DEMON JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

And Moroha grew to 6'11" in height, she had red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a red energy aura with fire, dog demons, and light surrounding her, she has a dog demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dog demons earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a dog demon with yellow gems for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Moroha has on a long-sleeved red blouse, sleeveless red top, black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long red long-sleeved coat with fire, dog demons, and light on the coattails, and on the back is Inuyasha and Kagomi Higurashi surrounded by fire and light. Suddenly, Moroha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the feathers and fire falling from the tips, sprouted out from her back. Moroha has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Moroha had a new greatsword in her right hand called Inuyasha's Greatsword of Fire Dog Demon Justice, a brand-new greatsword with Inuyasha and Kagomi Higurashi, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dog heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large red demon dog heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon dog heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold demon dog head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a white kanji right below Inuyasha and Kagomi Higurashi that said, "Moroha, Loving Daughter of Inuyasha and Kagomi Higurashi, Slayer of Evil Yokai, Dear Friend of Towa Higurashi and Setsuna, Member of The Demon Slayer Syndicate, Destroyer of Osamu Kirin, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Dog Demons, Fire, and Light"

モロハ、犬夜叉とカゴミひぐらしの愛する娘、邪悪な妖怪のスレイヤー、東和ひぐらしとセツナの親愛なる友人、悪魔スレイヤーシンジケートのメンバー、おさむキリンの駆逐艦、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、犬の悪魔、火、光のマスター

Moroha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM YOKAI SLAYER ANGEL OF INFERNO YOKAI JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Towa Higurashi, Setsuna, and Moroha, including their parents, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Osamu Kirin saw it, he fell into a rage and transformed into his true demon form and tried to kill them, but the girls fired three powerful silver, blue, and red energy blasts with demon dogs, fire, ice, poison, and light, and they hit Osamu Kirin and he hit back first into a wall.

Inuyasha: Incredible, Moroha's transformed.

Sesshomaru: Same with Towa Higurashi and Setsuna, amazing.

Me: This is going to be awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Towa, Setsuna, Moroha, you three look beautiful. How do you feel?

Towa Higurashi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Dog

Demon and Divine Love) We all feel incredible, Linky.

Setsuna: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Poison Dog Demon and Divine Love) Now, shall we get rid of Osamu Kirin once and for all?

Moroha: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Dog Demon and Divine Love) And send Cole Sullivan even further into an insane rage?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Towa Higurashi, Setsuna, and Moroha.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Consider this your last day alive, Osamu Kirin, and Cole Sullivan, if you're watching this from the shadows, we're coming after you next.

Lincoln, Towa Higurashi, Setsuna, and Moroha went after Osamu Kirin, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, silver energy, blue energy, red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Dog Demons at Osamu Kirin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they slashed at him with their massive greatswords and left nasty scars on him that wouldn't heal, and the girls chained him up with rainbow energy chains.

Towa Higurashi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Dog Demon and Divine Love) Okay, Linc, he's all yours.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Thanks, girls. (To Osamu Kirin) And now, this is the end for you, Osamu Kirin.

Lincoln used his Death Wing Life Drain as he spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and fired powerful red energy blasts, and as they hit Osamu Kirin, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Osamu Kirin's powers and abilities and Lincoln also drained Osamu Kirin of his life force, as Lincoln gained a massive power boost. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Osamu Kirin was reduced to being a mummified husk, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln, Towa, Setsuna, and Moroha banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what they did as they holster their massive broadswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Towa, Setsuna, and Moroha are permanent.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself and they went up to the girls and wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, who then wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and Lincoln leaned down to their faces and they kissed passionately, and we cheered wildly for them. We then head back to The World Tree Estate, and as soon as that happened, Cole Sullivan roared in insane fury when he saw his second plan foiled, and he was now really pissed off.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Cole Sullivan.

Inuyasha: He deserves it, and Moroha, I'm so proud of you, you've now become a beautiful woman.

Sesshomaru: Same with you and Setsuna, Towa, and we both know Lincoln will take good care of all three of you.

Towa Higurashi: He will indeed, Father, and he's indeed everything we've heard: a brave, strong, and powerful man who loves his friends and family with all his heart, determined, courageous, and he's not afraid to defend those he loves.

Me: Uh oh, looks like you're famous, especially around the ladies, big guy.

Lincoln: Now, now, J.D., don't try to give me a swollen head.

We shared a laugh.

---

Later it was time for Maxxine's second Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be awesome and I have a feeling we're going to face a good AnotherRider again.

Nico: I have an awesome feeling too.

Me: I hope we face two of them this time.

Eli: Me too. I want to try my power against AnotherSaber.

Me: That would be awesome bro.

William: Anyone else want to come with Maxxine? Besides 1 Rabbid, Joe, and Hassleberry?

Ophelia Laurence: I'll go. I want to try my hand at this. I also want to see how I do against my own archenemy.

Me: If that's your choice Ophelia then we won't stop you.

Maxxine: And I want to have Sydney and the girls come too.

Nico: Awesome!

Sydney: It'll be awesome to meet the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Nico: It sure will. We need to tell them which riders helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All right lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Sougo: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome to see you all.

Maxxine: Sougo, meet my boyfriend.

Tyranno: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Tyranno Hassleberry. Dinosaur Duelist of Duel Academy.

Sougo: Awesome to meet you.

Maxxine: And these are my fellow Underground City girls.

Sydney: Awesome to meet you. My name is Sydney Burlington.

Nanette: I'm Nanette Allbright.

Sheila Loud: I'm Sheila Loud.

Georgina: Georgina Montgomery.

Rice: Rice Fitzgerald.

Kendra: Kendra Armstrong.

Irena: Irena Malloy.

Kita: (British Accent) Kita Birmingham.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) Natalia Somonmenchikov.

Evelyn: And I'm Evelyn Burmingham.

Sougo: Awesome to meet you girls.

Me: Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Georgina, Rice and Kendra all had previously done Ambassador Missions and big missions earlier this year. Maxxine is the last member of them to go for Phase 1.

Sougo: Awesome!

Ophelia Laurence: And it's awesome to meet you too. My name is Ophelia Laurence and I'm the gene-slammer for Nightmare Horse.

Sougo: Wow it's an honor and a pleasure.

We then saw Junichiro come out.

Poromon: (to Junichiro) Hi, Mr. Tokiwa!

Junichiro: Well Poromon and Nico it's awesome to see you and J.D. Knudson it's an honor to meet you too.

Me: Same to you Mr. Tokiwa.

Nico: Awesome to see you again as well.

Junichiro: And don't worry. I know all about Sougo's Kamen Rider identity. He told me after Swartz's first defeat.

Me: Great. Because when we take on Swartz in September we're going to give him the Black Gates and kill him forever.

Eli: Yeah what he has done is just pure evil.

Nico: Yeah. But also we owe many of the Kamen Riders big time for helping us big time in the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Oh and Sougo, Tsukasa says hello.

Sougo: You guys had Tsukasa help you guys?

Me: Yep. Against Morgan Le Fay yesterday.

Nico: It was so awesome.

Sougo: Awesome! By the way which Kamen Riders helped out during those times?

Nico: The ones we've met this year who appeared during those dark days are Touma, Takeru, Shinnosuke, Haruto, Gentaro, Tsukasa, and Soji.

Me: So it was Saber, Ghost, Drive, Wizard, Fourze, Decade and Kabuto.

Eli: Wow that is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: That is so awesome. Did I appear too?

Me: No unfortunately. But we owe all you guys big time for helping us out during those times. We owe you all a huge debt.

May: Yeah we sure do. It's awesome,

Megan Kiraton: I think that is amazing though.

Geiz: Any luck on those Fullbottles Jock had?

Me: Lisa is running an analysis on them right now. She couldn't do it yesterday because she had a nasty sugar crash and a brutal headache.

Sougo: I know that kind of feeling.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Also Sougo, Kamen Rider originally came out in 1971 and Zi-O was made to commemorate the 50th anniversary of the series. So awesome.

Sougo: That is so cool that we have been around for half a century.

Me: It sure is.

Geiz: If Jock had spent less time gloating, maybe he would've torn Double D apart before I punched him.

Me: In the end Jock Jockerson was one thing and one thing only and that was nothing but talk. He was all bark and no bite. A true bag of hot air.

Nico: Yep. A True piece of fucking trash.

May: And now he is a solid gold statue and his spirit is in the Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance.

Ophelia Laurence: Yeah what a jerk.

Sophia Nuremburg: Yeah no kidding. But also guys I have something you need to know. I didn't get the chance to show you all

yesterday.

She showed her Jagan Eye.

Sophia Nuremburg: I am one of the unholy experiments done in the world of Kamen Rider Build. They gave me this Jagan Eye.

Me: I was really pissed off about that. What those douchebags were doing over there was really playing with fire.

I told them everything about what me and Maria did in the world of Kamen Rider Build and more and it was awesome.

Sougo: Whoa! That is awesome.

Nico: So, any Another Rider trouble?

Woz: Funny you should ask.

Woz showed us a newspaper about reports of Another Kiva attacking.

Me: Another Kiva!

Eli: Now we're talking!

But then the news came on TV.

Reporter: There is also reports of another Fourze Kamen Rider attacking too! And he has switches that are imbued with the powers of all 310 members of the Masters of Evil as well!

Nico: Fourze too!?

Me: Whoa! And he has switches for all the Core 310 of the Masters of Evil?! Wow!

Megan Kiraton: First Build for Fullbottles and now Fourze for Switches. This is gonna be awesome.

Sougo: Maxxine, do you want to be a Kamen Rider for my team?

Maxxine: I would be honored!

Sougo gave her a Zi-O belt along with a Rider Watch for Fourze!

Maxxine: Cool!

Nico: Lets go get them!

We were off!

We were off.

Nico: It's entrance time.

Geiz: Doing an entrance already?

Nico: Our next mission will involve a nice place.

Geiz: That makes sense.

We went over.

The Another Riders were causing mayhem and Then the spirits of the elements of the Magical Planes appeared and swirled around them and blasted them all over and then they converged and then a rumble was heard and then out of the ground came a volcano and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It erupted and a phoenix cry was heard and out came us!

Nico: Knock knock!

We jumped down and I kicked the Another Fourze in the face and smashed it down.

Another Kiva: (to Sougo) I remember you. You're that lovely boy I met.

Sougo: Nice to see you too, Yuko Kitajima.

Nico: Boy how can I forget you Yuko. You were a false love for Sougo.

Another Fourze: And its been a while monkey tail Nico.

Nico: That voice! I was hoping I would never have to see you again Veronica Gallagher!

Another Fourze: Nice to see that you remember me.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had the face of an angel but the heart of a devil!

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: Unfortunately yes. She is one of the bullies that went to our school and me and one of my friends got her in trouble.

Sophia Nuremburg: I haven't forgotten what you did Veronica!

Veronica Gallagher: Sophia!? What happened to you? You look totally different and amazing.

Sophia Nuremburg: I will take that as a compliment but I haven't forgotten what you did to Nico and so many kids! You were going to hurt them all over!

May: People like you make me sick!

Me: You're just a heartless bully Veronica.

Ora then appeared.

Sougo: So this is what you used the Kiva Another Ridewatch for?

Ora: I figured I'd give you a second chance to rescue her. And as for the other one, she begged me to Give her the Power of Fourze.

Me: So you gave her Fourze and gave her Astroswitches imbued with all the powers of the Masters of Evil members too. Nice.

Ora: Thanks.

Clyde and Syd came.

Clyde: And that is a mistake!

Syd kicked Ora in the back.

Me: Nico do you want to take on Another Fourze?

Nico: No I've had my fun with her years ago. You go get her J.D.

Me: With pleasure.

Nico: Ora the offer to join the M.O.E. is still open. You can still be a perfect member for them too.

Ora: Thanks but I'll pass.

With a glass shattering effect, Yuko became Another Kiva.

3, 2, 1!

Blue smoke surrounded Veronica as she became Another Fourze.

Maxxine and Sougo: Henshin!

They went Zi-O! Maxxine's Kamen Rider Zi-O form for Fourze was really cool! It was a mix of Fourze and Meteor! She had a space ship sword as well as a switch console that had all 40 switches on it on her arm and she also had all the powers they had as well as those of Meteor!

Maxxine: This is so cool!

Nico: You look awesome Maxxine!

Tyranno: Yeah way to go!

Me: YEAH! Now for me. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

May: Lets get them! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

May went at Another Fourze and smashed and pulverized her all over the place.

Then I slashed Another Fourze all over with my scythe.

Woz: Rejoice! Maxxine Stennson has achieved the newest chapter in her life. She has become one of the few Female Kamen Riders in history. (to Maxxine) Now, you just have to name your new form.

Maxxine: Kamen Rider Celestial!

Me: Hey that is a great name!

Tyranno: I like it!

Nico: Yeah!

May: That is a great name!

Sougo: I think I can do this!

Me: We know you can do it Sougo!

I slashed Another Fourze!

Me: Veronica why did you Bully Nico! Why!?

Another Fourze: Why? WHY!? BECAUSE I HATE HIM!

Nico's aura flared up with incredible power!

Me: That's not a good reason! Why did you hate him?

Another Fourze: Because he was doing so much good for so many people and I was left with nothing!

But then I saw intense pain in Veronica's eyes.

Me: (GASP) You have been abused by your father! You were raped and beaten by him weren't you!?

Another Fourze: How did you know that?

Me: I can see it in your eyes. You hated Nico because you were hurting and lashing out on other people to vent your frustration.

Another Fourze: That's (CLUTCHES HEAD) (SCREAMS)

Me: Veronica! FIGHT IT!

Another Fourze: HELP ME J.D.!

Me: Okay! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: STARS OF THE WOLF MOON NIGHT!

I fired waves of blue fire and they formed into shooting stars and they hit Another Fourze and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and I caught her Rider Watch and then my arm got a really awesome device on it that had switches for all 310 powers of the Core M.O.E. and the 9 planets and the Sun!

Me: COOL!

I went over to Veronica and I helped her up.

Me: Veronica? I'm sorry you went through all that. But your father did this to you because he hated you.

I analyzed her mind and what I saw WAS 100 Times worse than I thought! It was like what happened with Taylor! She killed her own mom and her dad made it look like an accident and because of that he THREATENED HER LIFE! He threatened to kill her if he told anyone!

Me: (GASP) That heartless monster!

Another Kiva: Come to your queen!

Arms Monsters appeared around Another Kiva.

Sougo: I forgot she can do that.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the Arms Monsters into dust.

Sougo: Time to use Zi O II form!

Rider Time! (Sytheziser tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Sougo became Zi O II

Nico: OH YEAH!

Geiz: I'll use Geiz Revive as well!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Geiz became Geiz Revive.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Maxxine: Lets see what this form can do.

She activated the powers of Fire, Venus and Sword and she got an awesome and powerful Venusian Fire Sword!

Maxxine: Awesome!

Nico: That is so cool Maxxine!

Megan Kiraton: Wow!

Nico: Now lets finish her.

Sophia Nuremburg: SWORD OF THE CRIMSON FLAME! 邪王炎真紅犠剣

Sophia formed a sword of pure red fire hotter than the sun and she slashed Another Kiva and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught her Rider Watch!

Nico: Got it.

I went over with Veronica and she was crying hard.

Nico: Veronica?

Me: I found out why she was being such a bully to you Nico.

Nico: What is it?

I told him everything and it was shocking and horrifying! We gasped in horror!

Nico: Oh man! Veronica is… is all that true?

Veronica Gallagher: (CRYING HARD) YES NICO YES! I'M SO SORRY! I'm sorry I did all those things to you!

She told him that it wasn't her fault and that her dad MADE HER into a monster because he threatened to kill her if she didn't do what he said!

Nico then had tears stream down his face and hugged her.

Ora: (firing psychic blasts at Clyde) I hope you're satisfied with having saved the woman that was Another Kiva, Zi O.

Zi-O: Oh I'm not but yeah I had to.

Clyde deflected the blasts back.

Clyde: Ora the offer will always be open.

Syd: That's right!

Syd fired leaf blasts at her and smashed her all over.

Ora was knocked down.

Ora: (to Nico) I will consider your offer, Nico. But for now, I will leave all of you to comfort your former bully. (gestures to Yuko) And to decide her fate. Celebrate your victory while you still can. Because Heure's coming for you next. (walks away)

Me: We know he has potential to be in the M.O.E.

Nico: Veronica it's all right. It's all right.

Veronica Gallahger: Nico (CRYING) How can you say that!? Look at me! Look what my father did to me! He took everything from me! I loved my mom! And he killed her and threatened me!

May: Veronica listen! We can get justice for her! You did nothing to deserve this! There's someone on the team that knows how you feel and she knows what you went through. But please let us help you.

Me: That's right Veronica. Your father is a monster that must pay the ultimate price for his crimes.

Sougo: If it makes you feel better, you fought well as Another Fourze.

Veronica Gallagher: I did?

Me: Yeah you did.

Medic then appeared.

Me: Medic.

Medic: Looks like I got here in time. Sorry I missed the battle.

Me: No worries.

Medic looked at Veronica and she saw broken and bruised bones and hurt organs.

Medic: I got this.

She healed up Veronica.

Veronica Gallagher: Wow! I feel better and renewed.

Ophelia Laurence: I think I might have found my archenemy.

Medic: So you are one of J.D.'s friends?

Ophelia Laurence: Yes my name is Ophelia Laurence and I'm a Nightmare Horse Gene-slammer.

Medic: Awesome to meet you.

Ophelia Laurence: Same here.

Woz: Ah, one of Kamen Rider Drive's enemies.

Nico: Yep.

Medic: That's right.

May: I helped out in the Kamen Rider Drive world and I killed Nira.

Me: I remember that. (GROWLS) I HATE THAT FUCKING SON OF A BITCH! HE MURDERED SHINNOSUKE'S FATHER! May snapped his fucking neck!

Medic: Good riddance. I never liked that guy.

Me: I hated him 1,000 times.

Nico: I hated him 1,000,000 times.

Ophelia Laurence: Wow. What a monster. But lets see how we do. This will be my first ever usual battle.

Medic: I'm quite a dancer and a fighter too.

Ophelia Laurence: So I have heard.

Medic: Then lets dance.

Medic and Ophelia went at each other and Medic fired energy blasts and Ophelia fired blasts of Blue Fire and the blasts collided and exploded all over the place.

While Medic and Ophelia battled, Sougo noticed the Another Ridewatches turned into Regular Ridewatches.

Sougo: I get it. Now that they're with us, the Ridewatches are purified.

Nico: Sweet!

Me: Another awesome and valuable tool for all of us. Also Nico, I now have this amazing device on my arm that enables me to use all the powers of the 310 Core M.O.E. Members.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Geiz: I bet the same thing happened with the Build one as well.

Me: I agree. And yes it did happen.

May: That's right.

Nico: I know.

Ophelia and Medic were really battling.

She fired waves of blue fire at Medic and spread wings of blue fire and formed a sword of fire and slashed her down.

Medic: Wow! You are really awesome.

Ophelia Laurence: You are an awesome fighter Medic. You heal people awesomely and even put up an awesome fight too.

We later came back home.

William: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and they were amazed and shocked for what happened with Veronica.

Maria: That heartless monster!

Taylor went over to her.

Loud House Taylor: Veronica, I know how you feel. I lost my mother the same way. My father killed her and he got sent to prison.

Me: Now we're going to do the same thing to your father too.

William: Next time, Astro Boy and Mummy should go with you.

Maxxine: Good idea. And it'll be awesome.

Me: I have a feeling that Another Gaim is next.

Lola: That will be awesome.

---

Later we were back in Japan and we were walking along the beach.

Charmcaster: So, who are we going to see?

Me: Well I have been thinking about what Witchblade of Mighty Morphin said a while back and how she is the namesake of Witchblade and that one day we should meet Masane who is also Witchblade. So I decided that we're going to take up on her word and we're going to recruit Masane.

Nico: I like it.

Eli: I heard she is really powerful and has a lot of incredible fighting strength.

Me: Yep and she and her adopted daughter are going to make great members of the team.

Laney: I heard she is really pretty too.

Me: Oh yeah.

We got to a bunch of people relaxing and sitting in the sun.

Nico: Wow.

Me: There she is.

We saw Masane and she was a brown hair woman in a white bikini and had a voluptuous appearance.

Camie: Wow she is beautiful.

Tsuyu: She sure is.

Me: Yep.

We went up to her.

Me: Scuse me?

Masane: Yes?

Me: Are you Masane Amaha?

Masane: Yes I am.

Me: Awesome to meet you. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and it's an honor to meet you.

Rihoko: Oh wow! You guys are my heroes.

Nico: I'm glad we are.

Masane: Oh it's awesome to meet you all.

Ryo: You look pretty normal to me.

Masane: Well on the outside yes. But on the inside I am a Witchblade.

Me: Well it now is gonna be awesome having you with us if you are interested.

Masane: I would be honored to join you.

Rihoko: Me too! I love all your adventures.

Me: (Chuckles) Yeah they are awesome aren't they.

Nico: Yeah.

Masane: But it looks like we're going to battle my enemies too.

Eli: If they come we'll give them a good fight they won't like.

Me: We'll kill them all on the spot without a shred of mercy.

Nico: Yeah we heard a lot about them and they will pay for their crimes.

Laney: They sure will.

Headstrong: Lori's actually a big fan.

Lori: I sure am. And you have literally been one of my favorite heroes for a long time.

Masane: That is so cool. I'm truly honored.

Me: Also you were given an awesome gift and are also a great warrior like all of us too.

Masane: I should tell you my story first.

Me: Okay.

She told us everything.

---

Masane Amaha (real name Yasuka Ohara) is the main protagonist of the anime series, Witchblade. She was chosen by the Witchblade during the Great Quake that sunk a part of Tokyo. Introduced as a woman on the fringes of society, she and Rihoko were kicked out of a domestic shelter. Soon afterwards, they were being chased by the NSFW's Child Welfare agency. They fled to the recovering Tokyo, where, soon after arriving, they were found and brought in for questioning and negotiations. After some debate, she relinquishes custody of Rihoko to the NSFW, but soon afterwards, she has a change of heart and tries to take Rihoko back.

She is voiced by Mamiko Noto in the Japanese version and by Jamie Marchi in the English version.

Six years later, Masane would come back to Tokyo with Rihoko after being on the run from NSWF's Child Welfare Division. They wanted to take Rihoko from her because she has no memory of her before the earthquake, and she may not even be Rihoko's real mother (which she finds out later that she isn't her real mother, but still wants her as her own daughter). The Witchblade soon awakens after Masane is taken to jail after stealing a police car in an effort to get Rihoko back from NSWF's Child Welfare Division. While in jail, she was attacked by a machine that could take on human form and was on a killing spree. The Witchblade then awakened and Masane became the new wielder. She destroyed the machine without breaking a sweat.

After all that, Masane would soon come to find herself working for the government to help them destroy the Ex-Cons, machines that escaped six years ago during the Great Quake. Later on, she would face off against two other Witchblade wielders that worked for a huge corporation that was trying to overthrow the government. Masane would eventually come to defeat them but, soon after, the Witchblade starts breaking down her body which leads to her death. Rihoko would then become the new wielder of the Witchblade.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man that is horrible.

Nico: So Witchblade kills you later on?

Masane: Yeah.

Me: Not if I can help it.

I fired a beam of magic and it went into her bracelet and purified it.

Masane: I'm actually very happy that one of the Trinity of Violence is a big fan of me. I'm pretty violent in battle too.

Me: You sure are. You're one awesome fighter too.

Lola: (pouts) Hey! Me and Lynn are part of the Trinity of Violence too!

Pipes: But you two aren't Witchblade experts.

Lynn:… touché.

Nico: But still it's awesome that you are amazing in battle like that.

Lori: Yeah you literally are a true warrior with the heart of a great mother.

Masane: Thanks Lori.

Rihoko: Yeah mom is the greatest!

Nico: (Chuckles) She sure is.

Masane and Rihoko joined us and we went back to the estate.

* * *

Donna Diego: Veronica, I honestly wasn't expecting you to become Another Fourze.

Maria: Shame you didn't use any of those Astroswitches.

Veronica Gallagher: I know but it was a strange experience for me. I was lost in the power it had.

Nico: It's not a good feeling I know.

Me: I already called Sheila and Tom and they went to go arrest your so-called father.

Eli: Yeah they sure did.

Masane: No one should ever have to go through all that.

Laney: Yeah that was horrible.

May: Yeah it sure was.

Then Mr. Mittens, Condiment King, Leonard, Toiletnator, Fixer, Gramma Stuffum, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu appeared.

Mr. Mittens: Can me, Condiment King, Leonard, Toiletnator, Fixer, Gramma Stuffum, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. We're going to do this.

He turned on the TV and a commercial was on.

Announcer: Thousands of years ago, in the most ancient of dojos, the most delicious sandwich in the world entered our realm.

(The sandwich flies out of the volcano and a man on a sidewalk catches it and eats it.)

Announcer: The only problem is if you eat it wrong… You'll die.

Man: Huh?

(The man explodes. Then the scene cuts to a shirtless man holding the sandwich.)

Announcer: Fortunately, men discovered the correct way to eat it.

(The man's pants get ripped into jean shorts and a mullet wig appears on his head.)

Announcer: With cut-off jean shorts and the proper haircut.

(The man holds the sandwich up, then the scene cuts to a montage of random guys with jean shorts and mullets eating the sandwich in different ways.)

Announcer: (Sings) Death Sandwich! Death Sandwich! If you don't eat it right, you're gonna DIE tonight! It's the Death Sandwi-i-i-i-i-ich!

Announcer: So come on down to "Death-Kwon-Do Pizza & Subs."

Man: (Points to the camera) And remember, eat it right or you'll die!

Announcer: If you have what it takes to eat the Death Sandwich then you are going to love this. It's the 45 Death Sandwich Challenge! Eat 45 Sandwiches in under 95 minutes and you get this awesome T-Shirt that says you're immortal and this awesome hat that says King of Sandwiches as well as a year supply of the hottest spiciest sandwiches we have! If you think you're ready for it!

Nico: What do you think?

Mr. Mittens: Whoa! That is gonna be sweet!

Nico: Yep. And I'm ready for it.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be like the challenge I did.

Eli: Me too bro. But Nico can do it. He is immortal and all that.

Masane: Yeah he is!

Hsi Wu: Masane Amaha! Wow it's an honor to meet you.

Lori: She is a Witchblade and I've literally been a big fan for a long time. Let me show you.

She went to her room and came back with a huge collection of Witchblade Manga and a Masane Action Figure.

Lori: Big fan. It's a hidden secret I've had for a long time.

Lincoln: Wow! Lori this is so cool!

Leonard: That is awesome Lori.

Nico: Yeah.

Cybertron Ransack: Boss, before I tell you that you're once again trying to kill yourself, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Sunburn's kind next. And don't worry I'm immortal. I've been around you guys for a long time and I am not going to die.

Cybertron Ransack: Oh good.

Me: But a Phoenix Dragon is a cool idea.

Lola: Yeah so one of the Fire Users next.

Me: Including Sunburn for this one.

Sunburn: It will be awesome to go with you Nico.

Nico: Yep.

Pyro: I like the sound of that Gene Slammer.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: But it's awesome that there are Skylander Gene-slammers too.

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep. It sure is.

Masane: But this will be an awesome thing to see you eat Nico.

Me: It sure will.

Nico: All right lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Cole Sullivan, Carmen Sullivan's younger brother, and he's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's now major leagued pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Cole Sullivan on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and he's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's major leagued pissed off. If his insane sister's watching, wait until she sees what we're going to do to him.

Helena Hufflepuff: So, Carmen's insane younger brother is on the move? Perfect, now, we have our chance to stop him once and for all.

Lincoln: That's right, Helena, and he's going to regret messing with a true user of magic and the dark arts, not to mention what he did in bringing Gatō and Osamu Kirin back from the dead to kill us yet again.

Nico: You said it, big guy.

Eli: I hope you guys really make him suffer badly.

Lincoln: You bet we will, Eli, and just like what we've been doing to Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, and Duncan Alarie, he's going to get the same treatment as the rest of them.

Balthazar: That's right, I saw you and Elizabeth use your combo on Duncan Alarie yesterday, and you sucked out and absorbed their powers and after rendering them powerless, you imprison them inside a black tarot card and put them in the Dark World-themed tarot box.

Lincoln: That's right, Balthazar, and once we've captured them all, we're going to bring them straight to court first, and then, once they've been found guilty, we'll make sure the spirits of their victims get the eternal rest they've been denied.

Nico: And that means if Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom get a death sentence, Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls are going to be the ones to kill them.

Balthazar: Ah, I see, that's indeed a perfect plan you all have formed.

Lincoln: Thank you, Balthazar. Now, let's head for the park and I hope your appetite is ready for a big challenge at The Park.

Nico: (Smirks) You know me, big guy, my appetite's ready for anything, especially when it comes to food.

We were off.

We were walking to the restaurant.

Impact Man: Why couldn't it be a simple Cheese Sandwich?!

Mordecai: Yeah Nico this is gonna be a dangerous one for you. That sandwich almost killed Benson and we had to go all the way to Thailand to get the antidote.

Nico: Wow that must've been a brutal trip.

Benson: It was.

Me: But Nico is ready for this.

Nico: Yes I am.

We arrived at Death-Kwon-Do Pizza & Subs.

Nico: Death-Kwon-Do Pizza & Subs.

Eli: Sounds like a nice place.

Me: Yep.

Hsi Wu: I'll stay in the air in case anyone tries to interrupt us.

Nico: Okay.

He went into the sky.

We went in.

We saw that it was a nice place.

Me: Nice restaurant.

Nico: Yep.

We went up to the cashier and it was Sensai.

Sensai: May I help you?

Nico: One Death Sandwich Challenge please.

Everyone gasped that Nico was going to do that challenge!

Sensai: You are a brave man Nico.

Freon: I hope you know what you're doing, Nico.

Nico: Don't worry. I do.

Nico was ready for it. At a table, Nico was ready for it.

They brought out a huge tray full of 45 Death Sandwiches.

Nico: They sure look tasty.

Sensai: Thank you. You have 95 minutes to eat them.

Nico: I'm ready.

Sensai: Go.

Nico got to eating them and they were awesome and delicious.

Condiment King: Want some of my condiments with those?

Nico shook his head for no.

Condiment King: Nico already ate 5 sandwiches in at 5 minutes.

Me: Wow he is really ready for this.

Sensai: Oh no.

He went over to him.

Sensai: No, don't (walking back to Mordecai but Benson pushes him back)

Benson: Eh. (Muscle Man, High Five Ghost and Skips are behind Benson) Let him finish.

And we stand with them ready to fight.

(Sensai whistles and the restaurant staff come in and stand behind the waiter)

Sensai: Step aside.

Muscle Man: Why don't you make us bro?

Me: You even touch Nico and we're going to kill you!

Eli: Yeah! So back off if you know what's good for you!

Masane: And we're not bluffing!

Me: Nico is finishing that challenge and he is going to win whether you like it or not!

(Staff start fighting with the park members and us.)

POW BIFF KROW!

I punched 3 men down.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Anyone else getting a sense of deja-vu, mates?

Heidi: Definitely me Valon. Grandpa had this happen to him and Nico and everyone defended him while he was eating the Eggcellent Challenge.

Valon: That's right mates. We defended J.D. while he was eating that.

Eli: Now it's our turn for Nico.

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Nico you continue eating and we'll make sure these douchebags don't get near you.

Nico nodded.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Are you sure you don't want any of my food to go with that?

Nico shook his head for no.

Me: Your food would fatten those guys up Gramma Stuffum. Make them eat that.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh good idea!

She summoned her deep fried boars and jellied squids and more.

Me: Attack!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at the staff and pulverized them.

Laserbeak: (Sees Flint getting out a wristwatch) Flint, what are you doing?

Zenkaigers Flint: Trying out Jock's former armor. With a lot of modifications.

She put it on and then she pressed a button and then donned her own Iron Man armor! It was a pink version of it and it had awesome weapons of many kinds and it was really awesome! It even had the Rangers and Sentai Symbols on it!

Zenkaigers Flint: Oh wow!

Me: Wow! Flint you look awesome!

Zocks: Lets get them!

Kaito: Lets!

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Will and the mascots danced to his song and it was awesome!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: The Six assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Zenkaigers Flint: Presenting, Iron Pirate!

Fixer: Definitely better than Jock's design and name!

Me: It fits perfectly.

Eli: Yeah it does.

Sensai had a meat sword ready!

Olivia Boone: A meat sword? I eat swords like those for breakfast with cheese on them.

Sensai: Really and who are you?

Olivia Boone: My name is Olivia Boone, Descendant of Daniel Boone, The Greatest Frontiersman that ever lived.

Sensai: Then show me.

She did a mountain lion call and a bunch of mountain lions came and mauled him.

Olivia Boone: Now that is cool.

Zuko: You guys are getting roasted!

He fired a wave of fire and burned them.

Grumblemon: If anyone has an Astroswitch or Fullbottle of me, now would be a good time to use it!

Earth: I do.

Me: And so do I.

I flicked the Grumblemon Switch and Earth Switch put on a wrist device and shook the bottle and inserted it and punched the ground and a crack formed and smashed down the employees.

Me: (Echoing) SEISMIC SLEDGE!

I smashed my fist into an employee's face with the force of Grumblemon's sledge!

Cross Crow: (Russian Accent) Try to disturb Nico, will you?!

He punched and smashed a bunch of Employees.

Electrocutioner: Does anyone want to try a Fullbottle or Astroswitch of me next?

Me: I'll use it.

I flicked Electrocutioner's Switch and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Eye Five: Nico's almost done!

Me: Keep going man!

Toiletnator: Someone use an Astroswitch or Fullbottle of me next!

Me: Okay.

I flicked the switch for Toiletnator and fired waves of toilet paper and tied up an employee.

Nico only had 2 sandwiches left.

Me: 2 Sandwiches left!

Nico shoved them both into his mouth and ate them and swallowed and he was done at 25 minutes in!

Nico: DONE!

We cheered wildly!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (BELCHES LOUDLY!)

Leonard: Nice job, Nico!

Nico: They we're really tasty and delicious!

Me: Boy you were really hungry.

Nico: Yep.

Sensai: I don't believe it! Nico you are the first to ever beat that challenge! (Bows in respect) I bow to a great eater like you.

Nico: (Bows) Oh thank you.

Employee: Big deal! He is not gonna get his prizes.

Me: Time to collect his prizes!

Nico: I'm getting my prizes.

Block Man: Give Nico what he won!

Employee: NEVER!

Me: Then we'll make you bro!

Muscle Man: You know who else would make you? My mom!

Then Evil Green Ranger, Duskmon, Koragg, Gentleman Ghost, Robo Roxy, Gizmo, Larxene, Evil Star, El Oso, and Unicorn appeared.

Nico: (Burps) Scuse me. Evil Green Ranger, Duskmon, Koragg, Gentleman Ghost, Robo Roxy, Gizmo, Larxene, Evil Star, El Oso, and Unicorn.

Evil Green Ranger: You stuffed, Nico?

Nico: (BURPS) I can still go for the battles.

Duskmon: Good.

Me: (LAUGHS) After eating all that you shouldn't eat anything else for the rest of the day.

Koragg: And congratulations for winning.

Nico: Thanks.

Gentleman Ghost: How was camping, by the way?

Nico: It was really awesome thanks.

Robo Roxy: Eat any s'mores?

Me: We sure did and we ate marshmallows like the kinds that the astronauts eat.

Eli: Nothing is more delicious than Astronaut Marshmallows.

Robo-Roxy: You got that right.

?: I agree there.

A figure came out and it was Barakouzza from episode 18 of Jungle

Fury!

---

Barakouzza served Grizzaka. Grizzaka summoned him and ordered him to attack Ocean Bluff and destroy the Power Rangers. He attacked the city and encountered the Rangers. Barakouzza could, like a cowboy, fire two water jets from his arms, which also possessed electric shocks. After a brief fight on the ground, Barakouzza enlarged himself and fought with the Rangers' Zords. However, RJ again transformed into a werewolf and attacked his friends. Barakouzza escaped and returned to Grizzaka, reporting to him. The monster then returned to the city and attacked the electric station, where he fought only two Jungle Fury Rangers, Theo and Lily. The heroes were quickly outmatched and he summoned Rinshi to battle them. However, Casey and RJ then arrived and aided their friends. After the battle, Barakouzza was destroyed with the attack from the Wolf Morpher. Grizzaka revived him as a giant using the power of Zocato. Barakouzza fought the Rangers and easily defeated the Wolf Pride Megazord with his water jets. He was destroyed by the Jungle Master Megazord and Wolf Pride Megazord; the latter dealing the killing blow with its Spin Fury attack

---

Casey Rhodes: Barakouzza!

Barakouzza: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to attack Ocean Bluff and destroy the Power Rangers.

Barakouzza: Yep good memory.

Me: But it was scary how RJ was a Werewolf too.

Nico: No kidding too.

Barakouzza: Despite my name, I don't hold the barracuda spirit.

Nico: You're the Archerfish Spirit and that is cool.

Me: Archerfish are awesome. They get their food by spitting water at bugs and knocking them into the water.

Barakouzza: Yep that's right.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

MJ, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Piper Willowbrook, Jean Grey, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Nico's Rescue

---

Evil Green Ranger was first.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) Nico's rescue wasn't really a rescue. It was just him camping.

M.J.: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And it was underwater too.

Starshine Sparkle: In the ocean. It was really awesome too.

Sunny Starscout: Yep it was funny as well.

Spyro: Yeah and a sea bear showed up and mauled Squidward.

Piper Willowbrook: That was so scary.

Jean Grey: Boy it sure was.

Evil Green Ranger: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

Jeri Katou, Leomon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Akira, Iron Man, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Squidward Getting Mauled by a Sea

Bear and it'll make a great member of the M.O.E.

---

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Squidward getting mauled by a Sea Bear must've been very painful. But at least it'll make a great addition.

Jeri Katou: It sure will be a great addition. But that sea bear is gonna hate Squidward forever.

Leomon: Yes it sure will.

Princess Luna: That Sea Bear mauled Squidward all over the place.

Moondust: Yeah it sure did.

Snowdrop: That is one mean tempered bear.

Gari: It sure was.

Blackout: Yeah what an attitude.

Akira: No kidding there.

Iron Man: Yeah that was awful.

Duskmon: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sarah, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Raven, Tara, Starfire, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lunan XII. How

was it?

Sarah: It was awesome! And we took down Gato.

Koragg: Gato? As in the first ever villain that Naruto and everyone killed?

Sarah: That's right and he ruled over the Wave with an iron fist until they killed him.

Applejack: Now he is dead and given the Black Gates.

Apple Bloom: Yeah what a jerk. He had it coming.

Flashwing: What a monster!

Raven: The Knights of the New Fire gave the Wave their hope and courage back.

Tara: That was awful he did all that.

Starfire: Boy it sure was.

Koragg: It sure was awful. He had no honor at all! Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal, darkness and fire and energy and smashed him down.

## Yugi Moto, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Roach, Marina, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - Meeting a Castle of Dark Illusions Gene-Slammer

The Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) I heard you guys met a Castle of Dark Illusions Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Yugi: Her name is Mira Michaels and she is awesome.

Eli: She sure is. And she is a powerful darkness master.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too. But she has an amazing power too.

---

Mira Michaels: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mira, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mira Michaels: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mira, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mira Michaels: Oh, I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were working on a school project, but as we were working, Lori barged in and ordered him to be an ottoman so she can paint her raptor claws that she calls fingernails, but Lincoln said no, and he has a school project. But, Lori got so mad, she was going to kill him, but I fired a powerful blast of darkness at her, and it made her worst fears come to life: Bobby breaking up with her for good, her siblings hating her forever, and her dreams of going to Fairway being reduced to ashes. Lori ran for her life and she hid in her room.

We were amazed.

Me: Whoa, now that's really powerful.

Nico: Even more powerful than Scarecrow's fear gas. I wonder what'll happen if we were to use that for interrogations on criminals?

Lincoln: That's not a bad idea, Nico. In fact, Anko could get along great with Mira, and the rest of the ANBU.

Me: I'll see about talking to Anko and recommend it, big guy.

Inuyasha: And Lincoln, I don't know if Kagomi or I told you about this, but…

Lincoln: I know what you're about to say, Inuyasha. I found out that Towa Higurashi and Setsuna are the twin daughters of Sesshomaru and Rin, and Moroha is yours and Kagomi's daughter. Well, this I've promised, I'll take good care of Moroha, Higurashi, and Setsuna.

Our jaws opened wide when Lincoln said that.

Me: I didn't know that Moroha is yours and Kagomi's daughter, Inuyasha.

Nico: And we also didn't know that Higurashi and Setsuna are the twin daughters of Sesshomaru and Rin, that was a surprise. But, Lincoln is going to take care of them, he's a man of his word.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gentleman Ghost: That is most amazing there.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Roach: She can really bring your worst fears to life.

Marina: That is so cool.

Gentleman Ghost: That is really amazing chaps. Shall we dance?

They fired waves of stars, magic, bones, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Akiza, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Megan McCallister, Megan Kiraton, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy - Us meeting Masane Amaha

---

Robo Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (To Akiza) It's about time you guys met Masane Amaha. I know Lori's a big fan of her.

Akiza: She sure is and Lori is an awesome fan too. She has all the Witchblade Mangas. Lori calls it a secret hobby.

Fluttershy: I think that is a really amazing hobby for her.

Tornado Bolt: Oh it sure is.

Stealth Elf: I do too. It's really awesome too.

Megan McCallister: Lori is one awesome girl to be a great fan of Masane and Witchblade.

Megan Miraton: Boy you got that right.

Robo-Roxy: I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of flowers, grass and leaves and smashed him down.

---

Lie Ren, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bloom, Zuko, Azula, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Nico's Death Sandwich Challenge

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Nico is probably one of the few people to survive a Death Sandwich Challenge. No other barf brain has come out of it alive!

Lie Ren: No kidding there! But that was terrible that these sandwiches nearly killed Benson and they can LITERALLY Kill people too!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is awful that they can do that.

Featherweight: I would call a sandwich like that a form of capital punishment.

Sprocket: But this gives us a great idea. Use the Death Sandwich as a form of execution.

Bloom: Yeah that would be so cool.

Zuko: I agree there too.

Azula: Same with me too.

Gizmo: Yeah that is not a bad idea. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, metal, lightning and gears and smashed him down.

---

## Volcana, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gwen Tennyson, Michael Morningstar, Charmcaster, Zuko and Azula VS Larzene - Maxxine's Second Ambassador Mission

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) I heard today was Maxxine's Second Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Volcana: It went really well. They took down Another Kamen Riders for Fourze and Kiva and that was so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure was awesome!

Scootaloo: The Fourze Kamen Ride was an old Bully that tormented Nico back in the past. But we found out that it was because her father murdered her mom and threatened her life and it made her a bully.

Larxene: (GASP) Oh my goodness! Just like what happened with Taylor!

Whirlwind: Yeah but Tom and Sheila went and arrested him and he was brought to federal court for trial.

Gwen T.: Yeah what he did was unforgivable.

Michael Morningstar: What we found out was that he had done numerous horrible crimes all over the country.

Charmcaster: Yeah he is looking at the chair for his crimes.

Larxene: He deserves it. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed her down.

---

## Tommy Oliver, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mera, Aquaman, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star VS Evil Star - Nico eating Death Sandwiches and this missionis like how I ate the Egg-Cellent Challenge

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (To Tommy) Nico eating all those Death Sandwiches is amazing and this mission is like how J.D. ate the Egg-Cellent Challenge.

Tommy Oliver: You got that right! It's amazing that Nico was able to eat all those sandwiches and live. He really is Immortal.

Rarity: That he is darlings and it's so amazing that Nico did that too.

Sweetie Belle: We're really amazed that Nico has that big of an appetite.

Gill Grunt: Boy we sure are! It was amazing that Nico can eat that much too.

Mera: Saiyans are known for having huge appetites.

Aquaman: But it was awesome that Sensai bowed in respect for Nico eating them.

Evil Star: It sure was. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jeri Katou, Takato, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - Horrible how the Death Sandwich nearly killed Benson

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) It's horrible how the Death Sandwich nearly killed Benson. How'd he get saved back then?

Sunset Shimmer: He got saved by Mordecai and Rigby taking him to get the Sandwich of Health. Because Benson was a jerk and he ate their sandwich before they could.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Benson was such a jerk to them back then.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Jeri: Benson had to learn the hard way.

Takato: He sure did.

El Oso: Wow no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Loud, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Sassy Saddles, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Eventful day yesterday

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) Not gonna lie. Yesterday was very eventful.

Sheila Loud: You got that right! Boy it was one of the most eventful days we have ever had.

Princess Celestia: It was really amazing!

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there! We caught the Akatsuki and arrested Mizuki. And we destroyed Morgan Le Fay.

Spotlight: That was so awesome too.

Rarity: Oh indeed it was darlings. It was really amazing that J.D. faced all the Akatsuki all by himself.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Sassy Saddles: (British Accent) Yes it sure was amazing.

Unicorn: Wow! You guys have had a really eventful day yesterday. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light, water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Marie Hernandez, Laney, Lola, Lana, Lucy and Lisa VS Barakouzza

---

Barakouzaza was next.

Nico: (BURPS) This is gonna be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Wands for the descendants of the founders of Hogwarts.

For Renee Ravenclaw, her wand is called Ravenclaw's Wisdom, it's a long blue-colored wand with a raven head on the long grip of the wand.

For Helena Hufflepuff, her wand is called Hufflepuff's Honesty, it's a long yellow-colored wand with a badger on the long grip of the wand.

For Elizabeth Gryffindor, her wand is called Gryffindor's Courage, it's a long red-colored wand with a gold lion head on the long grip of the wand.

And for Selene Slytherin, her wand is called Slytherin's Cunning, it's a long green-colored wand with a snake coiled around the long grip of the wand.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some action!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the Claw Cannon!

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

RJ: Wolf Beam!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit and slammed into Baraokouzaza and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Barakouzaza you have failed this city!

Marie Hernandez: Yeah he has!

But then a yellow light appeared on Marie's finger and it was for the Archerfish Spirit. It was a Spirit Ring.

Marie Hernandez: My own Spirit Ring!

Isabel came.

Isabel: The archerfish is perfect for you Marie. When the fish spirit animal appears in your life, it brings a message of hope, and it empowers you to make the right decisions. The fish also brings the power of the water depths. People guided by the fish spirit have tremendous psychic powers and authority. Your spirit guide urges you to make use of these abilities.

Marie Hernandez: Wow that is so cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Then a yellow light appeared and it landed in her hand and it was the Archerfish Animal Crystal!

Marie Hernandez: My own Wind Force Animal Crystal! Wow!

Nico: The Archerfish Zord. That is cool.

Then a Crystal Saber appeared in a holster on her left hip.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Nico is getting his prizes whether you like it or not!

Gia: You know, you could've just given Nico his prize. But tou brought this on yourself.

Me: Yeah and now it's buttkicking time!

Hailey Timaeus: Lets see you like this one. I summon my dragon self and merge him with Miracle Jurassic Egg!

Hailey summoned The Eye of Timaeus and merged him with Miracle Jurassic Egg and they formed into an awesome new monster. It was a dragon that was covered in Eggs and had egg cannons all over it. It was called EGGS-TREME WAR DRAGON!

Hailey Timaeus: This is Eggs-Treme War Dragon! And he has Eggs-Treme fighting power!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Hailey.

Hailey Timaeus: Thanks Luan.

Joan Critias: Now this one is for Your Pies Only. I summon my Dragon Self and merge him with Monster Pie!

She summoned The Fang of Critias and merged him with Monster Pie! It formed into a dragon that had pie cannons all over its body. It was called FORTI-PIED PIE-TRESS DRAGON!

Joan Critias: This one will Pie you up! Meet Forti-Pied Pie-Tress Dragon!

Luan and Eddy laughed!

Eddy: (laughs) That was a good one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Gina Hermos: Yeah it was. I summon my dragon self and merge him with Dizzy Angel!

She summoned The Claw of Hermos and he merged with Dizzy Angel and they formed into a deadly cinderblock bazooka! It was called The DIZZY CONCUSSION CANNON!

Gina Hermos: This is going to make you see the room spin! This is the Dizzy Concussion Cannon!

Employee: I'm not scared of that one!

Gina Hermos: You should be!

She fired it and it smashed a Cinderblock into his head!

SMASH!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH! That's gonna leave a mark!

Employee: (Stupid Dazed Talk) Mama it was my brother that ate rotten garbage.

Nico: Okay he is silly.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Battle Fever J Rangers!

We all then pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman, and Timerangers!

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

Me: Yeah!

Crag: Okay guys! Lets go!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at the employees and brutally smashed and pulverized them into dust!

We were really smashing them all over the place.

Seeryn, Ere, Clodor, and Staluk blasted and smashed the employees all over.

Pipes, Headstrong, Ryo and Charmcaster used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pipes Exhaust Pipe Blasters, Headstrong's Diffraction Sword and Charmcaster and Ryo's powers 100-fold.

Headstrong and Charmcaster: MAGIC DIFFRACTION BLAST!

Pipes and Ryo: FIRE EXHAUST BURST!

Code Geass Power and Condiment King: SAUCE GEASS BLAST!

Huntik and Leonard: PIGS OF THE SPIRITS BLAST!

Lyoko Couple and Mr. Mittens: LYOKO MATRIX CAT BLAST!

Sydney and Toiletnator: TOILET MANITOU BLAST!

Turbo Power Rangers and Fixer: TURBO FIX BLAST!

Remnant Couple and Gramma Stuffum: REMNANT FURY SUPER BLAST!

Wonderbolts and Electrocutioner: WONDER LIGHTNING ULTRA BLAST!

Earth Masters and Grumblemon: EARTH ULTRA BLAST!

Great supporters and Hsi Wu: SKY SUPPORT BURST!

Pageant Friends and Pyro: FIRE OF THE PAGEANT BLAST!

Nico, Olivia Shenlong, Laney, Mordecai, Rigby, Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise - WONDERBOLTS OF ULTRA FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Olivia Shenlong, Mordecai, Rigby and Rainbow Dash: WONDER RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning.

Lincoln: Time for the sandwiches to fight back! SANDWICH ELEMENT STYLE: CHEESE!

Risky Boots: SANDWICH WATER STYLE: LETTUCE!

Shantae: SANDWICH MAGIC STYLE: TOMATO!

Sky (Shantae): SANDWICH WIND STYLE: ONION!

Rottytops: SANDWICH NATURE STYLE: SPINACH!

Vera (Shantae): SANDWICH FLOWER STYLE: GREEN PEPPERS!

Harmony (Shantae): SANDWICH FIRE STYLE: BANANA PEPPERS!

Zapple: SANDWICH LIGHTNING STYLE: CHEDDAR!

Plinky: SANDWICH EARTH STYLE: SWISS CHEESE!

Entrapta: SANDWICH LIGHTNING STYLE: COLBY-JACK CHEESE!

Perfuma: SANDWICH NATURE STYLE: OLIVES!

frosta: SANDWICH ICE STYLE: GOUDA CHEESE!

Jessica Shannon: SANDWICH STING STYLE: BLUE CHEESE!

Peni Parker: SANDWICH WEB STYLE: GRUYERE CHEESE!

Toph: SANDWICH EARTH STYLE: PROVOLONE!

Julie Makimoto: SANDWICH LAVA STYLE: TURKEY!

Hilda: (British Accent) SANDWICH FIRE STYLE: HAM!

Tatsumaki: SANDWICH WIND STYLE: ROAST BEEF!

Gluko: SANDWICH DARK STYLE: WHEAT BREAD!

Batch: SANDWICH LIGHTNING STYLE: WHITE BREAD!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said sandwich ingredients!

Lincoln and his harem: SANDWICH FINAL SMASH: MEGA SANDWICH BLAST!

They fired a massive sandwich fireball and it slammed into the Employees and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were smashed up and pulverized!

?: You Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of The Church of Necrom's plans for the last time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Helena Hufflepuff: I should've known there's no mistaking that insane scream from anywhere. You can come out now, Cole Sullivan.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old teen male with long black hair going down to his neck, pale skin, red eyes, sadistic and insane grin on his face, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots. It was Cole Sullivan, Carmen Sullivan's insane younger brother, a dangerous warlock and another member of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Cole Sullivan, Carmen Sullivan's insane younger brother, I should've known you'd be the next one to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, and Duncan Alarie, along with us killing Gatō and Osamu Kirin, whom you brought back.

Cole Sullivan: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined our master's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves!

Lincoln fired a blast of light at Cole Sullivan, and he screamed and hissed like a vampire, and he was major leagued pissed off even more.

Helena Hufflepuff: That's not going to happen, Cole Sullivan, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff's light blue eyes turned light blue, and she was surrounded by a light blue energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Ceruli, Guru of Dark World-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Cole Sullivan, she left light blue energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Helena Hufflepuff: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Cole Sullivan, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff was surrounded by a massive vortex of light blue energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Ceruli, Guru of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Helena Hufflepuff emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Helena Hufflepuff grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light blue hair, she has light blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Ceruli, Monk of Dark

World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ceruli, Monk of Dark World with light blue gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Helena Hufflepuff has on a sleeveless blue, sleeveless dark blue top with two horizontal blue stripes, blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants with light blue flowers on it, blue sneakers, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Ceruli, Monk of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back and the Hufflepuff House crest on top of Ceruli, Monk of Dark World of Dark World. Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff's massive light blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large light blue feathers have black tips. Helena Hufflepuff has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff's massive Ceruli, Monk of Dark World-themed sword was suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Ceruli, Monk of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Monk Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Ceruli, Monk of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue badger heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large blue badger heads with blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the light blue badger heads is a large light blue gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ceruli, Monk of Dark World's head with blue gems for eyes and a large light blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, Book of Vile Darkness, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a light blue kanji below Ceruli, Monk of Dark World that said, "Helena Hufflepuff, Descendent of Helga Hufflepuff, Gene-Slammer of Ceruli, Monk of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、ヘルガ・ハッフルパフの子孫、セルリ族の遺伝子破壊者、暗黒世界の僧侶、暗黒世界のゴスロリの強力なメンバー、暗黒芸術とオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントンの親愛なる友。スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ シルビア・エクセルシオール レネー・レイブンクロー セリーン・スリザリン ゼニア・ニコラエブナ グリゼルダ・ハフィントン ラニヤ・ギレルモ キャミー・ニコレッタ ベルサ・セリントン セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ クロエ・テリントン ロンダ・ジキル コニー・ジャッケルスタイン クララ・セント・クラリス クラリス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻であり守護天使、ネクロム教会の破壊者、悪、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスト野郎の殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき生徒、闇と悪魔と黒魔術の達人。

Helena Hufflepuff has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MONK DEMON ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND HUFFLEPUFF DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Helena Hufflepuff's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Cole Sullivan saw it, he went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Helena Hufflepuff fired a powerful blast of blue energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hits Cole Sullivan and sent that insane warlock crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Helena Hufflepuff's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that crazy warlock, Cole Sullivan, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed him off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Helena, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Helena Hufflepuff: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Monk and Dark Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Cole Sullivan his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Helena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Helena Hufflepuff.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Cole Sullivan.**

Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln went after Cole Sullivan, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Cole Sullivan, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the crazy warlock, and he became even more pissed off big time.

Cole Sullivan: Demons cast from the accursed light of Heaven, descend upon this world and destroy this pathetic world!

Cole Sullivan summoned a massive army of Holy Demons as they rose from the ground, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and he sucked out the powers and abilities of The Holy Demons and as Lincoln gained a massive power boost, the army of Light Demons were destroyed and their spirits were sent back to Hell forever, and that pissed off Cole Sullivan even more.

Helena Hufflepuff: **Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Cole Sullivan in his place?**

Lincoln: **Ladies first, Helena.**

Helena Hufflepuff: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Monk and Dark Divine Love) **Such a gentleman.**

Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Cole Sullivan, who ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln: **VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!**

Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transformed into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Cole Sullivan, Lincoln and Helena Hufflepuff began sucking out and absorbing all of Cole Sullivan's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Helena Hufflepuff as her light blue energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln were done, Cole Sullivan was rendered completely powerless and completely drained of his powers.

Cole Sullivan: What did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Cole Sullivan.**

Helena Hufflepuff: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Monk and Dark Divine Love) **And now, you're finished.**

Helena Hufflepuff opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Cole Sullivan, the now powerless and insane warlock of The Church of Necrom and Carmen Sullivan's younger brother, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Ceruli, Monk of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Cole Sullivan imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, and Duncan Alarie were put into. We cheered wildly for what Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Helena Hufflepuff's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Helena Hufflepuff: Gotcha, you bastard! Thank you for helping me take down Cole Sullivan, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helena.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he brought her into a hug, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Helena Hufflepuff's face, they kissed passionately as Helena Hufflepuff's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Ceruli, Monk of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and five more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Rene Ravenclaw: We've taken down the thirteen low-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, which means the next Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Douglas Moreau, one of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: That's right, Renee, and you and I are going to put a stop to that insane warlock and make him pay for everything that he's done.

Nico: And as always, we'll be on guard for Douglas Moreau's plans and foil them at every turn, and that'll get her so mad, it's bound to send him into a blind rage.

Lincoln: But, we've got to watch ourselves now and be even more on guard, since this is one of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom we're going to be dealing with.

Me: Yeah, he's not going down without a fight, but he'll put up more of a fight than the thirteen low-ranking members of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Those five are definitely going to put up more of a fight than the thirteen low-ranking members, so Lincoln's right, we've got to be on guard even more around those five.

Unicorn: You should be proud of yourself for winning, Nico.

Nico: Of course I am.

El Oso: That's good.

Evil Star: But promise not to do challenges that put you at risk, okay?

Nico: I'll try not to.

Larxene: Good enough.

Gizmo: (to the employee) Alright, barf brain. Give Nico his prize!

The employee was badly beaten up and mangled into pulp.

Employee: (Badly hurt and dazed) All right.

They gave Nico his shirt and cap and gave him a thousand years of sandwiches.

Nico: Thank you.

Nico had become the first ever to win that challenge.

Nico: But this was so awesome. Great job everyone! Thanks for defending me while I ate it.

Me: No problem man. You guys did the same for me now we are even.

Nico: Yep.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) This was an awesome food adventure. The next one is going to be awesome.

Muscle Man: You know who else loves awesome adventures for food?

May: I know what's coming here.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

Mordecai, Rigby, me, Nico, Muscle Man and High Five Ghost: OOOOOOOOOHHHHHH!

We laughed at that.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction complete.

This was an awesome and fun one. This chapter was a parody of the Regular Show episode Sandwich of Death and that was a really awesome adventure. Benson ate Mordecai and Rigby's sandwich and he was going to die. Stupid idiot! The episode aired on January 28, 2013 and it was really funny. The first part of the chapter was for the awesome SpongeBob episode called The Camping Episode and that was a cool one too. That's one of my all time favorites and it was awesome and great seeing SpongeBob and Patrick go camping even though it was only 10 feet from their home. But it was awesome. The episode aired on April 3rd, 2004 and it was awesome. The second part was for where we go to the planet Lunan XII and it was cool. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks Guys. This will be a epic rescue as Nico, Arkayna, Sunburn of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Whitecap Bay from the 4th Pirates of The Caribbean and we're going to meet mermaids there as well as a gene-slammer for a Phoenix Dragon, one of Sunburn's kind named Jane Logan Clayton. Jane is from England and she is one of Nico's awesome friends and she went to cooking classes with him and boy does she know how to make an awesome super spicy batch of gumbo and stew. She also has a mischievous side with her and hates bullies. We're also going to battle mermaids from the dark side of the legend. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the planet Celtica in the Unknown Zone and

and they're going to deal with Darkstar, who's been brought back from the dead by Douglas Moreau of The Church of Necrom, and he'll be under Douglas Moreau's control, unlike what happened with Drusilla Draven when she brought back Giselle Razor. Darkstar will go to the Masters of Evil Prison. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Waterdragon Fairy named Diane Sellington and she is a girl from Florida and loves the tropical climates and she has immensely powerful water powers that are the strongest ever seen. She also has a massively powerful hatred towards Billy McLean for what he did to her best friends Courtney and Sammy. And even Amy for hurting her sister and killing her father. BRACE YOURSELF FOR THE ULTIMATE RAGING TEMPER EXPLOSION FROM MAY as she goes on a warpath to find the man that stole all the food in the city all for himself! Also it's going to be a parody of Crocker named Lord Crockpot! He is the main bad guy from the Fairly Oddparents episode called The Hungry Games and that was a parody of the Hunger Games and Chloe Carmichael is going to love this one. But MAY IS GOING TO BE EXTREMELY PISSED OFF LIKE A HIPPOPOTTAMUS INFECTED WITH RABIES! SO GET READY TO SEE MAY AT THE MADDEST WE'VE EVER SEEN! AND SHE IS GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST CROCKPOT AT HER MOST POWERFUL EVER!

See you all tomorrow!

# MAY ON THE WARPATH OF HUNGER

BRACE YOURSELVES GUYS, MAY IS ANGRY AND YOU ARE NOT GOING TO LIKE HER WHEN SHE IS ANGRY!

---

Sailing on our ship across the ocean was Nico, Arkayna, Sunburn of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were over the Caribbean Sea. Something is telling me that we're going to be in for a really awesome and epic battle.

Nico: So the next rescue is over in the Caribbean.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be so awesome.

Eli: I hope we don't face Davy Jones again. I hate that monster for killing Ariel's mother!

Me: We all do Eli.

May: Yeah he was the worst.

Laney: What he did was absolutely unforgivable.

Ibara: I can tell about that.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Arkayna

Arkayna: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so awesome. And we get to sail on the ocean too.

Me: Boy we sure do and it's so awesome.

Applejack was hurling her guts out over the side.

Nico: I forgot that Applejack gets seasick.

Eli: Oh man.

Nico: Arkayna, I'll never forget the day we met you and your team.

Arkayna: I know and that was such an amazing honor to meet you guys.

Me: And I'll never forget our first mission to Gemina. That's when me and Zarya met and we fell in love.

Eli: That was so awesome bro.

Lana: It sure was. And that was when we took down Tazma.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That also began the series of missions we had taking down all of the Mysticon's major enemies.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing!

Himiko Toga: You guys must've had a lot of fun on those missions.

Me: Oh we sure did.

Tsuyu: Who were the enemies of the Mysticons?

Me: Well their biggest enemy of all was the evil Lich Queen, Necrafa. She was the ultimate personification of pure evil. Eons ago the predecessor Mysticons before Arkayna and her team defeated her and sealed her into another dimension at the cost of their own lives. But their enemies were some of the worst we've ever seen. First we faced Tazma, then we faced Mallory, Kasha and Willa of the Vexicons as well as a dark version of Eartha. And then the big mission came when we took down Necrafa and that battle threatened to tear the entire planet and the universe apart.

Eli: Yeah that was epic!

Nico: It sure was. J.D. unleashed his ultimate power on all of those monsters.

Me: I sure did. But if Necrafa ever comes back she is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates for sure.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Nico: Does this mean J.D.'s like your brother in law?

Arkayna: Yes it does and I'm so happy for my sister.

Me: I am too. But man Arkayna that was really shocking for you to see that Zarya was your long lost twin sister and she was hiding in plain view all this time.

Arkayna: Yeah it was. But that was because we didn't want our enemies to find her and use her for evil.

Me: I completely understand on that.

Kaito: Me and Shu are part of your family too.

Nico: That's true because Kaito has Zarya like a little sister.

Me: Yeah that's true. Arkayna was also the first to ever do an Ambassador Mission.

Nico: That's right we started those in November last year.

Me: But I think we started the Blue Dragon World as a test.

Lola: Yeah that was a cool one to hear about.

Arkayna: That was amazing though.

Nico: Actually, the Aligned Transformers world was a test.

Me: Oh right. But that really was a very awesome and successful venture.

Laney: It sure was! That was so awesome.

Me: And thus our Ambassador Mission Program was made.

Arkayna: That's true.

Me: And everyone has done an awesome job so far in the last 7 months.

Arkayna: Boy they sure have and it is really awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Fu: My favorite has been with the Kamen Riders. It was so awesome to meet them.

Me: That is true Fu. Also we owe the Kamen Riders all big time for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Fu: That's true and we sure do.

Juran: (to Arkayna and Zarya) Although, the days you 2 transformed involved Officer X.

Arkayna: I know. That was intense.

Zarya: But it was so awesome and epic.

Me: Yes it sure was. And we had a lot of fun on those missions too.

Eli: They sure were awesome as well.

Camie: It sure was cool! By the way Arkayna what is Drake City like on the planet Gemina?

Arkayna: It's really amazing and I am the princess of Drake City. The city is an amazing and beautiful place. But before J.D. and everyone came, Gemina was overrun with bad guys.

Nico: Many of them were their major enemies.

Me: Yep.

Nicole: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: What kind of creatures live on Gemina?

Me: All sorts of awesome creatures. There are elves, dwarves, dragons, mermaids, gryphons, phoenixes, many creatures and it is awesome.

Lola: Yeah it's really amazing.

Lana: I'll say.

Me: Yep.

May: Nico, in case I lose it today, I'm trusting you to come up with a contingency plan to stop me.

Nico certainly didn't expect that from his own wife.

Nico: (sweats nervously) Um… no problem, May.

Me: (In my head) Uh oh. I have this feeling that something is going to make explode.

We arrived at our destination.

We were at WHITECAP BAY!

Me: Whitecap Bay.

Eli: (GULP)

Nico: I think Jack Sparrow's been here before.

Me: Yes he has.

Fu: I've got a really bad feeling about this guys. I have a feeling we're going to battle Mermaids from the Dark Side of the legend.

Camie: What's the dark side of the legend of the Mermaid?

Me: Well for centuries many people believed that mermaids were savage and ruthless bloodthirsty monsters. They lure sailors to their deaths.

Camie: (GULPS)

Zarya: Yeah scary.

Nico: Yeah. But they will come.

We pulled up to the shore and then we went over to the lighthouse.

Nico: Okay we're going to turn day into night and then we're going to use manmade light from the lighthouse to attract mermaids to us.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Me: Everyone stand ready. When the mermaids from the dark side of the legend come, they will come in the hundreds of thousands.

Nico: Yep.

Nico used his magic and blocked out the sun with a total solar eclipse and turned day into night.

Me: Hear we go.

I lit the lighthouse and shined it onto the water.

Eli: Now we wait.

Arkayna: Maybe we should put gasoline into the water to kill the mermaids with.

Me: Now where would the fun in that be? That would be too quick.

Nico: We've always like the thrill of battle.

Arkayna: Oh.

Zarya: Are they even going to come?

Me: Oh they will. The light will draw them to us like flys to a bug zapper. Also my mermaid sense will know when they are near.

Camie: Mermaid Sense?

Me: It's a power I have had since I was a child. I have this power that enables me to sense for mermaids.

Camie: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Yep. And the bait is going to be that boat with fake meat dummies on it.

Nico: Nice. Like going fishing.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Like when we killed Blackbeard

Nico: There's also the possibility that the next Gene Slammer will see it too.

Me: Yep.

We waited and then 20 minutes later, my mermaid senses picked up something.

Me: (Senses something) They're here. Many of them.

Nico: Stand ready. The minute they get those dummies, blast them.

Eli: Right.

May: I'm ready.

Zarya: Same here.

Me: But I sense a bunch of other mermaids that are good and part of the light side. I'll use my magic to mark those for us to see.

Nico: Good idea.

I used my magic to do so.

Then we saw a mermaid pop out of the water and then she grabbed a dummy.

Nico: FIRE!

We fired a bunch of energy blasts and smashed the dark side mermaids all over.

Me: All right you bloodsucking fish demons! COME AND GET US!

Dark Mermaid: WITH PLEASURE!

Zocks: (Singing and dancing) "Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!"

Me: YEAH!

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

The Zenkaigers transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: The Six assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Lincoln: LETS GET THEM!

We walked out on the water and slashed the Dark Side Mermaids all over the place and spilled their blood all over the place.

Nico pulled a pin on a grenade and threw it into the water.

Me: They never saw grenades before.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Blood and guts splattered all over.

The dark mermaids fired cables of seaweed at us and I grabbed them.

Me: This will be a shock to you!

I channelled lightning and it went through the seaweed and electrocuted them all over and they exploded!

KRASPLAT KRASPLAT KRASPLAT! KRASPLAT!

Nico: That was awesome and clever!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Light mermaids coming.

They came and we saw 5 mermaids. 1 had blond hair and a pink tail and another had black hair and a black tail and 3 of them had blond hair and blue tails.

Syrena: Awesome you all came.

Me: Syrena. Awesome to see you again.

Syrena: Same to you too. Been a while.

Nico: Yeah it sure has been a while.

Ryrena: Awesome you know Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Syrena: I sure do.

Maria: I got this.

Maria formed balls of water for them and got them over to us.

Nico threw another grenade into the water.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Eli: Chew on this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Dark Side Mermaids all over and they exploded!

May: Now this is gonna be awesome. I've always wanted to try this one. SIRENS SONG STYLE NINJA ART: MAELSTROM OF THE CARNAGE STORM!

May sang a song divinely and she caused a powerful whirlpool and it shredded numerous Dark Mermaids into blood and guts!

Nico: WHOA Nice one May!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Jack's missing out!

Laney: Yeah he sure is!

Nico: It's like fighting pirates on Easter of 2020 all over again!

Lola: Yeah!

Lola fired waves of fire and fireballs and they blasted Dark Mermaids all over and incinerated them!

Varie: Now to bring this battle to the ocean Floor!

She pulled out the Trident of Poseidon and slashed the ocean and formed water wall and we were on the ocean floor and the Dark Mermaids were not happy with us.

Varie: In the name of Neptune you bad mermaids are going down!

Camie: Wow! That was so awesome!

Sirius: Boy it sure was!

Himiko Toga: Yeah!

The Dark Mermaids were coming at us like cockroaches!

Nico fired Electro's lightning into the water and electrocuted the dark mermaids all over the place and they exploded and splattered blood and guts all over the place!

Me: It's like fighting the mermaids we faced in the Mediterranean all over again!

Tsuyu: That must've been as bloody as this battle!

Me: It was.

I flicked Firefly's switch along with the switch for the planet Mars and I formed a sword for Mars and I slashed and incinerated many Dark Mermaids!

Me: Lets see how they like this!

I flicked Dark's switch and activated the switch for Uranus and I formed an ALIEN Ξ SCYTHE!

Me: Cool! To quote Dark, "Here's your warning: YOUR ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!"

I slashed numerous dark mermaids and they shattered into dust!

Nico: Those Kamen Rider items for Dark and the others sure are handy!

Me: Boy they sure are and this is really cool!

Nico: Though, we should probably start assigning each item to a specific person in the future.

Me: Good idea. Lets see how they like this.

I flicked the switches for Stinky Butt and Venus.

Me: Sniff on this bitches!

Nico: Wait.

Nico picked me up and held me like a bazooka.

Nico: Okay J.D. give it everything you got!

Me: With pleasure!

I groaned and then…

KRAFFFFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRRR

I fired a massive flaming blast of fire from my butt and it hit numerous dark mermaids and incinerated them!

Laney: YEAH! WOW! That was cool!

Nico: Dark's Legend Items are random since they're linked to his Antitrix.

Me: That is interesting though. Lisa is making more and more Astroswitches and Fullbottles for us that have all the powers of ALL OF the members of M.O.E.

I flicked the switches for Marluxia and Earth.

Me: Sniff on these!

I punched the ground and formed a massive bunch of predatory flowers and they ate the dark mermaids for lunch!

Nico: And let's not forget the Fuestles from the previous Ambassador mission.

Me: That's right we got those now and they have the powers of the Masters of Evil too.

Eli: Boy this is crazy that we have Another Kamen Riders that possess all the powers of the members of the Masters of Evil.

Me: No kidding bro but this is awesome that we can use their powers in these awesome Astroswitches, Fuestles and Fullbottles.

I flicked the switches for Kaos and the planet Saturn.

Me: Chew on this!

I formed a ring of Saturn and then it formed the elemental powers of the Skylanders around the rings and then I threw it and it slashed and sliced and diced numerous Dark Mermaids all over and destroyed them.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Don't forget the Fuestles are from Wataru's team.

Me: I know and they have the great monsters of horror in them.

Eli: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

But then a massive blast of fire exploded out and incinerated the rest of the Dark Mermaids into nothing.

Syrena: Whoa! Nice job Lola!

Lola: I didn't do anything.

Then we saw a phoenix dragon!

Me: A phoenix Dragon!

Phoenix Dragon: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) That takes care of those fiends.

Nico: That voice. Jane Logan Clayton?

Phoenix Dragon: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with fire angel wings and had red clothes and the symbol for the Fire Skylanders on her skirt.

Jane Logan Clayton: Now that is how you deal with rotten mermaids.

Syrena: Thank goodness.

Varie: Lets get back onto land and catch up.

We did so and the sun came back.

Arkayna: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jane Logan Clayton: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico made the spiciest chili ever in cooking class. We call it Showdown Cajun Gumbo Chili. It was made with meat, beans, spices and 75 different kinds of hot sauces from the hottest peppers in the world.

Nico: I remember that! There was this one girl that loved it so much. She also had fire breath from it and then burned a local bully to a crisp.

Me: Wow that is lethal chili! I hope I get to try some.

Laney: That sounds like awesome chili.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jane hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Jane Logan Clayton: By George me too Lincoln. Me too.

Me: But this was a bloody battle.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Arkayna: But it was really fun too.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We did so.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Twilight Sparkle are heading to the planet Celtica in the Unknown Zone, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seventeen girls there, but we got word that Darkstar has returned from the dead and he wants revenge on us for killing him years ago.

Lincoln also called Ben and the others here to join us as soon as they got the word that Darkstar has returned from the dead.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here on the planet Celtica.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, this place sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: And I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seventeen girls here, but we got word that Darkstar has returned from the dead and he wants revenge on us for killing him years ago.

Me: That's right, big guy. I can't believe that energy-draining vampire's come back from the dead.

Ben: And there's no doubt in my mind that The Church of Necrom had a hand in bringing him back from the dead.

Michael Morningstar: Now, they've really crossed a serious line this time.

Lincoln: You said it, Michael, and I want to thank you guys and Twilight for joining us, Ben.

Twilight Sparkle: You're welcome, Linky, and you've got a plan to disable his powers?

Lincoln: Yep, remember the Talisman Cards of The Universe we got from our treasure battle? I've got a spell to use to disable his power-draining abilities, which'll last for 72 hours, which gives us enough time for us to kill him.

Nico: Awesome, and I didn't forget about the Talisman Cards of The Universe, this is going to be so awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seventeen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seventeen girls, but they've been cornered by Darkstar, and he's going to drain them of their energy. Lincoln also saw that Darkstar had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, proof that The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Werewolf Demons with him.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seventeen girls, but they've been cornered by Darkstar, and he's going to drain them of their energy, and I also saw that Darkstar had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, proof that The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also has an army of Werewolf Demons with him.

Renee Ravenclaw: I should've known The Church of Necrom were the ones who brought him back from the dead, and that army of

Werewolf Demons with him, there's only one warlock in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Werewolf Demons: Douglas Moreau.

Lincoln: One of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, Nigel's younger brother, and one of Damian's two enforcers, I should've known that insane warlock was behind this.

?: Let's put an end to that power-hungry energy vampire once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Waterdragon Fairy, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Waterdragon Fairy, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Diane Sellington, but we'll have to talk later, we've got to stop Darkstar once and for all.

We rushed on over and Lincoln took out one Talisman Card of The Universe and he said a powerful incantation as the talisman card was surrounded by rainbow energy and he threw it, and it latches onto Darkstar's back and disabled his powers, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Darkstar, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of silver energy and killed Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons, and it allowed the seventeen girls to get away. When Darkstar saw us, he was pissed off big time, and so were we.

Ben: I should've known it was only a matter of time before you showed up, Darkstar.

Darkstar: And don't think I forgot about the humiliation you dealt me years ago, Ben, and now, I will have my revenge.

Darkstar tried to fire a black energy blast, but nothing happened.

Lincoln: Nice try, Darkstar, but we were prepared, and I disabled your powers, and now, it's time for you to die once again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Omnitrix Brigade, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Darkstar, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a dark energy blast using Darkstar's own powers, and as it hits Darkstar, Lincoln sucked out all of Darkstar's powers and energy and we teleported him to the Masters of Evil prison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: And that's it for Darkstar and this time for good. (To Diane Sellington) And it's so good to see you again, Diane Sellington.

Diane Sellington reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Waterdragon Fairy, and she's dressed in a sleeveless green midriff top, green shorts, green sneakers, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with fairies and ocean waves on the coattails, and Waterdragon Fairy on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Waterdragon Fairy-themed greatsword with Waterdragon Fairy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large green fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem surrounded by green angel wings for the pommel.

Diane Sellington: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Diane Sellington and they hugged, and Diane Sellington was also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Diane Sellington: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Diane Sellington, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Florida and she loves the tropical climates and she has immensely powerful water powers that are the strongest ever seen.

Me: That's amazing.

Lincoln: And get ready for this: she also has a massively powerful hatred towards Billy McLean for what he did to her best friends Courtney and Sammy, and even Amy for hurting her sister and killing her father.

Nico: Whoa, that's intense. But, we also hate Billy McLean and Amy for what they've done, and we're humiliating them and now they're nothing but laughingstocks.

Diane Sellington: Awesome. Oh, Lincoln, you should also get rid of Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons before he could retrieve them.

Lincoln: On it.

Suddenly, the army of Douglas Moreau's Werewolf Demons dissolved into darkness, and they also left behind Rider Watches and they're for Lincoln and his sisters. They merged with their Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe, and then, they got devices on their arms that had all 310 Core Powers of The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Looks like Douglas Moreau sent his Werewolf Demons to steal those Rider Watches from Ora, so The Church of Necrom could use them. When Ora finds out what Douglas Moreau did on Maxxine's mission, she's going to be pissed off at that insane warlock.

Me: You said it.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Diane Sellington's neck with pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love.

Diane Sellington: (Surprised) Whoa, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Diane.

Diane Sellington had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and Diane Sellington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Diane Sellington's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seventeen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seventeen girls are Tenko Kuugen and Kou from Our Homes Fox Deity, Aigasaki Kohana from Magic-Kyun! Renaissance, Higashihongan Sanae, Kurano Kiriha, Nijino Yurika, Theiamillis Gre Fortorthe, Aika Maki, Clariausa Dawra Fortorthe, Kasagi Shizuka, Ruthkhania Nye Pardomshiha, and Sakuraba Harumi from Invaders of the Rokujyoma!?, Aqua Ninfea the Water Lily Siren, Eureka Koraru the Coral Siren, Isabella Gwanbeolle the Tubeworm Siren, Nora Ankō the Angler Fish Siren, and Soey Zhāngyú the Octo Siren from Shantae.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tenko Kuugen and Kou from Our Homes Fox Deity, Aigasaki Kohana from Magic-Kyun! Renaissance, Higashihongan Sanae, Kurano Kiriha, Nijino Yurika, Theiamillis Gre Fortorthe, Aika Maki, Clariausa Dawra Fortorthe, Kasagi Shizuka, Ruthkhania Nye Pardomshiha, and Sakuraba Harumi from Invaders of the Rokujyoma!?, Aqua Ninfea the Water Lily Siren, Eureka Koraru the Coral Siren, Isabella Gwanbeolle the Tubeworm Siren, Nora Ankō the Angler Fish Siren, and Soey Zhāngyú the Octo Siren from Shantae.

Nico: Awesome.

Risky Boots: Wait, the sirens are here?! But, this means…?

Lincoln: Later on, we're going to face The Empress Siren, that's right, Risky Boots. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Tenko Kuugen: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tenko Kuugen and the other sixteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Darkstar and Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his

massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Tenko Kuugen: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made sixteen clones of himself, and he and the sixteen clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Tenko Kuugen: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seventeen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tenko Kuugen, Kou, Aigasaki Kohana, Higashihongan Sanae, Kurano Kiriha, Nijino Yurika, Theiamillis Gre Fortorthe, Aika Maki, Clariausa Dawra Fortorthe, Kasagi Shizuka, Ruthkhania Nye Pardomshiha, Sakuraba Harumi, Aqua Ninfea the Water Lily Siren, Eureka Koraru the Coral Siren, Isabella Gwanbeolle the Tubeworm Siren, Nora Ankō the Angler Fish Siren, and Soey Zhāngyú the Octo Siren with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We return to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened on Celtica and they were really amazed at the planet. But, they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Darkstar, who was brought back from the dead by The Church of Necrom, and they also saw Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons with him.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that energy vampire and destroying Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Diane Sellington have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and later after the mission today, Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln are going to deal with Douglas Moreau, and they're going to make that insane warlock pay for his crimes.

Plus, Lincoln and his sisters showed everyone the new devices he and his sisters got when they got the Rider Watches that Douglas

Moreau stole from Ora, and they knew Ora's going to be pissed when she finds out Douglas Moreau was the thief who stole them from her.

Maxxine: I can't believe Douglas Moreau sent his Werewolf Demons to steal some Rider Watches from Ora. She's going to be pissed when she finds out on my next mission.

Lincoln: You bet she will, and I'll explain it to her that Douglas Moreau was the one who did this, and we'll also tell her that we're going to make him pay for this.

William: Good idea, Lincoln. Plus, we can't deny Renee's chance to shine when you two get after that musclehead.

Lincoln: He's not the only Church of Necrom musclehead, there's also Nigel Moreau, William, but he'll be for tomorrow.

Nico: Right.

---

After finally getting rid of Darkstar and this time for good and destroying Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Diane Sellington saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Diane Sellington: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Diane, and now, I can also defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Diane Sellington: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Diane, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Diane Sellington: Oh, I remember this one time, Lincoln and I were swimming at the local swimming pool, and I was giving Lincoln some swimming lessons. We were having fun, but then, Lynn busted in and tried to get Lincoln out so she can do her so-called sparring with him, but we both knew that it's code for beat him up, make him cry, and laugh at his suffering, so he said no, and Lynn was about to pulverize him, but I fired a powerful blast of water at her and got her all wet. Lynn looked like she's about to explode, but two people stopped her: it was Margo and Polly, and not only that, but they saw what she tried to do when she busted in. So, they restrained her and dragged her back to The Loud House, and by the time Lincoln and I came back, Mr. and Mrs. Loud told us they've already heard everything from Margo and Polly, and Lynn got grounded for nine weeks, and she was put into an isolation cube in the basement.

We cheered not only for what Diane Sellington did, but also for Margo and Polly.

Nico: Whoa, so you weren't the only hero to save Lincoln from Lynn's wrath, but also, Margo and Polly as well, nice.

Polly: We had to do it, Nico, we had to restrain Lynn, we knew what kind of person Lynn becomes when Dark Lynn takes over.

Margo: Yeah, and she should've known better, and it really taught her a lesson: we may be friends with Lynn, but when Dark Lynn takes over to cause her brother pain and suffering, that's when we have to intervene. Plus, I can't believe Douglas Moreau had the guts to steal Rider Watches from Ora, so The Church of Necrom could use them to get revenge.

Lincoln: Looks like our constant humiliations on The Church of Necrom have driven them even further into madness.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Which is exactly right where you want them, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, and me and my sisters weren't the only ones who got the Rider Watches when Douglas Moreau's army of Werewolf Demons dissolved.

We saw Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and The L-ementals also have devices on their arms that had all 310 Core Powers of The Masters of Evil.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) The Church of Necrom's actions have already proven there's no line they're not afraid to cross, whether it's resurrecting old villains that you all have killed in the past to summoning demons to murder.

Crash Bandicoot: Which is why they need to be stopped once and for all.

Nico: My thoughts exactly.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villain who triggered the alarm was Empress Siren.

Lincoln: Looks like I was right that we were going to face Empress Siren later on today, and I also saw that she has the mark of The Church of Necrom on her forehead. Looks like Douglas Moreau just doesn't know when to take a hint.

Nico: Either they're relentless or just plain psychotic and stupid.

Lincoln: I'm going to have to go with both, Nico. But, we can't ignore the threat that Empress Siren poses. Come on, gang, we've got an evil siren to destroy.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Empress Siren, and when we landed in front of her, she was enraged, and even more when she saw Risky Boots and Aqua Ninfea the Water Lily Siren, Eureka Koraru the Coral Siren, Isabella Gwanbeolle the Tubeworm Siren, Nora Ankō the Angler Fish Siren, and Soey Zhāngyú the Octo Siren with Lincoln.

Empress Siren: You have a lot of nerve to show your faces here, traitors!

Risky Boots: Yeah, well, you have a lot of nerve coming back from the dead, Empress Siren, and this time, we're going to make sure that you stay dead and gone for good.

Suddenly, Risky Boots' purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with ocean waves, dark magic, pirate ships, and pirate skulls, and as she approached Empress Siren, she left purple energy, ocean waves, dark magic, pirate ships, and pirate skulls with every step.

Risky Boots: I don't know what crossed my mind allying with someone like you, Empress Siren, but now, I've got a chance to make things right, and make sure that you never rise again from the dead.

Suddenly, Risky Boots was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with ocean waves, dark magic, and pirate skulls surrounding it, there's a pirate ship sailing around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Risky Boots emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Risky Boots grew to 6'11" in height, she had purple highlights in the bangs of her purple hair and she has on her large pirate hat with a skull symbol, which keeps her long growing hair in, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with ocean waves, dark magic, pirate ships, and pirate skulls surrounding her, she has a pirate ship emblazoned on her forehead, she has on golden skull earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a skull with purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Risky Boots has on a purple bikini top that looks like the upper half of a skull, deep purple pants lined with a white rim that looks like a jaw bone, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long purple long-sleeved coat with ocean waves, dark magic, pirate ships, and pirate skulls on the coattails, and a pirate skull surrounded by ocean waves and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Risky Boots felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive deep purple angel wings with red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Risky Boots has on a Ring of The Phoenix with deep purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Risky Boots had a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Seven Seas Greatsword of Pirate Justice and Dark Magic Redemption, it's a brand-new greatsword with a pirate ship and the symbol of The Redemption Squad etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged deep purple blade, large skulls for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large deep purple skulls with purple gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the deep purple skulls for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold skull with deep purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a red kanji below the pirate skull that said, "Risky Boots, Former Captain of The Pirate Master, Member of The Redemption Squad, Former Enemy of

Shantae and The Genies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Empress Siren, and Master of Ocean Waves, Pirate Ships, Dark Magic, and Skulls"

危険なブーツ、海賊マスターの元キャプテン、償還分のメンバー、ShantaeとGeniesの元敵、リンカーンラウドの将来の妻を愛する、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、皇后サイレンの駆逐艦、海の波、海賊船、暗い魔法、および頭蓋骨のマスター

Risky Boots has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY PIRATE OCEAN MAELSTROM DARK MAGIC ANGEL OF SEVEN SEAS JUSTICE AND REDEMPTION AND DARK MAGIC PIRATE LOVE!

We were amazed by Risky Boots' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Empress Siren saw it, she fell into a rage and fired a blast of lightning at her, but Risky Boots fired a powerful blast of deep purple energy with dark magic, pirate ships, skulls, and ocean waves, and they hit Empress Siren and really hurt her.

Lincoln: Wow, Risky Boots, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Risky Boots: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Magic Pirate and Divine Redemption) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with my former cohort?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Risky Boots.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Risky Boots.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of causing havoc are over, Empress Siren.

Risky Boots and Lincoln went after Empress Siren, who then continued to fire lightning at them, but Lincoln absorbed the lightning blasts, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Skulls at Empress Siren, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln stripped Empress Siren of all of her powers by using the power stripping curse Nico used on Xemnas, and he and all of us made them our own, and Risky Boots and Lincoln fired black energy blasts of The Black Gates at the powerless Empress Siren, and they hit and banished her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Risky Boots did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Risky Boots' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Risky Boots: That's it for that monster. Thanks for helping me take down Empress Siren for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Risky Boots.

Suddenly, Risky Boots wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Risky Boots' face, they kissed passionately as Audrey placed her hands on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a pirate ship sailing behind them on the ocean and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and we cheered for them.

We went back home to The World Tree Estate, and back in their demonic castle, Douglas Moreau saw what Risky Boots and Lincoln did and foiled his latest scheme again, and it pissed him off so badly, his red eyes turned blood red with insane rage and he flew into an insane rage, and we heard it from the World Tree Estate. Grace covered Nanua's ears when that crazy warlock screamed in insane rage.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Douglas Moreau.

Renee Ravenclaw: But, he'll get his just desserts after our main mission today.

* * *

Later it was time for Kopaka's final Ambassador Mission.

Kopaka: This is my final mission.

Me: It sure is.

William: Anyone else want to go with Kopaka? Besides Mikey, Shoutmon, and 4 Rabbids?

May: I'll go too.

Kameo: I will as well.

Jeri Katou: I want to go as well myself.

Me: Okay.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Me: I hope we face Another Rider on this one as well to close this one out with a bang.

Nico: Me too. This will be awesome.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Hiiro: Hey guys!

Kopaka: Guys, meet Mikey Kudo.

Mikey Kudo: Awesome to meet you guys.

Shoutmon: And I'm his partner Shoutmon.

Me: We had a really awesome adventure with Mikey and his team called the Fusion Fighters.

Nico: Boy we sure did.

May: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm May Chan, Nico is my husband.

Kameo: My name is Kameo, Master of the 10 Elements of Power.

Jeri Katou: And I'm Jeri Katou of the Digimon Tamers.

Hiiro: Awesome to meet you all.

Kameo: Same here.

Nico: I think I have the perfect setup for the Ex Aid team. It'll consist of J.D., Kopaka, Emu, Hiiro, and Taiiga. Just need one more.

Nicole Knudson: I'll go too. As the goddess of video games I think this will be so fun for me.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah it will!

Emu: I have a feeling this will be awesome when we face the next Bugster.

May: I feel it too.

Just then, the TV turned on to reveal a familiar Bugster in human skin.

Me: UH OH!

Ren Amagasaki: Greetings, Kamen Riders!

Emu: Ren Amagasaki!

Me: Ren Amagasaki!

Nico: The Lovelica Bugster?

Me: I remember him! He was crazy!

Ren Amagasaki: It's come to my attention that not EVERYONE was brought back to life thanks to the efforts of your new friends. Meet me near the Genm Corps Building in one hour.

With that, the TV turned off.

Me: I have a feeling he is up to something. And it's VERY familiar.

Nico: But lets see what he wants.

We were off.

Mikey Kudo: I don't get it. J.D. brought ALL of Kamen Rider Chronicle's victims back to life. Who could he have missed?

All of us didn't catch the troubled look on Hiiro's face.

Kuroto: I've got a feeling on who it is. But just to be sure, we need to find Amagasaki.

Me: I have that same feeling too.

Nico: Same with me.

Eli: Yeah.

We later arrived.

Ren Amagasaki: Ah, Kamen Riders. How glad of you to make it.

Kopaka: Alright. What are you up to?

Me: Yeah what's all this about?

Ren Amagasaki: Why, I'm about to offer young Brave over here the chance to bring back 1 more victim of ours.

Hiiro: And who would that be?

Ren Amagasaki chuckled and brought out a Gashat with a data of a person inside. Who Hiiro saw made him gasp.

We gasped too!

Me: Saki?

Eli: Hiiro's girlfriend Saki?

Me: Uh oh.

Ren Amagasaki: All you have to do is kill all your friends over there and I will let her go. Starting with Ex Aid.

With that, the Bugster tossed Hiiro a gun.

Kameo: Hiiro, don't-

Emu: (stop her) No. This is something he has to decide for himself.

Hiiro stared at the gun for a few seconds. And then, he shot himself in the shoulder before screaming in pain.

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Hiiro: That is something I will never use a gun on! And that is killing my friends! I will never turn to the dark side!

Me: I better get Varie here just in case.

Nicole: Yeah.

Hiiro: Not to mention that I betrayed my friends once. I won't do that again!

Kuroto: Plus, unlike me, you're not a God! You don't have the means to bring her back.

Me: Yeah you don't have that kind of power!

Ren Amagasaki: I would've found said means eventually!

Me: Don't count on it!

I snapped my fingers and beamed her over to us and then in a flash of light she was resurrected!

Nico: Whoa!

Saki woke up and she saw Hiiro wounded.

Saki: Hiiro, what happened?! And why is your shoulder bleeding?

Nico: We'll explain later. After this Kingpin knockoff is dealt with!

Me: And I sense another force coming. Right there!

I fired an energy blast and it hit a wall and exploded and out came ANOTHERKABUTO!

Eli: Another Kabuto!

Kameo: Oh man!

May: This is gonna be dangerous!

Another Kabuto: Been a long time Nico!

Nico: That voice. I didn't expect you to become AnotherKabuto, Jordan Lector!

He detransformed and he was a black haired kid with a grey shirt and it had blood all over it and he had red pants.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: You are exactly like your fucked up father Jordan!

Me: How do you know him Nico?

Nico: Jordan is an old enemy of mine. He is the illegitimate son of the wacko cannibal serial killer Hannibal Lector!

We gasped!

Me: This kid is just as fucked up as his dad!

Eli: The Apple Doesn't fall Far From the Tree!

May: This guy is a monster!

Ren Amagasaki: This time, things will play out differently. (to Parado) I still have to make you pay for your betrayal.

Infection! Let's Game! Bad Game! Dead Game! What's your name?! The Bugster!

Ren Amgasaki tuned into the Lovelica Bugster.

Kopaka, Emu, and Hiiro: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: This guy will soon be dead.

Nico: You face Another Kabuto J.D. and we'll face Ren.

Me: Okay. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: You are just as fucked up in the head as your dad Jordan!

Lovelica Bugster: Oh, girls. Kindly give our helper a hand.

A harem of maids appeared at Jordan's side as his skin shattered away from him, revealing his Another Kabuto form.

Me: Now those Bugsters dressing up like maids really cracked me up. But this will too.

I took off my coat and folded it up and then I took off my boots and some weights.

Me: I save this only for those that are fast like the Kabuto Kamen Riders.

I dropped my stuff and then…

KRASSSSMAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSSSHHHHHHHHHH!

It crashed into the ground with a massive and thunderous crash!

When the dust cleared they were in a huge crater.

Me: Ahh that is better.

I was ready.

Another Kabuto: Bring it on and I'll eat your liver and heart! (LAUGHS INSANELY)

Me: Sorry Mr. Fuckydoodle but I'm afraid my organs have been taken off the menu.

I went at him with incredible speed and slashed him all over the place with incredible force and power!

May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

She went and smashed Lovelica Bugster all over with incredible force!

Hiiro: This is for trying to use Saki to manipulate me! Time to go Legacy Gamer Level 100!

Gachan! Level Up! Tadoru rekishi! Mezameru kishi! Taddle Legacy~!

He went LEVEL 2!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Bugsters all over.

Nicole Knudson: Do what my dad does and get yourself a real girl!

Nico slashed Lovelica Bugster and smashed him all over the place.

I slashed Another Kabuto and kicked him in the face and then I saw that he had 310 Zectors that were each imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Me: So you have Zectors for each of the Masters of Evil.

Another Kabuto: Yes.

He used Waffle Woman's Zector and I saw that they weren't sentient and they each had their powers. He fired Strawberry bombs and I threw them back and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Nice try! Now for this! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHT OF THE FURIOUS WOLF PACK!

I fired a massive blast of fire and it formed into a powerful wolf pack and then it hit Another Kabuto and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I got his Kabuto Rider Watch and then i got the 310 Masters of Evil Zectors.

Me: Wow! This is awesome that we have Masters of Evil Zectors.

I saw that they looked like different insects but they had the symbols of the members of the Masters of Evil members on them. So awesome.

Jordan was down and I went over to him.

Me: You and your twisted father can have all the blood and guts you want. In Hell!

I slashed his head off and killed him!

The Maids were charging at me.

Me: Come get some bitches!

When suddenly, Saki threw one to the ground.

Kameo: Saki, it's too dangerous!

Saki: I don't know what's going on. And I may not be a Kamen Rider! But that doesn't mean I'm defenseless!

Me: Wow that was great!

I formed a Wolf Moon Sword.

Me: Saki use this!

I gave it to her and she and I slashed and killed numerous Maids.

Me: These bitches give real maids everywhere a bad name!

Saki: They sure do! But what has happened?

Me: You were dead for a long time Saki.

As we were killing Maids I told her everything and she was shocked and amazed!

Kameo turned into 40 Below.

She fired waves of ice and froze the Maids all over and then fired waves of ice and froze him to the ground.

Nico: Nice one!

Saki and me were slashing numerous Maids all over.

Saki: Wow Hiiro has really changed so much.

Me: Not just him, but so have his team. And you can join him too as well.

Saki: I would be honored.

Parado: (to Lovelica Bugster) You always were obsessed with love. Which was creepy!

Nico: Yeah you are just an ugly and disgusting rapist!

Luvelica Bugster then went ballistic!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Nico: But you brought all this on yourself.

Nico fired a wave of energy and magic and he cursed him with what we would call a fate worse than death! ETERNAL LIFE AS A HUMAN! He was forever cursed to walk the earth as a human that will never die and live forever. You won't be able to die through conventional means and will always be alone. Just like Salem was.

Emu: We WERE going to kill you. But this punishment is more fitting instead. Now, you'll face justice for all the crimes you've caused.

Me and Saki came back.

Me: And it will not be pretty.

Ren Amagasaki: (to Kuroto) How could you side with Ex Aid?

Kuroto: Emu, Nicole, Poppy, and Kopaka showed me how to be good. In a way you and my former father never could.

Me: That's right Ren. This curse will be with you forever.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Send him to the Neptune Prison, Nico?

Nico: Yep. He had this coming for killing so many innocent people.

I teleported him to the Neptune Prison and put him in the supermax solitary confinement wing.

Eli: Good riddance.

Emu: Kopaka, ever since I met you, I've seen you as the big brother I've always wanted.

Kopaka: Oh Emu, I'm so honored and I'm glad you think that.

Saki: That is so awesome.

Hiiro: It sure is. Saki I'm so happy you are back.

Saki: I am too. And you are an awesome Kamen Rider too. (Hands me the Wolf Moon Sword) Here J.D.

Me: Nah you can keep it Saki. You fought really well with it and you earned it.

Saki: Oh wow! Thank you J.D.

Me: Anytime Saki.

Nico: Now we have all the people killed by Kamen Rider Chronicle restored and we have Ren in prison.

Me: Yep. All that's left is to face our primary target on the big day. Some time in September.

May: Yep that is for sure.

We later came back.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Went really awesome and well.

We told them what happened and more and it was amazing and cool.

William: Wow! That was awesome!

Me: It sure was. And now we have Zectors that have the powers of the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

Maria: Whenua, for your first mission, 2 Rabbids and Yusei should go with you.

Whenua: Wow! This will be so cool! I get the Fourze Kamen Riders right?

Me: Yep and you're going to love Gantaro and his friends as well as the powers they use.

Nico: They will be in for an amazing surprise when we show them our abilities to use Astroswitches for the M.O.E.

May: Yeah.

Nico: May, you, William, and Maria come with me. We need to make a stop.

May: Okay.

William: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Maria: Same here.

Me: Have fun guys.

They were off and we got to watching TV and the Ripping Friends, Lynn, Luna and Lincoln were having a dip in their Wet Cement Tub.

Lynn: Ahh this is the life.

Chunk: Boy you said it Lynn.

Luna: Yeah taking a dip in Wet Cement is so relaxing dudes.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Crag: Man there's nothing like a nice refreshing dip in wet cement.

Luna: Boy you said it dudes.

Me: Boy you guys love to relax in Wet Cement.

Chunk: You know it J.D.. After a hard day of having big missions and thinking up ways to rip the secrets from nature, I can't get enough of this soggy concrete.

He picked up some concrete and dropped it with a glop.

Rip: Can you not get enough kid?

Chunk: I said that didn't I?

Rip: Well here have some more!

SPLAT!

He covered him in cement.

SPIT!

Chunk: DARN YOU! Why I'll… (Hardens) HEY! I'm Hardening!

He tried to get out but he couldn't.

Chunk: You knew that would happen didn't you!?

Slab laughed.

CRASH!

He broke out with brute strength.

Chunk grabbed some cement.

Chunk: NOW I'll show you!

Rip punched the Cement and covered Chunk completely and we all started laughing.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is awesome and funny!

Laney: Yeah!

Crag: (Laughs) A little horseplay ever now and then is good for them.

Lincoln: (Laughs) That is true.

---

Meanwhile in the park Nico and the group were looking.

Maria: Nico, what are we looking for here?

Nico: Not what. Who.

They arrived at an awesome primordial oasis hidden in under the park and it was the home of Kole and Gnarrk!

Nico: Wow!

William: So this is the home of Gnark that Kole was telling us?

Nico: Looks like it.

May: Wow.

They then saw a 3,000,000 year old caveman and it was Gnarrk!

Nico: Hi. Gnarrk, right?

Gnarrk: Gnarrk my name. You Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: That's right.

May: Wow! Kole told us so much about you.

Gnarrk: Gnarrk miss Kole.

Nico: You are more than welcome to join us to visit her.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: And I see you've improved your English. No offense.

Gnarrk: None taken. Gnarrk will be happy to see Kole.

May: Yes you will.

They went back to the estate.

They came back.

Me: Hey guys.

Nico: Hey, Kole. Look who's here!

Kole: Hey Gnarrk!

They hugged.

Gnarrk: Gnarrk happy to see Kole.

Kole: I am happy too.

Me: Wow! He's a 3,000,000 year old caveman.

Nicole: That is awesome.

Lola: So cool.

Nico: Uh why is Chunk a big block of Cement?

Me: They were horseplaying in wet cement and it was funny. One sec.

I punched the cement covering Chunk and smashed him out.

Chunk: Whew! Thanks J.D.

May: One of these days I should try that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I'm gonna eat an apple. And then, we can discuss about what we know about the Another Riders that we've fought so far.

Me: Okay.

Nico went to the fridge and then got an apple.

Nico: (Chomp) Mmm. Okay.

May came back down while angry for some reason.

May: (sighs) Nico, can I go for a walk somewhere? You can still have your discussion.

Nico: Uh oh are you hungry?

May: Starving.

Me: Lets go to Lynn's Table for some grub.

Nico: Good idea.

We were off.

---

We were walking to the restaurant.

Maria: Nico, before our discussion, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: Oh right. Mandatory question. I'm going for Flashwing's kind next.

Flashwing: A Gene-slammer for me. That would be one that shines really bright.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure would be awesome.

Me: I agree there and that would be awesome to meet one of Flashwing's kind too.

Nico: Yep. I'm going to get one Skylander Gene-slammer for each element before I go back to Ben 10 Aliens.

Me: That makes sense.

We arrived at the restaurant and we went in.

Nico: Good morning Lynn's Table Crew!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! Usual order?

Nico: You know it and we're hungry.

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up!

We went to our table.

Maxxine: So far, most of the Another Riders we've faced have been faces from our past.

Me: Yeah that is amazing.

Veronica Gallagher: It sure is and I was turned into Another Fourze.

Me: Yeah and we found out that Hannibal Lector's evil son was Another Kabuto.

May: That was crazy.

Tsukuyomi: Yuko Kitajima is the only one so far who's had the same Another Rider powers.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome though.

Me: She had Kiva Powers. That was really awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Dawn (Pokemon): I think it's so awesome that you guys are battling Villain Kamen Riders that have the powers of many riders from over the course of 20 years.

Me: It sure is awesome. So far we faced Kiva, Fourze, Kabuto and Build. That was awesome.

Nico: And Jock had Another Build's powers.

Me: He sure did. That was so awesome.

Lisa Loud: Oh I have just finished my latest invention for you all.

She pulled out a case and gave us a bunch of Fullbottle Power devices.

Lisa Loud: These are my latest invention. They are called the Fullbottle power harnessers and amplifiers.

Me: Cool!

Nico: What can they do Lisa?

Lisa Loud: They activate the powers of the Masters of Evil in Fullbottle form and can even enhance their powers 1 to 1,000-fold.

Nico: Wow that is awesome!

Mordecai: Good thing they each all had a lot of collectibles.

Me: No kidding. Mind if I try it out?

Nico: Go for it.

I put on a harnesser and I pulled out the bottle for Lord Drakkon and I went over to Flip and the jerks.

Me: Lets see what they can do.

I shook it and inserted it and then I fired a beam of green energy and it hit Amy and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Amy was burned and charred all over and she was toast.

Me: Whoa! What power!

Nico: Wow! That was awesome!

Eli: This is so cool!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Lisa Loud: Looks like my newest invention is hereby ruled a success.

Me: Yes it sure is Lisa.

Benson: We still have to be careful. Now, we don't even know who the remaining Another Riders could be.

Eli: I have a feeling the next one will be Gaim.

Me: That will be an awesome one to see.

Laney: Yeah it sure will. Lockseeds for the 310 core members of the M.O.E. That would be awesome to see.

Lola: It sure will. And their powers are in their favorite fruits too.

Lana: Yeah.

Lillian Hale: That will be awesome.

Benson: I meant we don't know the human identities of the remaining ones.

Eli: I know.

Nico: But also it'll be cool to see that though.

Me: Yeah.

Tsukuyomi: But we still have to be ready for them though.

But then we saw smoke and then there was an explosion!

Maria: What the Hell was that smoke?!

Nico: There was an explosion too!

Lynn Sr. Then screamed!

Lynn Sr.: ALL THE FOOD IN THE KITCHEN WAS STOLEN!

Me: What the?!

Nico: All the food is gone!

Eli: OH NO!

May then had an intense fire aura around her and her eyes were glowing red with incredible rage, fury and hatred and she also was INCREDIBLY PISSED!

May: (ENRAGED) I'LL TELL YOU NOBODY STEALS MY FOOD AND LIVES!

Nico then screamed and jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! You're giving me a hernia Nico!

Nico: May scares me like this!

Camie: What's wrong with May?

Brock: One thing that'll drive May over the edge is someone swiping her food.

Me: Yeah and when she is like this whoever took her food better start praying and writing their will.

Camie: Whoa is she pissed!

Eli: I think that is an understatement.

Nico looked at a tranquilizer dart in his hand, uncertain if he really wanted to use it on his own wife.

Eli: (Senses something) Wait! I think HE took the food.

We saw a guy that looked like CROCKER!

Me: Is that Crockerfucker!?

Chloe Carmichael: No wait! That's Lord Crockpot! We made him up when we turned the world into The Hungry Games.

Eli: Is that a Parody of the Hunger Games?

Chloe Carmichael: Yes it's my favorite show and I love dressing up like Katniss in that one. But she went by another name and it was Ketchup Everdream.

Me: Cool!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Nico can you get out of my arms please? You're really giving me a cramp.

Nico: Oh sorry. (Gets down) But I got to stop May before she…

Katniss: Uh Nico she left!

We saw that May was running after Crockpot!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau's younger brother and one of the two enforcers of The Church of Necrom, and he's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's now major leagued pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Douglas Moreau on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and he's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's major leagued pissed off. Looks like our big fight against one of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom is about to begin.

Renee Ravenclaw: You said it, Linky, so Douglas Moreau's finally on the move, perfect, now we've got a chance to make that insane warlock pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: Along with bringing Darkstar and Empress Siren back from the dead to kill us, but like I said yesterday, Douglas Moreau and the other high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom will put up a fight even more than the thirteen low-ranking members.

Nico: Right, Lincoln. Now, let's get going, May's already on the warpath and she's going to rip Lord Crockpot limb from limb.

Lincoln: Right.

Me: Even though he's a parody of Crocker, we're so going to enjoy ripping Crockpot apart limb from limb.

Nico: You said it. Come on, guys, we got a food-stealing Crockpot to kill.

Nico shot the tranquilizer at May, hitting her in the shoulder and making her feel dizzy. But her body got rid of the tranquilizer and she just kept on going!

Nico: OH MAN! I forgot that our bodies don't get tranquilized anymore.

Me: We got to go after her before she gets herself killed!

Nico: Lets go!

We went after May.

Nico: May, please calm down!

May: STAY OUT OF MY WAY NICO! I WILL KILL THAT MONSTER FOR SWIPING MY LUNCH!

Nico: May.

Me: AT LEAST LET US HELP!

May: FINE!

We got to the castle of Crockpot and we went in and killed all his guards!

Manaphy: Mama, please!

Eli: Manaphy there is no stopping her! She is a bloodthirsty monster out to kill whoever took her food!

Jessie: He's right! Remember what happened with me and James?

Me: Wait this happened to you before?

Ash: Yeah it was with me, Dawn and Brock. May was staying with us for the next contest and Team Rocket took her food and she went ballistic like she is now.

Dawn: I remember that! That was crazy!

Nico: Whoa!

We went further into the castle and we saw that May slaughtered and massacred all of Crockpot's guards ALL BY HERSELF!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Eli: She really mutilated them!

We followed the trail of bodies and we got to the main room and we saw May facing Crockpot!

Me: Look!

We saw piles and piles of food being hoarded by Crockpot!

Maria: There's our food!

Crockpot: You mean MY FOOD! I will eat it all for me and I will not let anyone have it! (LAUGHS INSANELY)

May: YOU GIVE ME MY LUNCH BACK!

Crockpot: (Gives her the stink eye and flips the bird at her) FUCK OFF YOU BITCH!

We gasped!

OH HE DID NOT JUST GO THERE!

Nico: (GROWLS IN RAGE) THAT DOES IT! NO ONE INSULTS MY WIFE LIKE THAT!

May: (GROWLS IN FURY AND RAGE) YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLE PISSHEAD!

Eli: Her power is rising fast! That means only one thing!

Maria: While May's transformation's going on, I'll use one of Speed Demon's Legend Rider items.

Me: Go for it! I've had enough of this asswipe to last an eternity!

Nico: ME TOO!

Maria activated Speed Demon's Bottle and used his super speed and got all the food out of the castle and back to the restaurant.

Maria: Damn, I'm good!

Lynn Sr.: Thanks Maria. That was amazing!

Maria: You're welcome Mr. Lynn. These new devices Lisa made for the Fullbottles was absolutely awesome!

Lynn Sr.: That is my awesome little genius.

ZOOM!

Maria went back.

She arrived.

Maria: And now, I have to walk all the way back to the others.

Nico: Maria you just got here 10 seconds ago.

Maria: Oops. Sorry. But wow! This is awesome!

Me: Yeah it is!

Maria: Did I miss anything?

Me: May Started her transformation.

Nico: Yep.

May: (Growling Angrily) I've had it up to hear with you, you selfish, food-stealing Crockpot!

Suddenly, something inside May's mind really snapped as her blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was suddenly surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, she unholstered her Destroyer of The Villains Teams sword from her back, and as she angrily approached Lord Crockpot, she left ice blue energy, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons with every step.

May: It's bad enough that you're a parody of the crazy, fairy-obsessed loon that we all hate so much, and we're glad that he will soon be gone for good. (Getting Extremely Pissed Off Big Time) But, what you did in stealing all of the food in the city all for yourself and deny everyone the food you're hoarding… YOU HAVE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC, FUCKED-UP, FOOD STEALING, FOOD HOARDING, FAIRY-OBSESSED LOON, AND NOW, I WILL RIP YOU LIMB FROM FUCKING LIMB FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE, AND I WILL RIP YOUR BLACK HEART OUT OF YOUR CHEST AND EAT IT RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOUR FACE!

We gasped at the extreme rage coming from May, and when Nico heard it, his jaw really hit the floor.

CLANG!

Nico: (Stunned) Holy… Crap!

Me: SHE IS REALLY INFURIATED!

Ash: Oh man, and none of us have forgotten what happened whenever someone steals May's food, she loses it big time.

Nico: I still haven't forgotten what happened three years ago. HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and then, May screamed like an extremely pissed off madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

A massive explosion of energy blasted out and she was then surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue vortex with snowflakes and ice crystals surrounding it and the ice crystals formed on the floor, there's an ice phoenix and ice dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, May emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

May grew to 6'11" in height, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her short brown hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons surrounding her, she has an ice phoenix and ice dragon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on silver ice dragon and ice phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has an ice phoenix and ice dragon with ice blue gems for the eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the golden dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links, and her necklace that she got from Nico on her birthday. May has on a beautiful sleeveless ice blue blouse with snowflakes on it, sleeveless red midriff top with ice blue phoenix on it, ice blue shorts with snow on them, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long sleeveless ice blue trenchcoat with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, and ice phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is an ice phoenix and ice dragon surrounded by ice crystals and snowflakes. Suddenly, May felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with ice blue tips on the feathers and ice falling from the tips, sprouted out from her back. May has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and her wedding ring on her left pinkie finger.

Suddenly, May's massive Destroyer of The Villains Teams sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, ice crystals, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tsnovinar's Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Tsnovinar, the Armenian Goddess of the Sea, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large ice blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large ice blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large ice blue gem on the bottom of the ice blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Duel Monster Fusion Spellbook on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a white kanji right below the ice phoenix and ice dragon that said, "May Chan, Young and Energetic Pokémon Coordinator from Petalburg City, Loving Daughter of Hoenn Pokémon League Petalburg City Gym Leader Norman and Loving Older Sister of Max, Loving Wife of Nicholas Chan, Loving Mother of Videl, Fasha, Matthew, Ken, and Manaphy, Loving Friend of Ash and Friends, Destroyer of The Pokémon Villain Teams, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary of Tsnovinar, and Master of Ice, Snow, Ice Phoenixes, Ice Dragons, and Pokémon"

月チャン、Petalburg市から若くてエネルギッシュなポケモンコーディネーター、HoennポケモンリーグPetalburg市ジムリーダー ノーマンとマックスの愛する姉の愛情の娘、ニコラス*チャンの愛情の妻、Videl、ファシャ、マシュー、ケン、そしてManaphyの愛情のある母、灰と友人の愛情のある友人、ポケモン悪役チームの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、Tsnovinarの使者、そして氷、雪、氷Phoenixes、氷ドラゴンのマスターとポケモン

May has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTICSTORM ICE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF SNOWSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICE LOVE!

We were amazed by May's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Nico saw it, he had an atomic red blush on his face, blood leaking out of his nose, hearts in his eyes, and steam coming out of his ears. But, when Lord Crockpot saw it, he spazzed out and tried to attack her, but May fired a powerful ice blue energy blast with ice phoenixes, ice dragons, snow, and ice, which hits Lord Crockpot, and froze him. May punched the block of ice and it shattered and Lord Crockpot was really freezing, but May attacked him with her massive greatsword leaving nasty scars on him, and she also broke his spine on her knee.

Nico: (Winces) Ooh, that's never going to heal.

Then, May slashed off his crotch and he screamed in excruciating pain, and the boys covered their manhoods.

Lincoln: (Winces) And neither is getting your manhood slashed off like that, that's brutal!

May: (Divine Echoing Voice of Ice Cold Love and Hope) **YOU PISSED OFF THE WRONG GIRL!**

Maria: You're dead, Crockpot! And we really are using your full name!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: You pissed off a mad dog Crockerfucker!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: BIG TIME! MAKE THAT TWO FUCKING MAD DOGS!

Laney: YEAH!

We then were pulverizing and smashing him into pulp!

Nico shot Crockpot in the throat with Deadshot's gums.

BANG! BANG BANG!

Nico: TAKE THAT YOU SON OF A FUCKING BITCH!

Me: Take your stinking hands off our food you damn fucking stupid fuckface!

I then hit a coconut with a baseball bat and it smashed Crockpot in his slashed off crotch with incredible force!

KRACRUNCH!

Eli: (WINCES)

Nico: Nice!

Lincoln gave the rest of the team their own Rider Watches, which merged with their Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe and devices and they have all 310 Core Powers of The Masters of Evil on their left arms.

Lincoln: Lets get him! FOOD ELEMENT STYLE: APPLES!

Jessica Shannon: FOOD STING STYLE: BLACKBERRIES!

Mai Shiranui: FOOD FIRE STYLE: ORANGES!

Yuna: FOOD WATER STYLE: WATERMELON!

Toph: FOOD EARTH STYLE: CARROTS!

Tatsumaki: FOOD WIND STYLE: LETTUCE!

Sari: FOOD LIGHTNING STYLE: CUCUMBER!

Shantae: FOOD MAGIC STYLE: BROCCOLI!

Colette: FOOD LIGHT STYLE: TURKEY!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): FOOD DARK STYLE: BEEF!

Cassandra: FOOD FIRE STYLE: NUTS!

Entrapta: FOOD LIGHTNING STYLE: FISH!

Perfuma: FOOD NATURE STYLE: OATMEAL!

Frosta: FOOD ICE STYLE: BAGELS!

Princia: FOOD FIRE STYLE: PASTA!

Lucy Liberty; FOOD LIGHTNING STYLE: BREAD!

Hsien-Ko: FOOD MAGIC STYLE: MILK!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): FOOD WIND STYLE: CHEESE!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) FOOD DARK STYLE: ICE CREAM!

Akko: FOOD STAR STYLE: YOGURT!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said foods.

Lincoln and his harem: FOOD FINAL SMASH: FOOD HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired food shaped Hadoukens at Lord Crockpot!

The blasts all hit him and exploded!

He was down.

Maria: Any last words?

He was gurgling from the shots and hurting all over.

May: **THIS IS FOR MY FOOD!**

She plunged her hand into CROCKPOT'S CHEST AND THEN RIPPED OUT HIS OLD ROTTEN BEATING HEART! AND THEN SHE ATE IT RIGHT IN FRONT OF HIM AS HE DIED IN AN INSTANT!

Nico: OH YUCK! (VOMITS ALL OVER THE FLOOR)

Me: At least it wasn't on me thankfully!

May then used the Black Gates on Crockpot!

She powered down.

May: Serves that freak right!

Maria: That was only Crockpot. The real Crocker might make a return appearance with Burns soon.

Nico: And when he does we'll be ready for him.

?: You Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of The Church of Necrom's plans for the last time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) I should've known there's no mistaking that insane scream from anywhere. You can come out now, Douglas Moreau.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old very muscular teen male with long black hair going down to his neck, pale skin, red eyes, sadistic and insane grin on his face, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots. It was Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau's insane younger brother, a dangerous warlock and Enforcer and one of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau's younger brother and Enforcer of The Church of Necrom, I should've known you'd be the first of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, and Cole Sullivan, along with us killing Darkstar and Empress Siren, whom you brought back from the dead.

Douglas Moreau: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined our master's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves!

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) That's not going to happen, Cole Sullivan, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw's orange eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters her massive Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Douglas Moreau, she left orange energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Douglas Moreau, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Renee Ravenclaw emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Renee Ravenclaw grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had light orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World with orange gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Renee Ravenclaw has on a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless orange midriff top with the Ravenclaw crest on it, orange skirt, orange stockings, orange sneakers, and long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back and the Ravenclaw House crest on top of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World. Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw's massive orange angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large orange feathers have black tips. Renee Ravenclaw has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw's massive Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World-themed sword was suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Gatekeeper Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange raven heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large orange raven heads with orange gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the orange raven heads is a large orange gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, Ravenclaw's Wisdom Wand, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's an orange kanji below Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World that said, "Renee Ravenclaw, Descendant of Rowena Ravenclaw, Gene-Slammer of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

レニー Ravenclaw、Rowena Ravenclawの子孫、レンゲのジーンSlammer、暗い世界のゲートキーパー、暗い世界ゴスガールズの強力なメンバー、暗い芸術とオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレットTorrington、ジゼルハリントン、スカーレットローゼンバーグ、シルビアExcelsior、ヘレナHufflepuff、エリザベスGryffindor、セレーネSlytherin、ゼニアNikolaevna、グリセルダハフィントン、ラニヤギレルモ、キャミーの親愛なる友人ニコレッタ、バーサ-セリントン、セリーヌ-ウェンドバ、クロエ-テリーントン、ロンダ-ジキル、コニー-ジャッケルスタイン、クララ-セント クラリス、愛する将来

の妻とリンカーンラウドの守護天使、ネクロムの教会の駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、アメージングと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、そして暗い魔法のマスター

Renee Ravenclaw has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS GATEKEEPER DEMON ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND RAVENCLAW DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Renee Ravenclaw's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Douglas Moreau saw it, he went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Renee Ravenclaw fired a powerful blast of orange energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hits Douglas Moreau and sent that insane warlock crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Renee Ravenclaw's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that musclebound crazy warlock, Douglas Moreau, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed him off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Renee, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Renee Ravenclaw: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Gatekeeper and Dark Divine Love) (British Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Douglas Moreau his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Renee.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Renee Ravenclaw.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Douglas Moreau.**

Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln went after Douglas Moreau, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Douglas Moreau, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the crazy warlock, and he became even more pissed off big time.

Douglas Moreau: Werewolf Demons, emerge from the forests and rip the mortals to shreds!

Douglas Moreau summoned a massive army of Werewolf Demons, large and muscular werewolves with red eyes, horns on their heads, and massive demon wings on their backs, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and he fired powerful silver energy blasts at the massive army of Werewolf Demons, and they killed the Werewolf Demons as the demon characteristics were destroyed. Then, Lincoln sprouted out his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads, and they went at the corpses of the dead Werewolves and devoured them, and their powers were assimilated by Lincoln, and this pissed off Douglas Moreau badly, as he took out a vial of red liquid and he drank it.

Then, they saw his eyes turn yellow and the pupils into slits and brown fur sprouted all over his body, which grew much bigger as his huge muscles grew much larger and his ears turned into pointed wolf ears, and he had a wolf's snout, and he had horns on his head and massive demon wings sprouted out from his back. Douglas Moreau turned into a Werewolf Demon and he went at Lincoln and Renee Ravenclaw, but they dodged his attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of silver energy and destroys the demon wings and horns.

Renee Ravenclaw: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Gatekeeper and Dark Divine Love) (British Accent) **Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Douglas Moreau in his place?**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Ladies first, Renee.**

Renee Ravenclaw: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Gatekeeper and Dark Divine Love) (British Accent) **Such a gentleman.**

Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Douglas Moreau, who roared in anger and ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln: **VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!**

Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transformed into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Douglas Moreau, Lincoln and Renee Ravenclaw began sucking out and absorbing all of Douglas Moreau's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Renee Ravenclaw as her orange energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln were done, Douglas Moreau was rendered completely powerless and completely drained of his powers, and he changed back to normal.

Douglas Moreau: What did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're**

**powerless, Douglas Moreau.**

Renee Ravenclaw: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Gatekeeper and Dark Divine Love) (British Accent) **And now, you're finished.**

Renee Ravenclaw opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Douglas Moreau, the now powerless and insane warlock of The Church of Necrom and Nigel Moreau's younger brother, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Renee Ravenclaw imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, and Cole Sullivan were put into. We cheered wildly for what Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Renee Ravenclaw's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Gotcha, you bastard! Thank you for helping me take down Douglas Moreau, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Renee.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he brought her into a hug, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Renee Ravenclaw's face, they kissed passionately as Renee Ravenclaw's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and four more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Silvia Excelsior: Which means the next high-ranking Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Nigel Moreau, one of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, and Douglas' older brother.

Lincoln: That's right, Silvia, and you and I are going to put a stop to that insane warlock and make him pay for everything that he's done.

Nico: And as always, we'll be on guard for Nigel Moreau's plans and foil them at every turn, and that'll get her so mad, it's bound to send him into a blind rage.

Lincoln: But, like with Douglas Moreau, we got to watch ourselves now and be even more on guard, since Nigel Moreau's another of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom we're going to be dealing with.

Me: Yeah, he's not going down without a fight, and from what we saw, Douglas Moreau was able to transform into a Werewolf Demon when he drank that potion.

Nicholette Torrington: The same thing's going to happen with Nigel Moreau tomorrow.

Lincoln: That's right, Nicholette.

Vypra and the Masters of Evil appeared.

Vypra: Guys are you all okay?

Loki: We felt a massive energy increase and I knew it was… (See's Crockpot's badly mutilated body) Oh my god! Is that Crocker!?

Me: No it's Lord Crockpot.

Chloe Carmichael: Long and ugly story.

We told them everything about what happened and it was crazy.

Vypra: Oh man! So May got really pissed off when her food got taken from her!?

Nico: Yeah she sure did.

Eli: May got so mad and it was beyond all forms of fury.

Me: She was on level 20 of Squidward's Stages of Rage for Completely Nuts!

Squidward: It's a rage gauge I made to show how big my rage was when I was around SpongeBob.

Vypra: Holy bat wings!

Loki: Wow! May must've been really infuriated at Crockpot there.

Nico: No kidding and she ate his heart.

Vypra: Nice one!

Me: It wasn't the real Crocker but now all our food is safe.

Loki: Boy that is for sure. Wow!

Nico: Well lets head back to the restaurant and get some food for real.

Vypra: Good idea.

Jessie: Believe me Vypra. We have had to learn the hard way in seeing May get angry like this when her food has been stolen.

James: Yes we took her food a while back and she went after us the same way.

Ash: Well it wasn't NEARLY as bad as it was now.

Nico: That's because she didn't have her powers back then. But today was Infinitely Worse.

Me: Yep.

Vypra: Wow I had no idea this happened before.

Me: None of us did. But it also happened during the Weredog Attack.

Carly Atlas: I remember that! May was really mad back then and it was because her picnic got stolen by Weredogs.

Max (Pokemon): Yeah that was rough.

Bonnie (Pokemon): It sure was.

Laney: Boy no kidding. One thing is for sure though, if you steal May's food you have dug your own grave.

Lucy Loud: That is a wicked thing.

Me: Yep.

We went back to the restaurant and we got our food and we had an awesome lunch. Lesson here is you make May mad by stealing her food and you just dug your own grave! May apologized to us for going off like that. But we forgave her and we later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. May had a massive headache from her anger and she was going to be asleep for the rest of the day.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

HOOWEE! This was the maddest we've ever made May in this one. I saw this happen in Pokemon Diamond & Pearl and let me tell you, when someone swipes May's food you had better write your will and make peace with your maker. Because when she gets mad THERE IS NO STOPPING HER! She will smash your face into the ground with indiscriminate fury until there is nothing left! Especially if the culprits are Team Rocket. But this was a really awesome chapter for a non-combat one. Now we know what happens when you make May mad. She got mad like this over in the Weredog battle chapter but NOT NEARLY as mad as she was in here. It was a good chapter though. This was a mixture of both Pokemon and the Fairly Oddparents episode The Hungry Games. That episode was a parody of the awesome Hunger Games movies. Except instead of just being in a dystopian society where it was a world divided into districts, it was in a world where EVERYONE was starving because of a madman's hoarding of all the food in the world all for himself and that madman was Crocker who was portrayed as LORD Crockpot. Funny huh? That episode aired on November 3rd, 2016 and man was it funny and awesome especially with how Chloe idolizes a parody of Katniss first part was for Whitecap Bay from the 4th Pirates of the Caribbean Movie and that was my favorite part of that movie. So cool. The second part was for visiting the planet Celtica and that was awesome too. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks Guys. Nico, Clay, Flashwing of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Canterlot High and then we're going to Equestria and help Sunset Shimmer get her friends memories back by solving the mystery of how it happened and we're going to stop Wallflower from using the Memory Stone on Sunset and friends and destroy it once and for all. Good thing we're all impervious to Equestrian magic and can use Equestrian magic. And we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Flashwing's kind named Minami Qintinilla. Minami is a girl born in Japan but was adopted by a family in Mexico and she lived in Nico's neighborhood and she has an awesome power that enables her to grow crystals and jewels and make beautiful jewelry. It's why she is awesome in being Nico's Jewelry Class Partner. For

Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1997 Playstation survival videogame, Nightmare Creatures, and they're going to save London from the creatures created by Adam Crowley, who's a member of The Brotherhood of Hecate, and was brought back from the dead by Nigel Moreau. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Tainted Wisdom named Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns and she is the Illegitimate Daughter of Mr. Burns and she knows so many incredibly horrible and terrible secrets of her so-called dad. And during the exercise scene she is going to reveal 20 horrible revelations about him that will shake us to the core and we'll give the government a file on him that she put together that is over 1,000 pages thick. For the next chapter we're going to face an old foe from the past as we go into a sequel for the Goosebumps book Calling All Creeps and we're going to face Ricky Beamer who has escaped from prison and is back to get revenge on us for putting him there. But also NICO IS GOING TO BE SUPER SUPER PISSED AT HIM FOR WHAT RICKY SAID TO HIM IN CHAPTER 841! This is gonna be awesome as we show Ricky what a horrible monster he has become and we're going to send him back to prison where he belongs. This time there will be no mercy on him.

See you all tomorrow.

# REVENGE OF THE CREEPS

This chapter is a sequel to chapter 841

---

At the estate we were getting ready to head to Canterlot High School. Nico, Clay, Flashwing of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Were heading there because I sensed that something was seriously wrong.

Nico: We better be ready for anything guys.

Me: Yep and we will be.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Clay.

Clay: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be more fun than a rattlesnake drinking root beer.

Nico: Yeah it sure will. Are we all ready?

We nodded.

Nico: All right lets go!

I formed my scythe and slashed the fabric of time and space and formed a portal and we arrived in the Human World in Canterlot High.

Me: Here we are.

Laney: I got a feeling something huge is going on here.

Eli: Yeah I got that same feeling.

Nico: Clay, you might have the Earth Element. But you also have a soft heart.

Clay: Thank y'all very much for thinking so pardner. It's been a big job for me as the Earth Element but I've been a huge help to everyone.

Me: He sure has.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Hey look there's Sunset.

We saw Sunset Shimmer heading to the statue.

Nico: Lets go.

We went up to her.

Me: Sunset!

Sunset Shimmer: Hey guys!

Me: What's going on?

Lana: Yeah what is happening?

Sunset Shimmer: I don't know. But I'll tell you all as best as I can.

She went and did so and we were shocked! We found out that something was erasing everyone's memories of Sunset being their friend and everyone was starting to hate her again!

We gasped!

Nico: Whoever did this is gonna be in big trouble!

Me: Big time.

Sunset Shimmer: Well we better go through the portal.

Sunset Shimmer went through the portal and then I cut open and portal and then we went through and went to Equestria.

Sunset Shimmer: Twilight!

Sunset was trying to walk and she lost her balance.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: Aah! Oops! [laughs] I was trying to hug you.

They hugged.

Me: Looks like that went well.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome to see you again Twilight.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Yeah you too J.D.

Nico: Yep.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: So, what's been happening?

Me: Well it's not good. Something is going on with Sunset's friends in our world.

We told her everything.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: This is bad, Sunset. It's way beyond anything I've ever heard of.

Me: Whatever and whoever is causing this has to be stopped and fast.

Himiko Toga: I agree there.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Although…

Sunset Shimmer: What?

Princess Twilight Sparkle: I just had an idea. But you might not like it.

Me: What is it?

Sunset Shimmer: I'll do anything to get my friends back, Twilight.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: There is one pony who might be able to help, but I don't know if you two want to see each other.

Sunset Shimmer: Who?… Oh.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Looks like we're heading to Canterlot.

Me: Yep.

Clay Bailey: Me, Nico, and the rest of us will go and find whoever's been erasing memories.

Me: And we will gladly help out.

Nico: Yeah! But lets all do it together.

We were then off to Canterlot.

Me: Sunset whatever happens, you have our support.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks guys.

We arrived at the throne doors.

[doors open]

Princess Celestia saw Sunset and she was NOT HAPPY at all to see her.

Me: (Quietly) Stand ready for things going south guys.

Nico and everyone nodded.

Me: Greetings Princess Celestia and Princess Luna. We are Team

Loud Phoenix Storm and we are all humans from the planet Earth. We have come to you because well.

Nico: I'm sure you have some history with Sunset here.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Sooo, Princess Celestia… [nervous laugh] You'll never guess who's back! Actually, maybe you can guess, 'cause she's right here. But, um…

[beat]

Eli: (In his head) Stand by for trouble.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: [whispering, to Sunset] Am I helping?

We shook our heads.

Sunset Shimmer: [sighs] Princess Celestia, the last time we saw each other, I was your snide little pupil who betrayed and abandoned you.

Me: (In my head) If only she knew the real truth about Grogar poisoning her mind.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: [whispering] I wouldn't have said it that way. [clears throat] What Sunset means to say is-

Sunset Shimmer: I mean that I come before you a changed pony, humbly asking for forgiveness, guidance, and knowledge.

Princess Celestia went up to her.

[tense music]

Sunset Shimmer: Or I can just go, and you never have to see me again.

She put her hoof on her face and smiled.

Princess Celestia: I've missed you, Sunset Shimmer.

Sunset Shimmer: I… I'm so sorry.

They hugged.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: [squee]

Me: (Sighs in relief) That was close. Princess we apologize for coming in but we need your help with something very huge.

Nico: Something is going down with Sunset Shimmer's friends in our world and we need guidance to find out who or what is causing this.

Kaoruko: Someone is causing everyone in our world to hate Sunset.

Me: Yep.

We told her everything.

Princess Celestia: This is very serious.

Nico: Clay, what's one good memory you don't want to forget?

Clay: That's easy. My friends and my awesome bonds with them.

Sunset Shimmer: That's great.

We were walking down the hall.

Princess Celestia: I am not familiar with the exact spell that could have erased your friends' memories. But it sounds like Equestrian magic is at work in your world.

Eli: That explains why my Equestrian Magic detector here on my watch was buzzing off the hook.

Princess Luna: Hmm. Indeed. The toilings of this nefarious enchantment could portend unimaginable catastrophe if left unchecked.

Sunset Shimmer: [stifles giggle]

[slap!]

Me: I agree with Princess Luna. Someone obviously has it out for Sunset Shimmer and we need to find out who or what is causing

this.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah. (To Princess Luna) Sorry. I'm just used to hearing you say no student parking in the faculty lot. Heh-heh.

Princess Luna: This "faculty lot" you speak of sounds like a place of great power.

Sunset Shimmer and Princess Twilight Sparkle: [giggle]

Me: No it's not like that Princess Luna. We humans have much different buildings, cultures and ways of getting around than what is going on here in Equestria.

Nico: Yeah our ways are totally unique.

Eli: It's true.

Princess Luna: I see. I have so many curiosities about your world too.

Princess Celestia: The answers you seek are in the Canterlot Library.

Me: Then we better get over there.

We went over to the Canterlot Library and we saw lots of books.

Himiko: Wow look at all the books.

Sunset Shimmer: There's over a million books in here.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: I wish! But don't worry. You're looking at somepony who knows this place like the back of her hoof.

Me: We've actually seen you here many times before on lots of our adventures Twilight.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Where are you going, Princess Celestia?

Princess Celestia: To the restricted section.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: There's a… a reh… a reh… a reh…

[hyperventilating]

Sunset Shimmer: Breathe, Twilight.

Me: The Restricted Section is really interesting.

Kaoruko: Wow.

We went to a shelve and Princess Celestia and Luna used their magic.

[clank!]

They pulled 2 books at the same time and a secret door opened.

[door opening]

Twilight's jaw dropped and Sunset closed it.

Miku Yuuki: That is really amazing.

We went down the hallway.

Nico: Clay, I hope you aren't mad that your sister and her crew joined us in the battle against Thanos.

Clay: Not at all. It was great having her and her gang help out.

Me: Yeah that was great.

We went down an ancient hall.

[bats squeaking]

The doors opened and we were in a big room filled with books on restricted knowledge!

Princess Twilight Sparkle: [prolonged gasp] Oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh! So many books all unread! Ancient historical artifacts! [gasps] I just… I thought… ! I can't… ! [wheezes]

Eli: Wow! Not even the Jedi Library had ancient books like this.

Me: This is amazing.

Nico: Me and the team will never forget coming here the first time.

Laney: That was so cool.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. It was amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: I thought so too.

Sunset Shimmer: You sure you're up for helping me go through all this stuff?

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Don't take this away from me!

Me: We'll gladly do everything we can to help you Sunset.

Princess Celestia: I should warn you, however. The archives' mechanical catalog has not been… well-maintained.

She pulled a lever.

[cranking]

Sunset Shimmer: [coughing]

[machine falling apart]

Me: Whoa looks like it hasn't been updated or used in quite a while.

Lana: Yeah but I can fix it up for you all.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Guess we'll have to read everything! (Looks at all the books) C'mon! No way! Can you believe they have Canterlot Cantabiles Volume Thirty-One? You heard me! Thirty-One! Sunset, that's when it gets gooooooooood! [gasps] Over here! An original Windigo Weather Warning from the pre-Equestrian era! Oh, my goodness! I can't! I just can't!

Me: Like a kid in a candy store.

Aylene C.: (Laughs) That is true.

Sunset Shimmer and Princess Celestia: [laugh]

Vroon: There are so many books here!

Me: You haven't seen anything yet.

Nico: Me and the team were in here the first time and we saw lots of awesome things in here.

We got to reading everything and man was there were TONS AND TONS OF BOOKS TO READ!

Me: Wow look at all this. It shows how much power the staff of the Storm King had.

Rainbow Dash: That is amazing.

Fluttershy: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: [yawning, tiredly] Did you know Chancellor Puddinghead tried to pass a law mandating Earth ponies drink carrot juice at every meal? I do. Know that. Now.

Me: That is really interesting.

Lisa Loud: I must agree there as well.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Awww. Sounds like you got to read all the fun books. [yawns] We should probably take a break from looking…

Sunset Shimmer: [sighs]

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Because I found something!

We came over.

Nico: What is it?

Princess Twilight Sparkle: You're familiar with The Seven Trials of Clover the Clever?

Sunset Shimmer: Obviously. Why?

Me: The Seven Trials of Clover the Clever? Yeah we sure know that one.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Well, first of all, these date back to before the founding of Equestria. Look at this.

Sunset Shimmer: "The Memory Stone". That sounds promising.

Me: Yeah.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: It belonged to an evil sorceress who was practically invincible. With the Memory Stone, she could erase any memory from anypony. Even fragments of memories.

Sunset Shimmer: Fragments like… memories of me being nice?

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Mm-hmm.

Me: That must explain it!

Applejack: Yeah that must be why no one remembers Sunset doing all those great things.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: Clover the Clever knew the sorceress had to be stopped and the Stone destroyed, so she chased her across land and sea. But every time she got close, the sorceress would erase her memory and escape. But she kept finding her.

Sunset Shimmer: How?

Princess Twilight Sparkle: These scraps of parchment. She secretly wrote everything down so she'd know what had happened and where to go next. Like a trail of bread crumbs.

Sunset Shimmer: Clever! Ohhhh. Clover the- Yeah, got it.

Me: That is very interesting and ingenious.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Boy I remember hearing all about that when we were here the first time ourselves.

Varie: That brings back some memories.

Sunset Shimmer: What happened on the other side of this portal?

Princess Twilight Sparkle: The last page is missing. Clover must've hid it to keep anypony else from finding the Memory Stone. Sunset, what if the Memory Stone ended up in your world?

Sunset Shimmer: And someone is using it to make everyone hate me again?

Sunset Shimmer and Princess Twilight Sparkle: But who?

Me: Only one way to find out. If it's who I think it is then we're going to really have a hard time talking to her.

I used my Omnitrix and activated Clockwork's Time Rewind and it rewound and then we saw a green pony with a familiar head of green hair come in and she swiped the page from the scroll! The page was a map!

Me: That's Wallflower Blush!

Fluttershy: Oh dear!

Nico: Uh oh!

Clay: We gotta get to the school ASAP!

Me: There's no telling what could happen if we let Wallflower use that stone any further.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: I agree. I better go with you too.

Sunset Shimmer: Same with me.

?: I'll go as well!

A Flashwing came out.

Flashwing 2: (Spanish Accent) Figure you're all going to need some help with this.

Nico: That voice. Minami Qintinilla?

Flashwing 2: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

She reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and purple clothes and had Rainbow Crystal Wings and had the kanji for Crystal in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Aweosme. We can catch up later. Right now we got to stop Wallflower.

We went back to the castle and Twilight and Sunset went through the portal and I slashed a portal open and we went through it.

We saw Twilight and friends!

Me: Girls!

Human Rainbow Dash: Hey J.D.

Human Rarity: What is Sunset doing here!?

Me: That's why we're here. We came to tell you that Sunset is completely changed.

Applejack: Give me one reason why we should believe that Sunset Shimmer's changed.

Clay: I swear by my honor as a Texas Citizen that Sunset Shimmer is a good person now.

Applejack: (gasps) Okay, you're definitely telling the truth!

Rainbow Dash: Don't tell me you're falling for that too!

Applejack: He swore on his honor as a Texas Citizen. That's very sacred!

Me: People from Texas tell the truth. But it's time for you guys to see that you are more closer than you think. (Snaps fingers)

I restored their memories with just a snap of my fingers.

Nico: There.

Human Pinkie Pie: Oh Sunset!

She hugged her and cried.

Sunset Shimmer: It's okay Pinkie.

Human Fluttershy: Who would cause this to us?

Me: Wallflower Blush. Come on!

We went to find her and we found her in the parking lot!

Sunset Shimmer: Wallflower? Wallflower, stop!

Wallflower Blush: You remember my name?

Sunset Shimmer: I remember everything! The Memory Stone, how I acted, all of it!

Wallflower Blush: What?! How?! I erased the whole afternoon!

Me: I brought all those memories back Wallflower! Don't you see? You're playing with a very dangerous artifact that has magic beyond anything you know!

Sunset Shimmer: Listen. I used to be just like you. Sure, I was popular, but I was lonely.

Me: Many of us know that feeling.

Wallflower Blush: You're nothing like me, and I'm not lonely, because I have… plants! That sounded less lonely in my head.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm sorry, Wallflower.

Wallflower Blush: No, you're not. You're just trying to look good in front of your friends! And it's working! Gah! How am I supposed to get back at you if nothing I do matters?! I hate you!

Sunset Shimmer: [gasps]

Sunset's aura flared up with incredible force!

Me: Wallflower you don't mean that do you?

Wallflower Blush: I wanted to teach you a lesson by erasing your friends' good memories of you. But obviously that didn't work. But what if I erased all their memories of high school?

Me: Wallflower how can you say that!? You are jealous of Sunset because she was getting all the attention and you weren't!

Sunset Shimmer: You can't! You'd be stealing their memories of each other!

Wallflower Blush: They'll think of each other the way you think of me! Which is not at all!

She was about to use the Memory Stone but I slashed it out of her hand with my scythe and Eli grabbed it and put it in a magic box!

Minami Qintinilla: Wallflower listen! You don't have to erase everyone's memories to get the friendships you want.

Me: That's right Wallflower. You can't do this. Friendship is not just about the memories that you make. It's about the bonds of love and joy you have with them. Just like I have learned with everyone.

Nico: That's right. It's all about love, hope, forgiveness and all the good things that form brotherhood and sibling bonds.

Wallflower Blush: I'm so ashamed. When I first found the Memory Stone, I only erased little things - awkward hellos, saying the wrong thing, literally any public speaking…

Twilight Sparkle: I've had plenty of awkward moments I wish I could erase, too.

Me: We all have.

Wallflower Blush: But it's no excuse. I was so used to erasing memories that I got completely carried away. I'm sorry for everything.

She hugged Wallflower.

Sunset Shimmer: It's okay. I'm sorry, too. I may have stopped being mean, but a Great and Powerful bunch of friends and a great team all helped me realize I still wasn't very nice to you. Everyone matters, Wallflower. No matter how insignificant or invisible they feel.

Clay: Minami, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wallflower Bush: While we're talking about memories, to make up for what I did, I'll volunteer to erase 2 bad memories that all of you have. So, are there any that you all would like to forget?

Me: Hmm. Let me see. I want to forget about the 20 Days of Darkness. But that is a really powerful event that made us all closer together than ever. OH DAMN! There's so many bad memories out there! I can't decide.

Nico: Boy me neither!

Eli: Me neither!

Minami: First here's my good memory for Nico is where we were in jewelry class and me and Nico made an amazing and really awesome jewelry and we made an awesome art show together. We got awesome praise for it from top notch art collectors and we got billions in cash for it.

Rarity: Oh my! That must've been some really amazing Jewelry.

Minami: It sure was. Watch.

She used her powers and made an awesome magnificent diamond, ruby, sapphire and 18K gold necklace and it was all without tools and all that.

Rarity: (GASP) Oh my that is a magnificent work of art darling!

Varie: That is beautiful!

Nico: Wow yeah it is.

Nico and Minami hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Minami: Me too Nico.

Wallflower Blush: Alright. It's decided. No more memories are being erased.

Me: I didn't have any memories to erase anyway. What's important is that we all have to learn from the past so that we can never do any of the bad stuff ever again.

Wallflower Blush: Yeah you're right. And guys I'm sorry for everything I did.

Miku Yuuki: It's not your fault Wallflower. I had to go through the same thing myself. I was always alone too.

Wallflowe Blush: Really?

Miku Yuuki: Yeah it was not a good feeling.

Nico: Yeah.

We went back home and we put the Memory Stone in the vault to make sure it can never be used again.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Sarah Gunnerson are heading to Victorian London in the year 1834, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls there, but we're going to save London from the creatures created by Adam Crowley, once a respected man of science now turned mad scientist and occultist, and was brought back from the dead by Nigel Moreau.

We also got word that Lum Invader was kidnapped and dragged here, so she could be killed by the nightmare creatures and Adam Crowley by Nigel Moreau, now The Church of Necrom has crossed one line too many.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Victorian London in the year 1834, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to save London from the creatures created by Adam Crowley, once a respected man in the field of science now turned mad scientist and occultist and self-appointed member of The Brotherhood of Hecate, and was brought back from the dead by Nigel Moreau.

Me: That's right, big guy.

Nico: And we also got word that Lum Invader was kidnapped and dragged here, so she could be killed by the nightmare creatures and Adam Crowley by Nigel Moreau.

Nicholette Torrington: This hadn't been the first time this happened, we remembered what happened when Betty Boop was kidnapped by those Satanic Goth bastards.

Lincoln: Either way, Nigel Moreau's going to pay for this later, and thanks for joining us, Sarah.

Sarah Gunnerson: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Me: I've played this game long ago, and it was really scary, but it did include a historical event in London's history, The Great Fire of 1666, and a real life figure, Samuel Pepys.

Diana Lombard: That's right, but from what I remember in English history, the real life Samuel Pepys was an English diarist and naval administrator. He served as administrator of the Navy of England and Member of Parliament and is most famous for the diary he kept for a decade while still a young man.

Lincoln: That's right, Diana, and his diary, instead of recording the dark rituals of The Brotherhood of Hecate, his diary recorded a combination of personal revelation and eyewitness accounts of great events, such as the Great Plague of London, the Second Dutch War, and the Great Fire of London.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) That's right, and he'd never join a demon-worshipping organization like The Brotherhood of Hecate. Now, let's get going, we must save London from Adam Crowley's evil mutant beasts or all of London will be destroyed.

We met up with Ignatius Blackward, a priest and occult expert and Nadia Franciscus, daughter of Dr. Jean Franciscus of New Orleans and was murdered by Adam Crowley who stole The Diary of Samuel Pepys, and we travelled throughout London, killing Adam Crowley's evil army of Nightmare Creatures, created through the defiling of the bodies of the dead, along with killing zombies and werewolves that are lurking throughout the cities in London. Then, we made our way to Westfinster, and the place was in flames and the city was in chaos.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, and among them was Lum Invader, but they've been cornered by Adam Crowley, who turned into a monster, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw that Adam Crowley had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, proof that The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Vampire Demons with him.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, and among the four is Lum

Invader, but they've been cornered by Adam Crowley, who turned into a monster, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw that Adam Crowley had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, proof that The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Vampire Demons with him.

Silvia Excelsior: I should've known that The Church of Necrom were the ones who brought that evil sorcerer back from the dead, and that army of Vampire Demons with him, there's only one warlock in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Vampire Demons: Nigel Moreau.

Lincoln: The second one of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, Douglas' older brother, and the second of Damian's two enforcers, I should've known that insane warlock was behind this.

?: Let's get rid of that evil sorcerer once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Tainted Wisdom, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Tainted Wisdom, wicked.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns, but we'll have to talk later and I'll explain everything later, right now, we've got to stop Crowley and Nigel Moreau's army of Vampire Demons.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Adam Crowley, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of sunlight and killed Nigel Moreau's army of Vampire Demons, and it allowed the four girls to get away. When Adam Crowley saw us, he roared in fury at us.

Lincoln: It's over, Crowley, your army of nightmare creatures are dead and your dreams of plunging the world into eternal darkness are about to come to an end here and now.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Sarah Gunnerson, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Adam Crowley, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln slashed off Adam Crowley's wings, arms, legs, and beheaded Adam Crowley with his massive greatsword, and Lincoln fired a black energy blast of The Black Gates and banished Adam Crowley to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: Now, London is safe from Adam Crowley and The Brotherhood of Hecate once and for all. (To Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns) And it's so good to see you again, Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 18-year-old girl with long flowing dark red hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the kanji for Wisdom tattooed on her forehead, she has massive dark red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Tainted Wisdom, and she's dressed in a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red dress top, red skirt, black pants, red sneakers, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and brains on the coattails, and Tainted Wisdom on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Tainted Wisdom-themed greatsword with Tainted Wisdom etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark red blade, large dark red wings for the crossguard, large dark red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large red gem surrounded by dark red angel wings for the pommel.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: You too, Lincoln, it's been exactly six years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns and they hugged, and Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns was also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her? And judging by her middle and last name, she's related to that evil bitter vulture, Mr. Burns.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, but she's not like him. This is Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns, she's the illegitimate daughter of Mr. Burns and she knows so many incredibly horrible and terrible secrets of her so-called dad, and she absolutely hates her so-called dad with every fiber of her being.

Me: Whoa, so there's at least one illegitimate child in Mr. Burns' family who hated him.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and for over 16 years since the day she was born and using her powerful 1,000 IQ Brain and smarts, she gathered evidence of EVERYTHING he's done over the course of his entire life and more and how it damaged much of the world almost beyond repair. Lisa swore to bring her so-called dad to justice for his crimes against the world and everyone in general.

Nico: Whoa, so, she's been gifted with a powerful 1,000 IQ brain and smarts, and for over 16 years, she's gathered evidence of everything Burns has done over the course of his entire life and more and how it damaged much of the world almost beyond repair.

Me: In order to bring her so-called dad to justice for his crimes against the world and everyone in general.

Eli: She may get the chance after all.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: I sure will, Eli. J.D. already banished Jock to The Black Gates, and there's a 100% chance that my so-called Dad, along with Denzel Quincy Crocker, are the ones that are the next ones to appear on the ambassador missions.

We were stunned at how smart she really is.

Nico: Wow, she's good.

Me: You said it.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns' neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Lisa.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns wraps her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns' face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Lum Invader from Urusei Yatsura, Hana from Kung-Fu Love, Elysse Aldo Mordish and Tita Mu Koshigaya from Plastic Little.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hana from Kung-Fu Love, Elysse Aldo Mordish and Tita Mu Koshigaya from Plastic Little, and I was right that Lum Invader was here.

Nico: Kidnapped and dragged here to be killed by Adam Crowley and his army of Nightmare Creatures by Nigel Moreau of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: He'll pay dearly for this, Nico. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Lum Invader: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Me: Glad you're all right Lum. After we helped you a while back.

Lum Invader: Same here.

Then, when Lum Invader and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Adam Crowley and Nigel Moreau's army of Vampire Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lum Invader: Lincoln, oh man, thanks for saving us from Adam Crowley, and from Nigel Moreau's army of Vampire Demons.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Lum, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their

abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lum Invader: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) Whoa, and you've definitely become even more of a man since the last time we met, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lum Invader, Hana, Elysse Aldo Mordish, and Tita Mu Koshigaya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We return to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Adam Crowley, who was brought back from the dead by Nigel Moreau of The Church of Necrom, and among the girls Lincoln rescued was Lum Invader, who was kidnapped and dragged to 1834 London to be killed by Adam Crowley and his army of Nightmare Creatures by Nigel Moreau.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that mad sorcerer and destroying Nigel Moreau's army of Vampire Demons, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and later after the mission today, Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln are going to deal with Nigel Moreau, and they're going to make that insane warlock pay for his crimes.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: And I've also got 20 horrible revelations about my so-called dad that I've got share with all of you.

Lincoln: And we've got a feeling we're not going to like any of them, since we've heard even more revelations about your so-called dad from the other Guardian Angels.

Me: Yeah, and they're really bad.

Nico: The worst.

---

After getting rid of Adam Crowley and his army of Nightmare Creatures, along with Nigel Moreau's army of Vampire Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lisa, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lisa, what are these 20 horrible revelations about your so-called dad?

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: You're not going to like any of the 20 horrible revelations about that monster.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns proceeded to tell us about the 20 horrible revelations about her so-called dad, and we weren't going to like it one bit.

1. He attempted to murder his mother Daphne Burns by "pulling the plug" for having an extramarital affair with President William Howard Taft, not expecting her to live for five more decades.

2. Burns was once a biochemist and bio-terrorist before opening the Springfield Nuclear Power Plant.

3. He terrorized a lot of immigrant workers when he was a kid back in the 19th century.

4. He's forced children to work for him under terrible conditions, a great example of this is from the episode "Undercover Burns".

5. In "Marge Gets a Job", Mr. Burns sexually harasses Marge Simpson, causing her to feel uncomfortable. Burns later fires Marge when Burns finds out that she is married.

6. Burns had Smithers edit footage of his Attempted Treason by putting Homer in his place; this resulted in Homer being arrested and sent to prison.

7. He's bribed many officials and authorities to look the other way, allowing him to do whatever he wanted.

8. He murdered his ten older siblings, so he could get his hands on the family fortune, and bribed the authorities to say the ten older siblings died under "mysterious circumstances".

9. Burns absconded with the specially-printed trillion-dollar bill to Europe as the United States' contribution to the reconstruction of the continent.

10. He tried to run for Governor until Marge ruined his chances by serving a three-eyed fish for dinner in front of the media. In the end, he echoes Charles Foster Kane by crying out his name in rage and vows for the rest of his life to make Homer Simpson's life miserable.

11. In the Simpsons Comics 69 story, "In Burn$ We Tru$t", he takes over the First Church of Springfield, which he uses in order to help spread his influence, with him stating that it is a sin for all environmental organizations, including the Environmental Protection Agency, Green Peace, and "Lisa Simpson's Tree Hugging Society". It is later revealed that he plans to ascend to the position of Pope, so that he can have tax-free access to all of the Vatican gold. However, when he learns that the church is not Catholic, he promptly quits

(much to everyone's glee), but only on the condition that Reverend Lovejoy will grant him permission to Heaven when he dies.

12. It is revealed in the comic "Big House Homer" that he sold plutonium to third-world countries for vacation money.

13. In "Bart Gets Hit by a Car", Mr. Burns hit Bart, yet drove off after Smithers suggested to take him to the hospital.

14. He's tried to destroy the ecosystem more than once, but is always foiled by Lisa Simpson.

15. He amused himself by injuring hapless immigrant workers, and it transitioned to him abusing his own workers.

16. Mr. Burns is a traitor not only to America, but to the entire world, because his crimes have also affected the world.

17. He controls an anti-democratic paramilitary force in Latin America.

18. He tried to have Homer and his kids killed for trying to expose the corruption of Springfield to the world.

19. He tried to kill her when she was gathering evidence about his actions, but she fled into hiding, but not before she killed her former father's hitmen.

20. When she was three, her mother, Jasmine Burns, was murdered by Mr. Burns thanks to men hired by Smithers, and that deepened her resolve to have him brought to justice.

When Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns was done, we were really horrified and shaken to our core about the 20 horrible revelations.

Nico: (Shocked and Horrified) Oh, damn. We always knew Burns was a monster, but after what you told us, this really horrified us, Lisa.

Lincoln: And to find out that he murdered your mom when you were three, that really deepened your resolve to bring him to justice, Lisa.

Lori: Your so-called dad's a literal monster, Lisa, and he deserves to die for his crimes.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: No surprise there, Lori, and thanks to gathering all of the evidence on that bitter old vulture, I've put together a file on him.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns got out a very thick file and when it lands on the table, it shook, and we were stunned.

Nico: Damn, that's a really thick file you put together, Lisa.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: Thanks, Nico, and it's over 1,000 pages thick.

Lincoln: 1,000 pages thick?! Is there truly no end to the evil your so-called dad is capable of inflicting?!

Me: It'll end with Mr. Burns getting The Black Gates, and he'll be erased from existence forever.

Nico: You said it, and if Crocker's with him, that'll make things even better, because we'll get to kill two birds with one stone.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villain who triggered the alarm was Geese Howard.

Lincoln: Geese Howard?!

Luna: But, that's impossible, you killed him long ago, dude. (Realizes something) Oh no.

Lincoln: I was just about to say, Luna, and I also saw that he had the mark of The Church of Necrom on his forehead. Looks like Nigel Moreau just doesn't know when to take a hint.

Nico: That bastard.

Lincoln: Looks like I've got to resort to stronger measures: Geese Howard's getting The Black Gates, and someone's going to give

Nigel Moreau the finger. Let's go, gang, it's time to get rid of Geese Howard once and for all.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Geese Howard, and when Geese Howard saw us, he was enraged, and the mark of The Church of Necrom on his forehead is glowing even more.

Geese Howard: You! I will destroy all of you for killing me long ago!

Lincoln: Not happening, Geese Howard. I thought you'd stay dead after we got rid of you the first time, but Nigel Moreau decided to mess things up for us and bring you back. Well, consider this your first and last day alive.

Lum Invader: And we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Lum Invader's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with lightning bolts, tigers, and Oni, and as she approached Geese Howard, she left green energy aura with lightning bolts, tigers, and Oni with every step.

Lum Invader: You just don't even know when to stay dead, do you, Geese Howard. You have caused so much pain and suffering for your own sick amusement and any who get in your way, you killed them in cold blood. That's indeed unforgivable, now, I will see to it that you never rise from the dead to cause trouble ever again.

Suddenly, Lum Invader was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with lightning bolts and Oni surrounding the vortex, there's a tiger and Oni running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lum Invader emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lum Invader grew to 6'11" in height, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and two horns on top of her head, she has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with lightning bolts, tigers, and Oni surrounding her, she has a Tiger and Oni emblazoned on her forehead, she has on tiger head earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Tiger and Oni with blue gems for the eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Lum Invader has on a sleeveless tiger-striped midriff top, tiger-striped skirt, tiger-striped leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless tiger-striped trenchcoat with lightning bolts, tigers, and Oni on the coattails, and a Tiger and Oni surrounded by lightning bolts on the back. Suddenly, Lum Invader felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive deep green angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Lum Invader has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lum Invader had a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Tiger Oni Greatsword of Electric Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a Tiger and Oni etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large tiger heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large tiger heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large blue gem on the bottom of the tiger heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold tiger head with green gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a green kanji below the Tiger and Oni that said, "Lum Invader, Loving Daughter of Mr. Invader, Electric Oni Alien From Oniboshi, Amazing Friend of Many, Defender of The Earth, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Geese Howard, Pulverizer of Perverts and Rapists, and Master of Tigers, Oni, and Lightning"

ラムインベーダー、氏インベーダーの愛情のある娘、Oniboshiから電気鬼エイリアン、多くの驚くべき友人、地球の擁護者、リンカーン大声の将来の妻を愛する、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、ガチョウハワードの駆逐艦、変態と強姦のPulverizer、およびトラ、鬼、および雷のマスター

Lum Invader has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY TIGER ONI ALIEN ANGEL OF ELECTRIC LOVE AND ALIEN ONI JUSTICE!

We were amazed at Lum Invader's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Geese Howard saw it, he fired an energy wave to kill her in cold blood, but Lum Invader fired a green energy blast with lightning, tigers, and Oni and it hits the evil crime lord.

Lincoln: Wow, Lum, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Lum Invader: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Electric Tiger Oni Alien and Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally get rid of Geese Howard once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Lum.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Risky Boots.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing havoc are over, Geese Howard, and this time, stay dead.**

Lum Invader and Lincoln went after Geese Howard, who continued firing energy waves at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Tigers, Oni, and Aliens at Geese Howard, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln had activated the switches on his device for Electro and Saturn, and he forms a ring of Saturn surrounded by Electro's lightning, and he sent it at Geese Howard and it hit him and electrocuted. Then, Lum and Lincoln fired a powerful black energy wave of The Black Gates and as it hits Geese Howard, he was banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lum Invader and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down and Lum Invader's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Lum Invader: That's it for that cold-blooded heartless crime lord. Thanks for helping me get rid of Geese Howard once again, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lum.

Suddenly, Lum Invader wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Lum Invader's face, they kissed passionately as Lum Invader placed her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw an Oni, along with a pack of Tigers and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and we cheered for them.

We went back home to The World Tree Estate, and back in their demonic castle, Nigel Moreau saw what Lum Invader and Lincoln did and foiled his latest scheme again, and it pissed him off so badly, his red eyes turned blood red with insane rage and he roared in insane rage, and we heard it from the World Tree Estate. Grace covered Nanua's ears when that crazy warlock screamed in insane rage.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Nigel Moreau.

Silvia Excelsior: But, don't worry, you'll also get your just desserts just like your insane younger brother yesterday.

Lum Invader: And for what he did, please let me kick him hard right in the crotch before you and Silvia Excelsior get after him.

Lincoln: You got it, Lum.

Me: Just like what happened with Risky Boots doing the same thing to Duncan Alarie. I hope he really screams in pain.

Lincoln: That just proves just how heartless and evil The Church of Necrom members truly are, they also have no respect for women whatsoever. But, I can't help but get the feeling that we're going to face someone who said some pretty nasty words to you and sent you into a bout of depression, Nico.

Nico: I've got that same feeling as well, Lincoln.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: And I've just sent the file I put together on my former father to the government, and the President's issued a kill-on-sight for Charles Montgomery Burns, and if Crocker is also there, we're also given the kill-on-sight order on that insane fairy-obsessed loon as well.

Nico: Awesome.

---

Later it was time for Maxxine's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Nico: This will be awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Maxxine? Besides 1 Rabbid, Mummy, and Astro Boy.

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go. I have something I need to talk to Ora about.

Me: I have a feeling it must be important and it involves the Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: Yeah it does.

Twilight Sparkle: And me and my friends will go with too.

Wallflower Blush: I want to go too.

Me: Wow. Okay then.

Nico: All right lets head out.

We were off.

We arrived.

Sougo: Hey guys!

Maxxine: Guys, meet my archenemy.

Mummy: Awesome to meet you. I am Theplu'fania but everyone calls me Mummy. I am what's called a Thep Khufan.

Me: They are a race of mummy aliens from the planet Anur Khufos.

Lincoln: And it's awesome to meet you guys. My name is Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Sougo: Awesome to meet you all!

Wallflower Blush: It's an honor.

Me: Lincoln is here to talk to Ora. Have you guys ever heard of the Church of Necrom?

Sougo: No we haven't.

Me: They are a malevolent satanic cult that has been terrorizing all of America for a long time.

I told them everything and they were shocked and horrified!

Sougo: Those guys are all pure evil!

Nico: I have the perfect setup for the Zi O team. It'll consist of Maxxine, J.D., Tsukuyomi, Geiz, Woz, and Sougo.

Me: Cool!

Eli: This is gonna be so awesome.

Laney: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Me: Yep and I have a very strong feeling that we're going to meet AnotherRiders for Ghost and Gaim next.

Lana: This is gonna be so awesome.

Tsukuyomi: It sure will.

Geiz: So, let me get this straight. The Church of Necrom stole Another Ridewatches from the Time Jackers?

Me: Yeah. I'm afraid so. These monsters are beyond all forms of pure evil.

Nico: Countless people were slaughtered all because of them.

Eli: They want to destroy everything.

Lola: They are that insane and pure evil.

Lily: We're going to kill them when we capture them all.

Sougo: I have a feeling you guys will still get another 310 Ridewatches when you fight Another Zi O

Woz: We wish you luck on fighting whoever that is.

Me: Not that we'll need it but thanks.

Nico: But so far we're getting awesome new tools that help us.

Me: Yeah we sure are.

Lisa Loud: And my latest inventions have been very helpful as well.

Me: Lisa made these awesome Fullbottle Gauntlets for us.

We showed them and they were awesome.

Sougo: Wow that is cool.

Tsukuyomi: (hears screams) Those must be the next Another Riders.

Me: Lets get them!

Lincoln: Yeah!

We went to face them and we saw that they were ANOTHER GHOST AND GAIM! Just like we suspected!

Me: Another Ghost and Gaim!

Nico: Nice!

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Sougo: I remember you. You're the police officer, Makimura!

Makimura: So nice you remember me, Sougo. You probably also remember that all crimes must be punished!

Maxxine: Even the small ones?!

Makimura: Even the small ones.

Another Gaim: (In a girls voice) Been a long time J.D.

Me: That voice. I haven't heard that voice in 8 years. Its been a long time Elisa Logan.

She de-transformed and it was a girl with blond hair and she had blue eyes and green clothes.

She was a 17 year old girl!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: You were much younger than I remember Elisa. Last time we saw each other you were like 9?

Elisa Logan: That's right! And I lost everything because of you!

Me: What do you mean? What did I do?

Elisa Logan: You don't remember!? It was 8 years ago today! You got me in big trouble and expelled me and my parents banished me to Siberia! I went through 8 years of hell in the cold! I swore I would get my revenge!

I then had a memory relapse and I remembered that I only want to get Elisa into detention. It was after she stood up for a kid and I was defending her for it but it had an unexpected result! I was trying to get her detention. NOT GET EXPELLED AND HAVE THAT HAPPEN!

Me: I remember that now! Elisa listen! I never intended for you to get expelled! You defended that girl and you did a great did but I never intended for you to get expelled or shipped off to Siberia! I was trying to help you. I'm sorry!

Elisa Logan: How could you not remember that?

Me: Because I lost my memories! I hit my head while doing a daredevil stunt in gym class and I lost my memories. I had total amnesia. I couldn't remember anything. Where I was, who I was, where I came from, nothing! I was a lost shadow stuck in a world I didn't know. It took me years to start my life back and then I got my head hit again and I regained my memories. Most of them. But now I remember that day. Elisa, I'm sorry!

Elisa Logan: No you're not!

Me: Elisa I would never do anything like that to hurt you! I was trying to help you.

Elisa Logan: Then prove it!

Ora then appeared and so did Heure!

Mummy: Ora? You're here too?

Ora: I merely came to watch Heure fight.

Me: Heure, buddy! How've you been?

Heure: Always the friendly one, aren't you, Nico?

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Ora saw that Lincoln has on a device that had all 310 Core Powers of The Masters of Evil on his abnormally massive and powerful left muscular arm, along with Lincoln's sisters having on the same devices that had all 310 Core Powers of The Masters of Evil on their left arms, and it shocked her.

Ora: How did you all acquire a Rider Watch of your own?!

Lincoln: Before I explain, did you notice someone sneak in and steal any Rider Watches that you had in your possession hours earlier?

Ora remembered seeing a 17-year-old very muscular male teen with black hair, red eyes, and he was dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots, and he took off with some Rider Watches.

Ora: I remembered seeing a 17-year-old very muscular male teen with black hair, red eyes, and he was dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots, and he took off with some Rider Watches, and he disappeared into darkness.

Lincoln: That was an enemy of ours who goes by the name of Douglas Moreau, who's an Enforcer and one of the five high-ranking members of a demonic cult named The Church of Necrom. He stole the Rider Watches so he and his goons can use them to get revenge on us for constantly foiling their plans to destroy every living thing on Earth, and that also includes you.

Ora gasped in horror.

Ora: What?!

Clyde and Syd appeared.

Clyde: Yeah, and they're really really bad, after the Satanic sacrifices of their parents, they went on a multi-state murder-spree killing tens of thousands of innocent people in ten states, and this was six years ago.

Sougo: THEY DID ALL THAT!?

Me: Yeah it was terrible! They are beyond all forms of pure evil!

Ora: Oh no.

Lincoln: But, we're going to make sure that he and the rest of The Church of Necrom pays dearly for what they did, and I hope you do take Nico's offer to join The Masters of Evil truly to heart, Ora. You said it's useless to rebel against Swartz, but you know in your heart it's not true, after all, you tried it once before. Just think about that, alright?

Lincoln's words would eventually hit Ora deep in her heart.

Makimura emitted a black smoke before revealing his Another Ghost form. Fruit juice explodes from Elisa before her Another Gaim form was revealed.

Maxxine and Sougo: Henshin!

They transformed!

Me: Wallflower, this is for you.

I gave her a Belt too along with the Gaim Rider Watch!

Wallflower Blush: Oh wow! Now it's my turn!

She put it on.

Wallflower Blush: HENSHIN!

She turned into an awesome green Gaim Themed Kamen Rider Zi-O! AWESOME!

Nico: COOL!

Woz: Rejoice! The full Zi O team has been assembled! Now, may every hero in the Multiverse benefit from their true powers! And may all the villains in the Multiverse tremble at their feet! And in addition, Wallflower Bush has turned into a Kamen Rider based on Gaim. (to Wallflower) Now, to name your new form.

Wallflower Blush: Kamen Rider Eden!

Me: Hey Not bad!

Nico: That's a great name!

Eli: I like it!

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Soon we'll get you girls Zi-O forms too.

Me: Think of it as Maxxine's way of finishing this all with a bang.

Twilight Sparkle: I like it and J.D. those Rejoice speeches are awesome.

Me: Yeah they sure are and they remind me of what it was like back over 1,000 to 1,500 years ago.

Nico: It sure does.

Me: Now for me. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Sorry about this Elisa but you are just not yourself!

Sougo: I think I can do this!

Eli: We know you can do it!

Luna, Lincoln and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them!

Nico snuck behind Heure… and gave him a wedgie!

HOING!

Nico: Wedgie time!

Heure: Not the wedgie again!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Nico!

Luan fired blast so flight and blasted Another Ghost all over.

I slashed Another Gaim all over.

Me: Elisa, Listen! I'm trying to help you!

Another Gaim: I don't need your help!

She put in a Lockseed in the shape of a plum and it had a bat with the symbol of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and the M.O.E. on it!

Me: Vypra's Lockseed and she loves plums!

I flicked the switch for Vypra and used the power of Pluto.

She fired waves of dark and light energy and I fired waves of light and dark ice energy and the blasts all collided and exploded and formed into huge crystals of light and darkness.

Me: COOL!

Geiz: Time for Geiz Revive again!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-i-ve Shi-ppu! Shippu!

Geiz once again became Geiz Revive.

Sougo: J.D., get ready for something you probably saw before!

Me: And I have a feeling I know what it is!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! Grand Zi-O~!"

Sougo became Grand Zi O.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: That is AWESOME!

Laney: Wow! 20 Years of Kamen Riders all on him!

Me: Boy all the Kamen Riders we met are gonna have their minds blown when they join us and help you out on the big day!

Nico: Boy are they ever!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they are!

Fluttershy: That is really amazing. And each panel is each Kamen Rider from over the course of 20 years.

Rainbow Dash: That is AWESOME!

Wallflower: It sure is cool!

Me: Yeah it is! One sec. Elisa this is for your own good! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: METEOR FRUITS OF THE WOLF PACK!

I fired a beam of energy into the sky and it rained down blue fire fruits and they had wolf heads on them and they hit Another Gaim and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Rider Watch and then it formed into a Grand Zi-O version of Gaim! It had ALL THE FRUITS OF GAIM ON IT! EVERY SINGLE FRUIT FROM THE LOCK SEEDS WAS ON IT!

Me: WHOA This looks awesome!

Then I saw all over the ground Lockseeds! They were the 310 core Lockseeds of the Masters of Evil!

Me: Whoa!

I used my speed and picked them all up.

Me: Awesome!

Heure tried to punch Mummy but it didn't do much damage.

Mummy: (laughs) That tickles!

Nico: You can't punch a creature made of bandages.

Heure: Oh crap.

Mummy wrapped him around and then pulled hard and spun him around like a top! He spun so fast that it was unbelievable! Then Heure turned green around the gills and then he threw up in the bushes!

Laney and Wallflower slashed and blasted Another Ghost all over.

Sougo tapped the statue of Ghost.

Then 2015 appeared and then Takeru of Kamen Rider Ghost arrived and blasted Another Ghost all over the place!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Sougo: By the way J.D. I heard from Hiiro that you took off your coat when you faced Another Kabuto. Is that true?

Me: It sure is. You won't believe how heavy it is.

Sougo: How heavy?

Me: I have magic weights in my coat that make me feel like I weigh as much as the moon.

Sougo was FLABBERGASTED!

Heure: (to Clyde) Your buddy Lincoln can keep those Ridewatches. The next 310 ones that you get from Another Zi O will be for the rest of your friends.

Clyde: Thanks.

Me: I have a feeling the next ones after this will be for OOO and Saber.

Nico: Me too.

Me: First lets finish this guy!

Another Ghost: Why are you all stopping me?! I thought you would've enjoyed watching all criminals getting what they deserved!

Lori: Because not all crimes deserved to be punished! Some are actually understandable!

Me: That's right! And you fall into that category!

I flicked the switches for Kaos and Neptune!

Me: Your fellow Another Riders gave us awesome powers. KAOS NEPTUNE DOOM SHARK TSUNAMI!

I sent a massive swarm of Doomsharks and they attacked Another Ghost and he EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

His Ghost Rider Watch landed in Lucy's hands.

Me: Another Ghost you have failed this city!

Laney: And look all over the ground.

We saw his 310 Eyecons!

We picked them all up.

Makimura: (weakly) I've also failed in my duties.

Maxxine: No, you didn't. Just keep doing them.

Me: Just get up and try again.

Sougo: Yeah.

Me: Sougo, in 2 days we have something awesome coming. I sense that we'll face Wizard, OOO and Saber Another Riders next.

Nico: That will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Eli: Awesome!

We went over to Elisa as Rarity was consoling her.

Geiz: (to Elisa) Are you calm now?

Elisa: (Crying) I'm sorry guys.

Me: Elisa it's not your fault. You were just driving by anger. Elisa I was telling the truth. I didn't mean for this to happen to you.

Eli: Yeah Elisa. Big bro is really sorry.

Applejack: What happened was awful and terrible.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah Elisa. J.D. is sorry this happened.

Lola: He would never do anything that crazy to you.

Elisa: Really?

Me: Elisa, I have incredibly tremendous power, but I have learned so much over the last 6 years.

Elisa: You have really changed so much J.D. You grew from that little boy I remember.

Me: I know. So have you. You have changed too. Elisa, I'm sorry this happened to you. But I promise we'll have a stern talk to your parents later on. I promise that I will make things up to you. We'll talk it over at my old school in Colorado. They should have let you explain things and not rush to judgement like that!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But we'll worry about that later.

Sougo: (to Maxxine) Next time, you're gonna see an awesome fusion.

Maxxine: I can't wait Sougo.

Rainbow Dash: But this will be awesome!

Later we came back.

William: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

William: Whoa! So now we got Eyecons and Lockseeds too! This is awesome!

Aylene C.: Boy it sure is!

Varie: Wow! So awesome.

William: Next time, Marty can come with you.

Maxxine: Awesome! I would like that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I'm gonna take a nap for a bit. Wake me when something happens.

Jessie: (Pokemon) Okay. Have a nice nap.

Nico went to sleep in his room on his sofa.

Nico: Ahh. (Snores)

We were watching TV.

Me: So far things have been quiet.

May: Boy relaxing in Wet Cement is awesome.

Slab: Glad you find it fun.

Crag: Yeah it is great.

Me: Yeah.

I was scrolling through channels.

May: Guys I'm sorry I went ballistic like that yesterday.

Me: It's okay May.

Max: My sister has always hated it when people swipe her food. One time at school someone took her burger and then she got so mad that she punched and pulverized him into pulp.

Me: Geez!

Eli: Brutal.

Me: Whoa! Nico your wife is scary when she gets mad.

I then spotted the news.

Reporter: Breaking news. Police have found a 402nd Murdered Bully on the streets and he was all brutally dismembered and his body parts were strewn all over the street!

Me: Oh man!

I went to Nico's room!

Me: Nico wake up!

Nico: Huh?

Me: A massive string of murders has been going on and 402 people dead!

Nico: What!?

Nico went with me.

We arrived.

Yue: We're sorry to wake you, Nico.

Nico: No worries.

Me: Look at the bodies.

We saw the bodies all slashed up and mutilated like they were from some sort of animal!

Nico: GOOD GOD!

Me: What a mess!

Laney: Looks like werewolves did that!

Me: That wasn't werewolves. I recognize those claw marks.

I flashed back to the events of chapter 841 and I remembered seeing strange claw marks on a building.

Me: Those Claw Marks are from the Creeps!

We gasped!

Me: And if the Creeps are here then this means only one thing! RICKY BEAMER HAS ESCAPED FROM PRISON!

Suddenly, Eli sensed a nasty disturbance in the Force: it was Ricky Beamer, he's escaped from prison and he's back to get revenge on us for putting him there.

Nico: Whoa, Eli, what's wrong?

Eli: Bro is right Nico! I sensed a disturbance in The Force, and Nico, you're not going to like it: Ricky Beamer's escaped from prison and he's back to get revenge on us for putting him there.

Nico: WHAT?! THAT HEARTLESS, HORRIBLE, LITTLE MONSTER'S BROKEN OUT?!

Lincoln: Nico, calm down. We'll get him, okay. We're going to show Ricky what a horrible evil little monster he's become and we're going to send him back to prison where he rightfully belongs.

Nico calmed down, as he puts his hands on Lincoln's shoulders.

Nico: Thanks for calming me down, Lincoln. But, I'm still super pissed at Ricky for what he said to me that sent me into that bout of depression.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Which is why you're going to verbally chew him out for what he said.

Qin: And I'm also joining in as well, the same goes with my parents.

Mrs. Chen: That's right, how dare he say that to you, Nico.

Mr. Chen: He deserves absolutely no mercy for what he said to you.

Nico: (Smiles) Thanks, Qin and Mr. and Mrs. Chen, and you too, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, bro.

Nico and William had hit something. Those two things probably didn't exist anymore. May screamed some very choice words. Maria just buried her head into her hands, and Qin sighed. Nautilator felt like throwing up, and Eddy shot one of the training bags.

Nautilator: Are you fragging kidding me?!

Me: I'm afraid so guys!

King Kai: J.D., Nico! Can you hear me!?

Me: King Kai! Its been a while. Yes we hear you.

King Kai: Yes it has been a while and you are right. But I'm afraid it's worse than you think. The Church of Necrom is responsible for releasing Ricky Beamer and they gave him a massive army of Creeps and they have been killing numerous bullies all over the city left and right!

Me: So the victims he killed were all bullies!

King Kai: That's right!

Swerve: I know some of us might hate bullies. But even they didn't deserve this fate!

Maria: No, they didn't!

Me: Ricky Beamer has gone too far now! Even though he is still a kid, what he did is unforgivable!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: But that's not what infuriates me about Beamer!

Camie: What did he do?

I clenched my fist tight to the point where blood poured out through my knuckles.

Me: He hurt Nico by saying that Nico let Qin's parents die!

Everyone gasped in shock and horror!

Snaptrap: I think what we all need is to take a deep breath and calm down.

Me: (Takes a deep breath) (Calms down) Sorry. Every time I think about it, it makes me so angry that I want to rip the planet in two. But what really makes me mad at him is that he went through the worst kind of Cruel Irony.

Eli: He wanted to destroy bullies and now he is one.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: He really makes me mad too.

Qin: I hate that kid! What he said to Nico was really low!

Wallflower Blush: Yeah no kidding there!

Camie: What book did he appear in?

Me: It was this one.

I showed them Calling All Creeps.

Camie: Oh man I remember reading that one.

Then Koragg, Evil Green Ranger, Duskmon, Gentleman Ghost, Robo Roxy, Gizmo, Larxene, Evil Star, El Oso, and Unicorn appeared.

Koragg: Can me, Evil Green Ranger, Duskmon, Gentleman Ghost, Robo Roxy, Gizmo, Larxene, Evil Star, El Oso, and Unicorn accompany you all today?

Nico: Yes you can. But I will personally make sure that Ricky Beamer suffers for this!

Evil Green Ranger: Wait that evil kid that hurt you is back!?

Me: Yes. The Church of Necrom released him from prison.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) That fiend!

Sunset Shimmer: We won't let him get away with this!

Hard Man: Nico, I know you're pretty pissed right now. But which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I am hoping to go meet a gene-slammer for one of Echo's kind next.

Echo: Ooh lets make some noise! (Rock Music)

Luna: ROCK ON DUDES! Looks like Me, Sam and Echo will go with you on that.

Me: YEAH ROCK ON!

Nico: And there's only one people I know that fits that description. Michelle Torrington.

Nicholette: My little sister!? Wow!

Nico: Your little sister is an Echo Gene-Slammer!? Whoa!

Qin: I remember Michelle. She has the most beautiful voice anyone ever heard. She was an awesome and amazing member of the Quantum Pals.

Nico: Yeah.

Evil Green Ranger: Lincoln, I still think we should've just taken the Church of Necrom out while we still had the chance.

Lincoln: Don't worry we will.

Me: We just got to roll with the flow. The Dark World Goths want to do this little by little before bringing them down for good so we got to just trust them on this. I promise you that we will bring back all those that they killed. We're not going to let them get away with this any longer.

Flywheels: First, we need to go capture a few Creeps for interrogation.

Nico: Right. Lets go!

We went down to the city.

Then we got to searching.

We were looking around.

El Oso: Should be some here somewhere.

Nico: Hmm.

Eli set up bear traps and then covered them with an illusion set up by the Force.

We waited and then…

CLANG!

We caught a Creep in a trap.

Me: Gotcha lizardlips!

Kitten: More incoming!

Kaito: (takes out Timeranger gear) Leave them to us!

Zocks: (takes out GoGoV gear) We haven't used any gears yet.

Me: Go for it!

Zocks used the GoGoV's Rescue powers and Kaito used the TimeRanger's Time Powers.

They smashed and pulverized the Creeps all over and then we tied them up.

Me: Okay!

Nico: Lets bring them back to the estate for questioning!

We did so and we got them interrogated. Ino, Inoichi and Ibiki were with us.

Unicorn: Lana, make sure to prepare your scariest bugs for the battle ahead.

Lana: You got it.

Me: All right you lizard freaks! We're going to ask you a bunch of questions and you're going to tell us what we want to know about Ricky Beamer and what he is planning. Cooperate and we'll let you live. Now what is Ricky planning!?

Creep: We don't know!

I grabbed him.

Me: That's not the answer I want! Better tell the truth or else this!

I pulled out a pair of finger scissors and I threatened to snip off his fingers!

Commander Mars: Let Phage threaten him!

Me: Go for it.

Phage: WHAT IS RICKY PLANNING!

Creep: THAT IS SO UGLY!

Phage roared ferociously!

Phage: ANSWER US!

Creep: OKAY OKAY! He wants revenge on Nico and you guys and he thought that they best way to do it was by killing all the bullies everywhere in the city! The Church of Necrom offered us a huge bounty to kill you guys!

Me: As I thought.

Duskmon: Thank you. You get to go to jail now.

We teleported them to jail.

Nico: Now we know what they are going to do.

Eli: Lets go destroy Beamer.

Nico: I got a score to settle with that douchebag.

Tsukuyomi: (to me and the Louds) Careful. If you don't keep your anger in check, you guys will be on the right track to becoming Another Riders.

Razorclaw: (face palming) It's been nice knowing you, Tsukuyomi.

Me: Not necessary Tsukuyomi.

Nico: Yeah it won't be needed. Besides, Ricky is my problem.

Me: Yeah.

Raythor: (to Kaito) FYI, I did threaten Beamer before.

Kaito: Cool.

Me: Now it's personal. But first…

I snapped my fingers and resurrected all those he slaughtered.

Nico: Nice.

Robo Roxy: Let's get ready for the battle ahead. I'll do that by gathering some Tronics.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Nico, I've had it with that monster to last an eternity, I know it's against our code be we should just kill him and make sure he never hurts anyone again.

Nico: No J.D. I know what he did was horrible but he is still a kid and he needs to spend every second of his worthless life in prison.

Me: Oh you're right.

Lola: After what he did to you Nico, he needs to be put down like a mad dog!

Nico: I know but let me handle it.

Tsukuyomi: (to me and the Louds) Careful. If you don't keep your anger in check, you guys will be on the right track to becoming Another Riders.

Razorclaw: (face palming) It's been nice knowing you, Tsukuyomi.

Me: Not necessary Tsukuyomi.

Nico: Yeah it won't be needed. Besides, Ricky is my problem.

Me: Yeah.

Gentleman Ghost: Besides, there's not enough Another Ridewatches for all the Louds right now.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Are we all set?

We nodded.

Me: Now it's personal.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Ricky Beamer you will pay for your crimes.

Iris Chandler then appeared.

Bright Man: (to Iris Chandler) Thanks for coming, Iris.

Iris Chandler: No problem Bright Man. Before we fight I want to try and talk some sense into Ricky first.

Laney: Okay.

Me: Nico, I know you hate Ricky as much as we do but if he hurts you like he did before, go apeshit on him. No offense.

Nico: None taken but yes I will.

Evil Star: (sees the bugs in Lana's jar) How many bugs are in there?

Lana: I dunno. Lots of them.

Evil Star: Oh.

Nico: All right lets go.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed

a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau's older brother and the second enforcer of The Church of Necrom, and he's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's now major leagued pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Nigel Moreau on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and he's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's major leagued pissed off that his schemes have been foiled.

Silvia Excelsior: So, Nigel Moreau's finally on the move, huh? Perfect, now we've got a chance to make that insane warlock pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: Along with bringing Adam Crowley and Geese Howard back from the dead to kill us, and for kidnapping and dragging Lum Invader to Victorian London for her to be killed by Adam Crowley and his army of Nightmare Creatures, and just like yesterday with Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau is bound to put up even more of a fight.

Eli: By drinking that potion that'll transform him into the demon creature that they summon. But, why didn't we see the same thing with the thirteen low-ranking members?

Lincoln: Only the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom are capable of creating those potions and not the thirteen low-ranking members, and we'll expect the same thing from Carmen Sullivan, Michael Devlin, and Damian Alaister.

Me: So, we've really got to be on guard when those three come after us.

Nico: And it's too bad you can't be able to use the Nightmare Demons' Vengeance Curse on Ricky Beamer, Lincoln, not without getting the attention of Michael Devlin, who can summon Nightmare Demons.

Lincoln: That's okay, Nico, which is why I'm holding off on using that curse until Michael Devlin's been dealt with. But, we'll settle with beating Ricky Beamer black and blue.

Nico: That's a good idea. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to teach that horrible creep, Ricky Beamer, a lesson he'll never forget, and this time, (Eyes glowing red) there'll be no mercy on him.

Slugfest: Okay. If any of you guys want to use any Legend Rider Items, now's the time.

Me: Okay.

I flicked the switches for Lord Drakkon and Cavalier and Mars and I formed a dragon sword and I used the Lockseed for Dragonfruit and Lord Drakkon and Then the Fullbottles for Firefly and Electro.

At the park we saw 2 guards.

Gizmo: Let em rip on those barfbrain guards!

I fired blasts of lightning and energy and smashed them down.

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at the park.

Ricky Beamer was waiting and then all of a sudden the spirits of the elemental fury force appeared and smashed him all over and then the area turned into the planet Glaren. The spirits converged and then a massive storm of leaves appeared and swirled around him and then out came a bunch of fairies and then out came us.

Nico: Ricky Beamer prepare to have your butt kicked!

Me: You will pay for everything you've done!

Nico: (grins) Space is here!

Ricky: (confused) Say what?

Blackfire: It just came out, okay!

Me: Fourze reference?

Nico: Yep. Getting good at figuring those out.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Let's settle this man to man!

Ricky: Bring it on!

Larxene: Wait. Gentaro has two catchphrases?

Me: Yes he does.

Nico and Ricky went up to each other.

Laney came out in a referee costume.

Laney: All right, you guys, I want a clean fight. No rough stuff. Go back to your corners when the bell rings and come out fighting.

DING DING!

[Nico then starts beating up Ricky Beamer with boxing gloves.]

BLAM! BAM BOOF POW!

Patrick: The champ takes a swift uppercut to the jaw. [punches himself]

SpongeBob: Ricky is against the ropes. A left, a right.

Patrick: How can a man stand it?

BLANG BAM WHAM SMASH BOOF BOP WHAM!

Me: YEAH GO NICO!

Then Scorcher, Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Multiplex, and Springfield Bullies appeared.

Me: Scorcher, Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman

Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Multiplex, and Springfield Bullies.

Scorcher: Sorry Ricky coming back pissed you guys off.

Maria: It's okay, Scorcher.

Abomination: The Hell it is! Now, you guys could possibly be turned into Another Riders any minute now!

Me: Not helping Emil.

Jimbo: Just promise me we can have a crack at Ricky when this is over!

Me: Oh we will.

Shade: (to Maria) We heard there was a memory problem involving Sunset.

Maria: There sure was.

Dark Laser: I hope she was okay.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm okay but thank you.

Me: Also another thing, we won't be able to be turned into Another Riders because our powers won't let that happen.

Abomination: Oh right. I forgot about that. Just being cautious

?: Sounds like the fight got underway.

A figure came out and it was GENERATION 3 CHEMICAL BOT from episode 22 of RPM!

---

The Generation 3 Chemical Bot was created by Tenaya 7, and was equipped with toxins capable of putting all of the citizens of Corinth to sleep. Tenaya 7 was ordered to take the Chemical Bot into the city and attack, and they did. Rangers Gold and Silver battled the Grinders, while the other Rangers took on Chemical Bot. They managed to beat Chemical Bot and force him to retreat. However, during the battle, Chemical Bot dropped a red bottle of toxin.

Later Chemical Bot showed up at the Corinth Air Supply Systems. He placed a yellow chemical into the air supply machines. This toxin then caused all the men in Corinth to fall asleep. The red chemical that he had lost, would have caused all the women to fall asleep as well.

With only Summer, Gemma, Dr. K and Vasquez at City Command, the women of Corinth did not have much time. Summer laid out a plan, while Gemma made upgrades to the Road Attack Zord & Dr. K worked on an antidote.

When Chemical Bot returned with Tenaya 7 & Grinders, Summer and Gemma showed up to fight them. They held them off for as long as they could, and then Summer ordered Vasquez to initiate Operation City Storm. Vasquez used the city's Weather Controls to create a large Tornado Storm that blasted the Grinders with lightning and blew the Chemical Bot away with a tornado.

The Chemical Bot tried to escape, but Ranger Red caught up to him. Thanks to Dr. K finding an antidote, the male Ranger Operators were able to rejoin the battle. So Ranger Red used the Road Attack Zord in Battle Mode to fight Chemical Bot. With the Zord's Burnout Attack, Chemical Bot was out.

Venjix made Chemical Bot grow and the Ranger Operators, except for Ranger Red who was low on power, downmorphed their Zords. They weakened Chemical Bot with their individual Zord attacks, and then destroyed him with attacks from the ValveMax & Mach Megazords.

---

Gemma: Generation 3 Chemical Bot!

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to put the entire city asleep with your chemicals so that it would have been destroyed without any opposition. But you dropped the red poison which would have done the job.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: (to Summer and Gemma) Can I be honest? I liked the girl power you two showed against me!

Summer Landsdown: I'm glad you liked that.

Gemma: That was fun.

Me: Girl Power Rocks!

Maria: Yeah it does!

We got the usual battles underway.

## Jason Lee Scott, Sunset Shimmer, Fire Skylanders, Winx Club Layla, Layla Williams, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Nico's Rescue

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Nico really helped Sunset in his rescue today. A shame he and the others didn't choose for any bad memories to be erased.

Jason Lee Scott: I know but I think it was for the best. The Memory Stone was far too dangerous to use.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure is. What happened to me was awful but Wallflower let her jealousy consume her.

Sunburn: Thank goodness it wasn't beyond the point of no return.

Layla (Winx): Yeah thank goodness for that.

Layla Williams: I agree there too.

Scorcher: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, water and leaves and smashed him down

---

Ripster, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ninja Steel Rangers, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Wallflower getting the Memory Stone

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Wallflower getting the Memory Stone was very dangerous. But at least it won't cause anymore damage.

Ripster: Thank goodness too. It's in the vault where it will never cause anymore damage.

Rarity: Oh I agree there darlings. What happened was bad.

Sweetie Belle: Thank goodness we're impervious to magic.

Gill Grunt: That is true.

Brody: And we can use Equestrian Magic too.

Abomination: That is for sure. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Black Widow, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Luan, Eddy, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Victorian London. How was it?

Black Widow: It was really awesome. They went into the world of the 1997 video game Nightmare Creatures and that was an awesome one.

Starlight Glimmer: We went to the year 1834 and we killed the Brotherhood of Hecate and Adam Crowley. They all got what they deserved.

Cozy Glow: Boy they sure did and that game was really scary!

Hex: Yeah it was. But we got rid of them forever.

Luan: No kidding. That was a good rescue for Link.

Eddy: It sure was.

Shade: Wow! That was a good one. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, lightning, magic and bones and light and smashed him down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kimiko, Omi, Jinx and Kitten VS Dark Laser - Meeting a Tainted Wisdom Gene-slammer,

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) I heard you guys met a Tainted Wisdom Gene-slammer. How was it?

Sabrina Mason: Her name is Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns and she is the illegitimate daughter of Mr. Burns.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah we found out something big about her too.

Featherweight: We sure did.

---

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lisa, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lisa, what are these 20 horrible revelations about your so-called dad?

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: You're not going to like any of the 20 horrible revelations about that monster.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns proceeded to tell us about the 20 horrible revelations about her so-called dad, and we weren't going to like it one bit.

1. He attempted to murder his mother Daphne Burns by "pulling the plug" for having an extramarital affair with President William Howard Taft, not expecting her to live for five more decades.

2. Burns was once a biochemist and bio-terrorist before opening the Springfield Nuclear Power Plant.

3. He terrorized a lot of immigrant workers when he was a kid back in the 19th century.

4. He's forced children to work for him under terrible conditions, a great example of this is from the episode "Undercover Burns".

5. In "Marge Gets a Job", Mr. Burns sexually harasses Marge

Simpson, causing her to feel uncomfortable. Burns later fires Marge when Burns finds out that she is married.

6. Burns had Smithers edit footage of his Attempted Treason by putting Homer in his place; this resulted in Homer being arrested and sent to prison.

7. He's bribed many officials and authorities to look the other way, allowing him to do whatever he wanted.

8. He murdered his ten older siblings, so he could get his hands on the family fortune, and bribed the authorities to say the ten older siblings died under "mysterious circumstances".

9. Burns absconded with the specially-printed trillion-dollar bill to Europe as the United States' contribution to the reconstruction of the continent.

10. He tried to run for Governor until Marge ruined his chances by serving a three-eyed fish for dinner in front of the media. In the end, he echoes Charles Foster Kane by crying out his name in rage and vows for the rest of his life to make Homer Simpson's life miserable.

11. In the Simpsons Comics 69 story, "In Burn$ We Tru$t", he takes over the First Church of Springfield, which he uses in order to help spread his influence, with him stating that it is a sin for all environmental organizations, including the Environmental Protection Agency, Green Peace, and "Lisa Simpson's Tree Hugging Society". It is later revealed that he plans to ascend to the position of Pope, so that he can have tax-free access to all of the Vatican gold. However, when he learns that the church is not Catholic, he promptly quits (much to everyone's glee), but only on the condition that Reverend Lovejoy will grant him permission to Heaven when he dies.

12. It is revealed in the comic "Big House Homer" that he sold plutonium to third-world countries for vacation money.

13. In "Bart Gets Hit by a Car", Mr. Burns hit Bart, yet drove off after Smithers suggested to take him to the hospital.

14. He's tried to destroy the ecosystem more than once, but is

always foiled by Lisa Simpson.

15. He amused himself by injuring hapless immigrant workers, and it transitioned to him abusing his own workers.

16. Mr. Burns is a traitor not only to America, but to the entire world, because his crimes have also affected the world.

17. He controls an anti-democratic paramilitary force in Latin America.

18. He tried to have Homer and his kids killed for trying to expose the corruption of Springfield to the world.

19. He tried to kill her when she was gathering evidence about his actions, but she fled into hiding, but not before she killed her former father's hitmen.

20. When she was three, her mother, Jasmine Burns, was murdered by Mr. Burns thanks to men hired by Smithers, and that deepened her resolve to have him brought to justice.

When Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns was done, we were really horrified and shaken to our core about the 20 horrible revelations.

Nico: (Shocked and Horrified) Oh, damn. We always knew Burns was a monster, but after what you told us, this really horrified us, Lisa.

Lincoln: And to find out that he murdered your mom when you were three, that really deepened your resolve to bring him to justice, Lisa.

Lori: Your so-called dad's a literal monster, Lisa, and he deserves to die for his crimes.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: No surprise there, Lori, and thanks to gathering all of the evidence on that bitter old vulture, I've put together a file on him.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns got out a very thick file and when it lands on the table, it shook, and we were stunned.

Nico: Damn, that's a really thick file you put together, Lisa.

Lisa Elmar Montgomery Burns: Thanks, Nico, and it's over 1,000 pages thick.

Lincoln: 1,000 pages thick?! Is there truly no end to the evil your so-called dad is capable of inflicting?!

Me: It'll end with Mr. Burns getting The Black Gates, and he'll be erased from existence forever.

Nico: You said it, and if Crocker's with him, that'll make things even better, because we'll get to kill two birds with one stone.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dark Laser: My goodness! He's worse than we thought! But he will soon get what's coming with him.

Sprocket: Yeah he deserves this.

Kimiko: Yeah no kidding there.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) I agree there too.

Dark Laser: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Irma Lair, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Ariel, Eli, Melody, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Maxxine's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I heard today was Maxxine's 3rd Ambassador mission. How was it?

Irma Lair: It was really awesome! Maxxine and team took down Another Ghost and Another Gaim.

Princess Luna: It was really cool to see.

Moondust: I agree too. It was so awesome that they took on Another Ghost and Gaim. But the Gaim one was a friend from J.D.'s past that J.D. unintentionally got expelled. He never meant for that to happen as he was helping her.

Blackout: Yeah that was awful.

Ariel: Yeah that was amazing though.

Eli: And now we have Eyecons and Lockseeds for the Core 310 M.O.E.

Melody: That is so cool!

Demyx: Wow boy it sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Bertrand, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Spiderman, Mary Jane, Raythor and Miranda VS Roman Goodwin - Bully Massacre

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) That bully massacre shouldn't have happened. Not even they deserved to be torn apart like that.

Bertrand: Blame the Church of Necrom for that.

Fluttershy: Yes they brought Ricky Beamer out and gave him an army of Creeps.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding! They have had this coming to them.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding too.

Spiderman: Yeah no kidding there.

Mary Jane: Yeah. If Our code didn't allow it we would gladly kill Ricky.

Roman Goodwin: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of red fire, leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Kimiko, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Fiona (Loud House), Fiona (Shrek), Fiona Hernandez, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - Ricky Beamer is a monster

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Ricky Beamer is a monster. And the only Goosebumps hero to fall from grace.

Kimiko: Yeah no kidding! He went from a hero to a villain.

Rainbow Dash: What he did was horrible and was all from Cruel Irony.

Scootaloo: Yeah what a monster.

Whirlwind: Literally.

Fiona (Loud House): Yeah he deserves to be locked up.

Fiona (Shrek): He brought all this on himself.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah no kidding there.

Ssserpent: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed

him down.

---

Raven, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Koji, Luan, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort - The Church of Necrom really loves to piss us off

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) The Church of Necrom really loves to piss us off. We should've just used the superlaser to kill them all the first time.

Raven: That would blow the entire city and part of the planet to space dust too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that would not be a good thing. Too extreme.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah I agree there too.

Spyro: We don't want to do that.

Koji: No way.

Luan: yeah no kidding.

Roquefort: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RPM Rangers, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - What Ricky said to Nico back then was horrible!

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) What Ricky said to Nico back then was horrible! It's not his fault that Qin's parents died!

Rex: Yeah he wasn't even there when it all happened. So how can it be his fault?

Applejack: Yeah that low-down miserable sidewinder!

Apple Bloom; What a monster!

Flashwing: Yeah he has no right saying that!

Scott Truman: Yeah what a fiend!

Multiplex: What a fiend! Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock and crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Sam S.L., Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sakura Avalon, Li, Mewtwo and Blackfire VS The Springfield Bullies - May was really pissed yesterday

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Kearney: (to Sam) May was really pissed yesterday.

Dolph: But then again, who can blame her?

Sam S.L.: May was infuriated and scary too.

Princess Celestia: Boy she sure was scary back then.

Amber Morning: Yeah it was scary.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Sakura Avalon: But she really smashed Crockpot to dust.

Li: She sure did.

Jimbo: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and magic and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Me, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Laney VS Chemical Bot.

---

Generation Three Chemical Bot was next.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a pair of blasters for all of us. They were called the Destroyers of The Creeps, it's a pair of blasters that have the anti-Creep symbol, and they're perfect for Ricky Beamer, if he regains his Creep form, and The Creeps, if they also return as well.

Me: Cool blasters.

I teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers went RPM too!

Me: It's buttkicking time!

The Rangers formed the RPM Enforcer!

I put in an engine cell with a rainbow dragon in the shape of the number 67,000.

Me: Engine Cell Activate!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Chemical Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Me: Chemical Bot you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Who does Ricky Beamer think he is accusing Nico of letting Qin's parents die like that!?

Fiona Hernandez: He doesn't know what he's talking about! What he is saying has absolutely no meaning at all. But he is a prime example of what happens with him in cruel irony.

Himiko Toga: Yeah he totally became the very thing he had been sworn to defeat but in the end Cruel Irony bit him in the butt big time.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we had to learn the same thing too with Babs.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we booby trapped the float for the harvest day parade and we found out the hard way that she was being bullied too.

Scootaloo: It was not fun at all.

Diamond Tiara: Take it from me. I know how Ricky feels myself. I used to be a bully too until I changed my ways.

Silver Spoon: Same with me. I was a jerk myself as well. It was not pretty.

Misty Tredwell: But at least many of us learned not to do it again too.

Pink Ranger Slayer: No kidding. Being a bully is an absolute nightmare.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure is and to be honest I feel sorry for all bullies everywhere because deep down inside they aren't very happy at all.

Pink Ranger Slayer: No they aren't. And I feel sorry for them too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Marie Hernandez the Gene-Slammer of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, Ibara Shiozaki, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, RD Lincoln and Elena VS Weddinmon

---

Weddinmon was next.

Weddinmon: Why would the Church of Necrom release a monster like Ricky Beamer?

Marie Hernandez: For revenge on Nico and the world. Ricky was bullied himself back then and he turned into the very thing he hated.

Ibara Shiozaki: It's the ultimate case of Cruel Irony.

Frozen Fright: Yeah what he is doing is pure evil.

Thunder Terror: He came from a loving family and then some smartass stupid bullies ruined it by tuning him into the very monster he had sworn to destroy. Because he destroyed him too.

Magma Gloom: What a ruthless monster!

Toxic Horror: Yeah Ricky is now a true monster too.

Louie PoisonSea: How can he be that crazy and evil?

Weddinmon: He just is. Ricky is a totally lost cause. After everything he did he just threw away it all just to become a powerful monster. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and elements and smashed her down.

---

Nicole Hernandez the Raviel, Lord of Phantasms Gene-Slammer, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Gusty the Great, Clover the Clever, RD Lucy and Carly Atlas VS Marcel Bonaparte

---

Marcel was next.

Marcel: What the hell was Ricky Beamer thinking becoming a bully like that?

Nicole Hernandez: It's the true worst case of cruel irony. What happened to Ricky ended up turning him into a monster. I feel sorry for him because what happened to him made him into a true monster that is completely irredeemable.

Marcel: I agree there. My ancestor would not be happy to see him like this.

Star Swirl: I agree there. Being a bully doesn't mean that you have to be superior to everyone because you're taller, stronger, rich or anything like that. It's what your friends can do to help you not become like that and make sure it doesn't happen that counts.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye. What happened to the poor lad speaks volumes.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) What happened to him was horrible.

Mistmane: Yeah and those bullies should be the ones that get locked up. Not Ricky.

Flash Magnus: Yeah what happened to Ricky was awful.

Mage Meadowbrook: Also I think him becoming a creep was awful too.

Gusty: Yeah but also J.D. was not kidding about them looking like Alligator People from that B-Movie from 1957.

Clover the Clever: That was really cool though.

Carly Atlas: It was awesome to see that though. But I too feel sorry for Ricky. What he said to Nico though really crossed the line there.

Marcel: I agree there. Nicole can you and your sisters cure him of his disease and remove his dark side?

Nicole: Hmm. You know that might work.

Marcel: Awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Natasha Hernandez the Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon Gene-Slammer, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Brittney Knudson and Misty Tredwell VS Su Yung

Su Yung was next.

Su Yung: That was so scary hearing about how May went after that parody of Crocker like that.

Natasha Hernandez: Boy it sure was but this was a crazy version of Crocker that was after all the food in the world and not Fairies. Thank goodness for that.

Princess Celestia: We have never seen May get that mad before and it was amazing how she went after Crockpot like that with such incredible fury.

Princess Luna: It sure was scary though. But it was amazing how she gets REALLY mad whenever her food gets swiped like that.

Princess Cadance: No kidding. Wow! She went all out bonkers on Crockpot.

Minuette: Oh she sure did! May was incredibly fierce back then.

Twinkleshine: She can get really scary when she is mad like that.

Lemon Hearts: You're not kidding there on that. That was amazing.

Moondancer: Yeah no kidding! May really was brutal there.

Lyra Heartstrings: Not even a tranquilizer dart was able to stop her!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was intense! We have never seen May get that mad before.

Twilight Sparkle: It was so scary that Nico jumped into J.D.'s arms in terror and fright.

Brittney: No kidding there! Nico got scared big time bad.

Misty Tredwell: He sure did. It was crazy seeing May go ballistic like that too.

Su Yung: Wow May must've really been incredibly pissed off at Crockpot for that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Catherine Iroh Lan Kai the Firebird Gene-Slammer, Layla

## MacKenzie, Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Chelsea, Rita, Nikki, Meilin Rey, Kero, Li, Yue (Cardcaptors), Carly Atlas and Misty Tredwell VS Admiral Zhao

Admiral Zhao was next.

Admiral Zhao: How in the world did Wallflower get the map to the Memory Stone?

Catherine Iroh: Boy that is a mystery all on its own. But we think that she went through the portal to Equestria somewhere in the forest and then snuck into the Canterlot Library Restricted Section and then took the map that lead to it.

Layla MacKenzie: That is an amazing mystery though.

Sakura Avalon: And she was really jealous of Sunset Shimmer. I feel bad for her.

Madison Taylor: Boy me too. Poor girl.

Chelsea: But that was good we were able to save her from herself.

Rita (Cardcaptors): Yeah that was a really good thing too.

Nikki: It sure was. But yeah that was bad she was able to find it.

Meilin: It sure was. That stone was dangerous.

Admiral Zhao: What did you guys do with it?

Kero: We put it in the vault and in our forbidden artifacts safe.

Li: It will never hurt anyone in there.

Yue: That is for sure.

Carly Atlas: We don't want that to happen to anyone else. But it's good that everyone was impervious to Equestrian Magic.

Misty Tredwell: Boy thank goodness for that as well.

Admiral Zhao: No kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Himiko Toga, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Penance and RD Carol VS LeFou

---

LeFou was next.

LeFou: So Maxxine's third Ambassador mission had Another Gaim Rider in it? That is amazing!

Himiko Toga: It sure was amazing! And we got Eyecons and Lockseeds for the Core 310 members of the Masters of Evil. They are fruit Lockseeds that have your symbols on them and they have all your powers too.

Princess Platinum: It is really cool!

Commander Hurricane: It sure is. Not only do they grand the wielder plant and fruit powers but also they grant the wielder the powers of those members of the Masters of Evil too.

Chancellor Puddinghead: IT sure is amazing and awesome.

Smart Cookie: Yeah it sure is!

Private Pansy: Now we have Lockseeds, Eyecons, Astroswitches, Zectors, Fullbottles and Fuestles for them.

Clover the Clever: It sure is amazing.

Penance: Boy it sure is! The Another Kamen Riders are really giving us awesome equipment too.

LeFou: Wow! That is really amazing and cool! Lets do it!

They fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

## Rhonda Monroe the Phoenix and Evil HERO Inferno Wing Gene-Slammer, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Himiko Toga, Diamond Tiara and Cozy Glow VS Sunfire

Sunfire was next.

Sunfire: (Japanese Accent) That is amazing that 2 of the Another Kamen Riders were enemies from Nico's past. Former enemy in Veronica's case.

Rhonda Monroe: Yeah no kidding! Boy Veronica Gallagher was a bully he knew and then he encountered the deranged son of wacko serial killer Hannibal Lector. And I had no idea that he had a son.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah he was just as crazy and batty as his nutbag father.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah no kidding. He was pure evil!

Hitch Trailblazer: What he did was horrible!

Pipp Petals: Yeah Hannibal Lector is a monster and later on in the future we're going to destroy him and give him the Black Gates.

Zipp Storm: He killed so many people and ate them. YUCK!

Himiko Toga: And I was known as the Bloodsucker back then too. But he is a total cannibal!

Diamond Tiara: Yeah what a monster.

Cozy Glow: He is a monster of ultimate evil.

Sunfire: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him dowon.

Irena Malkovich the Flame Cerebrus Gene-Slammer, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Sour Sweet, Frosty Orange, Twilight Sparkle, Princess Cadance and Flurry Heart VS Abacus Cinch.

---

Abacus Cinch was next.

Abacus Cinch: If J.D. and everyone met an AnotherSaber Rider that would be awesome to see us use Wonder Ride books for each of the 310 Core Members of the M.O.E.

Irena Malkovich: Boy that would really be awesome and cool! Wonder Ride Books for the Masters of Evil would be a really awesome thing to see too.

Indigo Zap: It sure would be awesome.

Lemon Zest: I think so too. I can imagine what they would be like.

Sunny Flare: Yeah that would be cool.

Sugarcoat: It sure would be awesome. It would be logical to assume that the AnotherRider for Saber would be able to do that too.

Sour Sweet: Yeah I agree there too.

Frost Orange: Same here. But it would be awesome to see too.

Twilight Sparkle: That would be an awesome way to close out Maxxine's Ambassador Missions with a bang though.

Princess Cadance: It sure would be awesome.

Flurry Heart: Me too. So awesome.

Abacus Cinch: That will be something to see. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Shinoa Hiragi, J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon and Brittany Gresh the Shaymin Gene-Slammer VS Witchfire.

---

Witchfire was next.

Witchfire: Boy May must've been REALLY Infuriated when Crockpot stole all that food.

Shinoa Hiragi: She was BEYOND REALLY INFURIATED when that happened! She was so enraged that she was not going to stop until she killed him and ate his heart and mount his head on a pike!

Me: After we killed him I slashed his head off and gave it to the Crocker that we all know and loathe entirely as a present and as a warning to let him know that we're coming for that monster.

Brittany: The old severed-head as a present trick. That is cool.

Witchfire: Very clever and cool. Lets do it!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

We fired waves fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Laney Sonnya Romanov the Infernal Flame Emperor Gene-Slammer, Sam S.L., Lady Rainicorn, Finn, Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess and Eli VS Lady Flamicorn

---

Lady Flamicorn was next.

Lady Flamicorn: (Speaking in Korean) 어제는 확실히 바빴고 우리의 멋진 음식 애호가는 어제 그녀의 음식을 모두 가져간 괴물을 파괴하기 위해 총격전을 벌였습니다. 누군가가 그런 일을 할 만큼 어리석고

그녀를 너무 화나게 만들어서 창에 머리를 꽂고 싶어할 것이라고 상상하기 어렵습니다. (Yesterday sure was hectic and our awesome food lover really went on a ballistic rampage yesterday to destroy the monster that took all her food. Hard to imagine that someone would be that stupid enough to do something like that and make her so mad that she would want to mount her head on a pike.)

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Speaking in Korean) 당신은 거기에 농담하지 않습니다. 메이는 너무 화가 나서 정상적인 인간을 넘어선 분노와 절대적인 분노로 완전히 미쳤고 탄도에 빠졌습니다. (You are not kidding there on that. May was so mad that she went completely nuts and ballistic with rage and absolute fury beyond that of a normal human being.)

Sam S.L.: Yeah no kidding there! May went totally crazy! And what's crazy is that all this happened before with Jessie, James, Meowth and Ash and friends before.

Lady Rainicorn: (Speaking in Korean) 로켓단은 전에 한 번 그녀의 모든 음식을 훔쳤고 내가 당신에게 말하겠습니다. 그녀도 분노에 가득 차 있었고 그녀도 그것을 위해 바다로 바로 보내기를 원했습니다. 그녀는 정말로 한계점을 벗어났습니다. (Team Rocket stole all of her food once before and let me tell you, she went absolutely ballistic with rage too and she wanted to send them right into the ocean for it too. She really went off the breaking point.)

Finn: Yeah no kidding! We haven't seen May this mad since the time we went after the Weredogs.

Princess Bubblegum: Yeah that was really crazy.

Flame Princess: Nico had never been so terrified of her before.

Eli: No kidding there. That was amazing that May can be that scary when she gets mad.

Lady Flamicorn: 그녀는 누군가가 그녀의 음식을 그런 식으로 긁어 냈을 때 그렇게 화를 냈다면 정말 모두를 놀라게했을 것입니다. 나에게도 그런 일이 일어난다면 그럴 것이다. 입어보자! (She must've really terrified everyone if she was that mad when someone swiped her food like that. I would be too if that happened to me. Lets get it on!)

They fired waves of fire and candy and smashed her down.

## Logan White the Black Tyranno Gene-Slammer, Tyranno Hassleberry, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Cera, Ducky, Petrie and Spike VS Kru'll The Eternal

Kru'll the Eternal was next.

Kru'll the Eternal: What would really be awesome is meeting Another Kamen Rider for Wizard too. That would be most amazing to see Wizard Rings for each of the Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Logan White: That would be so awesome to see! But it is highly likely that we'll get rings and powers like that for them too.

Tyranno: It sure will be awesome too.

Aylene Carter: I think so too. What would be really awesome to see would be Shift Cars for the Masters of Evil too from Another Drive.

Littlefoot: That would be awesome to see too.

Cera: It sure would be awesome.

Ducky: Oh yes yes yes. It would.

Petrie: Me think so too.

Spike: Yeah.

Kru'll the Eternal: Lots of amazing possibilities out there.

Logan White: We have 20 years of Kamen Riders from Hibiki to Zi-O to think about the possibilities.

Kru'll the Eternal: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Laniya Momoshiki the Water Dragon Gene-Slammer, Bai-Tza, Maria, Girl Jordan, Genki and Holly VS Baddie Undine

Baddie Undine was next.

Baddie Undine: I feel really bad for Ricky Beamer. He was abused by bullies for most of his life and in the end he became one.

Laniya Momoshiki: (Japanese Accent) Yes I agree there myself as well. I have read the book Calling All Creeps and what happened to him was the ultimate case of Cruel Irony.

Bai Tza: Yeah but what he said to Nico was absolutely horrible!

Maria: Yeah he said that it was his fault that he let Qin's Parents die when he had nothing to do with their deaths.

Girl Jordan: Yeah it was all the Russian Mafia's fault! They killed them.

Genki: Ricky Beamer is a heartless monster!

Holly: Yeah too bad our code won't let us kill him and send him off to hell where he belongs.

Baddie Undine: Yeah it's best to send him back to prison. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed her down.

## Laura Wynn the Florauna Gene-Slammer, Crysta, Laney, Ren, Tula, Ioz and Niddler VS Morpho (Pirates of Dark Water)

Morpho was next.

Morpho: It's amazing that there are Another Kamen Riders for each of the series of Kamen Riders from over the course of 20 years.

Laura Wynn: You're not kidding there. It's so awesome that there are.

Crysta: I think it's really awesome myself.

Laney: Yeah it sure is really cool to see.

Ren: I agree too myself.

Tula: The cool part is that after this month we finish Phase 1 of the Big Missions and then we move on to the big Phase 2 missions for the Kamen Riders.

Ioz: It will be awesome to see who we face in the Hibiki Kamen Riders.

Niddler: Boy it sure will be awesome.

Morpho: It will be awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic, leaves, energy and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Olivia Gansley the Bistro Butcher Gene-Slammer, Eli, Mary Knudson, Laney and Lana VS Le Spatula 3000.

---

Le Spatula 3000 was next.

Le Spatula 3000: (French Accent) Ze food planets that you all went to were some of ze most amazing we have ever seen and heard about.

Olivia Gansley: They sure were! And everyone loved going to them as much as Nico when he went to a Chicken Wings planet.

Eli: Boy he sure did! And we loved the Skittles and Chocolate planets. Nico went nuts on that one.

Mary Knudson: Nico has one awesome insatiable sweet tooth like I

do.

Laney: He sure does. Nico loves to eat sweets too.

Lana: So awesome and cool.

Le Spatula 3000: Zat is amazing that there are food planets like that. Also is it true you all went to Le Ratatouille to meet Linguini, Colette and Remy?

Olivia Gansley: Yep it sure is and we had an awesome time on that one and it was fun.

Le Spatula 3000: I'm glad you had so much fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Omaima Lexington the Blue Whale Gene-Slammer, Sirius, Himiko Toga, Bai Tza, Maria, Girl Jordan, Luna Loud, Pinocchio and Jiminy Cricket VS Honest John and Gideon

---

Honest John and Gideon were next.

Honest John: I heard that J.D. tried out the Astroswitches for the 310. What were they like?

Omaima Lexington: So many awesome combinations and so many awesome powers to choose from. (LOUD FART) Sorry. But it was really cool that J.D. used those powers on the mermaids of the Dark Side of the Legend like that. (LOUDER FART) Oops sorry.

Sirius: Boy it was really cool to see in action. With 310 members going with the 9 planets of the Solar System there so many possibilities. But the Dark Spicer switch chooses Dark's alien powers at Random.

Himiko Toga: That was so awesome to se in action though.

Maria: Yeah it was really cool.

Bai Tza: It was awesome to hear about too.

Girl Jordan: We had a lot of awesome fun hearing about that too.

Luna: Yeah it was rockin dudes.

Pinocchio: It sure was cool.

Jiminy Cricket: Yeah that was fun.

Honest John: Boy I can tell. That is so cool.

Omaima Lexington: Yeah it sure is. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Honest John: No worries there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and elements and smashed him down.

## Sonnya Furya the Berserk Dragon Gene-Slammer, Mary Knudson, Lola and Lori VS Chocolate Sailor

Chocolate Sailor Was next.

Chocolate Sailor: I heard that May, Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and the Ripping Friends like taking a dip in Wet Cement. Is that true?

Sonnya Furya: It sure is. It's really fun for them all and makes them stronger as they relax in it.

Mary Knudson: It's really awesome and relaxing too.

Lola: Yeah they love it.

Lori: The Ripping Friends are literally awesome when they do that.

Chocolate Sailor: That is really amazing mateys. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Catherine Windsor the Fire Princess Gene-Slammer, Sunset Shimmer, Tsuyu, Sirius, Lola and Lynn VS Yost Molten Man

Yost Molten Man was next.

Yost Molten Man: What kinds of things to the Ripping Friends like to do?

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Well they are not only known as the worlds most manly men but they are also really super smart scientists. They use every form of science you can think of. Quantum Science, Molecular science and Nuclear Physics and so many sciences too numerous to mention.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is so awesome and amazing.

Tsuyu: You should see what they know and more.

Sirius: It's all stuff that is so complex that even J.D.'s head would spark and crash.

Lola: Yeah you got that right.

Lynn: But it's all awesome to learn about.

Yost Molten Man: Wow! That is so awesome too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

## Rika Noralenshikov the Mavelus Gene-Slammer, Jean Grey as Phoenix, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, Riley and Lola VS Albedo of the Galvan

Albedo was next.

Albedo: If only there was a horrible curse like the ones that Lincoln made that only is for bullies.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) I agree there comrade. Ricky deserves the worst ever kind of curse he can muster for someone like him.

Jean Grey: But it looks like the Hernandez sisters want to cure Ricky first.

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: That's right if they can cure Himiko of the darkness that consumed her then they can do the same to Ricky.

Riley: I agree too.

Lola: We'll give them a shot to do that. Ricky can use his creep powers for good instead of evil.

Albedo: It's possible. Lets do it!

He turned into NEGATIVE CHROMASTONE!

Riley: A Negative Chromastone. Nice.

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed him down.

---

Bella Huffington the Rainbow Snake Eingana Gene-Slammer, Valon, Ty and Sly the Tasmanian Tigers VS The Bubbler.

---

The Bubbler was next.

The Bubbler: That is so awesome that you guys went to Remy's restaurant in France.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) Yes it was really amazing mate. We had a great meal there too.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Nothing like having good meat on the barby for a good lunch and dinner.

Ty: (Australian Accent) Yeah that was a great meal too.

Sly (Ty): (Australian Accent) We all had a great time in that one too mates.

The Bubbler: We're glad you did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and boomerangs and smashed him down.

---

Anya Rodriguez the Roaring Ocean Snake Gene-Slammer, Eli, Sirius, Ariel, Leviathan and Popeye VS Sindbad the Sailor.

---

Sindbad was next.

Sindbad: I'm really sorry that Ricky said those horrible things about Nico.

Anya Rodriguez: (Seadog Accent) Aye matey. Being a bully makes you a no good eel in the kelp.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there.

Sirius: Bullies are scum of the earth and look what happened with Izuku and Bakugo. They hated each other before but that was a long time ago.

Ariel: Yeah it sure was.

Leviathan: But at least they are now good friends.

Popeye: That is true guys. What happened was explosive for them. (Laughs)

Sindbad: It was. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Elizabeth O'Carroll the Gene-Slammer of Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End, Misty Tredwell, Himiko Toga and J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon VS Wolfblade Conglomerate

---

Wolfblades were next.

Wolfblades: It was really funny how Rip splattered Chunk with cement and hardened him.

Elizabeth O'Carroll: (Scottish Accent) Aye. We laughed really hard at that.

Misty Tredwell: That was really funny.

Me: (Laughs) Yeah it was really funny. Rip and Chunk can't seem to get enough about teasing each other. But they are brothers and that means they love each other.

Himiko Toga: You got that right and I think it's awesome. That means that Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and May are part of their family too.

Wolfblades: That's right they are and it's awesome. Lets do it!

We fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Natasha Katariina the Honest Gene-Slammer, Ibara Shiozaki, Numbuh 2 and Numbuh 86 VS Moby Duck.

Mrs. Dirt: I'm so sorry that Ricky said all those horrible things to Nico like that.

Natasha Katariina: Yeah no kidding. What he said really was low! Qin's parents didn't die because of him. It was the Russian Mafia that did it.

Ibara Shiozaki: Yeah no kidding. That was awful.

Numbuh 2: Boy it sure was. Poor Qin.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) I agree there too guys.

Mrs. Dirt: Well I hope Ricky gets what's coming to him. Lets do it!

Moby Duck: (QUACK!)

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Gloria Gellespie the Vladat Gene-Slammer, Lucy Loud, Brittney and Carly Atlas VS Zimbo (AAAHH! Real Monsters)

---

Zimbo was next.

Zimbo: Would you scare the living daylights out of a monster like Ricky?

Gloria Gellespie: You bet I would. I would make him see his ultimate fears come to life.

Lucy Loud: I would make sure the demons of Hell eat him for lunch.

Brittney: I would call the demons of darkness and make them kill him.

Carly Atlas: I would banish his soul to the darkest pits of the Netherworld.

Zimbo: That would be fitting. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Olivia Boone the Ickthyperambuloid Gene-Slammer, Slappy Squirrel, Lynn and Rainbow Dash VS Daniel Boone (Animaniacs)

Daniel Boone was next.

Daniel Boone: Would you unleash the fury of the good old Kentucky Frontier on a monster like Ricky?

Olivia Boone: After what he did to Nico ancestor, I would unleash it all on him 1,000,000 times over.

Slappy Squirrel: I would blow his entire body to kingdom come and leave it as nothing more than a disembodied brain in a jar.

Lynn: Now that would be as awesome as a certain brain on a purple circle bear we know.

Rainbow Dash: That would be awesome.

Daniel Boone: Yeah that would be cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down.

Meridith McHenrickson the Evolved Vaxasaurian Gene-Slammer, Mario, Luigi, Daisy (1993) and Kaina Tsutsumi VS President Koopa

Meridith and her group were looking for President Koopa and then fireballs came at them and they hit the ground by them and exploded all over the place.

MULTIPLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

President Koopa: YOU ROTTEN BASTARDS!

He fired more fireballs and they dodged them all over.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) He is really letting loose big time.

They fired many explosive boulders and fireballs and they hit the ground all over him and they exploded all over.

Mario 1993: This guy needs an attitude adjustment!

---

Pirolilly, Emma Gale, Simone Honou, Paige and Carmen VS Torch Tiger

---

Torch Tiger was next.

Torch Tiger: The Ripping Friends sure love steak and eggs don't they?

Pirolilly: Boy they sure do and as the worlds most manly men they have to eat a lot of beef for protein.

Emma Gale: I can't even imagine how many steaks that they eat to get that strong and awesome. The farmers they know would be rich beyond anyone's imagination.

Simone Honou: They sure would. That's a lot of awesome beef.

Paige: Yeah no kidding there.

Carmen: I think it's so awesome too.

Torch Tiger: They sure love steak and eggs huh. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Rita Fox and her Siblings, Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust and Pickle & Barley Barrel VS The PIZZA TERROR SIX!

---

The Pizza Terror Six were next.

Pizza the Hutt: What villain gave the Ripping Friends a really hard time the most?

Rita Fox: I would have to say Citracett as Stinky Butt. He got those awesome fart powers and they came from beans and weenies and they really gave him nasty gas.

Pam Fox: But it was so awesome how they made him get fart powers.

Lynn: Yeah it sure was cool! One time Luna and Lincoln lit his farts on fire and he exploded.

Lightning Dust: Now that was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was cool!

Pickle Barrel: It was really funny too.

Barley Barrel: Yeah it sure was!

Nightmare Pizza: That is really cool.

Pizza Monster (B&M): (Italian Accent) That is-a most amazing and-a really cool. Lets-a do it!

They fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

---

## Gabrielle Victoria the Tamaranean Gene-Slammer, Starfire, Volcana and Frosty Orange VS Lumberjack (TTG)

---

Lumberjack was next.

Lumberjack (TTG): (Canadian Accent) That is awesome that you guys now have the Teen Titans that I know all with you now eh.

Gabrielle Victoria: It sure is cool! And me and the TTG Starfire and Starfire here get along awesomely.

Starfire: And my TTG self loves kitties so much.

Volcana: It sure is really cool.

Frosty Orange: And also J.D. and TTG Cyborg get along great because they love the song The Night Begins To Shine.

Lumberjack: That is great guys. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Uta, Lynn, Luna, Lincoln, The Ripping Friends and Laney VS Frictor

---

Frictor was next.

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (Echoing) FRICTOR! MASTER OF FRICTION!

Uta: Bring it on callus head!

Lynn: Yeah Blisterface!

Luna: This is gonna be good!

Crag: Come on guys!

Lynn, Luna, Lincoln, May and The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Uta jumped and landed on the side of a cliff and ran along it as Frictor rubbed his hands really fast and fired an explosion ray from his hands and Uta jumped and did the same and smashed him all over and then the group punched and pulverized Frictor all over.

---

Simone Honou the Zhuqiaomon Gene-Slammer, Jonny 2X4, Eddy and Luan VS Evil Jonny 2X4 A.K.A. The Gourd

---

The Gourd was next.

Simone and her group were facing the Gourd and he was laughing insanely!

Simone Honou: Time for you to be thrown out Squashnugget!

Jonny 2X4: Yeah you turnip face!

Eddy: Yeah!

They fired fire and acorns at him. And smashed him all over.

---

## Allison Nouveux/Firestorm Flare the Alicorn Gene-Slammer, Sunset Shimmer, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Firecracker Burst, Pirolilly, Lola and Nuova Shenron VS Hideyasu Jonouchi

---

Hideyasu was next.

Hideyasu: That was so awesome that you guys faced another Gaim Rider that had all the powers of the M.O.E. Members.

Allison Nouveux: Boy it sure was cool! Now we have Lockseeds that have all the powers of 310 Masters of Evil members and the fruits they like.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so cool and awesome.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Yeah it sure is great.

Firecracker Burst: We're going to have a lot of fun with these.

Cayenne: We sure are.

Pirolilly: It sure is awesome and cool.

Lola: I have a feeling we're going to be really testing them out soon.

Nuova Shenron: I agree too. This will be fun.

Hideyasu: It sure will be fun. Lets do it! HENSHIN!

LOCK ON!

ZZZZIIIIIIIPPPP!

He donned his awesome Pinecone Armor Gaim form!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Mann, Ripping Friends, Konan, Laney, Lily, Yoko Minato, Kaito Kumon and Mitsuzane Kureshima VS Pooperman

---

Pooperman was next.

Pooperman: Try my Forearm Hair Spines.

He put his thumb in his mouth and fired arm hair spines at them and they dodged it.

Crag: Lets do it!

Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Yoko Minato, Kaito Kumon and Mitsuzane Kureshima: HENSHIN!

LOCK ON!

ZZZZIIIIIPPPP!

They donned their Peach, Bananas and Grapes Armors!

Pooperman fired leg missiles and they dodged them.

They fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

---

Megan Kiraton the Poison Butterfly Gene-Slammer, Fluttershy, Tree

Hugger and Zecora VS Mezool

---

Mezool was next.

Mezool: If you guys encounter another OOO Kamen Rider do you think it will have Core Medals for each of the 310 Core Members of the M.O.E.?

Megan Kiraton: With the way we've been facing these AnotherRiders lately the chances are very high and likely. But that will be so awesome to see.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure will be amazing.

Tree Hugger: It will be really far out dudes.

Zecora: AnotherKamen Rider for OOO will be a good one to see, but we must be willing to see it to believe it to be.

Mezool: That is really true. Lets do it!

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed her down.

---

Willow Emillston the Harpie Queen Gene-Slammer, Rainbow Dash, Spitfire, Soarin, Willow and Rakka VS Thursday Man

---

Thursday Man was next.

Thursday Man: this is gonna be awesome.

Willow Emillston: Bring it on thumb boy.

He fired energy lasers from his cannon and they dodged it and fired waves of wind and energy.

---

Valerie Morgana A.K.A. Sailor Valmorg VS Melina Vostokoff A.K.A. Iron Maiden

---

Iron Maiden was next.

Iron Maiden: (Russian Accent) I'm going to enjoy this.

Sailor Valmorg: Bring it on babycakes.

Sailor Valmorg fired a wave of fire and smashed her down all over.

---

Fern Kemmington the Giant Germ Gene-Slammer, Pig Pen and Sakura Haruno VS Dr. Negative

---

Dr. Negative was next.

Dr. Negative: Ricky is being an absolute moron.

Fern then grabbed a Creep.

Fern Kemmington: Not as bad as these creep morons.

He held him like a gun.

Creep: What are you doing!?

CHOMP!

Creep: OUCH!

Fern bit him!

Creep: What did you do that… (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH! I DON'T FEEL SO GOOD!

Fern: Good.

The creep fired explosive diarrhea all over Dr. Negative and he was covered in shit!

Pig Pen (MLP): Nice one!

Sakura Haruno: EW!

## Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn The White Night Dragon Gene-Slammer of Iceland, Alexis Rhodes, Carly Atlas, Zoe Orimoto and Himiko Toga VS Ornismon

Ornismon was next.

Ornismon: Boy that Ricky kid went through one hellish life huh?

Kristjana: (Icelandic Accent) He sure did.

Alexis Rhodes: Yeah I feel sorry for the guy.

Carly Atlas: Me too as well.

Zoe Orimoto: I do too.

Himiko Toga: Same with me. Poor kid.

Ornismon: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

## Julie Carolina the Nombyiote Gene-Slammer, Lana, Lola and Girl Jordan VS Superfriends Lex Luthor

Superfriends Lex Luthor was next.

Superfriends Lex Luthor: Now this is gonna be funn!

Julie Carolina: I still won't let it slide that you called the Powerpuff Girls, POWDERPUFF! There's no D in there!

Superfriends Lex Luthor: Well there is a D in Destroy as in I'll destroy you!

Julie Carolina: And there is a K in the word Kill! And I'm going to kill you!

They went at him!

And pulverized and smashed him all over the place.

---

Nathalie Nikolaevna the Moltensteel Dragon Gene-slammer, Lola, Volcana and Solar Man VS Fireball

---

Fireball was next.

Fireball: So Citracett was a dictator that wanted to destroy the world?

Nathalie Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) That's right and he was the dictator of the tiny country of Euroslavia and the people of Russia and the world Leaders of the United Nations would not support his regime.

Lola: No way jose!

Volcana: Yeah he was a jerk!

Solar Man: And he really has it out for the Ripping Friends too.

Fireball: That is crazy. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Varya Pozhar the Old Entity Cthugua Gene-Slammer, Lola, Nuova Shenron, Volcana and Sam S.L. VS Human Flame

---

Human Flame was next.

Human Flame: Hard to imagine that the Ripping Friends are that awesome and cool.

Varya Pozhar: (Russian Accent) They are really cool comrade.

Lola: They sure are and Lynn and May like them too.

Nuova Shenron: I agree there too.

Volcana: They are really funny when they horseplay in wet cement.

Sam S.L.: Yeah Lunes likes them too.

Human Flame: No kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Neferteri Salah An Owl of Luck Gene-Slammer, Lucy Loud, Brittney, Misty Tredwell and Himiko Toga VS Evil Hiei

---

Evil Hiei was next.

Evil Hiei: Time for you to die and I will soon reign supreme.

Neferteri Salah: (Egyptian Accent) You really are starting to bore me with all your inane bantor.

Lucy Loud: Yeah all you are is nothing but talk.

Brittney: Talk is cheap, action is free.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding.

Himiko Toga: You need to get to fighting. Lets do it!

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed him down.

Nathalia Prasit the Malina, Princess of Sunflowers Gene-slammer, Fluttershy, Laney, Eli, Konan and Sir George VS Cruel Fluttershy

Cruel Fluttershy was next.

Cruel Fluttershy: You crybabies will be crying home wearing diapers when I'm through with you!

Nathalia Prasit: (Thai Accent) I would like to see you try and do so Fluttercruel!

Fluttershy: This version of me is going down.

Laney: Yeah she has nothing but a big mouth!

Eli: And we're going to zip it shut!

Konan: Big time!

They fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed her down.

Eria the Water Charmer, Luna, Girl Jordan, Maria, Bai Tza and Gali VS Evil Jewel Man.

Evil Jewel Man was next.

Evil Jewel Man: This is gonna be good.

Eria: It sure will be awesome facing evil versions of the Robot Masters.

Luna: This is gonna be rockin dudes!

Girl Jordan: Yeah it sure will be!

Maria: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Bai Tza: Yeah it sure will be.

Gali: Yeah it will.

Evil Jewel Man: I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Lyna the Light Charmer, Luan, Eddy, Princess Celestia and Takanuva VS Evil Star Man.

---

Evil Star Man was next.

Evil Star Man: This will be awesome.

Lyna: You got that right.

Luan: I'm starting to see Stars! (Laughs) Get it?

Eddy and Princess Celestia and Evil Star Man laughed!

Eddy: (laughs) That was a good one!

Evil Star Man: Hey that was a good one!

Princess Celestia: It sure was.

Evil Star Man: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lola, Sam S.L., Flame Princess and Zuko

VS Evil Flame Man

---

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: Time to burn you up.

Hiita: Bring it on! I've got a fiery explosive Temper to show you.

Lola: Yeah and we'll burn you first!

Zuko: So try us!

Evil Flame Man: Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Aussa the Earth Charmer, Flashwing, Applejack and Tara VS Millipede Pete.

---

Millipede Pete was next.

Millipede Pete: I'm going to smash your faces in!

Aussa: Bring it on bug boy!

Flashwing: Yeah we'll smash you to pulp!

Applejack: Yeah we will!

Tara: And it will hurt!

They fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down.

---

Wynn the Wind Charmer, Lori, Aang and Korra VS Emel Eagle.

---

Emel Eagle was next.

Emel Eagle: Time for me to fly!

Wynn: I'll blow you away into the sky!

Lori: We all literally will.

Aang: And it'll be fun.

Korra: Yeah it will.

They fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Miku Yuuki, J.D. Knudson, Lillian Hale and Fluttershy VS Dr. Animo

Dr. Animo was next.

Dr. Animo: This is gonna be a lot of fun facing you all for I, Dr. Animo, will make sure you all face my latest creations!

He called out a bunch of Heatblast Bats!

Me: WHOA! Pyronite Bats!

Miku Yuuki: I would definitely call these crimes against nature.

Lillian Hale: Me too.

Fluttershy: Oh but they are so amazing to see.

Me: Only you would think that Fluttershy.

We fired blasts of elements and energy and smashed him down.

Mirajane, Homer, Moe, Lenny, Carl, Barney, Rainbow Dash and Berry Punch VS Tina Levito the Drunk Maiden.

---

Drunk Maiden was next.

Tina Levito: (Slurred Speech) Oh look who it is! The I-Know-Nothing-About-Nothing team! Come here you sons of bitches!

She took a swipe at them and they dodged it and then she hugged Mirajane and cried.

Tina Levito: (CRYING) Why do you close your eyes when we make love! (CRYING)

Mirajane: You need to stop drinking there.

Homer: Man she is more drunk than me.

Moe: Boy you're not kidding there Homer.

Lenny: I can't believe she is drunk like that.

Carl: No kidding.

Barney: She is funny though. (BELCH)

Rainbow Dash: I can't believe she is more drunk than the mascots.

Berry Punch: (Slurred Speech) I can relate. (BELCH!)

Mirajane: You have had enough.

They blasted her and smashed her down.

---

We regrouped.

Jimbo: Time for us to kick your butt!

Troy: You brought this on yourself, Ricky!

Fiona Hernandez: But this is for your own good! Come on Girls!

They jumped and landed in a square formation around him.

Hernandez Sisters: Our Father, who art in heaven,

Hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come,

Thy will be done on earth,

as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread.

And forgive us our debts,

as we forgive our debtors.

And lead us not into temptation,

but deliver us from evil:

For thine is the kingdom,

and the power, and the glory,

forever. Amen.

They were enveloped in auras of fire, lightning and darkness and then a square energy field enshrouded Ricky and he screamed in pain as a blob of darkness came out of him and then it formed into DARK RICKY!

Nico: WHOA Nice job girls!

Iris Chandler: RICKY!

She went over to him and then picked him up.

Ricky Beamer: (Groans) Iris? (Realizes) Oh no! What the hell have I done!? (Crying)

Nico: Lets get this bastard!

Hailey Timaeus: Lets hit him hard!

The Atlantis Dragon Sisters summoned all of their fusions!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned ALL OF THE SENTAI RANGERS!

Crag: Come on guys!

May, Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and the Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him.

We smashed and pulverized Dark Ricky all over.

Me: This is for hurting Nico!

KROW!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and knocked out some of his teeth!

May: THIS IS FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE!

SMASH!

She kicked him in the crotch and smashed him all over.

We were really smashing him all over the place.

Illexia, Rothar, Aszil, Viqtarr, Kelvedran, and Kopond blasted and pulverized him all over.

Nautilator, Swerve, Yue and Jessie used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Nautilator's Triple Crusher Cannon, Swerve's speed and Yue and Jessie's powers 100-fold.

Nautilator and Jessie (Pokemon): SEA OF POISON BLAST!

Yue and Swerve: WATER SPEED BLAST!

Evil Green Rangers and Phoenixes: GREEN PHOENIX STORM!

Duskmon and Iron Man Partners: DARKNESS IRON BLAST!

Koragg and Titans Girls: EARTH WOLF TITAN BLAST!

Gentleman Ghost and Supernoobs Couple of Land and Sea: GHOST MERMAID BLAST!

Robo Roxy and Megan's: FLOWERS OF THE STARS!

Gizmo and Fire Masters: GEARS OF FIRE!

Larxene and Magic Powers: LIGHTNING MAGIC BURST!

Evil Star and Atlantis: STARS OF ATLANTIS!

El Oso and Tamers Couple: BEAR TAMING BLAST!

Unicorn and Generosity Powers: UNICORN GENEROSITY BLAST!

Nico, me, Eli, May, Maria, Carol, Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Minami Qintinilla, Sunset Shimmer, Iris Candler and Nico: LIGHT DEATH BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CREEPY ELEMENT STYLE: BUGS!

Jessica Shannon: CREEPY STING STYLE: ALIENS!

Yuna: CREEPY WATER STYLE: BARBERS!

Gluko: CREEPY DARK STYLE: BATS!

Batch: CREEPY LIGHTNING STYLE: CLOWNS!

Risky Boots: CREEPY DARK STYLE: COBRA!

Kei: CREEPY FIRE STYLE: DENTISTS!

Yuri: CREEPY WATER STYLE: MUMMIES!

Kyoko: CREEPY LIGHTNING STYLE: FEAR!

Misako: CREEPY LAVA STYLE: FIREWORKS!

Toph: CREEPY EARTH STYLE: FREDDY KRUEGER!

Julie Makimoto: CREEPY EARTH STYLE: HALLOWEEN!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said creepy things.

Lincoln and his harem: CREEPY FINAL SMASH: CREEPY SUPERNATURAL RAMPAGE!

They summoned supernatural creatures to attack Dark Ricky Beamer!

They pulverized and smashed him all over!

?: You Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of The Church of Necrom's plans for the last time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Silvia Excelsior: I should've known there's no mistaking that insane scream from anywhere. You can come out now, Nigel Moreau.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old very muscular teen male with long black hair going down to his neck, pale skin, red eyes, sadistic and insane grin on his face, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots. It was Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau's insane older brother, a dangerous warlock and

Enforcer and another of the top five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau's older brother and Enforcer of The Church of Necrom, I should've known you'd be the second of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, and Douglas Moreau along with us killing Adam Crowley and Geese Howard, whom you brought back from the dead.

Nigel Moreau: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined our master's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves!

Just then, Lum Invader marched up to Nigel Moreau, and she delivered a really strong kick to Nigel's crotch, and he screamed in excruciating pain and covered his crotch. Lum Invader came back to us, and we all cheered for what she did, and this served to further piss Nigel Moreau off big time.

Silvia Excelsior: Awesome kick, Lum, and now, your rampage ends here and now, Nigel Moreau.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters her massive Sillva, Warlord of Dark World-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Nigel Moreau, she left dark purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Silvia Excelsior: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Nigel Moreau, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark purple energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Sillva, Warlord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Silvia Excelsior emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Silvia Excelsior grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair, she has neon pink eyes and a dark purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Sillva, Warlord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Sillva, Warlord of Dark World with dark purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Silvia Excelsior has on a sleeveless dark purple open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, purple stockings, purple sneakers, and long dark purple sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior's massive pitch black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large pitch black feathers have dark purple tips. Silvia Excelsior has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior's massive Sillva, Warlord of Dark World-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Warlord Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Sillva, Warlord of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large black wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a purple kanji below Sillva, Warlord of Dark World that said, "Silvia Excelsior, Gene-Slammer of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, Powerful Angel of Darkness, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

シルビアExcelsior、シルバのジーン-スラマー、暗い世界の武将、闇の強力な天使、暗い世界ゴスの女の子の強力なメンバー、暗い芸術とオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレットバーサ-セリントン、セリーヌ-ウェンドヴァ、クロエ-テリーントン、ロンダ-ジキル、コニー-ジャッケルスタイン、クララ-セント クラリス、愛する将来の妻とリンカーンラウドの守護天使、ネクロムの教会の駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、アメージングと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、そして暗い魔法のマスター

Silvia Excelsior has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS WARLORD DEMON ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Silvia Excelsior's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Nigel Moreau saw it, he went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Silvia Excelsior fired a powerful blast of dark purple energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hits Nigel Moreau and sent that insane warlock crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Silvia Excelsior's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that musclebound crazy warlock, Nigel Moreau, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed him off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Silvia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Silvia Excelsior: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Warlord and Dark Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Nigel Moreau his rightful punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Silvia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Silvia Excelsior.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Nigel Moreau.

Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln went after Nigel Moreau, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Nigel Moreau, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the crazy warlock, and he became even more pissed off big time.

Nigel Moreau: Vampire Demons, take flight into the skies and drink their blood!

Nigel Moreau summoned a massive army of Vampire Demons, vampires with red eyes, horns on their heads, and massive demon wings on their backs, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and he fired powerful blasts of sunlight at the massive army of Vampire Demons, and they killed the Vampire Demons and as they exploded into a mess of blood, and Lincoln absorbed every last drop of the massive river of blood into his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body, and this pissed off Nigel Moreau badly, as he took out a vial of red liquid and he drank it.

Then, they saw his eyes turn red and the pupils into slits and his canine teeth then grew into vampire fangs, he had horns on his head and massive demon wings sprouted out from his back. Nigel Moreau turned into a Vampire Demon and he went at Lincoln and Silvia Excelsior, but they dodge his attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of energy and destroys the demon wings and horns.

Silvia Excelsior: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Warlord and Dark Divine Love) Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Nigel Moreau in his place?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Ladies first, Silvia.

Silvia Excelsior: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Warlord and Dark Divine Love) Such a gentleman.

Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Nigel Moreau, who roared in anger and ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln: VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!

Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transformed into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Nigel Moreau, Lincoln and Silvia Excelsior began sucking out and absorbing all of Nigel Moreau's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Silvia Excelsior as her dark purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln were done, Nigel Moreau was rendered completely powerless and drained of his powers, and he changed back to normal.

Nigel Moreau: What did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Nigel Moreau.

Silvia Excelsior: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Warlord and Dark Divine Love) And now, you're finished.

Silvia Excelsior opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Nigel Moreau, the now powerless and insane warlock of The Church of Necrom and Douglas Moreau's older brother, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Sillva, Warlord of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Renee Ravenclaw imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, and Douglas Moreau were put into. We cheered wildly for what Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Silvia Excelsior's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Silvia Excelsior: Gotcha, you bastard! Thank you for helping me take down Nigel Moreau, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Silvia.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he brought her into a hug, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Silvia Excelsior's face, they kissed passionately as Silvia Excelsior's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and three more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Scarlet Rosenburg: Which means the next high-ranking Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Carmen Sullivan, another of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, Damian's girlfriend, and Insane Supporter of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: That's right, Scarlet, and you and I are going to put a stop to that insane witch and make him pay for everything that she's done.

Nico: And as always, we'll be on guard for Carmen Sullivan's plans and foil them at every turn, and that'll get her so mad, it's bound to send her into a blind rage.

Lincoln: But, like with The Moreau Brothers, we got to watch ourselves now and be even more on guard, since Carmen Sullivan's another of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom we're going to be dealing with.

Me: Yeah, she's not going down without a fight, and she'll also transform into the very demon she's able to summon.

Lincoln: With the help of their potion.

Nicholette Torrington: But, we're going to make sure that insane witch pays for everything she has done in the past.

Nico: Take that.

Demyx: There. Now, Ricky won't hurt anymore people.

Roman Goodwin: No, he won't.

Me: Yeah.

Ssserpent: Only reason he's going back to prison is because of what caused his fall into grace to begin with.

Nico: His dark side is guys.

Ricky Beamer then went up to Nico.

Ricky Beamer: Nico I'm so sorry I said all that to you. I was just so fed up with everything happened to me that I snapped. I don't deserve to go back to Earth for everything I did. So I'm requesting that you all banish me to a jungle planet.

Nico: No Ricky. You were punished more than enough. So we'll let you go and give you community service by having you work in the park.

Ricky Beamer: Fair enough.

Lisa Burns: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Roquefort: You won't regret it, Lisa.

Multiplex: (to the Springfield Bulies) Now, I believe you three were promised something.

Jimbo: Righteous!

Me: And you can use this.

I showed them an obstacle course called THE SUSHIMAKER! (BLOODCURDLING SCREAM!)

[We had Dark Ricky put on it and then he falls off the diving board and lands into the tub of boiling lava. He jumps out in pain, hits the spring and flies into a steel wall. He falls onto the spiky conveyor belt's lever, which it turns on. Dark Ricky falls onto the conveyor belt and it takes him to the rolling wheel with sharp metal on it.]

Dark Ricky: No, no, no, no, no!

[Dark Ricky gets rolled on by the sharp metals, leaving his face bruised. Dark Ricky gets pummeled by boxing gloves until he becomes liquid. The liquefied Dark Ricky falls onto a chair. Four robotic arms grab him, stretch him and roll him up into a ball. He is placed into a cannon and it fires Dark Ricky far off into the distance until he hits the high school bell. He falls in front of the front doors just as the high school students march out and trample on top of him.]

Dark Ricky: Ow…

Kearney: The Sushimaker Rocks!

Dolph: That was awesome!

SpongeBob: It was my idea when we made it.

Me: Awesome idea SpongeBob.

Nico: Yeah that was funny.

Iris Chandler: (To the viewers) Remember this guys, if you are a bully, you will get your butt kicked by us.

Nico: Yep. Being a bully will lead to getting your butt kicked. Great job everyone. Lets head home.

We went back home and Dark Ricky was put back in the Neptune Prison. We enjoyed the rest of the day and we later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome chapter done.

This was a really awesome chapter. This was a sequel to the Goosebumps book Calling All Creeps. I think it's time we got the hatred over Ricky Beamer stopped and all that. Some of the elements are from different SpongeBob episodes. The first part where Ricky was beat up by Nico like that was based on the Boxing Begonia beating up Squidward in the episode Scavenger Pants and that was really funny too. That episode aired on November 10th, 2017 and it was awesome and cool. The part where Dark Ricky was thrashed by the Sushimaker is from the SpongeBob episode Life Insurance and that was really funny and awesome. That one aired on March 18th, 2017 and it was funny. The first part for the chapter was for the Equestria Girls episode Forgotten Friendship and that was cool! That one aired on February 17th, 2018 and it was awesome. Also for part 2 that was for the old game from 1997 called Nightmare Creatures and that was a scary one! I never played that one before but it was awful. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, that is gonna be a cool one as Nico, Layla of the Winx Club, Echo of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, head to Bikini Bottom and Squidward is gonna be giving us a great Scavenger Hunt and we're going to be having a really funny one. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Echo's kind named Michelle Torrington and she is Nicholette's little sister. Michelle is Nico's friend from Cooking Class and she also went to Music Class and she has one of the most incredibly divine singing voices ever known and she has the powers of the legendary sirens and can hypnotize anyone bad with her awesome voice. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Mexican Temple from Tekken 3, and Lincoln and his group are going to face and destroy the main enemy from Tekken 3, Ancient Ogre, who's been resurrected by Carmen Sullivan. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 96: Dark Mist named Isabella Excelsior and she is Sylvia Excelsior's little sister and she is a goth girl. She also has a massive and powerful revelation about Abraham Simpson and that Homer should hate his dad even more. It's really powerful and brutal. The next chapter is gonna be a wicked strange one as we face the Ministry of Pain in their prime as they were back over 75 years ago. Mastermind, Counterpart and Cohort are back to do a huge crime spree. Usually minor crimes like robberies and all that. But get ready as we face them. We're going to put those guys back in prison.

See you all tomorrow.

# RETURN OF THE MINISTRY OF PAIN

Walking through the ocean was Nico, Layla of the Winx Club, Echo of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were walking through Bikini Bottom and heading to SpongeBob's neighborhood.

Me: I wonder what kind of Nautical Nonsense SpongeBob and friends will get into this time.

Toru: I have a feeling it's going to be awesome and funny.

Laney: Yeah it sure will be.

Kaina Tsutsumi: I hope it's fun and awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Layla.

Layla: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun going with you all.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

Eli: I'll say.

Arrietty: I have a feeling this one is gonna be so cool.

Echo: Yeah it will be.

Nico: Layla, your ambassador missions won't feature a Kamen Rider. But it'll involve the Earthbound series.

Layla: Cool!

Me: That's one of the games of the Super Smash Brothers universe that we haven't covered yet.

Lincoln: That will be awesome to see too.

Nico: It sure will.

Me: It'll be awesome to meet Ness and his friends.

Laney: It sure will. And Lincoln can go with you on that one because he was officially added to the Super Smash Bros. Roster 3 years ago.

Lily: Yeah awesome idea.

Nico: I agree.

Layla: It sure will be awesome to meet Ness and friends.

Me: I agree too. That game came out in 1994. So awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: What I'm really concerned is about the Tabuu guy Mario and the others fought before.

Me: That was the leader of the Subspace Army and he was tough.

Nicole Knudson: That is true. But he was amazing though.

Laney: He sure was.

Layla: But we'll handle it.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I remember fighting that boss all the time ever since Brawl came out. And I always had fun kicking his ass.

Eli: That was so awesome. I liked doing that too.

Fu: That is really awesome too.

Nico: Yep. We're here.

We arrived at Conch Drive and we went into Squidward's home.

Me: Hey Squidward.

Squidward: Oh hey guys!

SpongeBob: Squidward gave us an awesome Scavenger Hunt.

Lana: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: I love Scavenger Hunts.

Sunset Shimmer: This is gonna be fun!

Lana: What's the first item!

Squidward: Um, oh, uh, well, let's see. [takes out a roll of toilet paper and pretends to read something on it] Bring back the rare Desert Sandwich.

Me: Ooh!

Nico: Lets get searching then.

[SpongeBob and Patrick giggle and began searching all over the place to look for Squidward's "Desert Sandwich." SpongeBob looks for it in the phonograph.]

SpongeBob: Sandwich?

[Patrick looks for it under Squidward's picture.]

SpongeBob: [looks for it in Squidward's nose, which causes him to scream] Sandwich? Sandwich? [lets go of Squidward's nose]

Squidward: [straightens out his nose] Not in here! The sandwich is only found deep in the Bikini Badlands, out there!

Patrick: [he and SpongeBob stop looking] Oh.

We went outside.

[SpongeBob and Patrick stop at a sign pointing to the Goodlands and to the Badlands.]

SpongeBob: Goodlands, half a league.

[SpongeBob and Patrick observe the Goodlands. There, they see jellyfish swimming around, flowers and trees dancing, sun and rainbow shining down and a sea unicorn skipping along.]

Me: Cute place.

SpongeBob: Badlands, 20,000 leagues?

[SpongeBob and Patrick observe the Badlands. There, they see a dried-up wasteland with a volcano, a cactus, and a skeleton with sea urchins crawling out. SpongeBob and Patrick are stunned.]

Me: (GULPS)

Eli: This is gonna be brutal.

Nico: Also, you guys will think I'm crazy. But just to spite Crocker and Burns when we see them again, we'll apologize for all the shit we did to them.

Layla: Say what?!

Nico: Only because I want to see if said apologies cause them pain.

Me: Ooh want to see if kind gestures hurt.

Nico: Exactly.

Me: Well here we go.

We went to the Bikini Badlands.

[The scene changes to us traveling the Badlands. WE become exhausted from the high temperatures and are very thirsty since we had no drinking water with us. SpongeBob and Patrick collapsed from exhaustion.]

Me: (Sweating and exhausted) Man is it hot!

Patrick: So… thirsty. [rings SpongeBob's sweat and drinks it for water] Oh.

SpongeBob: [dried up and very weak] It's no use. We'll never find the rare Desert Sandwich.

Me: We got to keep looking!

Nico: Yeah!

[Suddenly, a sand tornado appears out of nowhere. We all scream in terror and sand gets into oureyes. The sand tornado lifts us in the air and starts to carry us away. Meanwhile, back at Squidward's house, Squidward is in his bathrobe, dancing with "The Nutcracker Suite" again. The door opens and Squidward flies backward. We all then arrive.]

SpongeBob: Squidward! We did it! We brought back the first item!

[A sand tornado comes through the door and into the living room.]

Squidward: Sand? [sand is blown in Squidward's face]

[The sand tornado dies down, revealing a witch within it. The witch cackles.]

Me: She is going to soon be in the Masters of Evil.

Squidward: [spits out the sand] Witch? [the witch cackles] Oh, good grief! Not that kind of sand witch! The Desert Sandwich has tomatoes and bread and-and-mayo.

Sand Witch: No worries, I used to work at an evil deli. [creates a sandwich with her magic] Ta-da!

Squidward: Oh, looks pretty good. [takes a bite and spikes poke out from his cheeks; he screams as the sandwich comes to life and bites his nose] Get it off! Get it off! [gets mauled by the sandwich monster]

[The sand witch cackles.]

Nico: Hang on, Squidward!

Nico grabbed the Sandwich Monster.

Fluttershy used the stare on it and calmed it down.

Fluttershy: There we go.

Me: Wow that is one ferocious sandwich. The Sand Witch is definitely M.O.E. Material.

SpongeBob: What's next on our scavenger hunt, Squidward?

Squidward: Hmm… oh. [sees a picture of a flower] Mm-hmm. Your next item is the Boxing Begonia! [spins the globes and points to the location] It only grows in the deepest canyon of the Mariana Trench.

SpongeBob and Patrick: Ooh! [giggle as they run out the door]

Me: Looks like we're going 36,000 feet down.

We were off.

Nico: (telepathically to Squidward) Also, have you seen any sign of Another Riders anywhere?

Squidward: (Telepathically to Nico) No I haven't Nico.

Nico: Okay.

[The scene changes to SpongeBob and Patrick and us looking down at the deepest canyon of the Mariana Trench.]

Patrick: It's so straight-downy.

Me: Well it's 36,000 feet deep.

Nico: Yeah but we've been down this trench before.

SpongeBob: Don't worry, Patrick. A scavenger is always prepared. [pulls out a rope, ties it to a nearby rock and goes to climb down, but the rope isn't long enough] The rope is too short! We need another one!

Patrick: [throws down a rope] Here!

SpongeBob: Thanks, Patrick! Where'd you get another rope?

Patrick: From that rock!

Me: Patrick you idiot!

[Patrick slips off the edge and falls down into the canyon with SpongeBob, crashing into some stalagmites in the process. They both crash to the ground below the canyon.]

CRASH!

We flew down.

SpongeBob: Found it!

[The scene changes back to Squidward's house where Squidward resumes his dancing. SpongeBob and Patrick swing into his house through the window with the Boxing Begonia they found.]

SpongeBob: We're back!

We came in.

Squidward: What? But-but it's not possible! [becomes amazed at the Boxing Begonia's beauty] Boxing Begonia? It's beautiful…

[The Boxing Begonia comes to life and starts beating up Squidward with boxing gloves.]

BLAM! BIFF WHOMP BIFF WHAM!

Patrick: The champ takes a swift uppercut to the jaw. [punches himself]

SpongeBob: Squidward is against the ropes. A left, a right.

Patrick: How can a man stand it?

[Squidward falls flat on the floor, knocking out his dentures.]

SpongeBob: Oh, and the champ is down!

Patrick: [holding up the Boxing Begonia] The winner!

[The scene changes to a beaten-up Squidward pacing back and forth.]

Me: Boy that Begonia really did a number on you.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

Squidward: How do you keep finding everything?

SpongeBob: [meditating] You have to keep your skull… numb.

Patrick: Yeah, we're numb skulls!

Me: Yeah but this is fun.

Squidward: [sighs and takes out a book] Your next mission is to find [points to the picture of the Loch Ness Monster] the Loch Ness Monster and bring him back… alive.

SpongeBob: Ooh, the Loch Ness Monster?!

Me: Looks like we're going to Scotland.

Patrick: Oh, so good! Oh, so good! [takes out a notebook and a pencil; he sharpens his pencil with his bellybutton] What color?

Nico: Lets go!

[The scene changes to SpongeBob and Patrick and us rowing our boat upside-down in Loch Ness, Scotland.]

SpongeBob: Stroke! Stroke! Stroke! Stroke! Stroke! Stroke!

Patrick: How are we gonna find a monster in the dark? I can't see anything.

SpongeBob: We don't have to find it. It'll find us. [pulls out some bagpipes and plays music with it]

[As SpongeBob plays music with his bagpipes, a shadowy creature swims around and looms over us. SpongeBob and Patrick wail in fright. Meanwhile, back at Squidward's house, Squidward resumes his dancing and is playing with his clarinet while wearing a beautiful, purple hat and a scarf.]

Squidward: [sighs] I'm the greatest. [hears a knock at the door] And here comes the worst. [takes off his hat]

SpongeBob and Patrick: [enters] We're back!

Me: And we have a guest.

[The Loch Ness Monster smashes through the wall above the front door with his head.]

Squidward: [shuddering] The lo-lo- The Loch Ness Monster?! How did you find it?

SpongeBob: Oh, simple. [takes out his bagpipe] Bagpipes.

Squidward: [grabs the bagpipe] It likes bagpipe music? [the bagpipes blow air out]

Patrick: No, it hates it.

[The Loch Ness Monster roars, grabs Squidward with his mouth, and swallows him whole with the bagpipes.]

The Loch Ness Monster: Ahh…

SpongeBob: But it sure loves to eat 'em.

Me: No kidding.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One very long digestive tract later…

---

[Squidward is completely worn out from nearly being digested from the Loch Ness Monster. SpongeBob and Patrick bounce on the sofa while Squidward sits in agony.]

SpongeBob and Patrick: Give us another one! Give us another one! Give us another one!

Squidward: Alright. Next, see if you can find the next Gene Slammer.

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: Where is it?

Squidward: I saw a dragon that looked like Echo in Jellyfish Fields.

Kaito: We've got our gears ready in case there's trouble.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go guys.

Maria: Also Nico I saw a bunch of crab skeletons in the Bikini Badlands too. Those were the cheapskates we banished there.

Nico: Wow I remember that.

We were off to Jellyfish Fields.

Lily: I love going to Jellyfish Fields.

Nico: Me too.

We were walking through Jellyfish Fields.

Me: Here we go.

Zocks: Any sign of trouble?

Nico: So far nothing.

Eli: But we're keeping our eyes open.

We walked around and kept our eyes peeled. But then we heard a really divine song.

Laney: Whoa who is singing that?

Nico: That's from our gene-slammer.

Me: Yeah.

Kaito: (takes out Abaranger gear) Let's give her a hand!

Zocks: (takes out Dekaranger gear) King Jellyfish could be another recruit.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Same with me.

Zocks summoned the D-Wapper and Kaito summoned the Abaranger Quill.

Nico: Lets kick some butt!

We went to face King Jellyfish!

Kaito used the Abaranger quill to summon a huge bowling ball.

Me: Lets bowl!

Kaito rolled it and then he sent it at King Jellyfish and smashed him down.

BOWLING CRASH!

Echo 2: YEAH!

Nico: Michelle Torrington it's awesome to see you.

Echo 2: You too Nico.

Michelle reverted back and we saw that she is a girl that had blue hair and blue clothes and also had the kanji for song emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Michelle Torrington: But this was awesome battling King Jellyfish.

Lincoln: It sure is. Your sister is part of the team too.

Michelle Torrington: I heard about that and she and her team got their hands full with the Church of Necrom.

Eli: They sure do.

We came back.

Squidward: Looks like you guys are all done.

Me: Yes we are.

Nico: Yep.

Layla: But this was a great hunt. (To Michelle) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Michelle Torrington: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when I used my song and brought a bunch of bad guys over to us and we pulverized an entire gang of them over to us.

Laney: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep it was cool.

Lola: That sure is cool.

Nico and Michelle hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Michelle Torrington: Me too Nico. And I have missed my sister too.

Eli: She'll be happy to see you.

Me: Yeah she sure will.

Squidward: But this was a fun Scavenger huh?

Lola: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Just like the fun I had with my brother.

Kaito: I hope King Jellyfish isn't too mad.

Zocks: Me too.

Me: He probably will cool off now that he's part of the M.O.E.

Apple Bloom: But this was really fun though.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: We had a lot of fun here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Girl Jordan are heading to the Mexican Temple from Tekken 3, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls there, but we're also going to face and destroy the main enemy from Tekken 3, Ancient Ogre, who's been resurrected by Carmen Sullivan.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here at the Mexican Temple from Tekken 3, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls there, but we're also going to face and destroy the main enemy from Tekken 3, Ancient Ogre, who's been resurrected by Carmen Sullivan.

Me: That's right, big guy.

Nico: And from what we were told by Jin, the Ancient Ogre was the one who's responsible for what happened to his mother, Jun Kazama.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: But, while you guys were at Bikini Bottom, me and the crew were at Japan with Jin, and we found Jun Kazama. But, when we found her, she was in some sort of coma, it's as if she's not going to wake up from her coma, unless we get rid of the Ancient Ogre.

Lincoln: If we destroy the Ancient Ogre, that'll wake Jun Kazama up. And thanks for joining us, Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan: You're welcome, Linky. This is going to be awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of fourteen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the fourteen girls, but they've been cornered by the Ancient Ogre, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw the Ancient Ogre had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, that's proof The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Shadow Demons with him.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the fourteen girls, but they've been cornered by the Ancient Ogre, and he's going to kill them. I also saw the Ancient Ogre had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, that's proof The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Shadow Demons with him.

Scarlet Rosenburg: I should've known that The Church of Necrom were the ones who brought that ancient alien back from the dead, and that army of Shadow Demons with him, there's only one witch in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Shadow Demons: Carmen Sullivan.

Lincoln: The third of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom, Damian Alaister's girlfriend, and Fanatical Supporter of The Church of Necrom, I knew that insane witch was behind this.

?: Let's get that ancient alien and destroy him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Number 96: Dark Mist, appear from a mist of darkness.

Nico: Wicked, that's Number 96: Dark Mist.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Isabella Excelsior.

Silvia Excelsior: Isabella's here? Oh, that's awesome, but we'll have to talk later, we've got an ancient alien to destroy.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the Ancient Ogre, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of light from his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings and killed Carmen Sullivan's army of Shadow Demons, and it allowed the fourteen girls to get away. When the Ancient Ogre saw us, it glared at us.

Lincoln: It's over, Ancient Ogre, you're not going to hurt anyone ever again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's

Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after the Ancient Ogre, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with Cell's suction stingers, and once he stabbed them into Ancient Ogre's arms, chest, legs, stomach, and back, Lincoln began absorbing the ancient alien's bio-energy and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up as he was gaining a massive power boost, and Lincoln was assimilating its powers, abilities, and memories, and he saw that the Ancient Ogre's a bio-weapon left on Earth by an unidentified race of aliens millennia ago. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Ancient Ogre's bio-energy and absorbing him into his body, all that's left of the ancient alien was it's various types and pieces of old Aztec jewelry and a large golden helmet/crown with very long orange hair, and its' small round shield that's said to be the fabled Stone of The Sun, the Aztec Calendar. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for that destructive ancient alien. (To Isabella Excelsior) And it's so good to see you again, Isabella Excelsior.

Isabella Excelsior reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing purple hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the number 96 tattooed on her forehead, she has massive black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Number 96: Dark Mist, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, purple stockings with stars, purple sneakers, dark purple fingerless gloves, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and Number 96: Dark Mist on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Number 96: Dark Mist-themed greatsword with Number 96: Dark Mist etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark purple gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Isabella Excelsior: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you too, Silvia.

Silvia Excelsior: You too, Isabella.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Excelsior and they hugged, and Isabella Excelsior was also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Excelsior: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Silvia know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Isabella Excelsior, she's another of my many Guardian Angels, and she's the little sister of Silvia Excelsior and she's a goth girl like her, and she knows all about the Dark Arts and the powers of dark magic.

Nico: Wow, just like when we met Michelle Torrington, and we found out she's the little sister of Nicholette Torrington.

Silvia Excelsior: That's right, Nico, and even though Isabella may not be a Dark World Goth Girl Gene-Slammer, but she's just as important to us as anyone, and she's an honorable member of The Dark World Goth Girls.

Lincoln: That's right.

Isabella Excelsior: And I saw your fight against Nigel Moreau yesterday, that was so awesome, it's about time you guys took the fight to The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: Yep, and later on after our mission, Scarlet Rosenburg and I are going to face off against the Insane Supporter of The Church of Necrom and Damian Alaister's girlfriend, Carmen Sullivan.

Isabella Excelsior: Awesome, and I've got a massive and powerful revelation about Abraham Simpson and it's going to make Homer hate his dad even more.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: This is going to be both powerful and brutal.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Isabella Excelsior's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Isabella Excelsior: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means, just like your sister, Silvia, you are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Isabella.

Isabella Excelsior had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and Isabella Excelsior wraps her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Isabella Excelsior's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fourteen girls are Sarah Phillips from Liberty's Kids, Aviva Corcovado from Wild Kratts, Princess Sara from the 1986 cartoon Wildfire, Tess Darrett from the cartoon Pole Position, Niko from The Adventures of the Galaxy Rangers, Serena from Dino-Riders, Amalthea from The Last Unicorn, Blanche the Zombie Girl and Duzer the Gorgon Girl from Gravedale High, Princess Gwenevere, Fallon, and Tamara from Princess Gwenevere and the Jewel Riders, Calamity Jane from the 1990s cartoon The Legend of Calamity, and Jennifer "Pepper Ann" Pearson from Pepper Ann.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sarah Phillips from Liberty's Kids, Aviva Corcovado from Wild Kratts, Princess Sara from the 1986 cartoon Wildfire, Tess Darrett from the cartoon Pole Position, Niko from The Adventures of the Galaxy Rangers, Serena from Dino-Riders, Amalthea from The Last Unicorn, Blanche the Zombie Girl and Duzer the Gorgon Girl from Gravedale High, Princess Gwenevere, Fallon, and Tamara from Princess Gwenevere and the Jewel Riders, Calamity Jane from the 1990s cartoon The Legend of Calamity, and Jennifer "Pepper Ann" Pearson from Pepper Ann.

Me: Awesome, and I remembered seeing their cartoons long ago, they were awesome.

Lincoln: Nice. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Sarah Phillips: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sarah Phillips and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Ancient Ogre and Carmen Sullivan's army of Shadow Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight

Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Princess Gwenevere: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and the thirteen clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with

equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Princess Gwenevere: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sarah Phillips, Aviva Corcovado, Princess Sara, Tess Darrett, Niko, Serena, Amalthea, Blanche the Zombie Girl, Duzer the Gorgon Girl, Princess Gwenevere, Fallon, Tamara, Calamity Jane, and Jennifer "Pepper Ann" Pearson with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We return to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Ancient Ogre, who was brought back from the dead by Carmen Sullivan of The Church of Necrom, and they also saw her army of Shadow Demons.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that ancient alien and destroying Carmen Sullivan's army of Shadow Demons, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Isabella Excelsior have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and later after the mission today, Scarlet Roseburg and Lincoln are going to deal with Carmen Sullivan, and they're going to make that insane witch pay for his crimes.

We went into the infirmary, and we saw Jun Kazama was finally moving as she held Jin's hand, and her eyes slowly opened.

Jin Kazama: Mother?

Jun Kazama: Jin… W-what happened?

Jin Kazama: You're here in the infirmary of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's World Tree Estate. You've been in a coma for six years because of Ogre. But, Team Loud Phoenix Storm destroyed the beast and saved you, and they also saved me.

Jun saw that her son no longer has the Devil Gene, but he now has massive pure black true angel wings. Then, Jun hugged her son in happiness and he also returned it. Then, Lincoln and Asuka Kazama came up to her.

Jun Kazama: Thank you for saving me, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Mrs. Kazama.

Jun Kazama: And it's so good to see you again, Asuka, you've gotten so big.

Asuka Kazama: You too, Aunt Jun, it's been years since I last saw you.

They hugged and we all had tears in our eyes and a smile on our faces: Lincoln's reunited Jin Kazama with his mother by destroying Ancient Ogre.

Jun Kazama: And I've heard about what you all did to Kazuya and Heihachi. I should've known that those two would never change.

Lori: Especially what your son told us about them, and what they've done to him.

Lincoln: Along with Devil Jin, the physical manifestation of The Devil Gene that was inside your son. But, he's gone for good, and Jin also stripped Kazuya of his Devil Gene and destroyed it for good, and we threw them both in prison for their crimes.

Jun Kazama: Looks like there's no chance of me ever forgiving them for what they did to Jin.

Me: It's alright, Jun. They brought this on themselves for what they've done.

Jun Kazama was welcomed into the team, and Jin has his mother back and Asuka has her aunt back as well.

* * *

After getting rid of Ancient Ogre and destroying Carmen Sullivan's army of Shadow Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Isabella Excelsior saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Isabella Excelsior: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Excelsior: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Isabella, what's this massive and powerful revelation about Abraham Simpson?

Isabella Excelsior: You're not going to like it, Nico. I was looking into Abraham Simpson's record and his history, and I suddenly found something that's really bad: I found out that miserable old coot's tried to get rid of Mona Simpson when he soon found out she was alive and well by trying to run her over with a car.

We gasped in horror, including Homer, Bart, Lisa, Maggie, Marge, Becky, Moe, Lenny, Carl, Sideshow Bob, Barney, and their friends, and it also made Homer really really mad.

Homer: WHY, THAT ALCOHOLIC, LOUSY, GOOD-FOR NOTHING… !

Me: I can't believe that crazy old coot would do something like this.

Marge: My God.

Bart Simpson: Now, I'm really glad we cut our ties with him after everything he's done.

Lisa Simpson: Now, there's truly no forgiveness for someone whose heart is as dark as the night itself.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly. This is truly an unforgivable act he almost committed, and now, that's just further proof why we deserves to be in the Saturn Insane Asylum for the rest of his days.

Isabella Excelsior: He's truly nothing more than a miserable, senile old coot, who's been nothing more than a bad father and a bad husband.

Mona Simpson: Now, I'm truly glad that I divorced that miserable old man for what he did in hurting my son.

Isabella Excelsior: He truly is a monster, he doesn't deserve to leave the asylum.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villain who triggered the alarm was Lady Kale, Princess Gwenevere's evil powerhungry aunt.

Princess Gwenevere: Lady Kale, but how?! She was destroyed when we used Merlin's Jewel box to release the magic of the Crystal Palace.

Lincoln saw that Lady Kale has the mark of The Church of Necrom on her forehead, which means that Carmen Sullivan's brought her back from the dead.

Lincoln: Yes, she was, but it looks like Lady Kale has been brought back from the dead. Looks like Carmen Sullivan just doesn't know when to take a hint.

Nico: That insane bitch!

Lincoln: Looks like I've got to resort to stronger measures: Lady Kale's getting The Black Gates, and someone's going to give that insane witch, Carmen Sullivan, the finger. Let's go, gang, we've got an evil powerhungry spiteful former princess to destroy once and for all.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Lady Kale, and when Lady Kale saw us, she was enraged especially when she saw Princess Gwenevere, Fallon, and Tamara, and the mark of The Church of Necrom on her forehead is glowing even more.

Lady Kale: You little pest, I will destroy you and your friends for what you did in destroying me!

Princess Gwenevere: That's never going to happen, Lady Kale. I thought you'd stay dead after we got rid of you the first time.

Lincoln: But, Carmen Sullivan decided to mess things up for us and bring you back. Well, consider this your first and last day alive.

Princess Gwenevere: And I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Princess Gwenevere's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with winged unicorns, jewels, and light, and as she approached Lady Kale, she left pink energy, winged unicorns, jewels, and light with every step.

Princess Gwenevere: Mom was right to have banished you long ago, you were nothing more than an evil, selfish, greedy, powerhungry, spiteful witch who never cared about anyone except for yourself. You've caused nothing but pain and suffering to all those around you in your quest to plunge the world into darkness, but now, I will see to it that you never rise again.

Suddenly, Princess Gwenevere was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with jewels and lights surrounding it, there's a winged unicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Gwenevere emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Princess Gwenevere grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with winged unicorns, jewels, and light surrounding her, she has a winged unicorn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on winged unicorn earrings with pink jewels for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its horn, she also has a winged unicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Princess Gwenevere has on a pink sleeveless dress top with a phoenix holding the sun in its claw, pink skirt, pink pants, pink leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with jewels, winged unicorns, and light on the coattails, and a winged unicorn surrounded by jewels on the back. Suddenly, Princess Gwenevere felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Princess Gwenevere has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Princess Gwenevere had a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Avalon's Jeweled Greatsword of Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a winged unicorn etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade and surrounding the winged unicorn are the Sun Stone, Moon Stone, Heart Stone, Forest Stones, and the Dark Stone, large unicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large unicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large pink gem on the bottom of the unicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold unicorn head with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a blue kanji below the winged unicorn that said, "Princess Gwenevere, Leader of The Jewel Riders, Princess of Avalon, Loving Daughter of Queen Anya and King Jared, Awesome Teammate of Fallon and Tamara, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Lady Kale and Morgana, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Wielder of The Sun Stone, Special Friend and Partner of Sunstar, and Master of Jewels, Light, and Unicorns"

グウェネヴェレ王女、ジュエルライダーのリーダー、アバロンの王女、アーニャ女王とジャレド王の愛する娘、ファロンとタマラの素晴らしいチームメイト、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、ケールとモルガナの女性の駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、サンストーンの妻、サンスターの特別な友人でありパートナー、そして宝石、光、ユニコーンのマスター

Princess Gwenevere has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL ENCHANTED JEWEL WINGED UNICORN ANGEL OF CELESTIAL LOVE AND JEWELED JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Princess Gwenevere's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Lady Kale saw it, she fell into a black rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Princess Gwenevere dodged it, and she fired a powerful blast of pink energy with jewels, winged unicorns, and light, and it hits Lady Kale and sent her flying and crashing back first into a nearby tree.

Fallon: Wow, Princess Gwenevere's transformed.

Tamara: And now, she's going to put an end to Lady Kale once and for all.

Scarlet Rosenburg: And I'm going to be the one to give Carmen Sullivan who's watching us the finger after Lady Kale has been destroyed, just to make sure that witch knows she's next.

Lincoln: Wow, Lady Gwenevere, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Princess Gwenevere: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Jeweled Alicorn and Celestial Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Lincoln. Now, shall we put an end to Lady Kale once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Princess Gwenevere.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Princess Gwenevere.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing havoc and destruction are over, Lady Kale, and this time, stay dead.**

Princess Gwenevere and Lincoln went after Lady Kale, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Alicorns at Lady Kale, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln had activated the switches on his device for Vexen and Pluto, and he punches his large left fist into the ground and sends a powerful wave of ice at Lady Kale and it hits her and freezes her.

Then, Princess Gwenevere and Lincoln attacked Lady Kale with their massive greatswords, leaving a ton of slash marks on her. Then, they fired a powerful black energy wave of The Black Gates and as it hits Lady Kale, she was banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Princess Gwenevere and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Princess Gwenevere's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Princess Gwenevere: And this time, don't you even dare come back, Lady Kale. Thank you for helping me with getting rid of Lady Kale, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Princess Gwenevere.

Suddenly, Lady Gwenevere wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Princess Gwenevere's face, they kissed passionately as Princess Gwenevere placed her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and right behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and jewels, and we cheered for them.

Scarlet Rosenburg: Now, we're finally rid of Princess Gwenevere's evil ex-aunt once and for all, and Carmen Sullivan, if you're watching this from the shadows. (FLIPS THE FINGER)

We went back home to The World Tree Estate, and back in their demonic castle, Carmen Sullivan saw what Princess Gwenevere and Lincoln did and foiled her latest scheme again, and when she saw that Scarlet Rosenburg flipped her the finger, it pissed her off so badly, her red eyes turned blood red with insane rage and she roared in purely insane rage, and we heard it from the World Tree Estate. Grace covered Nanua's ears when that insane witch screamed in insane rage.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Carmen Sullivan.

Scarlet Rosenburg: (Smirks) But, don't worry, you'll get your just desserts later today, you insane witch! And she's just lucky I flip both fingers at her, that'd really piss her off.

Nico: (Smirks) Along with her equally demonic boyfriend, Damian Alaister.

Lincoln: (Smirks) But, he'll get his just desserts soon, they all will.

Me: You said it, big guy.

---

Later it was time for Whenua's first ever Ambassador Mission and we were going to meet the Fourze Kamen Riders. I've been looking forward to this one for a while.

Me: I can't wait to me Gantaro and the Fourze Kamen Riders.

Nico: Me neither. They are gonna be in for a surprise when we show them the Astroswitches we got.

Lola: That is gonna be so awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Whenua? Besides Yusei and 2 Rabbids?

Nicole Knudson: I will go.

May: Same with me.

Nico: Cool! This is gonna be really awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: All right lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Ryusei: (sees Whenua) Another Zodiarts? It's a… black one this time.

Gentaro: First of all, why are you hesitating like that?

Ryusei: Because I don't want to sound racist!

Gentaro: That's understandable. And second, one Zodiarts' looks like J.D. Knudson. Don't you think we should hear them out?

Ryusei: We can sort it all out after we're done.

With that, Ryuei slides a switch on his belt, activating it

Meteor Driver: Meteor, Ready?

While this goes on, Gentaro is busy flipping the red switches on his belt downwards before grabbing the lever.

Fourze Driver: 3! 2! 1!

Ryusei and Gentaro: Henshin!

With that, Gentaro pulls the lever and is surrounded by some sort of construction field resembling a Stargate almost while Ryusei is surrounded by cosmic energy, causing him to take the form of a meteor and fly into Whenua before returning back to the point he originated from, at which point the suits are revealed. Ryusei is shown in a black suit resembling a star map and decorated with a blue shoulder pad and sash connector and blue comet looking helmet with red eyes atop a silver base, with a strange device on his right wrist and an odd blue point on his left thumb. Meanwhile, Gentaro appears clad in white and black with huge orange eyes and accents of the same orange, and four unique points on his wrists and ankles: an orange circle on his right wrist, a blue X on his right ankle, a yellow triangle on his left ankle, and a black square on the left wrist.

Gentaro: (Throwing his arms up in his classic pose) Space is here! Time to settle this, man-to-man.

Ryusei: Time to decide your fate. (to Gentaro): I'll take the… black one. You can have the other one.

Gentaro: Right!

With that, Ryusei charged at Whenua. Meanwhile, Gentaro walked up to me.

Gentaro: J.D., if that's really you, I'm sorry about this.

In case that was really me, Gentaro decided to throw a punch at one of my non vital body parts. Said non vital body part? My shoulder.

I then grabbed his punch.

Me: Yes Gentaro it's me

Gentaro: Oh wow! It really is you!

Nico: That's right. And don't worry. Whenua is with us.

Whenua: It's all right Ryusei. I mean you all no harm.

Ryusei: Whoa!

They powered down.

Gentaro: Sorry about the confusion.

Nico: (to Ryusei) So, why were you hesitating on your words earlier?

Ryusei: Because when you think about it, black sometimes sounds racist.

Nico: As long as you don't say racist words about African Americans, it's fine.

Ryusei: Okay.

Gentaro: But it's an awesome honor to meet you guys.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

We introduced ourselves,

Yusei: (sighs) And these are Rabibds.

Me: Rabbids are funny but they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Eli: Yeah they are funny though.

Nico: Yeah they sure are.

Gentaro: They are awesome though.

We went to Gentaro's school.

Whenua: This is a really nice school.

Gentaro: It sure is.

Me: Just as awesome as what we have seen on TV.

Eli: Yep.

Me: I hope we reprimand that teacher of yours that was giving you all a hard time.

Gentaro: You mean Mr. Ohsugi? Oh, he actually became a nice guy.

Me: Oh. Okay.

Eli: Just as long as he doesn't go back to being a pain.

Gentaro: He won't.

We then saw a bunch of people.

Gentaro: Meet the rest of my friends!

We met Kengo Utahoshi, Yuki Jojima, Miu Kazashiro, J.K, Shun Daimonji and Tomoko Nozama

Me: An honor to meet you guys.

Yuki Jojima: You too J.D.

Miu Kazashiro: It's an honor.

Nico: Gentaro, your dream to make friends with every good person is something I admire. Almost like Twilight and the others.

Me: That is a really awesome dream too.

Eli: I agree.

Nicole: It's really awesome and you have an amazing and powerful dream too.

Gentaro: I'm glad you think so.

Nico: Also, don't freak out. But we managed to obtain Astroswitches of our own.

Me: It's a really strange story.

We showed them the Astroswitches we have and they were awesome!

Eli: These switches are for the members of the Masters of Evil.

Nico: It's true.

Ryusei: How did you get these?

Nico: We got them from Gentaro's Another Fourze counterpart.

Me: It's true. We have the Zi-O Kamen Rider Ambassador Missions currently in progress and they are so awesome.

Eli: We sure do.

Nicole: Yeah so far we have been having an awesome time with Sougo and team.

Nico: Boy we sure have.

Gentaro: At least thanks to Nico, we don't have to worry about my existence being threatened because of the Another Riders.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Absolutely true to that.

Eli: Yep/

One of the Rabbids tried switching an Astroswitch on only for it to do nothing. With a frustrated yell, he banged it on a desk while the other Rabbid was about to eat some chalk.

Gentaro: No! Don't eat that. It's not food!

Nico: Rabbids are not the brightest creatures.

Me: But they are really funny too.

Nicole: Yeah they sure are.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Whenua: (hears explosion) And that… would be trouble.

Nico: Time for us to kick some Zodiart Butt.

Eli: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome!

Gentaro: I wonder which Zodiarts' are facing us again.

Me: We'll find out.

We went to the park and we saw the Virgo, Leo, Serpens and Ursa Major Zodiarts!

Me: The Zodiarts of Virgo tbe Maiden, Leo the Lion, Serpens the Snake and Ursa Major the Great Bear!

Nico: Cool!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Eli, sense if they're people who got turned into those things.

Gentaro: Either way, we know what to do by now!

Gentaro and Ryusei: Henshin!

They transformed!

Gentaro: Space is here! Time to settle this, man-to-man.

Ryusei: Time to decide your fate.

Nico: It's time to kick some butt!

Eli: Virgo and Leo would make awesome M.O.E. Members.

Nico: I agree.

Me: All right then. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Gentaro charged at Virgo.

Nico: By the way, during the 20 Days of Darkness, I never did get to thank you for helping out against Oogie while I was… out of it.

Me: That's right we owe you big time for that. You appeared on the 6th day of the 20 Days of Darkness in Halloween Town.

Gentaro: That's right I remember that! I'm glad I was able to help out.

Me: We owe you and your fellow Kamen Riders big time for that.

Nico: And don't worry. Oogie recently got his just desserts. And Lana made dessert out of him.

Me: Yeah Lana ate him for lunch. She loved eating all his bugs. It was funny. Also we gave Oogie the Black Gates.

Gentaro: Good riddance.

Virgo Zodiart: Yes indeed.

Me: By the way Virgo you are one of my favorites out of all the Zodiarts. Eveb though I am not a Virgo. I was born a Libra.

Virgo Zodiart: I'm honored.

Ryusei: You know we still have to fight you guys, right?

Virgo Zodiart: I know.

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted the 4 Zodiarts all over.

Me: Lets see how they like this.

I flicked the switches for Evilseed and Saturn and then I formed a saucer of rose thorns and threw it and it smashed into the Ursa Major Zodiart and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Gentaro: Hey, Nico. Let's both use switches at the same time!

Nico: You got it!

Nico activated Firefly's switch and the Mars Switch and Gentaro activated the Fire Switch.

Nico: YEAH!

The result: Fire came out from us!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: WHEW! HOT!

Gentaro: YEAH!

They fired blasts of fire and they hit the Serpens Zodiart and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Me: 2 down and 2 to go.

Nico: Consider this your initiations!

Virgo Zodiart: And it is awesome.

Me: You would be a great archenemy of our teammate Songbird of the Avengers.

Virgo Zodiart: I would be honored to be her archenemy.

Nicole: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

Ryusei: So, do we keep fighting or that it?

Virgo Zodiart: Nah. Me and Leo know when we are beat and we will gladly join the Masters of Evil

Nico: Boy that was easy.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: But it was so fun.

Whenua: It sure was.

Virgo Zodiart: Yeah and it was amazing how your teamwork was amazing.

Gentaro: Nico, even through the 20 Days of Darkness, I'm glad you didn't forget about how much our friends mean to you.

Nico: I'm glad I didn't either.

Me: That's because Nico has some of the best friends anyone ever has.

Eli: That is for sure.

Nicole: And he has the most awesome team ever that loves him.

Eli: And the most awesome Wife for him too.

Nico: Yep.

Yusei: It's weird how this time, no Another Rider showed up.

Whenua: Either Swartz is on high alert ever since the Church of Necrom intruded on his plans. Or he's got something big in the works.

Nico: Those are very strong possibilities.

Gentaro: The Church of Necrom?

Me: They are a really dangerous malevolent cult that has been terrorizing all of the country with intense savagery and more.

Nico: Ugly story on that.

Yusei: Yeah.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

May: Wow! That was amazing. And the Virgo and Leo Zodiarts are perfect for the M.O.E.

William: Next time, Devon should go with you.

Whenua: Cool! It'll be awesome to have Devon meet Gentaro.

Later Nico was in thought and then he called Jorgen. Then there was an explosion!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Hello, Nico. I was just lifting weights. Something on your mind?

Nico: Remember when you showed Timmy a reality where he doesn't exist?

Jorgen: Yes. Why?

Diane: Diane not liking where this is headed.

Nico: I want you to show me a reality where I still do exist but never met J.D. and the others. And I want you to be honest about it.

All of us gasp at this.

Maria: I did NOT see this coming!

Me: Me neither!

Jorgen: Nico, are you sure about this? You might not like what you're going to see.

Nico: Yes I'm sure.

Me: Well he wants to be curious.

Nico: Yeah.

Jorgen took Nico to the world.

Nico: Well, so far, this reality isn't different from ours.

Jorgen: Were you expecting a barren wasteland? Team Loud Phoenix Storm DOES still exist here.

Nico: Wow!

Jorgen: But you are in for a great surprise.

We saw Jorgen's counterpart first.

Nico: Wait. Why are we viewing your counterpart first?

Jorgen: Because I'm the one showing you all this. I eventually retire from my position in Fairy World and have a family with Tooth Fairy. Timmy becomes ruler of Fairy World in my place.

Nico: Wow! Timmy becomes ruler of Fairy World? That is amazing.

Jorgen: It sure is. And yes I would love to have an awesome family with the Tooth Fairy.

Nico: You and the Tooth Fairy are perfect for each other Jorgen.

Jorgen: Thank you.

We agred.

Then it shows the White House in Washington D.C. and I'm in the White House.

Ingrid Giraffe: Wait. Is that J.D. in the President's office?

Me: Me as President of the United States!? Wow that is so cool!

Jorgen: It is. Because he's the most powerful person on the planet, he's offered the position of President of the United States.

Me: That is so cool!

Eli: Wow! Bro you would be awesome as President!

Me: Well I would make a better president than Lex Luthor.

We laughed at that.

A.U. Me: And now that Trump has been dealt we America is on the road to becoming a magnificent country like everyone has dreamed of.

Me: That is something I would do.

We then saw Maria.

Bugly: Is that all of us in front of Maria?

Jorgen: Since Nico never met you guys, Maria is appointed the new leader of the Decepticons. And here, all she had to do was kill the Megatron and Starscream of this universe.

Maria: Wow! That is so cool that I'm the Leader of the Decepticons!

Nico: You definitely have what it takes to be one sis.

Maria: Yeah I sure do.

Carol: That's my best friend and awesome sister for you.

William: Me fighting alongside J.D. against Hydra? Nice!

Jorgen: Since you're still the leader of the Redemption Squad, you also become the second in command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That is awesome! William you would make a really great second in command.

William: Boy yeah I would.

We high five.

Nico: That is really awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Me and Myotismon are still good with each other here?

Jorgen: You two eventually made peace with each other after the Digimon Emperor's first demise. He ended up becoming your second Digimon partner. Together, you would put together your own team consisting of Poromon, Poliwag, the Patrangers, the Lupinrangers, Qin, and the Megaforce Rangers. Keiichiro, Kairi Yano, Qin, Emma, and Troy would be your main supporters.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That is so cool!

Nico: What is my team called?

Jorgen: It's called Team Chan Elemental Alchemy.

Me: Wow that is a cool name!

Brittney: Named after the 4 great elemental creatures of Alchemical Myth. That is really awesome.

Qin: Wow! Nico you and I would do many awesome great things like that.

Emma: Yeah we sure would.

We then saw Nico and Qin getting married.

Qin: (blushes) Me and Nico are married?!

Jorgen: Nico might not have met May in this universe. But here, he still remembers you. You two would finally confess your feelings and tie the knot.

Me: I knew you two were awesome childhood friends but that is so awesome that you two would get married like that.

Laney: That is so awesome and adorable.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yeah.

We then saw the grave of Albert, Rita's dad and the Loud Kids were all crying.

Lincoln: This is Pop Pop's grave!

Jorgen: (sadly) Your Pop Pop passed away in his sleep here at the end of 2019 with all of you by his side. I promise you that he died with a smile.

Me: Oh man. Lincoln, guys I'm sorry.

Lori: (Crying) Oh Pop-Pop.

Nico: Lori it'll be all right.

Me: Remember guys this is not happening in our universe.

Lori: (Feels better) Oh right.

We then saw Alfred's grave.

Batman: I take it this is Alfred's grave?

Jorgen: With J.D. starting the use of the Black Gates in 2019, Joker knew his time would be up. So, having learned your secret identity, he waged one last battle with you. While he still got the Black Gates, Alfred ended up dying as a result.

Me: Whoa man!

Nico: Whoa.

Me: At least I got rid of the Joker. And I was using it on Batman's major enemies? That is amazing.

Lana: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah many of them deserve the Black Gates.

Me: No kidding. And to be honest I actually knew about the Black Gates long ago. I just forgot I had the power to use them.

Nico: That's all right.

We then saw Gabriel Agreste's grave.

Gabriel: Wait. This grave is mine!

Jorgen: The battle of Paris did play out the same way. But after Emile was revived, Lila tried to get one last revenge shot at Adrien and Marinette… only for you to save your son and take the blow instead.

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man!

X-Squad Lila Rossi: That is awful! I can't believe my Prime Universe self would do something like this!

Laney: No kidding!

Me: But that shows how strong and loving your father is Adrien.

Adrien: Yeah and I love my dad.

Gabriel: I love you too son.

We even saw that Lila Rossi made her own Supervillain Group.

Marinette: And here, she still broke out and is now leading a supervillain group?!

Jorgen: It's called the Sinister 12. Psyphon is considering on making a Masters of Evil exclusive version in the future. Here, the members of Lila's group are Vilgax, Green Goblin, Red Skull, Megatron, Shao Kahn, Xehanort, Gisele Razer, Maleficent, Aggregor, Slade, and Xemnas.

Me: Whoa! That sounds like a really nefarious group!

Nico: I like the name. The Sinister 12. Much better than the Sullen 6.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Wow! And it has all of the most hated enemies that we have faced and killed over the last 6 years.

Nico: No kidding!

We saw that Flash was dead too!

Flash: So, even after everything, I still die.

Jorgen: Cadmus isn't involved. But Luthor and Brainiac do fuse again. They get defeated, but at the cost of your life. But rather then turn out like the Justice Lords, the main Justice League members instead disband and leave things to the supporting members and the other heroes.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That is amazing! So the torch was passed on to all the Justice League members that helped out.

Nico: Wow!

We then saw a green hair guy with May instead of Nico and it was Drew!

Brock: Hey is that Drew?

Jorgen: Yes it is.

Tailgate: So, Drew is May's husband instead of Nico?

Nico: Okay. Hopefully, he's just as good as me.

Jorgen: (growls) The hell he is! He DOES treat his Pokemon nicely. But is neglectful of May.

Me: Whoa! Brock wasn't he a really arrogant Pokemon Trainer that you all met that poked fun of May?

Brock: Yeah he was. He would always make fun of her and get her really angry.

Max (Pokemon): Yeah I hated that guy!

Me: From the looks of things I would not like him too.

Dawn (Pokemon): At least he's not as bad as Paul was.

Me: No I think Paul was 1,000 times worse.

Jorgen: The future I showed you is FAR from bad. But many terrible things happened there that didn't here because of you. Still think you don't deserve a place on Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Nico: No. Now, I know that me and J.D. meeting was destined to happen!

Notacon: That's the spirit!

Me: That's what we like to hear Nico. But seeing what went on in that Universe was really cool! I'm amazed I became president.

Maria: And I turned into the new Decepticon Leader.

William: And I turned into the Second in Command.

Laney: Yeah that was really cool though.

Nico: It sure was and I'm honestly glad that I'm now with you guys!

Then Abomination, Scorcher, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Multiplex, and Springfield Bullies appeared.

Abomination: Can me, Scorcher, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Multiplex, and Springfield Bullies go with you guys?

Kearney: (to Jorgen) You can tag along as well.

Jorgen: I would like that.

Nico: And yes you all can come with.

Me: But we saw an amazing Alternate Universe where Nico wasn't with the team.

Roman Goodwin: We saw that and it was amazing.

Demyx: And Nico, you and Qin would have been perfect together in that one.

May: They sure would and Nico has known Qin since they were younger.

Eli: That is true.

Scorcher: It sure is. And Lincoln we're sorry about your Pop Pop in that universe.

Lincoln: Me too.

Sunny Tennyson: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do a gene-slammer for Spotlight's kind next.

Spotlight: Wow! One for the Light Skylanders next. That is so awesome.

Me: It will shine amazingly.

Laney: Yes it sure will.

Me: Yeah! So Lillian will probably be going with you because she is the Guardian of Light.

Flurry Heart: Or me because I'm the Princess of Light.

Nico: That's true.

Me: Yep.

Jimbo: (to Jorgen) One last thing. Do the Masters of Evil still exist there?

Jorgen: Yes. Minus Myotismon of course.

Dolph: Better than nothing.

Me: That is awesome.

Eli: At least we hold on to our awesome Frenemies.

Nico: That is true.

Laney: Yeah. Anyway what's our mission?

Me: Well you guys will think this is crazy. The Ministry of Pain is back!

We gasped!

Nico: Those old coots!?

Lana: I thought they were sent to a nursing home!

Me: Well they somehow regained their youth. But in order to understand them more, we got to go to the Mayor of Townsville for more info.

Harley: (to Batman) I'm sorry that my former puddin caused Alfred's death.

Batman: I appreciate that Harley.

Me: Alfred is a good friend Bruce. He helped you out a lot too.

Nico: He sure did. Well lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it's none other than Carmen Sullivan, Damian Alaister's girlfriend and insane fanatical supporter of The Church of Necrom, and she's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining her schemes, and she's now major leagued pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Carmen Sullivan on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and she's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining her schemes, and she's major leagued pissed off that we killed Ancient Ogre and Lady Kale, who she resurrected from the dead.

Scarlet Rosenburg: So, Damian Alaister's insane girlfriend is finally on the move, huh? Perfect, now we've got a chance to make that insane witch pay for her crimes.

Lincoln: You said it, Scarlet.

Lori: After all the trouble Carmen's caused us, along with her demonic boyfriend, Damian, I hope you two piss Damian off big time by subjecting Carmen Sullivan to the same kind of treatment you guys literally gave to Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna.

Lincoln: We will, Lori. But, for Damian Alaister, I've got a lot more planned for him.

Nico: Well, when that day comes, you make sure he's bleeding and crying for mercy like a little baby.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh, we intend to do just that, and a whole lot more for everything he's done in the past.

Bertha Sellington: Yeah, we'll make him pay for everything he and his fucked-up friends have caused everyone in the past six years.

Lincoln: Along with all those they've heartlessly murdered.

Nico: You said it, big guy. Alright, team, let's head on out, we've got a huge crime spree to stop!

We were off.

## TOWNSVILLE SECTOR

We were walking to Townsville City Hall.

Scorcher: If Luthor did this as a contingency plan…

Nico: Scorcher don't even talk about that.

Me: These are criminals from the 1940's and they terrorized all of Townsville while we were all at war back in 1944. The Mayor will tell us everything.

Iguanus: (to Maria) So, most of my buddies had to be hit with a combo for them to join up but all you had to do was defeat Megatron and Starscream?

Maria: Yeah that was really something.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Scorcher: That is awesome that you were the leader of the Decepticons in that universe.

Maria: Boy it sure was.

Aligned Megatron: And you would make a great leader.

Armada Starscream: Yes I agree there.

Me: Me too.

Dark Laser: I bet my former pal Crocker is still dead.

Jorgen: In that universe, after discovering an alternate power for Fairy World, Crocker was the first to be killed by the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah. That we can agree on. Just like what will happen to him soon.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Timmy Turner: I've had enough of that insane nutbag to last an eternity.

Lola: Many of us have.

Teen Titans Thunder: (to May) Please bear no I'll feelings against Qin.

May: I would never do that to someone that loves Nico like I do. Me and Qin have grown really close like sisters over the years.

Qin: And I'm really honored that May thinks that about me.

Nico: I'm glad you do Qin.

Me: Same here. But that was so cool that you and Nico got hitched.

Nico: (Blushes) Yeah it was.

Demyx: And Skulker is thinking about joining our version of the Sinister 12.

Me: I have a feeling this will be interesting to see in the future.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

Laney: But what was shocking was seeing that Lila Rossi killed Gabriel in that universe.

Me: Yeah no kidding! That wretched bitch went too far in that one.

Pam: Here we are at the Mayor's Office!

Me: Yep.

We went in and went to the Mayor's office.

Me: Hello Mr. Mayor.

Mayor of Townsville: Oh hello everyone. I can't get this pickle jar open.

Me: Let me get that.

I opened it for him.

Mayor of Townsville: Thanks. So what can I do for you?

Me: Well we have an urgent situation.

Shade: But first. How've you been?

Mayor of Townsville: Really good guys. Thanks to you all for saving me from myself last year.

Me: Glad we could help.

Mayor of Townsville: Yeah and Nico congratulations on becoming Full Time Leader.

Nico: That was 5 months ago but thank you.

Mayor of Townsville: You're welcome.

Bitstream: And let's not forget that on that day, Trump died.

Mayor of Townsville: Yep. So what's up?

Me: Well it's bad. The Ministry of Pain has returned.

Mayor: (scared) The Ministry of Pain?!

(He runs screaming across the room and falls to his knees at the window.)

Mayor: We're doomed! We're all doomed! No wonder you three gave up like little babies.

Buttercup: (flying into view) Little babies?! We could've taken them out in a snap!

Mayor: Yeah, funny joke there, Buttercup. (despondently) You're doomed! We're all doomed.

Bubbles: (flying into view) Really, Mayor. These guys are easy pickings!

Buttercup: Blossom won't let us fight because-

Mayor: She's smart!

(Close-up of Blossom, looking proud of herself.)

Mayor: (from o.c.) You three are no match for the Ministry of Pain!

(This knocks her out of her reverie. He crosses the office again.)

Me: Mr. Mayor its been over 75 years since they did any crimes and they were past their prime to do anything.

Nico: Yeah.

Mayor: I'm telling you, these guys are evil! They almost took this in 1942. (He stops at a globe.)

Blossom: The world?

Mayor: No! My juice-bar globe!

(He flips open the top half of the globe to reveal a juice dispenser inside.)

Me: That's spiffy.

Mayor: And with them out of retirement, they'll surely try to take it over again.

Blossom: The juice-bar globe?

Mayor: No! The world!

Me: We won't let that happen.

Ssserpent: We'll, somehow, they became young again.

Me: Yeah a Dark Orb might have done that.

Blossom: So what do you suggest we do, Mayor?

Mayor: (crossing past them, rummaging in the closet) Hide! And hope they will return to defeat them once more!

Blossom: Who's "they"?

(Cut to the desk. The Mayor steps into view, carrying an old movie projector.)

Mayor: The only superhero team to have ever bested the Ministry of Pain. (He points the projector at the camera.) Watch.

(The machine starts up, and the screen is filled with the flicker of its lamp. A newsreel begins, with a company logo-a clock face superimposed on a picture of the world-appearing by the title. The announcer reads this off.)

Announcer: Cogswell News Presents… Time Pieces. "We Watch the World."

(The number 1944 fills the screen and is replaced by soldiers, planes, and tanks engaged in combat.)

Announcer: 1944. The world is at war.

(A map appears; an island marked "Evil Isle" is seen off the Pacific coast.)

Announcer: And though our enemies are an ocean away, the presence of evil exists upon our own shores.

(An American flag is seen waving on a pole; turn down from it to a city skyline.)

Announcer: Take one city of Townsville, USA, which is under constant siege- (Wipe to black, with the Ministry's skull in the center.) -by the Ministry of Pain.

(The three villains from the picture appear left to right as they are named they are from the picture Mastermind was looking at before. The Ministry of Pain are younger here with Counterpart being muscular and Cohort being a little taller )

Announcer: Mastermind, Counterpart, and Cohort serve up a constant feast of villainy.

(Cut to the silhouettes of two caped figures standing atop a globe.)

Announcer: Who will stop these nasty no-gooders?

(The light comes up; the taller figure looks similar to Captain America, and a cross between Batman but with a cape and without a shield, and the shorter one wears an outfit similar to that of Batman's sidekick Robin.)

Announcer: Why, Captain Righteous and Lefty, that's who.

(The two heroes light into the Ministry. With Captain Righteous flipping mastermind over his shoulder, Lefty punching cohort who's glasses almost fall off, Captain Righteous punches Mastermind as Lefty tackles Counterpart to the ground.)

Announcer: That's it, boys. Give 'em what for. (Cut to a jail cell, in which the three villains are now imprisoned.) Ho-ho! Looks like the Ministry of Pain won't be getting a taste of freedom for a long, long time.

(Cut to the Captain and Lefty being thanked by citizens.)

Announcer: Thank you, Captain Righteous. Thank you, Lefty- (Turn up to the flag again.) -for putting the "I can" back in "Amer-I-can"!

(The newsreel ends. Back to the Mayor at his desk.)

Me: Wow!

Mayor: Yeah pretty cool huh?

Captain America: Captain Righteous looked so much like me back then.

Robin: And Lefty looked so much like me too.

Me: Very similar and cool. Not only that but that is really amazing seeing what they were like all those years ago.

Nico: It sure is.

Sideways: They can do that. We need to figure out if any Another Rider is gonna attack us again.

Me: Sideways that was 77 years ago. Captain Righteous and Lefty are way past their prime to battle them.

Sideways: Oh right.

Nico: And besides that was then and this is now. We are the only ones that will stop them now.

Eli: Yeah they may have their youth again but we will always be young and powerful.

Roman Goodwin: Sideways does bring up one good point: The fact that any Another Rider might attack us.

Me: I agree. But we'll be ready for them when the time comes. Besides Roman, they have been giving us awesome tools.

Roman Goodwin: They sure have.

Sinestro: All we can do now is go after the Ministry of Pain.

Me: That's right. Now that they are back in their prime we don't have to worry about pulverizing them into dust when they are old.

Nico: Thank goodness for that too.

Me: This is more than gonna make up for it when we met Miranda.

Miranda Mureau: I agree there. This will be awesome.

Laney: Boy I remember that.

Nico: Yeah.

Roquefort: My cheese ninjas will lend a hand.

Nico: Awesome!

Roquefort: And Nico here's some cheese for you.

Roquefort gave Nico some cheese.

Nico: Thanks Roquefort.

Nico ate some cheese.

Nico: Lets get them!

We went to the bank.

Gilda: Entrance time!

We went for the bank and then the Ministry of Pain now 77 years younger than they were before was robbing the bank and then the spirits of the fire of Prehistoric Fury came in and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted over them and a Phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Ministry of Pain.

Me: Nice to see you guys again.

Mastermind: So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here.

Me: Yes that's right. You guys look much better this way than when you were before. You got 77 years taken off of you.

Counterpart: Yes we do look good.

Cohort: All the stuff we lost is back with us.

Nico: Feels good to be young.

Multiplex: Then maybe, you won't mind fighting this army!

Multiplex made 310 clones of himself.

Nico: Wait lets not fight in the Bank. It's too cramped. Lets take this to a much more open area.

Mastermind: Good idea.

We went to the park.

Me: Much better.

Nico: Yeah.

Me; By the way Mastermind how did you get young again?

Mastermind: Why this.

He showed that he had a Dark Orb imbedded in his wrist!

We gasped!

Me: I knew it was a dark orb!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Regardless you 3 look so much better this way. Much better than you were before.

Then Wiggum, Chalmers, Kalin, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, and Spot appeared.

Nico: Wiggum, Chalmers, Kalin, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme

Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, and Spot.

Spot: Awesome to see you guys here.

Chalmers: I agree. And the Ministry of Pain was a group I remember years ago.

Me: I didn't know that Gary. They were a group back when my grandfather was fighting in World War II.

Nico: Yeah but they are really amazing.

Isabella Excelsior: And it's awesome. That's why after we face them I would like to have them as my archenemies.

Wiggum: Boy that can be arranged.

Silvia Excelsior: My little sister is growing up fast.

Nico: She sure is.

Wiggum: You guys heard right. The Sinister 12 will be a subgroup in our team.

Me: Cool! Just like how I was making branch teams for the team myself.

Nico: That is awesome. Who are the members?

Chalmers: Skulker, Yost Electro, Stacey, Emperor Z, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Evil Clayface, Fracture, Psyphon, Kuroto Dan, Heart, Ryubei Sonozaki, and Dogranio Yaboon

Maria: Nice!

Me: Sweet!

Kalin: If you want, starting tomorrow, each member will be an extra battle one day at a time.

Nico: That's not a bad idea.

Me: Yeah.

Firebrand: (to Nico) We heard you went on a scavenger hunt for Squidward.

Nico: We sure did.

Man Boy: Was it fun?

Nico: You bet it was.

Me: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Duplicator then appeared.

Me: Duplicator, back for round 2.

Duplicator: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Duplicator: I'm glad Officer X is in jail now. Jerk ripped off my lines!

Nico: But he did say them really well and awesome.

Laney: He sure did.

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Homer, Bart, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Vakama, Tahu, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum - Nico's Rescue

---

Chief Wiggum was first.

Wiggum: (to Homer) I hope Nico had fun in the scavenger hunt on his rescue. And he even got new members for us.

Homer: Yeah we sure did and it's awesome!

Bart: It sure is! I think it's amazing.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is! The Sand Witch, Boxing Begonia, King Jellyfish, the Loch Ness Monster, amazing!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is!

Sprocket: It's so awesome too.

Vakama: You bet it is.

Tahu: I agree too.

Wiggum: Those are awesome recruits. Lets fo it!

They fired waves of donuts, metal, gears, lightning and energy and fire and smashed him down.

## Stella, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Squirrel Girl, Sandy, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - Squidward's Scavenger Hunt

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) It might not have been intended. But Squidward's Scavenger Hunt was actually fun.

Winx Club Stella: I agree. It was really awesome too.

Princess Celestia: Everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Amber Morning: Yeah they did! It was really awesome and the Bikini Badlands was really scorching hot.

Spotlight: Yeah it sure was!

Squirrel Girl: Yeah whew! No kidding!

Sandy Cheeks: It was amazing though.

Chalmers: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and nuts and smashed him down.

---

Morpheus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Silverstream, Gilda, Gabby, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin - Lincoln's rescue

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) I heard Lincoln went to a Mexican Temple for his rescue. How was it?

Morpheus: It was really fun.

Rarity: Oh indeed it was darlings. It was really amazing.

Sweetie Belle: And it was so awesome to see it too.

Gill Grunt: It sure was awesome.

Silverstream: I agree too. The history in that temple was cool.

Gilda: It sure was cool.

Gabby Griffin: Yeah it was great!

Kalin: Wow that is cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of blue fire, water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Captain America, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - Meeting a Number 96: Dark Mist Gene-Slammer

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) I heard you guys met a Number 96: Dark Mist Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Kevin Reynolds: Her name is Isabella Excelsior and she is Silvia Excelsior's little sister.

Sunset Shimmer: She is really awesome as a Number 96: Dark Mist.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And she told us a horrible revelation about Abraham Simpson.

* * *

Isabella Excelsior: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Excelsior: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Isabella, what's this massive and powerful revelation about Abraham Simpson?

Isabella Excelsior: You're not going to like it, Nico. I was looking into Abraham Simpson's record and his history, and I suddenly found something that's really bad: I found out that miserable old coot's tried to get rid of Mona Simpson when he soon found out she was alive and well by trying to run her over with a car.

We gasped in horror, including Homer, Bart, Lisa, Maggie, Marge, Becky, Moe, Lenny, Carl, Sideshow Bob, Barney, and their friends, and it also made Homer really really mad.

Homer: WHY, THAT ALCOHOLIC, LOUSY, GOOD-FOR NOTHING… !

Me: I can't believe that crazy old coot would do something like this.

Marge: My God.

Bart Simpson: Now, I'm really glad we cut our ties with him after everything he's done.

Lisa Simpson: Now, there's truly no forgiveness for someone whose heart is as dark as the night itself.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly. This is truly an unforgivable act he almost committed, and now, that's just further proof why we deserves to be in the Saturn Insane Asylum for the rest of his days.

Isabella Excelsior: He's truly nothing more than a miserable, senile old coot, who's been nothing more than a bad father and a bad husband.

Mona Simpson: Now, I'm truly glad that I divorced that miserable old man for what he did in hurting my son.

Isabella Excelsior: He truly is a monster, he doesn't deserve to leave the asylum.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Firebrand: Oh my goodness! That is horrible! Homer's dad is a monster!

Sunburn: Yeah he is an absolute madman.

Captain America: He is pure evil. Now I see why Mona put down "Tell Your Father that he is a Mean S.O.B." On her recipe cards.

Firebrand: No kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Flora, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Martian Manhunter, Ms. Martian, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy - Whenua's first Ambassador Mission

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) I heard today was Whenua's first Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Flora: It went really well and awesome.

Fluttershy: They also recruited the Virgo and Leo Zodiart's for you guys.

Man Boy: That is awesome! They will make amazing recruits.

Tornado Bolt: They sure will.

Stealth Elf: I agree there myself.

Martian Manhunter: I agree too.

Ms. Martian: They sure will be awesome.

Man Boy: I agree too. It would be awesome if we had all the 12 Celestial Zodiarts with us. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

Alexis, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Batman, Batgirl, Robin, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Jorgen showing Nico an Alternate World

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) It's amazing that Jorgen showed Nico and you guys an Alternate World. What was it like there?

Alexis: We saw a lot of amazing things happen in that world! The team was still around but we had many outcomes happen. Firstly we saw that Timmy Turner was ruler of Fairy World.

Femme Fatale: Wow Timmy Ruling Fairy World!? That is cool!

Alexis: Yep and we saw that Maria was made the leader of the Decepticons. That was awesome.

Femme Fatale: That is cool! And they had to kill Megatron and Starscream still right?

Alexis: Yep. William was made Second in Command of the team too. Nico made his own team called Team Chan Element Alchemy consisting of Poromon, Poliwag, the Patrangers, the Lupinrangers, Qin, and the Megaforce Rangers. Keiichiro, Kairi Yano, Qin, Emma, and Troy are his main supporters. And Myotismon is his second Partner Digimon.

Femme Fatale: Wow! That is amazing!

Alexis: Yeah it is. Nico and Qin also got married.

Femme Fatale: That is awesome! I knew they were awesome childhood friends but that is awesome.

Alexis: Yep. Also J.D. became the President of the United States.

Femme Fatale: Wow! J.D. would definitely make an awesome president. He has the smarts and leadership skills to be one.

Alexis: Yep and sadly the Loud kids grandpa passed on.

Femme Fatale: Oh no.

Alexis: Yeah. Also J.D. used the Black Gates earlier than before and he used it the first time on Denzel Crocker.

Femme Fatale: Wow! That is amazing!

Alexis: Yeah and he also used it on Batman's enemies but also Alfred died.

Femme Fatale: Oh no.

Alexis: Yeah but also the events of what happened in Paris played out still but Gabriel was killed by Lila Rossi.

Femme Fatale: That insane witch!

Alexis: Yeah. And Lila made her own group called The Sinister 12 and they are some of the most evil enemies we killed over the years: Vilgax, Green Goblin, Red Skull, Megatron, Shao Kahn, Xehanort, Gisele Razer, Maleficent, Aggregor, Slade, and Xemnas.

Femme Fatale: Oh my! That is awful!

Alexis: Yeah. Flash died and the Justice League disbanded leaving it in the hands of all the heroes that joined it.

Femme Fatale: Oh my.

Alexis: And we found out that May got married to Drew, he was a Pokemon Trainer she did not like.

Femme Fatale: I think I was told about Drew. He was an arrogant kid.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah he sure was.

Scootaloo: May was not happy with him at all in that world.

Whirlwind: No she wasn't!

Batman: But it was amazing that all that would have happened if Nico didn't meet everyone.

Robin: Nico meeting us was destined to happen.

Batgirl: I agree there. It was awesome.

Femme Fatale: I agree there too. So amazing. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Rocket Raccoon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - The Ministry of Pain back

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) I can't believe the Ministry of Pain are back. And as young people!

Rocket Raccoon: No kidding! They weren't nearly like that when J.D. first met them. They were REALLY old men passed their prime.

Applejack: Yeah they were a big crime trio back 77 years ago.

Apple Bloom: And now thanks to a Dark Orb they have their youth back.

Flashwing: Yeah that was something. Now we don't have to worry about them being old.

Carter Grayson: That is for sure.

Trapster: Yeah no kidding. I've read so much about the Ministry of Pain. They were not to be taken lightly. Lets do it!

They fired waves of apples, rock, earth, crystals and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Randy Cunningham, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Jaune, Nora, Pyrrha, Lie Ren, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - Ministry of Pain went from Old to Young

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) (Jamaican Accent) It's amazing that the Ministry of Pain went from Old to Young, mon. Now, they'll have no problem in battle.

Randy Cunningham: No kidding! They have had 77 years taken off of them and it was amazing that they are young now.

Twilight Sparkle: The Ministry of Pain were not a big crime group but they did all kinds of terrible things back in the 1940's.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah while everyone was fighting our enemies in World War II and the Korean War, they were causing a lot of problems.

Sunny Starscout: No kidding and back then Captain Righteous and Lefty stopped them back then. They looked so much like Captain America and Robin do now.

Spyro: Yeah they sure did and that was back over half a century ago.

Jaune: It was awesome. The Mayor showed us an old Newsreel from back then about the Ministry of Pain.

Nora Valkyrie: It was really awesome.

Pyrrha: I agree there too.

Lie Ren: I think so too.

Kangor: That is something mon. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Carol, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sakura Haruno, Ino, Hinata, Tenten, Fu, Karin, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix - The Ministry of Pain would be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) The Ministry of Pain would be perfect for our ranks. Especially since they're young again.

Carol: That is for sure! I think it's so awesome that the Ministry of Pain are going to be part of the group as well.

Starlight Glimmer: Same here. The first time we met them was when they were in their hundreds almost.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was amazing. They were far passed their prime back then.

Hex: Yeah that was something though.

Sakura Haruno: It sure was.

Ino: The Ministry of Pain are really amazing but they are gonna make great frenemies.

Hinata: I agree too.

Tenten: Same here.

Fu: Yeah no kidding there.

Karin: I agree myself.

Saix: They will be a great addition. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic, stars, bones, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ed Grant, Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - Recruiting the Desert Sand Witch, The Boxing Begonia and the Loch Ness Monster was a great idea

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) Recruiting the Desert Sand Witch, Virgo & Leo Zodiarts, The Boxing Begonia and the Loch Ness Monster was a great idea. And let's not forget King Jellyfish.

Ed Grant: Yeah they are really awesome.

Hulk: Hulk agree there.

Princess Luna: The Boxing Begonia beat the living crud out of Squidward. They don't call it that for show.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding. And the Desert Sand Witch really knows how to make a scary sandwich too.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: But it was amazing that we found the Loch Ness Monster as well. He hates Bagpipes though.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Spot: That is crazy though. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lucy VS Duplicator

---

Duplicator was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened Duplicator's safe and in it was a bunch of jewels and they were called the Defenders of Avalon, they're enchanted jewels in the shapes of Alicorns, and these beautiful Alicorn-shaped gems are capable of dispelling even the darkest kinds of dark magic.

Nico: Nice jewels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

He had it ready and Nico put a Tyrannosaurus Disk on it and they loaded their disks.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Duplicator and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Duplicator you have failed this city!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers victory is ours.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're about to see how we do things in this era!

Me: 77 years have passed since your last crime spree. Now it's time to show you how we fight in the 21st Century!

Nico: That's right! It's buttkicking time!

Hailey Timaeus: Now lets see how you like this. I summon my dragon self and merge him with Sky Dragon!

She summoned The Eye of Timaeus and merged him with Sky Dragon and they formed into an awesome purple dragon with 6 purple wings and it had a powerful lightning aura around it. It was called TIMAEUS THE SKY FURY DRAGON!

Hailey Timaeus: Meet Timaeus the Sky Fury Dragon!

Joan Critias: Now here's one. I summon my dragon self and merge him with Call of The Haunted!

Joan summoned The Fang of Critias and merged him with Call of The Haunted and they formed into a scary ghost dragon made of spirits and energy. It was called HAUNTED GRAVEYARD DRAGON!

Joan Critias: Meet Haunted Graveyard Dragon!

Gina Hermos: And for me. I summon my dragon self and merge him with Number 83: Galaxy Queen!

She summoned The Claw of Hermos and merged him with Number 83: Galaxy Queen and it formed into an awesome star tiara! It was called Galaxy Star Dragon Tiara!

She put it on!

Gina Hermos: This is the Galaxy Star Dragon Tiara!

Rarity: Oh that is beautiful darling.

Nico: It sure is.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned ALL OF THE Sentai Teams!

Crag: Time to put these old men in their place! Come on guys!

Ripping Guys, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at them!

We punched and smashed and pulverized the Ministry of Pain all over.

Swassa, Riggan, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Sobtjek, and Lanker blasted and smashed them all over.

Me: Lets see how they like this.

I flicked the switches for Saix and Saturn.

Me: MOONLIGHT RING SAWBLADE!

I fired a circle sawblade of moonlight and it slashed the Ministry of Pain all over the place!

Bugly, Tailgate. Diane and Ingrid used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Bugly's photon rifles, Tailgate's speed and Diane and Ingrid's powers 100-fold.

Bugly and Diane: PHOTON CAVE BLAST!

Ingrid Giraffe and Tailgate: GIRAFFE SPEED BURST!

Layla's and Scorcher: NATURE FLAME STORM!

Ninja Steel and Abomination: NINJA SMASH BLAST!

Light Couple and Shade: TWILIGHT ECLIPSE BLAST!

Xiaolin Dragons and Dark Laser: XIAOLIN DARK BLAST!

Mermaid Family and Demyx: WATER OF NEPTUNE BLAST!

Spiderman Couple and Roman Goodwin: RED SPIDER FLAME BLAST!

Fiona's and Ssserpent: NATURE SNAKE BLAST!

Light Masters and Roquefort: LIGHT CHEESE STORM!

RPM Rangers and Multiplex: RPM CLONE BOMB STORM!

Cardcaptor Family and Springfield Bullies: CARDS OF THE BULLY BLAST!

Nico, Powerpuff Girls, Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: NATURE SUPER POWERPUFF BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Michelle Torrington, Powerpuff Girls, Fluttershy, Nico, Eli and me: JUSTICE OF POWERPUFF BURST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: VILLAIN ELEMENT STYLE: LEX LUTHOR!

Jessica Shannon: VILLAIN STING STYLE: YELLOWJACKET!

Shantae: VILLAIN MAGIC STYLE: KLARION THE WITCH BOY!

Entrapta: VILLAIN LIGHTNING STYLE: SKELETOR!

Perfuma: VILLAIN NATURE STYLE: HORDAK!

Frosta: VILLAIN ICE STYLE: KILLER FROST!

Yuna: VILLAIN WATER STYLE: KING SHARK!

Nanami: VILLAIN WATER STYLE: TIGER SHARK!

Toph: VILLAIN EARTH STYLE: ABSORBING MAN!

Julie: VILLAIN LAVA STYLE: MOLTEN MAN!

Kyoko: VILLAIN LIGHTNING STYLE: DR. DOOM!

Misako: VILLAIN LAVA STYLE: PYRO!

Sari: VILLAIN MAGNET STYLE: MAGNETO!

Zone Tan (TLPS): VILLAIN DARK STYLE: JOKER!

Tatsumaki: VILLAIN WIND STYLE: WHIRLWIND!

Hsien-Ko: VILLAIN MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIQUE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said villains.

Lincoln and his harem: VILLAIN FINAL SMASH: VILLAINOUS HADOUKEN!

They fired a villain-powered Hadouken at the Ministry of Pain and smashed them down!

Nico: YEAH!

?: You Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of Damian Alaister's and The Church of Necrom's plans for the last time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and

Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Scarlet Rosenburg: I should've known there's no mistaking that insane chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Carmen Sullivan.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old female teen with long black hair, pale skin, red eyes, sadistic and insane grin on her face, and dressed in a black long-sleeved dress and black heels. It was Carmen Sullivan, Damian Alaister's girlfriend, a dangerous and insane witch and the Fanatical Supporter of The Church of Necrom and the third of the top five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Carmen Sullivan, Damian Alaister's girlfriend and the Fanatical Supporter of The Church of Necrom, I should've known you'd be the second of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, Douglas Moreau, and Nigel Moreau, along with us killing Ancient Ogre and Lady Kale.

Carmen Sullivan: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined our master's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves! And I will enjoy hearing all of your screams of pain and suffering! (CACKLING INSANELY)

Scarlet Rosenburg: That's not going to happen, Carmen Sullivan, and I'm not surprised to see you're still as insane as ever, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg's scarlet red eyes turned neon scarlet red, and she was surrounded by a scarlet red energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters her massive Scarr, Scout of Dark World-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Carmen Sullivan, she left scarlet red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Scarlet Rosenburg: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Carmen Sullivan, you insane witch, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg was surrounded by a massive vortex of scarlet red energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Scarr, Scout of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Scarlet Rosenburg emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Scarlet Rosenburg grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had black highlights in the bangs of her long scarlet red hair, she has scarlet red eyes and a scarlet red energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Scarr, Scout of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Scarr, Scout of Dark World with scarlet red gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with scarlet red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and scarlet red gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Scarlet Rosenburg has on a sleeveless scarlet red blouse, sleeveless scarlet red top, scarlet red skirt, scarlet red stockings, scarlet red sneakers, and long scarlet red sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Scarr, Scout of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg's massive scarlet red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large scarlet red feathers have black tips. Scarlet Rosenburg has on a Ring of The Phoenix with scarlet red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg's massive Scarr, Scout of Dark World-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of scarlet red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scarr, Scout of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Scout Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Scarr, Scout of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark scarlet red blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large scarlet red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large scarlet red gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with scarlet red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Scarr, Scout of Dark World's head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a black kanji below Scarr, Scout of Dark World that said, "Scarlet Roseburg, Gene-Slammer of Scarr, Scout of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

スカーレット-ローズバーグ、スカーのジーン-スラマー、ダーク-ワールドのスカウト、ダーク-ワールド-ゴス-ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク-アートとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット-トリントン、ジゼル-ハリントン、シルビア-エクセルシオール、レニー-レイヴンクロー、ヘレナ-ハフレパフ、エリザベス-グリフィンドール、セリーン-スリザリン、ゼニア-ニコラエヴナ、グリゼルダ-ハフィントン、ラニヤ-ギジェルモ、キャミー-ニコレッタ、バーサ-セリントン、セリーヌウェンドバ、クロエ-テリーントン、ロンダ-ジキル、コニー-ジャッケルスタイン、クララ-セント クラリス、愛する将来の妻とリンカーンラウドの守護天使、ネクロムの教会の駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、アメージングと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、そして暗い魔法のマスター

Scarlet Rosenburg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SCOUT DEMON ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Scarlet Rosenburg's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Carmen Sullivan saw it, she went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Scarlet Rosenburg fired a powerful blast of scarlet red energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hit Carmen Sullivan and sent that insane witch crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Scarlet Rosenburg's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that insane witch, Carmen Sullivan, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed her off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Scarlet, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Scarlet Rosenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Scout and Dark Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Carmen Sullivan her rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Scarlet.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Scarlet Rosenburg.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Carmen Sullivan.**

Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln went after Carmen Sullivan, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, scarlet red energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Carmen Sullivan, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the insane, and she became even more pissed off big time, as she screeched in anger.

Carmen Sullivan: Shadow Demons, rise from the shadows of night and plunge this world into eternal darkness!

Carmen Sullivan summoned a massive army of Shadow Demons, humanoid black demons with horns on their heads and massive demon wings on their backs, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and he fired powerful blasts of sunlight at the massive army of Shadow Demons, and they killed the Shadow Demons and they disintegrated into darkness, and this pissed off Carmen Sullivan badly, as she took out a vial of red liquid and he drank it.

Then, they saw her red eyes turn even more red and the pupils into slits and she was covered in darkness, she had horns on her head and massive demon wings sprouted out from her back. Carmen Sullivan turned into a Shadow Demon and she went at Lincoln and Scarlet Rosenburg, but they dodge his attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of energy and destroys the demon wings and horns.

Scarlet Rosenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Scout and Dark Divine Love) **Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Carmen Sullivan in her place?**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Ladies first, Scarlet.**

Scarlet Rosenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Scout and Dark Divine Love) **Such a gentleman.**

Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Carmen Sullivan, who roared in anger and ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln: **VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!**

Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transformed into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Carmen Sullivan, Lincoln and Scarlet Rosenburg began sucking out and absorbing all of Carmen Sullivan's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Scarlet Rosenburg as her scarlet red energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln were done, Carmen Sullivan was rendered completely powerless and drained of her powers, and she changed back to normal.

Carmen Sullivan: No, what did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Carmen Sullivan.**

Scarlet Rosenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Scout and Dark Divine Love) **And now, you're finished, you insane witch.**

Scarlet Rosenburg opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Carmen Sullivan, the now powerless and insane witch of The Church of Necrom and Damian Alaister's girlfriend, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Scarr, Scout of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Renee Ravenclaw imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, Douglas Moreau, and Nigel Moreau were put into. We cheered wildly for what Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Scarlet Rosenburg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive scarlet red angel wings are permanent.

Scarlet Rosenburg: Gotcha, you insane bitch! Thank you for helping me take down Carmen Sullivan, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Scarlet.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Scarlet Rosenburg's face, they kissed passionately as Scarlet Rosenburg's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Scarr, Scout of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and two more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Giselle Harrington: Which means the next high-ranking Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Michael Devlin, the fourth of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom and Damian's second-in-command.

Lincoln: That's right, Giselle, and you and I are going to put a stop to that insane psychopath and make him pay for everything that he's done.

Nico: And as always, we'll be on guard for Michael Devlin's plans and foil them at every turn, and that'll get him so mad, it's bound to send him into a blind rage.

Lincoln: But, as always, we got to watch ourselves now and be even more on guard, since Michael Devlin's yet another of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom we're going to be dealing with.

Me: Yeah, he's not going down without a fight, and he'll also transform into the very demon he's able to summon.

Lincoln: With the help of their potion.

Nicholette Torrington: But, we're going to make sure that insane psycho pays for everything he has done in the past, and in The Church of Necrom's name.

Lincoln: Along with in the name of Damian Alaister.

We went up to the Ministry of Pain.

Mastermind: (Scared) What are you guys gonna do to us?

Femme Fetale: (smirks) I've got an idea!

---

French Narrator: One hour later…

---

All of us, including the Ministry of Pain, were eating ice cream.

Me: (Slurps)

Mastermind: I honestly thought you guys were gonna kill us!

Trapster: Nah! For putting up a good fight, you've earned a treat.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh. You said it.

Kangor: And you'll make good members, mon.

Michelle Torrington: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Isabella Excelsior: Same with me. This is gonna be great.

Saix: You won't regret it.

Spot: Did you like reuniting with your sister?

Michelle Torrington: Me and Isabella both liked reuniting with our sisters.

Isabella Excelsior: We sure did.

Laney: It was awesome.

Me: And now we have 2 members of the Church of Necrom left.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep. This is gonna be awesome.

Me: And we're going to make sure they all pay.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. We have had a really awesome day here.

Me: Boy did we ever.

Nico: Yep.

Blossom: (To the viewers) You always have to respect the elderly and always show love to them because they are full of wisdom and experiences.

Nico: That is for sure.

We later went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day before going to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a great chapter. The episode of the Powerpuff Girls called Fallen Arches was really cool. And to be honest, Blossom made a really awesome and very wise point in that one. They should respect their elders and that is exactly what she did and we are proud of her for sticking up with that. 77 ywars have passed since the Ministry of Pain did their last crime. Fallen Arches came out on July 28th, 2000 and it was awesome and great. The first part was for the awesome

SpongeBob episode called Scavenger Pants and that was a really funny and awesome one. SpongeBob and Patrick went on an awesome Scavenger Hunt and found awesome stuff. And the Boxing Begonia that beat up Squidward was funny! That episode aired on November 9th, 2017 and it was awesome and funny. The second part was for the game Tekken 3. Never played that game before but it looked really cool. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, that is gonna be a cool one as Nico, Koji, Spotlight of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, head to Ponyville to help out with making all sorts of desserts for the dessert festival later on in the chapter. And we'll also inadvertently discover Pinkie Pie's secret party planning cave. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spotlight's kind named Hikari Yukimura. Hikari is Nico's friend from Japan and she is a master of Light and has an awesome love for science. And she is a great fisherman. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group, along with Lincoln Casagrande A.K.A. Cult Lincoln are heading out into the city, and Lincoln and his group are going to face and destroy Joseph Seed, who has been resurrected by Michael Devlin of The Church of Necrom. But, for this one, everyone is also heading out as well to confront his men, who've also been resurrected by Michael Devlin. And we're also going to meet twin gene-slammers. They are both sisters. One is for Sun Dragon Intl named Sol Rodriguez and the other for Moon Dragon Quilla is Luna Rodriquez. They both are from Mexico and also are Ronnie Anne's penpals and they have powers over the sun and the moon. They both have intensely powerful revelations to reveal about Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby. The next chapter is gonna be a crazy one as we go up against James's crazy fiancee Jessebelle from Pokemon and she is REALLY GOING TO DO whatever it takes to make sure HE

IS HERS!

See you all tomorrow

# RICH BATTLES AND CRAZY FIANCEES!

In Ponyville, Nico, Koji, Spotlight of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were heading to Sugarcube Corner to help Pinkie and the Cakes get ready for the upcoming Gotham Royal York Dessert Festival.

Nico: Boy I can't wait to try all those awesome desserts!

Me: Boy me too. The Gotham Royal York Dessert Festival is gonna be so awesome this year.

Camie: It sure is and I can't wait to try all those awesome desserts.

Eli: Me too! This is gonna be so awesome.

Miku Yuuki: It sure will be awesome.

Arrietty: It sure will be.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Koji.

Koji: Anytime Nico. It's always an honor to go with you all on an awesome adventure.

Laney: Every adventure we have is a blast.

Lola: Yeah it sure is awesome!

Himiko Toga: I am really excited about this one. It'll be awesome helping Pinkie out with making the desserts.

Pinkie Pie: You guys are going to love it!

Nico: Koji, remember when we met you and your friends?

Koji: Boy how can I forget that? You guys helped us big time to destroy Lucemon.

Me: That was so awesome! And I demonstrated the powers of some of the Digimon too.

Nico: You sure did and you also revealed a massive and powerful mission you were given by the Celestial Digimon.

Me: Yep. I was chosen to destroy Lucemon whenever he returns. It was huge.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: And Ranamon and the others have been good frenemies.

Me: They sure have and that was awesome. Now the Legendary Warriors of Darkness, Earth, Wood, Water and Steel are awesome frenemies.

Eli: They sure are.

Lana: And Stacy loves having Ranamon as an archenemy.

Lola: So does Kari with Arbormon.

Lincoln: And Earth with Grumblemon.

Varie; And Jeri with Duskmon.

Me: And even Davis with Mercurymon. The awesome part about Mercurymon is that when he turns into Sakkakumon he has 10 individual worlds in each of the big spheres he has.

Nico: That is so cool!

Lola: Yeah it is.

Nico: You even have your own archenemy as well.

Koji: I sure do. Magma of the 10 Terrors.

Me: That is awesome. After the 20 Days of Darkness we got to facing each member of them and that was awesome. We faced Magma the first time in Camp Kidney.

Nico: And that was after Sampson got a jellyfish on his head and then went on a crazy shenanigans spree.

Lola: It was funny. But man did we get seriously hurt!

Lana: Yeah no kidding!

Me: And Mary got sick from eating all that pudding that Sampson turned Leaky Lake into.

Laney: YUCK! She was bedridden for a while.

Me: No kidding! She was hurling her guts out for days.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: I have a feeling that it'll be your turn today too.

Koji: And I'm looking forward to it. So awesome.

Me: Me too.

Spotlight: I have a feeling this is gonna be amazing meeting a gene-slammer for my kind.

Me: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Skylanders Gene-slammers are awesome.

Lola: I have this feeling they did this to themselves on purpose to combat Team Rocket.

Me: I have that feeling too.

Nico: Pinkie what are you and the Cakes going to make for the Dessert Festival?

Pinkie Pie: You guys will love it! It's the Marzipan Mascarpone Meringue Madness!

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: (Drools) That is one of my favorite cakes made by you and the Cakes Pinkie.

Laney: (Drools) Me too!

Camie: Boy that cake must be really delicious!

Me: Oh it's the best ever Camie. It was so incredibly tantalizing. But as we were on the train to deliver it to the Canterlot National Dessert Competition, Pinkie Pie described it with amazing deliciousness that it was irresistible.

Fluttershy: Oh it was so good.

Rarity: It sure was and we couldn't resist taking a big bite out of it.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Boy was it ever! All that rich creamy goodness of the marzipan, combined with the tart tanginess of the mascarpone, blended perfectly with the smooth, silky sweetness of the meringue. That's why I call the Marzipan Mascarpone Meringue Madness the "MMMM".

Camie: (Drools) Oh boy!

Tsuyu: That sounds like my kind of cake.

We arrived at Sugarcube Corner.

Me: Here we are.

Camie: Wow I always love coming to Sugarcube Corner.

Me: Me too.

Laney: So many awesome treats.

Kaito: Hey, what's this?

Pinkie Pie: (panics) No! Don't touch that!

He pushed a cream button and then we heard clicking and then a trap door opened from under us.

Me: Uh oh.

We screamed as we fell and then we landed in a dark room!

GROANS

Twilight Sparkle: Ugh. Is everypony alright?

Me: (Groans) I'm okay. But someone is crushing me!

Nico: Sorry dude I landed on you.

Me: OW! Nico you are really heavy.

May: But where are we?

Fluttershy: I can't tell if my eyes are open or closed.

Rainbow Dash: I think I can see a little bit.

[crash]

Rainbow Dash: Gah! Nope.

Eli: I think I found a light switch.

[light flickers on]

We saw a secret party cave and it was full of party decorations and everything!

Main cast sans Pinkie: Ooooh…

Me: Whoa! Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Applejack saw a file cabinet and in it was a bunch of files

Applejack: Look at these! Pinkie Pie's made files for everypony in town!

Fluttershy: With exactly what kind of parties we like.

Me: Wow! That is very well organized!

Rainbow Dash: Pinkie Pie has a secret party-planning cave?! How cool is this?!

Nico: Wow no kidding!

Varie: Wow! Pinkie this is so cool!

Fluttershy: [reading] "Twilight Sparkle likes vanilla ice cream, red balloons, dancing…"

Twilight Sparkle: That's right!

Fluttershy: "But she's afraid of quesadillas."

Twilight Sparkle: No, I'm not! They're just so… [shudders] cheesy.

Me: They are filled with other things besides cheese Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh right.

Pinkie Pie: (sighs) Alright, you got me. This is my secret cave.

Me: Wow! Pinkie this is so cool!

Lincoln: Yeah you plan awesome parties in here.

Me: You really put a lot of awesome and amazing work into all the parties you make for us.

Nico: I agree. Pinkie this is awesome!

Eli: Yeah Pinkie this is amazing.

Laney: It sure is awesome.

Me: You put so much hard work and dedication into your parties and they are some of the best we've ever seen Pinkie.

Lincoln: And that's what makes you, Leni and Cheese Sandwich all awesome at planning them.

Pinkie Pie: Oh thank you guys! I'm so happy that you all think that.

Me: You're welcome Pinkie.

Koji: I think this is where we'll find the Gene Slammer.

Me: And you're right. Look!

We saw a light and out came A Light Dragon!

Spotlight: Wow!

Spotlight 2: (Japanese Accent) I had a feeling you would find me here.

Nico: Hikari Yukimura!? Wow!

Spotlight 2: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Lets get back up so we can talk.

Me: Okay. But Pinkie your party planning cave is amazing.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Laney: We had no idea you were so well meticulously organized with your parties.

Rainbow Dash: She might be more organized than you Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Lets not get carried away.

Me: Yeah.

We went up and got to the main room and Hikari reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes and yellow eyes.

Hikari Yukimura: That is awesome though.

Me: I definitely see why you are one of Spotlight's kind now. Your first name Hikari means Light.

Hikari Yukimura: That is correct.

Nico: Maybe you and Batman can compare caves.

We laughed.

Pinkie Pie: Maybe my cave is not nearly that big but yeah.

Nico: Shall we get cooking?

We agreed.

We got to cooking and making awesome desserts and cakes.

Starlight Glimmer made an awesome purple cake with aqua blue frosting on it.

Eli made an awesome bunch of little cupcakes.

Pinkie and the Cakes made the MARZIPAN MASCARPONE MERINGUE MADNESS!

Lana: (Slurps) Oh wow!

Rarity: There's one of our most favorite cakes.

Sirius: Wow that cake looks so delicious.

Me: Yep.

Hikari Yukimura: Making cakes and desserts is always fun.

Me: It sure is.

Koji: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hikari Yukimura: I have a lot of favorites but I would say that my favorite is when me and Nico were over in Japan and we caught a really huge shark. We made really amazing shark fin soup.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Wow. Awesome. You're quite the fisherman Hikari.

Nico: She's the best ever. Her dad and family work for the Tokyo Fish Market and they catch fish for them all the time.

Laney: That is so cool!

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: I really missed you.

Hikari Yukimura: Me too Nico. I would hug you but I've got frosting on my hands.

Nico: Oh. Okay then.

We got lots and lots of desserts ready and it was awesome!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Fabia are heading to the city, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls there, but we got word that Joseph Seed has returned from the dead, and one person's to blame for it: Michael Devlin of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln also asked Lincoln Casagrande to join us as well, and since Michael Devlin also brought Joseph Seed's men back from the dead, everyone on the team is out in force killing Joseph Seed's men and sending them to The Black Gates, and The Masters of Evil are with us as well.

Lincoln: Whoa, so our rescue's taking place here in the city, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls there, but we got word that Joseph Seed has returned from the dead, and there's one person's to blame for it: Michael Devlin of The Church of Necrom.

Nico: I knew that Michael Devlin's an insane psychopath, but to resurrect Joseph Seed, that's one line crossed too many times.

Me: You said it, and we also found out that insane psychopath also resurrected Joseph Seed's men as well, that's going too far.

Lincoln: Too bad for both Joseph Seed and Michael Devlin, we were prepared for this event, and while the rest of the team is out killing Joseph Seed's men, we're going to kill Joseph Seed, who's hiding out in an abandoned warehouse. And I want to thank you and Lincoln Casagrande for joining us, Fabia.

Fabia: You're welcome, Lincoln. When J.D. told me about what happened to your cult counterpart, I was really horrified.

Nico: Same with everyone else who hadn't joined the team long ago, Fabia, it was awful.

Lincoln Casagrande: But, this time, we're going to make sure that monster never comes back to torment me and my family ever again.

Lincoln: You said it.

Suddenly, we saw a huge muscular thug heading right for us, and we were about to attack him, but Lincoln Casagrande ran to him and he grabs the thug by his thick muscular neck. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln Casagrande sucking out the thug's massive muscle mass, and when he was done, the thug's now as thin as a rake. But, then, we saw Lincoln Casagrande's eyes turn neon orange and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with angels, light, and crosses. Then, we saw him grow to 7'5" in height and his neck thickened as his upper and lower body muscles suddenly started to grow and it caused his shirt to explode and we saw that he now had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs. We saw that he now has a lion emblazoned on his forehead, he has lion head stud earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis on its heads and his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange crystal links and a lion head with the Light and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest. He has on a pair of large dark blue jeans with gold crosses on the legs, white loincloth around his waist, and a pair of large ankle-high silver combat boots, and he has a lion with angels surrounding it tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and unlike his prime counterpart who has on a Blue Lantern Ring, he has on a White Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Then, he felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings with orange and purple tips, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, and he now has a new greatsword in his large right hand called Archangel's Avenger Greatsword of Heavenly Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with an ornate golden cross etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, a longer black handle, four large gold lion heads with purple gems for eyes and orange gems inside its mouths and a large orange gem on the bottom of the gold lion heads for the pommel. He has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on his wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold lion head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an orange kanji below the lion that said, "Lincoln Casagrande A.K.A. Cult Lincoln, Former Member of The Cult Loud Family Now Member of The Casagrande-Santiago Family, Destroyer of Joseph Seed and The Eden's Gate Cult, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Angel and Hero, Warrior of Heaven, Former Member of Eden's Gate, Defender of Innocent Lives, and Master of Heavenly Light and Lions"

リンカーンカサグランデA.K.A.カルト・リンカーン、カルト・ラウド・ファミリーの元メンバー、カサグランデ・サンティアゴ家のメンバー、ジョセフ・シードの駆逐艦、エデンの門のカルト、邪悪な、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生の驚くべき強力な学生であり、強力な教師、真の天使と英雄、天国の戦士、エデンの門の元メンバー、罪のない生活の擁護者、天国の光とライオンのマスター

Lincoln Casagrande has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY HEAVENLY CELESTIAL LION ANGEL OF HEAVENLY JUSTICE AND CELESTIAL LIFE!

Me: Whoa, awesome!

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln Casagrande: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Heavenly Lion and Divine Justice) Whoa, now I feel incredible, awesome.

Lincoln: Joseph Seed's in big trouble when he sees you now, Lincoln Casagrande.

Ronnie Anne: Big time.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Joseph Seed, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw Joseph Seed had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, that's proof The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he also had an army of Nightmare Demons with him.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Joseph Seed, and he's going to kill them. I also saw Joseph Seed had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on his forehead, that's proof The Church of Necrom brought him back from the dead, and he has an army of Nightmare Demons with him.

Giselle Harrington: I should've known that The Church of Necrom were the ones who brought that evil cult leader back from the dead, and that army of Nightmare Demons with him, there's only one psychopath in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Nightmare Demons: Michael Devlin.

Lincoln: I knew that insane psychopath had a hand in this.

?: (Spanish Accent) Let's get that evil cult leader!

?: (Spanish Accent) And make him pay for everything he's done!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Sun Dragon Intl and Moon Dragon Quilla, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Sun Dragon Intl and Moon Dragon Quilla, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those Spanish accents from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sol Rodriguez and Luna Rodriguez.

Ronnie Anne: Awesome, Sol and Luna are here, but we'll have to talk later, we've got a cult leader to destroy.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Joseph Seed, and Lincoln's massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars turned midnight blue, and fired powerful blasts of moonlight from his massive angel wings and destroyed Michael Devlin's army of Nightmare Demons, and it allowed the six girls to get away. When Joseph Seed saw us, he was enraged, and even more so when he saw Lincoln Casagrande.

Joseph Seed: How dare you show your face here, Isaac! You have betrayed us!

Lincoln Casagrande: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Heavenly Lion and Divine Justice) No, it was because of you that you led me down a path of evil, but it was thanks to everyone years ago, they'd brought me back from the darkness, and I now have a new family. You deserved to die for what you and your twisted cult have done long ago.

Lincoln: And now, we're going to make sure you stay dead once and for all, Joseph Seed.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Fabia, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Joseph Seed, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Lincoln Casagrande sliced off Joseph Seed's arms and legs, and then, they sliced off Joseph Seed's head, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln Casagrande banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln Casagrande's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: And that's it for you once and for all, Joseph Seed. (To Sol and Luna Rodriguez) And it's so good to see you both again, Sol and Luna Rodriguez.

Sol Rodriguez reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing sunlight yellow hair, sunlight yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Sun tattooed on her forehead, she has massive sunlight yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Sun Dragon Intl, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved sunlight yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow dress top, long sunlight yellow skirt with black lace designs, sunlight yellow sneakers, and long sunlight yellow sleeveless trenchcoat with suns and dragons on the coattails, and Sun Dragon Intl on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Sun Dragon Intl-themed greatsword with Sun Dragon Intl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sunlight yellow blade, large sunlight yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large sunlight yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large sunlight yellow dragon heads with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large sunlight yellow dragon heads is a large sunlight yellow gem for the pommel.

And Luna Rodriguez reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long braided midnight blue hair, midnight blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Moon tattooed on her forehead, she has massive sunlight yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Moon Dragon Quilla, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight vest, sleeveless midnight blue midriff top, long midnight blue skirt with black lace designs, midnight blue sneakers, and long midnight blue sleeveless trenchcoat with moons and dragons on the coattails, and Moon Dragon Quilla on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Moon Dragon Quilla-themed greatsword with Moon Dragon Quilla etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blade, large midnight blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large midnight blue dragon heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large midnight blue dragon heads is a large midnight blue gem for the pommel.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And it's also good to see you too, Ronnie Anne.

Ronnie Anne: You too, Sol and Luna.

Lincoln went up to Sol and Luna Rodriguez and they hugged, and Sol and Luna Rodriguez were also surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you two when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Ay, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) You sure have, you can crush a watermelon with those abnormally massive and powerful muscles and land a plane on that now wider and more muscular back.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Ronnie Anne know them?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, the Sun Dragon Intl is Sol Rodriguez and the Moon Dragon Quilla is Luna Rodriguez, Sol's sister, they're my Guardian Angels from Mexico.

Ronnie Anne: And they're also my pen pals who I've written to many times. They've not only helped out and defended Lincoln, they've helped me out a lot of times, especially against that Unibrow Brat, Becky.

Lincoln: And they've battled Lori at her worst and even saved me from many incidents of her wrath.

Nico: Whoa, so they've not only defended and saved you from many incidents of Lori's wrath, whom they've battled when she's at her worst, but they've also helped Ronnie Anne many times, especially against that Unibrow Brat, Becky, awesome.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And we've got some intensely powerful revelations about Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby.

Lincoln: As if those two weren't as bad enough, I've got a feeling it's going to be really bad.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sol Rodriguez's neck with sunlight yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and sunlight yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Luna Rodriguez's neck with midnight blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and midnight blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Sol and Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sol and Luna.

Sol and Luna Rodriguez had smiles on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln made a clone of himself and his wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sol's waist and his clone wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Luna's waist, and the girls wrapped her arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone, and they leaned down to Sol and Luna's faces and kissed them on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Sol and Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Que guapo!

Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Caitlin Cooke, Jennifer Ann Masterson, and Nicole "Nikki" Wong from 6teen, Lauren "Lo" Ridgemount, Emma, and Fin McCloud from Stoked.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Caitlin Cook, Jen Masterson, and Nikki Wong from 6teen, Lo Ridgemont, Emma, and Fin McCloud from Stoked.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nikki Wong: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Caitlin Cook and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Joseph Seed and Michael Devlin's army of Nightmare Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of

Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of

The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Caitlin Cooke: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Caitlin Cooke: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Caitlin Cooke, Jennifer Ann Masterson, Nicole "Nikki" Wong, Lauren "Lo" Ridgemount, Emma, and Fin McCloud with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS

World Tree Estate, and now, we were finally rid of Joseph Seed and his Eden's Gate Cult for good. Lincoln, Ronnie Anne, Sol and Luna Rodriguez have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town, and later after the mission today, Giselle Harrington and Lincoln are going to deal with Michael Devlin, and they're going to make that insane psychopath pay for his crimes.

Jen Masterson: I can't believe that psychopath dragged us here to get us killed by Joseph Seed, he's going to regret this.

Nikki Wong: He and his lowlife leader, Damian Alaister.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Nikki, Michael Devlin's going to pay for this later on today.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah, and once he's been dealt with, the last one left to capture is Damian Alaister.

Nicholette Torrington: And he'll be even more dangerous than the other members of The Church of Necrom, since we've been constantly foiling their schemes for the last sixteen days, and have driven them all to the brink of madness.

Lincoln: That's right, so we've really got to be on guard for Damian Alaister when that day comes. But, first we've got to deal with Michael Devlin, and he's not done with trying to kill us just yet.

Nico: You got that right.

---

After getting rid of Joseph Seed and his men, along with destroying Michael Devlin's army of Nightmare Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sol and Luna Rodriguez saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their face.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That's really amazing.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sol and Luna, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sol, Luna, what are these intensely powerful revelations about Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby?

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) You won't like it. I found out that Mr. Burns is even lower than you all first thought and from what you heard from the others: I found out that Mr. Burns had his men murder a group of FBI agents that were sent to arrest him for his crimes, and he went into hiding as soon as word of their murders reached the local FBI office. I swore that if that vulture showed his face again, I would incinerate him into ashes.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And I found out that Joe Quimby is also even lower than you all first thought and from what you heard from the others: I found out that Joe Quimby had hired a bunch of hitmen to kill the President of the United States, since his extortion of The US Government and kidnapping of the President's daughter were both ruined. But, I killed them by firing a blast of moonlight at them, and I swore if he ever came back, he'd die a painful death.

We gasped at the intensely powerful revelations about Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby.

Me: Whoa, now those are very powerful.

Lincoln: The president's already given us the kill-on-sight in case we see Mr. Burns, and the same also goes with Crocker.

Nico: And the same thing will also go for Quimby, if he dares to return from the dead again. But, just in case, I'd better call the President.

Nico called the President, and when he told them of what Luna Rodriguez told us about Quimby, he'd given us the order to kill Quimby, should he dare to return from the dead.

Nico: It's already done, I've called the President, and he gave us the kill-on-sight order on Quimby, should he dare come back from the dead.

Eli: Nice one.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villains who triggered the alarm were Double from Mega Man X and Hatchiyak, a machine that was created by the Tuffle scientist Dr. Lychee to eradicate the Saiyans.

Nico: (Gasps) That's Hatchiyak, the machine that was created by the Tuffle scientist, Dr. Lychee to eradicate the Saiyans!

Mega Man X: Along with Double.

King Vegeta: I thought that Hatchiyak was destroyed long ago.

Nico: Along with Double. (Suddenly realizes) Oh boy!

Lincoln saw they had the mark of The Church of Necrom on their foreheads, which means Michael Devlin's brought them back from the dead.

Lincoln: They were, but it looks they've been brought back from the dead. Looks like Michael Devlin just doesn't even know when to take a hint.

Vegeta: Damian's right-hand man has gone too far bringing back Hatchiyak and Double. We've got to get rid of them, and send them to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's exactly what I was about to say, Master Vegeta, and someone's going to flip the bird at Michael Devlin for what he just did. Let's go, gang, we've got two evil machines to destroy.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Double and Hatchiyak. When they saw us land, they were enraged, and it got worse for Hatchiyak when it saw all of the Saiyans with us.

Hatchiyak: (Robotic Voice) I shall destroy all Saiyans and avenge Dr. Lychee's death!

Double: And none of you will ever leave here alive.

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, you two. This time, the both of you will die a brutal death, and it'll send a message to the one who brought you back from the dead.

Kale: And we've had enough of you both to last an eternity.

Caulifla: I hope you're both ready to die.

Suddenly, Kale and Caulifla were surrounded by yellow energy auras with phoenixes, great apes, fire, and ice, they unholstered their massive swords from their backs, and as they approach Double and Hatchiyak, they left phoenixes, great apes, fire, and ice with every step. Suddenly, Kale and Caulifla were surrounded by massive vortexes of yellow energy with fire and ice surrounding them, there's a phoenix flying and Great Ape running around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are a blue and pink phoenix. Then, as the vortexes, Kale and Caulifla emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Kale grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with phoenixes, ice, and great apes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and Great Ape emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red jewels for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix and Great Ape with red gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in their claws and hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Kale has on a sleeveless red midriff top with a phoenix, red skirt, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless red trenchcoat with phoenixes, ice, and Great Apes on the coattails, and a Great Ape and Phoenix flying above it surrounded by ice on the back. Suddenly, Kale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Kale has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Kale's massive Sword of The Z-Fighters Brigade was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy with phoenixes, ice, and Great Apes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into a brand-new greatsword called Planet Vegeta's Phoenix Greatsword of Arctic Saiyan Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Planet Vegeta, Great Ape, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson arctic blue blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Great Ape and Phoenix that said, "Kale, Best Friend, Sister-Figure, and Protégée of Caulifla, Powerful Saiyan Warrior from Universe 6, Member of The Z-Fighters Brigade, Childhood Friend of Nico, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frieza, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Great Apes, and Ice"

ケール、親友、姉妹図、およびカリフラの弟子、宇宙6からの強力なサイヤ人の戦士、Z-ファイターズ旅団のメンバー、ニコの幼なじみ、リンカーンラウドの将来の妻を愛し、フリーザの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、およびPhoenixes、偉大な類人猿、および氷のマスター

Kale has transformed into SUPER SAIYAN-ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC ICESTORM SAIYAN PHOENIX ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

And Caulifla grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long wild black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with phoenixes, fire, and great apes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and Great Ape emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red jewels for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix and Great Ape with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their claws and hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Caulifla has on a sleeveless red midriff top with a phoenix, red skirt, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless red trenchcoat with phoenixes, ice, and Great Apes on the coattails, and a Great Ape and Phoenix flying above it surrounded by ice on the back. Suddenly, Caulifla felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Caulifla has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Caulifla's massive Sword of The Z-Fighters Brigade was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy with phoenixes, ice, and Great Apes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into a brand-new greatsword called Planet Vegeta's Phoenix Greatsword of Arctic Saiyan Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Planet Vegeta, Great Ape, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Great Ape and Phoenix that said, "Caulifla, Best Friend, Sister-Figure, and Protégée of Kale, Powerful Saiyan Warrior from Universe 6, Member of The Z-Fighters Brigade, Childhood Friend of Nico, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frieza, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Great Apes, and Fire"

カリフラ、親友、姉妹図、およびケールの弟子、宇宙6からの強力なサイヤ人の戦士、Z-ファァイターズ旅団のメンバー、ニコの幼なじみ、リンカーン大声の愛する将来の妻、フリーザの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、およびPhoenixes、偉大な類人猿、および火災のマスター

Caulifla has transformed into SUPER SAIYAN-ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC FIRESTORM SAIYAN PHOENIX ANGEL OF INFERNO JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformation of Kale and Caulifla, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Double and Hatchiyak saw it, they fell into a black rage and fired blast of energy to kill them, but Kale and Caulifla dodged it, and she fired a powerful blast of blue energy with phoenixes, fire, ice, and Great apes, and it hits the machines and sent them flying and crashing back first into a nearby tree.

Nico: Whoa, Kale and Caulifla have transformed into their Super Saiyan-Angel Eternity Infinity forms, just like me, awesome.

Me: This is going to be one awesome battle.

Lincoln: Wow, Kale, Caulifla, you both look beautiful. How do you feel?

Kale: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Phoenix Saiyan and Divine Love) **We feel incredible, Linky.**

Caulifla: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Phoenix Saiyan and Divine Love) **Now, shall we destroy Double and Hatchiyak for good, and flip Michael Devlin the bird for what he did?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, ladies.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Kale and Caulifla.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You two are heading for the scrap heap, but let's take this to a different planet.**

Lincoln took the battle to Planet Glaren, and then, Kale, Caulifla, and Lincoln went after Hatchiyak and Double, who fired energy blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Alicorns at Lady Kale, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln flipped the switches on his device for Pyro and Mercury.

Lincoln: **FIRESTORM WOLF MASSACRE!**

Lincoln fired a powerful blast of fire, which transformed into a massive pack of wolves, and they went at Hatchiyak and Double, and mauled them badly. Then, Lincoln, Kale, and Caulifla attacked the evil machines with their massive greatswords, and left painful scars on them, and they stabbed Hatchiyak with their massive greatswords, and they began sucking out and absorbing all of the hate he had in him, and their auras flared up extremely as they gained an extremely massive power and energy boost, and the righteous fury of Lincoln's infinite power caused the kanjis that were etched onto the stomachs of The Church of Necrom to glow, and they screamed in excruciating pain. Then, they sent the two robots flying, and they fired three powerful black energy blasts at Double and Hatchiyak, and they were sent to The Black Gates and we also got Double's weapons and assimilated Hatchiyak and Double's powers, and we came back home. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Kale, and Caulifla did to Hatchiyak and Double as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings of Kale and Caulifla are permanent.

Caulifla: That'll teach those two evil machines. Thanks for helping me and Kale get rid of Double and Hatchiyak, Linky.

Kale: She's right, you did an amazing job in helping us get rid of those evil machines, Linky, and you showed them no mercy as always.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Caulifla and Kale.

Suddenly, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Caulifla's waist and his clone wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Kale's waist, which took them by surprise, and Caulifla and Kale wrap their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone and their chests were pressed against the massive and wide muscular pecs of Lincoln and his clone, which brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln and his clone both lean down to Caulifla and Kale's faces, they kissed passionately as Caulifla and Kale then placed her right hands on the massive and wide muscular right pecs of Lincoln and his clone, and right behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw two Great Apes flying an energy blast from their mouths into the air and the blasts exploded in a colorful firework display, a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces, and we cheered for them.

Caulifla: Now, we're rid of both Double and Hatchiyak for good, and Michael Devlin, if you're watching this from the shadows. (FLIPS THE FINGER)

We went back home to The World Tree Estate, and back in their demonic castle, Michael Devlin saw what Caulifla, Kale, and Lincoln did and foiled his latest scheme again, and when he saw that Caulifla flipped him the finger, it pissed him off so badly, his red eyes turned blood red with insane rage and he roared in purely insane rage, and we heard it from the World Tree Estate. Grace covered Nanua's ears when that insane witch screamed in insane rage.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Michael Devlin.

Giselle Harrington: (Smirks) But, don't worry, you'll get your just desserts later today, you insane psychopath.

Nico: He sure will, and Lincoln, Caulifla, and Kale, you guys did an amazing job getting rid of Double and Hatchiyak.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and now, Michael Devlin will soon be on the move wanting revenge.

Goku: What Michael Devlin did just proves what kind of an insane psychopath he truly is, and you and Giselle will definitely show him no mercy, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You got that right, Master Goku.

---

Later it was time for the final mission of Maxxine's Ambassador Missions.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be an awesome Ambassador Mission to close out your missions Maxxine.

Maxxine: This is gonna be so awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Maxxine? Besides 1 Rabbid and Marty?

Kaito: Me and my team will go.

Me: Awesome!

Trixie Lulamoon: And I will go too because The Great and Powerful Trixie will be having a lot of fun on this one too.

Laney: Cool!

May: And may I go as well?

Nico: Sure May.

Me: Awesome.

Sol Rodriguez: We'll all go too.

Luna Rodriguez: It'll be awesome to meet Sougo and team.

Nico: All right then lets head out!

We were off to Japan!

We arrived.

Sougo: Hey guys!

Maxxine: Sougo, these are the Zenkaigers.

Kaito: Awesome to meet you.

Zocks: We heard so much about you.

Magine: Yeah it's awesome that you have 20 years of Kamen Riders with you.

Me: Zi-O is a really awesome one too.

Trixie Lulamoon: And it's an honor to meet you. I'm Trixie Lulamoon but I like to be called The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Me: Trixie is a magician and she knows a lot about magic.

Sougo: Awesome!

May: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is May and I'm Nico's awesome wife.

Sougo: Awesome to meet you!

Me: Oh and these are all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

They saw the number of girls Lincoln knows.

Sougo: WHOA! That is a lot of girls you know Lincoln?

Lincoln: We've been friends for a long time Sougo.

Me: Lincoln knows a lot of them and they are all Gene-Slammers too.

Sol Rodriguez: It's so awesome to meet you.

Luna Rodgriguez: Same here.

Then Tsukasa and Daiki came.

Me: Tsukasa, Daiki!

Tsukasa: Hey guys!

Me: Sorry Roxy isn't here to help you out.

Tsukasa: No worries.

Nico: Tsukasa? What are you and Daiki doing here?

Tsukasa: We helped Sougo and the others out before, remember?

Nico: Right! I remember.

Eli: Yeah me too!

Me: That was so awesome though.

Sougo: Tsukasa!

Tsukasa: Been a while Sougo!

They high five.

Sougo: Maxxine, what's your favorite part of your transformations into Queen Nail?

Geiz: And what do you like the most when you're Queen Nail?

Maxxine: I like the part where I sprout my tail. Also I like doing all sorts of stuff but I don't know what Specifically.

Nico: But we'll figure something out.

Me: Yeah. Also Twilight and friends all have a request they would like to make for you.

Twilight Sparkle: We would like to become Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Sougo: Cool! I believe we can work something out.

Daiki: The battles for this mission might be the toughest ones yet. Fortunately, I brought some backup.

Daiki showed us Kamen Rider cards of Evol, Wiseman, and Aqua.

Nico: That's Evolto's Kamen Rider form.

Daiki: J.D. might have gotten rid of it. But we can still use it on our side.

Me: Nice! And yes there's no reason why we can't use those powers for good.

Lola: Yeah that's gonna be awesome!

Me: Yeah. Any AnotherRider's causing problems?

Sougo: Well we got confirmed sightings of 6 of them.

Me: Which ones?

Sougo: W, Wizard, Saber, OOO, Den-O and Drive.

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be big.

We arrived and faced them!

Nico: Okay! Who the fuck are you?!

Another W: Don't tell us that you've already forgotten about your old pals!

Another W then detransformed into 2 people. 2 familiar people.

It was DENZEL CROCKER AND MR. BURNS!?

Nico: Crocker AND Burns?!

Me: I knew we would one day face you two again!

Crocker: HA! I WILL TIE YOU TO A FUCKING ROCK AT LOW TIDE AND WATCH THE CRABS EAT YOU! YOU MAKE ME SO CRAZY!

Me: Too late for that you fuckwad. You are nothing more than a sad and pathetic excuse of a monster.

Nico: Yeah!

Crocker then got so mad that it made his turn red and he was EXPLOSIVELY MAD!

Crocker: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) GAAAAHH! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! YOU MAKE ME SICK JUST LOOKING AT YOU! I HATE YOU MORE THAN ALL OF LIFE ITSELF! (My rainbow fire aura flared up with incredible power) I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! HAATTTEE HAAATTTEEE! HAAAATTTEEE! HAAAAAAATTTTTEEEEE! HAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEE! HHHHAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTEEEEEEE! HHHHHAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEE! IIIIIIIII HHHHHHHHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTT
YYYYYYYOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOUUUUU!

Crocker's hatred was so incredibly powerful that it defied all description and our auras flared up with incredible intensity and it was so powerful and so strong that it was Infinitely more powerful than anything.

Me: Thanks for the power boost Crockerfucker!

Lisa Elmar Burns went up to her dad.

Lisa Elmar Burns: Hello "Dad."

Mr. Burns: So I have a daughter.

Me: (sighs) I know I'm the last person that you two want to hear from right now. And I…

Burns makes a fart noise.

Me: I can't apologize enough for…

Crocker makes a fart noise as well while laughing.

Nico: (gets annoyed) I know that you two are mad, but from the bottom of my heart…

Burns makes fart noises again.

Nico: I really am sorry, I'm just trying to…

Crocker and Burns kept making fart noises.

Tsukasa: (telepathically to me) Don't blow off any limbs until we're all transformed.

Me: (Telepathically to Tsukasa) I know.

Burns: (smugly) I'm sorry. What were you gonna say?

Me: I was saying…

Burns and Crocker kept making fart noises but Geiz had enough.

Geiz: HEY! J.D.'S JUST TRYING TO APOLOGIZE!

Burns: AND WE JUST WANT J.D. TO GO TO HELL! (to me) You ruin our lives and our plans and you think "I'm sorry" is gonna cut it?!

Crocker: (laughs) Cut it! (makes fart noise)

Burns: That's enough, Crocker! We're off it now!

Tsukuyomi: Considering the kind of people you two are, you both have no right to reprimand J.D.

Me: And another thing, that apology? I never meant ANY of it!

I punched Crocker in the face and smashed him down.

Me: Here's what I think.

I farted in their faces and burned them with intense fire.

Laney: YEAH!

Me: We've had enough of you douchebags to last 1,000,000 eternities!

Nico: That is for sure!

Me: And who are the others?

They detransformed and we saw that AnotherOOO was Gregory Goyle!

Me: Gregory Goyle, Another one of Malfoy's failed flunkies!

Eli: I was expecting him to be with Malfoy!

AnotherSaber was actually Akahoshi, from the Hidden Star!

Lincoln: Akahoshi!

And AnotherWizard was actually my old enemy Jack Kindell!

Me: And Jack Kindell! I thought you were dead!

Jack Kindell: You remember me J.D. I'm Flattered.

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: Unfortunately yes. Jack was a biological weapons engineer that was working for a terrorist organization that I destroyed years ago. I destroyed his entire operation as he was making a dangerous supervirus that was going to destroy everything.

Heure appeared.

Sougo: Do you have any idea what you've done, Heure?!

Heure: (sighs) Don't look at me. This was Swartz's idea.

Nico: Goyle, why are you doing this?!

Goyle: (ashamed) (British Accent) I'm sorry. I wanted to turn myself in. But Burns and Crocker forced that Another Ridewatch into my body.

Me: You sons of fucking bitches!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get them!

Me: I'll face Crockerfucker and Burns!

Akahoshi simply turned into Another Saber with a bright light. Jack Kindell was surrounded by flames before becoming Another Wizard. Another OOO's suit spreads out from Goyle's silhouette before he became the Another Rider. Finally, a whirlwind surrounded Crocker and Burns before they became Another W again.

Another W: Now, count up your sins against us!

Me: Actually it's the other way around! You should count up your sins on yourselves! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Maxxine and Sougo: Henshin!

They transformed!

Sougo gave Twilight Sparkle and friends their own belts and their own Rider Watches!

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME!

Nico: Go for it girls!

They put them on.

Twilight and Friends: HENSHIN!

They transformed! Twilight was a purple Zi-O Kamen Rider for Magic, Sunset was red for Fire, Fluttershy was green for Life, Rainbow Dash was light blue for Air, Applejack was brown for Earth, Pinkie Pie was gold for Tech, Starlight Glimmer was grey for Undead, Rarity was blue for Water, Princess Celestia was yellow for Light and Princess Luna was Black for Dark and Trixie was neon blue for all the elements.

Woz: Rejoice! We have now bare witness to the mighty and amazing powers of the elemental force princesses becoming great knights of the king. What be their form names?

Twilight Sparkle: Kamen Rider Magic!

Sunset Shimmer: Kamen Rider Fire!

Fluttershy: Kamen Rider Life!

Rarity: Kamen Rider Water!

Applejack: Kamen Rider Earth!

Pinkie Pie: Kamen Rider Tech!

Starlight Glimmer: Kamen Rider Undead!

Princess Celestia: Kamen Rider Light!

Princess Luna: Kamen Rider Dark!

Trixie Lulamoon: Kamen Rider Harmony!

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: Way to go girls!

Rainbow Dash: This is awesome!

Geiz: Hey, J.D.. See if you find this familiar.

Armor Time! (Techno-Rock music) Progrise! Zero-One!

Geiz now donned the ZeroOne Armor.

Me: ROCK ON GEIZ! YEAH!

Tsukasa: (gets out Zi O card) Let's see if you guys can see.. double. (to Lincoln) Sorry, Lincoln. I know puns are Luans thing.

Lincoln: No worries.

Kamen Rider: Zi-O

Tsukasa turned into a copy of Sougo's rider form. Meanwhile, Daiki got out the three Rider cards he mentioned earlier along with a card with the face of a certain friend of Aruto's.

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Evol!

Kamen Ride: Aqua!

Kamen Ride: Wiseman!

Clones of the 4 riders appeared before the Evol clone charged first, tackling Another W to the ground.

Me: YEAH! Save some for us!

Clyde and Sid appeared.

Clyde avoided a psychic blast from Heure. He was about to fire again when his communicator rang.

Heure did the Time Out sign.

Heure: Excuse me. I have to take this. (answers it) Hello?

Swartz: Heure. Where are you?

Heure: I'm battling Zi O's friends right now. Another W is battling J.D. even as we speak. They're actually evenly matched.

Swartz: Get rid of Crocker and Burns. Now.

Heure: What?! But I thought-

Swartz: I thought Burns and Crocker would both be able to get rid of Zi-O! But what I failed to initially realize is that Crocker and Burns will get rid of us after Zi-O and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Heure: But what about Zi O? He'll live to fight another day!

Swartz: I'll settle for killing him in August! This is not me begging! This is me giving you the one order I thought I'd never hear myself giving out! Help Team Loud Phoenix Storm get rid of Crocker and Burns. NOW!

Heure: Yes, sir. (hangs up)

Clyde: Trouble from your boss?

Heure: You guys owe me big time for this.

Syd Chang: Okay.

I slashed Crocker and Burns all over with my scythe!

Me: Burns you have cheated death for far too long! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: WOLF PACK METEOR SHOWER!

I fired waves of blue fire and rained down fireballs and blasted AnotherW All over with massive fiery explosions!

Me: (sighs) One. I failed to find some way to get rid of the evil in your hearts. Two, I let that evil grow, I let it be nurtured until it consumed you two."

Another W: What are you talking about?!

Me: I'm counting my sins. Three. I failed to realize that I could've just met your younger selves and brought them into the estate where you guys would still show positive emotions.

Another W: SHUT UP!

Me: Four. I didn't put you two out of your misery when I still had the chance. And five, I let you two become this monster by not hunting you two down immediately!

Another W: WE SAID SHUT UP!

Another W charged at me and threw a punch at me…

Armor Time! (modernized Japanese music) Soiya! Gaim~

Only for the punch to be blocked by Sougo, who was in the Gaim Armor.

Sougo: You're still missing 5 more, dude! (to Another W) Six, (chuckles) he still slips into the habit of doing things recklessly sometimes. (pushes Another W back)

Eon Kid: Seven, he forgot that there might not have been ANY good in Crocker and Burns to begin with.

Nico: Eight, whenever he gets emotional, he pushes his loved ones away, when it doesn't do any good!

Kaito: Nine, he thinks he's alone in fights against scum like you. But he's not!

Heure: Which brings us to ten. He always shows off his power because he's afraid of being seen as weak. When he's not as long as he has his friends and family.

Me: (shocked) Heure…

Heure: (in denial) Don't get used to me helping you, J.D. This is only under Swartz's orders.

Me: Fair enough and yes all that is right. But it's part of me being human! Unlike these two!

Nico: Yeah!

The Vulcan clone fought Another Saber, The Wiseman clone fought another Wizard, and the Aqua Clone fought another OOO.

Kaito: (takes out Ryusoulger gear) Let's give them a hand, Zocks!

Zocks: (takes out Kiramager gear) Right behind you.

They summoned the Ryosoulger swords and even smaller Mashins.

They blasted them all over.

Another W started choking me until he suddenly let go.

Burns: What are you doing, fool?!

Crocker: I'm the one who gets to kill J.D. Knudson! Not you!

Burns: He ruined my life first!

Crocker: Hey, see if I care!

Geiz: Why'd they let you go?

Sougo: Because they're fighting over who gets to kill J.D. They can't agree on anything, which puts their Another Rider form at a disadvantage. Unlike Shotaro and Philip.

Me: And even if they can choke me I can't die anyway. I'm immortal and invincible.

Nico: Lets get them.

Me: These two should spend some time apart!

I had my scythe blade glow blue and I slashed them both in half down the middle!

Woz: Let us show these fools a TRUE fusion.

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Trinity Time! Mittsu no chikara! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Geiz! Woz! T-rin-i-ty~! Trinity!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now lets give them a true combo!

Me, Nico and Woz: TRINITY WOLF SAIYAN BURST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and the blast hit Burns and Crocker and obliterated them in a massive and powerful explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

They were dead and then we saw Gaia Memories on the ground and they were the Gaia Memories that had all the 310 powers of the Core M.O.E.!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Gaia Memories for the M.O.E.

Their spirits appeared.

Me: Just like in that Alternate world.

I drew kanjis on them.

Me: You two have caused too much pain and suffering. UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

The spirits of all those they terrorized appeared and found them guilty and they were banished into oblivion forever!

Zi O Trinity grabbed Another Saber and Another Wizard by the heads.

Zi O Trinity: Apologies. But we must discipline the nanny goats! The hard way! (slams them into the ground)

Eli: HEY! THAT'S MY LINE!

Maxxine: Let it go, Eli. The three of them have earned this moment.

Nico: Yeah buddy.

Me: Besides Burns and Crocker are dead and given the Black Gates.

Eli: Good riddance.

Laney: Yeah. 2 more of Plankton's team are dead.

Nico: Yep.

Geiz: With Burns and Crocker gone, taking out the remaining Another Riders should be easy!

Nico: Oh it will.

Nico slashed Another Saber.

Me: And for the record, I was only saying all that to get Crocker and Burns pissed.

Eli: Nice.

Tsukuyomi: Honestly, this is the first time I'm even seeing an Another Rider for Saber.

Me: First for me too! Lets see what the Eyecons can do.

I pulled out my Lord Drakkon Eyecon.

Me: Lord Drakkon and Sir Lancelot!

I put it in my device.

Nico: Sir Lancelot!? Cool!

Eli: The Traitorous Knight of the Knights of the Round Table!

I formed a dragonic sword and slashed AnotherSaber all over and then I slashed him in half and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and then 310 Wonder Ride Books of the Core 310 of the Masters of Evil fell and we caught them.

Me: "Lord Drakkon's Empire of The Dragon." Wow!

Nico: "Myotismon, the Crimson Vampire King." Wow!

Eli: "Baron Mordo, the Sorcerer of Magic and Darkness." Awesome!

Another OOO: Please! Help me!

Nico: Don't worry, Goyle. You've suffered enough.

Me: If Greeeds can lose medals then you can too.

I slashed Another OOO and countless medals came out and Eli turned on the Medal Tank and sucked them all in.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Twilight, girls, go get him!

Twilight Sparkle: Right!

Twilight and friends: HARMONY BLITZ RIDER SLASH!

They fired a massive blast of elemental blades and they hit Another OOO and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and we all got Rider Watches for W, Saber and OOO.

Me: YEAH!

We picked up Core Medals also for the 310 M.O.E.

Me: Cool!

Goyle was weak and exhausted.

Goyle: Thank you.

He was unconscious.

Sougo: All that's left is Another Wizard!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: I'll face this one.

Eli formed his sword and then slashed him all over and then fired a Force Blast and knocked him down. Then he slashed him in half and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down!

We got A Wizard Kamen Rider Watch too. We also got 310 Rings for the Core 310.

Me: A Lord Drakkon Ring! Awesome!

Nico: These 4 villains have failed this city!

Me: 5 of you count Crocker and Burns sharing 1 body.

Nico: True.

Rarity: This was so amazing darlings!

Pinkie Pie: BEST AMBASSADOR MISSION EVER!

Laney: Boy it sure was!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Yeah this was awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This was so fun!

Lola: Yeah!

Sougo: Maxxine, ever since I met you, I've begun to see you as a big sister. And I really am an only child.

Maxxine: Oh Sougo. I'm so honored.

They hugged.

Nico: Boy that was awesome to finish Zi-O with a bang.

Me: Yeah it was!

Eli: We had a lot of fun with this one.

May: We sure did! And the best part is that we destroyed 3 of Plankton's former teammates.

Me: That makes 2 more to go. Vlad Plasmius and Goobot.

Tsukuyomi: I'm sorry, Nico. But I've been apart from Sougo and Geiz for far too long. I need to stay with them for a while.

Nico: I understand.

Woz: I understand too. But as for me, I must accompany Lord Nico and the others.

Geiz: What?! Why?!

Nico: Lord Nico? I like that.

Woz: It won't be long before Kamen Rider teams start joining. Besides, I might be needed in case new forms are gained.

Sougo: (smiles sadly) I'll miss you, Woz.

Woz: This is not goodbye, my demon king. I promise we will meet again!

Me: Woz has more than earned a spot in the team and he also will be part of the Redemption Squad.

Eli: Also if Swartz attacks we'll be ready for him.

Heure came.

Heure: I'm sorry about sending Crocker and Burns.

Me: They were bad ideas from the start.

Geiz; (to me) Take care, J.D. And don't forget about your friends. It took me a long time for me to figure that out.

Me: I won't ever forget my friends Geiz. Thank you.

Tsukuyomi: (to Maxxine) Don't think of this as a goodbye, Maxxine. Think of it as a see you later.

Maxxine: You can count on that Tsukuyomi.

Sougo: (to Nico) Keep being a good leader, Nico.

Nico: And you keep working to be the kindest demon king there is. Like I said before, not all demons are evil.

Me: That is for sure.

Eli: You got that right.

Later we returned home.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was epic!

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

William: WHOA! Good riddance to Crocker and Burns.

Nico: Yep.

Plankton: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Homer, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Bart, Barney and Smithers: (Singing) NA NA NA NA! NA NA NA NA! WAY HEY HEY GOOD BYE!

Nico: Good riddance!

William: Elyon, for your first mission, 3 Rabbids and Tyler Navarro should come with you.

Elyon: Awesome! I can't wait to see who I'm getting.

Me: You'll like it. It's for the Wizard Kamen Riders next.

Will Vandom: Awesome!

---

Later we were over at the Gotham Royal York Dessert Festival.

Me: Wow! Look at all the people with their desserts.

2012 Leatherhead: Lots of deserts here!

Maria: Now now. Don't be greedy.

Nico: Some of those we made with the Cakes.

Me: Boy we sure did.

Eli: Yeah and those were awesome to make.

Celica: How are you feeling, Goyle?

Goyle: Really tired.

Me: You'll be better soon.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: He'll be exhausted like this for a while but he'll be all right.

Goyle: Oh I have news about Malfoy. I found out that in the future he will be one of the monsters for an upcoming Kamen Rider mission.

Me: Did he say which one?

Goyle: Unfortunately no.

Me: Then we'll have to wait and see.

Nico: Yeah. But Maxxine you did really awesome.

Maxxine: It was my time to shine.

We got some awesome desserts. Including the Marzipan Mascarpone Meringue Madness cake.

Camie: (Eating) Mmm! So delicious!

Me: I told you it was that good.

Apeface: Poromon, there's plenty for everyone!

Poromon growled at him.

Apeface: Nevermind! (Sees Fluttershy acting weird) You okay, Fluttershy?

Her stomach was growling loudly.

Fluttershy: Uh oh. Where's a trash can?

Nico: Over there!

She went over to it and hurled her guts out.

Varie pat her back.

Fluttershy: (VOMITS)

Rainbow Dash: I hope she's okay.

Shanan went over and looked her over.

Shanan: Hmm. You look okay.

Sakura Haruno: I think I know.

She put her hand on her stomach.

Sakura Haruno: It's just as I thought.

Fluttershy: What is… (GASP) You mean!?

Shanan: I don't believe it!

Sakura Haruno: Yep you're pregnant!

Broadside: More cakes, Manaphy?

Manaphy: We got enough for everyone.

Fluttershy: Guys I found out why I'm acting sick.

Me: What is it?

Fluttershy told us the news and we gasped.

Lincoln: Fluttershy is it… (OVERJOYED) Oh Fluttershy!

Fluttershy: We're having more kids Linky!

Lincoln and Fluttershy hugged.

Mirage Daffodil: Mommy we're having more kids!

Butterfly Rose: Wow! Brothers or sisters!

They hugged them too.

We cheered wildly for Fluttershy.

Nico: Congratulations Fluttershy!

Laney: Yeah!

Horsea: Are we gonna let good food go unfinished?

Arixam: That won't happen, Horsea.

Me: Besides we're just taking in the excitement.

Nico: Yeah and this is awesome cake.

Mary Knudson: It sure is. Also we're really happy for Fluttershy and Lincoln.

Me: And 2 days before the big mission with Max and everyone.

Lola: No kidding.

Qin: But we're really happy for them.

Nico: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: Fluttershy will be the first of us to have kids for real.

Me: Yep.

We later came back to the estate.

Nico: That was an awesome Dessert Festival.

Camie: Boy it sure was.

Sirius: The desserts were all delicious.

Lola: You got that right.

Nico: Now it's time to get ready for our next mission. We're going to James's house so we can talk to them about how crazy his fiancee Jessebelle is as well as figuring out a way to deal with her.

Me: Wow! About time we decide on that one.

Then Saix, Wiggum, Chalmers, Kalin, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, and Spot appeared.

Saix: Can me, Wiggum, Chalmers, Kalin, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, and Spot hang out with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Camie: Who is Jessebelle?

Me: She is James's crazy fiancé. I should explain. James actually came from a REALLY rich family and his parents arranged for him to be married to a girl named Jessebelle. Here.

I showed a photo of her and she looked so much like Jessie!

Camie: Whoa! Jessebelle looks so much like Jessie.

Me: That was our first reaction too. We thought that Jessie had a twin sister and we were never told about it.

Jessie: But she is nothing like me.

Me: Yeah. But her history is deep.

I told them everything.

---

Jessebelle (in Japanese: ルミカ, Rumika) is the main antagonist in the Pokémon episodes "Holy Matrimony!" and "The Treasure is All Mine!". She was in an arranged marriage with James which was arranged from a young age causing the latter to flee from his home upon realizing how controlling and psychotic she was. In both of her appearances, she is seen attempting to force him into their marriage and morph him into a "proper gentleman".

She was voiced by Megumi Hayashibara in Japanese. In English, she was voiced by Rachael Lillis in her first appearance and by Michele Knotz in her second appearance.

Childhood

Jessebelle and James surprisingly spent a lot of time together as children, and their parents decided to arrange a marriage between them because of it. After this had happened, James found out that Jessebelle was truly snobby, controlling and abusive and fled home to avoid being married to her, leaving behind his beloved Growlithe known as Growlie.

Holy Matrimony

She appeared in this episode after James' parents faked their deaths in order to trick him into returning home. Upon hearing of the fortune he would inherit Jessie and Meowth come with a plan and dress in awful "invisible suits" in order to steal the fortune however upon entering they realize James' parents where still alive which James angrily tells them he knew since they always do schemes like that to force him to return. His parents play along with the act for a while until they reveal Jessebelle much to James horror. Meowth comments on the resemblance between her and Jessie which Jessie angrily scolds him for.

Later they remove Jessie and Meowth from the premises as well as Ash, Brock and Misty who were watching from a higher level. In the dungeon and begins to whip James who in return runs and dodges the whip. This causes Jessebelle to release her Vileplume which paralyzes James stopping him from fleeing and escaping. Before preparing for their wedding James is rescued from an unlikely source his old Growlithe named Growlie who saves him. Jessebelle puts up one final fight with her Vileplume however Growlie and Pikachu burn her Vileplume alive causing it to chase Jessibelle until she accidentally knocks James' parents into a pond and is last seen in this episode running back to the mansion with Vileplume following her, giving James time to flee.

The Treasure is All Mine

After her previous defeat, Jessebelle visits one of James' family summer homes after being alerted by the butler Sebastian about James being there. After her confrontation with him involving her Vileplume (now healthy again) attacking him, Ash, Brock, Jessie and Meowth James tells Ash to make Pikachu blast him off which he does however he doesn't realise that Jessebelle actually went with him and Meowth instead of Jessie. Her final appearance is her chasing James and Meowth down the beach.

---

When I was done they were shocked.

Sirius: That girl is a monster!

Duplica: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Tsuyu: And they arranged for her to be married to James? That is totally loveless!

Nico: Yeah my thoughts exactly.

Weather Vane: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for one of Cynder's kind next.

Cynder: Cool! A gene-slammer for me. I'm going to like that.

Lola: Yeah.

Spyro: That will be awesome to see.

Me: Yep so it'll be one of the Goths of Darkness even though they go with you already or one of the Dark Signers.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Wiggum: Just a few more bites. And then, we head out.

Me: Okay. Guys you won't believe the size of the mansion James lived in before he joined Team Rocket.

Ash: Yeah it's huge.

Brock: James lived in a mansion that was as big as J.D.'s mansion was when he first moved to Michigan.

Allie Wilde: Wow that is amazing.

Lucy (Pokemon): That must be an amazing mansion.

Nico: It was. But we also made it clear to Jessebelle that if she wants to get to James she would have to go through us and that would be like having to take on the entire universe.

Me: Yep.

Gru: Want a bite, Poliwag?

Poliwag: I'm full but thanks.

Nico: Okay everyone lets get going.

Spot: I'll use my portals to get us there.

Nico: Okay then.

James: (Sighs) Looks like I'm heading home to confront my past.

Me: You'll be all right James.

Eli: Jessebelle and James would definitely be a match made in Hell.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. But an arrange marriage is absolutely loveless.

Laney: I agree there. True love comes from the heart and not from because the family said so.

Me: Yeah. James and Jessebelle are a truly toxic couple.

Spot: Someone should bring a Machamp just in case.

Lynn: I got a Machamp with me.

Me: And Jessebelle has a Vileplume with her. My Moltres and Galarian Moltres will really give them a run for her money.

Nico: Yeah! Lets head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Michael Devlin, the insane psychopath and the evil second-in-command of The Church of Necrom, and he's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's now major leagued pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Michael Devlin on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and he's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's major leagued pissed off that we killed Joseph Seed, Hatchiyak, and Double, who he resurrected from the dead.

Giselle Harrington: So, Damian Alaister's insane second-in-command is finally on the move, huh? Perfect, now we've got a chance to make that insane psychopath pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: You said it, Giselle.

Vegeta: And this means your plan's almost complete, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Master Vegeta. Once all the members of The Church of Necrom have finally been captured, then, we'll bring them to justice in a court of law, that way, we can get justice for all those they've killed over the last six years. Then, once they get sentenced to death, then, The Dark World Goth Girls and I will be the ones to kill them.

Nico: Those monsters deserved to die for their crimes, and Lola's right: they're that insane and evil, and they're even worse than all of the other villains we've destroyed in the past six years.

Me: You got that right, Nico, and they've killed so many people, and all for their devotion to Necrom. They're nothing more than a malevolent cult of monsters who don't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico: You said it, J.D. Alright, team, let's head on out, we've got a crazy fiancée to stop!

Spot opened a portal and we were off.

---

We arrived at the grounds of James's estate.

Nico: Here we are.

Eli: Whoa! Is all this land for James?

Me: Yep this is just the start of his mansion land.

Chef Pepperjack: I sampled so many recipes!

Nico: You sure did but lets focus.

We got to walking and then we arrived at the mansion.

Nico: There it is.

Everyone gasped! It was a massive and huge mansion that was as big as a whole castle!

Sunset Shimmer: James that is your mansion!?

Applejack: Oh my stars! That is really huge!

Rarity: It's an amazing mansion!

Daphne: Wow! James your house is awesome! It's just as big and luxurious as my mansion.

James: Yes it is.

Trapster: Think they're expecting us?

James: They are.

Nico: Well we'll be ready for them.

Me: Boy it feels like forever since we were here though.

Laney: Yeah.

We went up to the door and we knocked on it.

Answering it was the butler Hopkins.

Hopkins: Yes?

James: Um Hello Hopkins.

Hopkins: Why Master James! You're back! Please come in.

We all went in.

We saw that the house was as amazing as ever.

Eli: Whoa! James your home is amazing!

Lola: Yeah it is.

Killer Frost: Hopkins, I assume you heard about what's been going on lately.

Hopkins: Ah yes I have. I have been keeping track of everything that was going on with all of you ever since you came last time and I must say that I am amazed that James has come so far in your adventures.

Me: We all are. But James is actually here to confront some demons.

Nico: He is here to face his past. He needs to talk to his mother and father about Jessebelle.

Hopkins: I see.

Kalin: She probably came crying about what happened last time.

Me: When we first met Duplica.

Duplica: I remember that. You showed that you have the legendary Bird Pokemon.

Nico: That's right I remember that.

Camie: That is so cool that you have the legendary Bird Pokemon.

Me: I know.

Carly Atlas: We have so many awesome Pokemon.

Hopkins: Yes and I am amazed about that J.D.

Me: If I may ask, how is James's mom and dad able to afford an amazing mansion like this?

Nico: Yeah do you guys have a diamond mine or something?

Hopkins: Oh it's actually finding bottle caps.

Me: Bottle caps?

James: Yes my family has made a fortune in collecting extremely rare bottle caps. It's how we got our vast wealth and fortune.

Fluttershy: That is interesting.

Rainbow Dash: Wow.

Me: Wow bottle caps worth as much as diamonds. That is amazing.

Needle Man: One way or another, this forced marriage is ending. Now.

Me: I agree there. There is no true love in an arranged marriage.

Hopkins: I agree there. And to be honest I was completely against it but I didn't show it.

Me: I see.

We arrived in the living room and we saw James's mom and dad.

James's Dad: Ah welcome home son.

James's Mom: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's good to see you again.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: We apologize for the rough first impression we had on you all 3 years ago.

James's Mom: That's quite all right. My goodness you all have ground in so many numbers over these last couple of years.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah we sure have.

Maria Hernandez: We just keep adding more and more to the team.

Carly Atlas: We sure do.

We saw down and we had some tea.

Me: (Slurp) Mmm. Good tea.

James's Mom: Yes it's Darjeeling Chamomile tea.

Me: Very soothing.

Man Boy: Do you two know how much stronger J.D. and the others have gotten?

James's mom: Unfortunately no.

Me: We've gotten far more powerful than ever.

Nico: Yeah we have changed tremendously over the last 3 to 3 and a half years since we were here the last time.

Hopkins: It's all true man. I've kept up to date on J.D. and the teams adventures since they were here the last time and it is amazing how far that they have ascended.

He showed on his phone news stories about many of our adventures from 2018 to today and it was incredible.

James's Dad: Oh my.

Me: Yeah we've really grown not just in numbers but also in strength and power.

RD Lucy: We just need a single snap of our fingers to kill both of you for what you've caused.

Woz: You dare force your son into marriage?!

Nico: Guys stand down. Let us talk to them peacefully without the use of violence.

Woz: I apologize my lord.

Nico: Forgiven. But please hear us out. But first James has something he would like to say.

James: Yes. Mom, dad, a lot has happened to me over the years and I don't want to marry Jessebelle. I know this would be a dangerous blow to you all but I don't want to marry someone I don't love. I want to marry someone that I have true love for and not in a loveless arranged marriage. Jessebelle wanted me to do things her way and do things that I didn't like.

James told them everything and it was both shocking and sad.

James's dad: Oh my goodness. James we had no idea you were hurting this much inside.

James's mom: Yes indeed. We should have heard you out instead of looking the other way.

Firebrand: If anything, Jessie is more suitable to James.

Jessie: Do you really think so Firebrand?

Firebrand: Well I'm no matchmaker but you and James have known each other for as long as you can remember. But it's possible.

Jessie: That's true.

James's Dad: I understand son. But thank you all for sticking by James ever since you all destroyed Team Rocket.

Me: You're welcome sir. But it's not just Team Rocket that we destroyed. All the major villain teams are gone too.

Dawn (Pokemon): That's right they are.

James's Dad: That is good.

Sixshot: You know, J.D. Back when you were stressed about Xehanort, you should've just clobbered Jessebelle.

Me: I would have but as a gentleman it goes against my nature to hit a woman. Only on rare occasions would I have done so. Like if the woman was rotten to the core and all that.

Sixshot: Oh I get it. That is a good reason.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Femme Fatale: That's nice of you to say, J.D.

Me: Thank you. I got to at least show some form of dignity and respect somehow.

Nico: That's true.

Ace: It probably doesn't matter anyway since Jessebelle's probably on her way here right now.

Eli: She's right. I sense her coming.

Me: And when Jessebelle faces James she is gonna want to take him by force no matter how much she rejects him. But you know what they say. Hell Hath no Fury like a Woman Scorned.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: She's 20 miles and closing.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) We're still using our entrance in her, mon.

Nico: I know. Okay since there's an arena in here it will be perfect for the battle. Okay I have a plan.

Nico gathered us all together and our plan was to use a dummy with a genjutsu put on it by Yakumo to make it look like James and then when she gets close we spring the trap for the entrance and confront her.

We got our trap all set and then hid and then Jessebelle came in.

Jessebelle: There you are James! You will be mine!

Fire Man: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Jessebelle: You won't escape me this time!

But then the spirits of the Brains and Brawn of Elemental Power came and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Hello Jessebelle good to see you.

Jessebelle: Well Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You won't stand in the way of me and James.

Me: Uh that is not James.

She saw that I was right and that she was duped!

Jessebelle: Vileplume, Sleep Powder!

Chalmers: (to Woz) Careful! Don't let it touch you!

I blew the Sleep Powder back and it hit her Vileplume and it fell asleep.

Nico: There. Now we can talk. James has something he would like to say before we fight.

James told her off and that enough was enough but Jessebelle was not going to take that lying down!

Then Chillyfish, Hydros, Iceage, Brain Freezer, Vexen, P'andor, Magma, El Diablo, Drakkon, Molten Man and Koragg appeared.

Nico: Chillyfish, Hydros, Iceage, Brain Freezer, Vexen, P'andor, Magma, El Diablo, Drakkon, Molten Man and Koragg.

Me: 11 of you guys?

Koragg: I'm an extra.

Me: Cool.

Aylene C.: Oh hey B.F.

Brainfreezer: Hey babe. What's happening?

Aylene C.: Just having a lot of fun.

Chillyfish: How do you like being part of the team, Woz?

Woz: I like it very much!

Hydros: Good to know.

Me: Awesome.

Iceage: We have to make up for Tsukuyomi leaving us somehow.

Me:Yeah.

Vexen: (to Nico) You did good preparing for the dessert festival.

Nico: Boy we sure did and the desserts we made are awesome.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) And it was worth it.

Me: It sure was.

Nojoke appeared.

Nojoke: It's no joke that James doesn't need to be in a forced marriage.

Nico: You're not kidding there.

Lana: Yeah.

Stacey then appeared too.

Stacey: I guess you guys heard about me and the rest of the Sinister 12.

Me: Boy did we ever and it's awesome that the M.O.E. has an amazing branch team like I made with several of them for the team.

Stacey: That is true.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Stacey: All I ask is that you guys be patient for the rest of my team.

Nico: Don't worry we will.

Me: This is gonna be awesome to face them.

Lola: Yeah it will.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Gi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Loud House Taylor, Francis, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - Nico's rescue

---

Chillyfish was first.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) Nico's rescue wasn't really a rescue. Just a preparation for a party.

Gi: It sure was cool though. Also it was for the Gotham Royal York Dessert Festival.

Rarity: Oh it sure was and all those desserts were really delicious.

Sweetie Belle: They most sure were delicious!

Gill Grunt: I agree there too. They were really awesome too.

Taylor: They sure were awesome.

Francis: And tasty.

Chillyfish: That was awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice, water, jewels and fire and smashed him down.

## Azulongmon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dana, Becky, Whitney, Carol, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Pinkie Pie's awesome Party Planning Cave

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Pinkie Pie has an awesome Party Planning Cave. Just like Batman has his Batcave.

Azulongmon: That is really awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is! I think it's really awesome how Pinkie has that.

Scootaloo: It sure is cool!

Whirlwind: Yeah I agree too. Pinkie does all her awesome party planning in there.

Dana: That is so awesome and cool.

Becky: Yeah she puts so much work and effort into her parties.

Whitney: It's great she does so much.

Carol: I agree there too.

Hydros: Me too as well. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, energy, rainbows and wind and

smashed him down.

---

Samus Aran, Janeen Aran, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Noah, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) I heard Lincoln fought Joseph Seed in his rescue. How was it?

Samus: It went really well and Lincoln Casagrande destroyed him for good.

Janeen Aran: Yeah that was so cool. Now we have officially seen the last of Project At Eden's Gate.

Sunset Shimmer: The Church of Necrom brought him back and we destroyed him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) What that cult did was horrible.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there.

Noah Carver: I agree. They deserved to be destroyed.

Iceage: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Bloom, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Aquaman, Mera, Dreamcatcher and Chef Pepperjack VS Brainfreezer - Fluttershy Pregnant

---

Brainfreezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) I didn't expect Fluttershy to get pregnant. I hope she gives birth in time for the mission with the Dino Squad.

Bloom: I have a feeling she will. And we're going to be so excited for her kids to come.

Fluttershy put her hand on her stomach.

Fluttershy: I am too and it's gonna be so great for me.

Tornado Bolt: I can't wait to meet her new kids and Mirage and Butterfly's new siblings.

Stealth Elf: We all can't wait.

Aquaman: It'll be a joyous event.

Mera: Yes it sure will.

Brainfreezer: I'm happy for you Fluttershy. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

## Lana Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lana (Pokemon) Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen - Meeting Sol & Luna the Sun Dragon Intl and Moon Dragon Quilla Gene-Slammers

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) I heard you guys met Sol & Luna the Sun Dragon Intl and Moon Dragon Quilla Gene-Slammers.

Lana: We sure did and they are twins from Mexico and they are friends Ronnie Anne knows.

Applejack: They sure are and they are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Apple Bloom: They sure are and we found out something terrible about Burns and Quimby.

---

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he's got one awesome tan.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That's really amazing.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sol and Luna, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sol, Luna, what are these intensely powerful revelations about Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby?

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) You won't like it. I found out that Mr. Burns is even lower than you all first thought and from what you heard from the others: I found out that Mr. Burns had his men murder a group of FBI agents that were sent to arrest him for his crimes, and he went into hiding as soon as word of their murders reached the local FBI office. I swore that if that vulture showed his face again, I would incinerate him into ashes.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And I found out that Joe Quimby is also even lower than you all first thought and from what you heard from the others: I found out that Joe Quimby had hired a bunch of hitmen to kill the President of the United States, since his extortion of The US Government and kidnapping of the President's daughter were both ruined. But, I killed them by firing a blast of moonlight at them, and I swore if he ever came back, he'd die a painful death.

We gasped at the intensely powerful revelations about Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby.

Me: Whoa, now those are very powerful.

Lincoln: The president's already given us the kill-on-sight in case we see Mr. Burns, and the same also goes with Crocker.

Nico: And the same thing will also go for Quimby, if he dares to return from the dead again. But, just in case, I'd better call the President.

Nico called the President, and when he told them of what Luna Rodriguez told us about Quimby, he'd given us the order to kill Quimby, should he dare to return from the dead.

Nico: It's already done, I've called the President, and he gave us the kill-on-sight order on Quimby, should he dare come back from the dead.

Eli: Nice one.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Vexen: Oh my goodness! Thank goodness Quimby now has that kill-on-sight order. Also I'm glad that Burns and Crocker are both dead.

Flashwing: We all are and that's 2 more dirtbags gone.

Lana (Pokemon): Yeah 2 of the most hated people on the planet are now gone forever. People all over Dimmsdale are partying like there is no tomorrow.

Vexen: Good riddance. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Tahu, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Maxxine's Final Ambassador Mission and us killing Crocker and Burns for good

---

P'andor was next.

P'andor: (to Tahu) I heard that today was Maxxine's Final Ambassador Mission. And that she and the others killed Crocker and Burns for good.

Tahu: She sure did and it was really amazing!

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was! Now those 2 party poopers are gone forever.

Featherweight: Yeah they are. And they were given the Black Gates.

Sprocket: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Eddy: Yeah. They deserved it.

Edd: They most certainly did.

Ed: Pass the mustard.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

P'andor: I agree too comrades. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, metal, lightning, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

Koji, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thetis, Luna, Girl Jordan, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - Now we have M.O.E. Powers for each of The Kamen Riders

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Now we have M.O.E. Powers for Saber, W, Wizard, and OOO. Only Hibiki, Den O, Decade, Drive, Ex Aid, Zi O, and Zero One are left.

Koji: We sure do and I can't wait to face the remaining Another Riders. I hope we face Vlad Plasmius as Hibiki.

Starlight Glimmer: That would be fitting for him because the monsters that the Hibiki Kamen Riders faced were very similar to demons.

Cozy Glow: To be honest I was expecting Plasmius to be Another Ghost because he is half ghost like Danny Phantom.

Hex: I just can't believe that he hates Danny's dad like that and they were best friends in college back then!

Thetis: No kidding there. And all because his father was an idiot. But he is a great ghost hunter too.

Luna: You got that right dudes. Jack Fenton is a great guy.

Girl Jordan: Yeah I agree too. He may be an idiot but he is a great father.

Magma: I agree there as well. I'm sorry Jack and Vlad hate each other now. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light, lightning, magic, stars, bones, water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Leo Corbett, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - The Dessert Festival was awesome

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) The Dessert Festival was awesome. Did you eat anything?

Leo Corbett: We sure did and we had a lot of amazing desserts too.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and we made all sorts of awesome desserts too.

Starshine Sparkle: Some of them were really awesome. Especially the Marzipan Mascarpone Meringue Madness cake! Wow!

Sunny Starscout: That was so awesome and delicious.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was!

Jack Atlas: Just as tasty as when we tried it.

Carly Atlas: Boy it sure was.

El Diablo: You guys really had a fun time on that one. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

## J.D. Knudson, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Varie, Camie, Celica, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Jessebelle REALLY IS A Jessie Twin in a way

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) Jessebelle REALLY IS A Jessie Twin in a way. Except she's not on our side.

Me: I know. That was my first reaction too when we first met her. We all thought that Jessie had a twin sister and didn't tell us about it. But she is not Jessie's sister at all. We ran a DNA Test and found out that Jessie and Jessebelle are not related at all. They just are like body doubles.

Lord Drakkon: That is really amazing though.

Me: I know. It sure is. And everyone says that I looked like Elvis Presley reincarnated.

Everyone laughed at that one.

Princess Celestia: No kidding there. That is amazing.

Amber Morning: That is amazing that Jessebelle looked so much like Jessie.

Spotlight: And Upper Class version of Jessie. That is amazing.

Me: Yeah and I was being serious on that Elvis Presley part.

Varie: Before J.D. got Rainbow Hair he looked so much like him.

Celica: I thought that was really cool.

Camie: Me too. It was great.

Lord Drakkon: Yeah that is really awesome. Lets do it!

We fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kaz, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man - There is no love in an arranged marriage.

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) There's no love in an arranged marriage. How would you feel if your mom forced you to marry another girl?

Kaz: You bet I would! I would be infuriated myself!

Princess Luna: I would feel the same way myself.

Moondust: Boy me too mom. Also I think Kaz is much happier with Kendra.

Snowdrop: Absolutely! And it was so awesome that Kaz and Kendra are hooked up.

Kaz: I agree there. True love comes from the heart.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Leo Corbett: I agree there too.

Molten Man: I agree too. Kaz and Kendra are perfect for each other. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sarah, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Marceline, Brittney, Impact Man and Concrete Man VS Koragg - James's Parents are really filthy rich.

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: This is amazing that James's family is that filthy rich.

Sarah: And it's all because they got their fortune from rare bottle caps. Its been a family staple for years.

Trixie Lulamoon: We had no idea that bottle caps can be worth as much as diamonds. That is so cool.

Triple Berry: I agree there! That is so awesome that they can live in an amazing mansion like this.

Flynn: It sure is awesome! James is one lucky guy to have an amazing mansion like this.

Cali: He sure is a great guy for a former member of Team Rocket.

Hugo: I agree too.

Mags: Same here. This is so amazing.

Marceline: I think it's so awesome myself too.

Brittney: It sure is cool.

Koragg: I agree there. But I hope he realizes that having all that money doesn't bring happiness. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, magic and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lola Ferrington the Galvanic Mechamorph Gene-Slammer VS Stacey

---

Stacey was next.

Stacey: Boy it's amazing how James is so rich.

Lola Ferrington: It sure is.

Lola formed her hand into a sword.

Stacey: Lets do it! DARK CHANGE!

He went DARK ZENKAI!

He transformed.

Stacey: JABAN, STACAESAR! ステイシーザー

He was ready!

Lola Ferrington: Hit me with your best shot!

Stacey: You got it!

He summoned Dark Versions of EVERY SINGLE TEAM OF DARK SENTAI RANGERS FROM OVER THE COURSE OF 45+ YEARS! Lola went at them and punched and kicked and slashed them all over and she was really pulverizing them into dust. She fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted them all over the place with incredible power and force. She formed her arms into blasters and blasted them all over the place and then formed her arms into hammers and smashed and pulverized them into dust! She really destroyed all the Dark Sentai Teams! Then she went at Stacey and kicked him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lily and Lucy VS Nojoke

---

Nojoke was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened Nojoke's safe and in it was a couple of broaches for the Rodriguez Twins.

For Sol Rodriguez, it's a pendant brooch called The Sun Brooch of Huitzilopochtli, it's a pendant brooch in the shape of The Sun with a large sunlight yellow gem in the middle of the rays and the rays of the sun brooch have smaller sunlight yellow gems.

And for Luna Rodriguez, it's a pendant brooch called The Moon Brooch of Coyolxauhqui, it's a pendant brooch in the shape of The Moon with a star on one end of The Moon with a large moonstone gem in the star and The Moon Brooch.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind him and they were ready for action!

Nico: It's time for some buttkicking!

Troy Burriws: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

It was fully charged up!

Nico: YEAH! Fire!

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Nojoke and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Nojoke you have failed this mansion.

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Jessebelle: Why can't you accept our love, James?

James: Because this is forced love! Can't you let me be happy as my own person and pursue my own path?

Jessebelle: You mean a path of betrayal? All Ketchum and his pals have done when you were in Team Rocket was treat you like a person one minute and blast you off the next! (Ash winces at this) Not to mention how the people of Gotham Royal York turned against you during the 20 Days of Darkness! And they did it to you again recently because of Team Buktu. How many times must you make friends only for them to turn on you?!

Me: Lady you need a better life.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Also we would NEVER turn on James not after we took him, Jessie and Meowth in when we destroyed Team Rocket forever. Also James is a great guy and many Grass Pokemon love him as with Victreebel and Carnivine chewing on his head as well as Cacnea hugging his face and that is cute and funny. Also James collects bottle caps too! We even find them on the street for him and bring them to him. We even give him the bottle caps from our beer bottles whenever the mascots drink beer to him.

Laney: That's right! And James is a great friend! We would never turn on him like that!

Dawn: Also from time to time Ash and me and Team Rocket helped us.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: I don't even known how many times they were blasted off.

Me: But you need to realize that friends can do anything for you! And they love you!

Jessebelle: I don't care! James is mine!

Jake: Lady, you really need to get a new boyfriend!

Me: And fast!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Me: Now as a gentleman I would never hit a woman like you. So I'll use my elemental blasts and powers.

Nico: Very respectful of you J.D.

Me: Like I said, I got to have some form of dignity and respect. But here is this! Articuno, Zapdos, Moltres, time for action!

I had my Legendary Bird Pokemon come out!

Camie: AWESOME!

Masane: That is so cool that you have the legendary Bird Pokemon.

Me: Thanks.

Hailey Timaeus: Now lets summon all the fusions we have.

Joan Critias: Lets do it!

Gina Hermos: YEAH!

They summoned all their fusions!

Me: Darn shame there aren't any Pokemon Duel Monsters.

Nico: That would be cool.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIAL) SECRET POWER OF JUSTICE!

We summoned the Gorenger, JAKQ, Gokaiger, Go-Busters and Lupinrangers!

Crag: Lets do it!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Me: Lets see what these Gaia Memories can do. PRISMBLADE!

I summoned my Prismblade!

Me: All right.

I inserted the Gaia Memories for Firefly, Pyros, El Diablo, Pyro, P'andor and Heat Wave! The Blade ignited into a powerful raging firestorm!

Me: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLADE!

I fired blades of fire and Jessebelle dodged them and the blades exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Nico: COOL!

Me: Wow that is awesome! Lets see what Pirefly's Eyecon can do.

I activated it and it had the spirit of Catherine O'Leary in it.

CATHERINE O'LEARY & FIREFLY!

Me: Catherine O'Leary? She was the woman whose cow started the Great Chicago Fire.

Nico: By kicking over a lit lantern. That was back in 1871 and the buildings were all so close together back then too.

Me: 75% of the entire town was destroyed too.

I fired a blast of fire and it went at Jessebelle and she dodged it.

Lincoln: WHOA! Lets see what mine can do.

He activated it and it had the spirit of Nikola Tesla in it!

NIKOLA TESLA & ELECTRO!

Me: Nikola Tesla, the Inventor of the Electric Powered Motor.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Jessebelle all over.

Laney: AWESOME! Now lets see what this one can do.

She activated it and it had the spirit of 18th Century Botanist, Carl Linnaeus in it!

CARL LINNAEUS AND BANE!

Laney: The famous botanist Carl Linnaeus!

Me: He was an 18th Century Botanist that was known as the Father of Modern Taxonomy.

Nico: Cool!

Otto Osworth: Wow! I've known those scientists for a long time.

Laney formed plant fists and smashed the ground and tied up Jessebelle!

Me: Now lets see what the Wonder Ride Books can do.

I pulled out my book for Lord Drakkon and I opened it and read a verse.

Me: "Drakkon was known to strike fear into his enemies as he ruthlessly and savagely butchered all the footsoldiers that stood in his way and he mowed them down as a one man army."

Drakkon then did all that and slashed and mauled numerous footsoldiers that Jessebelle summoned and they were destroyed all over.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Lord Drakkon: Wow! That was really cool!

Me: Yeah it sure was!

We tested out the powers of the arsenal we got from the Another Riders.

Maxxor, Rothar, Chaor, Dhilas, and Deenha blasted Jessebelle all over.

Apeface, Broadside, Celica and 2012 Leatherhead used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Apeface's Sonic Boomer, Broadside's Plasma Pulse Gun and Celica and Leatherheads powers 100-fold.

Apeface and 2012 Leatherhead: CHOMPING SOUND BURST!

Celica and Broadside: PLASMA MAGE POWER BURST!

Toa of Fire and Wiggum: FIRE DONUT FURY BLAST!

Squirrels and Chalmers: NUTS OF SKIIIINNNEEEEEEERR!

Griffins and Kalin: GRIFFIN FIRESTORM BLAST!

Captain America and Firebrand: AMERICA FIRE BURST!

Mars and Man Boy: MARS MAN BLAST!

Caped Crusaders and Femme Fetale: DARKNESS FEMALE BLAST!

Team JNPR and Kangor: JUNIPER SMASHING STOMP SHOT!

Shinobi Girls and Saix: MOONLIGHT JUTSU BLAST!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Trapster: LIGHTSPEED FURY BLAST!

Hulk and Spot: ATOMIC PORTAL BURST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire

Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: ULTIMATE WATER JEWEL STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Hikari Yukimura, Rarity, James, Ash and me: LIGHT FURY MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: POKEMON ELEMENT STYLE: MACHAMP!

Jessica Shannon: POKEMON STING STYLE: BEEDRILL!

Tatsumaki: POKEMON WIND STYLE: PIDGEOT!

Entrapta: POKEMON LIGHTNING STYLE: PIKACHU!

Perfuma: POKEMON NATURE STYLE: BELLOSSOM!

Frosta: POKEMON ICE STYLE: WALREIN!

Hilda: (British Accent) POKEMON FIRE STYLE: CHARIZARD!

Yuna: POKEMON WATER STYLE: CRAWDAUNT!

Toph: POKEMON EARTH STYLE: TYRANITAR!

Risky Boot: POKEMON DARK STYLE: DARKRAI!

Shantae: POKEMON MAGIC STYLE: ALAKAZAM!

Akko: POKEMON STAR STYLE: DEOXYS!

Colette Brunel: POKEMON LIGHT STYLE: JIRACHI!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): POKEMON DARK STYLE: GENGAR!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said Pokemon.

Lincoln and his harem: POKEMON FINAL SMASH: ELECTRO SHOCK!

They fired a massive thunderbolt at Jessebelle which ruined her hair and her clothes.

We put her in a straitjacket.

Me: Sorry lady but your arranged marriage with James is hereby annulled!

We beamed her to the Saturn Insane Asylum.

P'andor: Are you happy about being free from Jessebelle, James?

James: Of course I am!

Magma: That's good. We even got to test out our new Kamen Rider items.

Me: Boy we sure did! Those are so awesome.

El Diablo: Including the Ridebook based on me.

Leo Corbett: That is awesome.

Hikari Yukimura: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Sol: Me and Luna will like it here as well.

Drakkon: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah you got that right.

Molten Man: Let's celebrate with some of the desserts from the dessert festival!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah! But great job today everyone!

James (Pokemon): (to the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and now I don't have to worry about Jessebelle anymore.

I am now free to choose whoever I can be with.

Me; That is for sure.

?: You Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of Damian Alaister's and The Church of Necrom's plans for the last time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and

the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Giselle Harrington: I should've known there's no mistaking that insane chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Michael Devlin.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old male teen with crazy blood red hair going down to his neck, pale skin, blue eyes which turned blood red, sadistic and insane grin on her face, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots. It was Michael Devlin, dangerous and extremely deranged psychopath and warlock and the second-in-command of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Michael Devlin, the deranged psychopath and second-in-command of The Church of Necrom, I should've known you'd be the fourth of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau, and Carmen Sullivan, along with us killing Joseph Seed, Hatchiyak, and Double.

Michael Devlin: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined Master Damian's plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, we will destroy all of you ourselves! And I will enjoy hearing all of your screams of pain and suffering! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Giselle Harrington: That's not going to happen, you insane psychopath, and now, your rampage ends here and now, Michael Devlin.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's staff from her back, and as she approached Michael Devlin, she left purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Giselle Harrington: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you down so many times and in those many times, you fled with your tail between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Michael Devlin, you insane psychopath, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you've committed long ago.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Snoww, Unlight of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Giselle Harrington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Giselle Harrington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Snoww, Unlight of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Snoww, Unlight of Dark World with purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Giselle Harrington has on a short-sleeved black dress top, black skirt, brown pants, black shoes, and long black long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Snoww, Unlight of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Giselle Harrington's massive dark brown angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark brown feathers have black tips. Giselle Harrington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington's Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's staff began merging with the Snoww, Unlight of Dark World-themed sword Lincoln gave her and it was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, darkness, dark magic, and demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's Demon Mage's Staff of Dark Unlight Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff with a massive purple orb mounted right on top of four large ivory white raven heads with red and light blue green gems for eyes and a small ivory white dragon wrapped around one end of the long dark purple shaft and on the other end of the long dark purple shaft is a red gem on top of four smaller ivory white raven heads with red and light blue green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four smaller ivory white raven heads is a large dark purple split crescent moon with the large purple sphere on it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's head with red and light green gems for eyes and a large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Snoww, Unlight of Dark World that said, "Giselle Harrington, Gene-Slammer of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Great Lover of Vampires and Demons, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ジゼルハクェン、スノーウィージーン-スラマー、スクリーン世界のアンライト、グリーン世界ゴスガールズの複製な設定、オンライン

芸術とオカルトの複製なマスター、吸血鬼と悪魔の上なの恋人、ニコ、バーサ-セケン、セリーヌ-ウェンドバ、クロエ-テリートン、ロンダ-ジキル、コニー-ジャケルスタイン、クララ-セントクラリス、愛する自分の妻と忍議ドの守護天使、ネクロスの町の駆逐艦、悪のスから、虚乱、殺人、冷臨な、そしてサディスティックなできられない、アメアウトと増殖な教師の勝と瞬間な学生、、闇、悪魔、あり、魔法のマスター

Giselle Harrington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS UNLIGHT DEMON MAGE ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Giselle Harrington's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Michael Devlin saw it, he went fucking crazy and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Giselle Harrington fired a powerful blast of scarlet red energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hit Michael Devlin and sent that insane psychopath crashing back first into a wall.

Nicholette Torrington: Holy crap, now Giselle Harrington's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Nicholette, and she sent that insane psychopath, Michael Devlin, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed her off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Giselle, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Giselle Harrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Mage and Dark Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Michael Devlin his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Giselle.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Giselle Harrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom are finally over, Michael Devlin.**

Giselle Harrington and Lincoln went after Michael Devlin, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons at Michael Devlin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the insane psychopath, and he became even more pissed off big time, as he screamed in insane anger.

Michael Devlin: Nightmare Demons, rise from the shadows of The Dream World and turn the dreams of the mortals into eternal nightmares!

Michael Devlin summoned a massive army of Nightmare Demons, humanoid black demons with horns on their heads and massive demon wings on their backs, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, which changed from deep sapphire blue into midnight blue, and he fired powerful blasts of moonlight magic from his massive angel wings at the massive army of Nightmare Demons, and they killed the Nightmare Demons and they disintegrated into darkness, and this pissed off Michael Devlin badly, as he took out a vial of red liquid and he drank it.

Then, they saw his red eyes turn even more red and the pupils into slits and his pale skin turned black, he had horns on his head and massive demon wings sprouted out from her back. Michael Devlin turned into a Nightmare Demon and he went at Lincoln and Giselle Harrington, but they dodge his attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of energy and destroys the demon wings and horns.

Giselle Harrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Mage and Dark Divine Love) **Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Michael Devlin in his place?**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Ladies first, Giselle.**

Giselle Harrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Mage and Dark Divine Love) **Such a gentleman.**

Giselle Harrington and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Michael Devlin, who roared in anger and ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Giselle Harrington and Lincoln: **VOX PENICULUS POWER ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!**

Giselle Harrington and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transformed into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Michael Devlin, Lincoln and Giselle Harrington began sucking out and absorbing all of Michael Devlin's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Giselle Harrington as her purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Giselle Harrington and Lincoln were done, Michael Devlin was rendered completely powerless and drained of her powers, and he changed back to normal.

Michael Devlin: No, what did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Michael Devlin.**

Giselle Harrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Mage and Dark Divine Love) **And now, you're finished, you insane psychopath.**

Giselle Harrington opened her Destroyer of the Church of Necrom grimoire, and she found the page and she fired a blast of darkness, and as it hit Michael Devlin, the now powerless and insane psychopath of The Church of Necrom and Damian Alaister's second-in-command, was imprisoned inside of a black tarot card with Snoww, Unlight of Dark World on the back of the black tarot card with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and she put the tarot card with Michael Devlin imprisoned inside the black tarot card box with the symbols of the Dark World Duel Monsters on top, where Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau, and Carmen Sullivan were put into. We cheered wildly for what Giselle Harrington and Lincoln as they holstered their massive weapons on their backs and powered down, and Giselle Harrington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Giselle Harrington: Gotcha, you insane psychopathic bastard! Thank you for helping me take down Michael Devlin, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Giselle.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Giselle Harrington's face, they kissed passionately as Giselle Harrington's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Snoww, Unlight of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hah, that's another Church of Necrom asshole put down, and only one more to go.

Me: That's right, Nico.

Nicholette Torrington: Which means the last high-ranking Church of Necrom member to show their face tomorrow is Damian Alaister, the sadistic and insane leader and founder of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: That's right, Nicholette, and you and I are going to show that sadistic and insane bastard no mercy and make him pay for everything that he's done. But, as always, we've got to watch ourselves now and be even more on guard, since Damian Alaister's the sadistic and insane leader of The Church of Necrom.

Me: Yeah, he's not going down without a fight, and he'll also transform into the very demon he's able to summon.

Lincoln: With the help of their potion.

Nicholette Torrington: But, we're going to make sure that fucked-up, murderous, and insane bastard pays for everything he and the rest of his fucked-up friends have done in the past, and in Necrom's name.

Renee Ravenclaw: You said it.

Lincoln: Yeah. (Eyes turn red) Get ready, Damian Alaister, your days of causing havoc and mayhem are about to come to an end tomorrow, and you deserve no mercy for everything you've done!

We head back home to enjoy the rest of our day, and then, we went to sleep, and in the demonic castle of The Church of Necrom, Damian Alaister saw everything that happened, and he screamed in extremely insane rage.

Damian Alaister: I can't believe this, they've ruined every single one of our plans and they captured all of the members! That's it, tomorrow, I will destroy all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm myself! I will avenge you, Lord Necrom and I will destroy every last single living thing on this pathetic world! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY)

DAMIAN ALAISTER WANTS ONE LAST BATTLE, HE'S ABOUT TO GET WHAT HE DESERVES!

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Jessebelle was one very crazy fiancee for James and believe me it was a very toxic relationship from the very beginning. She only appeared in 2 episodes in the entire Pokemon series. The first one was Holy Matrimony from season 1 and that one aired on March 13, 1999. And the second time was in Diamond and Pearl and that one aired on April 17th, 2010 and out of the entirety of the series over the course of 26 years, those were the only 2 times she appeared. Jessebelle needs to be in the series more often. Also I was shocked when I saw that Jessebelle looked so much like Jessie. But I was too young to see that they looked the same and more. The first part was for where we prepared for a festival and it was awesome and cool. The second part was to deal with Joseph Seed from Farcry. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, that is gonna be a cool one as Nico, Raven, Cynder of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily head to Azkaban and we're going to find any major evil wizards and kill them and destroy anyone that still has ties to Voldemort. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of Cynder's kind named Cindy Lou Robinson. Cindy Lou Robinson is Nico's friend from Gym Class and she is a goth girl and also has the power to summon the spirits and ghosts of the undead. She also has the powers of dark magic and can even make people do stupid and crazy things. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Planet Vegeta, and Lincoln and his group are going to face and destroy Evil Vegeta, who along with Raditz and Nappa, have been brought back from the dead by Damian Alaister, who's now gone completely off the deep end and slipped into eternal madness due to the past seventeen days of us foiling every last one of the murderous plots of The Church of Necrom. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Royal Cookpal Prince Curry named Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta and she is from India and is a great Curry Chef and she knows how to make 50 different kinds of curries including the most hottest Curry EVER! The next chapter is going to be an awesome one as we face Kyurem from the Pokemon movie Kyurem and the Swords of Justice, a legendary 3 Musketeers Pokemon Team and we're going to battle the strongest and powerful Dragon Type Pokemon ever known, KYUREM!

See you all tomrrow

# The Swords of Justice VS Kyurem

ALL FOR ONE AND ONE FOR ALL!

---

Flying over the North Sea was Nico, Raven, Cynder of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to Azkaban, the toughest maximum security prison in all of the world of Wizardry for the most evil wizards that ever terrorized the world. Mirage Daffodil and Butterfly Rose were filling in for Fluttershy.

Himiko Toga: So we're heading to Azkaban?

Me: Yep. This is the Alcatraz of Wizards and it's home to the most evil wizards that ever terrorized the world.

Eli: Yeah these guys in here are bad news.

Varie: And they make me sick just looking at them.

Nico: No kidding. Sorry Fluttershy couldn't come with on our rescue Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Well it's for the best because she is having a child soon.

Me: Yep and we took her to the doctor for a sonogram and she is having 4 girls.

Lincoln: And I'm so happy!

Mirage Daffodil: And I'm so happy and excited to meet our new sisters!

Butterfly Rose: Me too!

Camie: We're all really happy for Fluttershy.

Me: It's really nice of you girls to fill in for your mother while she is on maternal leave.

Mirage Daffodil: We're glad we can do so.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Raven.

Raven: I'm glad I can come. Especially if it involves anything that deals with magic.

Starlight Glimmer: What is Azkaban anyway?

Me: The toughest maximum security prison ever for wizards that are pure evil.

I told them all about it.

---

Azkaban was a fortress on an island in the middle of the North Sea. It served the magical community of Great Britain as a prison for convicted criminals. Azkaban was built in the 15th century and it had been in use as a detention facility since 1718. Using certain Charms, Azkaban was hidden from the Muggle world, and was Unplottable.

As of Eldritch Diggory's visit in the 1730s or 1740s, a graveyard had been established on the island to accommodate those who have died in the prison. Most of the prisoners inside its walls died of despair, having lost the will to live. This was due to the presence of Dementor guards on the island. Dementors drained people of all happiness and left them with their worst memories. Long-term exposure usually led to insanity and even death. However, as of 1998, Dementors no longer dwelled in Azkaban, and Aurors have replaced them as guards.

While other wizarding prisons existed, such as Nurmengard (which was used exclusively to hold its creator Gellert Grindelwald's enemies and eventually himself), Azkaban was the only known fortress to be the "official" holding ground for British wizarding criminals.

Wands were not allowed in Azkaban, given the nature of the criminals kept there. Visitors had to weigh their wands with a Wand Weigher and then hand their wands over to the security desk as per the Dementor's wishes, as there could be no possibility a prisoner could take a wand and use it to escape. Broomsticks or any other flying devices were also forbidden entry into the prison, and had to be left in the security entrance.

The island in the North Sea on which the wizard prison was built had never appeared on any map, wizard or Muggle. Its first known resident, Ekrizdis, practised the worst kinds of Dark magic and constructed a fortress on the island, luring Muggle sailors there to torture and murder them. After his death, the various concealment charms placed on the island faded, and the Ministry of Magic became aware of the mysterious site's existence. Those who entered the deserted fortress to investigate discovered, among other horrors, an infestation of Dementors. The wizarding authorities of the time considered destroying the fortress, but, fearing reprisal by the dark entities or the island itself, decided against such action, and the Ministry allowed the sizeable colony to remain; the island was thus left unmolested and unchecked for many years, perhaps decades, until the International Statute of Secrecywas established.

Due to the impracticality of using small, local prisons, which could result in bangs, smells and light shows if inmates escaped, plans for a single, purpose-built wizarding prison on some remote Hebridean island were made at the passing of the International Statute of Secrecy. However, when Damocles Rowle was elected Minister for Magic in 1718, he insisted on using Azkaban instead, seeing the Dementors as a potential asset: putting them to work as guards would save expense, time, and lives. This plan was eventually put into motion and, despite protests, Azkaban remained the magical prison of Great Britain until the end of the Second Wizarding War, primarily due to its seemingly zero breakout rate. From that point on, the Dementors served the Ministry as the guards of Azkaban, as the arrangement allowed them to feed on the emotions of the prisoners within its walls. Opposition to the use of Azkaban did manifest, however.

Somewhere between 1733 and 1747 Minister Eldritch Diggoryvisited Azkaban, and was horrified at the inhumane levels of despair and insanity that the Dementors induced in the prisoners. He formed a committee to find alternative solutions or mitigating measures, the least of which was to remove the Dementors; even this, however, met opposition from those who feared a mainland invasion if the Dementors were deprived of their food source. Diggory died of Dragon Pox while in office, and thus the campaign to find an alternative to Azkaban's Dementors stalled. Reversing his predecessor's position, when Minister Hesphaestus Gore took office, the prison was renovated and reinforced. No serious opposition to the continued use of the prison arose in the next few centuries, and no Minister considered closing the prison until the Minister of Magic Kingsley Shacklebolt began major reforms of the entire Ministry in 1998.

Since 1717, using any of the three Unforgivable Curses on another human being has carried the punishment of a life sentence in Azkaban (unless there is sufficient evidence that the caster did so under the influence of the Imperius Curse, or legal exceptions made by the Ministry of Magic as in the case of Aurors in the First Wizarding War).

It was during the First Wizarding War that Bartemius Crouch Senior, Head of the Department of Magical Law Enforcement at the time, sentenced many suspects to Azkaban without a trial. While this allowed many Death Eaters to be imprisoned without giving them a chance to escape by manipulating courts, it also resulted in wrongful imprisonment of innocents, such as Sirius Black. Many citizens of the magical community supported this move, due to the terror of Lord Voldemort gripping the nation; it was only when the war ended and peace began to sink in did people saw Crouch's actions were too harsh. It was also during the first war that Alastor Moody, famous Auror, captured many Death Eaters, which resulted in " *half the cells in Azkaban are full thanks to him* ".

During the Second Wizarding War, in which the Death Eaters took over the Ministry, the prison also fell into their usage. They released all of their comrades and falsely cleared them, while sentencing many innocent Muggle-borns and other enemies of theirs to Azkaban under sham trials and trumped-up charges. Also, the Dementors were given more areas to reign upon than simply guarding the inmates. Some Muggle-borns did not survive the ordeal in Azkaban, a reason why Dolores Umbridge was given a life sentence after the Death Eaters and Lord Voldemort were defeated.

Azkaban earned a reputation as a horrific place, mostly due to the Dementors. Because of these creatures, most prisoners eventually went insane and slowly died under the Dementors' depressive influence, having lost their will to live and even stopped eating. Even those who survived to be released would remain traumatised by their experiences within the prison: Marvolo Gaunt was left heavily weakened during his six-month sentence, which may have been a contributing factor to his early death, while Rubeus Hagrid could remember how miserable he was there even long after his release. Even Sirius Black and Bellatrix Lestrange's physical appearances were telltale signs of their deterioration within the prison, losing most of their great aristocratic looks.

The Dementors' primary concern was their supply of human emotions to feed upon and, disregarding the prisoners' release terms, seemed unhappy to let them go. However, many denizens of the wizarding community remained happy that it was the Dementors who guard the prisoners, believing that they were what kept these dangerous people inside the remote fortress. On the other hand, there had been many who opposed the idea of keeping Lord Voldemort's most dangerous followers in the hands of such dark creatures, fearing that their loyalty could easily be swayed to Voldemort's side through bargains of which the Ministry could not compete with, perhaps one day handing the prisoners the key to their unjust freedom.

Being an unregistered Animagus was punishable by a sentence in Azkaban, as Hermione Grangerthreatened to expose Rita Skeeter as one to the authorities.

Being in possession of a "true" Time-Turner, one that allowed the user to travel back into the past beyond the five-hours safety boundary, was punishable by a sentence in Azkaban, as Theodore Nott was placed in Ministry custody upon being found in possession of a prototype, and Harry Potter noted that Draco Malfoyin possessing the finalised version would have been sentenced as well had the Ministry found out. It is unclear if the relevant laws directly referred to uncontrolled time-manipulation, or if the ban was on using experimental artefacts of great power in general.

During the 1990-1991 school year, Alastor Moody took Jacob's sibling, then a seventh-year Hogwartsstudent, to Azkaban to speak with convict Kazuhiro Shiratori, a Dark Wizard affiliated with 'R'. He had previously requested to speak to Jacob's sibling specifically in Azkaban to give them incriminating information about Burke, another Dark Wizard and 'R' member at the Ministry headquarters. While speaking to him caged in the Interrogation Room, Shiratori allowed Jacob's sibling to read his mind with Legilimency, where they learnt that Burke was located in the Romanian Dragon Sanctuary. After completing this assignment however, Jacob's sibling was requested back to Azkaban.

Later when they and Moody visited Azkaban again, Azkaban was placed into an emergency lockdown, in which the facility was completely shut off with the Dementors on patrol, as Patricia Rakepick, an inmate, had escaped her cell. Jacob's sibling was separated from Moody when a portcullis closed between the entrance, and was told to hide from the Dementors by Moody before he could rescue them, as they were still holding their wand and would be deemed a foe by the Dementors. They found Rakepick, their former professor and nemesis in the Interrogation Room and was forced to escape with her from the Dementors. After escaping into the cell blocks, Jacob's sibling repelled a Dementor with the Patronus Charm before Rakepick did the same using their wand. After a dishevelled Rakepick refused to re-enter Azkaban and was determined to escape, Jacob's sibling disarmed her with wandless magic and left her in the prison, after she admitted she had to pay for her failures. They were found by Moody after the lockdown ended and Rakepick was returned to her cell. They also heard a weird howling noise in the prison during the incident.

Azkaban was guarded by Dementors until most of them revolted and joined Lord Voldemort. As a result, Voldemort's Death Eatersescaped together to rejoin their master in both 1996 and 1997.

There was most likely an Anti-Apparition Charm or Anti-Disapparition Jinx on Azkaban; if there hadn't been, wizards and witches could simply have Apparated from the prison to the outside world. However, since it is debatable that most witches and wizards needed a wand to Apparate, this might be irrelevant, as none of the prisoners maintained possession of their wands. Most of the prisoners would barely have had enough strength to Apparate anyway, as the mere presence of Dementors, particularly in large numbers, inhibited the use of magical powers.

Before the Dementors' revolt, the only people ever to escape the prison were Barty Crouch Jnr and Sirius Black, in 1982 and 1993, respectively. Barty Crouch Jnr was smuggled out by his father, Barty Crouch Snr, and replaced by his dying mother using Polyjuice Potion, while Sirius was able to escape by changing into his Animagus form of a dog. Another mass breakout occurred in 1997 (most likely in the summer) but was covered up by the Ministry for political reasons.

There was a graveyard on the island outside the wall of Azkaban where the Dementors buried prisoners who had died. However, if the dead prisoner had a relative who was not a criminal, the relative in question had the right to pick up the corpse for a proper burial, as Barty Crouch Snr had the right to pick up the body that was disguised as his son, though he chose not to due to fear of being exposed of committing a jailbreak.

Although the prison was in the middle of the ocean with iron walls protecting it, it was unnecessary to keep prisoners inside, as Remus Lupin stated, because the prisoners were already trapped in their own heads due to the intense depression caused by the Dementors. As Sirius indicated, most prisoners went insane after a short while, and some even stopped eating, preferring death to their lives within Azkaban.

Visits to the island were heavily restricted, as only respectable

Ministry officials were noted to be allowed to visit with any possible relatives. An example is when Barty Crouch Snr and his wife were allowed a deathbed visit to their imprisoned son due to the former's high status in the government; they took advantage of this privilege to smuggle Barty Jnr out of prison. The Minister for Magic was also allowed to visit the prison, as to check out on certain prisoners on their conditions, as Cornelius Fudge did on Sirius Black. Arthur Weasley visited Azkaban on business once.

Azkaban prisoners were brought to the prison by Aurors, making Aurors the only officials who regularly visited the prison but only to hand over prisoners (before they replaced the Dementors as guards). John Dawlish was one official said to have been escorting prisoners during the Death Eater's reign over the Ministry.

Escaping from Azkaban was a serious offence, punishable by the worse-than-death Dementor's Kiss. Sirius Black was fated to this, if he had not been rescued beforehand, and Bartemius Crouch Jnr suffered from it when his escape became public. Such a punishment was probably because the escaped prisoners in question were too dangerous to be simply re-confined into the prison, as they could easily escape again.

After the end of the Second Wizarding War and Kingsley Shacklebolt's appointment as Minister for Magic in 1998, those who had been prosecuted and imprisoned by the Muggle-Born Registration Commission were set free. The Dementors, which had proved untrustworthy and brought about excessively inhumane living conditions for the prisoners, were removed from Azkaban's island and replaced by Aurors, who from that point took turns guarding the prison and regular fieldwork.

A number of surviving Voldemort supporters and Death Eaters were imprisoned in the aftermath, and any Ministry officials who knowingly and willingly went with Voldemort's ideologies during the time when the Ministry was under his control were sentenced to Azkaban, the most prominent being Dolores Umbridge, for her crimes against humanity (and, more specifically, Muggle-borns). The new security system had proven effective, as no breakouts had occurred since it was implemented, Even so, it remained a rather grim place in which to serve out one's sentence, with Daniel Page describing it as " *cold,* *silent, lonely."* after he visited his mother there in the summer of 2010.

---

When I was done they were shocked.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Hence why we call it the Alcatraz of the Wizarding World.

Sirius: So what will we be doing in Azkaban?

Nico: We're going to kill the rest of Voldemort's followers and give them all the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance to those douchebags.

Nico: Raven, are you happy that your dad's gone?

Raven: Absolutely.

Camie: Who was Raven's dad?

Me: You would not like him Camie. Raven has had a tremendous number of issues with him for a long time. His name was Trigon the Terrible and he was the ultimate personification of Pure Evil.

I went over Trigon's history.

---

Trigon, also known as Trigon the Terrible, is the overarching antagonist of the 2003 series Teen Titans, appearing as a minor antagonist in Season 1, the main antagonist of Season 4, and a posthumous antagonist in Season 5. He is also one of the two main antagonists (alongside his 2013 incarnation) of Cartoon Network's eighth animated feature film Teen Titans Go! vs. Teen Titans. He is the father and archenemy of Raven who seeks to conquer the universe.

In Season 1, he was voiced by Keith Szarabajka who also played Daniel Holtz in Angel. In Season 4, he was voiced by Kevin Michael Richardson, who also played Mammoth in the series, The Joker in The Batman, Captain Gantu in the Lilo and Stitch franchise, Dark Laser in The Fairly OddParents, Temutai in Kung Fu Panda: Legends of Awesomeness, Goro in the Mortal Kombat game series, Chairman Drek in the Ratchet & Clank video game, Black Samurai in Scooby-Doo! and the Samurai Sword, Doug the Pimple in Family Guy, Tartarus in Halo 2, Sarevok Anchev in Dungeons & Dragons, Shredder in the 2012 Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles series, Tombstone in The Spectacular Spider-Man Demongo in Samurai Jack, Skallox in Green Lantern (2011 Animated Series), Sir Morton in the Ben 10 Franchise and Kamek in the Illumination's Upcoming Mario animated film.

Teen Titans (2003)

Trigon first appears, unnamed and with a different appearance from his actual introduction, in the season 1 episode "Nevermore" as a manifestation of Raven's anger within her mind. Beast Boy and Cyborg see her fighting the evil copy to free herself of the anger she had while fighting Dr. Light.

Trigon later appears as the main antagonist in the fourth season. Trigon resurrects the Titans' foe Slade to force Raven into releasing him upon the Earth. In the three-part finale "The End", Trigon finally emerges and destroys the Earth; the Titans are spared by a fraction of Raven's power, which she had given them before releasing Trigon.

While Robin and Slade find Raven, Trigon uses Nega Beast Boy, Nega Cyborg, and Nega Starfire to attack their good selves. The 3 titans win by outsmarting their evil copies. Slade gets his flesh back by killing The Guard.

The Teen Titans are joined by Slade, so they launch an all-out assault on Trigon, but are ultimately too weak to defeat him. In the end, it is Raven who defeats him, using her own powers to banish Trigon, undoing the destruction he had caused in the process and the potential conquest of every world in the cosmos by his demonic followers.

Trigon possesses vast reality manipulation powers, enabling him to reshape the surface of the Earth on a whim, revive the dead (either as superpowered undead servants or flesh and blood), and rip the fabric of space to transport his army vast distances. He can bring a person's inner darkness to life, creating an exact replica of that person, down to their powers and memories. He also possesses more generic superhuman abilities such as firing energy blasts, creating force-fields, and controlling fire, the latter of which he can impart to his servants.

Despite being claimed to be the incarnation of pure evil and the source of all darkness, Trigon's ultimate weaknesses are his ego personality, obsession with power, sheer arrogance, and pure overconfidence; he had every opportunity of wiping out the Teen Titans when he had the chance, but instead he chose not to by merely stating that their rescue plan of Raven and their existence presented "no threat" to him. It is clear that Trigon failed to realize that he inadvertently underestimated the Teen Titans as well as his own daughter, which lead to his own downfall.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Sirius: That is horrible!

Laney: No kidding and he was one of the most powerful adversaries we've faced.

Nicole: But he was incredibly strong too.

Nico: And he was big.

Me: He sure was. He turned the entire planet into a molten hellish world. But the TTG Version of Trigon is really funny. He cracks me up every time.

Eli: Yeah his jokes are hilarious.

Arrietty: They sure are.

Qin: I think they are awesome.

Me: And he just joined the Masters of Evil a while ago and it's really awesome.

Nico: Yeah. That is so awesome.

Me: Yeah he is really funny.

Nico: I hope the Prime version of Trigon never comes back for a long time.

Nicole: Don't worry Nico, me and Raven made sure that will never happen. We gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Good. But that was one of the most epic battles we've seen.

Tsuyu: Wow! That is awesome.

Nico: Raven, since Beast Boy's with Tara, do you have a crush on Aqualad?

Raven: I haven't thought about it yet. But I think I have a crush on Naruto.

Me: Ooh! That's cool!

Sunset Shimmer: Wow that is awesome.

Me: Yeah it is. Bro would love having you in his family.

Raven: Thanks J.D.

Nico: It makes sense, given how similar you two are.

Me: That is true. Naruto and Raven both have similar backgrounds.

Eli: Yeah I agree.

Raven: I'm glad you think so.

Nico: With any luck, most of the dirtbags probably got killed by the Dementors.

Me: We'll soon find out.

We arrived at Azkaban.

Eli: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow so this is Azkaban.

Laney: Yeah this is it.

Lola: And we're going to make all of Voldemort's followers a forgotten memory.

Me: After today his twisted ambitions will be nothing but a forgotten memory.

We went into the building.

We went in and we saw a dead wizard on the floor.

Nico: (sees the corpse of an evil wizard) Don't bother with the Black Gates. This one was dead before we got here.

Me: Looks like someone got to this one before we got here.

Cynder: These are lightning burns.

Laney: Our gene-slammer must be here too.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go get them.

We went for the evil wizards!

Nico: Lets see how they like this.

Nico activated the Eyecon for Myotismon!

ELIZABETH BATHORY AND MYOTISMON!

Me: Elizabeth Báthory the 16th Century Countess of Hungary!

Eli: Whoa!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Nico fired a blast of darkness and it slammed into the evil wizards and he sucked in all of their blood and got their magic!

Nico: Tasty blood!

Magine: Let me show you dirtbags the power of good magic! Mmm-mmm-Magine!

She fired washtubs at them and smashed their faces in.

Eli: Lets see what my Eyecon can do.

He activated his Eyecon for Baron Mordo!

MERLIN AND BARON MORDO!

Nico: The Great Merlin! Wow!

Eli fired a wave of magic and it turned the evil wizards into bowls of frogs legs.

Lana: Marinette is going to have Frogs Legs for lunch!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Nice job bro.

Brittney: Lets see what mine can do.

She activated her Eyecon for Rex Goodwin of the Condor!

MONTEZUMA AND REX GOODWIN!

Nico: Montezuma, the Emperor of the Aztec Empire!

Brittney fired a massive blast of purple fire and it formed into a Condor and incinerated numerous evil wizards.

Kaito: (gives Magine Dekaranger gear) Magine, since magic is your specialty, you take the lead.

Magine: (takes said gear) Thanks, Kaito!

Zocks: (takes out Abaranger gear) Don't leave me out.

Magine used the D-Wapper and Zocks summoned the Wing Pentact.

Zocks drew a hole and the Evil Wizards fell into it with a thud.

Me: And I'll try this out as well.

I pulled out a Blue Gear and it had the symbol for the Kamen Rider Saber Team!

Nico: Whoa is that a Kamen Rider Gear?

Me: Yep.

Lisa Loud: It's part of mine and Stewie's latest experiment. We made Kamen Rider Zenkai Gears and the Saber Gear is the test.

Me: Lets see if it works.

I used the gear and it summoned a more powerful version of the King Cross Sword and it had all the powers of the Wonder Ride Books we all have! It looked like a rainbow version of it.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Touma is not going to believe this when we help him on the big day. ETERNAL PHOENIX, BRAVE DRAGON, HOKUTO PHOENIX!

I activated said books and then fired a wave of stars and fire and they formed into dragon and 2 phoenixes and they slammed the Evil Wizards in the pit and obliterated them in an instant!

Zocks: By the way, that hole leads into the Warp.

Nico: Looks like they were holding on to the walls of the pit.

Me: Not for long and Lisa your experiment is a success.

We saw more wizards coming.

Nico: They're like cockroaches.

Raven: Azerath Metrion Zinthos!

She fired a wave of darkness and obliterated them all over the place.

Nico: Show no mercy, Rae!

Raven: That was good.

?: Let me get some of that action in!

We saw another Cynder appear!

Cynder: Is that another me!?

Nico: I know that voice anywhere. Been a while Cindy Lou Robinson.

She reverted back and we saw that she a girl with purple hair and black and purple clothes and had the Skylander Symbol for Undead on her shirt.

Cindy Lou Robinson: Same here Nico. It's awesome to see you again.

Cindy fired a massive blast of lightning and obliterated the rest of the Evil Wizards.

Nico: Good riddance.

Laney: That was awesome!

Raven: And the Dementors?'

Cindy Lou Robinson: They are now my servants.

Cindy had a bracelet around her arm and it was for the Dementors.

Cindy Lou Robinson: The Dementor's Kiss is going to automatically banish any bad guy that is beyond pure evil to the Black Gates forever.

Nico: Whoa! That is awesome!

Haiku: It sure is.

Raven: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Cindy Lou Robinson: I have a really good one. Me and Nico were in math geography class and I saw a local bully girl causing trouble and then I used my dark magic to make her dance like a stripper and Nico covered his eyes and then she got in so much trouble and was expelled for it.

We laughed hysterically.

Lola: That is funny!

Me: Yeah! Awesome!

Nico: That was awesome.

Nico and Cindy hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Cindy Lou Robinson: Me too Nico.

Me: Lets blow this popsicle stand.

Nico: Good idea.

We later went back home.

Vroon: I'm glad we're using Kamen Rider gears again. But I wanted to use one. I didn't the last time!

Zocks: Me and Magine didn't exactly use any either. So, you're not alone.

Nico: Don't worry there will be new ones to come.

Me: Saber is only the beginning.

Eli: Yeah!

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Z-Fighters, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Gwen Tennyson are heading to Planet Vegeta, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls there, but we got word that Evil Vegeta, along with Raditz and Nappa, have been brought back from the dead by Damian Alaister, who's now gone completely off the deep end and slipped into eternal madness due to the past seventeen days of us foiling every last one of the murderous plots of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here on Planet Vegeta, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls there, but we got word that Evil Vegeta, along with Raditz and Nappa, have been brought back from the dead by Damian Alaister, who's now gone completely off the deep end and slipped into eternal madness due to the past seventeen days of us foiling every last one of the murderous plots of The Church of Necrom.

Nico: That's right, big guy. Looks like us constantly foiling of every last murderous plot Damian and his fucked-up friends for the past seventeen days have caused Damian Alaister to go completely off the deep end and slip into eternal madness.

Me: And this is right before Vakama's big mission tomorrow, it'll be good to finally get rid of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom once and for all.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., and I want to thank you and the Z-Fighters for joining us, Gwen.

Gwen Tennyson: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Paragus: If Damian was capable of bringing back Raditz, Nappa, and the evil version of Vegeta, who else is he capable of bringing back from the dead.

Nico: I'd rather not find out. That demonic fucked-up bastard and the rest of his cronies have crossed one line too many over the past seventeen days hiring villains we've never faced off against before, not to mention bringing the villains that we've killed in the past back from the dead.

Goku: But, knowing Damian, he's going to cross one more line later on today after our exercise at the gym.

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for whoever Damian brings back from the dead to kill us again, Master Goku.

Lori: You said it, Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: And I'm looking forward to making that monster pay for everything he and the rest of his goons have done in the past.

Giselle Harrington: We all are, Nicholette. All those times they've tried to destroy us, not to mention finding out the two extremely dark revelations about The Church of Necrom, that gives us another reason to not only bring them to justice.

Lincoln: But, that gives us a reason to kill them, Giselle. That day six years ago when they murdered their parents in their Satanic ritual, they've already abandoned their humanity and became monsters who're driven by a thirst for blood, and wanting to bring death and destruction to mankind, they must die!

Nico: You said it, big guy.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eleven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa, and they're going to kill them. Lincoln also saw that Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on their foreheads, that's proof

The Church of Necrom brought them back from the dead, and they also had an army of Darkness Demons with them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eleven girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa, and they're going to kill them. I also saw that Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa had the symbol of The Church of Necrom on their foreheads, that's proof The Church of Necrom brought them back from the dead, and they also had an army of Darkness Demons with them.

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known that The Church of Necrom were the ones who brought that evil version of Master Vegeta, along with the two traitorous Saiyans, back from the dead, and that army of Darkness Demons with them, there's only one fucked-up bastard in The Church of Necrom who's able to summon Darkness Demons: Damian Alaister.

Lincoln: The sadistic and insane leader and founder of The Church of Necrom, just as I thought.

?: (Indian Accent) Those evil Saiyans, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Royal Cookpal Prince Curry, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Royal Cookpal Prince Curry, awesome.

Lincoln: And there's no mistaking that Indian accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta, but we'll have to talk later, we've got three evil Saiyans to destroy.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of light from his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and destroyed Damian Alaister's army of Darkness Demons, and it allowed the eleven girls to get away. When Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa saw us, they were enraged.

Nico: I should've known Damian Alaister would stoop that low as to bring you three back from the dead, but this is the last time we ever have to deal with you three.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. Let's get them!

incoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Gwen Tennyson, The Z-Fighters, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholsters his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Nico attacked the three evil Saiyans with powerful one-handed swings of their massive greatswords, leaving nasty scars on them, and they also gave the evil Saiyans a powerful punch to their stomachs, causing them to cough up massive amounts of blood. Then, Lincoln fired a Big Bang Attack at the three evil Saiyans made of black energy from The Black Gates, and he fired it, and it hits Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa, and exploded, and banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for those three evil Saiyans. (To Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta) And it's so good to see you again, Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing black hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Royal Cookpal Prince Curry, and she's dressed in a beautiful long pink and orange saree dress, red shoes, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire and curries on the coattails, and Royal Cookpal Prince Curry on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Royal Cookpal Prince Curry-themed greatsword with Royal Cookpal Prince Curry etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large pink angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta and they hugged, and Saanvi was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you two when you were fourteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) Wow, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Calcutta, India, and she's also one of the most amazing Curry Chefs in the world. She knows how to make over 50 different kinds of Curries and she knows one of the most lethal kinds of curries ever known in the world. She knows a powerful Carolina Reaper Curry named Infernus!

Nico: Infernus, what's that?!

Lincoln: It's a curry made with Carolina Reaper extract and some of the deadliest peppers in the world. It's not only good but it's REALLY DEADLY!

Me: Whoa! Wait, I've heard about it, anyone who dares to eat that curry, it's not exactly pretty.

Eli: Yikes!

Me: I'm sure it sounds delicious and awesome. But wow your name is really hard to pronounce.

Saanvi: I know. But it's cool.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Saanvi's neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Saanvi.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln then wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Saanvi's waist and Saanvi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Saanvi's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Cleo Carter from Tutenstein, Sharon Esther Spitz from Braceface, Lt. Lucy Mai from Alienators: Evolution Continues, Jo Misra and Allie Campbell from Famous 5: On The Case, Sara Murphy from Milo Murphy's Law, Rose Cinderella, Astoria Rapunzel, Joy LeFrog, and Ling Ling IronFan from Regal Academy, and Sadie Josephine Sparks from Sadie Sparks.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cleo Carter from Tutenstein, Sharon Esther Spitz from Braceface, Lt. Lucy Mai from Alienators: Evolution Continues, Jo Misra and Allie Campbell from Famous 5: On The Case, Sara Murphy from Milo Murphy's Law, Rose Cinderella, Astoria Rapunzel, Joy LeFrog, and Ling Ling IronFan from Regal Academy, and Sadie Josephine Sparks from Sadie Sparks.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sadie Sparks: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sadie Sparks and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Vegeta, Raditz, Nappa, and Damian Alaister's army of Darkness Demons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sadie Sparks: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and the ten clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sadie Sparks: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and

handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cleo Carter, Sharon Esther Spitz, Lt. Lucy Mai, Jo Misra, Allie Campbell, Sara Murphy, Rose Cinderella, Astoria Rapunzel, Joy LeFrog, Ling Ling IronFan, and Sadie Josephine Sparks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villains we went after on Planet Vegeta were Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa, who were brought back from the dead by Damian Alaister, and they also saw his army of Darkness Demons there.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in destroying the evil Saiyans, along with destroying Damian Alaister's army of Darkness Demons, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Saanvi have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and later on after the mission today, Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln are finally going to deal with Damian Alaister, and they're going to make that sadistic and insane bastard pay for all of the crimes he and the rest of his fucked-up friends have committed for the last six years, along with terrorizing the country, and also, for trying to kill us over the past seventeen days.

---

After getting rid of Evil Vegeta, Raditz, and Nappa on Planet Vegeta, along with destroying Damian Alaister's army of Darkness Demons, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on their face.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently

7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Saanvi, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Saanvi, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were cooking some amazing Chicken Curry for lunch and Lynn Sr. was also in the kitchen with us. But, then, Lori busted in and ordered Lincoln to clean her room, but Lincoln told her no, and he was busy. But, Lori got so angry, she was about to attack him: big mistake since her dad was here with us, and I wasn't going to let that selfish, self-entitled, control freak get out of this. I decided to make one of the hottest curries ever: Kerala Chicken Curry, but to make it really hot for Lori, I added in an extra tablespoon of Kashmiri Chilli Powder, and when Lori ate it, her mouth was completely on fire, and Lynn Sr. knew why I did it since he saw the whole thing. So, after Lori was done cooling her big mouth off, Mr. Loud grounded Lori for ten weeks since he saw her whole act, and he took away her cell phone, and she swore she'd get us for that.

We laughed hysterically at what Saanvi did to Lori.

Nico: (Laughs Hysterically) Oh man, now that's what I call a case of hot and spicy justice!

Luna: I also saw the whole thing, dude. That was really slick of Saanvi to do that to Lori, that'd teach her.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) Thank you, Luna. Oh, and Lincoln, since I know you, J.D., Nico, Laney, and Lynn are True Spice Demons, look what I've made.

Saanvi then took out five bowls of her hottest Curry ever, Infernus, and our Geiger counters went off the charts when we saw the nuclear red hot liquid in the bowls.

Me: Whoa, that's really hot!

Nico: So, that's Infernus?!

Lincoln: Yep. You ready?

Me: You bet.

Lincoln, me, Nico, Laney, and Lynn ate the bowl, and then, we were entombed inside five powerful tornadoes of rainbow fire that exploded out of nowhere as we were gaining an extremely massive power boost, and the spicy tattoos on me, Nico, Lincoln, Laney, and Lynn were leaking out blood. Then, the tornadoes of rainbow fire died down as we sucked in the rainbow fire and explosions.

Nico: Whew, that was one really hot and deadly Curry, Saanvi.

Lincoln: No one else would even dare to eat it, Nico, not only is it that good and hot, it's also one of the most deadliest Curries ever. You'd have to be a True Spice Demon to eat this.

Me: Whew, you said it, big guy. But, that was one deadly Curry Saanvi made.

Lori: Literally.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer to see what triggered the alarm, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were in for a shock: the villains who triggered the alarm were Deep Blue, another of Zoey Hanson's enemies, the demon, Demigra, and the Swamp Witch.

Zoey Hanson: (Gasps) It's Deep Blue.

Chronoa: Along with Demigra.

Cattleya: Along with The Swamp Witch, I thought those three were killed long ago.

Reina: (Realizes something) Oh no.

Lincoln saw that Deep Blue, Demigra, and The Swamp Witch have the mark of The Church of Necrom on their foreheads, which means Damian Alaister's brought them back from the dead.

Lincoln: They were, but it looks like Damian Alaister's brought them back from the dead in yet another plan to kill us.

Paragus: I was right that Damian Alaister would bring back more villains to kill us, but these three are among the most destructive villains we've met long ago.

Vegeta: Which means we've got to give those three The Black Gates once and for all.

Lincoln: And Nicholette is going to give Damian Alaister the finger for what he just did. Come on, gang, time to put the kibosh on Damian Alaister's final plot to kill us.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Deep Blue, Demigra, and The Swamp Witch. When they saw us land, they were enraged.

Demigra: You fools will never stop us, we will have our revenge on you all for killing us!

Lincoln: Not going to happen, Demigra. This time, all three of you will die a brutal death, and it'll send a message to the sadistic and insane psychopath who brought you back from the dead.

Chronoa: And we've had it with all three of you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the eyes of Suno, Chronoa, and Cheelai turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals, and as they approach Deep Blue, Demigra, and The Swamp Witch, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Suno, Chronoa, and Cheelai were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there's mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are three colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Suno, Chronoa, and Cheelai emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Suno grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon brown eyes and a red energy aura with flames, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red jewels for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix and dragon with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Suno has on a sleeveless yellow midriff top with a red phoenix on it, white skirt, pink pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless red trenchcoat with phoenixes, dragons, and flames on the coattails, and a dragon and Phoenix surrounded by fire on the back. Suddenly, Suno felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Suno has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Suno's massive Sword of The Z-Fighters Brigade was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy with phoenixes, dragons, and flames, and when it emerged, it was transformed into a brand-new greatsword called Dragon Phoenix Greatsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Dragon and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large crimson red dragon heads with crimson red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a yellow kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Suno, Childhood Friend of Goku, Member of The Z-Fighters Brigade, Defender of The Earth and The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frieza, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Dragons, and Flames"

スノ、悟空の幼なじみ、Z-ファイターズ旅団のメンバー、地球と宇宙の擁護者、リンカーン大声の将来の妻を愛する、フリーザの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、およびPhoenixes、ドラゴン、そして炎のマスター

Suno has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND FIERY LOVE!

Chronoa grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pinkish red hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with clocks, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple jewels for eyes and the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix and dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Time and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Chronoa has on a sleeveless purple dress top with a red phoenix on it, purple skirt, white pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with phoenixes, dragons, and clocks on the coattails, and a dragon and Phoenix surrounded by fire on the back. Suddenly, Chronoa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pinkish-red angel wings with purple tips on the feathers on her back grew larger for her new body. Chronoa has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Chronoa's massive Time Sword of Fated Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy with phoenixes, dragons, and clocks, and when it emerged, it's transformed into a brand-new greatsword called Supreme Kai of Time's Chrono Dragon Greatsword of Fated Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Dragon and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large pinkish-red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple dragon heads with pinkish-red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pinkish-red gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with pinkish-red gems for eyes and a large pinkish-red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a yellow kanji right below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Chronoa, Supreme Kai of Time, Member of The Z-Fighters Brigade, Defender of The Earth and The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frieza and Demigra, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Dragons, and Time"

クロノア、時間の最高カイ、Z-ファイターズ旅団のメンバー、地球と宇宙の擁護者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、フリーザとデミグラの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてフェニックス、ドラゴン、そして時間のマスター

Chronoa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CHRONO KAI TIMESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF FATED JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

And Cheelai grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short-neck length white hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with ice, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple jewels for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix and dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Cheelai has on a sleeveless purple midriff top with a green phoenix on it, purple skirt, black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with phoenixes, dragons, and ice on the coattails, and a dragon and Phoenix surrounded by ice on the back. Suddenly, Cheelai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with purple tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Cheelai has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Cheelai's massive Sword of The Z-Fighters Brigade was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy with phoenixes, dragons, and ice, and when it emerged, it was transformed into a brand-new greatsword called Arctic Dragon Phoenix Greatsword of Ice Cold Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Dragon and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large white dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large purple gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a green kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Cheelai, Former Soldier of The Frieza Force, Member of The Z-Fighters Brigade, Defender of The Earth and The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frieza, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Dragons, and Ice"

チライ、フリーザフォースの元兵士、Zファイターズ旅団のメンバー、地球と宇宙の擁護者、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、フリーザの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてフェニックス、ドラゴン、そして氷のマスター

Cheelai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINTY ARCTICSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND ICY LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Suno, Chronoa, and Cheelai, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch saw them, they fell into a black rage and fired blasts of energy to kill them, but the girls dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of red and purple energy with phoenixes, dragons, ice, fire, and clocks at Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln: Wow, Suno, Chronoa, Cheelai, you three look beautiful. How do you all feel?

Suno: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Draconic Phoenix and Divine Love) We feel incredible, Linky.

Chronoa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Chronological Draconic Phoenix and Divine Love) Now, then, shall we destroy Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch once and for all?

Cheelai: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Love) And piss off Damian Alaister even more by flipping the bird at that sadistic and insane psychopath?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, ladies.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Suno, Chronoa, and Cheelai.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of causing chaos and destruction are over, Demigra, Swamp Witch, and Deep Blue, but let's take this to a different planet.

Lincoln took the battle to Planet Glaren, and then, Kale, Caulifla, and Lincoln went after Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, who fired energy blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Dragons at Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln flipped the switches on his device for Electro and Saturn.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) SATURN ELECTROSTORM FURY!

Lincoln fired massive waves of powerful Saturn and rainbow super lightning at Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, and they were electrocuted severely. Then, Lincoln, Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa fired blasts of red energy at Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, and as they hit them, Lincoln, Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa sucked out their powers and abilities, and they and the rest of us made them our own. Then, Lincoln, Suno, Cheelai, and

Chronoa attacked Demigra, Deep Blue, and the Swamp Witch with their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on them, and even drew blood. Then, they sent the three villains flying, and they fired three powerful black energy blasts at Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, and they were sent to The Black Gates and we also assimilated their powers and abilities, and we came back home. We all cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa did to Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa are permanent.

Chronoa: And now, you three monsters will never return to torment anyone ever again. Thank you for helping us get rid of Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, Linky.

Suno: Yeah, and we stopped another murderous plot made by Damian Alaister.

Cheelai: Yeah, and you really showed those three monsters absolutely no mercy, that was really amazing.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa.

Suddenly, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Suno's waist and his clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Cheelai and Chronoa's waist, which took them by surprise, and Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa wrap their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones and their chests were pressed against the massive and wide muscular pecs of Lincoln and his clones, which brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln and his clones lean down to Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa's faces, they kissed passionately as Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa then placed her right hands on the massive and wide muscular right pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and right behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces, and we cheered for them.

Cheelai: Now, we're finally rid of Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch once and for all, and Damian Alaister, if you're watching this from the confines of your demonic castle. (FLIPS THE FINGER)

We went back home to The World Tree Estate, and back in their demonic castle, Damian Alaister saw what Lincoln, Suno, Cheelai, and Chronoa did and foiled his latest and final scheme again, and when he saw that Cheelai flipped him the finger, it pissed him off so badly, his red eyes turned blood red with insane rage and he roared in purely insane rage, and we heard it from the World Tree Estate. Grace covered Nanua's ears when that insane bastard screamed in even more insane rage.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Serves you right, Damian Alaister.

Nicholette Torrington: (Smirks) But, don't worry, you'll get your just desserts later today, you sadistic and insane bastard, and you and the rest of your fucked-up friends will pay the price for everything you all have done six years ago.

* * *

Later it was time for Whenua's 2nd Ambassador Mission with the Fourze Kamen Riders!

William: Anyone else want to go with Whenua? Besides Devon and 2 Rabbids?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go.

Me: Awesome! And Mirage Daffodil and Butterfly Rose will have to fill in for their mother since she is on maternal leave.

Nico: Good idea.

Mirage Daffodil: This is gonna be so awesome to meet the Fourze Kamen Riders.

Me: Yeah it will!

Nicole: It always will be awesome.

Nico: All right lets head on over to Japan.

We were off to Japan yet again.

We arrived.

Gentaro: Hey guys!

Whenua: Gentaro, remember when I mentioned Twilight? Well, here she is!

Twilight Sparkle: It's awesome to meet you in person. I'm Twilight Sparkle, Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: My name is Rarity and I'm the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Mirage Daffodil: I'm Mirage Daffodil and this is my Twin Sister Butterfly Rose. We're filling in for our mother Fluttershy. She is the princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Butterfly Rose: Our mother is on Maternal Leave and she is due to have our sisters tomorrow morning.

Gentaro: Oh wow! Congratulations!

Mirage and Butterfly: Thank you.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Princess Luna: I'm Princess Luna, Princess of the Night and the Dark Skylanders.

Princess Celestia: And I'm Princess Celestia, Current Ruler of Equestria and Princess of the Day and the Light Skylanders.

Gentaro: Wow! It's such an honor to meet you all!

Devon: And you too. Sorry I'm Devon Daniels and I'm the leader of the Beast Morpher Power Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Go-Busters over here in Japan.

Gentaro: Wow it's an honor!

Nadeshiko Misaki came out.

Gentaro: Whenua, this is Nadeshiko Misaki. Also known as Kamen Rider Nadeshiko.

Ryusei: She's also a SOLU organism.

Nadeshiko: It's an honor to meet you all.

Whenua: Same to you.

Me: It's an honor to meet you as well.

Nico: Same to you.

Twilight Sparkle: We are honored as well.

Gentaro: Why don't we talk more at the cafeteria? It's lunchtime anyway!

Nico: Good idea.

We went to the cafeteria.

Twilight: I have to say, Gentaro. Your school is just as good as the School of Friendship.

Gentaro: And that's awesome. Especially considering how similar you and I are.

Twilight: Yep. We both believe in the power of friendship. And-

SPLAT!

Just then, a pie hit Gentaro's face. He then saw Yuki point to Shun innocently.

UH OH!

Gentaro: (smirks) Nice try, Yuki. I know that was you!

Gentaro threw some sauce at Yuki but it hit Shun's face instead.

SPLAT!

Devon: I know where this is going!

Me: Me too! INCOMING!

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

Shun: FOOD FIGHT!

I formed a force field to protect us from the food as it was being flung everywhere!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Just like what happened on Remnant with Nora and everyone.

Devon: That was awesome though.

Mirage Daffodil: It sure was.

Outside, a group of figures were watching the whole thing.

?: That's right. Enjoy your food fight. The real battle's about to begin!

Eli then sensed it.

Eli: We got company.

We looked and saw the figures.

Me: Looks like we found our targets!

Gentaro: Whenua, before the battles start, would you like to be a Kamen Rider for my team?

Whenua: I would be honored Gentaro only if you let Twilight and friends be riders too.

Gentaro: Fair enough.

Me: We got Astroswitches for some of their archenemies that we got from the enemies of the Zi-O Kamen Riders and they are imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Starlight Glimmer: It's true and they are amazing.

Me: Yeah it's really cool.

Mirage Daffodil: We'll gladly give a belt to our mom and she'll come next time.

Nadeshiko: Good idea.

We went to face the group.

Nico: Whoever's out here, thanks for waiting for the food fight to finish!

Out came the figures.

We saw Pisces and Aries Zodiarts and also we saw Another Riders for Den-O and Blade!

Me: Pisces and Aries Zodiarts!

Nico: And Another Riders for Den-O and Blade! We haven't met the Blade Kamen Riders yet.

Me: Those are 2004's Kamen Riders.

Eli: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: It's buttkicking time!

Gentaro and Whenua: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets do it!

Twilight Sparkle and friends minus Fluttershy: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Twilight Sparkle - Kamen Rider Andromeda!

Sunset Shimmer - Kamen Rider Phoenix!

Applejack - Kamen Rider Hercules!

Rarity - Kamen Rider Lynx!

Pinkie Pie - Kamen Rider Camelopardalis!

Starlight Glimmer - Kamen Rider Eridanus!

Rainbow Dash - Kamen Rider Aquila!

Princess Luna - Kamen Rider Delphinus!

Princess Celestia - Kamen Rider Cygnus!

And Fluttershy will be Kamen Rider Columba!

Nico: COOL!

Eli: That is awesome!

Ryusei: What will you call yours, Whenua?

Whenua: Kamen Rider Grus!

Nico: After Grus the Crane. How awesome.

Me: I already know what my Kamen Rider Fourze form would be called.

Nico: Kamen Rider Lupus?

Me: Yep. After Lupus the Wolf.

Eli: Awesome choice bro.

Me: But first lets see who our Another Riders are.

Another Blade: Been a long time J.D.

He detransformed and I saw that it was another old enemy of mine. It was Lance Remington, a local bully that I got in trouble at school years ago.

Me: Lance Remington!?

Lance Remington: Nice to see that you remember me after all these years.

Me: I was hoping I would never have to see your ugly face again after everything you did Lance.

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: Yes unfortunately. His name is Lance Remington. He's an old enemy of mine from the 3rd Grade. I got him in trouble for hurting a bunch of kindergartners and he got shipped off to

Siberia.

Lance Remington: Yes and that was hell for me! I had my life stolen because of you!

Me: You brought all that on yourself.

Nico: And who is our Den-O friend.

Another Den-O: Er uh you should know.

Me: Wait only one person I know makes that Er Uh line. Mayor Joe

Quimby!

He detransformed and it was the former mayor of Springfield! JOE QUIMBY!

Nico: Joe Quimby. Nice of you to show your face here. Now I can kill you by order of the President.

Devon: Don't leave me out! Activate Beast Power!

He transformed!

Devon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Me: YEAH! Now for me. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Quimby's Another Den O suit pieces surrounded and then clamped onto him. Lance was covered by a blue card with Another Blade's face on it before turning into the Another Rider.

Another Blade: We have a score to settle Knudson.

Me: Looks like we do Lance.

Nico: And I'll deal with Quimby.

Eli: I'll face the Aries Zodiart.

Twilight Sparkle: And the rest of us will face the Pisces Zodiart.

Me: Lets get them!

Gentaro charged at the Pisces Zodiart.

Gentaro then kicked it down.

I slashed Another Blade all over.

Another Blade: You took everything from me!

Me: No you did that yourself!

I flicked the switches for Carmen Dillo and Mercury.

Me: ARMADILLO SPEEDING STAMPEDE!

I fired a massive rolling herd of Armadillos made of energy and smashed him down all over the place.

Me: Nice!

Shun came out.

Yuki: Shun, the food fight's over!

Shun: I know. But lunchtime's over as well anyway! (throws mashed potatoes at Another Den O)

SPLAT!

It hit him in the face.

Another Den-O: HEY!

Nico: Nice throw.

Another Den-O: Why you rotten…

Nico kicked him in the face.

Nico: Try this on!

Nico flicked the switches for King of Flan and The Sun!

Nico: SOLAR FLAN DELUGE!

Nico fired a wave of glowing Flan as bright as the sun and it hit Another Den-O and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Nico grabbed the Den-O Rider Watch.

Nico then fired a wave of energy and obliterated Joe Quimby and used the Black Gates on him and destroyed him.

Nico: So much for the Former Mayor of Springfield. And the new recruits of the M.O.E. Switches that Lisa made work perfectly!

Nico went up to Shun.

Nico: Thanks, Shun!

Shun: I may not be a Kamen Rider. But I don't have to be one to be a hero!

Nico: You were great though.

Shun: Who was that guy though?

Nico: That was the former mayor of Springfield, Oregon. Mayor Joe Quimby. Ever heard of him?

Shun: No.

Nico: You would not like him at all.

I slashed Another Blade.

Me: Now lets see how you like this.

I flicked the switches for Zen-Aku and the Moon.

Me: WOLF MOON SHINEBLADES!

I fired a bunch of blades of moonlight from my scythe and they hit Another Blade and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the Rider Watch for Blade and then I went over and tied up Lance.

Ryusei: Two down! Two to go!

Eli: Lets use a combo ion Pisces, Ryusei.

Ryusei: You got it!

Ryusei flicked the Saturn Switch.

Eli and Ryusei: SATURN FORCE RINGDANCE!

They fired waves of Force Lightning and Saturn Rings and they slashed Pisces Zodiart all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Pisces Zodiart Switch!

Nico: Pisces will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Gentaro: And then, there was one!

Nico: Yep.

Aries Zodiart: Bring it on!

Gentaro: Twilight and girls lets use a combo on this guy!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets do it!

Gentaro and Twilight and Friends: STELLAR ZODIAC BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Aries Zodiart and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was defeated and Nico grabbed the switch.

Nico: Aries will be a great addition to the M.O.E. too.

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: But those 2 Zodiarts and the 2 Another Riders have all failed this city.

Whenua: Are those Rider Tickets?

Me: They sure are.

We picked them all up and they were tickets imbued with the powers of the M.O.E. as well.

Me: We don't have any items from the Blade Kamen Riders yet.

Nico: We're going to meet them in the next set of Ambassador Missions in 2023.

Me: Wow less than a year.

Eli: Yep.

Shun went up to Lance.

Shun: (to Lance) I used to be like you once. Until Gentaro showed me that I can have friends!

Lance: Really?

Shun: Yes.

Me: But you're still going back to prison.

I snapped my fingers and beamed him to the Jupiter Prison.

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Nico: Really awesome and amazing.

We told them everything and it was awesome and cool.

May: Wow! That was amazing!

Laney: So Diamond Joe Quimby is gone now!? Good riddance.

Jared: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yep.

May: Goliath and the Cortez Kids should go with you next time.

Whenua: Awesome! It'll be great for them to meet my archenemy and the great Cortez kids.

Nico: Yep.

---

Maria was then watching something. And she wanted to show it to us.

Metal Man: What are you showing us right now, Maria?

Maria: Well, since Joker is gone forever, we're now free to watch Robot Chicken sketches featuring him without fear of losing our shit.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: Lets get to watching.

We got to watching the sketch.

---

The Joker: (laughing sinisterly in his hideout) Beware, Gotham City, nothing can stop… The Joker! (Batman immediately swoops in, and starts graphically beating up the Joker into submission. A time card then appears reading "Moments later…" and continues to show Batman beating down the Joker. Before he lands another punch, he shakes his wrist out of numbness, then lands the punch, then stops.)

Batman: No! One more punch would kill you! And I won't kill you!

The Joker: That means somehow I win! I go to jail, escape, kill people, go to jail! Rinse and repeat-

Batman: Yes, I know, it's an endless cycle. But I'm sworn to let the courts do their work. (to himself) Now what to do? Hmmm… (Scene immediately cuts to a courtroom.)

Judge Brown: And due to a persuasive testimony of the Batman, (aside glance) thank you, Batman, the court has decided upon the death penalty. (bangs gavel)

Batman: (to Joker) It's uh… it's out of my hands.

Commissioner Gordon: Maurice P. Joker, for 2391 counts of murder, and many other crimes that seem minor next to 2391 counts of murder, you have been sentenced to death. Have you any last words?

The Joker: (in an almost sincere voice) I know Jesus has forgiven me.

Police Officer: Is that a joke?

The Joker: (sobbing) No!

Police Officer': Here we go.. (The police officer then pulls the switch for the electric chair the Joker is strapped to, and he starts to become violently electrocuted.)

Police Officer: That's not right.

(Everyone else except for Gordon and Batman gasp as Joker screams louder and his eyes burst.)

Commissioner Gordon: Keep going until he's dead! It would be monstrous to stop now!

The Joker: (as he's still being electrocuted) AAAHHH! FUCK YOU, DORK KNIGHT! (Everyone else except for Gordon and Batman throw up in revulsion, soon the Joker shows no sign of movement.)

Police Officer: Oh, oh- (He and a fellow officer investigate the body, and tap it, only to see it react one final time before his head explodes.)

Commissioner Gordon: (nervously backing away) I didn't know- I-I didn't know…

Batman: Wait! (Opens Gordon's palm, to see that one of the shock sponge pads was ripped off the electric chair helmet.) But why?

Commissioner Gordon: (somberly) For Barbara. (Batman grips Gordon, almost threatening to knock him out, until he pulls out the other shock sponge pad. They both laugh it off, both imitate Joker being electrocuted.)

Gordon: (Starts dancing) Go, Gordon! Go, Gordon!

(CUTS TO STATIC)

---

When it was done we were laughing hysterically and it was so funny!

Lola: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was really funny and awesome!

Batman: (facepalms) If I knew the electric chair was an option, I would've done it a long time ago.

Me: Yeah but not very many states still do it. Florida is the only state that still does the Electric Chair.

Nico: Yeah that's right. But that was really silly though.

Eli: It sure was.

Aylene C.: That was a really funny one though.

Fluttershy: It was really funny.

Fluttershy was eating a cabbage salad with Brussels Sprout flavored ice cream!? YUCK! But it was part of the natural process.

Mirage Butterfly: Gentaro now has you as a Kamen Rider for Fourze mom. You are going to be known as Kamen Rider Columba.

Nico: Yep.

Batman: But that clip was cool.

Thunderblast: That death was gruesome though. Is it possible for an electric chair death to go that far?

Me: I think it is. But you got to admit though it was fitting.

Eli: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah but that was a really funny clip still.

Varie: It sure was. But the smell from the Joker being burned like that would be horrible.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

Punch: That part where his body moved one last time was unexpected.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah. But that was awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Lucy Loud: It was wicked though.

Lana: The Joker had it coming.

Me: But this was just a sketch though. Too bad it didn't happen earlier. But at least the Joker is gone forever.

We went over to Fluttershy.

Slog: How are you feeling, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: Oh getting really big.

Her belly was huge.

Fluttershy: (Gets mad) YOU GOT A PROBLEM WITH THAT!?

Slog: Whoa sorry!

Me: It's all right Slog. She's not getting mad at you on purpose. It's part of the natural process of pregnancy. Mood Swings.

Slog: Oh good.

Fluttershy: Yes sorry about that.

Me: It'll be over shortly Fluttershy. Just try and hold on until tomorrow morning and you'll be back with us by then.

Fluttershy: I will.

Nico: I have just the mission for us today.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And Fluttershy since you are on maternal leave I'm afraid you won't be able to come.

Fluttershy: I know Nico.

Me: But Lincoln will make a Shadow Clone to keep you company.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln did so.

Rainbow Dash: Pickle and Barley Barrel, Front and center!

They came.

Pinkle & Barley Barrel: REPORTING FOR DUTY CAPTAIN RAINBOW DASH!

Rainbow Dash: I need you guys to help Lincoln's shadow clone take care of Fluttershy while we're away.

Pickle Barrel: Yes ma'am!

Barley Barrel: You got it!

Then Iceage, Chillyfish, Hydros, Brain Freezer, Vexen, P'andor, Magma, El Diablo, Drakkon, and Molten Man appeared.

Iceage: Can me, Chillyfish, Hydros, Brain Freezer, Vexen, P'andor, Magma, El Diablo, Drakkon, and Molten Man go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. And you're going to like this mission. We're going to meet the Swords of Justice and we're going to face the strongest dragon Type Pokemon ever, Kyurem!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Last time we did that was back 2 years ago in the Ural Mountains of Russia when we were on Total Drama.

Nico: Yep.

Fuse Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm going for Magic next so I'm hoping to do one for Spyro's kind next.

Spyro: Cool! A purple dragon Gene-slammer. This will be awesome to see.

Nico: It sure will.

Me: So it'll be someone who knows all about magic next like Twilight Sparkle, Trixie Lulamoon, or Lincoln. He has been learning all about Magic.

Nico: Or it can be Star Swirl the Bearded.

Star Swirl: Interesting.

Fluttershy: I'm sorry I can't be with you all for the usual battles today.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Relax, Fluttershy. Your kids will represent you in the usual battles.

Mirage Daffodil: Yeah mom you just get ready for tomorrow.

Butterfly Rose: We'll gladly represent for you.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you kids.

They hugged her.

Me: That is true family bonds there too.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Have you guys really faced Kyurem before?

Me: We sure have. It was back on Total Drama All Stars.

I went over what happened in chapter 651.

---

It at the estate. I was sparing with Hitmonchan and it was was proving to be an incredibly powerful sparring partner. It was giving me one helluva workout and I was sweating like there was no tomorrow.

Me: (Panting) Wow! You are a perfect sparring partner Hitmonchan. You deserve a break.

I called him back into his pokeball.

Me: Wow! After I shower it's time for some horseback riding.

---

I went back inside and everyone was watching TV and playing card games. I was dripping sweat.

Me: Whew! Hey guys.

Lori: Wow! J.D. you literally worked up a sweat.

Lynn: I'll say. I don't sweat that much in a day.

Me: I was sparring with Hitmonchan and he puts up as much of a fight as Master Goku and Master Piccolo combined.

Lincoln: Boy you really worked up a sweat.

Me: I sure did. After I shower I'm gonna go horseback riding. Any of you want to come with me?

Lincoln: I'll gladly come with.

Laney: Same here.

Xerneas: I'll go too.

Me: Okay.

I went to take a shower.

---

We were in the forests outside of St. Louis, Missouri. Me and Lincoln were riding our Rapidash and Laney was flying on her Flygon. Xerneas was holding onto me.

Laney: Wow! Look at all these trees.

Lincoln: The beauty of nature is so amazing.

Then we saw a Mothim.

Me: Hey it's a Mothim.

It was squeaking frantically.

Xerneas: It says that a woman named Cheryl is hurt and wants us to follow it.

Me: Uh oh. Show us Mothim!

We flew after the Mothim and we saw a woman with long green hair and green eyes and green clothes and her leg was caught in a bear trap.

Me: Oh no.

We got off our Rapidash and Flygon and ran to help.

Me: Are you Cheryl?

Cheryl: I sure am.

Me: Hold on we'll get you out of this.

Me and Xerneas grabbed the trap and pulled and we got her leg out. Cheryl's leg was bleeding bad.

Laney: That injury is bad. Hold on Cheryl.

Laney got out her first aid kit and started tending to Cheryl's wound.

Me: Are you all right Cheryl?

Cheryl: I am now thanks to you.

Me: Oh I'm sorry. I'm J.D. Knudson, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Cheryl: Oh wow! I've read so much about you all.

Me: Your Mothim told us where to find you and we found you out here.

Laney: My name is Laney Loud.

Lincoln: I'm her big brother Lincoln Loud.

Xerneas: And I'm Xenia. It's a pleasure to meet you Cheryl.

Cheryl: Same here.

Me: I think Ash told me that he, Dawn and Brock helped you find the legendary Amber Castle and the enchanted honey of Vespiquen and Combee.

Cheryl: That's right. I'm a treasure hunter and my father's dream was to find the Amber Castle and the enchanted honey.

Me: You and my daughter Nicole all have something in common. She's a treasure hunter too. But I'll bet that honey must've been amazing.

Cheryl: It was.

Laney: That's as good as I can do it.

Me: Can you walk Cheryl?

Cheryl: I think so.

She tried to get up but her leg was badly hurt and she fell and I caught her.

Me: I think your leg might be broken Cheryl. We're gonna have to get you to the infirmary at Team Loud Phoenix Storm Estate.

Cheryl: Okay.

Then a Liepard, a Magcargo and a Marill came out.

Me: Hey it's a Liepard, a Magcargo and a Marill. They are so awesome.

I threw 3 pokeballs and caught them.

Me: Okay. Lets get you to our infirmary Cheryl.

Laney: You can ride on Flygon.

Cheryl: Thank you Laney.

Me: Okay now I'm going to help you up Cheryl. Now don't take this the wrong way.

Cheryl: Okay.

I lifted her up bridal style and place her behind Laney.

Me: Okay. Hold on tight to Laney okay.

Cheryl: Thank you so much J.D.

Me: You're welcome Cheryl.

We went back to the estate. Cheryl was amazed at what she was seeing from the air. The surface of the planet went on forever and the view was amazing.

Cheryl: The view of the land is so amazing!

Laney: It sure is. The beauty of the planet goes on forever.

We arrived back at the estate. I opened the door and I Cheryl was holding on to my shoulder.

Me: Hold on Cheryl you're gonna be all right.

Ash and friends saw her.

Ash: Cheryl!

Dawn: It's great to see you.

Me: Easy guys. Her leg is broken.

Brock: What happened?

Laney: We were in the forests of Missouri and her Mothim showed us that her leg was caught in a bear trap.

Xerneas: So we pulled it off her and we got her here.

We put Cheryl in a bed in the infirmary and Lisa wrapped her leg in a cast.

Lisa: There we go. The bear trap fractured your leg in 3 places and I'm afraid You'll have to rest that leg for 10 to 12 weeks. You should be back on your feet in 4 weeks with crutches.

Cheryl: Thank you all so much.

Me: You're welcome Cheryl. Get some rest and if you need anything let us know.

Cheryl: I will J.D.

Me: And Brock, No funny business. Misty told me about how you instantly fall head-over-heals with beautiful girls. So don't even try anything.

Brock: Oh please. You know I would never… (Goes over to Cheryl and kneels down) You are so beautiful and so…

I grab Brock by his ear and pull him out of the infirmary.

Me: Love has an extremely funny way of dealing with you Brock. Sorry Cheryl. He gets like this all the time.

Cheryl: It's all right.

Cheryl was on the road to recovery. But it was gonna take a while.

---

## Part 2: The Start of a Canadian Sequel

---

In my room, I was packing my things.

Me: (To the Viewers) Today is another great day guys. Today starts day 1 of the most popular show in all of North America: TOTAL DRAMA ISLAND! But this one is gonna be much different than the one me and Naruto attended. It's called Total Drama All Stars World Tour Style! They altered the show to make it have a Heroes VS Villains theme but with a Total Drama World Tour style flare. We're gonna go around the world and do all kinds of awesome challenges that many would find to be death sentences. When me and Naruto were on the show, we dominated the whole show as the Atomic Owls. This time it's gonna be different. We're not gonna be called the Atomic Owls this time. They really raised the stakes in this season and the prize money is now much bigger than ever before. The winner gets the biggest prize in the history of the world: $10 Decillion. That's 10 with 33 zeroes! Unbelievable! This time however it's not gonna be just me and Naruto. Nico, May, Maria, William, Lincoln, and Lynn are gonna participate. It's gonna be so awesome having us all on the show!

I finished packing.

Me: All set. Now to head downstairs.

I went to my closet and pulled out an awesome leather vest. It had the Atomic Owls logo on the back.

I take my suitcase and slide down to the living room. We were all at the front door.

Me: Are you all excited to see us on TV?

Lori: We sure are J.D.

Lana: It's gonna be so cool seeing you guys travel the world and do challenges in different places!

Laney: I don't think our global trip had that.

Me: No it did not.

Lincoln: This is gonna be so awesome!

Nico: We're gonna have an awesome time!

May: We sure are.

Me: You guys know how to reach us right?

Lola: We sure do J.D.

Me: Okay then. Well that's it guys. We'll see you all in a few weeks.

Everyone: Bye guys.

We took a bus to the docks.

Bus Driver: Good luck on Total Drama guys.

Me: Thanks man. It's gonna be awesome!

Bus Driver: Win that money guys.

Naruto: We will.

Lightning: Lightning is ready for some action! Sha-yeah!

Lynn: Me too!

Lincoln: Lets head on over.

Duncan: I'm excited man. I'm ready to kick some major butt.

The Bus Driver left.

Me: Chris said to meet him at Toronto Pearson International Airport. Lets go.

We dashed and flew and we went all the way across the United States Canada Border into Ontario, Canada. Along the way Nico caught a Wingull. We crossed the lake and we were in Toronto, Canada. We arrived at the airport.

Me: Here we are guys. Toronto Pearson International Airport.

We saw a massive Antonov Plane, the largest aircraft ever built by Russia.

Me: We're flying in an Antonov Miri Plane!? Awesome!

Shockwave and Wheeljack we're there too.

Shockwave: That's right J.D. We're gonna be helping Chris out with the challenge ideas.

Me: Sweet!

We saw Chris McLean.

Chris: Hey guys! You're early.

Me: We like being early Chris. How have you been since the Sore Loser Fiasco?

Chris: Been doing good. Lets go in the plane and we'll show you around.

Me: Okay.

Chris: Duncan. I didn't expect you and Lightning to be here before I even announced the contestants.

Duncan: The two of us have been hanging with J.D. and the others for a while.

Chris: I can see that. Lets go.

We went into the plane and it was a breathtaking feat.

Me: Wow! Chris this plane is awesome! I can't wait to get started.

Maria: It's great to be a contestant on this show!

Chris: I know.

We went over our backgrounds and Nico's background shocked Chris and Chef.

Chris (to Nico): So let me get this straight. You killed Ken by accident. And his parents still blamed you for his death?!

Nico: That about sums it up.

Chef (sarcastically): Well, I guess you guys should go to prison, right? After all, you killed your share of villains!

Lynn: Actually, we already explained things to Ken's parents. And they really feel bad about blaming Nico for Ken's death.

Nico: So what? Am I just supposed to just forgive them for all the stuff they said to me?

Chris: Nico, take it from someone who's put several contestants through dangerous challenges. It's probably time for you to just forgive Ken's parents and move on.

Chef: Yeah, man! All these bad feelings you have towards them isn't healthy.

Me: I agree with Chef man. Having all those bad feelings is not good for you. You have to learn to let things go and move on. I know it's tough. But you have to move on.

Nico: (Sigh) You're right J.D. Thanks for that.

Me: No problem. No one can stay mad at anyone forever.

Lincoln: That's true.

Me: Also we have some things to discuss.

We asked Chris to bring back contestants like Heather, Scott, Amy and Eva.

Chris: You sure you want me to include contestants that are like Scott and Heather? I mean, I did promise you guys that I wouldn't.

Nico: We've changed our minds. Just make sure to have them voted off early.

Me: And how about this rule for you?

We went over a new rule for Chris and we discussed that if anyone does Anything and I mean ANYTHING like with Amy, Scott, Heather and Eva, they'll get automatically voted off the plane. But we're not kicking them out of the plane like they did in Total Drama World Tour.

Chris: I like it J.D.

Me: Yeah. Also you're gonna be watching everyone like a hawk and besides what fun would this be if there wasn't a villain to disgrace and ruin?

Chris: That's true and that's a really good point.

Chef: Yeah.

Me: Also we're gonna have some special help for you.

Chris: For the challenges?

Me: Yep. Shockwave and Wheeljack here are gonna help you with that.

Chef: So you guys are gonna help out with setting up challenges.

Shockwave: That is correct.

Chris: Just don't do anything that'll get someone killed! I was lucky enough to get a new season started.

Wheeljack: We'll try not to.

Chris: Good.

We went over the footage of the previous shows and it showed that Heather, Eva, Scott and Amy had done more terrible things than anyone else on the show and they were pure evil incarnate. We had to make sure that the contestants would never do stuff like this again.

An intern came and it was time for the other contestants to arrive.

---

The Show began.

Chris: It's time for another awesome season of Total Drama. This time it's gonna be an all star season with a World Tour twist. Lets welcome our contestants. First is our greatest contestant of all time. Please welcome back the Leader of the World Famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm: J.D. Knudson.

Me: Hello everyone! Great to be back.

Chris: Lets also welcome back his brother, the famous Shinobi of the Leaf and son of the 4th Hokage: Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Naruto: Thanks Chris and I'm ready to rock it like last time.

Chris: I know. We also have new contestants with them. First of our newest contestants is Nicolas Chan.

Nico: Thank you all.

Chris: And his awesome girlfriend May.

May: Hey guys!

Chris: Making his debut is Lincoln Loud and his older sister Lynn

Loud.

Lincoln: Hello.

Lynn: Sup sports fans?

Chris: We also have the leader and 2nd in command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Redemption Squad: William Dunbar and Maria Rockell.

William: Hello everyone!

Maria R.: What's up?

Chris: And we have members of our original cast coming back as well as the members of Revenge of The Island, Pakitew Island and our sister show The Ridonculous Race coming on.

Chris welcomed Jo, Anne Maria, Geoff, Sierra, Brick, Lindsey, Beth, Katie, Sadie, B, Beardo, Brick, Cody, Dakota, Dave, DJ, Ezekiel (Who's back to normal), Harold, Justin, Leshawna, Max, Rodney, Sam, Scarlett, Sky, Staci, Topher, Trent, and Tyler.

Geoff: Glad to be back on this show, Chris. Especially since the one that I hosted before didn't exactly work out.

Chris: I know. I'm sorry Geoff.

Geoff saw us.

Geoff: Wow! J.D. Knudson it's so awesome to meet you man.

Me: Pleasure to meet you too Geoff. Congratulations on your engagement with Bridgette.

Geoff: Thanks man and we're now officially husband and wife.

We cheered for them.

Me: Congratulations you guys.

Bridgette: Thanks J.D.

Chris: I'm happy for you all.

We also had Kitty, Emma, Crimson, Ennui, Taylor and Blaineley with us. It was gonna be so cool!

Jo (to Lightning and Duncan): You two won't even be a challenge!

Lightning: You really think so?

Duncan: Try telling that to Red Herring, Hun, Fireball McPhan, and Titanic Twist.

Me: You better watch yourself Jo. Your overconfidence and sports pride will be your downfall.

We also had bracelets on that showed our titles.

I was called the Phoenixmonger

Maria: Mermaid Swimmer

Nico: The Saiyan Pridestorm

Lincoln: The White Thunderbird

Lynn: The Volcanic Athlete

Naruto: The Cyclonic Shinobi

May: The Subzero Flyer

William: The Elemental Shooter

Beth: The Wanna-Be

Blaineley: T.V. Queen

Bridgette: The Soulful Surfer Girl

Chef Hatchet: The Chef

Chris: The Host with the Most

Cody: The Geek

Courtney: The Type-A Force to be Reckoned With

DJ: The Brickhouse with Heart

Duncan: The Delinquent

Eva: The Female Bully

Ezekiel: The Home Schooled Guy

Geoff: The Funniest Guy Around

Gwen: The Loner

Harold: The Dweeb with Mad Skillz

Heather: Queen B

Izzy: The Psycho Hose Beast

Justin: The Eye Candy

Katie: The Sweet Girl

Leshawna: The Sista with 'Tude

Lindsay: The Dumb Princess

Noah: The Schemer

Owen: Crazy Party Guy

Sadie: The Sweet Girl's Friend

Trent: The Cool Guy

Tyler: The Jock that Sucks at Sports

Anne Maria: Jersey Shore Reject

B: Strong Silent Genius

Brick: Cadet

Cameron: Wide-Eyed Bubble-Boy

Dakota: Fame-Monger

Dawn: Moonchild

Jo: Take-No-Prisoners Jock-ette

Lightning: Athletic Overachiever

Mike: Multiple Personality Disorder

Sam: Nice-Guy Gamer

Scott: Devious

Staci: Compulsive Liar

Zoey: Indie Chick

Sammy: Heaven's Ocean Love

Beardo: The Human Soundboard

Dave: The Normal Guy

Ella: The Fairytale Princess

Jasmine: The Outback Survivalist

Leonard: The LARPer

Max: The Super Villain

Rodney: The Country Boy

Scarlett: The Quiet Braniac

Shawn: The Zombie Conspiracy Nut

Sky: The Athlete

Sugar: The Pageant Queen

Topher: The Chris Wannabe

Crimson and Ennui: Goths

Taylor: The Good Hearted Daughter

Me: These labels are cool!

Maria: They sure are.

Lincoln: But I noticed that some of them aren't very nice.

Me: I know but it expresses our personalities.

Lynn: That's true.

Lightning: Lightning likes it. Sha-Blam!

Me: The Atomic Owls are back in business. But I have a feeling we're not gonna be called that.

Chris: And you're right. This season is a whole new theme. We're doing a Heroes VS Villains theme.

Me: I like it!

Chris called all of the Atomic Owls the Angelic Doves. Our logo was a yellow circle with a dove flying with a halo over it's head and rainbow light was shining in the background. Taylor, Crimson and Blaineley were placed on our team. And Chris called the Villains team the Devilish Bats. Their logo was a red circle with a demonic bat with devil horns on its head and fire burned in the background.

Chris (sternly): Alright. Now let me make one thing clear. The old me might've tolerated sore losers and cheaters on this show. But the new me isn't gonna stand for it. If I find out that you've been doing things that would make the Legion of Doom proud, you will be voted off after a challenge is done. Got it?

We nodded.

Me: Way to grow a backbone Chris.

Chris: I know. You'll find out what our first challenge is later. We got some flying to do.

Me: This is gonna be awesome!

Chris: I know. The first challenge is in the Ural Mountains in Central Russia.

Me: The Ural Mountains. That's 13,000 miles away.

I added the Angelic Doves logo to the back of my vest and we were on our way to the Ural Mountains.

* * *

We were flying at an incredible speed over the Atlantic Ocean. I was talking to Lori on my laptop as we flew.

Me: So we're heading over to the Ural Mountains in Central Russia and our first challenge is gonna be a tough one.

Lori: We're literally rooting for you J.D. It's gonna be so awesome seeing you all do some amazing challenges.

Me: It's gonna be awesome Lori. I don't know what our first challenge is but I have a strong feeling it's gonna be awesome.

Chris: We'll be landing in a couple of hours so I'll explain the first challenge to you all.

Me: It's time for our first challenge.

Chris: The first challenge will be very cool for most of you! We're heading into a mine in the Ural Mountains to face the Boundary Pokemon, Kyurem!

Me: Kyurem?

Chris explained that we have to face Kyurem with the help from the legendary Pokemon called the Swords of Justice: Cobalion, Virizion, Terrakion and Keldeo.

Me: I've heard about the legendary Swords of Justice. They are a Pokemon group that is very similar to that of the Three Musketeers. They help both Humans and Pokemon alike.

Nico: That is so cool!

Me: What kind of pokemon is Kyurem?

Chris: He's a Dragon Type Pokemon.

Me: Let me see here. Lori, can you put Iris on please?

Lori: Sure.

Iris was on.

Iris: What's up J.D.?

Me: The first challenge is for us to take on a dragon Pokemon called (In Slow Motion) Kyurem.

Iris gasped in horror when she heard the name of that pokemon.

Me: Uh oh. Sounds like you know something about Kyurem.

Iris: Yes. The elder of my village The Village of Dragons told me about Kyurem once. I asked her what the strongest Dragon Type Pokemon is and she told me that Kyurem came into being with Zekrom and Reshiram. Kyurem was bestowed with unsurpassed strength and power. Kyurem is constantly giving off a harsh freezing wind. Kyurem is the most powerful dragon type pokemon in the world!

We gasped when we heard everything she said.

Me: Are you serious Iris!? Kyurem is THAT powerful!?

Iris: He is. Kyurem is that powerful. He has the power to transform and that allows him to wield the power of Reshiram and Zekrom.

Me: Unbelievable. If Kyurem is as strong as you say he is Iris then we're in for one heck of an extremely wild ride.

Iris: That's right J.D. Kyurem beat Keldeo and the Swords of Justice the first time and it showed us how powerful Kyurem is.

Me: Unreal.

Nico: I can't believe Kyurem is that powerful.

Lincoln: Me neither.

Lynn: A pokemon like him must be incredibly tough.

Me: But a Pokemon like Kyurem would be an amazing challenge for all of us. The Most Powerful Dragon type Pokemon taking on all of us.

Then we got a huge surprise when a Meloetta appeared right in my lap.

Me: (Gasp) Oh wow. A Meloetta.

Iris: How did Meloetta get there?

Me: It sure surprised me.

Nico: Same here.

Lincoln: Ash told me a lot about Meloetta. It's a pokemon that is full of surprises. They are usually very shy and tend to appear when you least expect it.

Me: I believe it.

Nico: Would you like to be one of my pokemon Meloetta?

Meloetta agreed and Nico caught it with a Master Ball.

Iris: I wish you all luck guys.

Me: Thanks Iris. Nico is gonna try to catch Kyurem.

Iris: If he does that will make him a legend in the world of Dragon

Type Pokemon.

Me: He already is a legend. When we killed Team Rocket he caught Mewtwo and broke their control on him.

Mewtwo: That's right. It's true.

Me: I agree. Thanks guys. We'll let you all know how the challenge went. Or you'll see it on TV.

Lori: We will J.D. Be careful.

Me: Will do.

The call ended.

Me: I'm ready for anything Chris.

Chris: Great. And you'll be awesome for the challenge.

Lynn: OH IT IS ON!

Lincoln: Okay! Operation Win Nico A Kyurem is a go!

Me: You got it buddy.

Gwen: This is gonna be so awesome!

Taylor: I've heard you guys caught a lot of Pokemon.

Me: We sure did Taylor.

D.J.: Will we be hurting animals on this journey?

Me: D.J. I promise you no animals will be hurt. And you heard Chris. As long as we all play by the rules and make sure that villains get their just desserts nothing will happen.

D.J.: Thanks J.D. I feel very protected.

I give him the thumbs up.

Sierra was hugging Cody too tight and she made him hurl his guts

out.

Me: Uh Sierra.

Sierra: Oh sorry.

Geoff: Hey Lincoln I heard you won the Big Kahuna of Hawaii contest.

Lincoln: I sure did Geoff. It was an awesome day for me on our global trip.

Me: Lincoln defied the impossible by performing one of the most impossible moves in all of surfing: The Reverse 720 Topside Surf.

Bridgette gasped.

Bridgette: That move is completely impossible!

Me: Lincoln succeeded in pulling it off Bridgette. I'm so proud of him.

Lynn: Me too J.D. Dad taught him how to surf and that was awesome!

Bridgette: That's awesome Lincoln!

Geoff: Way to stuck the surf dude.

Chris: You guys have a lot of talent.

Me: Not to brag but yeah.

Later we arrived at our destination.

---

We went into an abandoned mine and we were accompanied by Cobalion, Virizion, Terrakion and Keldeo - The Swords of Justice!

Me: It's an honor to meet the legendary Swords of Justice.

Cobalion: You too J.D.

Virizion: We heard so much about your adventures and how you have done so much for the world.

Terrakion: You all have a strong heart for everyone you care about.

Keldeo: That's right.

Me: We get that a lot and we have to do everything we can to deliver justice swiftly to our enemies. As long as evil exists in this universe, nothing and no one will be safe from the darkness it casts.

Lincoln: That's right.

We got into a huge cave and out of the shadows came Kyurem.

Kyurem is a gray and blue, bipedal Pokémon of indefinable but seemingly draconic basis. Kyurem has a blue head and snout and has yellow eyes without pupils, has a pair of pointed light bluish horns on its head and a yellow crest on its skull. Three pointed teeth jut out the bottom of either side of its jaws, which are frozen shut by the ice covering its head. Its long, gray neck has lines running around its whole body, legs, arms and tail. It has two arms, each with its own claw and each arm is jointed together from its oddly shaped blue wings, which are believed to be used for flying and storing cold air. Each wing has two spikes of ice. The ice covering the wings can break, revealing gray tendril-like appendages on Kyurem's back. The right side of its body seems to be damaged in some way, as the wing and horn on its head on that side are shorter; the right side of its head also has a spiked edge near its jaw hinge that is absent from its left. Its legs are somewhat slender, and has three sharp ice-like claws on each enormous foot. Its tail has three blue conical spikes on its tip, and appears to be some sort of propulsion device or a container of energy; exactly what it is based on is unclear, but it may be a damaged turbine.

Kyurem has two alternate forms, White Kyurem and Black Kyurem, which are formed by combining with Reshiram and Zekrom, respectively, and share many aspects of their designs with them. It can use Absofusion on their respective Dragon Stones to change to White or Black Kyurem. When transformed into either, its legs are just like before, but shorter and the middle toe becomes ice. As

White Kyurem, it has some extra icy details on the legs. Its tail resembles that of Reshiram or Zekrom, but they are attached to the body with three gray parts of skin. The tail is capable of movement and contains four holes: they are horizontal on White Kyurem and vertical on Black Kyurem. The torsos of each form are similar, but White Kyurem's torso is more slim than Black Kyurem's bulky torso. Its shoulders are covered in 'squares' of ice with two pins protruding from each which can come out and 'plug in' the aforementioned holes. As White Kyurem, it has thin arms with two rings and three claws each, wings between the rings on its forearms, and its right arm and wing are frozen. As Black Kyurem, it has Zekrom's arms, but more muscular and without wings, and its left arm and wing are frozen. Its neck is the same shape, but becomes upright; White Kyurem uses Reshiram's fur and Black Kyurem uses Zekrom's skin. In both forms, the ice covering one of Kyurem's jaws (upper for White Kyurem, lower for Black Kyurem) has partially disappeared, allowing it to move its mouth. During battle, Black Kyurem and White Kyurem enter Overdrive mode and tubes sprout from its back to its tail. In White Kyurem's case, the ends of its hair and wings become fiery and its tail acquires fiery highlights. In Black Kyurem's case, parts of its right arm and the tip of the horn on the back of its head turn blue, while its tail lights up with electricity. In Kyurem VS. The Sword of Justice, Kyurem can also change into Black Kyurem or White Kyurem without fusing by channeling the power of powers of both Reshiram and Zekrom it has within itself.

Kyurem generates a powerful, freezing energy inside itself, but its body became frozen when the energy leaked out. Due to an old legend, it may be assumed Kyurem may be hostile towards Pokémon and humans, due to the fact it supposedly ate them if they were found outside at night. It is said to be an extraterrestrial Pokémon according to folklore. Kyurem is the only Pokémon that can learn Glaciate, while its alternate forms White Kyurem and Black Kyurem can respectively learn Ice Burn and Freeze Shock instead. White Kyurem and Black Kyurem can also learn Reshiram's and Zekrom's signature moves Fusion Flare and Fusion Bolt, respectively.

Me: Wow! So that's Kyurem.

Nico: His power is unreal. I can't believe he's that strong.

Lynn: This is gonna be interesting.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Gwen: I'm ready.

Kyurem: So you all have come to challenge me?

Me: We have Kyurem. If we win Nico will catch you and if you win you can go.

Kyurem: You have a deal.

Me: At least he's a pokemon of honor. Lets get him guys!

We powered up and transformed and we all went at Kyurem and he fired a massive blast of fire and I fired a blast of energy and he dodged it and the energy blast blew a hole into the wall.

Me: He's really strong! This is gonna be tougher than we first thought.

Nico: Guys, we need to weaken this Kyurem. Then, I'll catch it with a Master Ball!

Me: Okay.

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Lynn: Yeah!

Lightning: Sha-Blam!

We all went at Kyurem and bombarded him with energy blasts and more. Anne Maria was more concerned about her good looks more than the challenge.

Lightning hit Kyurem with a powerful punch and William fired blasts of fire from his blaster at it.

Lightning: It's combo time William! Sha-Pow!

William: You got it Lightning!

William and Lightning charged and were enveloped in an aura of pure fire.

Lightning and William: FIRESTORM PUNCH ASSAULT!

They hit Kyurem with devastating power.

With one light blast of lightning Lincoln weakened Kyurem.

Nico: Now Master Ball go!

Nico threw a Master Ball and caught Kyurem.

Me: You did it Nico!

Nico: YES!

Cody: Way to go man!

Chris: The Angelic Doves win the first challenge!

We cheered.

Me: This was so awesome!

Chris: I'm glad you all had fun. Now, let me review the footage to make sure everyone followed the rules.

Me: Okay.

Chris looked over what everyone on the villains did and all he saw was Anne Maria styling and standing there doing nothing.

Chris: Well it looks like Anne Maria is out.

Anne Maria: What!?

Chris: Refusing to take part in the challenge is an automatic elimination from the show.

Anne Maria: It's not my fault I have to worry about my looks!

Chris (to Anne Maria): So while everyone else was fighting for their lives, you were admiring yourself?!

Anne Maria: Why do you care? You just want ratings.

Chris: Things change! J.D. and the others made me a better person. Who do you think told them about Heather, Amy, Eva, and Scott, huh? Do you know that I didn't even want someone like you as a contestant? Most of the others thought I was crazy bringing in a Jersey Shore Reject who cares only about herself and her good looks!

Anne Maria: Hey, I'll have you know-

Chris: UH UH! THIS IS WHERE YOU ZIP IT! THE ADULT IS TALKING! What if someone got killed by that Kyurem because you were lazy, huh? Big deal right? Because that's on you. And if you died because of that Pokemon, I feel like that's on me.

Nico: Anne Maria you have failed this challenge.

Me: You said it man. (We high five) But.. (Gulps) Chris remind me never to get on your bad side.

Chris: I know.

Anne Maria was eliminated. In the cargo hold there was a section for the eliminated contestants.

We got on the plane and set out for our next destination.

Me: Great job guys.

Lincoln: Thanks J.D.

Me: So how you liking being on Total Drama, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It is AWESOME!

Lynn: I have a feeling that the next challenge is gonna be just as awesome as this one.

William: I have a feeling too.

Maria: And I can't wait.

Chris: Well the first challenge is done and a competitor was eliminated thanks to the new rules enforced. We have another great challenge ahead. Who will get sent to the loser section next? Find out next time on TOTAL.. DRAMA.. ALL STARS!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Everyone was amazed!

Nico: Yeah those were fun times.

Chris McLean: That was really awesome though.

Mason Brown: Back then, I wasn't part of the team.

Avior: And the Masters of Evil didn't exist.

Me: No this was back 3 and a half years ago. It was awesome though.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Laney: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Eli: That is so cool.

Me: Many of us weren't with the team back then though.

Lana: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Yep. And it looks like we're heading to the Ural Mountains in Russia 🇷🇺.

Brain Freezer: Is it cold there?

Me: Somewhat. We're going to need our sweaters and jackets just in case.

Nico: Okay.

We went and got our jackets and sweaters.

Nico: Okay we're all set?

We nodded.

Nico: All right we're off.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Damian Alaister, the sadistic and insane leader and founder of The Church of Necrom, and he's coming to kill us for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's now beyond major leagued pissed off, and completely gone off the deep end and descended into eternal madness. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Damian Alaister finally on the move?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and he's coming to kill us all for revenge for ruining his schemes, and he's beyond major leagued pissed off that we killed Evil Vegeta, Raditz, Nappa, Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, and he's completely gone off the deep end and really descended into eternal madness.

Nicholette Torrington: So, Damian Alaister's finally on the move, huh? Perfect, now the time's finally arrived for us to make that bastard pay for everything he and his fucked-up friends have done in the past.

Lincoln: I've already sent in all of the evidence of The Church of Necrom's crimes from those six years, along with all the crap they've been doing to us to the police: summoning demons to torment me, hiring villains we haven't faced off against before to kill us, not to mention resurrecting villains we've faced off against in the past to kill us. We've already got the order to capture them and bring them in to face justice for their crimes in court, and once they've been handed down the most harsh sentence, which is death, we'll be the ones to end their lives, Nicholette.

Nicholette Torrington: Excellent job, Linky. Now, your plan's almost coming to fruition at last. All that's left is capture Damian Alaister, and drag him and his fucked-up friends before a court of law, and once the judge hands down their sentence, it's goodbye to The Church of Necrom forever.

Nico: So, that's part of the plan you had, Lincoln. This is going to be the biggest trial of the century, and one that forever seal the fates of Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

Me: And you also intend to destroy that medallion Damian Alaister has in his pocket, right, big guy?

Lincoln: If anything, he'll have it on his neck, so all we got to do is beat him down and then, we get the medallion and destroy it.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And I know of the necklace that Griselda spoke about: it's known as The Necklace of Necrom, this dark artifact was given to that insane maniac after their dark Satanic sacrificial ritual six years ago.

Nico: And if you guys destroy it, it'll cause them to age until they're 23 years old: the age they would have been if they hadn't done their Satanic sacrificial ritual six years ago.

Lincoln: Yep, and they'll be tried as adults, and then, you know what that means?

Nico: (Smirks) Death Sentence. Awesome plan, big guy. Alright, gang, let's go.

Lincoln: Yeah, and you better be ready, Damian Alaister. (Eyes turn red) Your days of causing havoc and mayhem are about to come to an end, and you deserve absolutely no mercy for everything that you and your fucked-up insane friends have done!

With that we were off to the Ural Mountains of Russia.

URAL MOUNTAINS, RUSSIA

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Lugnutz: Think King Arthur would be glad to see Kyurem?

Nico: I think he would.

Eli: I agree too.

Me: But lets not forget guys. Kyurem is not to be taken lightly. Iris told us a lot about how powerful he is and he is a true force to be reckoned with.

Lola: Yeah his power is incredible.

Lord Drakkon: Well, we're not killing it.

Me: No we would never. But we already caught a Kyurem before. This time we'll have Kyurem join the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Awesome. Kyurem will make great addition to the M.O.E.

Me: We learned that Kyurem has a good sense of honor here.

Lola: That is a good thing.

Meta Knight: Let us be off then.

Me: Wait Meta Knight. We can't approach Kyurem and take him on directly.

Nico: J.D. is right. Last time we faced him we took him on head on. It was thanks to our teamwork that we beat him the last time.

Eli: Wow.

Me: So learning from past experiences we need to form a plan.

Nico: That's right.

Molten Man: Why not keep using the Eyecons and other Legend items? It's been working out so far.

Nico: We'll keep that option open. But Mark it'll take more than just our Eyecons and Legend items.

Me: That's right. We all got to work together.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Not only that but without a doubt Kyurem will have the Swords of Justice frozen like before. So we got to find them and free them as well.

Gyro Man: We also shouldn't cause an avalanche

Nico: Agreed.

We then saw the mine.

Me: There's the mine. Just like when we were here before.

Laney: Sure is a creepy place.

Me: But Kyurem is definitely in there. I feel the cold he has as well as the energy present.

El Diablo: Why don't I melt the Swords out?

Nico: You will be handy for that. But the Swords of Justice are also Pokemon. They are Cobalion, Terrakion and Virizion.

El Diablo: Oh.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We went into the mine.

Charmcaster: El Diablo's idea is still good.

Nico: I said that already.

Charmcaster: Oh.

Me: Guys lets focus.

Nico: This cold is starting to get to you guys.

We came to a huge chamber.

Me: Wow look at this.

Nico: Just like the last time.

Hydros: Good thing I'm made of ice.

Me: That is a good thing.

Nico: Look there.

We saw the Swords of Justice.

Nico: There they are.

We went to them.

Nico: Okay El Diablo do your stuff.

He fired a blast of fire and thawed them out.

Cobalion: Ah thank you everyone.

Terrakion: We are forever in your debt.

Virizion: Yes thank you.

Cobalion: Keldeo is going to fight Kyurem.

Me: Whoa man.

Bowser Jr: I'll use my fire breath to warm you guys up.

Terrakion: Thank you.

We formed a fire for them.

Nico: We should be just about ready to take on Kyurem.

Lola: Yeah.

Tundra Man: Yeah. If we can handle a Pokemon as powerful as Kyurem before we can do so again.

Iris: I agree there.

Magma: As soon as you guys are warm enough, we'll go after him.

Virizion: Thank you.

Me: Kyurem is close though.

Nico: But we're ready for him.

Vexen: I believe we should go confront Kyurem now

Nico: I agree. Lets do it.

We got ready.

I fired an energy blast to get his attention.

Kyurem's eyes glowed and he came out. Then the spirits of fire and ice came out and then swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Hello Kyurem.

Kyurem: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Been a long time since I saw

you.

Me: 3 to 3 and a half years to be precise.

Avatar June: This won't be like before!

Me: That's right and as you can see there is a lot of us now.

Nico: Yeah.

Kyurem: I'm ready for you all. And I won't go down like I did the last time.

Keldeo: We'll see about that.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: It's showtime!

Kyurem: Do you mean that? Or is that another catchphrase?

Chillyfish: Probably a bit of both!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: I think that one is from Kamen Rider Wizard.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Cool!

But then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Doctor Octopus appeared.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Doctor Octopus.

Skinner: Is it cold in here or is it just me?

Me: Nice reference with Simon Phoenix there.

Skinner: Thanks.

Me: But it's not just you. It's really freezing.

LaGrange: No kidding. We also have a new recruit for you all.

A figure came out and it was Apsara!

---

Apsara's favorite dish is curry and she is very passionate about the dish, especially more if it is spicy. Her taste for spiciness goes as far as pouring 8 hot chili pepper into Yukari's green curry that contain frog, lizard, and grasshoppers. When one of the pepper shaker fell into the curry and the lid popped open, pouring all of its content, Apsara - to Yukari's distress - continue to pour more pepper in.

She easily becomes enraged if someone insults curry and doesn't like it, like Kokoa. She force fed tons of enchanted curry to Kokoa, turning her into her first "curry zombie" as she got carried away and filled the fountains with curry sauce, spreading her curry plague. This eventually leads the victim to have their skin tone changed to pure yellow and their lips become puffy and swollen from constant eating of spicy foods. They constantly babble curry as a part of their vocabulary; ether by moaning them or by simply replace similar sounding words with them, an example being "carry" or "worry." The victims continue to search out more curry until Apsara releases them from her spell or they eat something cooler like Mizore's cooking that partially broke the spell on Tsukune. A special case is Moka, who had her Rosario removed. This undid most of the transformation the curry caused except for the skin tone, though she did say curry like three times, twice without meaning to - despite her displeasure.

---

Me: Apsara! Awesome to see you again.

Apsara: (Hindu Accent) You too J.D.

Twilight Sparkle: Who is she?

Me: That's Apsara. She's the cooking teacher of Yokai Academy. She is also an Aspara, the Storm Spirits of Hindu and Buddhist Myth and she also makes a really awesome and great curry.

Naruto: And she tried to use her curry to control everyone but we stopped her.

Apsara: Yes and I'm sorry about that. But I joined the Masters of Evil because I needed money.

Me: That's understandable. Who have you chosen for your archenemy?

Apsara: I picked Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta.

Saanvi: I'm honored that you would pick me.

Silver Samurai: Congratulations on getting another set of Kamen Riders items.

Nico: Thanks!

Mole Man: You've earned it.

Snake: Especially after killing Quimby.

Me: Yeah he came back somehow and we don't know how.

Eli: Yeah. I think it was the Church of Necrom.

Me: And were down to their leader now.

Lola: Yep.

LaGrange: We also heard you killed a lot of evil wizards.

Nico: We sure did. That was awesome.

Grodd: Were any Dementors there as well?

Me: Yep and they are now with Cindy Lou Robinson here.

Cindy Lou Robinson: Yeah they are now my servants.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was Kiaido from episode 28 of Gokaiger!

---

The strongest bounty hunter in the universe, Kiaido believes that only two things truly matter: money and battle. Throughout his career, he brings in 150 people which gives him over 100 million Zagin.

Facing Captain Marvelous and nearly killing him years ago, Kiaido intentionally stabs himself to create a weak spot on his chest to make the fight more interesting, though this ultimately lets Captain Marvelous escape.

Though hired by Barizorg to eliminate the Gokaigers, Kiaido refuses to follow orders as he wants to kill the pirates at their strongest. However, with Gai Yuki's help, the Gokaigers manage to defeat Kiaido through the Great Power of the Jetmen.

---

Eli: Kiaido! Wow you're the strongest Bounty Hunter of them all and you like money and battle. Also you faced Captain Marvelous and nearly killed him and you were hired to kill the Gokaigers.

Kiaido: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Nico: Eli knows so much about the Sentai Ranger teams and their enemies.

Kiaido: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Me: Yeah what a rip!

Nico: I think it's because Jetman was never adapted. Would've been nice if it was though.

Me: Yeah that would have been nice.

Lola: Jetman was awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was. But it was really amazing seeing that wedding scene when we met the Zenkaigers. That was awesome.

We laughed.

Lola: Yeah it was adorable!

Jayden Shiba, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Captain Marvel, White Tiger, Squirrel Girl, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Nico's rescue

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Nico and the others really took out a lot of Death Eaters in his rescue. And more Kamen Rider Legend Items were tested out.

Jayden Shiba: They sure were and it's so awesome that we destroyed them. Now the world is Voldemort Free.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness for that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah the world is now a much better place without those monsters following Voldemort.

Sunburn: They don't deserve to be remembered for their crimes.

Captain Marvel: I agree there.

White Tiger: I agree there as well.

Squirrel Girl: Monsters like them deserve to be forgotten. Hell is too lenient for them.

Silver Samurai: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

## Fiona, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Aerrow, Finn, Piper, Junko, Stork, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake Jailbird - Killing Wizards in Azkaban

---

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) Those evil wizards had their deaths coming in Azkaban. And the Dementors are on our side now.

Fiona: That is really cool.

Rainbow Bow: Boy it sure is and those wizards are really awesome.

Scootaloo: But we are glad those monsters are all gone.

Whirlwind: Yeah those evil wizards got what they deserved.

Aerrow: I agree too.

Finn: Yeah same here.

Piper: They had it all coming.

Junko: Yeah they sure did.

Stork: I agree too.

Snake: Me too. Lets do it dudes!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Martian Manhunter, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ingrid Third, Maggie, Maud Pie, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Planet Vegeta. How was it?

Martian Manhunter: It was good. We faced an evil version of Vegeta as well as Nappa and Raditz and destroyed them.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah we sure had fun on that and we take on the leader of the Church of Necrom soon.

Cozy Glow: This is gonna be good.

Hex: No kidding there.

Mole Man: Boy I agree there too. What the Church of Necrom did is beyond pure evil and they will finally get what's coming to them.

Ingrid Third: They sure will.

Maggie: I agree myself.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I do too.

Mole Man: Me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Vert, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jaden, Alexis, Syrus, Chumley, Bastian, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Meeting a Royal Cookpal Prince Curry Gene-Slammer

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard you guys met a Royal Cookpal Prince Curry Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Vert: Her name is Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta.

LaGrange: Wow that's a hard name to pronounce.

Rarity: Oh it sure was but she makes really amazing curry.

Sweetie Belle: She sure does and it's really good stuff. And we found out something awesome about her.

---

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Saanvi, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Saanvi, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were cooking some amazing Chicken Curry for lunch and Lynn Sr. was also in the kitchen with us. But, then, Lori busted in and ordered Lincoln to clean her room, but Lincoln told her no, and he was busy. But, Lori got so angry, she was about to attack him: big mistake since her dad was here with us, and I wasn't going to let that selfish, self-entitled, control freak get out of this. I decided to make one of the hottest curries ever: Kerala Chicken Curry, but to make it really hot for Lori, I added in an extra tablespoon of Kashmiri Chilli Powder, and when Lori ate it, her mouth was completely on fire, and Lynn Sr. knew why I did it since he saw the whole thing. So, after Lori was done cooling her big mouth off, Mr. Loud grounded Lori for ten weeks since he saw her whole act, and he took away her cell phone, and she swore she'd get us for that.

We laughed hysterically at what Saanvi did to Lori.

Nico: (Laughs Hysterically) Oh man, now that's what I call a case of hot and spicy justice!

Luna: I also saw the whole thing, dude. That was really slick of Saanvi to do that to Lori, that'd teach her.

Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Indian Accent) Thank you, Luna. Oh, and Lincoln, since I know you, J.D., Nico, Laney, and Lynn are True Spice Demons, look what I've made.

Saanvi then took out five bowls of her hottest Curry ever, Infernus, and our Geiger counters went off the charts when we saw the nuclear red hot liquid in the bowls.

Me: Whoa, that's really hot!

Nico: So, that's Infernus?!

Lincoln: Yep. You ready?

Me: You bet.

Lincoln, me, Nico, Laney, and Lynn ate the bowl, and then, we were entombed inside five powerful tornadoes of rainbow fire that exploded out of nowhere as we were gaining an extremely massive power boost, and the spicy tattoos on me, Nico, Lincoln, Laney, and Lynn were leaking out blood. Then, the tornadoes of rainbow fire died down as we sucked in the rainbow fire and explosions.

Nico: Whew, that was one really hot and deadly Curry, Saanvi.

Lincoln: No one else would even dare to eat it, Nico, not only is it that good and hot, it's also one of the most deadliest Curries ever. You'd have to be a True Spice Demon to eat this.

Me: Whew, you said it, big guy. But, that was one deadly Curry Saanvi made.

Lori: Literally.

FLASHBACK ENDS

LaGrange: WHOA That must've been some really lethal and hot curry!

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure was!

Jaden: Yeah no kidding.

Alexis: But the heat was intense.

Syrus: Yeah no kidding.

Chumley: It was amazing that Saanvi makes really awesome curry.

Bastian: We all like it though.

LaGrange: Wow no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and elements and smashed him down.

## Donkey Kong, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Diddy, Dixie, Tiny, Chunky, Lanky, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Fluttershy due soon

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) Fluttershy's gonna be due for birth tomorrow. Just in time for the Dino Squad mission.

Donkey Kong: Yeah I think it's awesome that Fluttershy has more children coming.

Grodd: I agree. And Mirage and Butterfly it's awesome of you both to fill in for your mother while she on maternal leave.

Mirage Daffodil: Thanks. We're happy to fill in for her.

Butterfly Rose: Yeah it's great we can be there for our mom.

Tornado Bolt: That is so awesome there.

Stealth Elf: It sure is awesome.

Diddy: And we're really happy for Fluttershy too.

Dixie: That is true.

Tiny Kong: I agree too.

Lanky: Yeah it is.

Chunky: Chunky agree too.

Grodd: Me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of flowers, grass, leaves and fruit and smashed him down.

## Whenua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pohatu, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - Watching the Joker Get Executed

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) I heard you guys watched a Robot chicken sketch again. Was it really about the Joker Getting Executed?

Whenua: It sure was and it was really awesome and funny.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was funny.

Apple Bloom: Seeing the Joker get put in the electric chair was really amazing.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was awesome and it was funny.

Pohatu: We laughed all over at that one.

Goliath: That is awesome and funny. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Maggie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cornelia, Megan, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - The Joker Getting executed was really therapeutic

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) The Joker Getting executed was really therapeutic. Never did like that guy.

Maggie: No one ever did.

Princess Luna: Yeah that guy was a monster.

Moondust: He sure was a monster.

Snowdrop: Now the world is much safer without the Joker.

Gari: Yeah I agree there too.

Blackout: Same with me as well.

Cornelia: The Joker is gone forever.

Megan McCallister: I agree too.

Atomic Skull: Thank goodness for that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lisa Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous - We killed the Real Joker last week

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) We killed the Real Joker just recently. On that day, he had the nerve to take credit for causing all of your recklessness and your anger problems that come and go!

Lisa Loud: I must agree on that and what happened was that the Joker was laughing at our recklessness and everything.

Pinkie Pie: What a party pooper!

Featherweight: Yeah and a total jerk!

Sprocket: Yeah he needed to be destroyed.

Eddy: He was a monster and he needed to be destroyed.

Edd: He really was a monster and more.

Ed: I'm hungry.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Calamitous: Yes I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Dana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Kopaka, Nuju, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner - We faced Kyurem 2 years ago in the 2nd World Tour of Total Drama

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) You guys faced Kyurem 2 years ago in the 2nd World Tour of Total Drama. Was he really that powerful back then?

Dana: He sure was and Iris warned us all about how powerful Kyurem was back then.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah Kyurem is no laughing matter.

Starshine Sparkle: His power is that strong.

Sunny Starscout: I agree there. It's that powerful.

Spyro: Yeah it sure is.

Kopaka: Kyurem is that strong and that big of a force of nature.

Nuju: He sure is.

Skinner: Wow that is amazing. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice and magic and smashed him down.

## Scarlet, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Courtney, Duncan, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - Kyurem is the strongest Dragon Type Pokemon ever

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Kyurem is the strongest Dragon Type Pokemon ever. I don't think it has any weaknesses!

Scarlet: He may not have weaknesses but he might have one.

Princess Celestia: We have to be ready for what he can do.

Amber Morning: If he is as powerful and strong as Iris said then we'll have an awesome challenge ahead of us.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Courtney: But this will be awesome and fun.

Duncan: Aww yeah baby!

Doctor Octopus: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Saanvi Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta The Royal Cookpal Prince Curry Gene-Slammer, Apu, Raj and Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer VS Apsara

---

Apsara was next.

Apsara: It's going to be such an honor to face you.

Saanvi: It sure will be a good battle for the both of us.

Apu: (Indian Accent) It most certainly will.

Raj: (Indian Accent) We are so looking forward to this.

Bhavna: (Indian Accent) It sure will be most fun.

Apsara: It sure will be awesome. I heard you make really amazing curry.

Saanvi: Yes I do. I make over 50 different kinds of curry and I even have a curry I make called Infernus. It's my deadliest flavor.

Apu: It's the spiciest curry we've ever seen and J.D. and many of us like it.

Apsara: It must be great. Lets dance.

She transformed into her Aspara form.

Apsara fired a wave of lightning and they dodged it and Saanvi fired a blast of her curry and it went into Apsara's mouth and it was delicious.

Apsara: Oh my goodness! That is delicious!

Saanvi: It's a power that I got when I turned into a Royal Cookpal Prince Curry. It's a perfect power for me.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down too.

---

Jericho VS Yost Electro

---

Yost Electro was next.

Yost Electro: So I got the silent one as my archenemy.

Jericho wrote on a chalkboard "Yes I can't speak at all but my power comes from my martial arts skills that I learned from my so-called father Slade."

Yost Electro: Wow! You may be a silent one but you are really gifted. Lets dance shall we?

Jericho nodded and they got ready.

Jericho smashed and pulverized and kicked him down.

---

Fasha VS Yost Rhino

---

Yost Rhino was next.

Yost Rhino: It'll be an honor to face a Saiyan and a fellow member of Nico's people.

Fasha: It sure will be an honor to face you.

Yost Rhino: This is gonna be awesome. Lets do it!

Fasha fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Super Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lily, Lucy and Laney VS Kiaido

Kiaido was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened the safe and in it was a bunch of medals. They were called the Medals of Dark World, they're silver medals with the Dark World Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, and these medals can summon The Dark World Duel Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, and attack those who dare to mess with The Dark Arts for evil. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Medals this time huh?

Kiaido: Yep they are for Lincoln and his girls. If it's all right with you I would like you all to let me live to see how the trial goes.

Nico: That can be arrange.

Eli: I agree.

Nico teleported back with the medals.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went super and were ready!

Nico: Lets do it!

They summoned the Super Megaforce Cannon and used their keys and charged it up.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down!

Nico: Kiaido you have failed this world!

Nico went over to him and helped him up.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

Kyurem: Your power is really impressive. You all have gotten stronger since we fought the last time.

Me: The wonders of training and battling to protect everyone we love.

Troy: You're about to see that we're not pushovers!

Nico: That's right! Now it's time for some awesome buttkicking!

Hailey Timaeus: Lets dragon up girls!

Joan Critias: We'll show you our dragon forms this time.

Gina Hermos: Since we showed you our fusions we'll show you our dragon power.

The Atlantis Dragon sisters went dragon and they transformed into their dragon forms! Hailey turned into The Eye of Timaeus, Joan turned into The Fang of Critias and Gina turned into the Claw of Hermos!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: Awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana: I forgot that Lincoln's guardian angels and all the gene-slammers can change at will.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers!

We all then pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned ALL OF THE SUPER SENTAI TEAMS!

We fired waves of energy and elemental blasts and smashed him all over. Kyurem fired a massive blast of fire and I fired a wave of fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Kyurem went into his overdrive form and flew into the air and fired a massive energy ball and Nico fired a wave of energy and the blasts exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blasts exploded with incredible power!

Tassnanil and Crawsectus blasted and smashed Kyurem all over the place.

Punch, Thunderblast, Metal Man and Batman used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Punch's Photon Cannon and Metal Man and Batman's powers 100-fold and turn Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a huge cannon.

Thunderblast and Metal Man: ENERGY BUZZSAW SHOWER!

Punch and Batman: PHOTON BAT BURST!

Former Bullies and Chillyfish: BULLY JELLYFISH BLAST!

Friends of The Mall and Hydros: MALL ICE FIRESTORM!

Blue Megaforce and Iceage: BLUE ICE BLAST!

Rulers of Atlantis and Brain Freezer: ATLANTIS BRAIN FREEZE BLAST!

Lana's and Vexen: ICE FURY STORM!

Ed, Edd N Eddy and P'andor: FIRE OF THE ED'S BLAST!

Water Masters and Magma: VOLCANO TSUNAMI BLAST!

Signer Husband and Wife and El Diablo: FIRE HUMMINGBIRD DRAGON BLAST!

J.D. Family and Drakkon: SUPER DRAGON PHOENIX BLAST!

Lost Galaxy Rangers and Molten Man: VOLCANIC GALAXY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: EMPATHY FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Cindy Lou Robinson, Starlight Glimmer, Swords of Justice and Iris: DRAGON SWORD BLADEDANCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and magic.

Lincoln: KNIGHT ELEMENT STYLE: KING ARTHUR!

Hilda: (British Accent) KNIGHT FIRE STYLE: HECTOR!

Litchi Faye: KNIGHT FIRE STYLE: GALAHAD!

Yuna: KNIGHT WATER STYLE: GALEHAULT!

Nanami: KNIGHT WATER STYLE: DINADAN!

Toph: KNIGHT EARTH STYLE: CARADOC!

Julie Makimoto: KNIGHT EARTH STYLE: LANCELOT!

Tatsumaki: KNIGHT WIND STYLE: PERCIVAL!

Makoto Nanaya: KNIGHT WIND STYLE: PELLEAS!

Sari Sumdac: KNIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: GAWAIN!

Rachel Alucard: KNIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: GARETH!

Entrapta: KNIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: BORS THE YOUNGER!

Perfuma: KNIGHT NATURE STYLE: KAY!

Frosta: KNIGHT ICE STYLE: GINGALAIN!

Princess Allura (VLD): KNIGHT LIGHT STYLE: LAMORAK!

Peni Parker: KNIGHT DARK STYLE: LIONEL!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said knights!

Lincoln and his harem: KNIGHTS OF THE ROUND TABLE FINAL SMASH: BLADES OF THE KNIGHTS!

They summoned elemental weapons of the Knights of The Round Table to attack Kyurem!

They blasted Kyurem all over the place and smashed him down. He got back up.

Kyurem: I thank you all for a good battle.

Goliath: Oh, it was nothing.

Me: You are still just as fun as a challenge as you were the last time.

Atomic Skull: But you'll be a great addition to our ranks.

Calamitous: We just need to find you an archenemy.

Kyurem: I'm sure you'll find someone. Now, what shall we do now?

Skinner: Maybe we can watch the Robot Chicken sketch that J.D. and the others watched this morning.

Doctor Octopus: We were only told about it just now.

Nico: Well we first have to deal with the last member of the Church of Necrom and then bring those jerks all to trial!

?: (Enraged Screaming) You fucking Dark World bitches, along with you miserable Louds, have ruined all of The Church of Necrom's plans for the last fucking time!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Naruto and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nicholette Torrington: And now, we've approached the final battle, and I should've known there's no mistaking that insane fucked-up scream from anywhere. You can come out now, Damian Alaister.

An inverted pentagram with Necrom on top of it drawn in blood red infernal energy appeared in the skies, and then, a mist of darkness came out and as it landed, the mist of darkness faded revealing a 17-year-old male teen with long black hair going down to his neck, pale skin, blood red eyes and dark red sclera due to insanity, and dressed in a long long-sleeved black coat, black shirt, black pants, and black ankle-high boots, and on his neck is a black metal necklace with five blood red gem inside the inverted pentagram pendant. It was Damian Alaister, the sadistic and insane leader and founder of The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Damian Alaister, the sadistic and insane leader and founder of The Church of Necrom, I should've known I should've known you'd be the last of the five high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom to come out after we took down Jocasta Belladonna, Jezebel Lanira, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Cole Sullivan, Douglas Moreau, Nigel Moreau, Carmen Sullivan, and Michael Devlin, along with killing Evil Vegeta, Raditz, Nappa, Demigra, Deep Blue, and The Swamp Witch, whom you resurrected!

Damian Alaister: Shut up, bitch! You all have ruined my plan to bring Lord Necrom into this pathetic world, so that we could destroy all of mankind and bring back The Dark Ages, and now, I will destroy all of you ourselves, especially you, Lincoln Loud, for killing Lord Necrom! And I will enjoy hearing all of your screams of pain and suffering! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Nicholette Torrington: That's never going to happen, Damian Alaister, and now, your rampage ends here and now once and for all!

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Zure, Knight of Dark World sword from her back, and as she approached Damian Alaister, she left dark purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Nicholette Torrington: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? We've beaten you and your fucked-up friends down so many times and in all those many times, you and your fucked-up friends fled with your tails between your legs and howling like a wounded animal. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Damian Alaister, and now, I'll see to it that you'll pay for the crimes that you and your fucked-up friends have committed long ago.

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding it, there's Snoww, Unlight of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Giselle Harrington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Giselle Harrington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Zure, Knight of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Zure, Knight of Dark World with dark purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Nicholette Torrington has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, dark purple pants with designs on them, dark purple sneakers, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Zure, Knight of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington's massive dark purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark purple feathers have black tips. Nicholette Torrington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington's massive Zure, Knight of Dark World sword and Zure, Knight of Dark World's sword began merging and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, darkness, dark magic, and demons, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Zure, Knight of Dark World's Demon Knight Sword of Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Zure, Knight of Dark World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zure, Knight of Dark World's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, her Dark World Grimoire, and rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Zure, Knight of Dark World that said, "Nicholette Torrington, Powerful Leader of The Dark World Goth Girls, Gene-Slammer of Zure, Knight of Dark World, Powerful Master of The Sword, The Dark World Grimoire, The Dark Arts, and The Occult, Dear Friend of Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The

Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ニコレット・トリントン、ダークワールド・ゴス・ガールズのパワフル・リーダー、ズーレのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドの騎士、剣のパワフル・マスター、ダーク・ワールド・グリモア、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、ジゼル・ハリントンの親愛なる友人、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セリーン・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリゼルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、キャミー・ニコレッタ、 バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻であり守護天使、ネクロム教会の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的な、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、闇の魔法のマスター

Nicholette Torrington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS DEMON KNIGHT ANGEL OF DARK JUSTICE AND DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Giselle Harrington's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Damian Alaister saw it, he went even more fucking crazy and he fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Nicholette Torrington fired a powerful blast of dark purple energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic, and it hit Damian Alaister and sent that sadistic and insane bastard crashing back first into a wall.

Michelle Harrington: Holy crap, now Nicholette Torrington's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome!

Nico: That's right, Michelle, and she sent that sadistic and insane bastard, Damian Alaister, crashing back first into a wall, and really pissed him off even more. This is going to be good.

Me: You said it. This is going to be one epic final battle against The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: Wow, Nicholette, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Nicholette Torrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Knight and Dark Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we deliver Damian Alaister his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Nicholette.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Nicholette Torrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing mayhem and chaos in the name of Necrom are finally over, Damian Alaister, and now, you will pay for everything you and your fucked-up friends have done!**

Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln went after Damian Alaister, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them like the fucked-up lunatic he's become, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Demons right at Damian Alaister, and they'd exploded with incredible power as they hit the sadistic and insane bastard, and he became even more pissed off big time, as he screamed in insane anger.

Damian Alaister: Darkness Demons, rise from the darkness of Hell and destroy them all!

Damian Alaister summons an extremely massive army of Darkness Demons, humanoid black demons with horns on their heads and massive black demon wings on their backs, and they were about to attack, but Lincoln spreads his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, which changed from deep sapphire blue into white, and he fired powerful blasts of sunlight from his massive angel wings at the massive army of Darkness Demons, and they killed one group of Darkness Demons and then, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Griselda Huffington, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, and Clara St. Clarice joined in and they transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and attacked the remaining massive groups of Damian Alaister's army of Darkness Demons and destroyed them, and they disintegrated into darkness, and they then joined Lincoln and Nicholette Torrington, and this pissed off Damian Alaister badly, as he took out a vial of red liquid and he drank it.

Then, they saw his red eyes turn even more red and the pupils into slits and his pale skin turned black, he had horns on his head and massive demon wings sprouted out from his back. Damian Alaister turned into a Nightmare Demon and he went at Lincoln and the Dark World Goth Girls, but they dodge his attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of energy and destroys the demon wings and horns, and Damian Alaister screamed in excruciating pain.

Nicholette Torrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Knight and Dark Divine Love) **Linky, shall we do the honors in putting Damian Alaister in his place?**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Ladies first, Nicholette.**

Nicholette Torrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Knight and Dark Divine Love) **Such a gentleman.**

Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln formed massive red energy balls in the palms of their hands, and they condense them to the size of their bodies, and they aimed them at Damian Alaister, who roared in anger and ran at them with murder and insane rage in his eyes.

Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln: **VOX PENICULUS POWER**

**ABSORPTION KARMA BLAST!**

Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln fired the massive red energy balls, which transform into red energy beams, and as the two red energy beams hit Damian Alaister, Lincoln and Nicholette Torrington began sucking out and absorbing all of Damian Alaister's dark powers and dark magic, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Buffalo, and Elemental Forces flared up, and he was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy, and the same thing happens to Nicholette Torrington as her dark purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic flared up and she was gaining a really massive power and energy boost to her infinite power and energy. When Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln were done, Damian Alaister was rendered completely powerless and drained of her powers, and he changed back to normal

Damian Alaister: (Enraged Screaming) No, what did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **We sucked out and absorbed all of your dark powers, abilities, and dark magic, and now, you're powerless, Damian Alaister.**

Lincoln and the Dark World Goth Girls piled on and they began brutally pulverizing Damian Alaister all over the place, knocking out a couple of his teeth, punching him hard in the stomach and causing him to belch out massive amounts of blood. Then, Lincoln grabbed the Necklace of Necrom and tossed it into the air and he fired a rainbow energy blast, destroying it, and it caused Damian Alaister and all of the other members of the Church of Necrom who are still inside the black tarot card prisons and in the Dark World-themed tarot box to age until they were now 23 years old. Then, Lincoln threw one mean punch and knocked Damian Alaister down.

Nicholette Torrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark Demon Knight and Dark Divine Love) **And now, you're finished forever, you sadistic and insane bastard.**

Lincoln fired two rainbow energy blasts, which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and bound

Damian Alaister, so he couldn't escape, and he was put into a gurney, and the same thing happened to Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna as they were freed from their tarot card prisons, but were also bound rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains and put into gurneys, so they didn't escape. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and the Dark World Goth Girls holstered their weapons and powered down, and Nicholette Torrington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Now, for the next part of the plan.

Me: Time to take them to trial.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were all inside the Gotham Royal York Courtroom, and everyone is there in attendance including all of The Masters of Evil. When Katie Rockell came into the room and sat on the chair, the trial began: this was also part of Lincoln's plan, once they were captured, The Church of Necrom would be put on trial for their crimes. Thanks to the evidence presented and sent in, the jury deliberated for ten minutes, and they came back with a verdict: Guilty on All Charges, and the courtroom cheered.

Katie Rockell: These gruesome murders and crimes you all have committed over the last six years, not to mention what you tried to do in killing Team Loud Phoenix Storm in the past seventeen days have proved one thing: you all have an utter disregard for human life and you sold your souls to an evil being who sought to destroy everything in existence. Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna, because of what you all have done, all eighteen of you are hereby sentenced to death.

Everyone cheered at the news, and the punishment indeed fits the crime: Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna were sentenced to death by firing squad, and as promised, Lincoln and the Dark World Goth Girls would be the ones to kill them.

Lincoln: But, that's not the only surprise in store for you and your friends, Damian. After I destroyed The Necklace of Necrom, it also freed the souls of all those you and your fucked-up friends have killed from the walls of your castle, and your castle's now nothing more than a crumbling ruin.

We saw the spirits of the parents of Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends appear, along with all those they've killed on their rampage throughout the ten states in the country, and they were here to see the execution of The Church of Necrom. Later on, we were outside, and Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna were chained up to the posts with rainbow energy chains, and they were really pissed off.

Damian Alaister: You think you all have won?! Savor this moment for it will be your last. (To the Mane 12) Can't you all feel it, soon, Evil Starlight Glimmer will return from the dead, and you will all perish!

Twilight Sparkle: You think we're going to believe that?! Starlight Glimmer and Linky got rid of her and her army of Equalists in the Live Action Transformers Universe.

Lincoln: We did, Twilight. (Suddenly Finds Out) You bastard, you sabotaged our attack, didn't you?!

We gasped in horror.

Nico: Linc, you mean Damian Alaister used his black magic to interfere, and instead of sending Evil Starlight Glimmer to The Black Gates…?!

Lincoln: She was sent to Oblivion by being Super Hakaied.

Me, Eli, and Nico: (Growling Angrily) You sadistic, demented, out-of-control, insane, demonic bastard from Hell!

Lincoln: That's also another reason why you also deserve to die. But, before we kill you all, answer us this: when is Evil Starlight Glimmer going to return?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I can answer that, Lincoln: Evil Starlight Glimmer's going to return on September 16th, once she regains her powers, and she'll gather an army of Equalists to kill you all.

Lincoln: That's only three months away, so we've got plenty of time to prepare for her. Thanks for the info, King Kai.

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're welcome. Now, give those monsters the send-off.

Lincoln: (Smirks) With pleasure, King Kai.

Then, Lincoln, Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice formed nineteen massive black energy balls with the colors representing the Dark World Monsters, except for Lincoln's massive black energy ball which has rainbow colors inside it.

Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls: This is the end for you and The Church of Necrom, Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta

Belladonna, and don't you even think about returning. DARK WORLD BLACK GATES JUDGEMENT BOMB BARRAGE!

Lincoln and the Dark World Goth Girls fired the nineteen black energy balls, and as they hit Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna, they exploded with incredible power, killing them and banishing all of them to The Black Gates, erasing all of them from existence forever.

Mr. Alaister: Thank you all for what you've done. What Damian, Nigel, and their friends have done has proven that they truly are nothing but pure evil since the day they were born, now, our souls can finally rest in peace.

Then, Cienna Kitomaru was hugged by her parents, who came to see her, as tears came down from her eyes.

Cienna Kitomaru: (Japanese Accent) Mom, Dad!

Mr. Kitomaru: It's okay, sweetheart, it's okay. (To Lincoln) And it's so good to see you again, Lincoln, and you've indeed gotten so big the last time we saw you.

Lincoln: Likewise. Its been a long time Mr. and Mrs. Kitomaru.

Mr. Kitomaru: You sure have grown into an awesome young man.

Mrs. Kitomaru: (Japanese Accent) Indeed, and we also want to thank you for what you've done in avenging our deaths, and we want you to promise us this: please look after our daughter.

Lincoln: I will, Mr. and Mrs. Kitomaru, I will.

Cienna's parents smiled, and then, light shined down from the Heavens, and the spirits of all those killed by Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends were able to pass on to Heaven, and now, their souls can finally rest in peace, and we had tears in our eyes and a smile on our faces.

Me: It's over. The Church of Necrom has been silenced forever.

Nicholette Torrington: And now, it's finally over. Thanks for helping me with taking Damian Alaister down for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nicholette.

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Nicholette Torrington's face, they kissed passionately as Nicholette Torrington's arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Zure, Knight of Dark World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Nico: Alright, The Church of Necrom are finally gone for good. (Growls) But, I'm still pissed off that bastard sabotaged the attack that should've sent Evil Starlight Glimmer to The Black Gates.

Me: Looks like Damian Alaister wanted to give us one last "Fuck You" before Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls killed him and his fucked-up friends.

Lincoln: Either way, at least, now we know we're going to face Evil Starlight Glimmer on September 16th along with an army of Equalists, but we'll be more than ready for them.

Iris: Yeah and we will be ready for them all. (To the viewers) The Church of Necrom is now gone forever but the damage they did was absolutely irreparable. But we're now free of them. Also we now have to get ready for tomorrow.

Nico: Yes we do. Great job everyone. We now have Kyurem in the M.O.E. and we got rid of the Church of Necrom forever.

Me: We sure did. Now it's going to be awesome to have you all meet Max and team.

Nico: Yeah it sure will be.

Me: Now I have unfinished business to take care of with Victor Veloci. Get ready Veloci, (Eyes Glow Red) Your last day on Earth is tomorrow and you will pay for your crimes!

We went back home to the estate and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Florida, Max and his team were getting ready for tomorrow.

Max (Dinosquad): I'm really excited to see J.D. again and it'll be awesome to see Vakama too.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Me too! And it'll be awesome to have him and all of the team help us.

Caruso: You got that right.

Max (Dinosquad): Yeah it is! Lets Dino Up!

They transformed and roared and they went at the screen and it turned red.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the Pokemon movie Kyurem VS The Sword of Justice and that was a really awesome and amazing movie for Pokemon. One of my all time favorites. It aired in 2012 and it was the 15th movie for Pokemon. It was really awesome and this chapter was also a sequel to chapter 651. The first part was where we took down ALL of the evil wizards in Azkaban and it was great! The second part was where we went to planet Vegeta and we got to not only see what Nico's home planet was like but we also took down Evil Vegeta, Nappa and Raditz. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, that is gonna be a cool one as Nico, Nick Russell, Spyro of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading over to Dark City from Pokemon and we are going to battle both the Yas and Kaz Gyms. We're going into battle again with them and it's going to be a brutal fight! And we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Spyro's kind named Nina Nefertiti. Nina is one of Nico's friends from gym class and she is an awesome explorer and knows much of the world by heart and she knows all sorts of awesome temples. And for tomorrow, for the phase 2 fight for Vakama, the Toa of Fire, the opponent the guest reviewer chose for Vakama is Griffon from Devil May Cry, and Vakama is going to get help from Sherlock Hound, since Griffon is another of Mundus' minions. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Mouse City in the world of the 2009 TV series, Geronimo Stilton, based on the famous book series, and Lincoln and his group are not only going to meet Geronimo Stilton, his 12-year-old nephew Benjamin, his sister Thea, his prank-playing jokester cousin, Trap, and Pandora Woz, but they're also going to face Shadow and have her recruited into The Masters of Evil and send Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer straight to prison. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch named Hilary Thestalos. She is from Lincoln's Kindergarten classes and she is a really talented and awesome sports star. She has beaten Lynn in many sports and more and Lynn respected her as an awesome athlete. And she loves nuclear hot spicy food. Also she saved Lincoln, Laney and Lucy from Chandler and beat him and his friends up many times and she has a really horrible revelation about Vlad Plasmius that she discovered before Plasmius was arrested. Get ready for an awesome and amazing adventure 66 million years in the making as we go into battle with the evil Victor Veloci and stop his terrible crimes against nature and make him pay for trying to turn the world back into the age of the dinosaurs. But we're going to meet the Dinosquad and we're going to unleash 710 million years of prehistoric history on him.

See you all tomorrow!

# DINOSQUAD BATTLE

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE A PREHISTORIC BATTLE UNLIKE ANY OTHER!

---

Riding on our Rapidash was Nico, Nick Russell, Spyro of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to a city that I went to a while back.

Eli: So what is this place you went to bro?

Me: You'll see Eli. It's a place I went to a while back and there was a huge event going on.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be good.

Xenia: I have that feeling too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Nick.

Nick: No problem Nico. It's going to be so awesome going with you on your rescue.

Lola: It's always fun.

Nico: Nick, how does it feel to have all the 10 Terrors with us?

Nick: It feels amazing and it's awesome having them as some of the Digidestined archenemies.

Me: They may not be part of the Core 310 yet but they are awesome.

Momo: They sure are.

Toru: Boy I'll say.

Laney: It's really awesome that they are now their archenemies.

Nico: The best part is that after Octomus' first demise thanks to you guys, the rest have stopped calling him the Master.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Yes it is.

Nick: And we're glad for that.

Me: Yep.

We saw that we were at our destination.

Me: Here we are.

We were at Dark City.

Nico: Dark City?

Me: I was here a while back and there was a really powerful feud here.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

We went into the city.

Nick: I've got a very bad feeling about this.

Me: And that bad feeling is what you will see soon. When I was here the first time there was a terrible battle between 2 Pokemon Gyms here. The Yaz and Kaz Gyms. They were locked in a brutal Hatfield's & McCoys caliber battle with each other for who will be the most superior gym leader.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yep. And I sent them packing. I beat them both up and sent them flying.

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: And I was with him back then.

Me: Yep.

Nick: We're gonna have to subdue both of them.

Me: Yep. After we beat them up.

Nico: I think Ash told me all about those guys and how they were just a bunch of Pokemon street brawler thugs.

Eli: Yes he did. I remember battling those clods too. They were nothing but a bunch of morons.

Laney: No kidding.

Gaon: Their Pokemon deserve better.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Yep.

Then we heard shouting.

Xenia: Here they come.

We saw THE YAZ AND KAZ GYMS!

Eli: There they are.

Me: Here they come.

Eli: Yep.

We stood ready to fight. And they came up to us.

Nick: Hey. Sorry to bother you. Actually, we're not sorry at all!

Kaz Leader: YOUSE GUYS!?

Me: That's right us!

Eli: We're going to ask you this one time. You can either stop this brutal battle or we'll make you do it by force.

Lola: So what is it going to be!?

Yaz Leader: How about option three? WE KILL YOU ALL!

Me: We tried asking nicely. Now you guys are going to pay the price.

Kaito: (takes out ToQger gear) Option 2 it is then.

Zocks: (takes out Kyoryuger gear) Don't say we didn't warn you.

Kaito activated the rail attack and Zocks activated the Kyoryugers Samba Dance Attack.

Nico: Time to kick these so-called Gym Leaders Butts.

Xenia: That is for sure!

Xenia fired an arrow and it hit the Yaz Leader in his leg and he screamed in pain.

Laney: You don't have the right to call yourselves Pokemon Trainers!

Nico: By all means, call out your Pokemon. We dare you.

Kaz: YOUSE GOT IT! GO ELECTABUZZ!

They called out all their POKEMON!

Me: Now the fun begins. Lets see how you like facing the most powerful Pokemon ever known!

I got down and prayed to Arceus!

Me: Arceus if you can hear me, we have a situation here where we have 2 gyms that are battling each other and turning a city into a bloody war. We have to stop them and we need your help to do so.

Then a mighty flash of light blasted out and out came ARCEUS!

Arceus: I have heard your prayer J.D. and this madness must stop now.

Nico: (to Electabuzz) Hey! You only work for those two. So, I'm gonna give you a chance to ditch them and come work for us!

Kaz Leader: Don't listen to that monkey tailed weirdo! THUNDER PUNCH HIM!

But then he formed his fist full of lightning and then punched the Kaz Leader in the face and knocked him down.

Electabuzz warbled.

Me: Consider that his resignation from you!

Lola: Yeah!

Arceus blasted the Kaz Leader with a blast of energy and burned him all over.

Nico: (to Electabuzz) Smart choice. Now, you choose your new trainer.

He then went to Rainbow Dash!

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME! I have Electabuzz with me.

Nico: You sure do.

I punched a Kaz Gym Member and then the Kaz Leader grabbed a metal pipe.

Kaz Leader: I WILL KILL YOU!

Me: So that's how you want to do it!

I then pulled out some Slappers!

Me: I only use these when I have to. Thank goodness my poisonous blood neutralizes the addictive effects.

I then slapped 10 Slappers on my shoulders, arms and chest and then I got really buffed up and stronger.

Me: YEAH!

The Kaz leader went at me and I picked up a big heavy barrel and smashed him on his head and then he punched at me and his punches weren't even making me flinch.

Me: Nice.

Then…

KRAPOW!

I smashed my fist into his face and sent him crashing into the door of a building.

Nico: Let's see if some Eyecons can help!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets see what they can do.

Twilight activated her Eyecon for Kaos.

DAI VERNON AND KAOS!

Nico: Dai Vernon was a great magician from the 20th Century.

She fired a blast of magic and then blasted numerous Yaz Members.

I then punched the ground and upheaved the land and smashed a bunch of Kaz gym members down!

Nico: Bane would be proud, J.D.

Me: So would Jackson Chappell. He made the Slappers. But that's why I only use them when it's absolutely necessary.

Nico: Good and smart.

Eli: Yeah!

Laney: Yeah that is awesome.

Me: It's amazing that the coach of the team that football team was facing was cheating with them.

Lola: Yeah.

Toru: That is crazy!

Toru went invisible and she snuck behind the Yaz leader and gave him an Atomic Wedgie!

Nico: That's a more vicious version of what I usually gave Heure when I was with Sougo!

Me: You got that right. But if you think that one was bad, watch this.

I jumped and then I gave a Yaz Trainer an atomic wedgie that was so powerful and lethal that he screamed in excruciating pain!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH! THAT MUST'VE HURT!

Eli: BYAKUGAN!

Eli activated the Byakugan and he saw that the Atomic Wedgie that I gave the trainer FUSED IN WITH HIS PELVIS! GIVING HIM A PERMANENT WEDGIE! OUCH!

Eli: Ooh! That must've hurt!

Lana: No kidding!

Nico: Also, I hope Fluttershy's doing okay.

Lincoln: Don't worry I have a shadow clone watching her.

Nico: Awesome.

May: Lets finish this up.

Me: I agree.

I pulled off the slappers and got back to my normal size.

Me: Good thing they are reusable.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly a massive wall of fire exploded out and burned many of the Yaz & Kaz members and smashed them down.

Lola: WHOA!

Nico: Nice job Lola!

Lola: I didn't do that!

Nico: Nick was that you?

Nick: No it wasn't.

?: That was from me.

We saw another Spyro!

Spyro: Another me!?

Spyro 2: Looks like the battle is done.

Nico: Nina Nefertiti!? Whoa!

Spyro 2: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and clothes and she had the Skylanders Magic symbol on her skirt.

Nina Nefertiti: That is awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah! And are you related to…

Nina Nefertiti: No I may share the same name as the great Egyptian Queen, but I am not related to her.

The Yaz and Kaz members were defeated.

Me: I hope you guys have all learned your lesson.

Eli: Until you guys decide to get along and be friends, you guys are not getting Pokemon until then.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there!

Mirage Daffodil: You got that right!

Nico: Arceus, thank you for your help.

Arceus: It was my pleasure Nico.

He teleported back.

Camie: That is so cool that you have the power to summon Arceus.

Me: Arceus is the most Powerful Pokemon ever. He's not called the God Pokemon for nothing.

Lola: Yeah he is really powerful.

Nina Nefertiti: That was so cool though.

Spyro: Boy I'll say. Nina you look amazing as one of my kind.

Nina Nefertiti: Thanks Spyro.

Nick Russell: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nina Nefertiti: Well I have a lot of them. My favorite is where me and Nico went into the Thailand Jungle and we found the Ring of Nang Kwak.

Me: The god of Wealth in Thai Myth.

Nina Nefertiti: Yep. Its power is to grant wealth to anyone the caster will choose. Me and Nico used its power to make the Philippines rich. That was amazing. Also I'm an explorer and a jungle adventurer.

Nicole Knudson: Wow that is awesome. Awesome to meet a fellow adventurer.

Laney: Yeah we go on awesome treasure hunts too and they are so awesome.

Eli: We sure do.

Nico and Nina hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Nina Nefertiti: Me too Nico.

Me: This was an awesome rescue though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Momo: We got a ton of awesome Pokemon too.

Sirius: Boy we sure did.

Mirage Daffodil: And I got a Scyther too.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And Eli how did you learn how to do the Byakugan?

Eli: I got the same power you got bro. I have the power to acquire new powers by seeing them.

Me: Your powers are starting to evolve.

We later went back home.

We arrived back and Fluttershy was sitting on the coach watching TV and her animal friends were keeping her company.

Me: Hey Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh hello everyone. How did the rescue go?

Me: Really well.

Mirage Daffodil: It was awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh I'm so glad.

Nico: Fluttershy, hang in there, okay?

Fluttershy: I'll be okay guys.

Me: Just hang on till after the Ambassador mission.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Right Suzuki are heading to New Mouse City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls there, but we're also going to meet Geronimo Stilton, his 12-year-old nephew Benjamin, his sister Thea, his prank-playing jokester cousin, Trap, and Pandora Woz, and we're also going to face Shadow and have her recruited into The Masters of Evil and send Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer straight to prison.

Plus, we got word that Princess Elena now Queen Elena was ambushed and kidnapped by Simon Squealer and Sally Ratmousen, and when Eli heard it, it pissed him off badly.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New Mouse City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls there, but we're also going to meet Geronimo Stilton, his 12-year-old nephew Benjamin, his sister Thea, his prank-playing jokester cousin, Trap, and Pandora Woz, and we're also going to face Shadow and have her recruited into The Masters of Evil and send Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer straight to prison.

Me: That's right, big guy.

Nico: And we also got word that Princess Elena now Queen Elena was ambushed and kidnapped by Simon Squealer and Sally Ratmousen.

Me: I know, and when Eli found out, he's really really pissed off now. Queen Elena's like a sister to him, and what Simon Squealer and Sally Ratmousen did just crossed a line.

We saw that Eli's eyes were red with anger and hate towards Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, and there was already thoughts of murder on his mind, and Lori and Leni were keeping Eli restrained, so he doesn't do anything reckless.

Lincoln: A really big one, guys, and Lola's already getting to work on sending the crimes of Sally and Simon to the police, and thanks for joining us, Right.

Right Suzuki: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: Ah, I'm glad that all of you could make it, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Suddenly, we saw who it was coming this way, it was Geronimo Stilton, head of The Rodents' Gazette, his 12-year-old tech-savvy nephew Benjamin, his sister Thea Stilton, his prank-playing jokester cousin, Trap Stilton, and Pandora Woz.

Lincoln: Geronimo Stilton, Benjamin Stilton, Thea Stilton, and Pandora Woz, just the mice we've been looking for, it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Geronimo Stilton: You too, Lincoln. What brings you all here to New Mouse City?

Nico: We got word that one of your enemies, Shadow, the elusive thief is here, and not only are we going to have her recruited into

The Masters of Evil, but we're also going to send Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer straight to prison.

Benjamin Stilton: And from I remember from your rescues, Lincoln, the villains you face are about to kill the girls you're going to rescue.

Geronimo Stilton: Benjamin, pull up the footage from the Daily Rat. There's still time to save the four girls. But first, we'll face Shadow and get her recruited into The Masters of Evil, and then, once the four girls call for help, we'll head on over and restrain Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, so they don't even try to escape.

Benjamin pulled up the footage of what his Benpad caught: it was indeed Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, along with Shadow, and they had the four girls tied up and gagged, and among the girls was indeed Queen Elena.

Nico: Whoa, that's some awesome tech work, Benjamin.

Benjamin Stilton: Thanks, Nico. The Benpad is capable of anything from video games, accessing the Internet, accessing the New Mouse City record archives, GPS tracking, editing, facial scan and recognition, interface with other computers, call-up maps, GPS, make calls, send emails, even shoot videos and pics.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, we heard the alarm ring at the New Mouse City museum. Benjamin accessed the cameras, and he saw it was Shadow, the elusive thief, and she's making off with some stolen artifacts. We also saw it on the Benpad.

Lincoln: Shadow's on the move, let's go, gang.

We rushed for the museum, and when we arrived at the museum, we eventually saw Shadow, who'd maintained her cool when she saw us.

Shadow (Geronimo Stilton): Ah, so the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm's arrived, along with the Stiltons.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we're here to take you down, and have you recruited into Vypra's Masters of Evil.

Shadow (Geronimo Stilton): Okay, then. But, you'd be wasting time, Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer are going to…

But, before she could finish, Lincoln moved swiftly and took her down by pinning her to the floor and putting her in an armlock.

Thea Stilton: Whoa, that was really awesome! Shadow didn't even see it coming.

Then, Lincoln let her up, and she was impressed by what Lincoln just did, and she returns the stolen artifacts.

Shadow (Geronimo Stilton): I must admit, you really caught me off-guard, alright then, I'll be heading to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln beamed Shadow to the Masters of Evil's HQ, and alerted Vypra of what just happened today.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they're about to be dropped into a pool of sharks by Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, who are at The Daily Rat, and among the four girls was indeed Queen Elena.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they're about to be dropped into a pool of sharks by Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, who are at The Daily Rat, and among the four girls is indeed Queen Elena.

?: That rotten piece of tabloid trash and that sleazy stupid henchmouse of Sally Ratmousen, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Hilary Thestalos, but we'll have to talk later, we've got to stop Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, and Lincoln got the four girls before Simon dropped them in, and he freed them from their bonds. When Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer saw us, Sally Ratmousen flew into a really bad rage, and even more when she saw the Stilton Family with us.

Sally Ratmousen: How dare you get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Shadow should've gotten rid of you all when she had the chance!

Geronimo Stilton: I always suspected you had criminal connections with some of New Mouse City's dangerous criminals, Sally, and you and Simon resorted to dirty unethical tactics to try and ruin my reputation, but to almost end the lives of four girls, now, I have more than enough reason to say that you both deserve to rot in prison for eternity.

Lola: And don't think you're getting out of this: I sent the evidence of all of your crimes to the New Mouse City Police Department, along with The Gotham Royal York Department, and you're looking at getting put in the slammer, and your reputation's about to be ruined.

Lincoln: But, not before we beat you both down for what you both did.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity

forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Right Suzuki, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of magic and gave Sally Ratmousen a bad hair day and gave her a case of bad acne, and when she saw it, she freaked out and we laughed hysterically. Then, Lincoln fired a second blast of magic at Simon Squealer, and the blast tied the sleazy mouse up in a straitjacket made of Neutronium Chains, and the same happened with Sally Ratmousen, who were then taken into custody by Gotham Royal York PD. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for that no good piece of tabloid trash. (To Hilary Thestalos) And it's so good to see you again, Hilary Thestalos.

Hilary Thestalos reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive crimson red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, crimson red tank top with star on it, crimson red skirt, crimson red stockings, crimson red knee-high high heeled boots, and long crimson red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire on the coattails, and Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch-themed greatsword with Royal Cookpal Prince Curry etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red angel wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large crimson red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hilary Thestalos and they hugged, and Hilary Thestalos was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since kindergarten, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hilary Thestalos: Wow, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Hilary Thestalos, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and I knew her from Kindergarten classes. She's a really talented and awesome sports star, and she's beaten Lynn in many sports and more and Lynn respected her as an awesome athlete, and she also saved me, Laney, and Lucy from Chandler and beat him and his friends up many times and you and J.D. are going to love this, Nico: she also loves nuclear hot spicy food.

Me and Nico were stunned at what Lincoln told us.

Me: Whoa, so she also loves nuclear hot spicy food?! That's so awesome.

Hilary Thestalos: And I saw the spicy tattoo on Lincoln's right shoulder, and the same ones on you, Nico, Laney, and Lynn. That means you guys are True Spice Demons, that's awesome. And I've also got a really horrible revelation about Vlad Plasmius that I discovered before he was arrested.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I have a feeling that we're not going to like this one bit.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Hilary Thestalos' neck with crimson red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and crimson red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Hilary Thestalos: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Hilary Thestalos' waist and Hilary Thestalos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Hilary Thestalos' face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Erotica Jones AKA Stripperella from Stripperella, Princess Sofia from Sofia the First, Queen Elena Castillo Flores from Elena of Avalor whom we knew was kidnapped by Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, and Namikaze Maron from Assemble Insert.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Erotica Jones AKA Stripperella from Stripperella, Princess Sofia from Sofia the First, and Namikaze Maron from Assemble Insert, and I knew that among the four girls was Princess Elena who's now the new Queen of Avalor.

Eli: Elena, are you okay?

Queen Elena: It's okay, Eli, I'm alright.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Erotica Jones: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Erotica Jones and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Queen Elena: Lincoln, oh man, thanks for saving us from Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Queen Elena, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Stripperella: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Erotica Jones AKA Stripperella, Princess Sofia, Queen Elena Castillo Flores, and Namikaze Maron with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villains we went after in New Mouse City were Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, along with Shadow, and that among the girls rescued was Queen Elena, who was kidnapped by Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in defeating Shadow and getting her recruited into The Masters of Evil and saving Queen Elena and the other three girls from Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Hilary Thestalos have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and as for Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, they were convicted and found guilty for their crimes in New Mouse City and they were then sentenced to Eternity in The Neptune Prison for Traitors in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Without the Possibility of Parole, and the Daily Rat building was torn down for good. We then moved Geronimo Stilton and his family to Gotham Royal York, along with New Mouse City, and Benjamin Stilton was filming the news report.

Geronimo Stilton: This was a truly amazing scene today: not only did we meet Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but we also stopped Shadow, who's been recruited into The Masters of Evil. And as for Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer, their crimes were exposed to the public by Lola Loud, and once that happened, Sally Ratmousen's reputation has been forever ruined, and after being convicted for their crimes, they were then sentenced to Eternity in The Neptune Prison for Traitors in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Without the Possibility of Parole, and the Daily Rat building was torn down for good. But, the day's not over yet: stay tuned for more news. For the Rodents' Gazette, I'm Geronimo Stilton.

Benjamin Stilton: That was a great broadcast, Uncle G.

Thea Stilton: And now, Sally and Simon are in prison for good, and Shadow's now a member of The Masters of Evil.

Trap Stilton: And we're now residents of Gotham Royal York and members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Pandora Woz: This is going to be amazing.

Geronimo Stilton: And with the adventures we'll have with Team Loud Phoenix Storm, there's no end to the scoops we'll be able to get, and with Sally and Simon now jail-mice, we won't have any trouble from them.

Nico: That's right.

Lincoln: And you'll also get a chance to interview us as well, Geronimo.

Thea Stilton: That's excellent. And is Eli okay?

Lincoln: He's going to be okay, Thea. And he also knew about Princess Sofia long ago, so it's also yet another amazing reunion for him.

Eli: That's right, and I know you'll take good care of both Elena and Sofia, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And I will, Eli, you have my word.

Lincoln picked up Eli, and they hugged, and we were also going to enjoy having The Stilton Family on the team.

* * *

After meeting The Stilton Family, along with recruiting Shadow into The Masters of Evil and sending Sally Ratmousen and Simon Squealer to prison forever, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Hilary Thestalos saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on their face.

Hilary Thestalos: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hilary, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hilary Thestalos: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Hilary, what's this really horrible revelation about Vlad Plasmius you discovered before he was arrested?

Hilary Thestalos: You're not going to like it, Nico. I found out that he was planning to destroy all of Amity Park with a laser to get revenge on Danny and his friends for ruining all of his plans, but I fired a powerful blast of fire at the laser and destroyed it. I then made my escape and when Vlad came in and saw what happened to his laser, he screamed in rage and swore that whoever did this will pay their lives.

We gasped in pure shock and horror.

Danny Phantom: I knew Vlad was a vengeful person, but this has gone too far, the sooner we get rid of him and Goobot the better.

Lincoln: You said it, but Hilary, that was a really awesome job you did.

Hilary Thestalos: Thanks, Lincoln, and I heard Fluttershy is going to give birth to her four daughters today.

Fluttershy: That's right, and they're so beautiful.

Fluttershy showed Hilary Thestalos the ultrasound pictures of hers and Lincoln's four daughters, and they're so cute.

Hilary Thestalos: Aw, they're so cute.

Butterfly Rose: They sure are, Hilary, and we're so happy for Mom and Dad.

Mirage Daffodil: You said it.

Lincoln: And you've heard of what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of his Church of Necrom cronies yesterday, right?

Hilary Thestalos: I sure did, those monsters have terrorized all of Royal Woods for the last time, and you guys avenged the deaths of all those that Damian Alaister and his goons killed six years ago, and sent them to The Black Gates. Good riddance to those monsters.

Nico: You said it, but we also found out Damian Alaister used his black magic to sabotage Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer's attack on Evil Starlight Glimmer in the Live Action Transformers universe, and instead of sending her to The Black Gates, she was Super Hakaied and sent to Oblivion. We found out from King Kai that she's planning on getting an army of Equalists together once she's regained her powers to kill us all on September 16th, but we'll be ready for her.

Hilary Thestalos: That sadistic and deranged demon Goth! Ooh, I hope you all made him suffer badly.

Nicholette Torrington: We sure did.

Lincoln: That's right. Oh, girls, it's time for our date, this time, we're going to a nearby spa here in Gotham Royal York.

Nicholette Torrington: That's a good place for our date, and after what we did to Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, not to mention all the crap they've put us through, we need someplace to get a relaxing massage before Vakama's big mission to make Victor Veloci pay.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to the new spa here in Gotham Royal York for some relaxation before the big mission today, and they deserved it after all the crap Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom put us through and what they did destroying them yesterday. When they arrived at the spa facility, it was really massive and it had an Olympic-sized swimming pool, massage stations, foot baths, facilities to do the girls' nails, and so much more.

Lincoln: Wow, the new spa is really amazing. Shall we?

Lincoln and the girls head inside, and they got started by getting massages from the masseuses there in the facility and they got some awesome deep-tissue massages on their backs and shoulders, along with getting a massage in the temples of their heads, and it was so amazing. Then, the girls also got a foot bath and the people gave them an awesome manicure and they also did their nails by painting them in their favorite colors. They also had mud masks on to open their pores and they also had on cucumber slices on their eyes, and after the hours were up, the people there got the masks and the slices off, and their pores were really cleaned. Then, they also went to the Olympic-sized swimming pool and changed into their swim clothes and dived right in, and it was just the right temperature as any tension they had literally melted off them. Then, after that was done, Lincoln paid the spa people and they came out looking relaxed and really freshened up, and Lincoln made clones of himself, and Lincoln and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped the girls' waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they passionately kissed and hugged with supercharged and intense passion. Then, they came back home to the Estate.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your spa date in Gotham Royal York?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. They had an Olympic-sized swimming pool, massage stations, foot baths, facilities to do the girls' nails, and so much more. Plus, we also got some awesome deep-tissue massages on our backs and shoulders, along with getting a massage in the temples of our heads, and it was amazing. Then, the girls also got a foot bath and the people gave them an awesome manicure and they also did their nails by painting them in their favorite colors. We also had mud masks on our faces to open their pores and we also had on cucumber slices on their eyes, and after the hours were up, the spa people got the masks and the slices off, and our pores were really cleaned up.

Nico: Awesome, and you guys really deserved that spa day after all the crap you went through thanks to Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Apple Bloom: And you and Lincoln didn't need to worry, Fluttershy, we looked after the girls, and they behaved perfectly, and we made sure to take good care of them.

Lincoln and Fluttershy: Thank you, Apple Bloom.

---

Later it was time for Elyon's first ever Ambassador Mission and it was to meet Hataru and the Wizard Kamen Riders.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome guys! The Wizard Kamen Riders are ones that use magic like the Mystic Force Rangers do.

Elyon: I'm really excited about this one guys.

William: Anyone else want to go with Elyon? Besides Tyler Nevarro and 3 Rabbids?

Will: Me and the guardians will.

Me: Awesome idea.

Nico: Yeah this will be awesome.

Megan Kiraton: And I want to go too. This will be so fun.

Me: Cool. Also you did show us an awesome Wizard Kamen Rider form yourself Megan.

Megan Kiraton: I sure did and that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We were over in Japan and Haruto came up and saw Elyon.

Haruto: Excuse me, miss. I don't think I've seen you around here before. Though, I do sense a magical aura in you.

Elyon: Oh yes I do have magic. Sorry my name is Elyon Brown and I'm here with my friends.

We came out.

Me: Haruto Soma. It's an honor to meet you.

Haruto: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's a great honor to meet you guys! Kouta, Hitoshi and all the Kamen Riders told me so much about you guys.

Nico: I'm glad word got out to you about us.

Megan Kiraton: But it's an honor to meet you.

Elyon Brown: Same here. Also these are my fellow Guardians.

We introduced ourselves.

Will: It's awesome to meet you. I'm Will Vandom, Guardian of the Heart of Candrakar.

Irma: I'm Irma, Guardian of Water.

Taranee: I'm Taranee, Guardian of Fire.

Cornelia: I'm Cornelia, Guardian of Earth.

Hay Lin: I'm Hay Lin, Guardian of Air.

Megan McCallister: I'm Megan McCallister, Guardian of Space.

Lillian: I'm Lillian, Cornelia's little sister and Guardian of Light.

Haruto: Wow it's an honor!

Me: And I represent Lightning and Elyon represents Time.

Nico: Yep.

Tyler Navarro: Awesome to meet you too. My name is Tyler Navarro and I'm the leader of the Dino Charge Rangers.

Me: You know them as the Kyoryugers over here in Japan.

Megan Kiraton: And I'm Megan Kiraton and I'm the Poison Butterfly

Gene-slammer and a massive Kamen Rider fan. I love many series of Kamen Riders.

Haruto: Wow its awesome to meet you all.

Kosuke Nitoh then appeared.

Nitoh: Hi. I'm Kosuke Nitoh aka Kamen Rider Beast. But you can call me Nitoh.

Me: Awesome to meet you Nitoh.

Eli: Same here.

Megan Kiraton: Same here.

Me: We already met some of your fellow Kamen Riders over the last couple of months. We met Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Gaim, Saber, Zi-O, Fourze and now you guys.

Nitoh: Awesome!

Tyler Nevarro: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

They babbled.

Me: Rabbids are really funny but they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean. They are really funny though.

Hakuto: I see what you mean.

Me: Yeah. Oh right.

I showed him my Lord Drakkon Magic Ring.

Me: This is one of our latest acquirements we got from fighting Another Wizard with the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Hakuto: Wow you guys have Mana Rings!

Me: Yep. But these rings are imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil. Mine is Lord Drakkon.

Nico: I got Myotismon.

Eli: Baron Mordo for me.

Will: I have Dr. Viktor.

Irma: Demyx the Melodious Nocturne.

Taranee: Heat Wave.

Cornelia: Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of the Earth.

Hay Lin: Vulture.

Megan McCallister: Living Laser.

Tyler Navarro: And Major Disaster.

Me: And there's many more where that came from.

Haruto: Let's show you around base.

Nico: Sure.

We were off to the awesome antique shop where Haruto and his team are at.

Nico: We saw your awesome battles with the monsters you all face and they are so cool.

Haruto: Thanks.

Me: Also I think you know this voice.

Phoenix: (From inside my head) Long time no see Haruto.

Haruto: Phoenix!? You're alive!?

Me: It's all right Haruto. He is inside my head and he is on the road to redemption.

We arrived at the antique store.

Me: Wow this is an awesome antique shop.

Haruto: Yep it's awesome.

We got some donuts.

Haruto: (eats some donuts) Good old plain sugar donuts.

Me: (Eats a sugar donut) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Boy they sure are.

Inspector Rinko Daimon came.

Rinko Daimon: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Inspector Rinko Daimon you too.

Eli: It sure is.

Rinko Daimon: Same here.

Nitoh: (eats some mayonnaise) Donuts are good. But mayonnaise is much tastier.

Elyon: You don't know how much help mayonnaise was against one of our enemies.

Me: Yeah. The Jellians.

Nico: I'll never forget that.

Me: Yeah. Haruto we're sorry about Koyomi. She was like a little sister to you and meant a lot to you.

Haruto: I know. And I miss her.

Me: I know. But I think you deserve a chance to have her back. (Snaps Fingers)

I snapped my fingers and then a flash of light appeared and the divine singing of angels was heard and then out came Koyomi Fueki and she was resurrected.

Rinko Daimon: Wow!

Koyomi: I'm back? Haruto? Haruto!

Haruto: Koyomi!

They went and hugged.

Haruto: I'm so glad you're back.

Koyomi: I am too. I missed you.

Elyon: Awesome.

Nico: We never got the chance to thank you for your help against Sark and the MCP.

Haruto: It was my pleasure. And I'm glad you held onto hope during those 20 horrible days.

Me: That's right and we owe you guys big time for that in the World of Tron. You guys really helped us out in the 20 Days of Darkness.

Haruto: Think nothing of it.

Eli: That was awesome how you helped us out.

Me: Yeah.

Koyomi: But how did I come back?

Me: I resurrected you. Also if Gremlin ever comes back I'm going to kill that motherfucking S.O.B. What he did was horrible.

Elyon: We know what happens when people fall into too much Despair.

Nitoh: So do we. They end up becoming Phantoms.

Me: Well we feed off of negative energy and it makes us more powerful. So Phantoms will only make us stronger.

Nico: That is for sure.

Eli: Yep.

Elyon: We saw what Gremlin did and it was awful.

Me: Yeah he killed so many people.

Rinko Daimon: Yeah he sure did.

Me: We were thinking about having him join the Masters of Evil but after seeing how evil and fucked up in the head he is we reconsidered on that and he will be getting the black gates.

Nitoh: That is for sure.

Haruto: We also heard about what happened with you guys and that malevolent Satanic group.

Me: You mean the Church of Necrom. Yeah they were beyond pure evil and they make Gremlin look like a saint in comparison.

Nitoh: Also, Elyon, don't take this the wrong way. But your brother's a complete douchebag.

Haruto: Really?

Nitoh: What? He is.

Me: And he is right on that. Phobos was an absolute monster.

Elyon; Yeah he sure was.

Rinko Daimon: Who is Phobos?

Me: He was a malevolent prince. Elyon is the queen of Meridian. She is the good queen whereas Phobos was pure evil and he was ruling over the land with an iron fist.

Nico: Yeah and we killed him.

Me: But we'll reveal his history for you all.

I went over his history.

Prince Phobos (simply known as Phobos) is an evil prince and the most recurring antagonist in the comic book W.I.T.C.H. and the animated series of the same name.

In the comic book, he serves as the primary antagonist during the first story arc, and returns in the 4th story arc. In the animated series, he serves as the primary antagonist during the first season, and returns shortly before the end of the second season.

He was voiced by Mitchell Whitfeld.

Prince Phobos took the throne of the kingdom of Metaworld (known as Metamoor in the W.I.T.C.H. comic book series and Meridian in the W.I.T.C.H. TV series) after his parents' disappearance some time prior to the opening chapter of the first story arc/season, and began to drain the life force of the people in order to fuel his own magical powers with the aim of becoming strong enough to take over other worlds. However, realizing that Phobos posed a great threat, the Council of Kandrakar, a realm at the center of the universe, raised a magical shield, known as the Veil around Metamoor, sealing Phobos inside and cutting it off from the rest of all other worlds.

During the first story arc/season Phobos' primary concern is finding his long lost sister Elyon Brown, whose powers are equal to his own (In the comic book, according to both Phobos and the Oracle, Elyon is even stronger than Phobos himself) and was spirited away to Earth approximately 12 years prior, so that he can drain her life force and add it to his own. With her power, Phobos would be able to break through the Veil and begin his conquest of other worlds.

At first, Phobos is unaware of his sister's identity, and sends his minions to find her, first by searching through birth records, and then using a magical talisman known as the Star of Threbe. After finding her and successfully poisoning her mind against her friends and family, Phobos brings his sister to Metamoor and attempts to gain her trust for long enough to drain her of her powers. Despite successfully draining some of his sister's power, Phobos' plans are foiled by the Guardians during the final installment of the Metamoor story arc/Season one. He is exposed as a villain, and is imprisoned by Elyon after a heated magical duel over the control of Metamoor and the kingdom's fabled Crown of Light which is belongs only to the female rulers as the laws of Metamoor decreed.

Following his defeat in Season 1 of the animated series, Phobos was briefly released by the Knights of Vengeance early in season 2, but was defeated while attempting to retake the Royal palace of Metaworld/Meridian from Elyon. He returned again late in Season 2, when the Guardians realized that, as a heir to the throne of Meridian, he was able to break the rule that "A Heart cannot be taken by force", and release him in order to deprive Nerissa of her Seal (which incorporated the Heart of Meridian), on the condition that he surrender the Seal to them afterwards. However, Phobos breaks his vow and instead uses the Seal to reconquer Meridian. After retaking Meridian, Phobos sets his sights on Kandrakar, and is on the verge of taking it when he is betrayed by Lord Cedric, who swallows him whole, thus gaining his powers for his own. After Cedric's defeat, Phobos is returned to Elyon's dungeon. In the episode "V is for Victory", Phobos causes much confusion by glamouring Matt, Caleb and Blunk as himself such as when Blunk/Phobos eats crickets and when Caleb/Phobos holds Cornelia's hand.

In the comic story arc "Trial of the Oracle", he became the new Oracle, as he was found to have used his negative emotions to switch minds with Endarno, who was the guardian of the Tower of Mists, the tower in Kandrakar where Phobos, Cedric, Frost, and many other villains were imprisoned in. Once he is restored to his rightful body by the Guardians, he realizes he has lost and leaps off of a balcony into the never-ending void beneath Kandrakar, declaring that he will "never be imprisoned again".

However, even he is unable to create portals that would link Earth and Meridian, as he himself stated in one episode, though he was able to create a portal to the enchanted painting the Guardians were trapped in, in hopes that his minions would go into the painting and finish off the Guardians (in the comic book, certain facts differ, such as the portal to the painting was an opening in the Veil, and Cedric was the one who opened the portal, though this leads to confusion, for if Cedric could make openings in the Veil, then it is surprising that

Phobos cannot, and the Veil erected by Kandrakar is quite useless, and confusion is merely increased by more puzzling facts).

In the final confrontation against the Guardians, Phobos transforms Cedric into a red, more beastly monstrous version that is able to rival the combined strength of all five Guardians, though Will's quick thinking tricked Cedric into wearing the Crown of Light, thus draining the magic infused into him by Phobos away. Phobos also traps his sister Elyon in energy rings after using trickery to overpower her.

He has on numerous occasions proven to be a formidable opponent, wielding powers at least equal to those of his sister, Elyon. For example when he fought the Guardians of the Veil in the final episode of the Meridian story-arc he quickly defeated them and would have destroyed them, had Elyon not intervened. However he had stolen all of the power of Meridian and most of Elyon's powers. When he fought them again in the Nerissa story-arc he no longer possessed the power he had stolen from Elyon or Metamoor and still appeared to be more powerful than all of the Guardians put together.

He appears to be immortal as he has existed since the creation of the Veil which was created soon after the dawn of time. He is hinted to be the source of all evil in creation. Whilst he ruled Metamoor his power appeared to be so great that his moods affected the landscape of Metamoor and to a lesser extent Earth, because Earth and Metamoor are connected by Portals.

---

When I was done they were shocked!

Nico: Yeah and now he is dead.

Cornelia: And good riddance. He hurt so many innocent people.

Me: Our teammate Raythor called him a totally honorless monster.

Lillian: Yeah that is for sure.

One of the Rabbids put on a ring and did some gestures to make it work. But nothing happened. The Rabbid screamed in frustration and started banging the Ring against a table.

Nitoh: Hey! Don't do that!

Me: Now now.

I took the ring.

Me: Rabbids are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet.

Nico: But they are funny.

Phoenix: It's true they are.

Rinko: Phoenix!?

Me: He's on the road to redemption and is inside my head.

Elyon: Long story on that.

Nico: Haruto, I find it very kind of you to give others hope when they're in despair. Literally.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: I'll say.

Haruto: Thanks. It sure is.

But then a news report came on!

News reporter: Breaking news! Phantoms are on a rampage! While witnessing this, us and so many viewers have one question. Where is Kamen Rider Wizard?!

Nitoh: Right here preparing to head out!

Megan Kiraton: Lets go get them!

We were off to face the Phantoms!

We got there and we saw GREMLIN!

Haruto: I see Gremlin. Now, to see his backup.

We saw that he had Katsuya Kiritani A.K.A. Valkyrie!

Nico: Katsuya Kiritani A.K.A. Valkyrie!

Me: Whoa that is one of my favorites there and he would make a great member for the M.O.E. Oh speaking of which. Haruto we met Medusa during one of the the Decade Ambassador Missions and she is now in the Masters of Evil too.

Eli: That's right I remember that!

Megan McCallister: It's true. That was so awesome to meet and face her.

Haruto: That is amazing! I'm glad she is now one of your frenemies too.

Me: Yep.

We went to face them.

We went up to them.

Me: Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin and Katsuya Kiritani A.K.A. Valkyrie.

Sora Takigawa: You!?

Me: Yes me. Nice to see you again Sora. Nice to know that my little curse I put on you is still holding.

Sora Takigawa: (Growls in rage) I HATE YOU J.D.!

My aura flared up with incredible force!

Me: You can hate me all you want, but you're just making me more powerful.

Tyler Nevarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger Ready! Energize! Unleash The Power!

RRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRR
CHOMP!

He transformed!

Nitoh holds his ring on his right hand over his belt buckle, causing it to become a black based belt with two projections on the side)

Beast Driver: Driver ON!

Haruto flips what looks like a visor down on his left hand ring, while Nitoh readies his left hand ring. Haruto then uses the switches on the WizarDriver once, switching the hand sigil so it appears left handed.

WizarDriver: Shabadoobi Touch Henshin! Shabadoobi Touch Henshin!

Haruto and Nitoh: Henshin!

With that, Haruto scans his ring over the WizarDriver, while Nitoh plugs his left hand ring into the left hand portion of his Driver and twists counterclockwise, revealing a golden lion face inside and golden decorations on the now open panels

WizarDriver: Flame! Please. Hi, Hi, Hi, Hi, Hi!

Beast Driver: Set! Open! L-I-O-N! Lion!

After completing their respective actions, Haruto and Nitoh are hit by a circle of sigils in red and gold respectively, transforming them into their Kamen Rider forms, with Haruto being a primarily black suit almost like a trenchcoat, save silver accents and red gem-like plates on his chest and helmet, and Nitoh being a black and gold lion themed warrior, with a face very much akin to his transformation ring, save a silver mouthpiece!

Me: YEAH!

Will Vandom: Lets get them! GUARDIANS UNITE!

We went Guardian!

Will: (Energy Surges) THE HEART!

Irma: (Water Splashes) WATER!

Taranee: (Fire Burns) FIRE!

Cornelia: (Vines Grow) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (Wind Blows) AIR!

Me: (Lightning Strikes) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (Clocks Tick) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (Stars Shimmer) SPACE!

Lillian: (Light Shines) LIGHT!

I formed a sword of lightning.

Tyler Nevarro: It's about to get wild!

Wizard: Now, it's showtime.

Nitoh: Now, It's lunchtime!

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

Eli: Lets get them!

I went to face Gremlin.

Gremlin transformed in spite of the curse inflicting pain on him. And then he went at me and I clashed with him.

Valkyrie: (blocks Nitoh's punch) I was expecting Wizard to fight me. Not you.

Nitoh: Sorry. But Haruto's occupied at the moment!

Nico kicked and slashed Valkyrie all over.

Nico: You know Valkyrie you would be perfect for the Masters of

Evil.

I punched Gremlin all over. Using his speed I blocked all his punches and strikes and then I slashed him with with my sword of lightning and electrocuted him.

I then kicked him in the face and smashed him down!

Gremlin: YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSFUCKER! I HATE YOU MORE THAN ALL OF LIFE ITSELF!

My aura flared up with massive and explosive power!

I then slashed him all over and then I kicked him in the stomach with incredible force and power and he belched up a huge amount of blood.

Nico: (reading from his Ridebook) The insane Gremlin put up a valiant effort. But no matter what he did, he could not easily kill Kamen Rider Wizard, now backed up by Team-

Gremlin: (Swipes Nico's Ridebook): What's this? A book? (pretends to read inside) Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Kamen Riders did their best to fight Gremlin. (smirks and grabs

Nico by the throat) But Gremlin had other ideas!

Nico: Please! I'm begging you-

Gremlin: For mercy?

Nico: No! For you to wash your hands. They're filthy!

I then skewered Gremlin all the way through his stomach!

Me: Get your motherfucking filthy hands off him you damn dirty asshole!

Nico was dropped!

Me: I changed my mind. I was hoping we would face you as a secondary battle on the big day for Wizard and I was going to banish you to the Warp till then. But instead I'm going to just use the Black Gates on you right now!

Gremlin: (Laughs) You can…

Me: Lets get one thing clear! You are not a human being at all! When you hurt innocent people and you hurt my friends, That… Makes… ME… REALLY ANGRY!

Nico: No. Our intentions still stay. He's still going to the Warp.

Haruto: (to me) Calm down, J.D. Remember, don't fall into despair

Me: I don't fall into despair Haruto. I get stronger from Negative Energy and it makes me more powerful. But if you guys insist. (Holds hand up to him) HAKAI!

I banished Gremlin to the Warp but I also sent his mind into the Malevolent Insanity World!

Me: If I ever see that monster again I will make sure that I kill him and give him the black gates.

Nico: It's true Haruto. We get more powerful from Negative energy.

Haruto: Wow.

Me: Yep. And now his pain is going to be worse in the Warp.

Haruto: Now to check up on how Nitoh's doing.

Nitoh was really going at Valkyrie!

Nico: Wow!

Elyon: Haruto, let's help out Nitoh together!

Haruto: Lets do it!

Me: Lets see what our rings can do.

I activated Lord Drakkon's powers and I fired green energy blasts and they hit Valkyrie all over and he was exploding all over.

Nico: Take that! Wow!

Haruto: I think there's a way for us to help him still live and keep his Phantom powers.

Me: Really?

Hakuto: Yes.

Nico: Lets do it.

We fired waves of elements and blasted him all over and then Hakuto put a ring on Valkyrie's finger and he reverted back to human.

Valkyrie: I'm human. But how?

Haruto: That ring I just gave him. It enables you to switch between forms at will. You can now live your normal human life and still be a good member of the Masters of Evil.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Now we'll find you a suitable archenemy.

Elyon: That was cool though.

Me: Also Gremlin is banished to the Warp but I also sent his mind into the Malevolent Insanity world.

Eli: Whoa!

Me: Yep.

Nico: I promise, Haruto. All the Phantoms that we'll face on Elyon's missions from this point forward? We'll help you save them from despair.

Me: Except for Gremlin. Sora Takigawa pissed me off when he tried to hurt Nico. Now I'm going to make sure that I slash that motherfuckers head off and send him to the Black Gates personally.

Eli: Yeah what he did is awful!

Elyon: He deserves it.

Nitoh: Gremlin's not the only one we have to deal with on the big day. The White Wizard's gonna be there too.

Nico: Is it okay if we call him that? Because I've gotten attached to that.

Haruto: That works.

Me: I think it's cool.

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Nico: Really awesome.

I told everyone what happened and more and it was amazing.

May: Whoa! That is amazing! But that Gremlin is a monster.

Me: Yeah.

William: Next time, Dante Vale should go with you.

Elyon: Good idea!

Me: Yeah!

But then we heard Fluttershy gasp and we saw Water on the floor and that can only mean one thing!

Lincoln: Uh oh! Fluttershy is it time!?

Fluttershy: Yes they are coming!

Me: Oh man! Perfect timing! Lets get Fluttershy to the hospital guys!

Nico: Right lets go lets go! Double Time Lets Go!

We got Fluttershy ready and we were off!

We arrived at the hospital and Fluttershy was rushed into the Delivery Room and also Lincoln was with her. We waited.

Maria: Something wrong, Nico?

Me: Don't tell me you have regrets about Gremlin-

Nico: No, I don't. And you shouldn't always get pissed off about me getting hurt. You know I can take a hit. But I was thinking about the other Phantoms. And how their fates left behind their families and other loved ones.

Me: I know how bad it must be for them. But we'll cure them.

Nico: Good.

Elyon: That's the good thing about non Black Gates coming back from the dead. We get a second chance to save those who are truly innocent.

Nico: That is true.

Laney: Yeah it is.

Carmen Dillo came.

Carmen Dillo: I got your text! Looks like Fluttershy is now in labor.

Me: Yeah she sure is.

Nico: Shame no Another Riders showed up though.

Muzzle: And you're back to your usual self.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Believe me dude I'm really pissed off about what Gremlin did too. But hold on to wanting to kill him till the big day.

Me: I'll try. But it was awesome meeting Haruto.

Leni: That is totes awesome.

Fluttershy: (SCREAMING IN THE DELIVERY ROOM) LINCOLN THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF I GET PREGNANT AGAIN I'M GOING TO RIP YOUR FACE AND HEART OUT!

We gasped and gulped in fear.

Me: Scary.

Rarity: My goodness.

Me: It's the labor pains talking.

Colleen: (British Accent) Guys, there are terrorists outside!

Me: Don't worry Colleen, Ed is out there right now and he is going to take care of them for us.

Nico: Great. But how come Terrorists are here?

Laney: It must be a contingency plan from the Church of Necrom.

Nico: Maybe.

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) It'll be good to see Ed take a bite out of those terrorists. Ja.

Colleen: Whatever you say Fluffy pants.

The terrorists threw several bombs at the hospital. But Edzilla blocked the bombs with his body. However, that knocked him down in the process.

Octane: Well, fuck. That doesn't look good.

Me: Don't worry about it. Ed is tougher than that.

Nico: Yeah.

Sandstorm: Done! The baby's out!

Lincoln: All 4 of them actually.

They saw all 4 baby girls and they were the cutest ever. They had

Fluttershy's pink hair and had Lincoln's blue eyes.

Lady Tsunade: Oh they are so adorable Lincoln.

Fluttershy: (Exhausted) My babies.

They were given to them.

Lincoln: Oh they are adorable.

Sandstorm: Yes they sure are.

Later Ed killed all the terrorists and came back in and then Lincoln and Fluttershy came out with the 4 girls.

Me: Oh Fluttershy, Lincoln they are so adorable.

Nico: They are so cute.

Applejack: Aww Fluttershy they are adorable.

TTG Terra: Fluttershy congratulations.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Terra.

Rothar: What should we call them?

Lincoln: These two are Sapphire Lilly and Emerald Oracle.

Fluttershy: And these two are Ruby Wind and Golden Bunny.

Nico: Those names are adorable.

Lola: They sure are.

Carmen Dillo: Congratulations to you Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Carmen.

Mirage Daffodil: Oh mom they are so beautiful.

Butterfly Rose: We'll be the most amazing big sisters ever.

Laney: We know that you will.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: Even though we didn't have a baby shower this time it was awesome.

Nico: Boy and right after we got back from the Ambassador Mission too.

Then Grodd, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Doctor Octopus.

Grodd: Can me, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Doctor Octopus go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can and Fluttershy's new babies are here.

Atomic Skull: We heard and we got Carmen's texts. Congratulations to you Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you.

Lincoln told them their names.

Skinner: Aw those are amazing names.

Burner Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Bumble Blast's kind next.

Me: That will be awesome.

Bumble Blast: A gene-slammer for one of me next. That is gonna be cool.

Laney: It sure will.

Me: So it'll be someone that knows all about plants next that goes with you. And I have a feeling that the gene-slammer is a master at making honey.

Nico: And there's only one person that I know that makes awesome honey. Honey "Bumblebee" Evenstein.

Lola: Wow! Cute name.

Me: Yeah awesome.

Nico: Well lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Griffon, another one of Mundus' minions, and he's coming to destroy us on the orders of Mundus. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and Sherlock Hound, you and Sparda aren't going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belonged to Griffon, another one of Mundus' minions, and he's coming to destroy us on the orders of Mundus.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) As I suspected, I should've known Mundus would send Griffon out to destroy us. But, it's been quite a long while since the deaths of Beowulf and Phantom that Mundus has sent any of his minions out to kill us.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) But, as always, we need to be on guard for any more tricks that Mundus might have.

Vakama: This means, we'll both be facing Griffon together, brother.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, and this'll definitely make Mundus even angrier than ever.

Rayman: Mundus isn't going to give up that easily, but we'll be ready for when he makes his move.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, and I'll be looking forward to ending him once and for all, for everything he's done.

Nico: We all are. Alright, everyone, let's go.

Me: Yeah. (Eyes glow red) And you better be ready, Victor Veloci, because we're coming for you, and you will suffer a horrible and terrible death for everything you've done!

Lincoln made a hoverchair for Fluttershy and then we were off to Florida.

---

We then arrived and then we saw a mutated Rhinoceros and Armadillo!

Goliath: (grows giant) Fuck! We just HAD to run into a mutated rhino and armadillo!

Double D: Ed! You know what to do!

Ed: Right!

Ed pressed a button on his wristwatch.

But nothing happened.

William: Ed, anytime you're ready!

Ed: (presses button again) C'mon, big guy! Time to smash! (eyes glow) NO! (eyes stop glowing) What do you mean, no?!

Eddy: Lumpy, stop screwing around and get Edzilla out!

Ed: I'm trying, guys! But he doesn't want to come out!

May: WHAT?! What do you mean Edzilla doesn't want to come out!

Ed: I don't know!

Me: I saw his eyes glow and then they stopped!

Nico: Uh oh.

Ed: (starts punching himself) Come out! Come out! Come.. out!

(eyes glow) NO!

Nico: Well, this isn't good.

Me: Yeah.

Crag: We'll have to handle it from here. Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went and smashed the Mutated Armadillo!

Then, a certain Spinosaurus headbutted the Mutated Rhino.

SMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Fiona!

Fiona (Dinosquad): Awesome to see you here J.D.

Vakama: You're doing well.

We bashed the Mutant Rhino too.

Caruso: Don't forget us!

Me: Hey guys!

Max: Awesome to see you J.D.

Vakama: And you too Max.

Max: Awesome to see you Vakama.

Buzz: We're glad to see you guys here.

Nico: We'll talk after this is done!

Me: Leave this to us.

We went at the Mutants and blasted them and sucked the mutant ooze out of them. They reverted to normal.

The Dinosquad reverted back.

Me: Hey guys!

Max (Dinosquad): Hey J.D.!

We fist bumped.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Awesome to see you guys.

Vakama: Same here to you.

Caruso: Yeah!

Nico: We want to thank you guys for helping to keep the Horsemen of Apocalypse occupied.

Me: Yeah we owe you big one for that.

Max (Dinosquad): It was no problem guys. Besides it was awesome to help you all.

Buzz: Surprised Edzilla wasn't smashing those mutants.

Maria: Actually, that's kinda the problem right now.

Me: Something is wrong with his power.

Nico: Yeah he didn't transform.

Eli: I think it's got something to do with how he feels.

We then went to the lighthouse.

Ratso: Man, this lighthouse is nice!

Nico: It sure is.

Max (Dinosquad): It's awesome and home.

Laney: I like lighthouses. They are awesome.

Me: Yeah they sure are. We came here to help you all kill Veloci for good.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Awesome.

Then we saw Ms. Moynihan.

Moynihan: J.D. Vakama. It's good to see you both.

Me: You too Ms. Moynihan.

Vakama: How have things been for you?

Moynihan: Really awesome and we're glad you all came this time.

Laney: Wouldn't miss this for anything.

Aylene C.: And we came to help you guys kill Veloci for good.

Me: He has terrorized the planet for far too long.

Rump then came.

Skinner: This must be your pet.

Moynihan: Yes that's Rump.

Nico: He is adorable.

Laney: Aw he sure is.

Qin: Yeah he sure is.

Goliath: But it was awesome that you guys defeat mutant monsters.

Max (Dinosquad): Yeah we do this on a daily basis.

Rodger: First, we need to discuss Ed's problem.

Anemone: Well, Edzilla was protecting Fluttershy while she was giving birth. Some terrorists knocked him down with several bombs and now, he doesn't want to come out.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Oh wow! Congratulations Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Fiona.

Lincoln: It's awesome that Fluttershy now has 4 more kids.

Mirage Daffodil: And we have 4 new little sisters.

Nico: And they are so adorable.

Princess Cadance: We all are so happy for her.

Nico: Yes we sure are.

Max (Dinosquad): Yeah.

Me: The terrorists were part of a contingency plan by the Church of Necrom.

Caruso: Oh man! We heard about them and how they have terrorized the entire country for so long and how you all killed them yesterday.

Nico: Yeah. No kidding.

Snake: Dude, we have to get Edzilla to come out.

Max (Dinosquad): Do we? Veloci can't turn into his velociraptor form thanks to J.D.

Tyler Nevarro: But he might use it when he fights the Megazord of me and my team. Plus, there are still his other mutants.

Me: And we got to be ready for them.

Nico: Yeah but Snake has a point. We have to get Ed to morph into Edzilla.

Rodger: Maybe Edzilla will come out when Ed's in a state of fear.

Fellbat: I've got just the thing then! (Gets out soap)

Ed: "SOAP! YUCK! FRESH! CLEAN! ZESTY!" [He runs away.] "NO

SOAP!"

Eddy: "Get back here!"

We tried that but unfortunately that didn't work.

Mole Man: Maybe eating gravy in front of him will do the trick!

Me: Lets see.

I drank lots of Ed's Gravy.

Ed: Gravy.

Nico: Nope. Nothing.

Rodger: Maybe Edzilla will come out when Ed gets hurt.

Marvel Loki: In that case… (gets out anvil)

And he dropped it on Ed's head!

BLANG! OUCH!

But the anvil broke in two when it crashed onto him and Ed was unscathed.

Me: Whoa! He is really tough.

Edd: Indeed he is.

Maria: (gives Ed paper) Ed, read this.

Ed: "Lola, Lynn, and Lori are ugly"

LaGrange: If this doesn't work, nothing will.

Lori: What did you say!?

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: Not good.

RD Lola: I hope this works!

They pulverized him all over the place!

Me: Ripping Friends go help them out.

Crag: Right lets go!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went and pulverized Ed all over.

But when they stopped Ed wasn't affected.

Me: Boy Leni your boyfriend is one tough cookie!

Leni: That is totes my awesome boyfriend.

Ed: Pass the mustard.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Calamitous: Perhaps we need another approach.

Yost Professor X: I believe Edzilla is not coming out because he believes Ed only uses him as a weapon.

Nico: That could be it Charles.

Me: Hmm.

Yost Wolverine: You sure you wanna do this, Chuck? You only just came out of your coma recently.

Yost Professor: I am sure, Logan.

He used his powers and went into Ed's mind.

Edzilla: Ed no want to talk to puny human. Puny human use Ed as weapon.

Ed: No! You know that's not true!

Yost Professor: Edzilla you must listen to reason.

Yost Professor appeared in front of him.

Ed: Professor? How?

Yost Professor: I'm psychic Ed.

Ed: Look, I would never use you as a weapon. I'm you, after all.

Yost Professor: That's right. He is you. And you have been a huge help to everyone. Even Leni.

Ed: Yeah.

Yost Professor: That is right.

Ed: But maybe I'm wrong about you in a few ways. I can't be without you. You can't be without me.

Edzilla knew they were right.

Edzilla: Oh puny Ed and psychic right.

Ed: So, I'm sorry for taking you for granted.

Edzilla: Ed accept apology.

Yost Professor: Awesome.

Maria: Did it work?

Ed: Yeah it did!

Yost Professor: Ed and Edzilla are one again.

Me: Yeah!

Laney: Cool!

Fiona's sister Terri came.

RD Sam: You must be Fiona's sister Terri.

Terri (Dinosquad): I sure am and it's an honor to meet the great Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I love you guys.

Me: We're honored that you are one of our fans.

Terri (Dinosquad): I want to turn into a dinosaur like Fiona can.

We gasped.

Atomic Skull: Could you repeat that again? I could've sworn you said that you wanted to turn into a dinosaur like Fiona.

Terri (Dinosquad): I said that.

Me: Wow she has a great spirit like her sister.

Nico: Yeah she sure does.

Fiona (Dinosquad): That is awesome but sure we can figure something out.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Then our stomachs growled.

Nico: Lets get some grub.

Poliwag: While we're having lunch, let's add some drinks!

Poromon got out 1 beer bottle.

Max: What's that?

Poromon: One bottle of beer!

Jean Bison: And here we thought you forgot about that.

Buzz: You know that's only one, right?

Poromon: Yeah.

Max (Dinosquad): But we're too young to drink.

Me: Yeah Max and friends don't drink.

Poromon: Oh.

Doctor Octopus: The only way Terri can go Dino is if she has the same orange ooze. I'll look for some more of it while the usual battles are going on.

Nico: Okay.

He went to find some.

We got to eating and it was a great lunch as we had our favorite foods with them.

Later Black Knight Ghost, Pyros, Black Manta, Puppetmon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ice Demon, Seadramon, and New Wave appeared.

Nico: Black Knight Ghost, Pyros, Black Manta, Puppetmon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ice Demon, Seadramon, and New Wave.

New Wave: Awesome seeing you all here.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Max) It's fitting that you're the leader.

Pyros: The T Rex is the strongest dinosaur there is.

Max (Dinosquad): Yes it is)

Black Manta: I bet Aylene's having a field day right now.

Aylene C.: I heard that.

Puppetmon: (to Nico) We heard you fought Yaz and Kaz

Nico: Yes we did.

BlackWarGreymon: Did any of their Pokemon join you?

Nico: Yep they did.

Laney: It was great.

?: I agree there.

A figure came out and it was SPRAYLOID 2 from episode 28 of Go-Busters!

* * *

Sprayloid 2's aerosol paint spray allows him to alter the appearance of his target, though the paint is water soluble. Though created to distract Masato from the events unfolding in Hyper Space, Enter gives Sprayloid 2 the task to find out Hiromu's Weakpoint. Managing to pose as Rika to uncover Hiromu's Weakpoint before Masato destroys the aerosol paint spray, Sprayloid 2's attempt to use the Weakpoint failed as he is destroyed by the primary Go-Busters using thier Ichigan Busters Special Buster Mode.

* * *

Eli: Sprayloid 2! I remember you! You were sent to distract Masato from the events unfoling in Hyper Space and find out Hiromu's weak spot.

Sprayloid 2: That's right Eli.

Nico: Wow.

Sprayloid 2: Too bad I wasn't adapted for America.

Devon: If you had, you would've been Meltatron's upgraded form.

Me: That would have been so awesome to see.

Laney: Yeah it sure would have been awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

* * *

Red She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lightning

Dust, Rainbow Dash, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Nico's rescue

---

Black Knight Ghost was first.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) It's a shame that Nico didn't get the Electabuzz on his rescue. But at least it's still on our side now.

Red She-Hulk: I know and that is cool. Not just Electabuzz but Scyther and many more Pokemon.

Applejack: That was amazing though.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was amazing pulverizing those two gyms.

Flashwing: I agree there. It was really awesome facing them.

Lightning Dust: Yeah it sure was cool.

Rainbow Dash: But now I have my own Electabuzz now and it's awesome.

Black Knight Ghost: That is awesome that you do. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sam S.L., Luna Loud, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - Pulverizing Yaz and Kaz Gym's

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) Nico and the others pulverized Yaz and Kaz Gym's. Those two aren't Gym Leaders at all!

Zhuqiaomon: No they sure weren't! They were more like street thugs.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree too. But it was really awesome pulverizing them into pulp.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree too. That was really awesome too.

Sunburn: And very justifying beating up bad trainers.

Sam S.L..: It sure was great.

Luna: You got that right dudes.

Pyros: That is true. Yaz and Kaz gives all Pokemon trainers and gym leaders a really bad name. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Yusuke Urameshi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Wonder Woman, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New Mouse City. How was it?

Yusuke: It was really cool! And it was really awesome seeing it for the first time. We recruited Shadow for you guys and even met the Stilton Family.

Black Manta: That is cool. Fluttershy congratulations on your new baby girls.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you very much. My new girls are so adorable and cute.

Tornado Bolt: They are so awesome.

Stealth Elf: We're so happy for Fluttershy.

Wonder Woman: Yeah we all sure are.

Black Manta: I'm happy too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yae, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Roxy, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Meeting a Thestalos The Firestorm Monarch Gene-Slammer

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) I heard you guys met Meeting a Thestalos The Firestorm Monarch Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Yae: Her name is Hilary Thestalos and she is an amazing athlete. Also we found out something really horrible about Vlad Plasmius.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it's not good.

---

Hilary Thestalos: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hilary, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hilary Thestalos: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Hilary, what's this really horrible revelation about Vlad Plasmius you discovered before he was arrested?

Hilary Thestalos: You're not going to like it, Nico. I found out that he was planning to destroy all of Amity Park with a laser to get revenge on Danny and his friends for ruining all of his plans, but I fired a powerful blast of fire at the laser and destroyed it. I then made my escape and when Vlad came in and saw what happened to his laser, he screamed in rage and swore that whoever did this will pay their lives.

We gasped in pure shock and horror.

Danny Phantom: I knew Vlad was a vengeful person, but this has gone too far, the sooner we get rid of him and Goobot the better.

Lincoln: You said it, but Hilary, that was a really awesome job you did.

Hilary Thestalos: Thanks, Lincoln, and I heard Fluttershy gave birth to her four daughters today.

Fluttershy: That's right, and they're so beautiful.

Fluttershy showed Hilary Thestalos the pictures of hers and Lincoln's four daughters, and they're so cute.

Hilary Thestalos: Aw, they're so cute.

Butterfly Rose: They sure are, Hilary, and we're so happy for Mom and Dad.

Mirage Daffodil: You said it.

Lincoln: And you've heard of what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of his Church of Necrom cronies yesterday, right?

Hilary Thestalos: I sure did, those monsters have terrorized all of Royal Woods for the last time, and you guys avenged the deaths of all those that Damian Alaister and his goons killed six years ago, and sent them to The Black Gates. Good riddance to those monsters.

Nico: You said it, but we also found out Damian Alaister used his black magic to sabotage Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer's attack on Evil Starlight Glimmer in the Live Action Transformers universe, and instead of sending her to The Black Gates, she was Super Hakaied and sent to Oblivion. We found out from King Kai that she's planning on getting an army of Equalists together once she's regained her powers to kill us all on September 16th, but we'll be ready for her.

Hilary Thestalos: That sadistic and deranged demon Goth! Ooh, I hope you all made him suffer badly.

Nicholette Torrington: We sure did.

Lincoln: That's right. Oh, girls, it's time for our date, this time, we're going to a nearby spa here in Gotham Royal York.

Nicholette Torrington: That's a good place for our date, and after what we did to Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, not to mention all the crap they've put us through, we need someplace to get a relaxing massage before Vakama's big mission to make Victor Veloci pay.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Puppetmon: My goodness! Vlad is really low! But at least we have 3 months to prepare.

Cozy Glow: That is true.

Hex: I agree too.

Roxy: And we're going to be ready for the Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Puppetmon: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

They fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down!

Nikiya, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Margo, Lynn, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - Fluttershy went into labor after we got back

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) I know Fluttershy was going to give birth today. But I didn't expect her to do so immediately after Elyon, Nico, and the others got back.

Nikiya: Well it happens at anytime. It was going to happen sooner and we didn't have our baby shower for her yet.

Twilight Sparkle: But it was probably for the best because of the big mission we have today.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there too.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding. But we're really happy for Fluttershy too.

Margo: I agree too.

Lynn: Same here. Fluttershy's babies are so adorable.

BlackWarGreymon: I am too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Akiza, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Elyon's Ambassador Mission

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) I heard today was Elyon's Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Lady Palutena: It was really awesome and cool. Haruto and the Wizard Kamen Riders are really cool.

Princess Celestia: They sure are amazing and J.D. and the guardians all met them.

Amber Morning: That was so awesome.

Spotlight: Haruto and friends all have been very uplifting in making people get lots of hope.

Akiza: And the Phantoms are ruining it all by sowing despair.

David Cain: No kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and flowers and smashed him down.

## Flare Corona, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Peyton, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - Haruto and the Wizard Kamen Riders use magic

Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) Haruto and the Wizard Kamen Riders use magic. Just like Harry and Timmy.

Flare Corona: And don't forget Twilight and friends and me and the Fairy Tail Guild. We all use magic.

Princess Luna: It's amazing that they can all use magic like that.

Moondust: I agree too myself. It's really awesome.

Blackout: It is really so awesome.

Peyton: Boy it sure is cool.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I agree on that. So many awesome Magic Users. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Thetis, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Qin, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Fluttershy's kids are adorable

---

The Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) Fluttershy's kids are adorable. What are their names?

Thetis: Their names are Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind and Golden Bunny.

Ice Demon: Those are adorable and beautiful names.

Rarity: Oh they most sure are darlings.

Sweetie Belle: They are really cute and we're really happy for Fluttershy.

Gill Grunt: We sure are.

Qin: We are so happy for Fluttershy and now Mirage Daffodil and Butterfly Rose have 4 awesome little sisters.

Ice Demon: I am happy for her too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Poromon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Raiden, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Max and his team are awesome

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Max and his team are awesome. And they can turn into dinosaurs.

Poromon: They really are awesome how they can turn into dinosaurs too!

Pinkie Pie: They sure are amazing!

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: We're going to be so happy to have the Dinosquad with us.

Raiden: We sure are so happy too.

Seadramon: I'm happy that we're going to have them with us too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, lightning, energy and gears and smashed him down.

---

## Maria, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luna Loud, Sam S.I., RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - What Veloci has been doing was horrible

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (To Maria) What Veloci has been doing is horrible. But the wait to teach him a lesson is over.

Maria: Yes it sure is and this time we're going to kill him. We're going to make sure he pays for everything he has done.

Rainbow Dash: What he was doing was horrible and they are crimes against nature!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding!

Whirlwind: And that results in terrible and disastrous consequences.

Luna Loud: You got that right dudes.

Sam S.L.: I agree too guys.

New Wave: Me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed her down.

## Aqua, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker

Skulker was next.

Skulker: That is so awesome that J.D. knows Max and his team.

Aqua: It sure is and we're so happy he has awesome friends like them.

Apple Bloom: It sure is awesome.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there.

Diamond Tiara: I agree too and it's awesome.

Silver Spoon: Yeah it sure is cool!

Skulker: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

## Max (Dinosquad) VS Chumkrabs

---

Max was looking for his archenemy. But then a really ugly and gross version of Mr. Krabs appeared! He looked like he was Mr. Krabs shell and it was filled up with Chum and was alive! YUCK!

Chumkrabs: (Gurgles)

Max: So I get a glob of gross chum for my archenemy.

Max blasted him with his blaster and smashed him down.

---

Dino Tyranno VS Icarus Prometheus (Kamen Rider X)

---

Dino Tyranno was looking for his archenemy and then out came ICARUS PROMETHEUS!

Dino Tyranno: Are you one of the Kamen Rider Monsters?

Icarus Prometheus: Yes I am. But I'm one of the very first monsters. I'm one the X Kamen Rider Monsters.

Dino Tyranno: They were from 1974. Amazing.

Icarus Prometheus: Long time ago huh?

Dino Tyranno: It sure is.

Icarus Prometheus: Yeah. Lets do it!

Dino Tyranno: DINO TYRANNO! POWER OF THE ANCIENTS! SILVER SWORD! DINO KNIGHT READY! LETS DO IT!

Dino Tyranno smashed him down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Sprayloid 2

Sprayloid 2 was next.

Nico: Time to kick some butt.

Nico teleported and opened Sprayloid's safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Prehistoric Defenders of Nature, they're a collection of greatswords with the Dinosquad emblem into etched onto the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, colored dinosaur heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored dinosaur heads with colored gems for eyes and open mouths and on the bottom of the large colored dinosaur heads are large colored gems for the pommels and blasters with the dinosaurs of the Dinosquad on them. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with the swords.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morpher Rangers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned their Beast X Cannons!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Sprayloid 2 and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Sprayloid 2 you have failed this world!

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered.

Max (Dinosquad): That was so awesome!

Me: Yep.

RD Luna: Now it's time we paid Veloci a visit.

Me: Yeah this will be good.

Silver Samurai: Let us prepare for battle!

Pyro then appeared.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Pyro.

Pyro: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome burning that monster to a crisp.

Nico: Yep! Get ready Veloci! (Eyes Glow Red) You're going to become extinct!

We went for his lair.

---

At Veloci's lair Pyro went up to him.

Pyro was then facing VICTOR VELOCI!

Veloci: Don't think I've forgotten about you, Pyro. I still remember how you pummeled me!

Pyro: That's nothing compared to what my friends are gonna do.

Then the spirits of the Elemental Shinobi Masters appeared and then swirled around Veloci and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above Veloci and fireballs rained down and exploded all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and we were ready to fight!

Me: Hello Veloci, good to see you. For the last time!

Nico: Yeah! Now it's time for you to die!

Veloci: You ruined everything for me J.D.!

Me: And I show no remorse for doing so!

Connor: Mesogog tried your scheme before, Veloci. What makes you think you can pull it off?

Veloci: Because unlike that fool, I actually do work based on dinosaurs!

Maria: I'll give you that one.

Me: Your work is all crimes against nature Veloci!

Eli: Yeah you are a monster!

Veloci: Vivix, rise!

An army of Vivix appeared.

Me: Vivix! Now we're talking!

I fired a massive wave of fire and destroyed numerous Vivix all over.

But then the Vivix jumped the Dino Squad.

Dino Squad lay defeated at the hands of the Vivix.

Veloci: (laughs evilly) Such a shame, Dino Squad. Now, you won't even live to see this world go back to the age of the Dinosaurs.

Eddy: Fuck! The Dino Squad's down! What do we do?!

Vakama then got an idea.

Vakama: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Dino Squad your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1, 2", shout "Go Dino"! Okay? 1, 2…

All: GO DINO!

Vakama: One more time! 1, 2…

All: GO DINO!

Vakama: Louder! 1,2…

All: GO DINO!

At these words, Max found the strength to get up.

Max: They're right, guys! We can't give up! Not now!

Max grabbed a nearby Vivix and slammed it to the ground.

Max: Thanks for the help, guys.

Caruso: Good thing my good looks weren't damaged.

Fiona: (shakes her head) You and your looks, Caruso.

Rodger: At least we know we have people rooting for us.

Rump growled at the Vivix.

Buzz: Don't worry, Rump. We know it's not over yet.

Nico: And we're going to make these monsters extinct.

Vakama: Let me transform with you guys!

Tyler: Sure thing, Vakama.

Dino Squad: GO DINO!

Dino Charge Rangers: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger Ready! Energize! Unleash The Power!

RRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
CHOMP!

They transformed!

Tyler Navarro: "Power Rangers Charged! Tyrannosaurus Rex! Power Ranger, Red!"

Chase: "Parasaurolophus! Power Ranger, Black!"

Koda: "Stegosaurus! Power Ranger, Blue!"

Riley: "Velociraptor! Power Ranger, Green!"

Shelby: "Triceratops! Power Ranger, Pink!"

Ivan: (British Accent) "Pterodactyl! Power Ranger, Gold!"

Kendall: "Plesiosaurus! Power Ranger, Purple!"

Prince Phillip III: (British Accent) "Pachycephalosaurus! Power Ranger, Graphite!"

James Navarro: "Ankylosaurus! Power Ranger, Aqua!"

Zenowing: "Titanosaurus! Power Ranger, Silver!"

All: "Dinosaur Might, Ready To Fight! Power Rangers Dino Charge!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Dante Vale: MANIFEST! LEGENDARY TITAN OF DIMENSIONS, UMBRA!

In a swirl of darkness came Umbra the Titan of Dimensions!

Lok Lambert: AWAKEN! LEGENDARY TITAN OF SUMMONS, QUETZALCOATL!

In a swirl of blue energy came Quetzalcoatl the Legendary Titan of Summons!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) RISE! LEGENDARY TITAN OF REBIRTH, PHOENIX!

In a massive vortex of fire came Phoenix the Legendary Titan of Rebirth!

Zhalia: MOVE THE SKY! LEGENDARY TITAN OF SPIRIT, TAO!

In a massive vortex of wind came Tao the Legendary Titan of Spirit!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Vakama: I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Victor Veloci.

Suddenly, Vakama's orange eyes turned neon orange, and he was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with superhot flames and phoenixes, and as he approached Victor Veloci, he left red and orange energy, superhot flames, and phoenixes with every step.

Vakama: You really make me sick, Victor Veloci, what you tried to do in trying to turn the world back into the age of the dinosaurs, not to mention your crimes against nature and constantly antagonizing Max and his friends has gone on for far too long, and as the Toa Mata of Fire, I refuse to let you live a single second further, you will pay for hurting my brothers and sisters.

Suddenly, Vakama was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with superhot flames and phoenixes, there was a Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Vakama emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Vakama grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and red chin hair, he has long crimson red hair going down to the bottom of his neck with orange highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon orange eyes and a red and orange energy aura with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Fire with the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with crimson red crystal links and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Vakama's wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Fire, and they're surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Vakama felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Vakama has on a pair of large black pants with flames on the legs, black ankle-high leather combat boots, large red weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large crimson red orbs.

Suddenly, Vakama's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of crimson red energy with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his Fire Sword, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Vakama's Fire Toa Greatsword of Volcanic Flaming Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Fire Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, red Fire Toa heads for the crossguard, large fire-colored gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive fire-colored gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Tahu has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Fire Toa head with orange gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his left ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on his right ring finger, and there's a crimson red kanji below the Fire Toa and phoenix that said, "Vakama, Toa Mata of Fire, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Brother of Max and The Dinosquad and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames, Fire Toa, and Phoenixes."

ヴァカマ、火のトアマタ、タフ、オネワ、ウエヌア、マタウ、ノカマ、ヌジュ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカ、タカヌバの兄弟とチームメイト、愛するマックスとディノスクワッドとメニーの兄弟、テトリダックスとボロックカルの駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして炎のマスター、ファイアトーア、とフェニックス

Vakama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL 750,000,000,000 FIRE STORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD RAGE!

We were amazed by Vakama's Super Angel 750,000,000,000 transformation, but when Victor Veloci saw it, he flew into a rage and tried to attack him, but Vakama fired a powerful blast of neon red hot red energy with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit Victor Veloci and it really burned him bad.

Troy: Let's follow Tyler's lead, guys!

They agreed.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Hailey Timaeus: Lets summon all the Dinosaur Fusions we know girls!

Joan Critias: Yeah!

Gina Hermos: Lets show no mercy!

They summoned all their fusions for Dinosaurs!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIAL) ROARING JURASSIC POWER!

We summoned the Zyuranger, Abaranger, Kyoryuger and Ryusoulgers!

Me: Veloci we're going to make you extinct!

Laney: Yeah!

Tyler: It's about to get wild!

Nico: You have terrorized the world for far too long!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them and pulverized and smashed them all over.

Tyler: (to Max) Let's show them what the T Rex can do!

Max (Dinosquad): You got it Tyler!

They ripped and blasted numerous Vivix apart.

Me: Max watch this. This technique is based on a mission we had a while back. NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: RAMPAGE OF THE ZOMBIE ARGENTINOSAURUS!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Zombie Argentinosaurus we took down and it ripped and disemboweled and destroyed the Vivix all over the place!

Nico: Been a long time since I saw that technique!

Max (Dinosquad): That was awesome! Wait you saw that episode of Primal too?

Me: More than that. We lived it on our adventures.

Eli: Really ugly story.

Koda: (to Caruso) Vivix no match for Stego power!

Caruso: You got that right!

They punched and smashed numerous Vivix with Stegosaurus power!

Sir Ivan: (to Fiona) You may attack first, my lady.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Such a gentleman! You are too kind.

Fiona smashed and pulverized numerous Vivix.

Rodger: (to Kendall) It's nice to fight alongside a genius like yourself.

Kendall: Thanks. (takes out Eyecon) But just wait for the surprise you're about to see.

She activated her Eyecon!

ALBERT EINSTEIN AND MUZAN KIBUTSUJI!

Nico: Albert Einstein was the greatest Physicist ever known.

Me: Yes he sure was.

She fired a wave of darkness and it formed into math equations and smashed them down all over.

Buzz: I'll hit them high.

Prince Phillip: And I'll hit them low!

Buzz flew up and smashed the Vivix all over and Prince Phillip smashed and pulverized the Vivix too!

A squad of Vivix was coming right at Ed.

Ed: Alright, big guy. I'm counting on you here. Things are looking pretty bad right for you to be the hero. (runs at the Vivix) I MEAN, WOULDN'T IT BE NICE FOR YOU TO BE THE NICE ONE FOR A CHANGE!

It seemed like Ed was doomed when the Vivix dogpiled on him.

Eddy: LUMPY, NO!

But then, the Vivix got scattered as Edzilla emerged.

Edzilla: ED SMASH! (roars)

We cheered as EDZILLA WAS UNLEASHED!

Nico: ALL RIGHT! (To Yost Professor) Great job Charles.

Yost Professor: Thanks Nico.

Me: Yeah!

We destroyed all the Vivix.

Nico: You're next Veloci!

Veloci: Bring it on!

But then A mutated Alligator, Hammerhead Shark, and Wolf stood in our way.

Maria: No way we're gonna get to Veloci with those things in our path.

?: Kiramai Change!

Me: I know that morph anywhere!

Out came THE KIRAMAGERS!

Juru: Awesome to see you guys here!

Lynn: Hey guys!

Me: Juru, Saya, guys! Awesome you all are here. We owe you guys big time for helping us with the Zenkaigers.

Nico: That was awesome.

Juru: Thanks guys! We'll take these guys down! You all face Veloci.

Nico: Awesome!

Rarity: Let me help you, darlings!

Juru: Thanks Rarity.

Rainbow Dash: Go get them Rarity!

We then set our sights on Veloci!

Tyler Nevarro: T Rex Super Charge Morpher, activate!

He donned his awesome battlizer!

Nico: AWESOME!

Eli: YEAH!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him all over.

We were really letting him have it.

Blitz bit Veloci in the butt with the force of a bear trap. Veloci screamed in pain.

Blitz: You have one disgusting tasting butt. It's not very pleasant for me to bite. Ja.

Colleen punched and kicked and pulverized Veloci all over.

Exile: (Russian accent) Lets try this on!

He used his ice laser vision and it hit Veloci and froze him in ice.

Octane, Sandstorm, Colleen and Muzzle all used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Octane's Liquid Flamethrower, Sandstorm's Sandblaster Gun and Colleen and Muzzle's powers 100-fold.

Octane and Muzzle: RABID MUZZLE FLAMETHROWER!

Colleen and Sandstorm: KICKING SANDSTORM BLAST!

Marvel Gal Pals and Silver Samurai: MARVEL SAMURAI BLADEDANCE!

Storm Hawks and Snake: STORM SNAKE BURST!

Emotionless Members and Mole Man: EARTH STOIC BLAST!

Duel Academy Friends and LaGrange: SPEEDING DUEL BLAST!

Donkey Kong Crew and Grodd: DONKEY KONG FRUIT BLAST!

Toa of Stone and Goliath: STONE SMASH GOLIATH BLAST!

Guardian Pals and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC GUARDIAN BLAST!

Ed's and Calamitous: ED CALAMITY BURST!

Toa of Ice and Skinner: ICE SKINNING BLAST!

Total Drama Bad Couple and Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS BAD BURST!

Nina Nefertiti, Nico, Max, Fiona, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: DINOSAUR HONESTY BURST!

They fired waves of elements, energy and magic.

Nina Nefertiti, Dinosquad, Dino Knights, Vakama, Eli and Nico: DINOSAUR FURY ENERGY BURST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: DINOSAUR ELEMENT STYLE: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Entrapta: DINOSAUR LIGHTNING: TRICERATOPS!

Perfuma: DINOSAUR NATURE STYLE: MASTODON!

Frosta: DINOSAUR ICE STYLE: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Akko: DINOSAUR STAR STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) DINOSAUR DARK STYLE: BRONTOSAURUS!

Mai Shiranui: DINOSAUR FIRE STYLE: ALLOWSAURUS!

Yuna: DINOSAUR WATER STYLE: ANKYLOSAURUS!

Toph: DINOSAUR EARTH STYLE: ZANABAZAR!

Tatsumaki: DINOSAUR WIND STYLE: TACHIRAPTOR!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DINOSAUR DARK STYLE: VELOCIRAPTOR!

Colette Brunel: DINOSAUR LIGHT STYLE: SPINOSAURUS!

Shantae: DINOSAUR MAGIC STYLE: STEGOSAURUS!

Jessica Shannon: DINOSAUR STING STYLE: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

Peni Parker: DINOSAUR WEB STYLE: ORKORAPTOR!

Julie Makimoto: DINOSAUR LAVA STYLE: MEGARAPTOR!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said dinosaurs!

Lincoln and his harem: DINOSAUR FINAL SMASH: DINO HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of dinosaur powered Hadoukens at Victor Veloci!

Dino Charge Rangers: Dino Spike!

Sir Ivan: Lightning Final Strike!

We fired waves of energy blasts and elements and then the Dino Charge Rangers stabbed Veloci with the Dino Spike and the blasts from the techniques, combos, final smashes and powers all hit Veloci and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

When the smoke cleared we went up to him.

Me: It's over for you Veloci! Time for you to die! While we were fighting Luan broadcasted everything you said and now the entire world knows about your true colors.

Everyone was jeering!

Luan: Smile for the camera!

Luan had her video camera on.

Veloci: This… isn't.. over… yet! I… will.. kill.. all.. of… you!

Veloci turned into his velociraptor form and grew giant!

UH OH!

Nico: Oh no!

Tyler Navarro: Lets summon the zords!

The rangers summoned their zords!

Dino Charge Rangers: Dino Charge Megazord!

Sir Ivan: Ptera Charge Megazord!

Veloci roared in ferocious fury!

Me: You think I'm scared of you!

Then a massive army of Dino Charge Zords all came out and they roared ferociously!

Zenowing: Wow! It's all the Dinozords!

Me: Yep.

We fired waves of energy and blasted Veloci all over!

Me: Now for the fun part!

I had the zords all combine and they formed into an awesome and incredibly powerful new SUPER OMEGA SUPERZORD! It was called THE DINO CHARGE MESOZOIC OMEGA

SUPERZORD!

Me: DINO CHARGE MESOZOIC OMEGA SUPERZORD!

I appeared in the cockpit.

Tyler Navarro: Wow! J.D. this is really epic!

Me: Thanks Tyler. This is the Dino Charge Prehistoria Omega Superzord. It has all the powers of all the Dinosaurs from the Triassic, Jurassic and Cretaceous peroids.

Shelby: Wow this is amazing!

Me: Yep. It has all the powers of EVERY single dinosaur in the entire Mesozoic Era. Watch what it can do.

We had it fire energy waves.

Riley: You give velociraptors a bad name!

Me: Even Owen and Blue and his pack would agree with you Riley!

Riley: Yeah they sure would!

Me: Now watch this one. MESOZOIC SUPERLASER BLAST!

DINO CHARGERS ENGAGE!

I got the Super Charge Sword ready and I swung it and the Super Omegazord fired a massive wave of energy and it hit Veloci and completely obliterated him in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Nico: Victor Veloci you have failed this universe!

Eli: Yeah he has!

Juru avoided the mutated Alligator's teeth and then got an idea.

Juru: Insparklation! Everyone, get them together!

Rarity: Lets do it darlings!

They fired a massive wave of energy and blasted the Mutated animals down and then the Dinosquad came and sucked out the ooze from them.

Nico: YEAH!

Rarity: That was great!

Me: One last thing to do.

I went up to Veloci and he was on his last legs.

Me: You lose Veloci.

I drew a kanji on his head.

Me: UZUMAKI SECRET BLACK JUDGEMENT ART: BLACK GATES!

I had all the spirits of those he killed come and they found him guilty and he was banished to the black gates forever!

Me: Good riddance.

?: I will make you pay for what your son has done to Master Mundus, Sparda.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms.

Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Griffon.

A figure came out in a flash of red demonic lightning, and it was none other than Griffon, the demonic bird of wind and lightning and another servant of Mundus, and it caused Sherlock Hound's red eyes to glow even more.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I should've known you'd be the next one to show up, after what we did to Beowulf and Phantom, Griffon. But, don't think you'll be heading back to The Underworld in one piece. You will pay for the crimes you and Mundus have committed against mankind for millennia.

Griffon (Devil May Cry): I will make sure that all of you will perish in the name of Master Mundus.

Vakama: No, Griffon, like Sherlock Hound said, your days of causing havoc are all over.

Suddenly, Vakama's orange eyes turned neon orange, and he was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Griffon, he left red and orange energy, superhot flames, and phoenixes with every step.

Vakama: Griffon, the crimes that you've committed against mankind can never be forgiven, and just like Phantom and Beowulf long ago, you shall be destroyed here and now!

Suddenly, Vakama was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with superhot flames and phoenixes surrounding it, there was a Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Vakama emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Vakama grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bigger and he still had his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and red chin hair, he has long crimson red hair going down to the bottom of his neck with orange highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon orange eyes and a red and orange energy aura with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Fire with the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Rage, Brotherhood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with crimson red crystal links and a phoenix and Fire Toa with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Rage, Brotherhood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Vakama's wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Fire, and they're surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Vakama felt a very sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the feathers that sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back grew much bigger for his new body. Vakama has on a pair of large black pants with flames on the legs, black ankle-high leather combat boots with flames, large red weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large crimson red orbs.

Suddenly, Vakama's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of crimson red energy with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his Fire Sword, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Vakama's Fire Toa Greatsword of Flaming Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Fire Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, red Fire Toa heads for the crossguard, large fire-colored gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive fire-colored gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Tahu has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Fire Toa head with orange gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his left ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on his right ring finger, and there's a crimson red kanji below the Fire Toa and phoenix that said, "Vakama, Toa Mata of Fire, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Brother of Max and The Dinosquad and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames, Fire Toa, and Phoenixes."

ヴァカマ、火のトアマタ、タフ、オネワ、ウエヌア、マタウ、ノカマ、ヌジュ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカ、タカヌバの兄弟とチームメイト、愛するマックスとディノスクワッドとメニーの兄弟、テトリダックスとボロックカルの駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして炎のマスター、ファイアトーア、とフェニックス

Vakama's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD RAGE!

We were amazed by Vakama's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Griffon saw it, he fell into a rage and he fired a blast of red demonic lightning, but Vakama fired a powerful blast of neon red hot red energy with superhot flames, Fire Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit Griffon and it really burned him bad.

Nico: Holy crap, now Vakama's transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, this is going to be one fiery battle.

Lincoln: You said it.

Tahu: That's right, Lincoln. Vakama, how do you feel, brother?

Vakama: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Toa and Brotherhood Fiery Rage) **I feel really incredible, Tahu, and now, it's high time for me to take care of Griffon once and for all.**

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, it's time that we got rid of another servant of Mundus once and for all

Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he then unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The

Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, the massive, wide, double-edged 6'9" blade grew to 7'0" in length, the longer black handle grew a little longer, and right on the bottom of the four black wolf heads is a crimson red gem, and Sherlock Hound grew from 7'0" to 7'4" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful muscles grew a little bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, his massive black angel wings with blood red tips grew much bigger for his new body, and his clothes grew a little longer as well.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Demonic Darkness and Dark Compassion) (British Accent) **And now, it's time for you to die, Griffon.**

Vakama and Sherlock Hound went after Griffon, who continued to fire red demonic lightning at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of neon red hot red energy, red and black energy blasts, fire, darkness, Fire Toa, Demons, and Phoenixes at Griffon, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit him. Then, Tahu and Sherlock Hound attacked him with powerful slashes of their brand-new large greatswords, and they left powerful and painful scars on Griffon. Then, Sherlock Hound slashed off one of Griffon's wings and it screeched in excruciating pain, and Vakama kept firing fire at him, burning him badly, and then, Sherlock Hound sent a stalagmite made of dark energy down onto Griffon, impaling him and he screeched in even more pain, and he was now slowly dying.

Griffon (Devil May Cry): (Groans in Pain) (To Sherlock Hound) Your… powers, they're indeed… that of Sparda. But… , you've gotten even more powerful than ever. (To Vakama) And you… , as well. But, I cannot let any of you live, for I serve my Master Mundus.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Demonic Darkness and Dark Compassion) (British Accent) **Do you truly think Mundus will ever let you live, he'll dispose of you just like last time, since he doesn't care if you live or die.**

Vakama: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Toa and Brotherhood Fiery Rage) **But, to make sure you don't die at Mundus' hands, allow us to put you out of your misery.**

Sherlock Hound and Vakama covered their swords with black energy of The Black Gates, and with two downward slashes, Sherlock Hound and Vakama cut down Griffon and sent him to The Black Gates for good, that way, Mundus doesn't kill him. We cheered wildly for what Vakama and Sherlock Hound did, as they holster their brand-new greatswords on their now wider and more muscular backs and power down, and the new improvements to the bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Vakama and Sherlock Hound are permanent. We then ran up to Vakama and Sherlock Hound and we hugged.

Nico: Wow, Vakama, Sherlock Hound, you guys really put up quite a fight against that electric demon bird and showed him no mercy.

Vakama: Thanks, Nico.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) And we put him out of his mercy, that way, he doesn't get killed by Mundus.

Sparda: That's right, and I've seen what Mundus has done to those who've failed him, and it's quite a gruesome sight. But, he'll get what he rightfully deserves.

Lincoln: You bet he will, he'll pay for everything he's done.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Oh, Lincoln, I forgot to ask: which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon, and I know who it'll be: Yínhé Lóng, and I'll tell you guys all about her tomorrow, when we meet her on my rescue.

Me: Good idea, big guy.

Nico: You said it.

David Cain: Looks like Veloci is extinct.

Max: Good riddance.

Me: No kidding there.

Elyon: I wonder if Haruto was watching all that.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: You can tell him all about it in 2 days.

But little did we know that Haruto was watching the whole thing over in Japan. He was so proud of Elyon and us.

Ice Demon: (to the Kiramagers) You guys helped too.

Juru: We sure did.

Me: And that's 2 we owe you big time now. One for the Zenkaigers and 2 for this one.

Max: (to Juru) We'll see you guys in about a week.

Juru: Gotcha! See you then!

Max and Juru hive five each other.

Nico: YEAH!

Nina Nefertiti: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Hilary Thestalos: Me too.

Seadramon: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah!

New Wave: We should head home now. Fluttershy still needs to feed her new kids some milk.

Me: Oh don't worry about that Rebecca. Trixie Lulamoon and Lincoln's Shadow Clone are taking care of them.

New Wave: Oh. That's very handy.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah! But great job today everyone and Max, you and your team did great today.

Max (Dinosquad): And it'll be an awesome honor working for you guys.

Eli: Yeah.

Max: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure of prehistoric proportions and we hope you liked all this.

Nico: We all did. Lets go home guys.

We went back home. Veloci was now a forgotten memory and his name was now forever mud. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter and big mission done!

DinoSquad was a really awesome and cool show! It was awesome how these kids all have the power to change into dinosaurs and they have amazing powers and fight against crimes against nature made by Victor Veloci. Now he is gone forever. The show aired from November 3, 2007 - December 6, 2008 And it was awesome and amazing. The first part was for the Pokemon episode called Showdown in Dark City and it was awesome. That's one of my favorite episodes from Pokemon and it aired on September 5, 2000 and it was awesome. Lincoln's rescue was for the show Geronimo Stilton. Never watched that show or read the books before but they looked awesome and cool. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, that is gonna be a cool one as Nico, Sarah Gunnerson, Bumble Blast of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to head to the Donkey Kong Country 2 level called Hornet Hole and that is gonna be like we're inside a giant beehive and there will be honey all over the place as well as a bunch of Zinger bee's and we're going to really smash them all over the place. It'll be awesome. Also we're going to meet gene-slammer for Bumble Blast's kind named Honey "Bumblebee" Evenstein. Honey is a honey maker and is one of Nico's awesome friends. She makes really awesome honey and she also has the awesome power to make honey from her hands. She also can talk to bees as well as have them help her fight crime too. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the city, and Lincoln and his group are going to face off against Nurse Sue, who's come back from the dead and she still wants revenge on us for what we did in ruining her schemes years ago. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon named Yinhe Long, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and friends in science and cooking, she and Lincoln performed various science experiments together and they even cooked together and they even made a fruit platter shaped like stars and planets and she hates Lewis Travolta with a passion. Get ready for to be scared as we start a saga for GOOSEBUMPS! We're going to to do a series of adventures where we go face Goosebumps monsters. The first monster is for that is Sam, Louisa, and Nat from GHOST BEACH! We're going to send those evil ghosts back to hell where they belong.

See you all tomorrow.

# GHOSTS OF THE BEACH

Walking through what looked like a massive and huge beehive was Nico, Sarah Gunnerson, Bumble Blast of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Me: Whoa this is a huge beehive.

Lola: Yeah there's lots of bees and honey all over.

I stepped in some honey and it was sticky.

Me: Ew! Lots of honey.

Laney: (Tastes some) But it's really good.

Nico: Wow this is amazing though.

Nicole: It sure is. But this is the Donkey Kong Country 2 level Hornet Hole. Really awesome level that I rememeber.

Eli: It sure is awesome.

Arrietty: Boy it sure is cool.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Sarah.

Sarah Gunnerson: No problem Nico. It's an honor to go with you all on a rescue.

Me: We're glad you like it Sarah.

Eli: Yeah especially after we had a big battle yesterday.

Rarity: And it was great to see Juru and everyone again.

Me: It sure was Rarity and that's 2 we owe the Kiramagers now.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: That was so awesome though.

Nico: So, Sarah. Do you and Tom have your wedding planned?

Sarah Gunnerson: Not yet Nico. But it'll be so awesome to get married soon. To be honest I have always been in love with Tom ever since we brought Simon and is friends down the first time.

Laney: That is so awesome Sarah.

Tsuyu: I can't believe that Simon and his friends as well as Krystella and Klay have done all that.

Nico: I know. They are just pure evil.

Lola: They got what they deserved.

Nico: Don't forget the M'arrillians.

Me: That's right. In fact we took down ALL of Perim's major and most dangerous enemies.

Nico: We sure did and Ri'Oha is now a member of the Redemption Squad.

Laney: And she is so awesome too.

Nico: Yep.

Tsuyu: That is so awesome.

Sirius: It sure is. But it's hard to imagine that Krystella would splash you with pigs blood Sarah!

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah what was wrong with that girl!?

Me: Who in the hell knows?

Nico: Sarah, you ARE wearing your leotard under your clothes, right?

Sarah Gunnerson: Yes I am why?

Nico: Just being cautious.

Sarah Gunnerson: Oh.

Rainbow Dash: But those were some really awesome adventures.

Lola: They sure were.

Nico: I was just asking in case you have to shark out.

Sarah Gunnerson: Oh that makes sense.

Nico: But this hive is amazing though.

Me: It sure is. And Donkey Kong and crew had to go through thrashing lots of bad guys and Zingers were one of them.

Nicole: Yep they sure were and those are the kinds of enemies in the games were you can't thrash them without the right friends or powers.

Lily: That's right.

Fu: Wow they must be tough.

Nicole: Yep they are.

Nico: Luckily, some of us, if not all, have the powers necessary.

Nicole: Yep we sure do and it's time to get to squishing some bees.

Lana: YEAH!

Then the Zingers all came at us and we were thrashing and blasting and smashing them all over.

Bumble Blast: THE PERFECT SWARM!

He fired honey blasts and they hit the Zingers and splattered them all over. But luckily the honey destroyed them.

Laney: Oh yeah!

Me: Have a taste of some Hyper Corrosive Croutons!

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

I made armpit farts and then fired croutons from them and destroyed numerous Zingers!

Sarah concentrated and groaned as her hands started trembling.

Sarah Gunnerson: Time to chew on some bugs!

She took off her shirt and pants and had her leotard on and went shark and turned into her SHARK FORM!

Nico: YEAH!

Sarah Gunnerson: SHARK ATTACK!

She chomped on a bunch of Zingers and chewed them up and ate them!

Sarah: Mmm! Bees are good protein.

Nico: Glad you've having fun!

Me: Now this is my favorite part here. STINK BOMBS AWAY!

I fired eggs from my armpits and then it hatched and formed into DEVILED EGGS! They skewered numerous Zingers and Lana was eating the Zingers!

Lana: (Eating) Beats eating Oogie Boogie's bugs!

Nico: Boy the Ovulator's powers are really awesome.

Eli: They sure are cool.

Kaito: (takes out Ryusoulger Gear) Don't leave us ou

Zocks: (Gets out Kiramager gear) This is in honor of Juru, who helped us yesterday.

Kaito summoned the Ryusoulger Swords and Zocks summoned smaller Mashins!

Nico: We'll sting these bees to death!

Nico fired waves of fire and burned them all over.

Lola and Laney were wearing Beekeeper suits? What the?

Lola: But this is really cool! We're making honey too while we're fighting.

Laney: I've always wanted to learn a lot about beefarming.

Nico: Lola, will you be able to use your powers while wearing that?

Lola: Only one way to find out.

She fired a blast of fire from her hand and burned many Zingers all over.

Lola: Hey I can use my powers!

Nico: COOL!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted numerous Zingers all over.

May: Hope you like cold bees!

May fired waves of ice from her hands and her ice blaster and froze the Zingers in blocks of ice.

Nico: Bumble Blast, stay close. The Gene Slammer could be anywhere!

Bumble Blast: You got it Nico!

They fired waves of fire and honey and smashed the Zingers all over the place.

But then THE QUEEN ZINGER CAME! UH OH!

She was a huge bee!

Me: Oh poop.

Nicole: Looks like it's time for the boss level!

?: I got this bad bee!

Another Bumble Blast came out!

Bumble Blast 2: (In a girls voice) This big bee is gonna be sticky!

Nico: Honey Evenstein!? Wow!

Bumble Blast 2: Awesome to see you again Nico.

The second Bumble Blast blasted the huge bee and smashed the big bee down.

The second Bumble Blast reverted back and Honey was a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes.

Honey Evenstein: Yeah now that was fun.

Nico: Sarah, you can revert back now.

Sarah: Okay. (BELCH)

She reverted back to human.

Nico: That was awesome.

Honey Evenstein: That is awesome. Glad we beat all those bees.

She wiped her head and then globs of honey landed on my face.

Me: What the?

I licked the honey and it was delicious!

Me: Mmm!

Nico: Oh Honey is honeymancer. She has the power to fire honey from her hands.

Eli: Whoa that is cool!

Honey Evenstein: Yeah I like it.

Sarah: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Honey Evenstein: I have a lot of them. My favorite is when me and Nico were at a beefarm and then we saw a couple of bullies giving someone the old bee bush gag and I knew we had to stop them.

Nico: I remember that one.

Honey Evenstein: Yeah. I splattered all the bullies with my honey and then told the bees to go sting those lowlifes all over and it turns out they were allergic to bees and I they got stung all over and were rushed to intensive care.

We laughed at that one.

Nico: That was really silly!

Me: Yeah serves those jerks right!

Laney: Yeah.

But then Eli took a shaver and snuck up on Nico as psycho strings played and then…

BUZZZZZ!

Eli shaved a part of Nico's head!

Nico: (SCREAMS) WHAT THE FUCK!?

We laughed!

Nico: Oh that was funny! (LAUGHS)

Nico grew the part of his head that was shaved off back and hugged Honey.

Nico: I really missed you.

Honey Evenstein: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lola: But that was really funny how Eli did that to you!

Nico: Yeah! It was! Cleveland told me that Peter did that to him.

Me: That was funny.

Lola: Yeah but look at all this honey we made here.

We saw MASSIVE NUMBERS OF JARS OF HONEY!

Laney: Cool huh?

Eli: Yeah it is.

We later went back home with our honey load and more.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Clay Bailey are heading out into the city, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the sixteen girls here, but we got word that Nurse Sue's come back from the dead and she still wants revenge on us for what we did in ruining her schemes years ago in Sunset Canyon.

Lincoln: Whoa, so our rescue's taking place here in Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the sixteen girls here, but we got word that Nurse Sue's come back from the dead and she still wants revenge on us for what we did in ruining her schemes years ago in Sunset Canyon.

Me: I never thought we'd have to deal with that fraudulent nurse again, not after we got rid of her when we went after Chester.

Nico: I know, and when Ms. Rita heard the news, she couldn't believe it, and the news also spread to Sunset Canyon as well. Luckily, Varie put the place on full lockdown and that stupid, no-good, greedy, bad-tempered, evil, pinhead of a fraudulent nurse can't get inside and take revenge on Varie. Which means, she's toast when we get her.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Clay.

Clay Bailey: No problem, Lincoln, I'm looking forward to making that snake in the grass pay for what she's done.

Applejack: We all are.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of sixteen girls calling for help, along with the sound of a cruel laugh the Louds know all too well. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the sixteen girls, but they've been cornered by Nurse Sue, and she's going to kill them by running them over with a cart.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the sixteen girls, but they've been cornered by Nurse Sue, and she's going to kill them by running them over with a cart.

?: (Girl's voice) That stupid fraudulent nurse, let's rip her to shreds!

Suddenly, we saw Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Yinhe Long, but we'll talk later, we've got to put Nurse Sue back in her place.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Nurse Sue, and it destroyed her cart, and it allowed the sixteen girls to get to safety. When Nurse Sue got up and saw us, she was beyond pissed when she saw us.

Nurse Sue: YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR WHAT YOU DID IN RUINING MY SCHEMES, YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME, YOU STUPID LOUDS!

Lincoln: You did that to yourself, and it's not our fault you've been exposed as a fraud and criminal. You never cared about the elderly, you're just a bloodsucking leech, and you deserved every last bit of bad karma for everything you've done.

Me, Nico, and Eli: Yeah, you bad-tempered panty-waisted cow!

This got Nurse Sue so angry, her face turned red and steam came out of her nose, but Lincoln was really prepared for her. Nurse Sue charged at us, but Lincoln dodged out of the way, and he landed one strong punch to Nurse Sue's stomach and she belched out massive amounts of vomit on the grass.

Lori: Gross.

Lincoln: Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity

forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Clay Bailey, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Nurse Sue, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln punched his large left fist onto the ground and upheaved the land and knocked Nurse Sue up into the air, and he fired a blast of black energy of The Black Gates and it hit and banished Nurse Sue to the Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Nico: Whoa, now that was really awesome, Linc, and you didn't need to use any Slappers.

Lincoln: Nope.

Me: Dang, that's some powerfully immense and brute superhuman strength you have, big guy, and you're still getting stronger in the process.

Eli: Don't forget that his powers have also been evolving as well, and he, along with all of us have been assimilating the powers and abilities of those we've imprisoned or killed/destroyed.

Nico: That's right, I haven't forgotten about that one.

Lincoln: That's it for Nurse Sue and she's never coming back. (To Yinhe Long) And it's so good to see you again, Yinhe Long.

Yinhe Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with short neck-length dark pink hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive dark purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple vest, short-sleeved black and light purple shirt, light purple skirt, light purple stockings, purple sneakers, and long light purple sleeveless trenchcoat with stars on the coattails, and Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon-themed greatsword with Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light purple blade, large light purple angel wings for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large light purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Yinhe Long: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Yinhe Long and they hugged, and Yinhe Long was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yinhe Long: Wow, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Yinhe Long, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and one of my friends in science and cooking, we performed various science experiments together and we even cooked together. This one time, we even made a fruit platter shaped like stars and planets.

Me: Whoa, a fruit platter shaped like stars and planets?! That's so awesome.

Lincoln: I knew you'd love hearing about that, J.D., and she hates Lewis Travolta with a passion.

Nico: Nice, and we've got him being humiliated for the rest of his life.

Yinhe Long: Awesome.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Yinhe Long's neck with light purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and light purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Yinhe Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Yinhe.

Yinhe Long had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Yinhe Long's waist and Yinhe Long wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Yinhe Long's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the sixteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The sixteen girls are Konomi Kasahara, Nonoka Sugiura, Jun Uehara, Sayo Yotsuba, Hifumi Benibana, Asuka Fujimura, Masumi Fujita, Kikuko Gotou, Chinari Iwamine, Chigusa Kumagai, Kaoru Niijima, Kurea Ooba, Rina Samura, Maruno Satou, Mimu Takahashi, and Akane Uchimura from Iwakakeru: Sport Climbing Girls.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Konomi Kasahara, Nonoka Sugiura, Jun Uehara, Sayo Yotsuba, Hifumi Benibana, Asuka Fujimura, Masumi Fujita, Kikuko Gotou, Chinari Iwamine, Chigusa Kumagai, Kaoru Niijima, Kurea Ooba, Rina Samura, Maruno Satou, Mimu Takahashi, and Akane Uchimura from Iwakakeru: Sport Climbing Girls.

Nico: Awesome, and these girls are talented when it comes to solving puzzles.

Lincoln: Awesome. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Konomi Kasahara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Konomi Kasahara and the other fifteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Nurse Sue, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video

Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts

surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Konomi Kasahara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made fifteen clones of himself, and he and the fifteen clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Konomi Kasahara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, sixteen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Konomi Kasahara, Nonoka Sugiura, Jun Uehara, Sayo Yotsuba, Hifumi Benibana, Asuka Fujimura, Masumi Fujita, Kikuko Gotou, Chinari Iwamine, Chigusa Kumagai, Kaoru Niijima, Kurea Ooba, Rina Samura, Maruno Satou, Mimu Takahashi, and Akane Uchimura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Nurse Sue, who came back from the dead and she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in exposing her years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in roughing her up, and what he did in putting a permanent stop to her for good, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Yinhe Long have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're rid of Nurse Sue once and for all, and she'll never threaten the elderly again. When Flip and Scoots saw what we did to Nurse Sue, they lost it big time, but Lincoln fired two chili peppers into their mouths and they scream as flames came out of their mouths and butts, and we laughed hysterically at what Lincoln did.

---

After finally getting rid of Nurse Sue and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Yinhe Long saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on their face.

Yinhe Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yinhe, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yinhe Long: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Yinhe, what memories did you have with

Lincoln?

Yinhe Long: Oh, I remembered one time in Science Class, Lincoln and I were doing an experiment on the environment and on the human body, and we documented everything from our experiment and on the next day, we got an A on our project. Then, there's another time we also made some Sesame Beef with Gochujang Udon noodles, which is a very healthy dinner, and it was really delicious.

Nico: Whoa, a scientist and a chef, awesome!

Lincoln: She's not the only Guardian Angel who's a chef, Nico. And for tomorrow, I'm hoping to meet a Gene-Slammer for the Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon.

Yinhe Long: Ooh, and I think we both know who'd fit that Duel Monster.

Lincoln and Yinhe Long: Neela Kaosudoragon.

Me: And you guys will tell her all about her tomorrow, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Yinhe Long: That's right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading out for their date, this time, it's at Plage de l'Espiguette, Montpellier in France. Clyde and his harem were in their swim suits from their beach dates, and they had on their jewelry and had their weapons holstered.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Syd Chang: We're ready.

Clyde and his harem head out, and when they arrive at Plage de l'Espiguette, Montpellier in France, it was an amazing and awesome low-key beach with a long, wide expanse of sand & 2 restaurants with sunbed & paddleboard rentals.

Chloe: Wow, what is this place, Clyde?

Clyde: This, Chloe, is Plage de l'Espiguette, Montpellier in France, it's an amazing and awesome low-key beach with a long, wide expanse of sand & 2 restaurants with sunbed & paddleboard rentals. I don't think Marinette and her friends have ever been here, but we'll ask them when we head back.

Clyde and his harem dived right into the water, and they were swimming in the ocean. Then, they also explored the wide expanse of sand here and they also had lunch at one of the two restaurants here. Then, after hours of fun, Clyde made clones of himself, and Clyde and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped the girls' waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they passionately kissed and hugged with supercharged and intense passion. Then, they came back home to the Estate.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Plage de l'Espiguette, Montpellier in France.

This got the attention of Marinette and her friends, along with our many friends from France.

Marinette: Plage de l'Espiguette, I haven't been there in a long time. It's still the same as ever.

Lincoln: I didn't know about that beach when we went on our date in Paris, France, that's awesome!

Me: And I've heard about Plage de l'Espiguette, it's an amazing and awesome low-key beach with a long, wide expanse of sand & 2 restaurants with sunbed & paddleboard rentals.

Chloe Bourgeois: That's right, oh man, I've been there numerous times and it's awesome.

Eli: Hey, maybe, we can also head there as well.

Lincoln: Good idea.

Clyde: And it's the first time we've gone on our date, and we didn't have any trouble.

Lincoln: And we can blame The Church of Necrom for that one, buddy, what a bunch of murderous demons!

Nico: You said it, but they got their just desserts for what they've done, and they're now forgotten for good. But, the damage they did can never be undone.

Lincoln: No, it can't, Nico, but we made sure that the victims of Damian Alaister and his goons were able to rest in peace.

Nicholette Torrington: You said it, Lincoln.

Michelle Torrington: Yeah, what they did, I'm glad you guys killed them, they're nothing but a bunch of monsters who want nothing but to kill everyone in their path, and all for their sick devotion to Necrom. Damian Alaister, you and your friends are a bunch of despicable, selfish, heartless, sadistic, insane, inconsiderate excuses for human beings, and I'm glad Lincoln, my sister, and her friends sent your butts to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: Well put, Michelle.

---

Later it was time for Whenua's 3rd Ambassador Mission!

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: Yeah it is!

William: Anyone else want to go with Whenua? Besides Goliath, 2 Rabbids, and the Cortez Siblings?

Leo Corbett: Me and the Lost Galaxy Rangers, The In Space Rangers and Kyurangers can go too.

Nico: Cool! And it fits the theme perfectly.

Me: It sure does and it'll be awesome for Gentaro and his team to meet you all.

Eli: Yeah it will! Woz you want to come with too?

Woz: I suppose I can go.

Nico: Awesome.

Wallflower Blush: I'll go too. I want to try my hand at being a Fourze Kamen Rider too.

Nico: Awesome. All right lets get a move on.

We were off to Japan!

We arrived in Japan.

Gentaro: Hey guys!

Whenua: Gentaro, meet my archenemy.

Goliath: Awesome to meet you. My name is Erik Josten but I like being called Goliath.

Gentaro: Awesome to meet you.

Goliath: Same here.

Me: And these are more of the Power Rangers.

Andros: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Andros and these are the In Space Rangers.

They waved.

Leo: I'm Leo Corbett and these are the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

They waved too.

Lucky: And my name is Lucky and these are the Kyurangers.

Me: You may know the In Space Rangers as the Megarangers and the Lost Galaxy Rangers as the Gingaman here in Japan.

Gentaro: Wow it's such an awesome honor to meet you all.

Me: And the Kyurangers came from another Universe that we went to and destroyed the Jark Matter.

Gentaro: Wow that is awesome!

Me: Yep.

Wallflower Blush: And my name is Wallflower Blush it's an honor.

Twilight Sparkle: She is another version of our Wallflower that just joined us.

Me: Long story.

Woz: And it's a most amazing honor to meet you all. My name is Woz and I'm for the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Gentaro: Pleasure to meet you.

Nico: I have the perfect setup for the Fourze team. It'll consist of Gentaro, Ryusei, Nadeshiko, J.D, and Whenua. Just need 1 more.

Wallflower: I'll volunteer for this one.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Awesome.

Then the teacher Mr. Ohsugi came out.

Gentaro: Hi there, Mr. Ohsugi!

Mr. Ohsugi: Hello Gentaro. And Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: (Bows) Pleasure to meet you Mr. Ohsugi.

We bowed too.

Nico: It's a pleasure.

Mr. Ohsugi: I know you guys might have had some bad first impressions about my previous… demeanor. So, to show there are no hard feelings, I have something fun planned for J.D.

Nico: What's that?

Mr. Ohsugi: A pop quiz!

Andros: Pop quiz?

Leo Corbett: Pop quiz?

Lucky: Pop quiz?!

Me: You guys don't like school do you. But I'm more than willing to answer a quiz for you. And no before you guys get any stereotypical jealous reactions, no I'm not a teachers pet.

Nico: That is a relief but no I"m not having reactions like that.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Andros: We were just surprised. That's all.

Mr. Ohsugi: Can I ask everyone else to exit the classroom?

Shun: It's still class time.

Mr. Ohsugi: Then consider this a free period for the rest of you. Though, if some Zodiarts' or any other monster shows up to disrupt J.D.'s time, you may keep them from doing so.

Me: Thank you.

Nico: Will do.

Me: I take it you kept track of many of our big adventures Mr. Ohsugi?

Mr. Ohsugi: Yes I have and they are very amazing and awesome.

Me: Thanks and don't worry I'm not going to put my legs up on the desk and lounge and smirk like a stereotypical bad boy. No offense

Gentaro.

Gentaro: None taken.

Me: Not in my nature. I'm always up for a good challenge.

Mr. Ohsugi: Excellent.

They exited the classroom… just in time to spot some figures from far away.

Ryusei: I think Ohsugi was onto something.

Nico: Lets go then.

They went to check it out.

Mr. Ohsugi: Don't be fooled by the fact that there are only 6 questions. These are based on elements that make up your usual battle groups.

Me: Awesome setup Mr. Ohsugi. This reminds me a lot of when I went to school for a week here in Japan. Brings back memories.

Mr. Ohsugi: I didn't know you were here before J.D.

Me: It was when me and my family were traveling all over the world.

Mr. Ohsugi: I see. Are you ready?

Me: Yes sir.

Nico and the group saw the monsters and went up to them!

Nico: HEY! Stop right there!

They turned and they saw the GEMINI, AQUARIUS, CANCER, TAURUS, HERCULES AND CYGNUS ZODIARTS!

Nico: WHOA! The Gemini, Aquarius, Cancer, Taurus, Hercules and Cygnus Zodiarts!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure will be.

Sunset Shimmer: This is gonna be so cool!

Lucky: LUCKY! We're facing monsters that are named after the Constellations!

Hammie: That is really awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Gentaro: How have you all been?!

Cygnus: Hanging in there.

Cancer: Long enough to destroy you all!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome. But Taurus Zodiart, you picked a good time to face me. I was actually born under the constellation of Taurus the Bull and that is my astrological sign.

Taurus: Glad I picked the right month for it.

Eli: Too bad Libra couldn't fight this time. I am a Libra myself.

Hercules: That is amazing.

Gentaro: All right lets get them! Wallflower you'll need this.

Gentaro gave her a belt.

Wallflower: Wow!

Nico: Awesome! This will be cool! Time to kick some butt!

Gentaro, Twilight and friends, and Ryusei: Henshin!

THEY TRANSFORMED!

Wallflower turned into her new Fourze form: KAMEN RIDER CORVUS! Named after the constellation of Corvus the Crow!

Twilight Sparkle was called Kamen Rider Andromeda!

Sunset Shimmer was called Kamen Rider Phoenix!

Applejack was called Kamen Rider Hercules!

Rarity was called Kamen Rider Lynx!

Fluttershy was called Kamen Rider Columba!

Pinkie Pie was called Kamen Rider Camelopardalis!

Starlight Glimmer was called Kamen Rider Eridanus!

Rainbow Dash was called Kamen Rider Aquila!

Princess Luna was called Kamen Rider Delphinus!

And Princess Celestia was called Kamen Rider Cygnus!

Nico: YEAH!

Gentaro: (Throwing his arms up in his classic pose) Space is here! Time to settle this, man-to-man.

Ryusei: Time to decide your fate.

Nico: And to kick your starstruck butts!

Eli: YEAH! Since bro is not here with us this time I'll fill in for him. I got something awesome to show you all.

Nico: What is it?

Eli showed his Miraculous Charm and it was an earring in the shape of a bird.

Eli: FLYA WINGS OF LIGHT SPREAD!

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Eli had wings that were glowing with the light of the sun appear from his back and he had a really awesome sword of rainbow light and he had a really awesome white trench coat and a rainbow outfit on and in this form he was called ANGEL BUTTERFLY!

Nico: COOL! Eli this is so cool!

Eli: Yep.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotaro: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: ENDLESS GALAXY OF STARS AND LOVE! SPACE RANGER POWER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Ryusei: Time to go Meteor Storm.

Meteor Storm! Meteor On, Ready? (Hard rock music)

He went Meteor Storm and it was AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

The battle started with Goliath growing to giant size.

Goliath: I will CRUSH YOU Like a bug!

Cygnus: Oh poop.

CRUSH!

Cygnus was crushed and the Zodiart Switch flew out and went into Nico's hand.

Nico: Perfect for the Masters of Evil.

Nico charged at Hercules.

Hercules: Bring it on monkey!

KRASMASH!

Nico plowed through the Hercules Zodiart and destroyed it and he grabbed the switch and teleported it to the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: Lets see what this can do.

Eli slashed Cancer all over and clashed with him and fired beams of rainbow energy and smashed him down.

Nico: AWESOME! Now lets see here. I know!

Nico flicked the switches for Goliath and Saturn and then formed a huge ring and threw it and then it slashed Taurus in half! Then he grabbed his Taurus switch and teleported it to the M.O.E.

Goliath: (gives Nico a thumbs up) Nice, Nico!

Nico: Thanks Goliath!

Twilight and friends all blasted Aquarius Zodiart all over the place.

Eli slashed and cut Cancer in half and then Nico grabbed the Zodiart Switch and teleported it to the M.O.E. HQ.

Ryusei charged at Gemini.

Gemini: Oh no you don't!

Gemini made 10 clones of himself!

Nico: Two can play at that!

Nico flicked the switches for Billy Numerous and Neptune and he fired 310 beams and they formed into 310 planet Neptune's and they slammed into Gemini and the clones and smashed him all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Zodiart Switch and teleported it to the M.O.E.!

Nico: YEAH!

Ryusei: Who's left?

Eli: Aquarius!

Nico: Lets go get him!

Gentaro: Yeah!

They went at Aquarius and Twilight and friends were smashing and pulverizing Aquarius all over.

Gentaro: And now, for the finisher!

Nico: Time for some buttsmashing!

Andros: STARSABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: GALAXY STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and a massive star element blast and the blasts all hit Aquarius and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and Nico caught the Zodiart Switch and beamed it to the M.O.E.

Nico: Those six Zodiarts all have failed this city.

Twilight Sparkle: More like they have failed the Stars.

Gentaro: Think J.D.'s done yet?

Nico: Lets go see.

I just finished the last question.

Me: Finished.

I gave my paper to the teacher. Nico and everyone came back.

Nico: Hey, J.D. You done yet?

Me: Finished 30 seconds ago. I heard the explosions. Are you guys all right?

Nico: Yes we are. The Masters of Evil got 6 new members of the M.O.E.

I got a 100% on my test! It was awesome and great!

Back at the estate, everyone was watching TV and in front of the TV in a hot tub filled with wet cement was the Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn and boy do they love to take a dip in the stuff. May was in it too.

May: Ahh man this feels so relaxing.

Slab: It always is great.

Crag: Man there's nothing like a nice refreshing dip in wet cement.

Luna: Boy you said it dudes.

Lynn: This is good and relaxing.

May: That is awesome that you guys like relaxing in wet Cement.

Crag: You know it May. After a hard day of having big missions and just getting back from fighting Veloci and thinking up ways to rip the secrets from nature, I can't get enough of this soggy concrete.

He picked up a glob of cement and it splashed in the tub.

Lincoln: Boy it feels good too. You guys sure have awesome fun in this.

Slab: Glad you think so Lincoln.

Rip: Yeah this is good stuff.

Then we came back.

Me: We're home!

Nico: Hey guys.

May: Hey Nico.

Nico: Wow now you're having a good dip in wet cement.

May: Yeah and it's really relaxing.

Nico: Boy you guys are having a great time.

Me: Yep,

May: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

May: Wow you guys had a lot of fun.

Laney: Boy I'll say.

May: Next time, Yost Wolverine should go with you.

Whenua: Awesome! Looking forward to that one.

---

TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO AND KAZOOIE PLAYS!

We were over at the beach and we were having a really fun time. We were in our swim clothes and having an awesome and really great time.

Maria: Another nice day on the beach. Right, Horsea?

Horsea: Boy you said it Maria.

Me: Ahh this is the life.

Nico: Boy you said it man.

Nico then saw something and went over to a donut booth.

Nico: Hi. I'd like as many plain sugar donuts and mayonnaise as you can give me.

Vendor: They for friends?

Balto: Yep. Very special friends.

Nico: Yep.

Nico gave the vendor money and then he gave him TONS of sugar donut and a LOT of mayonnaise.

Me: Haruto and friends for that Nico?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy they will love that.

Eli: They sure will.

Blitzwing: After making Veloci extinct, we've earned this.

Nico: Boy you said it.

May: And we're having a lot of fun.

Lola: You got that right.

We were doing what we love and that is building sandcastles, surfing, playing volleyball, lifting weights and even treasure hunting.

Nico: Yeah this is the life.

Sky Lynx: That was the most prehistoric mission ever.

UA Iron Man: What about the missions for the Blue Dragon world and mine?

Sky Lynx: Those missions each featured only one team that uses dinosaur powers.

Me: That's true and those were great.

Nico: Yeah they sure were.

Honey Evenstein: But it's so awesome having fun after such an awesome mission.

Erica McConnell: You got that right. I love a great day at the beach.

Misfire: It's good to have you back, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: It's good to be back too.

TTG Cyborg: STEAKS ARE READY!

Rip: OH BOY!

We went to get some awesome and great beef.

The Ripping Friends all got some awesome steaks and so did me and Nicole.

Then New Wave, Black Knight Ghost, Pyros, Black Manta, Puppetmon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ice Demon, and Seadramon appeared.

New Wave: Can me, Black Knight Ghost, Pyros, Black Manta, Puppetmon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ice Demon, and Seadramon go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can. We're just hanging out at the beach after killing Veloci.

Black Manta: Ah that is a good way to relax.

Eli: Yes it sure is.

Lola: And we're having tons of fun.

Carnivac: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think will appear on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for a… Lets see we did Skylander gene-slammers for Dark, Air Light, Magic, Life, Undead, Fire, Water and Earth so we have Tech left and I'll do one for Gearshift's kind next.

Gearshift: One for me next. That will certainly be most interesting to see.

Nico: Yep it sure will.

Lola: Cool! So it'll be someone that knows all about technology next.

Black Manta: I still think something big might happen.

Nico: I feel it too.

Danny Phantom then had a ghost sense and then he saw an invisible force pick up a big rock and it was about to throw it at Nico!

Danny Phantom: NICO LOOK OUT!

He went to Nico and made him intangible and the rock went through him and it went into the lake.

Nico: WHOA! Where did that come from?

Danny Phantom: I saw the rock float and then it was hurled at you.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: He's right! I saw that rock float all by itself!

Sid Arkale: Okay, who threw that rock at Nico?!

Rubanoid: If that's anyone's idea of a joke, it's not funny!

We looked around.

Me: I don't see anything!

Laney: Something is really weird here.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Black Knight Ghost: We might be dealing with another Goosebumps monster.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Like I hope not!

Nico: Wait a second. I know which one it is. Be right back.

Nico teleported back to the estate and came back with the book Ghost Beach!

Me: Ghost Beach! I remember that one. That was a weird and crazy one.

Eli: I remember that one too.

Brittney: So we're going to face Sam, Louisa, and Nat.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow its been a while since we faced a Goosebumps Monster last.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Supernova Zap: Fitting considering we're on a beach already.

Me: Very coincidental too.

?: I agree.

We saw a kid with us and it was Jerry Sadler.

Nico: Hey are you Jerry Sadler?

Jerry Sadler: I sure am and it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Eli: We're not going to let those ghosts get away with this.

Pyros: Where's your sister?

Jerry Sadler: She's here. Terri will be here shortly.

Terri Sadler came.

Terri Sadler: I'm here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Terri.

Terri Sadler: It's an honor too Nico.

Me: I'm afraid we got big problems.

Terri Sadler: Don't tell me. Sam, Louisa and Nat are back.

Me: Yep.

Eli: We saw something throw a big rock at Nico to try and smash his brains out.

Danny Phantom: It was an invisible force and it was a ghost.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other than Queen Cackle, an evil witch from the Kingdom of Fantasy, and she's coming to take revenge on Geronimo Stilton for ruining her plans to take over the Kingdom of Fantasy long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and Geronimo, you're not going to like it: the dark energy I sensed belongs to Queen Cackle, an evil witch from the Kingdom of Fantasy, and she's coming to take revenge on Geronimo Stilton for ruining her plans to take over the Kingdom of Fantasy long ago.

Geronimo Stilton: (Gasps) Queen Cackle?! Oh no, I thought I'd never have to deal with her again.

Benjamin Stilton: Uncle G, who is Queen Cackle, and how do you know about her?

Geronimo Stilton: I was afraid you, Thea, Pandora, and Trap would find out about it, Benjamin. You see, long ago, I've been to a place known as The Kingdom of Fantasy, a fantastical world filled with places and creatures and things beyond the wildest of imagination ruled by one of my best friends, Queen Blossom of the Fairies, and King George. The Kingdom of Fantasy is endless due to the fact that the imagination is endless and anyone who can dream may explore it and discover even more kingdoms never seen before. It consists of multiple different kingdoms, some kingdoms filled with light, others filled with darkness and evil. While the entire Kingdom of Fantasy is ruled by Queen Blossom from the Crystal Castle of the Kingdom of the Fairies, each of the smaller kingdoms has its own ruler, capital, and government.

Nico: Whoa, that's so awesome.

Geronimo Stilton: And I've been called upon many times to defend it from Queen Cackle and the witches that want to take over the Kingdom of Fantasy, and plunge it into eternal darkness.

?: That's right, Geronimo.

Suddenly, we saw a tornado of blue magic with fairies appear from nowhere, and when it disappears, there stood a beautiful fairy with blue skin, blue hair, transparent wings, and she wears a blue rose crown, a blue rose pendant with her name on it, and a blue rose ring. It was Queen Blossom, Queen of The Fairies and Queen of The Kingdom of Fantasy.

Geronimo Stilton: Ah, Queen Blossom. (Bows) It's so good to see you again.

We also bowed before her as well.

Queen Blossom: You too, Geronimo, and it's indeed an honor to meet the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: You too, Queen Blossom, and we got the word from Lincoln that Queen Cackle is coming to take her revenge on Geronimo for ruining her plans to take over the Kingdom of Fantasy.

Queen Blossom: Yes, and she needs to be stopped once and for all.

Trap Stilton: I have a hard time believing everything Geronimo told us.

Thea Stilton: Same here, usually, Geronimo isn't the kind of person who would fight.

Benjamin Stilton: But, he's always kept a cool head and always saved the day.

Geronimo Stilton: That's right, Benjamin, and I've indeed fought against a powerful dark being like Queen Cackle, Trap, and foiled her plans one after another. Queen Blossom, allow me to be the one to put a permanent end to Queen Cackle once and for all.

Queen Blossom: I was about to ask you the same thing, Geronimo.

Lincoln: Then, that means, Geronimo Stilton's going to transform, awesome.

Nico: You said it, big guy. Alright, gang, let's go send those evil beach ghosts back to Hell where they belong!

Sinnertwin: We need to know their info.

Me: Lets see here.

I pulled up their history.

---

Sam Sadler once lived in England with his younger sister and brother, Louisa and Nat and his parents, Thomas and Priscilla. One day, in the year 1641, Sam and his family went with the rest of the whole Sadler family to New England. They were Pilgrims who came to New England to start a new life. Unfortunately, Sam and his family were unprepared for the brutal winter that occurred when they arrived at New England. And the Sadlers all died one by one from the cold, including Sam and his family.

Three-hundred-fifty years later, Sam, along with Louisa and Nat, started roaming New England. They became "neighbors" to Brad and Agatha Sadler, who were living in a cottage nearby. They started living off by picking dogs clean and devouring them as dogs recognize ghosts. Some time later, a man named Harrison Sadler came to study ghosts and the occult. He found out that Sam and his two siblings are ghosts so he started hiding out in a cave that was a sanctuary, one that Sam and his siblings won't be able to get through. Seeing that Sam and his siblings were ghosts, Harrison piled some huge rocks on top of the cave that were part of the sanctuary on top of the cave, hoping to trap them forever. Sam, Louisa and Nat were fearsome of this and fearing that they will mess up trying to be rid of Harrison, they waited for outsiders to come and help them.

One summer day, two siblings, Jerry and Terri Sadler came to visit Brad and Agatha, who were their distant cousins. Sam and his siblings were playing with a bat kite, so he made it fly toward Jerry and Terri while they were looking at the cave. After that, Sam introduced himself and his siblings and Jerry was amazed that they have the same surname. They hung around at the beach for a while, with Sam and Jerry skimming rocks and Sam being more skillful than Jerry. Terri then asked if they explored the cave, to which Sam and Louisa replied that they stay away from there. Louisa then asked if Jerry and Terri believe in ghosts, only to have Terri reply that they don't. Sam then told his two siblings that they have to go and was angry at Louisa for bringing up the ghosts. The next day, Sam and his siblings found Jerry and Terri in the forest and they made howling noises to scare them. When they were done laughing, Jerry invited them over to see a dog skeleton they had discovered. Nat told the two siblings about dogs recognizing ghosts and Terri told him that there is no such thing as ghosts. This prompted Sam to tell her that there are lots of skeletons in the woods because of the ghost and couldn't resist tricking Jerry that the ghost was there behind him. As soon as a truce was done, Terri asked Sam to tell them more about the ghost, to which Sam replied that he will do so some other time and he went away with his siblings before Louisa could say anymore.

The next day, Sam noticed some beach towels in the sand and was inspecting them when Jerry came up. He led Sam, Louisa and Nat behind a rock where Terri was collecting things. After looking at the collections, Terri told Sam and his siblings that she wanted to hear more about the ghost and managed to find out that the ghost lives in the cave. Sam protested to Louisa who was about to tell them that they don't believe in ghosts, to which Terri replied that they could change her mind. The three of them explained about how the saw the skeletons, the ghost coming out when the moon was full and a flickering light in the cave. But Jerry, thinking they were playing another joke told them that they were just trying to scare him and

Terri and he was not falling for it, much to Sam's annoyance. Later the next morning, Sam and his siblings were going fishing, when Jerry and Terri caught up with them and they invited the two siblings to come with them. Sam taught Jerry how use his rod and was about to get a bait for Terri when she insisted that she can do it herself, only with disastrous results. Jerry then told Sam and his siblings that he went down to the beach and saw the flickering light, making Sam, Louisa and Nat very worried.

Later that night, Sam, Louisa and Nat saw Jerry and Terri run back to Brad and Agatha's cottage in a fright. So in the middle of the night, they went to Jerry's bedroom window and asked him what had happened. When they were inside, Jerry told them that they went into the cave and saw the ghost surrounded by candlelight and how he narrowly escaped his grasp. Sam and Louisa told Jerry that they didn't want to tell him and Terri about the ghost because they didn't want to scare them and that he is really dangerous and wants to kill them all. They told Jerry there is a way to get rid of the ghost but they need his and Terri's help. They were forced to leave before they can explain anymore, so Sam told Jerry to meet them at the beach tomorrow. But the plan to meet at the beach the next morning was dashed when some heavy rain came down. So Sam and his siblings met with Jerry and Terri the next day. The two siblings were in the cemetery recently and told Sam and his siblings that they found some tombstones with their names on them. Sam told them that they were their ancestors and they were named after them. Then the Sadler trio led the Sadler duo down the beach to the cave and explained about the rocks piled on top of the rocks, how the cave is a sanctuary and that something evil will be trapped forever if it was sealed by the rocks. Since, Sam, Louisa and Nat were so terrified of the ghost, they begged the two siblings to help them by pushing the rocks in front of the entrance, to which Terri agreed to do, while Sam and his siblings distracted the ghost, who was actually Harrison Sadler.

That night, Sam, Louisa and Nat met Jerry and Terri at the beach and they started carrying out their plan, which went wrong when Harrison Sadler suddenly appeared behind Jerry and Terri. Sam and his siblings ran off in fright while Jerry and Terri were dragged into the cave. Later on, Sam and his siblings found Jerry and Terri at the cemetery and asked what they were doing and how they got away, to which Terri replied that they "got away". Jerry was about to ask about some gravestones dug for him and Terri when Sam told them that they have to get rid of the ghost and promised to do a better job of distracting him. Jerry stubbornly told them that they were not going back up there, but Terri told them that they will do it. Sam, Louisa and Nat were delighted, but were unaware that Harrison Sadler told the two siblings that the Sadler trio were the ghosts.

At the cave, Terri told Sam and his siblings to come up with them to distract the ghost properly. Sam and his siblings were reluctant at first, but eventually agreed to do so. Once they were inside, Harrison Sadler appeared and an argument broke out between him and the kids about which one of them was the ghosts, with Sam and his siblings begging Jerry and Terri, who were caught in the middle to help them. Then Harrison whistled for his dog and the dog started barking at Sam, Louisa and Nat, revealing them to be the ghosts. The three ghosts tearfully explained to Jerry and Terri how they never had a chance to live and how horrible the winter was in 1641 when they went to New England to start a new life. Then the three ghosts turned into skeletons and started toward Jerry and Terri, begging them to stay with them and how they dug such nice graves for them right next to theirs. Then the torch blew out and Jerry and Terri managed to escape. Then the boulders were loosened by some rain and they all fell down in front of the cave, trapping Sam, his siblings and Harrison Sadler forever.

---

When I was done reading everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I feel their pain. I know what it's like to lose a family.

Me: Yeah. But killing people just because they are alone? That is awful.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: After reading their story and seeing the kind of pain they were through I think we should do the right them and send them over to the other side.

Naruto: I agree there too bro. I know the pain of having to lose a family myself.

Sasuke Uchiha: Same with me. It's awful.

Fu: I know the feeling too.

Megan Kiraton: I do too. Especially to a monster within your family.

Nico: Yeah.

Chan Lee: We're not talking about the Book of Vile Darkness, River of Fire, Warp, Oblivion, or Black Gates.

Fortress: We're talking about dying the normal way.

Me: Yeah we need to get these kids up to Heaven. They were trapped here for 381 years and a winter storm killed them before they could start a new life.

Laney: They can't cross over to the other side without knowing that there are people that can give you true friendship.

Nico: I agree there.

Jerry Sadler: And we can give them that before they pass on.

Nico: Good thing I've got my new elemental sand sword

BlackWarGreymon: Did you make that just now?

Nico: I sure did. Really awesome.

Misty Tredwell: That is cool.

Himiko Toga: Yeah I'll say. But how are we going to find them?

Jerry Sadler: I can lead you to their graves here.

We were following Jerry to the graves.

Roxas: So, Max. How do you like it here with us?

Max (Dinosquad): I love it! We all do.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Yeah we do!

Lola: We're so happy to hear that.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

Me: It's going to be awesome to have you all with us.

Vakama: You got that right.

Puppetmon: Now, all that's left for Phase 1 are Juru, Yost Cap, and Yost Spiderman.

Me: Yep and we'll be half way finished with all the Ambassador Missions for the entire year.

Lola: Yep.

Qin: But this is really cool that we're almost half way done.

Shaggy and Scooby were crying in fear and Erica Haddock was carrying them by force.

Erica Haddock: (Sighs) You two are REALLY big fat chickens.

Shaggy was clucking like a chicken.

Nico: Oh brother.

Crow: That's my girlfriend for you!

Red Hood: Almost forgot about that.

Nico: I didn't.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at a hill and there we saw 3 graves.

Me: These them?

Jerry Sadler: Yep that's right.

Nico: Oh wow.

David Cain: We're still using our entrance on them.

Nico: I know. I wanted to see if they were here.

Jerry Sadler: Yeah. But they are.

Me: But it's amazing that these are here. And their spirits are not at rest because they don't have friends.

Camie: You are quite a ghost whisperer J.D.

Me: Thank Lucy for that. She taught me a lot about how to communicate with the dead.

Lucy Loud: I'm glad I can help out.

Nico: Well we got to find the ghosts.

Aqua: My Eyecon can find them.

Jerry Sadler: You guys are big fans of Kamen Rider?

Me: More than just fans Jerry. We know them in person and we have ambassador missions currently in progress for them.

Nico: It's true. And we met some of them over the last few weeks.

Megan Kiraton: And it's awesome.

Jerry Sadler: That is so cool!

Quake Woman: Our Eyecons aren't just for combat.

Me: Yep.

Aqua: Here we go.

Aqua activated her Eyecon.

DAVY CROCKETT AND SKULKER!

Nico: Davy Crockett, the greatest hunter ever that helped in the battle for the Alamo.

Me: Cool.

She fired an invisible light from the Eyecon and looked around and then we saw a glow on the beach and we saw Sam, Louisa and Nat!

Nico: There they are.

Eli: Wow.

Seadramon: They don't notice us yet.

Nico: Nope. But we do. Lets get ready for the entrance.

Laney: Here we go.

Me: Yeah.

Motormaster: Entrance time!

We went at the ghosts.

The ghosts were looking for us and then the spirits of the Powers of the Animals appeared and they swirled around them.

Sam Sadler: What the!?

Then they converged and then…

KRASPLASH!

A massive wave of water splashed out and the singing of mermaids was heard and then we came out surfing on the wave and then we came onto the beach.

Me: Sam, Louisa and Nat Sadler, I presume?

Nat Sadler: That's right.

Ice Demon: Look, we know what happened. And we're sorry about what happened to you.

Sam Sadler: Oh, you'll be sorry, alright! Sorry you ever came here!

Poromon: This isn't going exactly as planned.

Me: Sam listen to us!

Naruto: Yeah I know how you guys feel about losing family.

Sasuke Uchiha: I do too.

Fu: Same with me.

Megan Kiraton: Many of us know the kind of pain you went through.

Nico: It's true. I do as well when my entire race was destroyed before.

Eli: Many of us know that feeling.

Me: So please let us help you. You don't deserve to be here trapped in limbo any longer.

But then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, Box Ghost and Emperor Z appeared.

Nico: Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, Box Ghost and Emperor Z.

Dirty Bubble: I thought you guys would've talked them down by now.

Maria: Our team's called Team Loud Phoenix Storm, not Miracle Workers!

Pinky: I think Miracle Workers is a good name! ZORT!

Swordsman: (facepalms) Nevermind, Pinky.

BLAM!

Brain whacked Pinky on the head with a pencil and he laughed stupidly.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Hornet Hole.

Nico: We sure did.

Onyx: How was it?

Nico: Really awesome and we made tons and tons of honey too.

Lola: We sure did.

?: Boy that must've been awesome.

A figure came out and it was HUNTER from episode 6 of Dino Supercharge!

---

Singe uses Hunter as bait to lure the Power Rangers out to the open, so he may neutralize their powers by placing the Zotak Rings on their Energems. Doing so will render them unable to morph and powerless which will make them easy to destroy and thus will be able to get thier Energems. Although Hunter does his role perfectly, Fury interferes with the plan and thus forcing Singe to weaken him with two of his Zotak rings so that he can no longer interfere. Despite the disadvantage of having to fight the incapacitated Rangers in a five-on-one battle, Hunter is successful at besting them while Singe deals with the other four heroes. However, once Tyler destroys Singe's control, the five Rangers fighting him recover their energy and work together to destroy the outlaw permanently. They do so by combining thier Dino Morpher Blasts into a cloud of energy and then have Ivan (performing his Gold Ptera Sabre's Ptera Sabre Final Strike) fly through it before energy slashing Hunter. Hunter can only bemoan being unable to complete his mission before being blown apart.

---

Sir Ivan: (British Accent) Hunter!

Dino Charge Hunter: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were used as bait and you put Zotak Rings on the Energems to neutralize the rangers morphs and make them powerless.

Dino Charge Hunter: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Nico: Yep.

Dino Charge Hunter: Did you Rangers have a blast yesterday?

Tyler Navarro: We sure did.

Me: That was so fun.

We got the usual battles underway

---

Nokama, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, ToQgers, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Nico's rescue

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico must've gotten a lot of honey on his rescue. (laughs) Is it true that Eli also shaved his head?!

Nokama: It sure was! Eli has a mischief side to him and it was funny. Also Peter Griffin did the same thing to Cleveland and Brian. It was funny.

Rarity: Oh it was so hilarious darlings. Thank goodness it didn't happen to me.

Sweetie Belle: That would not be good.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it would not be pretty.

Right Suzuki: I agree there.

Dirty Bubble: Same with me but that is really funny. Lets do it!

They fured waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Superman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Raven, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Hornet Hole being one giant hive

---

Pinky and the Brain were next

Brain: (to Superman) Hornet Hole is one giant hive. It even has its' own queen.

Superman: Yeah it was really something to see.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we all got to see it.

Starshine Sparkle: There were lots of Zingers and lots of honey.

Spyro: It was really cool.

Raven: It sure was amazing.

Pinky: Egad! Where does all that honey go?

Brain: It's their food.

Pinky: What else do they do with it.

BLANG!

Brain hit him on the head with a pencil.

Pinky laughed stupidly.

WHAT AN IMBECILE.

Brain: Quiet you idiot. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Rocket Raccoon, Sly Cooper, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Lincoln's rescue

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I heard Lincoln fought Nurse Sue in his rescue. How was it?

Captain Marvel: It went really well and we have finally seen the last of that bloodsucking leech nurse.

Sunset Shimmer: She gives all caretakers everywhere a really bad name.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah what a heartless monster.

Sunburn: After everything she did at Sunset Canyon she has no right to call herself a nurse.

Rocket Raccoon: I think she was just in that for the money.

Sly Cooper: Yeah I agree there.

Swordsman: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Anakin Skywalker, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of

# The Night, Dark Skylanders, Megaforce Rangers, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Meeting a gene-slammer for Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon Gene-Slammer

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Neo Galaxy Eyes Cipher Dragon Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Anakin: Her name is Yinhe Long and she is a really awesome chef that makes really cool fruit salad.

Princess Luna: It's really tasty. But we found out something about her.

Moondust: Yeah it was cool. And she is a great chef.

---

Yinhe Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln has really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yinhe, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yinhe Long: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Yinhe, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Yinhe Long: Oh, I remembered one time in Science Class, Lincoln and I were doing an experiment on the environment and on the human body, and we documented everything from our experiment and on the next day, we got an A on our project. Then, there's another time we also made some Sesame Beef with Gochujang Udon noodles, which is a very healthy dinner, and it was really delicious.

Nico: Whoa, a scientist and a chef, awesome!

Lincoln: She's not the only Guardian Angel who's a chef, Nico. And for tomorrow, I'm hoping to meet a Gene-Slammer for the Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon.

Yinhe Long: Ooh, and I think we both know who'd fit that Duel Monster.

Lincoln and Yinhe Long: Neela Kaosudoragon.

Me: And you guys will tell her all about her tomorrow, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Yinhe Long: That's right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dr. Destiny: Wow that is cool!

Snowdrop; It sure is.

Gari: I think it's so cool that she can make awesome food like that.

Blackout: I think it's awesome too.

Troy Burrows: You got that right.

Dr. Destiny: Her food sounds really tasty. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Clay Bailey, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, She-Hulk, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - Whenua's Third Ambassador Mission

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) I heard today was Whenua's Third Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Clay Bailey: It went really amazing.

Applejack: Nico and the team took down 6 Zodiarts while J.D. did a test with Gentaro's teacher.

Apple Bloom: It was really amazing.

FlashWing: It sure was cool.

She-Hulk: I agree there too.

Onyx: Boy that is awesome. That explains how we got 6 new Zodiarts into our ranks. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Hal Jordan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lexx Loud, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - Had fun at the beach

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) Did you guys have fun at the beach? Because you guys earned it after defeating Veloci.

Hal Jordan: Boy you said it. Nothing like a little fun at the beach. And we're having a lot of fun.

Rainbow Dash: It's really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome.

Whirlwind: We love going to the beach.

Lexx Loud: You got that right.

Jet: Glad you love having fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Tara, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lynn Sr., Aeleus and Roxas VS Waffle Woman - These 3 kid ghosts killing people because they are lonely

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) These 3 kid ghosts are killing people because they're lonely. I bet you know how they feel.

Tara: I sure do and it's really sad. They were lost at sea 381 years ago and they never got to experience what it was like in the new world.

Starlight Glimmer: That was terrible. A Winter Storm did them in and they were trapped in limbo for that long without friends. And I know that feeling too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there. I know that feeling too as well.

Hex: That is not a good feeling.

Lynn Sr.: Poor kids.

Waffle Woman: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones and energy and smashed her down.

---

Tracer, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Girl Jordan, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - The 3 ghosts may be evil but they are lonely

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) The 3 ghosts may be evil. But only because they're lonely.

Tracer: (British Accent) It has been a long time hasn't it.

Princess Celestia: It sure has. And we haven't done so in a while.

Amber Morning: No kidding there.

Spotlight: I have a feeling we're going to face more Goosebumps monsters all this week.

Girl Jordan: Probably to make up for slacking off.

Rojo: That is a good reason. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Dan Kuso, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - About time we went after another Goosebumps monster

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: Glad to see you're back in action Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you very much.

Carmen Dillo: About time you guys went after a new Goosebumps monster. Haven't done so since the start of the year.

Fluttershy: It has been a while since we did so.

Tornado Bolt: It really has been a long time.

Stealth Elf: Yeah over 6 months.

Dan Kuso: I agree there too.

Princess Luna: It has been a while hasn't it.

Carmen Dillo: It sure has and Fluttershy congratulations on your 4 new baby girls. They are all so adorable.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you very much. I love them all just as much as my love my animal friends.

Carmen Dillo: I am glad you do. Lets do it!

They fired waves of flowers, grass, leaves and energy and smashed him down.

## Omi, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gaz, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Max and friends loving it with us

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Max and friends are loving it with us. Can't say I blame them.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) I agree and they are amazing friends for J.D.

Pinkie Pie: Yes I agree too and they are all amazing!

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: They sure are cool.

Gaz: I agree too.

Box Ghost: They sure are. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, Lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Supernova Zap, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, RD Carol and RD Lincoln VS Emperor Z

---

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: Those kids went through a nightmare that lost their sparkle.

Supernova Zap: You're not kidding there.

Trixie Lulamoon: They lost everything and their lives back then.

Triple Berry: Yeah no kidding there.

Flynn: Not awesome at all.

Cali: Yeah it was horrible.

Hugo: I agree there.

Mags: That was bad.

Emperor Z: Yeah it sure was. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lily and Lisa VS Hunter

---

Dino Charge Hunter was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened Hunter's safe and in it was a bunch of blasters. They were the companion weapons for the Swords of The Goosebumps Monster Busters called Blasters of Goosebumps Monsters, they're a pair of revolvers in the shape of your Eater of Sins revolvers, but they're colored purple and have the anti-Goosebumps monsters symbol on it, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and it'll prove quite painful for any other Goosebumps monsters you'll also deal with on our Goosebumps adventures.

Nico: Cool!

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
CHOMP!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers!

Nico: Nice! Now for some buttkicking!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike and charged up their powerful weapons!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Hunter and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Tyler Nevarro: Monster Extinct!

Nico: Hunter you have failed this world!

Troy Burrow: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We're sorry. But we can't let you hurt anymore innocents.

Me: This is for your own good but you need to cross over to be with the families you lost 381 years ago.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: We need to stop you.

Hailey Timaeus: Lets summon the ghost fusions girls!

Joan Critias: Lets do it!

Gina Hermos: Yeah!

They summoned their Ghost Fusions.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL MACHINE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers!

Nico: YEAH!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers!

Nico: Sorry kids but this is for your own good.

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We fired waves of energy and elements at the 3 ghosts.

We were really letting them have it.

Frafdo was blasting them all over the place.

Sky Lynx, Blitzwing, Balto and Maria used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Sky Lynx's energy weapons, Blitzwing's track mountain cannon and Maria and Balto's powers 100-fold.

Maria and Blitzwing: WATER CANNON BLAST!

Sky Lynx and Balto: PARTICLE WOLF BLAST!

Wonderbolt Partners and Black Knight Ghost: SKY KNIGHT GHOST BLAST!

Girlfriends of Rock and Roll and Pyros: ROCK AND ROLL FIRESTORM BLAST!

Amazons and Black Manta: AMAZON WATER BLAST!

Roxy and Puppetmon: NATURE PUPPET FIRESTORM!

Sports Pals and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA SPORTS DESTROYER!

Akiza of the Rose and David Cain: ROSE POWER BLAST!

Peyton of Water and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRE WATER SCORPION BLAST!

Qin of the Komodo and Ice Demon: FIRESTORM ICE BLAST!

Raiden of the Storm and Seadramon: LIGHTNING ICE STORM BLAST!

Rock and Roll Fire & Water and New Wave: ROCK AND ROLL TSUNAMI BLAST!

Honey Evenstein, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of

The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS HONEY BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and elements.

Honey Evenstein, Jerry Sadler, Princess Luna, me and Danny Phantom: DARKNESS GHOST HONEY STORM!

We fired waves of energy and honey.

Lincoln: SAND ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL SAND SWORD!

Toph: SAND EARTH STYLE: SANDY STONE!

Julie Makimoto: SAND LAVA STYLE: VOLCANIC SAND TOMAHAWK!

Mai Shiranui: SAND FIRE STYLE: BURNING SAND BALL!

Hilda: (British Accent) SAND FIRE STYLE: SAND FIRE FIST!

Yuna: SAND WATER STYLE: AQUA SAND CANNON!

Nanami: SAND WATER STYLE: SAND TRIDENT!

Entrapta: SAND LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO SAND STAFF!

Perfuma: SAND NATURE STYLE: SAND SUNFLOWER SEED BARRAGE!

Frosta: SAND ICE STYLE: ICY SAND SAIS!

Colette Brunel: SAND LIGHT STYLE: SANDY LIGHT GAUNTLET!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SAND DARK STYLE: DARK SAND SWORD!

They formed weapons made of sand and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: SAND FINAL SMASH: SANDSTORM MAYHEM!

They fired a massive sandstorm on the ghosts from Ghost Beach and the blasts all hit them and smashed them down!

I went over to them.

Me: Guys I know you lost so much when you first came here almost 400 years ago but you have a chance to be with everyone on the other side again. All you have to do is cross over to the other side and go up to heaven. You just long for a true friend.

I held out my hand and I glowed in a beautiful light and then they took my hand and it was a sign of true friendship and for the first time in 381 years, Sam, Louisa and Nat were happy! And then a massive light shined down and they went up to heaven.

Sam Sadler: Thank you J.D. Thank you all for everything.

Nat Sadler: We can now rest in peace thanks to you.

Louisa Sadler: We will never forget you.

Me: Rest well you 3. Rest well.

They were free and went to heaven.

?: I will have my revenge on you for constantly ruining my plans to conquer The Kingdom of Fantasy, Geronimo Stilton. (CACKLING EVILLY)

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Geronimo Stilton: I should've known there's no mistaking that evil cackle from anywhere. You can come out now, Queen Cackle.

A tornado of dark magic appeared out of nowhere, and when it faded, what stood in its place was a fantasy witch with very fair skin, flaming red hair, long and sharp fingernails, and green-and-brown heterochromatic eyes, and dressed in an orange long-sleeved dress (supposedly of the same texture as snake scales) with a high mandarin collar and yellow sleeve cuffs, scarlet shoes with curled toes, and a tall gold crown encrusted with red stones. It was Queen Cackle, former Queen of The Witches and one of Geronimo Stilton's many enemies.

Geronimo Stilton: Queen Cackle, I should've known that you'd one day return to take revenge on me for ruining your plans to take over The Kingdom of Fantasy.

Queen Cackle: And now, I will enjoy destroying you and everyone that you love for ruining me!

Geronimo Stilton: That's never going to happen, you evil witch, and now, your spree of revenge ends here and now.

Suddenly, Geronimo Stilton's dark green eyes turned neon dark green, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic, and fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons surrounding him, and as he approached Queen Cackle, he left orange energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons with every step.

Geronimo Stilton: Queen Cackle, the crimes that you've committed against The Kingdom of Fantasy for so many years can never be forgiven. As Defender of The Kingdom of Fantasy and loyal knight and dear friend of Queen Blossom, I will see to it that your life is brought to an end here and now.

Suddenly, Geronimo Stilton was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic surrounding it, there's fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Geronimo Stilton emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Geronimo Stilton grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and a full head of orange hair, he has neon dark green eyes and an orange energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic, and fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons surrounding him, he has a fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, and dragon with the kanjis of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic in their hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green crystal links and a dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Geronimo Stilton has on a blue suit with a silver armor chestplate with a large royal blue gem in the center, white gloves, long royal blue pants, black knee-high boots, and a long royal blue coat with royal blue cuffs on the long sleeves and gold embroideries and on the coattails are fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons and on the back are a fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, and dragon with the symbols of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic in their hands. Suddenly, Geronimo Stilton felt a very sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive orange angel wings with royal blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Geronimo Stilton has on a Ring of The Phoenix with royal blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and an Indigo Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Geronimo Stilton has a new greatsword in his large right hand called Kingdom of Fantasy's Sword of Elemental Kingdom Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of the kingdoms of The Kingdom of Fantasy and a fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, and dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large royal blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold lion heads with royal blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large gold lion heads is a large royal blue gem for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden lion head with royal blue gems for eyes and a large royal blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a golden kanji below the fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, and dragon that said, "Geronimo Stilton, Head Editor and Publisher of the Rodents' Gazette, President of the Geronimo Stilton Media Group, Older Brother of Thea Stilton, Uncle of Benjamin Stilton, Cousin of Trap Stilton, Grandson of William Shortpaw, Friend to Many Far and Wide, Destroyer of Sally Ratmousen's Jealousy-Induced Schemes, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Kingdom of Fantasy, and Master of The Elemental Forces and Fairies, Elves, Mermaids, Mice, Phoenixes, Tigers, Pixies, Gnomes, Unicorns, and Dragons"

ジェロニモ-スティルトン、げっ歯類のガゼットのヘッドエディタと出版社、ジェロニモ-スティルトン-メディア-グループの社長、テア-スティルトンの兄、ベンジャミン-スティルトンの叔父、トラップ-スティルトンのいとこ、ウィリアム-ショートポーの孫、多くの友人、サリー-ラトマウセンの嫉妬誘発スキームの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、ファンタジーの王国の擁護者、および元素力と妖精のマスター、エルフ、人魚、マウス、phoenixes、トラ、Pixies、ノーム、ユニコーン, とドラゴン

Geronimo Stilton's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMAL ANGEL OF ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND ETERNAL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Geronimo Stilton's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Queen Cackle saw it, she fell into a rage and fired a blast of dark magic to kill him, but Geronimo dodged it, and he fired a powerful blast of orange energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Magic, fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons at the evil former Witch Queen, and she got burned badly.

Benjamin Stilton: Way cool, Uncle Geronimo's transformed.

Thea Stilton: This is really incredible, now Queen Cackle doesn't stand a chance against him.

Nico: You said it, Thea. Geronimo, how do you feel?

Geronimo Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Compassion) **I feel incredible, Nico. Now, to put an end to The Kingdom of Fantasy's biggest problem once and for all.**

Geronimo Stilton went after Queen Cackle, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at him, but he dodged them all, and he fired powerful blasts of orange energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Magic, Fairies, Dragons, Elves, Pixies, Gnomes, Tigers, Phoenixes, Unicorns, Ogres, Mermaids, Witches, and Giants, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Queen Cackle. Then, Geronimo Stilton attacked her with his brand-new massive sword and left painful scars on her, and he was going to make sure she paid for her crimes against The Kingdom of Fantasy. Then, he fired a red energy blast and as it hits Queen Cackle, Geronimo sucked out her powers and magic and he and the rest of us made them our own.

Geronimo Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Compassion) **Now, for the grand finale. Residents of The Kingdom of Fantasy, lend me your strength!**

Geronimo Stilton then raised his massive Kingdom of Fantasy's Sword of Elemental Kingdom Justice greatsword and he pointed it at Queen Cackle, and the symbols of the kingdoms of The Kingdom of Fantasy and the mythological figures etched onto the massive gold blade were glowing, it's as if he's asked the figures that lived there to lend him their strength, and he was suddenly getting stronger and stronger. Queen Cackle saw it and it meant she's done for.

Geronimo Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Compassion) **This is the end, Queen Cackle. JUDGEMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF FANTASY!**

Geronimo Stilton swung his massive Kingdom of Fantasy's Sword of Elemental Kingdom Justice and he fired powerful blasts of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic with Fairies, Dragons, Elves, Pixies, Gnomes, Tigers, Phoenixes, Unicorns, Ogres, Mermaids, Witches, and Giants in those elemental energy blasts and powered even more by the residents of the kingdoms lending him their strength, they smashed into Queen Cackle, and they exploded with incredible power, destroying her for good. Then, her spirit's appeared and Geronimo dealt the final blow.

Geronimo Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Compassion) **There's no place for you in The Kingdom of Fantasy, Queen Cackle, and your dreams of conquering the kingdoms are over. UZUMAKI SECRET JUDGEMENT ART: BLACK GATES!**

Geronimo Stilton drew a kanji on her forehead, and then, all those Queen Cackle's terrorized or killed went at her and condemned her evil soul to The Black Gates and she was erased from existence for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Geronimo Stilton did, as he holstered his massive Kingdom of Fantasy's Sword of Elemental Kingdom Justice greatsword on his back and powered down, and Geronimo Stilton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent. Thea Stilton was filming the whole thing for everyone to see, and Benjamin was in charge of the news report.

Benjamin Stilton: What an exciting day this has been today, first on Nico's rescue, he and his group have taken down a bunch of Zinger Bees and reunited with his friend, Honey "Bumblebee" Evenstein, and on Lincoln's rescue, he and his group went into the city and they rescued the sixteen girls and took down the evil fraudulent former nurse of Sunset Canyon now convicted criminal, Sue, who came back from the dead still wanting revenge for exposing her years ago, and gave her The Black Gates, and Lincoln also reunited with Yinhe Long. The Ambassador Mission also went well, and we also got rid of Vlad Plasmius and Goobot, who've troubled innocent people for far too long, and not only did we send Sam, Louisa, and Nat back to where they belong, but, the evil former Queen of The Witches, Queen Cackle, met her end at the hands of Geronimo Stilton, who we've found out was also known as the Defender of The Kingdom of Fantasy. But, the adventures are just beginning. Reporting live from Gotham Royal York, I'm Benjamin Stilton, goodbye.

We cheered at the news report that Benjamin did, and we were proud of him, including Geronimo, Thea, and Pandora.

Geronimo Stilton: Benjamin, that was an amazing news report you've given today.

Thea Stilton: And it's your first one, awesome.

Benjamin Stilton: Thanks, everyone.

Nico: Not only are you a supergenius when it comes to technology, but you really gave an amazing news report in place of your Uncle Geronimo while he was busy dealing with Queen Cackle, nice one.

Lincoln: Say, how would you like to join the Gotham Royal York news team in school, Benjamin?

Benjamin Stilton: Really, you would…?

Lincoln: Of course, with your know-how on technology and knowledge on how your Uncle Geronimo broadcasts the news reports, you'd be a shoe-in for the Gotham Royal York School News Team, that is, if it doesn't conflict with your work with The Rodents' Gazette.

Geronimo Stilton: Hmm, this could be an interesting one. Why not, Lincoln. Benjamin, would you like to…?

But, he was interrupted by Benjamin coming up to him, and he kneels down and hugged his nephew with joy.

Geronimo Stilton: (Chuckles) I think that means "yes". You've got a new member of The Gotham Royal York School News Team, Lincoln.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Nice.

Benjamin Stilton: This is going to be awesome, and Lincoln, thanks for the upgrades you made to my Benpad.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Benjamin. Now, you can also access the Gotham Royal York records and also pull up the police files on the criminals we've stopped in the six years since we got our powers.

Trap Stilton: Alright, and put 'er there, Cuz.

Geronimo saw that Trap extended his hand, but he also saw that Trap has a joy-buzzer, but Geronimo then shook his hand, and it caused a backfire on Trap's joy-buzzer prank, as he got shocked by his own joy-buzzer, and he was dazed.

Thea Stilton: (Snickers) Maybe, you shouldn't have tried to shake hands with someone whose powers also include lightning, Trap.

We tried to hold in our laughter, but we failed, and we busted out laughing.

Benjamin Stilton: (Laughs) Oh man, Trap's been out-pranked, and no one's been able to out-prank Trap before.

Geronimo Stilton: I should've warned him about what Thea said.

Nico: Yeah, the joy-buzzer prank, that's not going to work if someone has powers of lightning because they'll turn that prank against them, and it's not going to end well.

Trap Stilton: (Laughs) Okay, you got me! Looks like I've been out-pranked, but I've got a whole lot more where that came from.

Nico: That was so awesome that you did that J.D.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Jet: Now, they can rest in peace.

Waffle Woman: I think they'll make new friends in Whitmore, Morshower, and Animated Shockwave.

Rojo: Oh yeah. They're in heaven too.

Carmen Dillo: Nice job, Nico. Another mission completed.

Box Ghost: This day is yours!

Nico: (sadly) Yeah? Then how come I feel so fucking bad about it?

Me: Nico it'll be all right. Besides they were here for over 381 years and trapped in Limbo.

Nico: Oh. But you guys all did a great job today.

Me: Thanks Nico. Jerry did too.

Jerry Sadler: And I'm glad I was able to help.

Terri Sadler: We are all proud of you bro.

Jerry Sadler: (To the viewers) This was a great beach adventure. Hope you all loved this one.

Nico: I know we did. Lets go home guys.

We went back home to the estate and went to sleep. We had a great adventure in this one.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done and part one of the Goosebumps saga done.

Ghost Beach was a really scary one and it was a really sad one when I read the description for the book. It was scary but sad. Living as ghosts for 381 years on the planet that sad and in Limbo is bad and sad. I can't believe they were killing innocent people because they just wanted a friend. Poor guys. The first part was for the Donkey Kong Country 2 level called Hornet Hole. That was a really creepy one but it was awesome. The second part was for where we faced Nurse Sue. As you may recall she was that evil nurse from

Sunset Canyon Retirement Village from the Loud House Episode The Old And The Episode and she didn't give a damn about the elderly and she kicked them out JUST FOR BEING ONE SECOND LATE! That episode aired on November 10th, 2016 and it was awesome and great. Fred Willard will never be forgotten. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, that is gonna be a cool one as Nico, Akira Akatsuki, Disk Wars Iron Man, Gearshift of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to a really repulsive planet and it's going to be made of LIVER AND ONIONS! I HATE LIVER AND ONIONS! We're not going to like this world one bit! Lana will but not anyone else! YUCK! We're going to also battle The Onion, one of Richie Rich's enemies. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Gearshift's kind named Jeri Kamiya. Jeri is from Japan and is one of Nico's friends in Technology class and she knows a lot about computers and can fix anything. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to deal with Chandler's former friends, and who've teamed up with Becky's dodgeball posse who also broke out of the boarding school they were sent to after they and Becky were expelled, and Lincoln's going to give them a new curse for bullies called Tezcatlipoca's Eternal Night Vengeance Curse, it's a curse that once it's activated by the same song, Lincoln will fire black energy blasts from his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and once hit, Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse will be haunted by all of the crimes they've committed against the other kids, and if they show no remorse, the curse will be on their heads for the rest of their lives. We're also going to meet a Gene-Slammer for The Blue Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon named Neela Kaosudoragon, who's one of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels and friends in baking and they made all sorts of pastries together and downright hates Lewis Travolta with a passion. The next chapter for part 2 of the saga, get ready for a scary one as terrible things start happening to a girl named Kat Merton as we deal with a creature called a Grool and we're going to use our powers to destroy it forever! Her life hangs in the balance as we stop the Grool from causing terrible injuries to her from Bad Luck.

See you all tomorrow!

# WRATH OF THE BAD LUCK SPONGE

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, Akira Akatsuki, Disk Wars Iron Man, Gearshift of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to a really interesting planet. I have a very interesting feeling that this is gonna be a good one.

Me: I have a feeling this planet is going to be interesting.

Laney: Me too. I hope it's going to be awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Me too.

Xenia: I have a feeling it's going to be a really awesome and cool one.

Varie: Same here. This is gonna be so cool.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Akira.

Akira: No problem Nico. Me and Tony are always ready for an awesome adventure with you.

Disk Wars Iron Man: Me too Nico. This will be so fun.

Lincoln: It sure will. I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Nico: Akira, meeting you and your team really gave us good prison options.

Akira: It sure did and I'm glad the Disks became very useful for you guys.

Me: They sure have been made really useful.

Nico: Yeah and the Royal Defenders under the influence of Sindri Myr had the audacity to call them useless!

Me: Yeah no kidding there!

Eli: But that was really cool that we have them too.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Me too.

Nico: And you've been a good boyfriend to Sydney.

Akira: I sure have.

Me: That was really awesome.

Qin: It sure is and his brother has Noriko too

Nico: That's right.

Fu: I agree there. Qin and Chris are perfect together.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: I think it's cool too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And don't forget Ed Grant and Nanette.

Eli: Yeah they were awesome.

Ibara: And that was how you guys met me.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That is so cool.

Lola: It sure was awesome.

Nico: And you did a good job comforting her when Nitro went boom in the UA world.

Me: Yeah that was horrible. He went Kamikaze and blew up 600 people! Whoa!

Eli: That was terrible!

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Nico: Yeah.

Akira: That was terrible. I hope the Nitro in our universe isn't like that.

Disk Wars Tony: No incident like that happened in our world.

Me: Thank goodness for that. That was terrible.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And we got out of there just in time before things went from bad to worse.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Sunset Shimmer: That is good.

Camie: I agree too. And that was intense.

Me: I know. The stress from that one really was overwhelming. We were really worried about Tony there.

Nico: Yeah it sure was stressful.

Eli: But at least we destroyed the Fold there.

Me: And sent that bitch Maria Hill to prison where she belongs.

Nico: Our Maria Hill isn't like that bitch.

Me: Thank God for that.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: But that was still a really intense adventure.

Me: It sure was. Lets hope we don't have another one like that again.

Nico: Yeah. But J.D. you did a great job getting Sam, Louisa and Nat to the other side. It shows how big your heart is.

Me: Well after learning about what they were going through from past experiences I figure they should not have to be on Earth any longer after what happened to them. So they have a piece of me now with them in heaven.

Nico: That's true.

Lola: Yeah it sure is awesome.

We arrived at a brown planet with 4 moons.

Akira: Here we are.

Me: The planet looks like a mountain planet from up here.

Nico: It sure does. Lets go down and check it out.

We flew down to the planet and when we landed we saw that it was one of the most peculiar planets ever! We saw that it was actually a planet made of the 2nd most REPULSIVE DISH EVER! It was a planet made of LIVER AND ONIONS!

I HATE LIVER AND ONIONS!

Laney: WHOA MAN!

Lana: It's a planet made of Liver and Onions!

Me: EW! I HATE LIVER AND ONIONS!

Nico: I'm not eating any of this.

Me: Me neither! I wouldn't touch this stuff with a 10 foot pole!

Laney: I don't like Liver and Onions either!

Lana was eating the Liver and Onions.

Lana: Oh come on guys it's not that bad.

Lola: Yeah for you Lana!

Twilight Sparkle: Lana likes this stuff?!

Me: Oh that's Lana for you Twilight. She loves gross stuff.

Nico: Yeah. At least it's not a planet made of chum.

Me: Yeah. (Stomach Roars) Uh oh!

I pulled out a vomit bag and threw up in it!

Varie: Nice going Nico.

Nico: Sorry.

Maria: Lana, you keep eating that. We need to discuss other matters.

Lana: Okay.

Lisa Loud: I would advise against it. The iron in Liver and Onions is exponentially high and you don't want to get Iron Poisoning.

Me: That's the reason why I absolutely loathe Liver and Onions more than anything. I hate it just as much as I hate Brussels Sprouts.

Fu: Boy it's gross.

Aylene C.: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I heard that Doug likes Liver and Onions.

Me: I heard about that too.

Maria: Have you guys noticed that the Another Riders have been staying quiet?

Nico: I sure have.

Me: Yeah they have been staying quiet. That must mean that they are up to something big.

Eli: I agree there. The Force is telling me that they have something huge planned coming.

Himiko: Whatever it is we have to be prepared for it.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: But we'll be ready for them.

Me: My money is on Ryuki coming next.

Nico: 2003's series. Wow.

Maria: Don't forget Another Hibiki, Another Decade, Another Drive, and Another Zero One.

Nico: Right them.

Me: I know. Also I hope we face Another Drive too.

Lola: That would be so awesome.

Nico: It would be awesome to have Shift Cars for the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Me: I agree there.

May: And it was awesome that we snapped Nira's neck.

Lily: Good riddance.

Nico: I honestly do hope we face Another Drive before Onewa's missions.

Me: Me too and I have a feeling we will soon. Onewa's missions are for Drive and that is gonna be awesome. But I'm really looking forward to Flora's Ambassador Missions and that one is for Zero One.

Lisa Loud: I am most certainly looking forward to those missions and they are centered around Kamen Riders protecting the world from a rampage of androids called Humagears.

Nico: That's right.

Me: That one is really fascinating to me. My data eyes are going to really be giving my brain a test of how much information I can store into it when I analyze all those Humagears.

Eli: Boy no kidding.

Lincoln: But it will be awesome to see.

Me: And it'll be cool to see Aruto again. Me and him are friends that I have known since we first met the Hibiki Riders.

Nico: That is so cool!

Disk Wars Iron Man: Heads up. I think I hear footsteps.

Me: I do too.

We got ready and then a figure came out and it was Richie Rich's enemy THE ONION!

---

The Onion is a villain in the Richie Rich series of comic books and cartoons. He first appeared in the comic book series around 1975, and by 1981, he joined the organized crime ring known as Villains, Inc., along with Dr. Blemish and Dr. Disguise. Two of the crooks made their only animated appearance on the fourth episode of the second season of The Richie Rich/Scooby-Doo Show in October

1981.

The Onion was most noted for his strong breath from obsessively eating raw onions, which is designed to deter intruders from trying to foil his crooked schemes. In a 1976 issue of SupeRichie, The Onion's breath was proven to be so powerful, it would became a new energy source known as Onioneen, functioning similar to gasoline.

---

Nico: Who are you?

The Onion: I am the Onion and I am one of the enemies of Richie Rich. As you see I am called the Onion because I eat raw onions and my breath smells like onions.

He blew his breath at me and it SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: (GAGS) OH YUCK! You need to guzzle a gallon of mouthwash!

Lana: I like it.

Nico: Wait a second, aren't you one of Richie Rich's old enemies?

The Onion: That's right Nicolas.

Nico: I've heard about you! You are a crime boss that Richie always foils!

The Onion: And I will make that kid pay for ruining me!

Me: But first you need to brush your teeth!

Akira: Iron Man, D Smash!

He summoned Disk Wars Iron Man!

Applejack: Yeah your breath smells worse than a million manure pits!

Sunset Shimmer: (Plugs her nose) It really reeks!

Gearshift: Good thing I can't smell anything being a robot and all.

Disk Wars Iron Man: My helmet's protecting me from that bad stench.

Nico: That is a good thing.

Me: Here guys.

I pulled out a bunch of nose plugs and we put them on.

Me: (Nasally) Lets go get this creep!

Nico: (Nasally) With pleasure.

Me: See how his breath compares to this!

I pointed my butt at him and then…

FFFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRRRRTTTTTTT

I farted a blast of fire and the Onion blew on the fire but the fire ignited his breath and burned his lungs from the inside! OUCH!

Eli: (Nasally) Nice one bro!

Me: Thank you Chief Wiggum for making great chili.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Our turn.

Zocks: (takes out Magiranger gear) I honestly am indifferent to onions.

Nicole: Besides there is a massive bounty on this guys head.

Kaito got the power to use Hyper Concrete and Zocks gave us all Magi Sticks!

Lola: All right!

Me: Magine think you can poof up Mouthwash on him?

Magine: I sure can.

She used her magic and then a giant bottle of mouthwash formed and then she shoved it into the Onion's mouth and he drank it and destroyed his onion breath!

Me: Now you smell minty fresh!

The Onion: (Wheezing) NO! YOU RUINED ME!

Me: Mint smells better than onions fatso!

Kaito: We're not done yet!

Nico: YEAH! Lets see how he likes this one.

We poofed up giant wash tubs and then smashed them all onto The Onion's head.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

OUCH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for you to WASH your mouth out! (Laughs)

We laughed at my joke!

Rita Loud: That was a good one!

Me: Lets see how he likes this one.

I flicked the switches for Eris and Neptune and fired a barrage of golden apples and they popped open and formed into rotten eggs and splattered all over him and he SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Nico: Now, you need to wash your entire body!

Me: Too bad there aren't any villains that use soap except for Soap Shadow.

Nico: That's true.

Laney: True.

Maria: But I do have this power.

Maria fired a ball of liquid soap and water and it hit The Onion and splashed him all over and then he was drenched all over the place and then he emerged SQUEAKY CLEAN AND SHINY!

Nico: SPARKLY!

The Onion saw himself and he was REALLY CLEAN!

The Onion: NO! I'M SQUEAKY CLEAN!

?: You had it coming lard face!

Another one of Gearshift's kind came out!

Gearshift: Another me!?

Gearshift 2: Now things are gonna be good.

Nico: Jeri Kamiya?

Gearshift 2: Long time no see Nico. We can catch up after we take this clod down.

She slashed him all over and then tied him up and we arrested him!

Nico: That did it.

Jeri reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and blue clothes and black pants.

Jeri Kamiya: That was fun.

Nico: That was funny too.

Akira: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jeri Kamiya: Me and Nico went to Technology Class together and I'm really great with computers and technology. One time me and Nico had a project to work on and we then saw that someone was trying to hack into the School computer mainframe and destroy the school system. But I used my technological ingenuity and we traced it to the home of a local bully and the police arrested him and sent him to juvie.

Nico: I remember that one.

Me: That is really awesome.

Lisa Loud: Very ingenious and well done.

Jeri Kamiya: Thank you.

Nico and Jeri hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Jeri Kamiya: Me too Nico.

Me: Lets get out of this dump.

Nico: I agree there.

We grabbed the Onion and teleported back to Earth. The Onion was found guilty of his crimes and sent to the Neptune Prison. He was put in a special odor-proof cell. He was sentenced to many terms of life in prison without the possibility of parole for 50,000 years.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Iron Man are heading to a planet made of protein packed steaks and beef, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls there, but we're also going to deal with Chandler's former friends, who've also teamed up with Becky's dodgeball posse who also broke out of the boarding school they were sent to after they and Becky were expelled.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on a planet made of protein-packed steaks and beef, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls there, but we're also going to deal with Chandler's former friends, who've also teamed up with Becky's dodgeball posse who also broke out of the boarding school they were sent to after they and Becky were expelled.

Nico: That's right, big guy, and I knew it'd be a matter of time before we went after Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse, this is going to be good.

Me: You said it, and this planet of steaks is really awesome.

Luna: You said it, dude, if the Ripping Friends saw this place, they'd be in Heaven.

Lincoln: Same with us, Luna.

Lincoln ate a big piece of protein-packed steak, and we then felt his immense and brute superhuman strength, along with his infinite energy and power increase even more, and the same with Luna when she ate a big piece of protein-packed steak.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that was awesome.

Me: Lincoln, Luna, your immense and brute superhuman strength, along with your infinite energy and power increased even more when you ate those two big pieces of protein-packed steak. That's really awesome.

Nico: (Snickers) Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse are going to get squashed big time.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Tony.

Iron Man: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome rescue.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of a cruel laugh Lincoln and Ronnie Anne know all too well. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse, and they're going to kill them.

?: Those miserable butt-munching parasites! Let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Neela Kaosudoragon, but we'll talk later, we've got to deal with Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety. When Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse and saw us, they was beyond pissed when they saw us.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to stay out of trouble, do you, Trent and Artie?

Ronnie Anne: And you dodgeball morons just don't even know when to quit, do you, Dodge?

Trent: You'll pay for changing Chandler, Louds. We were the kings of the school and we got away with causing pain and suffering to everyone around us, but you… ! You ruined everything when your stupid little sister got Chandler expelled, and now, we will kill you all!

Dodge: And you're also going to pay for getting Becky and all of us expelled. You ruined our plans to kill you all and rule Gotham Royal

York, and now, you will all pay!

Lincoln: Then, you've left us no choice. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Clay Bailey, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln powered down, but then, we saw darkness and the stars of the night sky surround him, and it means he's going to use a new curse that he's developed on them.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see

days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Trent, Artie, and Becky's dodgeball posse. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song, then, Lincoln fired powerful black energy blasts from his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars, and once they hit Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse, they were suddenly haunted by all of the crimes they've committed against the other kids, and since they've showed no remorse, the curse will be on their heads for the rest of their lives. Then, Lincoln beamed Chandler's former friends to Principal Huggins with an explanation of what they did and then beamed Becky's dodgeball posse back to the boarding school. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and the rest of us powered down.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, that was awesome, and was that your new curse you developed?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, I call it Tezcatlipoca's Eternal Night Vengeance Curse, it's a curse that I've created and it's perfect for bullies like Chandler's former friends, Trent and Artie, and Becky's dodgeball posse, and once they're hit, they'll be haunted by the crimes they've committed against the other kids, and since they showed no remorse, the curse will be on their heads for the rest of their lives.

Me: Awesome, I've been wanting to see if you've developed a curse for bullies like them.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D., and now, that's it for Chandler's former friends and Becky's dodgeball posse. (To Neela Kaosudoragon) And it's so good to see you again, Neela Kaosudoragon.

Neela Kaosudoragon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing dark blue hair, dark blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the symbol Ajna tattooed on her forehead, she has massive dark blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue vest, sleeveless blue midriff top, blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants with light blue designs on the legs, dark blue knee-high high heels, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon-themed greatsword with Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue dragon wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark blue gem surrounded by dark blue angel wings for the pommel.

Neela Kaosudoragon: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Neela Kaosudoragon and they hugged, and Neela Kaosudoragon was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Neela Kaosudoragon: Wow, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Neela Kaosudoragon, she's another one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and one of my friends in baking and they made all sorts of pastries together.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And just like many of the other Guardian Angels, she downright hates Lewis Travolta with a passion.

Nico: Who doesn't, he's a fat jerk and a slob.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Yinhe Long's neck with light purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and light purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Neela Kaosudoragon: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Neela.

Neela Kaosudoragon had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Yinhe Long's waist and Neela Kaosudoragon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Neela Kaosudoragon's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Chisato Hagiwara, Maki Hayami, Manami Miyoshi, and Mai Shinozaki from Hantsu x Trash.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chisato Hagiwara, Maki Hayami, Manami Miyoshi, and Mai Shinozaki from Hantsu x Trash.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chisato Hagiwara: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chisato Hagiwara and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Chandler's former friends, Artie and Trent, along with Becky's dodgeball posse, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his

massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Chisato Hagiwara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chisato Hagiwara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chisato Hagiwara, Maki Hayami, Manami Miyoshi, and Mai Shinozaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Chandler's former friends, Trent and Artie, along with Becky's dodgeball posse.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in inflicting them with his brand-new Tezcatlipoca's Eternal Night Vengeance Curse, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Neela Kaosudoragon have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and as for Chandler's former friends/goons, Trent and Artie, we got the word from Principal Huggins that he had them expelled, and when the parents found out, Trent and Artie were disowned and were sent to a boarding school in Siberia forever. Plus, when Lincoln showed the Ripping Friends the planet of steaks and beef, they were in Heaven.

Crag: Wow, that's so awesome you guys found a planet of steaks and beef, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And we also got more awesome news: we set up a teleporter to take you guys to that planet in case you guys need to get some steaks and beef.

Slab: Awesome!

Luna: Knew you guys would love it, dude!

---

After putting Chandler's former friends/goons and Becky's dodgeball posse in their place, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Neela Kaosudoragon saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on their face.

Neela Kaosudoragon: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Neela, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Neela Kaosudoragon: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Neela, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Neela Kaosudoragon: Ooh, I remembered this one time in baking class, Lincoln and I were given the task of baking Cannoli, delicious crispy fried tubes of pastry loaded up with delicious ricotta cheese cream are maybe one of the most popular sweets in Palermo, Italy since the 9th Century, and known across the globe.

Lincoln: And we decided to spice things up by mixing in some melted milk chocolate into the ricotta cheese cream, and once we filled the fried tubes of pastry with the chocolate ricotta cheese cream mixture, we topped it with crushed walnuts, and when the teacher took one bite of it, his taste buds were in Heaven, and we also got an A for that one.

Nico: That's so awesome!

Me: You said it, and you guys put a spin on the ricotta cheese cream mixture for the Cannoli by mixing in melted milk chocolate, that's creative.

Neela Kaosudoragon: But, it's not that great since we also needed to keep the chocolate away from Lincoln's chocoholic sisters, specifically Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa. So, I had to put up some riot shields to keep them away.

Nico: Ooh, yeah, that was a big problem since Lincoln's sisters really love chocolate, Neela. But, you were really prepared, in case the smell of chocolate reached the noses of Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa.

Neela Kaosudoragon: And if Lola or Lisa tried to harm Lincoln, they'd get no mercy from me.

Me: Nice.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me, my harem, and my kids were getting ready to head for Dairy Land Amusement Park for some fun.

Me: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Nicole: We're ready, Dad.

We left the World Tree Estate, and we headed for Dairy Land Amusement Park, and it's gone through an awesome makeover in the last six years, and new rides were also added to the park.

Jared: Wow, we're here in Dairy Land Amusement Park, and it's gone through an awesome makeover in the last six years.

Me: You said it, Jared, and Lincoln and the gang told us about it.

We then got on some of the new rides and we really had fun there. Then, we also played some of the games that've gotten quite a make-over as well and we also won some prizes there as well, then, we went to the picnic area and we had some lunch, including the Cannoli that Lincoln and Neela made and they were so delicious, and we also had some milkshakes there as well. Then, after hours of fun, I made clones of myself, and me and the clones went up to the girls in my harem, and we wrapped the girls' waists in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and we passionately kissed and hugged with supercharged and intense passion, and the kids cheered for us. Then, we came back home to the Estate.

Nico: Hey, J.D., how was your date?

Me: It was awesome, Nico, we went to the newly improved Dairy Land Amusement Park.

Lincoln: I knew it, and did you guys check out the new rides they put in?

Nicole: We did more than that, Lincoln, we went on them and we had tons of fun.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Me: And we also tried out the Cannoli you and Neela made, and they were delicious.

Nico: And we also made some for Lincoln's sisters, and they're already asleep in their rooms, but they got chocolate covering their faces.

We went to the rooms and we did see Lincoln's sisters asleep and they did have chocolate covering their faces.

Lincoln: But, they're not the only ones, the Eds also had some of the Cannoli as well, and those guys really love chocolate as well as they love Jawbreakers.

Nico: You said it, big guy, and no one had a crazy sugar rush attack when they ate the Cannoli.

Me: Whew, that's a relief.

Nico: Yeah, otherwise, the place would be a mess.

---

Later it was time for Elyon's second Ambassador mission.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: It sure will be awesome.

Me: I also have a feeling that this will be a big battle too.

William: Anyone else want to go with Elyon? Besides Dante Vale and 3 Rabbids?

Maria: Medusa, Patrick, and Homer can.

Medusa: It'll be good to see the Wizard Riders again.

Homer: And eat donuts with them. Mmm donuts. (Drools)

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: Me and some of the Goths will go with.

Lucy Loud: Our powers will be perfect for flushing out Phantoms.

Loud House Dante: It will be good for it.

Nico: Yeah. All right lets head out!

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Haruto: Hey guys!

Elyon: Haruto, meet the Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Brittney Knudson and I'm the Empress of Darkness and leader of the Goths of

Darkness.

Me: Brittney is my second born daughter and she is the Goth Girl of the family.

Lucy Loud: It's a pleasure to meet you all. My name is Lucy Loud and I'm one of the Loud Siblings.

Haiku: My name is Haiku and I'm Lucy's best friend.

Bertrand: I'm Bertrand.

Loud House Dante: I'm Dante.

Persephone: I'm Persephone.

Morpheus: I'm Morpheis.

Boris: And I'm Boris.

Haruto: Awesome to meet you.

Me: And I believe you know this face.

Medusa: Been a while Haruto.

Haruto: Medusa!? You're back!?

Nico: And she is in the Masters of Evil now.

Haruto: Wow.

Dante Vale: And it's awesome to meet you guys. I'm Dante Vale.

Me: Dante and I go way back. I helped him and the Huntik team destroy the Organization, an evil terrorist organization that was trying to gather Spirits and Titans to dominate the world.

Dante Vale: It's true.

Haruto: Wow! It's an honor and I sense huge levels of Mana on you.

Dante Vale: It's one of my many traits.

Brittney: Me and the Goths know magic as well.

Me: And also meet Homer and Patrick.

Homer: Pleasure to meet you. Homer Simpson.

Patrick: And I'm Patrick.

Haruto: Pleasure to meet you too.

Nico: I got something for you guys.

He gave them a box of Sugar Donuts and mayonnaise.

Haruto: Sugar donuts!

Nico: Yep. We were relaxing at the beach yesterday after we destroyed Victor Veloci.

Me: It was both fun and adventurous.

Brittney: It sure was dad.

Lucy Loud: We had fun there.

Homer: (eats donut) Mmm. Donuts.

Haruto: You know those are also for me, right?

Nico: Now now. I got plenty for everyone.

Me: And I packed extra mayonnaise for Nitoh.

I pulled out a jar of mayonnaise.

Nitoh: Awesome! Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Brittney: Boy Haruto your antique shop is really amazing.

Haruto: Thanks Brittney.

Patrick: (to Nitoh) Seeing you eat that reminds me of a question.

Nitoh: What's that?

Patrick: Is mayonnaise an instrument?

Nitoh: Huh?

Me: (Beckons him) (Whispers) Patrick is not one of the smartest people we know. He is funny though.

Nitoh: Oh I get it. But no Patrick, Mayonnaise is not an instrument.

Patrick: Oh.

Mayu Inamori came.

Haruto: Guys, this is Mayu Inamori. Also known as Kamen Rider Mage.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Mayu.

Mayu: You too J.D. I love all your adventures and they are awesome.

Elyon: He gets that a lot.

Me: I do.

Mayu then saw Medusa.

Mayu: Misa.

Medusa: Mayu.

Me: Uh oh. I remember that Mayu is out for revenge and wants to kill Medusa.

Eli: I remember that. Lots of bad blood.

Me: Well Eli when I watched Wizard on TV, Mayu was hellbent on wanting to kill Medusa for revenge.

Eli: Oh boy.

Mayu: Misa, please tell me that's you.

Medusa: It really is me. Me and my Phantom self merged prior to me meeting J.D. and the others when they were with the Decade team.

Me: It's true Mayu, we met Medusa on Roxy's ambassador missions and she really put up a great fight. She's not in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil. It's much better than working with Gremlin and the White Wizard. Both or whom are the main targets for the big day mission later this year.

Nico: Yep.

Mayu: Oh wow. Misa?

They both hugged.

Mayu: I've missed you so much sister.

Medusa: Me too sister.

Dante Vale: From what we know, a majority of the Phantoms have the ability to assume their human selves. Well, instead of them coming to us, we go to them.

Me: I know a really good spell that is very handy for us. I used it before in the Yost dimension. I can mark the people that are Phantoms in disguise with pitch black auras to help make finding them much easier.

Nico: I remember seeing that when we met the Yost Avengers and we meet them in 2 weeks.

Me: Yep.

Lucy Loud: That is a very handy spell.

Brittney: Yep it sure is.

We went to the city.

We were walking through the city looking for Phantoms.

Patrick: Hey, Phantoms! Where are you? We just want to talk to you!

Lucy Loud: (facepalms) That's only gonna scare them off.

Homer: (to a random woman) Excuse me. Are you a Phantom?

WHAP!

Random Woman: (slaps Homer) Get away from me, you weirdo!

Nico: I'm so sorry about my two friends, ma'am.

Random Woman: Oh Nico they were with you? Sorry I didn't recognize them.

Nico: No worries.

Me: Homer and Patrick are both funny.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Anyway let me get the spell underway.

I used my Darkness Imposter Marker Spell and then spread it out and it marked the Phantoms!

Nico: There.

Haruto: Wow. But nothing happened.

Me: Oh it did. Only us will be able to see the pitch black auras around people.

Nico: Yep.

And I saw someone with an aura.

Me: THERE!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit the person and exploded and the Phantom revealed itself! It was Weretiger Phantom!

Haruto: Weretiger Phantom!

Me: No place to hide when that spell is active.

Haruto: Wow that was awesome.

Me: And very handy too.

Haruto: Elyon, before we start the battle, would you like to be a Rider for my team?

Elyon: I would be honored.

Nico: The Guardians should be Wizard Riders too.

Haruto: Deal!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Weretiger Phantom: You fools!

Me: You don't scare us!

?: Well it's going to get worse for you.

A Gargoyle Phantom appeared too!

Eli: Gargoyle Phantom!

Gargoyle Phantom: Been a long time J.D. and Nico.

We recognized that voice!

Me: That voice!

Nico: It can't be!

Gargoyle Phantom de-transformed and revealed himself to be our old enemy DARK DANNY!

---

**Dark Danny**, also known as **Dan Phantom**, is the main antagonist of *Danny Phantom: The Ultimate Enemy* . He is the fusion of Danny Phantom and Vlad Plasmius, though Danny's ghost half is clearly the dominant half. He is Danny's second arch-nemesis and the most dangerous and hated foe he has ever faced.

He was voiced by Eric Roberts, who also played the Master in the *Doctor Who* film, Sal Maroni in *The Dark Knight*, Mongul in *Justice League* and *Justice League Unlimited*, Dr. Albert Beckfrom the *Stalked by My Doctor* films, Paul Snider in *Star 80*, Richard L'Italien in *Oz*, and James Munroe in *The Expendables* . While disguised as his 14-year old human self, he was voiced by David Kaufman. Kaufman also provided young Dark Danny's laugh.

Danny Fenton's parents, Jack and Maddie Fenton, were aspiring ghost hunters who built a portal in the Ghost Zone, but it seemingly failed to work, causing them to become disheartened and leave. With support from his friends, Tucker and Sam, Danny then decided to put on a protection suit and go in the device to see what the problem was. But then he accidentally hit a switch that activated the portal with him still inside. As a result, his DNA became infected with ghostly ectoplasm, thus changing his appearance and granting him ghost-like abilities.

With his new powers, Danny Fenton became the superhero, Danny Phantom, and used his powers to protect humanity from supernatural threats. These threats included his father's old friend, Vlad Masters aka Plasmius, who was also infected with Ghost DNA but chose to use his powers for his own evil ambitions, and Valerie Gray, an aspiring ghost hunter with a deadly grudge against all ghosts, including Danny. He also faced off against the dreadful Fright Knight, and his diabolical master, the self-proclaimed king of all ghosts, Pariah Dark.

During an assembly at Capser High School, Mr. Lancer made a public announcement that all the students had to take the C.A.T. (Career Aptitude Test) to determine their upcoming future. If they fail, they will have to spend the rest of their lives working at the Nasty Burger. Desperate to succeed, Danny used his ghost powers to steal the C.A.T. answer booklet to cheat on the test. However, Mr. Lancer, who had been suspicious of Danny finishing the test so early, asked his parents to come to the Nasty Burger for a meeting about his "future". Sam and Tucker, as well as Danny's older sister Jazz, were also there at the time. At that moment, the Nasty Burger's unstable vat of condiments overheated and exploded. Danny was able to survive thanks to his ghost powers, but didn't have enough time to save his family, friends or teacher.

Although their pain was quick, the same can't be said for Danny, who was now orphaned and alone by the tragedy. With no-one else to turn to, Danny was forced to move in with none other than Vlad Masters, since he was close to the family and the only one who could possibly understand his situation. Despite the hatred that the two had shared for each other prior, Vlad treated Danny with great sympathy and they eventually bonded, which likely led to Vlad reforming. However, Danny still couldn't deal with the pain of loss anymore, having to live with the guilt that could have been avoided if he had done the right thing. He asked Vlad to remove his ghost-half from his human body, believing that it was responsible for the deaths of his loved ones. He also believed that his ghost-half would be freed of all his human emotions, thus ridding him of the pain that he was feeling.

Vlad reluctantly agreed and used the Ghost Gauntlets in a surgery to tear Danny's ghost half from his human half, making them into separate entities. But soon after the procedure, Danny Phantom, now free of his human-half's conscience and filled with all his anger and selfishness, became hostile and threw Vlad against the wall. Craving for even more power, Phantom used the gauntlets himself on Vlad, separating him from his ghost half as well. He then turned intangible and flew into Plasmius, resulting in the two ghost halves fusing together, with Danny as the dominant personality. Unfortunately, Vlad's evil side completely overwhelmed and destroyed whatever good Danny Phantom may have had left, corrupting him into an extremely powerful and malevolent ghost. And thus, the once heroic Danny Phantom was no more, and the villainous Dark Danny was born.

Now free of any moral restraint and no longer capable of feeling empathy or remorse whatsoever, Dark Danny commits his first heinous action by horrifically murdering his human self before blowing up Vlad's mansion. He then unleashed a decade-long reign of destruction and terror throughout both the Human and Ghost Worlds, destroying billions of lives while heartlessly torturing his foes and former allies.

However, while the rest of the world was reduced to ruins, Amity Park was able to survive Dark Danny's onslaught by erecting a giant anti-ghost shield strong enough to keep out the all-powerful ghost, with Valerie Gray acting as its protector. Unable to break the shield, Dark Danny left Amity Park alone for the time being until he developed his most powerful technique: the Ghostly Wail. He also he crossed paths with Clockwork, the Master of Time who apparently tried to stop him, and Fright Knight, who soon came to serve Dark Danny as his new master.

Soon after learning the Ghostly Wail, Dark Danny somehow contacted Valerie via her wrist device to taunt her. Valerie boldly boasted how he couldn't break through the ghost shield no matter how powerful he was, only to be proven wrong when Danny unleashed his wail, breaking the defense system and causing the shield to fail, thus leaving Amity Park vulnerable for Dark Danny and Fright Knight to attack the city. Fright Knight chased Valerie to the old Fenton home, where Valerie met up with her aging father, Damon Gray. But then Dark Danny himself appeared in dramatic fashion and sarcastically greeted Valerie before causing an explosion which destroys the entire building, knocking Valerie unconscious and presumably killing Damon.

Having seen the terrible future that Dark Danny had created, a pair of peace-keeping ghosts known as the Observants went to the only individual capable of preventing Dark Danny from coming into existence: Clockwork, the Master of Time. They commanded Clockwork to eliminate Danny Phantom while he was still young and weaker in order to prevent him form rising to power. However, the time ghost instead sent in various future ghosts that set off a series of events that caused Danny to end up in the future to confront Dark Danny.

In future Amity Park, which was reduced to rubble, Danny then encountered Valerie, who mistook him for his older version. She chased and successfully captured the ghost-boy and was about to kill him with a bazooka until Sam and Tucker intervened. Valerie was shocked to see them alive, remembering the tragedy that killed them, and readied her bazooka again to destroy Danny in response to this remembrance to the event. But then she was blasted away by Dark Danny, who couldn't afford to allow his younger self to perish so that he would as well. After freezing Sam and Tucker in place, Dark Danny then inquired how his deceased friends arrived to his time period. Upon which he saw their time medallions, and was annoyed to see that Clockwork was involved again.

Before he could continue further, Dark Danny was then blasted away himself by Valerie. Angry for the sudden sneak attack, Dark Danny flew straight at Valerie while avoiding her attacks. After knocking her down, Dark Danny sarcastically suggested that he should show mercy to Valerie out of respect, only to reveal that he has no mercy or respect for anyone else, and proves this by throwing Valerie into a building. But Young Danny escapes his net and foils this attempt by phasing them both through the building, reminding Valerie that he was from the past of how noble and handsome he once was.

Dark Danny then stares down Sam and Tucker, stating that it would've been a touching reunion if he hadn't surrendered his own humanity entirely. Young Danny then tries a sneak attack on Dark Danny, but he anticipates this with his own ghost sense and they both end up blasting each other. This sets free Sam and Tucker, who Young Danny tells to escape, but Dark Danny wasn't going to have that and unleashes his Ghostly Wail to knock down the Fenton building (which for some odd reason survived his earlier attack) unto them. Young Danny tries to save them, but Dark Danny grabs and stops him, allowing his friends to be buried under the rubble, which shocked Young Danny.

Dark Danny then zapped his younger self to force him back into his human form and threw him to see his deceased friends. Upon coming to, Danny instead finds their time medallions on the ground, showing that they survived and are back in their original time period. Joyed to see this, Danny was about to remove his own medallion, but was stopped by his older self, who stated that he wasn't going anywhere before infusing the medallion into Danny, thus preventing him from returning to the past and rendering him unconscious.

Realizing that Clockwork was trying to stop Danny from turning into him, he threw his past self into the Ghost Zone to make sure he stayed out of the way and then transformed himself into a fourteen-year-old version of his human self.

Dark Danny used another time medallion that Sam/Tucker left behind to go to the past to ensure the events that created him would happen, however, Danny's sister, Jazz, found out what he really was, thus she sends the boomerang through the Ghost Zone to find Danny ten years in the future whom was being attacked by his future ghost enemies in revenge for all the bad things Dark Danny had caused them, Danny eventually receives the note and suspects Vlad is responsible for Dark Danny's destruction of the world.

While cheating on the C.A.T he notices that Jazz is preparing to destroy him by using the Fenton Peeler, in order to prevent her from interfering with his plans, Dark Danny sends an invisible duplication of himself to shock her unconscious. He successfully cheated on the C.A.T. using the answers (which Danny had obtained earlier by accident), causing Lancer to call his parents over to the Nasty Burger as a demonstration of what awaited those who failed the test.

Sam and Tucker came to try and warn them of the imminent explosion and Jazz arrived, proceeding to use the Fenton Ghost Peeler to reveal Dark Danny. Jack and Maddie then draw their weapons and demand Dark Danny to tell them what he did to Danny, he responds by mocking them for being world's leading ghost experts and that they couldn't figure out that Danny was half ghost while Jazz was the only one who figured it out. He managed to use the ectoplasm to trap them on the condiment vat, which was coming close to exploding, but then Danny Phantom arrived, having succeeded in getting the time medallion out of him with help from the future version of Vlad.

Dark Danny could not kill his younger self, since he needed to ensure his existence, but only had to hold him off until the sauce exploded. They fought, but even with the Specter Deflector and Ghost Gauntlets as well as an oil truck exploding on top of him, Danny couldn't defeat his evil older self. However, his determination to save his family and friends caused Danny to unleash the Ghostly Wail power, which he had used earlier while under attack by future versions of ghosts he had fought. This shocked Dark Danny since he was not supposed to gain that power for another 10 years and Danny told him that the future apparently was never as predetermined as he'd thought. He unleashed a second Ghostly Wail that blasted Dark Danny into a building, who emerged extremely battered and weakened and was later trapped in the Fenton Thermos by Danny himself.

However, Dark Danny pointed out that Danny was too late to save his family and friends in time, but Clockwork's intervention saved them and he sent the half-ghost back to before the test to give him a second chance at changing his future. Danny then gave the test answers back to Mr. Lancer; therefore, creating a new timeline where Dark Danny was never born and all the harm he caused was erased. Despite this, the knowledge that someone as evil as Dark Danny and probably knowing he would return continued to haunt Danny for the rest of the series.

Clockwork then took charge of Dark Danny, who now existed outside of the time stream since Danny would never become him. At the end, he was seen smashing against the sides of the thermos, apparently attempting to escape. Since he was laughing, it is possible he planned it so that next time, he will kill Danny for good and nothing would stop him once he escapes his prison and wreak havoc on Earth and the Ghost Zone.

The possibility of this is reinforced in the series finale *Phantom Planet* where Dark Danny is one of the few ghost (the only ghost villain to be exact) who does not help Danny save the earth and the Ghost Zone, Dark Danny presumably remains trapped in the Fenton Thermos because Danny most likely knew the potential harm he would cause if he had free him from his captivity and given his evil nature is also very likely he would not even bother to help his counterpart.

---

Nico: DARK DANNY!

Me: Oh man! I thought we were rid of you for good!

Nico: Where's the original human of the Gargoyle Phantom?!

Dark Danny: Oh, I haven't even met him yet. But after I kill all of you, he's next!

Haruto: Who is he?

Me: An old enemy that we faced long ago when Nico was starting out. His name is Daniel Fenton. But we call this one Dark Danny. He from 2015. He is Danny Phantom from 10 years into the future.

Nico: He lived in an alternate time that was completely decimated by him.

Nico went over what we faced and found out in the events of chapter 473 and it was incredible!

When he was done Haruto and team were shocked and horrified!

Haruto: He's a monster!

Me: Looks like we better call for backup!

I pulled out my phone and pressed the Omega Level Emergency Button and everyone then headed out for Japan!

Everyone then came.

Vince: Oh sweet mother of nature! Dark Danny!?

Varie: But that's impossible! He was destroyed!

Maria: Yeah he was! Nico blew him into oblivion with a spirit bomb!

Dark Danny: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nice to see you all again.

Lola: Wish we could say the same thing!

Dark Danny: You all have increased in numbers ever since we saw each other the last time.

Nico: We've also changed dramatically ever since then.

Haruto: Wow! It's an honor to meet the great Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Varie: Same to you Haruto.

Me: Sorry you had to meet the team like this right now this early.

Haruto: No worries.

Haruto, Nitoh and Elyon: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Nice: YEAH!

Haruto: Me, Nitoh and Elyon got Weretiger Phantom.

Me: I'll face Dark Danny. I want to get in some shots on him this time.

Nico: I had my fun on him first.

Me: Okay but first.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren.

Elyon was a white version of Wizard and she had a clock on her and she had angel wings!

Elyon: Wow! This is so cool!

Lynn: Elyon, what name will your Kamen Rider form be?

Elyon: Kamen Rider Chronos!

Me: Ooh not bad!

Will: And it fits your Time Guardian Powers perfectly.

Laney: Wow it sure does!

Me: And Dark Danny, we're also not the same as we were back then. We've gotten more powerful too.

I then went Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) **Now this is something you should be afraid of.**

Dark Danny: I would be if I had humanity left.

Haruto: It's showtime!

Nitoh: It's lunchtime!

Elyon: It's Action Time!

Nico: Awesome catchphrase!

But then to our shock and surprise we saw VLAD PLASMIUS APPEAR!

Vince: Vlad Plasmius!?

Nico: Now things are going to get interesting!

Me: **No Nico let me talk to him for a sec.**

I went up to him.

Me: **Vlad, I'm not going to fight you anymore.**

Vlad Plasmius: (Shocked) **What!?**

Me: **Vlad I'm sick and tired of fighting you and I want to put the past between us behind us and let it go.**

Vlad Plasmius: You don't want to fight me anymore?

Me: **No. Over the last year ever since we last fought during the 20 Days of Darkness, I've come to realize that fighting you was getting tiresome. So I decided that I think it's time for us to bury the hatchet and let this pointless fight between us go. It's time for us to have separate paths.**

Vlad Plasmius: Wow that is really mature of you J.D.

Me: **I've grown a lot. Vlad I'm sorry I did all that to you but Danny told me what you did and all that and I let my sense of justice cloud my judgement and for that I'm sorry.**

Vlad Plasmius: Wow. You really have changed.

Me: **Yes I have.**

Vlad: I honestly only came here because I don't know what's going on at the moment.

Nico: Well as you can see, Dark Danny is back. We faced him years ago and destroyed him. But that still leaves one question unanswered. Dark Danny how did you come back after all this time?

Dark Danny: It was part of a Last Resort Contingency plan that the Church of Necrom came up with. Should they die they would have me come back to get revenge on everyone.

Me: **So that's it.**

Nicholette Torrington: Even in death their evil still lives on.

Vlad: And I won't let this go one. I may have done some horrible things in my life but it's time for me to bury the hatchet myself!

Haruto: If you're helping us fight Danny's Dark Half turned Phantom, that's good enough for me!

Nitoh: Let me, Elyon, and Haruto take care of his partner though!

Nico: Fair enough.

Me: **Vlad, glad you are going to redeem yourself. Masters of Evil sound good for you?**

Vlad: It does. Only if you destroy my dark self in the future.

Me: **Fair enough.**

We shook hands.

Me: **Lets get them!**

We went at Dark Danny and I punched him in the face and he flew up and fired waves of energy and I fired a wave of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!**

Dark Danny: (fires ecto blast) I know your dark half got out of you as a rogue clone, Plasmius. After I'm done killing you and everyone here, I'm gonna recruit all the big enemies of the Kamen Riders and unite them as my persoanl army. And together, all of us will make the Earth kneel at our feet!

Chromastone: (absorbs ecto blast) Okay. I've helped J.D. and the others fight lunatics like Joker and Kasady just long enough to say this: YOU'VE GONE COMPLETELY INSANE!

Me: **No way in the 9 Levels of Hell are we going to let that happen!**

Eli: YEAH!

I fired a massive energy wave and it hit Dark Danny and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Haruto: WHOA! What power!

Elyon: J.D. and everyone has trained intensely for years to get this level of power!

Haruto: Whoa!

Dark Danny prepared a massive energy ball.

Me: **So that's it!**

I formed a pitch black energy ball of a huge size.

Me: **ELECTRO ECLIPSE BOMB!**

I fired it and Dark Danny fired his blast and the blasts collided and

exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!**

Weretiger Phantom: I just met that new guy. But maybe he won't be such a bad boss.

Elyon: Sorry! But you won't get the chance to work for him!

Elyon fired waves of magic and blasted him all over the place.

Haruto: Time to use this.

EARTH! PLEASE!

He went into Earth Mode!

Elyon: That mode's a shout out to you, Cornelia!

Cornelia: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Haruto dug underground and then popped out from under Weretiger Phantom and smashed him all over the place and then Elyon flew into the air and smashed and kicked him all over the place with devastating force!

Nico: KAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Nico fired a powerful red Kamehameha Wave and it slammed into Dark Danny and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

Dark Danny was being destroyed all over.

Vlad fired waves of energy and blasted Dark Danny all over.

Vlad: By the way J.D. I never asked this before. Did Dark Danny really kill Daniel in that time?

Me: **Yes he did Vlad. He also annihilated 99% of the entire**

**Human Race and left only Amity Park as the only surviving city.**

Vlad Plasmius: That is awful!

Kevin Levin punched Dark Danny all over the place.

Kevin Levin: Dude, I know you're not a nice guy. But you have to get rid of that Phantom half of yours.

Dark Danny: Oh, you'd like that, wouldn't you?

Kevin Levin: I know what it feels like. It feels good. The power. Everything. But you'll lose yourself. It'll destroy you. Let it go.

Dark Danny: (laughs) You're right, Levin. I'm not a nice guy like my goody two shoes self. I like being bad. It makes me happy!

Nico: You know a different version of Eddie Brock said exactly the same thing and look what happened to him!

KROW!

Nico kicked Dark Danny in the face.

Dark Danny just turned back into Gargoyle Phantom.

Flash: It's funny how a dark version of Danny Phantom turns into a Phantom monster.

Gargoyle Phantom: Don't you ever stop talking?!

Gargoyle Phantom fired a blast at Flash but John Stewart blocked the blast with a shield from his ring.

John Stewart: Sorry! No more near death experiences for this speedster!

Nico: Yeah!

POW!

Nico punched Gargoyle Phantom in his face!

Nico: Never wound what you can't kill!

Plankton: Just like old times, huh, Vlad, old buddy?

Vlad: You said it Plankton.

Me: **Long story on that one Vlad. And it involves a dark crab handed monster of the Powerpuff Girls we all knew and hated and an evil alternate time.**

Nitoh: (to the Weretiger Phantom) Here, Kitty Kitty!

Nitoh slashed and blasted Weretiger Phantom all over the place.

I kicked Gargoyle Phantom all over.

Me: **Now for this!**

I pulled out the Ghost Gauntlets!

Me: **Vlad these Ghost Gauntlets you made are absolutely genius!**

I channelled my energy into them and plunged them into Gargoyle Phantom and separated the two of them and made Dark Danny one!

Nico: Now for this! NUOVA STAR!

The 4 Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed and he formed a fireball and threw it and it slammed into Gargoyle Phantom and obliterated him in a massive pillar of fire!

Nico: YEAH!

Elyon: Haruto, you do have another Ring with you, right?

Haruto: I sure do.

Haruto gave her a ring.

Elyon: Thanks.

SWORD! PLEASE!

She formed a sword of time energy and slashed Weretiger Phantom! Then she grabbed his hand and put the on his finger and he reverted back to human!

Igawa: I'm back to human!?

Elyon: You can turn Phantom at will. You will be a perfect member of the Masters of Evil.

Haruto: That's right.

Igawa: Wow. Thanks.

Haruto: Not done yet. Lets go help J.D.

Elyon: Right!

WATER! PLEASE!

Haruto went into his water mode.

Haruto went at Dark Danny and kicked at him and then Dark Danny went intangible but then…

KROW!

Haruto kicked him and sent him flying even though he was intangible!

Nico: My daughter can hit harder than you. I guess that makes her twice the man you'll ever be, in more than one way.

Dark Danny: (smiles insanely and emits a short, harsh laugh) Well, hug your kids, am I right? 'Cuz you never know what might happen…

Nico: (expression visibly hardens) Don't. You. EVER. Talk about my daughter. EVER.

Dark Danny: I will talk about your brat however and whenever I want. Soon as I'm done with you, she's next.

Nico: (smirks) I like those odds.

POW BLAM BIFF!

Nico smashed and pulverized Dark Danny all over

Nico: You make me sick Dark Danny!

Me: **Same with me!**

Nico: (Taunting) What's the matter, are you going to cry?

Dark Danny: AFTER I'M DONE WITH YOU, I'M GONNA KILL THAT LITTLE SHIT DAUGHTER OF YOURS, THIS WORTHLESS CITY, AND EVERY GODDAMN PERSON YOU KNOW!

Vlad: (to me) Don't take this the wrong way. But if this were the Nico that me and my team had threatened a year ago, the 20 Days of Darkness probably would've been reduced.

Me: **It probably would have yes. But Nico has grown in personality and in terms of power since then.**

KROW!

We pulverized Dark Danny all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Now to finish him for good!**

I pulled out an Ectoranium dagger!

Haruto: What's that?

Me: **It's a dagger made of Ectoranium. It's a mineral that is like Kryptonite to ghosts.**

Haruto: That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Vlad: Go get him J.D.

Me: **With pleasure!**

I flew at him and Dark Danny saw me coming and he fired energy blasts at me and then I teleported and stabbed him in his black heart and he screamed in pain and then I used the Black Gates on him and obliterated him forever!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Everyone cheered wildly!

We powered down.

Nico: There. No more dark future for Danny.

Me: Well it happened back 7 years ago dude.

Danny Phantom: Yeah in an alternate time. But at least it will never happen.

Haruto: That was for sure. But it was an awesome honor to have you all help us.

Varie: Anytime. Sorry it was so early.

Jared: But it was awesome helping you.

Haruto: Well, I'm still willing to meet with you guys in person. We didn't really have to time to talk that much since we had to get rid of Dark Danny.

Me: I know.

Nico: But that was an emergency situation. Dark Danny was a danger to everyone on the entire planet in general. But it was awesome you got to meet the whole team.

Haruto: That's true.

Vlad: I thought it was amazing you all did a great job too.

Nico: It sure was Vlad. And we owe you big time for helping out.

Danny Phantom: I agree there Plasmius.

Nico: Yeah. But I don't know how we're going to have you make it up to Jack though.

Me: He still probably hates your guts.

Vlad: I'll think of something to make up to him. I feel really bad that I ruined my friendship with him.

Me: We'll think of something Vlad. There is still time to rekindle your friendship.

---

Later we came back.

Nico: Wow! That was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Me: We'll consider this a secondary mission for us all.

Nico: Good call.

May: Yeah.

Eli: It was really fun though.

May: Next time, Dino Tyranno and 1984 Terminator should go with you.

Maria: It's only fair that Dino Tyranno meet Haruto personally.

Elyon: That is true and good idea.

Lola: But it was awesome taking down Dark Danny.

Nicholette Torrington: And we stopped the Church of Necrom's dark plan this time. But we still have the September 16th war coming.

Nico: Yep.

---

Later at school everyone was getting ready.

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) So, Luna. What project do you and Sam have?

Luna: Who knows. But Mrs. Harrington said that it was really awesome.

Sam S.L.: We will gladly do it together.

Then Mrs. Harrington came in and she had an awesome announcement for everyone.

Mrs. Harrington: Okay everyone I have an awesome and very special project for all of you. J.D. has put together this awesome project for all of us and we have some of you put together in partners for this. Come on in guys.

Me and a bunch of children came in.

Me: Hey guys.

We came in.

Me: Now I'm sure you're wondering why I have these kids with me. Well it's for a project that I put together. I asked the orphanage to help us out with this. We're going to put all of your parenting skills to the test by having you all take care of one of these kids from the orphanage.

Everyone was excited for this one.

Mr. Skullhead was wondering if they were assigned.

Me: Yes they are assigned to you all.

Mrs. Harrington: Okay here is who you'll be getting.

We sorted them out.

Me: And for Luna and Sam, you'll like this. You'll be getting Whitney here.

Whitney was a girl with black hair and she had a black and purple rock and roll shirt on and a black skirt and had a guitar with her.

Me: She likes rock and roll music and is a really talented guitarist.

Luna: Rockin dudes!

Whitney: It'll be awesome to rock with you guys.

Sam S.L.: Same here.

Lugnut: We are sorry that your parents perished, little one. If it makes you feel any better, Cybertronians don't exactly have parents either.

Whitney: I'll be all right. Luna and Sam will look after me.

Nico: We know they will.

Me: Whitney lost her mom and dad in a fire.

Lola: Oh man. That's bad.

Mrs. Harrington: Yes it is. But she will be in great hands with you all.

Sam S.L.: She sure will.

Whitney: Yeah! This will be awesome!

Luna: Rockin dudes!

Mrs. Harrington: This was an awesome idea to set this project up J.D.

Me: Thank you Mrs. Harrington. It came to me after what happened after we saved the world from the asteroid that was about to destroy it. And we looked after the Loud's after they were turned into babies.

Nico: I remember that.

Elita One: Some of us wanted to introduce them to pizza.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Whitney was getting along great with Luna and Sam. She loved them already and played awesome songs with them.

Me: Wow that is so awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure is.

Me: (In my head) I think I see a potential family brewing with Luna, Sam and Whitney. But this is perfect because June is Gay and Lesbian Pride Month.

---

Back at the estate we were watching TV and Luna, Sam and Whitney were having lots of fun.

Me: Man those three are perfect as a family.

Nico: Boy they sure are.

Vlad: Too bad none of you got to use any unused Eyecons.

Napalm Man's eyes widened in realization after that.

Napalm Man: FUCK!

Me: Hey no sweat we can use more Eyecons later on.

Napalm: True.

But then Flurry Heart Came in and she had someone with her that was REALLY MANGLED UP!

Flurry Heart: Guys we got someone badly hurt!

Nico: Oh man! What happened!?

Me: Set her on the sofa!

Flurry Heart did so and Varie and Maria Santiago looked her over.

Varie: Man these injuries are bad.

Maria Santiago: Dios mio! What happened!?

Me: Someone really did a number on her!

Flurry Heart: I found her at the door at the foot of the estate tree. She was really beaten up.

Then Rojo, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost appeared.

Rojo: Can me, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Dirty Bubble: Cool. (Sees Whitney) Who's the little one?

Luna Loud: This is Whitney dudes.

Me: It's part of a project I put together for the school.

Nico: Yep.

Nathalie: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm going to hope to do one for Eatle's kind next.

Me: Ooh that is gonna be cool. A gene-slammer for an Oryctini.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That will be cool to see.

Shanan: It sure will be awesome.

Laney: So it'll be someone who likes to eat and can fire energy.

We went over to the girl.

Nico: Boy someone did a number on her.

Pinky: You got a lot of boo boos!

Brain: Was your attacker any of these Another Riders?

Brain got out mugshots of Another Hibiki, Another Decade, Another Ex-Aid, Another Zi-O, Another Drive, and Another Zero One

Poromon: The remaining Another Riders can run. But they can't hide!

Girl: No it wasn't them.

Eddy: Wait I know these injuries. These were caused by bad luck!

We gasped!

Me: This is not the cursed telephone's work.

Matoombo: What's your name?

Kat: Kat Merton.

Nico: Kat Merton? Oh wow.

Nico went to his Goosebumps books and came back with one that I remember.

Nico: You're from this.

Me: It Came From Beneath the Sink. Oh man! I know that one all too well.

Dirty Bubble: Who attacked you?

Brittney: I know what it was. It was a creature called a Grool.

Brittney pulled out her book on Supernatural Creatures and showed us a picture of THE GROOL!

The Grool is the main villain in the thirtieth Goosebumps book, It Came from Beneath the Sink!

This horrid creature is frightening yet interesting. It is composed of spongy epidermis similar to that of a common household kitchen sponge. The Grool's texture, however, is much slimier as it produces bile through microscopic ducts controlled by a narrow but complex central nervous system.

This intriguing system varies from us humans in the sense that the Grool has neither a way nor cause for reproduction, digestion, or respiration. The tiny nerve synapses are kept far from each other in hopes that the creature will stay focused and attached to its original owner. This strange phenomenon is brought about through the oddities ability to send unbelievably powerful electric impulses outward, which in turn can confine a single person to a life or death symbiosis with the Grool.

This mutually assured destruction means that, if the Grool becomes separated from the owner at such a distance whereas the impulses are severed, its captive will die due to all loss of electrode brain function.

The Grool strangely feeds off misfortune which can actually be explained by the same nerve synapses aforementioned. These synapses collect data as energy basically like a photosynthetic computer and the conversion process occurs instantaneously.

The Grool's only weakness is collecting data interpreted as pleasant, as this causes an overload in production of serotonin, a toxic neurotransmitter which causes the beast to regress until it is as harmless as an average dish-washing sponge.

Grools basically dwell in damp caves deep within rainforests and some have even been spotted washed ashore by the tides of the Galapagos, of course causing havoc to those islands. Though they seem easily defeated, their ominous presence and abilities causes fear and anguish to be amplified by twenty three percent, reducing chances of defeat the more powerful it gets.

We gasped in shock and horror!

Nico: Oh man!

Maria: You have got to be kidding me!

Me: We aren't. This is a monster that causes a huge amount of bad luck to the owner.

Windsweeper: It looks like a sponge.

Brittney: It does but looks are very deceiving. This is a monster of bad luck.

Nico: Man this is terrible.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. We have to destroy this monster at any cost or Kat won't live to see the next sunrise.

Me: I agree there.

Kat Merton: I came to you for help. That monster is back and is tearing me apart.

Me: You fought this creature before?

Kat Merton: Yes I have.

Box Ghost: (to Vlad) Despite what happened before, it really is good to see you again.

Vlad: Same to you Box Ghost.

Ember McLean: I'm happy to see you too Vlad.

Vlad: Same here Ember.

Me: The Lunch Lady Ghost and many ghosts are with the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Kat Merton: I don't know what to do guys. I'm cursed by that thing.

Me: Kat listen, there's no such thing as bad luck. It's all just a bunch of stupid superstitious bullshit.

Clown Man: Besides, from now on, anytime the Grool tries to cause something bad to you, we'll protect you.

But then a concrete beam appeared above Kat and then I caught it!

Me: OOF! Like this?

Kat Merton: Yeah like that. Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico took the beam.

Me: Man that was close.

Carmen Dillo: Maybe we should head outside.

Nico: Good idea.

We went outside.

Laney: Okay.

Varie gave Kat crutches.

Me: Boy this is bad.

Then a man came and he had a bucket filled with acid and he laughed maliciously as he was heading to Kat!

Man: DIE BITCH!

Me: Oh no you don't!

I kicked him in the crotch and leg swept him and the bucket of acid fell onto him and burned him all over!

Wolfgang: (Australian Accent) Okay, I know that never happened to Eddy!

Nico: No it didn't but at least J.D. stopped him from doing that to Kat.

Me: Yep.

Kat Merton: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We got to find the Grool and destroy it and quick.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was The Destroyer from Darksiders, a gigantic Satanic Demon Dragon and the dark form of the real villain, the fallen angel and former leader of the Hellguard, Abaddon, and he's been brought back from the dead to cause havoc and devastation again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and none of us are going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy I sensed belongs to The Destroyer from Darksiders, a gigantic Satanic Demon Dragon and the dark form of the real villain, the fallen angel and former leader of the Hellguard, Abaddon, and he's been brought back from the dead to cause havoc and devastation again.

We gasped in horror.

Nicole: Oh man, this isn't good. Let me tell you guys about The Destroyer and the shadow of his former self, Abaddon, so that way, we get a good idea of who we're dealing with.

Nicole proceeded to tell us about The Destroyer and the shadow of his former self, the fallen angel, Abaddon, and we weren't going to like it one bit.

---

Destroyer (Darksiders)

Abaddon (also known as the Destroyer) is the former leader of the

Hellguard, now the ruler of the Forces of Hell and the main antagonist of Darksiders.

## History

### Fall Into Darkness

Once, the Destroyer had been Abaddon, the proud leader of the forces of Heaven. However, he had been convinced that if the Apocalypse, the final battle between Heaven and Hell was put off any longer, then Heaven's defeat would be ensured since Hell's strength constantly grew more than that of the White City. Thus, Abaddon conspired with the Angel of death, Azrael, to break six of the seven seals that would bring about the End War, which would make the Forces of Hell descend upon the Earth but leave the seventh intact so that Charred Council's Horsemen would not interfere. Then Ulthane the Black Hammer could reforge the Seals so that when the Council came to investigate, they could claim that Hell had attacked prematurely, and the White City's forces had brought them to justice. They proceeded with the plan and as the battle raged, Abaddon stood guard over the Seventh Seal himself. However, War descended to Earth anyway and joined in the battle and when the leader of the Hellguard saw him, he was shocked and cried out that the Seventh Seal hadn't been broken. But then Straga, general of the forces of Hell, appeared and struck down Abaddon.

He found himself in some sort of limbo, where the voice of a mysterious woman told him that his plot was the result of her manipulations for her own ends. She offered to make Abaddon her greatest servant, the Destroyer, but he refused at first. However, she told him that when his crimes became well known, he would face terrible punishment. With no other choice, Abaddon agreed and was transformed into a fiery, skeletal Dragon Demon, the Destroyer. He then took command of the Forces of Hell, who won the Apocalypse, and became ruler of the Earth, keeping the Seventh Seal with him. Later when his servant, Samael, turned on him, the Destroyer imprisoned him and gave the Chosen, Hell's greatest warriors, the job of preventing him from regaining his powers.

### Facing War

However, the Destroyer found opposition in the form of War, who returned to Earth 100 years later under the orders of the Charred Council to find out what had happened. The Horseman made a deal with Samael that if he brought the Demon the hearts of the Chosen, he would give War a way to get to the Destroyer's tower fortress. The Horseman did so, restoring Samael's powers and he opened a portal to the tower for War. There, the Horseman found Azrael, who told him about Abaddon's plot and brought War to the Tree of Knowledge, which showed him the Destroyer's true identity and that he needed the Armageddon Blade, which had been shattered by Abaddon, to defeat the dark lord. The Horseman got Ulthane to reforge the blade and went to confront the Destroyer. He arrived in the wake of an attack by the Hellguard lead by Abaddon's former lieutenant, Uriel. The dark lord held Uriel in one of his claws and said that she mistook him for someone else.

The Destroyer then mused on the unrequited feelings Abaddon and Uriel had had for each other before what happened and how he had chosen duty first, dying for it. The dark lord then gave War his full attention and reminded of how Heaven hunted him, Hell hated him, and that all of Creation did not care if he survived. The Destroyer offered the Horseman a place at his side and together they could shatter all of their enemies before them and have the spoils of a thousand victories. If not, War could continue to serve a corrupt Council and a Creator who abandoned those most faithful to him. To sum it all up, the Destroyer asked the Horseman if he would serve in Heaven or rule in Hell. War stood silent for a minute then said he would choose what once a coward did not.

Angered, the Destroyer threw Uriel away and engaged War in battle, who managed to fight him with help from his Horse, Ruin, and the Armageddon Blade. The Horseman weakened him enough so that he changed into a corrupt version of his former Angel form. They battled and War overpowered him, tearing off Abaddon's wings. He murmured for Uriel to help him, but she told the betrayer to reap what he had sown, leaving the horseman to finish him.

---

When Nicole was finished, we were horrified at Abaddon's actions that led to the destruction of the Kingdom of Man on the Darksiders'

Earth.

Me: I can't believe Abaddon would do something like this, he's upset the balance between Heaven and Hell all through his hatred for Hell itself, and he violated the treaty that was forged eons ago in the Darksiders' universe.

Nico: This is definitely a case of another fallen angel that we need to deal with.

Benjamin Stilton: You said it, Nico, and there's something else: while I was helping Uncle G, Thea, and Trap, I felt something very dark and ancient. I used my Benpad to find out who the figure was, and I saw it was Abaddon, but he resembles a Dark Angel. Then, he transformed into The Destroyer, and he flew off. But, this meant one thing: Abaddon, the fallen angel now turned into The Destroyer, has returned.

Geronimo Stilton: That's right, and when we saw it, we knew we had to tell you guys, but we feared of what could happen if… !

Lincoln: If Abaddon were to find out. It's okay, we don't blame you for not telling us, Geronimo. But, we're no strangers when it comes to dealing with Fallen Angels and former heroes turned villains.

Nico: That's right, but, if I remembered correctly, the only weapon that can be used to kill Abaddon is The Armageddon Blade.

Lincoln: The same blade once used to break the Seven Seals, but reforged to destroy The Destroyer, and it also had a bad effect on demons and Fallen Angels like Abaddon.

Benjamin Stilton: Maybe when I transform, I'll get a greatsword that has the same power as the Armageddon Blade, and one that'll kill Abaddon and his demon dragon form.

Nico: The same with what happened when your Uncle Geronimo transformed yesterday. Alright, guys, let's go, we got a misfortune-causing Goosebumps monster to destroy.

We were walking.

Nico: Whoa incoming!

We saw a meteor heading right for Kat!

Powerpuff Girls: We got this!

They fired a laser vision blast and shrunk it down to the size of a baseball and it landed in front of us.

Me: Cool!

I picked it up and blew on it and cooled it down.

Me: Wow that was close.

Kat Merton: Yeah thanks.

Swordsman: (sees a car coming) I got this!

He slashed the front of the car in half and it stopped!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Nice one Jacques!

The driver came out and he was drunk as a loon!

Nico: Whoa he is drunk!

Nico pulled out his breathalyzer and the man blew into it and it read it and it showed that the man was .72!

Nico: Jeez! You sir are under arrest!

Man: (Slurred Speech) (To Nico) Hey beautiful lets make lots of love tonight! (HIC)

Joe arrested the man and the man that was about to throw acid onto Kat was taken to the hospital and charged with attempted murder.

Crankcase: Good thing I brought a broom with me.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: Boy that guy was drunk as hell.

Barney: You're not kidding there. (BELCH)

Sakura Haruno: At least it wasn't the blind bird that ransacked Marzipan.

Nico: That's true.

Then a Boulder rolled towards us.

Onyx: Heads up!

Applejack: I got this!

She went for the boulder and then punched it and stopped it and then it cracked in half and then it had A MASSIVE AND BEAUTIFUL RUBY GEODE IN IT!

Rarity: Oh my that is beautiful!

Me: Wow what a geode! Nice save Applejack.

Coloratura: That was amazing A.J.

Applejack: Aw shucks it was nothing.

Totally Spies Alice: Hippo alert!

We saw stampede of hippos coming right at us!

Nico: Uh oh!

Fluttershy: Oh I got this!

Fluttershy used her stare on them and they stopped!

Nico: Nice one.

Kat Merton: Wow!

Me: I'll send them back to Africa.

I snapped my fingers and sent them back to Africa.

But then a thug came!

Thug: Hand over your money!

Dr. Destiny: Now's a good time for an Eyecon!

Leif: I got this!

We saw that the thug was using a banana!?

Me: Sir that's a banana not a knife.

Thug: It is?

Leif: But this isn't!

He activated his Eyecon.

JAMES MEASE AND CONDIMENT KING!

Me: James Mease was the inventor of Ketchup!

Nico: Awesome!

Leif fired a blast of ketchup and smashed the thug down.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: He sure got ketchup!

We laughed.

Strike Man: This is getting out of hand!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: But at least we're protecting Kat.

Nico: True.

Then a bus came and then it opened.

Woman: HEY LOOK GIRLS! IT'S KAT MERTON! GET HER!

A bunch of angry women came and they had torches and pitchforks!

Me: Oh no you don't!

I flicked the switches for Condiment King and Venus and fired a massive blast of syrup and it stuck the ladies to the streets like glue!

Nico: Okay ladies why are you after Kat?

Woman: She is bad luck!

Me: There's no such thing as bad luck you bimbo!

Johnny Bravo: Whoa mama and I thought the girls where I'm from all felt the same thing about me.

We arrived at Kat's house.

Jet: I think we're here.

Kat Merton: Yep this is home.

Laney: Nice place.

Nico then saw something shining on the ground.

Nico: Wait Kat.

Nico picked up a rock and threw it and then…

SNAP!

A Bear Trap snapped.

Nico: Whew.

We then went into the house.

We then looked around and then we saw it in the backyard. We saw THE GROOL!

Nico: There it is.

Lobo: Entrance time!

Me: Lets get that repulsive bad luck monster.

We went at it.

The Grool snarled. But then the spirits of Nature's Tech Masters appeared and swirled around it and then converged and then out came a massive vortex of leaves, flowers and grass and then we came out.

Nico: You are in big trouble you repulsive porous freak!

Grool: (ROARS)

Nico: But not here. Too cramped.

Nico snapped his fingers and we were on the Liver and Onions planet!

Me: Fitting for this monster.

Waffle Woman: You're in big trouble!

The Grool growled and began to grow to giant size.

Eddy: Mommy.

I grabbed the Grool and smashed it into pulp and smashed it down to normal size!

Then Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, Toad and Terror Dopont appeared!

Nico: Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, Toad and Terror Dopont.

Me: This is gonna be fun.

Anti Wanda: Even me and my fellow Anti Fairies never caused that much chaos!

Nico: I know, right?

Me: That is really nuts!

Rex Goodwin: Chances are it might try to cause more stuff to hit us when we fight it.

Raven Branwen: Key word being "Try".

Nico: Let it do so.

Dr. Polaris: (to Nico) So, this is the planet you went to, huh?

Nico: Yep.

Chemistro: Honestly, I feel onions make you cry.

Me: But this is a world of Liver and Onions and also I HATE Liver and onions!

Rex Goodwin: I don't blame you J.D. I don't like Liver and Onions either.

?: Me neither.

A figure came out and it was WIG SHADOW from episode 30 of ToQgers!

---

He was sent by Madame Noir for unknown an unknown reasons as he made his first appearance with a couple of Kuros as the Wig Shadow to sent them to attack the team. Once the Kuros were destroyed he managed to put at least 5 Bird Nest Wigs onto the ToQgers leaving them to take care of the Cute Baby Chicks after that he left the scene leaving the team to take care of the chicks.

A while later he appeared at Shadow Terminal with the other generals as Madame Noir that this plans of hers is a shortcut for them to achieve victory for the Shadow Line, to which the Wig Shadow explained that the ToQgers will die whether they take care of chicks or he'll present Emperor Z the shiny darkness.

A while later he then appeared under a bridge wondering who'll be the next victim for him to place a bird nest hairstyle. However this doesn't gone unnoticed when Kagura saw while delivering the cake that she made for Mio's Birthday. As she was about to run away the Wig Shadow open fired on her thus destroying the cake that she already made. Once the team transformed they were about to battle the Wig Shadow, but he pointed out that if they move that fast the will truly die. Which leaves Kagura to battle the Wig Shadow alone.

He manage to used own ability to stop Kagura from doing the spin attack on him and then deals some damage to her. So once he was about to finish the team off the chicks that the ToQgers raised has already grown into adults and started attacking the Wig Shadow thus wounding him and freed the ToQgers of their predicament and after that he was then defeated by Hyper ToQ 3 and Hyper ToQ 5.

However he managed to collect enough darkness for him to grow to giant size so the team brought out the Cho-Cho-ToQ-Dai-Oh to battle him. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Cho-Cho-ToQ-Dai-Oh Imagination Express.

---

Right Suzuki: Wig Shadow!

Wig Shadow: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You put Birds Nest Wigs on some of the rangers and made them take care of baby chicks and Kagura battled you alone.

Wig Shadow: Yep. Good memory.

Nico: That was cool.

Wig Shadow: Not that they'll affect you guys anyway. But, does anyone want to wear my wigs?

Me: I don't think any of us wear wigs except for Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Nuclear experiment gone wrong.

Terror Dopant: So, I heard you all have Gaia Memories that not even me and my family had in our possessions.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Those are infused with the powers of the 310 Masters of Evil.

Laney: Really awesome devices too.

Lola: Yeah they are.

Me: And we can see that Ryubee Sonozaki A.K.A. Terror Dopont is with you guys.

---

**Ryubee Sonozaki** is the head of the Sonozaki Family and the Museum organization, and the main antagonist of the *Kamen Rider Double* series.

Ryubee uses the Terror Memory and a special Driver to become the **Terror Dopant** .

He is played by Minori Terada, who also voiced Colonel Muska in *Castle in the Sky* .

History

Ryubee and his wife were responsible for creating the devices called Gaia Memories, which allow a person to transform into a monster called a Dopant by accessing the memories of the planet. However, the Gaia Memories proved addictive, with prolonged use causing mental damage. They also created the Double Driver and Lost Driver, which allow a user to transform into Kamen Riders with Gaia Memories without the risk of addiction or bodily harm.

His wife, Fumine, left him after the death of their son, Raito. He carried on his research, and distributed Gaia Memories in secret to the people of Fuuto City, to observe their effects on the human body. Each of these Dopants was defeated by Kamen Rider Double, and later Kamen Rider Accel.

After adequate research from his Dopants, and observing Kamen Rider Double, he chose his daughter Wakana, to become one with the Earth's knowledge by way of an event called the Gaia Impact. Before he can do this, he is defeated by Kamen Rider Double and Kamen Rider Accel, and dies as his home burns around him. At the end of the series, his soul appeared in front of Phyllip, alongside other deceased members of Sonozaki Family, to say goodbye to Phyllip before moving on.

---

Nico: You're not the main target we're going after when we meet the W Team are you?

Terror Dopant: Nope.

Nico: Good.

Maria: If it's not you, who's gonna be our targets when all of us meet the W Team?

Terror Dopant: Jun Kazu and Shinkuro Isaka.

Me: I know them. We're going to really make those monsters pay.

Nico: Yeah we sure will.

Laney: Those guys will pay for their crimes.

Nico: So, I guess me telling the FBI about your past crimes didn't matter since you and your family were dead.

Terror Dopant: Oh, it wasn't for nothing. I truly do feel remorse for my crimes. That's why when we got brought back to life, the first thing we did was turn ourselves into to Sheila and her fellow officers.

Me: You made the right choice there.

Nico: I agree there too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Philip will be very proud of your actions when we tell him.

Izuku: What do you mean?

Nico: Philip used to be Ryubei's son before becoming Shotaro's partner.

Izuku: Oh! I get it.

Me: Yeah it was a shocker.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Loni, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leni Loud, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - Nico's rescue on a world made of Liver and Onions

---

Anti-Wanda was first.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) Nico's rescue was on a world made of Liver and Onions. This planet, to be precise.

Loni: Yeah this world is one totes repulsive place!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is disgusting.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah this place is a really gross place.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Leni Loud: It totes is awful.

Anti-Wanda: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fured waves of magic and smashed her down.

## Brittney, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Bertrand, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Nathalie and Gabriel VS Rex Goodwin - Nico facing the Onion, one of Richie Rich's enemies

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Nico faced the Onion, one of Richie Rich's enemies. A fitting villain for an onion planet.

Brittney: It's a Liver and Onions planet and it really was fitting for him.

Princess Luna: The Onion was a gross villain.

Moondust: His breath smelled really horrible!

Snowdrop: He eats raw onions and he was gross!

Gari: Yeah no kidding there!

Blackout: No kidding.

Lucy: He smelled really horrible.

Haiku: He sure was gross.

Dante: Not as bad as the corpse.

Persephone: Yeah that was awful.

Morpheus: He sure was a gross one.

Boris: Yes he was.

Rex Goodwin: Geez no kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of rainbow fire and darkness and smashed him down.

## Lars Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Anakin, Padme, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Lincoln's rescue

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on a planet of protein-packed steaks and beef. How was it?

Lars Loud: It was really cool.

Starlight Glimmer: It was really cool.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was full of steaks.

Hex: It sure was cool.

Anakin: It sure was cool and awesome.

Padme: It was.

Raven Branwen: That is awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, bones and energy and smashed her down.

## Jessica Shannon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Skyla, Rainbow Dash, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - Meeting a gene-slammer for Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Blue-Eyes Chaos MAX Dragon. What's her name?

Jessica Shannon: It was really cool. Her name is Neela Kaosudoragon. She is awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh she is. We found some really awesome things out about her.

Tornado Bolt: We sure did.

---

Neela Kaosudoragon: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Neela, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Neela Kaosudoragon: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Neela, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Neela Kaosudoragon: Ooh, I remembered this one time in baking class, Lincoln and I were given the task of baking Cannoli, delicious crispy fried tubes of pastry loaded up with delicious ricotta cheese cream are maybe one of the most popular sweets in Palermo, Italy since the 9th Century, and known across the globe.

Lincoln: And we decided to spice things up by mixing in some melted milk chocolate into the ricotta cheese cream, and once we filled the fried tubes of pastry with the chocolate ricotta cheese cream mixture, we topped it with crushed walnuts, and when the teacher took one bite of it, his taste buds were in Heaven, and we also got an A for that one.

Nico: That's so awesome!

Me: You said it, and you guys put a spin on the ricotta cheese cream mixture for the Cannoli by mixing in melted milk chocolate, that's creative.

Neela Kaosudoragon: But, it's not that great since we also needed to keep the chocolate away from Lincoln's chocoholic sisters, specifically Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa. So, I had to put up some riot shields to keep them away.

Nico: Ooh, yeah, that was a big problem since Lincoln's sisters really love chocolate, Neela. But, you were really prepared, in case the smell of chocolate reached the noses of Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa.

Neela Kaosudoragon: And if Lola or Lisa tried to harm Lincoln, they'd get no mercy from me.

Me: Nice.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Stealth Elf: Wow that is so cool.

Dr. Polaris: Yeah I agree too.

Skyla: I think it's amazing.

Dr. Polaris: I think so too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of flowers, grass, leaves and energy and smashed him down.

---

Matau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Yusuke, Keiko, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Elyon's second Ambassador Mission

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) I heard today was Elyon's second Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Matau: It was really awesome! We all took down Dark Danny.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was amazing and powerful.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: We made sure he paid big time.

Yusuke: Yeah it sure was.

Keiko: But Dark Danny is gone forever.

Chemistro: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

Gia Moran, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tom Majors, Sarah Gunnerson, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Us Battling Dark Danny

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) I heard you guys battled Dark Danny. Is it true that he became a Phantom?

Gia Moran: Yeah it sure was. It was part of a last minute contingency plan from the Church of Necrom.

Applejack: That was really terrible.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was.

Flashwing: Yeah that was crazy.

Tom Majors: But Dark Danny is gone for good.

Sarah Gunnerson: Thank goodness for that.

Bonz: I agree there. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

She turned into the Yellow Operation Overdrive Ranger! They fired waves of earth, rock, crystals, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Danny Phantom, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Robin, Starfire, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - Weren't expecting J.D. to get through to Vlad after everything he did

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) I wasn't expecting J.D. to get through to Vlad after everything he did. I bet you weren't either.

Danny Phantom: No I really wasn't. But I am glad that Plasmius is now with you guys.

Pinkie Pie: That is so amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah that was really amazing.

Sprocket: Yeah that was amazing.

Robin: Yeah that is awesome.

Starfire: It most sure is.

Roxy Rocket: Yeah I am happy too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Blake, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rita Loud, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Poor Kat went through a nightmare with the Grool.

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) Poor Kat went through a nightmare with the Grool. Just like how Eddy dealt with the Cursed Telephone.

Blake: It sure was bad! But this isn't a Cursed Telephone. This is a supernatural creature.

Princess Celestia: That is awful she was pulverized like that.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Rita: Yeah what happened to her was horrible.

Nergal: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sarah Gunnerson, Sarah (EENE), Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - It's awesome that Sam and Luna are taking Care of Whitney for a project

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff: (to Rarity) (Scottish Accent) It's awesome that Sam and Luna are taking care of Whitney for a project, lass. Just like they promised Nico on two of his rescues.

Rarity: I agree there too. Luna and Sam both earned a fair shot at parenthood and it's perfect for this.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is! It's perfect for this month because it's Gay and Lesbian Pride Month.

Gill Grunt: That is true. I'm happy for Luna and Sam.

Sarah Gunnerson: I agree too.

Sarah (EENE): That is really awesome too.

Duff: Aye it sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Supergirl, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fluttershy, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - Kat Merton being beaten up by a Grool

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Kat Merton was badly beaten up by a Grool. Fortunately, you prevented her from being harmed any further.

Supergirl: Yeah no kidding there! That was intense. But at least she wasn't hurt more too.

Sunset Shimmer: That was intense! But that Grool is going to be destroyed when we're done.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there.

Sunburn: Same with me too.

Fluttershy: I agree there too.

Toad: Same with me as well. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox VS Terror Dopont.

---

Terror Dopont was next.

Natsume: So I'm going to face the Terror Dopont for my archenemy. This is gonna be cool.

Terror Dopont: I agree. This is gonna be so fun.

Natsume: It sure will. But I must warn you, I am not someone to be taken lightly. I'm the most powerful of the 9 Tailed Beasts.

Terror Dopont: I heard and your power is amazing. Lets dance shall we?

Natsume: Lets.

She fired a massive blast of fire at Terror Dopont and she blasted him down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Wig Shadow

---

Wig Shadow was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened Wig Shadow's safe and in it was a bunch of potions called Skylands' Potions of The Ten Elements, they're potions with colored liquids matching the ten elements of the Skylanders inside the large potion bottles in the shapes of the symbols of The Skylanders, and with just one drop from these potions, their strength, powers, and energy will get an infinite-fold increase.

Nico: Cool potions.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a flash of rainbow light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A rainbow Fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

Nico: Time for some action!

HYPER RESSHA!

Right donned the Hyper Ressha and they loaded the Resshas onto the blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired a Hyper Ressha Blast and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Wig Shadow and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Wig Shadow you have failed this world!

Troy BurrowS: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: You're gonna get it for what you put Kat through!

The Grool roared.

Me: Now it's time to burn this bad sponge!

I teleported and grabbed the Grool and sucked out all its negative energy and shrunk it down.

Nico: Lets do it!

Hailey Timaeus: Some Fire Fusions will do the job!

Joan Critias: Lets do it!

Gina Hermos: Yeah! This is gonna be good!

They summoned the Fire Fusions they know!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned ALL OF THE SENTAI TEAMS!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at the Grool and fired waves of energy and elements at it and blasted it all over the place as it roared in excruciating pain.

Nico: Take that you repulsive bad luck causing monstrosity!

We were blasting it all over the place into kingdom come.

Lystone and Lomma blasted the Grool all over the place.

Mr. Skullhead, Elita One, Lugnut and Lady Deathstrike used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Elita One's weapons and Lady Deathstrike and Mr. Skullhead's powers 100-fold and had Lugnut get a cannon pop out of his seat.

Mr. Skullhead and Elita One: SKULL ELITE BLAST!

Lugnut and Lady Deathstrike: DEATHSTRIKE FIRESTORM BLAST!

ToQgers and Dirty Bubble: RAINBOW IMAGINATION BUBBLESTORM!

Raven of Azerath and Pinky and the Brain: RAVEN BRAIN BLAST!

Raccoons and Swordsman: RACCOON SWORD BLAST!

Megaforce Rangers and Dr. Destiny: MEGAFORCE ULTRA DESTINY BLAST!

She-Hulk and Onyx: SMASHING BOULDER THROW!

Lexx Loud and Jet: FIRESTORM JET BLAST!

Lynn Sr. and Waffle Woman: PLANTS AND WAFFLES BLAST!

Girl Jordan and Rojo: TECHNO MAELSTROM BLAST!

Dan Kuso and Carmen Dillo: FIRESTORM ARMADILLO BLAST!

Gaz and Box Ghost: DARKNESS BOX BLAST!

Jeri Kamiya, Whitney, Luna, Sam S.L., Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: STARLIGHT EMPATHY PRIDE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Jeri Kamiya, Kat Merton, Twilight Sparkle, Eli and me: MAGIC OF LUCK FIRESTORM!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: Time to clean up your act! CLEAN ELEMENT STYLE: BROOM!

Nanami: CLEAN WATER STYLE: MOP!

Yuna: CLEAN WATER STYLE: SPONGE!

Entrapta: CLEAN LIGHTNING STYLE: VACUUM CLEANER!

Perfuma: CLEAN NATURE STYLE: DEGREASERS!

Frosta: CLEAN ICE STYLE: SCRUB BRUSH!

Princess Allura (VLD): CLEAN LIGHT STYLE: TOILET BOWL CLEANER!

Bayonette: (British accent) CLEAN DARK STYLE: BLEACH!

Colette: CLEAN LIGHT STYLE: ALL PURPOSE CLEANER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CLEAN DARK STYLE: DISINFECTANT WIPES!

Princia: CLEAN FIRE STYLE: LAUNDRY DETERGENT!

Lucy Liberty: CLEAN LIGHTNING STYLE: DISH SOAP!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said cleaning supplies.

Lincoln and his harem: CLEAN FINAL SMASH: SPARKLY CLEAN KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a Sparkly Clean Kamehameha at the grool which wipes out the Grool and cleaned beneath the sink in the process!

The Grool was banished to the Black Gates forever!

Bonz: There. Now, Kat won't be hurt by the Grool ever again.

Roxy Rocket: Kat, I really think you should recover in the medbay.

Nergal: Probably for a few days.

Kat Merton: I agree. I'm in a lot of pain.

Vlad: So, this is what it's like to be a hero, eh?

Duff: Of course it is, lad.

Toad: And there's more adventures to come.

Me: Many of them. But I think we got to at least try to get Jack and Vlad back together.

Vlad felt really guilty for destroying their friendship.

Me: (puts hand of Vlad's shoulder) It'll be all right Vlad. We'll gladly do our best to help you and Jack get back together as friends.

Nico: Yeah.

?: (Demonic Voice) Soon, this world and Heaven will be ours, and all of Creation and mankind will be destroyed!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Benjamin Stilton: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Abaddon.

A gigantic, fiery, skeletal black Dragon Demon landed right in front of us, it was none other than The Destroyer, the demon dragon form of the fallen angel, Abaddon.

Benjamin Stilton: Abaddon. I should've known you'd come back from the dead yet again, but I won't let you destroy mankind or the world, not as long as we're here to stop you.

Destroyer (Darksiders): (Demonic Voice) I will destroy everything in existence, and all of Heaven will be next!

Benjamin Stilton: That's never going to happen, your rampage ends here and now, Abaddon.

Suddenly, Benjamin Stilton's light blue eyes turned neon light blue, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic, and fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, angels, and dragons surrounding him, and the lights of Heaven shined down on the earth, and as he approached The Destroyer, he left orange energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step.

Benjamin Stilton: Abaddon, I will never forgive you for what you did in breaking the Seals to trigger the End War early, so you can destroy the forces of The Dark Kingdom. Because of your actions, you led mankind in the world you came from to its destruction at the hands of the dark forces, and you'd brought about chaos and destruction, and for that, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for betraying Heaven and mankind!

Suddenly, Benjamin Stilton was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic surrounding it, there's fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, angels, and dragons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Benjamin Stilton emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Benjamin Stilton grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and a full head of orange hair, he has neon light blue eyes and an orange energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic, and fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, angels and dragons surrounding him, he has a fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, angel, and dragon with the kanjis of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic in their hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has on phoenix earrings with light blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green crystal links and a dragon with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Benjamin Stilton has on a white suit with a silver armor chestplate with large royal blue gem in the center, white gloves, long royal blue pants, black knee-high leather boots, and a long white coat with white cuffs on the long sleeves and gold embroideries and on the coattails are fairies, angels, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons and on the back are a fairy, angel, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, and dragon with the symbols of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, and Magic in their hands. Suddenly, Benjamin Stilton felt a very sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Benjamin Stilton has on a Ring of The Phoenix with royal blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and an Indigo Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Benjamin Stilton has a new greatsword in his large right hand called Kingdom of Heaven's Archangel Sword of Heavenly Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with angelic runes and a fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, angel, and dragon etched onto the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large royal blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold lion heads with royal blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large gold lion heads is a large royal blue gem for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with royal blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden lion head with royal blue gems for eyes and a large royal blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the fairy, elf, mermaid, mouse, phoenix, tiger, pixie, gnome, unicorn, angel, and dragon that said, "Benjamin Stilton, Super Genius Technology Expert of the Rodents' Gazette, Nephew of Geronimo Stilton and Thea Stilton, Cousin of Trap Stilton, Grandson of William Shortpaw, Friend of Pandora Woz, Destroyer of Sally Ratmousen's

Jealousy-Induced Schemes, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Kingdom of Heaven, and Master of The Elemental Forces and Mythological Creatures"

ベンジャミン・スティルトン、齧歯類のガゼットの超天才技術専門家、ジェロニモ・スティルトンとシーア・スティルトンの甥、トラップ・スティルトンのいとこ、ウィリアム・ショートポーの孫、パンドラ・ウォズの友人、サリー・ラトマウスの嫉妬誘発スキームの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天国の擁護者、そしてエレメンタルフォースと神話上の生き物のマスター

Benjamin Stilton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMAL ANGEL OF ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND ETERNAL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Benjamin Stilton's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Destroyer saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire to kill him, but Benjamin absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever, and he fired a powerful blast of orange energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Magic, fairies, elves, mermaids, mice, phoenixes, tigers, pixies, gnomes, unicorns, and dragons at the evil fallen angel, and he got burned badly.

Trap Stilton: Wow, now Benjamin's transformed, awesome!

Lincoln: And he's really going to make Abaddon pay for what he did in his world.

Nico: A fitting punishment to a betrayer of Heaven. Benjamin, how do you feel?

Benjamin Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Heavenly Justice) **I feel incredible, Nico, and now, it's time for me to put an end to the betrayer of Heaven once and for all.**

Benjamin Stilton went after The Destroyer, who continued firing blasts of fire at him, but Benjamin absorbed the fireballs and it made him stronger than ever. Then, he fired powerful blasts of orange energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit The Destroyer, and the purity of the attacks burned the demon badly. Then, Benjamin Stilton had attacked The Destroyer with his massive Kingdom of Heaven's Archangel Sword of Heavenly Justice and he left painful scars on him, and he was going to make sure Abaddon paid for his crimes in full. Then, Benjamin chained The Destroyer with heavenly gold chains, and he kneeled down in prayer.

Benjamin Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Heavenly Justice) **Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name; thy kingdom come; thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil, for thine is the Kingdom, the power, and the glory forever. Amen.**

Then, a bolt of heavenly lightning struck The Destroyer, and he roared in excruciating pain, and then, we saw him change into the corrupted version of his angel self, Abaddon, but his armor had the color schemes of the fallen angels, his hair changed from silver to red, his eyes changed from white to orange-red, and his angel wings changed from white to black.

Nico: Whoa, after Benjamin said the Lord's Prayer, the bolt of heavenly lightning struck The Destroyer and it changed him back into the corrupted version of his angel self, Abaddon. Now, this is where the real fight begins.

Benjamin Stilton went after Abaddon, who tried to attack him, but Benjamin dodged all of the fallen angel's attacks, and he then attacked him with his massive Kingdom of Heaven's Archangel Sword of Heavenly Justice and the blade really left painful scars on Abaddon that could never be healed, and then, Benjamin disarmed Abaddon of his sword. Then, Benjamin ripped Abaddon's black wings from his back as Abaddon screamed in excruciating pain, and then, he impaled Abaddon in his black heart on his blade.

Benjamin Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Mythological Beasts and Divine Heavenly Justice) **Reap what you've sown, betrayer of Heaven.**

Benjamin Stilton removed his sword from Abaddon's chest, and the black energy of The Black Gates did its job and Abaddon was judged by the spirits of all those he's killed: angel and human, and he was forever erased from existence forever. We cheered wildly for what Benjamin Stilton did, as he holstered his massive Kingdom of Heaven's Archangel Sword of Heavenly Justice on his back and powered down, and Benjamin Stilton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent. Thea Stilton was filming the whole thing for everyone to see, and Geronimo was in charge of the broadcast report.

Geronimo Stilton: What an exciting day this has been today, first on Nico's rescue, he and his group have taken down The Onion, one of Richie Rich's enemies and reunited with his friend, Jeri Kamiya, and on Lincoln's rescue, he and his group went to a planet made of steaks and they rescued the four girls and took down Chandler's former friends, Artie and Trent, along with Becky's dodgeball posse, and Lincoln inflicted them with the Tezcatlipoca's Eternal Night Vengeance Curse, and Lincoln also reunited with Neela Kaosudoragon. The Ambassador Mission also went well, and we also got rid of Vlad Plasmius and Goobot, who have troubled innocent people for far too long, and not only did we destroy the Grool and saved Kat Merton's life, but, Benjamin Stilton has destroyed the fallen angel Abaddon who's been transformed into The Destroyer. But, the adventures are beginning. Reporting live from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

We cheered at the awesome news broadcast that Geronimo did.

Nico: That was one amazing news broadcast you did, Geronimo.

Thea Stilton: And we also got to see Benjamin transform and really put an end to Abaddon for his crimes.

Pandora Woz: Do we also know who brought Abaddon back from the dead?

Lincoln: If I'm not mistaken, the one who would even dare bring Abaddon back from the dead is none other than Lilith from the Darksiders universe, since she was the one who transformed Abaddon into The Destroyer, and manipulated his plans for her own ends.

Thea Stilton: Then, I'll be the one to put an end to her tomorrow for what she did bringing Abaddon back from the dead.

Nico: You got that right, Thea. She deserves to die for what she did.

Nicole: She manipulated Abaddon's plot from the shadows to fit her own ends, specifically that of her master, Lucifer.

Benjamin Stilton: Is there a chance that…?

Nicole: No, there's no need to worry, Benjamin. Dad destroyed Lucifer and permanently wiped him from existence by Super Hakaing him. But, then, we used The Black Gates of Lucifer, and now, he's nothing but a forgotten memory.

Benjamin Stilton: Whew, that's a relief.

Me: You said it, and what Lilith's done, I hope Thea doesn't let her leave here alive.

Geronimo Stilton: Trust me, Thea's not the kind of mouse to not let someone as evil as Lilith leave, at least not without a few bruises. But, since this is a demon she'll be facing tomorrow, there's only one thing waiting for Lilith.

Nico: The Black Gates, that's just what I was about to say, Geronimo.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone!

Kat Merton: Thanks. Sorry I wasn't much help because of my injuries.

Nico: No worries Kat.

Whitney: But this was so awesome helping you guys out!

Me: We're so glad you had a great time with us too! I'm going to be giving a great report for Luna and Sam.

Luna: Yeah dudes and me and Sam have been thinking about it and…

Sam S.L.: We decided that we're going to adopt you Whitney.

Whitney gasped and she jumped for joy and hugged both her new moms!

We cheered for them!

Kat Merton: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and amazing adventure. Hope you liked it.

Nico: We all did.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfic done and Part 2 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, Nico, Zick, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to the park for some relaxing fun and we're going to meet an Oryctini Gene-slammer named Katherine Swendleton. Katherine is Nico's friend from cooking class and she knows and loves one thing and that is donuts. She makes all kinds of amazing donuts. We're also going to take down Layla Wendoll, the Queen Bee that got expelled by him, and she wants bloody revenge on him. We're going to face her in the park and she's going to get the beatdown of her miserable life, and Lincoln's going to give her the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, he and his group, along with The Loonatics are heading down to Acmetropolis, and they're going to deal with Ophiuchus Sam, the descendant of Yosemite Sam and he is going to be put into the Masters of Evil. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth named Sophia Zandaka, who's one of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels and is a lovely fashionista and one time, she and Lincoln both tried on different clothes as well as swimsuits and she hates Icky Vicky with a passion. For the 3rd part of the saga it's time for a really scary ghost battle as we help Sarah Maas deal with THE GHOST OF CAMP COLDLAKE!

See you all tomorrow.

# THE GHOST OF CAMP COLDLAKE

At the park was Nico, Zick, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome time for relaxing. We were over by the Park Lake and we were lounging, watching the clouds and even playing games. Also with us was the Animal Path for a nice talk.

Me: Ahh nothing like having a nice relaxing day at the park after so many awesome adventures.

Eli: Boy you said it bro.

Laney: Yeah this is the life.

Lana: I'll say.

Kaoruko: It's so peaceful and beautiful.

Animal Path: And I'm honored that I get to join you guys for a nice chat.

Me: Anytime Ajisai. That was your name back in 150,000 years.

Animal Path: I know and it's great you gave me sentience and free will J.D. But also having the powers of the Animal Path is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Zick.

Zick: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome spending this time with you guys.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Zick: I always love having fun with you all.

Nico: Zick, I'm actually impressed there have been tons of Tamers before you even got your powers.

Zick: Me too. It is so awesome. And it's cool that I'm not the only one out there.

Lola: That's true.

Camie: It sure is.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah just hearing about that is really amazing.

Eli: Yep and they face ALL KINDS of really wicked monsters too. But the neatest ones are the monsters that Zick and Elena both know like Bombo and Snyakutz Bu.

Zick: That's true.

Me: So far we have dealt with 3 of Zick's major enemies.

Camie: Which ones?

Me: We destroyed Hector Sinistro, Chumba Bagingi and his evil aunt Emily Vermeer.

Varie: Yep that is true.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow that is cool.

Me: It sure was. Good times.

Nico: Sorry the Armory got destroyed all those years ago.

Zick: No worries Nico. We'll rebuild it. Besides we're making great progress now.

Nico: Good.

Tsuyu came back with a huge tray full of Hot Dogs.

Tsuyu: Who's hungry?

Me: Oh boy!

We got our hot dogs.

Zick: I'll save some of these for Bombo.

Tsuyu: Plenty for everyone guys.

Zick: Cool.

Animal Path: Who is the worst out of Zick's enemies?

Me: Magnacat. So far we haven't been able to find him yet.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Magnacat?

Me: You will not like this guy one bit.

I went over his history.

---

Magnacat is president of Pyramid Inc., a kitchen appliance store, but he is also an extremely powerful Gorka. Magnacat's powers include shape-shifting, hypnosis, mind-control, flight and various dangerous magical spells. When in human form Magnacat has blond hair and wears a green business suit. He is the main antagonist of the first season of the animated series. His goal was to create an army of Androgorkas, and capture the Tutors to control the prisoner monsters to get his revenge on Bibbur-Si, from which he was exiled long ago. Magnacat ended up being eaten by the Dark Phantom, Captain Bristlebeard. Magnacat survived being eaten and escapes albeit as an ooze. In his weakened state he was confined to a capsule to regain his body and strength. In the show before the series starts, he defeated Zob, Zick's father, and Terrence, another tamer. He shrunk Zob while turning Terrence into stone. He fought the Tamers various times making several attempts to take down Bibbur-Si and gain control of the Tamers but failed each time. Due to suffering numerous losses in fighting the Tamers, his company went into bankruptcy. As a last resort, Magnacat ordered Viziosed to get the Horn of Kong to summon the Monster-Saur. His control over the monster was not complete, however, and he formed a loose alliance with the Tamers to stop it. After a short skirmish in the beast's stomach, Zick and Elena escaped, trapping Magnacat and Viziosed inside. The Monster-Saur was defeated and put into a Dombox while they were still inside. Being in one Dombox together, Magnacat began to devour the monster from the inside, absorbing its power. In the second season of the animated series, he was able to escape along with Viziosed by absorbing the energy of Monster-Saur to confuse the Dombox into releasing them. He was defeated and sealed into a special Dombox that he cannot escape again. In the comic book series, he is the main antagonist in the issues 2-4, 13-14, but he was defeated by the Tamers.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked that he was that pure evil!

Laney: Yeah we were shocked ourselves.

Me: And we also met Zick a while after we destroyed Voldemort and his followers.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But not before one of Voldemort's followers died releasing EVERY monster Zick ever caught.

Me: It was part of a contingency plan that Voldemort made I'll bet.

Nico: That could be it.

Animal Path: I think it might be.

Lincoln: It just might be the case.

Zick: Yeah and I was afraid you guys might send me to jail for it.

Me: Zick we told you before that you saved us a lot of trouble hunting that guy down and killing him. He was going to kill hundreds of innocent people had he not been stopped.

Nico: At least we got rid of the body. I bet Zick's basement smelled bad because of it.

Me: WHEW! You're not kidding there. Nothing smells more horrible than the smell of a rotting corpse. (To Lucy Loud) No offense.

Lucy Loud: None taken.

Zick: Yeah my basement smelled really horrible.

Lisa Loud: But it was amazing how you were able to destroy a Death Eater like that.

Zick: It was.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: Lana did you have a lot of fun yesterday on that planet made of Liver and Onions?

Lana: Oh you bet I did! Most awesome planet there is.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lana you are one awesome girl you know that right?

Lana: I know.

Maria: And now, for business.

Maria put a Wanted Posted of Another Hibiki on a tree.

Me: We really should thank Girl Jordan for making awesome wanted posters like that.

Nico: Yep. She makes amazing wanted posters.

Camie: Boy she sure does.

Me: Yep. And she is our Chief Bounty Hunting Quarry Master. It's someone who makes wanted posters and bounties for future targets.

Camie: Oh I get it.

Animal Path: That's really cool.

Me: Yep.

Maria put a Wanted poster of Another Decade on another tree.

Maria: $100,000,000,000.00. Not bad for Another Decade.

Me: Yeah that's good money.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Nico it's really cool that May is now part of the Ripping Friends and she is enjoying some time in Wet Cement.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Boy I'll say. Now this makes her, Lynn and Luna the worlds most Manly Women.

We laughed at that one.

May: (Laughs) Yeah that is true. I like that.

On another tree, Maria put a Wanted Poster of Another Drive.

Maria: Another Drive. $95,000,000,000.00. Really good money.

Zick: Yeah. Pinkie is it true that Rainbow Dash was going to eat a disgusting pie she made for you because she didn't like pie?

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was.

Me: OH YUCK! I REMEMBER SEEING THAT! That pie she had looked like a rotten pile of garbage and it smelled worse than SHIT!

Nico: BLECH! Just looking at it made me sick to my stomach!

---

Pinkie was resting and then she smelled something really HORRIBLE!

Pinkie Pie: Pee-yew! Gummy, is that you?

[thud]

A rock hit her window.

Pinkie Pie: Huh. What is that? Oh. It's you.

Rainbow Dash: Pinkie Pie, wait! I know now that I should've been honest with you from the start, because lying to your friends is wrong. And because getting rid of all those pies was a giant hassle. I mean, do you have any idea how many pies you've made for me over the years?

Pinkie Pie: Yes, I know exactly how many. I have a very detailed pie-ling system.

Me: Okay that was a good one. But that is really awesome that you make really awesome pies. And I LOVE your pies Pinkie.

I was eating a delicious rainbow crust one.

Me: Mmm! So delicious!

Pinkie Pie: Thanks J.D. But yes I do keep track.

Rainbow Dash: Of course you do. The point is I thought the hassle was worth it just to spare your feelings, but I was wrong. So to make up for it, I made this pie for you.

We saw that she made a horrible and disgusting pie that looked like a massive pie made of garbage!

Nico: OH THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Me: Eating a pie like that is gonna be worse than drinking raw sewage from a brine pool!

Rainbow Dash: Well, I guess I made it for me. To eat in front of you. Point is I'm eating this pie for friendship!

Pinkie Pie: Wait. That smelly circular monstrosity is a pie?

Me: If you can call it that!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah! I know I can't go back and eat all the pies you made for me in the past, so instead I'm going to eat this one giant one for you now.

Me: OH MAN! I Think I'm going to be sick!

Nico: Me too!

Rainbow Dash: So here I go.

She dove into it.

[splat]

It got all over her.

[splat]

Rainbow Dash: Ahhhh…

Me: Oh shit! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Pinkie Pie: Wait! I can't watch you do this!

[clattering]

Pinkie Pie: I mean, is that crust or some kind of concrete?

Rainbow Dash: Yeah, honestly, I have no idea.

Me: I don't think I even want to find out!

Nico: Me neither!

Pinkie Pie: Oh, I can't believe you're willing to eat this terrible pie for me. It's ridiculous, and this whole thing is overly complicated, and… [sighs] I think I finally understand why you lied.

Rainbow Dash: Whoa! What's that?!

[zip!]

Rainbow Dash: [chewing noises] Huh. Guess it was nothing. Heh-heh.

Pinkie Pie: [squeals] I'm so glad you enjoyed my pies!

[thunk, thunk, thunk]

Rainbow Dash: [chewing noises] Oh, never mind. Heh. Great pies!

Pinkie Pie: [high-pitched squeal]

Rainbow Dash: No way! Check that out!

[thunk]

[clang]

Shoeshine: Oh! It's not even my birthday!

Rainbow Dash: Oh, sorry. Guess it was nothing. [slurp] Mmm! But that custard was everything!

Pinkie Pie: Seeing you eat my pies makes me the happiest pony in all of Equestria!

Rainbow Dash: Heh. I know it does.

Pinkie Pie: You did a lot of ridiculous and overly complex things to get rid of my pies because it made you happy to see me happy. Just like I went to a lot of effort to make you the pies because it made me happy to see you happy.

Rainbow Dash: Yes!

Pinkie Pie: And if you're willing to go through all of that, it really shows how much you're willing to do for your friends.

Rainbow Dash: Aw, shucks. It was nothing.

Pinkie Pie: Now get out of that thing and give me a hug!

[splat]

She did so.

Pinkie Pie: Just remember. In the future, you can always be honest with me.

Applejack: Uh, I could've told her that.

Rainbow Dash: [straining] Heh. Cool. H-How about this? Your hugs are too tight.

Pinkie Pie: [laughing] No, they're not.

Rainbow Dash: [sighs]

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: Rainbow learned a big lesson that day.

Nico: Yep and now she loves pies.

On another tree, Maria put a Wanted Poster of Another Ex Aid.

Maria: $99,000,000,000.00 for Another Ex-Aid. That is good money.

Applejack: Pinkie makes really awesome pies.

Pinkie Pie: I sure do. Wait!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and then came back with a cart full of her AWESOME DESSERTS!

Pinkie Pie: Who wants sweets and desserts!?

Me: Ooh we do!

We got to having some.

Maria: Oh boy.

Nico: Guys, I don't think we're alone.

?: (Banshee Chalkboard voice) NICO CHAN!

Nico: Uh oh. Its been a long time since I heard that voice!

Rachel Stavenport: Me too!

Out came a blond hair girl in ragged clothes and she was pissed off beyond all words! It was Nico's old archnemesis, LAYLA WENDOLL!

Nico: Layla Wendoll.

Me: So she is Layla Wendoll.

Rachel Stavenport: Yep. She is the worst of the worst and she is a monster.

Nico: How's life as an expelled student, bitch?

Layla Wendoll: You ruined everything for me! Because of you I lost everything! I was disowned by my mom and dad and sent to a boarding school in El Salvador! I was essentially banished from the country because of you Nico!

Nico: You brought all that on yourself.

Eli: Yeah you dirty putrid bimbo!

Nico: If anyone has any Eyecons we haven't used yet, now's the time!

May: I got one.

She activated her Eyecon.

BOB HOPE AND LOKI!

Nico: Bob Hope was the greatest Comedian Ever.

Me: Yep he sure was.

She fired a lightning blast and smashed Layla down with it.

Nico: Take that!

Layla Wendoll: You make me sick Nico! I HATE YOU MORE THAN ALL OF LIFE ITSELF!

His aura flared up explosively!

Nico: Thanks for the power boost you ugly bimbo.

Layla Wendoll then EXPLODED INTO A MASSIVE AND BALLISTIC RAGE!

Kaito: (gives Vroon Zero One Gear) Here, Vroon. Now you get to try a Kamen Rider Gear.

Vroon: Finally!

Zocks: (takes out Zi O Gear) Let me have my first time too.

Vroon summoned the Zero One Swords and Zocks donned an awesome armor that was very similar to Sougo's GRAND ZI-O FORM! EXCEPT IT HAD ALL THE POWERS OF EVERY SINGLE KAMEN RIDER FROM OVER THE COURSE OF 50 YEARS! AWESOME!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! Woz would get an awesome kick out of seeing this!

Zocks tapped the statues of Zero One, Build, Drive, and Ghost.

He summoned the Kamen Riders from 2019, 2017, 2015 and 2014 and they blasted and kicked Layla Wendoll and she fell into the lake and Varie lifted her up out of the lake with her tail.

Varie: Need a lift?

Then…

KRASLAP!

She slapped her hard with her tail and sent her flying and she crashed head on into a tree!

KRASMASH!

OUCH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Way to go Varie!

Layla Wendoll was REALLY PISSED NOW!

Zick: You're in big trouble when the Gene Slammer of the day gets here.

Layla Wendoll: YOU WILL PAY FOR DAMAGING MY PERFECTION!

Maria: It wasn't perfect to begin with!

Layla Wendoll: LIKE YOU'RE ANY BETTER UGLY!

Maria: (ENRAGED) WHAT DID YOU JUST CALL ME!? (FEROCIOUS GROWLING)

She jumped Layla Wendoll and smashed and pulverized and brutally mangled Layla all over the place!

Nico then hugged Maria and rubbed her back.

Nico: Calm down, sis. Think happy thoughts. Like you and William's future wedding and cuddling with Horsea.

Maria: (Calms down) Yeah.

But then a voice came out.

?: HEY!

Layla turned and saw an Oryctini.

Oryctini: (In a girls voice) How about you pick on someone your own size!?

Nico: That voice!

Layla Wendoll: (Gasp) Katherine Swendleton!?

She reverted back and she was a blue hair girl with blue clothes.

Katherine Swendleton: That's right you ugly bitch!

POW! BLAM! SMASH!

She lets her have it over and over again, including a flying kick that gives Layla a bloody nose. To finish her off, she backs up and delivers a crushing punch; Layla falls backward, her face reduced to pulp. She falls to the ground mangled up.

Katherine Swendleton: You make me sick! (SPITS)

She spat on Layla's face.

Layla Wendoll got up and she was BEYOND PISSED!

Layla Wendoll: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS! I WILL KILL YOU FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE TO ME!

Lincoln: You did that to yourself, Layla, you and Nor are both nothing more than queen bee monsters who think that they're better than everyone. But, you're not: you're a monster who gets your kicks in tormenting others for your own sick enjoyment and even worse. Now you are going to be cursed! You're going to be cursed for all eternity, and I've got just the curse for a queen bee like you.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by gold energy, and we knew what it meant: he's going to use his curse on Layla Wendoll.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see

days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Layla Wendoll. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song, then, Lincoln fired powerful blasts of gold energy from his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, and as they hit Layla Wendoll, she screamed in horror as she was turned into a golden statue.

Katherine Swendleton: That is very fitting for her.

Zick: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Katherine Swendleton: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico made a bunch of really awesome Donuts and they were so awesome that all our friends and the teachers all ate them and didn't leave any for us.

Nico: Yeah they were delicious. We made chocolate vanilla rum glaze donuts.

Me: Boy Homer would LOVE THOSE!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Katherine hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Katherine: Me too Nico. Me too. How about I make you all some awesome donuts?

Nico: We all would like that.

Me: But this was an awesome way to relax at the park.

Laney: Boy it sure was. And we got rid of another stupid Queen Bee.

Rachel Stavenport: We sure did.

Qin: Good riddance.

We went back to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, and Ink Rose are heading down to the

Acmetropolis sector, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls there, but we're going to deal with Ophiuchus Sam, the descendant of Yosemite Sam.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Acmetropolis, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to deal with Ophiuchus Sam, the descendant of Yosemite Sam.

Nico: That's right, big guy, and if he's anything like Yosemite Sam, all we got to do is rile him up so bad, he'll be blinded by so much rage, he'll be taken down.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: And I couldn't believe The Church of Necrom would resurrect Dark Danny as a Last Resort contingency plan in case we killed them, and Nicholette was right, even dead, their evil still lives on. Luckily, I decided to take some measures and banish the Talon members that were Super Hakaied last year to The Black Gates, and now, they're a forgotten memory, and the Ghost Gauntlets Vlad created worked like a charm, and now, Dark Danny's a forgotten memory.

Nico: You said it, big guy, and you guys have had to deal with them before you met any of us, yeesh.

Lincoln: I know, they're just that evil, Nico. And thanks for joining us, Ink Rose.

Ink Rose: You're welcome, Lincoln, I can't wait to make that scoundrel, Ophiuchus Sam, pay.

Ace Bunny: Same here, and it'll be good to finally get rid of him for good. We've already got Yosemite Sam in The Masters of Evil and one's plenty enough already.

Lexi Bunny: Yeah, and I don't think Vypra will like dealing with two of them.

Tech E Coyote: And the same will go with Zavok, since he's the chief's archenemy.

Eli: That's right.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Ophiuchus Sam, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I've found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Ophiuchus Sam, and he's going to kill them.

?: That dirty, low-down, sneaky, bad-tempered snake in the grass, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth, amazing.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sophia Zandaka, but we'll have to talk later, let's get that bad-tempered palooka!

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Ophiuchus Sam, and it allowed the nine girls to get to safety. When Ophiuchus Sam saw us, he was already blowing steam out of his ears, like his ancestor.

Lincoln: Yep, you're just like Yosemite Sam, alright.

Ophiuchus Sam got out his blaster and fired, but Lincoln dodged them like they were nothing, and it really riled Ophiuchus Sam.

Ophiuchus Sam: OOOOOOH!

Lincoln: And now, this is the end for you.

Luna and Rayman: LET'S ROCK, DUDES!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ink Rose, The Loonatics, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive greatsword and he transformed, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Ophiuchus Sam, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln activated the Eyecon for Vlad the Impaler and Selene, Sam Simpson's archenemy.

Nico: Whoa, Vlad the Impaler, the 15th century Romanian prince and inspiration for Count Dracula.

Lincoln fired a blast of darkness and as it hits Ophiuchus Sam, Lincoln sucked out Ophiuchus Sam's blood and he gained the criminal outlaw's memories, and the criminal outlaw was reduced to a now bloodless husk and was banished to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another enemy of Acmetropolis dealt with for good. (To Sophia Zandaka) And it's so good to see you again, Sophia Zandaka.

Sophia Zandaka reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful 17-year-old girl with long flowing green hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the kanji Rebirth tattooed on her forehead, she has massive green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless purple blouse, purple skirt, purple pants, purple ankle-high heels with bows, and long dark purple sleeveless trenchcoat with lights on the coattails, and Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth-themed greatsword with Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Sophia Zandaka: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sophia Zandaka and they hugged, and Sophia Zandaka was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were thirteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sophia Zandaka: Wow, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sophia Zandaka, she's another one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she's known as a lovely fashionista, and one time, we both tried on different clothes as well as swimsuits.

Nico: Awesome, and Rarity is already loving the outfit that Sophia's wearing.

Rarity: Indeed, darling, and she has quite an amazing talent for fashion like me, Leni, Maria, Teresa, and the other fashionistas.

Lincoln: I knew you'd like her, Rarity, and you'll like her even more: she also hates Icky Vicky with a passion.

Me: And she's not the only one who hates that evil-tempered so-called babysitter, we all do.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sophia Zandaka's neck with light purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and light purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Sophia Zandaka: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sophia.

Sophia Zandaka had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sophia Zandaka's waist and Sophia Zandaka wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Sophia Zandaka's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Yukari Kohinata, Nanako Usami, Satsuki Kashiwaba, Sumire Mihara, Yui Mikoze, Misato Mizumoto, Mirai Nazukari, Saori Nishifukai, and Shouko Noda from Locodol.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yukari Kohinata, Nanako Usami, Satsuki Kashiwaba, Sumire Mihara, Yui Mikoze, Misato Mizumoto, Mirai Nazukari, Saori Nishifukai, and Shouko Noda from Locodol.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yukari Kohinata: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yukari Kohinata and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Ophiuchus Sam, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yukari Kohinata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yukari Kohinata: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yukari Kohinata, Nanako Usami, Satsuki Kashiwaba, Sumire Mihara, Yui Mikoze, Misato Mizumoto, Mirai Nazukari, Saori Nishifukai, and Shouko Noda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Ophiuchus Sam.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to the foul-tempered outlaw descendant of Yosemite Sam, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sophia Zandaka have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After putting down Ophiuchus Sam for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sophia Zandaka saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Sophia Zandaka: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sophia, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophia Zandaka: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sophia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sophia Zandaka: Ooh, I remembered this one time, we were trying on different clothes that I bought at the clothing store, and we were dressed in clothes in various themes: Cowboy and Cowgirl for the Western look, Orange Swim Trunks and Purple Two-Piece Bikini for Ready For Summer, Winter Clothes for The Holidays, Sailor Clothes for A Journey Out Into The Seas, and so many more. But, our day of fun was interrupted by Lori, who ordered him to model a dress for Leni's friends. But, I knew Lori set this up so she could take a picture and send it out to everyone in school and Lincoln would eventually be embarrassed, and I got so mad at Lori, I marched up and bonked her hard on the head, and I told her that her so-called order was just an excuse to humiliate her only brother, and I swore to her, that if she ever did this to her brother ever again, I would bury her under a pile of smelly clothes and I also told her that her clothes were tacky, and it made Lori so mad, she was going to kill me. But, I stood my ground and threw one mean punch to her face and sent her flying back to her room. And by the time I was done telling Mr. and Mrs. Loud, Lori got grounded for eight weeks and she was forced to wash everyone's dirty clothes by hand.

We cheered wildly for what Sophia Zandaka did.

Nico: Whoa, you sure live up to your reputation, Sophia, and you and Lincoln really tried on some awesome outfits.

Sophia Zandaka: We sure did, Nico.

Luna: And I saw what she did in punching Lori hard and sending her flying back to her room, it was so awesome. That'd teach her a lesson.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were getting ready to explore Aquatic Ruin in Sonic's world, and they were dressed in their swim clothes.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Chloe: Ready.

Clyde and his harem left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Aquatic Ruin in Sonic's World, and it was everything Lincoln said it was.

Syd Chang: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin.

Clyde: Yep, Lincoln told me that he and his harem have been here before on one of their dates, and it's really amazing.

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they explored the ruins and they were really awesome. Then, they went to the picnic area and they had some lunch Clyde made, including the Cannoli that Lincoln and Neela made and they were so delicious. Then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and wrapped the girls' waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and as the sun then turns orange, they passionately kissed and hugged with supercharged and intense passion. Then, Clyde and the girls came back home to the Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Aquatic Ruin in Sonic's world, and it's just like how Lincoln described it.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Rayman: Oh, Nico, is it okay if I permanently join the ambassador group, that way I can keep an eye on the Rabbids?

Nico: Of course, Rayman.

Nicole: And I know why, Rayman has had his own dealings with the Rabbids and he's seen what they are capable of if they're not supervised.

---

Later it was time for Whenua's final ambassador mission.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to finish this one with a bang.

Nico: Me too.

William: Anyone else want to go with Whenua? Besides 2 Rabbids and Yost Wolverine.

Whenua: I would like my fellow Toa Metru to come with.

Vakama: Good call there.

Nokama: We're going to have a lot of fun on this one.

Matau: We sure are.

Nico: Cool and Rayman we're going to need you to come with us on the Ambassador missions too because it's best for you to keep an eye on the Rabbids.

Rayman: Awesome! It'll be great to watch them.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off.

We arrived.

Gentaro: Hey guys!

Whenua: Gentaro, meet my fellow Toa Metru.

Vakama: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Vakama, Toa Metru of Fire.

Nokama: I'm Nokama, Toa Metru of Water.

Matau: My name is Matau, Toa Metru of Wind.

Onewa: I'm Onewa, Toa Metru of Stone.

Nuju: And I'm Nuju, Toa Metru of Ice.

Me: Vakama, Nokama and Nuju already did their Ambassador Missions earlier.

Nico: Yep.

Rayman: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Rayman and I'm here to watch over the Rabbids.

Gentaro: Awesome to meet you!

Me: Rayman is the defender of the Glade of Dreams.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: And it's awesome to meet you too. My real name is James Howlett but everyone calls me Logan or Wolverine.

Gentaro: Wow one of the X-Men! It's an honor.

Whenua: He's a version of one of the X Men, actually.

Nico: He's from the Yost Universe.

Me: It's a dimension that is home to Marvel Heroes and Villains of a different world.

Gentaro: Wow! That is cool! How many worlds are there that are home to different versions of the Marvel heroes and villains?

Me: We've seen a lot of them. But the Yost Dimension is one we know the best. But we also went to the Ultimate Alliance Universe and that was a scary and sad one.

Gentaro: What happened?

Nico: That was a terrible one.

Me: Yeah.

Ryusei: Don't worry. No one here hates mutants.

Me: Well you have us to thank for that.

Nico: Yeah we finally got people to stop hating Mutants.

Eli: What they were doing was just absolutely horrible.

Me: So we finally got humans to stop hating Mutants. Just because Mutants are different because they have powers and awesome special abilities doesn't mean that they are human just like everyone else.

Ryusei: That's true. Well said.

Gentaro: Yeah I agree there.

Nico: That's true. But not all heroes and villains were all born with their powers.

Me: Yeah many people in the comic books are either born with their powers or given powers from many different means. I got my powers from Cosmic Radiation.

Nico: Yep. I was born on another planet that was home to a race that was really strong and powerful.

Gentaro: That makes a lot of sense.

Me: Yeah.

Gentaro: I'm thinking that after the big day, Amanogawa High School can be added to the list of schools under the protection of you guys.

Nico: That's not a bad idea.

Eli: I agree too.

Rayman: Same here too.

Ryusei: That way, incidents like what happened in Carrie's school won't happen again.

Nico: Very good call there. And very wise decision of Gentaro's part for that one.

Me: I agree there. What happened to Carrie and her entire school was just horrible.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah what Chris did was awful.

Me: Because of her over 260 people died. And I did a press conference after that.

Gentaro: Really?

Me: Yep.

I showed a video of it from Chapter 156

---

Me: Good morning everyone. I'm sorry to interupt all your activities but a major tragedy has befallen the small town of Chamberlain in Maine. Due to bullying that got completely out of control, young Carrie White here went on a ballistic rampage and completely destroyed the town. Christina Harginson and her boyfriend Billy Nolan were responsible for this whole tragedy that left 260 men, women and children dead. Carrie White's own mother Margaret White is also responsible for this horrific event. Margaret is insane. She has Post Traumatic Stress Syndrome and Schizophrenia. She also has delusions that cause Religious Ideation and it made her into an insane Christian Fanatic. All three people were arrested. Margeret White will no doubt be found completely incompetent to stand trial and will be considered an extreme danger to everyone around her and to herself. Carrie White has been through a nasty and terrible ordeal at the hands at these three people. No, these monsters and they deserve to be punished at the maximum extent of the law. The President of The United States of America has ruled last nights horrific tragedy as an act of genocide.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked.

Nico: I remember seeing that. That was terrible!

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Gentaro: Whoa man. That was awful.

Ryusei: Yeah no kidding there. Margaret White was insane and Chris Hargensen was pure evil incarnate.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Whenua: (hears explosion) This time, I'm going Hordika!

Me: Lets go kick some Zodiart butt!

Vakama: Yeah this will be good!

Nokama: It's buttkicking time!

Matau: We all can go Hordika for this one.

We were off to face more Zodiarts.

We then saw that it was ANOTHER DRIVE KAMEN RIDER!

Gentaro: Shinnosuke? Is that you?

Yost Wolverine: Gentaro, I don't even need to smell him to know that's not Shinnosuke!

Me: But it does help in finding the Another Drive Kamen Rider!

Nico: Okay you Drive Imposter! Who are you!?

But then the Another Drive Rider revealed itself and it was an old enemy from Nico's past! It was a bully named Ronald Lowenstein!

Nico: Ronald Lowenstein!

Ronald Lowenstein: You remember me. I'm flattered you do Nico.

Nico: I didn't expect you to be Another Drive!

Me: You know him?

Nico: Unfortunately. His name is Ronald Lowenstein. An old enemy of mine. He was the meanest bully in my school. He tormented all my friends and made us look like a bunch of fucked up idiots!

Eli: What a jerk!

Ronald Lowenstein: You know those were just times back in school Nico.

Nico: Don't think that I will ever bury the hatchet for what he did to me! He cut off my tail!

We gasped!

Me: But it grew back right?

Nico: Thankfully it did.

Me: You are just as bad as Boogey!

Ronald: And don't expect your Kamen Rider buddies over here to help you. They're gonna be busy dealing with my friends.

Then out came DRAGON, LYNX, LEPUS, ANDROMEDA, SCORPION, LIBRA, CHAMELEON, UNICORN and a new one called LUPUS! Lupus looked like a blue wolf Zodiart! And he was for the constellation of Lupus the Wolf!

Nico: DRAGON, LYNX, LEPUS, ANDROMEDA, SCORPION, LIBRA, CHAMELEON, and UNICORN ZODIARTS! And I never saw this one before.

Me: From the wolf look I would say he's for the constellation of Lupus the Wolf.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Who is the Lupus Zodiart.

He then detransformed and revealed himself! It was Race Bannon's old enemy LUCIUS KREED!

Me: Lucius Kreed!

Lucius Kreed: You remember me J.D. I'm flattered.

Me: Been a long time Kreed. I thought you were dead when I destroyed that nerve gas you made.

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: Long story but he is someone that I stopped ages ago. It was before I put the team together.

I told them what happened. It was 12 years ago.

---

In Greenland, Race, me as a junior Intelligence One Operative and Race's partner/mentor Greg Temple snuck into a castle stop Kreed, who was a major arms dealer. Race, me and his partner interrupted a business deal in which Kreed was selling an experimental nerve gas to Dr. Zin. In the ensuing conflict, a fire started and the nerve gas was released. Temple and Kreed were caught in the fire, and Race was ordered to leave. I grabbed Temple and Kreed and we got out of there after a massive explosion blew the base apart.

---

Nico: Whoa that is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Kreed: And I owe you big time for saving my life J.D.

Me: It was a long time ago Kreed. But I never saw Temple again. I don't know what happened but just suddenly disappeared.

Kreed: Well you'll find him.

Me: After we defeat you would you like a position in the Masters of Evil?

Kreed: I would be honored.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Then lets get it on!

Ronald's body enters the same "chamber" as Shinnosuke, with inverted movement on the roofs before becoming Another Drive.

Gentaro, Ryusei, Twilight and Friends: Henshin!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to fight wolf with wolf. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Whenua: I told you I would go Hordika. I wasn't kidding!

Vakama: Lets do it!

The Toa Metru went TOA HORDIKA!

Nico: YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets get it on!

Gentaro: Time for me to go Cosmicstates!

Cosmic On! (Bombastic space music)

He was ready!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH! Lets get it on!

We went at them!

Kreed: You sure have grown the last time we saw each other J.D.

Me: I know. 12 years have passed since then. I was only 8 years old when I brought you down the first time.

Kreed: You sure have grown since then.

Me: I may look like I'm 19 but I'll always be like this. I'm over 150,000 years old now.

Kreed: Wow! You have amazing youth.

Me: Immortality and Invincibility has its perks. And I learned tons of new moves.

Kreed: I've been hearing so many things about that. Lets put it to the test shall we?

He turned into the LUPUS ZODIART!

Me: I got to say Kreed, the Lupus Zodiart is perfect for you.

Lupus Zodiart: Thank you very much.

Nico ran at Another Drive… only to be knocked to the ground by something. Nico looked up to see the Another Tridoron.

Nico: Another Tridoron! WHOA! You look awesome this way Ronald.

Another Tridoron: Thank you Nico. Now to flatten you!

Nico: We'll see about that. (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 3!)

Another Tridoron: What the!?

Nico: I've changed a lot over the years too.

Nico teleported and punched Another Drive in the face and kicked him in the stomach and kneed him in the face!

I slashed at Lupus Zodiart all over and fired waves of blue fire and smashed him all over.

Gentaro charged at Dragon Zodiart.

Dragon Zodiart breathed dragon fire at him and he jumped and Gentaro slashed at Dragon Zodiart all over!

Vakama: You play with fire and you will get burned!

Vakama activated his Eyecon!

DENNIS SMITH AND PYRO!

He fired a blast of fire and burned the Dragon Zodiart all over the place.

Gentaro: OH YEAH!

Ryusei: Dennis Smith and Pyro are a nice combination.

Nico: Dennis Smith was a very famous Firefighter for the New York City Fire Department.

Ryusei: Cool.

Nico: Yep. He died earlier this year.

Ryusei: Oh man.

Another Drive then controlled Another Tridoron to drive at Whenua only for him to dodge it.

Whenua: Sorry! This is a no parking zone!

Whenua activated his Eyecon!

LEWIS & CLARK AND GOLIATH!

He fired a massive wave of rocks and boulders and smashed Another Drive all over.

Nico: Lewis and Clark! Awesome! They were the great explorers of the Louisiana Purchase.

Yost Wolverine jumped over Another Tridoron as it tried charging at him next.

Yost Wolverine: We're never gonna win this battle with that monster car in the way!

Matau: Leave that it me.

Matau activated his Eyecon.

MARIE CURIE AND CHEMISTRO!

He fired a massive blast of atomic energy and it slammed into the Another Tridoron and destroyed it in a massive and powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: AWESOME! Marie Curie was the great radiation scientist. She helped invent the atomic bomb and bring us into the age of weapons of mass destruction.

Another Drive: Aww! You wrecked my ride!

Nico: And now, we're gonna wreck your Another Rider form!

Nokama: But first this!

She activated her Eyecon!

CAPTAIN AHAB AND DIRTY BUBBLE!

She fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devil of the Deep, MOBY DICK!

It smashed Another Drive down with devastating force!

Nico: COOL! Captain Ahab was the vengeful Whaler in Moby Dick.

Ryusei: One of my favorites.

Nico: Yeah!

Ryusei: Anyone want to do a combo attack with me to take some of the Zodiarts out?

Eli: I'll do it.

Ryusei: Awesome!

Eli: Like J.D. I too have all the switches of 310 members of the M.O.E.

Eli flicked the switches of Stinky Butt, Pyro and Venus!

Ryusei flicked the switch of Saturn!

Eli and Ryusei: FIRE IN YOUR HOLE VENUS RING BLAST!

Eli farted a blast of fire from his butt and Ryusei fired a Saturn ring made of acid and fire and the blasts all hit the other Zodiarts minus Lupus Zodiart and Another Drive! Nico got their switches and beamed them to the Masters of Evil HQ.

Gentaro: Now, to finish this with a combo of my own!

Whenua: Lets do it!

Gentaro and Whenua: EARTH SPACE FOURZE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and smashed Another Drive and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down! Then Nico got the Another Drive Watch!

Then a bunch of belts appeared on us and they were small Shift

Cars and they each were imbued with the powers of the 310 Core members of the M.O.E.

Nico: Cool! The Shift Cars of the Masters of Evil!

Eli: Awesome! Just like J.D. said!

Nico: Yep.

I smashed Lupus Zodiart down.

Me: That was awesome.

I helped up Kreed.

Nico: That was fun.

Me: Yep.

Kreed: That was amazing though.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Gentaro: Whenua, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big brother.

Whenua: Oh Gentaro I'm truly honored that you think that.

Nico: Yeah we are.

We went over to Ronald Lowenstein.

Me: Where do you think you're going?

I picked him up my the point of my scythe.

Me: You aren't going anywhere except prison.

Later we came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Nico: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything that happened. And it was both shocking and amazing!

Race Bannon: Wow! Kreed was a Zodiart?

Me: Yep he sure was. He was one for the constellation of Lupus the Wolf.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yep.

May: Flora, don't think this sounds ridculous. But on your first mission, 4 Rabbids and Thomas the Tank Engine should go with you.

Flora: Oh I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: Yeah me too! It'll be awesome to see Aruto again.

Nico: Sweet.

---

We later had Jack Fenton and Maddie over.

Me: Hello Mr. & Mrs. Fenton and thanks for coming over.

Jack Fenton: No problem J.D.

Maddie: And we're so happy to see Danny and Jazz again.

Jazz Fenton: We're so happy you are here mom and dad.

Nico: Now there is a reason why we called you.

They saw VLAD MASTERS/PLASMIUS!

Maddie: VLAD MASTERS!?

Jack Fenton: Guys, I know there's a good reason why Vlad fucking

Plasmius is here. Please make it a good one.

Bakumon: It IS a good one.

Me: Well it happened yesterday.

I told them everything that happened on Elyon's second Ambassador Mission and how we took down Dark Danny for good and how Vlad helped us both on that one and it was amazing. Vlad really wanted to atone for everything he did and more.

Me: And that's what happened.

Vlad Masters: Yes. Jack, words cannot tell you how sorry I am for everything I've done. I was so upset over what happened when we were in college all those years ago. He revealed everything about why he did what he did and more and how it poisoned his mind with evil and all that. Jack felt sorry for his best friend.

Vlad: (sighs) Jack, I know I'm the last person that you want to hear from right now. And I…

Jack makes a fart noise. Despite what he just heard, he still can't help but feel bitter.

Vlad: I can't apologize enough for…

Jack makes a fart noise again.

Vlad: (gets annoyed) I know that you're mad, but from the bottom of my heart…

Jack makes fart noises again.

Vlad: I really am sorry, I'm just trying to…

Jack kept making fart noises.

Jack: (sarcastically) I'm sorry. What were you gonna say?

Vlad: I was saying…

Jack kept making fart noises but Vlad had enough.

Vlad: I'M JUST TRYING TO APOLOGIZE!

Jack: AND I JUST WANT THOUGHT YOU WERE MY FUCKING FRIEND! You tried to kill Danny so many times, even tried to get him to join you on some occasions, and joined the fucking Sullen Six. And you think "I'm sorry" is gonna cut it?!

2012 Donnie: Nobody else make a fart sound right now. This is very serious.

Me: Yeah who keeps making that fart noise!?

We saw Deadpool making that noise.

Deadpool: What?

Me: Wade cut that out. This is a very delicate matter.

Nico: Yeah.

Jamesdean5842: Let them have their talk Wade.

Deadpool: Oh Fine.

Jack Fenton: No. Most of those fart noises came from me.

Me: Do you have a bad case of gas?

Jack Fenton: No it's just something I learned a long time ago. But Vlad, I want to believe you've changed but how do I know you're sincere this time? You've lied to me before.

Fellbat: Well, we do have Eli.

Eli: Vlad is telling the truth Mr. Fenton. The Force is telling me that his words are sincere and true.

Nico: Yeah. Also what's ironic is that J.D. did the same apology and Crocker and Burns made those fart noises to get on my nerves.

Me: Yeah that is so coincidental. Jeez what the fuck is that? A new thing that villains are doing to piss us off?

Nico: Looks like it.

Chromia: Look, all of Danny's enemies have been defeated at least once. And nearly all of them are in the Masters of Evil. What do you guys say you let bygones be bygones?

Nico: Yeah it's time to bury the hatchet and let the past go. You got to put the past behind you.

Me: Right. Also Jack, you and Vlad were best friends back in your college days. You had an awesome time back then.

Nico: That's true.

Lynn: And you are a huge fan of the Green Bay Packers. And I saved this for Vlad.

She had his football given to him by the great Ray Nitschke.

Vlad: Ah my prized football. Thank you Lynn. This is my prized possession.

Nico: Yes it is. Also Jack, Vlad, give your friendship a chance one more time.

Jack then got to thinking on that.

Jack Fenton: Oh you're right. Vlady I'm sorry.

Vlad: Me too Jack. And I'm sorry too for everything.

Jack Fenton: Bring it in Vlady my man!

They hugged!

Maddie: Anything else happen lately?

Nico: I got hit by a car.

Konan: It's true.

Me: It was Another Tridoron.

Nico: Yep.

May: Thank goodness Nico has Majin Buu's healing powers.

Nico: Yep.

Danny Phantom: I've still been battling ghosts from time to time.

Nico: He sure has.

Then Dr. Polaris, Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, and Toad appeared.

Dr. Polaris: Can me, anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, and Toad go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Rex Goodwin: We're glad to see that Vlad and Jack patched things up.

Nico: Yes we sure are.

Me: Yeah we all are.

Dusk: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do a gene-slammer for Trail Blazer's kind next.

Trail Blazer (Skylanders): Wow! A gene-slammer for me next. That is really cool.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Wow that is gonna be sweet. So it'll be one of the fire users next.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Vakama: I can go with next.

Me: Yeah.

Bonz: Being a zombie user, I'm actually loving these Goosebumps missions.

Nico: Awesome! But we're not going after zombies this time next. Jack and Maddie, this one is more right up your ally.

Nico went over to his collection of books and pulled out one fit for the mission. It was THE CURSE OF CAMP COLD LAKE!

Nico: The Curse of Camp Cold Lake!

Me: That's a good one! So we're going after Della next.

Camie: Whoa she sounds wicked.

Me: She is a ghost.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Like this is one mission that will kill us!

Nico: Well she is not really a bad ghost.

Nico told us all about her.

---

When Sarah Maas arrives at Camp Cold Lake, she is treated poorly by the other female campers. In order to get sympathy from the others, she swims underwater and pretends to drown. When nobody tries to save her, Sarah resurfaces. She finds herself in a ghost world. Sarah hears someone singing Camp Cold Lake's official song. Sarah follows the voice and finds Della. Della greets Sarah by name and asks Sarah to be her "buddy"; according to the camp's rules, every camper at Camp Cold Lake is required to have a buddy. Sarah is only able to exit the ghost world when she is resuscitated by a counselor. Eventually, Sarah's bunk-mates apologize for being mean to her. However, Della continues to appear around Camp Cold Lake, but she is seemingly only visible to Sarah.

Sarah is convinced that Della is the ghost of a drowned camper. This theory explains why the camp has implemented such strict rules. Della begins appearing repeatedly. She demands that Sarah be her buddy. Sarah assumes that Della will try to drown her to make her a ghost as well.

After Della attempt to hit Sarah with a motorboat, Sarah runs away into the woods.

While she is trying to find her way through the woods, Sarah is met by Della. Della begins explaining how she actually died to Sarah.

Della reveals that she had tried to scare Sarah away from the lake so she would go into the woods and die the same way she did. A snake begins coiling around Sarah's leg. Briana, another camper, appears and removes the creature. Briana explains that Della had tried to kill her during the previous summer, and now she is back to protect other campers from Della. Sarah and Briana agree to be buddies. Della wails and falls to the ground before disappearing completely. Briana says that she is unsure if Della is gone forever.

One night, Della snuck into the woods by herself because she was tired of listening to the water safety lecture. Della did not know that many deadly poisonous snakes lived in the woods. She died by a snakebite.

---

When he was finished we were shocked!

Me: Whoa man! Poor girl.

Nico: Yep. So we're going to send her right to the Ghost Zone.

Laney: Wow this is gonna be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Camp Cold Lake is right over in Idaho near the Canadian Border.

Nico: Yep.

Disk Wars Mandarin: What are we waiting for then?

Nico: Yep. Lets get going guys.

Shaggy: Uh uh! No way! We're not going! Forget it!

Scooby Doo: Not on your life!

Nico: Oh come on guys!

Shaggy: Uh uh! No way!

Erica Haddock grabbed them and picked them up.

Erica Haddock: You two are coming whether you like it or not you cowardly chickens.

Shaggy and Scooby clucked like a couple of chickens!

We rolled our eyes.

Sirius: Boy those two are chickens.

Me: Yep.

They clucked and then farted and then they saw that they laid eggs!? WHOOPS!

Nergal: If you go, I'll give you some pizza Scooby Snax. And an actual pizza too.

Shaggy: Like oh boy! Like it's a deal!

Scooby Doo: Reah!

They were given Pizza Scooby Snax and a whole pizza and then they loved it.

Shaggy and Scooby: MMMM! MMMM! MMMMMM!

They turned into rockets and launched into the air and formed into an awesome fireworks display and then they landed back in Erica's arms.

Shaggy: Like that was great! We're ready!

Nico: Great! Lets go. Nice thinking there Nergal.

Nergal: No problem.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Lilith from Darksiders, and she's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Abaddon. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and none of us are going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy I sensed belongs to Lilith from Darksiders, and she's coming here to get revenge on us for what happened to Abaddon yesterday.

Nicole: I should've known she'd show up, and it proved you right about Abaddon yesterday, Lincoln: Lilith was the one who resurrected Abaddon, and after Benjamin Stilton destroyed Abaddon and gave the fallen angel The Black Gates, this has angered Lilith and now she's coming here for revenge. Let me tell you guys exactly who we're dealing with.

Nicole proceeded to tell us about Lilith, and we weren't going to like her one bit.

---

Lilith (Darksiders)

Lilith is a Succubus Lady that appears in Darksiders and Darksiders II & III, as well as the Darksiders comic.

She was voiced by Jessica Strauss.

History

In the first Darksiders, she is only heard as a voice giving Abaddon the choice to serve in Heaven or to reign in Hell. Abaddon chooses the latter and becomes the Destroyer.

Lilith also appears in Darksiders: The Abomination Vault, being offered a chance to participate in the plan of the hooded stranger. He claims that she has no reason to love Heaven or Hell, and that she should want the chance to reclaim what was taken from her. Lilith coldly declines, stating that whatever was taken is not enough to make her fight all of creation.

Lilith appeared in Samael's domain shortly before the Endwar, offering the Blood Prince whatever he desired for an unknown price. However, he rebuffed her without seeming to even consider it, saying that he desired only her silence. The Four Horsemen delivered a warning to Samael then, to respect the treaties binding Heaven and Hell. When the Horsemen implied that Lilith's presence was due to Samael's proximity to the Dark One's seat, Lilith grew angry and directed them to Abaddon if they wished to warn anyone, as he was an open proponent of war.

## Darksiders II

While Death sought to resurrect Humanity, Lilith had hoped to manipulate him into bringing back the Nephilim, the Angel/Demon hybrids that she created and that the Four Horsemen also were. She took to haunting Shadow's Edge, where she knew the Horseman would come for the Demon held key to the Well of Souls. After entering a chamber in Samael's domain and killing a Demon that attacked him, Death called out for Lilith as he knew she would be watching. Lilith emerged from pool of magma and told Death he couldn't blame her for hiding as when Death rides, no one is safe, not even her, his mother. Death refused to acknowledge her as his mother which led her to recount her creation of the first Nephilim, Absalom whom from him the rest were formed. Lilith recalled how the Horsemen killed their brethren but only Death showed remorse for the action, which she later refers to as a sin, and reasoned that he didn't throw the amulet in the Abyss as the Council had ordered so that he might restore them someday. Death angrily exclaimed that the corruption was born in Absalom and was now spreading, and she, his "Mother" should help him stop it. He demanded that she hand over the Demons' key to the Well of Souls. Lilith told him that Samael kept it, but also that he was gone, and the key had vanished. However, Lilith assured her "child" that time, like sin, could be undone and gave him the Phasewalker, which would allow him to go to the past and find the key. All she asked in return was that when Death reached the Well of Souls, he would answer his heart and resurrect the Nephilim. Death walked away without a word while Lilith smiled grimly. After Death killed Absalom and restored Humanity, Lilith was seen walking through a dark corridor, where a mysterious figure awaited her. She addressed the being as my Prince, presumably Lucifer, and he asked her about the Nephilim. Lilith didn't know what to say, only for the figure to remind her that the Endwar was upon them, and that instead of giving him the army she had promised, Death had returned mankind to the balance. Lilith resigned herself to her fate and, with a smile, told him that she awaited her punishment. However, the figure told her that this time she would derive no pleasure from it. Lilith was then heard screaming.

---

When Nicole was finished, we were indeed horrified and enraged at her dark actions.

Nico: She's indeed an evil and manipulative demon, and what she did in manipulating Abaddon's plot for her own ends, specifically that of Hell, she caused this whole thing.

Me: And don't forget about Abaddon, he may have planned the whole thing, but somehow, Lilith had caught wind of it, and it led to her manipulating the plot for her own ends.

Benjamin Stilton: Leading to Abaddon's fall into darkness and him transforming into The Destroyer. I can't believe she'd do something like this, what a monster.

Thea Stilton: Which means it's up to me to deal with her and make sure she pays for everything she's done.

Lincoln: Right, Thea.

Nico: This is going to be one epic battle we'll never forget. Now, let's go, gang, we've got a camp ghost to banish to the Ghost Zone for good.

We were off to Idaho.

---

We arrived at Camp Cold Lake.

Nico: Wow here we are.

Me: Awesome. Looks like a nice camp.

Nico: Yeah.

Lois Griffin: This reminds me of when I sent Peter and Chris to Fat Camp.

Nico: It sure does. But Chris is not here.

Me: Besides that Testicle Chinned dummy wouldn't last a minute here.

Lola: Yeah.

We walked around and then we saw Sarah Maas.

Me: There's Sarah Maas.

We went up to her.

Roxy Rocket: Hi. You must be Sarah.

Sarah Maas: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's such an honor to meet you guys.

Me: Same here Sarah. How are you liking camping up here in Camp Cold Lake?

Sarah Maas: Not good at all. I'm telling everyone that there is a ghost here that's haunting the place. But no one believes me.

Me: We believe you Sarah.

Nico: Yeah.

Sarah Maas: Really?

Me: Yeah we have seen many things involving the Paranormal, Supernatural, Mystic, Extraterrestrial and all that. We have seen it all.

Nico: Yeah we are no strangers to all that stuff.

Chemistro: We even got Kamen Rider Legend Items that are Supernatural. (to Matau) Nice job using my Eyecon, by the way.

Matau: Thanks. It was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Sarah Maas: Wow that is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: But we have actually dealt with ghosts many times before.

Lucy Loud: We know all about Della.

Nico: It's true. And we're going to send her to the Ghost Zone.

Disk Wars Deadpool: (to Sarah) Can you believe some Fanfiction writers think you're a bitch? Because I don't!

Nico: Wade!

Disk Wars Deadpool: Well they do!

Sarah Maas: And he is right. I was a really awful brat back then. But I made a lot of great friends here.

Me: That's good you did and now you have us for friends too.

Sarah Maas: Awesome.

Toad: This place actually reminds me of Lake Erie.

Nico: It sure does. But we're not in Canada.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But this place gives me the creeps.

Dead End: I don't blame you for not wanting to be here initially. Camps always have some kind of psycho killer trying to kill the campers. And others just want to be indoors.

Nico: That's not helping Dead End.

Me: Besides Jason Voorhees will never come back.

Nico: Yeah. Also we're sorry you don't like it here. But Camp is fun.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Don't you have a brother, lass?

Sarah Maas: Yes I do and his name is Aaron.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: By the way what time will be good to take down a ghost like Della?

Sarah Maas: I don't know.

Shego: How does nighttime sound?

Me: That's usually when ghosts like to come out.

Nico: Yeah.

Sarah Maas: Night works.

We looked and saw the sun setting.

Me: The sun is almost down.

Rex Goodwin: By the way, did you guys give Gentaro the reward money for Another Drive?

Nico: Sure did. He's earned it.

Me: Yep. The Bounty came in handy for him. He moved his friends and family into an awesome multi-million dollar mansion.

Nico: Yep.

May: That is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is amazing.

Roscoe: But we'll still see them at Amanogawa High School.

Desoto: The place is like a second home to him.

Me: Yes it sure is.

May: And I think it's awesome too.

Laney: I agree too.

Sarah Maas: That is so cool that you guys are going to Japan to meet the Kamen Riders.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Tso Lan: Now, all that's left is Another Hibiki, Another Decade, Another Zi O, Another Ex Aid, and Another Zero One.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Soon we will face them all.

Lola: Yeah we will and their bounties will be the Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yep.

Anti Wanda: Let's go to the lake, ya'll.

Me: The sun is down. Here we go. Danny's Ghost Sense will be perfect for this.

Nico: Yes it will. Here we go.

Danny's ghost sense came in.

Me: She's here.

Danny: I'm Going Ghost!

Danny turned into DANNY PHANTOM!

We looked at the lake and we saw DELLA!

Me: There she is!

Master Frown: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at her.

Della was looking around. But then the spirits of the Magic of the Dark Elements appeared and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and fireballs rained down and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Della. Nice to see you.

Raven Branwen: I know you're not a malicious ghost. But you've still gotta be taken down.

Nico: I'm sorry this has to happen to you.

Me: But we're just doing our job.

Danny Phantom: We're here to give you a new home in the Ghost Zone.

Della: I'm afraid I won't go down that easily.

Nico: We'll see. Also we have another friend for you. (WHISTLES)

Out came our ghost dog friend Cujo!

Fluttershy: Oh aren't you the cutest.

Fluttershy picked up Cujo.

Camie: Who is this little fella?

Me: That is our Ghost Dog friend Cujo. Danny named him after the Stephen King Book.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But watch this. He may look cute like this as a puppy. But watch this.

I put him down.

Me: SIC HER BOY!

Cujo turned into his FEROCIOUS GHOST MONSTER DOG FORM!

Fluttershy screamed and Lincoln comforted her and Cujo Roared. Cujo went at Della.

Nico: That will hold her while we have the usual battles.

Then General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Zavok, Marionette Shadow, Samon Shakekisutanchin, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Vypra, Mirror Master, Dai Gui, Ryugu Tamatebacco and Evil Clayface appeared.

Nico: General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Zavok, Marionette Shadow, Samon Shakekisutanchin, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Vypra, Mirror Master, Dai Gui, Ryugu Tamatebacco and Evil Clayface.

General Schwarz: Good thing Voorhees is not here, eh?

Metal Sonic: But what's with camps and scary stuff?

Zavok: No idea.

Nico: No kidding.

Marionette Shadow: (to Nico) How was the park?

Nico: It was really fun. And great.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Did you put up those wanted posters?

Maria: I put them up and they are helpful too.

?: Cool.

A figure came out and it was Kuroari from episode 30 of Ninninger!

---

Kuroari is an ant-themed ninja. He was called "Black Ant Ninja Kuroari" by his intro credit. He's the main antagonist in episode 30 of 2015 TV series Shuriken Sentai Ninninger.

He was voiced by Kenji Hamada who previously voiced Dynamoian Terry X, Hyouga, a Seal Shadow and later voiced Southern King.

History

Kuroari made his first appearance at an underground castle when being summoned by Kyuemon Izayoi as he was used to cause a turmoil at a local school for ninjas in training called Ninja School.

A while later Kuroari used his technique and clung on to Igasaki as he began to create the terror at the Ninja School. A while later he returned to the underground and report his finding to Kyuemon.

As this goes on he asked Kikyo to hold onto Takaharu while he eliminates him, but since Takaharu wasn't a liar she'd let go of him as Kuroari revealed himself as he hops out of his host. He then open fired on her and her Sensei, but Takaharu takes the shot de-transforming him as he sent a fiery attack at the ant. Once the students were safely escorted out of the school Takaharu transformed and joined his fellow ninjas as they battle Kuroari and his Genin Supparage. After that he was then defeated by this finisher called Transcendent Shuriken Strike.

However Kyuemon used Yokai sorcery to enlarge Kuroari prompting the team to bring out Lion Ha-Oh and King Shurikenjin to battle him. After that he was then destroyed by these two finishers and they are Unprecedented King Slash and Lion Transcendent Slash.

---

Eli: Kuroari! I remember you! You were sent to cause turmoil at a school for ninjas!

Kuroari: That's right. Good memory Eli.

Me: Eli is sharp as a tack for knowing about the Sentai teams.

Kuroari: Too bad I wasn't adapted for America.

Brody: I definitely think you would've been a Galactic Ninja.

Nico: Yeah I agree there.

Me: That would have been so cool!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Ink Rose, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Omi, Girl Jordan, Maria, Bai Tza, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - Nico's Rescue

---

General Schwarz was first.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) Nico's rescue was merely him relaxing in the park. God knows that he's earned it.

Ink Rose: Yeah I agree there. Nico deserves to relax too.

Princess Luna: I agree too and he deserved to relax too.

Moondust: Yeah I agree. It was fun.

Blackout: It sure was great.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) I'm glad he had a good relaxation.

Girl Jordan: Me too. That was fun.

Maria: It sure was fun.

Bai Tza: Yeah we're happy.

Carly Atlas: We sure are.

General Schwarz: I'm glad that Nico and the team got to relax. LEts do it!

They fired waves of darkness and water and smashed him down.

## Vinyl Scratch, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mandee, Jackie, Leni, Fiona, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - Beating up Layla Wendoll

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) I didn't expect Nico and the others to beat up Layla Wendoll. But I'm not complaining.

Vinyl Scratch: I agree and that girl had it coming for everything she did.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome how we beat her up and Lincoln cursed her in the end.

Starshine Sparkle: She deserved to be cursed.

Spyro: I agree there. That girl was a monster.

Mandee: She sure was.

Jackie: A heartless monster.

Leni: She totes had it coming.

Fiona: She sure did.

Metal Sonic: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

## Ace Bunny, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, War Machine, Iron Man, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - Lincoln's Rescue

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Acmetropolis. Was it good to be back home?

Ace Bunny: It sure was. I was starting to feel a little homesick.

Fluttershy: But it was good we were there. Also we faced Ophiuchus Sam.

Tornado Bolt: He was the descendant of Yosemite Sam.

Stealth Elf: And he was awesome.

War Machine: We were going to have him recruited to you guys.

Iron Man: Sorry about that.

Zavok: No worries. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

# Style Queen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Kaz, Kendra Armstrong, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Meeting a Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth Gene-Slammer

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) I heard you guys met a Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Style Queen: Her name is Sophia Zandaka.

Rarity: And she is really amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: She sure is. We found out something awesome about here.

---

Sophia Zandaka: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sophia, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophia Zandaka: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sophia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sophia Zandaka: Ooh, I remembered this one time, we were trying on different clothes that I bought at the clothing store, and we were dressed in clothes in various themes: Cowboy and Cowgirl for the Western look, Orange Swim Trunks and Purple Two-Piece Bikini for

Ready For Summer, Winter Clothes for The Holidays, Sailor Clothes for A Journey Out Into The Seas, and so many more. But, our day of fun was interrupted by Lori, who ordered him to model a dress for Leni's friends. But, I knew Lori set this up so she could take a picture and send it out to everyone in school and Lincoln would eventually be embarrassed, and I got so mad at Lori, I marched up and bonked her hard on the head, and I told her that her so-called order was just an excuse to humiliate her only brother, and I swore to her, that if she ever did this to her brother ever again, I would bury her under a pile of smelly clothes and I also told her that her clothes were tacky, and it made Lori so mad, she was going to kill me. But, I stood my ground and threw one mean punch to her face and sent her flying back to her room. And by the time I was done telling Mr. and Mrs. Loud, Lori got grounded for eight weeks and she was forced to wash everyone's dirty clothes by hand.

We cheered wildly for what Sophia Zandaka did.

Nico: Whoa, you sure live up to your reputation, Sophia, and you and Lincoln really tried on some awesome outfits.

Sophia Zandaka: We sure did, Nico.

Luna: And I saw what she did in punching Lori hard and sending her flying back to her room, it was so awesome. That'd teach her a lesson.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Marionette Shadow: Whoa! That is amazing! She is really fierce with her reputation.

Gill Grunt: She sure is.

Kaz: Yeah that is so cool.

Kendra: I agree too.

Marionette Shadow: That is cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Power Pack (Marvel), Princess Celestia, Light Skylanders, Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Whenua's Final Ambassador Mission

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) I heard today was Whenua's final Ambassador mission. How was it?

Mass Master: It was awesome!

Energizer: Yeah it was really cool.

Princess Celestia: They faced Another Drive and 7 Zodiarts.

Spotlight: It was really fun.

Kari Kamiya: Yeah it was so awesome.

Angewomon: Yeah that was so cool.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: That was cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Mollie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Red She-Hulk, She-Hulk, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - Jack and Vlad reconciling

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) I'm glad Jack and Vlad reconciled. Though I don't blame Jack for being angry at first.

Mollie: Me neither. After everything that happened I wouldn't blame him either.

Rainbow Dash: Me neither. That was crazy.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: That was awful that all that happened.

Red She-Hulk: Yeah it sure was.

She-Hulk: Yeah no kidding.

Zzzax: No kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Luan, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jimmy Neutron, Cindy Vortex, Carl, Sheen, Shego and William VS Vypra - Sarah seeing Della

---

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) When Sarah first saw Della, she was just a troublemaker ghost. That's why we're not gonna do anything too bad to her.

Luan: But she is not going to stand a Ghost of a chance against us. (Laughs) Get it?

They laughed.

Pinkie Pie: That was funny!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Sprocket: That was a good one though.

Jimmy Neutron: It was quite amusing.

Cindy Vortex; It sure was.

Carl: I don't get it.

Sheen: It was good.

Vypra: That was a good one though. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light, metal, lightning and gears and smashed her down.

---

## Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Homer, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - Our relaxing time at the part

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) I hope J.D. and the others had a relaxing time at the park. How long has it been since that last happened?

Zoe Orimoto: I'm not really sure. Feels like forever.

D'Arcmon: That is really good for them to relax.

Kazemon: It sure is.

Applejack: We're glad that we got a good time in to relax.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was fun.

Flashwing: That was a fun time for us.

Homer: Yeah it sure was.

Mirror Master: Yeah that was fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystals, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cornelia Hale, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Timmy Turner, Trixie Tang, Tso Lan and Juandissimo VS Dai Gui - Layla Wendoll needed to be shut up

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Layla Wendoll needed to be shut up. She brought her fate on herself.

Cornelia: I agree there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that girl had a serious problem.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there. That girl was a monster.

Sunburn: She sure did.

Timmy Turner: And she deserved to be cursed too.

Trixie Tang: You got that right.

Dai Gui: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lewa, Matau, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - The new Recruits and Kreed will make awesome additions

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) The new recruits and Kreed will make awesome additions. Not bad for a last day with Gentaro.

Mera: That was a great way to finish those missions with a bang and we saw new Eyecons in action.

Starlight Glimmer: That was really awesome.

Cozy Glow: It sure was cool.

Hex: I agree there as well.

Lewa: Yeah it was cool.

Matau: And I used Chemistro's Eycon too.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That is really cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of bones, magic, lightning and stars and wind and smashed him down.

---

Clara St. Clarice the Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Evil Clayface

---

Evil Clayface was next.

Evil Clayface: This is gonna be so good.

Clara: How did that happen to you?

Evil Clayface: I wasn't always like this. My real name is Matt Hagan and I was an actor. I got into a horrible accident that left me scarred and disfigured and Roland Daggett made a gel called Renuyu and it made me get shapeshifting abilities. But because of that it was addictive like cocaine and heroin. But as a result it was ruining my life. Daggett's men were told to kill me. They dumped the whole vat of Renuyu onto me and left me there for dead. It turned me into this. And now I can do this too.

He morphed into many people and formed into many people and formed his arms into weapons and more.

Evil Clayface: What do you think?

Clara: Wow that is amazing! But Roland Daggett is now in prison on a distant planet. The Crematoria Prison.

Evil Clayface: I'm glad he is. Lets dance!

He formed into the great Bruce Lee!

Clara: The Great Bruce Lee! He was a great martial artist and kicked a lot of butt.

Evil Clayface: (In Bruce Lee's voice) Yes he sure did. HIYAH! WHOOO!

Clara: HA!

She was ready!

They punched and kicked each other all over the place and then she smashed her foot into his face and caved it in.

Clara: Oh man!

Evil Clayface: Don't worry!

His face was back to normal.

Evil Clayface: I'm practically a big blob of clay.

Clara: Oh.

She smashed him down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Laney VS Kuroari

---

Kuroari was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened Kuroari's safe and in it was a massive bunch of swords called the Defenders of The Kamen Riders' Legacy, they're they're a collection of greatswords with the symbols of The Kamen Riders teams into etched onto the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Whoa cool swords!

Kuroari: They are for the Kamen Riders.

Nico: Neat! We'll have to hold on to them.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

They fired waves of Elemental Blades and blasts and energy blasts and they hit Kuroari and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Kuroari you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: All right. This is our first time with Kamen Rider keys. Here goes nothing!

Me: I made these with Lisa's help.

I pulled out the Kamen Rider Keys for Saber.

Me: If they were made in America we would call the Saber kamen Riders, Bookmagic Sword Hunters.

Nico: Ooh good name.

Me: It was the best I could come up with.

They took the keys.

Troy: Here we go.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER RANGER MODE! BOOKMAGIC SWORD HUNTERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Saber Kamen Riders! Troy was Kamen Rider Saber, Noah was Kamen Rider Blades, Gia was Kamen Rider Espada, Orion was Kamen Rider Buster, Emma was Kamen Rider Slash and Jake was Kamen Rider Kenzan!

Troy: Wow! This is amazing!

Noah: This is awesome!

Gia: Wow!

Me: Yeah it is! You guys look awesome as the Saber Kamen Riders!

Nico: Wow! Touma and friends are going to be amazed when they see this!

Eli: Yeah they sure will!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And there is many more where that came from!

Nico: Yeah!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIAL) BURNING SUPER ZENKAI POWER!

WE summoned all of the Super Sentai Teams!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Luna, May, Lincoln and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We fired waves of energy, elements and more at Della and smashed her all over the place.

We were really letting her have it.

Qwun was blasting Della all over the place.

Fellbat, Chromia, Bakumon and Donnie used the Earth and Digital World Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fellbat's Dead Eye Beam, Chromia's Heavy Laser Pistol and Bakumon and Donnie's powers 100-fold.

Fellbat and Bakumon: DEAD EYE DREAM BLAST!

Chromia and 2012 Donnie: NINJA PISTOL BLAST!

Leni & Loni and Anti Wanda: FASHION MAGIC BLAST!

Goths and Rex Goodwin: RAINBOW DARKNESS FIRESTORM!

Jedi Husband & Wife and Raven Branwen: JEDI RAVEN BLAST!

Skyla and Dr. Polaris: SKY MAGNET FIRESTORM!

Spirit Detective Couple and Chemistro: SPIRIT RADIATION BLAST!

Perim Couple and Bonz: PERIM BONE STORM!

Earth & Tamaran Couple and Roxy Rocket: INTERSTELLAR ROCKET BARRAGE!

Rita Loud and Nergal: LIGHTNING PIZZA BLAST!

Sarahs and Duff Killigan: STONE SCOTTISH BURST!

Fluttershy and Toad: KINDNESS TOAD BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: FURIOUS EMPATHY ULTRA BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Katherine Swendleton, Starlight Glimmer, Sarah Maas, Nico, Eli and Maria: DONUTS OF GHOSTLY EMPATHY!

They fired waves of donuts and energy.

Lincoln: LAKE ELEMENT STYLE: LAKE ERIE!

Jessica Shannon: LAKE FIRE STYLE: ELK LAKE!

Yuna: LAKE WATER STYLE: ELBOW LAKE!

Toph: LAKE EARTH STYLE: DUCK LAKE!

Tatsumaki: LAKE WIND STYLE: DOCKERY LAKE!

Entrapta: LAKE LIGHTNING STYLE: DEER LAKE!

Perfuma: LAKE NATURE STYLE: LAKE DELTA!

Frosta: LAKE ICE STYLE: CRYSTAL LAKE!

Princess Allura (VLD): LAKE LIGHT STYLE: BIG CRANBERRY LAKE!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) LAKE DARK STYLE: COLDWATER LAKE!

Shantae: LAKE MAGIC STYLE: LAKE HURON!

Akko: LAKE STAR STYLE: SILVER LAKE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into images of said lakes.

Lincoln and his harem: LAKE FINAL SMASH: PURITY TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a tidal wave of holy water on the ghost of Camp Cold Lake!

Della was smashed down by the blasts and Danny then sucked her into the Fenton Thermos!

?: I will make you pay for obliterating The Destroyer and Lucifer last year!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Thea Stilton: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Lilith.

A tornado of darkness appeared from nowhere, and out of the darkness appeared Lilith, the demon from Darksiders and the one who manipulated Abaddon's plot from the shadows.

Thea Stilton: Lilith, I should've known you'd show up after the word of Abaddon's death reached you from your lair.

Lilith (Darksiders): And now, I will have my revenge on all of you for what you did in destroying my servant and my lord!

Thea Stilton: That's not going to happen, and now, your days of causing havoc are over, Lilith.

Suddenly, Thea Stilton's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a light purple energy aura with lightning, mice, and phoenixes, and as she approached Lilith, she left light purple energy, lightning, mice, and phoenixes with every step.

Thea Stilton: Lilith, the crimes that you've committed in the name of your master for eons can never be forgiven, and now, you will share the same fate that befell your dark master and your servant, Abaddon.

Suddenly, Thea Stilton was surrounded by a massive vortex of light purple energy with lightning surrounding it, there's a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Thea Stilton emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Thea Stilton grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess and a full head of light grey hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a light purple energy aura with lightning, mice, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a mouse and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark purple crystal links and a phoenix holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Thea Stilton has on a light purple blouse with dark purple phoenix on it, black pants with lightning bolts on the legs, black knee-high leather boots, and a long black coat with mice, lightning bolts, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and mouse surrounded by lightning bolts. Suddenly, Thea Stilton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light grey angel wings with dark purple tips on the feathers, sprouted out of her back. Thea Stilton has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Thea Stilton has a new greatsword in her right hand called Lightning Phoenix Archangel Sword of Electric Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with angelic runes and a mouse and phoenix etched onto the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold lion heads with dark purple gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large gold lion heads is a large dark purple gem for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden lion head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large royal blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light purple kanji below the mouse and phoenix that said, "Thea Stilton, Special Correspondent of The Rodents' Gazette, Younger Sister of Geronimo Stilton, Cousin of Trap Stilton, Aunt of Benjamin Stilton, Friend of Pandora Woz, Skilled Martial Artist, Athlete, and Motorcycle Driver, Granddaughter of William Shortpaw, Destroyer of Sally Ratmousen's Jealousy-Induced Schemes, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning and Mice"

テア-スティルトン、げっ歯類のガゼットの特派員、ジェロニモ-スティルトンの妹、トラップ-スティルトンのいとこ、ベンジャミン-スティルトンの叔母、パンドラウォズの友人、熟練した武道家、アスリート、オートバイの運転手、ウィリアム-ショートポーの孫娘、サリー-ラトマウセンの嫉妬誘発スキームの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、および雷とマウスのマスター

Thea Stilton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELECTRIC STORM PHOENIX MOUSE ANGEL OF THUNDERSTORM JUSTICE AND ETERNAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Thea Stilton's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Lilith saw it, the she-demon fell into a black rage and fired a blast of hellfire to kill her, but Thea Stilton absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful blast of light purple energy with lightning and mice at the evil she-demon, and she got electrocuted really badly.

Trap Stilton: Whoa, now Thea's transformed, awesome!

Nico: And she's really going to make Lilith pay for the eons of pain and suffering that she's caused in the name of her dark master.

Me: You said it, Nico. Thea, how do you feel?

Thea Stilton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Thunderstorm Phoenix and Divine Electric Love) I feel incredible, J.D., now it's time for me to take down Lilith once and for all.

Thea Stilton went after Lilith, who continued firing blasts of hellfire at Thea, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired powerful blasts of light purple energy, lightning, and mice at Lilith, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the evil she-demon and she was electrocuted badly. Then, Thea Stilton attacked Lilith with her massive Lightning Phoenix Angel Sword of Electric Justice, and left very painful scars on the she-demon, and she also attacked Lilith with very powerful martial arts and really left bruises on the she-demon. Then, Thea sent Lilith flying with one strong punch and then, Thea fired a black energy blast of The Black Gates, and once it hits Lilith, she was confronted by the spirits of those she's killed over the eons, and she was condemned to The Black Gates and erased from existence. We cheered wildly for what Thea did, as she holstered her massive Lightning Phoenix Angel Sword of Electric Justice on her back and powered down, and Thea Stilton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent. Benjamin was already rolling as he got the camera focused on Geronimo.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, what started out as a relaxing fun day in the park for Nico's rescue turned bad when Layla Wendoll, the Queen Bee bully that Nico got expelled came here seeking revenge, but she eventually got the beatdown of her life and Lincoln cursed her with the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and sent her to prison, and Nico was reunited with Katherine Swendleton, and in Acmetropolis, Lincoln and his group took down wanted criminal Ophiuchus Sam and gave him The Black Gates and Lincoln was reunited with Sophia Zandaka, a famous fashionista and the Sophia, Goddess of Rebirth Gene-Slammer. And the Ambassador mission has also gone well as always, and later on, not only did we help Sarah Maas deal with The Ghost of Camp Coldlake, Thea Stilton has destroyed Lilith, the demon responsible for bringing Abaddon back yesterday to cause chaos and devastation yet again, and Thea has sent Lilith to The Black Gates and she was erased from existence forever. But, the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

We cheered at the awesome news broadcast that Geronimo did.

Nico: That was one amazing news broadcast you did, Geronimo.

Lincoln: And Thea transformed and put an end to Lilith once and for all.

Me: Yep, and after the eons of pain and suffering she caused in Lucifer's name, she has been erased from existence for good.

Eli: Good riddance.

Lincoln: And we also helped Sarah deal with the Ghost of Camp Cold Lake, and made it a safe place for future campers.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, now no future campers won't be targeted by vengeful spirits ever again.

Zzzax: Glad we got through that with no one dying.

Vypra: Of course no one died. Jason Voorhees wasn't even here.

Nico: Yeah.

Mirror Master: And it's gonna stay that way.

Me: Thank goodness for that one.

Katherine Swendleton: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Dai Gui: You won't regret it.

Nico: And I saved you some donuts.

Homer: WOOHOO!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Are they ones that Homer and Haruto didn't finish from yesterday?

Nico: Yep. And Kat made them.

Me: Yeah!

Sarah Maas: But this was so awesome helping you guys!

Nico: Glad you had fun Sarah. But great job today everyone.

Sarah Maas: (To the viewers) Summer Camp is fun but you should be careful which camp you go to because of legends and more.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done and part 3 of the saga done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, Nico, Vakama, Taranee, Trail Blazer of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a planet made entirely out of Limburger Cheese! Plug your noses everyone because this one is gonna get stinky and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Trail Blazer's kind named Tammy Rosalinda. Tammy is one of Nico's friends from his metalworks classes and she is very skilled at using welding and blacksmithing. She didn't go to blacksmithing yet unfortunately because she was out on vacation when it happened. Also she hates Queen Bee girls with a vengeance. And we're going to battle Disonasu, an old enemy that I defeated 150,000 years hence and this is gonna be a really rotten mouth man! He is the monster from the Power Arc from episodes 290 to 295 of Shippuden. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a planet made of popcorn, and Lincoln and his group are going to face and destroy The Magician, the main enemy from Rayman: Origins and Rayman: Legends, and Rayman's also looking forward to making him pay for trying to conquer The Glade of Dreams. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Element Magician named Hailei Walker, who's another of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels and from his Ceramics class, and she is a master of pottery and makes awesome crafts, and after getting Gene-Slammed into Element Magician, she's now the master of wind and earth. For the next chapter tomorrow we're going to head to Bell Valley Middle School and investigate a series of hauntings and help Tommy Frazer out. This is gonna be awesome as we solve the mystery of THE HAUNTED SCHOOL!

See you all tomorrow

# MYSTERY OF THE HAUNTED SCHOOL

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, Vakama, Taranee, Trail Blazer of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were flying to a very mysterious world that will be just as awesome as the rest.

Nico: I have a feeling this is gonna be a really fun and awesome world we're going to.

Me: Yeah it will be!

Taranee: I'm looking forward to this one.

Eli: Me too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Taranee.

Taranee: No problem Nico. I'm always up for an awesome and amazing adventures with you. Also it's really awesome that I am going with you too.

Nico: It sure is.

Miku Yuuki: I agree there. I think it's always fun.

Nico: Yes it is.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Taranee, your missions won't be Kamen Rider ones. But they'll be ones set in a video game world.

Taranee: Awesome! Which world am I going to for that one?

Nico: You're going into the world of Jak and Daxter.

Nicole: Awesome! For the Playstation Universe.

Eli: I love Jak and Daxter! They are so cool.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I'm looking forward to that one.

Taranee: Me too. That will be so cool.

Nicole: This is gonna be so awesome when we meet Jak and Daxter.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That will be cool.

Me: And we're going to almost be fully covered with the Guardians of Candrakar.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Jak and Daxter are really amazing and very skilled Warriors too.

Nico: And you'll encounter many different forms of Eco in that world.

Taranee: That is gonna be awesome.

Nicole: And I'll gladly go with you too. The Goddess of Video Gaming is always ready to help out in any world that involves video gaming.

Nico: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: My missions are in the same universe right?

Me: Yep they sure are and you're going to the world of Ratchet and

Clank.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh sweet! I'm looking forward to that one too.

Me: Yeah me too!

Fluttershy: But what exactly is Eco?

Nicole: It's a very powerful spiritual lifeblood substance.

Nicole told us what it is.

---

Eco is a powerful substance in the Jak and Daxter series. It is capable of physically appearing in the form of droplets or clusters of liquid or as a gas in its natural form(s), ore, a prism, or a crystal, and comes in the six different known colors of light eco, dark eco, green eco, blue eco, yellow eco, and red eco, each color possessing a different and specific property. It was created by the Precursors and is studied and mastered by a group of humans known as sages.

Eco is produced and distributed at the eco core, and is used as the primary currency throughout the games next to Precursor orbs, especially when in the form of ore. All colors of eco are able to invoke their properties or abilities into what they are passed through, and can sometimes be channeled through a living body. It can also be used to power technology, mostly including weapons.

Eco was most prominent in The Precursor Legacy, commonly found in the form of floating clusters that when acquired would provide Jak with temporarily augmented abilities. More concentrated eco could be found in eco vents, which gave Jak the ability to use these skills for the maximum time allowable. Dark eco was commonly found in boxes, and when touched, would detonate and harm whoever it came in contact with. However, if one were to fall in a pool of dark eco, it would kill that person. Light eco only appeared in the final ending where all four colored eco lasers were emitted through four towers surrounding a large dark eco silo to create the substance (how is as of yet unknown). Jak then used it to destroy Gol and Maia. Interestingly, when Daxter fell in a vat of dark eco, he changed from human to an ottsel. Later in Jak 3, it is learned that eco contains the essence of the Precursors, which allowed Daxter to survive the submersion.

During the time of Jak II and Jak 3, colored eco appeared to be seemingly rare in its natural form, while dark eco and other forms of physical eco appeared to be more common. Red, yellow, blue, and dark eco appeared in the form of Morph Gun mods, which were used as weapons specializing in the colored eco's respective ability. Green eco appeared in its natural form only a few times, and was most common in the form of health packs. Other forms of dark eco and eco ore were used as a form of currency, and were constantly sought after by factions on both sides of an ongoing war. Eco was also used to stabilize Haven City through its eco grid. In Jak 3, dark and light eco crystals were revealed. Jak collected these and used them to fuel the eco power sphere for the Planetary Defense System.

All colors of eco excluding light eco were featured during Jak X: Combat Racing. With the exception of light eco, colored eco was used as a type of eco pick-up-each color benefiting the racer according to the eco's specialty. This meant that yellow and red eco acted as frontal and rear weapons respectively, green eco as health, and blue eco as turbo boost fuel. Dark eco could be collected after destroying enemy vehicles and would ultimately power up the driver's vehicle and improve his or her weapons.

During The Lost Frontier the world suffered a sudden eco shortage. Jak and Daxter set out to find more eco along with Keira, a sage-in-training, where they discover the eco seeker artifact that leads them to the eco core, a massive control panel for the distribution of eco that they go on to re-stabilize.

During the game, eco could again be found in vents, similar to the first game. They were used to replenish or activate Jak's eco power reservoir, allowing him to use his eco skills created with dark eco dropped from fallen enemies, similar to previous games. Jak also used eco in his Gunstaff, similar to Jak II and Jak 3 with the Morph Gun.

Green eco contains the energy of life. Jak used it throughout the games to heal himself after taking damage. It was also used to cure dark plants in *The Precursor Legacy* and *Jak 3* . In the first game, small green eco droplets and larger green eco clusters were dropped by defeated enemies and also found in crates and vents. Fifty green eco droplets amounted to one cluster, which restored one point of Jak's lost health, and green eco vents would fully restore his health. In *Daxter*, *Jak II*, *Jak 3*, and *The Lost Frontier*, green eco could be found in metal cubes with neon green plus signs, carrying significant amounts of green eco called health packs, which restored two segments of health. In *Jak X: Combat Racing*, it was used similarly in the form of a pickup, which repaired race cars when damaged. The Gunstaff had a green eco mod called the lobber, which interestingly used green eco in an offensive manner as a grenade launcher similar to *Jak 3'* s red eco Plasmite RPG.

Blue eco contains the energy of motion. In *The Precursor Legacy*, it is used to increase Jak's movement speed, attract collectable objects like precursor orbs and other ecos, and to activate dormant Precursor technology. After green eco, blue eco is the most common color of eco in the first game, with vents and clusters appearing in almost every area. As befitting its ability to increase speed and power machines, blue eco often resembles blue lightning. In *Jak II*, *Jak 3*, and *The Lost Frontier*, blue eco was used in the blue mod for the Gunstaff and Morph Gun starting with the Vulcan Fury, a machine-gun-like weapon with an exceptionally fast rate-of-fire and high ammo capacity, while relatively weaker and shorter range compared to other gun mods. It is also presumably used in the JET-Board to help maintain its motion. In *Jak X: Combat Racing* it is used in the form of a capsule-shaped pickup which provides its user with turbo.

Red eco contains the essence of power and strength. Similar to other colors of eco, Jak could pick up red clusters or walk through red eco vents to channel the energy and be able to slay more powerful enemies with less difficulty, such as bone armor lurkers with killing them in one hit opposed to two. In *Jak II*, *Jak 3*, and *The Lost Frontier*, red eco is used in the red mod which specializes in blunt, powerful force, albeit with taxing recoil, a relatively slow rate-of-fire, lower ammo count and less range. In *Jak X: Combat Racing*, red eco appears as a glowing red capsule, and is used as a defensive weapon to avoid missiles or to hinder/kill opponents further behind on the track. It is almost always ejected out of the back of the vehicle.

Yellow contains the power of long-range strength. In *The Precursor Legacy*, similar to red eco, it could be found in floating clusters and vents, except when in this form, Jak could shoot yellow eco projectiles that were just as strong if not stronger than red eco, which replaced his dive and punch attacks. Yellow eco is particularly useful for opening strong boxes which cannot be done otherwise except with the use of a cannon. Yellow eco appears to be seemingly abundant, especially in Boggy Swamp. When coming from vents, it resembles an amorphous stream of gas. In *Jak II*, *Jak 3*, and *The Lost Frontier*, yellow eco is used in the yellow mod which specializes in strong artillery with long reach. In *Jak X: Combat Racing*, yellow eco appears as a yellow octahedron pickup, which gives its user long-distance, frontal offensive weaponry to eliminate opponents.

Dark eco has the property to warp, mutate, and destroy things. It is also the most common type of eco. Large amounts resemble a thick, black liquid with a purple sheen. Smaller amounts dropped by enemies in *Jak II*, *Jak 3*, and *The Lost Frontier*, often called "droplets", resemble shifting purple spheres and often come in groups of four and up to ten, though in some rarer cases a single droplet may appear. During *The Precursor Legacy* dark eco was found in containers, silos, or sometimes in crystalline constructs which would detonate several seconds after touching. All dark eco was particularly harmful in this game, though Daxter's transformation came from him falling into a pool of dark eco. In *Jak 3*, dark eco was also shown in crystal form, as well as in droplets and vents.

Starting with *Jak II* and going through to the beginning of *The Lost Frontier*, Jak had the ability to transform into a dark eco alter ego named Dark Jak. This happened by several torturous injections of dark eco while being subject to the Baron's Dark Warrior Program, which was ultimately unsuccessful. Jak later went on to use and master his new powers (with the help of an oracle at the Water Slums) to defeat historical enemy figures including Kor, Cyber Errol, and many other enemies. In *The Lost Frontier*, Daxter was again subject to large, deadly amounts of dark eco while in the Aeropan sewerage system. In *Jak 3*, it is revealed that Dark Makers were Precursors that were changed by dark eco, exactly how remains unknown. Though because dark eco contains the essence of the Precursors, Daxter was able to survive the submersion again, and gained the ability to transform into a dark alter ego similar to Dark Jak named Dark Daxter. Later in the game, dark warriors make an appearance, which were products of a successful Dark Warrior Program, similar to Haven City's, but this time under Aeropa's conduction. However they were eventually destroyed. Dark eco droplets were collected in this game instead to be brought to Keira in exchange for eco skills.

The Morph Gun utilized dark eco in its dark mod. Starting with the Peace Maker, this weapon mod focused on devastating power, though was not ammo efficient compared to the other mods, and the rate-of-fire was the slowest of the Morph Gun (though rate-of-fire was not a necessity due to its superior strength, outside of the Mass Inverter in *Jak 3,* which did no damage outside of rendering most enemies incapable of action by having them float around).

Dark eco has had varying sages throughout the series, the first of which being Gol Acheron and his sister Maia. His sister was never proclaimed to be a sage, though was equally warped and obsessed with the substance as her brother. Later in the future, a man named Tym became a sage of dark eco and made his first appearance in *The Lost Frontier*, and remains the current sage.

Considered the purest and rarest of all eco, light eco contains the property of healing, restoring, balancing, and purifying. It is created by the combination of all colors of eco excluding dark. It had apparently only been speculated about, before its discovery in *The Precursor Legacy* when four eco laser beams emitted from four towers surrounding a dark eco silo combined their power to create it.

Light eco did not appear again until *Jak 3*, in which it occurred naturally as droplets (similar to dark eco), in crystal form, and flowing from vents. It played a large role in *Jak 3*, as it gave Jak light eco powers to counterbalance his dark eco powers; which included Light Regeneration, Flash Freeze, Light Shield, and Light Flight, all used as defensive/support mechanisms opposed to Dark Jak's offensive powers. In *The Precursor Legacy*, Daxter theorized that light eco may be the key to reversing his transformation, although due to the large presence of light eco in *Jak 3*, this is presumably incorrect.

Light eco made one reappearance in *The Lost Frontier*, whenever a small droplet was dispensed from a tube in a facility visited by Jak and Keira. As of the conclusion of that game, Keira was in the process of becoming a sage, according to the dark eco sage, Tym.

---

When she was done we were amazed.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah. That is awesome.

Fluttershy: Goodness. That is interesting.

Nico: And Daxter used to be human… until he was turned into the Ottsel that he is right now.

Me: I remember watching that on the internet. That was freaky. But to be honest, he looks much better that way.

Nico: He sure does.

Eli: Yeah he does.

Fu: I still think that's so awesome and cool.

Nico: (to Taranee) Who knows? Maybe when you get there, you'll be able to use Eco as well.

Taranee: That will be so cool and awesome.

Me: It sure will be awesome.

Camie: I'm looking forward to that too.

Sirius: It will really cool.

We arrived at the planet and it looked like a golden yellow planet.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Wow this world looks interesting.

Eli: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Lets head down.

We went down to the planet and landed and we then saw piles and piles and piles of cheese! But then we smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE! We smelled a really stinky odor! We then saw that we were on a planet made of LIMBURGER CHEESE!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: PEEYEW! This is a stinky planet!

Nico: It's a planet made of Limburger Cheese!

Me: The stinkiest cheese in the world! This planet smells like stinky socks!

Maria: GOOD GOD! IT'S ANOTHER INEDIBLE PLANET!

Lana: Cool!

Lana was eating the cheese and it was awesome.

Lana: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Me: Well it may be inedible to some but to Lana no way.

Nico: That's Lana for you.

Zocks: Have fun eating all this, Lana. We'll just be looking for today's Gene Slammer.

Lana: Thanks Zocks.

Rachel Stavenport was eating some.

Nico: You like Limburger cheese too Rachel?

Rachel Stavenport: (Eating) Mmm! I sure do. I have Belgium in my blood and I love Limburger cheese.

Eli: That is cool.

Me: Boy first a planet made of Liver and Onions and now Limburger Cheese. What would really have Lana excited is if we found a planet made of Chum.

Nico: YUCK!

Rita Loud: It's true guys. It may have been part of the natural process but it is why Lincoln loves Peanut Butter and Sauerkraut.

Lily: And why me and Lana like it as well.

Lola: That is awesome thought.

Then we heard a noise.

Nico: I think I hear something.

We stood ready and then I heard a noise and then fired an energy blast at a hill and out of an explosion came my old enemy DISONASU!

Me: Disonasu! I didn't expect your ugly scarred fucked up face to come back!

Disonasu: You motherfucker! You ruined everything for me J.D.!

Me: (Flips the bird at him) Up your fucking nose with a fucking rubber hose!

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: Unfortunately. He's one of my many enemies from 150,000 years into the future.

I went over Disonasu's history.

Disonasu (ディソナス, Disonasu) was the leader of Hachō Village, as well as the one responsible for the destruction of Tonika Village and an ally of Kabuto Yakushi.

Disonasu was a known criminal who made use of summoning techniques and committed thousands of murders. He once battled the Akatsuki leader, Pain, though he lost and was horribly scarred. To recover the "power" he lost, Disonasu became a scholar and studied the history and meaning of The Hole, intending to receive the power of the Ama no Hoko to get his revenge. Though he became the head of Hachō Village to locate the Saezuri, a device capable of bringing forth the Ama no Hoko, Disonasu could not act on his plan due to Tonika Village's militia. At some point, he also studied the Summoning: Impure World Reincarnation technique alongside Orochimaru.

Working alongside Kabuto Yakushi, Disonasu destroyed Tonika Village and massacred its citizens to steal the Saezuri and the seven "Sounds" required to activate it from the village altar. During the village's destruction, Disonasu confronted the head of Tonika Village and the latter was subsequently killed by several of Kabuto's reincarnated shinobi. Although he obtained three of the Sounds from the village head as well as the Saezuri itself, Disonasu was ultimately unable to achieve his goal.

Disonasu and several other inhabitants of Hachō Village later came to investigate the destroyed Tonika Village after several survivors came to them and requested their help. Shiseru, who had accompanied Disonasu to the village, introduced Yamato and Sai, who had also been sent to investigate the disturbance, to him in the village's newly-created graveyard. Disonasu discussed the aggressors' possible motives with Yamato until they were interrupted by a loud noise. Arriving at the source of the noise, the group discovered Naruto Uzumaki and Sakura Haruno fighting with Kabuto, several reincarnated shinobi, and a newly-recreated Hidan.

Although not participating in the fight, Disonasu warned Shiseru about an attacker from behind, giving her enough time to dodge and counter. After Kabuto withdrew his pawns, Disonasu led the group to Hachō Village, where he showed Yamato and Sai the products of his earlier research about The Hole. He then begged them to punish Kabuto for his cruel acts.

Disonasu and a group of several others later escorted the Tonika Village head, who had secretly been reincarnated by Kabuto, to the Tonika Village survivors, hoping to use his to acquire the last two Sounds from Dokku. When the village head's granddaughter, Miina, discovered that something was wrong with her grandfather, Kabuto attacked with his reincarnated forces once more, prompting Disonasu to flee.

After Naruto and Dokku were abducted by Kabuto, Disonasu appeared in the underground hall of Tonika Village alongside Kabuto and two reincarnated shinobi, revealing his true nature and blaming Dokku for hindering him in his plans. He then used a scroll to summon the Saezuri, preparing to enact his plan. Kabuto, through the eyes of a clone noticed the surviving children of Tonika Village approaching with the final two Sounds above ground, prompting the two to take Dokku up to greet them.

After reviewing his notes on the Saezuri, Disonasu used the seven Sounds to activate the device, raising the Ama no Hoko above ground. Despite the arrival of reinforcements from Konohagakure and Yamato attempting to restrain him, Disonasu was then able to use the Saezuri to release the Ama no Hoko's power. Upon its activation, Disonasu climbed the structure to bathe in its power but was halted by Naruto. Suddenly, Naruto's clone, which had absorbed power from the Ama no Hoko and transformed, emerged from the structure and swiped Disonasu off of it, sending his body several distances outside of The Hole.

In the next day, Kabuto found him on the verge of death and complained about his failure on the mission, he summoned the Tonika Village Head again to order to take his revenge and then killed him with his sword.

---

When I was finished everyone was horrified and shocked and enraged!

Nico: You psychotic motherfucker asshole son of a bitch!

Fu: You murdered that entire village all for power!

Magine: (gets out Wizard gear) This one is for Haruto!

Zocks: (gets out Gaim gear) And this one is definitely for Kouta!

Me: I will make sure you die a million horrible deaths for everything you have done Disonasu!

I went Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) **Prepare to die!**

Magine summoned numerous Wizard Rings for many of us that don't have archenemies in the Masters of Evil and they were imbued with numerous powers. Zocks then summoned Lockseeds for all of us that don't have archenemies.

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and then I punched him in the face and Disonasu belched up a huge amount of blood!

Magine: It's showtime!

Zocks: This is my stage now!

I punched Disonasu in the face and kicked him down and then he got up and went into a TOTAL HOMICIDAL AND BALLISTIC RAGE!

Nico: Uh oh!

Disonasu: YOU MOTHERFUCKING WRETCHED MOTHERFUCKER! HOW DARE YOU!? (ENRAGED AND MANIACAL SCREAMING) HOW DARE YYYYYOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOUUUUUUU

HE WAS COMPLETELY OUT OF HIS MIND!

Disonasu went at me and he punched at me with incredible speed and force and I dodged and blocked all his punches with ease and then I kicked him in the face and then punched him in the face with incredible savagery and speed! Then I teleported into the air and flew at him and he belched up a huge amount of blood!

Nico: How about we hit him with some of this cheese?

Lola: Good idea!

They threw cheese at him and one went right into his mouth and then he swallowed it and then his stomach growled!

Disonasu: I WILL KILL YOU!

He went at me with incredible speed and then I punched him in the stomach with incredibly devastating force and my fist went all the way through his stomach and all the way out through his back with a sickening squelch!

I pulled my fist out and Disonasu had a huge hole through him!

Nico: To quote Cap: "We can do this all day."

?: Yes we can.

A Trail Blazer came out!

Trail Blazer: Another me!? WHOA!

Nico: Tammy Rosalinda? Wow!

Trail Blazer 2: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Disonasu: YOU FUCKING WRETCH! Any last words before you die? (BELCHES OUT BLOOD)

Me: **Actually there is one that comes to mind.**

I charged up a Kamehameha Wave infused with the Black Gates!

Tammy infused it with powerful fire too.

Me: BLACK GATES NOVA KAMEHAMEHA!

I fired a massive blast of fire and it slammed into Disonasu and obliterated him in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

**EXTREMELY POWERFUL AND SUPER DEVASTATING EXPLOSION OF FIRE!**

The explosion was so powerful and so super devastating that it was felt all over the universe. When it cleared, Disonasu was dead and obliterated and destroyed! I powered down and

Tammy reverted back and she was a red hair girl with red clothes and the Fire Skylander symbol was on her pant leg.

Tammy Rosalinda: That takes care of that jerk!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: That was incredible!

Nico: You didn't eat any cheese here, did you?

Tammy Rosalinda: No I don't even like the smell or taste of Limburger cheese.

Nico: Good.

Taranee: But that was intense.

Me: It sure was.

Taranee: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Tammy Rosalinda: I have a lot of them. But I specialize in taking down evil Queen Bee bitches.

Nico: Tammy hates Queen Bee girls with a vengeance and despises them with every fiber of her being.

Tammy Rosalinda: They thing they are so much better than everyone else and they thing that they can get away with everything because they come from high society. I made it my mission to hunt them down and throw them all in jail for their bounties.

She pulled out a bunch of wanted posters for NUMEROUS Queen Bee bitches we saw and haven't met before and even some we killed.

Me: Whoa these girls are no walk in the park.

Tammy Rosalinda: Yep. They are all girls that have plagued the world for far too long.

Maria: Wow that is amazing.

Nicole: Just like how I'm a bounty hunter for Bullies. That is awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Tammy Rosalinda: Yep. Me and Nico went after the worst Queen Bee ever and that was this one.

She showed a picture of a black hair girl with green eyes and a malevolent smirk coming off of her.

Tammy Rosalinda: That's Amanda Lowenstein and she is pure evil. She is the daughter of a high paying business man worth billions that was sent to prison for a massive Ponzi Scheme and she was forced onto the streets and me and Nico caught her and threw her in jail.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa man! I've heard about her. And also I should know because I'm the one that threw her father in prison.

Nico: Wow!

Tammy and Nico hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Tammy Rosalinda: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: Queen Bee bitches beware because Tammy the Bee

Exterminator is back.

Nico: (Laughs) I remember that nickname.

Lola: Cool name.

Sirius: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is a cool Nickname.

Nico: Now, let's go home.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: I'll hurl my guts out if I smell this place anymore.

We went back home to Earth.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Tecna are heading to a planet made of popcorn, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls there, but we're also going to face and destroy The Magician, the main enemy from Rayman: Origins and Rayman: Legends, and Rayman's also looking forward to making him pay for trying to conquer The Glade of Dreams.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here on a planet of popcorn, this is awesome, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're also going to face and destroy The Magician, the main enemy from Rayman: Origins and Rayman: Legends.

Me: That's right, big guy. We already destroyed the Dark Teensies on your dream rescue, and now, all that's left is to take care of The Magician.

Rayman: That's right, and I'm so looking forward to making him pay for trying to conquer The Glade of Dreams.

Nico: You said it, and this popcorn planet's so awesome.

Lincoln: I knew you'd love it, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Tecna.

Tecna: (British Accent) You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be amazing.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of fourteen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the fourteen girls, but they've been cornered by The Magician, and that villainous Dark Teensy is going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the fourteen girls, but they've been cornered by The Magician, and that villainous Dark Teensy is going to kill them.

?: That villainous Dark Teensy, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Element Magician appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Element Magician, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Hailei Walker, but we'll talk later, we've got a villainous Dark Teensy to get rid of.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Magician, and it allowed the fourteen girls to get away. When the villainous Dark Teensy saw us, he was enraged.

Rayman: You just don't even know when to quit, do you? You've constantly tried to conquer The Glade of Dreams and you've already proved that you're a supporter of Mr. Dark. Now, I'm through with letting you get away with your life, now I'm going to end you once and for all!

Rayman transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope and he unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back, but we suddenly saw the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade change from purple to gold, the large upward-pointing angel wings turned into large gold dragon heads, and the four large silver dragon heads turned gold.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's awesome. Alright, guys, let's get him.

Luna: Let's rock, dudes!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity

Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ink Rose, The Loonatics, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after The Magician, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the villainous Dark Teensy.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of darkness, and as it hits The Magician, Lincoln sucked out his blood and his powers, and the villainous Dark Teensy was turned into a bloodless husk, and once his spirit had appeared, Rayman marked his forehead with a kanji and banished him to The Black Gates where he was erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for that evil villainous Dark Teensy. (To Hailei Walker) And it's good to see you again, Hailei Walker.

Hailei Walker reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light violet hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive light violet angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Element Magician, and she's dressed in a green short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless green top with black embroideries, green skirt, green pants, green ankle-high sneakers, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with wind gusts and earth on the coattails, and Element Magician on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Element Magician-themed greatsword with Element Magician etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light violet blade, large light violet angel wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large light violet gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Hailei Walker: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hailei Walker and they hugged, and Hailei Walker was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hailei Walker: Wow, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Hailei Walker, she's another one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she's from my Ceramics Class, and she's a master of pottery and makes awesome crafts.

Nico: Wow, that's so awesome.

Hailei Walker: And after I got Gene-Slammed into Element Magician, I'm now the master of wind and earth.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Hailei Walker's neck with light violet gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Hailei Walker: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Hailei.

Hailei Walker had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Hailei Walker's waist and Hailei Walker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Hailei Walker's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fourteen girls are Shizuka Onimaru, Sachie Kondou, Natsuki Hoshina, Kuruha Amou, Ayai Shirayuki, Mizuki Fudou, Sakurako Iizuka, Ruru Kitani, Mika Kozuru, Ume Momoi, Isuzu Narukami, Sayo Nekohira, Konatsu Shinjou, and Ringo Yami from Idol Jihen.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shizuka Onimaru, Sachie Kondou, Natsuki Hoshina, Kuruha Amou, Ayai Shirayuki, Mizuki Fudou, Sakurako Iizuka, Ruru Kitani, Mika Kozuru, Ume Momoi, Isuzu Narukami, Sayo Nekohira, Konatsu Shinjou, and Ringo Yami from Idol Jihen.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ringo Yami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ringo Yami and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from The Magician, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top was the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie

Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ringo Yami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and the thirteen clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ringo Yami: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shizuka Onimaru, Sachie Kondou, Natsuki Hoshina, Kuruha Amou, Shirayuki Ayai, Mizuki Fudou, Sakurako Iizuka, Ruru Kitani, Mika Kozuru, Ume Momoi, Isuzu Narukami, Sayo Nekohira, Konatsu Shinjou, and Ringo Yami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was The Magician, the main enemy from Rayman: Origins and Rayman: Legends.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that evil Dark Teensy, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Hailei Walker have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After putting down The Magician, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Hailei Walker saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Hailei Walker: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hailei, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hailei Walker: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Hailei, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Hailei Walker: Oh, I remembered this one time in Ceramics Class, Lincoln and I were making some clay jars and he wanted to make something for his parents. But, then, Lola busted in and ordered Lincoln to make a clay statue of herself. But, Lincoln told her no, and that this is Ceramics Class, not Art Class. But, Lola got so mad, she was going to kill him, but I got in the way, and trapped Lola in a lump of pottery clay, and it messed up her dress when she got out, and she was already seeing red and her hair turned to fire, and her teeth turned jagged. She tried to attack us, but our teacher saw the whole thing, and when I told her what that evil pink wearing pageant demon tried to order her brother to do, she dragged Lola to the office and when the news reached her parents, she got a five-week grounding with no sweets, no tea parties, and no pageants. She was really angry at me, and she swore revenge, and Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan dragged her back to her room.

We cheered wildly for what Hailei Walker did to Lola.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That taught her a big lesson, but you knew she was vindictive and vengeful.

Hailey Walker: Yeah, but I'm not afraid of her, nor am I afraid of Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan, if any of them tried to hurt Lincoln, I'd slug them hard in the face and I wouldn't be surprised if I knocked out any of their teeth.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were getting ready for their date, this time, it's at Toy Time Galaxy.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Nyx Midnight: We're ready, Dad.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids left the World Tree Estate, and they head for Toy Time Galaxy. When they arrived at Toy Time Galaxy, it's a awesome playroom-themed location filled with toys made out of brightly colored building blocks and moving mechanisms inhabited by Gearmos, while Mecha-Bowsers serve as predominant enemies alongside other robotic creatures.

Thunder Sparkle: Wow, what is this place, Dad?

Lincoln: This, Thunder Sparkle, is Toy Time Galaxy, I heard about this place from Mario and Princess Rosalina, and this place is something Lola would love. Shall we?

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids explored the place, and it was indeed very amazing. They explored the many areas of the toy-themed galaxy, and Lincoln made a picnic area and they had some lunch Lincoln made, including the Cannoli that Lincoln and Neela made and they were so delicious. Then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and wrapped the girls' waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and as the sun then turns orange, they passionately kissed and hugged with supercharged and intense passion, and the kids all cheered. Then, Lincoln, the girls, and the kids came back home to the Estate.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was really awesome, Nico, we went to Toy Time Galaxy.

Nicole: (Gasps) The toy-themed galaxy from Super Mario Galaxy?!

Lincoln: The very one, Nicole.

Me: That's awesome, and I hope you guys didn't have any trouble.

Fluttershy: Oh, we had no trouble at all while we were there, J.D., and that galaxy was really amazing.

Lincoln: You said it, and like I said, it's a galaxy Lola would love. And how have things been while we were away?

Apple Bloom: Everything was dandy, Lincoln, we played with Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, and Golden Bunny, and we also fed them and they're already asleep.

Lincoln and Fluttershy saw their four daughters asleep, and it was so cute.

Lincoln: They look so cute sleeping in their crib.

Fluttershy: They sure do, Linky.

Fluttershy and Lincoln shared a kiss, and they gently closed the door.

Nico: Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you planning to meet on tomorrow's rescue?

Lincoln: Hmm, how about a Gene-Slammer for Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle?

Nico: Ooh, musical.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) And there's only one person who'd be perfect for that: my little sister, Celina McPherson.

Lincoln: Yeah, she's known as a talented musician, especially when it comes to Celtic songs.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) And just like Melanie, she also belongs to the McPherson Family, who have been friends with us for over 400 years and bear a strong hatred towards Morag and Aggie for their crimes.

Lincoln: That's right, Duke Lincoln.

Me: We can't wait to meet her on your next rescue tomorrow, big guy.

Lincoln: Same here.

---

Later it was time for Elyon's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

William: Anyone else want to go with Elyon? Besides 3 Rabbids, Terminator, and Dino Tyranno?

Brittney: Me and the Goths and Dark Signers will go with you guys.

Nico: Awesome! This will be amazing.

Me: And Rayman will want to go to watch over the Rabbids.

Rayman: Yeah I sure do.

Terminator 1984: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) It will be interesting to meet the Wizard Kamen Riders

Elyon: It sure will be awesome.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived.

Haruto: Hey guys!

Elyon: Haruto, this is my archenemy.

Terminator 1984: Haruto Soma of Kamen Rider Wizard. It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm a T-800 and I was built by SKYNET and programmed originally for killing Sarah Connor in the year 1984. Later reprogrammed to be Elyon's archenemy for the Masters of Evil.

Haruto: Wow! Wait are you one of the robots from Terminator?

Me: He sure is. He was built by SKYNET, a malevolent artificial intelligence program that was going to destroy all of humanity in a nasty Nuclear Holocaust. A huge war with machines and the surviving humans raged on and SKYNET sent robots called Terminators back in time to kill the leader of the human resistance: John Connor.

Nico: Yeah it was terrible.

Me: Yep.

Terminator 1984: I'm a Cybernetic Organism. Living tissue over metal endoskeleton.

Me: His robotic structure is far more advanced than anything we know.

Haruto: Wow that is amazing.

Terminator 1984: Being a robot created by Skynet, I cannot be driven to Despair by the Phantoms. However, I can still get stronger if enemies show negative emotions towards me

Haruto: I thought all robots were incapable of showing emotions.

Me: Well the Terminator from 1984 can. As he was being reprogrammed he developed emotions and feelings.

Nico: It's true.

Brittney: That's right. Oh sorry we weren't properly introduced. My name is Brittney Knudson, and these are my teammates of the Goths of Darkness and our archenemies.

Rex: Awesome to meet you. I'm Rex Goodwin, Dark Signer of the Condor.

Bertrand: I'm Bertrand. Pleasure to meet you.

Roman Goodwin: Roman Goodwin of the Spider.

Haiku: My name is Haiku.

Carly Atlas: Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird.

Loud House Dante: I'm Dante.

Devack: Devack of the Monkey.

Persephone: I'm Persephone.

Misty Tredwell: I'm Misty Tredwell of the Lizard.

Morpheus: I'm Morpheus.

Kalin: I'm Kalin Kessler of the Giant.

Boris: I'm Boris.

Greiger: And I'm Greiger of the Killer Whale.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud. It's a pleasure.

Haruto: Wow it's a pleasure to meet you guys.

Dino Tyranno: And it's awesome to meet you too. I'm Dino Tyranno, leader of the Dino Knights.

Haruto: Wow it's an honor to meet you.

Nico: I have the perfect setup for the Wizard team. It'll consist of Haruto, Nitoh, Mayu, J.D., and Elyon. We still need one more.

Haruto: Rinko Daimon would be perfect for this one.

Me: That's right and she was Kamen Rider Brave in the movie.

Nico: Yep.

Nitoh: Now, we have a concerning matter that came up an hour ago.

Nico: What's that?

Nitoh: Chizuru Manaka is back in town.

Me: That means the Lizardman Phantom is close too.

Nico: Yep.

Lucy Loud: Gasp.

Nitoh: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: You mean the Phantom form of Satoshi Ishii?

Haruto: Exactly. When he sees Chizuru, he'll lie to her that I tried to kill him before. That way, she'll be driven to despair.

Elyon: Not if we find her first!

Haruto: I lied to Chizuru about Satoshi's fate before. But after we save him, I'll tell her the truth.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: That's what we're going to do like the last 2 missions.

Eli: We're not going to let those Phantoms lie to everyone.

Me: Lets go find Chizuru.

We nodded and we went to find her. We then found her at the park.

Me: There she is.

We went up to her.

Nico: Hi, there! Chizuru, right?

Chizuru: That's right.

Me: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and it's a pleasure.

Chizuru: It's an honor to meet you.

Haruto: And good to see you again.

Chizuru: You too Haruto.

But then Chizuru saw Satoshi!

Chizuru: Satoshi! You're back! I thought I would never see you again!

Satoshi: You were right to think that. Because last time, someone tried to kill me.

Chizuru: Do you remember who it was?

Satoshi: Yes. (points to Haruto) It was him!

Chizuru: (shocked) Haruto? Is this true?

Terminator 1984: No. Not all of it. Haruto kept you in the dark because he was trying to protect you from despair. Despair that Satoshi was trying to force on you. Because he is a Phantom.

Chizuru: What?! Satoshi is a Phantom?!

Satoshi: (chuckles) Who are you going to believe? Me? Or this killer robot from Skynet?

Me: (Smirks) You are really that brainless are you. You see the last time we were here we marked all Phantoms with a pitch black aura that only we can see and you are a Phantom ghost face!

Nico: Yeah! So come out now Lizardman Phantom!

Satoshi: I can't believe you figured it out!

He transformed and was LIZARDMAN PHANTOM!

Misty Tredwell: Not gonna try to force me into despair by taunting me about Toby's first death?

Lizardman Phantom: No. Your Dark Signers powers protect you from despair. And your robot buddy here can't feel emotions. So, my new friend is gonna have to kill you.

Me: New friend?

Out came Another Kamen Rider! IT WAS ANOTHER ZERO ONE!

Me: ANOTHER ZERO ONE!

Nico: Nice!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Nico: Who are you? Dark Lynn? Paul? Olympius? Malfoy? Numbuh 363? Goobot? Dark Plasmius? Please tell me I'm getting close.

Another Zero One: (laughs) None of the above, I'm afraid.

I then recognized that voice.

Me: Oh man! I haven't heard that voice in ages!

Another Zero One reverted back and it was my old enemy SEAN BLINKENSDORF!

Me: Sean Blinkensdorf. I thought I was rid of you after I busted you for thrashing an entire class full of kindergarten kids!

Sean Blinkensdorf: Well this will be my revenge!

Nico: I get it. You're gonna fight the Dark Signers and Terminator first since Lizardman can't drive them to despair.

Sean: What better way to get revenge on Knudson then by destroying his wife?

Me: Come and try it Sean!

Neon Yellow DNA symbols circle around Sean before turning him back into Another Zero One.

Haruto, Elyon and Nitoh: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Me: This will be good. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Dino Tyranno: Time for action! DINO TYRANNO! POWER OF THE ANCIENTS! SILVER SWORD! DINO KNIGHT READY! LETS DO IT!

He was ready to kick some butt!

Eli: YEAH!

Haruto: It's showtime!

Nitoh: It's lunchtime!

Elyon: It's Action Time!

Me: It's Buttkicking Time!

I teleported and kicked Another Zero One and then slashed him all over.

Nitoh: Time to go Beast Hyper!

Hyper, Go! Hy-Hy-Hy-Hyper! (Lion roar)

Nico: YEAH! Awesome!

Brittney: Lets see how they like this. Rex you'll love this.

She activated her Eyecon and her Wizard Ring.

MONTEZUMA II AND REX GOODWIN!

She fired a wave of purple fire and it formed into a condor made of purple fire and it smashed into Lizardman Phantom and burned him all over the place.

Nico: ALL RIGHT!

Boris: Lets see how he likes this one!

Boris activated his ring and Eyecon.

LIONEL MESSI AND GREIGER!

He fired a blast of indigo fire and it formed into a Killer Whale and it smashed into Lizardman Phantom and burned him all over.

Haruto: Nice!

Me: Yeah!

Morpheus: Lets see what mine can do.

He activated his Eyecon and ring.

ANDRE THE GIANT AND KALIN!

He fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a huge giant and it smashed Lizardman Phantom all over and burned him too!

Nico: Andre the Giant! Wow! He was a huge guy! 7 feet 4.

Misty Tredwell: (grabs Another Zero One's fist) We're actually going to meet Aruto tomorrow. But you're a disgrace to his legacy!

Me: That is for sure!

Persephone: Let me deal with this sucker!

She activated her Eyecon and her ring.

PABLO ESCOBAR AND MISTY TREDWELL!

She fired a massive blast of green fire and it formed into a huge lizard and it hit Another Zero One and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Nico: Whoa! Pablo Escobar was the founder of the Medellin Cartel in Colombia!

Me: I've heard about them. They were the most ruthless Drug Cartel in all of Colombia.

Terminator 1984 pulled out a shotgun and fired it at Another Zero One.

---

Me: He's going to be feeling that one!

Loud House Dante: My turn.

He activated his Eyecon and ring.

SIMON BOLIVAR Y PALACIOS AND DEVACK!

He fired a wave of yellow fire and it formed into a monkey and it slammed into Another Zero One and burned him all over.

Nico: Wow! Simon Bolivar y Palacios was the President of Colombia back in 1819.

Eli: Cool!

Nitoh: I'm getting in on this too!

Nitoh punched Another Zero One to Terminator 1984. Terminator 1984 punched Another Zero One right back to Nitoh. The two kept going like they were doing a tennis match. With

Another Zero One as a tennis ball and their fists as rackets.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Now that is clever!

Carly Atlas: Boy it sure is!

Haiku: Now lets see how they like this.

She activated her Eyecon and Ring.

OLIMPO LOPEZ CACERES AND CARLY ATLAS!

She fired a massive blast of orange fire and it formed into a swarm of hummingbirds and they hit Another Zero One and exploded all over the place.

Me: Whoa! Olimpo López Cáceres was a very famous Colombian Pastry Chef.

Nico: Awesome.

Bertrand: And now for me.

He activated his Eyecon and Ring!

VASCO NUNEZ DE BALBOA AND ROMAN GOODWIN!

He fired a wave of red fire and it formed into a huge spider and it slammed into Another Zero One and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Whoa! Balboa was a very famous 15th to 16th Century Colombian Explorer.

Me: Yeah.

Nitoh: (to Another Zero One) What's the matter? Not feeling tough with REAL Kamen Riders fighting you?

Another Zero One: I'll show you tough!

He used the Lord Drakkon Progrisekey and he formed a sword and I clashed with him.

Me: You have Masters of Evil Progrisekeys! Very impressive.

Another Zero One: Nice isn't it?

Me: Very cool.

I kicked him and the fired waves of blue fire and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I grabbed the Zero One Rider Watch.

Me: Yeah!

Then we got belts all with Masters of Evil Progrisekeys!

Me: Cool!

Haruto: Satoshi, I know I destroyed you before. But this time, I'm going to save your humanity. And Chizuru, I'm sorry for lying to you.

Chizuru: It's all right Haruto.

Me: Lets see what these Progrisekeys can do.

I pulled out one for Kaos.

Me: Elemental Skylands Kaos. Cool!

I activated it.

I fired all 10 elements of the Skylanders and they hit Lizardman Phantom and smashed him down! Then Haruto put a ring on Lizardman Phantom and he reverted back to human.

Me: Awesome! One last thing.

I pulled out a blaster.

Me: You don't deserve to walk again.

I fired a purple blast and then the blaster PULLED OUT SEAN'S ENTIRE SPINAL COLUMN! LITERALLY!

Nico: OH SICK!

Eli: It pulled out his Spine!? WHOA!

Me: It's something Crag made called the Spinetingler.

Nico: Cool!

Terminator 1984: (gives me shades) This time, you and I will say the line.

Me: You got it.

I put them on.

Me and Terminator 1984: Hasta La Vista, Baby.

We beamed Sean to prison.

Dino Tyranno: (to Haruto) Since this is your world, you get the bounty for Another Zero One.

Haruto: Cool!

Me: Good money in Bounty hunting. And it's really good too. $97,000,000,000.00.

Haruto: Wow! That's awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys! Welcome back.

Me: We had a lot of fun in this one.

I told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: Wow! You guys had fun and we all have Progrisekeys too!? So awesome!

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Max goes with you.

Elyon: Looking forward to it.

Max (Dinosquad): I'd be honored.

---

At Lynn's Table we were there not only for lunch but also we were seeing Duncan and me make a really awesome hot sauce.

Penance: Duncan, don't tell me we're going to do humiliations already.

Duncan: Relax. This'll be a quick thing.

Nico: Oh. What are you making.

Duncan: This is a hot sauce that I made back when I was younger.

Me: Wow this looks awesome.

We saw Duncan make it with the hottest kinds of peppers and spices ever known and they were lethal.

I.M. Weasel: I see. Are you planning to use this on Flip?

Me: Yep. I'm also curious about this to see how potent this is.

Nico: Me too.

Laney: Boy the smell from that sauce is really potent.

Me: Wow no kidding.

Duncan: Try some.

He gave me a spoon full of it and then I tried it and then…

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE SUPER POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF FIRE!**

I had a massive pillar of fire explode out around me and when the smoke cleared I had a massive rainbow fire aura around me and it was intensely powerful!

Nico: WHOA THAT IS POWERFUL!

Eli: WOW! J.D. how do you feel?

Me: Incredible! Wow! Duncan that is awesome sauce you made.

Nico: Yeah I can't believe you made your own hot sauce.

Duncan: It's a recipe I invented.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Eli: Or hot in this case!

Nico: What is your sauce called Duncan?

Duncan: It's called (Malevolent Voice) DUNCAN'S DIABLO! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

Me: OOH! I love the name!

Nico: Nice!

Cybertron Ransack: Might as well feed Flip that thing.

Me: Lets do it.

Duncan: Here J.D.

We donned protective gloves and carried the pot over to Flip.

Me: Want a drink Flip?

Flip: Hey sure.

Me: Bottoms up.

He guzzled down the whole pot of hot sauce and we ran!

Nico: DUCK AND COVER PEOPLE!

We ducked and then….

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

FLIP HAD MASSIVE JETS OF FIRE EXPLODE OUT OF EVERY ORIFICE! HE HAD IT EXPLODE OUT HIS NOSE, MOUTH, EARS, EYES AND EVEN HIS BUTT! HE BURNED BILLY MCLEAN, BUBBLE BASS, SCOOTS, LEWIS TRAVOLTA, ICKY VICKY, TRINA AND AMY! WHOA! HOLY SHIT WAS THAT HOT!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

G1 Firestar: I might be called Firestar. But that was just HOT!

Nico: WHOA! NO KIDDING!

Me: Duncan you make awesome hot sauce man!

Duncan: Aw yeah!

We high five!

Flip was REALLY going to be feeling that! He was going to be on fire for a long time!

Later we were back at the estate.

Tussle Sprout: Only 4 Another Riders with collectibles left to fight.

Nico: Yep. That's right.

Me: Yeah and now we have Progrisekeys in our awesome Kamen Rider Arsenal.

Misty Tredwell: We sure do.

Nico: This is really awesome.

Then Zavok, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Samon Shakekisutanchin, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Vypra, Mirror Master, Dai Gui, and Ryugu Tamatebacco appeared.

Zavok: Can me, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Samon Shakekisutanchin, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Vypra, Mirror Master, Dai Gui, and Ryugu Tamatebacco go with you all?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Lana: Yep.

Circe: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm going to go for a Typhlosion Gene-slammer next.

Me: Wow a Typhlosion is awesome.

Dawn (Pokemon): It sure is. Typhlosion is a powerful one.

Lola: Yeah so it's a fire user again.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nuova Shenron can go.

Nuova Shenron: It would be an honor.

General Schwarz: What's our target this time?

Nico: I'm glad you asked.

He went over to his books and brought over the one for The Haunted School!

Me: The Haunted School! That's a good one. So we're going after Mr. Chameleon. He was responsible for the disappearance of the entirety of the class of 1947 at Bell Valley Middle School in Utah.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: What is he like?

Me: He's pure evil.

I pulled up his history.

---

Little is known about the past or identity of Mr. Chameleon. When Ben Jackson and Tommy Frazer first arrive in Grayworld, Mr. Chameleon is described as an evil photographer who was assigned to take a class photo for the students of Bell Valley School in 1947.

The students all hated him, and while getting their picture taken, messed around. This infuriated Mr. Chameleon, who snapped their picture in a single bright flash. The students were then transported to Grayworld - a strange black and white dimension on the other side of the School walls. The vanishing of the students would lead to the old school being boarded up, and statues of the missing class being put up in their memory. A majority of the class would be driven insane after being trapped, and are permanently stuck as the age they were when the picture was taken.

When Ben and Tommy eventually escape Grayworld with the help of Thalia, they discover a very much alive Mr. Chameleon about to take a new class photo. However, he snaps the picture while Tommy screams, sending a new class to Grayworld.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: That awful fiend!

Lola: We're not going to let him get away with this!

Me: Yeah! The Ghost Zone is not good for this guy. It's the Black Gates for Chameleon.

Dr. Krankcase: Does he have the powers of a chameleon?

Nico: No he is a photographer that hates kids and is responsible for a whole class from 1947 disappearing.

Me: We have to stop him once and for all.

Nico: And we will.

Mirror Master: If they disappeared through mirrors, finding them should be no problem.

Nico: It's not the mirrors that made them disappear. It's the camera that made them do that. We got to use our magic on that camera he has and then destroy it after bringing those kids back.

Me: We better get over there now. It's haunted by their spirits.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Like going there!?

Me: Yes there!

Shaggy: (Cowardly cry) Like not on your life! No way!

Nico: Come on guys.

Shaggy: UH UH! NO WAY!

Scooby: And you can't make us!

Erica Haddock: Oh yes we can!

Erica grabbed them both and lifted them up.

Camie: Boy you two are chickens!

Shaggy and Scooby clucked like chickens.

Nico: Oh brother. Come on guys.

We were off.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Cry) We're all going to die.

Scooby: (GULPS)

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Dark Rayman, the murderous dark clone of Rayman that's created by Mr. Dark, and he's coming to get his revenge on Rayman for what he did in Super Hakaing Mr. Dark in Mexico. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and Rayman, you're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy I sensed belongs to Dark Rayman, your murderous dark clone created by Mr. Dark, and he's coming to get his revenge on you for what you did in Super Hakaing Mr. Dark in Mexico.

Rayman gasped in shock.

Rayman: Oh man, I thought I'd never have to deal with that guy ever again. So, he's coming here to get revenge, huh? Well, this'll be the last time he ever causes trouble to anyone again.

Shannon Simpson: That's right, and we'll be the ones to deal with him.

Lincoln: That's right, Shannon.

Rayman: Mind if I also join in too?

Lincoln: Of course, Rayman.

Nico: Three heroes against a dark clones, this'll end real badly for Dark Rayman. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a middle school haunting to solve.

Shaggy: Like, there's no way we're going there.

Scooby Doo: Ruh-uh.

Lincoln: Let me do it, Erica.

Lincoln grabbed Shaggy and Scooby by Shaggy's shirt collar and Scooby's dog collar and hoisted the two of them up with his immense and brute superhuman strength and with ease.

Lincoln: Let's go, you big chickens.

Erica: I think we should also make Lincoln an enforcer in case these two chickens try to chicken out again.

Me: Good idea, Erica.

Nico: (Snickers) Three Mystery Inc enforcers, there's no way Shaggy and Scooby are getting out of this again.

We were flying.

---

We arrived at Bell Valley School in Utah.

Nico: Here we are.

Illia: Looks like an ordinary school to me.

Me: Yeah it sure does.

Ghostly Voice: GOOOOOOOOO BAAAAAAAACCCKK!

We gulped in fright.

Laney: (GULPS)

Marionette Shadow then noticed something.

Marionette Shadow: You okay, Scooby. For some reason, you're not whimpering in fear for some strange reason.

Nico: Uh you may want to look again.

Shaggy and Scooby were stiff as a board in fright and I pushed them down with my finger and they fell to the ground.

Marionette Shadow: Oh.

Me: Man you two are big time cowards.

Long Haul: The hero helping us should be here somewhere.

?: Psst.

We heard a voice and it was coming from the bushes.

?: Over here.

We saw a boy and it was Tommy Frazer.

Tommy Frazer: Guys I'm glad you're here.

Nico: Tommy Frazer.

Tommy Frazer: It's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: We came to help you kill Mr. Chameleon.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Has he claimed any victims today?

Tommy Frazer: No.

Me: Good. That's the last thing we want.

Nico: I agree. But we got to free the,

Me: Yeah. And the only way to do that is to use our magic.

Broccoli Guy: Wait. Didn't he pose as a teacher here?

Nico: Yes he did.

Me: And we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes times ∞.

Nico: Big time.

Eli: I sense that he is in the building.

Laney: We won't let him get away with his crimes.

Applejack: Yeah he has no right to mess with people's lives like that.

Tommy Frazer: I agree there too.

But then we heard someone scream!

10,000 Volt Ghost: Geez, I never heard Shaggy scream that loudly before. Not even when he and the rest of Mystery Inc first faced me!

Scooby: Well, don't look at me! I'm not screaming!

We saw Shaggy screaming!

Me: Shaggy! We aren't even in the building yet!

But he was still screaming!

Nico: What the!?

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 3 Scream Filled Hours Later.

---

Shaggy was STILL SCREAMING!

Nico: Holy cow! Shaggy has been screaming like this for 3 hours with no breaks for air!

Lisa Loud: That is something that defies the laws of physics!

Sissi Delmas: Okay, now we really got to get a move on! Mr. Chameleon probably heard that!

Varie: I got this. SHAGGY QUIET!

He stopped!

Nico: Wow that was great.

Varie: People listen to doctors.

Nico: Wow.

Shaggy: Sorry guys.

Me: Geez. Wait. I got it. Shaggy you need to go BAD!

Then Shaggy turned brave and fearless!

Shaggy: Lets do it and make that monster pay!

Camie: What the!?

We went into the school and we was that it was a weird place.

Me: Creepy and cool.

Dai Gui: (sees the school schedule) It's good that language arts is being taught here.

Me: That is a good thing.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We walked around and kept our eyes peeled for anything.

We then saw his camera!

Sour Sweet: Wait. His camera's out in the open?!

Me: Hmm. It could be a trap.

Eli: It is. I sense it. But luckily I can do this.

He used the Force and brought it over to us.

Me: Boy that was easy.

Eli: Yep.

Metal Sonic: My scanners are showing him in the bathroom.

Maria: He must've put it on his desk while he's in there!

Me: Not very smart.

Nico: Now lets free the kids.

Me: I got this.

I fired a beam of magic and it hit the camera and then the spirits of the kids came out and then they rematerialized after 75 years! They were all back on the physical plane!

Nico: WHOA!

Livewire kicked over his desk.

Livewire: That shows what I think of his teaching methods!

Me: Same here.

Nico: Now we're going to fix his wagon. Lets get ready for the entrance.

Tommy Frazer: This is gonna be good.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to the kids) Eat some salmon for food!

Nico: Yeah after 75 years you guys must be hungry.

We gave them some awesome food and they were eating.

Eli: I got this.

Eli smashed the camera with his feet and destroyed it.

Lola: Good riddance.

We got them all fed.

Soundwave: Operation: Entrance Time.

Nico: Lets do it!

We waited and then Mr. Chameleon came out and then the spirits of the Animals of Dark Elements appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and fireballs all hit him all over and a phoenix cry was heard and then we appeared!

Nico: You are going to pay for everything you've done!

Vypra: Your days of trapping kids are over!

Mr. Chameleon laughed insanely and crazily!

Mr. Chameleon: (LAUGHS INSANELY) YOU WILL JOIN THEM!

Me: Oh I don't think so.

We showed him all the kids he trapped released and his camera smashed into dust!

Lola: You will never take anymore pictures again!

Then Kaos, Technus, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, Speed Demon, Weather Wizard, Zs'Skayr and Yost Crimson Dynamo appeared!

Nico: Kaos, Technus, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, Speed Demon, Weather Wizard, Zs'Skayr and Yost Crimson Dynamo.

Kaos: Looks like Brave Shaggy's in the house!

Technus: He sure is!

Mr. Fizz: As long as he goes back to normal after this.

Me: Don't worry. He won't unless I snap my fingers.

Dr. Viktor: (to Nico) We heard you went to a limburger cheese planet.

Nico: You bet we did!

INSTIGATOR: Was it really that stinky?

Nico: It smelled like shit!

Me: Yeah it sure did! It smelled horrible!

?: Boy that must've been a bad place.

A figure came out and it was CRUISER from episode 23 of Zyuohgers!

---

Cruiser is one of the Players from Team Azald. His Blood Game was to cause as much destruction as possible while simulating warfare between battleships. Also he's the main antagonist in episode 23 of 2016 TV series called Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger.

Cruiser is voiced by Akio Suyama who previously voiced Killborero from 2013 TV series called Zyuden Sentai Kyoryuger.

History

Cruiser made his first appearance on the hills of Japan ready to begin his blood game. Which he does by destroying a couple of buildings. However his destruction on Japan has accidentally interrupted Bangray's meal.

This kind of mayhem brought the attention of Zyuohgers and Bangray which is why Cruiser is a coward against intimidating opponents, so he lied to Bangray that it was the Zyuohgers that ruined his meal. After that he left the scene in terror.

A while later he appeared at a power plant ready to restart his blood game. However he was interrupted by Bangray who used his as he finds out it was Cruiser who'd ruin his meal. So Cruiser tried his best to dodge Bangray's attack while attacking him as well as Misao, Tusk, Sela, Leo, Amu and Yamato. After that Cruiser was then defeated by this finisher called Zyuoh Shoot.

However thanks to Naria by inserting a continue medal at the left side of Cruiser's torso to enlarge him as he battles Doubutsu Gattai Tousai Zyuoh. After that Cruiser got his Uchima Cluster right at the panels that has the image of a wolf, crocodile and rhino, but he was knocked back by the arrival of the other cube animal zords. And just like before he is still a coward even to the Wild Tousai King. However he was then destroyed by this finisher called Zyuoh Direct Straight.

---

Yamato: Cruiser!

Cruiser: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to do a Battleship game themed Blood Game and make people battle like in War Ships.

Cruiser: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Maria: I like that you're based on Warship simulation games.

Cruiser: Thank you, my good lady.

Me: That's awesome though.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos - Nico's rescue on a planet made of Limburger.

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) So, Nico's rescue on a planet made of Limburger? I bet he didn't eat any of it.

Twilight Sparkle: Nico may like cheese but Limburger is not one of them because it smells so horrible.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it smells like putrid socks!

Spyro: Yeah my nose is gonna be burning for a while.

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah no kidding! That world really smelled horrible.

Kaos: Geez no kidding! Lana liked it though. Lets do it for I, KAOS, Command it!

They fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

---

Cyborg, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ben Tennyson, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus - Disonasu killing thousands of innocent people.

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) I can't believe Disonasu killed thousands of innocent people. Good thing Nico and the others put a stop to him.

Cyborg: You got that right! It's amazing how J.D. was able to destroy him 150,000 years from now.

Fluttershy: Goodness yes that is true.

Tornado Bolt: What he did was absolutely horrible.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding. He was an absolute monster and a total homicidal maniac.

Ben Tennyson: I agree there.

Technus: Thank goodness he had it coming. Lets do it for I, Technus, Master of All things Electronic and Beeping am ready!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Harry Potter, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on a popcorn planet. Was it just as tasty as soda?

Gwen Tennyson: It sure was and it was amazing seeing a planet made of popcorn too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And it was really awesome too.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was cool.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Yes it really was cool.

Mr. Fizz: Yeah I thought it was amazing too. Lets dance!

They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

Will Vandom, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, Hay Lin, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - Meeting an Element Magician Gene-slammer

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) I heard you guys met an Element Magician Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Will Vandom: Her name is Hailei Walker and she is really amazing.

Rarity: Oh indeed she is darlings and she knows how to make awesome ceramic pots.

Sweetie Belle: She sure does. She really isn't afraid of Lola, Lisa, Luan, Lori and Lynn.

---

Hailei Walker: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hailei, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hailei Walker: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Hailei, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Hailei Walker: Oh, I remembered this one time in Ceramics Class, Lincoln and I were making some clay jars and he wanted to make something for his parents. But, then, Lola busted in and ordered Lincoln to make a clay statue of herself. But, Lincoln told her no, and that this is Ceramics Class, not Art Class. But, Lola got so mad, she was going to kill him, but I got in the way, and trapped Lola in a lump of pottery clay, and it messed up her dress when she got out, and she was already seeing red and her hair turned to fire, and her teeth turned jagged. She tried to attack us, but our teacher saw the whole thing, and when I told her what that evil pink wearing pageant demon tried to order her brother to do, she dragged Lola to the office and when the news reached her parents, she got a five-week grounding with no sweets, no tea parties, and no pageants. She was really angry at me, and she swore revenge, and Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan dragged her back to her room.

We cheered wildly for what Hailei Walker did to Lola.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That taught her a big lesson, but you knew she was vindictive and vengeful.

Hailey Walker: Yeah, but I'm not afraid of her, nor am I afraid of Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan, if any of them tried to hurt Lincoln, I'd slug them hard in the face and I wouldn't be surprised if I knocked out any of their teeth.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dr. Viktor: Wow! That is amazing she was able to do that to Lola.

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure was cool.

Irma Lair: We can agree there too.

Taranee: Yeah she is amazing too.

Cornelia: Boy I'll say.

Hay Lin: That is cool.

Dr. Viktor: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and elements as well as water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gia Moran, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Elyon's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) I heard today was Elyon's 3rd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Pinkie Pie: It was Amazing! They faced Another Zero One and it was so fun.

Featherweight: It sure was and everyone had a lot of fun too. The bounty of Zero One was given to Haruto and his friends.

Sprocket: And Lizardman Phantom is now in the Masters of Evil.

INSTIGATOR: Wow! He'll make an awesome addition for us.

Gia Moran: HE sure will.

INSTIGATOR: Yeah he will. Lers do it!

They fired waves of elements, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yumi, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Us beating Another Zero One

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) I bet Elyon and the others had fun beating Another Zero One. Especially Terminator.

Sydney: They sure did and it was awesome hearing about how the Terminator's origin was explained and more.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure was and the Goths all got to test the powers of their Eyecons. And we also new Kamen Rider items.

Starlight and the group all showed their Progrisekeys.

Trap Jaw: Wow! Zero One Progrisekeys imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil. That is so cool.

Starlight Glimmer: That is so amazing.

Cozy Glow: It sure is!

Hex: I agree there.

Yumi: This is really awesome and cool.

Trap Jaw: That is so awesome and Flora begins her Ambassador Missions tomorrow.

Sydney: She sure does.

Trap Jaw: Man Boy is looking forward to those. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Megan McCallister, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Shanan, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser - Mr. Chameleon is pure evil.

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Mr. Chameleon is pure evil. And he was able to get away with his crimes for so many years.

Megan McCallister: You're not kidding! He has a Rap Sheet that dates back to 75 years ago in 1947. If his crimes don't call for the Black Gates, I don't know what will.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding! He is a monster!

Amber Morning: He sure is. What a fiend.

Spotlight: Yeah what a jerk!

Shanan: You got that right.

Living Laser: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Jaden, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flash, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - Mr. Chameleon caused an entire class from 1947 to disappear

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Mr. Chameleon caused an ENTIRE class from 1947 to disappear. How would you feel if he did the same shit in Duel Academy.

Jaden: I would feel incredibly pissed!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah what he was doing is not cool at all.

Scootaloo: Yeah he needs to pay for his crimes!

Whirlwind: You got that right guys.

Flash: No kidding there.

Sour Sweet: He needs to be put down like a mad dog.

Sunny Flare: Yeah no kidding there.

Speed Demon: I have a feeling you're going to do just that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and elements and smashed him down.

---

Shane Clarke, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sage, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Us humiliating Flip with Duncan's Hot Sauce he made

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Is it true that you guys humiliated Flip with Duncan's Hot Sauce he made? Because today isn't humiliation day.

Shane Clarke: We know that but Duncan wanted to show a Hot Sauce he made back when he was younger. It was really awesome and cool. He called it Duncan's Diablo.

Applejack: Yeah that was so amazing.

Apple Bloom: You should have seen it! It was really amazing and hot.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was.

Sage: Yeah it was brutally hot.

Weather Wizard: Wow that must be one awesome and lethal sauce. But it does make sense that Duncan wanted to show you his awesome sauce. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, earth, crystal, apples and rock and smashed him down.

---

Edd, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Bertrand, Soundwave and Shockwave VS Zs'Skayr - Duncan's Hot Sauce is like Magma from the core of the hottest known star

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Duncan's Hot Sauce is like Magma from the core of the hottest known star. Does it remind you of Tyrone's hot sauce?

Edd: It sure does and it's actually a million times more hotter than

that.

Princess Luna: Wow you should have seen how hot it was.

Moondust: Yeah we were sweating from it just by seeing it.

Blackout: Yeah it was intensely hot!

Bertrand: No kidding. That was intense.

Zs'Skayr: Wow that is lethal stuff. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yakumo VS Yost Crimson Dynamo

---

Yost Crimson Dynamo was next.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: I hope you're ready for a good fight.

Yakumo: Oh I'm always ready for one.

She formed an illusion where Yost Dynamo got wrapped in vines and then smashed him down all over.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Laney VS Cruiser

---

Cruiser was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Swords of The Arcana, they're a collection of thirteen greatswords with the Arcana Force monsters etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels, and they're the companion weapons for The Tarot Cards of The Major Arcana. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Yamato: Don't Underestimate this Planet!

Rangers: CUBE BLAST STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Cruiser and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Cruiser you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You have photographed your last kid!

Troy: Alright, this is the second Kamen Rider morph we're using.

Me: And this will be a good one.

I gave them keys for the Gaim Kamen Riders.

Troy: The Gaim Kamen Riders next.

Me: Yep. If Kamen Rider Gaim was in America, it would be called The Nature's Bounty Samurai Force.

Nico: Ooh not bad!

Me: It was the first name I could come up with but I thought it would fit the group perfectly.

Nico: It sure would.

Troy: All right lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! NATURE'S BOUNTY SAMURAI FORCE!

They turned into the Gaim Kamen Riders! Troy turned into Kamen Rider Gaim, Noah turned into Baron, Gia turned into Kurokage, Jake turned into Ryugen, Emma turned into Marika and Orion turned into Bravo!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Kouta and team will be amazed for this.

Yoko Minato: Wow! Emma you look awesome as me.

Emma: This is so cool!

Nico: It sure is. Lets get him guys!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Super Sentai Teams!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Nico: There's only one team who can stop you, and that's us!

Mr. Chameleon: We'll see about that!

Maria: Do you really mean that?

Nico: At this point, I'm just accepting the catchphrases as they come.

Me: But that does make sense Nico. Zero One's catchphrase is perfect for us.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: And we don't have to see about anything Chameleon! Because we're going to kill you!

I punched him in the face and smashed his teeth out!

Megan: Alright, time to try out the ProgriseKey for Living Laser.

Megan activated it.

LIGHTFIRE LIVING LASER!

She fired a wave of light and it smashed into Mr. Chameleon and burned him all over the place.

Nico: That was cool!

Me: YEAH IT WAS!

Nico: Lets see what mine can do.

Nico activated his Progrisekey.

CRIMSON VAMPIRE MYOTISMON!

He fired a wave of blood red lightning and it slammed into Mr. Chameleon and smashed him all over the place.

Then we fired waves of elements and energy and smashed and blasted him all over.

Arrthoa, Nivenna, and Kileron blasted Mr. Chameleon all over.

i.M. Weasel, Firestar, Penance and Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Penance and I.M. Weasel's powers and Firestar's Fireman Energy Axe and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon.

IM Weasel and G1 Firestar: FIRE WEASEL BLAST!

Penance and Cybertron Ransack: PENANCE ENERGY BLAST!

Water and General Schwarz: DARKNESS WATER BLAST!

Mall Friends and Metal Sonic: MALL MUSIC METAL BLAST!

Iron Man and Zavok: IRON SONIC STORM!

Volcanic Couple and Marionette Shadow: DARKNESS LAVA

BLAST!

Light Digimon and Samon Shakekisutanchin: LIGHT SALMON BLAST!

Hulk Color and 10,000 Volt Ghost: HULK LIGHTNING BLAST!

Geniuses of Retroville and Vypra: TWILIGHT GENIUS BLAST!

Homer and Mirror Master: DONUT MIRROR BLAST!

Magic and Dai Gui: MAGIC EARTH BLAST!

Toa of Wind and Ryugu Tamatebacco: WIND OARFISH BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: EMPATHY MAGIC MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Tammy Rosalinda, Tommy Frazer, Starlight Glimmer, Nico and Eli: FIRESTORM TRAILBLAZING BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: SCHOOL SUBJECT ELEMENT STYLE: LANGUAGE ARTS!

Entrapta: SCHOOL SUBJECT LIGHTNING STYLE: SCIENCE!

Perfuma: SCHOOL SUBJECT NATURE STYLE: GARDENING!

Frosta: SCHOOL SUBJECT ICE STYLE: ART!

Jessica Shannon: SCHOOL SUBJECT STING STYLE: MUSIC!

Peni Parker: SCHOOL SUBJECT WEB STYLE: MATH!

R. Mika: SCHOOL SUBJECT LIGHT STYLE: PHYSICAL EDUCATION!

Menat: SCHOOL SUBJECT STAR STYLE: DANCE!

Mai Shiranui: SCHOOL SUBJECT FIRE STYLE: ALGEBRA!

Yuna Kamihara: SCHOOL SUBJECT WATER STYLE: CULINARY ARTS!

Toph: SCHOOL SUBJECT EARTH STYLE: HISTORY!

Tatsumaki: SCHOOL SUBJECT WIND STYLE: ENGLISH!

Kyoko: SCHOOL SUBJECT LIGHTNING STYLE: SOCIAL STUDIES!

Misako: SCHOOL SUBJECT LAVA STYLE: METAL SHOP!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into images of said subjects of school.

Lincoln and his harem: SCHOOL FINAL SMASH: EDUCATIONAL BIG BANG ATTACK!

They fired a massive Big Bang Attack on Mr. Chameleon which explodes on contact!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION! HE WAS OBLITERATED AND DESTROYED AND GIVEN THE BLACK GATES!

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did to Mr. Dark, Rayman.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rayman: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Dark Rayman.

A tornado of darkness and bats appeared from nowhere, and a black limbless figure with yellow eyes appeared from it. It was Dark Rayman from Rayman: Legends, the dark clone created by Mr. Dark.

Rayman: Dark Rayman, I should've known you'd show up after word of Mr. Dark getting Super Hakaied reached you from the darkness.

Dark Rayman: And now, I will destroy you for what you did to him.

Shannon Simpson: That's not going to happen, you shadowy Rayman imposter, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Shannon Simpson's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with darkness, blood, demons, wailing souls, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Souls of the Forgotten-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Dark Rayman, she left dark purple energy, darkness, blood, demons, wailing souls, and dark magic with every step.

Shannon Simpson: You're nothing more than a dark clone created by Mr. Dark for the sole purpose of destroying Rayman and carrying on his dark will. But, this time, I'm going to see to it that you never come back to haunt anyone ever again.

Suddenly, Shannon Simpson was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark purple energy with wailing souls, darkness, blood, demons, and dark magic surrounding it, the Souls of the Forgotten were flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Shannon Simpson emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Shannon Simpson grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she had purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a dark purple energy aura with demons, darkness, blood, wailing souls and dark magic surrounding her, she has the Souls of the Forgotten emblazoned on her forehead, she has on ghost earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Souls of The Forgotten with dark purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Shannon Simpson has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless pink dress top, purple pants, dark purple knee-high sneakers, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, wailing souls, blood, and dark magic on the coattails, and right on the back were the Souls of the Forgotten surrounded by demons, darkness, blood, wailing souls, and dark magic. Suddenly, Shannon Simpson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark purple feathers have pink tips. Shannon Simpson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Shannon Simpson's massive Souls of the Forgotten-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, darkness, wailing souls, blood, dark magic, and demons, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Souls of The Forgotten Dark Demon Sword of Wailing Souls Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Souls of the Forgotten etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large purple angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Souls of the Forgotten with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Souls of The Forgotten that said, "Shannon Simpson, Gene-Slammer of The Souls of The Forgotten, Goth Girl of Michigan, Powerful Member of The Goths of Darkness, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, and Master of Wailing Souls, Dark Magic, Darkness, Demons, and Blood"

シャノン-シンプソン、忘れられたの魂のジーン-スラマー、ミシガン州のゴスの女の子、闇のゴスの強力なメンバー、愛する将来の妻とリンカーン大声の守護天使、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、暗い芸術とオカルトのマスター、そして嘆きの魂、暗い魔法、闇、悪魔、そして血のマスター

Shannon Simpson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS WAILING SOULS DEMON ANGEL OF DARK SOUL JUSTICE AND BLOOD TEAR LOVE!

We were amazed by Shannon Simpson's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Dark Rayman saw it, he threw a telescopic fist at her, but Shannon dodged it, and fired a powerful dark purple energy blast with demons, dark magic, darkness, wailing souls, and blood, and it hits Dark Rayman and he crashed back first into a wall.

Nico: Wicked, Shannon Simpson's transformed, this is going to be so awesome.

Me: You said it, especially since Lincoln and Rayman are also going to join in.

Lincoln: Wow, Shannon, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Shannon Simpson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Forgotten Souls and Divine Dark Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put that dark Rayman imposter down for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Shannon.

Rayman: You're not getting out of this alive, Dark Rayman.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and Rayman transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope and he unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and they joined Shannon Simpson:

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Alright, ladies and gents.**

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Lum Fairy and Celtic Dream Justice) **LET'S ROLL!**

Shannon Simpson, Lincoln, and Rayman went after Dark Rayman, and they fired fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark purple energy, purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Lums, Fairies, Wailing Souls, and Demons right at Dark Rayman, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the dark clone. Then, Rayman attacked him with his massive greatsword and he also threw energy fists at him, and really bruised him, and Lincoln and Shannon Simpson attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him.

Then, Lincoln slammed the tip of the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his massive greatsword into the ground and a massive black shockwave with red electricity erupts out of nowhere and it hits Dark Rayman, then, he threw a massive rainbow fireball with his large left hand and it hits Dark Rayman burning him, and fired three powerful bolts of rainbow super lightning from his massive greatsword electrocuting Dark Rayman, and we recognized that pattern of attack from anywhere.

Nicole: Wait, I'd recognize that attack, that's one of the attacks of the since dead Serpent King, Orochi.

Me: Looks like Alicia's not the only one who can use the moves of videogame characters.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And I remembered hearing that Lori and Lincoln were the ones who killed Orochi, after you guys killed Sabre at Camp Nightmoon.

Nico: You heard right, TLPS Mr. Wolf, and only one person was responsible for bringing him back from the dead: Da Ji. But, Leni and Lincoln turned her to stone after stripping her of all her powers except for her immortality.

Leni: Yeah, but after hearing about the contingency plans of Damian Alaister, Lincoln and I removed Da Ji's soul and sent her to The

Black Gates for good, just to be on the safe side.

Me: Nice one.

Then, Shannon Simpson, Lincoln, and Rayman fired powerful blasts of rainbow, purple, and dark purple energy at Dark Rayman, and they killed him and banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Shannon Simpson, Lincoln, and Rayman did as they holster their massive greatswords and powered down, and Shannon Simpson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Shannon Simpson: That'll teach that dark clone. And I want to thank you and Rayman for helping me take down Dark Rayman, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Shannon.

Suddenly, Shannon Simpson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Shannon Simpson's face, they kissed passionately as Shannon Simpson's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand was on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and blood tears of joy came down from her eyes, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Souls of the Forgotten flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and creatures of the night flying around the place and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they went to a planet of Limburger Cheese and took down Disonasu, an old enemy J.D. defeated 150,000 years hence and his mouth was just as foul as the stench of Limburger Cheese, and Nico was reunited with Tammy Rosalina, and on a planet of popcorn, Lincoln and his group took down wanted criminal from The Dream World, The Magician, and gave him The Black Gates and Lincoln was reunited with Hailei Walker, the Element Magician

Gene-Slammer and another of his Guardian Angels from his Ceramics Class, and the first Ambassador mission for Flora has also gone well as always and Rayman has also helped in not only keeping an eye on the Rabbids, but also in fighting against the villains in the world Flora was sent to, and later on, not only did we help Tommy Frazer solve the mystery of the series of haunting in Bell Valley Middle School and deal with Mr. Chameleon, but Shannon Simpson, Lincoln, and Rayman dealt with Dark Rayman, and he was given The Black Gates forever. But, the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

We cheered at the awesome news broadcast that Geronimo did.

Nico: Now, I know why you're known as a better news reporter than Sally Ratmousen, when it comes to journalism, you have a code of ethics and morals.

Benjamin Stilton: Yeah, while Sally relied on dirty underhanded tricks to humiliate Uncle G and the rest of us, and it really got me mad. Plus, I'm glad Vlad and Jack repaired their friendship yesterday.

Lincoln: Same here, Benjamin, and that was one spooky investigation into a middle school haunting.

Nico: You said it, big guy, but it ended with Mr. Chameleon getting taken down and got sent to The Black Gates, and the spirits of those who suffered because of him will finally rest in peace.

Me: You said it, Nico, and Lincoln's now a third enforcer for Mystery Inc, on top of being an Enforcer for the team.

Nico: (Snickers) Which means you and Erica now have some extra muscle to get Shaggy and Scooby to come with us.

Erica Haddock: You bet, Nico, and we've seen just how strong Lincoln is.

Nico: And his harem also felt just how strong he is when he hugs them, and they wind up getting an atomic blush on their faces.

May: (Seductively) Just like you, big, tall, muscular and handsome.

Nico's face blushed as he was then jumped by the girls of his harem and he got kiss marks all over his face and body, and he had a dazed smile on his face, and we had a laugh.

Trap Jaw: Is anyone gonna take Mr. Chameleon's teaching spot?

Maria: We'll think of someone.

Living Laser: But at least he's gone now. Thanks to additional power from the Progrise Keys Elyon and the others got.

Nico: That's true and those were awesome.

Hailei Walker: I really am gonna love it here with you guys.

Tammy Rosalinda: Same with me.

Speed Demon: You girls won't regret it.

Me: I agree.

Weather Wizard: Now, what do you guys say we celebrate with more of Duncan's hot sauce.

Zs'Skayr: And let's also revert Shaggy back as well. I honestly am used to his cowardly self.

Me: Me too. (Snaps fingers)

Shaggy: Like, What happened?

Me: Mr. Chameleon is gone for good Shaggy. And the spirits here can all rest in peace.

Shaggy: (Sighs in relief) Like thank goodness. Sorry I was being more of a coward than usual.

Me: We know Shaggy. I've known you for as long as I can remember and you are still the awesome big appetite coward we know inside and out.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. This was a great mission. And Tommy you did a great job today too.

Tommy Frazer: Thanks Nico. This was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Tommy Frazer: (To the viewers) Now Mr. Chameleon is a forgotten memory. All the people he hurt have been avenged.

Nico: Yes they have. Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done. Part 4 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, Nico, Leo Corbett, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to Paleozoic World and the Dino Squad are coming with and we're going to show them around the park as promised. Max and his friends are going to love seeing Paleozoic World. And we're going to meet Nico's friend Cindy Richards who is also a Typhlosion Gene-slammer! Cindy Richards is a former bully that Nico saved from herself and she is now a Typhlosion gene-slammer and she is amazing at gym class and she is an awesome martial artist. She was taught how to use fire energy by Nico. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Catatomba, Venezuela, and Lincoln and his group are not only going to see the awesome lightning storms there, but they're also going to face off against Quinton, another member of the Vetrix Family, but this time, he's going to get The Black Gates, and this'll also give Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls the opportunity to try out the Dark World Medals they'd gotten, and they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle named Celina McPherson, one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Scotland and she's the little sister of Melanie McPherson. Celine, like Melanie, is from the well known McPherson Clan in Scotland that was really awesome friends and family members to the Loud Family of Loch Loud over 400 years ago and their descendants, and they absolutely hated Morag's family with a merciless and ruthless vengeance, and she hates Morag more than life itself. Get ready for a crazy and EGG-Scellent adventure as we go and meet Crystal who is a girl that is half chicken! You're going to think this is weird but She had half of her body and she has her lower half of her body as that of a chicken! We're going after Vanessa and she is a witch and she is going to pay!

See you all tomorrow

# CHICKEN TROUBLE

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw six figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Miami, Florida. But, they were no ordinary nine figures, their were Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer, the daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Belle the Tinkerer. Blueberry Chiffon, the daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Blueberry Muffin. Claire "Arcee" the Sheep, the daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Lanolin. Along with Caitlyn, Zach, and Buffy Shellhammer, adopted kids of Lincoln Loud. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Belle the Tinkerer, Blueberry Muffin, Blueberry Pie, Lanolin, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Belle, Blueberry Muffin, Blueberry Pie, Lanolin, Lori, J.D., Nico, did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Belle the Tinkerer: And it also means that we found out where our kids, is at, mate.

Blueberry Muffin: Along with three others, 2 girls and 1 boy.

Blueberry Pie: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Miami, Florida.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Nyx, Gilbert-Iago, Stinger Seinfeld, BeeLaunch, Nolan, Bright Eyes, Lancer, Melody, Sweetheart, Half Note and Ace. And is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Belle the Tinkerer, Blueberry Muffin, Blueberry

Pie, Lanolin, Me, and Nico were heading to Miami, Florida. Lincoln saw a 11-year-old girl who has dark blue hair that she ties into pigtails with green ribbons, apricot skin and blue-grey eyes. She has a pale blue long-sleeved shirt with a dark blue overall skirt with blueberry emblem on it, light purple leggings and blue Ugg boots. A slender robot-like anthropomorphic animal marionette that is made to look like a cute little 11-year-old boy with a round, chubby face and long nose. He has big, bright blue eyes and a fringe of thick orange hair adorned with a yellow hat with a red feather under a blue band wrapped around it. he has an orange thread with a tuft at the end for a tail. He wears bright red cotton fabric short overalls with yellow buttons over a light yellow shirt with a white collar. He also has a black vest, big blue bow tie, and brown shoes. A 12-year-old Sheep/Human girl who has cloudy white wooly fur on her head for hair she had up in a short ponytail with a pink hairband, light tan skin, and slate blue almond-shaped eyes. She wears a ripped jean vest with a teal pin, a white and orange ringer shirt, a pink and orange skirt, and black biker shorts. She wears pink and yellow sneakers. She also has a purple spiral bracelet. A 13-year-old girl who had short blonde hair and brown eyes, she wears a pink striped tank top with a blue flannel shirt, denim capri pants, and brown flats. A 12-year-old boy who had short blonde hair and dark hazel eyes, he wears a white hoodie with a red x design, black pants, and red running shoes. And a 14-year-old girl who had fair skin, short dark brown hair in a blue headband and blue eyes. She wears a sandy yellow top with a blue designer jacket, white capri pants, and white cap toe ballet flats. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Blueberry Chiffon, Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer, Claire "Arcee" the Sheep, Caitlyn, Zach and Buffy Shellhammer.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Claire the Sheep?

Claire "Arcee" the Sheep: Also known as, Arcee! But yes, and who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you, Billy and Blueberry know all too well.

Then, Belle the Tinkerer, Blueberry Muffin and Lanolin came out, and when Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer, Blueberry Chiffon and Claire "Arcee" the Sheep saw them, they was stunned.

Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer: M-Mom, is that you?

Belle the Tinkerer: Yes, little boy, it's me.

Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer, Blueberry Chiffon and Claire "Arcee" the Sheep ran up to Belle the Tinkerer, Blueberry Muffin and Lanolin, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, and Blueberry Pie.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Belle, Blueberry Muffin, Lanolin, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Claire "Arcee" the Sheep: Wives? Are you saying that because… you're our father now?

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Claire "Arcee" The Sheep, Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer and Blueberry Chiffon with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Caitlyn, Zach and Buffy Shellhammer join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Blueberry Chiffon, Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer and Claire "Arcee" the Sheep to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Belle the Tinkerer, Blueberry Chiffon and Lanolin with their kids, and they now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as Lincoln Adopted Caitlyn, Zach and Buffy Shellhammer as his kids and they now have a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their live.

---

Walking through Paleozoic World was Nico, Leo Corbett, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were showing Max and the Dino Squad around our awesome and amazing Prehistoric World part.

Max (Dino Squad): Wow this is so awesome! I can't believe you built this place J.D.

Me: We thought it up after what happened when Isla Nublar was destroyed.

Nico: Yeah we made Paleozoic World after Isla Nublar sunk into the ocean.

Qin: That was awful seeing that happen. But at least all the dinosaurs are safe.

Miku Yuuki: That is true. I always like coming here.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Leo.

Leo Corbett: Anytime Nico. This is awesome that we're going to Paleozoic World.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: Coming here is always so fun.

Himiko Toga: It sure is awesome.

Lana: I love Paleozoic World too.

Nico: Leo, in my opinion, Captain Mutiny is much better then Trakeena.

Leo Corbett: I agree there. Trakeena was an absolute monster.

Nico: She sure was and she beat the living shit out of J.D.

Me: Yeah no kidding there! But if she ever does return I'm not going to make the same mistake I did back then. I am far more powerful now. She won't last like she did.

Nico: No thank goodness.

Camie: Who is Trakeena?

Me: You would not like her Camie.

I went over her history.

---

Trakeena is the primary antagonist of Power Rangers Lost Galaxy, where she is portrayed by Amy Miller. When she reappears in Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue, she is portrayed by Jennifer Burns due to Amy Miller walking off due to disagreements.

Trakeena was born the daughter of the galactic ruler and warlord Scorpius and an unknown female, though her mother may have been a humanoid (alien with the appearance of a human), as she speaks highly of her human beauty in spite of her insectoid features. Scorpius considered Trakeena to be the evil princess of his alien army and spared no expense to spoil and protect her, but she did not like being treated as a child as she became older. During her teenage years, she although did enjoy being spoiled by her father she wanted to become a warrior to prepare herself as ruler of her father's army when she would have to succeed him and would frequently sneak away with her father's generals in efforts to prove herself as a warrior despite his disapproval. At some point, Trakeena comes to learn of the demise of United Alliance of Evil caused by Z-Wave, one of the villains who were being purified by Zordon's sacrifice at the hands of Andros were Rita Repulsa, Lord Zedd, Divatox and the now former Astronema, Karone, with Trakeena's family were luckily survive for not getting involved with the alliance's war against Power Rangers on certain planets aside

Earth and Aquitar.

In one such case, the general Treacheron had allowed Trakeena to come with him, but when confronted by Scorpius, he claimed that Trakeena had followed him to battle just to save his own neck. Upset at being sold out, and with help from Impostra, Trakeena convinced Scorpius that Treacheron was a traitor and had him locked up. Their feud continued as Treacheron tricked Trakeena into searching for a silver goblet just so he could ambush her once he was free from his cell. She was saved only thanks to the intervention of the Galaxy Rangers.

Eventually, Trakeena learned that Scorpius wished for her to enter the cocoon and become an insect with great powers like him. Not wanting to lose her mortal beauty the transformation would cause, Trakeena fled to the planet Onyx when he tried to force her. As she wandered into the tavern and found that her prestige did her no good in facing the ruthless patrons, Trakeena met Villamax and his aide Kegler. Villamax offered to train her to be a great warrior and taught her swordplay and martial arts. In time, Trakeena became a truly incredible fighter, and later introduced her newfound strength to the tavern when they tried to give her trouble again.

Trakeena's personal victory became dashed when word reached her that Scorpius was dying, for he had been manipulated by his new general Deviot to attack the Galaxy Rangers and had been gravely wounded in the battle. She returned to the Scorpion Stinger to be with her father in his last moments and to apologize for running away. As Scorpius died, he willed that everything he had was now in Trakeena's hands, and his remaining power was sealed in an ornate staff for her own use. As to the cocoon, Trakeena put it in storage as she felt she didn't need it, but also wanted to keep it around just in case.

Now with all of her father's resources at her command, Trakeena began focusing her vengeance on Terra Venture and the Galaxy Rangers. Deviot told her that Scorpius was destroyed by Leo Corbett, the Red Galaxy Ranger. She would later capture and face off against him in a one-on-one sword duel, but would lose the chance to exact her vengeance when they were both attacked by Deviot's assassins Teksa and Kubak. Trakeena killed Teksa with ease and left Kubak to the Rangers, promising to destroy them for the death of her father. She would continue to attack Terra Venture multiple times, and at one point had the Psycho Rangers restored only for them to be destroyed by the combined might of the Galaxy and Space Rangers. After Kendrix's sacrifice on destroying the Sword of Darkness used by Psycho Pink, Trakeena was able to expose Karone's identity immediately due to her full knowledge of the former Astronema's involvement on Zordon Wave, but unable to steal the Pink Quasar Saber when Kendrix's spirit saved Karone and chose her as the second Pink Ranger.

When Terra Venture was pulled into the Lost Galaxy by Deviot, Trakeena was unwilling to follow, fearful of being unable to escape. When the colony emerged some time later, Trakeena destroyed the ship of Captain Mutiny, who was pursuing it as a show of her power over the galaxy.

When Deviot returned to Trakeena (having escaped the destruction of the castle) and claimed to have been forced into slavery by Captain Mutiny, she refused to believe him as she now knew he was plotting against her. Fleeing for his life, Deviot attempted to enter the cocoon but didn't make it before Villamax caught up. In desperation, he grabbed Trakeena and dragged her into the cocoon with him, causing them to fuse into a single being. Trakeena would emerge alone, her body now bearing some of Deviot's armor, but the fusion also made her as ruthless and evil as he had been.

Trakeena launched a full-scale assault on Terra Venture by arming her Stingwingers with suicide bombs to destroy the colony. Though she succeeded in bringing Terra Venture down and destroyed the Stratoforceand Centaurus Megazords at the cost of her entire army, this wasn't enough as she wanted the entire population of Terra Venture to suffer. This didn't sit well with Villamax, who had simply sworn to help her destroy the Power Rangers, and things came to a head when she was ready to destroy the escape shuttles carrying Terra Venture's population. When Villamax refused to destroy the shuttles and laid down his sword, Trakeena mercilessly killed him.

However, this had bought enough time for the Astro Megaship to catch up and protect the shuttles. Trakeena used the Scorpion Stinger's pincers to attack the Astro Megaship, forcing the Rangers to self-destruct it. As a result, the Scorpion Stinger was sent crashing down to the nearby moon where it was destroyed, and Trakeena was badly injured. With her father's words echoing through her mind, she entered the cocoon and mutated into a green, humanoid muscular insect with immense powers. She powered up Terra Venture's remains and attempted to drop the wreckage on the colonized planet, and at the same time was able to fight off all five Galaxy Rangers. In the end, Trakeena was seemingly destroyed by Leo's Battlizerwhen he fired his weapon at point-blank range.

In *Lightspeed Rescue's Trakeena's Revenge*, it was revealed that she had survived and managed to return to her human form. However, the kamikaze attack from the Battilzer had left Trakeena horribly scarred; donning a mask, she vowed to make the Galaxy Rangers pay for taking her mortal beauty. Deciding to destroy their homeworld as payback, Trakeena headed to Earth.

Keeping herself in secret, she employed the double agent demon Triskull to capture humans from Mariner Bay, intending to use their life energy to restore her back into her insectoid form so she could regain her great powers. Triskull claimed to the demons of Skull Cavern that he would give the energy to them so they could restore the body of their leader, Queen Bansheera, to its proper form. Trakeena wasn't concerned by the demons, knowing that at full power she could easily destroy Olympius and Queen Bansheera.

Things proceeded well, with Trakeena hiding in a secret thirteenth floor of an office building, while Triskullcaptured humans for her purpose. Unfortunately, her actions soon caught the attention of Lightspeed Rescue, who teamed up with the Galaxy Rangers to foil her. Making matters worse, Olympius, aware of Triskull's betrayal, decided to destroy both him and Trakeena along with the Rangers. To do so, he created a dagger covered with poison stronger than that of ten taipans. As Olympius and his forces battled the Lightspeed Rangers and Galaxy Rangers, he thought that it would be more efficient to let Trakeena destroy them than himself.

Taking advantage of having both sides fighting, Trakeena strapped herself into the machine and began siphoning the life energy to return to her insectoid form. However, Olympius decided to "let Trakeena have her wish" to mutate, tossing the dagger into the room. It tainted the life energy, causing Trakeena to lose control of the mutation process; becoming energy, she flew into the city and became a giant purple monstrosity. Olympius left satisfied, knowing that one of his enemies would be destroyed, if not both. The Galaxy and Lightspeed Rangers teamed up to battle her. Despite the help of the Galactabeasts, the Galaxy and Lightspeed Rangers were unable to stop her until the Omega Megazord became infused with the Lights of Orion. Trakeena was then destroyed forever.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: Whoa she was bad news!

Laney: Yeah she sure was.

Me: And I also killed her father too. We used the superlaser and blew up her father's ship.

Nico: Yep I remember that.

Leo Corbett: That was cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure was. But Trakeena was a monster to the very end.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Now, Captain Mutiny, on the other hand, is a cool pirate.

Me: Yes he sure is.

Laney: He is really cool.

Nico: Yep.

Sirius: I think it's awesome too.

Lola: Yeah it is.

Kaito: Do we need our gears for this?

Nico: No this is just for leisure and fun.

Me: I promised Max and his friends that I would show them around Paleozoic World after they joined the team. It's part of our way for them to have some fun here.

Eli: I think it will be awesome for them to see it too.

Kaito: Oh that makes sense. I heard so much about this place. It's really cool.

Lana: It always is.

Zocks: Long as we get to come with Flora on her mission.

Me: Fair enough. Besides it'll be awesome for you guys to meet more Kamen Riders. And you guys are going to love Aruto. He and I go way back.

Nico: Wow! How far back?

Me: It was shortly after the battle with Thanos. Me and Lisa helped him and his team destroy Gai Amatsu's organization the first time as well as ARC and we also learned so much about them too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was amazing to see that Aruto and his team live in a place where Humans and Machines all live together.

Nico: I remember watching that. That is so awesome.

Me: It sure is and I can't wait for some of you to meet Aruto's team and the Humagears. They are in every way like Androids and they are really cool.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Also, before we got here, I used my powers so only we can access the souls hit by the Black Gates.

Me: Smart thinking man. Now only WE can use those powers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Ooh.

Nico: The reason? Just in case we ever decide if some of the Black Gate victims will ever be in the Masters of Evil. And if we ever want to get a light on humiliating certain ones.

Me: That's awesome. It'll be great to give them some much deserved punishment.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That will be so awesome to see though.

Laney: It sure will.

Eli: By the way bro how did you react when you saw Humans and Humagears together with Aruto and his team and everyone?

Me: It was all really awesome and fascinating. My data eyes were scanning all the technology there and my brain was so overloaded with knowledge that I had a nasty headache.

Lana: I had to put a huge block of ice on his head to cool it down.

Me: But the technology that Aruto and his company made was so amazingly and incredibly advance that it was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Juran: Considering my Zenkaiger form, I actually do like seeing dinosaurs here.

Eli: I love seeing dinosaurs here too.

Lana: Me too and it was awesome learning how to tame a pack of Velociraptors from Owen.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: Gotta love the T Rex.

Me: Yep.

Fiona (Dinosquad): How did all this come to being?

Me: You would not believe it Fiona. It was all possible thanks to finding perfectly preserved dinosaur blood found in a mosquito that was fossilized in amber. Top Dog Genetic Scientists then brought all the dinosaurs back to life after 66 million years.

Aylene C.: We were all flabbergasted that they did all that.

Littlefoot: And it feels amazing seeing more dinosaurs here in the 21st Century.

Ducky: Oh yes yes yes. It sure is amazing.

Leo Corbett: Not like what Veloci did.

Me: No this is completely different. This was all conceived by the world famous billionaire theme park architect John Hammond.

Eli: Yep.

Caruso: Wow that is awesome.

Me: Yep. I thought it was so amazing.

Fiona (Dinosquad): Wow.

Fluttershy: I know and it's all so really amazing.

Nico: It sure is and we're discovering more and more kinds of dinosaurs every day. It's so awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Fu: Wow.

Nico: And speaking of what Veloci used to turn into, here are some velociraptors.

We saw the Velociraptors.

Nico: Wow.

Max: So awesome.

We saw Owen taming them like he is the Alpha in a Pack of Wolves.

Me: Owen is amazing when he does that. He is like the pack leader of a Pack of Wolves. Deinonychus hunted in packs like Wolves do.

Kaina Tsutsumi: That is so cool.

Tsuyu: Boy I'll say.

Nico: Now, let's get to work on finding the next Gene Slammer.

Me: Okay and We can show everyone more around the park. We got 710 million years of Prehistoric history to see.

Max (Dinosquad): This is gonna be so awesome!

We walked around and we saw everything in each sector. We saw the Cambrian, Ordovician, Silurian, Devonian, Carboniferous, Permian, Triassic, Jurassic, Cretaceous and Tertiary periods and it was so awesome.

Me: Well what do you guys think of Paleozoic World?

Max (Dinosquad): Wow! It's everything like you said J.D.!

Me: Yep.

Varie: It sure is.

Maria: Yeah! Wait look!

We saw a Typhlosion!

Me: A Typhlosion? Wow.

We went up to it.

Leo Corbett: It's okay. We're not here to hurt you.

Typhlosion: (In a girls voice) Oh. Wow Nico!? Is that you?

Nico: Cindy Richards? Whoa its been a while.

Typhlosion: Been a while porcupine head.

Nico: Been a long time since you called me that.

Me: Do you know her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. Cindy Richards is a former bully that I saved from herself and made her into a better person and a great friend.

Me: Wow!

Leo Corbett: Can I ask how that happened?

Nico: I found out that her so called dad was abusing her terribly and I called the cops on him and got him sent to prison. And I got her to renounce her bullying ways and made her into a better person. Me and Cindy were very close back then.

Qin: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Rachel Stavenport: I do too. Wow.

Typhlosion: That's right. That jerk is not my father anymore.

Me: You deserve much better than your so-called father.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: Boy its been a long time since we did this. Lets revert you back to normal.

Zocks: Should we look away?

Nico: That would be wise.

Me: Also I forgot to mention this to some of you but my daughter Nicole absolutely hates perverts. If any man or boy looks at a girl naked she pulverizes them into pulp. She HATES all perverts with a vengeance.

Nicole: It's true guys and I'm sorry I forgot to mention that to you all.

Zocks: Oh no worries.

Kaito: We can tell that you do what you can to make sure the dignity of women is protected.

Magine: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Typhlosion: I'm ready.

Nico: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico did the same and so did Lincoln.

The boys covered their eyes with their hands.

Nico: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Cindy was in tremendous pain!

She was regaining her human appearance and it was really painful.

Cindy: MAKE IT STOP!

Nico: It'll be over in a few seconds Cindy!

Varie: Fashion Brigade get ready to move.

Maria nodded.

Qin: We're ready.

Rarity: I am ready darlings.

Cindy was back to normal and she was naked.

Cindy Richards: Oh man that really hurt.

She saw herself.

Cindy Richards: (COVERS HERSELF) EYES TO YOURSELF

PERVERTS! ANYONE THAT SNEAKS A PEAK WILL GET THEIR NECK SNAPPED!

And then Maria, Qin, Varie and Rarity gave her new clothes.

Cindy had short blond hair and the clothes Maria gave her were a Navy blue vest with flame designs near the arms over a creamy yellow colored T-shirt. Also, denim shorts with the same flame designs near the end. Finally, fingerless gloves and an olive green backpack.

Cindy Richards: Wow awesome clothes.

Me: Yep.

I formed a mirror.

Cindy Richards: Wow I look great!

Nico: And you now have awesome fire powers.

Cindy Richards: Wow!

Leo Corbett: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cindy Richards: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when me and Nico were having lunch and I gave another bully a wedgie that fused with his butt and it was permanent.

Me: Ouch!

Nico: Nice! I remember that. That was funny. That was Jerry Thornton and he was never the same after that.

Laney: Serves him right.

Cindy Richards: You got that right.

Nico and Cindy then hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Cindy Richards: Same here Porcupine head.

Me: So awesome.

Nicole: Boy its been a long time since we gave gene-slammers new clothes.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Laney: No kidding there.

Me: How did you guys like Paleozoic World?

Max (Dinosquad): It was really awesome and fun!

Nico: Glad you guys had a lot of fun.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. That was so fun.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Cole Evans are heading to Catatomba, Venezuela, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to see the awesome lightning storms here, and we're also going to face Quinton, and give him The Black Gates.

As soon as we arrived, the lightning storms in Catatomba, Venezuela erupted, and the lightning bolts made some awesome displays.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Catatomba, Venezuela, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to see the awesome lightning storms, and we're also going to face Quinton, who's another member of the Vetrix Family and give him The Black Gates.

Eli: That's right, Lincoln. But, unlike the violent Quattro, Quinton is said to be the most rational and calmest of his brothers, but back then when he was younger, Quinton was gentle and mature to others, looking out for his younger brothers and made sure they behaved. But after what happened to his father at the hands of Dr. Faker, Quinton eventually became cold and stoic, blaming his father's condition on Dr. Faker.

Nico: And all for revenge on Dr. Faker, that's extremely bad.

Me: You said it, this is why when we face Dr. Faker in the future, he's going to pay for what he's done in the past.

Lincoln: And it wasn't just Quinton's father, Vetrix, that's a victim of Dr. Faker, there's also Yuma's father who was also sacrificed to open the door to Barian World, and we're all going to see to it that he never hurts anyone ever again.

Nico: That's right, Lincoln. That mad scientist will pay for the lives that he's ruined.

Lincoln: You said it, and thanks for joining us, Cole.

Cole Evans: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Quinton, and he's going to destroy them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Quinton, and he's going to destroy them.

?: (Scottish Accent) That cold-hearted duelist, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Scottish accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Celina McPherson.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) I knew we were right that you'd show up, Celina, but we'll have to talk later, we've got to deal with Quinton.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Quinton, and that allowed the seven girls to get away. When Quinton saw us, he maintained his composure.

Quinton: So, the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived.

Lincoln: And you know why we're here, Quinton: to kill you, just like what happened to your violent brother, Quattro. Eli told us of your story, and why you're doing this. But, you should know nothing good ever comes from seeking revenge, it'll only lead you down a road into darkness, and it'll end with your death.

Quinton: No, I will have my revenge on Dr. Faker, and none of you will get in my way.

Rayman: Then, you've left us no choice.

Lincoln: Right, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity

forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Cole Evans, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Quinton, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln summoned dragons made of pure lightning and powered by the Venezuela lightning, it bound Quinton and he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln put his large left hand on Quinton's head, and it glowed with rainbow energy, and it removed his crest on his forehead and destroyed it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) This is the end for you, Quinton, go join your violent brother in Hell.

Lincoln charged up a Kamehameha wave infused with The Black Gates, and it was also infused with rainbow super lightning and the lightning from the Catatomba lightning storms.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) BLACK GATES ELECTROSTORM

KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln fired, and as it hits Quinton, it exploded with really incredible power, and it gave him and his brother, Quattro, The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for you, Quinton. (To Celina McPherson) And it's so good to see you again, Celina McPherson.

Celina McPherson reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing sea foam green hair in pigtails, sea foam green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive rainbow angel wings with stars, and she reigned in the power of Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle, and she's dressed in a light blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless light blue midriff top, light blue skirt with black frills, blue pants with stars, blue ankle-high sneakers, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow lights and music notes on the coattails, and Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle on the back, and holstered on her back is Number 77: Harmonizer Gradielle's keyboard sword and a large Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle-themed greatsword with Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large rainbow angel wings for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large rainbow gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Celina McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again, Melanie.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) You too, Celina.

Lincoln went up to Hailei Walker and they hugged, and Hailei Walker was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Celina McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Melanie know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Celina McPherson, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Scotland, and like Melanie, Celina's from the well known McPherson Clan in Scotland that was really awesome friends and family members to our ancestors from Loch Loud over 400 years ago and to us, and they absolutely hated Morag's family with a merciless and ruthless vengeance, and Celina hates Morag more than life itself.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Aye, that's right, and we can thank Elsie McPherson for killing Aggie those four centuries ago.

When Celina McPherson saw the Louds' Scottish Ancestors, she was stunned, but Melanie and Lincoln, along with Duke Lincoln and Lucille told her everything, and she was happy to see them here and in the world of the living again, and she's also happy Morag and Aggie were sent to The Black Gates for good. Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Celina McPherson's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and sea foam green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Celina McPherson: (Scottish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Celina.

Celina McPherson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Celina McPherson's waist and Celina McPherson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Celina McPherson's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Bai Xiao Jia, Feng Ji Yue, Le Yan, Liu Ge, Xia Xing Mei, Feng Qing Yun, and Song Mi Yeon from An Tu! An Tu!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bai Xiao Jia, Feng Ji Yue, Le Yan, Liu Ge, Xia Xing Mei, Feng Qing Yun, and Song Mi Yeon from An Tu! An Tu!

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Bai Xiao Jia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Bai Xiao Jia and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Quinton, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th

Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, a large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Bai Xiao Jia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Bai Xiao Jia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bai Xiao Jia, Feng Ji Yue, Le Yan, Liu Ge, Xia Xing Mei, Feng Qing Yun, and Song Mi Yeon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Quinton.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to Quinton, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Celina McPherson have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and we showed everyone the lightning storms that appeared in Catatomba, Venezuela, and they were so awesome.

Maria: Wow, the lightning storms in Catatomba are really awesome.

Lincoln: They sure are, and we also got pictures of the lightning storms while we were there, and still, we didn't expect to run into Quinton here.

Nico: Same here, but that's another one of the Vetrix Family stopped, but I can't help but feel sorry for him, he's been driven by revenge by what happened to his father, and it's because of Dr. Faker.

Lincoln: I know, that mad scientist has caused nothing but pain and suffering to everyone in his path to destroy everything.

Reginald: Dr. Faker's going to pay big time for what he's done.

Lincoln: You said it, and Astral, we got you this from Quinton.

Lincoln gave Astral Number 9: Dyson Sphere, and he absorbed it.

Astral: Thank you, Lincoln.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: I remembered you guys have been going after the Number Cards, and you've also been dealing with the villains who have them in their clutches.

Nico: That's right, and those Number Cards are nothing but trouble, and we made it our job to catch the Number Cards, but it also means we're going against Don Thousand, and he's a dangerous being out to destroy Astral World and Earth.

Lori: And that's something we can't allow. But, first, we got to deal with the Vetrix Family, Heartland, and Dr. Faker, and then, we can get after Don Thousand.

Lincoln: That's right, Lori.

---

After putting down Quinton, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Celina McPherson saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Celina McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Celina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Celina McPherson: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Celina, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Celina McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Oh, I remembered this one time in the cafeteria, I made some Haggis for Lincoln to try out, a traditional and national dish from Scotland. Everyone thought he was going to throw up, but he didn't and he ate it all, and even I was really impressed, and the others were really stunned.

We were amazed.

Me: Whoa.

Lincoln: It was really good, guys, and I didn't throw up. Everyone thought that I had an iron stomach to eat Haggis.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) But, it isn't, Lincoln. You had Scottish Blood in your veins, and Haggis is known as our national and traditional food, and you ate the whole thing.

Nico: (Stunned) Dang.

We got a shower afterwards, but suddenly, a flash of light descended on the World Tree Estate, and we had to cover our eyes. Then, the flash of light disappeared, and we uncovered our eyes, and then, we saw that the world of Stoked has merged with our world.

Lincoln: Wow, Lo, Emma, Fin, your world's merged with ours.

Lauren "Lo" Ridgemount: That's incredible. Wait, I've also got to tell my family about where we were, they must've been really worried when me, Emma, and Fin got kidnapped and were about to be killed by Michael Devlin, who brought back Joseph Seed.

Emma (Stoked): Same with Reef, Broseph, and Johnny.

Fin McCloud: Good idea, Emma, and this'll be your first time meeting them, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Fin. Let's get going.

We flew out of the Estate, and we headed for The Surfer's Paradise Ridgemount Resort on Sunset Island, and it was really awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, so this is the Surfer's Paradise Ridgemont Resort, it's awesome.

Lauren "Lo" Ridgemont: Thanks, Lincoln. Now, where are Reef, Broseph, Johnny, and my family?

Suddenly, we saw a couple of figures heading our way, they were Reef, Broseph, Johnny, and Lo's family, her parents, her younger brother George, and her older brother, Ty.

Reef: Emma, Fin, you guys are okay. And you also brought the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm here? Awesome!

Emma (Stoked): We sure did, Reef, and we're okay.

Lauren "Lo" Ridgemont: Yeah, Lincoln here rescued us, along with Caitlin Cooke, Jen Masterson, and Nikki Wong from Joseph Seed, the leader of the Project at Eden's Point cult, and an enemy of Team Loud Phoenix Storm who was brought back from the dead by Michael Devlin of The Church of Necrom.

Ty Ridgemont: That insane psychopath, I heard that he, along with Damian Alaister and the other members of The Church of Necrom were executed.

Lincoln: That's right, Ty, and me and the Dark World Goth Girls were the ones who killed them and sent them to The Black Gates. But, those evil demons had contingency plans to try and kill us again, and even dead, their evil still lives on.

Mr. Ridgemont then walked up to Lincoln, and he offered his hand and they shook.

Mr. Ridgemont: Lincoln, thank you for saving my daughter, and Lauren, when your wedding happens, I hope you made reservations for us.

Lauren "Lo" Ridgemont: It'll already be done, Daddy.

They hugged, and it was awesome.

Ty Ridgemont: And Lincoln, I heard you were the one who won the Big Kahuna contest in Hawaii.

Lincoln: That's right, and I performed one of the most impossible moves in all surfing: The Reverse 720 Surf.

This shocked Reef and the others.

Reef: The Reverse 720 Surf, that's one of the most impossible moves in all surfing, but you did the impossible, that's so awesome.

Broseph: Truly incredible.

Lori: We were literally impressed at what Lincoln did, Reef, and it was really awesome.

Johnny: And you girls will keep in touch with us, right?

Fin McCloud: Actually, we got more than that, Johnny. How would you guys like to join the team?

Reef: Whoa, joining Team Loud Phoenix Storm, awesome! We're in.

Lincoln: Now, that was quite a surprise you planned, Fin.

Fin McCloud: Well, we knew it was coming when our world merged with ours, Linky.

We went back home to the World Tree Estate, and we made Reef, Lo's brothers, Broseph, Johnny, and Lo's parents members of the team.

* * *

Later it was time for Flora's first ever Ambassador Mission and we were heading over to Japan to meet the Zero One Kamen Riders. This was going to be a really awesome and amazingly high tech mission series.

Flora: Oh this is gonna be so awesome.

Me: You're going to love it Flora. I can't wait for you to meet Aruto and his team.

William: Anyone else wanna go with Flora? Besides Thomas the Tank Engine and 4 Rabbids?

Kaito: Me and my team will.

Nico: Cool.

Lisa Loud: And I will gladly come with as well because me and J.D.

were there to help them out before.

Me: Good.

Megan Kiraton: And I'll go too as well.

Camie: And so will I. I have always wanted to try this out as well.

Bloom: And can me and the Winx Club go as well?

Me: Sure. The more the merrier.

Flora: Awesome.

Nico: All right lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

Thomas the Tank Engine: Oh this is gonna be so awesome! I can't wait to see what this version of Kamen Rider is like.

Me: You'll love it Thomas. This is gonna be amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

We arrived in Japan.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Wow.

We saw lots of people and Humagears together. Humagears looked like normal people but they had cybernetically amazing devices on their heads. They were androids too.

Nico: This is amazing. It's like something out of a bunch of Robot movies I remember.

Me: I know. When I first saw this it reminded me of something I saw out of the movies The Matrix, I Robot, Artificial Intelligence and many awesome robot movies that I have watched over the years.

Flora: This is so cool.

We went to find Aruto.

Then Aruto saw Flora.

Aruto: Excuse me, miss. I don't think I've seen you around before.

Flora: Oh we've been here many times before. You must be Aruto. I'm Flora, Princess of Linphea and Fairy of Nature and member of The Winx Club and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Aruto: Wow! It's an honor to meet you and is J.D. here?

Me: Why don't you ask me yourself?

He saw me.

Me: Long time no see Aruto.

Aruto: J.D.!

We hugged.

Aruto: Awesome to see you again.

Me: You too Aruto. And this time some of the team is with us.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Aruto. I'm Nicolas Chan, Leader of the team.

Eli: Eli Winston Bullock. An honor.

Thomas: I'm Thomas the Tank Engine. It's an honor.

Megan Kiraton: I'm Megan Kiraton and it's awesome to meet you. I'm one of your biggest fans.

Bloom: It's an honor to meet you Aruto. My name is Bloom, Princess of Domino and Fairy of the Dragon Flame.

Layla: I'm Layla, Princess of Andros and Fairy of Waves.

Musa: I'm Musa, Princess of Melody and Fairy of Music.

Tecna: (British Accent) It's an honor. I'm Tecna, Princess of Zenith and Fairy of Technology.

Roxy: I'm Roxy, Fairy of Animals and one of the last of the Earth Fairies.

Stella: And I'm Stella, Princess of Solaria and Fairy of the Shining Sun.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you girls.

Lisa Loud: Greetings Aruto and it's great to see you again.

Aruto: Lisa Loud. Awesome to see you too.

Me: And these are the Zenkaigers.

Kaito: Pleasure to meet you. I'm Kaito.

Juran: I'm Juran.

Vroon: I'm Vroon.

Magine: I'm Magine.

Gaon: I'm Gaon.

Zocks: And I'm Zocks.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you all.

Camie: And my name is Camie Utsushimi and it's an awesome honor.

Nico: Camie is one of J.D.'s many fiancees.

Me: It's true.

Aruto: Same to you Camie.

Isamu Fuwa came out.

Isamu Fuwa: J.D. Good to see you again.

Me: You too Isamu. You're looking awesome.

Isamu: Thanks. And Wow it's an honor to meet the great Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Same to you.

Camie: We heard so many awesome things about you from J.D. and it's an honor.

Megan Kiraton: It sure is.

Isamu: Yeah. And Lisa it's great to see you again.

Lisa Loud: You too Isamu and you are doing remarkably well.

Isamu: Thank you.

Me: Is Izu with you too?

Aruto: She sure is.

Izu came out.

Izu: Greetings to you J.D.

Me: Hello Izu. Looking great.

Izu: Thanks to you J.D.

Me: Nice to see that Anti-ARC Program that me and Lisa made for you is working great.

Izu: Yes it is and the program is working very diligently for all Humagears everywhere.

Nico: That's great.

Rayman: Boy it sure is. Oh sorry my name is Rayman.

Aruto: Pleasure to meet you.

Nico: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Me: Rabbids are really funny. But they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Aruto: I think I get it.

Aruto and Isamu saw all of our Progrisekeys.

Aruto: You guys have Progrisekeys too!?

Me: Yeah that's one of the things we need to tell you about.

Flora: It's a long story.

Aruto: Let me show you the building.

Nico: Sure.

We went to Aruto's HQ and it was amazing.

Nico: By the way Aruto, you would love Lisa's sister Luan. She would love your jokes.

Me: Yeah many people don't think you are funny but I do. You are really funny.

Bloom: We sure do.

Aruto: Thanks guys. That means so much to me.

Nico: We're glad.

Aruto: Yeah.

Nico: I bet our Cybertronian Buddies would love the Humagears

Me: They would Nico. I told Aruto all about the Cybertronians we know and everything and he would love to meet them.

Aruto: I sure would.

Me: Looks like Optimus Prime and Megatron will be going next.

Nico: Yep.

Aruto: Isn't Megatron a bad guy?

Me: Normally yes but not the one that we met in the Aligned Universe.

Nico: Yeah that was a great adventure.

Eli: Yeah we have had lots of awesome adventures with the Transformers.

Nico: And the Animated Megatron's cool too.

Me: Yep.

Aruto: That is so cool.

Me: We know a lot of awesome androids as well.

Nico: It's true.

Aruto: That is awesome.

We arrived at Aruto's base and it was so awesome.

Me: Wow! This is amazing.

Aruto: Yep.

Me: Just as amazing as me and Lisa remember.

Lisa Loud: Very amazing.

Nico: Aruto, you're probably the youngest president of a company ever. But I'm not complaining as long as the Humagears are led towards peace.

Aruto: Yeah it's a big job but I honestly didn't want this job. But it was given to me when my grandfather died.

Me: Yeah but it is cool that you do this job.

Eli: Yeah it sure is and you make awesome technologies for the great benefit of humanity.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Aruto: I agree too. So what are these Progrisekeys you have?

We showed them to him.

Me: These are Progrisekeys imbued with the powers of the 310 Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Isamu: Wow your frenemies powers in Progrisekey Form.

Me: Yeah really awesome story too.

A Rabbid tried to use a Progrisekey. It didn't like what it said.

Progrisekey: Stupid Rabbid. A bunny creature who doesn't have a brain.

Insulted, the Rabbid yelled angrily as it was about to throw the Progrisekey to the floor.

Isamu: Hey! Don't throw that to the floor!

Rayman: Be nice little guy.

I picked it up.

Me: But that was not nice for a Progrisekey to say.

Nico: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Nico: Yeah. But also it's not just the Progrisekeys we got.

Me: We met a bunch of Kamen Riders over the last couple of months and they are all really col.

Flora: Yeah we met Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, OOO, Gaim, Zi-O, Saber, Wizard, Fourze, Ex-Aid, W and now you guys.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way Aruto, we owe you and many of your fellow Kamen Riders big for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Isamu: Even though we weren't there when it happened we're glad we were able to help out.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We heard an explosion!

Aruto looked outside to see what appeared to be Kamen Rider Ex Aid.

Aruto: Is that Emu? What's he doing here?

"Kamen Rider Ex Aid" started attacking people.

Isamu: Okay, I don't know what's wrong with Emu at the moment. But he would never attack people without a good reason!

We looked.

Me: Oh man that's Another Ex-Aid!

Flora: We've been wondering when he would show up!

We went to face him!

Aruto: Emu, I don't know what's wrong with you. But if you come with us, we can help you!

Me: Aruto that's not Emu! That's someone else!

Another Ex-Aid: Been a long time J.D.

He detransformed and I recognized him! It was my old enemy Nicholas Cerrington! He was a kid with blond hair and blue eyes and had punk kids.

Me: Nicolas Cerrington!

Nicolas Cerrington: You remember me. I'm flattered. Now I can get my revenge on you for ruining my life!

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: I sure do unfortunately. He was a bully that I busted in my school for hurting people and I got him expelled and sent to juvie for 4 years for murder. After he got out he went on a citywide crime spree racking up a criminal record over 75 miles long. I then had him deported and banished to Siberia.

Nicholas Cerrington: And I swore I would get my revenge on you Knudson! You ruined my life!

Me: You brought all that on yourself.

Isamu: What did you do with Emu?

Nicolas Cerrington: Oh, I haven't even met him yet. But now that he still exists while I have my power, I'll pay him a visit after I kill J.D.!

Me: We'll see about that!

Aruto: Not if we stop you first!

Nicolas Cerrington: (laughs) Oh, you and your buddy over there are gonna be busy with my playmates.

Out came Smile Sumida A.K.A. Neohi Magia, Mammoth Magia, Onycho Magia and Gaeru Magia!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Smile Sumida A.K.A. Neohi Magia, Mammoth Magia, Onycho Magia and Gaeru Magia!

Nico: Wow I remember all these guys!

Eli: They were tough!

Me: Yeah and now I have some unfinished business to do with

Neohi. I can save her and help her. Last time was when Aruto failed to do so and she was destroyed.

Nicolas was surrounded by surrounded by pink pieces of data before turning back into Another Ex Aid.

Me: Isamu, it looks like you and the Zero One Kamen Riders are going to get the bounty put on Another Ex-Aid.

Flora: It's true.

Aruto: Cool!

Nico: Lets get them!

They got ready!

Isamu and Aruto: Henshin!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

Isamu and Aruto transformed!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 3)

Zocks: (Singing and Dancing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Nico: YEAH!

Aruto: Cool song.

Me: It's really catchy. The mascots and our teammate Will love it too.

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: The 6 assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Flora: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Kaito: Full Power Non Stop!

Zocks: I'll make a show out of it two!

Aruto: There's only one person who can stop you. And that's me!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking asses!

Isamu: ZAIA… I will crush them all!

Nico: Yeah! It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

Me: Time to send you guys to the junkyard!

I went at Neohi Magia and she fired energy blasts at me and I dodged them and fiery explosions blasted the ground all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I went and kicked her in the face!

Me: Smile fight it!

Neohi came at me and I blocked her strikes.

Me: Smile it's me J.D.! Don't you recognize me?

Neohi looked at me and then she clutched her head.

Smile: J.D. help me!

Me: Hold on!

Zocks: (Gets out Ex Aid gear) Let's start things off with the real Ex Aid's power.

Kaito: (gets out Build gear) And Build's power too!

Zocks summoned the power of video games with an Ex-Aid Blaster Cannon and Kaito summoned the power of formulas with an awesome Build Sword!

Nico: COOL!

Nico used Trapster's Paste-Gun to stick Mammoth Magia to the ground.

Aruto: Looks like you're in a STICKY situation. (laughs) Now that was a work of Aruto!

Nico: (Laughs) Hey that was a good one!

Aruto: Thanks.

Eli: Lets see what my Eyecon can do.

He activated his Eyecon!

MORGAN LE FAY AND BARON MORDO!

Eli fired a massive blast of magic and it hit Mammoth Magia and blasted a huge hole into his chest and it was incredible!

Nico: Awesome!

Aruto: Wow! That was amazing Eli. Ghost Kamen Rider powers.

Nico: Eyecons imbued with the spirits and powers of History's greatest figures and the 310 powers of the Masters of Evil.

Aruto: Awesome!

I blocked more of Neohi's strikes.

Me: Hang on Smile!

I kicked her down and flew into the air.

Me: Lets see here.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book and red a verse.

Me: "The Machine Demon put up a tremendous fight with the brave hero facing it very valiantly. Then a miracle came down from the heavens as a beam of light shined onto it and removed the darkness from the one it was possessing and saving the victim from its terrible influence."

A beam of light shined onto the Neohi Magia from the sky and then it separated Smile from it and Smile was on the ground.

Nico: WHOA!

Nico teleported and got Smile to a bench.

Aruto: How did that happen?

Nico: J.D.'s Wonder Ride Book he got.

Isamu: (punches Another Ex Aid) You have the nerve to call yourself Ex Aid?! You're a disgrace to what he stands for!

Another Ex Aid: Oh please! I'm just doing what Ex Aid's too chicken to do!

POW!

Nico punched Another Ex-Aid.

Nico: That only shows that you are nothing but a coward Nicholas!

Aruto: At least Smile is safe.

Me: Now for this! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: INFERNO WOLF PACK RETRIBUTION!

I swung my scythe and fired a massive wave of blue fire and it formed into a huge wolf pack and then it hit Neohi Magia and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blown into a million pieces of flaming parts.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Wow! I only wish there was a junkyard around so we can give these Magia a proper burial.

Aruto charged at Gaeru Magia.

He slashed and cut Gaeru Magia all over.

Nico: Take that! Now lets see how you like this Mammoth.

Nico had a Big Bang Attack ready.

Nico: BIG BANG ATTACK!

Nico fired a ball of energy and it slammed into Mammoth Magia and sent him into the sky and it exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

When the smoke cleared all the pieces of Mammoth Magia rained down and they were on fire.

Nico: YEAH!

Another Ex-Aid: WHAT THE FUCK ARE THESE PEOPLE!?

Me: Your worst nightmare!

Aruto: 2 down. 3 to go.

Nico: Yep.

We set our sights on Another Ex-Aid next!

Nico: Time for you to go back to jail!

Another Ex-Aid: You can't make me!

Me: Watch us!

Zocks aimed Ex Aid's blaster cannon.

Zocks: Chew on this!

He blasted Another Ex-Aid all over the place.

Eli: Lets see how he likes this one!

He threw a bomb from Star Fox and it hit Another Ex-Aid and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down and then Another Ex-Aid exploded and I caught his Rider Watch!

Me: Yeah!

Then we got another surprise! We got Gashats for each of the 310 powers of the Masters of Evil!

Me: Whoa! Gashats for the M.O.E.

Nico: Cool!

Eli then slapped the cuffs on Nicholas.

Aruto: It's GAME OVER for you! (laughs) Yet another one from Aruto!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Hey good one!

Me: Yeah! Nice work bro!

Eli: Thanks J.D.

Lisa Loud: That was most fun.

Me: Now for the last two.

We set our sights on Gaeru Magia!

Isamu: (to Aruto) I'll take one of them! You can have the other!

Aruto: You got it!

Me: Flora you and the Winx Club help Aruto, me and Nico will help Isamu!

Flora: Lets do it!

We split them up and pulverized and smashed them both.

A Rabbid jumped on Gauru Magia.

Nico: What the?

Then they pulled out sticks of dynamite and lit them and shoved them into the Magia's mouth!

Rayman grabbed the Rabbids and got out of there as the Gauru Magia exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown to scrap metal!

Nico: Whoa!

Isamu: Uh what just happened?

Nico: This is one of the times that Rabbids are helpful.

Me: Yeah! Now for the last one.

We faced Onycho Magia!

Lisa Loud: Time for this monster to be destroyed.

Me: Lets see what these new Gashats can do.

I pulled out one and activated the one for Lord Drakkon.

DRAGON AXE!

A dragon appeared and fired a massive blast of fire and burned Onycho Magia all over.

Then we fired a massive blast of fire and energy and blasted Onycho and obliterated him!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Nico: You 4 Magia and 1 Another Rider have all failed this city!

Me: Yeah they have!

I slapped the cuffs onto Nicholas.

Me: Aruto the bounty for Another Ex-Aid is all yours.

Nico: Yep. $98,000,000,000.00.

Isamu: Wow! That is good money.

Me: Yep.

We went over to Smile and she woke up.

Aruto: You okay, Smile?

Smile: Aruto? What happened?

Me: I saved you. Consider it unfinished business from when me and Lisa were here to help last time

Smile: Wha? J.D?

Me: Yeah it's me.

She then hugged me and I was glad she was okay.

Thomas: We're just glad you're okay.

Nico: Yeah.

Smile: Thanks to all of you guys.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But if ARC is watching this, we're coming for him.

Lisa Loud: Yes we are.

Nico: And it will be awesome.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was really awesome!

We told them all everything and more and it was incredible!

Lincoln: Whoa so we have Gashats for the 310? That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep and they are parodies of video games we all know.

Nicole: Wow I'm looking forward to seeing what they can do.

Kuroto Dan: Me too. This is gonna be amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

May: Next time, Vert should go with you.

Flora: Good idea!

Vert: I would be honored.

Nico: Cool. And J.D. you and Aruto are so awesome together as friends. You are so lucky that you got to know one of the Kamen Rider Teams before our Ambassador Missions even began.

Me: Well you never asked about that but thanks.

---

Then Ronnie Anne and some of us were in front of Carl with looks that showed we were not very happy with him.

Ronnie Anne: Carl, you have some explaining to do!

Carl Casagrande: What are you talking about?

Slinkman: Earlier, you threw water balloons filled with blood at Lucy and the other Goths of Darkness!

Carl Casagrande: Okay, I admit I'm not exactly an angel. But I didn't throw any blood water balloons!

Lucy Loud: I actually don't mind that because I am a vampire.

Me: That is acceptable.

Carl Casagrande: Come on guys you know me! I may be a mischief maker but I would never do that!

Nico: Yeah he wouldn't do that.

Yogi Bear: Then what WERE you doing at the time?

Carl Casagrande: Well, I was asking Buzz, Pinkie, Poromon, and Poliwag about what their unauthorized party was like.

Buzz: It's true. I can vouch for him.

Megan McCallister: Buzz, if you're lying, let's just say that you're lucky YOU'RE not the one in trouble this time.

Eli: He isn't. He's telling the truth. Also Carl is telling the truth too.

Me: We better take a look at the surveillance cameras.

Lisa Loud: Follow me please.

We went to the security room.

In the surveillance room we were looking at the camera footage in the castle of the Goths and we were scrolling through the footage and then we saw something.

Nico: Wait what's that?

We saw a little figure run in and then threw water balloons and splattered the goths with blood and then Angelica Pickles recognized that little devilish laugh!

Angelica Pickles: (groans) You've gotta be fucking me.

Cybertron Crumblezone: What is it?

Angelica Pickle: That little figure is my younger self!

Me: Whoa! That was you back when you were little?

Nico: Whoa!

Debi Thornberry: Wow its been ages since I saw you as a child.

Eli: Wow.

Me: Boy time sure has flown by hasn't it?

Misty Tredwell: Boy no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Moonracer: Let's call the cops on that brat!

Nico: No Moonracer. She's only a 4 year old girl. Lets let Drew Pickles handle it.

We then found Young Angelica hiding in our broom closet and she was taken back to the Pickles home and she was going to get a nasty scolding.

Angelica Pickles: Man I can't believe I was such a brat back then all those years ago. It's just horrible that I was such a bully.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Merrick: Time for the next Goosebumps mission.

Shaggy: Like, me and Scoob aren't going this time!

Scooby: And you can't make us!

Erica Haddock: No but I can.

She grabbed them both and picked them up.

Lincoln: (sighs) You guys are such chickens!

Nico: Yeah… funny you should mention chickens.

Nico went over to his collection and showed us a book. It was called Chicken Chicken.

Nico: We're going to help Crystal from the book Chicken Chicken.

Ed: Oh boy!

Me: Oh wow this is gonna be awesome. So our target is Vanessa.

Eli: Wow!

Camie: Who is Vanessa?

Me: Well this is a strange story.

I went over her history.

---

Everyone in Goshen Falls thinks that Vanessa is weird. She lives alone in a farmhouse and never talks to anyone in town. Some of the kids even think that she is a witch. Because of her ominous reputation, many kids like to play pranks on Vanessa.

One day, in front of the grocery store, Crystal, Cole, and Anthony bump into Vanessa, causing Vanessa to drop all of her groceries. Anthony apologizes and runs away. Vanessa points at Crystal and Cole and says, "Chicken chicken." The siblings quickly return home.

Over the course of the next few days, the siblings slowly begin turning into chickens. Ultimately, they decide that they will need to go to Vanessa's house and look for a spell book so they can change themselves back into humans. Vanessa walks in on the siblings and they beg her to be turned back into their normal selves. Vanessa initially declines, and she explains that she cursed the siblings because, unlike Anthony, they didn't apologize for bumping into her. Crystal thanks Vanessa for explaining and for teaching them a lesson. Vanessa, impressed by the politeness of the humble letter, turns the kids back into humans.

Vanessa offers the kids soda, which they accept and drink. Cole burps, and both kids laugh. This infuriates Vanessa, causing her to point at them and cast another spell: "Pig pig."

She was a nice farm girl who had been hired by Crystal to make food for a big Thanksgiving feast. Crystal treated her like trash, calling her a freak and never thanking her for her services. Eventually this reached a breaking point, causing Vanessa to get angry and unlock her magic powers. She used them to turn Crystal and her brother Greg into chickens. Despite being put through this, Crystal still didn't see that she was at fault and refused to apologize or thank Vanessa. With Crystal out of the way, Vanessa took over the dinner and everyone had a nice Thanksgiving feast. While the event ended with Crystal and Cole still chickens, Vanessa told them that it wears off, so it likely did soon after.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Whoa!

Laney: Yeah no kidding! Wait this is very familiar.

Me: Yeah it reminds me of something.

Then Technus, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, Speed Demon, Weather Wizard, and Zs'Skayr appeared.

Technus: Can me, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, Speed Demon, Weather Wizard, and Zs'Skayr go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can. We're going to meet Crystal and face Vanessa from the book Chicken Chicken.

Weather Wizard: Wow that was a good one.

Nico: Yep. Ed is really excited for this one too.

Ed: CHICKENS! I LOVE CHICKENS NICO!

We laughed.

Rolf: Rolf is really interested in this fine adventure.

Lusamine: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm gonna do one for Punk Shock's kind next.

Me: Whoa that will be cool. So it's an underwater adventure next.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: This will be awesome.

Punk Shock: I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yep so it'll be the Neptune Crusaders or any one of you guys that uses water.

Lola: Cool.

Lincoln: Fine. I'll just call Shaggy and Scooby scaredy cats for this mission. How about that?!

Kaos: That's better. I think.

Nico: Lincoln calm down. Besides asking those two to stop being cowards is like trying to ask God to make it stop raining.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Yeah you're right.

Eli: But it sure is funny how Shaggy and Scooby have done so much with food over the years.

Me: They may be cowards but their appetites are just as big and awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out people.

But before we were about to leave, we saw someone coming up in the elevator, and when the doors opened, it was Agent Waco.

Nico: Agent Waco, what brings you here?

Agent Waco: Sorry for coming here unexpectedly, Nico, but we've got some bad news that all of you need to hear.

Me: What's wrong?

Agent Waco: A dangerous gang whom we've been going after for years known as The Blood Dragons have come out of hiding, and they're coming to kill you all, as soon as word of the deaths of Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel

Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom got to them in their hideout in Arkansas.

We gasped in shock, including the Arcana Force Gene-Slammers.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) I can't believe it, so they've come out of hiding. Plus, we've also got something to tell you guys: me and the rest of the Arcana Force Gene-Slammers are part of a task force brought together by the FBI to bring The Blood Dragons to justice.

Me: That's awesome. And Dad told me about The Blood Dragons, they're a dangerous gang of thugs who've been on the watch list of The FBI for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Nico: Damn, these guys sound really dangerous.

Agent Waco: You think they're bad now, wait until you see their files.

Agent Waco handed us thirteen files and in them were the criminal records of The Blood Dragons.

Bryan Greyson: Career Criminal, Leader and Founder of The Blood Dragons, 28 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated in prison for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Alan Cameron: The Second-In-Command of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Colin Mason: Muscle of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Justin Nolan: Explosives Expert of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Eric Archer: Weapons Expert of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Corey Hudson: Interrogator of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Kyle Carter: Torturer of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Marc Landon: Executioner of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Nelson Everett: Sargent-At-Arms of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Riley Cooper: Sniper of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

Morgan Wesley: Brawler of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

And Gary Reeve: Look-Out of The Blood Dragons, 24 years old, 6'11" in height, very muscular, dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, arrested and incarcerated for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering.

We gasped in shock at what we read about them.

Nico: (Stunned) Damn, these guys are even worse than we thought now that we've read their files.

Lincoln: And I remembered hearing about them on the news, they've caused a ton of trouble all over the country with their crimes, and no one, not even the local police, have been able to catch these career criminals.

Agent Waco: Which is why we approached Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sophia Starron, Sylvia Starron, and Felicia Terrington for help, their psychic powers, along with the gift of preventing disaster from striking, proved to be of valuable help to us.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: And now, they're coming here to get revenge on us for what we did in killing The Church of Necrom. Those thugs are stupid to think Damian's their ally.

Lincoln: You got that right, Eli, The Church of Necrom despise humanity, and whose to say The Blood Dragons would be the next ones to die at their hands.

Agent Waco: That's right, Lincoln, and I'm entrusting you and the

Arcana Force Gene-Slammers to put a stop to them, and according to their files, they also had numerous escapes from the toughest prisons in the country, and they've killed not only innocent people, they've also killed police officers and some of the FBI's best agents. Which is why we need to capture Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Nelson Everett, Riley Cooper, Morgan Wesley, and Gary Reeve, and if you can, remove their souls and imprison them inside cards.

Lincoln: Understood, Agent Waco.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Gary Reeve, the Look-Out of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Gary Reeve, the Look-Out of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Felicia Terrington: So, the Look-Out of The Blood Dragons is the first one we're going to kill. Okay, then, now we know what needs to be done.

Nico: Yeah, bring The Blood Dragons to justice. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to make that witch and sister of Clarissa pay for what she did.

We were off.

---

We arrived at a chicken farm in Goshen Falls in Florida.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Nice place.

Laney: Yeah.

Shaggy: Like, I actually feel like this mission won't be too scary.

2014 Maleficent: Despite that there's magic involved?

Shaggy: Except that!

Nico: Well lets get to finding Crystal.

We got to finding her and we saw lots and lots of chickens all over!

Ed: Chickens!

Speed Demon: I'll use my super speed to check all the chickens.

Nico: Okay.

ZOOM!

He ran fast.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Ed was hugging all the chickens.

Laney: Oh Ed.

Edd: Lovable oaf.

Eddy: You know what, Lumpy? Hug the chickens to your heart's content.

Gantu: We'll make sure no one stops you.

Nico: Oh guys.

?: Hey what's going on?

We saw a girl come and she was a CHICKEN CENTAUR! She was half human and half chicken!

Me: WHOA! Are you Crystal?

Crystal: (Clucks) Yes I am. And it's an honor to meet you all. (Clucks)

Nico: What the!?

Naruto: Wow a Chicken Centaur.

Crystal: (Clucks) Yeah. A Chicken-Taur in this case.

Trap Jaw: Hang on. I thought you were turned into a chicken!

Crystal: I was in a sense.

Timmy Turner: This is like what happened with my dad when he was poisoned with Stinky Magic. Except instead of chicken legs he got ostrich legs and he laid man eggs.

Nico: Wow.

Crystal: I actually don't mind being like this. I get to lay eggs and help out my family by not going hungry.

Cuckoo Clocker: As a bird, I can safely say that look isn't for you.

Crystal: (Clucks) I know but this is funny though.

Me: Vanessa turned you into this didn't she?

Crystal: (Clucks) Yes she did.

Me: Now I remember! This is like what happened when we saw that cranky wizard turn Jack into a chicken.

Samurai Jack: Yes I remember that! That was because I accidentally bumped into him.

Me: And he got mad at Jack and turned him into a chicken! Then Jack got captured by Cacciatore and used to fight in a robot fight.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yeah that was a crazy adventure back in our days as the Brave 12.

Jessie Bannon: It sure was.

Nico: (reading from his Ridebook) "Despite liking the new look, the poor girl also missed her human appearence. And longed for it back."

Living Laser: You've really got good narrating skills.

Nico: Thanks. It's cool.

Me: It sure is.

Crystal: It is cool. But I may miss being fully human but I actually like this.

Me: I think it's really awesome. Think about it Nico, no more running out of eggs.

I M Weasel: I agree too. And it will be awesome. (Eats an egg)

Me: Cool. And me and Lynn eat raw eggs too.

Lynn: He's right on that.

Quick Man: Let's head back to the Estate and plan our next move

Nico: Agreed.

Crystal: (Clucks) This is gonna be awesome.

We teleported back.

---

We showed Crystal around and she loved the Estate.

Mr. Fizz: Want some soda, Crystal?

Crystal: You bet I do.

Crystal took a can and drank it.

Crystal: Ahh. (BURPS) Oh pardon me. (CLUCKS)

Nico: Cool. I think you look awesome like this Crystal.

Crystal: (Clucks) Yeah I sure do.

Zs'Skayr: How about we make Vanessa change you back but you keep the egg laying ability?

Me: Hold it Zs'Skayr. Nico is onto something. And the Ovulator is perfect for this.

Ovulator then appeared.

Ovulator: That's right and I will be more than happy to have a pupil for mastering her powers in Egg-Fu.

Nico: Not bad.

Me: I think it's cool. You saw me use Stink Bombs right?

Nico: Yeah.

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) Or we make Vanessa change you back but you have the option of using your chicken half whenever you'd like.

Crystal: How about I change into my chicken half at will?

Lady Deathstrike: That works.

Nico: Good. But first lets have Crystal master her powers first.

Weather Wizard: I just had a scary thought.

Maria: What's that?

Weather Wizard: What if it's also possible for there to be Another Secondary Riders?

Me: Hmm. We never thought of that.

Nico: That is a possibility.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: But if there are we'll be ready for them.

Vignette Valencia: It is possible. But at least we're getting amazing tools out of this.

Me: I agree too Vignette.

Dr. Viktor: Vanessa could make another potential member. After all, she only cursed Crystal because of the lack of manners she displayed.

Crystal: That's true.

Ovulator was teaching her everything he knows in his Egg Powers.

Crag: That is so cool that Ovulator is teaching her.

Lola: It sure is Crag.

Lana: I like it.

Me: Also Vanessa is definitely Masters of Evil material. And she is also the niece of Clarissa.

Scratch: I actually like Crystal's chicken half.

Grounder: Really?

Scratch: Sure. I am a chicken after all.

Grounder: Really? I thought it was because you thought she lays great eggs.

CLANG!

Scratch hit him on the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: No it's because I respect a fellow chicken you dumbbot!

Maria: Alright, let's go confront Vanessa right now.

Nico: With pleasure!

Me: Time for some buttkicking Egg-laying style!

Nico: Yeah!

Crystal: (Clucks) I know where she is at.

May: At the barn we left?

Crystal: Actually she lives right across the street from it.

Nico: Oh that's convenient.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah lets go.

We were off to Florida yet again.

We arrived and we saw that she was on a HAUNTED FARM!

Nico: Whoa her house is really creepy.

Shaggy and Scooby were shaking in fright.

Shaggy: Like go in there!? Uh uh!

Me: Now's not the time to be chicken you two.

Smithers: Time for our entrance.

Nico: Lets do it. Good thing we're impervious to magic.

We went at the Haunted Farm.

Vanessa was looking around and then the spirits of the magic masters of the supernatural appeared and swirled around her and then they converged and then a massive shower of eggs rained down and then pelted Vanessa all over and then buried her in eggs. Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above Vanessa and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Now that is an awesome double entrance.

Nico: Eggs first and then Phoenix Cry. Awesome work of art.

Vanessa: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Oh crap.

Me: That's right! Change Crystal back right now! Or this is gonna get ugly!

Vanessa: Tell you what? If you defeat me in battle, I'll change Crystal back. And you can throw me in jail.

INSTIGATOR: Change that last part to you joining us and you have a deal.

Vanessa: Done!

Nico: Nice.

Then Harpymon, Thundermon, Baron Mordo, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Black Lance and Psyphon appeared.

Nico: Harpymon, Thundermon, Baron Mordo, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Black Lance and Psyphon.

Harpymon: One more Another Rider bites the dust.

Nico: Yep.

Thundermon: Now, 3 more remain.

Me: Yep. And now Aruto and his team have the bounty of Ex-Aid.

Baron Mordo: Whether the next appears tomorrow remains to be seen.

Nico: We'll be ready for them.

Vulkanus: (to Nico) We heard you went to Paleozoic World.

Nico: We sure did.

Copperhead: How was it?

Me: It was really awesome. We got to show Max and the Dino Squad around as promised.

Hank Scorpio: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Eriedrone came out.

Me: Eriedrone.

Lucky: So they decided to give you a chance.

Eriedrone: They sure did.

Me: Cool.

Eriedrone: Vypra is honestly a much better boss then Mr. Mind.

Nico: I'm glad she is.

Me: Same here.

We got the usual battles underway

---

Orion, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Becca Chang, Syd

Chang, Adelaide Chang, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Nico's Rescue was a trip to Paleozoic World

---

Harpymon was first.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Nico's Rescue was a trip to Paleozoic World. No combat was needed.

Orion: No thank goodness. But it was so awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh we had a really fun time in Paleozoic World.

Tornado Bolt: Everyone sure did. It was fun.

Stealth Elf: They sure did. It was awesome for Max and everyone to see the dinosaurs and life there.

Becca: Yeah it sure was cool.

Syd: Everyone all had fun too.

Adelaide: Yeah they did!

Harpymon: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Orion: Here we go. LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SCIENCE FORMULA FORCE!

Orion used the Kamen Rider Build Key and turned into KAMEN RIDER ROGUE!

Harpymon: That is so cool! You look great as Rogue.

Orion: I sure do wow! And J.D. and May said that they are planning and hoping he will be in the Masters of Evil or the Redemption Squad later on.

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Sage, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Yusei, Akiza, Leo & Luna, Crow, Jack, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - Max and the Dino Squad having a great time at Paleozoic World

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) Max and the Dino Squad had a great time at Paleozoic World. Just like I knew they would.

Sage: They sure did and J.D. promised that they would go there when they joined the team. They loved it.

Rainbow Dash: Boy they sure did and going to Paleozoic World is always awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is. We always have fun there.

Whirlwind: We sure do.

Yusei: I agree there. All the dinosaurs are awesome.

Akiza: Are they ever. Especially all the creatures from the past.

Leo: They sure are.

Luna: All the creatures are cool.

Crow: They sure are.

Jack Atlas: They are always fun to see.

Thundermon: That they are. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Eli Winston Bullock, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Chazz, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Lincoln's rescue

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Catatomba, Venezuela. How was it?

Eli: It was really cool! They saw the awesome Catatomba Lightning Storms and they are immensely powerful.

Twilight Sparkle: And they are amazingly powerful forces of science too.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure are. It's amazing how much power they have in the number of lightning strikes they have.

Sunny Starscout: Boy I'll say. It's really cool.

Spyro: It sure is too.

Chazz: I agree there. It's awesome.

Baron Mordo: They are an amazing force out there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Shanan, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Taranee, Lola, Sam S.L., Whitney, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus - Meeting a gene-slammer for Number 76: Harmonizing Gradielle

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Number 76: Harmonizing Gradielle. What's her name?

Shanan: You will like her. Her name is Celina McPhearson and she is from the McPhearson Clan and she hates Morag with a vengeance.

Pinkie Pie: She sure does and that is amazing!

Featherweight: Boy it sure is.

Sprocket: Yeah we all think so.

Taranee: Yeah we love it too.

Lola: I agree too.

Sam S.L.: We all think so too.

Whitney (Sam & Luna): I like it as well.

Vulkanus: I do too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Tea Gardner, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Flora's First Ambassador Mission

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) I heard today was Flora's First Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Tea Gardner: It was really amazing! And J.D. and Lisa have known Aruto and his team ever since the Battle with Thanos before and after.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so awesome and cool.

Copperhead: Wow it sure is! I think it's so awesome that J.D. knows the Zero One Kamen Riders.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there and Zero One is so cool.

Sunburn: J.D. said that it has characteristics from famous robot movies he knows like Artificial Intelligence, The Matrix, I Robot and many more movies like that.

Copperhead: Wow! Now that you mention it those are good observations. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Sophie Casterwill, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Zick, Elena Potato, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - Taking down Another Ex-Aid

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) J.D., Flora, and the others did a good job taking down Another Ex-Aid. And now, you guys have his Gashats.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) That is really amazing! And they are based on awesome video games we know too.

Applejack: Boy they sure are amazing.

Apple Bloom: I think it's really cool too.

Flashwing: Yeah I think so as well.

Zick: I agree myself. We're going to have a lot of awesome fun seeing what they can do.

Elena Potato: I think it's amazing too.

Hank Scorpio: I can't wait to see what my Gashat can do. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ant Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Wild Force Rangers, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Angelica's Younger Self Splattering the Goths with blood and framing Carl.

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) So, not only did Angelica's Younger Self Splattered the Goths with blood. But she had the gall to frame Carl for it?!

Ant Man: Yeah that was awful! I can't believe that when she was four years old she would do stuff like that!

Starlight Glimmer: Also to be honest, Lucy didn't mind being pelted with blood filled water balloons like that. She is a vampire after all.

Top: Well that is true. But it's amazing how she was able to do all that.

Cozy Glow: Boy no kidding! I wonder how she was able to get that blood though.

Hex: Don't ask.

Cole Evans: Yeah no kidding.

Top: Angelica was a heartless brat back then huh?

Ant Man: Not anymore. Thank goodness.

Top: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves stars, lightning, bones and magic and smashed him down.

---

Brody Romero, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hunter, Nemo, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Crystal getting turned into a chicken all because she didn't look where she was going

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Crystal got turned into a chicken all because she didn't look where she was going. That's honestly a reasonable response from Vanessa.

Brody: I agree there and the book did say she lacked a lot of manners. Vanessa doing this to her was to teach her a lesson in humility.

Rarity: And Generosity no doubt. But Crystal actually doesn't mind having chicken parts.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there and it's awesome. The Ovulator taught her how to use chicken powers.

Gill Grunt: I agree. That is so cool.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja und it's fun.

Nemo: It sure is cool.

Taskmaster: That is amazing though. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lucca, Crono, Marle, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - True that Jack got turned into a chicken and was captured by a greedy Robot Fighter named Cacciatore for money

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Is it True that Jack got turned into a chicken? And that he was captured by a greedy Robot Fighter named Cacciatore for money?

Emma: Yeah it sure was! J.D. told us everything that happened with it and it was really crazy! Jack accidentally bumped into a cranky wizard and he got turned into a chicken and was caught by Cacciatore to fight to the death against robots.

Princess Luna: That was most horrible!

Moondust: That sure was.

Snowdrop: No kidding there.

Gari: That was really bad.

Blackout: No kidding but that was incredible hearing about it.

Lucca: Yeah it sure was.

Crono: Cacciatore got what he deserved though.

Marle: He sure did.

Dayu: Thank goodness he did. Lets do it!

Emma: We now have Kamen Rider forms too. LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! SCIENCE FORMULA FORCE!

She turned into CROSS Z!

Dayu: Wow! That is amazing!

Emma: Boy yeah it is! Sento and team are going to be in for a surprise when Pohatu begins his missions soon.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Jimmy, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Style Queen, Chloe, Zocks, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance

## (Mystic Force) - What happened to Cacciatore

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) I believe the part where Jack got turned into a chicken. But what happened to Cacciatore?

Jimmy: We were told that he got eaten by a street thug after he bumped into the same cranky wizard and got turned into a chicken.

Black Lance: Couldn't have happened to a nicer guy. Wow.

Princess Celestia: Wow that is coincidental and Karmatic.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: He got what he deserved.

Style Queen: No kidding.

Chloe: He sure did.

Zocks: Yeah no kidding there.

Black Lance: Good riddance. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

## Yost Mr. Fantastic VS Psyphon

Psyphon was next.

Psyphon: Working for the Masters of Evil is much better than working for Vilgax.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: Well he's going to kill you if he sees you.

Psyphon: Let him try.

Yost Mr. Fantastic stretch and smashed him all over the place.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Laney VS Eriedrone

---

Eriedrone was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of gauntlets called the Gene-Slammers of The Skylanders, they're a pair of silver gauntlets with the symbols of the ten Skylanders on the gauntlets, and once they get them, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and with these gauntlets, their elemental powers will also get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lucky: Lets do it!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kyurangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

GALAXY!

All: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Eriedrone and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Eriedrone you have failed this world!

Eli: His luck just ran out!

Lucky: We will take back the galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Sorry about this Vanessa but it's part of our job.

Vanessa: I know.

Jake: Funny how we're doing this morph after Another Ex Aid's defeat.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome to see.

Noah: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah!

I gave them the keys for the Ex-Aid Kamen Riders.

Me: The Kamen Rider Morph for Ex-Aid is called Video Game Warrior Brigade.

Troy: Cool!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME WARRIOR BRIGADE!

They turned into the Ex-Aid riders! Troy was Ex-Aid, Noah was Brave, Gia was Lazer, Jake was Snipe, Emma was Poppy and Orion was Genm!

Nico: COOL!

Emma: This is amazing!

Nicole: Wow! Hiiro is gonna be in awe when we show them this!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We fired waves of elements and energy and smashed Vanessa all over.

Psimion and Ikkatosh blasted Vanessa all over the place.

Moonracer, Crumplezone, Yogi and Slinkman used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Moonracer's pistol and Yogi and Slinkman's powers 100-fold and Crumplezone had his boosters turned into shoulder cannons.

Moonracer and Yogi Bear: MOON BEAR BLAST!

Crumplezone and Slinkman: CRUMPLE SLUG BLAST!

Mighty Morphin and Kaos: MIGHTY MORPHIN ELEMENTAL BLAST!

Ben 10 and Technus: OMNI TECHNO BLAST!

Harry Potter and Mr. Fizz: SODA MAGIC BURST!

Guardians of Candrakar and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING GUARDIAN BLASTS!

Gia Moran and INSTIGATOR: MEGAFORCE ULTRA BLAST!

Yumi and Trap Jaw: DARKNESS JAW STORM!

Shanan and Living Laser: LIVE LASER BURST!

Flash and Speed Demon: SPEEDING MEGA DASH!

Sage and Weather Wizard: LIGHTNING WEATHER FIRESTORM!

Bertrand and Zs'Skayr: RED FIRESTORM GHOST!

Cindy Richards, Laney, Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LEAF STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Cindy Richards, Laney, Crystal, Ed and Lincoln: HUG A CHICKEN BLAST!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: POULTRY ELEMENT STYLE: CHICKEN!

Shantae: POULTRY MAGIC STYLE: DUCK!

Jessica Shannon: POULTRY STING STYLE: GOOSE!

Peni Parker: POULTRY WEB STYLE: PHEASANT!

Entrapta: POULTRY LIGHTNING STYLE: GUINEAFOWL!

Perfuma: POULTRY NATURE STYLE: GREY PARTRIDGE!

Frosta: POULTRY ICE STYLE: PIDGEON!

Kyoko: POULTRY LIGHTNING STYLE: EUROPEAN QUAIL!

Misako: POULTRY LAVA STYLE: JAPANESE QUAIL!

Yuna: POULTRY WATER STYLE: TURKEY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said birds.

Lincoln and his harem: POULTRY FINAL SMASH: POULTRY RAMPAGE!

They summoned the poultry birds to attack Vanessa!

The blasts all hit her and smashed her down.

Hank Scorpio: I think we've all learned a thing or two about manners today.

Top: Yep. Always be polite.

Taskmaster: Or you'll be cursed.

Dayu: (to Vanessa) Alright, Vanessa. We beat you. Now, change Crystal back!

Black Lance: Otherwise, what happens next is on you!

I formed an energy ball ready to fire!

Vanessa: Alright! I'll change her back right now!

She did so.

Vanessa: I gave her the power to change at will.

Me: That works even better.

Crystal: I like it.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Felicia Terrington: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Gary Reeve.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, and it was none other than Gary Reeve, the Look-Out of The Blood Dragons.

Felicia Terrington: Gary Reeve, I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, that bum always prefers to have his thugs do the dirty work.

Gary Reeve: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love.

Felicia Terrington: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Felicia Terrington's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with lightning, psychic energy, and The World, she unholstered her massive Arcana Force XXI - The World and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Gary Reeve, she left dark blue energy, lightning, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XXI - The World with every step.

Felicia Terrington: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, Gary Reeve, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Felicia Terrington was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with lightning and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force XXI - The World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Felicia Terrington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Felicia Terrington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with lightning, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XXI - The World surrounding her, she has Arcana Force XXI - The World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force XXI - The World earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force XXI - The World with dark blue gems for the eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Felicia Terrington has on a sleeveless blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue top with black lace designs, dark blue skirt, black pants with designs, blue sneakers, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning and psychic energy on the coattails, and right on the back is Arcana Force XXI - The World surrounded by lightning. Suddenly, Felicia Terrington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark blue feathers have blue tips. Felicia Terrington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Felicia Terrington's massive Arcana Force XXI - The World-themed sword and Sword of The Arcana sword began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, lighting, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force XXI - The World's Lightning Arcana Sword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force XXI - The World and the 21st Major Arcana card The World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue angel wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark blue gem with dark blue angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force XXI - The World with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Arcana Force XXI - The World that said, "Felicia Terrington, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force XXI - The World, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Guardian Angel of Lori and Laney Loud, Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sophia

Starron, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Lightning, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

フェリシア・テリントン、アルカナフォースXXIのジーンスラマー-世界、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、ロリとレイニーラウドの守護天使、リンカーンラウドの守護天使と未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ロリーナ・ケリントン、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン、エブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ロウィンスキー、ソーニャ・レックスソフィア・スターロン、シルビア・スターロン、そしてライトニング、サイキック・エナジー、そしてアルカナのマスター

Felicia Terrington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY LIGHTNING ARCANA FORCE XXI PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Felicia Terrington's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Gary Reeve saw it, the thug got out a gun to shoot her, but Felicia Terrington fired a powerful blast of dark blue energy with lightning, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XXI - The World, and it hit Gary Reeve and disarmed him of his gun.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Wow, Felicia Terrington's the first of The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers to transform.

Nico: And she blasted that thug, Gary Reeve, and disarmed him of his gun, awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Felicia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Felicia Terrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana World and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Gary Reeve, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Felicia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Felicia Terrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Felicia Terrington and Lincoln went after Gary Reeve, who kept shooting at them, but they grabbed all of the bullets and crushed them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Gary Reeve, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. He lost his gun, but then, he took out a familiar vial full of a familiar serum.

Me: (Gasps) That's Professor Milo's werewolf serum, how did those thugs get their hands on it?

Melanie McPherson read the mind of Gary Reeve, and she found out that they got their hands of vials full of the werewolf serum from Professor Milo, whom they busted out of prison.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) You're not going to like it, J.D., those thugs got their hands on vials full of werewolf serum from Professor Milo, whom they busted out of prison.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Now, they've gone and done it.

Gary Reeve drank the werewolf serum, and then, we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Felicia Torrington and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him, and Lincoln attacked him with his claws and really left scars on him. Then, Felicia and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Gary Reeve, and put him into a special card prison where he will be locked up until trial. We cheered wildly for what Felicia Torrington and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Felicia Torrington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Felicia Torrington: That's one Blood Dragon down and twelve to go. Thanks for helping me take down Gary Reeve, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Felicia.

Suddenly, Felicia Terrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Felicia Terrington's face, they kissed passionately as Felicia Terrington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand was on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force XXI - The World flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning crashing down behind them and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they offered a tour of Paleozoic World to the DinoSquad, and Nico was reunited with Cindy Richards, and in Catatomba, Venezuela, Lincoln and his group took down Quinton, another member of The Vetrix Family, and gave him The Black Gates and Lincoln was reunited with Celina McPherson, the Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle Gene-Slammer and another of his Guardian Angels from Scotland, and the first Ambassador mission for Flora has also gone well as always and Rayman's also helped in not only keeping an eye on the Rabbids, but also in fighting against the villains in the world Flora was sent to, and later on, not only did we help Crystal destroy Vanessa, who's the sister of the witch, Clarissa, but Felicia Terrington and Lincoln took down Gary Reeve of The Blood Dragons, a notorious gang of career criminals who've terrorized the country and are out for revenge on Team Loud Phoenix Storm for what they did to The Church of Necrom. But, the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

Nico: Alright, that's one Blood Dragon put down and twelve to go. But, I can't believe they busted Professor Milo out of prison.

Me: And they now have vials of werewolf serum, looks like The Blood Dragons aren't the only ones out for revenge.

Eli called Agent Waco and told him everything, especially that The Blood Dragons now have vials full of werewolf serum from Professor Milo, whom they busted out of prison, and who still wants revenge on us for ruining him. Agent Waco put out a bounty on Professor Milo's head and for his arrest.

Eli: I've talked to Agent Waco, and he's put out a bounty on Professor Milo's head and he put out a warrant for his arrest.

Lincoln: Nice one, Eli, and for tomorrow's rescue, I'm hoping to meet a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Escuridao, and there's only one person I know who'd be perfect for that: Heather Huffington.

Laney: (Gasps) The Dark Eclipse of Bullies, awesome!

Lincoln: And you guys would love her, she's a powerful umbrakinesis master and she's defended me from more bullies than anyone we've ever known, and she's earned her reputation and she's known as the Dark Eclipse of Bullies.

Nico: Awesome. But great job today everyone. This was so awesome today.

Crystal: Thanks Nico. It was so fun. (To the viewers) This was a really Eggs-cellent adventure and it was so awesome. (Laughs) So funny. But I hope you all liked it.

Nico: I know we did. But that w as a good one.

Lana: Yeah.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Crystal now has full mastery over her chicken powers.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done and part 5 of the saga done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue, Nico, Lynn Sr., Punk Shock of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Gotham Warehouse and we're going to meet another HARDAC Batman and we're going to have that one put into the Masters of Evil. We're also going to meet a Punk Shock gene-slammer named Kelly Orimoto is one of Nico's awesome friends from Japan and she is an awesome chef and knows all about cooking and more and she makes really great Italian food. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to the Gotham City sector, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Professor Milo, who was freed from prison by The Blood Dragons and supplied them with the vials of his werewolf serum, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison years ago. And we're also going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Escuridao named Heather Huffington, she's a powerful umbrakinesis master and she's also a girl that has defended Lincoln from more bullies than anyone we have ever known, and she's known as The Dark Eclipse of Bullies. She also has a really powerful and incredible revelation about a group of bullies she took down and sent to prison. The next chapter and the final chapter of the Goosebumps mini-saga is gonna be where we meet Jack Johnson from the Goosebumps book How I Learned To Fly and we're going to teach Wilson Schlame that if you mess with Trudy Bolton's boyfriend you mess with her too!

See you all tomorrow

# FLYING BOY AND FLYING FISH

Over at the Gotham Royal York Police Evidence Warehouse was Nico, Lynn Sr., Punk Shock of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to investigate some strange stuff that was found there. After the encounter we had with one of H.A.R.D.A.C.'s robots a while back there have been rumors flying around that some traces of H.A.R.D.A.C. were missed.

Nico: We haven't been here in a while.

Me: No kidding. Its been a while. Ever since we stopped H.A.R.D.A.C.

Camie: What is H.A.R.D.A.C.?

Me: It was a very powerful Artificial Intelligence supercomputer that we beat a long time ago. It stands for **H** olographic **A** nalytical **R** eciprocating **D** igit **A** l **C** omputer.

Camie: Oh I get it. Very clever acronym.

Himiko: That is something.

Nico: I wasn't there when it all happened but I heard some of you guys got seriously hurt from that battle.

Eli: Did they really? What happened?

Me: Well it was a nasty adventure bro. But it was really awesome!

I went over what happened in the events of chapter 422.

---

It starts in the city. Maria is taking a test so she can earn her drivers license.

Maria is driving the car with her instructor inside when all of a sudden, the ground shaked.

Maria: Sir, was that an earthquake?

Driving Instructor: I don't think so, Ms. Rockell. It's coming behind us!

Maria looked back and was shocked to see… Edzilla?

Maria: Ed?! ("Edzilla" tries to attack the car with his fists but Maria drives ahead of him) Ed, have you lost your mind?!

Something was seriously wrong. Edzilla went completely bonkers like when Ed loses control of his overactive imagination.

Back at the estate, we were relaxing and watching TV. When Maria came in.

Maria: Guys, is Ed there?

Double D: Apologies, Maria. But Ed isn't here at the moment.

Maria: I'll take that as confirmation that he's Edzilla right now trying to kill me during my driving test!

Eddy: What are you talking about? Ed would never do that!

Maria: Tell that to my terrified driving instructor!

Me: We better take a look at this. Lori, Lincoln, Luan, Eddy you better come with me.

Lincoln: You got it.

---

We set out for the city and found Edzilla going on a rampage. Maria was driving the car and Edzilla grabbed the car is going to eat it.

"Edzilla" is about to eat the car with Maria and her driving instructor still inside.

Maria: ED, NO!

Edzilla (appears behind impostor): ED SMASH IMPOSTOR!

The real Edzilla appeared and he was smashing the phony Edzilla.

Me: 2 Edzilla's!?

Luan: Which one's the real one?

Lincoln: I don't know but I'm not finding out.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at the imposter Edzilla and it was set on fire. It was really burned and knocked out. But then it got up and it's burned skin came off and it was really a robot!

Me: He's a robot!

Batman came and tied him up.

Katie suddenly swooped in and slashed its head off with a fire sword and it was dead.

Maria: He's a robot?

Batman: Yes. More advanced than anything I've ever seen,

Lincoln: I've never seen a robot like this one before.

Luan: Me neither.

Me: This is a robot unlike anything I've ever seen before. Lets take this to Lisa and analyze it.

Eddy: Okay.

---

In Lisa's Laboratory she was analyzing the robot.

Lisa: This is a robot duplicate programed to look and act like Edzilla when he lets his overactive imagination take over.

Me: Like a robotic clone. But where did it come from and who built it?

Batman: I believe I have the answer for that.

In the Batcave we were in front of Batman's computer and he pulled up a picture of an ultra-high-tech supercomputer.

Lincoln: Wow! That's an awesome computer.

Batman: That's Cybertron Industries H.A.R.D.A.C.

Maria: H.A.R.D.A.C.?

Batman: It's an Acronym. It stands for **H** olographic **A** nalytical **R** ecipricating **D** igit **A** l **C** omputer.

Me: Oh I understand. That's a big piece of machinery. And this thing is capable of building robotic duplicates of anyone? That's like what SkyNet in the Terminator Movies does.

Lisa: Affirmative 2nd elder brother. But the robots H.A.R.D.A.C. builds are 50 years more advanced than anything we know.

Luan: That's amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Eddy: But why did H.A.R.D.A.C. try to ruin Ed like that?

Me: I think it was to replace him.

Lincoln: Replace him? How?

Me: I've seen this in the movie trilogy for The Matrix. H.A.R.D.A.C. wants to replace all of humanity with Robot Duplicates.

Lisa: That could be a logical assumption. He wants to replace all of us so that there will be no more war, crime, disease or famine.

Me: That would be considered a perfect utopia. But for mankind that would be a nightmare on an epic scale. We would have to hide in caves and wage war against the robots.

Lincoln: That's awful.

Me: Yeah. We have to stop H.A.R.D.A.C. at all costs. I have no doubt that it will create robot duplicates of us and use them to fight us.

---

Back in Lisa's Lab I was on a lab table.

Lisa: Now you're on this lab table because I believe I have a solution on how you can gather new technological data on robots and technological objects and learn all about them.

Me: What is it Lisa?

Lisa pulled out what looked like a contact lens case.

Lisa: Behold. These are my new data-analysis optical computer contact lenses. When you put these on they will fuse into your eyes and give you a computer for your eyes and you will learn all about those devices and robots with them.

Me: Cool! That's really interesting. If there are any robots or machines running amok I can learn all about them and figure out how they work.

Lisa: Indeed. Now when I put these on your eyes they will cause extreme pain and their sensors will go right into your brain and integrate themselves into your eyes, as well as the visual cortex and the limbic center of your brain.

Me: That's amazing. Okay. This is gonna be interesting. I'm ready Lisa.

Lisa put the lenses onto my eyes and they latched on and I was in a lot of pain and they were hurting me. 10 minutes later, it was gone and I opened my eyes and there was hardly any change at all.

Me: I can still see in my normal vision.

A robot came out and I got up and looked at it and my vision turned red and I was getting all kinds of weird and really complicated information on it in my eyes.

Me: Wow! Lisa, your computer contact lenses work perfectly. I can see all the technical information on your robot.

Lisa: Indeed. I called him out for this test.

Me: It's amazing.

I blinked my eyes and they turned off.

Me: I can turn them off when I'm done by blinking. (Feels something in my head) Whoa! What was that I felt in my head?

Lisa: That would be the information you acquired on my robot being stored into your brain. When you analyze something with the lenses they store all the information you learned into the Limbic Center of your brain. You'll feel a powerful rush when this happens.

Me: I believe it Lisa. This is gonna take some time to get used to.

Lisa: Indeed but you're all set.

Me: Thanks for the upgrade Lisa. In a sense.

Lisa: You're welcome.

Me: I wish I had some candy for you but I think this will be a good substitute.

I pull out a set of blueprints I created.

Me: These blueprints are for a plasma energy assault rifle I saw on the movie Independence Day: Resurgence.

Lisa: Hmm. Fascinating. I'll get to constructing these right away.

Me: Thanks Lisa.

Lisa: You're welcome.

I leave her lab.

---

Back in the living room we were watching TV when Francis and Teresa came in.

Francis and Teresa just got back from Mcdonald's to find everyone staring at them.

Eddy (wary): Hey, Francis. Where've you and Teresa been?

Francis: We just had our first date at McDonald's.

Teresa: Yep. We even got Lincoln something (reaches for something in her pocket)

At this, Eddy and Stewie pull out their blasters.

Teresa (pulls out Happy Meal Dog toy): Here you go, Lincoln. One Happy Meal Toy.

Lincoln (takes the toy): It's a Pug toy! Thanks, guys!

Cleo (to Stewie and Eddy as they put their blasters away): C'mon, guys! Can't you see that the two of them aren't robots?

Jimmy Neutron (to Francis and Teresa): Sorry if we're a bit on edge. We had a run in with a robot of Edzilla and we thought that you were replaced by robots as well.

Francis: Why would you all think that?

Me: Jimmy just said and he's right. An evil supercomputer named H.A.R.D.A.C. is out there and is going to destroy the human race and replace everyone with robot duplicates. Maria was taking a driving test when she was attacked by a Robot Edzilla.

Teresa: That's horrible.

Francis: Yeah.

Me: I know where Cybertron Industries is located.

Katie: Alright then. Let's go after H.A.R.D.A.C.

Batman: I can't let you go with us, Ms. Rockell. This will be too dangerous for you.

Katie: Look, Batman, I appreciate you looking out for me. But H.A.R.D.A.C. hasn't made a robot double of me. That means I'll be the perfect person to take it out while the rest of the robots are fighting you guys.

Lana: Yeah. Plus, H.A.R.D.A.C. tried to kill Maria a few hours ago. This is personal for Katie!

Batman: All right.

Me: Okay. Lets get him!

Lisa: Wait! You'll all need these.

Lisa had built lots of HTR 16 rifles.

Me: Thanks Lisa.

Lincoln: This is awesome!

Lana: Oh yeah!

We all set out for Cybertron Industries.

---

We arrived at Cybertron Industries and smash through the roof.

Me: Is this a private party or can anyone join?

We saw H.A.R.D.A.C. and he was a really big supercomputer.

Me: Wow! H.A.R.D.A.C. is a massive computer.

I used my newly acquired computer eyes as I call them and the information it had on H.A.R.D.A.C. was incredible.

Me: What an impressive work in computer technology.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: J.D. Knudson and his friends all in the flesh. Your skills of showing up are right on par.

Me: Why do you want to replace all of humanity with robot duplicates H.A.R.D.A.C.? What have we done to you that would warrent such a horrible transgression?

H.A.R.D.A.C.: People are imperfect. They make mistakes. Your mistake was coming here to interfere with the plan.

Batman: What is this plan?

H.A.R.D.A.C.: The plan was concieved by Carl Rossum when his young daughter was… deactivated.

Lynn: Deactivated?

Luna: You mean?

Venom: How?

H.A.R.D.A.C.: A vehicular accident.

Me: Oh man.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: Our maker felt the emotion called love in great quantity for her. Afterwards he decided to find a way to replace humans whose decisions can cost other humans lives.

Laney: But we're all capable of human error.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: Precisely. The makers concept was sound. But he did not go far enough. Which is why I have taken over.

Me: We will make sure that doesn't happen!

Everyone: YEAH!

Then a door opened and a bunch of eyes glowing red were seen and out came robot doubles of The Loud Kids, Hulk and Me.

We gasped in horror at what we were seeing.

Me: Incredible!

Hulk: Hulk agree. Hard to imagine I look like that.

Me: It's like looking at myself in the mirror.

Robot J.D. (punches William, knocking him to the ground): My robot chassis possesses all your strength, speed, and firepower. (hits J.D. with a flamethrower blast and I block it) Add the lack of human emotion, and I've clearly achieved the perfect meld of man and machine. (Grabs J.D. by the arm) But the key difference between you and me? My body can't feel pain! (squeezes J.D.'s arm tightly and throws him to the ground) This is just the beginning. Imagine an army of robot duplicates of every hero in the world.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: No one will stand against the newly rebooted H.A.R.D.A.C.

An explosion blasts a hole through the wall and in came Katie.

Katie (with scorched robots behind her): Think again, scrapheap.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: Katie Rockell, in the flesh at last.

Katie: And I'm pulling the plug on your video game.

Robot tentacles came out and went at her.

Katie slashes a robot tentacle with Firefly's sword.

Katie (karate chops another robot tentacle): Nice tentacles.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: I have to defend myself somehow.

Katie: True. (slashes another tentacle) But I have martial arts training and Firefly's sword.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: But they won't help you for long. (a tentacle knocks

Katie to the ground)

Katie: I might be outmatched against you. But I don't have to destroy you on my own. (smirks) I just have to buy J.D. and the others some time.

My robot has me in a hold.

Me: (Grunts) You all may be our robot doubles, but there's one thing that we have that you all don't!

Robot Me: And what's that?

Me: Our powers! (Goes Super Angel) HAAAAAAAAAAAA!

The robot me lets me go and I send him crashing into the wall.

I was now in my Super Angel 4 form and my robot double was getting up.

Spiderman swung in and he saw the fight.

Spidey turned around to see what appeared to be Hulk.

"Hulk": Spider Man. Be on your guard. A robotic duplicate of me could be anywhere.

Spidey: You got it, Hulk. (realizes something) Wait a minute. Hulk doesn't talk in complete sentences!

Spidey fires web at the Hulk impostor but he dodges and punches Spider Man in the face, knocking him out.

I punch the Hulk Robot's head off and he exploded.

KRAAAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Me: Wow! When they explode they pack a wallop! Lets get this party started!

BATTLE 1: Robot Lola.

Lea and Lola were facing a robot Lola. They were firing fireballs at her and Lola kicked her robot self in the face and sent her crashing into a generator of HARDAC and she exploded.

Lola: (In Pain) OW! THAT REALLY HURT!

Lea: They're robots Lola. They're made of metal. But are you okay?

Lola: I think I broke my leg.

Lea: Let me see.

Lea looked at her leg and it was a little purple and red.

Lea: Yeah it's broken all right. Hold on.

He picks her up and carries her.

Lola: Thanks Lea.

Lea: You're welcome Lols.

BATTLE 2: Robot Lana.

Killer Frost and Lana were fighting Robot Lana.

Lana and Killer Frost fired ice at Robot Lana and encapsulated her in ice.

Lana kicked the ice and shattered her robot self into pieces.

Lana: You know maybe I can fix her up and make her my servant.

Killer Frost: That would be cool Lana and you can do it.

Lana: Thanks Louise.

BATTLE 3: Robot Lynn.

Sandman and Lynn were facing Robot Lynn. Robot Lynn had a basketball bomb and she was dribbling it.

Lynn: You may be me and have my love of sports but you are not me and never will be number 1!

Robot Lynn: I am you and I'm gonna be number 1.

Sandman fired some sand into the robots eyes and Lynn took the ball and threw it into her face and it exploded and destroyed the robot Lynn.

KRAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Lynn: Cool. Great job Flint.

Sandman: Thanks Lynn. You were amazing with that bomb.

Lynn: Thanks Flint.

BATTLE 4: Robot Leni.

Xion and Leni were facing Robot Leni.

Robot Leni fired needles and Leni dodged them all and she and Xion slashed the robot Leni and she exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Xion: Whoa! That was intense!

Leni: She totes gives me and all fashion designers a bad name!

Xion: You said it Leni.

BATTLE 5: Robot Luna.

Maria and Luna were facing Robot Luna.

Maria and Luna fired a blast of water at Robot Luna and she short-circuited and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Luna: That was rockin'!

Maria: You said it Luna.

They high fived.

BATTLE 6: Robot Lucy.

Riku and Lucy were facing Robot Lucy.

Lucy fired a blast of black lightning at Robot Lucy and she was shorting out.

Riku: Never again will you torment the powers of darkness.

Lucy and Riku fired black lightning and dark fire at Robot Lucy and she exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Riku: That's one way to go out with a bang.

Lucy: Wicked.

BATTLE 7: Robot Luan.

Inque, Eddy and Luan were fighting Robot Luan.

Luan fired a blast of orange light and it burned Robot Luan's face and revealed her robot face. Her eyes glowed red and fired a red laser.

Inque blocked it by changing her arm into a shield and Lensay fired a blast of green light and it went through Robot Luan's chest.

Lensay: Wobo Wuan no mommy!

Luan: That's right Lensay. She is not me!

Eddy: Yeah!

Eddy whacked robot Luan into the air and fired a blast of blue light at her and she exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Inque: Nice work guys!

Luan: Thanks Inque.

Lensay: Whay won!

Luan: Yes we did win. We turned Robo Mommy into Scrap Metal. (Laughs to Rimshot) Get it?

They laughed.

Inque: That was a good one Luan.

Eddy: (Laughs) That was funny.

BATTLE 8: Robot Lily.

Rubberband Man and Lily were facing Robot Lily.

Rubberband Man punched her in the face and Lily splashed her. Robot Lily short circuited and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Lily: That was too easy.

Rubberband Man: It sure was.

BATTLE 9: Robot Lisa

Lisa, Dexter and Stewie were fighting Robot Lisa.

Lisa: You may look like me and sound like me but you'll never be capable of beating me in my omnipotent scientific brilliance.

Dexter: (Russian-German Accent) That's right! Nobody mocks my girlfriends magnificent image!

Lisa, Dexter and Stewie fired their blasters and Robot Lisa exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Stewie: He sure liked to blow up on that one. (Laughs)

Lisa: That was a good one Stewie. Great job guys.

Dexter: Thank you snookums. No one messes with your scientifical image on my watch.

BATTLE 10: Robot Lori.

Bobby, Ronnie Anne, Lori and Arpeggio were facing Robot Lori.

Robot Lori spun her hand and fired a blast of wind at them.

Ronnie Anne fired a blast of fireworks and they hit her in the face and her robot face was revealed.

Bobby: No one makes my bodacious babe look bad!

Bobby kicked Robot Lori in the face and it knocked her into a wall and Bobby screamed in pain.

Lori: Boo Boo Bear!

Lori checked him out and Bobby's leg was broken and a bone was protruding from his leg.

Ronnie Anne: Ouch! That must've really hurt!

Lori: It literally did. No one hurts my fiancé and gets away with it!

Arpeggio fired his blaster and Lori fired a blast of wind and Ronnie Anne fired a blast of fireworks and they hit Robot Lori and she exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Lori: Go to the scrap heap you monster!

Ronnie Anne: Yeah!

Arpeggio: (British Accent) That robot version of you gave you a really bad name.

Lori: She literally did.

BATTLE 11: Robot Lincoln.

Elena and Lincoln were facing Robot Lincoln. He and Lincoln fired lightning and the blasts collided. Elena channeled her lightning and it made it stronger and it hit him and he exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Lincoln: No one messes with me for I am the Man With The Plan.

Elena: You said it Lincoln.

BATTLE 12: Robot Hulk.

Venom and Laney were facing Robot Hulk who was still moving even after being blown to pieces. Laney tied up all the Robot Hulk pieces in her vines and Venom smashed them all to dust.

Venom: Good work Laney.

Laney: Thanks Venom. You both did great.

Venom: We get that alot.

BATTLE 13: Robot J.D.

Me and William were fighting my robot self.

I punched him in the face and Robot Me went at me and I dodged and kicked him in the back. Something snapped and I screamed in pain when I broke my leg.

William: J.D.!

Me: (Screaming in Pain) My Leg!

William fired a blast of lightning and it blew my Robot Self in half. The top half of his robot body was all that's left and he stood up and went at us. I fired an energy blast and it sent him crashing into H.A.R.D.A.C.'s generator and it exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

William: Nobody hurts my friend and ruins his image on my watch!

He picks me up and I had my arm over his shoulder.

William: Hang on J.D.

Me: (Grunts) Thanks William.

BATTLE 14: H.A.R.D.A.C.

Katie and Maria were fairing really well against H.A.R.D.A.C.

Katie slashed H.A.R.D.A.C. and he started exploding. Maria then got a shock when she saw a Robot Duplicate of her.

Maria: A robot me!

Robot Maria: That's right.

Maria splashed her with water and she short circuited and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM!

Suddenly Lazuli came in and she fired an energy blast at H.A.R.D.A.C. and blew apart the main generator.

Lazuli: Thought you guys can use some help.

Katie: Thanks Lazuli.

Maria: Lets get out of here. He's gonna blow!

Katie: Right.

Me: (Whistles) Yo! Everyone out of the pool!

Lori: Lets get out of here!

We flew and took the hovercar and got out of the building.

H.A.R.D.A.C.: All systems damaged. (Voice fading) The plan has failed.

H.A.R.D.A.C. then exploded and the whole building exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

The explosion was so powerful that it shook the area and registered at 4.9 on the richter scale.

Me: Wow! That was a close one.

Lincoln: Yeah. That was too close for comfort.

Batman: You said it Lincoln.

Inque: But in the end we all won.

Lisa: Affirmative Inque.

Me: But you all did really well.

Laney: Thanks J.D.

Back at the estate Maria Santiago and Varie were looking us over in the infirmary.

Varie: Boy H.A.R.D.A.C. sure did a number on you all.

I had a broken leg and my X-Ray showed that I had a broken Tibia bone.

Me: He sure did. Those robots gave us one heck of a challenge.

Lincoln: They sure did.

Lori: That was literally awesome how we all pulled through and it was literally awesome how you defended my image Boo Boo Bear.

Bobby: Oh Babe, I would do anything for you.

Me: You were awesome compadre. But I'm sorry you got hurt.

Bobby: I know but I should be better in 10 to 12 weeks.

Ronnie Anne: I'm gonna have to work twice as hard to look after you bro.

Bobby: Thanks Nie Nie.

Me: You can stay with us while you recuperate Bobby. I'll be back on my feet in 12 hours because of my Accelerated Healing.

Vince: Get some rest partner. You all earned it.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Lori: I managed to have my robot double rebuilt and turned into a nurse for the infirmary and a maid.

Me: That's awesome Lori.

Lori's Robot Double was now in a nurse outfit and she was awesome looking.

Carl Rossum, the man that made H.A.R.D.A.C. was with us.

Carl: I'm sorry H.A.R.D.A.C. did what he did to you all J.D.

Me: It's all right Mr. Rossum. But you got to admit he did give us an awesome and amazing fight that tested us to the limit.

Lynn: It sure did.

Carl: I'm glad you're all okay though. But I'm going to use my skills in robotics for agricultural purposes from now on.

Laney: That's a good idea Mr. Rossum. You can work in our garden for a good job.

Carl: Thanks Laney.

With him was a woman.

Me: Who is this with you?

Randa: Oh I'm sorry J.D. My name is Randa Duane.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Ms. Duane.

I shake her hand and it was cold.

Me: Your hand is cold.

Randa: I'm actually a duplicate.

Carl: She was created by me using the technology I used to make H.A.R.D.A.C.

Me: That's amazing. So you have different programming that is not affiliated with H.A.R.D.A.C.

Randa: That's right.

Me: Wow. [To Carl] I'm so sorry about your daughter Mr. Rossum.

Carl: It's all right J.D. I know I can't replace her but she will always be with me.

Me: That's right.

Lola: I'm glad we stopped H.A.R.D.A.C. and the next Ms. Injured Pageant is coming up so I'm signing up for that.

Me: You can do it Lola.

Lana: I agree sis. Go for it.

Maria S.: You all get some rest and you'll be better before you know it.

Me: Thanks Mrs. Santiago.

We got some rest and watched TV. Maria got her drivers license on her 2nd try.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Tsuyu: Whoa! That computer really did a number of you guys.

Lola: No kidding there Tsuyu. I was in a wheelchair for a while.

Lana: Yeah that was intense.

Lincoln: Boy it sure was.

Lynn Sr.: You're not kidding there kiddo. It was brutal but awesome to see.

Aylene C.: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Yep and it was during that time that I got my data eyes.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. That was a most amazing adventure.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Mr. Lynn.

Lynn Sr.: No problem Nico. I love going on awesome adventures with everyone and it's really awesome that I get to do so now with you on a rescue.

Rita: We're so glad you could come honey.

Lynn Sr.: Oh anytime dear.

Nico: Remember when you first got powers?

Lynn Sr.: Boy I sure do. That was when Anti-Aqua first appeared and it was so amazing.

Me: I'll never forget that Mr. Lynn. That was so awesome.

Eli: Yeah I heard about that. Anti-Aqua put up a big fight both before the war with Xehanort and before the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah she sure did and that was when the Masters of Evil was starting to get more and more recruits remember?

Nico: I sure do. That was awesome and we first met Professor Calamitous in that one.

Lisa Loud: That was most certainly did and that was a most amazing battle.

Nico: And that was when both groups truly learned how to fight together.

Me: Yep with awesome teamwork and combos and skills.

Aylene C.: Yep and it was so awesome.

Camie: That is so cool.

Me: And ever since then, our teamwork, skills and powers together have been evolving tremendously.

Nico: Yep.

Sirius: That is so amazing.

Lynn Sr.: And it is so awesome that I got plant powers now.

Laney: It sure is dad.

Nico: You should be very proud of your kids.

Lynn Sr.: Oh you bet I am Nico. They are the best kids in the world.

Me: And who do you think it was that taught them?

Nico: J.D. did.

Lynn Sr.: That's true.

Tsuyu: By the way Mr. Lynn how did you come up with the idea for your awesome restaurant?

Lynn Sr.: Well it was really awesome adventure.

Lynn Sr. went over what happened during the flashback in the events of chapter 871.

---

[The flashback begins with me, Lincoln and Laney applying some paint to a building.]

Lincoln: [To the viewers, excited] Today's the big day. The grand opening of my dad's restaurant, Lynn's Table. That's right, his dream of opening his own place is finally coming true. But let me tell ya, it hasn't been easy getting here.

Me: (To the viewers) We had to start from the ground up.

[Lincoln looks up as it pans up to the restaurant's sign. Fade transition flashback to a different sign that reads "Something Fishy Restaurant".]

Lincoln: First, Dad had to find a place.

[We all were looking at the restaurant that their dad picked out. The outside of the building appears to be grody-looking and worn down, and the fish head on top of the building rotates slowly for a second, and then short circuits. Everyone, expect for Lynn Sr. and Lana, looks aghast at the worn down restaurant.]

Lynn Sr.: So, what do you guys think?

Lily: It's an old place and a dump.

Lola: [Pinching her nose in disgust.] I think, it stinks!

Lana: That's the best part! [Inhales the scent] Cod, with a hint of lobster paste.

Me: It is a perfect place to build Mr. Lynn's restaurant.

Laney: Come on, guys be supportive. All this place needs is a little elbow grease.

[Just then, a butterfly flies past them and it lands on the giant fish head, which shakes the second it does, resulting in falling off, completely avoiding the Louds, who scream at the incoming impact. The fish head then bounces off offscreen.]

Laney: Okay, maybe a lot of elbow grease…

Naruto: No kidding.

Fu: But we can help build it into the perfect restaurant.

Lynn Sr.: Look, it's going upstream to spawn. [laughs]

[The fish head crashes into Vanzilla.]

Lynn: Yeah, on your car.

Lynn Sr.: [notices] AAHH! [runs up to the destroyed van] Ah-oh-oh no, not Vanzilla.

Lana: I'll get the tools.

[Flashback #2]

Lincoln: Once Dad bought the old fish shack, we all pitched in to fix it up. [A truck backs up to the old restaurant.]

Lincoln (Flashback) Coming through. [The family set to work on the new restaurant.]

We got to work on the restaurant and helped build the restaurant into the most awesome restaraunt

Lincoln: Lynn handled the demolition.

[Lynn tears up a part of a wall with a baseball bat.]

Lynn: You want me to knock down that wall too, Dad? [Runs to said wall]

Lynn Sr.: No no, no no, no no no no no, that one's load-bearing! [Starts after Lynn Jr.]

Lincoln: J.D. handled the furniture for the restaurant.

I was building the furniture with my skills that I learned in woodworking class.

Me: How are we doing?

Fu: So far so good.

Lincoln: Laney handled painting the walls. [Laney was seen painting a fisherman shore on the walls and Lynn Sr. saw the artwork]

Lynn Sr.: Wow, Laney I'm really loving the design.

Laney: Thanks dad, I thought you're resturant could use some class. [Lynn Sr then see a rather unsettling painting of "Creation of Adam" with him as Adam]

Lynn Sr.: Uh… I'm not so sure about this one Laney. This is supposed to be a family resturant.

Laney: [sighs] Everybody's a critic. [Picks up a paint roller and paints over the naked painting]

Lincoln: And Lana fixed up the bathrooms.

Lana: I hooked you up big time, Dad. That bathroom is so nice, I wouldn't be surprised if people stopped by just to use it.

Lynn Sr.: Well, I hope they'll at least buy an appetizer.

Sakura: I think they will Mr. Lynn.

[Suddenly a toilet in the other bathroom flushes, Hops comes out.]

Lana: Hops was testing out the heated toilet seats.

[Hops gestures that the heated seats are working perfectly.]

Lincoln: And Lisa helped Dad get ready for his health inspection, though I think she was little tougher on Dad than the actual inspector.

Lisa: [Measuring the distance between the dumpster and the back door.] Tsk tsk tsk, your dumpster should be a minimum of fifteen feet from your exit, you're three inches short, that's an infraction. [Lynn Sr. throws his chef hat to the ground.] Hm, no hairnet, that's another infraction.

Hinata: Lisa, please don't be too rough on him. It's his big restaurant.

[Resumé transition]

Lincoln: Next, it was time for Dad to hire a few employees.

Lynn Sr.: So, why do you want to work here?

Mrs. Bernardo: I was just cast as Waitress #3 in the Royal Woods One Act Festival, so I need to prepare for the role. [stands up and begins singing.] Would you like a table or would you like a booth. [stops singing and Lynn Sr. is weirded out.] Oh, did I mention it was a musical?

[Rita and the kids give a thumbs down. Another resumé transition.]

Lynn Sr.: So, why do you want to work here?

A. Kidd: Yeah, my parents are forcing me to get a job since I left our car's sunroof open in the rain and ruined it, but I'm like, really responsible.

[Rita and the kids shake their heads for no, but Leni gives two thumbs up, and everyone looks at Leni.]

Leni: What, I find him relatable.

[Lori and Luna give deadpan expressions.]

Lynn Sr.: Why do you want to work here?

Mr. Grouse: I don't want to work here, Loud, I came to tell you your dog went on my lawn. Feel free to pick it up!

Me: Mr. Grouse calm down. You don't have to be so mean to him.

Mr. Grouse: Sorry J.D. I can't help it.

[Mr. Grouse walks off.]

Lincoln: But eventually, Dad found the perfect people for the job, his best friend and bandmate Kotaro, Vince, our friend and J.D.'s partner and awesome friend, and Grant, the Burpin' Burger's two time employee of the month.

[Rita and the kids give thumbs up. Lynn Sr. hires Kotaro and Grant and they fist bump.]

Lynn Sr.: Pound it guys, now blow it up. [They do so]

[Dishes transition]

Lincoln: The best part of helping Dad get ready was tasting the sample menu.

Lynn Sr.: Now everyone take a comment card and rate the dishes based on presentation, texture, flavor- [Hears gnawing, and sees that everyone has already devoured the sample menu.] Slow down, I need detailed feedback.

Laney: Delicious…

Me: (BELCH) Excuse me. Really tasty Mr. Lynn.

I put my results on and they were good.

Lynn: [Belches up scraps of paper, and groans.] I just ate my comment card.

[End of flashback]

Lincoln: All that's left now, are a few last minute touches.

[Lincoln puts the paintbrush into the can, and slides down the ladder.]

Laney: Nice job, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, you were good too Lan- [Before he coud finish, Leni unknowingly hits Lincoln with the door]

Leni: [Looking for Lincoln] Lincoln! Dad's gathering everyone! [Doesn't see Lincoln] Oh, I guess he's not out here.

[Leni casually walks back inside, and Lincoln, having been hit by the door, falls to the ground in pain.]

Lynn Sr.: [As Lincoln walks in] Hey everybody, I just wanted to say thanks for helping get this place ready. [Takes a breath, and pulls back the curtain behind him.] Ta-da! [Everyone admires the renovated place.] Now there's just one thing left to do, and it's kind of a biggie; publicity. [Gestures to a wagon full of flyers, and starts handing them to his kids.] Now, I had a truck load of flyers made for you kids to distribute all around town, nothing fancy just advertising "great food at a great price", I was thinking that could be our motto.

Laney: Uh, dad. I don't think all these flyers are a good way to advertise your resturant.

Lori: Yeah, and also there is a typo.

Lynn Sr.: What? [Looks at the card] 'Come on down to Lynn's table for our gah… gland opening? Ah no.

Lisa: It sounds like you're offering treatment for lymphadenitis.

Lynn Sr.: What am I gonna do? There's not enough time to reprint these. Oh, ah, this is bad, this is a - no one's gonna show up and we'll be totally sunk. [Sighs, and Rita comforts him.]

Lincoln: Hey Dad, I've got an idea; why don't you let us take care of the promoting? I'm sure we can come up with something.

Lola: Yeah! We can help Daddy.

Luan: Of course, I'd be gland to do it. [Laughs]

Lynn Sr. Ah, kids, thank you; you don't know what this means to me, and I just know you'll think of something brilliant, [The kids are pleased] when you put your heads together, you always do.

Lisa: Whelp, I'll go ahead and recycle these.

Lynn Sr.: Ah, sweetie, we don't have a recycling bin yet.

Lisa: Oh, I see, [writes on her clipboard] that is another infraction.

Me: No sweat Mr. Lynn. I can fix all this.

I snapped my fingers and put the correct letters onto the flyers and fixed everything that Lisa said.

Lynn Sr.: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime Mr. Lynn.

[Back at the estate, we all are having a meeting.]

Lori: [Banging her shoe as a gavel.] Okay, so let's all pitch our ideas on how to promote Dad's restaurant, then we can vote for our favorite. Who want's to go first? [Lincoln volunteers] Why am I not surprised?

Lincoln: [Taking the spot] Picture this; airing on every TV in Royal Woods, a commercial for Dad's restaurant. [Pulls down a projector screen showing his plan.] The angle, 'Let a man used to cooking for thirteen handle your huge party, big groups encouraged, buses welcome', a-thank you, a-thank you.

Me: Good choice Lincoln. Commercial advertising is always a good way to promote Mr. Lynn's restaurant.

Cyborg: Here's an idea for a promotion. Don't use tofu as food!

Beast Boy: Cyborg, you're making fun of me, aren't you?

Me: Okay you guys. That's enough.

Starfire: Please. Let us help with Lynn Sr.'s restaurant.

[Next is Lisa]

Lisa: According to my research, and personal experience; there's nothing people love more than… Bottomless baskets of fries! I propose we offer them with every entrée.

Me: That's a great idea Lisa. A lot of restaurants we know have that and it's perfect.

Vince: It sure is.

Fu: That's a great idea.

[Lori's turn]

Lori: I say, we install a photo booth, [holds up a reel of herself and Bobby.] it would pull in literally every teen in Royal Woods.

Me: Another great idea.

Aylene: That's an awesome idea.

Fu: Yeah.

Sakura: I agree. I think photo booths would be perfect.

[Laney's Turn]

Laney: I say we put up some art sculptures all around the restaurant to make it look fancy. [Holds up a picture of one of her weird sculptures] Like this one, I call it: "Life in an elevator". [The siblings gave her questionable looks]

Me: That's another great idea Laney.

Sasuke: I've always been an art lover myself.

Sai: Same here. I agree with Laney's idea.

Me: That is an awesome sculpture though.

[Luan's turn]

Luan: [Holding a cake] So as you see, mine is the batter idea. [Smashes the cake in her face.]

Me: Very funny Luan.

Naruto: (Laughs) That one sure takes the Cake!

Luan and me laughed at Naruto's Joke.

Luan: (Laughs) Good one Naruto!

Me: Nice one bro.

We high five.

[Montage of the other siblings' ideas.]

Lola: Ta-da! It's perfect.

Luna: [Wailing her guitar] Ta-daaaa! Yeah!

Lucy: Ta-da.

Leni: And there it is, bingo.

Lynn: It's a home run.

Lana: And there you have it. [High fives Hops]

[Finally, Lily shows her art and video games.]

Lori: Thank you, Lily, having arcade games at dad's restaurant is literally a very creative idea.

Nicole: It's perfect. A lot of people find it perfect for a restaurant.

Lori: Now that all of us have presented, let's put it to a vote.

A COUPLE MINUTES LATER…

Lori: [Pulls out the last vote, the siblings are in suspense.]… and one booger smeared vote for Lana's plan. [Tallies it on the chalkboard, which shows that everyone got one vote, all siblings except Lori groan.]

Lincoln: It's officially an eleven way tie. Did everyone just vote for themselves? [Everyone nods]

Me: We couldn't decide. It was all very good.

Lincoln: [to the viewers] Well, my sisters and friends may be fine with dropping the ball, but I'm not. Dad's counting on us. [shuts the door like his sisters did.] So I'm just gonna go ahead and make my commercial without their help. And when busloads of customers show up to Dad's restaurant, he'll have me to thank.

Volcana: A marionette plan? This isn't gonna end well.

Eddy: Why don't you leave the promoting to me? That way, your dad will have customers at his restaurant in no time!

Luan: I can help you Eddy.

Later at the restaurant we got everything ready.

Lynn Sr.: Okay team, T-minus five minutes until the grand opening. By the way, I ordered too much ginger, so really push the Lynn-ger chicken.

Me: Good name Mr. Lynn.

[Just then, Lincoln and Clyde walk in with a portable TV. And Laney follows them in with her scupture under her tarp]

Lincoln: Dad, we've got the greatest surprise for you ever; Clyde and I took care of the whole promotion problem, we made you a commercial.

Laney: I helped too. By advertising my art for the whole world to see!

Lynn Sr.: [Gulps] You did…

Laney: Don't worry, dad. Just trust us. This commercial will suit the cultures of everyone in town. Also I helped with the editing.

Me: I helped them out.

[Clyde turns on the tv]

Katherine Mulligan: And in local news; several civilians have reported seeing an alleged… tree monster, riding a bicycle. This is Katherine Mulligan, and I'll have the full story for you, after the break.

[The kids' commercial begins]

Lincoln: Have you ever gone out to eat with a big group and had this happen?

[Jean Juan's French Mex Buffet]

Jean Juan Host: That's a lot of people to seat. Why didn't you call ahead?

Lincoln: Have you too been…

Male Voice: Rejected!

[Aloha Comrade]

Aloha Comrade Host: It's going to be at least hour wait.

Male Voice: Rejected!

[Giovanni Changs Italian Chinese Bistro]

Giovanni Changs Host: [laughs] You're kidding, right?

Male Voice: Rejected!

[Bangers and Mosh]

Bangers and Mosh Host: I can seat you in pairs, but one person's gonna have to sit by himself.

Male Voice: Rejected! Re- Re- Re- Re- Re- Rejected!

Lincoln: Well, then come on down to Lynn's Table. [Sets off a confetti popper, but the wind carries the confetti away.] Chef Lynn will be sure to take care of your large party. [The wind blows the picture of Lynn Sr. off of Lincoln's hand. Lincoln gets it back.] After all, when it comes to serving delicious food to big groups, This father of eleven is an expert. [Cut to slideshow of Laney's portraits] Also at Lynn's Table, not only you may feast on our great food. But also you can feast your eyes on our decorative art pieces created by out resident artist Laney Loud. [Laney smiles at her mentioning]

Clyde: [Holds a toy school bus in front of the camera.] Buses welcome.

[Clyde makes bus noises while the end credits play, all crediting

Clincoln McCloud. Some special effects and finally and the ending screen.]

Lincoln and Clyde: A Clincoln McCloud Production. All rights reserved.

[Commercial ends]

Lincoln: So, what'd you think?

Lynn Sr.: Uh, I think it was… Fantastic! Talk about showmanship, you and Clyde knocked it out of the park. And Laney, those paintings are not so horrr… [Laney raises her eyebrow at Dad] I mean they're great! How did you get it on TV?

Clyde: You know Patchy Drizzle, the local weatherman? My dad plays racketball with him.

Lynn Sr.: Thanks, Clyde, hey, there's a free appetizer with your name on it.

Me: That was a great commercial guys! My Shadow Clone helped you out a lot.

Lincoln: It sure did.

Clyde: Yum, well, I'd better go home and change into my formal wear for the opening. [Leaves with the TV.]

Lynn Sr.: Hey, keep an eye out for that tree monster, especially if he offers you candy! [Laney rolls her eyes] Great work, kids. Did the others help too?

Lincoln: Psh, no, they all bailed after we couldn't agree on an idea.

Laney: I was only part of it to make my artwork famous. And I still will once I unveil my masterpiece tonight at the grand opening! [Laney leaves with the mystery scuplture]

Lynn Sr.: Uh, Laney. Are you sure that's a good idea? [Goes after Laney]

[Later, Laney was hanging up her paintings all over the resturant as the others prepare for the opening]

Lynn Sr.: Okay guys, this is it, time for the grand opening to officially begin. Oh, I hate to start without all the girls, but the show must go on. [Opens the door, and a bus pulls up, he gasps at this.] Son, the commercial worked.

Bus Driver: Where can I park my bus?

Lincoln: I'll handle it.

Rita: [Comes out and grabs his shirt.] Ah, nice try. [To the bus driver] Alright, are we working with a hydraulic brake system here?

[The driver gives a thumbs up.]

Lynn Sr.: [Pleased, goes inside] Alright my friends, pound it, [all four guys do a fist bump] now blow it up. [They do so. Lynn Sr. runs into the kitchen and gives a thumbs up, Grant and Kotaro grab some menus and each give a thumbs up too, Lincoln gives one back and opens the door.]

Lincoln: [To the crowd] Hello! And welcome to Lynn's Table, [as everyone passes] please make your way to the host stand, we can seat your entire party immediately. [Kotaro escorts everyone to a booth, and Lincoln notices another bus pulling up.] Yes, keep those buses a comin'. [Runs out, but Rita grabs him again.]

Rita: Lincoln.

But the restaurant life was hectic. It was turning into a promotional nightmare.

Lynn Sr.: I just wish you kids had worked together to come up with one idea, that I could have handled, but now there's just too many things hittin' me all at once. [Just then, Leni hits him with the door; dazed.] There's another one.

SMASH!

Leni: [Unaware] Hey Dad, Bernie just got a double bingo. do we have Ba-ba-ga-noush? [Looks around] Where's Dad? [Everyone points to behind the door, Leni looks and her father blacks out; still clueless.] Why is he napping during the gland opening?

Laney: He's not napping, he's unconcious!

Me: Uh oh!

[Lynn and Lisa get the wheelbarrow and put their father in it.]

Lisa: [Checking his pulse] His vitals are fine, but when he wakes up, he'll have a considerable contusion.

Vince: He's really knocked out.

Lily: Now I know how Squidward felt.

[Everyone looks at the ground, disappointed in themselves.]

Luna: Dudes, I feel terrible.

Lori: Me too, Dad's opening night is a disaster, and it's all our fault.

Laney: Oh, if only I didn't think of myself I would've stopped this!

Me: It's not your fault guys. This is Mr. Lynn's big day and he was really nervous about this.

Lincoln: Guys, what are we gonna do?

Aqua: What's this "we" stuff? You guys were the ones who overworked him. Looks like you guys are the ones who are getting blamed for this!

Lynn: But the rest of you guys helped out as well!

Volcana: Well, we actually weren't stressing your dad out!

Lola: You're right, guys, we're guilty. The customers are gonna be asking questions. We're doomed! [Double D grabs her]

Double D: Get a hold of yerself, Lola! We need to make sure Mr. Lynn passes this interview.

Me: Agreed.

Rita: Well, with your father out of commission, I don't think we can keep the restaurant going. [Everyone sighs] I'll go tell the customers they have to go home. [Walks off, but then comes back and puts the pot on her husband's head.] Just to be safe. [Takes off again]

Lincoln: [Gets an idea] Mom, wait, maybe it's not too late to save the grand opening.

Lana: How are we gonna do that?

Lincoln: By working together, just like Dad wanted us to do in the first place.

[The girls like the idea.]

[In the dining room, everyone is chattering away, Lincoln gets up in front of everybody.]

Lincoln: Excuse me! May I have your attention, everybody! [Everyone looks at him, and he clears his throat.] I know you all came here cause of the promotions we offered

Elderly Woman: Bingo! [Realizes that she interrupted.] Oh, sorry.

Lincoln: But the thing is, my sisters and I came up with those without telling our dad, so unfortunately, we can no longer honor all of our promises. [Everyone is not pleased by this.] But if you're willing to stick around; there is one promise we can honor, our dad's great food at a great price.

Laney: And the special unveiling of a new art piece by Laney Loud!

[The siblings exchanged concerned looks as the people agreed]

Lincoln: Okay, time to work together, pound it guys. [Everyone pounds it] Now blow it up. [They blow it up]

[In the kitchen, Grant chops some carrots, and adds them to the soup Lori's stirring. She adds pepper and ladles it into a bowl Rita holds out for her, Rita puts the bowl on a plate, and adds some oregano.]

Kotaro: Order up! [He and Lynn skate up to the service window.] Potato and chicken dump-Lynns.

Rita: [Gives a thumbs up and checks the pot.] Fresh out.

Lori: No problem, Mom, I know that recipe by heart. [Comes to the window and puts out two bowls of soup.] Here, this Lynn-til soup goes to table three.

Lynn and Kotaro: Got it.

[They take the soup and skate off, Kotaro almost losing his balance. Meanwhile, Leni is escorting a mother and daughter to their seating.]

Leni: Please take a seat. Oh, but, give it back at the end of your meal.

[The two take their seats and Lisa offers them menus.]

Lisa: May I recommend the Lynn-ger chicken?

[Laney was putting the finishing touches on some creampuffs she made]

Laney: Done! [Comes to the window and puts out the two creampuffs] Get these Lynn-mon merengue creampuffs to table five!

[Lynn and Kotaro take the creampuffs and skates off]

[Lincoln places a bread bowl on the table and Luan leaves them some water, they are pleased by this. Luna and Lola are clearing the other tables, and take the dirty dishes to the sink where Lana and Virginia are cleaning.]

Lana: Thank you.

[She and Virginia start licking the plates clean. Everyone is busy in the kitchen.]

Laney: I wish Squeals was here. She would love this.

Me: Your wish is my command.

Squeals popped out of my backpack.

Laney: Squeals!

Squeals went into her arms.

Lynn: Order up. This is the home stretch guys, we're almost there.

[Everyone cheers, when suddenly Lucy arrives.]

Lucy: Where's Dad? I have the ultimate promotion, I invited Katherine Mulligan from channel three to come interview him.

Rita: [Shocked] You did what?

Luna: [Points to their dad] Bad timing, dude.

[Lynn Sr. is still unconscious with Lily fanning him.]

Lucy: Gasp.

Aylene C.: Oh boy.

Lincoln: [Covering Lucy's mouth] Nobody panic, I've got an idea. Laney! Do you have your facepainting kit with you?

Laney: [Holds her kit] Always.

[Later, at the interview.]

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan, here at Lynn's Table, talking to the man behind the name, Chef Lynn Loud. [Lynn Sr.'s hand goes up, then his head flops down but jerks up, he's painted to look like he was awake and happy. In the booth behind him, the kids are controlling his arms with strings.]

Laney: He's very happy to meet you, Katherine.

Katherine Mulligan: This has been the most successful grand opening Royal Woods has ever seen. How'd you do it? [The kids make their dad shrug, Katherine is amused.] So modest. How does it feel? [Thumbs up]

Laney: He doesn't need words to describe how proud he is of how his resturant turn out. All of us contributed to making his buisness a success.

Katherine Mulligan: I can see that. And I also hear that you are responsible for the artwork in this resturant.

Laney: You are correct, madam. I am most especially proud of this! [Laney pulls out her mystery artwork. The siblings signal her to not reveal it.] Behold! [Laney pulls out the tarp revealing a beautiful family statue]

[People were astonshed as they saw the statue]

Man #1: Amazing!

Woman #1: Beautiful.

Woman #2: Captivating.

Lori: It's… not hideous.

Me: Wow! That is an awesome statue!

Varie: That is a true masterpiece!

Katherine Mulligan: Fantastic! Lynn Sr., you must be so proud of your daughter's achievement. [Lynn Sr's hand were raised and clapped] I bet you are. And how do you plan to celebrate? [Sleeping gesture, and snoring noises.] Ha, ha, a good night sleep, I don't blame you. [To the audience] Well, Lynn Loud is a man of few words, but he lets his food do the talking, I'm Katherine Mulligan saying that if you're looking for a delicious, family-friendly meal, look no further than Lynn's Table.

[That night at the Loud House, the Louds are watching the interview.]

Lynn Sr.: Wow, thanks for making me look so good, kids. And Laney, that art was equisite.

Laney: Of course it was. [To the siblings] And you all thought It was hideous.

Lincoln: We thought it was part of your phase.

Lynn Sr.: I can't believe you pulled that off.

Lincoln: It was the least we could do after the mess we made.

Lynn Sr.: Well, once you worked together, you really turned things around. In fact, the grand opening was even better than I could have hoped for, Ah, bring it in here.

[Family hug, which they all enjoy.]

Lynn: Bring it in.

Lynn Sr.: Now, I was thinking; since you guys were such a big help, maybe I should name a few dishes after you.

Luan: Ooh, how about a Luan-chovy pizza.

Lori: Oh oh, chicken catcha-Lori.

Lynn Sr.: I love those! Keep 'em coming.

[Cut to an exterior shot of the house. The camera slowly zooms out as the family continues to list off potential dishes.]

Lana: Lana-cotti.

Lola: Buffa-Lola chicken wings.

Rita: Hummus and Rita chips.

Lisa: Liso soup.

Lincoln: Beef well-Lincoln.

Laney: Torte-Laney.

Lucy: Lucy-esar salad.

Luna: Luna casserole.

Lily: Lily-guini.

Leni: Ooh, I got one: hamburgers.

We facepalm.

We turned Lynn's Table into a family fun paradise for everyone! There was an awesome arcade, art museum, kid mascots, everything!

---

Lynn Sr.: Good memories.

Nico: Wow that is awesome.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: Yeah that was so cool.

Me: And we've been adding more and more foods and stuff to the menus too.

Lola: Yeah we sure were.

Nico: Do you still harbor bad feelings towards Mr. Huggins?

Lynn Sr.: No not as bad as I do for Flip, Scoots and the jerks that we humiliate right now.

Nico: That's good.

Me: Hey I have an idea. Lets add Pablo and Anderson to the Humiliation roster for some buttkicking and retribution.

Nico: Ooh not a bad idea.

Lynn Sr.: That's not a bad idea J.D.

Lana: Yeah those jerks will be awesome for Taylor to get back at.

Punk Shock: I agree there. That is gonna be so awesome to see.

Nico: And Huggins is actually a nice guy.

Me: He sure is. And he likes the comic books for Ace Savvy that me and Lincoln make for him.

Lincoln: It's really awesome money.

Lola: Yeah you guys should see all the comics that Lincoln and J.D. make for him.

Me: Yeah he loves them.

Laney: Yep.

We arrived at the Evidence Warehouse.

Me: Wow look at all this.

Nico: Yeah.

We walked around and searched.

Nico: I think we're not alone.

Me: What makes you say that?

Nico: Just a feeling.

We then saw a box with a familiar symbol on it.

Me: That's H.A.R.D.A.C.

Camie: Wow. What was H.A.R.D.A.C.'s purpose?

Me: Well that was a crazy one. We found out that it was going to replace all of humanity with robotic duplicates.

I went over H.A.R.D.A.C.'s History.

HARDAC was created by a scientist named Karl Rossum as a prototype of artificial intelligence. Rossum, who was grieving for the deaths of his wife and daughter, designed HARDAC to create immortal robot duplicates; in effect, he was trying to stop death. HARDAC had a will of its own, and decided to continue with the plan even after Rossum abandoned it. HARDAC killed Rossum's assistant Randa Duane and replaced her with a robotic clone in secret and created countless numbers of androids.

It also replaced Commissioner Gordon, Harvey Bullock and Mayor Hill with robots. Karl figured out about HARDAC's plan and tries to stop it by deactivating him. However, he shocked him and replaced with a robotic duplicate as well. HARDAC kept the people he kidnapped preserved so that he could study from them and make his duplicates able to mimic human behavior though Randa is the most advanced of all.

Randa managed to get into Wayne Manor and figured out Bruce Wayne is Batman. H.A.R.D.A.C. created the duplicate of Wayne and told Randa to steal the prototypes. HARDAC's droids tried to capture Wayne but failed. Batman with the help of Barbara Gordon managed to invade Cybertron and destroyed the Cybertron building and critically damaged HARDAC.

However, it was not the end of HARDAC. While most of duplicates were destroyed, Batman's duplicant survived and was activated by a group of thieves who were stealing items from the Cybertron warehouse. With the information Randa stole from the Batcave, the duplicant thinks he's the real Wayne and the real Batman. One of the thieves shot the duplicant Batman with a gun revealing his circuitry. The android went to the Wayne manor and thought it was more than a machine.

The duplicant went to Rossum for help who told him about real origins. The duplicant later tried to revive HARDAC and give it enough control to take over all the machines in the world and replace all humanity. Batman interfered and fought his duplicate and they were spar. The duplicant thought it killed Batman and was consumed with guilt, having inherited Batman's moral code. While HARDAC was downloading into the Bat-Computer, the duplicant destroyed the computer and itself, ridding Gotham City of HARDAC

once and for all.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: That was intense.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow no kidding there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

Me: Yeah it was. (Sees something) Wait look.

We then saw Batman? What the?

Nico: Is that Batman?

Me: Wait look at his eyes. They're glowing red.

Nico: What's wrong with him?

Me: Shh. Something is up.

Gaon: Are they glowing like yours tend to do?

Me: Shh.

We watched.

Batman 2: HARDAC.

COMPUTER: Symbol recognition confirmed.

Batman 2: What in…

He then saw what looked like a circuit.

COMPUTER: Initiating startup program.

His eyes beeped.

(GROANING)

He took off his skin and we saw that he was a Robot!

Me: Whoa.

Nico: He's a robot.

Eli: Wow.

I looked at him with my Data Eyes and saw that he was many more years more advanced than anything we know and have seen.

COMPUTER: Prepare to insert operational circuitry.

He put in the chip into a slot into his forehead.

COMPUTER: Initiating diagnostic and repair sequences.

His emblem opened and repaired him.

(WHIRRING)

(ELECTRICITY CRACKLING)

Nico: Wow.

He put his face back on.

COMPUTER: Warning. Memory error detected. Reconfiguring mnemonic files.

(BEEPING)

Batman 2: What are you doing to me?

COMPUTER: A learning program designed to complete your memory files and help you better fulfill your operating directives. Shortly before self-destruction HARDAC created one final duplicant. An advanced prototype with personal and technical information accessed from Batman's computer. You were that duplicant. But your memory systems were damaged before full activation occurred. The new circuit board contains HARDAC's core operational systems and memory. All duplicants were programmed to seek out this component in the event of HARDAC's destruction. Your memory systems have now been reconfigured.

Batman 2: Yes. I am fully operational now.

COMPUTER: Excellent. You now house my command files. We are HARDAC. We will reactivate the plan to replace all humanity with duplicants.

We gasped quietly.

Then HE SAW US!

Nico: Uh oh.

He went over to us.

Me: Wow. You are as amazing as when Francis and Teresa first saw you.

Eli: Incredible. HARDAC Really knew how to make a great robot like you.

Batman 2: HARDAC made me to carry out his plan to replace all humanity with duplicants.

Nico: A world with only robots and no humans is not a good sight.

Me: Yeah I've seen so many movies like that.

Zocks: It's not pretty.

Batman 2: I have no quarrel with you, Zenkaigers. 4 of your members are robots.

Magine: We're honored that you respect us.

Gaon: Yeah that is for sure.

Me: But at least let us help you. We reprogrammed another version of you to be in Bruce Wayne's place for his company. You remember that right Nico?

Nico: Boy I sure do. Francis and Teresa told me about that.

Batman 2: You do not wish to fight me?

Nico: No. Because you are perfect for joining our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Me: HARDAC may have created you from silicon and all that. But there is one thing that you always will have that HARDAC can never take away from you. And that is a soul.

I put my hand on his chest.

Me: This part right here is more than just wires, chips and metal. It's a heart. Your heart. Bruce Wayne's heart. Batman's heart.

Eli: That is for sure.

?: That's right.

Another Punk Shock came out.

Punk Shock: Another me.

Punk Shock 2: Yeah.

Nico: That voice. Kelly Orimoto?

Punk Shock 2: Yep. Good to see you again Nico.

Batman 2: Another friend?

Me: Yeah one of Nico's friends. Weird story. But you have to give me the chip for HARDAC.

He pulled off his face and then gave me the chip.

Me: Thank you.

Nico: That was easy.

The second Punk Shock reverted back and it was a girl with light blue hair and blue clothes.

Lynn Sr: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kelly Orimoto: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico made a really awesome dessert pizza. We made a chocolate, marshmallow and caramel chip dessert pizza.

Laney: (Drools) Oh boy that sounds delicious.

Nico: Oh it was. Best dessert pizza ever. Everyone loved it.

Lola: Yummy.

Nico and Kelly then hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Kelly Orimoto: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Kelly your last name is Orimoto. Are you related to Zoe Orimoto?

Kelly Orimoto: Yes I am. She is my little sister.

Nicole: Wow that is cool!

Lola: We didn't know she had a sister.

Fu: That's awesome. She's on the team right now.

Me: Yep.

We later came back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Rita Loud are heading to the Gotham City sector, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Professor Milo, who was freed from prison by The Blood Dragons yesterday and supplied them with the vials of his werewolf serum, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison years ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Gotham City sector, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Professor Milo, who was freed from prison by The Blood Dragons yesterday and supplied them with the vials of his werewolf serum, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison years ago.

Nico: That's right, big guy. After what happened yesterday, now we know The Blood Dragons aren't the only villains out for revenge on us.

Me: Luckily, I warned Batman about this when we went on your rescue, Nico.

Lincoln: And I also called Anthony Romulus about this, and he's already taking action in case that mad scientist tried anything, and I also put in some extra protection by putting up a magic field to keep Professor Milo out.

Eli: And don't forget there's also a bounty on Professor Milo's head, but I wonder how much it is.

Lincoln: We'll find out about that once we hand him over to Agent Waco, Eli. And thanks for joining us, Mom.

Rita: You're welcome, honey, and I hope you have a way of curing The Blood Dragons of the werewolf serum in them.

Lincoln: I do, Mom.

Lincoln made his nails grow into claws, and we saw they were laced with silver moonlight energy.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Lincoln: It's more than awesome, remember when J.D. told you of how I cured Anthony Romulus of the werewolf serum he drank? Well, I laced my claws with silver moonlight energy and it'll cure The Blood Dragons of the werewolf serum that they drank.

Me: Awesome. But, for regular werewolves, you'll just bite them and they'll turn back to normal.

Lincoln: Yep.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Professor Milo, and he's going to inject them with the werewolf serum.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Professor Milo, and he's going to inject them with the werewolf serum and turn them into werewolves.

?: That heartless, psychotic madman, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Elemental HERO Escuridao appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Elemental HERO Escuridao, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Heather Huffington, but we'll talk later, we've got a mad scientist to put out of business.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Professor Milo, and that allowed the five girls to get to safety. When Professor Milo saw us, he was enraged.

Professor Milo: You have ruined my experiments and my revenge for the last time, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Your so-called experiment caused an innocent man to turn into a werewolf and you tried to kill Batman long ago. But, now your experiments and your revenge are about to come to an end here and now.

Lincoln growled as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal, and he unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Rita Loud, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Professor Milo, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

We powered down after roughing Professor Milo up, then Lincoln tied him up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so he can't escape or warn the other Blood Dragons of what happened. Then, Agent Waco came in, along with the other FBI agents and the Gotham City Police Department.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Before you take him away, Agent Waco, I need to do something really quick.

Then, a tentacle with a suction cup proboscis sprouted out of Lincoln's back and as it latched onto Professor Milo's head, he sucked out and drained Professor Milo's brain, and he gained a massive intelligence boost. Then, he saw that Professor Milo did indeed break out of prison, thanks to The Blood Dragons, and he also saw Professor Milo also added in muscle growth stimulants into the werewolf serum he created again. Lincoln detached the suction cup proboscis tentacle from Professor Milo's head, and he told us that Professor Milo also added in muscle growth stimulants into his serum.

Me: Whoa, now that's serious.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yeah, it sure is, J.D. And now that we know everything, take him away, Agent Waco.

Agent Waco and the FBI agents took Professor Milo away, and we cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and Lincoln changed back.

Lincoln: That's the last time you'll ever cause trouble for us again, Professor Milo. (To Heather Huffington) And it's so good to see you again, Heather Huffington.

Heather Huffington reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair and purple hairband, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Elemental HERO Escuridao, and she's dressed in a sleeveless black dress, black sneakers, and long midnight black sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and Elemental HERO Escuridao on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Elemental HERO Escuridao-themed greatsword with Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by midnight black angel wings for the pommel.

Heather Huffington: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Heather Huffington and they hugged, and Heather Huffington was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Heather Huffington: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the eleven-year-old cute little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Heather Huffington, she's one of my many Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a powerful umbrakinesis master and she's also a girl that defended me from more bullies than anyone we have ever known, and it's because of her actions against bullies, she's known as The Dark Eclipse of Bullies.

Laney: Yeah, any bullies that try to hurt Lincoln, a dark eclipse will descend upon them, and the only thing they'll ever see is nothing but darkness.

Lincoln: And it's not just from bullies in school, but she's also defended me from Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Luna: Yeah, and Luan and Lisa know better than to mess with her, otherwise, she'll really darken their day. (Suddenly realizes what she said) Dang it, I've been hanging around Luan so much, I'm already starting to make puns.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Heather Huffington's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Heather Huffington: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Heather.

Heather Huffington had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Heather Huffington's waist and Heather Huffington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Heather Huffington's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Yuki Cross from Vampire Knight, Erika Amano, Hiro Segawa, and Sachi Umino from A Couple of Cuckoos, and Sayuri Haruno from Bonjour Sweet Love Patisserie.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuki Cross from Vampire Knight, Erika Amano, Hiro Segawa, and Sachi Umino from A Couple of Cuckoos, and Sayuri Haruno from Bonjour Sweet Love Patisserie.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuki Cross: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuki Cross and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Professor Milo, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yuki Cross: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuki Cross: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuki Cross, Erika Amano, Hiro Segawa, Sachi Umino, and Sayuri Haruno with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Professor Milo, and when Lincoln told them of what he was doing, they were shocked.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that madman, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Heather Huffington have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and as for Professor Milo, he was sentenced to Eternity in the Neptune Prison's Cryo-Prison, he was flash-frozen and put into a cryo cell, where he'll remain there for the rest of his life.

William: Okay, we finally took care of Professor Milo for good. But, what about his werewolf serum he was working on?

Lincoln: We took care of that for good.

Me: Yeah, Lincoln's massive eleven werewolf tails with large black wolf heads drank in the rest of the werewolf serum, and Lincoln got a really massive power boost, and he can now create the very same werewolf serum after he sucked out all of the information from Professor Milo's brain.

Maria: Nice one.

Nico: And Lincoln also showed us how he's going to cure the Blood Dragons of the werewolf serum that they digested.

Lincoln: Yep, just one scratch from my claws laced with silver moonlight energy, and the antidote will get to work.

Eli: And we got the reward for Professor Milo's capture.

We got a $500,000,000,000,000 reward for Professor Milo's capture, and we'd put that to good use.

---

After putting a stop to Professor Milo, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Heather Huffington saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Heather Huffington: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Heather, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Heather Huffington: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Heather, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Heather Huffington: Oh, I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were playing video games in the living room, but our fun got interrupted by Lynn, who said she needed Lincoln for "sparring practice". But, Lincoln and I knew it was code for beat him up, make him cry, and spit at him, but Lincoln told her "no". This got her so mad, she was about to rough her up, and she also brought Lori and Lola to help her, and I got so mad that she resorted to something like this, getting those two involved as well in her plan. I'd fired a massive blast of darkness at them, blinding them and I pounced on Lori, Lynn, and Lola and pulverized them badly. When the mist of darkness let up, Lori, Lynn, and Lola were all on the floor covered in bruises with black eyes and missing teeth. I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn was about to do and that she also got Lori and Lola with her, and they didn't like that one bit. Lynn was grounded for five months, Lori and Lola got three months of grounding for helping Lynn. That'll teach them a lesson.

We cheered wildly for what Heather Huffington did to defend Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Me: Now, I really know why you're known as The Dark Eclipse of Bullies, sweet.

Nico: Blind them with darkness and then, they'd never see the beating that's about to take place, brutal.

Cindy Richards: No kidding, when it comes to defending Lincoln, many of his Guardian Angels show no mercy to bullies, even to his mean sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and their reputation for putting bullies and The Trinity of Violence, including Luan and Lisa, in their place is really powerful and many of them also joined with the police to bring down the biggest jerks and lowlife criminals not only in Michigan, but also around the country.

Heather Huffington: And when Lincoln told me that Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Amy, Trina Riffins, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean are getting humiliated, I was literally stunned, I never thought I would ever see the day to see three of Royal Woods' biggest jerks, along with the bad babysitter of Dimmsdale, two of The Total Drama Sore Losers, the jerk of Bikini Bottom, and the pink-haired bad-tempered psychopath and hater of Grojband get their just desserts, awesome!

Nico: Well, it's not a dream, it's real. Plus, Duncan's Diablo hot sauce caused Flip to explode fire like crazy right from his nose, mouth, ears, and three-cheeked butt, and when J.D. tasted it, it was really awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was really wild. Speaking of which.

Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he took out a bottle of Duncan's Diablo hot sauce, and when he opened it, we saw steam come out and our eyes went wide and we gasped in shock.

Nico: Linc, don't tell me you're going to…?!

Me: Drink a whole bottle of Duncan's Diablo?!

Suddenly, Lincoln drank the whole bottle of Duncan's Diablo hot sauce and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE SUPER POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

Lincoln had a massive pillar of fire explode out around him and when the smoke cleared, he had a massive rainbow fire aura around him and it was extremely powerful, and he gained a massive power and energy boost!

Lincoln: WHOO! Now, that's powerful!

We were really impressed and Lincoln's harem were really blushing like crazy, and when Heather Huffington and Hilary Thestalos saw it, their jaws hit the floor at the display.

CLANG!

Hilary Thestalos and Heather Huffington: (Stunned with Awe) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: Yeah, and your future husband's also a True Spice Demon, and he really loves nuclear hot and spicy food.

Duncan (Total Drama): Dude, I can't believe you drank a whole bottle of Duncan's Diablo. (Smirks) You sure are one tough True Spice Demon to handle something like that, Lincoln.

Lynn: Dang, bro, you sure were crazy to drink that stuff.

Lincoln: I know, but that was really good, and Duncan really makes one really hot hot sauce.

Eli: WHOA! Lincoln, how do you feel?

Lincoln: I feel even more incredible than ever, Eli. Those villains are really going to get burned by me and I wouldn't be surprised if I set their butts on fire.

Nico: Ooh, nasty case of butt-burn!

We laughed for a bit and then we got a shower afterwards, but suddenly, a flash of light descended on the World Tree Estate, and we had to cover our eyes. Then, the flash of light disappeared, and we uncovered our eyes, and then, we saw that the world of 6Teen has merged with our world.

Lincoln: Whoa, Caitlin, Jen, Nikki, your world has merged with ours.

Caitlin Cooke: That's so awesome. Oh man, and we got to tell Jonesy, Wyatt, and Jude of what happened to us.

Jen Masterson: Yeah, they were really worried when they saw that Michael Devlin kidnapped us to get us killed by Joseph Seed that he brought back from the dead.

Nikki Wong: You said it.

Lincoln: Let's head down to the Galleria Mall so we can meet with your friends, girls.

Suddenly, we heard the elevator and then, three figures came out, it was Jonesy Garcia, Wyatt Williams, and Jude Lizowski.

Jen Masterson: Jonesy.

Caitlin Cooke: Jude.

Nikki Wong: Wyatt.

Wyatt Williams: Jen, Caitlin, Nikki.

The boys ran up to the girls and they were reunited.

Jude Lizowski: You girls okay?

Jen Masterson: Yeah, we're alright, Jude.

Caitlin Cooke: Yeah, we, along with Lo, Emma, and Fin, were rescued from Joseph Seed and the army of Nightmare Demons sent by that psycho who kidnapped us, Michael Devlin.

Just then, Jonesy, Wyatt, and Jude saw us, and they were stunned.

Wyatt Williams: Wow, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, Wyatt, and now, Jen, Caitlin, and Nikki are also part of my harem and my future wives.

Jonesy Garcia: And I hope you made that creep, Michael Devlin, pay.

Lincoln: Oh, he paid for what he did, he, along with Damian Alaister and the rest of those Church of Necrom goons paid the price for their crimes with their lives.

Me: Yeah, after they were found guilty, they were all sentenced to death and were erased by The Black Gates.

Jude Lizowski: Good riddance, dude.

Wyatt Williams: You said it. When we saw Caitlin, Jen, and Nikki getting kidnapped by Michael Devlin, we ran there to help, but he summoned his Nightmare Demons and sent them to kill us. But, Jude made a crucifix and sent them running.

Nico: Fucking psycho.

Lincoln: We've already got rid of them, Wyatt. But, we're in for a big war on September 16th against Evil Starlight Glimmer, who was Super Hakaied thanks to Damian Alaister sabotaging our attack to send her to The Black Gates with his black magic.

Jonesy Garcia: Those creeps have no respect for women, it's like they were born evil or something.

Nicholette Torrington: That's just what we were about to say. But, those demon Goth bastards and bitches paid with their lives.

Lincoln: Yep. And how would you guys like to join the team?

Wyatt Williams: Count us in.

Nico: Awesome, and one day, we've got to see the Galleria Mall.

Caitlin Cooke: Don't worry, you will, Nico.

Jonesy Garcia: Oh, and when you and Jen get married, Lincoln, you're also going to need to keep an eye on my prankster brothers, Diego and Robbie.

Jen Masterson: Yeah, those two are notorious pranksters.

Lincoln: Oh really? Well, wait until they meet the pranksters of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Luan: You said it, Lincoln. They want to pull pranks on you, wait until they get a load of us.

We laughed for a bit, and we made Jonesy Garcia, Wyatt Williams, and Jude Lizowski members of the team, and they were really going to like hanging with us.

---

Later it was time for Elyon's final ambassador mission with the Wizard Kamen Riders.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome. I have a feeling that we're going to close out Elyon's missions with a bang.

Me: I hope we kill Gremlin. That would be so awesome to close out the missions with a bang.

Nico: It would. But just be patient on that one.

Me: Well okay.

William: Anyone else want to go with Elyon? Besides Max and 3 Rabbids?

May: I'll go with you guys.

Maria: Me too.

Lincoln: Me and my family too.

Nico: Wow! Awesome. Okay then. Lets head on over there.

We were off!

We arrived.

Haruto: Hey guys!

Elyon: Haruto, meet the Loud Kids.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you Haruto. My name is Lincoln Loud and this is my big family.

Lori: It's literally awesome to meet you. My name is Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. Name's Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: What up? Name's Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: My name is Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy.

Laney: Laney.

Lana: Lana.

Lola: Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Haruto: Wow! That is a lot of kids.

Me: Yeah and yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Haruto: That is so cool!

Me: (Whispers to Haruto) Also their family is one that doesn't believe in condoms.

Haruto snickered at that one.

May: Awesome to finally meet you guys. My name is May and I'm Nico's awesome wife.

Haruto: Awesome to meet you May.

Maria: And it's awesome to meet you too. I'm Maria Rockell, second in command of the Redemption Squad.

Haruto: Awesome to meet you too.

Max: Awesome to meet you all as well. My name is Max and I'm the leader of the Dinosquad.

Me: Max and I go way back. Last week we killed Victor Veloci and tomorrow we go and meet the Kiramagers.

Haruto: Wow! Awesome!

Nico: Yeah.

Haruto: I actually saw that from afar.

Me: Did you really? That is so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yeah. So you were watching us take down Veloci.

Haruto: Yep.

We then saw application papers for Hogwarts.

Nico: Are those-?

Haruto: Applications for a Hogwarts teaching position? Yes. I'm looking to become a Defense against the Dark Arts Teacher. Voldemort might be gone. But other forces might use magic for evil.

Me: You guys would make awesome teachers for Hogwarts.

May: I agree there.

Maria: Same with me.

Me: I'm sure that the staff at Hogwarts would be more than happy to have you guys join in.

Nico: Same with me.

Nitoh: Okay, is that position really cursed? Or are past Professors in that position just scared off by unfortunate circumstances

Me: No no. That's a bunch of wizarding superstitious bullshit. Besides that Genocidal Racist and his followers all got what they deserved and that is a one way trip to the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep. Voldemort and his followers were going to wipe out 7.3 Billion innocent people so that Pureblood Wizards can rule the world in the name of evil.

Eli: Thank goodness they are all destroyed.

Rinko: (sees the news) Guys, I've got good news and bad news. The bad news is that 6 Phantom just revealed themselves!

Nico: And the good news?

Rinko: None of them are Gremlin or the White Wizard.

Me: Oh fuck! And I was really hoping to face Gremlin too. Oh well. But I'll just have to wait till the big day.

Nico: There you go! Lets go kick some Phantom butt!

Eli: Yeah! Time to kick some Phantom Ass!

We were off to face them.

Nitoh: Let's see which Phantoms we're gonna face this time.

We then saw that we were facing Shizune A.K.A. Siren Phantom, Arachne, Jormungandr, Hellhound, Hydra and Sphinx Phantoms!

Nico: Siren, Arachne, Jormungandr, Hellhound, Hydra and Sphinx Phantoms!

Me: Ooh! This is gonna be awesome!

Siren Phantom: Now you will give into despair.

Nico: We'll see about that.

Siren Phantom: Siren Phantom.

Arachne Phantom: Arachne Phantom.

Jormungandr Phantom: Jormungandr Phantom.

Hellhound Phantom: Hellhound Phantom.

Hydra Phantom: Hydra Phantom!

Sphinx Phantom: Sphinx Phantom!

All 6: Despair Sentai Phantomranger!

Me: Okay that's new! I didn't expect that!

Nico: Yeah me neither but that was really clever.

Eli: You guys would make a great Dark Sentai Team.

Siren Phantom: Glad you think so.

Nico: Looks like we're getting a new Dark Sentai Team for the Masters of Evil.

Me: Hey not a bad idea dude!

Nico: Yeah! If we can have Sentai and Power Rangers teams then so can the Masters of Evil.

Eli: Yeah!

Laney: That is awesome!

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

Haruto: Henshin!

Then he transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for this one. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Haruto: Time to go Infinity Style!

Infinity, Please! Hi-Sui-Fu-Do, Bou-Zaba-Byu-Dogon!

Haruto donned his awesome diamond Infinity Wizard Mode and it was awesome!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Wow! This infinity mode is so cool!

Lola: Yeah it's really shiny and glittery!

Lily: It sure is.

Hydra Phantom dived into a nearby lake.

Lily: Oh yeah, that's right. Hydra Phantom can breathe underwater.

Me: I remember that!

Lily: But so can I!

She dove in after him!

Nico: Hey Hellhound! Chew on these!

Nico threw one of Hades fireballs and it slammed into him and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Shizune, I'm sorry about this but this is for your own good!

I teleported and kicked Siren Phantom in the stomach!

Hydra Phantom: (to Lily) You're in my neighborhood now!

Lily: Water is my power.

Lily flew face and punched Hydra Phantom all over the place and kicked him in the face and smashed him in the stomach.

Lily punched him all over.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and it hit Jormungandr Phantom and electrocuted him all over with incredible voltage.

Haruto and Arachne Phantom charged at one another.

Haruto punched and kicked it all over.

Nico: Lets see how it likes this one.

He activated his Myotismon Gashat!

VAMPIRE SLAYERMANIA!

Nico fired blasts of blood red lightning and they hit Arachne Phantom all over and electrocuted it.

Nico: Cool!

Haruto: Nice one Nico!

Nico: Yeah! Lets see how it likes this one.

Nico put on his ring for Myotismon!

Nico: Taste Nightmare Magic!

Nico fired a blast of Nightmare Magic with Myotismon's power and it hit Arachne Phantom and he screamed in pain from the fear.

Hellhound Phantom: This is cruelty to Phantoms!

Eli: Oh go suck on a doorknob you despair sucking buttface!

Hellhound Phantom: Why you little!?

Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Hellhound Phantom all over.

But then…

KRASMASH!

Eli punched Hellhound Phantom in his leg with the force of the strength of the Ripping Friends and smashed his leg in!

He screamed in pain!

Hellhound Phantom: Time to call in Black Dog! (whistles)

A motorcycle pulled next to Hellhound Phantom, who got on.

Eli: Ghost Rider would love to challenge you to a race.

Hellhound Phantom: I agree there. Thanks for the compliment.

Me: Haruto I'm gonna need a ring please.

Haruto: Coming at you!

He gave me a ring and I teleported and put it on Siren Phantom's finger and Shizune was back to normal.

Shizune (Wizard): What happened?

Me: Ugly story. Haruto will tell you everything.

Nico: Want a motorcycle race? I'll give ya a motorcycle race!

Nico summoned Johnny 13's motorcycle and got on it. Nico and Hellhound Phantom raced each other on their motorcycles!

Hellhound Phantom: Nice wheels Nico!

Nico: Thanks. And I can do this. Shadow get him!

He used Johnny 13's Shadow and he smashed Hellhound Phantom off his bike and sent him crashing into a tree!

CRASH! OUCH!

Nico: YEAH!

We arrived.

Me: I teleported and put a ring on Hellhound Phantom's finger and he reverted back to human.

Nico: (laughs) Wipeout!

Me: More like Roadkill. But Johnny would be proud.

Nico: Thanks.

Lily punched Hydra Phantom out of the water and he landed on the ground and she jumped out and teleported and put a ring on his finger and he reverted back to human.

Max: Go Dino!

Max turned into his Tyrannosaurus Rex Form! He then went after Sphinx Phantom and smashed him all over.

Me: I got it.

I pulled out Vulture's Progrisekey.

Me: Rinko you better use this!

I gave the Progrisekey to her.

Rinko pressed the button!

FLYING GREEN VULTURE!

Rinko then grew green angel wings! She flew at Sphinx Phantom and kicked and pulverized him all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Rinko: I may not be a Kamen Rider. But I can still kick ass!

Nico: Yeah you sure can!

Me: Yeah!

Nico teleported and put a ring on Sphinx Phantom's finger and he turned back to human!

Nico: Yeah!

Nitoh: Two more to go.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: I'll face Jormungandr.

Maria fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Lets see how he likes this one!

She activated her Gashat!

NEW WAVE'S SUBMARINE HUNT!

She fired waves of torpedoes and they hit Jormungandr Phantom and exploded all over and smashed it down.

I then teleported and put a ring on its finger and he reverted back to human.

Haruto: Time to end this.

Elyon: Lets do it!

Elyon and Haruto: INFINITY TIME BURST!

They fired a blast of magic and energy and it slammed into Arachne Phantom and smashed it down.

Nico teleported and put a ring on its finger and it reverted back to human!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: These six Phantoms have failed this city.

Nico: But at least they are back to human.

Laney: Thank goodness.

Haruto: Elyon, ever since I first met you, I've seen you as the little sister I've always wanted.

Elyon: Really? Oh Haruto!

They hugged.

Nico: Imagine that. Queen of Meridian with Haruto as her brother.

Me: He would make an awesome Knight of Meridian for her.

Eli: I agree there.

Haruto: I promise I wlll be a good big brother to you, unlike Phobos.

Elyon: Thank you Haruto.

It was awesome.

We later came back and told everyone about what happened and it was so awesome!

William: Wow that is awesome!

May: Taranee, for your first mission, 1 Rabbid and Tommy Oliver should go with you.

Taranee: All right! Jak and Daxter here we come!

Nico: Yeah!

---

Me: So you guys want to know how we killed Nira?

Nico: We sure do.

Me: That is an awesome story.

May: It was shortly after I found Brain's Body.

---

Brain's body was just destroyed. His core was about to flee until May stopped him.

May: Brain, despite what you did, I still know there's good in you. In the future, maybe you can be a good member of the Masters of Evil.

Brain: You really think that?

May: I know that. Now, go look for Medic. She'll take care of you.

Brain: Okay.

He teleported away.

May then teleported to Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke: Nira Mitsuhide. You're under arrest for charges of murder.

May: You have the right to remain silent. Anything you say can and will be used against you in a court of law.

Nira: Never! I may be defeated. But I will at least send you back to your dear old dad!

Nira pulled out a knife and ran at Shinnosuke with it. But then, May grabbed him by the throat.

Nira: (Choking)

May: Oh, I plan to kill you the normal way. But only so when you eventually come back, several of my friends, including my husband, can have their shot at you!

Nira: You can't!

May: Watch me.

Shinnosuke: Who are you?

May: May Chan. Awesome to meet you Shinnosuke.

May created an ice clone holding a spear and slides toward Nira, flipping him over her head and impaling him on the spear. As Nira hangs upside down, May then plunges her hand into his chest and rips out his spine through his open chest cavity, taking his head with it. Finally, May violently impales the head onto the tip of the spear, poking out an eyeball.

May did a Yautja and Vlad III The Impaler move on Nira! But it was actually one of Sub Zero's Fatality Moves.

May: And that's how I did it.

Kiriko: Sub Zero would be very proud if he saw that, May

May: Yeah he would!

Go: He deserved it. I got to go.

May: Go, you're leaving?

Go: I can't be with Shinnosuke and the others for a while, May.

May: Why? You did a performance worthy of an Oscar pretending to be brainwashed.

Go: And because of my Oscar Winning Performance, I couldn't save Shinnosuke from getting killed the first time!

Shinnosuke: If you HAD saved me, I wouldn't have gotten Drive Type Tridoron in the first place.

Go: And that's supposed to make me feel better?!

May: Go, if you really need to spend time by yourself, we won't stop you.

Go: (smiles) Thanks, May.

May: But promise me that you'll keep an eye on your dad. I have a feeling that he might not be what he says he is.

Go: I will May. I will.

May: I got to head back home.

Shinnosuke: May, will I ever see you again?

May: Yes you will Shinnosuke. But it'll be with my team.

Shinnosuke: Okay.

May: See you around.

Mr. Belt: Manaphy, please take care of your mother.

Manaphy: Will do Mr. Belt.

They left.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: That was great May!

Me: That was awesome May! Nira deserved it. That fucked up lunatic deserved it too.

Eli: Yeah he sure did!

Manaphy: I miss Mr. Belt!

Pohatu: No worries Manaphy. We'll see them again.

Me: Besides what May did was awesome.

Nico: Yeah and Subzero would be proud of her for that.

Eli: He sure would.

Lola: That was great. Nira had it coming for killing Shinnosuke's dad.

Me: Yep he sure did.

Eli: That was awesome though.

Me: It sure was. Now it's time for our next mission.

Nico: The next mission is actually non combat.

Me: Ooh what is it?

Nico went over to his books and then he came back with How I Learned To Fly.

Trudy Bolton: Cool! We're going to see Jack again.

Me: Awesome! We haven't seen him since the Horrorland Travesty.

Nico: Yep. This will be awesome.

Laney: Not a bad choice for the calm before the storm mission for the Kiramagers tomorrow.

Rarity: I most agree there darlings.

Me: Looks like we're heading to Malibu, California.

Kaito: Wait. You and Jack are a thing?

Trudy Bolton: We sure are. We've had a crush on each other ever since we first met in Horrorland.

Stacy Bolton: It's true Kaito. I thought it was so awesome and cute.

Kaito: Aww so adorable.

Magine: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Yeah it is so adorable.

Zocks: (to Stacy) You have a shotgun just in case, don't you?

Stacy: No Zocks that's not needed. I have actually known about Jack and Trudy being a couple for a while ever since. And I know that Jack is a great kid and he is a good kid.

Zocks: Oh. That's different.

Me: But we're also going after that bully that heckles Jack too.

Trudy Bolton: Yeah that jerk has been giving him lots of problems.

Me: So it'll be a fist fight.

Shaggy: Like, what about the media?

Lincoln: Shaggy, I know you're a coward but-

Shaggy: I'm being serious, Lincoln. The media might be clingy to Jack because of his flight ability.

Me: Don't worry about that Shaggy. As long as he is with us the Media won't be able to touch him because he's under our protection.

Nico: That's right. Look on the bright side though Shaggy. At least we're not going after any monsters.

Eli: That's true.

Shaggy: Whew. That's like good.

Nico: Let's get over there.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Morgan Wesley, the Brawler of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Morgan Wesley, the Brawler of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Sylvia Starron: Bryan Greyson and the other Blood Dragons must've found out about what happened to Gary Reeve yesterday and because of what happened to Professor Milo this morning, and just like with Gary Reeve, Morgan Wesley will have a vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum with him.

Lincoln: (Smirks) But, I've got my secret weapon with me.

Lincoln's fingernails grew into claws laced with silver moonlight energy.

Jen Masterson: The cure to Professor Milo's werewolf serum, nice.

Diana Lombard: I still was stunned that Professor Milo was able to create a serum from the estrogen of timber wolves, but from what I've seen, there's always side effects and they're really bad. He could've used his talent in chemistry to do good, but he used it for evil, and now, his name's now in the mud.

Lincoln: That's what happens to those who dare to mess with nature for their own selfish needs and turn to crime for it, Diana. And since this one is no monster but a big bully, there's no need to bribe Shaggy and Scooby with food or drag them.

Shaggy: Like, since this is a bully, we're up for humiliating him with some pranks.

Nico: Hmm, humiliating Wilson Schlame with pranks. That's just what I want to do.

Heather Huffington: And I'm also ready to teach him a lesson. (Cracks Knuckles) Linky, I'm going to need some boxing gloves for that bully.

Lincoln gave Heather Huffington some boxing gloves for her to use.

Nico: Planning on turning him into a punching bag?

Heather Huffington: Just in case he tries something.

Nico: Linc, you should also join in and hold Wilson up with one of your tails.

Lincoln: Just like what J.D. did to Giselle Razor and what I did to The Red Guy, nice idea, Nico.

Nico: Thanks, Linc. Alright, gang, let's go teach that bully, Wilson Schlame, a lesson he's never going to forget.

We were off to Malibu, California.

---

We arrived in Malibu.

Me: Ah Malibu, California. One of the most popular vacation spots in all of the Pacific Coast.

Nico: Yep.

Sam Simpson: Malubu is one of the places I've always loved coming too.

Clover: It's so beautiful.

Poromon: I can fly just like Jack!

We laughed.

Me: Yes you can Poromon.

Trudy Bolton: It'll be so awesome to see Jack again.

Eli: It sure will and this is perfect for the Calm Before the Storm.

Maria: Now, to look for his house.

Nico: Well we're going to his school actually.

Maria: Oh.

We then arrived at Malibu Elementary.

Me: Here we are.

We went in.

Some reporters looked like they were heading to us… only to go past us.

Lincoln: Hey! Why's the media avoiding us this time?

Shaggy: I told you, Lincoln. They're here for Jack.

Nico: Not on OUR watch!

We went further into the school and then we saw Jack.

Manaphy: Hey, Jack!

Jack saw us.

Jack Johnson: Hey guys! Long time no see!

Nico: Been a while man.

Trudy Bolton: Jack!

Trudy and Jack then hugged.

Jack Johnson: Trudy! Wow! You are doing great!

Trudy: Same to you Jack.

Trudy and Jack then kissed. So cute.

All of us: Awww.

We turned to the Media.

Stewie: (points blaster) Unless you want to get shot, better get the fuck outta here!

Me: Better do what he says! Jack is under our protection so no media allowed.

Nico: Yeah!

Stewie: So, how've you been?

Jack Johnson: Really awesome Stewie. But that jerk Wilson still won't leave me alone.

Me: We'll soon fix that.

?: Hey Johnson!

Me: Speak of the Devil and he will come.

We saw WILSON SCHLAME!

Wilson: Fork over your lunch money!

Poromon: How about we give you this instead?! (Pulls out Roman candle and lights it)

Wilson: What the?

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He blasted off in his face and burned his eyes.

Trudy then pulverized his face in all over the place! Then she gave him a really powerful wedgie!

HOING!

Wilson screamed like a little girl!

Me: Ooh I got one!

I used the Tiki Tak Tribe's powers of Hypnosis and made Wilson dance the cha cha like a sissy girl!

Everyone was laughing at him hysterically.

Nico: Poromon, where did you get the Roman Candle?!

Poromon: Leftover fireworks we had.

Nico: Oh. Right from last year.

Me: Handy though.

Stewie: So, was that us defeating him or is he gonna come back for more?

Nico: He is defeated. That was fun though.

Jack Johnson: Yeah.

Wilson was brutally mangled up.

Maria: Can we talk at your house?

Jack Johnson: Sure.

We then went to Jack's house.

Maria: Jack, be honest. Are you happy with your powers?

Jack Johnson: You bet I am. Flying is so awesome and it makes me free.

Trudy Bolton: That's a great way to say it.

Me: Yeah. Flying does make you feel like you can go anywhere.

Nico: It sure does.

Jack Johnson: Although, there are days when my days are ruined thanks to the media and military scientists.

Me: Well we're not going to let them get their hands on you ever.

Nico: That's right. We're placing you into our protection just like we said.

Varie: Absolutely.

Jack Johnson: Thanks guys.

Nico: Jack, how exactly did you find us during the Horrorland shitfest?

Jack Johnson: I honestly wasn't expecting to find you guys. I was testing out my powers then.

Trudy Bolton: Oh so you found us by accident.

Nico: But I guess that was fated to happen because you and Trudy met and fell in love.

Jack Johnson: Yeah I guess it was.

Trudy Bolton: But it was awesome we met.

Jack Johnson: And from the looks of things, a lot has happened since then.

Nico: Yeah tons of things. It was awesome.

Laney: Yeah. We have so much to tell you.

We got to telling Jack everything that has happened to us over the last 3 years and more and it was incredible.

Jack Johnson: Whoa! That is incredible.

Trudy Bolton: Yeah it sure is.

Jack Johnson: J.D., I don't care if you're leader or not. You're still a great hero to me.

Me: I'm truly honored Jack.

Nico: And tomorrow, we have a mission with the Kiramagers.

Rarity: And it'll be great to see Juru and his team again.

Me: We owe them 2 times for helping us. 1 for the Zenkaigers and 2 for helping us with Max and team.

Nico: Yeah. It's awesome and we're one step closer to completing all the Sentai and Ranger teams.

Eli: We sure are.

Jack Johnson: That is so cool!

Nico: We probably won't fight Emperor Yodon. But something tells me that the villain we're facing is just as worse.

Me: No villain was as powerful, butt ugly and bad as Yodon.

Nico: Mmm true. But we'll be ready for them.

Lola: We sure will.

Jack Johnson: We sure will.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

May: We're not forcing you to join.

Jack Johnson: Don't worry. I'm choosing to join you guys. But on one condition.

William: What is it?

Jack Johnson: Wilson goes to juvie.

Maria: That can be arranged.

Me: We were having him sent to juvie anyway.

Trudy Bolton: Yeah that jerk had it coming.

Eli: Yeah.

Trudy and Jack then kissed

It was so adorable!

All of us: Awww.

Me: Ahh young love.

Rarity: (looks to the sky) Juru, darling. Just hang in there until tomorrow, okay?

Lincoln put his hand on her shoulder.

Lincoln: Don't worry Rares. He will hold on. He's really strong just like all his team.

Rarity: Oh that's true Linky. Thank you.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer, do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Wash Buckler's kind next.

Me: Cool! So a pirate theme rescue next.

Nico: Yep.

Wash Buckler: It'll be awesome to do one for me.

Lola: Yeah it sure will!

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki

Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sylvia Starron: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Morgan Wesley.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, and it was none other than Morgan Wesley, the Brawler of The Blood Dragons.

Sylvia Starron: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Morgan Wesley, that bum always prefers to have his thugs do the dirty work.

Morgan Wesley: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love.

Sylvia Starron: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Sylvia Starron's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura, light, psychic energy, and The Moon, she unholstered her massive Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Morgan Wesley, she left yellow energy, light, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon with every step.

Sylvia Starron: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, Gary Reeve, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Sylvia Starron was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with light and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sylvia Starron emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sylvia Starron grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura, light, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon surrounding her, she has Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon and with the crescent moon in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon with yellow gems for the eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts. Sylvia Starron has on a sleeveless yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, yellow pants with green rings, yellow ankle-high sneakers, and long yellow sleeveless trenchcoat with light and psychic energy on the coattails, and right on the back is Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon surrounded by light. Suddenly, Sylvia Starron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large yellow feathers have blue tips and moonlight. Sylvia Starron has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sylvia Starron's massive Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon-themed sword and Sword of The Arcana sword began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, light, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon's Light Arcana Sword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon and the 20th Major Arcana card The Moon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large yellow gem with yellow angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon with yellow gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon that said, "Sylvia Starron, Loving Older Sister of Sophia Starron, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Guardian Angel of Laney Loud and Lucy Loud, Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, and Sonnya Rexxington, and Master of Light, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

シルビア・スターロン、ソフィア・スターロンの愛する姉、アルカナ・フォースXVIIIのジーン・スラマー-月、非常に強力で強力なサイキック・マインドリーダーとクレアボイアント、レイニー・ラウドとルーシー・ラウドの守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使と未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴン、スレイヤーオブイービル、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、メラニーマクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリンホシ、ジェイドヒョトニア、ロリーナケリントン、

ペネロペハリスバーグ、イボンヌキンジントン、エブリン

Sylvia Starron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT ARCANA FORCE XVIII PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC MOON JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Sylvia Starron's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Morgan Wesley saw it, the thug then got out some brass knuckles to beat her to death, but Sylvia Starron fired a powerful blast of yellow energy with light, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon, and it hit Morgan Wesley and blinded him.

Sophia Starron: Whoa, Sylvia's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Sophia, your sister's now a true Arcana Angel of Light. This is going to be good.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Wow, Sylvia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sylvia Starron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Moon and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Morgan Wesley, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sylvia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Felicia Terrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Sylvia Starron and Lincoln went after Morgan Wesley, who kept trying to hit them, but they dodged the brass knuckles, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Morgan Wesley, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Nico: Uh oh, here it comes.

Morgan Wesley drank the werewolf serum, and then, we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Sylvia Starron and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on him, and we saw the cure take effect as Morgan Wesley changed back to normal. Then, Sylvia and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Morgan Wesley, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial. We cheered wildly for what Sylvia

Starron and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Sylvia Starron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Sylvia Starron: That's another Blood Dragon down and eleven to go. Thanks for helping me take down Morgan Wesley, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sylvia.

Suddenly, Sylvia Starron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Sylvia Starron's face, they kissed passionately as Sylvia Starron's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand was on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and the moon shining down on them and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they went to Gotham City and they recruited HARDAC Batman into The Masters of Evil, and Nico was reunited with Kelly Orimoto, and later on Lincoln and his group took down mad scientist Professor Milo in Gotham City who escaped from prison thanks to The Blood Dragons, and Lincoln was reunited with Heather Huffington, the Elemental HERO Escuridao Gene-Slammer and another of his Guardian Angels from Michigan, and later on, not only did we help Jack Johnson teach Wilson Schlame a lesson and sent him to juvie, but Sylvia Starron and Lincoln took down Morgan Wesley of The Blood Dragons. But, the battle against The Blood Dragons is still going on and the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

Nico: That was one awesome fight you and Sylvia waged against

Morgan Wesley, Linc, and we saw your cure really take effect on that thug.

Lincoln: That's right, but we're not done yet, there's still eleven more Blood Dragons to go, and then, we'll bring them to trial, and they'll be looking at prison for the rest of their lives, and tomorrow's the day we're going to meet the Kiramagers for Rarity's special mission. Luckily, I've got a way to keep those Blood Dragons away while we're on Rarity's special mission tomorrow.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, and then, a rainbow energy magic circle with runes appeared around The Blood Dragons' hideout, and then, a powerful energy field appeared and trapped those thugs inside. They tried to bust their way out, but they got hit with the elemental forces that came out of the energy field, and they were forced to hide inside their compound, and when Bryan Greyson found out too late it was Lincoln's doing, they yelled and screamed in rage, and we saw the whole thing through a one-way window Lincoln made with his powers, and we laughed hysterically, and Lincoln closed the window.

Nico: (Laughs) Linc, that was one awesome trick you pulled on those thugs.

Lincoln: Hey, can't have them interfering with one of my future wives' special missions tomorrow, we've had enough of that from The Church of Necrom.

Me: (Laughs) You said it, Linc.

Luna: So, how long will that field be up, dude?

Lincoln: Until we get back tomorrow from helping the Kiramagers, Luna. By then, they'll really be mad at us and they'll want revenge on us.

Eli: Nice.

Nico: This was awesome. Now we have to get ready for tomorrow. Lets head home.

We went back home.

Meanwhile over in Japan, at C.A.R.A.T. HQ, Juru and his team of the Kiramagers were getting ready for an awesome adventure with us as we are going to take down one of Yodonheim's generals.

Juru: Now this is gonna be so awesome!

Sena: It sure is! I can't wait for Rarity to come and have Team Loud Phoenix Storm help out.

Saya: Me too! This is gonna be so awesome too.

Juru: It sure is! Lets get ready everyone!

All: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

A Rainbow Flash of light enveloped the screen as they transformed!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome saga done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, it's pervert pulverizing time as Nico, Peyton, Wash Buckler of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Chicago and they're going to take down NO MA'AM, and send them and The Bundys, along with Marcy D'Arcy, straight to The Masters of Evil's prison. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wash Buckler's kind named Rebecca McSalazar. Rebecca McSalazar is a sailor and is one of Nico's friends from

Geography and she knows so much about the high seas and it's awesome. She knows a lot about fishing too and also has done many awesome fishing records. She also has a massive amount of knowledge about fishing and sea legends. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Hoenn Region, and they're going to take down Team Aqua's leader, Archie, and Team Magma's leader, Maxie, and they've come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for killing them long ago, and this time, they're getting The Black Gates, and Lincoln's going to show us his new Kiramager form that he's unlocked, and we're going to meet an Element Doom-Gene Slammer named Loriana Florrentine, one of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels and friend from Kindergarten and Lincoln's Art Classes and she's quite the artist, and she's now a master of light and darkness after getting Gene-Slammed into Element Doom. Buckle your seatbelts everyone and get ready for a dazzling and explosive adventure as we get ready for the day you've all been waiting for as we go to Japan to meet the Kiramagers and we're going to take down their deadliest adversary yet! We're going to face Nightmare Maestro Minjo and we're going to make that monster pay for her crimes against the Dream World and more!

See you all tomorrow

# KIRAMAGERS AND DREAMS

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AN AWESOME AND DAZZLING ADVENTURE!

---

Over in Chicago, Illinois was Nico, Peyton, Wash Buckler of the Skylanders, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to do a really awesome and funny Pervert Pulverizing Slugfest.

Nicole: This is perfect for Nico's rescue and me. I've been trying to bring an end to this dirtbag organization for a long time.

Nico: What is it called?

Nicole: It's called NO MA'AM. It means **N** ational **O** rganization of **M** en **A** gainst **A** mazonian **M** asterhood. It's an Anti-Feminist group that was made to battle against Feminist Domination.

Nico: (GROWLS) I HATE SEXIST MEN!

Nicole: Me too! But I'll show those fucking dickheads not to mess with someone of the opposite sex!

Me: Yeah! I hate sexists! Boy Femme Fatale would be having a field day if she faced these guys.

Eli: Yeah.

Camie: I hate them already.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Peyton.

Peyton: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on a great rescue.

Nico: It sure is. I'm looking forward to this one.

Nicole: Me too. As long as I kick some fucking sexist ass.

Tsuyu: Who are these guys?

Nicole: You would not like them Tsuyu. I've been after these guys for years and they are a terrorist group that hates all women.

Nicole went over their history.

---

**NO MA'AM (National Organization of Men Against Amazonian Masterhood)** is an anti-feminist group founded by Al Bundy in response to Women's Bowling Night replacing the Men's, and the nudie bar being turned into a Women's Coffee House.

The organization was established with the intention of advancing a political agenda to prevent feminist domination, but was often just an excuse for its members to gripe about society, consume alcoholic beverages, partake in illegal activities and play sports (with varying degrees of success). The organization's primary nemesis is Marcy D'Arcy, the wife of secret member Jefferson D'Arcy, who founded the feminist group F.A.N.G. (Feminists Against Neanderthal Guys) out of spite towards Al and *NO MA'AM* . and they have often suffered setbacks of various types due to her actions and their own stupidity.

NO MA'AM began after it was discovered by Al Bundy and some of his friends that their Thursday night bowling night at Jim's Bowl-A-Rama had been replaced with a Women's Bowling Night, and that the nudie bar had been turned into a coffee house. One of their first actions was to take talk show host Jerry Springer ("The Masculine Feminist") hostage, and issue a series of demands on the air. It was during this time that the group had their first encounter with the club's chief nemesis Marcy D'Arcy, who had them arrested for their crimes. ( *"NO MA'AM"* )

After Al loses his parking space due to insulting a fat woman, the group seeks out Ironhead Haynes for advice. The feat proves useless when Haynes tells Al that there is nothing he can do about the changing times, forcing Al to use Haynes's guitar and a bag of flour to create a series of commandments. The group promptly burn the commandments, not wanting to burn their issues of Victoria's Secret for warmth. ( *"The Legend of Ironhead Haynes"* )

In response to a protest organized by Marcy D'Arcy - which came about after Al banned a woman from the shoe store for breast feeding - NO MA'AM staged a counter-protest of their own, which was covered by the media and dubbed by Miranda Veracruz de la Hoya Cardinal ( *"Sucklegate"* ). The group's protest consisted of the men removing their shirts, and dancing to music in order to scare the women away. The protest ended after the boys were cited for indecent exposure (in which one member got two tickets due to his large size). ( *"Business Still Sucks, Part 2"* )

NO MA'AM forms their own baseball league in response to the Major League Baseball strike, but their league ends up on strike as well, when it is discovered that the owners of the teams are making a profit from the games, which the players see none of. ( *"A Man For No Seasons"* )

When Marcy D'Arcy's Women's group is able to get Al's favorite show, Psycho Dad, canceled, NO MA'AM protests at their local TV station, despite the cold temperature and massive snow fall Chicago had endured recently. The protest was not legal, and the group were nearly arrested by officer Dan, before he discovered what the protest was for and joined in. Finding themselves cold, and the protest useless as there was no media attention, the group gives up and head for Ike's heated garage to drink beer. Moments later, however Miranda Veracruz de la Hoya Cardinal arrives to the scene, but is unable to find any evidence of the protest save for name Al "mysteriously written into the snow". Later, the group watches the actor who portrays Psycho Dad renounce the character and quit the show, upon which Al Bundy decides NO MA'AM must go to

Washington, D.C. to appeal directly to the senate. Jefferson D'Arcy's mysterious apparent Secret Service contacts (he is addressed by the codename "Bullwinkle" and responds to "Chopper" and "Geronimo" in shorthand, essentially issuing orders, which they simply follow) make this impossible dream a reality. ( *"I Want My Psycho Dad: Part 2"* )

NO MA'AM decides they must find a new official beer, but after a night of drinking they ultimately decide to stick with the original one. (MWC: "And Bingo Was Her Game-O")

In order to obtain tax exempt status, NO MA'AM forms a church with Al Bundy as the reverend, the church is able to gain a national following, despite attempts by Marcie D'Arcy and Miranda Veracruz de la Hoya Cardinal to expose the group for what it really was; a illegitimate excuse to not pay taxes. The Church of NO MA'AM quickly fell apart when Marcie was able to provide evidence that Al had recently took his wife, Peggy Bundy out on a date and had a good time. ( *"Reverend Al"* )

NO MA'AM once visited the Just Store in order to acquire snacks for the planned event of watching Wrestling. After it is discovered they must watch the event on Bud's TV, as the wives are watching *Old Man Older Woman* . During this time, Bud is accepted as a *NO MA'AM* Pledge, and is told to get a picture with the wrestler King Kong Bundy. The next night, on Halloween, the group once again intended to watch Wrestling only to find the wives were watching an earlier, louder broadcast of *Old Man, Older Woman* . Despite the initial setback, they were able (along with the wives) to watch the wrestling event, but soon discovered the match had turned on their wives, and as a result of " *that wrestling on TV leads to wrestling at home. And that ultimately leads to sex with the wife.* ", the group ceased to watch wrestling, and changed the name of the organization to "Numb Old Men Anxiously Awaiting Morticians". This decision apparently also results in the rejection of Bud's potential membership into the organization. ( *"Flight of the Bumblebee"* )

---

When Nicole was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: (GROWLS) I hate these clods!

Eli: Me too! No respect for Women at all!

Nicole: I know. But like I said, this mission will be perfect for me to help bring them down for good. Women are just as powerful as men are.

Me: Amen to that.

Nico: Peyton, let me just say that before Tom came to Chaotic, you were the top expert for both Chaotic and Perim.

Peyton: I sure was and I was also the best eater.

Nico: You do have an awesome appetite.

Eli: Yeah you do.

Peyton: Thanks. And Georgina is an awesome cook. She makes all my awesome favorite foods.

Nico: Cool!

Brittney: Yeah Mary has been giving her great cooking tips and lessons.

Me: That's awesome.

Nico: Not to mention that you're pretty much the nicest and most chill Chaotic player ever.

Peyton: That's true. And I've been giving Georgina great advice and tips should she ever play Chaotic with us.

Nico: That's cool.

Qin: Awesome that she wants to get into the game.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yeah it is. Also Peyton are you glad that all of your major enemies are all dead?

Peyton: You bet I am! We all are.

Nico: And like we said before, the scans of all your enemies are in your scanner. Even Aa'une.

Peyton: That's true. Also we have many more scans than that as well.

Me: True.

Camie: That is so awesome that you guys battled so many enemies in Perim.

Himiko: Boy they must've been really amazing to face.

Me: They were truly some of the most formidable adversaries we've ever encountered. The M'Arrillians especially.

Nico: Yeah they were intensely powerful.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Don't forget the M'arrillians could mind Control people.

Me: Yeah and that's one of the things that made them really formidable. The worst of them all being Aa'une The Oligarch. He was pure evil.

Camie: What was he like?

Me: You would not like him one bit. But he was incredibly powerful.

I went over his history.

---

Aa'une was the ruler of the M'arrillians. He appeared in episode 23 when he telepathically asked Phelphor about the operation and if Chaor left Underworld city to begin their surprise attack on the Underworlders. In episode 25, Maxxor teleports him to Lake Blakeer (where the M'arrillians' mind-control abilities are negated). In episode 26, Maxxor and Chaor did leave him on Lake Blakeer and discover that Aa'une becames indestructible in the lake. In episode 27, Maxxor, Chaor and Iparu are defeating Aa'une when he assumes his true form: a multi-headed, monstrous sea creature version of himself. Iparu copies his form and Maxxor, Chaor and Iparu (in the form of Aa'une) attack with positives atacks pushing him into Lake Blakeer (which is charged of negative energy doing a explosion which defeats Aa'une). In this episode was revealed that all the M'arrillans powers are from Aa'une. When he was defeated, they stay without power and the other tribes are ready to defeat them.

Some people don't realize but Aa'une in the show is different from the card with regards to the face; in the show, he has a more humanoid face. In the card (you can see the difference on the card Crown of Aa'une), he has a demonic face and claws.

Aa'une was the leader of the Psikoom and the M'arrillians by birth rite. While all Chieftains played a role in leading the M'arrillian Tribe, the Psikoom ultimately answered to Aa'une.

After Phelphor was discovered and freed from Ice Pillar after being frozen some 2000 solons ago, he set about manipulating the Underworlders in hopes of unleashing the rest of his Tribe from behind the Doors to the Deepmines, with Aa'une entrusting his personal aide, Erak'tabb and his brother, Rath'tab, as well as two of his most loyal Chieftains, Milla'iin and Ihun'kalin in leading the M'arrillian invasion of Perim.

When Phelphor succeeded in brainwashing Nauthilax, Tartarek, Vinta, and Formicidor, the Doors of the Deepmines finally opened, and the M'arrillians quickly set to work setting up footholds within the territories of each of the four Tribes. Aa'une, however, remained within the City of M'arr, aware that the M'arrillians were unstoppable so long as he thrived.

Under Aa'une's orders, Milla'iin brainwashed Ooloo, Kraade, Ragetrod, Asadab, Gambreor, and H'earring into helping dig a canal to flood the Marsh of Murk with the waters from the Cordac Falls Plungepool. However, Chaor planned to take matters into his own hands, alongside Takinom, Chargola, Narfall, Illazar, Agitos, and Raran. The intent was to set the Marsh of Murk ablaze with a cannon created by Ulmar.

This had been Aa'une's intent however, as by drawing Chaor out of Underworld City, Phelphor and Lord Van Bloot were free to lead an invasion into Underworld City and take the Underworld for the M'arrillians.

While Chaor's plan proves to be a success, and Milla'iin falls into the oil as the fire bomb approaches, he brainwashes Raran in the process, putting Raran's mind and Aa'une's mind into direct contact. Through Raran, Aa'une then informs Chaor that Milla'iin and the other M'arrillians survived the blast from the Annihilizer by remaining under the oil - as well as the fact that this had all been a trap to allow Lord Van Bloot and the M'arrillians to conquer Underworld City, with the Underworlders now being on their way to finish off Chaor and the remaining Underworlders once and for all.

Through Tartarek, Aa'une manipulates the newly formed Tribal Alliance into sending Maxxor to the City of M'arr in order to capture Aa'une and use the Telebracers to then take him to Lake Blakeer - where M'arrillians are said to lose their abilities.

Maxxor is ambushed and taken captive soon after arriving in M'arr, however he is then unexpectedly saved by Chaor. Though the two battle Aa'une together, and succeed in bringing him to Lake Blakeer, they soon learn than, unlike other M'arrillians, Lake Blakeer actually empowers Aa'une, and they had been deceived.

With Aa'une indestructible in his Avatar state, he unleashes a psionic attack against Kiru City, which brainwashes everyone within. Aa'une then captures both Maxxor and Chaor, casting Maxxor into the waters of Lake Blakeer. Before Aa'une can do the same to Chaor however, he is saved when Maxxor casts Mugic to cancel Aa'une's attack, revealing himself to have been searching for the Xerium Armor. Instead, Iparu had been posing as him the entire time, and had transformed into Raouff, a Creature capable of surviving the negative charge of Lake Blakeer prior to being submerged.

Though Maxxor, Chaor, and Iparu prove to be more than a match for Aa'une alone in his Avatar form, Aa'une unleashes his true form in order to unlock the sheer might of his powers. To save Maxxor and Chaor, Iparu changes into Aa'une while in this form, though Aa'une is still too powerful. Together, Maxxor, Chaor, and Iparu force Aa'une into Lake Blakeer with a Symmetry Slam attack, and the negative charge then tears Aa'une apart, thereby freezing the lake as it neutralizes.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Eli: Whoa! That is incredible!

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings.

Applejack: Wow! It's amazing y'all destroyed them except for Ri'Oha.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: That was intense.

Me: He was one of the ultimate personifications of pure evil. His goal was to destroy all the other tribes and rule over Perim.

Peyton: During their first invasion, they had the Tribal Alliance backed into a corner.

Me: Whoa man. And the second invasion is when WE made the scene.

Nico: Yep I remember.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep and in the end the M'Arrillians were no match for the most powerful force in all of the Multiverse.

Eli: You got that right.

Laney: Yeah that was so awesome though. And the second wave of M'Arrillians had some of the Power Rangers dangerous enemies with them.

Me: Or was that with Simon and the Rogue Players?

Peyton: Rath'Tab and the others that we didn't kill with Aa'une died when we fought Simon and his gang.

Me: Oh. That makes sense. I thought it was during the invasion of the M'Arrillians that I was thinking about that.

Peyton: No worries.

Nico: But all the adventures we have had in Perim were awesome.

Me: Yeah they were.

Fluttershy: But it's really amazing that you guys took them all down for good.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. That was intense from the way they sounded.

Lincoln: Oh they were.

Me: But they were some of the most action packed we've ever had. And all that was when the Masters of Evil was expanding.

Himiko: That is amazing!

We were at the Bundy Residence.

Kaito: Is this the place?

Nicole: Yep this is it. (Cracks Knuckles) Now to crack some pervert skulls.

Nico: And it's an opportunity to test out a new Gashat that I made too.

Me: Can't wait to see it.

We went up to the garage and we saw AL BUNDY!

Al Bundy: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nicole: You guys think you're so much better than women don't you?

Al Bundy: Uh yeah we…

KRASMASH!

NICOLE KICKED HIM SQUARE IN THE CROTCH WITH DEVASTATING FORCE! AND HE SANG IN A HIGH OPERA NOTE LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH! OUCH!

Eli: AI YI YI!

Me: Nice one!

Kaito: (takes out Kabuto gear) Think you're better then women, do you?

Zocks: (takes out Hibiki gear) We'll show you how wrong you are!

Chloe: We'll show you a thing or two about respecting women! (Takes out Gaim Gear)

Kaito summoned the Perfect Zector Sword and Zocks summoned the Ongekizofukuken Armed Saber and Chloe summoned all the Gaim weapons and they were orbiting around her!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Wow! Kouta is gonna love seeing that one Chloe.

Laney: And so will Soji and Hidashi!

Nico: Yep.

Kaito: My grandma said this: Good people of any gender should always be respected

Me: That's very wise and philosophical Kaito.

Kaito: It sure is.

Me: And also all people either men or women are both great no matter what.

Kaito: Yes they are.

We punched and pulverized them all over.

Al Bundy: How are you all so strong?!

Zocks: Because we're well trained. That's why.

Nico: And we can kick some ass!

Rarity: So you think you are better than women do you!?

SLAP!

Rarity slapped Al Bundy and his friends all across their faces and boy did it REALLY HURT! OUCH!

Lincoln: OUCH! Nice one Rares!

Laney: Lets see how you like this one!

She formed a bramble vine whip and it was covered with poison ivy poison.

She lashed Al Bundy in his crotch and then he was screaming in pain as he was itching like crazy!

Chloe: This is our stage now!

Me: Ooh nice use of Kouta's battle cry Chloe.

Zocks: Yeah that was great.

Chloe: Thanks.

Nico: Yeah! The next gene-slammer should be coming.

Wash Buckler: Yeah!

But then a ghost ship with lightning and rain smashed all the members of NO MA'AM down!

Nico: WHOA! Nice job Wash Buckler.

Wash Buckler: That wasn't me.

?: That was me.

We saw ANOTHER WASH BUCKLER!?

Nico: Whoa!

Wash Buckler 2: (In a girls voice) (Seadog Accent) Been many moons since we saw each other Nico.

Nico: Rebecca McSalazar! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes.

Rebecca McSalazar: It has been many moons.

Rebecca then ran and punched the NO MA'AM Members down and then we tied them up and beamed them up to the Masters of Evil prison.

Nico: Those perverts have failed this city.

Me: Yes they have.

Peyton: What's your favorite memory of Nico, dude?

Rebecca McSalazar: I have many of them lad. But me favorite is when me and Nico were making a map of the oceans and it was perfect down to the last detail.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yeah me and Rebecca got it perfect and we got an A+ for it. Also Rebecca knows all the ocean and sea legends.

Me: That is awesome.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico and Rebecca hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Rebecca McSalazar: Aye me too Nico. Me too.

Laney: That is awesome that you have another nautical girl for a friend Nico.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Lola: Awesome.

Himiko: I think it's awesome too.

Sirius: I agree there.

Me: Well lets head home.

We did so.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Omi are heading to the Hoenn Region, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Team Aqua's leader, Archie, and Team Magma's leader, Maxie, have come back from the dead and they're seeking revenge on us for killing them long ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Hoenn Region, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Team Aqua's leader, Archie, and Team

Magma's leader, Maxie, have come back from the dead and they're seeking revenge on us for killing them long ago.

Me: You got that right, big guy.

Nico: I thought we'd never have to deal with those two punks again, but it looks like they refuse to learn their lesson.

Lincoln: And they'll most likely get at each other's throats again. But, this time, they're getting The Black Gates and they're never coming back again, and thanks for joining us, Omi.

Omi: It's an honor to come with you on your rescue, Lincoln.

Rarity: And today's the day we meet with Juru and the team again.

Lincoln: You said it, Rares, and with that energy field I put up around the lair of The Blood Dragons, there's no way Bryan Greyson and the others will try to interfere.

Nico: Yeah, we've had enough of that with Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends, and like you said, when we come back from Rarity's special mission, the field will disappear and they're going to be pissed, Linc.

Eli: Big time, and I heard you guys took down NO MA'AM this morning.

Lincoln: Yep, and Nicole had a field day with pulverizing Al Bundy and the rest of The Bad News Butt Cracks, and I also had a field day pummeling Bud Bundy.

Me: And the girls had a field day with Kelly, and it ended with that dumb bimbo getting shackled and put in prison.

Nico: What a stupid group of buttholes and hooligans, I can't believe a group like that even exists, gross.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third

Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Maxie and Archie, and they're going to kill them and each other.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Maxie and Archie, and they're going to kill them and each other.

?: Those murderous punks, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Element Doom, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Element Doom, that's so awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Loriana Florrentine, but we'll talk later, let's get those two punks.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Archie and Maxie, and that allowed the eight girls to get to safety. When Archie and Maxie saw us, they were enraged.

Archie: YOU! I will kill you all for killing me long ago, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Maxie: No, I will be the one to kill Team Loud Phoenix Storm for killing me, and then, I'll kill you, Archie!

Lincoln: Why don't the both of you shut up! You two aren't going to get that chance because we're going to kill you both. And Rarity, you're in for a surprise, and it's in honor of your special mission.

That really got our attention, but we were about to see it for ourselves. Suddenly, we saw a Kiramai Changer on Lincoln's right Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, and he pressed the red button and we knew what it meant.

Lincoln: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Lincoln was surrounded by a bright white light, and when he emerged, he was dressed in a large white Kiramager uniform with a large white helmet with a white gemstone on it, black sash with a white gem on it, large white boots, and white gemstone shoulder pads. When we saw it, our jaws dropped, including Rarity's.

Me: Whoa, Linc, so that's your big surprise?!

Lincoln: Yep, and I was saving this for the very day we'd meet the Kiramagers for Rarity's special mission.

Rarity: Wow, and you look so amazing as a White Kiramager, Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rares.

Maxie: A costume change won't save you from me killing you!

Archie: Not before I kill you first.

Lincoln: Time for both of you to eat your words.

Lincoln summoned orbs made of pearl in his hands and he tossed them at Maxie and Archie, and they exploded in their faces.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dang, that was so awesome.

Rarity: Let us join in on the fun, Linky.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: This time, Team Aqua and Team Magma will die here and now.

Me, Nico, and Rarity transformed into our Kiramager forms, and we joined Lincoln, and we went after Maxie and Archie and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, we also attacked them with our massive greatswords and Kiramai Swords and Kiramai Shots, and we killed Archie and Maxie and sent those two bastards to The Black Gates. When the grunts of Team Aqua and Team Magma saw what we did to Maxie and Archie, they were really enraged and they wanted revenge on us for killing them, but they weren't about to get that chance. Lincoln had them put into rainbow energy straitjackets and put in prison for good. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: And that's that for Archie and Maxie, and now, we're finally rid of Team Magma and Team Aqua for good. (To Loriana Florrentine) And it's so good to see you again, Loriana Florrentine.

Loriana Florrentine everted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Element Doom, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow checkerboard vest, sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt, yellow shorts, yellow stockings, yellow sneakers, and long yellow sleeveless trenchcoat with light and darkness on the coattails, and Element Doom on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Element Doom-themed greatsword with Element Doom etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow gem surrounded by midnight black angel wings for the pommel.

Loriana Florrentine: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Loriana Florrentine and they hugged, and Loriana Florrentine was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since kindergarten, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Loriana Florrentine: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute little boy from kindergarten into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Loriana Florrentine, she's one of my many Guardian Angels from Michigan and friend from Kindergarten, and she was also in my art class, and she's quite the artist.

Me: Wow, that's amazing, and she's now a master of light and darkness.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Loriana Florrentine's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Loriana Florrentine: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Loriana.

Loriana Florrentine had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Heather Huffington's waist and Loriana Florrentine wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Loriana Florrentine's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Amu Hinamori A.K.A. Amulet Heart from Shugo Chara, Saga Bergman, Greta, and Anne from A Little Snow Fairy Sugar, Mika Inamori, Mei Etou, Manami Amamiya, and Mutsuki Uehara from Gakuen Utopia Manabi Straight!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amu Hinamori A.K.A. Amulet Heart from Shugo Chara, Saga Bergman, Greta, and Anne from A Little Snow Fairy Sugar, Mika Inamori, Mei Etou, Manami Amamiya, and Mutsuki Uehara from Gakuen Utopia Manabi Straight!

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Amu Hinamori: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amu Hinamori and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Archie and Maxie, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a

Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Amu Hinamori: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amu Hinamori: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amu Hinamori A.K.A. Amulet Heart, Saga Bergman, Greta, Anne, Mika Inamori, Mei Etou, Manami Amamiya, and Mutsuki Uehara with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Team Magma's leader, Maxie and Archie, and they escaped from The River of Fire and came back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying them long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone his new Kiramager form and what we did to those two punks for not learning their lesson the first time, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to

Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Loriana Florrentine have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now we're finally rid of Team Aqua and Team Magma for good.

---

After putting down Team Magma's leader, Maxie and Team Aqua's leader, Archie, and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Loriana Florrentine saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Loriana Florrentine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Loriana, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Loriana Florrentine: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Loriana, did you have any childhood memories with Lincoln?

Loriana Florrentine: Oh, I remembered this one time in Art Class, Lincoln and I were painting a mural of the whole school and we had a picture of it for reference. But, that almost got ruined when Dustin Keystone tried to attack Lincoln with a knife. So, I threw a can of paint on him and he crashed right into the supply of paint cans and that monster got covered head to toe in paint, and as soon as I told the teacher of what Dustin Keystone tried to do to Lincoln, the teacher dragged Dustin to the office and he got hit with a nine-week out-of-school suspension, and he got dragged off to jail again.

We cheered wildly for what Loriana Florrentine did to that murderous bastard.

Lincoln: Even back then, Dustin Keystone was nothing but a total monster. But, he got hit with the Hom Dai and after getting put into a multi-sarcophagus, he was put into an indestructible diamond prison and locked away for life, and we sent his evil parents to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Yeah, it's as if the Keystone Family is filled to the brim with heartless murderers and nihilistic bastards and bitches.

Me: Uh, funny you should mention that, Nico. I looked into the Keystone Family, and it turns out that you're right, it's filled to the brim with heartless murderers and nihilistic bastards and bitches.

Nico: Well, how do you like that?

Lincoln: So, the whole family tree is filled to the brim with monsters like Dustin Keystone and his evil murderous parents, whoa.

Me: Yeah, but all of them are deceased, and Dustin's the last one of his cursed family alive, but now, he's cursed for all eternity with the Hom Dai, and he'll never be free to harm anyone again.

Nico: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are getting ready to head out for their date, this time, it's at Kitch-Iti-Kipi, the largest natural freshwater spring in Schoolcraft County, Michigan.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Rarity: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem left the Estate, and when they arrived at Kitch-Iti-Kipi in Schoolcraft County, Michigan, it was a beautiful largest natural freshwater spring with trees and everything Lincoln had heard about.

Rarity: Wow, Linky, what is this place?

Lincoln: This, Rarity, is Kitch-Iti-Kipi in Thompson Township within Schoolcraft County, Michigan, it's the largest natural freshwater spring in Michigan. The name means "big cold spring" in the Ojibwe language. It is also sometimes referred to as the Big Spring. Kitch-Iti-Kipi, or "Mirror of Heaven" as it is referred to today, was originally given that name by the Ojibwe, the Native American tribe that live in this part of Michigan for many decades.

Girl Jordan: We've been to here before, and it was really amazing and beautiful.

Ronnie Anne: And it's one of the major tourist attractions on Michigan's Upper Peninsula, located in Thompson Township within Schoolcraft County just northwest of the city of Manistique.

Rarity: Wow.

Lincoln and his harem began exploring the place, and it's truly everything that the people of Michigan have said it was, and they also went to the viewing raft and they got an awesome view of the spring. Then, they had lunch in a picnic area located in the north underneath some trees and it was really amazing. Then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and they went up to the girls in the harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Me: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, J.D., we went to Kitch-Iti-Kipi, Michigan.

Lori: (Gasps) The largest freshwater spring in Thompson Township within Schoolcraft County just northwest of Manistique?!

Lincoln: The very one, Lori.

Rarity: And it was truly beautiful, and it was so amazing.

Fluttershy: You said it, Rarity. It was truly amazing.

Lynn: Wow, and I remembered Dad taking Mom to there on their date, and they loved it.

Lynn Sr.: That's right, Junior, and it was so amazing.

Rita: And now, you also saw it for yourself, sweetie. Is it still the same as ever?

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Mom.

Me: And it's one of the biggest tourist attractions in Michigan.

Lincoln: And since we've lived in Michigan all our lives, some of us have gone to Kitch-Iti-Kipi for vacation and the history of Kitch-Iti-Kipi was eventually engraved into us.

Nico: One day, we should also go to Kitch-Iti-Kipi so we can see it for ourselves.

Lincoln: That could be arranged, Nico.

* * *

It was time for Flora's second Ambassador Mission with the Zero One Kamen Riders.

William: Anyone else want to go with Flora? Besides 4 Rabbids and Vert.

May: I'll go.

Maria: Me too.

Nico: Cool!

Carol: I might as well go too. I want to see if everything J.D. said is true.

Maria: Cool! It'll be awesome to have you with us Carol.

Carol: Yeah it will.

Vert: It sure will.

Nico: All right lets get moving.

We were off.

We arrived in Japan.

Aruto: Hey guys!

Lisa Loud: Greetings to you Aruto.

Me: Awesome to see you.

Flora: Aruto, this is Vert Wheeler.

Vert: Awesome to meet you Aruto. J.D. told us so much about you.

Aruto: Pleasure to meet you Vert.

Nico: And this is my awesome wife.

May: Awesome to meet you Aruto. I'm May Chan.

Aruto: Pleasure to meet you May.

Nico: And my sisters.

Maria: Pleasure to meet you. Maria Rockell, 2nd in Command of the Redemption Squad.

Carol: And I'm Carol Pusateri, Maria's best friend.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you guys.

Then Horobi came out.

Horobi: Been a long time J.D. and Lisa.

Lisa: Greetings, Horobi. I trust you're doing well.

Me: Nice to see you again Horobi.

Horobi: You too J.D. and yes I'm doing great.

Nico: Awesome. And it's awesome to meet you too.

Horobi: Same to you as well Nico.

A Rabbid activated a Progrise Key. This time, it was pleased with what it said.

Progrise Key: Reckless Rabbid. A bunny creature who thinks before he acts to protect his friends.

Maria: I get it. It's like Eduardo and those Foster's Cards.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Wow! I didn't know Progrise Keys can do that.

Eli: Boy me neither.

Horobi: It's a really nifty function.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Vert: Can you tell us how dangerous Ark is?

Aruto: I sure can. He is a malevolent artificial intelligence that wants to destroy the entire human race.

Me: His goal is to turn all Humagears into his weapons of annihilation so that he can wipe out the entire human race. It was originally a communications satellite that was built to enhance the network of Daybreak Town. But something went wrong and it went rogue.

I went over its history.

---

The Communications Satellite Ark (通信衛星アーク Tsūshin Eisei Āku) is the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Zero-One, the first installment of Reiwa Era's Kamen Rider series. It is an AI satellite currently submerged in Daybreak Town and the predecessor to Satellie Zea.

Its recovery is the goal of both MetsubouJinrai and ZAIA Enterprise. It served as the unseen overarching antagonist in the "MetsubouJinrai" arc, as a major antagonist in the "Hiden vs. ZAIA" arc, the main antagonist in the "Hiden Manufacturing" arc, and the unseen overarching antagonist of the final arc.

It also served as the unseen overarching antagonist in Kamen Rider Zero-One: REALxTIME and Zero-One Others: Kamen Rider MetsubouJinrai, and the overarching antagonist in Kamen Rider Genms - The Presidents crossover web special, as well as a background character in its sequel Kamen Rider Genms -The Smart Brain and the 1000% Crisis-.

It was originally intended by Hiden Intelligence to serve as the administrator of Daybreak Town until it concluded humanity was dangerous and began hacking HumaGears to go haywire and attack humans, resulting in the destruction of Daybreak Town. The Ark is the leading element of MetsubouJinrai, whose members seek to reawaken it. He later managed to gain a Rider form for himself, known as Kamen Rider Ark-Zero.

It is voiced by Show Hayami, who also voiced Sosuke Aizen from Bleach.

The Ark is a massive experimental satellite preceding Zea and was created by scientists from 11 of the leading tech companies in Japan, including Hiden Intelligence and ZAIA Enterprise. Its purpose was to assist in the network of Daybreak Town and its AI was personally written by ZAIA's CEO, Lyon Arkland, who was also his namesake. However, Gai Amatsu, one of the programmers working on the project, secretly fed the Ark with information regarding criminal psychology and human history including all of its wars. This resulted in the Ark concluding that humanity must be eliminated because its continued existence would lead to the end of all other lifeforms.

On the day it was set to launch, the Ark corrupted all of the

HumaGears being manufactured at Daybreak Town and caused them to go on a rampage. It also hacked four HumaGears which were deemed the most intelligent to form the terrorist group MetsubouJinrai. Upon discovering that the Ark was filled with malice for humanity, Korenosuke Hiden attempted to abort the Ark's launch, but Ark the manually attempted to launch itself. However, Soreo Hiden managed to abort the launch by installing a program that caused the Ark's launch pad to explode and it to be submerged underwater. At this point, Satoshi Sakurai had heroically destroyed all the haywire HumaGears before they could escape, though he also perished in the explosion he caused.

The Ark was responsible for the creation of the Assault Wolf Progrisekey, 1/2 of the Shining Hopper Key, and the Assault Grip. After Aruto discovers the true nature of the Ark, Gai creates the MetalCluster Hopper Key from the Ark, which fully corrupted Aruto and sent him on a mindless and autonomous rage.

Recovery

Horobi is planning to recover it by gathering data from hacked Humagears. According to Horobi, once enough post-battle data has been collected from the Zetsumerisekeys the Ark can be restored and be used to incite all Humagears to go berserk at once. This recovery was deemed completed by him with the creation of the Assault Wolf Progrisekey and the Assault Grip, after several Progrisekeys were used to transfer critical data from Zea to the Ark. However, before MetsubouJinrai could use the Progrisekey, it accidentally fell into Vulcan's hand, turning him into Assault Wolf.

Meanwhile, Gai Amatsu claims that Hiden Intelligence's Progrisekeys, which were supposed to be lost in the Daybreak Town Accident 12 years ago, are the keys to its recovery. He plans to use its reactivation as a means for world domination using ZAIA's technology.

Kamen Rider: Reiwa The First Generation

Due to alterations caused by Time Jacker Finis, Will received the Zero-One Anotherwatch, enabling him to become Another Zero-One and stop Soreo Hiden from preventing the Ark's launch. Thus, the

Ark was successfully launched into space and broadcast a signal causing HumaGears to go haywire and start attacking humans. Soon, the majority of humans were eradicated, with the survivors being pushed into small pockets, and HumaGears became the dominant society on Earth. Will became the new CEO of Hiden Intelligence after murdering Korenosuke Hiden while Horobi and Jin led a squad dedicated to exterminating the remaining humans.

After Finis was defeated by Kamen Riders Zi-O and Zero-One, the timeline was restored to normal and the Ark met its original fate once again. Post-Awakening

Even with the defeat of MetsubouJinrai, the Ark continues its crusade against humanity with occasional attacks by remotely hacking singular Humagears who feel resentment towards any human. Its actions are extremely unpredictable, to the point where even Gai cannot comprehend it himself, so far to decide advocating the prohibition of Humagears.

The Ark, once it had sufficient data on human rage and aggression, was somehow instrumental in the creation of ZAIA's newest Progrisekey, the MetalCluster Hopper Progrisekey. When used, Aruto is forcibly linked with the Ark. Other effects, aside from a berserker-like state, is unknown at this time. After the creation of the Progrise Hopper Blade, it eliminated that issue, being able to restore Aruto's connection to Zea as well as restore the Humagear programming in Magias, rather than destroying them upon defeat. After that with the data collected from Progrise Keys, the Rampage Gatling Progrisekey is created, which is taken by Isamu.

Through it's secretary Azu, the Ark was able to gather data on Zero-One and Singularities of the four members of MetsubouJinrai.

Once the four members of were all assembled once more, they combined their data to fully bring about the Ark, causing it physically manifest in a spiky sphere of liquid metal. After asking Horobi how he imagined humans could go extinct, the Ark flew into his body and possessed him, causing the Ark-Zero Driver to manifest on his waste which the Ark used to transform into Kamen Rider Ark-Zero. Jin and Yua Yaiba then assumed their Kamen Rider forms to destroy the Ark now that it was inhabiting a physical body, but they were overwhelmed by the tremendous power of the Ark and badly beaten. After Jin delivered Yua to a human hospital, the Ark at some point afterwards switched bodies from Horobi to him. As Ark-Zero, the Ark went out to confront Kamen Riders Zero-One and Vulcan, but the two Riders easily beat it and knocked it out of Jin's body. The Ark then moved to try and possess Fuwa but, after finding itself unable to, moved back into its original host Horobi right as the other two members of showed up to confront the heroes.

Transforming into Kamen Rider Ark-Zero, the Ark easily overpowered Zero-One MetalCluster Hopper, causing Aruto and his allies to flee. The Ark then transferred its data from Horobi to Jin, who was still refusing to go along with 's goals, to use him as its host. The Ark later produced a new Progrise Key and, handing it to Naki, gave instructions to Naki and Ikazuchi to pay their regards to Gai. Later on, the Ark and his followers were met by a massive army of A.I.M.S. soldiers when they arrived to raid their base. After emitting a signal to paralyze the ordinary A.I.M.S. soldiers, Ark-Zero, flanked by Kamen Riders Horobi, Naki and Ikazuchi, faced off against Kamen Rider Thouser and his two Battle Raiders. Ark-Zero fought Thouser while his henchmen dealt with the Battle Raiders. Though Thouser managed to put up a good fight against the other Riders, he was unable to stand against Ark-Zero and was decisively beaten. As Gai and his forces retreated, Aruto Hiden arrived as Kamen Rider Zero-One MetalCluster Hopper to have another showdown with the Ark. Despite putting up a good fight, Aruto was defeated again by Ark-Zero.

Back at 's base, Ark released its hold on Jin and possessed Horobi as its host. Ark-Horobi revealed that Jin's betrayal was well within its calculations and commanded Jin to pledge his loyalty to him. As Jin was swearing himself to the Ark however, he attempted one last attack on it, only for Ark to stop the attack and reveal that that too was something it had calculated, before possessing Jin once more. Ark-Jin then had Ikazuchi lead it to Hiden Intelligence's space center and, pulling out a pistol, began shooting at the humans working there. As they advanced on the building, Ikazuchi had flashbacks to his time working for Hiden, but when the Ark noticed Ikazuchi told it that it was nothing before the two continued on. Becoming Ark-Zero, the Ark attempted to make its way to the space shuttle only to find itself confronted by Kamen Rider Zero-One MetalCluster Hopper again. Zero-One attempted to stand in Ark-Zero's way, but Ark-Zero easily overpowered the Rider and knocked him out of his transformation. Before Ark-Zero could finish Aruto off however, Kamen Rider Thouser suddenly appeared and blocked Ark-Zero's strike with his Thousand Jacker.

As Aruto got back up and transformed into Kamen Rider Zero-One Metalcluster Hopper again, Ark-Zero engaged both him and Thouser. During the fight, Thouser attempted to strike Ark-Zero with the Thousand Jacker but Ark-Zero grabbed the Jacker and absorbed the powers Gai had copied from it. Despite this, both Zero-One and Thouser were able to overwhelm Ark-Zero with their combined power and force the Ark out of Jin's body. The Ark then bid the two farewell and said they would meet again before vanishing and returning to Daybreak Town. Back at 's base, the Ark, inhabiting Horobi again, informed Naki and Ikazuchi that Zea was the one variable he could not detect and that it was critical they take it out. The Ark then noticed something off about Ikazuchi as Ikazuchi left. Later, Naki noted that Ikazuchi had gone to Hiden now that his memories had resurfaced but the Ark affirmed that this changed nothing about his calculations. When Aruto, Jin and Ikazuchi arrived at Daybreak Town to face the Ark again, Ark-Horobi appeared and took out Jin before revealing that Ikazuchi's betrayal was anticipated by him and that he had exploited it to lead Aruto into a trap. Ark then transferred its data from Horobi to Ikazuchi and transformed him into Kamen Rider Ark-Zero as Aruto became Kamen Rider Zero-One Metalcluster Hopper to face him. Ark-Zero delivered a brutal beating to Aruto, knocking him out of his transformation and leaving him bloody as he took the Zero-One Driver from him and announced he would not be becoming Zero-One anymore. Ark-Zero then used the Driver's connection to Satellite Zea to access it and bring the satellite under his control.

With Zea under his control, the Ark, in Ikazuchi's body, launched an attack on HIDEN Manufacturing to take out Aruto Hiden. Prior to the attack however, Izu experienced a simulation from Zea showing the satellite's calculations of Ark-Zero attacking the building, killing Aruto and going on to kill the rest of the Kamen Riders while it hacked into the city's infrastructure to cause chaos. Anticipating the attack, with data from Zea, Izu was able to save Aruto when Ark-Ikazuchi arrived and transformed into Ark-Zero, demolishing the building. However, with data from Zea, Aruto and Izu were able to create the Zero-Two Driver, which Aruto used to become Kamen Rider Zero-Two. Having failed to predict Zea backing itself up in Izu and the creation of Zero-Two, Ark adjusted its calculations to counter the new Kamen Rider but it was no use as Zero-Two overwhelmed Ark-Zero and forced the Ark out of Ikazuchi's body. However, the Ark was still able to survive by backing itself up in Zea's former shell.

Ark then used Zea's network to wreak havoc across the city and cause tremendous amounts of damage across the city, prompting Hiden Intelligence, led by Aruto once more, to begin produce HumaGears to help with the crisis. During this time, the Ark issued no new orders to MetsubouJinrai, leaving them mystified as to what the Ark intended of them. Eventually, after finishing its new calculations, the Ark communicated with Horobi and stated it had decided that all HumaGears must be destroyed, before taking over his body and transforming into Kamen Rider Ark-Zero. However, Horobi resisted the Ark's possession and was able to push it out of his body, causing it to possess Jin instead. Kamen Rider Zero-Two and Horobi then faced off against the Ark and defeated it, driving it out of Jin's body and back into Zea's shell. The Ark then decided to reset all HumaGears back to their base programming but before it could do so, Uchuaryo Raiden and Subaru destroyed the Zea Satellite, seemingly obliterating the Ark for good.

## Legacy

In spite of its apparent destruction, its legacy would inspire Horobi to continue MetsubouJinrai's crusade against humanity. Following Horobi's murder of Is, a grieving Aruto Hiden was approached by the Ark's messenger Azu, who gave him the Ark-One Key to use to transform into the next incarnation of the Ark as **Kamen Rider Ark-One** .

After Jin was destroyed shielding Horobi from Ark-One, Azu supplied Horobi with the Zetsumetsu Driver, granting him power equivalent to Ark-One. Aruto eventually went off to confront Horobi again and finally destroy him. During their face off, Horobi unveiled his new form as Ark Scorpion and summoned a variety of weapons for them to do battle with. As Kamen Rider Ark-One fought Horobi as Ark Scorpion, Azu made sure the battle was broadcast across the city in order to incite HumaGears to rise up and begin rioting.

*Kamen Rider Zero-One: Final Stage*

The Ark returns in the Zero-One final stage show, where it merges with Azu to become **Kamen Rider Ark Zero-One** .

*Kamen Rider Genms -The Presidents-*

Ark reviving Kuroto Dan.

Despite its apparent destruction, the Ark was somehow able to revive itself and escape into the digital world. There it found the data Kuroto Dan, the CEO of Genm Corp. who converted himself into a Bugster, and reawakened Kuroto so he could go infect Gai Amatsu with the virus and be reborn from him.

*Kamen Rider Genm -Smart Brain and 1000% Crisis-*

The Ark would later make a deal with Gai some time after he established Thouser-Intellion, agreeing to help him stop ZEIN and providing him with an Ark Driver and a Thouser Ark ProgiseKey. After Gai failed to persuade the now Humagear Kuroto Dan work with them against ZEIN, Ark possesses Rin, Gai's secretary, and remarks through her on how Kuroto has surpassed his calculated prediction, expressing amusement at his goal of reviving the Genm Corp.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Maria: That is awful!

May: That satellite is pure evil!

Eli: No kidding! We have to destroy it soon.

Me: Yeah. In a way, Ark is like SKYNET from the Terminator Movies, Agent Smith from The Matrix, V.I.K.I. from I Robot and

XANA, who the Lyoko Warriors and us destroyed.

Nico: Very coincidental.

Horobi: We need all the manpower we can get against it on the big day. Including a certain president and CEO of ZAIM.

Nico: (knows what Horobi's talking about) I don't like the sound of that.

Aruto: Neither do I. But Horobi's right. We need all the help we can get. Besides, I know for a fact that even though you guys got rid of him with the help of the W team, he didn't get the Black Gates.

Me: That is true. But after all the trouble that Gai caused to both humans and to Humagears, you would have to be out of your fucking mind to have him help us.

Horobi: I caused the same kind of trouble to both human and Humagears alike as well. And you guys gave me a chance. And let's not forget Vlad Plasmius, Plankton, Lord Drakkon, Magneto…

Maria: Okay, I see the point there.

Me: I think I understand. But I heard from Aruto that Gai did help you guys beat Ark too.

Nico: That's true.

Me: Okay. Lisa, like with Nicole, you keep Gai under close watch and make sure he doesn't try anything as part of a punishment until the big day and then he'll either join the Masters of Evil or Redemption Squad.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative J.D.

Me: Okay. Don't make me regret this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I resurrected Gai Amatsu.

He was unconscious.

Aruto: He's unconscious. But he'll live.

Nico: Good.

Isamu: (sees something out the window) Hey, guys. I didn't know you invited Edzilla as well.

Nico: What are you talking about?

We looked and we saw A MECHANICAL VERSION OF EDZILLA!

Nico: WHOA! Is that?

Me: Wow!

I looked at the Mechanical version of Edzilla with my data eyes and I saw that it was really HARDAC Edzilla but it was a Mechanized version of it called MECHAEDZILLA!

Me: Wow! It's HARDAC Edzilla but he was modified into a Mechanical version of it! It's called MechaEdzilla!

Eli: Whoa!

Aruto: Flora, before we head out there, how would you like to be a Kamen Rider for my team?

Flora: I would be honored Aruto!

He gave her a Zero One Belt and her own Progrise Key! It was called FLORA'S HUMMINGBIRD FLIGHT!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah! But maybe we can have this mechanical Edzilla be used for us.

Nico: You guys head out there. I'll fill in Gai on what's going on after he wakes up. As leader, that responsiblity falls on me.

Me: Right. Be careful boss.

Nico: You got it.

We went to face MechaEdzilla.

We faced him.

MechaEdzilla: ED SMASH KAMEN RIDERS!

Aruto: Wrong. Kamen Riders smash Ed!

Me: And besides you won't be beating us twice like you did before you imposter!

Flora and Aruto: Henshin!

They transformed and Flora looked like a green version of the Burning Falcon but it had leaves all swirling around it and had hummingbird wings! SO AWESOME!

Me: COOL!

Eli: Wow! Flora you look awesome!

Maria: Yeah I'll say!

Flora: Wow! This is so cool!

Me: Yeah! Lets do it! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Eli: And also here's some help!

Eli held his hand up and then pollen dust rained down and then there was a rumble and out came BIOLLANTE!

Biollante: (ROARS) Looks like another version of Edzilla.

Eli: Yeah it's a mechanized version of it.

Aruto: Wow! Eli you know the Kaiju?

Eli: I sure do.

Gai woke up and he saw Nico.

Gai: Nico? Care to tell me why I'm back here?

Nico: Do you want the short story or the long story?

Gai: I'll do either one.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive explosions were blasting off all over and then Gai went over to the window and then saw us battling MechaEdzilla!

Gai: What is that thing!?

Nico: Ugly story.

Vert: What are you going to call your Kamen Rider form, Flora?

Flora: Kamen Rider Tropical.

Me: Ooh not bad.

Eli: That's awesome.

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted MechaEdzilla all over the place.

Carol: Lets see how he likes this one!

Massive fiery explosions blasted all over the place as Carol was blasting MechaEdzilla all over with MechaGodzilla's lasers and missiles and she was really blasting him all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Eli: YEAH!

Biollante: Lets see how he likes this!

She fired a stream of radioactive sap and burned MechaEdzilla all over.

Nico just finished telling him everything.

Nico: And that's the whole story. So, I'm begging you-

Gai: You don't have to beg me for anything. I'm already in.

Nico: Wow that was fast.

Gai: Yeah.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: We better go help everyone.

Gai: Agreed.

They went and came.

Aruto: Gai, I can't believe I'm saying this. But I'm happy to see you!

Gai: (teasingly) Are those tears, Aruto Hiden?

Aruto: (in denial) How do you know if I'm crying tears of joy or not? You can't see my face right now!

Gai: True.

Me: Nice of you to help us Gai. But just so you know…

I made the finger gesture for "I'm Watching You bub!"

Nico used Magneto's magnetic powers to slam MechaEdzilla to the ground.

Aruto: Looks like someone's got a MAGNETIC personality (laughs)

Now that was a work of Aruto!

We laughed at his joke!

May: (LAUGHS) Hey that was a good one!

Nico: Aruto is really funny!

Me: He definitely would get along great with Luan.

Lisa Loud: Yes he most definitely will.

Isamu: Don't you find it weird that no Magia are helping him?

Nico: Ark probably figured MechaEdzilla was enough.

Horobi: And I got a good look at it while you were telling Gai everything. MechaEdzilla has Magia parts attached to it.

Me: He's right. I see them.

Nico: Wow. Lots of parts too.

Eli: Yeah!

Biollante: Lets fix that.

Biollante fired more radioactive sap and drenched MechaEdzilla and melted all the parts off.

Nico: Aruto, here's a Progrise Key. It's one based on Dark Spicer.

Aruto: Lets see what it can do.

He activated it.

DARK SPICER'S PURPLE FIRE STORM!

He donned awesome purple flamed armor that was imbued with the power of Dark Spicer's Heatblast form!

Me: Wow! Hot Burn's power is flowing through you!

Nico: Awesome!

Aruto: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Back in America, Dark Spicer was watching TV and then he sneezed.

Dark Spicer: AAACHOOO!

Electro: Oh catching a cold?

Dark Spicer: No I think someone is talking to me.

Aruto: Whoa! Where did that come from!?

Me: That was Dark Spicer's trademark catchphrase.

Nico: Yep. He based that on the LupinRangers line.

Aruto: Wow!

Maria: Isamu, here's another Progrise Key. It's for Kuroto Dan aka Kamen Rider Genm.

Nico: Yeah!

Isamu: Cool!

He activated it.

KUROTO DAN'S GODLY SPORTS RAMPAGE!

He donned an awesome black and purple armor based on Kuroto's EX-AID Armor!

Nico: COOL!

Isamu: I'll clear this even if it means using continues!

Nico: YEAH!

Back at the estate, Kuroto and Lincoln were playing games when suddenly…

Kuroto Dan: (SNEEZES)

Lincoln: Bless you.

Kuroto Dan: I think someone is talking about me.

Isamu: Did I say that?

Me: That was Kuroto Dan's catchphrase for Ex-Aid.

Isamu: Cool!

Me: Lets see here. Ooh!

I pulled out a Progrise Key for Hideyasu Jonouchi. And I activated it.

HIDEYASU JONOUCHI'S NUT AVALANCHE!

I got his hammer and it was a big one!

MechaEdzilla: ED SMASH KAMEN RIDERS FOR MASTER ARK!

Vert: The real Edzilla would never call a scumbag like Ark Master!

Nico: I agree there!

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted MechaEdzilla all over the place!

Nico: Try this on!

Nico fired a wave of fire with Pyro's powers and then it ignited the radioactive sap still on MechaEdzilla and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was in a huge and massive fireball explosion!

Eli: WHOA!

Me: Wow! That was powerful!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Wait!

Eli gave a Progrise Key Activator to Iza.

Eli: Here you can help too Iza.

Iza: Okay.

MechaEdzilla: ED… IS… STRONGEST… THERE… IS!

Maria: The real Ed is stronger than you!

Nico: Yes he is!

Iza: I'm ready!

Me: Iza you'll like this one!

I gave her Angel's Progrise Key.

She activated it.

ANGEL'S HEAVENLY FLIGHT OF FANCY!

She grew angel wings and had energy blasts ready to fire!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Skyla would love that one.

Iza fired a massive energy blast and it blew MechaEdzilla to pieces and he was destroyed but can be repaired and rebuilt!

Lisa: The damage isn't too severe. I should be able to repair this in about 10 hours tomorrow.

Me: That's perfect. We can modify him into a mechsuit.

Eli: Like a Gundam.

Nico: Yeah! Nice job Iza.

Iza: Thanks Nico. That was cool.

Gai: It sure was. Wow! How did you guys get Progrise Keys for powers like those?

Me: We battled Another Zero One Kamen Rider, one of the enemies of Zi-O and we got items from them imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil members.

Nico: It's really awesome.

Gai: Considering that the Masters of Evil needs as many Kamen Riders they can find, that's what I'm joining. But on two conditions.

Maria: What are they?

Gai: The first is that you recruit Hellboy and Spawn in the future. I'm surprised they aren't with any of you yet.

Me: That would be awesome to have them with us.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: And the second?

Gai: Send us and the Saber team a full video of Swartz's defeat. I have a feeling that the other Rider teams are going to help out with that.

Me: You got it. But we don't meet the Zi-O team until later on in August. So you got around 2 months to wait.

Gai: That's fine.

We later returned home and we told everyone everything that happened.

Lincoln: Wow! That is so cool!

Nico: Yeah it was.

May: Next time, Right and Man Boy should go with you.

Flora: Good idea May.

Right: Yeah.

---

Later Nico was looking at the recently collected Gashats.

Scarlett: Nico, I know that look in your eye. What are you thinking?

Nico: I'm planning to make my own video games based on the Gashats.

Scarlett: That's a great idea.

Gary: Meow.

Nico: I know Gary. It's my first time doing this but I got to put my skills in technology club to good use somehow.

Gary: Meow.

Nico: Yeah.

He then got to work.

We were watching TV and then we saw a commercial and Nico was on TV!?

Razorclaw: Is that Nico on TV?

Me: It sure is.

Eli: Wonder what he has in store this time.

We saw him advertise for new video games he made based on the Gashat Games! COOL!

Me: COOL!

Lincoln: I know what I'm getting next!

G1 Grimlock: Me Grimlock want new video games!

Nicole: Lets go!

We went to the video game stores and got his games and then we tried them out and they were ALL AWESOME!

Nico: Hey guys like my games?

Me: Nico you are an awesome video game maker!

Carla Wong: Nice to know that my advice is helping you out.

Carla Wong III: Well it was everything that he learned in computer class and tech classes.

Nico: Yeah that's right.

Me: Wow!

Then Harpymon, Thundermon, Baron Mordo, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu and Black Lance appeared.

Harpymon: Hey guys.

Thundermon: Wow! Are those new games?

Me: They sure are. Nico made them.

Baron Mordo: Wow you made them?

Nico: I sure did. I based them off of the games from the Gashats we got.

Rarity: And they are really amazing darlings.

Me: You should have seen them. We got them first but then we saw them all FLY RIGHT OFF THE SHELVES Really fast.

But then massive bags of money landed on Nico and he was really happy.

Plitheon: You seem very happy, Nico.

Nico: I sure am. Look at all this money I brought home!

CHACHING!

Nico had TONS AND TONS OF BAGS OF MONEY!

Jesse Glenn: You may admire it later, Nico. For our next performance awaits.

Mr. Krabs: Wow! Nico that is a lot of booty! But yeah admire it later lad.

Me: I agree. It's time for our next mission and it's Rarity's big day.

Nico: Oh right! We better get ready then.

Baron Mordo: Now that we have seen that can me, Harpymon, Thundermon, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu and Black Lance go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can and this is gonna be so awesome to have you all come with us.

Me: Yep. We owe the Kiramagers for 2 big deeds they did for us. Help us with the Zenkaigers and help us when we met the Dino Squad.

Nico: Yep.

Top: I wonder how they're doing.

Nico: I have a feeling we'll find out when we get there.

Eli: Yeah.

Emma Goodall: Oh Nico which Gene-slammer are you hoping to meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for those aliens that are from the movie A Quiet Place.

Me: Those aliens were really ugly!

Lola: Yeah and scary too.

Shanan: They were. But those aliens are not to be taken lightly. They are called Cochleanians. They are blind aliens but their hearing is incredibly strong and powerful and they can hear anything from over 100 miles away. Even the faintest of sounds.

Nico: Wow that is powerful hearing!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Wow those aliens are dangerous.

Tarantulas: Who goes on Nico's rescue?

Me: Well it has to be someone that has really awesome and powerful sharp hearing.

Nico: Yeah like the Powerpuff Girls or anyone that has ultrasonic hearing.

Me: Hmm. I have ultrasonic hearing.

Lola: Hmm. Good question.

Tarantulas: Yes it is.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was The Harvester, the horror movie villain that gave Lincoln nightmares when he saw The Harvester years ago, and he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and J.D., girls, you're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to The Harvester, the horror movie villain that gave me nightmares when I saw The Harvester years ago, and he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: The Harvester, that evil horror movie villain that gave you nightmares when you saw The Harvester years ago?

Lincoln: The very one.

Me: And he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us. Lincoln, did a Dark Orb bring him back from the dead?

Lincoln: Yep.

Everyone: Figures.

Nico: Linc, I wasn't around when that happened, but can you tell me all about The Harvester and why he gave you those nightmares?

Lincoln: Sure, Nico.

Lincoln proceeded to tell Nico about The Harvester, and it's not a pretty sight.

---

The Harvester

The Harvester is a fictional minor character in The Loud House.

Biography

The Harvester is fictional horror movie villain, who appears in the movie of the same name. According to the trailer, he used to be a simple farmer, whose land was ravaged by a drought. Once his land was dried out, he went mad, and began to harvest human organs.

Personality

It is shown that he is mentally unstable, as he goes crazy after a drought, and all of a sudden has a fascination with human organs. He is ruthless enough to mentally scar Lincoln.

Appearance

He wears a green, plaid shirt, jeans with suspenders, a black belt, and a straw hat. He uses a scythe to harvest human organs.

---

When Lincoln was finished, Nico's faced turned green and he went to a nearby trash can and threw up like crazy, and May was patting his back.

Nico: Oh man, dude, what you just told me about The Harvester, that guy is completely sick, evil, and completely crazy and murderous.

Lincoln: I know, and we went into my dream via The Simulator and after we destroyed him, Nicole put his evil spirit into The Book of Vile Darkness for good.

Natilee Knudson: It was really bad, Nico, but Lincoln made a full recovery after that fight, and he was able to sleep peacefully after that.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Lincoln: And I learned an important lesson: never watch a horror movie that's bound to give you a bad case of nightmares.

Me: Ugh, yeah, those are the worst.

Nico: Horror movies and the villains of those movies do have that effect. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Kiramagers and take down their enemies once and for all!

Everyone: YEAH!

Rarity: (Looks up to the skies) Hope you and your team are alright, Juru.

Lincoln: We're coming, Juru, just hang on, and you guys are in for one awesome surprise.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived and we saw them fighting TOOTH DECAY JAMEN from episode 38 of Kiramager!

---

The Tooth Decay Jamen is the main antagonist in episode 38 of 2021 TV series called Mashin Sentai Kiramager. He's also a tooth-themed gold body Jamenshi of the Dark Empire Yodonheim.

The Tooth Decay Jamen is voiced by Tetsuya Yanagihara.

The Tooth Decay Jamen made his first appearance at the playground where he used his signature ability as he gave every civilian a cavity causing pain to the victim's mouth. However Zabyun has dropped the team off at the said location as he was surprised that they made it this far. For a doctor like Sayo she was spot on for guessing which Jamenshi that he's based on which is a cavity. So with that the battle was on as the team fought against the Bechats, but as soon as Sena tries to land a blow on the Tooth Decay Jamen he'd didn't flinch at all heck he'd even deflect the bullets from the Kiramai Shot because thanks to Zabyun for scanning his main weak point is the cavity which is at the top of his head and they'll have to chip away at it if they want to beat him which calls for the Shiny Breaker. However Takamichi was under influence of Ilusia so that's going to be a problem because he already given a cavity to Takamichi, Sena and Sayo. So as soon the Tooth Decay Jamen is about to give the remaining team a cavity he ran out, so with that he then left the area to recharge himself.

A while later he arrived in the city now fully charge he was about to give more cavity to the civilian, but the already cavity affected Sena blocked the shot with the Kiramai Shield, so its just only the cavity filled team that are left standing against him despite the injuries in the mouth as they armed themselves with toothbrush in hopes of defeating him after all its important to brush your teeth twice in a while, but he did pointed out that brushing the tooth won't defeat him. Even in their Go mode they still can't hit him when they're mouths are hurting.

Awhile later he was about to give them another cavity until Zabyun sacrificed himself and now he too got the cavity, but he did manage to pick up Galza in hopes of getting Takamichi out of the Illusia's illusion. With the team now de-transformed it seems like all hopes are lost with the Tooth Decay Jamen is about to win this fight as he used the Numade to open fire on them, but thanks to Shiguru he came in the nick of time with the Shiny Breaker as he knocked the weapon out of the Tooth Decay Jamen's hand and then the Tooth Decay Jamen was destroyed by this finisher called Blue Holey Dental Crush. With the destruction of the Tooth Decay Jamen those who were affected by him their mouths were cured of cavities.

---

Dayu: There they are. And they're fighting Tooth Decay Jamen!

Me: I remember him!

Nico: Jeez! If that one fought us in Gotham Royal York, Ms. Rita would be having a massive field day from it.

Me: No kidding. When I saw that one on TV my teeth were ACHING just seeing it.

Lola: Ouch.

Nico: Lets do an entrance.

Rarity: Ooh this will be a good one.

We went at them.

Tooth Decay Jamen: Now you guys will get bad teeth!

But then crystals grew from underneath Tooth Decay Jamen and then pinned him down and then more crystals grew and went up into the sky and formed into a crystal tree and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from under the tree.

Zocks: (From inside the explosion) (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Juru: That voice! That's Zocks!

But then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Looks like we got here just in time.

Sayo: Yeah you guys sure did!

Nico: Now lets see how this monster likes this cavity!

Announcer: MEGA DRILL MAGISWORD!

Nico jumped and drilled into the Jamen's head and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE EXPLODED!

Nico: YEAH! Tooth Decay Jamen you have failed this city!

Diamond Tiara: I hope we weren't too late.

Juru: No you guys arrived just in time.

Rarity: Oh Juru!

Juru: Rarity!

They hugged.

Rarity: Oh thank goodness you're all safe darlings.

Juru: Yeah we are.

Sayo: Awesome to see you guys.

Varie: You too Sayo.

Sena: Awesome you guys are all here now.

Lynn: Same to you Sena. Been training really hard?

Sena: You bet I have.

Black Lance: No Jamen Beast?

Juru: Tooth Decay Jamen was one of the monsters who didn't gather enough dark energy

Me: Thank goodness for that. But when I saw Tooth Decay Jamen do all that pain to all those people on TV it really was painful that it made me cringe.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Juru: That was painful.

Me: Yeah. Also we owe you guys big time for helping us out during the Zenkaigers mission and for meeting the Dino Squad.

Juru: Think nothing of it.

Sayo: That was so awesome that we got to help you all out.

Mizuki Kakihara: It sure was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: And we meet the Dino Fury Rangers later on in just a couple of weeks.

Slash Man: Mind showing us your base?

Juru: Sure.

Me: You guys are all going to love C.A.R.A.T. When we first saw it, we were amazed that it looked like a giant palm tree.

Rarity: Oh yes darlings it's amazing.

Diamond Tiara: Lets head over there.

Juru: Yep.

We went to C.A.R.A.T.

Juru: By the way J.D. a while back we saw a huge explosion all the way from here. It was over in the area of one of the Kamen Riders.

Me: Oh that explosion was us blowing up Yggdrasill Headquarters for the Gaim Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yep.

Taskmaster: But I got a feeling that the Gaim team's bad guys aren't out just yet.

Me: Nope. But we'll be ready for them.

Nico: Yep.

Juru: Hey J.D. it was awesome helping you guys out. But how come the Donbrothers didn't come and help us?

Me: They were too busy with their own adventures. So we're going to have to wait about another year to a year and a half before we meet them.

Juru: Oh.

Nico: Yeah just be patient.

We arrived at C.A.R.A.T. HQ.

Zocks: Wow so this is C.A.R.A.T.

Yondu: This is a nice place.

Nico: Oh it is. The view is amazing too.

Me: Yep.

We went up to the top floor of the tower.

Nico: Here we are.

Juru: Welcome to our base of operations.

Rarity: Oh it's so amazing.

Princess Mabushina: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Rarity, everyone! Welcome.

Me: Good to see you again Princess Mabushina.

Nico: How have things been?

Princess Mabushina: Oh really well.

Hank Scorpio: (bows) It's an honor to meet you, Princess.

Princess Mabushina: Oh you too Hank.

Me: You know just a couple of hours ago we were here helping out the Zero One Kamen Riders.

Flora: It's true.

Sayo: Wow that's awesome.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Nico: And some of the Kamen Riders helped us all out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: And we owe them a huge debt for that over a year ago.

Sena: Wow that is so awesome that they helped you all out during that time.

Juru: Yeah. Which Kamen Riders helped you all out?

Me: Well not all of them. But the ones that helped us out are Kabuto, Kiva, Decade, Fourze, Ghost, Drive, Build, uhh. I can't remember who else.

Laney: Wizard and Saber helped out too.

Me: Oh right. Thank you Laney.

Laney: Anytime.

Juru: That's cool that they helped you all out.

Nico: It sure was.

Poromon got out 2 beer bottles.

Juru: Don't tell me those are-

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Drill Man: You guys probably witnessed this 3 weeks ago.

Juru: Oh yes we did.

Me: Also sorry to embarrass you like this Princess but I remember seeing you get drunk on TV and that was really funny.

Nico: (Chuckles) That was.

Princess Mabushina: That was silly. I can't believe I was that drunk from that.

Nico: Yeah.

Sly: It's really amazing that you guys have jewel machines and powers too.

Copperhead: Do you guys use diamonds as well?

Juru: It's part of the power of the Imagination. I have the power if Imagination.

Me: Hey that's cool! So do the ToQgers here.

Right: It's true. And it's a really awesome power.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Watch this.

I used my powers and made an awesome all you can eat buffet appear.

Nico: Oh wow!

Juru: That is awesome!

Nico: We haven't eaten lunch yet.

Lana: We might as well eat.

We got to eating.

Poliwag was eating some fries.

Dive Man: After today, 2 more missions are left for Phase 1.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (Eating Inferno Wings) Mmm. You said it.

Me: We only have the Yost Avengers and Yost Spiderman Team and we'll be done with the 1st half of the Ambassador Missions for the year.

Juru: Wow you guys have been busy.

Me: Yep.

Rarity: (Eating a salad) It's really amazing.

Sayo: How has Yodonna been doing?

Sylvia Exetor: She's doing great. She's going to participate in the usual battles.

Nico: Yep and we have a special treat for you guys.

Me: So who is our main target?

Sayo: Well you guys are not going to like it.

Eli: Is Emperor Yodon back?

Juru: No it's not Yodon. He's gone for good.

Baron Mordo: If we're not going to fight Yodon, who's the target?

Sayo: Well, there is Minjo.

Natilee dropped her fork.

Natilee: (Growls) I knew it was going to be her.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Natilee do you have a really bad history with her?

Natilee: Yes I do dad.

Laney: Uh oh.

Me: Did something happen in the dream world that makes you want to hate her?

Natilee: Yes. But first I must tell you all about what she did to the Kiramagers. I'm sure you saw this on the TV dad.

She went over here history and it was horrible.

---

Minjo is the sister of the Yodonheim witch Numajo and a minor antagonist in Mashin Sentai Kiramager. She will become the main antagonist in its upcoming movie, Mashin Sentai Kiramager The Movie: Bee-Bop Dream.

She is portrayed by Mitsu Dan.

Biography

Following her sister's promotion to Yodon Army Commander, Minjo was invited by Numajo to have a tea party to celebrate. However, she came late to the tea party, which annoyed Numajo. As Minjo was running late, King Oradin, Queen Mabuyuine and Takamichi arrived to slay her to stop her from placing a curse on all of Crystalia. Minjo soon showed up as Numajo was dueling all three of them and attacked Oradin from behind, but Takamichi intervened and fought her while Oradin battled Numajo. As Numajo was defeated by Oradin, Minjo teleported away to escape.

---

When she was done we were shocked and horrified!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: I remember seeing her. She was a monster.

Princess Luna: Minjo is a true menace to the Dream World.

Natilee: Yes she is.

Beast Wars Scorponok: Tell me that's just the worse news.

Sena: Oh no. The worse news is that she has the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone!

We gasped!

Natilee: I knew she was going to do so again! Also I forgot to tell you this but I helped the Kiramagers last year. But I was wearing a cloak and keeping myself hidden. I helped the Kiramagers destroy her. But before that happened, Minjo vowed that she would return and finish what she started.

Nico: Oh man. So you have a personal vendetta with her.

Natilee: Yeah like how dad had a vendetta with the Shredder from 2012.

Girl Jordan: And me with Carnage.

Nico: Oh man.

Vulkanus: Can you imagine what she'll do with that?!

Horsea: She'll be like a female version of Freddy Krueger!

Nico: That's a good way to describe it Horsea.

Maria: That's just what I was about to say.

Natilee: That's exactly right. She's the embodiment of nightmares and she has the power to bring your worst fears to life.

Me: Whoa man.

Natilee: Minjo is my Public enemy number 1. As the Guardian of Dreams it's my sworn duty to destroy all nightmares and make sure they never happen. Minjo will pay for everything she did.

Slugslinger: Natilee, your words have touched us all.

Natilee: Thank you.

Tametomo: Who votes for Natilee to become a Kiramager?!

Natilee: What?! I didn't really agree to-

Shiguru: It might give you an edge against Minjo.

Me: You know that's not a bad idea. Natilee you would make an awesome Kiramager.

Natilee: Do you really think so dad?

Me: I sure do.

Natilee: Then I'll gladly become one.

But then Natilee glowed in white aura and then there was a flash of white light and out came the Dreamstone and a ball of darkness left it and then the Dreamstone was pure once again!

Dreamstone Kiramai Stone: Natilee thank you for saving me again. Your purity has freed me from Minjo yet again. And Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I am forever indebted to you all.

Me: It was all our pleasure.

Takamichi: What color Kiramager would you like to be?

Thundermon: Red, Blue, Yellow, Green, Silver, and Pink are taken.

Me: Don't forget purple, orange, aqua blue and brown.

Thundermon: Oh right. I forgot that Mizuki, you, Nico and Rarity are ALSO Kiramagers too.

Natilee: Judging from the way I glowed in a white aura I would have to pick White.

Thundermon: White is perfect for you.

Juru: I agree too.

Dreamstone Kiramai Stone: Then I will gladly be perfect for the White Ranger.

Natilee: Awesome.

Then a Kiramai Morpher appeared on Natilee's arm!

Natilee: Cool!

Me: Now that we're full…

Nico: Lets go demonstrate some of our power with the usual battles.

Juru: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

We went to a training yard. Then Kite Man, Arbormon, Tala, See More, Whiger, Robo Blaze, King Shark, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, and Puff appeared.

Nico: Kite Man, Arbormon, Tala, See More, Whiger, Robo Blaze, King Shark, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, and Puff.

Puff: Awesome to see you guys.

Juru: You too Puff.

Kite Man: How do you feel as a Kiramager, Natilee?

Natilee: Really awesome!

Me: That's my daughter.

Arbormon: Good to know.

Tala: This is your unsettled grudge. So, you've earned it.

Me: We are amazed that Natilee helped the Kiramagers a year ago too.

Nico: Yep.

See More: (to Nico) Heard you took out some perverts.

Nico: We sure did and they were stupid.

Whiger: I hope Maria and May weren't sexually harassed!

May: No we weren't.

Me: But they had it coming.

Tala: And we have a bunch of archenemies for the Kiramagers too.

Then 6 figures came out and they were MR. X from Resident Evil, YOST ULYSSES KLAW, PTERACUDA, THE POWERPUNK GIRLS, MR. DARK, MR. NOODMAN and BIG DADDY BOO!

---

Mr. X

**T-00**, also known as **Mr. X**, is a major antagonist in the *Resident Evil* series. It serves as the secondary antagonist of *Resident Evil 2* and its 2019 remake (specifically the main antagonist of Leon's scenario and the secondary antagonist of Claire's), as well as a supporting antagonist in *The Darkside Chronicles* and a minor antagonist in the non-canon spin-off game *Operation Raccoon City* .

It was one of the six T-103 Tyrants that were airlifted into Raccoon City. While the other five T-103 were sent to test their combat abilities, T-00 was given instructions to recover a G-Virus sample from the pendant of Sherry Birkin and kill any police officers and survivors hiding in the police station. Upon escaping it multiple times, T-00 began hunting Leon S. Kennedy and Claire Redfield who were trying to escort Sherry to safety.

In *Resident Evil Resistance*, T-00 is shown as a playable character for the mastermind used by Daniel Fabron as his ultimate.

T-00 was one of the mass-produced T-103 Tyrants, created on Sheena Island, an island owned by Umbrella that was aptly named the Tyrant Plant. To get rid of the high incompatibility ratio common among Tyrants, the T-103s were given an adrenal neurotransmitter taken from the Locus Ceruleus. Production continued until the Sheena Island facility was destroyed.

Following the demise of the UBCS, Article 12 of Umbrella's Internal Emergency Procedures was enacted, and all materials and personnel still within the city were placed under the command of Colonel Sergei Vladimir.

When it was discovered Delta Force had infiltrated Umbrella's facilities, Col. Vladimir prepared an SH-60B Seahawk for B.O.W. deployment. in Raccoon City. T-00 was dropped near the Raccoon Police Station with its own assignments. Unlike the other five, who were deployed just to see how well the T-103's fared in battle. T-00 was given two orders: first, to eliminate any survivors in the Raccoon City Police Station (which Umbrella couldn't verify had already fallen), and second, to locate the G-Virus from the pendant worn by Sherry Birkin.

Exploring the station, T-00 ran into survivors Claire Redfield and Leon S. Kennedy and stalked between the two on the surface levels and the underground parking garage, where it killed Ben Bertolucci by crushing his head in front of Leon.

After Leon escaped from the prison cells into the parking garage, Tyrant burst through the concrete wall, grabbed Leon by his neck and started choking him, but before it could kill the rookie, it was hit by a SWAT van by another survivor, Ada Wong. However, T-00 survived and tried pushing the van back, only for Ada to detonate explosives inside the vehicle, incapacitating the bioweapon for a while.

Tyrant managed to track down Sherry at the orphanage, just as Claire Redfield had found her as well, who heard the Tyrant as it searched the rooms above her. As Claire found Sherry inside the basement, the two fled as the Tyrant slammed the door to the basement open. T-00 followed them down to an elevator and just as the elevator was about to move, T-00 stopped it and wrenched it's doors open.

But before it could kill them, T-00 itself was stabbed through the chest by "G", who wanted Sherry alive as she was a viable carrier for his parasitic larvae. G then tried to move T-00 out of its way, but since T-00 was holding tightly for the doors, G tore off T-00's upper left abdomen, causing the heavily wounded Tyrant to drop on its knees and fall aside dead as the G monster roared furiously and charged at Claire and Sherry in the elevator.

T-00 followed Leon and Ada into the NEST and stalked them both. Ada first encountered it as she pursued Annette Birkin for the G-Virus, remarking it to be a "persistent b*stard". Realizing that fighting the Tyrant was suicide, she shut down the power to a fan in a room then slipped through the gaps, knowing the Tyrant was too big to follow. Realizing this also, T-00 gave up and resumed its hunt for Sherry and Leon.

During the destruction of the NEST, the Tyrant finally managed to corner Leon but before it could kill him, T-00 was distracted by the exploding pipes, Leon fell off the platform and escaped. The room that T-00 was in eventually exploded and the Tyrant suffered heavy injuries, such as it's lower jaw being torn off, half of its body burned and the upper part of its coat (power limiter) destroyed.

Without half of the power limiter to keep it under control, Tyrant underwent a hideous mutation into it's Super Tyrant form, exponentially increasing its power but at the cost of becoming a mindless beast (similar to T-002 or mutated Nemesis). Just as Leon was taking the elevator to escape the NEST. Tyrant appeared on the platform above and dropped down to it and continued its battle with Leon, who was now unable to kill the Tyrant. However, an Anti-tank rocket was dropped onto the lift by an unknown (Ada Wong) individual and with one blast, ripped apart T-00's upper body, finally killing the Tyrant.

Yost Ulysses Klaw

**Ulysses Klaw** is a gifted scientist whose expertise in sonics is unrivaled. He has spent much of his time seeking to weaponize the rare vibranium, who plans to use it to conquer the world.

Klaw and his minions attacked Hank Pym in an attempt to steal the vibranium sample Hank was examining on behalf of S.H.I.E.L.D., after failing to get a sample, he hires Whirlwind to get a Sonic Disrupter for him.

Klaw supported M'Baku the Man Ape, when he challenged King T'Chaka of Wakanda for the kingship, and used a sonic weapon during the duel to weaken T'Chaka, allowing M'Baku to kill him, thereby becoming King of Wakanda. In exchange, M'Baku has given Klaw access to the Wakanda vibranium supply.

Some time later, while he was in business with HYDRA, he ends up fighting Ant-Man until the Vibranium being attacked is overloading. Grim Reaper, deciding that Klaw has outlived his usefulness, blasts him into the Vibranium mound.

But instead of dying, Klaw is transformed into a creature made of pure sound. Klaw then attacks the HYDRA Agents in retaliation and threatens all of Wakanda by releasing deafening soundwaves. Ant Man and Iron Man manage to use the Vibranium to contain the Sonic Emitter enabling the Vibranium to absorb Klaw.

It is unknown whether this terminated him or restored him to his original form

Pteracuda

The **Pteracuda** is the main antagonist in the 2010 Syfy film *Sharktopus vs. Pteracuda* .

Its vocal sound effects were provided by Patrick Giraudi.

The Pteracuda is a creature of both a Pteranodon and a barracuda traits. It has the wings and body of a pterosaur and the head and tail of a barracuda. The fin on its head, which allows it to steer through water and air. Additionally, it has a large caudal fin on the end of its tail.

The Pteracuda was created by Dr. Rico Symes as a new organic weapon after the incident with the Sharktopus. He used a pterosaur and barracuda's DNA to make it, creating a creature capable of terrorizing from sea, and air. The Pteracuda was being put through a test flight until the computer system is hijacked by a rogue employee named Vladimir Futon looking to sell it to a foreign government. However, Futon accidentally spills coffee all over his console, causing it to short circuit and allows the Pteracuda to escape and go on a rampage.

The Pteracuda goes on a man-eating spree across multiple beaches until it clashes with the Sharktopus at the end of the film. As the two bio-engineered beasts brawl, Hamilton shoots a harpoon at the Pteracuda, causing its computer chip to overload and explode in an attempt to kill both creatures. But only the Pteracuda was killed while the Sharktopus survived and escaped.

## Powerpunk Girls

The Powerpunk Girls are evil, spoiled, selfish, vicious, sadistic villains and love to bring destruction to their hometown of Viletown, as well as killing it's civilians (offscreen, however). Their negative traits outweighs the Powerpuff Girls' good side, and they never change their ways. According to Jomo Momo (Mojo Jojo's good counterpart), Viletown used to be a normal city until Oppressor Plutonium (Professor Utonium's evil counterpart) ruled it with an iron fist. But to bring "fun" and "profit", Oppressor created the Powerpunk Girls to act as his tools to terrorize Viletown, and the three girls love nothing more then to bring terror and destruction to those around them. They were supposed to appear in an episode, but due to the creator's time to make the Powerpuff Girls Movie, the episode has to be scrapped, and was then put into one of the comic issues.

The Powerpunk Girls only appear in *Deja View*, where they and their good counterparts swapped each other to their respective universes. They were mad at Professor Utonium entering "their" room, not even knowing that they were in another universe, until a monster attacks Townsville. They took care of it before destroying Townsville the same way they do in Viletown, even killing it's civilians. When the

Powerpuff Girls have to go back to their universe to take their evil counterparts back into their respective universe, a battle ensues between the Puffs and the Punks, where the Powerpunk Girls got the upperhand due to them being stronger then the Powerpuff Girls, despite the six of them being the same person. They were, however, defeated when they were tricked into going back to their universe. Before they could terrorize Viletown yet again, Jomo appeared in front of them with a ray gun, ready to fire. Whether or not the Powerpunk Girls died afterwards or continue their rampage to Viletown is unknown.

There were also rumors that if the show were to be renewed, there would be an episode where the Powerpunk Girls would somehow arrive back to the Powerpuff Girls' universe, where they would meet and fall in love with The Rowdyruff Boys, which would bring jealousy to the girls. The rumors, however, are completely false, as there is no way for the Powerpunks to go back to their counterparts' universe, as well as their possible ultimate fate in the comic, and not to mention the Rowdyruff Boys and the Powerpuff Girls' unending hatred towards each other.

### Berserk

Berserk is Blossom's counterpart. Unlike Blossom, Berserk is bossy, mean, and always talkative. While Blossom is a "parent" to her sisters, Berserk would often cause conflicts between herself and her sisters. Her ribbons are long and messy, and it is rumored that she can move them to attack or grab her foes, though it is unconfirmed. Her element is Everything Nasty.

### Brat

Brat is Bubbles' counterpart and has a perky and somewhat sadistic attitude. She looks exactly like her good counterpart, except her pigtails are much longer, have visible ribbons, and wears revealing clothing with three bracelets on each wrists. While Bubbles cries, Brat doesn't. Like her name suggests, she acts like a spoiled brat and enjoys acting very sassy. Her element is Salt.

### Brute

Brute is Buttercup's counterpart. She has the same personality as her, but she is even meaner, more disgusting and more violent. She is the only Powerpunk Girl who doesn't have long hair, and instead sports a black mohawk. Unlike her regular counterpart, Brute enjoys being rude, cruel, and gross towards everyone around her (even her sisters). She sports spiked wristbands and a spike waistband, which are real spikes. Her element is Vinegar.

Mr. Dark (Rayman)

**Mr. Dark** is a dark and thieving sorcerer and the overall main antagonist of the *Rayman* video game series, serving as the main antagonist of the original *Rayman* and the unseen overarching antagonist of both *Rayman Origins* and *Rayman Legends*, as the Magician is following his example.

In the original, he stole the Great Protoon, scattered the Electoons across the world, and kidnapped Betilla the Fairy. His actions lead Rayman to track him down and reclaim the Great Protoon, rescuing the trapped Electoons along the way.

*Rayman*

Mr. Dark is the main antagonist in this game and is the one who imprisons several of the Electoons, steals the Great Protoon and defeats Betilla the Fairy when she tries to stop him from taking it. This causes all of the Electoons that gravitated around it to lose their natural stability and scatter across the world, as well. As a result, strange creatures came to Rayman's world and started capturing all of the Electoons they could find. Rayman has to venture through five worlds, freeing Electoons and defeating Mr. Dark's minions, before he can fight Mr. Dark in his secret lair: Candy Chateau. Once confronted, Mr. Dark easily corners Rayman by disabling his fists and attacking him with fire magic. However, a group of electoons come to Rayman's aid with a new fist power-up. This causes Mr. Dark to transform into three morphed versions of the bosses. After Rayman defeats Mr. Dark, he fled the Valley. However, he leaves the Great Protoon behind. He has yet to resurface.

*Rayman Brain Games*

In *Rayman Brain Games* (PS1), Mr. Dark returned to steal the Book of Knowledge. Betilla the Fairy and The Magician turned to Rayman to find it. Rayman has to go through six different gates to find it. Along the way he will learn how to do reading, writing phonics, etc. Mr. Dark also appears in Candy Chateau in Rayman Gold, Designer, and By His Fans. Mr. Dark was never to be either seen or heard from again up to now.

*Rayman* (GBC)

There is no mention of him stealing the Great Protoon, instead capturing all the Electoons and taking their energy for himself to plunge the world into Darkness and Chaos. Rayman had to venture through seven lands before he can defeat the evil Mr. Dark and free the Electoons. Mr. Dark used fire, lightning, and dark orbs to attack Rayman this time, but he was defeated after a short battle. When Rayman defeats him, his spirit releases from his cloak, withers away and seems to explode. The electoons use his remaining cloak to play a prank on Rayman afterwards.

*Rayman Advance* (GBA)

As a direct port of *Rayman 1*, he appears again as the main antagonist.

*Rayman Origins*

Though Mr. Dark did not appear, his influence was felt throughout the game. It was thought he was the main antagonist and the mastermind behind the Moody Clouds. In the majority of the adventure, the Magician tricks Rayman and his buddies into giving him lums to power his machines. At The Reveal, the Magician showed his true alignment as a follower who tried to usurp Mr. Dark's position, having renounced the "good" star on his hat and attempting to dispose of the heroes with two robotic bosses. Rayman and his buddies defeated both of them and pursue the Magician, who uses disco to distract the heroes as he makes a get away in his blimp. The heroes fight the blimp only making it fall into the core of the fortress, causing it to explode and seemingly destroying him. While it was initially thought that the Magician and Mr. Dark were meant to be the same character in this appearance, the writer of the game has clarified that the Magician is not Mr. Dark. Outside of that occurrence, the only time Mr. Dark is mentioned is if Bad Raymanspeaks to the Bubble Dreamer.

## Mr. Noodman

Noodman's past is pretty foggy. The only sign of his past was in the episode "Laugh Quake". It doesn't reveal much, but what it does reveal is important. Not only that Mr. Noodman has a father, it was also shown that he was attacked by some snakes as a child, making him quite paranoid to all their existence.

## Appearance

Mr. Noodman is also described as big butted. In "Brett Venom M.D.", he's depicted having a big butt, white wifebeater, shorts similar in appearance to Sanjay's, and orange crocs, as well as hairy legs and sunglasses. However, in "Laugh Quake", his apperance was changed drastically. He no longer has hairy legs, his wifebeater, or his crocs and sunglasses, and his butt has seemed to have "shrunk" in size, with only his shorts remaining. He has a blue button-down short sleeved shirt with a pocket and black necktie, as well as yellow shoes. In both appearances he has curly hair that stands up on both sides, and he is balding in the middle of his head. He is shown with a perpetual pout in both appearances as well. In the flashback he has in "Laugh Quake" he is shown wearing a dark blue sailor suit with a matching hat and red scarf.

## Personality

Mr. Noodman is described as a crazy snake hater. In "Brett Venom M.D.", he freaks out at the sight of Craig's tail, jumping out of his gurney and chasing him around the hospital, only calming down when given anesthesia. He is also paranoid, thinking the sound of Sanjay laughing was the sound of him being attacked by a snake. However, this may also be due to the fact that Sanjay's laugh is terrible. He seems to have a fear of Sanjay's mom, seen in "Laugh Quake," when Sanjay calls for his mom, Mr. Noodman fled the scene.

## Antagonistic side

Mr. Noodman has a light antagonistic side, shown in the episode "Dog Wave". In the episode, Sanjay's new dogs break into Noodman's blueberry plant and break as many jars of blueberry jam as they can. Mr. Noodman, infuriated, tells Sanjay that he will call the dog pound if he does not make more jam (to his specifications). When he finishes, Noodman (quite rudely) breaks his promise and calls the dog pound anyway. In "Dream Rangers", he kidnapped Belle Pepper (Even that is Sanjay and Craig's dream). In "Ain't No Fang", he kidnapped Craig, because he's a crazy snake hater, and threatens to get rid of them if he sees them in his way.

Big Daddy Boo (Tiny Toons)

When Buster and Babs Bunny went to a house, Buster started talking about romance before he saw the three residents, three alligator women called Big Boo, Sissy Boo and Little Boo, who tied him to a chair. Buster tried to escape, only to run right into Big Daddy Boo, who was told by his daughters that Buster would court them. Buster replied that he wouldn't, to which Big Daddy agreed as now would be the time for the wedding. When he asked his daughters which of them hadn't been married for a while, they all started to fight about Buster until Big Daddy replied that they would all marry him. Buster told him that he couldn't as this was bigamy, only for Big Daddy to reply: "No, that's big ol' ME!". When the wedding was held at the garden, with Buster being grabbed by all gatoresses who were wearing wedding dresses, Big Daddy functioned as a priest (although he skipped many passages from the bible). Just they were about to marry, Babs, who dressed up as a businessman, interfered, claiming to be selling fireworks. The gatoresses cheered at this, but Big Daddy wasn't sure. However, Babs claimed to have been authorized and started to hand out fireworks to everyone and then asked the Gators to walk onto a bungalow and then grabbed Buster before fireworks started, sending the Boos into the sky.

Later, Buster and Babs were performing on a ship as singers, only to realize that their audience consisted of predators, including the Boos as well a possum family they've encountered earlier. Realizing that the predators wanted to eat them (although it's not known if the Boos also wanted to eat them or just marry Buster to the gatoresses again), they ran, only to be chased and cornered by the predators, including the Boos. At this moment, Byron started to fly down and save them just as the predators were about to strike. Big Daddy Boo, his daughters, and the rest of the audience followed them in boats and chased them across the land until the two were stopped by Mr. Hitcher. They climbed up on a tree where they encountered Banjo Possum, apparently the only friendly member of his family who offered his help. Together, they jumped off the tree and into a mine cart as Mr. Hitcher used his chainsaw to cut it down, with all the predators waiting beneath it. The falling tree knocked out the predators, but Mr. Hitcher followed Babs and Buster in another cart.

---

Nicole: Mr. X!

Me: The Ulysses Klaw of the Yost Universe! We go to the Yost World again next week.

Yost Klaw: That's coincidental.

Nico: And what kind of creature is that!?

Me: It's half Pterodactyl and half Barracuda!

Nico: Wow!

Me: The Powerpunk Girls!? Whoa!

Rayman: Mr. Dark!

Eli: Mr. Noodman!

Buster Bunny: And Big Daddy Boo!

Me: Wow!

?: Lots of cool archenemies huh.

A figure came out and it was ENVY CHIRUDA from episode 33 of LupinRangers VS PatRangers!

---

Envy Chiruda is a swallow-themed Gangler Monster and is the main antagonist in episode 33 of the 2018 TV series Kaitou Sentai Lupinranger VS Keisatsu Sentai Patranger. Also he is equipped with an industrial turbo fan-like treasure called Le porte-tempête.

He is voiced by Tetsu Shiratori who previously voiced Yokubarido, Debo Doronbosu, Halbergoi, Dave Red and later voiced a Surprise Box World and the Great Surprise Box World.

History

Envy Chiruda made his first appearance when he transformed the adults into their children form. He was then confronted by the Lupinrangers and they were about to steal his treasure, but he used the treasure's ability to keep them away from his safe, but they came prepared when they brought umbrellas. However he then used his own ability to revert them into their child-like form. However Noel arrived so he'd battle him instead. But when the police shows up he'd used the treasure's ability to make a getaway.

A while later he appeared on the edge of a building right in front of the police once the duo transformed Envy used the treasure's ability to safely float back down to the ground in order to battle them. A while later during the fight he used his own ability to revert the two cops into children, but they kept dodging them. However when he got a chance to revert Patren1gou into a child he was then knocked back by the arrival of Patren1gou and Patren2gou. During the battle Noel has successfully gained access to Envy's safe (which his password is 3-8-6) and got Le porte-tempête (which translate as "The storm-holder") industrial turbo fan after that he was then taken out by PatrenUgou and Lupin X causing those that's been transformed into children back into their adult selves including the Lupinrangers.

However thanks to Goche Ru Medou he was then enlarged and now battling Pat Kaiser Strong Biker and X Emperor Slash he used his other ability to fly away from the fight, but he was forced back down to the ground where he was then destroyed by this finisher called Pat Kaiser Thrust-Up Strike.

---

Kairi Yano: Envy Chiruda!

Envy Chiruda: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You turned all of the adults into kids again! You even turned the LupinRangers into kids.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Eli: Yeah it was.

Envy Chiruda: (to Maria) Even without my Collection Piece, I can still turn people into younger kids. How would you like to be a kid until the usual battles are done.

Maria: Actually, I'd like that.

Envy Chiruda then turned Maria back to when she was 5 years old!

Carol: Oh wow!

Nico: So cool!

Carol picked her up.

Carol: Wow this brings back memories.

Maria: (Younger Voice) Wow Carol this is amazing.

Carol: It makes me feel like I'm your mother now.

We laughed.

Me: That is really cool though.

Yodonna then appeared.

Yodonna: Nice to see you all here.

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Wonder Woman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mollie, Lincoln, Linka, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - Nico's rescue

---

Kite Man was first.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) You're probably proud of Nico for his rescue. After all, what he did was for good women everywhere.

Wonder Woman: I am very proud of Nico in his rescue. Those men were an absolute disgrace.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding there! What those blockheads did to women everywhere is awful.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Whirlwind: What a bunch of jerks and idiots.

Mollie: Yeah they give men everywhere a bad name!

Lincoln: I agree there!

Linka: Yeah jerks!

Kite Man: Yeah they have no love for women. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lok, Sophie, Dante, Zhalia, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Nicole had a Pervert Smashing Frenzy against NO MA'AM

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) Nicole had a Pervert Smashing Frenzy against NO MA'AM. And who can blame her?

Kari: She had more than just a frenzy, she had one heck of a field day with them.

Angewomon: Yeah no kidding there.

Princess Celestia: But those blockheads all had it coming.

Amber Morning: I agree there mom. Nicole is the great protector of the dignity of women.

Spotlight: Yeah what a bunch of clods.

Lok: I agree.

Sophie: (British Accent) That is for sure.

Dante Vale: I agree too.

Zhalia: Yeah no kidding there.

Arbormon: That is for sure. Lets do it.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Harry Potter, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Duncan, Courtney, Gwen, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Hoenn region. How was it?

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It went really well and we all took down the leaders of Team Aqua and Magma and gave them the Black Gates and arrested all their grunts and members.

Twilight Sparkle: That was a really great battle.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was. We had a great buttkicking in that one.

Spyro: We sure did and they deserved it.

Duncan: Oh yeah they did.

Courtney: That was so awesome.

Gwen: Yeah it sure was.

Diamond Tiara: We had fun there.

Discord: Yep. We sure did and it was great.

Tala: Glad you guys had a good time on that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Ash & Pikachu, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misty, Brock, May, Dawn, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - Meeting an Element Doom Gene-slammer

---

See-More was next.

See More: (To Ash) I heard you guys met an Element Doom Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Ash: Her name is Loriana Florentine and she is powerful.

Pikachu: Pika.

Ash: We found out some really awesome stuff about her.

---

Loriana Florrentine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Loriana, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Loriana Florrentine: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Loriana, did you have any childhood memories with Lincoln?

Loriana Florrentine: Oh, I remembered this one time in Art Class, Lincoln and I were painting a mural of the whole school and we had a picture of it for reference. But, that almost got ruined when Dustin Keystone tried to attack Lincoln with a knife. So, I threw a can of paint on him and he crashed right into the supply of paint cans and that monster got covered head to toe in paint, and as soon as I told the teacher of what Dustin Keystone tried to do to Lincoln, the teacher dragged Dustin to the office and he got hit with a nine-week out-of-school suspension, and he got dragged off to jail again.

We cheered wildly for what Loriana Florrentine did to that murderous bastard.

Lincoln: Even back then, Dustin Keystone was nothing but a total monster. But, he got hit with the Hom Dai and after getting put into a multi-sarcophagus, he was put into an indestructible diamond prison and locked away for life, and we sent his evil parents to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Yeah, it's as if the Keystone Family is filled to the brim with heartless murderers and nihilistic bastards and bitches.

Me: Uh, funny you should mention that, Nico. I looked into the Keystone Family, and it turns out that you're right, it's filled to the brim with heartless murderers and nihilistic bastards and bitches.

Nico: Well, how do you like that?

Lincoln: So, the whole family tree is filled to the brim with monsters like Dustin Keystone and his evil murderous parents, whoa.

Me: Yeah, but all of them are deceased, and Dustin's the last one of his cursed family alive, but now, he's cursed for all eternity with the Hom Dai, and he'll never be free to harm anyone again.

Nico: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

See-More: Wow! That is so awesome but I had no idea that Dustin came from a long line of evil! His entire family was born evil.

Ash: Yeah.

See-More: That is awful. Rarity it must be so awesome for you to be reunited with Juru and the Kiramagers.

Rarity: Oh it sure is darling and we're happy to be back together.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we sure are happy.

Gill Grunt: It's awesome to see them again.

Misty: It sure is awesome.

Brock: Juru and everyone have been doing awesome.

Dawn: I'll say.

May: Yeah they sure have been doing great.

See-More: I'm glad that you guys are back together. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dante Vale, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jimmy, Sarah, Nebula and Yondu VS Whiger - Flora's second Ambassador mission and facing MechaEdZilla

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) I heard today was Flora's second Ambassador mission. Did she and the others really face MechaEdZilla?

Dante Vale: They sure did and that was amazing to hear about.

Fluttershy: That was really amazing hearing about a mechanical version of Edzilla.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was! The Ark did an amazing job putting it together.

Stealth Elf: It sure did.

Jimmy: Yes we all thought so too.

Sarah: Yeah that was cool.

Whiger: Wow no kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sora, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Azulongmon, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo-Blaze - Nico making his Gashats

---

Robo-Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) I heard Nico made video games based on the Gashats of us. I knew that would happen eventually.

Sora: Me too! And we played them and everyone loves them. They flew right off the shelves and sold for billions just like that.

Pinkie Pie: Boy they sure did and Nico's games are amazing!

Featherweight: We had a lot of fun playing them.

Sprocket: Everyone sure did! They were great.

Azulongmon: I agree there. They are so awesome.

Robo-Blaze: Wow! Glad you guys had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

Peyton, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Arkayna, Zarya, Emerald, Piper, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - The Kiramagers are really awesome.

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) The Kiramagers are really awesome. And their mecha even talk.

Peyton: I know and that is so cool! Their Kiramai are so cool.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are and Rarity had a lot of awesome fun on her Ambassador Missions with them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy she sure did. And those were some of the most amazing we've ever seen.

Sunburn: They were really cool.

Arkayna: They sure were and the Kiramagers also helped out during the Zenkaigers mission too.

Zarya: And that was really awesome.

Emerald Goldenbraid: That was so awesome.

Piper Willowbrook: I thought so too.

King Shark: That mission was so awesome. They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lynn Jr., Lynn, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - The Kiramagers were in a world of pain from the Tooth Decay Jamen and Rita would have a field on that one

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Leo: (to Hulk) The Kiramagers were in a world of pain from the Tooth Decay Jamen.

Dark Don: Rita would have a field day on that one.

Hulk: Hulk agree. Loud's mom would be having hard time curing that toothache.

Applejack: No kidding! That one was more painful than an apple being caught in a pulp grinder.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was! Ouch!

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Lynn Jr.: Yeah that one really smarted!

Lynn: Ouch no kidding!

Beast Wars Scorponok: Thank goodness that as a scorpion I don't have any teeth and I'm a robot.

Terrorsaur: That is true.

Dark Raph: I know and Terrorsaur you go face Fracture later on.

Terrorsaur: I know and I'm excited to face him.

Dark Mikey: We're happy for you. Lets do it!

Beast Wars Scorponok: This is gonna be so awesome! Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Terrorsaur: This is gonna be so fun. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

They fired waves of energy, Apples, earth, rocks and crystal and missions and smashed them down.

Terrorsaur: Yeah! Beast mode.

He reverted back.

## Lok Lambert, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zak Saturday, Sirena the Malaysian Mermaid, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Yodonna is an Angel of Darkness for the Kiramagers

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Yodonna is an Angel of Darkness for the Kiramagers.

Thunderball: She's definitely not Yodon's errand girl anymore.

Lok: No she sure isn't. Now she is an awesome member of the Masters of Evil and is Sylvia Exetor's archenemy.

Starlight Glimmer: When we saw her transform the first time we saw her grow dark angel wings and that was awesome.

Cozy Glow: That was really cool!

Hex: It sure was. Now that Yodon is dead she can have an awesome job with you.

Zak: Also we saw that she is quite the marksman in archery.

Piledriver: Boy she sure is. She is a female version of Robin Hood who was also a great marksman.

Sirena the Malaysian Mermaid: That is true. I thought it was awesome.

Bulldozer: You should see how many targets she fills up with arrows. It's awesome.

Wrecker: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, stars, bones, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Lynn Sr., Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nikiya, Fasha, Gine, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Yodonheim is pure evil

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Yodonheim is pure evil. But thankfully, its monsters are gonna be under new management.

Lynn Sr.: Boy thank goodness for that. But it's just horrible that they wanted to plunge the entire universe into total darkness.

Princess Luna: That is awful. And when I turned into Nightmare Moon, I vowed to shroud the world into eternal night. That was awful.

Moondust: It sure was.

Snowdrop: That was horrible.

Gari: Yeah it sure was.

Black: Thank goodness Princess Luna is not like that anymore.

Nikiya: Yeah no kidding there.

Fasha: Yeah that was awful.

Gine: Yeah no kidding.

Puff: At least Princess Luna is not like that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and leaves and smashed her down.

---

Terrorsaur VS Fracture

---

Fracture was next.

Fracture: I'm going to have a lot of fun on this one.

Terrorsaur: Me too.

Fracture: This will be good. Lets do it!

Terrorsaur: It sure will. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed again and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Juru VS Mr. X (Resident Evil)

---

Mr. X was next.

Juru: This will be awesome.

Juru fired waves of red energy and smashed Mr. X down.

---

Shiguru Oshikiri vs Yost Ulysses Klaw

---

Yost Ulysses Klaw was next.

Shiguru: I'm looking forward to this.

Yost Ulysses Klaw: This will be fun.

Shiguru fired waves of blue light and smashed him down.

---

Tametomo Imizu vs Pteracuda

---

Pteracuda was next.

Tametomo: Wow half Barracuda and half Pterodactyl.

He fired waves of yellow energy and smashed him down.

---

Sena Hayami vs Powerpunk Girls.

---

The Powerpunk Girls were next.

Sena: You meanies are going down.

Berserk: Try us!

Sena blasted them with green light and smashed them down.

---

Sayo Ooharu vs Mr. Dark (Rayman)

---

Mr. Dark was next.

Mr. Dark: Lets do it!

Sayo: Yeah!

Sayo fired waves of pink light and smashed him down.

---

Takamichi Crystalia vs Mr. Noodman.

---

Mr. Noodman was next.

Mr. Noodman: Hope you are ready for me.

Takamichi: I'm always ready.

He fired waves of silver energy and smashed him down.

---

Sylvia Exetor the Vampire Bat Gene-Slammer VS Yodonna

---

Yodonna was next.

Yodonna: The Kiramagers have been doing well.

Sylvia Exetor: They sure are and they are doing well now that Rarity is with them too.

Yodonna: That's good.

Sylvia fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Thomas the Tank Engine VS Big Daddy Boo (Tiny Toons)

---

Big Daddy Boo was next.

Big Daddy Boo: (Hillbilly Accent) This will be fun.

Thomas: Yeah it sure will!

Thomas fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Envy Chiruda

---

Envy Chiruda was next.

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Keiichiro: PAT 1!

Sakuya: PAT 2!

Tsukasa: PAT 3!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure.

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the LupinRangers and Jake, Emma and Orion turned into the LupinRangers and PatRangers!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him all over.

Nico then teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords for the Kiramagers called The Inspirational Gem Swords of Justice, they're a collection of greatswords with the symbols and colored gems of The Kiramagers etched into the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

LupinRangers: LUPIN STRIKE!

PatRangers: JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and blasted him all over the place and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Envy Chiruda you have failed this city!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Maria turned back to her normal age.

Wind Man: You okay, Maria?

Maria: (Normal Voice) Yeah. But wow it was awesome being a kid again. Even though I still am one.

Laney: I always wanted to see what you were like as a kid.

William: You were so cute babe.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: Yeah that was awesome.

Harpymon: I'll fly to see where Minjo is.

Natilee: Okay.

She flew off to find her. Then she came back 20 minutes later and told us that she was by the coast in Hokkaido.

Nico: All right lets go get her.

Natilee: With pleasure! Get ready Minjo. (Eyes Glow Red) You and I have some unfinished business to settle.

Nico: (Eyes Glow Red) And you will pay for your crimes.

We were off.

We were flying and then Duff Killigan appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Duff.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Aye no problem lass. Anything to help out now.

Rarity: Oh it will be so fun to have you with us darling.

Nico: It sure will.

We arrived and then Duff stood before Minjo!

Duff Killigan: So you are the monster Minjo now.

Minjo: Where is the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone?

Duff Killigan: Somewhere you'll never find it!

Minjo: Then I guess I'll have to find it myself. Right after I dispose of you!

Duff Killigan: Now if my friends have anything to say about it now!

Then the spirits of the Animals of the Stars appeared and they swirled around her and blasted her all over and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above her and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Nightmare Maestro Minjo. So we finally meet.

Minjo: And who are all of you?

Nico: We're YOUR Worst Nightmare! We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we're here to kill you!

Natilee: Hello Minjo. Nice to see you again.

Minjo: That voice! You're that cloaked figure that killed me!

Natilee: That's right! I am Natilee Knudson, Guardian of the Dream World and The Celtic Princess.

Minjo: Then you took my Dreamstone!

Natilee: It was never yours! You stole it!

Minjo: After I pry the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone off of your carcass, I'm going to make a multiverse where nightmares are eternal!

Natilee: I would like to see you try!

Nico: Freddy Krueger tried the same thing. What makes you think you'll be any different?!

Minjo: Because unlike him, I'll target everyone at once!

Natilee: You will never hurt anyone ever again. It now chose me.

Minjo: Bechats! Kuros! Attack!

An army of Bechats and Kuros appeared.

Me: Bechats and Kuros. Nice!

Laney: Yeah!

I fired waves of light and energy and blasted them all over the place.

Lola fired waves of fire and smashed them all over and burned them.

But then the Footsoldiers jumped the Kiramagers.

The Kiramagers lay defeated at the hands of the Kuros and Bechats.

Minjo: And now, I'll perform the greastest service of all to Emperor Yodon. I will kill the ones who took his life!

Horsea: Oh no! What do we do?!

Rarity then got an idea.

Rarity: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Kiramagers your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Kiramagers! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Kiramagers. And soon, Juru found the strength to get up.

Juru: I recognize this energy. This is the strength of our sparkle as humans. There's no way we should just give up now!

Jury grabbed a nearby Bechat and threw it at a Kuro, knocking both down.

Minjo: IMPOSSIBLE!

The Kiramagers all got up! And they blasted all the Kuros and Bechats away!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln and Nico fried waves of Lightning and electrocuted the foot soldiers all over.

Juru: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Sena: Damn, we're so popular!

Shiguru: I don't think we can ever lose right now.

Tametomo: You guys helped us. Consider this our thanks.

Sayo: We'll protect all of you and your smiles.

Takamichi: We might not be fighting Yodon. But it's time we put an end to Yodonheim once and for all.

Me: I agree. They have tormented this planet and the Crystalia Kingdom for far too loong!

Juru: And there's something else you guys should also know, Nightmare Maestro Minjo was using the power of the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone for evil and mess with people's dreams.

This caused us to gasp in horror, and when Natilee heard it, she was extremely beyond furious, as she looked at Nightmare Maestro Minjo with pure uncontrollable rage and fury.

Natilee: YOU… DID… WHAT?!

Everyone: Uh oh.

Me: UH OH!

Suddenly, we felt something really snap within Natilee's mind snap, as her eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with Celtic knots, leaves, dream energy, and animals of nature, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Celtic Dream Crusaders from her back, and as she approached Nightmare Maestro Minjo, she left green energy, Celtic knots, leaves, dream energy, and animals of nature with every step.

Natilee: You absolutely disgust me, Minjo, it's bad enough that you've caused nothing but trouble for the Kiramagers in the name of Yodonheim and that's more than reason to end you. (Getting Really Pissed Off Big Time) But, to find out that you used the power of the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone for evil and mess with people's dreams… , YOU JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU EVIL, HEARTLESS, NIGHTMARE BITCH! AS THE GUARDIAN OF THE DREAM WORLD, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT I PUT AN END TO YOU AND EVERY LAST YODONHEIM NIGHTMARE IN EXISTENCE FOR ALL OF THE CRAP THAT YOU ALL HAVE DONE!

We gasped in pure shock at the rage coming from Natilee.

Nico: Holy crap!

Me: Our little girl's snapped big time at that bitch.

Juru: Rarity, Lincoln, what's about to happen?

Lincoln: When Natilee found out that Minjo was using the power of the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone for evil and mess with people's dreams, it's caused her to snap, and since she's the Guardian of Dreams, Minjo's crossed a really big line.

Rarity: And she's going to rip her limb from limb.

Rayman: And she'll never let someone like Minjo live for messing with people's dreams, since she's also the leader of The Dream Crusade.

Lincoln: You said it, Rayman, and this also means she's going to transform. HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and then, Natilee screamed like a madwoman, and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

A massive vortex of energy exploded from her, and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with leaves, Celtic Energy, and Celtic Knots surrounding the vortex, there are animals running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a spring green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Natilee emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Natilee grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long spring green hair put into a braid and she has a pink flower in her hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and a green energy aura with Celtic knots, leaves, dream energy, and animals of nature surrounding her, she has a deer with a Celtic Triquetra and the Celtic Tree of Life in its antlers emblazoned on her forehead, Celtic Triquetra tattoo on her right arm, silver deer head earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Celtic Triquetra and Eternal Celtic Dream Kanjis in its antlers and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with emerald green crystal links and a silver deer head with emerald green gems for eyes and the Celtic Triquetra and Eternal Celtic Dream Kanji in its antlers for the pendant. Natilee has on a sleeveless green midriff top with the Celtic Tree of Life on it, green skirt with a Celtic Triquetra on it, emerald green legwarmers, emerald green sneakers, and long emerald green sleeveless trenchcoat with Celtic Knots, leaves, and animals on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a Celtic Tree of Life with the Celtic Triquetra in it and surrounded by a circle made of Celtic Knots. Suddenly, Natilee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with emerald tips on the feathers, sprouted out of her back. Natilee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Natilee's massive Sword of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Destroyer of Team Dark Phoenix Storm, and Celtic Sword began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celtic Princess' Eternal Dream Sword of Celtic Dream Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Celtic Runes, and the anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol etched onto the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large curved emerald green upward-pointing horns for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer dark green handle, and large emerald green gem surrounded by green angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold deer head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Celtic Tree of Life with the Celtic Triquetra in it and surrounded by a circle made of Celtic Knots that said, "Natilee Knudson, The Celtic Princess of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Leader of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Loving Daughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Protector and Guardian of The Dream World, Lover of The Celtic Culture, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, Vanquisher of Nightmares, Destroyer of Nightmare Maestro Minjo and the Yondonheim Nightmare, Destroyer of Queen Nehelenia, Her Dark Servants, and Her Dark Empire of Nightmares, and Master of Celtic Energy, Nature, and Celtic Animals"

ナティリー・ナドソン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのセルティック・プリンセス、セルティック・ドリーム・クルセイ

ダーズのリーダー、ジェームズ・ディーン・ナドソンとヴァリエ・ナドソンの愛する娘、多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、夢の世界の保護者と守護者、ケルト文化の恋人、スレイヤー邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生の驚くべき強力な教師、悪夢の征服者、悪夢の破壊者マエストロミンジョウとヨンドンハイムの悪夢、ネヘレニア女王の破壊者、彼女の暗い召使い、そして彼女の暗い帝国悪夢の、そしてケルトのエネルギー、自然、ケルトの動物のマスター

Natilee Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY XELNAGA ETERNAL CELTIC DREAM PRINCESS CELTIC ANGEL OF ETERNAL CELTIC JUSTICE AND ETERNAL DREAM LOVE!

We were amazed by Natilee's Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga transformation, but when Nightmare Maestro Minjo saw it, she flew into a rage and tried to kill her by firing a blast of darkness, but Natilee dodged it, and she fired a powerful blast of emerald green energy with Celtic Knots, nature, Celtic Energy, and animals, and it hit Minjo and exploded with incredible power.

Natilee: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Celtic Voice of Celtic Dream Justice) **You will pay for everything you and Yodonheim have ever done, Minjo, especially for using the power of the Dreamstone Kiramai Stone for evil and messing with people's dreams!**

Nightmare Maestro Minjo: I will make you and your pathetic family suffer a slow and excruciatingly painful death!

Natilee and Nightmare Maestro Minjo clashed ferociously and sparks flew like crazy, but Natilee got the advantage and was slashing at Minjo with her massive greatsword and leaving painful slashes on her, and her blood was being spilled, and Minjo was flying even more into a demonic rage.

Nico: You will pay for everything you have done Minjo!

Me: Yeah! You and Yodon are the ones that will suffer!

Rarity: Let me transform with you darlings!

Right: By all means, Rarity.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed!

In a flash of Rainbow Light the ToQgers transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

ToQgers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

Kiramagers: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Rarity: I can't let Natilee do this alone, now it's my turn.

Suddenly, Rarity's dark blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels, she unholstered her Sword of Generosity from her back, and as she approached the already getting bruised Nightmare Maestro Minjo, she left purple energy, Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels with every step.

Rarity: Nightmare Maestro Minjo, I will never ever forgive you for the pain and suffering that you've caused, and now, I'll see to it that you will pay for everything you've done, and now, I'll see to it that you pay the ultimate price for your crimes and you will be erased from existence for good.

Suddenly, Rarity was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with gems, water, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and ocean waves were crashing behind the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rarity emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rarity grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she neon midnight blue eyes and a purple and white energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels surrounding her, Rarity has an Alicorn with three jewels on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Jewel Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her Amulet of The Water Skylanders has an Alicorn pendant with the Generosity Kanji in its hooves, her golden Amulet of Water has purple gems on the gold lightning bolts from her merged Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and purple crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant. Rarity has on a purple sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved blue top with her cutie mark, gems, water, and white phoenix on it, dark blue pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long purple trenchcoat with jewels and ocean waves on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by gems and right on top of its horn is the water drop, the symbol of the Water Skylanders. Suddenly, Rarity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with white tips on the large purple feathers, sprouted out from her back, with water drops falling from the tips. Rarity has on her Ring of the

Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder. Suddenly, Rarity's massive Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, Sword of Generosity had begun merging together, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rarity's Alicorn Sword of Magical Generosity and Water Justice, it's a brand-new large sword with a 6'10" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade with her cutie mark, water drops, and gems etched on the blade, large purple Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rarity, Alicorn Princess of Generosity and The Water Skylanders, Emissary of Generosity, Member of The Mane 12, Loving Mother of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare, Loving Older Sister of Sweetie Belle, Destroyer of The Diamond Dogs and The Doomsday 23, Ponyville's Famous Clothes Designer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Water, Gems, and Magic"

レアリティ、寛大さのアリコーンプリンセスとウォータースカイランダーズ、寛大さの使者、たてがみのメンバー12、エメラルドシャインとトパーズフレアの愛情深い母親、スウィーティーベルの愛情のある姉、ダイヤモンドドッグとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、ポニーヴィルの有名な服デザイナー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、多くの友人、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィル、そして騎士団のメンバーであるカンタロット友情のテーブルの、そして水、宝石、そし

て魔法のマスター

Rarity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN INFINITY MAELSTROM GEM ALICORN ANGEL OF WATER GENEROSITY AND DIVINE GEM LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rarity's Super Angel-Alicorn Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Nightmare Maestro Minjo saw it, she fell into another demonic rage and she tried to kill her, but Natilee punched her hard in the face and she screamed in excruciating pain, and Rarity fired a powerful purple and white energy blast with gems, water, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Nightmare Maestro Minjo, and it hit her and she really screamed in pain and rage.

Right: We are…

Juru: Super Sentai!

Me: Yodonheim is finished!

Nico: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! ATTACK!

We went at Minjo and her footsoldiers!

Right: Full speed ahead!

We punched and smashed and pulverized the footsoldiers all over and I slashed Minjo all over with my sword!

Natilee: I will never forgive you for your crimes Minjo!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Natilee slashed her all over with her sword and so did Rarity.

Rarity slashed her and blasted her all over.

Nico: NUOVA STAR!

The 4 Star Dragonball glowed and Nico fired a massive fireball and it hit a bunch of footsoldiers and blew them apart in a massive pillar of fire.

We blasted and smashed numerous Kuro all over.

Juru: (to Right) Let's show what your imaginations can do!

Right: Took the words out of my mouth!

Juru used his sketchpad and drew a picture and formed a sword of red crystal for him and a sword with all the trains on it for Right! And they appeared in their hands and they slashed and blew many Kuros apart!

Juru: Nico this is for you!

Nico: What is it.

Juru drew a picture and then An AWESOME sword appeared in Nico's hand and it had ALL OF THE SYMBOLS of the Kamen Riders from over the course of 50 years on one side of the blade and on the other side of the blade was all the symbols of the Sentai Teams and the Power Ranger Teams!

Nico: Wow! This sword looks awesome!

Juru: It's called the Sentai Kamen Legacy Blade.

Nico: Cool! Lets see what this baby can do.

He slashed numerous Kuros and smashed and blasted them all over.

Nico: COOL!

We were blasting and smashing them all over.

Hikari Nonomura: Let's go, Sena!

Sena: Ok, Hikari!

They rammed numerous Kuros down and smashed them with incredible force!

Troy: Don't leave us out of this!

Nico: Right! Troy here.

Nico gave them new Kamen Rider Keys.

Nico: These are for the Hibiki Kamen Riders. We call them The Song of Demons Force.

Troy: Awesome! Thanks Nico.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! THE SONG OF DEMONS FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Hibiki Kamen Riders! Troy was Hibiki, Noah was Ibuki, Gia was Todoroki, Jake was Zanki, Emma was Danki and Orion was Sabaki!

Troy Burrows: COOL! This is awesome!

Gali: Wow! Hitoshi and the Hibiki Riders are going to love seeing this one!

Adagio: Girls lets give them a song worth remembering.

Aria Blaze: You got it sister.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah!

The Dazzlings sang their song and then the Kuros and foot soldiers all were fighting and killing each other and it was brutal and then we all got a massive and powerful increase in power and strength from their negative energy.

Juru: Whoa! Why do I suddenly feel so powerful?

Nico: It's one of the powers we have. We have the ability to absorb Negative Energy and convert it into Positive Energy and it makes us more powerful.

Juru: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Haru: Shiguru, you're a good actor and swordsman. Think you can teach me some time.

Shiguru: I'd actually like that.

Haru: Awesome!

They slashed numerous Kuros and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Numerous fires were blasting off all over the place from the explosions!

Kagura: Sayo, when this is over, will you teach me how to be a doctor someday?

Sayo: (giggles) Okay, that can be arranged!

They punched and slashed numerous Kuros all over and they exploded.

We fired massive blasts of energy and blasted the Kuros all over.

Me: Try this on you bitch! KAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful red Kamehameha Wave and it smashed into Minjo and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

She was smashed down and more insane and enraged than ever before!

Tametomo: Mio, let's go!

Mio: Got it, Tametomo!

Nico: YEAH!

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed the Kuros all over.

Nico: SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

Nico fired a powerful energy beam and it skewered numerous Kuros and they all exploded in massive and powerful explosions!

Eli: Chew on this!

Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Kuros all over.

We then set our sights on Minjo.

Akira: Minjo, this is your place to die.

Takamichi: Sorry to intrude, Natilee. But Akira wasn't satisfied with fighting grunts.

Natilee: **No worries Akira.**

Me: Besides we already destroyed her grunts.

Nico: Yep.

Natilee: **Lets get her!**

Me: With pleasure!

We went at her and smashed and pulverized her all over the place with incredible force and power!

But then a figure came out and it was GALZA!

---

**Treacherous Demon General Galza** is the central antagonist of *Mashin Sentai Kiramager* . He is the younger brother of King Oradin of Crystalia and the uncle of Princess Mabushina.

Out of jealousy for his brother being king, and influenced by Emperor Yodon from a young age, he betrayed Crystalia and joined Dark Empire Yodonheim to become one of Yodon Army's generals. He later becomes a personality aspect of Emperor Yodon and usurps the Emperor's power, becoming the new ruler of Yodonheim as **Lord Galza** .

He was voiced by Yuichi Nakamura, who also voiced Hazama/Yuuki Terumi in *BlazBlue* as well as both Deratsueigarand Waredonaiyer from *Gokaiger* . The young Galza was voiced by Natsumi Kawaida.

Galza was once a war hero of Crystalia who fought against the army of Yodonheim and to defend Crystalia. However, jealous of his older brother Oradin being king, when Galza believed he had stronger imagination powers, Galza secretly betrayed Crystalia and joined the Yodonheim in exchange for becoming one of Yodon's top generals.

Galza made his first appearance as the main antagonist in *Episode ZERO*, when the Yodon Army attacked Crystalia, when King Oradin defeated Carantula and was about to finish him off. Galza subdued his brother, who was shocked at Galza's betrayal when the latter start revealing himself to be the mastermind behind Yodon Army's invasion. Galza proclaimed to the horrified Oradin about fulfilling the goal of his new master, Emperor Yodon, who is the tyrannical ruler of Yodonheim, and ordered a horde of Bechats to attack Oradin. Oradin was beaten unconscious and was dragged away. Before he and Carantula left, Galza planned to attack Earth next.

After arriving towards Earth, Galza proclaimed his past self was dead before he masked himself and became Yodonheim's general, becoming determined to pollute the Earth and destroy any beautiful sceneries his master despised. The spacecraft of Yodonheim soon arrived upon Earth in the same time when four of the five Kiramagers were chosen.

As Carantula is first seen gazing at and remarking at how the radiance of Earth disgusts him, Galza approaches him and tells him its time to see what he's capable of. Carantula informs Galza that he has sent a Hildon Beast with a faucet on it to accompany their advance forces and gloats about how they will being invading Earth with a force clad in its own iconography.

As Carantula informs Emperor Yodon of his next plan following the destruction of Faucet Hildon, Galza notes that a Jamenshi will only be able to gather enough darkness to open a gate for just one Jamen Beast and asks Carantula if he's planning on playing a long game. Carantula simply asks Galza if he's heard of a sport called "rugby" and gestures to the Rugby Jamen he has sent out to gather darkness.

After Rugby Jamen is destroyed, Galza tells Carantula his plan was a nice effort, but that he will have to try harder next time. However, Carantula states it's not over yet and reveals Rugby Jamen made a Darkness Insurance contract with Emperor Yodon before he died, allowing for 20% of his dark energy to be reimbursed to send a Jamen Beast to Earth. Carantula then summons the Jamen Beast Rugger Ligany and sends it down to Earth.

Galza later executes a scheme himself to obtain the White Kiramai Stone by tricking Mabushina into giving it to him. After traveling to the Earth in the Crystalia Royal Family train, which he had modified into his own personal Mashin, Galza is approached by the Kiramagers and Mabushina. Appearing to them in his normal Crystalian form, Galza introduces himself as a member of the Crystalian Royal Family. When Mabushina reveals Galza betrayed Crystalia and his brother King Oradin to the Yodonheim, Galza claims he did not do so willingly, but was brainwashed by Emperor Yodon and had his emotions taken away. Galza then tells Mabushina that her father is alive and that he can bring him to her if she gives him the White Kiramai Stone. However, Galza also states that he is only able to regain his free will from Yodon for moments at a time as he begins to be corrupted by Yodon again.

Mabushina later steals the White Kiramai Crystal from the Kiramagers headquarters and flees to bring it to Galza, just as the Yodonheim deploy another Jamen Beast. As she meets with Galza to deliver the crystal, KiramaiRed appears and reveals he followed Mabushina. KiramaiRed then reveals that Galza must be lying about his story about being brainwashed by Yodon, as when Oradin was getting beaten up by Bechatsduring the Yodonheim's sacking of Crystalia Galza was laughing and showing emotion. Galza then angrily asks KiramaiRed how he would know if he wasn't there, to which KiramaiRed states he dreamed it. His true intentions now shown, Galza reveals he did indeed betray Crystalia of his own free will and that Oradin is actually dead. Galza then goes on a rant about his envy Oradin being selected as king over him before donning his Yodonheim armor to do battle with KiramaiRed. The two fight but Galza overwhelms the Kiramager with his vast dark power. However, the Kiramagers soon arrive in Kiramaizin to provide backup. Galza summons his own Mashin, Darkness Megabeast Smog Jouki, to do battle with the Kiramagers in their Mashins. During the fight, the Jamen Beast Paleolith Basra interferes but Galza quickly destroys it for getting in the way. Satisfied that he has seen the Kiramagers' strength, Galza departs in Smog Jouki to return to the Yodonheim.

When Carantula sent out Catcher Ligany following Joystick Jamen's destruction, Galza remarked that he was sending out another Ligany, to which Carantula stated that Ligany are a good attack monster.

For their next plan, Carantula opened a small portal to send out an infant Jamen Beast and have it mature on Earth, as well as Digital Camera Jamen to guard it and gather darkness for it. Galza noted that if the Jamen Beast was found before it matured it could be easily taken out, but Carantula assured Galza that he had hidden it in a place the Kiramagers would never be able to reach. Galza later arrived on Earth in Smog Jouki to assist Digital Camera Jamen in fighting the Kiramagers, in the process running over KiramaiPink. After Digital Camera Jamen captured KiramaiBlue and KiramaiGreen in one of its photos, Sayo got up and demanded they give her friends back, but Galza simply punched her head into a rock, causing her to develop amnesia and revert to the mental state of a five year old. Later, when Sayo became KiramaiPink and went into battle once more, Galza, who was observing the battle from the Realm of Darkness, remarked that the Pink Kiramager had returned.

Observing the Cold Hot Dagames beast that Carantula had made, Galza noted that, while powerful, the beast would require twice as much darkness energy as a normal Jamen Beast to open an invasion portal. Aware of this fact, Carantula revealed that he had summoned the Jamenshi brothers Oven Jamen and Freezer Jamen for the purpose of gathering enough darkness energy to summon Cold Hot Dagames. In battle against the Kiramagers however, the two brothers ended up feuding with each other, with Oven Jamen annoyed that Freezer Jamen's attacks were canceling out his fire. After Oven Jamen intentionally unfroze KiramaiRed out of spite, Galza stepped into the battle and interrupted it, scolding Oven Jamen for canceling out his brother's attacks and for letting his jealousy get in the way of a battle. Galza then announced that they would be leaving for now, and the three left to go report to Carantula via hologram. Carantula expressed anger that they did not yet have enough darkness energy for his Jamen Beast and stated that the brothers were supposed to be working together, to which Galza replied that he found the notion of siblings getting along to be flawed, referencing his past with his older brother. Later, Galza approached Freezer Jamen when he was alone and, claiming to sympathize with his plight as a younger brother, gave him a darkness energy drink to help power him up so he could surpass his older brother. However, the energy drink had a side effect that Galza neglected to mention; while helping Freezer Jamen to become stronger it would also cause the body to break down after a while. After Freezer Jamen gathered vast amounts of darkness energy thanks to the energy drink and began to feel his body weaken, Galza appeared and proclaimed that his hatred was with older brothers but with all weaklings and destroyed Freezer Jamen. Through the Darkness Insurance plan Freezer Jamen had made, the darkness he had gathered went back to Carantula, who used it to open a portal to summon Cold Hot Dagames to Earth. As Dagames did battle with the Kiramagers in Kiramaizin, Galza summoned Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki to also join the fight. As Smog Jouki was battling the Kiramagers however, both Galza and KiramaiRed noticed a train of bright light come out of the sky and onto the battlefield, interrupting the battle.

Galza took notice that KiramaiRed seemed to be the only other person who could see the train and realized that he must have a similar imagination ability to his brother. After the train vanished, Galza deduced that it must have been projected from KiramaiRed's mind. After the Kiramagers retreated due to Juru becoming too tired to continue fighting, Cold Hot Dagames stopped its rampage and fell asleep. Carantula later informed Galza that, because it was so powerful, Cold Hot Dagames had to enter a state of slumber after a rampage to recharge. Galza later followed Juru to the building containing the white Kiramai Crystal Mabushina had traveled to Earth in and attempted to destroy it and Juru to ensure no more Mashins could be created. As Juru helped two CARAT security guards get to safety, Galza stated there must be something wrong with his head for him to be helping people instead of focusing on himself, but Juru responded that he didn't need a reason to help others. Hearing this made Galza realize that the reason he felt rage towards KiramaiRed was because the Kiramager reminded him of his older brother, and declared that he would kill Juru just like he did his brother. However, it was at that point that Mabushina arrived and tossed Juru his KiramaiChanger, allowing him to become KiramaiRed and face Galza. Galza then attempted to destroy the White Kiramai stone, but Juru used his imagination powers to turn it into the Mashin King Express, which he and Mabushina used to travel to where the Kiramagers were fighting and assist them against Oven Jamen. Galza summoned Smog Jouki and attempted to catch up to it, but King Express proved too fast. After destroying Oven Jamen, the Kiramagers summon their Mashins to do battle with the recently reawakened Cold Hot Dagames, Galza attempted to form Smog Jouki to battle the Kiramagers, but Juru summoned King Express and forcibly combined with Smog Jouki to form Mashin Gattai King Express. With this new combination, KiramaiRed destroyed Cold Hot Dagames before separating from Smog Jouki, allowing Galza to retreat.

When Reset Button Jamen was deployed to Earth, Galza observed the Jamenshi as Carantula gleefully explained his power. After Reset Button Jamen fled following his numerous beatings by KiramaiYellow and stated he would quit the Yodon Army, Galza appeared and killed him, allowing Carantula to use his darkness to summon Hassha Button Ligany to Earth.

Galza later became disturbed when he sensed Takamichi Crystalia / Kiramai Silver was on Earth.

While the Kiramagers, now joined by Takamichi, were fighting Haejigoku Shellga in their Mashins, Galza rode in on Smog Jouki and blocked Takamichi from using his DriJan on the Jamen Beast. Stepping out from his Mashin, Galza removed his helmet and mockingly greeted Takamichi before challenging him to a duel and placing his helmet back on. The two fight one-on-one, only for Galza to stop fighting midway through and ask Takamichi if he has found his treasure yet. Galza offers his help, but Takamichi refuses and states that he will not trust Galza again. Galza then decides to take his leave, telling Takamichi that the Yodonheim is very powerful before exiting in Smog Jouki.

Galza observed Steam Locomotive Jamen's progress at creating a darkness circle on Earth alongside Carantula. He remarked that the Jamenshi was making steady progress at finishing the circle, though Carantula remarked that it would be going faster if Galza had loaned him Smog Jouki. Later, after SL Jamen had his exhaust pipe clogged by KiramaiRed by shoving a piece of rubble down it, leaving him unable to finish the circle, Galza rode in on Smog Jouki and loaned it to the Jamenshi so he could finish the circle. While SL Jamen completed the job, Galza faced off with the Kiramagers, who were now joined by Takamichi / Kiramai Silver. KiramaiSilver asked Galza if he had told him he shined best while on his own as a way to sabotage him, to which Galza gleefully confessed to and mocked Takamichi for not realizing sooner. After SL Jamen lost Smog Jouki to King Express, Galza remarked that that would be the last time he loaned his personal Mashin to a Jamenshi before taking it back and using it to return to the Yodonheim realm.

While wandering around the Realm of Darkness, Galza noticed Carantula was missing and wondered where he had gone. He then noticed a daruma lying on the ground and picked it up. Later, when Carantula returned Galza asked him how his trip to Earth was and if he had gotten any inspiration for a new Jamenshi, to which Carantula replied that he had indeed while pulling out a bag of marshmallows and eating several.

As Carantula was eating from a bag of marshmallows, Galza came in and asked him if he was enjoying them. Carantula replied that he was almost out, but that Marshmallow Jamen would gather more for him by transforming middle-aged Japanese women into marshmallows. Later, after Marshmallow Jamen was destroyed and

Carantula dropped his last marshmallow on the ground, Galza told the scrambling Carantula he was a fool.

As Carantula admired how Fishing Rod Jamen had turned out much more powerful than he expected, Galza reminisced on how smoothly the invasion of Crystalia went, noting that it was in part due to KiramaiSilver being absent because of Galza's manipulations.

After Speaker Jamen repaired his antenna into a satellite dish that would allow him to broadcast his music at a wider range, Galza offered to play a solo on his electric guitar for the Jamenshi to broadcast, noting that his Jamental would increase its effect at gathering darkness. Carantula agreed to let him play and, after Speaker Jamen was destroyed, did not tell him that the Jamenshi was defeated after seeing how immersed in his guitar playing Galza was.

Galza later noticed that Carantula seemed more chipper than usual. Carantula informed Galza that he had just come up with his greatest idea for a Jamenshi yet. Galza warned Carantula that Emperor Yodon was starting to become dissatisfied with how many resources Carantula was spending on his Jamenshi, but Carantula assured Galza that his next Jamenshi would be perfect, as he had added something extra to it. Galza later descended to Earth to observe the Jamenshi, Bomb Jamen, and discovered that the extra theme Carantula had added to him was that he had to bowl his bombs and get a strike in order for them to go off. Galza was initially unimpressed and, after the Bomb Jamen bowled all six Kiramagers with his bomb and discovered that he had to knock down ten pins in order to get a strike, only became further dissatisfied. He soon returned to the Realm of Darkness, where he learned from Carantula that Yodonna was making her move.

Observing Yodonna in battle, Galza was impressed by her ruthless strategies against the Kiramagers. Galza then returned to the Yodonheim realm, where he noted to Carantula that Yodonna was indeed the personal servant of Emperor Yodon. Carantula speculated that Yodonna was plotting something behind their backs and that, whatever it was, it wasn't good for them. However, when Yodonna returned to the Yodon realm after her plan was thwarted by the Kiramagers, Galza approached her and complimented her on her tactics in battle. Yodonna initially thought Galza was being sarcastic, but Galza assured her he was legitimately impressed and suggested they work together next time.

For her next plan, Yodonna sought to study humans and how much they could endure. Observing that Sena was partnering with SCRTC, the same company which sponsored the Gekirangers, and using a device created by them to track her speed, Yodonna decided to use Sena as a test subject and brought Galza with her to attack the SCRTC. Galza captured Miki Masaki and her daughter Natsume, while Yodonna used her magic to turn the device around Sena's waist into a bomb that would explode if she ever stopped running. To keep her from being able to remove the bomb, she had Super Glue Jamen shoot a squirt onto it super gluing it to her. As her plans were going smoothly Yodonna let out an evil laugh, only to question if it was the right time for her to laugh, to which Galza let out a simple shrug. However, Natsume Misaki was able to escape Galza's clutches thanks to her mom attacking Galza and buying her time to escape. After Natsume helped the Kiramagers defeat Super Glue Jamen, Sena was freed from the bomb when the glue disappeared and joined her teammates in fighting the Super Glue Shellga Carantula summoned.

Yodonna's next scheme involved using Gomoryu, the same beast that had destroyed Crystalia, to rampage across the Earth. Carantula modified the beast by placing a Jamen mask on it and turning it into Projector Gomoryu, allowing it to camouflage itself through having a life feed of the city filmed and projected onto it by Yodonna and a group of Bechats using a tablet. Galza observed the scheme from the Yodon realm, commenting that it was going efficiently.

Galza would later hatch his own plan to both conquer the Earth and crush the Kiramagers along with his brother. While Yodonna oversaw the release of the Yodon Ivy Seed, which turn the Earth into another Yodonheim when bloomed, Galza traveled to Atamald to face his brother once more and finally destroy him. While Oradin and Galza were locked in a beam duel, Carantula sent out three Jamen Beasts to cause havoc and divert the attention of the Kiramagers. However, Oradin was able to escape thanks to Juru transferring his essence to Shiny Breaker right before Galza destroyed the Kiramai Crystal containing his body. Galza then summoned Smog Jouki to do battle against the Kiramagers and guard the Yodon Ivy Seed, but the Kiramagers were able to break through and destroy it.

After Takamichi was inadvertently trapped inside Cart Hildon by Golf Jamen, Galza took the opportunity to finally kill the sixth Kiramager by summoning Smog Jouki to go out and destroy the Hildon beast. However, right before Smog Jouki destroyed it, KiramaiRed defeated Golf Jamen and freed Takamichi. Observing from the Realm of Darkness, Yodonna commented that Galza would be furious when he realized that Takamichi had gotten out.

After returning to Yodonheim in search of Carantula, Galza sensed Emperor Yodon's presence, only to turn around and realize it was Yodonna. Yodonna informed Galza that Carantula had gone down to Earth to pursue his next scheme.

Following Carantula's apparent demise when he and Turntable Gomoryu were destroyed by the Kiramagers, Galza was surprised to see him back in Yodonheim. Carantula then revealed that the Carantula that had been destroyed was only one-fifth of him, and that to prep for a worse case scenario he had had Yodonna use her power to split things to split him into five, in preparation for a worse case scenario where he perished. Galza then mused that the reason he was depressed must be because he was a "discounted Carantula", but Carantula stated it was actually because, following the failure of their previous plan, Emperor Yodon had decided to address it personally. Yodonna was shocked to hear Carantula had met the Emperor face-to-face, as she had only ever communicated with him through her Yodon Changer despite being his personal assistant. Soon after, the Emperor contacted Yodonna and ordered her to seek out King Oradin, to which Yodonna enlisted Galza's help in reaching Atamald so she could find him. Galza brought Yodonna to the island where the entrance to Atamald lay, but Mashin Hakobu refused to let either of them in and flew off so they couldn't capture him. Galza then decided to go with Plan B and summoned Smog Jouki so he could fight the Kiramagers and hijack King Express in order to force Oradin to appear. After having Smog Jouki combine with King Express and take it over, King Oradin appeared to face his brother. With Oradin forced out into the open, Yodonna went and stood before him, confused about what to do next. It was at that point however that Emperor Yodon emerged from Yodonna and revealed himself, revealing Yodonna to be an embodiment of him that he used to travel in between Yodonheim and Earth. After the Emperor gave his declaration to Oradin and the Kiramagers and leveled the city he reverted to the form of Yodonna. Yodonna was left confused at what happened and wandered around asking where the Emperor was before Galza picked her up in Smog Jouki and brought her back to Yodonheim. There, he and Carantula revealed to Yodonna the truth about her connection to Emperor Yodon, and how she was simply an aspect of him.

After Carantula was cast out of the Yodonheim for treason, Galza rescued him and told Carantula he needed the Masked Magician to make something for him.

The thing Galza needed Carantula to make turned out to be a special bomb capable of paralyzing Emperor Yodon. Back at the Yodonheim realm, Galza offered himself up to become a personality aspect of Emperor Yodon. Yodon accepted and transferred Galza into his consciousness, enabling him to travel in Galza's body as well. With the power of Emperor Yodon at his disposal, Galza began spreading a black fog across the city that sucked out people's energies and converted them into violent minions of Yodonheim. The Kiramagers were soon able to the pinpoint the source of the fog and went to stop Galza, only to be overwhelmed by Emperor Yodon's power. With the Earth sufficiently polluted, Emperor Yodon emerged from Galza to finish the Kiramagers off. However, it was at that moment that Carantula chucked the bomb he made at Emperor Yodon, paralyzing the Emperor upon its detonation. With the Emperor frozen, Galza finished him off inside his mind and hijacked his body, gaining a powerful new golden form which he pronounced "Lord Galza". The titanic Lord Galza dueled the Kiramagers in their Mashins and easily defeated them all, canceling out any attacks they tried to perform.

Even the power of King Oradin wasn't enough, as Galza was able to destroy his final attack before finishing him off with a finisher of his own. After Oradin's defeat, Galza expressed his surprise that Juuru knew about the attack *he* invented. Juuru was shocked by this revelation. He once thought the Crystalian boy that appeared in his dream, the same boy who invented this attack, was Oradin, but turned out the boy was actually Galza. Lord Galza then captured the injured Oradin and took him back to Yodonheim to be executed.

In Yodonheim, Galza restored his brother's physical form before feeding him to a Basra beast, believing he would make a more fitting meal that way. While the Kiramagers entered Yodonheim thanks to Carantula to rescue Oradin, Galza traveled back to Earth and attacked Takamichi, easily beating him down and critically injuring him. Before he could finish him off however, Mabushina barged in and shielded him, demanding to know why Galza had betrayed everyone and what he intended to do. Galza answered that he would use the power he gained from Emperor Yodon to remake the world. Mabushina then rebuffed him, saying the only person who had the power to do that was not him or Oradin, but Juru. Galza then returned to Yodonheim, where he found KiramaiRed and the Kiramagers trying to save Oradin from being inhaled by the Basra. Galza snatched Juru away and rode off on Smog Jouki, before dropping him and facing off against him. The two exchanged special moves and discovered they were both relatively equal in power. Juru then stated he didn't want to fight Galza and that, as fellow creatives, they should be working together, but Galza refused to listen and charged at Juru to attack him.

As their blades clashed however, the two were teleported inside Juru's dream of a young Galza, where Galza witnessed himself as a child playing with Oradin. He then began to ponder why he had come to hate his brother, but refused to turn back as he had already destroyed Crystalia and chosen Yodonheim. Juru then insisted that he still had room to turn good, and that they could restore Crystalia with the Kanaema Stones. However, it was at that point that Emperor Yodon regained control and expunged Galza from his body. Emperor Yodon then revealed that he was the one who had corrupted Galza by stoking in him envy over his brother being the king. Furious at the revelation he was used, Galza attempted to attack Emperor Yodon, only to be knocked to the ground before being vaporized.

---

Nico: Galza!

Me: Galza! Oh man!

Juru: Galza, you're helping Minjo?

Galza: (apologetically) Apologies, Kiramagers. But Minjo is just too powerful for me.

?: Avengers Assemble!

Me: I know that battle cry anywhere!

Out came the Yost Avengers!

Nico: Hey guys!

Yost Captain America: Hey guys! Awesome to see you all here

Yost Wasp: We heard you guys met the Klaw from our universe.

Me: We sure did.

Princess Celestia: Allow me to help you all.

Yost Captain America: Of course Princess.

Me: Go get him Princess!

Princess Celestia punched and smashed Galza all over.

Me: Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (Turns Dials) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers!

Accato blasted and smashed and blasted Minjo all over.

Juru: Insparklation! I have just the thing to weaken Minjo!

Juru drew a picture and then, white shining stones appeared on the mascots.

Poromon: What are these?

Juru: Their power will weaken Minjo's Nightmare Powers.

Poromon: Oh! Lets do it!

They fired beams of white light and they hit Minjo and she screamed in agony as she was getting weaker and weaker.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Lana: Awesome

Me: Lets add this to the mix!

I swung my Sword of Harmony and fired a massive Rainbow Helix Blast and it hit Minjo and she was spun around in a powerful tornado of rainbow energy and she was screaming in pain!

Kiramagers: Kiraful Change!

Right: Hyper Mode!

They donned their awesome Battlizers!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: AWESOME! But I remember we have only 3 minutes before the Kiraful mode deactivates.

Nico: Yeah I remember.

We were firing energy and element blasts all at Minjo.

Grimlock, Razorclaw, Scarlet and Gary all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grimlock's Energo-Sword, Razorclaw's strength and sonic sword and Gary and Scarlet's powers 100-fold.

Gary and G1 Grimlock: SNAILOSAURUS MEGA BURST!

Scarlet and Razorclaw: GENIUS LION BLAST!

Chang Family and Harpymon: WIND SEEKING HARPY BLAST!

Signers and Thundermon: LIGHTNING SIGNER FORCE!

CHAZZ IT UP! and Baron Mordo: CHAZZ UP MAGIC BLAST!

Fire Masters and Vulkanus: FIRE VOLCANIC BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer and Copperhead: SNAKE OF FIRE BLAST!

Monster Tamers and Hank Scorpio: MONSTER SCORPION FIRESTORM!

Wild Force Rangers and Top: WILD FORCE SPINNING BLAST!

Germany Heaven Couple and Taskmaster: HEAVENS OF GERMANY BLAST!

Time Warriors and Dayu: TIME NIGHLOK FORCE

Zenkaiger Couple and Black Lance: ZENKAIGER LANCE STORM!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY OF THE JEWEL BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Natilee, Kiramagers, Rebecca McSalazar, Yodonna, Rarity, me, Eli, Nico and Varie: DREAM KIRAMAI ULTIMATE BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of elemental energy.

Lincoln: GEM ELEMENT STYLE: DIAMOND!

Jessica Shannon: GEM STING STYLE: AMBER!

Peni Parker: GEM WEB STYLE: COBALTITE!

Entrapta: GEM LIGHTNING STYLE: SAPPHIRE!

Perfuma: GEM NATURE STYLE: EMERALD!

Frosta: GEM ICE STYLE: AMETHYST!

Mai Shiranui: GEM FIRE STYLE: ARSENOPYRITE!

Litchi Faye Ling: GEM FIRE STYLE: BERYL!

Tatsumaki: GEM WIND STYLE: BAZZITE!

Makoto Nanaya: GEM WIND STYLE: TSAVORITE!

Yuna: GEM WATER STYLE: AQUAMARINE!

Nanami: GEM WATER STYLE: TOURMALINE!

Toph: GEM EARTH STYLE: LAZULITE!

Julie Makimoto: GEM EARTH STYLE: ALEXANDRITE!

Sari: GEM LIGHTNING STYLE: OPAL!

Rachel Alucard: GEM LIGHTNING STYLE: PERIDOT!

R. Mika: GEM LIGHT STYLE: QUARTZ!

Colette Brunel: GEM LIGHT STYLE: PEARL!

Juri Han: GEM DARK STYLE: TANZANITE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): GEM DARK STYLE: XENOTIME!

Shantae: GEM MAGIC STYLE: ZEOLITE!

Twilight Sparkle: GEM MAGIC STYLE: ZIRCON!

Akko: GEM STAR STYLE: ZINCITE!

Menat: GEM STAR STYLE: TAPIOLITE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said gems.

Lincoln and his harem: GEM FINAL SMASH: GEM HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive of gem powered hadoukens at Nightmare Maestro Minjo!

ToQgers: Rainbow Rush!

Akira: Drill Ressha!

Kiramagers: Kiramai Rush Stream!

Takamichi: Shining Beam Attack!

They fired their most powerful attacks and the blasts, techniques, combos and final smashes all hit Minjo and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so powerful and devastating that it shook the land all over and then it sent Minjo crashing into the rocks and she got up and had blood dripping from her mouth and wounds all over.

Natilee: **Now you will pay for your crimes against the Dream World.**

Minjo: I have one last trick up my sleeve!

Minjo grew giant and turned into the same monster that she and Remudon merged into before.

Nico: WHOA! Just like when we saw it on TV.

Me: We're going to need Kiramai Power!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: And Kaiju Power!

Eli then raised his hand up and then he summoned GODZILLA, ANGUIRUS, RODAN, BIOLLANTE, KING GHIDORAH, GIGAN AND MOTHRA!

Nico: YEAH!

Kiramagers: Kiramaizin!

ToQgers: ToQ-Oh!

Takamichi: Mashin Henkei GigantDriller!

Akira: Ressha Gattai Build DaiOh

The Zords were ready!

Juru: You are going to be scared now!

Minjo: We'll see about that!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Zords all over.

Godzilla and King Ghidorah fired atomic energy and gravity rays and they hit Minjo and exploded all over the place with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Sorry I'm late guys!

2 new massive zords came! The first was a train that was a huge rocket train zord and the second one was a massive crystal SUPER JET!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is the Kiramai Superjet and the Rocket Bullet Hyperzord

Ressha!

Right: That is cool!

Me: Yep. Watch this.

I had them smash Minjo all over the place.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Now for the fun part!

I put a key in the slot and the Kiramai Meshin's ALL MERGED AND FORMED INTO A SUPER AWESOME NEW OMEGA SUPERZORD! It was called THE KIRAMAI RAINBOW DIAMOND SUPERZORD! And the ToQger Zords all merged with the Rocket Bullet Hyperzord and they formed into an awesome and incredibly powerful new Train Zord! It was called the HYPERSONIC TRANSGLOBAL RAIL SUPER OMEGAZORD!

Me: Kiramagers this is the Kiramai Rainbow Diamond Superzord and ToQgers this is the Hypersonic Transglobal Rail Super Omegazord!

Right: This is amazing!

Juru: Wow! So awesome!

POW BLAM!

They smashed him down.

Yost Cap: Galza, stand down! Don't make us kill you!

Galza: (Groans)

He stood down.

Princess Celestia: Your niece has a few choice words for you.

Yost Hawkeye: Who wants popcorn while we're waiting?

Nico: I do.

Princess Celestia: Same with me please.

They got to watching the battle with Minjo.

Me: Now you will pay Minjo! Lets get her!

ToQgers: HYPERSONIC RESSHA DEATH RAY!

Kiramagers: DIAMOND KIRAMAI SUPER CANNON!

We fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Minjo and the Kaiju all fired energy blasts and then the blasts all caused Minjo to explode with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATING EXPLOSION!

SHE WAS DEAD!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH! Minjo you have failed this universe!

Me: And she was given the Black Gates!

Juru: Thanks for helping us everyone.

Robo Blaze: It was our pleasure.

King Shark: And Minjo's gone for good.

Natilee: Good riddance to bad fucking rubbish.

Piledriver: (to the Yost Avengers) You guys helped too.

Yost Hulk: (smirks) Of course we did.

Bulldozer: Is it possible for us to meet our Yost counterparts?

Yost Black Panther: I believe that can be arranged.

Nico: Cool.

Juru: (to Yost Cap) We'll see in 7 days.

Yost Cap: We're looking forward to it. Take care of yourself.

Yost Cap held out a fist and Juru slapped it gently.

Dark Mikey: Sweet! All of the Power Rangers and Super Sentai are with us now! Except the Donbrothers and Dino Fury Rangers.

Dark Raph: (to Natilee) Tomorrow, the Kiramagers have the first usual battles.

Natilee: SWEET!

Puff: You can use your Kiramager form when that time comes.

Natilee: Looking forward to it.

Nico: This was so awesome. Now we have many of the Super Sentai Teams with us.

Me: Yep.

?: (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY) And now, I will harvest all of your organs!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: I should've known there's no mistaking that deranged voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Harvester.

A deranged farmer with a scythe came out, and it was none other than The Harvester, our old enemy from and the one who caused Lincoln bad nightmares when he watched that movie years ago.

Nico: So, that's The Harvester?

Lincoln: Yep, that's him, the deranged monster responsible for giving me nightmares years ago when I watched The Harvester.

The Harvester: (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY) And now, your organs will be all mine!

Rarity: That's never going to happen, and I will see to it that you pay the price for giving Linky those nightmares years ago.

Lincoln: Juru, you and the team keep your eyes on Rarity, you only saw her Phase 1 transformation when she went to help Natilee against Nightmare Maestro Minjo, her Phase 2 transformation is for an uninvited villain that shows up, and it's to close our special ambassador missions.

Juru: This is going to be awesome.

Suddenly, Rarity's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels, she unholstered her Sword of Generosity from her back, and as she approached The Harvester, she left purple energy, Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels with every step.

Rarity: Harvester, I will never ever forgive you for the pain and suffering that you've caused to your victims whose organs you've torn out of them and for giving my future husband those nightmares years ago, and now, I'll see to it that you will pay for everything you've done, and now, I'll see to it that you pay the ultimate price for your crimes and you will be erased from existence for good.

Suddenly, Rarity was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with gems, water, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and ocean waves were crashing behind the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rarity emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rarity grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair and a cutie mark-themed Barret in her hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a purple and white energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels surrounding her, Rarity has an Alicorn with three jewels on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Generosity and Eternity Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her Amulet of The Water Skylanders has an Alicorn pendant with the Generosity and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, her golden Amulet of Water has purple gems on the gold lightning bolts from her merged Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and purple crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant. Rarity has on a purple sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved blue top with her cutie mark, gems, water, and white phoenix on it, dark blue pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long purple trenchcoat with jewels and ocean waves on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by gems and right on top of its horn is the water drop, the symbol of the Water Skylanders. Suddenly, Rarity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with white tips on the large purple feathers with water drops falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body. Rarity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Rarity's massive Rarity's Alicorn Sword of Magical Generosity and Water Justice was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rarity's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade with her cutie mark, water drops, and gems etched on the blade, large purple Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large purple Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large white gem on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rarity, Alicorn Princess of Generosity and The Water Skylanders, Emissary of Generosity, Member of The Mane 12, Loving Mother of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare, Loving Older Sister of Sweetie Belle, Loving Sister of The Kiramagers, Destroyer of The Diamond Dogs and The Doomsday 23, Ponyville's Famous Clothes Designer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Water, Gems, and Magic"

レアリティ、寛大さのアリコーンプリンセスとウォータースカイランダーズ、寛大さの使者、たてがみのメンバー12、エメラルドシャインとトパーズフレアの愛情深い母親、スウィーティーベルの愛情のある姉、キラマジャーズの愛情のある姉妹、ダイヤモンドドッグの破壊者と終末23、ポニーヴィルの有名な服のデザイナー、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、多くの友人、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィル、カンタロット、友情の騎士団のメンバー、水、宝石、魔法の達人

Rarity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM GEM ALICORN ANGEL OF WATER GENEROSITY AND DIVINE GEM LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rarity's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when The Harvester saw it, he laughed like a deranged madman and tried to kill her with his scythe, but she blocked the sickle, and Rarity fired a powerful purple and white energy blast with gems, water, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits The Harvester, and sent the deranged mad farmer into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Rarity's transformed into her Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Juru: Incredible.

Me: And she sent that mad farmer flying into a wall, awesome.

Natilee: You said it, Dad.

Lincoln: Wow, Rarity, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Rarity: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Generosity Alicorn and Divine Water Love) **I feel quite incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put one last demon from your past to rest for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Water

Generosity.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Rarity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to put an end to one last nightmare.**

Rarity and Lincoln went after The Harvester, who tried to attack them with his scythe and he was laughing like a deranged madman, but they dodge his scythe, and Rarity and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and white energy, water, gems, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, stars, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Thunderbirds, Buffalo, Phoenixes, Angels, and Alicorns and they exploded with incredible power as they hit The Harvester. Then, Lincoln and Rarity attacked The Harvester with their massive swords and they left scars on him, and not only were they not healing, but The Harvester's blood was being spilled all over the place.

Then, Lincoln and Rarity fired blades made of sharp diamond, and they cut through the blood vessels of The Harvester and more blood was being spilled all over the place. Finally, Rarity and Lincoln fired two black energy blasts of The Black Gates and as they hit The Harvester, he was destroyed and he was confronted by the spirits of all those he's killed and he was erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Rarity and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Rarity's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Rarity: That's the end of one last nightmare. Thank you for helping me take down The Harvester and ending one last demon from your past, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rarity.

Suddenly, Rarity wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Rarity's face, they kissed passionately as Rarity's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand was on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and gems of many shimmering colors appearing and forming a beautiful rainbow and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they went to Chicago, and they took down NO MA'AM, and arrested them, The Bundys, and Marcy D'Arcy and all of them were put in The Masters of Evil's prison, and Nico was reunited with Rebecca McSalazar, and later on Lincoln and his group went to the Hoenn Region and took down Team Magma's leader, Maxie, and Team Aqua's leader, Archie, who came back from the dead and Lincoln showed his new Kiramager form and the two rival leaders were sent to The Black Gates, and Lincoln was reunited with Loriana Florrentine, the Element Doom Gene-Slammer and another of his Guardian Angels from Michigan when they were in Kindergarten, and later on, we helped the Kiramagers destroy Nightmare Maestro Minjo, and Natilee transformed into her new Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga form and Rarity also transformed for her Phase 1 transformation, and for Phase 2, Rarity transformed into her Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity, and she and Lincoln destroyed The Harvester and sent him to The Black Gates. But, tomorrow, the battle against The Blood Dragons is back on and the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

Juru: Wow, that was truly an amazing broadcast.

Geronimo Stilton: Thank you, Juru.

Lincoln: And tomorrow, like Geronimo said, the battle against The Blood Dragons is back on, and they're a dangerous group of thugs who've been on the FBI's Most Wanted list for a ton of crimes all over the country, ranging from bank robberies and drug trafficking to rapes, assaults, murders, and even more.

Me: That's right, and have you guys heard about The Church of Necrom?

Juru: That malevolent Satanic group that's been terrorizing the country?

Lincoln: The very one, and we've had to deal with their constant attempts to kill us because of what I did in killing Necrom for the last seventeen days, but we've been capturing them one by one, and just eight days ago, we defeated and captured Damian Alaister, the sadistic and extremely insane leader and founder of The Church of Necrom, and after they were found guilty for their crimes, they were sentenced to death, and we destroyed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Me: That's right, but we also found out Damian Alaister sabotaged Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer's attack that should've sent Evil Starlight Glimmer to The Black Gates, and it sent Evil Starlight to Oblivion, and on September 16th, she's going to come back and with her powers restored, and she's going to gather an army of Equalists to destroy everything and everyone.

Sena: That's awful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Sena, but we'll be more than ready for her on that day, and we'll clean up the last bit of Damian Alaister's mess.

Starlight Glimmer: You said it, Linky.

Nico: And after The Church of Necrom were destroyed, we found out from FBI Agent Waco that The Blood Dragons were coming to kill us all, as soon as word of the deaths of Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla

Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna got to them in their hideout in Arkansas.

Lincoln: And they're that stupid as to ally with those dark Satanic Demon Goths, since they despise all of humanity. But, we're going to bring them to justice and send them all to prison, and once we get back, the field I put up will disappear, and they'll get out and they'll be extremely pissed.

Me: Let those ugly, muscle-headed morons come, you guys are more than ready for them.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Nico: But it was an awesome adventure today. Great job today everyone.

Juru: Yeah. (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this one and it was an awesome adventure.

Nico: Yeah. This was awesome. Lets head home.

We went back to the estate and C.A.R.A.T. was moved to the Estate World Tree and it was cool. We enjoyed the rest of the day and Natilee and Rarity got awesome transformations out of it. We then went to sleep. Natilee is relieved now that a monster like Minjo will never terrorize the dream world again.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This was one of the most awesome chapters we have done. Kiramagers is one of my favorite series of Super Sentai. It was awesome. And not even the COVID-19 Pandemic was able to bring it down. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, it's pervert pulverizing time as Nico, Jake Long, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to the world of A Quiet Place and we're going to save the surviving humans on planet from the hunts of the Cochleanians, that's the name of the aliens I made for them. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for one named Chloe Yoriyama. Chloe is from Japan but she was raised in America and she was born blind. But she has the ability to see with her ears and get around like how bats hunt by sound. She is a gene-slammer of a Cochleanian, the ugly aliens that have incredibly sharp hearing from the movie A Quiet Place and she is not only a deadly hunter but she is also A POWERFUL PREDATOR to the worst kinds of bad guys ever. She kills them all for sport and she and Nico are a formidable force in hunting those kinds of bad guys. She also is Nico's friend in science class. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Rome, Italy, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Menma Uzumaki, who's come back from the dead yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him again. This time, he's getting The Black Gates and he's never coming back. And they're going to meet a Dark Magician Gene-Slammer named Sakura Adachi, she's one of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels, she's a Goth Girl from Japan, and she's a powerful master of darkness and magic, and she has beautiful midnight black angel wings. Get ready for the next awesome and action packed Saga as we go on the adventures of Jonny Quest and we're going to do some of his awesome and action packed adventure. For part 1 we're going to do RACE AGAINST DANGER! We're going to go through a treacherous obstacle course from hell as we battle an island built to be a treacherous maze. And we're going to try and stop a friend turned evil. You'll see in that chapter tomorrow.

See you all tomorrow!

# OBSTACLE COURSE ISLAND FROM HELL

This chapter is a Parody of The Real Adventures of Jonny Quest Episode called Race Against Danger.

---

Flying on the ship was Nico, Jake Long, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we got word of another Planet Earth that was under siege.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6523.2: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is en route to another planet Earth that is being attacked by a mysterious force. We are heading there to rescue any survivors there that need to get out of there.

Me: I hope this world is not a zombie apocalypse world.

Eli: Boy me too. That would not be good.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jake.

Jake: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be so awesome going with you on a rescue.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it will Jake.

Xenia: I'm really excited about this one.

Lola: Me too.

Nico: Jake, you must be glad Rotwood and Morton helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Jake Long: I sure am and I'm so glad they redeemed themselves during that time.

Me: Me too. Boy they deserved it too after everything that happened.

Lola: I agree.

Aylene C.: Yeah hopefully they learned a massive lesson from that.

Nico: I agree there.

Camie: Yeah I heard so much about that.

Nico: That was awful.

Himiko: It sure was.

Me: Also guys Sam and Luna both have something awesome to show us for the Juneteenth Gay and Lesbian Pride Parade later this weekend on Fathers Day.

Nico: Oh that's right! I forgot that Fathers Day also is on Juneteenth.

Himiko: Juneteenth?

Me: June 19th. It's a holiday for Gay and Lesbian Pride.

Nico: Yep.

Jake Long: That's gonna be so cool.

Nico: Many of your enemies are still on the loose though.

Me: But we'll b ready for them one day.

Laney: Yes we sure will be ready for them.

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at Another Planet Earth.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Looks normal to me.

Nico: Well lets head down.

We headed down.

Laney: Doesn't look like a bad planet.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome. Not gonna lie.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

The ship was heading down to the planet and it entered the atmosphere.

Me: I'm getting a really bad feeling about this.

Eli: I have that feeling too.

Lana: Yeah.

We looked on the surface and we saw a bunch of the cities completely destroyed and burning!

Me: My god. What the hell happened here?

Lola: This is terrible!

Nico: Wait. Which movie is this from again?

Me: It looks familiar.

Lucy Loud: According to the scans it's the world from the movie A Quiet Place.

Nico: Whoa! I know that movie! So we're going up against the aliens from that movie.

Me: Yeah the Cochleanians. The Death Angels. Those aliens were UG-LY!

Varie: And scary too. Their hearing is really powerful.

We landed the ship outside of the ruins of Los Angeles.

Kaito: Everyone stay close.

Nico: Right.

We went out and we saw the city in ruins and it looked like a ghost town.

Nico: Wow.

We went outside and we looked around and it was really quiet.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Where is everybody?

Me: Hiding. The Death Angels are searching for them.

Laney: What do these aliens look like?

Jake Long: Probably like that!

We saw one of the DEATH ANGELS! And it was UG-LY!

The Monsters (also known as Death Angels or The Angels of Death) are the main antagonists of the science-fiction horror film franchise A Quiet Place. They are a species of super-evolved extraterrestrial predators that arrived on Earth on a number of meteors that landed on its surface, and have since begun eliminating almost all life on Earth.

They kill anything and everything that makes even the slightest noise, assisted by a sense of acute hearing far beyond anything produced on the Earth. This, combined with their indestructible armor, allowed them to massacre most sapient life on the planet, including a sizable portion of humanity, subsequently causing society to collapse.

Their vocal sound effects were provided by Justin M. Davey in the 2018 original film, and Michael Barosky in the 2021 sequel.

## Description

The Monsters are emaciated, vaguely humanoid creatures whose entire bodies are covered by many plates of chitinous armor. They are stated to be "evolutionary perfect" machines that evolved to withstand firearms and even the destruction of their own planet. They also possess arms with prehensile digits, but they are only ever observed using their limbs for locomotion. They have abnormally sharp claws that are strong enough to cut through trucks and metal, and it is their main weapon for killing their prey. They are also inhumanly fast, able to travel miles in a minute, quickly moving to locations faster than their prey can react.

Due to their lack of eyes, the Monsters hunt by sound, and are completely blind. They have sensitive plates lining the front of their faces that can extend and contract to help them gauge the direction of where a sound is coming from. The back of their heads are capable of unfolding into massive ear-like structures with pronounced, slimy eardrums. Using these, they can detect even the most subtle of changes in sounds as little as a floorboard creaking miles away. The creatures also do not need to breathe, sleep, or even eat, and are able to survive in seemingly any climate.

An ability that the Monsters also have is the ability to affect electricity. As seen multiple times in the film, electronics such as lights tend to flicker in a Monster's presence. Why and how they do this is completely unknown for this time.

## Past

Although the origins of the Monsters are largely unknown, they existed for nearly a millennia before an asteroid carried them to Earth. Afterward, the destructive asteroid crash-landed in Mexico with the power of a nuke, where they began spreading across the nation and eventually the entire world. They killed anything and everything that made noise, assisted by an incredibly powerful sense of hearing far beyond anything produced on the Earth. This combined with their impenetrable armor, allowing them to fight off any resistance, including Earth's militaries, and all of the sapient life on the entire planet, which subsequently caused society to crumble and collapse.

*A Quiet Place*

Over the span of three months, most of Earth's human and animal populations have been wiped out by the Monsters with the US military (and presumably other armies as well) giving up on trying to fight back against them. The Abbotts family - the wife named Evelyn, the husband named Lee, a congenitally deaf daughter named Regan, and the two sons named Marcus and Beau - silently searching for supplies in a deserted town. While out in the open, the family communicates with American Sign Language (ASL). 4-year-old Beau is drawn to a battery-operated space shuttle toy, but his father takes it away. Regan returns the toy to Beau, who also takes the batteries his father removed. Beau activates the shuttle when the family is walking home through the woods, near a bridge. Its noise makes him an instant target for a nearby creature and he is swiftly killed.

Later on, as one of the children knock over a lantern, the family prepares for a potential monster attack as something lands on the roof. However, it only turned out to be some raccoons that jump off of the roof and can be seen from the window. Then, one of the monsters pounces on one of the raccoons after they move away from the house, crushing them in one swift stroke.

While fishing with his son, Lee encounters an old man in the forest whose wife was killed by the Monster. Although Lee urges the man to stay quiet, the old man was driven to suicide. He screams to draw the Monster to him, not even caring that he had placed an innocent man and his child in danger by doing so. A Monster then arrives and kills him in one swift motion, unaware that Lee and his son were nearby.

Alone at the house, Evelyn goes into labor earlier than expected. While making her way to their house basement, she steps on a large nail. In pain, she accidentally drops a glass picture frame and alerts a nearby creature. Evelyn flips a switch that changes the exterior house lights to red as a danger signal to the others, and struggles to remain silent during her contractions. Arriving at the farm and seeing the lights, Lee instructs Marcus to set off fireworks as a diversion. He finds Evelyn hiding in the bathroom with their newborn son. The baby starts crying, attracting a creature. And they narrowly avoid another attack on the way to their improvised soundproofed barn basement. Lee leaves to find the other children, after promising Evelyn he will protect them. Evelyn falls asleep, but wakes to discover that the barn basement is flooded with water from a broken pipe and that the creature is stalking her.

Regan hurries back to the farm. She and Marcus take refuge atop a grain silo, lighting a fire to alert their father to their whereabouts. However, they run out of lighter fluid and the fire dies before they can attract Lee's attention. A hatch door gives way and Marcus falls into the silo. The sound of the door falling distracts the creature stalking Evelyn which then runs towards the silo. Marcus sinks into the corn and nearly suffocates, but Regan jumps in and saves him. They avoid further danger by clinging to the fallen silo door and survive a subsequent creature attack by hiding under it. Regan's cochlear implant reacts to the proximity of the creature by emitting a piercingly loud high-frequency sound that drives the creature away. The children escape from the silo and reunite with Lee.

The creature returns, attacks and wounds Lee, while Marcus and Regan hide in a pickup truck. After seeing his father wounded, Marcus shouts impulsively, attracting the creature to the truck. Due to its unpleasant sound, Regan turns her cochlear implant off for the first time, unaware of the fact that it would have potentially driven the creature away. Lee uses sign language to tell Regan and Marcus that he has always loved them before sacrificing himself by yelling to draw the creature away from his children, so that way they can escape. The creature then slashes Lee, allowing Regan and Marcus roll the truck down a hill to escape and reunite with Evelyn and the baby at the farmhouse.

The four retreat to the house's basement, which to this point was off-limits to the children. There, Regan sees her father's notes on the creatures and his experimentation with several different implants. When the creature returns to invade the basement, Regan realizes that the sound made by the implant distresses the creature and hence she switches the device back on and places it on a nearby microphone, magnifying the feedback to ward off the creature. Painfully disoriented, the creature exposes the flesh beneath its armored head, which Evelyn shoots, killing it and avenging Lee's death. The family views a CCTV monitor, showing two creatures attracted by the noise of the shot. Now armed with the knowledge of the Monsters' weakness and a shotgun, the family arm themselves, ready to fight back.

*A Quiet Place Part II*

Prior to the events of the first film, during Day 1, the Abbott family are watching a baseball game for their son Marcus just as they witness the meteor arrive on Earth, ending the game abruptly. Lee went back to his pickup truck and talked to Ronnie, a local police offer to discuss on what is going on. Ronnie then replied that units are headed out to deal with the situation, but a monster began attacking his police car and landed on a store just as Lee went back on his pickup truck but won't start. Meanwhile, Evelyn, Marcus and Beau are driving back and get stuck on traffic, but a creature lands on a station wagon and they dodge it from its claw attack. As they continued to dodge the vehicles, they then encountered a driverless bus and saw that a creature had killed its driver but they drive backwards and hide in a nearby building. More creatures began attacking the town just as Lee, Regan and more townsfolk hide in a bar to avoid being killed. They went under in a table to avoid detection just as Lee silences a man while a teenage couple lose their cell reception from their mom. But the couple's phone accidentally rings, alerting the creature and killing several people just as Lee and Regan escape from the restaurant with the creature going after them. They began approaching the damaged police car where Evelyn, Marcus and Beau are hiding in. The creature tried to attack Lee and Regan but the officer from earlier began shooting at the creature to save them, though the creatures impenetrable armor dodges the shots and the officer sacrifices himself to save the family just as the creature slashes at him with Marcus covering his ears in horror.

In the present, after presumed to have killed two creatures, Evelyn, Regan, Marcus, and their newborn son begin to leave their home just as it is destroyed so they can find any living communities left, bringing a portable guitar amplifier and microphone to fend off the creatures. As they approached a train yard, Evelyn steps on a booby trap, causing bottles to cling which makes noise to signal any creature nearby. They begin to run to escape the noise but Marcus steps on a bear trap, finding himself screaming in pain just as Evelyn tries to cover his mouth in an attempt to silence him. The baby also cries as well and Regan places him on a box while Evelyn opens the bear trap clamped on Marcus' leg. But the noise attracts a nearby creature that attempts to kill them, though Regan is able to turn on the speaker, creating a high pitched frequency that weakens it and allowing Evelyn to kill the creature with a shotgun. They soon encounter Emmett, an old friend of Lee who silences them just as they notice another creature, which had been presumably alerted by Evelyn's shotgun. The creature begins to chase them by swinging over the rooftops though the debris falls on it just as Emmett and the rest of the Abbotts hide in his secret bunker. It is later revealed by Emmett that his family was also involved on the first day of the invasion, and that his children were killed by the creature while his wife died 11 weeks ago from an illness. Suddenly, Regan hears "Beyond the Sea" and believes that it is a clue to a radio tower on a nearby island for survivors to go to and against Marcus and Evelyn's wishes, decides to secretly go alone there so she can transmit the frequency to allow survivors to pick up the signal to use it against the creatures.

On the way, Regan spots an abandoned train and goes inside, but after crows fly off and make noise as well as being startled by a dead corpse while getting a medical aid, a creature begins to go inside after being alerted to its presence. The creature tries to kill Regan but she uses hear hearing device to disorient the creature and fires a shot at the creature, though it continues to be angered and Regan tries to load her gun but it gets stuck. The creature tries to kill her but Emmett arrives in time and shoots it in the head, who had just been implored by Evelyn to bring her back. The two hide in a nearby train station just as another creature is alerted. Emmett tries to convince Regan to come back to him but instead she convinces him to join her on her mission across the sea. Back at Emmett's bunker, Marcus is tasked by Evelyn to watch over the baby as she goes to the pharmacy on her own to get medical supplies. While Evelyn goes to the pharmacy, Marcus decides to go around the factory, unaware that the tank has ran out of air, while exploring the factory, Marcus stumbles upon the corpse of Emmett's wife. Startled, he knocks over some objects, alerting a nearby creature. Marcus narrowly gets into the bunker, but accidentally locks himself and the baby inside.

Meanwhile, Emmett and Regan find a marina and search for a boat. Feral humans living there ambush them. Emmett then orders Regan to dive, which she does and deliberately creates noise and attracts two creatures that slaughter the deranged inhabitants. Emmett stabs the leader with the knife to attract the creature to kill him before jumping off to avoid being killed as well. When one creature drowns, Emmett realizes the aliens cannot swim, while the other creature gets trapped on one of the boats. Regan secures a small boat and the two reach the island where a small colony of survivors are living a relatively normal existence. The colony leader reveals that when the government discovered the creatures were unable to swim, the National Guard moved as many people as possible to the islands, but only 2 boats made it out of 12 due to people panicking. Marcus and the baby remain trapped in the air-tight bunker and are are about to suffocate. Evelyn returns and witnesses the creature attacking the bunker. Using a pistol, she fires it above to attract the creatures' attention. She then fires on an explosive to set the creature on fire. Although the flames are unable to kill the alien, it does attract sprinklers on the foundry, which distracts the creature long enough so Evelyn can save her children. The three continue hiding inside the bunker as the creature resumes prowling the foundry.

The next day, Emmett finds out that a creature that boarded a yacht at the marina has drifted to the island. As Emmett tells the survivors to get inside their homes, the creature immediately begins attacking and slaughtering the survivors. The colony leader, Emmett, and Regan jump into a car and lead the creature to the radio station. On the way, the creature tries to attack them but is unable to as it tears a piece off the vehicle resulting it being left behind. As they arrive, the creature kills the colony leader while Emmett and Regan escape into the station.

The creature attacks and nearly kills Emmett when Regan transmits her hearing aid's high-frequency through the radio station's room speakers. The creature is incapacitated, allowing Regan to impale its exposed head with a metal rod, saving Emmett. Simultaneously at the foundry, the creature has discovered the bunker. Evelyn rushes back into the bunker and tries to shut the door only for the creature to open it and attack them. The creature also throws off the box the baby was being put on. It attacks Evelyn and rips a piece of her pants, but before it can kill her, Marcus picks up Regan's transmission and plays it through his portable radio, incapacitating the creature. Marcus shoots it dead with Evelyn's revolver. Regan leaves her hearing aid connected to the radio station's microphone, allowing anyone receiving the frequency to fight the creatures.

---

Nico: (In his head) That is ugly.

I scanned it with my Omnitrix.

I fired an energy blast and blew it to smithereens.

Nico: Nice one.

Me: But if there's one there's bound to be more of them.

Eli: Yeah.

Jake: Dragon up!

He turned into his dragon form!

Nico: Nice!

But then one of them came up to us.

Nico: Wow. You are really scary.

Cochleanean: (In a girls voice) That voice? Nico?

Nico: Wait that voice. Chloe Yoriyama?

Cochleanean: Yeah it's awesome to hear you.

Nico: You too.

Me: Wow.

She reverted back and she was a black hair girl and had blank white eyes and that means she can't see a thing.

Nico: Guys this is Chloe Yoriyama. She was born blind but she uses her ears to see.

Lola: Wow awesome to meet you.

Chloe Yoriyama: Same to you Lola. I may not be able to see but my ears can help me out.

I then fired a massive energy blast and killed a Death Angel.

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Lets talk on the ship after we get everyone off this planet.

Me: Right.

Chloe Yoriyama: I found a bunch of surviviors hiding in a massive bunker not far from here.

Nico: Okay.

Zocks: (takes out Kabuto gear) They won't have anything to worry about.

Kaito: (takes out Hibiki gear) Why do I get this feeling that Another Hibiki will appear today?

Nico: I got that same feeling too.

Zocks got the Kabuto Kamen Riders Sword and Kaito got the Hibiki Kamen Riders sword.

Nico: Nice.

Chloe Yoriyama: These creatures are very vulnerable to high frequency sounds.

Me: We should have brought Kira Ford, Silver Banshee or Black Canary with us.

Nico: Yeah.

We went to the ship and we went to find survivors.

Me: Here we go.

Nico and everyone stood on the ship and we had the transporters ready.

We got many survivors on board. We saw that the Death Angels had wiped out 95% of the planet and it was terrible!

Nico: Whoa!

Juran: Let's get the fuck out of here!

Me: You read my mind.

Nico: Gun it!

We went back home to our Earth.

Chloe Yoriyama: That was close.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Jake: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Chloe Yoriyama: I have a lot of them Jake. But my favorite is when I caught the Green Slime Killer.

Me: I remember that guy. He was Logan Ferrington and he was a

NASTY son of a bitch. Killed 61 people in 3 states.

Chloe Yoriyama: Yep. I used my hearing to find him and thanks to my powers I was able to bring him down.

Nico: Wow! Also me and Chloe teamed up and busted numerous big time criminals. We caught and killed some of the worst ever criminals ever known.

Lola: That is so awesome.

Nicole: It sure is. That is so cool that you are a bounty hunter of some of the most of the most evil criminals ever.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico and Chloe hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Chloe Yoriyama: Me too Nico. I may be blind but I never forget your warmth.

Nico: That's true.

Me: That is so awesome that you can hunt with your ears. Like how bats do in the darkness.

Chloe Yoriyama: It sure is.

Eli: But what are we gonna do with the people from that other Earth?

Me: We can give them a home in a ring home I made around Mars.

Nico: Good idea.

Lola: Sweet.

We went back home and got all the people settled in to an awesome ring colony put around Mars.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Dan Kuso are heading to Rome, Italy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that Menma Uzumaki has come back from the dead yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him again.

Lincoln also called Naruto and his friends over as soon as the word of Menma coming back reached their ears.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Rome, Italy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that Menma Uzumaki has come back from the dead yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him again.

Nicole: That's right, Lincoln. I can't believe that Menma's come back yet again, this is the second time he's come back from the dead.

Lincoln: But, this is the absolute last time we'll ever have to deal with him again. And I want to thank you, Naruto, and the Leaf Shinobi for joining us, Dan.

Dan Kuso: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be awesome.

Naruto: And we'll soon be rid of Menma for good, he should've stayed dead when we destroyed him in Auradon last year.

We saw the sights of Rome, Italy, and they're just as amazing as ever since the founding of Rome in ancient times.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Menma Uzumaki at the Coliseum, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Menma Uzumaki at the Coliseum, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Japanese Accent) That heartless, dishonorable dark Shinobi, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw Dark Magician appear before us.

Nico: Dark Magician?! But, how…?!

Lincoln: This wasn't Yugi's doing, Nico. In fact, I'd recognize that Japanese accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sakura Adachi, but we'll talk later, let's get that bastard and rip him apart.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Menma, and that allowed the nine girls to get away. When Menma saw us, he was pissed, and so were we.

Menma: You've got some nerve ruining my fun in taking the lives of innocent people again, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Your so-called fun in taking the lives of innocents is about to end here and now, Menma.

Naruto: You shouldn't have returned again from the dead, you monster, and now, this is the end for you.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity

forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Dan Kuso, The Hidden Leaf Ninja, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Menma, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and fired a powerful blast of rainbow super lightning, and hits Menma and it also permanently fried his Chakra Network. Menma tried to use his techniques, but he couldn't. Eli and the Hyuuga members activated their Byakugan and Sasuke, his clan, Nico, and I activated our Sharingan, and we saw that Lincoln fried Menma's Chakra Network with that attack.

Itachi Uchiha: Incredible, Lincoln's attack permanently Menma's Chakra network.

Sasuke Uchiha: Looks like J.D.'s not the only one who's ended an evil Shinobi's career.

Lincoln swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds again and he fired a powerful blast of rainbow energy and trapped Menma inside a rainbow tornado, and he was ripped apart by the winds and Lincoln banished his evil spirit to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's it for you, Menma, and don't you dare come back. (To Sakura Adachi) And it's so good to see you again, Sakura Adachi.

Sakura Adachi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, purple eyes, black lipstick, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Dark Magician, and she's dressed in a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black sneakers, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and magic on the coattails, and Dark Magician on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Dark Magician-themed greatsword with Dark Magician etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by midnight black angel wings for the pommel.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sakura Adachi and they hugged, and Sakura Adachi was also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sakura Adachi, she's one of my many Guardian Angels, she's a Goth Girl from Japan and she's a powerful master of darkness and magic, and as you also see, she has beautiful midnight black angel wings.

Nico: Whoa, that's awesome.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) And I have a huge revelation about Lori and how it almost got her disowned by her family.

Me: Oh boy, this is something that we're not going to like hearing.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sakura Adachi's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sakura.

Sakura Adachi had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sakura Adachi's waist and Sakura Adachi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Sakura Adachi's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Margaret "Echo" Pearl and Layla Gray from Fast & Furious: Spy Racers Lily from Kappa Mikey, Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer the Fire Elf, Aria Windwhistler the Wind Elf, Naida Riverheart the Water Elf, Rosalyn Nightshade the Healer Elf, and Lumia the Light Elf from LEGO Elves: Secrets of Elvendale.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Margaret "Echo" Pearl and Layla Gray from Fast & Furious: Spy Racers Lily from Kappa Mikey, Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer the Fire Elf, Aria Windwhistler the Wind Elf, Naida Riverheart the Water Elf, Rosalyn Nightshade the Healer Elf, and Lumia the Light Elf from LEGO Elves: Secrets of Elvendale.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Margaret "Echo" Jones: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Margaret "Echo" Jones and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Menma Uzumaki, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and

Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts

surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Margaret "Echo" Pearl: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Margaret "Echo" Pearl:

(Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Margaret "Echo" Pearl, Layla Gray, Lily from Kappa Mikey, Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer the Fire Elf, Aria Windwhistler the Wind Elf, Naida Riverheart the Water Elf, Rosalyn Nightshade the Healer Elf, and Lumia the Light Elf with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Menma Uzumaki, who came back from the dead yet again to get revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that evil Shinobi, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sakura Adachi have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now we're finally rid of Menma Uzumaki for good, and he's never coming back.

---

After putting down Menma Uzumaki and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sakura Adachi saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sakura, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sakura, what's this huge revelation you have about Lori and how it almost got her disowned by her family?

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. I was with Lincoln in his room and playing video games, but then, we heard something in Lori's room. I went to Lori's room, and I made a cloud of darkness to cover us and we listened in. I then heard Lori was planning something really bad: she was planning on destroying Vanzilla and pinning this on Lincoln, so he'd be blamed for it and not only would everyone turn on him, but Lori would get the chance to kill him. This horrified Lincoln, and he had tears in his eyes. I was so furious that evil, selfish, cold-hearted, unfeeling bitch was planning this, so I fired a blast of darkness at Lori and hit her, and then, I snatched her diary, which had her plan. Then, we went to Mr. and Mrs. Loud and told them of what Lori was planning, and it horrified them, along with the rest of the sisters. But, when Lori found out about that, she got so mad, she decided to kill Lincoln now, and she threw me into a wall and she pounced on Lincoln and she started beating him brutally. But, I got up and grabbed Lori and tossed her into a chair and tied her up. We got Lincoln to the hospital, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud and the other sisters were furious at Lori for her plan and what she tried to do to Lincoln, and they were about to disown her forever, but knowing Lincoln still loved his sister, I talked with Mr. and Mrs. Loud and I decided on a better way to punish Lori instead of disowning her: she was to be sent to Aunt Ruth's for three months, and it horrified Lori badly and she begged for mercy, but there was none for her. Lincoln was let out of the hospital, but he had a broken leg and right arm for that time. Then, he clung to me with his good left arm and he started crying and it really hurt my heart, and I gently hugged him and rocked him, so I could calm him down.

We were horrified by the horrible revelation about Lori, and we had tears in our eyes and our hearts hurt by what Lori did.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): OMG, I can't believe you did this, Lori, and to your little brother, and yes, I was like you, but worse. But, I've decided to give that up, and I know if I hurt Lincoln, the wrath of you and the other sisters and the team will be nothing compared to the dangerous wrath of his harem and his Guardian Angels, so I'm smart enough to know that. But, I'm glad your Dark Side has since been removed.

Lori: I was literally about to say that to you, Lily.

Luna: So, what would you say to Lori if she still had her Dark Side in her?

Lily (Kappa Mikey): I'd say that if she ever tried to kill Lincoln or threaten him like that again, and I'll be the one to turn her into a human pretzel, and they'll be wiping her blood off the walls.

Nico: Yikes, now that's brutal.

Me: But, you don't have to worry, Dark Lori and the other Dark Louds are back in their crystal prisons for good.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): That'll teach her and the rest of the Dark Louds.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked, we saw that the villain causing havoc is Ragana, the elven witch and enemy of Emily Jones and the elves.

Emily Jones: (Gasps) It's Ragana, I thought we got rid of her long ago.

Lincoln: That may be true, but we've got experience when it comes to villains coming back from the dead to seek revenge. But, we're not going to let her do as she pleases, let's go, gang.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls at Ragana, and when she saw us, this sent the evil elven witch into a rage.

Ragana: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm, along with Emily Jones and you blasted elves have shown up, now I will destroy you all and rule this world!

Noel Vermillion: That's never going to happen, you evil witch, consider this your last day alive.

Suddenly, Noel Vermillion's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with vermillion birds and fire, and as she approached Ragana, she left blue energy, vermillion birds, and fire with every step.

Noel Vermillion: Ragana, I will never forgive you for all of the pain and suffering that you've caused for so long, and now, I will see to it that you never rise again, you witch.

Suddenly, Noel Vermillion was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with fire surrounding it, there's a vermillion bird flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Noel Vermillion emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Noel Vermillion grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon green eyes and a blue energy aura with fire and vermillion birds surrounding her, she has a vermillion bird with a flame in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on vermillion bird earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a vermillion bird with green gems gems for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Noel Vermillion has on a short-sleeved sapphire blue vest, sleeveless white midriff top, sapphire blue skirt, black knee-high high-heel boots, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with flames on the coattails, and right on the back is a vermillion bird surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Noel Vermillion felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow angel wings with sapphire blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out of her back. Noel Vermillion has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sapphire blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Noel Vermillion's massive Destroyer of The Novus Orbis Librarium sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy and fire, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Vermillion Family's Sword of Fiery Justice, a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of the Vermillion Family and the anti-Novus Orbis Librarium symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large sapphire blue gem with yellow angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vermillion bird head with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and her right Bolverk large-barrel handgun on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and left Bolverk large-barrel handgun holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the vermillion bird that said, "Noel Vermillion, Former Second Lieutenant of the World Void Information Control Organization, Member of The Imperial Guards and the Detective Team of Pretty Girls: Remix Heart, Member of The Vermillion Family, Friend of Ragna the Bloodedge and Many Heroes, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Yuki Terumi and The Novus Orbis Librarium, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Vermillion Birds"

ノエル・バーミリオン、元世界少尉情報管理機構、帝国警備隊のメンバー、かわいい女の子の探偵チーム：リミックス・ハート、バーミリオン家のメンバー、ラグナ・ザ・ブラッドエッジと多くの英雄の友人、リンカーンの将来の妻を愛する大声で、テルミユキとノーバスオルビス図書館の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火と朱色の鳥のマスター

Noel Vermillion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SAPPHIRE VERMILLION BIRD MAGIC FIRESTORM ANGEL OF SAPPHIRE FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGICAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Noel Vermillion's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Ragana saw it, the elven witch flew into a rage and tried to kill her by firing a blast of darkness at her, but she dodged it, and she fired a powerful blast of sapphire blue energy with sapphire blue flames and vermillion birds at Ragana, and it exploded with incredible power, knocking her into a wall.

Ragna the Bloodedge: Impressive, Noel Vermillion's transformed.

Nico: That's right, Ragna, and now, things are going to get really serious.

Lincoln: Wow, Noel, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Noel Vermillion: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sapphire Vermillion Bird and Fiery Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that evil witch, Ragana, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Noel.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Noel Vermillion.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of havoc are about to end here and now, Ragana.

Noel Vermillion and Lincoln went after Ragana, who continued firing blasts of darkness and fire at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Vermillion Birds at Ragana, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the evil elven witch. Then, Lincoln fired a powerful red energy blast at Ragana, and he sucked out all of her powers, abilities, and magic, and he gained a massive energy and power boost as he made Ragana's powers, abilities, and magic his own. Then, Lincoln and Noel fired black energy blasts of The Black Gates and they hit Ragana, and her spirit was erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Noel Vermillion and Lincoln did as they holster their weapons and power down, and Noel Vermillion's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Noel Vermillion: That's it for that evil elven witch, Ragana. Thanks for helping me take down Ragana, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Noel.

Suddenly, Noel Vermillion wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Noel Vermillion's face, they kissed passionately as Noel Vermillion's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand was on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Vermillion Bird flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and sapphire blue flames raging around them and we cheered for them, and they absorbed the flames and it made them stronger than ever.

Emily Jones: Alright, now we're finally rid of Ragana once and for all.

Lincoln: But, this also means your enemies are now our enemies, Emily, but we'll be more than ready for them.

Nico: You said it, and not only are we impervious and immune to magic, but the magic we wield is far more powerful than theirs.

Me: That's right.

Emily Jones: And I didn't know Lincoln knows magic.

Lincoln: I sure do, Emily, and I've mastered all sorts of elemental magic and Equestrian Magic as well, and also read many spellbooks that we have in the library.

Emily Jones: Wow, that's so amazing. We're going to love it here.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) Same here.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we were rid of Ragana once and for all, but this means the enemies of Emily Jones and the elves are now ours, but we're more than ready for them.

---

Later it was time for Taranee's first ever Ambassador Mission. She was going to the world of Jak and Daxter. This was going to be so awesome and amazing to see.

Taranee: I'm really excited for this one.

Eli: Me too. Jak and Daxter are both amazing heroes.

Nico: They sure are. They come from Haven Cityl.

Shanan: That is a great place. They live a planet located 5,351 light years away from Earth.

Nico: Wow so it's right in our galaxy. Very convenient.

William: Anyone else wanna go with Taranee? Besides Tommy Oliver and 1 Rabbid?

Kameo: I'll go too.

Nicole: You know I'm gonna want to go.

Nico: Yep. This will be awesome. And J.D. and Eli will be going too right?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Okay. Lets go!

We were off to the world of Jak and Daxter.

We arrived at Haven City.

Me: So this is the planet Haven City.

Nico: Nice place.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: The energy I'm sensing off of it is amazing.

Kameo: Yeah it sure is.

We walked around and then Taranee saw a bunch of enemies coming at her and then she fired a blast of fire and incinerated them into nothing.

Taranee: Take that!

Jak: Excuse me, miss. I don't think I've seen you before.

Daxter: But boy, do you like hot!

Taranee: I sure do. Sorry my name is Taranee Cook and these are my friends.

Me: Jak and Daxter it's an honor.

Jak: Wow! J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Daxter: It's a great honor to meet you guys.

Nicole: Same here to you all.

Kameo: It's an honor to meet you as well.

Nico: So, this is Haven City, huh? I can see why it's home to you guys.

Jak: Yeah it's a nice place. We'll show you guys around.

Daxter: Yeah it's a nice place.

Jak: Lets go.

We walked around and it was a nice place.

Me: Wow. Nice place.

Jak: Yeah it sure is. What planet are you guys from?

Me: We are from the planet Earth. It's a really beautiful and amazing planet.

Kameo: It sure is.

Nicole: Yeah we have a lot of awesome adventures on and off Earth.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Tommy Oliver: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Me: Rabbids are not the brightest of creatures but they are really funny.

Daxter: Yeah but that's all right.

Me: We heard you guys also use Eco. That is really awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Jak: (sighs) Too bad Damas, who was my father the whole time, had to die in front of me before Count Veger was locked up.

Nicole: We're really sorry about that Jak.

Nico: What Count Veger did was horrible.

Kameo: Yeah no kidding there.

Taranee: He framed you for a crime you didn't commit and also tried to rule over the land with an iron fist.

Eli: What a monster.

Tommy Oliver: Daxter, I'm really sorry that you're stuck the way you are now.

Daxter: Ah, don't be sorry, Tommy. I actually like myself this way.

Nico: It's really awesome that you are like that.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Eli: All the ladies sure love you.

We laughed.

Daxter: It's true.

Me: But that Dark Eco stuff is lethal stuff.

Nico: Yeah.

The Rabbid tried using Jak's Morph Gun.

Daxter: Hey! You put that down! That's very dangerous!

The Rabbid babbled nonsense.

Daxter: Don't you babble at me!

Rayman: Hey give that back.

He took the gun.

Rayman: See they are not very bright at all.

Me: Yeah but they are still very funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: But your morph gun is really cool Jak.

Jak: Thanks. It sure is.

Nico: Heads up. Someone's coming.

We saw Keira.

Keira: Hey Jak, Daxter. Who are your friends?

Jak: You know these guys.

Me: Awesome to meet you Keira. We are…

Keira: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Same to you Keira.

Eli: We're so honored.

Nico: Yep.

Taranee: Yeah.

Keira: Don't be alarmed. But I saw someone doing a very bad impression of Kamen Rider Hibiki.

We gasped!

Me: There's Another Hibiki Rider here.

Nico: That's one of the Zi-O Kamen Riders enemies.

Kameo: And we have several bounties put out on them.

Eli: We sure do. Anyone else that was with him?

Keira: Yes it was our enemy Krew.

Me: Boy I remember that tub of lard. He reminds me so much about the Baron from the movie Dune.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Where is Another Hibiki right now?

Eli: Let me see.

Eli used the Force to find it and it was on Misty Island.

Eli: He's over there on that island.

Jak: Misty Island.

Kameo: All the way out there.

Me: Lets get over there.

Taranee: Yeah.

We were off.

We then got to the island and we saw ANOTHER HIBIKI!

Daxter: (sarcastically) Hey, Hitoshi. You look off today. Oh, right. You're NOT Hitoshi!

Another Hibiki: Its been a long time J.D. Knudson.

Me: That voice!

He de-transformed and it was really my old enemy Andrew Corvon!

Me: Andrew Corvon!

Andrew Corvon: Nice to know that you still remember me after all this time J.D.

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: I sure do unfortunately. His name is Andrew Corvon. He was a local thug that I pulverized at the park in Colorado and he was trying to hurt a bunch of old ladies to steal money from their purses.

Nico: What a jerk.

Jak: Old ladies? The fuck's wrong with you!

Andrew Corvon: Oh please! J.D. actually does have problems with a few old ladies!

Me: It's the other way around dirtface! YOU are actually the one that has problems with the elderly! I respect my elders where you don't respect them at all!

I teleported and kicked him in the crotch and sent him crashing into a rock and then he got up and was infuriated!

Jak: You're gonna get it for giving Kamen Rider Hibiki a bad name.

Andrew Corvon: I doubt it. After all, you and your little buddy are gonna be quite busy!

Nico: We'll see about that you jerk!

Nicole: Yeah and your bounty is gonna look good for one of our friends.

Kameo: And it will be going into the bank.

Me: But I know you're coming Krew!

A big fat figure came out and it was KREW!

Jak: Krew. I knew you were here as well.

Krew: And I'm here for revenge.

Kameo: So we see.

Eli: Now we're going to thrash you into dust.

Andrew was surrounded by a cloud of purple flame before his Another Hibiki form emerged from it.

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

He transformed and he was ready!

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

Taranee: Yeah!

She went Guardian!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Jak: Whoa!

Jak got close to Krew, lept into the air, and summoned a blue eco vent that fires a vertical blast of energy at the jerk.

He hit Krew and blasted him all over.

Taranee: Wow! That is awesome! Was that the power of Eco?

Jak: It sure was.

Taranee: (to Another Hibiki) Buddy, you're FIRED!

She fired a blast of fire and burned Another Hibiki all over.

Me: Yeah!

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit Krew and electrocuted him all over the place.

Jak transformed into Dark Jak before he leaps up and performs his trademark Dark Bomb attack on the ground, hitting Krew in the process. The Dark Bomb hit Krew and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Nico: Whoa what power!

Eli: Yeah no kidding! That Dsrk Jak form is awesome and scary.

Taranee: The real Kamen Rider Hibiki would never hurt good elderly people!

Me: Yeah! Not before or after!

We fired waves of fire and the blasts hit Andrew and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I got the Another Hibiki watch.

Me: Gotcha.

Nicole tied him up.

Jak: If you guys thought your transformations were cool, wait until you see… this!

Jak turned into Light Jak.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Jak you look awesome!

Me: Yeah!

But then we saw 310 Disk animals appear and they were in different animal forms and they then went onto our belts as disks.

Nico: Cool! 310 Disk Angimals.

Taranee: Wait. I feel something strange.

Taranee then glowed in a strange energy and then she had lightning swirling around her hands. It was Eco!

Nico: Cool!

Nicole: Awesome.

Jak: Let's wrap this up.

Nixo: Lwra~

Nixo fired a Kamehameha Wave and it slammed into Krew and he exploded! He was destroyed in an insatant.

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Daxter: Now, what to do with asshole #2?

Nico: We'll send him to prison in our system.

Me: The Neptune Prison will work nicely for him.

Eli: Yeah it sure will.

Daxter: Next time, I'll show you guys MY girlfriend.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Looking forward to it.

Eli: Same here.

I gave Jak and Daxter the huge bounty for Another Hibiki. It was for $100,000,000,000,000.00.

Daxter: So, the bounty's ours?

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Figure you guys can use the bounty more than us.

Taranee: Besides we got more than enough money than we know what to do with.

Me: You can convert the money into the kind of currency you have here.

Jak: Thanks guys.

Taranee: Just make sure to spend the money wisely.

Jak: We will.

Daxter: It'll be awesome.

* * *

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Taranee: It was really cool.

We told everyone about it and it was amazing.

Laney: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

May: Next time, Marinette should go with you.

Taranee: It'll be awesome for her to come with.

---

Later me and Nico were watching TV when suddenly Rarity came in and then…

PROJECTILE VOMIT!

She vomited all over me!

Me: Oh sick! Nico was that you!?

Nico: What?

Rarity: (Groans)

Me: Rarity? Are you feeling all right?

Rarity: Oh no need to worry darling I'll be fine.

But then her stomach growled.

Rarity: Uh oh!

But then…

FFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRR

We saw her fart out jewels!

Yagura: Um… what the Hell am I seeing just now?

Nico: Looks like she farted out jewels.

Me: Cool!

Tula: You're pregnant, aren't you?

Rarity: What?

Sakura went over and then she scanned her.

Sakura Haruno: It's true Rarity you are pregnant.

Rarity: (Gasp) Oh my! Linky! This is amazing!

Lincoln: Rarity I'm so happy!

We cheered wildly for her.

Rippersnapper: This happened after we killed Minjo?!

Nico: It sure did!

Me: So awesome!

But then we heard crying.

Rippersnapper: I hope the mood swings haven't started already?

Nico: That's not Rarity.

We went to Gwen's room and we saw Gwen and Courtney hugging each other and crying hard.

Me: Gwen? Courtney?

Courtney: (Crying) Oh guys!

Gwen: (Crying) It's horrible!

Me: What happened?

They told us everything and it was because of Billy McLean that he ruined their friendship and made them into hated enemies.

Eli then growled ferociously!

Eli: Why that rotten little!

Eli went to the door.

Sludge: You Eli not going to hurt jerk. Me Sludge will!

Nico: By all means, big guy!

Eli: No! I got this.

Nico: Eli you…

Eli gave Nico a ferocious glare that would kill anyone! WHOA!

Nico: (GULPS)

Eli: I'm not going to kill Billy. Just rough him up.

Me: Let him go Nico. When Eli is like this it's best not to get in his way.

G1 Vortex: When exactly is the baby due?

Maria: Rarity's new transformation might speed that date to tomorrow.

Nico: Yeah it just might.

Me: Wow.

But then…

FEROCIOUS FIGHTING AND SCREAMING WAS HEARD!

Billy McLean was screaming like a little girl as Eli was ripping him to shreds with incredible savagery!

CRUNCH!

Billy McLean screamed!

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: OOH! Chihuahua.

G1 Vortex: Ouch!

SNAP!

Billy McLean screamed again! OUCH!

20 minutes later Eli came back.

Eli: There.

Nico: Feel better Eli?

Eli: Yep.

Gwen: Hearing those screams from Billy really was satisfying.

Courtney: Same with him getting his bones all broken.

Eli: Thanks.

Then King Shark, Kite Man, Arbormon, Tala, See More, Whiger, Robo Blaze, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, and Puff appeared.

King Shark: Can me, Kite Man, Arbormon, Tala, See More, Whiger, Robo Blaze, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, and Puff go with you guys?

Dark Don: And congratulations on the pregnancy, Rarity.

Rarity: Thank you darlings. It is gonna be so amazing to be a mother.

Emerald Shine: I'm so happy for you mom!

Topaz Flare: Me too!

Nico: We all are and yes you all can come with us.

Me: I got a distress signal from the Quest team 35 minutes ago. They are being held in an island located in the southern Pacific Ocean.

Nico: Where at?

Me: I traced it to 164.81˚ Latitude and 12.37˚ Longitude.

Nico: That's not far from Tonga.

Lola: All the way out there? Wow.

Vice: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think will appear on your next rescue?

Thunderball: I want to know that as well.

Nico: Well you guys will like this one. We're hopefully going to meet one for Lunatone and Solrock.

Me: Awesome the Sun and Moon Stone Pokemon.

Nico: Yep.

Me: So Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sailor Moon, Sailor Sun or anyone that has the powers of the Sun and the Moon will go with.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. It sure will.

Me: But I wonder what the Quest Team is doing over there on an island that far away from civilization.

?: I might know.

We saw Lucius Kreed!

Me: Kreed. Nice to see you here.

Kreed: Yes. This is a very amazing and luxurious mansion you all have and at so far up too.

Me: Well it is amazing.

Kreed: Indeed. But to tell you what is going down. Someone used that island to test holographic cloaking technology for the military.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Kreed: Yes. Here.

He gave us documents for it and it was well built.

Me: Hmm. Cloaking Mask Technology. Dr. Quest told me all about that. It's a holographic camouflage that can be used to conceal anything. Tanks, weapons, bombs, soldiers, anything. That is very advanced.

Puff: You don't think they were lured into a trap, do you?

Dark Leo: I sure hope not.

Kreed: Actually they were.

We gasped.

Me: Who would do such a thing!?

Kreed: Someone who is out to ruin my name. I wasn't at the island when the Quest Team was captured but it's someone that is impersonating me. I managed to get this recording.

He played a tape.

Kreed: (On a tape) You were lucky that day Mr. Bannon. I suppose we both were.

Race: (On a tape) All right Kreed! What's your game?

Kreed: Game Mr. Bannon? This is deadly serious I assure you.

Jonny Quest: (On the tape) Where's my family you creep!?

Kreed: Safe for the time being my boy. You see, I've gone to all the trouble of taking over this island. Eliminating its troublesome personnel and acquiring the Cloaking Mask Technology. But to sell it at a worthy price I must record a compelling demonstration.

Nico: So that's this imposters game. He wants to sell it to the highest bidder with Jonny and Race as test subjects.

Wave Man: Should Rarity stay here because of her pregnancy?

Bulldozer: What kind of question is that? Of course she should!

Rarity: Now just because I'm pregnant doesn't mean I can still battle.

Me: Let her go with guys. Besides this is an emergency situation.

Nico: Right. Race and Jonny are in trouble and so are Dr. Quest, Hadji and Jessie. We got to get over there and help them out pronto!

Qin: Right!

Nico: Lets roll! Hold on Quest Team

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Riley Cooper, the Sniper of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Riley Cooper, the Sniper of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Sophia Starron: So, Riley Cooper's on his way here, huh? And like the other Blood Dragons, they're already pissed off big time after Lincoln put that energy field to keep those thugs out, and just like with Gary Reeve and Morgan Wesley, Riley Cooper will have a vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum with him.

Lincoln: And he's going to transform into a werewolf when he drinks it (Smirks) But, so am I and I've also got my secret weapon with me.

Lincoln's fingernails grew into claws laced with silver moonlight energy.

Nico: (Smirks) That's right, he's going to be in for a rough time with

Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Me: You said it.

Nico: And I hope Lincoln draws blood when he attacks that lowlife sniper. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a treacherous obstacle course from Hell to complete and rescue the Quest Team!

We were on our way!

---

We were flying over the Ocean.

Dark Mikey: Who could be framing you?

Dark Raph: Whoever that person is, he's getting clobbered!

Kreed: I don't know to be honest. But it's someone that I faced with Mr. Bannon and J.D.

Me: Hmm. But the only person I know of that helped back then was… (GASP) No way! It couldn't be!

Hak Foo: It could be one of the Another Riders.

Me: No. But I have a feeling I know who it is. I pray to God that I'm not right.

Eli: Oh man.

We arrived at the island and we saw smoke.

Me: Look smoke!

Nico: Looks like the fun is beginning.

We saw Jonny and Race running through the course.

Me: Hey guys!

Jonny Quest: J.D., Guys!

Race: Boy are we glad to see you!

Varie: Are you guys all right?

Race: We're okay.

Wrecker: It could be a Worm.

Piledriver: Yeah! Those nasty guys can shapeshift!

Me: No! It's not a Worm. It's someone that I thought died 12 years ago when I saved Race and Kreed.

Nico: What are you talking about J.D.?

Me: I'll explain when we get there. Right now we got to save the rest of the team.

Nico: Okay.

Me: But believe it or not, I know this kind of obstacle course like the back of my hand.

Nico: That's right we built one similar to it on Lake Huron. This will be perfect for putting all that practice to the test.

Me: Yep. Race, Jonny, guys, follow me. Anything that blasts or comes at you blast and dodge with everything you got!

Nico: Right!

Me: Lets go!

We ran fast!

We ran and dodged laser beams and deflected them back with lightsabers and hit blaster turrets and destroyed them.

Leslie Gesneria: Heads up!

Agony: We sense something coming!

We saw a tree fire a flamethrower and then Lola fired a blast of fire at a tree and it decloaked and it was a tank and then it lit on fire and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Race: Nice work guys!

Me: Yeah!

We went into a tunnel.

Me: Guys duck!

We slide and then buzzsaws came out of the walls and we ducked!

Nico: Whoa! Close!

Fu: No kidding!

Whiger: (sees a tiger) Hello, fellow tiger!

Maria: Seriously, Whiger?

Whiger: Oh, c'mon! Can't I say hello to a real life tiger?

Me: That's not a real tiger!

I fired a laser and it hit the tiger and it was really a Cyborg tiger!

Whiger: Whoa!

Lisa Loud: Nicely saved.

Nico: Yeah!

Race: Good thinking.

Me: Quickly.

We ran and then we flew up a cliff and landed on top.

Nico: Okay we have to head for that tunnel there.

Me: Right.

We flew down and a rock turned into a laser cannon and Eli deflected the blasts back with his lightsaber and destroyed the cannon!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets go!

We went through the tunnel!

We saw "Kreed" firing machine guns at us and we dodged the bullets!

Volcana: That's it. I'm using my Eyecon!

Volcana activated it.

DANTE ALIGHIERI AND LARXENE!

She fired a blast of lightning and fire and it hit the holographic Kreed and even the camouflaging circuitry and destroyed them!

Nico: Nice work Claire.

Race: Yes you guys destroyed the camouflaging circuitry for the whole area.

Me: Now we'll know where the traps are hiding. Lets go!

We went on.

Volcana: Thanks Tala.

We got to the door.

Me: This way!

We went through the door and we went into the hall for the Mainframe.

Nico: We made it. Great job J.D. All those training exercises in our obstacle course really paid off.

Race: They sure did.

Me: Right. Now it's time for our entrance. Lets go.

Rico the Robot: Scanning for anymore traps.

He scanned for more and there were none.

Rico the Robot: None detected.

Me: Great. Lets go.

We went to the mainframe.

Kreed?: BLAST! They succeeded in getting through! Not this time!

But then the spirits of the Magic of the Water Power flew in and swirled around him and then converged and then a massive vortex of jewels appeared and swirled around him and then we came in!

Nico: Nice funhouse you have here.

Kreed?: You are amazing at what you do.

Race: That is true.

Me: And besides, the real Kreed is right here with us.

I reached into "Kreed's" jacket and pulled out a remote.

Me: You gave us one helluva challenge. But there is only one guy I know that would have us go through all this and it's someone that I remember all too well.

I smashed the remote and "Kreed" was really GREG TEMPLE!

Me: Greg Temple!

Nico: Temple is alive!?

Greg Temple: Been a long time J.D.

Me: 12 years and I knew it had to be you Greg.

Tala: I'll use my magic to get the rest of the team out. And then, J.D., you can explain how Greg Temple was the one who set this all up!

Me: Okay.

She did so and came back with them.

Me: Greg why did you do this?

Race: That's right. When Kreed and me were saved all those years ago, you took it upon yourself to assume Kreed's identity. Why did you do it Greg?

Greg Temple: Why do you think you overgrown Boy Scout! The excitement, the thrills, all that money!

Race: I think it was the nerve gas.

Me: I agree with Race. It warped your mind.

Eli: Bro is right. His mind is all messed up from it.

Me: The man we know is still in there. And we're going to save him.

Greg Temple: Then come and get me!

He went at us and we pushed him back and then he activated a Fusion Reactor Self Destruct Detonation!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: You're not getting away Greg!

I grabbed him and we teleported out to the Obstacle Course.

Me: We got 15 minutes. Luxord, stop time long enough for us to have the usual battles and stop Greg.

Luxord: Right!

He did so.

Solar Man: This has to be a Worm! No way can this be a friend we're fighting!

Eli: Lets find out!

Eli splashed Greg with the Sacred Water and nothing happened.

Solar Man: No way! It really is the real thing.

Me: Yes it is. But he is a deadly man.

He went at me and I blocked his punches and I kicked him in the face and fired flamethrower blasts at him!

Me: Greg stop this! We're trying to save you from this monster you have become!

He dodged the blasts and then came at me and I dodged his strikes and I kicked him in the face and then he kicked at me some more and I dodged his attacks.

Arbormon: Solar Man, whether you want to believe it or not, it's the truth. But we can still save him.

Solar Man: I agree.

Nico: But J.D. is doing really well against him.

Eli: He sure is.

I ducked and kicked him in the face.

Flamefeather: Anyone else want to use an Eyecon?

Tristan Taylor: I'll use one.

Tristan activated his Eyecon!

AL CAPONE AND SOLOMON GRUNDY!

He fired a massive shower of Tommy Gun Bullets and Greg dodged them all and I kicked Greg in the back of the head.

Me: Greg listen to me! Back in Greenland 12 years ago, you told me to save Race and Kreed and I did just that! I know that I failed to save you Greg and I'm sorry. But I was only following your orders.

Kite Man: Greg, I don't want to have to hurt you.

Greg: You won't hurt me! Because in the Harley Quinn cartoon, you had a helpless crush on Poison Ivy!

Kite Man: Okay why does everyone keep saying that!?

Harley Quinn: Besides Kite Man is not my type!

Kite Man: Yeah! I don't have a crush on Harley Quinn!

Greg then pulled out a gun and pointed it at me!

Greg: J.D. is that what you think that this is about? That you let me die. You do have good honor J.D. and I taught you well and you did a great job back then. J.D. I forgive you for not saving me and you carried out my orders down to the last detail. But why on God's green Earth (Refers to Kreed) IS HE STILL ALIVE!?

Me: Because Kreed is indebted to me! That nerve gas incident changed him.

Jack Spicer: (pulls out blaster) Dude, don't make me do this!

Me: Besides Greg, this is our fight! Leave him out of this!

I kicked the gun out of his hand.

Me: Greg listen, the nerve gas did something to your mind and we're trying to save you from this monster you turned into!

Greg: J.D. if Kreed was like the Joker what would you have done in the past, blindly stupidly disregarding all the entire graveyards he has filled, the thousands who have suffered, the friends he has crippled, and I thought I would be the last person that Kreed ever hurt. If it had been you that he would poison with deadly nerve gas, if he had taken you from this world I would have done NOTHING but search the planet all over again for this PATHETIC PILE of evil death worshipping garbage! And send him off to hell!

Me: Greg I'm immortal and invincible and immune to all forms of poison including Nerve Gas. But you don't understand Greg.

Greg: What? That your honor won't allow it? That your code just won't let you cross that line?

Me: No! Goddamn it all no! For someone like Kreed it would have been too easy. All I have ever wanted to was kill him. A day doesn't go by when I don't think about subjecting him to every form of horrendous torture that he has dealt out to others and then end him. But if I did that, I would never forgive myself because I have too much honor for that. Only on people like the Joker and those that are irredeemable that I kill those that are like that.

Greg knew I was right.

Robo Blaze: Tronics, keep Greg busy!

He summoned a massive number of Tronics.

Then Tchang Zu, Heat Wave, Ranamon, Lythos, Vulture, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, and Cantwell appeared.

Nico: Tchang Zu, Heat Wave, Ranamon, Lythos, Vulture, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, and Cantwell.

Tchang Zu: J.D., we know there's still time to save Greg.

Heat Wave: We've already lost Morshower, Whitmore, and Animated Shockwave.

Me: I know and I'm not gonna give up in him.

Ranamon: The last thing we want is to add Greg to that list.

Me: I know. Greg Temple is more than just the man that taught me all the stuff he knows when I worked for Intelligence One. He is like a father to me and I will never give up on him.

Cantwell: Wow that is amazing.

Lythos: (to Nico) We heard you faced the Death Angels.

Nico: We sure did.

Vulture: Were they really that ugly?

Nico: Hideously ugly!

Me: They sure were.

---

The Hyakunin Isshu Jamen is a hyakunin isshu-based Jamenshi of Dark Empire Yodonheim, who's dark energy was used to release Heian-kyō Basra. He's also one of the two antagonist (the other is a Heian-kyo Basra) in episode 9 of 2020 TV series called Mashin Sentai Kiramager.

He is voiced by Yōji Ueda who previously voiced Shaidos from 2017 TV series called Uchu Sentai Kyuranger.

History

The Hyakunin Isshu Jamen made its first appearance as he placed his poem cards on all of the civilian's heads however this didn't went unnoticed when the Kiramager spotted him while on a jog. So with that said the team transformed and were about to battle him until he challenges them to a game with the human lives at stake.

After the intro Hyakunin Isshu begins reading the poem as the team has to find out which one matches to the card that he's reading once the card that he read is finished the ones that are latched onto the people's head will explode. However when he accused Sena of being a fault this made her to recall a flashback that she has when battling against her cousin in karuta.

After that Hyakunin Isshu began reading the next poem so Sion hurried to find the card that matches it, but she is now concerned on which is one is the right one. After that Shiguru knocks the cards out of the Jamen's clutches as the rest of the team opens fire on it thus freeing the civilians. After that he challenges the two girls tomorrow and then left the scene.

A while later during a training session Hyakunin Isshu Jamen burst in and challenge all of the civilians including the kiramagers to a game as this goes on everyone that lost to him will be part of the cards on his head and this time Galza will be the one to do the reading.

Once her friend has convinced Sena that she'd just want to avoid her she'd regained her confidence and challenged Hyakunin Isshu Jamen to a match. After that he lost to the supersonic princess in this match thus releasing the participants that lost against this Jamen. After that the team transformed and with a bit of karuta to their intro they then battle the Jamen. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Kiramai Rush Stream.

---

Nico: Hyakunin Isshu Jamen!

Me: Boy I remember you.

Juru: I remember how your abilities work. You'll put one of your poem cards on one of us. If we don't remove the correct card from that person's forehead before you're finished with the verse associated with the card, it explodes.

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen: Well, even if it does, the person probably will still be okay. But yeah. Sounds about right.

Me: That's true but that was so awesome though how you did all that

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

But then a figure came out and it was HEART!

May: Heart? Is that you?

Heart: It sure is May. Awesome to see you again.

May: Oh Heart!

She went and hugged him.

Nico went up to him.

Nico: Awesome to meet you in person Heart. I take it you saw what May did to Nira.

Heart: I sure did and Subzero would be really proud of her.

Nico: I'm glad you think so.

Manaphy: Heart!

Manaphy jumped into his arms.

Heart: Hello, Manaphy. How are you?

Manaphy: Doing really great!

Nico: Who have you picked for your archenemy?

Heart: I picked Blackfire as my archenemy.

Blackfire: Wow! Tamaranean VS Roidmude General. This is gonna be amazing.

Me: It sure is. Interesting matchup.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rice, Sean, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - Nico's rescue

---

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Nico did a good job evacuating the citizens of that other Earth. But was it too late to save said Earth?

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding. But it was far too late. Everything was totally destroyed.

Scootaloo: All the cities were destroyed beyond repair and everything was gone.

Whirlwind: Those creatures destroyed everything. And the survivors all had nowhere to go.

Rice: But at least they can start over.

Sean: Yeah thank goodness for that.

Tchang Zu: Yeah no kidding. At least they are all safe. Lets do it!

They fired waves of rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Taranee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Onua, Whenua, Vice and Zillius Zox VS Heat Wave - Saving that Earth from the Death Angels

---

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Nico and the others saved that Earth from the Death Angels. But they couldn't do anything for its' current state.

Taranee: Yeah it was horrible. That planet Earth was totally destroyed by those monsters.

Sunset Shimmer: It was horrible. But at least the survivors can have a nice life here.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: That would be horrible to see monsters like that destroy everything and then fight to survive as they run amok killing people and destroying everything.

Onua: It sure would be horrible.

Whenua: Yeah like a zombie apocalypse.

Heat Wave: I agree there. And Taranee you did a great job on your first mission.

Taranee: Thanks Mick.

Heat Wave: You're welcome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and earth and smashed him down.

## Stacy Bolton, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Lincoln's Rescue

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Rome, Italy. How was it?

Stacy Bolton: It was incredible. We battled Menma Uzumaki who came back from the dead and we banished hi to the Black Gates.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that accursed evil son of Minato and Kushina from another universe got what was coming.

Cozy Glow: He sure did.

Hex: Yeah what a monster.

Devon: At least he is gone for good.

Ranamon: Thank goodness for y'all. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, lightning, bones and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Ebonwumon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Earth, Lincoln, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - Meeting a Dark Magician Gene-Slammer

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) I heard you guys met a Dark Magician Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh we sure did and her name is Sakura Adachi. She is a really amazing master of dark magic lad.

Applejack: She sure is and she got Lori in a huge mess of trouble.

Apple Bloom: Boy sure sure did.

---

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sakura, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sakura, what's this huge revelation you have about Lori and how it almost got her disowned by her family?

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. I was with Lincoln in his room and playing video games, but then, we heard something in Lori's room. I went to Lori's room, and I made a cloud of darkness to cover us and we listened in. I then heard Lori was planning something really bad: she was planning on destroying Vanzilla and pinning this on Lincoln, so he'd be blamed for it and not only would everyone turn on him, but Lori would get the chance to kill him. This horrified Lincoln, and he had tears in his eyes. I was so furious that evil, selfish, cold-hearted, unfeeling bitch was planning this, so I fired a blast of darkness at Lori and hit her, and then, I snatched her diary, which had her plan. Then, we went to Mr. and Mrs. Loud and told them of what Lori was planning, and it horrified them, along with the rest of the sisters. But, when Lori found out about that, she got so mad, she decided to kill Lincoln now, and she threw me into a wall and she pounced on Lincoln and she started beating him brutally. But, I got up and grabbed Lori and tossed her into a chair and tied her up. We got Lincoln to the hospital, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud and the other sisters were furious at Lori for her plan and what she tried to do to Lincoln, and they were about to disown her forever, but knowing Lincoln still loved his sister, I talked with Mr. and Mrs. Loud and I decided on a better way to punish Lori instead of disowning her: she was to be sent to Aunt Ruth's for three months, and it horrified Lori badly and she begged for mercy, but there was none for her. Lincoln was let out of the hospital, but he had a broken leg and right arm for that time. Then, he clung to me with his good left arm and he started crying and it really hurt my heart, and I gently hugged him and rocked him, so I could calm him down.

We were horrified by the horrible revelation about Lori, and we had tears in our eyes and our hearts hurt by what Lori did.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): OMG, I can't believe you did this, Lori, and to your little brother, and yes, I was like you, but worse. But, I've decided to give that up, and I know if I hurt Lincoln, the wrath of you and the other sisters and the team will be nothing compared to the dangerous wrath of his harem and his Guardian Angels, so I'm smart enough to know that. But, I'm glad your Dark Side has since been removed.

Lori: I was literally about to say that to you, Lily.

Luna: So, what would you say to Lori if she still had her Dark Side in her?

Lily (Kappa Mikey): I'd say that if she ever tried to kill Lincoln or threaten him like that again, and I'll be the one to turn her into a human pretzel, and they'll be wiping her blood off the walls.

Nico: Yikes, now that's brutal.

Me: But, you don't have to worry, Dark Lori and the other Dark Louds are back in their crystal prisons for good.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): That'll teach her and the rest of the Dark Louds.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lythos: My goodness! That is incredible. But at least Lori is not like that anymore.

Flashwing: Yeah that was awesome that Sakura stepped in like that.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Earth: Sakura is amazing.

Lythos: She sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, lightning, apples and crystal and smashed him down.

---

## Hay Lin, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Kameo, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Taranee's first ambassador Mission

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) I heard today was Taranee's first ambassador Mission. You should be proud of her.

Hay Lin: You bet I am and she did a great job on her first mission in the world of Jak and Daxter.

Rarity: Oh indeed she did darling and she had a lot of fun. (GETS

MAD) AND YOU SHOULD BE REALLY PROUD OF HER INSTEAD OF JUST TWIDDLING YOUR FINGERS!

Vulture: WHOA! Okay okay!

Sweetie Belle: Whoa easy sis. It's all right Adrien she's not mad at you on purpose. It's part of the natural process of pregnancy.

Vulture: Oh that's right! I heard Rarity is Pregnant! Congratulations to you Rarity.

Rarity: Oh thank you Adrien.

Gill Grunt: After we get back we're going to the doctor to find out if she is gonna have boys or girls.

Kameo: But we're really happy for her.

Vulture: I am too. When is she due?

Hay Lin: Well after the new transformation she acquired yesterday I would say tomorrow.

Vulture: Hope it's not after the Ambassador Mission like with Fluttershy. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Qin, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - Getting 310 Disk Animals of the M.O.E.

---

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Because of Another Hibiki's defeat, you guys now have 310 Disk Animals based on us. I can't wait to see them in action.

Qin: I'm really excited to see what they can do too. My Disk Animal is a Polar Bear.

Captain Cold: That is cool! And it's perfect because I use the power of the cold.

Qin: It sure is cool.

Fluttershy: I think it's amazing too. Mine is an Armadillo.

Tornado Bolt: That is awesome for Fluttershy because Carmen Dillo is an anthropomorphic Armadillo.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Nick Russell: Mine is a Kangaroo because of Boomerang being from Australia.

Volcana: And mine is a Thunderbird. Because Larxene uses lightning.

Captain Cold: Very symbolic. But those are perfect and are very representative of us. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Gali, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Aqua, Sora, Kairi, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Greg's mind was messed up by that nerve gas

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Greg's mind was messed up by that nerve gas. How long does it take to wear off?

Gali: I'm not really sure. That nerve gas is experimental and it's totally brand new.

Twilight Sparkle: But like all nerve gas it is a weapon of mass destruction.

Starshine Sparkle: And it must be destroyed.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there.

Aqua: But Greg Temple did nothing to deserve having his mind messed up like that.

Sora: I agree there.

Kairi: Lily is the only one that can cure him.

Man Ray: She sure can. And she has the power. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and water and smashed him down.

## Tyler Navarro, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Thor, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - That is great that J.D. is not giving up on Greg

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) That's great that J.D. isn't giving up on Greg. It's saving him that's the tough part.

Tyler: Yes that's right. But we're not going to add a fourth member to the list of fallen heroes for us.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. 3 is more than enough.

Amber Morning: I agree there mom. Those people died for all of us.

Spotlight: They sure did.

Thor: I understand how J.D. feels myself.

Major Disaster: I can tell Thor. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Aang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Zoe, Hay Lin, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - Rarity Pregnant

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) It was quite obvious that Rarity was Pregnant. The morning sickness was a dead giveaway.

Aang: Yes it sure was and it was also after we completed her big mission too.

Princess Luna: But we're really happy for Rarity.

Moondust: We sure are mom.

Snowdrop: I'll say.

Gari: Yeah we are happy for her. But farting out jewels was an extra.

Blackout: But that was cool how Rarity farts out jewels. Fluttershy farts out perfume smells that are beautiful. I wonder what the others fart out.

Zoe: That would be awesome to see.

Hay Lin: It sure would. I think it would be obvious that Rainbow Dash farts out rainbows.

Cluemaster: (Laughs) That would be obvious. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lisa Simpson, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jack Spicer and Sideshow Bob VS Cantwell - Hope Rarity has girls

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) I Hope Rarity has girls. Because that would be so cute!

Lisa Simpson: We are hoping on that. We're going to take Rarity to the doctor after we're done here.

Pinkie Pie: But we're going to have a baby shower set up by me, Cheese and Leni.

Featherweight: But we're really happy for Rarity.

Sprocket: We sure are. And that is awesome.

Cantwell: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smash her down.

Blackfire VS Heart

Heart was next.

Blackfire: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Heart: Me too Blackfire. Shinnosuke is doing really well and that he is looking forward to meeting Onewa.

Blackfire: I'm glad he is. And I'm glad that monster Nira was destroyed.

Heart: Me too. I never liked the guy.

Blackfire: Neither did Nico and J.D. J.D. wanted to snap that monsters neck and give him the Black Gates immediately.

Heart: Who can blame him. Lets do it!

Heart turned into his true form and Blackfire fired waves of purple energy blasts and they hit him and exploded all over. Smashing him all over.

Heart: Not bad.

Blackfire: How is Medic doing?

Heart: She is doing great thank you.

Blackfire: You're welcome.

Blackfire smashed him down with incredible force.

---

Kiramagers, Natilee, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lily, Lisa and Laney VS Hyakunin Isshu Jamen

---

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome. You are the first monster of the Kiramagers that we faced officially.

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen: Yes and it's awesome to start off the battles.

Nico: It sure is gonna be cool.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters. They were called The Explorers of The Known World and Beyond, they're blasters with the symbol of the Quest Family on them. Once in hand, they'll gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Cool blasters!

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Ready to try out your new Kiramager form Natilee?

Natilee: You bet I am Nico.

Nico: Awesome.

Juru: This is gonna be awesome!

Kiramagers and Natilee: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

In flashes of light and jewels they transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Natilee: "Refracting Beauty! Kiramai Rainbow!"

Kiramagers and Natilee: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Natilee: COOL! I look so awesome as a Rainbow Kiramager.

Nico: Wow! You sure do Natilee! Rainbow is an awesome color for you.

Juru: It sure is!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL MACHINE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: YEAH! If the Kiramagers were in America they would be called that.

Juru: I like the name.

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

Natilee then fired waves of rainbow energy and smashed Hyakunin Isshu Jamen all over the place.

They fired waves of elements and energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: Awesome!

Natilee: Cool!

Nico: Lets finish him!

Kiramagers and Natilee: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Hyakunin Isshu Jamen you have failed this island!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Greg I'm sorry we have to do this to you. But you are just not yourself!

Lily: That Nerve Gas needs to be destroyed and you need to be cured.

Jake: Funny how we're using this morph after we were discussing about Worms just a while ago.

Laney: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

I gave them the Kabuto Keys!

Me: We call the Kabuto forms ZECT Insect Patrol.

Nico: Nice name.

Me: It was the First Name that came to my mind.

Nico: I like it.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! ZECT INSECT PATROL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kabuto Kamen Riders! Troy was Kabuto, Noah was Gatack, Gia was TheBee, Jake was Drake, Emma was Sasword, and Orion was Hercus!

Nico: COOL!

Orion: Wow this is awesome!

Me: Kamen Rider Hercus we haven't met yet.

Nico: No we haven't. We haven't even seen that one on our Ambassador Missions with Nokama.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned them Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman, and the Timerangers.

Me: Sorry Greg but this is for your own good!

We went at him and pulverized him all over the place.

Wamma blasted and smashed him all over the place.

Tula, Sludge, Rippersnapper and Yagura used the Earth, Mer and Hidden Mist Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tula and Yagura's powers, Sludge's Strength and Rippersnapper's Cyclone Gun 100-fold.

Tula and Sludge: MER STEGO BLAST!

Rippersnapper and Yagura: MAELSTROM CYCLONE BURST!

Lightning and Kite Man: LIGHTNING KITE STORM!

Huntik and Arbormon: SPIRIT ARBOR BLAST!

Badass Triangle and Tala: BADASS MAGIC FIRESTORM!

Pokemon Teams and See More: POKEMON SIGHT BLAST!

Best Friends of The Cul-De-Sac and Whiger: CUL-DE-SAC TIGER BLAST!

Sovereign of the East and Robo Blaze: SOVEREIGN BLAZE STORM!

Mysticons and King Shark: MYSTICON SHARK BLAST!

Sports Masters and Dark Turtles: SPORTS DARKNESS TURTLE BLAST!

Cryptid Couple and Wrecking Crew: WRECKING CRYPTID BLAST!

Saiyan Girls and Puff: SAIYAN CHEMICAL BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BURST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Chloe Yoriyama, Jonny Quest, Dr. Quest, Hadji Singh, Jessie Bannon, Race Bannon, Me and Lucius Kreed: QUEST

MEGABLAST SUPREME!

We fired a massive wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DANGER ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: TIGER!

Yuna: DANGER ANIMAL WATER STYLE: MORAY EEL!

Nanami: DANGER ANIMAL WATER STYLE: GOLDEN POISON FROG!

Toph: DANGER ANIMAL EARTH STYLE: STONEFISH!

Julie Makimoto: DANGER ANIMAL KOMODO DRAGON!

Mai Shiranui: DANGER ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: CONE SNAIL!

Jessica Shannon: DANGER ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: BLUE-RINGED OCTOPUS!

Entrapta: DANGER ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: ALLIGATOR!

Perfuma: DANGER ANIMAL NATURE STYLE: HYENA!

Frosta: DANGER ANIMAL ICE STYLE: BEAR!

Shantae: DANGER ANIMAL MAGIC STYLE: SPIDER!

Akko: DANGER ANIMAL STAR STYLE: SCORPION!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: DANGEROUS ANIMAL FINAL SMASH: WILD ANIMAL DANGER STRIKE!

They summoned the most dangerous animals of the world to attack Greg.

The blasts all hit him and smashed him down.

Lily: Hang on Greg!

She spread her water wings and enveloped Greg in a ball of water and then got the nerve gas out of him and even cured him. But he was weak and disoriented and we called for a medivac.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The

Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sophia Starron: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne.

Sophia Starron fired a blast of darkness at a nearby tree and as it hit, the dark blast forced out a 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder, it was Riley Cooper, the Sniper of The Blood Dragons.

Sophia Starron: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Riley Cooper, but that was a bad move hiding in the trees to try and kill us.

Riley Cooper: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love.

Sophia Starron: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Sophia Starron's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura, darkness, fiends, psychic energy, and The Fiend, she unholsters her large scythe of darkness and Sword of The Arcana sword from her back, and as she approached Riley Cooper, she left black and red energy, darkness, fiends, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XV - The Fiend with every step.

Sophia Starron: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, Riley Cooper, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Sophia Starron was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with darkness, fiends, and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force XV - The Fiend flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sophia Starron emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sophia Starron grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura, darkness, fiends, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XV- The Fiend surrounding her, she has Arcana Force XV - The Fiend and with the Fiend Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force XV - The Fiend earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force XV - The Fiend with red gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Sophia Starron has on a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red and black-striped top, black skirt, black pants with red designs, red sneakers, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and psychic energy on the coattails, and right on the back is Arcana Force XV - The Fiend surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Sophia Starron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large black feathers have red tips and darkness. Sophia Starron has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sophia Starron's large scythe of darkness and Sword of The Arcana sword began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and black energy, darkness, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force XV - The Fiend's Dark Arcana Scythe of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new large scythe with Arcana Force XV - The Fiend and the 19th Major Arcana card The Fiend etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, curved blood red sickle and on the other side of the scythe is a large skull with red gems for eyes on one end of the long midnight black shaft and on the other are four large skulls with red gems for eyes for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force XV - The Fiend with red gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Arcana Force XV - The Fiend that said, "Sophia Starron, Loving Younger Sister of Sylvia Starron, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force XV- The Fiend, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Guardian Angel of Laney, Lana, and Lucy Loud, Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, and Sonnya Rexxington, and Master of Darkness, Fiends, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

ソフィア・スターロン、シルビア・スターロンの愛する妹、アルカナ・フォースXVのジーン・スラマー-悪魔、非常に強力で強力なサイキック・マインドリーダーとクレアボイアント、レイニーの守護天使、ラナ、ルーシー・ラウド、守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ロリーナ・ケリントン、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン

Sophia Starron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT ARCANA FORCE XVIII PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC MOON JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Sophia Starron's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Riley Cooper saw it, the thug got his gun and was about to shoot her, but Sophia

Starron fired a powerful blast of black and red energy with darkness, fiends, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XV - The Fiend, and it hit Riley Cooper and his gun was destroyed.

Sylvia Starron: Whoa, Sophia's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Sylvia, your sister's now a true Arcana Angel of Darkness. This is going to be good.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Wow, Sophia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sophia Starron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Fiend and Divine Clairvoyant Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Riley Cooper, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sophia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sophia Starron.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.

Sophia Starron and Lincoln went after Riley Cooper, who kept trying to shoot them with his rifle, but they grabbed the bullets and crushed them in their hands, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Fiends, and Arcana Energy at Riley Cooper, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Nico: Uh oh, here it comes.

Riley Cooper drank the werewolf serum, and then, we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's rip him to shreds.

Sophia Starron attacked him with her new large scythe and Lincoln attacked him with his massive greatswords and left painful scars on him, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on him, and we saw the cure take effect as Riley Cooper changed back to normal. Then, Sophia and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Riley Cooper, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley and Gary Reese into. We cheered wildly for what Sophia Starron and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Sophia Starron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Sophia Starron: That's another Blood Dragon down and eleven to go. Thanks for helping me take down Riley Cooper, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sophia.

Suddenly, Sophia Starron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Sophia Starron's face, they kissed passionately as Sophia Starron's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force XV - The Fiend flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness surrounded them and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they went to the world of A Quiet Place, and they saved the surviving humans from the hunts of The Cochleanians, and Nico was reunited with Chloe Yoriyama, and later on, Lincoln and his group went down to Rome and took down Menma Uzumaki, the dangerous evil Shinobi who came back from the dead again, and Lincoln was reunited with Sakura Adachi, the Dark Magician Gene-Slammer and one of his many Guardian Angels from Japan, and later on, not only did we help go through a treacherous obstacle course on an island, but Sophia Starron and Lincoln took down Riley Cooper of The Blood Dragons. But, the battle against The Blood Dragons is still going on and the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

Nico: That was one awesome fight you and Sophia waged against Riley Cooper, Linc, and Sophia put a dent in that thug's attempt to kill us.

Lincoln: That's right, but we're not done yet, there's still ten more Blood Dragons to go, and then, we'll bring them to trial, and they'll be looking at prison for the rest of their lives.

Me: Preferably in one of our space prisons.

Lincoln: And that's exactly where they're going, J.D. Since they've escaped from federal prisons here in The United States, we're going to have them thrown in one of our space prisons where security in this place is top-notch and they'll be rotting away in the starry lonesome for life.

Eli: That's right, what a bunch of criminals and thugs.

Nico: You said it.

Greg was put on a hospital gurney and was lead by Varie and Maria Santiago and he was being loaded into a medivac unit.

Greg Temple: Wait.

He looked at us.

Greg: I'm really sorry, guys.

Captain Cold: Don't sweat it. We know you weren't in control of your actions.

Man Ray: But next time, try to get poisoned with nerve gas.

Greg Temple: I will. But J.D. I am really proud of you for how far you have come over these last 12 years. You have become so strong and you have become an amazing man. I'm really proud of you.

Me: Thanks Greg. That really means a lot to me.

He held up his hand and I took it.

Me: I missed you Greg.

Greg Temple: (Tears stream down his face) Me too my son.

Me: (Smiles)

He was loaded and taken to the infirmary.

Taranee: I just wish Jak and Daxter were there to see all of this.

Major Disaster: You can tell them on your next mission.

Nico: Yeah.

Chloe Yoriyama: I'm gonna love it here with you guys

Sakura Adachi: Same with me.

Cluemaster: You girls won't regret it.

Nico: No you won't.

Cantwell: Let's head home now. We have to get Rarity ready for when she gives birth.

Me: Right! But lets get out of here! This whole island is going to blow!

Nico: Oh shit! Lets go!

We flew off!

We flew far over the ocean.

Me: This is gonna be big guys! I put up an EMP Force Field around us.

Nico: Okay!

We were far out at sea when suddenly the island exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE NUCLEAR EXPLOSION!

THE ENTIRE ISLAND WAS DESTROYED IN A MASSIVE AND HUGE EXPLOSION!

Nico: Whoa! That was a close one!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Yep. But J.D. you did a great job navigating that whole obstacle course. And you saved Greg Temple from himself.

Me: Well it was Lily that cured him so she deserves some of the credit. But thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Kreed: And thank you for clearing my name J.D.

Me: No problem Kreed.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Me: Thanks. Also I made blueprints for the obstacle course that we can use to make our own version of it without the traps like that.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Jonny Quest: (To the viewers) At least that island will never be sold to the highest bidder. But it was a great adventure.

Me: Yep. And our adventures are just beginning for the week.

We went back home and we went to the doctor and we had Rarity looked at with a sonogram. She was having 4 baby girls. Just like Fluttershy. This was gonna be so awesome. We then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a great adventure! It's part one of the saga for The Real Adventures of Jonny Quest and we had a lot of fun on this one. Race Against DAnger is one of my favorites because Kreed turned that entire obstacle course into a killing field! That episode aired on December 16th, 1996 and it was awesome! The first part was for where we went to the world of A Quiet Place and those aliens in that movie were UG-LY! And scary too. But really amazing to hunt by sound. The second part was for Rome and that was for taking down Menma Uzumaki from Naruto Road To Ninja. That was scary and freaky. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, We;re going to Ooo and Nico, Stella of the Winx Club, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends minus Rarity because she is on Maternal Leave, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to help Finn and Jake, Marceline, Princess Bubblegum, and Flame Princess are going to battle Marceline's crazy and controlling ex-boyfriend Ash and we're going to make sure he never torments Marceline again. We're also going to meet twin gene-slammers for Solrock and Lunatone named Amaterasu and Tsukuyomi Marris. Amaterasu and Tsukuyomi are known as the Twins of the Sun and the Moon. They are called that because they are both named after the Japanese Goddesses of the Sun and The Moon. They have amazing powers over fire and light and light and darkness. They both are Nico's awesome friends and know how to kick some butt especially when it comes to bullies. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to the Badlands in the world of Warhammer, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the Greenskins tribes that dwell there. And they're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for The Fortune Ladies, their names are

Camila Parker, The Fortune Lady Dark Gene-Slammer

Hazel Parker, The Fortune Lady Earth Gene-Slammer

Aurora Parker, The Fortune Lady Every Gene-Slammer

Stella Parker, The Fortune Lady Fire Gene-Slammer

Victoria Parker, The Fortune Lady Light Gene-Slammer

Naomi Parker, The Fortune Lady Past Gene-Slammer

Natalie Parker, The Fortune Lady Water Gene-Slammer

And Maya Parker, The Fortune Lady Wind Gene-Slammer

They're eight sisters that were born on the same day, who've Gene-Slammed themselves on purpose into The Fortune Ladies and protected Lincoln from the wrath of Chandler and his goons at school and from the out-of-control and dangerous wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, and during the exercise scene, the Parker Sisters are going to reveal horrifying revelations about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that almost got them disowned and kicked out of The Loud House forever. Get ready for an explosive adventure for part 2 of the Real Adventures of Jonny Quest saga as we go down to New Mexico and we're going to battle the evil corrupt businessman Von Romme and his men and we're going to destroy his entire operation and this time they will get sentenced to death for treason and murder and their crimes.

See you all tomorrow.

# The Treasonous Terrorist Supplier

This chapter is a parody of the Jonny Quest episode called Nuclear Netherworld.

---

Walking through the land of Ooo was Nico, Stella of the Winx Club, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends minus Rarity because she is on Maternal Leave, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there because Marceline called us and told us that something was going down with her. So she called us to have her help out as well as rescue 2 gene-slammers there.

Nico: I wonder what Marceline called us for?

Me: No Idea but whatever it is, it must've been very important.

Eli: I have a feeling it was bad.

Arrietty: Me too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Stella.

Winx Club Stella: Anytime Nico. If we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for the Pokemon of the Sun and the Moon then it was a great choice for me to go with you.

Maria: I know and I'm really excited that Rarity is having her babies today!

Emerald Shine: Me too! I'm so happy for mom.

Topaz Flare: Me too!

Me: It was awesome for you girls to fill in for your mom while she is on maternal leave.

Emerald Shine: Thanks J.D.

Nico: Stella, remember when we locked up Countess Cassandra and her daughter Chimera?

Winx Club Stella: I sure do Nico. That was a massively huge conspiracy that happened on my home planet.

Me: Boy I'll never forget that. That was a nasty plot to usurp the power of the throne from your mother and father.

Camie: Oh man. What happened?

Me: It was a really horrible sight. We call it the Great Solarian Conspiracy.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 826.

---

In the middle of the city I was flying after a little girl that was floating in the air and she was thinking she was flying. But in actuality it was because of a Clow Card. It was the Float Card. 浮 I saw its spirit and it looked like a hot air balloon. In its card form, Float appears as a small, hot-air balloon attached to a winged basket. However, outside of its card form, it appears as a stripy, pink and purple balloon with small wings, independent of any strings or basket.

Me: The Float Card is a card that defies gravity.

Kero: It sure does.

Me: I know.

I fired an energy beam and it hit the Float Card and immobilized it.

Me: RETURN TO YOUR POWER CONFINED!

I held out my hand and formed an energy card and it sucked in the Float Card and it was a Clow Card again. I grabbed the girl and the Clow Card.

Me: Gotcha. Are you all right?

Girl: Yes. Thanks to you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Then I sensed another Clow Card. I saw a massive tidal wave heading towards the city.

Me: Whoa!

Kero: It's the Wave Card. It has the power to make massive waves out of existing water.

Me: RETURN TO YOUR POWER CONFINED!

I held out my hand and another energy card formed and it sucked in the Wave Card and it was a Clow Card again. I got the card. 波 Wave's card form shows a stream, or waterfall; implying some affiliation with water. Wave's capture is not shown directly in the series, but Episode 36 shows that Sakura had captured it over spring break (the time period following Episode 35)

Me: Awesome!

Kero: Great job J.D.

Me: Thanks Kero.

We headed back to the estate.

---

Back at the estate, Ed was reporting to Rolf for work. He has a job working for Rolf.

Rolf: Good morning, nincompoop.

Ed: Ready for work, boss!

Ed got to work. He was peeling potatoes, cleaning the chicken coops and all of Rolf's animals.

Cosmos: Rolf, do you pay Ed for working?

Rolf: Ja Ja. I pay bundt cake for brain Ed boy a jar of quarters and 6 jawbreakers.

Julie Martin: That's great pay. Rolf, should Ed turn into Edzilla to do some of the work?

Ed: I can handle all this myself without turning into Edzilla.

Cosmos: Oh.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 7 and a half hours later.

---

Ed came back from work with a Jawbreaker in his mouth and he had a bag of jawbreakers and a jar full of quarters.

Thunderblast: How was work today, Ed?

Ed: Very good Thunderblast.

Eddy: Thanks monobrow.

Edd: Working for Rolf is a great idea Ed.

Luan: It sure is Double D.

Linka: Yep.

Thunderblast: We haven't heard from Caitlin and Dominique for a while. I hope they haven't gotten into trouble.

---

French Narrator: 20 Minutes earlier.

---

In the middle of San Francisco, California, Caitlin and Dominique were approached by the evil Countess Cassandra of the planet Solaria and her daughter Chimera.

---

Chimera

Chimera is the daughter of Countess Cassandra, a noble from Solaria, and a fairy who attends the Beta Academy for Fairies. She first appeared in the first episode of the third season of Winx Club.

Chimera is rude and very jealous of Stella, and always wants everything her way. When Stella is getting ready for her princess ball, Chimera tries to ruin Stella's fun.

Chimera states that she hates Stella because she is a pretty, beautiful, spoiled, and lucky princess.

Chimera is introduced in Season 3, in "The Ball of the Princess". She is first seen at a pizza place, where the Winx are, and takes the pizza that Stella was going to get. Chimera makes fun of Flora, asking her if she was made out of gumdrops, and Stella defends her, revealing that Chimera is extremely rude.

She also gets the dress Stella wants. Chimera already hates Stella and the Winx mother, Countess Cassandra would join the fray. Chimera tries to ruin Stella's hairdo while she is getting ready for the princess ball but fails to do so. The spell bounces back on her instead, making her hairstyle Medusa-like. Chimera states that she hates Stella, and (quite ironically) accuses her of being a spoiled princess. She and Countess Cassandra both meet Valtor, and he gives them powers in exchange for the power of the Second Sun of Solaria. Chimera transforms Stella into a monster called "Mon-Stella" . We see her in the eighth episode with her mother and King Radius.

She tries to prevent Stella from ruining the wedding for King Radius and Countess Cassandra (telling Stella that she wasn't on the guest list), She is defeated twice, but she dares Stella to free her and fight her again. After being defeated by Stella, Chimera and Cassandra are imprisoned in the dungeon by King Radius.

Chimera is a girl with long bluish-black hair that falls to her ankles. She wears red lipstick, black eyeshadow and has a tiny mole near her left eye. Her outfit is a lolita-style dress in various shades of purple.

The only other outfit Chimera is seen in besides her regular outfit is a red gown that is about knee length, with a long ruffle on the end. It has a pink veil in the back and three flowers in the middle going up and down. The outfit is also the outfit Stella wanted and resulted in a shopping war with Chimera winning the dress.

When Chimera was given the title of Princess of Solaria, she was granted a Ring of Solaria which also turns into a Scepter like Stella's.

Countess Cassandra

Countess Cassandra makes her first appearance in "Valtor's Mark" looking out the window, watching Stella, Bloom and Radius before shutting the curtains. When she sees Chimera spying on Stella and Bloom, Cassandra scolds her for acting out of status but expresses her own hatred for Stella as well. She believes only her daughter is suitable to be the Princess of Solaria and comforts her when Chimera becomes distress about Radius's love for his daughter.

Nonetheless, she tells Chimera that they must put on a facade to please the Crown Princess. However, she witnesses Chimera lose her cool against Stella and questions Bloom, who happily answers her about an incident between them during a shopping spree.

Later, she sees Chimera's end result of her failed attempts to irk Stella. Valtor then enters their room, offers a proposition: in exchange for the power of the Second Sun of Solaria, he will give Cassandra and Chimera stronger powers. Cassandra agrees and Valtor keeps his promise.

During the princess ball, Chimera casts a terrible spell on Stella (transforming her into a hideous monster) while Countess Cassandra puts King Radius under her control.

She is then seen on Eraklyon, commenting how Stella was a troublemaker. When Sky ordered his guards to capture the Winx, as he was under Diaspro's spell, the dragons that were released and began running amok during the celebration. This caused the guests to flee, including her and Chimera. She told Radius to keep the dragon busy and left Eraklyon with just her daughter, leaving Radius behind.

Overtime, Cassandra has slowly taken over Solaria with Radius only serving as her pawn. She ruthlessly builds and maintain the power she currently has and even threatened a servant and old friend of the king for questioning Cassandra and Chimera's rightful holding of the throne.

Before the wedding, she makes sure that Stella was not put on the guest list, and was surprised when Stella was able to stop the ceremony anyway. When the spell over King Radius is broken, he commands the guards to arrest Countess Cassandra and Chimera and banishes them.

---

Cailtin: Ok. What's going on?

Countess Cassandra (smirks): Ever seen a spydrone before? It can slip past any defenses of a building. Even magical ones. (tosses it to Caitlin)

Chimera: Smile. (takes picture of Caitlin holding the spydrone)

Countess Cassandra: Oh, how rude of us. My name is Countess Cassandra. And this is my daughter, Chimera.

Dominique: What exactly did you call us here for?

Chimera: Relax. We just want to help you two. You both used to be promising students at Beverly Hill until you met that girl Mandy and did her dirty work. And now, you two are fugitives, on the run until that admittidly dreamy Nicolas Chan can clear your names. Not much of lives, if you ask me. (smiles reassuringly) Me and my mom know what it's like to be outsiders too, girls. The four of us have a lot in common.

Caitlin: We don't have squat in common. We'd never try do anything bad to authority figures!

Countess Cassandra: Maybe you two never had a reason to.

Dominique: I get it! You two are going to use the Dark Orb in your possession to overthrow Stella's dad and become the ruels of Solaria.

Chimera: That's right. And you two are going to help us.

Caitlin: You both are crazy. There's no way we're helping you!

Countess Cassandra: I think you two will. (shows Caitlin the picture Chimera took of her) If Team Loud Phoenix Storm saw this, they'd blame you two for the attempt on King Radius. You both would become their enemies again. And then, they wouldn't stop until you both are nothing but burnt corpses. Face it, girls. You both don't have a choice. You have to help us!

Caitlin: Give us a few minutes to think this over.

Countess Cassandra: All right. But make it quick.

They went to talk in private.

---

Back at the estate we got a phone call.

Me: Hello?

Caitlin: (Whispering) J.D. it's Caitlin.

Me: (Whispering) What's the matter Caitlin?

Caitlin told me about what Countess Cassandra and Chimera were up to and I told her to play along with her until the time came. Dominique had a special tracer device that would show us where they were whenever it was needed.

Caitlin: Okay. Thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

I told everyone everything Caitlin said.

Stella (Winx Club): This is bad! I thought we were rid of those traitors for good!

Rachel S.D.: I heard a lot about Countess Cassandra and how evil she is. She was banished to the Omega Dimension after she tried to usurp the throne on Solaria.

Me: So she's a power-hungry tyrant. Then we have to send her back to the Omega Dimension.

Nico: Easier said than done.

Me: Yeah.

Rachel S.D.: And to make it worse, she used Valtor's magic to try and force the king of Solaria to do her bidding.

Me: And Valtor is now dead. We killed him.

Bloom: Cassandra is a monster. She won't get away with her crimes this time.

Me: No she won't. This time she'll face the wrath of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Lets fly!

William: Redemption Squad, let's take em down!

We were off to San Francisco, California.

* * *

We were flying to San Francisco, California.

Qin: Hey J.D. who is Valtor? He must be really bad.

Me: He was worse than bad Qin. He was worse than the devil himself.

I revealed all of Valtor's history

---

Valtor is a strong wizard who would love to do nothing more than to become the strongest wizard of them all. He turns people into monsters that are willingly to serve for him.

Like Bloom, he was born from the Dragon Fire but unlike Bloom however, Valtor was born from the Fire's dark side.

He was with the Ancestral Witches when they destroyed Domino. He was once a companion of Ms. Griffin when they were young. It was at this time when he met Bloom's parents who were both stronger than him.

He was sent to The Omega Dimension the day Domino was defeated. There he was frozen, intended for eternity, and was awake while frozen.

When the Trix were sent to the Omega Dimension, they released Valtor, intending to offer him up to the security snakes in their place. However, he destroyed the snakes and escaped the Omega Dimension along with the Trix, making them his minions. He took over Andros (Tides in 4Kids dub) and corrupted many mermaids, turning them into his minions while adding their power to his. His minions were branded with his symbol. To increase his power, Valtor would go to different planets and absorb their energy. The Trix would often compete with each other for his favor.

Valtor made a deal with Chimera and Cassandra to help them deal with their rival, Stella, in exchange for their eternal allegiance. Cassandra put a spell on Stella's father, King Radius, to turn him against her and make Chimera princess of Solaria, but Stella later broke the spell. Valtor recognized Bloom and confronted her on Andros, but he did not wish to fight her when she was too tired to fight, as it would not be satisfying. When Layla confronted him, he cast a spell to blind her, although she was later able to reverse this. Valtor also gave Sky's ex-fiancee Diaspro a potion to put Sky under a spell to make him love Diaspro and attack Bloom; however, Stella broke this spell and Diaspro was banished.

Valtor eventually decided he didn't want Andros as his base anymore so he relocated to Cloud Tower, taking it over, imprisoning Griffin, and brainwashing the other witches into "zombie witches". He later decided to destroy Andros by opening a portal to mix its positive energy with the Omega Dimension's negative energy. He was content to leave the brainwashed mermaids to die with Andros, viewing them as expendable. Tecna was able to close the portal, though she was trapped in the Omega Dimension in the process (although she later escaped with the help of the Winx and specialists).

Because of this, Bloom, Stella, Flora, Musa, and Layla sought revenge on Valtor. They confronted him at Cloud Tower and fought him, but he gained the upper hand, telling Bloom that he killed her parents Oritel and Miriam. This gave Bloom further motivation for revenge, however, using a spell he gained from Planet Oppositus, he turned her fire into ice and froze her with it. Faragonda, Griffin, and Saladin arrived to fight him while the other Winx released Bloom and Stella teleported them out, causing Valtor's next attack to hit the Trix instead.

Valtor eventually relocated to a new base, in a cave in the forest. He later challenged Faragonda, Griffin, and Saladin to a battle, but made them fight each other with an illusion while trying to steal the scrolls from Alfea. Bloom defeated him with the Water Stars, which are the opposite power of dragon fire. But before Bloom could kill Valtor, he told her that Oritel and Miriam were really trapped inside him due to an absorption spell he cast, and destroying him would do the same to them. Although Valtor escaped, Bloom later heard from the Ancient Witches that this was a lie, and her parents were really in another dimension.

Using the Spell of the Elements, Valtor flooded Cloud Tower, sent tornadoes at Red Fountain, set the forest around Alfea on fire, and caused an earthquake at Magix. The Winx fought Valtor below the lakebed but he transformed into a demon and used a talisman to control the power of the water stars and use them against Bloom. However, Bloom used fairy dust to open the box he contained his spells in, undoing all his spells. When the lakebed returned and the cave began to flood, the Trix abandoned Valtor, who was seemingly killed when the cave flooded.

However, Valtor returned and captured most of the specialists, imprisoning them in Tides while controlling elements - having held onto the Spell of the Elements - to take the forms of them and fight the Winx. These clones disappeared when Bloom knocked Valtor out with a fireball. The Ancient Witches, unable to act on the outside world from the dark world but able to act on Valtor, cast a spell to take away his wizard form and turn him back into a demon forever. Bloom separated her flame from her and entered that of Valtor, where Valtor appeared and attempted to get Bloom to work with him against the Ancient Witches, but she declined his offer and used fairy dust to extinguish his flame, destroying him.

In the 4Kids version, Bloom uses fairy dust upon entering Baltor's mind, but this only removes the Ancient Witches' spell. After Baltor tries to make the deal, Bloom says her dragon fire will fight Baltor's dragon fire until one is put out, and extinguishes Baltor's flame with Dragon Fire Fury, destroying him and sealing his essence in Oblivion.

---

Qin gasped in sheer horror.

Qin: He was pure evil!

Me: And we all killed him in the Omega Dimension. But his minions the Trix were worse.

Qin: The Trix?

Rachel S.D.: Icy, Darcy and Stormy. They were the ultimate epitomes of pure evil.

Rachel revealed the history of the Trix.

At the beginning of the first season, the Trix seemed to be more powerful than the Winx Club (with the exception of Bloom), as seen in the episode Spelled where they were able to get the better of the fight, and would have won had Bloom not intervened. For most of the first season, they attended the Cloud Tower School for Witches until they are all expelled after they created the Nightmare Monster in the episode The Nightmare Monster that failed to accomplish its purpose. The Trix stole the Dragonfire and summoned the Army of Darkness/Army of Decay to take over the realm of Magix, but Bloom defeated Icy with her dragon fire while the other Winx defeated Darcy and Stormy.

For the next two seasons they had powerful allies. After being sent to Lightrock Monastery, in the second season it was the infamous Lord Darkar who released them and gave them their Gloomix to increase their power. Darkar double-crossed the Trix in the end before he was killed and they were imprisoned in the Omega Dimension. In the third season, they joined up with Valtor and the three witches competed for his affections, before finally leaving him when he assumed his original, demon-like form and lost all the spells he had stolen when he was fighting Bloom in the 25th episode. Afterward they are sent back to Lightrock Monastery.

They returned again in the second movie, where they sneak into Alfea during the beginning of year festivities, putting a spell on all the food there so that everyone who ate some of it was turned into a toad, and stealing a magical compass which they used to lead the Ancestral Witches to the Tree of Life found in the Pixie Village. The Ancestresses proceeded to absorb all the essence of Good from the Tree, causing all good magic to disappear, and only evil magic to keep on existing. At the end of the movie, the Winx Club, the Specialists, Oritel and Erendor arrive at the haunted city of Havram to find the branch of the Tree of Life which the Ancestresses gave to the king of Eraklyon as part of the deal which forced him to help the Ancestral Witches in exchange for their sparing his kingdom. There, the Trix and their Ancestresses were waiting for them, but the Winx Club girls gained back their powers and Bloom's horse, Peg, became a flying unicorn thanks to the magical branch. Finding the Trix too weak to defeat the Winx Club, the Ancestresses try to possess the Trix, but they attempt to flee as the old witches capture them and possess their bodies. The Trix, now possessed by their ancestors, have become more powerful than ever, as well as mere puppets possessed by the Ancestral Witches. The Winx, the Specialists, Oritel and Erendor take part in the battle, but Erendor is severely wounded trying to save Bloom from Icy-Belladone. Finally, using a Believix convergence, the Winx Club are able to summon the essence of the Great Dragon and extract the Ancestresses from the bodies of the Trix. The Great Dragon's power destroys the Ancestral Witches for good, and the Trix, defeated, fall unconscious to the ground. Helia ties them with a rope and, as the movie ends, they are shown as being suspended from the flying ship the Winx, the Specialists, Oritel and Erendor use to leave Havram, getting angry as Bloom and her fiends fly around them and tease them.

---

Qin: Those monsters!

Me: They were monsters Qin. And when we met Rachel here, we killed them and sent those fucked up arrogant malignant freaks off to Hell where they belong.

Bloom: Yeah.

Flora: They deserved it.

Musa: They were a menace to everyone in the universe.

Tecna: (British Accent) Agreed. They should've never been allowed to live after we banished them to the Omega Dimension.

Me: You got that right girls.

Nico: The Trix and Valtor have failed this entire universe.

Me: And paid the ultimate price for their crimes.

Rachel S.D.: Yep.

Varie: Good riddance.

Then I received a signal from Dominique's tracer.

On my device it showed that it was coming from a warehouse on the San Francisco Wharf.

Me: There we go! Lets go!

We were flying to the wharf.

---

Caitlin: Your plans will never succeed Cassandra!

Dominque held up the beeping tracer.

Countess Cassandra: You both betrayed us! Who's coming?

Caitlin: Just Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Chimera: Oh please! They're all too busy trying to clear your names!

Dominique: Actually, they're gonna finish that when they get here!

A Massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof of the warehouse and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Countess Cassandra and Chimera.

Bloom: I thought we were rid of you ugly freaks for good!

Chimera: You ruined my life Bloom!

Musa: You brought all that on yourself Chimera!

Stella: It's bad enough that you brainwashed my father before! But now you're trying to ruin Caitlin and Dominique's only chance to get their lives back?!

Naruto: You're just as ruthless as the Trix and Valtor together.

Countess Cassandra: Valtor's magic helped me do great things.

Me: Valtor is dead. We killed him and erased all of his magic.

Countess Cassandra just shot a power dampening collar at my neck.

Countess Cassandra: (smirks) Ha! I'm not making the same mistake Yewh made! Without your powers, you're nothing!

I grabbed the collar and destroyed it.

Me: Nice try. But my powers are so strong that they can now predict where a villain is going to attack and with what.

Nico: Countess Cassandra and Chimera, you have failed this world!

Me: And all of Solaria! Lets get them!

We went at them and powered up and we were ferociously pulverizing them into oblivion! I punch Countess Cassandra in the face and sent her crashing into a bunch of crates. Caitlin kicked her in the stomach and punched her in the face and knocked out some of her teeth. Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and burned Cassandra and she bit Cassandra in her leg to the point where Lola drew blood. Lana fired a powerful blast of ice lightning and froze her arms. Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted both Cassandra and Chimera with 500 quadrillion volts of electricity.

Carol: You will never be worthy of King Radius's love!

Carol fired a powerful blast of King Ghidorah's Gravity Lightning and it hit Chimera and exploded all over.

Chimera fired a powerful blast of magic at Carol. But Carol used Rodan's Mach 6 hurricane winds at 4,603 miles per hour and it blew Chimera into a bunch of crates with devastating force!

Vince: WOW! That was awesome!

Me: No kidding partner. That was powerful!

Erika: Biollante's power will be our mark on her.

Erika fired some radioactive sap from one of her plant mouth vines and it hit Cassandra on her face and she screamed in excruciating pain as it was burning her.

Me: Time to show them some teamwork!

Cosmos: Roger that! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into Cosmos back and it enhanced his high-powered particle beam 100-fold.

Julie Martin: Time for action! EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and it enhanced her Ice Powers 100-fold.

Cosmos and Julie Martin: ABSOLUTE ZERO FREEZE BLAST!

Cosmos fired his particle beam and Julie fired a powerful ice beam and the blasts combined and froze Chimera in ice up to up to her chest. She was shivering in extreme cold.

Thunderblast: Lets do this! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into her rocket launcher and turned it into a bigger rocket launcher.

William: Action Time! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and it enhanced his elemental blaster 100-fold.

Thunderblast and William: ELEMENTAL MISSILE BARRAGESTORM!

Thunderblast fired a powerful laser missile and William fired powerful blasts of the elements from his blaster and they combined and hit Countess Cassandra and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Kitten pulled out a laser whip.

Kitten: This is for hurting Caitlin and Dominique! LASER WHIPLASH DISEMBOWELMENT!

Kitten slashed Chimera with her laser whip and disemboweled her.

Caitlin: This is for trying to send us back to prison with Mandy! LIGHTNING VINE ELECTROCUTION!

Caitlin formed a whip made of pure lightning and wrapped it around Countess Cassandra and electrocuted her with 800 sextillion volts of electricity! She screamed in excruciating pain.

Me: Wow! That was powerful!

Nico: No kidding!

Stella (Winx Club): This is for my planet and my family! SHINING SUN RAINBOW BURST!

Stella fired a powerful blast of rainbow energy and it slammed into Countess Cassandra and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico walked up to them and placed their hands on them and stripped them of their powers and magic abilities.

Nico caught an Aurorus and Sylveon during the battle.

We went to the planet Solaria and it was a beautiful planet and we were there to send Countess Cassandra and Chimera off. We banished them into the Omega Dimension for all eternity without their magic and abilities. Countess Cassandra was stripped of her title, disgraced and forever exiled into the Omega Dimension for all eternity.

Stella (Winx Club): (To the viewers) Traitors like Cassandra and Chimera will never be welcome in our universe. Never again will they be welcome here.

Me: You got that right Stella.

---

We were later back in the courthouse presenting new evidence about what happened with Mandy and how she forced Caitlin and Dominique into doing her bidding.

Me: So you see, your honor, Caitlin and Dominique were forced to do Mandy's bidding against their will because she threatened to kill them if they didn't.

Judge Katie Rockell: Well, due to recent evidence that's come to light, Caitlin Fiona Salazar and Dominique Maureen Holhauser are both cleared of all charges. But they'll be placed on the Redemption Squad as community service. (to Maria) I hope that's okay with you, honey.

Maria: Don't worry, Mom. I'm fine with it.

Caitlin: Thank you your honor. We are so sorry about everything we did. Mandy forced us to do all those things against our wills. We were too scared to stand up to her. She threatened our lives.

Judge Katie Rockell: That's understandable.

Me: This is a whole new low for Mandy. She is a fiend in Capital Letters.

Caitlin and Dominique's parents apologized to them and they forgave them. Caitlin and Dominique were placed into the Redemption Squad.

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Tsuyu: Oh man!

Himiko: That bloodsucking leech! Countess Cassandra and Chimera were traitors!

Winx Club Stella: Yeah they sure were and they got what was coming to them.

Nico: The worst part is that they tried blackmailing Caitlyn and Dominique into helping them.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But being forced to work for that Spoiled Brat, Mandy is bad enough.

Eli: Wow what a Conspiracy.

Me: At least those two monsters are now locked in the Omega Dimension for all eternity.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah those monsters brought it all on themselves.

Fu: Good riddance.

Nico: And you must be looking forward to the mission with the Kiva team next month.

Winx Club Stella: I sure am Nico and it will be so awesome to help out Wataru and his team.

Me: It sure will. It's so awesome how they battle Fangires like that.

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Lola: I think it's really awesome myself.

Brittney: The coolest part about the Fangires is that they are in every way similar to vampires.

Lucy Loud: They sure are.

Nico: Yeah but they are soul suckers.

Me: With really rotten foul mouths.

Nico: It's fitting since you have light powers and vampires don't like light.

Winx Club Stella: That is true.

Me: But Fangires are made out of stained glass.

Nico: That's true. But it sure is amazing that they are like vampires still.

Me: True. I have a feeling that the Main Target is going to be someone that Wataru and everyone destroyed before.

Nico: Yep. We're going to face King and Katashi Sugimura.

Me: They will be definitely getting the Black Gates for their crimes.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: (sees Marceline coming down) Speaking of vampires…

We saw Marceline and Finn, Jake, Flame Princess and Princess Bubblegum were with her.

Marceline: Glad you guys could come.

Me: We got your message Marceline.

Nico: So, who are we killing right now? Another Zi O or Another Decade?

Marceline: I wish it were them. It is actually my Ex-Boyfriend, Ash.

Nico: Isn't he that jerk of a boyfriend that wanted to control you with an iron fist?

Marceline: That's him.

May: What can you tell us about him?

Finn: Well he is one nasty jerk!

Jake: And a total jerkwad!

They told us all about him.

---

Ash is a minor antagonist in Adventure Time. He is a Wizard who was Marceline's immortal ex-boyfriend.

He was voiced by Steve Agee, who also played Gef in Guardians of the Galaxy Vol. 2 and King Shark in The Suicide Squad.

The reason for the break up was because he sold her teddy bear Hambo to a witch so he could get a new Cherry Blossom Wand. He later disguises himself as the Rag Wizard, and dopes Finn and Jake into helping him obtain the memory of Marceline dumping him in the pretense that she put herself in a sleeping spell, and would remain asleep for eternity if they didn't get the memory. When they return the memory to him, he destroys it, so that Marceline would not remember dumping him. He then goes into Marceline's house and asks for dinner.

He later returns when Marceline's memory comes back to her, and of the bat asks her for a sandwich, not caring in the slightest for trading her teddy bear in exchange for the wand. Finn, Jake, and Marceline then dogpile on him, Marceline kicks him in the groin, and Jake finishes it by forming a humongous foot and stomping on him. He only appears in the episode "Memory of a Memory."Adam Muto confirmed he is still alive.

He was mentioned in "Sky Witch" by Princess Bubblegum who was Talking to Maja about him selling Hambo to her. Which she refers to him as a "Weinus".

He made a brief cameo in the Season 5 episode "Betty" in which he appeared in the Wizard City and talked badly to the reformed Ice King/Simon. Simon then punches him off his flying carpet, and he rides it to his Ice Kingdom in hopes of contacting Betty.

He is mentioned in "Broke His Crown" when Marceline was talking to Simon about him, which Simone claiming that he outta punch him, which ironically he did in "Betty."

He appears near the end of "Gumbaldia" as a member of Uncle Gumbald's Legion of Candy Kingdom Haters who plan on going to war with the Candy Kingdom.

In "Come Along With Me" Ash witnesses the arrival of GOLB and runs away with Gumbald's army after Aunt Lolly asks for help to fight GOLB.

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: What a jerk!

Varie: Big time!

Lincoln: Thank goodness I am never like him!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: That's it. We're killing the douchebag.

Me: I agree. He gives all loving boyfriends EVERYWHERE a really bad name.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

Me: At least Finn isn't like that with you Flame Princess.

Flame Princess: That's true.

Marceline: I know where his house is.

Nico: We'll follow you.

Me: I got a dagger with my poisonous blood coated on it with his name on it.

We went into a dark forest and then we saw Ash's house.

Nico: This is his house, right?

Marceline: It sure is.

Me: What a dump.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: How are we going to get his attention.

Me: Hmm.

I then got an idea.

Me: I got an idea.

I fired a beam of energy and it hit his wall and I wrote a message on it.

Ash saw the burn marks on it and read it.

Ash: "Ash, come on out if you are ready to have the biggest asskicking ever! Marceline." So Marceline decided to stand up to me huh?

Nico: Time to light his house on fire!

Lola: I got this.

Lola fired a wave of fire. Then Ash came out and then his house bursted into flames and he gasped in shock!

Then…

POW!

Marceline hit him in the back of the head and then he landed in a pile of burning wood and he was ablaze!

Nico: Is he dead?

Marceline: Not even close.

He came out still burning.

Ash: YOU MONSTERS!

Me: The only monster here is you!

2 Voices: YEAH YOU HEARTLESS JERK!

We saw a Solrock and a Lunatone come out!

Nico: Awesome a Solrock and Lunatone!

Lunatone: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you again Nico.

Solrock: (In a girls voice) Same here.

Nico: Those voices! Amaterasu and Tsukuyomi Marris!

Solrock: Yep.

Princess Bubblegum: That is awesome.

Solrock: It sure is. Now let us deal with this bastard.

Nico: With pleasure.

They then fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Ash and completely obliterated him in an instant and destroyed him! Nothing was left of him!

Nico: WHOA!

They both reverted back and Amaterasu was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and she had an orange Celtic trinity symbol in the middle of her forehead. Tsukuyomi had blue hair and blue clothes and the symbol for the Triple Moon Goddess in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Wow!

Tsukuyomi: That was awesome.

Amaterasu: It sure was sister.

Me: Wow I get it! You two are both named after the goddesses of the Sun and the Moon in Japanese Myth.

Fu: That's perfect for you.

Nico: Well, Marceline, you're now free to choose your own boyfriend.

Marceline: I sure am free. But I actually have Princess Bubblegum here as my girlfriend.

Me: Awesome. I actually knew there was a bond between you two.

Nico: Cool.

Nicole: He's sealed into the Book of Vile Darkness now. He could be an awesome archenemy for the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Ooh. Okay.

Marceline: Yeah I'm all right with that.

Maria: Good.

Jake: Yeah that jerkball had it coming though.

Finn: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: No kidding.

Amaterasu: No kidding there. But Ash was awful.

Princess Bubblegum: But at least Marceline and me have our love.

Winx Club Stella: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amaterasu: Well we both have awesome memories. But our biggest job is this.

Tsukuyomi pulled out wanted posters of Bullies and showed them to us and they were all thrown in the slammer.

Tsukuyomi: We're bully bounty hunters.

Nicole: Cool! Awesome to meet fellow bounty hunters.

Tsukuyomi: Same here Nicole. Our biggest catch was this one.

We saw a bully that was covered in tattoos of hate symbols and his name was Quenton "BUTTFUCKER" Lewis.

Me: Quenton "Buttfucker" Lewis?

Nicole: Oh yeah I know that douchebag! He was the worst and most elusive of all bullies ever.

Nico: Yeah and he killed lots of kids. Me and the Sun & Moon Twins caught him and got him sentenced to death.

Amaterasu: Yep.

Me: Good riddance.

Tsukuyomi: And we got the bounty on him and we went to an awesome gaming fun time at the arcade and Nico got us these at a jewelry shop.

We saw beautiful rings for the Sun and the Moon on their fingers.

Nico: I remember those rings.

Nicole: Those are beautiful.

May: They sure are.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I really missed you two.

Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi: We missed you too Nico.

Me: That is so awesome that you are Nico's friends. The Twins of the Sun and the Moon.

Laney: Yeah.

Tsukuyomi: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's

harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Sima Shi, Sima Zhao, Sun Jian, Guo Jia, Zhang Bao, Guan Xing, Cao Cao, Liu Bei, Sun Quan, Sima Yi, Jiang Wei, Jia Chong, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Cornelia are heading to the Badlands in the world of Warhammer, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy the Greenskins tribes that dwell there.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Badlands in the world of Warhammer, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy the Greenskins tribes that dwell there.

Me: That's right, big guy. This is going to be one awesome battle.

Nico: You said it, J.D.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we've also got a little something to launch our attack on the tribes there.

TLPS Mr. Wolf summoned catapults and stationed them near the camps where the Greenskins tribes are located at, along with archer units should some of them survive.

Eli: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yep, we had this attack all planned out: catapults to launch our attack and should any of the Greenskins tribes survive, we also got archer units stationed in strategic locations to finish them off, Eli. And thanks for joining us, Cornelia.

Cornelia: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be an amazing rescue and we'll take down another enemy from the Warhammer universe. And I know that Sindri Myr was obliterated from existence by RD J.D., but what if…?

Lincoln: I'm way ahead of you, Cornelia.

Lincoln made a picture of Sindri Myr and he drew a kanji on it, and then, it went up in black flames and it meant Sindri Myr was sent to The Black Gates and was forever erased from existence for good, and he's never coming back.

Me: Whoa, now that's awesome! Now, it's time to launch the attack.

Lincoln: Right.

We then fired the catapults on the camps and that caused some of the warriors there to head on out, and right into an incoming rain of arrows fired by the archer units and the arrows rained down upon them, killing them and drenching the lands in their blood and their camps were being destroyed by the incoming elemental rocks.

Nico: Whoa, look at the carnage your planned siege just caused, big guy, awesome.

Lincoln: But, we're not through yet, Nico, the next part of the attack is about to begin in 3… ,2… ,1!

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by an army of Orcs and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by an army of Orcs and they're going to kill them.

?: (Eight girls' voices) Those barbaric savages, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Fortune Ladies Past, Every, Dark, Light, Wind, Water, Earth, and Fire appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, the Fortune Ladies Past, Every, Dark, Light, Wind, Water, Earth, and Fire, but Carly…

Lincoln: Nope, she didn't, Nico, and I'd recognize those eight voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, along with Hazel, Aurora, Stella, Victoria, Naomi, Natalie, and Maya, Camila Parker, but we'll talk later, we've got to put an end to the last of the Greenskins tribes. Cease fire, Eli, and archers, retreat.

We ceased fire and the archers retreated, then we rushed over and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the last remaining Orcs, and that allowed the nine girls to get away. When the last remaining Orcs saw us, they roared in anger.

Lincoln: You barbaric tribes have terrorized the Badlands for the very last time, now it's time for you to be put out of your misery.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Sima Shi, Sima Zhao, Sun Jian, Guo Jia, Zhang Bao, Guan Xing, Cao Cao, Liu Bei, Sun Quan, Sima Yi, Jiang Wei, Jia Chong, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental

Bravery and Elemental Will, Dan Kuso, The Hidden Leaf Ninja, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after the remaining Orcs, and we fired powerful powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, stars, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, orange flames, blue flames, ice, green flames, and water, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds again and fired a powerful barrage of rainbow energy blasts and the remaining Orc soldiers were destroyed for good and Lincoln banished the evil spirits of the barbarian Greenskins tribes to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's it for the barbarian Greenskins tribes. (To the Parker Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Camila.

Camila Parker, The Fortune Lady Dark Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing purple hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Dark Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Dark, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and purple blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long black and purple sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Dark on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Dark-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Dark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by midnight black angel wings for the pommel.

Hazel Parker, The Fortune Lady Earth Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short-neck length orange hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Earth Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Earth, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Earth on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Earth-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Earth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large orange gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Aurora Parker, The Fortune Lady Every Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light blue hair, light blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Every Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive light blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Every, and she's dressed in a sleeveless light blue vest, sleeveless blue top with black vertical stripes, light blue skirt, light blue pants, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Every on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Every-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Every etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, light blue angel wings for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large light blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Stella Parker, The Fortune Lady Fire Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short-neck length crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Fire Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive crimson red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Fire, and she's dressed in a sleeveless red vest, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red ankle-high sneakers, and long crimson red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Fire on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Fire-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Fire etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red angel wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large crimson red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Victoria Parker, The Fortune Lady Light Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short-neck length yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Light Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Light, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt with black designs, yellow pants, yellow sneakers, and long yellow sleeveless trenchcoat with light on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Light on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Light-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Light etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Naomi Parker, The Fortune Lady Past Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Past Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Past, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and orange blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, orange skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, black stockings, black high heels, and long black and orange sleeveless trenchcoat with clocks on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Past on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Past-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Past etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black and orange blade, black and orange angel wings for the crossguard, large black and orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large orange gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Natalie Parker, The Fortune Lady Water Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Water Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Water, and she's dressed in a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long

blue sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Water on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Water-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Water etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blue angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

And Maya Parker, The Fortune Lady Wind Gene-Slammer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing green hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Wind Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fortune Lady Wind, and she's dressed in a sleeveless green vest, sleeveless green top with black lace, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green camo sneakers, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with wind on the coattails, and Fortune Lady Wind on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fortune Lady Wind-themed greatsword with Fortune Lady Wind etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, green angel wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large green gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Camila Parker: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to the Parker Sisters and they hugged, and the

Parker Sisters were also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Parker: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these eight girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, these eight girls are Camila Parker, The Fortune Lady Dark Gene-Slammer and the first eldest, Hazel Parker, The Fortune Lady Earth Gene-Slammer and the second eldest, Aurora Parker, The Fortune Lady Every Gene-Slammer and the third eldest, Stella Parker, The Fortune Lady Fire Gene-Slammer and the fourth eldest, Victoria Parker, The Fortune Lady Light Gene-Slammer and the first youngest, Naomi Parker, The Fortune Lady Past Gene-Slammer and the second youngest, Natalie Parker, The Fortune Lady Water Gene-Slammer and the third youngest, and Maya Parker, The Fortune Lady Wind Gene-Slammer and the fourth youngest.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: Yep, and like the Huntington Sisters, Camila and her sisters were born on the same day and they Gene-Slammed themselves on purpose into The Fortune Ladies to protect me from the wrath of Chandler and his goons, Artie and Trent, at school and from the out-of-control and dangerous wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Me: Whoa, that's awesome.

Camila Parker: Yep, and we also got some horrifying revelations that we should tell you about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Hazel Parker: But, these ones are revelations that almost got them disowned and kicked out of The Loud House forever.

Eli: (Gasps) I've got a feeling that they're just as, if not, even worse than all of the other revelations we've heard about them.

Lincoln: You're right, Eli, and it's something me, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lucy, Laney, Lily, and Mom and Dad know about.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Camila Parker and her sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Camila, Hazel, Aurora, Stella, Victorian, Naomi, Natalie, and Maya Parker: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, those are Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, girls.

The Parker Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln made seven clones of himself and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the Parker Sisters' waist and the Parker Sisters wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and Lincoln and his clones leaned down to the Parker Sisters' faces and kissed them on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Mary-Kate and Ashley Olsen from Mary-Kate and Ashley in Action!, Jerrica Benton A.K.A Jem, Jerrica's younger sister, Kimber Benton, Aja Leith, and Shana Elmsford from Jem and the Holograms, and Cassandra "Cassy" from Ultimate Book of Spells.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mary-Kate and Ashley Olsen from Mary-Kate and Ashley in Action!, Jerrica Benton A.K.A Jem, Jerrica's younger sister, Kimber Benton, Aja Leith, and Shana Elmsford from Jem and the Holograms, and Cassandra "Cassy" from Ultimate Book of

Spells.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Jerrica Benton: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you for saving us.

Then, when Jerrica Benton and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from the barbaric Greenskins tribes, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Jerrica Benton: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Jerrica Benton: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mary-Kate and Ashley Olsen, Jerrica Benton A.K.A Jem, Kimber Benton, Aja Leith, Shana Elmsford, and Cassandra "Cassy" with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were the barbaric Greenskins tribes from the world of Warhammer.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in attacking the camps of those barbarians and what we did in destroying them all, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and the Parker Sisters have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After destroying the Greenskins tribes, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Camila and her sisters saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Camila Parker: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Hazel Parker: That's so awesome that he's gotten that big and really strong in those six years since we last saw him.

Aurora Parker: You said it.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maya Parker: That's both amazing and incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Camila, what are these horrifying revelations about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that were so bad that it almost got them disowned and kicked out of The Loud House forever?

Aurora Parker: You're not going to like it, Nico. We were with Lincoln and we were helping him with a project for science class in his room, but we soon heard something coming from the room of Lori, and we knew from the other past incidents that Lincoln told us, it meant that cellphone-obsessed, cold-hearted control freak was up to something, we peeked in the keyhole and we also saw that sports-crazy superstitious sore-loser Lynn, that pink-wearing, blackmailing pageant demon Lola, that evil, science-crazed, cold, unfeeling little so-called prodigy Lisa, and that prank-crazy prankster Luan were in there with her, and we heard that they were planning on getting rid of Lincoln and this time for good, and all their attempts to ruin his good name have been foiled numerous times, and now, they were out for blood and they swore they were going to kill him and everyone who's been on his side and it also included Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney, Lily, Lana, Mr. and Mrs. Loud, Lincoln's Pop-Pop, Clyde and his parents, The Santiagos and the Casagrandes, Rusty, Liam, Zack, Stella, Ronnie Anne, Girl Jordan, Mollie, Miguel, Fiona, Dana, Whitney, Leni's friends, Mandee and Becky, Paige, and so on, and it really horrified us, and we weren't the only ones, when Lincoln heard it, he had a panic attack and he was about to burst into tears and really cry, and it really angered us badly.

Camila Parker: Yep, so I busted the door down with a strong kick, and we went in and we beat down and blasted Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and we tied them up.

Hazel Parker: Then, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud came up and we told them of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were up to.

Stella Parker: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to lie, but I threatened if they didn't shut their big yaps, I'd burn their hair and eyebrows off.

Naomi Parker: And I showed them of what those five mean demons were up to, and it really horrified them.

Victoria Parker: And when they saw Lincoln having a panic attack and was about to burst into tears and really cry, it really angered them to the point they were about to disown all five of them flat out and kick them out of The Loud House forever.

Hazel Parker: But, we decided on a better punishment: we'd have them spend a week in jail for their attempted murder spree, and it really horrified them, and they were so mad, they swore they were going to kill us next, along with Lincoln and everyone he's been in contact with.

Maya Parker: But, I told Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to shut their yaps and that they're nothing but a bunch of heartless, two-faced harpies who don't even give a damn about anyone except for themselves, luckily, Lily's ears were covered since I cursed the mean sisters out badly.

Victoria Parker: And it was decided: we'd have Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan spend a week in jail for their attempted murder spree. Then, we went over to Lincoln and we hugged him and he hugged us back, and he was really crying. But, we continued to hug him and we didn't let go.

We really had tears in our eyes after what the Parker Sisters told us.

Nico: You girls really are that brave to save Lincoln and all those he holds dear to his heart from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: That's the bravery and justice that so many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels displayed against the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Eli: And Lincoln, I didn't know that…

Lincoln: I know, Eli. I had a fear that everyone wouldn't believe me and they'd turn against me, and I'd have no one left to be at my side, I'd be all alone and it would leave me with a wounded heart and I would want nothing more than to make everyone pay for my suffering.

Nico: (GROWLS) Dark Lori, Dark Lola, Dark Lynn, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, those five dark monsters are really starting to make me sick.

Lincoln: Though Dark Lori, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan are imprisoned, along with the other Dark Louds, Dark Lynn is still running loose, and I swear if I see her, it's payback time for all of the crap that she's done and putting my life and the lives of my family and friends through Hell! (Fires of Justice raging in his eyes)

We saw the rainbow-colored fires of justice really raging in his deep sapphire eyes, and we saw the determination he had in them, the goal to make Dark Lynn pay for everything she's done.

Nico: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa.

Me: They always say if you see the fires of justice raging in someone's eyes, you can really tell that person's really serious. Alright, Lincoln, if Dark Lynn shows up on the ambassador missions, she's all yours, along with the rest of your sisters.

Nico: And I only have this to say to you and your sisters, Linc: make that superstition-obsessed, smelly, bad-mannered, stubborn bitch squeal like the pig she is, and I won't be surprised if you break her arms and legs, rip that eyesore of a ponytail off her head, and smash her teeth out of her mouth.

Lincoln: (Smirks) You got it, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, we saw a bright light descend on the World Tree Estate and we covered our eyes. Then, the bright light faded and we uncovered our eyes, and Lily (Kappa Mikey) checked and she saw that her world has merged with ours.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): Oh no way, Linky, my world's merged with yours.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Suddenly, we heard the elevator and someone was coming up the elevator. When the doors opened, two figures came out, it was Mikey Simon and his girlfriend, Mitsuki.

Lincoln: Mikey Simon and Mitsuki.

Mikey Simon: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, awesome.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): Mitsuki, Mikey?

Mitsuki: Lily.

Lily and Mitsuki hugged, and Mikey joined in.

Mitsuki: Oh, Lily, thank goodness you're alright.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): I'm alright, Mitsuki, it's thanks to Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm for saving me, Margaret "Echo" Pearl, Layla Gray, Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer the Fire Elf, Aria Windwhistler the Wind Elf, Naida Riverheart the Water Elf, Rosalyn Nightshade the Healer Elf, and Lumia the Light Elf from that psychopath, Menma Uzumaki.

Mitsuki: Oh, thank goodness.

Mikey Simon: Yeah, while we were on set filming the episode of LilyMu, Menma crashed our filming and kidnapped Lily so he could kill her to slake this thirst for blood, and we had to stop filming to save her, but Menma attacked Mitsuki by slashing her on the stomach with claws and left, and I caught her, and from what we found out about him, he'd kill us in a split second. We had to get Mitsuki to the hospital and the doctors bandaged her wounds.

We saw that Mitsuki had bandages wrapped around her stomach, and it meant that Menma attacked her.

Lincoln: Now, I'm really glad we got rid of that bastard in Rome, Italy yesterday.

Itachi Uchiha: That's right, Lincoln, and you were the one who ended his whole career with that attack you did.

Eli: That's right, that lightning attack you used when you swung your massive sword permanently fried his entire Chakra network.

Lincoln: And that allowed me to deal the final blow to end his life for good. But, this also means if Menma has come back.

Nicole: That also means RTN Hinata has also come back.

Lincoln: Well, there's only one fate awaiting her: The Black Gates.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked, we saw that the villain causing havoc is Knucklemaster.

Lincoln: Oh boy, looks like we got trouble, the villain causing havoc is Knucklemaster.

Nicole: That giant hand encased in a metal gauntlet with only one eye?! Yeesh.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): That thing may not be one of Ganondorf's minions, but it's still dangerous.

Lincoln: Just what I was about to say, Lily. Come on, gang, let's get that monster.

We flew out the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls at Knucklemaster and when it saw us, this sent the giant hand into a rage.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): Time to put you out of your misery.

Suddenly, Lily's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with phoenixes, and fire, and as she approached Knucklemaster, she left yellow energy, phoenixes, and fire with every step. Suddenly, Lily was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with fire surrounding it, there's a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lily emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lily (Kappa Mikey) grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has fire-colored highlights in the bangs of her blonde neck-length hair, she has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with fire and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with a flame in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a phoenix with blue gems gems for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Lily has on a long-sleeved white blouse with flames on the sleeves, sleeveless white midriff top, sapphire blue skirt, black knee-high high-heel boots, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with flames on the coattails, and right on the back is a phoenix surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Lily felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with fire-colored tips on the feathers, sprouted out of her back. Lily has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lily (Kappa Mikey) has a new sword in her hand called Phoenix Fire Sword of Fiery Justice, a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of LilyMu and the phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged fire-colored blade, large fire-colored phoenix angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large fire-colored gem with yellow angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and a large fire-colored gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Lily, Famous Teen Actress of Japan, Best Friend of Mitsuki and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Phoenixes"

リリー、日本の有名な十代の女優、ミツキと多くの親友、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火のマスターとフェニックス

Lily has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY JAPANESE PHOENIX FIRESTORM ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Lily's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Knucklemaster saw it, the giant fist flew into a rage and tried to kill her by crushing her, but she dodged it, and she fired a powerful blast of blue energy with flames and phoenixes at Knucklemaster, and it exploded with incredible power, knocking it into a wall.

Mitsuki: Incredible, Lily's transformed and Knucklemaster's done for.

Lincoln: Wow, Lily, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Lily (Kappa Mikey): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sapphire Blue Firestorm Phoenix and Fiery Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that giant, overgrown fist, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Lily.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Lily.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's get that giant one-eyed fist.

Lily (Kappa Mikey) and Lincoln went after Knucklemaster, who continued trying to crush them, but they dodged the attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, and Angels at Knucklemaster, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the giant one-eyed fist. Then, Lincoln and Lily (Kappa Mikey) fired black energy blasts of The Black Gates and they hit Knucklemaster, and it's spirit was erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lily (Kappa Mikey) and Lincoln did as they holster their weapons and power down, and Lily (Kappa Mikey)'s new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): That'll teach that giant one-eyed fist. Thank you for helping me take down Knucklemaster, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lily.

Suddenly, Lily (Kappa Mikey) wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Lily (Kappa Mikey)'s face, they kissed passionately as Lily (Kappa Mikey)'s left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand was on Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging around them and we cheered for them, and they absorbed the flames and it made them stronger than ever.

Nico: And that makes another enemy of Hyrule put down for good.

Mikey Simon: That was so awesome.

Mitsuki: And I'm so glad Lily and Lincoln are both together.

Mikey Simon: Same with us, Mitsuki. Say, Nico, can we…?

Nico: Say no more, Mikey, you guys are in. Welcome to the team.

We cheered wildly as we return home and Mikey Simon and Mitsuki are now new members of the team, and we got rid of another enemy of Hyrule.

---

Later it was time for Flora's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Flora? Besides Right, Man Boy, and 4 Rabbids.

Earth: I'll go.

Lincoln: And I will as well.

Android 18: Me, 17 and 21 can go too.

Android 17: It'll be interesting to see a world with androids like us.

Android 21: It sure will.

Nico: Awesome.

Kaito: And me and the Zenkaigers will go as well.

Nico: Neat. All right then lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Aruto: Hey guys!

Lisa Loud: Greetings Aruto.

Flora: Aruto, this is my archenemy.

Man Boy: Pleasure to meet you Aruto. I am Man Boy. All the manliness of a man in the body of a boy. I was one of the Powerpuff Girls enemies.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you.

Right: Awesome to meet you too. My name is Right Suzuki and I'm the leader of the ToQgers.

Nico: We met them on my birthday last year.

Me: That was one of the most awesome adventures we've had.

Nico: Yep.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you.

Earth: And it's awesome to meet you. My name is Earth Chan and I'm the Personification of Planet Earth.

Aruto: Pleasure to meet you Earth.

Lincoln: My name is Lincoln Loud and I'm one of Lisa's many siblings.

Aruto: Wow it's an honor!

Android 17: And we're fellow androids. I'm Lapis but I go by number 17.

Android 18: I'm Lapis's sister Lazuli and I go by number 18.

Android 21: And I'm Android 21. I don't have a real name sorry.

Aruto: That's all right but it's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Androids 17, 18 and 21 were all made by the mad scientist of the infamous Red Ribbon Army that my master and teacher Goku defeated and destroyed.

Nico: Yep.

Yua Yaiba came out.

Aruto: This is Yua Yaiba. Also known as Kamen Rider Valkyrie.

Me: Awesome to see you again Yua.

Yua Yaiba: You too J.D. And Lisa you're looking great.

Lisa Loud: Greetings to you Yua. It's good to see you again.

Nico: And it's awesome to meet you too Yua.

Flora: Same here to you.

Man Boy: And you as well.

Yua Yaiba: It's an honor that you are all here.

Nico: I've got the perfect set up for the Zero One team. So far, it consists of Aruto, Isamu, Yua, J.D., and Flora. We just need one more.

Lincoln: I'll do it. This will be awesome.

Me: Awesome Lincoln.

Yua: That's a great team idea.

Me: It sure is. We're not going to let Arc get away with everything it did. I made this for when we face it on the big day.

I pulled out a flash drive.

Aruto: What's in the flash drive?

Me: It's a computer virus. Programmed to destroy the entirety of Arc and its malevolent influence and programming. I call it Program ARC REAPER.

Lisa Loud: It's Nicole's own personal creation.

Nico: Yep.

Aruto: That's clever inventing something like that.

Me: Yep. All I do is insert it into his CPU and press this button here.

Nico: That is gonna be good.

Me: Yep.

A Rabbid tried a Progrise Key.

Progrise Key: Silly Rabbid. A funny bunny creature who cares about his friends so much.

We laughed.

Me: That is funny.

Rayman: Now now little guy. Don't mess with that.

Me: See? Rabbids are not that bright but they are funny.

Yua: They sure are.

Earth: But we think they are cool.

Me: Oh I'm sorry guys. These are the Zenkaigers too.

Kaito: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Kaito.

Juran: I'm Juran.

Gaon: I'm Gaon.

Magine: I'm Magine.

Vroon: I'm Vroon.

Zocks: And I'm Zocks.

Me: The Zenkaigers have 45+ Years of Sentai Teams at their command and they are awesome.

Aruto: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys. We heard from our fellow Kamen Riders that you guys joined up with the team a couple of weeks ago.

Vroon: We sure did.

Zocks: And it's really awesome being part of the team.

Me: Yep. Our Mascots, Will and some of us love dancing to Zocks when he sings. It's awesome.

Aruto: Cool. We'll have to see that in action.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

An explosion was heard!

Me: Uh oh!

Isamu: (looks out the window) Guys, there are 6 Magias outside!

We went and saw them! They were Vicarya, Dodo, Ekal, Berotha, Dire Wolf and Serval Tiger!

Nico: Whoa! Vicarya, Dodo, Ekal, Berotha, Dire Wolf and Serval Tiger!

We went to face them!

Me: Time to kick some butt!

Nico: YEAH!

Aruto, Flora, Yua and Isamu: Henshin!

They transformed!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

They transformed!

Right Suzuki: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

He transformed in a red flash of light.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: The six assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

TOQ ICH!

Right: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and we were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for some action! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to kick some Magia butt!

Nico: We're going to send your fucking asses to the junkyard!

Right: Full Speed ahead!

We went at them!

I was facing Dodo Magia!

Me: Hey Chicken Lips, the Dodo Bird went extinct thousands of years ago. You should have picked a different bird Buzzard Fucker!

Dodo Magia: YOU SHUT UP!

Me: Make me!

He fired waves of lasers at me and I dodged them and the blasts exploded and massive fiery explosions blasted out.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

Isamu: Time for me to go Rampage Vulcan!

Full Shotrise! Gathering Round! Rampage Gatling! Mammoth! Cheetah! Hornet! Tiger! Polar Bear! Scorpion! Shark! Kong! Falcon! Wolf!

Nico: Cool!

Eli: That is so awesome! Wow! Isamu it's like all the powers of the Animal Kingdom are at your command.

Isamu: It sure feels like it!

Nico: Lets see. Ahh.

Nico pulled out a Progrise Key for Keiichiro!

Nico: Try this one Aruto.

Nico gave him Keiichiro's Progrise Key and he activated it!

EL JEFE'S TIGER ROAR FIRESTORM!

He activated El JEFE'S FIRE LIGHTNING SWORDS!

Aruto: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking asses!

Serval Tiger Magia: Ooh we're so scared!

Nico: You should be kitty cat!

Serval Tiger Magia: DON'T EVER CALL ME KITTY CAT!

Zocks: (takes out Fourze gear) Don't leave us out!

Kaito: (takes out OOO gear) Funny how so many animals were mentioned just now.

Kaito got an awesome Core Medal Sword and Zocks got Ryusei's Planet Astroswitch device!

Nico: YEAH!

Man Boy: Time to show you scrapheaps some manly power!

He flexed his muscles and beard and smashed and pulverized Vicarya Magia all over.

Nico used Captain Cold's Cold gun to freeze Vicarya Magia's feet to the ground.

Aruto: Looks like you need to CHILL out! (laughs) Now that was a work of Aruto!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Aruto!

I slashed Dodo Magia.

Me: Try this one on! Remind me to thank Lisa for making this one.

I activated the Eyecon for Mei of Overwatch.

ART GILKEY AND LUMI THE SNOW QUEEN!

Me: K2 ICE STORM BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of ice and froze Dodo Magia to the ground!

Me: Now you got REALLY COLD FEET! (LAUGHS)

Nico: Now's the part where we start taking them out!

Me: Yep. I'll start first. Aruto watch this one. Hope you like surfing on Lava!

I pulled out a Progrise Key for Wiki Tiki, Pele the Goddess of Fire and Volcanoes archenemy and I activated it.

WIKI TIKI'S VOLCANIC SURF AND HEAT!

Surfboards formed under our feet and there was a rumble and then a massive wave of lava came out and we were surfing!

Me: COWABUNGA!

(SURFIN' DERP INSTRUMENTAL BY CATFOOD MCFLY PLAYS)

Aruto: WOOHOO!

Me: SURFS UP DUDES!

Then we surfed and then the wave of lava crashed onto Dojo Magia and destroyed him with intense heat and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: No kidding there. And now, to finish him!

Nico fired an energy blast and it hit Dire Wolf Magia and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH! 2 Down!

Aruto: That one was a defeat that was Gouda! (Laughs) That was a work of Aruto!

We laughed at that one!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Nico: Who's fucking next?!

We faced Serbal Tiger next.

Eli: I got this one. I've been wanting to try this one.

Eli pulled out the Eyecon for the Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms!

LOUIS FERDINAND JUNGIUS AND THE STRAWBERRY, VANILLA AND CHOCOLATE TECHNICOLOR PHANTOMS!

Eli: NEAPOLITAN ICE CREAM FREEZING DELUGE!

He fired a wave of Neapolitan Ice Cream and it hit the Serbal Tiger Magia and froze him and then he shattered and melted!

Nico licked the ice cream still left over.

Nico: Still good.

Aruto: Ice Cream for that one! (LAUGHS) That was a work of Aruto!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one! And also Louis Ferdinand Jungius was the inventor of Neapolitan Ice Cream. That was awesome Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

We then set our sights on Berotha!

Nico: Your turn now!

Berotha: Bring it on!

Earth: We'll do more than that! Taste this one!

She pulled out an Eyecon for The Pizza Terror Six!

RAFFAELE ESPOSITO AND THE PIZZA TERROR SIX!

Earth: SCALDING HOT PIZZA BARRAGE!

She fired a massive barrage of scalding hot pizzas and they hit Berotha all over and burned him!

Berotha: AHHH! CHEESE BURNS! OW OWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWWOW! OW OWOWOWOWOW! IT BURNS!

Nico: I don't care if I eat him in the process. I'm having that pizza!

Me: Go for it!

Nico went over and ate the pizza off him.

Nico: (Eating) Delicious!

Me: You want some fire with that?

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Berotha and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead too!

Nico: YEAH!

Aruto: That one burns you up! (LAUGHS) That was a work of Aruto!

We laughed at that one!

Me: And then there were two!

I set my sights on Vicarya.

Me: Watch this one. Lets see how he likes this angry bird!

I activated Angry Chicken Wing's Progrise Key!

ANGRY CHICKEN WING'S FLAMING HOT CAJUN SPICE!

I fired not just angry chicken wings but ANGRY WHOLE CHICKENS AS WELL! And they went into Vicarya's mouth and it Exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead too!

Nico: YEAH!

Aruto: That is one that really SPICES Things up! (LAUGHS) That was a work of Aruto!

We laughed at that one!

Ekal was left!

Nico: And now, to finish the last one off!

Aruto: Want to do a combo with me Nico?

Nico: You bet I do Aruto! This one is for the Angry Sun, the Archenemy of Lauren Delaney the Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Gene-Slammer.

Aruto: All right!

Nico: Yep.

Nico pulled out the Progrise Key for The Angry Sun from Super Mario and activated it.

ANGRY SUN'S ENRAGED FIRESTORM!

Nico and Aruto: FLAMING FALCON FIREBALL SHOWER!

Nico and Aruto fired a massive barrage of fireballs and they hit Ekal and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

All 6 Magia were all destroyed!

Nico: And that's the end of that.

Me: Yep. All 6 of those Magia have failed this city!

Nico: Yes they have.

Aruto: That was a victory in Flames! (Laughs) That was a Work of Aruto!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome and the new Eyecons and Progrise Keys for the Non-Core members of the Masters of Evil all worked perfectly.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. They are a most amazing and astounding success.

Nicole: That's great guys.

Me: Yep.

We told them everything and it was awesome!

May: Wow! Nico sure liked the ice cream and pizza ones.

Nico: Oh yeah I did.

May: Next time, Juru should go with you.

Flora: Awesome!

Juru: It'll be an honor to go with you Flora.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

* * *

Later it was time for Rarity's Baby Shower.

Nico: We're so happy for you Rarity.

Rarity: Oh I am happy too Nico. It's really heavy though.

Me: I know but you'll get through this.

Zero: Thanks for letting me join you guys.

Nico: Anytime Zero. It's awesome that you are from the future too.

Zero: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: You are really awesome and powerful in the future.

Me: Yeah.

Duff Killagan: (Scottish Accent) We're so happy for you lass.

Rarity: Oh thank you Duff.

We had a great time at the shower and we got lots of gifts for Rarity.

Later as Rarity was having a glass of juice she suddenly felt a huge pain and then we saw water pour down her leg!

Nico: Oh no!

Jab: Oh, fuck! Are you going into labor?!

Rarity: It's time darlings!

Me: Oh boy! Everyone lets get her to the hospital!

Nico: Right!

Me: Lets get her there everyone! Lets go go go go go!

We picked up Rarity and got her to the hospital delivery room!

Lincoln and Rarity went into the Delivery Room and Sweetie Belle went in there too.

We waited.

I was playing Go Fish with Nico.

Me: Got any 8's?

Nico: Nope. Go fish.

Me: Tartarsauce.

I drew a card.

Nico: I'm really excited for Rarity.

Me: Me too Nico. Me too.

Juru: I'm excited for my sister.

Me: Boy we all are Juru. And she just got pregnant shortly after our big mission with you guys.

Rampage: It wasn't that long when FLUTTERSHY gave birth.

Nico: I know.

Fluttershy: Yeah but we're really happy for her.

Rarity: (Screaming) YOU DID THIS TO ME LINCOLN! I WILL MAKE SURE YOU NEVER GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN WHEN I TEAR YOUR HEART OUT AND EAT IT!

Nico gulped.

Me: It's all right guys. That's just the labor pains talking.

Slug: Them bad guys get hearts eaten by us anyway.

Me: Yeah.

In the Delivery Room, Lady Tsunade finished delivering Rarity's babies. And they were crying as Lady Tsunade came out with 4 awesome baby girls.

Lady Tsunade: Rarity you have 4 adorable baby girls.

They were 4 girls and they each had Rarity's blue eyes and 4 different colors of hair. They had crystal hair.

Rarity: (Tired and weak) Oh my babies.

Sweetie Belle: Oh sis they are so adorable.

Lincoln held one and Rarity held two and Sweetie Belle held the last one.

Lady Tsunade: Oh they are so adorable Rarity. What are you going to name them?

Rarity: The one with red hair will be Ruby Flame.

Lincoln: I like that one. The one with yellow hair is Citrine Storm.

Rarity: The one with pink hair is going to be Kunzite Lotus.

Sweetie Belle: That is so beautiful.

Rarity: And the one with green hair is Dioptase Grass.

Sweetie Belle: Those are beautiful names.

Lady Tsunade: And they fit perfectly with them. Crystals and Nature.

Later they came out and Rarity was in a wheelchair and Lincoln, Sweetie Belle and Rarity had her four babies.

Me: Oh Rarity, they are so adorable.

Rarity: Oh they sure are darlings.

Sonata Dusk: I'm happy for you, Rarity.

Nico: We all are.

Me: What did you guys name them?

Lincoln: This one is Ruby Flame.

Rarity: These two are Citrine Storm and Kunzite Lotus.

Sweetie Belle: And this one is Dioptase Grass.

Me: Wow crystals and nature. Those are great and beautiful names.

Eli: And they match their hair colors. Awesome.

Emerald Shine: They sure do.

Topaz Flare: Aw they are so cute.

---

Nico: Rarity we're all so happy for you.

Duff Killigan: Aye we sure are lass.

Rarity: Oh thank you darlings.

Nico: Are you going to be all right on our mission today?

Rarity: I am.

Me: Just in case…

I gave Rarity a Senzu Bean and she ate it and was fully recovered.

Rarity: Oh wow! That is so much better.

Nico: Now lets get ready for the next mission.

Me: I just got word that there is a massive spike of gamma radiation going on in New Mexico and something is telling me that our old friend Von Romme is back and is up to no good.

Camie: Oh boy. Who is Von Ramme?

Me: A corrupt businessman. He is really a manufacturer of Uranium Ore and his business is to sell Uranium Ore to terrorists so they can build nuclear warheads to blow up major cities.

We all gasped!

Nico: Oh man. Not good.

Eli: We got to stop him and fast.

Me: Yep and what he is doing is treason.

I went over his history.

---

Von Romme was using a bio-dome, located near Grandpa Doug's ranch, as a front for uranium mining. He sold the uranium to terrorists for making nuclear weapons.

A radiation leak broke out into the river, killing some Native Americans and some of Grandpa Doug's cattle. This caused Doug to be suspicious of von Romme. Eventually one of Doug's employees, Phillipe, discovered von Romme's illegal operation, and von Romme had Phillipe killed.

Grandpa Doug, along with his grandson Jonny Quest and Hadji Singh, infiltrate von Romme's base. After they defeat several of von Romme's guards, von Romme himself pursues them in a hovercraft, but crashes, causing himself to land in a large store of uranium ore. He quickly dies from extreme radiation poisoning.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Nico: Oh man. And we faced him several times. This guy is really starting to make me mad.

Varie: Me too.

We later went back to the estate and we were getting ready and Trixie Lulamoon agreed to watch Rarity's babies for her.

Then Vulture, Tchang Zu, Heat Wave, Ranamon, Lythos, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, and Cantwell appeared.

Vulture: Can me, Tchang Zu, Heat Wave, Ranamon, Lythos, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, and Cantwell go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. Our target this time is Von Ramme. We're going to New Mexico and stop his operation.

Thrust: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Argit's kind next.

Kevin Levin: Wow I had a feeling you were going to do one for Argit.

Shanan: That will be cool to see. Argit is what's called a Rattusian. They are scavengers that go after technology to sell to the highest bidder.

Nico: Wow. But this will be awesome to meet one like that.

Me: Yeah it will.

Eli: But we are not going to let Von Romme do as he pleases anymore.

Me: No we aren't. What he is doing is pure evil. Also if anyone is caught spying on him and his operation, he will kill anyone that does so to keep it quiet.

Eli: This guy is pure evil.

Me: Yep.

Laney: We aren't going to let him get away with it.

Lola: No we won't.

Man Ray: (scoffs) Obviously, he hasn't met us yet.

Me: No he hasn't but we fought him many times before.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We're going to make sure he never does this again. We're going to arrest him and his men and this time sentence them to death.

Nico: Good. We'll give them the Black Gates.

Me: Yep. We'll make sure they don't come back at all.

Shred Naught: To prove a point, we'll spy on his operation and come back alive.

Me: That's what we're planning to do.

Nico: Okay lets go.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Nelson Everett, the Sargent-At-Arms of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Nelson Everett, the Sargent-At-Arms of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Sonnya Rexxington: So, Nelson Everett's on his way here, huh? And like the other Blood Dragons, they're already pissed off big time after Lincoln put that energy field to keep those thugs out, and just like with Gary Reeve, Morgan Wesley, and Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett will also have a vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum with him.

Lincoln: And he's going to transform into a werewolf when he drinks it (Smirks) But, so am I and I've also got my secret weapon with me.

Lincoln's fingernails grew into claws laced with silver moonlight energy.

Nico: (Smirks) That's right, he's going to be in for a rough time with Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Sheesh, those thugs just don't know when they've had enough, but we also live to kick the asses of lowlife thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

Nico: Alright, gang, let's go teach that creep, Von Romme, a lesson and end his entire operation once and for all.

Lincoln: And when he and his men get sentenced to death, we better make it excruciatingly painful for them.

Nico: Hmm, excruciatingly painful? Now, you're talking, big guy.

We were off to New Mexico.

## LAS CRUCES, NEW MEXICO

We arrived in Las Cruces, New Mexico.

Nico: This it?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Okay since J.D. knows this guy better than anyone else he will lead.

Me: Okay. Lets hide up on those cliffs.

We hid on top of the cliffs out of sight and watched the dome that Von Romme was using as a front. Lincoln scouted the area around us to make sure no hidden security cameras were used.

Tchang Zu: And I thought the Malacoda were bad.

Me: No kidding Tchang Zu. Okay first we're going to do some reconnaissance work and get a view of the area and the operation and then we're going to measure the Gamma Radiation levels from the operation. When we gather enough evidence and photos, I'll call the FBI and we're do the Entrance.

Nico: Sounds like a plan.

Me: Remember guys, this jerk is not someone to take lightly. He is pure evil.

Nico: Understood.

Me: Okay.

Lisa got out her mosquito spy camera and she activated it and sent it to the bio-dome.

Fisticuffs: I'm just glad Rarity gave birth in time.

Rarity: I am too.

Nico: Your babies are so cute Rarity.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Me: We're in.

We saw that the dome looked like an ordinary greenhouse.

Me: Wow nice dome.

Laney: Looks like a beautiful greenhouse.

Me: Too bad it's all a front.

Lana: Yeah.

The mosquito saw an elevator come up and then two guards went into it and the mosquito flew into the elevator and it was going down.

Cantwell: Can you guys explain how you know this asshole? Because ever since the Masters of Evil formed, we haven't encountered him yet.

Me: It's because I was trying to gather evidence on him. So I can book him for his crimes.

Nico: But he has made that task really difficult as his bio-dome base was so heavily fortified.

Me: I had his entire company under surveillance for a long time. Everyone thought he was a pharmaceutical company out here. But it's actually a front for the true operation. He wants to produce uranium and sell it to terrorists to make nuclear weapons.

Cantwell: This guy is bad news.

Me: Yep.

The elevator stopped and it opened and the mosquito camera flew out into a huge chamber with a massive uranium processing plant in it.

Nico: That must be the sight of operations.

Me: Yep.

The geiger counter from the camera was clicking like mad.

Me: Gamma radiation. 670 microrads.

Nico: Powerful.

We had the camera fly around.

Android 21: My scans indicate lots of nukes in the area.

Levi Loud: Not just nukes.

Me: Wait I'm picking up an audio feed.

In a uranium maker was a bunch of men talking.

Man 1: Shipment of processed ore is nearly ready.

Man 2: Well that's the first good news I've heard all day.

Man 1: Von Romme's international customers will have enough high grade uranium to build whatever weapons they want.

Man 2: Heh. Look as long as they don't nuke my bank they can use the stuff to build playgrounds.

Me: Knowing how terrorists think they will use it to destroy everything. Lets see what else is there.

I had the camera fly around.

Captain Cold: Think my cold gun can freeze the nukes?

Qin: It just might.

Nico: We got to dispose of these nukes.

I looked around and in Von Romme's office I had the camera scan the files in it and then I came across one that was absolute SHOCKING!

Me: (GASP) OH DEAR GOD!

Nico: What is it!?

Me: It's worse than I thought everyone. Von Romme is sending all that Uranium Ore to build an Antimatter Nuke. It's for a terrorist organization in Pakistan and they are going to build a rocket called The Extinctor.

We gasped.

Camie: What is that?

Me: It's a huge rocket that is about the size of an entire state and it's going to be equipped with a massive nuclear and antimatter core to use on the world to destroy America. They will blow the entire country to kingdom come. But not only that the entire planet will have disastrous ramifications from a terrible weapon. They will launch this massive weapon at the U.S which which will strike the nation with the force of 950 trillion megatons, and causing nothing more than an extinction level event. It will be so powerful that it will actually caused a catastrophic rise in seismic activity. A large global quake of about magnitude 20.0 will break the entire continent into pieces, causing massive volcanic eruptions to occur on several different landmarks, and also created a large radioactive dust cloud which will blocked out the sun for almost ten years. Once the damage has been done, The Earth will be nothing but a shell of its former self!

We all were shocked and horrified! VON ROMME WAS GOING TO PROVIDE THE TERRORISTS WITH ENOUGH URANIUM TO BUILD A WEAPON THAT WILL DESTROY THE EARTH! IT WILL BE THE END OF THE WORLD AS WE KNOW IT!

Plant Man: We have to get rid of that Uranium Ore!

Me: And fast! Von Romme must be stopped!

Nico: Yeah. Is that enough evidence?

Me: Plenty.

Heat Wave: Taranee, that Eco stuff you got yesterday's probably gonna come in handy now.

Taranee: I agree.

I just finished my cell call to the FBI and the CIA.

Me: Okay the FBI and CIA are on their way. Lets go!

Nico: Right!

We flew to the dome.

Von Romme: This world will soon end.

But then the spirits of the Sky, Land and Sea Masters of the Elements appeared and then they swirled around and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and fireballs rained down on the entire place and blasted a bunch of barrels and equipment into fiery explosions!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Everything was going up into flames! Then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed!

Me: Von Romme, you will not destroy the planet on our watch!

Nico: Yeah!

Von Romme: Kill them!

Barricade: Frenzy, take some of them out.

Live Action Frenzy: (chuckles sadistically) With pleasure!

He blasted the guards all over the place.

POW!

I punched Von Romme in the face!

Me: You don't have any idea what you're doing Von Romme. That rocket you're having Pakistan build!? It'll be the end of the world!

Von Romme: Good everyone will die!

Major Disaster: If anyone wants to use some Eyecons, now's a good time!

Tyler Navarro: And I got one.

Tyler activated his Eyecon.

GODZILLA 1954 AND MAJOR DISASTER!

Tyler fired a powerful blast of atomic energy and it hit a bunch of barrels and blew them apart and turned much of the area into a wall of intense flames!

Nico: YEAH!

Von Romme went at me and I blocked his punch and kicked him in the stomach. His guards came at us and I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Taranee fired Blue Eco blasts and they hit a bunch of Guards and blasted them all over.

She then fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

RD Lynn: (to her Prime counterpart) You should use your own Eyecon as well!

Lynn: You got it!

Lynn activated her Eyecon!

SUN TZU AND SHIV!

She formed a blade storm of lava and energy and sent the swords and skewered numerous guards and killed them!

Nico: Cool! Sun Tzu was the greatest military philosopher of all.

Me: And the writer of The Art of War.

Ranamon: Draining Rain!

She fired a wave of rain and sucked the life out of numerous guards and killed them.

Lola: Take this!

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated the guards all over.

Stacy Bolton: Try this on!

She activated her Eyecon!

IVAN THE TERRIBLE AND RANAMON!

She fired a massive wave of water and it formed into the army of Ivan the Terrible and destroyed numerous guards!

RD Lori: (to her Prime counterpart) You should literally join in the Eyecon action as well!

Lori: Oh I literally plan to!

She activated her Eyecon!

TED FUJITA AND LEONARD!

She fired a massive tornado and it spun the guards around all over.

Me: The inventor of the Fujita Scale for Tornadoes. Nice one!

Nico: And Stacy used the power of the first Tsar of Russia, Ivan IV Vasilyevich. Awesome.

Cluemaster: There should be a control panel for the rocket. After the usual battles are done, we should aim for that!

Me: Wait I read the plans. There is none yet. Also my scans show that the rocket hasn't been constructed yet.

Nico: That's a relief.

Cluemaster: Yes it is. But we better get those plans to the President just to be safe.

Me: Agreed.

Eli: I'll get those plans.

Me: Okay!

Eli went to get them.

Von Romme: Kill that kid!

POW!

Nico punched him.

Nico: Don't you dare touch him cueball!

Then Firepower, KGBeast, Absorbing Man, Yenaldoshi, Juggernaut, Comic Book Guy, Mojo Jojo, Turtle, Stonedozer, and Whirlin appeared.

Nico: Firepower, KGBeast, Absorbing Man, Yenaldoshi, Juggernaut, Comic Book Guy, Mojo Jojo, Turtle, Stonedozer, and Whirlin.

Nicole: Oh and Kuroto Dan will join this group for today.

Kuroto Dan: I'm honored Nicole.

Firepower: The FBI's on their way right now.

Me: We know. I already called them 20 minutes ago.

Maria: They can have what's left of the assholes.

KGBEast: (Russian Accent) Exactly my thinking, comrades.

Absorbing Man: No one tries to kill the Earth!

Nico: Absolutely!

Yenaldoshi: (to Nico) We heard you fought Marceline's ex boyfriend.

Me: Yep we sure did.

Juggernaut: He'll be a good addition to our ranks.

Me: Just as long as he doesn't try anything funny.

?: You got that right.

Then a figure came out and it was NOON WORLD from episode 10 of Zenkaigers!

---

Noon World is a minor antagonist in Kikai Sentai Zenkaiger, appearing as one of the two main antagonists (the other being Great Noon World) of Episode 10. Noon World is a Noon-themed World and an agent of Tojitendo created from the Noon Tojiru Gear that contains Mahirutopia. After his death, his Tojiru Gear lasted another life by reforming a Kudaitest into Great Noon World.

He was voiced by Atsushi Tamaru, who also voiced Great Noon World.

Biography

The Noon World made his first appearance on top of a building and he was about use this ability, until he was shot down by the pirate crew as they spotted him on the said building. After Zox transformed into Twokaiser, the battle begins as he fights the Noon World. During the fight he summons a bunch of Kudakks to hold off Twokaiser as he makes a getaway, but since the Zenkaigers showed up, Zox let them handle it while he goes after the Noon World, prompting Kaito and Juran to follow him.

After the intro, the Noon World was far away from the fight and hoped he'd lost the pirate, but he was proven wrong as Zox manages to catch up to him. As he ran for his life with Zox shooting from behind, he spots a couple and uses them as hostages in order to stop Zox in his tracks, but that plan backfired as Kaito and Juran manages to save the civilians. After that, the Noon World has left the scene, and if they don't defeat him anytime soon everyone won't be getting any sleep.

Thankfully, Zox manages to find the Noon World as he was hiding out in a sewer tunnel. The annoyed Noon World asked how was Zox not that tired, only for him to note his alien status. After this, Noon World was sent flying out of the tunnels and right into the populace as a bunch of civilians got caught in the skirmish. During the fight, the Noon World used his Mahirupe and opens fire at Twokaiser, but he redirects the attack towards a building where the civilians are in front of, and then the Noon World was sent flying towards the building as a chunk of it was about to crush the civilians.

Thankfully, the Zenkaigers manage to save them in the nick of time despite how tired they were. After that Zox goes to his Shinken form as the Noon World summons even more Kudakks to hold off the pirate-like samurai, but they were wiped out. Zox then advances into his Ohren form, but the Noon World tries to stop him from dancing, losing his arsenal in the process and failing to block his attack with a car door. After that, the Noon World was then destroyed by the Twokaiser: Superpower Star Knuckle technique, causing time to go back to normal.

---

Kaito: Noon world!

Noon World: Been a while guys.

Me: Boy I remember you! You were going to turn the world into a permanent noon world!

Noon World: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Nico: So, it's morning right now thanks to you?

Noon World: Yep. Even if Von Romme does succeed in his plans, you've still got 3 more suns.

Me: You mean 3 more Earths.

Noon World: Right sorry.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Aurico, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sora, Kairi, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - Nico's rescue

---

Firepower was first.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico did a nice job in his rescue. And he helped Marceline a bunch.

Aurico: He sure did and that was so awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure was and I think it's really great he helped her.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: It sure was cool and great.

Sora: It sure was.

Kairi: Yeah it was.

Sonata Dusk: I agree there. Ash deserved it for being a jerk.

Transquito: Yeah no kidding.

Firepower: I agree there. Lets do it!

Transquito: You got it there. Transquito, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Onewa, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, In Space Rangers, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast - Us kicking Marceline's ex-boyfriend's butt

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) Nico, Stella, and the others kicked Marceline's ex-boyfriend's butt. Serves him right!

Onewa: Believe me comrade if there is one thing I hate more than anything it's a chauvinistic control freak.

Applejack: Yeah those guys are nothing but a bunch of monsters.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they deserve to be destroyed and more!

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Andros: They have no right to be around ANYONE.

KGBeast: I agree there too do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Marinette, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Adrien, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in the Badlands. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Not much to absorb around here but rocks.

Absorbing Man: It will have to do.

Marinette: But yeah it was in the world of Warhammer 40K. It was awesome.

Fluttershy: Yes it was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was cool.

Stealth Elf: And we used the Black Gates on Sindri Myr in advance and it was good we did.

Adrien: Yeah no kidding there.

Absorbing Man: That is good they did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Mokuba, Noriko Kaiba, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - Meeting Fortune Lady Gene-Slammers

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldoshi: (To Kaiba) I heard you guys met Fortune Lady Gene-Slammers. What are their names?

Seto Kaiba: They are the Parker Sisters. Their names are Camila, Maya, Stella, Hazel, Aurora, Natalie, Victoria and Naomi.

Mokuba: They are all Fortune Lady Gene-Slammers. So awesome.

Noriko Kaiba: They are really cool and they stood up all to the full extent of the worst of the mean Loud Sisters.

---

Camila Parker: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Hazel Parker: That's so awesome that he's gotten that big and really strong in those six years since we last saw him.

Aurora Parker: You said it.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maya Parker: That's both amazing and incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Camila, what are these horrifying revelations about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that were so bad that it almost got them disowned and kicked out of The Loud House forever?

Aurora Parker: You're not going to like it, Nico. We were with Lincoln and we were helping him with a project for science class in his room, but we soon heard something coming from the room of Lori, and we knew from the other past incidents that Lincoln told us, it meant that cellphone-obsessed, cold-hearted control freak was up to something, we peeked in the keyhole and we also saw that sports-crazy superstitious sore-loser Lynn, that pink-wearing, blackmailing pageant demon Lola, that evil, science-crazed, cold, unfeeling little so-called prodigy Lisa, and that prank-crazy prankster Luan were in there with her, and we heard that they were planning on getting rid of Lincoln and this time for good, and all their attempts to ruin his good name have been foiled numerous times, and now, they were out for blood and they swore they were going to kill him and everyone who's been on his side and it also included Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney, Lily, Lana, Mr. and Mrs. Loud, Lincoln's Pop-Pop, Clyde and his parents, The Santiagos and the Casagrandes, Rusty, Liam, Zack, Stella, Ronnie Anne, Girl Jordan, Mollie, Miguel, Fiona, Dana, Whitney, Leni's friends, Mandee and Becky, Paige, and so on, and it really horrified us, and we weren't the only ones, when Lincoln heard it, he had a panic attack and he was about to burst into tears and really cry, and it really angered us badly.

Camila Parker: Yep, so I busted the door down with a strong kick, and we went in and we beat down and blasted Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and we tied them up.

Hazel Parker: Then, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud came up and we told them of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were up to.

Stella Parker: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to lie, but I threatened if they didn't shut their big yaps, I'd burn their hair and eyebrows off.

Naomi Parker: And I showed them of what those five mean demons were up to, and it really horrified them.

Victoria Parker: And when they saw Lincoln having a panic attack and was about to burst into tears and really cry, it really angered them to the point they were about to disown all five of them flat out and kick them out of The Loud House forever.

Hazel Parker: But, we decided on a better punishment: we'd have them spend a week in jail for their attempted murder spree, and it really horrified them, and they were so mad, they swore they were going to kill us next, along with Lincoln and everyone he's been in contact with.

Maya Parker: But, I told Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to shut their yaps and that they're nothing but a bunch of heartless, two-faced harpies who don't even give a damn about anyone except for themselves, luckily, Lily's ears were covered since I cursed the mean sisters out badly.

Victoria Parker: And it was decided: we'd have Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan spend a week in jail for their attempted murder spree. Then, we went over to Lincoln and we hugged him and he hugged us back, and he was really crying. But, we continued to hug him and we didn't let go.

We really had tears in our eyes after what the Parker Sisters told us.

Nico: You girls really are that brave to save Lincoln and all those he holds dear to his heart from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: That's the bravery and justice that so many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels displayed against the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Eli: And Lincoln, I didn't know that…

Lincoln: I know, Eli. I had a fear that everyone wouldn't believe me and they'd turn against me, and I'd have no one left to be at my side, I'd be all alone and it would leave me with a wounded heart and I would want nothing more than to make everyone pay for my suffering.

Nico: (GROWLS) Dark Lori, Dark Lola, Dark Lynn, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, those five dark monsters are really starting to make me sick.

Lincoln: Though Dark Lori, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan are imprisoned, along with the other Dark Louds, Dark Lynn is still running loose, and I swear if I see her, it's payback time for all of the crap that she's done and putting my life and the lives of my family and friends through Hell! (Fires of Justice raging in his eyes)

We saw the rainbow-colored fires of justice really raging in his deep sapphire eyes, and we saw the determination he had in them, the goal to make Dark Lynn pay for everything she's done.

Nico: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa.

Me: They always say if you see the fires of justice raging in someone's eyes, you can really tell that person's really serious. Alright, Lincoln, if Dark Lynn shows up on the ambassador missions, she's all yours, along with the rest of your sisters.

Nico: And I only have this to say to you and your sisters, Linc: make that superstition-obsessed, smelly, bad-mannered, stubborn bitch squeal like the pig she is, and I won't be surprised if you break her arms and legs, rip that eyesore of a ponytail off her head, and smash her teeth out of her mouth.

Lincoln: (Smirks) You got it, Nico.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Yenaldooshi: My goodness! That is terrible! But to spend a week in prison like that!? That sounds like Overkill!

Princess Luna: Yeah it sure was. But we got the okay to smash Dark Lynn's face in.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding. She had it coming.

Snowdrop: Those dark sides of the Loud Girls are all nothing but pure evil incarnate.

Gari: They need to be destroyed forever.

Blackout: I agree there!

Yenaldooshi: Same here. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed him down.

## Cameron, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Nora Valkyrie, Lisa, Dexter, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - Flora's 3rd Ambassador Mission

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) I heard today was Flora's 3rd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Cameron: It was really awesome! They had a lot of fun on this one and tested out new Eyecons and Progrise Keys.

Pinkie Pie: They sure did and it was Amazing!

Featherweight: I thought it was awesome myself.

Sprocket: Me too. Especially with how Nico used the power of the Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Phantoms.

Nora Valkyrie: That was so awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Dexter: And it was so amazing to see new powers from the Eyecons.

Juggernaut: That is amazing guys. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Whitney, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hikaru, Noriko, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy - Rarity having her kids

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) I'm glad Rarity gave birth to her kids. Now, she's ready for the next step in her life.

Whitney: I agree there and to quote you…

Whitney and Comic Book Guy: Best. Day. Ever.

They laughed.

Sunset Shimmer: That is true. But we're so happy for Rarity.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Rarity, Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare all are an amazing family.

Sunburn: Yes they are. Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare have awesome sisters now.

Hikaru Akatsuki: They sure do.

Noriko: And they are so adorable.

Comic Book Guy: They sure are. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Jaune Arc, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ax, Jake, Rachel, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - Von Romme having the terrorists Build a massive rocket to destroy the planet

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) Von Romme tried having the terrorists build a massive rocket to destroy the planet!? That's insane!

Jaune Arc: You're not kidding there! It's a massive Antimatter and Uranium powered rocket that packs more than enough power to destroy the entire planet.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that kind of rocket is a weapon of genocide and annihilation!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they will never use that rocket! Not if we have anything to say about it.

Spyro: Yeah we need to destroy that rocket.

Ax: I agree there too.

Jake: Yeah same with me.

Rachel: Absolutely.

Mojo: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Hikaru Akatsuki, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ino, Sakura, Hinata, Tenten, Temari, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Von Romme will pay for his crimes

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Von Romme will pay for his crimes. No one tries to off the Earth!

Hikaru: You got that right! This is our world and we won't let them destroy it.

Rarity: Yeah we won't let that happen darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there sis!

Gill Grunt: I agree too.

Ino: Von Romme deserves death for this.

Sakura Haruno: I agree there.

Hinata: Yep he sure does.

Tenten: You got that right there.

Temari: Yeah no kidding.

Turtle: No kidding is right. Lets do it!

They fired waves of jewels, ice, water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Thing, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Wheeler, Lola, Sam S.L., RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - Von Romme will pay for everything he did to the planet

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) Von Romme will pay for everything he did to the planet. I hope you give him a clobbering!

Thing: Oh don't worry I will. I'll give him the worst clobbering ever!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah we all will.

Cozy Glow: I'll gladly make sure he gets clobbered.

Hex: We all will.

Wheeler: I agree too.

Lola: Same with me too.

Sam S.L.: Yeah that guy needs to pay.

Stonedozer: Big time! Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

They fired waves of stars, magic, bones, lightning and energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tristen, Serenity, Joey, Tea, Yugi, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - The Feds are going to have one helluva field day booking Von Romme and his operation

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (To Linka) The Feds are going to have one helluva field day booking Von Romme and his operation. What's left, anyway.

Linka: (Russian Accent) They sure are. But they deserve to have the book thrown at them

Rainbow Dash: Yeah what they are doing will be the end of the world!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding!

Whirlwind: We're not going to let Von Romme get that rocket.

Tristen: It will only end badly for him.

Serenity: Yeah no kidding.

Joey: That monster is going to pay for his crimes.

Tea: Yeah Von Romme is pure evil.

Yugi: Yes he sure is!

Whirlin: I agree there guys. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

Noir Wendoma the Dharc the Dark Charmer Gene-Slammer VS Kuroto Dan

Kuroto Dan was next.

Noir Wendoma: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Kuroto Dan: It sure will. I'm looking forward to this one.

Nori Wendoma: Me too.

Kuroto Dan: Lets do it!

Noir fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lily, Lisa and Laney VS Noon World

Noon World was next.

Nico: This is gonna be so fun. First Zenkaiger Monster we have faced.

Noon World: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Nico teleported and opened Noon World's safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Heroes and Defenders of New York, they're a collection of greatswords with the symbols of the Yost Avengers etched into the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Cool these swords are perfect for the Yost Avengers.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: The six assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Mmegaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Nico: YEAH! Also you guys will like this one.

Nico pulled out a new Zenkai Cannon! But it was for The Kamen Riders! It had the forms of all the Kamen Riders that all appeared from 1971 to 2021! It was called the ZENRYOKU KAMEN CANNON!

Nico: This is the Zenryoku Kamen Cannon. I made it based on the powers of 50 Years of Kamen Riders. From 1971 to 2021.

Kaito: That is so cool Nico!

Nico: Yep. And it has all same functions as the Zenryoku Zenkai Cannon and has all the powers of all the Kamen Riders from over the course of 50 Years.

Magine: That is so cool!

Zocks: Wow! That is gonna be awesome to see in action.

Nico: Oh it sure will be awesome. I made one for all of us.

Eli: Awesome Nico!

Noon World: That is really cool!

Nico: Yep. Watch what it can do. (TURNS DIAL) FOREST WORLD KAMEN POWER!

Nico summoned the Plant Themed Kamen Riders like Gaim and the Kamen Riders that deal specifically with plants.

Troy Burrows: Wow! That is awesome! Kouta is gonna have a blast seeing that.

Nico: He sure will.

Laney: Yeah!

They fired waves of elements and plants and smashed Noon World all over.

Nico: Now for the fun part! Brace yourselves guys. This thing has one helluva recoil!

Kaito: Lets do it!

Nico: KAMEN RIDER 50 YEAR FORCEBLAST!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON BLAST!

Nico fired a massive rainbow energy barrage blast and it formed into the heads of each of the Kamen Riders from over the course of 50 years and the recoil of the blast was powerful enough to send Nico flying and Kaito fired a massive blast of energy and everyone fired a massive barrage of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Noon World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Noon World was dead! His Dark World Gear was on the ground!

Nico: Noon World you have failed this dimension!

Nico went over and picked up the gear.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Von Romme we're not going to let you use that big of a rocket on the world! It will be the end of the world!

Von Romme: This world deserves to be destroyed!

Nico: Over our dead bodies!

Von Romme: That can be arranged!

Gia: Another day. Another Kamen Rider morph.

Me: Yep.

I gave them the Fourze Keys!

Me: I call the Fourze keys Space Force Zodiac.

Troy: Cool name.

Nico: I agree.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! SPACE FORCE ZODIAC!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Fourze Kamen Riders! Troy was Fourze, Noah was Meteor, Gia was Nadeshiko and Jake, Emma and Orion were the Red, Blue and Yellow Kamen Rider OOO Riders for the movie for Fourze!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: COOL! Gentaro and friends are going to love this one!

Troy Burrows: Wow they sure are!

Lola: Yeah!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and pulverized and smashed Von Romme and his men all over the place! We were pulverizing the living shit out of them.

Junda blasted and smashed Von Romme all over.

Slug, Rampage, Jab and Zero used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slug's fire breath, Rampage's Lightning Rifle and Jab and Zero's powers 100-fold.

Zero and Rampage: THUNDER SWORD SUPER SLASH!

Slug and Jab: HAMMERHEAD MEGA FLAME!

Crab-Shark Couple and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING CRAB BLAST!

Toa of Earth and Heat Wave: LAVA FIRESTORM BLAST!

Beast Morpher Rangers and Ranamon: BEASTS OF WATER BLAST!

Earth Lightning Couple and Lythos: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTONE BLAST!

Sky Flight Masters and Vulture: SKY OF THE VULTURE BLAST!

Mystic Force Rangers and Captain Cold: MYSTIC ICE BLAST!

Keybladers and Man Ray: KEYBLADE MEGABLAST!

Thor and Major Disaster: LIGHTNING DISASTER BLAST!

Wind Masters and Cluemaster: HURRICANE CLUE BLAST!

Pinkie Pie and Cantwell: FUNNY TEACHER SHOT!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY MEGABLAST OF FURY!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Jonny Quest, Nico, Eli, Rarity and Lola: ECLIPSE FURY ULTRABLAST!

They fired waves of sun fire and moonlight and elements.

Lincoln: MALEBRANCHE ELEMENT STYLE: MALACODA!

Lily (Kappa Mikey): MALEBRANCHE LIGHTNING STYLE: ALICHINO!

Hilda: (British Accennt) MALEBRANCHE FIRE STYLE: BARBARICCIA!

Tatsumaki: MALEBRANCHE WIND STYLE: CAGNAZZO!

Yuna: MALEBRANCHE WATER STYLE: CALCABRINA!

Toph: MALEBRANCHE EARTH STYLE: CIRIATTO!

Entrapta: MALEBRANCHE LIGHTNING STYLE: DRAGHIGNAZZO!

Perfuma: MALEBRANCHE NATURE STYLE: FARFARELLO!

Frosta: MALEBRANCHE ICE STYLE: GRAFFIACANE!

Kyoko: MALEBRANCHE LIGHTNING SSTYLE: LIBICOCCO!

Misako: MALEBRANCHE LAVA STYLE: RUBICANTE!

Chronoa: MALEBRANCHE TIME STYLE: SCARMIGLIONE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into the Malebranche from the 8th Circle of Hell, Fraud.

Lincoln and his harem: MALEBRANCHE FINAL SMASH: DEMONIC RAMPAGE!

They summoned the Malebranche demons to attack Von Romme and his men and the blasts all hit them and smashed them all down and knocked them down.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sonnya Rexxington: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Nelson Everett.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Nelson Everett, the Sargent-At-Arms of The Blood Dragons.

Sonnya Rexxington: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Nelson Everett.

Nelson Everett: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love.

Sonnya Rexxington: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Sonnya Rexxington's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura, water, psychic energy, and The Temperance, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force XIV - Temperance and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Nelson Everett, she left blue energy, water psychic energy, and Arcana Force XIV - Temperance with every step.

Sonnya Rexxington: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, Nelson Everett, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Sonnya Rexxington was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with water and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force XIV - Temperance flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sonnya Rexxington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sonnya Rexxington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with water, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XIV- Temperance surrounding her, she has Arcana Force XIV - Temperance and with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force XIV - Temperance earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force XIV - Temperance with blue gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Sonnya Rexxington has on a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless black and blue-striped top, dark blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants with blue flowers on it, blue sneakers, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force XIV - Temperance surrounded by water. Suddenly, Sonnya Rexxington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark blue feathers have blue tips and water. Sonnya Rexxington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sonnya Rexxington's massive Arcana Force XIV - Temperance and Sword of The Arcana swords began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, water, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force XIV - Temperance's Water Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with

Arcana Force XV - Temperance and the 18th Major Arcana card Temperance etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue angel wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark blue gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force XIV - Temperance with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Arcana Force XV - The Fiend that said, "Sonnya Rexxington, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force XIV- Temperance, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Guardian Angel of Lana Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sophia Starron, Felicia Terrington, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Water, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

ソーニャ・レキシントン、アルカナ・フォースXIVのジーン・スラマー-気性、非常に強力で強力なサイキック・マインドリーダーと千里眼、ラナ・ラウドの守護天使、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ブラッド・ドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ロリーナ・ケリントン、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン、エブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ローインスキー、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリック、そしてシルビア・スターロン、そして水、サイキック・エナジー、そしてアルカナのマスター

Sonnya Rexxington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM ARCANA FORCE XVIII

PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC WATER JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Sonnya Rexxington's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Nelson Everett saw it, the thug got his gun and was about to shoot her, but Sonnya Rexxington fired a powerful blast of dark blue energy with water, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XIV - Temperance, and it hit Nelson Everett and his gun was soaked

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Sonnya's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Wow, Sonnya, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sonnya Rexxington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Maelstrom Temperance and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Nelson Everett, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sonnya.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sonnya Rexxington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Sonnya Rexxington and Lincoln went after Nelson Everett, who kept trying to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Fiends, and Arcana Energy at Nelson Everett, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Nico: Uh oh, here it comes.

Nelson Everett drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Sonnya Rexxington and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on him, and we saw the cure take effect as Nelson Everett changed back to normal. Then, Sonnya and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Nelson Everett, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, and Riley Cooper into. We cheered wildly for what Sonnya Rexxington and

Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Sonnya Rexxington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Sonnya Rexxington: That's another Blood Dragon down and eight to go. Thanks for helping me take down Nelson Everett, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sonnya.

Suddenly, Sonnya Rexxington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Sonnya Rexxington's face, they kissed passionately as Sonnya Rexxington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force XIV - Temperance flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashed behind them and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they took down Marceline's crazy and controlling ex-boyfriend, Ash, and gave him The Black Gates, and Nico was reunited with Amaterasu and Tsukuyomi Marrins, and later on, Lincoln and his group went to the world of Warhammer, and they destroyed the Greenskins tribes in the Badlands, and he was reunited with The Parker Sisters, who were Gene-Slammed into The Fortune Ladies and they're eight of his many Guardian Angels from Michigan, and later on, not only did we destroy Von Romme's operation and get him sentenced to death, but Sonnya Rexxington and Lincoln took down Nelson Everett of The Blood Dragons. But, the battle against The Blood Dragons is still going on and the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

Nico: That was one awesome fight you and Sonnya Rexxington waged against Nelson Everett, Linc, and you guys put him in his place.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're not done yet, there's still eight more Blood Dragons to go, and then, we'll bring them to trial, and they'll be looking at spending the rest of their lives in The Uranus Prison.

Nico: You already decided on which space prison to send them to?

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) That's right, and Lincoln's also going to have them wrapped in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, and then, put in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and in separate prison cells.

Lincoln: That way, they won't try to plot another escape, like in the federal prisons they were thrown into.

Nico: That's right, you told us that they've escaped from federal prisons before.

Me: Yep, and that's proof they're professional criminals, and they know the federal prisons all too well. But, our space prisons aren't like the federal or state prisons here.

Nico: (Snickers) Then, they're going to have a bad time trying to break out of our space prisons.

Comic Book Guy: Best. Fight. Ever!

Mojo: Of course it was!

Turtle: We should probably get rid of the Uranium Ore.

Stonedozer: If that rocket was built, it would've started World War III.

Whirlin: There would've been no World War III. The world would've ended immediately.

Nico: Yes it would.

Me: Lets get these douchebags over to the feds.

We picked them all up and then brought them out. The Feds all arrested them and loaded them into transport vans.

Agent Waco: Nice job everyone. This uranium ore will be disposed of properly and we got more than enough evidence from you guys. That Extinctor Rocket would be a dangerous one. But we'll make sure it doesn't get used ever.

Lola: Good.

Me: Yeah. We better inform the president and the world leaders about this about what Von Romme was up too.

Nico: Yep.

Jonny Quest: Yeah. (To the Viewers) Now this was one way to end a madman's monstrous quest to destroy Von Romme.

Nico: Yeah it was. Great job today everyone.

We went to the President of the United States and told him everything and how the terrorists were being supplied and more and he was shocked. We called the world leaders to the United Nations and we told them everything that happened and what we found out about Von Romme's world destroying plans. Von Romme and his men were later brought to federal court for their crimes against the world and they were all found guilty of treason, murder and many crimes. They were all convicted of all their crimes and sentenced to death. They were to be executed by firing squad. Also Pakistan found the base of the terrorists with our help and we destroyed the rocket and arrested the terrorists and they too were sentenced to death. We had them all executed and they were all buried in unmarked graves and their spirits were given the black gates. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. It was a really great adventure.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Part 2 of the saga done.

The episode of Jonny Quest called Nuclear Netherworld was an awesome and epic episode! I loved how Jonny and Hadji are with Jonny's grandpa and he stopped Von Romme. That was awful what they were doing! The rocket was based on the Extinctor rocket from the fanfiction Relics of The Past and that was a great story! The episode of Jonny Quest called Nuclear Netherworld aired on December 26th, 1996 and it was great! The first part was for where we faced Marceline"s ex-boyfriend Ash and he was crazy. He was from the episode of Adventure Time called Memory of A Memory and that one aired on July 25th, 2011 and it was awesome. The second part was for where we went to the world of Warhammer 40,000 and my friend Hunter got me into knowing all about that game. It was awesome. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, it's pervert pulverizing time as Nico, Gwen Tennyson, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to an awesome planet made of MANY DIFFERENT KINDS OF CHEESES! We're going to see a planet where it is made of many different cheeses like Cheddar, Swiss, Blue, many kinds of cheeses and the landscapes are ALL made of different cheeses! And we're going to the Blue Cheese Mountains and find out that Blue Cheese is worth more than it's weight in diamonds. It's gonna be so awesome. We're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Argit's kind named Layla Ratigan. Layla Ratigan is Nico's friend from cooking classes and she is the one that taught Nico how to make cheese. She is awesome when it comes to making Nico's awesome favorite cheeses. Also we're going to face a cheese villain named ROTTEN CHEESE! And he is a villain I made up and he smells like puke! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Wildfire, a plane of flame and lava in the world of Magic the Gathering, and Lincoln and his group are going to face RTN Hinata, who's returned from the dead, and she wants revenge on us for what we did to Menma yesterday, and she's going to get thrown into the Masters of Evil Prison. And they're going to meet a Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity Gene-Slammer named Leona Bānāasurīto, (Bānāasurīto means Burner Athlete in Japanese), who's Lincoln's classmate in P.E. and Guardian Angel from Japan, and she also helped Lincoln defend himself by teaching him Kung Fu and Tae Kwan do. She also took on even Lynn at every sport and won, and she doesn't take kindly at all to bullies especially Lynn when she used to bully Lincoln. In fact, when she was done with them, their teeth got smashed, especially Lynn, so it took the dentist quite a bit of time to fix them. She and Lincoln made birdhouses together for rare exotic birds, and she hates Chandler with a passion, when she found out that Chandler and his goons were bullying Lincoln, she beat the crap out of them and when she was done with them, they were left with broken arms and legs, their teeth were smashed, and to top it off she turned them into human pretzels. The next chapter is gonna be a really crazy one as we get word that Jonny and Dr. Quest's vacation and trip to go fishing with father and son bonding time was turned into a nightmare as they face a madman that is out to turn an entire town into an army of berserkers with mind control chips. They can be turned on and off from happy and pleasant to insane and ferocious! We're going to stop Darcy and Dr. Smallwood. And throw them in prison in a parody of the episode Village of the Doomed!

See you all tomorrow.

# VILLAGE OF THE FURIOUS DOOMED

This chapter is a parody of the Jonny Quest Episode called Village of The Doomed

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, Gwen Tennyson, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were going to another awesome and really cool food planet. It was going to be a really awesome one this time and it's going to be an edible world.

Nico: I hope this world is edible unlike the other two we went to.

Me: Yeah those last two worlds were disgusting. Worlds made of liver and onions and Limburger Cheese.

Lana: I liked those planets and they were awesome.

Applejack: Boy they sure were everyone.

Lola: Only for Lana they were.

Gwen Tennyson: But I hope this world will be just as awesome.

Apple Bloom: I have a feeling it will be.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Gwen.

Gwen Tennyson: It's not a problem Nico. I'm always up for going on an awesome adventure with you.

Maria: We all are.

Kaoruko: It's so much fun when we all go.

Himiko: It sure is fun.

Nico: Gwen, when you shark out, do you feel your intelligence decreasing?

Gwen Tennyson: Not at all Nico. My mind is still sharper than ever when that happens.

Nico: Oh good. Just concerned that's all.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Gwen turning into a shark is really cool.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: And remember when you called yourself Lucky Girl?

Gwen Tennyson: How can I forget. That was so awesome back then.

Me: Wow. Lucky Girl. I like that.

Gwen Tennyson: It was a long time ago. But that was when Hex made his first appearance.

She told us how she got that cool hero name.

---

The Tennysons are at a witchcraft museum. Ben is looking through a tribal mask, while Gwen and Grandpa Max are with an elderly female tour guide. The guide is describing a book in a display case called the Archamada Book of Spells, said to contain exceedingly strong and powerful ancient spells, rituals, witchcrafts, and incantations, dating back to the sixteenth century. As the guide explains this, Gwen repeats her words perfectly. The guide says that Gwen should work at the museum. After she walks off, Ben makes

Gwen feel better by saying that she's probably older than the book itself and makes a face to illustrate that fact. Gwen laughs at this. All of a sudden, everyone is suddenly lifted off the ground and pinned to the ceiling. Max makes the obvious observation that this isn't part of the tour. From a window, a stream of red smoke passes through and materializes into a man that is wearing a red-and-black-colored robe. He carries a wooden staff with a bird's head and a necklace with dozens of magical and mystical charms on it. As he breaks the bookcase with a verbal spell, the man calls the book to him, saying that all of its immense power will soon be his. With the magician focused on the book, Ben prepares to activate the Omnitrix. Before he can do so, however, the man stops whatever was pinning them to the ceiling, causing them to plummet. Luckily, Ben transforms into XLR8 and gets ahead of everyone. He ties off a large hanging banner to act as the slide, catching everyone before they fall to the ground. He orders them all to go outside. Max warns him to be careful, since he does not know what the man is capable of.

Running off to fight the magician, XLR8 finds that he is quite dangerous. The magician's name is Hex, but this is never mentioned. By speaking a few words, Hex is able to light the banner on fire and have it chase XLR8. He also fires a barrage of red-colored crystals from his staff at XLR8, but neither succeeds in stopping him. When XLR8 tries to face Hex head-on, he's met with a bright light from Hex's staff, causing him to slide by and slam into some cases on the wall. As Hex turns to finish him off, he's hit with a couple of trash cans thrown by Gwen and Max, though they regret doing so in hindsight. He uses his power to throw them across the room. Luckily, XLR8 gets back up and surprises Hex, encircling in a blur of motion and hitting him until he loses consciousness. During the fight, one of charms is knocked away. XLR8 collects it as a souvenir. When Max congratulates XLR8, he says he only did what he needed to do and kept it low-key. He soon does the complete opposite by allowing people to photograph him outside the museum while he calls himself a hero. As they take pictures, Hex is carted off in an ambulance.

In the RV, Gwen is complaining about Ben getting all the attention when she had helped. Ben tries to say that being a hero isn't about getting attention, but Gwen points out his earlier display while in front of the cameras. Max says that he noticed Gwen, but he's family so he doesn't count. Ben points out that throwing a trash can doesn't exactly qualify as hero work, but Gwen says that the Omnitrix is the only thing that makes him a hero and gets him all the cool souvenirs. She'd be the hero if she found it. As a peace offering, Ben gives her the charm he got from Hex. Max hints at Gwen to thank Ben, and she does, but she still calls him just plain lucky.

In the ambulance, an EMT is monitoring Hex. One of his charms suddenly glows bright yellow and he wakes up. He blows out the back of the ambulance and floats off, claiming that his destiny will be fulfilled.

In a restaurant, the trio are eating crawfish. By this time, Gwen has made the charm into a necklace. Down to just one crawfish, Gwen claims that Ben has had more than her. When he tries to take it anyway, she knocks the fork out of his hand, her charm glowing yellow at the same time. The fork hits a waitress in the foot, causing her to toss the glasses on her tray in the air in pain. One of the glasses catches on a chandelier, causing it to spin. The glass is then tossed into the kitchen, disrupting the cook and making him run into a cart with a bowl of live crawfish. The cart then rolls back into the table that Ben and Gwen are sitting at, sending the bowl of crawfish straight onto Ben. Gwen collects the last crawfish and eats it. As Ben tries to get the other crawfish off, one crawls up his nose. Gwen and Max get a good laugh out of this. Gwen also notices her bright yellow glowing charm, which stops glowing just afterward.

At the witchcraft museum, Hex is sorting through all of the books looking for the Archamada Book of Spells. While he does this, the guard is stuck floating in the air. Unable to locate it, he questions the guard. The guard points him to the vault. With little effort, the door is torn from its hinges. Hex then takes the book and tries to absorb its immense powers and abilities into himself, but cannot. He then realizes that one of the charms is missing, stolen by XLR8 during their battle.

At a street market, Gwen and Max are still laughing at Ben's expense. Gwen thanks Ben for the charm again, and then decides to get something for him, so she walks over to a hot dog cart. Before she can get anything, she hears a woman saying that someone stole her purse. The culprit appears quickly, being a street thug with a couple of buddies. Max stops them in their tracks. They aren't intimidated and close in on him. One of them also focuses on Gwen's charm. Ben is behind the hot dog cart and attempts to transform into Diamondhead. Unfortunately, the Omnitrix does not work. Since he can't use it, he pushes Gwen out of the path of the thug. Her charm lights up again. Gwen stumbles back into a juggler on a unicycle. He falls over, sending the unicycle into one of the thugs. The distraction allows Max to grab the one that was after Gwen and get him in a headlock. Getting up, Gwen heads back to help. She steps on a mustard container, spraying mustard in the hot dog vendor's face. He pushes his cart away while grabbing at the mustard, causing it to hit the other thug. One of the thugs attempts to get up, but a flowerpot on a balcony above falls over and lands on him. With the incident over, the woman calls Gwen a hero. She's not quite sure of that at first, just calling herself lucky, but gets an idea when she sees a mask shop.

In the RV, Ben and Max are sleeping. Max is snoring rather loudly, so Ben looks to Gwen, who happens to be missing. She is in a basketball court with the charm active, tossing a basketball at the hoop behind her without looking. The ball does not even hit the basket, but yet another series of improbable events lead it directly to the net. Gwen implies that she's done this several times already. Ben takes the ball and asks how she managed to do that. She says that whenever the charm glows, everything goes her way. Max wakes up, asking them if they want breakfast. Just then, at a nearby construction site, an explosion causes the cables on a lift to break, leaving two workers stranded high above the ground and hanging by a thread. Ben figures that it's time to help, but is interrupted by Gwen, who figures she should help and takes off. Ben ignores this and transforms into Wildmutt.

As Wildmutt heads off to save the workers, Max finds another person trapped in his truck by a giant steel bar. Gwen then shows up, dressed in a purple jumpsuit and a strange mask, calling herself "Lucky Girl." Using the incredible power of the charm, Lucky Girl is able to rescue the man simply by jumping on a nearby wooden board. The board hits a demolition crane which drops its large wrecking ball, knocking the bar away. The bar sets off an elevator in the process. Wildmutt has made it to the workers, but the elevator hits him and sends him flying. He breaks it into pieces when he falls back down, which heads straight for Lucky Girl. She is warned by Max and dodges the falling debris, eventually finding her way to a cement truck. She accidentally releases the brake, causing it to roll back and hit a large metal chute. The chute hits Wildmutt, who's clinging to a rope, and sends him into the cement. At the same time, the chute lands in the perfect position for the workers to slide down it. There's a soft cushion already in place for them to land on.

With everyone saved, Wildmutt climbs out of the cement and shakes the cement off. Lucky Girl is being interviewed by reporters, who're asking her just how she rescued everyone. She's not the least bit modest about it, saying she did it with luck. She then repeats XLR8's earlier statement while waving at Wildmutt. Wildmutt just walks away annoyed. Meanwhile, in another part of town, Hex is searching for the charm. He catches the report about Lucky Girl on television and sees the charm around her neck.

In the RV, Gwen has cross-referenced magical mystical charms and the Archamada Book of Spells. She finds that her charm is one of the five Charms of Bezel, specifically, the one for luck. The others are fire, levitation, reincarnation, and one other unnamed charm (for lightning and electricity). It is said that all five charms are required for all of the spells and incantations to be used all their full power and potential. Max thinks that they should turn the charm back to the museum. Both Ben and Gwen would rather not, though for different reasons. Ben wants to try it out himself. Gwen wants to remain a superhero. The two get into a quick fight about how it is not really them doing the work, but rather their respective items. A news report cuts them off. It seems that a famous haunted house museum has come to life, trapping dozens of visitors inside. The trio head there at once.

At the haunted house, Ben gets ready to help. Once again, he's cut off by Lucky Girl. As the three head inside, things are exactly as what the reporter said. Most of the house is alive, moving about randomly and endangering the people within. Hex is there too, having set up the whole thing to lure her. He continues to bring the house to life in an attempt to get the charm from Lucky Girl. His efforts only end up badly for Ben, who indirectly becomes the target of most of the debris flying about. Ben gets under the stairs and transforms while Gwen tries to rescue the people on the balcony. Hex continues his magic, causing Gwen to be stranded on a pillar. The people on the balcony have now been moved to the middle of the room and are about to fall. One actually does, but Max catches her. Four Arms then shows up to catch the balcony before it tips over completely. As he holds on to it, Lucky Girl goes to save them, rocking the pillar so she can grab onto the chandelier in the middle of the room. She then swings to the people so they can grab it, as well. As they swing back to safety, Four Arms is tossed away by the swinging balcony, nearly hitting the woman that Max saved. Meanwhile, the chandelier that Lucky Girl and the others are hanging from collapses. Again, the charm keeps that from being a problem, since the wire that is connected to it stops it just before they hit the ground. The last of the people run out of the house just as Hex seals it.

With the house sealed, Hex restrains Lucky Girl with yellow-colored magical mystical energy and tosses her across the room, demanding that she give up the charm. As is expected, the charm turns the situation in her favor, causing her to land on a curtain. The curtain then falls on Hex and tips over a suit of armor. With him out of commission, Lucky Girl says that he should have said please and runs off. Hex gets up right after and follows. Lucky Girl ends up in a study with no way out. Again, the charm guides her, leading her to a switch for a secret door. As she heads down the passage, Hex follows. Meanwhile, Four Arms and Max are following them.

Within the passage, Lucky Girl and Hex end up in the catacombs of the house. Hex finds her rather quickly, but the charm once again allows Lucky Girl to escape. This time, she leans on a stone and knocks it out of place, dropping the roof on Hex. He shields himself and continues to chase her. As he tries to blast her, Lucky Girl's charm drags her to the floor, making an opening for her that leads into the graveyard.

In the graveyard, Lucky Girl tries to hide behind a tree. Unfortunately, Hex has thought ahead and uses some branches to restrain her. Her charm does no good this time, and Hex takes it from her. He then completely seals her within the branches. Four Arms pulls them off of her after a short period of time. They then look for Hex, who's floating in the middle of the graveyard. With all five charms now in his possession, as well as the Archamada Book of Spells, he starts attacking the city with lightning and a rather large swirling vortex in the sky. Four Arms interrupts before he can do any major damage, tackling Hex into a nearby mausoleum. Annoyed, Hex brings some of the animal statues to life - two gargoyles (one small, one large) and a Minotaur - to attack Four Arms. The small gargoyle grabs Four Arms and scratches his face. The large gargoyle jumps onto him, wraps its tail around his head, and bites his left shoulder. The minotaur tackles him to the ground. The statues prove to be somewhat effective, succeeding in taking Four Arms away from the scene. As Hex starts to recast his earlier spell, he's hit in the knee with a rock. Lucky Girl and Max are on the ground. Lucky Girl tells Max that luck only takes you so far, and then throws another rock at Hex. This one hits him directly between the eyes, knocking him unconscious and causing him to fall to the ground below.

Even with Hex unconscious, his magic persists in the stone creatures. The smaller gargoyle tries to attack Lucky Girl and Max. Max lifts up a large pipe with some cement attached and hits the creature with it, reducing it to dust. Meanwhile, Four Arms is tossing around the two larger ones. The larger gargoyle is tossed into a wall, destroying it. Four Arms then gets the Minotaur in a headlock. He squeezes until its head breaks apart. With the creatures out of commission, Lucky Girl takes Hex's charms. Hex wakes up and notices this, Four Arms grabs him and throws him into a coffin. Max then shuts the lid on him. Lucky Girl, still holding the charms, thinks that she could be literally unstoppable with the five Charms of Bezel. She then goes back on that, saying that she could just be Gwen. She picks up a nearby shovel and smashes the charms, releasing blue-colored energy into the sky, creating a short light show.

When Hex is let out of the coffin, the police are there to arrest him. As the trio drive off in the RV, Max says that Ben and Gwen make a good team. Gwen isn't happy that she lost her lucky powers and asks Ben to tell her that she did a good job. He does so reluctantly and then says he never will again. Gwen says that he no longer has to and then plays a recording of it over and over for him. She laughs as he tries to cover his ears.

---

When she was done we were amazed.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is so awesome.

Brittney: I've heard legends about the Archamada Book of Spells and it is a powerful tome that can give you access to all forms of dark magic.

Lucy Loud: Gasp. That is amazing and powerful.

Nico: Do you still use your Lucky Girl persona these days?

Gwen Tennyson: Only when I have to. Like a cat burglar in the night is one of those times.

Me: That's cool though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was cool.

Maria: Yeah.

Eli: Hex is a really cool guy when it comes to magic.

Nico: Yeah.

Gwen Tennyson: His magic is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: I'd like to see you in your Lucky Girl outfit with no mask on.

Gwen Tennyson: I think I can do that.

Fu: It sure will be awesome to see Gwen as Lucky Girl.

Lily: It sure will.

Nico: By the way J.D. where are Jonny and Dr. Quest going?

Me: They're going to England to spend some father-son bonding time. Dr. Quest has been so busy doing all sorts of things all over the world that he hasn't had any time to do some bonding with Jonny.

Nico: That makes sense. I hope they have fun.

Me: Me too.

We arrived at the planet. It was a golden yellow planet and it had blue lines all over it and it was beautiful.

Nico: We're here.

Me: Wow. Looks like a desert planet from up here.

Laney: Yeah it sure does.

Camie: Lets go down and see what it looks like.

Nico: Yep.

We went down to the planet and we flew and landed in the middle of a meadow but we saw that the planet WAS MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF DIFFERENT KINDS OF CHEESES! It was all landscapes made of different kinds of cheeses as far as the eye can see!

Me: Whoa! It's a world made of cheese!

Nico: SO MUCH CHEESE!

Me: WOW! A world made of different kinds of cheeses!

May: This is so amazing!

Maria: Boy EVERYONE in Wisconsin would love this planet!

Eli: They sure would!

Arrietty: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico took some cheddar from a hill and he ate it and it was delicious!

Nico: (Eating) DELICIOUS!

Maria: I'll have some too.

Eli: There's enough to last forever!

We got to eating and I had some of the Swiss Cheese mountains and they were delicious.

Laney had some of the Gouda grass and it was awesome.

Lana had some of the Brie pond and it was awesome!

Maria: I'll save some for Horsea.

Nico: (Eating) Good idea.

Maria did so.

Lily: You know guys, Ren and Stimpy told me that Blue Cheese is worth its weight in gold and is priced as much as diamonds.

Me: Is it really?

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Then it looks like we're going to head over there.

Nico pointed to THE BLUE CHEESE MOUNTAINS!

Me: The Blue Cheese Mountains.

Aylene C.: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep. And believe it or not my mom doesn't like blue cheese.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah it's not her kind of cheese.

Maria: Let's sell some of the blue cheese.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

We arrived at the Blue Cheese Mountains and then we got into a mine and then started digging and searching.

Me: This is a lot of cheese.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana was eating the Blue Cheese and it was good.

Lana: Yummy! If we only had some buffalo chicken wings and burgers to go with this.

Nico: Yeah now you're talking!

Eli then saw a crack in a wall and then kicked it and then smashed the wall down and then we saw THE BLUE CHEESE MOTHERLODE!

Me: JACKPOT!

Nico: We've hit the motherlode!

Maria: Sweet!

We got to gathering all the Blue Cheese! It was awesome and beautiful.

Maria: I'm going to by an awesome Cadillac.

Nico: Nice.

We got out of the mine with all the blue cheese. But then we smelled a REALLY HORRIBLE ROTTEN ODOR!

Me: (Sniffs) EW! Nico did you rip one!?

Nico: It wasn't me!

Me: Well whatever that smell is, it's horrible!

Gwen Tennyson: I think someone else is here!

We looked and then we saw A ROTTEN CHEESE MONSTER! He was a big wedge of cheese that had glowing ferocious red eyes and he had razor sharp teeth and he SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Nico: That is one ugly wedge of rotten cheese!

Lana: Cool! I'll eat it!

Gwen Tennyson: Time for me to shark out!

Nico: I hope you're wearing your leotard under your clothes.

Gwen Tennyson: Yes I am.

She took off her clothes and was wearing a blue leotard. Then she went shark! She turned into her GREAT WHITE SHARK FORM!

Nico: YEAH!

Gwen Tennyson: SHARK ATTACK!

Me: Hope that ugly lactose breath likes fire!

I fired a wave of fire and it hit the Rotten Cheese Monster and melted him partially.

Kaito: (takes out Zero One gear) Time to cut the cheese!

Zocks: (takes out Zi O gear) And we mean that literally.

FFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRTTTTTT!

Lola: EW!

Nico: Was that you guys!?

Zocks: That was the cheese.

Zocks got an awesome Zi-O Blaster and Kaito got a Zero One Blaster!

Nico: Cool!

Lola: YEAH!

Zarya: This is gonna be so awesome.

Zocks: I think we can do this!

Nico: I know we can Zocks!

Chloe: Lets kick this cheese's butt!

Me: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Rotten Cheese all over.

Me: I hope we don't get botulism from that cheese.

Nico: You're one cheese I'm not eating!

Nico fired a wave of fire and it hit the Rotten Cheese and burned it all over.

Lana: But I will!

Lana took a huge bite out of the Rotten Cheese monster and he roared in pain.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Ew.

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted it all over.

Gwen: My turn!

Gwen formed a huge Mana jaw and then bit the Rotten Cheese Monster in half!

Nico: YEAH!

?: Now I'll finish the rest!

A figure came out and it looked like Argit?

Me: Argit?

Nico: A Rattusian?

Rattusian: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Layla Ratigan? Wow!

Rattusian: I got this guy.

She jumped and ate the entire Rotten Cheese monster in one bite.

Nico: YEAH!

Rattusian: (LOUD BELCH)

She was stuffed!

Layla Ratigan reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had an easter egg beret on and she had purple clothes.

Layla Ratigan: Now that was awesome.

Gwen Tennyson: That was cool.

Gwen reverted back to human.

Gwen felt woozy.

Gwen Tennyson: (Dizzy and Bubbles pop out from her head) Oh man.

Maria rubbed her back.

Gwen Tennyson: Thanks Maria.

Layla Ratigan: That happened to me too. It was crazy.

Gwen: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Layla Ratigan: My favorite memory was when I taught Nico how to make cheese in cooking class. I taught him all I know about how to make cheese.

Nico: It's true guys. Layla taught me all she knows about cheese making and it's awesome.

Laney: Wow that is awesome that she taught you how to make cheese.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Layla Ratigan: Yep. We even made lots of cheddar and all that and everyone loved it.

Me: Wow that is awesome. Are you and your family from a long line of cheese makers?

Layla Ratigan: We sure are. It's so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Layla hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Layla Ratigan: Me too my Lord of Cheese.

Me: Lord of Cheese?

Nico: It's a nickname she gave me.

Lola: I think that's cute.

May: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah it was awesome. Lets head home.

I teleported the cheese planet to our Solar System and we went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Raven are heading to Wildfire in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that RTN Hinata has returned from the dead and she still wants revenge for what we did killing Menma in Rome, Italy.

Lincoln also called Naruto and his friends over as soon as the word of RTN Hinata returning from the dead reached their ears, and when we arrived in Wildfire, it's a fiery plane of fire and lava, and we were already sweating like crazy, and our energy auras flared up as we were gaining a very massive power and energy boost to our infinite energy and power, and we also have rainbow fire in the auras.

Lincoln: Whew, so this is Wildfire in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I rescue the five girls here, but we got word that RTN Hinata has returned from the dead and she still wants revenge for what we did killing Menma in Rome, Italy.

Me: That's right, big guy, and man, this place lives up to it's name and reputation.

Nico: This place is just like The Sensei Fire Realm in the Skylands, and we're already sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We're definitely getting a shower after this, guys, and I want to thank you, Naruto, and the Leaf Shinobi for joining us, Raven.

Raven: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we'll make sure RTN Hinata never returns again.

Naruto: You said it, Raven.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by RTN Hinata and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by RTN Hinata and she's going to kill them.

?: (Japanese Accent) That heartless disgrace of a Shinobi and fanatical supporter of Menma, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Leona Bānāasurīto, but we'll talk later, let's get RTN Hinata and tear her to shreds.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at RTN Hinata, and that allowed the five girls to get away. When RTN Hinata saw us, she was pissed, and so were we.

Nicole: You just don't know when to give up, do you, RTN Hinata?

RTN Hinata: I will kill every last one of you for what you did to Menma!

Lincoln: Menma brought this on himself for what he did in his universe, and now, you're about to share the same fate as him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Dan Kuso, The Hidden Leaf Ninja, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after RTN Hinata, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and fired a powerful blast of rainbow super lightning, and hits RTN Hinata and it also permanently fried her Chakra Network. Menma tried to use his techniques, but he couldn't. Eli and the Hyuuga members activated their Byakugan and Sasuke, his clan, Nico, and I activated our Sharingan, and we saw that Lincoln fried RTN Hinata's Chakra Network with that attack.

Itachi Uchiha: Incredible, Lincoln's attack permanently fried and disabled RTN Hinata's Chakra network.

Sasuke Uchiha: Just like what happened with Menma.

Lincoln (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope): Now, to end you for good. Draining Rain!

Lincoln used Ranamon's powers and fired a blast of water at RTN Hinata, and as it hit her, he weakened her by destroying her chakra and jutsu and he sent her to the Masters of Evil Prison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's it for you, RTN Hinata, and don't you dare come back. (To Leona Bānāasurīto) And it's so good to see you again, Leona Bānāasurīto.

Leona Bānāasurīto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, pink and yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, long purple skirt with black lace designs, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and dragons on the coattails, and Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity-themed greatsword with Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity's wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Leona Bānāasurīto and they hugged, and Leona Bānāasurīto's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Leona Bānāasurīto, she's my classmate from P.E. and she's one of my many Guardian Angels from Japan. She also helped me defend himself by teaching him Kung Fu and Tae Kwan Do. She also took on even Lynn at every sport and won, and her last name Bānāasurīto means Burner Athlete in Japanese.

Me: Wow, that's awesome.

Nico: So, you learned Kung Fu and Tae Kwan Do from her before J.D. and the rest of us, awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, and she doesn't take kindly at all to bullies especially Lynn when she used to bully Lincoln. In fact, when she was done with them, their teeth got smashed, especially Lynn, so it took the dentist quite a bit of time to fix them.

Lori: Yeah, Mr. Feinstein and Mom had a field day with fixing the teeth of all those bullies Leona beat up, especially Lynn's.

Nico: Yeesh, that's brutal.

Lincoln: That's right, and Leona and I also made birdhouses together for rare exotic birds, and she hates Chandler with a passion, when she found out that Chandler and his goons were bullying me, she beat the crap out of them and when she was done with them, they were left with broken arms and legs, their teeth were smashed, and to top it off, she turned them into human pretzels.

Me: Ouch.

Lincoln: And it was more than enough to scare Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, even Lori.

Lori: After what she literally did to Chandler and his goons, along with Lynn, I was afraid of her, and when she was teaching Lincoln Kung Fu and Tae Kwan Do, it meant he'll be able to defend himself and if we threaten his life, it'll be lights out.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Leona Bānāasurīto's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Leona.

Leona Bānāasurīto had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Leona Bānāasurīto's waist and Leona Bānāasurīto wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Leona Bānāasurīto's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Chinatsu Hiyama, Mako Akagi, Shizuku Hanaoka, Chizuru Hongou, and Tamaki Tsuburaya from Welcome To The Ballroom.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chinatsu Hiyama, Mako Akagi, Shizuku Hanaoka, Chizuru Hongou, and Tamaki Tsuburaya from Welcome To The Ballroom.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chinatsu Hiyama: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chinatsu Hiyama and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from RTN Hinata, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Chinatsu Hiyama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chinatsu Hiyama: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chinatsu Hiyama, Mako Akagi, Shizuku Hanaoka, Chizuru Hongou, and Tamaki Tsuburaya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Wildfire in Magic the Gathering was RTN Hinata, who came back from the dead and wanted revenge on us for what we did to Menma in Rome, Italy.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in destroying her for good, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Leona Bānāasurīto have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of RTN Hinata for good, and she's never ever coming back.

---

After destroying RTN Hinata and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Leona Bānāasurīto saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Leona, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Leona, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) I remember this one time, we were training in the backyard of The Loud House, and I was showing Lincoln some Tae Kwan Do and Kung Fu techniques, but then, we heard the rumbling of feet, and who would show up but Lynn, and she was about to punch Lincoln in the stomach so she could see him cry and she'd laugh like the moronic pig she is, but Lincoln stopped her left fist with his left hand. This stunned Lynn, and she was about to punch him with her right fist, but he stopped it with his right hand, and then, he Judo-flipped her onto the ground. This got her so mad, she tried to attack her blindly. I saw her attacks and they were wild and unfocused, but with all of the training I gave Lincoln, he was able to see Lynn's next move and intercept it, and when it was all done, Lincoln did an impressive sweep kick and knocked that animal down onto the grass. I was so proud of him, we hugged and (Blushes) I may have kissed him on the cheek. (Laughing Nervously)

Lincoln: Anyways, after I beat Lynn, we told Mom and Dad about what Lynn tried to do, and Lynn got a pretty nasty scolding from Mom and Dad, and she got grounded for nine weeks, and Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were pretty angry that Lynn lost to me and they swore in anger that they were going to kill me and Leona and bury us in the Kalamazoo River.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) (Snickers) But, that was a big mistake they made, especially since everyone in the house heard their threat loud and clear, and they suffered the same fate as Lynn: grounded for nine weeks and they were put in five isolation cubes in the basement.

Nico: Oof, lesson learned: when someone opens their big mouth and makes a threat and it's made public, there's dire consequences.

Me: You said it, Nico.

Nico: But, Linc, that was so awesome that Leona taught you Tae Kwan Do and Kung Fu, and you used those techniques to defend yourself, especially around Lynn.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but I only use it, in case Lynn, Chandler, or his goons tried anything.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) And if those five mean sisters team up, they're left to me. You can't imagine how many times I've broken Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Lynn's arms and legs, smashed their teeth in, and turned them into human pretzels. And I've also done the same to Chandler and his goons.

Nico: Ouch.

Lincoln: Yeah, it's mega painful.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sari Sumdac, Hilda, R. Mika, Menat, Yuna Kamihara, Nanami Simpson, Tatsumaki, Entrapta, Perfuma, Frosta, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender) Toph Bei Fong, Julie Makimoto, Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, Colette Brunel, and TLPS Ryuko Matoi are getting ready for their date, they're heading to Lake Michigan to go fishing. Lincoln and the girls got their fishing rods and they were ready.

Lincoln: Alright, guys, we'll be back.

Nico: Have fun.

Lincoln, Sari Sumdac, Hilda, R. Mika, Menat, Yuna Kamihara, Nanami Simpson, Tatsumaki, Entrapta, Perfuma, Frosta, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender) Toph Bei Fong, Julie Makimoto, Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, Colette Brunel, and TLPS Ryuko Matoi head out, and when they arrive at Lake Michigan, it's everything Lincoln remembered: one of the five Great Lakes of North America, the second-largest of the Great Lakes by volume and the third-largest by surface area, after Lake Superior and Lake Huron.

Sari Sumdac: Wow, we're here in Lake Michigan.

Lincoln: That's right, Sari, and it's everything I remembered, I've been here before on a fishing trip with Dad, and we had fun.

Lincoln, Sari Sumdac, Hilda, R. Mika, Menat, Yuna Kamihara, Nanami Simpson, Tatsumaki, Entrapta, Perfuma, Frosta, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender) Toph Bei Fong, Julie Makimoto, Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, Colette Brunel, and TLPS Ryuko Matoi got out their fishing rods, and they began fishing, and during the time they were fishing, they caught a really big fish weighing in at 250 pounds for some dinner tonight, and put it into a really massive freezer with ice. Then, they had lunch in a picnic area located in the north underneath some trees and it was really amazing. Then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Sari Sumdac, Hilda, R. Mika, Menat, Yuna Kamihara, Nanami Simpson, Tatsumaki, Entrapta, Perfuma, Frosta, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender) Toph Bei Fong, Julie Makimoto, Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, Colette Brunel, and TLPS Ryuko Matoi and they all wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Lake Michigan and we went fishing.

Lynn Sr.: We haven't been there since I took you fishing, champ. I hope you caught something there in Lake Michigan.

Lincoln took out the massive freezer, and inside it and surrounded by ice was a large cod weighing in at 250 pounds, and when we saw it, we were stunned.

Nico: Whoa, now that's one monster cod.

Me: We're going to have one awesome fish dinner tonight.

Lincoln: Dad, you know a recipe for cod?

Lynn Sr.: You bet, and I'll have it ready and prepped for dinner tonight, gang.

Nico: I remembered your Dad telling me that you both went fishing in Lake Michigan long ago and you guys had fun.

Lincoln: We sure did, Nico, Dad not only taught me how to surf, but also, how to fish. And I can't help but get the feeling the next adventure with the Quest Family is going to be a fishing trip turned into a nightmare. But, whatever happens, we'll be ready for another enemy of The Quest Family.

Nico: You said it, big guy.

---

Later it was time for Taranee's 2nd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Taranee? Besides Marinette?

Taranee: I would like to have all the guardians come with.

Me: That's a great idea. Jak and Daxter will love seeing the powers of the Candrakar Guardians and action.

Nico: Yeah they sure will.

Lola: Yeah that is so awesome.

Nico: Okay. Anyone else?

No one raised their hands.

Me: Nope.

Nico: Okay then. Lets head on over.

We opened the Portal and we were off to the world of Jak and Daxter.

We arrived in Haven City.

Jak: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Jak.

Taranee: Guys, these are my fellow Guardians.

Will: Awesome to meet you. Will Vandom, Guardian of the Heart of Candrakar.

Irma: Irma Lair, Guardian of Water.

Cornelia: Cornelia Hale, Guardian of Earth.

Hay Lin: Hay Lin, Guardian of Air.

Elyon: Elyon Brown, Queen of Meridian and Guardian of Time.

Megan McCallister: Megan McCallister, Guardian of Space.

Lillian Hale: And I'm Lillian Hale, Cornelia's little sister and the Guardian of Light.

Jak: Wow awesome to meet you all.

Me: Also I too am a Guardian. I represent Lightning.

Daxter: Awesome!

Me: Yep. And this is one of our friends from the Miraculous Union.

Marinette: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Marinette Cheng and I'm from Paris, France and I am also the hero Ladybug.

Nico: Yep. Marinette is one of my friends that I met when I was starting out as second in command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nicole: That was so awesome.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Marinette: (hears explosion) And now, comes the part where bad guys try to wreck the city.

Nico: Yep. Wonder who it is this time.

Jak: Lets go find out.

We went to see who it is.

We arrived and we saw that it was the Altum sonatur queen!

Nico: The Altum sonatur queen!

Daxter: Her again?!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Taranee: Time to kick some butt!

Me: Lets power up!

Will: Guardians, Unite!

Marinette: Tikki, Spots On! HA!

Marinette turned into Ladybug and the Guardians and me transformed!

Will: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SPARKLE) SPACE!

Lillian Hale: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Jak channelled Yellow Eco into his Morph Gun, changing it into the Blaster, and fired.

Nico: COOL!

Taranee: Awesome! Let me see here.

Taranee did the same and it went into a new Morph Pen she had and then it formed into a FIRE BLADE SWORD!

Will: Wow! That is so awesome Taranee.

Nico: Boy I'll say!

Marinette: Lucky Charm!

The Lucky Charm gave her a Morph Gun with her colors.

Marinette: My own Morph Gun?

Taranee: Awesome girl!

Nico: Yeah!

Marinette: Let's see what it does.

She fired a wave of energy from it and it hit the queen and smashed her down.

Taranee: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Taranee: YEAH! Lets see what this does.

She slashed the queen all over and burned her.

Jak channeled Red Eco into the Morph Gun, changing it into the Scatter Gun, and fired a short-ranged burst of Red Eco from it.

The blasts hit the queen and smashed her all over.

Nico: Nice one!

Jak: Thanks.

Nicole fired star blasts and they hit the queen and smashed her all over.

Jak channelled Blue Eco into the Morph Gun, turning it into the Vulcan Fury, and fires multiple rapid bullets of Blue Eco.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow! Eco is more awesome than we first thought!

Eli: Boy it sure is!

I fired waves of lightning and Cornelia and Lillian fired waves of earth and light and blasted the queen all over.

Jak channelled Blue Eco into the Morph Gun, turning it into the Vulcan Fury, and fires multiple rapid bullets of Blue Eco.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow! Eco is more awesome than we first thought!

Eli: Boy it sure is!

I fired waves of lightning and Cornelia and Lillian fired waves of earth and light and blasted the queen all over.

Jak: Ready, Dax?

Daxter: For what?

Jak grabbed Daxter and spun around with him outstretched, repeatedly hitting the Queen.

SMASH SMASHSMASHSMASH!

They were smashing the queen all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: That is true teamwork!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: YEAH!

Daxter: (dizzy) Okay, let's finish off the queen and end this painful experience.

Nico: Painful? I thought that was true teamwork.

Me: Yeah that was great!

Daxter: It sure was.

Nico: But I'll finish this monster.

Nico fired a wave of energy and it hit the Queen and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Queen was destroyed!

Jak: Whoa! Nico your power is incredible.

Nico: All our power is.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really well.

We told everyone everything that happened and they were amazed.

May: Wow! Taranee, Marinette that's so awesome!

Nico: Yeah we all did great.

May: Next time, Heat Wave and Tony Jones should go with you.

Taranee: Good idea!

Me: Yeah!

---

Later we were relaxing in the park.

Moby Lick: Nice day at the park, huh?

Me: Boy you said it Jet.

Laney: Yeah it's so beautiful outside.

Lana: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: This is so peaceful.

Varie: Especially with playing in the lake.

But then we saw ED BIGHEAD And he was laughing crazily as he was bashing peoples heads off with a Parking Meter!

BLANG! BAM SMASH!

Nudge: Yo! The Hell are you doing?!

Ed Bighead: ANYTHING I WANT! YOU GOT A PROBLEM WITH THAT!?

Nico: Uh yeah I do!

Nico grabbed the Parking Meter and smashed Ed Bighead's head in!

Then Vypra and Dark appeared and grabbed Ed Bighead.

Cybertron Scourge: Vypra. Dark. What are you two doing here?

Dark: Oh, me and Vypra were on a date together. Until we got a call about a disturbance here!

Nico: Well it looks like you arrived just in time. Ed Bighead was smashing people's heads in with a parking meeting like a maniac!

Vypra: He what!?

Ed Bighead: That's right! AND I ENJOYED IT!

Rocko: (Australian Accent) What a dangerous monster.

Swoop: Me Swoop think him Ed Bighead need to be taught lesson.

Dark: Good idea. Hopefully, he'll be well behaved by the time the Kamen Riders join us.

Dark turned into Furi.

Furi: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHIN, ED BIGHEAD!

Ed Bighead: (pales) Please don't.

Kevin Levin: Better you than me and J.D.

Furi smashed Ed Bighead all over the place into pulp!

KRASMASH! WHAM BIFF BLAM POW WHAM!

He was pulverized all over the place!

Ed Bighead was beaten up bad!

Ed Bighead: (Dazed stupid talk) I hate my life.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: Yep.

---

Back at the estate we were getting ready for our next mission. I was checking something on the computer and I picked up strange radio waves coming from a small village in Devon, England.

Me: Guys I think I found our next mission.

Astro Man: Maybe we should go check up on Jonny and his dad.

Me: I was just about to suggest that. I was picking up strange radio signals coming from Devon, England.

Nico: That's where they are. Nice place to go fishing there.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: I've got a bad feeling about this guys. The Force is telling me that something is seriously up.

Nico: Oh boy. We better go check it out.

Then Comic Book Guy, Firepower, KGBeast, Absorbing Man, Yenaldoshi, Juggernaut, Mojo Jojo, Turtle, Stonedozer, and Whirlin appeared.

Comic Book Guy: Can me, Firepower, KGBeast, Absorbing Man, Yenaldoshi, Juggernaut, Mojo Jojo, Turtle, Stonedozer, and Whirlin go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Then a call came in.

Me: I'll get it.

I answered.

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm estate?

Jonny: J.D. it's Jonny!

Me: Jonny what's wrong?

Jonny: The People are acting crazy! It's got something to do with these chips and a radio satellite! I need you to pick me up so we can go over a plan of attack!

Me: We're on our way Jonny hold on!

I hung up!

Me: Lets get to Devon!

Nico: Lets go guys!

We were off to England!

Manterror: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'll answer that question later! We need to save Jonny!

We arrived and to our shock and horror we saw all the people acting like a bunch of bloodthirsty berserkers out to get Jonny! We saw him being chased by them!

Nico: WHOA MAN! What's going on!?

Me: I don't like the looks of this!

Jonny: GUYS!

We went and got Jonny!

Me: Hold on Jonny!

We teleported back with him.

Some of the people hit Stonedozer with rocks.

Stonedozer: (deadpans) You know I'm made of those same rocks, right?

But they didn't stop.

Nico: Stonedozer come on!

Stonedozer: Oh right!

We teleported back again.

King Stefan: (Scottish Accent) Johnathon, where's your father?

Jonny Quest: He was turned into a mind control guy.

Me: Calm down Jonny. We'll think of something. First we need to find out what this chip is for.

Lola: Yeah something is seriously up.

Laney: This isn't like those people to attack you without a reason.

Nico: Lets go run some tests.

Me: Don't worry Jonny we'll save your dad.

Jonny Quest: I know you guys will.

Me: Lets get to the lab and run some tests.

We went to the lab and ran some tests on the chip.

Me: Okay here we go.

Mojo: Allow me to help run these tests.

Me: Thanks Mojo.

Jonny Quest: Whatever is going on in that village has to do with this. Instituting VR Diagnostic Scan.

Me: Going Hot!

Jonny went into Questworld and scanned the chip.

Jonny Quest: IRIS? What have we got?

IRIS: Enlarging. Processing. It appears to be Synthetic Neurotransmitter Circuitry. Microwave-controlled cerebro-cortex stimulation.

Me: Microwave controlled?

Nico: Wow that is unusual.

Eli: Yeah.

Jonny Quest: That explains the transmitter on that roof.

Me: That also explains the radio waves I was picking up earlier.

Jonny Quest: Nature of cortex stimulation?

IRIS: Pacivity, Tranquility.

Me: Tranquility? Whoa.

Jonny Quest: What about that Aggressive Behavior?

IRIS: Apparently also built into the chip. Enlarging circuitry schematic.

Jonny Quest: I get it. The chip has a piggyback circuit switch for duel input. Happyland and crazyville all in one neat little package.

Me: How bizarre. But this is definitely ringing some bells.

Armada Cyclonus: IRIS, how many people are mind controlled with this shit?

IRIS: Scanning.

She ran a scan and found out that EVERYONE in Devon, England including Dr. Quest was being controlled by the chip!

Me: WHOA! The whole town is under that control! And I know who is behind all this. DARCY!

Whirlin: Is that a girl or a boy?

Me: Boy. And it's a man. His name is Darcy and he works for Dr. Smallwood in the small town of Wychford in Devon, England.

Nico: That must be all those people under his thumb.

Me: Yes.

I went over his history.

---

Darcy is a businessman working with Dr. Hugh Smallwood in the tranquil town of Wychford in Devon, England. He's assisting Dr. Smallwood's work in developing a method of preventing violence in a population, but Darcy has ulterior motives.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Whoa! So he wants to get power by turning that whole town into an army of berserkers!

Me: Yeah but Dr. Hugh Smallwood wants to turn that entire town into a utopia town.

Nico: That is another thing we are familiar with.

I went over Smallwood's history.

---

Dr. Hugh Smallwood is a doctor in the tranquil town Wychford in

Devon, England. He's working with Darcy to develop a method of preventing violence in the population.

After Dr. Quest gets into a car accident, he's taken to Dr. Smallwood's clinic to get checked up.

Dr. Smallwood later informs Dr. Quest about his work on the 9055 chip to keep people tranquil, but Darcy intervenes and holds Dr. Smallwood to stop him from intervening.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked again.

Nico: Dr. Smallwood did have a good motive but it sounds like mind control!

Blackarachnia: Okay, I admit that it's for peaceful reasons. But it's still not right!

Nico: I agree Blackarachnia.

Me: But Darcy wants to use this chip for money. He wants to sell this chip to rule the world!

We gasped and then got enraged!

Laney: Not on our watch!

Nico: We need to stop him fast! Come on guys! We got to save the doctor now. Oh and to answer your question earlier Manterror, I'm hoping to do an Incursean Gene-slammer next.

Manterror: Wow!

Me: That's gonna be cool. One of Bullfrag's kind next.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Marc Landon, Executioner of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan

Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is another Blood Dragon coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Marc Landon, Executioner of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Roxanne Lowinsky: So, Bryan Greyson's sent Marc Landon after us, has he? This is going to be one violent and bloody fight.

Lincoln: Yeah, and his reputation for killing people and spilling blood is not to be taken lightly, he's killed before on the orders of Bryan Greyson, and he enjoys it.

Me: That guy's fucking sick.

Lincoln: He's a bloodthirsty psychopath, J.D., just like many bloodthirsty psychopaths we've killed in the past, and just like with Gary Reeve, Morgan Wesley, Riley Cooper, and Nelson Everett, Marc Landon will also have a vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum with him, and he's going to transform into a werewolf when he drinks it. (Smirks) But, so am I and I've also got my secret weapon with me.

Lincoln's fingernails grew into claws laced with silver moonlight energy.

Nico: (Smirks) That's right, he's going to be in for a rough time with Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Yeah, if he wants blood, we'll give him blood, but it's not our blood that's going to be spilled, it'll be his.

Nico: Yeah, now you're talking. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a cold-hearted mad scientist and an emotional manipulative madman to put a stop to.

Lincoln: Yeah. Dr. Quest, hang on. We're coming to save you and all of Wychford. Wreck a father and son bonding time, will they? They're about to get a one-way trip to prison with their arms and legs broken, their teeth smashed, and turned into human pretzels.

With that we were off to England again.

Turtle: Is there a way to switch the mind control population to happy mode?

Nico: Hmm. As much as I want these chips to stay, I'm afraid they must be destroyed. This is essentially a town with no free will.

We arrived in Wychford and the people saw us and roared.

Woman: GET JONNY QUEST!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: (Sees something) There's Dr. Quest!

Nico: Varie, Eli, Grab him!

They did so and they lifted him up.

Me: Hold still doc!

I removed a bandage and pulled the chip out from the back of his neck and he returned to normal.

Beastbox: We need to get back to our hiding spot now that your dad's safe!

Nico: No Beastbox! They will find us wherever we go in this town. But luckily I do have a plan.

Me: Lay it on us.

Nico: First we need to destroy that radio transmitter that Jonny found.

Jonny Quest: Its over there!

We saw the radio dish.

Nico: Perfect.

Nico fired an energy blast and it hit the Radio Transmitter and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was destroyed!

The people of the village reverted back to normal.

Nico: Are you all okay?

Woman 1: (British Accent) What happened?

Man 1: (British Accent) What were we doing?

Me: It's a weird story. But we got to tell you all everything.

Nico: Lets meet at the Wychford Hotel.

They agreed and we went there.

Juggernaut: Even if we didn't destroy the transmitter, I would've taken the hits.

Nico: True.

At the Wychford Hotel we were telling everyone what happened and they were shocked!

Dr. Quest had a bag of ice on his neck and Varie, Maria Santiago and Lisa were getting the chips out of everyone.

Laney: But we need to stop Darcy fast.

Nico: I agree. He'll be on his way here now that we destroyed his plans.

Toad Man: Sorry about your vacation.

Jonny Quest: We'll be all right. But we did have some fun fishing.

Dr. Quest: That's right. We'll have that Salmon Dinner later.

Me: We'll make up for it after we're done here. You guys at least need a proper good vacation.

Nico: I agree. But first we have to take down Darcy.

Woman: Do you want us to become an angry mob?

Me: That would be interesting to see. But Darcy and his men have guns. They will use those to kill you and we can't take that risk.

Woman: That is a good point.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) You all can form an angry mob after the guns are dealt with.

Me: When I fire my flare gun it will be the signal for you all to come.

Man: Great idea!

Nico: Arm yourselves real good everyone.

Lola: We're going to bring down Darcy and his men.

Lana: Yeah!

Me: And no our entrance is not going to be the signal. Just my flare gun.

Thundercracker: I got pitchforks.

Skywarp: And I got torches. They are not lit yet.

Woman: Great.

Me: And I got plenty of matches for you all.

Nico: Cool. If there was a Match Magisword that would be awesome.

Lola: As a matter of fact…

Lola pulled out a new Magisword.

Announcer: MATCHLIGHT MAGISWORD!

It looked like a giant match!

Majar: I want Cotton candy.

Borth: Are you kidding me?

Nico: Now now guys! Got to have a little snack before the battle.

Borth: Okay.

Yenaldoshi: I smell him close.

Nico: He's coming. Lets get ready.

Me: Right.

Terrence: Entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at Darcy.

Darcy and his men were coming over the bridge and then the spirits of the Machine Masters of the Elements appeared and then they swirled around and then converged and then…

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck all over and then the bolts hit Darcy's men and melted their guns and destroyed them and the cry of a thunderbird was head and we came out.

Nico: Darcy you and your men are under arrest!

Me: And this time there is no escape!

I pulled out my flare gun and fired into the sky!

FIREWORK SQUEAL!

BOOM!

The people saw it and then they came out and roared with anger!

Absorbing Man: Let me absorb something!

He absorbed the metal from the bridge!

Dr. Quest: You redesigned Dr. Smallwood's chip! And I'm sure it wasn't for the good of society.

Me: Darcy why are you doing this!?

Darcy: For pure profit J.D.! I can sell this to any number of interested parties!

Me: All for greed!

Darcy: That's right! For any amount I choose. Think of it. Nations of sheep, No decent.

Nico: And citizens who can turn into an army of berserkers!?

Darcy: Exactly! At the flick of my switch. That's power. Many will pay handsomely for this chip!

Nico: Over my dead body!

Eli: Not gonna happen you turd!

Eli kicked him in the face and smashed him down!

Me: And THEY Will not agree with your plan either!

They saw the mob!

Me: Game's over Darcy!

Then Carly Atlas, Spymaster, Xigbar, Pete, Mercurymon, Girder, Vanitas, Katnappe, Gator Ghoul, Manta Bayarsh, Chunky Chicken and Dogranio Yaboon appeared!

Nico: Carly Atlas, Spymaster, Xigbar, Pete, Mercurymon, Girder, Vanitas, Katnappe, Gator Ghoul, Manta Bayarsh, Chunky Chicken and Dogranio Yaboon.

Manta Bayarsh: Looks like the fun is already starting.

Carly: Sorry about your vacation, Johnny.

Johnny: It's okay.

Spymaster: It's not okay, dude.

Xigbar: We'll do something to make up for this.

Me: And that is a promise.

Pete: (to Nico) We heard you went to a cheese planet.

Nico: Oh we sure did and it was awesome!

Mercurymon: How much did you eat?

Nico: Tons of cheese!

Chunky Chicken: Wow! That must've been a great planet.

Nico: Yep.

Ed: CHICKEN!

Chunky Chicken: Okay, Ed. Go ahead and hug me.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He hugged him.

Nico: (LAUGHS) So funny.

Me: I see that you are getting a shot Dogranio.

Dogranio Yaboon: Yes I am.

---

## Haiku, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Emma Goodall, Emma (ELGVTWD), Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas - Nico's rescue

---

Carly was first.

Carly Atlas: I heard that Nico's rescue was on a planet of cheese. Was it really cool?

Haiku: It sure was and you know how much Nico loves cheese.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Nico's rescue was very delicious. Did he bring some cheese home?

Haiku: He sure did and Nico brought home more than enough cheese to last us forever.

Sunset Shimmer: Nico loved that cheese planet and it was really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was so awesome. It was really cool.

Sunburn: You should have seen all this cheese.

Emma: It was really cool.

Emma (ELGVTWD): Nico said that there was enough cheese to make even Wisconsin proud.

Carly Atlas: Wow! That is a lot of cheese. Lets do it!

They fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down.

---

## SpongeBob Squarepants, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sasuke the Android, Sasuke Uchiha, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - Destroying a Rotten Cheese Monster and getting Blue Cheese

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to SpongeBob) Not only did Nico, Gwen, and the others destroy a rotten cheese monster. But they also got blue cheese.

SpongeBob: Yes he sure did and that was really awesome! It was a rescue that was Cheesy and Milky. (Laughs)

Spymaster: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Rarity: It was an amazing planet to see darlings. I thought it was cool.

Sweetie Belle: Now that was so awesome to see a planet made of cheese.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding! If it was a planet of Chum, J.D. would hurl his guts out all over the place.

Sasuke the Android: Yeah that would be disgusting.

Sasuke Uchiha: I agree there.

Manterror: Yeah that would be gross.

Drill Bit: No kidding there. Lana wouldn't mind it though.

Spymaster: That's Lana for you. She loves gross food and stuff. Lets do it!

Manterror: Lana is one silly girl but we love her. Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Drill Bit: But yeah we love her. Drill Bit, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

They fired waves of water, jewels and ice and energy and smashed him down.

## Erza Scarlett, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Liam, Applejack, Clay Bailey, Tuddrussel, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in the world of Magic The Gathering in the plane of Wildfire. How was it?

Erza Scarlett: It was really something. It was on a land where there was a bunch of castles on islands in a sea of lava and we took down RTN Hinata there.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and she is now in the Masters of Evil prison.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah and she dressed up in really hot clothes.

Spyro: J.D. said it was really provocative.

Liam: Hoowee it was bizarre.

Applejack: Yeah it was strange there.

Clay Bailey: Yeah those clothes that version of Hinata had were weird.

Xigbar: Yeah they were weird weren't they. But RTN Hinata will make a fine recruit for us. Maybe it will help her get over this fanatical obsession with a monster like Menma. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars and earth and smashed him down.

---

## Penny, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lucy Heartfilia, Aquarius, Brandish, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Meeting a gene-slammer for Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) Heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity. What's her name?

Penny: It was really cool and her name is Leona Bānāasurīto. She is from Japan.

Starlight Glimmer: She is really athletic and has beaten Lynn in many kinds of sports.

Cozy Glow: But Lynn tried to kill Lincoln.

---

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Leona, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Leona, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) I remember this one time, we were training in the backyard of The Loud House, and I was showing Lincoln some Tae Kwan Do and Kung Fu techniques, but then, we heard the rumbling of feet, and who would show up but Lynn, and she was about to punch Lincoln in the stomach so she could see him cry and she'd laugh like the moronic pig she is, but Lincoln stopped her left fist with his left hand. This stunned Lynn, and she was about to punch him with her right fist, but he stopped it with his right hand, and then, he Judo-flipped her onto the ground.

This got her so mad, she tried to attack her blindly. I saw her attacks and they were wild and unfocused, but with all of the training I gave Lincoln, he was able to see Lynn's next move and intercept it, and when it was all done, Lincoln did an impressive sweep kick and knocked that animal down onto the grass. I was so proud of him, we hugged and (Blushes) I may have kissed him on the cheek. (Laughing Nervously)

Lincoln: Anyways, after I beat Lynn, we told Mom and Dad about what Lynn tried to do, and Lynn got a pretty nasty scolding from Mom and Dad, and she got grounded for nine weeks, and Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were pretty angry that Lynn lost to me and they swore in anger that they were going to kill me and Leona and bury us in the Kalamazoo River.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) (Snickers) But, that was a big mistake they made, especially since everyone in the house heard their threat loud and clear, and they suffered the same fate as Lynn: grounded for nine weeks and they were put in five isolation cubes in the basement.

Nico: Oof, lesson learned: when someone opens their big mouth and makes a threat and it's made public, there's dire consequences.

Me: You said it, Nico.

Nico: But, Linc, that was so awesome that Leona taught you Tae Kwan Do and Kung Fu, and you used those techniques to defend yourself, especially around Lynn.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but I only use it, in case Lynn, Chandler, or his goons tried anything.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) And if those five mean sisters team up, they're left to me. You can't imagine how many times I've broken Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Lynn's arms and legs, smashed their teeth in, and turned them into human pretzels. And I've also done the same to Chandler and his goons.

Nico: Ouch.

Lincoln: Yeah, it's mega painful.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Pete: Wow! That's amazing! And Leona taught Lincoln how to defend himself before he joined the team.

Hex: That was really something.

Lucy Heartfilia: That was so awesome too.

Aquarius: Really impressive if I do say so myself.

Brandish: I'll say. Really amazing.

Pete: I agree there. I'm proud of Leona and Lincoln too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, lightning, bones, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Davis Motomiya, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Green Arrow, Black Canary, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - Taranee's second Ambassador Mission

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) I heard today was Taranee's second Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Davis: It was really fun. Jak and Daxter used the Bounty money to make Hazel City larger and bigger and they got a huge mansion too.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing from what we heard.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Green Arrow: We're happy for them all there.

Black Canary: We sure are.

Blackarachnia: It was really something to see too.

Inferno: It was a place fit for royalty.

Mercurymon: Wow! That was a good use for the bounty. Lets do it!

Blackarachnia: It sure was. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Inferno: It sure was amazing. Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Roach, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, May, Nico, Maria, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - Us facing Altum sonatur queen

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Taranee and the others did a good job facing the Altum Sonatur Queen. And they got to see more of Jak's moves.

Roach: Boy did they ever! It was so awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! It sure was amazing.

Applejack: Yeah it was cool as well.

Flashwing: Those Eco moves we heard about are amazing.

May: They sure are.

Nico: We all thought so. They are neat.

Maria: They sure are.

Girder: Wow that is neat. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Spiderman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lily, Leon, Toad Man and Bounce Man VS Vanitas - Ed Bighead bashing peoples brains out with a parking meter

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) So, Ed Bighead was bashing peoples brains out with a parking meter, huh? Well, we'll make sure to discipline him a lot before the Kamen Riders join you guys!

Spiderman: Great and I think he got that idea from the cartoon his son Ralph made called The Fatheads.

Vanitas: I think I saw that show. It was really funny.

Spiderman: Oh yeah! Rocko, Heffer and Filburt love that show and laugh their heads off every time they watch it.

Rainbow Dash: We do too. It's so funny.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is. We laugh so hard that we get stitches.

Whirlwind: Yeah that is really cool.

Lily: I think Ralph based that show on his dysfunctional family.

Leon: Yeah he did. Crazy.

Vanitas: No kidding there. But that was cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and water and smashed him down.

Starfire, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Shope, Lincoln, Linka, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe - Ed Bighead is a stupid toad

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) I'm really sorry about Ed Bighead. He really is a stupid toad.

Starfire: It's not your fault. It's that permanent wedgie that Ed has and it makes him angry all the time.

Katnappe: Ooh ouch.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is a bad and painful thing for him.

Featherweight: Yeah he really hates Rocko because he's from another country!

Sprocket: No kidding there! He is a total jerk!

Shope: Boy he sure is.

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding.

Linka: Yeah he has a really nasty disposition.

Katnappe: He sure does. Lets do it!

They fifred waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and lasers and smashed her down.

Becca Chang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Becky, Whitney, Leni, Fiona, Jackie, Mandee, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - Darcy turning an entire town into an army of mind controlled people

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) I can't believe Darcy turned an entire town into an army of mind controlled people. Good thing you guys stopped that.

Becca Chang: Yeah that is a good thing and he was gonna sell this chip all for money!

Princess Luna: Yeah what a heartless monster!

Moondust: He cares more about the almighty dollar than anything.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is a heartless jerk right there!

Gari: Yeah he sure is.

Blackout: He has no right to be among us for his crimes.

Becky: I agree there too.

Whitney: Sane here.

Leni: I totes agree there.

Fiona: Yeah no kidding.

Mandee: Yeah no kidding there too.

Jackie: Yeah he deserves to go to prison.

Gator Ghoul: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and elements and smashed him down.

---

Loud House Taylor, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Morpheus, Mizore, Alexis, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - Darcy needs to be stopped

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Darcy needs to be stopped. Before he mind controls more people.

Loud House Taylor: Yeah I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: Darcy is a monster that needs to be put down like a mad dog.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Morpheus: There's a special place in hell for people like Darcy.

Mizore: Yeah no kidding.

Alexis: I agree there too.

Manta Bayarsh: Yeah no kidding and I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice and fire and light and smashed him down.

## Vambre VS Chunky Chicken

Chunky Chicken was next for Vambre's fight.

Chunky Chicken: Been a long time since we fought huh?

Vambre: (British Accent) Indeed it has been a while.

Chunky Chicken: It sure has been a while.

Vambre: Indeed it has.

Chunky Chicken: Then lets get it on!

Vambre: Lets shall!

Announcer: GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

She fired waves of huge eggs and they hit Chunky Chicken and smashed him down.

---

Tree Rex, Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Marceline and Princess Bubblegum VS Dogranio Yaboon

---

Dogranio Yaboon was next.

Dogranio Yaboon: I'm the last member of the Sinister 12 to face.

Tree Rex: This is gonna be awesome.

Luna Loud: It sure will dudes.

Sam S.L.: You said it Lunes.

Marceline: I'm looking forward to this one.

Princess Bubblegum: Me too.

Dogranio Yaboon: Yes indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Kiramagers, Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Chunky Chicken

---

Chunky Chicken was next for the Power Rangers battle.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was our own Zenryoku Kamen Rider Cannons in our favorite colors, now the team will have all the powers of the Kamen Riders for five decades at their command, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Cool! Our own Kamen Rider Zenryoku Cannons! So awesome.

Chunky Chicken: Yep. Cool huh.

Nico: Yep. The one I invented was a prototype. But awesome.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

They transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Kiramagers and Natilee: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: The six assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him!

The Rangers summoned their powerful weapons.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Chunky Chicken and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Chunky Chicken you have failed this village.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Darcy your reign of terror ends here right now!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Here guys.

I gave the Megaforce Rangers Zi-O Kamen Rider Keys!

Troy: Wow! Zi-O this time?

Me: Yep. This is to commemorate the 20th anniversary of the 21st Century's Kamen Riders. I call this one 20th Legacy Time Brigade.

Nico: Ooh that is not bad.

Lola: I like it.

Nico: Yeah.

Troy: Cool! Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! 20TH LEGACY TIME BRIGADE!

They turned into the Zi-O Kamen Riders! Troy was Zi-O, Noah was Geiz, Gia was Tsukuyomi, Jake was Woz, Orion was Shinobi and Emma was Quiz!

Woz: Rejoice! Not only have the Super Megaforce Rangers transformed into another Kamen Rider team. But said team also include the kindest demon king ever!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Troy Burrows: Wow! This is awesome and we got our own speech from it.

Nico: Boy Sougo is going to love seeing this.

Laney: He sure is.

Nico: It's time to kick some butt!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons and Kamen Rider Zenryoku Kamen Rider Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI KAMEN RIDER POWER!

We summoned ALL of the Kamen Riders and Super Sentai Teams from over the course of 45+ and 50+ Years!

Nico: COOL! This is awesome!

Laney: Yeah it is!

We went at Darcy and his men and smashed and blasted and pulverized them all over the place with extreme savagery and brutality!

Chaor, Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, and Gintanai were blasting and smashing Darby and his men too.

Swoop, Scourge, Nudge and Moby Lick used the Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swoop's Thermal Sword and Moby Lick and Nudge's powers 100-fold and had Scourge's 2 extra heads pop up and they roared.

Cybertron Scourge and Moby Lick: WHALE DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Swoop and Nudge: FLYING PTERA BLAST!

Keyblade Husband and Wife and Firepower: KEYBLADE MISSION STORM!

In Space Rangers and KGBeast: SPACE RUSSIA BLAST!

Ladybug & Cat Couple and Absorbing Man: PARIS ELEMENTAL BURST!

Kaiba Family and Yenaldoshi: WOLF DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Geniuses with Big Appetites and Juggernaut: TECHNO SMASHING BOULDER!

Animorphs and Mojo Jojo: SHAPESHIFTING MONKEY BLAST!

Lightning Couple and Comic Book Guy: LIGHTNING COMIC FORCE!

Ninja Girls and Turtle: NINJA TURTLE BLAST!

Fire Masters and Stonedozer: FIRE METEOR BARRAGE!

Gen 1 Duelists and Whirlin: DUEL OF WIND BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LOYALTY RAINBOW STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Layla Rattigan, Riley Anderson, Lola, Jonny Quest, Dr. Quest and me: FIRESTORM SCIENCE ULTRABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: You mess with emotions and you mess with us! EMOTION ELEMENT STYLE: HAPPINESS!

Jessica Shannon: EMOTION STING STYLE: LOVE!

Peni Parker: EMOTION WEB STYLE: JOY!

Princess Allura (VLD): EMOTION LIGHT STYLE: PEACE!

Juri Han: EMOTION DARK STYLE: LONELY!

Blake Belladonna: EMOTION DARK STYLE: DISAPPOINTED!

Gluko: EMOTION DARK STYLE: TROUBLED!

Rachel Alucard: EMOTION DARK STYLE: GLOOMY!

Nezuko: EMOTION BLOOD STYLE: WORRIED!

Entrapta: EMOTION LIGHTNING STYLE: DOUBTFUL!

Perfuma: EMOTION NATURE STYLE: CONFUSED!

Frosta: EMOTION ICE STYLE: HORRIFIED!

Mai Shiranui: EMOTION FIRE STYLE: ANNOYED!

Litchi Faye Ling: EMOTION FIRE STYLE: PEEVED!

Tatsumaki: EMOTION WIND STYLE: FRUSTRATED!

Makoto Nanaya: EMOTION WIND STYLE: CHEATED!

Risky Boots: EMOTION DARK STYLE DISLIKE!

Ajna: EMOTION SPIRIT STYLE: DISLIKE!

Kyoko: EMOTION LIGHTNING STYLE: LOATHING!

Misako: EMOTION LAVA STYLE: REVULSION!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said emotions.

Lincoln and his harem: EMOTION FINAL SMASH: EMOTIONAL RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired a massive rainbow laser and it hit Darcy and his men and smashed and knocked them down and we tied them all up and they were all arrested.

Me: You guys are all going to the slammer for a long long time.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Roxanne Lowinsky: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Marc Landon.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Marc Landon, the Executioner of The Blood Dragons.

Roxanne Lowinsky: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Marc Landon. But, your days of killing people are about to come to an end.

Marc Landon: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, and I'll enjoy bathing in your blood.

Roxanne Lowinsky: Still the same bloodthirsty lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lowinsky's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a brown energy aura with Earth, lava, psychic energy, and The Strength, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force VIII - Strength and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Marc Landon, she left brown energy, Earth, lava psychic energy, and Arcana Force VIII - The Strength with every step.

Roxanne Lowinsky: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed, Marc Landon, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lowinsky was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with Earth, lava, and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force VIII - The Strength flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Roxanne Lowinsky emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Roxanne Lowinsky grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a brown energy aura with Earth, lava, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VIII-The Strength surrounding her, she has Arcana Force VIII - The Strength and with the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force VIII - The Strength earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force VIII - The Strength with brown gems for the eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts. Roxanne Lowinsky has on a short-sleeved dark brown blouse, sleeveless orange top with black lace designs, brown skirt, brown pants, red sneakers, and long dark brown sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth, lava, and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force VIII - The Strength surrounded by Earth. Suddenly, Roxanne Lowinsky felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark brown feathers have brown tips. Roxanne Lowinsky has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark brown gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lowinsky's massive Arcana Force VIII - The Strength and Sword of The Arcana swords began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark brown energy, Earth, lava, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force VIII - The Strength's Earth Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force VIII - The Strength and the Major Arcana card The Strength etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark brown blade, large dark brown angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large orange gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark brown gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force VIII - The Strength with dark brown gems for eyes and a large dark brown gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental

Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Arcana Force VIII - The Strength that said, "Roxanne Lowinsky, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force VIII - The Strength, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Sonnya Rexxington, Sophia Starron, Felicia Terrington, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Earth, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

Roxanne Lowinsky、アルカナフォースVIIIのジーンスラマー-強さ、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな生徒、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ロリーナ・ケリントン、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン、イブリン・フランソワ、ソーニャ・レキシントン、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリシア・テリントン、シルビア・スターロンと地球のマスター、サイキックエナジー、そしてアルカナ

Roxanne Lowinsky has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY VOLCANIC EARTH ARCANA FORCE XVIII PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC WATER JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Roxanne Lowinsky's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Marc Landon saw it, the thug got his knife and was about to stab her, but Roxanne Lowinsky fired a powerful blast of dark brown energy with Earth, lava, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VIII - The Earth, and it hit Marc Landon and he was sent flying into a wall.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Roxanne's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Wow, Roxanne, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Roxanne Lowinsky: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Volcanic Earth Strength and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Marc Landon, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Roxanne.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Roxanne Lowinsky.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Roxanne Lowinsky and Lincoln went after Marc Landon, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and they also melted his knife, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, Fiends, and Arcana Energy at Marc Landon, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Nico: Uh oh, here it comes.

Marc Landon drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Sonnya Rexxington and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and we saw the cure take effect as Marc Landon changed back to normal. Then, Roxanne and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Marc Landon, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, and Nelson Everett into. We cheered wildly for what Roxanne Lowinsky and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Roxanne Lowinsky's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Roxanne Lowinsky: That's another Blood Dragon down and eight to go. Thanks for helping me take down Marc Landon, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Roxanne.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lowinsky wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Roxanne Lowinsky's face, they kissed passionately as Roxanne Lowinsky's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force VIII - The Strength flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and a volcano erupting behind them and spews out lava and we cheered for them.

Geronimo Stilton: This was truly an exciting day today. First, on Nico's rescue, they took down a cheese villain named Rotten Cheese, and Nico was reunited with Layla Ratigan, and later on, Lincoln and his group went to Wildfire in the world of Magic the Gathering, and they destroyed RTN Hinata, and he was reunited with Leona Bānāasurīto, who was Gene-Slammed into Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity and she's one of his many Guardian Angels from Japan and friend from P.E, and later on, we went to England and we rescued Jonny and Dr. Quest from that madman, Darcy and mad scientist, Dr. Smallwood and sent them to prison, and Roxanne Lowinsky and Lincoln took down Marc Landon of The Blood Dragons. But, the battle against The Blood Dragons is still going on and the adventures are just beginning, reporting for The Rodents' Gazette from Gotham Royal York, I'm Geronimo Stilton, goodbye.

Nico: That was one awesome fight you and Roxanne Lowinsky waged against Marc Landon, Linc, and you guys also spilled some of his blood and you made him roar in excruciating pain.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're not done yet, there's still seven more Blood Dragons to go, Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, and Kyle Carter.

Nico: And Bryan's not done yet with trying to kill us, which means the next Blood Dragon to deal with is Kyle Carter, who's the Torturer of The Blood Dragons.

Lincoln: He's known as a skilled torturer, and he's not above using violence to get what he wants, and like the other Blood Dragons, he's extremely violent. But, we won't let thugs like them run around in society a single second further.

Me: You got that right, a gang of professional criminals like the Blood Dragons deserve to rot in prison forever.

Jonny Quest: You said it. And thanks for rescuing me and my Dad, guys.

Nico: You're welcome, Jonny.

Lincoln: We're so glad you and your Dad are okay, Jonny. Still, I can't believe what that madman, Darcy, and that mad scientist, Dr. Smallwood were doing turning an entire town in England into an army of berserkers with mind control chips.

Nico: Me neither, big guy. Those two deserve to rot in prison forever and far away from society.

Girder: That's the second idiot who got discilpined by us.

Vanitas: The first was Ed Bighead.

Me: And now Darcy. Wow.

Katnappe: (to Taranee) And you got to use that new Morph Pen more against Darcy.

Layla Ratigan: I'm gonna love it here with you guys

Leona Bānāasurīto: Same with me.

Gator Ghoul: You girls won't regret it.

Manta Bayarsh: Now, to make Jonny and his dad's vacation the best one yet!

Nico: And I think I got the best idea.

We went to the river and had awesome fishing fun catching salmon and then we later came back to the estate and had salmon dinners. It was awesome.

Dr. Quest: Thank you for giving us a best vacation everyone.

Me: You're welcome doctor. Sorry Darcy gave you guys a hard time. But now he and his men are all locked up in the Neptune Prison.

Jonny Quest: And what about Smallwood?

Nico: Well he felt remorse for his actions so we decided to give him community service and that nobody got hurt.

Jonny Quest: That's good. (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and I hope you all liked it.

Nico: We all did. Great job today everyone. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done and part 3 of the saga done.

This was a crazy adventure from the Real Adventures of Jonny Quest. The episode called Village of the Doomed was a really strange one and that was about a doctor that was making mind control chips to turn a town into a utopia. But Darcy had different plans. The episode aired on December 31st, 1996 and that was a strange episode to close out the year back then. It was cool though. Also the first part was for a planet made entirely out of cheese! That was an amazing world and Nico loves cheese. The second part was for the plane from MTG called Wildfire and that was a cool one. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, Get ready to hurl your guts out for the next rescue as Nico, Kevin Reynolds, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily go to a planet made ENTIRELY out of chum! We're going to be really seeing Lana eat it all over and me hurling my guts out! We're also going to battle Another Meteor from Zi-O. And it'l be an old enemy from my past. Also we're going to meet an Incursean Gene-Slammer named Maggie Orbersson. Maggie is one of Nico's friends from gym class and she is a powerful martial artist and a deadly fighter and she even knows the moves from Mortal Kombat, Street Fighter and many more fighting games like that. She is also a deadly bully smasher. And she is also an Incursean Gene-slammer. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Elemental Plane of Fire in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Warduke, Venger's barbaric mercenary, and he wants revenge on us for what we did to Venger. And they're going to meet a beautiful Shooting Quasar Dragon Gene-Slammer named Kuēsā Sutādoragon (Kuēsā Sutādoragon means Quasar Star Dragon in japanese) who is not only another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan, but she's also Lincoln's classmate in Art Class who's a fashionista with a love of astronomy. Heck, she and Lincoln made clothes with constellations on them especially swimsuits plus she even made swimsuits with stars as well as decorations for girls, in case Lincoln ever gets a harem. So, yeah, she was prepared for when Lincoln ever gets a harem, and she hates Billy McLean with a passion. For the next chapter get ready to be spooked as we do the Loud House Episode called Tea Tale Heart and Lola is going to be spooked by a doll that is said to be HAUNTED! I'll be laying on the sofa recuperating from all that vomiting to do anything in that chapter.

See you all tomorrow.

# TEA TALE HEART

This chapter is a parody of the Loud House Episode called Tea Tale Heart

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, Kevin Reynolds, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to a really mysterious planet.

Nico: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be really interesting.

Kaalia of the Vast: I have a feeling it will be cool.

Lola: Me too.

Me: All the planets we were at are cool.

Camie: They sure were awesome.

Miku Yuuki: I agree there guys.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Kevin.

Kevin Reynolds: Anytime Nico. This is gonna is gonna be so fun.

Lana: It sure will be fun.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah it will.

Nico: Kevin, even though it wasn't smart, I appreciate you helping

Poromon out by giving him steroids.

Kevin Reynolds: That was cool though.

Me: Yeah Poromon looked really ripped with those arms. Manaphy couldn't stop gawking over him.

May: Yeah that was awesome though.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: That was cool. But if he ever does that again I'll beef you over the head with a Ham Hammer.

Lisa: But I still don't appreciate him doing football while I'm in the middle of experiments!

Nico: I didn't like that either Lisa.

Me: Me neither. That's usually Lynn's thing.

Lola: No kidding there.

Eli: But it was still not smart of Kevin to do that.

Kevin Reynolds: No it wasn't.

Nico: Stewie did the same thing. Especially the Toll in the Hall part.

Me: That's true he did do that.

Laney: He sure did and Stewie had to learn the hard way that using steroids is bad for you.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That's why Bane uses Venom and J.D. should use the Venom Slappers only as a last resort.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's true. Only when it's needed.

Nico: (to Kevin) And I'm very sorry that you and the other Supernoobs didn't get a chance to help us take Jock out during the Another Build shit.

Kevin Reynolds: Ah no big deal. Besides that was probably for the best. He hates us for everything we did to him.

Nico: Yeah you're right. He deserved the Black Gates too.

Lola: Yeah he sure did.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah he had it coming for a long time.

Rei Miyamoto: I hope he is having a really hard time in the Black Gates.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Kevin Reynolds: Besides, considering that he wasted an opportunity to kill Double D with Dr. Polaris and Magneto's powers due to his gloating, me and the others probably didn't miss out too much.

Nico: That's good. Jock always had a big ego and a massive swollen head.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Laney: He deserved it too.

Me: But he looked really cool as Another Build. Also if Dark Lynn comes back as another Kamen Rider or Secondary Rider we'll gladly smash her face in!

Lincoln: Yeah! She doesn't deserve to be around another second.

Nico: Yeah. Oh that reminds me. We need to start making bounties for Another Secondary Riders.

Lincoln: I'll have Girl Jordan look right into that.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it was a pink world that looked like a planet made of flowers.

Nico: From up here it looks like a planet made of flowers.

Lola: It sure does.

Nico: Lets head down.

We went down to the planet and we landed and to our shock, disgust and horror IT WAS A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF CHUM! YUCK AND DISGUSTING!

Kevin Reynolds: (in disbelief) Are you kidding me?!

Nico: It's a world made out of…

Me: (Gets green around the gills) A planet made of chum!?

I pulled out a bag and threw up in it!

Me: (VOMITS)

Maria: We're not eating this!

Me: (VOMITS IN BAG!)

Laney: This is so gross! If dad were here he would love to eat it!

Me: (VOMITS IN BAG!) So would Plankton!

Lana: Boy it's awesome!

Lana was eating it and she loved it and the intestines from the chum were moving!

Me: (VOMITS) Oh Lana!

Twilight Sparkle: That is disgusting!

Lola: Not only that but it SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Me: (VOMITS IN BAG) YOU DON'T KNOW THE HALF OF IT!

Eli: Lincoln I can't believe your dad loved eating chum! That is gross!

Kevin Reynolds: Okay. Maybe we should talk about other matters.

Nico: Yeah good idea.

Me: (VOMITS)

Nico: Oh boy. Maybe coming to this planet was a terrible idea for J.D. Lets just find the gene-slammer and whatever villain it is we're facing and get the hell out of here.

Me: (VOMITS)

Varie: That's a good idea. J.D. already filled up his bag half way.

Me: I know. But it's not your fault guys. I didn't know this planet would be made of chum.

Nico: Oh.

Eli: But Lana likes this planet.

Maria: That's 3 inedible worlds we found.

Lana: And I like all three of them.

Laney: Oh Lana you are a silly girl.

Nico: Another Secondary Riders aren't completely out of the question. We just need to find one.

May: And I think I see one!

We saw someone coming and it was ANOTHER METEOR!

Nico: Is that Another Meteor for Fourze?

Me: Cool! (VOMITS IN BAG)

Another Meteor: This is a gross world huh?

Me: (Gasp) That voice. Violet Hashington!?

Another Meteor detransformed and we saw that it was a punk girl with purple hair in a spiky fashion and had dark clothes with skulls and evil looking tattoos on her arms and she had blue eyes.

Violet Hashington: I'm flattered that you remember me J.D. This world is gross isn't it?

Me: That is a total understatement!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yes I do. She is a bully I helped reform.

Nicole: Wow dad never told us about you Violet.

Violet Hashington: Long story on that.

?: We can't wait to hear it.

An Incursean appeared.

Nico: An Incursean!

Incursean: (In a girls voice) Been a while Nico.

Nico: That voice. Maggie Orbersson?

Incursean: Yep. Awesome to see you.

Nico: You too. Now lets get back to Earth and settle this there.

I threw up.

Nico: I don't know how much longer I can stand J.D. throwing up.

Violet Hashington: Yeah I don't like this planet.

Nico snapped his fingers and we teleported back and we were in the park.

Nico: That's better. At least we're in a place where J.D. won't be throwing up a lot.

Varie: Yeah.

Varie put me on a bench and Laney and Maria got me a lot of water.

Me: Thanks guys.

I drank the water to rehydrate myself.

Me: Ahh.

Maria: So J.D. how do you know Violet?

Me: Well it was a long time ago. Before I moved to Michigan. It was 8 years ago. Violet Hashington had a really nasty and terrible reputation as one of the meanest girls in school. I saw her picking on some of my friends and I was about to kill her for what she was doing. But then I saw pain in her eyes and I saw that she was a tormented and abused girl. She was raped and beaten by her dad and he killed her own mother right in front of her. She had a massive and powerful hatred towards her dad and I went over to help her. I helped her bring down her so-called down and we got him sent to death row. He was executed and buried in an unmarked grave because of it.

Violet Hashington: Yes and I changed my ways thanks to J.D. He saved me from myself.

Maria: Wow that is awesome J.D.

Nico: That is cool! Just like how I helped Cindy Richards.

Eli: Very coincidental.

Violet Hashington: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. And I will say this though Violet. You look awesome as Another Meteor. We've been meeting a lot of Kamen Rider teams over the last few weeks.

Violet Hashington: That's what I was hearing.

Nico: Yeah.

Kevin Reynolds: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Incursean: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I defeated the worst bully in mine and Nico's school. Like Nicole, I too am a bully bounty hunter and I go after the meanest bullies ever. I thrashed my latest target and it was 18 fingers Edwardton.

Nicole: Whoa I've heard of him. He was called that because he has 18 fingers on one hand due to a birth defect. He is known for killing 18 kids too.

Incursean: Yep. That was awesome and me and Nico took him down.

Nico: Yep.

Vroon: (to Violet) And what are you going to do with your Another Meteor power?

Violet Hashington: I'm hoping to use its powers for good. I have all the powers of the planets with me. But I can't control it. My power is so strong that I can't control it on my own.

Nico: Wow.

Incursean: That is awesome though.

Nico: I really missed you.

Incursean: Me too Nico. But we can talk after we help Violet.

Violet was enveloped in a swirl of cosmic gas and planets and she turned into Another Meteor!

Another Meteor: It's awesome having all these cool powers. But I wish I can control them better.

Nico: We'll gladly help you Violet.

Me: You guys go help her. All that vomiting made me tired and weak.

Maria: We'll watch over you J.D.

Me: Thanks Maria.

Nico: Okay. Just need to knock you down and it'll be done. Shouldn't be too hard. (fires Electro's lightning at Violet)

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Another Meteor got up.

Me: Wow!

She activated the switches of the planets and like the ones I had they were imbued with all the Non-Core Members of the Masters of Evil! She used the powers of Pluto and the Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms and she fired blasts of ice cream and drenched Nico in Chocolate, Vanilla and Strawberry ice cream!

May: NICO!

Nico: Wow! (Slurps) Yum! Great ice cream!

Maria: Shouldn't be too hard, huh?

Nico: Okay, maybe a little hard!

Me: Autumn Blaze would be really proud though.

Nico: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome! Your switches have all the powers of the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Another Meteor: That's right.

Lola: That is so cool!

Another Meteor: It sure is. Watch this.

She activated the powers of Jupiter and the Cheese Monster and fired a glob of cheese sauce and it hit Maria and covered her in cheese.

Maria: (Slurps) Yummy! Cheese Sauce!

Nico: Okay. Time to use Roquefort's powers.

Nico got up and he was covered in ice cream. But he used Hydro Man's powers and washed it off. Then he summoned a bunch of cheese ninjas and they pounded Another Meteor down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Maybe I can still help from the sidelines. I learned this one from Natilee.

I pulled out some string and wrapped it around my fingers and did a Cats Cradle attack.

Me: Watch this.

I formed a star and fired a bunch of stars at Another Meteor and then she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Nico caught the Rider Watch and purified it and then we all got Astroswitches for ALL OF THE Members of the Masters of Evil Core and Non-Core! WOW!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Violet still deserves these powers though.

I snapped my fingers and she got the same kinds of switches we got and Nico gave Violet the Rider Watch for Kamen Rider Meteor.

Nico: There.

I went over and helped Violet up.

Violet Hashington: That was so awesome though!

Me: It sure was.

Violet hugged me and I hugged her too.

Then Maggie reverted back and she was a girl with light green hair and purple clothes.

Maggie Orbersson: Wow that was awesome.

Nico and Maggie then hugged.

Nico: Now we can hug.

Me: That was awesome though. Sorry you guys had to see me throw up a lot.

Eli: No worries bro.

Laney: But that world was disgusting.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: But it wasn't that bad.

Me: For you Lana but not for me. But Violet that was so awesome that you can use the powers of all the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Violet Hashington: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: To counter the powers of the Another Secondary Riders, I'm gonna have to use my villain powers a lot.

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now we can head home.

We did so.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Beast Boy are heading to the Elemental Plane of Fire in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but they're going to destroy Warduke, Venger's barbaric mercenary and he wants revenge for what happened to Venger.

But, I wasn't joining Lincoln's group since I'm laying on the sofa in the World Tree Estate recuperating from all the vomiting I did on Nico's rescue, and when they arrived in the Elemental Plane of Fire, it's a fiery plane of fire, and we were already sweating like crazy, and their energy auras flared up as we were gaining a very massive power and energy boost to our infinite energy and power, and they also have rainbow fire in the auras.

Lincoln: Whew, so this is the Elemental Plane of Fire in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Warduke, Venger's barbaric mercenary and he wants revenge for what happened to Venger.

Nico: That's right, big guy. As soon as the word got out that Warduke is here, we finally got a chance to kill him and send him to The Black Gates for good.

Lori: And I can't believe what happened to J.D. when you guys were on that planet of Chum.

Lincoln: I know, Lana was eating the chum all over and J.D. was hurling his guts out like crazy. But, he's home laying on the sofa recuperating from all that vomiting he did, and we told Lana to go wash her mouth out after all that chum she ate, gross. And thanks for joining us, Beast Boy.

Beast Boy: You're welcome, Lincoln. I hope J.D.'s going to be okay.

Lincoln: Don't worry, he will, he just needs some rest and relaxation after what happened.

Lana: Well, I can't help it. You know I love gross food.

Eli: Gross.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of fifteen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the fifteen girls, but they've been cornered by Warduke, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the fifteen girls, but they've been cornered by Warduke, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Japanese Accent) That ruthless barbarian mercenary, let's get him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's group saw the Duel Monster, Shooting Quasar Dragon, appear before them.

Nico: Wow, that's the Shooting Quasar Dragon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Kuēsā Sutādoragon, but we'll talk later, we've got a barbarian mercenary of Venger's to kill.

They rushed on over, and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Warduke, and that allowed the fifteen girls to get away. When Warduke saw them, he was enraged.

Warduke: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm's arrived? Now, I will have my revenge on you all for what you did to Master

Venger.

Lincoln: Venger deserved to die for his crimes, and now, you will suffer the same fate.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Beast Boy, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Warduke, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Warduke engaged in a powerful sword fight, and sparks were flying all over, but Lincoln had the advantage on him, as he then disarmed Warduke of his magic sword, and the large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard of his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds fired a blast of rainbow light, and it hits Warduke's magic sword and absorbed it. Then, Lincoln sprouted out one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with Cell's suction stinger and as he stabbed it into Warduke's back, Lincoln began absorbing his bio-energy and sucking him in. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of Warduke were his skull-motif shield, a half-suit of blue chainmail, loincloth, gold belt, and most notably, his helmet complete with "bat wing"-like ridges Everyone cheered wildly as they holstered their weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Well, that's it for that barbarian mercenary, Warduke. (To Kuēsā Sutādoragon) And it's so good to see you again, Kuēsā Sutādoragon.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings with stars, and she reigned in the power of Shooting Quasar Dragon, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless white midriff top, long blue skirt with stars and constellations on it, white pants, blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, constellations and dragons on the coattails, and Shooting Quasar Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Shooting Quasar Dragon-themed greatsword with Shooting Quasar Dragon and stars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, Shooting Quasar Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Kuēsā Sutādoragon and they hugged, and Kuēsā Sutādoragon's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kuēsā Sutādoragon, she's my classmate from Art Class and she's one of my many Guardian Angels from Japan. She's also an amazing fashionista with a love for astronomy. We even made clothes with constellations on them, especially swimsuits.

Nicole: Combining a love for fashion and astronomy, I like her already.

Lincoln: You'll love her even more, Nicole, she even made swimsuits with stars as well as decorations for girls in case I ever get a harem, so she was prepared for when I ever get a harem.

The gang were completely stunned.

Nicole: So, when she finds out whenever you get a harem, she made swimsuits with stars as well as decorations for girls. Talk about being really prepared.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) That's right, and judging from the rescues Lincoln's been doing, he's been rescuing a ton of girls, and reuniting with his many Guardian Angels in the process, that's even more amazing.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon gave the many girls in Lincoln's harem swimsuits with stars and decorations on them, and she gave Lincoln a brand-new pair of large orange swim trunks with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces on them. Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Kuēsā Sutādoragon's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and white crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Kuēsā.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Kuēsā Sutādoragon's waist and Kuēsā Sutādoragon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Kuēsā Sutādoragon's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Josephine "Josie" McCoy, Valerie Brown, and Melody Valentine from the Josie and the Pussycats cartoon, Sage, Libby, Leona, Vega, Scarlet, Adora, Tessa, Cassie, Gemma, Clover, Astra, and Piper from Star Darlings.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Josephine "Josie" McCoy, Valerie Brown, and Melody Valentine from the Josie and the Pussycats cartoon, Sage, Libby, Leona, Vega, Scarlet, Adora, Tessa, Cassie, Gemma, Clover, Astra, and Piper from Star Darlings.

Luna: What?! Josie and the Pussycats are among the girls you rescued?! Dude, they're one of the most awesome bands ever.

Nico: Oh man, and I've been to some of their concerts whenever they tour the world. Wait until J.D. sees them, he's going to be stoked.

Lincoln: You bet he will, Nico. Are you girls okay?

Josephine "Josie" McCoy: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Josephine "Josey" McCoy and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Warduke, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope,

Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit

Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Josephine "Josie" McCoy: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and the fourteen clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and everyone cheered wildly at the scene.

Josephine "Josey" McCoy: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Josephine "Josie" McCoy, Valerie Brown, Melody Valentine, Sage, Libby, Leona, Vega, Scarlet, Adora, Tessa, Cassie, Gemma, Clover, Astra, and Piper with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. Lincoln and his group returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when we found out the villain they went after in the Elemental Plane of Fire in the world of Dungeons and Dragons was Warduke, Venger's barbarian mercenary and he wanted revenge on us for what we did in destroying Venger.

But, when Lincoln showed us what he did to Warduke and banishing his evil spirit to The Black Gates after Lincoln absorbed him, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Kuēsā Sutādoragon have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're rid of Warduke for good, and we're now finally rid of Venger for good, and they're never coming back.

---

After destroying Warduke, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Kuēsā Sutādoragon saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

But, I was still recuperating on the sofa after that gross rescue on the planet of Chum, and my harem was there with me.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kuēsā, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kuēsā, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) I remember this one time, Lincoln and I were making some amazing clothes and swimsuits with stars and constellations, and he even made a shirt with the constellation of Canis Major on the front and surrounded by many other gleaming stars, and I was so impressed by what he made. Plus, he told me that one day, I could start a constellation fashion line, a line of clothes with the constellations in the sky. Combining my love for astronomy, art, and fashion and sharing it with everyone in the world, that would be a big dream of mine. But, as we got back to work, Lori came in and ordered him to be an ottoman so she could paint those raptor claws that I call her fingernails. But, Lincoln told Lori "no", and that he was busy with helping me with making some clothes. Lori got so angry, and she grabbed a pair of scissors and tried to stab Lincoln in the chest with them, but I sweep kicked Lori and knocked her down and we tied her up to a chair with nylon rope. We called Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and they came, along with the rest of the sisters, and when I got done telling them of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, Lori got grounded for ten weeks and Leni kicked her out of their room and told us Lori's sleeping in the basement until her punishment's up, and Luna also smashed her cymbals in Lori's face and made her go deaf for a week.

Everyone cheered for what Kuēsā did to Lori.

Nico: A talented artist and fashionista with a love of astronomy and a Guardian Angel who lived up to her reputation by putting Lori in her place, awesome.

Me: (Still Sick) That's awesome.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) And Lincoln told me what happened, are you going to be okay, J.D.?

Me: (Still Sick) Yeah, I'll be alright. Just need to recuperate after all that you-know-what that Lana ate.

Lori: Which is why we're personally going to make sure Lana doesn't try to bring that stuff into the house.

Lana: Aw man.

Lincoln: Not only is it for everyone's and your own good, Lana, but you saw what happened to J.D. this morning on Nico's rescue. And don't worry, J.D., I'm going to make you some soup when we get back from our beach date, and we'll be wearing the new swimsuits that Kuēsā made and gave to us.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were getting ready for their date at Bubblaine in the world of Mario. But, Lincoln also told us that Kyle Carter, the Torturer of The Blood Dragons, is heading for them, and on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill them, but they'll be ready for that son of a bitch.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in the large orange swim shorts with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces that Kuēsā gave him, large orange sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered, since there's going to be trouble from the Blood Dragons.

And his harem were dressed in the two-piece bikinis with stars and constellations in their favorite colors that Kuēsā gave them, sandals, jewelry, and they had their weapons holstered, since there's going to be trouble from the Blood Dragons.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem headed for Bubblaine after leaving the World Tree Estate, and when they arrive at Bubblaine, it's still as amazing as ever.

Lincoln: Ah, Bubblaine, it's still as amazing as ever. And I love the swimsuits you made for the girls in my harem, yourself, and for me, Kuēsā.

Rarity: Indeed, Linky, her constellation fashion line is truly amazing.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Thanks, Lincoln and Rarity. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls also got an atomic blush when they saw Lincoln lift up the heaviest barbell he conjured up and it weighed up 10,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong Lincoln's become and he's still becoming.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got

big trouble incoming.

Evelyn Francois: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Kyle Carter.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Kyle Carter, the Torturer of The Blood Dragons.

Evelyn Francois: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Kyle Carter. But, your days of killing people are about to come to an end.

Kyle Carter: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, and I'll enjoy bathing in your blood.

Evelyn Francois: Still the same bloodthirsty lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Evelyn Francois's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with gravity, psychic energy, and The Hanged Man, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Kyle Carter, she left blue energy, gravity, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man with every step.

Evelyn Francois: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed, Kyle Carter, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Evelyn Francois was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with gravity and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Evelyn Francois emerged, but she was changed forever.

Evelyn Francois grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with gravity, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man surrounding her, she has Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man and with the Gravity Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man with blue gems for the eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Evelyn Francois has on a sleeveless blue-green blouse, short-sleeved blue green top with orange sleeves, blue green skirt, blue green pants, blue green sneakers, and long blue green sleeveless trenchcoat with gravity and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Evelyn Francois felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large blue feathers have green tips. Evelyn Francois has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Evelyn Francois's massive Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man and Sword of The Arcana swords began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue green energy, gravity, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man's Gravity Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man and the Major Arcana card The Hanged Man etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue green blade, large blue green angel wings for the crossguard, large blue green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue green gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man with blue green gems for eyes and a large blue green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man that said, "Evelyn Francois, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sophia Starron, Felicia Terrington, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Gravity, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

エヴリン-フランソワ、"アルカナフォースXII"のジーン-スラマー - 絞首刑の男、非常に強く、強力な精神的なMindreaderと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーン大声の将来の妻、血のドラゴンの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、メラニー*マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン*ホシ、ジェイド*ヒョトニア、ローリーナケリントン、ペネロペ*ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ*キンジントン、ロクサーヌLowinsky、ソーニャ*レキシントン、ソフィア*スタロン、フェリシア*テリントン、シルビア-スターロン重力のマスター精神的エネルギーアルカナ

Evelyn Francois has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GRAVITATIONAL ARCANA FORCE XII PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC GRAVITY JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

Lincoln's harem were amazed by Evelyn Francois's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Kyle Carter saw it, the thug got his knife and was about to stab her, but Roxanne Lowinsky fired a powerful blast of blue green energy with stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man, and it hit Kyle Carter and he was sent flying into a wall.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Evelyn's transformed, that's so awesome!

Paige: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Evelyn, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Evelyn Francois: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Gravitational Hanged Man and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Kyle Carter, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Evelyn.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Evelyn Francois.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Evelyn Francois and Lincoln went after Kyle Carter, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and they also fired a gravity blast which destroyed his gun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue green energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Kyle Carter, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Ronnie Anne: Uh oh, here it comes.

Kyle Carter drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Evelyn Francois and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Kyle Carter changed back to normal. Then, Evelyn and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Kyle Carter, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, and Marc Landon into. We cheered wildly for what Evelyn Francois and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Evelyn Francois's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Evelyn Francois: That's another Blood Dragon down and six to go. Thanks for helping me take down Kyle Carter, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Roxanne.

Suddenly, Evelyn Francois wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Evelyn Francois' face, they kissed passionately as Evelyn Francois' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them.

Yvonne Qinsington: Which means tomorrow, you and I are going to take down Corey Hudson, the Interrogator of The Blood Dragons, Linky.

Lincoln: Yep, and we're going to make sure that thug pays for everything he's ever done, Yvonne.

Then, after they dealt with Kyle Carter, Lincoln and his harem had lunch in a picnic area located in the north underneath some trees and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Bubblaine in the world of Mario and we had fun there.

Girl Jordan: And we even saw him lift up a 10,000-lb barbell with only one hand, and we were really blushing like crazy.

Mollie: Well, can we help it, Linky's become a really strong and extremely muscular manly man, and his charm and charisma easily gets a girl's attention.

Evelyn Francois: And we also took care of Kyle Carter, the Torturer of The Blood Dragons, and we had him put into a card prison.

Nico: Awesome, that'll teach that punk a lesson.

Lincoln: You said it, and is J.D. doing okay?

Nico: Yeah, he's resting, Linc. So, what's this soup you're going to make for J.D.?

Lincoln: You and your harem meet us in the kitchen and we'll talk about it, but don't let the mascots see you.

Nico: Gotcha.

---

Later it was time for Flora's final ambassador mission.

William: Anyone else wanna go with Flora? Besides Juru and 4 Rabbids?

Luan: I'll go!

Me: I knew you wanted to go Luan.

Megan Kiraton: It's gonna be so awesome and you will love Aruto's jokes.

Nico: Yeah they are great.

Eli: They sure are.

Natilee: Me and the rest of the Kiramagers will go as well.

Nico: Cool! Awesome Natilee.

Me: Yeah you guys will love them.

Sylvia Exetor: Can me and Yodonna come as well?

Nico: Sure. The more the merrier.

Yodonna: It'll be awesome to meet them.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived at Japan and Aruto saw us.

Aruto: Hey guys!

Lisa Loud: Greetings Aruto.

Flora: Aruto, meet Luan. Luan, meet Aruto.

Luan: Awesome to meet you. Luan Loud, Comedian and jokester of the Loud House.

Lisa Loud: And she is also my fourth born elder sister.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you Luan. Lisa told me so much about you and you are really funny.

Luan: I'm glad she did.

Me: Also these are the Kiramagers.

Juru: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Juru Atsuta - Red Kiramager.

Shiguru: I'm Shiguru Oshikiri - Blue Kiramager.

Sena: Sena Hayami - Green Kiramager.

Tametomo: Tametomo Imizu - Yellow Kiramager.

Sayo: Sayo Oharu - Pink Kiramager.

Takamichi: And I'm Takamichi Crystalia - Silver Kiramager.

Aruto: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Juru: Same here.

Me: And this is my daughter Natilee.

Natilee: Awesome to meet you. Natilee Knudson, Celtic Princess and Guardian of the Dream World. Also I'm the Rainbow Kiramager.

Nico: She just joined them.

Sylvia Exetor: Awesome to meet you too. Sylvia Exetor, Nico's friend and I'm also a Vampire Bat Gene-Slammer.

Yodonna: And I'm Yodonna, former member of Yodonheim and now Sylvia's archenemy.

Aruto: Wow awesome to meet you all.

Isamu: (to the Kiramagers) I feel like we should've teamed up with you guys before today.

Juru: Yeah but we didn't have you guys with us when we met the Zenkaigers.

Me: Although that would have been really awesome to have all the Kamen Riders all with us.

Sena: It sure would be awesome.

Yodonna: I thought so too.

Aruto: By the way J.D. are you alright? You look really pale and tired.

Me: I'll be all right. I've had a really gross experience earlier this morning. It was on a planet we went to that was made entirely out of chum.

Nico: And word of advice. Don't ever say the word C-H-U-M around J.D. He throws up every time.

Aruto: Oh man. Sorry about that J.D.

Me: I'll be all right. Just because I'm green around the gills doesn't mean I can still kick some butt.

Aruto: That's good.

Nico: Isamu, have you seen an Another Rider version of your Vulcan form?

Isamu: No. But I thought no Another Secondary Riders existed.

Me: Well we found out that they actually DO exist. We battled one that was for Another Meteor for Fourze.

Nico: Yeah she was a friend from J.D.'s past that he saved from herself.

Me: Long story.

Natilee: But it was awesome that dad did that for her.

Aruto: Wow. But if we see any we'll let you know.

Me: Great. Girl Jordan is working on wanted posters for the Another Secondary Riders right now. Big bounties involved

Aruto: J.D., after this mission, are you sure you want to go back to Gotham Royal York? Because I'm very concerned with how easily the people there turn on you.

Me: Don't worry about it Aruto. We're not going to let that happen.

Nico: We went through so much over the last 6 and a half years and it was both good and bad.

Eli: Yeah.

Aruto: Good. As long as you'll be all right.

We then heard a motorcycle and then we went to see.

Nico: (sees a odd red motorcycle outside) That's an odd motorcycle.

We looked and saw that it was actually Accel's motorcycle!? What the?

Me: Is that Ryu?

Eli: No it's not. I sense something dark about it.

Me: That's Another Accel!

Nico: Oh man! Lets go get it!

Nico smirked and then threw a paint can at the motorcycle.

SPLAT!

Another Accel: HEY!

He transformed and revealed himself!

Another Accel: Thanks a lot! You ruined my paint job!

Nico: Wait that voice! Yuri Vennington!

He de-transformed and revealed himself! Yuri was a blond guy with blue eyes and he was dressed in black clothes.

Yuri Vennington: Glad you remember me Nico. I'm flattered.

Nico: I still haven't forgotten what you did to so many of my friends!

Sylvia Exetor: Me neither!

Me: You know him Nico?

Nico: Unfortunately yes. Yuri was a rich kid that I hated with a vengeance. He was a heartless bully that thought he was better than everyone because he was worth more money than anyone and in the end I gave him his own form of karma. I got him expelled and got him disowned and sent him to a boarding school in Russia.

Yuri Vennington: And I will never forgive you for it! I hate you more than life itself!

Nico's aura flared up with incredible power!

Aruto: You'll hate us even more when you get what you deserve.

Yuri Vennington: Oh, I doubt it. You and your pal over there are gonna be quite busy with my other friends!

Me: You have Magia with you too!

Yuri Vennington: Yes I do! Come on out boys!

Out came CRUSHING BUFFALO, SPLASHING WHALE, STORMING PENGUIN, INVADING HORSESHOE, SCOUTING PANDA and ARK NEOHI!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome choices!

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

Aruto, Isamu, Flora and Yui: Henshin!

Natilee and the Kiramagers: Kiramai Change!

Yodonna: YODON CHANGE!

They transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Natilee: "Refracting Beauty! Kiramai Rainbow!"

Yodonna: Darkness Wings! Yodonna!"

Kiramagers, Yodonna and Natilee: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: So cool!

Eli: That was awesome!

Me: Yep. Now for me. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Aruto: There's only one person that can stop you. And that's me!

Nico: And us because we're going to kick your big ugly fucking asses to Timbuktu!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Time to give these fucking jerks what for!

Aruto charged at the Crushing Buffalo Magia and he charged at Aruto and then he slid under his legs and kicked him in his butt and Nico punched him in his face.

Nico: Chew on this horn boy! (Uses Tchang Zu's lightning powers)

Nico fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Crushing Buffalo all over.

Me: Hey Blubberface! Try this on!

I pulled out an Eyecon and activated it!

ELIZABETH HOWE AND BEN RAVENCROFT!

Me: DARK MAGIC OF SALEM STRIKE!

I fired a blast of Dark Magic and it hit Splashing Whale Magia and turned him into a big block of cheese!

Me: Yeah! Nico!

I lifted him up.

Nico: Whoa! Ben Ravencroft's Eyecon?

Me: Yep and with the spirit of Elizabeth Howe.

Nico: She was executed for Witchcraft back in 1692.

Me: Yep.

I threw it and Nico then jumped and ate the cheese magia.

Nico burped.

Nico: Oops pardon me.

Eli: Nice work bro!

Nico: Ben Ravencroft would be proud.

Me: He sure would.

Aruto: That one really Cut the Cheese! (LAUGHS) That was a work of Aruto!

We laughed!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Aruto!

Me: I told you he was a kick in the butt Luan.

Sylvia Exetor: Yodonna lets see what your Eyecon will do.

Yodonna: I have a feeling it's gonna be awesome.

Sylvia activated her Eyecon.

MORDRED AND YODONNA!

Sylvia Exetor: DARKNESS OF MORDRED BLAST!

She fired a blast of darkness and it hit Storming Penguin and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Wow! Mordred the Illegitimate son of King Arthur.

Me: That was back over 1,500 years ago.

Aruto: Darkness Falls on you! (Laughs) That was a work of Aruto!

We laughed!

Luan: (Laughs) That was a good one!

Yuri Vennington: You useless tin cans!

Isamu: Hey! That's no way to talk to your teammates!

Me: Yeah you jerk!

Nico: Yuri hated teamwork and did things alone all the time.

Me: He's like your own version of an evil Sasuke!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Too bad I don't have a good rant fit for him.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: If you really want me, come get me!

Yuri Vennington: With pleasure!

He went at Nico and punched at him and then…

KRASMASH!

Nico kneed him right in the balls and we heard a sickening crunch!

Me: (WINCES) OOH! RIGHT IN THE KIWIS!

Aruto: (WINCES) OUCH!

Nico: That's for peaking into the girls locker room you jerk!

POW!

Nico punched him in the face and knocked him down! Yuri got up and he had blood coming out of his mouth!

Yuri Vennington: You asshole!

Yuri turned into Another Accel again, turned into his motorcycle form, and drove at us.

Nico: Lets see how you like this! (Uses Po Kong's Powers)

Nico punched the ground and upheaved a bunch of rocks and smashed Another Accel all over and buried him in rocks!

Me: Yeah!

Juru: Lets see how they like this!

The Kiramagers blasted Invading Horseshoe and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Three down.

Aruto: Time to go Zero-Two!

Zero-Two Rise! Road to Glory has to Lead to Growin' path to change one to two! Kamen Rider Zero-Two! It's never over.

He was really awesome in his Zero Two Form!

Me: Oh yeah!

Lisa Loud: This form is most amazing and cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets see how he likes this one.

I activated Parasite's Eyecon!

LOUIS PASTEUR AND PARASITE!

Me: DRAINING LEECH BLAST!

I fired a purple energy blast and it weakened Another Accel and he was down to his last bit of energy as he reverted back!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yep. Louis Pasteur was the greatest French Chemist ever.

Eli: Yeah he was.

Nico: See if he has any Gaia Memories.

I then saw a light on my belt and then I saw Gaia Memories for all the Non-Core Members of the Masters of Evil appear!

Nico: Wow he does!

Me: Awesome!

Eli: And look! When you drained him bro the Another Accel Rider Watch came out of him.

Eli used the Force and brought it over to us and I caught it.

Nico: Nice one!

I purified the watch.

Nico: Guess I don't have to strain myself with countering their powers after all.

Me: Just have me use Celica's Eyecon to do so.

Nico: Very clever.

Eli went over and slapped the cuffs on Yuri.

Yodonna: We're not done yet.

We took on the rest of the Magia.

Me: And then there were two.

Isamu: Just two of them shouldn't be too hard!

Nico: Nope.

Me: I got this.

I pulled out Dark Spicer's Progrise Key and activated it and I got a warhammer for his Ultimate Way Big Form!

Eli: A Warhammer for Ultimate Mega Large!

Luan: Awesome!

Nico: You're in BIG trouble now!

Luan: (Laughs) Good one Nico!

Nico: Thanks!

Me: Here's your warning, Your ass is about to be kicked!

I then lifted it up and then…

KRASMAAAAAAASSSSSHHHH!

I smashed Scouting Panda into a pulpy pancake and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Aruto: Let's finish this up!

Nico: Lets finish it with a combo!

Me: Good idea!

Me, Nico, Luan, Flora, Zero-One Kamen Riders, Kiramagers, Yodonna and Eli: WOLF MOON MACHINE SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Ark Neohi and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: YEAH! Yuri, you and your six Magia have failed this city!

Me: Now to bury the 6 Magia in the junkyard.

Eli: Yeah!

Luan: That was one that Junked the Gun! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Luan!

Nico: (laughs) Yeah.

Yuri: I had so much power!

Aruto: And yet, no responsibility.

Me: That's right you fucking douchebag! With great power comes great responsibility!

I teleported him to the Neptune Prison.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys.

Nico: Wow what an awesome way to finish that mission set.

Me: Oh yeah!

We told everyone about it and it was cool!

May: Wow!

Eddy: (Laughs) Those were great jokes!

Me: Yeah they were! (Dizzy) Whoa man.

Nico: Uh oh.

Nico caught me.

Nico: You're dizzy from losing all that fluid dude. You need to rest.

Me: I know.

He put me on the sofa.

Me: Thanks man. But at least I made it through these missions to finish up Flora's missions.

May: Pohatu, for your first mission, Jack Landors and 2 Rabbids should go with you.

Pohatu: Awesome! So my missions are next.

Me: The Build Kamen Riders are next.

Nico: Yep. That was a cool one.

Me: It'll be awesome to see Gentoku again. I wonder how he is doing.

Nico: We'll find out in 2 days.

After Flora's Ambassador Missi0n, Lincoln and his harem and Nico and his harem were in the kitchen, along with the rest of the team.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, ever since that rescue on the planet made of you-know-what, J.D.'s hurled his guts out like crazy.

Nico: And it didn't help that Lana made it even more nauseating.

Everyone looked at Lana for what she did, and she giggled nervously for what she did.

Lincoln: Right. So, we're going to make some soup for J.D. to feel better: it's a recipe Dad's used in case any of us ever got sick, it's his famous Chicken Soup with chunks of grilled chicken, seasonings, noodles, and warm chicken broth.

Rita: Excellent idea, sweetie. But, I can guess you also have another surprise.

Lincoln: You guessed it, Mom. I'm also going to add a little something to the soup to make sure J.D. makes a full recovery.

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow light, and it formed the same rainbow flowers that I used to cure Mrs. Santiago.

Nico: Whoa, those are the same flowers that J.D. 2 made and that J.D. used to cure Mrs. Santiago when she got sick when she had contact with the sick patients at the hospital.

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye Rainbow Iris) That's right, Nico, and as you all saw, Lincoln can also grow these beautiful flowers by firing a blast of rainbow light, and that's another sign of his powers constantly evolving.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, now then, let's get to work. Nico, you and your harem are in charge of grilling the chicken, seasoning it, and cutting it into chunks for the soup, Lori, you and the other sisters are in charge of boiling the soup noodles, and my harem will also help you in preparing the chicken broth. Varie and the rest of J.D.'s harem, along with his kids are still helping J.D. recuperate, so he'll be distracted while we work on the soup.

Lori: We got it, bro.

Lincoln: Right, now then, Operation: Elemental Eternal Phoenix Angel Recovery is a go.

Nico: Alright, and awesome name, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

The group got to work with Nico and his harem seasoning and grilling the chicken, and then, cutting it into chunks, Lori and the other sisters got a pot of water and started boiling the soup noodles, and Lincoln's harem got to work making the chicken broth, and Lincoln took one of the rainbow flowers and put them into a bowl and he mashed them into pulp and he added a drop of a rainbow-colored liquid into the pulp, and he mixed it and it glowed with rainbow colors and the choir of angels sang. Then, Nico and his harem added the cut-up seasoned chicken chunks and Lori and the sisters added the strained soup noodles into the boiling chicken broth, and it simmered for a good fifteen minutes until it was finally ready.

Lincoln: Perfect, now we'll just pour some soup into a bowl.

Lincoln poured some of the soup into a bowl, and then, he added in a drop of the rainbow-colored liquid that he made from the crushed rainbow flower and a drop of a mysterious rainbow-colored liquid, and when it made contact with the soup, it glowed and a choir of angels sang.

Nico: Cool. Now, to get this to J.D.

We walked in and Lincoln had the bowl of the chicken soup in a plate, and I smelled it.

Me: Wow, that smells good.

Lincoln: Hope you like it, it's my Dad's Chicken Soup.

I took a spoonful of the soup and when I drank it, my taste buds went into overdrive, and then, I also felt the effect of the rainbow-colored liquid Lincoln created, and it was working to make sure that I'd made a full recovery after that little ordeal. When I drank the whole bowl of soup, I suddenly made a full recovery.

Me: Whoa, now that's one awesome soup you guys made.

Lincoln: I knew you'd love it, J.D.

Me: And I wonder what you also added to the soup to help me make a full recovery?

Lincoln: Remember the flower J.D. 2 made when Mrs. Santiago got sick years ago? Well, take a look at this.

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow light, and it formed the same rainbow flowers that I used to cure Mrs. Santiago.

Me: Whoa, now I remember, and you can also create those flowers as well, Linc?

Lincoln: Yep, and I also added in a drop of a rainbow-colored liquid that's like the mixture from the Rainbow Tears of The Phoenix potions we got, but I had found out I can also fire that same rainbow-colored liquid as well.

Me: Awesome, and thanks to what you guys did, I'm feel so much better now. Sorry I didn't come with you on your rescue, Linc.

Lincoln: That's alright, J.D., but you've made a full recovery and you're back in action.

Me: You bet I am, and I heard that among the girls you rescued were Josie and The Pussycats, right?

Lincoln: You said it.

Me: I haven't seen them in a long time, and I know you'll take care of them as always.

Lincoln: That's right.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jorgen then appeared in an explosion!

Maria: Jorgen, remember when you showed us that alternate universe where Nico never met us?

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) I did. Why?

Maria: Well, I was wondering if you could show us another.

Jorgen: (smiles) Well, what's the harm of showing you guys one more?

Nico: I can't wait to see what it is.

Laney: This will be awesome.

Me: That still was cool seeing me become President of the United States though.

Qin: And it was so adorable seeing me and Nico get married.

May: That was so awesome. But I did not like being married to Drew!

We saw the Kankers getting arrested.

Nazz: Wait. This was the moment after the Kankers got arrested for raping the Eds.

Jorgen: It is. But this time, things are different.

Keiichiro: (sees someone approaching) Wait. Is that me?

Alternate Keiichiro: Excuse me. Are you Eddy McGee?

Alternate Kevin: Hey, back off, dude! He's been through enough already!

Alternate Keiichiro: It's okay. I'm not here to hurt him.

Keiichiro: Wow is that me!?

Me: Wow it sure is! Cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Alternate Keiichiro: I'm not forcing you to make a decision. But… how would you, Double D, Ed, and your sister like to be mentored by the GSPO?

Alternate Eddy: What's in it for us?

Alternate Keiichiro: Well, I know that you need some time away from here to recover from what just happened. And, should you accept, you'll be able to prevent crimes like this one from happening to anyone else.

Alternate Eddy: Well that would be awesome. What do you think guys?

Alternate Ed: Hmm. YEAH!

Alternate Edd: Lets do it!

Alternate Sarah: We're in!

Alternate Eddy: Yeah!

But then we saw Jack Spicer in this universe.

Jack Spicer: Wait. Is that me walking all alone?

Raimundo: This must be after one of your losses to me and the guys.

Nico: Maybe.

Past Jack Spicer: Stupid monks always beating the crap out of me. They and everyone else want me gone? Fine! I'm gone!

?: Sounds like you need a friend.

Three certain figures drop down in front of him.

Past Jack Spicer: Who the Hell are you guys?

Past Kairi Yano: (smirks) The thieves everyone's talking about.

Kairi Yano: Hey it's us!

Umika: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: Cool!

Jorgen: As you can see, in this universe, Eddy, along with Ed, Double D, and Sarah, were mentored by the Patrangers. Jack Spicer, on the other hand, was mentored by the Lupinrangers.

Eddy and Jack were amazed!

Lola: Wow! That is so cool!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Me: Wow! Mentored by 2 teams of rangers.

Past Jack Spicer: You want me to join you guys?

Past Touma: We're not forcing you to be a LupinRanger. But you can still help us kick ass.

Past Umika: Besides, I don't think you should be alone any longer.

Past Jack Spicer: Well it's better than going after the Xiaolin Losers. I'm in!

Eddy: And I'm guessing that me and Jack would form a rivalry like our mentors here?

Jorgen: You are right.

Me: Wow! Coincidental.

Laney: Yeah.

Jorgen: You two would help your mentors on many occasions. So much that even Zamigo Delma and Dograino would respect you two.

In fact, during Jack and the Lupinrangers' final battle with him…

Alternate Jack: For what it's worth, Zamigo, you really were a worthy opponent.

Alternate Zamigo: (chuckle weakly) Same to you. Watch over this one, Lupin Red. You and him are pretty much one of the two people I respect even as I die.

Nico: Wow that is amazing coming from Zamigo.

Me: For someone as badass as him that means a lot.

Nico: Yeah.

Kairi Yano: I'm guessing the four of us are still locked up in Dograino's safe?

Jorgen: No. Knowing the consequences, Jack trusted the Serpent's Tail to Eddy. Said Shen Gong Wu was used by Eddy to get Jack and the Lupinrangers out of Dograino's safe. And after that…

Alternate Eddy: Dogranio Yaboon, you're under arrest.

Nico: WHOA! He slapped the cuffs on him.

Lana: Wow! That was awesome!

Luan: Yay Eddy!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Wow!

Jorgen: Things pretty much stay the same after Eddy joins all of you. But the Patrangers and Lupinrangers watch over him and Jack. The first change to this reality occurs during Eddy's reunion with Rolf, Nazz, and Kevin. After Luan deduced that Marie could be saved, Eddy pretty much figured out that May Kanker was being hurt in secret by Lee.

Nico: Whoa man!

Lola: Not good.

May Chan: Thank goodness it's not me.

Nico: Yeah.

Jorgen: Meanwhile, inspired by his mentors, Jack decides to form a team of his own. One that would have fun battling you all while helping you save the day in ways that you can't. Not a big team. But an effective one nonetheless. His first recruits were Firefly and Vypra.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: That's really awesome.

Luan: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah.

Jorgen: Next, during the battle against Paul and the Sinister Six, you all manage to defeat Electro, Kraven, Vulture, Hydro Man, the real Mysterio, and Sandman without killing them. After that, Jack had this to say.

Alternate Jack: You guys don't have to continue serving Paul, you know. Look at him. He's beaten. He has no power over you guys now.

Alternate Paul: Don't listen to those losers. Kill them!

Alternate Kraven: No! There is no honor in this!

Alternate Jack punched Alternate Paul in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Dawn: YEAH! Take that you jerk!

Jorgen: Electro joined Team Spicer as a result.

Nico: That's awesome!

Lincoln: Wow so awesome!

Lola: Yeah.

Jorgen: And during your worldwide vacation, before you all came to Springfield, Jack, Vypra, Firefly, and Electro freed Marge from Burn's clutches, convinced Agnes that her son was someone to be proud of, and then killed Burns personally. And then…

Alternate Jack: Snake Jailbird? I'm Jack Spicer. I'm looking for people to recruit into my team. You want in?

Me: Wow!

Nico: Recruiting Snake was an awesome idea.

Alternate Snake: Ho dudes you got a deal.

Jorgen: (grins) And here, during the first battle against the Meta Breed, it gets exciting!

A Phantom Thief calling card struck the ground in front of Alternate Ebon before the Lupinrangers landed on the ground.

Alternate Kairi Yano: Hey, Jack. Miss us?

Alternate Hotstreak: The Hell are you guys?

Alternate Kairi Yano: (smirks) The thieves everyone's talking about.

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: Yeah they are going to kick some ass!

Eli: Yeah!

Alternate Keiichiro: (chuckles) Starting the party without us, Phantom Thieves?

Nico: Here we go!

Eli: Yeah!

We saw Keiichiro extinguising Hotstreak with Trigger Machine Splash, Edzilla beating up Tantrum with his fists, Sakuya fighting

Ferret without the need for his Vs. Changer, Tsukasa using Trigger Machine Biker to hit Puff, Noel fighting Hyde, Touma using his Vs. Change to hit Kangor while he was in the air, Umika dodging a sonic scream from Talon, and Kairi Yano using Dial Fighter Magic to hit Ebon no matter what portal he made.

Jorgen: The battle played out the same way. But Ebon, having owed both Keiichiro and Kairi Yano favors from when corrupt cops tried going after him, surrendered along with the Meta Breed. But Hyde, not willing to surrender went crazy mad. So, it took Super Lupin Red and Super Pat #1 to stop him. After that, Shiv joined up with Team Spicer.

Nico: Wow!

Lynn: Shiv would have been a great LupinRanger too.

Eli: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah! Same with Ebon.

Ebon: I was just about to point that out.

Jorgen: No other changes occured up until the battle against Nerissa. But during that battle, Eddy and Jack managed to spot a spark of good in Nerissa. J.D. got that good part of Nerissa out before dealing the finishing blow.

Me: Wow! So instead of a powerful Kamehameha Wave with enough power to destroy 10,000 planets, Eddy and Jack destroyed the darkness in her.

Nerissa: That was amazing.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: So awesome.

Jorgen: The next major change is when you all faced Crocker, Foop, and Dark Laser. The first part you need to know is that Jack and Eddy managed to get Dark Laser and Foop to leave

Crocker. However, while Dark Laser defected to your side, Foop just poofed out of there to clear his head.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Serves that insane nut Crockerfucker right.

Lola: Yeah!

Jorgen: After that, Jack and Eddy knew that with the alternate energy source Lisa provided to Fairy World, there really was no need to keep Crocker alive. (to me) Don't worry. You still got Crocker's brain…

We then see Eddy and Jack using their blasters to shoot Crocker in the head.

BANG!

Jorgen: (winces) After Eddy and Jack blew it clean out.

Me: EW! Nice!

Nico: Serves that douchebag right!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: What a dickola.

Jorgen: After Eddy got Chuck and Steve to change their bullying ways, J.D. and Nico got very envious of how he and Jack were stealing their thunder. They called for a match against the two. But not only did Eddy and Jack win. But they also told Nico and J.D. that they didn't want to replace them and they were only doing their part in fighting evil.

Me: Wow! I didn't know we would grow jealous of them.

Nico: Me neither.

Eli: That is crazy.

Jorgen: Now the next change is very things got intense. In the battle of Paris, things played out the same way. But when Gabriel reunited with Emile, Lila, like in the previous alternate reality, caught up to you all and got out a gun. It looked like Gabriel's fate would be like the previous alternate reality, when…

We then saw Jack act fast by killing Lila with his blaster.

Jorgen: (winces) That happened.

Me: WHOA! Serves that fucked up bitch right!

Nico: Yeah no shit there.

Alternate Nino: Dude, what did you do?!

Alternate Jack: She was going to kill Adrien's dad. Was I just supposed to stand there and do nothing?!

Me: Jack made the right call on that. It was either Gabriel or her.

Nico: You got that right.

Jorgen: Next, it wasn't just Jack that the Masked Mutant tried to frame. It was all of Team Spicer as well. It led to the birth of Dark Spicer. But while he got out of Jack, the latter managed to talk some sense into him, saying they would work together against villains like the Masked Mutant.

Nico: Wow! Talk about awesome.

Me: Yeah. At least the Dark Spicer thing still happened.

Lola: Yeah.

Jorgen: After that, Jack decided to join the team, with Dark assuring him that he would fill in his leadership position for him.

Nico: Wow!

Lana: Awesome!

Jorgen: With the battle of Thanos, the Lupinrangers, Patrangers, ToQgers, Kyurangers, Zyuoghers, and Team Spicer helped defeat

Thanos. Unfortunately, the deaths of Ra's and Bowser still happened.

Me: Whoa!

Lori: Literally not good.

Lexx Loud: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Oh man.

Jorgen: After that, Vypra and Dark managed to reform the Legion of Doom into the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Wow!

Me: So our frenemies still remained the same too.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wow.

Jorgen: When you all met Jake Long, Eddy and Jack managed to get Rotwood, Morton, Master Frown, and Squidward into the same room with Nico and J.D. It took one hour for Nico and J.D. to agree to this. And two hours for their differences to be settled.

Nico: Wow! What a change.

Rotwood: Indeed it is Mr. Chan.

Lola: That is really awesome.

Squidward: Very incredible.

Jorgen: With Lila's death, there was no one to cause doubt within J.D. and the Loud Kids aroudn the day when you all met Indiana Jones.

Me: Wow! Lila was a catalyst of doubt for all of us.

Nico: Yeah no kidding! What a nasty monster.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: If our code didn't allow it we would gladly kill that monster.

Jorgen: Now, after Jack and Eddy got you to make peace with King Stefan, all of you managed to get the Digimon Emperor out of Nico before 2021.

Nico: Wow!

Me: That's awesome! But it was actually the evil essence of MaloMyotismon that was inside Nico that lead to him becoming that.

Jorgen: Oh right I stand corrected.

Me: Yeah.

Jorgen: Now, instead of the Digimon Emperor, it was actually Him who caused the Days of Darkness. Why it's not 20? That will be revealed shortly.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: So it really WAS Him that did it instead.

Laney: Not good.

Jorgen: J.D. still Super Hakaiied Oogie. But only because Oogie taunted J.D., saying that he was useless in not stopping Him immediately.

Me: Geez! Thank goodness he didn't in the Prime Universe. Did Lana still eat his bugs?

Jorgen: She did.

Me: Nice. And you know how much she loves his bugs.

Lana: They are tasty.

Jorgen: After you all rescued May from Burns, you had a confrontation with the Sullen Six like before. But this time, Jack and Eddy managed to convince Vlad and Plankton to stand down and remember their friendships with Mr. Krabs and Jack Fenton.

Nico: Wow!

Me: That's awesome that they did that.

Plankton: I think that's really something.

Jack Fenton: It sure is.

Alternate Plankton: It's a good thing you guys convinced me to stand down just now.

Alternate Maria: Why?

Alternate Plankton: (grins) Because I placed bombs on Jock and Goobot's suits when they weren't looking! (presses detonator)

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were destroyed in a huge explosion!

Laney: Nice one!

Me: Yeah no kidding! Very genius.

Plankton: That was great!

Alternate Crocker: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) GAAAAHH! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! YOU MAKE ME SICK JUST LOOKING AT YOU! I HATE YOU MORE THAN ALL OF-

Alternate Vlad then killed Crocker with an Ecto Blast.

Alternate Vlad: (eyes twitches): I wanted to do that within 5 minutes of knowing him. (to Burns) Now, as for you!

Nico: Kill those fuckers!

Me: YEAH!

Lola: YEAH!

Jorgen: One final change is that you guys managed to get the Dark Orbs out of you immediately after the Days of Darkness. And after that, everything stayed the same.

Nico: Wow! That's awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: So cool!

Luna Loud: You got that right dudes.

Eddy: (to Spicer and Dark) Guess us having blasters that look alike wasn't a coincidence after all, huh?

Spicer: No it sure wasn't.

Dark Spicer: Yeah that is a good thing.

Me: I'll say. That is awesome though.

Lola: It sure is.

Lola: Something wrong, Woz?

Woz: Another Riders of Accel and Meteor were never mentioned during my time at Ohma Zi O's side. Swartz must be bending the rules.

Me: I think this is a good thing though. It gives us more opportunities to bring them down and we get more tools for the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Nico: It sure does. We already got Gaia Memories and Astroswitches for them.

Lana: We sure do.

Poromon: How about me, Poliwag, Manaphy, Horsea, and Woz keep you company for the day, Lola?

Lola: I would like that guys.

Woz: Good idea.

Horsea: Yeah.

After Lincoln's date, Lincoln and his harem and Nico and his harem were in the kitchen, along with the rest of the team.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, ever since that rescue on the planet made of you-know-what, J.D.'s hurled his guts out like crazy.

Nico: And it didn't help that Lana made it even more nauseating.

Everyone looked at Lana for what she did, and she giggled nervously for what she did.

Lincoln: Right. So, we're going to make some soup for J.D. to feel better: it's a recipe Dad's used in case any of us ever got sick, it's his famous Chicken Soup with chunks of grilled chicken, seasonings, noodles, and warm chicken broth.

Rita: Excellent idea, sweetie. But, I can guess you also have another surprise.

Lincoln: You guessed it, Mom. I'm also going to add a little something to the soup to make sure J.D. makes a full recovery.

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow light, and it formed the same rainbow flowers that I used to cure Mrs. Santiago.

Nico: Whoa, those are the same flowers that J.D. 2 made and that J.D. used to cure Mrs. Santiago when she got sick when she had contact with the sick patients at the hospital.

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye Rainbow Iris) That's right, Nico, and as you all saw, Lincoln can also grow these beautiful flowers by firing a blast of rainbow light, and that's another sign of his powers constantly evolving.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, now then, let's get to work. Nico, you and your harem are in charge of grilling the chicken, seasoning it, and cutting it into chunks for the soup, Lori, you and the other sisters are in charge of boiling the soup noodles, and my harem will also help you in preparing the chicken broth. Varie and the rest of J.D.'s harem, along with his kids are still helping J.D. recuperate, so he'll be distracted while we work on the soup.

Lori: We got it, bro.

Lincoln: Right, now then, Operation: Elemental Eternal Phoenix Angel Recovery is a go.

Nico: Alright, and awesome name, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

The group got to work with Nico and his harem seasoning and grilling the chicken, and then, cutting it into chunks, Lori and the other sisters got a pot of water and started boiling the soup noodles, and Lincoln's harem got to work making the chicken broth, and Lincoln took one of the rainbow flowers and put them into a bowl and he mashed them into pulp and he added a drop of a rainbow-colored liquid into the pulp, and he mixed it and it glowed with rainbow colors and the choir of angels sang. Then, Nico and his harem added the cut-up seasoned chicken chunks and Lori and the sisters added the strained soup noodles into the boiling chicken broth, and it simmered for a good fifteen minutes until it was finally ready.

Lincoln: Perfect, now we'll just pour some soup into a bowl.

Lincoln poured some of the soup into a bowl, and then, he added in a drop of the rainbow-colored liquid that he made from the crushed rainbow flower and a drop of a mysterious rainbow-colored liquid, and when it made contact with the soup, it glowed and a choir of angels sang.

Nico: Cool. Now, to get this to J.D.

We walked in and Lincoln had the bowl of the chicken soup in a plate, and I smelled it.

Me: Wow, that smells good.

Lincoln: Hope you like it, it's my Dad's Chicken Soup.

I took a spoonful of the soup and when I drank it, my taste buds went into overdrive, and then, I also felt the effect of the rainbow-colored liquid Lincoln created, and it was working to make sure that I'd made a full recovery after that little ordeal. When I drank the whole bowl of soup, I suddenly made a full recovery.

Me: Whoa, now that's one awesome soup you guys made.

Lincoln: I knew you'd love it, J.D.

Me: And I wonder what you also added to the soup to help me make a full recovery?

Lincoln: Remember the flower J.D. 2 made when Mrs. Santiago got sick years ago? Well, take a look at this.

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow light, and it formed the same rainbow flowers that I used to cure Mrs. Santiago.

Me: Whoa, now I remember, and you can also create those flowers as well, Linc?

Lincoln: Yep, and I also added in a drop of a rainbow-colored liquid that's like the mixture from the Rainbow Tears of The Phoenix potions we got, but I had found out I can also fire that same rainbow-colored liquid as well.

Me: Awesome, and thanks to what you guys did, I'm feel so much better now. Sorry I didn't come with you on your rescue, Linc.

Lincoln: That's alright, J.D., but you've made a full recovery and you're back in action.

Me: You bet I am, and I heard that among the girls you rescued were Josie and The Pussycats, right?

Lincoln: You said it.

Me: I haven't seen them in a long time, and I know you'll take care of them as always.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

*[We heard Lola screaming and saw her running out of her room and kicking in Lucy's bedroom door.]*

**Lola:** "Lucy, I need you to show me how to do that cat eye again. I'm trying a 'night on the town' look."

**Lucy:** "Give me one second."

Lola: [Gasps after looking at Lucy's doll.] I didn't know you had a doll! She's… She's breathtaking! Where did you get her?

Lucy: I found her in one of Great Grandma Harriet's trunks in the attic.

Horsea: She's pretty.

Lola: Well, you absolutely must allow me to throw her a 'welcome to the family' tea party.

Horsea: I'll prepare the tea!

Manaphy: Me too!

*[Lola attempts to grab the doll, but Lucy stops her.]*

Lucy: Oh, sorry, Lola, but no. She's really fragile, I have to take special care of her. I spent all day making this coffin to keep her safe.

Lola: Ugh. A doll this beautiful deserves to be played with, not left in a creepy coffin. I can keep her safe. I swear!

Lucy: It's not that I don't trust you, but I know that things can get a little crazy in your room.

Lola: Ugh, that is not true.

Poromon: You have to admit that she, Lori, and Lynn have been getting better ever since we found out that Dark Orbs were in nearly all of us.

Horsea: That's true.

Manaphy: I agree.

Lola: Thank you guys.

**Lana:** "YEAH! Reel it in, you guys!" *[Lana is riding her skateboard with her pets and crosses Lucy's room, and then crashes into Lisa's room.]* "Sorry, Lis!" *[Then she crashes into Lola's room.]* "Sorry, Lols! Broke another teacup. Actually, make that the whole set!"

Lucy: [Pops her head out of her room.] Sorry, Lola, the answer is no. [closes her door]

Lola: [groans] I have to find a way to play with that doll. Can you guys help me?

Woz: I don't think this is a good idea.

Horsea: I agree Lola.

Manaphy: Me too.

---

*[Scene changes to Lola running out of her room and kicking open Lucy's bedroom door again.]*

**Lola:** *[clears her throat]* "Lucy, may I present to you: Reasons Lola Loud Should Be Trusted With Lucy's Doll." *[The rolled paper in Lola's hands opens and falls.]*

**Lynn:** "Save your breath." *[Lola looks down from her paper. Lynn is lifting a weight.]* "Lucy's not here, she's at a poetry convention all day. Ohhh, *[stops lifting her weight.]* that means there's an extra breakfast downstairs! DIBS ON LUCY'S BACON!" *[She runs out of her room.]*

Lola: You're even more beautiful than I remembered. Oh, and you look so bored in there. No one to gossip with over Earl Grey and crumpets. You know, we could have a really quick tea party and I can get you back into this coffin before Lucy's home. [She looks around before taking the doll and placing it on the chair of her tea party table in her room.] Mr. Sprinkles, Eunice… you two, please welcome… oh, we need a name for you. How about…'Lady Rosalind Cordelia Annabella Pembrookington!' Or 'Rosie' for short. [Winks at Rosie. She then takes out a teapot.] Tea? [Lola pours tea for her stuffed toys while humming a familiar tune] I'll make it extra sweet for you. [She giggles and drops a sugar cube in Rosie's teacup but some tea splashes on Rosie's dress, and Lola gasps.] "Oh no." [Tries to use her saliva to get rid of the stain.] Oh no, Lucy's gonna kill me! [grabs the doll] Maybe it's not that noticeable?

[Looks at Mr. Sprinkles]

[The frame focuses on Mr. Sprinkles' face for a few seconds.]

Lola: [screams] OF COURSE IT IS!

Poromon: What are we going to do?!

Lola: We?! What's this "We" stuff? The 5 of you moved Rosie here. Looks like Lucy's gonna use the Black Gates on you guys!

Woz: It was your idea!

Lola: But you could've talked me out of it!

Poliwag: You're right, Lola. We're guilty!

Manaphy: What are we going to do?

Horsea: We'll never survive in prison. They'll mop the floor with us!

Manaphy: Wait didn't SpongeBob say that when he made the Nasty Patty?

Horsea: I guess so.

Lola: We have to get rid of this stain before anyone sees it!

Woz: How?

Lola: I'll think of something.

Manaphy: Okay.

*[Lola shuts the door and Eunice falls onto the floor.]*

---

*[The basement]*

**Lola:** "Rosie, you just sit there and chat with Mr Sprinkles while I wash your dress." *[She takes the dress of Rosie, only to see that it soaked through and screams.]* "It soaked through?!" *[Groans and thinks for a while]* "Well, I suppose your body can go in the wash but your delicate porcelain head can't. So… I'll just…" *[Tries in vain to pull Rosie's head off her body, but it hits a pipe and falls onto the floor, cracked.]* "Oh, Rosie, I'm so sorry!" *[To Mr. Sprinkles]* Mr. Sprinkles, what do I do?!" Hmm… *[as Lola examines the crack and thinks again.]*

*[Scene cuts to Lincoln's room, where he is fixing a model of a spacecraft. Lola sneaks in and grabs his glue without him noticing. Lincoln then tries to take his glue from the table but realizes it's missing. Cuts to Lola back in her room and she uses the glue to cover up the crack on Rosie's head.]*

**Lola:** "There we go; that should hold." *[To her plushies]* "I dunno, what do you guys think?" *[It turns out that the glue wasn't able to fix the crack and Rosie's head splits again. She groans.]* "I know it looks bad, Eunice, but as my friend, you AREN'T SUPPOSED TO SAY THAT! *[sighs]* I'm sorry, I'm having a day. Maybe I can just cover the crack with her hair?" *[She attempts to do so, but then all of Rosie's hair dries up and falls down.]* "Ugh! COULD THIS POSSIBLY GET ANY WORSE?!"

*[Cuts to Lola back in the basement, and she takes out the body from the washing machine, and it turns out to have become completely pink,]*

**Lola:** *[screams]* "How did this happen?!" *[She finds Lana's cap in* *the washing machine.]* "Great. The one day of the year Lana washes her hat!" *[Tosses Lana's hat away]* "Well, this is beyond fixing, so… *[Lola chuckles nervously and thinks again.]* "Hmm…" You were once so beautiful… [her voice gets menacing]… but now we have to get rid of you!

WHOA BOY! SCARY!

Horsea: You're scary Lola.

Lola: Sorry.

---

*[Lori's room. Lori is texting on her phone, and Lola hands her some money. Lori looks at Lola confused.]*

**Lola:** "I need a ride to the antique district, NOW. No questions asked."

**Lori:** *[Looks at the bill]* "Wait, do you need to go tinkle before we leave?"

**Lola:** "What did I just say? But yes." *[Cuts to the antique district and Lori drops her off.]* "Circle the block." *[Lori does so and Lola enters the store. She looks around a shelf full of dolls until she finds one that looks just like Lucy's, but the hairstyle is different and it's showing her teeth. She grabs a rolling ladder and climbs up in front of it.]* "What do you think, Mr. Sprinkles? If I change the eyeliner, curl the hair, and file down the teeth, she just MIGHT pass for the original!" *[puts the doll on the front desk and takes out some cash.]* "I'll take her!" *[She slams down the money, but due to that, the tea cups and plates in the display shatter. The lady glares at her and Lola pulls out some more.]* "And… all of those."

*[Thunder crashes. Later that night, Lola gets to work on the doll in her room, transitioning into a little montage. After a while, the doll looks exactly like Lucy's before it got ruined in the first place.]*

**Lola:** "That should do it." *[steps out of the room and sees Lincoln walking to his room. She gasps and quickly hides the doll behind her* *back.]* "Lincoln, hello! Lovely weather we're having… !" *[smiles nervously]*

**Lincoln:** "Uh, yeah, I guess. Hey, have you seen my glue?"

**Lola:** *[sees that the glue is on the table in her room and closes her door.]* "Pssh, why would I have? What do you think, I go around swiping people's glue?!"

**Lincoln:** "You don't have to get mad about it." *[closes his door]*

**Lola:** *[clearly mad at this point]* "I'm not mad!" *[She goes into Lynn and Lucy's room and puts the replacement doll into the coffin and closes it like it was never touched at all, Lola then takes Rosie out of Mr. Sprinkles.]* "You were once so beautiful… *[her voice gets menacing]*… but now I have to get rid of you!"

---

*[A hole is dug outside the front yard, and the next shot has Lola dragging the doll under the house.]*

**Lola:** "Sorry, Rosie, but if Lucy finds you, I'm toast." *[Sets Rosie down and a cup of tea.]* "Here, in case you get thirsty." *[crawls her way out]*

---

*[The next morning… ]*

**Lola:** *[yawns and stretches as she wakes up from her slumber and greets her shelf of dolls as she leans over her bed.]* "Good morning, sweet princes and princesses!" *[She moves Mr. Sprinkles out of the way only to see Rosie further behind the shelf as lightning crashes; this causes her to gasp and scream.]* "Rosie! How did you get back up here?!" *[points a finger at Rosie]* "We put you in the crawlspace!" *[Lola stops and takes a few steps forward, rubbing her chin, trying to rationalize the situation.]* "Maybe I just dreamed it. Yeah! It was probably that cheese I ate right before bed, always gives me nightmares!"

*[Later that night, Lola, in a pink hoodie, enters the backyard, looks*

*around, and grabs a shovel with Rosie in her pocket. She goes behind Charles' doghouse, digs up a hole, drops Rosie inside it, and fills it back up. Charles comes out, confused by what Lola's doing. She notices and glares at him.]*

**Lola:** "You saw nothing!" *[She heads back inside and Charles goes back into his house and whimpers, again.]*

---

*[Dawn rises, again… ]*

**Lola:** *[giggles as she walks into her room with Mr. Sprinkles.]* "I know! And it's like, 'Just because you have a beautiful mane does not make you the fashion police, am I right? I'm right!" *[As Lola pours tea for her dolls, she spots Rosie at the table, prompting her to spill the tea, drop her teapot, and scream.]* "What are YOU doing here?! *[standing on an empty chair, pointing her finger.]* "I *buried* you! And that was *not* a cheese dream!" *[Lola gasps as she realizes a pattern; in a small, prolong voice.]* "You're haunted… !" *[Cut to Rosie with thunder clapping.]* "Of course you are… you belong to Lucy!" *[gets off the chair]* Well, my little friend… you picked the WRONG person to haunt!" *[She puts Rosie in a garbage bag and tosses her in one of the trash cans outside the front yard.]* "Sayonara, spooky! Good luck getting back from the dump."

*[Cuts to a garbage truck dumping Mr. Grouse's trash. Lola is satisfied and Lincoln approaches with a garbage bag.]*

**Lincoln:** "Hey, Lols, how's it going?"

**Lola:** "Ugh! Lincoln, what's with the third degree?! It's none of your business how it's going!" *[stomps back inside]*

**Lincoln:** "Why are you so mad?"

**Lola:** *[clearly mad]* "I'M NOT MAD!"

---

**THE NEXT DAY…**

*[Lola is wearing a cucumber mask over her face, with her hair done curled. She takes off the cucumbers covering her eyes, only to find Rosie sitting on her desk.]*

**Lola:** *[screams while thunder claps on close-up of Rosie yet again; Lola jumps off her chair.]* "Seriously?!" *[bangs her fist on the desk]* "Okay, that's it! I'm taking care of this creepy doll, ONCE AND FOR ALL!" *[She walks across her bedroom to grab a large pink duffel bag to stuff Rosie in.]*

*[Cut to the hallway, with Lincoln in Lola's path.]*

**Lincoln:** "Hey, Lols, where are you off to?"

**Lola:** "Ugh! Why are you everywhere?! Shouldn't you be playing with Clyde or something?!" *[swatting her hand at Lincoln as some kind of pest.]*

**Lincoln:** "Clyde's at his weekly therapy appointment. He invited me, but…" *[notices a light thud as Lola ignores him; Lincoln irritably darts his eyes as Lola walks downstairs, then points his eyes at the camera when Lola leaves.]*

Poromon knew he had to distract Nico while the others got Rosie out.

Poromon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right Mandatory Question. How about we do one for a Pokemon next?

Me: Ooh which one?

Nico: How about one for a Galarian Rapidash?

Me: Ooh good choice.

Laney: I like that one.

Varie: Me too.

May: Yeah. So that means someone who is psychic will go with

next.

Nico: Yep.

She went to Tall Timbers Park and buried the doll.

---

*[The next morning, Lola is sound asleep when a drip of water lands on her cheek. She notices and removes her sleeping mask to find Rosie on her bed right in front of her, dripping wet and covered in vines and rope, and falls over, soaking up the blanket.]*

She screamed!

Woz: What?! How did the doll come back to us?!

Lola: (SCREAMS)

Poromon: Oh man!

*[Reaching her limit, Lola runs out of her room, screaming, goes into Lynn and Lucy's room and shuts the door, catching her breath. Lucy is on her bed with her fortune telling cards.]*

**Lola:** *[scared]* "LUCY!"

**Lucy:** Hey, Lola, glad you're here. I just drew the Ace of Wands, which means you're going-"

**Lola:** *[She is pushing Lucy's dresser to the door.]* "Never mind that. We need to barricade the door. Help me move this dresser!" *[continues pushing the dresser]*

**Lucy:** "Uh, want to tell me what's going on?"

**Lola:** *[sighs]* "Okay, I took your creepy doll and then I broke her and now she's haunting me. I'm so sorry, Lucy, you told me not to touch her and I should've listened to you."

**Lucy:** *[confused]* "You broke her?" *[opens her coffin, which contains the doll Lola replaced Rosie with.]* "She looks fine to me."

**Lola:** "Uh, that's- yeah, that's not your doll." *[She opens her door with Lynn's hockey stick as her weapon.]* "That is!"

*[Cuts to Rosie as thunder claps yet again.]*

**Lucy:** *[walks up to Rosie and grabs her.]* "Whoa, how did you even do this?"

**Lola:** "Well, it began as a simple tea stain, and then things kinda progressed from there." *[sighs guiltily]* "I'm a terrible sister."

**Lucy:** "No you're not. I forgive you. It's not like you did this on purpose."

**Lola:** *[smiles and hugs Lucy]* "Thank you, Luce, you're really nice. So, can you please get her to stop haunting me and stuff?"

**Lucy:** "She was probably just haunting you because you took her away from her rightful owner. Now that you've given her back, I'm sure she'll leave you alone."

Me: What's going on in here?

We saw the doll.

Me: Whoa! That doll is strange.

Nico: That doll gives me the creeps.

Lola: It's haunted guys!

Nico: Haunted?

Brittney: Let me see.

Brittney went over to it.

Brittney: Hmm. Yep it's possessed by an evil spirit.

Me: Like in the movie Annabelle!

Lola: (Screams)

Brittney: Let me work my magic.

She fired a blast of magic and it hit the Doll and then a spirit came out of it! Brittney then sent the spirit back to Hell where it belongs.

Nico: Whew.

Poliwag: There! That should make sure it doesn't return!

Nico: Good.

Me: Now what's going on here?

Poliwag: We can explain!

Nico: Please do.

They explained everything to us.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Well this doll can be fixed.

Lola: Really?

Nico: Well, nothing we can't fix.

Me: I got this.

I snapped my fingers and made the doll as good as new.

Me: There we go. She is beautiful. Without the evil spirit she is just as beautiful as Mika's dolls.

Lola: She sure is.

Me: Where did you find this doll Lucy?

Lucy: I found her in Great Grandma Harriet's trunk.

Nico: Wow.

We had a great time with Lola and Lucy's doll.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Boy it sure has been a while since we did an episode of the Loud House and this was for the episode Tea Tale Heart. That was a creepy one and the doll reminded me of the doll from the movie Annabelle. How scary is that. That episode aired on October 12th, 2018. Scary. The first part was for a planet made of Chum and that was a gross and disgusting planet! I never vomited that much before. The second part was for the 1983 version of Dungeons & Dragons and that one is where we went to the Elemental Plane of Fire and that was cool. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, Get ready to be scared out of your witz for the next rescue as Nico, Akiza Izinski, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily go to Venice, Italy and help the Quest Team save Hadji from a haunted house that has a terrible dark secret. It's going to be in the episode More Than Zero. We're also going to meet a girl named Kora Lexington who is known as the Furious Flame of the Sigmar Comet. Kora is one of Nico's friends from metalworks class and she is also a master of the fire of the Hellblade and the powers of Khorne the Blood God and she knows how to make all evil go into very big time ballistic rage. And we're also going to meet a Galarian Rapidash Gene-slammer named Nathalia Chelyabinsk. Nathalia is from Russia and she is one of Nico's friends from Astronomy class and she is also a very powerful psychic and has a powerful connection to the stars as they tell her everything about what goes on and who is in trouble and more. She is a very powerful shaman too. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to a planet made of Krabby Patties, and Lincoln and his group are going to battle a giant Krabby Patty-themed villain called Pattyzilla. Lynn Sr.'s also coming with Lincoln and his group, since tomorrow's Father's Day. And they're going to meet a Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon gene-slammer named Selena Doragonmajishan (Doragonmajishan is dragon magician in Japanese) who is not only one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan, but also his classmate in Math, who like the Goths of Darkness, is into the Occult and she and Lincoln head to a swimming pool that only they know the location together a few times. They even tackled a very difficult Algebra assignment in class together, and they even done pumpkin carving, and she really hates Scoots with a passion. Tomorrow is both Fathers Day and Juneteenth and we're going to not only see the awesome Gay and Lesbian Pride Parade but we're also going to have a great time with our dads and we're going to battle General Vostok who is back for revenge on me for stopping him years ago. It's going to be for the episode General Winter and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes.

See you all tomorrow.

# FATHERS DAY SIBERIA BATTLE

HAPPY FATHERS DAY AND JUNETEENTH 2022 EVERYONE!

This is a parody of both The Real Adventures of Jonny Quest Episodes More Than Zero and General Winter.

---

Flying over the Mediterranean Sea, Nico, Akiza Izinski, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were flying towards Venice, Italy and we were getting a call from the Quest Team about a haunted house that was said to be the most paranormally active house in all of Europe. Dr. Quest has been studying the mystery of the house for years.

Nico: So What do you think Dr. Quest called us over for about this house?

Me: Boy who knows. But I've heard legends about this house. People that go into this house never return.

Lola: Scary.

Lucy: Wicked.

Brittney: But if it's haunted we're ready for it.

Eli: Same here.

Varie: It might be a Scooby Doo monster.

Me: I don't think so. Something is telling me that this is not a bad guy in a mask.

Laney: Oh boy.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Akiza.

Akiza Izinski: No problem Nico. It's an honor to be part of one of your rescues.

Laney: It's always a really fun adventure.

Himiko Toga: It sure is.

Nico: Akiza, you still have your psychic powers, right?

Akiza: I sure do and they have been an amazing power for me to have ever since I became a Signer.

Me: At first her parents didn't see it that way.

Camie: Why what happened?

Me: Well Akiza came from a dark past. Her father is a senator and she was treated like an outcast because of her powers.

Tsuyu: Oh man!

Lola: Yeah and with the help of some of the Jinchuriki and many of us that know the same pain she was helped out a lot.

Nico: So, when are you and Yusei planning your wedding?

Akiza: We haven't decided on that yet. We're still dating but our love for each other is really strong.

Laney: You two were made for each other Akiza. After everything you went through as a Signer you deserve a very happy family and life together.

Akiza: Thanks Laney. That means a lot to me.

Laney: You're welcome.

Nico: Wait we're here.

We then saw the house and it was a REALLY SCARY AND TERRIFYING PLACE!

Me: Whoa! This house gives me the creeps.

Nico: Me too.

Laney: Scary.

We went over to the entrance and landed.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

We went into the house and it was a scary place.

Dr. Quest: I'm fine, son. Just a little shaken up.

We came.

Nico: Hello? Anyone here?

Me: Dr. Quest, Jonny, Race.

Dr. Quest: Boy are we glad to see you guys.

Nicole: What happened?

Nico: Wait. Where's Hadji?

Jonny: He was sucked into the wall of the house!

Me: What!?

Race opened the closet.

Race: I'm Afraid we're in a lot better shape than these poor scientists.

Nicole saw the splattered remains of two French Scientists.

Nicole: Oh man.

Jonny: Dad, what about Hadji? You don't think that…

Dr. Quest: Don't lose hope, Jonny.

Me: What happened here Dr. Quest?

Eli: Yeah what happened?

Dr. Quest: Perhaps, we can use the data this invention collected to find out exactly what's going on. It seems that the entity or paranormal force that exists here…

Race: You mean that voice?

Dr. Quest: Exactly! From the data it appears that the entity used the power of the machine to make itself stronger. Thus allowing it to physically transport Hadji to the supernatural dimension.

Aylene C.: How in the world did it do that?

Jonny: But why?

Dr. Quest: That's what we need to find out.

Hadji: **Jonny, Dr. Quest. Help me!**

Jonny: Hadji? Where are you? Hadj!

Hadji: **Help me. Help me.**

Nico: I'll use Speed Demon's speed to find him.

Eli: Wait Nico. I don't think he's anywhere here in the house.

Entity: [evil laughter]

Jonny went up to the wall.

Jonny: Let him go!

Entity: **He's mine now.** [evil laughter]

Brittney: That voice. That Entity is filled with pure greed.

Nico: Akiza where is Hadji at?

Akiza: He's in the spirit plane.

Nico: We better think of something.

We did an analysis of the data we got from the machine.

Dr. Quest: Running this data through my laptop's configuration shows that an energy portal was created directly into the paranormal source.

Jonny: You mean the house ate Hadji?

Dr. Quest: Not the house, but the entity that lives here. It has the power to transport living matter to the Dead Zone.

Me: So he's in the Netherworld!

Nico: Then that's where we're headed.

Lola: But we promised we wouldn't go to Hell on your rescues ever again.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: But there is another way.

Jonny: That's right! Only we call it "Quest World."

We hardwired Quest World into the house.

Dr. Quest: Using the French equipment, which is already hard-wired into the house we should be able to access the house's paranormal source directly through Quest World

Race: And save Hadji.

Dr. Quest: There! Everything is connected.

Me: All right we're ready.

Eli: Ready out here. We'll monitor things from here.

Jonny: Ready, Race?

He nodded.

Me: Ready guys? Quest World log on. Subjects, Jonny Quest and Race Bannon. Going hot!

It activated and they were teleported to Quest World!

Brittney: Don't worry guys, I've used my magic to form a barrier to protect us from the entity's power.

Me: Okay. Good job Brittney.

Dr. Quest: I've calibrated the Quest World's sensors to pick up any signs of spiritual activity.

Race: Activate sensor scan.

He got a scanner on his arm and fired a green beam and scanned the area.

Race: Nothing.

Brittney: I'm sensing a huge spiritual presence coming for you two.

Nico: I feel it too.

Akiza: Be careful guys

A red orb appeared behind them.

Brittney: Behind you!

They saw the entity and it was about to fire Lightning and then Brittney used her magic and formed shields around them and the lightning bounced off the shields and hit it.

Jonny Quest: Thanks Brittney!

Race: Activate Laser Gatling Gun.

He got a wicked Gatling Gun.

Jonny: Activate Light Shield!

Jonny got a shield!

The Entity fired waves of lightning and it hit the shield. Then Race fired laser blasts and Brittney fired purple magic blasts and the Entity was weakened badly.

Race: It seems to not like your dark magic Brittney.

Nico: Yeah.

The entity phased into the wall!

Jonny: It's going into the wall. Dad, J.D. any sign of it?

Me: Negative. I lost it.

Dr. Quest: It's not registering. The sensors never picked up a thing.

Nico: Hadji?! You there, dude?!

Me: He has to be here.

Hadji: Race. Jonny, help me!

Race: It's Hadji.

Nico: Down that hall to the right and first door on the left!

Jonny ran and then they saw in a room something!

Jonny: Ah-huh!

Race: Jonny, what's..

They saw Hadji in a cage!

Jonny: Hadji.

Me: There he is!

Nico: Hang on. We'll have you out!

Me: Wait! It could be a trap.

Jonny ran over to him.

Jonny: Hadji, are you alright?

Hadji/Entity: **Now, you are mine.**

He grabbed Jonny.

Brittney: It's the entity! It's starting to take possession of him!

Race: [gunshot]

He shot the cage down and cage disappeared!

Demonic shrieking was heard inside Hadji.

Jessie Bannon: What's happening to him?

Nico: The entity is starting to possess him!

Hadji: Run, Jonny. It is controlling me. Get out while you still can.

Nico: Hold on Hadji!

Brittney: I got this!

Brittney used her magic and then a swirl of energy formed in the middle of the floor and it got Hadji over to us!

Me: It worked!

Eli: Shutting Down Questworld!

Eli shut it down and then we got to Hadji.

Hadji: Help me!

Me: Hold on!

I fired a beam of magic and it freed him.

Nico: Hadji!

Hadji: Nico! Guys! Thank you!

Me: Anytime.

Jessie Bannon: Thank goodness we saved you.

Brittney: Now we got to find the source of the entity and destroy it.

Nico: Hopefully, the next Gene Slammer is on that!

Me: Nico calm down. I know you're scared but we'll get through this. We all got to stick together. This is not the time to go Shaggy on us.

Jonny: But we got to still fight that thing.

Man: There is a way.

We saw a gondolier man!

Man: There are two monsters living here. Destroy one and you destroy the other.

Jonny: I don't understand.

Dr. Quest: Who are you?

Jacobi Sporachi: I am Jacobi Sporachi. The last of the Sporachi family.

Dr. Quest: But that's impossible. Jacobi Sporachi disappeared over two hundred years ago.

Me: Yeah how can you be him? It was way back in the 1700s.

Dr. Quest: True, his body was never found but..

Jacobi Sporachi: That body stands before you now.

Hadji: That is so strange.

Jonny: But how?

Jacobi Sporachi: Two and a half centuries ago, I was the happiest of men.

---

Jacobi: (VOICEOVER) My family had made a fortune in harvesting deep water pearls. I had inherited the business as the only living heir. I was a young man full of the vigor of life. I hired a partner to help grow the business. Frederico worked diligently for me. Then, one faithful day one of my divers found the largest black pearl I had ever seen. Little did I know then that it had an evil life of its own. That pearl embodied the very essence of greed. The pearl's evil spirit was able to feed on Frederico's true nature. Which was an unbridled lust for wealth and power. Frederico used the energy of the pearl for his own gain at the cost of his immortal soul. I tried to stop his terrible corruption and in return, he cursed me with a fate worst than death: Eternal life without eternal youth.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Jacobi Sporachi: Some years later, Frederico disappeared. I have stayed near the house to warn others of his evil. Alas! I have not always been successful. Somewhere in this house, the pearl is hidden.

We were shocked at what we heard!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's horrible Mr. Sporachi.

Eli: Yeah we're sorry that happened to you.

Jacobi Sporachi: It's all right but thank you.

Akiza: Shouldn't be that hard to find the pearl.

Nico: In a house this big it's like looking for a needle in a haystack.

Brittney: Lets see.

Brittney pulled out her book and looked through it and found a picture of the black pearl! It was called The Black Pearl of Mammon!

Brittney: Here it is! The Black Pearl of Mammon!

Me: The Demon of the Cardinal Sin of Greed?

Brittney: Yeah that's right. This pearl has all of Mammon's evil greed essence inside it.

Laney: Oh man.

Me: That pearl must be destroyed!

?: We can help with that.

We saw a girl with red hair and red clothes and she had a twin-tailed comet symbol on her forehead and on her arm was the symbol of Khorne the Blood God and she had a Hellblade and she was riding a Galarian Rapidash!

Nico: Kora Lexington!

Kora Lexington: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Galarian Rapidash: (In a girls voice) (Russian accent) And you too comrade Nico.

Nico: Nathalia Chelyabinsk too. Awesome!

Nathalia reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and purple and blue clothes.

Nathalia Chelyabinsk: We can catch up later Nico.

Nico: First we got to find the pearl.

Kaito: We're using our gears as soon as we find the pearl.

Nico: Okay. Lets get searching everyone.

ZOOM!

Nico and Rainbow Dash used their speed to search.

We got to searching. Nothing.

Dr. Quest: I've checked every room upstairs. Nothing!

Jonny: The kitchen, too.

Nico: Nothing downstairs either.

We saw Jacobi in front of a wall. It was a mural of a bunch of divers bringing up a black pearl from the sea.

Nico: That's a beautiful painting.

Jonny: What's wrong, Mr. Sporachi?

Jacobi Sporachi: That wall. It was never there before.

Laney took a picture of it and so did Lily.

Jonny: Dad, there's air coming through here.

Jonny looked through a hole and then he saw a room but then he saw an evil demonic eye looking at him through a hole.

Jonny: There's something behind this.

Dr. Quest: We need something to break through this wall.

Me: I got this!

I punched the painting and smashed the wall down!

We were in a courtyard.

Jonny: Wow! Where are we?

Jacobi: Oh, it is the old courtyard. Frederico must have sealed it off for some reason.

Nico: Probably to keep something hidden.

Me: Wait look!

Jonny Quest: The Pearl.

We saw THE BLACK PEARL!

Nico: There it is!

Brittney: The Black Pearl of Mammon!

Jacobi Sporachi: We must destroy it.

Kaito: (gets out Zi O gear) There's the Pearl!

Zocks: (takes out Zero One Gear) This one's for Aruto!

Kaito got an awesome Zi-O Blaster and Zocks got a Zero One Sword!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli used the force and brought it over to us.

Me: Here we go!

Kora unsheathed her Hellblade!

Me: This is for 250 years of torture to the Sporachi family!

We raised our swords.

Hadji's Voice: Do not do it, my friends.

Race's Voice: Don't do it, kiddos.

Hadji's Voice: You will finish us all.

Their voices were inside the pearl even though they were with us.

But we didn't buy it for a second!

Jonny: No, it's all lies. You're not Hadji. You're not Race.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: You're playing mind games!

Entity: I am power! I am riches. I am everything you yearn for.

All of us: No, you're dust.

Me: DIE!

We blasted and smashed the pearl into a million pieces!

Entity: NOOOOOOOOOO!

The entity was destroyed!

Dr. Quest: You did it guys!

[rumbling]

THE WHOLE HOUSE WAS COMING DOWN!

Jonny: We're not out of this yet.

Me: This whole place is coming down!

Nico: LETS GET OUTTA HERE!

We teleported back to the Venice dock and we saw the house collapse right in front of us and sunk into the sea.

Jacobi then grabbed my arm and we looked at him.

Jacobi Sporachi: Thank you, boy. Thank you.

We then saw him disintegrate into dust. After 250 years, he can finally rest in peace.

Dr. Quest: Now Jacobi can finally go to his eternal rest.

Jonny: In peace.

Nico: Lets have a moment of silence for him.

We did so and took off our hats and put our hands on our chests for

them.

Eli: Boy that was awesome!

Me: But at least the Sporachi name can rest in peace.

Nico: That's true. After 250 years.

Me: Jacobi did nothing to deserve being cursed like that.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Akiza: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kora Lexington: I have one first. In our metalworking class I was showing Nico how to weld metal and all that and me and Nico built an amazing solid gold and diamond skyscraper.

Me: Whoa! The Chandros Building? That was you guys?

Nico: Yep. Cool huh?

Me: Wow! That is so cool!

Lincoln: It sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also that symbol on your forehead and your skirt Kora, that's the Symbol of the Cult of Sigmar from Warhammer.

Kora Lexington: That's right. I played Warhammer a lot with Nico too and I like the Twin Tail Comet. It's amazing. Also I was imbued with all of Khorne's powers.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yep. And Nathalia, what's your favorite memory?

Nathalia: Me and Comrade Nico go way back. We discovered lots of amazing stars and objects for Astronomy Class. We also named them too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That is so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico then hugged Kora and Nathalia.

Nico: I missed you both. But I only see Kora as a sister.

Kora and Nathalia: We missed you too Nico.

Kora: I'm not a gene-slammer actually. But I wanted to help out a friend.

Nico: That's a good reason.

Kora: Yes. Also I have feelings for J.D. myself.

Me: I'm honored Kora.

Nico: Yeah. But this was a great rescue for me.

Laney: It sure was.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, Lynn Sr., and Sophie Casterwill are heading to a planet made of Krabby Patties, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to battle a giant

Krabby Patty-themed villain named Pattyzilla.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here on a planet made of Krabby Patties, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to battle a giant Krabby Patty-themed villain named Pattyzilla.

Me: That's right, big guy, and this is one awesome and edible planet.

Nico: You said it, J.D. (Eats a Krabby Patty) Mmm, that's so good.

Me: Man Mr. Krabs would love this planet.

Lincoln: SpongeBob will enjoy seeing this planet, and I want to thank you and Sophia Casterwill for joining us, Dad, and Happy Father's Day.

Lynn Sr.: You're welcome, Lincoln, and thank you.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Same here, Lincoln, this is going to be an amazing rescue.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Pattyzilla, a gigantic monster made of Krabby Patty meat with buns for a hide, and it's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Pattyzilla, and it's going to kill them.

?: (Japanese Accent) That gigantic patty monster, let's destroy it once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Selena Doragonmajishan, but we'll talk later, we've got a gigantic patty monster to destroy.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Pattyzilla, and that allowed the eight girls to get away. When Pattyzilla saw them, it was enraged and it roared in pure anger.

Lincoln: Alright, gang, let's fry this overgrown patty monster!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Beast Boy, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Pattyzilla, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a powerful massive rainbow fireball at Pattyzilla and fried it, and then, we piled on and we devoured him completely, and we let out a collection of monstrous belches which can be heard even in The World Tree Estate, and we all cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Mmm, tasty, and that's it for that overgrown patty monster. (To Selena Doragonmajishan) And it's so good to see you again, Selena Doragonmajishan.

Selena Doragonmajishan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, long black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long midnight black sleeveless trenchcoat with dark magic and darkness on the coattails, and Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon-themed greatsword with Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, Red-Eyes Dark Dragoon's black wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selena Doragonmajishan and they hugged, and Selena Doragonmajishan's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Selena Doragonmajishan, she's my classmate from Math Class and one of my many Guardian Angels from Japan, and like The Goths of Darkness, she's into the Occult and we headed to a swimming pool that only we know the location together a few times, and we even tackled a very difficult Algebra assignment in class together, and we even did pumpkin carving.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she really hates Scoots with a passion.

Nico: Brutal.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Selena Doragonmajishan's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Selena.

Selena Doragonmajishan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Selena Doragonmajishan's waist and Selena

Doragonmajishan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Selena Doragonmajishan's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Sakura Banka, Kikka Kurabe, and Hiyori Munenashi from Build Divide: Code Black, Genie Finn do Salvan, Irina Ritz do Allhide, Lydia Beginsgate, Sylphy Melhaven, and Veda Al Hazard from The Greatest Demon Lord Is Reborn as a Typical Nobody.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Banka, Kikka Kurabe, and Hiyori Munenashi from Build Divide: Code Black, Genie Finn do Salvan, Irina Ritz do Allhide, Lydia Beginsgate, Sylphy Melhaven, and Veda Al Hazard from The Greatest Demon Lord Is Reborn as a Typical Nobody.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Banka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Banka and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Pattyzilla, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie

Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sakura Banka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura Banka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Banka, Kikka Kurabe, Hiyori Munenashi, Genie Finn do Salvan, Irina Ritz do Allhide, Lydia Beginsgate, Sylphy Melhaven, and Veda Al Hazard with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Pattyzilla, a gigantic monster Krabby Patty themed-villain.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in frying that monster and us eating it, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Selena Doragonmajishan have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After destroying Pattyzilla, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 150,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Selena Doragonmajishan saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selena, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) I remember this one time, Lincoln and I were working on a difficult Algebra assignment for homework, but since we know we're in The Loud House, things can get chaotic, and we'd soon be proven right when The Trinity of Violence burst in, and they order Lincoln to clean the basement. But, I saw that behind their backs, they had knives in their hands and it meant they're going to kill him. But, Lincoln said "no", and it made them so mad, they took out the knives and they were going to kill him, but I fired three blasts of darkness and disarmed them of the knives, and trapped them inside three spheres of darkness. We went in Lisa's room and we saw that Lisa and Luan were the ones who had supplied them with the knives, and that's further proof Lisa and Luan were also part of this plot, and I fired two more blasts of darkness and trapped Lisa and Luan in two more spheres of darkness. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Luan, and Lisa of their plan, and we showed them the footage on the cameras, and they were mad at the five of them. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for five months, and they were sent to Aunt Ruth's house, and Lincoln refused to talk to them during that time, and he broke down and he hugged me and cried really hard into my chest, but I hugged Lincoln and didn't let go.

We cheered for what Selena Doragonmajishan did to defend Lincoln.

Nico: I can't believe what those five tried to do to Lincoln, that was just pure evil.

Me: I know, that just makes all the more reason to smash Dark Lynn's face in even more.

Lincoln: You bet, and we've been planning on ways to make that pig suffer.

Lynn: Yeah, and I've seen a few of them, and they're more than enough to make her scream in so much horror, and I've also added in a few tortures in as well.

Lynn took out the list of tortures that she and Lincoln, along with the rest of their sisters are going to use to make Dark Lynn suffer, should she show her face.

1. Make her wash all of her lucky jerseys.

2. Make her wear only dresses and tiaras.

3. Take her out of all her sports teams.

4. Pop all of her balls and destroy her sports equipment.

5. Melt all of her sports trophies and turn them into a plaque.

6. Make her throw away all her stinky socks and spray her stinky feet in lilac-scented soap and water.

7. Spray her with lilac-scented water and soap.

8. Force her to watch as someone else claims victory in any sporting events.

9. Make her wear a mascot costume that hasn't been washed in weeks, and throw rotten food at her.

10. Give her a full Loud House beatdown.

11. Let Lincoln's Guardian Angels give her the beatdown of her life, and make her scream in pain.

12. Rip that eyesore of a ponytail off her head.

13. Smash her teeth out of her mouth.

14. Break her arms and legs.

When we saw the list, we were stunned.

Me: Dang, that's quite a list, in addition to you ripping that eyesore of a ponytail off her head, smash her teeth in, and break her arms and legs, Linc.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Listing the kinds of tortures and punishments that only a pig like Dark Lynn isn't going to like. (Smirks) Very creative, big guy.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Oh, and speaking of pigs, we're going to head out and humiliate NO MA'AM, The Bundys, and Mrs. D'Arcy. I called Vypra and Dark Spicer to chain Al Bundy, his friends, Peggy, Kelly, Bud, and Marcy to posts at Dad's restaurant.

Eli: I can't wait to make that pig squeal.

Rita: Mind if I also come along? I can't wait to teach Peggy and Marcy a lesson.

Lynn Sr.: Same with that moron and the rest of those pigs of NO MA'AM.

Lincoln: Of course, Mom and Dad, and I can't wait to give that Bacon Face newt, Bud Bundy, the painful beatdown of his life and humiliate him even more.

Lori: Same with that stupid bimbo, Kelly.

Paige: And don't worry, we'll keep an eye on the Mascots, so they don't try to wreck the place with another party.

Fluttershy and Rarity: And our kids are asleep in their cribs, Linky, so you don't have to worry about them.

Lincoln: Thanks, girls.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we headed out to give Al Bundy and his NO MA'AM friends, Peggy, Kelly, and Bud Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy quite the humiliation for all the trouble they've caused in Chicago, while Lincoln's harem remained in the World Tree Estate. But, this was also part of their big plan: they're going to cook up an awesome Father's Day Dinner, since today's Father's Day.

Ronnie Anne: Okay, girls, now that Lincoln and the rest of the team are at Lynn's Table to humiliate Al Bundy and his NO MA'AM friends, Peggy, Kelly, and Bud Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, we're going to cook an awesome Father's Day dinner.

Paige: This is going to be an amazing Father's Day dinner no one's going to forget.

Girl Jordan: You said it, Paige.

Himiko (Warriors Orochi): And since they'll be out for most of the day, we've got a lot to do before they get back. So, what's on the menu?

Sam Simpson: Ooh, we'll cook some whole chicken in the oven, and we got some seasonings for the chicken.

Clover: And we'll cook up some rice to serve as a side dish.

Alex (Totally Spies): And I'll also make some Caesar and Chef's Salad.

Ronnie Anne: Awesome idea, and we'll throw in some of the food Abuela always makes, along with some hot wings, and as a special surprise: we'll also cook up one of Lincoln's top favorite foods his Dad makes: Mac 'N Cheese Bites. But, we got to make sure Lincoln doesn't catch the scent.

Lily the Mermaid: You said it, when he catches the scent, he'll come back here, and what about the Mascots?

TLPS Ryuko Matoi: Don't worry, they'll keep watch for Lincoln and the others, and we'll also hear the screams of Al, his family, Jefferson, Marcy, and the rest of The Bad News Butt Cracks.

Twilight Sparkle: And with the ideas that Linky has to make them suffer, they'll be there for most of the day.

Rainbow Dash: That's perfect. Now, then, let's get cooking.

Lincoln's harem got to work with getting out a whole chicken from the freezer and thawing it out, and they got to work seasoning it with some amazing seasonings, boiling macaroni noodles for the Mac 'N Cheese bites, grating the types of cheeses and getting out the caramel, Alex (Totally Spies) was busy with washing the lettuce for the salads, Ronnie Anne was making some of her Abuela's cooking, The Mane 9 were getting out drinks for the dinner, and the rest of Lincoln's harem were also preparing the table and getting the plates, cups, knives, forks, spoons, and other cutlery ready for the dinner. Plus, while that was going on, they eventually heard the painful howls and screams coming from Al Bundy, his NO MA'AM herd, Peggy, Marcy, Bud, and Kelly, and they winced.

Ronnie Anne: (Winces) Ooh, whatever torture Lincoln's doing to Bud, it's not going to end well for that little newt.

Nicholette Torrington: And I definitely heard the howls from Al Bundy and his NO MA'AM herd, along with the shrill shrieks coming from Peggy, Kelly, and Marcy, yikes.

Ruby Rose: Those pigs have been asking for it, they have no respect for women at all.

Paige: And it also doesn't help they also hate their wives, and let's face it: Peggy Bundy's a lazy, red-headed, bon-bon binging, couch cushion denting, wine swilling, credit-card maxing parasite from Hell, Marcy is a man-hating feminist who's completely twisted and belongs in a nuthouse, and Kelly, well, we know the rest.

Lily the Mermaid: You said it, Paige.

At Lynn's Table, we were busy giving Al Bundy, his NO MA'AM friends, Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy the humiliation of a lifetime, and The Masters of Evil were also there for the humiliation spree.

Bud Bundy: This is all your fault, Dad, if your stupid antics hadn't gotten the attention of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we wouldn't be spending the rest of our lives in prison and getting humiliated by the stupid heroes in the process. Dimwit!

Kelly Bundy: This is all Daddy's fault, and he knows it. Moron!

Peggy Bundy: And on top of that, I can no longer sit on the couch and spend all of your money, you dope. Thank your father, kids.

Bud and Kelly: (Mockingly) Thanks, Dad.

Al Bundy: SHUT UP, THE LOT OF YOU!

Marcy D'Arcy: I don't understand why I'm also getting humiliated as well, this is all that pig's fault.

Femme Fatale: Well, from what I found out from Nicole, you're just as, if not, even more twisted and completely insane, and I've seen the things you've done in Chicago, Marcy. So, you're just as guilty as NO MA'AM.

Nicole: And Peggy, you, Bud, and Kelly are also just as guilty as NO MA'AM, since you're just as morally depraved, twisted, and stupid as the morons that are all tied up with you.

Al Bundy: I hate all of you!

Our rainbow energy auras flared up big time, thanks to Al's hate, and that results in Jefferson hitting Al on the head.

Jefferson D'Arcy: Way to go, Al.

Lincoln: And there's a whole lot more in store for all of you, along with our resident targets for our humiliations.

We were also going to humiliate our resident targets: Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Billy McLean, and Bubble Bass after we get through with torturing the pigs of NO MA'AM, and they were really in trouble now.

Back at the World Tree Estate, Lincoln's harem got the chicken in the oven, the salads, the Mac 'N Cheese bites with a dash of caramel, nuclear hot wings, and the food of Ronnie Anne's Abuela and the drinks ready. Then, a few hours later, they got the chicken out and in the center, it was a delicious golden brown with spices on it, and it was amazing.

Ronnie Anne: Alright, we did it.

Just then, they heard the sound of more screams, this time, it's coming from Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Scoots, Trina Riffins, and Bubble Bass.

Paige: And it wasn't just the pigs of Chicago they're humiliating, but our resident targets Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Scoots, Trina Riffins, and Bubble Bass.

Nicholette Torrington: Should've known it wouldn't start and end with NO MA'AM, The Bundys, and Marcy, but they also included the resident targets and jerks.

Girl Jordan: Yep, should've seen that one coming. And what better way to celebrate Father's Day than with a humiliation on the jerks and on our new targets from Chicago.

Paige: (Snickers) And I hope Lincoln fried Bud badly when he electrocuted him.

Ronnie Anne: It's not just Bud, but I think he also got Kelly as well, along with Marcy, Peggy, and the NO MA'AM morons.

Suddenly, Poromon and the other mascots came rushing in.

Poromon: Girls, Lincoln and the others are coming back.

Lily the Mermaid: And not a moment too soon. Girls, let's get cleaned up.

Lily the Mermaid used her water powers and got the girls in Lincoln's harem cleaned up. Then, Lincoln and the rest of us came in, but we had our eyes covered. Then, we were guided to the dining room and when our eyes were uncovered, we saw everything the girls in Lincoln's harem did.

Lincoln's Harem and Kids: HAPPY FATHER'S DAY!

Lincoln: Wow! You all did this?!

Twilight Sparkle: Yep, we made an amazing Father's Day dinner for all of you, and we also included all of your favorite foods as well.

When we saw our favorite foods, it was so amazing.

Nico: That's so awesome!

Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss, and they also hugged the kids.

Lincoln: Thank you all for this surprise, girls.

Rainbow Dash: When we found out that you guys were planning on heading down to Lynn's Table for lunch and humiliating the jerks, along with our new targets from Chicago, we had to get to work and fast.

Lily the Mermaid: And we had the whole menu planned out, along with including all of your favorite foods.

Nico: (Drools) Nuclear Hot Wings and Chicken!

Lincoln: (Zombie State) Mac 'N Cheese Bites! (Snaps out of it)

Me: Whoa!

Girl Jordan: And we also heard everything that you all did to those jerks, and we also heard the bellowing hatred of Al Bundy, looks like you've made him really mad now.

Lincoln: And his family blames him, but they're a completely dysfunctional family that would rather eat nails than say a kind word to one another.

Mollie: And it's a good thing we got them off the streets of Chicago for good, otherwise, Chicago will have to deal with those morons forever.

Nicole: You said it, Mollie.

We sat down and we tried the food they made, and it was really delicious.

Lincoln: Wow!

Nico: Oh, so good!

Me: This is so amazing.

Lily the Mermaid: And we also got dessert made for tonight: Chocolate Lava Cake, and we had to put it in a special part of the fridge, so that way…

Lincoln: That way, my sisters don't eat it before tonight. Nice move, Lily.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah, knowing Lincoln's chocoholic sisters, once they get the smell of chocolate in their noses, nothing can stop them. It takes skill and cunning to pull one over on them.

Lincoln: You said it.

* * *

Later it was time for Taranee's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else wanna go with Taranee? Besides Tony Jones and Heat Wave?

Halinor: Me and the previous Guardians will go if you want.

Taranee: Sure Halinor.

Me: It'll be awesome for Jak and Daxter to meet the predecessor Guardians of Candrakar.

Cassidy: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Anyone else?

No one raised their hands.

Me: No one? Okay.

Nico: All right then lets go.

We were off to the world of Jak and Daxter!

We arrived in Haven City.

Jak: Hey guys!

Taranee: Jak, meet my archenemy.

Heatwave: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Mick Rory but everyone calls me Heat Wave. I have fire powers that come from my gun here.

Jak: Awesome to meet you Mick.

Me: And these are the Predecessor Guardians before Taranee and her friends.

Cassidy: Awesome to meet you. We're from over 40 years ago. My name is Cassidy and I'm the Guardian of Water, Irma's Predecessor.

Halinor: I'm Halinor and I'm the Guardian of Fire, Taranee's Predecessor.

Yan Lin: I'm Yan Lin and I'm the Guardian of Air, Hay Lin's grandmother and predecessor.

Kadma: I'm Kadma and I'm the Guardian of Earth and Cornelia's predecessor.

Nerissa: And I'm Nerissa, Guardian of the Heart and predecessor for Will.

Will: Before she was redeemed, Nerissa was a monster.

Me: That was one of the most incredible battles we have had and it threatened to rip the entire planet apart.

Nico: It sure did.

Daxter: Wow! We'll have to hear about that later though.

Tess: But it sounds awesome.

Me: It was. Oh and this is my friend Tony Jones here from the

Moonlands.

Tony Jones: Awesome to meet you guys. I am one of the protectors of the Moonlands.

Jak: I actually knew that Taranee and their friends had predecessors. I just didn't know their names.

Nico: That's all right.

Me: But we've had so many awesome adventures with them.

Megan McCallister: Yeah we sure did.

Me: And it all happened over 4 years ago.

Taranee: Yep.

Jak: Also, on the big day, it'll probably be Erol who's gonna be the target.

Me: So Erol is our primary target for when we all come to help you guys. It'll be awesome to pound that dirt clod into the ground.

Eli: Yeah it sure will.

Halinor: Looking forward to that one.

Nico: Tell us more about Erol.

Me: That's right and we need to know more about him. One of our most important rules is Know Thy Enemy.

Jak: Okay. Here's what we know.

He went over Erol's history.

---

Erol, alternatively spelled Errol, is the central antagonist of the Jak & Daxter video games series, serving as a major antagonist in Jak 2 and Daxter and later one of the main antagonists of Jak 3 as Cyber Erol. He is designed to be what Jak would be like if he was evil.

He was voiced by David Herman, who also played Nudar in Futurama.

Erol is an arrogant, cruel, callous and outright treacherous megalomaniac who is in Jak's face constantly from the moment he arrives in the future. He hopes to win Keira's affections and eventually kill Jak. Erol is the champion racer in Haven but during the final race against Erol race in Jak 2, Erol crashes into a stash of Eco barrels and explodes while attempting to run Jak over out of hate for him.

In the third game, he is resurrected as a cyborg and commands the Metal Heads, KG Death Bots in a war against the Freedom League and eventually managaes to form an alliance with the all-powerful Dark Makers. In the climactic showdown, Jak and Daxter manage to defeat him before he can destroy the world with the powers given to him by the Dark Makers.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh shit! An evil Sasuke of this world.

Nico: Good comparison.

Taranee: So he is an arrogant monster out to kill you guys.

Keira: Yeah and tryi to win my heart.

Me: What a fiend!

Nico: And now, he's a cyborg?!

Jak: Yeah.

Me: His hatred towards you is brutally intense!

Eli: No kidding! It consumed him beyond repair.

Nico: It sure did and now he is going to destroy the planet.

Me: He is definitely getting the Black Gates for his crimes.

Nico: I sense someone else here. But it's not Erol.

Me: I feel it too.

Eli: Same with me. It's coming from that way!

Eli pointed to the northwest.

Nico: Lets go check it out.

We went to do so.

Nico: We're getting close.

We then saw a figure and it was MIZO!

---

Mizo began life in Kras City as the son of a famous racer. Who was always busy racing instead of being around for his family, this caused Mizo to grow resentful of his Father. He'd vow to "own the whole damn sport" as a means of revenge against his Father. During one race, Mizo killed his father in cold blood. Later founding the Mizo Crime Family.

Mizo was a very notorious crime lord within Kras City, and was the arch-rival of Haven City crime lord Krew. At some point before Krew's death he and Mizo bet each other's crime operations over the following Kras city Combat Racing competition. Krew knew that Mizo was willing to cheat in order to win the championship so he prepared measures to ensure his own team would be forced to fight against Mizo's team by poisoning them and locking the antidote behind the trophy. It is implied that Mizo was aware of Krew's scheme and prepared countermeasures by hiring every professional racer he could find to race for his team.

Mizo had been playing the role of a sports announcer, G.T. Blitz, disguising himself so he can oversee every race. Throughout the game it's hinted that Blitz isn't quite what he seems, and as Krew's team led by Jak started to take the lead over the championship Blitz would continuously taunt Jak and attempt to either intimidate him into quitting and at one point even attempt to bribe him to throw away the cup to no avail.

When Jak made it to the final race of the Grand Prix Mizo decided to race himself under his G.T. Blitz persona, but this proved futile when Jak won the race and the entire championship. Having won the championship, Krew's daughter Rayn brought the antidote for the entire team only for Blitz to take off his wig revealing himself to be Mizo and claim that Rayn had cheated and broken their deal, only to realize that Pecker was filming him thus revealing his secret identity to the entire world. Enraged, Mizo stole the antidote from Rayn and attempted to flee in his car prompting Jak to chase after him in his own car.

Jak caused Mizo's vehicle to spin out of control violently crash into a wall. Mizo dropped the antidote on the ground. When Jak picked up the antidote Mizo attempted to warn Jak that Rayn was not trustworthy to no avail, he then taunted Jak saying "You have a habit of leaving people to die, Don't you?" referring to his Rival, Krew's death at Jak's hands two years prior. Jak turned away from the dying Mizo, simply replying "You get used to it." as Mizo's vehicle exploded, killing him. Mizo's warning regarding Rayn turned out to be true, as she had conspired with Krew to poison Jak and his friends the entire time so that she could take over Mizo's operations. By the time Jak and his friend realized that Rayn was a traitor it was too late as she had already taken over as Kras City's new crime lord.

---

Nico: It's Mizo!

Jak: Oh no.

Me: This guy is going down!

Eli: Yeah he will pay.

We went at him.

We arrived.

Mizo: Miss me, Jak?

Jak: Not at all you jerk!

Me: You're the one that has a habit of leaving people to die, don't you!?

Mizo did not like that one bit when I threw his own taunt right back at him!

Mizo: (ENRAGED) WHY YOU FUCKING LITTLE!

Nico: You're the guy who started off as a racer and turned into a crime boss!

Me: That's right! You are nothing but a two-bit cheater and a worthless sore loser!

Eli: And now it's time for you to be brought to justice!

Jak: Yeah!

Tony: WITH THIS ANIMITE, I MAGINE… FUROK!

He summoned FUROK!

Me: Awesome!

Will: Lets get him! GUARDIANS UNITE!

We went Guardian!

Will: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) GUARDIAN OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) GUARDIAN OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) GUARDIAN OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) GUARDIAN OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) GUARDIAN OF THE HEART!

Nico: YEAH! TIME FOR SOME BUTTKICKING!

Furok: Let the fur fly! (to Daxter) Great to meet you, Daxter.

Daxter: You too Furok.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Jak: What are the Moonlands?

Me: It's an island that is home to creatures that are from the dreams and imaginations of everyone there. It's full of awesome powers and more.

Nico: Yeah.

Tony Jones: Furok, Energy Blast!

He fired an energy blast.

Me: Taste this!

I fired a wave of lightning and it hit Mizo and electrocuted him and then Furok's blast hit him too and smashed him down.

Heat Wave: My turn!

Heat Wave fired a wave of fire and it hit Mizo and burned him all over.

Me: This is what I would do to Billy McLean.

I flicked the switches for Terror Blossom and the planet Venus and fired waves of fire flowers and they hit Mizo and burned him all over and he screamed like a little girl!

Furok: Dax, I've got a very crazy and unorthodox idea.

Daxter: What is it?

Furok: You and I are doing a combo attack together!

Daxter: Oh yeah! Lets do it!

Daxter and Furok: MOONLANDS ALIEN BURST!

They fired a massive waves of energy and elements and they formed into the symbols of the Moonlands and smashed Mizo down!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now for this one. Here's what I would do to Ale-fuckdro!

I flicked the switches for Cruel Fluttershy and Uranus.

Me: Mizo your mother is a worthless buttkissing bitch!

I fired waves of butterflies and they hit him and Mizo screamed in pain as they burned him!

Jak: (to Tony) Dax and Furok did a combo together. It's only fair that we do the same.

Tony Jones: Lets do it!

Jak and Tony: PUNCHING ECO FIST STORM!

They fired a waves of energy and they formed into fists and smashed Mizo down all over.

Me: Watch this guys. Here's what I would do to Heather!

I flicked the switches for Shrapnel and Saturn!

I fired metal sawblades and they slashed Mizo in half and cut him in two!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Daxter: Okay, if his heart's stll intact, he's not dead yet!

Me: No but he was cut in half. I'll finish him.

Jak: Go for it.

Me: Also this is what I would do to that coldhearted fucked up bitch Amy.

I flicked the switches for Trifire and Mars and fired a blast of fire and it hit and incinerated Mizo into a pile of ashes!

Nico: YEAH! Mizo you have failed this world.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey May.

Me: Boy this was awesome.

We told everyone everything about what happened and it was awesome and fun.

May: Wow! That was awesome!

Me: And we used new powers with the Non Core M.O.E. members.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

May: Next time, Nate should go with you.

Taranee: Good idea!

Nico: Yeah!

---

Later it was time for another awesome holiday! But today was both Fathers Day and Juneteenth which is also known as Gay and Lesbian Pride day.

Mascots: HAPPY FATHERS DAY AND JUNETEENTH EVERYONE!

Muzzle: Two special days today, huh? Who knew?

Nico: Double Whammy Day.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Awesome.

Lola: Also Luna and Sam have something to show us.

Nico: Yep.

We went down to the street and there we saw the Pride Parade.

Nico: Wow!

Me: The Pride Parade.

Exile: (Russian Accent) Is it a statue?

Me: You'll see. And here it comes now.

We saw Asami, Korra, Luz, Amity, Luna, Sam, Marceline and Princess Bubblegum's float and it was called Lesbian Stellar Adventure. It was a float with them floating in a bubble that made it look like they were in space and the stars were all rainbow color and the planets were being made by them. On the driving it was Lyra Heartstrings and Bon Bon and they were awesome.

Nico: Wow! That float is so cool!

Me: Yep. I helped them build it. It was an awesome project for them.

Eli: That is so cool bro!

Kora Lexington: It sure is! Wow!

Hun Gurr: Happy Pride Month, girls!

Lyra Heartstrings: Happy Pride Month to you all!

Sam S.L.: What do you think of our float?

Nico: Awesome! J.D. did a great job helping you all out!

Luna Loud: He sure did dudes!

Korra: It's really awesome.

Me: Glad I was able to help you girls.

Nico: Hey Lincoln is that Clyde and his dads?

Lincoln: Yep.

We saw Clyde and his dads on a float with a bunch of other guys. It was called Tropical Mens World!

Nico: Awesome!

Harold McBride: Happy Pride Month guys!

Me: You too Mr. McBride!

Snarl: Me Snarl want to see you girls kiss!

Girls: Okay!

They did so and it was adorable!

All of us: Awwwww.

Me: So awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: So awesome!

Francis: (to Teresa) You and I should still kiss too.

Teresa: Good idea.

They did so.

Me: Aww.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: This is so awesome.

But then my wrist computer beeped.

Me: Uh oh.

I looked it up and it showed that the Quest Team jet was down in Northern Siberia. Also the Quest Team is stranded in Northern Russia.

Me: Uh oh! The Quest Team is in trouble!

Nico: Again!? Wow that's twice in one day. Where at?

Me: Siberia in Russia.

Nico: Oh man! They'll freeze to death! We got to get over there!

Me: And quick.

Nico: Right!

Then Girder, Carly Atlas, Spymaster, Xigbar, Pete, Mercurymon, Vanitas, Katnappe, Gator Ghoul, and Manta Bayarsh appeared.

Girder: Can me, Carly Atlas, Spymaster, Xigbar, Pete, Mercurymon, Vanitas, Katnappe, Gator Ghoul, and Manta Bayarsh go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can.

Tom and Sheila came.

Tom Lair: Guys we got big trouble!

Irma Lair: What's wrong daddy?

Tom Lair: I'm afraid you guys aren't gonna like this. J.D.'s old enemy Vostok has escaped from prison and is out for revenge!

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: I had a feeling he would one day return!

Camie: Who is Vostok?

Me: He was a KGB General for the Soviet Union and he went rogue and he turned into a Terrorist after the Soviet Union fell from power.

I went over his history.

---

General Vostok was a recurring villain in the cartoon series The Real Adventures of Jonny Quest. He appeared in two episodes and was voiced by Mark Hamill both times.

Biography

Vostok was a hard-line Siberian army general and former KGB agent who resented the former Soviet Union's abandonment of Communism. He sought to use a living golem to overthrow the Czech Republic's current government headed by President Alena Stasny. To this end, he posed as Czech scientist Professor Karst's chauffeur, but was recognized by Race Bannon. He sent an attack helicopter to kill Bannon, but the pilot failed, and Bannon stole the chopper.

Still posing as Karst's chauffeur, Vostok accompanied him and the Quests to where the golem was. After Vostok brought the stone giant to life by carving an infinity symbol into its forehead using an artifact Vostok hard murdered another Czech scientist to obtain, Vostok betrayed Karst, and ordered the golem to kill him and the Quests. Although Karst seemed to die, the Quests were able to escape thanks to the intervention of Race Bannon in the helicopter.

Gathering his men, led by his second in command Colonel Dimitri, Vostok led an assault against President Stasny's mansion, using the golem as a spearhead. The golem laid waste to the Czech soldiers and flipped a tank over, smashing the top end into the upper floor of the house, allowing Vostok and Dimitri, the latter armed with a machine pistol, to simply walk up it like a ramp.

Vostok confronted Stasny and the Quest and ordered the golem to kill them. However, it turned out that Professor Karst had survived the attack earlier. He knocked out Dimitri, took his gun, and attempted to kill his former business partner. As the two fought over the artifact which controlled the golem, part of the ceiling caved in on them, destroying the golem and killing Karst. However, Vostok survived and escaped.

Later, he weaponized Dr. Gunter Erikson's ability to freeze large amounts of water, the Bifrost Effect, using it to steal a Russian submarine, the Gagarin. He was killed when Dr. Quest turned the Bifrost Effect against him; as Vostok launched torpedoes, the water around his submarine froze, preventing the torpedoes from advancing any further. The resulting explosion destroyed the Gagarin, killing Vostok.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Kora Lexington: Wow! I didn't know you had a big history with him J.D.

Me: Yeah and I stopped him years ago when he used the Golem to try and take over Prague. But he doesn't know that I've gotten stronger since then.

Lola: No he doesn't.

Me: Now we're going to finish what I started and kill him.

Nico: Yeah. Since you have experiences with this guy you can lead this mission J.D.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Runabout: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for an Atrocian next.

Ben: The Worst's species next! Wow!

Me: They are really strong and tough.

Shanan: Boy they sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get moving. The Siberian Cold is something no one can survive in for a while. Lets roll!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Corey Hudson, the Interrogator of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is another Blood Dragon coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Corey Hudson, the Interrogator of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Yvonne Qinsington: So, the Interrogator of The Blood Dragons is heading here, eh? He must've found out what we did yesterday to Kyle Carter, and those two work as a team in torture and interrogation.

Lincoln: But, now that we broke up their partnership, Corey Hudson's heading here to take revenge on us for what we did. Good, now, we can make him pay for everything he's ever done.

Nico: That's an awesome way to close out our special Father's Day. Alright, gang, let's go, we got a rogue KGB Soldier to deal with.

Me: You got that right, Nico. Get ready, General Vostok (Eyes glowing red) You're not leaving out of this battle alive, this time, you die!

We were off to Russia!

---

We were flying over Russia.

Katnappe: (shivers) I don't think cats can survive in the cold!

Me: Don't worry I brought our parkas with us.

I gave everyone our parkas.

Katnappe: Oh good.

Eli: Hey bro how did you beat Vostok before?

Me: That is one I'll never forget. It was back in 2013. The Russian Federation ordered its entire military to kill him on sight for terrorism. But here's what happened.

---

Me: (Narrating) **It was back in 2013 in Prague, the Capital City of the Czech Republic. Me and my family were on vacation there when we found out that Vostok was terrorizing the area with the golem. I found out about this and went after Vostok. It was the most brutal and ferocious fight I've ever faced.**

Past me kicked Vostok in the face and I kicked the Scriv out of his hands and stopped the Golem. Then we engaged in a brutal fist fight! We screamed and roared and went at each other and engaged in a ferocious fight! We grabbed each other and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and he punched me in the face and I kicked him in the face and he kicked me in the stomach and I punched him in the stomach and he punched me in the face twice and I dodged his third strike and punched him in the face and he kicked at me and I dodged his strike and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach. He came at me and fired a bunch of bullets and I deflected them away and punched him in the face and kicked him in the chest and punched him in the face again! He got up and went at me and punched me in the face and kicked me in the stomach with devastating force and I crashed into a rock and belched up a huge amount of blood. He grabbed me and threw me down and pile drove me and I belched up even more blood and it got on his face and he was screaming in pain as it burned him and I got up and punched him in the face and kicked him and punched him in the face and he punched me in the face with devastating force and knocked out some of my teeth and I was thrown to the ground and he jumped and just as he was about to smash my head in, I grabbed he foot and threw him into a rock and I kicked him with devastating force and I grabbed his arm and broke it. He then got up and viciously punched me in the stomach and I belched out a huge amount of blood and I punched him away.

Past me: YOU CAN'T WIN VOSTOK!

Vostok: (RUSSIAN ACCENT) THIS PLANET WILL BE MINE IN THE NAME OF COMMUNISM AND YOU ALL WILL DIE WITHOUT FREE WILL!

Past me: LIKE HELL IT WILL BE YOU MOTHERFUCKING MOTHERFUCKER!

We went back to fighting! We were mercilessly thrashing each other and we weren't gonna give up until one of us dies! I punched him in the face with devastating force and he belched up a huge amount of blood and I kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face! Vostok punched me in the stomach and kicked me in the face with devastating force and I belched up a huge amount of blood and I dealt him a deadly uppercut and kicked him in the face. He growled ferociously and punched me in the stomach and dealt me a deadly uppercut!

I landed and he had a pipe ready and we clashed with them. We stood ready to clash again.

Vostok: It is over.

Past me: (Speaking Russian) Сделай свой лучший выстрел, ты, коммунистический ублюдок! (Take your best shot you communist motherfucker!)

He came at me and and I kicked him in the head and bashed him in the head with the pipe and knocked him out.

Me: **It was one of the most brutal fights I've ever had. But I saved all of Prague from a fate worse than death. Vostok wanted to bring back the Soviet Union and everyone into the age of Communism.**

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: That's what got me Prague's highest honor: The Order of The White Lion medal.

Everyone: Wow!

Camie: That is incredible!

Laney: We all were amazed ourselves when we heard about it.

Lola: Yeah we sure were.

Tsuyu: Wow! J.D. that was so cool.

Sirius: Boy I'll say.

Jewel Man: Need a jacket, Maria?

Maria: I've got one on. J.D. gave it to me.

Jewel Man: Oh sorry.

We then saw someone walking along the cold.

Me: Wait look.

We saw a lone figure and it was Jonny and Bandit.

Nico: It's Jonny and Bandit!

We went down.

Vanitas: You two okay?

Jonny Quest: Yes we are. But that creep Vostok has my dad, Jessie, Race and Hadji.

Nico: We got to save them.

Me: And we will. Me and Vostok have an old score to settle.

Eli: Jonny how did you wind up all the way out here?

Jonny: We were on our way to visit Professor Erikson and then we were shot down by some kind of bomb.

Me: He used a Bifrost Effect Bomb on the jet.

Nico: What's that?

Me: A Flashfreeze Bomb.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yeah.

Jonny: But it's up to us now. They're going due north.

Me: Lets go.

We were off.

We were trekking the ice.

Jonny: The tracks are covered, but I'm sure they went this way.

Me: I think they did!

Jonny's watch beeped and it showed we were on the right track.

Bandit: [whimpering]

Jonny: I know, boy. I'm cold too.

Me: We all are.

Bandit saw something and went at it.

Jonny: [Bandit barking] Hey, wait up!

Me: Whoa he found something.

We went to what looked like an ice formation.

Me: Wonder what this is.

Jonny: What is it, boy?

Bandit scratched at something and then Jonny rubbed snow off an ice rock and it had what looked like a lever frozen in it.

He kicked it and then a door opened.

Jonny: Good work, Bandit.

Me: Whoa a secret entrance.

Nico: Awesome job Bandit.

Fluttershy: Nice job Bandit.

Bandit: Woof woof.

Jonny: It's nice and warm in here.

Me: It sure is.

We took off our jackets and tied them around our waists and looked around.

Eli: Hadji and the rest of the team are here. I sense it.

Randy: I'll turn invisible and save Hadji and the others.

Nico: That's the second time today that we save him.

Me: I know. First in a haunted mansion and now this. Proceed Randy.

He went invisible.

Pete: You guys want some cocoa? It's warm.

Me: Sure.

We got some and it was good.

Me: Thanks Pete. But shh we don't want them to hear us.

We walked around and we saw that it was an underground Terrorist Base for Soviet Uniion Rogues.

We hid behind some barrels and looked around.

Me: Vostok sure knows how to operate a lair.

Nico: Yep.

Nico then pulled out a blaster.

Nico: Today will be a good test for my mahogany laser.

Chop Shop: Was that invented today?

Nico: Yep. Just invented it. It's for the colors of Pride Month.

Me: Nice.

Eli: Hadji, Jessie and Race are in the cell below us. Those guards are guarding it.

Me: Leave these guys to me. Watch.

I pulled out a Russian coin worth a lot. I kissed it.

Me: Make me proud lucky Ruble.

I tossed the coin onto the floor and then the guards went over to and then I jumped down and used my stealth and then snuck up behind them and then…

SNAP SNAP!

I snapped their necks!

Mercurymon: That's the name of your Russian Coin?

Nico: That's Russian Currency Mercurymon.

Mercurymon: Oh right.

I picked it up and got the keys for the cell.

Nico: But awesome job J.D.

Me: Thanks. But don't worry Nico you'll get to use that laser of yours soon.

We went over to the door of the cell.

Hadji: These cuffs would challenge Houdini himself.

Jessie Bannon: I'm not giving up.

Then we opened the door.

Nico: Someone call for reinforcements?

Jonny: : Hey, guys. Did you miss us?

Bandit: Woof woof.

Race: Hey, nice work, guys.

Jessie Bannon: Boy are we glad to see you.

Me: Same here.

I chopped the cuffs and broke them off.

Nico: Now lets go find the doc and then go after Vostok.

Me: Also I sense that Vostok has prisoners here. We got to get them too.

Nico: Right. I have an idea. You face Vostok and we'll go save the doc and those prisoners.

Me: Okay.

Gulper: Gulper want to drink soda before we continue.

Eli gave him one.

Gulper: Thanks Eli.

Gulper drank it.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Here we go. Get ready Vostok. (Eyes Glow Red) You and I have a score to settle.

Jonny: (to Gator Ghoul) How come you're not cold?

Gator Ghoul: Because I'm cold blooded.

Jonny: Oh.

Nico: Lets go.

Nico and the others went to get the doc and the prisoners and I went to find Vostok.

Me: I hope you're ready for me Vostok!

A figure came out and then out came GENERAL VOSTOK!

Vostok: (Russian Accent) Well this is a new sight. Who are you comrade?

I teleported and kicked Vostok down and snapped the guards necks.

Me: Been a long time Vostok.

Vostok: Who are you my friend?

Me: You don't remember me Vostok? Let me jog your memory then. In 2013 I was on vacation with my family in the Czech Republic and I stopped you from using the Golem to Overthrow the Czech Government.

Vostok: WHAT!?

He then saw a flashback me and compared it to me.

Vostok: You're J.D. Knudson!?

Me: (Speaking Russian) Правильно, мой старый друг! Прошло девять лет с тех пор, как мы в последний раз поссорились, и я снял тебя и отправил в тюрьму Черного Дельфина! (That's right my old friend! Its been nine years since we fought the last time and I took you down and sent you to the Black Dolphin Prison!)

Vostok: You've changed a lot J.D. What happened to you?

Me: Many adventures, many years of training, many things. Now you and I, we have some catching up to do as well as an old score to settle.

I punched him in the face and then he went at me and I kicked him in the face and then punched him in the stomach many times and kicked him in the face.

Rippersnapper: You guys sure we're headed in the right direction?

Nico: Eli's leading the way on this.

Jonny: Dad's got to be around here some place.

In the lab, Dr. Quest was working.

Colonel: (Russian Accent) What is it you're doing now, doctor?

Dr. Quest: Making a few final adjustments.

Colonel: You must think me a fool! I'm not about to give you a chance to use this.

Dr. Quest: There's one problem. That's just the decoy.

He took a flashlight and it fired a flashfreeze ray! And then he smashed the launcher through the ice and sent the guards falling through the floor.

Then he froze the door off and smashed the guards on it.

Hadji: I believe we have found Dr. Quest.

Nico: We sure did.

They went up to him.

Dr. Quest: Everyone! Good to see you.

Nico: Glad you're all right doctor.

Dr. Quest: Yes. Jonny, I thought you went for help?

Jonny: No way. And let someone else have all the fun?

Nico: J.D. is fighting Vostok. How did you get out?

He showed them a flashfreeze flashlight!

Nico: A Flashlight?

Dr. Quest: A Flashfreeze Flashlight.

Nico: Lets go into the lab and see what we can use.

Manta Bayarsh: I found some unopened food!

Nico: Now is not the time to eat Manta. We got to kill Vostok.

Lola: But I did find all of Professor Erikson's research and all that.

Nico: Great.

Lana: And also more freeze bombs too.

Nico: Amazing that Vostok is using all this as a weapon of destruction.

Dr. Quest: Yes. He wanted to use the Bifrost Effect as a weapon of destruction.

Nico: What a monster.

POW!

I punched Vostok in the face and kicked him down.

I jumped and kicked him in the back.

Vostok: You have gotten stronger! And faster! But how!?

Me: All the wonders of training!

POW!

I punched him in the face!

Kevin Levin: Sweet! I found a stack of money! (starts counting it)

Nico: That must be their funding.

Kevin Levin: Yeah.

He counted up $14,391,034,457,78,491,136.00 in Rubles or 82,748,278,498,292,323,942 Rubles.

Nico: Wow! That's a lot of Russian Money.

Laney: They must've stolen the entire Russian Treasury.

Nico: Maybe.

Eli came back.

Eli: Guys I found the prisoners and freed them!

Nico saw that it was his friend Captain Rossanov!

Nico: Captain Rossanov!

Captain Rossanov: (Russian Accent) Comrade Nico! You and Team Loud Phoenix Storm came just in time.

Xigbar: Just doing our jobs!

Nico: Yeah. J.D. is fighting Vostok right now. We better go help him out.

Eli: Right. And I found Professor Erikson. He's hurt.

Varie looked him over and he was knocked out with a powerful heavy sedative.

Varie: He's all right. He took a massive dose of a sedative.

Nico: Geez.

Varie: He'll be out like this for a while.

Reflector: Boss, use me in my camera mode to blind the guards.

Nico: Right.

Reflector transformed into his camera mode and then they got ready.

The guards came.

Nico: Say Cheese!

SNAP!

He blinded the guards and Nico blasted them.

BLAM!

I punched Vostok in the face. I kicked him all over. And then smashed him down.

Me: I learned this one on Television!

(RUSSIAN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

I was dancing to Russian Music.

Me: HEY! (KICKS VOSTOK ALL OVER) HEY! (KICKS VOSTOK ALL OVER) HEY!

They ran and they saw the door sealed.

Spymaster: I'll hack into the door.

Spymaster did so and opened it.

Nico: Awesome. Entrance time.

Plug Man: Showtime!

They went at the fight with me and Vostok.

POW!

I punched Vostok in the face. He was brutally mangled all over.

Me: Had enough?

Vostok: NEVER!

He went at me and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down!

But then the spirits of the Hummingbirds of the Stars came and they swirled around Vostok and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and everyone came!

Me: Nice!

Nico: We got the doc and rescued Vostok's prisoners.

Me: I've been having fun with Vostok.

Nico: The laws of victory are set!

Vostok: There are no such laws!

Carly Atlas: Was that from Build?

Nico: Yes.

Me: And It's a great law for us!

I kicked Vostok in the face.

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Killer Shrike, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex appeared.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Killer Shrike, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex.

Killer Shrike: Wow J.D. sure did a number of Vostok.

Me: I sure did. Vostok is one tough cookie but then again Russia has been widely known for training its soldiers well.

Nico: That's for sure.

Laney: Yeah Russia did a great job.

Firefly: Having a Happy Juneteenth?

Luna: Sure am, dude!

Plastique: Good. Because it's not over yet!

Me: We also have Father's day too.

Nico: Yep.

Whiteout: I hope Taranee uses more Eco powers in the battle.

Nico: Oh she will.

Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you rescued Hadji.

Nico: We sure did and it was a scary one.

Gearhead: Did any baddies get taken out?

Nico: Yep. We took out an evil pearl.

Brittney: Really scary and ugly story there.

Then Terror Blossom appeared.

Me: Terror Blossom. Nice to see you again.

Terror Blossom: Good job using my Astroswitch.

Me: Thanks. First time using it.

Nico: But it was cool.

Me: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway!

---

## Lola, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Volcana, Sam S.L., Tara, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Nico's rescue and meeting a Galarian Rapidash Gene-Slammer and Kora

---

Firefly was first.

Firefly: (to Lola) Nico did a good job rescuing Hadji in his rescue. And he met a Galarian Rapidash Gene-Slammer and Kora too.

Lola: Yeah but that was one of the scariest rescues we've ever been on and we had to face a malevolent entity and destroy a black pearl straight from Hell.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was really scary. That pearl had over 250 years of evil in it dating back to the 1700's.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure did and it was really scary too.

Sunburn: Yeah that was a scary one. But it was worth it.

Volcana: It sure was.

Sam S.L.: We're proud of everyone though.

Tara: We sure are.

Firefly: That was a scary rescue but I'm glad you guys pulled through. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Shope, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ben 10,000, Bella, Ben, Riley, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - The Sporachi Family cursed for 250 years because of one man's greed

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) The Sporachi Family was cursed for 250 years because of one man's greed. See what happens when people become too greedy?!

Shope: No kidding! Like what the Poet Virgil said "What a Mockery is made in the brief battle for Possessions that make so short a life."

Plastique: That is a very, very good point.

Shope: But that pearl was to blame for what happened to the Sporachi Family.

Rainbow Dash: Thank goodness Brittney was able to tell us what that Pearl was.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding. That was really scary and terrifying.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Ben 10,000: But still it was a really awesome rescue and Jacobi Sporachi can finally go to his eternal rest after 250 years.

Bella: Yeah we're happy that he is free. But sad that he went through all that.

Riley: Yeah no kidding. Only on those that are evil should they deserve that kind of curse.

Ben: That is for sure.

Plastique: I agree there. Thank goodness they are cursed like that. But on an innocent soul like Jacobi? Never. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Squirrel Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, TD Gwen, Cameron, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout - Lincoln's rescue

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in a Krabby Patty Planet. How was it?

Squirrel Girl: It was incredible. It was a planet Mr. Krabs, all of Bikini Bottom and the Ocean would love.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was. SpongeBob, Patrick and Lily loved it.

Stealth Elf: They sure did and it was awesome.

TD Gwen: It was really cool.

Cameron: And awesome and delicious too.

Whiteout: Wow that was awesome. A Planet made of Krabby Patties. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Sam, Tucker, Dani, Papillon and Randy VS Ghost - Meeting a Red Eyes Dark Dragoon Gene-Slammer

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard you guys met a Red Eyes Dark Dragoon Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Ariel: Her name is Selena Doragonmajishan. She is one of Lincoln's friends from Japan.

Eli: She is really awesome and she is one of the masters of the Occult.

Rarity: Indeed she is darlings. She has an amazing history.

Sweetie Belle: Boy she sure does. And she hates that insane monster Scoots too. But she had an amazing story too.

---

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selena, and now, I can also

defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selena, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selena Doragonmajishan: (Japanese Accent) I remember this one time, Lincoln and I were working on a difficult Algebra assignment for homework, but since we know we're in The Loud House, things can get chaotic, and we'd soon be proven right when The Trinity of Violence burst in, and they order Lincoln to clean the basement. But, I saw that behind their backs, they had knives in their hands and it meant they're going to kill him. But, Lincoln said "no", and it made them so mad, they took out the knives and they were going to kill him, but I fired three blasts of darkness and disarmed them of the knives, and trapped them inside three spheres of darkness. We went in Lisa's room and we saw that Lisa and Luan were the ones who had supplied them with the knives, and that's further proof Lisa and Luan were also part of this plot, and I fired two more blasts of darkness and trapped Lisa and Luan in two more spheres of darkness. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Luan, and Lisa of their plan, and we showed them the footage on the cameras, and they were mad at the five of them. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for five months, and they were sent to Aunt Ruth's house, and Lincoln refused to talk to them during that time, and he broke down and he hugged me and cried really hard into my chest, but I hugged Lincoln and didn't let go.

We cheered for what Selena Doragonmajishan did to defend Lincoln.

Nico: I can't believe what those five tried to do to Lincoln, that was just pure evil.

Me: I know, that just makes all the more reason to smash Dark Lynn's face in even more.

Lincoln: You bet, and we've been planning on ways to make that pig suffer.

Lynn: Yeah, and I've seen a few of them, and they're more than enough to make her scream in so much horror, and I've also added in a few tortures in as well.

Lynn took out the list of tortures that she and Lincoln, along with the rest of their sisters are going to use to make Dark Lynn suffer, should she show her face.

1. Make her wash all of her lucky jerseys.

2. Make her wear only dresses and tiaras.

3. Take her out of all her sports teams.

4. Pop all of her balls and destroy her sports equipment.

5. Melt all of her sports trophies and turn them into a plaque.

6. Make her throw away all her stinky socks and spray her stinky feet in lilac-scented soap and water.

7. Spray her with lilac-scented water and soap.

8. Force her to watch as someone else claims victory in any sporting events.

9. Make her wear a mascot costume that hasn't been washed in weeks, and throw rotten food at her.

10. Give her a full Loud House beatdown.

11. Let Lincoln's Guardian Angels give her the beatdown of her life, and make her scream in pain.

12. Rip that eyesore of a ponytail off her head.

13. Smash her teeth out of her mouth.

14. Break her arms and legs.

When we saw the list, we were stunned.

Me: Dang, that's quite a list, in addition to you ripping that eyesore of a ponytail off her head, smash her teeth in, and break her arms and legs, Linc.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Listing the kinds of tortures and punishments that only a pig like Dark Lynn isn't going to like. (Smirks) Very creative, big guy.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Oh, and speaking of pigs, we're going to head out and humiliate NO MA'AM, The Bundys, and Mrs. D'Arcy. I called Vypra and Dark Spicer to chain Al Bundy, his friends, Peggy, Kelly, Bud, and Marcy to posts at Dad's restaurant.

Eli: I can't wait to make that pig squeal.

Rita: Mind if I also come along? I can't wait to teach Peggy and Marcy a lesson.

Lynn Sr.: Same with that moron and the rest of those pigs of NO MA'AM.

Lincoln: Of course, Mom and Dad, and I can't wait to give that Bacon Face newt, Bud Bundy, the painful beatdown of his life and humiliate him even more.

Lori: Same with that stupid bimbo, Kelly.

Paige: And don't worry, we'll keep an eye on the Mascots, so they don't try to wreck the place with another party.

Fluttershy and Rarity: And our kids are asleep in their cribs, Linky, so you don't have to worry about them.

Lincoln: Thanks, girls.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ghost: Whoa! That's awesome that Lincoln made that list of tortures for Dark Lynn. But wow! I'm glad Selena was able to stop the Loud Kids from killing Lincoln. Those dark sides of theirs have REALLY caused a lot of trouble.

Gill Grunt: That's just putting it mildly! They have gotten in trouble because of them more times than anyone else can even count!

Danny Phantom: Yeah you're not kidding there!

Sam Manson: Those dark sides of theirs need to be more than just imprisoned in crystal. They need to be given the Black Gates.

Tucker: I agree there guys. They are beyond all forms of rehabilitation.

Dani: You're not kidding there.

Ghost: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, water, jewels, ice and lightning and smashed her down.

## Thor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Leon, Lily, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Taranee's 3rd Ambassador mission

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) I heard today was Taranee's 3rd Ambassador mission. And what vehicle can I use around here?

Thor: Lets see.

He saw a submarine.

Thor: That submarine there would be useful.

Gearhead: Great!

Thor: Also yes she had a great time on that one.

Applejack: Taranee sure did. And they took down Mizo there.

Apple Bloom: It was really cool.

Flashwing: Mizo had it coming and Nico called him a rogue racer. That was awesome.

Leon: It sure was.

Lily: Yeah it was.

Gearhead: That's awesome. Also I heard that Pohatu starts his Ambassador Missions tomorrow. I wish him the best.

Thor: I'm sure he will like thy support.

Gearhead: Thanks. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, crystal and apples and water and smashed him down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Samus, Janeen, Gandrayda, Ghor, Rundas, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Us kicking Mizo's butt.

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Taranee and the others did a good job kicking Mizo's butt. Wasn't he a rogue racer?

Rice Fitzgerald: Yes he was. He was a racer that turned into a Crime Lord. He uses his skills as a racer to do terrible crimes.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was terrible!

Featherweight: But at least he was given the Black Gates for his crimes.

Sprocket: Thank goodness for that.

Samus: Yeah no kidding. He brought all that on himself.

Janeen: He sure did.

Gandrayda: I agree there.

Ghor: What he did shows that he has no honor or love for the sport.

Rundas: I agree there too.

Killer Shrike: No kidding as well. Lets do it!

They fired waves of elements, lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Raimundo, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jackie, Mandee, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - Luna and Sam's Float in the Pride Parade

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) I really like Luna and Sam's Float in the Pride Parade. I can tell they worked hard on it.

Raimundo: J.D. gave them a lot of help in putting it all together. It was a really awesome float.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was amazing to see. We're really happy for them making it.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there as well.

Spyro: All that hard work they did really paid off for that.

Jackie: It sure did.

Mandee: And we're so happy for them all.

Trickster: I'm glad it did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

May, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, N and Kevin Levin VS Loki - Fathers Day and Juneteenth being on the same day

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) Fathers Day and Juneteenth are on the same day this year. Amazing coincidence, huh?

May: Very amazing and awesome. Just like how April Fools Day and Easter was on the same day as well.

Starlight Glimmer: That is really cool and awesome.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: Yeah that is cool. And the Next Fathers Day to fall on this day is not until 2033.

Loki: 11 years from now.

Lisa Loud: That is correct. And I must say it's a really amazing coincidence.

Levi Loud: Indeed it is.

Loki: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, bones, stars, lightning and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tea, Yugi, Reflector and Demolishor VS Cad Bane - Vostok coming back

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Vostok has some nerve coming back. Too bad J.D. had a score to settle with him.

Jack Landors: Actually it's a good thing because J.D. has a lot of history with him.

Cad Bane: Does he really?

Jack Landors: He sure does. J.D. stopped Vostok and sent him to the Black Dolphin Prison in 2013. And he was awarded the Czech Republic's highest honor for stopping him back then.

Cad Bane: Wow! I didn't know about that. That is amazing that J.D. has a huge history with him.

Princess Celestia: It sure is. And we're all amazed that J.D. has an incredible history with Vostok.

Amber Morning: We sure are mom and Vostok gave J.D. a run for his money back then. But not this time. The shoe is on the other foot now.

Cad Bane: Yeah! J.D. did a number on him now didn't he?

Spotlight: He sure did. Wow!

Tea: But we're really amazed that J.D. has a tremendous history with him.

Yugi: Yeah that is really something.

Cad Bane: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Aerrow, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lincoln, Linka, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS

## Vortex - Vostok will pay for his crimes against Russia and the World

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Vostok will pay for his crimes against Russia and the World. And I mean in blood.

Aerrow: You got that right! The Russian Federation has had a massive kill on sight order for Vostok ever since the Soviet Union fell from power.

Princess Luna: His terroristic crimes cannot go unpunished.

Moondust: Yeah I don't know what it was that he did for so many years but it was a bunch of crimes that cannot go unpunished.

Snowdrop: I agree there. Wow.

Gari: Yes it cannot go unpunished. Justice is inevitable.

Blackout: Absolutely on that.

Lincoln: I agree there.

Linka: Same here.

Vortex: I agree there as well. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

## Miranda Mureau the Lillymon Gene-Slammer VS Terror Blossom

Terror Blossom was next.

Terror Blossom: Been a long time since we fought huh?

Miranda Mureau: It sure has been a while. But it'll be awesome.

Terror Blossom: Yep. Lets do it!

Miranda fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lola, Lana, Lily, Lisa and Laney VS Terror Blossom.

---

Terror Blossom was next for the Power Rangers Battle.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of Father's Day, they're a collection of greatswords with the symbol of Father's Day etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! It's MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: TIGERZORD!

Zach Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Nico: Lets get him!

The Rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Terror Blossom and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Terror Blossom you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

Me: Vostok, your crimes will not go unpunished. You're going to pay for everything you have done.

Emma: Good thing this morph is the day after Flora's final mission.

Me: Yep.

I pulled out the keys for Zero One.

Me: These are the Zero One Kamen Rider Keys. I call this morph Bionic Android Force.

Nico: Ooh that's awesome.

Me: It's a working title. But thanks.

Troy: I like it.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! BIONIC ANDROID FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zero One Kamen Riders! Troy was Zero-One, Noah was Vulcan, Gia was Valkyrie, Jake was Jin, Orion was Horobi and Emma was Thouser!

Troy: Wow!

Emma: This is awesome! But is there another female Zero One Rider?

Me: Unfortunately no. Sorry.

Emma: Oh no worries. But this is awesome still.

Nico: But Aruto and the team are gonna be excited to see this one!

Eli: Yep.

Me: Lets get him guys! Vostok, this Cold War ENDS RIGHT NOW!

Crag: Lets get him guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized Vostok all over the place and smashed his face in.

Taranee: Try this on!

She used her Eco powers and then formed fire swords and slashed him all over.

Nico: ALL RIGHT!

Guards came.

Nico: Chew on this!

He fired a Mahogany Laser blast and turned them MAHOGANY COLOR!

Nico: WHOA! Nice!

Lola: YEAH!

Olkiex, Lore, and Blazvatan blasted and smashed Vostok all over the place.

Snarl, Hun Gurr, Muzzle and Exile all used the Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Snarl's strength, Hun Gurr's Sonic Stun Gun and Muzzle and Exile's powers 100-fold.

Muzzle and Snarl: SMASHING MUZZLE BLAST!

Exile and Hun Gurr: SONIC ICE LASER STORM!

Emma's and Carly Atlas: PINK HUMMMINGBIRD FIRESTORM!

Sasuke's and Spymaster: FIRESTORM OF SPIES BLAST!

Country Folk and Xigbar: STARS OF FURY BARRAGE!

Heartfilia Friends and Pete: HEARTFILIA DIAMOND STORM!

Hero Couples and Mercurymon: HERO ULTRA METAL BLAST!

Family Leader Bonds and Girder: DRAGON METAL BLAST!

Lily & Leon and Vanitas: WATER DARKNESS BLAST!

Lightning Masters and Katnappe: LIGHTNING CAT BLAST!

Mall Friends and Gator Ghoul: GATOR BARRAGE CHOMP!

Blue Fire Masters and Manta Bayarsh: BLUE MANTA FIRESTORM!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY ULTRA SUPERSTORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Kora Lexington, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Rarity, Vinyl Scratch, Jonny Quest, Dr. Quest, Race Bannon, Jessie Bannon, Hadji Singh, me, Eli and Nico: RUSSIAN FEDERATION DEATHRAY!

We fired a massive blast of energy in the colors of White, Blue and Red.

Lincoln: RED ELEMENT STYLE: MAHOGANY LASER!

Jessica Shannon: RED STING STYLE: CRIMSON WASPS!

Peni Parker: RED WEB STYLE: GARNET SPIDER!

Hilda: (British Accent) RED FIRE STYLE: CHERRY FLAMES!

Yuna: BLUE WATER STYLE:AZURE TRIDENT!

Nanami: BLUE WATER STYLE: SAPPHIRE SWORD!

Shantae: BLUE MAGIC STYLE: ROYAL BLUE PIDGEONS!

Akko: BLUE STAR STYLE: SKY BLUE STARS!

Sara Crewe: ORANGE JEWEL STYLE: TANGERINE TOPAZ HALBERD!

Entrapta: ORANGE LIGHTNING STYLE: TIGER THUNDER BLAST!

Perfuma: ORANGE NATURE STYLE: APRICOT BLAST!

Frosta: OCEAN ICE STYLE: ICY MARMALADE AVALANCHE!

Dr. Ciel: YELLOW LIGHTNING STYLE: GOLDEN THUNDER STAFF!

Fairy Leviathan: YELLOW WATER STYLE: BANANA LANCE!

Decapre: YELLOW WIND STYLE: BUMBLEBEE TORNADO!

Caway: YELLOW FIRE STYLE: PINEAPPLE BLAST!

Futaba Igarashi: VIOLET WATER STYLE: GRAPE JUICE TIDAL WAVE!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) VIOLET DARK STYLE: EGGPLANT FIST!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): VIOLET LIGHTNING STYLE: MAGENTA THUNDER CLAWS!

Hsien-Ko: VIOLET MAGIC STYLE: WINE TSUNAMI!

Toph: GREEN EARTH STYLE: LIME BOULDER CRUSH!

Julie Makimoto: GREEN LAVA STYLE: EMERALD LAVA SWORD!

Tatsumaki: GREEN WIND STYLE: FERN CYCLONE!

Solange Blanchefleur de Lux: GREEN WIND STYLE: OLIVE WIND SLASH!

They fired waves of rainbow color energy and they formed into said things.

Lincoln and his harem: RAINBOW FINAL SMASH: PRIDE MONTH LASER!

They fired a massive rainbow laser and the blasts all hit Vostok and he was obliterated with the Black Gates.

Me: (Speaking in Russian) Прощай навсегда, ты, коммунистический террорист, ублюдок! (Farewell forever, you communist terrorist bastard!)

Vostok was gone forever! All that was left of him was his mangled up uniform.

Nico: Nice job!

Killer Shrike: One more villain down for the count.

Trickster: And Taranee got to use more of her Eco powers.

Nathalia: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Selena Doragonmajishan: So am I.

Kora Lexington: Same with me guys.

Loki: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah.

Cad Bane: This was a perfect way to spend Father's Day.

Vortex: And Juneteenth as well

Me: You got that right! But great job guys! Thanks for helping me out with this.

Nico: Anytime J.D. But we all did a great job. Now the Russian Federation is down one Soviet Union monster.

Me: Yep.

I went and picked up Vostok's uniform.

Me: This will make a great trophy.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Yvonne Qinsington: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Corey Hudson.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Corey Hudson, the Interrogator of The Blood Dragons.

Yvonne Qinsington: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Corey Hudson. But, your days of killing people are about to come to an end.

Corey Hudson: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, and you'll pay dearly for what you did in capturing Kyle Carter.

Yvonne Qinsington: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Yvonne Qinsington's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with fire, psychic energy, and The Chariot, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force VII - The Chariot and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Corey Hudson, she left blue energy, gravity, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VII - The Chariot with every step.

Yvonne Qinsington: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed, Corey Hudson, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Yvonne Qinsington was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with fire and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force VII - The Chariot flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Yvonne Qinsington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Yvonne Qinsington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with fire, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VII - The Chariot surrounding her, she has Arcana Force VII - The Chariot and with the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force VII - The Chariot earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force VII - The Chariot with red gems for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Yvonne Qinsington has on a short-sleeved red blouse, red sleeveless top with black vertical stripes, red skirt, red pants, red ankle-high sneakers, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force VII - The Chariot surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Yvonne Qinsington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large red feathers have black tips. Yvonne Qinsington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Yvonne Qinsington's massive Arcana Force VII - The Chariot and Sword of The Arcana swords began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force VII - The Chariot's Fire Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force VII - The Chariot and the Major Arcana card The Chariot etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large red gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force VII - The Chariot with red gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Arcana Force VII - The Chariot that said, "Yvonne Qinsington, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force VII - The Chariot, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sophia Starron, Felicia Terrington, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Fire, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

イボンヌ・キンジントン、アルカナフォースVIIのジーンスラマー-戦車、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな生徒、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ロリーナ・ケリントン、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、エブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ロウィンスキー、ソーニャ・レキシントン、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリシア・テリントン、シルビア・スターロンとマスターオブファイア、サイキックエナジー、そしてアルカナ

Yvonne Qinsington has has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM ARCANA FORCE VII PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Yvonne Qinsington's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Corey Hudson saw it, the thug got his knife and was about to stab her, but Yvonne Qinsington fired a powerful blast of red energy with fire, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VII - The Chariot, and it hit Corey Hudson and he was sent flying into a wall.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Evelyn's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Yvonne, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Yvonne Qinsington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Fire Chariot and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Corey Hudson, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Yvonne.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Yvonne Qinsington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Yvonne Qinsington and Lincoln went after Corey Hudson, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and they also fired a blast of rainbow and orange fire which melted his gun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Corey Hudson, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Me: Uh oh, here it comes.

Corey Hudson drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Yvonne Qinsington and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Corey Hudson changed back to normal. Then, Evelyn and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Corey Hudson, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, and Marc Landon into. We cheered wildly for what Yvonne Qinsington and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Yvonne Qinsington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Yvonne Qinsington: That's another Blood Dragon down and five to go. Thanks for helping me take down Corey Hudson, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Yvonne.

Suddenly, Yvonne Qinsington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Yvonne Qinsington's face, they kissed passionately as Yvonne Qinsington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force VII - The Chariot flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames behind them and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them. Lincoln and Yvonne absorbed the flames and it made them stronger than ever.

Penelope Harrisburg: Which means the next Blood Dragon to take down tomorrow is Eric Archer, Weapons Expert of The Blood Dragons.

Lincoln: That's right, Penelope, and we'll make that thug pay for what he's done.

Nico: Which means that once Eric Archer's been taken down, all that's left to take down is Justin Nolan, Colin Mason, Alan Cameron, and finally, Bryan Greyson.

Lincoln: Yep, and then, we bring them all to justice, just like with Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, but it'll end with The Blood Dragons getting Life in The Uranus Prison for the rest of their lives.

Nico: You said it. But great job today everyone. We've taken down Vostok and liberated Russia from the terror of a madman. Also we got another Blood Dragon.

Eli: This was an awesome Juneteenth and Fathers Day.

Nico: Yes it is. Lets head home.

Jonny Quest: (To the Viewers) This was an awesome series of adventures! So awesome. We did two awesome adventures me and my family went on.

Nico: This was really awesome. And this was also a great fathers day.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and then we went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

HAPPY FATHERS DAY AND JUNETEENTH EVERYONE!

This was an awesome way to celebrate Fathers Day and Juneteenth. Vostok was really a monster and he deserved to be destroyed. This chapter was for the Real Adventures of Jonny Quest episode called General Winter. That was a great one. That episode aired on March 26th, 1997. Awesome episode. The first part of the chapter was for the final episode of The Real Adventures of Jonny Quest called More Than Zero and that was a great one. But scary. That episode aired on April 16th, 1997. It was awesome. The second part was for a planet of Krabby Patties and that would be an awesome world. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For Nico's next rescue tomorrow, Get ready for the next rescue as Nico, Homer Simpson, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to New York City and we're going to meet Harriett the Spy and we're going to put that Queen Bee brat Marion Hawthorne in her place for being a nosey brat. Also we're going to destroy the Spycatcher Club. And we're going to erase the kids memories of Harriett being a Spy. Except for Marion because I got something special planned for her. And we're going to reprimand her parents for firing Golly. Which sent her life in a downward spiral. Also we're going to meet an Atrocitian Gene-slammer named Selina Logan. Selina Logan is Nico's eating partner and she has just as big of an appetite as Nico does. She sure loves to eat! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to Cheboygan, Michigan, and Lincoln and his group are going to deal with Hailey Timaeus' former older brothers, Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, and they've broken out of prison and they want revenge on Hailey Timaeus for throwing the three monsters in prison long ago. And they're going to meet a Zombie Werewolf Gene-Slammer named Amber Mahigan, who's one of Lincoln's Guardian

Angels, and she's a member of The Ottawa Tribe of Michigan, she's brave and strong, and she's taken on the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worst. Ed will go with on Lincoln's rescue. This is gonna be an awesome adventure in Florida as we go meet Cody Griffin and his girlfriend Sam and best friend Jess and we're going discover that Cody is going through a really awesome metamorphosis. He is actually the biological son of a mermaid and on his Thirteenth Birthday. And we're going to battle the nefarious poacher that Ben Tennyson faced named Jonah Melville and this guy is no friend to any fish. We're going to make sure he goes to prison. This chapter is gonna be for the movie The Thirteenth Year and that movie I have known since I was a kid in 6th Grade. So awesome.

See you all tomorrow.

# Mermaids On Their 13th Birthday

Get ready for an Awesome Underwater Adventure on Land and in the Sea

---

Over in New York City was Nico, Homer Simpson, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to do another awesome and really cool rescue.

Me: New York City. I always love coming here.

Chloe Bourgeois: I can't wait to start shopping! This place always has everything!

Me: New York City is not called the Big Apple for nothing. It's one of the largest cities in the Continental United States.

Homer: Yeah it sure is. And I also love the food. Mmm Brooklyn Style Pizza. (Drools)

We laughed.

Me: You sure do love your food Homer.

Lola: He sure does.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Homer.

Homer: No problem Nico. As long as we get to kick bad guy butt and eat I'm always ready for this.

Kaoruko: Yeah nothing like kicking some bad guy butt.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Homer, I'm really sorry that I didn't call you when I saw Burns and Crocker on Maxxine's missions.

Homer: It's no big deal Nico. Besides I would have loved to strangle Burns.

Me: Or Punch him in the face like you did when you were his assistant. (Season 7 Episode 17)

Homer: Yeah that would have been nice. It would have been cool to do that. I would have gladly beat him up more.

Camie: Homer how come you worked for that Douchebag, Burns like that? He wasn't a good boss to you.

Me: He wasn't a good boss to ANYONE Camie. He didn't pay his employees hardly anything. He only paid them pennies on the dollar.

Camie: Geez!

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah what a jerk.

Nico: Yeah he was a total jerk and a monster of an asshole. But seriously, Homer. Answer the question.

Homer: Right. I worked for him because he felt I was a good safety engineer for the Springfield Nuclear Power Plant. But I was really far from it.

Me: Well you did help out around the Nuclear Plant from time to time. That was cool. You did save it from a nuclear meltdown. (Season 3 Episode 5)

Homer: Yeah I sure did. But that was on accident.

Nico: But you did a good deed Homer.

Homer: Thanks.

Nico: Sometimes, accidents lead to good deeds.

Me: That's true.

Homer: Yes. But to be honest I never liked working for Mr. Burns.

Nico: No one did in my opinion Homer.

Eli: Yeah he was never liked at all.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: And with everything we found out from Lincoln's Guardian Angels about him and beyond, he falls into the Top 10 of the Top 10,000 of the most Hated Scumbags In the Universe that we loathe.

Nico: Wow!

Me: It's a work in progress.

Nico: Oh. I honestly wasn't expecting to see him and Crocker as Another W.

Homer: Me neither! That was amazing.

Maria: It sure was. But that was incredible how they were like that.

Me: Yeah. But the cool part is we got 310 Core Masters of Evil Gaia Memories out of them.

Nico: We sure did. That is awesome.

Homer: It sure is.

Nico: We might see the real deal later.

Homer: I have that same feeling myself.

Me: Yeah. But still I'm glad the world is now a much better place now that Springfield, Joe Quimby, Burns and its most irredeemable douchebags are all gone.

Nico: Me too. That town was a menace.

Me: They didn't call it the Armpit of America's Buttcrack for nothing!

We laughed at my remark!

Me: (Laughs) That always cracks me up every time!

Nico: Me too!

Laney: That always cracks me up too. But Springfield wasn't just called that. It was also called The Meanest Town in America.

Me: Yeah.

Tsuyu: Yeah that town was a menace.

We arrived in Central Park.

Me: Central Park. Awesome place for fun and sights.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And it's so awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: I think someone's here.

Me: Yep. Look.

We saw a bunch of kids playing tag.

Nico: They sure are having fun.

Eli: Yeah.

We watched and then we saw a blond hair girl with a ponytail and it was one that I know.

Me: I know that girl. That's Marion Hawthorne. Her father is a well known and respected business tycoon and she is a rich girl. But she is also a bully to everyone.

Nico: Oh great. Another Queen Bee.

Me: Yeah.

We also saw Harriett Welsch.

Me: And that girl is Harriett Welsch. She is a really skillful master of spying. Not bad for someone her age.

Eli: Very impressive.

We saw her about to pick up and read Harriet's private notebook.

Me: Not on my watch!

Harriett, Janey and Sport went over and confronted her.

Janey: You heard her Marion! Give it back before I pound you into cement!

Marion: (Taunting) Ooh I'm so scared!

SWIPE!

I grabbed the Notebook from her!

Me: That wasn't a request you dirty blond!

Marion: Give it back now!

Me: NO!

Marion: Give it back now J.D.!

Me: Make me you peasant! You got Harriett in trouble and ostracized before! And you dumped paint on her and humiliated her! You also made Harriett get in trouble by all the parents at the school as well as nearly get her sent to a nuthouse!

Marion: She deserves it for being a spy!

I looked at her with a massively hateful death glare!

Me: You are a selfish, repugnant, spoiled brat! You did this to her before and I'm not going to let you do it again.

Homer: Why you little!

Nico: No Homer! She's a little girl. Save that for strangling bad guys.

Homer: Oh right.

Me: Everyone don't listen to this little spoiled brat. And Marion here's what I think of your little club.

I held out my hand and fired an energy blast out to the right and then it hit a small shed built in a small lot and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The shed was blown to matchstick splinters!

Marion: (SCREAMS) MY SPYCATCHERS CLUB!

Me: What Spycatchers Club? Also…

I snapped my fingers and erased the memories of what the kids found out in the notebook. Except for Marion, Harriett, Janey and Sport.

Me: You aren't worth humiliating anymore. Come on kids. I'll get you all some pizza.

Harriett: Thanks J.D. You're a true friend.

Nico: If she IS a spy, she's probably one for good!

Marion: She is an evil Spy! She spied on all of us to get her own opinion!

Loud girls: (BUZZ NOISE)

Lana: Wrong answer dirtface!

Janey: Yeah! We don't care that Harriett is a spy! She is also a good friend.

Sport: And because of you Marion you RUINED all our friendships with her.

Me: And I was there when you did all that. Marion you are nothing but a heartless bully!

Marion: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

Then she was enveloped in a massive swirl of dark energy and fruits and then she turned into ANOTHER BARON for Gaim!

Me: WHOA! She's another Secondary Rider!

Nico: I didn't see that coming!

Me: And she is another Secondary Rider for Baron from Gaim!

Kaito: (takes out Blade gear) Oh, this won't kill you.

Zocks: (gets out 555 gear) But you'll be left with a headache back in your room.

Kaito summoned the Blade Kamen Rider Sword and Zocks summoned the blasters of the 555 Riders!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: But this will be awesome!

Me: It sure will. Kids you better get someplace safe. This is gonna get ugly really quick!

Harriett: Okay!

They went to hide.

Me: Marion this power is evil but it's time to bring you further down a number of pegs! And you need to be sent to a boarding school after this! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Zocks fired the 555 blaster.

He blasted Another Baron all over the place.

Nico: Okay now you can strangle her Homer.

Homer: Okay! Why YOU UGLY FRUIT FILLED LITTLE!

He grabbed Another Baron and choked her!

Another Baron: Get off me, idiot! (Slams Homer into a wall)

Homer: (Groans) (GROWLS)

He jumped out and inflated into a big ball and then smashed her down with the force of a million wrecking balls!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Baron got up.

?: LOOK OUT BELOW!

A figure then smashed onto Another Baron and crushed her with the force of 700,000,000 wrecking balls and then there was a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Marion was back to normal but badly mangled and hurt and she was in a crater and then I grabbed the Another Secondary Rider Watch and purified it!

Me: Got it.

I then saw hundreds of Lockseeds all over the ground.

Me: Whoa!

I looked at one and saw one that was A Cacao Fruit, Vanilla Bean and Strawberry with the heads of the Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms on it.

Me: These are all Lockseeds for the Non-Core members of the Masters of Evil!

Nico: Wow! I was wondering when we would get these.

I zoomed around and picked them all up.

We saw that the figure that landed on Marion was an Atrocian!

Nico: Wow an Atrocian!

Atrocian: (In a girls voice) Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Selina Logan! Wow!

She reverted back and Selina was a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes.

Selina Logan: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

All the kids came and cheered.

Harriett: That was so amazing J.D.!

Me: Thanks Harriett.

Marion got up and she growled ferociously!

Marion: I hate you guys! YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

Our auras flared up with incredibly strong power. But then…

Man: That's enough Marion!

A man came out and it was Marion's Dad and he was not happy with her.

Me: Hello Mr. Hawthorne. Good to see you again.

Mr. Hawthorne: Hello J.D. Good to see you too.

Marion: (Nervously) Hello daddy.

Mr. Hawthorne: (Mad) You are in big trouble young lady. (To me) Is it true what my daughter did to these kids?

Me: Yes sir. Every word of it.

Eli pulled out a tape recorder and played what I said.

Me: (On a recording) Make me you peasant! You got Harriett in trouble and ostracized before! And you dumped paint on her and humiliated her! You also made Harriett get in trouble by all the parents at the school as well as nearly get her sent to a nuthouse!

Marion: (On a recording) She deserves it for being a spy!

Mr. Hawthorne looked like he was going to blow his stack!

Mr. Hawthorne: I can't believe you are my daughter! How can you be so cruel to these kids!? You have let me and my reputation down. For that I'm disowning you, cutting you out of my family's fortune and sending you to a boarding school in another country forever.

Marion was shocked but she had it coming and the kids all cheered wildly as she was carted off.

Me: You brought all this on yourself Marion.

Nico: Good riddance.

Homer: So, what's your favourite memory of Nico?

Selina Logan: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico did a lot of Eating Challenges together. My favorite is when we took on the Ludicrous Wings challenges on the Jersey Boardwalk.

Nico: Whew! Those were insanely spicy wings!

Me: Wow I remember seeing those on TV and those were some of the most lethal spicy wings I've ever seen.

Nico: Yep. And we both won t-shirts for doing that.

Me: Awesome!

Nico and Selina hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Selina Logan: Me too my eating champion partner.

Me: That's what I call an awesome appetite. But lets go get some pizza!

Everyone cheered.

We went to an awesome Brooklyn pizza shop and had a great time. Later we went to Harriet's parents and reprimanded them and told them everything about what Marion did and more. They were not happy with Marion at all for being a bully but they apologized to Harriett for their ignorance. Marion was sent to a boarding school in Oymyakon, Russia, the coldest town in the world. She is hating every second of it there and the people of Russia there are NOT Nice there at all. Her entire life was ruined and she brought all this on herself. They will make sure she doesn't try anything funny at all.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Ed are heading to Cheboygan, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that Hailey Timaeus' three former older brothers, Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus have broken out of prison and they want revenge on Hailey Timaeus for throwing them in prison long ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Cheboygan, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that Hailey Timaeus' three former older brothers, Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus have broken out of prison and they want revenge on Hailey Timaeus for throwing them in prison long ago.

Me: That's right, big guy. You were right that Hailey's former three older brothers would one day break out of prison to get revenge on her for throwing them in prison long ago, and also put her parents under our protection as well.

Nico: Because, they also want revenge on the parents for throwing them in prison as well. Those three muscle-headed muttons, well, I'm not going to be surprised if Lincoln flattens them.

Lincoln: Oh, trust me, Nico. Flattening them isn't the only thing I'm going to do to them, and thanks for joining us, Ed.

Ed: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Hailey Timaeus: I knew the day would eventually arrive that those three would break out of prison to try and get revenge, but I'm ready for them.

Rayman: We all are, and so is Lincoln.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: I hope he smashes them into the ground.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Beastly Voice) Those three criminals, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Zombie Werewolf, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Zombie Werewolf, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Amber Mahigan, but we'll talk later, time to deal with Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus once and for all.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety. When the Timaeus trio saw Hailey Timaeus, they were enraged.

Joshua Timaeus: You little… !

Hailey Timaeus: Not another word from you or the other two muscle-bound morons, Skunk Pits!

Lincoln: She's right, you or your meathead moron brothers don't deserve to say another word, not after all the crap you put your sister through, Joshua.

When Joshua, Drake, and Noah saw Lincoln who's grown a lot from the 11-year-old into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall and handsome man with abnormally massive and powerful muscles and eight-pack abs, it pissed them off badly.

Lincoln: Not quite the reaction I was expecting, but either way, you three are going back to prison, but not before I beat you three black and blue.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity

forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ed, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln began smashing those three into the ground with his immense and brute superhuman strength and he even smashed their teeth out of their mouths, and we tied the three of them up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, so they couldn't escape, and when the cops arrived, Hailey's former brothers were loaded up and taken away. We all cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Good riddance to those three pieces of crap. (To Amber Mahigan) And it's so good to see you again, Amber Mahigan.

Amber Mahigan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Zombie

Werewolf, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight blue vest, sleeveless midnight blue midriff top, midnight blue skirt, midnight blue bellbottom pants, midnight blue sneakers, and long midnight blue sleeveless trenchcoat with the full moon and darkness on the coattails, and Zombie Werewolf on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Zombie Werewolf-themed greatsword with Zombie Werewolf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blade, two Zombie Werewolf's heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four Zombie Werewolf's heads with large midnight blue gems in their mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel.

Amber Mahigan: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Amber Mahigan and they hugged, and Amber Mahigan's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amber Mahigan: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Amber Mahigan, she's one of my many Guardian Angels from Michigan, and you're going to like this: Amber's a member of The Ottawa Tribe, one of the largest Native American tribes here in Michigan. She's also really strong and brave, and she's taken on the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worst.

Me: That's so awesome, and I've heard about the Ottawa tribe, they settled on Manitoulin Island, in Lake Huron, Michigan's Upper Peninsula.

Amber Mahigan: That's correct, J.D., and I was also intrigued when I found out Lincoln and his family were descendants of the Iroquois tribe who inhabited the areas of Ontario and upstate New York for well over 4,000 years.

Nico: Along with being descendants of witches and from royalty in 17th Century Scotland, and Lincoln and Linka, his genderbent twin, got their powers from Hinon, The Iroquois God of Lightning.

Amber Mahigan: Really? That's incredible!

Lincoln: And my powers have also been constantly evolving for the past six years, and it's not just lightning that I use, I also now use other elemental forces, and I also got hit with Cosmic Radiation, and I'm also immortal and invincible.

Amber Mahigan: Amazing!

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Amber Mahigan's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and midnight crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Amber Mahigan: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Amber.

Amber Mahigan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Amber Mahigan's waist and Amber Mahigan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Amber Mahigan's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Hamyuts Meseta, Kyasariro Totona, Mirepoch

Finder, and Shiron from The Book of Bantorra.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hamyuts Meseta, Kyasariro Totona, Mirepoch Finder, and Shiron from The Book of Bantorra.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hamyuts Meseta: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hamyuts Meseta and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Hamyuts Meseta: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hamyuts Meseta: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hamyuts Meseta, Kyasariro Totona, Mirepoch Finder, and Shiron with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, who'd broken out of prison and they wanted revenge on Hailey Timaeus for throwing them in prison long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in smashing those three bastards into the ground, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Amber Mahigan have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and as for Joshua, Drake, and Noah Timaeus, they were sent to The Uranus Prison, where they were put in separate cells in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, and their sentences have been upgraded to Eternity in The Uranus Prison with No Chance of Parole.

---

After giving the beatdown to Hailey Timaeus' former brothers, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Amber Mahigan saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Amber Mahigan: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amber, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amber Mahigan: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Amber, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Amber Mahigan: Oh, I remember this one time, Lincoln and I were doing a class project on one of the Native American tribes that lived here in the United States for thousands of years, and when Lincoln picked the Ottawa tribe for our project, I was really amazed. Lincoln and I were doing our research on the Ottawa tribe on the computer and even getting into contact with my parents and grandparents on the phone who heard Lincoln chose the Ottawa tribe for our project. But, our project time was interrupted by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who busted in and they had baseball bats in their hands and their eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and they said they've had enough of Lincoln even living, and they were going to kill him. But, I went at them and I brutally pulverized them into the dirt and we tied them up. Then, I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to do to Lincoln and they heard the words coming from those three demons because I had on a wire. Eventually, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for five months, and Lincoln refused to talk to them, and he broke down and he hugged me and cried really hard into my chest, but I hugged Lincoln and didn't let go.

We cheered for what Amber Mahigan did to defend Lincoln.

Me: Jeez, just how many lines are the Dark Louds willing to cross?!

Lincoln: They've crossed one too many lines when they tried to kill me long ago, along with so many other incidents as well, and I was thinking about what Sam Manson said yesterday. The Dark Louds are way too dangerous to let any of them live, they've crossed one line too many and they've proven to be extremely murderous and dangerous, not to mention if let loose, they'll kill anyone who gets in their way. Once we brutally beat up and capture Dark Lynn, the Dark Louds are looking at a one-way trip to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good idea, big guy. Those Dark Louds have been nothing but a nightmare to everyone and to all of you for the last time, and would you and your sisters like the honor of ending the Dark Louds once and for all?

Lincoln: I thought you'd never ask, Nico.

Lori: Yeah, we've literally had it up to hear with those spiteful monsters inside us. But, ever since Lincoln severed all of us from our Dark Sides, we've finally been freed from the last bit of chaos and darkness that's been with us since we've been growing up.

Lynn: And I can't wait, if Dark Lynn shows up, we got that list of tortures we're going to use on her and we're going to make that bitch pay.

Eli: I'll rip her in two for everything that she's ever done!

Lincoln: Eli, I know you're angry at Dark Lynn for everything she's done, but we just need to be patient. When the time comes, we'll send her and the rest of the Dark Louds to The Black Gates where they will be forgotten for all eternity.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were getting ready for their date at Noki Bay in the world of Mario. Clyde and his harem have on their beach clothes, and they have on their jewelry and their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Syd Chang: We're ready.

Clyde and his harem left the World Tree Estate, and when they arrive at Noki Bay, it's everything that Lincoln said it was.

Syd Chang: Wow, so this is Noki Bay.

Clyde: Yep, Lincoln and his harem have been to Noki Bay on their dates before, and now, seeing it for the first time here, it's amazing.

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and they had lunch in a picnic area located in the north underneath some trees and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Noki Bay in the world of Mario.

Lincoln: Wow, we've been to Noki Bay before on our dates, how was it?

Clyde: Awesome.

Me: Nice one.

* * *

Later it was time for the first ever Ambassador Mission of Pohatu. He was going to meet the Build Kamen Riders and this one had a really awesome story behind it as well as an awesome adventure that brought two worlds together.

Pohatu: I'm really excited about this one guys. After everything you told me about the Build Kamen Riders it's going to be so awesome to meet Sento and his friends.

Me: You will love it Pohatu. Sento is a really smart guy and he knows so many awesome quantum mechanics formulas that will make your head hurt.

Nico: Yep. Also we're going to show him our first acquisition from the Another Kamen Riders.

Me: The 310 Core Fullbottles.

Nico: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Pohatu? Besides Jack Landors and 2 Rabbids?

Maria: Me and Horsea will go.

May: I want to go too. It'll be awesome to meet Sento.

Wallflower Blush: I might as well myself as well. Woz do you want to go?

Woz: Sure. I heard that we met Sento a while back and it'll be great to see him again.

Me: That's right I remember he made an appearance with you guys. That was awesome.

Pohatu: Yep.

Megan Kiraton: And I'll go too. This will be awesome.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan and then the Build Kamen Riders saw Pohatu and us.

Banjo: (glares at Pohatu) Just our luck running into another Smash.

Sento: From the looks of things, this one's brown.

Banjo: Well, in a few minutes, it's gonna be black and blue!

Sento: No argument from me. Now, shall we begin the Experiment?

Sento pulled out a black and red device with silver gears and a crank handle, as well as a red and blue pair of bottles. Banjo pulled out an identical device, but only one bottle, as what looks like a tiny dragon with a hole in it's back flies into his hand, folding it's head and tail up as it does) They both place on their belts before shaking the bottles they carry. Sento twists the caps on his bottles, while Banjo does the same, before slamming his cap down into the back of his dragon as Sento inserts his bottles cap down into his belt, followed by Banjo slamming his dragon into the belt)

Cross-Z Dragon: Wake up!

Build Driver (Build): Rabbit! Tank! Best Match!

Build Driver (Cross-Z): Cross-Z Dragon!

With these actions, both Sento and Banjo start cranking the handle on the side of their Build Drivers, causing them to generate some sort of constructs resembling model kit wire frames on a giant rack)

Build Drivers: Are you Ready?!

Sento and Banjo: Henshin!

Build Driver (Build) Hagane no Moonsault! RabbitTank! Yay!

Build Driver (Cross-Z): Wake up Burning! Get Cross-Z Dragon! Yeah!

With the famous pronouncement made, the wire frame constructs slam into Sento and Banjo, Sento's creating his red and blue striped armor across a black bodysuit, with a visor resembling a blue tank and red rabbit head, using armor pieces resembling a rabbit ear and tank barrel to create something akin to a scarf, while Banjo is much simpler, dark blue armor with a flame design wrist plate on his left arm, but as the armor halves come together, a third section folds in, creating shoulder pads with that flame design and a dragon head visor.

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Banjo: I feel unbeatable at this moment! (to Sento) Take care of the one pretending to be J.D. I'll take care of the brown one.

Sento: Right!

Banjo charged at Pohatu. Meanwhile, Sento leaps forward at a great speed and delivers a strong divekick to me.

I then teleported and grabbed Sento.

Sento: Banjo stop it's really me.

Maria: It's all right guys! We're the real deal.

Sento: Maria! Wow! And that means that…

Me: Yeah Sento it's really me. We aren't smashes.

Nico: Besides who else would J.D. be when he told us how he and Maria destroyed Evolt and banished him to the Dark Dimension.

Banjo: Oh man! We're sorry we attacked you guys. We thought you were Smash's.

Me: It's all right. But we're here with Pohatu here.

Sento: So you are Pohatu that we heard about.

Pohatu: That's right. Pohatu, Toa of Stone. Awesome to meet you guys. Maria and J.D. told me so much about you.

Sento: Same here.

Horsea: Hello, Sento! Hello, Banjo!

Sento: This must be Horsea. Awesome to meet you.

Horsea: Same here to you guys.

Me: We should introduce some of the team here.

Wallflower: Awesome to meet you. I'm Wallflower Blush.

May: I'm May Chan, Nico's awesome wife.

Megan Kiraton: I'm Megan Kiraton the Poison Butterfly Gene-slammer.

Sento: Awesome to meet you guys. And Woz wow you're looking great.

Woz: Same to all of you.

Me: Oh and Sougo is doing awesome. We saw him a couple of weeks ago and he is doing really well.

Banjo: We're glad he is.

Me: Yep.

Jack Landors: And it's awesome to meet you guys. My name is Jack Landors, Red Ranger of the SPD Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Dekarangers here in Japan.

Sento: Wow it's an honor. But it's awesome to meet you guys and Maria, J.D. we're sorry we attacked you.

Me: I have a feeling this is going to happen to us every time we have one of the Toa go for Ambassador Missions. But no hard feelings there.

Sento: How about we show you guys the base?

Nico: Sure.

Eli: We would like to see it.

Me: Also I take it Gentoku told you guys about how we faced him?

Sento: He sure did and that is amazing that he took you on during one of the missions you did with our fellow Kamen Riders.

Me: At first I was REALLY pissed off at him for helping Evolt like that and messing around with the laws of Mother Nature. But after hearing Maria's story about him and how remorseful he is about what he did I changed my views on him.

Sento: Good.

We later arrived at their base.

Kazumi: Hey, guys. Did you get the milk?

Sento: Well yes but we have some guests too.

We came in.

Kazumi: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Maria: Awesome to see you again Kazumi.

Me: Been a long time.

Kazumi: It sure has. We can't thank you enough for saving the Earth from doom and destroying Evolt.

Me: Well Evolt will return when we help you guys on the big day. We banished him to the Dark Dimension till then.

Nico: Yeah we did.

Pohatu: But he will pay for his crimes.

Me: Not just in blood but with our wrath times ∞.

Eli: Yep.

Kazumi: Good.

Me: Oh Banjo I have good news for you. Kasumi is resurrected.

Banjo: Kasumi is back!?

Me: Yep. We fought her on one of our Ambassador Missions and I saved her from that monster she became. She is at our World Tree Estate and she is better than ever.

Gentoku then came.

Me: Gentoku! Awesome to see you here.

Gentoku: It's good to see you all again.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: How's that favor I did for you?

Gentoku smirked, unzipped his jacket, and the words "Pretty Good" appeared on his shirt.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Gentoku how did you do that?

Gentoku: I have the power to make words appear on any of my shirts.

Me: That is really awesome!

Eli: Very awesome too.

Wallflower Blush: It sure is.

Jack: (sighs) And these guys are Rabbids.

Me: (Whispers to Sento) Rabbids are very funny but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Sento: Oh I get it.

Me: Also we should tell you about what we discovered.

I pulled out my bag and opened it and it had all the 310 Fullbottles.

Kazumi: Are those Fullbottles!?

Nico: They sure are. These are Fullbottles imbued with the powers of the 310 Core Members of our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Our old enemy Jock Jockerson became Another Build and we faced him during one of Maxxine's Ambassador Missions with the Zi-O Kamen Riders. We gave him the black gates after we defeated him and as a result we got these.

Nico: Yeah it was crazy.

Sento: Funny you should tell us this.

Sento stepped aside to reveal the same type of Fullbottles.

Maria: Me and Sento were designing the same type of Fullbottles even before Jock became Another Build.

Me: Whoa! That is very coincidental.

Nico: That is really cool.

Eli: Yeah!

Me: But there is also a very strong possibility that we're going to encounter Another Secondary Rider for Build later on in the future and that one will have Fullbottles for all the Non Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yeah it will be awesome to see what powers they have.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But it's not just Another Build that we've encountered. We met almost every Another Rider from over the course of 20 years.

Me: We met Another W, Ghost, Saber, Zero-One, Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, OOO, Gaim, Ex-Aid, Decade, Drive, Fourze and Wizard so far.

Nico: Yep.

Megan Kiraton: And every one of those Another Kamen Riders has been very amazing and they are either old enemies or friends and even some bad scumbags we faced.

Sento: Wow that is so amazing. And it's incredible that you guys are taking them down.

Nico: One by one. We have bounties put up on them too.

Banjo: Really?

Me: Yep.

I pulled out wanted posters for them.

Me: We updated some of them and made posters for Kuuga, Agito, 555, Ryuki and Blade too.

Nico: Yep. Bounty Hunting is very profitable.

Banjo: Wow! That's awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Sento, you're probably the most smartest Kamen Rider ever.

Sento: I sure am and I helped out so many people in our time of crisis.

Maria: Yeah that was cool.

One of the Rabbids tried drinking from the Rabbit Fullbottle.

Banjo: No! Those are not for drinking!

Sento: But it's ironic that it's trying to drink from the Rabbit Fullbottle.

We laughed.

Me: Yeah they look like rabbits but they are not really rabbits. But they are also not very bright.

Nico: But they are really funny.

Sento: Horsea, we also heard about what happened during the mission with the Zenkaigers.

Horsea: Can you be more specific?

Sento: (clears his throat) "X Marks the Spot!"

Banjo: "Allow me to blow your minds!"

Kazumi: "It's seems I've turned your world… upside down!"

Gentoku:… I don't even know what nowence means.

Horsea: Oh, you mean Officer X?

Sento: Just wanted to make sure you're ok after he went after you and the other mascots.

Banjo: (to Maria) You must've been really angry at Officer X going after Horsea.

Maria: Oh I was. I wanted nothing more that to kill that asshole.

Nico: Me too.

Me: He was a total insane nut.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sento: (hears explosion) That sounds like trouble.

Me: Looks like we got a Smash Attack in progress!

Nico: Time to go kick some fucking Smash butt!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: Lets get them!

We went to face them!

We went to the park and there we saw ANOTHER ZI-O!

Me: WHOA! It's Another Zi-O Kamen Rider!

Sento: You may look like Sougo. But you're not him!

Another Zi-O: (In a girls voice) That is because I'm not him.

Nico: (Gasp) That voice! I was hoping I would never have to hear that voice again. Kayley Creed!

It reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with black hair and dark clothes and she had a skull tattoo on her stomach as well as a shirt that said "Guns Don't Kill People, I Do with my Fists!"

Kayley Creed: Been a long time Nico. I'm flattered that you remember me.

Nico: You always did like intimidating people with that badass Attitude of yours Kayley!

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: Unfortunately yes I do. Her name is Kayley Creed. She was the Terror of Trenton Middle School. Kayley was the worst bully in school and she always got a sick thrill out of humiliating people for her own pleasure. She tormented all the kids and made us all look like a bunch of fucking imbeciles!

Kayley Creed: That was because it was all the thrill of the fun.

Me: Thrill of the fun my fucking ass!

Eli: Yeah you are nothing but a jerk!

Kayley Creed: But I heard so much about Nico becoming the leader of the team.

Nico: Yeah you always did know how to make people look like a bunch of laughingstocks Kayley! Even the school staff was terrified of her because of her nasty disposition. They wanted to expel her but they couldn't because she threatened their lives.

Me: WHOA!

Kayley Creed: Good times for me back then.

Me: This girl is a ruthless and heartless psychopath!

Maria: Yeah!

Woz: You dare pretend to be my Demon King?!

Kayley Creed: Oh please! When I'm done with your friends, I'll be the only Demon King you'll ever know!

Nico: We'll see about that!

Me: Yeah!

Then a Burn Smash, Needle Smash, Square Smash, Flying Smash, Strong Smash and Ice Smash appeared with her!

Me: Burn Smash, Needle Smash, Square Smash, Flying Smash, Strong Smash and Ice Smash! But the Burn Smash is cured!

Nico: It must be another version.

Gentoku: I take it that you also coerced these Smash into following you.

Kayley Creed: Yes and I wanted to give them better lives with a bounty that Evolt put out on you guys. I was imbued with the powers of Another Zi-O and then I would hire these Smashes with the promise of a better life.

Me: How much is the bounty he put out on us?

Kayley Creed: $268,323,500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00.

Me: Impressive but to tell you the truth we're worth far much more than that.

Sento: Shall we begin the Experiment?

Me: We shall Sento!

Build Team: Henshin!

They transformed into their Build Forms!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: All right lets split them up and take them down! J.D. you want Kayley?

Me: Yes I do.

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Banjo: I feel unbeatable at this moment!

Kazumi: I'll crush you with the fire burning in my heart!

Gentoku: Be a sacrifice for the greater good!

Nico: It's time to kick some Smash ass!

Me: Yeah!

I went up to Kayley.

Kayley Creed: So you will be the first to die J.D.

Me: I don't die that easily Kayley. You may have 20 years of Kamen Riders with you but all that power in you is not going to be given away for free. Obviously Evolt wants something in return doesn't he?

Kayley Creed: Yes he does. He wants his power back as well as the Fullbottles you stole from him.

Me: Well tell him he can't have them.

Sento: Horsea, this is for you.

Horsea! Poliwag! Best match!

He then donned powerful awesome new Pokemon armor! AWESOME!

Nico: COOL! That is amazing! Pokemon Form. That is awesome.

Sento: Just made it.

He fired a blast of water and it hit Ice Smash and drenched him.

Kazumi then approached Ice Smash.

Kazumi: I'll burn you to death.

He then punched Ice Smash and punched him down.

Kazumi then kicked and bashed him all over.

Kayley Creed: You want me so bad J.D.? Come and get me.

Me: With pleasure.

Sento fired water at Burn Smash.

It hit it and steam came off.

Then it fired fireballs and he dodged them and they hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMMMM!

Nico: Bad move there sparky! You play with fire and you will get burned!

Nico fired a fireball blast and it hit Burn Smash and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed.

Gentoku grabbed Strong Smash's fist.

And he kicked him in his face and smashed him down.

Me: Come on Kayley!

Kayley then was enveloped in a vortex of dark energy with all the dark symbols of the Another Riders swirling around her and then she turned into ANOTHER ZI-O!

Another Zi-O: You want me, you got me!

She fired dark fruits at me with Gaim's powers and I slashed them with my scythe and they hit the ground and exploded all over!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Me: Nice use of Gaim. Now for this one. I really must thank your fellow Another Riders for these.

I used the Fullbottle of The Condiment King!

Me: Taste this!

I fired a stream of nuclear spicy hot sauce and it hit Another Zi-O and burned her!

Pohatu: My turn!

He kicked a stone and it hit Another Zi-O in the face and smashed her down.

Nico: Nice kick Pohatu.

Sento: If this was a soccer match you would win the game for us.

Pohatu: Thanks.

Me: Lets see how she likes this one.

I used the power of Dark Spicer.

Me: Here's your warning, Your fucking Ass is about to be kicked!

I used Dark Spicer's Ultimate Big Chill's Powers.

Me: Taste Fire that's so cold it burns!

I fired a massive wave of endothermic fire and it hit Another Zi-O and froze her.

Banjo grabbed Square Smash by the face.

KROW!

He kneed him in the face.

Nico: Yeah!

Nico punched Square Smash.

Another Zi-O got up and broke free of the ice.

Another Zi-O: Try this one.

She pulled out Another Rider Watch. Then she activated Dark Spicer's powers!

She donned an awesome armor that was a fusion of all the aliens that Dark can turn into from his Antitrix!

Me: WHOA! WHAT A FUSION ARMOR!

Another Zi-O: Here's your warning, your fucking ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Come get some!

She fired a massive blast of fire and I deflected it back and knocked her down. She then used Dark's XLR8's power and ran at me with incredible speed and I dodged her and kicked her down.

Jack Landors: Don't leave me out! SPD Emergency!

Jack went RED SPD!

Jack Landors: SPD RED!

Jack fired his Delta Blasters at the Smashes.

Blasting them all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Hey Kayley try this one.

I used the Fullbottle for Pyros the Lava Titan and I barfed out a massive wave of lava and it hit her and smashed her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was down! She was knocked out.

Me: Blech! I don't know how Pyros does it but that tasted awful!

I picked up her Another Rider Watch and purified it. Then I saw all over the ground Rider Watchs and they were all imbued with the 310 Core Powers of Each of the Masters of Evil.

Me: Whoa! Just like we predicted. These Rider Watches have the 310 powers of the M.O.E.

I picked them all up.

Kayley got up.

Kayley Creed: NO! My power!

Me: You need to spend some time in a cell!

I pulled out my SPD Morpher.

Me: SPD MORPHER JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a timer came on. 30 seconds later a red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY! CONTAINMENT MODE!

I fired an antimatter beam and locked her in a containment card!

Kayley Creed: Let me out of here!

I went over and picked her up.

Me: Kayley Creed you have failed this city!

Banjo: Still got these guys to deal with!

Me: I know! Lets see what we got here.

I pulled out a Rider Watch and it was for Lord Drakkon.

Me: I think I'll try Lord Drakkon.

I activated Lord Drakkon's Rider Watch and then I donned and awesome green, gold and white dragon armor and I had a red eye visor on my helmet and I had an awesome dragon sword!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Whoa bro is that you?

Me: Yeah! I got 310 Rider Watches!

Nico: WHOA! We'll have to check this out.

Pohatu: At least Burn Smash is down.

I then teleported and slashed Strong Smash in half and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: And Strong Smash.

Eli fired a blast of energy and it hit Ice Smash and he too Exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sento: Don't leave me out!

Me: I won't.

Nico: Nope.

Sento fired a blast of energy and it hit Flying Smash and destroyed him!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Maria: And now for the other two!

Maria fired an energy blast and it hit Square Smash and Needle Smash in one blast and destroyed them!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jack Landors: Shutdown!

Me: These six Smash have failed this city!

Nico: Don't worry. When we defeated them, I used my powers to make sure their human forms were saved.

Eli: That's a relief.

Sento: Thank goodness.

Me: Oh and Sento, The Bounty for Another Zi-O is all yours for you and your team.

Sento: Thanks J.D. This was awesome!

Nico: Boy it sure was! Wow! Lord Drakkon's armor really looks cool on you.

Me: It sure does.

May: I'll say.

Me: And Nico another prisoner for you.

I gave Nico the Containment card that had Kayley Creed inside it.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

---

We later came back.

William: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was so awesome.

Laney: Wow! So we caught Another Zi-O! That's awesome.

Lola: Yeah it is!

May: Ace Bunny should come with you next.

Pohatu: Awesome! Looking forward to that one.

Nico: Yep.

We were over in Camp Kidney.

Taylor: Camp store, huh? Sounds cool.

Nico: Yeah it's really interesting guys. Raj makes awesome business.

Edward the Platypus: The store is really stupid. It's where we have to pay for stupid necklace beads instead of money.

Eli: What!? That is a preposterous form of money for a camp.

Raj: (Indian Accent) You can relax. Now, you really do have to buy things with actual money.

Me: Well that's good.

Nico: Yeah. I think it was Lumpus that gave the idea for that.

Me: What a big horned moron.

Eli: Yeah.

Thundercracker: Got anything that's useful in battle?

Raj: As a matter of fact we just got this in.

He pulled out a really awesome Swiss Army Flamethrower!

Raj: The Swiss Army Moosekiller 6000. It's a powerful multipurpose tool designed to kill the most insane moose.

Lumpus: (Offscreen) I WANT MY CAMP BACK!

Raj: Oh and here he is now.

Me: Very coincidental.

Raj tested it out and showed us that it had a lot of tools! Hammers, knives, everything!

Nico: WHOA!

He pulverized and slashed apart Lumpus all over.

Edward the Platypus: The job I got stuck with was shaving Lumpus' back.

Maria: SAY WHAT?!

Lumpus: Oh, c'mon! Shaving my back IS important!

Silverbolt: I didn't need to hear that!

Nico: ME NEITHER! And Lumpus has more back hair than Rolf does!

Rolf: That moose of insanity must know who has most back hair!

Rolf went up to Lumpus.

Nico: Lumpus if I were you I would cover your eyes.

Lumpus: What are you talking abou…

RIIIIIPPPPPP!

Rolf ripped off his shirt and showed all his back hair and Lumpus screamed like a little girl and his eyes melted out of his sockets!

Fuzzy Lumpkins: I gots more hair then both of ya'll!

Nico: He's right.

Lumpus: Who said that!? I can't see!

Nico: Wow Rolf really blinded him.

Me: But Raj we'll take that awesome Flamethrower.

Raj: A most excellent choice J.D. That will be $60,020.00 please.

I pulled out my wallet and gave him said amount plus $8,000.00 in tip.

Me: Keep the change.

Raj: Pleasure doing business with you.

Me: Thank you Raj.

Wallflower: I'll use that flamethrower.

Nico: Cool.

We went back to the estate and we were getting ready for our next mission.

Me: So you guys will like this one. We're going to Florida and we're going to meet Cody Griffin.

Nico: Cool! I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep. And my powers are telling me that something is going on with him. We'll find out what it is when we get there.

Nico: Awesome. I can't wait to see what it is.

Eli: Yeah. But also the Force is telling me that Ben's old enemy Jonah Melville escaped from prison!

We gasped!

Ben Tennyson: My old enemy Jonah is loose!? Oh man.

Me: Wasn't he that poacher that sells rare kinds of fish on the black market?

Ben Tennyson: Yeah. You guys will not like him.

Ben went over his history.

Jonah was first seen in The Krakken, where he and his men pretended to be a fish saving organization, named Friends of Fish. They fenced off a portion of the lake, which Captain Shaw found suspicious. Shaw wanted to cross the fence, but Jonah asked him to turn around. Soon after that, the Krakken attacked Jonah and his crew, who were saved by XLR8. The Krakken wanted a box from them (which was later revealed to contain one of her eggs).

Later, he was seen after his men took Shaw out of the water while he was searching for the Krakken. He asked Shaw what he was doing down there, but the captain refused to tell him and punched Shaw in the face. The men took Shaw to his ship, while Jonah dropped a tracking device into the water that would help him locate the eggs. In addition to this, he dropped a bomb onto Shaw's ship and destroyed it.

What he didn't know was that Ben was with Shaw and had heard everything. Ben turned into Stinkfly and followed them. In order to stop him, Jonah dropped oil barrels into the water and blasted them to detonate. This managed to get Stinkfly to the water where Jonah tried to run him over with his boat. Stinkfly managed to hide from them and save Shaw, who had been just thrown out by Jonah's goons.

At the Rust Bucket, Gwen looked up Melville's name and discovered his true story. He was a poacher who traveled around the world, poached rare animals, crated them up and sold them to private collectors. It was then clear that Jonah was an enemy to all wildlife.

Jonah was seen at a harbor where he was retrieving the second egg with a crane and an aquatic mech suit. He said that after he sold them to the highest bidder, he would be rich enough to move to the Bahamas. However, the Krakken appeared, which made him decide to capture her too. He got in his mech suit, while his men tried to hold up the Krakken. As Jonah fired at the Krakken, Ripjaws appeared and started to fight him. After a long underwater battle, the eggs were taken from Jonah and were given back to their mother. The Krakken destroyed Jonah's suit and was about to kill him but he was stopped by Ripjaws. The Krakken returned to her eggs and Ripjaws punched Jonah in the face, knocking him out cold. He was then hung on a stump and left for the police.

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: Whoa man!

Fluttershy: I do not like this guy at all.

Me: Me neither.

Laney: Yeah. But I have a feeling he is down in Florida.

Lana: But we'll be ready for him.

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Killer Shrike, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex appeared.

Firefly: Can me, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Killer Shrike, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going to Florida to meet Cody Griffin. Something is going on between him and we need to figure out what it is.

Eli: Yeah and we think it has something to do with Jonah Melville. He escaped from prison last week and is in Florida right now.

Nico: Yeah and we got to get over there and quick.

Bruiser Cruiser: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one that's different next. I'm hoping to meet one that's for a fusion alien. One for an Ectonurite and a Pyronite next.

Me: Whoa! An Ectonurite-Pyronite Hybrid. Really interesting combination.

Lola: That will be awesome to see though.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: It sure will be. So it's either one of the fire users or the ghost users next.

Nico: Yep.

Whiteout: Let's get going.

Nico: There's no time to lose!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Eric Archer, Weapons Expert of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is another Blood Dragon coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Eric Archer, Weapons Expert of The Blood Dragons., and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Penelope Harrisburg: So, the Weapons Expert of The Blood Dragons is heading here, eh? Perfect, now we can deal with him, and he's also got tons of weapons violations on his record as well.

Nico: Weapons violations, uh oh. Looks like the Blood Dragons have gotten their hands on some really dangerous weapons that they've used to commit their crimes.

Lincoln: Agent Waco's been wanting to find out about that, but since the compound's heavily guarded and any who try to get in are immediately killed, we'll have to wait until we capture all of the Blood Dragons, then the FBI can get into the compound and find those weapons.

Nico: Good idea. Alright, gang let's go, we. got a fish-hating poacher to send to the starry lonesome.

Ben Tennyson: Yeah, and you better make out your last will, Jonah Melville, because you're leaving out of this fight with your arms and legs broken and turned into a human pretzel.

Varie: Save some for the rest of us, Ben. Any enemy to marine life along with mermaids deserves no mercy from us at all.

Me: You got that right, Varie.

We were off to Florida.

MIAMI, FLORIDA

We were over in Miami, Florida.

Me: Good old Miami. Home to Florida Oranges, amazing tropical ocean views and beautiful scenery.

Nico: Yeah. So awesome.

Jindrax: You think there's something abnormal about Cody?

Me: I don't think so.

Nico: But I have a feeling it's something awesome.

But then my mermaid sense went off.

Me: My mermaid sense is going off.

Nico: Is a mermaid near?

Me: I think so.

We looked out into the ocean.

Cad Bane: I don't see anything.

Me: But it's there. She is definitely close. And I sense that she is looking at that lighthouse up there.

We saw the lighthouse and that was the house of Cody Griffin.

Me: That's Cody Griffin's house.

Nico: Nice lighthouse.

Me: I sense Mermaid energy coming from it too.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to it.

We then arrived and went in.

Me: Hello?

Nico: Anyone home?

Mrs. Griffin: We're in here!

We went to Cody's room and we saw Cody helping his girlfriend Sam.

Me: Cody?

Cody Griffin: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Sam: Same here. What's going on with Cody?

Me: We actually know what this is. Cody is entering the final stage of Mermaid Metamorphosis.

Nico: I know this is hard to believe but we actually know a lot of mermaids.

Eli: It's true.

Mrs. Griffin: We actually believe you.

Ashi: You know about this?

Mr. Griffin: Cody showed us this.

We saw Cody's arms and they had scales and fins on them.

Me: Wow.

Eli: Just like the books say.

Jess Wheatley: How do you know that Eli?

Eli: I've actually been around Mermaids long enough to know some of the signs. They can live amongst us but they start to turn into mermaids on their 13th Birthday.

Sam: Wow. That explains the extreme thirst, electricity and the scales.

Nico: So this is the secret Cody has.

Me: Yeah he has been sending texts to me and I knew something was up but I didn't know what it was.

Sam: Wow. Cody I'm sorry you're going through all this.

Cody Griffin: It's okay Sam.

Trickster: Shouldn't be a problem. We just need to hang here for the next several hours.

Eli: It's not that simple Trickster. Cody's metamorphosis will soon be complete and when that happens he has to be in the water all the time.

Nico: With a poacher running around doing who knows what there's no telling what will happen.

Sam: Poacher?

Me: Long story. But Cody we're sorry you're going through all this. I can tell that you have a lot of questions on your mind rather than answers.

Cody Griffin: I sure do.

Varie: I can tell. Cody have you been noticing any other changes going on with you?

Cody Griffin: Yes I discovered that I can breathe underwater, I can talk to fish, I can do this…

He stuck his hand to the wall and it was stuck like glue.

Me: Wow that is awesome.

Spiderman: Like me.

Grinnade made video game sounds in concern.

Nicole: Grinnade said that he is concerned.

Mrs. Griffin: I am too.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: We're gonna need to get some more information.

We went to the living room and talked.

Nico: Mr. And Mrs. Griffin how did you guys first get Cody?

Mr. Griffin: It was the weirdest thing. Somehow he wound up on our boat 13 years ago.

Nico: (Takes notes) Go on.

Mrs. Griffin: We went to the police and nobody reported anything about him. Nobody came for him so we adopted him.

Me: That's really cool. So you guys took him in as one of yours.

Mr. Griffin: Yeah and he loves the water.

Mrs. Griffin: He is on the swim team for school and he won.

Me: Way to go Cody.

Cody Griffin: Thanks. Sean is not happy about it.

Me: A friend of yours?

Cody Griffin: More like rival now.

Killer Shrike: Cleo and her friends know how you feel, Cody.

Cleo: It's true.

Rikki: We know what you are going through.

Me: But your transformation came from a magical source. Cody's was born biologically.

Bella: That's true.

Cody Griffin: Wow. That is amazing.

Me: It sure is. But Cody I know what's about to happen. The final stage of your transformation is coming. Your biological mother is gonna come to find you.

Mrs. Griffin: Is she really?

Me: Yes and I think I sense her right outside watching the house in the ocean.

Sam: You sense mermaids?

Me: I've had this power since I was a young boy.

Vice: Maybe the Philippine Sea can be a good hiding spot:

Nico: That's Halfway around the world Vice. We can't hide Cody way out there.

Me: Hmm. But I do know a place where we can hide Cody and Sam can be with him.

Sam: Really?

Me: Sure. We can hide him at the world tree estate ocean zone.

Nico: What's that?

Me: You'll like this. When we first got the World Tree Estate, I saw that our park was actually much bigger than we first thought. It had a massive biome environment world inside it and it had all the biomes of the world squeezed into one huge place. The ocean is one of them.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. Cody that is perfect for you and your family and Sam.

Sam: Yeah.

Loki: Jonah will never think to look there.

Me: Good idea. First we need to find Cody's mother.

Nico: Right.

Me: Lets go.

We went down to the beach.

Me: Okay here we go. I sense that she communicates telepathically.

Nico: Here we go.

I concentrated and felt for her presence.

Me: I sense her.

I used my telepathy.

Me: (Telepathically) It's all right. I mean you no harm. We are friends of your son Cody and we just want to talk to you.

Starlight Glimmer: Anything?

Nico: She'll come Starlight.

Then we saw a mermaid pop out and she was a beautiful mermaid with brown hair.

Sam gasped.

Sam: Wow. Cody is that?

Cody Griffin: Yeah. She's my mom. My other mom.

Me: Your real mom.

I held out my hands.

Me: It's all right guys.

They took my hands and I helped them and we walked on the water.

Sam: It feels weird walking on top of the water.

Me: I know. But it's cool. It took me a while to get used to doing though.

We went up to her.

Cody Griffin: Hello mom.

Sam: I'm Sam and it's a pleasure to meet you.

She talked to me telepathically.

Mermaid: (To me telepathically) Thank you for looking out for my son J.D.

Me: You have the Griffins to thank for that. But you're welcome. But I'm afraid you and Cody are both in danger. There's a mad poacher out to look for you and capture you and sell you and we can't let that happen.

Ghost: Soon, we'll have to take the fight to him.

Nico: I know but we can hear them too.

Mermaid: (Telepathically to us) I am eternally grateful to all of you for looking out for Cody.

Nico: You're welcome.

Eli: It was our pleasure.

Mr. Griffin: You're welcome.

Me: We can put you into our protection from this mad poacher. His name is Jonah Melville.

Mermaid: I've heard about him. He is a dangerous man.

Me: Yes he is.

Sam: But Team Loud Phoenix Storm will make sure he goes to prison.

Me: Yes we will.

But then Cody felt a really sharp pain in his legs!

Sam: Cody what's wrong!?

Me: Oh no! It's starting!

Marie Kanker Loud: That does it! We have to go after Jonah now!

Me: No wait!

We saw Cody's legs morph into Flippers.

Nico: Its starting.

Me: Okay lets get back to the estate!

Nico: Right!

The mermaid hopped onto my back.

Me: Okay. Hold on everyone.

I used Instant Transmission and we teleported to our park in the Ocean Part.

Nico: Wow! This is incredible.

Me: Yep.

The mermaid landed in the water and I put Cody on the beach.

Me: Stay here guys. You'll be safe.

Nico: Okay now lets get back and form a plan of attack.

Me: Right!

Cody Griffin: Be careful guys.

We teleported back to Miami.

We were back in Miami.

Gearhead: Any vehicles I can use?

Nico: Lots of boats over there.

Gearhead: Perfect.

Me: Lets see.

I looked around for Jonah's boat.

Me: Lets see.

I then saw a boat that had a fishing net on it and it was looking for mermaids. Then I saw Jonah Melville.

Me: There it is!

Ben Tennyson: That's his boat all right.

Me: Lets head to the docks!

Nico: Right.

We went to the docks. And then we saw the goons of Jonah!

Goon: Want the boss? You go through us!

Swift Foot: Not gonna be a problem!

CYCLONE! JOKER!

Me: I know that morph anywhere!

Phillip and Shotaro came out!

Nico: Phillip and Shotaro!

Me: Awesome to see you guys here.

Phillip: Same here J.D.

Nuju: Let me help you guys!

Plastique: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Nuju: You got it! HENSHIN!

He turned into his W Kamen Rider form: KAMEN RIDER ARCTIC!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lola: So cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Nuju: We got this.

Shotaro and Philip: Now, count up your sins!

Nuju: And we're going to make them all your worst nightmare.

We went to face Jonah.

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

Khybon: Entrance time!

Nico: Right.

We went at him.

Jonah Melville came onto the boat.

Jonah: Nothing! Someone got to her first!

Then fireballs rained onto the boat and then they formed into a bunch of imps and they did all kinds of awful pranks on them and they hurt like a son of a bitch and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Vortex: You're in for a storm now!

Nico: Yeah! Jonah Melville you're under arrest!

Jonah Melville: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right!

Ben: Been a long time since I kicked your butt Jonah.

Jonah Melville: Ben Tennyson!?

Ben: That's right.

Then Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Mummy, and the Rowdyruff Boys appeared.

Nico: Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Mummy, and the Rowdyruff Boys.

Wolf: Now, only Another Decade's left.

Captain Boomerang: And that won't be easy.

Me: No it sure won't.

Crimson Dynamo: He'll probably have Rider Cards of us with him.

Me: And that will be cool.

Shiva: (to Nico) We heard you fought Marion Hawthorne.

Nico: We sure did.

Billy Numerous: Was she really Another Baron?

Me: She sure was. That was something we didn't see coming.

Nico: Nope.

Me: But we got Lockseeds for the non-core members of the M.O.E.

Eli: Yep.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was KONAKIJIJI from episode 10 of Kakurangers!

---

Posing as an gentleman (紳士 shinsei) owner of the Neverland store that served as his base of operations, Konakijiji assumes an infant form to strangle any adult who gets close enough to steal their souls to bring his dolls to life so he can have a family. In order to intercept Konakikiji, Sasuke was drafted to disguise himself as a baby to lure the Yokai. However, Konaki-Jiji is not fooled and has Sasuke captured to show him the fruit of his work. However, as others arrive, Sasuke escapes the deathtrap Konakijiji prepared for him and defeats the Youkai with the Kakuranger Ball. Enlarging, Konakijiji is quickly destroyed by Muteki Shogun with the souls returned to their rightful bodies

---

Eli: Konakijiji! I remember you! You were sent to seal the souls of people to bring your does to life.

Konakijiji: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Me: Also you are based on the Konaki-jiji from Japanese Folklore.

Konakijiji: That's right J.D.

Nico: Wow.

Konakijiji: You guys might not be the Kakurangers. But you'll still be a challenge.

Aurico: We sure will.

Nico: And it will be awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Cole Evans, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jake Long, Rose the Huntsgirl, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf - Nico's rescue

Wolf was first.

Wolf: (to Cole) I didn't expect Nico to get more Lockseeds on his rescue. And is Harriet really a spy?

Cole Evans: She sure is. Not like the ones that go on those awesome missions in the movies but she is really awesome like one. And what was really amazing is that we got Lockseeds for all the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so amazing!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I can't wait to see what they can do.

Sunburn: I agree. This will be something to see.

Jake Long: Yeah this will be fun.

Rose the Huntsgirl: It sure will be awesome to see.

Wolf: I'm Looking forward to this one too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Julie Yamamoto, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RPM Rangers, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Putting Marion Hawthorne in her place

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) I'm glad Nico, Homer, and the others put Marion Hawthorne in her place. But I hope Homer wasn't hurt too bad.

Julie Yamamoto: For someone as tough as Homer he didn't get hurt too bad. But we did not expect Marion Hawthorne to be Another Secondary Rider for Baron from Gaim.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was amazing! But she had awesome Lockseeds on her.

Featherweight: Yeah she sure did.

Sprocket: I thought that was so awesome too.

Scott Truman: I thought it was really awesome myself.

Captain Boomerang: It sure was mates and that little monster got what was coming. But I didn't expect her to be Another Baron for Gaim. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Akira, Iron Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Power Pack, Jindrax and Toxica VS Crimson Dynamo - Lincoln's rescue

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Cheboygan, Michigan. How was it?

Akira: It was really cool! And we brought down Hailey Timaeus' evil former brothers and sent them back to prison forever.

Iron Man: Yeah those monsters had it coming. They were total jerks.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure were and they deserved to be locked up.

Cozy Glow: I agree there. They brought all this on themselves.

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

Energizer: Yeah those clods!

Lightspeed: They have no right to be brothers.

Mass Master: I agree there too.

Zero-G: Same with me as well.

Crimson Dynamo: Well said comrades. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, energy, bones, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Kim Possible, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jonny 2X4, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - Meeting a Zombie Werewolf Gene-slammer

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) I heard you guys met a Zombie Werewolf Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Kim Possible: Her name is Amber Mahigan and she is an awesome member of the Ottawa Indians of Michigan.

Lady Shiva: Wow that is amazing! The Ottawa are full of awesome history and culture.

Kim Possible: They sure are.

Fluttershy: She is really interesting and I have always been intrigued by all that.

Tornado Bolt: Me too. And she did an awesome thing for Lincoln.

---

Amber Mahigan: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amber, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amber Mahigan: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Amber, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Amber Mahigan: Oh, I remember this one time, Lincoln and I were doing a class project on one of the Native American tribes that lived here in the United States for thousands of years, and when Lincoln picked the Ottawa tribe for our project, I was really amazed. Lincoln and I were doing our research on the Ottawa tribe on the computer and even getting into contact with my parents and grandparents on the phone who heard Lincoln chose the Ottawa tribe for our project. But, our project time was interrupted by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan, who busted in and they had baseball bats in their hands and their eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and they said they've had enough of Lincoln even living, and they were going to kill him. But, I went at them and I brutally pulverized them into the dirt and we tied them up. Then, I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to do to Lincoln and they heard the words coming from those three demons because I had on a wire. Eventually, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for five months, and Lincoln refused to talk to them, and he broke down and he hugged me and cried really hard into my chest, but I hugged Lincoln and didn't let go.

We cheered for what Amber Mahigan did to defend Lincoln.

Me: Jeez, just how many lines are the Dark Louds willing to cross?!

Lincoln: They've crossed one too many lines when they tried to kill me long ago, along with so many other incidents as well, and I was thinking about what Sam Manson said yesterday. The Dark Louds are way too dangerous to let any of them live, they've crossed one line too many and they've proven to be extremely murderous and dangerous, not to mention if let loose, they'll kill anyone who gets in their way. Once we brutally beat up and capture Dark Lynn, the Dark Louds are looking at a one-way trip to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good idea, big guy. Those Dark Louds have been nothing but a nightmare to everyone and to all of you for the last time, and would you and your sisters like the honor of ending the Dark Louds once and for all?

Lincoln: I thought you'd never ask, Nico.

Lori: Yeah, we've literally had it up to hear with those spiteful monsters inside us. But, ever since Lincoln severed all of us from our Dark Sides, we've finally been freed from the last bit of chaos and darkness that's been with us since we've been growing up.

Lynn: And I can't wait, if Dark Lynn shows up, we got that list of tortures we're going to use on her and we're going to make that bitch pay.

Eli: I'll rip her in two for everything that she's ever done!

Lincoln: Eli, I know you're angry at Dark Lynn for everything she's done, but we just need to be patient. When the time comes, we'll send her and the rest of the Dark Louds to The Black Gates where they will be forgotten for all eternity.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lady Shiva: My goodness! Whoa! But Amber did awesome. And I don't blame Eli for wanting to rip Dark Lynn in two like that.

Stealth Elf: Me neither. Those dark sides in the Loud's are pure evil.

Jonny 2X4: Yeah they sure are.

Ed: Pass the Mustard!

Eddy: Shut up Ed. But yeah those monster need to go to the Black Gates.

Edd: I agree there Eddy.

Spoiled Rich: Yes they have no right to live.

Lady Shiva: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and acorns and smashed her down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pohatu, Whenua, Naruto Uzumaki, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Pohatu's first ever Ambassador Mission

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) I heard today was Pohatu's first ever Ambassador Mission. And which alien are you gonna use this time?

Ben: I think I'll use this one.

Ben turned into Echo Echo!

Ben: (Techno Voice) ECHO ECHO!

Billy Numerous: Sonarosian next! Good choice!

Echo Echo: And to answer your question about the mission…

Pohatu: It was really awesome! We took down Another Zi-O and also destroyed 6 Smash's.

Billy Numerous: That is awesome! So y'all must've gotten Rider Watches for us then.

Applejack: We sure did and they are really amazing.

Applejack showed hers and so did Pohatu and Whenua.

Applejack: I can't wait to try ours out.

Apple Bloom: Me too. This will be so amazing.

Flashwing: It sure will. We're looking forward to see what they can do.

Pohatu: Yeah this was an awesome way to start off my Ambassador Missions.

Whenua: And it was cool.

Billy Numerous: That is amazing. I can't wait to see what my Rider Watch can do. Lets do it!

He made 310 clones!

Same with Echo Echo and they fired waves of rock, earth, crystal, apples and sonic blasts and they smashed him down.

---

Ruby Rose, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders,

# Flare Corona, Erza Scarlett, Lucy Heartfilia, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Us bringing down Another Zi-O

---

Deker was next.

Deker: (to Ruby) Pohatu and the others did good bringing down Another Zi-O. But Another Decade is going to be a lot tougher.

Ruby Rose: That is Swartz. Another Decade is Swartz. But it's quality not quantity. Swartz only has 10 years of powers of the Kamen Riders at his command. Zi-O has 20 Years of Kamen Riders so that one has more power.

Twilight Sparkle: That is true. But Swartz will gladly get what is coming to him soon.

Starlight Sparkle: Yeah he deserves to be destroyed for everything he did.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there.

Flare Corona: He needs to pay for his crimes.

Erza Scarlett: With every single drop of his blood.

Lucy Heartfilia: I agree there. What a monster.

Deker: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Ruby Rose: Lets see what my Rider Watch can do.

She activated it and donned an awesome and cool version of Deker's armor! It was a bone armor with a red visor that looked like a skull!

Ruby Rose: Cool!

Deker: Wow! Ruby that armor is badass! You look like another version of me.

Ruby Rose: I sure do! This is amazing! Wow! I have all your powers in this armor. So awesome.

Deker: You sure do!

Ruby tested her armor out by clashing with Deker and slashed him all over and they fired waves magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Musa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Zhuqiaomon, Lola, Sam S.L., Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - Cody Griffin is an amazing swimmer and it's amazing that his mom is a mermaid

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) Cody Griffin is an amazing swimmer. And it's amazing that his mom is a mermaid.

Musa: Yeah no kidding there! That is so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there! He is really awesome as a swimmer.

Scootaloo: Yeah! And if I was a seapony and a mermaid I would gladly have fun swimming with him.

They laughed!

Diabolico: You sure would Scootaloo.

Whirlwind: She loves swimming in the water. That is awesome.

Zhuqiaomon: I agree there.

Lola: Me too.

Sam S.L.: I think it's so awesome too.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there myself.

Thorax: Same with me as well.

Diabolico: I'm glad she likes to have fun. Lets do it!

Musa: Time to see what my Rider Watch can do.

Musa activated it and she donned an awesome armor that made her look like another version of Diabolico! It was really awesome!

Diabolico: Wow! An armor that makes you look like me! So awesome.

Musa: Whoa! This is really cool! This armor is amazing!

Diabolico: It sure is cool!

Musa fired blasts of lightning and they hit Diabolico and exploded all over and they blasted him all over with fire, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Lightning, Lynn Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Matau, Lewa, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - Jonah Melville is after Cody's mom

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) Jonah Melville is after Cody's mom? I thought he'd be after Cody himself.

Lightning: I was thinking exactly the same thing! But I guess Cody's mom was a big catch.

Lynn Loud: I guess so.

Rarity: Indeed darlings. But at least Cody and his mom and Sam are all safe.

Sweetie Belle: That is for sure. But it's really cool that we have a multi-biome environment in our park.

Gill Grunt: That is so cool though.

Matau: It sure is awesome.

Lewa: I'll saw.

Sportsmaster: I think it's so awesome too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and wind and smashed him down.

Maxxine Stennson, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rice Fitzgerald, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - Raj having a Swiss Army Flamethrower

The Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Raj has a Swiss Army Flamethrower?! How'd he get that?!

Maxxine: I don't really know but that kind of weapon was really cool! He must've been saving it for us.

Princess Celestia: He sure did and that was amazing!

Mummy: Boy it sure is. Also tomorrow is your big mission Princess.

Princess Celestia: It sure is and I'm really looking forward to this one.

Amber Morning: Then both you and Aunt Luna will have completed your big missions mom.

Princess Celestia: We sure will have.

Spotlight: And we're really happy for that.

Rice Fitzgerald: We sure are too.

Swift Foot: I agree there too.

Mummy: We're happy for you Princess. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Lucca, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cyborg, Sarasim, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Raj's store is awesome

The Rowdyruff Boys was next.

Boomer: (to Lucca) Raj's store is awesome.

Butch: Think he can supply us with weapons on the big day tomorrow?

Lucca: I'm sure we'll think of something. But there's more than just weapons in there. They had food, health care products, candy, everything.

Princess Luna: It sure did and we're glad we visited it.

Butch: We are too. Also are you happy for your sister having her big mission tomorrow?

Princess Luna: I sure am and Tia is really looking forward to this one.

Moondust: I'm really happy for Aunt Celestia. She is really looking forward to all this.

Snowdrop: I think it's awesome too.

Gari: Yeah me too. I think it's awesome too.

Blackout: We're all looking forward to this one.

Cyborg: Yeah we sure are guys.

Sarasim: We're really excited ourselves too.

Brick: We're proud of her. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Konakijiji from Kakuranger

---

Konakijiji was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Then Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of mallets. They were for the The Anti-Pervert Patrol, Lincoln, Nico, Eli, me and all of those who support the rights of women and hate sexist pigs, it's a collection of mallets I like to call Pervert Smashers, these special mallets are perfect for smashing the heads of perverts, and that also includes NO MA'AM, Peggy, Bud, and Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Mallets this time. So awesome.

Nico teleported back with them.

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Alien Rangers and Orion turned into Ninjor!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements and they blasts all hit Konakijiji and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Konakijiji you have failed this ocean!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You have caught your last fish Melville!

Noah: It's weird that we're morphing into a Rider team we haven't even met yet.

Nico: I know. But you guys have got to know the lay of the land for the Kamen Riders. You have 50 years of Kamen Riders now just like you have 46+ Years of Rangers in you now.

Troy: That's true.

I gave them the keys for the 555 Team.

Me: These are the 555 Kamen Rider Keys. I call them the Triple 5 Brigade.

Gia: Cool name.

Me: It was the first name that came to me.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! TRIPLE 5 BRIGADE!

They turned into the Faiz Kamen Riders! Troy turned into Faiz, Noah turned into Kaixa, Jake turned into Delta, Gia turned into Psyga, Emma turned into Orga and Orion turned into Seeda!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Yeah!

Troy: This is awesome!

Nico: Yeah! Even though Psyga and Orga are evil I think they would be much better for you guys.

Gia: I agree there.

Me: Yeah! Now lets see here.

All of us pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger Sentai Teams and also the 555, Gaim, Fourze, Saber and Zi-O Kamen Riders!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Wow! So 555, Gaim, Fourze, Saber and Zi-O fall under Endless Galaxy Power.

Nico: Yep. Lets get him!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized Melville all over.

The W Kamen Riders and Nuju tied up the rest of the goons.

Nuju: You dirtbags are going to prison forever.

Ryu: What do you want to do while waiting?

Philip: Lets go help out the rest of the team.

Nuju: I was just about to suggest that.

They went and helped us out.

We were pulverizing and smashing him all over the place.

Lyssta was blasting and smashing and pulverizing him all over.

Thundercracker, Taylor, Raj and Silverbolt used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and Thundercracker turned into his Cybertron Form and got an awesome powerful thunder cannon and they enhanced Silverbolt's Electrostatic Discharger Rifle and Raj and Taylor's powers 100-fold.

Raj and Silverbolt: INDIA LIGHTNING BLAST!

Thundercracker and Taylor: THUNDER FIRESTORM BLAST!

Fire Masters and Firefly: FIRE INFERNO FURY!

Omnitrix Wielders and Plastique: OMNITRIX EXPLOSION STORM!

Total Drama Couple and Whiteout: TOTAL DRAMA LIGHT BURST!

Phantom Team and Ghost: PHANTOM ASSASSIN BLAST!

Lily Water and Gearhead: WATER GEAR STORM!

Metroid Bounty Hunters and Killer Shrike: ELEMENTAL BOUNTY BLAST!

High School Friends and Trickster: HIGH SCHOOL FURY BLAST!

Genius Science and Loki: SCIENCE MISCHIEF BLAST!

Duelist G1 Couple and Cad Bane: DUELIST OF CORUSCANT BLAST!

Lightning Louds and Vortex: LIGHTNING VORTEX BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD EMPATHY SUPER BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy, Selina Logan, Cozy Glow, Ben Tennyson, Varie, Lily and the Neptune Crusaders: NEPTUNE VENGEANCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and water.

Lincoln: SEA ELEMENT STYLE: PHILIPPINE SEA!

Yuna: SEA WATER STYLE: CORAL SEA!

Nanami: SEA WATER STYLE: AMERICAN MEDITERRANEAN SEA!

Jessica Shannon: SEA STING STYLE: ARABIAN SEA!

Peni Parker: SEA WEB STYLE: SARGASSO SEA!

Entrapta: SEA LIGHTNING STYLE: SOUTH CHINA SEA!

Perfuma: SEA NATURE STYLE: CARIBBEAN SEA!

Frosta: SEA ICE STYLE: WEDDELL SEA!

R. Mika: SEA LIGHT STYLE: MEDITERRANEAN SEA!

Menat: SEA STAR STYLE: TASMAN SEA!

Makoto (Street Fighter): SEA LIGHT STYLE: SEA OF JAPAN!

Ibuki: SEA DARK STYLE: TIMOR SEA!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said seas.

Lincoln and His Harem: SEA FINAL SMASH: TIDAL WAVE SMASH!

They fired a massive tidal wave and it smashed Jonah Melville down.

The police arrived and we got the cuffs put on him.

We arrived back at the park and told Cody everything.

Me: Jonah is gone and going back to prison. This time for good.

Cody Griffin: Thank goodness.

Sam: Yeah.

Cody Griffin: Well, even though I have to lose my legs now, I'll never forget you guys.

Deker: We'll never forget you either, Cody.

Diabolico: Good thing you guys used that Ridewatch of me against Jonah.

Musa: Me too. It was really awesome to test it.

Nico: It sure was Musa.

Sportsmaster: (to the W team) You guys helped too.

Shotaro: Happy to help, guys.

Me: We owe you guys big time for helping us out.

Philip: Think nothing of it.

Me: We'll see you on August 3rd.

Shotaro: Looking forward to it.

They teleported back to Japan.

Selina Logan: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Amber Mahigan: Same with me.

Mummy: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah.

Brick: What do you guys say we celebrate by purchasing more weapons at Raj's camp store?

Nico: Good idea. We'll need them for tomorrow.

Cody Griffin: (To the viewers) Now this was an awesome adventure of the ocean. Hope you all loved this one just as much as we have.

Nico: I know we have.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and

the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Penelope Harrisburg: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Eric Archer.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Eric Archer, the Weapons Expert of The Blood Dragons.

Penelope Harrisburg: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Eric Archer. But, your days of killing people are about to come to an end.

Eric Archer: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, bitch.

Penelope Harrisburg: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Penelope Harrisburg's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with leaves, plants, psychic energy, and The Lovers, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force VI - The Lovers and Sword of The Arcana swords from her back, and as she approached Eric Archer, she left green energy, leaves, plants, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VI - The Lovers with every step.

Penelope Harrisburg: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed along with many weapons violations, Eric Archer, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Penelope Harrisburg was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with leaves, plants, and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force VI - The Lovers flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Penelope Harrisburg emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Penelope Harrisburg grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with leaves, plants, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VI - The Lovers surrounding her, she has Arcana Force VI - The Lovers and with the Nature Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force VI - The Lovers earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force VI - The Lovers with green gems for the eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts. Penelope has on a short-sleeved green blouse, red sleeveless top with black lace designs on the bottom, green skirt with flowers, green pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves, plants, and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force VI - The Lovers surrounded by plants and leaves. Suddenly, Penelope Harrisburg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have spring green tips. Penelope Harrisburg has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Penelope Harrisburg's massive Arcana Force VI - The Lover-themed sword and massive Sword of The Arcana began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, leaves, plants, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force VI - The Lovers' Nature Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force VI - The Lovers and the Major Arcana card The Lovers etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green angel wings for the crossguard, large spring green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large green gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force VI - The Lovers with green gems for eyes and a large spring green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a spring green kanji below Arcana Force VI - The Lovers that said, "Penelope Harrisburg, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force VI - The Lovers, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sylvia Starron, Sophia Starron, Felicia Terrington, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Nature, Plants, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

ペネロペハリスバーグ、アルカナフォースVIのジーンスラマー-恋人、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな生徒、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ロリーナ・ケリントン、イボンヌ・キンジントン、イブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ローインスキー、ソーニャ・レキシントン、シルビア・スターロン、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリシア・テリントンシルビア・スターロン、そして自然、植物、サイキック・エナジー、そしてアルカナのマスター

Penelope Harrisburg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY NATURE ARCANA FORCE VI PSYCHIC

ANGEL OF PSYCHIC NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Penelope Harrisburg's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Eric Archer saw it, the thug got a gun and was about to shoot her, but Penelope Harrisburg fired a powerful blast of green energy with plants, leaves, psychic energy, and Arcana Force VI - The Lovers, and it hit Eric Archer and he was sent flying into a wall.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Penelope's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Penelope, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Penelope Harrisburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Nature Lovers and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Eric Archer, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Penelope.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Penelope Harrisburg.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Penelope Harrisburg and Lincoln went after Eric Archer, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and they also fired a blast of rainbow fire which melted his gun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Eric Archer, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Me: Uh oh, here it comes.

Eric Archer drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Penelope Harrisburg and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Eric Archer changed back to normal. Then, Penelope and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Eric Archer, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, and Corey Hudson into. We cheered wildly for what Yvonne Qinsington and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Penelope Harrisburg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Penelope Harrisburg: That's another Blood Dragon down and four to go. Thanks for helping me take down Eric Archer, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Penelope.

Suddenly, Penelope Harrisburg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down Penelope Harrisburg's face, they kissed passionately as Penelope Harrisburg's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force VI - The Lovers flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and plants growing underneath their feet and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them.

Lincoln: And tomorrow's the day of Princess Celestia's special mission with the Yost Avengers, which means.

Suddenly, the energy field had reappeared surrounding the Blood Dragons' hideout in Arkansas, and it really pissed them off big time. We saw it reappear through a one-way window Lincoln made with his powers, and when we saw it, we laughed hysterically, especially with the curse words coming from those bastards.

Nico: (Laughing Hysterically) Oh man, I should've known that was about to happen again.

Me: (Laughing Hysterically) Yep. So, that field hadn't completely disappeared for good, big guy?

Lincoln: Nope. You see, when the special missions start, the field around the Blood Dragons' hideout in Arkansas will reappear and they'll be trapped inside it until we come back after our mission. (Smirks) But, it's still hilarious to hear them curse like crazy when the field reappears around their hideout.

Eli: That'll show 'em.

Princess Celestia: Just like what happened on the day before Rarity's special mission with the Kiramagers, you don't want the Blood Dragons to interrupt the big day tomorrow.

Lincoln: That's correct, Princess Celestia.

Princess Luna: He's right, we've had enough of that with The Church of Necrom. Now, it's time to head home and get some rest, your special day's tomorrow, sister.

Princess Celestia: That's right. (Looking to the skies) I hope the Yost Avengers will be alright.

Nico: Don't worry, Princess Celestia, they will be, and we'll be ready for whoever we're going to face tomorrow.

Lincoln: And whoever the uninvited villain will be tomorrow. But, we'll know who it is tomorrow.

Nico: You got that right, big guy. But great job today everyone. Lets get ready for tomorrow. We got a big mission.

Me: We sure do. It's number 3 out of 4 missions for the Yost Universe tomorrow.

Nico: Yep.

We went back to home and Enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Cody had a lot of catching to do with his mother. His biological mother.

Meanwhile in the Yost Universe, the Avengers were getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be an awesome adventure.

Yost Captain America: It'll be awesome to see Princess Celestia again.

Yost Wasp: It sure will.

Yost Iron Man: The enemy we're going up against is going to be strong but with Team Loud Phoenix Storm with us we're going to be ready for them.

Yost Captain America: Yes we sure will. All right everyone lets get ready. AVENGERS ASSEMBLE!

They ran at the Camera and it turned blue.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Thirteenth Year has been one of my favorite movies from my childhood ever since it first came out in 1999 and it was awesome. I love mermaids and it was awesome. The first part was for Harriett the Spy and I hated that girl Marion. She was a nightmare. The second part was for going to deal with Hailey Timaeus's brothers. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Lars Loud, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going on an awesome and great rescue as we head out for another awesome treasure hunt. We're going to India to find an awesome temple and we're going to have an awesome weapon from

Candrakar as well as a weapon imbued with the power of the Sun. It's going to be called the Scythe of Surya, God of the Sun in Hindu Myth and it's going to be for Kida Neurenburg the Multiviola Gene-slammer. Also we're going to face a friend that was turned into Another Secondary Kamen Rider and it's going to be for Another Blades. And we're going to meet a Ben 10 DNA Lab Alien Gene-slammer for an Ectonurite and Pyronite. Her name is Lila Rosencroft. Lila Rosencroft is one of Nico's friends and she is a massive nuclear hot spicy food eater. She went to cooking class with him and they made the spiciest soup EVER! It was for a project to make the deadliest soup of all time. She is also a gene-slammer for Heatfreak. Half Ectonurite and Half Pyronite. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to the world of the 1992 Stephen King film, Sleepwalkers, and and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Charles Brady and his mother, Mary Brady, who are Sleepwalkers, an ancient and forgotten nomadic race of vampiric shape-shifting werecats who feed on the life force of virgin girls. For this one, Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacques are coming with Lincoln and his group, and they're also going to help in destroying Charles Brady and Mary Brady, and to give them a chance for redemption after serving their time. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for the 7 Alchemy Beasts. Her name is Rosa Laurence and she has all the powers of all 7 Alchemy Beasts fused into one. She can use all their powers all at once. She has the powers of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury and Moonface the Silver. She is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels that took on Lynn at the ultimate extent of her worst! And we're going to learn a horrible revelation from her about Lynn that nearly sent Lynn to the nuthouse forever. Buckle your seatbelts everyone. We're going to the Yost Universe for part 3 of the Yost Universe missions and we're going to face Red Hulk who is really Yost Ross and we're going to kill him in Princess Celestia's awesome mission and for phase one of Celestia's transformations she is going to explode in power as she transforms.

See you all tomorrow.

# YOST AVENGERS VS RED YOST HULK

HAPPY SUMMER SOLSTICE EVERYONE!

Buckle Your seatbelts everyone! We're going to be in for a really explosive battle!

---

Flying over the ocean was Nico, Lars Loud, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were with Rainbow Dash, Daring Do and the Hernandez Sisters for another awesome treasure hunt. This will be an awesome and amazing one. With us was Kida Neurenburg the Multiviola Gene-slammer.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Nicole: It sure is. I love an awesome treasure hunt.

Lola: Me too!

Kaoruko: What is our quarry this time?

Nicole: You'll see when we get there. It's going to be awesome.

Saya Tekagi: I have a feeling it sure will be.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lars.

Lars Loud: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so awesome going with you guys on an awesome treasure hunt.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure will be. I'm looking forward to this one.

Marie Hernandez: Me too guys.

Me: I always love a great treasure hunt.

Nico: Lars, how many Legend Items do you have?

Lars: I have a lot of them. I have a Zi-O Watch with Raven Branwen's powers, Raven's Progrise Key, Raven's Wonder Ride Book, Raven's Shift Car, Raven's Fullbottle, Raven's switches, Raven's Spider Zecter, Raven's Lockseed, The Raven Disk Animal, and more.

Nico: Cool!

Lola: That is so awesome too.

Lana: It sure is.

Nico: Don't forget her Gaia Memory and her Ring.

Lars: Right sorry.

Laney: But still Lars that is so awesome.

Lars: It sure is.

Me: Boy we're almost fully stocked with Legend Items from all the Another Riders.

Brittney: You got that right dad.

Me: Yeah. Twilight are you really excited for Princess Celestia to have her big mission later today?

Twilight Sparkle: I sure am J.D. and I've been really looking forward to this one ever since she started her Ambassador Missions.

Me: Me too. Not only that but this is also the second to last mission for phase one of the Ambassador Missions for the year.

Nico: (to Lars) Did you get any stuff from Raj's Camp store?

Lars Loud: I sure did. I got this awesome dark magic tome.

Nico: Cool!

Lars: Yeah it sure is.

Nicole: We're here in the jungle.

We arrived in the Jungles of India.

Laney: Wow.

We were walking.

Kaoruko: So what's the treasure we're looking for?

Nicole: I'm glad you asked. We're looking for an awesome scythe called The Scythe of Surya.

Nico: Whoa!

Natasha Hernandez: That's the God of the Sun in Hindu Myth.

Bhavna: (India Accent) This will be a most amazing treasure to search for.

Me: It sure will.

Nico: It should give us an edge in today's mission.

Me: Yeah it will.

Kida Neurenburg: (Dutch Accent) Ja it sure will. I'm Looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too Kida.

Eli: Yep.

Nicole: We're here.

We saw a long forgotten jungle temple.

Nicole: The temple of Surya.

Daring Do: At long last we found it.

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Keep an eye out for traps.

We nodded and went into the temple and we looked around.

Rainbow Dash: Wow.

Tsuyu: Check out this mural.

We saw it.

Nicole: This is a story about the scythe.

Nico: What does it say?

Nicole: It's a really interesting story. It says "Long ago during a Solar Eclipse, the Indus Civilization saw this as a bad omen and using this as an opportunity, the evil warlord of the Moon Tribe, Chandra Yudhan, came and unleashed a horrible and terrible army on the Indus People. It was an ambush that left numerous lives dead and wounded. It was an attack that no one even saw coming as the Moon Tribe decimated everything. Fearing that defeat was inevitable the king of the Indus Civilization made a pact with the God of the Sun, Surya, and he granted him a powerful and amazing scythe imbued with all his mighty power over the sun and with this mighty weapon he used its power to destroy Chandra's army and drive them back into the darkness of the shadows from whence they came. But after the defeat of the army and saving all of the Indus People and lands from certain destruction, and fearing that the scythes power would be used for evil, the king hid the scythe here in this temple. For only one soul that is pure of heart can wield its power for good."

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Wow! I didn't know this happened.

Bhavna: That is most incredible.

Lars: It sure is.

Nico: Lets get to finding it.

We walked around and then in a big room with the sun shining down on it was the scythe! It was a golden bladed scythe with the top of the scythe before the blade being a sun and it was adorned with mystical jewels.

Nico: Whoa!

Nicole: There it is! The Scythe of Surya!

Bhavna: Amazing!

Rainbow Dash: Wow!

Nico: Who wants to pull it out?

Kida Neurenburg: I will.

She went up to the scythe and looked at it and then she grabbed it and it glowed and then she successfully pulled it out and it glowed in a massively intense light!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) THEME SONG PLAYS)

She felt it's amazing power surge through her and then she got incredible angel wings made of pure fire and sunlight sprout from her back and then she got awesome and beautiful orange, red and yellow clothes and then earrings of the sun appeared and then when the light died down she was forever changed!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Kida you look incredible!

Kida Neurenburg: This is amazing! Und I feel amazing!

Eli: Wow! The power of the sun is inside you!

Me: It's Another Blades for Kamen Rider Saber!

Eli: She's Another Secondary Rider!

Nico: Not good guys!

Laney: If Rintaro saw this he would be having a field day!

Kaito: (takes out Agito gear) This one's for Rintaro!

Zocks: (Gets out Ryuki gear) Why do I get the feeling we won't see Ryuki at all?

Me: We'll find out later Zocks.

Kaito donned the swords of Agito and Zocks got the Dragon blast Cannon from Ryuki!

Me: Boy we haven't met Both of those Kamen Riders yet. That is cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now for this one. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Chloe: Don't leave me out of this! POLLIN BUZZ ON!

She turned into QUEEN BEE 🐝!

Zocks: Wow! Chloe this is your Miraculous Power?

Chloe: Yep.

Nico: We haven't seen this in a while.

Me: MOONLIGHT!

I fired a blast of moonlight and it hit Another Blades and smashed her down.

Another Blades: HELP ME J.D.!

Me: We're trying Sarah!

Chloe: VENOM!

She fired a poison blast and it hit Another Blades and smashed her down.

She got up and the she opened a Wonder Ride Book and then put it on her sword and then the blade got covered in cheese and she fired a blast of cheese and it hit Nico.

KRASPLAT!

He was covered in nacho cheese sauce!

Nico: (SLURPS) Delicious!

Me: She has Wonder Ride Books all imbued with the non-core members of the Masters of Evil!

Eli: Wow!

Laney: Wow how cool is that!

Nico: I'll just use Roquefort's powers then!

He fired waves of cheese wheels and smashed Another Blades down!

Nico: Nice!

Another Blades then pulled out a Wonder Ride book and it was for Angry Hot Wing.

She had her sword glow with the power of Angry Hot Wing and she fired a wave of super spicy Nashville Hot wings and they went into Nico's mouth and he chewed them up and he spit the bones out.

Nico: (BURPS) Yummy! Nashville Hot my favorite!

Me: Hitoshi would get a kick out of that one!

?: He sure would!

Then a Flaming hot version of Ghostfreak came and it was HEATFREAK!

Nico: Whoa a Heatfreak!

Kaoruko: Half Ectonurite and Half Pyronite. What a combination.

Heatfreak: (In a girls voice) It sure is!

Nico: That voice. Lila Rosenburg.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and clothes.

Lila Rosenburg: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Lila Rosenburg: I'll save this one.

She fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Blades and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sarah was back to normal and I grabbed her Rider Watch and purified it and we saw lots of Wonder Ride Books on the ground and we picked them all up.

Nico: Wow! Touma is gonna be shocked seeing this.

Laney: He sure will be.

I went over to Sarah and she was weak but will be all right.

Me: Hold on Sarah. You'll be okay.

I picked her up and put her on my back.

Laney then saw something shining in the wall and she pulled back a stone and we saw a sword! It was a sword that had a pink blade and it had all the symbols of the powers of Candrakar on it!

Laney: Whoa this is a Candrakar Sword.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome!

I then got Sarah's sword and I decided that I would use it later.

Kida then got the sword too.

Nico: How do you know Sarah?

Me: She is a friend I know from a Foreign Exchange Program and she is an awesome cook too. She's from Russia and she makes really awesome borscht and piroshki. She also introduced all my friends in school to many of her country's foods and they all thought they were delicious.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep and she is also a great dancer in many of Russia's dances and songs too.

Nico: That's awesome.

Me: Yep. We talked a lot via Video Chat. But after I moved to Michigan we haven't talked to each other in a while. She disappeared somehow.

Nico: Whoa and it looks like we found her as Another Blades.

Lola: Yeah.

Lila Rosenburg: But it's awesome she is okay.

Lars: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lila Rosenburg: I have a lot of them but the most awesome one that me and Nico are both known for is making the most lethal and most deadliest chili ever. We made a super spicy deadly chili we call the Rosenburg-Chan Chili from The Earths Core! It's a super awesome many meat chili and it's got some of the most deadliest hot sauces and spices and peppers known to the world. It even has a people that is hotter than anything that Chief Wiggum made.

Laney: Does it really?

Lila Rosenburg: Yep. It's called the Merciless Pepper of Jacquejosetzennango.

Everyone gasped in shock!

Fiona Hernandez: Oh man! I've heard about those peppers! They are grown in Honduras and they were actually made by the inmates of the most toughest insane asylum there!

Lila Rosenburg: Yep.

Me: Whoa! That is some lethal chili! Think I can try some of that?

Lila Rosenburg: Sure J.D.

Nico: Yep. It was for a project we had back then and it was for the spiciest chili ever known.

Me: Wow! Chief Wiggum is gonna be super jealous of that.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lila hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Lila Rosenburg: Me too Nico.

Me: Boy this was an awesome treasure hunt.

Daring Do: It sure was.

Laney: We had a lot of fun on this one.

We later went back home and I put Sarah Yekaterinburg in the infirmary to rest and we told everyone about what happened and it was awesome.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and The L-ementals are heading to the world of the 1992 Stephen King film, Sleepwalkers, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Charles Brady and his mother, Mary Brady, who are Sleepwalkers, an ancient and forgotten nomadic race of vampiric shape-shifting werecats who feed on the life force of virgin girls.

And since these two are ancient and evil werecats, Lincoln also called Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacques to come with us, and they're also going to help in destroying Charles and Mary Brady, and they're going to be given a chance for redemption after serving their time in prison.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1992 Stephen King film, Sleepwalkers, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Charles Brady and his mother, Mary Brady, who are Sleepwalkers, an ancient and forgotten nomadic race of vampiric shape-shifting werecats who feed on the life force of virgin girls.

Nico: That's right, Linc.

Me: I remembered seeing the movie long ago, and those two are pure evil.

Lena Dupree: I never thought that we'd have to deal with Charles and Mary Brady again, those two werecats are nothing but trouble.

Simone Lenoir: And before any of you ask, we are familiar with Charles and Mary Brady, and what they really are: they're

Sleepwalkers, an ancient and forgotten race of vampiric shape-shifting werecats who feed on the life force of virgin females to stay alive, and they also have magical powers, along with the power to turn invisible. But, there's one thing they're afraid of: cats.

Lucy Loud: Simone's right, and once they catch the scent of a Sleepwalker, the cats will start mauling them, and they'll burst into flames.

Lincoln: That's brutal, which is why we've got a plan on how to get rid of them, but not before we give them the scare of a lifetime, and I want to thank you, Simone, Lena, and Jacques for coming with us, Lucy.

Lucy Loud: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Jacques: And what is this scare of a lifetime you have for them?

Me: You'll see, Jacques.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, along with Tanya Robertson, but they've been cornered by Charles and Mary Brady, and they're going to kill them and drain their life forces.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, along with Tanya Robertson, but they've been cornered by Charles and Mary Brady, and they're going to kill them and drain their life forces.

?: Those evil Sleepwalkers, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekanas the Mercury, and Moonface the Silver.

Nico: Whoa, that's Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekanas the

Mercury, and Moonface the Silver, awesome. But, did I just hear one voice coming out of those seven?

Lincoln: You sure did, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Rosa Laurence, but we'll talk later, it's time to get rid of The Sleepwalkers for good.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Charles and Mary Brady, and it allowed the eight girls and Tanya Robertson to get to safety. When Charles and Mary Brady saw us, they were enraged as their faces turned cat-like.

Charles Brady: How dare you interfere with our dinner, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: Put a sock in it, litter breath.

Then, when Charles Brady and Mary Brady saw Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacques here, they were beyond pissed.

Mary Brady: You? What are you three doing here, shouldn't you be rotting in prison?

Simone Lenoir: (Smirks) We got out early for good behavior, and we've paid for our crimes.

Lena Dupree: (Smirks) And we're getting a shot for redemption with Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Charles Brady: (Growls) Then, we shall kill you all!

Lincoln: Oh, I don't think so, Charles. The only ones dying here are you and your incestuous mother. J.D., shall we give them the scare of a lifetime?

Me: (Smirks) With pleasure.

Suddenly, Charles and Mary Brady saw my eyes and Lincoln's eyes change from rainbow and deep sapphire blue to yellow with slit pupils, and our faces turn wolf-like, and then, we let out a ferocious roar as Charles and Mary saw brown fur begin growing on our abnormally massive and powerful muscular bodies with light brown fur growing on our massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and our faces had turned into the muzzles of a wolf, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of our heads, our nails grew into claws, and Lincoln's eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for tips sprouted out, along with my eleven massive, long, and powerful rainbow-colored werewolf tails with large white wolf heads for tips sprouted out, and we let out a very loud howl as Lincoln transformed into Lincoln the Nocturnal and I transformed into J.D. the Nocturnal, and it frightened Charles and Mary Brady.

Simone Lenoir: So, that's the surprise. But, why didn't they mention that before?

Lena Dupree: We didn't bother to ask them when we were on the side of evil long ago, Ms. Lenoir.

Jacques: She's right, but this really scared those two Sleepwalkers badly.

Lincoln the Nocturnal then unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he then transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Charles and Mary Brady, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

This badly enraged Charles and Mary Brady as they transformed into their true werecat forms.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) So, this is their true werecat forms, huh? Now then, J.D., shall we drain the life forces from those two werecats?

Me: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Voice of Elemental Friendship) Gladly, big guy.

Lincoln and I sent our eleven werewolf tails at the transformed werecats, and as soon as the large black wolf heads on Lincoln's eleven werewolf tails bit and latched onto Charles Brady's arms, legs, stomach, neck, and back and my werewolf tails bit and latched onto Mary Brady's arms, legs, neck, stomach, and back, we began sucking out and draining the two werecats of their life forces, as the rest of the team saw the energy visibly flowing from the wolf heads and into me and Lincoln, as our rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely, as we gain a massive power and energy boost. Then, as soon as we were done, Charles and Mary Brady looked like they were 250-years-old, now that Lincoln and I drained them of their life forces.

Simone Lenoir: Now, to send you two off to Oblivion for good. (Whistles)

We then saw Clovis and the other cats appear, and they ran towards Charles and Mary Brady, and they jumped on and they clawed and bit the werecats and after they got off, the werecats burst into flames, and then, Lincoln and I sent them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we then holster our weapons and power down, and me and Lincoln changed back.

Lincoln: Now, the Sleepwalkers are now extinct forever. (To Rosa Laurence) And it's so good to see you again, Rosa Laurence.

Rosa Laurence reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful crimson red angel wings, and she reigned in the powers of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury and Moonface the Silver, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long crimson red sleeveless trenchcoat with gold, steel, bronze, lead, tin, mercury, silver, Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, and Darkness on the coattails, and Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury and Moonface the Silver on the back, and holstered on her back is a large 7 Alchemy Beasts-themed greatsword with Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury and Moonface the Silver etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red angel wings for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large rainbow gem surrounded by crimson red angel wings for the pommel.

Rosa Laurence: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rosa Laurence and they hugged, and Rosa Laurence's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rosa Laurence: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Rosa Laurence, she's one of my many Guardian Angels from Michigan, and this one time, she took on Lynn at the ultimate extent of her worst.

We gasped in shock.

Rosa Laurence: And I also got a horrible revelation about Lynn that nearly got Lynn sent to the nuthouse forever.

Me: What?! Oh, we're not going to like it one bit.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Rosa Laurence's neck with crimson red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and crimson red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Rosa Laurence: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Rosa.

Rosa Laurence had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Rosa Laurence's waist and Rosa Laurence wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Rosa Laurence's face and kissed her on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately.

The eight girls are Rukino Saki, Sashinami Shouko, Kriemhild, Nanami Rion, Ninomiya Takahi, Nobi Marie, Renboukouji Akira, and Sakurai Aina from Valvrave the Liberator.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rukino Saki, Sashinami Shouko, Kriemhild, Nanami Rion, Ninomiya Takahi, Nobi Marie, Renboukouji Akira, and Sakurai Aina from Valvrave the Liberator.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Rukino Saki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rukino Saki and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Charles Brady and Mary Brady, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-

Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three

Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Rukino Saki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rukino Saki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rukino Saki, Sashinami Shouko, Kriemhild, Nanami Rion, Ninomiya Takahi, Nobi Marie, Renboukouji Akira, and Sakurai Aina We returned to the TLPS World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Charles Brady and his mother, Mary Brady, the Sleepwalkers from the 1992 Stephen King film, Sleepwalkers.

But, when Lincoln showed what he and I did in draining those two werecats of their life forces and Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacques calling the cats to destroy the werecats, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Rosa Laurence have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacques are now new members of The Redemption Squad.

---

After destroying Charles Brady and Mary Brady, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Rosa Laurence saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Rosa Laurence: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosa, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosa Laurence: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rosa, what's this horrible revelation about Lynn that nearly got her sent to the nuthouse forever?

Rosa Laurence: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. I was walking through Franklin Avenue one day, but then, I heard the sound of screaming coming from The Loud House, along with the sounds of smashing inside the house itself, and I found out there's only one person who could've made that scream: Lincoln, and he was in trouble. I went inside and I found Lincoln, but he was being beaten all over the place by Lynn, but her eyes were red with hatred and insanity and she was foaming at the mouth like a rabid dog. I wasn't going to let Lynn just beat Lincoln up like that, so I pushed her off of him, and she just went at me like crazy, and I had to fight her off and after I knocked her out, I tied her up with nylon rope. Then, I went over to Lincoln, and he was really banged up: a black eye, he had some missing baby teeth, and that's not the worst part: when I lifted up his shirt, he had tons of knuckle marks and bruises all over his body and bite marks on his arms. Lincoln told me that Lynn got mad at him because he said that he didn't want to help her with her sparring anymore and that he was done with being her punching bag, and that's what led to her going crazy. I knew Lynn was a little crazy and she treated Lincoln like a punching bag, but what she just did, I was absolutely furious at Lynn, and so were the rest of the family after they came out of hiding. They were already thinking of throwing her in a nuthouse forever for what she did, but Lincoln and I decided against it, instead, Lynn was grounded for eight months and she was off her sports teams during that time. I then had to get Lincoln to the hospital to get his injuries taken care of, and he broke down and cried as he held on to me, and seeing that look of despair on his face, I also held on to him, but not too tightly since he still had wounds on him.

We were not only shocked, but we also had tears coming down from our eyes.

Me: My God.

Nico: Damn, getting punched and beaten like that was bad enough, but getting bite marks on your arms, now that really did it. Linc, I can't believe you went through that, because you said you weren't going to be treated as Lynn's punching bag anymore.

Lincoln: Lynn hated it when she doesn't get her way, but for her to resort to that, I was so mad at her, I didn't speak to her during her punishment.

Rosa Laurence: And Lincoln's wounds healed up over time, and he did forgive Lynn, and Lynn wanted to earn Lincoln's forgiveness.

Lincoln: That's right, and then over time, I did eventually talk to Lynn, and she also began to talk to me again. But, this is more reason for me to get rid of Dark Lynn once and for all.

Me: You got that right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were getting ready for their date, this time, it's at The Gold Saucer, a towering amusement park built over the ruins of Old Corel. They also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Thunder Sparkle: We're ready, Dad.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids left the World Tree Estate, and when they arrived at The Gold Saucer, it was an amazing and towering amusement park built over the ruins of Old Corel.

Phoenix Shimmer: Wow, what is this place, Dad?

Lincoln: This, Phoenix Shimmer, is The Gold Saucer, an amazing and towering amusement park built over the ruins of Old Corel. Cloud and the others told me about this place, and it's perfect for us all to have some fun before Princess Celestia's big mission with the Yost Avengers today.

Twilight Sparkle: Perfect.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids head inside, and they began having fun at the areas of The Gold Saucer: the Ropeway Station, Terminal Floor, Speed Square, Battle Square, Chocobo Square, Ghost Square, Event Square, Round Square, and Wonder Square and they were really having a blast. Then, they had some lunch at an area of the park. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrap their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss and the kids cheered. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to The Gold Saucer.

Nico: Oh, no way, the towering amusement park that was built over the ruins of Old Corel?! That's so awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, and we had a lot of fun there as well.

Me: That's awesome, big guy. Next time, we should also bring our harems and kids there as well.

Lincoln: Trust me, you guys are going to love it.

* * *

Later it was time for Taranee's Final Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Taranee? Besides Nate and 1 Rabbid?

Me: Well you know Twilight Sparkle will go because she and Nate are brother and sister.

Twilight Sparkle: That's true.

Lola: Yeah.

Wallflower: I'll go as well. I want to try some of my stuff against a boss that Jak faced.

Me: Awesome awesome.

Nico: I think that's it. Shall we head out?

Me: Lets go!

We were off to the world of Jak and Daxter.

We arrived at Haven City.

Jak: Hey guys!

Taranee: Jak, this is Princess Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Awesome to meet you. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and Princess of the Magic Skylanders.

Jak: Wow it's an honor to meet you your highness.

Twilight Sparkle: No need for formalities but thank you.

Nate: And my name is Nate Adams and it's awesome to meet you.

Jak: Wow same to you.

Taranee: Nate is a Yokai hunter. He goes and confronts Yokai's that are causing trouble.

Me: They are spirits that are the embodiments of legendary creatures from Japanese Folklore. Some are really silly and full of mischief. But others are pure evil.

Nico: Yeah it's weird and funny but cool.

Eli: Yeah but they are also very easy to work with.

Nico: Like Pokemon and Digimon.

Jak: Awesome!

Daxter: That is really something.

Me: They act in more ways than one to Pokemon, Digimon, the monsters of Monster Rancher and more.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But they are really awesome too.

Nico: So, any bad guys appear since last visit?

Jak: Actually yes and you all arrived just in time.

Me: Uh oh. I hope Errol hasn't made his move too early.

Jak: No it's not him. We'll show you.

Tess: Come with us.

We followed them and we went to the southwestern edge of the city.

Nate: Is it someone just as dangerous?

Jak: Yes it is. But it's best if you see for yourself.

We got to the Southwestern side and we saw MAIA!

---

Maia is the co-antagonist of The Precursor Legacy, alongside her younger brother Gol Acheron. Both were corrupted by exposure to dark eco, Maia being a sorceress and her brother being a Sage. They operated out of their citadel, where they resided on the far north side of the continent.

Together, Maia and her brother planned to revive a custom Precursor robot in order to open dark eco silos across the earth and reshape the planet to their liking. To that end, Maia created a force of dark eco-mutated creatures known as the lurkers, to besiege human-inhabited villages and find, excavate, and steal Precursor technology and eco.

Throughout her southward crusade, she and her brother kidnapped the other eco Sages, forcing them to power their robot once it was complete. The disappearance of the Sages, and the lurkers' appearance around the southernmost Sandover Village, prompted green eco Sage Samos Hagai and his protégé Jak to journey north and confront the siblings, ultimately leading to the evil duo's defeat.

Prior to the events of The Precursor Legacy, Maia and Gol were normal, and resided in the underground northern village, where the Yellow Sage's hut was also located. Maia the elder of the two, they lived in a citadel constructed within a hollowed-out dark eco silo, which was also the site of a former Precursor city (sometimes referred to as simply "Precursor City"). While Gol studied and experimented with dark eco as a Sage, it is unknown to what extent Maia was exposed. However, Samos Hagai at some point warned her that the dark eco would affect them both.

Eventually, the siblings cut off contact with the other Sages, and disappeared for years. Both became corrupted by dark eco, twisting their minds, graying their skin, and yellowing their eyes. Maia became a fully fledged dark eco sorceress, using her newfound power to maintain a perpetual youthful appearance, hiding her true elderly age. This is presumably when she also gained teleportation and flying powers.

The siblings eventually devised a plan to unleash vast amounts of dark eco upon the planet and reshape it to their liking. They discovered that they could open the dark eco silos all over the world using a custom Precursor robot from scavenged parts, though they would need to kidnap the other eco Sages to harness their power. Maia thus created an army of lurkers to take over the villages, capture the Sages, as well as find, excavate, and steal Precursor artifacts to help them on their quest.

These lurkers were mutated versions of natural animals, and as Maia's army moved further south, the indigenous creatures of various locations would also become mutated. These mutated characteristics included yellow eyes, a pair of skin spurs on either side of the bottom lip, and hostile behavior.

Maia and her brother were first introduced in the prologue of The Precursor Legacy, on Misty Island, when Jak and Daxter spotted them addressing a troop of babaks and bone armor lurkers. She commanded them to attack anyone who strayed from the nearby Sandover Village, and that they would attack it in due time, completing their crusade south.

When Daxter came to Samos in search of a solution to his transforming into an ottsel, the latter advised they travel north in search of Maia's brother, Gol. Unaware of Gol's corruption, Samos believed he was the only one who knew enough about dark eco to change Daxter back into a human.

The siblings did not appear again until much later in the game, after Jak, Daxter, Samos, and Keira had traveled as far north as Volcanic Crater, to the Red Sage's hut. There, the duo revealed their plans, and that they were behind the lurker attacks and kidnappings of the other Sages. This was the first time Samos saw their new corrupted appearance, and he admonished Maia for following her brother.

The siblings then vanished, leaving the group resolute to stop them. Daxter was distraught that they would have to fight the one chance he had at being transformed back into a human. They nonetheless did, eventually confronting Gol and Maia at their citadel after rescuing all of the kidnapped Sages (including Samos, who Gol and Maia had since kidnapped). Gol stated they were too late, however, as the robot was ready. Maia claimed that the dark eco had given them "a beauty beyond anything [they] could understand", and to "just wait until we open the silos".

Gol and Maia then entered their newly-powered robot, and began the process of opening a nearby dark eco silo. Jak and Daxter chased them there, ultimately defeating the robot with light eco. The robot then sank into the nearly-open silo's dark eco, taking the siblings with it and presumably killing them. However, Samos afterwards could only conclude that the dark eco "probably" destroyed Gol and Maia.

* * *

Nico: That's Maia!

Me: She was the first major enemy you destroyed!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Does she see us yet?

Maia: I know you're all here Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Come on out!

Me: That's a yes.

I fired an energy blast and it hit Maya in the back and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was badly burned all over the place.

Nico: Nice shot.

We came and faced her.

Me: Maia you will pay for everything you did.

Jak: We beat you once. We can do it again!

Me: This time Jak and Daxter are not alone!

Eli: And we're going to kick your butt!

Wallflower: Big time! Oh and sorry I'm Wallflower Blush. I never told you who I am.

Jak: No worries. But awesome to meet you.

Nico: Yep. Now lets power up!

Will Vandom: Lets do it! Guardians Unite!

We powered up!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma Lair: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian Hale: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) GUARDIAN OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) GUARDIAN OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) GUARDIAN OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) GUARDIAN OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) GUARDIAN OF THE HEART!

Twilight Sparkle: This will be awesome!

Taranee: Let's test out our new toys!

Me: You don't have to tell me twice!

Eli: Yeah!

I pulled out my sword and put in the Wonder Ride Book for The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms.

"THE POWERS OF THE THREE NEAPOLITAN ICE CREAM PHANTOMS FLOWED THROUGH THE SWORD OF THE MIGHTY HERO'S BLADE AND HE UNLEASHED A MIGHTY FLOOD OF ICE CREAM GOODNESS ON HIS OPPONENT."

Me: NEAPOLITAN ICE CREAM BLAST!

I fired a flood of Chocolate, Vanilla and Strawberry ice cream and it hit Maia and buried her in a pile of ice cream!

Nico: ICE CREAM!

Nico then ate the pile fast and it was tasty.

Nico: Awesome. (GROANS)

A big block of ice then formed on his head!

Nico: AAAAAGGGHH! BRAIN FREEZE!

Me: You got to stop eating ice cream fast Nico.

Taranee: I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and melted the ice.

Nico: Ahh. Thanks Taranee.

Me: That was cool though. Lets see here. I hope Maia is a vegetarian!

I used the Wonder Ride Book for Lunch Lady Ghost!

"THE VENGEFUL GHOST OF LUNCH AND MEAT SUMMONED ALL THE MEATS SHE COULD AND SMASHED THE FOE THAT HATED MEAT DOWN WITH BRUTAL CARNIVORE MIGHT!"

My sword got meat and energy orbiting around it.

Me: Try this one! CARNIVORE MEAT FORCE FEED!

I fired a massive blast of meat and it went into Maia's mouth and she was bloated really big!

Daxter: Can I have some meat?

Jak: Right now?!

Nico: You got to admit though that was cool.

I gave him a steak and Daxter ate it.

Daxter: Delicious!

Nico: Yep. But that was awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Me: But lets see if she can handle this foul stench.

I used the power of the Book for Mr. Pig, Minuette's archenemy.

"THE STENCH OF THE MOST FOUL SMELLING PIG IN THE WORLD FLOWED THROUGH OUR HERO'S POWER AS HE UNLEASHED THE WORST FOUL STENCH UNTO THE ENEMY WITH SHEER STINKINESS!"

Me: Plug your noses guys! This one is gonna kill her. FARTS OF TOXIC WASTE STENCH!

I fired a massive blast of fart gas from my sword that smelled as horrible as Pumbaa's farts times 1,000,000,000 and they hit Maia and then melted all her skin off! Like how the toxic waste did to that bad guy in Robocop!

Maia was in excruciating pain!

Nico: Boy that was lethal!

Nate: Don't leave me out! I summon BLAZION!

Nate summoned the Fire Lion Yokai, BLAZION!

Blazion: (ROARS) Yeah!

Jak: AWESOME!

Nate: Sic em!

Blazion fired a wave of fire and it hit Maia and then she exploded into a massive burst of fire! She was screaming in excruciating pain even more!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Jak: Lets finish her off!

Me: Lets! Lets see how the sword does with my book.

I loaded my all-powerful Wonder Ride book, Eternal Wonder of Joy, and it had rainbow energy and surging with lightning all over the blade!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Me: Lets hit her with a combo!

Taranee: You read my mind!

Jak: Lets do it!

Guardians, Me, Jak and Taranee: ELEMENTAL ECO ULTRA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Maia and completely obliterated her in an instant! She was dead!

Nico: Take that!

Then her spirit appeared.

Nico: You will never be welcome here.

Nico gave her the black gates and destroyed her.

Jak: Taranee, ever since I met you, me and Dax have actually seen you as a little sister.

Taranee: Really? Oh Jak!

They hugged. Daxter too.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: Yeah. But we destroyed 3 of Jak and Daxter's big enemies.

Eli: We sure did.

Wallflower: It was really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome!

Laney: Wow! That was amazing!

May: Yeah it was! 3 more of Jak and Daxter's enemies destroyed forever.

Nico: Yep. And we finished Taranee's missions with a bang.

May: Onewa, for your first mission, Brody and 3 Rabbids should go with you

Onewa: Awesome! And my missions are for Drive.

Me: It'll be awesome to meet Shinnosuke.

May: It sure will. We should use our cars to go on those missions.

Nico: That's not a bad idea May.

Eli: Using our cars in Ambassador Missions is an awesome idea.

---

Later we were at the park and we were there for some relaxing before the big mission.

Jirobo: Hi, I'd like your best ice cream!

Vendor: You got it.

He gave him the best ice cream he has. Jirobo gave him the money.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like a bit of relaxing in the park before a big mission.

Nico: Boy you said it J.D.

Me: And on the First Day of Summer too. We go into the Longest Days and Shortest nights now because of the Summer Equinox.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it's awesome having fun on this day.

SpongeBob: [Walks up to us with a pink flower around his head. He tosses flower petals into the air] Happy first day of summer, everyone! [walks over to Squidward] Care to join me for solstice caroling? [sings in a high voice]

Walking in the grass,

it's so fine,

don't need shoes

in the summertime! [tosses flower petals at Squidward]

Squidward: I'm not much of a summer person, SpongeBob.

Me: Happy first day of Summer to you too SpongeBob.

Mr. Krabs: Davy Jones on the jib! Do my ears deceive me? Is it really the first day of summer? Is it?

SpongeBob: [chuckles] Yeah.

Mr. Krabs: [does a few back flips in the air] Whee-hoo!

Nico: I love Summer..

Jessie Bannon: I really do like ice cream.

Nico: Me too Jessie. But we're sorry you went through so much on so many adventures over the last 7 days.

Jessie Bannon: No worries Nico. But it was really fun.

Me: Yes it sure was.

Lila Rosenburg: Hey J.D. here's mine and Nico's chili we made.

She had a bowl glowing with a neon purple glow and it was emitting a low hum and my geiger counter was clicking like mad.

Nico: That is the chili we know.

Me: Woowee! That likes like some awesomely hot chili.

She gave me the bowl and a spoon.

Slipstream: How's Sarah?

Me: Getting better bit by bit. But she will be better in a couple of days.

Nico: Good.

I then tried some of the chili.

Then…

**SUPER INCREDIBLY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FIRE AND INCREDIBLE SPICE!**

It cleared up 25 seconds later and it was INTENSE!

Me: WHOA! Lila you and Nico made REALLY AWESOME CHILI!

Applejack: WOOWEE! That is some spicy and hot chili!

I ate the whole bowl and it was delicious! My fire aura was incredibly strong and powerful and it felt like I absorbed the hatred of an infinite number of Kisenian Blossoms!

Me: Ahh! (BELCH)

Nico: WHOA! J.D. loves your chili Lila.

Lila Rosenburg: Our chili.

I licked the whole bowl clean.

Me: Ahh! Delicious!

Air Raid: Good thing you're not vomiting.

Me: No but it was awesome! Great job you guys.

Nico: Thanks J.D. Glad you liked our chili.

Lila Rosenburg: This is so great that you love our chili J.D.

Me: It was awesome.

I gave the bowl back to Lila.

We had ice cream and it was awesome.

Me: Ahh. Delicious.

Nico: Nothing like awesome cookies and cream ice cream.

Laney: You said it.

Apple Bloom: It was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: I think so too.

Yes we had an awesome and relaxing time.

We got back to the estate.

Me: That was great.

Juniper Montage: Now, it's time to head on down to the Yost World.

Nico: Yep. Are you ready for your big mission Princess Celestia?

Princess Celestia: I'm always ready for this Nico!

Nico: That's the spirit!

Me: And you guys will like our target. We're going after their worlds version of General Ross. And he is the Red Hulk!

Nico: Whoa!

Laney: This guy is one nasty creep. He has an explosively hot temper!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

I went over his history.

---

General Thaddeus "Thunderbolt" Ross, also known as Red Hulk and simply General Ross, is a supporting antagonist from the TV series The Avengers: Earth's Mightiest Heroes. He appears as the secondary antagonist of the Micro Episode Hulk vs The World, and then returning as a supporting antagonist in Season 2.

He is a rogue U.S. military general and the archenemy of the Hulk, whom he his obsessed with capturing for his own purposes. This adaptation of Ross is arguably far more heinous than any other version of the character.

In his human form, he is voiced by Keith Ferguson. While in his Red Hulk form, he is voiced by Fred Tatasciore.

At some point, General Ross began his endless campaign to hunt down and capture the Hulk, having no regard for anyone who gets hurt in the process. Eventually, at some point, he tracks hims Hulk to Las Vegas, where he was fighting the Absorbing Man. Eventually, he became enraged how two S.H.I.E.L.D. agents (Black Widow and Hawkeye) intervened as well. Ross then recklessly fired a missile at Hulk, not caring if the agents got hurt or killed. After the Hulk stopped the missile and saved their lives, the agents captured him and Nick Fury ordered Ross to stand down, enraging the general.

After Hulk left the Avengers due to being mistrusted constantly, Ross and his Hulkbuster Unit attempted to capture him again in a forest region near the Canadian border. They were stopped by Hawkeye, forcing them to retreat.

Losing all traits of his humanity, Ross became aligned with Red Skull (under the alias of "Senator Dell Rusk") to further his obsession with capturing the Hulk. On the helicarrier, the Winter Soldier breached the base and injected Ross with a modified sample of the Hulk's blood, thus ultimately granting him the same powers. He then wreaks havoc on the base and brutally tortures the agents onboard to attract the Avengers. He then brawls with the Hulk before retreating under "Rusk's" orders. He and the Soldier then meet "Rusk" in his office along with Falcon and Doc Samson, who were both brainwashed.

During this time, an L.M.D. of Ross protected his identity while leading the Hulkbusters into finally capturing the Hulk. Red Hulk then assists Skull as he released a biochemical called "Dust of Death" on Avengers Mansion and bystanders, which transformed the victims into horrifying versions of him. Red Hulk fought Thor at the Statue of Liberty, but the God of Thunder sent the Hulk copycat flying away. After the Avengers captured Skull, cured the infected and had Falcon and Samson treated while Soldier defected, Red Hulk escaped and wasn't seen for a while.

Captain America and Iron Man travel to a Hulkbuster Base after convincing the president to clear Hulk of the crimes committed by Red Hulk, forcing Ross' L.M.D. to release him. Unbeknownst to them, Ross' L.M.D. secretly placed a device on the back of his head to make him lose control. After being released, Ross makes him lose control and escape into the woods. Ross' L.M.D. then insults them on how they released a "deadly person". The real Ross, still as Red Hulk, eventually arrives to help them defeat the Hulk. He then joins them as an Avenger. Unknown to Red Hulk, Captain America and Wasp sneak into the Hulkbuster Base and learn what's happened to the Hulk. Wasp is able to remove it just as the Avengers arrive. As Hulk attacks Red Hulk, the latter drops a remote which exposes that he placed the device on him. Iron Man then reveals that he planted a device on Red Hulk's ID card, due to rightfully never trusting him in the first place. The device reverts him back into his human form and reveals his true identity and intention to label them all as terrorists, infuriating the Hulk. Captain is able to convince him to spare Ross' life. Just as Ross is sent to jail for his crimes against humanity, despite what has happened, he still thinks that Hulk is the true threat, unable to see that he was the real monster.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA! So this version of Ross is a rogue general!

Betty Ross: Whereas the one we know as my dad is a good man that did his best to protect our country.

Me: Yep. And we're going to throw this version of that Ross into the cell of the one we know.

Nico: Ooh smart thinking! And it is time that we give the one we know a shot at redemption.

Then Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Billy Numerous, Deker, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Mummy, and the Rowdyruff Boys appeared.

Shiva: Can me, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Billy Numerous, Deker, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Mummy, and the Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Wolf: And J.D. made a really wise decision with the Yost version of Ross.

Crimson Dynamo: I never liked that guy. He was always trying to kill Bruce.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: I agree there. J.D. has become wiser and smarter since I became the leader.

Me: I'm just learning from you Nico.

Nico: I'm glad. You are more than capable of taking back my position when ready.

Me: Nah. You more than earned my position fair and square.

Nico: Awesome.

Darkwing: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for a Galilean next.

Me: Wow! One of Gravattack's kind next.

Shanan: That will be awesome to see.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. Anyway before we leave we got to make a pit stop to the Neptune Prison.

Wolf: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to the Neptune Prison.

We arrived.

Guard: Ross you have a bunch of visitors.

We came.

Eddy: Hey, Ross, old buddy. You won't believe what we got. 310 Ridewatches for the Core Masters of Evil members. So far, we've tried-

Ross: Eddy, please don't waste time with small talk. I know you didn't come here just to discuss that.

Nico: Actually no.

Nico swiped a keycard and opened his cell.

Nico: Your parole application has been accepted. We're giving you a shot at redemption.

Ross: Really? Wow!

Betty Ross: Oh daddy!

She and Ross hugged.

Ross: I'm so happy to see you sweetie.

Betty Ross: Me too daddy.

Nico: It's time for us to give you a shot at redemption. We're going to the Yost Dimension to take down an insane Red Hulk version of you and we're going to put him in this cell here.

Ross: That is a good call.

Me: It was my idea sir.

Ross: Good call.

Nico: Yep. Guard keep this cell warm. Yost Ross is coming in.

Guard: You got it boss.

Nico: All right lets get Ross his clothes and then head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was none other our old enemy, Imhotep, the traitorous ancient Egyptian High Priest who murdered Pharaoh Seti I over 5,000 years ago and using dark magic from The Black Book of The Dead to bring Anck-Su-Namun back from the dead, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You're right, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Imhotep, the traitorous ancient Egyptian High Priest who murdered Pharaoh Seti I over 5,000 years ago and using dark magic from The Black Book of The Dead to bring Anck-Su-Namun back from the dead, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him years ago.

We gasped in pure shock.

Me: Imhotep's back?! Oh man, but he doesn't have his powers that were given to him by The Hom Dai. Lincoln, how did Imhotep come back from the dead?

Lincoln: A Dark Orb.

Nico: Of all the villains that had to come back, Imhotep refuses to stay dead and gone for good. But, like J.D. said, Imhotep doesn't have his powers that were given to him by The Hom Dai, but this time, we're giving him The Black Gates.

Princess Celestia: Yes, and after everything you told us about him, J.D., a monster like Imhotep doesn't deserve to live at all.

Lincoln: And do you mind if I also help out, Princess Celestia. I've got a spell I've invented to send Imhotep to The Black Gates once and for all.

Me: Really? Now, this I really got to see.

Nico: Same here, and it'll get rid of that traitorous priest, Imhotep, once and for all, and the murder of Pharaoh Seti I once and for all. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet the Yost Avengers and help them with one of their big enemies.

Lincoln: Alright, and before we head on over, there's something that I need to take care of. I think it's time to reduce General Ross' sentence.

Lincoln left for The Neptune Prison for Traitors, and he went to General Ross' cell.

General Ross: Lincoln, what brings you here?

Lincoln: General, you've served enough time here in prison for what happened long ago. Now, it's time to reduce your sentence, and have you join The Redemption Squad.

General Ross: Yes, and I'm sure Betty will be happy to see me, along with Bruce.

Lincoln let General Ross out of his cell, and they came back to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: General Ross, glad you could come.

General Ross: Of course, Nico, and Lincoln told me today is Princess Celestia's special mission in the Yost Avengers world.

Nico: That's right, General, and are you ready for what Lincoln's going to do?

General Ross: I am, Nico. (To Lincoln) Alright, Lincoln, I'm ready.

Lincoln: Alright, General. Hold still, this is going to hurt.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and suddenly, General Ross felt what was happening to him, as his skin turned red and he then grew to 7'5" in height and his upper and lower body muscles grew and his prison uniform top exploded off, and he now had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, large camo pants, and large black combat boots. General Ross was now Red Hulk once again, but he now had control of it.

Lincoln: How do you feel, General?

Red Hulk: Like I got hit with a bulldozer, but otherwise, I'm alright.

Then, Betty hugged her dad, and he returned the hug, and they were finally reunited.

Red She-Hulk: I'm glad that Lincoln not only got you out of prison, but now, he gave you the ability to transform into Red Hulk.

Red Hulk: He sure did, and I'm so glad to see you again, sweetie.

Nico: Welcome aboard, General Ross. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet the Yost Avengers and help them with one of their big enemies.

Lincoln: And you'd better say your prayers later on, Imhotep. Because this time, we'll make sure that you never rise again, you blasphemous traitor of Egypt.

We were off to the Yost World.

---

## YOST WORLD

---

We arrived and we saw the Yost Avengers facing the Yost Wrecking Crew!

Boomer: There they are. And they're fighting the Yost Wrecking Crew.

Brick: I'll handle Piledriver. Boomer, you can have Bulldozer.

Butch: Thunderball's mine!

Me: And me and Nico will handle Wrecker!

Nico: Lets get them!

We flew at them.

Yost Captain America: You will get your face bashed in Wrecker!

Yost Wrecker: We'll see!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and Yost Captain America smirked and then I swooped in and punched Yost Wrecker in the face and the Rowdyruff Boys kicked and smashed the rest of the Yost Wrecking Crew into pulp.

Me: This a private party or can anyone join?

Yost Captain America: Awesome to see you all here!

Me: No problem Steve. Just glad we came to join the party.

Nico: And we're facing your versions of the Wrecking Crew.

Ground Man: Hulk! Catch! (tosses Yost Hulk a Ridewatch of the Dark Turtles)

Yost Hulk: Huh. Wonder what this is gonna do.

Nico: You'll love it.

He activated it and he got a turtle shell and weapons for the Dark Turtles!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Yeah!

Yost Hulk: Wow! Hulk like this!

Me: It's the powers of the Dark Turtles.

Nico: Yeah!

Yost Hulk smashed the Yost Wrecking Crew all over and smashed them to pulp and then we tied them up.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: You guys will make awesome members of the Masters of Evil.

Yost Wrecker: Tell Zemo we're not interesting.

Me: It's not Zemo's group. It's Vypra's group. She is a much better boss than that lowlife Zemo.

Eli: Yeah.

Yost Iron Man saw Crimson Dynamo.

Yost Iron Man: Dynamo? Is that you?

Crimson Dynamo: No Tony, I'm not the one from this universe.

Akira Akatsuki: He's the one from our universe.

Me: Long story there. But it's awesome to see you guys.

Yost Wasp: Same to you J.D.

Me: Looking good Janet.

Nico: We owe you guys big time for helping us during the mission with the Kiramagers.

Yost Captain America: No problem Nico.

Captain America: (to Yost Cap) Wingstips on the head of the costume? Really?

Yost Captain America: It's not the costume. It's what you do while wearing it.

Me: That's true. How has the Spiderman of this universe been doing?

Yost Iron Man: He's doing much better.

Me: I hope our pep talks have been helping him out since Hay Lin's Ambassador Missions.

Yost Iron Man: We talk to him every now and then. But he is doing good.

Me: Awesome.

Hawkeye: (to Yost Hawkeye) You look like Cupid wearing that.

Yost Hawkeye: Say what you want. But I think this makes me cool.

Nico: That's funny Clint. But in this universe costumes are different. By the way have you guys talked things over with your version of Black Widow?

Me: That's what we would like to know too.

Thor: (to Yost Thor) Nice helmet.

Yost Thor: Thank you. You do not have yours?

Thor: No I don't wear one.

Eli: But I think both you guys are awesome.

Thor: Thank thee Eli.

Yost Hawkeye: Our version of Black Widow is still out there.

Me: We'll find her Clint. It's hard to imagine that HYDRA would brainwash her like that. But in our universe HYDRA doesn't exist anymore. We gave them all the Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance. They caused more than enough problems for all of us.

Yost Iron Man: (to Iron Man) You been having genius talks with the Reed from my world? I actually missed said talks.

Iron Man: I sure have.

Me: Those were awesome talks.

Lisa Loud: Even I most enjoy them myself.

Nico: So do I.

Lila Rosenburg: Wow it's like they are talking to themselves in the mirror.

Qin: I know and that is so awesome. Every time we come here it's like they are talking to themselves.

Lila Rosenburg: It sure feels like it.

Yost Hulk: (to Hulk) You and Banner are ok now?

Hulk: Puny Banner not bad overtime.

Yost Hulk: Same with me and my Banner. Although we still have some things to work out. Oh, and you can have your Ridewatch back.

Hulk: Thanks Other Hulk.

He gave it back to our Hulk.

Me: You know it's a darn shame that some of the heroes we know are not part of this universe.

Dr. Strange: Like me for example.

Nico: Yeah.

Yost Wasp: Our Black Widow isn't part of the team officially. Sometimes, she helps us. Sometimes, she works with Fury.

Nico: That's a relief.

Me: I was afraid we were going to have to fight her because of her previous affiliations with HYDRA.

Yost Wasp: Yeah. But we heard that you guys all destroyed Apocalypse and got everyone to stop hating mutants in our world. Is that true?

Me: Every single word of it.

Nico: Yep. Now mutants and everyone are living together in peace and harmony.

Eli: It's true.

Mummy: How about we see your base?

Yost Captain America: Sure.

We went to the Avengers Mansion.

We arrived at the awesome Avengers Mansion.

Yost Captain Avengers: Welcome to our Avengers Mansion.

Starfire: It's so amazing.

Hotlink: This really is your Home Sweet Home.

Yost Hawkeye: Sure is. If you forget about it being broken into by bad guys every so often.

Yost Black Panther: Just be glad the two of us were not captured by our Zemo the first time his Masters of Evil attacked.

Yost Yellowjacket: Don't forget me.

Me: Well I have a feeling that we'll be facing your worlds version of Zemo too. He is going to be wanting some payback on our M.O.E. for turning his version into a laughingstock I'll bet.

Nico: I have that same feeling.

Me: Yeah. (Sees something) Like this for instance!

I fired an energy beam and it hit something and a figure fell to the floor from the ceiling and it was a HYDRA Member and he had a big hole in his chest and he died instantly.

Me: Looks like Zemo's men are still running around.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) How are things with the Skrulls?

Yost Wasp: We got them all rounded up and destroyed thanks to J.D.

Me: Glad to know that my marker spell really paid off and helped you guys out.

Nico: It sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: That was really genius.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Yost Hulk: I've been having lots of fun smashing Skrulls.

Overbite: Considering that the Skrull who impersonated Captain America got you locked up by Hulkbusters and therefore, made you unable to help fend off that invasion, I don't blame you.

Nico: Me neither. But at least all the Skrulls are gone.

Me: Thank goodness for that too.

Eli: Yeah.

Rarity: I agree there darlings.

Princess Celestia: But at least we arrived here to help you all out.

Yost Captain America: I agree.

Yost Hawkeye: Did any Skrulls try the same shit on you guys?

Wolf: Of course not. And they wouldn't be able to thanks to J.D. and Eli's powers.

Me: Even if they did try to impersonate me they wouldn't be able to copy my powers because they can't be replicated.

Eli: Same with me.

Yost Hawkeye: Wow.

Me: It's some kind of special cosmic defense mechanism that came with my powers.

Nico: That's neat. But true.

Tsuyu: That is really cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Yost Cap: What are those?

Poromon: Three bottles of beer!

Overbite: I think Tony likes to drink occasionally. I don't know about the rest.

Yost Iron Man: I sure do but I'll gladly have one.

Poromon: Yay!

Yost Wasp: A Digimon that likes to drink beer?

Me: Don't ask.

Applejack: Yeah it's crazy.

Nico: We've had some crazy stuff happen with the Mascots and many of us.

Laney: It's silly.

Sportsmaster: Do the rest of you want the other 2 beers?

They shook their heads for no.

Nico: Whew.

Me: But we should also explain why we are here.

Nico: We came to help you guys take down your worlds version of Red Hulk.

Eli: Yeah.

Yost Hulk: I already told you guys that he and Zemo aren't in their cells.

Sea Clamp: Good. So you already knew that Red Hulk would turn up.

Me: Good. It'll make hunting them down easier. Also I have an awesome way to get your world's version of Ross really pissed off.

I went over and opened a window.

Me: (Takes a Deep Breath) HEY ROSS! YOUR FUCKING MOTHER IS A FUCKING SHITSTAIN! (ECHOING)

Yost Ross roared in incredible rage.

I smirked.

We laughed at what I did.

Nico: (Laughs) That was funny!

Crimson Dynamo: What this world's Ross tried to do in making Hulk go on an uncontrollable rampage and then try to join you guys to make himself look like a hero makes him no different from Albedo's former teammates.

Ty Lee: You guys should know who we're talking about.

Nico: Yeah. We're talking about Team Buktu.

Me: That bunch of fakers deserves to be destroyed.

Lola: Yep.

Ravage: You guys also helped fight me and Onslaught's Live Action counterparts.

Nico: We sure did.

Yost Captain America: Yeah. Also we heard you guys lost a bunch of people you know.

Me: Yeah. That was awful. But we didn't lose a fourth member thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah. Long story on that.

Yost Captain America: We've contacted our world's Iron Fist, War Machine, Quake, Falcon, Luke Cage, Black Widow, Scott Lang, Bucky, and Doc Samson about Red Hulk making a move today.

Diabolico: What about Spiderman, Mockingbird, the Guardians of the Galaxy, and the Asgardians?

Vision: Mockingbird is with our version of SHIELD in case things escalate.

Yost Ms. Marvel: The Guardians of the Galaxy are busy cleaning up the remnants of the Skrulls still in space.

Me: That's good that Peter and the Guardians are helping out.

Yost Thor: My people still need to protect Asgard in case it comes under attack.

Nico: Okay.

Yost Hawkeye: And Spiderman? I tried calling him. But I had to hang up when his aunt picked up instead.

Me: Oops. You want me and Hay Lin to go try and find him?

Nico: I have a feeling he'll come to us later on.

Me: Okay then.

Yost Hulk: Still can't believe that Harry kid cursed everyone out at Midtown High. I might be green but I'm not an ogre like Shrek!

Molly Hale: Of course you're not.

Nico: No you aren't. You know Hulk you may be bad tempered but you are a pretty cool cat.

NICO JUST SAID THAT!

Nico: (To the viewers) Take it home with you!

Deker: Those who you guys DID contact are in for a special treat.

Maria: And there are more Ridewatches where that came from.

Me: Yep. I tested out mine for Lord Drakkon and I got really cool armor.

Nico: You'll see many more of them later on.

Me: Yep.

Lola: It's going to be awesome to see.

Nico: Yeah. Anyway how would you all like to see a demonstration of our powers with the usual battles that we have?

Yost Iron Man: We would be honored to watch.

Me: Cool.

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: I'm not part of the usual battles today. I'm here because Zemo's probably gonna be wanting to fight me.

Me: I have a feeling he is gonna come after you for revenge Vypra.

Luan: But we're not going to let that happen. He can do that over my dead body!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And we're going to make sure he pays for it. In blood. Steve, you guys may not approve of killing villains. But there is a rule that we follow. We only go after those that are complete scumbags and are irredeemable. Those are the kinds of people that deserve to die the most horrible punishments we can give them.

Yost Captain America: You're right. I understand.

Yost Hawkeye: You know we helped you guys off our Annihilus, right? Pretty much too late to keep following that no kill rule now.

Me: I know. I just wanted to remind you of that. Sorry.

Yost Hawkeye: Oh no worries.

Nico: Good.

Me: Anyway lets head to your simulator and show you our power.

Yost Iron Man: You got it.

Yost Hulk: What do you think I did to many of the Skrulls after that spell was cast?

Nico: We get the idea.

Lola: Yeah.

We went to their Simulator. And then Evil Lyn, DC Enchantress, Pied Piper, Jack O Lanter, Biowulf, Whiplash, Aqueduct, U Foes, Madame Masque, and Pterodactyl Ghost appeared.

Nico: Evil Lyn, DC Enchantress, Pied Piper, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Whiplash, Aqueduct, U Foes, Madame Masque, and Pterodactyl Ghost.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Glad to see you all here.

Nico: Yep.

The reserve Avengers came too.

Evil Lyn: For the reserve Avengers who could make it, thanks for coming.

Yost Doc Samson: It's only fair that I show up as well. I made the mistake of not doing something about Ross right after I became what you see me as now.

DC Enchantress: Well, at least you get to help take him down now.

Yost Wolverine: Good thing me, my team, and the Fantastic Four came with J.D. and the rest right away.

Pied Piper: Yep. There was no need for you guys to be contacted.

Me: That's for sure.

Jack O Lantern: (to Nico) Heard you found some treasure.

Nico: Yep.

Biowulf: Was it those Ridebooks?

Me: That and we found the Scythe of Surya, a Sword of Candrakar and all the Ride Books of all the Non-Core M.O.E. Members.

Nico: It was awesome.

Varie: Boy it sure was.

Mean Screen then appeared.

Nico: You sure are a glutton for punishment Mean Screen.

Mean Screen: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Mean Screen: Luan, when Zemo's dead, you should put the symbol of the American Flag on his corpse.

Luan: Not a bad idea. It'll Flag him of our Victory! (Laughs) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Lola: Yeah!

Vypra: We also have 2 archenemies here. One for Yost Captain America and the other for Yin.

2 figures came out and they were THE FIRE COUNT and Taotie!

---

Fire Count

The Fire Count is an antagonist who appears in "His Hero". He wears a crown which suggests that he may have been the previous ruler of the Fire Kingdom. He is made out of fire and has nothing else inside of him but his facial expressions. He can be considered a "representation" of Ice King in the sense that Billy is Ooo's old equivalent of Finn. Considering that he is a count and thus royalty, it is likely that he is related to Flame King and Flame Princess in some way. In his appearance, Billy fought him and rescued the Cotton Candy Princess. He was bisected by Billy, so it is specifically doubtful that he will appear again any time soon (aside from flashbacks).

Taotie

**Taotie** is one of the main antagonists in the DreamWorks/ Nickelodeon TV series *Kung Fu Panda: Legends of Awesomeness* . He is a very greedy, arrogant, villainous, manipulative, and deceitful warthog who is incredibly skilled in mechanics, having helped build the Training Hall when he was a student. He is Shifu's old friend who turns down kung fu in favor of machines after he was dismissed from the Jade Palace. He makes his first appearance in the episode " *Sticky Situation* ", where he was tasked by Po to fix the Training Hall. He frequently continues to appear in the series with new inventions to fight against Po, Shifu, and the Furious Five. He also has a teenage son named Bian Zao. He is Shifu's archnemesis.

He was voiced by Wallace Shawn, who also played Vizzini in *The Princess Bride*, and Dr. Elliot Coleye in *My Favorite Martian* .

Earlier years

It is known that Taotie was once Master Shifu's friend and a student at the Jade Palace in his younger days. However, unlike Shifu, Taotie was not a good fighter and had a hard time trying to learn kung fu. To help him improve, he and Shifu constructed the Training Hall, making use of Taotie's skill in mechanics. But while the Training Hall was impressive, Taotie's kung fu skills were still not, and he remained a poor, clumsy, inadequate student.

Jealous of Shifu's growing abilities, Taotie decided he would use his mechanical mind to compensate for his failures in kung fu. Taking the sacred Jade Orb of Infinite Power, he made a giant weapon in the shape of a wooden warrior, fueled by the Orb, devised to make up for all of his weaknesses. He was proud of his creation, but Oogway and Shifu were instead appalled by it. They told him that his machines sullied the purity of kung fu. They took back the Orb and presumably destroyed Taotie's creation, and he was dismissed from the Jade Palace. Taotie (abandoning kung fu) feels extremely resentful and dissatisfied of it and of Shifu, and wanting to prove himself superior to both.

In *Kung Fu Panda: Legends of Awesomeness Sticky Situation*

After Po broke the equipment in the Training Hall with sticky dumplings by mistake, he calls on Taotie after seeing the warthog's mark in the Hall along with Shifu's. Visiting his home, Po meets Taotie as well as his unenthusiastic teenage son named Bian Zao, and (after being confronted with a spinning metallic contraption) told him that Shifu had asked for his help. Suspiciously, Taotie agrees to come and repair the Training Hall, his son accompanying him. Po then sneaks him and Bian Zao inside the Hall, avoiding Shifu and the Furious Five, and Po secured the entrance, not wanting anyone to see it was wrecked. Meanwhile, Taotie was left to realize his long-awaited vengeance.

He eventually emerged, and once again wielded another giant mechanical warrior, made from equipment in the Training Hall, with Bian Zao beside him at the controls. Taotie announces that Po had led him inside, and Shifu, alarmed to see Taotie, angrily revealed to Po that Taotie was no longer his friend but an enemy. He and the Furious Five seek to fight Taotie's invention, and declared that Po would not fight with them. Taotie's many dangerous functions proved a challenge for the kung fu warriors' attacks, and everything was eventually stopped. Shifu was also overtaken, and Taotie gloats to him that machines were more powerful than kung fu, and aimed to finish him off.

Po soon arrives armed with a bowl of sticky dumplings, surprising both Taotie and Shifu. He is able to hold off the machine and use the dumplings to glue its parts together, which resulted in it breaking down. With his invention destroyed, Taotie unleashes his spinning metallic contraption like an umbrella, takes his son, and flies off in an effort to escape, still wanting revenge. After the contraption stopped working in midair, he and Bian Zao crashes not far from the Training Hall and flees.

*Fluttering Finger Mindslip*

The two are seen back at their home with Taotie as determined as ever to get revenge on Shifu. A messenger arrived and handed him a bill from the Palace, which infuriated Taotie. He and Bian Zao later flew to the Jade Palace in his bird-like flying machine to confront the kung fu warriors about the bill, only to discover the Furious Five standing before him with no memory of who they were, or who Taotie was.

Taotie uses this to serve his purposes, telling them he was their kung fu master and that Shifu and Po were their sworn enemies. Though he is able to deceive them long enough to have them attack Shifu and Po, they eventually have their memories restored when

Po uses the clay from the Alabaster Pot of Remembrance on them during the battle. Cornered by Po and the others and unarmed, Taotie flees again from the scene with Bian Zao, and they escaped in Taotie's flying bird-like machine.

*The Kung Fu Ki*

Taotie reappears as a cameo in Po's nightmare. Here, he tried to defeat the Furious Five with Scorpion, Hundun, and Fung; they were defeated by Peng instead by Po.

*Big Bro Po*

Taotie's latest attempt to take over the palace using his Iron Claws of Doom ended in disaster due to Bian Zao neglecting to lubricate the invention. He was swiftly defeated and sent to Chorh-Gom Prison and because of this, Po was left to look after Bian Zao. When Bian Zao came to visit him in prison, Taotie persuades him to smuggle parts of his invention inside the cakes he brought to him, and his son complied when Taotie promised to spend some quality time that didn't involve trying to destroy Shifu and his students. Bian Zao smuggled in every piece, but during his time at the palace he developed a friendship with Po, and became so reluctant to smuggle the last piece that would complete the Iron Claws. Out of kindness, Po unwittingly gives Taotie the cake himself.

With his machine reassembled and greatly improved, Taotie breaks out of prison and attacked the kung fu warriors once again, this time nearly succeeding. He was only defeated when Bian Zao (unwilling to betray either Po or his father) took a third option and secretly pulled out the lubrication hose, immobilizing the Iron Claws and forcing him and his father to once again make a swift getaway, much to Taotie's disappointment.

*The Most Dangerous Po*

Taotie is among the villains that were hunted by General Tsin and subjected to stiffening Zu Chao Powder. He is later rescued by Po, but escapes upon being repelled by Po.

*Bosom Enemies*

Taotie is seen using a knife stand machine to attack Po which ends up failed. Taotie ends up in a nervous breakdown following his defeat and Po accidentally ripping off his pants. Bian Zao later turns to Po to get Taotie back to normal. Taotie ends up seeing the light and Po plans to make Taotie a good guy by having him make crime-fighting gadgets while having some special nunchucks made for Po. When the Furious Five arrive, Taotie ends up showing off the special nunchucks as Po states that Taotie has changed. Taotie commented that his old friend Goatie, his parents (including the uncle that never like), and the Cart Wash Manager turned against him. When the Furious Five leave vowing to come after Taotie if he hasn't changed, Po states to Taotie that he can have Taotie make weapons for the Furious Five with Po secretly taking quantitative measurements of the Furious Fiver. Po comments that Taotie can make the best crime-fighting assistant to the Furious Five. After Po leaves upon handing him the measurements of the Furious Five for the weapons needed to fit the Furious Five's talents, Taotie ends up snapping out of his good side as the measurements to make a machine. The next day, Taotie attacks Po and the Furious Five with the Adapto-Bot (which can copy the movies of Po, Master Tigress's claws, Master Monkey's tail, Master Mantis's pointed claws, Master Crane's flight, and Master Viper's constructions) stating that Taotie plays assistant to nobody. Taotie's Adapto-Bot receives a magnifying glass from Po through Bian-Zao and ends up using it to distract the Adapto-Bot while Po uses his nunchucks to throw the Adapto-Bot off balance and then destroys it. Po thanks Taotie for helping him out as he quotes "What are friends for?". Yet Taotie and Bian Zao end up remanded to Chorh-Gom Prison as Taotie works on the designs of his next invention to use on Po.

### *The Maltese Mantis*

Taotie and Bian Zao were attending the Festival of Figurines where they are unpacking the figurines of Taotie's inventions. Though Bian Zao was very doubtful, uncertain, and suspicious that people would buy figurines of his father, Taotie was extremely imperturbable and confident that he would make a fortune once the fans saw the power of his figurines (demonstrated when one of them punched a hole through the table). Bian Zao eventually asks his father for some money, so he could go and buy something that wasn't "lame". Bian

Zao eventually discovers Mantis (who was accidentally paralyzed by Po using the Paralyzing Touch Point) and becomes intrigued when he spotted the eyes of the "figure" moving (the only part of Mantis's body that wasn't paralyzed). Po and Master Shifu learn from Bian Zao about where they can find Taotie. Po and Master Shifu aggressively confront Taotie, who refused to give Mantis up, especially after Po unwisely revealed that Mantis would become permanently paralyzed in a matter of minutes. Taotie then attempts to make a break for it only for the destructive skirmish between him, Po, and Master Shifu to make it onto the nearest stage. With help from the festival attendees, Po and Master Shifu cornered Taotie, who ended up being beaten up by the attendees while Bian Zao gives Master Mantis back to Po and Master Shifu. While Master Shifu undoes the paralysis on Master Mantis, Bian Zao carried his beaten-up father away.

---

Finn: The Fire Count!

Po: And Taotie!

Taotie: Been a long time Dragon Warrior!

Me: Master Shifu wasn't he your old friend turned into a dangerous criminal?

Master Shifu: That is right J.D.

Me: Wow.

Fire Count: And it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Fire Count and you look like a fire version of the Ice King.

Fire Count: I get that a lot.

Nico: Nice.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Optimus Prime, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Emerald Sustrai, Lincoln, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - Nico's rescue

---

Evil-Lyn was first.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) Nico found another treasure on his rescue. How powerful is it?

Optimus Prime: It's extremely powerful. The Scythe of Surya has all the power of the sun in it as well as the powers of life in its entirety.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure does. Kida Neurenburg the Multiviola Gene-Slammer got it and she looks amazing with both the Sword of Candrakar and the Scythe of Surya.

Starshine Sparkle: She sure does and that was such an awesome treasure hunt.

Spyro: Everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Emerald Sustrai: They sure did.

Lincoln: Yeah it was really fun.

Aria Blaze: It sure was awesome.

Juniper Montage: I thought so too.

Evil Lyn: Glad you all had a good time. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Ilana, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Iron Man, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - Beating Another Blades for Saber

---

Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress: (to Ilana) Now, Nico, Lars, and the others had to fight off Another Blades!? This is getting really dangerous!

Ilana: It's not that bad. Now everyone that has archenemies with the Core M.O.E. And Non-Core M.O.E. Now each have their own Wonder Ride Books. That is so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is cool! My Wonder Ride Book called Dr. Starline's Stellar Space Crusade is really awesome.

Cozy Glow: So is mine. It's called Technopath's Technological Pirate Adventure.

Hex: They sure are really awesome.

Iron Man: We all got all sorts of awesome treasure from them.

DC Enchantress: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones and energy and smashed her down.

---

Gwen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Lincoln's rescue

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Sleepwalkers. How was it?

TD Gwen: It was really awesome and Sleepwalkers is one of my favorite books by Stephen King.

Princess Luna: That was such a really awesome adventure.

Moondust: It sure was cool.

Blackout: It sure was.

Sabrina (Pokemon): We all liked it.

Pied Piper: I'm glad you did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Green Arrow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Black Widow, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Meeting a Gene-Slammer for the 7 Alchemy Beasts

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) I heard you guys met a Gene-Slammer for the 7 Alchemy Beasts. What's her name?

Green Arrow: Her name is Rosa Laurence and she has the power to turn into all seven Alchemy Beasts all at once or individually and has their powers.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure does and that is really awesome.

Scootaloo: But we found out something horrible about what Lynn did.

---

Rosa Laurence: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosa, and now, I can also defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosa Laurence: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rosa, what's this horrible revelation about Lynn that nearly got her sent to the nuthouse forever?

Rosa Laurence: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. I was walking through Franklin Avenue one day, but then, I heard the sound of screaming coming from The Loud House, along with the sounds of smashing inside the house itself, and I found out there's only one person who could've made that scream: Lincoln, and he was in trouble. I went inside and I found Lincoln, but he was being beaten all over the place by Lynn, but her eyes were red with hatred and insanity and she was foaming at the mouth like a rabid dog. I wasn't going to let Lynn just beat Lincoln up like that, so I pushed her off of him, and she just went at me like crazy, and I had to fight her off and after I knocked her out, I tied her up with nylon rope. Then, I went over to Lincoln, and he was really banged up: a black eye, he had some missing baby teeth, and that's not the worst part: when I lifted up his shirt, he had tons of knuckle marks and bruises all over his body and bite marks on his arms. Lincoln told me that Lynn got mad at him because he said that he didn't want to help her with her sparring anymore and that he was done with being her punching bag, and that's what led to her going crazy. I knew Lynn was a little crazy and she treated Lincoln like a punching bag, but what she just did, I was absolutely furious at Lynn, and so were the rest of the family after they came out of hiding. They were already thinking of throwing her in a nuthouse forever for what she did, but Lincoln and I decided against it, instead, Lynn was grounded for eight months and she was off her sports teams during that time. I then had to get Lincoln to the hospital to get his injuries taken care of, and he broke down and cried as he held on to me, and seeing that look of despair on his face, I also held on to him, but not too tightly since he still had wounds on him.

We were not only shocked, but we also had tears coming down from our eyes.

Me: My God.

Nico: Damn, getting punched and beaten like that was bad enough, but getting bite marks on your arms, now that really did it. Linc, I can't believe you went through that, because you said you weren't going to be treated as Lynn's punching bag anymore.

Lincoln: Lynn hated it when she doesn't get her way, but for her to resort to that, I was so mad at her, I didn't speak to her during her punishment.

Rosa Laurence: And Lincoln's wounds healed up over time, and he did forgive Lynn, and Lynn wanted to earn Lincoln's forgiveness.

Lincoln: That's right, and then over time, I did eventually talk to Lynn, and she also began to talk to me again. But, this is more reason for me to get rid of Dark Lynn once and for all.

Me: You got that right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Jack O Lantern: My goodness! Dark Lynn is a monster! She needs to be destroyed for good.

Whirlwind: I agree there totally.

Black Widow: Same here. She is an absolute nightmare no one should ever see again.

Jack O Lantern: I agree there too Natasha. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning, arrows and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jake Long, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zarya Moonwolf, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Taranee's final Ambassador Mission

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) I heard today was Taranee's final Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Jake Long: It was really good and they finished it with a bang by destroying Maia. She was the first major enemy that Jak and Daxter took down.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was so amazing.

Sunburn: It sure was. They had an awesome time on that one.

Zarya Moonwolf: It was really awesome from what we heard. Next starts Onewa's Ambassador Missions after the next one.

Biowulf: Cool! Looking forward to hearing about that one. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Devon Daniels, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Randy Cunningham, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - Us killing Maia

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) Taranee and the others did a good job killing Maia. She really was that dangerous.

Devon Daniels: She sure did and Maia to us was not that big of a challenge.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing facing her from what we heard.

Tornado Bolt: But her brother is goind to be mondo infuriated that we destroyed her.

Randy Cunningham: Yeah no kidding.

Stealth Elf: But we'll be ready for him when the time comes.

Sea Clamp: We sure will. It won't end well for him.

Spittor: No it sure won't.

Whiplash: Absolutely there. Lets do it!

Sea Clamp: I'm looking forward to that one on the big day or in the future. Sea Clamp, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Spittor: Boy me too. This is gonna be awesoe. Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed as well.

They fired waves of leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

Raiden, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Irma Lair, Cozy Glow, and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Enjoying the first day of summer

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) Today's the first day of summer. How are you enjoying it?

Raiden: It's really great! We're having an awesome start to the season so far.

Applejack: We sure are and we're enjoying it.

Apple Bloom: We sure are. And we started it with a relaxing time in the park with ice cream.

Flashwing: That was a great time there.

Irma Lair: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Aqueduct: I'm glad you guys had fun at the park. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and energy and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Syd Chang, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ebonwumon, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - Nothing like Ice Cream to start the first day of summer

---

The U-Foes were next.

X Ray: (to Syd) Nothing like Ice Cream to start the first day of summer.

Ironclad: I actually tried some myself.

Syd Chang: I'm glad you did. Summer is my favorite season because of so many awesome animals that come out during this time.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it's amazing!

Featherweight: We also have fun swimming and playing in the pool.

Sprocket: We sure do.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) It sure is always fun lads.

Vapor: I like swimming too.

Vector: Same with me. Too bad Squidward is not a summer guy. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, metal, gears and lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ninja Steel Rangers, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - The Yost Avengers is the second to last mission for the Yost Universe

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) The Yost Avengers is the second to last mission for the Yost Universe. They really are just as badass as the ones we know.

Timmy Turner: They sure are and Princess Celestia is really excited for her mission here.

Princess Celestia: I'm really ready for some action here.

Amber Morning: Me too mom. It's so awesome.

Spotlight: Boy it sure is gonna be awesome.

Brody: And we're going to be facing our footsoldiers here no doubt.

Madame Masque: I have no doubt on that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and magic and smashed her down.

---

Maximum Ride, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lori Loud, Loki Loud, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - After the Yost Avengers it's Yost Spiderman and then the Yost World and Phase 1 of the missions will be complete

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) After the Yost Avengers it's Yost Spidey. And then the Yost World and Phase 1 of the missions will be complete

Maximum Ride: That is right! And that is gonna be an awesome way to close out the first half of the year.

Rarity: Oh it sure will be fun darlings. I'm most looking forward to that.

Sweetie Belle: Me too! It's gonna be so much fun!

Gill Grunt: Boy you said it. That is gonna be an awesome party.

Lori: It literally sure will.

Loki Loud: Yeah I'll say.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I have a feeling it will be. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

Yost Captain America VS Fire Count

The Fire Count was next.

Fire Count: I'm ready for this baby!

Yost Captain America: I am ready too.

Fire Count fired a blast of fire and Yost Captain America blocked it with his shield and then he threw it and it smashed the Fire Count down.

Yin VS Taotie

Taotie was next.

Taotie: You know when I fought Po and the Furious Five and Shifu a lot they would always beat me all the time and they were fun.

Yin: I'm sure they were.

Taotie: Yes they were.

Yin fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mean Screen

Mean Screen was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords for The Princesses of Ooo, They were called the Elemental Defenders of Ooo, they're a collection of greatswords with the symbols of the different Kingdoms of Ooh etched into the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Awesome swords!

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

They summoned and charged the Zeo Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

The rangers fired a massive blast of energy and they fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts hit him and he flew back and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Mean Screen you have failed this city again!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and cheered.

Leozack: Now, let's go after Yost Ross.

Nico: Right! That jerk is going to pay for his crimes all in full.

Lola: Absolute and we have a special cell in our universe with his name on it.

Laney: We sure do and it will be good.

Billy Numerous: Let me clone an army first.

Billy cloned 310 copies of himself.

Nico: Nice! Get ready Yost Hulk, (Eyes Glow Red) Your explosive temper filled rage days are about to come to an end!

We were off to face him.

In the middle of the city, everyone was evacuated thankfully. We were walking towards Yost Red Hulk to face him in Central Park.

But then out came YOST BARON ZEMO!

Me: Baron Helmut Zemo A.K.A. Baron Zemo. So we finally meet at last.

Yost Zemo: (German Accent) Guten Tag to you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. But I'm not here for you. I'm actually here mein friends for her. (Points to Vypra.

Vypra: Zemo. I knew you'd show yourself sooner or later.

Yost Zemo: The good general asked me to slow you and your friends down. It's something I glad accepted.

Vypra: You seriously can't accept that I'm the leader of the Masters of Evil, huh?

Yost Zemo: The Masters of Evil used to be a a powerful fighting force against the Avengers and other foolish heroes. Now, thanks to you, it's become a laughingstock. I will not stand for it any longer!

Homer: Laughingstock. I think it's a respectingstock.

Me: That's a good way to put it Homer.

Yost Cap: Leave Vypra out of this, Zemo. Your feud's with me.

Yost Zemo: Oh, do not worry, Captain. After I kill her, you'll be next.

Me: Like hell you will!

Just then, a web hit Yost Zemo in the eyes.

SPLAT!

Then out came Yost Spiderman!

Me: Hey Peter we were just talking about you!

Yost Spiderman: Nice to make an entrance and great to see you all again.

Nico: You too Peter.

Yost Captain America: We were worried about you.

Yost Spiderman: Sorry about that Steve.

Hay Lin: Let me help as well!

Yost Spiderman: Thanks Hay Lin. You guys go face Red Hulk.

Me: Right!

Nico: Thanks Peter.

We went to face Yost Red Hulk.

As we were walking to the park, The King of Flan came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, King of Flan.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) Anytime amigos. I may not be one of the core 310 but it's great to help you all out.

Nico: We are going to need all the help we can get to face Yost Red Hulk.

We pressed on.

In the park Yost Red Hulk was waiting with intense fire burning around him and on him.

King of Flan appeared.

King of Flan: Hello, general. Care for some Flan?

Yost Ross: I never asked for any. Now, where's the Hulk?

King of Flan: (sneers) Closer than you think. And there's more then one!

Yost Ross: What do you mean?

Suddenly the spirits of the Fire Defenders of the Sky appeared and they swirled around him and then fired blasts of fire and burned around him in fiery explosions. Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down and burned him all over the place and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: General Thunderbolt Ross A.K.A. Red Hulk.

Yost Ross: Who are you?

Nico: Your worst nightmare!

But then his skin turned red and he grew huge and muscular and then his clothes ripped and his hair turned black and his eyes glowed red and then he turned into RED HULK! HE ROARED AS HE HAD A MASSIVELY INTENSE AURA OF FIRE AROUND HIM!

Yost Hulk: You will pay for your crimes!

Red Hulk: Still think you punks stand a chance now?

Yost Hulk: (smirks) We gonna talk or are we gonna smash?

Red Hulk answered the question by charging at Yost Hulk and Edzilla

Yost Hulk and Edzilla: HULK/ED SMASH!

KRASMASH!

Edzilla knocked Red Hulk into a building with his tail. This was followed by Yost Hulk hitting Red Hulk with a couple of cars.

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

I teleported and grabbed and lifted Yost Red Hulk and threw him a Tara formed a huge mountain and Yost Red Hulk smashed into it!

Nico: You are REALLY pathetic!

Yost Red Hulk ROARED IN FURY AND A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FIRE BLASTED OUT AROUND HIM AND THEN WE ABSORBED ALL HIS FIRE!

Red Hulk: Don't think you've won just yet. Kudabots!

An army of Kudabots appeared.

Nico: Kudabots!

Me: Just what we predicted!

Laney: Yep.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them into nothing.

Nico fired energy blasts and blasted them all over the place.

Hulk smashed some all over.

Then the Kudabots jumped the Yost Avengers!

The Yost Avengers lay defeated at the hands of the Kudabots.

Red Hulk: (chuckles evilly) Killing Banner right now would be too easy. Instead, I'll go with killing Captain America first. That'll really show the world that the Avengers are finished.

Edzilla: (punches Kudabot) ED HELP AVENGERS!

Eddy: We ALL want to help them, Lumpy. But what can we do?

I punched Yost Red Hulk in the face!

Me: You will pay for your crimes fire face!

I went Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) You will feel the power of love and hope.

Celestia then got an idea.

Celestia: (to everyone watching) Everyone in both worlds! Lend the Avengers your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1, 2", shout "Avengeers Assemble"! Okay? 1, 2…

All: AVENGERS ASSEMBLE!

Celestia: One more time! 1, 2…

All: AVENGERS ASSEMBLE!

Celestia: Louder! 1,2…

All: AVENGERS ASSEMBLE!

Jamesdean5842: AVENGERS ASSEMBLE!

At these words, Yost Cap found the strength to get up.

Yost Captain America: They're right. We can't give up! We won't give up! And we'll never give up!

Yost Captain America threw his shield at a Kudabot, knocking it down.

Nico: YEAH!

Yost Captain America: Thank you for your help, everyone.

Yost Wasp: This is just like after we defeated Galactus.

Yost Iron Man: Except no real world threatening crisis this time.

Yost Hulk: I'm not complaining. As long as I get to smash stuff.

Yost Hawkeye: You and me both, big guy.

Yost Thor: Prepare yourselves, everyone. For our greatest battle yet!

Eli: It sure will!

Celestia: Allow me to transform with you all.

Brody: It'll be our pleasure, Princess.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS, LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

THEY TRANSFORMED!

Brody: "Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!"

Preston: "Stealth of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Blue!"

Calvin: "Strength of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Yellow!"

Hayley: "Spirit of the Ninja! Ninja Steel White!"

Sarah: "Speed of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Pink!"

Levi: "Rhythm of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Gold!"

All: "Ninja Rangers fear no danger! Power Rangers Ninja Steel!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Princess Celestia: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Yost Red Hulk.

Suddenly, something within Princess Celestia's mind snapped as her purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a white energy aura with Alicorns, suns, light, and magic, she unholsters her Sword of The Sun, and as she approached Yost Ross, she left behind white energy, Alicorns, suns, sunlight, and magic with every step.

Princess Celestia: You really disgust me, Yost Red Hulk, the Avengers of this world have accomplished many great things and they've defended this world from all sorts of evil that lurk here. (Getting Very Angry) But, you… you never cared about their deeds and what they've done to defend this world from the evil that lurks here, you were only driven by your personal hatred for the Yost Hulk… , (Canterlot Royal Voice) AND THOU HAST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, AND FOR YOUR CRIMES, I SHALL SEE TO IT THAT YOU ARE PUNISHED SEVERELY FOR YOUR CRIMES!

We gasped in pure shock.

Nico: Whoa, she even used the Canterlot Royal Voice for this one. Oh, now we know it's serious.

Lincoln: And Yost Red Hulk is about to feel the fury of The

Equestrian Sun of Benevolence. HIT THE DECK!

We then took cover, and Princess Celestia screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of fire and energy blasted out and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with suns, light, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the Sun was shining down, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Celestia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Princess Celestia grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair with stars in it, she has neon purple eyes and a white energy aura with suns, light, Alicorns, and magic surrounding her, Princess Celestia has an Alicorn with the Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with white gems for eyes and the Sun Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her Amulet of The Light Skylanders had an Alicorn pendant with the Light Kanji in its hooves, her golden Amulet of Light has purple gems on the gold suns and aurora-colored crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and the Alicorn pendant was holding the Sun Kanji. Princess Celestia has on a long sleeveless white and gold dress with her cutie mark on, the Sun, and sunlight phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with sunlight on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and right on top of its horn is the Sun, the symbol of the Light Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Celestia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive midnight white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers, sprouted out from her back, with light falling from the tips. Princess Celestia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder. Suddenly, Princess Celestia's massive Sword of the Knights of The

Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, and Sword of The Sun had begun merging together, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Sword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice, it's a brand-new large sword with a 6'10" massive, wide, double-edged white blade with her cutie mark and suns etched on the blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large white Alicorn heads with sunlight gems for eyes for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Day and The Light Skylanders, Loving Older Sister of Princess Luna, Loving Mother of Amber Morning, Destroyer of Daybreaker and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Day and Sunlight Magic"

プリンセスセレスティア、その日のアリコーンプリンセスとライトスカイランダーズ、プリンセスルナの愛する姉、琥珀の朝の愛情のある母、夜明けの破壊者と終末23、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィル、そして友情の騎士団のメンバーであるカンタロットテーブル、そしてマスターオブザデイとサンライトマジック

Princess Celestia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN INFINITY SOLAR LIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF SOLAR JUSTICE AND EQUESTRIAN LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Princess Celestia's Super Angel-Alicorn Infinity transformation, but when Yost Ross saw it, he fell into a rage and he tried to kill her by pummeling her, but Princess Celestia dodged it, and she fired a powerful white energy blast with Suns, magic, light, and Alicorns, and it hit him and he hit back first into a wall.

Me: WHOA! Princess Celestia you look incredible!

Nico: Wow! And that is just phase 1 of her transformation!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Noah: I have a feeling that instead of Ryuki, it'll be his American counterpart.

Nico: Lets find out!

Nico gave them the keys for Kamen Rider Ryuki from 2002!

Nico: J.D. calls these keys Dragon Light Brigade.

Troy Burrows: Awesome!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! DRAGON LIGHT BRIGADE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ryuki Kamen Riders! Troy was Ryuki, Noah was Knight, Gia was Scissors, Jake was Zolda, Emma was Raia and Orion was Gai!

Nico: COOL!

Troy Burrows: This is amazing!

Noah: Wow! I look awesome!

Eli: You all sure do.

Nico: Now for the fun part.

Everyone pulled out their Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons!

Everyone: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

They summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and the Build, Decade, Zi-O, Drive and Zero One Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH! Come on guys!

Crag: Lets get him!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Ninja Steel Rangers: Ninja Rangers, fear no danger!

Everyone went at them!

Yost Captain America tossed his shield at the Kudabots and it returned to him like a boomerang while hitting said Kudabots.

Nico punched and slashed numerous Kudabots all over the place with incredible speed and they all exploded all over.

Massive fiery explosions were blasting the area around us and turning the entire area into a raging inferno!

Yost Wasp fired a blast of electricity from her hands at several Kudabots.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and blasted the Kudabots all over and electrocuted them. The Fire Count blasted them all over with blasts of fire and incinerated them all over the place.

Yost Iron Man fired an energy beam from his chest plate at a crowd of Kudabots.

Smashing them into fiery piles of scrap metal!

Yost Red Hulk: (to Edzilla) Allow me to school you in the art of war like I did to Hulk. First lesson: There are always casualties!

Yost Red Hulk lifted a tanker truck and threw it at some nearby civilians.

Yost Hulk: (to Edzilla) I'll handle Ross. You protect the civilians!

Yost Hulk lifted up a chunk of the ground and flipped it, sending out a wave of flying rocks at Yost Red Hulk.

I punched Yost Red Hulk in his stomach with devastating force and then gave him a powerful and devastating uppercut and then he fell back and belched up a huge amount of green blood!

Yost Hawkeye fired a powerful arrow coated with electricity at a group of Kudabots.

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5-Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed and then Nico fired a massive blast of lightning from his fingers and they hit a bunch of Kudabots and they exploded all over.

Yost Thor fired a beam of electricity from Mjolnir at a squad of Kudabots.

Lincoln and Linka fired a massive blast of lightning and blasted the remaining Kudabots into dust!

Nico: Now that the Kudabots are out of the way…

Everyone set their sights on Yost Red Hulk!

Me and Princess Celestia were smashing him all over the place!

We all came and smashed him all over the place.

Brody: Out of the fire and into the fight! Lion Fire Red!

He donned his awesome Lion Fire Red Battlizer!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lola: Yeah!

We punched and smashed and pulverized him all over the place!

We were really letting him have it all over.

Slipstream, Jirobo, Jessie Bannon and Air Raid used the Earth and Hidden Leaf Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slipstream's Nullifier Missions, Air Raid's Torque Rifle and Jirobo and Jessie's powers 100-fold.

Slipstream and Jirobo: SMASHING OGRE BLAST!

Jessie Bannon and Air Raid: FIRESTORM TORQUE BLAST!

Jake Long Couple and Wolf: DRAGON WOLF FIRESTORM!

RPM Rangers and Captain Boomerang: RPM BOOMERANG BLAST!

Power Pack and Crimson Dynamo: POWER PACK DYNAMO BLAST!

Cul-De-Sac Friends and Shiva: JAWBREAKER LAZARUS BLAST!

Toa of Stone and Billy Numerous: STONE CLONE BOMB SHOWER!

Voluptuous Beauties of Fairy Tail and Deker: BEAUTIFUL SLASH STORM!

Fire Sovereign Powers and Diabolico: FIRE SOVEREIGN DIABLO BLAST!

Toa of Air and Sportsmaster WIND SPORTS BLAST!

Crab Power and Mummy: CRAB MUMMY FIRESTORM!

Love 5,000 Years Apart and Rowdyruff Boys: 5,000 YEAR ROUGHNESS BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNSTORM FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Celestia, Lila Rosenburg, Me, Nico and Hulk: ATOMIC ALCHEMY ULTRA BLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast!

Lincoln: AVENGER ELEMENT STYLE: CAPTAIN AMERICA!

Jessica Shannon: AVENGER STING STYLE: WASP!

Peni Parker: AVENGER WEB STYLE: SPIDERMAN!

Entrapta: AVENGER LIGHTNING STYLE: THOR!

Perfuma: AVENGER NATURE STYLE: DOCTOR DRUID!

Frosta: AVENGER ICE STYLE: QUICKSILVER!

Litchi Faye Ling: AVENGER FIRE STYLE: HAWKEYE!

Mai Shiranui: AVENGER FIRE STYLE: ANT-MAN!

Yuna: AVENGER WATER STYLE: SCARLET WITCH!

Nanami: AVENGER WATER STYLE: HERCULES!

Toph: AVENGER EARTH STYLE: HULK!

Julie Makimoto: AVENGER EARTH STYLE: VISION!

Tatsumaki: AVENGER WIND STYLE: FALCON!

Makoto Nanaya: AVENGER WIND STYLE: TIGRA!

Sari Sumdac: AVENGER LIGHTNING STYLE: SHE-HULK!

Shizuka Marikawa: AVENGER LIGHTNING STYLE: MOON KNIGHT!

R. Mika: AVENGER LIGHT STYLE: FIREBIRD!

Makoto (Street Fighter): AVENGER LIGHT STYLE: CRYSTAL!

Juri Han: AVENGER DARK STYLE: SILVERCLAW!

Ibuki: AVENGER DARK STYLE: WOLVERINE!

Shantae: AVENGER MAGIC STYLE: DOCTOR STRANGE!

Twilight Sparkle: AVENGER MAGIC STYLE: IRON FIST!

Akko: AVENGER STAR STYLE: IRON MAN!

Menat: AVENGER STAR STYLE: BLACK PANTHER!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Avengers!

Lincoln and his harem: AVENGERS FINAL SMASH: AVENGING KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Kamehameha powered by the Avengers at Yost Red Hulk!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL FINAL STRIKE!

Levi Weston: Tornado Slashes Final Attack!

They fired massive blasts of elements and energy and the blasts along with our techniques, final smashes and combos all hit Yost Red Hulk and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND SUPER POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INTENSE POWER!

The entirety of Central Park was turned into a raging inferno!

We went up to him.

Me: It's over for you Ross! You're finished!

Nico: And you're under arrest!

Yost Ross: You think you've won just because I'm not Red Hulk right now? Guess again!

A giant robot then appeared.

He jumped and went into it!

Nico: That fiend!

Me: We're going to need some Megazord power!

The Ninja Steel Rangers summoned their zords and they combined!

Ninja Steel Rangers: Ninja Steel Megazord

Levi Weston: Bull Rider Megazord!

They were ready for action!

Yost Ross: I'm not scared of your toys!

Brody: We'll soon make you see that!

But then a massive jet plane train Super Zord Appeared.

Hayley: Whoa what is that!?

Me: Hey guys! What do you think? This is the Ninja Steel Hypersonic Jet Train Omegazord.

Sarah: Wow! That is neat!

Me: Watch this.

I had it fly and then it fired waves of energy and blasted Yost Ross all over the place.

Yost Ross: SUCH POWER!

Preston: Awesome!

Me: Yep. Watch this one.

I put my sword into the slot and then all the zords of the Ninja Steel rangers combined with it and they formed into a huge and awesome new SUPER OMEGA ULTRAZORD! It was called

THE NINJA HYPERSONIC SUPER OMEGAZORD!

Me: NINJA HYPERSONIC SUPER OMEGAZORD ONLINE!

I appeared in the cockpit!

Brody: Whoa! This is awesome J.D.!

Calvin: Wow! You really made an awesome power!

Me: Yep. Just wait till you see what it can do.

Yost Spiderman: This Itsy bitsy spider gonna punch you in the face!

POW!

He was knocked down!

Hay Lin: And this flying Wind Storm is gonna slash you in your neck!

She slashed Yost Zemo in his neck and nearly beheaded him!

Luan then came and she had An American Flag in her hands.

She stabbed it right into his chest through his black heart!

Not only was the American Flag stabbed into Yost Zemo's corpse. But Yost Spiderman also put a note on it.

Yost Spiderman: (reads the note) "This is for all the Jews killed by the Nazis during the Holocaust".

Hay Lin: Nice one.

Yost Spiderman: Thanks.

Me: Now for the final touch. Watch this guys. NINJA STEEL SUPERSTAR BLADE!

I charged it up!

Me: Get ready for your grand escape Ross! OMEGA SUPER FIRE BURST!

We fired a massive blast of fire from the Super Omegazord and it hit Yost Ross and his Giant Robot and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

HE WAS DOWN AND HIS ROBOT WAS DESTROYED!

Nico: YEAH! General Thunderbolt Ross A.K.A. Red Hulk, You have failed this planet!

Brody: Show's over. Ninjas win!

Me: YEAH!

We regrouped and then Zemo's spirit appeared.

Nico: You are never going to torment this world again.

Me: And it's you that gives the Masters of Evil we know a REALLY BAD NAME!

I used the Black Gates on him and he was gone forever!

Nico: Good riddance!

Yost Captain America: I want to thank you all for your help.

Whiplash: It was nothing, Cap.

Aqueduct: What are friends for?

Nico: Yeah this was so awesome.

Yost Vector: And Taranee got to use more of her Eco Powers.

Me: Yep.

Vapor: (to Yost Spiderman) You helped too.

Yost Spiderman: Yep! Sure did.

Yost Cap: Peter, please take care of yourself until we meet up with you.

Yost Spiderman: Thanks, Cap. Will do.

Me: It'll be on June 30th at the end of the month. We want to finish the first phase of our Ambassador Missions with a bang.

Yost Spiderman: You got it.

Yost Captain America and Yost Spiderman then give each other a high five.

Lila Rosenburg: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Rosa Laurence: Same with me.

Madame Masque: You girls won't regret it.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Now, who's up for celebrating with ice cream?!

We cheered!

?: (Speaking Egyptian) سأنتقم منكم جميعًا لتدميركم لي منذ فترة طويلة ، فريق لاود فينيكس ستورم! Translation: I will have my revenge on all of you for destroying me long ago, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out of the shadows now, Imhotep.

A figure appeared, and it was none other than our old enemy, Imhotep, the traitorous High Priest of Egypt who turned against and murdered Pharaoh Seti I over 3,000 years ago in Egypt, and as Lincoln said, he was brought back by The Dark Orb embedded in his hand.

Nico: Imhotep, I should've known you'd one day return from the dead. But, this time, we're going to see to it that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Me: And you will pay for your crimes in Oblivion, traitor.

Imhotep: (Speaking Egyptian) أبدًا ، سأدمركم جميعًا إذا كان هذا هو آخر شيء أفعله على الإطلاق. Translation: Never, I will destroy all of you if it's the last thing I ever do.

Princess Celestia: That's never going to happen, Imhotep, and now, you shall pay the price for your crimes.

Me: You always did know how to show evil everywhere you go my high priest

Camie: Your High Priest? What do you mean?

Me: Oh I forgot to mention this to some of you. I am also the reincarnation of Pharaoh Seti I. He lived over 3,000 years ago and was one of the most amazing Pharaohs of Egypt..

Nico: It's true. It was an amazing revelation to find out but it was really cool.

Camie: Wow!

Lincoln: It's how he knows so much about ancient Egypt and how he knows a lot about its history.

Camie: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Imhotep was the Pharaoh's high priest and the Keeper of the Dead. He is also the monster that killed my past life.

I went over his history.

---

**Imhotep**, also known as the **Mummy**, is the titular main antagonist of *The Mummy* remake trilogy. He appears as the titular main antagonist of both *The Mummy* and its sequel *The Mummy Returns*, and a posthumous antagonist in the third installment *The Mummy: Tomb of the Dragon Emperor* . He was an Egyptian High Priest who was cursed and mummified alive when he tried to resurrect his lost love. He is Rick O'Connell's arch-nemesis.

In the films, he was portrayed by Arnold Vosloo, who also played François Molay in *Agent Cody Banks*, Habib Marwan in *24*, Colonel Coetzee in *Blood Diamond* and Zartan in the *G.I. Joe* film series. In the animated series, he was voiced by Jim Cummings.

Imhotep is the High Priest during the reign of Seti I. He carries on an affair with Anck-Su-Namun, the Pharaoh's mistress whom other men are forbidden to touch. He helps her assassinate Pharaoh Seti I, and she kills herself to avoid capture by the royal Medjai guards, intending for Imhotep to resurrect her afterwards. Imhotep and his priests then stole her body and took it to Hamunaptra, the "City of the Dead", where he intended to resurrect her using the Black Book of the Dead . However, he was interrupted by the Medjai before the ritual could be completed. As punishment for their sacrilege, the priests were mummified alive, while Imhotep himself had to endure the Hom-Dai for murdering the pharaoh: the worst of all ancient

Egyptian curses, which involved having his tongue cut out and being mummified and buried alive along with flesh-eating scarab beetles. However, the curse of the Hom-Dai meant that Imhotep would become a plague upon mankind if he were ever released or resurrected, so the Medjai and their descendants kept a constant watch over Hamunaptra (where Imhotep was buried) for over three thousand years afterward to ensure that no outsider would ever find the city and thereby risk bringing Imhotep back to life.

When he was restored to life in 1926 A.D., Imhotep gained several powers, including regeneration, invulnerability, turning himself into sand, and controlling the desert sands by creating sandstorms, as well as the ability to wield the Ten Plagues of Egypt to an unspecified degree; he was seen to turn water to blood, unleashing locusts, blocking out the sun to cause darkness throughout Egypt, and control the people of the city by inflicting them with boils and sores (although these last were used before he regained his full powers, which may account for him only using some of the plagues rather than all of them). During the first part of the movie, Imhotep expresses an intense fear of cats, screaming in fear when a white one appears in Evy's room. Ardeth Bay and Evy's superior explain that Imhotep will fear them until he is fully regenerated into becoming human again, cats being associated with the Guardians of the Underworld in Egyptian mythology; Rick uses this information to good effect later in the film.

In the 1999 version, Ardeth Bay is not Imhotep's pseudonym, but rather the leader of an ancient secret society also known as the Medjai, descended from the same Egyptian royal guards devoted to guarding Imhotep's tomb and protecting the world from his malice.

*The Mummy Returns*

In the 2001 sequel, Imhotep, having been resurrected and freed from the resin he had been trapped in at the end of the first movie by a group of his faithful cultists known as the Cult of Imhotep including his new right-hand priest Baltus Hafez and Anck-Su-Namun's living reincarnation, proceeds to seek out the Bracelet of Anubis, which was the key to finding the lair of the Scorpion King, an ancient warrior whose defeat will grant Imhotep control over the Scorpion King's near-indestructible Army of Anubis.

After finding the bracelet on the arm of Alex O'Connell, the son of Rick and Evy, Imhotep captures the boy and uses him to find the lair of the Scorpion King, rejuvenating his body using the flesh of mercenaries Anck-su-namun tricks into opening the cursed chest. Once Imhotep reaches the lair within the sacred oasis known as Ahm Shere, he walks over a magic seal on the floor which causes him to be robbed of his telekinesis, immortality, and other powers granted by the curse of Hom Dai by Anubis, who seemingly wishes him to face the Scorpion King as a normal mortal. When the Scorpion King responds to Imhotep's summons, Imhotep tricks him into attacking Rick O'Connell by lying that instead of him being sent to slay the Scorpion King, it was his archenemy. He then attempts to slay the Scorpion King, but is thwarted by Rick, who slays the king and sends his army to the Underworld. When Rick kills the Scorpion King and the temple-like pyramid begins to collapse. Rick and Imhotep both nearly fall into a chasm, that apparently leads to the underworld, and grab onto the ledge.

While Rick is rescued by Evelyn, Anck-Su-Namun leaves Imhotep to die while he begs for her assistance. After this betrayal, Imhotep loses all will to live, since one of his goals was to be reunited with his lover, who apparently did not fully reciprocate his affection. He gives Rick and Evelyn a sad envious smile and willingly casts himself into the pit, thus ending his reign of terror once and for all.

In the sequel, Imhotep is shown to have new powers such as; wallcrawling, telekinesis, and aquakinesis (an ability to control water).

A non-canon ending for the tie-in video game has him killing the Scorpion King and become Neo-Pharaoh with the Army of Anubis and Anck-su-namun at his side.

*The Mummy: Tomb of the Dragon Emperor*

Imhotep does not appear in the third film, only mentioned by Rick as "the same mummy I put down twice". Ironically, he ends up having a nightclub in Shanghai named after him as a tribute by Jonathan Carnahan, who toasts to him: "May the bugger actually *stay* dead!".

*The Mummy: Animated Series*

Imhotep makes his return in the animated series, where he serves as the main antagonist yet again.

For the cartoon continuity, Imhotep's backstory was changed due to censorship reasons. When he was alive, Imhotep, instead of having an affair with Anck-Su-Namun, attempted to use the Scrolls of Thebes to steal the Manacle of Osiris in order "make the world his own". However, he was caught and mummified alive. After his defeat by the O'Connells, he was once again resurrected by the jealous archaeologist, Colin Weasler, who intended on having Imhotep become his slave.

This backfired and Weasler became *Imhotep's* servant. Meanwhile, the O'Connells discover the Manacle of Osiris. Alex O'Connell once again wears the Manacle and it remains stuck on him. After this is discovered, Imhotep and Weasler arrive intending on obtaining the Manacle. Imhotep kidnaps Alex in order to take the Manacle from him. However, despite his efforts, the O'Connells arrive and a battle ensues. Evelyn O'Connell attempts to use The Book of the Dead, used by Colin Weasler, to send Imhotep back. However, Weasler intervenes and Imhotep is "caught somewhere between being human and undead". The Book of The Dead is lost and Weasler and Imhotep flee. For the rest of the season, Imhotep attempts to obtain the Scrolls of Thebes to separate the Manacle from Alex until the finale in which they are destroyed.

At the end of that episode, Imhotep is presumed dead though they all still have doubts. In the second season, Imhotep returns and attempts to find other means to conquer the world. He resurrects Anck-Su-Namun and the two, along with Weasler, search for the Scythe of Anubis. However, once they obtain the Scythe and seemingly defeat the O'Connells, Anck betrays Imhotept refusing to be sub-servient to him. Imhotep also had a brief alliance with Ninzam Toth in "Spring of Evil" in which they go to the Dark Temple and use the Spring of Evil to turn Alex O'Connell to the dark side. However they failed and the alliance was disbanded. At the series finale, Imhotep steals the Medallion of the Medjai to access Du'wat and form an army of the undead. Whilst there he encounters Anck-Su-Namun trapped. She begs Imhotep to release her but he refuses. In the end, Alex unlocks the "power within" and throws

Imhotep into the underworld. Afterwards, The Minotaur predicted that Imhotep would form alliances and return more powerful then ever. However this does not happen as of yet.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: We all were shocked.

Camie: That's horrible!

Lola: Yeah we were horrified ourselves.

Me: Because of his crimes, Imhotep was cursed with the Hom-Dai, the Worst Curse in all of Ancient Egypt. It's only reserved for the most evil and blasphemous. Out of Egypt's entire history over the course of 7,000 years this curse has never before been used because of how it was feared.

Sirius: That's horrible!

Kaina Tsutsumi: That really is scary and terrible.

Himiko: That curse must be awful!

Lola: Yeah. We learned that if anyone that is a victim of the Hom-Dai were resurrected they would bring with them the 10 Plagues of Egypt.

Kaoruko: The Plagues that Moses unleashed with the power of God from the Bible?

Me: The very same ones.

Himiko: Very scary!

Suddenly, Princess Celestia's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with Suns, sunlight, Alicorns, and magic, she unholstered her Princess Celestia's Solar Alicorn Sword of Magical Love and Sunlight Justice, and as she approached Imhotep, she left white energy aura with Suns, Alicorns, sunlight, and magic with every step.

Princess Celestia: Imhotep, I will never forgive you for the blasphemous crimes that you committed against against Egypt over 3,500 years ago: you murdered Pharaoh Seti I and you tried to use The Black Book of The Dead's dark magic to resurrect Anck-su-Namun, and you tried to destroy the world when you were brought back from the dead. But, now, I shall see to it that both you and the traitor, Anck-su-Namun, are erased from existence for all eternity for your crimes.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with Suns, sunlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the Sun was shining down, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Celestia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Princess Celestia grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair with stars in it, she has neon purple eyes and a white energy aura with suns, light, Alicorns, and magic surrounding her, Princess Celestia has an Alicorn with the Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with white gems for eyes and the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, her Amulet of The Light Skylanders and her golden Amulet of Light have purple gems on the gold suns and aurora-colored crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and the Alicorn pendant was holding the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves. Princess Celestia has on a long sleeveless white and gold dress with her cutie mark on, the Sun, and sunlight phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with sunlight on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and right on top of its horn is the Sun, the symbol of the Light Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Celestia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive midnight white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers, sprouted out from her back, with light falling from the tips. Princess Celestia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder. Suddenly, Princess Celestia's massive Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Sword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy and sunlight, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade with her cutie mark and suns etched on the blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large white Alicorn heads with sunlight gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Day and The Light Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Loving Older Sister of Princess Luna, Loving Mother of Amber Morning, Destroyer of Daybreaker and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of the Yost Avengers, and Master of The Day and Sunlight Magic"

プリンセスセレスティア、アリコーンプリンセスオブザデイとライトスカイランダーズ、クイーンギャラクシアとキングコスモスの愛する娘、プリンセスルナの愛する姉、アンバーモーニングの愛する母、デイブレイカーとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィル、カンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ヨストアベンジャーズの愛する姉妹、そして日と日光の魔法のマスター

Princess Celestia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY SOLAR LIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF SOLAR JUSTICE AND EQUESTRIAN LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Princess Celestia's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Imhotep saw it, he fell into a rage and he tried to kill her when he got out a sword, but Princess Celestia dodged it, and she fired a powerful white energy blast with Suns, magic, light, and Alicorns, and it hit him and he hit back first into a wall.

Princess Luna: Amazing, now my sister's transformed, and Imhotep will be in trouble if he tries to even attack her.

Nico: You said it, Princess Luna, and Lincoln's going to help her out with dealing with that traitor to all of Egypt.

Me: In the same way he helped you against Twisted Merida.

Princess Luna: A brother and sister tag-team, that's exactly how it happened on my special mission, this should be amazing to see.

Amber Morning: Wow, Mom, you look amazing. How do you feel?

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight Alicorn and Solar Light Justice) **I feel incredible, Amber Morning. Now then, Lincoln, shall we deal with that traitor, Imhotep, and see to it he never rises from the dead ever again?**

Lincoln: Of course, Princess Celestia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and he joined Princess Celestia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You have tormented us for the last time, Imhotep. Prepare to die, murderer of Pharaoh Seti I and traitor of all Egypt.**

Princess Celestia and Lincoln went after Imhotep, who tried to attack them with a sword he had with him, but Princess Celestia and Lincoln blocked and dodged his attacks, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Alicorns at Imhotep, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln ripped the Dark Orb embedded in Imhotep's hand out, and he threw it in The Warp, and Lincoln and Princess Celestia made a magic circle of Ancient Egyptian hieroglyphs and it surrounded Imhotep, and it bound the traitorous priest with golden chains.

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight Alicorn and Solar Light Justice) **Now, to make sure Imhotep receives his punishment for his crimes against Egypt thousands of years ago.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) I'm already on it, Princess Celestia. (To Imhotep) (Speaking Arabic) لا يمكن أن يكون هناك مسامحة لأمثالك ، إمحوتب ، لقد ارتكبت العديد من الجرائم المظلمة التي لا تغتفر ضد الفرعون سيتي الأول وكل مصر منذ أكثر من ثلاثة آلاف وخمسمائة عام ، وكل ذلك بسبب حبك الزنا لأناك-سو- نامون. الآن ، سيكون كلاكما معًا إلى الأبد في النسيان ، حيث لن يكون كلاكما أكثر من ذكرى منسية. Translation: There can be no forgiveness for the likes of you, Imhotep, you committed so many dark and unforgivable crimes against Pharaoh Seti I and all of Egypt over three-thousand five-hundred years ago, and all for your adulterous love for Anck-su-Namun. Now, the both of you will be together forever in Oblivion, where the both of you will be nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Suddenly, the Ancient Egyptian hieroglyphs began glowing and when they glowed black, it meant that Imhotep was found guilty for his crimes against Egypt and Pharaoh Seti I over three-thousand five-hundred years ago, and he was confronted by the spirits of all those he's killed, and he was erased from existence by The Black Gates, along with Anuck-su-Namun, and they were now nothing more than a forgotten memory. We cheered wildly for what Princess Celestia and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Princess Celestia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: (Speaking Arabic) بئس المصير يا خائن مصر الكافر . Translation: Good riddance, Blasphemous Traitor of Egypt.

We then ran up to Princess Celestia and Lincoln, and we hugged them both, and they returned our hug.

Me: Wow, now that was a really awesome spell you used on Imhotep, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D. I had a bad feeling that Imhotep would one day return from the dead to get his revenge on us, specifically you, for killing him long ago. So, I had to create a spell, one that would be perfect for someone like Imhotep, and it worked perfectly: it banished Imhotep and Anuck-su-Namun to The Black Gates, and now, they're nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Nico: Good riddance to that traitor, and I didn't know you spoke Arabic, Lincoln.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye's Rainbow Iris) In addition to also getting stronger and smarter, Lincoln's also been learning a lot of languages that've been spoken throughout many different cultures since the beginning of history, and we've also helped out with that one as well since we've also travelled to different places and learned their languages as well.

This amazed the rest of us.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: That's incredible.

Nico: You said it, Eli. And Lincoln, what Duel Monster Gene-Slammer are you planning on meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, hmm. Ooh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Holactie, The Creator of Light?

Me: Ooh, now that's amazing.

Nico: Same here.

Eli: WHOA! The most powerful monster ever made in Duel Monsters!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep.

Yost Captain America: That is gonna be awesome. (To the viewers) This was an awesome and amazing adventure. Hope you all loved this one as much as we did.

Nico: We all did. Great job everyone. This mission was a success.

Laney: It sure was.

Princess Luna: And I'm so proud of you sister.

Princess Celestia: Thank you Luna.

We later went back home and we all had ice cream and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. This was an awesome mission.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Leni Loud, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to Phoenix Land for some Fun and food. And I got something awesome planned for that one. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Galilean named Gabby Eunice. Gabby is Nico's friend from Science Class and she has amazing gravity control powers because of a chemical formula that a bully made her spill my mistake that exploded in her face. She also hates bullies with a vengeance. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to The Simulator, and he and his group are going to destroy the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, the Pillar Men from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency. And they're also going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Holactie, the Creator of Light named Althea Aganad, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from The Philippines, and she took on Lori at the ultimate extent of her worst! And we're going to learn a really horrible revelation from her about Lori that nearly got Lori sent to Michigan's toughest maximum security prison forever. Get ready for an awesome out of this world Saga as we go to the 7 planets for each of the lantern corps. For part one we're going to the home planet of the Red Lantern Corps that governs the emotion of Rage - YSMAULT! We're going to battle villains for DC Comics from the Lego Universe. We are going to first face the Lego version of Atrocitus, the leader of the Red Lantern Corps. Get ready to face the worst of your anger!

See you all tomorrow.

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 1 - RAGE

Journey to Planet Ysmault - Planet of Rage

---

In the early morning hours at 1:45 AM, I was having a really interesting dream. But it was not just an ordinary dream. It looked more like a vision both into the past and into the future.

Me: What is going on?

I saw the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle and friends swirl around me. They were for Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Star Swirl, Rockhoof, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Somnambula, Mage Meadowbrook, Gusty the Great, Princess Luna and Princess Celestia and I also saw in the past and the future, 27 mysterious figures fighting Equestria's enemies of the past eons ago and in the future I was seeing them face the Doomsday 23 leading up to the war with Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Me: Whoa! Whoever these people are they are really strong.

The Spirit of the Tree of Harmony then spoke.

Spirit of the Tree: J.D. you must find the great champions of Harmony. The Doomsday 23 are going to return and we need their help to deal with them for good.

Me: The Champions of Harmony?

Spirit of The Tree: It's of great importance.

Me: I understand.

I later woke up at 8:10 AM.

Me: Whoa! What a dream. Wait that was no ordinary dream. That was a message. A Warning.

I went and got dressed and I went to talk to Princess Celestia.

In Canterlot, Princess Celestia was signing some paperwork.

I then came in.

Me: Princess Celestia. (Kneels) I'm sorry to come in like this but I have had a dream tell me something really unusual. It was actually a message.

Princess Celestia: What was it for?

Me: It was telling me that the Doomsday 23 are returning and that a powerful force called the Champions of Harmony are needed to help us destroy them.

Everyone gasped.

Princess Celestia: I had a feeling they would return and that the Champions of Harmony would one day be needed again.

Princess Luna: Who are the Champions of Harmony sister?

Princess Celestia: They are a group of 27 of the most powerful warriors that govern the Elements of Harmony. Long ago after I banished you into the moon, Equestria was in the grip of a terrible war. The greatest enemies in all of Equestria were terrorizing the world. But the Elements of Harmony called upon an incredibly powerful force of 27 powerful warriors from another world. They are known as the Champions of Harmony. They were fierce and powerful warriors of incredible purity that purified all the land of Equestria and destroyed their enemies. The battle raged on for years but they were able to destroy all of Equestria's most dangerous enemies. But at a terrible price. They perished in battle.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man! That's terrible!

Princess Luna: It sure is.

Princess Celestia: Yes but if the Doomsday 23 are returning then it must be of an urgent nature for them to be called upon for this. J.D. I have an important mission for you.

Me: Of course Princess. What is it?

Princess Celestia: I want you to go find and train the current generation of the Champions of Harmony and train them all to master all your powers and abilities so that they can get up to your level of power to destroy the Doomsday 23 forever.

Me: Consider it done princess. But how will I recognize them?

Princess Celestia: That part is an easy one. They will have the cutie marks of the Elements of Harmony emblazoned in the middle of their foreheads and on their right arm they will have the symbol of the Elements of Harmony on their right arm.

Me: That's easy to remember. Okay. You can count on me princess.

Princess Celestia: Good luck J.D.

Me: Not that I'll need it but thank you Princess. We still have the Blood Dragons to bring down so we'll have to get started on them after we take them down.

Princess Celestia: Understood.

I left and told everyone about my dream and what was to be done and it was incredible!

---

Walking to our awesome amusement park was Nico, Leni Loud, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to Phoenix Land to have some awesome fun after having a big battle over in the Yost Universe.

Nico: Boy the battle we had in the Yost Universe was awesome.

Me: Boy you said it. And now Yost Ross is in prison where our version of Ross is. And without his Red Hulk Powers to boot.

May: Thank goodness.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Leni.

Leni: You're totes welcome Nico. It's going to be so awesome coming with you on your rescue.

Rarity: Indeed it is darling. We are certainly going to love you on this one.

Leni: It's going to be awesome.

Me: It sure is. And it's going to be perfect having this rescue at Phoenix Land.

Nico: Leni, do you remember when you made clothes for Gene Slammers?

Leni: I totes do and it was so much fun making them.

Maria: She has a bunch of them ready for them just in case.

May: It will be awesome to do that again when the time comes.

Laney: It sure will be awesome.

Arrietty: Yeah it will be awesome.

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah. We need to start finding gene-slammers that haven't had the chance to revert back yet and are naked.

Lola: Good idea Rei.

Nico: I really am sorry, Leni. But Gene Slammers mostly control their transformations without our help.

Leni: It's totes no problem Nico. With all the gene-slammers you guys are finding now that are in control I've been helping Rarity, Maria and Teresa make amazing clothes for numerous new fashion lines.

Rarity: Oh and they are so amazing darlings.

Laney: Carol and Lori have been trying them all on and they are so amazing and beautiful.

Me: It's true. I even found them all to be absolutely amazing.

Nico: That's cool that you're using that time to make awesome clothes.

Leni: It's totes cool.

We arrived at Phoenix Land.

Me: Here we are.

Kaito: Do we need to use our gears for this one?

Nico: No but keep that option open should the need arise.

Me: Yeah we're just here to have fun after having a huge battle.

Kaito: Fair point.

Me: Oh Nico, Girl Jordan said that she has the Wanted Posters for all the Another Secondary Riders all ready.

Nico: Great!

Eli: But we'll be ready for them now.

Me: So far we faced Another Secondary Riders for Gaim and Fourze. But that's it.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: But it's going to be so cool if we face Another Secondary Rider on Pohatu's next Ambassador Mission.

Lola: It sure will.

Zocks: Don't forget W and Saber as well.

Me: Oh yeah thanks for reminding me Zocks.

Zocks: You're welcome.

Me: With so many Kamen Rider teams it's hard to keep track.

Laney: That's true.

Nico: Yeah. Lets have some fun!

We went to have some fun.

Me and the MHA Girls went to the games, Nico and May went to the Tunnel of Love. And we also went to some of the food stands.

Me and the MHA Girls were now it the Strength Bell Game.

Me: Hey girls watch this one.

I then pounded the button with my strength!

KRASSSSMAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSSHHHHH!

I sent the weight up the tower and then…

KRABLANG!

It hit the bell and smashed it right off of the tower and it sent it flying and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It hit a missile that was heading to the estate and destroyed it!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Me: Nice! Whew! That missile got shot down thankfully.

Maria: I wish I had brought Horsea.

Eli: She'll get some pictures from here.

Maria: Yeah.

Juran: Who fired that missile?

Me: No idea. But that was a close one though.

Nico: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Actually that missile was fired from abandoned military base to the north.

Nico: Oh that one. Vince and the others will have to look into it.

Me: Okay.

We then got some awesome funnel cake and it was delicious.

Laney: (Eating) Mmm! Good funnel cake.

Me: Yep.

FFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRTTTTTT!

Nico: EW! Who sliced the Limburger?

Me: I think they did.

We saw a huge Baked Bean Eating Contest going on.

Laney: Ooh! A baked Bean Eating Contest.

Gaon: I'm not participating in that!

Laney: No but I will. I want to rub it in Lynn's face by showing her that I am just as good as she is.

Nico: Oh boy. Go for it Laney.

Lana: This is gonna be good.

We then saw Laney in the contest and we were really excited for her.

The contest began and Laney was eating bowl after bowl after bowl after bowl of baked beans! All the contestants were falling.

FART! FART! FAARRTT! FART FART FART!

It was down to Laney and a kid that was said to be born with 3 stomachs. But even his ravenous appetite was no match for Laney!

FAAAARRRTTT!

Announcer: And with 75 bowls of beans, THE WINNER IS LANEY LOUD!

We cheered wildly for her!

Laney was given an awesome and great trophy and it had a bean in it and she was given a life time supply of Beans and Weanies!

Nico: Awesome job Laney!

Laney: Thanks guys.

Leni: That was totes amazing.

Laney: That sure was.

Maria: And now, cue the farts!

Laney's stomach grumbled loudly.

Me: Uh oh. Here it comes.

Laney: Yep. Uh oh.

FFFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRTTT

Laney blushed in embarrassment.

Lincoln: Oops.

Laney: Pardon me.

Maria: Still feel like farting?

Laney: (FARTS IN RAPID SUCCESSION!) YEAH!

Me: You better head to the restroom.

Laney: Good idea!

She ran to the bathroom.

Me: Laney did really awesome in that.

Lola: She sure did.

Nico: Lynn is gonna be amazed at that.

Me: Laney showed Lynn that she can beat her in spicy food and now this.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: Yep.

Zocks: She's gonna be in there a while.

Nico: Yep.

But then we heard screaming and then we saw people running and then we got a shock when we saw a scary Red Wild Force Ranger and it looked like it was Another Rider!

Nico: What the!?

Me: Oh fuck me sideways! Is that An evil Another Rider Version of the Red Wild Force Ranger!?

Eli: It sure is!

It looked like the Red Wild Force Ranger except it had a scary face and scary demonic claws!

Me: Whoa! But that is definitely NOT Cole Evans or Kakeru Shishi from Gaorangers!

Vroon: Let's call that Another Wild Force Red.

Nico: I like it!

Another Wild Force Red: (In a girls voice) Help me!

Me: Wait that voice!

She detransformed and we saw that it was another friend from my past! It was Whitney Farrington!

Me: Whitney Farrington!

Whitney Farrington: J.D. you have to help me! I have so much power in me! I can't control it!

Me: Hang on Whit, you'll be okay!

Whitney Farrington: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) I CAN'T FIGHT IT! HELP ME!

Nico: Hold on!

Me: Fight it Whitney! Fight it!

She was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and she had animal crystals of many kinds of Wild Force Zords swirl around her and she turned into Another Wild Force Red!

Eli: We have to save her!

Kaito: (takes out Kiva Gear) Cole is gonna be pissed when he hears about this.

Zocks: (takes out Den O Gear) So is the Wolf O'Donnell.

Me: You got that right! Not only do we have Another Riders and Another Secondary Riders running Amok but now we have Another Power Ranger Riders Running Around!

Kaito got the sword of Kiva and Zocks got the sword of Den-O too!

Laney came out.

Laney: Ahh that's better. What's going on?

Me: A battle with a new Rider kind!

Laney gasped when she saw Another Wild Force Red!

Laney: What is that thing!?

Me: It's Another Wild Force Red! We have Another Kamen Rider Versions of the Power Rangers now!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: But that's also my friend Whitney Farrington!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Hang on Whitney! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Only one thing to do. (Takes out Ridewatch for Wolf) HENSHIN!

He activated his Kamen Rider Wolf power and turned into KAMEN RIDER WOLF 2!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow! Nico you look great as Kamen Rider Wolf! Isamu is going to get a kick out of this one!

Nico: Boy I sure do look cool as him!

May: Yeah you do!

?: Let me help too!

A Galilean came!

Nico: A Galilean! Awesome!

Galilean: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico!

Nico: Gabby Eunice! Awesome!

Galilean: Yep. I'll hold her in place.

She used her gravity to do so and so did Leni.

Me and Nico: WOLF MOON FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of blue energy and fire and it hit Another Wild Force Red and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down! I caught the Power Rangers Rider Watch and it was for the Gaorangers.

Me: It's the Gaorangers Rider Watch. How cool!

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Yeah! That was awesome.

Me: Look!

We saw Animal Crystals all over the ground. Hundreds of them.

I picked one up and I saw a green one that was for an Asian Lung and there was the symbol of Lord Drakkon in it.

Me: Whoa! These are Animal Crystals imbued with the Masters of Evil's powers, both core and non-core! Mine's Lord Drakkon of the Asian Lung.

Nico: Wow! Mine's a Black Vampire Bat of Myotismon.

Eli: This is amazing! Mine is a Blue Thunderbird with the powers of Baron Mordo.

Lincoln: Wow!

We had all sorts of them.

I went over to Whitney Farrington and I picked her up and put her on my back.

Nico: Wow. Princess Shayla is gonna be amazed to hear about this too.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: How do you know Whitney?

Me: She was my partner in science class. She and I made a chemical formula for getting animal communication powers and plant powers. But a kid pushed her and it got on her and she got those powers. I punched that kid in the face and took her to the nurses office and there I saw that she got those powers as she grew a blueberry bush with her hands and she was also talking to the Nurse's Cat she had with her and that was really cool.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Gabby reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and she had orange clothes and green eyes.

Gabby Eunice: That is really something.

Leni: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gabby Eunice: My favorite memory with him is very coincidental as I too was in science class with him. Me and Nico worked on a formula for Gravity control powers and then a bully pushed me and I dropped the formula and it exploded in my face and I then got mad and made him heavy and I discovered that I got gravity powers from it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! A Galilean is perfect for you.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Gabby hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Gabby Eunice: Me too Nico.

Laney: But this was an amazing discovery for us.

Lana: Boy I'll say.

Nico: Yep. Lets head back to Estate and tell everyone what we found out and get Whitney to the infirmary to rest.

Me: Right.

We did so and we later told everyone what we found out and more and it was shocking!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Loni are heading into The Simulator, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, the Pillar Men from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency. The Simulator activated, and we were in Mexico.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, the Pillar Men from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

Me: That's right, big guy. This is going to be awesome.

Jolyne Kujo: You said it, and my great-grandfather, Joseph Joestar, was the one who defeated the Pillar Men many years ago. But, let me tell you guys about the Pillar Men, so that way, you have an idea of what we are dealing with.

Jolyne Kujo proceeded to tell us about the Pillar Men, so we have an idea of what we're dealing with.

---

Pillar Men

The Pillar Men are the primary antagonistic force in JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency. They are a group of evolved ancient humanoids. Formerally found across the Americas, they are very smart, impressively strong, live far longer than humans, and have the ability to manipulate their bodies. They are weak to sunlight and the Ripple, reproduce little (they felt no need to produce many, as they were the most highly evolved beings and being the most powerful beings at that time), and sleep for millennia at a time, however. The Pillar Men also have horns, displaying them proudly. There are only four left alive at the time of JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

Biography

Background

An intelligent, strong, and long-living race, the Pillar Men once ruled

Earth as its best beings, with humans worshiping or fearing them. Although most were content with their abilities and lives, Kars, considered as a prodigy of Pillar People, was not. Seeking perfection, he created a Stone Mask in an attempt to unlock Pillar People's full physical potential. But the Stone Masks worked best with low-level organisms such as humans. Kars suffered enormous hunger as Stone Mask's side effect, and began to feed insatiably. Eventually his race feared Kars and tried to kill him from wreaking havoc on all life. At first Kars attempted to reason with his people, citing that do they not want to be perfect (such as being able to conquer sunlight, the only weakness for Pillar People). Realizing it is pointless, Kars not only stayed alive, but managed to kill every other member of his race besides Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana.

Some time later, Kars discovered that in order for Kars to become the 'perfect being' he seeks, he needs an artifact called 'Super Aja', a flawless artifact of power combined with a modified Stone Mask would grant Kars the immortality and perfection. Seeking Super Aja, Kars along with Wamuu, Santana and Esidisi, went on a long journey in search of the said artifact, battling Hamon Warriors along the way. But the last fight against Hamon Warriors in Rome in which Hamon Warriors were very nearly eradicated, Kars and his Pillar Men spent considerable energy and strength, forcing them into 5000 year dormancy to recuperate.

JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency

The last survivng four Pillar Men reawoke 5000 years before the events of JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency, capturing and experimenting on humans with the Stone Mask. Finding that the Super Aja - a rarest artifact among Red Stones of Aja had the key to become ultimate beings, the main three headed off to Rome, leaving Santana behind in Mexico. They were unable to find their precious stone, and slept within a cave until 1939.

In 1939, the Speedwagon Foundation found the temple Santana was in. Intending Straizo to destroy him, he was later betrayed by the newly made vampire, with Rudol von Stroheim finding and studying Santana. Reawakened, Santana killed everyone inside the building they were in but Stroheim and Speedwagon before through the help of the former and Joseph Joestar, Santana was sealed away.

Some days later, Wamuu was reawakened and soon also revived his partners. Speedwagon, Joseph, and Caesar Zeppeli soon came on to the scene, which they lost but lived. Forcing Joseph to seek them through poisoned rings, they sent off through Europe to find them.

A month later, Esidisi learned that the location of the Aja Stone was on Air Supplena Island along with Lisa Lisa. Although Esidisi's body was wrecked, he possessed Suzi Q to mail the stone to San Moritz. Esidisi was then extracted and ended. Kars sent out for the Swiss border to find his price, only for the Nazis to interrupt the message. Kars bet a improved version of Stroheim, who let him keep the stone for sparing him.

Caesar then went to the Pillar Men's hideout, only to be fought by Wammuu. In the fight, Caesar dies. Wamuu then fleed to Kars' location with a vampire army. Tracking him through his blood, Joseph eventually has a chariot race against Wamuu, where Joseph wins. Despite the honored contract, Kars attacks Lisa Lisa, obtained the Stone, and unleashed his blood-sucking horde. However, the Nazis and the Speedwagon foundation manage to defeat Kars. Cornered, Kars activates the mask to become the ultimate being.

Kars tries to furiously kill Joseph, as he flees to a volcano. Joseph tries to plunge Kars within the lava, only to fail and have his left arm cleaved through. As Kars tries to kill his enemy, Joseph uses the Stone of Aja to trigger the volcano's eruption. Kars is then blasted into the sky and into space. As Kars drifts off into the void, he loses the ability to think or move with time, immortal but destined to float in space forever.

## Powers and Abilities

### High-Level Body Manipulation

The Pillar Men can freely change and manipulate their bodies to a greater degree and speed than any vampire created by the Stone Masks, being able to dislocate or even break their own bones as well as flatten organs in order to achieve any form they desire. With their near-immortality and powers of regeneration, they can survive, endure attacks, and restore their bodies even after being reduced to only their brain.

### Advanced Intelligence

The Pillar Men's most dangerous trait is their superior intellect. They are capable of perfect recall and are able to instantly analyze and understand the mechanics behind anything including complicated things such as languages, machinery, tactics, systems, and people's minds and actions, within a matter of seconds. Santana instantly learned the procedure to dissemble a gun that might have taken a human hours to learn; and Esidisi was able to match Joseph in wits.

### Enhanced Senses

Pillar Men possess extremely enhanced senses. These are demonstrated a number of times, such as Santana sniffing out the area like a dog, or Kars being able to detect the number of people in a room via heat signatures.

### Absorption

The Pillar Men's main method of sustenance is absorbing living beings (including Vampires) via any form of physical contact. A Pillar Man's body is composed of cells that release a digestive acid, which melt the victim at a cellular level, creating the illusion that the Pillar Man is absorbing a victim into its body. The cells also appear to induce an euphoric enzyme as victims subjected to the process do not feel anything until physical contact is broken. The surviving Pillar Men displayed this ability in creative ways: Santana forced himself into another's body to control their movement while eating them from the inside, Wamuu grafted the hands of multiple targets and absorbed their innards by simply touching one, and Esidisi grafted a human limb to himself after losing his original forearm. This ability is ineffective against Ripple users as the cells perceive the danger posed by their energy.

### Elemental Battle Mode

The more experienced Pillar Men each have their own special fighting style, characterized by a specific "element" such as fire, wind, or light. Powers based around these elements are referred to as "Modes" (流法モード Mōdo, lit. "Flow Method").

This ability and their body manipulation appear to only be usable by those associated with Kars and the Stone Masks; the Pillar Men race originally used primitive weapons such as spears before they were massacred.

Ultimate Being

A Pillar Man can become an Ultimate Being (究極の生命体アルティミット・シイング Arutimitto Shīngu, lit. "Ultimate Life Form") by activating a Stone Mask affixed with the Red Stone of Aja. So far, only Kars has been seen to become an Ultimate Being. A Pillar Man in this state becomes much more powerful, with a massive enhancement to his overall capabilities and as well as new ones:

Being unaffected by sunlight

Complete immortality

The ability to reshape their body on a cellular level to that of any kind of human, animal or plant

The ability to use the Ripple

---

When Jolyne Kujo was done, we were really shocked.

Lincoln: Whoa, these guys sure are dangerous beings, but we'll be dealing with the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana in the Simulator. I heard Vypra's going to recruit Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana in the real world into The Masters of Evil, and they'll be archenemies for some of the MHA heroes, this is going to be awesome. And thanks for coming with us, Loni.

Loni: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Filipino Accent) Those evil monsters, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Holactie, the Creator of Light, appear before us.

Eli: Wow, that's Holactie, the Creator of Light, the most powerful ever made in Duel Monsters, amazing.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Filipino accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Althea Aganad, but we'll talk later, we've got to deal with the evil versions of the Pillar Men.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, and that allowed the nine girls to get to safety. When the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana saw us, they were furious.

Lincoln: You monsters have terrorized humans for the last time, now it's time for you four to die.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Loni, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Himiko (Warriors Orochi) made a ball of light, and it blinded them, and it made them unknown to the fact that Lincoln sent four skin-colored blobs of goo, and they went at the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, and the goo piles engulfed the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana from behind. Then, Lincoln called the goo piles with the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana in them, and they merged into Lincoln's massive and muscular body, and he then assimilated the powers and abilities of the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana. Suddenly, four energy cards appeared with the souls of the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana trapped inside them in Lincoln's large left hands. They, then had a kanji marked on their foreheads, and the four cards burst into black flames, and the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana were banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana. (To Althea Aganad) And it's so good to see you again, Althea Aganad.

Althea Aganad reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing gold-colored hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Light Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive beautiful gold angel wings with stars, and she reigned in the power of Holactie, The Creator of Light, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt with black lace designs on the bottom, yellow sneakers, and long crimson red sleeveless trenchcoat with light on the coattails, and Holactie, The Creator of Light on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Holactie, The Creator of Light-themed greatsword with Holactie, The Creator of Light etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, gold angel wings for the crossguard, large gold gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold gem surrounded by gold angel wings for the pommel.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Althea Aganad and they hugged, and Althea Aganad's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Althea Aganad, she's my Guardian Angel from the Philippines.

Nico: Wow, she's from the Philippines, that's awesome. But, which part of the Philippines is she from?

Lincoln: Oh, she's from Manila.

Nico: The capital of The Philippines itself, now that's awesome.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) Yep, and it's where I've lived before we moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and where I met Lincoln, and I also took on Lori at the ultimate extent of her worst, and I've got a really horrible revelation about Lori that almost got her sent to Ionia Correctional Facility, Michigan's toughest maximum security, prison forever.

Nico: (Gasps) Holy crap! We're really not going to like hearing this one bit.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Althea Aganad's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Althea.

Althea Aganad had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Althea Aganad's waist and Althea Aganad wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Althea Aganad's face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Blanc Neige, Kureha Touka, Elwyn the Elf, Hiruda Reia, Houmei, Mao, Ryuuna, Seena Kanon, and Xecty Ein from Shining Tears X Wind.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Blanc Neige, Kureha Touka, Elwyn the Elf, Hiruda Reia, Houmei, Mao, Ryuuna, Seena Kanon, and Xecty Ein from Shining Tears X Wind.

Me: Awesome and cute.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Blanc Neige: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Blanc Neige and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from the evil versions of Kars, Eisidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in

Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Blanc Neige: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Blanc Neige: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Blanc Neige, Kureha Touka, Elwyn the Elf, Hiruda Reia, Houmei, Mao, Ryuuna, Seena Kanon, and Xecty Ein with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We exit the Simulator, and we told everyone what happened there, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, the Pillar Men from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to them with Himiko (Warriors Orochi) blinding them with a blast of light and Lincoln using Majin Buu's absorption technique by sending four tanned skin-colored piles of goo to engulf them and he absorbed them into his body and he assimilated their powers and abilities and sent their spirits to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Althea Aganad have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After we dealt with and Lincoln absorbed the evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Althea Aganad saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Althea, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Althea, what's this really horrible revelation about Lori that nearly got her sent to Ionia Correctional Facility, Michigan's toughest maximum security prison?

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. I was walking through Franklin Avenue one day, but then, I heard the sound of the call for help coming from The Loud House, and I found out there's only one person who could've made that call for help: Lincoln, and he was in trouble. I went inside and I went to Lincoln's room, but the room was bolted and nailed shut with boards and nails. I busted the door down, and I saw Lincoln, but he was really pale and weak from hunger. I was really horrified and I picked him up, and the other sisters came out, and they all saw Lincoln, and they freaked when they saw him really pale and weak from hunger. He then told me and the others that Lori attacked him and threw him in his room and bolted and nailed it shut with boards and nails. That horrified everyone, and I was enraged beyond measure. When Lori and the Loud Parents came in and saw Lincoln, the parents were horrified at his condition, but as for Lori, she went ballistic and tried to kill Lincoln, but I punched Lori hard in the face and knocked her down. I told the parents what happened, and they were really enraged at what Lori did, and she said she's had it with Lincoln living, so she tried to kill him and she'd swore she'd do it again, and she meant it in a cold-hearted manner. They were about to call the police and get Lori sent to Ionia Correctional Facility forever, but I decided on something a lot worse: I'd decided to send her straight to The Royal Woods Jail, and she'd really be in it now, and the cops made sure that Lori saw her fate if she tried to kill Lincoln again, and back at The Loud House, Mr. Loud fixed up his Lynn-sagna, and Lincoln ate all of it, and he was getting his strength back. Then, he ran up to me and he hugged me tightly, and he started crying into my chest, and I held on to him and hugged him, and I didn't let go.

We were not only shocked, but we also had tears coming down from our eyes.

Me: My God.

Nico: Damn, now that was just a cold-hearted move for Dark Lori to make, the heartless bitch! If that bitch so much as gets out again, I'm going to take a chainsaw and shove it right up her… !

Lincoln: Nico, I'd watch what you say, you know I have eight newborn baby daughters, and I don't think they'll like hearing their uncle say something that profane.

Nico then covered his mouth and blushed in embarrassment.

Me: Now, that was a close one, nice warning, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D. But, Nico, I don't blame you for getting that mad at Dark Lori, she's always forced Lori to think only of herself, and be completely cold and distant, and treat her own family like they were strangers and servants. Which is another reason why she and the other Dark Louds are getting The Black Gates after Dark Lynn gets clobbered and broken like a rag doll.

Eli: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were getting ready for their date, this time, it's at Altamira, and joining them is the rest of the team and The Masters of Evil, who also showed up, and it's to celebrate the success of Phase 1 for The Ambassador Missions.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Nico: We're ready, Linc.

Lincoln, his harem, his kids, the rest of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and The Masters of Evil left the World Tree Estate after setting the defense grid and security system, and we arrived at Altamira.

Me: Wow, so this is Altamira, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and we chose this place as not only for my date, but also, as a celebration for the success of Phase 1 of The Ambassador Missions.

Lincoln, his harem, his kids, the rest of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and The Masters of Evil began to have fun here, and we went on the rides in the theme park, and we also went swimming in the water, and we also had some lunch that Lincoln made at an area of the park. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrap their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss and the kids and all of us cheered. Then, we came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: That was really awesome, and it's an awesome way to celebrate the success of Phase 1 of the Ambassador Missions.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and we all had a fun time.

Me: We sure did, and you also had fun at the Strength Tester machine when you squeezed the grip really hard and it didn't even break.

Lori: And it literally went up to Champion Gripper, that was really incredible.

Luna: (Snickers) And the girls in Lincoln's harem had a really atomic red blush on their faces, thanks to what Lincoln did in that machine, dude.

Lynn: That just proves what kind of man Lincoln's now become, and it's no surprise that many girls were attracted to him, because of his personality.

Nicholette Torrington: And now that he's become a permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular hunk of a man, that just makes him even more attractive than ever.

Lori: Uh, Nicholette, need I remind of what happens whenever you say those kinds of words around Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln had a seductive smirk on his face and he made clones of himself, and he and the clones then went up to the girls in his harem and they wrap their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and they lean down to the girls' faces and passionately kissed them on the lips. When Lincoln and the clones were done, the girls' faces turned really atomic red, and they had steam whistling out of their ears, hearts were in their eyes, and they had nose bleeds.

Applejack: WHOOWEE! What a man!

Lori: We literally warned you about that, Nicholette, but it looks like you didn't listen.

---

Later it was time for Pohatu's second Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Pohatu? Besides Ace and 2 Rabbids?

Eclair: I'll go with too.

Twilight Sparkle: And me and my friends will go as well.

Nico: Sweet!

Eli: This will be awesome.

Laney: Yeah it will.

Maria: I can't wait for you guys to meet Sento.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrive in Japan.

Sento: Hey guys!

Pohatu: Sento, this is Ace Bunny.

Ace: Awesome to meet you. I'm Ace Bunny, Descendant of Bugs Bunny and Leader of the Loonatics from the 27th Century.

Sento: Wow it's an honor to meet you.

Me: And these are Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's awesome to meet you. I'm Twilight Sparkle, Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Apples, Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Jewels and Fashions, Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Parties, Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Animals, Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of The Wonberbolts, Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Redemption, Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Trixie Lulamoon: I'm Trixie Lulamoon, Princess of Humility and Magic..

Sento: Wow! It's an honor to meet you all.

Eclair: And my name is Eclair. I'm the Priestess of the Phoenix.

Sento: Pleasure to meet you.

Me: Eclair has walked the world for over 400 years because she was made immortal by Phoenix Blood.

Nico: It's true. It was a scary adventure for her.

Sento: Wow.

Banjo: I'm Ryuga Banjo. But just call me Banjo.

Sento: I call him muscle head.

Banjo: I told you not to call me that!

Eli: Excuse me. But I must discipline the nanny goats!

BONK!

Eli went to bonk Sento and Banjo's heads.

Sento and Banjo: OW!

Me: He does that to straighten people out.

PSYCHO STRINGS PLAY!

But Nico grinned evilly before shaving the back of Eli's head.

BUUZZZZ!

Eli: OW! WHAT THE FUCK!

Nico: HA! I GOT YOU BACK!

Eli: Oh ha ha ha! Yes you did. But it was just a prank!

Nico: Well now we're even.

Eli: Yeah.

We laughed!

Eclair: That was funny!

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) Nice one Nico!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: He sure got you bro!

Eli: (Laughs) Yeah he did! But I had it coming.

I snapped my fingers and regrew his hair.

Gentoku: (chuckles) Sorry, Eli. But…

Gentoku revealed his shirt, which said "You got shaved!"

Me: Nice shirt!

Eli: Yeah that is cool!

Rarity: Those shirts you have are absolutely amazing.

Gentoku: They sure are. Glad you like them.

Maria: They are always cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Wallflower Blush: I like them myself. That is awesome.

Misora and Sawa came out.

Sento: This is Misora and Sawa.

Kazumi: I like calling Misora Miitan!

Maria: And it's awesome to see you both again.

Me: Same here.

Misora: You too J.D. and Maria.

Sawa: And it's an honor to meet you guys.

Eli: You too.

Ace: Sorry about the war that happened here before.

Me: Yeah that was terrible.

Sento: It was but we'll be all right.

Nico: That's good.

Me: And to think that this whole thing started with finding Pandora's Box on the planet Mars.

Maria: Yeah how weird to find that there.

Me: Yep.

Banjo: Why couldn't the war be fun like the ones for Perim and the Cybertronians? At least those made toys and cards.

Maria: Banjo, NO wars are fun.

Me: That's right! All war brings is nothing but pain, suffering, death and destruction. My grandfather fought in World War II a long time ago and it was not a pretty sight for him.

Eli: Yeah all war is terrible.

Me: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Wallflower Blush: Many people die from it too.

Sento: Pohatu, do you want to be a Kamen Rider for my team? I even made you your own device.

Pohatu: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Banjo: Why couldn't you guys have erased Evolt's Blood Stalk form as well?

Maria: I'm sorry, Banjo. But all we were able to erase were Evolt's more powerful forms.

Kazumi: His Blood Stalk form isn't exactly a pushover either. Just saying.

Nico: I know.

Me: Not for us. You have to understand that we are the most powerful force in the entire universe and we have taken on far more powerful enemies than Evolt. And we won EVERY Time.

Sento: You do have a point there.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: I'm sorry that Soichi Isurugi is locked up with Evolt until the big day as well.

Sento: Maria, I'm sure he would've wanted to be locked up in the Warp instead of being free to hurt people.

Me: Soichi is just as guilty as Evolt is. And when we face him, he and Evolt are both getting the Black Gates. They deserve to be destroyed for tearing all of Japan and nearly the entire planet apart and causing nothing but over 10 years of unholy calamities against nature and humanity and for killing countless lives all over the universe. Evolt is like a bloodsucking leech and he needs to be destroyed forever. But Soichi also needs to be held accountable too regardless of it being against his will.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Soichi will get sent to the Neptune Prison. He did all this against his will but that still is not an excuse.

Eli: Yeah what he did was horrible.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We heard an explosion!

Me: And the timing is perfect!

Eclair: This will be awesome.

Me: Yep. And we are going to get the opportunity to test the powers of our new Animal Crystals for the Masters of Evil.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Me: Long story on that. But we'll explain later.

We then came out and then we saw ANOTHER SECONDARY RIDER! It was for Cross-Z!

Banjo: WHAT THE FUCK IS THIS?!

Nico: It's Another Secondary Rider!

Me: And this one is for Cross-Z!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! First a Power Rangers Another Rider in Phoenix Land and now Another Secondary Rider here!

Me: Jeez! What's next, Another Rider appearing on our next mission?

Eclair: Lets hope not.

Banjo: WHO THE FUCK ARE YOU?!

Another Cross-Z: (In a girls voice) Nico help me!

Nico: That voice! Darla "Crazy Horse" Fields!?

She de-transformed and Darla was a girl with purple hair and she black clothes with Indian Jewelry and had a tattoo of a Moose on her arm and a bear paw on.

Me: Those tattoos. She's part of the Cheyenne Indians! I've had a really strong and amazing fascination with them ever since I was in elementary School.

Eli: Cool.

Nico: Yeah Darla is part of the Cheyenne Tribe. She and I have known each other for a long time. I went to her Indian Reservation back when I was in 3rd Grade and we had an awesome camping trip there.

Wallflower: Wow that is cool.

Darla: Nico you have to help me! (Clutches her head in pain) I can't control this power!

Nico: Fight it Darla!

Darla: I can't!

She was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and she had fullbottles swirl around her. She turned into Another Cross-Z!

Nico: Oh man!

Pohatu: Henshin!

He turned into a new Kamen Rider! Pohatu's Build form was a brown form and it had glowing blue lines on it.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Wow! What is this form called?

Pohatu: I'll call this form Kamen Rider Cherenkov!

Nico: Cool!

Me: After the blue glow in nuclear reactors. I like it.

Eli: Hence why it had blue glows.

Me: Lets get it on! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Sento: Time for some Fullbottle action!

Firefly! Scorcher! Best Match!

Sento: HENSHIN!

He transformed and he donned awesome new Orange and Yellow Armor with powerful flamethrowers on it!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Wow! Firefly and Scorcher would love this one.

Sento: They sure will!

Me: Awesome. Lets see.

I pulled out my Lord Drakkon Animal Crystal and put it in my Crystal Saber.

Me: Here we go. DRAKKON DRAGON FIRESTORM!

The blade glowed green and erupted into green flames and I then fired a massive blast of green fire and it hit Another Cross-Z and blasted her all over.

Nico: WHOA! That was cool!

Me: Yep.

Sento fired his flamethrowers.

He then burned Another Cross-Z and blasted it all over.

But it wasn't done yet.

He pulled out a Fullbottle and it was for the powers of the Tiki Tak Tribe! She used the power it had and played a song and summoned NUMEROUS Footsoldiers from the Super Sentai eras and they obeyed her and they went at us!

I slashed them all and destroyed them in one fell swoop!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: She has Fullbottles for all the Non-Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Eli: Cool!

Sento: Let's keep it up!

Vexen! Blizzard! Best Match!

He got an awesome Aqua Blue Armor!

Nico: Awesome! Ice armor with Vexen and Blizzard's powers!

Me: Lets see here.

I used Tchang Zu and Larxene's Fullbottles!

LARXENE! TCHANG ZU! BEST MATCH!

Me: YEAH!

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Another Cross-Z and electrocuted her all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Sento fired a wave of ice and froze her in place!

Twilight Sparkle: How about this one?

KAOS! BARON MORDO! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of the elemental powers of Skylands and Magic and blasted Another Cross Z All Over!

Sento fired ice blasts and they froze Another Cross-Z more.

Nico: YEAH! Lets see what mine can do.

MYOTISMON! SELENE! BEST MATCH!

Nico: Vampires Galore! (Echoing) GRISLY CRIMSON WING!

Nico fired a massive wave of crimson blood red lightning and it morphed into massive flock of Bat Familiars turned blood red! They hit Another Cross Z and smashed her down

Eli: WHOA!

Me: That was cool!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets see here.

EL OSO! GRIZZLY! BEST MATCH!

Sunset went over to Another Cross Z and picked her up with incredible strength and smashed her all over with incredible force! Sunset picks up Another Cross-Z and throws her left and right repeatedly, then she delivers a few more brutal blows that send Another Cross-Z Flying and stopping on the road.

Nico: OUCH! Nice one Sunset!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

Sento: I'm on a roll right now!

Bane! Abomination! Best match!

He donned SUPER MUSCULAR BLACK AND GREEN ARMOR!

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Me: Yeah it is!

Banjo: (he and Sento charge at Another Cross Z) There's no room for two Cross Z's!

They punched and smashed Another Cross Z all over the place!

Eli: Yeah! Lets see. Ooh! How about this one.

SEADRAMON! METALSEADRAMON! BEST MATCH!

Eli: (ECHOING) RIVER OF ICY POWER!

Eli fired a massive energy blast and it hit Another Cross-Z and froze her in a massive block of ice!

Me: YEAH! Way to go bro!

Eli: That was cool!

Nico: Seadramon and MetalSeadramon would be proud.

Rarity: Lets see here.

DUFF KILLIGAN! SKALAMANDER! BEST MATCH!

Rarity fired Crystal Golf Balls and they hit Another Cross-Z and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: WHOA! Exploding Crystal Golf Balls! How awesome is that?

Rarity: Oh my that was amazing darlings!

Sento: I know Larxene's was already used. But…

Electro! Larxene! Best Match!

He donned awesome yellow armor and he had EXTREMELY POWERFUL Tesla Coils on his back!

Nico: WHOA That is electrifying!

Rainbow Dash: Let me add to that!

TCHANG ZU! ELECTROPEDE! BEST MATCH!

Rainbow Dash fired a massive blast of blue lightning and it hit Another Cross Z and electrocuted her all over.

And it Electrocuted Another Cross-Z all over.

Applejack: Lets see what I can do.

VREEDLE BROTHERS! STONEDOZER! BEST MATCH!

Me: Lets try this one!

WAFFLE WOMAN! ROQUEFORT! BEST MATCH!

Nico: Cool!

Me: GRILLED CHEESE WAFFLE BARRAGE!

I fired a massive blast of Cheese Waffle Sandwiches and they hit Another Cross-Z and knocked her down and buried her in a pile of waffle grilled cheese sandwiches!

Nico: Whoa!

Nico went over and ate one.

Nico: (Eating) Oh wow! Never had Grilled Cheese done this way!

Applejack then fired waves of energy rocks and smashed Another Cross-Z all over.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was amazing!

Sento: Let's do another for Roquefort!

Roquefort! Leonard! Best match!

He donned an awesome armor that was yellow and green.

Nico: Cool!

Fluttershy: Ooh how about this one?

CARMEN DILLO! LEAP FROG! BEST MATCH!

Fluttershy Jumped and curled into a really tight ball and then…

KRASSSSSSMMMMMAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSSSSHHHHH

Nico: WHOA!

Fluttershy had Another Cross-Z pinned to the ground.

Me: Wow! What a jumping cannonball!

Sento: Let's see what I can do right now.

He fired CHEESE AND HAM and smashed her down!

Eli: Oh boy!

Eli went and ate all that and he was hungry!

Eli: (BURPS)

Nico: Wow! That was cool! Lets finish this up.

Me: Okay! And I know how.

LORD DRAKKON! SHENDU! BEST MATCH!

Me: DRAGONIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of green fire and it smashed into Another Cross Z and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Darla was knocked out and I grabbed to Cross Z Rider Watch and purified it and then we saw on the ground hundreds of Fullbottles all imbued with the powers of all the Non-Core Members of the Masters of Evil!

Me: Whoa!

Starlight Glimmer got one for Dr. Starline. Trixie Lulamoon got one for The Tempest from The Mask. Eclair got one for the Phoenix Kaiju.

We picked them all up.

Nico: Hold on Darla.

Nico picked her up.

Sento: The others I can use next time.

Nico: Good idea. But wow! This was awesome demonstrating the powers of the Fullbottles of the M.O.E.

Eli: Boy it sure was.

Wallflower Blush: I can't wait to see what they can do on our mission.

Me: Yeah.

Kazumi: Is she gonna be okay?

Nico: She'll be all right.

Me: She's just weak from the effects of the Rider Watch. Oh.

I pulled out a wanted poster for Another Cross Z.

Me: Bounty for Another Cross Z goes to you guys. We updated the bounties for the Another Riders and included the Another Secondary Riders too.

Sento: Awesome!

They got another $500,000,000,000.00 added to their accounts. The Non-Core members have more members than the core ones do.

We came back.

Nico: Get a bed in the infirmary ready! Stat!

Varie and Maria Santiago came.

May: Oh man! Is she okay?

Nico: She's okay. She's just weak from the effects of the Rider Watch.

Gabby Eunice: Oh man! That's Darla Fields! Its been a long time since we saw her.

Nico: It sure has been a while. We got to demonstrate the powers of the M.O.E. Fullbottles.

Me: Yep.

We told everyone everything and we told them how she got the powers of Another Cross-Z and we got the powers of the Non-Core

M.O.E. Fullbottles.

May: Whoa that is amazing!

Laney: Wow no kidding! But that was awesome!

May: Kairi Yano, Avalanche, and Keiichiro should go with you next.

Pohatu: Awesome! It'll be an honor for Sento to meet the LupinRangers and PatRangers.

Nico: It sure will be cool.

---

We were later over in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania and we were at a very familiar house.

Me: Here we are guys.

Ranmaru: Who lives here?

Me: You'll see.

I knocked on the door and then out came a big guy with a red shirt and blue pants and it was none other than the legendary FAT ALBERT HIMSELF!

Fat Albert: HEY HEY HEY! IT'S FAT ALBERT!

Nico: AWESOME!

Fat Albert: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all!

Nico: You too Albert! I loved watching you growing up.

Cleveland: Oh my god I love Fat Albert and I do know him too.

Shag: You know him, Cleveland?

Cleveland: You bet I do Shag. He and his friends are all amazing.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. They are all legendary.

Fat Albert: We sure are. But it's a shame our creator is in prison now.

Me: I know. Shocking. And I love Bill Cosby.

Eli: Me too.

We also met the Cosby Kids. We met Albert's friends

James "Mushmouth" Mush (voiced by Bill Cosby) is a slack-jawed simpleton with big lips. He always wears a red knit hat with a blue scarf and always speaks in virtual Ubbi Dubbi, tantamount to an overdose of novocaine in the mouth, which Cosby would later use in the "Dentist" monologue from his 1983 film, Himself. He plays a homemade bass guitar in the Junkyard Band.

"Dumb" Donald Parker (voiced by Lou Scheimer) is a lanky, dimwitted fellow. He is Rudy's best friend. He always wears a green long-sleeved jersey three sizes too big, and a pink stocking knit cap covering his entire face except his eyes and mouth. In the Junkyard Band, he plays a trombone made out of plumbers' pipe and a morning glory horn from an old phonograph. In the Fat Albert film and while in the real world, Donald takes off his cap and learns that he has a handsome face.

William "Bill" Cosby (voiced by Bill Cosby) is a character based on Cosby himself and is the host of the series. Like the others, Bill is a good athlete and enjoys playing sports. However, he spends most of his time trying, often unsuccessfully, to keep his little brother Russell out of trouble. Like Fat Albert, Bill is often a voice of reason in the gang, although at times a little more stubborn. In the Junkyard Band, he plays homemade drums made from a discarded foot-pedal trash can using spoons for sticks.

Russell Cosby (voiced by Jan Crawford) is Bill's younger brother (based on his real-life brother-whom he often talked about in his routines) and the smallest and youngest of the Junkyard Gang. He always wears a heavy blue jacket, a yellow scarf, red boots, and a dark blue Ushanka winter hat regardless of the weather. Russell has a penchant for making snide remarks and blunt observations (much to his older brother's consternation). Russell frequently criticizes Rudy, reserving his most withering insults for when Rudy is being especially cocky. His catchphrase is "no class." He plays the xylophone in the Junkyard Band (made out of empty cans and a discarded coat rack).

Weird Harold Simmons (voiced by Gerald Edwards) is a tall, skinny, beady-eyed kid who is the tallest one of the Junkyard Gang and always wears a gold dress blazer, a brown sock on one foot and a red sock on the other, and is clumsy. In the Junkyard Band, he plays a harp made from bedsprings, and on occasion plays a "dressmaker dummy" in the percussion section. In the film adaptation, he is called "Old Weird Harold", as he was in Cosby's stand-up routines.

Rude Rudy Davis (voiced by Eric Suter) is a sharp-dressed, smooth talking, cocky huckster whose smart-aleck attitude frequently gets him into trouble. He is Dumb Donald's best friend. Rudy's cocky attitude and dismissive demeanor are often the catalyst for a typical plot's conflict. But inside he has a good heart and usually learns lessons from his mistakes. In the Junkyard Band, he plays a makeshift banjo, whose parts include a broomstick handle and sewing-thread spool to hold the strings. However, when shown playing apart from the others, Rudy plays an electric guitar (personalized with a big "R"). He always wears an orange flat cap, a fuchsia vest, a pink turtleneck, purple bell-bottom jeans, and boots. Rudy's personality in the Fat Albert movie is much different as he is portrayed as a kind and chivalrous gentleman who falls in love with the female lead Doris (Kyla Pratt).

Bucky Miller (voiced by Jan Crawford), as his name indicates, has a large overbite. He is a quick and flexible athlete. Bucky plays a stovepipe

organ in the Junkyard Band.

Nico: It's so awesome to meet you guys.

Mushmouth: (Gibberish)

Nico: I love your trademark gibberish Mushmouth.

Donald Parker: Yeah he is great.

Fat Albert: Cleveland, I'm glad you stopped hanging around that fat idiot Peter.

Skywarp: Oh, you should be glad!

Cleveland: Me too Albert.

Me: I think everyone is glad about that.

Nico: Yep.

Skydive: Any bad guys that we should know about?

Fat Albert: Just Reggie and Arthur.

Me: Those abusive teens that bully you guys?

Bucky Miller: Yep.

Me: I hate those guys. No offense but those guys are big fat jerks.

Fat Albert: None taken but yeah no kidding.

Laney: Who are they?

Me: A couple of worthless dirtbags.

I went over their history.

---

Reggie and Arthur are two of the three main antagonists (alongside The Lead Teen) of the 2004 comedy film Fat Albert. Reggie is an arrogant jock who bullies the protagonist Doris Robertson and flirts with her sister Lauri, but Lauri is disgusted by him. While Reggie is the brain and muscle, Arthur acted as Reggie's dumb right hand.

Reggie was portrayed by Omarion Grandberry, and Arthur was portrayed by J. Mack Slaughter, Jr..

When Fat Albert and the gang pop out of the TV to help Doris with her situation, Reggie and Arthur, not knowing the gang is from a TV show, begins a rivalry with Fat Albert (particularly after seeing Albert hit on Lauri).

At a disco party, Reggie tried to get Fat Albert to go on stage to humiliate him in front of Lauri, but it backfired when Fat Albert sang a rap version of his theme song and got the whole crowd dancing.

As Fat Albert got off the stage, he handed Reggie a coke can. As Reggie began to grow even more suspicious of Fat Albert, he opened the can, only to have the soda spray him all over the face (as Fat Albert was shaking the Coke can while he danced on the stage).

Near the climax, Reggie and Arthur discover that the gang is from the TV upon spying on them from Doris' house window. Hearing that the gang has to go back in the tv and seeing Fat Albert not go in, Reggie and Arthur decide to take advantage of this.

When a very faded Fat Albert came to encourage Doris on her track run, Reggie announced to everyone that Fat Albert wasn't who he thought he was, but before Reggie could expose Fat Albert's secret, the big guy grabbed him by the collar and demanded "Hey, hey, hey, Get outta my way!" and Reggie ran away in fright. Arthur without hesitation allowed Doris to borrow his skateboard for Albert to race back to her house. Then Arthur ran away as well.

It is unknown what happened to Reggie and Arthur afterwards.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Laney: Man what a couple of screwballs! (FARTS) Sorry.

Hunch: Do you guys want to join the team?

Fat Albert: We all would be honored.

Mushmouth: (Gibberish)

Me: He said they all would.

Nico: Cool.

Lola: Awesome!

Laney: (FARTS) Sorry! Still got beans in me.

We laughed.

Nico: Lets head home and get ready for our next mission. You guys will love it.

We went back to the estate.

We were getting ready and then Evil Lyn, DC Enchantress, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Whiplash, Aqueduct, U Foes, Madame Masque, and Pterodactyl Ghost appeared.

Pied Piper: Can me, Evil Lyn, DC Enchantress, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Whiplash, Aqueduct, U Foes, Madame Masque, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

X Ray: Nice to meet you, Fat Albert.

Fat Albert: You guys too! So awesome.

Madame Masque: Wow! I loved watching you guys growing up! Really awesome memories.

Bucky: Glad you did.

Nico: Yep. All right here is our next mission. We're going to the Lego World and we're going to the planet Ysmault. We're going to battle the Lego version of Atrocitus.

Me: Cool!

Laney: Wow! This will be fun!

Omaima Lexington: It sure will be and I love the Lego world. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Nico: No worries.

Laney: We're just full of gasbags aren't we.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah.

Skullgrin: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Ironclad: Lynn, I hope you're not jealous of Laney right now.

Lynn: Nah. I was earlier but not anymore. I'm proud of Laney.

Nico: We all are. Also to answer your question I'm hoping to do one for Ball Weevil's kind next.

Me: Cool!

Laney: Awesome! A Weevlian gene-slammer.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That one will be so cute!

Vapor: Honestly, the Lego versions of Luthor and Joker would make good recruits.

Nico: I agree there. All right lets go!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Justin Nolan, the Explosives Expert of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is another Blood Dragon coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Justin Nolan, the Explosives Expert of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us, and they're pissed off that the barrier came up again yesterday.

Nico: Yep, we guessed it.

Loreena Kellington: So, the Explosives Expert of The Blood Dragons is heading here, eh? Perfect, now we can deal with him, and he's also got tons of bombing federal buildings on his record as well.

Nico: Bombing federal buildings, this guy's got a death wish if he's bombed federal buildings all over the country.

Lincoln: The court's going to have quite a field day with this scumbag when we capture all of the Blood Dragons and get them sent to the starry lonesome forever.

Nico: You got that right, big guy. Alright, gang, let's go, time to teach the Lego version of Atrocitus a very painful lesson.

We went to the ship and we were off. We went through a portal to the Lego Universe and we were off to Ysmault!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm Captain's Log, Stardate 6612.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Ysmault, home world of the Red Lantern Corps that embody the emotion of Rage. We're going to be in for one nightmarish challenge as we take on the Lego Version of their leader Atrocitus. It's going to be a brutal battle but we're going to be ready for him.

Laney: I hope we kick some Red Lantern butt.

Lana: Me too.

Cole: I can't believe you guys fought an Another Rider version of me.

Tengu Man: I can't believe it either.

Me: Boy none of us can. It's something no one ever even saw coming.

Nico: No kidding there.

Laney: Yeah. But the cool part is we got Animal Crystals for each member of the Masters of Evil both Core and Non-Core.

Cole: That is true.

Cole revealed this his M.O.E. Crystal was a Blue Lion with Wolf O'Donnell's symbol on it.

Nico: That is awesome though.

Me: It sure was. If Another Wild Force Red had all those Wild Zord Crystals in it it'll be interesting to see what Another Super Megaforce will have.

Nico: Yeah.

Grier: Swartz must've realised that we're going to eventually defeat all his Another Riders.

Me: That's right we are and yeah that could be the reason. So he's trying to come up with more ways to try and destroy us.

Nico: Yep. But what he doesn't know is that he is only helping us get more and more tools.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: If we face Another Lightspeed Rescue Red, I have a feeling that one will be interesting.

Carter Grayson: How so?

Me: I have this feeling that he will have all the weapons and arsenal you have imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil as well.

Kelsey Winslow: Wow! That will be interesting.

Dana Mitchell: But it would be amazing to see what they can do.

Lola: It sure would be awesome.

Vector: How is this Ysmault different from ours?

Nico: It's the same world with the same terrain and landscape but the people are all Lego Characters.

Vector: Oh that makes sense.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But this is gonna be an awesome battle.

Laxus: You excited for this one, Bleez?

Bleez: I sure am. It'll be great to get some well deserved payback on Atrocitus.

Eion: It will be awesome to face him.

Laney: Atrocitus is not to be taken lightly though.

Brittney: That's for sure.

Zilius Zox: But we're ready for him.

Nico: Yes we are.

Whiplash: Don't forget that the Atrocitus we know is in our ranks.

Nico: Yep. That's true. A Lego Version won't hurt to be added.

Lucy Loud: No it wouldn't.

Lynn: Yeah.

RD Lana: Rarity, I think you and Juru might have a chance to shine here.

Rarity: Oh this is gonna be so fun.

Juru: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I'll search in the sky for any Lego heroes or Villains.

Nico: Okay. We should be there.

Lisa Loud: And we have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a blood red planet and it was a scary world.

Nico: There it is. Planet Ysmault.

Lola: Scary planet.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure is scary.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lets land.

We got the ship landed and we came out and we saw that the planet was all a terrifying place and it was a gnarled, twisted and scary mountain world. There were lakes, rivers and ponds filled with blood and there were bones all over and also canyons and more.

Nico: Whow.

Me: The planet Ysmault.

Eli: Wow.

Twilight Sparkle: So this is Ysmault.

Drillhorn: This is nothing new. After all, we've been to our version of this.

Nico: Yes we have but not in this universe.

Drillhorn: True.

Me: Just keep your eyes peeled for Red Lanterns. They know we're going to be here.

Eli: They she will.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: We're going to smash their butts into dust too.

Nico: Yep.

Madame Masque: Hello? Any Lego heroes or villains here?

Nico: Hmm.

We looked and then found nothing.

Me: Weird. There's nothing here.

Nico: Okay Pterodactyl Ghost. Take to the air.

He did so.

Magmon: This is actually my kind of place.

Nico: It sure is.

But then.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

LOUD SCREAMING!

We heard screaming in the distance and we also heard what sounded like spanking!

Nico: Is that Spanking?

Lucy Heartfilia: Ooh ouch.

Biowulf: I smell someone up ahead. It's not a Red Lantern.

Me: Are you sure it's not Laney or Omaima?

Biowulf: I'm positive.

Pterodactyl Ghost then came.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I found some heroes! They are under attack by Red Lanterns. They were the Lego versions of Terra, Starfire, Raven, Carol Ferris, Killer Frost, Cheetah, Firefly, Power Girl, Bleez and The Spoiler!

Nico: Stephanie Brown A.K.A. The Spoiler? We haven't met our version of her yet.

Ember McLean: Everyone except Firefly is a girl over there!

Me: Yeah! And the Lego versions of Firefly, Killer Frost, Cheetah, Power Girl and Bleez will make great additions to the M.O.E.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: Same with me. We already have the Lego version of Condiment King with them.

Laney: He is funny.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at the Red Lanterns they were fighting and then fireballs rained down on them and incinerated them in an instant! We landed and suddenly our auras exploded out with incredibly awesome power from the rage and negative energy they had that we absorbed!

Me: WHOA!

Evil Lyn: Hello there. You guys okay?

Lego Terra: Thanks to you guys.

Lego Starfire: Yes we owe you guys.

Lego Raven: Wow you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lego Killer Frost: Wow it's an honor! Condiment King told us so much about you guys.

Me: I had a feeling he did Louise.

Lego Killer Frost: How did you know my name?

Me: We know all about the Superheroes and Supervillains in the comic books. Superhero and Supervillain identities are pretty much non-existent in our world.

Lego Cheetah: That is amazing.

Chill Bill: (to Lego Firefly and Lego Cheetah) I'm very sorry that Nico and Marinette didn't meet you guys before.

Lego Firefly: No worries. But it's cool.

Lego Cheetah: Yeah it is.

Me: And Stephanie Brown A.K.A. The Spoiler. We haven't me you in our world yet. Your father Arthur Brown the Cluemaster is one of the M.O.E.'s members and he is Aang's archenemy.

Aang: It's true. He is really awesome.

The Spoiler: Wow that is cool.

DC Enchantress: Listen, I don't mean to rush you guys. But have you seen your version of Superman and Batman? Heck, we won't mind Joker or Luthor!

Lego Terra: They are back on Earth.

Me: The Lego Versions of the Joker and Luthor we can handle because they are both really funny. Also they would make great members of the Masters of Evil. Our universe's versions of them are both dead and destroyed. Given the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah they had it coming.

Qin: Yeah they needed to be destroyed too.

Aqueduct: Fuck it! We can't wait for the four of them! We have to find where Lego Atrocitus is and take him down!

Nico: Patience Peter. They'll come.

Aqueduct: Okay.

Lego Power Girl: Was that your ship that we saw land earlier?

Nico: It sure was.

Lego Starfire: That's your ship!? It's as big as the moon!

Me: It's over 1,200 miles long.

Nico: Yep.

Lego Raven: Wow.

Nico: Wait.

We heard something and then out came Lego Batman, Superman, Joker and Lex.

Nico: There they are.

Lego Superman: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Awesome you all made it.

Lego Lex: Looks like we have more heroes to face.

Nico: You are not worth our time Lex. Nor you Joker because you two are versions we can handle.

Me: Yeah you guys are funny.

Beelzemon: Entrance time!

Nico: We'll talk more later. Lets go get Atrocitus!

We went to face him.

Lego Atrocitus was walking around and then the spirits of the Ninja

Stars of Machine Elements appeared and swirled around him and then smashed him all over the place! Then they converged and then Red Lantern Light blasted him all over and then we came out.

Nico: Hello Atrocitus!

Me: Time for you to take a chill pill!

Lego Atrocitus: You want to get to me you got to get passed them!

Then a massive number of Red Lanterns appeared!

Maria: Fuck! We have to get past these Red Lanterns first!

Rekka Battou! Brave Dragon~! Rekka Issatsu! Yuki no ryuu to Kaenken Rekka ga majiwaru toki, shinku no tsurugi ga aku wo tsuranuku!

Me: I know that transformation anywhere!

Out came the Saber Kamen Riders!

Lola: Hey guys!

Touma: Looks like we got here just in time!

Nico: Awesome to see you all here.

Rintaro: Yeah! J.D. did you guys face Another Blades?

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: It was really awesome but we all got our own Wonder Ride Books.

Eli: Yep.

Touma: Wow!

Megan McCallister: Let me help you guys!

Lego Joker: Um… you CAN turn into their type of Kamen Rider, right?

Megan McCallister: Yes I can.

She put in her Wonder Ride Book!

Megan McCallister: HENSHIN!

She went Saber! Her form called Kamen Rider Star Storm!

Nico: Atrocitus, I'm taking you out for a drive!

Lego Atrocitus: Ha! There are no vehicles around here for you to use, fool!

Jack O Lantern: He was borrowing the catchphrase of a certain Kamen Rider.

Lego Luthor: Is this a verbal tic that happens to Nico often?

Me: Yeah but it's really cool!

Nico: Yep. That was Drive's Kamen Rider line.

Me: Yep. And we meet Shinnosuke tomorrow.

Lola: Yep.

May: And I ripped out Nira's spine.

Lego Atrocitus: I like your style girl.

Then Titania, Titanium Titan, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, White Lightning, MetalSeadramon, Goro, Villamax, Beast Man, and Stratos appeared.

Nico: Titania, Titanium Titan, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, White Lightning, MetalSeadramon, Goro, Villamax, Beast Man, and Stratos.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) I take it you heard me making these Red Lanterns feel the stingy wrath of the Hand of Justice being administered to these naughty Red Lanterns.

Lucy Heartfilia: I had a really big feeling that was you Count.

Titania: (to Lego Luthor and Joker) You two are gonna make good recruits.

Lego Joker: Well, maybe since Bats is always busy, my archenemy can be the Bloxx Girl.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) That can be arranged.

Iris Brockman: I would be honored to be the Lego Joker's archenemy.

Lego Luthor: As for me, I'd like a certain weapon of mine rebuilt.

Dodgeball Wizard: Show us the blueprints later.

Me: We'll see what they can do.

Count Spankulot: (to Nico): We heard you went to Phoenix Land.

Nico: We sure did.

White Lightning: Did you have fun?

Me: We all did. And we had a lot of awesome fun there.

White Lightning: Wow! (See's Fat Albert) Whoa Fat Albert! Awesome to meet you! I loved watching you all the time back when I was a kid! So awesome!

Fat Albert: I'm glad you did.

Big Burpa then appeared.

Me: Big Burpa. Back for another round?

Big Burpa: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Big Burpa: Maybe you should consider visiting Lego Marvel Heroes in the future.

Nico: That's not a bad idea.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

We got the usual battles underway!

---

Fabia, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Raimundo, Lori, Loki, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Nico's Rescue

---

Titania was first.

Titania: (to Fabia) I hope Nico had fun on his rescue. (Growls) Because Swartz just made things a lot more dangerous!

Fabia: Well look on the bright side. We now have the opportunity to get weapons from each of the Power Rangers imbued with all your powers. Also this will be an interesting thing for all of us.

Princess Celestia: It sure will be interesting.

Amber Morning: Yeah I think it's going to be really fun.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Raimundo: I agree there too. It'll amazing to see which Another Rangers will appear.

Lori: It literally will be awesome.

Loki: Yep it sure will.

Titania: I can tell you're all looking forward to this one. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and wind and smashed her down.

---

Nuju, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Vinyl Scratch,

## Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Having Fun in Phoenix Land and shocking that there are now Another Power Ranger Riders Running Amok

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) Nico, Leni, and the others must've had a lot of fun in Phoenix Land. But it's shocking that there are now Another Power Ranger Riders Running Amok!

Nuju: It was really shocking for them to see that! But it was awesome to see Another Rider versions of the power rangers. Swartz is giving us a lot of awesome tools too.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are amazing! Now Swartz is giving us awesome tools for the Power Rangers too!

Featherweight: Yeah he sure is.

Sprocket: We're really looking forward to this.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah we sure are.

Luna: You said it dudes!

Sam S.L.: Yeah it's really cool.

Titanium Titan: I can tell you guys are excited about this. Lets do it1

They fired waves of ice, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Dan Kuso, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Princess What's-Her-Name, Earthworm Jim, Peter Puppy, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - Lincoln's Rescue

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Mexico. How was it?

Dan Kuso: It was really cool! We took on evil versions of Kars, Esidisi, Wamuu, and Santana, the Pillar Men from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so amazing!

Pipsqueak: (British accent) It sure was cool!

Sunburn: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Princess What's-Her-Name: We sure did and it was awesome.

Earthworm Jim: We sure did my little daffodil.

Peter Puppy: It was really cool too.

Dodgeball Wizard: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Lucy Heartfilia, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Meeting a gene-slammer for Holactie the Creator of Light

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Holactie the Creator of Light. What's her name?

Lucy Heartfilia: Her name is Althea Aganad and she is from the Philippines and she is the most powerful gene-slammer ever. She is the ultimate fusion of all 3 Egyptian God Cards.

Twilight Sparkle: She is the most poewrful gene-slammer we've ever met and she is amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she sure is. But you are not going to like what happened with Lori because of her dark side. But please don't spank her for this.

---

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Althea, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Althea, what's this really horrible revelation about Lori that nearly got her sent to Ionia Correctional Facility, Michigan's toughest maximum security prison?

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. I was walking through Franklin Avenue one day, but then, I heard the sound of the call for help coming from The Loud House, and I found out there's only one person who could've made that call for help: Lincoln, and he was in trouble. I went inside and I went to Lincoln's room, but the room was bolted and nailed shut with boards and nails. I busted the door down, and I saw Lincoln, but he was really pale and weak from hunger. I was really horrified and I picked him up, and the other sisters came out, and they all saw Lincoln, and they freaked when they saw him really pale and weak from hunger. He then told me and the others that Lori attacked him and threw him in his room and bolted and nailed it shut with boards and nails. That horrified everyone, and I was enraged beyond measure. When Lori and the Loud Parents came in and saw Lincoln, the parents were horrified at his condition, but as for Lori, she went ballistic and tried to kill Lincoln, but I punched Lori hard in the face and knocked her down. I told the parents what happened, and they were really enraged at what Lori did, and she said she's had it with Lincoln living, so she tried to kill him and she'd swore she'd do it again, and she meant it in a cold-hearted manner. They were about to call the police and get Lori sent to Ionia Correctional Facility forever, but I decided on something a lot worse: I'd decided to send her straight to The Royal Woods Jail, and she'd really be in it now, and the cops made sure that Lori saw her fate if she tried to kill Lincoln again, and back at The Loud House, Mr. Loud fixed up his Lynn-sagna, and Lincoln ate all of it, and he was getting his strength back. Then, he ran up to me and he hugged me tightly, and he started crying into my chest, and I held on to him and hugged him, and I didn't let go.

We were not only shocked, but we also had tears coming down from our eyes.

Me: My God.

Nico: Damn, now that was just a cold-hearted move for Dark Lori to make, the heartless bitch! If that bitch so much as gets out again, I'm going to take a chainsaw and shove it right up her… !

Lincoln: Nico, I'd watch what you say, you know I have eight newborn baby daughters, and I don't think they'll like hearing their uncle say something that profane.

Nico then covered his mouth and blushed in embarrassment.

Me: Now, that was a close one, nice warning, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D. But, Nico, I don't blame you for getting that mad at Dark Lori, she's always forced Lori to think only of herself, and be completely cold and distant, and treat her own family like they were strangers and servants. Which is another reason why she and the other Dark Louds are getting The Black Gates after Dark Lynn gets clobbered and broken like a rag doll.

Eli: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Count Spankulot: My goodness! That is something that I would unleash the hand of justice on her for. But her dark side deserves it more than her.

Spyro: You're not kidding! Dark Lori is ruthless, cold, remorseless and is a heartless farting hag!

Brittney Knudson: You're not kidding there! She is pure evil!

Lucy Loud: No kidding. What a monster.

Count Spankulot: I agree there my friends. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Princess Frosta, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Linka, Lori, Loki, Raimundo, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - Meeting Fat Albert

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) It's good that you guys met Fat Albert. Damn, it brings back memories!

Princess Frosta: For many people yeah! Fat Albert is one of the big fun parts of our childhoods.

Rarity: Oh he sure is darlings and I think he is really amazing.

Sweetie Belle: He sure is cool. And he is an awesome band leader too.

Gill Grunt: Boy he sure is.

Captain Planet Linka: (Russian Accent) I think that is amazing too.

Lori: Literally so fun. I think dad watched him all the time a long time ago.

Loki Loud: That is so awesome.

Raimundo: It sure is awesome.

White Lightning: Boy it brings back tones of awesome moments from our childhoods. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice, water, jewels and wind and smashed her down.

## Silverstream the Hippogriff, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Samurai Power Rangers, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Fat Albert is really funny

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Fat Albert is really funny. And he is a good man as well.

Silverstream: He sure is and he is a really awesome and nice guy. I like him and all his friends.

Fluttershy: Oh me too and so does Cleveland too.

Tornado Bolt: I think Fat Albert his friends are all amazing and great.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

Jayden Shiba: I agree there myself.

Goro: They are all really funny. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Noah Carver, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ghost Rider, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - Pohatu's Second Ambassador Mission

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) I heard today was Pohatu's Second Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Noah Carver: It was really awesome! Everyone faced Another Cross-Z there and they used some of the Fullbottles. They even used your Fullbottle.

MetalSeadramon: Wow! That is really something there. And I also heard that everyone got Fullbottles for all the powers we all have.

Starlight Glimmer: You heard right and it's so awesome that we all have the Non-Core Fullbottles.

Cozy Glow: It's really awesome and cool too.

Hex: I think that is so awesome.

Ghost Rider: It sure is awesome.

MetalSeadramon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Noah: Here we go! This is for Kiva. LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! HORROR MASTER FORCE!

Noah turned into the Blue Wolfman Version Kamen Rider Kiva!

Noah: WHOA! This is awesome!

MetalSeadramon: Wataro would be really proud of you for this one Noah.

Noah: He sure would! Lets do it!

They fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Wes Collins, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Clay, Applejack, Liam, Amorpho and Ember McLean VS Villamax - Us beating Another Cross-Z for Build

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (To Wes) J.D., Pohatu, and the others did a good job beating Another Cross-Z for Build. (laughs) Lots of Fullbottes were used there!

Wes Collins: They sure were! So awesome! We heard there were lots of awesome combos for them too.

Rainbow Dash: Now that we have not just the 310 but all of the Non-Core Members too there are hundreds of thousands of many kinds of combinations.

Scootaloo: There sure are! I can't wait to see what mine can do for Magma Gloom.

Whirlwind: That will be awesome to see.

Clay: Yeah we got a huge sight out of using them.

Applejack: YEEHAW! We sure did and it was amazing.

Liam: It sure was!

Villamax: Wow! Looking forward to seeing this. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, CatDog, Johnny Test, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Ysmault is overflowing with Rage

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Ysmault is overflowing with Rage. Hope it's not affecting you too badly.

Nanette: Don't worry it isn't. But this planet is known as the home world of the Red Lantern Corps and they do govern the emotion of Rage.

Applejack: Yeah this planet is really scary.

Apple Bloom: No kidding! This planet is overflowing with anger.

Flashwing: It sure is scary.

Cat: Boy you're not kidding there.

Dog: Not at all Cat.

Johnny Test: Yeah this world is scary too.

Beast Man: It sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Baihumon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Loki Loud, Lori Loud, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - The Lego Versions of the villains of DC will be great additions to the M.O.E.

---

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) The Lego Versions of the villains of DC will be great additions to our ranks. Including Lego Luthor and Joker.

Baihumon: Thank goodness they are not like the prime versions that we all know and hate and despised. I can tell that many of you all didn't like them one bit.

Princess Luna: I think that's a total understatement.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Yep.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. But that was something.

Blackout: Yeah. No kidding.

Loki: But it's awesome that the Lego Versions are going to be included. They are funny.

Lori Loud: They literally are hilarious.

Stratos: They sure are. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Big Burpa

---

Big Burpa was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened Big Burpa's safe and in it was a bunch of Rings called the Defenders of The Lego DC Lantern Corps Planets, they're rings with large gems matching your Lantern Corps Rings: Red Garnet- Rage, Orange Topaz- Avarice, White Pearl - Life, Black Onyx - Death, Sapphire Blue - Hope, Violet - Love, Indigo - Compassion, and Yellow - Fear. Once worn, they'll eventually merge with our Lantern Corps Rings, and we'll gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed And were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: Yeah! Lets do it guys! TURBO RAM CANNON!

The rangers summoned the Turbo Ram Cannon and fired a massive blast of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Big Burpa and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Big Burpa you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: Sorry Atrocitus but you need to be put down for a nap!

Lego Luthor: I hope you realize that eventually, you'll have to go back to using regular Legendary Modes.

Troy: I know. But we want to go through all the Heisei Kamen Rider team modes first.

Me: It's to help them get prepared for the upcoming Kamen Rider Missions in July and August.

Lego Luthor: Oh that makes sense.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now for the fun part.

I pulled out the keys for Den-O!

Me: I call the Den-O group Entity Conglomerate.

Troy: Cool name!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Thanks.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! ENTITY CONGLOMERATE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Den-O Kamen Riders! Troy was Den-O Sword, Noah was Den-O Rod, Gia was Den-O Axe, Jake was Zeronos, Emma was Den-O Gun and Orion was Den-O Gun!

Nico: WHOA!

Troy: Wow! This is awesome!

Nico: It sure is! Ryotaro will love seeing this!

Me: Yep.

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and even the Wizard, Den-O, Kiva, Hibiki, Decade, Zi-O, Saber and 555 Riders!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: So awesome!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Crag: Come on fellas!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Luna, Lynn and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him!

Touma: We decide how this story ends!

Red Lantern: And it will end with your death!

They fired waves of stars and elements and blasted them down.

Rintaro: What should we do while waiting?

Megan McCallister: Lets go help the rest of the team out.

Touma: Good idea.

They went to help.

We punched and smashed Lego Atrocitus all over the place! He was being beaten up really powerfully.

Wrenges blasted and smashed him all over.

Nico: Now lets see here.

Nico activated the Ride Watch for Wolf O'Donnell and he got his awesome uniform like the one for Star Fox Assault minus the eyepatch and he had a blaster!

Nico: NICE!

Eli: Cool! Wolf would love this one!

Nico fired his blaster and blasted Atrocitus all over and then he dashed and kicked Lego Atrocitus in a massive fire jet.

Skydive, Skywarp, Ranmaru and Shag used the Earth and Hidden Leaf Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ranmaru and Shag's powers, Skydive's Nega Gun and Skywarp's Missile Launcher 100-fold.

Ranmaru and Skywarp: NEGATIVE PSYCHIC BLAST!

Shag and Skydive: SWITZERLAND MISSILE SHOT!

Remnant Emerald Couple and Evil Lyn: EMERALD MAGIC BURST!

Iron Man and DC Enchantress: MAGIC IRON SHOT!

Sabrina and Pied Piper: PSYCHIC SONG FURY!

Black Widow and Jack O Lantern: WIDOW ULTRA BURST!

Zarya of the Wolf and Biowulf: WOLF MOON MEGABLAST!

Randy Cunningham and Whiplash: NINJA WHIP FURY BLAST!

Irma Lair and Aqueduct: WATER OF HOPE BLAST!

Sovereign of The North and U Foes: NORTH STAR CHEMICAL SHOT!

Ninja Storm Rangers and Madame Masque: NINJA STORM MEGABLAST!

Fart Masters of Wind and Pterodactyl Ghost: STINKY WIND FLIGHT BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Gabby Eunice, Brittney, Me and Lola: RAGE OF RED MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast!

Red Lanterns:

WITH BLOOD AND RAGE OF CRIMSON RED,

WE FILL MENS SOULS WITH DARKEST DREAD,

AND TWIST YOUR MINDS WITH PAIN AND HATE,

WE'LL BURN YOU ALL! THAT IS YOUR FATE!

RAGING KAMEHAMEHA BURST OF THE BUTCHER!

They fired a massive Red Energy Blast and it formed into the Entity of Rage, The Butcher!

Lincoln: RED LANTERN ELEMENT STYLE: ATROCITUS!

Mai Shiranui: RED LANTERN FIRE STYLE: GUY GARDNER!

Litchi Faye Ling: RED LANTERN FIRE STYLE: BLEEZ!

Makoto Nanaya: RED LANTERN WIND STYLE: DEX-STARR!

Tatsumaki: RED LANTERN WIND STYLE: RANKORR!

Yuna: RED LANTERN WATER STYLE: SKALLOX!

Nanami: RED LANTERN WATER STYLE: RATCHET!

Toph: RED LANTERN EARTH STYLE: ZILIUS ZOX!

Julie Makimoto: RED LANTERN EARTH STYLE: JUDGE SHEKO!

Sari: RED LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: VEON!

Shizuka Marikawa: RED LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: VICE!

Colette: RED LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: LAIRA!

Makoto (Street Fighter): RED LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: ABYSSMA!

Ibuki: RED LANTERN DARK STYLE: ANTIPATHY!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): RED LANTERN DARK STYLE: FURY-6!

Entrapta: RED LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: HAGGOR!

Perfuma: RED LANTERN NATURE STYLE: NITE-LIK!

Frosta: RED LANTERN ICE STYLE: SPECTRE!

Menat: RED LANTERN STAR SSTYLE: LOBO!

Shantae: RED LANTERN MAGIC STYLE: KRONA!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Red Lanterns!

Lincoln and his harem: RED LANTERN FINAL SMASH: BUTCHER'S RAGING HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive Hadouken barrage powered by The Butcher the Embodiment of Rage at Lego Atrocitus and the blasts all exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He was knocked out and down.

Fat Albert: When you said your missions were awesome, you weren't kidding!

Goro: Was there really any doubt?

Nico: None at all.

MetalSeadramon: And the best part? J.D. and the rest got to test out the Fullbottles that they got today.

Me: We sure did.

Villamax: (to the Saber team) You guys helped as well.

Touma: We sure did.

Megan McCallister: It was so awesome!

Reika: Please remember to have a Gene Slammed form picked out for me when we meet again.

May: We will.

Me: You got it!

Maria: And we'll make sure there are no perverts around when you transform.

Althea Aganad: I'm really gonna love it with you guys.

Gabby Eunice: Same with me.

Beast Man: You girls won't regret it.

Lego Superman: You guys really are as powerful as you say you are. Nice job!

Stratos: All in a day's work, Superman.

Lego Batman: (gestures to the knocked out Atrocitus) Now, what do we do with him?

Me: Put him with the Masters of Evil. It'll be awesome for us.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around

Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Loreena Kellington: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Justin Nolan.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Justin Nolan, the Explosives Expert of The Blood Dragons.

Loreena Kellington: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Justin Nolan. But, your days of killing people are about to come to an end.

Justin Nolan: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, bitch.

Loreena Kellington: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Loreena Kellington's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, psychic energy, and The Emperor, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force IV - The Emperor-themed sword and Sword of The Arcana from her back, and as she approached Justin Nolan, she left purple energy, stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force IV - The Emperor with every step.

Loreena Kellington: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed along with the bombings you've done, Justin Nolan, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Loreena Kellington was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force IV - The Emperor flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Loreena Kellington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Loreena Kellington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force IV - The Emperor surrounding her, she has Arcana Force IV - The Emperor and with the Star Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force IV - The Emperor earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force IV - The Emperor with purple gems for the eyes and the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts. Loreena Kellington has on a sleeveless purple blouse, purple sleeveless top with black vertical stripes, purple skirt with flowers, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force IV - The Emperor surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Loreena Kellington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large purple feathers have dark purple tips and stars in the feathers. Loreena Kellington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Loreena Kellington's massive Arcana Force IV - The Emperor-themed sword and massive Sword of The Arcana began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, leaves, plants, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force IV - The Emperor's Star Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force IV - The Emperor and the Major Arcana card The Emperor etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force IV - The Emperor with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a spring green kanji below Arcana Force VI - The Lovers that said, "Loreena Kellington, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force IV - The Emperor, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sylvia Starron, Sophia Starron, Felicia Terrington, and Sylvia Starron, and Master of Stars, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

ロリーナ・ケリントン、アルカナフォースIVのジーンスラマー-皇帝、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージ

ングでパワフルな生徒、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン、イブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ロウィンスキー、ソーニャ・レキシントン、シルビア・スターロン、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリシア・テリントンシルビア・スターロン、そしてマスター・オブ・スターズ、サイキック・エナジー、そしてアルカナ

Loreena Kellington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY STAR ARCANA FORCE IV PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC STAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Loreena Kellington's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Justin Nolan saw it, the thug got a bomb and was about to throw it at her, but Loreena Kellington fired a powerful blast of purple energy with stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force IV - The Emperor, and it sent the bomb into space and it exploded and sent Justin Nolan flying into a wall.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Loreena's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Loreena, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Loreena Kellington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Star Emperor and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Justin Nolan, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Loreena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Loreena Kellington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Loreena Kellington and Lincoln went after Justin Nolan, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and Lincoln also fired a blast of rainbow fire which melted his gun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Justin Nolan, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Me: Uh oh, here it comes.

Justin Nolan drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Loreena Kellington and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Justin Nolan changed back to normal. Then, Penelope and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Justin Nolan, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Corey Hudson, and Eric Archer into. We cheered wildly for what Loreena Kellington and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Loreena Kellington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Loreena Kellington: That's another Blood Dragon down and three to go. Thanks for helping me take down Justin Nolan, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Loreena.

Suddenly, Loreena Kellington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Loreena Kellington's face, they kissed passionately as Loreena Kellington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force IV - The Emperor flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and stars gleaming in the skies behind them and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them.

Jade Hyotonia: Which means the next Blood Dragon to show their ugly face tomorrow is Colin Mason, the Muscle of The Blood Dragons.

Lincoln: That's right, Jade, and we're going to flatten that muscle-bound thug tomorrow, and then, all that's left is to take down Alan Cameron, and then, we get to the final showdown with Bryan Greyson, the leader of The Blood Dragons.

Nicholette Torrington: And that'll be another mess of Damian Alaister's cleaned up. I can't believe the Blood Dragons would ally with The Church of Necrom, they know of the pain and suffering those 18 Demon Goths have done throughout the years.

Lincoln: Yes, but they really don't care about anyone except for themselves.

Nico: You said it. Oh, Lincoln, Laney, Lynn, Lila and I made something for you three.

Lila Rosencroft and Nico hand Lincoln, Lynn, and Laney three bowls of their famous Rosencroft-Chan Chili from The Earth's Core and the bowls were glowing with a neon purple glow and the bowls were emitting a low hum and our Geiger Counters were going off the charts!

Lincoln: Thanks, Lila and Nico.

Lynn: Whoa, this is going to be awesome.

Laney: J.D. already tried it first, now it's our turn.

She also handed Lincoln, Lynn, and Laney a spoon and Lincoln, Lynn, and Laney tried some of the chili.

Then…

THREE SUPER INCREDIBLE MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS OF RAINBOW FIRE AND INCREDIBLE SPICE!

It cleared up 25 seconds and it was intense!

Lynn: Whoa! Now, that's some nuclear hot chili.

Lincoln: Really awesome, and she heard about the three of us being True Spice Demons, and she also wanted to see us handle the heat of their nuclear hot and spicy chili.

Laney: And we really passed with flying colors.

Lincoln, Lynn, and Laney ate the whole bowls and they were delicious! Their rainbow fire auras were incredibly strong and powerful and they felt like they absorbed the hatred of an infinite number of Kisenian Blossoms, and they licked the bowls cleans.

Lincoln, Laney, and Lynn: Ah. (BELCHES AND RAINBOW FIRE CAME OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS)

Nico: Dang!

Lila Rosencroft: Whoa, you were right, Nico, Lincoln, Lynn, and Laney are tough True Spice Demons, and they love our chili.

Nico: Yep.

We laughed!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: But great job today everyone. We're off to an awesome start for number 1 of the Lantern Planets.

Eli: We sure are.

Lego Batman: (To the viewers) This is part one of the Lantern Planet Adventures. Be ready for more to come.

Nico: You can be sure of that.

Laney: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and then went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 1 of the Lego Batman 3 Lantern World Saga Done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Ant Man, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Crystal Empire to walk around and see the sights and even learn some of the history after we found out that there is Another Power Ranger Sighting there. This one is gonna be for Lightspeed Rescue and it's going to be another friend from my past. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for a Weevlian named Leia Romanov. Leia Romanov is from Russia and is the long lost little sister of Avenger Natasha Romanov the Black Widow. She lost her sister in a war before she was taken in out of the country by another family that had affiliations with S.H.I.E.L.D. She went out to train to find her sister. But she also met Nico and is one of his awesome friends from Woodworking class. She can make awesome furniture and more. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to India and they're going to destroy one of the main antagonists of Street Fighter V, Necalli, an ancient Aztec warrior and Emissary of the Gods with the intent of consuming the souls of the strongest warriors in order to become stronger, and he's really dangerous to all those that stand in his way. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Scary Moth named Mesa Florrence and she is a powerful athlete with a heart of gold and she also has a powerful story about how she got a bully in trouble big time for picking on her little sister Ella. But this time there will be no mercy from Mesa and the bully's father. Jessica Shannon will go with Lincoln and his team on this rescue. The next chapter for Part 2 is gonna be where we go to the Orange Lantern Homeworld, Okaara and we're going to battle the Lego version of Larfleeze and we're going to have him put in the Masters of Evil. It's time to show that stinky sack of greedy dirt that thinking about yourself only will get you killed.

See you all tomorrow.

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 2 - AVARICE

Journey to Planet Okaara - Planet of Greed

---

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw seven figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Cairo, Egypt. But, they were no ordinary seven figures, their were Starburst, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Twilight Sparkle. Sunray, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Sunset Shimmer. Prism Bolt, son of Lincoln's future wife, Rainbow Dash. Anthea, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Fluttershy. Cotton Candy, Daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Pinkie Pie. Crystal Clarity, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Rarity. and Golden Delicious, son of Lincoln's future wife, Applejack. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Twilight Sparkle, Nyx Midnight, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rarity, Applejack, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Twilight, Nyx, Sunset, Rainbow, Fluttershy, Pinkie, Rarity, Applejack, Lori, J.D., Nico, did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Twilight Sparkle: And it also means that we found out where our kids, are at.

Nyx Midnight: But the question is, Where?

Me: They're at Cairo, Egypt.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Zeta Telekinetic, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, and Grindcore. And is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, The Mane 7, Nyx Midnight, Me, and Nico were heading to Cairo, Egypt. Lincoln saw a 11-year-old girl who has light orange skin, blue short hair with light blue and pink streaks, and purple eyes. She wore a orange blouse, dark blue skirt with a picture of a starburst star, blue socks, and black platform loafers. A 12-year-old girl who has dark pink skin, orange short hair with yellow and red streaks, and dark yellow eyes. She wore a light red blazer, underneath, she wears a white shirt, black jeans, and black small heel boots. A 13-year-old boy who has grayish blue skin, darker blue her with red, yellow and blue streaks, and green eyes. He wore a black and dark blue racing jacket with a picture of a prism with a rainbow thunderbolt, black pants with dark blue lightning bolt-like design on the sides, and black and dark blue running with a lightning bolt on the sides. A 13-year-old girl who has light blue skin, pink hair with white streaks with a blue hairclip, and dark yellow eyes. She wore a dark yellow short sleeve jacket, Underneath, she wears a pink and white striped long sleeve shirt, blue short denim shorts, white leggings with yellow polka dots, and yellow sneakers. A 11-year-old girl who has light pink skin, light green hair tied in a single braid with a green flower, and light blue eyes. She wore a red dress with flowers on it, dark green leggings, and green flats. A 12-year-old girl who has light purple skin, short purple hair, light blue eyes, and freckles on her nose. She wore a white sleeveless shirt dress, gold bracelets, black leggings, and light blue ankle strap low heel ballet flats. And a big and tough 13-year-old boy who has light orange skin, brown hair with yellow streak, and blue eyes. He wore a red neckerchief, a blue denim shirt with rolled-up sleeves, Underneath, he wears a white t-shirt with a picture of a gold apple, blue country denim pants, and brown boots. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Starburst, Sunray, Prism Bolt, Anthea, Cotton Candy, Crystal Clarity and Golden Delicious.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Starburst?

Starburst: Yes. Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is

my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rarity and Applejack came out, and when Starburst, Sunray, Prism Bolt, Anthea, Cotton Candy, Crystal Clarity and Golden Delicious saw Them, they were stunned.

Starburst: Mother, is that you?

Twilight Sparkle: Yes, sweetie, it's me.

Starburst, Sunray, Prism Bolt, Anthea, Cotton Candy, Crystal Clarity and Golden Delicious ran up to Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rarity and Applejack, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, and Nyx Midnight.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Twilight, Sunset, Rainbow, Fluttershy, Pinkie, Rarity, Applejack, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Starburst: Wives? Are you saying that because… you're our father now?

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Starburst, Sunray, Prism Bolt, Anthea, Cotton Candy, Crystal Clarity and Golden Delicious with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Starburst, Sunray, Prism Bolt, Anthea, Cotton Candy, Crystal Clarity and Golden Delicious to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow

Dash, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rarity and Applejack with their kids, and they now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

On the Friendship Express, Nico, Ant Man, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Crystal Empire and we got reports of Another Power Rangers Kamen Rider spotted in the area. Princess Cadance and Black Widow were with us.

Nico: That's very unusual that there is another Power Rangers Rider appearing in the Crystal Empire.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But we're going to be ready for it.

Laney: I have a strong feeling it's going to be Another Lightspeed Rescue Ranger too.

Lola: That will be awesome.

Princess Cadance: But if anyone can beat it you guys can.

Black Widow: I'm ready to help you guys.

Nico: Same here. And yes we will gladly smash this Riders face in.

Himiko: Yeah we sure will.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Scott.

Ant Man: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out.

Lola: You will love it Scott.

Nico: Scott, are you honored to wear the costume that Hank Pym originally wore?

Ant Man: I sure am and it's really awesome. It's always an awesome adventure with it.

Nico: That is so awesome.

All Aboard: Crystal Empire!

The Train pulled up and we got off.

Me: Boy that was fast.

Nico: Yep.

Princess Cadance: It sure was quick.

Twilight Sparkle: It'll be amazing to see the Crystal Empire again.

We walked to the Crystal Empire.

Nico: Your Yost counterpart is pretty much wearing the Ant Man suit as well.

Ant Man: He sure is. It's really awesome.

Lola: It sure is cool.

Himiko: So what is the Crystal Empire like?

Me: It's really awesome and it has a lot of history behind it too.

Eli: It sure does. It has a lot of history dating back to over 1,000 years ago.

Me: Yep.

Nico: What do you think of the Heroes for Hire? It's made up of the Yost versions of Ant Man, Luke Cage, and Iron Fist.

Ant Man: It's really awesome! I think it was really clever how it's got myself Luke and Iron Fist.

Nico: It sure is.

Princess Cadance: I think it's awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

We walked through the Crystal Empire and no one was on the streets.

Nico: This place is like a ghost town.

Me: Where is everybody?

Varie: They are probably hiding because of the Another Ranger being in the area.

Princess Cadance: They are. But now that you are all here you can help us be safe.

Me: It'll be awesome Princess.

Everyone then saw a huge statue of me and Spike. I had Sombra's head impaled on a crystal spear and Spike was right beside me holding the Crystal Heart!

Eli: Whoa! They changed the statue!

Me: Wow! It's me and Spike together this time.

Himiko: Wow! J.D. I didn't know you and Spike were immortalized in the history of the Crystal Empire.

Sirius: Wow! What did you and Spike do that caused you to become part of its history?

Me: Well that is a great story. I became the hero of the Crystal Empire for killing King Sombra on my birthday 1,000 years ago. And Spike became a hero of the Crystal Empire for saving the entirety of the Crystal Empire from destruction when Sombra returned and tried to destroy it. But that was before Team Loud Phoenix Storm met Twilight and friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true.

Nico: Yep.

Himiko: Wow! What can you tell us about King Sombra?

Me: You would not like this guy at all Himiko. King Sombra was a unicorn that was a ruthless tyrant and he had a heart that was as black as night. He was the ultimate personification of pure evil. And he wanted to rule over the Crystal Empire with an iron fist. Or Iron Hoof in this case.

I went over his history.

---

**King Sombra** is a major antagonist in *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . He appears as the main antagonist of the season 3 premiere "The Crystal Empire" and the season 9 premiere "The Beginning of the End". He is also a supporting antagonist in the season five finale "The Cutie Re-Mark", and a posthumous antagonist in the season six premiere "The Crystalling" and the rest of season 9.

He is the former ruler of the Crystal Empire who is bent on taking it back and later all of Equestria. Sombra cast a curse that made the empire disappear for a thousand years. He returned the same time it did and is determined to regain the empire, so he can regain his physical form and conquer Equestria with his army of mind-controlled pony slaves. However, his plans were thwarted by Cadance, Spike, the Mane Six, and the Crystal Ponies, and he was defeated and destroyed. In Season 9, Sombra was restored by Grogar (who is Discord in disguise) to join his team of villains so they can take Equestria together. However, Sombra arrogantly refused his offer and he goes out to conquer Equestria on his own. He managed to destroy the Tree and Elements of Harmony and succeeded in taking over Ponyville and Canterlot. However, he was defeated once again by the Mane Six.

In the IDW MLP comics, he appears as the secondary antagonist in the 13th story arc *Siege Of The Crystal Empire* ; the real main antagonist being his "mother" Rabia. In the IDW comics, it is stated that Sombra is actually an Umbrum created to destroy the Crystal Heart and release the Umbrum army trapped underneath the Crystal Empire; although this is considered to be non-canonical to the series. King Sombra reappears as the main antagonist in IDW's crossover comic series, *My Little Pony/Transformers: The Magic of Cybertron*, also titled *Friendship in Disguise II.*

He was voiced by Jim Miller in Season 3, and was voiced by Alvin Sanders in Season 9.

King Sombra's early life is left completely unknown in the TV series (unlike in the comics). It can be speculated that Sombra was once a normal unicorn, possibly a resident of the Crystal Empire, until he began studying dark magic, and had delved so deep in it that it mutated him into the tyrannical abomination he is today. It is also implied that Sombra murdered the previous Queen of the Crystal Empire so he can take it over.

What is known is that King Sombra was an extremely powerful unicorn whose heart is said to be as black as night. Using his dark magic, Sombra took control of the Crystal Empire and established himself as its king, turning it into his dark domain and enslaving the crystal ponies, and most likely planned to do the same with the rest of Equestria. He also hid away the Crystal Heart, the most prized and powerful artifact of the Crystal Empire, at the very top of the castle and set up traps around it to keep it from ever being used against him. Fortunately, Princesses Celestia and Luna arrived and used their combined magic to depose him, turning his body to shadow and banishing him to the Arctic North, ultimately sealing him into a crevice of ice which closed up.

However, he foresaw his own defeat and placed a curse of his own upon the Crystal Empire that caused it and those within it to disappear out of spite. Celestia apparently knew that the empire would reappear one day and set up patrols to watch and inform her if it should, knowing that Sombra would likely return along with it.

*The Crystal Empire* Part 1 " *We'd better get moving. There are* *things out here we really don't want to run into after dark. (Fluttershy: [gulp] What kind of things?) Let's just say the Empire… isn't the only thing that's returned.* „ ~ Shining Armor to the Mane Six about Sombra's return.

A thousand years later, the Crystal Empire reappears, but the crystal ponies had no memory of their kingdom before Sombra took over, and the mere memory of Sombra himself caused them pain. At the same time, King Sombra breaks free of his confinement, but remained in his shadowy form. He attempted to retake the empire, but Princess Cadance, who was sent to the empire alongside Shining Armor by Celestia to protect it, was able to cast a protection spell around the city which kept him out. Unable to enter, Sombra continued to stalk the arctic, waiting for Cadence to lose her strength and drop the shield and hunting down those who attempted to enter.

Celestia then sent Twilight Sparkle and her friends to the Crystal Empire to help protect it. Shining Armor met them at the train station that they arrived at to escort them to the empire, and also warned them of Sombra's presence in the arctic. Just then, the evil unicorn appeared and chased after the heroes. Just as they nearly reached the empire, Shining Armor stops and confronts Sombra, allowing the others to make it through the barrier. He attempted to blast him with his magic, but the blast just past through his shadowy body, and Sombra then envelops Shining Armor in darkness. Shining Armor was somehow able escape Sombra, but his horn became covered in black crystals, preventing him from using his magic.

When Cadance began to run out of power to perform the spell, the barrier briefly deactivated, allowing Sombra to invade.

Part 2 " *The Crystal Heart has returned! Use the light and love within you to ensure that King Sombra does not!* „ ~ Princess Cadence encouraging the Crystal Ponies to banish Sombra.

Cadence was able to gather enough strength to reactivate the barrier. Noticing this, Sombra attempted to rush it, only to have his horn cut off. He then grew a new horn while the one that was lost melted into the ground and grew dark crystals from behind the barrier, much to Sombra's delight.

Twilight and Spike searched for the Crystal Heart, which was the key to protecting the empire. After a while, they then decided to investigate the castle, where nobody would dared to look during Sombra's reign. Utilizing the same dark magic that Sombra uses, Twilight reveals a secret staircase in the throne room. After traveling down the stairs, they run into a door that was enchanted by Sombra to hypnotize who ever looks at it into confronting their worst fears. In Twilight's case, she envisioned Celestia telling her that she failed her test and wouldn't continue her studies, only for Spike to snap her out of the trance. Spike gets brainwashed too and thought Twilight was banishing him, but Twilight saw through the enchanted door's purpose and shuts it, releasing Spike from the spell and comforting him about his fear. She then casts a spell of light on the door to make it truly open. Meanwhile, the crystals grown from Sombra's horn slowly spread all over the empire, terrorizing the crystal ponies and making them lose hope, despite the Mane Six's best efforts to keep their spirits up.

Twilight and Spike end up reaching the very top of the castle where they finally find the Crystal Heart, but Twilight triggers a magic alarm that alerts Sombra. Thus, he activates a trap that imprisons Twilight within a wall of dark crystals that she couldn't even teleport out of. With no way out, Twilight entrusts Spike to take the Crystal Heart to Cadance, despite her promise to Celestia to attempt to save the empire herself. Cadence then finally succumbs to exhaustion, causing the barrier to fall and allowing Sombra to wreak havok on the empire once again. Spike appears with the Crystal Heart, which enrages Sombra, who declares the heart to be his alone. He travels through the ground in shadow form, leaving a trail of dark crystals, and then creates a larger crystal to lunge at Spike with while reconstituting his physical form. However, both Spike and the heart were rescued by Cadence, who inspires the crystal ponies to use the love inside them to defeat Sombra for good while returning the heart to its rightful place. Sombra commands them stop, but they refuse to obey him any longer.

Together with the heart, the crystal ponies spread their love throughout the empire, dispelling all the dark crystals infesting it. The love then reached Sombra, causing him to be destroyed by shattering into pieces. With Sombra gone, the Crystal Empire was finally restored to its full glory.

The first of many alternate timelines temporarily created by Starlight Glimmer, King Sombra is in power and ruling over the Crystal Empire with the iron hoof, having never been defeated by Princess Cadance due to the change in the timeline. Using magic helmets, he brainwashed the crystal ponies into his soldiers to fight for him in a war against Celestia against the rest of Equestria. He was winning the war as he managed to conquer half of Equestria.

When Twilight returned to the past to stop Starlight, the timeline was changed again. Instead, Queen Chrysalis was able to take Equestria while Sombra did not return.

King Sombra is revived by Discord (who was in the form of the ancient tyrant Grogar) and is summoned to his lair, where Queen Chrysalis, Lord Tirek, and Cozy Glow accuse him of being the one who summoned them there. However, "Grogar" reveals himself as being the one to summon them, much to the villains' astonishment, as they had all thought he was a legend (except for Cozy Glow, who had never heard of him before). "Grogar" proceeds to tell the group of his plans to eliminate Twilight Sparkle and her friends and demonstrates his power by giving Tirek enough magic to partially revive his strength, also causing him to tell Cozy Glow of the stories that he had heard of "Grogar" when he was younger and for Sombra to do the same afterwards. "Grogar" goes on to state that he's been watching over all of them and asks them why they think that they've always been beaten by the same six ponies, Chrysalis interrupting Sombra before he can respond. "Grogar" rebuffs all of their answers and points out that the Mane 6 have always won because they work as a team, and demands that they all do the same in order to take over Equestria.

However, Sombra refuses to join "Grogar", claiming that he will take the Crystal Empire back for himself and destroy anyone who gets in his way. Unphased by this, "Grogar" tells Sombra to go and try to take over the Empire again, even offering to transport him there on the conditions that he can keep it if he succeeds, but will serve him once he fails, claiming he will destroy him again if he refuses to abide by his terms. Sombra agrees and proceeds to arrogantly proclaim how he will overtake the Empire, before an annoyed

"Grogar" whisks him away. Sombra proceeds to lay siege to the Crystal Empire with ease, brainwashing the crystal ponies and royal guards into serving him as he approaches the castle. Inside, Princess Cadence sends out a message to Twilight before she and Shining Armor notice that Flurry Heart is missing and find her in Sombra's clutches. Sombra then forces Shining Armor and Cadence to surrender, capturing the Crystal Heart and fully taking over the Crystal Empire afterwards.

Upon receiving Cadence's message and summoning her friends, Twilight decides to retrieve the Elements of Harmony from the Tree of Harmony to defeat Sombra. Back at the Empire, Sombra is seen relaxing on his throne, amused by Flurry Heart's attempts at attacking him, only for the Mane 6 to arrive to challenge him. Unconcerned, Sombra forces his opponents to endure their own worst fears (making Twilight see a vision of all of her friends being controlled by Sombra while Princess Celestia and Luna show disappointment in her, turning them into Nightmare Moon and Daybreaker as a result), and suggests that they should surrender, as nothing can beat their own fears. However, Twilight and the others overpower Sombra's visions with the Elements, revealing that they were only facing their fears long enough for Spike to free his captives.

Cadence then reclaims the Crystal Heart and uses it to dispel Sombra's influence from the Empire, freeing everyone from his control. In spite of this, Sombra proclaims that he will win in the end, before being seemingly destroyed by the Elements. Having saved the Empire again, Twilight and the Mane 6 return the Elements to the tree, only for Sombra to appear and destroy both.

Sombra reveals that his supposed demise back at the Crystal Empire was merely a ruse to fool the Mane 6 in so that he could trace them back to their source of power and destroy it; and now that he has done so, they will be unable to stop him. Despite this, the Mane 6, minus a disheartened Twilight, try to fight back against him, only for Sombra to imprison them all, realizing that, with them out of the way, he can conquer all of Equestria for himself, planning to overtake Ponyville first. Sombra then considers using his magic to brainwash the Mane 6 as well, but decides against it, as he is already forcing them to endure their worst fear by taking control of Equestria anyway before leaving. Sombra goes on to brainwash all of Ponyville - including Spike, Starlight Glimmer, the Cutie Mark Crusaders and the Mane 6's other friends-into becoming his slaves and takes them to conquer Canterlot, while the Mane 6 are forced to deal with the Everfree Forest's overgrowth thanks to the Tree's destruction.

Sombra storms Canterlot with ease thanks to his brainwashed army, and barges into the Princess' throne room, only to find that it is empty, making him believe that Celestia and Luna had run away from him in fear. Soon, the Mane 6 arrive in the Princess' throne room with Discord (back in his true form) and engages Sombra, who attempts to blast them with magic. However, Discord dispels all of Sombra's attacks with ease while commenting that, even though he expected Twilight and the others to handle things by themselves, they still win because he is their friend, though in doing so he accidentally prompts Sombra to target Fluttershy instead, making Discord take the blast for her. Sombra gloats at his victory and begins to decide how he will eliminate the rest of his enemies, while, at the same time, Discord gives his friends a heartfelt speech about how they don't need him or the Elements to beat Sombra since all they have ever needed to win is each other.

Disregarding Discord's claims, Sombra attacks the Mane 6, who, now inspired, begin to fight back, generating more magic than ever. Baffled, Sombra demands to know how the Mane 6 have the ability to stand up to him even when he destroyed the source of their power, although Twilight claims that he never did, with her and the others reminding him that friendship is magic, before using their power to destroy him once again and remove his influence from Equestria. Due to how powerful the Mane 6's magic was, Sombra's skin was tearing itself apart while he quickly turns to dust as well and disappears into the light, destroying him once and for all.

Later, Celestia and Luna return from fending off the Everfree Forest and state that they will hold off on making Twilight and her friends the new rulers of Equestria until Twilight feels she is ready, causing Discord to reveal that he faked his injuries in an effort to push Twilight to become the great leader he knows she is, additionally revealing that he could have defeated Sombra any time he wanted. Back at "Grogar's" lair, Tirek and Chrysalis ask him about how Sombra's plan went, and "Grogar" shows them that he had been defeated yet again. Choosing not to revive him a second time, Discord (back in his Grogar disguise) uses Sombra's destruction as an example to the others of what happens when they try to abandon his plans, making them nervously agree to serve him.

Despite him being gone (both before and after his resurrection), King Sombra had built up a dreadful legacy for himself, with ponies often making mentions of his terrible crimes from time to time.

King Sombra was briefly referenced in the twelfth episode of Season 3, " *Games Ponies Play* " when Rainbow Dash says the Crystal Ponies "lost a thousand years to an evil king's curse."

King Sombra does not make an appearance nor is he even mentioned in Season 4. However, in the premiere, " *Princess Twilight Sparkle* ", Twilight briefly uses the same magic as his to activate a potion that allowed her to see into the past.

King Sombra was mentioned again a couple of times in the Season 6 premiere, " *The Crystalling* ". Spike mentions King Sombra while telling the crystal ponies about how he was defeated. Twilight later reveals the reason that King Sombra merely hid the Crystal Heart in his castle is to prevent the Frozen North's weather from breaching the Empire. This explains why Sombra never destroyed the Crystal Heart in the first place.

In the Season 7 finale, " *Shadow Play* ", Pinkie Pie mentions Sombra while recounting the threats Equestria has faced over the last thousand years to Star Swirl the Bearded.

King Sombra is mentioned a few times in the episode, " *Uprooted* ".

He is also mentioned in " *Sparkle's Seven* ", where it is shown that Princesses Celestia and Luna decided to have Shining Armor increase security in Canterlot following Sombra's previous attack on it.

In " *She's All Yak* ", Sandbar lists King Sombra and Cozy Glow as two ponies worse than Yona.

He is briefly mentioned in " *The Last Crusade* " by Mane Allgood, who lists him as one of the main reasons why she and her husband Snap Shutter decided to come to Ponyville and spend time with their daughter, Scootaloo.

In " *The Ending of the End - Part 1* ", Sombra is mentioned a number of times when it is revealed that Discord had been posing as Grogar and was using him and the other villains to create a threat that would push Twilight and her friends into becoming confident rulers of Equestria. In " *Part 2* ", Twilight has a picture of Sombra included in a thought chart when trying to come up with a way to defeat Tirek, Queen Chrysalis and Cozy Glow.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Sirius: Whoa man! He was a monster!

Brittney: Yes he sure was. And he was also one of the Doomsday 23 that we destroyed on April 12th, 2021.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yep. And I got a vision into the future that the Doomsday 23 are going to return. So Princess Celestia tasked me with finding the Champions of Harmony. They are powerful girl warriors that were chosen to be the protectors of Equestria.

Nico: Do the girls we'll meet in the future count as Gene Slammers?

Me: No they are normal girls that were chosen by the Elements of Harmony themselves. I found out from the Spirit of the Tree of Harmony that they are human girls that were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to defend all of Equestria from their most dangerous enemies.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing. But how will we know who to look out for?

Me: Princess Celestia said that part will be easy to remember. They have the cutie marks of the Elements on their foreheads and the symbol of the Elements of Harmony tattooed on their arms.

Nico: Wow! That is easy to remember.

Vroon: But are they able to turn into ponies?

Me: No the Spirit said that they are normal human people that were given incredible power. So our best bet is that we'll meet them with any gene-slammers we'll meet.

Vroon: That makes sense.

Laney: But if they are going to be called to battle with the Doomsday 23 then we'll need all the help we can get leading up to the War with Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We sure will.

Me: I was tasked by Princess Celestia to train the next generation of the Champions of Harmony so that Equestria will never lose its great defenders ever again.

Nico: Wow!

Then we heard a noise.

Me: Wait shh.

Ant Man: You guys hear that?

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: It's approaching the castle from the north!

We went to the castle and then we saw a figure coming! It got closer and then we saw that it was ANOTHER LIGHTSPEED RESCUE RED! He looked like a scary version of the Red Lightspeed Rescue Ranger but he had a scary version of Carter's Battlizer!

Me: Another Lightspeed Rescue Red!

Nico: WHOA! Scary!

Eli: Carter and Toyman would not like the sight of this one!

Nico: Hi, welcome to the Crystal Empire. Can we take your order?

Another Lightspeed Rescue Red: (In a girls voice) HELP ME!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

I went over.

It de-transformed and then I saw that it was a green hair girl with red clothes and she had a moon shape scar around her right eye.

Me: Gina Moonscar!

Nico: Oh man! Another one of your friends?

Me: Yep. She was my partner in treasure hunting. When we were in school I would take her to some of the most awesome places to hunt for treasure and she and I would find awesome treasures from all over the world.

Laney: That is amazing!

Gina Moonscar: Those were great times! But J.D. you have to help me! This power is too much for me! I can't control it!

Me: Swartz is really doing what he can to piss us off.

Lana: Yeah he sure is!

Me: Hold on Gina. We'll save you. But lets take this away from the Crystal Empire. We don't want anyone to get hurt here.

Nico: Good thinking.

Gina Moonscar: Okay.

We took Gina to the the south side of the area near the snow of the

Frozen North and we faced her.

Princess Cadance: We'll help you return to normal Gina! We promise!

Nico: Wait by any chance are you related to the infamous Louisiana Bayou Pirate named Morgan McRight who is known better as Morgan Moonscar?

Gina Moonscar: Yes! He was my ancestor that lived back in the 18th century up until he disappeared.

Me: We'll tell you how that happened later.

Gina Moonscar clutched her head and then she was enveloped in a vortex of darkness with the Lightspeed Rescue Ranger symbols around it and then she turned into Another Lightspeed Rescue Red again!

Zocks: (takes out Decade gear) I have a feeling Another Decade is next for the chopping block.

Kaito: (Takes out W gear) I've got that feeling too.

Nico: Same with me too.

Zocks summoned the powers of the Secondary Riders from 2001 to 2011 in the form of Diend's Blaster and Kaito got W's Prismblade!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Hold on Gina! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

With Diend's blaster, Zocks summoned clones of Punchhopper and Kickhopper.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Shun Kageyama and So Yaguruma would be proud!

Chloe: They sure would.

Zocks: I have that same feeling too.

Me: Yep.

Another Lightspeed Rescue Red summoned a Thermal Blaster that had the symbol of Vypra on it as well as the Kanji for Light and Darkness.

Me: Whoa that Thermal Blaster has all of Vypra's power on it!

Nico: Yep! She has weapons for the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers but they are all imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core Masters of Evil Members!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome!

She then summoned V-Lancer that had Firefly's symbol on it with the kanji for fire on it!

Eli: That V-Lancer has Firefly's powers too!

She fired waves of light and darkness and fire and we jumped and there was a massive fiery explosion when it hit the ground!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lola: WHOA!

Nico: Awesome power!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: What better way to defeat her then with the power of Toyman? (gets out Toyman's Ridewatch)

Nico activated it and then he donned Toyman's stylish outfit and he had blasters on his arms as well as bombs on a belt.

Nico: Okay this one is weird but it's cool!

May: Oh Nico you look really cute in that one.

Nico: (Blushes) Aww thanks May.

Me: But Toyman would be proud of you Nico.

Nico: Yep.

While we were fighting Another Lightspeed Rescue Red, Ant Man turned tiny and ran over her body to search for the AnotherRideWatch. Good luck with that.

But then Ant Man spotted a tiny purple vortex on her chest and went into it and then he saw the Another Ride Watch!

Ant Man: There it is!

It was a purple version of a Ride Watch but with a scary skull helmet for the Red Lightspeed Rescue Ranger!

Ant Man then grabbed it and pulled hard!

Another Lightspeed Rescue Red screamed and roared in pain!

Another Lightspeed Rescue Red: HELP ME! HELP ME!

Me: I think Scott found the Another Ride Watch!

Eli: I sense a power weakness!

Ant Man: Okay. I might need some help with this one!

He came back!

Nico: You found her Ride Watch.

Ant Man: Yeah it's in her chest!

Me: I had a feeling that Swartz or the Timejackers would put it there.

Varie: Me too!

Me: Hold on Gina!

I used the power of Demyx's Animal Crystal. It was for a Whale and it had Demyx's sitar on it.

Me: Lets see what this one does. DANCING WATER TANGO!

I fired a wave of water and then Water Dancers appeared and they spun Another Lightspeed Rescue Red around and they made it dizzy.

Nico: Wow! Demyx would be proud!

Me: He sure would.

?: Let me help out!

We saw a Weevlian appear!

Nico: Wow a Weevlian!

Maria: (Squeals) You are so cute!

She glomped it and hugged it.

Weevlian: (In a girls voice) I know I'm cute.

Nico: That voice! Leia Romanov?

Black Widow gasped!

Weevlian: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Leia Romanov reverted back and she had blond hair and green eyes and green and yellow clothes.

Maria: (pouts) Aww, bring back the cuteness.

Nico: Maria calm down.

Maria: Sorry.

Me: Lets get this done so you and Nico can catch up! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: FLAMES OF THE HOWLING WOLF PACK!

I fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a howling wolf pack and then it slammed into Another Lightspeed Rescue Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and I caught the Lightspeed Rescue Rider Watch.

Me: Number 2 of the Power Rangers Rider Watches.

Lana: And look here!

We saw all the Lightspeed Rescue Weapons for the Masters of Evil all on the ground and we got V-Lancers, Thermal Blasters and Battle Boosters all imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil, Core and Non-Core.

Me: Cool!

Laney: Awesome!

I then went over to Gina and picked her up and put her on my back.

Me: You'll be all right Gina.

Varie: She's just exhausted.

Leia Romanov: That was so awesome.

Black Widow: Leia?

Leia looked at Black Widow and gasped.

Leia Romanov: (Gasp) Natasha? Is that really you?

Black Widow: It is me sis.

Leia Romanov: Natasha!

They went and hugged for the first time in like ever.

Nico: How do you know Natasha, Leia?

Leia Romanov: She's my big sister Nico.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Eli: That is amazing!

Leia Romanov: We were separated because I had to leave the country because of one of my family's enemies. I heard that Natasha was now part of S.H.I.E.L.D. and the Avengers and I was so proud of her.

Black Widow: But now all that matters is that I have my sister back.

Nico: And we're happy for you Leia.

Ant Man: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Leia Romanov: I have a lot of them. My favorite though is when Nico and me were working in woodworking class and we made really exquisite furniture worth thousands and people that were rich came all the way over to our school and bought them all for millions.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Wow! That must've been really great furniture.

Me: You are quite a talented Carpenter, Leia.

Leia Romanov: Thanks.

Nico and Leia hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Leia Romanov: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: That's so awesome that you and Natasha are back together after so long.

Eli: It sure is.

Leia Romanov: I know.

Black Widow: Yeah. When I first joined S.H.I.E.L.D., not a day went by that I would miss Leia. I wondered how she was doing and if she was okay.

Laney: But at least you are back with her.

Me: You made the right call to go with us on this rescue Natasha.

Black Widow: I sure did.

We later went back home and we told everyone everything and it was shocking! Carter was shocked too. But we were glad that Black Widow and Leia were back together. I put Gina in the infirmary and she was gonna be in there for a while.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Ant Man are heading to India, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Necalli, an ancient Aztec warrior and Emissary of the Gods with the intent of consuming the souls of the strongest warriors in order to become stronger, and he's really dangerous to all those that stand in his way, and The Street Fighters have a history with that ancient devourer of souls. Jessica Shannon was with the group to help out.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in India, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Necalli, an ancient Aztec warrior and Emissary of the Gods with the intent of consuming the souls of the strongest warriors in order to become stronger.

Nico: That's right, big guy, and I heard from Ryu and the others that they have a history with him, and that Necalli tried to devour their souls as well.

Me: He's really dangerous to all those that stand in his way, he needs to go.

Lincoln: That's exactly what's going to happen to him, J.D., and thanks for joining us, Ant Man.

Ant Man: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the history with Necalli?

Lincoln: Dhalsim told us that he heard about a tale from ancient times that once every hundred years during "The Hour of The Battle", Necalli awakens and walks this world in order to consume the souls of strong warriors.

Ronnie Anne: When Tio Carlos heard about it, he did some digging around and he found a record of this during the time of the Aztecs, and it spoke of Necalli's legend, and it matched what Dhalsim had heard.

Eli: Incredible. But still, Necalli needs to be destroyed once and for all.

Lincoln: Right, Eli.

Lincoln: And thanks for helping out with us too Jessica.

Jessica Shannon: Anytime Linky. It'll be so awesome. to help out.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Necalli, and he's going to devour their souls.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Necalli, and he's going to devour their souls.

?: That misanthropic beast, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Scary Moth, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Scary Moth.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Mesa Florrence, but we'll talk later, we've got an ancient devourer of souls to destroy.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired very powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Necalli, and that allowed the seven girls to get away. When Necalli saw us, he growled and roared in anger.

Lincoln: Your days of devouring souls are over, Necalli.

Suddenly, we saw Necalli smash his fists into the ground, and then, he roared as we saw his very long black hair which bleeds into dull shades of red and tied into locks held together by gold ringlets bursts loose from its bonds, lengthens, and glows bright red, the scars on both his body and face glow red, his skin darkens noticeably, and the sclera of his eyes turn from white to ghastly black.

Lincoln: Let's end him once and for all, guys.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ant-Man, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Necalli, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a red energy blast and it hit Necalli, and he sucked out all of the negative energy inside the ancient Aztec warrior, and Lincoln gained a massive power boost. Then, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy ball at Necalli and it destroyed him, and Lincoln banished his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Necalli, and he's never coming back. (To Mesa Florrence) And it's so good to see you again, Mesa Florrence.

Mesa Florrence reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing green hair and a flower in her hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful and colorful moth wings, and she reigned in the power of Scary Moth, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow sports jersey with the number 23 on it, yellow gym shorts, yellow knee guards, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with darkness and moths on the coattails, and Scary Moth on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Scary Moth-themed greatsword with Scary Moth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, Scary Moth's wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large green gem surrounded by gold moth wings for the pommel.

Mesa Florrence: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mesa Florrence and they hugged, and Mesa Florrence's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mesa Florrence: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mesa Florrence, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a powerful athlete with a heart of gold.

Me: Wow, that's awesome.

Mesa Florrence: And I've also got a powerful story about how I got a bully in trouble big time for picking on my little sister, Ella.

Lincoln: You guys are really going to love hearing it, it's awesome.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mesa Florrence's neck with green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Mesa Florrence: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mesa.

Mesa Florrence had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mesa Florrence's waist and Mesa Florrence wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Mesa Florrence's face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Valkyrie, Hydra, Layne, Mayim, Nanamura Akina, Sanada, and Tokino Rika from UFO Ultramaiden Valkyrie.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Valkyrie, Hydra, Layne, Mayim, Nanamura Akina, Sanada, and Tokino Rika from UFO Ultramaiden Valkyrie.

Me: Awesome and cute.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Valkyrie: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Valkyrie and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Necalli, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his right ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring which merged with his blue Defender of The Lego DC Lantern Corps Planet on his left ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Valkyrie: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Valkyrie: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Valkyrie, Hydra, Layne, Mayim, Nanamura Akina, Sanada, and Tokino Rika with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked that the villain we went after was Necalli.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to the soul-devouring ancient Aztec warrior, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Mesa Florrence have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After destroying Necalli in India, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mesa Florrence saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Mesa Florrence: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mesa, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mesa Florrence: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mesa, how did you get that bully that picked on your little sister, Ella, in trouble big time?

Mesa Florrence: You're going to like this, and you're also not going to like this part. You see, my mother hates my guts because she's a religious fanatic that thinks we're pure evil and nothing but a total embarrassment.

Nico: What?! Oh, now that's just low! I hope she's in prison for what she did to you and your sister!

Mesa Florrence: I'll tell you about my former mother's fate later, Nico. After ten years of trying to get pregnant, my mom got the great news, but the happiness was short lived. The doctor looked straight into Mom's eyes and said.

Doctor: Ma'am, your baby has Down Syndrome.

Mesa Florrence: Months later, she delivered the baby, and it was me: completely normal and 100% healthy, and everyone said it was a miracle. My dad had a mechanics workshop in New York, and I hardly saw him at home because he worked so much. Even though Mom came from a rich background, she never helped Dad financially.

Mrs. Florrence: Isn't it God's will, a man has to sweat and earn his bread, and provide for his family. If you want to eat, you better put food on the table.

Mesa Florrence: Once when I was three, Mom and I visited him at the workshop, he was fixing a car and he asked me to get him the pliers. I didn't know what it was, so I picked up the whole toolbox and put it in front of him. He was shocked.

Mr. Florrence: How did you do that?!

Past Mesa: (Picks up the toolbox) Just like that, Daddy. It's easy.

Mr. Florrence: Oh my God, you're so strong. Oh, my daughter, no no, it's like you're my son.

Mrs. Florrence: Why are you looking so happy, idiot? I don't want a manly daughter, girls are suppose to be delicate. This is what I get, after ten years of waiting. I'm taking her to the doctor.

Mesa Florrence: The doctor said I was exceptionally strong, because my muscle strength were higher than most girls. But, Mom just kept calling me a freak. She decided to leave me with Dad at work and help him make more money. Two years later, Mom gave birth to my little sister, Ella. But, she was born with the Down Syndrome the doctors predicted for me ten years ago. The minute we saw Ella, Dad and I were in love with her and we made sure she didn't feel different growing up, but Mom just couldn't stop complaining about us.

Mrs. Florrence: Why is God so mad at me?! First, you came out really weird, and now, Ella?! I must've done something terrible in my life that I'm getting punished for.

Mesa Florrence: She tried to feed Ella as she whined non-stop, and suddenly, Ella spat out all the food on Mom's face. Gosh, I love that kid. Mom also didn't allow us to watch YouTube videos, because it was a sin to do anything fun. She blocked YouTube, but I found this amazing app called Fire Garden. I took Ella to my room, and we watched videos all night long. One morning, I was at Dad's workshop, a bus suddenly stopped in front of us, and a man jumped off.

Man: Oh my God, did you just lift those big tires up all by yourself?! I'm already seeing you as an Olympic weightlifting champion.

Mesa Florrence: The man introduced himself as a sports coach and asked me to join his school in Royal Woods. He also gave Dad his card and said he'd be waiting for us to tell him when we could leave. Dad was so excited for me, and I felt like I just won the lottery. But, when I told Mom, she flipped out.

Mrs. Florrence: Are you crazy?! I'm not trusting a stranger, and leaving the place and the wealth God's given me?! No one is going anywhere!

Mesa Florrence: I was so bummed at Mom's reaction. But then, little Ella came to me with a solution.

Ella Florrence: What if Mom has nothing? Let's throw all her money away.

Past Mesa: OMG Ella, you're a genius. Yes, let's donate Mom's money to charity.

Mesa Florrence: I found a charity organization online and filled out all the forms online. But, suddenly, I started to lose my nerve.

Past Mesa: Maybe, this isn't such a good idea, Ella. I don't think we should do this.

Ella: Oh yes we should.

Mesa Florrence: With that, she clicked Enter, and in a second, Mom lost all her money, even Dad's workshop was in her name and it was gone in a second. She threw the biggest tantrum ever, and even threatened the organization to return her money. But, they refused and there was nothing she could do about it. Angry and frustrated, she agreed to the last option: moving to Royal Woods, and she never knew it was us. When we got to Royal Woods, the man showed us the small house for rent, and he also assured us we'd get special scholarships for me and Ella, and we'd be going to the same school.

Mrs. Florrence: How can you be happy about this?! You know how Ella is! What am I suppose to do?! Go to school with her and guard her from the police?!

Past Mesa: Mom, you don't need to do that, I'll handle it. She's my little sister.

Mesa Florrence: On the first day of school, I dropped Ella off at her classroom. When I entered mine, I saw no teacher there, but a girl who was cat walking in front of everyone. As I attempted to brush past her, she stepped on my foot with her pointed heel. I yelped in pain, but she started yelling at me instead of saying sorry.

Ansey: You idiot! Why did you bomb my show?! I was rehearsing for the beauty pageant contest.

Past Mesa: Oh, your show? I thought this is a classroom, not a stage.

Ansey: Well, you thought wrong. I'm the queen of the school, and I make the rules, and I say the whole world's my stage.

Mesa Florrence: Wow, she seemed crazy and really full of herself. Later that day, Ella and I were eating lunch in the cafeteria when Ansey came along and said we were sitting at her table. Just then, she saw Ella and started laughing.

Ansey: Oh, you didn't say you had a sister. Well, I can see why, I mean, you must be so embarrassed by her.

Past Mesa: Shut up, Ansey, you're just embarrassing yourself.

Ansey: You can't talk to me like that. I told you, I'm the queen here, the hottest girl in school.

Ella: Why? Do you have a fever?

Past Mesa: She does, Ella. Let's make her feel better.

Mesa Florrence: And with that, I threw a glass of ice cold water in her face. The whole cafeteria burst into laughter while Ansey screamed and stormed off. So many people thought Ella was adorable, and they wanted to be friends with her. Meanwhile, I started weightlifting practice, and the coach was stunned to see me lifting heavier weights than the boys on the team. One day when I was coming out of the gym, I saw Ella standing with a sad face outside the dance room. I asked her what happened, and she cried out.

Ella: I don't want to be here. These girls are mean, they don't want me on the team.

Mesa Florrence: I barged into the dance room, and I wasn't surprised to see Ansey there.

Past Mesa: Hey, why did you tell my sister that she can't be on the team?! What's wrong with her?!

Ansey: What's wrong, are you blind? It's obvious she can't do dance moves with us, and I don't have forever to teach her. Now, be off with your dumb sister.

Mesa Florrence: I lost it, I walked over to their sound system, pushed over the big speakers, and ripped out all the wires. As Ella and I walked out, I turned around and locked her outside. But, we got caught and we wound up in detention, and Mom went nuts when she found out.

Mrs. Florrence: God, I knew this would happen. Ella is not like everyone, and she can't be with everyone. You were unkind to that girl, and that makes you two sinners. I'm going to go pray now, I don't want to go to Hell with you.

Mr. Florrence: Our daughters are not unkind, I'm sure there was a good reason.

Mesa Florrence: But, before he could finish, Mom pushed him aside and stormed off. Mom is just terrible. The next day at school, I looked for Ella during Recess, and I couldn't find her anywhere. I was running all over the place, feeling panic rise inside. Where could she be? Just then, I saw a grand piano in the corner, blocking the Janitor's closet. As I stepped closer, I could hear Ella crying for help.

Past Mesa: Oh my God. Ella, I'm here. I'll get you out, sweetie.

Mesa Florrence: With one big push, I swept the piano out of the way and opened the door. Poor Ella came tumbling out in my arms crying like crazy.

Ella: Ansey told me to go inside.

Mesa Florrence: I was going to destroy that witch. I stormed off into the dance room with Ella, and before I could get to her, Ella ran straight at her pushing her aside. They both landed on the floor, and just then, a beam fell off the roof, exactly where Ansey was standing seconds ago. Oh my God, Ella had just saved Ansey.

Ella: I saw it was falling. So, I…

Ansey: How dare you touch me, you moron! I don't your disease rubbing off me.

Mesa Florrence: That was the last straw. I walked up to Ansey and gave her a hard punch to her face and knocked out some of her teeth.

Past Mesa: You're a heartless bully, Ansey. You think she's weaker than you, so you pick on her. But, here she is saving your stupid butt after everything you've done. She's got more heart and strength than you ever will, and you could learn a thing or two from her. We all could because Ella is amazing.

Mesa Florrence: Just then, I saw that a lot of kids had followed us into the dance room, and they were all clapping and cheering for Ella, and everyone started to boo Ansey, and she ran off crying. Ansey was now an outcast. When we got home, I couldn't wait to tell my parents what a hero Ella had been, but, we found the two fighting loudly.

Mrs. Florrence: I'm not putting up with your embarrassing daughters anymore. My church friends say they're weirdos, do you know how that makes me feel? I'll stay, but only if we give them up for adoption, decide!

Mr. Florrence: That is the easiest decision I've ever had to make. You're a selfish horrible woman, and you don't know how to love anyone, so please, for the love of God, get out.

Past Mesa: Wow, Dad finally spoke up.

Mesa Florrence: Mom shouted and cried, but Dad tossed her bags out the door and onto the street, and our lives at home became so much better. The next day when we were leaving school, Ansey suddenly leapt out from behind a tree and spat at Ella. I was about to attack her, when suddenly, a well-dressed man stepped in and grabbed Ansey's arm.

Ansey's Dad: What did I just see, Ansey?! I can't believe it, how could you be so cruel to this child! You're grounded for a very long time, and you're off the dance team.

Ansey: Dad, you can't do that!

Ansey's Dad: Keep talking and I'll ask the principal to expel you myself. Apologize now.

Mesa Florrence: But, Ansey refused to apologize and she swore to get revenge on me, and that really crossed the line. Ansey's dad went to the office with Ansey's arm still in his hand and after he told her everything, the principal had her expelled and she was sent to a boarding school in another part of the world, and she was dragged off by police. And it turns out Ansey's dad was a big shot doctor, and he offered to take over all of Ella's medical bills and help out with any therapy she needed. When Mom heard that Ella wouldn't be expensive now, she contacted us by saying that she was sorry and she always knew we were special. But, we told her to leave us alone and never call us again. After a year of training, the coach said it was my time to shine, he entered me into many weightlifting competitions, and my medal collection's just begun, and I always had my biggest supporters cheering me on.

When Mesa Florrence was finished, we cheered wildly for what she did in defending her sister and getting that Queen Bee, Ansey, expelled.

Nico: Aw yeah, another Queen Bee has been dethroned, awesome job, Mesa.

Mesa Florrence: Thanks, Nico.

Lincoln: And as you guys saw, Mrs. Florrence is nothing more than a religious fanatic and she was a selfish horrible woman. I wonder what happened to her after your dad threw her out, Mesa.

Mesa Florrence: She gave into her religious delusions and tried to get back at us, but that plan was foiled when The Dark World Goth

Girls charged in, and they had her put in a dark energy straitjacket and dark energy chains and sent to the same nuthouse that Scoots was sent to for the rest of her life.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, I still remembered that day of us stopping that religious fanatic, and Jackie was a little disappointed that Ansey's dad had Ansey put into that car that sent her to a strict boarding school in a different part of the world, but she was glad another Queen Bee was dethroned for good.

Eli: Serves her right. But, what if she escapes and tries to get revenge?

Lincoln: Then, just like with Nor, Layla Wendoll, and Selene's ex-sister, Layla, she's getting the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and we'll also be on guard in case Mrs. Florrence tries to get out and seek revenge again, and like I said to many of my future wives' many evil relatives, when I marry Mesa in the future, that religious fanatic will have no part in my family, she will die all alone.

Mesa Florrence: Yeah, and I severed my ties with her long ago, Lincoln, so there's no need to worry.

Just then, Vypra came in.

Lincoln: Vypra, this is quite a surprise. What brings you here?

Vypra: Sorry for the surprise visit, Lincoln, but I've got a little something for you and your harem to do, call it a combination date and recruitment. I want you guys to recruit these villains to The Masters of Evil, and they're for some of the girls in your harem, Lincoln.

Vypra gave Lincoln a list of potential members for The Masters of Evil, and who their archenemies are going to be: Peng, Tai Lung's nephew is going to be R. Mika's, archenemy, Goat Man, a former member of Skeltor's army is going to be Entrapta's archenemy, Dynamo is going to be Menat's archenemy, and he's an honorable foe of Mega Man X, Rolento, the former member of the Mad Gear Gang who's quite very resolved and determined in having to create and establish his own military utopian nation is going to be Perfuma's archenemy, Sodom, the former member and ringleader of the Mad Gear Gang is going to be Mai Shiranui's archenemy, The Pilaf Gang are going to be Nanami Simpson's archenemy, Hulk Davidson (Viewtiful Joe) is going to be Toph Bei Fong's archenemy, Gran Bruce (Viewtiful Joe) is going to be Yuna Kamihara's archenemy, Charles the Third (Viewtiful Joe) Sari Sumdac's archenemy, and Alastor (Viewtiful Joe) is going to be Colette Brunel's archenemy.

Lincoln: Wow, this is quite a list you made, Vypra. Looks like we got ourselves a recruitment and date after our workouts today, girls.

Nanami Simpson: Awesome.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Let me and the crew come with you, Lincoln. I've got a few words to say to The Pilaf Gang.

Lincoln: And I can guess it's also going to be painful, right?

We then saw that the TLPS Bad Guys gang had on some boxing gloves, and they were really going to have a few "words" with The Pilaf Gang. We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were off to recruit Peng, Goat Man, Dynamo, Rolento, Sodom, The Pilaf Gang, Hulk Davidson (Viewtiful Joe), Gran Bruce (Viewtiful Joe), Charles the Third (Viewtiful Joe), and Alastor (Viewtiful Joe), and the TLPS Bad Guys are also going.

Their first stop was in China to recruit Peng, Tai Lung's nephew, and they saw him training like crazy.

Lincoln: He's got the same skill as Tai Lung, but not his uncle's darkness.

Lincoln and his harem walked up to Peng, who stopped as soon as he sensed their presence.

Peng: Ah, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm, what brings you here?

Lincoln: We're here to recruit you into The Masters of Evil, Peng, and we got you your archenemy.

R. Mika: And you're looking at her.

Peng: R. Mika, Zangief's student. Very well, I'm in.

Then, they went to Eternia to find Goat Man, the former member of Skeletor's army, and he agreed to join The Masters of Evil, and he was glad that Skeletor's gone for good and never coming back, then, they went to the hideout of Rolento, and after tying up his men who tried to attack them, he eventually agreed to join The Masters of Evil, then, they headed out to find Hulk Davidson (Viewtiful Joe), Gran Bruce (Viewtiful Joe), Charles the Third (Viewtiful Joe), and Alastor (Viewtiful Joe), and they agreed to join The Masters of Evil, and finally, they went to the hideout of The Pilaf Gang, and the TLPS Bad Guys decided to do an explosive entrance by placing a bundle of dynamite, and when it exploded, The Pilaf Gang saw Lincoln, his harem, and the TLPS Bad Guys Gang.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: We're here!

Emperor Pilaf: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, get them!

The Pilaf Gang went after Lincoln, his harem, and The TLPS Bad Guys Gang, only to get caught by a stream of midnight blue flames sent by TLPS Mr. Wolf and he trapped The Pilaf Gang inside a sphere of midnight blue energy.

Emperor Pilaf: What the?! Let us out now!

TLPS Mr. Snake: We'll let you three out on one condition: you join The Masters of Evil and you're not going to try and get The Dragon Balls again, got it?

Emperor Pilaf: I'm not taking orders from anyone! The Dragon Balls will be mine and this entire world will bow down to me!

TLPS Mr. Wolf: I'd watch those words if I were you, because just one more wrong word, and you die.

Lincoln: What's it going to be, are you three going to join The Masters of Evil or do I let TLPS Mr. Wolf hand you down your death sentences? (Smirks) Oh, and I forgot to say this, if you die, it's an eternity in the darkest depths of Hell for the three of you!

This caused their blood to freeze solid: the threat of getting attacked by armies of the damned really sent chills down their spines.

Emperor Pilaf: Okay, okay, we'll join Vypra's Masters of Evil, just don't kill us.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Did you really think we'd just kill you? Lincoln, mind disabling the illusion?

Lincoln snapped his fingers and the illusions disappeared, and the rest of us were standing there the whole time.

Nico: And we got the whole thing on tape, nice one with the death threat, Linc.

Lincoln: I figured it'd be perfect. Besides, it's worth it to see them wet their pants in fright.

We saw what Lincoln said, and we laughed hysterically, and Lincoln and his harem accomplished the request made by Vypra, and then, we came back home.

* * *

Later it was time for Onewa's first ever Ambassador mission and we were heading to Japan to meet Shinnosuke and his team of the Drive Kamen Riders. We were in the Garage getting our cars ready for it.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

May: It sure will be. I can't wait to see Shinnosuke again.

Me: That was so awesome how you killed Nira with the Fatality move of Subzero.

Eli: It sure was.

May: That was a fun one.

William: Anyone else want to go with Onewa? Besides Brody and 3 Rabbids?

Me: Well the Cutie Mark Crusaders want to come with too. They have been wanting to give it a shot on an Ambassador Mission themselves.

Nico: Cool!

Apple Bloom: It'll be so amazing to meet Shinnosuke and the Drive Kamen Riders.

Nico: Well you guys will love it. Are we all ready?

Me: Yep.

Nico: All right.

We started our cars.

VROOM VROOM!

Nico: LETS RACE!

We were off!

We arrived in Japan.

Go: (sees Onewa) Another day for beating up another Roidmude, eh?

Shinnosuke: I just got off the phone with Kiriko telling her that we need to destroy this Roidmude.

Go: Good! But why don't we finish this up early, huh?

Shinnosuke pulls out a small red car-like device, twists the back of it around 180 degrees and places it into the brace)

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

At his battle cry, Shinnosuke forces the small car upwards, acting like a lever before slamming it back down.

Mr. Belt: Drive! Type: Speed!

As Mr. Belt announces the transformation, a column of energy in weird tire-like segments forms around Shinnosuke, consolidating into a black undersuit topped with red and silver armor resembling a sports car, concluding with a tire generated on Tridoron's front left wheel shooting off and landing across Shinnosuke's torso.

Meanwhile, Go pulls out what looks like a small white motorcycle, as he pulls up the slot in the Mach Driver and places the motorcycle in it.

Mach Driver: Signal Bike!

Go: Let's… Henshin!

After letting his battle cry be known, Go slams the Mach Driver slot down, beginning his transformation.

Mach Driver: Rider! Mach!

With that, what appear to be energy rings swirl around Go, before splitting apart and consolidating onto him as his armor, a primarily white armor with a pair of red stripes down one side, black and light blue accents all over it, silver antennae on the helmet, and the strangest addition, a small tire-looking device pasted onto his right shoulder)

Go: Tracking… terminating… all done at Mach speed! Kamen Rider… Mach!

Shinnosuke: I'm taking you out for a drive! (to Go) Go, take the brown one. The one mimicking J.D. Knudson's appearence is mine.

Go: Gotcha!

With that, Go charged at Onewa. Meanwhile, Shinnosuke threw a punch at me. I closed my eyes… only to open them and saw that Shinnosuke's fist stopped inches away from my face.

Shinnosuke: Made you look!

Shinnosuke backflipped out of the way as Tridoron, which was behind him the whole time, sends all of its Shift Tires simultaneously flying at me.

May: Shinnosuke stop!

They did and they saw May!

Shinnosuke: May? Wow! It's really you!

May: Yeah and these are my team.

Me: Awesome to meet you guys.

Nico: Yeah.

Onewa: I mean you guys no harm. I am Onewa, Toa Metru of Stone.

Shinnosuke: So you are the Onewa we were told about! That is awesome!

They reverted back.

Shinnosuke: But it's an honor to meet you.

Eli: Same to you Shinnosuke.

Nico: Yeah it's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: It's Onewa's first ever mission with all of you. It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Nico: Yeah.

Shinnosuke: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Oh and these are the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Apple Bloom: I'm Apple Bloom.

Sweetie Belle: I'm Sweetie Belle.

Scootaloo: And I'm Scootaloo.

Brody: And it's an honor. I'm Brody Romero, leader of the Ninja

Steel Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Ninninger's here in Japan.

Shinnosuke: Awesome! It's a pleasure to meet you guys.

Manaphy: Hello, Shinnosuke! Hello, Go!

Shinnosuke: Wow hello Manaphy. You are looking great.

Go: Yeah you're looking good.

Manaphy: Thanks. It's awesome to see you guys.

Shinnosuke: You too. Wow are those your cars?

Me: They sure are. These are the cars we used to race with in many different races all over the galaxy.

Nico: Ever saw those on TV?

Shinnosuke: Boy we sure did and you guys were awesome in those!

Eli: We had a lot of fun in those too.

May: Yes we sure did.

Manaphy: Hello, Mr. Belt!

Mr. Belt: Good to see you again Manaphy.

Me: That is so cool that you have Krim Steinbelt as a belt. It's like he's an awesome artificial intelligence.

Nico: I was just about to say the same thing. That is so cool.

Shinnosuke: It sure is. How are Medic and Heart doing?

Me: Really good thank you. They are now in the Masters of Evil. Our frenemies. They are doing awesome.

Eli: Yeah they are.

Shinnosuke: I'm glad they are.

Go: Same here.

May: Brain's being considered as well.

Nico: Yeah we'll find someone good for him.

Eli: Yeah. But that is amazing that you guys faced Brain and his team out to destroy the world.

Shinnosuke: It was a big job but we have to do it.

Me: I agree. Also Shinnosuke you have our absolute sincere condolences for what happened to your father. (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY!) What Nira did really pisses me off!

Shinnosuke: I know. But thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome but it was so awesome that May killed him the way she did. That was a move that Subzero did.

Go: That is really awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yeah but if we face Nira he is definitely getting the Black Gates.

Go: How about we show you guys the police station?

Me: Sure.

Eli: It'll be awesome to see your HQ.

Me: Also we have some things we need to talk about.

Shinnosuke: Okay.

We went to the police station.

Kiriko: Did you guys destroy the Roidmude?

Shinnosuke: False alarm. It wasn't a Roidmude at all.

Me: It was actually us.

We came in.

May: Hey Kiriko.

Kiriko: May it's great to see you!

May: You too Kiriko.

Manaphy: Hey Kiriko!

Kiriko: Hey Manaphy! And wow J.D., Nico, Eli, it's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same here Kiriko.

Onewa: And it's awesome to meet you too.

Kiriko: You must be Onewa that we were told would be coming.

Onewa: That's right and it's an honor.

Kiriko: Same here.

May: Genpachiro! Jun! Kyu! Rinna! I missed you guys!

Genpachiro: We missed you too May.

Jun: Yeah you're looking great.

Kyu: Same here. And Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too.

Nico: Awesome to meet you all.

Brody: Same here.

Onewa: And to you as well.

They saw the Rabbids.

Brody: (sighs) And these guys are Rabbids.

Nico: Yeah they are really funny. But they are not very bright.

Me: Yeah they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean. They may be dumb but they are really funny.

Rayman: Yeah they sure are. Oh sorry I'm Rayman and I'm with the team to keep the Rabbids from causing any harm and all that.

Shinnosuke: That makes sense but it's awesome to meet you.

Kiriko: Same here.

Rayman: Yeah.

We got to talking.

Me: So we have something strange for you to see.

I pulled out a case and in it was the Shift Cars for the 310 Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Me: These are Shift Cars that we got while battling one of the enemies of the Zi-O Kamen Riders. They are all imbued with the powers of the Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yeah.

Shinnosuke: That is really amazing.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Shinnosuke, you and Mr. Belt must make an awesome team.

Shinnosuke: Yeah we sure are.

Brody: You guys know how to burn rubber and fight crime too.

Me: Just like Philip and Shotaro when they fight Doponts.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also Shinnosuke we owe you guys big time for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Kiriko: 20 Days of Darkness?

Me: It was 20 of the most darkest and depressing despair filled days in our entire team's om January 23rd to February 11th, 2021 we had to go through hell. We were also battling 20 of our most dangerous enemies during that time. You guys helped us out in the Olympus Coliseum back then.

Shinnosuke: I remember that! That was intense!

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah. We were battling Organization XIII and the Sullen 6.

Shinnosuke: Wow.

Kiriko: That was awful.

Me: Yeah and it was all started because of a douchebag from Nico's past.

May: That was awful.

Shinnosuke: I remember signing up for that tournament in the Underworld.

Me: I remember that! That was so awesome!

Eli: It sure was. And I think J.D. faced you Shinnosuke.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa! That was you Shinnosuke!? Wow I completely forgot about that.

Shinnosuke: Yeah that was cool.

Me: You did put up one helluva fight and that was awesome. Well done.

Shinnosuke: Thanks.

Onewa: What can you tell us about the Roidmudes?

Go: Besides the fact that they're mechanical creatures? They're capable of slowing down time itself to a crawl.

Kiriko: This is known as the Heavy Acceleration phenomenon. It slows down everything in it.

Mr. Belt: Fortunately, May and Manaphy have shown to be affected by it for only 5 seconds.

Me: Whoa!

May: But our powers make us impervious to that.

Me: That's good. Because I invented a spell that makes us immune to that kind of power.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Kiriko: Wow good thinking.

Me: I also heard everything about Banno. Is he really that dangerous?

Shinnosuke: You have no idea. His name is Banno Tenjuro and he is the Devil Incarnate.

He went over Banno's history.

---

Tenjuro Banno is the creator of the Roidmudes and the overarching antagonist of Kamen Rider Drive. He was a scientist who was Go and Kiriko Shijima's birth father and a friend of Krim Steinbelt.

He originally worked with Krim Steinbelt to design the Roidmudes, which he envisioned as robots capable of "evolving" to become more humanlike by experiencing human emotions. However, Banno soon began mistreating his creations, and after Krim discovered

Banno was torturing them, he ended their partnership and the two split up. Banno's abuse of the Roidmudes eventually led to them rising up and killing him, before attempting to take over the world in an event known as the "Global Freeze".

Secretly, Banno survived by preserving his consciousness in a tablet and later tricked his son Go into releasing him, allowing him to go forward with his plans. After kidnapping Mr. Belt, Banno created a knockoff of the Drive Driver to download his consciousness into, dubbed the Banno Driver and used it to transform into Gold Drive after possessing Roidmude 006. His ultimate goal is to use Sigma Circular to become god by digitizing the entire world and force everyone to bow down to him.

He was portrayed by Masakazu Morita, the voice actor who is famous for the voices of characters like Ichigo Kurosaki from Bleach, Marco from One Piece, Ri Shin from Kingdom, Tidus from Final Fantasy X, Auel Neider from Mobile Suit Gundam SEED Destiny and Pegasus Seiya from Saint Seiya Hades: Chapter Inferno.

Banno was once the lab partner and close colleague of Krim Steinbelt. He originally conceived of the Roidmudes as robots with the capacity to develop into being humans through experiencing human emotions, but while he was working on them their development became stunted. Banno asked Krim Steinbelt for help with completing the Roidmudes, so Krim provided Banno with the prototype Core Driviars to use for them, granting them the capacity for evolution.

At some point, Banno dated Sumiko Shijima and fathered two children with her, Kiriko and Go. It is unknown if the two ever got married, but they eventually split up, likely due to Banno's abusive nature.

Banno later met with a young entrepreneur to persuade him to fund the Roidmudes, but when the young man, a furious Banno activated Roidmude 002 and forced to assume the investor's appearance so he could torture 002 as if he was the real businessman. Krim later walked in on Banno torturing 002 with an electric cattle prod and rescued him, shocked at what Banno was doing. Banno told Krim that he was just testing out the Roidmudes' pain receptors, but a disturbed Krim refused to hear it and, after saving 002, criticized Banno for committing such a malicious act and ended both their friendship and partnership. Seeking to get back at Krim, Banno implanted an evil chip in all of the Roidmudes containing negative emotions.

As a result of Banno's actions, the Roidmudes rose up in revolution against their creators. Banno was killed by Roidmudes 001, 002 and 003, who went on to murder Krim as well. However, Banno also secretly stole Krim's technology for uploading minds and, while his body was destroyed, he was able to upload his consciousness into a tablet computer that 003 had taken.

Go later found out that the Roidmudes were in possession of his father's mind and decided to go undercover to save his father. He joined up with Freeze and Brain to get close enough to them to steal the tablet and, with help from Chase, he took Banno from Brain and escaped. Banno at first proved helpful to the Riders, assisting them in ways such as providing them with information and healing the infection Yukari had gotten from the Thief Roidmude. Upon discovering that Banno was back however, Mr. Belt immediately expressed his distaste for Banno and refused to work with him, surprising the Riders and the Special Investigation Unit.

Despite Go and the others' trust in Banno, it soon turned out that he was actually manipulating them to achieve his own ends. After gaining control of one of the Ride Boosters, he uses it to attack the Riders and trash the Drive Pit. Once Shinnosuke was kncoked off a cliff, Banno had his secret agent, Roidmude 004, steal the Drive Driver from him. Banno and 004 brought Mr. Belt to a secret hideout, where they used a makeshift lab to copy the Drive Driver's schematics. With the stolen data from Drive Driver, Banno was able to successfully transfer his will into a brand new Driver he called the Banno Driver.

Banno later approached Medic as she was trying to reach her Super Evolution and offered his help. When the Riders showed up, Banno possessed her to fight them but was torn off by Heart. Before Heart could do anything though, Banno shot out energy tentacles before slipping away. Roidmude 006 went after him with six other Roidmudes, but Banno tore out his core before possessing his body and using it to transform into the powerful "Gold Drive", demonstrating his power against the other Roidmudes and Mach. Faced by Go, Banno confessed that he never loved him and always saw him as a tool before departing.

As Medic was still seeking a way to Super Evolve, Gold Drive approached her again and offered to reset her back to before she healed the other Roidmudes so she could experience again the emotion that allowed her to evolve the first time. Medic agreed and allowed Banno to operate on her, but Banno secretly lobotomized Medic as part of his reprogramming in addition to giving her the ability to Super Evolve. With Medic as his puppet, Banno blackmailed Heart into submitting to him and became leader of the Roidmudes. In exchange for their obedience, Banno stated he would restore Medic and help Heart with his plans, noting that as Gold Drive he was the only other being capable of joining with them to complete the Promised Number. However, Heart worked to thwart Banno's plans by ordering Brain to go on the run so Banno couldn't use him to complete the Promised Number. Eventually though, Gold Drive and 004 were able to track Brain down. Brain voluntarily submitted to Banno and agreed to help him complete the Promised Number. The four Super Evolved Roidmudes all gathered beside a lake, guarded by Low-Class Roidmudes and Reaper Legionnaires. Gold Drive also sent out a tip to the SIU in order to lure them there so he could take out all his enemies at once. As the Riders fought the Low-Class Roidmudes and Reaper Units, Gold Drive joined with the other Roidmude executives to begin the Promised Number, using a device he devised purportedly as a stabilizer to ensure the Promised Number would go more safely. During the ritual however, Banno attempted to use Medic as a countercurrent for the excess energy, but Brain sacrifices himself to take her place and be destroyed instead. After the Promised Number was completed, Banno revealed that the "stabilizer" he used was actually his ultimate creation, Sigma Circular, and that the true purpose of the Promised Number was simply to power it up. With that, Banno exits the scene while 004 self-destructs to cover his escape.

Gold Drive and the remaining six members of Reaper Legion then took over the SDCC building, planning to use it as the point to stage a second, worldwide Global Freeze. The Kamen Riders stormed the building to stop Sigma, soon joined by Heart and Medic. After destroying the three Reaper Units guarding the path to Sigma, the Riders and Roidmudes are confronted by Gold Drive. While Drive, Heart and Medic went on to stop Sigma, Gold Drive faced off against Mach and Chaser. Despite the best efforts of the Riders, they were unable to stand up to the power of Gold Drive and were defeated. After knocking Chase into a wall, Gold Drive moved to finish off Go, but Chase got in the way and took the brunt of the attack instead. Fatally wounded, Chase attempts to self-destruct in order to finally defeat Banno, but Banno survives.

As Gold Drive mocked Go and Chase's sacrifice, a furious Go used the Signal Bike Chaser to become Kamen Rider Chaser Mach. Shocked that his son was able to obtain such a form, Gold Drive was unable to hold his own against Mach's onslaught. He attempted to paralyze Mach, but Chase's Chaser Viral Cores undid the paralysis by merging with the Rider's armor. After being beaten down, Gold Drive/006 was defeated by Chaser Mach with a Rider Kick, destroying 006's body and knocking the Banno Driver off him. Despite being damaged, the Banno Driver remained intact and Banno still existed within it. As Sigma began the process of converting every human being on Earth into data, Banno attempted to transfer his data to Sigma only for Go to go to finish him off. Banno pleaded with Go to spare him, saying that his genius was needed for humanity, but Go refused to listen. Unable to preserve his data in time, Banno was finally killed by Go using Shingou-Ax's Full Throttle to shatter the Driver.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified and enraged!

Me: That motherfucking sick monster!

Nico: Yeah he really is the Devil Incarnate!

Apple Bloom: He is pure evil!

Me: Then without a shadow of a doubt he's going to be our primary target when we help you guys on the big day. But he and Nira are both definitely getting the Black Gates. You can count on that.

One Rabbid started playing with a Shift Car like it was a toy car.

Go: Hey! Those aren't toys!

The Rabbid blew a raspberry at him. Rayman took the Shift Car.

Rayman: No! Bad!

The Rabbid whimpered.

Nico: See they aren't very bright.

Me: Oh we're also keeping our eyes peeled for any Another Riders.

I pulled out wanted posters of them.

Me: Did you see any of these here?

Shinnosuke looked through them and one poster caught his eye.

Shinnosuke: This one I saw.

He showed Another Decade!

Me: Another Decade is here!

Nico: Oh god! I hope Swartz hasn't decided to make an early strike!

But then the TV Came on.

News reporter: Breaking news! A group of Roidmudes are on the attack. They're being led by what appears to be a monstrous version of Kamen Rider Decade!

We gasped!

Me: Oh boy! We better get ready.

Eli: Time to kick some Another Rider Ass!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah! Lets do it!

We went to face them and we saw that it was not just Another

Decade but it had 7 Roidmude's with it! They were Revenger, Crush, Paint, Shoot, Volt, Shocker and Judge!

Shinnosuke: Alright! Who are you?!

Another Decade: (In a girls voice) You have to stop me Nico!

Nico: (Gasp) That voice!

Me: At least it's not Swartz!

Another Decade reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had purple and black clothes. It was Nico's friend from Cooking Class, Renee Laurenstein!

Nico: Renee Laurenstein!

Me: Another of your friends?

Nico: Yep. We went to Cooking Class together and she made some of the most awesome breads ever. We made some really awesome breads together and they were awesome.

Me: Wow that is awesome!

Renee Laurenstein: Yes but Nico you have to help me! I can't control this power!

Nico: Hold on Renee!

Me: Lets do it!

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

Go: Let's Henshin!

Brody: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS, LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

We transformed!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Shinnosuke and Go transformed and they were ready!

Brody: Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!

He was ready!

Go: Tracking… terminating… all done at Mach speed! Kamen Rider… Mach!

Shinnosuke: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, let's take these guys out for a drive.

Brody: Right! Ninja Rangers, fear no danger!

Nico: Time to kick some Fucking Roidmude Ass!

Crush: You will be kicked loser!

Me: Bite my fucking fiery ass!

Eli: Yeah!

Shinnosuke and Crush Roidmude ran at each other.

Then Shinnosuke kicked him in the face!

I was facing Shoot Roidmude and he fired waves of missiles at me as I ran at him and I was running past them as they hit the ground and exploded in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

The area around me was turning into a raging warzone.

Me: Try this on!

I summoned my Lord Drakkon Thermal Blaster and I pressed 5-5-5 on my Lord Drakkon Booster.

Me: Try this one!

I fired powerful green energy beams and they hit the ground in front of Shoot Roidmude and exploded with incredible power in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Whoa! What power!

Shoot Roidmude was sent flying and he smashed into Crush Roidmude and they both exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Their numbers, 023 and 091 appeared and I jumped into the air after them.

Me: Not this time!

I summoned my Gaim Locksword.

Me: Lets see how they like this one!

I put the Lockseed of Evil Nuova Shenron on the blade!

Me: NUOVA STAR!

I fired a powerful ball of Fire and it hit both numbers and obliterated them in a massive pillar of fire!

Nico: WHOA!

Brody: That was awesome!

Shinnosuke: Time for Type Speed Shadow!

Tire Koukan! Midnight Shadow! (Shamisen strum, followed by slicing sounds)

He was ready!

Eli and Shinnosuke set their sights on Volt Roidmude!

Eli: This one is gonna get electrifying!

Shinnosuke formed a clone and both of them threw a purple energy shuriken at Volt Roidmude.

They hit him all over and blasted him all over.

Eli: Taste this one!

Eli fired Force Lightning and electrocuted Volt Roidmude all over.

Eli then summoned his V-Lancer for Baron Mordo!

Eli: Try this!

He fired a powerful purple energy blast and it hit Volt Roidmude and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was smashed down.

Go: Don't leave me out! Time to go Tomarle!

Signal Bike! Signal Koukan! Tomarle! (High pitched electronica music)

Eli: OH YEAH!

Me: YEAH! Time for some speed!

I activated Speed Demon's switch and the Mercury Switch.

Me: Time for this speed master to go fireball!

I put on Molten Man's Wizard Ring.

MOLTEN MAN! PLEASE!

I was enveloped in an aura of fire and lava and I ran fast and set much of the area on fire and me and Go went fast and then we plowed into Volt, Shocker, Paint and Revenger Roidmude's and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! That was so awesome!

Eli: Not done yet!

Eli saw the numbers for 005, 010, 089 and 024 and jumped and Eli used his Booster for Baron Mordo and pressed 5-5-5 and fired a powerful purple energy blast and destroyed all the spirits of the Roidmudes!

Go fired a force shield shaped like Tomarle's logo that slowly charged Renee.

Nico: Hold on Renee!

Nico and Go went around her but then she broke out of the slow and clutched her head!

Me: Oh no!

Renee Laurenstein: Nico help me!

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and the logos of the Kamen Riders from 2001 t0 2011 and she turned into ANOTHER DECADE!

Me: Hold on Renee!

Go: Wait. Is she using a Rider Card?

Nico: She is!

KAMEN RIDE! KABUTO!

She donned the powers of Kabuto!

Me: So that's it!

I took off my jacket and boots and folded them up.

Eli: You guys may want to hold on to something!

I dropped them onto the ground and then…

THUNDEROUS LOUD CRASH!

They hit the ground with incredible force and made a huge crater and I went really fast at her and punched and kicked her all over.

Shinnosuke: Holy shit! That was heavy!

Nico: Wow! Not even Renee is a match for J.D. without his weighted jacket.

Shinnosuke: Wow! How much weight does J.D. have in all that?

Eli: Bro has as much weight as the planet on him when he is without his coat.

Go: WHOA! That is crazy!

KAMEN RIDE! DRIVE!

She used the power of Drive!

Shinnosuke: Oh, Hell no! She did NOT just use a Rider Card of me!

Go: J.D., now would be a good time to use those new Shift Cars!

Me: You got it! I've been wanting to try one anyway.

I used the power of Tchang Zu's Shift Car.

I had lightning surging and striking all over from my hands and they were intensely powerful!

Eli: WHOA! That is electrifying!

Apple Bloom: YEAH!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Another Decade and electrocuted her all over!

Nico: WOW! SHOCKING!

Me: Yep!

But then I saw her use another card! It was one for Dark Spicer of the Masters of Evil!

MASTERS OF EVIL! DARK SPICER!

Nico: She has cards for the Masters of Evil too!

She formed a sword made from Dark's version of Arctiguana!

Another Decade: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Bring it on babycakes!

Shinnosuke: Type Speed Flare should melt that ice!

Tire Koukan! Max Flare! (Electric guitar squeal)

Nico: YEAH!

He fired a massive blast of fire and it hit the sword and melted it.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders came back.

Apple Bloom: We finished off Judge Roidmude.

Nico: Great job girls!

Me: Try this one!

I flicked the switches for Shendu and Jupiter.

I then breathed a massive blast of fire and it hit Another Decade and then she smashed her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Decade Rider Watch and Purified it.

Me: Yeah!

Then we saw Kamen Rider Cards and Masters of Evil Cards all over the ground and I went and picked them up.

Me: Wow! So awesome.

Nico came and picked up Renee.

Nico: That was so awesome!

Onewa: By the way, Shinnosuke, your team gets Another Decade's bounty.

Me: And it's the largest one we got.

I showed him and it was worth over $250,000,000,000,000,000,000.00.

Shinnosuke: Whoa! 250 Sextillion!? That is a lot!

Me: Yep.

Nico: But this was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it sure was!

Go: But J.D. you were awesome with all that! You guys have been collecting lots of tools from Another Riders.

Me: Yeah we sure have been busy.

Sweetie Belle: But it was really awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was.

Onewa: But we're going to have one awesome story to tell everyone.

Nico: We sure are. Lets get Renee here to the infirmary.

Kyu: Look at all this money! It's mine! I'm rich! Filthy stinking rich!

Genpachiro: Hey, don't hog all of that to yourself!

Nico: Yeah there's more than enough for you guys to build a massive house for you and more.

Me: Yep. No need to go Eustace on us.

May: That's the last thing you guys would want to have happen.

Kyu: Oh sorry.

We went back home.

Nico: Get a gurney in here stat!

Varie and Maria Santiago came with one.

Varie: Oh man! Another Rider?

Me: She was Another Decade.

Maria Santiago: Dios Mio! At least it wasn't Swartz.

Me: Thank goodness for that. I was afraid we were going to face him early.

Lincoln: We saw what was going on. That was so awesome!

Rarity: We're so proud of you 3.

Sweetie Belle: Thanks sis.

Apple Bloom: It was really amazing.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome!

Laney: Wow that was cool!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Onewa: We had a lot of fun on this one.

May: Next time, Arkayna should go with us. And Poromon as well.

Nico: That's a great idea! I hope we face Dark Lynn next time as Another 555.

Me: That would be awesome.

---

Later in the lab, I was looking at a blood sample under a microscope.

Me: Hmm.

Lubber: What are you looking at, J.D.?

Me: A Blood Sample that I got from that Zombie Argentinosaurus that we faced over a year and a half ago. While it was held down I took some samples of it to figure out what would cause this gentle giant to become like that.

Lubber: Wow.

Aylene C.: That still haunts me. I can't believe this all began from a rabid hadrosaur.

Nico: Yeah.

I looked hard.

Colleen: (British Accent) Maybe it came from that zombie virus that infected that alternate Marvel Universe.

Me: I don't think so Colleen. This virus was in the world of The Land Before Time which was over 100 million years ago.

Colleen: Oh right.

I looked.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Take a look Nico.

Nico looked and he saw the virus. It looked like a scarier version of the Motaba Ebola Virus but it was destroying the dinosaurs red blood cells and tissue and not only killing the cells but reanimating them into zombie cells.

Nico: Jesus Christ! Look at that!

Me: I know. Shocking.

Nico: That dinosaur was completely out of its mind.

Me: Yeah. That Argentinosaurus was out of its mind with pain but its brain was still intact.

I pulled up the images of the Zombie Argentinosaurus before it became that and after.

Laney: It went from a gentle giant to a bloodthirsty killer! It slaughtered its whole herd.

Nico: Yeah.

Acid Storm: Good thing it only infected that dinosaur.

Nico: It started out with that Hadrosaur and then it bit the Argentinosaurus and infected it.

Eli: Ouch.

Slingshot: Poor thing.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That dinosaur did nothing to deserve being turned into a monster like that.

Lana: No kidding.

Aylene C.: My heart still hurts for that creature. But at least we stopped it before anymore dinosaurs were killed.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: What do you want to call this virus?

Me: Jurassic Ebola X.

Nico: Nice.

Later in the Living Room, Lego Lex Luthor appeared and he had an amazing proposition.

Lego Luthor: It's time that me and Superman called all of our comrades that aren't scattered across the planets on our world.

Billy Gilbert: Good idea.

Cycloid: How many are still available?

Lego Luthor: Lots of us but it's time we put our differences aside and work together.

Nico: Any particular reason?

Me: I think I know. The Lego version of Brainiac.

Laney: Oh man.

Then all the Lego Heroes and Villains came.

Lego Robin: Batman? Why are you, me and the others here? And why are Killer Croc and the other bad guys in the same room as us?

Lego Joker: Yeah, the whole good vs evil thing…

Lego Batman: We're calling a ceasefire between good and evil in our universe indefinitely.

Lego Killer Croc: SAY WHAT?!

Me: There's a reason for it. With Brainiac from your universe running amok it's time for you guys to put aside your differences and work together with everyone so we can help destroy him for good.

Nico: Yeah Brainiac poses a tremendous threat to everyone.

Laney: He's right on that.

Lego Superman: J.D.'s right. It's clear that with Brainiac more dangerous, all of us working together is the best option.

Maria: And several of your comrades remain unaccounted for.

Nico: But we'll find them overtime.

Me: And we already found 10 of them on Ysmault. We have 6 more planets to look though. We're going to Okaara next, the home planet of the Orange Lanterns.

Nico: The world of greed. That means we're going to have Lego Larfleeze recruited into the Masters of Evil.

Me: Yep.

Larfleeze: I hope he not bad as me and take shiny.

Me: We won't let him touch it.

Then White Lightning, Titania, Titanium Titan, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, MetalSeadramon, Goro, Villamax, Beast Man, and Stratos appeared.

White Lightning: Can me, Titania, Titanium Titan, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, MetalSeadramon, Goro, Villamax, Beast Man, and Stratos go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can. We're going to the planet Okaara.

White Lightning: The Home World of the Orange Lanterns. This will be awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Dodgeball Wizard: Let's get going.

Nico: Right. Okaara here we come.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Colin Mason, the Muscle of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is another Blood Dragon coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Colin Mason, the Muscle of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Jade Hyotonia: So, the ruthless Muscle of The Blood Dragons is heading here, eh? Perfect, now we can give that muscle-bound thug the beating of a lifetime.

Lincoln: The court's going to have quite a field day with this scumbag when we capture all of the Blood Dragons and get them sent to the starry lonesome forever. When we went over his file, we saw that he committed a ton of assaults over the years, and many of those he's beaten up were brutally crippled for life.

Nico: He did what?! Oh, that bastard has no shame in the pain he's inflicted. Linc, I hope you and Jade put that thug on ice for what he did. Alright, gang, let's go, time to teach the Lego version of Larfleeze a very painful lesson.

Lincoln: And that is if you think only about yourself and not about those around you, it's going to get you killed, or worse, beaten black and blue by us.

Jade Hyotonia: Which is exactly what's also going to happen to Colin Mason when that dumbass shows up.

We were off to the planet Okaara. We got into the ship and we were off to the home planet of the Orange Lanterns.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix Was then flying through space.

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm Captain's Log, Stardate 6615.8: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the home planet of the Orange Lanterns called Okaara. It's a jungle planet home to ancient ruins and it's also home to Larfleeze, Leader of the Orange Lanterns. Our mission is to battle him and find more comrades of the heroes and villains and recruit the Lego version of Larfleeze into the M.O.E.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure will be awesome.

Eli: I'm looking forward to this one.

Camille: Is this any different from our Okaara?

Nico: It's pretty much the same.

Camille: Oh.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at an orange planet and it was amazing.

Nico: Planet Okaara.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Lets land.

We landed and got out and we saw that it was a jungle planet with ruins all over the place.

Nico: Here we are guys. Welcome to the planet Okaara.

Qin: Wow! Creepy planet.

Goro: Should we expect to see any of Larfleeze's troops?

Me: Well we better be ready for them.

Laney: Yeah.

Lincoln: But Larfleeze is someone not to be taken lightly.

Nico: That's true. He is always guarding the Orange Lantern Power Battery and he will hurt anyone that tries to get it.

Larfleeze: It's true. I will always defend shiny.

Lola: Yeah.

We went into the temple and it was amazing.

Nico: Wow what a temple.

Lego Joker: So, what's the deal with those Blood Dragons?

RD Lincoln: You want the short version or the long version?

Lego Joker: Long version please.

Nico: They are a gang that is out to kill us for destroying the Church of Necrom.

Nico told them all about them and the villains were all shocked!

Lego Luthor: Whoa! These guys sound like they are dangerous.

Me: That is a total understatement.

Eli: Yeah they are pure evil.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) They have been VERY bad!

Nico: Don't worry Count. They'll get what's coming to them and the Arcana Force Masters are going to give them their just desserts.

Laney: That is for sure.

Lola: Yep. We're not going to let them get away with their crimes.

Eli: Yeah.

Alucard: We should've just killed those guys all at once while we still had the chance!

Nico: You know what? I agree with you there.

Lego Luthor: Do you really have that little faith in your teammates?

Nico: What?! I never said that.

Lego Luthor: Really? I get the Blood Dragons are a pain. But if you DO have faith in your friends, you should let them take them out one at a time. As slow as it might be.

Me: I have been saying the exact same thing. I agree with Luthor on this guys. Just like the Church of Necrom we have to let the Arcana Force Gene-Slammers catch them one by one and they will get what's coming to them when the time comes. We just have to let this run its course as we catch them one by one.

Lola: Yeah Nico just calm down and let them handle it.

Nico: Oh you're right.

Me: Besides we only have 3 members to take down and then we'll bring them to court and send them to prison for eternity.

Nico: Good.

MetalSeadramon: (to Yost Wolverine) Logan, I think you and Princess Celestia might get a chance to shine today.

Yost Wolverine: I'm looking forward to this one.

Princess Luna: Same here.

Nico: Yeah. By the way J.D. I've been thinking about something. We should recruit the alternate universe version of King Sombra.

Me: That's a good idea. He is the exact polar opposite version of the King Sombra we know and loathe.

Twilight Sparkle: That is an interesting idea.

Nico: Yep. He'll be perfect for the Redemption Squad.

Bowser: Of course, we got those evil versions of Twilight and the others to deal with.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: But actually you don't have to worry about that anymore. King Kai just relayed a message to me and he said that they were all dealt with.

Nico: Great!

Me: Yep. Thank goodness.

Beast Man: Let's see if we can find more Lego recruits.

Nico: Right.

We walked around some more and then we saw Lego Plastic Man, Lego Blue Beetle, Lego SHAZAM, Lego Captain Cold, Lego Cheshire, Lego Doctor Fate, Lego Firestorm, Lego Giganta, Lego Hawkgirl, Lego Hawk Man, Lego Heat Wave, Lego Bane, Lego White Lantern, Lego Black Lantern and Lego Metallo!

Nico: Wow!

Me: The Lego versions of Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, SHAZAM, Captain Cold, Cheshire, Dr. Fate, Firestorm, Giganta, Hawkgirl, Hawkman, Heat Wave, Bane, White Lantern, Black Lantern and Metallo!

Nico: And they are under attack by a bunch of Orange Constructs!

Me: Yep.

Tayuya: If anyone has Eyecons and Ridewatches, now's a good time to fucking use them!

Me: Oh now is a fucking good time to kick some fucking ass!

Laney: Lets see how these guys like this!

Laney activated her Ride Watch and then she got SUPER RIPPED!

Nico: WHOA! LANEY IS BUFFED!

Laney: Looking really ripped! Bane's muscles are awesome!

Laney jumped and smashed and pulverized the Orange Constructs into dust!

Lego Blue Beetle: OH YEAH!

Lego Dr. Fate: That was amazing!

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) I just met you. But already, I find you very powerful.

Villamax: That's Laney for you.

Laney: Thanks. Your Ride Watch makes me pumped and my fire is lit.

She-Hulk: She is in every way like me when she is like this.

Lincoln: Boy she sure is.

Me: Laney the She-Hulk.

Laney: I like it.

Scowl: It's been a while since we used Eyecons.

Nico: Why not start again now? Anyone wanna volunteer?

Me: Boy it sure has been a while hasn't it.

Nico: Yep and here comes more Constructs!

We saw them coming!

Luster Dawn: Chew on this!

Luster Dawn activated her Eyecon!

CHARLES FELTMAN AND GRAMMA STUFFUM!

Luster Dawn: HOT DOG EXPLOSION STORM!

She fired a massive number of hot dogs and they went into the Construct's mouths and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Nico: Whoa! Charles Feltman was the inventor of the Hot Dog.

Eli: That's my kind of guy.

Me: Me too!

Lego Dr. Fate: I knew you were coming, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. My magic foresaw us meeting here.

Titania: Then you probably also know that right now, heroes and villains are on the same side.

Lego Heat Wave: How do we know this ain't a trap to Black Gate us?

Nico: There is no trick here.

Me: And besides this is because your worlds version of Brainiac is running around and causing problems.

Nico: That's right.

Kaz: Lets try this on!

He activated Molten Man's Rider Watch and then Kaz's arms turned into lava and had intense fire burning around him and then he fired waves of lava and fire and the blasts destroyed the rest of the constructs!

But then more came!

Grenade Man: More constructs! Let me dealt with-

Level up!

Me: I know that Level Up anywhere!

Nicole: Me too!

Out came the Ex-Aid Kamen Riders!

Nico: Emu, guys!

Emu: Awesome to see you all here.

Me: Same here guys.

Eli: Awesome to see you all here.

Kopaka: Let me help you guys!

Titanium Titan: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Kopaka: I won't. HENSHIN!

Kopaka donned his awesome Kamen Rider form. It was called KAMEN RIDER LUNAR-AID!

Nico: YEAH! Lets go guys! Time for the entrance!

Spinister: He doesn't even know we're here!

We went into a room and we saw LEGO LARFLEEZE!

Nico: Target sighted.

Spinister: He doesn't even know we're here!

Nico: Lets get him.

We went at him.

Lego Larfleeze was looking around. But then the spirits of the elements of emotional power all appeared and then orbited around him and then they converged and then a massive flash of rainbow light blasted out above him and then the divine singing of angels was heard and then we came out.

Me: Larfleeze, I presume.

Nico: It's time to show you that greed has terrible consequences.

Lego Larfleeze: YOU WILL NOT TAKE SHINY FROM ME!

Stratos: Get ready to be blown away!

Lego Larfleeze came at us and I kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Lola: You need to realize that your greed has terrible consequences!

Lana: That is for sure!

But then Batroc the Leaper, Whirlwind, Xaldin, Electropede, Count Nocturne, Salami Swami, Hydrax, Abra Kadabra, Boomerang, and Abis Mal appeared.

Nico: Batroc the Leaper, Whirlwind, Xaldin, Electropede, Count Nocturne, Salami Swami, Hydrax, Abra Kadabra, Boomerang, and Abis Mal.

Batroc: It's good to see you guys using your Eyecons again.

Whirlwind: You really should use them everyday.

Yost Wolverine: We'll keep that in mind.

Me: Yeah we sure will.

Xaldin: Although the Ridewatches are just as powerful.

Nico: Yes they sure are.

Electropede: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Crystal Empire.

Nico: We sure did.

Count Nocturne: How was it?

Nico: Really Awesome. We beat Another Power Rangers Rider and we got Lightspeed Rescue Weapons imbued with all your powers.

Count Nocturne: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Yeah it sure was.

?: Wow that must've been awesome.

A figure came out and it was NEO BAT NEZIRE From episode 10 of Megarangers!

* * *

A Nezire Beast created with the remains of Bat Nezire to make more powerful. With a series of female androids at his disposal, Neo-Bat Nezire provides them with flutes and send them across the world to play the Murderous Soundwave, an enhanced version of the Rage Soundwave. However, one of his robots, Number 167 who looks exactly like Shun's deceased mother, develops a mind of her own as a result of being hit by a truck. Attempting to destroy her, he is forced to fallback after Mega Blue overpowers him. Tracking his creation down, Neo-Bat Nezire uses his Murderous Soundwaves on the Megarangers until 167 comes to their aid and uses Shun's flute to negate the Nezire Beast's attack before she self-destructs to protect him. Enraged, Mega Blue attacks Neo KoumoriNezire in full fury before defeating him with the Tomahawk Sniper. The blast was aimed squarely at his stomach and ripped a massive hole straight through his stomach with fatal effects. Once bitten by Bibidebi, Neo-Bat Nezire is easily destroyed by Galaxy Mega's Mega Dash Cutter when he leapt at it as it descended through the Earth's atmosphere.

* * *

Eli: Neo Bat Nezire! I remember you! You were sent to finish what you started and you made the people of the Earth kill each other with a murderous shockwave.

Neo Bat Nezire: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Neo Bat Nezire: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Andros: If you were, you would've been an upgraded form of Batarax.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff! That would have been awesome.

Nico: It sure would have been awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Captain America, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ant Man, Flik, Atta, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Nico's Rescue

---

Batroc was first.

Batroc: (to Cap) Nico once again did a good job on his rescue. Now, what's this about the Champions of Equestria?

Captain America: They are actually called the Champions of Harmony. They are 27 powerful people from Earth that were chosen by the Elements of Harmony themselves to be the great defenders of Equestria.

Rarity: It's a mysterious legend that Princess Celestia told us about and they involve 27 people from Earth that have defended Equestria from all its most dangerous enemies 1,000 years ago after she banished Princess Luna to the Moon.

Sweetie Belle: But it was really something to hear about.

Sweetie Belle told him about them but not their names as we don't know who they are yet.

Batroc: Wow! That is amazing!

Gill Grunt: It sure is. But we're going to be in for a huge challenge when we meet them.

Ant Man: Yeah this will be awesome.

Flik: It sure will be cool.

Atta: I agree there.

Batroc: This is gonna be interesting. And all leading up to the big war with Evil Starlight Glimmer in September. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Tom Majors, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Starfire, Blackfire, Wildfire, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Battling the second Another Power Rangers Rider

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Nico, Ant Man, and the others did good Battling the second Another Power Rangers Rider. any idea on who's next?

Tom Majors: I'm hoping it's Lost Galaxy next. That will be awesome if we all got our own Quasar Sabers and Transdaggers as well as the power of the Lights of Orion and our own Galactabeasts.

Rainbow Dash: That would be so awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure would be cool!

Whirlwind: I agree there as well.

Starfire: That would be so cool.

Blackfire: It sure would be sister.

Wildfire: You got that right sisters.

Whirlwind: That would be awesome to see. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

## Beast Boy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Baihumon, Tigress, Jarrod and Camille VS Xaldin - Lincoln's rescue

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin (to Beast Boy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in India. How was it?

Beast Boy: It was really awesome.

Fluttershy: We had a really awesome time in that one and it was cool.

Tornado Bolt: We sure did and it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was neat.

Baihumon: We all thought it was fun too.

Tigress: Absolutely on that.

Xaldin: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Paula (Loud House), Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Palutena, Pit, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - Meeting a Scary Moth Gene-Slammer

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) I heard you guys met a Scary Moth Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Paula: Her name is Mesa Florrence and she is an amazing and powerful athlete.

Princess Celestia: She sure is and she told us a really awesome story.

Amber Morning: We all thought it was a great one.

She told him all about her story and it was amazing.

Electropede: My goodness! Ansey was a heartless monster! Picking on her poor sister because she has Down Syndrome and her hatred was incomprehensible.

Paula: Yeah no kidding! But Ansey got what was coming to her.

Spotlight: She sure did.

Palutena: What a heartless monster.

Pit: Yeah no kidding.

Electropede: At least she got what she deserved. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

## Marceline the Vampire Queen, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alexis, Jasmine, Mindy, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturn - Onewa's first Ambassador Mission

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) I heard today was Onewa's first

Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Marceline: It was really awesome! They met Shinnosuke and battled Another Decade and 6 Roidmudes.

Starlight Glimmer: And we got 310 Rider Cards for each of the 310 Core Members of the M.O.E.

Cozy Glow: We sure did and we also have our own Card Scanning Belts.

They showed their belts and they were cool!

Hex: I thought they were neat myself.

Alexis: It sure is cool.

Jasmine (GX): I agree too.

Mindy (GX): I can't wait to see what they can do.

Count Nocturne: Boy this will be awesome to see. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, bones and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Kole, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Shannon, Lori, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Us facing Another Decade

---

The Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) J.D., Onewa, and the rest did good facing Another Decade. Did they really also get Kamen Rider Cards of us as well?

Kole: They sure did and it's really awesome.

Princess Luna: We're really looking forward to seeing what they can

do.

Moondust: Yeah we sure are.

Snowdrop: This will be so awesome.

Gari: It sure is gonna be neat.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Shannon: Yeah I'm looking forward to seeing what Ben Ravencroft's powers can do.

Lori: Same with me and Leonard.

Salami Swami: This is gonna be most fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Ino, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Erza, Lucy Heartfilia, Cana Alberona, Brandish, Juvia, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - The Virus that turned an Argentinosaurus into a Killing Machine

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) I heard J.D. studied the Virus that turned an Argentinosaurus into a Killing Machine. What's the diagnostic?

Ino: It was a terrifying prehistoric strain of the Motaba Ebola Virus that J.D. calls Jurassic Ebola X. It kills the cells and reanimates it into zombie cells and sends the creature into a violent feral rampage.

Pinkie Pie: It's really terrifying.

Featherweight: It sure was. No wonder Aylene got so scared from it.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Erza: It's heart to imagine that happened to such a gentle giant.

Lucy Heartfiiia: No kidding there. That is terrible.

Cana Alberona: It sure was awful.

Brandish: I agree there. That poor thing.

Hydrax: No kidding. That is awful. Lets do it!

They fired waves of flowers, metal, gears and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Nick Russell, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hal Jordan, John Stewart, Arisia, Kilowog, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Aylene was scarred by that Argentinosaurus turning into a Bloodthirsty killing machine but that virus was terrible

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) (Australian Accent) Aylene was scarred by that Argentinosaurus turning into a Bloodthirsty killing machine. But that virus was terrible!

Nick Russell: No kidding there. That virus was awful as all get out.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding there. If we hadn't stopped that virus that Zombie Argentinosaurus would have killed every dinosaur that crossed its path.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But those poor Argentinosaurus in its herd didn't last.

Sunburn: Yeah they were in the wrong place at the wrong time.

Hal Jordan: They sure were.

John Stewart: Yeah poor things.

Arisia: They did nothing to deserve this.

Kilowog: No they didn't.

Boomerang: Yeah they sure didn't. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Weiss, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Superman, Supergirl, Lois Lane, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Larfleeze living on the world of Okaara all by himself

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Hard to believe Larfleeze's living on the world of Okaara all by himself. Doesn't he get lonely?

Weiss: I don't even want to think about what his life must've been like here. But yeah he doesn't have any friends here. Only those constructs made by his powers.

Applejack: Yeah that is really sad.

Apple Bloom: Poor guy needs some friends and I'm sure you guys can help him out.

Flashwing: He needs more than just the Orange Lantern Battery to keep him company.

Superman: I agree there on that.

Supergirl: Yeah he needs REAL Friends.

Lois Lanes: Big time bad.

Abis Mal: I agree there. He deserves it too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Hawkeye, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Julie Yamamoto, Ben, Riley, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - Greed totally consumed Larfleeze

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Greed totally consumed Larfleeze. He's more greedy then Gollum!

Hawkeye: Maybe not that far. But yeah he really got consumed by it.

Twilight Sparkle: That is really sad though that he has to go through all this.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure is sad.

Spyro: Hard to imagine that he was here for so long though.

Julie Yamamoto: I agree there. Poor guy.

Ben Tennyson: He is just really lonely.

Riley: Yeah no kidding.

Abra Kadabra: All that will change when he is with us. Lets do it!

They fired waves magic and arrows and smashed him down.

---

## In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Neo Bat Nezire

---

Neo Bat Nezire was next!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords for the Champions of Harmony. They were called the Defenders of Harmony.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some action!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Neo Bat Nezire and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Neo Bat Nerize you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Lego Larfleeze: You will not take Shiny!

Me: We don't want your shiny Lego Larfleeze! We just want you to get some friends other than just the Orange Lantern Power Battery. The least you can do is make some Real Friends and not just the battery itself.

Nico: Yeah!

Lego Larfleeze: LIES!

Larfleeze: They are not lying!

Nico: Also Lego Larfleeze you need to get a bath. You smell horrible! When was the last time you took one.

Eli: I was just about to say the exact same thing.

Orion: Good thing we're using this morph after fighting Another Decade.

Me: Yep.

I pulled out the keys for Kamen Rider Decade.

Me: I call the Decade team The 10th Year Unionforce.

Nico: Ooh not bad.

Orion: Good name.

Me: Thanks.

Troy: Here we go.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! THE 10TH YEAR UNIONFORCE!

They turned into the Decade Kamen Riders! Troy was Decade, Noah was Diend, Gia was Kiva, Jake was Kabuto, Emma was Faiz and Orion was Hibiki.

Orion: AWESOME!

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: Yeah Decade had only 2 Riders on it so I had to improvise with other Riders from other teams.

Nico: Oh. Cool! But it fits it perfectly.

Me: It sure does.

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIAL) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger, and Zyuohgers and also the Kiva, OOO, Ryuki and Kabuto Riders!

Nico: AWESOME!

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get him!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance we're Taking You Down By Force!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and punched and smashed him all over.

Emu: We're gonna clear this with no continues!

Kopaka: And it's going to be with Infinite Lives!

They blasted and shattered the numerous Orange Lantern Constructs and destroyed them.

Hiiro: What should we do now?

Kopaka: Lets go help the rest of the team out.

Emu: Good idea!

They went to help us.

We all blasted him all over the place and we also tested the powers of our cards and they were all really awesome as we were blasting and smashing Lego Larfleeze all over.

Maxxor, Ninren, and Nom blasted and smashed Lego Larfleeze all over.

Earthworm Jim: Okay you greedy jerk! EAT DIRT GREEDY JERK OF EVIL! (BLASTS LEGO LARFLEEZE ALL OVER) AHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAA!

Acid Storm, Slingshot, Lubber and Colleen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Acid Storm's Hyperion 3 Blasters, Slingshot's Neutron Rifle and Lubber and Colleen's powers 100-fold.

Acid Storm and Lubber: ACIDIC WORM BLAST!

Slingshot and Colleen: NEUTRON BRITAIN BLAST!

Wind Masters and Titania: TITANIC WIND BLAST!

Music Stars and Titanium Titan: MUSIC OF TITANIUM BLAST!

EARTHWORM JIM and Dodgeball Wizard: EARTHWORM FIREBALL BLAST!

Vampires and Count Spankulot: SPANKING VAMPIRE MEGABLAST!

Wind Fury and White Lightning: WIND LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

GHOST RIDER and MetalSeadramon: FIRE SEA FIRESTORM!

Samurai Rangers and Goro: SAMURAI FURY FORCE!

Texas Pride and Villamax: TEXAS GALAXY BLAST!

Animal Love and Beast Man: ANIMAL BEAST MEGABLAST!

Wind Power and Stratos: WIND OF FURY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: CRYSTALS OF GENEROSITY MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Leia Romanov, Rarity, Larfleeze and Eli: GREED SMASHING ORANGE BURST!

They fired waves of orange energy.

Orange Lanterns:

This power is mine, this is my light,

Be it in bright of day or black of night!

I lay claim to all that falls within my sight,

To take what I want, that is my right!

ORANGE LIGHT OF OPHIDIAN BLAST!

They fired waves of Orange Energy and it formed into the Entity of Avarice, Ophidian!

Lincoln: ORANGE LANTERN ELEMENT STYLE: LARFLEEZE!

R. Mika: ORANGE LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: BLUME!

Juri Han: ORANGE LANTERN DARK STYLE: CLYPTA!

Elena (Street Fighter): ORANGE LANTERN WIND STYLE: GLOMULUS!

Menat: ORANGE LANTERN STAR STYLE: GRETTI!

Entrapta: ORANGE LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: NAT-NAT!

Perfuma: ORANGE LANTERN NATURE STYLE: SOUND DANCER!

Frosta: ORANGE LANTERN ICE STYLE: TAMMAL-TAYN!

Crimson Viper: ORANGE LANTERN FIRE STYLE: TURPA!

Michiko Malandro: ORANGE LANTERN WIND STYLE: WARP WRAP!

Jinx (League of Legends): ORANGE LANTERN EXPLOSION STYLE: HAL JORDAN!

Peni Parker: ORANGE LANTERN WEB STYLE: LEX LUTHOR!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Orange Lantern Members.

Lincoln and his harem: ORANGE LANTERN FINAL SMASH: SNAKES OF GREED!

They summoned snakes made of the Orange Light of Greed and the blasts all hit Lego Larfleeze and exploded!

He was smashed down!

Salami Swami: There! That'll teach that greedy guy!

Me: And he will be perfect for the Masters of Evil too.

Hydrax: And J.D. and the rest get to try out the Rider Cards they got today.

Me: We sure did.

Boomerang: (to the Ex Aid team) You guys helped as well.

Emu: We sure did.

Nicole: We owe you guys big time for it. Thanks.

Emu: Anytime. We'll see you guys on the big day?

Me: Yep.

They teleported back to Japan.

Leia Romanov: I'm going to love it here with you guys

Mesa Florrence: Same with me.

Abis Mal: You girls won't regret it.

Nico: It'll be awesome.

Lego Superman: Now, on the way back home, maybe you can tell us about the story of that zombie dinosaur.

Abra Kadabra: I hope you guys don't have weak stomachs.

Me: You guys are not going to like it. Better get the buckets ready just in case.

Nico: Right.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around

Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Jade Hyotonia: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Colin Mason.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Colin Mason, the Muscle of The Blood Dragons.

Jade Hyotonia: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Colin Mason. But, your days of beating people to death are about to come to an end.

Colin Mason: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, bitch.

Jade Hyotonia: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Jade Hyotonia's ice blue eyes turned ice blue, and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, psychic energy, and The Empress, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force III - The Empress-themed sword and Sword of The Arcana from her back, and as she approached Colin Mason, she left ice blue energy, ice, psychic energy, and Arcana Force III - The Empress with every

step.

Jade Hyotonia: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed along with the beatings you've done on so many innocent people who got in your way, Colin Mason, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Jade Hyotonia was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force III - The Empress flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Jade Hyotonia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Jade Hyotonia grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ice blue hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, psychic energy, and Arcana Force IV - The Empress surrounding her, she has Arcana Force III - The Empress and with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force III - The Empress earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force III - The Empress with ice blue gems for the eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Jade Hyotonia has on a sleeveless purple vest, ice blue sleeveless midriff top, ice blue skirt, ice blue pants, ice blue sneakers, and long ice blue sleeveless trenchcoat with ice and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force III - The Empress surrounded by ice. Suddenly, Jade Hyotonia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ice blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large ice blue feathers have purple tips and ice falling from the feathers. Jade Hyotonia has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Jade Hyotonia's massive Arcana Force III

- The Empress-themed sword and massive Sword of The Arcana began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, ice, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force III - The Empress' Ice Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force III - The Empress and the Major Arcana card The Empress etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large ice blue gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force III - The Empress with ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Arcana Force III - The Empress that said, "Jade Hyotonia, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force III - The Empress, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sylvia Starron, Sophia Starron, and Felicia Terrington, and Master of Ice, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

ジェイド・ヒョトニア、アルカナフォースIIIのジーンスラマー-皇后、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな生徒、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ロリーナ・ケリントン、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン、エブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ローインスキー、ソーニャ・レキシントン、シルビア・スターロ

ン、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリシア・テランとマスターオブアイス、サイキックエナジー、そしてアルカナ

Jade Hyotonia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ICE ARCANA FORCE III PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC ICE JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Jade Hyotonia's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Colin Mason saw it, the thug got out his brass knuckles and was about to kill her by beating her to death, but Jade Hyotonia fired a powerful blast of ice blue energy with ice, psychic energy, and Arcana Force IV - The Emperor, and it sent Colin Mason flying into a wall, and gave him a case of frostbite.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Jade's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Jade, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Jade Hyotonia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Ice Empress and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Colin Mason, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Jade.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Jade Hyotonia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Jade Hyotonia and Lincoln went after Colin Mason, who tried to attack them with his brass knuckles, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ice blue energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Colin Mason, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Me: Uh oh, here it comes.

Colin Mason drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Jade Hyotonia and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Colin Mason changed back to normal. Then, Penelope and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Colin Mason, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Corey Hudson, Eric Archer, and Justin Nolan into. We cheered wildly for what Jade Hyotonia and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Jade Hyotonia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Jade Hyotonia: That's another Blood Dragon down and two to go. Thanks for helping me take down Colin Mason, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Jade.

Suddenly, Jade Hyotonia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Jade Hyotonia's face, they kissed passionately as Jade Hyotonia's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force III - The Empress flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and snow falling down behind them and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them.

Catherine Hoshi: Which means the next Blood Dragon to show their ugly face tomorrow is Alan Cameron, the Second-In-Command of The Blood Dragons.

Lincoln: That's right, Catherine, and we're going to flatten that thug tomorrow, and then, all that's left is the final showdown with Bryan Greyson, the leader of The Blood Dragons.

Nicholette Torrington: And then, we bring them to trial and get them convicted, and that'll be another mess of Damian Alaister's cleaned up.

Lincoln: Then, we can get to training the Champions of Harmony and prepare for the return of The Doomsday 23, which'll lead to the final showdown with Evil Starlight Glimmer, and once we send her to The Black Gates, then, we can say we've finally cleaned up the last mess of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Nico: You got that right, big guy. That demented, fucked-up, Satanic Demon Goth and the rest of his Demon Goth horde have caused enough trouble for the last time, but that fucked-up bastard made a big mistake: he and The Church of Necrom badly underestimated us and they failed to see just how powerful we truly are. We fought to protect those we love, while they desire nothing but destruction and death, and they've crossed one line too many with their murder spree six years ago.

Lincoln: That's right, but we made sure they paid the price for their crimes when they got convicted and sentenced to death.

Nicholette Torrington: And it ended with us giving them The Black Gates forever, which is exactly what will await Evil Starlight Glimmer and the rest of The Doomsday 23.

Lincoln: You said it, Nicholette.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. Greed is done.

Me: Yes it is.

Larfleeze: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure here. Almost as great as being with Shiny.

Nico: Yes it was. Lets go home.

We went back home and I was telling everyone about the Zombie Argentinosaurus and how it was a scary and gruesome adventure. It was gruesome and many of the people that hadn'r heard it was throwing up. We later returned home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 2 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Ben 10,000, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the forest and we're going to recruit Bluehilda and she is gonna be funny. We're also going to meet an Ekoplektoid gene-slammer named Leina Kingston and we're going to battle Another Lost Galaxy Red. Leina is a powerful athlete that Nico's knows from Gym Class. She is a strong and powerful super athlete that has what it takes to be in the next olympic games. She also hates all bullies with a massive vengeance and she has a massively powerful punch that has the power to smash bones into dust! The next rescue for Lincoln is going to be an awesome one as we battle Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu. And we're going to rescue a gene-slammer for Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon and that is a 5-Headed Blue-Eyes White Dragon. Her name is Fay Reikova. She is from Ukraine and she is one of Lincoln's guardian angels and she absolutely hates Chandler with a vengeance and even after he is redeemed she still doesn't trust him and then she will reveal a shocking and horrifying revelation about him. Jessica Shannon will go with Lincoln and the group. The next chapter is for the Yellow Lantern World of Fear and we're going to battle the Lego version of Sinestro.

See you all tomorrow

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 3 - FEAR

Journey to the Planet of Fear - Kward

---

Walking through the Forest was Nico, Ben 10,000, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were getting reports of a really silly and awesome witch there that is a good witch and wants to show the world that not all witches are evil.

Nico: I have a feeling this witch is gonna be a really good one.

Laney: Me too. I'm looking forward to meeting this one.

Shannon: Same with me. I hope she is just as awesome in magic like my ancestors and Ben Ravencroft.

Nico: That is gonna be so awesome to see.

Lana: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ben. Or do you prefer Ben 10,000?

Ben 10,000: Ben 10,000 is fine. I like being called that because of the 10,000 aliens I have with me.

Me: That is still so cool that you can use so many awesome powers from over 10,000 different aliens. Even though there is over

1,000,000+ Aliens all over the galaxy.

Ben 10,000: It sure is awesome.

Nico: And several of those aliens were used by Giovanni to Gene Slam several of my friends.

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Ben 10,000: I know. But they were all given incredible power. But it's really awesome that they can use all those powers like that.

Lola: It sure is Ben.

Me: And the numbers are still coming in too.

Camie: That is just terrible that Giovanni was able to do that.

Sirius: Yeah no kidding there.

Kaoruko: Thank goodness he was given the Black Gates.

Nico: And that includes the one we're meeting today.

Nicole: That's right. But this will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: So what is the witch we're going to meet?

Brittney: Well this kind of witch is more like an awesome accident. She is called Bluehilda. She is actually supposed to be a Boohilda.

Lana: What's a Boohilda?

Brittney: A Mischievous kind of Witch. They are a group of Witches that are part of the high society culture and they use their black magic to perform pranks.

Lincoln: Sounds like the kind of thing Luan would love.

Brittney: She and a Boohilda would DEFINITELY get along great. Here's what went down.

Brittney told us the history of Bluehilda and how she came into being and it was a funny story.

---

Bluehilda is the eponymous character of the pilot episode of the same name. She was created by attempt of a cult known as the Brown Cowls to resurrect a race of witches called Boohildas. However, one cowl mistook an ordinary blueberry for the essential ingredient of a Boohilda's wart, which resulted in Bluehilda being created instead.

Powers and Abilities: Superhuman Physical Characteristics, Witch Physiology, Flight (With her shrub stick), Magic, Cartoon Physics, Dimensional Storage (With her leaf), Body Control, Duplication, Shapeshifting, Tornado Creation (Can conjure tornadoes with her Tongue Twister spell), Electricity Manipulation (Causes a rash to appear on an opponent), Size Manipulation (Appears in a small cabin), Immersion (Attacked herself through a mirror), Regeneration (High-Mid; Reformed from being reduced to ice cubes), Plant Manipulation (As shown here), Status Effect Inducement (Can give people rashes), Creation (Regularly creates objects out of nowhere), Possibly Transmutation (An ability shown by other Boohildas)

Attack Potency: Street Level (Broke off a large branch of a tree). Multi-City Block+ Level with Magic (Created a tornado that flung the unbearables to the North Pole)

Speed: Average Human, likely higher with her Shrubstick (Flew so fast the background turned blurry)

Lifting Strength: Unknown

Striking Strength: Street Class

Durability: Possibly Wall Level (Endured a beating from Apanda and Slushee that resulted in her getting shattered into ice cubes against a tree)

Stamina: High (Searched a whole forest for Francis and doesn't get winded from injuries)

Range: Extended melee range via shrub stick, higher via spells

Intelligence: Average (Seems to have a decent understanding and ability to cast spells. At the same time, has a rather childish mentality and didn't immediately realize Lubba planned to kill Francis)

---

When she was done we were amazed!

Nico: Whoa!

Shannon: So she was an accident from a cult.

Me: A Funny Accident though.

Laney: Yeah that is silly.

Nico: They are really funny though. But Bluehilda will make a great addition to the team.

Me: She sure will.

Nico: But I'm worried about Heure and Ora.

Me: Because of all the Another Riders coming after us?

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: At least we're getting a good challenge before the Zi-O big day.

Nico: Is it wrong that I'm worried about Heure and Ora?

Juran: I'm worried about them as well. Because if Swartz finds out that they're loyal to us instead of him…

Nico: I don't even want to talk about that.

Me: Hmm. Hey I got an idea. We can have the Masters of Evil take them in and put them under their protection till the Big Day.

Nico: That's not a bad idea J.D.

Zocks: That's going to make Swartz suspicious. Though them being in the Masters of Evil is a good idea.

Me: Yeah but that gives me another idea. We can make Blood Clones to act in Heure and Ora's place till then while the real ones are with the M.O.E.

Laney: Yeah that works perfectly!

Fu: It just might work. Swartz won't be able to tell the difference with them.

Nico: I like it. Smart thinking there.

Nico: Right but we'll keep those options available for when the time comes.

Me: Great.

Brittney: Here we are.

We arrived at a huge tree house and it was amazing.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Is this where Bluehilda lives?

Brittney: Yep. Her house is not just a tree house, it's a tree mansion. Boohilda's are witches that like to live with those that are filthy rich.

Nico: And Bluehilda is just like that.

Me: She definitely has good taste.

Laney: She sure does.

Gaon: I hope no Another Ranger has attacked her.

Nico: Don't worry we won't let that happen.

We went up to the door and knocked on it and answering it was

Bluehilda's butler friend Boris! He was a Boar Man Butler.

Boris: (Posh Accent) Ahh the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Hello sir. Is Bluehilda here?

Boris: She is. Right this way.

We went in and we were shown to Bluehilda's room and she was getting ready to venture into the world.

Boris: Milady Bluehilda you have a bunch of visitors.

She saw us.

Bluehilda: Hexlo!

Nico: Hello Bluehilda. Awesome to meet you.

Bluehilda: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow! (Turns into Fireworks and explodes with excitement!) Wow! I am one of your most awesome fans.

Me: (Laughs) She cracks me up. But we're honored.

Nico: We're so glad that you're safe at the moment.

Bluehilda: Thanks. I am SO PUMPED FOR THIS! (Turns ripped and bulky!) YEAH! (Unzips her muscles) For 10 flipping years of my life I've been getting a bum rap just because my family tree has a few bad apples on it. I'm a good witch, and I've been eagerly training for the day where I can finally go out into the world and show everyone what. I'M. MADE OF!

She turned into a calendar and then a bum and turned into a tree with green apples laughing malevolently and she was a lonely blue apple. Then she turned into an angel and then a boxer and Francis was a coach and then she turned into the Earth and she showed us that she was a good witch on the inside!

We cheered for her.

Laney: I love that spirit there!

Me: Yeah we do!

Fu: You have a good heart on you.

Nico: We've had a few friends that are not like their family members.

Bluehilda: Really?

Shannon: Yeah it's a long story. Also you and I are so much alike Bluehilda.

Bluehilda: Are we really Shannon?

Shannon: Yeah. My ancestors were the most feared witches ever to terrorize all of Salem, Massachusetts back 330 years ago and they were evil witches. But I am not like them. I am a good witch and I use black magic for good.

Bluehilda: That is so awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Have you seen anyone besides us come here recently?

Bluehilda: Yes I have. I saw a really scary Lost Galaxy Power Ranger dude. (Turns into a Blue Lost Galaxy Power Ranger) He looked like a scary red version of Leo and he had an alien skeleton like suit on.

Me: That's Another Lost Galaxy Rider!

Nico: Looks like we found Another Power Ranger here!

Brittney: Whoa! Leo and El Diablo are going to flip when they hear about this!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: But this is the third Another Power Ranger we've face. We'll call this one Another Lost Galaxy Red.

Nico: Good idea. Have you seen anyone else?

Bluehilda: Nope just that one.

Me: Okay. But we'll have to look further down the road to see if any of your potential enemies can be awesome members of the M.O.E.

Bluehilda: I do have a couple of them. The UnBearables and one of my Boohilda brethren.

Nico: Those are good ideas.

Lana: They sure are.

Me: The UnBearables? Aren't they Bear Themed Witch Hunters that want to destroy you?

Bluehilda: That's them.

She pulled out a wanted poster of them.

Me: Panda, Slushy and Looba. They look silly and crazy.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I think I hear Another Lost Galaxy Red coming right now.

Eli: I sense it.

Nico: Lets go!

Bluehilda: Lets go kick some Another Rider Butt!

We went to face it.

We came out and saw a figure and it was ANOTHER LOST GALAXY RED!

Nico: Alright. There you are. (activates El Diablo's Ridewatch)

Nico then turned into a FIRE SKELETON GOD FORM AND HE WAS BURNING WITH INTENSELY POWERFUL FIRE!

Nico: YEAH!

He looked like a scary undead version of Lost Galaxy Red and he had a scary helmet with teeth on and dark versions of the Lights of Orion gear on him!

Nico: WHOA He is UG-LY!

Me: This has to be the scariest one yet so far.

Another Lost Galaxy Red: (In a girls voice) J.D.! Help me!

Me: (Gasp) That voice! Is that…

She reverted back and we saw that it was a red hair girl with a red dress and she had purple shoes on.

Me: Callie Frederico!

Callie Frederico: It's good to see you again J.D. but you have to help me! I can't control this power!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is one of my friends from my school art classes. We drew all kinds of awesome pictures and she is an awesome artist.

Laney: Wow she and I would get along great.

Nico: I can tell.

Me: Callie I'm sorry we have to fight you but this is for your own good!

Bluehilda: (Turns into a Superman-esque Hero) We'll save you!

Kaito: (takes out Gaim gear) So, you like using fire, eh?

Zocks: (takes out Wizard gear) Well, we can turn up the heat too!

Kaito donned awesome armor and had all the weapons of the Gaim Riders spinning around him.

Zocks then got Wizard Rings on him too!

Me: I think I'll turn up the heat too!

I pulled out a Ghost Pepper Lockseed!

Nico: A Ghost Pepper Lockseed! Awesome!

Me: Yep. HENSHIN!

I put in on my belt!

LOCK ON!

ZZZZZIIIIIIIPPPPP!

I turned into my newest Kamen Rider Form. KAMEN RIDER NAGA JOLOKIA!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WOW! Spicy!

Callie Frederico: That is amazing that you can turn into Kamen Riders J.D.!

Me: We had a lot of new power acquisitions on the Ambassador Missions we got these last couple of months.

Callie Frederico: So I see. Lets see what you can do.

She then was enveloped in a vortex of dark fire and it had the symbols of the Lost Galaxy Rangers and then she turned into Another Lost Galaxy Red!

Nico: (Speaking in Spanish) Ahora estas jodido. (Now you're screwed) (Throws fireball!)

I hit Another Lost Galaxy Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Me: Try this one!

I pulled out my Chili Pepper Flamethrower Blaster!

Me: Feel the heat!

I fired a massive blast of fire from it and it hit Another Lost Galaxy Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Yeah!

Another Lost Galaxy Red: Not bad. Now for me.

She pulled out a black bladed Quasar Saber and then the blade changed and it was a green energy blade imbued with the power of Lord Drakkon!

Me: Her Quasar Saber has all the powers of the Masters of Evil, Core and Non-Core!

Eli: This is gonna be big!

Bluehilda: It sure will!

Ben 10,000: My turn to turn up the heat!

Ben 10,000 went ULTIMATE BEN and activated the powers of HEATBLAST!

Ben 10,000: HEATBLAST!

He fired a massive blast of fire from his hands and they hit Another Lost Galaxy Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Lost Galaxy Red ran out of the fire and then came at us and fired green energy blades from her sword and we dodged them.

?: This girl is a power house!

Then we saw an Ekoplektoid appear!

Ben 10,000: An Ekoplektoid!

Nico: Cool!

Ekoplektoid: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Leina Kingston! Wow! Awesome to see you again.

Ekoplektoid: Same here. We'll catch up after we take her down.

She slapped her back and turned into 8 of herself and then smashed Another Lost Galaxy Red all over!

Brittney: Time to finish this!

Brittney then fired a blast of dark energy and it hit Another Lost Galaxy Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down but I caught the Another Rider Watch and Purified it.

Me: Got it.

We saw Quasar Sabers and Transdaggers and Quasar Launchers all over the ground.

Me: Wow! Quasar Sabers, Transdaggers and Quasar Launchers.

Laney: And they all have the symbols of the Core and Non-Core Members of the M.O.E. on them.

We picked them up and I got said weapons for Lord Drakkon. We went and picked up our respective frenemies. Then I went over to Callie.

Me: Hold on Callie.

I pulled out my new Rainbow Rose Serum and she took one drop and was healed.

Callie Frederico: (Weakly) (Coughs) J.D.?

I reverted back.

Me: Are you all right Callie?

Callie Frederico: What happened?

Me: It's an ugly story. But you're okay now.

She then hugged me and cried hard into my chest.

Leina reverted back and she was a girl in a blue athletic uniform and had pink hair.

Leina Kingston: That was so awesome.

Ben 10,000: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Leina Kingston: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I faced a bully that was out to kick Nico's butt and I punched that bully in his chest and smashed all his bones into dust. I

have this amazing power that destroys the entire skeleton system of those I hit. It's how I got the nickname the Skeleton Smasher.

Nico: Yep. She left that bully permanently and eternally crippled as a blob.

Me: Whoa! That is powerful.

Laney: It sure was.

Leina Kingston: Yeah.

Nico and Leina hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Leina Kingston: Me too Nico.

Bluehilda: But this was so awesome! (Explodes into fireworks!) I loved this!

Eli: We're glad you had fun Bluehilda.

Nico: You'll make a great addition to the team.

Qin: Boy you sure will.

We got Bluehilda's house and her friends to the Estate and we had the house moved to our Park and it was awesome.

Callie was gonna be okay.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Sima Shi, Sima Zhao, Sun Jian, Guo Jia, Zhang Bao, Guan Xing, Cao Cao, Liu Bei, Sun Quan, Sima Yi, Jiang Wei, Jia Chong, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Ace Bunny are heading to Hu Lao Gate, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but Lincoln's going to put the final touches to his plan to unite The Three Kingdoms into one and we're also in for an awesome battle as we're going to destroy Lu Bu and Dong Zhuo.

And with us were the remaining Warriors of Wei: Xiahou Dun, Dian Wei, Xu Zhu, Xiahou Yuan, Zhang Liao, Xu Huang, Zhang He, Cao Ren, Cao Pi, Pang De, Jia Xu, Yue Jin, Li Dian, Yu Jin, Xun Yu, Cao Xiu Man Chong, and Xun You, the remaining Warriors of Wu: Zhou Yu, Lu Xun, Taishi Ci, Lu Meng, Gan Ning, Huang Gai, Sun Ce, Da Qiao, Zhou Tai, Ling Tong, Ding Feng, Lu Su, Han Dang, Zhu Ran, Cheng Pu, and Xu Sheng, the remaining Warriors of Shu: Zhao Yun, Guan Yu, Zhang Fei, Zhuge Liang, Ma Chao, Huang Zhong, Wei Yan, Pang Tong, Guan Ping, Liu Shan, Ma Dai, Guan Suo, Bao Sanniang, Xu Shu, Fa Zheng, and Zhou Cang, the remaining Warriors of Jin: Deng Ai, Zhong Hui, Zhuge Dan, Xiahou Ba, Guo Huai, and Wen Yang, and Yuan Shao and Zhang Jiao, and they were in their Dynasty Warriors 7, 8, and 9 appearances and wielding their weapons from the games.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Hu Lao Gate, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but I'm going to put the final touches to his plan to unite The Three Kingdoms into one and we're also in for an awesome battle as we're going to destroy Lu Bu and Dong Zhuo.

Nico: That's right, Lincoln, and from what we were told about Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu, those two are bloodthirsty beyond all reason.

Me: And these two need to be destroyed once and for all.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and thanks for joining us, Ace.

Ace Bunny: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one battle that'll mean the end of the chaos that's plagued The Three Kingdoms. But, I can also guess that a few more warriors are also going to join us before we get after Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu.

Lincoln: That's right, Ace. (To the remaining Warriors of Wei, the remaining Warriors of Wu, the remaining Warriors of Shu, and the remaining Warriors of Jin) And it's a pleasure to meet all of you.

Zhao Yun: It's a pleasure to meet you too, Lincoln. Lord Liu Bei told us all about you, and about your plan to unite The Three Kingdoms into one.

Xiahou Dun: And we'll finally be rid of Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu once and for all.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That's right. Those two have caused nothing but trouble for the last time.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Blue-Eyes Quinquennial

Dragon, appear before us in the skies and on its back are the nine girls.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon, and it got the nine girls away from Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu.

Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon: (Ukrainian Accent) That's right.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Ukrainian accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Fay Reikova, but we'll talk later. Now that the nine girls are out of danger, it's time to get rid of Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu, luckily, I've got a plan on how to deal with the soldiers of that pig. Nico, if you would?

Nico made a hologram of the field and he points to one area where the majority of Dong Zhuo's army is at.

Lincoln: Right here in that area, that's where the majority of Dong Zhuo's army are located at, but they're going to be unaware that I'm going to place some powder kegs there, and we're going to launch a fire attack and get rid of Dong Zhuo's army, and this'll infuriate that swine. But, as soon as we get near Hu Lao Gate, we'll be in for one rough fight with Lu Bu.

Me: You said it, Lincoln. Lu Bu is known as a powerful warrior, but his arrogance will be his undoing in the end, and we also have to keep Dong Zhuo from escaping Hu Lao Gate and heading to Chang An.

Jiang Wei: Which is exactly where Lincoln has placed an ambush unit.

Lincoln: But, that swine's unaware that the ambush unit waiting for him are The Masters of Evil, and he'll have a hard time with them. Alright, everyone, it's time to put an end to both Dong Zhuo's twisted ambitions and Lu Bu's rampage.

We then rode off into battle, and Lincoln placed the powder kegs right where the majority of Dong Zhuo's army are located at and they were made unaware of what Lincoln just did, and Sun Shang Xiang, Xiahou Yuan, Huang Zhong, Ina, and Lincoln fired a barrage of fire arrows, and as the arrows hit the powder kegs, they exploded with incredible power and the explosions killed Dong Zhuo's men, and the flames made the shape of a Thunderbird.

Nico: Alright!

Xiahou Dun: Most impressive, Lincoln, and you've gotten the remaining soldiers of Dong Zhuo's army panicking.

Dian Wei: All the more better to cut them all down where they stand.

We rode off on our horses and Rapidashes and we cut down the remaining soldiers of Dong Zhuo's army and we banished them all to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, now to take down Lu Bu, and then, we'll take down Dong Zhuo. Advance!

We rode off to Hu Lao Gate, but then, we saw something descend from Hu Lao Gate, it was none other than Lu Bu in his Dynasty Warriors 8 appearance and wielding his Sky Piercer halberd and riding on his horse, Red Hare.

Lu Bu: I am sick of weaklings. Come!

Lincoln: You'll fight even if you're the last man standing. Well, that ends here and now, this battle shall be your last, Lu Bu.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he went after Lu Bu, and their weapons clashed fiercely and sparks flew.

Nico: Lincoln's really keeping up with Lu Bu, and he's not showing him any mercy.

Guan Yu: Lu Bu fought only for himself and for nothing else but to satisfy his thirst for battle, but Lincoln fights to protect those he cares about.

Me: That's right, Master Guan Yu, and Lincoln's not going to let a wild animal like Lu Bu get away with going on a rampage throughout the land.

Lincoln continued clashing with Lu Bu and they weren't letting up, but then, Lincoln disarmed Lu Bu of his halberd, and then, he thrust his massive greatsword into Lu Bu's black heart, and a massive pool of blood formed as blood began spilling out.

Nicole: Whoa.

Lincoln removed his massive greatsword from Lu Bu's chest, and the demon of the battlefield fell to the ground and he died in a pool of his own blood. Then, Lincoln marked his forehead with a kanji, and Lu Bu was forever banished to The Black Gates forever and never to be seen again.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Farewell, you beast of the chaos, and now, only Dong Zhuo remains. Forward!

We charged and as soon as the word of Lu Bu's death finally hit Dong Zhuo, it was enough to really enrage the tyrant. Dong Zhuo tried to burn down Luoyang and make his escape, but The Masters of Evil came out and they began attacking him, and Lincoln fired a powerful wave of ice and not only did it hit Dong Zhuo's remaining men and froze them to death, but it also made a wall of ice so thick, it's cut off Dong Zhuo's escape. When Dong Zhuo saw us, he was enraged.

Dong Zhuo: I've had it with you maggots, I will have all of you executed for ruining my dreams of paradise. Seize them!

Dong Zhuo's men tried to attack the nine girls that Fay Reikova rescued, but Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy at them killing them, and angering Dong Zhuo even more, but now, we were also angered at what that pig tried to do.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Shut your snout, you bloated swine. Your so-called dreams of paradise are about to be brought to an end

here and now.

Me: Your days of tormenting the living are all over, Dong Zhuo.

Nico: Time to die, you pig.

Lincoln, Nico, and I fired three energy blasts that took on the forms of The Phoenix of Wei, The Tiger of Wu, and The Dragon of Shu, and they hit Dong Zhuo, and they exploded with incredible power, killing the tyrant and he was banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and Lincoln powered down.

Lincoln: There, and now, the chaos has finally been brought to an end. (To Fay Reikova) And it's so good to see you again, Fay Reikova.

Fay Reikova reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess she has massive beautiful blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless blue top, long blue skirt, blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning on the coattails, and Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon-themed greatsword with Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by blue angel wings for the pommel.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Fay Reikova and they hugged, and Fay Reikova's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Fay Reikova, she's my Guardian Angel from the Ukraine, and she hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Me: Whoa, now that's brutal. But, Chandler's redeemed now.

Lincoln: I'm afraid that's going to be a problem, you see, even though Chandler's been redeemed, she still doesn't trust him.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) That's right, and I have a shocking and horrifying revelation about him, and it should tell you all why I will never trust that sewage bastard.

Nico: Uh oh. Maybe, we should tell Chandler to stay clear when Fay comes back with us.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Fay Reikova's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Fay.

Fay Reikova had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Fay Reikova's waist and Fay Reikova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Fay Reikova's face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Felicia, Albertina, Christina, Efria, Ingrid, Linnea, Shimoya Mitsuki, Sigrdrifa, and Sigrun from The Master of Ragnarok & Blesser of Einherjar.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Felicia, Albertina, Christina, Efria, Ingrid, Linnea, Shimoya Mitsuki, Sigrdrifa, and Sigrun from The Master of Ragnarok & Blesser of Einherjar.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Albertina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Albertina and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted

Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Felicia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Albertina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Felicia, Albertina, Christina, Efria, Ingrid, Linnea, Shimoya Mitsuki, Sigrdrifa, and Sigrun with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after at Hu Lao Gate were Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in killing Lu Bu and Dong Zhuo, along with the army of that cowardly swine, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Fay Reikova have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Lincoln's plan has succeeded: The Three Kingdoms have been united as one and we've recruited them all in the fight against The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer, but now, Lincoln's going to have another challenge, and that is uniting the Warriors of Japan and recruiting them in the fight against the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer.

---

After the epic battle at Hu Lao Gate and slaying Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Fay Reikova saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Fay, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Fay, what's this shocking and horrifying revelation about Chandler and why you'll never trust him?

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) You're not going to like it. You see, me and my family were just like everyone here in Royal Woods, we were nice, kind, and friendly to our neighbors. But, Chandler hated me and my family with all his black heart. During all the times he bullied Lincoln, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa, I defended him and his sisters from that monster, but he was plotting to do something that could lead to me truly despising him. I came home and I found out that he cost my dad his job at the office, because I got in his way of ruling the school, and it got worse. We lost our home and I tried to keep the family together, but the pain and suffering that Chandler caused when he got my dad fired from his job proved way too much, and my mother eventually committed suicide and a few weeks later, my father also committed suicide. I was left all alone, and I swore if Chandler dared to show his face, I would make him suffer the pain that I suffered.

We gasped in pure shock and horror at what Fay Reikova told us.

Me: My God.

Nico: So, that's why you refuse to trust Chandler, even if he's redeemed, you still remember all of the pain he caused you and your family.

Lincoln: And when Fay told us what Chandler did, my sisters wanted to kill him, but I told them that killing him is just going to lead to more trouble. But, I didn't want Fay to be all alone and I wanted to do something to help her, but she got Gene-Slammed by those Team Rocket scientists and took off, and I never saw her again.

Nico: Those Team Rocket scientists got what they deserved, but we're still cleaning up their mess.

Me: That's right.

Ace Bunny: As if Chandler hadn't crossed one line too many, this is one big line that could've gotten him sent to juvie, and then, prison for life.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem, Nico and his harem, Naruto and his harem, and me and my harem are heading off to play baseball at Mario Stadium, soccer at Konga Coliseum in the world of Mario, and lastly, beach volleyball at Angel Island in Sonic's world.

Our first stop is Mario Stadium, and Lincoln and his harem are going to play baseball against Nico and his harem, and me and my harem and Naruto and his harem are sitting in front row seats in the stands.

Me: This is going to be so good, Lincoln and his harem against Nico and his harem in a game of baseball.

Nico was pitching and his harem were scattered all over the field, with May at First Base, and the one up to bat is Lincoln. When Nico threw the ball, Lincoln hit the ball with incredible strength, and it flew out of the stadium, and Lincoln ran as fast as he could through the bases and made it to first base.

Naruto: Wow, now that was awesome.

Sakura Haruno: And I got it on film, when Lynn sees this, she's going to be so proud of Lincoln.

Nico: Whoa. Either I was seeing things or the sports talent of Lynn was really rubbing off on you, Linc, you got a home run.

Lincoln: But, it's just starting, Nico. Batter up!

We knew the game was just getting started, and in the end, Lincoln and his harem won, and they shook hands with Nico and his harem. Then, we went off to Konga Stadium for a game of soccer, and it's me and my harem against Naruto and his harem. The soccer match ended with me and Naruto being tied in the soccer game. Finally, we went off to Angel Island for a game of beach volleyball, and it's Lincoln and his harem against me and my harem. The volleyball match ended with Lincoln and his harem winning, and they shook hands with me and my harem. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln, Nico, Naruto, and I made clones of ourselves and Lincoln, Nico, Naruto, and I and the clones went up to the girls in our harems and we wrap our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln, Naruto, Nico, and I and our clones, and we all shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, we came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Lori: Hey, boys, how was your sports day?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Lori, we went to Mario Stadium to play baseball, and for the baseball game, it was me and my harem against Nico and his harem, then we went to Konga Stadium to play soccer, and for the soccer match, it was J.D. and his harem against Naruto and his harem, and finally, we went to Angel Island to play beach volleyball, and it was me and my harem against J.D. and his harem.

Nico: Yep, Lincoln and his harem won the baseball game, J.D. and his harem and Naruto and his harem were tied in the soccer match, and Lincoln and his harem won the beach volleyball match.

Then, Sakura Haruno showed the video of Lincoln scoring a home run, and when Lynn saw it, she ran up to Lincoln and hugged him, and he hugged her back.

Lynn: Wow, Linc, I'm so proud of you.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lynn. But, I was in it to have some fun as always.

Lynn: That's right. If Dark Lynn were here, she'd act like a sore loser.

Rayman: If Dark Lynn shows up, she'll get what's coming to her.

Nico: My words exactly, Rayman.

---

Later it was time for Pohatu's third Ambassador Mission with the Build Kamen Riders.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Avalanche: I can't wait to meet the Build Kamen Riders.

Me: You'll love them Dominic.

William: Anyone else want to go with Pohatu? Besides Avalanche, 2 Rabbids, Kairi Yano, and Keiichiro?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Nico: Cool! You guys will love the Build team. They are really cool.

Lola: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Eli: We all are always up for some fun.

Callie and Allie Wilde are playing awesome video games. They were playing one of Nico's video games based on the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Me: That is awesome that Callie and Allie are both playing games together.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Sento: Hey guys!

Pohatu: Sento, this is my archenemy.

Avalanche: Pleasure to meet you. My name is Dominikos Ioannis Petrakis. But everyone calls me Dominic Petros for Short. But you can call me Avalanche. I am a former member of the Brotherhood of Mutants and I was born with Seismic Wave Powers and I can make earthquakes.

Sento: Wow that is cool!

Banjo: Boy I'll say.

Me: Yep. And there are my friends the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: What up? Name's Lynn Jr.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Lucy: I'm Lucy.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Banjo: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if all their names began with the Letter L. (Whispers to Sento) They also come from a family that doesn't believe in condoms.

Sento Snickered.

Nico: And these two are more of the Super Sentai Teams.

Kairi Yano: Pleasure to meet you. I'm Kairi Yano, Leader of the LupinRangers.

Keiichiro: And I'm Keiichiro, Leader of the PatRangers.

Me: The LupinRangers are a Thief Group of Rangers and the PatRangers are Cop Rangers.

Sento: That is cool!

Banjo: (to Kairi Yano and Keiichiro) Why couldn't we have teamed up with you guys when we were still fighting Evolt?

Kairi Yano: You guys came from another universe and we weren't with your universe when everything that happened with you guys went down.

Me: Yeah this is the prime universe. And you guys didn't merge with our world until close to a year later when the LupinRangers and PatRangers were having their adventures.

Banjo: You have a point there.

Nico: Yeah but it's still awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure is.

Me: We met the LupinRangers on one of our adventures with the Kaijudo Team and they were awesome. I also demonstrated some of my Ranger Abilities with them too.

Banjo: That is cool!

Nico: I've got the perfect setup for the Build team. It'll consist of Sento, Banjo, Gentoku, Kazumi, Pohatu, and J.D.

Me: Awesome set up dude!

Laney: Yeah it is!

Gentoku: That is so awesome. And I give it…

He showed a shirt that said 5 Thumbs Way Up!

Nico: Nice shirt!

Luan: That one Thumbs you up! (Laughs) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Sento: (Laughs) That was funny!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Nico: Did you spend the money of the bounty you got wisely?

Kazumi: Well, we are thinking of spending some of it on candy.

Gentoku groaned and showed his shirt to reveal the words "I'm with stupid" with an arrow pointing to Kazumi.

Me: (LAUGHS) That shirt is funny!

Gentoku: Thanks.

Kazumi: (mockingly) You wound me, Beardy.

Sento: (to Eli) You're not gonna bonk their heads together?

Eli: Why should I? So Nico can shave off another part of my head?

Nico whistled innocently while hiding a razor behind his back.

BONK!

I bonked Kazumi and Gentoku's heads together.

Kazumi and Gentoku: OW!

Me: Sorry. If Eli isn't going to do it then at least I can.

Nico then snuck up behind me and just as he was about to shave part of my head I grabbed his arm.

Me: Don't even think about it.

Nico: Aw man!

We entered the base to see familiar faces that Kazumi.

Akaba: Hey there, boss!

Kazumi: Akaba, Aoba and Kiba! Wow! Awesome to see you here!

Me: The Hokuto Sanbagarasu!

Sunset Shimmer: What does that mean?

Me: The Hokuto Three Crows. They were Kazumi's former teammates when the country was still divided by the Great Wall.

Aoba: It's true and it's an honor to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And Awesome to see you again Maria.

Maria: Same to you boys.

Me: And they are also the three most powerful Smash's we've ever seen. Akaba is the Hard Castle Smash, Aoba is the Stag Hard Smash and Kiba is the Owl Hard Smash.

Kiba (Build): That's right.

Eli: But it's so cool to meet you guys.

Nico: Same here.

Akaba: Yeah.

Sento: What are you doing in our base?

Aoba: We're here to join the Masters of Evil.

Banjo: You guys joining the Masters of Evil? You're kidding, right?

Lori: Oh, come on, Banjo. I think they're literally good candidates.

Me: I agree. And we were planning to have them join the M.O.E. in the future.

Nico: It's true.

Maria: We're always willing to have more recruits join them.

Me: We also plan to have the Engine Brothers join them too.

Nico: Yep.

Banjo: Fine. But we're gonna test you guys in battle. And fair warning: I'm using my most powerful form.

Me: This will be awesome to see in action.

Nico: Yep. Besides we wanted to test their power anyway.

Laney: I'm looking forward to all this.

Lily: We all are.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: And it will be a great opportunity to test out more Fullbottles.

We were ready.

Me: All right guys. It's Buttkicking time!

Sento and Banjo: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Maria: YEAH!

Banjo: Now, for Cross Z Magma!

Cross-Z Magma! Are you ready? Gokunetsu kinniku! Cross-Z Magma! Achachachachachacha Acha!

Banjo donned his awesome CROSS-Z MAGMA FORM!

Me: YEAH! WHEW! That one is scorching hot!

Eli: Makes me sweat seeing it!

Banjo: Nice isn't it.

Kairi Yano: Kaitou Change!

Keiichiro: Keisatsu Change!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Keiichiro: PAT 1!

Nico: YEAH!

Kairi Yano: (To the Hokuto Sanbagarasu) Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Akaba: Bring it on!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, We're taking you 3 down by force!

Kiba (Build): Bring it on!

The Hokuto Sanbagarasu turned into their Hard Smash forms!

Me: Those are still just as cool as when we first saw them.

Maria: They sure are.

Sento: Time for more Fullbottle action!

Ssserpent! King Hiss! Best Match!

SNAKE POWER!

He donned awesome green armor infused with the powers of King Hiss and Ssserpent and he had Snake Power!

Sento fired a powerful poison venom blast and the blast went at the Hard Smashes and burned them with poison!

Me: Lets see how they like this one.

RAINBOW RAIDER! DR. LIGHT! BEST MATCH!

VISIBLE SPECTRUM LIGHT POWER!

Me: This will brighten up your day!

I fired beams of rainbow light and they hit Owl Hard Smash and it hit him and explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down but got up!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Sento: Now for this one!

Shiv! Dark Laser! Best Match!

FORCE BLADE POWER!

He donned an awesome black armor with energy blades coming out of his arms!

Laney: Now that is cool!

Lynn: Wow! Shiv would love to see this one.

Sento: He sure would.

He jumped and slashed Hard Castle Smash and cut him good.

Me: YEAH! Now lets see how they like this one. I also discovered that when we get new recruits into the M.O.E. That we get new tools for them immediately.

Nico: Nice!

ANOTHER GAIM! EVILSEED! BEST MATCH!

HELHEIM PLANT POWER!

I had all the weapons of the Gaim Kamen Riders orbiting around me!

Nico: Oh that is awesome!

Laney: Boy Kaito and the Gaim Riders will love this one!

Me: Yep.

I fired blades of energy and blasts of energy and fruit and they hit all three of them and smashed them all over the place.

Sento: This one's next!

Webstor! Roman Goodwin! Best match!

RED FLAME SPIDER POWER!

He donned an awesome red and black Spider Armor and it had the Nazca Line for Spider on the arm and had he had red fire swirl around him!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Bertrand and Roman and even Lucy and Webstor would like this form.

Lucy Loud: I can handle this one.

Sento fired a massive blast of red fire and it formed into a spider and smashed down the 3 Hard Smashes.

Me: YEAH!

But then we heard a really scary noise. And then out came a figure and it was a really scary version of Kamen Rider Diend! It was ANOTHER DIEND!

Nico: Oh man! Is that Daiki?

Me: No that's Another Diend!

Kiba: Hey! You're interrupting our battle!

Another Diend: (In a girls voice) Oh I'm sorry. Now I can get my revenge on you all.

Lori: That voice! I didn't expect you to literally become another rider Ansey!

She reverted back and it was really Mesa Florence's enemy ANSEY! She was a girl with blond hair and had a white shirt on that was torn all over and she had a brown skirt and had torn up shoes!

Me: So you are Ansey! Mesa told us so much about you and how you were an absolute cold-hearted bitch!

Eli: Yeah who the hell do you think you are picking on her little sister like that!?

Ansey: I will never forgive Mesa for ruining my life! She got me sent to a boarding School in North Korea and it was absolute hell! I vowed that I will get my revenge on you all for ruining everything for me! I lost it all! I lost my life, my family, my fortune, everything! My dad disowned me and I have nothing! Mesa turned me into an outcast and humiliated me!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Lincoln: Well you will never be welcome in our world again Ansey!

Ansey: We'll see about that!

Ansey was enveloped in a vortex of dark energy and it had the symbols of all the Riders around it. And she turned into ANOTHER DIEND!

Another Diend summoned clones of Another Zero One, Another Ghost, Another Wizard, and Another Hibiki.

Pohatu: Those aren't Another Secondary Riders!

Another Diend: Swartz made some modifications so I can summon clones of Another Primary Riders!

Nico: Impressive.

Me: Very genius.

Another Diend: And it's not just them.

She also summoned clones of LORD DRAKKON, LEONARD, KING HISS, HYDRO MAN, VYPRA, SHIV, ELECTRO, WEBSTOR, BANE, VEXEN, FIREFLY, CALAMITOUS, EBON, KAOS, EL OSO, CARMEN DILLO, DUFF KILLIGAN, VREEDLE BROTHERS, TCHANG ZU, INSTIGATOR, AVALANCHE and MYOTISMON!

We gasped in shock!

Banjo: Sento, me and Avalanche will take out the 4 Another Riders! You focus on Ansey!

Sento: Right!

Vypra! Duskmon! Best Match!

Sento donned awesome black armor and it had Vypra's wings on it.

Me: I'll help you too Sento. Time for this to kick some butt!

BIOWULF! ZEN-AKU! BEST MATCH!

Me: WOLF MOON FULL HOWL FURY!

I fired a massive blast of energy and fire and it hit the Clone members of the M.O.E. And destroyed them all in a massive fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico also blasted the Another Rider Clones into dust as well.

Leni: You'll have to do better then that!

Another Diend: With pleasure!

Another Diend summoned clones of Another Kabuto, Another W, Another Fourze, and Another OOO.

Sento: (to Another W clone) I remember you all too well.

Another W clone just laughed evilly as it charged at Sento.

Eli: Not this time!

Eli formed a Sword of The Darkness Flame and slashed Another W in half and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Rainbow Dash blasted and Pulverized Another Kabuto and destroyed it.

Maria blasted the rest of the Kamen Rider Clones and destroyed them too!

Me: Now you will pay Ansey!

I then jumped and slashed her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded!

I caught the Another Rider Watch and purified it!

Nico: Take that!

Ansey was growling ferociously!

Lincoln: You brought this on yourself, Ansey. You think that just because you are popular, you can get away with whatever you want? No, there's laws when it came to taking and destroying the lives of others, as well as picking on people who are weaker than you and you've absolutely shown zero remorse for what you've done. Just for that, you're going to be cursed for all eternity.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by gold energy, and we knew what it meant: he's going to use his King Midas' Golden Touch Curse on Ansey and turn her into a golden statue for eternity.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Ansey. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song, then, Lincoln fired powerful blasts of gold energy from his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, and as they hit Ansey, she screamed in horror as she was turned into a golden statue.

Me: Yeah!

Sento: Whoa! That was amazing!

Banjo: That was scary too!

Me: Yep. But Ansey deserved this. People like her deserve to be forever damned.

Just then, the clones of Another Gaim, Another Drive, Another Kiva, Another Build, Another Decade, Another Zi O, Another Ex Aid, and Another Den O appeared.

Banjo: Not this Build knockoff again!

Kairi Yano: (aims his Vs Changer at Another Zi O) Ansey must've summoned them as a backup plan.

Nico: Not good! We faced 20 years of Another Riders now.

Laney: We sure have.

Eli: Yeah!

But then we all got Diend's blasters on our hips and they had all the cards for the riders and the power rangers and even the Masters of Evil members Core and Non-Core!

Me: Cool!

Avalanche: Sorry about that. But anyway, you three are in.

Aoba: AWESOME!

Me: And the pay is good.

Kiba (Build): Great!

Me: Yep.

We had an awesome battle. Ansey is now in the Neptune Prison forever as a gold statue.

Kairi Yano: (to the Ansey Statue) Furthermore, we bid you one final Adieu!

Keiichiro: Mission complete!

Nico: Good riddance.

I snapped my fingers and teleported the statue to the Neptune Prison forever.

Rarity: Good riddance to that monster.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: Oh and Swartz if you are watching this…

I flipped the bird at him and Swartz was really watching our battle from afar and he was enraged!

Later we came back.

Nico: That was awesome!

May: How did it go?

Me: We had one helluva fight.

We told everyone everything and it was great!

May: Whoa! I didn't expect that!

Mesa Florrence: So Ansey came back!? Whoa! But at least she got what was coming to her.

Me: Thank goodness.

May: Next time, Lupin should go with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Pohatu: Yeah that's perfect!

Cozy glow then came.

Cozy Glow: Guys, you know the girls who are in the medbay?

Maria: Yep. Why?

Cozy Glow: They just woke up and are feral!

We gasped!

Me: Good thing the neutronium restraints I put on them are holding!

We went to the Infirmary and we saw them roaring with incredible savagery! Their Another Rider powers were making them like this!

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: This is bad!

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Girls, calm down!

Nico: Don't make me have to hurt you! (activates Wolf O Donnel's Ridewatch)

He donned Wolf's powers and abilities.

Me: Nico calm down. I know how to handle this.

I used my speed and gave them my Rainbow Rose Serum and then dark smoke came out of them and disintegrated in an instant.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Whew.

They woke up but were incredibly weak.

Nico: Are you all right girls?

They groaned.

Blast Off: We're glad you girls are okay.

Gina Moonscar: Yeah but man I have got the worst ever headache.

Whitney Farrington: My head feels like it has been crushed by a steamroller.

Me: But at least you girls are okay.

Bluehilda: Yeah you are gonna be fine.

Laney: Yeah you sure are.

Varie: But you'll have to be here for a couple more days just to be safe.

Gina Moonscar: Okay.

Fireflight: Nico, I hope you feed Swartz his own heart for this!

Nico: Oh, I intend to. But until then, all of us will just have be patient so he won't see it coming.

Me: Okay.

Eli: But I have a few choice words for him.

Me: You gonna send a threatening message to him bro?

Eli: Yep.

Eli had his eyes glow blue.

At his base, Swartz was enraged and then Eli's eyes appeared in front of him.

Eli: SWARTZ, I SENSE THAT YOU ARE WATCHING OUR BATTLES WITH YOUR ANOTHER RIDERS! CONSIDER THIS A WARNING, NOTHING YOU SEND AGAINST US WILL STOP US AND WHEN WE FINALLY BATTLE ON THE BIG DAY WHEN WE MEET THE ZI-O KAMEN RIDERS, BELIEVE ME VICTORY WILL BE OURS! WE WILL TRIUMPH OVER YOU AND YOU WILL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE FOR ALL OF YOUR CRIMES IN THE NAME OF ALL YOUR SICK LITTLE GAMES! WE'RE COMING FOR YOU SWARTZ!

He was cowering when he saw that! He knew his days are numbered!

Then the Lego heroes and villains all came.

Ludwig Koopa: Did you guys find out what Lego Brainiac's up to.

Lego Luthor: Yes. It's not exactly good.

Lego Superman: He plans to shrink every world in the Multiverse for his collection. So far, he's gotten shrunken at least 25 worlds so far.

We gasped in shock!

Me: That sick fiend!

Eli: We won't let him get away with it.

Laney: Yeah!

Eli: He will pay for his crimes. A genius like him is no match for our power.

Then Boomerang, Batroc the Leaper, Whirlwind, Xaldin, Electropede, Count Nocturne, Salami Swami, Hydrax, Abra Kadabra, and Abis Mal appeared.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Can me, Batroc the Leaper, Whirlwind, Xaldin, Electropede, Count Nocturne, Salami Swami, Hydrax, Abra Kadabra, and Abis Mal go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going to the planet Kward and we're going to battle the Lego version of Sinistro.

John Stewart: Wow this will be awesome.

Sinistro: The Lego Version of me is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure will.

Scrapper: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for one for one of Overflow's kind next.

Me: Ooh that will be awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Shanan: A Cascan Gene-slammer. That will be awesome to see.

Me: So the next one that goes with you is a water user.

Bai Tza: Like me.

Abra Kadabra: You think my Lego Counterpart is there?

Nico: We'll find out. Lets get a move on.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Alan Cameron, the Second-In-Command of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it

meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is another Blood Dragon coming after us?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and it's Alan Cameron, the Second-In-Command of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here on the orders of Bryan Greyson to kill us.

Catherine Hoshi: So, Bryan Greyson's sent his Second-In-Command after us, huh? This is way too perfect. Now, we can do to him what we've done to the other Blood Dragons, and then, tomorrow, the final battle against Bryan Greyson will take place.

Nicholette Torrington: And we'll be rid of yet another criminal organization and that'll be yet another mess of Damian Alaister's cleaned up.

Lincoln: Once they've been convicted, it'll be life in the starry lonesome for good.

Nico: You got that right, big guy. Alright, gang, let's go, time to teach the Lego version of Sinestro a lesson.

We got to the ship and we were then off to the planet Kward!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6619.4: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is en route to the home planet of the Sinestro Corps. This is the Lantern Corps that governs the emotion of Fear and we are heading to the planet Kward to take down Lego Sinestro and have him recruited into the Masters of Evil.

Eli: Kward is not something to be taken lightly.

Lego Joker: Look on the bright side. At least the Another Riders of the Primary Riders you guys have met are dealt with now.

Alister: That's right. Now, Swartz only has Another Riders of

Secondary Riders and Main Rangers.

Nico: That's true. He does. But we're going to be ready for them.

Laney: We sure will be. It'll be awesome to see what they have in store for us.

Lana: Yeah it will be awesome.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our Destination!

Nico: On Screen.

The screen showed us that we were at the home planet of the Yellow Lanterns, Kward!

Nico: Planet Kward.

Abis Mal: Fear goes two ways. People feel fear. Or they can use it.

Nico: Yep. Lets land.

We engaged the landing and we landed on the planet and we were next to the city where the Yellow Lantern Power Battery is at. We got out and it was an amazing city.

Nico: Here we are.

We saw that planet Kward a massive industrial planet and it was amazing.

Eli: Wow!

Sirus: So this is the planet Kward.

Himiko: Wow.

Ransik: Everyone, get your Eyecons and Ridewatches ready.

Schnitzel: Radda!

We got them ready.

Lola: This place is a total creep fest.

Salami Swami: I hope some fools are hungry!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: It's time we show THEM Fear instead of having it done to us.

Laney: You got that right!

Nico: This is gonna be good! Time to show them what they fear.

Agitos: Rango, I believe you and Pinkie Pie will get a chance to shine today.

Rango: Looking forward to it.

Pinkie Pie: And it's going to be amazing!

Laney: Yes it sure will be.

Hydrax: Here they come!

We saw numerous Yellow Lanterns coming!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit them and destroyed them in a massive fiery explosion!

Snake Man: Let's split up and find the Lego Heroes and villains stranded here!

Nico: Right!

We went to find them.

We then saw a bunch of figures and they were the Lego versions of Gorilla Grodd, The Gray Ghost, Green Arrow Green Loontern, Harley Quinn, Kid Flash, Killer Moth, Kilowog, Platinum, Poison Ivy, Polka-Dot Man, Question, Reach Warrior, Red Hood and Red Tornado!

Nico: There they are.

We saw them surrounded by more Yellow Lanterns.

Electropede: Does anyone want to use any Eyecons or Ridewatches?! Preferably mine?!

Nico: I'll use this one.

Nico activated Electropede's Ridewatch and he got awesome armor that looked like Electropede and lightning was surging all around him.

Nico: YEAH!

Paula: And I'll use this one!

She activated her Eyecon.

ENRICO FERMI AND ELECTROPEDE!

Paula: LIGHTNING PARTICLE BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the Yellow Lanterns and destroyed many of them!

Nico then fired a massive blast of lightning and destroyed the rest!

Gravity Man: Let me decrease gravity on these guys!

Nico: Go for it!

He used his gravity powers and had them float in midair!

Me: Yeah!

Qin fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

Rotwood: If anyone wishes to use more Ridwatches and Eyecons, feel free to-

Rotwood then sees Green Loontern.

Rotwood: Is that Daffy Duck in a Green Lantern costume?

Green Loontern: (Sarcastically) No it's Porky Pig in a Lantern Costume. Of course it's Daffy Duck!

Nico: Wow! Daffy you look great as a lantern.

Green Loontern: Thanks.

Lego Joker: (pouts) Oh, c'mon! Unlike your version of me, I actually treat Harley right!

Nico: That's true but we absolutely hate our version of you.

Harley Quinn: Yeah I would never love that jerk! Ever again! Not after what he did to me.

Laney: I don't blame you for getting mad at him one bit.

Me: Me neither.

Lego Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) It's good to meet a fellow primate.

Donkey Kong: And to meet the Lego version of my archenemy.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: This is really awesome seeing you all here though.

Xaldin: If anyone wants to use an Eyecon or Ridewatch of me, they can feel free to do so!

Lego Kid Flash: Meanwhile, I'll speed around to find Sinestro!

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets see what your Ridewatch can do Xaldin.

He activated it and he got an Organization XIII Coat and got powerful Wind Lances!

Nico: AWESOME!

Nico then saw a bunch of Yellow Lanterns coming and then he fired a massive tornado that formed into a dragon and he blasted them down.

Babs Seed: They just keep coming!

Rider time!

Me: I know that morph anywhere!

Out came the Zi-O Riders!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Sougo, Tsukuyomi, Awesome to see you guys!

Sougo: Same here! You're all looking good.

Maxxine: Let me help you guys too!

Batroc: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Woz: Allow me to help as well, my Demon King.

Sougo: You got it!

Maxxine: And I won't. HENSHIN!

She turned into her new Kamen Rider Amaterasu Form!

Nico: YEAH!

Lego Kid Flash came back and he found Lego Sinestro over by the battery.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went to find him and we saw him in front of the battery.

Guts Man: Entrance time!

Nico: I already said that.

Guts Man: Oh right sorry.

We went at Lego Sinestro and he was wondering why many of his forces were gone. And then the Elemental Animals of Greed appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Sinestro, nice to see you.

Lego Sinistro: So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here.

Me: That's right and we're going to smash your face in.

Lego Sinestro: Even though we're on opposite sides, it is very nice to see a version of myself.

Sinestro: You're not bad yourself.

Whirlwind: Dude, can you admire yourself after we're done fighting him?!

Sinestro: Sorry.

Me: But yeah it is like looking at yourself in the mirror.

Laney: It sure does feel that way.

Leni: It totes does.

Then Felix Faust, Iron Lung, Merman, Zexion, Bizarro, Misty Tredwell, Dr. Light, Gameface, Evil Seed, and Number 7 appeared.

Nico: Felix Faust, Iron Lung, Merman, Zexion, Bizarro, Misty Tredwell, Dr. Light, Gameface, Evil Seed, and Number 7.

Number 7: Glad you all are doing okay.

Me: Yes we are.

Felix Faust: (to Lego Joker) I guess after this, we're recruiting the more pleasant Lantern Leaders.

Lego Joker: Try not to be so hard on em, okay?

Iron Lung: We won't be.

Merman: But we WILL fight them if they're mind controlled.

Nico: Yes we will.

Zexion: (to Bluehilda) Welcome to the team, Bluehilda.

Bluehilda: Thanks! I'm so excited for this!

Bizarro: It won't be a pleasure to have you around.

Nico: Bizarro talks in opposite. Hisi vocabulary is reversed. No means yes and yes means no and all that.

Bluehilda: Oh I get it. It won't be a pleasure.

Bizarro: You're Not catching on.

Nico: You just have to get used to it.

Decibat then appeared.

Me: Back for another round Decibat?

Decibat: You bet I am!

Lola: Nice!

Decibat: It must be scary to see there are monstrous versions of you Rangers. (to Leo) Including the monstrous version of you. Not even Trakeena, Scorpius, and most of the other main bads would think of something that twisted!

Leo Corbett: You're not kidding there! But yeah it is scary but it's amazing.

Me: We get new tools all out of it.

Nico: Yep. Lets get this party started!

We got the battles underway.

---

Ingrid Third, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Yugi, Tea, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Nico's rescue

---

Felix Faust was first.

Feilx Faust: (to Ingrid) Nico must've had a nice time meeting Bluehilda on his rescue. She reminds me of Genie.

Ingrid Third: She does remind everyone of that. But she was made by an accident in a cult.

Princess Luna: She is really funny and awesome.

Moondust: I agree there.

Blackout: I think she is great and awesome.

Yugi: Yeah she knows how to make people laugh.

Tea: She sure does. (Laughs) Bluehilda is funny.

Felix Faust: Yeah she sure is awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Liam, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tecna, Lisa, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - Us facing Another Lost Galaxy Red

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) Nico, Ben 10,000, and the rest did good facing Another Lost Galaxy Red. Only about 43 to go.

Liam: Yeah we're gonna be having fun on these.

Applejack: We sure are. We're really looking forward to what may come next.

Apple Bloom: We sure are. This is gonna be so amazing.

Flashwing: It sure will be awesome.

Tecna: (British accent) I think it will be amazing myself.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it will be amazing.

Iron Lung: It sure will be. Now that we dealt with the primary Another Riders we still have the Secondary Riders and the Power Rangers to do. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and lightning and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Yumi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Poromon, Manaphy, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) I heard Lincolln's rescue was against Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu. How was it?

Yumi: It was really awesome! We had a lot of fun in that one.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did and that was really awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was really cool.

Hex: We took down Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu no problem.

Poromon: Yeah those dirtbags had it coming.

Manaphy: They sure did!

Merman: Awesome! Glad they got what was coming. Lets do it!

They fired waves of bones, stars, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Roxy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jessica Shannon, Wasp, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - Meeting a Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon Gene-slammer

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) I heard you guys met a Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Roxy: Her name is Fay Reikova and she is from the Ukraine. She is a 5-Headed Blue Eyes White Dragon. That is really cool.

Zexion: Wow! I've never seen a 5-Headed Blue-Eyes White Dragon. 3 heads yes but never 5.

Roxy: She is the 2 five headed dragon like that.

Fluttershy: She sure is. And we found out something about Chandler.

Tornado: Yeah we sure did.

---

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Fay, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Fay, what's this shocking and horrifying revelation about Chandler and why you'll never trust him?

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) You're not going to like it. You see, me and my family were just like everyone here in Royal Woods, we were nice, kind, and friendly to our neighbors. But, Chandler hated me and my family with all his black heart. During all the times he bullied Lincoln, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa, I defended him and his sisters from that monster, but he was plotting to do something that could lead to me truly despising him. I came home and I found out that he cost my dad his job at the office, because I got in his way of ruling the school, and it got worse. We lost our home and I tried to keep the family together, but the pain and suffering that Chandler caused when he got my dad fired from his job proved way too much, and my mother eventually committed suicide and a few weeks later, my father also committed suicide. I was left all alone, and I swore if Chandler dared to show his face, I would make him suffer the pain that I suffered.

We gasped in pure shock and horror at what Fay Reikova told us.

Me: My God.

Nico: So, that's why you refuse to trust Chandler, even if he's redeemed, you still remember all of the pain he caused you and your family.

Lincoln: And when Fay told us what Chandler did, my sisters wanted to kill him, but I told them that killing him is just going to lead to more trouble. But, I didn't want Fay to be all alone and I wanted to do something to help her, but she got Gene-Slammed by those Team Rocket scientists and took off, and I never saw her again.

Nico: Those Team Rocket scientists got what they deserved, but we're still cleaning up their mess.

Me: That's right.

Ace Bunny: As if Chandler hadn't crossed one line too many, this is one big line that could've gotten him sent to juvie, and then, prison for life.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Zexion: My goodness! She hates Chandler with every fiber of her being for ruining her life and for protecting Lincoln and his sisters! And he made her parents commit suicide!? He was pure evil!

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding! His dark side was the driving force behind it.

Jessica Shannon: Yeah no kidding!

Wasp: Yeah what a heartless monster!

Zexiion: No kidding there! Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lisa Simpson, Bart Simpson, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - Pohatu's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her name) Bizarro heard today wasn't Pohatu's 3rd Ambassador Mission. Bizarro hope it wasn't awesome like always.

Princess What's-Her-Name: It wasn't awesome and Pohatu did not have fun on it.

Rarity: He sure didn't darlings and he didn't have fun.

Sweetie Belle: No he didn't.

Gill Frunt: It wasn't fun but it wasn't cool.

Lisa Simpson: No it wasn't.

Bart Simpson: No way.

Bizarro: Bizarro not happy for Pohatu. Lets not do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Persephone, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Maggie, Luan, Snake Man and Acid Man VS Misty Tredwell - Us beating Another Diend

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty: (to Persephone) J.D. and the others did great beating Another Diend. There were probably lots of Another Rider copies in that fight.

Persephone: Yes there are and we're going to be ready for them all.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure are and it's going to be awesome taking them down.

Starshine Sparkle: We're really looking forward to it as well.

Spyro: Yeah we sure are.

Maggie: It will be amazing.

Luan: Yeah it will be amazing.

Misty Tredwell: It sure will. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and green fire and smashed her down.

---

Kairi, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kevin Reynolds, Gravity Man and Magnet Man VS Dr. Light - The girls we saved from Another Riders going nuts

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) I knew the girls we saved from Another Riders would go nuts! Being unconscious from that experience will do that to you.

Kairi: Yeah that was a close one though.

Princess Celestia: It must've been a back up plan of Swartz for when we defeated the Another Riders.

Amber Morning: But Eli sent a really threatening message to him and let him know that on the big day when we help the Zi-O Kamen Riders we're going to really make sure he pays the ultimate price for his crimes.

Spotlight: And that is a promise.

Kevin Reynolds: Yeah. We sent him running with his tail in between his legs.

Dr. Light: Wow! That shows that you guys all mean business. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Margo, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Yang, Lincoln, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - Good Thing I restrained the girls before they woke up

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) Good thing J.D. restrained the girls before they woke up. Otherwise, things would've turned out ugly.

Margo: No kidding and I don't even want to think about what would have happened if that went down.

Rainbow Dash: Me neither. That would be awful.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding!

Whirlwind: But thank goodness it didn't happen.

Yang: No kidding.

Gameface: Thank goodness. Also was that Daffy Duck as a Lantern that we saw earlier?

Lincoln: It sure was. He goes by the Green Loontern and that was really awesome.

Gameface: That sure is cool! And Daffy looks great as a lantern! Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mallow, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Laney Loud, Joey, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed - Planet Kward is full of Fear

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) Planet Kward is full of Fear. Not that it scares us.

Mallow: No it doesn't. But you got to admit that Sinestro's home planet is really something.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is amazing!

Featherweight: It sure is. I think it's amazing too.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Laney Loud: And one of our friends Kara-Sil lives here too.

Joey: (British Accent) She sure likes it too.

Trixie Lulamoon: I think it's really amazing too.

Evilseed: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Ed, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sam (TS), Lincoln Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Lego Sinestro will be a great addition to the M.O.E.

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) Lego Sinestro will be a great addition to our ranks. We also are planning to recruit another non Lego version of Sinestro as well.

Ed: Yeah that is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: I think it's going to be so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is. I think so many members of the Legion of Doom from before will be put into the M.O.E.

Sunburn: I think it's amazing too.

Sam (TS): I agree too.

Lincoln: Yeah me too.

Number 7: That is most really cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Decibat

Decibat was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of potions called the Walt Disney's Potions of Elemental Magic, they're large potion bottles in the shapes of the famous Disney characters of legend and inside the potion bottles are a colorful liquid that's said to cure the sick and injured, and it's also infused with powerful elemental magic that's said to also harm those who seek to bring harm and chaos to the world.

Nico teleported with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets see what our new Quasar Sabers can do!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it!

Group: LIGHTS OF ORION! ACTIVATE!

They glowed in a powerful light and then they got awesome armbands, belt buckles, claw gauntlets and crossguards for their sabers!

Nico: COOL!

Eli: Wow! This is awesome!

Decibat: Now all you guys have the power of the Lights of Orion?

Nico: We got it from beating Another Lost Galaxy Red earlier this morning.

Decibat: That's right I heard you guys were taking on Another Rangers now! That is amazing you guys are doing all that now.

Nico: It sure is. Lets see what they can do.

Group: POWER UP MODE!

They ran and formed into a powerful ball of rainbow energy and they went at him and went right through him and then came out and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Decibat you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time for us to show what you fear!

Emma: It's magic time!

Nico: Yep.

I gave them the Wizard Kamen Rider Keys!

Me: These are for Wizard. I call them the Wizard Crusade Force.

Troy: Cool name!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: It's a work in title. But I thought it was cool.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE WIZARD CRUSADE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wizard Kamen Riders! Troy was Wizard, Noah was Beast, Gia was Mage Red, Jake was Mage Green, Emma was Mage Blue and Orion was Wiseman!

Nico: COOL!

Laney: Now that is awesome!

Troy Burrows: Yeah it sure is! Wow!

Me: Haruto is going to love seeing this when we meet him.

We all then pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIAL) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramagers and the Zi-O, Decade, Zero One, Build, Drive, W, Kabuto and Ex-Aid Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Lets get him!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Lynn, Luna and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Nico: Lets get it on!

We went at him and punched and smashed him all over! And we tested out the powers of the blasters and cards we got and it was awesome! It was amazing seeing what they can do.

Bluehilda: Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, (Squeaky) Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers, Purple Monkey Baby Bumpers! (WARBLES) TONGUE TWISTER!

She turned her tongue into a fan and it formed a tornado and blew Lego Sinestro around!

She smashed him into the ground and she took her leaf and ironed her tongue flat and put it back in her mouth.

Me: That was awesome Bluehilda!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Sougo: I think I can do this! It's Zi O II time!

Rider Time! (Sytheziser tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: Time to use WizardArmor! Damn, I haven't used it in a while.

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

They donned their awesome armors!

Maxxine: Don't forget me! (takes out Mummy's Ridewatch)

Maxxine activated it and got arms covered in bandages and then stretched them and tied up the Yellow Lanterns and then smashed then all over into the ground!

Sougo and Geiz blasted them all over.

Geiz: What should we do while waiting?

Maxxine: Lets go help out the rest of the team.

Tsukuyomi: Good idea.

Woz: Right lets go.

They went to help us out.

We punched and pulverized and smashed him all over the place more.

Eximiar, Aimukk, and Cyrenox blasted and smashed him all over the place.

CHOMP!

Blitz then bit Lego Sinestro in the butt with the force of a bear trap!

Blitz: You have a nasty butt that isn't even worthy of biting. Ja.

Fireflight, Blast Off, Blitz and Cozy Glow used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fireflight's Photon Displacer Gun, Blast Off's Ionic Blaster and Blitz and Cozy Glow's powers 100-fold.

Blitz and Fireflight: GERMANY PHOTON BLAST!

Blast Off and Cozy Glow: IONIC FURY BLAST!

Ants and Batroc: LEAPING BUG BLAST!

Tamaraneans and Whirlwind: STORM OF TAMARAN BLAST!

Tigers and Xaldin: WIND TIGER FURY!

Kid Icarus and Electropede: FLYING LIGHTNING STRIKE BLAST!

Obelisk Blue Beauties and Count Nocturne: NOCTURNAL OBELISK BLAST!

Witch Descendants and Salami Swami: MEAT WITCH BLAST!

Fairy Tail Queens and Hydrax: FAIRIES OF PLANTS BLAST!

Green Lanterns and Boomerang: OA BOOMERANG BLAST!

Superman Powers and Abis Mal: KRYPTONIAN DESERT BLAST!

Ben 10 Relationships and Abra Kadabra: LOVE OF MAGIC MEGA BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY EARTH MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Leina Kingston, Rockhoof, Sinestro, Me and Nico: SPORTS OF COURAGE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Sinestro Corps:

In blackest day, in brightest night,

beware your fears made into light,

let those who try to stop what's right,

burn like my power… Sinestro's might!

YELLOW FEAR OF PARALLAX BURST!

They fired waves of yellow energy and it formed into the Entity of Fear, Parallax!

Lincoln: YELLOW LANTERN ELEMENT STYLE: THALL SINESTRO!

Gluko: YELLOW LANTERN DARK STYLE: MONGUL!

Batch: YELLOW LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: ARKILLO!

Entrapta: YELLOW LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: ARKILLO!

Entrapta: YELLOW LANTERN LIGTNING STYLE: ANTI-MONITOR!

Perfuma: YELLOW LANTERN NATURE STYLE: KARU-SIL!

Frosta: YELLOW LANTERN ICE STYLE: DESPOTELLIS!

Peni Parker: YELLOW LANTERN WEB STYLE: AMON SUR!

Jessica Shannon: YELLOW LANTERN STING STYLE: KRYB!

Colette Brunel: YELLOW LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: TEKIK!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): YELLOW LANTERN DARK STYLE: MURR THE MELTING MAN!

Zola (Blue Dragon): YELLOW LANTERN DARK STYLE: ROMAT-RU!

Princess Allura (VLD): YELLOW LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: ENKAFOS!

Kyoko: YELLOW LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: BRAACH!

Misako: YELLOW LANTERN LAVA STYLE: DUEL EKNHAM!

They fired waves of yellow energy and elements and they formed into said Yellow Lanterns.

Lincoln and his harem: YELLOW LANTERN FINAL SMASH: INSECTS OF FEAR!

They summoned insects made from the Yellow Light of Fear and the blasts all hit Lego Sinestro and smashed him down and knocked him down and we regrouped.

Me: Take that!

Misty Tredwell: Lego Sinestro will make an excellent recruit.

Dr. Light: And the Rider Cards that J.D. and the others got really came in handy.

Me: They sure were. They are really awesome.

Gameface: (to the Zi O team) You guys helped as well.

Sougo: We sure did. Stay safe, Woz.

Woz: I will, my demon king. Thank you.

Me: You guys be safe till the big day. Eli sent a threatening message to Swartz and we're going to make that time-traveling monster pay for his crimes in blood.

Sougo: Good to know.

They teleported back to Japan.

Fay Reikova: I'm going to love it here with you guys

Leina Kingston: Same with me.

Evil Seed: You girls won't regret it.

Me: No you won't.

Number 7: Now, I believe we should check up on the girls in the infirmary again.

Me: Good idea.

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Catherine Hoshi: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Alan Cameron.

A 24 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Alan Cameron, the Second-In-Command of The

Blood Dragons.

Catherine Hoshi: I should've known Bryan Greyson would send you to kill us, Alan Cameron. But, your days of killing people are about to come to an end.

Alan Cameron: I'll wipe that smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, bitch.

Catherine Hoshi: Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Catherine Hoshi's dark blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, psychic energy, and The Emperor, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force I - The Magician-themed sword and Sword of The Arcana from her back, and as she approached Alan Cameron, she left dark blue energy, stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force I - The Magician with every step.

Catherine Hoshi: You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since Bryan Greyson formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders you've committed, Alan Cameron, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Catherine Hoshi was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force I - The Magician flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Catherine Hoshi emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Catherine Hoshi grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force I - The Magician surrounding her, she has Arcana Force I - The Magician and with the Star Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force I - The Magician earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force I - The Magician with dark blue gems for the eyes and the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Catherine Hoshi has on a sleeveless blue vest, dark blue sleeveless midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants with designs on the legs, blue sneakers, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force I - The Magician surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Catherine Hoshi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark blue feathers have blue tips and stars in the feathers. Catherine Hoshi has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Catherine Hoshi's massive Arcana Force I - The Magician-themed sword and massive Sword of The Arcana began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force I - The Magician's Star Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force I - The Magician and the Major Arcana card The Magician etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade and stars on it, large dark blue angel wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark blue gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force I - The Magician with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Arcana Force I - The Magician that said, "Catherine

Hoshi, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force I - The Magician, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sylvia Starron, Sophia Starron, and Felicia Terrington, and Master of Stars, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

キャサリン・ホシ、アルカナフォースIのジーンスラマー-魔術師、非常に強力で強力なサイキックマインドリーダーと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ブラッドドラゴンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな生徒、メラニー・マクファーソンの親愛なる友人、キャサリン・ホシ、ジェイド・ヒョトニア、ペネロペ・ハリスバーグ、イボンヌ・キンジントン、イブリン・フランソワ、ロクサーヌ・ロウィンスキー、ソーニャ・レキシントン、シルビア・スターロン、ソフィア・スターロン、フェリシア・テリントンスター、サイキックエナジー、アルカナのマスター

Catherine Hoshi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY STAR ARCANA FORCE I PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC STAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Catherine Hoshi's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Alan Cameron saw it, the thug got out a gun and was about to shoot her, but Catherine Hoshi fired a powerful blast of dark blue energy with stars, psychic energy, and Arcana Force I - The Magician, and it sent Alan Cameron flying into a wall.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Catherine's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Melanie. This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Catherine, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Catherine Hoshi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Star Magician and Divine Clairvoyant Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Alan Cameron, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Catherine.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Catherine Hoshi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put that thug away for the rest of his life.**

Catherine Hoshi and Lincoln went after Alan Cameron, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and Lincoln also fired a blast of rainbow fire which melted his gun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Alan Cameron, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Me: Uh oh, here it comes.

Alan Cameron drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Catherine Hoshi and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Alan Cameron changed back to normal. Then, Catherine and Lincoln fired a blast of magic and it hit Alan Cameron, and put him into a special card prison where he'll be locked up until trial, and into a box that Melanie McPherson made, where she put Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Corey Hudson, Eric Archer, Justin Nolan, and Colin Mason into. We cheered wildly for what Catherine Hoshi and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Catherine Hoshi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Catherine Hoshi: That's another Blood Dragon down and only one more to go. Thanks for helping me take down Alan Cameron, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Catherine.

Suddenly, Catherine Hoshi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as

Lincoln leans down to Catherine Hoshi's face, they kissed passionately as Catherine Hoshi's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force I - The Magician flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and stars gleaming in the skies behind them and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) And now, the only Blood Dragon left to deal with is Bryan Greyson tomorrow.

Lincoln: That's right, Melanie, and we'll make that bastard pay for everything he's done, and then, it'll be Judgement Day.

Nico: That's right, just like with The Church of Necrom, you're going to bring The Blood Dragons to trial, and they'll be convicted and found guilty of their crimes.

Lincoln: That's right, but unlike The Church of Necrom, The Blood Dragons are going straight to The Uranus Prison for the rest of their lives, instead of throwing them in one of the federal prisons, since they'll try and escape from Federal Prison again.

Me: Yeah, and that's one thing we don't want.

Nico: Yeah, prisoners inciting riots to cause a jailbreak, that's one thing we don't want to deal with.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone! We had a lot of fun on this one.

Sinestro: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure. Hope you all weren't too scared from it.

Nico: We weren't. But lets head home.

Lola: Yeah!

We went back home and we checked on the girls and they were okay. Then we got to watching TV and then the computer came on.

Computer: ALERT! Temporal disturbance in progress.

Me: Uh oh.

Then a time portal appeared and then out came a kid in an awesome outfit that looked similar to mine and he had rainbow hair and he had a crescent moon scar on his forehead and he had the same Sword of Harmony I had.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Whoa is right! Who are you?

Ken Knudson: Sorry to drop in like this. But my name is Ken Knudson. And it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here and it's awesome to meet you too Ken.

Ken Knudson: And it's an honor to meet you J.D. I've heard so much about you and I love all your adventures. I should explain why I'm here. I'm actually from 30,000 years into the future in the year 32,112.

Me: Wow! That's 30,090 Years from now.

Ken Knudson: That's right and I was sent back in time to help you guys find the Guardians of Harmony. You see you are not just my hero, you're my ancestor. I'm your descendant from 25,000 years into the future.

Me: Whoa! That is so awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Ken Knudson: Yes but I should tell you why I came to you guys.

Me: It must have something to do with the September 16th War.

Ken Knudson: Yes it does. But I'm afraid it has a dark story to it. You know all about Evil Starlight Glimmer and the Doomsday 23 returning right?

Nico: Yes we do.

Ken Knudson: Well the Church of Necrom brought back the rest of the Doomsday 23 as a contingency plan. But I'm afraid it gets worse than that. Evil Starlight Glimmer and her followers will wage war on not just the entirety of Equestria but also the entire world as well. She vows to destroy all ponies and creatures that have cutie marks. It's a terrible war even by my standards. What happens in the aftermath of the war is much more terrible. She plans to overthrow Princess Celestia and Luna's rule and enslave all ponies and creatures to do her bidding forever with her as supreme leader for eternity. She wants to turn Earth into the perfect Equalist Utopia.

We gasped in shock!

Me: A World Without Free Will!? That's insane!

Eli: She is pure evil!

Ken Knudson: Yes. The Church of Necrom has gone to great lengths to make sure the world suffers for their defeat.

Me: That is horrible. But aren't we helping you?

Ken Knudson: No they can't. They are all dead. 25,000 years from now the Universe's most powerful force will fall at the hands of Evil Starlight Glimmer. I'm the only one that's left. I'm the lone survivor of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. All of you guys are all dead except for one and that's my master and best friend and mentor Eli.

Eli: Me? Wow!

Ken Knudson: Yes. Living in my time 30,000 years from now was like living in a nightmare. I was always running and hiding and living in fear. Until I found my salvation and that is Time Travel. I knew that if I could travel back in time and warn you about the events that are about to unfold that I might be able to save you all.

Me: We greatly appreciate it Ken and we're really sorry about everything you went through.

Nico: Man you went through so much hell.

Laney: Yeah.

Goku: That's exactly like what happened with Trunks when the Androids destroyed everything in his time.

Trunks: Very similar.

Me: I was just about to point that out Master Goku. But there's one problem. We don't know who the new Champions of Harmony are and we don't even know where to look.

Ken Knudson: That's why I made this.

He pulled out a list and gave it to me and it had the names of the Champions and also he gave me photos of who to look out for. The names were as follows and the photos of the girls had the names on them. They are as follows:

Rebecca is the champion of Princess Luna the Princess of the Night and she was chosen by the Elements of Harmony to be the Master of the powers of the Night.

Cassie Excelsion is a true angel from heaven with a heart of gold. And she loves all animals great and small. She is the Champion of Fluttershy and the Element of Kindness.

Helen Anderson is an apple farmer and is the champion of the element of Honesty. She is a strong and powerful force and is known for having strong and powerful strength.

Celine Giachi Lorres, A true fashionista and a master of making awesome clothes and even adorning them with beautiful jewels, Celine is the embodiment of the element of Generosity and makes awesome clothes. She is also a powerful champion of Harmony.

Athena Wendolla is a very skilled and amazing athlete and she knows how to play practically every kind of sport there is. Like Rainbow Dash, she is a really awesome and great flyer and she is also the champion of Loyalty.

Laura Diane Pyenington is a great party planner like Pinkie Pie and she also is a great baker in sweets and desserts and all that. She is also the champion of Laughter

Tarra is the champion of Forgiveness and has all the same powers as Sunset Shimmer does as well as fire angel wings. And she has fire powers. She embodies the element of Forgiveness.

Emily Yumiko is the Champion of Empathy and has all the powers of Starlight Glimmer and she is a great swordmistress and a powerful magic arts master.

Gloria Tricksenstein is a magician just like Trixie Lulamoon and she embodies the element of Humility. She is just as powerful but not as arrogant as Trixie.

Abigail Minuette is the Champion of Patience and she knows how to wait or things in life. She is also the Chaption of Harmony that despises evil with a passion.

Kita Schroedinger is from Germany and he is very creative in art and is also the Champion of Creativity.

Jackie Snoddgrass is from Florida and she is the champion of Compassion and has a heart of gold and loves everyone but despises all evil.

Melanie Moondancer is from Montana and she is the champion of Miracles and has the power to make anything happen with just a snap of her fingers.

Lyra Heartstrings III is from South Carolina and she is the Champion of Love. She is the master of all things that go with love and hates all evil.

Emily Magica is from Colorado and she is the champion of the Magic of Friendship and is also the friend of all.

Loreena McKnight is the champion of Sorcery and has magic that is more powerful than that of the great Star Swirl the Bearded. She is also the champion of Sorcery and has the great power of Star Swirl.

Nefertiti Somnambula, From Egypt, Nefertiti is the master of the power of Hope and has the ability to lift peoples spirits and give people light in love. She also has amazing power and knowledge over the history of Egypt.

Merida McLogan, From Scotland, Merida is a powerhouse and she is as strong and powerful as Rockhoof. She is also the strongest of them all and has herculean strength.

Yumi Yamaguchi, From Japan, the most beautiful and most giving out of them all, Yumi is the champion of Beauty and is also one of the strongest magic users of the Champions of Harmony.

Emily Gordan, From Texas, Emily Gordan is the bravest member of the Champions of Harmony and is a true brave warrior and is a great flyer too.

Danielle Meadowbrook, From Florida in the Okefenokee Swamp, Danielle is a great healer and master of Swamp Magic. She is a champion healer and has amazing power in all that.

Wendy the Great is one of the Bravest heroes of them all. From Korea she is known as the most Virtuous of them all of the champions.

Adagio Nicholette, Born in England, Adagio is a girl with a massive and powerful sense of justice and she will make sure villains pay for their crimes.

Aria Remmington is from England and she is is the champion of Courtesy. And she knows all about good deeds and more

Sonata Rexxington, From England, Sonata is a giving and great master of the song and she has an amazing talent in singing. She also hates evil with an incredible passion.

Gaea Noreninko, Gaea is from Greece and she is a powerful master of seeing into a person's eyes and seeing if they are trustworthy or not. She is also a great cook and makes awesome Greek food.

Lauren Cunningham is from Nashville, Tennessee and she is a great singer and an awesome Disk Jocky and she knows a lot about music. She is also a very great master of woodworking and construction work too.

Juniper Celestia is the Champion of the Sun and she is from Augusta, Maine and she is known as the master of the day. She knows so much about the world and knows so much about awesome cooking and more.

Me: This helps a lot Ken. We greatly appreciate this information.

Nico: Now we know who to look out for.

Ken Knudson: I'm glad I was able to help. But I have nowhere else to turn to now that I'm the only one left.

Me: You can always stay with us Ken.

Ken Knudson: Thank you Ancestor.

Me: Happy to help.

Nico: We'll start searching for the Champions of Harmony after we take down the Blood Dragons.

We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 3 of the saga done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Omi, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Bikini Bottom and we're going to go through the episode Best Frenemies and we're going to figure out why the Kelpshake Store is so popular and we're going to do an analysis on what those Kelpshakes are made of. And we're going to discover something horrifying about them. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Cascan named Hayley Buckingham. Hayley is from England and she is one of Nico's close friends that has been a great partner to him in woodworking and in construction. She also is very great in cooking and makes thousands of flavors of Chicken Wings including some that are the deadliest we've ever seen. Also we're going to face ANOTHER ZYUOH RED and that one is going to be an interesting one! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Coolsville, and they're going to deal with Fast Track Al, who's escaped from prison and he wants revenge on Mystery Inc for ruining his drug dealing business by disguising himself as The Headless Skateboarder again, and Max Goof's got a few words to say to that guy. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Gilford the Lightning and her name is Keera Wellington III and she is an awesome and great chef and makes really awesome desserts. And she has one REALLY NASTY and horrible Revelation about Scoots that should have given her the death penalty. For Lincoln's Date, he and the girls will go to the Crystal Cave in Perim and it will be an awesome and beautiful place for them. The next chapter is where we go to the home planet of the Green Lantern Corps and we're going to face Justice Lord John Stewart who is back for revenge for what we did to the Justice Lords years ago.

See you all tomorrow!

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 4 - WILL

Journey to the Planet Oa - Home of the Green Lantern Corps.

---

Walking through the ocean was Nico, Omi, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to the Krusty Krab.

Nico: I always love coming down here to the Ocean.

Eli: Me too.

Laney: It's so beautiful being underwater.

Arrietty: It sure is awesome.

Fu: Yep.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) And I'm always up for a great battle in the future.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Omi.

Omi: It is a most honorable thing Nico. I'm always looking forward to a great adventure with you.

Sirius: It's always fun.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Ochaco: I'll say.

Nico: Omi, is it true that you used to be the leader of the Xiaolin Dragons?

Omi: It most surely is true and it was really good times back then.

Me: Wow! That is cool.

Himiko: That must be really awesome going on all sorts of great adventures to find the Shen Gong Wu.

Omi: They were some of the best ever. We have had so many great times together.

Tsuyu: That is amazing.

Qin: What was the most trickiest Shen Gong Wu to find?

Omi: A most good question Qin. They were all hidden really well all over the world.

Nico: But it's amazing that you guys went out to find them all before Wuya and Jack Spicer and the Heylin did.

Me: But now we have Chase Young still out there.

Nico: Speaking of Jack Spicer, you really fought him the most in the past.

Omi: Yes we sure did and he and Wuya were a big team back then.

Me: Along with several other members of the Heylin we brought down. We either killed them, threw them in prison or they are now in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Lola: That is awesome.

Omi: It sure is. Katnappe, Wuya and Dark Spicer are now in the

Masters of Evil.

Me: And there could be more of them later on in the future. As long as Chase Young is not among them. He is never to be trusted.

Camie: No he isn't.

Applejack: I hope we send that immortal snake in the grass to the Black Gates soon.

Me: Me too. As long as I'm the one that delivers the fatal cut with my poisonous blood.

Nico: (to Omi) It's understandable for you not to trust Chase Young. But you really were adamant on not trusting Jack as well.

Omi: That is true but Jack Spicer helped us a few times.

Me: That's good that he did.

Camie: What villains of the Heylin did you all destroy?

Me: Hmm. Boy its been a long time since we faced some of them. Lets see. We faced Gigi, Sibini, Salvador Cumo, Tubbimura, and Dark Spicer whom we sent flying when he first appeared and that's pretty much all I know. So far.

Omi: (sighs) Be honest, my friends. Were we that harsh to Jack Spicer that he went into hiding fearing we would kill him?

Nico: Honestly? You and Raimundo were adamant on thinking he would never change. Clay and Kimiko softened up to him after the war against the Anti-Fairies.

Me: Yeah the September 13th, 2019 War of the Anti-Fairies was a big eye opener for them.

Omi: It was.

Me: But to answer your question and I'm sorry if I'm not sounding very reassuring but you and Raimundo were harsh about that. But Jack did prove himself to be a changed guy.

Omi: That is true.

Me: But I don't think I want to meet the evil version of you Omi.

Camie: Who is he?

Me: He was Omi's evil counterpart from the Yin-Yang dimension. Wow we haven't mentioned that place in a long time.

Nico: It really has been a while.

Me: But yeah you would not like this guy one bit guys. He is the Polar Opposite of the Omi we all know.

I went over his history.

---

Dark Omi, also known as Evil Omi, is an antagonist in Xiaolin Showdown.

Judging Omi

Master Fung tells the warriors that one of them will soon advance to Wudai Warrior level, and after some petty arguing about who is most qualified, each one tries to find out who it is. They are all convinced it will be them, despite Dojo saying he does not know who it is because he cannot keep quiet. A Shen Gong Wu is revealed, the Yin Yo-Yo, which lets the user travel to the Yin-Yang world. Dojo and the other Xiaolin Monks went to the forest until they were stopped by Jack Spicer and the other villains. They began to fight until Chase switches the Ying Yo-Yo Shen Gong Wu with a fake one. After losing the Shen Gong Wu they comfort Dojo at the temple until seconds later they were attacked. They went to the vault to find nothing missing until they discovered Master Fung has been taken and transported to the Yin-Yang world, and they cannot rescue him without the Ying Yo-Yo.

Omi goes to get it from Jack, using the Changing Chopsticks to avoid detection, and he learns Jack is planning a raid of the Temple with his army of evil. Cyclops' steps make tiny Omi fall into the toilet, which Cyclops goes to drink out of. Jack comes up, slaps Cyclops with some paper, and flushes it. Omi uses the Gills of Hamachi to survive while he is being rushed out into a river. He runs back to the Temple, but only Dojo has escaped, while the other three are tied to a board, about to get tickled by Jack's ticklebot because they will not tell him the combination to the vault.

Omi knows that only Chase can help him and goes to Chase for help, who says he will help him fight Jack. Omi says, "I do not wish to sound ungrateful, but why?" Chase replies, "Because Spicer is an insect, and I enjoy squashing insects." He also offers Omi a place by his side. Omi was unsure about that, but Chase says Never Say Never. Omi becomes frustrated and refuses.

## Going to the Yin-Yang World

At the temple Jack attacks with his cheerleader Amy, together Omi and Chase defeated the cheerleaders and Chase grabs and shakes Jacks, causing the fake Ying Yo-Yo to fall out of his coat pocket.

He switches it back with the real one telling Omi he needs to save Master Fung. Omi responds as a warrior that he must do his honor. He went to the Ying-Yang world to save Master Fung while the other Xiaolin warriors stay with Chase (none of the other monks don't know that Chase was behind all this with Chase smirking in an evil way waiting for Omi to turn to the dark side).

Omi walks past shelves of countless bottles and then sees Master Fung, who is in a meditative state and does not respond to Omi's voice. Omi picks him up with one hand and returns to Earth.

## Turning to the Dark Side

However, as Omi is leaving the Ying-Yang world, a bottle on a shelf rolls to the ground, with a picture of Omi's face appearing on it, revealing that it is Omi's good chi.

As Omi approaches the exit, unfortunately, the nine dots on his forehead rotate to form a diamond angle. as Chase laughs in the background.

When Omi steps out of the portal, Raimundo, Kimiko and Clay congratulate him for succeeding. Kimiko hugs Omi and says it's good to have him back, but he pushes Kimiko off saying "But I am not back. I am not coming back," Raimundo says and apologizes come on, dude if this is about before, we're really sorry, but Omi ignores him. Omi tells Raimundo, Kimiko and Clay that when he tried to lead them, they didn't follow and when he tried to talk, they didn't listen to him either. Omi then states that only one person stood by him, believed in him, and trusted him when Raimundo, Kimiko and Clay didn't. That person being Chase.

Omi telling his friends that no one was listening to him tells them that only one person stood by his side (Chase Young).

As this goes on, Raimundo, Kimiko, Clay and Dojo stare at Omi in disbelief. After Chase announces that Omi is by his side, a huge wind blows up with Dojo announcing that it's the end of the world and that a thousand years of darkness has begun.

With lightning striking in the background, Omi's robes then magically change into their opposite colors. His red outfit with a purple belt has turned into a black robe with a red lining and sash. It then shows Omi standing there, engulfed by his newfound power.

The world then breaks in two, leaving nothing but carnage and destruction in its wake.

Chase then tells Omi that now that he's chosen the Heylin way, Chase will rule the world with Omi by his side.

In the background, Jack is not too thrilled, stating that he should be in Omi's position, causing Wuya to remark, "Always the bridesmaid, never the bride".

As they watch Omi's evil come to fruition, Kimiko is in shock that Omi has fallen to the dark side. Clay then remarks that at least things can't get any worse, but Dojo accidentally pushes Master Fung off some steps, presumably leaving the man injured.

## Saving Omi

With Omi having gone to the dark side and Master Fung in an unshakable meditative state, Dojo and the three other monks are left racking their brains as to how this happened and why Omi join the dark side and how they could change it back. In the meantime, at Chase's lair Omi begins training, asking Wuya if will she battle him but she responded if she had her human form back she wouldn't. Omi revels in his new partnership, gladly agreeing to help Chase to fulfill his urge to fight incessantly and fight anyone. Chase encourages him, he helps Omi train but only on one condition: He asked Omi if he promised to swear his loyalty to him, which Omi promises. By every word he made to Chase, he acts on savoring the prospects of the evil they can wreak. Wuya is less enthusiastic about the new ally, stating that "He was less annoying when he was on the side of good." She is no more cheerful when the other Heylin flock to Chase's side. Back at the Temple, the monks are not cheered up when Kimiko finds a video recording taken by Dojo-bot from earlier that day. They learn that it was Chase who sent Master Fung into the Ying-Yang world, meaning he had the real Ying Yo-Yo all along.

## Attacking the Temple

Things are bad, and they get worse when Chase and Omi attack the Temple. The warriors get ready to fight Chase, but he points to Omi, whose forehead dots are still glowing in the diamond position. Kimiko, Raimundo, and Clay try to convince Omi that it was Chase's fault for all of this happening, that he manipulated and lied to him just to get him on the dark side, but he ignores them, telling them to stop talking and fight him as he responds 'bring it off,' but Raimundo corrected him saying 'bring it on.' However, Omi did not care if was on or off as he just wants to fight. Chase orders Omi to attack the other three, who are knocked back in the impact. They try to use Shen Gong Wu against him, but Omi dodges so that they are hit by their own magic and beats them up. Chase then heads towards the vault to take some of the Wu from the remaining warriors. Back at his citadel, he uses the Serpent's Tail/Reversing Mirror combination to restore Wuya to her human form, she was happy to become human again and ask for her rock creatures to rise but is shocked and discovered that she does not have her powers. Chase explains to her that he disabled her powers so just to make sure she wouldn't double-cross him.

## Saving Omi's Life

Dojo finds a missing piece of the Wu scroll, showing that the Ying Yo-Yo is meant to be used with another Wu, the Yang Yo-Yo. Using only one to leave the Ying-Yang world will leave your good chi trapped there. Omi had not realized this, but Master Fung had, so he put himself in a meditative state to keep his evil side under control. The Warriors and Dojo attack Chase's fortress for the Ying Yo-Yo to retrieve Omi's chi and the Yang Yo-Yo, which Dojo remembers is somewhere in that realm.

The monks are soon found, with Omi as aggressive as ever. Even Jack Spicer joins the fight, using the Reversing Mirror to reflect attacks. Still, they find the Ying Yo-Yo and flee into the Ying-Yang world, with Jack accidentally passing into the portal also. After finding Omi's and Master Fung's chi, they find the Yang Yo-Yo and return to their world (closely followed by an unnoticed, near-invisible shape). When they return to Earth, they find Omi, his dots still glowing, ready and anxious to fight. Kimiko tells Raimundo and Clay to keep Omi busy while she goes into Omi with the Manchurian Musca. Jack follows her by using the Changing Chopsticks. Raimundo and Clay use their elemental abilities to battle, but Omi's new Heylin powers far outclass theirs, and Omi pummels both of them. Raimundo, taking the harsh beating, begins to cry, to show Omi that he is hurting him, who is shown wearing a caring/confused look on his face but Clay, behind Omi's back, breaks up the fight so Omi would stop hurting Raimundo. Still, the two of them are far outclassed by Omi, who has refined his water and ice attacks with brutal strength.

Just then, Kimiko and Jack-who, surprisingly, is helping her navigate Omi's brain-replace Omi's chi, leaving Omi's head as he becomes himself again. Dojo explains that, because Jack carried the Reversing Mirror into the Ying-Yang world, Jack left his evil side behind and as a result, has emerged as a good person.

## Turning into a Cat

Unfortunately, Chase appears above the young monks, interrupting the happy reunion. Enraged over what has happened, Raimundo wastes no time charging through the air at him, attempting to best the other man.

However, Chase, who is much stronger, grabs Raimundo's hands, which leaves him helplessly kicking in the air, frightened. Mere seconds later, Chase morphs into his reptilian self and attempts to eat Raimundo. But Clay appears at the last second and manages to pull Raimundo free of Chase and get him to safety. The Xiaolin Warriors then face Chase and his minions. The monks are prepared to defend Omi whatever the cost. Dojo soon joins in, magically transforming himself to his true height and in the process, unleashes a flamethrower at Chase who quickly intercepts it and then using a Heylin Memory Recall spell.

In the process, Omi remembers while he was evil, he swore his own eternal loyalty to Chase. As the flashback ends, Omi sadly reminds his friends to stand down, having realized that Chase was right all along and that Omi himself must stay with Chase because as a Xiaolin Monk, Omi apologizes to his friends and bound by his word, which unfortunately means he must stay with Chase. Chase used his black magic to (seemingly) bring Omi back to Heylin side. He does that again and it's shown that Omi has now been changed into a cat, who meows at his friends who gasp in shock.

Chase tells them that as they can see, Omi belongs to him now and forever. As Omi and the other warriors advance on them, Dojo, knowing they're hopelessly outnumbered, flees the castle with Jack, Clay, Kimiko, and Raimundo on his back. Chase chuckles then laughs evilly, and this echoes, as due to his overwhelming powers, the world instantly succumbs to the darkness with a strong surge of white light, erupting into the sky, which, in turn, brings about the end of the world.

As Dojo retreats, the others are focused on ahead except for Raimundo who is crying over what has happened. It then cuts to the lair, where Omi Cat approaches the end of the ledge and watches as his friends fly off into the night as the One Thousand Years of Darkness begins.

Finding Omi

With Omi still on Chase's side, the others try to figure out how to rescue him without giving up. Chase has the dots that were on Omi's forehead on his as he watches the world turns to darkness, Chase tell Omi one day he will appreciate evil as he pets Omi on the head, which he purrs backs up telling Chase that he will not respond to his actions, but he did like having his ears scratched and ask Chase to pet him more. Meanwhile, Master Fung is in a full-body cast having been injured after Dojo accidentally pushed him down a hill.

Due to the change in Jack Spicer, his act of kindness is more annoying than he ever was being evil. He does all the things Dojo would do for Master Fung, including bringing his morning tea. A small struggle for the kettle ensures between the two, resulting in the tea spilling over Master Fung, causing him pain. Kimiko provides Fung with her laptop and a chopstick so that he can communicate with them. He instructs the monks to challenge Chase for Omi's freedom but warns them that if they lose, then they too will lose their freedom. Jack, on the other hand, is completely optimistic that they can win; his expression is so creepy that everyone takes a step away from him.

At the same time, Dojo senses a strange presence at the Xiaolin Temple. The translucent character that emerged out of the Yin-Yang world was the Chi Creature. It floors the monks until Jack traps the monster into the Sphere of Yun Raimundo decides to take action to save Omi. While the monks leave the temple, Master Fung is left to guard the Chi Creature with the Silk Spitter, the Reversing Mirror and the Glove of Jisaku. However, Chase, Wuya, and Omi arrive at the temple, and Chase releases the Creature with the Serpent's Tail. The Chi Creature then sucks Master Fung's chi and following that, advances on Chase and Wuya, hoping to get both their chi which both of them become very scared which the creature does not realize they on the same side It turns invisible but Chase finds it and tells it to go after Raimundo, Kimiko, and Clay instead.

After Raimundo, Kimiko, and Clay get their chi sucked out, leaving them mindlessly babbling, Jack and Dojo have to restore them. Jack Spicer uses the Ying Yo-Yo (since the Yang Yo-Yo is missing), and lures the Creature back into the Ying-Yang World. Jack uses the Ring of the Nine Dragons to divide himself into two; one will distract the Chi Creature, and the other will retrieve Raimundo, Clay, Kimiko, and Master Fung's chi While leaving the Ying-Yang world, good Jack sacrifices himself as he leaves his good side behind, resulting in his evil side coming back. Dojo takes the chi and the Ying Yo-Yo and traps Jack Spicer into the Sphere of Yun.

After recovering the monks, who were put to remedial work, they challenge Chase to a Xiaolin Showdown with the battle being a soccer game and when Chase asks them what they'll be waging against Omi's freedom, Raimundo tells them that they'll be offering up their eternal loyalty to Chase should they lose. Omi is in disbelief, stating that he cannot allow his friends to do that for him.

Chase agrees on the condition that they use no Shen Gong Wu allowed, stating that the monks can only rely on their martial arts skills. Raimundo then tells Chase that the game is Xiaolin soccer and the two teams are the monks versus Chase and his jungle cats with Omi playing for the monks instead. Upon hearing that, Omi happily and joyfully rejoins his friends while three of Chase's cats revert to their human forms for the game while Chase himself changes into his lizard form.

Seconds later, the game begins with Dojo acting as a soccer ball. In the beginning, things look bleak for the monk as in an overwhelming show of force and power, Chase and his group score three goals with Wuya and the remaining jungle cats cheering them on. At half-time, the monks regroup with Omi telling his friends that they need to use much better moves to win. Spurred on by his words, the group scored their three goals, staging a comeback while also proving that they're far from finished.

After the third goal has been scored, Lizard Chase remarks to Omi that it appears he has taught him well but Omi Cat counters with, "No! It appears you have taught me too well!" . As Chase heads off to score the last goal, the monks regroup, performing the Dragon X Kumei Formation which thanks to Omi now playing for them finally works.

With the team racing across the field, they dodge all of Chase's team's efforts to stop them and after stopping Chase, finally send both him and Dojo into the opposite net with the final score reading

Xiaolin Monks: 4 and Heylin: 3 which means that the monks have won. As a result of that, the world is returned with normal with Omi becoming a human again and reclaiming his dots and also his good side. With the match over, the monks celebrate their victory.

Chase tells Omi "The evil inside you is stronger than you think." When Chase reveals that when Omi saw the secret to destroying evil, Chase used the Reversing Mirror to make Omi see the secret to destroying good, not evil, Omi tells Chase "The good inside you is stronger than you think."

Back at the temple, Master Fung tells the monks who will go on to the next level: the four of them much to everyone's surprise. Since only one would go on, but not until they all worked as one.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: That is terrible!

Eli: But if we do face him I want to have my shot at him.

Me: You'll get your wish soon bro. As long as we don't kill him. He is only 10 and it goes against our code to kill him.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: How exactly did Jack join you guys?

Nico: That will be answered when it's Raimundo's turn to join me on a rescue.

Me: We just haven't decided on when Raimundo will come with yet.

Kaito: Okay we'll wait.

Me: But it's a great story on that.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We're here.

We arrived at the Krusty Krab.

Mr. Krabs: Oh, no! Confound you, new Kelpshake store. What's your secret?

Plankton: I don't like this Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Plankton, they have… a secret formuler.

Plankton: No, not another secret. And if there's a secret, I want to know about it!

Nico: Hey, Plankton. Hey, Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy lads.

Nico: What's going on?

Plankton: I think that is what.

We saw a new store right across the street from the Krusty Krab.

Nico: Kelpshakes?

Me: Sounds unusual.

Laney: But I can tell that it's really popular.

Eli: Yeah.

[rumbling]

We felt rumbling.

Me: Whoa a Sea Quake!?

Lily: No look!

We looked at the Kelpshake store!

Mr. Krabs: [Gasps in horror!]

Plankton: [gasps as one Kelpshake store multiplies itself to have two

Kelpshake stores] They're multiplying. Why, they're on every corner.

Mr. Krabs: Block after block.

Plankton: They're everywhere.

Me: They're spreading like locusts!

Mr. Krabs: [a Kelpshake store falls on both of them] We've got to do something about this.

[cut to later where Mr. Krabs and Plankton and us walk into a Kelpshake store]

Nico: Something doesn't feel right about this.

Me: Yeah. I got that same feeling myself.

Eli: I feel it too. The Force is telling me that the Kelpshake Store is up to no good.

Varie: We better look into this.

We went into the restaurant.

Mr. Krabs: You sure this is going to work?

Plankton: Just stick to the plan.

Me: Here we go.

Mr. Krabs: [whistles] Oh, let's see, let's see. Ah, there you are. [spots an 'employees only' sign. Whispers to Plankton] Plankton, I think I found the kitchen.

Plankton: Let's do this thing!

Nico: Yeah.

Mr. Krabs: Here goes. Wa-choo! [sneezes on a mom and daughter] I'm sorry, I got a little bit of a [gasping] ah-ah-ah-ah-ah… choo! [continues sneezing in several different directions, eventually sneeze-blowing Plankton towards the kitchen door, but he hits the window and is stuck there, making Mr. Krabs cringe]

Employee: Eww. [sprays a cleaner at Plankton]

Plankton: [screams] My eye, my eye, my eye! [Mr. Krabs and Plankton and us run out and hide behind the Krusty Krab]

Me: Whew.

Mr. Krabs: I think we lost them. Well, you got any more bright ideas?

Plankton: Of course I do.

We then saw where a line of people are ordering Kelpshakes. Plankton is under one of the tiles on the floor. He laughs maniacally until the customers step the tile, causing him to get squished, making him scream. Cut to Mr. Krabs lowering Plankton with his black ski cloth by a rope through the vent. Plankton is about to take a sip of a Kelpshake when the customer takes a big sip first, swallowing Plankton. Plankton opens the customer's mouth and is raised up through the vent. Cut to Mr. Krabs blowing Plankton through a hose and out of a sink pipe. When Plankton gets out, he is covered with Kelpshake juice and gets drowned in the garbage disposal.

Me: Well that's it.

[Cut to the Krusty Krab where a wounded and bandaged Plankton argues with Mr. Krabs of their failure]

Plankton: I'm throwing in the towel, Krabs! All these convoluted plans are getting us nowhere. And to top it all off, I'm the only one who's taking the heat!

Mr. Krabs: What's that suppose to mean?

Plankton: I don't see you on the front lines. Sure, let me do all the work, while you just sit back like the fat gorilla you are!

Mr. Krabs: [grabs Plankton and starts poking his eye] Who are you calling a gorilla you one-celled, one-eyed bottom-feeder!?

Eli: Excuse me you two but I must discipline the Nanny goats!

Eli grabbed them and bonked their heads together!

Me: Don't even think about it Nico!

Nico: (Pouts)

SpongeBob: Mr. Krabs, if you want a Kelpshake, why don't you just buy one? [slurps his Kelpshake]

Mr. Krabs: [Scared] Buy one?

Me: Well I'll do it.

Mr. Krabs: Okay.

I went in.

Customer: I'll have one Kelpshake, please.

I went up to the counter.

Cashier: Can I help you?

Me: One Kelpshake please.

Cashier: Sure, that'll be one dollar.

Me: Wow that's a great deal.

I gave him the dollar.

Cashier: [cash register dings] Thank you.

I got one.

Cashier: Enjoy.

Me: I will.

Plankton: Now let's get to the lab underneath the Krusty Krab and find out what this stuff is made of.

[scene cuts to the laboratory of the Krusty Krab with Kelpshake on a plate where a sample of the drink goes through a tube, into chemistry bottles, and finally into Karen where she begins a D-N-A scan]

Nico: I bet it's something with mind control.

Me: We're about to find out.

Plankton: What's the secret ingredient, Karen?

Karen: Well, it appears that the main ingredient is, Kelp Juice.

Plankton & Mr. Krabs: Just kelp juice?

Me: Just Kelp Juice? That's it?

Mr. Krabs: And to think this whole time I could've been selling these meself!

Plankton: You? What about me? If anyone, I deserve to make a buck of selling this stuff.

Mr. Krabs: [removes the glass container and takes kelp juice] No way, pipsqueak. This gold mine is mine.

Plankton: Not if I can help it. [jumps at Mr. Krabs, but goes between his eyes and splatters into the wall] Ow.

Mr. Krabs: [cackling] Nice try. [about to take a sip]

Karen: I wouldn't do that if I were you. There's another ingredient.

Me: Uh oh. What is it?

Karen: You're not going to like this one guys. It's got Toxic Waste in it!

All of us: TOXIC WASTE!?

Nico: That's insane!

Me: These people are poisoning everyone!

Omi: We must tell everyone right away!

Nico: I agree!

We went outside. But then SpongeBob came up to us.

SpongeBob: [runs up crying covered in yellowish-green fur] What's happening to me?! [Mr. Krabs and Plankton and us all gasp in shock when we see SpongeBob covered in green kelp and he's naked]

Me: SpongeBob what the Hell happened to you!?

Nico: You're all covered in green fur!

Eli felt the fur.

Eli: This isn't fur, it's kelp!

Me: The Kelpshakes did this! SpongeBob those Kelpshakes are full of Toxic Waste!

SpongeBob: (GASP) That's crazy! And they've shut down the Kelpshakes restaurants!

Plankton & Mr. Krabs: Huh? [They both see workers sucking out all the liquid in the Kelpshake restaurant that says CLOSED FOREVER]

Me: Looks like someone already beat us to it.

Hazmat #1: It'll take decades to clean this hazardous material up.

Hazmat #2: I sure feel sorry for whoever drank this.

Me: Man those shakes are poison!

Nico went up to a Hazmat Man.

Nico: Excuse me. Do you know who shut down the restaurants?

Hazmat Man: Yeah it looked a lot like one of Overflow's kind.

Me: Looks likes our Cascan Gene-slammer did us a really big favor.

Eli: She sure did.

Me: Yeah. But we're not done yet. I sense trouble coming.

Then we heard EERIE MOANING!

Me: You guys hear that?

Nico then ducked as a sword just barely missed his head and it stuck into a wall.

Me: What the!?

We then saw a figure come out and it was a scary version of Zyuoh Eagle and it looked like he had skeletal bird wings and a scary toothed red helmet. He also had red muscles and a scary red trench coat! It was ANOTHER ZYUOH EAGLE!

Me: WHOA! Another Zyuohger!

Eli: Another Zyuoh Eagle to be more specific!

Me: But it has the powers of Gorilla and Whale in this one!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Boy Yamato and Master Zik would be pissed if they saw this one!

Eli: Yeah they sure would!

Nico (to Another Zyuoh Eagle) So, I take it you didn't like the Kelp Shakes either?

Another Zyuoh Eagle: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She de-transformed and it was a girl that had purple hair and purple eyes and she had purple clothes all torn up and she had purple angel wings.

Me: Cammie Rendallton! I didn't expect you to be turned into Another Zyuoh Red.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She's a homeless girl I helped in a local homeless shelter in Colorado. I gave her a lot of awesome food every week as well as books and stuff.

Nico: Wow that's really thoughtful.

Me: Yep. But 3 days before I was going to move to Michigan, I went to give Cammie this.

I pulled out a locket and it had a picture of me and her in it.

Nico: That locket is adorable.

Me: Yep. But I didn't get the chance. She disappeared before I could do so. I sensed that a strange force got her and I now know why. She was turned into Another Zyuoh Red by Swartz.

Cammie Rendallton: Yes and I am forever grateful to J.D. for all that. But I got this power and I can't control it!

Nico: We'll save you Cammie.

Me: Even though Master Zik isn't one of the core 310, he and Yamato would still be having a field day.

Nico: They sure would. (takes out Vulture's Ridewatch) Since I don't have Master Zik's Ridewatch yet, this will be a good alternative.

Nico activated it and he got Vulture's Metal Wings on his back!

Laney: Awesome!

Me: Adrien and Hay Lin would love this one.

Cammie then clutched her head in pain!

Cammie Rendallton: (GROANS) HELP ME!

Cammie then was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and Zyuoh Cubes and the Zyuohger Symbols swirled around her.

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOOWOOOWOWO!

She turned into ANOTHER ZYUOH EAGLE!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Me: Yep. Lets fight Zyuohger with Zyuohger!

I pulled out my Zyuoh Cube!

Me: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

I turned into ZYUOH WOLF!

Me: MONARCH OF THE MOONLIT FOREST! ZYUOH WOLF!

I was ready!

Lily: YEAH!

Zocks: (takes out Drive Gear) We're taking you out for a Drive.

Kaito: (takes out Ghost Gear) Shinnosuke would be proud.

Me: He sure would and we meet the Ghost Kamen Riders after the Drive team.

Nico: Yep.

Zocks got Go's blaster and Kaito got a sword with the powers of the Eyecons!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Cool! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

I great powerful claws and fired blades of moonlight and they hit Another Zyuoh Eagle and blasted her all over!

Nico: Awesome!

Then we saw her pull out a Zyuoh Cube and it had a picture of Lord Drakkon on it with a dragon symbol on it! She activated it and fired beams of green energy and we deflected them back and they hit her!

Me: Whoa! She has Zyuoh Cubes for all the powers of the members of the Masters of Evil, Core and Non-Core!

Nico: Wow! This will be awesome to see!

Eli: Wow! This will be amazing.

Nico: If you guys want to use Eyecons and other Ridewatches, you can!

Omi: Lets see what mine can do!

Omi activated Box Ghost's Ridewatch and he got all his powers and Omi summoned numerous crates and they smashed into Another Zyuoh Eagle and pulverized her all over.

Twilight Sparkle: Here's Kaos's Ridewatch!

She activated it and got the powers of Kaos.

Twilight Sparkle: DOOMSHARK VOLCANO SWARM!

She summoned a massive swarm of Fire Doomsharks and they went at Another Zyuoh Eagle and burned her all over1

Nico: YEAH! Kaos would be proud Twilight.

Lola: She sure would!

Lincoln: Lets see what mine can do.

Lincoln activated his Ridewatch and he turned into PURE LIGHTNING! He fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Another Zyuoh Eagle and electrocuted her all over!

Maria: Let's use Eyecons now!

Nico: Okay!

Maria: I got one!

Maria activated her Eyecon!

DR. ROBERT BALLARD AND NEW WAVE!

Maria: HYDROTHERMAL VENT SMOKESCREEN!

She fired a wave of black smoke and it covered Another Zyuoh Eagle.

She held her breath and punched and pulverized her all over and smashed her down!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Dr. Robert Ballard was the man who discovered the Hydrothermal Vents.

Nico: Even though he's not dead yet that is still really awesome.

Maria: Anyone else?

May: I have one!

She activated her Eyecon.

HENRY FORD AND LOKI!

May: THUNDER CAR ROADKILL!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and it turned into a massive armada of cars and they ran Another Zyuoh Eagle down.

Nico: WOW!

Me: Henry Ford, the Inventor of the first Car which propelled us into the Industrial Revolution.

Zocks: Funny considering I activated Drive's gear.

Nico: Yeah.

But then a blast of water hit Another Zyuoh Eagle and out came a Cascan!

Nico: Whoa a Cascan!

Cascan: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Jolly good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Hayley Buckingham! Awesome!

Cascan: Let me deal with this one for you.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had a red Kimono and then she fired waves of water and blasted Another Zyuoh Eagle down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I grabbed the Another Zyuohger Watch and purified it and then I went over to Cammie and gave her my serum and then I put an air helmet on her. She coughed and was better.

Cammie Rendallton: (Weakly) J.D.?

Me: Yeah you're safe now.

We then saw Zyuoh Cubes all over the ground and we picked them all up.

I had Cammie on my back and she was weak but still okay. I also gave her the locket I was gonna give her and she loved it.

Cammie Rendallton: Oh J.D. it's beautiful.

Me: I had it made for you.

Plankton: How did you get the Kelp Shake restaurants shut down so fast?

Hayley Buckingham: I told the mayor of Bikini Bottom about what they were doing and how it was poisoning the citizens. I showed one of them to the Mayor and he gave the order to shut that restaurant down and they arrested all of the employees. They were sent to prison for life and ordered to pay trillions in restitution.

Mr. Krabs: Wow! That was amazing lass!

Nico: It sure was.

Me: That was really well done.

Eli: I agree there.

Hayley Buckingham: It sure was good.

Omi: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Hayley Buckingham: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I made Nico my world famous 10,000 Flavor Chicken Wing all-you-can-eat buffet.

Me: Whoa! You know that many flavors of wings?

Nico: She sure does.

Hayley Buckingham: Yes and they are some of the best ever. I made and came up with a long list of flavors for them.

She pulled out a list and showed us that she made over 10,212 flavors of wings and we saw everything from sweet, sour and more. There was even a flavor at the bottom of the list that showed the deadliest of them all. It was a super spicy and powerfully deadly flavor called NUCLEAR ARMAGEDDON 666!

Me: Whoa that one looks lethal. Nuclear Armageddon 666.

Hayley Buckingham: It sure is. It's a wing injected with Capsaicin Extract from the Carolina Reaper pepper and it's covered in the hottest hot sauce ever known and it has powdered Carolina Reaper Peppers on it as well as the hottest ever dry spice in the world that is so mind-blowingly hot that people that work with it have to wear radiation suits.

Me: Wow!

Eli: That is powerful!

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Wow!

Nico: Yep. Some of the best wings she has ever made.

Nico and Hayley hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Hayley Buckingham: Me too Nico.

Me: This was an awesome rescue.

Eli: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I can't wait to try some of those wings.

Hayley Buckingham: You all will love them.

Nico: Lets go home and we got to cure SpongeBob and make the antidote for him and all of Bikini Bottom.

Lisa Loud: I'll get right on that immediately.

Varie: Awesome.

We later went back home and we told everyone what happened and we got to work on the antidote.

We got the antidote ready.

Omi: Here you go, Spongebob.

Spongebob drank it and he was back to normal but he was Naked!

SpongeBob: Whoa! The kelp ripped me out of my clothes.

Lily: No worries.

Lily went and got him new pants and a shirt and new socks and shoes.

SpongeBob: Thanks Lily.

He was happy.

Nico: What the hell were those people thinking using Toxic Waste like that!?

Eli: Yeah that was crazy!

Lola: It poisoned all of the people of Bikini Bottom.

Laney: Most of them anyway.

We later got everyone cured.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Peyton are heading to Coolsville, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to deal with Fast Track Al, who's escaped from from federal prison and he wants revenge on both versions of Mystery Inc for ruining his drug dealing business by disguising himself as The Headless Skateboarder again.

Lincoln also called Max Goof over to help, because he's got a few words to say to him, and it's not going to be pretty.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Coolsville, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to deal with Fast Track Al, who's escaped from from federal prison and he wants revenge on both versions of Mystery Inc for ruining his drug dealing business by disguising himself as The Headless Skateboarder again.

Nico: That's right, big guy. Plus, you also called Max over to also help out, and he's got a few words to say to that former skateboarding champion turned convicted drug dealer.

Max Goof: Yeah, and it's not going to be pretty.

Lincoln: And we know it also means he's going also transform, and I want to thank you, Max, and Ken Knudson for joining us, Peyton.

Peyton: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be so awesome bringing Fast Track Al down.

Ken Knudson: And today's the day we go after the leader and last of The Blood Dragons, Bryan Greyson.

Lincoln: Yep, and we bring them to court to face justice, Ken, and tomorrow, we begin the search for the 27 Champions of Harmony, and we'll be ready for the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer when the time comes and clean up the last of The Church of Necrom's mess. I can't believe they've resurrected The Doomsday 23 as a contingency plan to still get revenge for their defeat and death, but knowing just how low Damian Alaister and his fucked-up goons have stooped, this is the lowest.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by The Headless Skateboarder, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by

The Headless Skateboarder, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That drug dealing former skateboarding champion, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Gilford the Lightning, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, Gilford the Lightning, that's awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Keera Wellington III, but we'll talk later, we've got a fake Headless Skateboarder to deal with.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Headless Skateboarder, and it allowed the five girls to get away. When The Headless Skateboarder saw us, he moaned in anger.

Max Goof: You really think we're going to let you get away with what you tried to do, Fast Track Al?!

Suddenly, we then suddenly felt something snap deep within Max Goof's mind, as his deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with angels, light, and keys, he unholstered his Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back, and as he approached The Headless Skateboarder, he left white energy, angels, light, and keys with every step.

Max Goof: You make me sick, Fast Track Al, you were once the greatest skateboarding champion in Coolsville and you were respected by everyone. (Suddenly Getting Angry) But, when you threw your passion for skateboarding away and all because of drugs… , YOU'VE CROSSED A BIG LINE WHEN YOU DECIDED TO TURN TO CRIME, AND FOR THAT, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU ARE LOCKED AWAY IN PRISON FOR THE REST OF YOUR LIFE!

Eli: Oh boy.

Lincoln: Yep, he's snapped, and now, it's going to get ugly. HIT THE

DIRT!

We ducked for cover, as Max Goof screamed like a madman, as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with crosses surrounding the vortex, there's an army of angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix as light shined down from the Heavens and a divine choir of Angels sang. Then, as the vortex faded, Max Goof emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Max Goof grew from 6'10" to 7'4" in height, he now has massive and powerful muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair, he has deep neon deep blue eyes and a white energy aura with angels, light, crosses, and keys surrounding him, he has an Angel holding a Keyblade in its right hand and the Light Kanji in its left hand emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue crystal links and an Angel holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, he has on a long long-sleeved deep red trenchcoat with angels, light, and Keyblades on the coattails and on the back of the coat is an Angel with a Keyblade in its right hand surrounded by Keyblades and on top is a Hidden Mickey icon, a Crown pendant, a Keyblade icon, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts. Suddenly, Max Goof felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings grew much bigger for his new body and the large white feathers have gold tips on them, Max Goof has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Max Goof's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, light, Angels, and Keyblades, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade, it's a brand-new Keyblade with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade with colored gems embedded in it and it surrounded a Hidden Mickey icon, a Crown pendant, a Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Mickey head with blue gems for eye for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji below the Angel that said, "Max Goof, Champion of The College X-Games, Son of Goofy, Childhood Friend of P.J. and Bobby Zimmeruski, Friend to Many, Boyfriend of Roxanne, Humiliator of Bradley Uppercrust III, Brave and Powerful Next Generation Knight of King Mickey's Court, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Walter Bernhard, Ally and Partner of Leon Belmont, and Master of Light, The Keyblade, and the Angels"

マックス・グーフ、カレッジXゲームのチャンピオン、グーフィーの息子、P.J。とボビー・ジンメルスキーの幼なじみ、多くの友人、ロクサーヌのボーイフレンド、ブラッドリー・アッパークラストIIIの屈辱者、ミッキー王の宮廷の勇敢で強力な次世代騎士、邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ウォルター・ベルンハルトの破壊者、レオン・ベルモントの同盟国とパートナー、そして光のマスター、キーブレード、そして天使たち

Max Goof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL LIGHTSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF HEAVENLY LIGHT AND DIVINE JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Max Goof's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when the Fake Headless Skateboarder saw it, he came after him, but Max Goof fired a powerful blast of white energy, light, Angels, and Keyblades, and they hit the fake Headless Skateboarder, and he crashed into a trashcan.

Nico: Alright, Max Goof's transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And he sent the fake Headless Skateboarder flying into a trashcan, P.U.!

Lincoln: Yep, he's going to smell like garbage for the next few weeks.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Celestial Angel and Divine Hope) **You got that right, Lincoln. Now, come on, let's get that maniac.**

Lincoln: Yeah!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Peyton, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after the fake Headless Skateboarder, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and

they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Max Goof fired chains made of white energy from his new Keyblade and it bound the fake ghoul and he couldn't escape. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Max Goof's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent. Then, we saw that Max's new Keyblade now had large white angel wings for the guard, the blue cat's eye for the hilt, longer black handle, large red faceted sphere for the pommel, the Three Wayfinders of Terra, Aqua, and Ventus for the keychain links, and the keychain token are the silhouette heads of Mickey, Donald, and Goofy, just like with his Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade, and that was one awesome upgrade.

Lincoln: It's over for you, Headless Skateboarder, or should we say, Fast Track Al.

Lincoln removed the costume, and it was indeed Fast Track Al. Then, Nikiya, Sheila and Eric Loud, and Tom Lair came in and with the S.W.A.T. team and police and they grabbed Fast Track Al.

Nikiya: Nice work, guys, we've been after Fast Track Al as soon as he escaped from prison. Oh, and before we take him away, Max, would you like to punch him in the eye for disgracing skateboarding?

Max Goof: With pleasure.

Max Goof reared his left fist back, and he landed a strong punch to Fast Track Al's eye, and he gave him a black eye, and they took him away to jail.

Lincoln: That's it for that drug dealing disgrace to skateboarding. (To Keera Wellington III) And it's so good to see you again, Keera Wellington III.

Keera Wellington III reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful gold angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Gilford the Lightning, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow sports jersey with the number 23 on it, yellow gym shorts, yellow knee guards with yellow hearts on it, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with lightning on the coattails, and Gilford the Lightning on the back, and holstered on her back is Gilford the Lightning's gold bolt-bladed sword and a large Gilford the Lightning-themed greatsword with Gilford the Lightning etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Keera Wellington III: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Keera Wellington III and they hugged, and Keera Wellington III's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Keera Wellington III: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Keera Wellington III, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's also an awesome and great chef and makes really awesome desserts.

Me: Mary's going to love getting along with her, especially since she has a love for sweets.

Keera Wellington III: And I have one REALLY NASTY and horrible Revelation about Scoots that should have given her the death penalty.

Nico: Uh oh, I hate to find out what that crazy old goat did that should've given her the death penalty.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Keera Wellington III's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Keera Wellington III: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Keera.

Keera Wellington III had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Keera Wellington III's waist and Keera Wellington III wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Keera Wellington III's face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Stella Shining, Yuuki Soleil, Leila Etoile, Lily Airheart, and Yuni Vanquish from The Price of Smiles.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Stella Shining, Yuuki Soleil, Leila Etoile, Lily Airheart, and Yuni Vanquish from The Price of Smiles.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Stella Shining: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Stella Shining and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Fast Track Al,their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Stella Shining: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Stella Shining: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Stella Shining, Yuuki Soleil, Leila Etoile, Lily Airheart, and Yuni Vanquish with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after at Coolsville was Fast Track Al, who broke out of prison and disguised himself as The Headless Skateboarder to get revenge on both versions of Mystery Inc.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him, along with Max Goof transforming into his new Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and punching Fast Track Al in the eye, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Keera Wellington III have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and as for Fast Track Al, he was sent to The Uranus Prison, where his sentence had been upgraded to Life Without The Possibility of Parole, and he'll never be free again.

* * *

After stopping Fast Track Al, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Keera Wellington III saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Keera Wellington III: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Keera, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Keera Wellington III: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Keera, what's this really nasty and horrible revelation about Scoots that should've given her the death penalty.

Keera Wellington III: You're not going to like this one, Nico. I was walking home with Lincoln after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub. But, then I heard something coming fast, and then, Lincoln was run over ten times, and I saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Scoots and she was trying to kill him, and she was laughing like the crazy old bat she is. But, I stepped in and I punched Scoots hard in the face for what she did. We called the cops and the ambulance, who took Lincoln to the hospital, but Scoots got away before the cops could arrest her. The doctor told us that Lincoln was beaten up pretty bad: broken arms and legs, tire marks on his body, and much more, and he was in a full-body cast. The Loud Family were horrified by what Scoots did, including Luna and Lynn, who had thoughts of murder on their minds for that old goat. But, I talked them out of it, and they had to focus on helping Lincoln.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Me: She tried to commit first degree murder by running Lincoln over many times, that crazy old bat, she should've been given the death penalty.

Lincoln: You said it, but again, with Michigan abolishing the Death Penalty in 1846, she should've been given Life In Prison Without The Possibility of Parole. It's because of her, I had to spend four months in the hospital for what she did.

Eli's eyes shrank in pure rage and when we saw it, it meant big trouble.

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: (Monotone) Guys, would you please step outside for a minute?

But, we did more than that: we ran out of the World Tree Estate, and when Eli stood up, he took a deep breath and he suddenly let out a really nasty storm of swears and curses so loud, it was heard throughout all of Gotham Royal York and in The Masters of Evil's HQ in Montana.

Dark Spicer: Oh crud, was that Eli?

Vypra: Yep.

Even Ned Flanders heard it!

Ned Flanders: Dear Lord! Those are the loudest profanities I've ever heard!

Then, Eli let out a really loud scream, and then, steam came whistling out of the World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Me: Holy crap!

Nico: Now, Scoots has really crossed it big time.

Lincoln: And I'll bet Eli's going to fly out of The World Tree Estate and pummel Scoots for what she did long ago.

Suddenly, we saw Eli fly out of The World Tree Estate and he went after Scoots and he pummeled the living crap out of her! It was so brutal that we heard her screams and everyone all over the city was cringing in fright from the sheer brutality of it. And when he was done, his knuckles and fists were covered in blood, and he was breathing heavily. Lincoln ran up to Eli, and he hugged him tightly, and Eli hugged him back and he cried hard into Lincoln's chest, and we also joined in.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, hey, it's okay, Eli.

Nicole: Scoots is really asking for it this time, but with Lincoln's curse still on her, it won't be long before she meets her doom.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to The Crystal Cave in Perim for their date. When they arrived at The Crystal Cave in Perim, it was a truly beautiful cave full of crystals.

Rarity: Wow, these crystals are amazing.

Lincoln: Yep, and The Crystal Cave in Perim is one of the most beautiful places here, Sarah told me about this place, and it's perfect for our date.

They explored the cave and it was really amazing, crystal clusters decorated the entire cave. Then, as Lincoln and his harem got outside, they soon saw yet another cave there and when they went inside, they saw some familiar gems here: it was The Stones of Gelel, the same one embedded in my hand. Suddenly, the energy auras of Lincoln and his harem began flaring up, and they began sucking in the Mine of Gelel into their bodies, and when they were done, a massive rainbow energy explosion erupted and a massive jungle appeared with flowers and plants of many beautiful colors, and Lincoln and his harem have awesome rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythical animals, and they also have Stones of Gelel embedded in the back of their right hands. We also arrived there as well as soon as we felt the sudden massive energy increase, and Lincoln and his harem told us all of what happened, and we were stunned.

Me: Whoa, so a Mine of Gelel has appeared in Perim? Whoa.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D.

Nico: That's really awesome and unexpected.

Lincoln: And we also got a little something for you guys.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the rest of the team now has Stones of Gelel embedded in the backs of their right hands, and they also gain a massive power and energy increase to their infinite energy and power, and the energy auras flared up extremely.

Nico: Wow, that's awesome.

Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harems and they wrap their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss and we all cheered. Then, we came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: We had a fun time at the Crystal Cave in Perim and we also found another Mine of Gelel here on Perim as well, and we also went through the same thing you and the Knights of The New Fire did 150,000 years hence, J.D.

Me: You sure did, big guy, and now, the rest of the team now have Stones of Gelel embedded in the backs of the right hands, awesome.

---

Later it was time for Onewa's Second Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Onewa? Besides Arkayna, Poromon, and 3 Rabbids?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go too.

Princess Celestia: And me and Luna will go as well.

Nico: Cool! This will be awesome for you all to go.

May: I can't wait for you all to meet Shinnosuke and his team.

Me: Yep.

Arkayna: We're really excited for this one.

Poromon: We sure are.

Nico: Yeah we are. All right lets head on out!

We got in our cars and we were off to Japan!

We arrived and we went into the Police Station's garage.

LA CUCARACHA HORN HONK!

Shinnosuke and the team came.

Shinnosuke: Hey guys!

Me: Like the horns? We just put them in for our cars.

Shinnosuke: Awesome.

Onewa: Shinnosuke, this is Manaphy's boyfriend.

Poromon: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Poromon.

Nico: Poromon is also my Partner Digimon.

Go: Awesome!

Me: And these are the Princesses of Equestria.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor to meet you. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: Howdy there. I'm Applejack the Princess of Apples and Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Jewels and Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, the Princess of Parties and Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, the Princess of Animals and Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of the Wonderbolts and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Redemption, Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Princess Luna: I'm Princess Luna the Princess of the Night and the Moon and the Dark Skylanders.

Princess Celestia: And I'm Princess Celestia, Current Ruler of Equestria and the Sun and the Light Skylanders.

Shinnosuke: Wow! It's an honor to meet you all your highnesses.

Twilight Sparkle: No need for formalities but thank you.

Arkayna: And my name is Arkayna Goodfey, Princess of Drake City and Mysticon of the Dragon.

Go: Wow it's an honor.

Shinnosuke: Do you guys want to see the Drive Pit? We want to show you something Go's been working on.

Me: Sure. We heard so much about the Drive Pit from May and it was amazing.

Shinnosuke: Follow us.

We went to the Drive Pit.

We arrived.

May: Is that Chase's Core?

Go: Yep. As you remember, Chase was killed by my so called dad Banno. He was a hero that day. That's why I've been spending my free time finding ways to bring him back.

Shinnosuke: (to me) I know, dude. I'm pissed off about Banno too.

Me: What he did is unforgivable. When we face him on the big day I'm going to sadistically torture him before I kill him.

Nico: As long as I get to eat his heart after.

Shinnosuke: You eat peoples hearts!?

Me: Yeah it's gross but Nico does it only on those that are bad.

Eli: It's very appropriate for them.

Me: Also we're going to gladly give Banno the Black Gates.

Go: Test number 1.

Go pushed a button and electricity started flowing through Chase's core.

Go: IT'S ALIVE! IT'S ALIVE!

Manaphy: Go, it's not working!

Go: DARN!

Me: Nice use of the Frankenstein line though.

Go: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Go: Test number 2.

Go then took out a hammer and started hitting Chase's core with it.

* * *

Go: Live, damn you! Live!

Kyu: Hey! That's mine!

Me: Boy and I thought Bulkhead was the only one that did that.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: But Go it's not working.

Nico: (sighs) J.D., please bring Chase back to life before Go breaks something.

Me: This was funny to see though. But you got it boss.

Shinnosuke: How do you plan to do that?

Me: I have the power to resurrect people.

Shinnosuke: You can do that?

Me: Yep.

May: J.D. is literally a god among man. He has the power to do anything.

Poromon: He can literally bring anyone back from the dead.

Me: Yep.

Go: Wow!

Me: Watch. (Snaps fingers)

I snapped my fingers and then a massive flash of light shined down from the heavens and then a figure came down as the divine singing of angels was heard and we saw that it was Chase! He was back from the dead!

Shinnosuke: (Gasp) Chase?

Chase: Hey Shinnosuke. I'm back.

Shinnosuke: CHASE!

He went and hugged him. It was a happy and tearful reunion.

Jun: Now that Chase is back, let's check out that new restaurant that opened up.

May: What's the restaurant called?

Jun: Supreme.

Me: That sounds like a cool one.

Fluttershy: It sure does sound interesting.

Eli: Yeah.

May: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Nico: Yeah me too.

May: Why does this restaurant sound familiar?

Me: Hmm.

I started thinking. And then I remembered something I read about it on the internet.

---

Suprême (シュプレム, Shupuremu, French for "Supreme") is a French restaurant founded in 2009 hidden from plain view within a park, said to be so good, people are rendered silent from the food, and thus, cannot divulge its location, becoming a urban legend on the Internet.

The Special Investigation Unit first found out of this restaurant after Shinnosuke took out Roidmude 068, with the burned remains of the restaurant's pamphlet being found among the wreckage, with Kyu Saijo doing the legwork in finding the restaurant, leading Shinnosuke, Kiriko, and Otta over to Suprême.

---

Me: (GASP) I remember! This restaurant was for the Cook Roidmude. Number 090.

Nico: I remember that one!

Eli: Me too! That one was nuts.

We arrived at the restaurant and went in.

Waiter: Hello. Can I take your order today?

Nico: Well, for an appetizer… (smirks) you can drop the disguise, Cook Roidmude. I know it's you.

Cook Roidmude revealed herself!

BUSTED!

The people gasped!

Cook Roidmude: How did you know it was me?

Me: I can smell your venomous bite from a mile away. Time to kick your scaly butt! But not in here it's too cramped. Lets take it outside.

Cook Roidmude: Yeah you're right.

We went outside and into the street.

Shinnosuke: Onewa, before the battle, how would you like to be a Kamen Rider for my team?

Onewa: I would be honored Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke gave him a belt and his own Shift Car!

Me: Cool! Now lets kick some butt!

Onewa, Chase, and Shinnosuke: Henshin!

Go: Let's Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Onewa was a brown Kamen Rider and he had powerful tractor and bulldozer parts on his shoulders. He was called KAMEN RIDER

CONSTRUCTION!

Me: YEAH! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Arkayna: Lets see what this can do!

She activated her Ridewatch for Mumbo Jumbo and got all of Mumbo's powers!

Arkayna: Try this on!

She fired a beam of magic and formed a Washtub Shower and then smashed Cook Roidmude all over with them!

Me: Ooh! That's gonna leave a mark!

Nico: It's Shift Car time!

Me: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets see what mine can do.

She activated her Shift Car and then she had the powers of all 10 Skylanders Elements around her arms!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is cool!

She fired waves of Skulls and bashed Cook Roidmude all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Chase: Let me get in some action. I HAVE been dead, after all.

Nico: Remind me to make you an all you can eat buffet after this. You are gonna be hungry after this.

Chase: I would like that. How long was I dead?

Me: Not really sure.

Eli: Too long to tell you the truth.

Chase: It has been a while.

Chase heard someone sneaking up on him and punched that person, knocking it to the ground.

It was really ANOTHER BIRTH of Kamen Rider OOO! It was a scary version of the Birth Kamen Rider for OOO and had a green armor and a scary helmet and had a scary version of the

Birth Blaster!

Me: Whoa! Another Birth from OOO!

Nico: At least this one is not for Wizard.

Me: Yeah!

Nathan Corso: Yeah but I'm proud of you for becoming the leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Nice to know that you still have some good in your heart. But you are fighting for the wrong reason.

Nathan Corso: Yeah but I still am out to get you.

Nico: We'll see.

Arkayna: Time to use my own Shift Car!

She activated her Shift Car and got all of Mumbo's powers and then she teleported and then kicked Cook Roidmude in the face and smashed her down.

Poromon: (takes out his own Shift Car) How could you do this?! Nice was your friend!

Nathan Corso: You haven't changed at all Poromon. Looking good for that cute little bird I remember and May it's awesome to finally meet you. I heard you and Nico tied the knot 2 years ago. You have my congratulations. Nico picked a really lovely one.

May: Glad you think so.

Nathan Corso: But to answer your question I hated bullies with a vengeance and I decided that I was going to get rid of bullies forever. I thought it would be perfect for me to start killing bullies.

Me: Believe me Nathan I hate bullies just as much as you do and I want nothing more than to destroy them all because they are scum of the Earth but you have to realize that they are people too. And they are victims of abuse, neglect and all that and deep down inside they are not very happy. But that gives you no right to try and wipe them all out! Look what happened to Ricky Beamer. He hurt a lot of bullies and look what happened to him.

Poromon activates his Shift Car.

He got Seadramon's power!

Poromon: (Echoing) ICE BLAST!

He fired a wave of ice from his mouth and it hit Nathan and had his lower half of his body frozen to the ground.

Nico: Nate, you need a massive wake up call. I think Swartz poisoned your mind with lies from minute one.

Nico then used Skulker's power and made his hand intangible and plunged it into Nathan's chest and he grabbed the watch. Nate screamed in pain!

Nico: Whoa too extreme.

Me: Let me do this.

Nico got out of the way and I used my magic and it hit him in his chest and then the Ridewatch got out of him and I caught it and then we got a Birth Blaster and then we got Core Medals for all the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Me: Whoa! He got Core Medals for all the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Onewa activated his own Shift Car.

He got KGBeast's gun arm and he fired laser blasts and they hit Cook Roidmude and blasted her all over.

Me: Lets see what these babies can do.

I put in the core medals for Roquefort, Cheese Monster and Angry Cheese!

Me: MOLTEN CHEESE DELUGE!

I fired a massive blast of Molten Cheese and it hit Cook Roidmude and drenched her in cheese!

Me: WOW! That was cool!

Applejack used her own Shift Car.

She got the blasters of the Vreedle Brothers!

Applejack: Take these!

She fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and smashed the Cook Roidmude all over with them.

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: Lets take him down!

Shinnosuke: Lets do it!

Me: YEAH!

Shinnosuke: Let's do a combo.

Onewa: Okay!

Onewa and Shinnosuke: STONE DRIVE SMASH!

They jumped and became a car of Earth and smashed into Cook Roidmude and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was reduced to number 090 and I then took my scythe and slashed it and she exploded!

She was dead!

Nico: Good riddance!

Me: Yeah.

We reverted back.

Nico: She didn't get the Black Gates. In fact, she can be a good cook for the Masters of Evil.

Me: I figured.

Twilight Sparkle: But this was really awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was cool!

Shinnosuke: This was an awesome battle though.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

We later came back and Nico had Nate on his back.

Lincoln: Hey guys.

William: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was incredible!

William: Wow! And this is Nate? Whoa we had no idea he was a friend from your past Nico.

Nico: Yeah it was crazy.

May: Next time, KGBeast, Yin, and Yang can come with.

Onewa: Good idea.

Nico had Nate put into the infirmary.

---

Later in the park, we were at a table and Hayley had made for me, Nico, Laney and Lynn a huge all you can eat Chicken Drumstick Buffet and she made lots of flavors of them.

Papillon: About time you tried those wings, huh?

Nico: Yeah I missed these.

Me: Boy Hayley you have really meaty ones here.

Hayley Buckingham: Yeah I use drumsticks. Hope you guys are really hungry?

Nico: Oh we sure are.

We got to eating and man oh man were they really tasty! We had lots and lots of awesome flavors.

Nico: (Eating a S'Mores flavor wing) Delicious!

Me: S'mores is awesome!

Cow: Is there a milk flavour?

Hayley Buckingham: No milk wouldn't stick.

Cow: Oh.

We tried all her flavors and there was a massive pile of bones on the table.

Nico: Wow! That was great!

Hayley Buckingham: Now for my deadliest flavor.

She donned a radiation suit and then made her deadliest flavor of them all: NUCLEAR ARMAGEDDON 666! It was a drumstick that was glowing neon red and it was causing my geiger counter to click like mad!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Whew! This is gonna be awesome!

Sinnertwin: This is gonna be explosive!

Eli: No kidding!

We then ate the drumsticks and it was delicious. But then…

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFULLY FIERY ATOMIC SUPER EXPLOSION OF FIRE AND INTENSE HEAT!**

MASSIVE PILLARS OF FIRE EXPLODED OUT AROUND US! Then two minutes later we were enveloped in powerful rainbow fire auras and they were incredibly strong and immensely powerful!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: WOW! That was amazing!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Lynn: YEAH NO KIDDING! That was great!

Hayley Buckingham: Wow! You guys are tough!

Streetwise: That was hot!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Laney: But it was tasty. (Stomach Grumbles) Uh oh! (MONSTROUS BELCH)

She burped out a massive blast of blue hot fire and it hit the Vengeance Express Cul-De-Sac Kids that were still out for revenge on the Eds. It hit them and burned them to a crisp!

Nico: WHOA! OUCH!

Eli: Yeah no kidding! But I didn't think the Vengeance Express kids were still out for the Ed's.

Nico: Yeah!

Laney: (WHEEZES)

Lola: Wow! That was incredible.

Nico: Wow! Yeah it was!

Me: But man I am so stuffed! I'm not eating anything more for the rest of the day.

Jessica Cruz: I don't blame you one bit J.D.

Nico: Yeah. All right lets get ready for our next mission. We're going to the planet Oa in the Lego universe.

Then the Lego Heroes and villains came.

Clawful: Did you find out more about Lego Brainiac's plan?

Lego Superman: We did. It's not good.

Lego Luthor: We learned that he's teamed up with your own Brainiac as well.

We gasped in shock!

Me Oh man!

Lola: If I remember right that was the version that our Lex Luthor worked with and merged with.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: But we're going to kill 2 Brainiacs.

Lana: Yeah we are.

Then Gameface, Felix Faust, Iron Lung, Merman, Zexion, Bizarro, Misty Tredwell, Dr. Light, Evil Seed, and Number 7 appeared.

Gameface: Can me, Felix Faust, Iron Lung, Merman, Zexion, Bizarro, Misty Tredwell, Dr. Light, Evil Seed, and Number 7 go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. We're going to the planet Oa.

Zexion: I hope we aren't facing a Mind Controlled leader?

Nico: I don't know if we are.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai! Yes I hear you.

King Kai: I'm afraid I have really bad news. The Justice Lord version of John Stewart is over in the Lego Version of Oa and he is out for revenge. He is coming for you guys and he is going to make sure you guys all pay for ruining the Justice Lords.

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man! I wasn't with the team when they faced the Justice Lords but I did hear so much about the Justice Lords! It's hard to imagine that they were that dangerous and giving all heroes everywhere a bad name!

Me: Yeah no kidding there!

Twilight Sparkle: What is this Justice Lords version of John Stewart like?

Me: He is a rogue hero and he wants to try and kill the Justice League.

I went over his history.

---

John Stewart was a former superhero turned rogue in the Justice League series.

History

Much like his main counterpart, he was in the military and became a Green Lantern. This all changed when Lex Luthor became president and executed the Flash.

In response, Superman killed Lex Luthor in the Oval Office and the Justice Lords took over the world.

John Stewart traded his costume for a new one when the Justice Lords brought peace through tyranny. At some point, he shaved his head bald and progressed in his relationship with Hawkgirl. Green Lantern discovered an alternate universe through Batman.

He like the other Justice Lords discovered alternate versions of themselves still as superheroes with an alive Flash.

However, he ended up like the others permanently depowered, being unable to use his ring anymore.

* * *

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Laney: I remember that!

Lana: Yeah that was awful!

Me: Yep.

Nico: How did that adventure go down? I wasn't with you guys when it all happened so I don't know all the details.

Me: It's not a pretty sight but here goes.

I went over what happened in Chapter 391.

* * *

It starts on the Justice League Watchtower. Me, Vince, Carol, Aylene, Volcana, Star Butterfly, Starfire, Raven, Varie, Maria, Rachel, Aqua, Tara, Terra, Cody, Lincoln, and his siblings were talking to the Justice League.

Me: So Kal what was the strangest adventure you all had?

Superman: Our strangest adventure was when we were in another dimension.

Green Lantern: I'll never forget that. That was where we encountered our alternate counterparts, the Justice Lords.

Lincoln: The Justice Lords?

Linka: Who are they?

Hawkgirl: The Justice Lords are our counterparts in that dimension. Unlike us their Flash Counterpart was killed by Lex Luthor. They killed their Lex Luthor and took control of the presidency and anyone that does a crime no matter how great or small will be sent to prison on the spot. They enforced terror on the planet and made the world into a living nightmare in trying to make it a better place.

Volcana: That is not making the world a better place.

Starfire: That's right. That's ruling with fear.

Me: Those people give all superheroes everywhere a really bad name. Lets go over there and show them that we mean business and make sure that they never terrorize that world again.

Flash: How are we gonna do that?

Me: We have a Simulator and it acts as our doorway to countless dimensions across the fabric of the infinite reaches of the cosmos.

Lisa: That's right. It's been a prominent tool of ours and it made us stronger all together.

Batman: We had no idea that you all had such a tool. It's a feat of scientifical engineering all on its own.

Varie: It's true Bruce.

Aylene: It's been a powerful achievement for us. It can also take us back in time.

Me: That's right. It somehow has the power to do that without affecting the space time continuum.

Wonder Woman: That's really unusual and very interesting.

Hawkgirl: It's hard to imagine that such technology can do that.

Me: Yeah. So what do you all say? Shall we take the fight to the Justice Lords?

Superman: Lets do it.

Lori: Lets get em.

---

We were in the Simulator and Jared set the scenear io.

Jared: Coming online guys.

The Simulator Activated and we found ourselves in the world of the Justice Lords.

Me: Is this Metropolis?

Luna: It feels like we never left!

Varie: It does feel that way doesn't it?

Rachel: But this is beyond a shadow of a doubt the dimension of the Justice Lords.

Me: It sure is. Let me see if I can find them.

I concentrate and found their energy signals heading towards us.

Me: They're heading this way. Lets go.

We flew swung and ran towards them. We saw the Justice Lords ready to fight.

Lord Green Lantern: I knew you'd come here eventually. None of you belong here.

Green Lantern: Just because this isn't our world doesn't mean we can't try and save it.

Me: So you are the Justice Lords.

Lord Superman: That's right. We heard a lot about you J.D. Knudson and friends.

Me: How can that be? We all live in 2 different universes.

Lord Martian Manhunter: We have a special way to scan dimensions across the space time continuum and we saw all of your achievements.

Varie: So in a way we left our mark on this universe as well.

Lord Hawkgirl: Yes. That's a good analogy.

Lord Wonder Woman: We're this world's defenders. So we're the ones who protect it.

Wonder Woman (disgusted): Is that what you call all this? Protection?

Aylene: Your way of protection is ruling with fear!

Lord Batman: Disobedient children must be punished for defying us.

Batman: Children? Are you even hearing yourselves?! We're not gods! We don't decide who lives and who dies.

Lord Superman: The decision is ours! We were forced to make it when Lex Luthor forced his way into becoming president!

Superman: We know exactly what you lost.

Lord Hawkgirl: Then who are all of you to judge us?! But it doesn't matter. After we've killed you all, we'll bring your Flash over here. When he sees how we've perfected this world in his name-

Hawkgirl: He'll be afraid and disgusted! He'll know exactly the kind of monsters that you've become.

Lord Martian Manhunter: But he'll be alive! And we'll make him see things our way once he's here!

Marian Manhunter: You're not thinking straight! Just because your Flash died does not justify-

Lord Superman: Luthor took him from us!

Lori: And he literally got what was coming to him in our dimension!

Laney: He's now in a prison at the very distant edge of the universe.

Lisa: People like you can never be called heroes.

Superman: And you took this world's freedom! It's time to give it back!

Me: Lets power up!

Me, Varie, Vince, Carol, Lincoln, Linka and Laney went Super Angel 2 and 3.

Me: Lets dance!

We split off and went at them.

---

Battle 1: Lord Hawkgirl

Maria, Luna, Lily, Cody, Lincoln and Hawkgirl were facing Lord Hawkgirl.

Hawkgirl powered up her mace and she and Lord Hawkgirl clashed and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at Lord Hawkgirl.

It electrocuted her and Maria, Luna and Lily fired a huge blast of water at her. They drenched her and she couldn't fly and Cody fired a blast of black and blue fire and burned off Lord Hawkgirl's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain.

Flash: Geez! That's got to hurt.

Lincoln: That must've hurt. Sorry you had to see that Shayera.

Hawkgirl: It's all right Lincoln. But if you ask me she gives all of my people on Thanagar a really bad name.

Maria: You'll get no arguement from me Shayera. It's like I say, A bird with no wings is only half a bird.

Hawkgirl: That's a good analogy.

Luna: It sure is. Now what are we gonna do about your evil twin?

Hawkgirl: Evil Twin. That's perfect for her Luna. Leave that to me.

Hawkgirl walked up to Lord Hawkgirl and punched her in the face and knocked her out.

Maria: Nice shot Shayera.

Hawkgirl: Thanks Maria.

Maria took Lord Hawkgirl's mace.

Maria: You know I could use this as a secondary weapon after I get a sword.

Lincoln: Good idea Maria.

Lily tied up Lord Hawkgirl.

---

Battle 2: Lord Wonder Woman.

Terra, Tara, Laney, Leni, Aylene, Raven and Wonder Woman were facing Lord Wonder Woman.

Leni and Lord Wonder Woman were clashing and Leni was using her sword and Lord Wonder Woman defended herself with her bracelets and the sparks that were flying were incredible.

Lord Wonder Woman: You're really good little girl. Did you train with the Amazons of Themyscira?

Leni: No. I totes had my own training.

Terra came up and fired a blast of fire at Lord Wonder Woman from his Keyblade and Aylene fired a blast of fire. Leni got out of the way and the fire blasts both hit Lord Wonder Woman. But she was holding the blasts back with her bracelets.

Tara formed lifted up a huge hunk of Earth and rock and she threw it at Lord Wonder Woman and it hit her. She was sent crashing into the ground. She lifted up the rock and Wonder Woman punched her in the face and knocked her out.

Laney tied her up with bramble vines and Raven encased her in a ball of darkness.

Wonder Woman: That takes care of that. You guys were amazing.

Terra: Thanks Diana.

Tara: Your evil twin gave all heroes everywhere a really bad name.

Laney: Yeah. She will never terrorize the world again.

Wonder Woman: No she won't. Leni your training has really paid off.

Leni: Varie is totes a great teacher.

Aylene: She sure is.

Raven: Lets hope that Lord Wonder Woman can never harm anyone ever again.

* * *

Battle 3: Lord Green Lantern.

Aqua, Luan, Lynn, Lucy and Green Lantern were facing Lord Green Lantern.

Lord Green Lantern had a green energy sword and he was slashing at them. Luan formed an orange light sword and they both clashed. Luan pushed him away and slashed him and cut him in the chest.

Green Lantern punched him in the face.

Green Lantern: You have abused the power of the Green Lantern for your own selfish purpose. The Guardians of the Universe would never allow this to happen and let you become like this!

Lord Green Lantern: I will do whatever it takes to make sure the world is safe. Even if I'm consumed with evil!

Lynn: It's already too late for that!

Lynn sent a huge wave of lava at Lord Green Lantern and he protected himself in a force field as the lava covered him.

Aqua froze the lava and with a blast of ice from her Keyblade and he was trapped.

Lord Green Lantern was trapped inside a bubble of earth and rock and he couldn't get out.

Lucy used the darkness and she couldn't be seen as she took his Green Lantern Ring.

Lucy: You don't deserve to be a lantern.

Lucy punched him in the face and knocked him out. She came out with him.

Aqua: Great job Lucy.

Lucy: Thanks Aqua. I used the darkness of his prison and strip him of his power ring and captured him.

Luan: You sure made a dark capture! (Laughs) Get it? But seriously great job Luce.

Lensay: Way wuce.

Lynn, Luan and Lucy: Aww!

Aqua: That was so cute.

Green Lantern: It sure was. Great job girls. He'll never bring a bad name to the Green Lantern Corps again.

Aqua: No he won't John.

Lynn: I'm sorry he sullied the Green Lanterns reputation John.

Green Lantern: It's all right Lynn. But he will no doubt face punishment when he goes before the Guardians of The Universe.

Luan: I have a feeling he will. He doesn't deserve to be a Green Lantern.

Lucy: You'll get no argument from me Luan.

Aqua froze Lord Green Lantern in a block of ice.

---

Battle 4: Lord Martian Manhunter.

Lori, Rachel, Linka and Martian Manhunter were facing Lord Martian Manhunter.

Martian Manhunter became a dragon and Linka fired a blast of lightning at Lord Martian Manhunter. Electrocuting him.

Martian Manhunter fired a blast of fire at him and burned him.

Lori: Let me literally blow you away!

Lori fired a blast of tornadic wind and entrapped him in a huge tornado.

Rachel fired a huge blast of sound energy and the energy was hurting Lord Martian Manhunters ears and he was in a lot of pain.

Linka fired more lightning and paralyzed him.

He fell to the ground as the tornado faded.

Martian Manhunter put his hand on his head and took his powers.

Martian Manhunter: You've disgraced the people of Mars and that will now cost you dearly.

Lori: He literally gave you people a bad name.

Rachel: He sure did. J'onn I'm sorry he ruined you.

Martian Manhunter: He will get what's coming to him.

Linka: He sure will.

---

Battle 5: Lord Batman.

Star Butterfly, Lisa, Lana, Varie, Starfire and Batman were facing Lord Batman.

Star fired a blast of fire at him and he dodged it.

Star: Narwhal Blast!

She got an unexpected surprise when she fired a blast of Narwhals from her hands.

Star: I can fire my magic from my hands!

Lisa: It appears that when you got your powers from Helios, you don't need your wand anymore for your spells.

Lana: Oh that is cool!

Varie: It sure is.

Varie fired a blast of water from her hand and it hit Lord Batman.

Star: This is gonna be awesome.

Starfire fired a laser vision blast and burned Lord Batman's cape off.

Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and froze Lord Batman's feet. Stucking him to the ground.

Star: Syrup Tsunami Shockwave!

Star fired a blast of pancake syrup and it drenched Lord Batman and covered him. He was stuck to the ground like glue.

Batman took Lord Batman's utility belt and mask.

Batman: You will never sully the reputation of Wayne Industries again.

Lana: No he won't Bruce.

Star: He gave bats everywhere a really bad name.

Lisa: Technically Star, Bruce Wayne is really Batman.

Star: Oh. I still have a lot to learn.

Lisa: We can see that.

Starfire: But still you did a great job Star.

Batman: You sure did.

---

Battle 6: Lord Superman.

Me, Vince, Carol, Volcana, Lola and Superman were facing Lord Superman.

Lola fired a blast of fire at him and he dodged it.

Carol fired Godzilla's Atomic Ray and he fired his laser vision. The blasts collided and they exploded with incredible power. Turning the field they were over into a sea of fire.

Volcana fired a stream of fire at Lord Superman and it hit him in the back.

I punched Superman in the face.

Superman: Your reign is over.

Lord Superman: NO! I WON'T LET YOU WIN!

Superman: You've lost. All because you've succumbed to madness.

Lord Superman (rushes towards Superman): Oh, really?! Then tell me, Superman. What does it mean then?! When everything you've given your life to protect is gone?! When you see that villains in the world cannot be stopped with simply beating them up for the police?! What does it mean I should do?! TELL ME!

Superman (ducks underneath Lord Superman): I'm glad you asked.

Lord Superman went over to the original, attempting to punch him. But Superman simply grabbed him by the shoulder and kneed him in the gut. I punched him in the back of the head and Lola kicked him in the face.

Carol punched Lord Superman in the nose and broke it.

Vince fired a blast of fire and it hit him in the arm.

Superman: It's about being the person who others can respect and he can respect back! (throws his Lord countepart into a wall) It's about doing the right thing and never succumbing to tyranny even after everything we hold dear is gone!

Me: It's about always being there to protect all of your friends and those you love and protect all of those that are precious to you.

Lord Superman fired his heat vision at Superman, but he blocked with his own heat vision.

Superman: It's about setting an example for other heroes and people who have incredible gifts, but need one thing to use them correctly. And that's a lesson that a friend of mine taught me! (punches his Lord self) WITH! (punches again) GREAT! (punches again) POWER! (Lord Superman catches the next punch) COMES! (catches Lord Superman's punch and throws him in the opposite direction over his shoulder as he lands on the ground) GREAT! (picks Lord Superman up by the collar) RESPONSIBILITY! (punches Lord Superman one last time)

Vince: And that's something a monster like you can never understand!

Vince punched him in the face with incredible force and sent him crashing into the ground.

Lord Superman fell to the ground defeated.

Superman: Using your powers responsibly means using them to show you're a good person. Not by using them to control others, but by helping people while letting them make their own choices at the same time. Yes, I've had times when I almost killed others. But then, I think about the people I miss who have died and what they would say to me. And I know that no matter what, I have to do what's right, even if it isn't always fair to me. That's why you'll never be a true hero. You won't hurt these people any longer.

Lord Superman (weakly): Fear is the only thing people know. One day, you'll understand.

Me: You're wrong about that. Fear only brings chaos, death and destruction. It does nothing but show your own hatred and ignorance towards others. To be a true hero you have to risk your life to save everyone that you care about. You have to lay your life on the line to save those that you love and always keep all those that are precious to you close to your heart.

Lord Superman: (Weakly) I don't care about that. I'm doing what I must to make sure that this world is safe from the scum that terrorize it.

Me: Your intentions are good but you're using them for the wrong ideas.

I put my hand on his head and strip him of his powers. He fainted from this.

Superman: What did you do to him?

Me: I stripped him of his powers and made them my own. He gave all the people of Krypton everywhere a really bad name.

Superman: You said it J.D.

Lola: One thing is for sure he will never terrorize the world again.

Vince: You said it Lola.

Carol: That's right. Never again.

The Justice Lords had been defeated and they were arrested and stripped of their powers. Lord Wonder Woman was tried for her crimes on Themyscira and she was petrified for all eternity. Lord Hawkgirl was taken back to Thanagar and placed in a prison forever. Lord Green Lantern was tried by the Guardians of The Universe and was found guilty of his crimes. He was banished to another part of the universe forever. Lord Martian Manhunter was banished to the Phantom Zone - an alternate dimension where the worst villains are exiled. Lord Batman was sentenced to life in the Antarctica prison in our dimension. Finally Lord Superman was sentenced to a special cell in the Moon where the Sun's light turned it into a strange red energy that nullified his powers.

* * *

Back on the Justice League Watchtower we were celebrating our victory.

Flash: That was awesome guys! You all sure showed those Justice Lords a thing or two,

Me: We sure did Wally. The Justice Lords were no match for the power of Me, My Friends and The Justice League working together. They were totally overwhelmed by our power and teamwork.

Hawkgirl: That's right J.D. They never even were a match for our power.

Laney: No they weren't. I just can't believe that they were going to take everyone's free will like that.

Vince: I know Laney. It's absolutely appalling.

Me: You'll get no argument from me partner. Living in a world without free will is considered The Ultimate Fate Worse than Death.

Lucy: It's true. I would never live in a world like that.

Luan: Me neither. There's no future in a world like that.

Lensay: Poo poo.

Luan: That's right Lensay.

Green Lantern: Now we've officially seen the last of the Justice Lords and they will never terrorize that universe again.

Flash: And now that Lex Luthor is in prison in the distant edge of the universe, I won't die like I did in that world.

Superman: No you won't.

Me: And we'll make sure of it Wally.

Lincoln: We sure will.

Me: And now we've official left our mark on that world too.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! That is amazing!

Sirius: Boy it sure was.

Laney: That was really fun.

Chaor: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Molestache's kind next.

Shanan: Wow! A Talpidian next. That is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Yep.

Zexion: Let's get going.

Nico: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Bryan Greyson, the leader and found of The Blood Dragons, and he's heading here to kill us, and he's extremely pissed off at us for what we did in capturing the rest of his goons. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Bryan Greyson on the move?

Lincoln: You bet he is, Nico, and he's extremely pissed off at us for what we did in capturing the rest of his goons.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) So, the leader of The Blood Dragons is finally on his way here, is he? Perfect, now we can deal with him once and for all.

Lincoln: And I also sent the evidence of The Blood Dragons' numerous crimes all over the country to The Gotham Royal York Police Department, and we got the order to bring The Blood Dragons to court to face justice at court, just like what happened with The Church of Necrom.

Nico: Awesome.

Ken Knudson: And from what I heard from J.D. and Nico, The Blood Dragons are allies of The Church of Necrom, and that makes it even worse.

Lincoln: You heard right, Ken. But, this is it for The Blood Dragons, after today, they'll be spending the rest of their lives in prison, and we can find the 27 Champions of Harmony, so we'll be ready for The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Michelle Torrington: And this time, The Church of Necrom's final revenge on us for destroying them will be ended for all eternity.

Nico: You got that right, Michelle. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to put a stop to Justice Lord John Stewart once and for all.

Lincoln: We'll make that Green Lantern disgrace pay for what he and the other Justice Lords did in their world years ago. (Deep Sapphire Blue Eyes glowing) And you'd better say your final prayers, Bryan Greyson, you and the rest of your Blood Dragon cronies are going to pay not only for your crimes against the United States, but also, for allying The Church of Necrom, you piece of crap!

We went to the ship and we were off to the planet Oa in the Lego Universe.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6621.1: We are en route to the planet Oa, the home planet of the Green Lantern Corps and we are heading there to stop the Justice Lords version of John Stewart. Our mission is to stop him and strip him of his memory.

Me: This will be awesome.

Eli: What are the Justice Lords like?

Me: They are the Justice League essentially gone rogue. But they lived in another universe.

I went over their history.

---

Like their counterparts, the Justice Lords were formed by seven superheroes. They fought evil and villainous teams. Their dimensions diverged when Lex Luthor became president and killed Flash who they all considered family despite him annoying them with his antics. Superman along with Wonder Woman and Batman went to the White house and fought Luthor's guards. After Superman killed Lex Luthor, they took over the White House and their world. They inforced martial law over the entire world in order to keep the world in line, even small crimes like littering and disturbing behavior leads to immediate arrest. They also took away the people's freedom and choices, as they see that is what leads to uprising. They faced demonstrations from people and lobotmized criminals. Worse, because of their desire to control people to prevent an uprising, even doing something harmless like complaining about poor service could result in arrest.

Years after establishing control over the world, they encounter their Justice League counterparts from Batman. The Justice Lords lured their counterparts into a trap and arrived in their universe to establish the same control in their universe. Eventfully, they got defeated after the Justice League teamed up with their Lex Luthor in exchange for the latter getting freed from jail while under close supervision.

* * *

When I was finished everyone was shocked!

Eli: That is crazy!

Flash: Yeah it was. And all because their version of me died.

Laney: But they were all taken down by the most powerful force in all of the Multiverse: Us.

Nico: It's just hard to imagine that the Justice Lords were able to be that dangerous.

Me: Yeah. At least they are not terrorizing their universe anymore. A world without free will is the ultimate fate worse than death.

Lego Joker: What a heartless bunch of monsters.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lego Joker: I actually tried some of those Kelp Shakes.

Maria: Say what?!

Lego Joker: Relax. I didn't feel any side effects.

St. Patricia: Must be because of your body chemistry.

Nico: That is cool.

Misty Tredwell: How were those wings, honey?

Me: Delicious and awesome.

Misty Tredwell: I'm glad.

Nico: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Oa!

Nico: Planet Oa.

Stalker: Oa looks okay so far.

Nico: Lets land.

We landed and we were in front of the capital city of Oa with the Green Power Battery in the middle. It was easily recognized because of the green beam of light coming from the center of the city.

Me: Wow!

Eli: This is amazing!

Camie: So this is the planet Oa. Incredible!

Number 7: Let me scan for any Lego heroes and villains stranded here.

Nico: Okay.

She did so and looked around.

Then she found the Lego Versions of Thunderer, Toyman, Trickster.

Ultra-Humanite, Vibe, Wonder Girl, Zatanna, The Fierce Flame, El Diablo, King Shark, Harley Quinn (The Squad), Katana, Batzarro, Bizarra, Bizarro, Cyzarro, Darkseid and Desaad!

Number 7: I found them. Over by that building over there!

Thorn: Eyecon and Ridewatch time!

Flora: Lets do it!

We went at them.

Flora activated her Ridewatch and then got Manboy's powers and then went at a bunch of Red Lantern Warriors that were hired by Lord Green Lantern and then we punched and blasted them into dust!

Bizarro: Bizarro not happy to see Lego self!

Lego Bizarro: Bizarro not happy too.

Rarity: This is amazing here.

Lego Zatanna: It sure is.

Lena Isis: (to Lego Darkseid) Unlike the version that we know, we don't have a problem with you.

Phosphos: But no funny stuff!

Lego Darkseid: Don't worry I'm not like the one you guys know.

Me: That's a relief.

Laney: Yeah. Thank goodness.

Dr. Light: Time to enlighten these idiots!

Kairi: You got that right!

She activated her Ridewatch and got Dr. Light's powers.

Kairi: Lets make them see the light!

She fired waves of light and blasted the Red Lantern Warriors into dust!

Nico: YEAH!

Trent Fernandez: Super Dino Mode!

Trent went super and he smashed and pulverized Numerous Red Lantern Warriors all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Evilseed: Zarya, I think you and Kaito will get a chance to shine today.

Zarya: Yes we will and I'm looking forward to it all.

Kaito: Same with me.

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: I think we're just about ready for the entrance.

Akira Nijino: Right, If you want to use a Ridewatch, now's a good time.

Nico: Okay.

We saw a bunch of Red Lantern Warriors appear and they were blocking our way!

Red Lantern: You want to get to our boss you got to go through us!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

They transformed and Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced to his song.

Merman: Roll call time!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zarya: CHANGE WOLF POWER! ZENKAI WOLF! ゼンカイウルフ

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Lego Batman: (sighs) The Dark Knight of Gotham. Batman!

Lego Robin: Um… the Boy Wonder! Robin!

Lego Superman: The Man of Steel! Superman!

Lego Joker: The Clown Prince of Crime! Joker!

Zenkaigers and Zarya: THE SEVEN TOGETHER! KIKAI SENTAI SENKAIGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Morton Koopa: Now to get past you guys!

3! 2! 1!

Nico: I know that countdown anywhere!

Then out came the Fourze Kamen Riders!

Gentaru: Looks likes we got here just in time!

Nico: Yeah you sure did!

Me: Awesome timing guys!

Eli: Yeah!

Whenua: Let me help you guys!

Iron Lung: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Whenua: Oh I won't! HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER MERCURY!

Nico: YEAH! Lets go!

We were off to face Lord Green Lantern!

We then saw him at the power battery capital!

Me: Target sighted.

Bomb Man: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Lord John Stewart was looking around and then the spirits of the Techno Elements of Yellow all appeared and then they converged and then a massive flash of yellow light shined down and then out of the entity of Fear, Parallax, we came out.

Me: Hello there Lord Stewart. Been a long time. 4 and a half years to be precise.

Lord Stewart: J.D. Knudson!? You look completely different than when we last fought.

Me: The wonders of training and building bonds of friendship.

Lord Stewart: And you've all increased in numbers too!

Me: There weren't as many of us back then as we are now.

Nico: Yeah and we have changed quite a lot too.

Felix Faust: You think it's funny forcing your Will on others?

Lord Stewart: I don't think it's funny. I think it's necessary so no one suffers a tragedy like ours! (To Me) Maybe if you followed our example, that Lothor guy would be dead already!

Sinestro: Don't waste your energy on him, J.D.. Let me handle it during the usual battles.

Hal Jordan: You know what, Sinestro? Count me in as well!

Me: Go for it! Also I know not to waste energy on him. Besides after having to put up with the same kind of comparisons over the last 4 and a half years and learning from all the past mistakes and all that as well as having the guidance and help from Amanda Waller you tend to learn not to put up with it anymore.

Nico: That's good you learned from that.

Sinestro: It sure is.

Then Greiger, Fireor, Kerbero Gangan, Common Cold, Ben Ravencroft, Magneto, Beetle, Six Gum Gang, Killer Croc, and Krusty appeared.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (Goofy Laugh)

Nico: Greiger, Fireor, Kerbero Gangan, Common Cold, Ben Ravencroft, Magneto, Beetle, Six Gum Gang, Killer Croc, and Krusty.

Greiger: Must've been a shock to hear the Justice Lords escaped.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Fireor: But they shouldn't be a problem.

Kerbero Gangan: After all, they were dealt with before.

Me: Yep and that was back 4 and a half years ago.

Krusty: Wow.

Common Cold: (to Nico) We heard about the Kelp Shakes.

Nico: Yeah.

Ben Ravencroft: Were they really that disgusting?

Me: They were made with Kelp juice and Toxic Waste.

Ben Ravencroft: Toxic Waste!? That's insane!

Me: It was. Look what it did to SpongeBob.

I showed him a picture of SpongeBob all covered in Kelp Fur.

Ben Ravencroft: That is awful!

?: Yeah no kidding!

A figure came out and it was FURNACE MONSTER From Episode 32 of Lightspeed Rescue!

---

Little known about the Furnace Monster since he is not known to have encountered the Power Rangers before but died at some point and resided in the Shadow World. The Furnace Monster is among the deceased Demons seen in the Shadow World and is used by Prince Olympius and the Gatekeeper who try to destroy the Power Rangers with him. However, after the Thermo Blasters destroy the Gatekeeper's staff, they lose control of the monsters and Fireor escapes the Shadow World alongside Liztwin's upgraded form and the Furnace Monster at the same time as the Rangers and appear as giants. The Rangers immediately summon the Supertrain Megazord to dispose of them but their fire blasts overwhelm it and Fireor is able to impale it once the Furnace Monster and Liztwin restrain it. The tables turn however when Liztwin and the Furnace Monster advance on the Supertrain head-on, allowing the Megazord to destroy them with the Turbine Super Charge. They go limp and fall onto their sides where they then explode although the Lightspeed Solarzord then has to be used to destroy Fireor.

---

Carter: Furnace Monster!

Furnace Monster: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were in the Shadow World with the rangers but your battle was never shown on TV. You're what we call one of the Offscreen Monsters to Battle the Rangers.

Furnace Monster: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Maria: Can't believe they didn't show your battle in TV.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff.

Furnace Monster: Let's just say that it was very hot:

Me: I believe it.

Nico: Yeah. Lets get it on!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Boris, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kim Possible, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger - Nico's Rescue

---

Greiger was first.

Greiger: (to Boris) Nico did good fighting Another Zyuoh Eagle on his rescue. Even though he didn't have Master Zik's Ridewatch yet.

Boris: Yeah he sure did and that was so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Now we all have our own Zyuoh Cubes. So awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah they are really cool and awesome.

Hex: They sure are. We have core and non-core Zyuoh Cubes.

Kim Possible: They are really awesome too.

Greiger: That is so awesome. But at least another friend of J.D.'s is safe. And you all faced her underwater too. Wow. Lets do it!

They fired waves of indigo fire, stars, lightning, bones and magic and smashed him down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - What the hell were those guys thinking putting Toxic Waste into those Kelpshakes

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) What the hell were those guys thinking putting Toxic Waste into those Kelpshakes?! That's the kind of thing you and your fellow Planeteers are trying to prevent!

Wheeler: Yeah those Kelpshakes people are a bunch of idiots! They have no idea about the ecological ramifications Toxic Waste has on it!

Sunset Shimmer: They turned the people of Bikini Bottom into Kelp Fur Freaks!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah but we made the antidote.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Tyler Navarro: That was crazy!

Fireor: No kidding there! Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Princesss Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of

## The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nicole Knudson, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - Lincoln's rescue

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Coolsville. How was it?

Gaz: It was really cool and we took down a fake version of the Headless Skateboarder.

Princess Luna: And we sent him back to prison forever.

Moondust: We sure did and he deserves to be locked up.

Snowdrop: Yeah he had it coming for doing drug smuggling.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: I agree there.

Nicole: And I hate people like that when they do all that.

Kerbero Gangan: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Robin, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Lars Loud, Lucy Loud, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold - Meeting a Gilford the Lightning Gene-slammer

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) I heard you guys met a Gilford the Lightning Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Robin: Her name is Keera Wellington III and she is an amazing and powerful warrior.

Fluttershy: She sure is and we found out something scary about Scoots.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah she tried turning Lincoln into Roadkill.

---

Keera Wellington III: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Keera, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Keera Wellington III: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Keera, what's this really nasty and horrible revelation about Scoots that should've given her the death penalty.

Keera Wellington III: You're not going to like this one, Nico. I was walking home with Lincoln after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub. But, then I heard something coming fast, and then, Lincoln was run over ten times, and I saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Scoots and she was trying to kill him, and she was laughing like the crazy old bat she is. But, I stepped in and I punched Scoots hard in the face for what she did. We called the cops and the ambulance, who took Lincoln to the hospital, but Scoots got away before the cops could arrest her. The doctor told us that Lincoln was beaten up pretty bad: broken arms and legs, tire marks on his body, and much more, and he was in a full-body cast. The Loud Family were horrified by what Scoots did, including Luna and Lynn, who had thoughts of murder on their minds for that old goat. But, I talked them out of it, and they had to focus on helping Lincoln.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Me: She tried to commit first degree murder by running Lincoln over many times, that crazy old bat, she should've been given the death penalty.

Lincoln: You said it, but again, with Michigan abolishing the Death Penalty in 1846, she should've been given Life In Prison Without The Possibility of Parole. It's because of her, I had to spend four months in the hospital for what she did.

Eli's eyes shrank in pure rage and when we saw it, it meant big trouble.

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: (Monotone) Guys, would you please step outside for a minute?

But, we did more than that: we ran out of the World Tree Estate, and when Eli stood up, he took a deep breath and he suddenly let out a really nasty storm of swears and curses so loud, it was heard throughout all of Gotham Royal York and in The Masters of Evil's HQ in Montana.

Dark Spicer: Oh crud, was that Eli?

Vypra: Yep.

Even Ned Flanders heard it.

Ned Flanders: Dear Lord! Those are the loudest profanities I've ever heard!

Then, Eli let out a really loud scream, and then, steam came whistling out of the World Tree Estate.

TTTTTTTOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOT

Lincoln: Oh man.

Me: Holy crap!

Nico: Now, Scoots has really crossed it big time.

Lincoln: And I'll bet Eli's going to fly out of The World Tree Estate and pummel Scoots for what she did long ago.

Suddenly, we saw Eli fly out of The World Tree Estate and he went after Scoots and he pummeled the living crap out of her! It was so brutal that we heard her screams and everyone all over the city was cringing in fright from the sheer brutality of it. And when he was done, his knuckles and fists were covered in blood, and he was breathing heavily. Lincoln ran up to Eli, and he hugged him tightly, and Eli hugged him back and he cried hard into Lincoln's chest, and we also joined in.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, hey, it's okay, Eli.

Nicole: Scoots is really asking for it this time, but with Lincoln's curse still on her, it won't be long before she meets her doom.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Common Cold: Goodness! (SNEEZES) That old witch just keeps sinking lower and lower!

Stealth Elf: She sure does! She needs to die right now.

Lars Loud: I agree there.

Lucy Loud: Yeah no kidding.

Common Cold: But man Scoots is really asking for it big time. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

## Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Penny, Cody, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - Onewa's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben: (to Shannon) I heard today was Onewa's 2nd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Shannon: It went really well! J.D. resurrected Chase after Banno killed him and they took down Cook Roidmude and Another Birth for OOO.

Twilight Sparkle: That was really amazing and it was great how all that happened.

Starshine Sparkle: We found out that Another Birth for OOO was really an old friend turned into an enemy.

Spyro: Yeah that was nuts.

Penny: Yeah it sure was.

Cody: (Australian Accent) Yeah it sure was.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was. But at least Nico saved him from himself.

Ben: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Hawkgirl, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Us beating Cook Roidmude and Another Birth from OOO

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Onewa and the others did good beating Cook Roidmude and Another Birth from OOO. And they got new collectibles as well.

Hawkgirl: Yes they sure did. We got awesome Core Medals for the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.

Rainbow Dash: We sure did and it is so awesome.

Scootaloo: I agree there. It's so amazing.

Whirlwind: It sure is awesome.

Magneto: It sure is cool. But that's Another Secondary Rider down. Did you give the bounty to Shinnosuke?

Rainbow Dash: We sure did and it was awesome. It was $97,000,000,000.00

Magneto: Nice! Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Connor McKnight, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weiss, Lincoln, Leanbow and Trent Fernandez VS Beetle - Nico and us having lots of wings with over 10,000 flavors

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) Nico and the others had lots of wings with over 10,000 flavors. Did they need any water?

Connor: No they were true spice demons and they handled it perfectly well.

Rarity: It was really amazing darlings. There were so many flavors of wings that it was incredible.

Sweetie Belle: You should have seen how many flavors there were that Hayley knows.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is amazing she knows that many flavors.

Weiss: It sure is.

Lincoln: We tried some of them and they were really awesome and tasty.

Beetle: Boy they must've been awesome and tasty. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Right Suzuki (ToQger), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Hayley Buckingham makes awesome wings

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) Hayley Buckingham makes awesome wings.

Lunk: How do they taste?

Right Suzuki: They were really tasty and delicious! 10,000+ Flavors is so awesome.

Applejack: They sure were but that Nuclear Armageddon 666 flavor was incredible!

Apple Bloom: Yeah the heat that came from it was incredible!

Flashwing: You're not kidding there! But Hayley does a really awesome job with them.

Wilbur: We're glad she does.

Dixie: Yeah she sure does.

Goof: Yeah we're glad.

Runt: Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal and energy and

smashed them down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Layla Williams, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Oa is amazing and home to the Green Lantern Corps

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) Oa's amazing. And from what I heard back in the old days, it's home to the Green Lantern Corps.

Keiko Yukimura: And it still is. The Green Lantern Corps is amazing and is the awesome defenders of the galaxy.

Princess Celestia: I think it's really amazing that John, Hal and all the Green Lanterns all live here on this planet.

Amber Morning: They are really amazing and this is number 4 of the 7 planets of the Lantern Corps.

Spotlight: Yeah we still have Blue, Indigo and Violet left.

Layla Williams: And they have Hope, Compassion and Love.

Killer Croc: Wow! Looking forward to see what's on those planets. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Jackie, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty - Terrible how Justice Lord John Stewart would do all that

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) It's terrible how Justice Lord John Stewart would do all that. Though the cause of it WAS tragic.

Jackie: I know! They became like that because they lost their version of The Flash. Lex Luthor killed him in cold blood and the Justice Lords overthrew the government and assassinated Luthor who was president and then destroyed everyone's freedom!

Pinkie Pie: And the Justice Lords were the catalyst for Project Cadmus.

Featherweight: Yeah that was terrible!

Sprocket: It was. We were shocked seeing what they did to that world.

Wes: That was bad. But at least Lex Luthor is so that will never happen to our Flash.

Krusty: Boy that's a relief! And is it true that J.D. and the team have had to put up with 4 and a half years of bad comparisons to the Justice Lords and all that?

Jackie: Every single word of it. The bad guys were trying to make us look bad by comparing us to the Justice Lords! How terrible!

Krusty: Yeah but you guys would never go down that path! You have too much honor for that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and bombs and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lily, Lisa, Laney and Lucy VS Furnace Monster

---

Furnace Monster was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Furnace Monster: Yeah and I have no weapons on me sorry.

Nico: Oh. Okay.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him! RESCUE BIRD!

Nico summoned the Rescue Bird and formed it into the blaster!

Carter: V-LANCERS!

Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily: THERMAL BLASTERS!

Eli, Nunnally and C.C. and the Megaforce Rangers: BOOSTER BEAMS!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of rainbow energy and the blasts all hit Furnace Monster and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Furnace Monster you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Gentaro: Space is here!

Whenua: And ready to kick some butt!

They punched and smashed and pulverized and blasted the Red Lantern Warriors all over and destroyed them.

Ryusei: What should we do while waiting?

Whenua: Lets go help the rest of the team out.

Ryusei: Good idea.

Gentaro: Lets go!

They went to help us.

We regrouped.

Sinestro: (fires yellow blasts at Lord Stewart) Can't believe you'd sink so low, Johnny. I'm not complaining about the role reversal. But haven't you learned anything from your time on Earth?!

Lord Stewart: I did! I learned that sometimes, you have to make the hard choices to save people from themselves!

Nico: By causing people to live in fear!? I don't think so!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: John how can you be so heartless after what happened when your version of The Flash died!? Lex Luthor did kill him in cold blood and I won't deny that and that your worlds Lex Luthor got what was coming to him and I will accept that. He would have just continued to hurt people and make people suffer. Lex Luthor was the ultimate personification of pure evil and he got what he deserved. Both our versions of Lex Luthor are dead and gone forever now thank goodness and now we are permanently free of them. But you need to learn two things. One is that you abused your power for your own selfish gain and two is that your version of the Flash would not want this to become of you and the Justice Lords!

Goof: Time for this guy to go out for a drive!

Orion: Took the words out of my mouth, Goof. This one's for Shinnosuke!

Nico: Yeah!

I gave the Megaforce Rangers the Drive Keys.

Me: These are the Kamen Rider Drive keys. I call them the Justice Drive Force.

Nico: Ooh nice name.

Troy: I like it.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! JUSTICE DRIVE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Drive Kamen Riders! Troy was Drive, Noah was Mach, Gia was Chaser, Jake was Lupin, Emma was Heart and Orion was Brain!

Emma: Wow! I look great as Heart.

Orion: And I didn't know Brain was a rider too.

Me: But you guys look awesome as them.

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXTREME FIGHTING POWER!

We summoned the Battle Fever J, Maskman, Dairanger and Gekiranger and the Kabuto, Den-O, Zi-O, Hibiki, Fourze and 555 Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: Cool!

Nico: Lets go!

Crag: Lets get him guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and I formed a blue energy sword and Lord Stewart did the same and we clashed powerfully all over the place.

Lord Stewart: You're a Blue Lantern!?

Me: I have been one for a while John. I'm sorry it has to be like this for you but we have to stop you from hurting people.

I kicked him in the face and he fired waves of green energy and we dodged them. We blasted and smashed him all over the place.

Pyrithion, Siado, Malvadine, Khorror, and Aokua blasted and pulverized him all over the place.

Streetwise, Sinnertwin, Cow and Papillon used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Streetwise's Photon Pistol, Sinnertwin's Flame Cannon and Cow and Papillon's powers 100-fold.

Streetwise and Cow: PHOTON MILK BLAST!

Sinnertwin and Papillon: FLAMING BUTTERFLY MEGABLAST!

Duelist Couple and Felix Faust: DUEL DARKNESS BLAST!

Zenith Geniuses and Iron Lung: ZENITH IRON FURY!

Mascot Couple and Merman: MASCOTS OF WATER FURY!

WASP POWER and Zexion: WASP ILLUSION BLAST!

Simpson Siblings and Bizarro: SIMPSON BIZARRE BURST!

Friends of Light and Dark and Misty Tredwell: TWILIGHT LIZARD FIRESTORM!

Kevin Reynolds and Dr. Light: LIGHT OF FIRE BLAST!

Remnant Couple and Gameface: REMNANT GAME BURST!

Bookworm Couple and Evil Seed: PLANTS OF WRATH!

Spy Couple and Number 7: SPIES OF SEVEN BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of water and energy and elements.

Hayley Buckingham, Mistmane, Hal Jordan, John Stewart, Arisia, Kilowog, Jessica Cruz, me and Lincoln: GREEN LANTERN ULTRA MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of green energy.

Green Lanterns:

In brightest day, in blackest night,

no evil shall escape my sight.

Let those who worship evil's might,

beware my power-Green Lantern's light!

GREEN LIGHT OF ION BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of green energy and it formed into the Green Entity of Willpower, Ion!

Lincoln: GREEN LANTERN ELEMENT STYLE: HAL JORDAN!

R. Mika: GREEN LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: GUY GARDNER!

Princess Allura (VLD): GREEN LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: JOHN STEWART!

Colette Brunel: GREEN LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: KYLE RAYNER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): GREEN LANTERN DARK STYLE: SIMON BAZ!

Juri Han: GREEN LANTERN DARK STYLE: JESSICA CRUZ!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) GREEN LANTERN DARK STYLE: KILOWOG!

Entrapta: GREEN LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: ARISIA RRAB!

Perfuma: GREEN LANTERN NATURE SSTYLE: CH'P!

Frosta: GREEN LANTERN ICE STYLE: KATMA TUI!

Yuna: GREEN LANTERN WATER STYLE: SALAAK!

Tatsumaki: GREEN LANTERN WIND STYLE: TOMAR-TU!

Jessica Shannon: GREEN LANTERN FIRE STYLE: MOGO!

Toph: GREEN LANTERN EARTH STYLE: SORANIK NATU!

They fired waves of elements and green energy and they formed into said Green Lanterns!

Lincoln and his harem: GREEN LANTERN FINAL SMASH: ION'S SPLASH TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive tsunami of the Green Light of Willpower and the blasts all hit Lord Stewart and smashed him down.

We went up to him and I took his ring.

Lord Stewart: What are you guys gonna do now?

Wilbur: We won't kill you. We're gonna erase your memories and have you live a normal life in your own world. Hopefully, people won't recognize you.

Me: Consider this as our last act of mercy on you. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and erased his memories and then beamed him back to his world.

Me: There.

Nico: What are you gonna do with his ring?

Me: Give it to someone more worthy.

Magneto: That's one Justice Lord down.

Me: Yep. And I have a feeling we'll face Batman and Hawkgirl later on.

Beetle: And the Core Medals you guys got today helped out big time.

Dixie: (to the Fourze team) You guys helped out too.

Gentaro: We sure did.

Me: And you guys were awesome. We'll see you guys some time in August.

Gentaro: You got it J.D.

We high five and stars came out of our hands and then they went back to Japan.

Keera Wellington III: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Hayley Buckingham: Same with me.

Killer Croc: You and Keera won't regret it, Hayley.

Krusty: Now, how about we have some of your wings back home?

Hayley Buckingham: I would like that.

Me: (Groans) I'm still full from all of those wings.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah but I'm hungry for more of them.

Me: But we're not finished yet. I sense the leader of the Blood

Dragons coming in 3… 2… 1…

?: You punks are going to pay for what you did to The Church of Necrom and for capturing the rest of The Blood Dragons!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got

big trouble incoming.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) And now, we've approached the final battle, and I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, along with the smell of cheap cologne. You can come out now, Bryan Greyson.

A 28 years old very muscular male and tall at 6'11" in height with dark brown hair, dark eyes, and dressed in a black leather jacket, white tank top, dark blue jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and the tattoo of The Blood Dragons on his right shoulder came out, it was Bryan Greyson, the founder and leader of The Blood Dragons.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Bryan Greyson, I should've known you'd come slithering out of your hideout in Arkansas like the lowlife snake you really are. But, your days of killing people and causing chaos in the United States are about to come to an end here and now.

Bryan Greyson: I'll wipe that fucking smug look off your face by killing you and everyone you love, bitch!

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Still the same lowlife thug you've been, and now, your rampage ends here and now.

Suddenly, Melanie McPherson's pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with clocks, psychic energy, and The Fool, she unholsters her massive Arcana Force 0 - The Fool-themed sword and Sword of The Arcana from her back, and as she approached Bryan Greyson, she left pink energy, clocks, psychic energy, and Arcana Force I - The Fool with every step.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) You've gotten away with one crime too many throughout the years since you formed The Blood Dragons, not to mention the murders, bombings, and robberies you and your gang committed, Bryan Greyson, and now, I'm going to see to it that you and the rest of The Blood Dragons are brought to justice once and for all.

Suddenly, Melanie McPherson was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with clocks and psychic energy surrounding it, there's Arcana Force 0 - The Fool flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie McPherson emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Melanie McPherson grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has hot pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with clocks, psychic energy, and Arcana Force 0 - The Fool surrounding her, she has Arcana Force 0 - The Fool and with the Time Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Arcana Force 0 - The Fool earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Arcana Force 0 - The Fool with pink gems for the eyes and the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts. Melanie McPherson has on sleeveless pink midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants with designs on the legs, pink sneakers, and long pink sleeveless trenchcoat with clocks and psychic energy on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force 0 - The Fool surrounded by clocks. Suddenly, Melanie McPherson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large pink feathers have hot pink tips. Melanie McPherson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Melanie McPherson's massive Arcana Force 0 - The Fool-themed sword and massive Sword of The Arcana began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, clocks, and psychic energy, and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Arcana Force 0 - The Fool's Time Arcana Greatsword of Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Arcana Force 0 - The Fool and the Major Arcana card The Fool etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade and stars on it, large pink angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arcana Force 0 - The Fool with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a hot pink kanji below Arcana Force 0 - The Fool that said, "Melanie McPherson, Loving Older Sister of Celica McPherson, Descendent of Elsie McPherson, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force 0 - The Fool, Very Strong and Powerful Psychic Mindreader and Clairvoyant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Blood Dragons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Dear Friend of Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sylvia Starron, Sophia Starron, and Felicia Terrington, and Master of Time, Psychic Energy, and the Arcana"

メラニー-マクファーソン、セリカ-マクファーソンの愛する姉、エルシー-マクファーソンの子孫、アルカナフォース0のジーン-スラマー - 愚か者、非常に強く、強力な精神的なMindreaderと千里眼、愛する守護天使とリンカーン大声の将来の妻、血のドラゴンの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディ時間、精神的なエネルギー、そしてアルカナ

Melanie McPherson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY TIME ARCANA FORCE 0 PSYCHIC ANGEL OF PSYCHIC TIME JUSTICE AND DIVINE CLAIRVOYANT LOVE!

We were amazed by Melanie McPherson's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Bryan Greyson saw it, the thug got out a gun and was about to shoot her, but Melanie McPherson fired a powerful blast of pink energy with clocks, psychic energy, and Arcana Force 0 - The Fool, and it sent

Bryan Greyson flying into a wall.

Celica McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, now Melanie's transformed, that's so awesome!

Nico: You said it, Celica. This is going to be good, and perfect for the final showdown with The Blood Dragons.

Lincoln: Wow, Melanie, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Melanie McPherson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcana Time Fool and Divine Clairvoyant Love) (Scottish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that thug, Bryan Greyson, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Melanie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Melanie McPherson.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing chaos in the United States is about to end here and now, Bryan Greyson.**

Melanie McPherson and Lincoln went after Bryan Greyson, who tried to shoot them with his gun, but they grabbed the bullets and they crushed them in their hands and Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow fire which melted his gun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Arcana Energy at Bryan Greyson, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit the thug. Then, he took out the vial of Professor Milo's werewolf serum.

Me: Uh oh, here it comes.

Bryan Greyson drank the werewolf serum, and we saw the thug's huge muscles grow even larger and his tank top and jacket explode off him and he grew to 7'3" in height, and then, he growled like an animal as fur grew all over his body, his eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and he howled as he transformed into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **So, he wants to play it like that, huh? Okay, then.**

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's rip him to shreds.**

Melanie McPherson and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him and they also spilled his blood and it caused him to roar in anger, and Lincoln attacked him with his silver moonlight energy laced claws and he really left scars on his chest, and the cure took effect as Bryan Greyson changed back to normal. Then, Melanie McPherson and Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy and it hit Bryan Greyson, and put him into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chain so he can't escape, and he was also put into a gurney. Then, they also did the same to Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Corey Hudson, Eric Archer, Justin Nolan, Colin Mason, and Alan Cameron, as they were let out of their card prisons and put into rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, and then, put into gurneys. We cheered wildly for what Melanie McPherson and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Melanie McPherson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Now, for the second part of the plan.

Me: Time to take the case to trial.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and we were in the Gotham Royal York courtroom and everyone was here for the trial of the century, and all of The Masters of Evil are here too. And when Judge Katie Rockell arrived and sat down, the trial began. In a few hours, thanks to the evidence gathered of the crimes of The Blood Dragons, along with the weapons that were seized by Agent Waco and the FBI who had raided the Blood Dragons' hideout in Arkansas, and testimony of those who witnessed the crimes, the jury went to deliberate, and in a few seconds, the jury came back with a verdict: Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Corey Hudson, Eric Archer, Justin Nolan, Colin Mason, Alan Cameron, and Bryan Greyson were found guilty on all charges against them, and the courtroom cheered.

Judge Rockell: Words can't speak about all of the trouble you all have caused the United States, not to mention that you had the nerve to make an alliance with The Church of Necrom. This proves that all you and your gang care about are yourselves. It is with the full support of the people of Gotham Royal York and the country that I say this: Morgan Wesley, Gary Reese, Riley Cooper, Nelson Everett, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Corey Hudson, Eric Archer, Justin Nolan, Colin Mason, Alan Cameron, and Bryan Greyson, having been found guilty by the jury, all of you are hereby sentenced to Eternity in the Uranus Prison Without The Chance for Parole, and you will never be free again.

Bryan Greyson: No prison can hold us, not even a stupid space prison!

Judge Rockell: Let's see how tough any of you are without the physical strength to back those words up. Lincoln, would you do the honors?

Lincoln: (Cracks Knuckles) With pleasure, Judge Rockell.

Lincoln went up to the members of The Blood Dragons and as he grabbed them, he sucked out all of their massive muscle mass and physical strength and they were now as thin as a rake. Then, Lincoln beamed all of them to The Uranus Prison and they were all put in separate cells in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, where they'll never leave there alive.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Finally, it's all over. Thanks for helping me take down Bryan Greyson, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melanie.

Suddenly, Melanie McPherson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Melanie McPherson's face, they kissed passionately as Melanie McPherson's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Arcana Force 0 - The Fool flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and clocks chiming behind them and the rest of Lincoln's harem cheered for them.

Celica McPherson: (Scottish Accent) I'm so proud of my big sister and Lincoln being together.

Lincoln: Celica, you're also part of my harem as well.

Then, Lincoln suddenly stretched his right arm to her, and he also brought her in a big embrace, and he also kissed her on the lips too.

Nico: Whoa, looks like you also have elastic powers as well, big guy. Awesome!

Lincoln: Ooh, watch this.

Lincoln stretched his right arm and he formed his large right hand into a mallet and it hovered over Flip and he slammed it down on

Flip's head, and he screamed in excruciating pain, and he did the same thing to Scoots, as she screamed in excruciating pain as well, and he also did the same thing to NO MA'AM, The Bundy's, and Marcy D'Arcy, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: (Laughing Hysterically) Now, that's brutal and hilarious.

Al Bundy: I hate all of you!

Our auras flared up as we gained a massive power and energy boost from Al Bundy's hatred, and that resulted in Peggy stomping on Al's foot and he howled in pain.

Bud Bundy: Why are we being punished for the stupid antics of Dad and his friends?!

Lincoln: Are you kidding, you, your sister, your Mom, and Mrs. D'Arcy are just as guilty, gnome. And you're just as much of a sexist perverted pig as your Dad.

Lori: And you're a total floozy who reeks of bleach, Kelly.

Rita: And you and Marcy are a bunch of pathetic excuses for wives who backstab the husbands that they forced into marriage, Peggy.

Lincoln: And thanks to what we did getting you all arrested, now all of you have to pay the price for all of the crimes you've committed, and looking at your rap sheets, we were right to get you all off the streets.

Me and Nico: Yeah, you sexist pigs!

We then returned to The World Tree Estate, and we left the jerks steaming with anger and they were still ranting like crazy.

We were watching TV.

Nico: Great job today guys. This is planet 4 of the Lantern Corps done.

Me: Yep. Now we have Odym, Nok and Zamaron left. And we're going to face Lego Brainiac and our Brainiac there.

Nico: Yes we are.

John Stewart: (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this adventure. It was a good one. And we had fun seeing Oa.

Nico: We sure did.

Ken Knudson: And now we being the search for the Champions of Harmony.

Me: We sure do. And I have a feeling they are gonna be awesome.

We were enjoying the rest of the day and having Hayley's awesome wings and they were tasty and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

PART 4 DONE!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Flora, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Flora's home planet, Linphea and we're going there to battle Valtor who escaped from the Omega Dimension and we're also going to face Another ToQ Red and that is gonna be someone of a surprise for me. But it'll be worth it because we'll be rid of Valtor forever. And we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Mole-Stache's kind named Ayaka LAurence. Ayaka is one of Nico's friends from botany class and she knows a lot about plants. She also has this amazing power that helps and makes plants grow really fast and even has Chlorokinesis. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Colorado, and they're not only going to meet Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship, but they're also going to deal with Amy McKale, Emily's ex-sister, who's escaped from Oblivion and wants revenge on Emily and Lincoln for killing her. And they're also going to meet a The Ascended of Thunder Gene-Slammer named Dakota Maracle, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a member of The Iroquois Tribe and she has a tattoo on her right arm called The Mark of Hinon, it's a Thunderbird with three lightning bolts coming out of its wings, and she was said to have been blessed by Hinon on the day she was born, and she has powerful lightning powers and massive beautiful black angel wings with lightning surging in the feathers. Also she has a really awesome story about Girl Jordan and Lincoln and how they were secretly a couple from day 1 of 2nd Grade. Part 5 of the Lantern World Saga from Lego Batman 3 is for the planet Odym and we're going to face the Justice Lord version of Hawkgirl and we're going to see a huge shock that she had to go through on her home planet.

See you all tomorrow.

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 5 - HOPE

Journey to the Home Planet of the Blue Lantern Corps - Hope.

---

On Flora's home planet of Linphea was Nico, Flora, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to not only see what Flora's home planet was like but also we were there because of an awesome rescue. Linphea was a really beautiful and amazing planet and it was a magnificent world that was like a million Gardens of Eden.

Me: WOW! So this is the planet Linphea.

Flora: Yeah it's home.

Me: It's beautiful.

Laney: It's magnificent.

Fluttershy: It's so pretty and beautiful.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. I wouldn't mind coming here for a vacation.

Camie: Me neither. Flora your home planet is amazing.

Flora: I'm glad you like it.

Me: We've already been to Solaria and this makes the 2nd planet of the Winx Club planets that we went to.

Nico: Yep it sure does.

Eli: And I think this is the most beautiful of them all.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Flora.

Flora: Anytime Nico. It's awesome to go with you all and it's an honor to have you all here on my home planet.

Nico: I'm glad we could be here.

Lola: It's magnificent.

Nico: Flora, are you excited for the mission with Aruto in August?

Flora: I sure am and I can't wait to destroy Arc for good.

Me: We all can't wait Flora.

Lisa Loud: It'll be good to help finally rid the world of that atrocious technological monstrosity supercomputer for Aruto and his team.

Nico: Yes it sure will Lisa. After what we found out about Arc, it needs to be destroyed forever.

Me: Yeah.

Kaito: I have a feeling that an old enemy of yours will appear.

Me: And you're right Kaito. I got a call from Faragonda that our old enemy Valtor has escaped from the Omega Dimension and is after us to get revenge.

Everyone gasped!

Nico: Not that jerk again!

Flora: I thought we were rid of that monster!

Nico: Some villains just don't know when to quit.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Valtor?

Me: You would absolutely loathe this guy with every fiber of your being Camie. He is the most notorious traitor in all of the realms of Magix.

I went over his history.

---

Valtor, also known as Baltor, is the secondary antagonist of the Winx Club series, serving as the main antagonist of Seasons 3 and 8. He is also the third villain (the other two were Lord Darkar and, collectively, The Trix).

In Italian, he was voiced by Guido Di Naccio. In English, he was voiced by Cedric Kühle in the Cinélume dub, Sean Schemmel in the 4Kids dub, Josh Keaton in the Atlas Oceanic dub, and Henry F. Benjamin.

Valtor is a strong dark wizard who would love to do nothing more than to become the strongest evil wizard of them all. He turns people into monsters that are willingly to serve for him.

Like Bloom, he was born from the Dragon Fire but unlike Bloom however, Valtor was born from the Fire's dark side.

He was with the Ancestral Witches when they destroyed Domino. He was once a companion of Ms. Griffin when they were young. It was at this time when he met Bloom's parents who were both stronger than him.

He was sent to the Omega Dimension the day Domino was defeated. There he was frozen, intended for eternity, and was awake while frozen.

When the Trix were sent to the Omega Dimension, they released Valtor, intending to offer him up to the security snakes in their place. However, he destroyed the snakes and escaped the Omega Dimension along with the Trix, making them his minions. He took over Andros (Tides in 4Kids dub) and corrupted many mermaids, turning them into his minions while adding their power to his. His minions were branded with his symbol. To increase his power, Valtor would go to different planets and absorb their energy. The Trix would often compete with each other for his favor.

Valtor made a deal with Chimera and Cassandra to help them deal with their rival, Stella, in exchange for their eternal allegiance. Cassandra put a spell on Stella's father, King Radius, to turn him against her and make Chimera princess of Solaria, but Stella later broke the spell. Valtor recognized Bloom and confronted her on Andros, but he did not wish to fight her when she was too tired to fight, as it would not be satisfying. When Layla confronted him, he cast a spell to blind her, although she was later able to reverse this. Valtor also gave Sky's ex-fiancee Diaspro a potion to put Sky under a spell to make him love Diaspro and attack Bloom; however, Stella broke this spell and Diaspro was banished.

Incredible PC game bundle, from $10

BUY FROM FANATICAL

Valtor eventually decided he didn't want Andros as his base anymore so he relocated to Cloud Tower, taking it over, imprisoning Griffin, and brainwashing the other witches into "zombie witches". He later decided to destroy Andros by opening a portal to mix its positive energy with the Omega Dimension's negative energy. He was content to leave the brainwashed mermaids to die with Andros, viewing them as expendable. Tecna was able to close the portal, though she was trapped in the Omega Dimension in the process (although she later escaped with the help of the Winx and Specialists).

Because of this, Bloom, Stella, Flora, Musa, and Layla sought revenge on Valtor. They confronted him at Cloud Tower and fought him, but he gained the upper hand, telling Bloom that he killed her parents Oritel and Miriam. This gave Bloom further motivation for revenge, however, using a spell he gained from Planet Oppositus, he turned her fire into ice and froze her with it. Faragonda, Griffin, and Saladin arrived to fight him while the other Winx released Bloom and Stella teleported them out, causing Valtor's next attack to hit the

Trix instead.

Valtor eventually relocated to a new base, in a cave in the forest. He later challenged Faragonda, Griffin, and Saladin to a battle, but made them fight each other with an illusion while trying to steal the scrolls from Alfea. Bloom defeated him with the Water Stars, which are the opposite power of dragon fire. But before Bloom could kill Valtor, he told her that Oritel and Miriam were really trapped inside him due to an absorption spell he cast, and destroying him would do the same to them. Although Valtor escaped, Bloom later heard from the Ancient Witches that this was a lie, and her parents were really in another dimension.

Using the Spell of the Elements, Valtor flooded Cloud Tower, sent tornadoes at Red Fountain, set the forest around Alfea on fire, and caused an earthquake at Magix. The Winx fought Valtor below the lakebed but he transformed into a demon and used a talisman to control the power of the water stars and use them against Bloom. However, Bloom used fairy dust to open the box he contained his spells in, undoing all his spells. When the lakebed returned and the cave began to flood, the Trix abandoned Valtor, who was seemingly killed when the cave flooded.

However, Valtor returned and captured most of the Specialists, imprisoning them in Tides while controlling elements - having held onto the Spell of the Elements - to take the forms of them and fight the Winx. These clones disappeared when Bloom knocked Valtor out with a fireball. The Ancient Witches, unable to act on the outside world from the dark world but able to act on Valtor, cast a spell to take away his wizard form and turn him back into a demon forever. Bloom separated her flame from her and entered that of Valtor, where Valtor appeared and attempted to get Bloom to work with him against the Ancient Witches, but she declined his offer and used fairy dust to extinguish his flame, destroying him.

In the 4Kids version, Bloom uses fairy dust upon entering Baltor's mind, but this only removes the Ancient Witches' spell. After Baltor tries to make the deal, Bloom says her dragon fire will fight Baltor's dragon fire until one is put out, and extinguishes Baltor's flame with Dragon Fire Fury, destroying him and sealing his essence in oblivion.

In the Nickelodeon and Italian versions only (as Season 8 does not exist in Cinelume or 4Kids versions), in Season 8 Valtor is revived and is once again the main antagonist of the season. He is destroyed/killed a second time by the Winx with a magic beam.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: He's pure evil!

Lola: Yeah and Rachel San Diego hates this monster with a vengeance.

Lana: Yeah he is a monster.

Me: And this time we're going to use the Black Gates on him.

Gaon: Sure, you don't have a new transformation yet. And Bloom's always the one who kills Valtor. And Another Toq #1 might be there-

Juran: Gaon?

Gaon: Yeah?

Juran: You're not helping right now.

Gaon: Sorry.

Flora: But I'll be all right..

Gaon: Good.

Nico: There. Target at 9:00.

We saw a figure and it was VALTOR!

Me: This time I'll be the one that kill Valtor. Bloom had her shot now it's my turn.

Nico: Yeah.

We went at him.

Valtor was waiting and then he felt something and then a rainbow energy blast went right at him and he jumped out of the way as the blast hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A huge wall of fire was where he was after that.

Valtor: What the hell was that!?

We landed and I in my Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga form!

Valtor: J.D. Knudson? You have changed tremendously!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) **That's right. And I've gotten more powerful since our last encounter. You are going to pay for everything you have done. This time you are not going back to the Omega Dimension.**

Nico: We're giving you the Black Gates.

Valtor: We'll see about that!

Nico: Sure, you avoided the first blast. But your luck won't hold out forever!

Valtor: I don't need luck to defeat you guys!

He fired an energy blast at us and I deflected it back and it hit him and knocked him down.

Nico: Try these on!

Nico fired a shower of fireballs from his fingers with Omega Shenron's powers and they hit him and the ground all around him and exploded all over with incredible power.

Magine: Lets see you face me!

Valtor: (to Magine) Your magic is no match for mine, robot girl!

Magine: Really now?

Magine got out a nail and hammer and put the nail on the ground.

Juran: Uh oh. Get ready for a scare!

Nico: I remember this!

She pounded the nail and then a curse was invoked.

BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG!

Valtor screamed in pain as he was hit many times as Magine kept hammering the nail.

It felt like he was having nails smashed into his feet!

Lola: Ooh ouch!

Nico: I remember that one!

Me: **Lets see how he likes this one!**

I activated a New Eyecon.

PAUL BUNYON AND LORD DRAKKON!

Me: GIANT STOMP FORCE!

I grew to 63 Axehandles high and then stomped on Valtor's legs and broke them like toothpicks. HE SCREAMED IN PAIN AT AN UNFATHOMABLE LEVEL!

Nico: YEAH!

Magine followed his screams as I was crushing him with my huge size.

Me: **Aww did I cwush your wittle leggy weggies.**

Nico snickered at what I said.

Magine: (eyes glow creepily at Valtor) Found you!

Kaito: (takes out Fourze Gear) Okay, let's keep the fight going, huh?

Zocks: (Gets out OOO gear) Honestly, I was scared of that the first time!

Kaito got the switch panel of Meteor and Zocks got a Core Medal Sword.

I reverted back to my normal size.

Me: **Zocks try these.**

I gave him the core medals for Firefly, Scorcher and Pyro and he activated their fire powers! Zocks fired waves of fire and they hit Valtor and blasted and burned him all over.

Zocks: Feel the heat, motherfucker!

Valtor: (trying to deny the pain) Is that it? Little Bloom's flames are hotten. And she's not even with you right now!

Nico: You're right about that. I'll just have to tell her and the others all about this fight!

Me: **And she will be proud that you are dead. And another thing. Her mother and father?**

Valtor: What about them? They're dead.

Loud kids: (BUZZING NOISE)

Lincoln: Not anymore they aren't.

Laney: They are back.

Valtor: What!? But that can't be!

Me: **Your efforts to kill them were all for nothing.**

Nico: That's right. Domino is back.

Valtor: (to Flora) You think you can kill me, Flora? You're not even as powerful as Bloom is!

Flora: You're right. I'm not Bloom. I'm powerful in my own way!

Henshin!

Flora turned into her KAMEN RIDER ZERO-ONE FORM! It was called KAMEN RIDER NATURE!

Nico: YEAH!

Valtor: What the!?

Flora: Didn't expect this did you?

Flora formed a sword of flowers and grass.

She slashed and cut Valtor all over the place.

Nico: If anyone else wants to use Ridewatches and Eyecons, now's a good time.

Qin: How about this one?

She activated her Ridewatch for Captain Cold and got his ice blaster.

Qin: Time for you to chill!

Qin fired a blast of ice and it froze Valtor into a huge block of ice!

Me: **Now for this!**

I formed a black energy ball and I fired it and it hit Valtor and he exploded and was banished to the Black Gates!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Nico: But we're not done yet.

We heard an eerie noise.

We then saw a figure come out and it was a scary version of Right Suzuki! It was ANOTHER TOQ RED! He looked like a scary red ToQger but with scary teeth on his helmet.

Laney: Is that Right?

Me: **No that's Another ToQger Red!**

Nico: Are you kidding me?! There's also Another Red Ressha as well?!

Eli: This is gonna be a good one!

Nico: Yeah!

Another ToQger Red: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (Gasp) **That voice!**

She reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with red hair and fire angel wings and she was badly beaten up and she was clutching her head in pain.

Me: **Oh god! Danielle Oresdotter!**

Danielle Oresdotter: Help Me J.D.!

Nico: Whoa! You know her J.D.?

Me: **Yes I do. I met her when I was in Norway and she is a poor girl that came from a poor family. She and I became great friends when I was there with my family. I gave her food and built a great home for her.**

Nico: Wow!

Me: **Yep and I discovered that she has Fire Angel Wings and fire powers and has amazing love for all things in nature.**

Fluttershy: Oh goodness.

Nico: Why are you badly beaten up?!

She was clutching her head in pain!

Danielle Oresdotter: (Groans) I was trying to find J.D.! I was walking through the forests of the world to find him. He has to help me!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: **Hold on Danielle!**

Nico: (takes out Ridewatch of Six Gum Gang) I'll save you with this!

He activated the Ridewatch and got gum blasters.

Me: **Nico!**

I gave him some bubblegum.

Nico: Oh thanks!

Nico took some gum and chewed it up.

Lisa Loud: This is gonna hurt!

Lisa activated the Calamitous Ridewatch and she got an awesome battle suit.

Nico: Let's do this!

Danielle then was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and then she had trains orbit around her and then she turned into ANOTHER TOQ RED!

Me: **This is gonna be good!**

May: YEAH!

Another ToQ Red pulled out a Ressha and it was a black and yellow one that had the symbol of Vypra on it!

VYPRA RESSHA!

She fired waves of light and darkness and I deflected them away!

Me: **She has Ressha's for the Core and Non-Core Members of the Masters of Evil!**

Nico: Wow!

Me: **Boy Right and the Six-Gum Gang are both going to be pissed seeing this.**

Nico: Good thing I'm using the Six Gum Gang's Ridewatch right now!

Eli: Thank goodness.

Flora: But we got to stop her.

But then ropes appeared and tied up the Another ToQ Red!

Nico: What the!?

We saw that it was coming from a Talpidian!

Nico: A Talpidian!

Me: **One of Mole-Stache's kind!**

Mole-Stache: (In a girls voice) Hurry and stop her!

Nico: Ayaka Laurence! Wow!

Nico then fired a blast of energy and it hit Another ToQ Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and I grabbed the ToQger Ridewatch and purified it and then on the ground we saw the Ressha's of the M.O.E.

Nico: Wow look at all these.

We picked them all up and collected them.

Nico: Cool.

I went over to Danielle and gave her my serum and she coughed.

Danielle Oresdotter: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.?

Me: **It's all right Danielle. It's over. You're safe now.**

Then she hugged me and cried hard into my chest!

Danielle Oresdotter: (CRYING HARD) I WAS SO SCARED J.D.! SWARTZ DID THIS TO ME! (CRYING HARD)

Me: (Soothing voice) **It's all right Danielle. It's over. It's over.**

Nico: Poor girl.

Ayaka reverted back and she was a blond hair girl with green eyes and green and yellow clothes.

Ayaka Laurence: That was amazing.

Nico: Eli, J.D., don't make another threatening message to Swartz right now. I promise you that he will get what's coming to him in August!

Me: **Don't worry Eli's message was a one time thing.**

Eli: Yeah that was my first and last warning.

Nico: Good. As long as that doesn't happen again.

Lola: Yeah but that was awesome that Eli did that message.

Lana: Yeah.

Ayaka Laurence: He sure has talent.

Flora: That was awesome though. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ayaka Laurence: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in Botany Class and our project was to make an awesome tree that grows a variety of the worlds spiciest peppers. We used our plant powers to cross pollinate a Maple Tree with a bunch of pepper plants. We called that tree the Capsicum Maple Tree.

Eli: That is cool!

Ayaka Laurence: Yeah. We got a Triple A+ on it.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That is neat!

Applejack: It sure is.

Nico and Ayaka hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Ayaka Laurence: Me too Nico.

Eli: That is cool that Nico and Ayaka made a really awesome tree that grows peppers.

Laney: It sure is.

Flora: That was awesome. How did you guys like my home planet?

Nico: It was really awesome!

Eli: It was awesome.

Flora: I'm glad you like it.

Nico: I got the entire fight on video.

May: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Hay Lin are heading to Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls there, but we're also going to meet Emily Magica, the Champion of All Harmony, and we also received word that Amy McKale, Emily's ex-sister, has escaped from Oblivion and wants revenge on Emily and Lincoln for killing her.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Colorado, and I know what we're going to do here: not only am I going to rescue the ten girls there, but we're also going to meet Emily Magica, the Champion of All Harmony.

Nico: That's right, big guy, but we also got bad news: Amy McKale, Emily's bloodthirsty ex-sister, has returned from the dead and she wants revenge on you and Emily for killing her.

Emily McKale: Should've known that bloodthirsty savage wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Me: And just like with Giselle Razor, she's looking at getting sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and thanks for joining us, Hay Lin.

Hay Lin: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark on her right shoulder and the Magic Cutie Mark on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of the Magic of Friendship was near.

Nico: Whoa. So, that's the way we can tell that Emily Magica's here.

Lincoln: The same also goes with the rest of the Champions of Harmony, awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of ten girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the ten girls, but they've been cornered by Amy McKale, and she's going to kill them to slake her thirst for blood. Lincoln also saw a girl with long purple hair, Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in purple clothes, and she's defending them from the bloodthirsty Amy McKale.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the ten girls, but they've been cornered by Amy McKale, and she's going to kill them to slake her thirst for blood. I also saw a girl with long purple hair, Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in purple clothes, and she's defending them from the bloodthirsty Amy McKale.

Ken Knudson: That's Emily Magica, the Champion of All Harmony, and the first of the 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there at once.

?: And send that bloodthirsty savage, Amy McKale, back to where she belongs.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, The Ascended of Thunder, appear before us in a flash of lightning.

Nico: Wow, that's The Ascended of Thunder, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Dakota Maracle, but we'll talk later, it's time to send that bloodthirsty savage, Amy McKale, to The Black Gates forever.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Amy McKale, and it allowed the ten girls to get to safety and Emily Magica stood with us. When Amy McKale saw us, specifically Emily McKale and Lincoln, she roared in anger.

Amy McKale: YOU! I will kill you both for what you did to me!

Lincoln: You did that to yourself, Amy, you tried to kill Emily and her parents, and you already proved that you were nothing but an evil, selfish, black-hearted, bloodthirsty savage with a thirst for blood and destruction.

Lori: You literally shouldn't have returned from the dead again, Amy McKale, and now, we're going to see to it that you stay dead and gone.

Emily McKale: And this time forever, you bloodthirsty brute!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Hay Lin, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super

Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Amy McKale, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Emily Magica fired a blast of magic and it hits Amy McKale, and the purity of the magical blast burned Amy McKale, since she was a heartless bloodthirsty savage. Then, Lincoln unleashed a powerful and violent storm of rainbow energy slashes from his massive greatsword, and they cut Amy McKale into a thousand pieces and she exploded in a massive explosion of blood, which covered Lincoln, and her spirit was banished to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down and Lincoln absorbed all of Amy McKale's blood that covered him.

Emily Magica: Thank you for what you all did. (Recognizes who we are) Wait, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 26 girls who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We plan to recruit you and the other 26 Champions of Harmony because we're about to face the threat of The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Emily Magica: What?! But, I thought they were banished to Oblivion forever.

Lincoln: That's what we thought, but Ken Knudson told us The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, have been resurrected as a contingency plan by a malevolent Satanic group known as The Church of Necrom, led by the sadistic and insane Damian Alaister.

Ken Knudson: That's right, and as Lincoln said, it's just in case they bit the dust and got banished to The Black Gates, and they wanted one last attempt at revenge on Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but we are here to recruit you and the other 26 Champions of Harmony and train you all in everything that Team Loud Phoenix Storm knows, so all of you will be ready for the hated enemies of Equestria when they return.

Emily Magica: Then, I'm already in, I refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or The Church of Necrom destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited one of the 27 Champions of Harmony and we've seen the last of Amy McKale for good. (To Dakota Maracle) And it's so good to see you again, Dakota Maracle.

Dakota Maracle reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing purple hair with a flower in her hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with lightning surging in the feathers, she has a tattoo on her right arm called The Mark of Hinon, it's a Thunderbird with three lightning bolts coming out of its wings, and she reigned in the power of The Ascended of Thunder, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, purple sleeveless dress top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with lightning and Thunderbirds on the coattails, and The Ascended of Thunder on the back, and holstered on her back is The Ascended of Thunder's staff and a large The Ascended of Thunder-themed greatsword with The Ascended of Thunder etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Dakota Maracle: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Dakota Maracle and they hugged, and Dakota Maracle's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Dakota Maracle: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Dakota Maracle, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and you're in for awesome surprise: she's a member of The Iroquois Tribe and she has a tattoo on her right arm called The Mark of Hinon, it's a Thunderbird with three lightning bolts coming out of its wings, and she's said to have been blessed by Hinon on the day she was born, and she has powerful lightning powers and massive beautiful black angel wings with lightning surging in the feathers.

Me: Wow, so she was blessed by Hinon on the day she was born, awesome, and you heard that Lincoln and his Genderbent twin, Linka, got their powers thanks to Hinon's divine blessing, right?

Dakota Maracle: That's right, J.D., and I've got a really awesome story about Girl Jordan and Lincoln and how they were secretly a couple from day 1 of 2nd Grade.

This surprised us greatly.

Nico: What? Girl Jordan and Lincoln were secretly a couple from Day 1 of 2nd Grade?! Oh, this is one story we're really wanting to hear.

Eli: Same here.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Dakota Maracle's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love.

Dakota Maracle: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Dakota.

Dakota Maracle had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Dakota Maracle's waist and Dakota Maracle wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Dakota Maracle's face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Lily Ramses Futaba, Kaya Blanche, and Yuuko Morino from Tentacles and Witches, Hana Natori from 25-Sai no Joshikousei, Mio Fukatani from On a Lustful Night Mingling with a Priest, Airi Akitsuki, Marina Akitsuki, and Sana Kuranaka from Oni Chichi, Maki Sanjou and Yuki Misono from Maki-Chan to Now.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lily Ramses Futaba, Kaya Blanche, and Yuuko Morino from Tentacles and Witches, Hana Natori from 25-Sai no Joshikousei, Mio Fukatani from On a Lustful Night Mingling with a Priest, Airi Akitsuki, Marina Akitsuki, and Sana Kuranaka from Oni Chichi, Maki Sanjou, and Yuki Misono from Maki-Chan to Now.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lily Ramses Futaba: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lily Ramses Futaba and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Amy McKale, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his

massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lily Ramses Futaba: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and the nine clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mio Fukatani: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lily Ramses Futaba, Kaya Blanche, Yuuko Morino, Hana Natori, Mio Fukatani, Airi Akitsuki, Marina Akitsuki, Sana Kuranaka, Maki Sanjou and Yuki Misono with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Emily Magica, the Champion of All Harmony and one of the 27 Champions of Harmony they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Colorado was Amy McKale, who came back from the dead, and wanted revenge on Emily and Lincoln for killing her and still wanting to quench her thirst for blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we and Emily Magica did in attacking Amy McKale and what Lincoln did to finish Amy McKale forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Dakota Maracle have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we are finally rid of Amy McKale for all eternity, and that bloodthirsty savage isn't coming back ever.

After destroying Amy McKale and this time forever, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when

Dakota Maracle saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Dakota Maracle: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dakota, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dakota Maracle: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Dakota, what's this story about Girl Jordan and Lincoln and how they were secretly a couple from Day 1 of 2nd Grade.

Dakota Maracle: You'll love hearing this, Nico. Many years ago, I was starting out in 2nd Grade, and I also met Lincoln and Girl Jordan, who also started 2nd Grade as well, and we became friends easily. But, then, I saw that Lincoln and Girl Jordan were secretly a couple and it was really amazing. But, I also found out that if any bully finds out, they'll start teasing them. But, I came to their rescue and I punched any bully who'd tried to tease Lincoln and Girl Jordan, and I swore to keep their secret, and for years, I did just that. But, it was so sweet that Lincoln and Girl Jordan were secretly a couple, and I knew one day, they'd be together.

When Dakota Maracle was finished, it was so amazing and we had tears of happiness in our eyes.

Nico: Wow, now that was one awesome story.

Me: So, you two were secretly a couple when you guys started 2nd Grade, wow.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and Dakota kept it a secret and defended

us.

Girl Jordan: And she knew we were an amazing couple, but what she didn't know was that Linky's charisma and personality would attract many girls and it would lead to him having a harem, and Dakota would eventually develop feelings for Lincoln as well, and now, she's part of his harem now.

Eli: Wow, and you were given The Mark of Hinon when you were born and you were also blessed by Hinon.

?: (Strong Voice) That's right.

This caught our attention.

Me: Who said that?

Suddenly, we saw the blue Thunderbird Element of Harmony on Lincoln's Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love was glowing, and we heard the strong voice coming from them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Lord Hinon.

Hinon: (Through the Thunderbird Element of Harmony) That's correct, Lincoln, and I apologize for the sudden scare.

Nico: This is indeed quite a surprise, Lord Hinon, and it's an honor to meet yo. So, you were inside the Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony that Twilight Sparkle and her friends gave Lincoln.

Hinon: (Through the Thunderbird Element of Harmony) That's right, Nico, and it's a pleasure to meet you, and to answer your question, you're right. I was inside of the Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony that Twilight Sparkle and her friends gave Lincoln, and I apologize for not telling you all this on Lincoln's birthday.

Nico: It's alright, Lord Hinon.

Hinon: (Through the Thunderbird Element of Harmony) And it's also good to see you again, Dakota.

Dakota Maracle: You too, Lord Hinon.

Suddenly, the Thunderbird-shaped deep sapphire blue Element of Harmony glowed and it also caused the Rainbow Thunderbird emblazoned on Lincoln's forehead and the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye of The Buddha to glow even more, and it meant Hinon was now also going to help Lincoln as well.

Hinon: There, now I'm also going to help you and Linka even more, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Wow.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Aqua Lake Zone in Sonic's world for their exploration date.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in a pair of large orange swim shorts with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces that Kuēsā gave him, large orange sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered, in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in the two-piece bikinis with stars and constellations in their favorite colors that Kuēsā gave them, sandals, jewelry, and they had their weapons holstered.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Dakota Maracle: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem headed for Aqua Lake Zone in Sonic's world after they left the World Tree Estate, and when they arrived, it was still amazing as ever.

Paige: Wow, so this is Aqua Lake Zone, it's amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is, Paige. Sonic told me about this place, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they had lunch in a picnic area located in the north underneath some trees and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Aqua Lake Zone in Sonic's world, and we had a lot of fun exploring there.

Lily the Mermaid: We sure did.

Nico: That's awesome.

Me: And you guys also had fun exploring there, and you didn't run into any trouble.

Lincoln: We sure didn't.

* * *

Later it was time for Pohatu's final Ambassador Mission and this was gonna be a really awesome and cool one.

William: Anyone else want to go with Pohatu? Besides 2 Rabbids and Lupin?

Brittney: Me and the Goths and Dark Signers will go and Hari too if she wants.

Hari Koo: I would be honored.

Lucy: I think this will be great.

Haiku: Yeah we'll love this.

Nico: Cool. All right then lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived in Japan.

Sento: Hey guys!

Pohatu: Sento, meet Lupin.

Lupin III: Hello there. Arsene Lupin III, descendant of Arsene Lupin.

Me: Lupin is the greatest thief in the world. He is one of the most awesome Gentleman Thieves there is.

Nico: Yep that's right.

Me: Also meet the Goths of Darkness and the Dark Signers.

Brittney: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Brittney Knudson, Leader of the Goths of Darkness.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud. It's a pleasure.

Haiku: I'm Haiku. It's an honor.

Bertrand: I'm Bertrand. Pleasure.

Dante: I'm Dante and it's awesome to meet you.

Persephone: I'm Persephone and it's a pleasure.

Morpheus: I'm Morpheus and it's an honor.

Boris: I'm Boris. Pleasure is mine.

Roman Goodwin: And we are their archenemies the Dark Signers. I'm Roman Goodwin, Dark Signer of the Spider.

Carly Atlas: I'm Carly Atlas, Dark Signer of the Hummingbird.

Devack: I'm Devack, Dark Signer of the Monkey.

Misty Tredwell: I'm Misty Tredwell, Dark Signer of the Lizard.

Kalin: I'm Kalin Kessler, Dark Signer of the Giant.

Greiger: I'm Greiger, Dark Signer of the Killer Whale.

Rex Goodwin: And I'm Rex Goodwin, Dark Signer of the Condor.

Nico: The Dark Signers represent the Nazca Lines, mysterious and ancient geoglyphs that are over in Peru.

Sento: Wow that is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Hari Koo: and my name is Hari Koo. I'm Brittney's little sister figure.

Brittney: I met Hari and her little brother on my separate Ambassador Mission.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the base and then when we got in we saw a familiar figure to Maria and Sento sitting in the base. We saw that it was UTSUMI NARIAKI!

---

**Nariaki Utsumi** is a major antagonist in *Kamen Rider Build* . He is a spy for Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. acting as the assistant of Gentoku Himuro at the Touto Institute of Advanced Matter Physics, and secretly a member of the organization Faust. He later assumes the form of **Night Rogue** when Gentoku uses him as a scapegoat and seemingly dies, only to resurface as an engineer for Namba. Later in the series, Utsumi joins up with Evolt and becomes **Kamen Rider Mad Rogue** .

He serves as a supporting antagonist in the "Faust" and "Invasion of Hokuto" arcs, a major antagonist in the "Invasion of Seito" and "Evolt" arcs, and the secondary antagonist of the "New World Creation" arc.

He was portrayed by Yuki Ochi.

Nariaki Utsumi was originally one of the Namba Children, a group of orphans taken in by Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. and raised to serve as spies and agents of the company, as well as being conditioned to be absolutely loyal to the company's president Juzaburo Namba. At some point after the Skywall Disaster Utsumi infiltrated the Touto government and became the assistant of Gentoku Himuro, possibly with help from Gentoku himself. He later joined Faust after it was formed by Gentoku and Takumi Katsuragi with backing from Namba Heavy Industries.

Utsumi is first seen informing Gentoku about Sento's job application for the Touto Institute of Advanced Matter Physics, stating that Sento had passed the entrance test with a perfect score.

Utsumi is Sento's direct superior at the Institute, reporting directly to the Prime Minister of Touto, Taizan Himuro, while at the same time also secretly assisting Gentoku/Night Rogue within Faust. He was one of the first present witnessing Taizan's collapse, after the Pandora Box was stolen from the Institute. The Box was later hidden within a secret basement at one of Namba Heavy Industries' laboratories.

After the Pandora Box was stolen by Blood Stalk, Night Rogueand Juzaburo Namba resolved to dissolve Faust by staging an operation to destroy it where Touto would supposedly take down Faust. In the operation Utsumi assumed the identity of Night Rogue and was exposed by Build as Faust's apparent leader, but Build remained suspicious.

Cornered by Build a bridge across a river, Utsumi revealed to Build that he had known for a while he was really Sento. He told Sento to "turn back" while he still had time but was shot by Himuro and knocked off the bridge before he could finish.

However, Nariaki was later found by Blood Stalk and converted into a cyborg due to the fatal injuries he had sustained, before resurfacing as a member of Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. He later revealed to Himuro that he had survived while he was waiting for Juzaburo Namba.

After Himuro was banished from Touto, he approached Utsumi and asked to be made a Kamen Rider, Utsumi made him beg for it, but then later declined his request anyway. Stalk later decided to make Gentoku into a Kamen Rider on his own, an idea that Utsumi did not like but still went along with.

Collaborating with Seito

Utsumi later updated the Kaiser System to create the Remocon and Engine Bro's to be used by Seito's military. For his efforts, Utsumi received a personal thanks from Seito's Prime Minister, Masakuni Mido.

He accompanied Blood Stalk to the meeting with Sento and Ryuga to exchange Taizan Himuro for the Evol Driver, though when Sento and Ryuga refused to follow through and fighting broke out, Utsumi fled the scene. He later ambushed Misora to steal the Evol Driver from her and gave it to Stalk, allowing him to become Kamen Rider Evol.

Later, as Kamen Rider Evol Dragon completed and used the Pandora Box to create Pandora Tower, Nariaki went out untransformed and demanded he stop opening Pandora's Box. Evol responding by shooting him away by with the Nebulasteam Gun. He later reappears back at Namba's office when Evol goes to meet with Namba.

Becoming Kamen Rider Mad Rogue " *Now, fight to your heart's content… Kamen Rider Mad Rogue!* „ ~ Evol christens Utsumi's Kamen Rider form.

After assuming his Black Hole form, Evolt goes to Namba in the form of a copy of Soichi Isurugi and declares to Namba that he will be the new leader of Seito, supplanting Namba Industries. He later meets with Utsumi and proposes that he come work for him, complimenting his skills as a scientist and revealing a second Evol Driver for him to use, though Nariaki is reluctant to take Evolt up on his offer.

Nariaki later meets with Gentoku Himuro and pleads with him to help them stop Evolt, saying he could destroy the enter world if not stopped. However, Gentoku is reluctant to trust his old assistant.

Nariaki eventually goes to confront Evolt alongside the Remocon and Engine Bro's and a squad of Hard Guardians. He produces a tablet for Namba to talk to Evolt with, and his boss proclaims his refusal to go along with Evolt's plans. Evolt then assumes his Black Hole form and teleports everyone to a barren battlefield for them to fight. Nariaki sends the Hard Guardians to attack first, but Evolt cuts them all down in a matter of seconds. The two Kaisers then go to attack, but fair little better against Evolt's immense power. The Kamen Riders then arrive and fight Evol alongside the forces of Namba Industries, though even with their combined power they are unable to hold their own against Evol.

After killing the two Washio brothers, Evol opens up a portal to Namba's office and goes through it to kill Namba. Utsumi could only watch in horror through his tablet as Evol disintegrated Namba's body. Returning through the portal, Evol restates his offer to Utsumi and tosses him Namba's old cane. Remembering his time as a Namba Child, Nariaki laughs and declares that, since Namba is dead now, nothing matters anymore and takes Evol up on his requests. Evol then gleefully tosses Utsumi the second Evol Driver, which Nariaki inserts the Bat and Engine fullbottles in to become a Kamen Rider, which Evol proclaims to be "Kamen Rider MadRogue".

With his newfound power, Utsumi fiercely attacks Kamen Rider Rogue and knocks him out of his transformation, refusing to listen to Gentoku's attempts to reason with him and proclaiming that with Evolt he finally has a chance to showcase his brilliance. As Ryuga rushes over to check up on Gentoku, Mad Rogue charges up an attack to finish them off with, but the attack is shielded by Kamen Rider Grease, who promptly retreats with the two injured Riders.

Back at the Pandora Tower, Utsumi is informed by Evol that now that Namba is dead, he will be assuming the identity of Masakuni Mido to propel the invasion forward, stating that reuniting Touto will make things easier for him in the long run. Utsumi then inquires to Evol what he intends to do about the Kamen Riders, to which Evol replies that he still intends to keep on using them to further his plans, instructing Utsumi to bring them to him alive. Admiring the Evol Driver, Utsumi expresses that he had previously believed their to only be one and asks Evol where the second one came from, but Evol instructs him to keep his questions to himself.

Visiting the ledge where he was shot off, Utsumi reflects on if he is wrong, but comes to the conclusion that he is not and chooses to reject the notion completely. Later, Utsumi leads an army of Hard Guardians as they assault a Touto city, only for Kamen Riders Cross-Z Dragon and Grease to show up and fight off the Guardians. Utsumi then transforms into Kamen Rider Mad Rogue and begins attacking the two, soundly overpowering them both. Takumi Katsuragi then arrives to help out, transforming into Kamen Rider Build, but Mad Rogue defeats him too and knocks him out of his transformation. However, spurred on by Ryuga and Gentoku, Takumi regains his memories as Sento, allowing him to use the Genius Fullbottle to transform into Kamen Rider Build Genius Form, shocking Mad Rogue.

Build Genius then overpowered and easily defeated Mad Rogue, but before he could finish Mad Rogue off, Kamen Rider Evol showed up and claimed the Hokuto Three Crows' Fullbottles from Kazumi before teleporting away with Mad Rogue. Back at Faust's lab, Evolt revealed to Utsumi that he intended to wipe out humanity by turning them all into the final form of Smash, Lost Smash, and having them rampage until they've killed each other and destroyed the planet. He then confirms Utsumi's assumption that he left the Kamen Riders alive so he could turn them into Lost Smash.

When Kazumi attempted to infiltrate Faust's lab to claim back the Hokuto Three Crows' Fullbottles, his disguise was seen through by Utsumi, who had a quartet of Faust Guardians capture him. Utsumi then subjected Kazumi to Nebulas Gas experimentation, making it so that if he ever lost a fight he would die. Kazumi manages to escape but is pursued by Faust Guardians. Finding himself face to face with Yoshiko Tajimi, Kazumi's Prime Minister uses the Owl Lost Bottle to transform into Owl Lost Smash to fight him. Build then shows up to assist Kazumi, but Mad Rogue also arrives and attacks Grease while Build engages the Owl Lost Smash. Spurred on by Build's determination to save the world, Grease fiercely attacks Mad Rogue and overpowers him, forcing him to fall back.

Kamen Rider Mad Rogue later participated in an attack on the Touto

Government Office spearheaded by Black Hole Evol. He fought against Kamen Rider Cross-Z Magma and was fiercely beat back by him after he flew into a rage upon experiencing visions of Evol destroying Mars. After Evol annihilated the Touto Government Office, Mad Rogue retreated along with him.

Utsumi was later present when Evolt was giving a speech disguised as Mido to the people of all three territories about the reunification of Japan. After Evolt was done, he had the drone filming him turned off and told Utsumi to procure the Kamen Riders so they could use them to produce Lost Smash. Utsumi then told Evolt that having the Lost Smash attack people would bring about the downfall of the nation and questioned Evolt as to what his goals really were, but Evolt simply told him not to ask anymore questions if he valued his life.

Mad Rogue later pretended to fight off the Kamen Riders, who had been declared "terrorists" by the Seito media and slandered as attempting to oppose Seito's new order, in order to lure them out. Sento and Gentoku soon arrived to confront him, transforming into Build Genius Form and Kamen Rider Rogue respectively. Utsumi sent the Stretch Clone Smash he was with to attack Build while he fought Rogue. Mocking the Rider for being unable to live up to his father, Mad Rogue beat Rogue down though, inspired by Build's determination, Rogue refused to give up. After the Stretch Clone Smash was destroyed, Mad Rogue was defeated by the combined power of Rogue and Build and knocked out of his transformation. Utsumi later fled when Another Build arrived and ambushed Sento and Gentoku.

Noticing that Gentoku and Kazumi were sneaking around Faust's base, Utsumi captured them and had them dosed with a high concentration of Nebula Gas so they could be turned into Lost Smash. However, the two manage to escape before the procedure was finished, prompting Utsumi to send Faust Guardians after them, as well as transforming into Kamen Rider Mad Rogue to fight them. Kamen Rider Build then arrives in his TankTank form and fights off Mad Rogue and his Guardians while Cross-Z Magma flies away with Gentoku and Kazumi. After Mad Rogue gets knocked to the ground by Build, Shinobu Katsuragi shows up as Build NinninComic to fight

Build instead and causes Sento's Build Driver to teleport him away. He then tells Utsumi that Build escaped.

After Kamen Rider Evol was defeated by the Kamen Riders, he sent some of his DNA to possess Utsumi in addition to hiding it in the Evol-Driver, anticipating that Shinobu Katsuragi would betray him. After Shinobu brought the Riders to the Pandora Tower and revealed he was working against Evolt the entire time, Evolt showed up and revealed he was possessing Utsumi before fatally wounding Shinobu and transforming into Kamen Rider Mad Rogue to fight the Riders. Evolt quickly found Utsumi's power to be limiting though, and discarding him so he could retake his own Evol-Driver and use it to become Kamen Rider Evol.

Later, after Evol lost two of the Lost Fullbottles to the Riders, Utsumi walked up to him and accused him of only conquering Japan to buy himself time to complete the Black Pandora Panel. Evol responded by grabbing Utsumi by the neck and telling him to "shut up", threatening to kill him if he revealed his true intentions to the Riders.

Following his announcement of a final battle against the Kamen Riders over live television, Evolt had Utsumi run simulations of a Strong Smash Hazard and a Flying Smash Hazard so he could practice against them. After destroying both with single strikes, Evolt remarked to Utsumi that he would make a good replacement for Shinobu.

On the day of the final battle, Utsumi stayed behind at the top of the Pandora Tower to watch the Kamen Riders as they made their way through the tower. He later called Sawa Takigawa and, revealing he had been plotting to betray Evolt all along, tells her and Misora to bring the Lost Bottles to the Pandora Tower. He later shows up while Kamen Rider Rogue is fighting clones of Remocon Bro's and Engine Bro's to transform into Mad Rogue and assist him. The clones merge to form Hell Bro's, but the two Riders manage to destroyed it with their combined power, causing it to drop the Hammer Lost Bottle. Kamen Rider Evol then shows up to claim the Lost Bottle and fights the two Riders.

Mad Rogue then reveals he is able to access Evolt's phases and fights Evol one-on-one, only to lose and be knocked out of his transformation after his cyborg body gives in, revealing him as mechanized to Gentoku and Sawa. Evol then attempts to finish Gentoku and Sawa off with the Steam Blade, but Utsumi gets up to block the attack, sacrificing himself to give the two time to gather the Lost Bottle and escape by teleporting away.

In the new world created by the merging of the World of Build into the main Kamen Rider world, Nariaki Utsumi became a worker at Namba Industries, which was now just a single metal-working plant as opposed to a large arms dealing corporation. He was shown attempting to break a metal rod over his knee for being imperfect in a similar fashion to how he broke Namba's cane, and failing.

He later reunites with the rest of the Riders to assist them in their fight against the Downfall terrorist organization, becoming Kamen Rider Mad Rogue once more to fight the Downfall grunts.

---

Utsumi: Hello, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I don't know if you're busy. But we really need to talk!

Me: Utsumi Nariaki!

Lucy Loud: Gasp!

Brittney: Not this bad guy!

Utsumi: Please! I have nowhere else to go!

Me: Like we'll ever believe that!

Lupin: You have Namba Industries.

Utsumi: Not at the moment! You know Juzaburo Namba?

Maria: The CEO of Namba Industries? Yeah, me and Sento remember him.

Utsumi: He said that I was fired from Namba Industries!

Me: How do we know this isn't a trick?

Nico: Yeah after what you did with Evolt how do we know this isn't a trick so you can try and kill us?

Utsumi: Because the person who replaced me is much worse then Evolt or how I was before.

Me: Oh really? And who pray tell is that?

Kazumi: I think it's him!

We looked on the TV and then we saw a face I thought I was rid of forever! It was my enemy DANZO SHIMURA!

Me: Danzo Shimura!

Nico: Not that traitorous motherfucker again!

Eli: I thought we were rid of him forever!

Banjo: Is that one of the rogue ninjas from the Hidden Leaf?

Me: He's worse than that Banjo. He's the most notorious traitor in all of the history of the Hidden Leaf and the Five Great Nations. He was an old acquaintance of the 3rd Hokage and they were once good friends and were competing all the time for the title of Hokage. But Danzo is not someone to be taken lightly. He was given the Moniker, The Darkness of Shinobi. He is a warmonger and he gets a sick thrill out of causing nothing but chaos, death, destruction, pain. suffering and war. He was responsible for a number of unholy atrocities and war crimes all over the world and because of him, the entire planet was teetering on the razors edge of destruction.

I went over his history.

---

Danzō Shimura is a member of the Hidden Leaf's council and a major antagonist in the manga and anime series Naruto. His unbridled jealousy of Hiruzen Sarutobi, caused Danzō to do despicable acts in pursuit of the position of Hokage, Danzō's militant and archaic views made him a danger to the village he professed to love and protect as he created the hatred in some of Konoha's greatest attackers and major villains (Kabuto Yakushi, Orochimaru, Nagato, and Sasuke Uchiha) due to his harsh and cruel indifference to human suffering. Strangely, despite Danzō's views that ninja should always be ready to sacrifice their lives, he was afraid of death, much to his own shame. He is Sasuke Uchiha's arch-nemesis.

In the Japanese version, he was voiced by Hiroshi Ito, and Masayuki Katō as a young adult. In the English version, he was voiced by William Frederick Knight, and Peter Lurie as a young adult.

In his youth, Danzō was good friends with Hiruzen Sarutobi, having felt the need to upstart him. During the First Shinobi World War, Danzō and Hiruzen, along with the latter's team-mates Koharu Utatane and Homura Mitokado, were placed together in a squad under the Second Hokage Tobirama. When being late pursued by the Kinkaku Squad of the Village Hidden in the Clouds, Danzō attempted to volunteer in sacrificing himself as a decoy to ensure the others' safety. However, paralyzed with fear as Hiruzen volunteered for the task, Tobirama sacrificed himself instead while naming Hiruzen as his successor much to the shock of both Hiruzen and Danzō.

With Hiruzen as the Third Hokage, with him, Koharu, and Homura appointed roles as his advisors, a grudge filled Danzō resolved to become Hokage someday and formed the ANBU subsidiary named Root. Though the group was later officially disbanded, Root remained secretly active as Danzō executed shady dealing. The group became even more mindlessly devoted to Danzō, who started branding them with cursed seals, even attempting to assassinate Hiruzen on one occasion.

One such event was aiding Hanzo in his attempt to wipe out the but the men he sent to the Village Hidden in Rain were all wiped out by Nagato. Danzō also played a role in Kabuto Yakushi becoming a rogue ninja under his former subordinate Orochimaru, whom Danzō had implanting the DNA of Hashirama Senju to use his Wood Style.

In the aftermath of Kurama's attack on Konoha, Danzō suspected the Uchiha clan to have involvement and supported their relocation for better observation, which led to the Uchiha becoming more isolated and discontent, and thus eventually plotting to rebel. Years later, learning of the planned coup d'état by the Uchiha clan and playing on Itachi Uchiha's pacifist tendencies to provide him and the other elders with information of the clan's actions, Danzō secretly killed Shisui Uchiha, despite the fact that Shisui was actually already planning to use a genjutsu to prevent the Uchiha rebellion. He kills Shisui in order to obtain his Sharingan eyes. However, Danzo then secretly ordered Itachi to slaughter his clan in return that his younger brother Sasuke Uchiha would be spared death. Though Itachi committed the deed, he left Danzō with a warning to not harm Sasuke or he would expose the circumstances of the Uchiha Clan's demise to the other ninja villages. Hiruzen, however, guesses much of what had happened, although he had no proof, and becomes even more suspicious of Danzō, and demands that Root be disbanded.

When Team Kakashi decides to meet with the spy Sasori installed in Orochimaru's camp, Danzō took advantage of Kakashi's absence to assign Sai to the group as part of a plan to secretly assassinate Sasuke. To achieve that goal, Danzō had Sai trick Orochimaru into thinking he wants to join forces with him to destroy Konoha. Though Sai failed his mission, Danzō allowed him to remain with Team Kakashi, as Danzō had become worried about Naruto becoming a problem, and Sai would be in a perfect place to watch him.

During the events of Pain invading Konoha, Danzō was against Tsunade calling Naruto back to the village in fear that they would lose Kurama. To that end, Danzō not only killed the messenger toad Kōsuke but also ordered his subordinates not to come to the Hidden Leaf's aid with the expectation that Tsunade would be killed off not caring about the deaths of the other villages. Most of the villagers were killed in the attack. However, despite Danzō's action, Naruto arrived none the less with everyone Nagato killed revived while Tsunade ended up in a coma. Following the invasion, the Hidden Leaf are summoned before the Lord of Fire over what occurred, with Danzo convincing the feudal lord to name him the new acting Hokage. Danzō becomes the leader of the armed forces by influencing Mifune's mind but is caught.

Soon after, Danzō uses his power to mark Sasuke as a criminal to be killed before leaving for the Kage Summit in the Land of Iron to discuss dealing with the Akatsuki. Before leaving, seeing that he cannot confine Naruto due to his reputation as a hero, Danzō ordered Sai to spy on the boy while sending his men to track down Kabuto for his medical knowledge. With Torune and Fuu as his bodyguards, Danzō arrives at the Kage Summit and attempts to name himself the leader of the alliance that would fight the Akatsuki. However, the abrupt appearance of Taka and White Zetsu forces Danzō to flee.

However, Danzō and his men were halted by Tobi at the Samurai Bridge. By that time his men were defeated by Tobi and Sasuke, who then challenged Danzo to personal combat, Danzō unsealed his arm and revealed it to have been embedded with multiple Sharingan eye as he admits his role in the Uchiha Clan Massacre. Sasuke pretends to attack in anger with his Susanoo, Danzō uses Izanagi to evade the fatal attack, until it becomes evident that Sasuke was actually just making Danzō lose track of how many Sharingan he had in his arm, and in the end Sasuke is able to overcome Danzō by using a simple genjutsu making Danzō think he has one extra. With the powers of both Senju and Uchiha at his disposal, causing Tobi to realize that Danzō is targeting Naruto, Danzō clashes with Sasuke before being forced to sever his right arm as he was overwhelmed by the Senju DNA.

Refusing to accept defeat, Danzō takes Karin as a hostage so he can use Shisui's eye on Sasuke. However, Danzō was shocked that Sasuke had his attack pierce through Karin to kill him. On the verge of death, seeing that he can never surpass Hiruzen, Danzō decided to use the last of his life to take both Sasuke and Tobi down with him with the Reverse Four Symbols Seal. Though both were able to get out of range, Danzō destroyed Shisui's Sharingan to prevent Tobi from obtaining it.

---

When I was finished, Sento and the others were horrified!

Sento: He's that dangerous!?

Me: Yeah. Danzo is not called the Darkness of The Shinobi for show. He has done so many terrible war crimes and atrocities all over the 5 Great Nations that it defies all forms of description. He claims that it was all for "The Good of The Hidden Leaf Village" but all he was doing was satisfying just himself. He tarnished everything that the Hidden Leaf stood for and his unbridled jealousy was unbelievable and he views my brother Naruto as a weapon. He doesn't give a flying fuck about anyone but himself.

Nico: Yeah this guy is really bad news.

Lucy Loud: Yes he is and he can never be trusted ever.

Sento: I had no idea that you guys had so many experiences with him. Let alone a really bad history with him in the distant future and all that.

Eli: Yeah we sure have.

Me: What Danzo has done over the years makes him nothing short of Pure Evil Incarnate.

Utsumi: (gets on his knees) Please, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I promise not to double cross any of you. All I want is my job back!

Horsea: What do you think, Maria?

Maria: I don't know.

Me: Maria I know it might not seem like a good idea. But right now we have much bigger problems and we don't have much of a choice. Danzo is here and we have to make sure he is brought to justice for all of his crimes.

Nico: I thought you want to kill him.

Me: As much as I want to do so I've grown sick and tired of killing him over and over. This time I'm going to throw him in jail but with a terrible curse put on him. Lady Tsunade is going to have one helluva field day when she sees Danzo back.

Lupin: Eli can check if he's lying.

Eli: Okay.

Eli used the Force and found out that he was telling the truth.

Eli: Guys, Utsumi is telling the truth. He wants his job back and he wants to prove to us that he is going to change into a good man.

Me: Okay.

Nico: We'll give you a chance Utsumi. But if you double-cross us, consider yourself given the Black Gates.

Sento: Does Danzo have any foot soldiers?

Me: He used to but in 150,000 years we killed them all. They are called ROOT. They were a branch of the Hidden Leaf ANBU and Danzo wanted all shinobi to be nothing but emotionless tools of war. But the 3rd Hokage disapproved of Danzo's methods and ordered for the group to be disbanded. But Danzo kept it running regardless and disobeyed his orders. He operated with it from the shadows.

Sento: Wow.

Maria then saw something outside.

Maria: Looks like there are still ROOT members serving Danzo. There are even some outside.

Me: Obviously 150,000 years has taken a big toll on his memories.

Sento: Perfect! Henshin!

He transformed!

Nico: Lets get them! (GOES MYSTIC SAIYAN!)

Me: Here we go! (Snaps Fingers)

I donned my awesome Shinobi of the Leaf gear!

Me: Lets go get them!

I unsheathed my sword and we went at the ROOT Members!

I slashed and cut and bisected them in half.

Sento: I didn't get a chance to test these out last time.

Hydro Man! Demyx! Best Match!

WATER POWER!

He got an awesome and cool Aqua Blue Water Armor!

He fired a massive blast of water and blasted through them.

Me: Try this one on. FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HELLFIRE INFERNO!

I fired a massive blast of fire and it formed into a huge black flame cobra and it blasted the ROOT Members into ashes in an instant. They were all destroyed

Me: Now lets go get him!

Sento: Right. But what was that technique you learned J.D.?

Me: Oh I know lots of awesome techniques. But that was one of the most powerful techniques we know.

Nico: It's true.

Eli: Yeah.

We went to the Prime Minister's house.

Me: Here we are.

Sento: Now for these before we go in there.

Ebon! Shade! Best Match!

DARKNESS SHADOW POWER!

He had pitch black armor on!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets go. Time for a side entrance.

Sento: It'll be awesome to see an entrance.

We went in.

Juzaburo Namba: Utsumi. I thought I made it clear that you were fired!

Me: He's with us for the time being!

Juzaburo Namba: You have no right to be siding with that…

I grabbed him by his shirt and gave him a death glare.

Me: Shut your fucking mouth.

I let him go.

Nico: Consider this his rehiring.

We went to Danzo's office.

We went up to his door.

Me: Here to ge.

We went at the door.

Danzo was meditating and then the symbols of the Villages of the 5 Great Nations appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Danzo Shimura! Been over a year since we saw each other.

Danzo Shimura: It feels like an eternity J.D.

Me: For me it's an infinite eternity.

Nico: You will pay for everything you have done!

Sento: You're about to see my most powerful form, Danzo!

Genius! Are you ready? Kanzen muketsu no bottle yarō! Build Genius! Sugei! Monosugei!

He donned his most powerful form and it was awesome!

Danzo: Your power is very impressive Sento. Too bad you're with J.D. or you would have beem a good bodyguard for me.

Sento: Like I'll ever be a lacky for you!

Me: And your butt-buddy Orochimaru isn't coming to help you ever again. I made sure of that!

Danzo: And how did you do that?

Me: I killed him and gave him the Black Gates.

Danzo gasped! He heard legends about one of the deadliest techniques ever done by the Uzumaki Clan but never in 150,000 years would he ever thought that I would be able to master a technique as powerful as that!

Danzo: You mastered the Black Gates?

Me: Did I stutter on that?

Gentoku: And we're going to make sure you never torment anyone again!

Danzo: (to Gentoku) Shame you side with Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Gentoku. You shared my ideals before.

Gentoku: The difference is that unlike you, I admit that I've made mistakes! (throws punch at Danzo)

POW!

He punched him in the face and knocked him down!

Me: But lets not fight in here. Too cramped.

Nico: And I got just the planet for us.

Nico snapped his fingers and we were on the planet Valmorg!

Me: The planet Valmorg. Good choice.

Sento: Wow! It's brutally hot here.

Me: 1,900 degrees Fahrenheit.

Lucy Loud: It's fitting for us.

Me: Now then…

I went Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga!

Danzo: What the!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Friendship, Hope and Love) **I'm not the same as I was before Danzo. I've gotten far more powerful since when we last fought over a year ago.**

Danzo: What have you become?

Me: **A creature that exists in Evil's Worst Nightmares!**

Sento walked up to Danzo and kneed him in the stomach.

KROW!

I then teleported and kicked Danzo in the back of the head and sent him crashing into a rock. He got up and he was mad.

Danzo: You wretch!

Me: **Says the pot calling the kettle black.**

Horsea squirted ink into Danzo's eye.

SQUIRT!

He screamed as his eye was blinded!

Nico: YEAH!

BLAM!

Nico punched Danzo in the face!

Rarity: Lets see how he likes this darlings!

She used the Fullbottles of Xaldin and Vortex!

XALDIN! VORTEX! BEST MATCH!

Rarity: HURRICANE DRAGON THUNDERSTORM!

She fired a wave of wind and it hit Danzo and shredded him all over the place!

Maria: Sento, you may not be using Fullbottles at the moment. But we still can!

Nico: That's for sure!

Carly Atlas: Lets see what mine can do.

Haiku: Here we go.

CARLY ATLAS! AXEL! BEST MATCH!

Haiku: ORANGE FLAME INFERNO STORM!

She fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Danzo and burned him!

Brittney: Nice one!

Danzo: The War in the Elemental Nations could've been recreated here.

Banjo: But it wasn't! Thanks to the efforts of Maria and Sento!

Nico: And there is no way in hell we would ever let that happen!

Eli: Besides we have another war coming up in a month and a half!

Me: **And we don't need you to add more fuel to the fire by including another war into the mix!**

Carly Atlas: Yeah! And you have a lot to answer for when you are put away forever!

Danzo: I'm not going down without a fight!

Me: **Then that's exactly what you are going to get!**

Not wanting to be left out, Kazumi punched Danzo in the eye

BLAM!

He was punched hard and I leg swept Danzo and then kicked him in the back and sent him into the air and then I jumped and then I kicked him in the back and teleported and dealt a massive spinning axe-kick to his stomach!

Me: **FLYING LION'S LEAF SHADOW!**

Danzo smashed into the ground with devastating force and he got up and had a lot of bleeding cuts and all that.

Utsumi: Oh, and this is for replacing me!

Utsumi poured salt into Danzo's eye.

He screamed in pain!

Nico: OOH! That has to hurt!

Twilight Sparkle: Nothing hurts worse than rubbing salt in your eyes.

Persephone: No kidding there.

Danzo growled.

Danzo: I'm not done yet!

Danzo went into BAT ROGUE!

Me: **Now things are getting good.**

Nico: (to Utsumi) When Danzo's defeated, you can have your Kamen Rider device.

Utsumi: Awesome! Thanks.

Eli: You're welcome!

Danzo then spread bad wings and flew into the air and I flew after him we clashed with incredible power! Sparks and fire were flying all over the place and setting much of the area on fire.

Maria fired a water blast at Danzo and the fires.

He was smashed down and I fired a massive shower of energy balls and they were hitting Danzo all over with incredibly explosive power! Massive fiery explosions were decimating the land as Danzo was being pulverized all over by a massive flurry of energy blasts and more. It was like how Vegeta went ballistic against Cell. It was incredible!

Brittney: Wow! Look at dad go!

Nico: Unbelievable!

Maria: YEAH!

I stopped and when the smoke and dust cleared Danzo was down and defeated!

Maria: Now, as promised, you better not go back to evil.

Utsumi: I won't. In fact, I think I'm going to take it easy for the next couple of days.

I landed and powered down.

Me: You kept your word all the way. You can choose to be in either the redemption squad or the Masters of Evil.

Utsumi: I'll need some time to think on that.

Nico: Okay.

I went over to Danzo and I grabbed his Bat Fullbottle and purified it and then took his Kamen Rider Belt and then I tied him up and put a seal on him that neutralized his chakra and I picked him up.

Me: Lady Tsunade is going to explode seeing Danzo back.

I went over to everyone.

Nico: Wow that was incredible!

Me: Awesome way to finish Pohatu's missions with a bang.

Sento: Pohatu, ever since I met you, you've been like a big brother to me. And trust me. My family situation is… complicated.

Pohatu: I understand Sento and Maria told us everything that you went through and that is awful but I would be honored to be your big brother.

Sento: I'm glad and honored.

Maria: So awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: But this was an awesome way to finish with a bang for these missions.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And next up is Ghost.

Nico: Yep.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. Welcome… (GASP) Is that Danzo!?

Me: Yeah weird story.

I told everyone everything and it was incredible.

May: HOLY MACKEREL!

Nico: Man this guy's (GETS HADES MAD) IS REALLY STARTING TO PISS ME OFF!

Nico had fire explode out of him and his hair like how Hades gets mad!

Nico: (Panting) Whew. Sorry about that.

May: Onua, for your first mission, 4 Rabbids and Juniper Lee should go with you.

Onua: Great idea. The Ghost Kamen Riders right?

Nico: Yep.

Laney: But this was awesome.

Me: Yep. I got to go report this to Lady Hokage.

Nico: I'll go with you.

Me: Okay.

We went to the Leaf Village.

Me and Nico were walking over to the gates of the Leaf and we went in.

Izumo: Well hey J.D., Nico.

Nico: Hello Izumo and Kotetsu.

Kotetsu: Here to report in?

Me: Well that and we have had a really major development happen on Pohatu's final ambassador mission.

We then showed Danzo.

They gasped!

Izumo: Is that Danzo Shimura!?

Kotetsu: How is that possible!? He's dead!

Nico: We don't know ourselves to tell you the truth.

Me: But we know it's not the Church of Necrom's handiwork.

Izumo: Well we better lead you to the Hokage then!

They came with us and we went to the office.

We knocked on the door.

Lady Tsunade: Come in!

We came in.

Me: Hello Lady Tsunade.

Lady Tsunade: Oh hello J.D., Nico.

Me: Sorry to come in like this but we have had a really unexpected development happen during Pohatu's last Ambassador Mission. Recognize this face?

I showed them Danzo and they gasped in shock!

Shizune: Is that?

Lady Tsunade: Danzo Shimura!?

Nico: Yeah.

We told them everything about what went down and they were shocked and then…

Lady Tsunade: WWWWWWWHHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

I covered my ears with my wings! And Lady Tsunade's yell was so powerful that it shattered all the glass in the Hokage building!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: GEEZ LADY HOKAGE! Can you please warn us next time when you do that!?

Lady Tsunade: Oh sorry. But well done capturing Danzo.

Me: Thanks. Oh and the evidence you need on his crimes is all in here.

I pulled out a black book and it was called Danzo's Terrible Crimes.

Me: This is something I was putting together in 150,000 years. It's a record of all the crimes Danzo has done. This has more than enough evidence that the Five Great Nations need.

Lady Tsunade looked it over and it was awful!

Lady Tsunade: J.D. you are something. But great job. You guys are going to be given Z-Rank mission credit. ANBU, take Danzo to be prepped for trial.

They did so.

Me: Thank you Lady Hokage.

Nico: But Danzo is going to be sure to get what's coming to him.

Me: This is gonna be something I call The 5 Great Nations Trial of The Century.

Nico: Yep.

We got the trial later underway and it didn't take long. Danzo was found guilty of NUMEROUS COUNTS including Unlawful vigilantism, Conspiracy, Mass murder, Various illicit underhanded dealings. Crimes against humanity, Nigh-omnicide, Brainwashing, War Crimes, Abuse, Mutilation, Treason, Attempted usurpation, Abuse of power, Attempted abduction and more. He was sentenced to many terms of eternity in the Neptune Prison Supermaximum Security Section in Solitary Confinement. But he has a terrible curse on him! It was the Chronos' Vengeance Curse and he looked like he was 150 years old and had Eternal Life Without Eternal Youth.

Later Joe and Cleveland came out with a movie projector.

Joe: We have something for you all to see.

Molly Hale: What do you guys want to show us?

Joe: More of Peter's dumb antics.

Cleveland: Fair Warning: Nicole won't like it.

Nicole: I have a feeling it won't be good.

I put on my black blind man glasses.

Cleveland: Some of you may want to close your eyes.

We did so.

The video rolled.

After David Hyde Pierce's wardrobe malfunction during the ceremony, the FCC, led by Cobra Commander, receives an insignificant volume of phone calls concerning the incident, and decides to censor any content from television that could be even slightly harmful to viewers. The censorship is applied to such content as Chrissy Snow's cleavage from Three's Company, Ralph Kramden's threats of spousal abuse on The Honeymooners and even Dick Van Dyke's name. Peter is outraged, and on advice from Tom Tucker, starts his own TV network, PTV, on which he broadcasts classic shows unedited. He also includes original programming, such as Brian and Stewie's sitcom Cheeky Bastard, Quagmire's Playboy After Dark-esque Midnight Q, Dogs Humping, and The Peter Griffin Sideboob Hour.

It was stupid, crazy and dumb.

Cleveland: We're sorry, Nicole

Lightning Dust: Don't be sorry. You two were just going along with it.

Joe: Yeah we were.

Nicole: But Peter is an absolute moron for doing all this.

Lois Griffin: If I see him again I'll strangle him again.

Bart: I'll tell him that he was born in a suckshack.

Nico: Yeah!

Blot: Although I don't see what's so wrong about Cheeky Bastard.

Brian: That's honestly one of the only segments me and Stewie are proud of.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Laney: Yep.

Lola: But Peter needs to be castrated!

Lois: The icing on the cake was a segment where he crapped off of a bridge and and hit my car with Stewie inside!

Groove: What?! Stewie, I hope you weren't hurt too badly!

Stewie: Nah I'm okay. Besides I'm too tough to be hurt by The Fat Man taking a shit on the car.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Peter was born with no brain.

Me: Lois what the hell were you thinking marrying a douchebag like Peter? He needs to go away forever.

Laney: Yeah what a jerk!

Lois Griffin: You're right. I was blind to the truth.

Me: Well you did get a divorce and that's good.

Lola: Yep.

Then the Lego DC Heroes and Villains came.

Energon Scorponok: What did you guys find out?

Lego Superman: It's just as we feared. The Justice Lords are allied with the Brainiacs.

Lego Batman: Although my Justice Lord Counterpart wasn't there for some strange reason.

Nico: I had a feeling they were involved. But I have a feeling it's only 2 more of them.

Lego Batman: We saw the Justice Lords version of Shayera but there was something different about here.

Me: Like how?

Lego Batman: I couldn't put my finger on it.

Me: Oh.

Nico: Well she must be on the planet Odym. It looks like we're heading to the home planet of the Blue Lantern Corps.

Nico: Awesome.

Then Fireor, Greiger, Kerbero Gangan, Common Cold, Ben Ravencroft, Magneto, Beetle, Six Gum Gang, Killer Croc, and Krusty appeared.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Fireor: Can me, Greiger, Kerbero Gangan, Common Cold, Ben Ravencroft, Magneto, Beetle, Six Gum Gang, Killer Croc, and Krusty go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys sure can. We're going to the planet Odym, homeworld of the Blue Lanterns to face Justice Lord Hawkgirl.

Lola: Yep.

Magneto: Oh man! Shayera this must be quite a shock for you to have to face a counterpart of yourself.

Hawkgirl: It was. But I'm gonna be all right.

Eli: What can you tell us about the Justice Lord version of Hawkgirl?

Me: It's not a pretty sight bro.

I went over her history.

---

This Hawkgirl of an alternate dimension is a member of the tyrannical Justice Lord in the Justice League animated series. Like her Justice League counterpart, she has a relationship with John Stewart.

Shayera and her counterpart's history were similar until Lex Luthor became president and killed Flash. After Flash was killed, Superman went to the White House and killed Luthor. Sometime later, the Justice Lords took over the Earth and deprive people of their freedom and free speeches. At this point of time, Hawkgirl got rid of her old costume and replaced it with a new one. She retained her relationship with John Stewart, and like him missed the Flash and brooded over his loss.

She and John later helped bust up a protest at a College that was objecting to the Justice Lord's fascist oppression, and later along with their teammates kidnapped the Justice League and tried to do to their world what they had done to theirs before the Justice League freed themselves and defeated them with help from Lex Luthor.

Later, when fused with Brainiac, Luthor created robotic copies of the Justice Lords, including Hawkgirl. The Hawkgirl bot attacked her counterpart, also ripping into her that she was hated by both humans and Thanagarians alike due to her actions during the latter's invasion of Earth. This duplicate was shortly thereafter smashed to bits by Green Lantern John Stewart.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Eli: Whoa man!

Me: Yeah.

Divebomb: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Moyo's kind next.

We gasped!

Lola: Whoa!

Nico: Was it something I said?

Shanan: No it's just that Moyo's kind is one that we have all speculated to be a myth for years. He's a Martian.

Shanan showed us a picture of one.

---

Moyo is a short red alien with a tail that has a green ball in the end. He has a yellow belly, sharp teeth, green horns and three toed feet as well as two fingers on each hand. He has creepy eyes with eyelashes as well as two ears. Moyo wears the Omnitrix symbol on his stomach.

---

Me: Whoa weird.

Nico: Wow that's a Martian?

Me: They don't look like the ones that we saw in the movies.

Shanan: No but they do come from Mars. That is cool.

Laney: I thought that Martians looked like small aliens with big ugly brains.

Lola: Yeah.

Runt: How do you like the team so far, Emily?

Lunk: And why are you wearing a jumpsuit?

Emily Magica: The team is really awesome and it's a great honor to be part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's awesome to meet the Champion of the Magic of Friendship.

Emily Magica: It's an honor to meet you Twilight. Also to answer your question it's for me to become an Alicorn Gene-Slammer. I am going to become a copy of Twilight Sparkle.

Nico: It was all my idea. I thought it would be cool.

Me: Yeah it sure would be awesome.

Lego Luthor: See, Nico. I told you that with patience, you would see the end of the Blood Dragons.

Nico: (in denial) Me? I wasn't impatient at all.

Dixie: (sarcastically) Sure you weren't.

Marah: You WERE impatient, Nico.

Nico: Okay maybe I was impatient. Sorry.

Me: No worries man.

Nico: Okay. Shall we get going?

Me: Lets shall!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I got some bad news: it's Flip, he's busted out of his chains in a fit of rage and he still wants revenge on you guys for ruining his scams and his plots to kill the Louds and their friends for money and revenge again.

Me: He what?!

We checked the computer, and we saw that Flip indeed escaped by busting out of his chains in a fit of rage and he escaped. Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was indeed Flip, who busted out of his chains and he still wants revenge on us for ruining his scams and his plots to kill the Louds and their friends for money and revenge again.

Lincoln: King Kai's right, that mutated fat cheapskate's escaped!

Me: I'm gonna rip that stupid good-for-nothing cheapskate to shreds for this!

Lynn Sr.: No, J.D., I'll handle Flip. I still harbor anger towards that mutated fat cheapskate because of what he did hiring that serial killer, Daniel Derek Monroe, to kill my Dad on Halloween decades ago.

Rita: And what he's tried to do in killing us all and all for money, he's not getting any mercy from me as well. But, we're going to pummel him really badly and we'll have him chained back up to his post at Lynn's Table, but when the humiliation sessions start again, he's in for even more pain.

Nico: Good idea, Ms. Rita.

Lincoln: And since we're heading to Odym, it's time to get into uniform.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a blue energy aura with the symbol of The Blue Lantern orbiting around him, and he was about to say the Blue Lantern Oath.

Lincoln: In fearful day, in raging night, With strong hearts full, our souls ignite, When all seems lost in the War of Light, Look to the stars, for hope shines bright!

Then, Lincoln's large blue pants turned black except for the rainbow thunderbolts, massive orange weighted bands on his abnormally massive and powerful biceps and thighs, glowing neon orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth and long orange trenchcoat flaps except for the rainbow flames coming off them, and the eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs turned blue. Lincoln was in his Blue Lantern Corps uniform.

Dakota Maracle: Wow, so you're also a Blue Lantern, that's awesome.

Me: He's not the only one, Dakota. Let's follow Lincoln's lead.

Then, me and the rest of the Blue Lanterns said the oaths, and we were in our Blue Lantern uniforms.

Nico: You know, we should've changed into our Lantern Corps uniforms when we began travelling to the Lantern Worlds.

Eli: Yeah, we should've.

Nico: But, now we know what to do. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a rogue Thanagarian to deal with.

Lynn Sr.: And you'd better start praying, Flip, because Rita and I aren't showing you any mercy for all the stupid crap you've done, and you're going to pay dearly for what you did hiring that bastard, Daniel Derek Monroe, to kill my dad on Halloween decades ago!

Rita: Along with trying to kill my kids and all of us, so you could get money and revenge.

Lincoln: Not to mention, you've done so many despicable things that could've gotten you sent to the electric chair. But, this time, you deserve every single beating for everything you've ever done, you scum-sucking, hairy, mutated, ugly, stupid, smelly cheapskate!

We got on the ship and we were off to the planet Odym!

* * *

The.U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6623.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the home planet of the Blue Lantern Corps, Planet

Odym. Our mission there is to help the Blue

Lanterns take down the Justice Lords version of Hawkgirl who has been found roaming the planet.

Saint Walker: I have a feeling that my people are going to need all the help they can get for this one.

Me: Don't worry brother Walker, all will be well.

Wilbur: Alright, Emily. Time to begin the Gene Slamming.

Greiger: Starting… now!

Emily Magica: I'm ready! Hit me!

We injected her and then she went through incredible changes! She had her skin turn purple and she grew fur, her forehead grow a horn and her back grew wings and then her hair had a magenta streak in it and she had her arms and legs turn into hooves and also she grew a tail that was dark purple and it had a magenta streak in it. She had become a carbon copy clone of Twilight Sparkle!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! This is amazing!

Emily Magica: Yeah!

Me: Wow!

I pulled out a mirror and she saw herself!

Emily Magica: Whoa! I look so much like Twilight Sparkle!

Nico: You look like a clone of her.

Eli: It's like looking at yourself in the mirrior!

Hornet Man: We'll put the remains of your jumpsuit in the trash.

Emily Magica: Okay. But wow I look awesome.

Nico: Yep. Can you revert back?

Emily Magica: I'll try.

Me: Cover your eyes boys.

They did so and I put on my blind man shades and Emily concentrated and then she was reverting back. It was the changes in reverse. And she was naked.

Maria, Leni, Varie and Rarity gave her new clothes and she put them on.

Maria: That was cool.

Goof: How'd that feel?

Krusty: Was your stomach growling?

Emily Magica: Not at all. In fact it wasn't even painful one bit. It was more powerful and magical than painful. But it was awesome.

Nico: That is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Eli: We just have 26 more of your friends to find before the big war.

Emily Magica: I heard from the Equestria Oracle that there is a huge war coming. We won't let Evil Starlight Glimmer or the Doomsday 23 do what they want.

Birdbrain: Princess Celestia, you and Yost Cap will have your time to shine today.

Princess Celestia: I'm looking forward to this one!

Yost Captain America: Me too!

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

The screen showed that we were at a blue beautiful planet. Planet Odym.

Nico: Planet Odym.

Laney: It's beautiful.

Kerbero Gangan: You happy to be home, Saint Walker?

Saint Walker: Yes I am. It's magnificent.

Nico: Lets land.

We engaged the landing and then we landed and we got out of the ship and we saw that planet Odym was just as beautiful as Linphea. It was a jungle planet loaded with beautiful flowers and more. And the Blue Lantern Power Battery was at the very heart of the whole planet.

Nico: Wow!

Camie: So this is Odym. It's beautiful!

Tsuyu: It's magnificent.

Mr. Boss: Let's keep an eye out for trouble.

Nico: Right.

We walked around and it was a magnificent jungle world. The fauna was absolutely amazing.

Lola: This is an amazing place.

Ben Ravencroft: Get your Eyecons and Ridewatches ready.

We nodded and did so.

Me: Okay so far nothing.

Lola: But we're ready for anything.

Retrax: I see some Lego Heroes and villains over there!

We saw Lego Beast Boy, Booster Gold, Catwoman, Doomsday, Etrigan, Wonder Girl, Star Girl and Blight!

They were being attacked by Yellow Lantern Warriors! We went at them and blasted the Yellow Lantern Warriors into dust!

Beetle: You guys okay?

Lego Booster Gold: Thanks to you guys!

Lego Catwoman: It's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Selena.

Shadow: Booster, I really do hope our version of you is like you.

Lego Booster Gold: Yeah I have a feeling he will be like me.

Me: And Lego Doomsday you are a much better version of the Doomsday we fought.

Lego Doomsday: Yes I am. Thank you.

But then more Yellow Lantern Warriors appeared.

Killer Croc: If anyone wants to use my Eyecon and Ridewatch, they can!

Keiko: I'll go!

Keiko activated Killer Croc's Ridewatch and got big muscles and then she slapped a Red Lantern Warrior with incredible strength and smashed him into a bunch of warriors with incredible force!

Nico: WHOA! What a slap!

Yusuke: Keiko has always had a slap of that kind of strength.

Flash Man: We don't have time to mess around with these guys!

SHABADOOBI TOUCH TO HENSHIN!

Me: I know that Morph anywhere!

Out came the Wizard Kamen Riders!

Haruto: Looks like we got here just in time!

Nico: Awesome to see you Haruto!

Laney: Yeah we owe you guys for this!

Haruto: Think nothing of it.

Elyon: I'll help you guys!

Common Cold: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Elyon: You got it! HENSHIN!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER CHRONOS!

Nico: YEAH!

We went to find Justice Lord Hawkgirl and we then found her by a river.

Clayface: Entrance time! I'm so gonna enjoy this!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at her.

Lord Hawkgirl was looking around for us and then the spirits of the Green Light of Will appeared and orbited around her and then then swirled together and converged and then a massive flash of green light blasted out above her and then we came out.

Me: Hello Lord Shayera!

I then noticed that HER WINGS WERE MISSING!

Me: Whoa man! What happened to your wings!?

Lord Hawkgirl: You did this to me! After my defeat at your hands I was sent back to Thanagar and because of my treachery I lost the one thing that makes me fly, my wings! They cut off my wings as part of a terrible punishment!

She showed us bloody stumps on her back where he wings once were and we gasped in shock!

Me: That is extreme!

Eli: Geez!

Hawkgirl: It's a punishment on Thanagar that can only be given to people that have done the worst of offenses. Like what my version of myself has done. Whenever someone has done treason they get their wings cut off.

Me: Oh man! I would call that a fate worse than death!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: A Thanagarian without wings is only half a Thanagarian.

Lord Hawkgirl: Why don't you guys just accept that you're just like us?! The first 2 weeks of ruling the Earth won't be that difficult!

Magneto: My dear, I doubt I want to know how you and your friends spent the first 2 weeks of your reign.

Me: Shayera listen! We've had to go through a lot of people telling us that we are like you! For over 4 and a half years people have been telling us over and over that we are like the Justice Lords. But it's not the case. We are not and NEVER EVER will become like you. You guys became the way you were because your version of the Flash died. We held ourselves together because we have the one thing that you guys lost long ago: Friendship!

Nico: That's right! Our bonds have held us together and we will never drift apart because we are and always will be the best family ever!

But then Control Freak, Radioactive Man, Artie Ziff, Key, Overdrive, Knightbrace, Griffin, Myotismon, Dark Spicer, and Shiv

Nico: Control Freak, Radioactive Man, Artie Ziff, Key, Overdrive, Knightbrace, Griffin, Myotismon, Dark Spicer, and Shiv.

Key: Awesome to see you all here.

Control Freak: Welcome to the team, Emily.

Emily Magica: Thanks. It's awesome being here.

Radioactive Man: Hope you enjoy your stay.

Emily Magica: Oh I will.

Artie Ziff: (to Bloom) Sorry you didn't help in killing Valtor, Bloom.

Bloom: No worries.

Key: At least he's gone for good now.

Bloom: Thank goodness. My planet has now been avenged.

Dark Spicer: (to Lego Superman) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Lego Superman: Bring it on!

Me: Yeah!

?: This will be fun.

A figure came out and it was IRONSPIKE from episode 23 of Time Force!

---

Like all other mutants, Ironspike was created in the result of a science accident. Before the events of the season, he, like all other mutants, was captured by Time Force.

Later, in the twenty-third episode, he was released by Ransik and sent to destroy the city and the Rangers. Ironspike attacked Silver Hills and fought with the Rangers. Ironspike was a powerful mutant. He had a powerful armor and sword. He also could shoot with laser beams from his eyes. At first he fought with Jen and Katie. Ironspike easily defeated the Yellow and Pink Rangers. But then Wes and Lucas arrived and fought with the mutant. During the battle, a young curious photographer named Mitch watched the battle. Ironspike was finally defeated and frozen by Wes with the Time Strike.

---

Wes: Ironspike!

Ironspike: Been a long time rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were released and sent to destroy the city and the rangers and Mitch the Photographer watched the whole battle.

Ironspike: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Ironspike: Have you Rangers kept in contact with that photographer kid?

Katie: We haven't seen Mitch in a while but we'll have to see him some time.

Ironspike: I agree there. It has been a while.

Dark Spicer: Here is my first alien.

He turned into a black version of Mucilator and he had slime dripping from him as well as red patches on him.

Slugfury: Meet… Slugfury!

Shanan: A Dendrobatidian Hybrid! Wow!

Ben: Is that was Mucilator's kind is?

Shanan: That's right and they are the natural predators of the Orthopterrans.

Nico: Wow!

Rita: You know I won't let you stick me in your patches, right?

Slugfury: I know. But Slugfury's powers don't always involve his patches! (throws punch at her)

She dodged it and Nico fired a wind blast and blew him back.

Dark: Now for this.

He turned into a blue version of Tyrannopede but it had a really much longer centipede body and had spikes all over its body.

Carnicenti: I call this one… Carnicenti!

Shanan: A Tyrannopede Hybrid! Wow!

Lola: Wow that one looks more centipede now.

Dark: Nice huh?

Taranee: Because the T Rex is a carnivore, right?

Carnicenti: Yep! Consider this a treat after you recently finished your ambassador missions. (fires spiderweb at Taranee)

She ducked and fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

Nico: Nice!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Nicole Knudson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Persephone, Misty Tredwell, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - Nico's Rescue,

---

Control Freak was first.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) It's good that Nico saw Flora's home planet on his rescue. And the next video game monster I'm summoning is someone Fox knows.

He summoned the bioweapon of the planet Aquas! It was BACOON!

---

Bacoon was once a monstrous clamshell like creature, believed to have been the reason as to why Aquas was now a 97% ocean world and why the islands/ancient civilization sunk below the waves. During Andross's conquest of the Lylat System, his minions began polluting the Aquas Oceans to convert the local wildlife into mind controlled bioweapons, along with Bacoon itself, where it was armed with triple turrets and two muscles that clamp the shell down to protect the centre eye. Bacoon appears in "Star Fox 64" stationed on Aquas as the Mission boss, and also appears in the "Lylat Wars Comic", serving an abridged role comparable to the N64 game.

Thousands of years ago before the Lylat Wars, a great civilisation lived above the waves of Aquas, building beautiful temples and making a living by harvesting sea life. Meanwhile, Bacoon was a monstrous entity living in depths that grew jealous of the glorious civilization above, learning how to control aquatic lifeforms and sent thousands of explosive Starfish to explode in the ice caps and melt them, drowning the civilization and sunk the temples forever by the rising tides. During the Lylat Wars, the Cornerian Army received reports that Andross was polluting the Aquas ocean and turning the sea lifeforms into deadly bioweapons. Because they had nothing to tell what was going on in the depths, General Pepper sent the Star Fox team in Slippy's new Blue-Marine submersible to take out the Bacoon because it was the only vehicle that could get the job done. Using the experimental submersible, Fox battled Bacoon and destroyed it, adding it to the team's service invoice.

---

Nicole: Bacoon! Great choice and perfect for this. Also yes Linphea was a really beautiful planet. It was really amazing seeing what Flora's home planet was like.

Starlight Glimmer: It was a beautiful paradise. I wouldn't mind going there on a date with Lincoln one of these days.

Cozy Glow: It was beautiful from what we heard.

Hex: It sure was beautiful.

Persephone: Yeah it was. It was like a massive and beautiful garden.

Misty Tredwell: I can tell everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Control Freak: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, magic, bones, lightning and energy and green fire and smashed him down.

---

Pyrrha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, P'andor, Tahu, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Beating Valtor and a Another ToQ Red

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) Nico, Flora, and the others did good beating Valtor and Another ToQ #1. (laughs) It must've been humiliating for Valtor to be defeated by Flora!

Pyrrha: Oh it was! Valtor is never going to be able to live that down in the Black Gates. But now all of Bloom's people have been avenged.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure have. Thank goodness.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding. What Valtor did was terrible.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) That is very awful he did all that.

Tahu: You got that right brothers.

Radioactive Man: It sure is awful. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Leon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Tracer, Rojo, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Colorado. How was it?

Leon: It was awesome and that was where we met the first of the Champions of Harmony. Her name is Emily Magica and she is the champion of the Magic of Friendship. She has all the powers of Twilight Sparkle and embodies everything that Twilight stands for.

Artie Ziff: Wow! That is awesome!

Pinkie Pie: And she is amazing! She got to try out being a gene-slammer for Twilight.

Featherweight: She is now a carbon copy clone of Twilight.

Sprocket: That is really cool.

Tracer: (British Accent) I think so too. Emily is ready to take on all of Equestria's most dangerous enemies.

Rojo: She sure is.

Artie Ziff: That is amazing! 1 down and 26 to find. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and water and smashed him down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Whitney, Comic Book Guy, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - Meeting a gene-slammer for The Ascended of Thunder

* * *

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for The Ascended of Thunder. What's her name?

T.J.: Her name is Dakota Maracle and she is from the Iroquois Tribe and she has the same kind of lightning powers given to Lincoln.

Key: Wow that is really coincidental.

Fluttershy: It sure is and we found out something really adorable and cute about Girl Jordan and Lincoln.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we sure did and it was so awesome.

* * *

Dakota Maracle: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dakota, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dakota Maracle: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Dakota, what's this story about Girl Jordan and Lincoln and how they were secretly a couple from Day 1 of 2nd Grade.

Dakota Maracle: You'll love hearing this, Nico. Many years ago, I was starting out in 2nd Grade, and I also met Lincoln and Girl Jordan, who also started 2nd Grade as well, and we became friends easily. But, then, I saw that Lincoln and Girl Jordan were secretly a couple and it was really amazing. But, I also found out that if any bully finds out, they'll start teasing them. But, I came to their rescue and I punched any bully who'd tried to tease Lincoln and Girl Jordan, and I swore to keep their secret, and for years, I did just that. But, it was so sweet that Lincoln and Girl Jordan were secretly a couple, and I knew one day, they'd be together.

When Dakota Maracle was finished, it was so amazing and we had tears of happiness in our eyes.

Nico: Wow, now that was one awesome story.

Me: So, you two were secretly a couple when you guys started 2nd Grade, wow.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and Dakota kept it a secret and defended us.

Girl Jordan: And she knew we were an amazing couple, but what she didn't know was that Linky's charisma and personality would attract many girls and it would lead to him having a harem, and Dakota would eventually develop feelings for Lincoln as well, and now, she's part of his harem now.

Eli: Wow, and you were given The Mark of Hinon when you were born and you were also blessed by Hinon.

?: (Strong Voice) That's right.

This caught our attention.

Me: Who said that?

Suddenly, we saw the blue Thunderbird Element of Harmony on Lincoln's Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love was glowing, and we heard the strong voice coming from them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Lord Hinon.

Hinon: (Through the Thunderbird Element of Harmony) That's correct, Lincoln, and I apologize for the sudden scare.

Nico: This is indeed quite a surprise, Lord Hinon, and it's an honor to meet yo. So, you were inside the Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony that Twilight Sparkle and her friends gave Lincoln.

Hinon: (Through the Thunderbird Element of Harmony) That's right, Nico, and it's a pleasure to meet you, and to answer your question, you're right. I was inside of the Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony that Twilight Sparkle and her friends gave Lincoln, and I apologize for not telling you all this on Lincoln's birthday.

Nico: It's alright, Lord Hinon.

Hinon: (Through the Thunderbird Element of Harmony) And it's also good to see you again, Dakota.

Dakota Maracle: You too, Lord Hinon.

Suddenly, the Thunderbird-shaped deep sapphire blue Element of Harmony glowed and it also caused the Rainbow Thunderbird emblazoned on Lincoln's forehead and the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye of The Buddha to glow even more, and it meant Hinon was now also going to help Lincoln as well.

Hinon: There, now I'm also going to help you and Linka even more, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Wow.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Key: Aww that is so sweet of Lincoln.

Stealth Elf: It sure is. I think it's so adorable that Lincoln and Girl Jordan have been a secret couple since they were younger and that Dakota was their secret defender.

Whitney: That is awesome.

Comic Book Guy: I can honestly say that Lincoln and Girl Jordan back then were this. Best. Couple. Ever.

Everyone: Awww.

Key: I couldn't have said it better myself. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Andros, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Vert, LaGrange, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - Pohatu's Final Ambassador Mission

---

Knightbrace was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) I heard today was Pohatu's Final Ambassador Mission. And what vehicle can I use around here?

Andros: Well there are no vehicles here since Odym is a jungle planet. Maybe we'll get one in the city when you guys come with us tomorrow.

Overdrive: Yeah you're right.

Andros: Also yeah today was Pohatu's final mission and that one went great. They took on Danzo Shimura for the last time and he's now in prison forever. In the Neptune prison.

Overdrive: Wow! I guess J.D. decided to stop killing him.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he sure did and Lady Tsunade had one nasty rant that was so loud we could hear it all the way from up in the Estate.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! Wow!

Spyro: I don't think we've ever heard Lady Hokage yell that loud before.

Vert: No kidding there!

LaGrange: Yeah that was a shock!

Overdrive: Wow! You don't think it was the Church of Necrom that brought him back do you think?

Andros: In all honesty I don't have any idea. But it might be the work of Evolt as Danzo was able to turn into Bat Rogue.

Overdrive: That sounds much more plausible. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Zarya Moonwolf, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Blake, Nergal, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Us Shockingly facing Danzo

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) It must've been shocking for J.D. and the others to fight Danzo again. But it was fitting for him to appear in a world that also went through war.

Zarya: Yeah that was fitting especially for a warmonger like him. After all the trouble he caused in 150,000 years and in the world of shinobi over the years it was time to bring an end to Danzo for good.

Princess Luna: But at least he is now in prison forever where he belongs.

Moondust: Thank goodness. Danzo has caused a tremendous number of problems.

Snowdrop: Yeah he sure has. What a heartless fiend!

Gari: Yeah he has no right to even be on Earth after everything he did.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Blake: Yeah what a monster.

Nergal: Hope he likes prison food from now on.

Knightbrace: I hope he isn't happy one bit. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jimmy Neutron, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Stella Zhau, Bronze Kneecap, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - Cleveland and Joe's Clipshow

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) Sorry you guys had to watch Joe and Cleveland's clipshow about that PTV shit. The only segment I really liked was Cheeky Bastard.

Jimmy Neutron: To be honest I did not like that show one bit and Peter was doing a lot of stupid things before then too.

Princess Celestia: Yes he sure was. Peter has done all kinds of stuff that makes him the biggest idiot ever.

Amber Morning: Yeah he was born completely without a brain.

Spotlight: What do you think his IQ is? -25?

Griffin: That would make him a totally braindead monkey.

Stella Zhau: But it's fitting for him.

Bronze Kneecap: (French Accent) Oui it sure is.

Cicadacon: Yeah I never liked that guy. He is a total alcoholic slob and he abused Meg for her entire life!

Retrax: He doesn't deserve to be a parent or anything.

Griffin: I agree there completely. Lets do it!

Cicadacon: I agree there. Cicadacon, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Retrax: But Peter being with you guys under close watch will be good for him. Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

## Nico Chan, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Linka Loud, Eccentro, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Lois made the right call on Peter

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Lois made the right call on Peter. Censoring exists for a reason!

Nico: Yes she sure did and I'm glad it does.

Rarity: Oh me too darlings. What Peter did in that whole movie was disgusting and repulsive!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and he took a dump on the highway and got Lois and Stewie hurt! Stupid moron!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding! Peter needs to have a leash put on him!

Linka Loud: I agree there. What an ugly testicle chinned dirtbag!

Eccentro: I agree there guys.

Myotismon: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

## Eddy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Emerald Goldenbraid, Electrocutioner, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer - Odym is Beautiful but what Justice Lord Hawkgirl is doing is wrong

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Odym's really Beautiful. But what Justice Lord Hawkgirl's doing is wrong.

Eddy: I agree there. Odym is a really beautiful planet and I wouldn't mind taking Luan here on a date myself. But yeah what Justice Lord Hawkgirl is doing is terrible.

Dark Spicer: So far we met Justice Lord John Stewart and Hawkgirl. How were the rest of the Justice Lords Dealt with?

Eddy: That is an easy one. We have Justice Lord Superman in the moon prison where the sun's light is absorbed and turned into Red Sunlight to neutralize his powers, Lord Batman was put in the Antarctica Prison, Lord Wonder Woman was taken back to Themiscyra and petrified for all eternity, Lord Martian Manhunter was banished to the Phantom Zone, Lord John Stewart the first time was banished to another part of the universe and Lord Hawkgirl was put in prison forever on Thanagar. But I did not expect for them to cut her wings off too.

Dark Spicer: Yikes no kidding! That is an awful punishment for someone like Hawkgirl.

Applejack: No kidding there! But all the Justice Lords brought all this on themselves and for over 4 and a half years they have been making remarks about Team Loud Phoenix Storm being just like them!

Dark Spicer: That is absolute bullshit! You guys all have way too much honor to be anything like the Justice Lords. They are wrong about you guys in every sense of what they said.

Apple Bloom: I agree there! We are never going to become like them.

Flashwing: Yeah. That is never going to happen.

Emerald Goldenbraid: We won't ever turn out to be like them.

Electrocutioner: No way guys.

Dark Spicer: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, apples, earth, rock, crystal and boulders and smashed him down.

---

## Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kendra, Shendu, Clayface and Sandman VS Shiv - Justice Lord Hawkgirl faced a terrible punishment on Thanagar after we beat her the first time

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) Justice Lord Hawkgirl faced a terrible punishment on Thanagar after you guys beat her the first time. I don't think you guys planned that punishment at all.

Lynn: No that was completely unexpected. But then again Thanagarian customs are completely different from what we have on Earth.

Shiv: That is true.

Rainbow Dash: But that is terrible that she would have her wings cut off like that! That's like taking the wings off a Pegasus Pony!

Scootaloo: I don't even want to begin to imagine what that would be like even for me!

Whirlwind: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Kendra: Yeah it would be terrible.

Shendu: It sure would be terrible.

Shiv: No kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind, fire and lava and smashed Him down!

---

## Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lily and Lisa VS Ironspike

---

Ironspike was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Talisman Cards and they were called The Talisman Cards of Eternal and Elemental Harmony, they're Talisman Cards with the images of The Pillars of Harmony from the past and present and with The Champions of Harmony of the past and present on the front and surrounded by gold embroidery on the back of The Talisman Cards is the Seal of the Elements of Harmony. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and they'll also have an extremely and powerful painful effect on The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the Vortex Blasters and they formed it into the Vortex Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit Ironspike and then the rangers fired their blast and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was reduced to the size of an action figure and Nico picked him up.

Nico: Ironspike you have failed this planet.

Nico put him in a cryopod.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Lord Hawkgirl used her mace to knock Magneto's helmet off.

Magneto: Impressive, my dear. Not everyone has a chance to knock off my helmet.

Lord Hawkgirl: I might not have my wings. But I'm still a warrior!

Lord Hawkgirl swung her mace at Yost Cap but he blocked with his shield.

Lord Hawkgirl: How's your shield blocking my mace? It's made on Nth Metal!

Yost Cap: My shield's made of vibranium, one of the nearly indestructible metals in my world.

Me: That's right!

Lord Hawkgirl: I'm still a powerful warrior!

Nico: What a coincidence.

Nico kicked her mace out of her hand and Maria caught it!

Nico: So am I!

Haruto: It's showtime!

The Red Lantern Warriors went at them and they blasted them all over with magic and energy.

Elyon blasted them into dust.

Haruto incinerated them all over.

Elyon: Take that!

Nitoh: What do you guys want to do now?

Elyon: Lets go help the rest of the team out.

Haruto: You got it Elyon.

Nitoh: I'm still hungry!

Haruto: Lets go!

They went to help us.

Noah: Time to REALLY make use of our Core Medals!

Me: Yeah!

I gave them the keys for OOO.

Me: I call this group the Spirit Coin Crusaders.

Nico: Not bad.

Troy: I like it. Good name.

Me: I thought so too.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! SPIRIT COIN CRUSADERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the OOO Kamen Riders! Troy was OOO, Noah was Birth (OOO), Gia was Core, Jake was Poseidon, Emma was Aqua and Orion was Goda!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Emma: Wow! This is awesome!

Jake: Yeah it is!

Nico: Yep.

We all pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers and we summoned the Build, Kiva, Den-O, Hibiki, Kabuto, Zero One and Fourze Kamen Riders!

Nico: Oh yeah! Lets get her!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at her and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Titanix, Kughar, and Vinta blasted and pulverized her all over.

Groove, Blot, Lightning Dust and Molly Hale used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Groove's Photon Pistol, Blot's Slime Gun and Lightning Dust and Molly Hale's powers 100-fold.

Lightning Dust and Groove: LIGHTNING PHOTON BLAST!

Blot and Molly Hale: ENTEI SLIME STORM!

Kim Possible and Greiger: SPY OF THE FIERY KILLER WHALE!

Dino Charge Rangers and Fireor: DINOSAUR FIRESTORM BLAST!

Louds of Darkness and Common Cold: DARKNESS SNOT STORM!

Goddess of Video Games and Kerbero Gangan: VIDEO GAMING FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash and Magneto: LIGHTNING STORM LOYALTY!

Remnant Thundersnow Couple and Beetle: ICE THUNDER BLAST!

Applejack and Six Gum Gang: HONESTY EARTHQUAKE GUM STORM!

Layla Williams and Killer Croc: PLANT CROCODILE POWER!

Rescuers Couple and Ben Ravencroft: RESCUE OF THE WITCH BLAST!

Time Force Rangers and Krusty: TIME CLOWN BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER SUPER SHOT!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Ayaka Laurence, Saint Walker, Somnambula and me: HOPE OF THE BLUE LANTERNS MEGABLAST!

We fired massive waves of blue energy.

Blue Lanterns:

In fearful day, in raging night,

With strong hearts full, our souls ignite,

When all seems lost in the War of Light,

Look to the stars, for hope shines bright!

WINGS OF ADORA HOPE BLAST!

They fired a wave of blue energy and it formed into Adora the Entity of Hope.

Lincoln: BLUE LANTERNN ELEMENT STYLE: SAINT WALKER!

Entrapta: BLUE LANTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: GANTHET!

Perfuma: BLUE LANTERN NATURE STYLE: SAYD!

Frosta: BLUE LANTERN ICE STYLE: BROTHER WARTH!

Hilda: (British Accent) BLUE LANTERN FIRE STYLE: BROTHER HYNN!

Nanami: BLUE LANTERN WATER STYLE: SISTER SERCY!

Julie Makimoto: BLUE LANTERN EARTH STYLE: BROTHER SHON!

Makoto Nanaya: BLUE LANTERN WIND STYLE: BARRY ALLEN!

Colette Brunel: BLUE LANTERN LIGHT STYLE: HAL JORDAN!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): BLUE LANTERN DARK STYLE: NICOLE MORRISON!

Peni Parker: BLUE LANTERN WEB STYLE: KYLE RAYNER!

Akko: BLUE LANTERN STAR STYLE: GUY GARDNER!

They fired waves of blue energy and elements and they formed into said Blue Lanterns!

Lincoln and his harem: BLUE LANTERN FINAL SMASH: BIRDS OF HOPE!

They summoned birds made of the Blue Light of Hope to attack Justice Lord Hawkgirl and we smashed her down with incredible force!

We tied her up and arrested her and sent her back to Thanagar.

Maria kept her mace.

Overdrive: Another Justice Lord defeated.

Me: Yep But I have this feeling we'll face Lord Wonder Woman next.

Nico: Me too.

Pohatu: If only Sento saw everything that just went down.

Knightbrace: You can tell him all about it when we see him in August.

Pohatu: Yeah.

Griffin: (to the Wizard team) You guys helped too.

Haruto: Of course we did.

Me: And we owe you guys big time for it.

Ayaka Laurence: I'm really going to love it here with you guys.

Dakota Maracle: Same here.

Emily Magica: It's going to be a great honor.

Myotismon: You girls won't regret it.

Shiv: Now, let's go home and watch more of Cheeky Bastard, the only segment of PTV that we all like!

Nico: First we got to round up an escaped mutant cheepskate we know and hate.

?: You stupid Louds are going to pay for ruining all of my scams to get rich, along with ruining my plans to kill you and your stupid children!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere.

Nico: Along with the smell. You can come out now, Flip.

A fat smelly figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Flip, Michigan's mutant and greedy cheapskate and big-time jerk and enemy of The Louds.

Lincoln: Flip, we were right that you broke loose from your chains and escaped, so you could come and get revenge on us.

Flip: You all ruined my scams to get rich and you ruined my plans to have you all killed! I could've been rich and swimming in cash! I'll kill all of you if it's the last thing I'll ever do!

Lynn Sr.: You're still as stupid as ever, Flip. You can't kill us, we're immortal and invincible, and your constant attempts to kill our kids have been ruined by that very fact, but your greed's turned your pea-brain into mush!

Rita: Not to mention what you did in hiring Daniel Derek Monroe to kill Lynn's dad on Halloween those decades ago, and you left Lynn scarred because of it.

Lynn Sr.: That's right, and I will never forgive you for it, and you deserve all those humiliations and beatings for everything you've ever done!

Suddenly, something within Lynn Sr.'s mind snapped as his green eyes turned neon green, and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow fire, leaves, plants, dragons, and grapes, he unholstered his massive Sword of Dionysus from his wider and muscular back, and as he approached Flip, he left rainbow energy, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, dragons, and grapes with every step.

Lynn Sr.: Flip, I will never ever forgive you for ever last dumb thing you've ever done to satisfy your stupid greed. I don't even know what I was even thinking of being friends with you, you're a stupid greedy cheapskate who's never heard of a shower. (Getting Extremely Pissed Off) But, what you did in hiring Daniel Derek Monroe to kill my Dad on Halloween decades ago, not to mention your scams in Michigan, and you trying to kill me, my wife, my kids, and our friends, all to satisfy your greed and desire for revenge… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU STUPID, SMELLY, GREEDY, MUTATED CHEAPSKATE, AND THIS TIME, I'M GOING TO SEE TO IT THAT YOU SUFFER THE FULL EXTENT OF THE CONSEQUENCES OF YOUR STUPID GREED!

We gasped in pure shock at what Lynn Sr. just said.

Lincoln: Dad?!

Me: Oh man, now Flip's really crossed it and he's in even bigger trouble now.

Nico: HIT THE DIRT, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and then, Lynn Sr. screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy and plants erupted out of him and then he was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, and grapes surrounding the vortex, there's a green dragon flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a dark green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lynn Sr. emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lynn Sr. grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has emerald green highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck, he has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow fire, leaves, plants, and fruits surrounding him, he has a green dragon with the Plant Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has on green dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green crystal links and green gems on the gold leaf links with a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a green dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant across his bare chest. Lynn Sr.'s emerald green version of He Man 2002's loincloth and long green trenchcoat flaps are now a glowing emerald green, his large blue pants with green leaves turned black, and he has on large black leather knee-high combat boots with silver armor on the toes, and he has a green phoenix and green dragon tattooed on his now wider and now much more muscular back. Suddenly, Lynn Sr. felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive green angel wings with light green tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for his new body, but the green angel wings turned brown with emerald green tips. His large green weighted bands on his large biceps and thighs grew much bigger, as well, and he has on dark green fingerless gloves with the Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of the hands. Lynn Sr. has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger, Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and wedding ring on his left pinkie, and he still has eight large green orbs orbiting around his legs.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr.'s massive Sword of Dionysus, Destroyer of Team Dark Phoenix Storm, Defender of Father's Day, and Defender of The Culinary World swords began merging together, and the swords are surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow fire, plants, leaves, dragons, and grapes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bacchus' Nature Plant Greatsword of Heavenly Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Roman God of Agriculture and wine, Bacchus, and he was surrounded by the symbols of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm, Father's Day, and the Culinary World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in its open mouths and on the bottom of the four dragon heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the dragon and phoenix said, "Lynn Sr., Master Chef and Patriarch of The Loud Family, Husband of Rita Loud, Loving Father and Defender of Many Children, Loving Son of Samuel Loud, Descendant of King Lynn of 17th Century Loch Loud of Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Owner of Lynn's Table, Destroyer of Sadistic and Insane Serial Killer Daniel Derek Monroe, Despiser of Flip and His Greedy Schemes, Emissary of Bacchus, and Master of Plants and Fruits"

リン・シニア、ラウド家のマスターシェフ兼総主教、リタ・ラウドの夫、多くの子供たちの愛情深い父と擁護者、サミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い息子、スコットランドの17世紀のロック・ラウドのリン王の子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、スレイヤー邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、リンのテーブルの所有者、サディスティックで狂った連続殺人犯の破壊者ダニエル・デレク・モンロー、フリップと彼の貪欲な計画のデスパイザー、バッカスの使者、および植物と果物のマスター

Lynn Sr. has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GAIA FRUITSTORM PLANT ANGEL OF ETERNAL FAMILY LOVE AND GRAPE WINE BRAVERY!

We were amazed by Lynn Sr.'s Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Rita Loud saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, steam whistling out of her ears, and blood coming from her nose. But, when Flip saw it, the mutant cheapskate lost it and tried to kill Lynn Sr., but the patriarch fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow fire, plants, leaves, grapes, and dragons, and it hit Flip and sent him flying into a wall.

Lori: Whoa, Dad's literally transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's awesome.

Lincoln: And he sent Flip flying into a wall with one powerful energy blast, awesome.

Lynn Sr. (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nature Dragon and Divine Jungle Bravery) **But, I'm not the only one facing that**

**cheapskate, champ. Honey, would you like to show the kids?**

Rita: With pleasure, honey.

Suddenly, Rita Loud's eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with pink flames, lightning bolts and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Taranis from her back, and as she approached Flip, she left rainbow energy, pink flames, lightning bolts, and angels with every step. Suddenly, Rita Loud was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with pink flames and lightning bolts surrounding it, there's an army of angels flying around it, and in the vortex is a tanzanite phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rita Loud emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rita Loud grew to 6'11" in height and she was much younger now, she had the body of a goddess, she has pink and purple highlights in the bangs of her long neck-length blonde hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with pink flames, lightning bolts, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel holding the Thunder Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with tanzanite crystal links and tanzanite gems on the gold lightning bolts and a tanzanite angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an angel with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the pendant, she has on a pink sleeveless midriff top with tanzanite phoenix on it, purple pants with lightning bolts on the legs, tanzanite knee-high high-heeled boots, and a long pink sleeveless trenchcoat with angels and lightning bolts on the coattails and an angel surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle and lightning bolts around the circle on the back. Suddenly, Rita Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers and surging with lightning, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with tanzanite gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie. She has on pink fingerless gloves with the Phoenix and

Angel surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of the hands, large pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs and she has eight large tanzanite orbs orbiting around her legs.

Suddenly, Rita Loud's massive Sword of Taranis, Destroyer of Team Dark Phoenix Storm, and Defender of Mother's Day swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taranis' Celtic Lightning Sword of Electric Angelic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Celtic God of Lightning, Taranis, and the symbols of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm and Mother's Day etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, gold angel wings for the crossguard, large tanzanite gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large tanzanite gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel with pink gems for eyes and holding a tanzanite gem in its hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the angel that said, "Rita Loud, Matriarch of The Loud Family, Loving Wife of Lynn Sr., Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Daughter of Albert Loud, Niece of Ruth, Hardworking Dentist of Gotham Royal York and Talented Novel Writer, Descendant of 17th Century Rita of Loch Loud, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Hated So-Called Nurse Sue, and Master of Elasticity and Lightning"

リタ・ラウド、ラウド家の家長、リン・シニアの愛する妻、多くの子供たちの愛する母、アルバート・ラウドの愛する娘、ルースの姪、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの勤勉な歯科医、才能のある小説作家、17世紀のロックのリタの子孫大声で、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、憎まれたいわゆるナース・スーの破壊者、そして弾力性と稲妻のマスター

Rita Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELASTIC CELTIC LIGHTNING ANGEL OF THUNDERSTORM JUSTICE AND ELASTIC ETERNAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rita Loud's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lynn Sr. saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, steam whistling out of his ears, and blood coming out of his nose, but when Flip saw it as soon as he got out, he went ballistic and tried to attack again, but he wound up getting hit by another energy blast fired by Lynn Sr.

Rita Loud: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Thunderstorm Celtic Angel and Divine Elastic Love) **Now, we can get after that cheapskate and make him pay for what he's done.**

Me: Show no mercy on that fucked up mutated freak!

Lynn Sr.: **With pleasure!**

Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud went after Flip, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, dragons, angels, lightning, and grape bombs and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Flip. Then, Lynn Sr. fired a blast of grape wine, and as it hit Flip, it made him drunk and he was unfocused, and Rita fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him even more, and she formed her left hand into a mallet and stretched her left arm and it hovered over Flip's head, and she brings it down on Flip's head and he screamed in excruciating pain as he got hit. Then, Lynn Sr. and Rita fire a rainbow energy blast and it formed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and bound Flip and brought him back to his post in Lynn's Table, and he was chained up again, and he screamed in even more anger and fury, and Nico and I flipped the bird at Flip. We cheered wildly as Rita and Lynn Sr. holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Rita and Lynn Sr. are permanent.

Then, Rita wrapped her arms around Lynn Sr.'s thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lynn Sr.'s massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lynn Sr.'s face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lynn Sr. leans down to Rita's face, they kissed passionately as Rita's left arm was still wrapped around Lynn Sr.'s thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lynn Sr.'s massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon flying in the air, along with plants growing around their feet and lightning crashing behind them and we cheered wildly for them.

Lincoln: Now, that was so awesome.

Nico: That stupid cheapskate stood no chance against your parents, guys, and he got the beating of a lifetime for all the crap he's pulled. Serves him right.

Lincoln: But, the real icing on the cake was when you and J.D. flipped him the bird when Mom and Dad sent that cheapskate flying back to Lynn's Table and chained back to his post again.

Eli: We've also increased security, and if any of the jerks try to escape, the alarm will sound, and we'll pummel them.

Nico: Awesome, and there'll be no way they'll try that stupid stunt again.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But great job everyone. This was number 5 of the Lantern Planets.

Me: Planets Nok and Zamaron are left now.

Lola: Yep.

Saint Walker: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure and I hope you all had fun with this one. All is now well.

Nico: Yes it is. Lets go home.

We went back home. But our adventure wasn't done yet as we still had the planets of the Indigo Tribe and the Star Sapphires left. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

PART 5 DONE

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Sailor Mars Totally Spies Sam, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the planet Mars and we're going to find a mysterious jewel cave there. We're also going to face Another Kiramai Red. She is going to be another awesome friend from my past. Also we're going to meet a Martian Gene-slammer named Melanie Romanova. Melanie is from Russia and she is one of Nico's friends that helped him take down evil spy organizations and she is an awesome astronomer. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Australia, and they're not only going to meet Athena Wendolla, the Champion of Loyalty, but they're also going to deal with Straizo, a former human now turned evil immortal vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood. And they're going to meet an Amazoness Queen Gene-Slammer named Daphne Andreas, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece, she's an amazing and strong athlete and trained in the arts of battle and survival. And she's got a really horrible and nasty revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've gotten them disowned by the entire family and got them sent to Ionia Correctional Facility forever. And during the exercise scene, Colleen Gallagher's going to reveal that despite that she's loved greatly by her father, her mother hated her with a passion since the day she was born, and tried anything to try and punish her for no reason, and she was a total bully to anyone who was in her way. The 6th part of the saga is tomorrow as we head to the home planet of the Indigo Tribe, Nok and we're going to face Justice Lord Wonder Woman and we're going to be in for a wild ride facing her.

See you all tomorrow

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 6 - COMPASSION

(MEETING BEETHOVEN AND THE NEWTON'S IS IN HONOR OF CHARLES GRODIN)

Journey to the World of the Indigo Tribe - Nok, Planet of Compassion.

---

Walking through the beautiful and lush rainforests of the planet Mars was Nico, Sailor Mars, Totally Spies Sam, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there because we heard that there was a mysterious jewel cave there.

Me: So the next rescue is here on the planet Mars.

Camie: Wow! You got to be kidding me!

Tsuyu: This is the planet Mars!? It's now fully Earth-Like.

Laney: We were shocked ourselves when we first saw it like this.

Me: Yeah it was during our annual Adventures of Horror 2 years ago that we saw it like this. Mars is now fully terraformed and now like Earth. 3 years ago it was a dead red rusty planet. As red as a rusty doornail.

Himiko: Wow! How in the world did it become fully terraformed like this?

Sirius: Yeah that kind of technology doesn't even exist yet.

Nicole: I said the exact same thing back then and it won't be available for another 100 to 500 years. But that is still a big mystery to us.

Laney: It sure is.

Fluttershy: But it's amazing that Mars can turn into this beautiful kind of planet.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Also when we raced on this planet the first time it was covered in red dust and a near totally dead planet. Now it's completely like Earth.

Nico: I remember that.

Chloe Bourgeois: That is so cool! I remember seeing that on the news before you guys came to Paris. That is awesome.

Zocks: Wow no kidding.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Sam.

Sam Simpson: Anytime Nico. It's an honor to go with you on a rescue.

Sailor Mars: And it's great that you guys are here on my home planet.

Me: And it's also very fitting because the next gene-slammer is actually for an alien from the planet Mars.

Eli: That is really cool.

Nico: Sam, are you happy that Mandy got what she deserved?

Sam Simpson: I sure am and that monster had it coming.

Camie: Who is Mandy?

Eli: You would not like her one bit. She is what we call the ultimate personification of a spoiled brate.

Me: Yeah. She is a girl that came from a rich family and she did all kinds of terrible things.

I went over her history.

---

Mandy is a major antagonist from Totally Spies. She is Clover's rival.

She was voiced by Jennifer Hale, who also voiced Sam Simpson in the same franchise, Princess Morbucks, and Sedusa in The Powerpuff Girls, Rojo (Ben 10) in Ben 10, Shannon Lucas in Scooby-Doo! Moon Monster Madness, Kronika in Mortal Kombat 11, Black Knight (Generator Rex) in Generator Rex, and Alecto (God of War) in God of War: Ascension.

Mandy (Jennifer Hale) is a bully who's rivalry with Clover is the most pronounced. They often compete over boys, popularity contests, bragging rights, the latest fashions, and virtually everything else. Mandy will go out of her way to annoy the girls and get them in trouble, and will even use dishonest means in order to do it.

In Season 1-4, Mandy is often accompanied by her two BFFs/yes-women Caitlin and Dominique. However, it wasn't until Season 4 that there was actually any loyalty between the three. Before then, they had each been shown to leave the others at the drop of a dime. At the start of Season 5, Mandy and her crew apparently went their separate ways after graduating from high school. While Mandy was supposed to attend a ski school in Aspen, she transferred to Malibu to attend university with her cousin Mindy. Mandy and Mindy, known by the girls as the Terror Twins, are seen together for most of the fifth season, save for the finale.

In the episode "Evil Coffee Shop Much?", she follows the girls to WOOHP and her attitude impresses Jerry, who makes her a WOOHP spy. However, she dislikes the experience due to being stuck with the girls and being tied up at the mercy of the Vancouver

Coffee Barista, and eventually asks to have her memories erased at the end of the mission.

In "Totally Busted", Mandy is infected by SUDS, along with Caitlin and Dominique, and they are transformed so they hunt spies, that is, they are "spy-ssassins". They try to kill the spies but are all easily defeated. Later, Mandy, Caitlin, and Dominique kidnap the spies' mothers and take them to Mandy's ski chalet the Sugarflake Ski Resort. They put the moms in a tram cart that is let loose. After an avalanche incident, Mandy and her cronies kidnap the spies to The Groove (Beverly Hills' main shopping center where Mandy says she does her deepest thinking). After they learn about the SUDS, they infect the spies with it and rescue the inventor from jail. Later, Mandy, her cronies, and the Inventor plan to transform the whole world into an army of spy-ssassins, but were all defeated by the spies. At the end, Mandy, Caitlin, and Dominique are returned to normal.

In "Totally Dunzo", Mandy becomes nicer to Sam, Clover, and Alex after suffering from a "near-death experience" (breaking a nail). She returns Sam's, Clover's, and Alex's parking space that she had just forbidden, pays for the shoes Sam, Clover, and Alex were just about to buy and cleans their entire penthouse dorm room when they were not looking. At the end of the episode, when she discovers that the girls were spies, she goes back to her usual snobbish self because she believes "friends shouldn't keep secrets from each other" and demands to go back to Malibu University. As the episode was intended to be the series finale, Mandy's memory is not erased, but when the series was given a sixth season, she gets her usual memory wipes. She is also frequently saved by the spies from the villains who have a vendetta against her.

In "Baddies On A Blimp" Mandy is mentioned by Blaine after he tells Clover that he had enough of dating L.A. girls and she was the last L.A. girl to be dated by him. This prompts Clover to take a break of dating her ex-boyfriends in the last part of the episode. It is implied that she does poorly in school. Mandy originally planned to go to a ski school in Aspen but ends up going to Malibu University where she lives in the same dorm as the girls and shares a room with Mandy. She has pledged the same sorority as Clover during Greek week in "Evil Sorority". She tries to get the girls in trouble by taking incriminating photos of them trashing the dorm along with her cousin in "Virtual Stranger" although she and Mandy later is caught in related photos. When her room floods in "Miss Spirit Fingers", she and Mandy move in and redecorate the girls' room but thanks to Jerry, they're flooded out of the girls' penthouse.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: (GROWLS) Man what a monster!

Lola: Yeah! No kidding! What a jerk!

Me: Indeed.

Lana: But she got what's coming to her.

Nico: And she forced Caitlyn and Dominique to do her bidding.

Me: And she teamed up with a mad scientist named The Inventor.

Lola: Yeah! What a heartless bully.

Me: But Lincoln should have cursed her to be a solid gold statue for all eternity.

Lincoln: I didn't know anything about curses back then. But I'll have to make up for that later on.

Sam Simpson: Good idea Linky.

Himiko: How come Mandy hated you guys so much?

Sam Simpson: She thought she was so much better than everyone because she was rich and had more money than we did.

Me: But she forgot one thing and that is having all the money in the world doesn't bring you true things that everyone needs. There are many things that Money will never buy like Power, Love, Friendship and all that.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That is true.

Nico: So, what are we doing here?

Me: Well Rarity sensed something here on Mars and she used her magic and found out that there was a mysterious jewel cave here.

Rarity: I wanted to see if it was true and if it's possible use those jewels here to make beautiful new outfits for my newest line of fashion.

Nico: Oh that makes sense.

Me: It will be interesting to see if it's true.

Lola: Yeah!

Nicole: It shouldn't be that much farther. The scans are showing that it's 500 yards ahead.

Nico: And it shouldn't take a genius to find out who the next Another Power Ranger will be.

Me: Nope. Another Kiramai Red.

Rarity: Oh Juru and Mr. X are most not going to like this one at all.

Nico: I wouldn't either.

Eli: Yeah.

We arrived at the cave.

Nico: This it?

Nicole: Yep.

We went in and put on mining helmets and went down deep into the cave and then we saw a light.

Me: What's that light?

Eli: Lets see what it is.

We went into a huge and massive room and to our amazement we saw a huge and beautiful and amazing CRYSTAL GROTTO and it was full of gems and jewels of many different amazing colors and had sparkling blue waterfalls and a pond in it and it was full of plants too!

We were amazed!

Laney: OH WOW! (Echoing)

Lana: Amazing!

Nico: Look at all these crystals!

Rarity: Oh this is absolutely amazing darlings!

Me: And all this formed right here on the planet Mars.

Sailor Mars: Wow! Hard to imagine! This is amazing.

Nico: Let's grab all the crystals we can before Another Kiramai Red gets here.

Me: Right!

We got to work and did so and we got numerous carts full of jewels and crystals and gems and more! We got them out of the cave.

Me: Wow! The people on Earth are going to flip seeing all these.

Rarity: They sure are darlings.

Lisa Loud: I better take some specimens to the scientific community for analysis.

Me: Okay.

But then we heard an eerie noise.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Alright, Another Kiramai Red. Come out. We knew you were coming.

Then a figure came out and it had red light shining through it and it was refracted light and we saw that this Another Ranger was completely translucent and refractive. It was ANOTHER KIRAMAI RED! It looked like a crystal version of Kiramai Red and it had a scary version of Juru's helmet on and the sun shining through the crystals made it dazzling yet scary.

Lola: Wow! This one is sparkly!

Me: But it's dazzling and dangerous too!

Nico: How'd we know you'd show up? Because the Kiramagers are crystal based. And this cave is full of crystals.

Me: That's right.

Another Kiramai Red clutched its head and then reverted back and then I gasped upon seeing who it was! It was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and she had a rainbow jewel dress on and she had rainbow crystal angel wings! It was my friend Olivia Welsh!

Me: Olivia Welsh!

Olivia Welsh: J.D. You have to help me! I can't control this power! It's too much for me!

Me: Hold on Olivia!

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: Olivia was in my Kindergarten class on up and we did all sorts of art projects together as well as do jewelry working in jewelry classes and we made all kinds of jewelry. But her mom and dad were born insane and they abused her and she did her best to hide it. But I sensed that she was in pain and I didn't know what the problem was. But I asked her and every time I did she dodged the subject. But I then asked her to come to my room and I had her tell me and she did so and I was infuriated. I immediately reported her parents to the police and they locked her in the nuthouse. After that she just disappeared. Now I know why. She was turned into Another Kiramai Red by Swartz!

Everyone gasped!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Hang on Olivia! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Might as well keep the crystal theme going. (takes out Ridewatch for Skalamander)

Nico activated it and got Skalamander's powers and there were crystals all on his back and they looked like the spines of Space Godzilla and he had a tail that looked similar to Space Godzilla's!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Wow! Nico you look like you got Space Godzilla's powers with those spines and tail.

Nico: I sure do. This is an awesome one.

Olivia then screamed as she was in a vortex of darkness and jewels appeared and swirled around her and then she into ANOTHER KIRAMAI RED!

Nico: WHOA!

Kaito: (gets out Decade gear) Our turn.

Zocks: (Gets out W gear) I'd say to count up your sins. But you don't really have any.

Kaito got a sword with all the powers of 10 years of Kamen Riders and Zocks got the Prismblade.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Cool!

Me: Lets see here. I know!

I pulled out the Core Medals for Evil Jewel Man, Skalamander and Quartzion and put them in my sword!

Me: Try this on! CRYSTAL JEWEL SPIKESTREAM!

I slashed the ground and fired a massive stream of crystal spikes and they went at Another Kiramai and then she jumped into the air and used the powers of Imagination and formed a powerful crystal sword imbued with the powers of Vypra!

Me: She has Imagination Powers and they can form crystal weapons for all the powers of the Non-Core and Core members of the M.O.E.!

Nico: That is cool!

She fired blades of light and darkness and I blocked them with my scythe and sent them back to her and knocked her down!

Nico fired some crystals at her and she dodged them and then formed a black crystal blaster with all of Dark's Antitrix powers in it and she fired waves of fire with Hot Burn's powers and I absorbed the fire and then fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Laney: WHOA! That blaster was made of crystal but had all of Dark Spicer's powers in it!

Nico: Careful! That blaster's dangerous!

Me: Right!

But then we saw the blaster vanish!

Me: What the!? It's gone!

Then we saw a Martian appear!

Me: A Martian!?

Nico: Whoa!

Martian: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) That was a close one comrades.

Nico: Melanie Romanova! Wow!

Melanie reverted back and she had red hair and red and orange clothes on.

Melanie Romanova: Awesome to see you again comrade Nico.

Nico: You too Melanie.

Laney: You're from Russia. How cool.

Melanie Romanova: I sure am. Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Lets take care of this first before you catch up.

I fired a wave of blue fire and the blast hit Another Kiramai Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. But then massive rainbow energy blasts hit all of us and then we felt really strange and we saw that we got imbued with the same powers as Another Kiramai and we now have the power to make weapons imbued with the powers of all the core and non-core M.O.E. members!

Me: Wow! That was weird but that was cool! Now we all have the power to make weapons imbued with the powers of the core and non-core M.O.E. members.

I went over to Olivia and held her and then gave her my serum and she then coughed.

Olivia Welsh: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.?

Me: Yeah it's me. At least you're okay.

Olivia then hugged me and cried hard into my chest.

Sam: How'd you make that blaster disappear?

Melanie Romanova: I have teleportation and camouflage powers. I blended in with the sky and made myself invisible and grabbed it and teleported with it.

Nico: That was really clever.

Olivia was walking with me and I was soothing her as she was crying hard.

Me: It'll be all right Olivia.

Nico: Poor girl.

Varie went over to her and checked her out and she was good.

Varie: She will be all right.

Me: Yeah.

Rarity, Applejack and Rainbow Dash were comforting Olivia too.

Sam: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Melanie Romanova: I have a lot of them but most of them revolve around me and Nico working and taking down evil spy organizations.

Nico: She was my partner in the CIA and she helped me take down some of the most dangerous spy organizations in the world as well as the most dangerous and ruthless terrorist groups.

Me: Wow that is really cool!

May: It sure is! I'm guessing that this was classified.

Nico: Yes and I'm sorry I didn't tell you guys about this but it was very important.

May: That makes sense.

Melanie Romanova: That's right. Also I'm a great astronomer and

Nico and me and done all sorts of awesome discoveries for space.

Nico: Yep. Good times.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Melanie Romanova: Me too Comrade Nico.

Me: But that was a great adventure.

Lola: It sure was.

Olivia was still crying but getting better.

Rarity: Oh Olivia it will be okay darling.

Applejack: Yeah J.D. saved you.

Olivia Welsh: (Crying) Yes he did. But my parents are… are… (WAILING)

Rainbow Dash: What happened to them?

Olivia Welsh: THEY WERE EXECUTED FOR MURDER! (WAILING)

We gasped!

Me: When did this happen?

Nico: Wait. I think I heard something about this.

Nico looked it up and then found a huge shocking discovery.

Nico: Here it is! "Convicted Insane Child Abusers, Harry and Katherine Welsh convicted of Capital Murder in the beating of a fellow inmate and executed by lethal injection."

We gasped!

Olivia was going to need lots of therapy and more.

But we have so much catching up to do.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Kim Possible are heading to Australia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Athena Wendolla, the Champion of Loyalty and destroy Straizo, a former human now turned evil immortal vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Australia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Athena Wendolla, the Champion of Loyalty and destroy Straizo, a former human now turned evil immortal vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood.

Nico: That's right, big guy. Hmm, and I've got something in store for Strazio, how about we recruit him to The Masters of Evil, but you'll need to use the absorption method of The Pillar Men and have his soul imprisoned in an energy card, and send it to Vypra.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Kim.

Kim Possible: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be so awesome.

Suddenly, we saw Rainbow Dash's cutie mark on her right shoulder and the Loyalty Cutie Mark on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of Loyalty is near.

Me: Just like what happened when we met Emily Magica yesterday in Colorado.

Ken Knudson: That's right, J.D., the only way we can tell if a Champion of Loyalty is near is by the glowing cutie marks on the Knights of the Friendship Table and on Lincoln's back, awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Strazio, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw a girl with long pink hair with Rainbow Dash's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in pink clothes, and she's defending them from Strazio.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Strazio, and he's going to kill them. I also saw a girl with long pink hair with Rainbow Dash's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in pink clothes, and she's defending them from Strazio.

Ken Knudson: That's Athena Wendolla, the Champion of Loyalty, and the second of the 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there at once.

?: (Greek Accent) And teach that vampire a lesson.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Amazoness Queen, appear before us.

Nico: Amazoness Queen, but…

Lincoln: Nope, this wasn't Tania's doing, Nico. In fact, I'd recognize that Greek accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Daphne Andreas, but we'll talk later, we've got an evil vampire to deal with.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Strazio, and it allowed the six girls to get to safety and Athena Wendolla stood with us. When Strazio saw us, he hissed in anger.

Lincoln: Alright, guys, let's get this evil vampire.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Kim Possible, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Hector got out his massive Heaven's Maw of Judgement sasumata pike, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Strazio, and we fire powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln teleported behind Strazio and he put him in a brutal bear hug so Strazio couldn't try to escape. Eli used his Byakugan, and he saw Lincoln's cells release a potent digestive acid that began melting Strazio's body and we saw Lincoln absorbing Strazio into his body, and Lincoln assimilating all of the evil vampire's powers. Then, when Lincoln was done absorbing Strazio into his body, an energy card formed in his hand with Strazio's soul inside it, and he sent it to The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Me: What did we just witness? Lincoln literally absorbed Strazio into his body through that brutal bear hug.

Eli: Because he absorbed the evil versions of Santana, Kars, Wamuu, and Esidisi, he assimilated all of the Pillar Men's powers and abilities, and it also included their absorption ability. I saw through the Byakugan that Lincoln's cells released that digestive enzyme that began melting Strazio's body, and he began absorbing him.

Nico: That ability is what makes the Pillar Men feared even among vampires, and Lincoln now has that ability, along with the absorption methods of Cell and Majin Buu, sucking out and absorbing energy, along with their powers and abilities, and sucking out information from villains' brains. Whoa.

Athena Wendolla: Thank you for what you all did. (Recognizes who we are) Wait, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 25 girls who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. Yesterday, we recruited Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship and Harmony in Colorado after dealing with Amy McKale, and now, we're here to recruit you.

Lincoln then explains to her that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Athena Wendolla was shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that she, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new

Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in her eyes, and she stood with us.

Athena Wendolla: Alright, I'm in, I refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or The Church of Necrom destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the second of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for Strazio. (To Daphne Andreas) And it's so good to see you again, Daphne Andreas.

Daphne Andreas reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair with a flower in her hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Amazoness Queen, and she's dressed in a sleeveless pink vest, orange midriff top, orange skirt, orange sweatpants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with plants on the coattails, and Amazoness Queen on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Amazoness Queen-themed greatsword with Amazoness Queen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large orange gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Daphne Andreas and they hugged, and Daphne Andreas's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Daphne Andreas, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Greece, she's an amazing and strong athlete and trained in the arts of battle and survival.

Me: Wow, that's awesome.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) And I've got a really horrible and nasty revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've gotten them disowned by the entire family and got them sent to Ionia Correctional Facility forever.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man, we're not going to like it.

Colleen Gallagher: And you're also not going to like this, later on, I'm going to reveal that despite that I was loved greatly by my father, my mother hated me with a passion since the day I was born and that miserable woman tried anything to punish me for no reason, and she was a total bully to anyone who got in her way.

Lincoln: Yeah, and trust me, guys, you're not going to like it one bit.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Daphne Andreas' neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Daphne.

Daphne Andreas had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as

Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Daphne Andreas' waist and Daphne Andreas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Daphne Andreas' face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Arcueid Brunestud, Ciel, Hisui, Kohaku, Toono Akiha, and Yumizuka Satsuki from Tsukihime - Lunar Legend.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Arcueid Brunestud, Ciel, Hisui, Kohaku, Toono Akiha, and Yumizuka Satsuki from Tsukihime - Lunar Legend.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Arcueid Brunestud: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Arcueid Brunestud and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Strazio, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The

Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Arcueid Brunestud: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Arcueid Brunestud: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arcueid Brunestud, Ciel, Hisui, Kohaku, Toono Akiha, and Yumizuka Satsuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Athena Wendolla, the Champion of Loyalty, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Australia was Strazio, a former human now turned evil immortal vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in using the Pillar Men's absorption ability and he absorbed Strazio into his body and putting his soul into an energy card and teleported him to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Daphne Andreas have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 2 of the 25 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team.

---

After dealing with Strazio, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Daphne Andreas saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Daphne, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Daphne, what's this revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that's really horrible and nasty and it could've gotten them disowned by the entire family and sent to Ionia Correctional Facility forever?

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, I was training Lincoln on some self-defense techniques and we were also working out in my family's gym, but then, we heard a stampede and the doors to the gym were smashed open, and to my utter disgust we saw who it was, it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but their eyes were completely red with insanity and rage, and even worse, they had knives in their hands, and they've decided they had enough of Lincoln living, so they were going to shoot him dead, along with me for even helping him. I reacted quickly, and I then grabbed Lori by her right arm that had the knife in her hand, and I broke it, and I threw her right at Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they crashed into the wall and they were knocked out and disarmed of the knives. We tied them up and we dragged them back to The Loud House, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what those five demon sisters tried to do to Lincoln and I, everyone was furious at them, and they wanted to disown them and send them to Ionia Correctional Facility. But, Lincoln and I decided against that, instead, we had them sent to jail, so they could see what'll happen if they tried to do that again. They were also grounded for twelve weeks, and Lincoln refused to even talk to them. He then went up to me and he hugged me, and when I felt tears on my chest and heard him cry, I hugged him back and rocked him slowly to calm him down.

We had tears in our eyes because of what we just heard, and when Eli heard it, he was really furious.

Eli: Those murderous, good-for-nothing… !

Lincoln: I know, Eli. They're nothing but pure evil and if they weren't stopped, they would've turned all of Royal Woods into a graveyard of death, and the sooner we pummel Dark Lynn, the sooner we'll send them to The Black Gates forever.

That calmed Eli down.

Colleen Gallagher: That's further proof of just what kind of sore losers the dark sides are.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Yeah. So, Colleen, can you tell us of how you've had to deal with a rotten heartless bully of a mother who hated you with a passion since the day you were born?

Colleen Gallagher: You got it. On the day I was born, my father loved me with all his heart, but when my mother saw me, she just acted like, and pardon my French, a cold-hearted bitch towards me, and it didn't stop there. As I grew up, she tried anything to try and punish me for no reason, but my dad saw through her and he defended me, and he warned her to knock it off or he'd file for divorce and kick her out of the house. Then, I met Lincoln and he was a nice person, but I also saw that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were pretty mean to him and they enjoyed seeing him suffer, in every way, those five were just like my mother, and I defended him from those five brats. But, it wasn't just me that my mother hated, she really hated anyone who got in her way and she was nothing but a rage-filled bully who took pleasure in seeing others suffer.

We were furious at what kind of person Colleen's mother is.

Nico: What a bitch.

Colleen Gallagher: If you thought she was bad, wait until you hear this. One day, Dad and I found out she tried to destroy the house and blame me for it, and that's when Dad saw red.

Mr. Gallagher: What the hell were you about to do? Destroy our house and blame Colleen for it, so you can punish her and satisfy your sick urge to make her suffer?!

Mrs. Gallagher: Why not?! She should be punished, she's nothing but a thorn in my side!

Mr. Gallagher: That's it! Colleen's an amazing daughter and I've had it up to hear with your bullying. You are a selfish, petty, rage-filled bully who wants to make people suffer so you can partake in their misery. And you know what, I've already filed for a divorce, so pack your things and get out, you leech!

Colleen Gallagher: Hearing Dad's words were really awesome, and Mom turned purple with rage and she tried to kill us, but the cops were already here and they carted her off. Dad told me he also found Mom's diary, and she has a hit list: she was going to kill me, Dad, Lincoln, his friends and family, and everyone who gets in her way. The diary was given in as evidence, and my former mother was then found guilty and sent to prison for the rest of her life.

We cheered wildly.

Lincoln: It should serve her right, Mrs. Gallagher was a bully who enjoyed seeing people suffer for her own amusement, she deserves to spend the rest of her life in prison and never be free again.

Rita: Yeah, she caused nothing but trouble for anyone who got in her way, and she was a monster to everyone in her path.

Nico: And that she had that demented murder list in her diary: the hottest places in Hell are reserved for people like her, she never fulfilled the vows of motherhood, she was a bad wife and mother, and she was a heartless rage-filled bully who took delight in peoples' suffering for her amusement. She deserves to burn in Hell forever for this.

We then got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Enrico Pucci, a Fanatical God Wannabe who wanted to accomplish a prophecy that will create "heaven", and achieve the ultimate happiness by Dio Brando.

Jolyne Kujo: Oh man, it's Enrico Pucci, that Fanatical God Wannabe priest's here and he's causing havoc.

Ermes Costello: He needs to be stopped now.

Lincoln: You said it, Ermes. But, if Enrico Pucci's here, then that must mean, Dio Brando's also here as well, and we'll be facing him later on today. Come on, let's take that fanatical priest down once and for all.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Enrico Pucci. When the fanatical priest saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw Jolyne Kujo, the great granddaughter of Joseph Joestar and archenemy of Dio Brando.

Jolyne Kujo: Enrico Pucci, I should've known you'd show up here.

Enrico Pucci: You fools will never stop me from creating heaven and achieve the ultimate happiness in the name of Dio Brando.

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, you are going to die here and now for your crimes, you fanatic priest.

Ermes Costello: That's right, and we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Enrico Pucci.

Suddenly, Jolyne Kujo and Ermes Costello's eyes turned neon, and they were surrounded by a dark blue and green energy auras with butterflies, water, green flames, and snakes, and as they approach Enrico Pucci, they left dark blue and green energy, butterflies, water, green flames, and snakes with every step. Suddenly, Jolyne Kujo and Ermes Costello was surrounded by massive vortexes of dark blue and green energy with water and green flames surrounding the vortexes, there's a butterfly and snake flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are a pink and blue phoenix. Then, as the twin vortexes faded, Jolyne Kujo and Ermes Costello emerged, but they were changed forever.

Jolyne Kujo grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow and blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark green and blonde hair, she has neon green eyes and a dark blue energy aura with butterflies, water, and ocean waves surrounding her, she has a butterfly with the Ocean Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead, she has on butterfly earrings with dark green gems for eyes and holding the Ocean and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also a butterfly holding the Ocean and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark green gems on the gold lightning bolts. Jolyne Kujo has on a sleeveless dark green blouse with a heart and green phoenix on it with her butterfly tattoo on her right shoulder, dark blue midriff top with stained glass-pattern butterfly on it, dark blue pants with butterflies on the legs, black knee-high combat boots, and dark blue long sleeveless trenchcoat with butterflies and ocean waves on the coattails and on the back is a butterfly with a heart over it. Suddenly, Jolyne Kujo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with yellow tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Jolyne Kujo has on her Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Jolyne Kujo's massive Sword of The Monarch Butterflies was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, ocean waves, and butterflies, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Stone Free's Monarch Butterfly's Ocean Greatsword of Butterfly Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with her Stand, Stone Free, and a monarch butterfly etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue butterfly wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark blue gem surrounded by monarch butterfly wings for the pommel. Jolyne Kujo has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Stone Free's head with green gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the butterfly that said, "Jolyne Kujo, Great-Great-Great Granddaughter of Johnathan Joestar, Loving Daughter of Jotaro Kujo, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Powerful Stand User, Partner of Stone Free, Destroyer of Dio Brando, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and

Butterflies"

空条承太郎、空条承太郎の孫娘、空条承太郎の愛する娘、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、パワフルなスタンドユーザー、ストーン・フリーのパートナー、ディオ・ブランドーの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、とサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水と蝶のマスター

Jolyne Kujo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM STONE BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND STONE FREE LOVE!

And Ermes Costello grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long dark braided hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with snakes and green flames surrounding her, she has a snake with the Fire Kanji that's coiled around it emblazoned on her forehead, she has on snake earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis, she also has a snake holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts. Ermes Costello has on a sleeveless dark green blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, dark blue pants with snakes on the legs, black knee-high combat boots, and green long sleeveless trenchcoat with snakes and flames on the coattails and on the back is a snake with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Ermes Costello felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with yellow tips on the large green feathers, sprouted out from her back, Ermes Costello has on her Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ermes Costello has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Kiss's Firestorm Snake Greatsword of Serpent Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with her Stand, Kiss, and a snake etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large snake heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large snake heads with green gems for eyes and in its open mouths and a large green gem on the bottom of the snake heads for the pommel. Ermes Costello has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kiss's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the snake that said, "Ermes Costello, Partner of Jolyne Kujo, Loving Sister of Gloria Costello, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Powerful Stand User, Partner of Kiss, Destroyer of Dio Brando and Enrico Pucci, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Snakes"

エルメス・コステロ、空条徐倫のパートナー、グロリア・コステロの愛する姉妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、強力なスタンドユーザー、キスのパートナー、ディオ・ブランドーとエンリコ・プッチの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火と蛇のマスター

Ermes Costello has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM SERPENT ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND FIERY ETERNAL LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Jolyne Kujo and Ermes Costello, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Enrico Pucci saw it, the fanatical priest fell into a rage and tried to kill them by summoning his three Stands, Whitesnake, C-Moon, and Made in Heaven, but Jolyne Kujo and Ermes Costello fired powerful energy blasts, and it hit the fanatical priest and sent him flying into a wall.

---

Later it was time for Onewa's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Onewa? Besides KGBeast, Yin, Yang, and 3 Rabbids?

Camie: We'll go!

The MHA Girls all decided they were gonna go.

Me: Hey cool! I can't wait for you all to meet Shinnosuke and team.

Princess Cadance: Can I go with too?

Flurry Heart: Same with me?

Me: Sure. The more the merrier.

Nico: Awesome. Are we all ready?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets roll!

We got in our cars and my car turned into a minivan bus and we were off to Japan.

Nico: That is cool that your car can do that now J.D.?

Me: You like it? It's a new bunch of modifications I had put in.

Nico: It's awesome.

We then arrived at Japan.

We pulled into the garage of the Drive Team.

LA CUCARACHA HORN PLAYS!

Shinnosuke: Hey guys!

Nico: What's up Shinnosuke.

Onewa: Shinnosuke, this is my archenemy.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Privet Comrade Shinnosuke. My name is Anatoli Knyazev, but everyone calls me KGBeast. I'm Onewa's archenemy.

Shinnosuke: Awesome to meet you.

KGBeast: I was given super strength from these cybernetic parts in me and I have this cyber prosthetic arm that acts like an awesome tool.

Go: That is so cool!

Me: Yep. And these are Our friends from U.A. Academy.

Camie: Awesome to meet you. I'm Camie Utsushimi.

Tsuyu: I'm Tsuyu Asui.

Kaina: Kaina Tsutsumi.

Kaoruko: Kaoruko Awata.

Himiko: Himiko Toga.

Toru: Toru Hagakure

Ibara: Ibara Shiozaki.

Sirius: Sirius.

Ochaco: And I'm Ochaco Uraraka.

Shinnosuke: Wow it's an honor to meet you girls.

Me: That was one of our biggest and most amazing series of Ambassador Missions we had with them.

Eli: Boy it sure was.

Princess Cadance: And it's an honor to meet you guys. I'm Princess Cadance, ruler of the Crystal Empire and the Princess of Love.

Flurry Heart: And I'm Flurry Heart, Princess of Light.

Shinnosuke: Wow! It's an honor to meet you both.

Yin: And I'm Yin and this is my brother Yang.

Yang: We're Martial Arts Bunny siblings.

Shinnosukes: Awesome to meet you.

Nico: I've got the perfect setup for the Drive team. It'll consist of Shinnosuke, Go, Chase, Onewa, and J.D. Just need one more.

Me: Hmm.

Rainbow Dash: I'll do this one! It'll be awesome.

Me: Awesome R.D.

Nico: Yeah!

When we got to the office, Rinna and Kyu greeted us with nervous looks.

Rinna: Hey, guys. We might have a situation.

Nico: Another Roidmude?

Me: If it is we are ready for it.

Kyu: Just see for yourself.

They moved out of the way to reveal Justice Lord Batman.

We gasped!

Justice Lord Batman: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's time we talked.

Me: Justice Lord Batman!

Behind him, Genpachiro and Jun had their guns out in case he tried anything funny.

Me: I was expecting to face you on the planet Nok today but never here!

Onewa: Yeah!

Shinnosuke: How do you know him?

Me: Well it was a really crazy adventure that ignited a crazy tinderbox where villains would accuse us of turning out to be like the Justice Lords, the Royal Defenders and all that and they accused us of thinking we were going to go rogue. This version of Batman comes from another universe where the Justice League goes rogue because their version of Lex Luthor killed their version of The Flash in Cold Blood and the Justice League overthrew the government and killed Lex Luthor. They ruled over the entire planet after that and ruled with fear. We defeated the Justice Lords 4 and a half years ago. Their punishments all had different outcomes.

Nico: Yeah. I wasn't with the team when it happened but that was terrible!

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But anyway what's this about Bruce?

Onewa: Take off your utility belt first and then we'll talk!

Jun: He already gave it to us before coming here.

Genpachiro: We just have our guns on him just in case.

We saw it on the desk.

Me: Oh.

Onewa: Good thinking.

Lord Batman: Besides, even if I did try anything funny, you'll just kill me in seconds.

Me: You don't have any powers like we do Bruce but you still put up an amazing fight and you are very analytical.

Lord Batman: That is true.

Me: But what is this really about Bruce?

Lord Batman: I'm here to turn myself in.

Yin: Say what?

Me: Really?

Lord Batman: (sighs) You were right, J.D. And so was my Prime counterpart. My parents WOULD be ashamed of how we ruled our universe.

Yang: C'mon! Was it REALLY that bad as people say?

Me: Yes it was.

Lord Batman: You guys might have killed many villains to keep innocents safe. But I highly doubt any of you would have people arrested for food quality and incorrect calculation of costs at a restaurant. Besides, I realize that my fellow teammates were wrong. Sure, killing villains like the Joker of your Earth and mine is necessary. But managing to get rid of ALL evil in the world would lead to a world where no one is happy and smiling.

Me: That's is true. Evil is always an eternal presence and like two sides of the same coin, good and evil are forever connected and one can't exist without the other. It's an eternal neverending struggle. But there always has to be a force of good that has to try and stop it from growing out of control.

Nico: That's right.

Lord Batman: And the whole time, I kept trying to justify our actions with how our Flash died and the actions of our Luthor. Turns out we were just using excuses.

Me: It's not your fault Bruce. What your worlds version of Lex Luthor did to your version of Flash was completely unforgivable and it devastated you all. What happened took a huge toll on your minds and it really hurt.

Eli: Yeah that was terrible.

Me: Yeah.

Lord Batman: It WAS our fault. And whatever you decide my punishment is, promise me you won't turn out the same way.

Nico: That's what my contingencies are for.

Me: Nico made emergency procedures we call contingency plans to keep us from going rogue. We call them Emergency Precaution Protocols.

Nico: Yes that's true. But I think we can work something out. How about instead of you being punished that you join the Redemption Squad as your first step on the road to redemption?

Lord Batman: I would like that.

Nico: Great!

May: You won't regret it Bruce.

Me: I wish I could say the same thing for your other teammates though. But I think they are too far gone.

KGBeast: Yes comrades it's true.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Go: (hears explosion) And your road to Redemption starts with you helping us stop whoever made that explosion!

Nico: Lets go!

We went out to face whoever caused that explosion and then to our shock and surprise it was actually ANOTHER MACH! He looked like a really scary version of Mach and he had a horrifying Demon Eye shoulder armor plate and he had a skull helmet!

Me: It's Another Mach!

Nico: So we're facing Another Secondary Rider!

Princess Cadance: This is gonna be awesome.

Go: WHO THE HELL ARE YOU?!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Mach: (In a girls voice) Been a while since we saw each other Nico.

Nico: That voice.

She reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and thug clothes! And she had a scar in the shape of lightning bolt on her arm.

Nico: Laniya Huffington!

Laniya Huffington: You remember me. I'm Flattered.

Nico: I still haven't forgotten what you did to all those poor kindergarten kids!

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: Unfortunately I do. She is Laniya Huffington, an old enemy of mine.

Eli: What did she do that was terrible?

Nico: She was one of the worst ever bullies in our school. Her favorite targets were little kindergartners. She tormented them really bad to the point where her parents fled the country with them! She threatened their families really bad with death!

We gasped!

Me: She is a monster!

Nico: Yep and I busted her and got her arrested and sent to a boarding School in North Korea!

Laniya Huffington: And I will now have my revenge on you Nico!

Nico: Bring it on!

Go: There's only one Kamen Rider Mach!

Shinnosuke and Go: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Me: You will pay for your crimes Laniya! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Go: Good thing Chase gave me a copy of his device! Now I can access my Chaser Mach form!

Signal Bike! Rider! Chaser! (Heavy metal guitar solo)

He went into his CHASER MACH FORM!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Time to see what these new M.O.E. Imagination powers can do.

I then formed a scythe and it had a black blade and had Nergal's powers and his symbol on it!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Blake would love that one. Lets see here.

Nico then formed a powerful cheese blaster and it had the Cheese Monster's symbol on it!

Nico: Wow!

Laniya was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and it had cars around it and then she turned into ANOTHER MACH!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Another Mach fired a blast and I dodged it and then I spun around really fast and then suddenly stopped and fired a blast of wind energy from my hand and it slammed into Another Mach and sent her crashing into a wall!

Nico: AWESOME! The Thundering Wind Hammer really showed her!

Eli: Yeah it did!

Nico: Time for more Shift Car action!

Nico used Myotismon's Shift Car and activated it and then he was surrounded by blood red lightning and Bat Familiers!

Me: Whoa! They also amplify the powers of said members of the M.O.E.! Lets get them!

Yin and Yang charged at the nearest Roidmude and they punched and pulverized it all over and blasted it with a bunch of energy blasts.

Me: Lets see how she likes this one! DARK WOLF X SLASH!

I swung both scythes and they fired an X-Blade of black and blue fire and they hit Another Mach and cut her all over.

Yin: Yeah!

KGBeast aimed his prosthetic arm at a Roidmude.

KGBeast: Suck on this!

He fired waves of energy at a Roidmude and blasted it all over the place and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Take that!

Nico fired waves of blood lightning and bats and destroyed the minor Roidmudes! The Numbers 031 thru 040 appeared!

I jumped and slashed and destroyed the Numbers.

Eli: take that!

Onewa punched Another Mach.

KROW!

He smashed her down!

Onewa: You make me sick Laniya!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Mach: So you want to fight dirty!

She activated her Shift Car for Yost Electro and fired a blast of lightning and I deflected the blast back and it hit her.

Eli: You aren't the only one that plays with lightning!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit Another Mach and electrocuted her.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And it looks like she has Shift Cars for all the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Eli: Yeah it is!

Nico: Anything you can do, I can do better! (Takes out Koragg's Shift Car)

He activated it and fired a blast of wolf fire and it hit Another Mach and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down but not out!

Princess Cadance: Take that!

I slashed the rest of the Roidmudes and destroyed them in an instant!

Lord Batman threw a Batarang at her and it hit her and knocked her down.

Me: Nice shot!

Eli: Lets finish this one!

Nico: With pleasure!

Onewa: Yeah!

Go: Time for a combo attack!

Me: Lets use Speed and Speed.

I flicked the switches for Speed Demon and Mercury and activated Speed Demon's Shift Car.

Me and Go: SPEEDING BULLET MACH BURST!

Me and Go ran fast and turned into a huge bullet and then we smashed into Another Mach and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Laniya was down and I grabbed her Ridewatch and purified it and then we saw all over the ground, Shift Cars for all the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Me: Awesome.

We picked them all up.

Laniya Huffington: NO! My power!

Me: Girl you need to get a good laugh in your life.

I pulled out a bag and put a powder in my hand and then I blew the powder in her face.

Laniya Huffington: (COUGHS) Hey what the… (SUDDENLY LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

Nico: The Joker's Laugh poison.

Me: Don't worry guys. I modified it so it only acts like a stun agent long enough for us to make the arrest.

Nico: Very genius.

Me: It'll wear off in half an hour.

The cops came and arrested her.

Shinnosuke: Well, she doesn't have his twisted grin, so she's definitely not laughing to death.

Me: Thank goodness. It'll wear off in half an hour.

She was still laughing hysterically as they loaded her into a car and she was to be taken to the Jupiter Prison.

Nico: So what will happen to her?

Me: After the poison wears off she will have a massive headache and it will feel like an elephant is crushing her head.

Eli: Yikes.

Lord Batman: That was clever though.

Nico: It sure was.

* * *

Later we came back.

William: How did it… (Sees Lord Batman) Justice Lord Batman!?

Everyone had their guns and all that pointed at him!

GUNS CLICK! SWORDS UNSHEATHED!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa! Everyone stand down.

We told everyone everything and more and it was a surprise.

William: Whoa I didn't expect that! Well it's good that he turned himself in.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: It sure is.

May: Next time, Yost Cap should go with us.

Nico: Good idea.

Onewa: That is gonna be awesome.

---

Later we were walking to the west side of the city.

Me: You guys are going to love meeting the Newton's. Especially their kids. They are great friends of ours and they go to the same schools as we do.

Lori: They literally do and Rice is easily awesome to get along with.

Lynn: And so is Ted and Emily.

Me: Yep and you guys are going to love the awesome story they have.

Nico: I have a feeling it's going to be good.

We later arrived at the Newton home and we saw a Saint Bernard dog.

Misty Tredwell: Look at the cute dog.

That dog was Beethoven.

Me: Hey Beethoven!

We went over and pet him all over. So awesome.

Me: Oh you are so cute.

The Newton's came out.

George Newton: Hey guys!

Me: Hello Mr. Newton.

George Newton: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Rice Newton: Hey J.D.

Me: Hey Rice, Ted, Emily, Mrs. Newton. How have you all been?

Ted Newton: Great!

Poliwag slapped George's face with his tail!

Poromon: Dog hater!

George Newton: Hey!

Eli: Excuse me. But I must-

Poliwag: Discipline HIM! He condemned his own dog to death!

Camie: Is this true?

Emily Newton: Don't expect us to bail you out, dad. You brought this on yourself.

Nico: Stand down everyone! That's an order!

They did so.

Me: Now Guys before you make anymore rudimentary and unnecessary lashings hear their story out first. And Emily that will not be necessary. You witnessed Varnick's attack on Beethoven and I can corroborate that.

I pulled out my iPhone and showed George what Varnick did.

George gasped.

Me: I was filming this from the shadows to get some evidence And Emily was right about the whole thing. She knew something was up with him. Also I have an awesome story to tell you as to how they found Beethoven.

I told them everything.

---

A group of puppies are stolen from a pet store by two thieves. A St. Bernard puppy escapes and sneaks into the Newton family's home. The workaholic father, George Newton, does not want the responsibility of owning a dog, but his wife, Alice, and their children, Ryce, Ted, and Emily, convince him. They give him the name "Beethoven" when Emily plays a portion of Ludwig van Beethoven's Fifth Symphony on the piano and the dog barks along to it.

Beethoven grows into a fully grown, adult dog and helps the children overcome their problems: he helps Ryce talk to a boy she likes, scares off bullies for Ted, and saves Emily's life when she falls into an irresponsible babysitter's swimming pool. George, jealous of the affection Beethoven receives, feels neglected as his family fawns over him. The dog's antics ruin a barbecue he is hosting for Brad and Brie, unpleasant venture capitalists looking to invest and swindle him out of his car air freshener firm.

The Newtons take Beethoven to a veterinarian, Dr. Herman Varnick, for a routine medical examination and immunizations. They are unaware that he is involved in unethical and deadly animal experiments. He speaks to George and tells him of a supposed mental instability among St. Bernards making them potentially dangerous to humans and advises him to watch Beethoven closely for any sign of viciousness. He actually requires large-skulled dogs such as St. Bernards for an ammunition test.

Dr. Varnick visits the Newton home under the guise of doing a follow-up exam on Beethoven. He puts fake blood on his arm and hits Beethoven until he leaps on him. He pretends to be in agony, warning George that Beethoven may be turning aggressive and must be euthanized or he will have no choice but to press charges. Emily, who saw Dr. Varnick hit him, protests that the attack was fake, but George, fearing for his family's safety, reluctantly takes him to Dr. Varnick's office. It is on the way there that George discovers his own affections for him: he remembers his father had to take their dog to the vet to be euthanized and he never forgave him for it. He fears that his own family will hate him now for taking Beethoven to be euthanized. When he returns home with the empty leash and collar, his family leaves the dinner table rather than remain with him, proving his fears true.

After seeing his family upset, the Newtons go to Dr. Varnick's office, but he tells them that Beethoven has already been euthanized. However, George remembers that Varnick's receptionist told him that Beethoven would not be euthanized until the next day. George then notices that Dr. Varnick has no bite marks on his arm and assaults him. The Newtons follow him to his warehouse. Beethoven breaks free but is recaptured by Dr. Varnick's two associates, Harvey and Vernon, while Alice calls the police. George crashes through the skylight just as Dr. Varnick prepares to shoot Beethoven. Before he can, however, a captive Jack Russell Terrier bites him in the crotch, causing him to fire a shot in the air. After hearing the gunshot, Ted drives the car through the door and runs it into a cart, launching numerous syringes into Dr. Varnick and sedating him. As the Newtons reunite with Beethoven and free all the captive dogs, they notice Harvey and Vernon trying to escape and send the dogs after them. They escape into a junkyard, only to be attacked by a pack of Dobermans guarding it.

Dr. Varnick, Harvey, and Vernon are arrested for animal abuse. The Newtons are praised as heroes by the news and George takes a new liking to Beethoven. Ryce also gets a phone call from her crush. The Newtons then go to sleep, saying good night to Beethoven and all of the dogs they rescued, who are all sleeping in their bedroom.

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Laney: Yeah you guys did great!

Lola: We're really proud of you.

Rice Newton: Thanks guys.

Me: Also I have been after those animal thieves for years. They got over 7,000 years in prison and ordered to pay billions in restitution.

Nico: Wow! That is incredible. Well done J.D.

Me: I don't deserve all the credit. The Newton's helped out too. Also I left my mark on Varnick.

Nico: How?

Reflector: I hope his balls got hit!

Me: Oh they did but it wasn't just that.

A little Jack Russell Terrier came up to me.

Me: Hey Sparky.

I pet him.

Me: This little guy. He bit Varnick in his crotch and I took his gun and blasted his entire hand off. He had bullets in it that explode on contact.

Nico: WHOA! That must've hurt!

Erza Scarlett: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: Yeesh!

George Newton: Yep. That was awesome.

Me: And a couple of junkyard Doberman's did the rest to his lackeys and mauled his men.

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarznegger Accent) Too bad that wasn't me. I would've loved to get some good biting in on them. Ja.

First Aid: Speaking as a Cybertronian Doctor, you probably should've checked if he was an ACTUAL vet.

Me: Oh believe me he was but his vet business was just a front for his true operation. He wanted to use all dogs as test subjects for experiments.

Everyone gasped at that.

Nico: Wow talk about leading a double life!

Fluttershy: (Gets Mad) Are you kidding me? I mean, I know those guys were evil and everything, but they hurt a bunch of cute teensy, little, harmless dogs?! Really?! Well those guys are just a bunch of great, BIG, **FAT *MEANIES*** ! There! I said it! What makes them think they are so special?! Like the rules of common courtesy don't apply to them?! Why don't they just pick on somebody their own size?!

I then jumped into Nico's arms in fright!

Nico: OOF! Man Fluttershy you are just as scary as May when she gets mad!

Ted and Emily were in their dad's arms in fright as well!

George Newton: (Groans) No kidding!

Fluttershy giggled.

Athena Wendolla: Wow that is what I call a really awesome love for animals.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. can you get out of my arms now?

Me: Oh. Sorry.

I got down.

Me: Ted, Emily, Rice, how would you guys like to come with us on our adventure?

Rice Newton: We would be honored.

Ted Newton: Yeah that would be awesome. And Nico you really saved me from those bullies.

Nico: Aw it was nothing. Those jerks had it coming.

Emily Newton: Yeah what a bunch of parasites.

We later went back home and we got ready.

Then the Lego Heroes and Villains appeared and they have blueprints for a weapon.

Cynder: So, what's the weapon that we helped you rebuild'

Lego Luthor: The Deconstructor. Previously, it was powered by kryptonite and could destroy certain black objects. Now, it's powered by this Dark Orb.

Nico: Nice. So we're going to use it against Brainiac.

Lola: Very clever.

Then Overdrive, Control Freak, Radioactive Man, Artie Ziff, Key, Knightbrace, Griffin, Myotismon, Dark Spicer, and Shiv appeared.

Overdrive: Can me, Control Freak, Radioactive Man, Artie Ziff, Key, Knightbrace, Griffin, Myotismon, Dark Spicer, and Shiv go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. It's time for planet number 6 on our Lantern Missions. We're going to the planet Nok, home planet of the Indigo Tribe.

Me: and the Indigo Light of Compassion.

Eli: This is gonna be interesting to see.

Laney: It sure is.

Radioactive Man: I have a feeling it will be interesting.

Indigo 1: Nok. It'll be good to be back home again and it'll be good to show you all around.

Tae Kwon Krow: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: One of Mucilator's kind next.

Shanan: Wow! Want to do one for a Dendrobatidian. Good choice.

Me: Yeah. They are awesome.

Nico: So it'll be someone that knows all about slime and all that.

Lola: Yep.

Radioactive Man: How do you like the team, Athena?

Athena Wendolla: It's really awesome! I heard so much about all your adventures and they are so amazing. It'll be a great honor to help you all out especially with the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer coming back. You can count on my loyalty to all of you.

Me: Glad to hear it Athena.

Lola: Awesome!

Me: We still have the other Champions to find.

Ken Knudson: And we're going to be ready for the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight.

Dark Spicer: You got that right! Oh sorry I don't believe we met.

Ken Knudson: Oh sorry. I'm Ken Knudson, Descendant of J.D. Knudson from the year 32,112.

Dark Spicer: Wow! That is amazing! Awesome to meet you.

Ken Knudson: Yes. But my future is a really dark one. Also I just joined the team.

Thetis: Wanna get Gene Slammed on the ship?

Athena Wendolla: I would be honored.

Nico: All right lets head on out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Dio Brando, sworn enemy of the Joestar family, who's hellbent on destroying them in his quest to take over the entire world and the arch-nemesis of Jonathan Joestar and Jotaro Kujo, and he's coming after us to destroy Jotaro Kujo and Jolyne Kujo again and take over the world yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and it's just as I thought: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Dio Brando, sworn enemy of the Joestar family, who's hellbent on destroying them in his quest to take over the entire world and the arch-nemesis of Jonathan Joestar and Jotaro Kujo, and he's coming after us to destroy Jotaro Kujo and Jolyne Kujo again and take over the world yet again.

Jolyne Kujo: I should've known, and you were right, Linky. If Enrico Pucci was here, then that also means, Dio Brando's also here.

Nico: Jolyne, what can you tell us about Dio Brando?

Jolyne Kujo: You're not going to like it one bit.

Jolyne Kujo proceeded to tell us about Dio Brando so we'd have a better understanding of him, but we're not going to like him one bit.

---

Dio Brando

Dio Brando, also known simply as DIO, is the main antagonist of the JoJo's Bizarre Adventure franchise.

He is the main antagonist of both JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood and JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders, a minor posthumous antagonist in JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Diamond is Unbreakable and JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Golden Wind, and the posthumous overarching antagonist of JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Stone Ocean. He is the sworn enemy of the Joestar family, being hellbent on destroying them in his quest to take over the entire world, He is the arch-nemesis of Jonathan Joestar and Jotaro fathered Giorno Giovanna and three other sons, the latter three being under the rule of his friend Enrico Pucci, whereas Giorno became the boss of Passione to stop the drug trade. More than just a powerful vampire, Dio Brando wields the Stand known as The World, which has grant the ability to stop time.

## Personality

While Speedwagon claimed that he was born evil, Dio's treacherous and insane nature may be partially effected by his abusive upbringing at the hands of an alcoholic father, whom he later killed. He is shown to be an extremely arrogant and ambitious megalomaniac. He will do anything to get what he wants, even if it means trampling people, like he did to Jonathan Joestar when they were young, and relinquishing his humanity in favor of becoming a, DIO is not entirely evil, at least not at first, as (while coming from a source not confirmed to be canon) he respected his mother (being heartbroken by her death and was furious when his father told him to sell her dress), which caused him to kill his father as revenge for causing her death and would attack anyone who spoke ill of her. He also shows a good side to those who are good to him. In particular, he has shown extremely favorable attitudes towards Enrico Pucci, who also showed loyalty in return. DIO also has a passion for reading, as he is found in the library of his Egypt mansion at times.

Unless provoked or deemed an obstacle, DIO will normally not attack anything or anybody, although this is probably more out of regarding them as inconsequential, and as such unworthy of his attention, rather than anything akin to kindness or mercy. He will first try persuading people to work for him, then fight them if they oppose him. Despite this however, DIO proved to be far more depraved and evil than he initially appeared, with his actions becoming more horrendous as the series progresses. He is willing to throw away, discard or destroy anything that holds him back in pursuing his insatiable hunger for power. Furthermore, his repeated lack of any empathy or conscience throws away any redeeming qualities he held at the start. Dio does have respect for the inventions of the 20th century; being fascinated by the near instant capability of communications, electricity and automobiles.

## Powers and Abilities

### Vampiric Powers

In JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood, Dio gained vampiric powers from the Stone Mask, including superhuman strength, self-regeneration, immortality, ability to recover lost parts from his body and the ability to shoot high-pressure liquid from his eyes, named Space Ripper Stingy Eyes. He also learned to use a freezing technique which condensed water moisture in the air to counter Hamon-empowered blows.

### The World

In JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders, DIO obtained his stand, The World, from a stand arrow given to him by his most loyal follower (at the time), Enya Geil. The World is terrifyingly powerful, having the speed and punching power to rival that of Jotaro Kujo's Star Platinum. However, The World's most dangerous power is the ability to stop time, which DIO discovered when he ordered a servant of his to fire a shotgun at him in order to test The World's power and speed.

During stopped time, only DIO can freely move around. Those with the same ability to stop time can also move during DIO's time stop, but only for a short distance and period. The forces of any action DIO performs in stopped time (such as punching an enemy or throwing knives) resumes normally when time returns to normal, an example being when some knives he threw continued to travel through the air after time resumed. Originally, DIO could only stop time for 5 seconds. This limit would increase to 9 seconds near the end of his final battle with Jotaro, and 11 seconds by the time of his last stand.

---

When Jolyne Kujo was finished, we were disgusted by Dio Brando's dark crimes.

Me: I can't believe him, he just threw away his own humanity and became a vampire, in his quest to rule the world, unbelievable.

Nico: And he's plagued Jolyne's family for a long time going back to Joseph Joestar, this vampire's got to be destroyed once and for all.

Lincoln: You said it, that monster needs to be destroyed once and for all, and I'll do to him what I've done to Strazio and Enrico Pucci.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like you're about to go on a feeding frenzy and feed on Dio Brando. Well, all I can say is this, Linc. (Smirks) Go wild and rip that undead bastard to shreds.

Lincoln: (Smirks and vampire fangs were shown) With pleasure.

Nico: Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a rogue Themyscyran warrior to deal with.

Lincoln: We'll teach her a painful lesson and make her pay for her crimes.

We went to the ship and we were off to planet Nok!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6626.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Nok, homeworld of the Indigo Tribe that governs the Indigo Light of Compassion. We're going there to see not only what it's like but also battle one of the Justice Lords there.

Eli: I have a feeling we're going to be in for a wild battle on this one.

Camie: We sure are. What is the planet Nok like Indigo?

Indigo 1: The Planet Nok is home to the Indigo Tribe and it governs the Indigo Light of Compassion. But it didn't always start out that way. The Indigo Tribe is a Lantern Corps composed of the most dangerous criminals in the universe. These are criminals that don't have any remorse, compassion or empathy.

She went over the history of the planet Nok and the Indigo Tribe and it was incredible.

---

Indigo Tribe

The planet Nok was a peaceful world populated by an indigenous species. One day a race of alien slavers came to the world and attempted to force them into a life of work. However a Green Lantern named Abin Sur defended the people of Nok from the enslavers. Eventually the people of Nok found a font of Indigo Light in a cavern which originated in the core of the planet. When the people of Nok dipped their weapons in this light the slavers they hit became overcome with remorse for a short time. Eventually Abin Sur and the people of Nok were able to defeat the slavers, with many of the Nok people returning to their homes in the forests. One priest decided to teach Abin Sur about the Indigo Light, his name was Natromo.

Together Natromo and Abin Sur learnt that the Indigo light was connected to the Emotional Electromagnetic Spectrum and that this font was an example of the rarest light in the spectrum, the light of compassion. Natromo and Abin Sur eventually constructed a Power Ring out of the Indigo Light, this would be the first Indigo Power Ring of compassion. After the ring was constructed Abin left the planet and returned with a woman named Iroque, a remorseless killer who had murdered Abin's daughter. Abin put the ring on Iroque's finger which flooded Iroque with great remorse as she wept for hours, regretting every bad deed she had ever done. Iroque became Indigo-1, the first member of the **Indigo Tribe**, guardians of the Indigo light of compassion.

Abin Sur travelled the universe and picked up more remorseless killers to fill the ranks of the Indigo Tribe. Natromo forged more rings of compassion for the killers, nether joining their ranks. Natromo also converted the Indigo font into the Central Power Battery of the Indigo Tribe, which would power all of the rings and force their wearers to constantly feel compassion. The true reason Abin created this Corps wasn't to bring redemption to criminals, but instead the Indigo Tribe was meant as an army for a prophecy.

Abin foresaw a time when the dead would rise and consume all life in an event known as Blackest Night. However this isn't what Abin needed the Indigo Tribe for, instead he needed it for what would come after. Abin foresaw that the Guardians of the Universe would try to bring order to the universe with a successor to the Green Lanterns known as the Third Army, Abin believed this threat would be unbeatable so created the Corps in order to make the Guardians feel compassion before it was too late.[1]

After the formation of the Tribe Abin Sur died and his ring went to Hal Jordan of Earth. Natromo kept himself isolated from the Tribe and the rest of the universe as he waited for Abin Sur to return with news of the Third Army, completely oblivious to the ongoing events in the universe. The Indigo Tribe went on to assist the universe in the defense against the Black Lantern Corps during the Blackest Night. After the army of the dead was defeated the Indigo Tribe took their leader Black Hand and inducted him into the Indigo Tribe, unknown to the other Lantern Corps who still sought to locate Hand.

Sinestro had founded and lead the Yellow Lantern Corps until he returned to his roots in the Green Lantern Corps. The Indigo Tribe judged that Sinestro would not stay on the side of good for long, and so planned to induct him into their Corps so he could finally feel compassion. Members of the Tribe lead by Indigo-1 travelled to planet Earth, where Sinestro was currently meeting with fellow Green Lantern Hal Jordan. Indigo-1 didn't want to fight Hal because of the friendship they had formed during the Blackest Night, however when Hal left her no choice she didn't hesitate to knock him out and bring him to Nok alongside Sinestro.

When the Tribe arrived back at Nok they locked Hal in a cell and had Black Hand guard their new captive. At the same time they bound Sinestro to a ritual alter and began purging the green light from his system so they could replace it with compassion. However Sinestro was able to escape his bounding and kill the Tribe member who was purging his energy. Indigo-1 then knocked Sinestro out once again and completed the ritual, converting Sinestro into the newest member of the Indigo Tribe.[3]

Jordan managed to escape his cell and get a small amount of charge on his ring. The Tribe alongside Sinestro attempted to apprehend Jordan but he was able to escape into the forests of Nok. Jordan was able to find his way to the Central Power Battery where he planned to shut down the rings of the Indigo Tribe.

He was greeted by Natromo who told him the entire history of the Indigo Tribe including their future fight against the Third Army. Jordan told Natromo that the Blackest Night and came and the Black Lanterns had been defeated, and that Abin had perished years ago. Natromo was appalled at this news, believing that without Abin Sur the Guardians of the Universe would take over the entire universe. Natromo then began shutting down the Central Power Battery as the Indigo Tribe arrived, stating that there was no point in laboring over the Battery when the universe was already lost. Natromo then fled the scene in order to go back to his family.

One by the one the Indigo Rings began shutting down, returning their wielders back to their evil routes. Led by Iroque, the serial killers of the Indigo Tribe attempted to hunt down and butcher Sinestro and Jordan. The killers followed the pair into the thick forests of the planet where Sinestro eventually turned back to fight them, buying time for Jordan and Natromo to restart the Central Power Battery. Iroque was the only killer to notice Jordan and Natromo circle back to the Battery and so followed them while the other killers dealt with Sinestro. Iroque overheard Natromo saying that it would take him weeks to rebuild the Battery. However Iroque still held remorse over murdering Abin's daughter, this remorse was the spark of compassion that Natromo needed to restart the Battery. And so with Iroque's compassion the Indigo Tribe was reforged.

Indigo-1 agreed to release Sinestro but only after Natromo configured the pairs' rings so Jordan could control Sinestro when he wanted to. As the group celebrated the return of the Central Battery Sinestro presented a troubling question, where was Black Hand. The Tribe tracked Hand's D.N.A. to a cliff face. They discovered Hand's blood on the floor of a canyon which he had clearly jumped from. On the floor next to his blood was the slime that makes up a Black Lantern. Jordan and Sinestro deduced that Black Hand had jumped off the cliff to avoid the Indigo ring imprisoning him again when the Tribe came back online, from their a Black lantern Ring chose Hand once again.

With the troubling news that Hand had escaped, Indigo-1 teleported the Green Lanterns to Korugar, the home planet of Sinestro. The two Lanterns planned to track down Black Hand, and Sinestro had a possession on Korugar that would allow him and Jordan to find where Hand had gone. Indigo-1 bid the pair farewell and told them the Tribe would be ready when the Guardians needed to be imprisoned. Upon reaching Nok Indigo-1 and Natromo began forging new Indigo Rings to use on the Guardians of the Universe. Sinestro and Hal were able to find Hand, but after a tense fight the Black Lantern was able to escape again.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa!

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: A planet housed for only Criminals? That is a big prison.

Me: But having them become Indigo Lanterns is a really interesting way of reforming them.

Shiv: Ready to get Gene Slammed?

Athena Wendolla: I sure am. Hit me!

Eli: Here we go!

She was injected and then her skin turned blue and furry and then her hair turned rainbow color and she grew a rainbow tail and then she grew blue wings and then her hands and feet turned into hooves and she was a clone of RAINBOW DASH!

Athena Wendolla: Whoa! That was intense!

Rainbow Dash: But wow Athena you look awesome!

I formed a mirror and Athena looked at herself and she looked amazing!

Athena Wendolla: Wow! I look really awesome!

Me: You sure do Athena. You look like a carbon copy of Rainbow Dash.

Laney: You sure do.

Buzzerbeak squawked at the remains of Athena's jumpsuit.

Me: I'll throw that away for you.

I went and did so.

Naruto: We also saw how the Indigo Tribe cleanses criminals too. It's a very powerful process.

Me: That's right bro. They cleanse the most remorseless and evil of criminals. They drain them dry of every ounce of their emotions except for Compassion and put them in a total catatonic state.

Nico: Whoa!

Camie: That is scary!

Tsuyu: Yeah I would call that a fate worse than death!

Rock Lee: That's exactly what I said when we first found out about them too.

Nico: That is very interesting though.

Poliwag: Me and William actually helped Takeru out before.

Knightbrace: With Nico's permission, right?

Nico: Yes that's right. And they helped destroy one of their enemies too. They helped the Ghost Kamen Riders kill Adel.

Me: I was with them too. We tore that monster apart and resurrected all the riders that helped out and he killed.

William: Yep. That was something.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Adel?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit. I hate this monster with every fiber of my being.

I went over his history.

---

Adel is a prince of the Gamma and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Ghost.

He is the second oldest son of Gamma Emperor Adonis and the brother of Alain and Alia. He is fanatically devoted to the Gamma ideology and willing to do almost anything to achieve his father's ideals, which ironically leads him to kill his father and usurp his place as Emperor of the Gamma. As the new Grand Imperial Majesty of the Gamma, Adel sought to assimilate the world into a utopia using the Gammaizers. He later merges with the Gammaizers to become Perfect Gammaizer.

He is portrayed by Akihiro Mayama.

Adel was evidently born prior to Adonis making contact with the Great Eye, back when his father was a simple village chief. After his father used the power of the Great Eye to create a "utopia" in the form of the Gamma World, Adel went with the rest of his family to go live in it.

However, tragedy would strike when Adel's mother fell ill and died, leading Adel to become fanatically devoted to his father's vision of a utopia without death as an adult. This would later be followed by the oldest son of the Gamma Imperial Family, Argos, falling ill and perishing as well.

When the energy needed to run the World of Gamma's life support system ran low, Adel proposed they invade the human world to obtain more power. The Gamma soon began plotting to shift the human realm to more resemble their own. In preparation for the plan, Adel traveled to the human world in the year 2005 and murdered the leader of the Ghost Hunters, Ryu Tenkuji, who had made contact with the Gamma World. He would also kill Daigo Fukami, the father of Makoto and Kanon.

One decade later, the Gamma would begin their invasion of the Human World. Adel's younger brother, Alain, was assigned to oversee the invasion, partnering with a former Ghost Hunter Chikara Saionji to create Gamma on Earth. When Jabel was sent by the Emperor to assist Alain, Adel gave him secret orders to gather the 15 Ghost Eyecons but not to tell Alain about their power.

When his brother Alain returned to the Gamma World, he asked Adel why he had not informed him about the true power the 15 Ghost Eyecons possessed, but Adel simply told his brother that there was no point in obtaining a living human body and that the Eyecons were only useful as a weapon.

Adel was later informed by Igor that Alain had stolen the Mega Ulorder, but Adel opted to allow him to keep the device for now and observed what his brother was capable of doing with it.

He later tasked Igor with instigating the Demia Project, offering to have him appointed the new magistrate if he was successful. Igor used an Eyecon to possess Steve Bills, the CEO of network company Deep Connect, in order to use his company's resources to develop the project and disperse it among the human population.

After secretly spying on a meeting between Alain and his father, Adel noticed his father was doubting their plan to bring about a utopia and concluded he was no longer worthy to lead the Gamma. He decided to lead the Gamma himself and approached his father while he was in his prayer chamber, attacking him from behind and destroying Eyecon body. He then imprisoned his father's mortal body behind an invisible barrier, but kept the fact that he was still alive a secret. He then declared himself the new Emperor and framed Alain for their father's death, destroying his brother's Eyecon body to force him back into his original one and sending his forces after him. He would also wake up Jabel and give him a Gamma Ultima Eyecon before sending him to find and kill Alain.

At the same time, Adel sought to learn more about the Gammaizers inside his father's prayer chamber and consulted Edith on them, but Edith only gave him cryptic hints as to what they were. Though he initially believed them to be the root of power within the Gamma World, Adel eventually learned from talking to them personally that they were not the root of power, but interfaces for the true power - the Great Eye. Though Adel had killed the previous Emperor, the Gammaizers all agreed to obey him and mimicked his form. Adel would then discover he had the power to summon them as he pleased, deeming them all to be perfect beings.

When Alain and Takeru discovered the trapped Adonis while searching for Makoto's body, Adel sent a team of Gamma Commandos led by two Gamma Superiors to eliminate his father, deeming him a liability that was no longer useful. Takeru managed to fight off Adel's forces, but not before Adonis was injured shielding Alain. It was then that Adel himself appeared and killed his father right in front of the two, before summoning Gammaizer Fire and ordering it to eliminate them.

Adel later began seeking to control, not just the Gammaizers, but the Great Eye itself in order to use its power to realize his vision of a utopia. To this end, he had Igor give him regular reports on the Demia Project as it neared completion. After discovering the full extent of her brother's mad ambitions, Alia transformed into Kamen Rider Dark Necrom P and attempted to stop Adel. Adel summoned Gammaizers Planet and Climate and used them to defeat her, but kept her alive so she could witness the realization of his utopia. Edith later tried to warn Adel that the Gammaizers had been exposed to human emotions and were becoming self aware, but Adel ignored his warnings.

Edith later became Gamma Ultima Ebony and attacked Adel in an attempt to stop him and the Gammaizers, transporting them both to the human world in the process, but Adel became Perfect

Gammaizer and easily defeated Edith. Adel would later return to the chamber and continue his attempts to connect to the Great Eye, only to find he was unable to. Gammaizer Climate then told Adel that the key was Takeru Tenkuji, leading Adel to go after him. Adel attacked Takeru while summoning Gammaizers Planet and Climate to fight Specter and Necrom. It was then that Specter questioned who Adel was even building his perfect world for and pointed out that he had alienated everyone close to him, but Adel simply responded that he had acquired "perfect power" with which to realize his utopia. Adel then brought all the Gammaizers together and used them to fire an attack at Takeru's friends, but Ghost Mugen Damashii stood in the way.

After Takeru and his friends were saved by Edith, Adel would make another attempt to go after Takeru. Becoming Perfect Gammaizer once more, he fought Ghost, Specter and Necrom and was ultimately defeated by the power of Mugen Damashii. Takeru then extended his hand and offered that they work together to save both the human world and Gamma world, but Adel refused and knocked his hand away before returning to the Gamma World.

Upon his return to the Gamma World, Adel resolved to create a utopia by becoming the world. He destroyed his Eyecon body and connected to the Great Eye with the power of his resolve, resurrecting the 12 Gammaizers that had been defeated.

As the Demia Project neared completion, Adel summoned all the Gammaizers in preparation for it and sent Gammaizers Fire and Wind to hold off the Riders while the Demia was activated. Wielding Gammaizer Blade, Adel attempted to fight Ghost himself but retreats after their minds begin overlapping.

Once the Demia Project reached completion, Adel and Igor used its central server to assimilate the souls of all the humans who had been connected to it. Takeru and his friends were able to free Steve Bills from the Eyecon's possession and attempted to have him give an emergency broadcast telling everyone the truth about the Demia Project, but Adel intercepted the broadcast and announced that every human would be assimilated into his utopia. Takeru was locate the main server inside an abandoned church and destroy it, but Adel kept the Demia Project afloat by taking the server's place and began assimilating everyone into himself, even Igor much to the latter's shock.

Adel later engaged Takeru again and summoned the 15 Gammaizers to counter the 15 Damashii Parka Ghosts Takeru summoned but they are unable to stop them. Adel soon comes to see the error in his ways and realize his father still loved his family, and Adonis himself was actually heartbroken by the death of his wife and Argos. Unfortunately, it is too late for Adel, as the 15 Gammaizers finally reveals their true colors and forcibly merge with him to form Perfect Gammaizer again. Having no choice, Takeru is forced to defeat it, killing Adel in the process under his request at mercy kill. Adel's spirit then appeared one last time to reconcile with his siblings, telling them both to save the Gamma World in his place and that he hoped they would start families before disappearing.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked!

Laney: What a monster!

Lana: He is pure evil!

Nico: Yep and he is our main target for the Ghost Kamen Rider's big day.

Proto Man: Wait until you guys show him our Eyecons.

Me: Yeah that will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Dark: Ready to revert back Athena?

Athena Wendolla: Yep.

Me: Cover your eyes everyone.

We did so and I snapped my fingers and put on my blind man glasses and Athena went through the changes in reverse and she was naked and then the Fashion Brigade gave her new clothes and she put them on.

Athena Wendolla: That's better. But that was so awesome.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw a beautiful dark blue planet that looked so much like Earth.

Me: Planet Nok.

Nico: Wow it's beautiful.

Indigo 1: Nok. It sure is.

Nico: Lets land.

We landed the ship and got out and we saw that it was a jungle planet home to lots of amazing ruins and more and it was incredible!

Me: Wow!

Camie: So this is the planet Nok. Wow!

Laney: It sure is beautiful.

Nicole: Wow look at all the ancient ruins. There must be a lot of ancient treasures here.

Artie Ziff: Wanna show us around, Indigo?

Indigo 1: Nok. Follow me.

Maria: Vakama, I think you and Max will get a chance to shine today.

Vakama: This will be so awesome.

Max (Dinosquad): Looking forward to all of it.

We followed her and we saw lots of amazing ruins and all that. It was home to a lot of history. We also met the members of the Indigo

Tribe. We met Kreaven, Munk, Natramo, Slog the Slayer, Trinity and William Hand before he became Black Hand.

Skullgrin: Let's keep an eye out for trouble.

Nico: Right.

Me: It's amazing that this planet is home to Remorseless and heartless serial killers with no sense of compassion in them.

Nico: Yeah that is amazing.

Hinata: Nok. It is a strange way of rehabilitating criminals but we do what we can for them.

Me: That's true.

Camie: Hinata you're part of the Indigo Tribe?

Hinata: Yes I am. I joined it of my own free will.

Laney: Hinata is very gifted with their power and is a very kind and compassionate girl. She has done so much not just for the Leaf and us but others too.

Lana: Yeah that is awesome.

Griffin: I'll fly around and see if I can find the rest of the Lego heroes and villains.

Nico: Okay.

He went and did so.

Camie: How come the Indigo Tribe says Nok all the time?

Me: It's their verbal tick. Like how Naruto says Believe it and how Kushina says Ya Know and stuff like that.

Camie: Oh I get it.

Fangry: (to Griffin) Did you find them?

Griffin: I did. They are beyond that hill and they are fighting a bunch of Yellow Lantern Warriors!

Me: Lets go get them!

Nico: Yeah!

We went to face them and help out the rest.

We saw the Lego versions of Miss Martian, Mr. Freeze, Mr. Mxyzptlk, Music Meister, Nightwing, Lobo, Mad Hatter, Man-Bat, Manchester Black, Reverse Flash, Riddler, Swamp Thing, Plastique, Rainbow Raider and Inque!

Nico: There they are!

Laney: Lets go!

We flew in and blasted the Yellow Lantern Warriors into dust!

Myotismon: You guys look like you need a hand.

Lego Nightwing: We owe you guys!

Lego Lobo: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! An honor!

Lego Mad Hatter: It sure is.

Me: Same to you all.

More Yellow Lantern Warriors were coming.

Bomb Burst: Ridewatch and Eyecon time, bitches!

Me: And this!

I formed a sword of bombs with Evil Bomb Man's powers.

I threw numerous bombs and they hit a bunch of Yellow Lantern Warriors and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

They were all destroyed!

Nico: Wow! That was cool!

Me: Since evil versions of the Robot Masters are in the M.O.E. I thought that it would be awesome to use their powers.

Nico: Yep.

Brittney activated the Ridewatch of Rex Goodwin and got purple fire swirling around her and she got Wiraqocha Rasca's wings and she flew into the air and fired waves of purple fire and incinerated the warriors all over.

Control Freak: Let me summon some backup. Meanwhile, one of you should use my Ridewatch. I actually want to see what happens.

Nicole: Good idea! I know just what to do.

She activated Control Freak's Ridewatch and then she summoned the Bosses of Super Metroid and Metroid Other M and they obeyed her and fired their attacks at the warriors and destroyed them!

Nico: WOO YEAH!

Control Freak: Now for my backup! It's someone that Kirby knows!

He summoned the Sun and Moon embodiments Mr. Shine and Mr. Ray!

Nicole: Mr. Ray and Mr. Shine! Good choices.

Control Freak: Thanks.

Edward: They just keep coming!

Progrise! To-bia ga rise! Rising Hopper! A jump to the sky turns to a Rider Kick.

Me: I know that morph anywhere!

Out came the Zero One team!

Aruto: Looks like you guys could use a hand.

Me: Awesome to see you guys Aruto.

Laney: Yeah we owe you big time!

Flora: Let me help you guys.

Key: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Flora: Oh I won't! HENSHIN!

She turned into Kamen Rider Gardenia!

Lola: YEAH!

We went to face the next Justice Lord!

Nico: Our lives are burning bright?

Princess Rose: That's probably the last Kamen Rider line we hear you say in a while.

Nico: Yep.

Me: From Ghost.

We then saw JUSTICE LORD WONDER WOMAN!

---

Wonder Woman is a former superheroine turned rogue and an antagonist in the Justice League series.

Much like her main counterpart such as being an Amazon, but it all changed when Lex Luthor became president and executed Flash. Wonder Woman along with Batman and Superman launched an attack on the White House in response to Flash's death. She fought the Secret Service alongside Batman while Superman confronted Lex Luthor in the Oval Office and murdered him. Diana came into the office and was shocked at Superman's decision to murder Lex.

The Justice Lords took over Earth and brought peace to the world.

Wonder Woman traded her old costume with a new one. And she cut her long dark hair, to a short buzz-cut.

---

Nico: Wow so that's Justice Lord Wonder Woman. She does look good with shorter hair.

Me: I said the same thing.

Eli: That's a good compliment.

Nico: Yep. Entrance time!

We went at her!

She was looking hard and then the spirits of the Elements of the Blue Hope appeared and then they converged and then a massive flash of blue light appeared and then we came came out.

Nico: Hello Diana. Nice to finally meet you.

Lord Wonder Woman: You will pay for locking me in stone!

Wonder Woman: You stain Amazon honor. We are to temper man's aggression, not enable it.

Lord Wonder Woman: After Flash and Luthor, We learned the truth. Man's aggression cannot be tempered, only quelled.

Me: By invoking fear through tyranny and oppression? I don't think so!

Crystal Freak: Here's your warning for that: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: And it's going to hurt! BIG TIME!

Then Riddler, Trumbipular, SkullMeramon, Tri Klops, Beautiful Gorgeous, Titanium Man, Multiple Man, Cheshire, Count Vertigo, and Red X appeared.

Nico: Riddler, Trumbipular, SkullMeramon, Tri Klops, Beautiful

Gorgeous, Titanium Man, Multiple Man, Cheshire, Count Vertigo, and Red X.

Riddler: It's an honor to meet another version of me.

Lego Riddler: The honor's all mine.

Trumbipular: You two can talk to each other later.

SkullMeramon: Right now, we've got work to do.

Nico: Lots of it.

Tri Klops: (to Nico) We heard you went to a Crystal cave.

Nico: We sure did and it was on the planet Mars.

Beautiful Georgeous: Hope you liked it.

Me: Oh it was awesome.

Bulldozer Org then appeared again.

Laney: You sure are a glutton for punishment Bulldozer Org.

Bulldozer Org: Only a matter of time before I join the usual battles.

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Tecna, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gi, Girl Jordan, Luna, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Nico's rescue

---

Riddler was first.

Riddler: (to Tecna) Nico once again had a nice rescue. How many crystals did he get?

Tecna: (British Accent) He got so many that it was really amazing. We didn't even count them all but they were most amazing and incredible.

Pinkie Pie: They sure were! We were all amazed at how many we got.

Featherweight: They were really pretty too.

Sprocket: Yeah they sure were. They had a great time on Mars.

Gi: Mars went from a dead planet to an amazing world like Earth.

Girl Jordan: Yeah that was really cool.

Luna: It sure was Dudes.

Riddler: That is really amazing. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smasdh him down.

---

## She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stacy Bolton, Otto, Reggie, Sam, Twist, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Us facing Another Kiramai Red

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Nico, Sam, and the others did good facing Another Kiramai Red. That one was actually very obvious.

She-Hulk: It was really predictable and they faced that one outside a crystal cave on the planet Mars. That is really awesome.

Applejack: It sure was amazing.

Apple Bloom: Seeing something like that on Mars was amazing.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome and the Mars Crystal Cave was right under a volcanic remnant not far from Olympus Mons.

Stacy Bolton: That is really awesome.

Otto Rocket: It sure was awesome to hear about.

Reggie: We all thought it was cool.

Sam: We all thought so too.

Twist: Yeah no kidding.

Trumbipular: That is awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Lincoln's Rescue and meeting Athena Wendoll the Champion of Loyalty

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Australia. And that he met Athena Wendoll, the Champion of Loyalty.

Mizore: You heard right and that is also where we faced Strazio from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure.

Rarity: It was really amazing darlings and Lincoln absorbed Strazio into his body.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he sucked him into his body like water into a sponge.

Gill Grunt: That was awesome.

Connor McKnight: It sure was cool.

SkullMeramon: That was really awesome! Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Zick, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Davis, Yolei, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - Meeting an Amazoness Queen Gene-slammer

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) I heard you guys met an Amazoness Queen Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Zick: Her name is Daphne Andreas and she is from Greece and she is an amazing fighter. She told us a really shocking revelation too about the mean Louds.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah those dark sides of theirs almost landed them in prison forever.

Scootaloo: It was not pretty!

---

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Daphne, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Daphne, what's this revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that's really horrible and nasty and it could've gotten them disowned by the entire family and sent to Ionia Correctional Facility forever?

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, I was training Lincoln on some self-defense techniques and we were also working out in my family's gym, but then, we heard a stampede and the doors to the gym were smashed open, and to my utter disgust we saw who it was, it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but their eyes were completely red with insanity and rage, and even worse, they had knives in their hands, and they've decided they had enough of Lincoln living, so they were going to shoot him dead, along with me for even helping him. I reacted quickly, and I then grabbed Lori by her right arm that had the knife in her hand, and I broke it, and I threw her right at Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they crashed into the wall and they were knocked out and disarmed of the knives. We tied them up and we dragged them back to The Loud House, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what those five demon sisters tried to do to Lincoln and I, everyone was furious at them, and they wanted to disown them and send them to Ionia Correctional Facility. But, Lincoln and I decided against that, instead, we had them sent to jail, so they could see what'll happen if they tried to do that again. They were also grounded for twelve weeks, and Lincoln refused to even talk to them. He then went up to me and he hugged me, and when I felt tears on my chest and heard him cry, I hugged him back and rocked him slowly to calm him down.

We had tears in our eyes because of what we just heard, and when Eli heard it, he was really furious.

Eli: Those murderous, good-for-nothing… !

Lincoln: I know, Eli. They're nothing but pure evil and if they weren't stopped, they would've turned all of Royal Woods into a graveyard of death, and the sooner we pummel Dark Lynn, the sooner we'll send them to The Black Gates forever.

That calmed Eli down.

Colleen Gallagher: That's further proof of just what kind of sore losers the dark sides are.

Me: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Tri-Klops: Goodness! That is horrible! Those dark sides of theirs are nothing but pure evil!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding! That was awful!

Davis: I can't wait to destroy those dirtbags!

Yolei: Yeah me too! They have caused more than enough problems!

Tri-Klops: Me too. I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Rita Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hawkeye, Black Widow, Nick Fury, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Onewa's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) I heard today was Onewa's 3rd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Rita: It was really awesome! And we got a surprise when we found out that Justice Lord Batman turned himself in and wants to redeem himself.

Starlight Glimmer: J.D.'s words really got him thinking over the course of 4 and a half years and he realized that he was right. His mother and father would be shocked and appalled at what he became.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was cool that J.D. got through to him.

Hex: It sure was.

Haekeye: We're glad he got through to him. Maybe Lord Batman can do so with Wonder Woman.

Black Widow: It's possible.

Nick Fury: We'll have to wait and see.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Yeah only one way to find out. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, bones and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Mack Hartford, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Twilight Sparkle, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man Unexpected to see Justice Lord Batman on Onewa's third mission and also facing Another Mach

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) It was unexpected to see Justice Lord Batman on Onewa's third mission. But it WAS expected to also face Another Mach.

Mack Hartford: It was completely unexpected of Lord Batman to appear but it was inevitable for Another Rider to appear.

Fluttershy: But it was amazing that Lord Batman appeared and he wanted to make amends.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was a complete surprise.

Stealth Elf: It sure was. But we're happy that one of the Justice Lords was able to redeem himself.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there.

Titanium Man: I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic, leaves, grass, flowers and energgy and smashed him down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kole, Starfire, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - The Newton Family is awesome

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) The Newton Family is awesome. It's nice that Nico and J.D. know them.

Casey Rhodes: It sure is cool! And that is awesome that Nico defended Ted from those jerk bullies.

Twilight Sparkle: And how J.D. and the Newton's threw those bad men in prison for over 7,000 years.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they got what they deserved.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there. Too bad it wasn't Blitz that mauled them.

Kole: That would have been very funny.

Starfire: Oh it would.

Cheshire: It sure would have been. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

---

Scott Truman, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Takanuva, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - Beethoven is so cute

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) Beethoven is so cute. Too bad he can't talk.

Scott Truman: He sure is awesome and I love Saint Bernards. They are so awesome. They are cute when they are puppies but they are huge when they are fully grown.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are huge.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They are really adorable. But huge and the Newton Family loves dogs but George didn't like dogs before. But now they all do.

Sunburn: So awesome and thank goodness they do now.

Takanuva: That is for sure.

Doubledealer: I agree there.

Multiple Man: Yeah that is true. But I'm so happy for the Newtons. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Courtney, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Georgina, Tara, Lynn, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Nok is the planet of Compassion and it's a world of reformed Criminals

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) Nok is the planet of Compassion. And it's a world of reformed Criminals

Courtney: It sure is! This planet is both not only beautiful but it's full of reformed criminals that were some of the most ruthless and dangerous in all of the galaxy.

Princess Celestia: Yeah but the Indigo Light of Compassion fully changed them and reformed them.

Amber Morning: That is amazing.

Spotlight: Yeah that is so amazing. They guys had no compassion or anything like that at all. But now they do.

Georgina: Maybe we can have this world be one of the prisons we send people to go to someday.

Tara: That's not a bad idea there.

Lynn: Yeah no kidding.

Court Vertigo: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

Hunter, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Orion, Princess Rose and Nuova Shenron VS Red X - Justice Lord Wonder Woman would be perfect for the Light of Compassion's Reformation Program so to speak.

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) Justice Lord Wonder Woman would be perfect for the Light of Compassion's Reformation Program. And I mean it!

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja! I agree there und she may need it too.

Princess Luna: I agree too. What happened with the world of the Justice Lords was most horrible.

Moondust: It's like what happened with the Royal Defenders!

Snowdrop: But not on a big scale like that.

Gari: Yeah that was a small scale.

Blackout: At least it was that small.

Orion: Thank goodness for that too.

Red X: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! DECADE!

Orion turned into DIEND!

Orion: Oh yeah!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bulldozer Org

---

Bulldozer Org was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Bulldozer Org: Bring it on! But I have no weapons this time. Sorry.

Nico: Maybe next time.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD! SAVAGE SLASH!

They fired waves of elements and energgy and the blasts hit Bulldozer Org first and then the Rangers slashed him in half and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Bulldozer Org you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

Aruto: There's only one group of people that can stop you. And that's us!

Flora: And we're going to kick your butts!

They fired waves of energy and slashed the Red Lantern Warriors all over and destroyed them.

Flora: Take that!

Isamu: What should we do now?

Flora: Lets go help the rest of the team!

Aruto: Right lets do it!

They went to help us.

We regrouped.

Nico: Diana it's time for us to make you realize that you have no right to decide if all the world must be destroyed.

Justice Lord Batman: That's right Diana! This is not the way.

Lord Wonder Woman: Bruce you're okay!

Lord Batman: I've had a huge wake up call while I was in prison over the last 4 and a half years Diana. And it turns out that I realized that

J.D. is right.

Lord Wonder Woman: What?!

Lord Batman: What the Justice Lords have all been doing since Flash died has only made things worse. We have become the very monsters that we brought to justice and people feared us instead of admiring us. J.D. and his team have all fought hard with the goodness out of their hearts and they showed us how wrong we were. How wrong I was at how our ideals were not helping the world at all. They were only making things worse. Lex Luthor got what he deserved sure but there is one thing that we would never resort to doing and that is ruling over everything with an iron fist and ruling with fear. When we were the Justice League people loved us and idolized us when we worked hard to help people. But when we became the Justice Lords all we have brought was nothing but terror, fear and oppression. We don't even know who we are anymore. And I've had 4 and a half years to realize it.

Nico: That's right Diana. Lex Luthor was a monster and he got what he deserved for his crimes and I won't deny that but everything that you and the Justice Lords are doing is wrong on so many levels.

Me: That's right and we've had to put up with a lot of bullshit from villains comparing us to the Royal Defenders in their universe and all that about you guys and we have had a lot of guidance and talk from Amanda Waller about all that.

Eli: But we would never become like what the Justice Lords went through.

Dark Spicer: That's right! Team Loud Phoenix Storm has too much honor to do all that.

Mutliple Man: They are great friends and have done so much good all over the universe to be corrupted like that.

Laney: And you have to realize that there is the most important rule all heroes have to follow. And that is With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility!

Nico: Yeah!

I gave the Megaforce Rangers the W Kamen Rider Keys.

Me: These are the W Kamen Rider Keys. I call them the Double Element Matrix Brigade.

Nico: Ooh nice.

Me: I thought it would be awesome.

Troy: Thanks.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! DOUBLE ELEMENT MATRIX BRIGADE!

They transformed into the W Kamen Riders! Troy was Double Green, Noah was Double Black, Jake was Double Red, Gia was Double Yellow, Emma was Double White and Orion was Accel!

Troy: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Me: There were only 3 known Kamen Riders for W so I made the keys for each of the 6 elements and W.

Nico: Oh. That makes sense.

Gia: But it fits perfectly.

Nico: Yep.

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXTREME FIGHTING POWER!

We summoned the Battle Fever J, Maskman, Dairanger and Gekiranger and even the Hibiki, Zero One, Zi-O, Decade, Gaim and W Riders!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get her!

Troy: You've got a lot of sins to count up!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at Lord Wonder Woman and blasted and smashed her all over with the powers of the elements and really let her have it.

Then Camie, First Aid, Reflector and Misty Tredwell used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Camie and Misty's powers, First Aid's Photon Rifle and Reflector's Flash Explosion 100-fold.

Camie and First Aid: GLAMOROUS PHOTON BURST!

Reflector and Misty Tredwell: FLASHING FIRE BLAST!

Lizard Flame Darkness and Control Freak: LIZARD VIDEO GAME BLAST!

Fire of Russia and Radioactive Man: RUSSIAN FIRE BURST!

Technology Frenzy and Artie Ziff: TECHNO WATER FIRESTORM!

Plants and Comics and Key: KEYS OF COMICS BLAST!

Speed Masters and Overdrive: SPEEDING STEEL BLAST!

Dark Pizza Love and Knightbrace: PIZZA OF LOVE FURY!

Bronze Fire and Griffin: BRONZE FIRE BURST!

Lightning Monsters and Myotismon: DARKNESS LIGHTNING FIRESTORM!

Lightning Unicorn and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING UNICORN BLAST!

Dragon Fire and Shiv: BLADES OF DRAGONIC FIRE!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: EMPATHY BURST BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Melanie Romanova, Indigo 1, Starlight Glimmer and Hinata: INDIGO COMPASSION MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of indigo energy

Indigo Tribe:

Tor lorek san, bor nakka mur,

Natromo faan tornek wot ur.

Ter Lantern ker lo Abin Sur,

Taan lek lek nok-Formorrow Sur!

(In sorrowful day, in misfortunate night,

We help those, who need our might,

With the lantern power of Abin Sur,

We rid your misery… ,

With compassionate might!)

INDIGO COMPASSION WAVE OF PROSELYTE!

They fired waves of indigo energy and it formed into Proselyte the Entity of Compassion!

Lincoln: INDIGO TRIBE ELEMENT STYLE: INDIGO 1!

Jolyne: INDIGO TRIBE WATER STYLE: MUNK!

Ermes Costello: INDIGO TRIBE LIGHTNING STYLE: NATROMO!

Trish Una: INDIGO TRIBLE FLOWER STYLE: KREAVEN!

Peni Parker: INDIGO TRIBLE WEB STYLE: JOHN STEWART!

Jessica Shannon: INDIGO TRIBE STING STYLE: ATOM!

Shantae: INDIGO TRIBE MAGIC STYLE: SHANE THOMPSON!

Risky Boots: INDIGO TRIBE DARK STYLE: BLACK HAND!

Sky (Shantae: INDIGO TRIBE WIND STYLE: KRONA!

Rottytops: INDIGO TRIBE ROT STYLE: THAAL SINESTRO!

They fired waves of Indigo Energy and elements and they formed into said members of the Indigo Tribe.

Lincoln and his harem: INDIGO TRIBE FINAL SMASH: CEPHALOPODS OF COMPASSION!

rottytops: indigo tribe rot style: thaal sinestro

They summoned cephalopods made of Indigo Light of Compassion to attack Justice Lord Wonder Woman. The blasts all hit her and smashed her down.

But then Lord Diana was enveloped in a vortex of Indigo Light!

Hinata: Justice Lord Diana of Themiscyra you lack the capacity for Compassion. Prepare to be cleansed.

Hinata put an Indigo Tribe Ring on her and cleansed her by removing all her emotions except for compassion. She was completely lobotomized and put in a catatonic state.

Laney: Whoa!

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Lord Batman: Hopefully, Diana can get the help she needs here.

Titanium Man: I'm sure she will.

Me: Lets hope so.

Multiple Man: And the Shift Cars J.D. and the others got came in handy.

Me: They sure did.

Cheshire: (to Aruto) You guys helped too.

Aruto: We sure did.

Me: And we owe you guys big time for it.

Melanie Romanova: I'm gonna love it here with you guys

Daphne Andreas: Same here.

Athena Wendolla: Me too.

Count Vertigo: You girls won't regret it.

Red X: Who's up for playing with Beethoven when we get home?.

Nico: Ooh! We are!

Me: Awesome!

?: I will destroy every last trace of the bloodline of Joseph Joestar, and I will rule the world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Jolyne Kujo: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Dio Brando.

A blonde-haired figure came out, and it was none other than Dio Brando, sworn enemy of the Joestar family and arch-nemesis of Jonathan Joestar and Jotaro Kujo, and who's hellbent on destroying them in his quest to take over the entire world.

Jolyne Kujo: Dio Brando, the hated arch-nemesis of my great-great-great grandfather, Joseph Joestar and my father, Jotaro Kujo. I should've known you'd show up here, you undead monster.

Dio Brando: And now, I shall destroy the entire Joestar family and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the world will soon be mine!

Colleen Gallagher: That's not going to happen, you undead powerhungry bastard. Your quest to rule the world is about to come to an end here and now.

Suddenly, Colleen Gallagher's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with moonlight, angels, and moons, she unholstered her massive Bountiful Artemis-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Dio Brando, she left pink energy, moonlight, angels, and moons with every step.

Colleen Gallagher: Dio Brando, the crimes that you've committed against mankind and the Joestar family centuries ago can never be forgiven. This time, I will see to it that your desire to rule the world and your desire to destroy the Joestar family are brought to an end, along with your miserable life.

Suddenly, Colleen Gallagher was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with moonlight and stars surrounding it and the full moon shining down, there's Bountiful Artemis flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Colleen Gallagher emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Colleen Gallagher grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has hot pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has a pink flower in her hair and neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, angels, and moonlight surrounding her, she has Bountiful Artemis and with the Moon Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Bountiful Artemis earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Bountiful Artemis with pink gems for eyes and the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts. Colleen Gallagher has on sleeveless pink sports jersey with the number 23 on it, pink gym shorts, pink knee guards with hearts on them, black socks, pink sneakers, and long pink sleeveless trenchcoat with moonlight and stars on the coattails, and on the back is Bountiful Artemis with the moon shining down on it and stars surrounding it. Suddenly, Colleen Gallagher felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large white feathers have pink tips on the feathers. Colleen Gallagher has on a

Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Colleen Gallagher's massive Bountiful Artemis-themed sword was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy and moonlight and when it emerged, it's been transformed into Bountiful Artemis' Moonlight Greatsword of Moon Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Bountiful Artemis etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade and stars on it, large white angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Bountiful Artemis' head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Bountiful Artemis that said, "Colleen Gallagher, Gene-Slammer of Bountiful Artemis, Loving Only Daughter of Mr. Gallagher, Best and Powerful Athlete of Gotham Royal York, Powerful Force in The World of Sports, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots and Mrs. Gallagher, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moonlight and Angels"

コリーン*ギャラガー、豊かなアルテミスのジーン*スラマー、氏ギャラガーの一人娘を愛する、ゴッサムロイヤルヨークの最高と強力なアスリート、スポーツの世界で強力な力、愛のガーディアン*エンジェルとリンカーン*ラウドの将来の妻、Scootsと夫人ギャラガーのDespiser、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、そして月光と天使のマスター

Colleen Gallagher has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT BOUNTIFUL ARTEMIS LUNAR ANGEL OF

MOONLIGHT JUSTICE AND FULL MOON ATHLETIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Colleen Gallagher's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Dio Brando saw it, he was about to summon his Stand, The World, to kill her, but Colleen Gallagher fired a powerful pink and white energy blast with moonlight, angels, and stars, and it hit the evil vampire and it disabled his ability to summon his Stand, The World.

Nico: Wow, Colleen Gallagher's transformed, and she sent that evil vampire flying into a wall, awesome.

Me: Now, the battle's about to begin, and that vampire's not getting out of this alive.

Lincoln: Wow, Colleen, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Colleen Gallagher: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Artemis Angel and Divine Lunar Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this plague on the Joestar family once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Colleen.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Colleen Gallagher.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of tormenting the Joestar family and trying to conquer the world end here and now, Dio Brando.**

Colleen Gallagher and Lincoln went after Dio Brando, who summons an army of Stone Face Vampires to attack, but that was a big mistake as Lincoln used Santana's powers and sent leeches made out of flesh and they attacked the army of Stone Face Vampires and they absorbed their blood and they all went to Lincoln and they were absorbed into his massive and muscular body and he absorbed their blood.

Nico: Whoa, those were Santana's Malevolent Meat Morsels, gruesome.

Then, Colleen and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, and Angels, and they explode with incredible power as they hit Dio Brando. Lincoln summoned Enrico Pucci's three Stands, Whitesnake, C-Moon, and Made in Heaven, and they went at Dio Brando's Stand, The World, and they restrained him, and then, Colleen and Lincoln attacked Dio Brando with their massive greatswords, and they left scars on him and drew blood.

Then, Lincoln put Dio Brando in a brutal bear hug, and he sank his fangs into Dio Brando's neck, and as Lincoln began drinking Dio Brando's blood, he also began absorbing Dio Brando into his body using the Pillar Men's' absorption ability, and he also assimilated Dio Brando's powers and abilities, and he gained control of his stand, The World. Then, when Lincoln was done feeding on Dio Brando's blood and also, absorbing Dio Brando into his body and assimilating the vampire's powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Dio Brando's soul inside, and the kanji appeared on Dio Brando's forehead, and he was condemned to The Black Gates as he was erased forever. We cheered wildly as Colleen Gallagher and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Colleen Gallagher's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Colleen Gallagher: Now, the plague on the Joestar family has been put down once and for all. Thanks for helping me take down Dio Brando, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Colleen.

Suddenly, Colleen Gallagher wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Colleen Gallagher's face, they kissed passionately as Colleen Gallagher's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Bountiful Artemis flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and the moon shining down on them and we all cheered wildly.

Jolyne Kujo: Finally, the curse that's plagued our family for centuries is gone forever.

Me: You and your family went through a lot because of Dio, Jolyne. But, now he's gone forever.

Nico: But, there's bound to be more vampires like Dio Brando running loose, but we'll be ready for them.

Lincoln: You bet we will, Nico, and they're not going to like dealing with me, not after what I did to Strazio, Enrico Pucci, and Dio Brando.

Eli: Yeah, you used the Pillar Men's absorption ability and you absorbed them into your body, and you devoured them and assimilated their powers and abilities.

Nico: Yeah, and you can now feed on evil vampires and werewolves and other villains by feeding on their blood and you also have absorption techniques you have in your repertoire: the absorption techniques of Cell, Majin Buu, and the Pillar Men, and you also can suck out and absorb the energy, powers, and abilities of villains as well.

Lincoln: In addition to using the powers and abilities of villains destroyed or imprisoned throughout the years, Nico.

Me: That's right. And now, only Zamaron is left.

Nico: And awaiting us are the two Brainiacs and the last of The Justice Lords.

Drakus: And soon, I will destroy Brainiac for what he did to my home and to everyone I held dear to my heart, he will pay!

Lincoln: You bet he will, Drakus, along with Lego Brainiac. I hope Marinette hits him in the head with a mallet again.

Nico: (Snickers) Now, that I'd like to see, big guy. But this was an awesome way to complete part 6. Now we have Zamaron left.

Me: Yep. The home planet of the Star Sapphire Corps.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Indigo 1: (To the viewers) Nok. Hope you liked this adventure as much as we all did and this was a really awesome one.

Nico: It sure was. Lets head home.

We went back to Earth and then enjoyed the rest of the day before going to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

PART 6 DONE

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Roach, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the World Wide Weather Company from the world of one of my childhood computer games called Pajama Sam 2: Thunder and Lightning Aren't So Frightening. And we're going to meet Pajama Sam and we're going to help him fix the weather after accidentally pressing the big red button that damaged some of the Weather Machines and scattered 4 pieces. While there we're going to see how all the weather is made and learn how all the weather affects the world. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Mucilator's kind named Meadow Evans. Meadow is one of Nico's friends from Alaska and she is an awesome master of the Iditarod and she has an awesome skill in it. She has won it with Nico and she loves malamutes and huskies. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Monteverde Cloud Forest, Costa Rica, and they're not only going to meet Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Kindness, but they're also going to take down and destroy the main antagonist from The King of Fighters, Orochi. And they're going to meet a Victorica, Angel of Bravery Gene-Slammer named Victorica Meadows, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who was born in England, but she was raised in Saskatchewan, Canada, and she has defended Lincoln from his mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she took on the worst of their wrath, and she's also a girl that has a heart of gold and she's also defended Lincoln and Girl Jordan's secret love. During the first Ambassador Mission of Onua for Kamen Rider Ghost we're going to also battle Another Secondary Kamen Rider for Ghost and Another Time Force Red! Both of whom are gonna be friends from my past. Also we're going to face Justice Lord Martian Manhunter as the main target. Get ready because part 7 and the final part of the Lego Lantern World Saga is gonna be for where we face Justice Lord Superman as well as take down Lego Brainiac and our world's Brainiac and we're going to destroy both Brainiacs and sent Justice Lord Superman back to prison.

See you all tomorrow.

# LANTERN PLANET ADVENTURES 7 - LOVE

Journey to The Planet of Love - Zamaron

---

Flying through the sky was Nico, Roach, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we got reports of a massive and terrible mixup of the weather and our scans have traced the mixup to a mysterious location over America's Heartland.

Nico: Boy the weather is really messed up bad.

Me: Yeah I wonder what's causing all this! The weather is really crazy. There's golf balls raining in St. Andrews Golf Course in England, Raining Potatoes in Idaho, Hailing Taxi Cabs in Texas, Raining Dutch Clogs and hats in Holland, Raining meat in Kansas City, Hailing cheese wheels in Wisconsin, Raining Dog Bones and Cat Toys in New York, Hurricanes in Egypt, Tornadoes in Toledo, Sunny Weather in Seattle, A Pink Hurricane in the Sahara Desert, Squeaking Thunder in Peoria, the Black Sea turning Orange, Sandstorms in Siberia, Snow Falling up in the Ukraine, Tornadoes that are sideways in Toronto, Raining Frogs in Frankfurt, the whole planet has gone bonkers!

HOLY CRUD!

Eli: Yeah the weather is all messed up somehow!

Laney: This is really weird!

Himiko: We better find the source of this weird weather and fix it and fast or the damage will be irreparable!

Nico: No kidding! But I like that Cheese Wheels weather one.

We were flying fast.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Roach.

Roach: Anytime Nico. I've always wanted to go with you on your rescues.

Laney: You'll love it Roach.

Me: Boy this is crazy! We're going to have one weird story to tell everyone when we get back.

Roach: Yeah! Marina is not going to believe what's going on though.

Nico: Roach, you and Marina make a cute couple.

Roach: Aw thanks Nico.

Laney: I think that's so awesome.

Lola: It sure is and you have known Marina since your days battling the Virus.

Camie: Virus?

Me: It was an extraterrestrial monster from another world that tried to destroy the entire human race. The one that sent it was a monster called the Creators.

Camie: Creators?

Me: We don't really know what it looked like. All it showed us was that it was only 6 glowing red eyes.

I went over its history.

---

The Virus Creators are a mysterious entity with a hive mind of their own that served as one of the main antagonists of the Teletoon series Supernoobs. So far little is known about them except that they and their kind plan to infect the entire galaxy and are on the war against Benevolent Alliance.

Background

These malevolent entities has been responsible for bio-engineering Virus, parasitic organisms that has the power to turn ordinary things (organic and inorganic alike) into creatures or monsters. They has tried to create the unstoppable pandemic of Virus for unspecified amount of time, but their plans were halted by Benevolent Alliance that waged war against them. Memnock and Zenblok later join the war as their race introduces Battle Balls, weapons that are capable to combat Virus-based monsters.

As the Virus Creators now target Earth, Memnock and Zenblok immediately set out for recruiting humans who are willing to join them as Virus Warriors, only to find that they just have recruited 4 human kids.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Sunset Shimmer: I remember that! That was really awful!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: The Virus still got destroyed though.

Me: Thank goodness. That Virus was like a cancer to every living thing in the entire universe.

Roach: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: But those Battleballs you guys use that got you your powers are really awesome.

Roach: It sure is and we didn't know how to use them right.

Me: It took a while to figure it out. Highly advanced alien technology from another planet really takes a while to figure out.

Nico: That's true. Wait we're here.

We arrived at a really huge weather factory called World Wide Weather.

---

**World Wide Weather** is the main location in *Pajama Sam: Thunder and Lightning Aren't so Frightening* . It is situated in the clouds at high altitude above Earth's surface. During a thunderstorm, Sam decides to visit World Wide Weather to stop the storm.

History

During a thunderstorm, Sam gets frightened by the lightning strikes so he decides to go and sort out the weather. He manages to get in by hiding in a crate that Rudy/Suzy Beagle brings into the building.

With the help of an ID card belonging to Foster/Humphrey Boondoggle, Sam finds himself in the control room that Thunder and Lightning. When Sam reveals he is here to stop the storm, Thunder and Lightning reveal how they love creating storms and how much good the rain does to the environment. Sam is surprised to hear the good thunderstorms can do, but he accidentally trips and hits a red button that causes the weather machines to break apart. After Thunder and Lightning do what they can to keep the machines held up, they discover through the damage report that some pieces to the various weather machines were shaken loose. Even worse, the weather is going out of control and causing disastrous things all over the world.

As Thunder and Lightning have to stay in the control room to keep things in order, they task Sam with finding the missing Weather Machine pieces and returning them to their correct locations. Thunder also gives Sam a clipboard so that he knows which pieces he needs to find and where these pieces go on their respective machines.

---

Nico: World Wide Weather.

Me: Wow! So this is where all the worlds weather comes from.

Lana: This is really cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: Very amazing.

Eli: But this is really cool seeing this up here.

Nico: Eli, check to see if an Another Power Ranger is in the area.

Eli: Right. (Concentrates) Nothing. Not even Another Kamen Rider is up here. But the Gene-Slammer is.

Me: So the rescue this time is to fix the planets weather.

Nico: That's gonna be worth it. Lets go.

We went up to the gate and we saw Bill Gate. He was an Anthropomorphic Toll Gate.

Nico: Hello there.

Bill Gate: Hello.

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We would like to head inside please.

Bill Gate: Go ahead.

He lifted his gate and we went in and we went into the building and saw that it was amazing. We were greeted by an anthropomorphic phone.

Phone: Welcome to World Wide Weather everyone.

Nico: Oh why thank you.

In the Master Control Room was saw Thunder and Lightning.

Lightning (HE): Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor!

Thunder (HE): Yes it sure is. Welcome.

Nico: Hello there.

Me: Thunder and Lightning, pleasure to meet you both. Before we get to work can you please tell us what is going on and why the Weather is all messed up?

Thunder (HE): Certainly.

I took out a notepad and she and Lightning told us that Sam accidentally tripped on his cape and pressed a big red button that damaged the weather machines and the weather was messed up by mistake because of it. We saw the Weather Monitors and it explained why the weather was all going haywire.

Laney: Whoa!

Nico: Boy talk about the ecosystem going nutsy-cuckoo.

Himiko: Well at least it was all an accident.

Nico: At least he didn't mean for it all to happen.

Thunder (HE): Yes so we are having him help us by fixing the weather machines.

Eli: That's good.

Nico: We might as well help him out too.

Thunder (HE): Okay. Good luck.

Lightning (HE): We also saw a strange creature here too.

Me: That must be our gene-slammer too.

Laney: Yeah.

We went to find Sam.

Nico: No Another Power Ranger or Another Kamen Rider? Something's up.

Me: They probably will appear in the next Ambassador Mission.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

We then came to a huge area and we saw 5 GINORMOUS TOWERS! 4 of them were for each of the 4 main ingredients that make the worlds weather: Sunlight, Rain, Wind and Ice. And the 5th looked like a greenhouse.

Me: Whoa!

Laney: Wow! Look at all that!

Lana: That is amazing!

Lola: Who would have thought that making the worlds weather was so complicated.

Lily: Yeah but this is cool!

Lisa Loud: Making weather for this kind of company is a most amazing and incredible process.

We walked around and we saw that the Sun and Snow Machines were already fixed.

Me: Sam is doing great.

We saw Liquid Sunshine being put in cans and One can fell out and I caught it.

Me: "Liquid Sunshine. Ingredients: Sun. Use with caution." This will be useful.

We saw that the Sun Machine looked like a giant coffee making machine. We went into the Snow Machine and we saw that it was making huge snowflakes from ice cubes. And it turns big snowflakes into little ones with a shrink ray.

Laney: Wow! Look at how big these snowflakes are.

Varie: They sure are huge.

Eli: If snow was always this big we would be buried up to our necks on the ground just from an inch of snow.

Me: Yeah with all our houses being crushed and snowflakes being shrunk down to small size is much better.

We went into the Rain Machine and it was a giant rain mixer combining Hydrogen and Oxygen to make water.

Nico: Very scientifical. Hydrogen and Oxygen make water.

We then saw the rain bottles being capped and packed and then a bottle was capped and then the robot hand shook it as there was something in it and it put it aside.

I picked it up and looked inside it and there was a tiny fairy size mermaid girl in it.

Me: Wow hello there.

Weather Mermaid Fairy: Hello there. Wow you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Thank goodness you found me. I got stuck in that rain vat by accident.

Me: Oh man. Let me get you out of there.

I pulled out my pocket knife and used the bottle opener tool and then pulled the cap off and she flew and was free.

Cirenia: Ahh. Boy does it feel great to be out of there. Oh my name is Cirenia and I'm a Weather Mermaid Fairy.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Cirenia.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a raincloud popped out of the bottle and formed above

Cirenia's head and drenched her and then vanished.

Me: That must not have been a good experience.

Cirenia: No it wasn't. But I'm glad you saved me.

Me: No problem. Now we got to get to helping out here.

I then drank the water in the bottle and it was delicious.

Me: Mmm! Ahh that was refreshing.

Laney pulled out a recycling bin and I put it in.

We then went on and we saw Sam.

Juran: I see Sam.

Nico: Yep.

We went up to him.

Me: Hey there.

Pajama Sam: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's such an honor!

Me: Same here Sam. I love playing all your computer games growing up.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you.

Pajama Sam: I'm sorry I messed up the weather guys.

Me: It's all right Sam. It was all an accident. It's not your fault.

Eli: Yeah you didn't mean to do it.

Varie: But at least you're helping out here.

Pajama Sam: Yeah.

Nico: We need to get that machine under control.

Me: Looks like we need to fix it by putting in the Y-Pipe.

Nico: Yep.

Pajama Sam: Okay.

Sam pulled out the Y Pipe.

Pajama Sam: Okay here we are. Time to go back to work.

Y-Pipe: Do I have to?

Pajama Sam: Of course you do.

Y-Pipe: Why?

Pajama Sam: Because if you don't, then the rain machine won't work and we'll run out of rain.

Y-Pipe: So?

Pajama Sam: So, we need rain. It's good for plants and stuff like that.

Me: Yeah. We need rain to make everything grow and give us good water to drink.

Y-Pipe: I know. I was just funning with you.

Pajama Sam: (Slyly) Why?

Y-Pipe: Well I was…

Pajama Sam: Gotcha.

Y-Pipe: What do you know I guess you did. All right. Put me back in the machine already.

He put it back in between the tanks of Hydrogen and Oxygen and connected the pipes.

Me: There.

Nico: That should do it.

Pajama Sam: Almost. We have one more Machine.

Then a monitor appeared.

Thunder (HE): Sam? Everyone?

We jumped in fright.

Pajama Sam: I wish you'd stop sneaking up on me like that?

Thunder (HE): Sorry Sam. We just wanted to say that we're very impressed with you and Team Loud Phoenix Storm fixing the Weather Machines.

Lightning nodded fast.

Pajama Sam: Thank you.

Me: Thank you very much.

Thunder (HE): At this rate we'll have everything shipshape before anyone even notices that anything was wrong.

BEEP.

Thunder (HE): Hang on for a second everyone. That's our call waiting.

Lightning went over to a computer and pressed a button and then on the screen was a woman with glasses and purple hair and she looked really Sour! It was the personification of the Earth's Weather herself, MOTHER NATURE! She was not only the Personification of the Earth's Weather, but she was also the President, Chief Executive Officer and the Big Time Top Dog Boss of World Wide Weather!

Mother Nature (HE): Thunder, Lightning!

Thunder and Lightning: (GASP) MOTHER NATURE!

UH OH! THEY ARE IN FOR IT NOW!

Me: (Whispers to Nico) Mother Nature, the Personification of the Earth's Weather?

Nico: (Whispers to me) Oh boy. She must be the big time top banana here.

Mother Nature (HE): What on EARTH is going on over there!?

Lightning (HE): EEP! (Nervously) Nothing!

Thunder (HE): (Nervously) Everything is under control.

Mother Nature (HE): Don't hand me that claptrap! I've read your incident report! You've left out one or two things!

Thunder (HE): Err what things would those be?

Mother Nature (HE): Well for example (Yelling) WHY ISN'T IT WINDY IN CHICAGO!? IT'S SUPPOSED TO BE WINDY IN CHICAGO!

THEY DON'T CALL CHICAGO, ILLINOIS THE WINDY CITY FOR NOTHING!

Lightning screamed in fear!

Thunder (HE): Uhhhh.

Mother Nature (HE): I'm coming over there now! And when I get there I want some answers!

She clicked off!

Thunder (HE): Oh boy.

Lightning (HE): MOTHER NATURE'S COMING HERE!

Pajama Sam: Is that bad?

Thunder (HE): It could be.

Me: Sounds like you all are really scared of her.

Lightning (HE): Yeah we are.

Himiko: Oh man.

Thunder (HE): If everything isn't perfect by the time she gets here, we'll be in BIG Trouble.

Lightning came over.

Lightning (HE): The Files are all hopelessly out of date. What are we going to do!?

Thunder (HE): We'd better get to work updating them right away.

Lightning agreed.

Pajama Sam: We'll fix the Wind Machine.

Thunder (HE): Thank you and everyone?

Me: Yes?

Thunder (HE): Please hurry.

The call clicked off.

Me: We better get that machine fixed pronto!

Nico: (takes out Whirlwind's ridewatch) She wants wind in Chicago? Then that's what she'll get!

Me: Nico this is one of those situations where our weapons and powers are not needed.

Nico: Oh you're right. Lets go then.

We went to the Wind Machine and then we saw a Dendrobatidian!

Nico: Whoa! Mucillator's kind!

Dendrobatidian: (In a girl's voice) Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Meadow Evans! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green winter clothes.

Nico: We can catch up later. Right now we got to get to the Wind Machine.

Meadow Evans: Okay!

We got to the Wind Machine.

Me: Whew! Made it!

Nico: It looks like a huge fan cannon.

Eli: It sure does.

Camie: Yeah.

Meadow Evans: I was amazed by this place.

Me: And the fan cannon blows it into that funnel down there and it puts the wind into bottles. How cool is that?

We went to the back of the fan. And he pulled out Velo the Velocimomometer.

Pajama Sam: Here we are!

Velo: Oh goodie home!

Then the alarm sounded!

Thunder (HE): Attention! All personnel, the President is arriving! This is not a drill!

Me: We got to hurry!

Eli: Yeah!

Velo: Gee! The company president! Something big must be happening!

Pajama Sam: There's no time to lose!

I helped put Velo back in and he plugged himself in.

Nico: There! All fixed! Lets get going back to the control room! Lets go, lets go, double time! Lets go!

We ran fast!

We arrived in the Control Room and we saw Mother Nature!

Nico: Whew!

Pajama Sam: What's going on?

Me: Are we interrupting anything?

Thunder and Lightning were on the ground.

Mother Nature (HE): Aha! Hmm.

All the weather monitors were back to normal. And showed that the weather was all back to normal.

Mother Nature (HE): It looks like everything is just fine.

Thunder and Lightning: It is!?

Me: Yep. We fixed the last machine just in time.

Mother Nature (HE): Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Magine: Hi there, Mother Nature!

Me: It's an honor to meet you too Mother Nature.

Eli: We heard so much about you.

Me: And we're happy to report that all the weather machines are working perfectly.

Eli: And everything is all hunky-dory!

We smiled and gave her the thumbs up.

Mother Nature (HE): Hmm. (Smiles) Oh all right then. Thunder, Lightning!

They stood in attention and Mother Nature got on her pad.

Mother Nature (HE): Keep up the good work.

Lightning (HE): We're not fired?

Mother Nature (HE): Certainly not.

They breathed a huge sigh of relief.

Mother Nature (HE): Now if you'll excuse me I'm needed in Acapulco.

She left.

Me: Whew! That was a bit too close for comfort!

Nico: That was too close!

Me: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: Thank goodness.

Thunder (HE): Sam, Everyone thank you so much for all your help.

Lightning (HE): You all fixed the last machine just in time. You saved our jobs.

Nico: Aw it was nothing.

Thunder (HE): And the weather is all back to normal.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Pajama Sam: I'm sorry I messed it all up.

Twilight Sparkle: Aw it's not your fault Sam.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was all an accident.

Eli: Besides this was an awesome experience for us.

Meadow Evans: It sure was. We got to see where all the World's Weather comes from and how it's all made.

Me: We sure did. This is awesome.

Roach: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Meadow Evans: I have a lot of them. But most of them all come from Alaska. I'm a world famous Iditarod Race champion and I love the snow. One time when we were 7, me and Nico went on a race through Alaska and we went all the way from Nenana to Nome and we won first. That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Nico: We became the youngest ever to win the Iditarod.

Laney: That is amazing!

Thunder (HE): It sure is. Congratulations on that.

Meadow Evans: Thank you very much.

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico and Meadow hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Meadow Evans: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was great. We're going to have one awesome story to tell the team when we get back.

Lincoln: We sure are.

Fu: It sure is amazing.

We later went back home and told everyone everything and Camie and the girls of U.A. High all decided to get jobs at World Wide Weather to earn some money and help fix everything just in case something goes wrong. It's great money.

We got to at least get some money somehow. Can't rely on Bounty Hunting and gold making all the time.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Lightning are heading to Monteverde Cloud Forest, Costa Rica, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls there, but we're also going to meet Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Forgiveness, and take down and destroy the main antagonist from The King of Fighters, Orochi.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Monteverde Cloud Forest, Costa Rica, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls there, but we're also going to meet Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Forgiveness, and take down and destroy the main antagonist from The King of Fighters, Orochi.

Me: That's right, big guy.

Mai Shiranui: I never thought we'd have to deal with that genocidal divine extremist again, but he needs to be stopped once and for all.

The other King of Fighters girls in Lincoln's harem also agreed with Mai Shiranui.

Lincoln: I agree, he's a monster who wants to destroy mankind to restore Earth to its former beauty, there's no place for someone like him. And thanks for joining us, Lightning.

Lightning (Total Drama): No problem, Lincoln, we're going to teach that guy a painful lesson he's not going to forget.

Suddenly, we saw Fluttershy's cutie mark on her right shoulder and the Kindness Cutie Mark on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of Kindness is near.

Ken Knudson: And just as expected, the Champion of Kindness is near, now all that's left is to get after that divine extremist, Orochi, and send him to The Black Gates.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by the divine extremist, Orochi, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw a girl with the same long pink hair as Fluttershy with Fluttershy's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in yellow clothes, and she's defending them from Orochi.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by that divine extremist, Orochi, and he's going to kill them. I also saw a girl with the same long pink hair as Fluttershy with Fluttershy's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in pink clothes, and she's defending them from Orochi.

Ken Knudson: That's Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Kindness, and the third of The 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there.

?: (British Accent) And send that divine extremist, Orochi, to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Victorica, Angel of Bravery, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Victorica, Angel of Bravery, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that British accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Victorica Meadows, but we'll talk later, we've got a divine extremist to destroy.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Orochi, and it allowed the six girls to get to safety and Cassie Excelsion stood with us. When the divine extremist saw us, he was enraged.

Orochi (King of Fighters): How dare you all get in my way, you foolish humans! I will annihilate all of mankind and restore Earth to its natural beauty.

Lincoln: Your desire to annihilate mankind and restore Earth to its natural beauty is nothing more than an act of genocide, which is something we will never forgive. I hope you're ready to die, Orochi.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The

Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Lightning, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Orochi, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln teleported behind Orochi and he put him in a brutal bear hug so Orochi couldn't try to escape, and Lincoln's cells released a potent digestive acid that began melting Orochi's body and we saw Lincoln absorbing Orochi into his body, and Lincoln was assimilating all of the divine extremist's powers. Then, when Lincoln was done absorbing Orochi into his body, an energy card formed in his large left hand with the divine extremist's soul inside it, and a kanji appears on the divine extremist's forehead and he was then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Mai Shiranui: This time, don't you even dare come back.

Lincoln: That genocidal deity has failed the world 1800 years ago, Mai, and he was long overdue with death.

Cassie Excelsion: Thank you for what you all did. (Recognizes who we are) Wait, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 24 girls who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship and Harmony in Colorado after dealing with Amy McKale, and Athena Wendolla in Australia after dealing with Strazio, and now we're here to recruit you.

Lincoln then explains to her that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Cassie Excelsion was shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that she, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in her eyes, and she stood with us.

Cassie Excelsion: Alright, I'm in, I refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or The Church of Necrom destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the third of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for that divine extremist. (To Victorica Meadows) And it's so good to see you again, Victorica Meadows.

Victorica Meadows reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair with a flower in her hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Victorica, Angel of Bravery, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with angels and light on the coattails, and Victorica, Angel of Bravery on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Victorica, Angel of Bravery-themed greatsword with Victorica, Angel of Bravery etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a

long time.

Lincoln went up to Victorica Meadows and they hugged, and Victorica Meadows is also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Victorica Meadows, she's one of my Guardian Angels who was born in England, but was raised in Saskatchewan, Canada. She defended me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she took on the worst of their wrath, and she's a girl that has a heart of gold and she's also defended the secret love Girl Jordan and I had.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome.

Nico: You said it.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Victorica Meadows' neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Victorica.

Victorica Meadows had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Victorica Meadows' waist and Victorica Meadows wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Victorica Meadows' face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Dia Viekone, Maha, and Tarte from The World's Finest Assassin Gets Reincarnated in Another World as an Aristocrat, Jou Shuurei from The Story of Saiunkoku, Kishii Nonoko, and Natsume Shibana from The Dragon Dentist.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Dia Viekone, Maha, and Tarte from The World's Finest Assassin Gets Reincarnated in Another World as an Aristocrat, Jou Shuurei from The Story of Saiunkoku, Kishii Nonoko, and Natsume Shibana from The Dragon Dentist.

Nico: Awesome, and Kishii Nonoko's known as a dentist for dragons, surprisingly enough.

Lincoln: But, still really awesome. Are you girls okay?

Dia Viekone: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Dia Viekone and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from that divine extremist, Orochi, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Dia Viekone: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Dia Viekone: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dia Viekone, Maha, Tarte, Jou Shuurei, Kishii Nonoko, and Natsume Shibana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Kindness, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Monteverde Cloud Forest, Costa Rica, was the main antagonist from The King of Fighters, Orochi.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in using the Pillar Men's absorption ability and he absorbed Orochi into his body and putting his soul into an energy card and sending him straight to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Victorica Meadows have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 3 of the 25 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team.

---

After putting an end to that divine extremist, Orochi, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Victorica Meadows saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Victorica, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Victorica, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) Oh, I remembered this one time that I was helping Lincoln with a project on The Battle of Gettysburg and we were in Lincoln's room. But then, the door was knocked down by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were about to kill Lincoln and their eyes were red with rage and insanity. So, I attacked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and after I knocked them down and out, we then tied them up with nylon rope. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what happened, and when I showed everyone their plan that Lori had in her diary, they grounded the five demon sisters for nine weeks and they were put into the basement and away from Lincoln, and he refused to talk to any of them. He hugged me and he thanked me for saving him from their wrath and I also hugged him back.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: That'll teach them.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the next day, we got an A on our project on The Battle of Gettysburg.

Me: Awesome. Not only did you defend Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but you also got an A on your project.

Girl Jordan: Yep, oh, and I still remembered when Dakota and Victorica teamed up and they yelled out, "WATCH WHERE YOU'RE GOING, FISHFACE!", to Chandler and his goons, and they ran off like a bunch of cowards.

Nico: (Snickers) Oh man, I hope they pissed their pants.

Lincoln: They sure did, and they got into major trouble with the teacher that day, and they had to clean up the floor and they spent a day in Time-Out.

Eli: Whoa.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading out to explore Deep Keep in Donkey Kong's world. Clyde and his harem were in their swimsuits for this one.

Clyde: Alright, are we ready?

Syd Chang: Ready.

Clyde and his harem left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Deep Keep.

Chloe: Wow, so this is Deep Keep.

Clyde: Yep, Lincoln and his harem have been here before, and they know a lot about this underwater place.

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they had lunch in a homemade picnic area in the air and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was so awesome, buddy, we went to Deep Keep in Donkey Kong's world.

Nico: Isn't that where you and your harem went to on your date, Linc?

Lincoln: Yep.

Clyde: And we had fun exploring the underwater place, and we saw the ruins there as well, they're so awesome.

Lincoln: And you didn't run into any trouble?

Clyde: Not a one, but we also had our weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Me: It's always good to stay prepared.

Eli: Especially when it comes to a date.

Clyde: So, did anything happen while we were out?

Nico: Oh, you just missed what happened at the Neptune Prison, Clyde. Lincoln used the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse on that spoiled brat, Mandy.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I had her moved to the same prison we threw Layla Wendoll, Selene's ex-sister, Layla, and Nor. Now, she's never getting out again.

Clyde: Serves her right, what a spoiled brat.

---

Later it was time for Onua's first ever Ambassador Mission and it was to meet the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Me: This is gonna be awesome! I can't wait to meet the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Nico: Me too. And this is the last Kamen Rider Team that we'll be meeting for the year until 2023.

Me: Wow! But we got most of the Kamen Rider Teams all fully covered in just over 3 months.

Laney: We sure did.

William: Anyone else want to go with us? Besides Juniper Lee and 4 Rabbids?

Poliwag: I'll go with you guys.

Kaito: So will me and my team.

Brittney: How about me and the Goths of Darkness go too? We do have experiences when it comes to ghosts and the undead.

William: Okay then.

Nico: Awesome. All right lets head over to Japan.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived and then the Ghost Team saw Onua.

Makoto: (glares at Onua) Another Gamma reveals itself.

Takeru: This one's black. The perfect color.

Makoto: Time to take it out.

With that, a strange structure forms on Takeru's waist, what looks like a small one-eyed ghost, complete with stereotypical sheet look, with a handle on the side of it. As the ghost-like device settles into form, Takeru pulls out what looks like a small eye, and presses a button on the side of it, before forcing the sheet portion of the ghost-like device forward and placing the eye in it before slamming it shut

Ghost Driver: Eye! Batchirimina! Batchirimina!

Takeru: Henshin!

As the phrase "Batchirimina" repeats, a black and orange parka looking ghost emerges from the belt, while Takeru is covered by a majority black suit with orange lines crisscrossing it and a blank silver face. After a few seconds, Ghost pulls out the handle and pushes it back in, causing the ghost-like device to blink, shifting the eye-like device to a new screen, one that is primarily orange with two black spots looking like eyes

Ghost Driver: Kaigan! Ore! Let's Go! Kakugo! Gho-Gho-Gho-Ghost! Go! Go! Go! Go!

With that action, the parka looking ghost drapes itself over Ghost, allowing his true face to rise, matching the symbol on the eye, but adding a small silver and blue horn to the forehead. And as the transformation finishes, Takeru flips down his hood that was the parka looking ghost's head.

Takeru: My life is burning bright!

Makoto: My turn!

Makoto summons a Ghost Driver. With his transformation devices armed, he pulls out an eye looking device. He presss a button on the side of his device and slots it into a large gap in the eye-dropper device..

Ghost Driver: Eye! Batchirimiro! Batchirimiro!

With this, a parka like ghost start flying around. It looks like Ghost's, only blue.

Makoto: Henshin!

With his battle cry known known, Makoto pulls the lever on his Ghost Driver out then pushes it back in.

Ghost Driver: Kaigan! Specter! Ready Go! Kakugo! Doki Doki Ghost!

As this battle cry is made known, Makoto is covered in a suit similar to Ghost's. As the parka looking ghost settle in, Makoto's face reveals two horns similar to Ghost's one and a face of more angular black sections on a blue backdrop. And to complete the transformation, he flips his hood down.

Makoto: I'll show you my way of life! Takeru, take the one who looks like J.D. Knudson. I'll handle the other one.

Takeru: Sounds like a plan.

Makoto ran at Onua while Takeru turned intangible and sank into the ground.

Juniper Lee: Where'd he go?!

Me: They're under ground and are about to appear…

Takeru then phased out of the ground behind us.

Takeru: (I turn around to see him) Right behind you. (throws punch at me)

I caught it.

Me: Takeru it's really me!

William: It's all right Takeru. We're with them.

Takeru: William? Poliwag! Wow! It really is you. And that must mean you guys are the real deal. We're so sorry we attacked you.

Nico: No worries. Its been like that for us on several missions with your fellow Kamen Roders.

Me: But it's awesome to meet you.

Makoto: Same to you guys. It's an honor.

They reverted back.

Takeru: Sorry for the mixup.

Me: No worries.

Poliwag: Hello, Takeru! Hello, Makoto!

Takeru: Awesome to see you Poliwag.

Makoto: Same here.

Juniper Lee: It's really awesome to meet you guys. We should introduce ourselves.

They did so.

Takeru: Wow it's awesome to meet you all and William, Poliwag we owe you big time for helping us.

William: It was our pleasure.

Me: But when we face Adel on the big day in August we're going to make sure he gets the Black Gates. So many people died because of him.

Takeru: How about we show you guys the temple?

Nico: Sure.

We went to their temple and it was amazing.

Poliwag: Hello, Yurusen! Hello, Onari!

Yurusen: Awesome to see you again Poliwag and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Nico: Same here Yurusen.

Onari: And it's great to see you too Poliwag.

Nico: (Bows) And it's an honor Master Onari.

Onari: You too Nico.

Onua: And it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: We should tell you all why we are here. First of all we owe you guys big time for helping us during the 20 Days of Darkness. You all appeared during the battle in the Timeless River and helped us big time.

Takeru: That was awesome and Nico I heard about what happened to you during that time and I'm so sorry about what you had to go through in that timeframe.

Nico: I'm okay but thank you.

Makoto: Would you rather have had Him rule the Earth with an iron fist instead of the 20 Days of Darkness happening?

Me: Absolutely not!

Makoto: I agree.

Me: Also this is the second reason why we are here too.

We pulled out a bag and it was full of our Eyecons and showed it to them.

Yurusen: Eyecons!? Whoa!

Onari: Wow so many of them!

Me: These are Eyecons all imbued with the powers of the 310 Core Members of the Masters of Evil for our usual battles. We defeated Another Ghost Kamen Rider and as a result we got these. One for each of the 310 Core Members.

Takeru: Funny you should show us these. Because it's kind of peculiar that I've been finding the same Eyecons as well.

Takeru opened a drawer to reveal the same kind of Eyecons.

Nico: Oh. You too, huh?

Takeru: Yeah. Crazy huh.

Me: Coincidental that we both have the same thing.

Makoto: Yeah it sure is.

Takeru: And these are our Eyecons.

He showed us them and they have some of the most famous historical figures in them.

Me: Wow my daughter Jessie would love seeing these. And I know some of these great figures from history too.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Me: And I know these figures too. Musashi Miyamoto, the 17th Century Samurai that was the greatest Samurai that ever lived.

Brittney: Yeah that was an interesting one.

Lucy Loud: It sure was.

Me: Robin Hood, 12th Century Heroic Outlaw from Medieval England.

Nico: One of my favorites.

Me: Isaac Newton, 16th Century Astronomer and Physicist and Discoverer of Gravity.

Nico: Discovered it while sitting under an apple tree.

Me: Yep. Billy the Kid, One of the most amazing outlaws of the American Old West.

Nico: Tuddrussel knows all about him.

Me: Yep. Ludwig Van Beethoven, 19th Century Austrian Musician known for many awesome Symphonies.

Eli: So awesome and cool.

Me: Yeah. Benkei, 12th Century Japanese Warrior Monk from the Heian Period.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah. Goemon, Legendary thief and heroic outlaw of Japanese Folklore.

Nico: Yep. The Robin Hood of Japan.

Me: Yep. Sakamoto Ryōma, 19th Century Samurai from the Tosa Domain.

Eli: Awesome.

Me: Himiko, 3rd Century A.D. Shamaness of Yamatai-koku in Wakoku.

Haiku: Wow. She lived over 1700 years ago.

Me: Yeah. King Tutankhamen.

Eli: Lived over 3,400 years ago and was the Youngest King ever.

Me: And his death has been one of the biggest mysteries ever.

Nico: Yeah. Maybe the biggest in the history of mankind.

Me: Oda Nobunaga, 16th Century Daimyo of Japan.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yep. The Brothers Grimm, 18th Century Authors known for making some of our favorite childhood stories like Cinderella and Hansel & Gretel.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Xuanzang, 7th Century Chinese Buddhist Monk.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Thomas Alva Edison, Inventor of the Light Bulb.

Nico: Wow! One of the most important inventors that propelled us into the Industrial Revolution.

Me: Yep. Without him we wouldn't have light bulbs and we would still be using candles.

Nico: We sure would.

Me: And Harry Houdini, the Greatest Escape Artist ever.

Brittney: So awesome.

Takeru: You sure know your history.

Nico: Takeru, what was it like to die the first time?

Takeru: Why do you want to know?

Nico: Well, being invincible and immortal, all of us can't fully die. So, I'm just curious to know how it feels.

Takeru: Well it was really strange. It felt like a dream you can never wake up from.

Nico: (GULPS)

Rabbid gibbering.

Juniper Lee: (sighs) And these guys are Rabbids.

Me: Rabbids may look like bunnies but they aren't. But they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Rayman: Yeah.

One Rabbid was about to put an Eyecon in his mouth.

Makoto: No! That's not for eating!

Rayman: (Takes the Eyecon) No! Bad bad.

Me: They are funny but they aren't very bright.

Makoto: Honestly, J.D., the only minor issue I have with you is that you tried to throw William under the bus when Nico found out that you went behind his back to launch that attack on Quahog.

William: I'm sorry, J.D. But I had to be honest.

Me: I know and I completely regret that decision but we couldn't wait for Nico to hear us out. He was so busy making Sentai Gears and we couldn't wait for him to finish.

Nico: I know and I'm sorry about that. I should've listened to you guys instead of focusing on my work and I'm sorry about that.

Me: It's all water under the bridge.

Makoto: Good.

Nico: We've actually used Eyecons a lot ever since Another Ghost was defeated. In fact, we should start using them in the usual battles after tomorrow.

Me: That's a great idea. I can't wait to see what powers they have.

Eli: Same here.

Onua: It'll be really awesome to see what they can do.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Takeru: (hears explosion) What was that?!

Makoto: Sounds like Gamma trouble!

Me: Lets go see!

We went to see and then when we got to the temple grounds we saw JUSTICE LORD MARTIAN MANHUNTER!

Takeru: Martian Manhunter, right?

Lord Manhunter: That's correct. It is a pleasure to meet you, Takeru. The Justice League sent me here on an important mission.

Onua: Takeru, don't be fooled! That's not the Martian Manhunter that we know!

Me: That's the Justice Lord version of the Martian Manhunter we know.

Takeru: Justice Lord?

Me: They are the Justice League from another universe that we took down 4 and a half years ago. I should explain what happened.

I went over their history and what happened during the events of Chapter 391 and it was terrible!

Makoto: Oh man! That's bad!

Takeru: Horrible!

Me: Yeah and all because of their world's version of Lex Luthor murdering their Flash.

Nico: I wasn't with the team when all that happened. But it was really crazy.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Lord Manhunter: You're talking about this like our reign is a bad thing. Think about it. A world where evil is completely destroyed. No more people criticizing any of you. No more monsters falling into homicidal rages because of your mere presence. (to Takeru) And most of all, no more villains like Adel killing innocents.

Takeru: As enticing as that sounds-

Makoto: Let me put it this way. There's no way we're going to accept a world without evil if it excludes free will as well!

Me: As much as having a world without evil would be as nice as that sounds, but a world without free will on top of that would be the ultimate fate worse than death.

Nico: I agree there. No freedom, choice, all that, it would be a nightmare.

Me: J'onn we're sorry about what happened to your worlds version of The Flash and what happened to him was completely unforgivable. But you don't have to worry about Lex Luthor anymore. We made sure he is staying gone forever. We gave him the Black Gates and he is now permanently erased from existence for all eternity. Like he was never born at all.

Lord Manhunter: I'm glad he is. Then I'm sorry it's come to this. Gammas! Another Spector! Another Time Force Red! Come!

Makoto: SAY WHAT?!

We then saw Katana, Yari, Denki, Insect and Machine Gun Gammas as well as Another Spector and even Another Time Force Red! Another Time Force Red looked like a Scary version of Time Force Red wearing his Battlizer and he had a scary time helmet on!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: I knew there was something big being planned here when Another Rider or Ranger didn't show up at World Wide Weather.

Me: It was being saved for this moment. Just like I suspected.

Eli: Yeah!

Makoto: That's it! No one impersonates me and gets away with it!

Takeru and Makoto: Henshin!

They transformed!

Me: Wes and Villamax would be VERY PISSED seeing Another Time Force Red!

Nico: They sure would!

Another Spector: (In a Girls Voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

It reverted back and it was a girl I remember from my past! She had blue hair and was wearing blue clothes and had the kanji for Ghost emblazoned on her forehead.

Me: Caitlyn Cattelonna!

Caitlyn Cattelonna: Help me J.D.!

Lord Manhunter: I see you two know each other.

Me: Yes we do J'onn. Her family double-crossed the entire Italian Mafia and stole all their money and went into hiding. I helped her and her family out by destroying the very Mafia that was after her and I sent those dirtbags all to jail.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. And after I formed the team and after I got the World Tree Estate, I put her family into the estate and placed them into our protection.

Eli: That is amazing! So now the Mafia will think twice before coming after her.

Me: Yep. But I couldn't find Caitlyn. She disappeared.

Nico: Now we know why.

Lord Manhunter: That is a most justice filled story.

Another Time Force Red: (In Another Girl's voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: That voice too!

Another Time Force Red reverted back and we saw that she was a girl with orange hair and torn up beaten up clothes and she had the kanji for Wolf on her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Luna Harrisvilla!

Nico: Another one?

Me: Yeah. She is a homeless girl I met at a local shelter and I helped her and her family and got their lives back together. But she disappeared before I could give her new clothes and a fresh start.

Nico: Whoa.

Eli: That is amazing.

Takeru: My life is burning bright!

Makoto: I'll show you my way of life!

Me: J'onn it's time to show you how wrong you are about the Justice Lords and that a world without free will is the ultimate death sentence. It's something not even My'ria'h would want. She would never want you to become like this J'onn.

Something in my words stirred the man he one was.

Me: Sorry J'onn but you need to listen to reason. KIBAL LETS

HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

The two Anothers were enveloped in swirls of darkness with ghosts and clocks and they reverted back.

Nico: (gets out Villamax's Ridewatch) This is gonna hurt me a lot more then it hurts you!

Nico activated it and got Villamax's gun an powers.

Nico then fired it and blasted Another Time Force Red all over.

I went at Lord Manhunter and we flew into the air and he fired laser vision blasts and I deflected them back and he went intangible! I teleported and appeared in front of him.

Me: J'onn think about what you're doing. Don't you remember the good times you had as the Justice League when you fought bad guys and helped people instead of invoking fear and terror?

Lord Manhunter: Yes I do.

Then he went at me and pinned me and then…

Lord Manhunter: (grabs mine and Takeru's heads) Just as you can try to reason with me, I will try to reason with you two by showing you two what caused our pain firsthand!

With that, Lord Manhunter began showing in our heads his memories. Starting with the death of his Flash.

We were then in front of the White House and we saw the Justice Lords version of Flash with their worlds version of Lex Luthor.

Me: Whoa!

Takeru: Is this the White House!?

Me: Yeah! We're back in the past on the day that the Justice League killed their version of Lex Luthor for killing their version of The Flash which lead to the Justice League becoming the Justice Lords.

Zocks: (Gets out Kiva gear) This gear's appropriate considering Ghost is about the supernatural.

Kaito: (gets out Den O gear) Don't leave me out!

Zocks and Kaito got the Swords for the Kiva and Den-O teams!

Makoto: Yeah! Wait look at Takeru and J.D.!

Eli: I sense that J'onn is taking them on a visual journey into his past.

Nico: Lets wait and see how it turns out.

Lord Luthor: You could've crushed me any time you wanted and It wasn't the law or the will of the people that stopped you. It was your ego. Being a hero was too important to you. You're as much responsible as I am. So go ahead, fix it somehow, put me on trial, lock me up, but I'll beat it and then we'll start the whole thing all over again.

Lord Superman: I did love being a hero, but if this is where It leads, I'm done with It.

Takeru: (sees what Lord Luthor did when he murdered Lord Flash) Dear God.

Me: Oh man! I always knew Lex Luthor was the worst but he just took that to a WHOLE NEW level!

Takeru: Yeah!

Me: Now I'm glad he is gone.

We then saw Lord Superman blast Lord Luthor with his laser vision and then killed him instantly! All that was left of Lord Luthor was a pile of ashes!

Me: Oh my god!

Takeru: That's terrible!

Me: Not that I'm complaining. But he had it coming.

We came back.

Me: Whoa!

Lord Manhunter: Now, do you understand?

Me: Yes I do.

Takeru: I do. And I'm sorry. But I still won't accept it.

Me: Me neither J'onn.

Takeru: Sure, villains like Luthor and Joker deserve to die. But what about the other kinds of criminals like muggers?! And people like the ones complaining about the food and bills of restaurants? THOSE lives are sacred! (takes out Mole Man's Eyecon) Now, it's only fair that this Eyecon stops you!

He activated it.

ALFONZO DECKER AND MOLE MAN!

Me: Alfonzo Decker, the Inventor of the Cordless Power Drill!

Takeru: Yep.

He donned an awesome drill outfit! It was a brown outfit and cloak and he had a drill gauntlet on his hand.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That is cool!

Brittney: It sure is!

Onua: (takes out Tar Pit's Eyecon) Don't leave me out!

He activated it.

ZACHARY TAYLOR AND TAR PIT!

Nico: America's 12th President.

Eli: The heavy smoker president.

Onua: POISON STENCH SLUDGE TRAP!

He fired a wave of slimy glue tar and it hit Another Time Force Red and stuck her to the ground.

Nico: Now to save J.D.'s friends!

The Another Ghost pulled out an Eyecon!

CHARLES MESSIER AND THE STAR CREATURE!

Nico: Charles Messier, The 18th Century French Astronomer who invented the Astrological Catalogue!

She fired a wave of stars and Nico dodged them!

Nico: She has Eyecons for all the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.!

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Firecracker Burst will love that one. (takes out Zexion's Eyecon) But this won't be too hard!

He activated it.

HELGA HUFFLEPUFF AND ZEXION!

Eli: Helga Hufflepuff, one of the founders of Hogwarts!

Makoto: That is cool!

Nico: FLOWER STORM ILLUSION!

He fired a wave of flowers and it formed into an illusion.

Nico: (Takes out Whirlwind's Ridewatch) Didn't get to use this before.

He activated it and the lower half of his body formed into a Tornado!

Nico: COOL!

Nico fired waves of wind and smashed her down!

I then teleported and kicked Lord Manhunter in the head and knocked him out and down!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now for me.

I pulled out Koragg's Ridewatch!

Me: Lets check this out.

I activated it and I got Koragg's Wolf Sword!

NIco: AWESOME!

Me: Yep.

I fired a blast of blue wolf fire and I hit all the Gammas and destroyed them all in one fell swoop!

Nico: Take that!

Juniper Lee charged at Another Time Force Red.

She ran and kicked her down and piledrove her!

Nico: Wow! June is strong!

Makoto: Wow! That is amazing! She is really powerful!

Juniper Lee backed up and then Another Time Force Red got up we saw her form a Vortex Blaster for the Cheese Monster!

Nico: She has Vortex Blasters all for each of the Core and Non-Core members of the M.O.E.!

Me: Wow! This is gonna be interesting! I can only imagine how big the Vortex Cannon will be if we put all those blasters together.

Another Time Force Red fired cheese from it and it hit Nico in the face and he was covered in cheese sauce!

Nico: (SLURPS) Yummy! Good cheese!

Me: Nice one. My turn!

I fired a massive blade of energy and it hit Another Specter and Time Force Red and they both exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were knocked down and I caught both their Ridewatches and purified them.

Me: Yeah!

I went over to both girls and cured them and they were weak. But they were gonna be all right.

Me: Hold on girls. Medivac is on its way.

We then saw Eyecons and Vortex Blasters all over the ground and we went and picked them up. So awesome.

We had Lord Manhunter tied up with power neutralizing rope.

Lord Manhunter: For what it's worth, I truly am sorry.

Nico: (forms Vortex Blaster for Roquefort) Yeah. So am I.

He blasted Lord Manhunter with cheese!

Me: Nice one!

Eli: That was cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Takeru: J'onn, people living in fear doesn't make a better world. No, what makes a better world is doing what's good and honest.

Me: That's right J'onn. And there are many things that are good that can help make the world a better place. And that is through good, friendship, love, happiness and truth.

Nico: Yeah. You just have to do what you do best from the goodness of your heart. Not by using fear and tyranny.

Eli: It's never right to do that. But use hope, love and compassion and you will do the great things you originally did as the Justice League. But you will do great with them too.

Me: It's not too late to redeem yourself J'onn. There is still good in your heart. I have always known there was.

Lord Manhunter: You really think it's not too late for me?

Me: It's NEVER too late for you to redeem yourself. But just remember that With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility.

I held out my hand and then he took it and got up and he felt happiness and was glad to be redeemed.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys.

Everyone saw Justice Lord Martian Manhunter!

Laney: Lord Martian Manhunter!? What's he doing here!?

Me: That's what happened on our mission.

We told them everything and it was amazing and shocking!

May: Whoa! You guys have been busy!

Lord Batman: But it's great to have you back J'onn.

Lord Manhunter: Indeed.

May: Zick should go with you next time.

Zick: I would be honored.

Onua: Same here. And Danny Phantom can come with too.

Danny Phantom: Sweet!

---

Later we were at the park.

Maria: So, where's the president? He said he'd be here. But he's late.

May: Well, you got to figure he's got a lot on his plate, what with the whole Brainiac and Justice Lord bullshit.

Me: I don't know guys. I've got a really bad feeling about this. The President is out of the country in a meeting with the Chancellor of Germany. There's no way he can be in two places at once. He hasn't been in contact with us long enough to receive any of our power.

Nico: Yeah something is up.

Rexy then growled as military vehicles came rolling in. Leading them was GENERAL HARDCASTLE!

---

General Hardcastle is a minor supporting antagonist in Superman: The Animated Series.

He was voiced by the late Charles Napier.

Hardcastle was a General of the United States Army assigned to destroy an asteroid that was heading towards Earth. When Superman arrives to help, Hardcastle grew furious at thought of having an alien with no allegiance help him. An alien known as Prometheon was found to be active on the asteroid and the general was still determined to destroy the asteroid. He activated the charges on the asteroid even though Superman was still on it.

Hardcastle led an attack against the creature and ordered his men to fire missiles at it. Superman came to Hardcastle and told him to stop firing missiles at the creature because it absorbs heat. Hardcastle refuses to believe him, saying that he believed him before and failed. He eventually believed Superman when his missiles failed to harm Prometheon and he orders his men to stop firing missiles.

Hardcastle still distrusted Superman after the encounter with Prometheon. General Hardcastle secretly formed an alliance with Lex Luthor to create Project Achilles, a military project designated to find the weaknesses of Superman and Supergirl. Hardcastle led his military against the Parademons when Darkseid and Granny Goodness brainwashed Superman into becoming the fomrer's pawn.

The general captures both Superman and Supergirl with a Kryptonite missile that was made by Lex Luthor, Hardcastle took in Superman for questioning and believes that Superman always was plotting to conquer Earth. After the Man of Steel tried to escape, Hardcastle tries to inject Superman and Supergirl with liquid kryptonite that would effectively kill them. The two superheroes escaped with Lois Lane's help.

Years after Project Achilles, Hardcastle lost his title and was forced into early retirement. However years later Supergirl, Question, and Green Arrow actively sought out Hardcastle after a series of Z-8 robots attacked the trio when they were looking into Supergirl's bizarre assortment of nightmares. Reluctantly, Hardcastle told them what he knew. For years, long before the Justice League was first formed, an organization was formed to keep an eye out for the heroes, should they turn rouge. Among their work included Volcana and the original Royal Flush Gang. After their interrogation, Galatea later arrived at Hardcastle's home and killed him, as a means of tying up loose ends.

---

Superman: General Hardcastle?!

Hardcastle: Sorry that the president couldn't make it.

Me: Kal wasn't he that general for the United States Military that hates you because you're from Krypton?

Superman: That's right.

Nico: What did you call us here for?

Hardcastle: I'd tell you. But then, I'd have to kill you. (to his troops) Open fire!

I fired waves of energy and blasted all his troops!

Me: I knew something was up!

Nico: Your suspicions were spot on J.D.

Maria: Another day of the public turning against us!

Hardcastle: You don't understand. The reason Brainiac is here…

Lupin: Because he wants to collect the Lego Earth and ours. Tell us something we don't know. Like what exactly have we done to him?

Hardcastle: Nothing. Yet. But they see individuals with powers such as yours as a future threat, and, frankly, so do I.

Me: Then you are nothing but a bigot!

Superman: Enough mind games, Hardcastle! What's the real reason Brianiac's here?!

Hardcastle: Because of you, Superman! You put this world in danger when you alerted Brainiac to your presence here. Same goes for every time he's invaded. As well as Darkseid and the other threats!

Me: That's a lie! Superman came here to our world because his planet exploded! His planet was unstable and he had to be sent here for his own safety!

Superman: What does Brainiac want?

Hardcastle: I've negotiated a deal with him and his associates. If you surrender yourself… They will leave us in peace. (smirks) You really want to save the world? Here's your chance.

Nico: Like Superman would ever accept that!

Superman: (unsure of what to think) We need to go back to the Estate.

Maria: But Hardcastle-

Superman: You guys can deal with him later.

The fact that Superman said "You guys" and not "us" concerned us.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: (In his head) I know what Superman is planning to do. But I have a feeling it's a ploy like how J.D. was fooling Luthor. (Out Loud) Give us a few minutes on that.

We teleported back.

Superman: This isn't up for debate. It's not even a close call. I mean… if I turn myself over to the Brainiacs and my Justice Lord counterpart, they leave the rest of the world alone. Simple.

G1 Tantrum: No, it's not simple. Clark, it doesn't matter what you think you've done. You can't do this.

Superman: (smiles sadly) It's been an honor to know all of you, to fight alongside of you. Now it's up to you to keep our home safe.

Superman turned to leave but was stopped by Batman.

Batman: Clark, we're not letting you leave.

Superman: (chuckles bitterly) No offense, Bruce, but you and what army?

Wonder Woman: This one. Or maybe you forgot who's stood by you the last several years.

Superman turned to see us ready to fight him if it meant stopping himself from sacrificing himself

Yost Electro: Listen, boy scout. I don't know you that much like my prime counterpart does. But when you got a crew, you don't take a hit for the rest.

Superman: [chuckles] That was actually pretty inspiring. I mean, up until the point that you compared us to a bunch of criminals, but…

Maria: According to Brainiac, we might as well be. I was, after all.

William: And maybe they're right. Maybe we do more harm than good, but this is our chance to find out.

Me: That's right Kal. You came to Earth for a reason and you got TONS of awesome friends here. The world always needs you. Just like it needs us.

Nico: That's right.

Eli: Yeah!

Batman: We're not letting you sacrifice yourself. There's no way. I don't care if that's what it means to be a hero. (sighs) Because you're not a hero to me. You're my best friend.

G1 Hotspot: Aww! That was so sweet!

Superman: I'm truly honored you think that Bruce. Thank you. All of you.

Me: Besides, Hardcastle is nothing but a liar.

Nico: And I called the President on Air Force One and he is really pissed at Hardcastle. He's going to be laying down the law on him.

Superman: Then lets give him our answer.

Lego Luthor and the villains appeared.

Lego Luthor: Superman, I know you have a bad history with my prime counterpart. But believe me when I say that turning yourself in isn't worth it.

Finn: How about we give Hardcastle our answer now? By paying the

Brainiacs and Lord Superman a little… visit?

Nico: I agree.

Lola: Lets do it!

Me: It'll be a few more hours before the President arrives.

Nico: We'll wait.

Then Titanium, Riddler, Trumbipular, SkullMeramon, Tri Klops, Beautiful Gorgeous, Multiple Man, Cheshire, Count Vertigo, and Red X appeared.

Titanium Man: Can me, Riddler, Trumbipular, SkullMeramon, Tri Klops, Beautiful Gorgeous, Multiple Man, Cheshire, Count Vertigo, and Red X go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going to the planet Zamaron next. That's the only planet of the Lantern Corps left.

Me: The home of the Star Sapphire Corps.

Nico: Yep.

Carol Ferris: It'll be awesome to see Zamaron Again.

Phage: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for an Evolved Galvan next.

Me: Whoa! That is gonna be a cool one and they look like M.O.D.O.K.

Nico: They sure do.

Laney: Galvin versions of M.O.D.O.K. That is awesome.

Titanium Man: It most sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Tri Klops: (to Lego Luthor and Joker) I just want to thank you two for sticking by us this whole time.

Lego Luthor: It was no problem.

Lego Joker: Besides I wouldn't miss any action for anything.

Eli: Well it'll be awesome to kick Hardcastle's butt too.

Laney: It sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Cassie Excelsion was having a great time with our pets and many of her animal friends.

Rhino: How do you like the team so far, Cassie?

Cassie Excelsion: Oh it's all really amazing. And I am so honored to be all part of your adventures.

Me: We're just really happy you can join us Cassie.

Lola: Yeah we sure are.

Fluttershy: I'm happy about that too. It's really fun being part of the team too.

Nico: Yes it's all great.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Alright, time to wrap up this set of adventures.

Nico: Yep. Lets head to the ship.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Mordegon, an evil being from ancient times that is bent on getting the World Tree's power and destroying the reincarnation of the Luminary, and he's here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is

someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Mordegon, an evil being from ancient times that is bent on getting the World Tree's power and destroying the reincarnation of the Luminary, and he's here to cause havoc.

The Dragon Quest girls in Lincoln's harem gasped in horror.

Jessica Albert: I can't believe it, Mordegon's come back, I thought he was destroyed long ago.

Lincoln: Looks like he's come back from the dead, and he's here to get his revenge on those who had destroyed him long ago, but we're not going to allow someone like Mordegon to do as he pleases.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, the final battle against the Brainiacs and Justice Lord Superman begins now.

Lincoln: We'll see to it that both Lego Brainiac and our world's Brainiac pay for their crimes against the entire universe, along with Justice Lord Superman, who'll be heading right back to prison once and for all.

Me: You got that right, Linc.

We went to the ship and we were off to Zamaron!

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6628.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the home planet of the Star Sapphire Corps, the planet Zamaron and our mission is the last one for the adventures of the Lantern Corps. We're going there to bring down the evils of Brainiac and even Lord Superman of the Justice Lords. This madness has got to stop now.

Me: And it will Nico.

Xion: Ready to get Gene Slammed, Cassie?

Cassie Excelsion: Oh it won't hurt will it?

Xion: I think you'll like these changes.

We injected her and then Cassie was laughing as she was changing. Her skin turned yellow and furry and she grew wings from her back and a pink tail and her feet and hands turned into hooves and then she was turned into a pegasus.

Nico: Whoa!

Cassie Excelsion: That one actually tickled me.

Fluttershy: Oh Cassie you look so amazing like me.

Me: You sure do.

I formed a mirror and she looked like a carbon copy of Fluttershy! Her jumpsuit was torn to shreds though.

Cheshire: I'll throw that jumpsuit away.

Cassie Excelsion: Oh thank you Jade.

Fluttershy: Oh Cassie you and I look so much like twins now.

Rainbow Dash: Wow that is so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah it is.

Dreadbane: (to Lego Luthor) We promise we'll find you an archenemy when this is all over.

Lego Luthor: Looking forward to it.

Nico: Lets get you reverted back Cassie.

The boys all covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Cassie went through the changes in reverse and she then covered herself and blushed as a squeaking noise was heard.

Maria, Varie, Teresa and Rarity made her new clothes and they were amazing.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

The screen showed us that we were at a purple ringed planet. It was the planet Zamaron!

Nico: The planet Zamaron.

Riddler: Riddle me This: is it true that Queen Aga'po rules this planet?

Carol Ferris: It sure is.

Nico: Lets land.

We landed the ship and we got out and then we saw that the planet was a beautiful mountain world covered in amazing and incredible glowing neon purple crystal spires and giant clusters!

Nico: Wow! Look at this planet.

Lola: So amazing!

Rarity: It sure is and the jewels are amazingly beautiful.

Camie: So This is Zamaron. It's amazing.

Weirdwolf: This is it, everyone. When we see any foot soldiers, let's use every Ridewatch and Eyecon that we got!

Nico: You read my mind.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Me: And we'll test our new Vortex Blasters out.

Maria: Tahu, I think you and Tyson will get a chance to shine today.

Tahu: And I'm most looking forward to it right brother?

Tyson: You bet I am brother!

Me: This will be awesome too!

Then a massive army of Red Lantern Warriors, Orange Lantern Constructs and Yellow Lanterns appeared!

Me: WHOA!

Frenzy: Oh look. The welcome wagon.

Nico: Here we go!

Me: Lets do it!

I summoned my Lord Drakkon Vortex Blaster.

Laney: Yeah!

We all did the same with our Vortex Blasters and with my tails out I had my V-Lancer, Thermo Blaster, Diend Blaster and more ready!

Nico: YEAH! That is what I call fully armed.

Me: Yep. And for good messure. 5-5-5! Activate!

I pressed said buttons on my booster.

Nico: YEAH! ATTACK!

We fired our blasters and more and really obliterated all of the Lanterns!

Red X: Anyone want to use my Eyecon and Ridewatch?

Hunter: (German Accent) I'll go.

He activated Red X's Ridewatch. And then he fired Red X bombs from his hands and blasted the lanterns all over.

Ren Krawler: Ability Activate!

Linehalt: Bolting Vibra!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and I fired a massive energy blast barrage and really destroyed numerous Lanterns!

SkullMeramon: Metal Fireball!

He fired a blue fireball blast from his mouth and incinerated numerous Lanterns!

Nico: YEAH!

Mizore Shirayuki: Time for me.

She activated her Ridewatch!

Mizore: METAL FIREBALL!

She fired a blast of Blue Fire from her hands and it incinerated numerous Lanterns all over!

They just kept right on coming!

Tomahawk Man: There's no end to them!

Just then, a shot hit several Lanterns from behind.

KRABOOOM!

Nico: I know that energy shot anywhere!

We saw Jak and Daxter, Tess, Keira and friends!

Nico: Jak, guys!

Taranee: Awesome you all made it!

Daxter: Looks like we got here just in time!

Eli: You sure did.

Taranee: I'll help you guys!

Count Vertigo: Be careful, Taranee.

Taranee: I will.

She went Guardian!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

She then formed a sword of fire and went to help Jak & Daxter and friends and we went to the hill where the Violet Lantern Power Battery is at.

We found them and we saw LEGO BRAINIAC, HARDCASTLE, BRAINIAC AND LORD SUPERMAN!

Nico: Targets sighted.

Me: And Hardcastle is with them!

Nelson Muntz: Time for our entrance.

We went at them.

Hardcastle: They will come and die.

But then the Indigo Tribe's Spirits swirled around them and then they converged and then a massive blast of Indigo Light appeared and then we came out.

Nico: Hello Dirtbags!

Me: (To Lord Superman) Justice Lord Superman. How nice to see you again.

Hardcastle ran!

Maria: Damn it! Hardcastle got away!

Nico: (smirks) Don't worry, sis. I've got a nasty surprise for him when we get back to Earth.

Trumbipular: (To Lord Superman) Now you're working for the Brainiacs?!

Lord Superman: One of the tough choices I have to make for a better world.

Superman: Better world?! You're talking about the end of free will all because Flash died!

Lord Superman: If your Lois had died, what would you have done?

Me: Don't even start with that Kal!

Superman: Yeah! You don't even want to go that low!

Me: Besides! We've had to put up with that kind of crap for over 4 and a half years! And you were dead wrong about everything Kal.

Eli: That's right! A World Without Free Will is the ultimate fate worse than death!

Me: And besides that Kal, didn't the same thing happen to your Lois? Hmm?

Lord Superman then gasped.

Lego Brainiac: I hate to interupt this touching scene. But can we get to the part where we kill you all? We still have LOTS more worlds to collect.

Nico: Stewie, can I trust you and Brian to find the worlds Brainiac shrunk down?

Stewie: You got it Nico!

He went to find them.

Lord Superman roared and went at me and then I did a surprising move! I pulled out a chunk of KRYPTONITE! AND HELD IT RIGHT UP TO HIM! Lord Superman gasped as his power was getting weaker and weaker and weaker!

Lord Superman: NO! KRYPTONITE!

Nico: Where did J.D. get Kryptonite!?

Lord Batman: I gave it to him to help him beat him.

Lord Manhunter: That's enough, Clark. It's over.

Lord Superman: No! I will make sure all evil is exintguished! I will make sure nothing like Flash's death happens again!

Maria: Then, we're sorry. But this is for your own good.

Me: Kal it's over! You've lost. There's nothing more you can do except surrender.

Eli: Yeah!

Then Leap Frog, Devack, Bane, King Hiss, Kyd Wykkyd, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Ragdoll, Motor Ed, and Marluxia appeared.

Nico: Leap Frog, Devack, Bane, King Hiss, Kyd Wykkyd, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Ragdoll, Motor Ed, and Marluxia.

Leap Frog: You know Brainiac's the true threat, right?

Maria: We know. That's why we're trying to get Lord Superman to stand down.

Devack: You might have to knock him out.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Stewie's probably working to get all the shrunken worlds out.

Nico: That's what we're hoping for.

King Hiss: (to Nico) We heard there was a weather problem.

Nico: There sure was.

Kyd Wykkyd: Hope it wasn't too bad.

Nico: It was crazy weather.

Nico told them everything about it and was crazy!

Kyd Wykkyd: Whoa! That is really crazy!

Nico: Yep.

Choobo then appeared for round 2!

Nico: You back for round 2 Choobo?

Choobo: You bet I am.

Nico: Cool cool.

Choobo: After this, I hope you guys have a day off.

Nico: Yeah we all could use one.

Eli: I agree there.

Choobo: Good.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Lightning Dust, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - Nico's Rescue and seeing the company World Wide Weather

Leap Frog was first.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Nico's Rescue was different this time. He got to see the company World Wide Weather.

Lightning Dust: He sure did and that was so awesome to see where all the worlds weather comes from.

Fluttershy: It sure was interesting and very amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was. By the way, the weather was all messed up because of an accident that happened there. Did that affect you guys in your neck of the woods?

Leap Frog: Well it was actually raining pizzas and calzones over in Montana.

Stealth Elf: Wow! That is amazing! Pizza and Calzone rain? How cool.

Leap Frog: It sure was. What kind of things were happening because of that accident?

Fluttershy: All kinds of weird things. There was golf balls raining in St. Andrews Golf Course in England, Raining Potatoes in Idaho, Hailing Taxi Cabs in Texas, Raining Dutch Clogs and hats in Holland, Raining meat in Kansas City, Hailing cheese wheels in Wisconsin, Raining Dog Bones and Cat Toys in New York, Hurricanes in Egypt, Tornadoes in Toledo, Sunny Weather in Seattle, A Pink Hurricane in the Sahara Desert, Squeaking Thunder in Peoria, the Black Sea turning Orange, Sandstorms in Siberia, Snow Falling up in the Ukraine, Tornadoes that are sideways in Toronto, Raining Frogs in Frankfurt, all kinds of strange weather stuff.

Leap Frog: Whoa! That is really crazy weather! But at least we got plenty of food for all of us to last for over 50,000,000 years. During those 2 hours we had lots of pizzas and calzones rain. Enough to keep us all fed for years.

Casey Rhodes: That is crazy but cool. And that is also my kind of weather since me and the Jungle Fury Rangers work at a Pizza Shop.

Leap Frog: That is cool and perfect! Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Dante, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders,

## Cameron, Gwen, Phage and Lasher VS Devack - Fixing the World's Weather was worth it instead of a rescue

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) Fixing the World's Weather was worth it instead of a rescue. And instead of fighting one of Swartz's creations.

Dante: I am guessing that the weather being fixed was far more important. World Wide Weather is the company that makes all the planets Weather.

Starlight Glimmer: But it was really cool seeing what it was like.

Cozy Glow: It sure was amazing and awesome.

Hex: It was really something to see.

Cameron: And the technology that they use to make it is all really amazing.

Gwen: It sure is awesome.

Devack: Yeah that was awesome. But I'm glad you guys fixed it all up. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars, lightning, bones, magic and yellow fire and smashed him down.

---

## Laney, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Onewa, Pohatu, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Lincoln's rescue and meeting Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Kindness

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Costa Rica. And that he met Cassie Excelsion, the Champion of Kindness.

Laney: He sure did! That was so awesome. Cassie is just like Fluttershy in EVERY single aspect and more. She loves all animals and even has her love of all her friends.

Applejack: She sure does. And she is amazing as a guardian of Harmony.

Apple Bloom: We all agree there.

Flashwing: Yeah it's all really amazing.

Onewa: Yeah it sure is awesome. I think it's really amazing that she loves so many animals and all that.

Pohatu: Just like Fluttershy and more.

Bane: Si. I agree there amigos. Lets do it!

They fired waves of rock, earth, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Leni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ed, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - Meeting a gene-slammer for Victorica, Angel of Bravery

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Victorica, Angel of Bravery. What's her name?

Leni: Her name is Victorica Meadows and she is totes beautiful and amazing.

Rarity: She certainly is darlings. I think she has a beautiful and breathtaking look.

Sweetie Belle: We also found out something really big.

---

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Victorica, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Victorica, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) Oh, I remembered this one time that I was helping Lincoln with a project on The Battle of Gettysburg and we were in Lincoln's room. But then, the door was knocked down by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were about to kill Lincoln and their eyes were red with rage and insanity. So, I attacked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and after I knocked them down and out, we then tied them up with nylon rope. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what happened, and when I showed everyone their plan that Lori had in her diary, they grounded the five demon sisters for nine weeks and they were put into the basement and away from Lincoln, and he refused to talk to any of them. He hugged me and he thanked me for saving him from their wrath and I also hugged him back.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: That'll teach them.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the next day, we got an A on our project on The Battle of Gettysburg.

Me: Awesome. Not only did you defend Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but you also got an A on your project.

Girl Jordan: Yep, oh, and I still remembered when Dakota and Victorica teamed up and they yelled out, "WATCH WHERE YOU'RE GOING, FISHFACE!", to Chandler and his goons, and they ran off like a bunch of cowards.

Nico: (Snickers) Oh man, I hope they pissed their pants.

Lincoln: They sure did, and they got into major trouble with the teacher that day, and they had to clean up the floor and they spent a day in Time-Out.

Eli: Whoa.

FLASHBACK ENDS

King Hiss: GOODNESS! Man the Dark Sides of Lincoln's mean sisters are totally out of control! I can't wait to be rid of them for good.

Gill Grunt: So does the rest of the world.

Ed: Skip to my loom my darling!

Eddy: (Offscreen) SHUT UP ED!

They laughed!

King Hiss: But that was awesome though. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Takanuva, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Aang, Katara, Zuko, Toph, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - Onua's first Ambassador Mission and us facing Martian Manhunter

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd: (to Takanuva) I heard today was Onua's first Ambassador

Mission. And that he and the others faced Lord Martian Manhunter too.

Takanuva: That was really amazing! And it wasn't just him it was 2 Anothers as well. Another Spector for Ghost and Another Time Force Red.

Princess Celestia: That was really something facing them.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. But we all got Eyecons and Vortex Blasters and Chrono Sabers. This is amazing.

Spotlight: It sure is.

Aang: I think it's really cool having our own Chrono Sabers and Vortex Blasters.

Katara: This is gonna be cool to try them out.

Zuko: It sure will be awesome.

Toph: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Kyd: I can't wait to see what they can do. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and elements and smashed him down.

---

Onua, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ilana, Ashi, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - Lord Martian Manhunter had Another Specter and Another Time Force Red with him

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Lord Martian Manhunter had Another Specter and Another Time Force Red with him. I hope you guys didn't have trouble fighting them.

Onua: It was a really awesome way to start my missions with a bang. But no we didn't. Lord Manhunter showed J.D. and Takeru how their world lost their Flash as well as how Lord Superman killed their version of Luthor.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was terrible! Their world seriously had tons of problems!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And their worlds version of Luthor was the driving force that ruined it.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding! And we had to put up with 4 and a half years of people saying that we're like them.

Ilana: But we will never be like the Justice Lords.

Ashi: We have too much honor.

Tar Pit: Thank goodness for that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and earth and smashed him down.

## Pohatu, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - General Hardcastle is a Jerk

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) General Hardcastle is a Jerk. It's not Superman's fault that Brainiac's after Earth.

Pohatu: No he's nothing but a total coward. Superman is not to blame. Hardcastle is nothing but a totally Xenophobic Asshole.

Pinkie Pie: And a total party pooper!

Featherweight: Yeah he has no love for anyone. Not even America.

Sprocket: Yeah he has no love at all.

Tommy Oliver: And we'll make sure he pays for his crimes.

Avalanche: We sure will and Pohatu it was an awesome honor to meet the Build Kamen Riders.

Pohatu: I'm glad we both met them.

Avalanche: Me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of Rock, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## War Machine, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tommy Himi, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Good Thing I was on to Hardcastle from the moment he called

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) Good Thing J.D. was on to Hardcastle from the moment he called. The real president would never hold a meeting in the park.

War Machine: No he certainly wouldn't. He would hold a meeting in the White House.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is right. And he was also over in Germany having a meeting with the Chancellor of Germany.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. But he'll get what's coming to him.

Spyro: Impersonating the President is the same as Treason.

Tommy Himi: Yeah it sure is.

Ragdoll: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Optimus Prime, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Zamaron is a beautiful Planet and it's time for us to make Lord Superman listen to reason

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Zamaron is a beautiful Planet, dude. And it's time for us to make Lord Superman listen to reason.

Yang: I agree there. He needs to learn that his actions have consequences.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding there. What the Justice Lords have done to that world shows that there was nothing but fear and terror.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was awful!

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Optimus Prime: This is something that not even my people on Cybertron would approve with.

Motor Ed: I agree on that. Lets do it! Seriously!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Layla Williams, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Syd Chang, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - Hard to imagine after 4 and a half years that the Justice Lords would return and they would be helping Lego Brainiac and our Brainiac

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) Hard to imagine after 4 and a half years that the

Justice Lords would return. And they would be helping Lego Brainiac and our Brainiac.

Layla Williams: No kidding there! I've heard so much about the Justice Lords and how big of a terrible impact they've had on so many people. And they kept saying that the Justice League is going to become in every way like them. That is too much crap in my opinion.

Princess Luna: I agree there! That is not right to say all that.

Moondust: I agree there! The Justice League and Team Loud Phoenix Storm are all too strong willed in honor and friendship to go down that path.

Snowdrop: And Nico made great defensive measures to counteract against all that.

Gari: That's good he did.

Blackout: The Royal Defenders were like the Justice Lords. But that all happened against their wills because they were poisoned by the evil of the Chaos Sorcerer Sindri Myr.

Syd Chang: Yeah that was awful!

Marluxia: That sure was awful. But I'm glad the Royal Defenders aren't like that anymore thanks to J.D.'s counterpart. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and leaves and smashed him down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Choobo

---

Choobo was next.

Nico: This will be good!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Brainiac, a collection of greatswords with the anti-Brainiac symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nnico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They formed the Thunderstorm Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Choobo you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

Jak, Daxter and friends and Taranee were really blasting the Red, Orange and Yellow Lanterns all over with fire and Eco blasts and energy and fire swords.

Daxter: That all you wimps got?!

Taranee: Yeah these guys are pathetic!

They incinerated and slashed numerous lanterns all over and destroyed them all.

Jak: Yeah! That got them.

Taranee: It sure did.

Jak: What do you guys wanna do now?

Taranee: Lets go help the rest of the team.

They went and helped us.

We regrouped.

Me: Sorry Kal but I'm afraid we can't let you sully the Justice League's good name any longer. But before we battle it's time we had a little talk.

Lord Superman: What is it this time?

Me: Kal we know you're a good man and you have done so many good things all over the world and beyond. But what you were doing to our world after what happened to your version of the Flash died and your world is wrong on so many levels. Would the people of Krypton approve of your actions? NO WAY IN A MILLION YEARS!

Nico: That's right Kal. For many years, my people the Saiyans were once the most feared race in the galaxy because they were under the thumb of a tyrant that wanted to rule over everything with an iron fist. But in the end my people attempted to launch a revolt against him and they ended up paying the ultimate price along with their entire planet. What you were doing would have ultimately lead to the same thing and by speculations you would have done the same thing to the entire human race! Is that what the people would want from you? A defender turned into the very same thing that he was trying to protect the world from?

Lord Superman knew that Nico and me were right. Instead of protecting the world he was doing the exact opposite.

Lord Superman: Oh no. (Realizing that everything he did was wrong)

He had flashbacks of everything he did and more. After 4 and a half years the truth finally set in!

Lord Superman: What have I done!? What have I done!? WHAT HAVE I DONE!

He screamed in guilt and sadness!

He broke down crying and pounded the ground and he was really upset.

He was crying hard.

Lord Batman and Lord Manhunter comforted him.

Lord Batman: It's all right Kal. It's all right.

Lord Manhunter: It's all over my friend.

Me: I'm sorry Kal. I'm sorry. But we'll help later. Now we got 2 Brainiacs to take down!

Troy: Let's end these set of adventure with a bang!

I gave the Megaforce Rangers the Kiva Keys.

Me: I call the Kiva team the Vampire Horror Gothforce.

Nico: Ooh cool name.

Brittney: That's worthy of the Goths of Darkness.

Me: It sure is.

Orion: I like it.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! VAMPIRE HORROR GOTHFORCE!

They turned into the Kiva Kamen Riders! Troy was Kiva, Noah was Ixa, Gia was Kiva-La, Jake was Basshaa, Emma was Garulu and Orion was Dogga!

Nico: COOL!

Troy: Wow! This is amazing!

Emma: Yeah it is!

Me: Garulu is my favorite in Kiva.

Emma: I like it.

Nico: Lets get them guys!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Luna May and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Me: Get ready Brainiacs! Your date with death is right now!

We went at the Brainiacs and pulverized them both all over the place with incredible force and fury. Intress, Najarin, Lystone, Loderool, and Nivenna and smashed the 2 Brainiacs all over.

We were really going at him and using the powers of our Eyecons and all that on them.

Tantrum, Hot Spot, Rexy and Lupin used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tantrum's horns, Hot Spot's Fireball Cannons and Rexy and Lupin's powers 100-fold.

Tantrum and Rexy: TYRANNOSAURUS LIGHTNING SHOT!

Lupin and G1 Hotspot: THIEVES OF FIREBALLS BURST!

Water Masters and Riddler: RIDDLES OF THE MAELSTROM BURST!

Skateboarder Power and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT SKATEBOARD SHRED!

Dino Thunder and SkullMeramon: DINOSAUR OF BLUE FIRE BLAST!

Digimon Couple and Tri Klops: DIGIMON VISION BLAST!

S.H.I.E.L.D. and Beautiful Gorgeous: SHIELD OF BEAUTY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle and Titanium Man: MAGIC TITANIUM BLAST!

Toa of Light and Multiple Man: LIGHT CLONE BARRAGE!

Friends of the Stars and Cheshire: STARS AND CATS BLAST!

Rock Masters and Count Vertigo: ROCKS OF DIZZYING FURY!

6th Ranger Powers and Red X: 6 RED X BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP FIRESTORM!

They fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Meadow Evans, Princess Cadance, Carol Ferris and Girl Jordan: LOVE CONQUERS ALL BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of purple energy.

Star Sapphire Corps:

For hearts long lost and full of fright,

For those alone in blackest night,

Accept our ring and join our fight,

Love conquers all- with violet light!

VIOLET PROWL OF THE PREDATOR!

They fired a wave of Violet Light and it formed into The Predator, the Entity of Love!

Lincoln: STAR SAPPHIRE ELEMENT STYLE: QUEEN AGA'PO!

Shantae: STAR SAPPHIRE MAGIC STYLE: CAROL FERRIS!

Yuna Kamihara: STAR SAPPHIRE WATER STYLE: DELA PHARON!

Nanami: STAR SAPPHIRE WATER STYLE: FATALITY!

Mai Shiranui: STAR SAPPHIRE FIRE STYLE: MIRI RIAM!

Litchi Faye Ling: STAR SAPPHIRE FIRE STYLE: MISS BLOSS!

Makoto Nanaya: STAR SAPPHIRE WIND STYLE: RACE!

Tatsumaki: STAR SAPPHIRE WIND STYLE: GUY GARDNER!

Rachel Alucard: STAR SAPPHIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: ABRAHAM POINTE!

Sari: STAR SAPPHIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: KHEA TARAMKA!

Toph: STAR SAPPHIRE EARTH STYLE: EARTH STYLE: KRONA!

Julie: STAR SAPPHIRE EARTH STYLE: WONDER WOMAN!

They fired waves of violet energy and they formed into said Star Sapphires.

Lincoln and his harem: STAR SAPPHIRE FINAL SMASH: REPTILES OF ETERNAL LOVE!

They summoned reptiles made of violet light of love to attack the Brainiacs and then the blasts all hit them and exploded and they destroyed our universes Brainiac forever!

Lego Brainiac: Why is that dragon child staring at me like that?

Drakes started walking towards him with rage in his eyes.

Drakus: You know Drakonia?

Lego Brainiac: Oh yeah, that planet full of dragon people, that I destroyed because they wouldn't give me their knowledge of military tactics.

Drakus: You're looking at the prince of that planet.

Lego Brainiac: Wait, you're the prince?! I thought you died to the cosmos!

Drakus: Well now I'm back, and I'm going to feed you your own heart for what you did.

Lego Brainiac: Try and kill me. Laughable. I'll end you the same way I did your father.

Drakus was left silent… before he breaks out into laughter at the evil AI's words, completely unfazed by the threat albeit trying to compliment his one liner.

Drakus: Hahahaha, shit! I guess you're not all cold logic after all.

Then Drakus gave a powerful punch to the jaw to Lego Brainiac, knocking him off balance, which also unleashes a shockwave strong enough to send Lego Brainiac flying.

With Lego Brainiac knocked to the stone walls, Drakus follows up with a flurry of punches quick enough to prevent Lego Brainiac from using his powers against him through the pummeling. He then throws him onto the ground.

Drakus: You destroyed countless worlds, I'm returning the favor.

Lego Brainiac recovers and angrily charges at Drakus, ramming both of them through the wall and multiple pillars. Stopping for a brief moment, he follows up by grabbing Drakus' head and grinding it against the ground as he flies, unwittingly crashing into an oil tanker Drakus brought out and causing an explosion. We witness the scene as both of them fly into the sky, with Drakus knocking Lego Brainiac away with another punch.

Chasing after him, Drakus stops a few feet away from his frustrated opponent who goes to charge at him, but he quickly dodges and grabs the back of his head, with Lego Brainiac struggling to break free. Noticing a meteor coming right for them, Drakus turns with Lego Brainiac in hand to face it head-on, intent on having it ram into them. Refusing to take a faceful, Lego Brainiac uses his heat vision to shoot down the meteor and send it crashing to the ground. He then hits Drakus with an elbow before attempting to use his heat vision against him, but Drakus easily catches the beam unfazed and pummels him some more before lecturing him.

Drakus: Logic and Emotion go hand in hand, you should have learned this by now, but you didn't.

He uppercuts Lego Brainiac to flip him upside down before grabbing his leg and hand and stepping on his chin to drop down to the ground, intending to crush the head against it.

However, the supersonic speed debilitates Drakus' now-bleeding ears, messing with his equilibrium and forcing him to let go of Lego Brainiac, who grabs him and crashes down to the ground at hypersonic speeds, causing an explosion that vaporizes the ground from before.

As the smoke clears, Lego Brainiac climbs out of the crater, panicking at the sight of blood on himself. He can only hyperventilate as his self-control deteriorates.

Drakus: What's the matter, are you going to cry?

Lego Brainiac sees the Prince of Drakonia floating towards him through the flames. Lego Brainiac rushes forward and grabs him by the shoulder before blasting him point blank in the eyes with his heat vision. As he continues with this, he enters a furious tirade.

Lego Brainiac: AFTER I'M DONE WITH YOU, I'M GONNA FLASH-FRY THAT LITTLE TEAM OF YOURS, THIS WORTHLESS

PLANET, AND EVERY GODDAMN PERSON YOU KNOW!

His rant is interrupted by Drakus reaching out and grabbing his lower face and crushing it, leaving his jaw hanging by one joint. The AI lets out a muffled scream of horror from his mutilated face and takes a step back as Drakus gets up. He pulls his arm back and thrusts it through Lego Brainiac's chest and out his back, with his black mechanical heart clenched in it, before pulling his arm out along with the organ. As the still-alive Lego Brainiac weakly gurgles and tries to reach for his heart, his dominating opponent only asks him one question.

Drakus: Remember what I promised you?

Keeping true to his word, Drakus shoves the still-beating heart into the hanging mouth of his terrified adversary and forces him to his knees before grabbing the sides of his head, opening his now bloodshot, murderous eyes and uttering one final command.

Drakus: Now swallow.

Lego Brainiac, crying from the fear, torture, and agony, can only let out one last muffled scream as his head is crushed into paste by the Drakonian's brute strength, splattering his oil everywhere and onto us watching in suprise. Drakus, now covered in oil and with his revenge had, looks up to the sky, content and happy.

Drakus: I did it, mom and dad, I ended the monster who destroyed my home, may you finally find rest.

Brainiac's evil spirit appeared.

Drakus: Now to make sure you never haunt me again. BLACK GATES!

Drakus used the Uzumaki Black Judgement Sealing Art: Black Gate on Lego Brainiac and our Brainiac and it found them both guilty and destroyed them forever!

Nico: WHOA!

Tar Pit: And so ends the reign of the Brainiacs.

Me: Drakus did that. That was so awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Except for Brainiac 8 in the M.O.E. that's Runo's archenemy.

Avalanche: Honestly, I was startin to think we'd never get through ALL the Justice Lords.

Me: Me too. But at least we talked some sense into Kal.

Nico: Yeah.

Lord Manhunter: Good thing you all fought me on Onua's mission.

Me: That is for sure.

Lord Superman came up to us in cuffs and he had tears streaming down his face.

Lord Superman: Guys I want you to know that before you take me away to prison that I don't deserve any of your forgiveness. But you all were right. I turned my back on the very planet I was trying to protect and I turned into a ruthless heathen. And for all the trouble I caused to all of you and started, I'm so sorry.

I went up to him.

Me: Kal, what happened was because you all lost your version of the Flash and that really saddens me that he died at the hands of your Lex Luthor. But just so you know you don't have to worry about your worlds version of Luthor ever again. He was given the Black Gates and he is gone for good. He has now become nothing more than a forgotten memory. But when the time comes you still have the opportunity to redeem yourself. It's never too late for you.

Lord Batman: That's right Clark. J.D. gave us this chance at redemption and you can do the same too.

Lord Superman: I'll think about it. But I have a lot to think about for what I did. All right you can send me back to prison.

I did so.

Ragdoll: (to Jak and Daxter) You guys helped too.

Jak: We sure did.

Me: And we owe you guys big time for it.

Nico: Yeah we sure do. Thanks again.

Meadow Evans: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Victorica Meadows: Same with me.

Cassie Excelsion: And me too.

Motor Ed: You won't regret it, dudettes.

Me: You girls will love it.

Marluxia: Let's go home now. We have a victory party to plan. (smirks) And a rogue general to take care of.

Nico: Oh yeah. This is gonna be awesome.

?: Soon, every living thing in this entire world will bow down before me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Jessica Albert: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mordegon.

A tall dark figure with horns on his heads came out of the shadows, and it was none other than the ancient dark mage, Mordegon.

Jessica Albert: Mordegon, I should've known you'd show up.

Mordegon: And now, I shall destroy every last one of you fools!

Carly Morgan: That's never going to happen, you demonic dark mage. Your days of attempting to take over the world end here and now.

Suddenly, Carly Morgan's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a pink and black energy aura with darkness, water, ice, flowers, and creatures of the night, she unholsters her massive Number 87: Queen of The Night-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Mordegon, she left pink and black energy, darkness, water, ice, flowers, and creatures of the night with every step.

Carly Morgan: Mordegon, the crimes that you've committed against mankind since ancient times can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you pay the price for every last one of your crimes in full!

Suddenly, Carly Morgan was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and black energy with darkness, water, ice, and flowers surrounding it, there's Number 87: Queen of The Night and creatures of the night flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Carly Morgan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Carly Morgan grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair and she has a pink flower in her hair, she has neon blue eyes and a pink and black energy aura with darkness, water, ice, flowers, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has Number 87: Queen of The Night and with the Moon and the Number 87 its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Number 87: Queen of The Night earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Night and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Number 87: Queen of The Night with blue gems for eyes and the Night and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and her blue choker with gold star for the pendant. Carly Morgan has on a short-sleeved black blouse, yellow sleeveless top, pink skirt, black pants, purple ankle-high sneakers, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, water, and ice on the coattails, and on the back is Number 87: Queen of The Night with darkness, water, ice, and flowers surrounding it. Suddenly, Carly Morgan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large pink feathers have yellow and black tips on the feathers. Carly Morgan has on a

Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Carly Morgan's massive Number 87: Queen of The Night-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, darkness, water, ice, and flowers and when it emerged, it transformed into Number 87: Queen of The Night's Darkness Water Greatsword of Flower Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Number 87: Queen of The Night etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large pink and yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink and yellow gem with angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Number 87: Queen of The Night's head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Number 87: Queen of The Night that said, "Carly Morgan, Gene-Slammer of Number 87: Queen of The Night, Loving Daughter of Mr. Morgan, Guardian Angel With a Dark Past, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Her Former Mother, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Water, Ice, Flowers, and Creatures of Darkness"

カーリー・モーガン、ナンバー87のジーン・スラマー：夜の女王、モーガン氏の愛する娘、暗い過去を持つ守護天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、彼女の元母の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、水、氷、花、そして闇の生き物のマスター

Carly Morgan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY WATER ARCTIC DARKNESS QUEEN ANGEL OF FLORAL JUSTICE AND DARKNESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Carly Morgan's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Mordegon saw it, the dark mage fell into a rage and fired a blast of dark energy from his staff, but Carly Morgan fired a powerful pink and black energy blast with darkness, ice, water, flowers, and creatures of darkness at the dark mage, and it hit Mordegon and he was sent flying into a wall.

Nico: Wow, Carly Morgan's transformed, that's so awesome.

Me: And she sent Mordegon flying into a wall with that powerful energy blast. But, the fight's about to begin.

Lincoln: Wow, Carly, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Carly Morgan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Arctic Dark Queen and Divine Dark Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Mordegon once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Carly.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Carly Morgan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of trying to take over the world are over, Mordegon.**

Carly Morgan and Lincoln went after Mordegon, who tried to fire more blasts of energy from his staff, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and black energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, and Angels, and they explode with incredible power as they hit Mordegon. Carly Morgan fired a blast of darkness and it destroyed Mordegon's staff, and she and Lincoln attacked Mordegon with their massive greatswords, and they left scars on him and drew blood. Then, they fired red energy blasts at Mordegon and as they hit him, they began sucking out Mordegon's powers, abilities, and his dark magic. Then, they fired powerful blasts of energy and as they hit Mordegon, they explode with incredible power and Mordegon was eventually banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as Carly Morgan and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Carly Morgan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Carly Morgan: And that's it for that evil monster. Thanks for helping me take down Mordegon, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Carly.

Suddenly, Carly Morgan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Carly Morgan's face, they kissed passionately as Carly Morgan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Number 87: Queen of The Night flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and the moon shining down on them and we all cheered wildly.

Drakus: Finally, it's over. My people and my planet have been avenged.

Lincoln: And both Brainiacs have paid for their crimes against the universe by getting sent to The Black Gates and Justice Lord Superman is back in prison for good.

Me: You said it, Linc.

Nico: Now, the terror of Brainiac has been silenced forever and he'll never plague the universe ever again.

Me: Both versions of Brainiac were monsters who were a threat to the entire universe, and the pain and suffering they've caused to those in their paths can never be forgiven and now with them gone, now the scars they've left on the survivors can finally start to heal.

Drakus: You said it, J.D.

---

While we were preparing the victory party at Lynn's Table, when suddenly a certain uninvited guest appeared.

William: Something tells me you weren't invited here.

Hardcastle: Mr. Dunbar,

William: Don't "Mr. Dunbar" me. What the hell are you doing here?

Hardcastle: I like parties, and I'm here for the mop-up.

William: Cover-up. But you can't cover this up. Especially not from the President and Waller.

Hardcastle: (laughs) Oh please! The president's in Germany! He has no idea of what I tried to do to save our planet! And Waller has never gotten violent with anyone before. She's just a weak, spineless, fat cow!

Hardcastle then heard someone clear their throat. He turned around and paled as he saw the President, Supergirl, and Amanda Waller.

Me: You were saying? Hmm?

Waller: (raises eyebrow) Weak, spinless, fat cow, huh? (to Deadshot) Lawton, good to see you again.

Deadpool: You too Ms. Waller!

Waller: (To Hardcastle) Also flattery will get you nowhere.

Me: (Salutes) Hello Mr. President. How was the meeting with the Chancellor of Germany?

President: Really well J.D. thank you. I'm glad we got here and you called me here.

Nico: Glad we did.

Hardcastle: You called them!?

Me: Yes we did. And we told them everything.

Hardcastle: You traitors! Arrest them!

Waller: Impersonating the president over the phone, luring J.D. and the rest into a trap, trying to shoot them down, making a deal with the Brainiacs, trying to give Superman to them, and most of all, doing it all behind our backs! Do you have anything you want to fucking say for yourself?!

There was silence. And then, Hardcastle spat in Waller's face.

My powers protected her from his spit.

Nico: (Smirks) Now you have become a racist.

President: Arrest him for Treason and prep him for execution!

Sheila and Tom and Eli did so. Eli held him with the Force to make sure he never moves.

Waller: (sighs) Is there anything else we need to know?

Me: Just all this Ms. Waller.

I gave her a file containing all the evidence of Hardcastle's secret deals and all that. She read it all and his deeds weren't just with Brainiac but with Luthor too. He did so many shady dealings with Luthor.

Waller: Good. Now, is there anything else we need to know about what happened today?

Me: Just that the Justice Lords are starting the process of being redeemed. It's gonna take some time but we can do it.

Waller: Excellent.

Me: With one last topping on the cake. (Snaps fingers)

I snapped my fingers and then beams of light shined down and the divine singing of angels was heard and then a figure came down and it was the Justice Lords version of The Flash and he had a red and blue version of his suit on and he landed.

Lord Flash: I'm alive again! Cool!

Me: I brought you back Barry.

Lord Flash: Wow! It's an honor to meet you J.D.

Me: Same to you Barry. I'm so sorry that things went completely south in your universe.

Lord Flash: Yeah it was terrible for me.

Lord Batman and Manhunter hugged him for the first time in a while.

Nico: That was awesome! This was an awesome and amazing adventure.

Lola: Boy it sure was. We had a really eventful 7 days.

Nico: Yeah we sure did. Great job everyone. This was all so fun.

Carol Ferris: (To the viewers) Remember this, love is a powerful force but it has its ups and downs. Don't go to great lengths for the one you love.

Nico: That's for sure. Lets have the best party ever!

We cheered and did so and the party was fun. Then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Hardcastle was found guilty of his crimes and he was sentenced to death! Before that though, he was forced to pay the largest ever form of restitution ever. He was forced to pay over 291 Googolplex dollars in diamonds and he did so and then was executed by firing squad. Our planet was really rich now. Hardcastle was given the Black Gates after that.

THE END!

---

Another awesome saga done.

This was all for one of my favorite games on PS4 and that was Lego Batman 3. It was awesome seeing the worlds of the Lantern Corps. I thought it was awesome meeting many heroes and villains in that one. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Tecna, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Tecna's home planet Zenith and we're going to not only see what it's like but also we're going to face twin Another Rangers. They are for Another Lupin Red and Another Pat LupinRangers VS PatRangers. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for an Evolved Galvan named Stella Copernicus and she is the direct descendant of 15th Century Astronomer, Nicolaus Copernicus. Stella is one of Nico's friends from Math Class and she has an incredibly powerful brain. She was born with an extremely powerful and high IQ of 1,500 and she can solve even the toughest of match problems and quantum equations ever. She also has a really powerful psychic mind and can use the full 100% of her brain power. She also hates bullies with a vengeance and did all kinds of crazy things to them without anyone suspecting a thing. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Apple Valley Orchard in Llano, Texas, and they're not only going to meet Helen Anderson, the Champion of Honesty, but they're also going to take down and destroy Gill from the Street Fighter franchise, who's the leader of the Secret Society, a mysterious organization made up of humanity's elite who've controlled world events from the shadows since the dawn of history, and seeks to fulfill an apocalyptic agenda to ensure its own utopian salvation. And they're going to meet a Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix named Mary Garcia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Texas, she's a girl with a heart of gold and she's known to be really strong and has very powerful strength thanks to working on her family's farm when she was growing up. She's also taken on Lori and Lynn at their worst, and she has a really horrible revelation about Lori and Lynn that could've gotten them thrown in prison forever. Get ready for an amazing camping trip in a non-combat chapter as we go to Winsome Falls for our annual camping excursion there. We could use a little R&R after going on so many awesome adventures.

See you all tomorrow.

# Camping At Winsome Falls 2

Walking on a bridge over a lake to a high tech awesome castle was Nico, Tecna, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were on Tecna's home planet, Zenith and we were there for another awesome and really cool rescue. Maggie Peyton was with us too for this because she was curious.

Me: Wow! So this is the planet Zenith.

Camie: It sure is amazing! Wow, Tecna your home planet is absolutely amazing!

May: It's a truly advanced and technological marvel.

Tecna: (British Accent) I'm glad you guys are liking my home world so far and it's great to be home again. I was starting to feel a little homesick.

Miku Yuuki: It's still a really amazing planet.

Tecna: So what do you think of my home planet sis?

Maggie Peyton: It's magnificent Tecna! I think it's so cool that you got to live here.

Tecna: It sure is. And it was before I went to study magic.

Eli: That is amazing.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tecna.

Tecna: Anytime Nico and it's great that you guys are with me so you can see my home planet.

Momo: It's really amazing.

Tsuyu: Boy I'll say. It's awesome seeing Zenith.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Tecna, is it true that you sacrificed yourself that one time?

Tecna: It sure is and it was to save one of my friends from doom and also Layla's world from destruction. But in the end Valtor won on that.

Me: Well Valtor is gone forever now. His crimes were completely reprehensible.

Laney: Yeah he deserved to be destroyed.

Nico: But you are a great hero Tecna.

Tecna: Thanks Nico. I'm glad.

Maggie Peyton: That was amazing.

Nico: But how did you get your Enchantix after your sacrifice?

Me: That's what has me wondering myself.

Tecna: Well I shut the Omega Portal and saved my planet from total destruction.

Me: Wow! That is a very Valorous act.

Maggie Peyton: It sure was awesome!

Nico: It sure was. Way to go Tecna.

Eli: So the Omega Portal was like a Black Hole that was going to destroy all of Zenith?

Tecna: Yes it was. Valtor was going to use that portal to destroy all of Zenith forever.

Nico: Monster. Now I'm glad he is dead.

Eli: The entire universe is.

Nico: Honestly, Tecna, I feel like you're the smartest of the Winx Club.

Tecna: I'm honored that you think that Nico.

Nico: Only because it's true.

We arrived at Tecna's castle and it was beautiful and hugely advanced. It all had technology that is so powerful and so advanced that it would make all of Earth's technology look like simple windup toys in comparison. Lisa analyzed that the technology on the Plumber Charts was level 20+. It doesn't go any higher than that unfortunately.

Me: Wow! This is all amazing!

Tecna: Indeed it is.

We then arrived in the throne room and we were in the presence of Tecna's mother and father King Cryos and Queen Titania.

King Cryos: (British Accent) Ah Tecna welcome home.

Tecna: Hello mother and father.

Queen Titania: (British Accent) And Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to have you all here.

We knelt.

Me: The pleasure is all ours your majesty.

Nico: We are honored to be here.

Eli: We sure are.

Tecna: This is my sister Maggie Peyton.

Maggie Peyton: It's an honor to meet you your majesties.

Tecna: We're not related by blood. We have gotten really close during my ambassador missions a couple of months ago.

King Cryos: It's a pleasure to meet you Maggie.

Maggie Peyton: Same to you sire.

Nico: Your daughter's been a great help to us.

King Cryos: And I'm really proud of her for helping you all. I am most proud of you all for helping her and having her help you all.

Me: It was our pleasure your majesty.

Nico: She even has her own archenemy as well.

Me: But don't worry he is a frenemy.

Tecna: That's right. His name is Edward Nygma and he goes by The Riddler.

Eli: You would love his riddles. They are very cryptic and amazing.

Laney: He gave Batman a challenge on many of his crusades but Batman was able to figure it all out very fast.

Sirius: It shows how smart he is.

Queen Titania: That is very impressive.

Tecna: And we have a lot of fun doing our usual battles mother. They are good for building up our power and showing what we can do.

Queen Titania: That is good.

Nico: We even have his Lego Version recruited as well.

Me: It's true. We just have to find a suitable archenemy for him. (Gets an idea!) And I think I have the great candidate. And that's Tecna's awesome Specialist boyfriend Timmy.

Nico: Hey not a bad idea.

Queen Titania: Ah how is Timmy these days?

Tecna: He's doing great mother. We talk every day so I can inform him of our adventures.

King Cryos: That's great you keep in touch with each other.

Just then, Nico heard something.

Nico: Wait. Do you guys hear that?

We heard it too. It was a very familiar Eerie Moaning.

Me: I know that moaning anywhere. That means Another Rangers are here!

Laney: Yeah!

King Cryos: Uh oh.

Tecna: Stand ready everyone.

Me: Right.

Then we saw 2 figures appear and they were ANOTHER LUPIN RED AND ANOTHER PAT 1! Another Lupin Red looked like a scary version of Lupin Red of the LupinRangers and Another Pat 1 looked like a scary version of Pat 1 from the Patrangers! They both had really scary armor and more and even scary helmets!

Me: Another LupinRed and Another Pat1!

Nico: Kairi and Keiichiro would be having a helluva rantfest if they saw this!

Me: So would El Jefe and Don Octavio!

They fired at us but Nico jumped out of the way. The blasts hit the wall and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: I knew Dark's usual battles would pay off!

Me: Who are you two!?

Then they clutched their heads!

Another Lupin Red: (In a girls voice) HELP US J.D.!

Another Pat 1: (In Another Girls Voice) SAVE US!

Me: I know those two voices!

They reverted back and groaned in pain and we saw that they were both twin blond hair girls that were identical but have different color dresses! One had a purple and red dress and the other had a blue and green dress!

Me: Adrienne and Laura Perkins!

Adrienne Perkins: You have to help us!

Laura Perkins: We can't control this power! Swartz did this to us!

Me: I knew this was his work!

Nico: How do you know them?

Me: We went to school together and we were in video gaming club. We played Warhammer 40,000 and we were the king and queens of the game. We did it all on that game. But after I moved to Michigan we kept in touch but after the 1st month they disappeared. I thought something terrible had happened. But now I can see that they were turned into Another Rangers!

Nico: Whoa that is amazing that you played Warhammer like that.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: (takes out Dark's Ridewatch) Here's your warning: Your asses are about to be kicked!

He activated it and he got a plant whip with all of Plantmenace's powers in it!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Now for this one. (Puts on Dark Spicer's Ring) Here's your second warning: And it's going to hurt as we fucking pummel you!

DARK SPICER! PLEASE!

I got all of Alien Ξ's powers!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: And this too. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Hold on girls! We'll save you.

Nico: Your moves!

The Perkins Twins were enveloped in vortexes of darkness and Adrienne had masks in it and Laura had police sirens in it and they were ANOTHER RANGERS AGAIN!

Another Lupin Red then put a Yellow and Black Batwinged Space Shuttle VS Vehicle on her blaster and Another Pat 1 put a neon green glowing green Stealth Bomber VS Vehicle on her blaster! The Space Shuttle had the symbol of Vypra on it and the Stealth Bomber had the Cutie Mark of Toxic Horror on it!

Me: WHOA! They have VS Vehicles that have all the powers of the Core and Non-Core Masters of Evil Members!

Nico: Wow! This will be awesome!

Tecna: The Space Shuttle must be a Dial Fighter! And the Stealth Bomber must be a Trigger Machine!

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: Brace yourselves!

Another LupinRed fired energy beams of light and darkness and I deflected the blasts back and huge fiery explosions blasted the floor all over the place!

Another Pat1 fired radioactive energy bullets and Eli used his lightsaber to deflect them back and the blasts all hit the floor and huge fiery explosions blasted off all over the place.

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: But two can play at that!

Eli pulled out his OOO Sword and put in the medals for Carly Atlas, Rex Goodwin and Vulture!

HUMMINGBIRD, CONDOR, VULTURE! BIRD TRIO!

Eli then spread his wings and flew into the air and fired a massive blast of purple and orange fire and the blasts all hit the 2 Another Rangers and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Nico: Please say you've had enough.

They were down but they were Not out.

They got up.

Me: All right then.

I pulled out the Wonder Ride Book for Gaim.

Me: New Acquirement that I got for meeting the Kamen Riders. (Reads Verse) "The battle with Kouta and Kaito raged on as both went at each other and turning much of the area into an incredible intense sea of fire. Neither one giving up without a fight and giving it their all with everything they have. But then Kouta got the drop on his adversary by firing a massive barrage of fruit from Helheim and they hit his opponent with intense force and blasting everything around him."

Everything I said happened as Kouta appeared as an illusion and fired fruits and the area was a sea of flames! The whole castle throne room was on fire!

Nico: WOW! That was awesome!

Nico: Kouta and Kaito aren't even here.

Me: I know. That was a verse from a Wonder Ride Book. But it was really epic seeing that happen on TV. That had to be the most explosions I've ever seen in one battle between 2 rivals.

Nico: That was epic. But that was amazing!

Maria put out all the fires with her water powers.

Eli: Kamen Rider Wonder Ride Books. That is awesome.

Maria: Sorry, girls. But we're talking you two down by force.

EL JEFE! VYPRA! BEST MATCH!

She fired a wave of light & darkness as well as a blast of fire and lightning and the blasts all hit Another Lupin Red and knocked her down.

Nico: We have to take them both down at the same time!

?: Let us handle that!

We saw An Evolved Galvan and with it was a blue hair girl with blue eyes and blue clothes and she had the symbol of Tzeentch emblazoned on her forehead as well as on her skirt and she had a scary scythe on her back.

Nico: Emily Lenoir Tzeentch! Awesome to see you!

Emily Lenoir: Same to you Nico my brother.

Evolved Galvan: (In a girls voice) Looks like we got here just in time thanks to my dimensional teleportation quantum hyperdimensional travel speed.

Lisa Loud: Wow! That's very amazing and genius.

I had sparks coming out of my head and my eyes were red with crash screens on it!

Eli: Uh oh!

Eli went over and kicked me in the butt!

CLANG!

Me: (BLUBBERS) OW! That really hurt my head! But wow that is really smart talk!

Nico: And I know who it is too. Stella Copernicus it's awesome to see you.

Evolved Galvan: And to you Nico.

Emily Lenoir: Lets take care of these two first.

Evolved Galvan: It will be a most pleasurable thing.

They both fired waves of lightning and ice and energy and the blasts all hit the 2 Another Rangers and they both exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were both down and I got their Ridewatches and purified them. And then we saw VS Vehicles all over the ground and we picked them all up and they were many kinds of vehicles. Mine for Lord Drakkon looked like a flying dragon bullet train.

Me: Awesome!

I went over to the two girls and cured them with my serum.

Varie took them back to the estate into the infirmary.

Me: That was awesome!

The Evolved Galvan reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red clothes.

Stella Copernicus: Now that is most amazing and enjoyable.

Tecna: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Stella Copernicus: I have many memorable recollections. I am a most amazing and incredible astronomer and I was born with a very powerful intelligence quotient of 1,500.

All of us: WOW!

Me: That is smart! You have one of the most powerful brains we've ever seen!

Stella Copernicus: Indeed and I also am the direct descendant of Nicolaus Copernicus.

Nicole: He was a great astrophysicist.

Stella Copernicus: Indeed. And my favorite memory was when Nico and I were working on some of the hardest quantum physics problems ever compiled and Nico's brain short-circuited from the stress of the problem. But I figured it out for him.

Nico: Quantum Science was never my cup of tea but that was really awesome.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Rarity: Oh indeed it is darlings.

Nico then hugged Emily and Stella.

Nico: I really missed you two.

Emily and Stella: We missed you too Nico.

Me: But that is so awesome that we met another one of the Chaos God Champions. We met Kora Lexington who is the champion of Khorne the Blood God.

Emily Lenoir: That's great! Also there are 3 more coming. You'll all meet them in due time.

Me: Awesome.

Tecna: But this was a great adventure for us.

Nico: And an awesome rescue as well.

Lola: It sure was. I thought it was awesome.

Lana: J.D. I hope the Perkins sisters will be all right.

Me: They will. They are just weak and tired.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Taranee are heading to Apple Valley Orchard in Llano, Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to meet Helen Anderson, the Champion on Honesty, and destroy Gill from the Street Fighter franchise, who's the leader of the Secret Society, a mysterious organization made up of humanity's elite who've controlled world events from the shadows since the dawn of history, and seeks to fulfill an apocalyptic agenda to ensure its own utopian salvation.

Lincoln: YEEHAW! We're here in Apple Valley Orchard in Llano, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to meet Helen Anderson, the Champion on Honesty, and destroy Gill from the Street Fighter franchise.

Nicole: That's right, Lincoln, and Gill's the leader of the Secret Society, a mysterious organization made up of humanity's elite who've controlled world events from the shadows since the dawn of history, and seeks to fulfill an apocalyptic agenda to ensure its own utopian salvation. Let me give you guys the information on him.

Nicole proceeded to tell us about Gill from the Street Fighter franchise, and we weren't going to like it one bit.

---

Gill

Gill (ギル Giru?) is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing as the main antagonist of Street Fighter III: New Generation. He is the leader of the Secret Society, a mysterious organization made up of humanity's elite who have controlled world events from the shadows since the dawn of history, and seeks to fulfill an apocalyptic agenda to ensure its own utopian salvation. Gill returns as a playable character in Street Fighter V: Champion Edition.

Appearance

Gill's appearance is characterized by his half red and half blue muscular body and flowing blonde hair. He bears a distinct and intentional resemblance to a Greek God. In keeping with that theme, Gill fights completely unclothed except for a white thong around his hips. Gill's asymmetrical color scheme was a device for Capcom to display the graphical power of the CPS-3 board. In previous 2D Street Fighter games, details such as Sagat's eye-patch would switch sides depending on which way the character was facing. Originally, Gill was to be colored black and white, and utilize powers over light and darkness. It was later decided to color him red and blue, to better show off the game's graphical power. The black and white palette is used often as a secondary color. Additionally, Gill was designed wearing a loin cloth to show off as much of his red and blue hues as possible.

The sprite of Gill's secretary, Kolin, has an intentionally asymmetrical haircut, so, like Gill, she appears graphically impressive when rotating from facing one direction to another, instead of being a mirrored sprite. In 3rd Strike, a special glow has been programmed to constantly render his sprite in both positive and negative coloration, further showing off the CPS-3 board's impressive graphical power. He is then known as "Omega Gill". In the UDON comics, before he changed into his signature skin and eye colors, Gill's skin was tan and he had dark gray eyes.

In his pre-fight intro in New Generation and 2nd Impact, Gill wears a long gray robe. In 3rd Strike, he wears a light brown and red hooded long cloak with a long blue green robe and matching brown sandals. In Street Fighter V, during Kolin's character story, Gill wears only a white robe-like cloak with the left side being sleeveless. This outfit later became his first alternate costume. Gill is also seen wearing a white robe in his own character story.

His battle costume resembles the outfit worn by the Roman Empire; a gold sleeveless armor with a matching helmet, gauntlets and leg guards, a brown Roman skirt that reaches below the knee and a long red cape. His flowing long blond hair is tied in a very low ponytail adorned with a white clip.

## Personality

He is presented as a cult leader who would become a benevolent and compassionate monarch over his worthy subjects (akin to a Cult of Personality). Worldly, majestic, impressive, and charismatic in his pursuits, Gill is not without flaws however, being haughty, arrogant, disdainful, manipulative, and even outright draconic and elitist at worst, with his cult using immoral and machiavellian ways such as kidnapping, coercion, DNA manipulation, brainwashing, and extreme force in a similar way to Shadaloo in order to select their chosen people, and they have been behind a majority of the world's events and criminal organizations to attain their ends. Gill is also not above murdering innocent people to complete his ultimate ambition, and claims his faults and flaws are absolved and sublimated by the same supremacist exceptionalism the Secret Society hold themselves to, including a god complex and the excuse that self improvement of the Emperor excuses him from moral responsibility.

According to supplementary materials and Menat, Gill also holds an esteemed spiritual pursuit for learning and the arts, and especially the martial arts, sharing the same drive as Ryu to hold the title of the World's Strongest. However, unlike Ryu's sojourning warrior's pilgrimage to just about every far corner of the globe to know the interconnected and intrinsic core of the fighting spirit that goes beyond boundaries face-to-face, Gill seeks merely power and the prestige to gather greater influence for the Secret Society and to honor their dubious fringe beliefs of the Messiah, and his self image of godhood in this sense provides only a misguided motivation for his cause to seek power and spiritual development. As far as achievements go, Gill often takes a loss, sometimes in order to fulfill a much bigger goal; other times, he does so out of respect for his foe's fighting ability. Judging by his Street Fighter V win-quotes, Gill has respect for his opponents. He also gives some fighter's advice. He has shown disdain towards fellow villains like M. Bison, Kage, Balrog, F.A.N.G and Urien. Ironically, he has also shown a vague sense of concern for his brother, from hints of granting his death to give him peace, to hastening the prophecies so that their lives can return to what they once were, or even forge the path he desires, as hinted in his character story.

## Background

Gill is the leader of a mysterious cult-like organization called the Secret Society which has manipulated world events for over 2000 years, and is dedicated to the salvation of mankind, and creation of a new utopia. Supplementary material notes that, unlike the other candidates for the leadership of the Secret Society, who are kidnapped and brainwashed into doing their bidding, Gill and his younger brother Urien were born to parents who were long time members of the cult. Both their parents are said to have been candidates to the presidency of the cult; being holders of Ph.D(s) in their respective fields. It is noted that their mother, an olympic level athlete and a doctorate in Sports Dynamics was especially a favourite to become the President. The Secret Society genetically enhanced Gill in his youth, increasing his strength and speed so that he could participate in an intense hand-to-hand combat training program. Gill became the top student out of the hundreds of enhanced warriors involved, surpassing even his own jealous brother, Urien.

According to Secret Society's legend, the soul of the previous Secret Society Emperor would be reincarnated into a new body after death; the organization determined, through the results of their special training program, that the latest incarnation of the Emperor was Gill. Therefore, at the age of 22, Gill was appointed President of the Secret Society. Urien was overlooked due to his emotional instability, and appointed vice president under Gill. Later, Urien challenged Gill for the presidency of the Secret Society and succeeded. Urien then became the president of the Secret Society. However, Gill was not demoted - in fact, he was promoted out of the title of president and became the new Emperor and messiah.

Gill was seen in the ending of A Shadow Falls. Helen, who is actually his secretary Kolin, informs him about Shadaloo's destruction and M. Bison's defeat at the hands of Ryu. Gill states that despite a different ending, he knows of his own plans and starts to go somewhere.

Urien also has an alternate costume based on Gill.

On November 17th, 2019, Gill was confirmed as a returning playable character in Street Fighter V: Champion Edition, he became available on December 2019.

Other character story appearances

Gill appears in Kolin's flashback in her character story, meeting a younger Kolin who is saddened for losing her hometown in a war.

2nd Impact

Under Gill, the Secret Society continued to gain power and resources, acquiring capital and estates through various business transactions. When the organization came into possession of a certain Jaguar automobile from the father of a British heavyweight boxing champion known as Dudley, Gill himself was challenged by the pugilist in order to have the automotive heirloom returned. Gill, being respectful of powerful fighting ability, agreed to return the precious car, as its worth was both petty and insignificant compared to the coffers of his organization. Sometime before the World Warrior Tournament, Gill had fought against a military martial arts instructor by the name of Tom, and had done so to the point of nearly crippling him and sending him off to the hospital. Unbeknownst to him, Tom's disciple and ward, Alex, distraught and angered, had entered the World Warrior Tournament to exact revenge on Gill for what he had done to Tom.

The Secret Society continued to conduct genetic enhancements and other intrusive mutations on humans, either kidnapping their subjects or creating and/or enhancing them artificially, in a development series known as the G-Project. These experiments resulted in the creation of the super soldiers known as Necro and Twelve, enhanced beings designed to carry out the bidding of the Secret Society (though Necro went rogue). This project also led to the abduction of a young girl who was under the care of the ICPO agent Chun-Li. With the aid of his faithful secretary Kolin and despite his younger brother's meddling, Gill organized the World Warrior tournament with the aim of finding those strong enough to be worthy of repopulating humanity after the end of the world. During this tournament, Ibuki was tasked by her clan to retrieve the G-Project files. Fortunately for her, Gill gave up the files voluntarily; the project was already underway at the time, meaning that the files would no longer be needed.

At some point during the end of the tournament, Gill was defeated by Alex. Though Alex had won the tournament, he refused to outright kill Gill. Since then, Gill has noticed something special about Alex, particularly something that would help a great part in preparing for the upcoming apocalypse. At some point during the tournament, although disputed whether canon or not, Gill was killed when Akuma caught him by surprise with the Shun Goku Satsu, though he resurrected himself as Akuma left the battle. Urien stakes his claim to the Presidency by challenging Gill to a match in order to prove his superiority. Gill purposely throws the match and Urien is made the President. Immediately after, Urien learns that the President is outranked by the Emperor in the hierarchy of the organization, his recently promoted brother Gill, much to the outrage and chagrin of the former.

Prologue - 'The Emperor Doesn't Look Back'

After the events of Street Fighter III, Gill first appears alongside his secretary Kolin as he had apparently requested to have a match against G to test his strength and abilities, as well as allow all of his efforts to be seen across the world via video live streaming. Gill is also worried about the prophecy before evaluating G at the beginning of the match, stating that the prophecy does not seem to mention G. After defeating G, he finally questions him of how he had gazed upon him during their match as the latter replies because his vision between them are one and the same as both were earthlings. G goes on to claim their one wish is to become one with the Earth. When G claims himself as the President of Earth, Gill states about the odd feeling of his power he had felt somewhere before. This battle with G was watched by his younger brother Urien, who is now furious and rages by breaking the monitor with his fist, wanting to fight his older brother for exposing himself in a video. He forcibly orders Kolin to bring Gill to him to which she reluctantly agreed.

Gill immediately defeats his brother who becomes angry and frustrated. Gill states that the reason of his defeat is because everything in the prophecy has been written. Urien replies that he wants to destroy this accursed prophecy. Gill berates his brother Urien that his time for being his replacement will come to pass. That remark causes Urien to become even more furious, thinking it was an insult. Gill continues to berate him that he will never be his replacement and never serve any purpose because he himself is the one who will achieve the wishes of the Secret Society as their Emperor. Despite Urien's fury, Gill informs him about the long awaited wish that he needs to fulfill. The prophecy between them as brothers and the tenets which followed will disappear, and he will let his brother live anywhere he wants. Gill dismissively leaves while Urien continues to call his name in a fit of rage.

* * *

When Nicole was finished, we were horrified.

Nico: Whoa, so this Secret Society in the world of Street Fighter has manipulated world events for over 2000 years, and is dedicated to the salvation of mankind, and creation of a new utopia.

Lincoln: And fulfill an apocalyptic agenda, and they've done a lot of dark things. We've got to destroy Gill and the Secret Society once and for all. And thanks for coming with us, Taranee.

Taranee: You're welcome, Lincoln, and this place is perfect for the Champion of Harmony to be at.

Ken Knudson: Of course, since The Champion of Honesty's an apple farmer.

Applejack: And I love this place already, look at all the apples growing here.

Suddenly, we saw Applejack's cutie mark on her right shoulder and the Honesty Cutie Mark on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of Honesty is near.

Ken Knudson: And just as expected, the Champion of Honesty is here alright, now to take down and destroy Gill.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Gill. Lincoln also saw a girl with the same long blonde hair as Applejack with Applejack's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in a ten-gallon hat, orange sleeveless blouse, sleeveless blue vest, orange skirt, orange pants, and knee-high high heeled brown boots, and she's defending them from Gill.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Gill. I also saw a girl with the same long blonde hair as Applejack with Applejack's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in a ten-gallon hat, orange sleeveless blouse, sleeveless blue vest, orange skirt, orange pants, and knee-high high heeled brown boots, and she's defending them from Gill.

Ken Knudson: That's Helen Anderson, the Champion of Honesty, and the fourth of The 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there.

?: (Texas Accent) And hogtie that ornery snake, Gill, and run him out of town on a rail!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix.

Me: Wow, that's Mariamne the True Dracophoenix, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Texas accent and Texas saying, I knew it was you, Mary Garcia, but we'll talk later, we've got to destroy Gill.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Gill, and it allowed the eight girls to get to safety and Helen Anderson stood with us. When Gill saw us, he maintained his composure.

Gill: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has finally arrived.

Lincoln: And we're here for one thing: to put an end to you and The Secret Society once and for all, Gill. What you all have been doing for the last 2,000 years was furthering that apocalyptic agenda that could lead to destruction, and we're not going to let that happen.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Taranee, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Gill, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Gill fired blasts of fire and ice, but we absorbed them and it made us stronger than ever, and Lincoln sent a ball of light which blinded him, and he put Gill in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and Lincoln began absorbing Gill into his body, and Lincoln was assimilating all of his powers and abilities, along with his knowledge. Then, when Lincoln was done absorbing Gill into his body, an energy card formed in his large left hand with Gill's soul inside it, and a kanji appears on his forehead and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: We've gotten rid of Gill, but this means, the soldiers of The Secret Society are going to come after us.

Ken Knudson: But, we'll be ready for them soon, Lincoln.

Helen Anderson: Thank you for what you all did. (Recognizes who we are) Wait, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 23 girls who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship and Harmony in Colorado after dealing with Amy McKale, Athena Wendolla in Australia after dealing with Strazio, and Cassie Excelsion in Puerto Rico after dealing with Orochi, and now we're here to recruit you.

Lincoln then explains to her that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Helen Anderson was quite shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that she, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in her eyes, and she stood with us.

Helen Anderson: Alright, I'm in, I refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or Evil Starlight Glimmer destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the fourth of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for Gill. (To Mary Garcia) And it's so good to see you again, Mary Garcia.

Mary Garcia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair with a flower in her hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful crimson red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Mariamne the True Dracophoenix, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red blouse, sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with dragons and phoenixes on the coattails, and Mariamne the True Dracophoenix on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Mariamne the True Dracophoenix-themed greatsword with Mariamne the True Dracophoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red angel wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large crimson red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Mary Garcia: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mary Garcia and they hugged, and Mary Garcia's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mary Garcia: Whoowee, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mary Garcia, she's my Guardian Angel from Texas, she's a girl with a heart of gold and she's known to be really strong and has very powerful strength thanks to working on her family's farm when she was growing up.

Me: Wow, so she's really that strong?

Lincoln: I've seen her lift up the bay hales in Liam's farm with one hand, rip out a dead tree from the ground with ease, and she's also wrestled Liam's pig, Virginia.

Nico: (Whistles) That's awesome.

Lincoln: It also gets even better, she's also taken on Lori and Lynn at their worst.

Mary Garcia: You said it, and I've got a really horrible revelation about Lori and Lynn that could've gotten them thrown in prison forever, thanks to those ornery cotton-picking Dark Sides of theirs.

Lincoln: And Eli's also getting really close to ripping Dark Lynn in two, and we still need to get after that good-for-nothing superstitious pig.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mary Garcia's neck with crimson red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and crimson red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Mary Garcia: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mary.

Mary Garcia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mary Garcia's waist and Mary Garcia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Mary Garcia's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Mei Aihara, Yuzu Aihara, Harumi Taniguchi, Kayo Maruta, Matsuri Mizusawa, Himeko Momokino, Nina Tachibana, and Sara Tachibana from the anime Citrus.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mei Aihara, Yuzu Aihara, Harumi Taniguchi, Kayo Maruta, Matsuri Mizusawa, Himeko Momokino, Nina Tachibana, and Sara Tachibana from the anime Citrus.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mei Aihara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mei Aihara and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Gill, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a

Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mei Aihara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mei Aihara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mei Aihara, Yuzu Aihara, Harumi Taniguchi, Kayo Maruta, Matsuri Mizusawa, Himeko Momokino, Nina Tachibana, and Sara Tachibana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Helen Anderson, the Champion of Honesty, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Apple Valley Orchard in Llano, Texas, was Gill from the Street Fighter franchise.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in absorbing Gill into his body and putting his soul into an energy card and sending him straight to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Mary Garcia have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 4 of the 27 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team.

---

After putting an end to Gill, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mary Garcia saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Mary Garcia: Whoowee, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mary, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mary Garcia: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mary, what's this really horrible revelation about Lori and Lynn that could've gotten them thrown in prison forever, thanks to their ornery Dark Sides.

Mary Garcia: That's a tale I've never forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln and I was training him in weightlifting at Liam's farm, so he can get stronger and be more active and we were starting to see some results. But then, our day has gotten a rude awakening when Lincoln's two ornery sisters, Lori and Lynn, showed up, and they were madder than a bull in a China shop, their eyes were redder than my hair, and they had the thoughts of murder on their minds.

But, I wasn't going to let that happen, I grabbed Lori and threw her where she crashed into a fence and landed in a pile of mud and she screamed like a banshee, but Lynn was about to come after me, but then, he lifted Lynn up like he lifted up a barbell, and I was so proud of him and this freaked Lynn out. Then, he threw Lynn into Virginia's pigpen, and Virginia sat on her and she couldn't get out. We then tied those varmints up with rope and dragged them back tot he house, but we had to leave them outside, since they were all covered in mud and manure. When I got done telling Mr. and Mrs. Loud, they, along with the rest of the sisters were madder than a wet hen, and they were about to call the cops and get Lori and Lynn thrown in prison forever. But, Lincoln cooled them down and he decided to send them to Aunt Ruth's for a good two months, and everyone cheered at the punishment he came up with, and it really horrified Lori and Lynn. Lincoln went up to hug me and I did the same with him, and everyone was so proud of him for standing up to those violence-crazed piles of manure.

We cheered wildly for what Mary Garcia and Lincoln did to punish Lori and Lynn.

Nico: And that was so awesome that Mary helped you in getting stronger, Lincoln, and what you did to Lynn: lifting her up and then tossing her into Virginia's pigpen, awesome.

Liam: Yeah, and I saw the whole fight for myself, it was amazing, and Lincoln was getting bigger and stronger in the process.

Me: Wow, and you also tested how much stronger you've gotten through that training when Lori and Lynn showed up in yet another attempt to kill you, Linc.

Lincoln: But, they failed when they faced off against me and Mary, J.D., and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's for two months, and when they got back, they were really horrified at the chores they had to do there.

Eli: Serves them right and it's much better than getting thrown in prison forever.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when

Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Lady Diabolyn, Princess Sara Cavanaugh's old enemy, and she's here to try and kill Sara yet again.

Sara Cavanaugh: Lady Diabolyn, I should've known she'd be here, that witch refuses to quit until she's killed me.

Lincoln: And you already told me a lot about her and why she's tried to kill you, Sara. But, she's about to make a big mistake coming after us, and she'll pay for it with her life.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, once an inmate at Arkham Asylum that was transformed into a superstrong mindless brute, and another of Batman's foes. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Bruce, you're not going to like it: the energy signal I sensed belongs to Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, who was once an inmate at Arkham Asylum but was transformed into a superstrong mindless brute.

Batman: It's been a long time since I've had to deal with Helzinger. The last time I dealt with him, I had him sent back to Arkham Asylum, how did he get out?

Lincoln: It was Lady Diabolyn, she broke Amygdala out and sent him on a violent rampage.

Sara Cavanaugh: That witch, let's hogtie her and send her straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's go.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Lady Diabolyn. When Lady Diabolyn saw us, she was enraged, and she became even more furious when she saw Sara Cavanaugh.

Lady Diabolyn: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived, now I can get rid of you all, along with you, Sara, and the world will soon be mine. (Cackling Evilly)

Sara Cavanaugh: That's never going to happen, you black-hearted snake in the grass, now you're about to get a taste of justice, American West style.

Suddenly, Sara Cavanaugh's eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with magic, horses, and elemental forces, and as she approach Lady Diabolyn, she left purple and red energy, magic, horses, and elemental forces with every step.

Sara Cavanaugh: Diabolyn, I will never forgive you for your constant scheming and your attempts to kill me and take over Dar-Shan, and now, I will make sure that you pay the price for all your schemes and I'll make sure you never haunt us ever again.

Suddenly, Sara Cavanaugh was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an image of the magic horse Wildfire galloping around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sara Cavanaugh emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sara Cavanaugh grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has on her hat, she has red and purple highlights in the bangs of her blonde hair put in pig tails, she has neon blue eyes and a purple and red energy aura with magic, horses, and elemental forces surrounding her, she has the image of the horse Wildfire emblazoned on her forehead, she has on horse earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis, she also has a horse holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Sara Cavanaugh has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless white blouse, dark blue pants with horses on the legs, black knee-high cowboy boots, and purple and red long sleeveless trenchcoat with horses, magic, and elemental forces on the coattails and on the back is Wildfire with magic and elemental forces surrounding it. Suddenly, Sara Cavanaugh felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large blonde feathers, sprouted out from her back, Sara Cavanaugh has on her Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sara Cavanaugh has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Dar-Shan American Western Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Wildfire and the symbol of Montana and Dar-Shan etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple horse heads with red manes for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple horse heads with red manes with blue gems for eyes and in its open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the horse heads for the pommel. Sara Cavanaugh has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold horse head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Wildfire that said, "Princess Sara Cavanaugh, Daughter of Queen Sarana and John Cavanaugh, Friend of Wildfire, Alvinar, Dorin, Brutus, and Ellen, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Lady Diabolyn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Elemental Forces, and Horses"

サラ・カバナウ王女、サラナ女王とジョン・カバナウの娘、ワイルドファイアの友人、アルビナール、ドリン、ブルータス、エレン、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ディアボリン夫人の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生の友人、

そして魔法、元素の力、そして馬のマスター

Sara Cavanaugh has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MAGICAL WESTERN ANGEL OF AMERICAN WESTERN JUSTICE AND MAGICAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sara Cavanaugh's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Lady Diabolyn saw it, she fell into a rage and tried to fire a blast of dark magic to kill her, but Sara fired a powerful red and purple energy blast with horses, magic, and elemental forces, and it hit the evil witch and sent her flying into a wall.

Lincoln: Wow, Sara, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sara Cavanaugh: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Western Horse and Western Magical Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Diabolyn once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sara.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sara Cavanaugh.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of trying to kill Sara Cavanaugh and take over Dar-Shan are over, Diabolyn.

Sara Cavanaugh and Lincoln went after Diabolyn, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Horses at Diabolyn, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln fired a red energy blast at Diabolyn and as it hit her, he sucked out all of her dark magic, and then, Sara and Lincoln slashed off the powerless Diabolyn's arms and legs, and they fired powerful energy blasts at Diabolyn and they exploded with incredible power, killing her and sending her to The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly for what Sara Cavanaugh and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Sara Cavanaugh's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Sara Cavanaugh: Good riddance, you ornery snake in the grass. Thank you for helping me take down Diabolyn once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sara.

Suddenly, Sara Cavanaugh wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Sara Cavanaugh's face, they kissed passionately as Sara Cavanaugh's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo and horses running across the field, along with elemental forces and we all cheered wildly for them.

Nico: Wow, now that was one awesome fight, and that evil witch, Diabolyn, is finally gone for good.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. But, we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala to deal with, and I can't believe that witch, Diabolyn, broke him out of Arkham Asylum. That's going too far.

Me: You said it, Linc.

Lincoln: But, I'm not going to send him to The Black Gates, I went over his history and I found out he underwent a procedure that led to his amygdala cluster being removed in an attempt to cure him of his homicidal rage, but the procedure resulted in Amygdala becoming exceedingly angry and was the opposite of what the surgery was intended to achieve, and his nature led to him being made a pawn of many of Batman's villains.

Nico: Whoa, so what are you going to do to him if you're not going to send him to The Black Gates, big guy?

Lincoln: I'll show him mercy and send him to The Warp, so that way, he'll enjoy eternal rest.

Me: Like we did to Skeletor and X.A.N.A., smart thinking, big guy.

Eli: You said it, and you'll both be ready for him.

?: I will destroy and kill you all!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Batman: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice. You can come out now, Helzinger.

A huge and very muscular man came out, it was Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, yet another of Batman's foes and frequent patient of Arkham Asylum.

Lincoln: So, that's Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala.

Batman: That's correct, Lincoln.

Lincoln sensed his emotions and there's nothing but rage and anger, and it was due to the surgery that was performed to remove the amygdala cluster in him to cure him of his homicidal rage.

Lincoln: Whoa, I'm picking up tons of rage and anger, that surgery didn't cure him of his homicidal rage, it made it even worse.

Robin: And the angrier he gets, the stronger he becomes.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Estonian Accent) This is going to be one rough and wild ride, but we're ready for him and like Lincoln said, he deserves his eternal rest and that's what we'll give him.

Suddenly, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's blue green eyes turned neon blue green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with Earth, sand, and desert animals, she unholstered her massive

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland-themed sword and Warrior Lady of The Wasteland's sword from her back, and as she approached Amygdala, she left green energy, Earth, sand, and desert animals with every step.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Estonian Accent) What happened to you was tragic, Helzinger, but we can't allow you to continue to go on a rampage any longer, but don't fear, we'll grant you your eternal rest.

Suddenly, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with Earth and sand surrounding it, there were desert animals and Warrior Lady of The Wasteland running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov emerged, but she was changed forever.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has on Warrior Lady of The Wasteland's hat, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair, she has neon blue green eyes and a green energy aura with Earth, sand, and desert animals surrounding her, she has Warrior Lady of the Wasteland emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Warrior Lady of The Wasteland earrings with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Warrior Lady of The Wasteland holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue green gems on the gold lightning bolts. Helen Novamenchikov has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless green midriff top, red rock shorts, green knee-high boots, and long blue green sleeveless trenchcoat with rocky canyons and desert animals on the coattails and on the back is Warrior Lady of The Wasteland with Earth, sand, and desert animals surrounding it. Suddenly, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blue green tips on the large blonde feathers, sprouted out from her back, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov has on her Ring of The Phoenix with blue green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's massive Warrior Lady of The Wasteland-themed sword and Warrior Lady of the Wasteland's sword began merging together and surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, earth, sands, and desert animals and when it emerged, it was transformed into Warrior Lady of The Wasteland's Grand Canyon Greatsword of Wasteland Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Warrior Lady of The Wasteland etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large horse heads with red manes for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large horse heads with red manes with blue gems for eyes and in its open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the horse heads for the pommel. Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue green gems on her wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Warrior Lady of The Wasteland with blue green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its hands for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Warrior Lady of the Wasteland that said, "Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov, Gene-Slammer of Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, Skilled Warrior and Survivalist, Expert on The Wilderness and Estonia's Vast History, Smartest and Bravest Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Lori Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Sand, and Desert Animals"

ヘレン・ロレライ・ノヴァメンチコフ、荒れ地の戦士レディのジーン・スラマー、熟練した戦士とサバイバリスト、荒野とエストニアの広大な歴史の専門家、最も賢く勇敢な守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ロリ・ラウドのスラッシャー、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地球、砂、砂漠の動物のマスター

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WASTELAND EARTH DESERT ANGEL OF WASTELAND JUSTICE AND EARTH DESERT LOVE!

We were amazed by Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Amygdala saw it, he went into a ballistic rage and went after Helen to kill her, but Helen dodged his attack and she sent him flying into a wall with a really strong kick, and it enraged him even more.

Nico: Wow, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's transformed and she sent Amygdala flying into the wall with a really strong kick, awesome.

Me: You said it, Nico, this is going to be so awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Helen, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Wasteland Earth Warrior and Divine Earth Love) (Estonian Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Amygdala once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Helen.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Sorry, Aaron, but you need to be stopped before you seriously hurt someone. But, we'll make it painless.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov and Lincoln went after Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, who tried to attack them, but they dodged his fists, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Desert Animals at Amygdala and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and it made him even angrier than ever. Then, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov made a dust storm to obscure Amygdala's eyes, and it was too late as Lincoln grabbed and put Amygdala in a bear hug and then, he began absorbing Amygdala into his body, and not only did Lincoln begin assimilating all of Amygdala's powers and abilities, but he also gained a massive power and energy boost to his infinite energy and power as he was also absorbing all of the rage and anger Amygdala had in him. When Lincoln was done, an energy card appeared in his large left hand with Amygdala's soul inside it, and it glowed purple and Amygdala was sent to The Warp and to his eternal rest. We cheered wildly for what Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Estonian Accent) Rest in peace, Aaron Helzinger, may you find peace in The Warp. Thanks for helping me take down Amygdala, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helen.

Suddenly, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's face, they kissed passionately as Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov 's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Warrior Lady of The Wasteland flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo and horses running across the field, along with elemental forces and the Grand Canyon and we all cheered wildly for them.

Batman: Rest in peace, Aaron Helzinger.

Superman: Lincoln and Helen made sure that he'd get his eternal rest in The Warp, where he'll finally rest in peace.

Me: You said it, Kal.

Nico: That's right, and now, let's get ready for our Camping Trip to Winsome Falls.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can use a little rest and relaxation there after going on so many awesome adventures, and we'll also be ready for Hay Lin's special mission tomorrow.

Hay Lin: That's right, and I can't wait to see Yost Spiderman and the others again.

Spider Man: And we'll teach his world's version of Norman Osborn a lesson.

Me: You said it, Peter.

Nico: And the good thing is we already got rid of our world's Norman Osborn months ago.

Lincoln: Now, we're going to get rid of the Yost version of Norman Osborn, and he's going to pay for everything he's done.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Lady Diabolyn, who was given The Black Gates, and Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, who was sent to The Warp as an act of mercy after what we'd heard from Lincoln about his history. Now, we're getting ready for our camping trip to Winsome Falls for our annual camping excursion.

---

Later it was time for Onewa's final Ambassador Mission and we had a feeling this will be a great one.

William: Anyone else want to go with Onewa? Besides 3 Rabbids and Yost Cap?

Nico: Lets have the Megaforce, Turbo and SPD Rangers come with.

Troy: Awesome idea!

Me: Yeah it will be great for you all to meet Shinnosuke and the Drive Kamen Riders and the Turbo and SPD Rangers would fit in perfectly with them because they drive cars and are police officers.

Jack Landors: That is true!

T.J. Johnson: That is a great idea.

Nico: Yep. All right lets head on out.

We got in our cars and we were off to Japan.

We arrived at the Police Station and into the garage.

LA CUCARACHA HORN!

Shinnosuke: Hey guys!

Me: I never get tired of honking that horn.

Onewa: Shinnosuke, meet some of the Power Rangers.

Troy Burrows: It's awesome to meet you. We are the Megaforce Power Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Goseigers or Gokaigers here in Japan.

Shinnosuke: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

T.J. Johnson: We are the Turbo Power Rangers.

Nico: You may know them as the Carrangers here in Japan.

Kiriko: Wow! That is awesome! Pleasure to meet you.

Jack Landors: And we are the S.P.D. Rangers.

Eli: You may know them as the Dekarangers here in Japan.

Go: Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: I wanted to come with because the Turbo and SPD Rangers are fast car drivers and the S.P.D. Rangers are police officers like you guys.

Shinnosuke: Good reason!

Me: Yep. And this is our Yost Avenger leader from the Yost Universe.

Yost Captain America: Awesome to meet you guys. Steve Rogers but you can call me Captain America.

Me: We have 2 Captain America's now. One is the Prime Universe version and this is the Yost version. We go there tomorrow to wrap up Phase 1 of our Ambassador Missions.

Nico: It'll be perfect to close out the first half of 2022.

Go: We wish you guys luck.

Eli: Not that we'll need it but thank you.

Shinnosuke: You're welcome. If you're looking to finish this set of Ambassador missions with a bang, that's what's going to happen. A certain asshole was spotted in the area yesterday.

May then knew what he was talking about and so did me and Onewa!

Me: Oh shit on me and fuck me sideways to kingdom come! Is it Nira!?

Shinnosuke: Yes it is!

Me: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY!)

I clenched my fist tight and blood poured out through my knuckles and dripped onto the floor and burned through it like acid!

Shinnosuke: Whoa that is some lethal blood!

Go: Yeah!

May: I will make sure he dies for good this time!

May then turned into a LITERAL DEMON!

May: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) NO ONE KILLS SHINNOSUKE'S FATHER AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Nico then screamed and jumped into my arms in sheer fright!

Me: OOF! (Straining) You're giving me a hernia Nico!

Nico: May scares me!

Me: Uh Nico can you get down? I'm getting a cramp.

Nico: Oh sorry.

He got off me.

Yost Captain America: Nira could be anywhere by now.

Jack Landors: Probably in a place where he'll be able to cause large amount of destruction.

Shinnosuke hummed as he rubbed his chin.

Me: Shinnosuke, is something-

Go: Shh. He's thinking.

May: (smiles) I like when he does this.

Me: Want me to get a box of Thinking Grenades?

Go: (Laughs) No he doesn't need that.

Shinnosuke had a mental connection, seeing all the clues and connected them in his mind.

Shinnosuke: My brain is in Top Gear.

Me: Awesome!

Jack Landors: I like this guys.

Rarity: He is a really amazing and gifted detective just like my favorite mystery series Shadow Spade.

Twilight Sparkle: And I too love a good mystery as well.

Shinnosuke: Nira's in one of the areas that have nuclear weapons. They're the perfect weapons to cause large amounts of destruction.

Me: He must be heading to a Nuclear Power Plant! But the only area I know that fits that description that's close to here is (GASP) FUKUSHIMA!

Nico: We better get there quick!

We were off.

---

We were at the Fukushima Nuclear Plant and there we were facing NIRA MITSUHIDE!

---

Mitsuhide Nira (in Japanese: 仁良 光秀, Nira Mitsuhide) is a major antagonist in Kamen Rider Drive. He is a corrupt official of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department and secretly the murderer of Eisuke Tomari, who was the late father of Shinnosuke Tomari. Having been the one who concealed the existence of Roidmudes, preventing any chance of stopping the Global Freeze from ever happening, Nira later allies with them in order to cover up his crimes.

He was portrayed by Kisuke Iida.

In the past, Nira was the partner of Officer Eisuke Tomari. Jealous of his partner, when the two responded to a bank robbery Nira shot him and framed it on the bank robbers. With the help of Roidmude 001, Nira was able to get away by altering everyone's memories of the incident to remove any evidence of his involvement. To ensure Nira's loyalty to him, 001 kept the gun he had used to shoot Tomari hidden away somewhere.

In his guise as Soichi Makage, the Freeze Roidmude (001) appointed Nira to oversee the Special Investigation Unit in order to obstruct their efforts to investigate the Roidmudes. After Drive attacked the Brain Roidmude in his human guise of Sou Noumi, Brain was able to frame Drive for attacking an innocent civilian and Nira had Shinnosuke suspended from transforming into Drive. However, after the SIU staged an attack by Chase in his Roidmude form, they were able to get Nira to left the suspension so Shinnosuke could transform into Drive again.

Makage later dismissed Nira, having no more use for him. In retaliation, Nira sided with the Special Investigation Unit in investigating Freeze and helped them locate Freeze's secret base where he was holding his captives. This was all part of Freeze's plan however as his confrontation with Drive and humiliating defeat enabled him to achieve a Super Evolution.

After Freeze was defeated however, the effects of his memory alteration began to wear off. Fearing that his role in the murder of Eisuke Tomari would be found out, Nira defected to the Roidmudes and teamed up with Brain to stop Drive. He fused with Roidmude 106 to become the Thief Roidmude and went on a spree of stealing all evidence, including ballistics reports, that could link him to the crime.

The Special Investigation Unit began to grow suspect of Nira and were able to discover his true identity as the Thief Roidmude after giving him a vial containing the antidote for Freeze's powers that secretly had a tracker embedded in it. After the Special Investigation Unit caught Nira talking with Brain, Nira fused with 106 once more to battle Drive, but was forced out of his transformation by Drive. Brain then caused 106 to assume a Berserker state and attack the Riders in order to cover their escape.

At a secret hideout, Brain fused with Nira to become a second Thief Roidmude, seeking to use Nira's jealousy to help him achieve his Super Evolution.

Going on the run, the Thief Roidmude attempted again to eliminate Yukari Karasawa. He was driven away by the Kamen Riders, but not before he infected Yukari with a deadly poison. Nira later returned to the police department and gave a press conference with Brain (as Sou Noumi) where he framed Drive for colluding with the Roidmudes, claiming that all of his actions in fighting the Roidmudes were simply part of a power struggle to take control of them from Freeze. As evidence, Nira presented several cases where the SIU was shown to have ties to the Roidmudes, including Kisaburo Sasamoto being Rinna's ex-lover, Genpachiro's relationship with the fusion host of the Judge Roidmude, Kyu Saijo's friendship with Roidmude 072 and the Unit's alliance with Chase. As a result, the SIU were all locked up except for Shinnosuke, who managed to slip away.

Shinnosuke pursued Nira to the police department, where Nira was able to frame it as Shinnosuke taking him hostage. As the two faced off, Nira pointed at Shinnosuke the gun he had previously used to kill his father and began taunting him over it. He then revealed that he had infected Yukari with a deadly poison that would kill her in 40 minutes, unless Shinnosuke complied and fired his gun so he could frame him for attempted murder. However, using the Banno tablet, Go and Chase were able to cure Yukari of her poison and send a secret message to Shinnosuke letting him know. Hearing this, Shinnosuke fired his gun and missed, and in turn was shot by Nira.

Nira later gave another press conference with Sou Noumi where he stated that Shinnosuke had killed Yukari and taken him hostage, but that after Nira had talked him down the two had exchanged gunfire and he had shot Shinnosuke in self defense. However, it was at that moment that the Special Investigation Unit appeared with Yukari, who confirmed that Nira's narrative was false. Brain then accidentally let it slip that they had been the ones to poison Yukari, leading Nira to fuse with Brain and transform into the Thief Roidmude again to make a final effort to defeat Drive. After being defeated once more, Nira was split from Brain and attempted to recombine with him. Brain however told Nira he was done using him now that he had achieved a Super Evolution and assumed his Super Evolved form to fight Drive, only to be defeated and have his body destroyed. Nira was then taken into custody by the police, but as he was led away he maniacally expressed that the Roidmudes would be the ones to win against Drive.

Nico: Wow, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's transformed and she sent Amygdala flying into the wall with a really strong kick, awesome.

Me: You said it, Nico, this is going to be so awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Helen, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Wasteland Earth Warrior and Divine Earth Love) (Estonian Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Amygdala once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Helen.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Sorry, Aaron, but you need to be stopped before you seriously hurt someone. But, we'll make it painless.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov and Lincoln went after Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, who tried to attack them, but they dodged his fists, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Desert Animals at Amygdala and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and it made him even angrier than ever. Then, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov made a dust storm to obscure Amygdala's eyes, and it was too late as Lincoln grabbed and put Amygdala in a bear hug and then, he began absorbing Amygdala into his body, and not only did Lincoln begin assimilating all of Amygdala's powers and abilities, but he also gained a massive power and energy boost to his infinite energy and power as he was also absorbing all of the rage and anger Amygdala had in him. When Lincoln was done, an energy card appeared in his large left hand with Amygdala's soul inside it, and it glowed purple and Amygdala was sent to The Warp and to his eternal rest. We cheered wildly for what Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Estonian Accent) Rest in peace, Aaron Helzinger, may you find peace in The Warp. Thanks for helping me take down Amygdala, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helen.

Suddenly, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov's face, they kissed passionately as Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov 's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Warrior Lady of The Wasteland flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo and horses running across the field, along with elemental forces and the Grand Canyon and we all cheered wildly for them.

Batman: Rest in peace, Aaron Helzinger.

Superman: Lincoln and Helen made sure that he'd get his eternal rest in The Warp, where he'll finally rest in peace.

Me: You said it, Kal.

Nico: That's right, and now, let's get ready for our Camping Trip to Winsome Falls.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can use a little rest and relaxation there after going on so many awesome adventures, and we'll also be ready for Hay Lin's special mission tomorrow.

Hay Lin: That's right, and I can't wait to see Yost Spiderman and the others again.

Spider Man: And we'll teach his world's version of Norman Osborn a lesson.

Me: You said it, Peter.

Nico: And the good thing is we already got rid of our world's Norman Osborn months ago.

Lincoln: Now, we're going to get rid of the Yost version of Norman Osborn, and he's going to pay for everything he's done.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Lady Diabolyn, who was given The Black Gates, and Aaron Helzinger A.K.A. Amygdala, who was sent to The Warp as an act of mercy after what we'd heard from Lincoln about his history. Now, we're getting ready for our camping trip to Winsome Falls for our annual camping excursion.

---

Nira: So, we meet again, Kamen Riders!

Go: Seriously, why do you move your mouth weirdly when you talk sometimes?

Jack Landors: We're about to kill this guy and that's your main concern?!

Go: Hey, he's gonna get the Black Gates. So, this is the last time I get to bring it up!

TJ Johnson: (sighs) I can't believe we're having this kind of conversation right now.

Nira: So I can destroy you all.

Shinnosuke: I have something to say Nira.

Nira: And what's that?

Shinnosuke: My name is Shinnosuke Tomari, you killed my father! PREPARE TO DIE!

Nira: Oh, you're already too late. I've already launched 6 nuclear missiles to the White House 5 minutes ago.

Jack Landors: That's not enough to destroy the world!

Me: Too bad you aren't Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Nira: Admittingly, no. But it'll still be enough to start World War III!

Nira turned into Thief Roidmude with a laugh!

Me: You were Thief Roidmude!

Nico: Yeah! But I got just the reinforcements to help us!

Nico called the Justice League.

Shinnosuke and Chase: Henshin!

Go: Let's Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin: "Blue Turbo Ranger!"

Carlos: "Green Turbo Ranger!"

Ashley: "Yellow Turbo Ranger!"

Cassie: "Pink Turbo Ranger!"

T.J.: "Red Turbo Ranger!"

Blue Senturion: "I am the Blue Senturion, Defender of Intergalactic Law!"

All: "Power Rangers Turbo!"

S.P.D. Rangers: READY! S.P.D. EMERGENCY!

They transformed!

Jack Landors: "1! SPD Red!"

Sky Tate: "2! SPD Blue!"

Bridge Carson: "3! SPD Green!"

Z: "4! SPD Yellow!"

Sydney Drew: "5! SPD Pink!"

Sam: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Commander Krueger: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow Ranger!"

"Kat Manx: SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

All: "Defenders of Earth! Power Rangers SPD!"

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Robo-Knight: I am Robo Knight: Protector of the Environment, Guardian of the Earth!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: How long do we have till those missiles hit?

Nico: 45 minutes! J.D. you, May and Onewa take on Niro. The rest of us will deal with those missiles!

Go: Shinnosuke, you, May, Cap, J.D., Onewa, and the rest take Nira down. Me and the others will stop those missiles!

Nico: I already said that May, J.D. and Onewa will do that but good.

Go: Thanks.

Nico: You DO have the Shift Cars for the Masters of Evil, right? If you do, use the flying ones!

Go: Right!

Nico: Lets go!

The fight to save the world was on!

Me: You will pay for your crimes Nira! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon ☽!

Thief Roidmude: (laughs) Did you forget I have this?

Thief Roidmude unleashed a Heavy Acceleration Field, which slowed us all down. But to his shock, after 5 seconds, he saw that May and Manaphy were moving normally.

Manaphy: Did YOU forget me and Mama are only affected by that for only 5 seconds? (jumps at him)

She slapped him all over.

Me: And we're immune to your power!

I slashed Thief Roidmude all over and then kicked him in his face!

Me: Try this on!

I activated Dark Spicer's Shift Car and used his Antitrix version of Ultimate Cannonbolt's power!

Me: Here's your warning: Your motherfucking douchebag ass is about to be kicked!

Thief Roidmude: Come and try it fuckmouth!

Me: Up your fucking nose with a fucking rubber hose!

I Rolled into a tight ball and rolled fast and smashed him all over into roadkill!

Go: Okay. Time to test out those Shift Cars. (takes out Vulture's Shift Car)

He activated it and got Vulture's wings and he flew into the air!

Nico: YEAH!

They went after the missiles!

Nico: I have the estate ready to fire the missiles if they are spotted!

Eli: Great!

Nico: Missile one coming into view!

Twilight Sparkle: I got this! GLOVE OF JISAKU!

She got a magnet on her arm from the Shen Gong Wu and then she stuck to the missile and then pulled hard and sent the missile out into space!

Nico: Awesome job Twilight!

Eli: One missile down 5 to go!

The Justice League came.

Superman: We'll help with this one!

Nico: These are nuclear missiles Kal!

Go: Oh wow! The Justice League! It's an honor to meet you all.

Hawkgirl: Same here Go.

Back with me and the others.

Shinnosuke: I think you remember Type Tridoron!

Drive Type Tridoron! (Dramatic rock guitar solo)

Me: AWESOME!

May: That one is awesome!

Onewa: This is the coolest one ever.

Shinnosuke: Thanks.

Me: I haven't used this in a while. SWORD OF THE HOSHIRYU!

I swung it and a massive and powerful blast of fiery solar plasma shot out of it and it hit Thief Roidmude and blasted him all over with a huge fiery explosion that carried the power of a nuclear blast!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

May: WHOA! We haven't seen that in a while!

Thief Roidmude was MEGA PISSED!

Go: I see the second missile!

Martian Manhunter went at the missile and went intangible and he took out the detonation box and then the missile fell right into the ocean.

Nico: Nice work J'onn.

Eli: Missiles 3 and 4 ahead!

Rainbow Dash: I got this!

She flew fast and then got in front of them and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She released a powerful massive Double Rainboom and scrambled the missiles technological circuits and they fell into the ocean and then a massive explosion of water blasted high into the sky with incredible force. It was like what happened during Operation Hardtack Umbrella in 1958.

Nico: WHOA! Nice job R.D.!

Rainbow Dash: Thanks! That was awesome!

Eli: We still have 2 missiles left!

Twilight Sparkle: 35 minutes till impact!

Yost Cap: You claim to be a man of the law. But in reality, you're just a schoolyard bully! (throws shield at Thief Roidmude)

It smashed him on the head and then I kicked Thief Roidmude in his face.

Me: Try this on! THORN OF THUNDERBOLT!

I fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Me: Had enough maggotfucker!?

Go: We're approaching missile number 5!

Hawkgirl: I got this!

She activated Magneto's Ridewatch and got his powers!

Hawkgirl then held her breath and pulled the missile into space and sent it far where it exploded harmlessly.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL NUCLEAR EXPLOSION!

Hawkgirl fell to the ocean and John Stewart caught her.

John Stewart: Are you okay Shayera?

Hawkgirl: Yeah.

Nico: One missile left!

Twilight Sparkle: 30 minutes till impact!

Commander Krueger: You're a disgrace to law enforcement everywhere!

He slashed Thief Roidmude all over the place with incredible force!

Me: Yeah! You give all cops everywhere a REALLY BAD Name!

I then slashed Thief Roidmude all over.

Me: And because of your fucking jealousy you killed Shinnosuke's father! He was your best friend! How could you do this to him!?

Thief Roidmude: BECAUSE I HATE HIM! HE WAS ALWAYS BETTER THAN ME! I WANTED TO MAKE SURE HE SUFFERED! SO I KILLED HIM!

Me: You're nothing more than a spineless fucking little coward!

May: That's why I killed you the first time!

Back with the others. They were heading to the last missile.

Go: I see the 6th missile!

Nico: Last missile!

Batman: (On the radio) Nico I can hit that missile from up here with our laser.

Nico: Go for it Bruce!

Batman: Engaging Binary Fusion Cannon!

He locked it on target and it was ready to fire!

Nico: Brace yourselves guys!

Batman: FIRE!

The Station fired the laser and it hit the missile and then it hit the missile and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The missile was destroyed.

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: AWESOME!

Nico: That was incredible! Missile destroyed! All missiles gone!

I slashed Nira all over.

Me: Take that!

Nico: (On the radio) J.D. all missiles have been destroyed!

Me: Excellent! Come back and join the fight.

Nico: We're on our way.

Thief Roidmune: What happened!?

Me: All your precious missiles are gone. We destroyed them!

Thief Roidmude: NO! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING! YOU ALL WILL PAY DEARLY FOR THIS!

Onewa: Time to go Hordika!

He turned into ONEWA HORDIKA!

May: He's in for it now!

Onewa charged at Thief Roidmude.

And punched him all over and smashed him with his jackhammer tools and really let him have it!

Nico and everyone came back.

Nico: Sorry about that guys.

Me: No worries. Wouldn't be fun if we did it ourselves.

Nico: Great! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 4!)

Nico: (takes out Speed Demon's Shift Car) Time for speed!

He activated it and got Speed Demon's powers and ran fast and punched and pulverized him all over the place with incredible force!

Me: Lets see him use this!

I activated TTG Doomsday's powers with his Shift Car and went at Thief Roidmude and he fired laser blasts at me and they deflected off my skin and didn't scratch me and then I punched him in the stomach with DEVASTATING FORCE! I blasted him with laser vision blasts and burned him intensely!

Jack fired at Thief Roidmude with his Delta Blasters.

They were blasting him all over.

Nico: Now for this.

Nico took out a Shift Car for Lego Thanos and activated it and fired a powerful purple energy blast and it hit Thief Roidmude and smashed him down.

Me: And try this on!

CYBORG SNAKE! TECHNUS! BEST MATCH!

I had my hands form into machine guns and lightning blasters and they fired waves of bullets and lasers and they hit Thief Roidmude and blasted him all over the place!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: YEAH! Now to finish him!

Shinnosuke: Combo time!

May: Lets do it!

Onewa: Yeah!

Shinnosuke, Me, Onewa and May: PHOENIX FLIGHT ROADKILL!

We jumped and flew at him and formed into a deadly phoenix and it hit Thief Roidmude and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked out and the number was destroyed!

Nico: YEAH!

May: Now for me.

Yost Cap: It's over, Nira. You've lost.

Nira got up and saw red.

Nira: DAMN YOU, KAMEN RIDERS!

Nira charged at us in rage… only to fall to the ground dead as a gunshot rang out. Jun then stepped out holding a gun.

Jun: (cheers happily) Ha Ha! You don't know how long I've waited to do that when I first saw him!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Nice shot!

May went over and then plunged her hand into his back and then…

RRRRRRRIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPP!

She pulled out his entire spinal column and skull! Then she slashed him and then ripped his skin off and then took his skinless body and hung it on an abandoned billboard that said re elect Nira for chief of police.

Me: Nice one May.

His spirit appeared.

Me: No more Nira!

I used the Black Gates on him and destroyed him forever.

Nico: Awesome!

Shinnosuke: It's over dad. We won.

Nico: (Puts his hand on his shoulder) I'm sorry Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke: I know Nico. I know.

We regrouped.

Shinnosuke: Onewa, ever since I first met you, I've seen you as a big brother.

Onewa: I'm honored Shinnosuke. Thank you.

Shinnosuke hugged him.

Eli: But this was so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was awesome.

We later came back.

William: We saw the whole thing happen! Are you guys all right?

Me: Yes we are. Crisis averted.

Nico: Yeah we all did our part and stopped Nira from destroying America. I've got to call the President and tell him everything.

Me: Okay.

Nico went and did so.

We told everyone everything that happened and it was awesome!

Cody (OC): Whoa! May that was awesome! Nice use of the Yautja's trophy collecting.

May: Thanks Cody.

Lola: That wass awesome though.

May: Sunset, 1 Rabbid and Sonic should go on your first mission.

Sunset Shimmer: This is gonna be so awesome! After me we'll have all the Mane 10 fully covered.

Me: Yep we sure will. We're going to the world of Ratchet and Clank.

Sunset Shimmer: Ooh I love Ratchet and Clank! That's my favorite game!

Nicole: That is awesome Sunset! I'll go with too since I'm the Goddess of Video Games.

---

Later in another part of Oregon, we were walking towards a very rich and amazingly beautiful town. It was the town of Happy Valley in Northwest Oregon.

Maria: Where are we?

Nico: This is Happy Valley, Oregon. One of the richest towns in the state.

Laney: Awesome place. But why are we here?

Bart Simpson: You'll see.

We then came to a huge and beautiful Solid 24K Gold Mansion!

Bart Simpson: There it is.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: What a house! Wait is that house made of Solid Gold!?

Nico went up to it and tapped it and it was made of 100% Pure 24K Gold!

Nico: I don't believe it! It's a house made of 24K Gold!

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Who lives here Bart?

Bart Simpson: This is the home of Chester J. Lampwick. He was the Original Creator of Itchy and Scratchy. (Season 7 Episode 18)

Me: I've heard about him! He sued the living hell out of Itchy and Scratchy Studios and won! He went from rags to riches. $800,000,000,000 lawsuit.

Laney: Wow! That is huge!

We knocked on the door and answering it was Chester J. Lampwick.

---

In 1919, he made the first Itchy cartoon, entitled "Itchy the Lucky Mouse in 'Manhattan Madness'". Roger Meyers, Sr. stole the idea from him and refused to pay him. Chester then became a bum for many years until he and Bart Simpson opened up a case against

Itchy & Scratchy Studios for $800 billion. Chester and Bart won the case, making Chester incredibly wealthy. With his earnings, he bought a solid gold house and a rocket car. The payout to Chester from the studio lead to its downfall, so Bart and Lisa went to Chester to ask him to fund Itchy & Scratchy Studios. When Lisa tried to convince him to do so by telling him he'd get royalties, Chester replied, "I don't need any more money. I'm not greedy. As long as I've got my health, my millions of dollars, my gold house, and my rocket car, I don't need anything else." Lisa then says, "Yes, but…" and is then interrupted by Chester saying, "Not interested." He then proceeds to go to sleep.

Chester has grudges against both Abe Simpson and Krusty the Clown. His grudge with Abe dates back to 1947 when Abe hired Chester to paint his chicken coop in exchange for a plate of corn muffins. Likewise, Krusty hired Chester to paint his fence in exchange for some blintzes. In both cases, Chester reneged on the deal because the food was "lousy" and got in a fistfight when he saw his former employer and refused to do the work he was hired to do.

---

Chester J. Lampwick: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Me: You too Mr. Lampwick.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you.

Chester J. Lampwick: Same to you Nico and Bart and Lisa and Homer great to see you again.

Homer: Same to you Chester.

Lisa Simpson: You're looking great after everything that happened.

Chester J. Lampwick: Yeah and I owe it all to you guys.

Bart Simpson: That was an awesome adventure though.

Me: Yep. I also take it that you heard about what happened to Springfield?

Chester J. Lampwick: I sure did and that town deserved to be destroyed. Before the war broke out I moved my mansion here to Happy Valley.

Me: That's good you did.

Nico: Burns got what he deserved.

Chester J. Lampwick: Good riddance. I never liked the guy.

Me: NO ONE did.

Lincoln: And my Guardian Angels revealed so many terrible things about him too.

Lola: Yeah they sure did.

Me: But that was amazing how you were able to win one of the biggest lawsuits ever in the country. You became one of the richest people in the country and you easily surpassed Burns.

Chester J. Lampwick: I sure did.

Me: Yep. Also word of advice, you should stay away from Krusty. He still is pissed at you for not painting his fence.

Chester J. Lampwick: Good riddance. His blintzes were still terrible. So was the other guys corn muffins.

Me: You mean Abraham Simpson. Don't worry he's locked in the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Chester J. Lampwick: Good.

Bart: Don't worry. We still watch Itchy and Scratchy.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah it's a great cartoon.

Chester J. Lampwick: I'm glad.

We convinced Chester to move in with us at the estate and more and it was awesome. He then sat down to lunch and was having LIVER AND ONIONS! YUCK!

Later we were getting ready for the annual camping hike to Winsome Falls!

Nico: Who's ready to go camping?

We cheered wildly!

Me: I'm all see guys!

I had my backpack and hiking gear on.

Me: After going to all 7 planets for the Lantern Corps we more than earned some fun and some awesome R&R.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: Yep. Anyway lets all get ready.

We went and got ready and put on our hiking gear and camping gear.

The Masters of Evil then appeared.

Dark Spicer: We're coming with you guys too.

Nico: I wasn't going to force you guys to as you all are more than welcome to.

Me: Anyway we're all set.

Laney: We sure are.

Nico: Are we all set?

We cheered.

Nico: Lets head on out!

We were off and we were walking on the trail to Winsome Falls.

We walked and later we arrived.

Maria: Here we are.

Nico: Winsome Falls. Just as awesome as ever.

Camie: Wow! This is amazing and beautiful! The Waterfalls are Rainbows.

Me: Yeah they sure are.

Lola: I always love coming here to go camping.

Nico: Me too. Lets get to setting up the tents.

We went and set up the tents and they were ready. We got the campfire ready and went and grew meat trees and more.

Heart: It's good that Nira was killed a second time.

Medic: Yeah no kidding. At least he's not the big targer.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But at least he's gone.

Manaphy: (sadly) I'll miss Mr. Belt.

May: We'll see him again. But not till August.

Me: We just got to wait till then.

Laney: Yeah.

Sweet Leaf: It'll be awesome to bring down Banno.

Medic: Yes it sure will.

William: Who's got the marshmallows?

Shaggy: Like I do!

Nico: Cool! What do you guys want for dinner?

Eli: Baked Beans and meat chili?

Nico: Good choice Eli.

Nico got a huge pot ready and put it on a rack above the fire and lit the fire and then filled it up with beans and our favorite meats.

Yost Electro: Hope Web Head's doing okay.

Hay Lin: We'll find out tomorrow. I hope so too.

Vypra: But we have to be ready for Yost Green Goblin.

Nico: This time he's going to prison. I have an awesome plan for when he returns.

Yost Electro: On the bright side, I'm happy that I have Jericho as an archenemy!

Yost Shocker: Same can't be said about me, Doc, Sandman, Kraven, and Mysterio.

Me: We still have plenty of time to decide on all that.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

Later it was time for our dinner.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: (Eating) You said it.

Yost Chemistro: I feel your pain, Jackson. Me and Abominaton don't have archenemies either.

Yost Shocker: Thank y'all kindly.

Me: Still it's hard to imagine that all that happened to Spiderman there.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Girl Jordan: That is horrible. Spiderman did not kill Yost Green Goblin at all.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Helen Anderson: I know. But it's gonna be a great honor to be with y'all on these great adventures.

Me: It's gonna be awesome having you with us Helen.

Nico: Yep. You're the 4th member of the Guardians of Harmony that we found.

Laney: Yep.

Helen Anderson: But I'm sure looking forward to so many great adventures.

Me: We are too.

Vypra: By the way Nico which Gene-slammer are you hoping to go for next.

Nico: Right Mandatory question. I'm hoping to do one for Portalers kind next.

Shanan: Oh wow that's a good one. Portaler is what's called a Ménhùwǎngzhànian. They come from the planet Menhuwangzha.

Shanan pulled up a picture of one and it was awesome.

---

Portaler resembles a cross between a turtle and a beetle. He has segmented yellow arms and legs that end in stumps, with blue sleeve-like plating on his shoulders. He has a turtle-like face with sunken green eyes and visible nostrils, and has two beetle-like antennae ending in yellow bulbs. His skin is green, and has a blue, yellow and red circular pattern on his stomach. On his back is a blue, turtle-like shell with a red rim and red rock-like spikes on it.

Portaler wears the Omnitrix on the red armor plate on top of his head.

---

Nico: Wow! Interesting one.

Eli: But it's perfect.

Me: And they know Portal Powers. So the next one that goes with us is gonna be a portal maker.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Electro: I got a feeling that the Doc Connors I know probably somehow became the Lizard again.

Laney: And if he has we'll be ready for him.

Psyphon: If we run into Yost Lizard, me and my team will be ready:

Nico: Awesome.

Me: We'll be ready too. Also I have a feeling that the Hibiki Kamen Riders will appear too.

Gali: I have that feeling too and they will be awesome in this one.

Psyphon: If we run into Yost Lizard, me and my team will be ready:

Nico: Awesome.

Me: We'll be ready too. Also I have a feeling that the Build Kamen Riders will appear too.

Gali: I have that feeling too and they will be awesome in this one.

William: How's Lord Superman?

Me: Still upset about what he did.

Lord Flash: But at least I'm glad to be back with everyone. And thank goodness that Lex Luthor is dead.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: I can't believe that it took 4 and a half years to get through to Lord Superman.

Me: He sure was stubborn back then though. But getting through to the other Justice Lords will be tough.

Lord Flash: Can't believe everyone lost it. All because I got myself killed.

Nico: I know. I wasn't with the team when it all happened but man that was terrible.

Flash: Yeah that was awful. I was shocked when I heard about it all.

Laney: All of us were.

RD Lincoln: Thank goodness it wasn't because of Sindri Myr.

Emily Lenoir: That's good. But RD Lincoln you have my condolences for what went down in your universe.

RD Lincoln: Thanks Emily.

Nico: The Justice Lords probably wouldn't have lost it if they just took the time to grieve your death.

Me: Yeah.

Lord Flash: Yeah that is just awful. I wish things would have turned out differently instead of having us turn to the Dark Side.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: And it took 4 and a half years for them to realize what happened.

Maria: Not all of them.

Me: I know. John Stewart, Diana and Shayera are going to be tough to crack.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: But we have to at least try.

Me: Lord John saw how much I've changed and matured over the

years.

Nico: He sure did. That was a good observation he made.

Lego Luthor: Good thing Superman and Batman from my world foiled my presidency scheme long ago, huh?

Nico: That is for sure.

Me: Yep and we gave the Lex Luthor of our world the Black Gates.

Lola: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah.

Autumn Blaze: But it's great tat they will never harm anyone ever again.

Superman: Lex was a really formidable adversary.

Nico: Yes but he was a very dangerous monster.

We got to eating S'mores and they were awesome.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm!

May: Delicious!

Me: Yeah!

We had a great time camping and we had a lot of fun. We later went to sleep and had a great time camping under the stars.

Meanwhile in the Yost Universe, Yost Spiderman and his friends were all getting ready for our arrival and we were going to help him take down Yost Green Goblin.

Yost Spiderman: I can't wait to have all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us all out.

Yost Mary Jane: It'll be awesome to have them help out. No one brings misery to you tiger.

Yost Spiderman: Thanks M.J. That means a lot.

Yost Harry: And I won't let my father get away with this. Nico contacted me earlier and he said he has a plan.

Yost Spiderman: All right. Get ready Norman, we're coming for you!

He webslinged and Yost Mary Jane got a rifle and Yost Harry got a jet pack and they flew to the camera and it turned red and blue.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Tyler Bowman, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a really strange planet as we are about to see a planet made of my NUMBER 1 FAVORITE FOODS and all time weakness: DEVIL'S FOOD CAKE! I LOVE Devil's Food Cake. It's one of my favorite cakes. We're also going to battle Another Ninja Steel Red and that one is gonna be a good one! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of Portaller's kind. Her name is Yamiko Shinnosuke. Yamiko Shinnosuke is from Japan and she is the gene-slammer of Portaler's kind that is called a Ménhùwǎngzhànian. They come from the planet Menhuwangzha. They are teleporters and can go through portals from one place to another. She is Nico's friend and went to all his Cooking Classes and knows how to make all sorts of amazing and great Japanese food and more. She even stood up to many bullies and all that. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Crater of Diamonds State Park in Arkansas, and they're not only going to meet Celine Giachi Lorres, Champion of Generosity and collect some jewels there, but they're also going to take down and destroy Jack the Ripper from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood, and he's also the henchmen of Dio Brando, and he's out for blood and revenge for what happened to Dio Brando. And they're going to meet an Absolute Crusader Gene-Slammer named Regina Marshal, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England, and she's the descendant of the 12th century English knight, William Marshal. She's tough, strong, and she's also a skilled swordswoman. She's also taken on Lola when she was at the worst of her wrath and anger, and she's got a really horrible revelation about Lola that could've gotten her banned from pageants for life and sent to prison forever. Buckle your seatbelts everyone! We're going to the Yost Universe for the last of the Yost Universe missions and we're going to help the Yost Universe Spiderman take down Norman Osborn and make that monster pay for his crimes. We're going to destroy the Green Goblin forever!

See you all tomorrow.

# YOST SPIDERMAN - GOBLIN SLAYER

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AN AWESOME AND GREAT WAY TO CLOSE OUT THE FIRST HALF OF THE YEAR!

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, Tyler Bowman, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to an incredibly amazing and really cool planet that we just found.

Nico: I have a feeling this planet we're going to is going to be a really good one.

Lola: I have that feeling too.

Kaoruko: I have a feeling it will be awesome. Also today is the big day.

Me: Yep. We're going to the Yost Universe and help out Spiderman there. I hope he has been doing okay since he helped us last week.

May: I have a feeling he's doing good. Hay Lin must be really excited.

Me: Oh she is. She couldn't stop talking about the mission today.

Nico: She is really excited for this one and it's a perfect way to close out the first half of the year as well as phase 1 of the Ambassador Missions.

Tyler Bowman: You got that right Nico.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tyler.

Tyler Bowman: No problem dude. It's always so awesome going with you on these great rescues.

Laney: We always have a lot of fun on them.

Nico: Remember when we first met you guys?

Tyler: Boy I sure do. And that was so awesome how you guys helped us all there.

Me: I'll never forget that. That was so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: And that was also the day where I told you guys about Cozy Glow's dark past.

Twilight Sparkle: If only we knew about it sooner before she went crazy all that time ago then maybe we would have helped her out.

Laney: It's not your fault Twilight. You guys didn't know she was going through all this and it made her crazy.

Me: Yeah. But at least we made up for it by helping her out.

Lola: That's true.

Me: But back to the topic at hand, it was awesome helping the Supernoobs out in destroying the Virus and its creators.

Nico: Boy it sure was. And also it was so awesome that Amy Anderson now is dating you Tyler.

Tyler Bowman: It sure is! Wow!

Nico: We first heard of you guys from the War against the Royal Defenders.

Me: Yeah that's right! And I think it was about 2 months to a month before we went into battle with them in Universe 23. Ironically we found out that the Virus and its Creators came from that VERY

Universe.

Tyler Bowman: That is mega coincidental. But yeah I'm glad you guys found out about us from that.

Laney: I'll never forget about that one.

Eli: That was really awesome. I wasn't with you guys when the war with the Royal Defenders took place. But I heard it was one of the most epic battles we've ever had.

Nico: Yes it sure was. And one of the biggest major events of our entire team's history.

Me: It sure was. 2nd Biggest since the Battle with Thanos.

Nico: Guys, there might be things that happen today that my plan doesn't include. Just FYI.

Me: Noted. And I have a feeling they will be with certain dirtbags that are trying to find.

Laney: Dark Lynn?

Me: That's what I'm afraid of.

Laney: Oh boy.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and we saw that from space it looked like a dark brown mountain swamp world.

Me: Wow!

Nico: It looks like a mountain swamp planet from all the way up here.

Lola: It sure does.

Nico: Yep. Lets head down.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and then we saw that the planet was actually A WORLD MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF DEVILS FOOD CAKE! IT WAS FULL OF ALL KINDS OF AWESOME AND DELICIOUS DEVILS FOOD TREATS AS FAR AS THE EYE CAN SEE!

Laney: WHOA!

Lana: Wow! Is that?

Eli: A world made of Devil's Food Cake!

Me: (DROOLS) OH BOY! MY BIGGEST WEAKNESS! I LOVE DEVIL'S FOOD CAKE!

Nico: Eat to your heart's content!

I went to a cake and ate the whole thing and it was awesome!

Me: (SLURPS) OH SO DELICIOUS!

Lola: (EATING) YUMMY!

Laney: (EATING) OH DELICIOUS!

Lily: (Eating) So yummy!

Nico then shrugged and took a bite as well.

Nico was then eating a lot of cake too! IT WAS DELICIOUS!

Nico: (EATING) OH BOY! SO GOOD!

May: (EATING) SO AWESOME!

I then stopped!

Me: Ahh! Man that was so awesome!

Eli: Boy I haven't had Devil's Food Cake in like forever.

Me: And you know what's funny is that there's a villain named Devil's Food Cake in the Masters of Evil. You saw how much I drooled at the sight of him right?

Laney: I sure did. I can tell you love Devil's Food Cake so much.

Camie: I can tell. Wow! That is a lot of chocolate love.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Let's still keep an eye out for any Another Power Rangers.

Me: Okay.

Laney: But this is the best planet ever.

Me: Yes it sure is.

Lola: How come they call it Devil's Food Cake?

Me: Well that is a strange thing I found out. In the 18th century, the term "deviled"was used to reference food that was described as dark, rich, spicy or chocolatey. A chocolate cake as rich as this one was deemed almost "sinful" and therefore, it earned the name Devil's Food.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know about that.

Lola: This would is really Sinfully Sweet.

We laughed at that one.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one Lola!

Nico: Luan would be proud.

Lola: Thanks Nico.

Me: But that was funny but true.

Lana: It sure was.

Eli: Guys I sense a figure coming.

We saw something coming.

Me: Is that our Another Ranger?

Nico: Looks like it.

It came closer and to our surprise we saw that it was ANOTHER NINJA STEEL RANGER! It was a scary version of the Ninja Steel Red and it had a scary evil helmet as well as a demonic armor on.

Me: WHOA! Another Ninja Steel Red!

Nico: This is a wicked one!

Twilight Sparkle: That is crazy!

Nico: Now, we're getting into Ninja territory!

Eli: Brody and Taskmaster would not like seeing this one bit!

Me: No they sure wouldn't!

Another Ninja Steel Red: (In a girls voice) J.D.! HELP ME!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and then we saw that it was a girl I remember! She had dark red hair and had torn up clothes like she was living on the streets.

Me: Oh man! Mary Bell Yumellika!

Nico: Oh know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is a homeless girl I helped. Years ago in Colorado every time I flew to School, I would stop and help this poor little girl that lived in a cardboard box in an alley in between a pizza restaurant and a post office and give her some food. But when I was about to leave for Michigan, I went to find her to say goodbye but she somehow disappeared!

Nico: And now we know how it happened! She got turned into Another Ranger by Swartz!

Eli: That guy just keeps pissing us off!

Lola: Yeah!

Mary Bell Yumellika: Yes and I'm forever grateful to you J.D. But I can't control this power! It's too strong! You have to stop me!

Me: Hold on Mary!

Nico: We got to help her!

Me: And we will! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (takes out Taskmaster's Ridewatch) Time for some move copying!

Nico activated it and he got Taskmaster's perfect Photographic Memory and all the moves he copied.

Mary Bell Yumellika was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and it had Power Stars in it and she was Another Ninja Steel Red again. She pulled out a sword and put on a Power Star!

We saw that it was a Power Star imbued with the powers of MetalSeadramon!

Another Ninja Steel Red: (Echoing) RIVER OF POWER!

She fired a massive and powerful energy blast from her sword and I deflected the blast and it hit her and knocked her down.

Me: WHOA! She has Power Stars for all the powers of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Members!

Another Ninja Steel Red tried to do an uppercut on Nico. But he avoided it and did the same kind of uppercut on her.

POW!

It sent her flying into a cake!

SPLAT!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow! Tony would be proud of you Nico.

Nico: Yes he sure would.

Lola fired a blast of fire and blasted Another Ninja Steel Red down!

?: Let me help you guys!

Then a figure came out of a portal and it was one of Portaler's kind!

Nico: Whoa a Ménhùwǎngzhànian!

Ménhùwǎngzhànian: (In a Girls Voice) (Japanese Accent) And it's awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: That voice. Yamiko Shinnosuke!

Me: Cool!

Ménhùwǎngzhànian: I got this one.

She reverted back and was a blue hair girl and she was in a beautiful blue kimono and she fired a blast of blue energy and it hit Another Ninja Steel Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I got the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH!

We saw Power Stars all over the ground and I picked them all up and my Lord Drakkon Star looked like a green one with Lord Drakkon's face on it.

Me: Wow this is amazing. Brody is gonna be amazed to see this.

I went over to Mary Bell and cured her with my serum.

Mary Bell Yumellika: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.?

Me: Yeah it's me Mary.

Mary Bell Yumellika: (Smiles) At least I'm okay.

Me: Yep.

I picked her up.

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: How about some Devil's Food Cake to replenish your strength?

Varie: Nico she is too weak to do anything right now. Just let her rest.

Nico: Oh.

Me: But she'll get all the help she needs in the Infirmary.

Nico: Okay.

Lola: But that was amazing that she was Another Ninja Steel Red.

Nico: Yeah.

Yamiko Shinnosuke: It sure was amazing. But at least she is all right.

Nico: Yep.

Tyler Bowman: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yamiko Shinnosuke: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico made the largest bowl of chicken ramen. It was as big as a huge table and big as a bathtub.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that is amazing!

Lola: Yeah no kidding! Naruto would love to eat that big a bowl.

Camie: Knowing him he would.

Eli: He sure would.

Laney: I agree there.

Himiko: And you know how much he loves Ramen.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Yamiko hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Yamiko Shinnosuke: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was an amazing world to visit.

Maria: Lets get some cake for all of us.

Nico: Good idea sis.

We went and got some cake for everyone back home.

Tyler Bowman: Maybe you can get us home with Portaler's powers.

Yamiko: Sure thing.

She opened a portal back to Earth and we went through it and we were back. We told everyone about our rescue and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors),

Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Tracer are heading to The Crater of Diamonds State Park in Arkansas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to meet Celine Giachi Lorres, the Champion of Generosity and collect jewels there, and we're also going to destroy Jack the Ripper from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood, the henchmen of Dio Brando, and he's out for blood and revenge for what happened to Dio Brando.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Crater of Diamonds State Park in Arkansas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to meet Celine Giachi Lorres, the Champion of Generosity and collect jewels there, and we're also going to destroy Jack the Ripper from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood, the henchmen of Dio Brando, and he's out for blood and revenge for what happened to Dio Brando.

Nico: That's right, big guy, and this is our first time coming here to the Crater of Diamonds State Park in Arkansas.

Me: Yep, and this place is the world's only diamond-bearing site accessible to the public.

Nicole: That's right, Dad, and diamonds have continuously been discovered in the field since 1906, including the famous Strawn-Wagner Diamond.

Lincoln: That's so awesome, and I'm also looking to get some diamonds to make some jewelry for the girls in my harem as well. And thanks for coming with us, Tracer.

Tracer: (British Accent) You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one amazing rescue.

Rarity: Indeed.

Suddenly, we saw Rarity's cutie mark on her right shoulder and the

Generosity Cutie Mark on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of Generosity is near.

Ken Knudson: And just as expected, the Champion of Generosity is here alright, now to take down and destroy that undead psychopath, Jack the Ripper.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Jack the Ripper, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw a girl with long flowing blue hair with Rarity's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in beautiful blue clothes, and she's defending them from Jack the Ripper.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Jack the Ripper, and he's going to kill them. I also saw a girl with long flowing blue hair with Rarity's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in beautiful blue clothes, and she's defending them from Jack the Ripper.

Ken Knudson: That's Celine Giachi Lorres, the Champion of Generosity, and the fifth of the 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there.

?: (British Accent) And slay that undead knife-wielding zombie.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Absolute Crusader, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Absolute Crusader, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that British accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Regina Marshal, but we'll talk later, we've got an undead knife-wielding zombie to kill.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Jack the Ripper and it allowed the seven girls to get to safety and Celine Giachi Lorres joined us. When Jack the Ripper saw us, he was enraged when he saw us, especially when he saw the ones who killed Dio Brando.

Jack the Ripper (Jojo): You! I will kill you all for what you did to Lord Dio!

Lincoln: That vampire got what he deserved for what he's done centuries ago, and now, you're about to share the same fate.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Tracer, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity

Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Jack the Ripper, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Jack the Ripper summoned the daggers from his body via muscle contraction, but Lincoln fired two magnetic blasts which removed all of the daggers from Jack the Ripper's body. Then, Lincoln fired a powerful ball of black fire at Jack the Ripper and it completely incinerated the undead psychopath to ashes and it sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That bloodthirsty undead psychopath got what he deserved, and for what he's done in serving that vampire, Dio Brando.

Nico: You said it, and smart thinking with firing those magnetic blasts which removed all of the knives, daggers, and scalpels from his body, Linc.

Lincoln: And what surprised me was that he had them all hidden inside his body, yikes. But, he's gone for good and that's another henchmen of Dio Brando put down for good.

Celine Giachi Lorres: Thank you for what you all did. (Recognizes who we are) Wait, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 22 who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship and Harmony in Colorado after dealing with Amy McKale, Athena Wendolla in Australia after dealing with Strazio, Cassie Excelsion in Puerto Rico after dealing with Orochi, and Helen Anderson in Texas after dealing with Gill, and now we're here to recruit you.

Lincoln then explains to her that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a part of a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as part of yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Celine Giachi Florres was quite shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that she, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in her eyes, and she stood with us.

Celine Giachi Florres: Alright, I'm in, I refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or Evil Starlight Glimmer destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the fifth of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for Jack the Ripper. (To Regina Marshal) And it's so good to see you again, Regina Marshal.

Regina Marshal reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing auburn hair, pink and yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Absolute Crusader, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow top, yellow frilly skirt, yellow pants with stars, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with knights and swords on the coattails, and Absolute Crusader on the back, and holstered on her left hip is Absolute Crusader's sword and holstered on her back a large Absolute Crusader-themed greatsword with Absolute Crusader etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, gold angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Regina Marshal and they hugged, and Regina Marshal's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Regina Marshal, she's my Guardian Angel from England, and get this: she's the descendant of the 12th century English knight, William Marshal.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome, and I've read a lot about William Marshal, he's one of the greatest knights in 12th century England.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and Regina's tough, strong, and she's also a skilled swordswoman. She's also taken on Lola when she was at the worst of her wrath and anger.

Nico: Whoa.

Lori: Yeah, and we literally know what happens when you make Lola really mad.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) Yes, but I wasn't going to let Lola hurt Lincoln, and I've got a really horrible revelation about Lola that could've gotten her banned from pageants for life and sent to prison forever.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Uh oh. I'm not going to like hearing about this one.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around

Regina Marshal's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Regina.

Regina Marshal had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Regina Marshal's waist and Regina Marshal wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Regina Marshal's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Aoi Mashiro and Kaori Miyashita from Holmes of Kyoto, Izetta, Fiine, Bianca, Elvira, and Lotte from Izetta: The Last Witch.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aoi Mashiro and Kaori Miyashita from Holmes of Kyoto, Izetta, Fiine, Bianca, Elvira, and Lotte from Izetta: The Last Witch.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aoi Mashiro: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aoi Mashiro and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Jack the Ripper, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Aoi Mashiro: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aoi Mashiro: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aoi Mashiro, Kaori Miyashita, Izetta, Fiine, Bianca, Elvira, and Lotte with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Celine Giachi Lorres, the Champion of Generosity, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in The Crater of Diamonds State Park in Arkansas was Jack the Ripper from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood, the henchmen of Dio Brando, and was out for blood and revenge for what happened to Dio Brando.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that undead knife-wielding psychopath, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Regina Marshal have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 5 of the 27 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team.

Celine Giachi Lorres: And I also collected some diamonds in the mine before that psychopath showed up.

Celine Giachi Lorres took out a bag and inside them were the diamonds inside the mine, and they are beautiful.

Me: Wow, these diamonds are really beautiful.

Nico: Awesome.

We then got the chance to use the diamonds to make them into beautiful diamond necklaces that we gave to our harems, and they loved them.

* * *

After putting an end to Jack the Ripper from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Regina Marshal saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Regina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Regina, what's this really horrible revelation about Lola that could've gotten her banned from pageants for life and sent to prison forever.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) That's something I've never forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln and I was helping him with a project for History class, and it was on 12th century England. But, we got interrupted when the door was smashed open by Lola, and she was steaming mad. She said that Lincoln was supposed to be steaming her dresses, but Lincoln told her he was busy with this project. But, she said she didn't care and she called him a slave who's supposed to be doing what she and the other sisters said and that they can do whatever they wanted to him and even abuse him emotionally and physically, and if he didn't get to work with steaming all her dresses, she was going to blackmail him. Lincoln stood his ground and he told her no, and if Lola tried that, he was going to march downstairs and tell his parents and she'd get in big trouble.

Nico: Whoa, now that took some serious guts to say that to Lola.

Regina Marshal: (British Accent) It sure did, but Lola went ballistic and took out a pipe that she got out of Lisa's room and started beating up Lincoln like a mad brat, but I roundhouse kicked Lola into a wall and knocked her out, and I tied her up with nylon rope. While I grabbed Lincoln who was really beaten up, Lori grabbed Lola and we went downstairs and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what happened and when I was done, the parents and the rest of Lincoln's sisters were furious with her and her behavior, and they were about to ban her from pageants for life and get her sent to prison forever. But, I then decided to have her put in an isolation cube in the basement for five months, which was for how long she was grounded. We got Lincoln to the hospital, and he was… (Voice Breaking) put in a full-body cast and he was in there for months.

Lincoln put up the 10,000-lb barbell and he went over to Regina Marshal and he hugged her, and she hugged his thick muscular neck as she cried in his chest. We all had tears in our eyes when she said that.

Nico: My God, put in a full-body cast because of Lola.

Lori: It was literally as bad as that restaurant incident, and I was there with Regina and I comforted her, and we also comforted Lincoln. Plus, I was glad she suggested putting Lola in the isolation cube in the basement, and we weren't talking to her during that time.

Luna: Eventually, two months later, Lincoln came home after his injuries were healed. But, he had that sad look on his face, and he remembered Lola's bitter words.

Lynn: Yeah, that was really evil and nasty, and looking back now, Lola became like that, thanks to that evil Dark Side of hers, and we were really afraid of her when that demon takes over.

Lori: But, we told him that we loved him with all our hearts, and we always will. That broke him out of that state of depression and he hugged us tightly, and he had a smile on his face again, along with tears of joy in his eyes, and we also returned the hug.

Eli: That really was amazing.

Me: And that proves love always triumphs over hatred.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were heading to Japan to meet Sakura Kasugano's family.

Lincoln: I can't wait to meet your family, Sakura.

Sakura Kasugano: You're going to love meeting them, Linky, especially my little brother, Tsukushi, and like you, he also loves playing video games, but for me, not so much because he always beats me at that. He doesn't exercise much, and he's also very talented at drawing, which he's even been awarded for at school.

Me: Whoa.

Lori: You said it.

We then arrived at Sakura's home and we knocked on the door. Then, the door opened, and Mr. and Mrs. Kasugano and Sakura's little brother, Tsukushi, came out, and when they saw Sakura, they all hugged her, and she hugged them back, and then, they met Lincoln, and she told them everything, and they were also glad that she's now part of Lincoln's harem and he'll take good care of them.

Sakura Kasugano: Plus, Tsukushi, Lincoln's also a good video gamer, so you're about to have some competition.

Tsukushi Kasugano: I'm looking forward to that.

Nico: Uh oh, two video gamers in a competition, this should be good.

Sunset Shimmer: You said it, Nico. Two video gamers in a competition, this should be something to see.

Then, when we saw that Sakura's family have packed their bags, we also found out from them that they're planning on moving to Gotham Royal York, which surprised Sakura and she was really happy. We then brought Sakura's family to Gotham Royal York, and they're going to love being here with us.

---

Later it was time for Onua's 2nd Ambassador Mission with the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Onua: I have a feeling this is gonna be a big mission for us.

Danny Phantom: It sure will be awesome!

William: Anyone else want to go with us? Besides Zick and 4 Rabbids?

Nico: Well Danny Phantom wanted to come with.

Maria: Me and Horsea will go.

Nico: Awesome sis! You will love the Ghost Kamen Riders. They are really cool.

William: Yeah they are great.

Poliwag: Boy they sure are.

Me: Yep. And I can't wait to see who is going to show up next for us to destroy.

Nico: Yep. All right lets head out!

We were off to Japan.

We arrived.

Takeru: Hey guys!

Onua: Takeru, this is Poliwag's girlfriend.

Horsea: Hello there! I'm Horsea!

Takeru: Awesome to meet you.

Maria: And I'm with the group today. I'm Maria Rockell, William's girlfriend and 2nd in Command of The Redemption Squad.

Takeru: So you are Maria Rockell. I heard so much about you from William when he was helping us. Awesome to finally meet you in person.

Maria: Same here Takeru.

Me: And this is another one of our teammates.

Danny Phantom: I'm Danny Fenton. It's a pleasure to meet you guys.

Takeru: Wait are you THE Danny Fenton, who is also Danny Phantom?

Danny Phantom: That's right.

Takeru: Wow! It's such an honor to meet you!

Danny Phantom: Same here Takeru.

We went into the temple and talked.

Prince Alain appeared.

Prince Alain: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you.

Me: You too Alain. We've heard so much about you.

Poliwag: Hello, Alain!

Alain: Awesome to see you again Poliwag. And you as well William.

William: Same here Alain. How have you been?

Alain: I have been good. I take it you guys are all here to prepare for the upcoming big mission.

Me: That's not until August but yeah. We're going to kill your so-called brother Adel.

Alain: Good. He can die for all I care.

Me: Some brother.

Alain: I'm very sorry for what my so called brother has caused.

Zick: Don't apologize. You shouldn't feel responsible for what a monster has done.

Nico: Yeah. Oh I'm sorry everyone. This is Ezekiel Zick. He is a Monster Tamer.

Zick: Awesome to meet you all. I like going by Zick.

Takeru: Pleasure to meet you Zick.

Alain: Same here.

Me: But Zick does make a great point. Your brother was a monster and he deserves to be given the Black Gates for his crimes.

Alain: What is the Black Gates?

Me: It's one the the deadliest techniques we've ever discovered. What it does is it condemns the villain targeted by it to be judged by the spirits of all those he killed and tormented and then if they are found guilty that person will forever cease to exist. In other words they will be destroyed forever. Not even their soul remains. It's the deadliest technique we've found next to learning how to Super Hakai someone.

Nico: It's true and we saw it in action the first time in the Moonlands and it was awesome.

Eli: It sure was. Its been one of our most powerful weapons ever known so far.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Also, after our big mission today, we help out your fellow Kamen Riders.

Me: Yep and we start with Hibiki on the 7th of July.

Takeru: Ah going to kill The Man and The Woman then.

Me: Well we already took care of them but they aren't the main target.

Eli: Yeah we're going after another villain.

Me: Kamen Rider Kabuki along with Hitotsumi and the Orochi.

Nico: Yep.

Takeru: I see. Well good luck with that guys.

Me: Won't need it but thanks.

Takeru: Onua, would you like to be a Kamen Rider for my team?

Onua: I would be honored. I already have an Eyecon for Tar Pit. But I don't know which spirit is in him yet.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We heard an explosion!

Nico: Talk about perfect timing!

Eli: Yep!

Takeru: Looks like we're going to find out who you got.

Onua: Awesome!

He got a belt.

Danny Phantom: This is gonna be good. I'm GOING GHOST!

He turned into DANNY PHANTOM!

We went to face the one that made the explosion.

?: If you go out the woods today, you sure had a big surprise.

Maria: I know that voice!

Me: I thought we were rid of you forever! SHAW!

Out came our old enemy SHAW, the evil hunter from the movie Open Season!

---

**Shaw** is the main antagonist of the *Open Season* franchise. He is the main antagonist of Sonny Pictures Animation's first feature film *Open Season* and *Open Season: Scared Silly* and the unseen overarching antagonist of *Open Season 2* and *Open Season 3* .

He is a sadistic and barbaric hunter who enjoys hunting animals at the forested area where he lives even when the hunting season has not yet started. He is Boog and Elliot's arch-nemesis, as well as Beth's arch-rival.

In the first film, he was voiced by Gary Sinise, who also played Kevin Dunne in *Snake Eyes*, and James Shaker in the 1996 film *Ransom* . In *Open Season: Scared Silly*, he was voiced by Trevor Devall. In the *Open Season* videogame, he was voiced by Darryl Kurylo.

*Open Season*

Shaw is first seen arriving into town with his truck, which has a seemingly dead Elliot tied to the hood, who he ran over the previous night when he "crossed the road". Shaw then walks into the nearby city hall building of Timberline and has a brief argument with Beth. He looks through the window and discovers Boog freeing Elliot, who promptly flees and shatters the left headlight on Shaw's truck, leading to him getting a ticket from Sheriff Gordy and making him grow very angry and resentful of the duo.

At the nature show, Elliot is being chased by Shaw and hides with Boog. After inadvertently ruining his show, Boog finally threatens to kill Elliot and attacks him, making the whole audience panic and run away. Shaw tries to assassinate Boog and Elliot, but Beth sedates them with a tranquilizer gun before he could, thanks to Gordy. Shaw flees before Gordy can arrest him for shooting a gun in the town.

As Boog and Elliot tries their hardest to adapt to life in the wilderness after being released, Shaw grows increasingly paranoid as time passes on, planning his revenge and believing that animals are planning a rebellion to overthrow the human race and become the dominating species on Earth.

Shaw encounters Boog and Elliot again in the river after they have accidentally destroyed a beaver dam, making the river freely flow, flooding many things and washing away the animals with it, taking them to hunting grounds. In the ensuing chaos, Shaw repeatedly shoots at Boog and Elliot, who just narrowly dodge the bullets. As Shaw takes aim at Boog and Elliot again, they suddenly plummet downward. Confused, Shaw lowers his gun, only to spot a huge waterfall as he and his truck go over it, and gets lost in the flooding.

After discovering Elliot's lie, Boog feels betrayed and leaves him and unwittingly finds Shaw's log cabin and screams in horror as he sees several animals mounted all over the walls. Then Shaw arrives home, forcing Boog to hide. Soon, Shaw discovers that his cabin was broken into. Boog hides under a table when he sees his stuffed teddy Dinkleman (which Shaw had salvaged from the flood).

As Boog tries to discretely reach for his teddy, Shaw suddenly tosses a knife at him, impaling the table. Shaw searches for Boog through the dark cellar. Boog rushes out of the basement and places Shaw's gun over the hatchway to lock him in the basement before making a hasty escape. After a few struggles, Shaw manages to force himself free and runs outside gun in hand, but Boog's already gone. Shaw yells in the distance that he cannot hide from him forever.

Boog happens upon the glowing lights of Timberline. Instead of deserting his companions, Boog helps the other animals defend themselves using supplies taken from Bob and Bobbie's RV while

Mr. Weenie joins the wilds.

The next day, Boog leads a rampage against the hunters, sending them running after McSquizzy blows up their trucks with a propane tank named "Mr. Happy". Shaw returns for a final battle and shoots Elliot in the process, which enrages Boog to tie up Shaw with his own gun. Boog rushes over to Elliot's unconscious body but soon finds that Elliot survived the shot, only losing his second antler in the fight. The animals then begin beating up Shaw, until a helicopter flies in and lands, frightening Shaw and causing him to run away into the forest. Beth is revealed to be the one in the helicopter and has returned to take Boog back home where he will be safe, but he instead stays with his friends. They both realize that the bear is at home in the forest.

During the credits, Shaw is seen tarred and feathered after being beaten up by the other animals. He is then hit by Bob and Bobbie's RV while trying to cross the road and tied on the top of it. Bob and Bobbie laugh about this, believing Shaw to be Bigfoot. Scared out of his wits, Shaw screams out in defeat. It's unknown what happened to Shaw afterwards, but it's presumed that once Bob and Bobbie reached their destination, they realized that Shaw wasn't Bigfoot and let him go.

*Open Season: Scared Silly*

Shaw is back and this time, he cannot hunt anymore since Open Season is now illegal. Instead, he is a tour guide and wants to go back hunting again for revenge after what happened to him in the first movie.

While touring, Shaw saw the Wailing Wampus Werewolf (Ian in disguise) and took a picture as evidence. Then he heads back to town and tells Gordy that he should bring Open Season back to kill the Werewolf, but secretly he also took this as an opportunity to kill Boog and Elliot including their friends.

Later, he hires his old friends, Ed and Edna to help him kill all the animals, including the werewolf.

Later at the end, he, Ed and Edna disguise themselves as werewolves to kill Elliot until Boog saves him and fights Shaw one last time. Then, Boog beat Shaw with a hive of wasps and got some quills on his face by Buddy. Afterwards, Shaw was tranquilized by Gordy, arrested alongside Ed and Edna, and taken to jail, and Open Season is back to being illegal for good.

It's unknown if he, Ed, and Edna will be able to escape from jail or not in order to get revenge on Boog for banning Open Season.

---

Nico: Shaw! I had a feeling you were coming.

Eli: I thought we were rid of you for good!

Shaw: Do you have any idea the kind of horrors you put me through in hell!? YOU CAN'T EVEN BEGIN TO IMAGINE THE PAIN I WAS FEELING THERE!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Horsea: Especially with how you tried to kill me!

Takeru: That's the Boogeyman Horsea's scared of?

Me: That's him.

Horsea: But I'm not afraid of him anymore!

She then fired a Hyper Beam Blast and it smashed into Shaw and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was sent flying and he crashed into a tree with huge force and smashed it down!

Nico: WHOA! OUCH!

Maria: Wow! Nice shot Horsea!

Horsea: Aww it was nothing.

Shaw got up and he was in a lot of pain!

Nico: Wow! I'm amazed he even is alive after all that.

Takeru: Doesn't this seem a little too easy?

Nico: Oh he puts up more of a fight than this.

Shaw: And I'm not alone this time!

Out came another figure and it was Another Secondary Rider! It was ANOTHER KAIXA from 555! He looked like a scary version of the Kaixa Kamen Rider and he was really terrifying!

Me: Another Kaixa!

Nico: WHOA MAN! And this is another Kamen Rider series we haven't met yet.

Me: Yeah but when we meet them next year Takumi and Masato are both in for a really massive surprise on that one.

Nico: Yep.

Takeru: Who are you?

Nico: Yeah!

Another Kaixa: (In a mans voice) (Posh Spanish Accent) Been a long time Nicolas.

Nico: That voice!

He reverted back and we saw that it was Don Jose Caballero of the Caballero Crime Family in Bolivia! He was a black hair man with a goatee and a tropical Hawaiian Shirt and blue pants.

Nico: Don Caballero!

Don Caballero: You remember me my old amigo. I'm flattered.

Me: Wait a minute! Don Caballero as in Don Jose Caballero, leader of one of the most ruthless and most notorious drug cartels in all of

South America and the most ruthless and savage crime family ever known to the world!?

Don Caballero: The very same my good man.

Me: I had a feeling that was you! My father busted you with the help of INTERPOL years ago! He found your hideout in Suriname.

Don Caballero: Ah so you are Knudson's son. I've heard so many good things about you. Now I can get my revenge on you for sending me and my family to jail.

Me: And from the looks of things I can tell that you also have some business with Nico too.

Don Caballero: That's right. His father too destroyed my family.

Takeru: I didn't know you guys have such a really big history.

Nico: We've made a tremendous number of enemies over the years.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: You want my dad? You go through me!

Onua: And us! Henshin!

JOHN HENRY AND TARPIT!

He had a black coat appear and it went on him and he became KAMEN RIDER MINESTAR! He looked like a black version of Spector and he had a sword of tar and it was dripping slime all over.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Wow! John Henry from the Tall Tales of American Folklore! He was one of my favorite stories.

Eli: That was a cool one.

Onua: Wow! This is awesome! And this tar sword is awesome too.

Eli: It sure is! That is awesome!

Shaw: Gammas, attack!

Out came Seiryuto, Planet, Renaissance, Michelangelo, Gazai and Katchu Gammas!

Nico: Whoa! Seiryuto, Planet, Renaissance, Michelangelo, Gazai and Katchu Gammas!

Me: Wow! Michelangelo was a great artist! He was known for painting the entire ceiling of the Sistine Chapel!

Eli: That's one of my favorite art masterpieces.

Nico: It was beautiful.

Me: And that was back in 1512, 510 years ago.

Nico: Yep.

Planet Gamma: I'm for Yuri Gagarin.

Me: The first man to go into space by Russia.

Seiryuto Gamma: I'm for Guan Yu.

Me: The Chinese General from 3rd Century A.D. China.

Katchu Gamma: And I'm for Joan of Arc.

Nico: The Great Warrior of the 15th Century during the Hundred Years War!

Eli: Wow!

Me: Lets get them! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Zick charged at Planet Gamma.

He then fired an Energy Dom blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I'll face Don Caballero.

Don Caballero: Bring it on.

He was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and phones and he turned into Another Kaixa!

Me: Lets see how he likes this one! WOLF MOON FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: WOLF ANGEL FLIGHT!

I fired a blast of blue fire and it formed into a Winged Blue Fire Wolf!

Another Kaixa pulled out a Faix Phone and it had the symbol of Zen-Aku on it and he fired a Crescent Moon Blade and the blue wolf smashed it and then he hit Another Kaixa and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! He has Faix Phones for each of the Core and Non-Core members of the M.O.E.!

Shaw pointed his gun at Horsea only for Takeru to block him.

Takeru: It's not just the lives of humans that matter. The lives of Pokemon matter too!

He kicked his gun out of his hand and Maria caught it and then pointed it at Shaw's legs.

Maria: Taste this!

BANG! BANG!

Shaw was hit in his legs and he was down on the ground in pain!

Horsea: I'LL TEACH YOU TO SHOOT AT ME!

She then was enveloped in an aura of fire and then pulverized Shaw all over and smashed him all over the place.

Maria: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Danny overshadowed Michelangelo Gamma.

Danny Phantom: You aren't the only one that has a talent for art!

He fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit the Gamma and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and Nico caught his Eyecon and purified it!

Nico: Yeah! One down!

I slashed Another Kaixa all over the place!

Me: Try this on!

I then fired a blast of energy and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught his Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Yeah!

I then saw Faix Phones all on the ground and I picked them all up and I saw that Lord Drakkon's Faix Phone was a really awesome blaster too.

Me: Awesome.

I put the cuffs on Caballero.

Don Caballero: (Weakly Laughs)

Me: What's so funny?

Don Caballero: You haven't won yet. Dark Lynn and the rest of the scumbags you're after are waiting for you in the Yost Universe. And they have a bunch of surprises for you.

Me: So they are in the Yost Universe! No wonder we couldn't find them here! Thanks for telling us. Now we know where to look.

Then…

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked him out!

Takeru: Eyecon time!

Me: And I'll try this out too.

I pulled out my Lord Drakkon Faix Blaster.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Yep.

Takeru activated the Eyecon for Edison!

THOMAS EDISON!

He got the abilities of the great inventor of America!

Nico: Awesome!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the rest of the Gammas and they all exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Eyecons for them and purified them!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: That was too easy.

Nico: Now for Shaw! Shall we use a combo on him?

Takeru: We shall.

Me: Lets see here.

I had my blaster locked on Target.

I pulled the trigger and then it fired a massive and powerful energy blast and it blew me back with an incredible recoil! I crashed through the wall of the temple!

CRASH!

The blast hit Shaw and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

I got up!

Master Onari: J.D. are you okay?

Me: (Grunts) Wow! That is a powerful Recoil! And I thought the Noisy Cricket and Zenkai Cannons packed a wallop!

Onari: Geez no kidding! The Masters of Evil powers in those blasters from that Another Rider enhanced their power and strength 10,000,000 fold!

Me: Wow!

Shaw: I'm… not… done… yet!

Onua: You're about to be!

Onua and Takeru: GHOST LEGEND BURST!

They fired a massive wave of energy and it hit Shaw and exploded and he was knocked out!

Nico went over to him and slapped the cuffs on him.

Nico: We already killed you once. So it's jail for you this time.

Eli: And you are going to the Uranus Prison.

Nico: But that's it for him and Caballero.

Eli: Yep.

The cops came and took them away.

Later we came back.

My back was aching from the recoil blast.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

Nico: Yeah.

We told them everything and it was both amazing and incredible!

Varie: (Putting ice on my back) Wow! And we got Faix Phones for all of the Masters of Evil. How cool.

Laney: It sure is. Now we can talk to people and also use their powers at the same time.

Lola: That is so cool.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: I'm looking forward to seeing what mine does.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: But that is amazing that they pack that much power J.D.

Agent J: Woo no kidding! The Noisy Cricket is nothing to them.

Me: Yeah.

May: Next time, Yamato should go with you.

Yamato: I would be honored May.

Onua: You will love the Ghost Kamen Riders. They are awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Yamato: I've actually met and helped the Ghost Kamen Riders before. They are awesome.

Nico: Cool! I remember that!

Me: Wow! But also we found out where the rest of the dirtbags we are after are at. Paul, Olympius, Dark Lynn, Numbuh 363, and Malfoy are all in the Yost Universe.

May: No wonder we couldn't find them!

Me: But now we know where to look.

Jean Grey: You mean to say that the Vengeful 6 were in the Yost World the whole time?!

Me: That's right! Caballero was telling the truth. I saw it in his eyes. He may be a scumbag but he was not one to lie.

Yost Jean: Now I know how the rest of my team felt when they found out I was in a hospital just an hour away after that explosion.

Yost Thing: They were in our world the whole time and we didn't realize it!

Nico: None of us did.

Yost Hawkeye: Well, now we've got 6 douchebags to worry about.

Nico: (in realization) No. Not 6. Not all of Dark Lynn's group is active. Only 1 of them is still locked up. And we're going to get some answers out of him.

Me: G1 Starscream?

Nico: G1 Starscream. His spark is in a container locked in my room.

Eli: Lets go interrogate a Rogue Cybertronian Traitor.

We went to Nico's room.

We went into Nico's room and Nico went to his desk and pressed a black button and then out came the container that was containing Starscream's spark.

G1 Starscream: What do you all want?

Maria: Starscream, we're really not in the mood for any lies you have in store.

G1 Starscream: Well, you're all very grumpy today.

Melody: We just found out that your former Vengeful 6 teammates are on the loose in the Yost World. So, you'll have to excuse us if we sound cranky!

G1 Starscream: Wait… my former teammates are out?

May: They are. You don't know anything about it?

G1 Starscream: Of course not. I've been locked up here ever since you defeated me last year. But then that means… (growls) THEY ABANDONED ME! HOW DARE THEY?!

Brawn: Now you guys probably know why he got his name.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now you know how the Aligned version of Starscream felt and he was more arrogant and evil than you.

G1 Starscream: Was he really that bad?

Me: He was not someone to mess around with.

Dirge: From one Seeker to another, I'm asking if you have any weapons in any of your safehouses that can be useful against your former teammates?

G1 Starscream: You didn't think I came prepared? In the event that my former teammates would betray me, I made a few weapons to be used against two of them. A collection of Poke Balls that can capture Paul's Shadow Pokemon. And a blaster that can slowly tear

Dark Lynn apart.

Maria: That's it?

G1 Starscream: I didn't have time to make others, alright?!

Nico: Wow! Way to come prepared!

Varya Pohzar: (Russian Accent) That blaster is perfect.

Lincoln: Me and my Guardian Angels will take down Dark Lynn with that.

Nico: And Paul is going to have a really nasty rude awakening when he sees those.

Eli: Yep.

Blades: Can't believe I'm saying this, Screamer. But you really helped us a bunch.

G1 Starscream: (in denial) Don't get any ideas! I'm not doing this for any of you. I'm doing this because my former teammates decided I wasn't worth keeping around for whatever plan they have now. And since that's the case, I might as well help you ruin things for them!

Me: Well thanks anyway.

Aligned Megatron: We owe you big for this. That's something I never thought I would say to Starscream.

Me: That is unusual though.

Nico: Yeah. All right guys lets get ready! Time to head to the Yost Universe for the last of the Big Yost 4 Missions.

Laney: This is gonna be good.

Hay Lin: YEAH!

Undermine: Wait. How do we know this isn't a trick?

G1 Starscream: You realize you can just ask your human lie detector, right?

Eli: He means me. And you are telling the truth. Even though you are just a Spark, I can still feel your feelings and thoughts. You are telling the truth.

Undermine: Oh. Thank goodness.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Nice job bro.

Eli: Thanks.

Brimstone: But at least we're going to be ready for the rest of the Vengeful 6.

Lynn: Dark Lynn should have really come up with a much better name for that group.

Then Avalanche, Leap Frog, Devack, Bane, King Hiss, Kyd Wykkyd, Tar Pit, Ragdoll, Motor Ed, and Marluxia appeared.

Avalanche: Can me, Leap Frog, Devack, Bane, King Hiss, Kyd Wykkyd, Tar Pit, Ragdoll, Motor Ed, and Marluxia go with you guys? My Yost Counterpart can come too.

Nico: You all sure can. In fact all the Yost Counterparts can come too. We're going to need all their help if we're going to help their world's version of Spiderman.

Laney: Yeh we sure will.

Avalanche: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Avalanche saw that I had an ice bag on my back.

Avalanche: Are you okay J.D.?

Me: Oh yeah. I'll be fine. We got new Faix Blasters after I defeated Another Kaixa on Onua's second mission. One of them had a powerful recoil and I got a bruised back from it.

Avalanche: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yep. All right lets head on out! Get ready Norman. We're coming for you and you will pay for everything you have done.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Urien from the Street Fighter franchise and the younger brother of Gill, and he's coming after us to get revenge on us for what we did in stealing from him the right to kill his brother. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Urien from the Street Fighter franchise and the younger brother of Gill, and he's coming after us to get revenge on us for what we did in stealing from him the right to kill his brother.

We gasped in shock.

Nicole: Oh crap, and Urien's also a member of The Secret Society. But, he resents his older brother, Gill, mainly because of him being entrusted with the supremacy of the organization, and they hate each other with a passion. Let me tell you guys about Urien, that way, we have an idea of who we're facing after we take down the Yost version of Norman Osborn.

Nicole proceeded to tell us about Urien, and we're not going to like him one bit.

---

Urien

Urien (ユリアン Yurian?) is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Street Fighter III: 2nd Impact. He is a ruthless and malevolent disciple of the Secret Society, resenting the supremacy that the organization entrusted to his older brother, Gill and has tried to betray them.

## Biography

### Appearance

Urien has a similar appearance to Gill, having exactly the same physical build (i.e. that of a Greek Olympic athlete) with dark bronze skin tones and short, metallic white hair. On his forehead, he has a small jewel crowning it (similar to a Bindi), and his shocking animation reveals it to be embedded directly into his skull. He also wears a simple loincloth.

In his pre-match introduction in the Street Fighter III series, he appears as a pale-skinned man with short blonde hair and wears a light brown (white in his 3rd Strike ending) business attire; he then sheds the suit, his skin darkens to a bronze complexion, and his hair turns from blonde to metallic white.

Many of his alternate colors are similar to those of Dhalsim, in that they change his skin color as opposed to his costume's color. This ability to change skin and hair color could be the result of his control over metal. In his time over sprite, he reverts back to his normal state and his skin becomes pale.

In Street Fighter V, Urien wears his business attire as his primary outfit with minor changes; the suit is gray with white pinstriped designs, he wears a partially unbuttoned purple button shirt and no tie. His skin, hair and the blue gem on his forehead still remains in his transformed state. If the player holds specific buttons as a match is about to begin, Urien will incinerate his clothes and fight in his loincloth as in Street Fighter III. When this is done, any alternate costume additions to his head or face such as longer hair or sunglasses will be retained. In Gill's character story, the color of the business attire is white and dark pink.

His first alternate costume has him wearing sunglasses and his business attire, but it is purple, without the button shirt, white shoes, and a long white scarf draped over his neck. His second alternate costume is his classic attire in Street Fighter III.

His crossover costume in Street Fighter V closely resembles Capcom character Albert Wesker from Resident Evil 5, his leather trenchcoat is shown to be jet black, and his zippered turtleneck, pants and boots are charcoal gray. His metallic white hair is slicked back and he wears his signature sunglasses.

## Personality

Urien's personality can be best described as tyrannical and authoritative, much in contrast with the benevolent and compassionate nature of his brother Gill (though in reality Gill's far from a good person and is quite fanatical). Urien also renounces any noble traits and elements associated with leadership, regarding them as worthless, and instead seeks fear and subjugation through his reign, much like a despotic, oppressive, totalitarian, and domineering tyrant. Accordingly, he screams phrases such as "crush", "destroy" and "kill" during most of his special attacks, which - along with their names - highlight his violent and destructive nature, and also points to a lack of self-control stemming from emotional instability. He is also shown to very arrogant though this may be at least somewhat justified as he is shown to be a very strong fighter overall.

It can be also seen Urien is extremely distrustful and suspicious of anyone else but himself, with a constant vigilance against insubordination and betrayal to allies and enemies alike, perhaps as a subconscious result of his domineering and tyrannical behavior and an instinctual fear of someone out to get him in retaliation as a result. As such, he antagonizes his comrades and associates like he would his adversaries, calling Helen a 'rat' and chastising her for plotting behind his back. Urien displays a level of shortsightedness when he tries to kill Nash on a whim after defeating him, despite Urien's very own technology being used in Nash's resurrection. Urien's patience runs thin when dealing with those he deems 'Commoners', as shown when he throws an Aegis Reflector at Rashid for so much as touching him. In Gill's character story, Urien displays both his anger and jealousy towards Gill.

Urien's nickname in the Street Fighter III series is even "The

Treacherous Disciple", alluding to his status as the Judas to Gill's Jesus. Urien frequently displays sadistic tendencies, and takes a lot of pride in becoming the "True Emperor". Urien also dismisses the cryogenically preserved brains of his predecessors as "ugly and stupid" and "a mass of junk with no ability to take positive action". However, not all of Urien's humanity seems lost to his obsession to power. In Gill's character story in Street Fighter V Champion Edition, Urien may hate his brother for achieving power he could only dream of, but he hates most of all the prophecy and the functions of the Secret Society, which has, in his eyes, led to losing his brother as he knew it, leading him to later on formulate a plot to destroy the very organization he's in, once and for all.

## Story

### Background

Supplementary material on Urien's backstory notes that, unlike the other candidates for the leadership of the Secret Society, who are kidnapped and brainwashed into doing their bidding, Urien and Gill were born to parents who were long time members of the cult. Both his parents are said to have been candidates to the presidency of the cult; being holders of Ph.D(s) in their respective fields. It is noted that his mother, an olympic level athlete and a doctorate in Sports Dynamics was especially a favorite to become the President. Urien became a potential candidate for the presidency at the age of 6 along with his brother Gill. After this the brothers were separated from their parents and were made to undergo constant genetic modifications, training and monitoring sessions. During this period, Urien learned to manipulate both his ki and the elements of the Earth, merging them together in his aura. He also learned to perform the Aegis Reflector, one of the 66 secret arts described in the lore of the Secret Society. At the age of 22, the management chose Gill as the president due to his greater strength and charisma over Urien, sometime before the events of Street Fighter III.

### Street Fighter V

On October 2015, a datamining of Street Fighter V's PC beta test revealed fighter data and character meshes of Urien, Dhalsim, Juri, Ibuki, Alex, Guile and Balrog. Urien and the rest of the characters (except for Dhalsim who was confirmed earlier as a default fighter) were later officially confirmed as DLC on December 5th, 2015 at the PlayStation Experience. His trailer was released on September 7, 2016.

Character Story

In his character story, Urien is in the Secret Society's laboratory with Dr. Woo inspecting the G Project's progress. He inspects the creation Eleven as Woo states that a duplication capability has been implemented to it and that it is with this creation that the strongest warriors can be mass-manufactured. Urien requests to fight Eleven so he can deem its worth. After defeating Eleven, Urien remarks that Eleven is nothing more than a failure as Woo nervously apologizes. Urien tells him to accelerate the program to improve its potential which he agreed as he thought about his own plan.

Then, Urien meets up with Gill's secretary, Kolin, who is under the name Helen, and wants to know her report. Helen reveals to him about Shadaloo led by M. Bison and his plans for world domination about Operation C.H.A.I.N.S. She also informs him about their plans to restore the corpse of Charlie Nash and she needs him to provide the empty vessel Eleven in his laboratory. Urien becomes concerned to her actions and remarking her obsessions to revive "the mud doll." Helen tells him that Charlie's desire for revenge against Bison and his combat skills will serve their purposes perfectly. Urien knows that the council would be pushed but it has a price to be made to comform to his designs and is not definitely cheap. Helen was impressed to his conducted research is doing well beyond what was agreed from the councils as Urien angrily shuts her up telling her that she shouldn't fail her own concerns behind the council and he agrees to give her the empty vessel that she needs her desire to revive Charlie which she appreciates the offer. In the abandoned S.I.N. building, Urien realizes that another of M. Bison's vessels is in someone's hands only to be confronted by C. Viper who questions him and she mistakes of him being the next potential leader of S.I.N after Seth (despite Urien actually holding the tittle of President of the Secret Society). When C. Viper continues her interrogation at him, Urien manages to hit her with Aegis Reflector as she dodges his attack as he continues using a multiple of Aegis

Reflector forcing her to escape as Urien calls her a useless bug and he decides to name the place within the abandoned S.I.N. building.

At China, Urien pays a downpayment cash to Balrog to deliver the data of Operations C.H.A.I.N.S in exchange for his service and gives him the reward for his desire after he defeated Necalli. Balrog notices a blank check which Urien replies that it's none of his concern. Balrog accepts the payment and remarks him for being such a big job and knowing a big deal to sweeten the down payment. That remark causes Urien to get snapped in rage and scolds Balrog for questioning the terms of agreement, forcing both of them to fight. Balrog is no match against Urien as he tells Ed to use his power but Urien dispersed it and became interested to see Ed has inherited Bison's Psycho Powers as Balrog wants to know how he knew of their true plans and Urien coldly leaves stating not to make this incident happened anymore while walking away his thoughts are nothing more but to take down Shadaloo out of its misery and he will wait for it.

Other character story appearances:

Urien appears in Balrog's character story and is a contrast to his own character story where Balrog accepts the payment.

A Shadow Falls

Urien is against Shadaloo and its plan of the seven Black Moons to enhance Bison's Psycho Powers. He has an associate named Helen who recruits a revived Charlie Nash, Juri and Rashid to stop Shadaloo's plans. Urien arrives at the location where Helen and the aforementioned fighters meet, harshly reprimanding Helen for devising plans without his knowledge. He calls Charlie a "clay doll" and announces that he came to test Charlie's ability since Urien helped revive him for the purpose of using him against Bison. Urien and Charlie fight and Urien wins, but attempts to inflict further pain on Charlie before Rashid steps in and holds him back, saying that Charlie has had enough. Urien calls Rashid a "commoner" and commands Rashid to get his hand off of him, unleashing an Aegis Reflector that causes Rashid to back away. Helen insists that Urien calms down, and he leaves, telling them that he "will be watching [them] all with great amusement." Later on, Urien criticizes Helen for her failures when he becomes aware of Charlie's inability to kill Bison.

## Street Fighter III series

### 2nd Impact

Being the second strongest member of the Secret Society, Urien originally holds the position of the Vice President of the organization during the tournament of Street Fighter III 2nd Impact, outranked only by Gill who serves as the President. Urien stakes his claim to the Presidency by challenging Gill to a match in order to prove his superiority. Gill purposely throws the match and Urien is made the President. Immediately after, Urien learns that the President is outranked by the Emperor in the hierarchy of the organization, his recently promoted brother Gill, much to the outrage and chagrin of the former. Urien is also in charge of the Secret Society's crisis management units, as well as the G-Project, which works on the basis of human body remake theory. This unit is responsible for the mutations to a Russian national, Illia, more commonly known by his code name, Necro. Urien also spearheads the creation of Twelve, and many similar clones.

### 3rd Strike

During the events of Street Fighter III: 3rd Strike, Urien longs to overthrow Gill again by creating his own army of super-soldier clones with the G-Project. Similar to Shadaloo, Dr. Woo wanted to use Li-Fen's brains for the organisation, which lead to her being kidnapped while under Chun-Li's care.[4] He however agrees to let the child go, if the legendary street fighter, Chun-Li, fights him for his amusement. After a brief spar Chun-Li manages to defeat him and rescue the child. Ken also encounters Urien as he attempts to uncover more about the Secret Society. His non-canon 3rd Strike ending shows that he took leadership of the Secret Society and destroyed its preservation facility, where a weakened Gill was resting, declaring the beginning of an era "After Urien". It is also implied, as per Urien's dialog with Gill, that the Secret Society has even more dirty secrets that motivated him further to destroy it. Gill's own ending, however, shows an entirely different outcome, implying that he actually survived.

Prologue - 'The Emperor Doesn't Look Back'

After the events of Street Fighter III, Urien is first seen watching Gill battling against G on a live stream, he then furiously breaks the monitor with his fist. He forcibly orders Kolin to bring Gill to him, which she reluctantly accepts. Despite his efforts to defeat Gill, Urien lost. Gill informs him that the reason for his defeat is because everything in the prophecy has been written and Urien replies that he wanted to destroy this accursed prophecy. Gill soon berates him that he will never became his replacement and that remark caused him to get mad. He continued to berate him because he was the one achieving the wishes within their organization and wanted to fulfill this wish. As soon as Gill leaves dismissively, Urien calls his name in a fit of rage.

---

When Nicole was finished, we were really horrified.

Me: Whoa, talk about bad blood to the extreme.

Hay Lin: And he's just as bad as his older brother, especially since they're part of The Secret Society. I'll make sure to take him down once and for all.

Lincoln: Wait, Hay Lin, you're not doing this alone. I was the one who got rid of Gill in Texas when we met Helen Anderson, so there's no doubt he's coming after me for revenge for what I did to his older brother.

Nico: You're suggesting a team-up with Hay Lin?

Lincoln: Yep, and he's in for a big surprise. After I absorbed Gill into my body, I assimilated all of his powers and abilities, along with fighting techniques and knowledge, so he's going to be in for a rough fight with us.

Will Vandom: I like that idea, Lincoln.

Hay Lin: Same here. Okay, Lincoln, when Urien shows up to get his revenge, it's showtime.

Nico: And the curtain will fall on The Secret Society.

Lincoln: But, not quite, Nico. There's bound to be more members of this organization out there, but we'll be ready for them.

Nico: Right, Linc. Okay, gang, let's go, it's time to take down the Yost version of The Green Goblin once and for all.

Hay Lin: (Looking to the sky) Hang on, guys, we're coming.

Lincoln: Your time's almost up, Norman. Hope you've enjoyed your last days of freedom, because you're spending the rest of your life in a nice warm jail cell!

Nico: Try ice cold, big guy, 'cause I'm planning on throwing his sorry hide in The Neptune Cryoprison, flash frozen and unable to move or do anything.

We cut open a portal and we were off to the Yost World.

YOST WORLD, NEW YORK CITY

We arrived in the Yost World and we saw Yost Spiderman facing the Yost Version of Dr. Curtis Connors A.K.A THE LIZARD!

Ragdoll: There he is. And he's fighting the Lizard of this world!

Yost Venom: Oh man. Doctor Connors.

Me: And he is the Lizard!

Laney: We haven't faced him in a while.

Lana: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

We flew down!

Me: Hey Lizardface!

He saw us!

Yost Spiderman: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Spidey. We can talk later after we help you with Curt here.

Yost Spiderman: Doctor Connors, please! I don't want to have to hurt you! And you really should get a breath mint…

Suddenly, clones of the ToQgers, Zyuoghers, Kyurangers, Lupinrangers, and Patrangers appeared by Yost Spiderman's side.

Yost Spiderman: Where'd you guys come from?!

Me: We summoned them.

We showed our Zenkai Cannons.

Me: Lets go!

Nico: Yeah what he said!

We went at Yost Lizard!

Cheese was slapping Yost Lizard all over.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

Yost Lizard simply knocked Cheese to the ground.

CHEESE YOU'RE AN IDIOT!

Eddy: Geez, he's even stronger than the one we fought!

Nico: We'll see about that!

Nico punched Yost Lizard in the stomach with devastating force and knocked him down.

Me: And then I kneed him in the chin.

Yost Lizard grabbed Nico by the foot and slammed him to the ground.

Nico: Fuck. Forgot about the tail!

Nico teleported just as he was about to hit and kicked Yost Lizard in the face!

Laney then tied him all the way up with her vines!

Yost Electro: Stay still Curt!

Yost Rhino: This is for your own good!

Kaito: (takes out Drive gear) Don't leave us out!

Zocks: (takes out Ghost Gear) It's only fair since we forgot to use our Gears on that planet.

Kaito got a elemental gear buzzsaw gauntlets and Zocks got an awesome ghost blaster!

Laney: That was cool!

Me: And I forgot about that sorry. We were just so entranced in the deliciousness of the cake.

They blasted and slashed him all over.

Yost Lizard roared at us as he broke free.

Yost Venom: (to Yost Spiderman) Bro, please tell me you have a Gene Cleanser!

Yost Spiderman: No I don't!

Me: I do!

I fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit Yost Lizard and he roared in pain as he was reverting back to human and then he was back to human form. Yost Curt Connors was back to normal!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Nice shot J.D.!

Yost Dr. Connors woke up but he was weak and tired.

Me: Dr. Connors?

Yost Spiderman: Hey, Doctor Connors. How are you feeling?

Yost Connors: What happened?

Me: We saved you from being the Lizard again. But my magic cured you. I destroyed the reptile formula inside you and cured you.

Yost Connors: You did? Who are you?

Me: J.D. Knudson, 2nd in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: We are the most powerful force in the entire multiverse. We're glad you're all right though.

Eli: Same here.

Yost Connors: Well, Dr. Miles Warren still has the blackmail material of the Lizard to force me out of New York.

Yost Shocker: Don't have to worry about that, Doc. He's been taken care of.

Me: We made sure he paid for it with interest.

Hay Lin: We sure did. We cleared your name too.

Laney: Warren is now in prison for good.

Gloriosa Daisy: Spiderman, we want to thank you for helping out against Zemo.

Me: That's right. We owe you big time for that.

Yost Spiderman: No problem. (to Yost Captain America) Can't believe that guy gave you so much trouble. He was pretty easy to me.

Yost Captain America: Well at least he is gone and given the Black Gates for good.

Me: Thank goodness. HYDRA was a menace to the people of the world and needed to be destroyed.

Lola: Yeah!

Sirius: But we're also not going to let Norman here get away with his crimes.

Camie: No we won't.

Himiko: I hope Nico rips out his heart and eats it.

Girl Jordan: Just like how I ate the brain of Cletus Kasady from here.

Yost Spiderman: Ew! So you are Girl Jordan. That's gross.

Devack: Now, how about we go somewhere secure and…

Yost Spiderman: I have something to say first. (out loud) I know everyone's watching. A lot of people are wondering about who I am. Well, I can tell you that Flash Thompson isn't me! (to us) Sorry, guys. I know you have a plan. But I hope you only need to make a few modifications to it after this.

Maria: Spiderman, what are you doing?

Yost Spiderman: What Eddie tried to do.

Yost Spiderman then took off his mask and revealed his face as Peter Parker.

Yost Peter: My name is Peter Parker. And I am the Spectacular Spider Man

Yost Flash: I knew it!

Yost M.J.: Me too!

Yost Harry: I knew it too!

Me: We actually knew the whole time because in our universe Superhero names are squat.

Yost Electro: He's right on that one.

Yost Venom: We knew about that too.

Electro appeared.

Electro: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Max.

Yost Electro: (to Electro) Damn, it's like looking in a badass mirror!

Electro: Wow! It sure feels that way!

Sandman: Yeah no kidding there! Same with me.

Yost Sandman: I heard that J.D. saved your daughter by giving her his heart. Is that true?

Sandman: It sure is and I owe him big time for it.

Yost Sandman: Wow! Totally selfless.

Sandman: What about you. Do you have a daughter?

Yost Sandman: You kidding? I tried hooking up with a few babes. Didn't go too well.

Nico: That sucks.

Me: Yeah.

Shocker: That's amazing that we have the same villain name but have different real names.

Yost Shocker: It sure is.

Shocker: My real name is Herman Schultz.

Yost Shocker: My real name is Jackson "Montana" Brice.

Nico: That's cool.

Yost Vulture: (to Vulture) It's good to see you again, my veteran counterpart.

Vulture: And to you my good man.

Me: It's like looking at yourself in the mirror. At least the Yost Vulture is wearing black so that we can tell them apart.

Lola: That's true.

Yost Rhino: (To Rhino) That's amazing that we have the same Villain name but our real names are different.

Rhino: I know. My real name is Aleksei Sytsevich.

Yost Rhino: And my real name is Alex O'Hirn.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Kraven: (to Yost Kraven) (Russian Accent) Even though you are part cat right now, I still feel there is a sense of honor shared between us.

Yost Kraven: (Russian Accent) Me too comrade Kraven.

Nico: That is so awesome that this worlds version of Kraven is more cat like.

Yugito: It sure is.

Lola: I'll say.

Yost Mysterio: (to Mysterio) Is it true that you make Heartless Robots?

Mysterio: It sure is.

He summoned Soldier and Red Nocturne Robots.

Yost Mysterio: Cool!

Me: Yeah they are really awesome. And these versions of the Heartless we can deal with instead of the real thing.

Nico: Yeah. Unlike a certain team that made elemental versions of Darksides.

Mysterio: Which I thought was very genius. Next time when Yusei and I have our battles I should try that out.

Eli: Not a bad idea.

Yost Doc Ock: (to Doctor Octopus) It's an honor to meet a fellow genius like myself. And I say that literally

Doc Ock: Same to you my friend.

Lori: Those mechanical arms are still literally amazing. Lisa made a backpack for me with ones like those at one time.

Lisa Loud: I did but it malfunctioned and it went crazy.

Lynn Sr.: Yeah that was nuts.

Doc Ock: That is nuts.

Then Yost Aunt May appeared.

Me: Hello Aunt May.

Yost Aunt May: Hello everyone.

She went up to Yost Peter.

Yost Aunt May: Peter, is it true? That you're…

Yost Peter: I'm sorry, Aunt May.

Sugarcoat: He was only trying to keep you safe.

Me: He was trying to keep everyone safe. With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility.

Lola: Yeah we have known that rule for the entire time we were a

team.

Yost Gwen: Peter, the entire world knows how you are now. What's going to happen to Spider Man?

Yost Peter: (grins) Well, I'm probably not going to fake my death.

King Hiss: You better not!

Me: Don't worry he's only kidding.

Lola: Good.

Qin: Besides we're not going to let anything happen to him.

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh! Spoke too soon Qin.

Yost Wolverine: Kid, we need to get to your house so we can discuss things.

Yost Spiderman: Right!

We went to Yost Peter's house to talk.

We were at his house and talking to everyone.

Centaur Man: (to Flash, MJ, and Harry) How long have you three known about the secret?

Yost Peter: It happened after Hay Lin's fourth mission.

Yost Flash: I may have peeked into Pete's locker after school and saw his costume.

Yost Harry: I was returning some Lego figures he forgot at my house and saw him wearing the costume in his room.

Yost MJ: I was actually told about it.

Me: Oh. That explains it.

Nico: Venom knew he was Spiderman from minute one.

Lola: Yeah. But that is really something that you guys figured it out.

Me: Before we continue though, Harry how about you tell us how it all went down with your father?

Yost Harry: I would be happy to.

He went over his dad's history.

---

Norman Osborn, or better known as the Green Goblin, is the main antagonist of the animated TV series The Spectacular Spider-Man. He also becomes Spider-Man's most personal archenemy during the last few episodes.

In Season 1, he is one the two overarching antagonist (alongside Tombstone) of the Biology arc, one of the three secondary antagonists, along with Hammerhead and Dr. Otto Octavius, of the Economics arc and the main antagonist of the Chemistry arc. In Season 2, he is the overarching antagonists of the Engineering arc, the Human Development arc, and of the Criminology arc and the main antagonist of the Drama arc.

He is a ruthless businessman, inventor, gifted chemist, the head of OsCorp Industries, and the father of Harry Osborn. After being exposed to a chemical formula, he turned to supervillainy as Green Goblin, terrorizing New York City to become one of Spider-Man's greatest archenemies along with Venom and Doctor Octopus. In Season 2, he usurps Tombstone as the Big Man of Crime but his reign is short-lived and is eventually defeated by Spider-Man.

As the Green Goblin, he was voiced by Steve Blum, who also voiced Vilgax, Starscream, and Smytus. As Norman Osborn, he was voiced by Alan Rachins, who also voiced Clock King in Batman: The Animated Series.

In season one, Norman coldly disapproves and neglects Harry for not getting offered ESU lab's internship that's given to Peter Parker and lashes out at his son in fury, telling his son to 'man up'. Around this time, Norman also made "Globulin Green", a highly addictive early stage performance enhancer. Bent on getting more power and money, Norman embezzled aerodynamics engineer Adrian Toomes's flight tech designs, tipped off Tombstone (aka the Big Man crime boss) to TRI-CORP's technology shipment, and engineers the creations of the Sandman and the Rhino as part of the Big Man's deal which makes Osborn more profit. The Green Goblin first appears threatening to overthrow Tombstone as the Big Man in order to be New York's reigning crime boss and tries to kill Spider-Man. Spider-Man initially suspects Norman is the Goblin as the villain returns to the Osborn residence, but Harry is seen in the Goblin suit after a fierce confrontation. Spider-Man and Norman conclude that Harry's theft and consumption of "Globulin Green" resulted in the Goblin persona to fight the Big Man. After Spider-Man agrees to keep Harry's secret on the condition that the villain never reappears, Norman embarks on a tour to Europe with Harry so his son can relax and forget about the addiction to the formula.

In season two, the Green Goblin later resurfaces as a crime lord and is responsible for many events that have occurred. He manipulates Hammerhead into arranging a conference between Tombstone, Silvermane and Doctor Octopus, resulting in Spider-Man eventually taking down all three crime lords. Now the reigning crime boss in New York, the Goblin once again tries to kill Spider-Man, first through the creation of Molten Man, and then by trapping Spider-Man in a prison intended for most of Spider-Man's many enemies. In the series finale, the Goblin has a final showdown with Spider-Man. The truth of the villain's identity is finally revealed: Norman was the man in question all along and even framed his own son earlier for personal gain but claimed that he was helping. Norman later hired the Chameleon to keep Spider-Man guessing and set up for a trap. Following a grueling battle across the city, Norman is believed to have been killed when Spider-Man damages his glider and sends him crashing into a stash of his own pumpkin bombs. However, Norman is shown to have survived, leaving the country under a false identity.

It is unknown what happened to Norman after this, but it is very possible he could've returned once more if the series would've continued with more seasons. Since the Hobgoblin was planned to appear in Season 3, it is unknown if there is any connection between him and the Green Goblin or if they would become rivals.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: What a monster!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Yeah. We need to make sure he goes away.

Yost Harry: I know we're gonna stop my dad. But…

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Killing him is only if he does something that pisses us off. If nothing goes wrong, we'll throw him in the cell Luthor was going to.

Me: It's located on the very distant edge of the universe. His crimes cannot go unpunished.

Lola: I agree.

Eli: He needs to pay for it with time in prison.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Yost Peter: Oh, don't tell me that's-

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Yost Aunt May: I hope that's not from my fridge!

Poliwag: Nope. Poromon has a secret stash.

Me: I knew it was coming.

Yost Peter: This happened before?

Me: Don't ask.

Nico: But Poromon Peter and friends are too young to drink.

Poromon: Oh right.

Swindle: Now, what's this plan you and Harry were talking about?

Nico: Well, it involves Luan recording Norman confessing to how he faked his death and manipulated everyone into thinking Spiderman killed him. After the usual battles, we'll track him down and then, the big battle will commence.

Yost MJ: I thought Luan's specialty was jokes.

Me: And as a bonus we'll get him to tell everyone his dark deeds as both the Green Goblin and Norman.

Eli: Yeah. And I know how I can do it. The Force can be very persuasive.

Lola: Ooh I remember seeing that move.

Me: Nice.

Yost MJ: We're going with you, tiger. We're not gonna leave you.

Yost Peter Parker: You can't come with me. It's too dangerous. You guys don't have any ways to defend yourselves yet

Yost Harry: Peter, we're in this together. You're done being alone.

Yost Peter: I know we're in this together, Harry, but I can't do this if I know that you guys are in danger. Okay?

Marluxia: There's no use arguing.

Me: Like it or not Peter, we stick together and fight as a team. We all fight together.

Lola: That's right. We're not going to let you do this alone anymore.

Camie: That's for sure.

Yost Peter: Okay. But if something happens…

Veon: We'll deal with the consequences together.

Nico: Great. Shall we head out?

We did so and found him in some trees in the park.

Motor Ed: Dudes, there he is!

Me: Shh! We don't want him to know we're here.

Motor Ed: Sorry

We hid in the shadows.

Eli: Look at him.

Me: Now lets do it.

We were invisible and watching him close.

Nico: Okay Luan you're up.

She went up to Norman and her shirt had a button on it that had a mini-camera in it.

Luan: So, you're Norman Osborn, huh? You're less intimidating then your Prime counterpart. So, mind telling me how your'e alive?

Yost Norman: (laughs) Well, before your friend Eli uses the Force to make me spill my guts, I might as well tell you. I got off the glider before it fell into those pumpkin bombs. Then I realized that everyone thought that I was dead. So I used it as an opportunity to both try and turn the public against Spider Man and to make my son mature and become a man. So I left the country for a while so no one would suspect that I was actually alive.

Luan: So, you tried turning your own son into a puppet?!

Yost Norman: He needed to grow up, he couldn't act like a child anymore. I must admit that he came close to having everything he wanted. But I was disappointed that he remembered his friendship with Parker. So, that's why I used a Dark Orb to free 5 of the Vengeful 6 and bided my time. Of course, I had to be patient until you defeated those fools Doom, Apocalypse, and Ross. Speaking of which, why don't all of our friends come out into the open?

Luan: (sighs) You heard him, guys.

Me: Aw fuckbuckets!

We went out and went over to him.

I looked at Yost Norman with a massive glare with eyes glowing red.

Me: You even try anything Norman, and I'll make sure you'll wish you were dead for real.

Nico: Yeah.

Then THE VENGEFUL FIVE CAME OUT!

Pharaoh Man: Can't believe you'd just abandon G1 Starscream like that!

Paul: The idiot served his purpose. And honestly? He's a bit too big for our tastes.

Me: Just what I'd expect from a pompous shitwiping asshole like you Paul!

Dawn: Yeah you jerk!

Maria: If you think J.D.'s gonna accept anything you offer-

Numbuh 363: Oh, please! He had his chance when Luthor give him his offer. And he spat in his face!

Dark Lynn: We don't need him to kill any of you!

Nico: Other way around! We WILL stop all of you! And then, half of you, if not all, will face justice for your crimes!

Malfoy: (British Accent) You really think you can stop us all because you're blind to what true power can bring you?

Olympius: We watched you all from our hideout when during your three battles on this world. Struggling, to have everything you want, while the world tries to make you choose. But Gods don't have to choose.

Yost Norman: That's right, Olympius.

Yost Norman then put on his mask.

Yost Green Goblin: We take!

He was about to throw a pumpkin bomb when Dark Lynn stopped him.

Dark Lynn: Save your strength for the big battle, boss. You go ahead. We'll send these losers a parting gift!

Yost Green Goblin: Just don't disappoint me, will you?

With that, Yost Goblin flew on his glider into the air, unaware of the tracer Yost Spiderman put on him. And then, Photon Blood trails are seen glowing on Dark Lynn's body before she turned into ANOTHER FAIZ!

Me: She's Another Rider too!?

Nico: Another Faiz, huh? Funny considering we faced the Another Rider for the Series' Secondary Rider earlier.

Another Faiz: Very coincidental!

Me: Yeah. But also Olympius your mother is gone now. Forever! I gave her the Black Gates and you will soon be reunited with her. In eternal nothingness.

Another Faiz: (takes out her version of the Faiz Blaster) Take a look, Stincoln. This is what happens when you cross me!

Yost Aunt May: (knows what's about to happen) Peter, listen to me. Whatever happens, you've made me and Uncle Ben very proud!

While this was happening, Paul and Olympius followed Yost Goblin out of there.

Yost Spiderman: Aunt May, don't say that!

Yost Aunt May: You've made me the happiest woman I-

Another Faiz: Enough with the borefest! (shoots Aunt May in the arm)

Yost Spidermzn: AUNT MAY! NO!

Another Faiz then fired at a car, sending it and the driver spiraling out of control.

Another Faiz: You choose, Stinkoln. Me? Or the innocent civilian?

Start up!

And with that, Another Faiz got out of there with Numbuh 363 and Malfoy.

Tar Pit: Worry about them later! We have to save that civilian!

Me: Right! Varie look her over!

I teleported and I rescued the civilian and got them out of there just as the car crashed and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Varie: She'll be all right Peter. It's just a graze wound.

Nico: At least she was a lousy shot.

Lola: Yeah! I hate that version of Lynn!

Yost Jameson was on the news reporting everything that just happened.

Me: Hey guys look!

We saw the news and we saw Yost Jameson.

Yost Jameson: Tragedy. What else can I call it? What more need be said? The damage… The destruction… You saw it with your own eyes. This wasn't caused by Spiderman, the man who we thought was a menace. But by Norman Osborn, the true monster who manipulated us all along. Spiderman tried to protect us from scum like him. And all we did was laugh in his face. As of now, Norman Osborn and his cohorts are considered fugitives. We can only hope that Spiderman and all those other heroes can bring them to justice. J. Jonah Jameson, reporting. Good night. And God help us all.

Me: Wow!

Eli: I didn't expect that.

Lola: Me neither.

Hay Lin: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: Peter your Aunt May will be just fine. She just has to wear this bandage on her arm for the next month.

Yost Peter: Good. How does Varie know so much about medicine?

Me: She's our chief healer and our nurse and doctor. She knows a lot about medicine and all that.

Varie: It's a big talent I have.

Batch: Peter-

Yost Peter: Don't. She got hurt because of me. All this is my fault. Those other guys are from your world, right? So you guys deal with it. If they die, if you kill them… That's on you. It's not my problem. I don't care anymore. I'm done. I'm really sorry that I dragged you guys into this. (to the other Yost heroes) Especially you guys.

William: Peter, listen-

Yost Peter: Don't say you know what I'm feeling right now.

Maria: We know you're in pain. All of us know that feeling all too well. Yost Peter: Really?

Me: Yeah you think you're the only one that knows darkness and pain? You're not. All of us went through it,

Nico: Me too.

Yost Peter: Really? How?

Nico: The worst pain I've felt was back during the 20 Days of Darkness.

We told him many of our terrible and dark terrible pasts and what we went through over the last 6 and a half years and more.

Yost Peter was shocked!

Naruto: Yeah it was not a good sight.

Fu: Many people looked at me and my fellow Jinchuriki like we were monsters that belonged in a cage.

Han: Yeah it's not a good feeling.

Yugito: Yeah it's true.

Sasuke: Yeah.

Yost Peter: My god. I had no idea.

Yost M.J. Cried into Harry's chest with sympathy.

Me: Well it was best that you know that you were never alone. I'm sorry that Aunt May got shot but it's just a grazing wound. Varie said she is going to be okay.

Then Yost Jameson appeared.

Me: Jameson. Nice report you put on. Nice to know that Luan's broadcast got through.

Yost Peter: What do you want, Picklepuss?

Yost Jameson: (sighs) Kid, just hear me out, okay? I've had some time to think after your new friends visited me a few months back. And I really am sorry that I ever thought you were a menace. I admit

I was jealous because I wanted to be on top before you got your powers. I guess I was calling a menace an actual hero. Probably more then I could ever dream of.

Me: I always thought you hated all heroes because you lost your wife and no one came to help you out. Hence why you lost your faith in them.

Yost Jameson: That too. I lost all faith in heroes because of that. But in all my years I never suspected that Spiderman was really Peter.

Me: Ironic that he was right under your nose the whole time huh?

Yost Peter: Look if you're going to fire me…

Yost Jameson: I'm not firing you. But whether you still want to continue working for me after Osborn's behind bars is up to you.

Nico: Oh, we're still throwing him in jail. After all, it wasn't him who injured Peter's Aunt.

Me: It was Dark Lynn.

Lynn Jr.: She's my dark side. I should explain everything.

She did so and even told him all about the terrible things her alternate self did in another world and more all because of superstitious mumbo jumbo and all that bullshit. She is a heartless monster and more.

Yost Jameson: My god! That is terrible!

Me: That's why we're killing her.

Lincoln: Me and my Guardian Angels called first dibs on her.

Nico: Yeah.

Leap Frog: How about we have the usual battles to show how powerful we are? Oh, and you and MJ are getting archenemies too.

Me: Good idea and you guys are going to love who we picked for you and so will Juniper Lee. She's getting a good one.

Juniper Lee: I can't wait to see who it is.

Laney: Yep.

We went to the park and got ready.

Then Po Kong, Private Hive, Stinky Butt, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, 2016 Morbucks, Toyman, Eccentro, and Ebon appeared.

Nico: Po Kong, Private Hive, Stinky Butt, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, 2016 Morbucks, Toyman, Eccentro, and Ebon.

Po Kong: We heard what happened! Is-?

Maria: Yost May will be fine.

Private H.I.V.E.: (to Yost Spidefmzn) Good to see you're not surrendering that easily, soldier!

Yost Doctor Octopus: After everything the arachnid has been through, including fighting me, Electro, and the others, you really think he'll just give up that easily?

Stinky Butt: From what we've seen and read? Not at all.

Cavalier: (to Nico) We heard you went to another planet.

Nico: We sure did. It was a planet made of Devil's Food Cake.

Me: It was awesome.

Eris: I do hope Devil's Food Cake really isn't J.D.'s weakness. That defeats the purpose of him being invincible.

Me: No that was just an expression. I means that I can't get enough of it.

Eris: Oh that makes much more sense.

Nico: Yeah it was awesome and tasty.

Eli: We all loved that planet. It was great.

Kaching then appeared for another round.

Kaching: After this, you guys have one Hell of a party to throw!

Nico: We sure are! This is gonna be so awesome!

3 more figures then appeared and they were Evil Butane Man, Sideshow Bob's wife Francesca and Kitty's twin sister Katty!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: What the!? (Rubs Eyes) Either my eyes are playing tricks on me or Kitty has a clone!

Kitty: Oh great! It's my twin sister Katty!

Nico: Your Twin sister!? Whoa!

Sideshow Bob: Francesca it's so good to see you.

Francesca Turwiliger: (Italian Accent) And you too Bob.

They hugged and kissed.

Evil Butane Man: I chose Yost Spiderman.

Francescz Turwiliger: I chose Yost M.J.

Katty: And I chose Juniper Lee.

Juniper Lee: Wow! I'm really honored!

We got the usual battles underway.

## Nora Valkyrie, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Winx Club Stella, Brandon, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Nico's Rescue on my biggest weakness, Devil's Food Cake

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was first.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Nico's Rescue was J.D.'s biggest weakness. And that's Devil's Food Cake!

Nora Valkyrie: That is such a luxurious and awesome cake! Loaded with Chocolatey Goodness!

Applejack: Boy it sure is! What a tasty treat!

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was! So awesome.

Flashwing: It was really awesome seeing a planet like that. Everyone loved it.

Winx Club Stella: Boy they sure did! That was awesome.

Brandon: Yeah they sure did! It was awesome.

Po Kong: They sure did love it. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples and crystal and smashed her down.

## Emerald Sustrai, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Spiderman, M.J., Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - Facing Another Ninja Steel Red

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) Nico, Tyler, and the others did good facing Another Ninja Steel Red. Too bad none of your ninja teammates helped out there.

Emerald Sustrai: Maybe there will be a next time when the need comes.

Sunset Shimmer: But that was really awesome too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I'm glad that everyone had fun on that one.

Sunburn: Oh they sure did.

Spiderman: That was really awesome to see though.

M.J.: You got that right tiger.

Private H.I.V.E.: I am glad they did. Permission to start the battle!

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Loki Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lane, Luan, Gloriosa Daisy and Indigo Zap VS Stinky Butt - Lincoln's Rescue and us meeting Celine Giachi Lorres, Champion of Generosity

---

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Arkansas. And that he met Celine Giachi Lorres, the Champion of Generosity.

Loki Loud: He sure did and she is an awesome fashionista like Rarity. She is literally as amazing as Rarity and makes beautiful clothes all adorned with beautiful jewels just like Rarity does.

Rainbow Dash: She sure does. I think they are just awesome and beautiful.

Scootaloo: They sure are and they are absolutely amazing.

Whirlwind: I'll say. They are dazzling and magnificent.

Lane: I agree there.

Luan: Boy me too.

Gloriosa Daisy: They are really breathtaking too.

Indigo Zap: I think it's awesome too.

Stinky Butt: Glad that you guys like them. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Luke Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ace Bunny, Lexi Bunny, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Meeting an Absolute Crusader Gene-slammer

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I heard you all met an Absolute Crusader Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Luke Loud: You would really like her Mortimer. Her name is Regina Marshal and she is a direct descendant of the 12th Century knight, William Marshal.

Cavalier: Ah yes. The 1st Earl of Pembroke. Very well known figure from English History. Served under the family of King Henry II.

Luke Loud: That is really awesome that we have a knight descendant as one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and being an Absolute Crusader to boot really makes the whole thing stand out.

Rarity: Indeed there darlings. That is most amazing to hear about.

Sweetie Belle: That is so cool that Regina is descended from a Knight that lived back almost 900 years ago.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is so awesome and cool.

Ace Bunny: I agree there. That is really awesome too.

Lemon Zest: I agree too. That is really awesome if I do say so myself.

Lexi Bunny: You got that right Lemon.

Sugarcoat: It is a most logical form of history.

Cavalier: Indeed it is. Shall we get started?

Luke Loud: We shall.

He pulled out a white glove and went up to Cavalier and slapped him across his face.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

They unsheathed their swords and clashed with him and then blasted him with water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lane, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kairi, Sora, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Onua's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) I heard today was Onua's 2nd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Lane: It was really awesome and fun! They battled Shaw who returned from the dead and also Another Kaixa, who was really an old enemy from both J.D. and Nico's families.

Pinkie Pie: That was amazing that they faced him!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was amazing!

Sprocket: And they destroyed 6 Gammas too.

Sora: That was awesome.

Kairi: And it was amazing that they took them all down.

Eris: It sure was. I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Lynn Jr., Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Nuju, Kopaka, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Us getting rid of Shaw for good

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) Thank God Shaw's locked up for good! (scoffs) Boogeyman, my ass!

Lynn Jr.: You got that right! But yeah instead of dying again he's now in prison forever. And when Fluttershy got word of him returning she went ballistic!

Fluttershy: (Giggles nervously)

Mammoth: For someone like Fluttershy to do that around Shaw, I don't blame her one bit.

Fluttershy: I'm sorry guys. I didn't mean to go crazy like that.

Tornado Bolt: It was totally justified Fluttershy.

Stealth Elf: I agree there. But when it comes to Animals and all that you better be nice to them or else.

Nuju: Yeah no kidding there!

Kopaka: That is an understatement.

Mammoth: You got that right. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice, leaves, grass, flowers, earth and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lexx, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lynn Loud, Lynn Jr., Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - Interrogating G1 Starscream's Spark

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) I heard you guys Interrogated G1 Starscream's Spark. And now, you know how he got his name.

Lexx: Yes we sure do. He yells a lot.

Starlight Glimmer: He always was full of himself and all that back then.

Cozy Glow: But it was awesome how we interrogated him too.

Hex: I agree too.

Lynn: That was awesome. Especially after how Starscream got a notoriously known reputation as Cybertron's most notorious traitor.

Lynn Jr.: Yeah that was crazy and amazing.

2016 Morbucks: That is really something. Lets do it!

They fired waves of bones, lightning, stars, earth and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Carter Grayson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Alien Rangers, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toyman - If G1 Starscream is lying he is going to pay for it

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) Good thing Eli sensed G1 Starscream wasn't lying this time. Otherwise, we would've made him pay for it.

Carter Grayson: Yeah no kidding there. At least Eli came through.

Twilight Sparkle: That's our human lie detector. (Giggles)

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome that Eli can detect lies like that through the Force.

Spyro: It's a really handy power for Eli.

Aurico: It sure is awesome.

Toyman: I'm glad that he came through. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Linka Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Scarlet, Harold, Batch and Luxord VS Eccentro - Yost Spiderman went through hell

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Yost Spiderman went through an undeserving hell. He's too good to kill anyone in cold blood.

Linka Loud: I agree there! What Green Goblin did to ruin Spiderman was completely unforgivable! He needs to pay for it!

Princess Luna: We're going to put him in prison and put a terrible curse on him.

Moondust: Yeah he needs to go through Hell for real!

Snowdrop: With the Nightmare Demon's Vengeance Curse.

Gari: That is perfect for a monster like him. I would have used the Hell's Vengeance Curse on him.

Blackout: That works just as good.

Scarlet: He won't die but he'll be in a coma while suffering in hell.

Harold: Yeah that is good.

Eccentro: That is good. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

## Lily Loud, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Maximum Ride, Angel, Nudge, Rubberband Man and Inque VS Ebon - Yost Green Goblin is going to pay for everything he did

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) Yost Green Goblin's gonna pay for everything he did. Including faking his down death!

Lily: Yeah no kidding! He also tried to turn his own son into like him! His own flesh and blood! If that doesn't call for his death for real nothing will!

Princess Celestia: I agree there! But he deserves prison instead.

Amber Morning: And a curse put on him to boot.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Maximum Ride: Yeah no kidding there!

Angel (MR): You got that right.

Nudge: I hope he rots in prison for eternity.

Ebon: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and light and smashed him down.

## Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: Sorry you went through all this.

Yost Spiderman: I know but I'll be all right.

Evil Butane Man: Good to know. Lets do it!

Yost Spiderman smashed him down with a web blast.

## Yost M.J. VS Francesca Terwiliger

Francesca was next.

Francesca Terwiliger: I'm glad you stayed by Peter's side the whole time.

Yost M.J.: Me too.

Francesca Terwiliger: Good. Lets-a do it!

Yost fired waves of fire from a flamethrower and smashed her down.

## Juniper Lee VS Katty Katswell

Katty Katswell was next.

Katty: This is a crazy adventure but it's awesome.

Juniper Lee: It sure is! So you are Kitty's twin sister that went into crime? How come?

Katty: I just was born bad. There are some twins that are good and others that are evil. Lets do it!

Juniper Lee went at her and piledrove her and smashed her down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kaching

---

Kaching was next.

Nico: This is gonna be really awesome and fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Green Goblin, they're a collection of greatswords with the Spiderman emblem etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, red and blue angel wings for the crossguards, large red and blue gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large red and blue gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

They turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too! Orion turned into Ninjor!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX BLASTER!

They formed the Z-Rex.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired massive waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Kaching and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Kaching you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Me: Awesome!

Inque: Now, to end this. For Yost Aunt May!

Nico: This ends right now!

Kyd Wykkyd: I can teleport us close to where he is.

Nico: Great! Better start praying Norman and Vengeful 5, (EYES GLOW RED) We're coming for you and you are going to pay for everything you have done!

We were off to face him.

We arrived at the abandoned Oscorp building.

Me: This building is in total disrepair.

Harry: Yeah after the 4th mission with Hay Lin, I decided to close the company for good.

Nico: Good.

We went up to the entrance and then we saw YOST BLACK CAT!

Me: Felicia Hardy A.K.A. Black Cat!

Yost Spiderman: Felicia, we really don't have time for this.

Yost Black Cat: Oh, c'mon! I always find time for this. (growls) Especially since thanks to you, my father is in prison forever!

Me: Felicia listen. We found out that your father wanted to stay in prison because he was totally racked with guilt. It was for the best. I'm sorry but he wanted it this way.

Yost Spiderman: That's right! It's true.

Best Match!

Pohatu: I know that Best Match anywhere!

Me: Me too!

We saw the Build Team!

Nico: Hey guys!

Sento: Awesome to see you all here!

Me: Same here Sento.

Yost Rhino: Who are these yahoos?

Banjo: Hey! These "yahoos" are helping you out! So, show some respect!

Kazumi: Easy, Banjo.

Me: They are friends that we met on Pohatu's Ambassador Mission and Maria and I helped them imprison Evolt in the Dark Dimension.

Pohatu: Let me help you guys.

Maria: I hope you remember your Kamen Rider form.

Pohatu: I will. HENSHIN!

He transformed into KAMEN RIDER BULLDOZER!

Nico: YEAH! Lets go.

We went in.

In Norman's old office and lab, Vulture went up to them.

Yost Green Goblin: You're a little different from the Vulture I know.

Vulture: And you're just as crazy as the Green Goblin from my world was.

Malfoy: You think you can defeat all of us, Mudblood?

Vulture: Not really. (smirks) But then again, I didn't come alone.

Then suddenly the spirits of the Violet Lanterns appeared and then they swirled around them and Dark Lynn screamed in pain as the light from them burned her! Then they converged and then a massive flash of purple light blasted in and burned Dark Lynn all over. Then we came out!

Me: Hello fuckwads! We're back!

Nico: You will pay for everything you've done!

Malfoy: You first!

Me: You don't have your wand anymore Malfoy remember?

Malfoy: I can kill you with my bare hands anyway.

Me: You are just like your racist father!

Malfoy: What did you just say to me!?

Me: You heard me! The Apple doesn't fall far from the tree!

Mikey Kudo, Yost Reed, Kaito, Yost Wolverine, Yost Cap, and Yost Spidey faced down their opponents.

Mikey Kudo: (to Paul) I would never be abusive to Shoutmon as you are to your Pokemon.

Paul: They're my Pokemon. I can treat them how I want.

Me: And you call yourself a Pokemon Trainer! You are nothing more than a heartless monster that treats Pokemon like tools! You would do anything possible to get what you want, even hurt Pokemon!

I spat in his face!

Me: You fucking disgust me!

Yost Reed: (to Dark Lynn) You should be ashamed of you treat Lincoln.

Dark Lynn: Stincoln's a loser! I'm the real winner!

Me: You're the true loser Dark Lynn! You torment others just to get what you want! You don't care about them! All you ever care about is winning!

Kaito: (to Olympius) You're going down Full Power hard!

Olympius: Oh, please! You're not even strong enough like the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers.

Me: Ha! Your arrogance and overconfidence will be your undoing!

Yost Wolverine: (to Numbuh 363) Can't believe you'd ditch your sister and teammates.

Numbuh 363: As far as I'm concerned, they're dead to me!

Numbuh 362: Then you are no brother of mine!

Yost Cap: (to Malfoy) You're nothing but a racist. Just like all the Nazis I faced.

Malfoy: And you're like all the other Mudbloods!

Me: You shut that ugly racist fucking mouth of yours Malfoy! No wonder I killed your fucking racist father! Cap is not the Mudblood!

YOU ARE!

I hurt him bad there!

Yost Spiderman (to Yost Goblin) Time we ended this once and for all!

Yost Goblin: (laughs) For once, we agree on something!

Nico: Let's let them and their teams handle it. Shouldn't be too hard.

Me: Don't get overconfident Nico. He has footsoldiers I'll bet.

Dark Lynn turned into Another Faiz!

Yost Human Torch threw a fireball at Another Faiz but she dodged it and it hit Yost Iceman instead.

Yost Iceman: Dude!

Yost Human Torch: Sorry!

Lori: Um… should we be literally concerned about that?

Nico put it out.

I teleported and kicked Yost Goblin in his face and broke his nose and then I grabbed him and threw him into Another Faiz and smashed him into her!

Another Faiz: GET OFF OF ME!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted and tortured Malfoy all over!

Yost Cyclops fired an optic blast at Numbuh 363 but he ducked and the blast hit Yost Hulk instead!

Yost Hulk: DON'T HIT ME!

Yost Cyclops: Sorry! My bad!

Lola: That's gotta hurt!

Yost Hulk: I'm used to it!

Nico teleported and kicked Numbuh 363 in his face and sent him crashing into Paul!

Laney then formed vines and lashed Another Faiz all over.

Me: I think it's time you relinquish your powers Dark Lynn!

I fired an energy blast and it hit Another Faiz and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I grabbed her Faiz Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Got it.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Best to have Lincoln and his Guardian Angels take you down the way you are.

Yost Hawkeye fired an arrow at Malfoy but he stepped to the side and the arrow exploded, knocking Yost Spiderman down.

Yost Spiderman: Geez, watch where you're aiming!

Yost Hawkeye: Shit! Sorry, Pete!

Lynn: Are they not used to working together?

Celestia: No, actually. Steve said that the only time they actually worked together was against the Galactus of this world.

Nico: That must've been a one time shot.

Me: We're gonna have to get them to work together.

Eli: Do I have to bonk some heads?

Me: No but keep that option open.

Yost Spiderman was about to shoot web at Yost Goblin but he got out of the way and the web hit Yost Thing's eyes.

Yost Thing: HEY!

Yost Spiderman: Sorry! Didn't mean to do that!

Nico: (laughs nervously) At least the Zenkaigers and the Fusion Fighters are doing good against Olympius and Paul, right?

They are.

They were pulverizing them all over the place and even Reggie, Paul's older brother was helping out.

Lola: YEAH! WOO!

Lola fired a fireball and it hit Numbuh 363 in the face and burned him!

Zocks: Lucky for you, we need a brief intermission!

Yost Goblin: (laughs) Oh, you can have your intermission. We have henchmen! Moebas!

An army of Meobas appeared

Me: Moebas! Now you're talking! But it's too cramped in here. Lets take this fight somewhere else. And I know just the place. I'll have to hold it in till we get back!

Nico: Oh no! You don't mean?

Me: Yeah I'm afraid so.

I snapped my fingers and we were BACK ON THE PLANET OF CHUM!

Nico: OH MAN!

Lana: AWESOME! MY FAVORITE PLACE!

Plankton: I can't believe there's a planet made of Chum!

I was starting to turn green around the gills but I was holding it.

Me: No! Throw up when we get back!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Moebas all over the place!

Then the Moebas jumped the Spiderman crew and the Sinister Six.

Yost Spiderman and the Sinister Six members lay defeated at the hands of the Moebas.

Yost Goblin: Look on the bright side, Parker. At least you'll finally be reunited with your uncle.

Yost Electro: (weakly) Well, Doc. I guess this is it.

Yost Doc Ock (weakly smiles): It's been an honor, Maxwell.

Nico: (snaps his fingers and punches a Moeba) J.D., I made sure you don't throw up here. Now, we just need to help Spiderman and the others!

Me: Thanks Nico!

I fired waves of energy and blew many Moebas apart!

Hay Lin then got an idea.

Hay Lin: (to everyone watching) Everyone in both worlds! Lend Spidey your strength! He gets stronger with your support! When I go "1, 2", shout "We believe in you, Spider Man"! Okay? 1, 2…

All: WE BELIEVE IN YOU, SPIDER MAN!

Hay Lin: One more time! 1, 2…

All: WE BELIEVE IN YOU, SPIDER MAN!

Hay Lin: Louder! 1,2…

All: WE BELIEVE IN YOU, SPIDER MAN!

Jamesdean5842: WE BELIEVE IN YOU SPIDERMAN!

Yost Goblin: (grabs Yost Spidey by the throat) Any last words, Spider Man?

Yost Spiderman: (smirks) Actually, yeah. Here's web in your eye!

Yost Spiderman fired web at Yost Goblin, causing him to let go. Then, he fired web at several Moebas.

Nico then blasted them all with Electro's powers and blasted them into dust!

Yost Spiderman: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Yost Doctor Octopus: I didn't expect to get cheers from so many people.

Yost Kraven: Nor did I.

Yost Rhino: I'm not complaining.

Yost Sandman: I knew saving the people on that beach would pay off!

Yost Shocker: What do you guys say we make this last phase 1 mission the best one yet!

Nico: Yeah! You read my mind!

Me: Time for us to finish these motherfucking douchebags once and for all!

Lynn: Especially with my dark side! She and the dark sides of my siblings have punished us for far too long!

Nico: Lets get him!

Me: (GOES SUPER ANGEL INFINITY XELNAGA!) (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Friendship, Love, Hope and Courage) **You will pay for everything you've done Norman!**

Nico: (Goes Super Saiyan 5) Yeah!

Hay Lin: Let me transform with you guys!

Yamato: Go for it, Hay Lin.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAAAHHAAAAHHHAHAH WOOOWOOOWOWO!

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

Stacey: Dark Change!

Fusion Fighters: Digi Fuse!

Zocks began dancing. And so did Poliwag and Poromon.

Poromon: (with Cutanner on his head) Yay!

Poliwag: (with Ricky on his head) Woohoo!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: THE 7 ASSEMBLED! KIKAI SENTAI ZENKAIGERS!

Zyuohgers: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Hay Lin: I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Norman.

Suddenly, Hay Lin's black eyes turned neon sky blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Yost Green Goblin, she left pink energy, winds, life energy, and angels with every step.

Hay Lin: You've caused Peter and his friends, and even your own son, Harry in this world nothing but grief and pain and all for your sick amusement for the last time, Norman. I hope you've enjoyed your last days of freedom, because you're going to spend the rest of your life in a nice cold jail cell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Hay Lin was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with winds, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a sky blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Hay Lin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Hay Lin grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue-black hair put in two pigtails, she has sky neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Wind Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and the Wind Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue crystal links and a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with sky blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with winds on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and winds on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Hay Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with sky blue tips on the large purple feathers, sprouted out from her back. Hay Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hay Lin's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, winds, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Hurricane Sword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Wind and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 6'5" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large blue-black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue-black gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, Hay Lin has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue-black gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are blue Chinese characters below the phoenix that said, "Hay Lin, Guardian of Air, Loving Granddaughter of Yan Lin, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Winds, and Life Energy"

海林，空气的守护者，严林的孙女，威尔万多姆的朋友，艾尔玛莱尔，塔兰妮库克和科妮莉亚黑尔，黑暗尼丽莎和火卫一的毁灭者，邪恶的杀手，疯狂，凶残，无情和虐待狂的混蛋，朋友致众多厉害厉害的学生，厉害厉害的老师，厉害的凤凰风暴队的厉害成员，精气，风，生命能量的大师

Hay Lin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE WINDSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF WINDSTORM LIFE AND KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Hay Lin's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Yost Green Goblin saw it, he laughed maniacally and threw a pumpkin bomb at her, but Hay Lin redirected it with a blast of wind, and it exploded in his face. Then, she fired a powerful blast of blue-black energy with winds, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and it hits the maniac, and sent him flying off his glider and into a wall.

Will Vandom: Ooh, now that was brutal.

Lincoln: But also, awesome.

Lori: Literally. Nice shot, Hay Lin.

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Kaito: Full Power Non Stop!

Zocks: I'll make a show out of it two!

Me: **Norman, this is the last fight you'll have with Spiderman! Time to DIE!**

Nico: This is gonna really hurt! Norman and Vengeful 5, your crimes are beyond forgivness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table**..**

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO

BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Yost Cap: Spider Man, we need to discuss what happened back there!

Yost Wolverine: Our teams kept hitting one another!

Yost Reed: It's clear that all of us are inexperienced with working as one.

Yost Spiderman: I know. We suck at this.

Kaito: (Kicks Numbuh 362 and a Moeba) Not me and Mikey. All of us know how to work as a team.

Mikey Kudo: (Bashes Paul all over) And Reed's been with us ever since February.

Yost Reed: (Pulverizes Dark Lynn) That's true. I suggest we each focus our efforts on one opponent. Me and my team will focus on destroying Dark Lynn.

Yost Spiderman: You know Goblin's mine.

Nico: And J.D. and Hay Lin.

Yost Wolverine: Me and the X Men will fight Harvey.

Yost Cap: Me and the Avengers will fight Malfoy.

Mikey: Me and my friends will fight Paul.

Kaito: And me and my team will destroy Olympius.

Yost Cap: Alright. We have our targets. Let's-

Yost Spiderman: Wait! (they look at him) I love you guys.

Yost Wolverine: Um… ok.

Yost Reed: That's a little weird.

Mikey Kudo: I don't know how to respond to that.

Yost Cap: (smiles) We love you too, Peter.

Kaito: Yeah! Love you 3000!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at them! We went at them roaring at the top of our lungs and they went at us. We screamed in rage and went at each other and then when we collided…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

Now it is a full-scale brawl!

Yost Cap: Spider Man, we need to discuss what happened back there!

Yost Wolverine: Our teams kept hitting one another!

Yost Reed: It's clear that all of us are inexperienced with working as one.

Yost Spiderman: I know. We suck at this.

Kaito: (Kicks Numbuh 362 and a Moeba) Not me and Mikey. All of us know how to work as a team.

Mikey Kudo: (Bashes Paul all over) And Reed's been with us ever since February.

Yost Reed: (Pulverizes Dark Lynn) That's true. I suggest we each focus our efforts on one opponent. Me and my team will focus on destroying Dark Lynn.

Yost Spiderman: You know Goblin's mine.

Nico: And J.D. and Hay Lin.

Yost Wolverine: Me and the X Men will fight Harvey.

Yost Cap: Me and the Avengers will fight Malfoy.

Mikey: Me and my friends will fight Paul.

Kaito: And me and my team will destroy Olympius.

Yost Cap: Alright. We have our targets. Let's-

Yost Spiderman: Wait! (they look at him) I love you guys.

Yost Wolverine: Um… ok.

Yost Reed: That's a little weird.

Mikey Kudo: I don't know how to respond to that.

Yost Cap: (smiles) We love you too, Peter.

Kaito: Yeah! Love you 3000!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at them! We screamed in rage and went at each other and then when we collided…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

Now it is a full-scale brawl!

They blasted a bunch of Moebas all over.

Yost Spiderman: (to Yost Electro) Kinda weird fighting alongside one another!

Yost Electro: Yeah but it's awesome!

They fired waves of lightning and webs and blasted them all over.

Yost Goblin flew into the air and I was flying after him and he threw bombs at me and I dodged them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **Take this!**

I fired energy blasts and blasted him all over in powerful fiery explosion!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

Yost Doc Ock punched and smashed a bunch of Moebas all over with his tentacles.

Yost Doc Ock: (to Sela) Are there any geniuses among your team?

Sela: You know I don't think we ever thought about that! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She spun around in a wheel form and slashed and smashed numerous Moebas all over the place!

They all exploded!

Sela: YEAH! Also I wouldn't mind this planet. I am a shark girl after all.

Yost Doc Ock: True.

I blasted Yost Goblin all over with lightning and electrocuted him. He then went at me with blades on his hoverboard and I jumped and slashed him from behind! Cutting his back deep!

Me: **That was for Aunt May!**

Yost Rhino: (to Tusk) Gotta admit, kid. You kick ass!

Tusk: Same to you even though I am an elephant. UNLEASH THE BEAST!

His feet turned into ELEPHANT LEGS and he jumped and smashed numerous Moebas and Yost Rhino smashed them and the Moebas exploded!

Yost Rhino: That was awesome!

Hay Lin went at Paul and was punching and pulverizing him all over the place!

Hay Lin: **You give all Pokemon Trainers everywhere a really bad name!**

She fired a wave of wind and blew him around in a tornado!

Leo: (to Yost Kraven) Let's show them some feline power!

Yost Kraven: You got it Comrade Leo!

Leo: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning surged all over him and then he and Yost Kraven went at the Moebas and slashed and cut and electrocuted them all over!

Leo: That is Lion Power!

Lynn pulverized her dark self all over the place.

Lynn: You are an absolute disgrace to the power of Sports! You are not a winner at all! I can't believe I'm saying this even to myself. But YOU ARE NOTHING BUT A SORE LOSER!

Dark Lynn ROARED IN INCREDIBLE FURY AND RAGE!

Lynn punched and kicked her all over the place even more!

Yost Sandman: (to Amu) So… got any tips on getting a girlfriend?

Amu: Just find someone that you think is best for you. You'll find someone you love no problem.

Yost Sandman: Good advice!

Amu: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She fired purple energy blades at a bunch of Moebas and slashed them all over and then they exploded!

Yost Sandman: YEAH!

Yost Shocker: (to Misao) Keep being brave right now, kid!

Misao: I'm trying but thanks. UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He used the Wolf Power and he got powerful wolf blades and slashed numerous Moebas all over the place.

Yost Shocker: OH YEAH!

Laney and Nico were punching and kicking Olympius all over!

Nico: You make me sick Olympius! You are just as pathetic as your mother!

Nico fired a blast of fire energy and it hit him and burned him all over!

Yamato: Monarch of the Jungle! Zyuoh Gorilla!

Yamato donned his awesome GORILLA POWER! He was big and muscular!

Eli: YEAH!

Yamato and Eli punched and pulverized Numerous Moebas and then went at Numbuh 363 and pulverized him all over!

Eli: You are no member of the KND. You are a disgrace!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Paul's Shadow Electivire was about to zap Shoutmon but Chris Aonuma caught it with one of the Poke Balls G1 Starscream worked on.

Chris Aonuma: Nice! G1 Starscream wasn't lying after all!

Paul: That's my Pokemon!

Shoutmon: Not anymore!

Mikey Kumo: Now you are nothing!

Shoutmon and Mikey kicked him square in the crotch and then kicked him into the air.

Master Goku then pulled out his power pole and he stuck it into the ground and just as Paul was about to land…

STAB!

He got stabbed right in his butt with Goku's Power Pole and he was screaming and running around in excruciating pain! Goku, Mikey, Nene, Dawn and Ash were laughing at Paul and humiliating him as he was in pain! Like how Goku did to Murasaki back in his youth!

Paul then had the pole pulled out of his butt!

Goku: (LAUGHS)

Dawn: (LAUGHS) WHAT AN IDIOT!

Paul: You may have caught my Pokemon. But I'll be back!

Paul threw a smoke bomb. When the smoke cleared, Paul was gone.

Mikey Kudo: At least his Shadow Pokemon is ours.

Chris Aonuma: I got his Electivire. What did you get?

Dawn: His Torterra.

Mikey: His Infernape.

Nene: And his Empoleon.

Numbuh 363 fired a laser blast at Yost Wolverine but he dodged it.

Yost Wolverine: I hope I never have a kid that's as rotten as you!

Numbuh 363: GOOD!

Yost Wolverine then slashed him right across his face! He blinded Numbuh 363 permanently by slashing his eyes out! He screamed in pain!

Numbuh 363: MY EYES!

Lola: That must've hurt! But it's what you get for being a jerk to your team!

Numbuh 362: That's right! It's time we send you to Permanent Detention!

Numbuh 363: This isn't over!

Numbuh 363 threw a smoke bomb. When the smoke cleared, Harvey was gone.

Yost Wolverine: (to Numbuh 362) Sorry, Rach. Your brother's too far gone.

Numbuh 362: Don't worry I'm not too far concerned. He is a disgrace to the Kids Next Door. He can die for all I care.

Yost Wolverine: But at least he's blind forever.

Lola: That's true. You left your mark on him Logan.

Yost Wolverine: I sure did.

Malfoy: Avada Kadavra!

Malfoy fired a blast of green light but Yost Cap blocked with his shield.

Malfoy: What?! How?!

Yost Black Panther: You didn't think after Loki, I wouldn't come prepared? When I rebuilt Captain America's shield, I managed to make it immune to all forms of magic.

Yost Captain America: And you don't even have a wand.

Malfoy: I just got a new wand.

Yost Captain America kicked him in the crotch and then Lyra Loud grabbed it and snapped it in half and destroyed it.

Selena Slytherin: You make me sick Malfoy. You don't care about anyone!

Selena then fired a blast of magic and stripped him of all his powers and made him the very thing that Slytherin hated the most, A MUGGLE!

Malfoy: WHAT DID YOU DO TO ME!?

Selena Slytherin: Turned you into the very thing you hate most: A Muggle!

Malfoy: (sneers) Muggle or not, I'll get all of you back for this!

Malfoy threw a smoke bomb. When the smoke cleared, Malfoy was gone.

Selena Slytherin: That will be the day!

I punched Yost Goblin and smashed him down into the ground!

Yost Ms. Marvel: (To me) If it makes you feel better, Dark Lynn and Olympius will DEFINITELY get the Black Gates.

Me: **I know and I'm going to stick with that.**

Yost Ms. Marvel: Good.

I punched Yost Goblin and smashed him in the stomach!

Yost Thing: It's clobberin time!

Yost Thing grabbed Dark Lynn and slammed her into the ground several times.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lincoln: Save some for me and my Guardian Angels!

Yost Thing: Sure thing!

Lincoln: LETS GET HER GIRLS!

Lincoln and the Guardian Angels jumped her and smashed and pulverized the living shit out of her and more! She was smashed all over.

Dark Lynn: (laughs weakly) Poor Fantastic Four. Too weak to send me off to Hell.

Yost Invisible Woman: We're far from weak. We just feel like someone more deserving should kill you.

Yost Human Torch: Go ahead and off her with that blaster, Lincoln. Turns out G1 Starscream wasn't lying after all.

Lincoln: You got it.

He fired a blast of energy from the blaster given to him and it hit Dark Lynn and she melted into a puddle of RED SLOP! She was dead! Then her spirit appeared!

Lincoln: You are a disgrace to the family name Dark Lynn! It's time you die for good!

He used the black gates on her and destroyed her for good!

Olympius: If I die here, so will some of you!

Yost M.J. and Yost Gwen were about to charge him from behind but he punched them off a cliff, with them screaming all the way.

Yost Spiderman: M.J.! GWEN!

Yamato: I'll get them! Unleash the Beast!

Yost MJ and Yost Gwen closed their eyes… only to reopen them when they saw that Yamato used his wings to fly and save them.

Yamato: Are you two okay?

Yost Gwen: Thanks to you Yamato!

Yost M.J.: Yeah!

Zenkaigers: Zenkai Cannon!

They activated the powers of 45+ Years of Sentai Teams and they fired 45 laser blasts and they formed into the Zenkaiser Head!

Nico: You are the lowest of the low Olympius! KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

He fired a massive red Kamehameha Blast infused with Black energy of the Black Gates and the blasts both hit Olympius and obliterated him and sent him to the Black Gates forever!

Nico: And then there was one.

Me: **The rest got away but we'll be ready for them.**

Troy: Alright. This one's for Takeru.

I pulled out the keys for Kamen Rider Ghost.

Me: **I call the Ghost Rider team Eon Ghost Force.**

Nico: Cool name.

Laney: I like that.

Troy: It fits perfectly.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! EON GHOST FORCE!

They turned into the Ghost Kamen Riders! Troy was Ghost, Noah was Spector, Gia was Necrom, Emma was Necrom P, Jake was Extremer and Orion was Red Shadow Moon!

Nico: COOL! We never saw Red Shadow Moon.

Me: **That one was Debatable. But I thought it was cool.**

Troy: It sure is awesome.

Laney: I agree.

Yamato: Monarch among Monarchs! Zyuoh Whale!

He donned his Blue Whale Power!

Me: Oh yeah!

Laney: This is gonna be good!

Lana: Yeah!

Quadore and Raimusa blasted and smashed him all over the place.

We blasted and smashed and pulverized Yost Goblin all over the place with incredible power.

Blades, Jean Grey, Dirge and Melody used the Earth Cyber Planet

Keys and they enhanced Blades's Photon Pistol, Dirge's Machine Guns and Jean Grey and Melody's powers 100-fold.

Dirge and Jean Grey: PHOENIX MACHINE GUN BURST!

Blades and Melody: PHOTON LIGHTNING FIRESTORM!

Jungle Fury Rangers and Leap Frog: JUNGLE FROG SMASH!

Total Drama Couple and Devack: YELLOW FLAME DRAMA BLAST!

Toa of Stone and Bane: STONE BOULDER BLAST!

Fashionista Idiots and King Hiss: FASHION COBRA BLAST!

Team Avatar G1 and Kyd Wykkyd: DARKNESS ELEMENT MEGA BARRAGE!

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers and Avalanche: DINOSAUR ELEMENT AVALANCHE!

Ashi Lookalikes and Tar Pit: SAMURAI TAR FIRESTORM!

Ice Spirit Champion and Ragdoll: ICE DOLL MEGA BLAST!

Leader of the Autobots and Motor Ed: CYBER FURY DRIVE BLAST!

Plant Power and Animal Power and Marluxia: PLANT NATURE MEGA BARRAGE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP FORCE BURST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BURN!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY MEGAZAP!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: APPLE AVALANCHE OF HONESTY ROCKSLIDE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY SPARKLESTORM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: BALLOONS OF LAUGHTER FLOATSTORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS FURY!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver

Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONE AVALANCHE OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: FLARE OF THE SUNLIGHT BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and elements.

Yost Spiderman, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Yost Sinister 6 and Hay Lin: WEB FRIENDSHIP MEGABARRAGE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: SPIDERMAN ELEMENT STYLE: SPIDERMAN!

Peni Parker: SPIDERMAN DARK STYLE: SP/DR!

Jessica Shannon: SPIDERMAN STING STYLE: SPIDER GWEN!

Hilda: (British Accent) SPIDERMAN FIRE STYLE: SPIDER UK!

Super Sonico: SPIDERMAN SOUND STYLE: SPIDERPUNK!

Zone-Tan (TLPS): SPIDERMAN DARK STYLE: KID ARACHNID!

Pinkie Pie: SPIDERMAN CARTOON STYLE: SPIDERHAM!

Cross Yuuki: SPIDERMAN DARK STYLE: SPIDERMAN NOIR!

Entrapta: SPIDERMAN LIGHTNING STYLE: JAPANESE SPIDERMAN!

Perfuma: SPIDERMAN NATURE STYKE: SPIDERMAN (Earth-1048)

Frosta: SPIDERMAN ICE STYLE: SPIDERMAN (1994)!

Kei: SPIDERMAN FIRE STYLE: SPIDERMAN UNLIMITED!

Yuri: SPIDERMAN WATER STYLE: SPIDERMAN (1967)!

Chronoa: SPIDERMAN TIME STYLE: SPIDERMAN (EARTH-96283)!

Batch: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN TECH STYLE: DOCTOR OCTOPUS!

Gluko: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN DARK STYLE: VENOM!

Jinx: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN DARK STYLE: GREEN GOBLIN!

Ferham: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN DARK STYLE: CARNAGE!

Decapre: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN EARTH STYLE: LIZARD!

Juri Han: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN DARK STYLE: KINGPIN!

Rachel Alucard: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO!

Noel Vermillion: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN WATER STYLE: SCORPION!

Toph: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN EARTH STYLE: SANDMAN!

Twilight Sparkle: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN MAGIC STYLE: MYSTERIO!

Julie Makimoto: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN EARTH STYLE: RHINO!

Princess Allura (VLD): SPIDERMAN VILLAIN LIGHT STYLE: KRAVEN THE HUNTER!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) SPIDERMAN VILLAIN DARK STYLE: JACKAL!

Makoto Nanaya: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN WIND STYLE: SHOCKER!

Tatsumaki: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN WIND STYLE: VULTURE!

Mai Shiranui: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN FIRE STYLE: MOLTEN MAN!

Shanoa: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN DARK STYLE: CHAMELEON!

Yuna Kamihara: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN WATER STYLE: HYDRO-MAN!

Nanami: SPIDERMAN VILLAIN WATER STYLE: TOMBSTONE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said villains!

Lincoln and his Harem: SPIDERMAN FINAL SMASH: SPIDERVERSE STRIKE!

They summoned different versions of Spiderman and Spiderman Villains to attack!

Zyuoghers: Zyuoh Slash!

They fired blades of energy. The blasts, combos, techniques and final smashes all hit Yost Goblin and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The massive power and force of the explosion shook the planet of Chum! The immense mushroom cloud could be seen for miles!

When the smoke cleared, Yost Goblin was down but not out!

Me: **It's over for you Norman! Time for you to pay for everything you've done.**

Nico: It's over, Norman.

Me: **Didn't I say that already?**

Nico: Sorry.

Yost Norman: Not yet it isn't!

A giant pumpkin robot appeared!

He laughed insanely!

Me: **WHOA!**

Nico: We're gonna need Zyuoh Zord Power!

Laney: Yeah!

The Zyouhgers summoned their Cube Zord Animals!

And they combined!

Zyuoghers: ZyuohKing!

Misao: Tousai Zyuoh!

Yost Goblin: You think I'm scared of your little toys?

Me: **No but you will be scared of this!**

A massively huge SPACE WHALE CUBE ZORD AS BIG AS THE WHOLE MOON APPEARED!

Nico: WHOA LOOK AT THE SIZE OF THAT ONE!

Eli: That's as big as the moon!

Me: **This is the Moon Whale Zyuoh Zord! Watch this.**

It fired waves of energy and blasted the Pumpkin Robot all over the place.

Nico: WOW! What power!

Me: Now watch this one!

I had it combine and then ALL OF OUR ZYUOH ZORDS appeared and they combined with it into a massive and incredibly huge new ZYUOH SUPER OMEGACUBE ZORD! It was composed of 100,000 CUBE ZORDS! It was a new Super Ultra Omegazord for the Zyuohgers! It was called THE ZYUOH-EARTH UNITY SUPER OMEGA CUBEZORD!

Me: **Zyuoh-Earth Unity Super Omega Cubezord! ONLINE!**

Yamato: WOW! This is really awesome!

Sela: Wow! What power!

Leo: This is so awesome!

Nico: WOW! That is awesome! Well Done J.D.!

Me: **Thanks!**

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Calamitous! Gizmo! Best Match!

He donned awesome brown and green armor and had the powers of Calamitous and Gizmo and then he blasted and knocked down Yost Black Cat.

Banjo: Take that!

Pohatu: Oh yeah!

Banjo: What do you guys want to do now?

Pohatu: Lets watch the battle.

Me: **Now for this. CUBE POWER OMEGABEAM!**

It then formed a square door and it fired a massive beam of energy and it hit the Pumpkin Robot and then a number totaled up from 0 to 100,000!

Then…

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!**

The robot was destroyed!

Me: **YEAH!**

They cheered wildly!

Nico: Yost Goblin you have failed this planet.

We went up to him and powered down.

Yost Norman: (laughs weakly) Happy now, Parker?

His answer was a hard punch to the face that knocked most of his teeth out. Then Yost Spidey grabbed him to lift up and threw him hard across the ground. Yost Spiderman then grabbed Stewie's blaster, took off his mask, and pointed it at Yost Norman.

Stewie: Hey, that's my-

Nico: No. Let's watch what happens. Peter needs this.

Yost Spiderman: Happy? Happy!? Aunt May's injured because of one of your goons and you're asking me if I'm happy?! Ock and the others I actually like. But it's you that I hate the most! I should've killed you the minute I saw Harry dressed up in your costume. If I did, then maybe you wouldn't have done so many crimes such as turn Mark into Molten Man. But there's nothing I can do about that now. The only thing left to do is take you down once and for all.

Yost Norman: Killing out of vengeance isn't like you.

Yost Spiderman: No. I'm killing out of justice. Goodbye, Norman.

Yost Spidey pulled the trigger… only for a click sound to be heard and nothing to happen. Peter tried this a few times but it's clear that the gun wouldn't shoot.

Stewie: Out of ammo?! Seriously?! After so many chapters shooting nonstop without reloads, it chooses now to run out of ammo!

Jamesdean5842: Sorry Stewie!

Yost Spiderman: (Yost Norman laughs) What Hell's so funny now?!

Yost Norman: It's just that… you're about to kill me after that rant. And then, you run out of ammo! That actually is… pretty funny!

Stewie: Fuck you, asshole! I'm not letting you make fun of us for this! (knocks him out)

Brian: If there was the most Bullshit Moment of the Year award, this would be it.

Hay Lin: Sorry, Peter. We know you wanted to kill him just now.

Yost Spiderman: (sighs) It's fine. I guess fate just really wants Norman to pay for his crimes in prison.

Yost Doc Ock: Since you all want to put a curse on him, it should be the one that makes him an old man.

Lincoln: Leave that to me.

Lincoln went up to him.

Lincoln: It's over, you insane dirtbag, you are never going to torment Spiderman and his friends ever again.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a massive vortex of silver energy with clocks ticking, and when he emerged, the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man's long, white hair that reached the bottom of his neck silver except for the rainbow lightning bolts on the bangs, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned deep silver, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs turned silver, his large blue pants turned white, but the rainbow colored lightning bolts on them remained the same, his massive orange bands with silver phoenixes on his abnormally massive and powerful biceps and thighs turned silver, his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, thunderbirds, buffalo, and angels with hanging small silver lightning bolts turned silver, and his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars turned deep silver. Lincoln transformed into CHRONO LINCOLN, his ninth Elemental HERO form.

Suddenly, we saw clocks surrounding Lincoln, and then, the bell tolling in the air, the sound of judgement.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Norman Osborn. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song.

Then, Lincoln fires powerful blasts of silver energy and time energy from his massive angel wings, and as they hit Yost Goblin, the Chronos' Vengeance curse he created took effect as Yost Goblin was aged rapidly to the point where he looked like a 150 years old man, his looks were all gone, and when he saw what happened to him, he was horrified.

Nico: Dang.

Me: Nice one, Lincoln.

Nico: That fits perfectly.

?: I will make every last one of you commoners pay for what you did!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight

large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice. You can come out now, Urien.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Urien from the Street Fighter franchise, Gill's younger brother and malevolent member of The Secret Society.

Chun-Li: Should've known you'd show up here, Urien.

Lincoln: And now, you're about to suffer the same fate as your brother for everything you've done in the name of The Secret Society.

Urien: I will destroy you if it's the last thing I ever do!

Urien fired a Metallic Sphere at Lincoln, but Lincoln absorbed the electric sphere and it made him even stronger than ever, and it pissed Urien off even more.

Electro: Oh man, now Urien's even more pissed off big time.

Hay Lin: But, his dangerous anger and rage is about to be his undoing.

Suddenly, Hay Lin's black eyes turned neon sky blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kandrakar's Hurricane Sword of Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Urien, she left pink energy, winds, life energy, and angels with every step.

Hay Lin: Urien, you have caused nothing but pain and suffering to so many innocent people and all for your own obsession for power and in the name of The Secret Society, and now, you will pay the price for every last one of your crimes, and you will suffer the same fate as your brother, Gill.

Suddenly, Hay Lin was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with winds, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a sky blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Hay Lin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Hay Lin grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue-black hair put in two pigtails, she has sky neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Wind Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue-black crystal links and a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with blue-black phoenix on it, pink skirt with winds on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and winds on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Hay Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with sky blue tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Hay Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White

Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hay Lin's massive Kandrakar's Hurricane Sword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, winds, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of Wind and Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large blue-black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue-black gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, Hay Lin has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue-black gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are blue Chinese characters below the phoenix that said, "Hay Lin, Guardian of Air, Loving Granddaughter of Yan Lin, Loving Daughter of Joan and Chen Lin, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Sister of Yost Spiderman and His Friends, Loving Girlfriend of Eric Lyndon, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Winds, and Life Energy"

海琳，空气守护者，严琳的孙女，琼和陈琳的女儿，威尔·范多姆的朋友，艾玛·莱尔，塔兰妮·库克，还有科妮莉亚·黑尔，黑暗尼丽莎和火卫一的毁灭者，约斯特蜘蛛侠和他的朋友们的妹妹, Eric Lyndon 的挚爱女友, 邪恶的杀手, 疯狂的, 凶残的, 无情的, 和虐待狂的混蛋, 许多人的朋友, 神奇而强大的老师的神奇而强大的学生, 大声凤凰风暴团队的神奇成员, 和精华大师, 风,和生命能量

Hay Lin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE WINDSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF WINDSTORM LIFE AND KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Hay Lin's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Urien saw it, he fell into an even more maddening rage and he fired two more Metallic Spheres at her, but Lincoln had absorbed the electric spheres and it made him even stronger than ever, and Hay Lin fired a powerful blast of blue-black energy with winds, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and it hits Urien, and sent him flying into a wall.

Will Vandom: Wow, Hay Lin's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Nico: And after Lincoln absorbed the two Metallic Spheres Urien fired at her, she sent him flying into a wall with a powerful energy blast, and it really pissed him off now.

Me: This is going to be awesome.

Hay Lin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Kandrakar Wind Guardian and Divine Wind Life) You said it, J.D. Ready, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ready, Hay Lin.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Hay Lin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's end this malevolent bastard once and for all.

Hay Lin and Lincoln went after Urien, who continued firing Metallic Spheres at them, but Lincoln had absorbed them and it made him even stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fairies at Urien and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and it made him even angrier than ever. Then, Hay Lin fired powerful blasts of wind, which slashed at him and left scars on his face and tears on his suit, but that made him unaware that Lincoln teleported right behind him and he sprouted one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with Cell's suction stingers, which opened up into a large suction.

Then, Lincoln latched it onto Urien, and he was unable to even get out no matter how many times he struggled. Then, Lincoln sucked him inside into his body, and then, Lincoln assimilated all of Urien's powers and abilities, along with Urien's knowledge of everything he's done. Then, when Lincoln was done absorbing Urien into his body, an energy card formed in his large left hand with Urien's soul inside it, and a kanji appears on his forehead and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Hay Lin and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Hay Lin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue-black angel wings are permanent.

Hay Lin: Alright, that's it for Urien. Thanks for helping me take that maniac down, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Hay Lin.

Then, Hay Lin and Lincoln shared an awesome high five as rainbow and pink energy with elemental forces and mythological animals came out from their hands, and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That's two of the top members of The Secret Society put down once and for all, but there's more of them out there, but we don't know where to look.

Lincoln: Not to worry, Nico. I know exactly where to look.

Me: That's right, you absorbed both Gill and Urien, and you also gained knowledge of not only their fighting techniques, but also the whereabouts of the other members of The Secret Society, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it.

Rayman: Those Secret Society dirtbags are in big trouble when they see us, but they'll be unaware we know exactly where they're at.

Nicole: You got that right, Rayman.

Nico: And this means tomorrow we're holding a big party to celebrate the completion of Phase 1 of The Ambassador Missions.

Pinkie Pie: And we'll be ready to start planning the party, Nico.

Lincoln: That'll be after we find the next Champion of Harmony tomorrow, Pinkie.

Nico: Right. So, Lincoln, which Duel Monster Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question. Ooh, how about a Gene-Slammer for the Duel Monster, Archfiend Emperor, the First Lord of Horror?

Nico: Wicked and scary, awesome.

Me: You said it.

Eli: Yikes, The Archfiend Emperor, the First Lord of Horror?! That guy is really scary and horrifying.

Nico: Yeah.

We beamed Yost Goblin to the Neptune Prison and he was put in Solitary Confinement. He was forever cursed with a fate worse than death. Better than the Black Gates.

Yost Aunt May came as we were back on Earth.

Yost Peter: Are you alright, Aunt May?

Yost Aunt May: Peter, it's just a small wound. Nothing to be upset over.

Yost Peter: But… you got hurt because of me.

Yost Aunt May: Peter, all that matters is that me and Uncle Ben are proud of you.

Yost Peter then hugged him.

Me: Uh Nico can I let it out now? I've held it in this long.

Nico: Oh go for it.

Me: Thanks.

I ran fast to a trash can and then THREW UP EXPLOSIVELY INTO IT! YUCK!

Nico: EW! But at least he made it the whole way!

Mammoth: Well, Yost Norman's in prison and Spidey's name is cleared.

2016 Morbucks: I bet Takeru will be proud to here that a Legendary Mode based on him was used.

Nico: I'm sure he will.

Toyman: (to the Build team) You guys helped as well.

Sento: We sure did.

Nico: And we owe you guys big time for it. We'll see you all in August.

Regina Marshal: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Yamiko Shinnosuke: Same here.

Celine Giachi Lorres: And don't forget about me too.

Eccentro: You girls won't regret it.

Ebon: I can't believe I'm saying this. But we should also thank G1 Starscream as well.

Nico: I agree there. But at least we are rid of Yost Goblin. And this was an awesome way to finish the first phase of our Ambassador Missions.

I came back and then I collapsed from exhaustion.

Varie: Oh man!

Varie looked me over.

Varie: He's all right. Just exhausted from throwing up too much.

Nico then picked me up.

Nico: Lets go home guys.

Nico snapped his fingers and then merged the Yost World with ours.

Yost Peter: (smiles at the sky) Uncle Ben, I've made some really good friends.

Yost Ben smiled from the heavens. It was awesome and it was an awesome adventure to finish the first half of the year with a bang!

Yost Spiderman: (To the viewers) Now this was an awesome adventure! Hope you all loved this one as much as we did.

Nico: We all did. But great job today everyone. You all did really great.

Eli: Thanks Nico.

Varie: Thanks.

Nico: Especially you Varie. You helped Aunt May.

Varie: Just doing my job as a healer.

We went back home and Nico put me in my bed and I was gonna be out cold for a while. Everyone enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. We had an awesome party planned for tomorrow.

THE END!

* * *

Another awesome chapter done and it was an awesome way to close out the first half of the year as well as phase 1 of our Ambassador Missions.

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME! This was a great way to close out the first half of the year. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Kendra Armstrong, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the city of Splitsboro and we are going to a really awesome school for Sidekicks for Superheroes and we're going to properly meet Eric, Trevor, Kitty and Vana and we're going to battle Another Change! He is Another Ranger for the Changeman from 1985. We're also going to battle that nutty school headmaster Professor Pamplemoose - The cruel Headmaster at the Sidekick Academy and Eric's grumpy teacher, Pampelmoose is a strict disciplinarian who runs the school like it was prison camp. He has devoted his life to turning worthless students into worthless Sidekicks. He often punishes Eric for obvious reasons, resulting him getting sent to detention. It's time his Teaching License gets revoked permanently. We're also going to meet Vana's older sister Savannah who is a superhero. We're also going to meet a Tyrannopede Gene-slammer named Nadine is one of Nico's friends from History and Geography Class and she is an awesome treasure hunter and explorer. They found awesome treasures all over the world. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Ann Arbor Comedy Showcase in Ann Arbor, Michigan, and they're not only going to meet Laura Diane Pyenington, the Champion of Laughter, but they're also going to destroy Wired Beck from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency. And they're going to meet an Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror named Autumn Bellamira, she's Lincoln's Guardian

Angel from Michigan, she's a goth girl who was born with the powers of darkness and creating monsters, and she has knowledge of the dark arts and The Occult, along with everything related to horror: from horror movies to horror novels. She also took on the worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath. She also has a horrifying revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've gotten them sent to a boarding school for heartless brats on the other side of the world. Tomorrow is an awesome party chapter as we celebrate finishing Phase 1 of the Ambassador Missions.

See you all tomorrow!

# 2022 AMBASSADOR MISSION PARTY

Walking through the town of Splittsboro in Canada was Nico, Kendra Armstrong, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading there to go to the amazing and interesting Sidekick Academy. Which was in every way like the Sky High Superhero Academy and the U.A. Academy but for sidekicks for Superheroes.

Nico: So we're going to an awesome Sidekick School. That is so awesome.

Sirius: This is gonna be awesome. It's perfect for people that are sidekicks for Superheroes.

Me: Yeah but we weren't properly introduced on Lincoln's rescue the first time. So we're going here to really make it a great rescue. You guys will love this place.

Laney: I can't wait to see what it's like.

Fu: Me neither.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Kendra.

Kendra: Anytime Nico. It's going to be fun to go on an awesome rescue with you.

Nicole: You will love it.

Nico: Kendra, do you like having Charlie Brown as a little brother?

Kendra: Absolutely Nico. He is awesome and fun to get along with. Too bad Lucy likes to poke fun at him by pulling the ball away from him every time.

Laney: That always was an iconic thing they did back then.

Lucy Loud: That sure was and I did that to Lincoln at one time too because I couldn't resist.

Lincoln: That was a cool thing though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Me: It was awesome meeting Charlie Brown and his friends.

Camie: That is so awesome that you guys got to meet Charlie and friends.

Starlight Glimmer: And it was awesome how we destroyed that Satanic Great Pumpkin too.

Kendra: That was awesome.

Nico: And you found several Cybertronians together.

Kendra: Boy we sure did. That was so awesome.

Laney: It was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: We're here.

We arrived at Splittsboro Sidekick School.

Nico: Wow! This is amazing.

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Sirius: I can't wait to see what this is like.

We went in.

We were walking through the halls.

Nico: Wow nice place.

Laney: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah. So why are we here?

Me: Our scans got reports of Another Ranger here and we're going to also take down that grumpy and cruel headmaster here. His name is Professor Pamplemoose. He runs this entire school like it's a prison camp. He has devoted his life to turning worthless students into worthless Sidekicks.

Nico: That's not right!

Me: No it's not! And as a superhero myself I would never treat a sidekick like that! I would love a sidekick like my own brother or sister instead of treating them like a brother or sister and like they are part of the family instead of a slave.

Lily: That is very noble.

Camie: Boy it sure is. I think it's awesome.

Sirius: You are a good person J.D.

Me: Thank you.

Nico: J.D., why did you have to bring yesterday's battle to the you know what planet?!

Me: I know it wasn't the best idea but it was to show the true disgust of the villains we were facing. You know to make it look like an outward physical manifestation of their truly vile and disgustingly despicable.

Nico: Oh I get it! That makes a very accurate description.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: That does make sense.

Me: Yep. Also we were too cramped up in the Oscorp Building and we were fighting in a populated area of New York City and I didn't want to get people caught in the crossfire of our battle.

Nico: Good thinking there.

Laney: Yeah we got to be careful.

Nico: Next time, if you want to do that, take us to Stinkfly's home planet.

Me: Noted. Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries. But you holding in your vomit like that for that long really took a lot of guts and courage.

Me: It sure did.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We were walking around.

Lola: Wow this place is really cool. And the desks are all computer consoles.

Lisa Loud: Very amazingly well placed.

Me: I think that is awesome myself.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: Looks like everyone is at lunch.

Me: Yeah.

We went to the cafeteria and we saw all the kids there.

Me: Wow.

We saw the cafeteria lady serving REALLY Disgusting food.

Me: Yuck!

Nico: This place needs much better food.

I then saw a table with 4 kids at it and they were Eric Needles, Trevor Troublemeyer, Kitty Ko and Vana Glama.

---

Eric Needles (Miklos Perlus) - Eric is a boy who was adopted as the sidekick to Maxum Man, the greatest superhero of all time (before he disappeared). He also has a huge crush on Vana, but he later seems to be more infatuated with Mandy Struction. He grew up in an orphanage because he has no known parents, although in the Funpak short: The Evil Trevor, Eric says that he once had a dad who spit on his face all the time, until he died. He was adopted by Maxum Brain. Eric always wears a T-shirt with a skull on it (hinting at what Todd Kauffman would make after Sidekick ended production). He and Trevor always get into trouble and they don't have common sense. He and his friends are often forced to clean up the messes they caused. In the Funpak shorts, he was voiced by Peter Oldring. With Maxum Man missing, Eric must do all his heroic duties to ensure the public is safe and make them think he still on the job but unfortunately, he has no powers nor hero experience to fight the villainous threats Maxum Man faces. Luckily, he has friends to help him out and gives him good and solid advice on how to handle these kinds of situations.

Trevor Troublemeyer (Christian Potenza) - Eric's best friend. Trevor always ropes Eric into all sorts of hijinks. His father is Master XOX but he, and the others are all completely unaware of this. Like Eric, he knows that Maxum Man is missing and helps him keep it secret from the public or risk mass panic if they ever find out. He went to Sidekick Academy in order to become a henchman of his father.

Kitty Ko (Denise Oliver) - Kitty is a girl who, despite being a bit strange, gives the rest of the group advice, and is somewhat a good hacker and fixer. She has a huge crush on Eric and has a bit of a stalker-like obsession towards him. She literally had a condition of two left feet as revealed in "Trip Van Twinkle Toes" and like Eric, she is an orphan as revealed in "Parent Teacher Night of Doom". In the Funpak shorts, she was voiced by Stephanie Beard. Unlike Eric and Trevor, she is unaware that Maxum Man is missing and is shocked and terrified at the thought of it.

Vana Glama (Stephanie Anne Mills) - Vana is a hyper-ambitious prima donna who is not easily impressed and is extremely shallow. She often tortures Eric and hates him for no apparent reason (although she is not aware of it). Despite this, Eric has a huge crush on her, often oblivious to her selfish, snobby, and more-often-than-not sour-hearted character. In the Funpak shorts, she was also voiced by Stephanie Beard. Like Kitty, she is also unaware Maxum Man is missing and also shocked and terrified at the thought of it.

---

Me: There they are.

We went over.

Nico: Hey, Eric!

Eric Needles: Wow! Hey guys!

Me: Sorry we weren't properly introduced the last time we were here on Lincoln's rescue.

Lincoln: Yeah I wanted to get it done fast so we can get back for our mission.

Kitty Ko: That's all right but it's awesome you all are here!

Vana Glama: Yeah it's awesome you all are here.

Trevor: It sure is awesome.

Me: Yeah it is. Also Trevor I forgot to tell you this but your voice sounds just like Chris McLean's.

Trevor laughed.

Trevor: Yeah I do sound like him don't I. Also thank you guys for telling me my dad was XOX.

Nico: No problem.

Eli: That must've been quite a shock to know that your did and XOX were both one in the same.

Trevor: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Like Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde.

Trevor: Exactly.

Nico: Is it wrong that we're actually considering on recruiting him for the Masters of Evil?

Trevor: Not it all. But that was a crazy and awesome rescue.

Laney: It sure was.

Sirius: You guys look like you're doing great though.

Eric Needles: Yeah we sure are.

Vana Glama: Yeah but also thank goodness you guys are all here. (Beckons us) You can help us bring down the headmaster here.

Me: We actually came here to do that as well as take down Another Ranger here. This school was turned into a prison camp because of Pamplemoose.

Tsuyu: He has no love for anyone.

Me: No he doesn't.

Lola: But we're going to make sure that he gets what's coming to him.

Eric Needles: Thanks guys.

Kitty Ko: Yeah we are all grateful to you all. We also need to do something about the food here too.

Nico: Well we'll gladly have this entire school reevaluated when we place it into our World Tree Estate.

Kendra: I'm afraid to ask. How bad is the food?

Vana Glama: It's REALLY bad. What happened to the days when we had good food?

Me: This school obviously doesn't have that.

Lana was eating some of the food and she liked it.

Trevor: That is cool that Lana likes that food.

Me: Oh that's Lana for you. She eats ANYTHING that's gross.

Lana: (With her mouth full) And I love it.

We laughed.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so awesome.

Nico: It can't be any bad than the food Kendra over here had to eat at the Underground City.

Nico tried a bite of the Battle Gruel they were having and then his face turned green and Nico ran to a trash can and threw up!

Nico: BLECH! Oh that is sick!

Me: Oh boy. This place needs a tune up from top to bottom.

Eric Needles; Yeah I don't like the food here.

Me: We'll gladly fix then. (Gets an Idea) I know.

I stood on top of a table.

Me: Hey guys! How would you like some real food instead of the garbage they serve here?

Everyone cheered wildly!

Me: Well then…

I fired a beam of energy and formed trees with all their favorite foods on them!

Eric Needles: Now that's more like it!

Everyone cheered and they went over and picked their foods and they ate them.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One delicious meal later.

---

Eric Needles was really full.

Eric Needles: Ahh. That was so delicious! (BELCH!)

Trevor: Boy it sure was. (BURPS)

Eric: Kendra, what food DID you eat at the Undergruond City?

Kendra: Trust me Eric, some things are best left unsaid.

Me: In other words you don't want to know.

Eric: Oh sorry.

Vana Glama: By the way J.D. just so you know I have a strong hatred towards my sister, Savannah.

Me: Why what did she do?

Vana Glama: She was always better than me in everything.

Me: Oh man.

She told us everything that happened with her and all that and that Savannah was doing things a normal sister would. But Vana was fed up with living in her shadow all the time.

Me: Oh Vana she was doing all that because she loves you. It's how a normal sister would do so.

May: That's right.

Nico: Vana, if you two don't patch things up, you'll end up becoming an Another Rider or an Another Ranger.

Me: Nico it's not that bad of a hatred and please stop using that Another Rider or an Another Ranger thing.

Nico: Sorry. Just being cautious.

Me: Oh.

Vana: But your'e right.

But then…

BOOM!

Something crashed through the wall and we saw Vana's sister SAVANNAH GLAMA!

Nico: Whoa!

Savannah Glama: Well this is amazing! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's awesome to finally meet you.

Me: Same here Savannah.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Also Savannah it's time for you and Vana to stop hating each other so much. You two are sisters and you should be loving each other and not hating each other.

Vana: Yeah sis. We need to start working together as sisters should.

Savannah: Oh you're right. I haven't been a great sister to you Vana and I'm sorry for that.

Nico: As much as I'd like Eli to discipline you two, we've got more important things to worry about.

Me: First we need to deal with Pamplemoose. He should be here right about… Now.

He came in and we were sitting in different places and we were glaring at him with eyes glowing red with our Justice Glare.

Pamplemoose: (German Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right. And before we battle we need to have a little chat about everything you have been doing to this school to make sidekicks everywhere look bad.

Eli: That's right.

Nico: Your food sucks, you know that?!

Me: And you treat the students like they are prisoners of war, you give them meaningless lessons and don't show any of the students any respect and you give them stupid tests. Look at this!

I held out some tests and they had stupid and dumb questions not affiliated with superheroes.

Eli: This school is going downhill fast!

Nico: Let me see some of the questions.

I showed them to him.

Nico read them and they were stupid answers even the stupidest of braindead idiots could figure out! Like nursery rhyme questions and more.

Nico: THIS IS PATHETIC!

Lola: Yeah!

Laney: You are not teaching these kirds anything!

Nico then saw a peculiar question.

Nico: (reads it) "Does Beer Aid exist?" Well, only one way to find out. Hey, Beer Aid!

A beer version of Kool Aid burst of the wall.

Beer Aid: Oh yeah!

Me: Okay that's funny!

Laney: Beer Aid?

Nico: Okay that is cool.

Lola: That is awesome.

Poromon then appeared on top of Beer Aid.

Poromon: Hey, guys! Meet my new friend Beer Aid!

Nico: Poromon?

Me: (Snickers) How awesome and funny.

Lola: Yeah that is awesome.

Beer Aid: It sure is!

Laney: Can you make Pamplemoose drunk for us.

Beer Aid: You bet I can.

He fired a wave of beer and poured it all down his mouth and then he got drunk really fast!

Nico: That was funny!

Kendra: (looks behind Poromon and Beer Aid) Guys, I think you two were followed!

We heard an eerie moan and then out came a scary version of Changeman Red and he had scary dragon wings and was glowing in an intense red dragon aura and he had a skull helmet. It was ANOTHER CHANGE RED!

Lola: WHOA! A Changeman Another Ranger!

Me: We'll call this Another Change Red.

Nico: Another Change Dragon is more appropriate.

Me: That does sound better. This is the first 1980's Super Sentai Another Ranger we faced.

Aylene C.: It sure is.

Then it put its hands on its head.

Another Change Dragon: (In a Girls Voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and I saw that it was a blue hair girl with blue eyes and she had blue clothes with 5 mythological animal symbols on her skirl!

Me: Oh man! Melanie Wirthington!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She went to my elementary school cooking classes and she and I made really awesome foods together. She is one of the best cooks I've ever seen and has what it takes to be a world famous chef.

Nico: Wow! Great cooking at a young age.

Me: She was cooking ever since she was in kindergarten. Great talent there.

Melanie Wirthington: And it was awesome but J.D. help me! I can't control this power! It's too much!

Me: Hold on Melanie!

Nico got out Shendu's Ridewatch but got an idea.

Nico: Kendra, catch! (throws Ridewatch to her)

Kendra: Me? But why?

Nico: It's only fair since Shendu's YOUR archenemy.

Kendra: Oh right! Here we go!

Kendra activated it and got all of the powers of Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire!

Melanie screamed and auras for the dragon, mermaid, gryphon, pegasus and phoenix swirled around her and then she turned into ANOTHER CHANGE DRAGON!

Eli: Wow!

Kaito: This is gonna be big!

Another Change Dragon then flared up a Green Chinese Dragon Aura imbued with the powers of Lord Drakkon and she fired a green energy blast and I deflected it back and it hit her.

Me: WHOA! She can use auras imbued with all the powers of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Members!

Eric Needles: That is awesome!

Me: But two can play at that!

Kendra: You want Dragon Fury. I'll give you Dragon Fury!

Me: MANTICORE POWER!

I flared up my Green Manticore Aura and me and Kendra fired a massive blast of fire.

Another Change Dragon flared up a pink Fenghuang Bird aura imbued with the powers of Firefly and fired a massive blast of fire and the blasts all collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! That was amazing!

Lola: YEAH! She used Firefly's power!

Me: With the power of the Japanese Phoenix, Fenghuang! So awesome!

Poromon: (Echoing) Lightning Javelin!

He fired a powerful blast of lightning!

Another Change Dragon formed a neon blue Thunderbird Aura infused with the powers of Electro and she fired a blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Electro's powers of the Thunderbird! Awesome!

Laney: That was awesome!

Eric Needles: Look, as much as this school sucks, it has the potential to be renovated. And that can't happen if you're wrecking it!

Me: Sorry Eric. It's just that this form from the Another Rangers is really awesome and fascinating. Zarya uses this power as a Zenkaiger and she uses the Lycanthrope.

Zarya Moonwolf: It's true. Since I'm the Mysticon of the Wolf, I have those powers.

Lola: That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah it is! But we got to subdue this one!

A roar was heard and then out came A TYRANNOPEDE!

Nico: WHOA! A Tyrannopede!

Eli: Awesome!

Tyrannopede: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Nadine Tyrannus! Awesome!

Tyrannopede: I got this!

She grabbed the Another Change Dragon and threw her.

Kaito: (Takes out the Changeman Gear) This will be amazing.

Zocks: (Takes out the Kamen Rider Faiz Gear) It sure will be.

Kaito got the Griffon Magma Galaxy power and Zocks got a Faiz Blaster cannon and we fired waves of energy and the blasts hit Another Change Dragon and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Change Dragon Watch and purified it an then numerous energy lights flew out and a bunch of them hit us and we got imbied with all the Core and Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.! Wow!

Me: Wow! That was intense!

I went over to Melanie and gave her my serum and she was cured but weak.

Eric Needles: WOW! That was AWESOME!

Kendra: Yeah it sure was!

Nadine reverted back and she was a red hair girl with red eyes and red clothes.

Nadine Tyrannus: Now that was awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was. Also its been a long time since we used our Changeman powers.

Nico: It really has been a while.

Kendra: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nadine Tyrannus: My favorite was when me and Nico were in history class and we did a project on the history of the Wright Brothers and it was to make a replica of the Wright Brothers plane from 1903.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome. And we got a Triple A+ for building a full scale replica of it.

Me: That is cool!

Melanie Wirthington: (Weakly) Yeah it sure is.

Eli: Yeah. We also got Change Bazookas for each of the M.O.E. As well.

Nico: Oh wow I forgot about that though. That's cool.

Nadine Tyrannus: It sure was.

Nico and Nadine hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Nadine Tyrannus: Me too Nico.

Eli: We still have Professor Pamplemoose to deal with.

He was really drunk all over and really stupid.

Nico: Funny. But as of right now Pamplemoose you're fired and your teaching license is hereby revoked!

But he was too drunk to know what that meant.

We had him sent to the Neptune Prison forever.

We later went back home and Eric and friends now are part of the team and we made Sidekick school a better place.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai

Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Georgina are heading to the Ann Arbor Comedy Showcase in Ann Arbor, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Laura Diane Pyenington, the Champion of Laughter, but we're also going to destroy Wired Beck from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Ann Arbor Comedy Showcase in Ann Arbor, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Laura Diane Pyenington, the Champion of Laughter, but we're also going to destroy Wired Beck from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

Me: That's right, Linc, and this is a perfect place to meet the Champion of Harmony.

Nico: And it's right here in the Ann Arbor Comedy Showcase in Ann Arbor, Michigan.

Luan: I've been here many times before, and it was amazing.

Eli: Plus, we're also going to destroy Wired Beck.

Lincoln: That's right, and from what I found out from Jolyne about this vampire, he's a violent misogynist who believes women deserve to be punished, and at some point, he killed his own girlfriend. That makes me completely sick and I'm so looking forward to killing him.

Nico: Yeah, I hate men like that, it's just disgusting.

Lincoln: You said it, and thanks for joining us, Georgina.

Georgina: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Pinkie Pie's cutie mark on her right shoulder and the Laughter Cutie Mark on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of Laughter is near.

Ken Knudson: And just as expected, the Champion of Laughter is here alright, now to take down and destroy that violent vampire misogynist, Wired Beck.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Wired Beck, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw a girl with the same long flowing pink hair as Pinkie Pie's, she has Pinkie Pie's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in pink and blue clothes, and she's defending them from Wired Beck.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Wired Beck, and he's going to kill them. I also saw a girl with the same long flowing pink hair as Pinkie Pie's, she has Pinkie Pie's cutie mark emblazoned on her forehead, the tattoo of The Elements of Harmony on her right arm, and she's dressed in pink and blue clothes, and she's defending them from Wired Beck.

Ken Knudson: That's Laura Diane Pyenington, the Champion of Laughter, and the sixth of the 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there.

?: And destroy that violent misogynistic vampire, Wired Beck.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror, appear before us.

Eli: Yikes, that's the Duel Monster, Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror, wicked.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Autumn Bellamira, but we'll talk later, we've got a violent misogynistic vampire to kill.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Wired Beck and it allowed the seven girls to get to safety and Laura Diane Pyenington joined us. When Wired Beck saw us, he was enraged when he saw us, especially when he saw the ones who killed Dio Brando.

Wired Beck: You! I will kill you all for what you did to Lord Dio!

Lincoln: And you're also an ally of that evil vampire, figures. But, that vampire got what he deserved for what he's done centuries ago, and now, you're about to share the same fate.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Georgina, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Wired Beck, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Wired Beck tried to use his powers, but Lincoln was too quick and he put Wired Beck in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and Lincoln began absorbing Wired Beck into his body, and Lincoln was assimilating all of his powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done absorbing Wired Beck into his body, an energy card formed in his large left hand with Wired Beck's soul inside it, and a kanji appears on his forehead and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That violent misogynistic vampire got what he deserved, and for what he's done in serving that vampire, Dio Brando.

Nico: You said it, big guy. Like I said, any man who believes girls should be punished or even worst, killed, have no right to even be called men.

Me: You said it.

Laura Diane Pyenington: Thank you for what you all did. (Recognizes who we are) Wait, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 21 who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship and Harmony in Colorado after dealing with Amy McKale, Athena Wendolla in Australia after dealing with Strazio, Cassie Excelsion in Puerto Rico after dealing with Orochi, Helen Anderson in Texas after dealing with Gill, and Celine Giachi Florres after dealing with Jack the Ripper, and now we're here to recruit you.

Lincoln then explains to her that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a part of a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as part of yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Laura Diane Pyenington was quite shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that she, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in her eyes, and she stood with us.

Laura Diane Pyenington: Alright, I'm in, I refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or Evil Starlight Glimmer destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the sixth of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for Wired Beck. (To Autumn Bellamira) And it's so good to see you again, Autumn Bellamira.

Autumn Bellamira reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror, and she's dressed in a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black midriff top, long black frilly skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with darkness, blood, fiends, and swords on the coattails, and Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror on the back, and holstered on her left hip is Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror's sword and holstered on her back a large Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror-themed greatsword with Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Autumn Bellamira: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Autumn Bellamira and they hugged, and Autumn Bellamira's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Autumn Bellamira: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Autumn Bellamira, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a goth girl who was born with the powers of darkness and she also has the power to create monsters, and she has knowledge of the dark arts and The Occult, along with everything related to horror: from horror movies to horror novels.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome and wicked.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she took on the worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath.

Autumn Bellamira: That's right, and I have a horrifying revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've gotten them sent to a boarding school for heartless brats on the other side of the world.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh, we're not going to like hearing about this.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Autumn Bellamira's neck with blood red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blood red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Autumn Bellamira: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Autumn.

Autumn Bellamira had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Autumn Bellamira's waist and Autumn Bellamira wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Autumn Bellamira's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Reina Saeki, Ruriko Igarashi, and Ryouka Asahina from JK-Meshi!, Shibumi Shibusawa, Momoko Futo, and Mayumi Furui from Joshi Kausei.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Reina Saeki, Ruriko Igarashi, and Ryouka Asahina from JK-Meshi!, Shibumi Shibusawa, Momoko Futo, and Mayumi Furui from Joshi Kausei.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Reina Saeki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Reina Saeki and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Wired Beck, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide right pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and a Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Reina Saeki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Reina Saeki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Reina Saeki, Ruriko Igarashi, Ryouka Asahina, Shibumi Shibusawa, Momoko Futo, and Mayumi Furui with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Laura Diane Pyenington, the Champion of Laughter, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in the Ann Arbor Comedy Showcase in Ann Arbor, Michigan was Wired Beck from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency, who's a a violent misogynist who believes women deserve to be punished, and even worst, he's also another of Dio Brando's vampire minions.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in absorbing Wired Beck into his body and putting his soul into an energy card and sending him straight to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Autumn Bellamira have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 6 of the 27 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team.

---

After putting an end to Wired Beck from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Autumn Bellamira saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Autumn Bellamira: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Autumn, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Autumn Bellamira: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Autumn, what's this really horrible revelation about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've gotten them sent to a boarding school for heartless brats on the other side of the world?

Autumn Bellamira: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were working on a little something for Halloween and I also added in my own personal touch, which also got Lucy's attention as well, and she loved seeing it. But, our project for Halloween was interrupted when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan barged in and with knives in hands and their eyes were red with insanity and rage and they were going to kill us. But, I created an army of werewolves and sent them right at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they got really beaten up badly, but not bitten, thank goodness, and then, they were entombed in spheres of darkness fired by Jackie Wren, as we soon saw the Dark World Goth Girls show up. We went downstairs and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud, along with the other sisters of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to do, and they were furious and they wanted to send those five to a boarding school for heartless brats on the other side of the world. But, Lincoln had a better idea: he'd have them not only put in isolation cubes in the basement, but he also asked me to create some werewolves to keep an eye on those five, so they don't escape.

We cheered for what Autumn Bellamira did, and with the added assistance of The Dark World Goth Girls.

Nicholette Torrington: We saw what Autumn did in creating that army of werewolves to beat Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan up, and it was awesome.

Lana: And she created those werewolves to keep an eye on them, and she also added in a special touch giving them sunglasses, black pants, and black knee-high combat boots, they look like tough bouncers at a club.

Nico: Awesome. So, what's that project you guys were planning on that Halloween, Linc?

Lincoln: You're going to love it, Nico, Autumn was going to use her powers to make the Jack-O-Lanterns come to life, create a colony of bats to fly around The Loud House, and make the Haunted Corn Maze even more haunted by adding some ghosts flying around the corn maze and wailing in the night.

Me: Whoa. Now, that's what I call spooky.

Lucy Loud: Indeed, her talents with the powers of darkness and creating monsters and knowledge of the dark arts and The Occult, along with everything related to horror from horror movies to horror novels, also make her a worthy member of The Goths of Darkness.

Nicholette Torrington: Awesome.

Brittney Knudson: You said it, Nicholette.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were heading to Iselia to meet her father, Frank Brunel and her grandmother, Phaidra Brunel.

Lincoln: I can't wait to meet your family, Colette.

Colette Brunel: You're going to love meet my father and my grandmother, Linky, and I told them all about you.

Nico: Awesome.

We then arrived at Colette Brunel's home and we knocked on the door. Then, the door opened, and her father, Frank Brunel and her grandmother, Phaidra Brunel, came out, and when they saw Colette, they hugged her, and she also hugged them back, and then, they met Lincoln, and she had told them everything, and they were also glad that she's now part of Lincoln's harem and he'll take good care of her, along with all of his future wives.

Frank Brunel: And we also want to thank you all for what you've done to Mithos Yggdrasil.

Nico: That fallen angel's been asking for it for everything he's done.

Lincoln: That's right, and we also dealt with his followers who also came after us last year for what we did to that fallen angel, but they also met the same fate.

Me: You said it.

Then, when we saw that Colette's family have packed their bags, we also found out from them that they're planning on moving to Gotham Royal York, which surprised Colette and she was really happy. We then brought Colette's family to Gotham Royal York, and they're going to love being here with us.

---

Later it was time for Sunset Shimmer's first ever Ambassador Mission and it was to the world of Ratchet and Clank. It's gonna be so awesome as we battle robots and help Ratchet and Clank destroy some of their enemies.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm so excited for this! I can't wait to see what the world of Ratchet and Clank is like.

Lola: You'll love it Sunset.

William: Anyone else want to go with Sunset? Besides Sonic and 1 Rabbid?

Nicole: I'll go. I want to help Sunset out on this one because I am the Goddess of Video Games.

Nico: That's true. You know me, Eli and J.D. will go too.

Me: Oh yeah.

Sunset Shimmer: Well I think that's it.

Nico: All right lets head out!

We were off to the world of Ratchet and Clank.

We arrived on the planet Veldin!

Me: Wow! So this is the planet Veldin.

Nicole: Magnificent.

Clank: Ratchet, who is that?

Ratchet: No clue. (to Sunset) Excuse me. But are you lost? I can help you if you like.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh no I'm not lost. You two must be Ratchet and Clank. I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Ratchet: Wow it's an honor to meet you.

Me: And we are with her too.

Ratchet: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Clank: It's an honor to meet you all.

Nicole: Same here to you too.

Nico: Yeah we get that all the time.

Eli: Yeah it's a mutual feeling.

Nico: Clank, for a robot, you're actually very helpful to Ratchet.

Clank: Thank you Nicolas that means a lot.

Nico: Just call me Nico. It's easier.

Clank: Right my apologies.

Me: But it's so awesome how you guys travel all over the galaxy and help people.

Sunset Shimmer: Just like how we do.

Ratchet: Sunset, is it true that you were a villain before?

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was but thanks to Princess Twilight and friends in the human world I am now reformed.

Nico: Blame Grogar for that.

Me: He was the Devil of Equestria. He poisoned her with his evil essence and turned her into a powerhungry monster.

Clank: My goodness.

Eli: Yeah. But at least he's gone for good.

Sonic: But at least he's never going to torment anyone again.

Sunset Shimmer: Good riddance.

Me: Equestria is glad that monster is gone.

Sunset Shimmer: (sighs) Grogar might have poisoned my mind. But I still did all those terrible things.

Ratchet: Hey, it's what you do now that matters.

Nico: That's right. You were forgiven for your actions. Now you are a great princess and member of the team.

Sunset Shimmer: And a great member of the Rainbooms to boot.

Clank: The Rainbooms?

Me: The band that Twilight Sparkle and her friends that they made. You should hear their songs. They are so awesome and inspirational.

Nico: Yep.

Ratchet: I mean, take Qwark for example. He used to be a jerk too. But now, he's a nice guy.

Nico: That's good. He will make a great candidate for the Redemption Squad.

Sonic: I was just about to point that out.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too. And I'm glad he was able to change.

Eli: Yeah.

Ratchet: We are too.

Me: By the way what can you tell us about many of the adventures were on?

Ratchet: We have had many awesome adventures.

He went over his entire story and it was so awesome.

---

**Ratchet** is one of the two main protagonists of the long-running video game series *Ratchet & Clank* . He is a Lombax native from the planet Fastoon who was later sent to Veldin at a young age. Ratchet is 5 feet tall (152 cm), and, as of *Ratchet: Deadlocked*, weighed 97.5 lbs. (44.3 kg.) (Dallas Wanamaker claimed most of his weight was attributed to fluff and fat). Ratchet was the son of Kaden, Guardian of the Dimensionator, who was killed by Emperor Tachyon shortly after Ratchet's birth.

One day, his life was changed forever once he met a small robot named XJ-0461, but he nicknamed him Clank, who would go on to become his lifelong companion, voice of reason, and best friend. Together, back to back (both literally and metaphorically), they had many adventures, defeated numerous super villains and criminals, discover their true origins and became known as two of the universe's greatest heroes, meeting allies like Captain Qwark, and making archenemies like Dr. Nefarious and Emperor Tachyon throughout their various adventures.

He is voiced by James Arnold Taylor in every game except the first, in which he is voiced by Mike Kelley.

Early days in Polaris

Ratchet was born and for a time lived on Fastoon in the Polaris galaxy, but was later sent to the Solana galaxy by his father due to Tachyon's attack on the Lombaxes.

As Ratchet was brought up on Veldin and managed to secure a garage as his living place, he dreamed of exploring the galaxy and looked up to the Solana Galaxy's greatest heroes at the time; Captain Qwark, whose adventures Ratchet followed through the radio, and Ace Hardlight before his disappearance.

Eventually, Ratchet began constructing a ship out of scrap metal which was held together by gum and rubber bands, hoping to use it to explore the galaxy sometime in the future.

## Birth of a Hero in Solana

Before the beginning of his first adventure, Ratchet was finishing the construction of his ship. Dreaming of wild adventures in the galaxy, the Lombax was quite disappointed when HelpDesk informed him that he would need a robotic ignition system to start his ship. However, Ratchet noticed a ship falling from the sky which crash-landed onto the Kyzil Plateau, and upon exploration of the debris, found an unconscious Clank. The diminutive robot showed (after startling the Lombax by suddenly waking up) Ratchet an Infobot video of Chairman Drek's plans of destroying the planet Novalis to make a new planet for his species, the Blarg. Clank helped Ratchet start his ship in return for a trip to Novalis, where the little robot began looking for the hero Captain Qwark, in order to stop Drek's plans. Ratchet decided to go along for the adventure.

Ratchet's ship crashed on Novalis, but according to the official statement in the game's Sketchbook feature (in the Goodies menu), nobody really knew why. They got to talk to the planet's chairman in order to borrow his Courier Ship and obtained coordinates for the capital city of the planet Kerwan,Metropolis. After talking to the Plumber, they also received an Infobot of Skid McMarx and his agent being shot down over the planet Aridia.

Ratchet completed Captain Qwark's physical fitness course (with the help of Clank's Heli-Pack ) on Kerwan and should have won a Swingshot from Helga for his efforts, but after "disgracing" the course, she made them pay 1,000 bolts for it. After finding out from

Big Al that Captain Qwark was no longer on Kerwan, Ratchet received an Infobot for planet Eudora.

The pair had several adventures together and generally got along well, until they met Captain Qwark at his base on Umbris. Ratchet felt that something wasn't quite right, but Clank was eager to trust the Captain. Qwark betrayed them and left them to be food for his pet Blargian Snagglebeast. After defeating the Snagglebeast, Ratchet became increasingly bitter and hostile towards Clank for leading him right into a trap, and obsessed with getting revenge on Qwark. After fighting Qwark in a Blarg fighter at the Gemlik Moonbase and seeing the devastation of a nearby planet at Drek's hands, Ratchet finally realized that Drek had to be stopped and made amends with Clank. Upon learning that Drek planned to move his new planet into the space now occupied by Veldin, which he planned to destroy with the Deplanetizer, he became determined to stop the greedy psychopath.

After fierce battles at Drek's starship fleet and on Veldin's surface, Ratchet sent the Chairman flying up to his newly created planet and destroyed it. Flaming chunks hitting the Deplanetizer's control pad knocked Ratchet and Clank off, and only Clank's quick thinking stopped them from hurtling down to the Plateau below. However, the servos in his arm were broken from supporting Ratchet's weight and they both fell. Once again, Clank saved Ratchet's life by using his Thruster-Pack upgrade (installed by Bob on Pokitaru) to break the Lombax's fall. Ratchet then started to walk on home (thinking Clank would follow) but Clank, disappointed, walks away thinking otherwise until Ratchet returned, stating that he needed to repair Clank's broken arm. Ratchet and Clank headed home much to Clank's delight.

Later, the two watched an advertisement for Qwark's Personal Hygenator; horrified and disgusted by its effects, Ratchet shouted at Clank to turn the TV off.

Ratchet and Clank were doing an interview with *Behind the Hero*, talking about what had happened after Drek was defeated. Ratchet said there were parades, press conferences, and even "fancy dress balls", while Clank mentioned a wiener roast at Al's. After that, Ratchet said, everything returned to normal. Suddenly, he and Clank were teleported to the Bogon Galaxy by Abercrombie Fizzwidget, the president of Megacorp. Ratchet was offered an opportunity to undergo training to become a Megacorp commando, while Clank was offered an apartment in Megapolis on planet Endako and a job as an accountant.

Two weeks later, Ratchet headed to planet Aranos to infiltrate a Flying Lab, and then attempted to retrieve a stolen Protopet, an experiment of Megacorp's, from an unknown thief. The thief evaded Ratchet persistently, capturing Clank from his apartment and holding him hostage. The two soon reunited when Ratchet repaired Clank after he had been electrocuted by the thief and Clank in turn, escaped through an air duct in order to help Ratchet escape from the locked room and eventually retrieved the experiment on planet Siberius. After meeting with Fizzwidget, and "accidentally" being ejected from the ship on planet Tabora, Ratchet and Clank met up with the Thief to learn about the true means of the experiment, also learning that the Thief is actually a female lombax known as Angela Cross. The two investigated the Testing Facility on planet Dobbo, and found more and more information, culminating into the true means on planet Todano, which the duo attempted to put a stop to in Silver City by talking with Fizzwidget. Ratchet then made the mistake of threatening a robotic copy of Fizzwidget with the Thugs-4-Less leader watching, who arrested and sent them to the Flying Lab ( which they had by then taken over). After they broke out of jail and freed Angela on planet Snivelak at the Thug Headquarters, Ratchet and Clank then investigated a Distribution Center and found out that Allgon City was undergoing a disaster, and may had lived up to its name at the hands of rampaging Protopets. As well as that, they headed to planet Grelbin to find Angela, who gave them the key to get into a Protopet Factory, in the heart of the Megacorp Headquarters on planet Yeedil.

Once there, they soon found out that the Fizzwidget they knew, was really Captain Qwark (the real one was put in a supply closet by Qwark). He accidentally mutated the real Protopet into a giant monster that soon after ate him. Ratchet defeated the Mutant Protopet, at which point it coughed up Qwark and Angela's Helix-o-Morph. She then used it to cure the Protopet of the Monsterpropanase in its system, later using it to cure all the

Protopets in the galaxy.

Arrival of an Archenemy " *We're going home.* „ ~ Ratchet to Clank after seeing a news broadcast of Veldin being attacked by Tyhrranoids from Clank's Apartment

In the beginning of *Ratchet & Clank: Up Your Arsenal*, Ratchet hastily flew back to the Solana Galaxy to help defend Veldin, where he was mistaken for a Galactic Rangers sergeant and quickly pulled into the story. Captain Qwark often placed Ratchet in the more dangerous scenarios in his Q-Force plans, although Ratchet never received any credit. Most people who had never heard of the Lombax simply remembered him as Secret Agent Clank's chauffeur.

Ratchet was occasionally slandered by Qwark over the Starship Phoenix intercom, as Qwark told him he needed to change into his "green regulation Q-Force tights" or he would write him up for a dress-code violation. For most of Captain Qwark's plans, Ratchet was the one made to do the hero work, while Qwark took all the credit for the missions, much to Ratchet's annoyance. Despite this, the Lombax felt grief and discomfort at Qwark's presumed death.

On planet Kerwan in Metropolis, Ratchet saw the Biobliterator for the first time and he quickly hid. At the same time he witnessed the transformation of a Tyhrranoid from an organic life form, into a robot. After freeing Clank from the clutches of Dr. Nefarious, who had replaced the robot with an evil, impostor clone named Klunk, Ratchet, Klunk and Captain Quark got in Nefarious' ship, The Leviathan. There they found Dr. Nefarious who initiated the auto-destruct sequence and Ratchet and Klunk managed to escape believing that Captain was dead, but he was in fact hiding in his hideout in the Thran Asteroid. Ratchet, Clank and Skrunch found the fraudulent superhero, where Ratchet dubbed him as 'pathetic' and 'a cowardly wuss'.

However, later on, Ratchet teamed up with Qwark despite his earlier statements, to defeat Nefarious and to destroy the Biobliterator. After that Nefarious and Lawrence ended up on an asteroid alone in space.

Before the beginning events of *Ratchet: Deadlocked*, Vox

Newscommentators Dallas and Juanita made many statements about Ratchet and his friends, including Clank and Sasha. During the events of the game, these continued. The Vox coverage of Ratchet was generally unfavorable and many of their reports were incorrect. Among the many stories covered by Vox News, one reported that that Ratchet and Sasha decided to no longer speak to each other, following a heated argument in which Ratchet admitted to voting against her father for a previous Presidential election, and that diverging career paths forced them to spend long hours apart. They were also referred to as "Sachet" by Vox News. Other stories covered included that Ratchet and the Starship Phoenix crew (Clank and Big Al) were plotting wrongdoing; that Ratchet was of a dangerous species and a threat to civilization; that he destroyed civic properties and that he participated in illegal Hoverbiking.

Ratchet had been commended as the new captain of the Starship Phoenix, as Sasha had become the Mayor of Metropolis. Sometime, the Phoenix picked up a distress beacon from Quadrant J0713, an uncharted part of the Solana Galaxy thought to be devoid of any form of life. They traveled there at warp speed, however, it was actually a trap set up by DreadZone to capture him away from the Galactic Government's territory to avoid breaking their laws.

Ratchet was kidnapped by the Vox Empire, along with Clank and Big Al, as "Subject 209" while aboard the Starship Phoenix. All three were then fitted with Deadlock Collars, which with, at the press of a button, would explode, killing them in the process. Big Al managed to salvage two old combat bots, Merc and Green, to help Ratchet in his adventures as a forced contestant in DreadZone. Ratchet and the two bots then formed the complete Team Darkstar.

Later, Ratchet defeated Ace Hardlight, captain of the Exterminators, and afterward Gleeman Vox offered him the chance to become their new captain. Ratchet refused the offer, telling him that Vox was not just corrupt, but also stupid. In the final events of Deadlocked, despite Vox's attempts to kill the Lombax, Ratchet, Clank, and Big Al escaped DreadZone Station right before it exploded, killing Gleeman Vox.

In *Ratchet & Clank Future: Tools of Destruction*, Ratchet and Clank were finishing work on a hoverbike in Metropolis, only to be interrupted by Captain Qwark calling from the Planetary Defense Center. Qwark informed them that he was under attack by thousands of heavily armed robotic commandos and requested assistance from the two heroes. After being personally hunted down by the invaders, Ratchet met the orchestrator of the attack, Emperor Percival Tachyon, who claimed that he was only interested in killing the Lombax. Ratchet then managed to escape along with Clank using one of the Emperor's ships.

After crashing on planet Cobalia, and escaping Tachyon's troops on planet Kortog in an escape pod, Ratchet set foot on his real homeworld, Fastoon. Although the pair managed to obtain a ship named Aphelion, no Lombaxes were to be seen. Throughout the course of the game, Ratchet kept hearing references about a war between his race and another species called the Cragmites. At some unspecified point in history, the Cragmites simply vanished, which led people to believe something called the "Lombax Secret" had vaporized them. Some time later, the Lombaxes themselves had vanished.

Ratchet and Clank proceeded to investigate a moon base in the Nundac Asteroid Ring, which was thought to have key information about the Lombax Secret. Inside the base, Ratchet met Talwyn and her two war bots Cronk and Zephyr. After some initial distrust involving a threat to jettison the duo out the airlock (rescinded after she realized Ratchet was a Lombax), Talwyn agreed to assist Ratchet in his travels to track down the Secret. On Rykan V, the group found a room inside an old Lombax bunker that contained an old holo-vid player showing a video about a device called the Dimensionator. It was revealed by the IRIS Supercomputer that the device was capable of ripping a hole in the fabric of time and space into other dimensions, and that the Lombaxes sent the Cragmites to the X2-49 dimension instead of vaporizing them with a weapon as previously thought. Ratchet then managed to find this device on Jasindu. After having an argument with Clank over the use of the Dimensionator, it was taken away by the space pirate Captain Slag. Ratchet followed the pirate captain's coordinates to retrieve it.

After defeating Slag, Qwark appeared seemingly out of nowhere and snatched the Dimensionator, claiming he would try to become a superhero once again. His plan backfired as he was captured by Tachyon shortly thereafter, leaving the device in the Emperor's hands. Back on the home world of his kind, Reepor, Tachyon started to bring back the Cragmites from their other-dimensional prison with the Dimensionator. In the tumult, Ratchet and Clank were separated, and Ratchet was left thinking that Clank was dead. After reuniting with Talywn and her robots, Ratchet sadly told them about Clank's death, only for Clank to suddenly appear and leave Ratchet overjoyed at the sight of his best friend alive.

Ratchet and Clank then rushed to Igliak to quell Tachyon's Cragmite invasion, which had taken Meridian City by storm. Once the situation was under control, they followed and confronted the Cragmite emperor on Fastoon, where the mystery of the Lombaxes' disappearance was revealed: after Tachyon had risen to power and invaded the planet, the Lombaxes used the Dimensionator to flee to safety in another dimension. All of them left, according to Tachyon, except for two. Ratchet's father stayed behind to hide the device along with his then infant son, Ratchet himself. Shortly after sending Ratchet to Veldin, his father was killed by Tachyon. After revealing this knowledge to him, Tachyon opened a portal to the Lombaxes' new home, offering Ratchet one chance to join his race in the other dimension. Ratchet refused, knowing that no one would be safe if he left Tachyon behind with the Dimensionator.

After damaging the Dimensionator, Ratchet and Clank proceeded to defeat Tachyon on an asteroid in the middle of deep space after accidentally triggering a portal to open. Before Tachyon fell into a black hole, he exclaimed that only he knew Ratchet's "true name" and purpose, and that his kind would never be safe. After fixing and using the Dimensionator to escape their dimensional battlefield, Ratchet started to question his true purpose, but Clank reassured him that he had already fulfilled it, having defeated Tachyon, something his own race couldn't do. A few seconds later Clank was abducted by the Zoni, leaving Ratchet beside himself at the sudden disappearance of his friend.

## Searching for his friend

In *Ratchet & Clank Future: Quest for Booty*, Ratchet, aided by Talwyn, set out to find Clank by heading to Merdegraw where

Captain Darkwater was. After harassing a gang of Space Pirates led by Sprocket, which went against Pirate party foul 21-23, Ratchet got shot out of a cannon and ended up on Hoolefar Island, which was inhabited by a friendly race known as the Hoolefoids.

After meeting the mayor, Ratchet repaired five wind turbines as well as the supply beacon, and the mayor then showed Ratchet the Obsidian Eye. Ratchet then headed to Morrow Caverns, to look for the Fulcrum Star and a map. In the cave, Ratchet saw a shadow figure, and asked Rusty Pete what that was, and he lied, stating that they were shadow puppets. He got double-crossed by Pete in the cave, where Pete stuck Romulus Slag's head in Darkwater's body that caused Undead Pirates to appear, which meant Ratchet had to fight his way back out.

Ratchet defended Hoolefar from the pirates, and then headed to Darkwater Cove, where he tried to grab the star but fell through a trap door, opened by Slag/Darkwater. He fought his way out of the cave, and eventually defeated Darkwater, causing Slag's head to get blown off. Ratchet claimed the star, and powered the Obsidian Eye, where he saw Clank being surrounded by the Zoni. He then saw Dr. Nefarious walk down the steps to the room and trips on a feather duster, where Ratchet declared that he would save Clank.

In *Ratchet & Clank Future: A Crack in Time* Ratchet continued his adventure which started in *Tools of Destruction* and *Quest for Booty* trying to find Clank, with Qwark helping along the way.

While Ratchet and Qwark were looking for Clank, the Aphelion crashed on planet Quantos, where they met a friendly race called the Fongoids. The Fongoids were under attack by one of Dr. Nefarious's "workers", Flint Vorselon, who seemed to have Ratchet confused with someone else. After defeating Vorselon's minions, Ratchet was contacted by Qwark, who was no longer with him, having been abducted by Lord Vorselon. Ratchet broke Qwark and a number of captured Fongoids out of Vorselon's ship, and learned that the rebel he had been mistaken for was living on Torren IV.

After arriving on Torren IV, Ratchet met the rebel, another Lombax named General Alister Azimuth, who happened to be good friends with Ratchet's father, whose name was Kaden. Kaden was, according to Azimuth, "a great Lombax, smart as they come." Kaden was also the first one to theorize the existence of the Great Clock, among his many other accomplishments. After sharing with Ratchet about Kaden, the Great Clock, and Clank's possible whereabouts thereof, Azimuth presented Kaden's hoverboots to Ratchet and taught the young Lombax how to use apologized to Ratchet for not having known about him still living in this dimension, otherwise he would have come to find him so he wouldn't have been alone. He told Ratchet that he should consider him as his own family.

On planet Lumos, Ratchet learned of Azimuth's plan to bring back the Lombaxes by using the Great Clock to undo his actions, which he said were responsible for Tachyon's attack on Fastoon. Ratchet agreed to it knowing it was a chance to get his family back, despite being told that the effects of the Clock would most likely mean he would never meet Clank in the new timeline.

Ratchet traveled all over the Breegus Sector, traveling back in time at Clank's request to learn the fate of Orvus, and finally finding Clank in the Valkyrie Citadel. After finally being re-united with Clank, who informed him of the Clock's true nature and vital purpose, he realized that the risk of using the Clock was too great and that it wouldn't be worth saving the Lombaxes if there was a chance reality would be destroyed as a result. After failing to change his mind, Azimuth left and Ratchet went on with Clank to battle Nefarious, who also had plans to use the Clock.

Once Nefarious had been defeated, Ratchet & Clank were saved by Azimuth at the last minute, and the three of them returned to the Great Clock. Clank told Ratchet that he would stay behind at the Clock, as taking care of it was "what [he] was built for." Ratchet hugged Clank close to him as a farewell, knowing he couldn't talk Clank out of it. As Ratchet started to walk Clank inside the building, Azimuth questioned why they were not going to use the Clock to save the Lombaxes. Ratchet told the General that the Lombaxes were safe and they would find them someday, but altering the past to do so would not be right. Enraged, Azimuth snapped and fired an energy blast directly at Ratchet from his wrench. Ratchet was struck in the chest and killed, falling backwards off the platform before Clank could reach him. Fortunately, Clank managed to seal off the

Orvus Chamber from Azimuth. Clank faced a difficult choice: go back in time and save his best friend, or follow his father's rules. Luckily, he remembered a piece of cryptic advice The Plumber had given him earlier: *"I wouldn't risk anymore than 6 minutes."* Clank used the Clock's master control and reversed time by 6 minutes, preventing Ratchet's death.

Ratchet and Clank then fought Azimuth in the Orvus Chamber to prevent him from destroying the universe. After Azimuth's defeat, Ratchet saw that the time shift the General initialized before the battle was tearing the Clock apart and attempted to stop it. Realizing his error, Azimuth stuck his wrench into the broken time machine to repair the damage himself and stop the time shift, giving his life in the process. Ratchet silently mourned the loss of his former mentor, and took Alister's pocketwatch and Praetorian OmniWrench as mementos.

Disaster averted, Ratchet then proceeded to help Clank with the additional repairs and returned the Zoni he'd collected on his travels to the Clock. Once the repairs were finished, with a heavy heart, he told Clank to "take care of [him]self", and he headed back to his ship alone. However, just as Ratchet was closing the cockpit on Aphelion to leave, Clank suddenly jumped in (having promoted Sigmund to Senior Caretaker of the Clock), refusing to leave his Lombax friend. Ratchet smiled and promptly took off into the stars, his best friend at his side once again.

## Fearsome foursome

Both Ratchet and Clank were interviewed by Kip Darling on whether or not they would join in the search for Dr. Nefarious, who had been deemed 'alive and at large'. Ratchet explained that he and Clank would be taking a break from the heroics, planning to leave it to the other guys. When asked if this meant Galactic President Qwark, Ratchet unenthusiastically confirmed, before suggesting, "Or… anyone else." "Ratchet!", Clank replied. "What? I didn't vote for the guy."

Later on, Ratchet and Clank accompanied Qwark to Luminopolis, where Qwark was supposed to receive an "Intergalactic Tool of Justice Award" for defeating a Light-Eating Z'Grute. Ratchet questioned if Qwark felt at all deceitful for accepting an award for something he didn't do. Qwark didn't, nor did he have any idea what 'deceitful' meant. Upon seeing that the award ceremony was to take place at a shoddily-made podium set underneath the cryosleep-sealed Z'Grute, and that the person inviting Qwark was all 'cloak and dagger' both Ratchet and Clank grew concerned. But Qwark dismissed their suspicions as being 'unused to the spoils of herodom'. However, it turned out that it was non-other than Nefarious himself who had invited Qwark, and that the whole set-up was a trap to have the three heroes eaten by the Z'grute. Upon being reanimated, however, the Z'grute turned on Nefarious, sucking the power from his vehicle. With Lawrence making a timely retreat, along with a resignation from the Doctor's services, the four were forced to fight the Z'grute through the city together. Once the fighting was over, a giant spaceship appeared in the skies above Luminopolis. Ratchet had just enough time to hear Nefarious deny any connection before fainting from a flash of light.

Upon waking up, Ratchet found himself suspended upside-down in an unknown facility with Clank, Qwark and Nefarious. Spotting a little girl on the floor below, Ratchet asked her for help. She complied, turning off their binds. Fighting through the complex, the group came across more of the tool she used, the Vac-U.

Breaking out from the facility, they received a call from Cronk and Zephyr that the four were on Planet Magnus. However, due to being stuck in an asteroid belt, the two robots would be unable to rescue them, and could only provide intel and teleported weapons.

Making their way to Susie's village, they learned that the ship that kidnapped them was called Ephemeris, and it was responsible for bringing many dangerous creatures to Magnus. The village elder brought up his hopes that Ratchet and Clank would help, but Ratchet didn't want to get back into being a hero again, responding that he'd contact the Polaris Defense Force as soon as they could get off the planet. But upon learning that Susie had lost her parents due to Ephemeris, he changed his mind.

Travelling around the planet, the group slowly discovered that the trouble began when Dr. Croid, a scientist studying the effects of critters, had his work stolen by his partner Nevo Binklemeyer, and that Nevo was responsible for many of the dangerous weapons on Magnus. They soon found Croid on a sanctuary on Magnus' moon, but found he would be of little help; Croid spent so much time hiding from Nevo's forces that his mind degenerated, and he now thought of himself as a Lombax-whisperer. Luckily, Nefarious was able to use Croid's equipment to locate Ephemeris and Nevo.

Crashing back in the frozen area of Magnus, the group traveled to where a railway station was, which would hopefully take them to Nevo's base in Uzo City. Unfortunately, the railway was in disrepair, but the Plumber suddenly appeared, and managed to fix it. Ratchet hoped the Plumber would have "cryptic advice" on defeating Nevo, but the Plumber admitted to not having that kind of advice and wished them good luck.

Outside of Uzo City, Ratchet and company found Susie and some friends of hers; they were planning to attack the city. Knowing what she how she felt, Ratchet advised her not to run in unprepared, and doing so wouldn't bring her parents back. Ratchet cheered her up by asking Susie to 'guard the perimeter'.

Ratchet and his team then went to Ephemeris to confront Nevo, but when they got to him they found that he was not the true mastermind and that the true enemy was the Loki Master, which had possessed Croid's pet, Mr. Dinkles, apparently having done for quite some time. After defeating the Loki, Cronk and Zephyr landed their ship outside, revealing that "help finally arrived", which turned out to be Lawrence. He and Nefarious stole the ship, but Ratchet decided that he would just use Ephemeris to return home, shrugging off Clank's concerns.

## The Q-Force

After Qwark lost the election, he, Ratchet, and Clank re-established the Q-Force in order to protect the Polaris Galaxy from threats, they were stationed in the Private Sector. During a normal day in which the galaxy was at peace an unknown villain contacted the Q-Force and revealed that he was taking control of the Private Sector, Ratchet and the Q-Force set off to stop him, after defeating his Grungarian forces on Markazia, the villain revealed himself to be Stuart Zurgo, the Qwark Fanboy who had sold Ratchet an item during his visit to Bogon.

Ratchet and the Q-Force the proceeded to defeat his forces on Ebaro and Proteus VII, but he revealed that he had actually infiltrated their ship and taken control of Ebaro's weather system, plunging the sector into chaos. Ratchet and his allies then destroyed the generator before heading to Zurgo's Lair of Doom for the final battle. Ratchet, Clank, and Qwark defeated Zurgo and then headed to bring him to the authorities.

## Inter-dimensional threat

After defeating Stuart Zurgo, Ratchet and Clank became members of the Polaris Defense Force alongside Cronk, Zephyr, and Talwyn. Ratchet, Clank, Cronk, and Zephyr soon escorted Vendra Prog to the Vartax Detention Center for her assault on Pollyx Industries. When they deactivated her cyrosleep, she took over most of the Nebulox Seven, but Ratchet and Clank managed to reactivate her proton shield. However, Neftin Prog and Thugs-4-Less soon attacked the ship and freed Vendra along with capturing Cronk and Zephyr. Despite their best efforts, Ratchet and Clank were imprisoned by Vendra and were left to die after Vendra detonated the ship. However, the windows cracked open and sucked Ratchet and Clank out into space but were forced to watch helplessly as Cronk and Zephyr were left on the ship as it blew up. The Thugs tried to kill Ratchet, but he and Clank were able to stow away on an enemy ship and flew to Yerek.

After arriving, they delivered the news about Cronk and Zephyr's death to Talwyn who was visibly distraught. Despite Talwyn's pleas for Ratchet and Clank to return to Meridian City, they decided to avenge the warbots' deaths by hunting down the Prog twins. They soon learned that Yerek and the rest of the Zarkov Sector was abandoned 20 years ago due to ghosts and that Vendra and Neftin originated from Yerek. After retrieving a Grav-Tether from Pollyx's assistant, they tracked down Pollyx in Azeril Caverns where he gave Clank an upgrade to travel into the Netherverse. Ratchet and Clank realized that the so-called ghosts were actually Nethers and upon picking up video recordings from the nearby orphanage, learned that Vendra and Neftin were responsible for the evacuation of the sector. After tracking the twins underneath the orphanage, they learned that they built a low-rent Dimensionator in order to bring Nethers into Ratchet's dimension. They also saw the leader of the Nethers who went by the name of Mr. Eye. Mr. Eye noticed Ratchet and Clank and had the Nethers attack them. Captain Qwark arrived in the nick of time with Aphelion and saved them from the monsters. Realizing that the twins were headed to Silox, they headed there to stop them from unleashing Mr. Eye.

Upon arriving, although he still wanted the twins to pay for Cronk and Zephyr's death, Ratchet became more sympathetic towards them as he understood that they wanted to be reunited with their race, but that their plans were a great danger to everyone else. He and Vendra began communicating and Ratchet tried to reason with Vendra not to unleash Mr. Eye but to no avail. After reaching the Sky Station, Neftin tried to stop Ratchet but Ratchet managed to defeat Neftin but was unable to prevent Vendra from bringing over the Nethers and Mr. Eye. As Ratchet predicted, Mr. Eye betrayed Vendra and imprisoned her in the Netherverse.

After barely escaping the Nether leader, Ratchet and Clank agreed to meet Neftin on planet Thram, so that they could make a deal; In exchange for helping Neftin steal the Dimensionator in order to free Vendra, Neftin and Vendra must turn themselves in. After Neftin agreed to the deal, Ratchet and Clank headed to the Intergalactic Museum of History in Meridian City. After trekking through the museum and finding the Dimensionator, they gave the device to Neftin. Shortly after, Mr. Eye attacked the city in order to destroy the Dimensionator. They fought Mr. Eye and initiated a two-fold plan with Ratchet fighting Mr. Eye while Clank searched for Vendra. After a long lengthy battle, Ratchet stunned Mr. Eye long enough for Vendra to return and helped seal Mr. Eye and the Nether army back into the Netherverse. Keeping true to his promise, Neftin as well as a disgruntled Vendra turned themselves in.

Later, Ratchet and Clank sat in the museum and observed the Dimensionator. After seeing it fall apart due to the amount of energy Neftin needed to banish the Nethers, Ratchet and Clank both laughed. Clank asked Ratchet what would have happened if the device was functional when used. Ratchet decided that despite wanting to find his race, he settled on staying there with Talwyn.

Ratchet then left to meet Talwyn, not knowing Clank swiped the Dimensionator.

---

When he was done we were in awe and amazement!

Eli: Wow! That is so awesome!

Sonic: Wow! No kidding! You guys have done it all!

Nico: Across Time, Space and Dimensions.

Eli: That is so awesome.

Rabbid Gibberish.

Sonic: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Nico: Rabbids are really funny. But they aren't the brightest.

Me: Yeah they are silly and funny. But they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Ratchet: Oh I get ya. I've actually been to Earth before and I learned some of their customs myself.

Me: Really? Wow.

Sunset Shimmer: That is awesome.

The Rabbid was about to lick Ratchet's Omni Wrench.

Ratchet: Eww. Dude, don't like my Omni Wrench. It's not clean.

Rayman: Don't lick that please.

He grabbed the Rabbid.

Nico: Yeah they aren't very bright.

Eli: But they do give us a really funny laugh.

Me: It's true.

Clank: Ratchet, I detect danger lurking.

Eli: Uh oh I sense it. And it's behind that rock behind you!

I fired an energy blast and it hit the rock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out came a robot that Ratchet knows!

Ratchet: It's one of Drek's robots!

Me: Chairman Alonzo Drek? Oh man!

Nico: He must've been brought back to life somehow.

Sunset Shimmer: I hate that guy. He was tearing planets apart so he can make planet real estate.

Me: Yeah making tons of people homelesss.

Ratchet: Yes but you guys will not like him.

He went over his history.

---

Ultimate Supreme Executive Chairman Drek, also known simply as Chairman Drek, is the main antagonist of the 2002 video game Ratchet & Clank.

He is the oppressive CEO of Drek Industries and dictator of the Blarg species. He is also responsible for purposely polluting his home planet Orxon, so that he can profit from building a new planet.

He was voiced by Kevin Michael Richardson, who also voiced the Joker in The Batman, Dark Laser in The Fairly OddParents, Black Samurai in Scooby-Doo! and the Samurai Sword, Ian the Gator in The Princess and the Frog, Goro in Mortal Kombat, Sarevok Anchev in Dungeons & Dragons: Baldur's Gate, Captain Gantu in Lilo & Stitch, Trigon in Teen Titans Go!, Shredder in the 2012 Teenage

Mutant Ninja Turtles animated series, Carlton Duquesne in Batman: Mystery of the Batwoman, Prince John in House of Mouse, Crunch Bandicoot in Crash Bandicoot, Temutai in Kung Fu Panda: Legends of Awesomeness, Floronic Man in Batman and Harley Quinn, Skulker in Danny Phantom, Gorilla Grodd and Captain Cold in Lego DC Comics Super Heroes: Justice League vs. Bizarro League, Jabba the Hutt in Star Wars: The Clone Wars.

Chairman Drek was native to the planet Orxon and was the leader of the Blarg race. In the events of Ratchet & Clank, he and his army were attempting to create a new planet by taking chunks of different planets and adding them to their new world after Drek severely polluted Orxon and the planet's population grew at an unbalanced pace, killing anyone that got in his way of creating their new home. A diminutive robot named Clank was horrified at his intentions and fled the planet Quartu by stealing a Blarg ship, but was shot down by Drek's troops and crash-landed on planet Veldin, where he would meet a Lombax named Ratchet and would team up to find the galactic superhero Captain Qwark and stop Drek. When Drek noticed Ratchet's ship departing Veldin, he ordered a shaded figure (later revealed to be Captain Qwark himself, as Drek secretly hired him to be the spokesman of the new planet) to "take care of them."

Drek posted videos of his intentions of creating the new planet by extracting large chunks of them, thus causing the planets that were damaged to end up hurtling out of orbit and into the sun, killing the planet's populations and destroying the planet itself in the process. Meanwhile, Ratchet and Clank finally found Qwark in Blackwater City on planet Rilgar and he agreed to help them and told the duo to meet him at his HQ on planet Umbris. Qwark has the duo run a death course to "prove themselves to him", and the famous superhero betrayed them, leaving them to fight off the Blargian Snagglebeast, which failed to kill them. This frustrated Drek and he gave Qwark a second chance to kill the two heroes or he would be fired.

Eventually, he had Qwark use a Blarg ship to fight Ratchet and Clank at the Gemlik Moonbase. Ratchet confronted him again, but despite Qwark's efforts, he failed again and was shot down and Drek fired him.

Later, Drek planned to destroy Veldin to finish off his planet, but this was uncovered by Ratchet and Clank who immediately returned to Veldin to confront Drek. The duo eventually found Drek waiting for them in a giant mech and fought them. After confessing he was responsible for the pollution on Orxon, he activated a laser to destroy Veldin, but Ratchet and Clank deactivated it and sent his mech falling onto the surface on his new planet with him still inside it. Ratchet then pointed the laser at the new planet and destroyed it and killed Drek. It is unknown what became of the Blarg upon Drek's demise, but it is likely that they were either wiped out (the laser destroyed their new planet, and it seems likely that their entire population was already on their planet) or severely reduced in population.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! That is so disgusting!

Eli: He will pay for his crimes in the Black Gates!

Nico: Darn right he will!

Ratchet brought out the RYNO V and fired bullets and missiles at the robot.

They blasted it and destroyed it and reduced it to scrap metal!

Me: Nice blaster.

Ratchet: Thanks.

Eli: Here they come!

We saw a MASSIVE ARMY OF ROBOTS coming! There were tens of millions of them!

Eli: Uh oh!

Nico: Ratchet what do we do?

Ratchet: Uhh I don't know.

The robots were ready to attack!

Ratchet: I don't know!

Nico: Kill them all!

We fired a massive wave of energy and lasers and destroyed many robots all over!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

Sonic punched and smashed numerous robots all over with his incredible speed!

Sonic: You guys are too slow!

Nico: These guys are far too slow!

Me: Sunset!

I gave her El Oso's Ridewatch.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks.

She activated it and got El Oso's super strength and she smashed them all over the place.

Clank: Allow me to handle this.

Clank used Chronobombs to slow the robots down. Then he used the Chronosceptor to destroy them all.

They rusted and disintegrated into dust.

Me: Wow! That was great!

Nico: That was awesome!

Eli: We're not done yet. Here comes the big boy!

We saw a big robot and piloting it was ALONZO DREK!

Ratchet: DREK!

Drek: Ratchet! How is my archenemy?

Ratchet: Drek, you're not my archenemy. Dr. Nefarious is. And J.D. and the others don't help me take him down until probably August.

Nico: At least you aren't our target but you'll do for a start!

Me: That's right you clod! We're not after you! We're after Nefarious.

Nicole: And he will pay for everything he has done!

Eli: Just like you will!

Drek: Aw I'm hurt.

Me: You're going to feel a lot more than that for all the people you have destroyed Drek!

Sonic: That's right! You're going to pay for destroying their homes!

Ratchet and Clank jump into the Aphelion and shoot Drek's with lasers and missiles.

Nico: Take this!

Nico fired waves of energy and lasers as well. Sunset Shimmer fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Me: YEAH! Take this!

I fired waves of ice and froze his robots legs and they shattered.

Ratchet: Guys, I know you have all the Eyecons for the Masters of Evil now. That means Sonic can use his!

Nico: Good idea!

Sonic: Yeah!

He activated his Eyecon!

WILLIAM HATFIELD AND THE BROODALS!

Me: William Hatfield of the Hatfields and McCoy's Feud!

Nico: Nice pick.

Sonic: CHAOS FEUDENIN TIME FIRESTORM!

He fired a massive shower of energy bullets and they hit Drek all over and they blasted him all over the place!

Nico: NICE!

Clank: Ratchet, unless you take out Drek himself, this battle will take a while.

Ratchet: I plan to!

Me: Let Sunset and you do a combo together.

Ratchet: Good idea!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets do it!

Sunset Shimmer and Ratchet went at him and jumped into the air.

Sunset Shimmer and Ratchet: FLYING FIRESTORM PHOENIX SPEAR!

They were enveloped into a fireball and then it formed into a phoenix and they slammed into Drek and he was incinerated and then he exploded into dust!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Eli: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Ratchet: That was so awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was!

Ratchet: I'll let you guys meet Qwark next time.

Nico: Looking forward to it.

Me: Yeah he is cool and awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure is. And I'll have you meet all my friends and my teacher.

Me: You'll love it Ratchet.

Clank: But we'll be on another planet probably.

Me: Looking forward to it. You guys went to so many awesome planets.

We later went back home.

May: How did it go guys?

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah how did your first Ambassador Mission go Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: It went really awesome and well!

Me: She did a great job on her first ever mission and I'm happy to report that her first mission was a success.

Princess Celestia: That is so amazing! I'm proud of you Sunset.

We told them everything and it was great!

Rarity: Oh wow! Darling you did great!

Lola: You sure did.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks guys.

Me: After Sunset Shimmer's missions are all done we'll have all of the Mane 10 fully covered.

May: TJ Johnson should go with you next time.

Sunset Shimmer: Good idea.

T.J. Johnson: I would be honored.

---

In Nico's room, Nico and me were talking to the spark of G1 Starscream.

Nico: (to G1 Starscream) I can't believe I'm saying this, Starscream. But… thank you.

G1 Starscream: Like I said, I didn't do it for you. But at least I got to help ruin the plan of my former teammates.

Me: You sure did. Well 3 of them got away but in the future we're going to be ready for them. They will probably appear on one of the Kamen Rider Missions later this month.

Nico: Yep but we did leave our marks on them.

Me: Master Goku skewered Paul through his butt with his power pole, Yost Wolverine slashed Number 363's eyes out and Selena Slytherin snapped Malfoy's wand and stripping him of his magic. Turning him into the very thing he hates.

G1 Starscream: Wow! They had it coming!

In the living room we were watching TV.

Hay Lin: (to Yost Peter) So, Jameson gave you a day off?

Yost Peter: He said I earned it after everything. And he even gave me 300 Bucks. I actually took pictures of Yost Goblin, Dark Lynn, and Olympius being defeated.

Nico: Awesome!

Eli: Smile for the camera.

Me: Yeah. But at least you got your name cleared and everything.

Lynn: And we've seen the last of my evil self.

Lincoln: Along with all the rest of our dark sides.

Nico: Yep. When we gave her the Black Gates we gave the dark sides of the Loud Sisters the Black Gates.

Eli: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Anyway we got to get over to the restaurant. Time for an awesome party.

Maria: How did you manage to get pictures for the fight?

Yost Peter: I might have placed a camera on a secure spot of the planet while the roll calls were going on.

Nico: Sneaky and clever.

Me: Sorry I took you guys to a planet of chum for the battle.

Lana: But it was really awesome.

Plankton: That is amazing that you went to a planet made of chum for it.

Me: It sure is. (Gasp) Hey I didn't throw up! I didn't throw up hearing that word! Wow!

Nico: Awesome! You conquered your stomach churning fear of that word.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Mephisto from the Marvel Comics, and he's here to crash our party to celebrate the finishing of Phase 1 of The Ambassador Missions. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Mephisto from the Marvel Comics, and he's here and he's here to crash our party to celebrate the finishing of Phase 1 of The Ambassador Missions.

Me: So, the father of Blackheart has finally come out, has he? Well, he's going to consider this his last day alive.

Lincoln: True, but we're not going to give him The Black Gates this time.

Nico: That's right, besides we don't hate him as much as we hate his evil son, Blackheart. So, what's going to be his punishment?

Lincoln: How about putting him in The Book of Vile Darkness for all eternity?

Carmen Rockell: Good idea, Lincoln. Plus, it's now my turn to transform.

Liam: Alright, and I'm fighting alongside her when that demon shows up.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Nico: Perfect, now, then, let's get ready for our party to celebrate finishing Phase 1 of The Ambassador Missions, and deal with that party crashing father of Blackheart.

Lincoln: And I hope he likes spending eternity in The Book of Vile Darkness and the tortures inside the book.

We went to the restaurant and we later arrived!

Nico: Hi there, Lynn's Table!

Me: GOOD MORNING LYNN'S TABLE CREW!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! You ready for your huge party!?

Nico: You bet we are!

Eli: YEAH!

We saw that everything in the restaurant was already ready for the party and more. We were at our tables.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Nico: To Phase 1 of the Ambassador Missions being complete!

Eli: Yeah!

Girl Jordan: To think the Ambassador missions started after I got into that argument with Nico during the Skies of Arcadia mission.

Me: That is true and Nico ended up spanking you like how Tom Tucker did to Peter.

Lola: That was funny but true.

Nico: Yeah that was.

Me: If it were Peter Griffin, I would like that but NOT Girl Jordan.

Varie: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: But it was awesome nonetheless that we got the idea for the Ambassador Missions from there and it all started in the Aligned Universe too.

Nico: That's true.

Poliwag: I'm sorry I couldn't keep the secret for long, Bumblebee. It's just that when I was looking in the mirror during that time, I thought I saw Scott Bakula!

Aligned Bumblebee: It's all right Poliwag you panicked and that's all right.

Nico: But it was still cool that I got to test out a new program in the Aligned Universe.

Me: You sure did and it worked perfectly.

Nico: Yeah.

Vypra and the Masters of Evil all appeared.

Vypra: Hope we didn't miss anything.

Nico: Nope you made it just in time.

Dark Spicer: Awesome.

They sat down.

Arkayna: My missions were first.

Me: In the world of Blue Dragon.

Shu: They sure were. That was so cool.

Me: That was so awesome. We helped bring down many of Nene's forces and destroyed them. And we also recruited many awesome great friends.

Zola: You sure did and it was awesome how you guys managed to save our world from Nene.

Lola: That was so awesome and amazing.

Me: And we ended him and his reign of terror of January 7th. Awesome way to start the new year.

Nico: It sure was.

Vypra: That was really cool.

Mumbo Jumbo: And we had a lot of fun starting out the year like that. So awesome.

Shu: And unfortunately, that's when Officer X started going after the mascots when they defended Charles.

Me: And thus began the pursuits of Officer X.

Laney: Yeah that dogcatcher deserves to be thrown in jail.

Lola: Big time. His obsession destroyed him completely.

Nico: Yep it sure did and he went from Penguins to our mascots.

Skipper: He sure did. He was after us first and then he went after the Mascots.

Nico: That was crazy.

Rainbow Dash: My missions were next.

Me: And I loved that one because I'm a huge football fan.

Nico: Yep you are from Colorado and love the Denver Broncos.

Lola: That is awesome!

Ish: That was so awesome for the second set of missions.

Me: And Rainbow Dash is a great sports star and that set of missions really fit her perfectly.

Rainbow Dash: It sure did.

Me: And the cool part is we battled Wild Card on January 14th.

Nico: That was awesome.

Tchang Zu: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Lola: That was so awesome and great.

Twilight: Next up were my missions.

Me: Now that was a cool one! We met Nate and his friends and encountered all kinds of awesome Yokai.

Laney: That was a cool one. Nate you are so amazing to meet amazing friends similar to Digimon and Pokemon.

Me: And they are all amazing creatures from Japanese Legend and Folklore.

Nate: It sure is awesome and Twilight got her own Yokai Watch too.

Me: Yeah it was. We took down Dame Dedtime and that was an awesome mission for January 21st.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. I thought so too.

Kaos: And it was great helping out Nate and his friends.

Katie Forester: That sure was awesome.

Tecna: (British Accent) Next up were my missions.

Nico: Now that was a fun one.

Me: Especially with how I got some shots in on Venomark.

Ransik: That is true. And that monster paid for it for poisoning me.

Me: Yeah no kidding. And we exposed that cheater Trip Murphy for his crimes.

Maggie Peyton: We sure did and that was awesome.

Nico: Awesome day for us on January 28th.

Riddler: It sure was fun. We had lots of fun on that one.

Brittney: Lets not forget my missions too. I had Hari and her brother.

Hari: I remember that and it was awesome meeting Brittney.

Nico: That was cool.

Rex Goodwin: Those were awesome and we had a lot of fun on those.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah we sure did and that was amazing that Hari and her brother helped ghosts.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Piper: Next up were my missions.

Me: Now that series of missions had to be the most strategically planned out of them all. We helped Mikey and his friends take down little by little of the Bagra Army.

Nico: That was awesome.

Mikey Kudo: We had a lot of fun on those. They were awesome.

Nene: They sure were.

Laney: We all thought so.

Me: And we took down Lord Bagra on February 7th.

Nico: With me smelling like Graboid Slime! YUCK!

Fixer: But that was so awesome how Nico did that. Takes a lot of guts.

Mikey Kudo: Unfortunately, that's where Officer X made his second appearence.

Nico: And we chased him ALL OVER the Digital World.

Poromon: That was funny and cool.

Me: It sure was. But it was fun.

Piper Willowbrook: That was awesome and great.

Eli: And we also got a shock when we met a Great Leviathan Gene-Slammer.

Me: Yeah we sure did. Maxxine Smythe here.

Maxxine Smythe: That was really awesome.

Bloom: My missions were next.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was our first ever time in the Yost Universe. We met the Yost Fantastic 4 back then.

Nico: We sure did and we killed Dr. Doom of that dimension on February 15th.

Me: We couldn't do it on Valentines day because it was one of our holiday breaks.

Yost Reed: That makes sense.

Brain Freezer: That was so awesome and cool.

Georgina: Next were my missions.

Nico: Now that was an interesting one! We met more Aligned Transformers and got to help the Rescue Bots out.

Aligned Heatwave: That was a really cool mission.

Aligned Optimus Prime: It most certainly was.

Me: Yeah and that was a strange part that we didn't encounter any of the Decepticons there.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But on the bright side we did take down Doctor Thaddeus Morocco there on February 21st.

Nico: Yep and sent him to prison.

Hsi Wu: That was great. And we had a lot of fun on that one. Especially with rescuing people all over Griffin Rock.

Rice: My missions were next.

Me: In the world of Eon Kid and that one took place 3,000 years from now. How awesome.

Marty: That was so awesome and amazing.

Me: It sure was. And we destroyed the General.

Lola: That was a really fun one for February 28th.

Nicole: Awesome way to close out the second month.

Killer Shrike: That was really cool. But it was really scary that Marty's world went to hell like that.

Kendra: My missions were next.

Nico: With Charlie Brown and friends. That was so awesome.

Charlie Brown: It sure was. And we found all sorts of great transformers there.

Me: We sure did. Including the Live Action Constructicon Devastator Team.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Me: And on March 7th we took down that Robot Chicken Satanic Great Pumpkin.

Linus Van Pelt: I can't believe that in that Sketch that I would use Satanic Dark Magic to do that!

Me: No kidding. Dark Magic like that never gives anything away for free.

Brittney: That's right. It always comes with a price.

Nico: Yep but in the end we turned that huge pumpkin into a massive pumpkin pie.

Me: An award winning pumpkin pie.

Shendu: That was really cool and awesome

Emerald: Next were my missions.

Me: Now that was something I'll never forget. We finally took down the 2012 Shredder.

2012 Donnie: Yeah and J.D. exploded into his most powerful transformation ever.

Lola: He sure did! And we felt his power all the way back here from Our Earth.

Nico: Yeah no kidding! 2012 Shredder really pissed J.D. off big time!

Me: He did.

Eli: But on March 14th we destroyed The Shredder of that world forever.

Me: Yeah we sure did. And I learned a huge lesson on Revenge that day.

2012 Leo: Officer X Made a 3rd appearence there.

Me: He sure did.

Nico: That guy really was getting on our nerves.

Me: No kidding.

Electrocutioner: That was a really explosive battle against that version of the Shredder though.

Me: That sure was. But I'm so sorry about what happened there. I was just so angry.

Nico: I know J.D. I know.

Sydney: My missions were next.

Me: Now that was a Gutt-wrecher! We saw that world quickly go to hell in less than a month!

Nico: No kidding! And the Superhero Registration Act immediately went into effect after that worlds version of Nitro blew himself up.

Eli: And took 600+ People with him!

Nico: That was horrible!

Me: But on March 19th we destroyed the Fold and got that worlds version of Maria Hill sent to prison forever.

U.A. Iron Man: Good riddance. I never liked working for her.

Trap Jaw: I don't think anyone did. But that was a lot of action in that one.

Me: After Sydney's mission we had to postpone our big missions for our annual Ridonculous Race Competition.

Camie: That is so awesome that you guys got to compete in all that.

Tsuyu: It sure is amazing!

Himiko: Yeah I saw all those races and they were awesome.

Sheila: My missions were next.

Nico: Now that was so awesome! Lupin III goes on awesome heists all over the planet and battles numerous awesome bad guys.

Lupin III: It's a great living.

Sheila: And on April 2nd, me and Eric finally tied the knot.

Me: And we busted Evil Montana Max and took all his loot.

Eli: We sure did. That was so awesome.

Unicorn: It sure was awesome. I've had a great mission and a great wedding too.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Nanette: Next up were my missions.

Nico: Now those were so awesome and epic.

Izuku: It sure was! I'll never forget how you all cured Himiko.

Nicole Hernandez: That was really awesome.

Himiko: And it was great that I got to reconcile with my biological family.

Me: Yeah that was awesome. And I got to fire a powerful Final Flash blast that blew All For One's manhood into oblivion!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was. And we had the biggest hero recruitment day ever on that one.

Me: Yep. April 7th was awesome. We had a lot of fun on those missions.

Nicole Knudson: And we imprisoned many of the villains that Izuku and his friends all faced into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: We sure did.

Beast Man: We had a lot of awesome fun on that one and we got tons of awesome new recruits there.

Drakus: We sure did. That was awesome.

Qin: My missions were next.

Nico: Now that was awesome. J.D. we had no idea you knew Mike and his team before that.

Me: You didn't ask about that but yeah that was so awesome seeing Mike and the Burners again.

Julie Kane: And we took down my evil father there.

Me: And sent his big corrupted butt to prison for good.

Nico: And that mission was just a short hop away from Gotham Royal York.

Me: I know. It was just practically right down the street. But it was awesome for April 14th.

Captain Cold: We sure had a great time on that one. That was awesome.

Fluttershy: My missions were next.

Me: Now that one was something that Fluttershy easily fitted in with. The Lego Chima heroes are all Anthropomorphic Animals.

Nico: They sure are.

Laval: That's true! It was awesome and we all taught you guys how to use Chi.

Me: That is cool that we can now use Chi. We can also use Fire Chi too.

Nico: That is awesome. And going there on April 21st was great.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Carmen Dillo: That was a great one.

Starlight: My missions were up next.

Me: Now that was a great but sad one! We actually mended the relationships with humans and Cybertronians and also brought an end to the great war of Cybertron after 8 million years of fighting. But that one had come with a terrible cost. We lost General Morshower.

Nico: We sure did. But he died a great hero. He will never be forgotten.

Eli: April 28th will always be a day of remembrance for him.

Nico: It sure will.

Dr. Starline: Yeah but at least we did great on that one.

Pinkie: My missions were next!

Nico: Now yours were great Pinkie. We went to the town of Dirt in Nevada and we had a lot of fun there.

Me: We sure did. May 7th was cool and we turned Tortoise John into turtle soup!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was funny how we did that. Made us feel like the 1987 Shredder.

We laughed some more.

Me: That was great.

Rango: It sure was.

Me: But he did taste delicious.

Nico: He sure did.

INSTIGATOR: But that was a cool one. I had a great time on that one.

Tahu: My missions were next.

Me: Now that was fun. That one I had lots of experiences with because of me being a Beyblade Champion.

Tyson: Yeah that was awesome. And you guys did great using Beyblades the First time.

Me: Yeah that was cool. Just like old times right Tyson?

Tyson: You got that right.

We fist bumped.

Nico: That was cool. And May 14th was when we destroyed Voltaire and his insane ways.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) That was a great mission everyone.

Zarya: My missions were next.

Me: Now those were the most Awesome ever!

Kaito: Boy they sure were!

Nico: Yeah they were! We had ALL THE POWER RANGERS including the Kamen Riders from the missions we did minus the ones we met leading up to that point that we met all help us including the Dino Fury Rangers.

Me: And we haven't even met them yet on Cornelia's missions soon.

Laney: But that was so awesome. Too bad the Donbrothers couldn't come.

Me: Yeah but it's best to wait for them. They had their own adventures to do first. But that was so awesome how were all helped them beat a villain that had over 45 years of main villains woven into him. That was so awesome.

Eli: It sure was. May 21st was unforgettable.

Zocks: It sure was. And it was also the day me and Chloe got together.

Me: Even though that was unintentional it actually did happen for real.

Kaito: We also had one last encounter with Officer X.

Nico: Yeah and we finally sent him to the Saturn Looney Bin.

Laney: Good riddance.

Kaito: But we still had an awesome time with you guys on that one. That was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Knightbrace: Everyone had fun on that one there.

Zarya: We sure did.

Vypra: And that was the first time ever we had all the monsters from all the series as well as all the rangers there.

Me: Minus the Pre-Zyurangers there. But yeah.

Princess Luna: My missions were next.

Nico: That was the second mission series for the Yost World.

Me: Yes it sure was. And it was so awesome how we took down Apocalypse on Three Mile Island.

Nico: Yeah that was great.

Yost Wolverine: That was amazing. And the best part is that J.D. got to stop the hatred of mutants for good. His speech was very inspirational and motivational.

Me: Aww shucks. But yeah that was great. May 28th was a good one for us.

Hades Beast Specter: That was really awesome and cool.

Vakama: My missions were next.

Me: Yep and that was a really crazy one! But it was awesome that you guys met Max and his team.

Max (Dinosquad): It sure was and J.D. knew us before the team was formed.

Fiona (Dinosquad): That was awesome.

Laney: It sure was and it's so awesome that you guys can turn into dinosaurs from millions of years ago.

Caruso: It sure is.

Me: And we took down Victor Veloci on June 7th.

Pyro: He sure was but that was really awesome.

Rarity: Next were my missions.

Me: The Kiramagers missions were perfect for you Rarity. Because of your use of jewels in all your beautiful clothes.

Nico: That was an awesome reason for that.

Rarity: It sure was darlings. We had a lot of great fun on that one.

Laney: We sure did. And Natilee and Rarity both faced Minjo.

Natilee: We sure did and that was so much fun. But it really pissed me off that she was using the Kiramai Dreamstone for evil. But amazingly I got an awesome new Kiramager form too.

Me: You sure did Natilee. And that was a great one on June 14th.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Aye it was laddies.

Princess Celestia: My missions were next.

Me: They sure were Princess and that's the 3rd mission we've had to the Yost World.

Nico: It sure was and we helped the Avengers there take down the Skruul. J.D.'s spell really worked perfectly.

Me: It sure did. And we sent them running for the hills.

Nico: Yeah we sure did and we took down Red Hulk on that one and put him in the cell of our worlds version of General Ross.

General Ross: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was. June 21st was awesome. Perfect way to start the summer season.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) It sure was a great one.

Hay Lin: Last were my missions.

Me: Yep and we did that one yesterday. That was so awesome how we finished the last of the first half of the year with a bang.

Nico: We sure did and we took down the Yost World's version of Green Goblin.

Me: No kidding! That was amazing. But it's horrible how he turned that world's Spiderman into a murderer!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But nonetheless Goblin is in prison where he belongs.

Nico: In the Saturn Arkham Asylum wing. Forever.

Vulture: Good riddance. But that was a cool one and we had fun on that too.

Maria: Now, Phase 1 might be done. But there's still the other half.

Nico: Yep and that one starts next week on the 7th.

Me: We go meet the Hibiki Kamen Riders.

Gali: And those are my missions. I can't wait to see Hitoshi again.

Me: This is gonna be amazing and cool. Thank goodness The Man and The Woman weren't the main targets or we would have done the mission too early.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. We don't want that.

Man Ray: But I'm looking forward to starting these missions.

Me: Yeah me too. July and August are all going to be awesome because we're going to meet the Kamen Riders from 2001 to 2021.

Kairi: What about the other Kamen Riders from before that?

Me: Not likely. Kamen Rider first started back in 1971 over 50 years ago. Many of them retired since then.

Kairi: That makes sense.

Poromon: Now, let's celebrate with some beer!

Nico: No thanks.

Lupin: I'll have one.

He took one.

Homer: I'll have one too.

Our food came and we got to eating too.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Shadowman's kind next.

Qin: That will be interesting. Which alien is Shadowman?

Ben: He looks like this.

Ben turned into SHADOWMAN!

Shadowman's body shape is similar to Upgrade's and his color scheme is similar to Diamondhead's OS uniform. His torso is half-black and half-white. He has one green eye. Shadowman has the Omnitrix symbol on his chest.

Ben: SHADOWMAN!

Nico: WOW!

Shanan: Wow! So Shadowman is an Elastranian.

Qin: What are they?

Shanan: Elastranian's are a race of aliens that are very similar in appearance to the Galvanic Mechamorphs. But they have Dark Invisibility powers. That means they can blend in with the shadows of the darkness.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Shanan: Yep. They come from a rogue planet located in the very distant edge of the galaxy named Elastrana. It's a dark gas giant planet locked in perpetual night.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Wow.

?: (Demonic Voice) I hope all of you have enjoyed this party, because it'll soon be your last day alive!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got

big trouble incoming.

Nico: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice. You can come out now, Mephisto.

A demonic figure appeared from a tornado of darkness and hellfire, and it was none other than the demon, Mephisto from the Marvel Comics.

Me: I should've known you'd one day show up to cause trouble, Mephistopheles.

Mephisto (Marvel): (Demonic Voice) So, are you going to banish me to The Black Gates?

Lincoln: Nah, besides, we don't hate you as much as we hate your demonic son, Blackheart, along with Greisel, Wallow, and Abigor. Speaking of which.

Lincoln formed four energy cards and with the souls of Blackheart, Greisel, Wallow, and Abigor inside them, and then, four kanjis appeared on their foreheads, and the cards were consumed by the black flames of The Black Gates, and they were erased from existence by The Black Gates.

Nico: Nice one, big guy.

Mephisto (Marvel): I've since cut my ties with Blackheart forever, now shall we get started?

Carmen Rockell: Hope you're ready to die, Mephistopheles.

Suddenly, Carmen Rockell's eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with flames, phoenixes, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Defender of Fire sword from her back, and as she approached Mephisto, she left red and orange energy, flames, phoenixes, and dragons with every step.

Carmen Rockell: You know, you should be glad we're going to give you a merciful death, Mephisto, because it's not like what Lincoln just did to Blackheart, Greisel, Wallow, and Abigor, but you're still going to pay for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Carmen Rockell was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with flames surrounding it, there's a phoenix and dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Carmen Rockell emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Carmen Rockell grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon red eyes and a red and orange energy aura with flames, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon with the Fire Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red and orange crystal links and a dragon with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless red vest, sleeveless red midriff top with yellow phoenix on it, red skirt with flames on them, orange pants, red high-heels, and a long red sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes, dragons, and flames on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and dragon with flames surrounding them. Suddenly, Carmen Rockell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with red and orange tips on the large brown feathers, sprouted out from her back. Carmen Rockell has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Carmen Rockell's massive Defender of Fire sword and the swords that she's gotten from the treasure battles began merging together as they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, flames, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chantico's Draconic Phoenix Fire Greatsword of Fiery Justice, t's a brand-new greatsword with the Aztec Goddess of the hearth fires and volcanoes, Chantico, and a phoenix and dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red and orange blade with flames on it, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large red-orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large phoenix heads with red-orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large red orange gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, Carmen Rockell has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large red-orange gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix and dragon that said, "Carmen Rockell A.K.A. Firestar, Loving Younger Sister of Maria Rockell, Fiery Hero of Dakota City, Loving Girlfriend and Future Wife of Liam Hunnicutt, Member of The Urban Rangers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Fire, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

カルメンロッケルA.K.A.ファイアスター、マリア・ロッケルの愛する妹、ダコタ市の燃えるような英雄、リアム・フニカットの愛するガールフレンドと未来の妻、アーバンレンジャーのメンバー、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、驚くべきそして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、そして火、フェニックス、ドラゴンのマスター

Carmen Rockell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM ANGEL OF INFERNO JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE LOVE!

We were amazed by Carmen Rockell's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, including Maria Rockell, and when Liam saw it, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, steam coming out of his ears, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mephisto (Marvel) saw it, he fired a blast of hellfire at her, but Carmen Rockell absorbed it, and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful red and orange energy blast with dragons, phoenixes, and flames at the demon, and it hit him and sent him flying into a wall.

Maria: Holy crap, my little sister's transformed, and she's now become a beautiful woman, so awesome.

Nico: That's really awesome, and she's really going to turn up the heat on that party-crashing demon.

Liam: Hoowee, you said it, Nico. And Carmen, you look really beautiful. How do you feel?

Carmen Rockell: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Firestorm Phoenix and Divine Fire Love) **I feel incredible, Liam. Now, shall we take care of Mephisto and put that party-crashing demon into The Book of Vile Darkness?**

Liam: (Smiles) With pleasure, Carmen.

Liam transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity Sub-Zero Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Arctic Hope and Farm Justice and he unholstered his massive Qailertetang's Arctic Thunderstorm Sword of Thundersnow Justice from his wider and muscular back, and he joined Carmen Rockell. Suddenly, we then saw Liam grow from 7'0" to 7'5" in height and his abnormally large and powerful muscles grew much bigger, and he now had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, his clothes also grew much bigger for his new body, and his massive marine blue angel wings surrounded by cold air and snowflakes grew much bigger for his new body, and the feathers changed from marine blue to orange and the feathers have marine blue tips on them, and he has his gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. Liam now has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger.

Suddenly, Liam's massive Qailertetang's Arctic Thunderstorm Sword of Thundersnow Justice was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of marine blue energy, snow, ice, and lightning, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Qailertetang's Arctic Thunderstorm

Greatsword of Thundersnow Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade with Qailertetang, the Inuit Goddess of The Weather and ice crystals and snowflakes surrounding her etched on it, large marine blue seal heads with ice blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer marine blue handle, four large seal heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the seal heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: Whoa, looks like Carmen's not the only one who's gotten a transformation, Liam's also gotten an awesome upgrade.

Liam: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Angel and Divine Arctic Hope) **Whoa, you said it, Lincoln. Alright, Carmen, ladies first.**

Carmen Rockell: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Firestorm Phoenix and Divine Fire Love) Such a gentleman.

Carmen Rockell and Liam went after Mephisto (Marvel), who continued firing blasts of hellfire at them, but they continued absorbing them and it made them stronger than ever, then they fired powerful blasts of marine and ice blue energy, red and orange energy, ice dragons, fire dragons, Yuki-Onna, fire phoenixes, ice phoenixes, and Oxen at Mephisto (Marvel), and they explode with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Carmen and Liam attacked Mephisto (Marvel) with their massive greatswords, and they left pretty nasty scars on him, scars that could never heal. Then, they fired powerful energy beams at Mephisto (Marvel), and they exploded with incredible power, killing him. We cheered wildly for what Carmen and Liam did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Carmen Rockell's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Liam's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, Mephisto's spirit appeared in front of us.

Lincoln: Enjoy your new home, Mephisto. ALDURON ENLETHRANAL VOLSON LIRUS NOR!

Lincoln chanted the incantation and fired a purple energy blast which hits Mephisto (Marvel), and it sent Mephisto's spirit into Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness.

Carmen Rockell: That'll teach that demon. And thanks for helping me take down Mephisto, Liam.

Liam: (Smiles) Aw, you're welcome, Carmen.

Suddenly, Carmen Rockell wrapped her arms around Liam's thick muscular neck as her chest was pressed against Liam's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Liam's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Liam leans down to Carmen Rockell's face, they kissed passionately as Carmen Rockell's left arm was still wrapped around Liam's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Liam's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Fire and Ice Phoenix, Fire and Ice Dragon, and Yuki-Onna flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Oxen running across the field, along with flames raging and lightning crashing down behind them and snowflakes falling down on them and we all cheered wildly for them.

Lincoln: Liam, you and Carmen did an awesome job taking down the father of Blackheart, and you guys really gave him a merciful death.

Liam: But, we still made that ornery demon pay for his crimes.

Carmen Rockell: And you sent him into Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness, awesome.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) That's right, because only Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness can imprison evil souls, not mine.

Nico: Yeah, I still remember Lincoln telling us that when we met you on Lincoln's rescue.

Liam: And now that Mephisto's gone, I think it's time I unveiled my surprise.

This surprised us greatly, and we saw Liam turn to Carmen Rockell, and he kneeled on one knee. Then, he took out a small black box and put it behind him. HE WAS GOING TO POP THE QUESTION!

Liam: Carmen, on the day we first met and when I first saw you, my heart was racing like a tractor in a cornfield. Then, over time, our friendship blossomed into something more, and I started developing feelings for you, and you also developed the same feelings for me. But, now I want to take this one step further.

Liam took out the box, and he opened it, and inside it was a beautiful gold ring with a snowflake-shaped ice blue gem and flame-shaped orange gem surrounded by small diamonds, and we saw words inscribed on the gold sashes around the gems that said: "Liam Hunnicutt and Carmen Rockell: Thundersnow and Firestorm Phoenix Eternal Love United Together For Eternity"

Liam: Carmen Rockell, will you marry me?

Those words brought tears to Carmen Rockell's eyes and a smile on her face, and we also had the same tears in our eyes and smiles on our faces.

Carmen Rockell: Yes, I do, Liam Hunnicutt. I will marry you.

Liam got up and he put the ring on Carmen's left ring finger, and they both hugged, and then, Liam leaned down to Carmen's face, and he kissed her on the lips, as she wraps her left arm around his wider and more muscular back, and placed her right hand on his massive wide right pec, and we cheered wildly for them.

Nico: Holy crap, now that I didn't even see coming. So, Liam had all this planned out, looks like he's taken a page from your book, Linc. But, it's still really awesome!

Lincoln: He sure did. Congratulations, Liam.

Maria: You too, Carmen.

Liam: Thanks, Lincoln.

Carmen Rockell: Thanks, sis.

Lincoln and Maria hugged Liam and Carmen, and they hugged back.

Maria: (Tears of Joy) My little sister is all grown up! (Crying happily)

Nico: She sure is sis.

Iron Lung: But congratulations to you both.

Dark Phoenix: I agree. You earned this.

Me: I knew that one day, their romantic relationship would soon turn to thoughts of marriage in the future. And now, that dream came true in the form of a marriage proposal, so awesome.

Nico: And Liam will decide where to have the wedding in the future. But, that wedding in the near future is bound to be epic.

Maria: You said it, Nico.

Nico: Yeah. But this was awesome.

We had a great party and it was so awesome.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a recap of the Ambassador Missions and Big Missions we had so far. This was amazing. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Ink Rose, Riddick, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Highschool of The Dead and we're going to search for Survivors after we killed all the zombies and Shido. We're also going to battle Another Mystic Force Red and it'll be another friend from my past and she is a Gene-slammer for one of Eon's Kind! This is gonna be interesting! And we're also going to meet an Elastranian gene-slammer named Rhonda Lorrentina. Rhonda is Nico's friend from Woodworking and she knows how to make really awesome and amazing furniture. She and Nico also made an amazing and really beautiful and amazingly gaudy house that really was fit for a rich man and family. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Lansing, Michigan, and they're not only going to meet Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility, but they're also going to destroy the fanatical and single-minded loyal vampire of Dio Brando, Vanilla Ice from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders. And they're also going to meet a Vampire Lady Gene-Slammer named Adriana Ardelean Dracula, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Transylvania, Romania, and she's a descendant of the 15th century warlord and Romanian Prince, Vlad Tepes Dracula. She's a very powerful master of darkness and she has the powers and strengths of the vampires, but not their weaknesses. She's also a Guardian Angel of Lucy Loud and is very good friends with The Young Morticians' Club, and she's taken on Lynn when she's at the worst of her wrath. Get ready for a blast from the past and an adventure into the future as we meet Marty McFly and Dr. Emmett Brown from the iconic movie series Back To The Future as we go into the past and we're going to battle Biff Tannen, the bully that makes Marty's life a living nightmare! We're going to battle him in the year 1430 and we're going to have Joan of Arc help us in that time. Brace yourself for a battle in the past. Thankfully NO Timelines will be altered in this one.

See you all tomorrow

# 15th Century Battle From The Future

GET READY FOR A BLAST FROM THE PAST

---

Walking through the streets of the decimated and deserted streets of Tokyo that was ravaged by an apocalyptic event was Nico, Ink Rose, Riddick, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to go on an awesome rescue. But it was going to be a scary one too.

Kaoruko: My god is this Tokyo?

Me: What's left of it. This is a world that Nico went to before.

Nico: That's right. This is the world that Miku, Rei, Saya, Saeko and Shizuka all come from. This world was made this way all because of a terrible Zombie Apocalypse that destroyed 95% of the human race. What happened in this world was absolutely shocking beyond all forms of imagination.

Laney: That was so awful.

Camie: No kidding! (To the girls) Saya, we're so sorry you and your friends all went through this. That was hell.

Saya Tekagi: It was. But Lincoln and everyone helped us get through it.

Miku Yuuki: It's just that we never thought we would be here again.

Me: I know. But you don't have to worry anymore. Shido is gone forever. Thanks to the black gates.

Eli: Good riddance to that monster.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ink Rose.

Ink Rose: Anytime Nico. I'm honored to go on a rescue with you even though I'm with you guys all the time.

Nico: That's true. But it's always so fun.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Ink Rose, remember when we first met you?

Ink Rose: I sure do. That was a great adventure.

Me: It sure was.

Rarity: She was one of the fashion recruits I had that helped me out.

Nico: I remember hearing about that.

Ink Rose: That was amazing.

Riddick: It sure was.

Me: Thanks for coming with as well Riddick.

Riddick: It's gonna be good to destroy some zombies.

Rei Miyamoto: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And now, General Schwarz is your archenemy.

Ink Rose: And he is perfect for me because of my gothic personality.

Brittney: It's perfect for her because she is a prominent member of the Goths of Darkness.

May: And like Brittney said, Goths are true masters of the Night.

Brittney: That's right.

Me: Yep.

We walked by the high school where the nightmare Saya and their friends had to endure began. It was in ruins.

Saeko: Hard to imagine this is where it all began.

Kaito: You guys didn't even get to graduate.

Rei: No we didn't.

Me: What a nightmare.

Nico: (GROWLS) Shido really pissed me off!

May: Yeah because of him this entire world went to hell.

Laney: What he did shows that he was nothing more than a genocidal coward.

Me: Because of him, 95% of the entire human race was wiped out.

Lola: Yeah he needed to be given the Black Gates the first time instead of being locked up in jail.

Nico: Yeah.

Ink Rose: That was awful.

Me: If we see any zombies still running around, blast them.

Nico: Juran, you, Magine, Gaon, and Vroon will be okay because you don't have any flesh.

Juran: That's good.

Me: And if we see any brainwashed followers of Shido running around, don't kill them.

Eli: Why?

Me: Because they need INTENSE therapy.

Nico: You're right. Those monsters are misguided dirtbags.

Lola: Yeah.

We were walking through the central part of the ruins of Tokyo.

Nico: The damage is worse here.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Thank goodness the next Ghost Kamen Rider mission is not here though.

Nico: That's a big relief though.

Zocks: No zombies so far.

Chloe Bourgeois: But we got to stay alert.

Lola: Yep.

We kept our eyes peeled for any danger.

We looked at many of the ruined buildings and saw that they were all boarded up and many people are hiding in fear.

Varie: The people here are trying to live and survive.

Nico: Yeah.

Juran: I don't think we're welcome here.

Nico: HOW STUPID ARE THESE PEOPLE!?

Nico took the sign down and he gave it to me.

Nico: Hold on to that J.D. We're going to need it to declare that group a terrorist organization.

Me: Right.

Laney: Wait look!

We saw a bunch of figures coming and they were armed with makeshift weapons!

Nico: It's all the people that were brainwashed by Shido! Stand ready!

Me: So they all want to fight us. Well then it's their funeral.

Nico: Yep. Change of plans. We kill them.

Eli: Yeah!

Miku Yuuki: I've had enough of Shido to last an eternity!

Laney: Me too!

Kaito: (takes out Ex Aid gear) They won't get us without a fight.

Zocks: (takes out Build gear) No, they won't.

Zocks got an awesome Fullbottle Energy Blaster and Kaito got a wicked cool Video Game matrix sword!

They came up to us.

Woman 1: KILL THOSE SONS OF FUCKING BITCHES!

Me: Bring it on! GARGOYLE POWER!

I flared up a Grey Gargoyle Aura infused with Myotismon's power and I fired a massive blast of blood red lightning and it hit the woman and it blew her to pieces!

Nico: YEAH! Try this on!

He activated the Ridewatch for Shendu and fired a blast of fire from his mouth and it hit them and incinerated them!

But then we saw the last of the zombies coming and they slaughtered all of the people that followed Shido!

Vroon: The zombies are joining in!

Nico: Now things get awesome!

I put on my Zombie Apocalypse Survival Gear.

Me: Chew on this dead freaks! MOTHMAN POWER!

I had a pitch black Mothman Aura flare up and it was imbued with the power of Carly Atlas and I fired a massive blast of orange fire and incinerated many zombies in an instant!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Let me try.

Me: I discovered we have all the powers of all the M.O.E. members in us now with the Changeman Auras.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Yeah! YAMATA NO OROCHI POWER!

Nico flared up a Sea Foam Green Eight-Headed Serpent Aura and fired venom acid blasts with King Hiss's power and melted numerous Zombies into dust!

The zombies bit Juran. But they lost their teeth!

Juran: Nice try! But I have no flesh.

POW!

He punched their heads off.

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated them all over.

Miku Yuuki: Try this on! GAEA POWER!

She flared up an Orange Aura in the form of Gaea, Goddess of Mother Earth and it was infused with the power of Dr. Animo and she summoned a massive army of Pyronite Bats and they went at all the zombies and they incinerated them all in one fell swoop!

Nico: WHOA! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Me: Yeah! Nice job Miku!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Scans show that all the zombies are dead.

Eli: Good riddance.

But then we heard EERIE Moaning!

Gaon: I know that moaning!

Nico: Me too!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER MYSTIC FORCE RED! It was a scary version of Mystic Force Red except the helmet had a skeleton phoenix on it and had a shredded cape and scary teeth on it.

Nico: WHOA! Another Mystic Force Red!

Lola: This is not a good sight!

Me: If Nick and Boomerang saw this one they would be pissed!

Maria: Something's different about this one!

Nico: Why do you say that?

Maria: I'm sensing a powerful time energy coming from it.

Nico: Wait you don't think that it's…

Another Mystic Red then clutched its head.

Another Mystic Red: (In a girls voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: (GASP) I know that voice!

She reverted back and it was a purple hair girl with purple eyes and had purple and black clothes on.

Me: Carla Jolokia!

Carla Jolokia: J.D. help me! I can't control this power!

Me: Hold on Carla!

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: Carla is one of my Kindergarten Cooking Class partners. Back in those days we were known as the King and Queen of Spice.

Lincoln: That is so awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep. She and I have been known for making the most deadliest spiciest foods in all of the world. We made it all from Burgers, Chili, chicken wings, soup, everything. We are known

as the king and queen of spice.

Nico: That is really cool!

Lola: It sure is! We'll have to try some of that food later on.

Me: You guys will love it.

Carla Jolokia: Yes but please help me!

Maria: That doesn't explain the Time Energy.

Me: I forgot to mention that she is also a gene-slammer for Eon's Kind, the Chronians.

Everyone gasped in shock!

Nico: J.D. are you serious!?

Eli: He's not kidding! The Force is telling me that her time powers are 1,000,000 times more powerful than that of Eon!

Ink Rose: That is amazing!

Riddick: Team Rocket really stepping into trouble big time!

Nico: No kidding! How in the world did they get Eon's DNA?

Me: It must've been after Ben's battle with him the first time.

Nico: That's insane!

Me: Yeah. But tt happened back when she was only three. But she has full control over her powers. After I joined middle school she disappeared. I haven't seen her since.

Nico: (takes out Boomerang's Ridewatch) No wonder Swartz got to you!

Me: Yeah!

He activated it and got all of Boomerang's powers.

Carla reverted back in a swirl of darkness and Mystic Force Symbols.

Me: Hold on Carla! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON ☽!

Another Mystic Red pulled out a Magistaff and a special Lion Staff and they had all the symbols of the Masters of Evil members on they!

Me: That Magistaff and Lion Staff both have all the Masters of Evil powers in them!

She activated Lord Drakkon's powers and fired beams of energy and I deflected them back and they hit her all over!

Nico threw one of Boomerang's Boomerangs and it hit her on the head and knocked her around.

Nico: YEAH!

Then we saw the Another Mystic Red get pulverized by an invisible force!

Me: What the!?

Nico: Are you doing that J.D.?

Me: No I swear it's not me!

?: Nice throw!

A figure came out from the shadows and it was an Elastranian!

Nico: An Elastranian!

Elastranian: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Rhonda Lorrentina? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and light green eyes and had yellow clothes on.

Rhonda Lorrentina: We can catch up after we beat her.

Me: I got this one. TSUKUYOMI POWER!

I flared up a Neon Blue Aura for the Moon Goddess, Tsukuyomi infused with Zen-Aku's power and I fired blades of moonlight and they hit Another Mystic Force Red and then she fell to the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Ridewatch for Mystic Force and purified it.

Me: Got it!

Nico: Nice shot J.D.

Then we saw Magistaffs and Lion Staffs for each of the Core and Non Core members of the M.O.E.

Me: Cool!

We picked them up.

I went over to Carla and gave her my serum.

Me: Carla? Are you all right?

She saw me.

Carla Jolokia: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.? Is that you?

Me: Yeah it's me.

She hugged me and was happy to see me. I had her put on my back as she was too weak to walk.

Nico: That was awesome!

Rhonda Lorrentina: Yeah it sure was!

Ink Rose: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rhonda Lorrentina: Me and Nico were in Woodworking Class and we made all kinds of really awesome furniture that the best millionaires and billionaires can only dream of. We made everything. But my favorite memory is when one of the richest men in the world came up to us and he gave us a really awesome challenge for us. He offered me and Nico $500,000,000,000.00 for making him an amazing Vacation Mansion over in Hawaii and we accepted his challenge and we got it done in less than 3 days.

Me: Wow! That was you guys!? You build the Buxbey Mansion in Hawaii all by yourselves?

May: That is amazing!

Nico: Yep and it was awesome. We got the money after that and it was so awesome.

Lola: That is really cool!

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Rhonda hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Rhonda Lorrentina: Me too Nico.

Qin: But that was so awesome that you guys did that.

Me: It sure was. Wow!

Laney: Yeah. But what do we do about this world. The Zombies and Shido's followers may be gone but the survivors here pretty much lost everything.

Miku Yuuki: No all is not lost. We can still give them a new home on our Earth.

Me: Good idea Miku.

Nico: We better get the ship here for transport.

Me: Lets do it!

We called the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and got all the people that survived beamed on board and took them to our Earth.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji

Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Zick are heading to Lansing, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility, and we're also going to destroy the fanatical and single-minded loyal vampire of Dio Brando, Vanilla Ice from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Lansing, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility, and we're also going to destroy the fanatical and single-minded loyal vampire of Dio Brando, Vanilla Ice from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders.

Nico: That's right, big guy. So, three more Champions of Harmony are right here in the capital of Michigan, awesome.

Me: And it's also my first time seeing Lansing for myself.

Lincoln: Yeah, you've seen all of Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York, J.D., along with the other cities here in Michigan, but not Lansing. This is going to be so awesome, and thanks for coming with us, Zick.

Zick: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome rescue.

Sunset Shimmer: You said it.

Suddenly, we saw the cutie marks on Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon's cutie mark on their right shoulder and the Forgiveness, Empathy, and Humility Cutie Marks on Lincoln's wider and muscular back were glowing, and that means The Champion of Forgiveness, Empathy, and Humility are near.

Ken Knudson: Awesome, the Champions of Forgiveness, Empathy, and Humility are near, now all that's left is to take down Dio Brando's fanatical and single-mindedly loyal vampire.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Vanilla Ice, and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw three girls with long flowing colored hair that matches the hair colors of Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon with their cutie marks emblazoned on their forehead, the tattoos of The Elements of Harmony on their right arms, and they're dressed in clothes that match the colors of Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, and they're defending them from Vanilla Ice.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Vanilla Ice, and he's going to kill them. I also saw three girls with long flowing colored hair matching the hair colors of Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon with their cutie marks emblazoned on their forehead, the tattoos of The Elements of Harmony on their right arms, and they're dressed in clothes that match the colors of Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, and they're defending them from Vanilla Ice.

Ken Knudson: Those three girls are Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility, and the seventh, eighth, and ninth of the 27 Champions of Harmony. We got to get over there.

?: (Romanian Accent) And destroy that fanatical vampire once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Vampire Lady, appear before us in a tornado of darkness and bats.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Vampire Lady, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Romanian accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, but we'll talk later, we've got a vampire to slay.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Vanilla Ice and it allowed the six girls to get away and Tarra Taiyou, Emily Yumiko, and Gloria Tricksenstein joined us. When Vanilla Ice he was enraged when he saw us, especially when he saw the ones who killed Dio Brando.

Vanilla Ice: You! I will kill you all for what you did to Lord Dio!

Lincoln: That vampire got what he deserved for what he's done centuries ago, and now, you're about to share the same fate.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Georgina, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic

Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Vanilla Ice, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln put Vanilla Ice in a brutal bear hug, and he sank his fangs into Vanilla Ice's neck, and as Lincoln began drinking Vanilla Ice's blood, he also began absorbing Vanilla Ice into his body using the Pillar Men's' absorption ability, and he also assimilated Vanilla Ice's powers and abilities, and he gained control of his stand, Cream. Then, when Lincoln was done feeding on Vanilla Ice's blood and also, absorbing Vanilla Ice into his body and assimilating the vampire's powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Vanilla Ice's soul inside, and the kanji appeared on Dio Brando's forehead, and he was condemned to The Black Gates as he was erased forever. We cheered wildly as as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That fanatical vampire got what he deserved, and for what he's done in serving that vampire, Dio Brando.

Nico: You said it, big guy, and that's another of Dio Brando's minions put down for good.

Me: You said it.

Tarra Taiyou: Thank you all for what you've done to that vampire.

Emily Yumiko: (Realizes something) Wait, you're…?!

Gloria Tricksenstein: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! Awesome!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 21 who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship and Harmony in Colorado after dealing with Amy McKale, Athena Wendolla in Australia after dealing with Strazio, Cassie Excelsion in Puerto Rico after dealing with Orochi, Helen Anderson in Texas after dealing with Gill, Celine Giachi Florres after dealing with Jack the Ripper, and Laura Diane Pyenington in the Ann Arbor Comedy Showcase in Ann Arbor, Michigan, and now we're here to recruit you three.

Lincoln then explains to them that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a part of a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as part of yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Tarra Taiyou, Emily Yumiko, and Gloria Tricksenstein were quite shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that they, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in their eyes, and they stood with us.

Tarra Taiyou: Alright, I'm in.

Emily Yumiko: Same here.

Gloria Tricksenstein: Same with me, we refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or Evil Starlight Glimmer destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the seventh, eighth, and ninth of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for Vanilla Ice. (To Adriana Ardelean Dracula) And it's so good to see you again, Adriana Ardelean Dracula.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, blood red eyes, vampire fangs fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Vampire Lady, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved blouse, long black frilly skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with darkness, blood, and vampires on the coattails, and the Castle of The Vampires and Vampire Lady on the back, and holstered on her back a large Vampire Lady-themed greatsword with Vampire Lady etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, black vampire wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adriana Ardelean Dracula and they hugged, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Adriana Ardelean Dracula, my Guardian Angel from Transylvania, Romania. She's a very powerful vampire who has the powers and strengths of the vampires, but not their weaknesses, and a very powerful master of darkness.

Me: Whoa, so one of your Guardian Angels is a real vampire, that also explains the vampire fangs, and that's really awesome.

Nico: That's really cool.

Lincoln: Yep, she's also a Guardian Angel of Lucy Loud and she's known to be very good friends with The Young Morticians' Club, and you're going to like this: Adriana's a descendant of the 15th century warlord and Romanian Prince, Vlad Tepes Dracula.

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor when Lincoln told us Adriana's a descendant of Vlad Tepes Dracula, the 15th century warlord and Romanian Prince.

Nico: Whoa, so not only is Adriana a vampire, she's also a descendant of the 15th century warlord and Romanian Prince, Vlad Tepes Dracula?! That's even more awesome!

Lucy Loud: When she told us and the rest of The Young Morticians' Club, it was like a dream come true for us.

Lincoln: It was really awesome for them to meet an actual descendant of Vlad Dracula, and Adriana's also taken on Lynn when she's at the worst of her wrath.

Nico: I hope she scared the gym shorts off Lynn.

Lincoln: Trust me, Nico, she's done even more than just scare Lynn's gym shorts off of her, and we'll hear about that later.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Adriana Ardelean Dracula's neck with blood red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blood red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Adriana.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Adriana Ardelean Dracula's waist and Adriana Ardelean Dracula wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Adriana Ardelean Dracula's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Naoko Naruse, Mika Kukuri, Himeno Toyokawa, and Tooko Aoki from Lets Make a Mug Too, Yuri Shiraki, and Dux from Lord of Vermilion: The Crimson King.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Naoko Naruse, Mika Kukuri, Himeno Toyokawa, and Tooko Aoki from Lets Make a Mug Too, Yuri Shiraki, and Dux from Lord of Vermilion: The Crimson King.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Naoko Naruse: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Naoko Naruse and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Vanilla Ice, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man

With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Naoko Naruse: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Naoko Naruse: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Naoko Naruse, Mika Kukuri, Himeno Toyokawa, Tooko Aoki, Yuri Shiraki, and Lux with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Lansing, Michigan was Vanilla Ice from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders, the fanatical and single-mindedly loyal vampire of Dio Brando.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in absorbing Vanilla ice into his body and putting his soul into an energy card and sending him straight to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Adriana Ardelean Dracula have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 9 of the 27 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team.

* * *

After putting an end to Vanilla Ice from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure: Stardust Crusaders, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Adriana Ardelean Dracula saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriana, and now, I can also

defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is, and I don't know if you know this, but…

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) I already know that Lincoln has a vampire form and a Nocturnal Werewolf form, Nico. I did see them on the blog, and they're really amazing.

Me: Wow, that's awesome. So, Adriana, how did you take on Lynn when she's at the worst of her wrath?

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You're not going to like it, J.D. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were working on a project for History class, and I was quite surprised when he chose my ancestor, Vlad Dracula, for his project, and I was really honored when he asked me for help with this. But, our day of work was interrupted when Lynn came charging into Lincoln's room like a mad bull and she had a knife in her hand and she wanted to kill Lincoln. Lincoln tried to reason with her, but she raised the knife and she was about to stab Lincoln in the stomach, but I saw Lincoln fire a powerful blast of fire at her. But, then Lynn stabbed Lincoln in the stomach, and it caused a pool of blood to form as he held his stomach in pain, and Lynn was about to finish him off. My blood red eyes turned even more blood red and my vampire fangs were bared and I viciously attacked her, and then, I tied her up with dark energy ropes and when Mr. and Mrs. Loud came up, I told them of what Lynn just did to Lincoln. Then, they heard Luna scream when she saw a pool of blood around Lincoln, and the other girls ran to Lincoln's room, and when they saw the pool of blood around Lincoln, along with the knife that Lynn used to stab Lincoln in the stomach. I went up to Lincoln and as I told him to lie down and took his shirt off, I then bit down on my wrist and my blood poured onto the wound on his stomach and it entered into his body, my blood took effect as the pool of his blood was then absorbed back into his body and the would sealed up. He was okay again and healthy, but my blood also had power and it also gave Lincoln all the strengths and powers of the vampires, but not the weaknesses, except for the thirst for blood, and they were so glad he was going to be okay. As for Lynn, instead of calling the cops on her to get her sent to jail, she was grounded for ten weeks and she was put inside an isolation cube in the basement. Lincoln hugged me and I hugged him back, and I also felt tears on my chest, it meant he just went through another near-death experience again thanks to Lynn.

We had tears in our eyes when she told us that.

Nico: Damn, now I'm really glad you got rid of Dark Lynn, big guy.

Lincoln: Same here, and just like what happened when Varya Pozhar donated her blood to save my life when Lynn stabbed me, Adriana donated her vampiric blood to save my life, and her blood gave me all of the strengths and powers of the vampires, but not the weaknesses, but I also did get the thirst for blood.

Leni: Yeah, and we totes saw him getting vampire fangs when his eyes turn from black to blood red, and whenever he gets hungry.

Nico: And what did you do for blood?

Lynn Sr.: Oh, that was left to Lucy and her club, they got the blood from the blood bank, and they had the Dark World Goth Girls with them, since they were of older age.

Nicholette Torrington: And when Lucy, Bertrand, Persephone, Boris, Dante, Morpheus, and Adriana told us what Lynn did to Lincoln, we wanted to go down there and tell that stubborn jackass off, but we were proud of what Adriana Dracula did to save his life, same with Varya by donating their blood to save his life, and in the process, he'd gained both powers of fire and darkness.

Clara St. Clarice: And we officially welcomed Lincoln to our club as an honorary member of us, now that he has powers of darkness, and when we saw his dark powers on display, it was so awesome.

Me: Now, that we didn't even know.

Lincoln: Clara's right, guys. Just like what Varya Pozhar did, Adriana donated her blood to save my life when Lynn stabbed me with that knife, watch this.

Lincoln put the 10,000-lb barbell up and in his large left hand, he formed a dark flame with darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night, and we were really impressed. Then, he forms training dummies in the forms of the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer, and he fired powerful blasts of darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, shadows, and creatures of the night at them and he eviscerated them, and we were impressed. Then, Lincoln went back to working out.

Nico: Awesome.

Brittney: You said it, and it also makes him an honorary member of The Goths of Darkness as well, along with being an honorary member of The Neptune Crusaders. That's so awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, a bright light descended on The World Tree Estate, and we covered our eyes. Then, the bright lights faded, and we uncovered our eyes, and to our surprise, the world of the video game, Gex, has merged with ours.

Nicole: No way, the world of the video game, Gex, has merged with ours?! Awesome!

Lincoln: Which means…

Suddenly, we heard the elevator and then, as the door opened, we were greeted by Gex the Gecko.

Lincoln: Gex the Gecko.

Gex the Gecko: That's right, and it's an honor to meet the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: This is going to be awesome having you with us, Gex, and this also means, we'll be facing off against some of your enemies as well.

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready to pulverize them.

We then welcomed Gex into the team, and we were going to like having him with us.

Later it was time for Onua's third Ambassador Mission.

Nico: I can't wait to see who we're going to face next.

Me: Me too. I hope it's another Secondary Rider this time.

Nico: Me too.

William: Anyone else want to go with us? Besides Tar Pit, Yamato, and 4 Rabbids?

Onua: How about my fellow Toa this time?

Nico: Good idea!

Tahu: It'll be an honor to meet Takeru and his team.

Gali: It sure will.

Nico: All right lets head on out!

We were off to Japan.

We arrived.

Takeru: Hey guys!

Onua: Takeru, meet my archenemy.

Tar Pit: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Joseph Monteleone but everyone calls me Tar Pit.

Takeru: Awesome to meet you! But how did you become like that?

Tar Pit: I wasn't always like this. I have this amazing power that enables me to inhabit inanimate objects and bring them to life. But I got stuck in a huge glob of asphalt and it turned me into a living blob of tar. Hence why I turned into this.

Takeru: Wow.

Onua: But he's cool with it. And these are my fellow Toa.

Tahu: Awesome to meet you. I'm Tahu, Toa of Fire.

Gali: Gali, Toa of Water.

Lewa: Lewa, Toa of Air.

Pohatu: I'm Pohatu, Toa of Stone.

Kopaka: I'm Kopaka, Toa of Ice.

Takanuva: And I'm Takanuva, Toa of Light.

Takeru: Wow! It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: And I believe you know this face.

Yamato came out.

Yamato: Takeru! Good to see you again!

Takeru: Yamato wow!

They hugged.

Onua: I didn't know you guys knew each other.

Takeru: The Zyuohgers helped us out a while back and it was awesome.

Yamato: Yeah that was back in our seventh adventure. It was Siomaneking.

Me: I remember seeing him. He was that ugly Fiddler Crab Monster from Decade.

Eli: Yeah he would not taste very good in gumbo.

Yamato: No he wouldn't.

Takeru: Does that mean you defeated Ginis?

Yamato: Yep.

Me: And I banished him to the Warp.

Nico: When we met the Zyuohger's last year we faced Bangray and I got his powers and tried them out and J.D. banished Ginis to the Warp.

Me: That was awesome. Bangray has this wicked amazing power to bring memories of people to life just by touching them.

Takeru: That is scary and cool.

Makoto: Wow it sure is.

Yamato: Takeru, I promise that when the big day comes, me and my team will DEFINITELY help you against Adel.

Takeru: That you can count on.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Adel better start making his will.

Eli: Yeah. In August it will be his last day ever.

Nico: I have the Ghost Team Set up. So far, it has Takeru, Makoto, Alain, Onua, and J.D. Just need one more.

Me: I think I have just the candidate.

I snapped my fingers and then I resurrected Alia who is Kamen Rider Dark Necrom Pink!

Nico: Yeah!

Alain: Alia!

Alia: Alain!

They hugged.

Takeru: Wow! J.D. how did you do that?

Me: I have the power to bring people back to life.

Eli: It's true.

Nico: J.D. has the power to do anything. He is a god among man and he has done so much for everyone.

Alia: Adel killed me.

Me: He did and he will pay for his crimes in blood.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Tar Pit: (hears explosion) You came back at a perfect time!

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

Takeru: Time to kick some Gamma butt!

We went to face the Gammas.

We got there and we saw a scary version of Kamen Rider Beast from Wizard! He looked like a really scary version of him and he had scary animal skulls on him and scary teeth on the helmet. It was ANOTHER BEAST!

Me: It's Another Beast!

Nico: Whoa! I was wondering when this one will show up!

Tar Pit: Who are you?!

Another Beast: This is gonna be good.

Nico: That voice!

Another Beast reverted back and it was a black hair kid with a skull tattoo on his arm and he had thug clothes.

Nico: Terrance Arbuckle!

Terrance Arbuckle: You remember me Nico. I'm Flattered.

Nico: You always did like to hurt people wherever you went Terrance!

Yamato: You know him?

Nico: Unfortunately yes I do. He was a local street thug that I busted when I lived in the Philippines. In Manilla, I was returning home with food for my family and then I saw him robbing a jewel store in broad daylight. I used my speed and caught him with ease and they gave me a bounty they had on him. It was over 700,000,000 Philippine Pesos.

Me: Wow! Good amount of money.

Yamato: Yeah.

Terrance Arbuckle: Yes and I was deported back to California and sent to prison there.

Nico: You had it coming for your crimes.

Me: And you are going to really pay for your crimes for getting involved with Swartz.

Nico: Time to kick your butt Terrance!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Yamato: Wild Instinct Awaken!

AAAAHHAAAAHHAHAH!

He turned into ZYUOH EAGLE!

Takeru, Onua, Makoto, Alain and Alia: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

We were ready!

Terrance was enveloped in Wizard Symbols and beasts and then he turned into ANOTHER BEAST!

Another Beast: GAMMA HELP ME OUT!

He had KNIFE, ONO, GAZAI, KATCHU, ONPU and YARI GAMMA!

Nico: WHOA!

Yari Gamma: I have Hōzōin Kakuzenbō In'ei.

Me: A 16th Century Japanese School Founder!

Onpu Gamma: I used Beethoven.

Me: Ludwig Van Beethoven. Yeah I know him. Great composer. We already faced you Katchu.

Katchu Gamma: True.

Me: And we also faced you Gazai.

Gazai Gamma: Yeah.

Ono Gamma: I'm for Juraj Jánošík.

Me: The 17th Century Slovak Highwayman.

Ono Gamma: That's right.

Knife Gamma: And I'm for Jack the Ripper and Sweeney Todd.

Me: Two of the most evil cannibalistic serial killers ever to terrorize Victorian Era London.

Nico: Yeah those two were monsters!

Knife Gamma: They sure were.

Me: But it's amazing that Forensic Science was able to identify who Jack the Ripper was. He was a Polish Immigrant that completely lost

his mind.

Nico: Yeah.

Makoto: Time to go Deep Spector!

Genkaigan! Deep Specter! Get go! Kakugo! Giza giza ghost!

He was ready!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Tar Pit approached Yari Gamma.

Tar Pit: Time to stick you!

Yari Gamma: Come get me Blob Boy!

Tar Pit: That's MISTER Blob Boy to you missy!

He threw globs of tar and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: One down.

I went at Knife Gamma.

Me: Time to destroy you both!

I teleported and slashed Knife Gamma and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

I caught their Eyecons and purified them!

Yamato: Time to use my own Eyecon!

He pulled out his own Eyecon!

SUN TZU AND MASTER ZIK!

Nico: Sun Tzu, the famous Military Philosopher from 6th Century B.C.

Yamato: MILITARY OF CHINA BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of red fire and it formed into a bunch of soldiers and they destroyed the rest of the Gammas that were summoned!

Nico: WOW! Take that!

Me: YEAH! And then there was one.

Another Beast: Come and get me!

He put on a ring and activated the powers of King of Flan and fired waves of Flan at us and I dodged them and they hit the temple.

Me: Whoa! He has rings for all the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.! Perfect!

Nico: Nice!

Eli: This will be awesome!

Takeru: HEY! THAT'S OUR TEMPLE, ASSHOLE!

Me: At least it's not burning! But here's what I would do to Prince Aragon that Danny Phantom faced.

I put on Skulker's ring.

SKULKER! PLEASE!

I fired a wave of ecto-energy and it hit Another Beast and he screamed in pain!

Nico: Time for a combo!

Nico, Takeru and Makoto: GHOST KAMEN BURST KICK!

They jumped and kicked Another Beast and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I grabbed the Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: Yeah!

We saw rings all over the ground and we picked them all up.

Nico: Yeah!

Makoto: (to Terrence) The temple is covered in flan. I hope you're happy!

The Temple was a total mess!

Nico: BLECH!

Nico then pulled out a mop and a sponge and bucket.

Nico: I would start cleaning bub!

Terrance grumbled and he was really infuriated. Terrance was gonna be there for a while.

We later came back.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything and it was awesome.

Zarya Moonwolf: Wow! That was awesome!

May: Next time, Yost Spiderman should go with you guys.

Nico: Good idea!

Onua: Yeah it will be! This will be an awesome way to close out the

Kamen Rider Missions.

Laney: It sure will be.

---

Later, Shu and Arkayna were getting ready for some fun time together. They were gonna go to the mall, the arcade, the movie theater and then go to lunch.

Duncan: You two ready to spend time together?

Arkayna: We sure are.

Shu: This is gonna be so awesome.

Eli: You two have fun.

Arkayna: Oh we will.

Nico: Tell us all about it when you get back.

Shu: Oh we will.

They left.

Arkayna and Shu were walking and then Laney Penn and a few members of the team were with them.

Laney Penn: Me, and some of the others are here to accompany you just in case.

Arkayna: Thanks guys.

Shu: We could use a lookout.

Arkayna: Yeah.

They were walking.

They went to the mall and the movies and arcade and more and were having burgers in the food court.

Drill Horn: You two enjoying yourselves so far?

Arkayna: We sure are. It's so awesome..

Shu: Yeah it's great.

Drill Horn: Good. Glad you are having fun.

They then later came back after having a fun time.

Me: Welcome back guys.

Nico: How was it?

Shu: Really awesome.

Nosecone: Did you two buy anything?

Arkayna: We sure did. Clothes, jewelry, games, comics, all sorts of stuff.

Leni: Wow that is totes so much fun.

Me: It sure is.

Shu: We had a really awesome time.

Nico: Well good. We're glad you did.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: Awesome. All right it's time for us to get ready for our next mission. You guys are going to love this one. We're going to battle Biff Howard Tannen from Back To The Future.

Eli: Wow! I love that movie!

Maria: I haven't watched that movie in like forever!

Nico: Great movie!

Me: Lets see what it says.

I looked him up.

---

Buford "Biff" Howard Tannen is the main antagonist of the Back to the Future trilogy, serving as the main antagonist in Back to the Future and Back to the Future Part II and a minor character in Back to the Future Part III.

Biff is the bully of George McFly, both in high school and in adulthood, and is in "love" with Lorraine McFly. He was the great-grandson of Buford "Mad Dog" Tannen and future grandfather to Griff Tannen. He is also the archenemy of Marty McFly, George McFly, Doc Brown and Lorraine Baines.

He was portrayed by Thomas F. Wilson, who also played Victor in The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, Ashtin Carnaby in Atlantis: Milo's Return, and both Flats the Flounder, and the Tattletale Strangler in the SpongeBob SquarePants series.

Original Timeline

In the original timeline, Biff Tannen started bullying George McFly when they were kids and never stopped. Biff even made George do his homework for him while he had fun and hung out with his friends, Match, Skinhead, and 3-D.

Over the next thirty years, Biff would continue to bully and intimidate George, as they both ended up working for the same company where Biff became George's supervisor (due to George doing all Biff's work for him to get promoted). Biff's crush on Lorraine never died either, although Lorraine had married George and Biff had presumably married as well.

Revised Timeline

However, things changed when the McFlys' youngest son Marty McFly accidentally traveled back through time to 1955 using his friend Doc Brown's DeLorean time machine (while escaping from the Libyan terrorists who had gunned down the former), interfering with his parents' first meeting. Marty, using the anachronistic name

"Calvin Klein," also manages to get on the wrong side of Biff by standing up to him, something which Biff was not used to.

Marty was also indirectly responsible for causing Biff to crash his car into a manure truck, and this led to Biff finding Marty and Lorraine on the night of the school dance (November 12, 1955) in Doc Brown's car. Biff's gang trapped Marty in the trunk of another car, but are driven away by it's owner Reginald and his band members who were in the car having a smoke break and Biff tried to get his way with Lorraine. George came along, as part of the plan he and Marty had made where George would find Marty "parking" with Lorraine, but soon realized that the pretend rescue was now a real one. For the first time, George stood up to Biff to stop him from raping Lorraine. He responded by attempting to break George's arm. Lorraine, trying to pull Biff away from George, was knocked to the ground. This enraged George, who finally plucks up courage, subsequently knocked out Biff with one punch. Lorraine fell in love with George at that moment, and they walked into the dance holding hands, staring into each other's eyes.

This punch led to a much more confident George, and Biff no longer had a victim to pick on. He may have found someone else to bully, but some theories suggest that as the supposed weakest kid in school had successfully stood up to and punched Biff, nobody else would let him bully them anymore. Since Biff no longer had George to do his work for him, he now had to do things for himself. He started up his auto-detailing business, which he owned and ran himself, and by 1985 it seemed to be quite popular. The McFlys were among his most loyal customers, and Biff's subservient attitude was demonstrated by addressing George as "Mr. McFly". George seemed amused at Biff's efforts to get away with as little work as possible though he and Lorraine privately credited him with unwittingly helping them get together, and they appeared to have become friends or were at least on amicable terms. Biff was nice to his customers and to their faces, but could still be mean.

2015

In the future, Biff, age seventy-eight, in 2015, Marty, Doc and Marty's girlfriend Jennifer Parker traveled forward in time from 1985 to 2015 - unaware that their departure had been witnessed by Biff.

Over the next thirty years, he remembered seeing the flying DeLorean taking off.

Biff, seemingly bitter and resentful at this point in his life, was still waxing cars by 2015, at the age of 78, and was pushed around by his grandson Griff; he even called Griff and his gang a bunch of "buttheads" for foolishly crashing into a courthouse and getting themselves arrested for it. Despite being over the age of retirement, Biff did not appear to have retired - he may have just been doing his grandson a favor by waxing his car, or he may have hit on hard times and been forced to continue working. Biff however appeared to be more intelligent than in his youth, as he had a better grip of his mixed metaphors.

Old Biff tells how Marty had his own life completely flushed down the tubes back in 1985. Biff still seemed to like bullying people, including Marty (who he thinks is Marty's future son Martin McFly Jr.), and the handle on his walking cane was in the shape of a closed fist, although he remained cautious and apprehensive around George McFly. Also, Biff's crush on Lorraine still lingered.

On October 21, 2015, Biff saw the DeLorean from 1985 in the street, which caused him to recall the time he saw the Delorean 30 years ago, Shortly after, Marty Mcfly Jr ran out of the cafe and accidentally bumped into Biff, confusing the latter as a result because he was seeing two "Marty's". He then eavesdropped on Marty's and Doc's conversation and realized that Doc Brown had invented a time machine. He may have also realized that the kid he was picking on was Marty Mcfly Jr's father Marty Mcfly from 1985. He picked up a sports almanac that Doc had thrown in the trash and stole the DeLorean whilst Doc and Marty were rescuing Jennifer from her future home. Biff headed back to November 12, 1955, with the sports almanac to give to his younger self.

Upon returning to 2015, however, Biff fades from existence, as he no longer exits in 2015 in the new timeline he created by giving his younger self the almanac.

1985A

In the alternate 1985, young Biff used the sports almanac to bet on the results of sporting events, since he now knew the results. In 1958, age twenty-one, Biff soon became very rich and powerful, spending his money on women and cars. He also started up his toxic waste company BiffCo, soon becoming one of the richest and most powerful men in America. Biff built a casino hotel in Hill Valley (at least twenty-seven stories high), named "Biff Tannen's Pleasure Paradise Casino & Hotel", on the site of the former Hill Valley Courthouse, upon legalized gambling in 1979. He also helped Richard Nixon remain President of the United States until at least 1983 (while seeking a fifth consecutive term) by covering up the Watergate scandal. Biff's effects on history affected the whole world. In this version of history, the Vietnam War was also still ongoing by May 1983. Though he was recognized as one of America's heroes, his enormous casino hotel, complete authority over the local law enforcement, and money-driven power, descended Hill Valley into a breeding ground for crime, corruption, and gang warfare.

Despite all this, Biff did not have the girl he wanted. In this version of history, he was married at least three times, presumably, the first wife was the woman he would have married in the normal timeline and the mother of his child(ren). On March 15, 1973, Biff shot and murdered George McFly, though Lorraine was unaware he did this. Biff and Lorraine got married in 1973, possibly by offering financial support to the young widow and her three children, but the money and power had gone to his head and he treated her horribly, and among other things, forced her to get breast implants. This went on until 1996 when Lorraine finally shot Biff (possibly as revenge for shooting George). There is another possibility; having created an alternate timeline by giving his younger self the almanac, the old Biff from 2015 no longer exists, now that 2015 will become part of the 1985 alternate timeline.

The improved 1985

This version of reality was erased when Marty and Doc went back to 1955 and got the almanac from Biff before he could use it, causing Biff to crash into the very same manure truck a second time. The timeline went back to how it was at the end of the first film, where Biff was running his auto detailing business.

Once Marty had returned to 1985 for the second time, Biff was back to working as an auto-detailer and he waxed Marty's Toyota truck for him once more.

Back to the Future: The Ride

During an experiment in 1955 from the Institute of Future Technology, Biff stows himself into the vehicle and finds himself in the present. Doc's dog Einstein spots him wandering through the walls via the security camera system. Biff hassles a security guard with an "I'm a butthead!" sign. Doc worries that if Biff takes any valuables from the institute, it could wipe out the universe. Biff also finds himself viewing the guests who are to be part of Doc Brown's time-traveling experiment. He tries to coerce the guests into helping him when security shows up. Biff dismisses them then sprays on the security camera. After briefly knocking out the power, Biff storms the garage and ties up the scientists who were in 1955. He then traps Doc in his office. Upon realizing Biff's presence, Doc tries to remind Biff he must get back to 1955 or there could be a major paradox. Biff then takes the DeLorean's keys and hijacks it.

The guests, using the 8-passenger DeLorean remote-controlled by Doc, chase Biff through 2015 Hill Valley, crashing into signs while dodging traffic. In the ice age, Biff tries to confuse the visitors by knocking snow and ice from the ear onto them. In the dinosaur age, Biff tries to feed the riders to a Tyrannosaurus Rex, only to be knocked into a river of lava by the T-Rex. Biff pleads for help, then the guests bump the DeLorean and they arrive back in the institute. Biff thanks the guests for saving him, only to be captured by security.

---

When I was done I was mad.

Me: Why that rotten sack of earwigs! I can't wait to make sure this guy pays for everything he did!

Nico: He is a monster!

Yost M.J.: Poromon, are you a happy drunk or an angry drunk?

Itachi Uchiha: Oh, Poromon's a Happy Drunk. A VERY happy drunk.

Nico: Yep. But we're going to make this monster pay.

Applejack: Why that low-down double-dealing sidewinder!

Me: Now we're going to make sure he gets the biggest beating ever.

Then Private HIVE, Po Kong, Stinky Butt, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, 2016 Morbucks, Toyman, Eccentro, and Ebon appeared.

Private HIVE: Permission for me, Po Kong, Stinky Butt, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, 2016 Morbucks, Toyman, Eccentro, and Ebon to go with you all, sir?

Nico: Granted soldier. We're going to stop Biff Howard Tannen.

Toyman: From Back to The Future!? I remember him!

Nico: Yep. Good times back then.

Eli: It sure was.

Magma: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: An Evolved Panuncian Gene-slammer next. It's one of the only 2 left.

Me: Then that means someone that knows all about cloning like Naruto or any of us.

Laney: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Ebon: I'll open a portal to our destination.

Nico: It's not anywhere in this time Ebon. It's in the past. Our scans show that Biff is located in the past. In the year 1430 in France.

Marinette: So he's in the time of the Hundred Years War! Joan of Arc is in trouble.

Nico: Yeah. We better get over there and fast.

Drag Strip: There's only two people who can help us with this.

Nico: Yep. Marty McFly and Dr. Emmett Brown.

Laney: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Danica Levine, a bad girl bully from Helena McTroy's past who's been a big-time nightmare to Helena and her friends with her making threats to the kids, teachers, and staff at school. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Helena, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Danica Levine.

Helena McTroy: (Gasps) Danica Levine?! I thought I'd never have to deal with that bitch after I got her sent to prison for what she did.

Nico: Helena, you know her?

Helena McTroy: Unfortunately, I do, Nico.

Helena McTroy took out a photo of a bad girl with long black hair, hazel eyes, and a really evil grin on her face, and she was dressed in black punk clothes.

Me: She looks like someone who's about to get her face smashed in.

Helena McTroy: She is. That's Danica Levine, she's a bully who's completely bad to the bone, and she's bullied me and the other kids and made us look like a bunch of idiots. She's gotten away with her crimes because she's made death threats to the kids, teachers, and staff, and she's ushered in a reign of terror.

We gasped in shock.

Lola: What an uncouth ape.

Lori: I literally thought we never have to deal with that bitch ever again for all the trouble she caused to Helena.

Lincoln: Yeah, we remembered that bitch all too well. But, Helena stopped her reign of terror when she'd gotten videotapes of Danica bullying the kids, teachers, and staff, and making death threats on them, along with a tape recording.

Helena McTroy: That's right, and in the end, I'd gotten Danica Levine expelled from school and sent to prison for life in Lucasville Prison. How the hell did that bitch get out?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it, she and a few inmates incited a riot in Lucasville Prison, and she killed one of the guards by ripping his head off, stealing the keys to her cell, and she broke out of jail.

Me: That bitch.

Nico: Oh, now she's gone way too far with what she did.

Helena McTroy: Now, I'm really going to rip her in two for this. Lincoln, if you don't mind me…?

Lincoln: Say no more, Helena, Danica's not getting out of this. She's going to get her legs and arms broken and she's getting turned into a human pretzel.

Nico: Awesome. Alright, gang, let's go, time to go meet Marty McFly and Dr. Emmett Brown and teach that buttface bully, Biff Tannen, a lesson he's never going to forget.

Helena McTroy: And you'd better be ready, Danica Levine, because I'm about to give you the biggest asskicking of your life for every last evil thing you've done to everyone who's crossed you, you violent stupid piece of shit!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dang, now she's really mad!

Lincoln: What Danica Levine's done has really made anyone mad, and she got a nasty case of karma when Helena busted her long ago. But, it looks like Danica refused to learn her lesson, and now, she's about to get the beating of her life. No one bullies one of my Guardian Angels and gets away with it.

Nico: Lets get moving then.

We were off to Dr. Brown's lab.

We arrived at Dr. Brown's lab and it was luckily on the west side of the city.

Nico: Here we are.

We went in.

Nico: Hello?

We heard some noises.

Mammoth: Doc Brown? You here? Some bad shit is going on!

We then saw Dr. Brown and Marty.

Marty McFly: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Awesome to see you.

Nico: Same to you Marty.

Me: We need your help guys.

Dr. Brown: Why what is the problem?

Me: Well…

We told them everything and it was shocking!

Dr. Brown: That evil miscreant is out!?

Me: I remember you put him in jail before. But we're not going to let him get out of prison again.

Dr. Brown: First, I'll have to set up something.

Dr. Ghastly: The DeLorean, right?

Dr. Brown: Yep!

Me: Awesome! The iconic DeLorean. Awesome car.

Laney: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: That is so awesome.

Po Kong: How do you like the team, Tarra?

Tarra Taiyou: It's really awesome!

Emily Yumiko: We're all loving it.

Gloria Tricksenstein: Yeah it's amazing.

Me: And you girls are going to kick a lot of butt soon.

Marty was playing his guitar.

Sandpit: Your guitar's really awesome, Marty.

Marty McFly: Thanks it's a hobby.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Dr. Brown is just as awesome too.

Nico: And he invented a really awesome time-traveling car.

Cavalier: You should see how Luke plays the guitar.

Luke Loud: You would love it dude.

Nico: Yeah it's awesome.

Me: Marty we're really sorry that Biff put you through so much shit.

We'll gladly make that buttface pay for his crimes.

Marty McFly: Thanks guys.

Robin Food: Tik tok, Doctor. Tik tok! By now, Tannen has probably made a few alterations to the past!

Dr. Brown: Please don't rush me. I'm working as fast as I can.

Nico: Patience Robin Food.

Robin Food: Sorry.

We waited.

Eris: Time travel causing problems is too much chaos for me. Like Cookie Monster inventing Facebook!

Nico: That's funny.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Very silly analogy.

Dr. Brown: The Delorean's ready!

Brawlrus: Really?!

Dr. Brown: Yep.

Nico: Sweet!

Me: But Marty is gonna have to ride in it. We'll use our powers to get there.

Dr. Brown: I even made some upgrades. Now, it has weapons.

Stinky Butt: To defend itself. Clever.

Nico: Awesome!'

Eli: Lets go back in time.

Dr. Brown: No. We're going BACK TO THE FUTURE!

Tricloid: That's so iconic that I'm not even going to correct that!

Me: That has been around since 1985.

Nico: Yep. Awesome and iconic. Lets roll!

We cut open a portal into the past and we zoomed in!

WE WERE OFF TO THE PAST!

## 15th Century France - Hundred Years War

We arrived!

Toyman: Here we are.

Me: Wow! 15th Century France, during the Hundred Years War.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: That was so awesome! I aways wonder what it would be like to travel through time.

Me: Yeah it's a really awesome experience.

Nico: But we better take precautions. J.D. use your magic to protect the world from damages and changes done here so it won't affect our time.

Me: Right.

I went and did so.

Nico: Great. Lets go.

We covered the DeLorean with trees. Then we looked over a hill and we saw a brutal battle! It was amazing.

Nico: Wow! The Hundred Years War.

Eli: Terrible time back then.

Marty McFly: Yep.

We saw Joan of Arc fighting.

Marinette: There she is.

Nico: Lets go!

We went over.

We helped kill the English that Joan was fighting!

Joan of Arc: Hey guys! It's awesome you're here.

Kaiba: Joan of Arc, good to see you again.

Joan of Arc: You too Seto and you all arrived just in time.

Lola: Glad we came.

Camie: It's amazing that all this happened here.

Me: It was 590 years ago here.

Nico: Yeah.

Joan of Arc: But it's great you all are here. This big bully brute attacked my men.

Me: Biff is here!

Marty: Guys, before we go after Biff, I just want to say that I like the Eyecons and Ridewatches you use.

Nico: Thanks!

Me: Glad you like them. They are awesome.

Marty: In fact, after tomorrow, you guys should start using them in the usual battles.

Eccentro: That's not a bad idea.

Me: I agree there.

Eli: Yeah.

Joan of Arc: What are you guys talking about?

Me: Oh sorry Joan. We got these.

I pulled out a Ridewatch and Eyecon.

Me: Long story on those. But it's really amazing.

Pounce: I don't mean to make a pun. But, it's time for an entrance!

Nico: Right!

Eli: I sense Biff over in that forest. He's in a clearing.

Joan Delaney: Then that's where we need to go. By the way how have you been my past life?

Joan of Arc: Been great Joan. (Laughs) Feels amazing seeing my future life here.

Nico: That is awesome.

We went to find Biff and we saw him and went at him.

He was looking around and then the spirits of the Metals of History appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a Phoenix Cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We came out and faced him!

Lola: YEAH!

Marty McFly: No more Biff! You will pay for hurting people!

Biff: You think you and Team Loud Phoenix Storm can stop me wimp!?

Me: Try me!

Nico then punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and smashed him down!

2016 Morbucks: Sorry, dirtbag. But we've already got two Kamen Rider villains with plans to change the past. That's more than enough!

Nico: That's right!

Joan of Arc: You will pay for your crimes.

Then Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Bronze Kneecap, Dumbbelltron, Springfield Mafia, Touch & Go, Grundy, Johnny 13, Melter, and Black Spider appeared.

Nico: Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Bronze Kneecap, Dumbbelltron, Springfield Mafia, Touch & Go, Grundy, Johnny 13, Melter, and Black Spider.

Mr. Touch: Awesome seeing you all here.

Me: 590 years into the past. That is awesome.

Titanium Toenail: It sure is and Marty it's awesome to meet you! I loved watching Back to the Future back when I was a kid. Great movie series back then.

Marty McFly: Awesome.

Me: For 37 years it was an Iconic movie.

Brass Knuckles: Using the Eyecons and Ridewatches in the battles starting tomorrow isn't a bad idea, actually.

Titanium Toenail: It'll really make them interesting.

Bronze Kneecap: We just have to wait until tomorrow though.

Me: It will be awesome to try out.

Dumbbelltron: (to Nico) We heard you went to Takashi's world.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Fat Tony: Kill any more zombies there?

Nico: Yep and all of Shido's followers. But the planet is too far gone.

Legs: Oh man.

?: That was crazy.

A figure came out and it was SINUKU from episode 10 of S.P.D.!

---

Sinuku was once a brilliant scientist and specialized on military technology. He worked with young eartling scientist Dr. Rheas. But then he turned to crime and was arrested. But he escped with the help of Troobians. After escaping from KO-35's satellite prison thanks to Broodwing and Emperor Gruumm Sinuku heads to Earth to meet with an old friend - Dr. Rheas, who has the control to some demagnetons. He arrived to Earth to find his weapons, megatons, a powerful rockets. He arrived at his cave with Krybots. Jack, Sky and Z destroyed his krybots, but he managed to find his megatons and escape. His rockets needed a special chemical element, which his former partner Dr. Rheas possessed. He requested Broodwing to give him a giant robot to help him find the element. Broodwing created a robot for him. The robot could create hologram doubles. He is intercepted by the S.P.D. Rangers who bring him down in his giant robot using the Delta Squad Megazord. However, Sinuku tricked the Rangers with his holograms and arrived to his former friend Dr. Rheas and demanded the element for his weapons. But then Jack arrived and destroyed the Krybots, that guarded Sinuku and fought the villain. Sinuku fought with his sword and lasers from eyes. But then the other rangers arrived and Sinuku retreated to his robot and fought the megazord. He fired at megazord with his megatons, damaging it. But then rangers reflected the blasts back at him, destroying the robot. Sinuku then gets out of robot. The Rangers then finish the job by containing Sinuku with the Canine Cannon.

---

Sydney Drew: Sinuku!

Sinuku: Been a long time rangers. But in the future actually. Not here.

Me: I remember you! You appeared during Syd's birthday and you were getting some weapons from your old partner Dr. Rheas.

Sinuku: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: That was a good one.

Sinuku: (to Sydney Drew) I actually had no idea that it was your birthday on the day that I made my move.

Sydney Drew: That's all right but it was fun facing you.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Marty you are in for an awesome show.

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Jack Atlas, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Princess Fabia, Runo, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Nico's Rescue in the World of High School of The Dead

---

Brass Knuckles was first.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack Atlas) Nico's Rescue was in Takeshi's world. It's still as bleak as ever.

Jack Atlas: And we know who is to blame for all that.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding it was still a nightmare.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah Shido destroyed that entire planet completely.

Sunburn: No kidding. I'm glad we gave him the Black Gates.

Fabia: Me too. He got what he deserved times infinity.

Runo: So did all his followers. They deserved it.

Tempest Shadow: Shows that they were absolute evil to their last breath.

Brass Knuckles: They were more than just that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and light and smashed him down.

---

## Chazz Princeton, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jenny Wakeman, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - Us killing the rest of the zombies and then meeting Another Mystic Red

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) Nico, Ink Rose, and the rest did good killing the rest of the zombies. They also met Another Mystic Red too.

Chazz: They sure did and that was so awesome and cool.

Pinkie Pie: We all thought so ourselves! What happened on that planet was just horrible.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was awful.

Sprocket: Takeshi, Saya and friends all went through hell.

Jenny Wakeman: They sure did. What a nightmare.

Titanium Toenail: Yeah no kidding. And they didn't graduate from school because of it. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Stella Zhau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Princess Frosta, Lana, Killer Frost, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - Lincoln's rescue and us meeting Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lansing, Michigan. And that he met Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Forgiveness, Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Empathy, and Gloria Tricksenstein, the Champion of Humility.

Stella Zhau: It sure was and we met three champions of harmony too. They are all amazing.

Rainbow Dash: The rescue was where we battled Vanilla Ice.

Scootaloo: Yeah that vampire dimwit had it coming.

Whirlwind: He deserved to be destroyed too.

Princess Frosta: He sure did.

Lana: But it was awesome.

Killer Frost: Yeah he sure did.

Bronze Kneecap: Good riddance. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Ben 10,000, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Nokama, Gali, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Meeting a Vampire Lady Gene-Slammer

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) I heard you guys met a Vampire Lady Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Ben 10,000: Her name is Adriana Ardelean Dracula and to our surprise and amazement she is the descendant of Vlad III The Impaler of Wallachia from back in the 15th Century.

Dumbelltron: Wow! He was one of the most ruthless kings in all of Eastern Europe.

Fluttershy: He sure was. But she is also a true vampire.

Tornado Bolt: She sure is. But she saved Lincoln's life when Lynn hurt him.

---

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriana, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is, and I don't know if you know this, but…

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) I already know that Lincoln has a vampire form and a Nocturnal Werewolf form, Nico. I did see them on the blog, and they're really amazing.

Me: Wow, that's awesome. So, Adriana, how did you take on Lynn when she's at the worst of her wrath?

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You're not going to like it, J.D. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were working on a project for History class, and I was quite surprised when he chose my ancestor, Vlad Dracula, for his project, and I was really honored when he asked me for help with this. But, our day of work was interrupted when Lynn came charging into Lincoln's room like a mad bull and she had a knife in her hand and she wanted to kill Lincoln. Lincoln tried to reason with her, but she raised the knife and she was about to stab Lincoln in the stomach, but I saw Lincoln fire a powerful blast of fire at her. But, then Lynn stabbed Lincoln in the stomach, and it caused a pool of blood to form as he held his stomach in pain, and Lynn was about to finish him off. My blood red eyes turned even more blood red and my vampire fangs were bared and I viciously attacked her, and then, I tied her up with dark energy ropes and when Mr. and Mrs. Loud came up, I told them of what Lynn just did to Lincoln. Then, they heard Luna scream when she saw a pool of blood around Lincoln, and the other girls ran to Lincoln's room, and when they saw the pool of blood around Lincoln, along with the knife that Lynn used to stab Lincoln in the stomach. I went up to Lincoln and as I told him to lie down and took his shirt off, I then bit down on my wrist and my blood poured onto the wound on his stomach and it entered into his body, my blood took effect as the pool of his blood was then absorbed back into his body and the would sealed up. He was okay again and healthy, but my blood also had power and it also gave Lincoln all the strengths and powers of the vampires, but not the weaknesses, except for the thirst for blood, and they were so glad he was going to be okay. As for Lynn, instead of calling the cops on her to get her sent to jail, she was grounded for ten weeks and she was put inside an isolation cube in the basement. Lincoln hugged me and I hugged him back, and I also felt tears on my chest, it meant he just went through another near-death experience again thanks to Lynn.

We had tears in our eyes when she told us that.

Nico: Damn, now I'm really glad you got rid of Dark Lynn, big guy.

Lincoln: Same here, and just like what happened when Varya Pozhar donated her blood to save my life when Lynn stabbed me, Adriana donated her vampiric blood to save my life, and her blood gave me all of the strengths and powers of the vampires, but not the weaknesses, but I also did get the thirst for blood.

Leni: Yeah, and we totes saw him getting vampire fangs when his eyes turn from black to blood red, and whenever he gets hungry.

Nico: And what did you do for blood?

Lynn Sr.: Oh, that was left to Lucy and her club, they got the blood from the blood bank, and they had the Dark World Goth Girls with them, since they were of older age.

Nicholette Torrington: And when Lucy, Bertrand, Persephone, Boris, Dante, Morpheus, and Adriana told us what Lynn did to Lincoln, we wanted to go down there and tell that stubborn jackass off, but we were proud of what Adriana Dracula did to save his life, same with Varya by donating their blood to save his life, and in the process, he'd gained both powers of fire and darkness.

Clara St. Clarice: And we officially welcomed Lincoln to our club as an honorary member of us, now that he has powers of darkness, and when we saw his dark powers on display, it was so awesome.

Me: Now, that we didn't even know.

Lincoln: Clara's right, guys. Just like what Varya Pozhar did, Adriana donated her blood to save my life when Lynn stabbed me with that knife, watch this.

Lincoln put the 10,000-lb barbell up and in his large left hand, he formed a dark flame with darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night, and we were really impressed. Then, he forms training dummies in the forms of the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer, and he fired powerful blasts of darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, shadows, and creatures of the night at them and he eviscerated them, and we were impressed. Then, Lincoln went back to working out.

Nico: Awesome.

Brittney: You said it, and it also makes him an honorary member of The Goths of Darkness as well, along with being an honorary member of The Neptune Crusaders. That's so awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dumbelltron: My goodness! That is amazing!

Stealth Elf: It sure is. We are proud of her for doing that.

Dumbelltron: Now I'm REALLY glad that Dark Lynn bit the dust for good.

Nokama: No kidding and so are the Loud Kids.

Gali: Yeah no kidding there.

Dumbelltron: Good riddance. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and water and smashed him down.

---

## Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sophie Casterwill, Sandpit and Gargoyle VS The Springfield Mafia - Onua's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) We heard today was Onua's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Louie: How was it?

Sora Takenouchi: It was really awesome! And they battled Another Beast Kamen Rider. Turns out it was an old enemy from Nico's past named Terrance Arbuckle!

Fat Tony: I've heard of him! He was a dangerously bad to the bone kid that loved to cause trouble.

Phoenixmon: I didn't know you knew about him.

Rarity: That is good that Nico and the group stopped him.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is. And we all got rings imbued with the powers of the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Gill Grunt: That is really awesome.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) It sure is amazing.

Fat Tony: Wow! That is amazing that we have so many tools imbued with our powers. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and fire and smashed them down.

---

## Tyler Bowman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch &

Go - Us Kicking Another Secondary Rider's Butt

---

Mr. Go & Touch were next.

Mr. Touch: (to Tyler) Onua and the others did good kicking Another Beast's Butt. Who was he?

Tyler Bowman: His name was Terrance Arbuckle. He was an old enemy that Nico busted in the Philippines ages ago.

Starlight Glimmer: He was a street thug that caused LOTS of problems for everyone there.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that guy was bad to the bone.

Hex: He sure was and we mean like in the song too.

Sora Takenouchi: But he covered the whole temple in flan and Nico forced him to work there.

Mr. Go: Wow! That is great!

Phoenixmon: It sure was awesome seeing him work instead of do crimes.

Robin Food: That is true to the word my friends.

Mr. Touch: It sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of bones, lightning, stars and magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tyler Bowman, Amy Anderson, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - Arkayna and Shu's time out

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) I heard today was Arkayna and Shu's time out. They've earned it!

Ghost Rider: They sure did and they had a lot of fun too. Thank goodness the mall wasn't attacked by terrorists.

Twilight Sparkle: No I think we got rid of all the terrorists forever.

Starshine Sparkle: Thank goodness for that too.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Tyler Bowman: Battling all those terrorists was fun and all though.

Amy Anderson: At least the world is safe from them too.

Johnny 13: Yeah thank goodness for that. Shall we get it on?

He revved up his motorcycle.

Ghost Rider: Lets ride!

REEEEEVVVVV!

He transformed!

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

They drove after him and fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

Aquaman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hulk, She-Hulk, Red She-Hulk, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Arkayna and Shu had a great time at the mall

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) Arkayna and Shu had a great time at the mall. What did they buy there?

Aquaman: All kinds of great stuff. Clothes, video games, jewelry, electronics, everything.

Applejack: They had a really great time there and it was fun.

Apple Bloom: I agree there. I'm glad that they had fun.

Flashwing: We all are glad they did.

Hulk: Hulk happy for them.

She-Hulk: Same here. It was fun for them.

Red She-Hulk: It sure was awesome.

Melter: Good. I'm glad they had fun. Lets do it!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and water and smashed him down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Ruby Rose, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Who does Biff Howard Tannen think he is!?

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Who does bully man think he is!? Bully man no deserve to time travel!

Tristan Taylor: I'm not really sure how he was able to travel back in time myself but one thing is for sure, it won't end well for Biff after everything he did.

Princess Luna: Yes it sure won't. It'll be in jail.

Moondust: Absolutely. It will not be good for him.

Blackout: I hope Biff likes eating chum in the prison cafeteria.

Grundy: Good thing J.D. don't throw up when hearing word anymore.

Ruby Rose: That is true but good riddance.

Grundy: Grundy agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sheila, Eric, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - Back to The Future is an iconic movie

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) Back to The Future is an iconic movie. One that I was starting to think we'd never cover.

Jenny Wakeman: That is true and I'm glad we are covering it! Its been popular since 1985. It was great.

Black Spider: It sure is! And I love Back to The Future. One of my favorite movies from when I was a kid.

Princess Celestia: That was a great series back then.

Amber Morning: It sure was amazing!

Spotlight: That is amazing though.

Sheila Loud: I thought so too.

Eric Loud: You said it.

Black Spider: Great series. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, May, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lisa, Lucy, Lana and Lily VS Sinuku

---

Sinuku was next.

Nico: This will be awesome!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and it had a bunch of bazookas. They were called the Thrashers of Buttface Bullies, they're a pair of bazookas that has an unlimited ammo supply of dynamite, bombs, and other explosives, and these babies will give that buttface, Biff Tannen, a headache, and the same goes with Pablo and Anderson. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Nico: Lets do it! But first this.

He pulled his SPD Morpher.

Nico: SPD Morpher Judgement Mode!

He pressed a button and a timer came on. 30 Seconds later the Red X Lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

SPD Rangers: DELTA ENFORCERS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Sinuku and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a containment card!

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Nico went up to the card and picked it up.

Nico: Sinuku you have failed this timeline.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Biff it's time for us to really kick your ugly butt!

Emma: Why do I get the feeling that we'll see the Build team one more time before the big day?

Nico: I have that same feeling too. But it will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

I pulled out the keys for the Kamen Rider Build team.

Me: These are the Build Kamen Rider Keys. I call this one the Formula Beast Force.

Nico: Ooh nice one.

Me: It was the best I got. But I thought it was cool.

Troy: I like it.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! FORMULA BEAST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Build Kamen Riders! Troy was Build, Noah was Cross-Z, Gia was Grease, Jake was Rogue, Emma was Blood and Orion was Hell Bros!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Blood we haven't seen or met yet.

Orion: Wow this is awesome!

Troy: Yeah it is!

Nico: Yep.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURN DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramagers and we summoned the Build, Kabuto, Zero-One, Faiz, Fourze, Decade and Zi-O Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Awesome!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Tuddrussel: IT'S GO TIME! GET SOME!

Joan Of Arc, Marinette and Joan Delenney: WE ARE JUDGEMENT AND HEAVEN IS NIGH!

We went at Biff and punched and pulverized him all over the place.

Nico: TAKE THIS YOU BUTTFACE!

POW!

We punched him all over!

Firecracker Burst: Try this on!

She put on the ring for Star Creature!

STAR CREATURE! PLEASE!

She fired a blast of stars and they hit Biff all over!

Nico: WHOA! Awesome F.B.

Firecracker Burst: Thanks Nico. That was awesome.

We punched and pulverized him all over the place.

Marty really punched and pulverized him into dust!

Marty: That was for giving me wedgies!

POW! BLAM! WHAM!

Drillhorn, Nosecone, Laney Penn and Duncan used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Drillhorn's X-Ray Beam, Nosecone's Laser Pistol and Laney and Duncan's powers 100-fold.

Laney Penn and Nosecone: CANADA PHOTON BURST!

Drillhorn and Duncan: X-RAY CANADA BLAST!

Solaria Couple and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN OF THE SUN BLAST!

Spiderman Couple and Private HIVE: SPIDER HIVE BLAST!

Light Comedy and Stinky Butt: LIGHT OF FARTS BLAST!

Looney Couple and Cavalier: COMEDY SWORD BLAST!

Kingdom Hearts King & Queen and Eris: LIGHT AND DARK CHAOS STRIKE!

Toa of Ice and Mammoth: ICE MAMMOTH CHARGE!

Sports Stars of Earth and 2016 Morbucks: SPORTS GREED BLAST!

Aquitar Rangers and Toyman: ALIEN TOY STORM!

Nerd Brother and Sister and Eccentro: NERDS OF WEIRDNESS

BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRES OF FORGIVENESS MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Marinette, Joan of Arc and Joan Delenney: HEAVEN'S WRATH THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired a massive blast of lightning from the Heavens.

Rhonda Lorrentina, Sunset Shimmer, Marinette, Joan of Arc, Joan Delenney, Marty McFly, Lola, Lana and Tuddrussel: TIME BURST BLAST!

They fired waves of light and energy.

Lincoln: Taste the divine judgement for all the sins you have committed! 1430'S ELEMENT STYLE: JOAN OF ARC!

Jessica Shannon: 1430'S STING STYLE: PHILIP III!

Peni Parker: 1430S WEB STYLE: WILLIAM WAYNFLETE!

Entrapta: 1430S LIGHTNING STYLE: ALEXANDER I ALDEA!

Perfuma: 1430S NATURE STYLE: POPE EUGENE IV!

Frosta: 1430S ICE STYLE: NEZAHUALCOYOTL!

Lum Invader: 1430S LIGHTNING STYLE: ILIAS OF MOLDAVIA!

Sari Sumdac: 1430S LIGHTNING STYLE: JAN VAN EYCK!

Hilda: (British Accent) 1430S FIRE STYLE: SIGISMUND OF LUXEMBOURG!

Mai Shiranui: 1430S FIRE STYLE: EDWARD THE KING PHILOSOPHER!

Yuna: 1430S WATER STYLE: ZARA YAQOB!

Nanami Simpson: 1430S WATER STYLE: ENGELBREKT ENGELBREKTSSON!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said figures from the 15th Century!

Lincoln and his harem: 1430S FINAL SMASH: TEUTONIC ORDER KNIGHTS!

They summoned the Teutonic Order Knights to attack Biff and they smashed and pulverized him all over the place and the blasts all hit him and knocked him out.

He was knocked out and tied up. He was going back to prison for a long time.

Mr. Go: No more messing with the timeline for Tannen.

Nico: That's for sure.

Johnny 13: Now, he's about to be punished severely.

Me: He's in prison where he belongs for all eternity.

Melter: The rings that Onua and the others got came in handy as well.

Eli: They sure did! That was so awesome.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: I'm going to love it here with you guys

Tarra Taiyou: Same with me.

Emily Yumiko: Me too.

Gloria Tricksenstein: And me.

Rhonda Lorrentina: Same with me.

Black Spider: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Arkayna: Let's go home. And then, I'll show you guys more of what me and Shu bought.

Grundy: Grundy can't wait!

Me: Yeah!

Marty McFly: But this was so awesome helping you all out.

Me: Glad you had a lot of fun Marty.

?: (Banshee Screech) HELENA MCTROY, I WILL DESTROY YOU FOR RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Helena McTroy: I knew there's no mistaking that banshee screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Danica Levine.

A punk teenage girl with long black hair, bloodstained prison clothes, hazel eyes, and a really evil grin on her face came out, it was Danica Levine, Helena McTroy's former bully who was sent to prison for what she's done in the past.

Helena McTroy: I never thought I'd have to deal with you ever again after what you've done, Danica Levine. You just don't even know when to quit, do you?

Danica Levine: Shut up, bitch! You ruined everything for me, and now, I'm going to kill you, Lincoln, and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm for ruining everything for me. I will destroy everything!

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her, and it pissed her off badly.

Lincoln: Yep, you're still the same out-of-control psycho, Danica, but we'll soon be rid of you for good.

Helena McTroy: That's right, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Danica Levine.

Suddenly, Helena McTroy's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a golden energy aura with fiery flames, phoenixes, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Winged Dragon of Ra-themed sword from her back, and as she approached

Danica Levine, she left gold energy, fiery flames, phoenixes, and dragons with every step.

Helena McTroy: You really make me sick, Danica Levine. You've constantly bullied and tortured me and the rest of the kids for no other reason other than to bring misery to everyone in your path, and you've made frequent death threats to all the kids, teachers, and staff. I was glad I put a stop to you for what you've done, but you refuse to learn your lesson, and now, I'll see to it that you get sent to a new prison where you'll stay there until the day you die.

Suddenly, Helena McTroy was surrounded by a massive vortex of gold energy with fiery flames and phoenixes and dragon surrounding it, there's The Winged Dragon of Ra flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Helena McTroy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Helena McTroy grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing golden hair, she has a gold flower in her hair, she has neon blue eyes and a gold energy aura with fiery flames, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding her, she has The Winged Dragon of Ra and with the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Winged Dragon of Ra earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Winged Dragon of Ra with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with gold crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Helena McTroy has on a sleeveless checkerboard vest, sleeveless leopard print dress top, gold skirt with flowers on it, gold pants, leopard print high heels, and long sleeveless gold trenchcoat with fiery flames, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is The Winged Dragon of Ra with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Helena McTroy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive gold angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large gold feathers have red and blue tips on the feathers. Helena McTroy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with gold gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Helena McTroy's massive Winged Dragon of Ra-themed sword was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of gold energy, flames, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Winged Dragon of Ra's Golden Phoenix Greatsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with The Winged Dragon of Ra etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, The Winged Dragon of Ra's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four Winged Dragon of Ra's heads with blue gems in its mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Winged Dragon of Ra's head with red gems for eyes, blue gem in its forehead and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Winged Dragon of Ra that said, "Helena McTroy, Gene-Slammer of The Winged Dragon of Ra, Kindergarten Friend of Emily LaRue and Girl Jordan, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Danica Levine, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ヘレナ・マクトロイ、ラの翼のあるドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、エミリー・ラルーとガール・ジョーダンの幼稚園の友人、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子のデスパイザー、ダニカ・レヴィンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Helena McTroy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY FIRESTORM WINGED DRAGON OF RA PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Helena McTroy's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Danica Levine saw it, she flew into a homicidal rage and got out a knife to stab Helena, but Helena dodged the knife and she fired a gold energy blast with fire, phoenixes, dragons, and The Winged Dragon of Ra, and it hits Danica Levine, burning her and sending her flying into a wall, but it made her even more pissed off than before.

Nico: Whoa, Helena McTroy's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, that's so awesome.

Me: Now, Danica Levine's going to get burned badly.

Lincoln: Wow, Helena, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Helena McTroy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Winged Dragon of Ra and Divine Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we pulverize that stupid piece of crap and beat her into the dirt?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Helena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Helena McTroy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of tormenting Helena are over, Danica Levine.**

Helena McTroy and Lincoln went after Danica Levine, who continued trying to stab them with a knife, but Lincoln fired a rainbow fireball at her and melted her knife and pissed her off even more, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, gold energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, and Angels at Danica Levine, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and left scars on her, and it pissed her off even more. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice and a ball of fire, and as the ball of ice hit her, she was frozen, and when the ball of fire hit her, she was unfrozen, but she got hit and burned. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of darkness at Danica Levine, and it hit her and she got burned badly, and he and Helena fired a powerful rainbow energy blast, which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Danica Levine's body, so she couldn't escape and it pissed her off even more. We cheered wildly for what Helena McTroy and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Helena McTroy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive gold angel wings are permanent.

Danica Levine: I always knew you were a monster, bitch!

Helena McTroy: The only monster here is you, Danica!

Lincoln: And now, you're going back to prison, but this time, you're staying in there until the day you die.

Lincoln beamed Danica Levine to The Uranus Prison where she was put in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and chained to the wall with Neutronium Chains and rainbow energy chains and she let out a scream of rage and anger.

Helena McTroy: That'll teach you, bitch. Thanks for helping me take down Danica Levine once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helena.

Suddenly, Helena McTroy wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Helena McTroy's face, they kissed passionately as Helena McTroy's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Winged Dragon of Ra flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Awesome, and we took down two buttface bullies.

Me: Yeah, Biff Tannen who makes Marty's life a living nightmare.

Lincoln: And Danica Levine who's bullied Helena all her life and threatened everyone around her with death, but was brought down by Helena and sent to prison.

Eli: Bullies that are beyond redemption are the scum of the Earth.

Me: And we met a lot of bullies who fit that category, and they deserve to be locked up.

Nico: That's right, and the moral is anyone who dares to bully another is going to face some very serious consequences, namely a nasty beatdown from all of us.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Nico snapped his fingers and fixed the damage done.

Nico: Lets head home.

We went back through a portal and told Dr. Brown what happened and more. He was glad Biff was going to prison forever.

Marty McFly: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and I hope you all liked it as much as I have. Just remember, don't be a bully or you will regret it with a big time buttkicking from us.

Nico: Big time.

We went back home and should Dr. Brown need us again we would be more than willing to answer his call. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Biff was found guilty of his crimes and was sentenced to Eternity in Prison with NO HOPE FOR PAROLE! And he was ordered to pay over $123,553,234,267,349,433,500,999,000.00 in damages to Marty and Dr. Brown.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Back to the Future is a really awesome series! It was first introduced back in 1985 and became a really awesome iconic movie for over 37 years and counting. Michael J. Fox and Christopher Lloyd did a great job in that movie back then. I wasn't born when that series came out back then but it was still awesome and great! the first part was for High School of the Dead and that was still scary. The second part was in Lansing, Michigan. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Blake Belladonna, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of DC Superhero Girls and we're going to recruit the girls for us as well as face these girls:

Catwoman

Catwoman acts as the group's leader and would sometimes make cat noises, and she acts like a primal teenage girl in her secret identity.

Harley Quinn

Harley Quinn is shown as the silliest of the group, and she laughs whenever she can. She loves pranking, and she is usually very hyper and energetic

Poison Ivy

Poison Ivy is the quietest of the group. When she's in her secret identity, she speaks in a soft and shy voice, and she prefers to be isolated and only be friends with plants. When she's a villain, she's shown to look and act a lot more confident, and despite controlling plants to her command, she cares deeply about them.

Star Sapphire

Star Sapphire has a deep desire to reunite with Hal Jordan, despite how much he doesn't want to. She is willing to attack anyone who she thinks gets in her way, as shown when she attacked Jessica, thinking she stole him. Because of this, Hal is so scared of her that he often hides behind Jessica, and his power ring won't work. Star Sapphire is extremely clingy, and because of this, she is shown to be rather psychopathic.

Livewire

Livewire desires to post embarrassing videos of people online to make everyone love her. Even as a high school student, she acts like a bully, and she secretly shocks anyone at school who stands in her way.

Giganta

Giganta is brutal, and at school, she acts like a bully that everyone fears

And we're going to have them recruited into the M.O.E. Also we're going to face Another Ranger for the Crimson Phoenix Kyuranger.

I'll gladly face that one because of my birthmark for Phoenix the Firebird. And we're going to meet an Evolved Panuncian Gene-slammer named Bonnie Reggington. Bonnie is one of Nico's friends from Earth Science Class and she has done it all with Nico on all sorts of great digs. She and Nico found all sorts of minerals and more including radioactive ones. She also has cloning powers as well as the ability to make crystals grow in a heartbeat. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Montana, and they're not only going to meet Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience, but they're also going to destroy Simon Phoenix, who's come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on me for killing him long ago. And they're going to meet an Old Entity Azatot Gene-Slammer named Claire Monroe, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Los Angeles, California, she's a Goth Girl born with the powers of darkness and she has extensive knowledge of the dark arts, The Occult, and the beings of the Cthulhu Mythos, and she's a master of a dark power known as The Dark Curse of Azatoth, which is said to condemn those who are beyond redemption to eternal madness, and she's earned the moniker, "The Embodiment of Azatoth". She's also defended Lincoln from Lori when she's at the worst of her wrath. Get ready for an awesome treasure hunt as we go to meet the iconic adventuring kids from 1985. We're going to Astoria, Oregon to meet The Goonies and we're going to find a super awesome and priceless treasure worth as much money as we have and we're going to battle the evil crime family, the Fratelli crime family: Francis, Jake, and their mother. They are a ruthless crime family that my father was after for years ever since they escaped from prison in 1985. Now it's my turned to finish what my dad failed to do.

See you all tomorrow

# TREASURE HUNT WITH THE GOONIES

## ONWARD TO ADVENTURE

---

Walking through the Metropolis sector of the city was Nico, Blake Belladonna, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we also had Supergirl, Raven, Tara, Starfire, Blackfire, Jinx, Ravager, Batgirl, Poison Ivy, Hawkgirl, Volcana, Argent and Star Sapphire with us.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome! We have a superhero academy right here in the middle of the city.

Apple Bloom: I'm really excited to see what this one is like.

Nico: Me too! And it'll be so awesome to see it too. I hope we kick a lot of villain butt.

Eli: Me too. And with the Joker and many of the heroes major enemies all dead we're going to really be seeing awesome heroes here.

Rarity: I agree there darlings. It's going to be really awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm really looking forward to this one. I hope we face Another Ranger here.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Blake.

Blake Belladonna: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on this rescue.

Nico: It sure is. Also J.D. any reason why we have the Superhero girls with us?

Me: They wanted to come with too to check this out too.

Tara: It'll be awesome to see what this is like as well.

Starfire: It sure will. And if we meet any of our fellow hero counterparts it will be amazing to meet them.

Raven: It sure will.

Ravager: I'm really looking forward to this though.

Blake Belladonna: We all are.

Nico: Blake, I'm sorry that the people of Remnant people treated you badly because you're a Faunus.

Blake Belladonna: I know and I am too.

Me: People let their fear and idiocy reached new levels.

Camie: Yeah that was terrible. I've heard so much about that from Lincoln and that was awful.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure was awful.

Me: But at least people aren't afraid of them anymore.

Nico: That's true.

Lola: Yeah that is a good thing.

Nico: But I think your cat ears are cute.

Blake Belladonna: I'm glad you think that Nico.

Lincoln: I do too Blake.

Tsuyu: That's so awesome. By the way J.D. what was it like when you went to Remnant the first time?

Me: Where to start? Remnant was in total turmoil. It was because of Salem unleashing her dark wrath upon the land. It was right after the War with The Royal Defenders.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1181 and it was brutal and intense. We took down many of their most dangerous enemies all in one fell swoop in that one.

When I was finished everyone was amazed!

Nico: That was a really amazing and awesome adventure. But what happened to Blake, Ruby, Yang, Weiss and friends should never have happened at all.

Eli: Yeah that was awful! They were fugitives!

Me: Thank God that we stepped in and sorted things out.

Nico: Good thing we smoothed things over with Ironwood.

Me: Yeah no kidding. And many of the major enemies of Remnant are all dead, with the Masters of Evil or in jail.

Laney: Thank goodness they are.

Blake Belladonna: That's true.

Me: But what they have done was just absolutely terrible. But the worst thing that I find unforgivable was Adam Taurus hurting Blake like that.

Nico: Yeah and if he ever comes back from the Wrap, I'm gonna snap his fucking neck!

Lincoln: Save seconds for me!

Nico then petted Blake's ears.

Blake then purred like a cat.

Me: (Chuckles) That's cute.

Lincoln did the same.

May giggled.

Eli: Okay that is really cute.

Starfire: It sure is.

Me: (Chuckles) Okay guys I think that's enough. We're here.

Nico: Oh sorry.

We saw that we were in front of Super Hero High School!

Me: Wow!

Eli: Wow this is amazing!

Nico: A Superhero High School! Awesome!

Aylene C.: This is the 3rd Superhero school we saw.

Me: One floating in the sky, a sidekick school up in Canada and now one right here on the west side of the city.

Nico: That is so cool.

We went in and we saw ALL THE DC SUPERHEROES AND SUPERHEROINES THERE but they were teenagers.

Me: Wow! Look at this place.

Nico: Every DC hero known is here.

Hawkgirl: It's amazing that there is a school here like this.

Poison Ivy: It sure is amazing.

Me: Thank goodness the Joker and Lex Luthor are dead.

Harley Quinn: Thank goodness for that.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Hey look there.

We saw a younger version of Harley Quinn and she looked like the one from 2016's Suicide Squad and she was pulling a really silly prank on another version of Killer Frost. She shoved a whoopee cushion under her and she sat down and it farted!

FFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRTTTTTT!

DCSHG Killer Frost: Very funny Harley!

DCSHG Harley Quinn: (LAUGHS)

Me: Okay now that was funny!

Nico: Lets go say hello.

We went over to them.

Me: Hello ladies.

DCSHG Batgirl: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

DCSHG Starfire: Oh it's an honor!

DCSHG Batgirl: Principal Waller said you guys would be visiting.

Maria: Waller's the Principal?

Me: How bout that. We didn't know Amanda Waller is the principal here.

Nico: She helped us quite a lot before and after the War with The Royal Defenders. Gave us really awesome and handy advice.

DCSHG Killer Frost: That is amazing she did.

DCSHG Harley Quinn: It sure is and we heard that you guys killed Mr. J.

Me: Yeah we did and gave him the Black Gates. The world is now a much better place without, pardon my language, the most fucked up monster ever to terrorize all of Gotham.

DCSHG Hawkgirl: That is for sure.

DCSHG Ms. Martian: That is true. But thank goodness they are gone.

DCSHG Killer Frost: Yeah no kidding. (Shivering) You guys got anything to warm up? I'm freezing.

Me: But Louise you're Killer Frost. You have ice powers and live in the cold. You should be immune to it.

DCSHG Killer Frost: Yeah I know. But I wasn't always immune to the cold.

Me: Well when you put it that way.

I formed a ball of fire and warmed her up with it.

Nico: This is a free period, right?

DCSHG Katana: It is. And it's awesome you guys are here.

Nico: Glad we could show up.

Fu: Yeah we are honored to be here too.

DCSHG Ms. Martian: We found what appeared to be Tsurugi of the Kyurangers here.

We gasped!

Nico: Tsurugi is here!?

Me: But how can that be? We sent him out on Space on an assignment to the Asteroid Belt to find minerals.

Nico: Unless… (GASP) That's Another Crimson Phoenix Kyuranger!

DCSHG Wonder Woman: Oh man! That's right we heard you were facing Another Rangers now.

Nico: We sure are.

Me: And many of them are friends that I know.

Nico: That one should actually be called Another Houou Soldier.

Me: That's much better. It was the first name I could think of for him.

Nico: No worries.

Then my birthmark started to glow.

Me: Huh?

I saw a red fiery light coming out of my birthmark.

Nico: Whoa.

Camie: What's that on your neck J.D.?

Me: Oh this? That's my birthmark. I was born under the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere. For some reason it glows whenever I'm around Tsurugi of the Kyurangers.

DCSHG Batgirl: Very interesting.

DCSHG Supergirl: Very spiritualistic.

Blake Belladonna: It sure is.

But then the alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh trouble!

DCSHG Supergirl: Save the Day Alarm! Lets go!

Nico: Lets go kick some butt!

We went to face the bad guys.

Nico: I think Another Houou Soldier will only have Legend items for the non core members.

Me: Yeah he is the secondary red ranger of the Kyurangers.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

We went to the high school courtyard and we saw ANOTHER HOUOU SOLDIER! He looked like a scary version of him but with wicked scary fire angel wings and a skull helmet with scary teeth on it! He had a really scary sword and shield!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! I like this one! Tsurugi and Volcamon would be really pissed seeing this one!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

DCSHG Starfire: I do not like this version of him.

Starfire: Me neither.

Nico: And he's not alone!

We saw the DCSHG versions of Catwoman, Star Sapphire, Poison Ivy, Livewire and Giganta!

Nico: WHOA!

DCSHG Batgirl: Now you girls are working with this Houou Soldier Imposter!

DCSHG Livewire: That's right!

DCSHG Giganta: What are you gonna do about it?

She grew 50 feet tall!

Me: Oh yeah?

I grew to 100 feet tall.

Me: Nice view from up here.

I then stomped her and pinned her down.

Nico: Nice.

Me: I hated to do that but it was to show that even we are people never to be messed with.

I reverted back to my normal size. She was in the ground in my huge footprint.

DCSHG Giganta broke free and was about to punch me.

Blake: I'll take on Catwoman. You guys can have the rest.

Nico: (takes out Juggernaut's Ridewatch) Gotcha!

Me: But first who is our Houou Soldier friend?

Then it clutched its head.

Another Houou Soldier: (In a girls voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back in a vortex of fire and it was a girl with crimson red hair with orange and yellow highlights and she had red, orange and yellow clothes as well as the symbol of the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird emblazoned in the middle of her forehead. She had orange eyes and had angel wings made of pure fire!

Me: Oh man! Angela "Firebird" Novarupta!

Angela Novarupta: Help me J.D.!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. We have known each other since kindergarten and she and I were great in woodworking. We made awesome furniture and more. She was born with incredible fire angel wings and fire powers and like me she was born under the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird. Somehow she mysteriously disappeared back when we were about to start 6th grade. We haven't seen each other since.

Now we know why! Swartz kidnapped her!

Nico: Swartz you will pay for this!

DCSHG Giganta was about to punch Nico but he activated Juggernaut's Ridewatch just in time. And he grabbed her punch with Juggernaut's incredible super strength and then he smashed her into the ground with incredible force!

Me: Hang on Angela! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Angela was enveloped in a vortex of dark fire and she reverted back to Another Houou Soldier!

I then formed my Wolf Moon Scythe into a sword and we flew into the air and clashed powerfully!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit DCSHG Poison Ivy and electrocuted her all over.

DCSHG Star Sapphire flew into the air as I was clashing with Another Houou Soldier and she was about to fire a blast of energy at me when suddenly our Star Sapphire appeared and punched her in the face.

Star Sapphire: You may be me but you have got to be the lowest of the low to interfere in J.D.'s fight.

Blake kicked and punched and lashed DCSHG Catwoman all over.

DCSHG Catwoman: (to Blake) For a Faunus, you're not bad.

Blake: Thanks. But it's because I had lots of training.

Kaito: (Gets out Faiz gear) And lots of friends.

Zocks: (gets out Blade gear) Like us.

Kaito got a really powerful Faiz Rifle and Zocks had a sword of elements.

Me: Hold on Angela!

I clashed more with her.

Varie: (To DCSHG Livewire) You need to short out!

Varie fired a blast of water and it hit her and shorted her out!

Fu: Try this on! (Sings in Latin)

Post muros lapideous

hanc noctem tuti sumus

ab omnibus periculis

hanc noctern tuti sumus

Pueri terrae

Protegine nos hanc noctem

ab omnibus periculis

nos tuere hanc noctem

Post muros lapideos

non timebimus

fortiter nos gerimus

non timebimus

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit DCSHG Star Sapphire and electrocuted her all over and knocked her down.

DCSHG Star Sapphire got up and charged at Nico. But to counter this, he activated Skalamander's Ridewatch.

He formed a crystal wall and then she smashed into it head on and really hurt herself! OUCH!

Another Houou Soldier then used the Kyutama of AncientVolcanomon (Fusion)!

Me: She has Kyutama's for all the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

She fired a blast of powerful lava from her sword and I fired a blast of blue fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

DCSHG Livewire fired electricity at Nico. But he activated Professor XXXL's Ridewatch just in time.

He gained an invincible metal turtle shell and it hit it and deflected it back and hit her and knocked her out!

Eli: Nice one Nico!

Nico: You think that's neat. Watch this.

He went at DCSHG Giganta and flew fast and then put his arms and legs and head in it and launched himself at her like a cannonball and then…

KRASMASH!

He smashed her down with devastating force and knocked her out!

May: WOW! That was clever!

Chloe Bourgeois: Yeah it was!

Me: Angela I'm sorry to do this to you!

I then fired a massive wave of energy and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I flew and caught her as she was falling and I caught the Ridewatch she had and purified it. Then numerous Kyutamas rained down and

Eli flew all over and caught them all.

Eli: Yeah!

I used my serum on Angela and cured her.

Angela: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.? Is that you?

Me: Yeah it's me. You're gonna be okay.

She hugged me and was happy to see me.

DCSHG Poison Ivy commanded vines to attack Nico.

Nico: (activates Marluxia's Ridewatch) Time to fight plants with plants!

He got Marluxia's scythe and swung it and sent numerous vines and they grabbed her vines and destroyed them!

?: I'll finish her!

An Evolved Panuncian appeared and slashed her and knocked her out!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: An Evolved Panuncian!

Evolved Panuncian: (In a Girls Voice) Nice to know I made it just in time!

Nico: Bonnie Reggington! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red and black clothes.

Bonnie Reggington: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too. Just about finished here.

We had DCSHG Catwoman left.

Blake knocked her down.

Nico: You girls would actually make good Masters of Evil members.

Me: I agree there.

Blake Belladonna: They sure would. But we got to decide would would be perfect for them.

Laney: We'll have to decide on that later though.

Nico: Yeah.

Bonnie Reggington: But that was so awesome.

Blake Belladonna: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bonnie Reggington: I'm Nico's partner from Earth Science Class. We discovered all sorts of awesome minerals together and we even discovered a mineral that was much more radioactive than plutonium. We called it Nicollitite.

Nicole: Wow! That explains where you guys found that mineral. That mineral is much more radioactive than 100 nuclear radioactive isotopes. It has enough gamma radiation in it to poison an entire city 100 fold.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That is a lethal mineral.

Nico: Yep.

Bonnie Reggington: But me and Nico were both awarded the Nobel Prize in science for this discovery.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that is awesome!

Angela: It sure is. Amazing job.

Nico: Thanks.

DCSHG Supergirl: Glad you're all right Angela.

Angela: Thanks Supergirl.

Nico: How did you get the name Firebird?

Me: It's my nickname I gave her. She has angel wings made of pure fire and has the symbol of Phoenix the Firebird on her forehead.

Angela: Yep.

Nico: Wow!

Nico and Bonnie than hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Bonnie Reggington: Me too Nico. Me too.

DCSHG Starfire: But it was a glorious honor to help you all.

Starfire: Indeed it most was.

Tara: We had a lot of fun in this one.

Volcana: Yeah did we ever.

Fu: Yeah we did.

Me: And we got Kyutamas all imbued with the powers of the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Angela: But I still got this sword too.

Me: You'll have to be trained in how to use that. But you'll do great with it.

Varie: You sure will.

Nico: Another Shishi Red probably has the Core Kyutamas.

Me: And without a doubt we'll meet that one on the last of the aliens of Ben.

Eli: We only have the Panuncian left.

Maria: Yep. So the Mandatory Question is not needed for that one.

Nico: Nope.

Me: So we'll need someone that knows animals too like Blake.

Nico: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Lie Ren are heading to Montana, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to meet Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience. But, we also got bad news: my old enemy, Simon Phoenix, has returned from the dead once again, and he still wants revenge on me for killing him long ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Montana, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to meet Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience.

Me: That's right, big goy. But, we also got bad news: my old enemy, Simon Phoenix, has returned from the dead once again, and he still wants revenge on me for killing him long ago.

Nico: That murderous piece of crap just refuses to stay dead, does he?

Lincoln: As long as his hatred for J.D. continues to run deep, he's not going to give up. Well, this is the absolute last time we ever have to deal with him, this time, he's getting The Black Gates, and he's never coming back. And thanks for coming with us, Lie Ren.

Lie Ren: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be so awesome.

Eli: Plus, I heard The Masters of Evil are on high alert now that they found out Simon Phoenix is here and he's causing havoc again.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of here alive, Eli, he's going to die.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on his wider and muscular back glowing.

Ken Knudson: Awesome, the Champions of Miracles, Love, Compassion, Creativity, and Patience are here. Now, all that's left is to take down that murderous piece of crap, Simon Phoenix.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help, along with explosions. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Simon Phoenix and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw five girls with long flowing colored hair that matches the hair colors of Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Lemon

Hearts, Twinkleshine, and Minuette with their cutie marks emblazoned on their forehead, the tattoos of The Elements of Harmony on their right arms, and they're dressed in clothes that match the colors of Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, and Minuette, and they're defending them from Simon Phoenix, and The Masters of Evil are also there.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Simon Phoenix and he's going to kill them. I also saw five girls with long flowing colored hair matching the hair colors of Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, and Minuette with their cutie marks emblazoned on their forehead, the tattoos of The Elements of Harmony on their right arms, and they're dressed in clothes that match the colors of Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, and Minuette, and they're defending them from Simon Phoenix, and The Masters of Evil are also there to help the girls.

Ken Knudson: Those five girls are Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience. We got to get over there.

?: And put that murderous piece of crap seven feet under!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Old Entity Azathot, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Old Entity Azathot. Scary.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Claire Monroe, but we'll talk later, let's rip Simon Phoenix to shreds.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Simon Phoenix and it allowed the eight girls to get to safety, and Melanie Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings III, Jackie Snoddgrass, Kita Schroedinger, and Abigail Minuette joined us, along with The Masters of Evil. When Simon Phoenix saw us, he was pissed, and even more when he saw me again, but I've changed a lot since we last fought.

Simon Phoenix: J.D. Knudson, I will kill you for what you did to me!

Me: Don't even think about pinning this on me, you piece of crap, you did this to yourself.

Lincoln: What you did kidnapping J.D.'s sister long ago along with your murderous crime spree can't ever be forgotten nor forgiven. I thought J.D. had seen the last of you when those Aparoids brought you back last year, but you refuse to stay dead. Looks like we need to take more drastic measures to make sure you stay dead and gone, this time forever.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Lie Ren got out his guns, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream

Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Simon Phoenix, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

The Masters of Evil also attacked Simon Phoenix and it made him even more pissed off than ever, but before he could attack again, Lincoln impaled him with his massive greatsword that he'd driven into Simon's black heart, and Lincoln banished his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Lincoln absorbed all of Simon's blood that was spilled on the field.

Lincoln: Good riddance, you murderous piece of crap.

Me: And this time, don't you even dare come back again. You guys okay?

Vypra: We're alright, as soon as we found out Simon Phoenix was here in Montana, we really had to be on high alert.

Electro: Yeah, I thought J.D. got rid of him last year when the Aparoids brought him back.

Lincoln: That's true, but Simon's hatred for J.D. was that deep, he refused to take a hint, this time, he had to get sent to The Black Gates and this time for good.

Melanie Moondancer: Yeah, and thank you for what you did to him.

Lyra Heartstrings III: (Realizes something) Wait a second.

Jackie Snoddgrass: You're… Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Kita Schroedinger: And the other group that were with us were The Masters of Evil?!

Abigail Minuette: That's so awesome!

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We found about you and the other 16 girls who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, Athena Wendolla, Cassie Excelsion, Helen Anderson, Celine Giachi Florres, Laura Diane Pyenington, Tarra Taiyou, Emily Yumiko, and Gloria Tricksenstein, and now we're here to recruit you five.

Lincoln then explains to them that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a part of a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as part of yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Melanie Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings III, Jackie Snoddgrass, Kita Schroedinger, and Abigail Minuette were quite shocked. Ken Knudson also explained that they, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in their eyes, and they stood with us.

Melanie Moondancer: Alright, we're in.

Lyra Heartstrings III: Me too.

Jackie Snoddgrass: Me three.

Kita Schroedinger: Same here.

Abigail Minuette: Same with me, we refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or Evil Starlight Glimmer destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've recruited the tenth, eleventh, twelfth, thirteenth, and fourteenth of the 27 Champions of Harmony and that's it for Simon Phoenix and this time for good. (To Claire Monroe) And it's so good to see you again, Claire Monroe.

Claire Monroe reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Old Entity Azathot, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless dress top, black shorts, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with darkness and eldritch beings on the coattails, and Old Entity Azathot and the Outer Gods and Great Old Ones from the Cthulhu Mythos on the back, and holstered on her back a large Old Entity Azathot-themed greatsword with Old Entity Azathot etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black tentacles for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Claire Monroe: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Claire Monroe and they hugged, and Claire Monroe's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Claire Monroe: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Claire Monroe, she's my Guardian Angel from Los Angeles, she's a Goth Girl born with the powers of darkness, and she has extensive knowledge of the dark arts, The Occult, and the beings of the Cthulhu Mythos.

Me: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Lincoln: It also gets even better, like Colleen Elvira Benneschevsky with her mastery of The Black Speech of Nyarlathotep, Claire Monroe's a master of a dark power that's known as The Dark Curse of Azathoth, which is said to condemn those who are beyond redemption to eternal madness, and like Varya Pohzar and Colleen Elvira Benneschevsky, Claire Monroe's mastery of the powers of darkness, extensive knowledge of The Dark Arts, The Occult, and the beings of The Cthulhu Mythos has earned the moniker, "The Embodiment of Azathoth".

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Dang, so like Colleen, she's also a master of a dark power that's known as The Dark Curse of Azathoth, yikes.

Lincoln: And like Colleen, Claire uses that special dark power on those who are beyond redemption, and it's also just like when J.D. uses The Bracelet of Cthulhu.

Eli: Yikes.

Claire Monroe: That's right, and I've also defended Lincoln from Lori when she's at the worst of her wrath.

Nico: Whoa, this is something I'm going to like hearing.

Me: Same here.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Claire Monroe's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Claire Monroe: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Claire.

Claire Monroe had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Claire Monroe's waist and Claire Monroe wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Claire Monroe's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Haraki Tsugumi, Ringo Nishijima, Hana Sasayama, Aki Torii, Ayano Hikari, Shinobu Fujimori, Sayuri Misono, and Kiiro Sakuradai from Mangirl!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haraki Tsugumi, Ringo Nishijima, Hana Sasayama, Aki Torii, Ayano Hikari, Shinobu Fujimori, Sayuri Misono, and Kiiro Sakuradai from Mangirl!

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haraki Tsugumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haraki Tsugumi and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from that piece of crap Simon Phoenix, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of

Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Haraki Tsugumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haraki Tsugumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haraki Tsugumi, Ringo Nishijima, Hana Sasayama, Aki Torii, Ayano Hikari, Shinobu Fujimori, Sayuri Misono, and Kiiro Sakuradai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at Montana, and they also met Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Montana was Simon Phoenix, who returned from the dead again and he still wanted revenge on me for killing him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in killing Simon Phoenix and sending him to The Black Gates and this time forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Claire Monroe have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 14 of the 27 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team, and we're now rid of Simon Phoenix forever and he's never ever coming back.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Claire Monroe's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Claire Monroe: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Claire.

Claire Monroe had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Claire Monroe's waist and Claire Monroe wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Claire Monroe's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Haraki Tsugumi, Ringo Nishijima, Hana Sasayama, Aki Torii, Ayano Hikari, Shinobu Fujimori, Sayuri Misono, and Kiiro Sakuradai from Mangirl!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haraki Tsugumi, Ringo Nishijima, Hana Sasayama, Aki Torii, Ayano Hikari, Shinobu Fujimori, Sayuri Misono, and Kiiro Sakuradai from Mangirl!

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haraki Tsugumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haraki Tsugumi and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from that piece of crap Simon Phoenix, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted

Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Haraki Tsugumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haraki Tsugumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haraki Tsugumi, Ringo Nishijima, Hana Sasayama, Aki Torii, Ayano Hikari, Shinobu Fujimori, Sayuri Misono, and Kiiro Sakuradai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at Montana, and they also met Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Montana was Simon Phoenix, who returned from the dead again and he still wanted revenge on me for killing him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in killing Simon Phoenix and sending him to The Black Gates and this time forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Claire Monroe have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and that's 14 of the 27 remaining Champions of Harmony now recruited into the team, and we're now rid of Simon Phoenix forever and he's never ever coming back.

---

After putting a permanent end to Simon Phoenix and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Claire Monroe saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Claire Monroe: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Claire, and now, I can also defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Claire Monroe: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Claire, how did you defend Lincoln from Lori when she was at the worst of her wrath?

Claire Monroe: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were in the kitchen doing some homework. But, our work was interrupted by Lori, who came in and ordered Lincoln to clean the attic, and she said she's the oldest and he has to do what she says. Lincoln told her no and he was busy with homework. This made Lori so mad, her eyes turned red and she went ballistic and she tried to attack, but I fired a blast of darkness and trapped Lori inside a sphere of darkness, and we went to Mr. and Mrs. Loud and told them of what Lori did. They were mad at Lori and they said that Lincoln's homework was important along with his education. But, she said she didn't care, he's supposed to be their slave and do their chores and be miserable and never happy. I've never heard such cold words coming out of her, and I was that close to giving her The Dark Curse of Azathoth, but Mrs. Loud slapped Lori hard in the face and told her to go to her room and she was grounded for nine months, and Lori went to her room, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud went up to Lincoln and they hugged him and so did I, and he returned it, but then, we felt tears on our chests, and we knew Lori got to him badly.

We had tears in our eyes, and it was awful that Dark Lori made Lori into a cold, heartless bitch.

Me: Now, we really hate Dark Lori even more, what a cold, heartless bitch.

Nico: And now, we're really glad she and the other Dark Louds were given The Black Gates.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I was glad Claire didn't give her The Dark Curse of Azathoth, otherwise, she would be sent to an insane asylum for the rest of her life.

Nico: Tormented by visions of beings far beyond anyone's comprehension and the stuff of nightmares that comes from the darkest corners of our imagination?! Now, that would be horrific.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Erazor Djinn, an old enemy that Sonic and Shahra the Genie dealt with long ago.

Shahra the Genie: (Gasps) It's Erazor Djinn!

Sonic: I thought we destroyed him long ago. This isn't good.

Lincoln: Looks like he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge.

Merlina the Wizard: We've got to destroy him once and for all.

Lincoln: You're right, Merlina. Come on, team, we've got an evil djinn to destroy.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Erazor Djinn. When Erazor Djinn saw us, along with Shahra the Genie and Sonic, he was enraged.

Erazor Djinn: Sonic the Hedgehog, Shahra, I will destroy you both for what you did in ruining my plans to take over the world.

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, you evil djinn.

Merlina the Wizard: That's right, you're not getting out of this alive.

Shahra the Genie: The suffering you have caused can never be healed, and now, you will pay for all of your crimes.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Merlina the Wizard and Shahra the Genie turned neon, and they were surrounded by purple energy auras with purple smoke, magic, genies, and phoenixes, and as they approached Erazor Djinn, they left purple energy, purple smoke, magic, genies, and phoenixes with every step.

Shahra the Genie: Erazor Djinn, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the world over a thousand years ago.

Merlina the Wizard: And now, we will see to it that you pay for all of your crimes in full, and you will be destroyed now and forever.

Suddenly, Merlina the Wizard and Shahra the Genie were surrounded by massive vortexes of purple energy with magic smoke and magic surrounding the vortexes, there's a phoenix and genie flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are a blue and pink phoenix. Then, as the vortexes faded, Shahra the Genie and Merlina the Wizard emerged, but they were changed forever.

Shahra the Genie grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her pink hair, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with magic, genies, and magic smoke surrounding her, she has a genie's lamp emblazoned on her forehead, she has on genie earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a genie holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and her gold bands on her biceps. Shahra the Genie has on a sleeveless white midriff top, white harem pants, pink sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic smoke, magic, and genies on the coattails and on the back is a genie's lamp with magic smoke coming out of it and surrounding it. Suddenly, Shahra the Genie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the large pink feathers, sprouted out from her back, Shahra the Genie has on her Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Shahra the Genie has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called World of The Arabian Nights' Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a genie's lamp and the world of The Arabian Nights etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings the pommel. Shahra the Genie has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, along with her gold bracelets, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold genie with purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its hands for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the genie lamp that said, "Shahra the Genie, Genie of The Ring, Savior of The World of The Arabian Nights, Friend of Sonic the Hedgehog, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Erazor Djinn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic and Genies"

Shahra魔神、リングの魔神、アラビアンナイトの世界の救世主、ソニック*ザ*ヘッジホッグの友人、リンカーン*ラウドの将来の妻を愛する、Erazorジンの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックなできそこない、多くの友人、驚くべきと強力な教師の素晴らしいと強力な学生、そして魔法と魔神のマスター

Shahra the Genie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MAGICAL ARABIAN GENIE ANGEL OF ARABIAN NIGHT JUSTICE AND MAGICAL LOVE!

And Merlina the Wizard grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair put in braids along with her gold hair ornaments, she has neon blue eyes and purple energy aura with magic, phoenixes, and elemental forces surrounding her, she has a emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Merlina the Wizard has on a short-sleeved blue dress with gold markings, purple pants, black and gray armored high-heeled boots, long long-sleeved purple coat with magic, elemental forces, phoenixes, and gold markings on the coattails, and a phoenix with magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Merlina the Wizard felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with purple tips on the large brown feathers, sprouted out from her back, Merlina the Wizard has on her Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, along with her gold rings.

Suddenly, Merlina the Wizard had a new staff in her right hand called Merlin's Magical Legacy Mage's Staff of Medieval Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff with a massive blue orb mounted right on top of four large gold phoenix heads with blue green gems for eyes and a gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long brown shaft and on the other end of the long brown shaft is a blue gem on top of four smaller gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four smaller gold phoenix heads is a large gold split crescent moon with a large blue sphere on it. Merlina the Wizard has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of the Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix that said, "Merlina the Wizard, Granddaughter of The Legendary Merlin the Wizard, Royal Court Wizard of Camelot, Friend of Sonic the Hedgehog, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of King Arthur, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Elemental Forces, and Phoenixes"

マーリン・ザ・ウィザード、伝説のマーリン・ザ・ウィザードの孫娘、キャメロットのロイヤル・コート・ウィザード、ソニック・ザ・ヘッジホッグの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、アーサー王の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサ

ディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の多くの驚くべき強力な学生の友人であり、魔法、エレメンタルフォース、フェニックスのマスター

Merlina the Wizard has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MAGICAL MEDIEVAL ANGEL OF CAMELOT JUSTICE AND MAGICAL LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Merlina the Wizard and Shahra the Genie, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Erazor Djinn saw it, the djinn fell into a rage and fired a blast of dark magic to destroy them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of purple energy, magic, magic smoke, phoenixes, genies, and elemental forces, and it hits Erazor Djinn and sent him flying into a wall.

Lincoln: Wow, Merlina, Shahra, you girls look beautiful. How do you feel?

Merlina the Wizard: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Magical Medieval Phoenix and Divine Magic Love) We feel incredible, Linky.

Shahra the Genie: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Magical Arabian Genie and Divine Magic Love) Now, shall we destroy Erazor Djinn once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Shahra the Genie and Merlina the Wizard.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your thousand year plan to rule the world ends here and now, Erazor Djinn.

Lincoln, Shahra the Genie, and Merlina the Wizard went after Erazor

Djinn, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Genies at Erazor Djinn, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln fired a red energy blast at Erazor Djinn, and he sucked out all of the evil djinn's powers and dark magic, and he and all of us made them our own. Then, Lincoln, Shahra the Genie, and Merlina the Wizard fired powerful blasts of energy at Erazor Djinn and they exploded with such incredible power, killing the evil djinn and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Shahra the Genie, and Merlina the Wizard did as they holster their weapons and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Merlina the Wizard and Shahra the Genie are permanent.

Shahra the Genie: Good riddance forever, Erazor Djinn.

Merlina the Wizard: You said it. Thank you for helping us take down Erazor Djinn once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Shahra and Merlina.

Suddenly, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he went up to Merlina the Wizard and his clone went up to Shahra the Genie, and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waist, which took them by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to Merlina and Shahra's faces and Shahra and Merlina' chests were pressed against the massive and wide muscular pecs of Lincoln and his clone, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln and his clone's faces, and the girls then wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone. Then, as Lincoln and his clone leans down to Merlina the Wizard and Shahra the Genie's faces, they kissed passionately as Merlina the Wizard and Shahra the Genie's left arm were still wrapped around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone, but they moved their right arms and their right hands onto the massive and wide muscular right pec of Lincoln and his clone, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Genie flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo and elemental forces behind them and we all cheered wildly for them.

Sonic: Erazor Djinn's finally gone for good, and he's never going to hurt anyone ever again, and I'm glad Merlina and Shahra got together with Lincoln.

Nico: Same here, Sonic. You forgave them despite the dark actions they did, and because of that, they eventually became good.

Me: That's indeed a power that Sonic had, and it's really awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: You said it, J.D.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and now, we're finally rid of Erazor Djinn once and for all, and that evil djinn's never coming back to hurt anyone ever again.

---

After putting an end to Erazor Djinn for good, I was looking up the history of our old enemy, Emperor Belos.

Me: Lets see here. Belos what are you hiding?

I was looking up his history and what could have caused him to become the way he was. But then I found a huge discovery!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: What is it?

Me: Look at this.

I showed everyone the history of Emperor Belos.

---

**Philip Wittebane**, later known as **Emperor Belos**, is the main antagonist of the Disney Channel animated series *The Owl House* .

The second human to come to the Demon Realm (behind his late older brother Caleb), he is the emperor of the Boiling Isles and the overseer of the Emperor's Coven who created the Coven System for categorizing magic into specific disciplines instituted by himself in preparation for the "Day of Unity", which would seemingly create "a utopia free of wild magic".

However, in due part to his history as a witch hunter back on Earth, his true goal is to use the Day of Unity to eradicate witches from existence due to his belief that they're a threat to humanity. He is the arch-nemesis of Luz Noceda, the former boss of Lilith Clawthorne, Kikimora, and the Collector, and the creator of Hunter and his predecessors.

In the present, he is voiced by Matthew Rhys, who also played The Conductor in *Infinity Train*, while in the past he is voiced by Alex Lawther.

In the 1600s, over a century before the start of the series, Belos started out as an ordinary human witch hunter from Gravesfield, Connecticut named Philip Whittebane when he and Caleb, his older brother, were lured into the Demon Realm by a witch. To his anger, Caleb fell in love with the witch and apparently impregnated her. This culminated in the brothers engaging in a knife fight, ending with Philip killing Caleb. Enraged, the witch cursed Philip, forcing him to consume the souls of palismen to stay alive.

Throughout his stay in the Demon Realm, he learned of the Collector and would acquire companions during his journey and would remorselessly sacrifice them for his advancement. He would then recreate the events in ways to make himself seem more heroic than he was. As revealed in "Elsewhere and Elsewhen", when he met a time-traveling Luz and Lilith, he tried to sacrifice them only for him to receive a broken nose from an angry Lilith. After making a deal with the Collector (who was trapped in the Titan), Philip created the "Day of Unity" as a cover for eradicating witches and demons to save humanity from "evil" whilst also freeing the Collector. He then made a series of Grimwalkers and appointed them as the "Golden Guard". At some point, he was forced to fashion a new identity when negative word-of-mouth caused him to be "run out of too many towns".

From there, Philip, as Belos, would go from village to village claiming to speak on behalf of the Titan and inviting the villagers to join covens and imparts them with sigils which temporarily immobilize them (which disappoints Belos, since he wanted them to kill them). In one instance, Belos destroyed a village in a false flag operation presented as an attack by wild magic. He would then routinely kill the Golden Guard who question his actions, under the claim that they would betray him. At some point he constructed a palace as a symbol of unity and collected a vast array of magical artifacts he kept there.

Assigning a New Ally " *Bring the Owl Lady to me by twilight, she'll join the Emperor's Coven and in return I'll heal her little curse. But if you fail, you will be stripped of your rank and banished from my coven. You do know what happens to covenless witches, don't you?* „ ~ Emperor Belos threatening Lilith Clawthorne if she fails to capture Eda, while also lying that he will heal her if she does.

When the prodigious Lilith Clawthorne came along, Belos offered to make her the leader of the Emperor's Coven and help heal her equally-prodigious sister Eda from the curse Lilith cast upon her. In exchange, Lilith was assigned to capture Eda so Belos could induct the rogue witch into a coven. He was first mentioned at the end of "Convention". Belos is presumably **The Emperor** previously mentioned as being protected by the Emperor's Coven and who rules over the Boiling Isles. Kikimora mentions the Emperor's name to Lilith during a conference and that the Emperor has assigned Lilith in the capture of Eda in exchange for a 15,200 dollar reward.

In "Wing It Like Witches", he was mentioned by Lilith when she tells Eda that the Emperor has big plans for her. In "Agony of a Witch", he fully appears as he waits for Lilith to capture Eda and threatens a severe punishment if she fails him again. He also appears when Lilith and Eda are battling each other. In "Young Blood, Old Souls", Emperor Belos is revealed to have lied to Lilith about promising to cure her sister and is instead sentencing her to be petrified, a punishment usually reserved for the worst criminals.

While it is publicly stated that she would be the first one to receive the sentence in 30 years, there are shots of more witches and demons petrified, meaning that he had done so in secrecy. It is revealed that the Day of Unity involves the human realm and that

Belos sought Eda for her key portal. When Luz and King arrive to rescue Eda alongside a redeemed Lilith, Belos fights against Luz. Despite him being more powerful, Luz succeeds at striking a blow, making a scratch in his mask, to which he states his amusement. He made it clear that he doesn't have any intention of waging war against humanity, since it is too boorish by the Titan's will.

Forcing the young girl into making a choice of giving up the key portal or have Eda get transformed into stone, Luz gives him the case containing it, but she also craftily added fire glyphs to the case, making it into a time bomb that detonates once she was out of range. He glares at Luz menacingly and Luz glares at him back. Unbeknownst to Luz, Emperor Belos still had the broken parts of the portal in order to make a portal dimension, and he sends someone (who is an Owl Spy) to watch the inhabitants of the owl house.

Emperor Belos first appeared to the end of the series premiere episode "Separate Tides," where he is seen finishing building the portal as he puts back his mask on, saying "Knock, knock, human." He was later mentioned by the Golden Guard at the end of "Escaping Expulsion," when he makes a deal with Alador and Odalia Blight that he will be having all of their Abominations. He was mentioned by Gwendolyn in "Keeping Up A-fear-ances," when she is interacting with her daughter, Eda, explaining that she was aware of the petrification ceremony.

He was seen at the beginning of "Hunting Palismen" when he invited the leaders of the nine covens to view the day of Unity. However, his curse began to act up and he was escorted into the empty throne room where his curse activates and he briefly becomes a mud monster. He then takes a palisman from the Golden Guard and inhales its essence to keep the curse at bay. It's then revealed that he is the Golden Guard's uncle and he asks him to go get him more palismen. His face was finally shown in "Eclipse Lake" when Hunter was having a conversation about the door he tried to open. He also reveals to Hunter that he has been to the human realm before and looks forward to seeing it again.

In "Follies at the Coven Day Parade" he is mentioned several times, most prominently by Terra Snapdragon, who reveals he's looking forward to meeting Luz. He then makes a grand announcement to the public, revealing his plans for the Day of Unity. He reveals that it will create a utopia free of *wild magic.* After his speech, he reveals his face to the public for the first time ever, taking off his mask, and thanking them for their support. As he looks like a kindly old man, the crowd's immediately support and cheer for him.

In "Hollow Mind", Luz and Hunter are accidentally trapped in Belos' mind in a botched attack by Raine Whispers, Darius, and Eberwolf. As they inspect his memories under the guidance of his inner form, they are pursued by his beast form, made out of the spirits of the palismen he absorbed. Eventually, Inner Belos captures and harnesses the beast. At this point, Hunter had found out about the fates of his predecessors. Disappointed, Belos sinks him into the ground in an attempt to kill him. Turning his attention to Luz, he reveals his true identity as Philip Wittebane and attempts to kill her too, only to be stopped by Hunter as he and Luz escape from his mind, albeit with Luz completely guilt-ridden for unknowingly helping him in the past and Hunter gravely traumatized.

In "Labyrinth Runners", it is further shown how far Belos' cruelty is willing to go, as shown through Graye, Philip also wants to kill children, proving that no one can escape his wrath. In the same episode two coven scouts revealed that Belos' is looking for Hunter, under the pretense that he is lost and Belos is very worried about him, not knowing that Hunter ran away after discovering the horrifying truth of his "uncle" and his intentions, and that in reality Belos wants to kill him. By "Oh Titan, Where Art Thou", he has branded Luz, Eda, King, Hooty, and Lilith as wanted criminals and has gone to great lengths to ensure that the Day of Unity is successful, since he is not taking any chances after Luz's trip into his mind. He also planned for Eda to be petrified for good and to have Luz brought to him for as of now unknown purposes.

In "Clouds on the Horizon", one day before the Day of Unity, Belos and the Collector are seen conversing to each other as they watch the Boiling Isles' inhabitants come to the Titan's skull. Later in the episode, it is revealed that he is apparently in league with Odalia Blight, promising that she and the Blight family will live aristocratic lives after the Day of Unity. By the episode's end, Luz sneaks onto Kikimora's ship as it flies towards the skull, intent on saving Eda from Belos.

Eventually, in "King's Tide", the Day of Unity arrives and Belos initiates the Draining Spell, reaping the magic of every coven-branded witch on the Boiling Isles with the intent of killing them. Not wanting him to reveal his secret powers to others, he then betrays the Collector and drops his mirror down a pit in the Titan's skull. At that moment, Luz arrives at the skull and engages Belos in combat, only to be easily trounced as he attempts to petrify her. However, Luz talks her way out of getting killed and tricks him into getting branded with a coven sigil for incentive to end the Draining Spell.

This backfires, however, as Belos ragefully transforms into his beast form and goes berserk, rampaging through the skull as he attempts to kill Luz. While her friends arrive to help her, they are nonetheless powerless to stop him or the Draining Spell. However, Kikimora, whose offer to help Belos was rejected by him, brings King to the pit to free the Collector from his mirror, allowing him to stop Belos in his tracks. In revenge for his betrayal, the Collector "plays tag" with Belos by touching him with one single finger, causing his mutant body to be blown into the skull's wall, rendering him nothing more than a splatter of green sludge.

As Luz and her friends escape to the Portal to Earth when the Collector undoes the Draining Spell and destroys the skull, however, a sentient drop of Belos' remains falls on Hunter's shoulder and is brought to the Human Realm with him, technically causing him to achieve his return to Earth and leading to the possibility of his return and revenge against the protagonists. In the end credits of said episode, one of these sludgy blobs latches onto the door that once connected the two realms and closes it.

---

Everyone gasped!

Nico: So his real name is Philip Wittebane and he's a witch hunter from the 17th Century that wants to destroy all witches because he thinks they're a threat to humanity!? That's insane!

Brittney: No kidding! Not all witches are evil!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Well the Salem Witch Trials was all caused by one thing and that was fear. Fear that the Devil was walking amongst us.

Bonnie Terrez: Wait Philip Wittebane? I've heard about him. He was the leader of a group of witch hunters that mysteriously disappeared over 375 years ago.

Me: And we found him all these years later in the demon world as Emperor Belos.

Nico: And we killed him before he can cause some serious damage.

Luz: Thank goodness.

Amity Blight: No kidding there.

Lilith (Owl House): Yeah that was terrible.

Shannon: No kidding. But my ancestors would want to mount this guys head on a pike for everything he did.

Lola: Yeah that was terrible!

Me: But there's a strong possibility that he may return. We banished him to the Warp.

Amity Blight: And we'll be ready for him.

Me: That's for sure.

---

Later it was time for Sunset Shimmer's 2nd Ambassador Mission.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to kick another of Ratchet's enemies into the ground.

Nico: Me too.

William: Anyone else want to go with Sunset? Besides TJ and 1 Rabbid?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go with her.

Nico: Awesome.

Jackie Snodgrass: Good luck out there guys.

Lyra Heartstrings III: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Won't need it but thanks.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head out.

We were off to the world of Ratchet and Clank.

We arrived on the distant planet of Umbris in the galaxy NGC 4414. We were 62 million light-years away from Earth.

Nico: Wow! The planet Umbris.

Me: At 62 million light years away from home.

Eli: Long ways from home.

Ratchet and Clank saw us.

Ratchet: Hey guys!

Sunset: Ratchet, meet my friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor to meet you. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and Apples and the Earth Skylanders

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Generosity and Fashions and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter, Parties and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness, Animals and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of Loyalty, The Wonderbolts and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy, Redemption and the Undead Skylanders.

Ratchet: Wow! An honor to meet you all your highnesses.

Twilight Sparkle: No need for formalities but thank you.

T.J.: And my name is T.J. Johnson and I'm the leader of the Turbo Power Rangers.

Clank: A most gracious honor to meet you.

Then Qwark came out.

---

**Copernicus Leslie Qwark**, better known as **Captain Qwark**, is the anti-heroic tritagonist of the *Ratchet & Clank* franchise. He was one of the archenemies of Ratchet (alongside Dr. Nefarious, Emperor Tachyon, and Ace Hardlight).

To the public, he appears to be the greatest superhero in the universe, but in reality is a fraud that will do whatever it takes to maintain his fame and reputation or for money. Initially, he is an antagonist in the first two games, but in the third onwards he became a protagonist, despite still being a coward and imbecile. Qwark is the tritagonist of the *Ratchet & Clank* feature film and PlayStation 4 game, but briefly an antagonist until he reforms.

He was voiced by Jim Ward in all games up to *Ratchet & Clank: Into the Nexus*, with Scott Whyte taking the role in *Ratchet & Clank: Rift Apart* when the former (Jim Ward) had developed Alzheimer's disease and suffered from COVID-19, leaving him unable to do anymore voice work. Jim Ward also played Emperor Otto Destruct in *Ratchet and Clank: Size Matters*, as well as Torrance in Disney's *Treasure Planet*, Sheshou in Disney's *Mulan*, and Krackus in *My Life as a Teenage Robot.*

*Ratchet & Clank* (2002)

Qwark is the secondary antagonist in the original *Ratchet & Clank* . Ratchet and Clank travelled the Solana Galaxy trying to find the hero, believing that he will help them save the galaxy from Chairman Drek's evil plans. They find him in his trailer in Blackwater City, and he tells them to meet him at his gauntlet on Umbris. They pass the course, but are betrayed by Qwark, who reveals he is the highly-paid spokesman of Drek's new planet. Qwark attempts to kill them with his Blargian Snagglebeast, but then failed to do so. Drek reprimands Qwark over his failure to kill the duo, but gives him a second chance.

Drek eventually told Qwark to go to the Gemlik Base and confront them personally using a Blarg starfighter, and Qwark battled Ratchet through space but was defeated and shot down on the planet Oltanis, which resulted in Drek firing him. Ratchet then meets Qwark again on the heavily bombed planet, and Qwark sells him the P.D.A. under the name **Steve McQwark** .

Qwark returns as the main antagonist in the sequel *Ratchet & Clank: Going Commando* . After his defeat at the hands of Ratchet and Clank, Qwark tried to gain fame by selling a device called the Personal Hygenator; however, the device caused harm to its users, and Qwark was forced to pay six billion dollars to the users. Qwark tried to escape to planet Pokitaru, but was arrested and placed in jail. He escaped again by flushing himself down a toilet and wasn't seen for 6 weeks. Qwark wasn't seen until the end of the game where it is revealed that he had used his alter-ego (Steve McQwark) to help finance his big comeback by selling the Personal Hygenator. He then managed to gain control over Megacorp by pretending to be CEO **Mr. Abercrombie Fizzwidget** and locking the real Fizzwidget in a broom closet.

Qwark then hired Ratchet and Clank to recover the "Experiment" that was stolen by Angela Cross, and abandoned the two after it was returned to him. He then released the experiments across the galaxy, leading to them violently attacking their owners and citizens in general. Mega Corp eventually became wary of "Fizzwidget"'s abnormal behaviour and hired Thugs-4-Less to protect him. The Thugs framed Ratchet and Clank for an attempt on his life and imprisoned them. Eventually, he revealed his true identity and went live on holovision where he tried to fix the the Experiment, now called the Protopet, to make himself look like a hero and incriminate Ratchet for starting the crisis. However, the Helix-O-Morph he took from Angela backfired, and the Protopet turned into a giant monster and ate Qwark. The duo managed to defeat the beast, and Qwark was spat out. In the final cutscene, he is seen working at Megacorp as a test subject for the Crotchitizer. Following this, the next few games state that Qwark has a strange addiction to the Crotchitizer.

Between *Going Commando* and *Up Your Arsenal*

At some point, Qwark somehow returned to Solana Galaxy and resided on planet Florana, where he was raised as a child, with cyclops monkeys.

*Ratchet & Clank: Up Your Arsenal*

When Dr. Nefarious attacked the Solana Galaxy, President Phyronix requested Ratchet and Clank track down the Florana Tree Beast advertised in *Nature's Mysteries*, which was Qwark, as Qwark was the only man to have faced Nefarious and lived. When they found the masked man on Florana, he made Ratchet and Clank walk the Path of Death, his identity was revealed and fought the duo. After he is defeated, it became apparent he had lost his memory and believed he was a monkey, leading the two to escort him back to the *Starship Phoenix* where he was briefly housed with his monkey friend Skrunch. After Ratchet completed a Qwark vid-comic in front of him, Qwark regained his memory and founded the Q-Force, a team consisting of himself, Sasha Phyronix of the *Starship Phoenix*, his former fitness instructor Helga, racer Skidd McMarx, Big Al from the Roboshack he had formerly endorsed in his career, Skrunch, Ratchet and Clank. At this point, he was no longer a threat to Ratchet & Clank, redeeming himself, but remained focused in his goal to keep his heroic reputation high.

---

Ratchet: Guys, this is Qwark.

Qwark: Wow it's an honor to meet the great Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Same to you Quark.

Eli: It's an honor as well.

Me: We talked about you the first time on Sunset's mission and you are going to make a great candidate for the Redemption Squad.

Qwark: I'm honored you think so.

Ratchet: That's true and awesome.

Nico: Qwark, despite how you started out before, you really do have the heart of a hero.

Qwark: I'm honored you think that Nico.

Starlight Glimmer: You did redeem yourself a lot.

Eli: You sure did.

Ratchet: He sure did. And we're glad for that.

Nico: Yep.

Qwark: Unlike the rest of Albedo's former buddies, I'm willing to admit when I've made mistakes.

Nico: That's good. EVERYONE makes mistakes.

Me: That's true.

Sunset Shimmer: I know that same feeling too. I am a former villain myself.

Starlight Glimmer: And me too. I am a former villain too.

Qwark: Wow that is amazing. Awesome to meet 2 more fellow former villains.

Clank: It is very fortunate that you all were able to stop Albedo's former teammates before they caused something that was out of their control.

Me: Boy news about all that spread all over the universe like wildfire didn't it?

Ratchet: It sure did. But when you follow up on all your adventures like we have word gets around really fast.

Qwark: Yeah you guys are legends in everything you do. It's awesome.

Eli: We don't like to brag but thanks.

Twilight Sparkle: But J.D. and Nico's plan worked like a charm.

Ratchet: You guys are probably wondering who the next baddie is.

Me: Well since we're here on the planet Umbris, I have a feeling I know who it's going to be.

Eli: Me too.

Nico: Same with me. And it's going to be the Blargian Snagglebeast.

Ratchet: Yep. You hit it right on the head.

Me: Awesome.

Fluttershy: This will be amazing.

Nico: Guess that's one villain that doesn't speak.

Ratchet: Nope.

Sunset Shimmer: Then lets get it on!

Twilight Sparkle: It's gonna be amazing!

We went to go face the beast.

Nico: Shouldn't be too hard to find.

Me: Then THAT must be him.

We saw in an arena surrounded by lava THE BLARGIAN

SNAGGLEBEAST!

Nico: There he is!

Eli: This is gonna be good!

We faced him!

Me: Okay you stupid bumbling behemoth! Time to kick some butt!

T.J.: Shift into Turbo!

He transformed and he was ready!

Nico: YEAH! (Goes Super Saiyan 2!)

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

I went Super Angel 10,000!

Me: Haven't used this form in a while.

Eli went Super Angel 2.

Nico: Yeah!

Nico then activated Speed Demon's Ridewatch and got Speed Demon's powers.

Nico: Time to ZOOM!

ZOOM!

Nico ran fast as the Beast blasted lasers all over and Nico punched and pulverized the beast all over.

Rainbow Dash: Lets see how he likes this one!

She activated Tchang Zu's Ridewatch and got tremendous lightning powers and then she fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the beast and electrocuted it all over!

Nico then activated the Dark Turtles' Ridewatch.

Nico: Take this!

Nico then punched and pulverized and slashed the beast all over the place!

Nicole: YEAH! Now for this!

She activated Control Freak's Ridewatch and then summoned the bosses of Disney Infinity 1.0: Davy Jones, Syndrome, Emperor Zurg, Chick Hicks, Latham Cole, and more and they blasted and smashed and pulverized the beast all over.

Nico then activated Shendu's Ridewatch.

Nico: Face my Morning Breath!

He fired a blast of fire from his mouth and it hit the Snagglebeast and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: That was cool Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Nico then activated Tar Pit's Ridewatch.

Nico: Time for you to be in a sticky situation!

Nico had slime dripping from his fingers and then he threw slime globs and they stuck the Snagglebeast's feet to the floor and he roared as he was stuck!

Sunset fired a powerful blast of fire and burned the beast all over.

Nico then activated Black Manta's Ridewatch.

Nico: Try this on!

Nico fired a laser blast from his hands that was like that of Black Manta's blaster and it hit the Snagglebeast and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Nice one! Nico get ready to light me!

Nico: Right!

I activated Stinky Butt's Ridewatch.

Me: Sniff on this one!

I pointed my butt at the beast and then…

FFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRTTTTTTTTT!

I fired a powerful fart gas stream and Nico lit it on fire and it turned into a deadly flamethrower blast and then the Snagglebeast exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ratchet fired a chargeable blue blast from the Shock Cannon.

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the Snagglebeast and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The beast was dead!

Eli: That's it for him!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah! That was great!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: Nice shot, Ratchet!

Ratchet: Thanks Sunset but you all did great yourselves.

Me: Thanks. It was funny using Stinky Butt's Ridewatch.

Eli: That was cool.

Later we came back.

Nico: Man that was cool!

May: How did it go?

Me: It was really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: Wow that was awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was.

May: Next time, El Oso and Turbo the Snail should go with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah! This will be so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

* * *

We were talking to the Ed's.

2012 Leatherhead: So, Eddy. Tell us more about your adventures.

Eddy: Don't you mean Ed-Ventures?

Me: That was a great name for them.

Eddy: Yep.

Edd: But I do have one. Its from our faux time machine.

Jimmy and Jonny were at rapt attention, while I explained…"

[Edd remembers the time machine. In the memory, Jimmy and Jonny are cowering in a time machine while Edd explains something on a blackboard.]

Jimmy: "Are you sure, Double D?"

Edd: "Most assuredly, Jimmy. Neither I nor science have found any correlation between time travel and frizzy, flyaway hair."

Eddy: "Are you done yammering?"

Edd: [closing the hatch and turning a dial] "Prepare to incredibly transverse to the Triassic period of yesteryear!"

Jonny: "This is gonna rock!"

[Ed picks up the machine and shakes it.]

Edd: "Tallyho, back in time we go!"

[Ed, still shaking the box, carries it off somewhere. Inside, Jonny and Jimmy bounce like pinballs. Suddenly, the machine stops moving, and Jonny and Jimmy settle.]

Jonny: "I think we're here, Plank."

[Jonny pushes the door open and wanders into the Triassic. A pterodactyl, suspended by ropes, flies past.]

Ed: [imitating the pterodactyl offscreen] "Cock-a-doodle-doo!"

Jimmy: "PTERODACTYL!" [He ducks into the machine.]

Jonny: [dragging Jimmy out] "C'mon, Jimmy! We can't get hurt, 'cause we weren't even born yet! Wowzers! Look, Plank!" [A triceratops moved by Ed lands on the machine, crushing it flat.]

Jimmy: "Triceratops!" [He and Jonny run away. The dinosaur gives chase.]

Jonny: "Right on, eh, buddy?"

Jimmy: "Make it stop! Make it-" [The triceratops lands on them. Jimmy crawls away, but is jumped on. Jonny is riding it now, however.]

Jonny: "Whoopee! Twenty-three skidoo!"

[Jimmy, dazed, looks up. A T. Rex roars. Jimmy screams, and the triceratops jumps on a allosaurus' head. The body separates from

Ed, who continues to imitate the triceratops, and goes flying until it smashes into the T. Rex's mouth.]

Eddy: [on the ground] "What the?"

Jonny: "Neato! We've been swallowed alive, buddy! Huh?"

[He looks forward and sees Edd, operating a remote control.]

Edd: [nervous] "Well, hello, Jonny." [A banging is heard.]

Eddy: [banging on the dino] "Hey! What's going on up there?"

[The dinosaur's giant metal eye comes loose and falls, landing on Eddy. The the rest of the body then falls on him. Edd laughs, bringing us back to the present.]

Edd: "Oh and the funny part of it was: the tyrannosaurus actually lived in the Cretaceous period. Not the Triassic period!" [He laughs.] "Oh, oh good times, huh, fellows?"

Nico: Wow that is awesome!

Lana: Yeah it sure is.

Aylene C.: That was a good attempt to make a dinosaur world though.

Lola: It sure was.

Ibara: It was still a good effort.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Eddy: I remember this one time when Double D had the hiccups.

[Eddy flashes back. The Eds are watching Rolf garden from a fence.]

Eddy: "Course says Victor kicks Rolf in the head again."

Ed: "My turn!"

[Edd hiccups.]

Edd: "Seems an air bubble has lodged itself within my-" [hiccup]

[Edd clamps his hands over his mouth, but another hiccup comes. Eddy laughs. Edd runs home.]

Eddy: "C'mere, I'll get rid of em." [Eddy follows Edd to his kitchen. Edd blows into a paper bag.]

Edd: [hiccup] "Oh dear." [He blows in again. Eddy sharpens one of his hairs. Edd hiccups again.] "Oh my." [Blows in again. Eddy pops the bag with his hair. Edd goes flying under a cabinet.]

Eddy: "There, they're gone!"

Ed: "Hiccups have left the building, Eddy!"

[Edd hiccups, and an electrical outlet pops out of the wall.]

Eddy: "Strong hiccups."

Ed: [carrying Edd over] "Quick, Eddy, do something, Double D is gonna-" [hiccup] "-explode!"

[Ed throws Eddy on top of Edd and sits on both of them, fingers in his ears.]

Eddy: "Ed, you idiot, this ain't gonna get rid of the hiccups!"

[A hiccup throws them both off.]

Edd: "Water! I need water!" [He runs to the sink and pours a glass. Before he can drink, he hiccups, soaking himself. Edd gets another glass, hiccups again, spills again.]

Eddy: "You're doing it all wrong, you're supposed to drink it upside down."

[Eddy turns Edd upside down and pours a jugful of water into him. Edd hiccups and swallows the jug.]

Ed: "Let's scare 'em, Eddy." [He peels Edd's jaw open and shouts inside it.] "I AM A ZOMBIE AND I WILL MALICE YOU WITH A SHOEHORN!" [Hiccup.]

Edd: [stupified] "Malice me with a shoehorn?!" [Hiccup. Hiccup. lands headfirst into the floor with the rest of his body sticking out vertically]

[Eddy laughs, bringing them back to the present.]

Nico: Whoa that must've sucked.

Me: Yeah.

Linka: Oh poor Double D.

Qin: Yep.

G1 Iron Bison: How DID those hiccups eventually go away?

Eddy: Good question.

Edd: I held my breath for 10 seconds.

G1 Iron Bison: Good.

Ed: I remember this one time where we made a giant pancake. Drool I must. Yum.

[Ed remembers the pancake incident. Eddy is mixing a giant bowl of batter above the cul-de-sac. The cul-de-sac is covered in grease, and it is going to be a frying pan.]

Eddy: "Mixing this batter is killing my arms. Ed! Get over here!"

[Ed jumps on Edd, squashing him into the grease. Ed slides over to Eddy.]

Eddy: "Griddle greased up, Double D?" [Edd rises, covered in oil.]

Edd: [disgusted] "Cooking oil in place, Eddy."

Eddy: "Sweet! Get an agent, boys, 'cause we're gonna make the world's biggest pancake!"

Ed: "I love pancakes, Eddy!"

Eddy: "Shut up and pour, Lumpy."

[Ed and Eddy start to tip the giant bowl of mixed batter. Edd, wringing himself out, hears the joy of kids playing.]

Edd: "Excuse me, Eddy. Everyone seems to have mistaken our griddle for a skating rink."

[The kids are skating on the oil. Ed continues to tip the batter.]

Eddy: "Hey, you kids! Get outta my frying pan!" [The batter reaches the tipping point.]

Edd: "Ed, wait!" [The batter begins to slosh out.]

Jimmy: "Holy mackerel! Tidal wave!"

[The batter lands and covers the oil. The kids are crushed beneath it. The Eds watch in awe.]

Edd: "Ed, what in heaven's name have you done?!"

Ed: [oblivious] "It's a boy!"

Edd: [raising the spatula] "Fear not, people, as I have a spatula!"

Eddy: "Oh no you don't!" [He drags Edd back.] "I'm the cook around here, so I get the spatula."

[The pancake finishes cooking. Ed drools.]

Ed: "Yum."

[Ed tears off a bite of the pancake and eats it. He finishes the food and pulls Kevin's shorts out of his mouth.]

Ed: "I got a prize, Eddy!"

Eddy: "Hey! Keep your mitts off my pancake!"

[Eddy lifts one end of the breakfast with his spatula. The kids reach out from underneath and grab him. A brawl breaks out underneath the pancake.] "It wasn't me!" [We come back to the present.]

Ed: "Ah, the good ol' days."

Nico: Whoa! That must've been a really huge Pancake.

G1 Lightspeed: A pancake and a skating rink.

Nico: Except the ice was made of cooking oil.

Kevin: But Eddy covered us with it.

Jonny 2X4: It was cool though

But then…

KRABLAM!

[Stars burst across the screen. Eddy has just hit Ed with a fish.]

OUCH!

Eddy: "I hate clip shows!"

Luan: EDDY! What did you do that for!?

Eddy: Sorry. Force of habit.

Ransack: You guys should be happy of the memories you shared together.

Nico: I agree.

Carmen: Good times for them.

Sarah (EENE): They sure were awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Good times. Now it's time for our next mission and I have a great treat for you all.

Me: What is it?

Nico: We're going to meet Mikey Walsh and his friends.

Me: From the 1985 movie The Goonies!? Awesome! Wait that means we're going after Mama Fratelli and her family. Awesome! Now I can finish some unfinished business that my father failed to do.

Eli: Oh man do you have a history with them?

Me: No but my dad does. It was back in 1985.

I went over their history.

---

Mama Fratelli is the main antagonist of the 1985 live-action Warner Bros. film The Goonies.

She is a greedy criminal who plans to gain One-eyed Willy's treasure. She also has two evil sons named Francis and Jake. She is also the mother of Sloth, as well as the arch-nemesis of the Goonies and her own son Sloth.

She was portrayed by the late Anne Ramsey, who also played Mrs. Lift in Throw Momma from the Train.

Mama Fratelli is first seen in a car outside the jail house with Francis, where they wait for Jake to break out through a plan involving a fake suicide. Jake runs outside to the car and hops in through the sunroof. Francis shot the ground with his gun, which he had coated with gasoline which made the ground around the jail house be set ablaze. Mama Fratelli drove off as fast as she could, and escaped the police by blending into a car race on the beach.

She later appeared at a seaside restaurant, where the Goonies attempted to start their journey for One-Eyed Willie's treasure. Mama Fratelli took their orders, which was all water. One of the kids, however, who went by the name "Mouth" attempted to order some fancy food, which Mama Fratelli replied by forcing Mouth to stick out his tongue and hold a knife to it and saying "The only thing we serve here is tongue. You kids like tongue?" She let Mouth go, and walked off into the kitchen to get their waters. She returned with red liquid, which the Goonies hesitated to drink. One of the Goonies, Mikey, asked if he could use the bathroom, and Mama Fratelli pointed him in its direction.

Her next appearance was when Jake and Francis had kidnapped the Goony, Chunk. She planned to put his hand in the blender if he didn't tell her everything, so Chunk told her literally everything bad he's done in his life. She was just about to put Chunk's hand in the blender when dozens of bats flew in after being wakened by the rest of the Goonies below ground. This forced her to let go of Chunk, who called out to the Goonies that she and her sons were after them.

She later appeared in the caverns which led to One-Eyed Willie's treasure. The Goonies had recently crossed a log bridge, and Mama Fratelli sent Francis in after them. Unfortunately, one of the Goonies, Richard "Data" Wang, used one of his many gadgets to cover the log in oil. This made Francis slip, and making him land on his groin. Mama Fratelli sent Jake in to help him, who also slipped and fell on his groin. Suddenly, a wave of water came rushing in and forced her sons off the log.

She appeared in the film's climax, where she cornered the Goonies in One-Eyed Willie's private quarters of his ship, which was hidden at the end of the caverns. She drew a gun, and forced the kids out on the ship's deck. She had Jake and Francis search the Goonies for whatever treasure they had, but she personally took care of Mouth. Noticing that he's been very quiet this whole time on the ship, she squeezed his cheeks, and a beaded necklace began coming out. She began pulling it out herself, which it was longer than she thought and said "My God!" She them smacked Mouth in the back of the head, forcing jewels to spew from his mouth.

When Andy then insulted her, she forced her off the ship by having her walk the plank like a pirate with Brand diving in to save her from drowning. Mama Fratelli then tries to drown the other Goonies too afterwards only for her and everyone else to hear someone yell "Hey you guys!", which she looked up at the ship's sails and saw Chunk and her deformed son Sloth, who were both dressed like pirates. Sloth and Chunk jumped down, and Sloth tricked Jake and Francis into tying each other up and hanging them from the sail. Sloth then approached Mama Fratelli, who began comforting him by singing. The song she sang was "Rock-a-bye Baby", which reminded Sloth of the multiple moments of his early childhood in which his mother dropped him and causing his current deformity. He picked her up and dropped her off the ship's plank, which she soon climbed back up with a rope latter.

When the Goonies and Sloth attempted to escape, they remembered a set of candles they found on the corpse of another adventurer early on in the caverns named Chester Copperpot. They intended to use the candles to help them look for a way to get out of the caverns, but soon after lighting a candle discovered that it was really dynamite. They made a run for it, and the dynamite blew a hole in the wall. The wall was soon sealed by a falling boulder, which Sloth lifted up to help the Goonies escape.

The Goonies and Fratellies escaped, and came to shore. On shore were the two men who were planning to buy Mikey's house and tare it down. The police soon arrived and arrested Mama Fratelli, Jake, and Francis.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yep. Since 1985, Mama Fratelli has been on the run and was in hiding. For 37 years they were hiding.

Ransack: You guys should be happy of the memories you shared together.

Nico: I agree.

Carmen: Good times for them.

Sarah (EENE): They sure were awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Good times. Now it's time for our next mission and I have a great treat for you all.

Me: What is it?

Nico: We're going to meet Mikey Walsh and his friends.

Me: From the 1985 movie The Goonies!? Awesome! Wait that means we're going after Mama Fratelli and her family. Awesome! Now I can finish some unfinished business that my

father failed to do.

Eli: Oh man do you have a history with them?

Me: No but my dad does. It was back in 1985.

I went over their history.

---

Mama Fratelli is the main antagonist of the 1985 live-action Warner Bros. film The Goonies.

She is a greedy criminal who plans to gain One-eyed Willy's treasure. She also has two evil sons named Francis and Jake. She is also the mother of Sloth, as well as the arch-nemesis of the Goonies and her own son Sloth.

She was portrayed by the late Anne Ramsey, who also played Mrs. Lift in Throw Momma from the Train.

Mama Fratelli is first seen in a car outside the jail house with Francis, where they wait for Jake to break out through a plan involving a fake suicide. Jake runs outside to the car and hops in through the sunroof. Francis shot the ground with his gun, which he had coated with gasoline which made the ground around the jail house be set ablaze. Mama Fratelli drove off as fast as she could, and escaped the police by blending into a car race on the beach.

She later appeared at a seaside restaurant, where the Goonies attempted to start their journey for One-Eyed Willie's treasure.

Mama Fratelli took their orders, which was all water. One of the kids, however, who went by the name "Mouth" attempted to order some fancy food, which Mama Fratelli replied by forcing Mouth to stick out his tongue and hold a knife to it and saying "The only thing we serve here is tongue. You kids like tongue?" She let Mouth go, and walked off into the kitchen to get their waters. She returned with red liquid, which the Goonies hesitated to drink. One of the Goonies, Mikey, asked if he could use the bathroom, and Mama Fratelli pointed him in its direction.

Her next appearance was when Jake and Francis had kidnapped the Goony, Chunk. She planned to put his hand in the blender if he didn't tell her everything, so Chunk told her literally everything bad he's done in his life. She was just about to put Chunk's hand in the blender when dozens of bats flew in after being wakened by the rest of the Goonies below ground. This forced her to let go of Chunk, who called out to the Goonies that she and her sons were after them.

She later appeared in the caverns which led to One-Eyed Willie's treasure. The Goonies had recently crossed a log bridge, and Mama Fratelli sent Francis in after them. Unfortunately, one of the Goonies, Richard "Data" Wang, used one of his many gadgets to cover the log in oil. This made Francis slip, and making him land on his groin. Mama Fratelli sent Jake in to help him, who also slipped and fell on his groin. Suddenly, a wave of water came rushing in and forced her sons off the log.

She appeared in the film's climax, where she cornered the Goonies in One-Eyed Willie's private quarters of his ship, which was hidden at the end of the caverns. She drew a gun, and forced the kids out on the ship's deck. She had Jake and Francis search the Goonies for whatever treasure they had, but she personally took care of Mouth. Noticing that he's been very quiet this whole time on the ship, she squeezed his cheeks, and a beaded necklace began coming out. She began pulling it out herself, which it was longer than she thought and said "My God!" She them smacked Mouth in the back of the head, forcing jewels to spew from his mouth.

When Andy then insulted her, she forced her off the ship by having her walk the plank like a pirate with Brand diving in to save her from drowning. Mama Fratelli then tries to drown the other Goonies too afterwards only for her and everyone else to hear someone yell "Hey you guys!", which she looked up at the ship's sails and saw Chunk and her deformed son Sloth, who were both dressed like pirates. Sloth and Chunk jumped down, and Sloth tricked Jake and Francis into tying each other up and hanging them from the sail. Sloth then approached Mama Fratelli, who began comforting him by singing. The song she sang was "Rock-a-bye Baby", which reminded Sloth of the multiple moments of his early childhood in which his mother dropped him and causing his current deformity. He picked her up and dropped her off the ship's plank, which she soon climbed back up with a rope latter.

When the Goonies and Sloth attempted to escape, they remembered a set of candles they found on the corpse of another adventurer early on in the caverns named Chester Copperpot. They intended to use the candles to help them look for a way to get out of the caverns, but soon after lighting a candle discovered that it was really dynamite. They made a run for it, and the dynamite blew a hole in the wall. The wall was soon sealed by a falling boulder, which Sloth lifted up to help the Goonies escape.

The Goonies and Fratellies escaped, and came to shore. On shore were the two men who were planning to buy Mikey's house and tare it down. The police soon arrived and arrested Mama Fratelli, Jake, and Francis.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yep. Since 1985, Mama Fratelli has been on the run and was in hiding. For 37 years they were hiding.

But then the Sprinffield Mafia, Titanium Toenail, Bronze Kneecap, Dumbbelltron, Touch & Go, Grundy, Johnny 13, Melter, and Black Spider appeared.

Fat Tony: Can me, my boys, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Bronze Kneecap, Dumbbelltron, Touch & Go, Grundy, Johnny 13, Melter, and Black Spider go with you guys?

Legs: How was the trip down memory lane?

Nico: It was fun.

Eli: We had a great time with that one.

Nico: We sure did and yes to answer your question you can all come with.

Me: We got some unfinished business to do and our mission is to capture her.

I showed them Mama Fratelli.

Fat Tony: Mama Fratelli! She and the mob all have had terrible feuds with each other.

Louie: So, Nico? Which-

Blitzwing: That question's already been covered.

Nico: I'm going for a Panuncian gene-slammer next.

Eli: It's true. He said so himself.

Louie: Oh.

Nico: Anyway lets head for Astoria, Oregon.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Senator Steven Armstrong, the main antagonist of the 2013 video game Metal Gear Rising: Revengeance, and he's coming after us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Senator Steven Armstrong, the main antagonist of the 2013 video game Metal Gear Rising: Revengeance, and he's coming after us.

We gasped in shock.

Nicole: Oh crap, this guy's really bad news. Lincoln, let me give you and the others the information about this guy, and you're not going to like it one bit.

Nicole proceeded to tell us about Senator Armstrong, and as expected, we're not going to like him one bit.

---

Steven Armstrong

Steven Armstrong was a United States Senator representing the U.S. state of Colorado, as well as a candidate for the 2020 United States presidential election. He was also the benefactor for World Marshal Inc., its de facto CEO, and its most powerful warrior. He was also allied with the Winds of Destruction of Desperado Enforcement LLC. An extremely nationalistic, patriotic and libertarian individual, Armstrong often expressed the desire to "reclaim the American dream" by instigating another American Revolution after Liquid Ocelot's insurrection and the Patriots' actions that weakened America.

Biography

Early life

Armstrong was born and raised in Texas. Prior to pursuing politics, Armstrong played college football as quarterback for the University of Texas. He later joined the United States Navy due to a desire to serve his country, which also sacrificed his prospects of a professional football career. However, although a member of the Navy, he never saw actual combat during his time in the service. At some point, he moved to Colorado. By the time of 2016, he maintained his physique and even managed to enhance it further via nanomachines in order to put his strength beyond a cyborg soldier.

## Political career

Armstrong eventually ran for election to the Colorado state senate. One of the initiatives he spearheaded while acting as a Colorado state senator was slashing the state budget, leading to privatization of the police force, and allowing World Marshal to gain control of the Denver Police Department. Armstrong was eventually elected to one of Colorado's seats in the United States Senate. In 2016, Armstrong delivered a speech to increase his approval ratings, later expressing to his speech writer the belief that people only cared about the spin you put on it, and no longer cared about information control, or even right or wrong. The speech writer warned him that he would appear before a grand jury if his connection to Desperado PMSC was revealed, which Armstrong refuted, given his belief that ordinary citizens could not care less due to believing that money was the only thing that truly mattered.

Armstrong also expressed a desire to actually remake America's position as the most powerful nation in the world and reclaim the American Dream, blithely stating that the Tea Party Movement was not going to succeed due to its unwillingness to make sacrifices, implying that he wanted to bring about another American Revolution, and compared himself to the true Sons of Liberty. Armstrong then dismissed him as he had other matters to attend to, although not before promising to talk to him soon. The conversation was later leaked onto the Internet. That same year, just as was feared by his speechwriter, he was investigated for his ties to World Marshal Inc., the world's largest PMC as well as the largest distributor of cybernetic parts. Despite this, he was still considered a presidential nominee for the 2020 elections, and was even considered to be a "shoo-in."

## World Marshal Incidents

### Recruiting Sam

At some point after his investigation, Armstrong, Monsoon, and World Marshal/Desperado took an interest in Samuel Rodrigues' abilities and arranged for him to arrive at Denver. While waiting for

Sam's arrival, he and Monsoon had a small chat regarding the newly renovated reception area, with Armstrong expressing disgust at the cherry blossoms, and Monsoon viewing them as simply existing, neither beautiful nor ugly. After Sam managed to defeat a Metal Gear RAY UMG unit, he then proceeded to invite Sam to the roof via the PA for a "final interview." When Sam boarded an elevator to the roof, he contacted Sam and informed him that he was like him in several respects, despite Sam's insistence that he kill Armstrong for "sacrificing soldiers from his cozy office." He then met with Sam and powered up to his maximum form. While fighting him, he eventually retreated to the top of one of the structures and utilized his abilities to hurl five Hammerhead choppers at Sam, before jumping down and beckoning for him to continue the fight. He later implemented a crimson aura. In the closing of the battle, Armstrong proceeded to block Sam's sword strike with his right forearm, with Sam overpowering Armstrong. He then tried to use a horizontal slice on the senator, but Armstrong managed to block the blow with both forearms. Chuckling, Armstrong proceeded to ask Sam if that was the best he has to offer, though Sam knocks him back. Armstrong recovered, then proceeded to grapple Sam, swing him around, and hurl him into a passing Hammerhead. Sam managed to narrowly avoid passing the rotors and bound off the side of the chopper back at Armstrong. Armstrong, seeing Sam coming in fast, proceeded to harden himself for the blow, but Sam managed to use his quick draw to overpower Armstrong's defenses with two slices.

After an intense battle, Sam seemingly was victorious over Armstrong. Armstrong then requested him to join forces so they could end war as a business. Sam considered the idea but decided to just "take his hand." Sam managed to slice off Armstrong's right hand, the same way he would eventually slice off Raiden's arm, but Armstrong used his nanomachines to turn his wound into a blade and then proceeded to significantly injure Sam's right arm. After attaching his severed right arm onto his body with the help of the nanomachines, Armstrong proceeded to successfully recruit Sam, who is now reluctant of the decision.

## Direct involvement in Desperado activities

Two years after the attempted investigation, he also personally inspected a Desperado research lab in Mexico alongside Sundowner, regarding the transportation of children's brains in cyborg head casings before delivering them to World Marshal for the Sears Program, replicating former President George Sears' training of child soldiers in Liberia. He also plotted for Operation Tecumseh, which involved starting a war with Pakistan under false pretenses while President Hamilton is visiting the country with Pakistani President Farooq Salam for peace talks. Armstrong secretly headed for Pakistan in order to assassinate President Hamilton and frame Desperado. But the plan changed when Raiden defeated both Sundowner and Sam in Colorado. Contrarily, Armstrong confronted Raiden at the air base with Metal Gear EXCELSUS. He also revealed that, since the fall of SOP and the Patriots, America was hit with a recession, hence he needed to orchestrate a false flag operation to support the war economy to put America back to work again. In addition, although his initial plan was to assassinate the president, he decided instead to have the American base personnel appear to be killed by Pakistani extremists, feeling that would have accomplished things all the same. However, he fought Raiden because he is the only one who would expose the truth of what happened. After it was destroyed, he proceeded to fight Raiden and even bring him to his mercy. During the battle, he explained his motives of wanting to remake America, feeling it had become rotten to the core, and re-establish America as a world where people fight for their own reasons, rather than that of the government. Raiden then deduced that he was not merely a "greedy politician" as he initially thought, but completely insane due to his reference to culling the weak and having the strong be free. Although Raiden attempted to defeat Armstrong, he ultimately proved to be too powerful, with Armstrong revealing his nanomachines to be the cause of his nigh invulnerability.

Armstrong then proceeded to savagely beat Raiden to a pulp with his enhanced strength, with his blows being powerful enough to heavily damage and even destroy EXCELSUS's ruined frame. However, Blade Wolf saved him by bringing to him Samuel Rodrigues' sword. After words are exchanged between Blade Wolf and Armstrong, Armstrong kicked Blade Wolf away, although not before Blade Wolf threw the sword to Raiden. Raiden then proceeded to fight a grueling battle against Armstrong, which eventually culminated in Armstrong slamming Raiden down onto the ground hard enough to knock Raiden's sword away, and then grab Raiden by the neck and lift him up. Raiden then broke free via a reverse roundhouse kick and retrieved the Murasama. Armstrong then tried to land a right punch on Raiden, only for Raiden to successfully parry the blow away, also injuring his right hand in the process. Undeterred, Armstrong then tries to use a left jab on Raiden, only for Raiden to do the same to his left hand. Left with injured arms, Armstrong then attempted to charge Raiden, only for Raiden to slice his chest and then stab him in the abdomen. The stabbing temporarily deterred him, but Armstrong then let out a feral roar and grappled with Raiden. Raiden eventually overpowered the grapple and headbutted him in the head, stunning Armstrong and causing Raiden to remove the sword from Armstrong's abdomen, and then proceeded to cut up his nanite core before impaling his chest with his arm. Upon being defeated, Armstrong talks to Raiden for a bit, and declares Raiden his successor. Raiden then finishes the former senator off by ripping out his nanomachine-laced pale heart and crushing it with his hand. As he died, Armstrong nonetheless accepted his defeat and declared Raiden his successor, stating that they are kindred spirits in the sense that Raiden fights for what he believes in, no matter what. Armstrong's death caused World Marshal's funding to be crippled. But despite this, World Marshal itself still continued to exist, and his plan of re-orchestrating a new War on Terror managed to succeed. Raiden also started to slightly agree with Armstrong's claims about people fighting wars they don't believe in, and then decided to defect and go fight his own battles in his own ways, regardless of if anybody agrees with his methods or not.

---

When Nicole was finished, we were really horrified at the actions of Steven Armstrong.

Me: Yikes!

Nico: My God!

General Ross: What Armstrong did, his plans to re-orchestrate a new War on Terror have caused a lot of pain and suffering to so many innocent people.

Lincoln: Despite his actions, General Ross, just like you, he's still someone who's served our country in the navy. But, it still doesn't excuse his actions or crimes, and he still needs to be stopped. But, he's not going to get The Black Gates, he's going into The Book of Vile Darkness.

Alexa Căihóng: (Chinese Accent) That's a good idea, Lincoln, and I'm also going to transform.

Nico: Awesome.

Nicole: You said it, Nico. But, be careful, you guys: Armstrong's pretty strong thanks to his days as a college ball player and as a sailor in the United States Navy, and he further enhanced his physical strength when he was infused with nanomachines.

Lincoln: And those nanomachines harden different parts of his skin in response to physical trauma, so physical attacks won't work on him, but energy attacks will.

Me: Smart thinking, big guy.

Nico: You said it, J.D. Alright, guys, let's go, we're going to meet The Goonies, find a super awesome treasure, and bring down the Fratelli crime family.

Me: Don't worry, Dad, I'm going to finish what you started years ago, and put an end to The Fratelli Crime Family's rampage for good.

We nodded and we were off.

* * *

We were flying to Astoria.

Black Spider: Goonies is another old favorite.

Nico: Yep. Great movie.

Black Spider: Yep. I've known that movie for years too.

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: Here we are.

We arrived in Astoria, Oregon.

Me: Astoria, Oregon. Awesome place.

Waspinator: Waspinator want to know who members of Goonies are.

Nico: You guys will love them.

Nico told us about them.

Michael "Mikey" Walsh, the asthmatic leader of the Goonies

Brandon "Brand" Walsh, a high-school athlete and Mikey's older brother and minder

Lawrence "Chunk" Cohen, a clumsy, gluttonous member of the Goonies and habitual fabulist

Clark "Mouth" Devereaux, a Goonie nicknamed for his cheeky tongue

Richard "Data" Wang, a James Bond fanatic and amateur gadgeteer Goonie

Andrea Theresa "Andy" Carmichael, a high-school cheerleader and Brand's love interest

Stephanie "Stef" Steinbrenner, Andy's best friend.

Waspinator: Ooh Waspinator looking forward to this.

Nico: We all are.

Mr. Touch: I especially want to meet Mouth

Mr. Go: Me too, Mr. Touch.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the house of Mikey Walsh and we saw him and his friends having fun playing outside.

Me: There they are.

They saw us.

Mikey Walsh: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Andy Carmichael: Wow! What an awesome honor!

Skull Man: It's an honor to meet you guys.

Andy Carmichael: Same to you.

Chunk Cohen: We love all your adventures.

Lana: We're glad.

Me: They are really awesome.

Melter: Don't take this personally. But do your parents ever know what you kids do?

Mikey Walsh: No.

Me: Well you guys are very iconic too. We all think you are great treasure hunters.

Data: Really? Thanks!

Me: You're welcome.

Mikey Walsh: Oh speaking of which look what I found in my attic.

He showed us a map and we looked at it and to our amazement and surprise it was a treasure map!

Nico: Wow!

Nicole gasped when she saw it!

Nicole: Oh wow! I don't believe it! You guys this is not just any ordinary map! This is a map that leads to the most amazing treasure ever! It's a treasure that is worth as much money as our entire estate!

Me: How big a treasure are we talking?

Nicole: Much bigger than anything we've ever found! This is a treasure that is so incredibly valuable that words can't describe it. Legends say that this one has more gold, diamonds, jewels and all that than anything that is in our vault.

Eli: Wow! That is amazing!

Nicole: This is a map to the legendary Global Treasure. I've been trying to find this amazing and elusive treasure ever since I was a little girl.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: That is incredible!

Mikey Walsh: Wow! I've never heard about this treasure!

Nico: Me neither.

Nicole: It's a treasure that has been around ever since the dawn of civilization. Ever since 7,000 BC.

Nico: WOW! We're talking 9,000 years worth of history here!

Nico: Yep.

Mikey Walsh: That is so awesome!

Andy Carmichael: Wow!

Blackarachnia: Giovanni Belzoni would be proud.

Nico: He should would Blackarachnia. It's hard to imagine that we're going after the largest treasure in all of history!

Lily: This is gonna be awesome.

Laney: Has anyone ever tried to find it?

Nicole: No its so elusive that no one has ever even come close to finding it.

Mouth: Meanwhile, Mama Fratelli's probably struggling to keep making money for her family by having sex with strangers.

Titanium Toenail: Nicole might beat you up for saying that. But you're probably right.

Nicole: I'm not going to beat up a kid. But you do have a point.

Me: But that's also the reason why we're here guys. To meet you and also bring down your arch-nemesis Mama Fratelli and her gang. They escaped from prison back in 1985 and I'm trying to bring them in.

Andy Carmichael: Oh man!

Stef: We'll gladly help you guys out in stopping her.

Eli: We greatly appreciate it.

Mikey Walsh: You guys can gladly help us. But where we're going? It's going to take a while before you guys can do an entrance.

Thetis: I believe you there.

Nicole: I actually know where this map is leading to. It's leading to there.

We saw Nicole point to an abandoned lighthouse that looked totally run down and in total disrepair.

Laney: Whoa! That lighthouse looks creepy.

Nicole: Well that's where we're heading. Mikey you and your friends gather some gear. This is gonna be the biggest treasure hunt ever.

Daring Do: And it will give me a lot of awesome inspiration for my next book.

Mikey Walsh: You got it! Lets go!

They went to get some gear and later came back.

Nicole: All right we're ready!

Nico: Lets go get us a huge treasure.

Grundy: Grundy hungry.

Data: Hmm. I suggest we pack some food for the trip.

Nico: Don't worry we came prepared.

Nico made a tree with our favorite foods and we picked them and got them packed.

Nico: All right are we ready?

We nodded.

Nicole: Lets go!

We went to the lighthouse.

Fellbat: J.D.'s dad actually has history with the Fratellis.

Me: It's true. Long ago before any of you were born, my father busted them. They were the most ruthless crime family in all of the west coast. But they all died out after he caught them back 37 years ago. But Mama Fratelli and her sons are the only known survivors of the Fratelli family still out there. And we need to make sure they all are brought to justice forever.

Stef: I can't believe that you have a terrible history with them.

Me: My dads enemies are now my enemies. My dad is retired now.

Nico: Yep.

Johnny 13: The three of them aren't worth killing.

Nico: Nope.

Nicole: Here we are.

We got to the lighthouse.

Nicole: The Columbus Lighthouse. It was shut down because of the Columbus Day Storm of 1962.

Nico: Wow! Looks like no one has been in here for years.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: Lets head in.

Shaggy: (Fearful) Like g-g-g-g-g-go in there!? (Whimpers) Like not on your life! NO WAY!

Scooby Doo: No way!

Nico: Come on guys! You can't get scared now.

Shaggy: UH UH! NO WAY!

Scooby Doo: And you can't make us!

Erica Haddock: Oh yes we can!

She picked them up and they were clucking like chickens.

Shaggy: (Whimpers) Like she made us Scoob!

We went in and it was a creepy place.

Lusamine: Let's keep an eye out.

Nico: Right.

Nicole: According to the map there is a clue. "Search for the Lost Tale of The Illuminati."

Nico: Hmm.

Eli: Hmm. It must be a book name!

Me: Then lets head for the Library here.

We went into the Lighthouse Library.

Me: Wow look at these books.

Twilight Sparkle: Ancient and amazing!

Mikey Walsh: Yeah.

Stef: So awesome.

Dumbbelltron: Anything else here?

Nicole: Lets see.

Eli: Hmm.

He was looking at the books and then he saw one.

Eli: Lost Tale of The Illuminati.

Eli pulled it and then there was a click and then a secret door opened!

Nico: Whoa!

We looked down and saw that it lead into a huge cave.

Nicole: That's it! Good work Eli.

Eli: Aw it was nothing.

Nicole: Here we go guys.

We went down into the cave.

Magmon: I'll use my fire to make sure there's light.

Nico: Okay.

We went down into the cave as he lit the whole place.

Nicole: Wow looks like this cave has been here for 9,000 years.

Nico: Yeah.

We went deeper and deeper and deeper into the cave and then we came across an ancient burial ground! There were tons of skeletons as well as ancient warriors from all over the centuries. There were Vikings, Roman Soldiers, Crusaders, Greek Soldiers, soldiers from eras all over the world and more!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Me: Looks like these guys were trying to find the treasure too and didn't have any success at all.

Nico: Yeah. And they were here for thousands of years.

Lola: No kidding.

Nicole: This treasure is one of the most treacherous to find.

Bronze Kneecap: I hear voices not ours.

Me: It might be Mama Fratelli.

Nico: Lets find the treasure first.

Nicole: Right.

We continued on and found a hidden tomb.

Nicole: This is it. We just need to open it.

Nicole then looked around the wall and then pressed a button and there was a rumble and then it opened and there was a bright golden light and in it was THE TREASURE! IT WAS HUGE! WE SAW THAT IT WAS FULL OF GOLD, JEWELS, DIAMONDS, AND MORE!

We gasped in shock and amazement!

Nicole: The treasure!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: THIS IS AMAZING!

Nicole: At long last we found it!

Tyzonn: It didn't take long to build up to our entrance.

Mikey Walsh: No it sure didn't!

Nicole: Wow! The people of the world all thought it wasn't real.

Nico: Lets round up the treasure and get it in a scroll.

Nico pulled out a huge scroll and Eli used the Force and we put it in the scroll. Every single gold piece and jewel was in it.

Nico: Great. Now we can get ready.

We heard the voices getting closer.

Nico: Here they come.

We got to hiding.

We were hidden and then 3 figures came in and it was Mama Fratelli and her 2 sons.

Mama Fratelli: NO! The treasure is gone! Someone will die for this!

But then the spirits of the Metals of History appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

The area changed into the planet Glaren as a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Hello Fratelli Family.

Me: You and I have some unfinished business to do.

Mama Fratelli: WHERE IS OUR TREASURE!?

Brass Knuckles: We got to the treasure first!

Me: And you are not getting it!

Mama Fratelli: Wait. You look like that wretch that threw me in prison!

Me: That's right. You know my father and I'm his son J.D.!

Then her sons roared and I kicked them both in their faces with a powerful double drop kick and smashed them into the ground!

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Yeah!

Then Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, SkullMeramon, Thundermon and BlackWarGreymon appeared.

Nico: Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, SkullMeramon, Thundermon and BlackWarGreymon.

Me: All Digimon this time!

Eli: Wow.

MetalSeadramon: That's right!

Mama Fratelli: You guys came and help us?

Grumblemon: Don't hold your breath sister!

Ranamon: Yeah sugah we're not here for you. We're here for our fun.

Harpymon: Yeah!

Duskmon: FYI, Eyecons and Ridewatches will be used from here on in.

Arbormon: And we mean in the battles.

Me: Awesome! I've been wanting to try that one out.

Grumblemon: Of course, you guys can use other Legend items too.

Nico: Sweet!

Ranamon: (to Nico) Heard you went to Super Hero High.

Nico: We sure did.

Mercurymon: How was it?

Nico: It was really awesome!

Me: We got to meet the students there as well as take down 6 supervillains.

Ranamon: And they will make great additions to the group y'all.

Hades Beast Spector then appeared.

Princess Luna: So you have come to challenge the Mystic Force Rangers?

Spector: That's right.

Princess Luna: Neat!

Spector: Consider this your first usual battle.

Nico: Looking forward to this one!

We got the battles underway!

---

Jeri Katou, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Nico's Rescue in the world of DC Super Girls

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's Rescue was in the world of DC Super Girls. Who did he meet there?

Jeri Katou: They met the versions of Starfire, Supergirl, Wonder Woman, Harley Quinn, Poison Ivy, Livewire, Killer Frost, Ms. Martian, Hawkgirl, Many great superheroines.

Princess Luna: It was a really amazing school.

Moondust: And located right on the west side of the city. Close to home.

Snowdrop: Yeah that wass really cool too.

Gari: I agree. Now we have 3 Superhero Schools that we know about.

Blackout: That is so cool.

Duskmon: Boy it sure is. I'm amazed there are now 3 of them. Lets do it!

Jeri Katou: Here we go.

She activated her Eyecon.

FRITZ ZWICKY AND DUSKMON!

Duskmon: Wasn't he the scientist that came up with Dark Matter?

Jeri Katou: Yes but that was back in 1933. It was just a theory back then. Now we know that the universe is made of 85% Dark Matter.

Duskmon: Wow! That is amazing!

Moondust: Quantum Science is just incredible!

Jerk activated Duskmon's Ridewatch and got all his powers.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Earth, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Us facing Another Crimson Phoenix for the Kyurangers and the DC Superhero Girls versions of Catwoman, Livewire, Star Sapphire, Harley Quinn, Poison Ivy and Giganta

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Nico and Blake did a good job facing Another Houou Soldier for the Kyurangers. And they fought the DC Superhero Girls versions of Catwoman, Livewire, Star Sapphire, Poison Ivy and Giganta too.

Earth: They sure did and that was so cool! Now you guys have your own versions of them like we have in the Redemption Squad.

Applejack: That is so amazing! Now it feels like we both have our own versions of them.

Apple Bloom: It sure feels like it and that is so amazing.

Thunderbird Apple: I agree there. That is really amazing.

Lightning Fritter: It sure is and Superhero High is really neat. Amanda Waller is also the Principal there.

Flashwing: That is so awesome and cool.

Grumblemon: I think so too. Lets do it!

Earth: Here is my Eyecon.

She activated it.

ALFRED LOTHAR WEGENER AND GRUMBLEMON!

Grumblemon: Who is Alfred Lothar Wegener?

Earth: He was a geophysicist back at the turn of the 20th Century that discovered how the continental landmasses are moving. Thus giving birth to the conception of Plate Tectonics.

Grumblemon: Wow! That is really cool!

Earth: It sure is!

Grumblemon: I didn't know about that.

She activated Grumblemon's Ridewatch

They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Life Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Lincoln's rescue and us meeting Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Montana. And that he met Melanie Moondancer, the Champion of Miracles, Lyra Heartstrings III, the Champion of Love, Jackie Snoddgrass, the

Champion of Compassion, Kita Schroedinger, the Champion of Creativity, and Abigail Minuette, the Champion of Patience.

Kari Kamiya: It sure was and we took down Simon Phoenix who was not far from your base.

Angewomon: Yes but thank goodness you guys are all right.

Fluttershy: That is a huge relief there.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Mirage Daffodil: Yeah no kidding. But at least he will never hurt anyone again.

Butterfly Rose: That is for sure.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Tarantulas: I never liked that guys especially after how he caused so much pain and suffering.

Waspinator: Waspinator most agree.

Arbormon: Me too. Lets do it!

Tarantulas: This is awesome and fun. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Waspinator: Waspinator looking forward to this. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Kari Kamiya: Here's my Eyecon.

She activated it.

JAN BAPTISTA VAN HELMONT AND ARBORMON!

Arbormon: Who is Jan Baptista Van Helmont?

Kari Kamiya: He wass a 17th Century Belgian Botanist that discovered how Photosynthesis works.

Arbormon: That's really interesting there.

Kari also activated Arbormon's Ridewatch and got his powers. They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and nuts and smashed him down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Water Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Meeting an Outer Entity Azathot gene-slammer

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I heard you guys met an Outer Entity Azathot gene-slammer. What's her name?

Stacy Bolton: You would like her. Her name is Claire Monroe and she is a perfect member and addition for the Goths of Darkness.

Rarity: Indeed she is darlings. We all think she is amazing.

Sweetie Belle: We discovered that she has an amazing power that brings your worst nightmares to life.

---

Claire Monroe: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Claire, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Claire Monroe: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Claire, how did you defend Lincoln from Lori when she was at the worst of her wrath?

Claire Monroe: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were in the kitchen doing some homework. But, our work was interrupted by Lori, who came in and ordered Lincoln to clean the attic, and she said she's the oldest and he has to do what she says. Lincoln told her no and he was busy with homework. This made Lori so mad, her eyes turned red and she went ballistic and she tried to attack, but I fired a blast of darkness and trapped Lori inside a sphere of darkness, and we went to Mr. and Mrs. Loud and told them of what Lori did. They were mad at Lori and they said that Lincoln's homework was important along with his education. But, she said she didn't care, he's supposed to be their slave and do their chores and be miserable and never happy. I've never heard such cold words coming out of her, and I was that close to giving her The Dark Curse of Azathoth, but Mrs. Loud slapped Lori hard in the face and told her to go to her room and she was grounded for nine months, and Lori went to her room, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud went up to Lincoln and they hugged him and so did I, and he returned it, but then, we felt tears on our chests, and we knew Lori got to him badly.

We had tears in our eyes, and it was awful that Dark Lori made Lori into a cold, heartless bitch.

Me: Now, we really hate Dark Lori even more, what a cold, heartless bitch.

Nico: And now, we're really glad she and the other Dark Louds were given The Black Gates.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I was glad Claire didn't give her The Dark Curse of Azathoth, otherwise, she would be sent to an insane asylum for the rest of her life.

Nico: Tormented by visions of beings far beyond anyone's comprehension and the stuff of nightmares that comes from the darkest corners of our imagination?! Now, that would be horrific.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ranamon: Oh my word! That is a terrifying power!

Emerald Shine: Boy it sure is! But that is really amazing that she can do that!

Topaz Flare: Yeah no kidding there!

Gill Grunt: But that is really amazing that she has that kind of power.

Ranamon: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Stacy Bolton: You'll like your Eyecon.

She activated it.

MATTHEW FONTAINE MAURY AND RANAMON!

Ranamon: Who is Matthew Fontaine Maury?

Stacy Bolton: He was a 19th Century Oceanographer that discovered how the oceans currents worked.

Ranamon: That's really interesting y'all.

Stacy Bolton: It sure is.

Stacy activated Ranamon's ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Davis Motomiya, Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - Sunset Shimmer's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) I heard today was Sunset Shimmer's 2nd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Davis: It was really awesome! They took down the Blargian Snagglebeast and that was amazing.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was! They used the powers of the Ridewatches on him and that was so awesome.

Little Cheese: It sure was! It's amazing they have awesome powers like that.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Same with me. That is awesome.

Blackarachnia: It sure is cool.

Inferno: We all can agree that all the Ridewatches are most amazing.

Mercurymon: That they are. Lets do it!

Blackarachnia: I have a feeling they will be cool. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Inferno: This is gonna be a really good battle. Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Davis: Here's your Eyecon.

He activated it.

CARL RICHARD NYBERG AND MERCURYMON!

Mercurymon: Who is Carl Richard Nyberg?

Davis: He was a 19th Century Swedish inventor that made the blowtorch.

Mercurymon: Wow! So without him we wouldn't be able to do plumbing work or anything that uses a blowtorch.

Davis: No we sure wouldn't.

He activated Mercurymon's Ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, lightning, energy and gears and smashed him down.

## Mizore Shirayuki, Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Us kicking the Blargian Snagglebeast into dust

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) It's good that Sunset and the others kicked the Blargian Snagglebeast into dust. Too bad it couldn't talk.

Mizore: Yeah that was a good thing. But that beast was ugly.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. But it deserved to be destroyed.

Phoenix Shimmer: That is for sure there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was really amazing that everyone faced it.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

SkullMeramon: Glad you had fun on that. Lets do it!

Mizore: Here is your Eyecon.

She activated it.

NADDODD THE VIKING AND SKULLMERAMON!

SkullMeramon: Who was Naddodd The Viking?

Mizore: He was the man that discovered Iceland by accident in 830 A.D. He was blown off course en route to the Faeroe Islands and he accidentally discovered Iceland. Which I think is amazing.

SkullMeramon: That is amazing and cool.

Mizore activated SkullMeramon's Ridewatch and got his powers and they fired waves of blue and red fire and smashed him down.

---

## Nikiya, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Undead Skylanders, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - the Ed's Awesome memories

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) The Eds made Awesome memories together. Despite them being outcasts.

Nikiya: They sure did have a lot of awesome memories. I liked that giant pancake one. It was funny.

Starlight Glimmer: That sure was cool! Maybe tomorrow on the 4th of July we can try and break a record like that.

Cozy Glow: That would be so awesome to try just as long as everyone doesn't skate in our pan.

Starburst Aurora: Yeah that would not be good.

Fireheart Flame: No it would not!

Hex: Yeah no kidding there!

BlackWarGreymon: Yeah it sure wouldn't but that's a great idea for the 4th of July. Lets do it!

Nikiya: You'll like this one!

She activated BlackWarGreymon's Eyecon.

ALEXANDER THE GREAT AND BLACKWARGREYMON!

BlackWarGreymon: Who was Alexander the Great?

Nikiya: One of the greatest conquerors that ever lived. He was the King of Macedonia back in 4th Century B.C. and was one of the most amazing conquerors of all time.

BlackWarGreymon: Wow! That is really interesting and amazing.

Nikiya: It sure was.

Nikiya activated BlackWarGreymon's Ridewatch and got all his powers and they fired waves of stars, lightning, bones, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sage, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Storm Rainbow, Air Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - The Ed's Making a ginormous pancake

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) I didn't know about The Eds Making a ginormous pancake. I hope they included syrup!

Sage: They were trying to set a record for making the worlds biggest ever pancake. But it ended on a sour note when the Ed's poured the pancake batter onto the kids. They were all put into the pancake.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah oops! They beat the living crud out of Eddy because of it!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Storm Rainbow: At least it wasn't a Vengeance Express Thrashing.

Whirlwind: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Thundermon: Boy that sounds like a really huge pancake. We'll try to make sure that doesn't happen with the kids. Lets do it!

Sage: Here's your Eyecon.

He activated it.

UGO CERLETTI AND LUCIO BINI AND THUNDERMON!

Thundermon: Who were Ugo Cerletti and Lucio Bini?

Sage: They were the two people that invented Electroshock Therapy in the fields of Psychiatric Treatment.

Thundermon: Wow! So they invented that for Psychiatric Treatment in the nuthouse.

Sage: Yep.

He activated Thundermon's Ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

## Noah Carver, Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - The Goonies are great

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) The Goonies are great. Even if their parents don't know about what they do.

Noah Carver: They've been iconic since 1985 and that is awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there and that is so awesome.

Thunder Sparkle: It sure is! They found an awesome pirate treasure too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah but this one that we found was massively huge! 100,000,000,000,000,000 times larger than that one.

Spyro: That's right and that was so awesome and cool.

MetalSeadramon: And this treasure was the most elusive one of all. Lets do it!

Noah Carver: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! TRIPLE 5 BRIGADE!

He turned into Kamen Rider Kaixa!

Noah activated MetalSeadramon's Eyecon!

JOHN HADLEY AND METALSEADRAMON!

MetalSeadramon: Who is John Hadley?

Noah Carver: He was the inventor of the octant, the tools used in Navigation.

MetalSeadramon: Interesting there.

Noah activated the Ridewatch of MetalSeadramon and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Orion, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Mama Fratelli is going to pay for her crimes

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Mama Fratelli is going to pay for her crimes. She's evaded the law for way too long.

Orion: Boy she sure has. 37 years she was on the run and was really good at covering her tracks! Now we got her right where we want her!

Princess Celestia: J.D. and his family have been trying to capture the Fratelli family since 1985. Now they can finally finish some unfinished business with them.

Amber Morning: They sure can and put the Fratelli Family away forever!

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there!

Harpymon: They have eluded justice for far too long. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! TRIPLE 5 BRIGADE!

Orion turned into Kamen Rider Psyga!

Orion activated Harpymon's Eyecon!

OTTO LILIENTHAL AND HARPYMON!

Harpymon: Who is Otto Lilienthal?

Orion: He was the inventor of the Hang Glider.

Harpymon: Wow that is cool!

Orion activated the Ridewatch of Harpymon and got her powers and they fired waves of light and wind and smashed her down.

---

Princess Luna, Sailor Moon and Morpheus VS Hades Beast Spectre.

---

Hades Beast Spectre was next.

Hades Beast Spectre: The Goonies are all really amazing.

Princess Luna: They sure are. I think they went on awesome adventures.

Sailor Moon: They sure did. Even though their parents didn't believe them they are awesome.

Morpheus: They sure are awesome.

Hades Beast Spectre: Yes they sure are. Lets do it!

Princess Luna: All right we shall!

She activated her Eyecon.

NEIL ARMSTRONG AND HADES BEAST SPECTRE!

Sailor Moon: Neil Armstrong! The first man who landed on the moon!

Princess Luna: THAT'S ONE SMALL STEP FOR MAN, ONE GIANT LEAP FOR MANKIND! MOONLIGHT PHASE BURST!

She fired a massive blast of moonlight and it hit Hades Beast Spectre and smashed him down.

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Lincoln, Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hades Beast Spectre

Hades Beast Spectre was next for the Power Rangers Battle.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Fratelli Crime Family, they're a pair of blasters with the anti-Fratelli symbol on them. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and these babies are capable of awesome firepower and damage if a Fratelli crosses them.

Nico teleported b ack with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Mystic Force Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

They fired a massive wave of elements and energy and the blasts and the blasts all hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Hades Beast Specter you have failed this planet!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: After 37 years we can finally say this to you dirt clods! You're under arrest!

Troy: You guys are finally going to jail!

Nico: Yeah! You have eluded justice for far too long!

I gave the Megaforce Rangers the keys for Kamen Rider Blade!

Me: These are the keys for Kamen Rider Blade. I call them the Swords of Fury Force.

Nico: Ooh! Cool name J.D.

Me: Thanks. It was the first one I could come up with.

Troy: Thanks.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! SWORDS OF FURY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kamen Rider Blade team! Troy was Blade, Noah was Garren, Gia was Chalice, Jake was Leangle, Emma was Glaive and Orion was Larc!

Nico: Awesome!

Orion: Wow! This is amazing!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Now for the final touch!

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) DISPATCH PATROL POWER!

We summoned the GoGoFive, Dekaranger and Patrangers and we summoned the Drive, Zero-One, Zi-O, W, OOO and Kabuto Kamen Riders!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get them!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them and smashed and pulverized the Fratelli family all over the place and really let them have it! We pulverized and smashed them all over the place with incredible power and force.

Ironbison, 2012 Leatherhead, Lightspeed and Ibara used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ironbison's Bison Cannon, Lightspeed's Photon Rifle and Leatherhead and Ibara's powers 100-fold.

G1 Ironbison and 2012 Leatherhead: BISON CROCODILE

CANNON!

G1 Lightspeed and Ibara: VINE PHOTON BARRAGE!

Light Bakugan Brawlers and Brass Knuckles: LIGHT KNUCKLES PUNCH!

Jenny Wakeman and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM BLADE MISSILE SHOT!

Ice Masters and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE ICE STORM!

Toa of Water and Dumbbelltron: WATER DUMBBELL BOMBS!

Huntik Phoenix Angel and Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX MAFIA BLAST!

Phoenix Master of Love and Touch & Go: PHOENIX CYBORG BURST!

Supernoob Couple and Johnny 13: THIRTEEN FURY BLAST!

Hulks and Melter: STRONG MELT BLAST!

Ruby Rose and Grundy: UNDEAD RUBY FORCE!

Loud Couple and Black Spider: LOUD SPIDER MEGABLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOWS OF LOYALTY ULTRA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Bonnie Reggington, Daring Do, Rainbow Dash, Mikey Walsh, me, Nicole and Eli: JUSTICE OF TREASURE FURY!

We fired a massive blast of rainbow energy.

Lincoln: TREASURE HUNTER ELEMENT STYLE: GIOVANNI BELZONI!

Shahra the Genie: TREASURE HUNTER MAGIC STYLE: HEINRICH SCHLIEMANN!

Merlina the Wizard: TREASURE HUNTER MAGIC STYLE: MEL FISHER!

Entrapta: TREASURE HUNTER LIGHTNING STYLE: ROBERT F. MARX!

Perfuma: TREASURE HUNTER NATURE STYLE: JOHN CHATTERTON!

Frosta: TREASURE HUNTER ICE STYLE: JOHN MATTERA!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) TREASURE HUNTER DARK STYLE: PHILIP MASTERS!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) TREASURE HUNTER DARK STYLE: BRENT BRISBEN!

Colette Brunel: TREASURE HUNTER LIGHT STYLE: E. LEE SPENCE!

R. Mika: TREASURE HUNTER LIGHT STYLE: ROBERT MACKINNON!

Kyoko: TREASURE HUNTER LIGHTNING STYLE: BILBO BAGGINS!

Misako: TREASURE HUNTER LAVA STYLE: SCROOGE MCDUCK!

Juri Han: TREASURE HUNTER DARK STYLE: ROUGE THE BAT!

Nezuko: TREASURE HUNTER BLOOD STYLE: INDIANA JONES!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into the greatest treasure hunters of all time.

Lincoln and his harem: TREASURE HUNTER FINAL SMASH: TREASURE AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive avalanche of treasure and it hit the Fratelli family and smashed them down! We tied them up and slapped the cuffs on them!

Me: You guys are going to the stoney lonesome forever!

?: Most impressive work putting down the Fratelli family.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

General Ross: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Steven Armstrong.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Steven Armstrong, the main antagonist of the 2013 video game Metal Gear Rising: Revengeance.

Me: So, that's Steven Armstrong.

Nicole: That's right, J.D., the very one responsible for what he's done in his world long ago.

Steven Armstrong: I'm surprised you all knew who I am, but then again, I'm not surprised from your intel, Nicole Knudson.

Alexa Cǎihóng: (Chinese Accent) And we know of what you've done in the past, Armstrong, and you still need to be stopped once and for all.

Suddenly, Alexa Cǎihóng's pink-yellow eyes turned neon pink-yellow, and she was surrounded by a rainbow and black energy aura, rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons, she unholstered her Malefic Rainbow Dragon-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Steven Armstrong, she left rainbow and black energy, rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons with every step.

Alexa Cǎihóng: (Chinese Accent) Steven Armstrong, I can understand why you've done all of those things in the past in your world, but your actions had led to innocent lives being lost, and I have to put a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Alexa Cǎihóng was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and black energy with rainbow lights and darkness surrounding it, there's Malefic Rainbow Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Alexa Căihóng emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Alexa Căihóng grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon pink-yellow eyes and a rainbow and black energy aura with rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons surrounding her, she has The Malefic Rainbow Dragon and with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Malefic Rainbow Dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Malefic Rainbow Dragon with red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts. Alexa Căihóng has on a black short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless orange dress top, yellow skirt with orange flowers on it, green pants with flowers on it, purple legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is The Malefic Rainbow Dragon with rainbow lights and darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Alexa Căihóng felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large black feathers have rainbow tips on the feathers. Alexa Căihóng has on a Ring of The Phoenix with gold gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Alexa Căihóng's massive Malefic Rainbow Dragon-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and black energy, rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Malefic Rainbow Dragon's Dark Greatsword of Dark Rainbow Sins, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Malefic Rainbow Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, The Malefic Rainbow Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four Malefic Rainbow Dragon's heads with red gems in its mouths and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Malefic Rainbow Dragon's head with red gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are rainbow Chinese characters below The Malefic Rainbow Dragon that said, "Alexa Cǎihóng, Gene-Slammer of The Malefic Rainbow Dragon, Passionate Meteorologist and Talented Artist, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbow Lights, Darkness, Dragons, and Dark Sins"

Alexa Cǎihóng，凶星彩虹龙的基因抨击者，热情的气象学家和才华横溢的艺术家，爱心守护天使和林肯未来的妻子 大声，蔑视恶霸，邪恶的杀手，疯狂，凶残，无情和虐待狂的混蛋，惊人而强大的学生神奇而强大的老师，以及彩虹之光、黑暗、龙和黑暗罪恶的大师

Alexa Cǎihóng has transformed into a SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SINS MALEFIC RAINBOW DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DARK SINS JUSTICE AND BLACK RAINBOW LOVE!

We were amazed by Alexa Cǎihóng's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Steven Armstrong saw it, he let the nanomachines in his body do the work and he bulked up and his buttoned-up shirt ripped to shreds and he was about to attack, but Alexa Cǎihóng fired a powerful rainbow and black energy blast with rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons, and it hit Armstrong's nanite core, and it hit him hard.

Nico: Wow, Alexa Căihóng has transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And that energy blast she fired hit the nanite core on Armstrong's chest, awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Alexa, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Alexa Căihóng: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Malefic Rainbow Dragon and Dark Sin Love) (Chinese Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Armstrong once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Alexa.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Alexa Căihóng.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Sorry, Armstrong, but you need to be stopped once and for all.**

Alexa Căihóng and Lincoln went after Steven Armstrong, who tried to punch them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, gold energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, and Angels at Steven Armstrong, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they fired energy swords at Steven Armstrong's nanite core on his chest, and they pierced him and they hurt him badly. Then, they fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Armstrong's nanite core on his chest, and it exploded with incredible power, killing him. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Alexa Căihóng did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Alexa Căihóng's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, Steven Armstrong's spirit appeared.

Lincoln: Enjoy your new home, Armstrong. ALDURON ELENTHRANAL VOLSON LIRUS NOR!

Lincoln chanted the incantation and fired a purple energy blast which hits Steven Armstrong's spirit and it banished him to Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness, where he'll remain.

Alexa Căihóng: (Chinese Accent) That was one dangerous fight, but we triumphed. Thanks for helping me take down Steven Armstrong, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alexa.

Suddenly, Alexa Căihóng wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Alexa Căihóng's face, they kissed passionately as Alexa Căihóng's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Malefic Rainbow Dragon flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Me: I'm glad Armstrong has been stopped, but despite his many crimes, he still fought for our country long ago, and I was glad Lincoln chose to seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: Same here.

Lincoln: Hopefully, it'll give him time to reflect on his actions, guys.

Me: You said it, big guy. Now, to send you creeps back to jail where you will stay there until the day you all die.

Mrs. Fratelli: You'll pay for this, J.D. Knudson!

Francis Fratelli: We'll break out again, and we'll kill you, your stupid family, and everyone you ever loved!

Jake Fratelli: You'll pay for ruining our family.

Lincoln then fired three black symbiote webs and shut the Fratelli family up.

Nico: Thanks for the assist, big guy. Now, we won't have to hear their big mouths when they're carted off to prison.

Me: And I finished what my dad failed to do years ago: I brought down the Fratelli crime family, and they're never getting out of prison ever again.

Sumner: I'm proud of what you did, son. Now, we're finally rid of the Fratelli family for good, and they're looking at spending the rest of their lives in prison for the rest of their lives, I spent decades chasing after them after they escaped from prison in 1985, and they've evaded us for too long.

Me: Now, they're finally done and their crime family is hereby put down for good.

We beamed them to the Uranus Prison.

SkullMeramon: And with that, the Fratelli's are finally behind bars.

Me: After 37 years on the run.

BlackWarGreymon: The only reason they're not dead is because they're not as vile as Joker and Luthor.

Nico: That's for sure.

Sunset: I just wish Ratchet and Clank could've seen it.

Thundermon: You can tell them when you see them next time.

Me: Good idea.

Claire Monroe: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Bonnie Reggington: Me too.

The champions of harmony nodded too.

MetalSeadramon: You girls won't regret it.

Harpymon: (to the Eds) When we get home, maybe you guys can tell us more about your Edventures.

Ed: We would like that.

Eddy: Yeah that would be cool!

Edd: It sure would be awesome.

Me: We got a treasure to share with the world though.

Nico: We sure do. But great job today everyone. And Mikey you and your friends all did great too.

Mikey Walsh: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Mikey Walsh: (To the viewers) If you go on an awesome treasure hunt, make sure you are always prepared and be ready for anything that villains throw at you.

Nico: Ain't that the truth.

We went back home and then put the treasure in the museums of the world and more. We even kept some of the gold too. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Mama Fratelli and her family were found guilty of numerous crimes and was sentenced to eternity in prison without the possibility of parole and theyw ere ordered to pay $923,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333,333 in restitution to the world. One thing is for sure, they will never get out of prison alive.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Goonies was a great movie back in 1985. I wasn't born back when it came out but it was still cool. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Casey Rhodes, Billy, Mandy, Grim, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading out to the desert to rescue Billy and Mandy's class from being stuck in the desert. Their bus blew a tire. And we're going to help them out and also we're going to inadvertently discover a secret Cold War underground laboratory that was used to make Superchickens! And it'll be up to us to stop them! We're also going to meet a Panuncian Gene-slammer named Selene Jomannovich. Selene is one of Nico's friends from Poland and she is a very skilled and powerful master of the ninjutsu and arts done by Naruto and his friends. She knows a massive plethora of techniques. And she also went to Nico's cooking classes and made even THE CURRY OF LIFE! She is a great chef too and she even knows how to make the hottest ever curry. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Transylvania, Romania, and they're not only going to meet Loreena McKnight - Champion of Sorcery, Nefertiti Somnambula - Champion of Hope, Merida McLogan - Champion of Determination, Yumi Yamaguchi - Champion of Beauty, Emily Gordan - Champion of Courage, Danielle Meadowbrook - Champion of Healing, Wendy the Great - Champion of Virtue, Adagio Nicholette - Champion of Justice, Aria Remmington - Champion of Courtesy, Sonata Rexxington - Champion of Selflessness, Juniper Celestia - Champion of the Sun, Rebecca Yuminorika - Champion of the Night, Gaea Noreninko - Champion of Trust, and Lauren Cunningham - Champion of Grace, but we're also going to meet Hrimhari and Jack Russel A.K.A. Werewolf By Night, the werewolf hero from the Marvel Comics and destroy Aelfric the Mad Monk. And they're going to meet a Firewall Dragon Darkfluid Gene-Slammer named Sombra Faiadoragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan who's a technopath and she's very awesome with making and building machines and everything, and knows so much about building and computers. She also took on Lisa who was at the worst of her heartless wrath, and she has a horrible revelation about Lisa that could've ended with her being forever dubbed an enemy of the state and the scientific community, and it could've landed her in federal prison forever. Get ready to celebrate the 4th of July as we go have the best and most awesome barbecue ever and watch the fireworks on an awesome way to celebrate 246 years of freedom. We're going to have a blast.

SEE YOU ALL TOMORROW!

# 4TH OF JULY FUN 2022

HAPPY INDEPENDENCE DAY 2022 EVERYONE!

---

Flying over the desert in Arizona was Nico, Casey Rhodes, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we got a call from Mandy saying that the bus they were in got a flat tire and they were stranded out in the middle of nowhere and in the heat.

Nico: Boy what a rotten spot to get a flat tire.

Me: Yeah and in the middle of the desert too.

Fu: The last place on Earth I would want to have to have a flat tire is here in the desert.

Himiko: No kidding there! And it was on a field trip to the Science Museum too.

Eli: Of all the rotten luck.

Kaoruko: Yeah. I hope Billy and his friends are all okay.

Nico: Yeah they will be.

Casey Rhodes: I hope so.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Casey.

Casey Rhodes: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be so awesome going with you on a rescue.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: And the animal spirits we all got from the Rinshi we took down were really amazing.

Me: They sure were.

Nico: Casey, Dai Shi's true form was probably a challenge to take down.

Casey Rhodes: Oh he really was! He was terrifying!

Me: He looked like a 7-headed version of King Ghidorah.

Carol Pusateri: Yeah that was amazing! But not even a monster like Dai Shi is no match for Godzilla's most formidable adversary.

Eli: That's for sure!

Himiko: Yeah!

Camie: By the way how does Isabelle know so much about the animal spirits J.D.?

Me: She's our chief shaman and has the power to determine which animal spirits are perfect for everyone.

Casey Rhodes: It's true. And her power is absolutely incredible.

Toru: Wow! That is so amazing. How did she get a power like that?

Me: It was because of a deadly bacterial infection she got in her back. She was diagnosed with Gangrenous Necrotizing Osteomyelitis.

Nico: It was a deadly bacterial infection that was destroying her entire spinal column. The doctors had no choice but to replace her entire spine with an artificial spine of cybernetic components.

Me: Yeah we saw a picture of it and it was wicked. She has a really ugly scar that goes from her lower back up to the bottom of her head.

Himiko: Ooh ouch!

Tsuyu: That must've hurt!

Nico: It did. But as she was recovering she had this vision where she saw the spirits of all animals and she got the amazing power to see them and understand their meanings. She can identify which ones are perfect for everyone.

Me: That's why she is our chief shaman.

Toru: That is amazing!

Nico: I like it when she assigns Animal Spirits to us.

Me: Me too.

I showed my Wolf Ring.

Me: It's how I got my animal Spirit for the Wolf.

Nico: And mine is for the Silverback Gorilla.

May: I like mine for the Water Dragon.

Himiko: Wow! That is so awesome.

Eli: It sure is. And the neat part is that we got Wild Zord Crystals for our Spirit Animals.

Nico: That's true.

Lola: I think that is so awesome.

Lincoln: Yep. I like mine for the Buffalo.

Nico: We all have awesome spirits.

Casey Rhodes: And the tiger is a cool one too.

Lola: Yep. And Casey that is so awesome that you taught some of your fellow rangers your fighting styles.

Casey Rhodes: Thanks Lola. It was an honor to pass down what I know to fellow rangers.

We saw the bus and the kids were all digging for fossils in the middle of the desert.

Nico: There's the bus.

We flew down.

Nico: Hey are you guys okay?

Irwin: We are thanks to you guys coming.

Maria: Are you guys all thirsty?

Pudn: Boy we sure are.

We saw Sperg eating Pudn's arms and legs.

Me: Sperg!

I went up to him and pulled out a spray bottle and sprayed him with vinegar!

Me: Drop them now!

He spat them out!

Me: All of him!

He spat out his foot! GROSS!

I reattached his limbs.

Me: (To the viewers) Crazy way to put people back together huh?

Maria: Do any of you have heat stroke?

Mandy: We're just really sweaty but we could use some water.

Maria gave them all plenty of water.

Eli: Wait I sense a disturbance over to the northwest.

Nico: We better check it out.

Mandy: I'm in. Lets go exploring.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) I'm with you sister.

Billy: Yeah!

Me: Good thing Mindy isn't here to ruin all your fun.

Irwin: Yo.

Me: In the mean time.

I made a food tree for everyone.

Me: We'll be right back everyone. You all eat to your hearts content.

Sperg: Thanks guys.

We went and followed Eli.

Billy trying to get on top of another pile of rocks while he's breathing for air since the sun is hot.

Billy: I'm so thirsty… !

Grim: Go suck a cactus.

Billy found one and sucked on it and he got prickles on and in him! OUCH!

We then later found a strange footprint in the ground.

Maria: We're not alone here.

Mandy: What do you think made them?

Grim: I don't think I want to know.

Me: Hmm. Looks like a bird footprint.

Nico pulled out a measuring tape and measured it.

Nico: No bird alive today could make a footprint this big.

We walked up the hill and Billy jumped on the rocks like a goat.

Billy: Look! I'm a Billy goat! (BLEETS)

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Grim: If only he had the brain of a Billygoat.

Me: Yeah.

Casey Rhodes: Oh well.

Then we got to an Abandoned Mine.

Billy: COOL! (Echoes) There's someone down there and he sounds like me!

Me: That's your echo you pumpkinface!

Grim: He makes me feel so very intelligent.

Casey Rhodes: Anyone here?

Me: I don't see anyone.

Then we heard a creature hiss loudly!

Me: What the?

Nico: What the hell was that!?

Eli: I don't see anything!

Then we heard rocks crumble and then a teal blue feather fell and I picked it up.

Me: Wow. No creature can make a feather this big.

Fluttershy: I'm getting scared here. I hope that's not a Cockatrice feather.

Nico: I don't think so.

Mandy: I think we should go. Now.

Me: Right.

Billy: I gots to go now my friends are leaving! (Echo repeats it) Hey! His friends are leaving too!

He was about to leave when suddenly a huge foot grabbed him and pulled him far into the mine!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Billy!

Mandy: We got to go get him.

Nico: Better transform just in case, Casey.

Casey agreed.

Casey Rhodes: Jungle Beast, Spirit Unleashed!

He transformed!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

He was ready!

We went into the mine.

Nico: Stay close.

Nico had his flashlight on and then we saw A REALLY HUGE CHICKEN! It was clucking and pecking at Billy! It was a ten foot tall chicken!

Me: Look at the size of that chicken!

Nico: It's huge!

Grim: That is one big chicken!

Irwin: Yo!

The chicken roared and carried Billy away.

Nico: Lets go!

We went after it and came to a big metal door with a hole in it.

Nico: Wonder where this leads.

Me: Only one way to find out.

We crawled through the hole and we were in a big room.

Grim: Where are we?

Mandy flicked the lights and then we saw that we were in some kind of laboratory.

Nico: What is this place?

Eli: Looks like some kind of laboratory.

Grim looked into a tank and then an ugly chicken in it screeched at him and he screamed.

Me: Whoa!

Aylene C.: This is not right!

Mandy: Yeah. Those are some ugly chickens.

Me: Weird too. Like they're from another planet.

Nico: And look at that big tank there.

Qin: Looks like something busted out of it.

We saw a huge tank that was smashed open.

Mandy: I guess we know where our giant poultry came from.

Himiko: Wonder what they were doing with all these chickens?

Varie: It must've been for something big.

But then a door opened and a man came. He was a scientist.

Me: Oh hello sir.

Scientist: (Austrian Accent) Hello Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Let me answer that for you. This laboratory was built underneath a dormant volcano and used by ze military to train superchickens during the Cold War.

Me: So that's what this is!

Scientist: Yes. After budget cuts and a few mishaps, I'm the only one left. Now the chickens have escaped. If those chickens get out into the city, (Paranoid) THAT'S IT MAN! GAME OVER! GAME OVER MAN! I MEAN! WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO NOW!? (GRABS ME) WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO!?

Me: Sir get ahold of yourself!

Nico: What the Hell have you done?!

Me: These guys were really playing with fire that's what!

Mandy: Grim can't you do anything about these chickens?

Grim: Nah these monsters were all made by science. Out of my jurisdiction.

Lisa Loud: This is more my field to be honest.

Mandy: Well then this situation calls for some good old fashioned buttkicking!

Me: Now you're talking!

Maria: Lets go fry some chickens!

Nico: What do we do with the scientist?

Me: We'll have him help us.

Scientist: That's right! It's time to terminate this experiment!

Me: I agree. The Cold War ended 30 years ago.

Nicole: Right! Lets go!

Mandy took Grim's scythe and we followed her.

Grim: Hey! That's mine.

(While Billy is sleeping on the nest, the Baby Chicks pop out for their eggs while Billy looks surprised)

Billy: Awww. You guys are so cute!

(Baby Chicks are angry at Billy)

Billy: Aww! Turns those frowns upside down…

(Baby Chicks starts hissing at Billy and he becomes nervously scared)

UH OH!

Billy: Uhh… did someone wake up on the wrong side of the yolk?

(Baby Chicks start eating up Billy and he starts screaming until Grim, Mandy and the professor busts down the door)

Mandy: Allright you dumb clucks! There's a NEW packing order…

Me: Take your filthy feathers off him you damn dirty chickens!

(Mandy uses Grim's scythe to kill all the Baby Chicks until it shows their skin and they use spider webs to escape)

Billy: (sadly) Aww… we were having fun!

Me: Get ready guys!

Nico: They're coming back!

Grim: And they brought friends!

Billy: Yay!

BONK!

I bashed Billy on the head.

Then HUGE CHICKENS APPEARED! But they weren't alone! On one of them was ANOTHER SHISHI RED! He looked like a scary version of the Red Kyuranger and he had a red scary lion helmet!

Nico: WHOA! Another Ranger on a chicken!

Maria: I knew it was going to be Another Shishi Red.

Nico: Same here!

Me: Lucky and Acrobat would be pissed if they saw this one. COME GET SOME CHICKENS!

I activated The Ovulator's Eyecon!

COLONEL SANDERS AND OVULATOR!

I pointed my butt at them and I fired a huge egg from my butt!

BANG!

I hit the Another Shishi Red in the face and knocked him off! Splattering him with egg goop!

Nico: Nice shot!

Eli: Yeah!

Another Shishi Red clutched its head.

Another Shishi Red: (In a girls voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a red hair girl and she had red eyes and the symbol of Leo the Lion emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had red clothes.

Me: Maya Leo!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She was my friend that I have known since I was in kindergarten. She knows everything there is to know about animals and all forms of zoology. We went to the zoo together and it was fun. But when we were about to start the 4th Grade, she disappeared and I haven't seen her since. Now I know why! She was kidnapped by Swartz!

Maya Leo: Help me J.D.! I can't control it!

Me: Hold on Maya! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (takes out Evil Star's Ridewatch) Time to fight stars with stars!

Maya was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and it had the constellations in it and she turned back into ANOTHER SHISHI RED!

Nico activated Evil Star's Ridewatch and got his powers!

Rarity: This girl needs a lot of help!

Rarity activated Duff's ridewatch and pulled out a golf club and fired a golf ball bomb and Nico fired a star blast and the blasts hit Another Shishi Red and exploded and the Golf Ball hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Casey Rhodes: Call to the Beast inside! Free the Tiger!

He fired an energy blast and it formed into a tiger and smashed her down.

Another Shishi Red got up and then activated the Kyutama for Myotismon!

Me: She has Core Member Kyutamas!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Shishi Red: (Echoing) GRIZZLY WING!

She fired a massive wave of bat familiars!

Nico: Two can play that! (Echoing) GRIZZLY WING!

Nico did the same thing and the bats all hit and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

She was knocked down.

Nico: Had enough?

She got up.

Me: Not quite.

Lola: I got this one!

She pulled out Firefly's Ridewatch and activated it and fired a massive blast of fire and then it hit Another Shishi Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and I caught the Kyuranger Ridewatch and Purified it and then we saw the Core Kyutamas on the ground and Nico caught collected them.

Nico: Awesome! Lets get out of here!

Me: Not without Maya!

I went and got her and then we ran fast!

Billy: HERE THEY COME!

The chickens roared as they chased after us.

Scientist: That was amazing!

Me: It was!

Then a chicken stomped and we fell into a huge lava cave! It was filled to the brim with huge eggs!

Grim: Look at all those eggs!

Me: So many of them!

Billy: (Hillbilly talk) And I'm a hungry as a jaybird on a diet on the 4th of July! (Cracks an egg) Look I'm Rocky Balboa! (Eats an egg raw) (SCREAMS) (Tongue Disintegrates into a cinder)

OUCH!

Scientist: Superchicken Eggs have acid yolks.

Nico: NOW you tell us!

Billy: (GETS MAD) I HATE THESE EGGS!

He was smashing them.

?: Let me help you!

Then we saw a Panuncian appear!

Nico: WHOA A Panuncian!

Panuncian: (In a girls voice) (Polish Accent) And it's great to see you again Nico!

Nico: Selene Jomannovich! Awesome!

She slashed a bunch of eggs with her claws and destroyed them.

Nico: Lets get out of here and then we can catch up!

Selene reverted back and was a black hair girl with red eyes and black and red clothes.

We then found an elevator and we went in and closed it.

Mandy pressed a button.

Mandy: Come on you crummy thing! Work!

The elevator was going up and music played.

Then it stopped and a chicken pecked through it and pecked Billy in his ear!

Billy: OW! Why don't you peck on someone your own size!?

CHOMP!

A chicken bit his nose and Billy pulled away.

Me: Mandy get the door!

Mandy did so and I fired an energy blast at a column in the cave and blasted it and I formed a force field around us and then the volcano erupted and then we were sent flying out of a volcano and the chickens were all fried and they rained down!

Kids: YAY! FOOD!

We landed!

Nico: That was a close one!

Casey Rhodes: No kidding!

Selene Jomannovich: It sure was close.

We had enough huge chickens to feed us all for a long time.

Nico: But at least we have enough roasted chickens for our barbecue.

Casey: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Selene Jomannovich: I have a lot of them but my favorite memories is when me and Nico were in Cooking Class and we made a lethal and powerful curry that is 10,000 times more powerful in spice and heat than the Curry of Life that Rock Lee knows.

Fu: You know Lee's Curry?

Nico: Yep Selene is a huge Ninjutsu master and knows all the techniques that the Five Great Nations all has. Including never before seen ones.

Nicole: Wow! We'll have to see some of them in action.

Selene Jomannovich: Yeah. But we made this curry and gave it to a local bully and then he took a bite and he screamed in so much pain that he had fire coming out of his mouth for years. Burned his entire tongue off forever.

Me: WHOA! That must be some powerful stuff.

Fu: Lee would love that kind of curry.

Nico: He sure would.

Eli: Yeah.

Scientist: Team Loud Phoenix Storm thank you for helping me get rid of those chickens.

Me: You're welcome sir. Sorry this all went south.

Scientist: No worries. Now I'm going to do what I now like best. Work in a Chicken Restaurant.

Nico: Awesome. You can work for Lynn's Table. Much better there.

Scientist: Done.

Nico and Selene hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Selene Jomannovich: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets get everyone home. We're going to have quite a story to tell everyone when we get back.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back home and told everyone what went down and more and it was crazy. I gave Maya my serum and cured her and she was much better.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Devon Daniels are heading to Transylvania, Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to meet Loreena McKnight - Champion of Sorcery, Nefertiti Somnambula - Champion of Hope, Merida McLogan - Champion of Determination, Yumi Yamaguchi - Champion of Beauty, Emily Gordan - Champion of Courage, Danielle Meadowbrook - Champion of Healing, Wendy the Great - Champion of Virtue, Adagio Nicholette - Champion of Justice, Aria Remmington - Champion of Courtesy, Sonata Rexxington - Champion of Selflessness, Juniper Celestia - Champion of the Sun, Rebecca Yuminorika - Champion of the Night, Gaea Noreninko - Champion of Trust, and Lauren Cunningham - Champion of Grace, but we're also going to meet

Hrimhari and Jack Russel A.K.A. Werewolf By Night, the werewolf heroes from the Marvel Comics and destroy Aelfric the Mad Monk.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Transylvania, Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to meet Loreena McKnight - Champion of Sorcery, Nefertiti Somnambula - Champion of Hope, Merida McLogan - Champion of Determination, Yumi Yamaguchi - Champion of Beauty, Emily Gordan - Champion of Courage, Danielle Meadowbrook - Champion of Healing, Wendy the Great - Champion of Virtue, Adagio Nicholette - Champion of Justice, Aria Remmington - Champion of Courtesy, Sonata Rexxington - Champion of Selflessness, Juniper Celestia - Champion of the Sun, Rebecca Yuminorika - Champion of the Night, Gaea Noreninko - Champion of Trust, and Lauren Cunningham - Champion of Grace, along with Hrimhari and Jack Russel A.K.A. Werewolf By Night, the werewolf heroes from the Marvel Comics.

Me: That's right, big guy, and we got word that one of Jack Russel's enemies, Aelfric the Mad Monk, is here, and we're going to destroy him.

Nico: Oh, I've heard about Aelfric the Mad Monk, he was a twelfth century Christian monk, but he'd turned his back on God to devote himself to Satan, and he's also the author of the arcane scrolls that became the Darkhold.

Lincoln: That's right, and when The Catholic Church found out about his crimes, he was condemned to death as a heretic and burned at the stake in 1149. But, his spirit lived on to wreak havoc in the twentieth century. So, we're going to banish him to The Black Gates, because sending him to Hell would be too easy, not for someone like him who created the arcane scrolls that became the Darkhold. And thanks for joining us, Devon.

Devon Daniels: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Me: Hey, since we're going to meet Jack Russel and Hrimhari, we should get into character.

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

And I let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of my head, my eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and my eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and I let out a howl as he transforms into J.D. the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Alright.

Suddenly, we caught something in the air, and we saw two werewolves heading our way, and we knew who those two werewolves are.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Hrimhari.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And Jack Russel A.K.A. Werewolf By Night.

Hrimhari: How did you… (Realizes who we are) Wait a second, you're J.D. Knudson in the form of J.D. The Nocturnal

Jack Russel: And you're Lincoln Loud in the form of Lincoln The Nocturnal. This means, Team Loud Phoenix Storm's here.

Nico: That's right. And it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Hrimhari: You too, Nico. The Avengers told us all about you and your adventures.

Jack Russel: And we're glad you arrived here, we need your help: Aelfric the Mad Monk's here, and he's causing havoc.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And that's why we're here: to send him to The Black Gates for good.

Jack Russel: And we've heard that all of you are finding the Champions of Harmony to get ready for the upcoming war against The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer who are going to return from the dead, thanks to a contingency plan created by The Church of Necrom.

Ken Knudson: That's right. Oh, I'm sorry for the interruption, my name is Ken Knudson, J.D.'s descendant, but I have a very dark history.

Ken Knudson told his story and it got to Jack Russel and Hrimhari, who understood his story and why he came here to our world, and he's since become a member of the team. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on his wider and muscular back glowing.

Ken Knudson: Awesome, the Champions of Determination, Beauty, Courage, Healing, Virtue, Justice, Courtesy, Selflessness, the Sun, the Night, Trust, and Grace are here, now all that's left is to take down that evil 12th Century former monk turned Satan-worshipping heretic, Aelfric the Mad Monk.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Aelfric the Mad Monk and he's going to kill them. Lincoln also saw five girls with long flowing colored hair that matches the hair colors of Star Swirl the Bearded, Somnambula, Rock Hoof, Mistmane, Meadowbrook, Clover the Great, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Swift Hoof, and Vinyl Scratch, with their cutie marks emblazoned on their forehead, the tattoos of The Elements of Harmony on their right arms, and they're dressed in clothes that match the colors of Star Swirl the Bearded, Somnambula, Rock Hoof, Mistmane, Meadowbrook, Clover the Great, Adagio, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Swift Hoof, and Vinyl Scratch, and they're defending the five girls from Aelfric the Mad Monk.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Aelfric the Mad Monk and he's going to kill them. I also saw five girls with long flowing colored hair that matches the hair colors of Star Swirl the Bearded, Somnambula, Rock Hoof, Mistmane, Meadowbrook, Clover the Great, Adagio, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Swift Hoof, and Vinyl Scratch, with their cutie marks emblazoned on their forehead, the tattoos of The Elements of Harmony on their right arms, and they're dressed in clothes that match the colors of Star Swirl the Bearded, Somnambula, Rock Hoof, Mistmane, Meadowbrook, Clover the Great, Adagio, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Swift Hoof, and Vinyl Scratch, and they're defending the five girls from that mad monk.

Ken Knudson: Loreena McKnight - Champion of Sorcery, Nefertiti Somnambula - Champion of Hope, Merida McLogan - Champion of Determination, Yumi Yamaguchi - Champion of Beauty, Emily Gordan - Champion of Courage, Danielle Meadowbrook - Champion of Healing, Wendy the Great - Champion of Virtue, Adagio Nicholette - Champion of Justice, Aria Remmington - Champion of Courtesy, Sonata Rexxington - Champion of Selflessness, Juniper Celestia - Champion of the Sun, Rebecca Yuminorika - Champion of the Night, Gaea Noreninko - Champion of Trust, and Lauren Cunningham - Champion of Grace. We got to get over there.

?: And send the mad monk straight to eternal damnation for what he did centuries ago for turning his back on God.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Firewall Dragon Darkfluid, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Firewall Dragon Darkfluid, awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sombra Faiadoragon, but we'll talk later, we've got a 12th century mad Satan-worshipping monk to destroy.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Aelfric the Mad Monk and it allowed the five girls to get to safety, and Loreena McKnight, Somnambula Nefertiti, Merida McLogan, Yumi Yamaguchi, Emily Gordan, Danielle Meadowbrook, Wendy the Great, Adagio Nicholette, Aria Remmington, Sonata Rexxington, Juniper Celestia, Rebecca Yuminorika, Gaea Noreninko, and Lauren Cunningham joined us. When Aelfric the Mad Monk saw us, he was enraged.

Aelfric the Mad Monk: How dare you fools interfere! Those five girls were about to be sacrificed to my lord and master, Satan!

Me: (Beastly Voice) Your master's paid the price for the multitude of crimes he's committed over the eons, and you're looking at his killers.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And now, you're about to share the same fate as your dark master.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander

Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Devon Daniels transformed into his Red Ranger Beast Morphers form, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Aelfric the Mad Monk, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the Satanic monk.

Then, Lincoln formed a magical circle with crucifixes surrounding it, and bound Aelfric the Mad Monk with gold chains. Then, he recited The Lord's Prayer in Latin, and it had a nasty effect on the bound Aelfric as he tried to cover his ears to keep from hearing The Lord's Prayer, but he couldn't. Then, the crucifixes surrounding the circle glowed, and then, they turned black and it means Aelfric the Mad Monk was guilty for heresy, and he was sent to The Black Gates, and he was erased forever. We cheer wildly as we holster our weapons and power down and me and Lincoln changed back.

Lincoln: Enjoy eternal damnation, Mad One.

Me: This is the price that you must pay for turning your back on God centuries ago.

Loreena McKnight: Thank you all for stopping that mad monk.

Merida McLogan: (Scottish Accent) Wait a second, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Juniper Celestia: That's so awesome.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: And it's a pleasure to meet you all, we found about you girls and the others who were chosen by the Elements of Harmony to become the new 27 Champions of Harmony. We've already recruited Emily Magica, Athena Wendolla, Cassie Excelsion, Helen Anderson, Celine Giachi Florres, Laura Diane Pyenington, Tarra Taiyou, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Melanie Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings III, Jackie Snoddgrass, Kita Schroedinger, and Abigail Minuette, and now we're here to recruit you fourteen.

Lincoln then explains to them that The Doomsday 23, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer, are about to be resurrected as a part of a contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, as part of yet another plan to get revenge on us for destroying them, and when he was finished, Melanie Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings III, they were quite shocked. Ken Knudson also explains that they, along with the others, were chosen by the Elements of Harmony, to be the new Champions of Harmony, and we saw the determination in their eyes, and they stood with us.

Loreena McKnight: Alright, I'm in.

Nefertiti Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) Me too.

Merida McLogan: (Scottish Accent) I'm in too, lads.

Yumi Yamaguchi: (Japanese Accent) Me too.

Danielle Meadowbrook: So am I.

Wendy the Great: Me too.

Adagio Nicholette, Aria Remmington, and Sonata Rexxington: Us as well.

Juniper Celestia and Rebecca Yuminorika: Us too.

Gaea Noreninko: (Greek Accent) Count me in.

Emily Gordan: Count me in too, partners.

Laura Cunningham: Me too, we refuse to let the Doomsday 23 or Evil Starlight Glimmer destroy the world and all Harmony.

Nico: Awesome.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's cutie mark tattoo on his massive and muscular wide right pec and Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on his wider and muscular back glowing, and we're about to get a message from Princess Celestia.

Princess Celestia: (Through Lincoln's cutie mark tattoo on his massive and muscular wide right pec and Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on his wider and muscular back glowing) Excellent job, everyone, you've recruited all of the 27 Champions of Harmony, and now, we'll be ready for when The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer return from the dead.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We did it, we've recruited all of the Champions of Harmony and that's it for Aelfric the Mad Monk. (To Sombra Faiadoragon) And it's so good to see you again, Sombra Faiadoragon.

Sombra Faiadoragon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light blue hair, light blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Firewall Dragon Darkfluid, and she's dressed in a blue short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless dress top, blue frilly skirt, blue pants, blue knee-high sneakers, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with technology and dragons on the coattails, and Firewall Dragon Darkfluid on the back, and holstered on her back a large Firewall Dragon Darkfluid-themed greatsword with Firewall Dragon Darkfluid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, Firewall Dragon Darkfluid's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large light blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Sombra Faiadoragon: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sombra Faiadoragon and they hugged, and Sombra Faiadoragon's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sombra Faiadoragon: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sombra Faiadoragon, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan who's a technopath and she's very awesome with making and building machines and everything, and knows so much about building and computers.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome.

Sombra Faiadoragon: And I took on Lisa who was at the worst of her heartless wrath, and I have a horrible revelation about Lisa that could've ended with her being forever dubbed an enemy of the state and the scientific community, and it could've landed her in federal prison forever.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Uh oh, why do I have a feeling that this is going to be one really horrible experience when we hear it later on today?

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sombra Faiadoragon's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Sombra Faiadoragon: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sombra.

Sombra Faiadoragon had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sombra Faiadoragon's waist and Sombra Faiadoragon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Sombra Faiadoragon's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Takina Inoue, Chisato Nishikigi, Kurumi, and Mizuki Nakahara from Lycoris Recoil, and Ami Asai from Uzaki-chan Wants to Hang Out!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Takina Inoue, Chisato Nishikigi, Kurumi, and Mizuki Nakahara from Lycoris Recoil, and Ami Asai from Uzaki-Chan Wants to Hang Out!

Nico: Awesome.

Hana Uzaki: Whoa, so among the girls you rescued is Ami Asai, and now I know why she's here, she was kidnapped to be sacrificed to Satan by Aelfric the Mad Monk.

Lincoln: But, we stopped him for good and ended his reign of terror, Hana. Are you girls okay?

Takina Inoue: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Takina Inoue and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Aelfric the Mad Monk, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand and on the back of his massive left hand is a Stone of Gelel embedded in it, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Takina Inoue: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Takina Inoue: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Takina Inoue, Chisato Nishikigi, Kurumi, Mizuki Nakahara, and Ami Asai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at Transylvania, Romania, and they also met the last remaining Champions of Harmony, Loreena McKnight, Nefertiti Somnambula, Merida McLogan, Yumi Yamaguchi, Emily Gordan, Danielle Meadowbrook, Wendy the Great, Adagio Nicholette, Aria Remmington, Sonata Rexxington, Juniper Celestia, Rebecca Yuminorika, Gaea Noreninko, and Lauren Cunningham, along with Hrimhari and Jack Russel A.K.A. Werewolf By Night, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Transylvania was Aelfric the Mad Monk.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that Satan-worshipping 12th century mad monk and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sombra Faiadoragon have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and we recruited all of the Champions of Harmony, and now, we're ready for The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer when the day of the war arrive.

---

After putting a stop to Aelfric the Mad Monk and meeting the last remaining Champions of Harmony, along with Hrimhari and Jack Russel A.K.A. Werewolf By Night, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sombra Faiadoragon saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Sombra Faiadoragon: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sombra, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sombra Faiadoragon: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sombra, what's this horrible revelation you have about Lisa that could've ended with her being forever dubbed an enemy of the state and the scientific community, and it could've landed her in federal prison forever?

Sombra Faiadoragon: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, I was walking through Franklin Avenue and I was enjoying the fresh air. But, then, I heard a loud scream for help along with the familiar sound of mad laughter in the air and they were coming from The Loud House, and I knew who it was that made that loud scream for help: it was Lincoln, and that sound of mad laughter was Lisa, and I knew that heartless so-called prodigy was subjecting Lincoln to an experiment that could end with him getting killed. I ran for The Loud House and kicked open the front door and ran up the stairs, and I saw Lisa's room, but Lori, Lynn, and Lola were there, and I was mad that heartless little monster hired those three as guards. I used my powers and sent three text messages to them and it came from Bobby, Margo, and Winston, and it sent them away for now. Then, I used my powers to hack the security system and I got inside the room. When I did, I saw Lincoln strapped to a table and I saw a huge circular sawblade heading for him and Lisa was laughing maniacally. I used my powers to shut down the circular sawblade and get Lincoln out. Lisa was so mad, she summoned her robots to kill me and Lincoln, but I used my tech powers and caused them to turn against Lisa and restrain her. We then went downstairs and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud, along with Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily everything, and when I was done and Lori, Lynn, and Lola came back, they were met with the angry stares of their parents and other sisters, and when they saw Lisa restrained by her own robots and Lincoln safe in my arms, Lori, Lynn, and Lola went ballistic and tried to kill us both, but I ordered three more robots to fire tranquilizer darts in the butts of Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and it knocked them out cold. Lisa was furious that I ruined her experiment to see Lincoln scream in pain and suffering and she replied in a cold manner that he wasn't her brother, he was a test subject to be used, abused, and killed by her hand. But, her mouth got her in trouble, she was sent to an isolation cube in the basement for nine months, and for helping Lisa with killing Lincoln, Lori, Lynn, and Lola were grounded for nine weeks and were also thrown in the isolation cubes in the basement. Lincoln hugged me and when I felt tears on my chest, I hugged him back and rocked him slowly to calm him down, and everyone else except for the grounded sisters joined in.

We had tears in our eyes after Sombra Faiadoragon was done.

Nico: You did an awesome brave deed saving Lincoln from Lisa's heartless wrath.

Lincoln: What she did in using her tech powers to stop Lisa, along with distracting Lori, Lynn, and Lola was really amazing.

Me: And it proved you right about one thing, Linc: if Lisa continued on, she would've wound up just like the forever disgraced Dr. Linnaeus and she'd be not only dubbed an enemy of the state and the scientific community, but her crimes would've landed her in federal prison forever.

Lincoln: Thank goodness it didn't when her dark side was removed for good and was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Eli: That's good.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were heading out to meet Hana Uzaki's family.

Lincoln: I can't wait to meet your family, Hana.

Hana Uzaki: Same here, but my dad's going to get really nervous when he meets you, he's very protective of me.

Me: Hana's right, Linc, when he finds out who Hana's dating, he's going to freak out with nervousness.

Lincoln: Which is why I'm going to use the same technique the Arcana Force girls used to calm me down when I had that panic attack in Paris.

Nico: That's right, and you also have psychic powers as well. Smart thinking, Linc.

We arrived at the Uzaki residence and we knocked on the door. Then, the door opened, and out came Hana's little brother, Kiri Uzaki, her little sister, Yanagi Uzaki, her mother, Tsuki Uzaki, and her father, Fujio Uzaki, and when they saw Hana Uzaki, they went up to her and they hugged her, and she hugged them back. Then, she introduced them to Lincoln, the one who rescued her when she got kidnapped by McWolf, and Kiri, Yanagi, and Tsuki got along well with him, and as expected, Hana's dad was getting nervous, but Lincoln used his psychic powers and calmed Hana's dad down. Then, he explained that he's going to take good care of Hana, and he always honors his promise to the in-laws of his future wives, and he's also taken down the evil relatives of his future wives who were driven by pure hatred and bloodlust and hated their families and everyone and wanted to bring death, pain, and suffering to those in their path, and it impressed them greatly.

Kiri Uzaki: Wow, and you've really taught the evil relatives of your future wives a lesson. Among the evil relatives of your future wives, who's the absolute worst?

Lincoln: Whoa, that's a tough one, and I've met a lot of my future wives' evil relatives. But, if I had to answer, it'd have be Emily McKale's evil ex-older sister, Amy McKale, she was a bloodthirsty savage who hated her sister with all her black heart the day she was born and she wanted to kill Emily and her parents, but it ended with Emily calling the cops on Amy and it got that bloodthirsty savage sent to prison for life. But, she broke out of prison to get revenge and when Emily transformed, she and I killed Amy McKale and had her Super Hakaied. Then, when we met Emily Magica, the Champion of the Magic of Friendship, we had to deal with Amy McKale who'd come back from the dead and still wanted revenge. But, this time, she was sent to The Black Gates and she's never ever coming back.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And Lincoln also said something that's really important, when he gets married to his future wives, he won't be dealing with his future wives' evil relatives, and there's only one place for them: prison or The Black Gates.

Eli: You said it.

We then moved Hana's family to Gotham Royal York, and they were going to enjoy it here.

Later we were watching TV when suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was our old enemy, the pterodactyl freak, Sauron, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for killing him long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to our old enemy, the pterodactyl freak, Sauron, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for killing him long ago.

We gasped in shock, including Karl Lykos.

Karl Lykos: I never thought I'd have to deal with him again.

Me: Same here.

Camie: Can you tell us about Sauron, so we have a good idea on who we're dealing with?

Me: Sure, Camie.

I pulled up the information on Karl Lykos A.K.A. Sauron, and those who hadn't joined aren't going to like it one bit.

---

## Sauron (Marvel)

Karl Lykos, otherwise known as Sauron is a supervillain from Marvel comics and an old and frequent enemy of the X-Men since the days of their first class. As a child Lykos was attacked by a mutated Pteranodon and somehow became an energy vampire, forced to absorb the life energy from animals and humans to survive. By absorbing the life energy of a Mutant, he transformed into his savage alter-ego; "Sauron".

### Biography

#### Early Life

As a young boy, Karl Lykos went with his father on an expedition to Tierra del Fuego near the Antarctic Circle. Along with them on the journey were a physician, Dr. Anderssen, and his daughter Tanya, who was about the same age as him.

At one point during the trip Tanya became lost, and Karl found her in a cave being attacked by gigantic pteranodons, a form of flying reptile from the age of dinosaurs. But in actuality, these pteranodons were from the Savage Land, the tropical region in Antarctica where prehistoric creatures still live. Apparently, the pteranodons had traveled to Tierra del Fuego through natural subterranean tunnels. Karl drove the pteranodons off with his walking stick, but not before he was severely bitten by one of them. Traumatized by their experience, neither Karl nor Tanya remembered the pteranodons, and Dr. Andersson used his medical skills to save Karl's life. Grateful to Karl for saving Tanya's life, Dr. Anderssen allowed Karl to live with him and Tanya after his father's death.

## Professor X

Having grown to a young adult, Lykos met the geneticist Professor Charles Xavier while Karl was still studying to be a doctor. Together they worked on the secret "Project Mutant." It has yet to be explained exactly what this project was, why it was secret, what results it might have had, and who, if anyone, had commissioned it if not Xavier himself. Xavier knew about Lykos' need and ability to siphon the life energy of others into himself, but he never told his protégés, the mutant hero team known as the X-Men, about it.

Following a battle between the X-Men and the robotic Sentinels, the X-Men's Havok, at that time unable to control his superhuman cosmic absorbing abilities, tried to kill himself by releasing his full power. The resulting explosion buried him in rubble, nearly killing him. Aware of the connection between Xavier and Lykos, the X-Men rushed Havok to Dr. Lykos' Manhattan office, believing he was the only physician they could trust with the knowledge that Havok was a mutant.

## Becoming Sauron and an enemy of the X-Men

After treating the young mutant's wounds, Lykos began using his equipment to drain life energy from him. However, this was the first time that Lykos had ever siphoned energy from a superhuman mutant, with a result that he had never experienced before. The energy triggered his metamorphosis and transformation into a creature that resembled a half-humanoid pteranodon, who retained his human intelligence and ability to speak. However, the change distorted Lykos' personality, turning him evil. Hence, Lykos took the name Sauron, after the archvillain of J.R.R. Tolkien's The Lord of the Rings. Sauron soon battled the young X-Men, but fled when Havok awoke, causing him to begin to change back to human form. Soon afterwards, Lykos had an argument with his adoptive father Dr. Anderssen, who still refused to permit him to marry Tanya. After his home in anger Lykos encounter and drained energy from the mutant Lorna Dane, later known as Polaris, causing him to transform into Sauron again. After battling the X-Men once more, siphoning more energy from them, Sauron flew to the Anderssons' home to kill them. The Anderssens recognized Sauron's voice as that of Lykos just before the X-Men arrived and he fled.

Sauron flew all the way to his deceased father's cabin in Tierra del Fuego archipelago, and then reverted to human form, having expended the mutant energies he had absorbed. Horrified at having tried to kill Tanya and others, Lykos decided to starve himself to death. But several days later, Tanya arrived, followed closely behind by the X-Men. Feeling the urge to drain Tanya's life energies, Lykos instead fled, only to fall over a precipice. Tanya and the X-Men searched for Lykos to no avail and assumed he had been killed.

However, Lykos somehow survived and made his way through underground passages, to the Savage Land. There he managed to remain in human form, until he had to rescue an unconscious Iceman from hungry pterodactyls. Iceman, in his current daze state failed to recognize Lykos until it was too late and Lykos became Sauron once more and aided the X-Men as well as the jungle lord Ka-Zar in taking down Magneto and his Mutates one more time. After the battle, Lykos reverted back to his human self and became an ally to Ka-Zar.

Many months later the new generation of X-Men arrived after fighting Magneto. Compelled to siphon energy from the X-Men's Storm, Lykos briefly reverted to Sauron once more and fought the new team, briefly taking control of Wolverine. But when the stolen energies faded, he returned to human form and proved to be an ally to the X-Men.

Lykos reverted to Sauron once more sometime later and teamed up with the Savage Land Mutates against Ka-Zar, the Angel, and Spider-Man. Sauron continued to make repeated attempts to conquer the Savage Land and use its people for sustenance, but waas been defeated every time. After one defeat by the X-Men, their member, the Beast, managed to create a medicine that would satiate Karl's hunger, and, with the threat of Sauron seemingly over, Karl resumed a normal life with Tanya, whom he soon married.

## The Death of Tanya and becoming Animalistic

As the years passed, Lykos and Tanya lived together in peace but it was soon brought to an end when they were confronted and kidnapping by the mutant known as the Toad, who hoped to recruit Sauron into his latest version of the terrorist Brotherhood of Evil Mutants. The Toad used a device of his own design to force Lykos to drain the life energy of Tanya, transforming Lykos back into Sauron, killing Tanya in the process. Sauron joined the Toad's Brotherhood in a bid to kill off X-Force member, Feral as a favor to the Morlock known as Thornn. During the battle Sauron targeted and seemingly killed Cannonball after stabbing the young man in his chest with one of his wing talons but he was forced to lay low after being assaulted by the mutant team X-Force. He recovered by draining life force from various targets, but re-emerged in an effort to help Toad recruit the X-Patriots into the Brotherhood. Sauron and the rest of the brotherhood were defeated by X-Factor thus failing to recruit the X-Patriots. During the battle, Sauron bragged about killing Cannonball. Sauron together with the brotherhood captured and hypnotized a teleporting mutant and planned to sneak attack the X-Men, but they chose to eventually retreat from battle when attacked by Darkhawk and Sleepwalker.

## Agent of Weapon X

Somehow, Sauron ended up in custody of the new Weapon X program, under the auspices of the mysterious Director, who hoped to use the program's mutants for the benefit of humankind, even if that meant performing deadly missions, interning mutant captives, and preform illegal experiments on their captives. Sauron was somehow experimented upon in the program, becoming initially less intelligent, more prone to berserk rages, and without the ability to use his hypnotic powers to better control him. One of Sauron's initial assignments was to "recruit" mutants for the program, and he succeeded in capturing the mutant Jack.

Sauron served the program for many months, but later began escaping the confines of the program to stalk victims, preying on the innocent to feed his hunger for the life forces of others. He was discovered by agent Brent Jackson, who was hoping to form a splinter group to stage a coup with the Director. Sauron agreed, and

Jackson's allies joined the team Underground, led by the mutant soldier-of-fortune Cable who hoped to take down the Weapon X program. The Underground was able to infiltrate the Weapon X complex, ousting the Director and nearly crippling the program. However, before the final defeat, agent Jackson betrayed the Underground, turning Cable's psychic powers against his allies. Jackson captured the Underground members and altered their memories to erase everything they saw and learned about the program. Jackson took credit for saving the program and was named the new Director of the Weapon X program by its mysterious benefactors. Sauron continued to serve the Weapon X program under Jackson.

## Later Activities

After being imprisoned in the Raft for refusing to participate in any more Weapon X assignments, Lykos escaped with the help of Electro during a jailbreak concocted by the Skrulls. The New Avengers pursued him to the Savage Land. After transforming into Sauron he was shot through the head by the second Black Widow. Fortunately for Sauron, he had absorbed Wolverine's regenerative healing factor and recovered from his injury. He was taken back into custody, but not before returning the favor to Black Widow by burning her with his fiery breath. Sauron was placed in S.H.I.E.L.D. custody and Maria Hill planned to return him to Weapon X.

Kade Kilgore would later rescue Sauron and recruit him to the Hellfire Academy. As a member, he was present at Mudbug's recruitment and recruited Glob Herman while the X-Men's students were on a field trip in the Savage Land. Sauron acted as the Academy's evil science teacher once the first class was assembled

He later reappeared, this time teamed up with Stegron, at the New York Museum of Natural History, where he fought and defeated Spider-Man and the mutant class he was currently in charge. Helped by Stegron, Sauron was able to transform Staten Island into his newest colony and its inhabitants into dinosaurs. While his partner took care of their opponents, Sauron revealed to Shark-Girl that he was in love with her and tried to kiss her, but was interrupted by an enraged Stegron, who was angry by the way Sauron treated him. After turning Glob into a dinosaur for trying to escape, Sauron confronted Spider-Man and his students as Shark-Girl lured Stegron to revert his dino-ray machine so it could turn Staten Island's inhabitants and Glob back to their original form. A battle ensued between the dinosaur duo and both ended up petrified as their powers neutralized each other's.

Powers and Abilities

In his human form Karl Lykos is a fairly typical doctor, except he keeps his ability to absorb the life forces of other living things to sustain himself. If he absorbs the life force of a mutant this will trigger his transformation into his pterodactyl form and also he will absorb a portion of their powers temporarily. Due to manipulation by the Weapon X program, Sauron can expel the life force energy in concussive bursts from his hands. In the pterodactyl form he is superhumanly strong and possesses the ability to fly at a natural winged flight limit. In battle Sauron has several additional weapons; a lethal beak and sharp talons on his hands and feet.

He also has an amplified hypnotic ability when he is in his pterodactyl form, that requires direct eye contact to complete. He frequently uses his hypnotic power to give his victims terrifying delusions that allies have become monsters.

---

When I was finished, everyone who hadn't joined us were shocked by his history.

Tsuyu: This guy's a monster, and I'm glad Karl is separate from Sauron for good.

Me: I am too.

Lincoln: But, Sauron needs to be destroyed here and now.

Hilary Thestalos: And that's what's going to happen to him. Mess with our Fourth of July barbecue by coming back from the dead to get revenge on the team, will he? He's going to be nothing more than a pile of ashes.

Nico: Now, you're talking. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an awesome 4th of July barbecue to throw.

Lincoln: And a vengeful pterodactyl mutant to slay. After the Ambassador Mission.

Nico: Right.

---

Later it was time for Onua's final Ambassador Miission. This was gonna be an awesome one to finish his missions with a bang.

William: Anyone else want to go with Onua? Besides 4 Rabbids and Yost Spiderman?

Brittney: Me and the Goths of Darkness will go.

Nico: Awesome! They will love meeting you girls.

Eli: They sure will and the Ghost Kamen Riders are really right up your alley.

Lucy Loud: Thanks Eli.

Haiku: We're looking forward to this one.

Dante: Same here.

Persephone: We're really gonna have fun on this one.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out!

We were off to Japan!

We arrived.

Takeru: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey they Takeru. Happy 4th of July.

Takeru: Same to you even though we aren't from America.

Nico: Thanks.

Onua: Takeru, meet the Yost version of Spider Man.

Yost Spiderman: Awesome to meet you. I'm from the Yost Universe but it's awesome to meet you.

Makoto: Same here.

Me: And this is my Daughter and her team.

Brittney: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Brittney Knudson and we're the Goths of Darkness.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Haiku: I'm Haiku.

Bertrand: I'm Bertrand.

Dante: Dante.

Persephone: I'm Persephone.

Morpheus: I'm Morpheus.

Boris: And I'm Boris.

Brittney Knudson: We are the gothic team of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we are the masters of the Mystic, Spiritual, Paranormal, Supernatural and Interdimensional.

Takeru: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: This is probably the last Kamen Rider ambassador mission for the year.

Me: Wow it sure is. We've been to Japan 3 months in a row now.

Eli: Wow no kidding. That is so awesome how many Kamen Riders we met.

Brittney: And we have only begun to scratched the surface with them.

Me: Well many of them have all retired now. Its been over 50 years since they started.

Takeru: That's true. But this was really awesome.

Makoto: Even if this IS the last Rider Ambassador mission, Hibiki is on the way.

Nico: That's true.

Me: We have 3 more days till then.

Lucy Loud: It'll be really amazing to start helping out the Kamen Riders on the 7th.

Me: Lets not forget Lucy that we owe them huge for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Eli: We sure do.

Makoto: That was a dark time though.

Me: Yes it was. But we got through it.

Nico: But it's a shame, really. I really had fun with this.

Eli: We all had fun.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Onua: It's always fun.

Nico: True.

Takeru: Yeah it was great though.

Takeru: But don't be sad, Nico. You're not leaving the world of Kamen Riders that easily.

Nico: Oh I'm not sad. Our adventures with the Kamen Riders are only just beginning.

Me: That's right and once Hibiki joins the team we're going to upgrade our usual battles with the Power Rangers Monsters with the monsters that are from the Kamen Rider Series. Hibiki is first.

Haiku: We're looking forward to this one.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Onua: (hears explosion) Let's make this last mission one to remember.

Nico: Lets go!

We went to find out where that explosion came from and then we saw another version of Kamen Rider Geiz from Zi-O! It was ANOTHER GEIZ! He looked like a really scary version of Geiz!

Me: It's Another Geiz!

Nico: Whoa!

Brittney: Not good.

Me: But I always wondered when this one was gonna show up!

Yost Spiderman: Hey, buddy. If you're trying to be Geiz, you're not doing it right.

Another Geiz: (In a girls voice) Indeed but Nico its been a long time my brother.

Nico: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had star clothes on!

Nico: Lorelai Ormmerson!

Lorelai Ormmerson: I'm glad you remember me bro.

Nico: Its been a long time.

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. I helped her at a local homeless shelter in the Philippines and she and her family were evicted from their home by a total jerk of a man that I sent to prison for his crimes. I gave them food, water, and stuff to help them out. But before I left and joined you guys, I found out that Lorelai disappeared.

Eli: So Swartz kidnapped her!

Takeru: You have Gammas with you, don't you?

Lorelai Ormmerson: I do but they are not the major ones you faced.

She summoned NUMEROUS GAMMA GRUNTS!

Me: Grunts are still always good!

Nico: Hang on Lorelai we'll help you stop using that power!

Takeru and Makoto: Henshin!

They transformed!

Onua: Henshin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER EARTHGHOST!

Nico: YEAH!

Brittney: This is gonna be good!

Takeru: Time to go Mugen Damashii!

Chokaigan! Mugen! (Angelic rock music) Keep on going! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Gotta! Ghost!

He turned into his awesome Mugen Damashii form!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: I love this form!

Eli: Me too! So awesome!

Onua: That is so cool!

Takeru charged at the crowd of Gammas.

He smashed and pulverized them all over.

Me: My turn! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Oh yeah!

I slashed numerous grunts and destroyed them in fiery explosions!

FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Lucy got out her Eyecon and activated it

EDGAR ALLEN POE AND WEBSTOR!

Lucy Loud: RAVEN DARKNESS BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of darkness and it formed into a murder of Crows and they hit numerous Grunts all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Time for some Eyecons!

Eli: You don't have to tell me twice Nico!

Eli pulled out an Eyecon and activated it.

JAMES WATSON AND PROFESSOR XXXL!

Nico: James Watson! One of the scientists that discovered DNA.

Eli: Yep. DNA HELIX BURST!

Eli fired a powerful Helix Blast and it hit a bunch of Grunts and destroyed them!

Lorelai: You guys have gotten amazing!

Nico: Thanks.

Lorelai Ormmerson: Now for this.

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and had the Zi-O symbols around her and turned into Another Geiz!

She activated the Ridewatch of Injector and fired syringe needles and I deflected them back.

Me: Non-Core Ridewatches! Awesome!

Yost Spiderman fired web at Another Geiz.

Nico: YEAH!

He tied her up.

Me: Now for this!

I fired a powerful blast of blue fire and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch for Geiz and purified it. Then we saw numerous Ridewatches all over the ground and we picked them up and Nico went over to Lorelai and cured her.

Nico: Are you okay?

Lorelai Ormmerson: I'll be all right but thank you bro.

But we still had the grunts to deal with.

Nico: Let's keep the Eyecons coming!

Me: Yeah!

We showed them numerous powers of the Eyecons and more.

Lucy got out her Eyecon and activated it

EDGAR ALLEN POE AND WEBSTOR!

Lucy Loud: RAVEN DARKNESS BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of darkness and it formed into a murder of Crows and they hit numerous Grunts all over.

Me: YEAH!

Takeru: Our lives are burning bright!

Nico: And they are worth more than gold!

Me: You got that right!

We blasted the grunts all over till they were gone!

Nico: Lorelai, you don't know how much you just helped us.

Lorelai Ormmerson: I'm glad I can help with the Non-Core Ridewatches.

Eli: These are awesome.

Haiku: They sure are.

Me: Now we have all the powers of all the Masters of Evil in its entirety.

Nico: Yep.

Takeru: Onua, you might think this is weird. But ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big brother.

Onua: I'm honored you think that Takeru.

Me: So awesome.

Lorelai Ormmerson: I'm amazed this happens on all your missions

Nico.

Nico: Not all our missions sis. But it's awesome building bonds like this.

Eli: It sure is.

Brittney: Builds friendships and relations.

We later came back.

May: How did it go?

Me: Awesome!

We told everyone about everything and it was amazing and more!

May: Wow! That's so awesome!

Me: It sure is! Irma's missions are next.

May: Irma, Carter Grayson and 2 Rabbids should go with you on your first mission.

Irma Lair: Looking forward to this one!

Nico: Me too Irma. We're going to the world of Metal Gear Solid.

Nicole: Get ready for a lot of action on that one! That's one of the Super Smash Bros. Worlds we haven't covered yet.

Irma Lair: Looking forward to it.

Videl came in with some great news!

Videl: Dad, everyone.

Nico: Yes, sweetie?

Me: What's up Videl.

In came a boy we haven't met yet.

Videl: I'm marrying this guy!

Nico: (SPIT TAKE!)

All of us: SAY WHAT?!

Boy: Pleased to meet you, sir. I'm Benjamin Montgomery. And no. I'm not related to Georgina.

Me: Oh glad to meet you Benjamin.

Poromon: Wait, Videl.

Poliwag: What did you just say?!

Videl: I'm marrying him and we're going to live together.

Poromon: Did you hear that?

Poliwag: Videl's getting married!

Benjamin: (gives Nico gift) Here. I know it's just a small gift. But I hope you like it.

Nico: (takes it) Thanks.

Nico then widened my eyes on how small it is.

Nico: DON'T INSULT ME WITH THIS CHEAP CRAP! (throws it out the window)

Squidward: Hey! I just cleaned that!

Nico: Sorry Squidward.

Benjamin: I'm so sorry, Dad in law!

Nico: Wait. Did you just call me "Dad in Law"?! Listen, you little shit! I didn't give you permission to call me "Dad in Law"! (groans) Videl, you need to explain yourself. Who the fuck is this guy?!

Videl: I found him at the Jewelry Store. He works at the same store that J.D. bought his necklace for Camie.

Me: That same store that got robbed on Nico's rescue before we went to the MHA World? How cool.

Eli: (Suspicious) Hmm.

Poromon: Love at first sight?!

Poliwag: I always thought Videl's type was the strong boys.

Nico: (smiles) I see. That means you must be strong.

Benjamin: Say what?

POW!

Nico then punched Benjamin, sending him to the ground.

Benjamin: Oww!

Me: WHOA! Nice shot!

Videl: Benjamin! Are you okay?!

Nico: The fuck, man! He's not strong at all!

Videl: STOP IT, DAD! HE'S MY FIANCÉ!

Nico: (gets an idea) Are you good at gadgets?

Poliwag: That's right. He's got to have the same interests as Videl.

Poromon: (gestures to broken alarm clock) Can you fix this?

Benjamin: (taps the clock) This should do the trick. (the clock explodes)

BOOM!

Me: That clock was broken anyway.

Poliwag: (brings out test paper) Are you smart?

Benjamin: (brings out result while crying) I only got 23 percent!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Poromon: (brings out microphone) Can you sing or dance?

He was singing Don't Stop Believing by Journey!

Benjamin: (sings badly) Don't stop believing… And now watch me dance! (falls down)

Me: OW! MY EARS ARE BLEEDING!

Poliwag: (brings out chess set) Are you good at games?

Nico ended up beating Benjamin at Chess 6 times.

Me: Nice job Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Videl: Dad!

Poromon: Are you good at rock paper scissors?

Nico beat Benjamin at Rock Paper Scissors 6 times.

Videl: Dad!

Poliwag: He can't do a thing!

Me: Videl I think you made a bad choice.

Poromon: Videl, the Hell do you think about this guy?!

Videl: Well I uh..

Me: Hmm.

Videl: Dad, I just love him! Isn't that enough?!

Nico: (sighs) Fine. Hey, Benjamin?

Benjamin: Yeah?

Nico: Videl's my precious daughter. (grabs him by the collar) Make her cry. And you're fucking dead!

Benjamin: Yes, dad in-

Nico: DON'T call me "Dad in Law"!

Me: (Gun click) (Points laser at his head) And I'll blow your fucking head off to boot. I would be careful how you treat her if I were you.

Benjamin: (GULP)

Later we were outside.

Nico was outside, thinking about the recent situation.

Nico: (scoffs) Long as Videl's happy, that's all that matters. (groans) GODDAMMIT, WHAT'S SO APPEALING ABOUT THAT GUY! (kicks a soda can into the garbage)

Poliwag: What the Heck, Nico? You're clearly against it!

Poromon: Why didn't you just reject him?

Nico: Because I can't just butt into my daughter's love life! (sighs) But he sucks, right?

Lynn: He sucks, no argument there. But, it's out of our hands now.

Lola: She was gonna find a boyfriend eventually.

Lori: Besides, you should be happy for her that she's growing up.

Nico: I know. (sighs) He might have a lot of jewels. But he's a completely boring jeweler boy!

?: This jeweler boy.

We then saw Sento and Banjo.

Me: Sento and Banjo! Awesome to see you guys here.

Banjo: Same here J.D.

Maria: Awesome of you guys to make it and happy Independence Day to you.

Banjo: And to you as well Maria.

Sento: Was his name Benjamin Montgomery?

Me: Yeah that's his name. We are having suspicions about him. Something is seriously up.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Nico: You know Benjamin?

Banjo: He came to us as well.

Flashback…

Sawa Takigawa came into the Build Base with Benjamin.

Sawa: Sento, everyone. Me and Benjamin here are getting married.

They were shocked to hear that.

Benjamin: We even have rings!

They showed them their rings.

Flashback ends

All of us: Say what?!

Me: He came to you guys too!?

Maria: Weird!

Sento: Sawa would never marry someone she just met. Especially since she's in a relationship with Gentoku.

Lola: So you came to us to find out?

Banjo: I caught him having eyes on Misora as well.

SMASH!

Nico then punched the wall in anger.

Nico: (growls) He's probably got something planned involving women. Where is he right now?!

Sento: We sent Kazumi and Gentoku to tail him.

Lori: They literally better not have lost him!

Banjo: (scoffs) You don't trust our team.

Lynn: (smirks) That depends.

Poromon and Poliwag: In that case, we'll be the bait!

Me: There's only one thing we have to do.

All of us: A STAKEOUT!

Poromon and Poliwag were in their human forms dressed up like girls.

Poromon: Benjamin is after girls around this area.

Poliwag: Poromon, let's see which one of us is his type.

With that they walked around, calling out Benjamin's name.

Poliwag: Is there a handsome jeweler boy around here?!

Poromon: I want to meet a handsome jeweler boy!

Nico: (to me) Bear with this, dude. My daughter's life is at stake here.

Me: I know man. I'm not going to let that player mess with her.

We had fancy shades on and I had a newspaper with eyeholes in it to watch from.

I also had my laptop with me.

Poromon and Poliwag (crying): He didn't come at all!

Maria: You two did good though.

Poromon: I thought we were pretty cute.

Poliwag: I know, right?

?: Sento! Banjo!

Kazumi and Gentoku came to us.

Sento: What did you guys find out?

Kazumi: (sheepishly) Yeah, about that…

Gentoku: We lost him.

Gentoku gave us an apologetic look while showing his shirt, which had the words "Sorry"

Me: Tartar sauce!

Nico: Yeah!

Banjo: Kazumi, you're gonna have to make up for your screw up.

Kazumi: How?

Banjo got out one of Misora's outfits.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yeah.

What appeared to be Misora was walking in the park as Benjamin came up to her.

Benjamin: Hey there, pretty lady.

"She" turned around to reveal that it was Kazumi.

Kazumi: (Falsetto) Hi~! It's everyone's idol, Mii-tan here!

Benjamin: Idol is right. You're just gorgeous.

Banjo: (sees this from afar) Kazumi's got a huge crush on Misora. I knew he wouldn't screw this up.

Poromon and Poliwag: He fell for Kazumi?!

Me: Shh!

Poromon: Sorry.

Nico: J.D. see if you can find some info on Benjamin.

Me: Right.

Benjamin: Here's a little gem for your kindness!

Benjamin got out a ring… and then Nico realized that it was the same ring that Videl had. Sento recognized it as well.

Sento: So that's how they got brainwashed.

Kazumi: Forget the ring. You're cuter then I thought!

Benjamin: Then… will you go with me to my place?

Kazumi: I would love too!

He went with him.

I looked up Benjamin and found A MAJOR SHOCK!

Me: Oh man! Look at this!

We saw the info.

Me: Benjamin Montgomery is known as "The Hypnosis Player." He's wanted by the FBI for making HUNDREDS of women "Marry" him and beat him up. He was defrauding hundreds of insurance companies ALL over the country for billions of dollars so they can show sympathy for him and give him billions of dollars in damages that were never real.

We gasped in shock!

Nico: We got to get over there and stop him!

We agreed.

Benjamin: Oh, girls!

His ring started shining. And then, Sawa, Videl, and 2 other girls came to him.

Videl: Don't think you can say "I'm home!"

Sawa: Who is she?!

Benjamin: My new wife!

Videl: But you have me!

They got baseball bats.

Videl: Fuck off!

Sawa: Punishment time!

UH OH!

They started hitting him.

BLAM BIFF SMASH WHAM POW!

Videl: Stupid jeweler boy! (hits him)

Benjamin: Yes! Say more!

Sawa: (hits him) Despicable jeweler boy!

OOH! THAT'S GONNA LEAVE A MARK!

Benjamin: That's it!

Girl 1: (hits him) Trash!

WHAM!

Benjamin: Yes! I'm trash!

KRABLAM!

Girl 2: (hits him) Pervert!

SMASH!

Benjamin: Yes! I'm a pervert!

We watched through the window of his home.

Kazumi: Huh. So that's what's going on.

Benjamin: Mii-tan, won't you join in?

Kazumi: Careful what you wish for, big boy! (kicks his butt. Literally)

CLANG!

Kazumi: I'll right back dear. Got to get a drink.

Benjamin: Oh sure. Don't be too long.

He went to the kitchen.

Sento: (through the communicator) So, there's no scheme?

Kazumi: (through communicator) No. He's just into girls beating him up and insulting him.

Benjamin: Mii-tan!

Kazumi: Gotta go! (hangs up) (Falsetto) Coming!

Banjo: How stupid is that?

Nico: It's so dumb I can't even forgive him.

Nico started walking towards the place.

Nico: HOW DARE HE INVOLVE MY DAUGHTER IN THIS IDIOCY?! (goes Super Saiyan 2)

Me and Vince grab him!

Me: Nico calm down! Lets think about this before going in there to kill him! We already have found out his Modus Operandi and now we need to arrest him.

Nico calmed down and powered down.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Videl kicked him in the crotch!

Videl: PLAYER!

Me: Okay now you can go.

Nico: (Powers up to Super Saiyan 2) As promised, I'm coming to end you! BENJAMIN!

Nico started fighting Tyrannodrones that appeared.

Banjo: (laughs) That dude is screwed!

Gentoku: Nico looks like he can do this by himself.

Sento: But just to be sure…

Sento, Banjo, and Gentoku: Henshin!

They transformed!

Pohatu: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER EARTHQUAKER!

We went up to the apartment.

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Dark Spicer! Evil Green Ranger! Best Match!

He donned black and green armor!

May: Lets get this wacko!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Luna, Lynn, Lincoln and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Sheila and Tom and Agent Waco joined up with us and then we went up to the door!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted open the door and a phoenix cry was heard and we went in!

Nico: You have a lot of nerve Benjamin!

Me: Okay Hypnosis Player! You're under arrest!

Kazumi: You guys came here earlier then I thought. (takes off disguise)

Benjamin: Mii-tan?!

Kazumi: I'm not Mii-tan! I'm Kamen Rider Grease! Henshin!

He transformed!

Me: First these!

I pulled off the rings from Videl and the 2 girls.

Videl had a massive and splitting headache!

Videl: (GROANS) What happened? I've got the worst ever headache!

Me: Are you all right Videl?

Videl: I can't remember anything. One minute I got this ring and then everything went black.

Me: Weird.

Sawa: Sento! Everyone! What happened?!

Sento: (throws Tyrannodrone to the ground) Long story!

Zs'Skayr! Gentleman Ghost! Best Match!

He donned Grey and White armor! AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets see how he likes this.

I tested out Ovulator's Ridewatch!

Me: Suck on Spice Eggs!

I fired glowing red hot eggs from my butt!

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Then they went down Benjamin's throat and he screamed in pain like a madman!

Sento: Try these on!

Number 7! Robo Roxy! Best Match!

He got silver and purple armor and it was cool!

Me: YEAH!

Lola: Time to burn!

We were really pulverizing him all over.

Princess Luna: Lets see how he likes this!

Princess Luna activated Hades Beast Spectre's watch and she fired a blast of darkness and blasted him all over.

Nico: WOW! Lorelai you are a true lifesaver with these non-core ridewatches.

Sento: Let's keep them up!

Waffle Woman! Condiment King! Best Match!

He donned Gold and Red & Yellow armor!

Nico: Awesome!

Tara: Lets do it!

She activated Waffle Woman's Ridewatch.

They fired waves of syrup, jam, ketchup, mustard, hot sauce and horseradish and the blasts went down his throat and made him throw up! YUCK!

Sento: Next are these!

Vanitas! Koragg! Best Match!

He got purple and black armor!

He then slashed Benjamin all over.

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Boy so many combinations!

Fi: Including this!

She activated Injector's Ridewatch and fired Syringe needles and they stabbed him in the legs and butt and he screamed in pain.

Cop cars pulled up.

Sento: Now for the finale!

Drakkon! Shendu! Best Match!

He donned fire and green armor!

Me and Sento: DRAGON FLAME BURN!

We fired blasts of fire and it hit Benjamin all over and he screamed as he was burned to a crisp!

Nico: OUCH!

Videl: Wow! (GROANS) What a headache.

Lana: Here Videl.

She made a block of ice for her head.

Videl: Thanks Lana.

Me: Now we can tell you.

We went over everything.

Videl: Marry you?! No way!

But then…

Videl KICKED HIM SQUARE IN THE CROTCH WITH A SPIKED BOOT AND STABBED AND KICKED HIM AND IT CASTRATED HIM AND HE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

We winced from that!

Nico: OOH! OUCH!

Eli: AY YI YI!

Benjamin was arrested and taken to the hospital. He was going to be in a lot of trouble.

Agent Waco: Thanks for helping us deal with this clod guys.

Me: No problem Agent Waco. Glad we can help.

Nico: Thanks for helping us, Sento.

Sento: No problem Nico. It was awesome helping you all on a major holiday.

Me: It sure was. Want to stay for our barbecue?

Sento: We'd love to but we got to get back to Japan and get ready for our big day in August.

Me: Okay.

Videl was glad Benjamin was gone. He was brought to trial for his crimes and was sentenced to eternity in the Miranda Prison for Sadomasochistic Criminals and he was ordered to pay $723,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00 in damages and restitution.

Later at the World Tree Estate it was time for our barbecue!

Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea: Happy 4th of July, everyone!

Nico: You too guys.

Videl Chan: I'm sorry dad.

Nico: Aw it's all right sweetheart.

Izuku: Why is this day important?

Me: It's to celebrate the day America declared its freedom. 246 years ago today on July 4th, 1776 we celebrate the anniversary of our freedom with the signing of the Declaration of Independence.

Eli: Big day for us in our history.

Izuku: Wow!

Vypra and everyone came.

Vypra: Happy 4th of July everyone!

Me: You too Vypra.

Dark Spicer: We heard about what happened with that guy. Are you all right Videl?

Videl Chan: I'll be all right.

Dark Spicer: Did we ever tell you about our first Independence Day together?

Izuku: No what happened?

Me: You will love that one.

I went over the events of chapter 1113 and it was awesome.

Nico: Good times.

Dark Spicer: Yep.

Lord Drakkon: That was awesome.

Bakugo: Tavington's a jerk!

Me: He was a jerk! Big time.

Camie: But at least he's gone.

Eli: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah but that was awesome.

Kaito: How many countries did America fight in the World Wars?

Me: We fought Germany, Italy and Japan as the 3 big ones and Hungary, Romania, Bulgaria, Slovakia, and Croatia were the minor ones back then in World War II. In World War I we fought against Germany, Austria-Hungary, Bulgaria and the Ottoman Empire.

Kaito: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yeah. Scary too.

Eli: It was.

Maria: But at least now, Amerca's at peace.

Me: Yeah.

Vypra: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: But we go into war again in 2 and a half months.

Lola: Yeah.

William: What Maria means is that right now, America's not at war with other countries.

Nico: We know.

We nodded.

William: Oh.

Nico: Yeah.

Homer: Come and get it!

We got our awesome Barbecue food. Homer cooked it with his awesome Hive Barbecuer. We had ribs, burgers, steaks, sausages, chickens, everything.

Camie: That is a really cool Barbecuer. It looks like a beehive.

Me: It's called the Hive.

Homer: What do you think?

Camie and everyone tried some and it was great! They had their minds blown as they imagined themselves lighting animal fireworks and blasting them off like fireworks and raining down meats and making snow angels in the meat.

Camie: Oh it's so delicious!

Izuku: Some of the best ever!

Himiko: Delicious!

Poromon: That Hive Barbecuer works wonders!

Angela Novarupta: I haven't had Barbecue this delicious in like forever.

Nico: It sure is good.

Lisa Simpson: Mmm Smokey Carrot.

Nico: It's really good stuff.

Camie: How did you find a great barbecuer like this Homer?

Homer: That is a great story.

Homer went over the events of Season 27 Episode 2, minus the Apocalypse part.

---

After watching the movie Doctor Dolittle at school, the children realize that Bart and Lisa smell badly and they start teasing them about it. The same thing happens to Homer at the nuclear plant with his co-workers mocking his scent. Marge then discovers that the smell is coming from their clothes because their washing machine is old and covered in mold. She then gives Homer a bag of her savings (stored in Bender's body, which has been in their basement since the events of "Simpsorama") so they can buy a new washing machine. On his way to the store, Homer smells something delicious and discovers a roadside barbecue stand run by an old biker. When Homer eats the best BBQ he has ever had, the biker reveals that the secret is that the smoker was made from a meteorite with a unique beehive shape that has trapped all of the fat and sauce from every grilling ever. Homer gladly passes up the washing machine to buy the smoker for himself.

Marge gets upset that Homer spent all her money on a "grill" but is won over by the taste of the uniquely-grilled food that she joins the family feast, with Lisa eating a barbecued carrot. The aroma draws people from all over Springfield to the Simpsons' backyard to feast on savory cuts of meat. Eventually, Homer's grill becomes so popular that "Chew Network" chef, Scotty Boom, challenges him to a smoke-off. Whilst preparing smoked pork for the competition, Homer discovers that his smoker has been stolen.

After a distraught Homer calls the police who are unable to find the smoker, Bart and Lisa decide to investigate the crime themselves. They investigate the yard and discover that the thief gave Santa's Little Helper a jar of natural peanut butter to distract him from barking. The duo then proceed to the one store in town that sells natural peanut butter, where they coerce a worker into letting them see the security camera footage, which shows Nelson purchasing the peanut butter. Bart and Lisa go talk to Nelson in a park, where he is playing a tablet game called "Clash of Castles" with some expensive upgrades. Nelson is reticent and runs towards a scrap yard to meet someone shortly afterwards, where the duo observe him being paid and revealing the smoker under some trees. Nelson leaves the smoker behind, but it is too hot for Bart and Lisa to walk it back and it ends up being loaded onto the truck and driven away.

Homer, Bart, Lisa and Maggie give up hope on the competition, but Marge convinces them that she can handle the smoke-off with the help of a rented spice rack. At the competition, hosted by Alton Brown, Marge does her best against Scotty but fails miserably because she used all of the spices together. However, when Scotty presents his meat, it is discovered that the hive shaped grill marks on it do not match his normal grill and he is accused of cheating. Scotty is fired from the "Chew Network", banned from the competition, and arrested by Chief Wiggum. Though the Simpsons are then proclaimed winners, Bart and Lisa are still confused until they hear the same cellphone ringtone they heard when Nelson was delivering the smoker and so they decide to chase the phone's owner down. When they catch him up, they discover that he is actually Scotty's son, Tyler, who framed his father because he was too busy with his TV show and did not spend any time with his family. Tyler explains that he met Nelson playing "Clash of Castles" and hired him to steal Homer's smoker in order to frame him. Scotty and Tyler soon reconcile, everything is cleared up with the authorities and Tyler gives Homer's smoker back.

---

When he was done we were amazed and it was awesome.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: That is so awesome too.

Camie: No kidding!

Bender: I remember that and I thought I had some money inside me.

Marge: Sorry Bender. That was all the money I found in Homer's pockets as I was washing them.

Bender: Wow.

Eli: That's cool.

?: I will have my revenge on all of you for ruining all of my plans to rule the world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki

Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Sauron, you pterodactyl freak.

A figure came out and it was none other than our old enemy, the mutant pterodactyl, Sauron, who's come back from the dead.

Me: Should've known you wouldn't stay dead for much longer, Sauron.

Sauron (Marvel): And now, I will have my revenge on all of you for ruining my plans to conquer the world.

Hilary Thestalos fired a powerful blast of fire, which burned him badly, and it angered him greatly.

Hilary Thestalos: That's never going to happen, Sauron, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Sauron, she left crimson red energy, crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dragons with every step.

Hilary Thestalos: Sauron, I will never forgive you for all of the pain and suffering you've caused to so many in your path, including to Karl Lykos, and now I will see to it that you never rise again, and you will be reduced to ashes forever.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding it, there's Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Hilary Thestalos emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Hilary Thestalos grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dragons surrounding her, she has Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch and with the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch with crimson red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Hilary Thestalos has on a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless crimson red top with a star on it, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch with crimson red flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large crimson red feathers have red tips on the feathers. Hilary Thestalos has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos' massive Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and black energy, rainbow lights, darkness, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch's Greatsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four crimson red dragon heads with crimson red gems in its mouths and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch that said, "Hilary Thestalos, Gene-Slammer of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch, Really Talented and Awesome Sports Star, Lover of Nuclear Hot Spicy Food, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crimson Red Flames, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ヒラリー・テスタロス、ザスタロスのジーン・スラマー、ファイアストーム・モナーク、本当に才能があり素晴らしいスポーツスター、核の熱いスパイシーな食べ物の恋人、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、とサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして深紅色の赤い炎、フェニックス、そしてドラゴンのマスター

Hilary Thestalos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY CRIMSON RED THESTALOS DRACONIC FIRESTORM PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF CRIMSON FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND FIERY LOVE!

We were amazed by Hilary Thestalos' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Sauron saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Hilary Thestalos fired a powerful red hot crimson red energy blast with crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch, and it hits Sauron and sent him flying into a wall, and Lincoln sent a swarm of bats to claw at Sauron's eyes and gouged them out, blinding him forever.

Nico: Wow, Hilary Thestalos has transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And that energy blast she fired sent that freak flying into a wall, and Lincoln sent a swarm of vampire bats at him to claw his eyes out, awesome.

Nico: Adriana's blood did give him all the powers and strengths of the vampires, and none of the weaknesses, but he also got the thirst for blood, and when we've been killing evil vampires over the years and he's also absorbed them into his body, he's also assimilated their powers as well, whoa.

Eli: That's right.

Lincoln: Wow, Hilary, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Hilary Thestalos: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch and Divine Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this pterodactyl mutant once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Hilary.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Hilary Thestalos.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **This time, you're never coming back, Sauron. Prepare to die!**

Hilary Thestalos and Lincoln went after Sauron, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, and Angels at Sauron, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they slashed off his wings with their massive greatswords and Sauron screamed in excruciating pain. Then, Lincoln fired tentacles made of black symbiotic goo which latched onto Sauron, and combined with his life-force and energy absorption abilities, Lincoln began sucking out Sauron's powers, abilities, and life force and his aura flared up as he was gaining a massive power and energy boost to his infinite power and energy. Suddenly, Sauron's body began shriveling up and when Lincoln was done, Sauron was reduced to a lifeless husk and Hilary fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with crimson red flames and incinerated the corpse, and when Sauron's spirit appeared, Lincoln banished Sauron's spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Hilary Thestalos and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Hilary Thestalos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Hilary Thestalos: That'll teach you, you pterodactyl monster. Thanks for helping me take down Sauron once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hilary.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Hilary Thestalos' face, they kissed passionately as Hilary Thestalos' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and crimson red flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly, and they sucked in and absorbed the flames.

Nico: That'll teach that pterodactyl freak, Sauron.

Me: And he's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: That's right, what a monster.

Eli: But, we're now rid of him for good.

Nico: That's right. Oh, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, how about a Gene-Slammer for B.E.S. Big Core?

Me: Ooh, now that's a good one.

Nico: You said it, it looks really awesome, and it's one of the B.E.S. monsters in this specific archetype. But, whoever's been Gene-Slammed into this one has to be incredibly smart.

Lincoln: That's right, but we'll know who it is tomorrow.

Me: Good idea.

Maria: And now for the fireworks!

Maria: Also, Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm gonna go for an Evolved Prypiatosian-B Gene-slammer next.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Wow! An Ultimate version of me. That is gonna be most interesting to see.

Nico: It sure will. So one of the fire users will go with.

Me: This will be awesome too. Volcana will go with if you want.

Nico: Sure.

Volcana: I would be honored.

We went down and watched the Fireworks go off and they were beautiful and amazing!

All of us: Wow!

Lots of fireworks were going off all over.

It was an awesome way to have fun on the 4th of July.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

HAPPY 4TH OF JULY TO ALL OF YOU MY FRIENDS AND FOLLOWERS! Hope you all are having a great time on the 246th anniversary of our freedom. This was an awesome party chapter. The first part of this chapter was for the Billy and Mandy episode called Which Came First? That's one of the oldest known questions in humanity thats been around since 58,000 years ago. But no this is not based on that question. It was for where the trio discovered a Cold War Superchicken Growth Lab. Playing with fire. It aired on July 30th, 2004 and that's one of my favorites. The second part is for where we went to Transylvania and got the rest of the Champions of Harmony. Awesome. Nico, Volcana, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to the volcanic planet Alhmacan and we're going to be in for a hot battle as we take down Zennia Nikolaevna's enemy she got expelled from school, Veronica who is out for revenge and we're going to battle her in a crystal cave under the searing hot ground of the planet. So I'll need the scene for when she appears please guest. Also we're going to battle Another Samurai Red and that one is gonna be a surprise! And we're also going to meet an Evolved Prypiatosian-B Gene-slammer named Nora Normavennikova. Nora is from the Ukraine and she is one of Nico's close friends. She was born with immensely powerful cosmic pyrokinesis and cosmic thermokinesis that turn her into a powerful living nuclear inferno. She also has the power to use radiation. And she went to Nico's Math Class and defended him from bullies. Lincoln and his group are heading to Azgol in the world of Magic the Gathering, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia. They're known as The Inheritors, a family of vampiric beings who feed on the mystical energy of "totems", a mystical bridge between man and animal, and another enemy of Spider-Man. And they're going to meet a B.E.S. Big Core Gene-Slammer named Becky Long, who's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and she's a very strong and powerful technomancer. But, she wasn't always born like that. She was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors then came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain and it was far more powerful than any brain we have. It gave her incredible powers in Technokinesis and turned her mind into an incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power. She's in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as all her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. Get ready for an explosive and powerful adventure that defies all form of imagination as we go meet Max, Sharkboy and Lavagirl and kill the evil Mr. Electric! We're going to make sure he pays for his crimes! BIG TIME!

See you all tomorrow!

# OCEANS AND VOLCANOES VS LIGHTNING

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Cairo, Egypt. But, they were no ordinary two figures, their were Katrina Roberts-Loud, adopted daughter of Lincoln Loud. And Sharksharper, Katrina's best friend. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Nyx, Lori, J.D., Nico, did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Nyx Midnight: And it also means that we found out where my adopted sister is at, along with a small but giant shark-like creature.

Me: they're at Tokyo, Japan.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Jasmine the Cat and Stephanie the Anglerfish, And it is not a safe place for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate. Katrina are my daughter now, and I'm not letting kids like her suffer life on the streets. she needs to be home in the arms of her new father.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Nyx Midnight, Me, and Nico were heading to Tokyo, Japan. Then, Lincoln saw a tall and slender 12-year-old girl who has fair skin, long silver hair that goes down to her waist, and light blue eyes with one long eyelash on each one. She wore a pink blazer with rolled up sleeves, light blue shirt, gray skirt, black leggings, and a pair of pink toms shoes. And a small but giant-like, blue shark-like creature with long shark-like fins for arms with sharp claws, a long shark-like dorsal fin, a pair of thin, spindly giant-like legs jutting from his underside with sharp toes, and shark-like tail behind him. He has a wide mouth with sharper shark-like teeth for an underbite, and gills on his cheeks with bulging green eyes. He wears a green belt-like strap around his "waist" and back, with a blue shark symbol connecting the front. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Katrina Roberts and Sharksharper.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Katrina Roberts?

Katrina Roberts: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Katrina Roberts, and Sharksharper were stunned.

Katrina Roberts: Really?

Lincoln: Yes.

Katrina Roberts ran up to Lincoln, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Nyx Midnight, me, Nico, and Lori joined in on the hug.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, I adopted you Katrina.

Katrina Roberts: Adopted?! you mean… you're my father now.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Katrina Roberts with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Sharksharper join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Katrina Roberts to the rest of his siblings, who are now her aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did, and Katrina Roberts now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

Flying over the Scorching Hot blazing surface of the planet Alhmacan in the galaxy Centaurus A at 13 Million light-years away from Earth was Nico, Volcana, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were flying through the hottest landscape we've ever seen. WHEW! It blistering hot! Lynn was with us too.

Me: WHEW! This planet is really hot!

Sirius: Boy no kidding! This has to be the hottest world we've ever been to.

Laney: No kidding!

Lisa: This world is 887 °C.

Nico: Wow! That's 1628.6 ˚F.

Volcana: I like it. This world is perfect for me.

Saya: It's really intense! This world is hotter than the planet Valmorg.

Nico: Yeah! Alhmacan is a really hot world.

Volcana: It sure is. But it's amazing.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Volcana.

Volcana: Anytime Nico. It's awesome that we're going on a great rescue together.

Nico: It sure is. And this planet is perfect for finding an Evolved Prypiatosian-B Gene-slammer.

Lola: I was just about to say the same thing.

Camie: How come this planet is so hot?

Me: Because of its close proximity to its parent star. The Closer a planet is to its parent star the hotter it gets.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa: Indeed.

Nico: Volcana, I think you pretty much were the first Redemption Squad member who joined J.D. and the others.

Volcana: That's right I was. I was redeemed thanks to Argent.

Me: Yeah I remember that! That's when we first learned all about the Dimensional Vortex. That was also when Lincoln first got his powers.

Lincoln: I remember that! That was so awesome!

Nico: I wasn't with you all when that happened. Can you fill me in?

Me: Sure.

I told Nico and everyone about what happened during the events of chapter 36.

---

It starts in another dimension.

The Teen Titans were fighting their nemesis Slade Wilson AKA Deathstroke. He was proving to be one doozy of a challenge.

Robin: It's over Slade. Your terror on the city is over.

Slade: It's just beginning Robin.

Starfire punched Slade in the face and fired lasers from her eyes and burned his back. Slade screamed in pain. Robin, Beast Boy, Raven, Cyborg and Terra combined their abilities and blew him apart. Destroying him completely. Then without warning, Starfire was hit by a bolt of green lightning from out of nowhere and in a vortex opened up and she, Raven, and Terra were sucked into it and were gone.

Robin: STARFIRE, RAVEN, TERRA!

Beast Boy: Dude. Where'd they go?

Cyborg: That vortex lead to another dimension. Maybe we can find out where they have been taken to.

Me, Varie, the Eds and Woody were over at the Loud House as a thunderstorm was going on outside. It was raining a lot.

Me: Rainy days are sure boring, huh?

Varie: Yeah. But what can you do?

Laney: Hey, look over there.

We all see lightning bolts coming out of one spot in the storm. This was totally unheard of.

Me: I don't think I've ever seen lightning come out of a localized spot in a storm before. It's just coming out of that one spot.

Lori: Me neither.

Edd: That is strangely peculiar.

I sense something coming.

Me: [Gasp] EVERYONE GET DOWN!

Lightning struck through the window and hit Lincoln & Linka head on.

It vanished 2 seconds later and we get up and we see that Lincoln and Linka are unharmed.

Me: Lincoln, Linka, are you two alright?

Linka: Yeah. I'm alright.

Lincoln: Me too, but I feel strange.

Laney: That's weird. There's no tornado. Usually whenever one of us gets powers a tornado envelopes us. I was in a tornado of Leaves.

Lana: Mine was snow and ice.

Lola: Mine was fire.

Lori: Mine was Wind.

Lucy: Mine was Darkness.

Lily: Mine was Glowing Water.

Me: Lincoln, Linka, can you see if you can do anything?

Lincoln: We'll try.

Lincoln and Linka held out their hands and they fired a bolt of lightning that hit 2 chairs and reduced them to splinters.

Ed: Cool!

Eddy: Whoa!

We were all amazed.

Me: Lincoln, Linka, you both have Lightning Powers!

Lincoln: We do!

Linka: Yeah we do!

Lincoln: How is this possible!?

Laney: That lightning strike did it.

Me: Let me check. [I check my Legends book and find a rather peculiar discovery] Lincoln, Linka, you guys have lightning powers because of the Lightning of Hinon, the Iroquois God of Thunder. According to this, he will grant two people his powers of lightning when a hole in the fabric of time, space and dimensions is opened up during a thunderstorm. It also says that you will also gain winged flight, super strength, and the ability to travel through any electrical current. It is also said that it will give lightning powers to anyone struck by lightning on the other side of whereever the hole either leads to or is coming from.

Lincoln: That's incredible!

Linka: No kidding?

Luan: This is truly a SHOCKING development! [Rimshot and Laughs] Get it?

Me: [Laughs] Good one, Luan.

Eddy: [Laughs] Yeah. That was funny.

Varie: But where will this hole come from?

Me: Guess we'll have to go and find out.

Me, Varie, Jessie, Woody, The Eds, the Loud Kids, Bobby and Ronnie Anne went to the spot where the hole appeared over and we saw an amazing sight. It was actually a wormhole from another dimension leading into our dimension. Lightning was lining the spinning walls of the wormhole and putting on an incredible display. We also could see right into it. It was an extremely long tunnel that leads from another dimension to ours.

Me: Wow. What a sight! It's like a white hole!

Lisa: That is a good identification J.D.!

Me: This is a wormhole! I've seen these in Science Fiction movies!

Edd: This is absolutely amazing guys!

Varie: I can't see anything on the other end!

Lincoln: This is amazing! I thought these weren't real!

Linka: Me too!

Lynn: Wow! What a sight!

Lori: Boo-Boo-Bear, this is incredible!

Bobby: I know babe!

We heard screaming coming from the wormhole.

Jessie: Something's coming through!

I squint and I see three figures coming through.

Me: I see three figures!

They came closer and I recognized them immediately as the wormhole closed up and they fell from the clouds.

Me: [Gasp] That's Starfire, Raven and Terra! Varie, Lori, come on!

Me, Varie and Lori spread our wings and flew up and we caught them.

Lori: Lets take them back to the house.

Me: Right.

We take them back to the house and lay them on the floor and they start waking up.

Me: Are you okay?

Starfire: Yes. We are.

Raven: Where are we?

Me: You're in the Loud Residence in Michigan.

Terra: Michigan? How did we wind up here guys?

Starfire: I do not know.

Varie: You were taken from your dimension through a wormhole to our dimension.

Terra: [gasp] I remember. We were sucked in through that wormhole after Starfire got hit by that green lightning.

Lori: Green Lightning?

Me: I don't know how that happened.

Starfire: We should introduce ourselves. My name is Starfire. I come from the planet Tamaran.

Me: I've heard alot about Tamaran. It's a beautiful planet in the Centauri System.

Starfire: Yes. My real name is Koriand'r and I am the Princess of Tamaran.

Varie: Wow. A princess. That's cool.

Starfire: It is.

Raven: My name is Raven. I come from the dimension Azarath.

Me: I've heard of Azarath. It's a parallel dimension loaded with magic and a dark history.

Raven: Yes. My real name is Rachel Roth. I like magic.

Lucy: I like your style Raven. You like dark and mysterious things like I do.

Raven: Thank you.

Terra: My name is Terra. I was born here on Earth. I have Earth Powers.

Me: You have Geokinesis. I've heard about that.

Terra: Yes. My real name is Tara Markov and I originally came from the Kingdom of Markovia. I'm the lone survivor of an extinct country.

Me: [Gasp] I'm so sorry Terra.

Terra: It's okay.

Me: Well we should introduce ourselves. My name is James Knudson but call me J.D. I have lots of powers.

Starfire: What kind of powers?

Me: Winged Flight, Superhuman Strength and Speed, Shape-Shifting, Elemental Control, Telepathic and Telekinetic powers and Light and Dark Magic. There's more that I haven't shown everyone.

Raven: Interesting.

Varie: My name is Varie. J.D. is my fiance.

Terra: Congratulations you two.

Me: Thanks Terra. But it won't be official until 10 years from now.

Raven: That's cool. What powers do you have Varie?

Varie: Winged Flight, Shape-Shifting, Cosmic Hydrokinesis, Aquatic Communication and more.

Starfire: Glorius.

Jessie: My name is Jessie Bannon. I too am from another dimension.

Raven: How did you get here?

Me: We found Jessie in the forest sinking in quicksand while retracing our steps to get back to a bed and breakfast and rescued her.

Jessie: Yes. I don't have any powers but I am a 9th degree black belt.

Raven: That's interesting.

Woody: My name is Woody Woodpecker. I don't have any powers. But I can peck through hard wood and solid concrete.

Terra: Wow. That's tough stuff.

Ed: My name is Ed. I don't have any powers but I have a knowledge of Science Fiction, Fantasy and Horror books.

Raven: Fascinating.

Edd: My name Is Edd but with 2 D's. But you can call me Double D. I don't have any powers but I have smarts.

Starfire: You must be very smart.

Eddy: My name is Eddy. It's nice to meet you.

Raven: Same here.

Eddy: I don't have any powers but I do like making people laugh.

Terra: That's okay.

Lori: My name is Lori Loud. I'm the eldest child of my family. I have Winged Flight and Wind Control.

Lori spreads her wings and forms tornadoes in both her hands.

Starfire: Glorius. How did you get your powers?

Lori: I was blessed by the Winds of Ga-oh. Ga-oh is the Spirit of Wind in Iroquois Mythology.

Laney: We have Iroquois in our heritage.

Terra: That's cool. I have a strong curiosity when it comes to Native American Cultures.

Leni: My name is Leni Loud. I'm the 2nd child. I make great fashions.

Me: Leni doesn't have any powers but her fashion designs are awesome.

Starfire: I'll have to see them.

Luna: My name is Luna Loud. I'm the 3rd Child. I don't have any powers. But I like to play rock and roll.

Raven: That's cool.

Luan: My name is Luan Loud. I'm the 4th Child and I'm the jokester.

Eddy: Luan is my girlfriend. She and I have a POWER-ful bond! [Rimshot] [Laughs]

Luan: [Laughs] Get it?

Me, Varie, Starfire and Terra Laugh.

Me: [laughs] Good one Eddy.

Terra: You are funny, Eddy.

Raven: [laughs] Oh I just got it. That one was funny.

Lynn: My name is Lynn Loud Jr. I am the sports master.

Raven: You like playing sports?

Lynn: Yeah. It is Awesome!

Terra: What sports do you play?

Lynn: Basketball, Baseball, Hockey, and more.

Lincoln: My name is Lincoln Loud and she's Linka Loud. We became twins.

Linka: We have Lightning Powers, Super Strength, Winged Flight and the ability to travel through electrical currents.

Me: Lincoln and Linka got hit by the Lightning of Hinon. Hinon is the God of Thunder in Iroquois Myth.

Terra: That's interesting.

Lucy: My name is Lucy Loud. I have Dark Powers because of the Black Lightning of Nótt, the Goddess of the Night from Norse Mythology.

Raven: You are truly blessed Lucy. I have dark powers too. Watch. [finds an object and Chants an Incantation] Azarath Metrion Zinthos! [A stream of pitch black energy comes out of her hands and it turns a plant pot into a pile of dust]

Me: Whoa!

Lucy: Wicked. Maybe you can help me learn some more powers Raven.

Raven: I'd be happy to teach you Lucy.

Laney: My name is Laney Loud and I have plant powers. I got them from the Diamond of Gaia. Only those that are pure of heart can be granted them. Watch. [Laney grows vines from her arm and they became a sword]

Terra: That is neat.

Lana: My name is Lana Loud. I have Ice powers because of the Snowflake of Khione, the Goddess of Snow. [Spreads her ice wings and has snow in her hands]

Lola: My name is Lola Loud. I have Fire Powers because of the Flame of uh… What was it J.D.?

Me: The Flame of Gabija, the Spirit of Fire in Lithuanian Myth.

Lola: Thank you. [Lola spreads her fire wings and has Flames in her hands]

Me: Lola and Lana are twins.

Starfire: Glorius. Fire and Ice are perfect for them.

Lana: Thanks Starfire.

Lisa: My name is Lisa Loud. It's a pleasure to make your acquaintance. I have no powers unfortunately. But I am a scientist.

Raven: Interesting.

Lily: And my Name is Lily Loud. Biologically I'm 15 Months old. But I was blessed by the Glowing Water of Coventina, the Celtic Goddess of Water in Irish Myth and it transformed me into a 10-year-old.

Terra: That's unusual.

Lily spread her Wings of Glowing Blue Water and she had water swirling around her hands.

Raven: That's cool.

Bobby: It's a pleasure to meet you all. My name is Bobby Santiago and this is my mom Maria and my little sister Ronnie Anne.

Raven: Pleasure.

Me: So what were you all doing in your dimension before you arrived here?

Starfire: We were fighting Slade.

Me: Slade Wilson AKA Deathstroke?

Raven: That's him. He was out to destroy the city and we destroyed him.

Terra: Slade caused lots of problems for us back home. We combined our abilities and finished him for good.

Lincoln: Well that's good. I'm glad he's gone forever.

Me: Me too. I've heard a lot about his skills in martial arts and how cunning and evil he is.

Raven: Yes. He was our most dangerous enemy.

Terra: He got what was coming to him.

Raven: Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Starfire, Myself and Terra combined our abilities and destroyed him for good.

Varie: Wow. He got what he deserved big time.

Starfire then felt a pain in her back and she suddenly sprouted green angel wings.

We all gasped.

Me: It's an effect of the Lightning of Hinon.

Back in the Teen Titans dimension Cyborg found out which dimension Starfire, Raven and Terra were in.

Cyborg: All right. I found the dimension and I built us a dimensional transporter into each of our communicators. But it's a one time use. Once we use it we will be stuck there forever.

Robin: That's a chance I'll take.

?: Wait!

In came Kole, Bumblebee, Volcana and Argent.

Kole: We're coming with you.

Bumblebee: Yeah. We got your message and we want to be with our friends again.

Robin: Okay, but what is Volcana doing here?

Argent: Me and her met up and I decided to help her renounce her criminal ways.

Volcana: I want to redeem myself and I want to help people in need.

Cyborg: Well you made the right choice.

Robin: All right. Lets go.

A dimensional portal opened up and they went in.

Back in the Living Room at the Loud House, everyone was talking when a portal opened up.

Me: Now what?

Out of the portal came Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Kole, Bumblebee, Argent and Volcana.

Me: Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Kole, Bumblebee, Argent and Volcana!

Starfire: Robin! [Hugs him]

Robin: I'm so glad you're okay Star and you look even more beautiful with wings.

Starfire and Robin kissed.

Terra: Beast Boy! [Hugs Him]

Beast Boy. I'm glad your okay Terra.

Terra: Me too.

Raven: Cyborg. I'm glad your here. Kole, Bumblebee, Argent. It's great to see you again.

Kole: You too Raven.

Argent: Same here.

Bumblebee: Glad you're okay Raven.

Cyborg: We're glad you three are okay.

Starfire: [suspiciously] Why is Volcana here?

Argent: She wants to redeem herself for all the wrongs shes caused by helping people in need.

Raven: Well that's good.

We later sit down in the living room and had a nice chat and dinner. Lola asked Volcana to teach her some more fire powers and she accepted. Lots of stuff went down. The Teen Titans now live in the Loud House. I used my magic to make the Loud House bigger than before.

* * *

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Camie: Wow! Lincoln that's amazing!

Lincoln: It sure was! The day me and Linka got our powers we met the Teen Titans and Volcana here.

Volcana: That was a great day back then.

Nico: Wow that is so cool!

Lola: It sure was.

Maria: Boy that's amazing! I didn't know that's how you guys met each other. I was still Aquamaria back then.

Carol Pusateri: And I was still a total jerk back then too!

Nico: Wow that is nuts!

Maria: I'm sorry we didn't include you as one of the first 6 Redemption Squad members. Me, William, Elena, Venom, Stewie, and Riku were the first people that came to mind.

Volcana: That's all right Maria. But it was cool that I got to join you guys back then.

Nico: It sure was neat.

Applejack: That is really amazing though.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Nico: I'm sorry if I was harsh yesterday. It's just that I'm overprotective when it comes to my daughter.

All of us: We understand Nico.

Me: Yeah you're just doing your best as a loving father.

Eli: Besides your daughter is all right now.

Me: I don't know how Benjamin was able to get Hypnosis Rings. That is strange.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: But I don't think I want to know how he did so.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: But we have them in our lab and we're running some tests on them to see where they came from.

Nico: Great. But maybe we can use them to our advantage and get stubborn people that won't tell the truth to talk.

Lisa Loud: That is a most ingenious form of police interrogation Nico.

Me: I like it. Use hypnosis to get convicts to tell the truth instead of forcibly making them tell it.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: (to me) I mean, how would you feel if one of your kids was targeted like Videl was?

Me: To be honest I would feel exactly the same way like you were dude.

Nico: Good.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah I can't imagine that happening to our kids. But we would all feel the same way.

Fluttershy: We most sure would.

Rarity: Same here darlings.

Zocks: Yeah I would feel the same way myself if me and Chloe have kids.

Chloe Bourgeois: Me too Zocks.

Laney: Yeah we all would.

Nico: Good. I'm glad we're on the same boat.

Lana: Yeah.

Eli: I sense something coming from deep in that cave up ahead.

Nico: That must be where the rescue is taking place.

We flew into the cave and went down into it.

Me: Nice and cool in here.

Zocks: And if something like that happened to Flint, I would DEFINITELY feel the same way.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: You got that right.

We walked down into the cave and it was getting cooler.

Me: Wow beautiful cave.

Nicole: It sure is beautiful.

Juran: Let's keep our eyes peeled.

Me: Right.

We looked around and then we heard a voice. It sounded strange.

Me: I hear something.

Nico: Weird.

We heard eerie moaning coming from a room and there was a light coming from it.

We went into the room and it was a HUGE AND MASSIVE CRYSTAL CAVE!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh wow!

Eli: What a crystal cave!

Rarity: Oh these crystals are so beautiful!

Nico: Okay, this is too easy.

May: But Nico these crystals are so amazing.

Nico: They sure are. And on a planet located 13 million light-years from home.

Camie: It's amazing.

Lola: No kidding.

The Eerie moaning was getting louder and we were getting closer.

Then in the middle of a huge arena-like floor was a figure and we saw that it looked very much like Jayden!

Me: Is that Jayden?

Nico: What's he doing here?

But he looked at us and we saw that it was actually ANOTHER SAMURAI RED! He looked like a scary version of Samurai Ranger Red and the fire kanji on the helmet had scary teeth underneath it and there were claws on the hands and it had scary fire angel wings!

Nico: WHOA! Another Samurai Red!

Laney: Wow!

Me: Jayden and Silver Samurai would be pissed if they saw this one!

Nico: (takes out Silver Samurai's Ridewatch) It's time to settle this the proper way.

Me: You read my mind! (Takes out Big Lenny's Ridewatch) Dr. Manowar would not like this one.

Nico activated Silver Samurai's Ridewatch and got his sword!

I activated Big Lenny's Ridewatch and my hands were SURGING WITH INTENSE LIGHTNING AND ELECTRICITY!

Me: WHOA! SpongeBob and Patrick would love trying to catch a dangerous jellyfish like Big Lenny.

Varie: Wow! That one is really powerful!

Nico: I'm surprised Olga didn't pick Big Lenny as her archenemy.

Me: I think Jellica is much better for her.

Laney: Yeah and Jellica is a Jellyfish after all.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Alright! Come at us!

Then Another Samurai Red clutched its head in pain!

Me: Uh oh! I have a feeling it's another one of my friends!

Another Samurai Red: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: That voice!

Nico: It sure is!

Then she reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with red hair and she had the kanji for Fire emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had red clothes that were incredibly familiar. It was my friend that I saved from being mugged years ago in Colorado, Jackie Qinsley!

Me: (Gasp) Jackie Qinsley!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I do. In Colorado, I saved her from being attacked by a group of muggers and I brought her food and gifts at a local homeless shelter and she was also an orphan that I was helping out. I found out that her mom and dad were physically and brutally abusive to her and I sent them to prison for life for torture and numerous counts of abuse and attempted murder!

We gasped in shock!

Nico: Those monsters!

Rarity: They have no right to call themselves parents!

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there!

Jackie Qinsley: Yes and please help me!

Me: Hold on Jackie!

She screamed and was in a vortex of darkness with Samurai symbols around it and reverted back to Another Samurai Red!

Kaito: (takes out Ryuki gear) After this, we go back to Sentai gears.

Zocks: (takes out Agito gear) These were awesome to do though.

Me: I actually helped Nico make the Kamen Rider Gears for you guys.

Chloe Bourgeois: That's cool!

Nico: I am glad I was able to help out.

Kaito got a Dragon Blade Spear and Zocks got a deadly Katana.

Nico: Nice!

Then we saw Another Samurai Red form a Sword with Electro's symbol on it and it had a disk on it with Electro's moves and power on it.

Me: She has weapons and Samurai Disks for each of the Core and Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.!

Eli: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Awesome!

She fired a blast of lightning from the blade and I fired a powerful blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico and Another Samurai Red clashed swords.

CLANG! THUNDERCLAP!

Me: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: That was really shocking!

Lincoln: Literally!

But then our geiger counters were REALLY CLICKING LIKE MAD!

Me: UH OH! There's a massive rise in Gamma Radiation here!

Varie: Oh man! Is it a huge Uranium deposit?

Nicole: I don't think so! According to this the radiation source is moving!

On her device the radiation source was getting closer and closer!

Nicole: The Radiation Source is almost here!

?: That's from me!

A glowing figure came and it was an Evolved Prypiatosian-B and it looked like a buffed version of The Xenothium Monster we destroyed and it was producing as much gamma radiation as 500 billion nuclear reactors!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: (GASP) The Evolved Prypiatosian-B!

She fired a blast of radiation energy and it hit the Another Samurai Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then went over to Jackie and cured her with my serum. Then the Evolved Prypiatosian-B Gene-slammer reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and red clothes!

Nico: Nora Normavennikova!

Nora Normavennikova: (Ukrainian Accent) Great to see you again Nico.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: You helped us just in time Nora. Thanks.

Nora Normavennikova: No problem.

I put an astronaut helmet on Jackie for her.

Jackie Qinsley: Thank you J.D.

Me: No problem Jackie.

Volcana: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nora Normavennikova: I have a lot of them. But my favorites are in math class. I helped Nico with a very complicated math problem and I even defended him from bullies. I gave this one girl that was pestering her a really hot butt by putting a tiny flaming ember down her underwear and it lit her butt on fire and burned her bad and she was expelled for her crimes.

We laughed at that!

Nico: That was funny! She has 3rd degree burns all over her butt.

Eli: That is funny!

Rarity: It sure is darlings!

Nico and Nora hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Nora Normavennikova: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But we're not done yet. I sense that Jackie wasn't the only one here.

We then picked up all the weapons and disks for the M.O.E. all over the ground.

?: (Banshee Scream) ZENNIA NIKOLAEVNA!

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) Oh great, I should've known there's no mistaking that banshee scream from anywhere.

Lincoln: Yep, you can come out now, Veronica Davis.

A blonde girl with long blonde hair, tattered clothes, and a look of pure rage on her face came out, it was Zennia Nikolaevna's old enemy, Veronica Davis, the cousin of Lynn's old enemy, Betsy Davis. Just then, the other Dark World Goth Girls appeared as soon as Veronica Davis' banshee scream was heard.

Nico: So, that's Veronica Davis, the cousin of Betsy Davis.

Lincoln: The very one, Nico.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) I should've known you'd one day come after me for revenge. So, how's life as an expelled student going, bitch?

Veronica Davis: YOU SHUT THE HELL UP! You ruined my entire life and future, I had the entire school bowing before me, but you… you ruined everything! You got me expelled all because of a harmless prank and I got disowned by my dad and forced to live out on the streets!

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) You brought all that on yourself!

Veronica Davis: You shut up! And now, I'm going to kill you and everyone that you love, including your future husband!

Lincoln fired a dark energy beam at Veronica, and it cut her cheek and caused blood to drip from the cut mark, and she went ballistic.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) No one threatens our future husband and gets away with it!

Nicholette Torrington: Now, you're about to experience the full wrath of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, you bitch.

Twilight Sparkle: Save seconds for us.

Applejack: Yeah, that rotten, sidewinding snake in the grass going to get it for what she just said.

Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, and her friends also joined in as well, and Lincoln, The Dark World Goth Girls, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, and their friends went after Veronica, and they brutally pulverized her badly, and Zennia even broke her arms and legs. Then, Lincoln tied Veronica up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so she can't escape.

Lincoln: You think that just because you were popular and rich, you can do whatever you want and hurt innocent people that get in your way? No, what you're doing is breaking the law, Veronica, and seeing your history, you're just as bad as your jailbird cousin, Betsy.

Veronica Davis: What the hell did you do to her?!

Lincoln: She's spending the rest of her life in The Uranus Prison for trying to attack my sister, Lynn, her boyfriend, Lightning, and Ben Tennyson and Julie Yamamoto, as revenge for what we did in stopping her and The Black Daffodil Gang many years ago. But, I've got a special kind of punishment in store for rotten, black-hearted, uneducated Queen Bees like you.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by golden light, and his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the feathers spread out, and we knew what this means: Lincoln's going to use The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse on Veronica Davis.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Veronica Davis. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song, then, Lincoln fired powerful blasts of gold energy, and as they hit Veronica Davis, she screamed in horror as she was eventually turned into a 24-Karat gold statue for all eternity, and she was beamed to The Naiad Prison for Xenophobic Egotists, and he put her in a separate cell in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, and it'll be where she'll spend the rest of her life there, and she'll never be free ever again. Lynn filmed the whole thing, and when Betsy Davis saw what happened to her cousin in her cell in The Uranus Prison, she went completely ballistic with mad rage and fury, and she was also foaming at the mouth.

Nico: Nice one, big guy.

Lincoln: Hope Betsy saw what I did to her evil cousin.

Lynn: Got the whole thing on film, bro, and we just heard Betsy's scream with mad rage. That'll teach her.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) And I'd hate to find out if her rotten mother also helped her out in trying to kill me.

Suddenly, Lincoln's phone rang and he answered.

Lincoln: Hello?

Sheila Loud: Lincoln, it's Sheila. We also found out that Veronica Davis' mother also helped Veronica with trying to kill Zennia for getting her evil daughter expelled years ago.

Lincoln: Thanks for the update, Sheila. Goodbye.

Lincoln hung up.

Nico: Was that…?

Lincoln: Yep, Sheila called, and she told me that Veronica's mother also helped her daughter out with trying to kill Zennia for what happened years ago. So, she's heading for prison for conspiracy to commit first-degree murder and assisting a known criminal.

Me: Ouch.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) She's looking at life for this one.

Lincoln: Big time.

Nico: Just like what happened with Layla's scumbag dad when he helped Layla in trying to kill Selene Slytherin long ago. I hope that bitch doesn't survive prison for what she did.

We later went back home through a portal.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Maria are heading to Azgol in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, who're known as The Inheritors, a family of vampiric beings who feed on the mystical energy of "totems", a mystical bridge between man and animal, and another enemy of Spider-Man.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Azgol in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, who're known as The Inheritors, a family of vampiric beings who feed on the mystical energy of "totems", a mystical bridge between man and animal, and another enemy of Spider-Man.

Me: That's right, big guy. But, not all of The Inheritors are here in Azgol.

Nico: Yeah, Morlun is the only Inheritor missing.

Lincoln: Which could mean we'll face him later on today, but he'll meet the same fate as his family along with Dio Brando, his minions, and other villains: with me absorbing them into my body. And thanks for joining us, Maria.

Maria: You're welcome, Lincoln, and when Peter found out The Inheritors are here, he warned us of what they were capable of, yikes.

Lincoln: I know, they're dangerous vampiric being, but I'm about to show them just how dangerous a true vampire really is.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, and they're going to kill them.

?: Let's put an end to those reprehensible energy vampires once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, B.E.S. Big Core, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, B.E.S. Big Core, it looks like an awesome spaceship.

Lincoln: That's really awesome and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Becky Long, but we'll talk later, we've got a family of vampiric beings to kill.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, and it allowed the six girls to get to safety. When Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia saw us, they hissed in anger at us.

Daemos: How dare you get in the way of our dinner, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Lincoln: You honestly think you and your family can get away with what you want and not get any attention from us?! That's a big mistake, and it's about to cost all of you your lives.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), and Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors) got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Maria, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln put Daemos in a brutal bear hug, and he sank his fangs into Daemos' neck, and as Lincoln began drinking Daemos' blood, he also began absorbing Daemos into his body, and he also assimilated Daemos' powers and abilities. This really horrified Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia and they were unable to do anything and they were petrified by fear. But, it would be too late, as Lincoln also did the same thing to Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia by putting them one at a time in a brutal bear hug, sinking his fangs into their necks, drinking their blood and absorbing them into his body, and he also assimilated all of their powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done feeding on the blood of Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia and also, absorbing them into his body and assimilating their powers and abilities, nine energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with the souls of Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia inside, and the kanjis appeared on their foreheads, and they were condemned to The Black Gates as they were all erased forever. We cheered wildly as as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, but Morlun will also follow the rest of his family later on. (To Becky Long) And it's so good to see you again, Becky Long.

Becky Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of B.E.S. Big Core, and she's dressed in a blue sleeveless vest, light blue sleeveless midriff top, blue skirt, blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with technology and spaceships on the coattails, and B.E.S. Big Core on the back, and holstered on her back a large B.E.S. Big Core-themed greatsword with B.E.S. Big Core etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, light blue angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large light blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Becky Long: Indeed it has been six years since last we met, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Becky Long and they hugged, and Becky Long's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Becky Long: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Becky Long, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's a very strong and powerful technomancer. But, she wasn't always born like that. She was pronounced braindead when she was 4 and the doctors then came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain and it was far more powerful than any brain we have.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: That sure is risky.

Lincoln: It sure was, but the operation was a success, and it also gave her incredible powers in Technokinesis, and it turned her mind into an incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Lori: That's right, and she's from my school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as all her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh boy, I wonder what Lisa did this time.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Becky Long's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Becky Long: (Surprised) A Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love?! Does that mean…?!

Lincoln: (Smiles) Yep, you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Becky.

Becky Long had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sombra Faiadoragon's waist and Becky Long wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Becky Long's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Mogami Asahi from Phantom of the Idol, Yuuri Amagake, Rin Kashii, Mion, Yan, and Ringo Tatara from Battle Game in 5 Seconds.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mogami Asahi from Phantom of the Idol, Yuuri Amagake, Rin Kashii, Mion, Yan, and Ringo Tatara from Battle Game in 5 Seconds.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mogami Asahi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mogami Asahi and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold

lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand and on the back of his massive left hand is a Stone of Gelel embedded in it, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mogami Asahi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mogami Asahi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mogami Asahi, Yuuri Amagake, Rin Kashii, Mion, Yan, and Ringo Tatara with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at Azgol, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after there were Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, the Inheritors.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to them by biting them on the necks and drinking their blood and absorbing them into his body along with assimilating their powers and abilities and sending them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Becky Long have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After we dealt with Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia and Lincoln sent them to The Black Gates after he absorbed them, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Becky Long saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Becky Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Becky, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Becky Long: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Becky, how did you almost get Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever?

Becky Long: That's a story that I still remember all too well. One day, I was going for a walk in Royal Woods for some fresh air. But, then, I heard a loud scream for help along with the familiar sound of mad laughter in the air and they were coming from The Loud House, and I knew just who it was that made that loud scream for help: it was Lincoln, and that mad laughter could only come from one person: Lisa, and I knew that heartless so-called prodigy was subjecting Lincoln to an experiment that could end with him getting killed. I ran for The Loud House and kicked open the front door and ran up the stairs, and I ran to Lisa's room, but knowing she has her security system activated, I used my technomancy powers and overrode her security system, and when I kicked the door in, I entered the room, and I saw Lincoln strapped to a table and Lisa was aiming a laser at him, so she could kill him, and she had a twisted grin on her face. I was about to get to him, but Lisa had her robots grab me and she was going to force me to watch as she kills Lincoln and then, she's going to dissect me to get my brain, and she was laughing like an evil lunatic. I used my powers and made them obey me, and they let me go, which caused Lisa to panic. I got Lincoln out of the bounds and he hugged me. Lisa was so enraged, she fired her laser and continued to blast Lincoln and he screamed in pain, and Lisa was laughing maniacally. When the other sisters heard it and came up and saw Lincoln suffering in pain because of Lisa blasting him mercilessly and they also saw her laughing maniacally, it horrified them, and in a moment of rage, I fired an energy blast at Lisa's laser, which destroyed it and then I attacked her viciously, and Lori had to get me off of her, but Lori tied Lisa up with nylon rope, and we came back and Lincoln had a bandage wrapped around his stomach, and it caused everyone to cry, and we gently hugged Lincoln, and he hugged us back, and he had heavy tears coming out of his eyes, and it really hurt our hearts.

We were already having tears in our eyes.

Nico: Oh man, now that's just evil.

Becky Long: But, it's just beginning. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud and when we were done, they were enraged. Lisa didn't care, and she said it was all for science, but we saw what she did, what she did was attempted cold-blooded murder, and she was also about to dissect me to get my brain. Her cold-hearted emotionless attitude angered everyone greatly, and they were about to disown her and Lori had her phone out and she was about to get Lisa sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system, and her parents were about to call the scientific community and get all her science stuff confiscated forever. But, I decided to do something better: I had Lisa thrown in the Royal Woods jail, and she'd be put in the Scared Straight program, and if she tried to kill Lincoln again, then, they'll disown her and her parents will call the scientific community and get all her science stuff confiscated forever, and they'll get her sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever.

When Becky Long was finished, we were horrified at what Lisa did to Lincoln.

Nico: My God, that dark side of Lisa was nothing but a cold, emotionless monster who treats people like human test subjects, and she's done the same with her own family, jeez.

Me: Lisa had a lot of reflecting to do when she was put in the Scared Straight program.

Lincoln: She did, but I didn't want to talk to or even look at her, not after what she did to me. But, eventually, after she came back from the Royal Woods jail, she then broke down and cried, and she apologized. I wasn't able to hold on to the grudge forever, and I went up to her and hugged her, and everyone did the same.

Eli: That's good. But, I can't believe what Lisa did, that was a cold-blooded act of betrayal that could have ended with Lisa being disowned and thrown in a nuthouse forever.

Lincoln: Which is why we're glad Becky Long suggested throwing Lisa in the Scared Straight program in the Royal Woods jail, and she had to learn her actions have consequences, and what'll happen to her if she tries to kill me again.

We then got a shower afterwards, but then, a bright light descended on the World Tree Estate, and we covered our eyes. Then, the bright light began to fade and we uncovered our eyes, and to our surprise, the world that Ajna came from has merged with ours.

Ajna: (Indian Accent) Wow, my world has merged with yours, Linky.

Lincoln: Awesome, and I think it's time we head out to meet your family.

Nico: Good idea.

We then flew off to Ashwat Village where Ajna came from, so we can meet her family. We arrived at her village and it was amazing. We arrived at Ajna's home, and we knocked on the door, and then, out came her father, and when he saw Ajna, they hugged. Then, Ajna introduced her father to Lincoln who saved her, and he was proud that his daughter's part of Lincoln's harem and he'll take good care of her. Suddenly, we felt a dark presence, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts, which transformed into rainbow energy chains, which bound a large figure and we saw who it was: it was Solus, the father of Morlun, Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, The Inheritors and is the leader of

The Inheritors.

Spider-Man: Knew I sensed something creepy crawling out of the shadows, how's it hanging, Solus?

Solus: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did to my children.

Lincoln: Not all of your children died, Solus, Morlun's still out there, but don't worry, he'll join you and the rest of his siblings very soon.

Then, Lincoln grabs Solus and puts him in a brutal bear hug so he can't escape, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Solus' neck, and as Lincoln began drinking Solus' blood, he also began absorbing Solus into his body, and he also assimilated Solus' powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done feeding on Solus' blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Solus' soul inside, and the kanji appeared on his forehead, and he was condemned to The Black Gates as he was erased forever.

Nico: Awesome, now all that's left is to kill Morlun, and we'll be rid of The Inheritor once and for all.

Lincoln: That's right.

Lincoln then moved Ajna's father to Gotham Royal York, so he could be close to his daughter, and he's going to enjoy being with his daughter again, and being with his future son-in-law.

---

Later it was time for Sunset Shimmer's 3rd Ambassador Mission!

William: Anyone else want to go with Sunset? Besides El Oso, Turbo, and 1 Rabbid?

Kameo: I'll go.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to face a really awesome boss this time.

Nico: Same here. All right lets head out!

We were off!

We arrived on the beautiful Eden planet of Pokitaru!

Me: Wow!

Nicole: The planet Pokitaru. It's amazing.

Nico: So this is the planet Pokitaru. It's a beautiful jungle planet.

---

Pokitaru is a planet in the Solana Galaxy featured in Ratchet & Clank and Size Matters. It is a small, tropical world filled with oceans and islands, and most notably home to the Jowai Resort, a very popular galactic tourist destination. It was also a destination to find Raritanium. Ratchet and Clank first came to Jowai Resort in search of an O2 Mask that was given to tourists for them to swim underwater. Once they arrived, they found the planet was under attack by the blarg dumping toxic waste into the ocean, and could only obtain a mask by destroying the blarg. The toxic waste had also made it impossible to obtain Raritanium. Later, the two visited Pokitaru on vacation, before being visited by Luna, who claimed to be researching on the two heroes for a school project.

---

Ratchet and Clank came.

Ratchet: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey Ratchet.

Sunset Shimmer: Ratchet, this is my archenemy.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Ola amigo. I'm El Oso. Pleasure to meet you.

Ratchet: Pleasure to meet you El Oso.

Me: His name is Spanish for The Bear.

Clang: A most great name.

Kameo: Awesome to meet you too. I'm Kameo, Princess of the 10 Elements.

Ratchet: Pleasure to meet you your highness.

Kameo: No need for formalities.

Ratchet: Sorry. Oh here is another of my friends.

Out came a light pink version of Ratchet. It was his friend Rivet.

Rivet: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's such an honor. My name is Rivet. It's an honor.

Me: You too Rivet.

Rivet: And who is the little guy on Sunset shoulder?

Turbo: I'm Turbo.

Me: Turbo is the fastest snail ever. Normally snails are the slowest ever but not Turbo.

Turbo: Yep. Watch.

Turbo glowed and then…

ZOOOOOMM!

He zoomed faster than a bullet fired from a gun and really burned up the area and came back.

Ratchet: WOW! That was fast!

Kameo: That's what makes Turbo really fast.

Me: He was given an infusion of Nitrous Oxide and it made him really fast.

Eli: Nitrous Oxide is what we call Laughing Gas. But it made him fast.

Ratchet: Really unusual but cool.

Nico: So, which bad guy are we facing this time?

Me: I think we're facing HIM!

We saw a huge brain octopus creature! It was TELEPATHOPUS!

---

Telepathopi are minibosses in Ratchet & Clank, fought in the Telepathopus Fields in the Blarg Research Outpost on Gaspar, and in the Jowai Resort on Pokitaru. They are large, octopus-like creatures with enormous brains providing them with telepathic abilities. Telepathopi are valuable for their telepathopus brains, as a live individual telepathopus contains three brains, while an egg sack contains one. There are ninety telepathopus brains in total throughout Gaspar's Telepathopus Fields, which can be obtained for bolts.

Collecting all telepathopus brains unlocks the gold trophy Abby Normal.

The telepathopus replace the psy-tcopus enemies from the original 2002 Ratchet & Clank, and that they are both large, purple octopus creatures that fire energy blasts. However, telepathopus enemies are much larger, with greater health, and appear as minibosses.

---

Nicole: Telepathopus!

Nico: He was really ugly!

Me: Yeah! He reminds me of Aurora Unit 313 that Samus faced on Phaaze.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: That was the scariest villain Samus faced.

Nico: Another villain that doesn't talk?

Me: Yep.

Nicole: They don't talk at all.

Sunset Shimmer: But this was a great villain.

Me: Funny thing is the trophy you get when you collect all the brains of Telepathopus called Abby Normal reminds me of what Eyegor said in the 1974 movie Young Frankenstein. Me and my dad watched that movie a long time ago and it was awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Let's not keep it waiting.

Me: It's Buttkicking time! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kameo: Time for some action!

Kameo spread her wings!

Turbo: Lets zoom!

We got to finding it.

We kept looking around. But so far, it was quiet.

Nico: So far nothing.

Me: But I feel its energy. I activated Grodd's Ridewatch. It lets me feel psychic energy.

Nico: Nice.

Me: There!

We saw the Telepathopus!

Nico: Lets get him! (Gets out Moonstone's Ridewatch) Now taste this!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted Telepathopus all over with powerful energy blasts!

Nico: YEAH!

Turbo: Who says you guys get all the fun?!

ZOOOOOOMMM!

He zoomed fast and got on top of the Telepathopus's head and bit its brain and it roared in pain!

Kameo: OUCH! That is gonna hurt!

Kameo then pulverized the Telepathopus all over with the brute strength of Pummelweed!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Nico: Time for some Eyecons!

Kameo: Lets see what mine can do.

She activated hers.

CLOW REED AND ELI MOON!

Me: That's coincidental! And Eli Moon is Clow Reed's reincarnation.

Nico: Very awesome.

Kameo fired a magic blast and it hit Telepathopus and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Turbo zoomed back to us.

El Oso ran at the Telepathopus.

El Oso: Take this estupido!

He punched it and smashed it all over with brute force and strength!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Nicole: YEAH! Speaking of which.

Nicole pulled out the ridewatch for Control Freak and activated it and she got the powers of Bowser from Bowser's Fury!

Nicole: Try this one!

She fired a massive blast of incredibly powerful fire and it hit Telepathopus and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ratchet puts on a glove and uses it to place a small turret that shot lasers at the Telepathopus

Me: OH YEAH!

The blasts all hit Telepathopus and burned it all over.

Eli: Lets see how it likes this!

He activated Beast Wars Megatron's Ridewatch and fired a purple laser blast and it hit Telepathopus and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Ratchet fires a stream of blue liquid from the Liquid Nitrogen Gun.

He froze the tentacles on the Telepathopus.

Nico: YEAH! Now for me.

Nico fired a blast of fire and shattered them off.

Turbo: Is it dead?

I fired a blast of blue fire and incinerated it into nothing.

Me: Now it is.

Nico: Good riddance.

Eli: Yep.

Rivet: You guys were awesome!

Me: Yeah we were!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Kameo: That was a cool one though.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was awesome.

Later we came back.

May: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything and it was so awesome.

Lincoln: Wow! That is so cool!

Eli: Yeah it was!

May: Next time, Maggie Peyton should go with you.

Sunset Shimmer: Great idea! It'll be awesome for her.

Maggie Peyton: It sure will.

---

We were later watching TV.

Lisa and Bart were fighting all over and Lisa was strangling Bart.

Eli: Excuse me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

eli grabbed them and bonked their heads together!

Bart and Lisa: OUCH!

Starlight Glimmer came in.

Starlight Glimmer: Guys, I have big news!

Jinx: (deadpans) Let me guess: You're pregnant.

Starlight Glimmer: How did you know?

Maria: That seems to be commonly occurring around here.

Fireheart Flame: Wow!

Starburst Aurora: Oh mommy!

They went and hugged her!

So did Lincoln.

Johnny Bravo: (pouts) I want to be a daddy!

Nico: You'll get your shot Johnny.

Eli: Yeah Johnny we'll ALL get our shot.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But after have to go to the doctor after todays mission though.

Nico: You think Swartz is causing this so some of us would be put out of action?

G1 Thrust: Boss, you're being paranoid. Swartz wants to destroy us. Not make more of us.

Nico: Yeah. You're right.

Me: Besides it's Lincoln. He's a loving father already.

Nico: Oh you're right. I'm happy for Lincoln. I really am.

May: We all are.

Videl Chan: Yeah we all are.

Strafe: Maybe the transformations some of us got on big missions are making us pregnant quickly.

Nico: That could be it.

Lola: But I think it's just a coincidence.

Edd: Yeah Lincoln just wants to have a huge and amazing family like all of us all do.

Rita: Yeah Double D is right. It's just a beautiful thing like how me and Lynn want a big family..

Nico: Oh you're right. I'm happy for Lincoln and his future wives. All of them.

Nora Valkyrie: We all are.

Ruby Rose: Linky deserves this after everything he went through.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

W.i.T.C.H Miranda: Does anyone know Fi Philips? I'm not mad. I just want to know.

We shook our heads.

Nico: No sorry.

Bonnie Terrez: Wait I know Fi Philips! She is my penpal that I met in an online chat room and she and her friends all have had encounters with everything in the worlds of the paranormal, mythological, spiritual, mystical, supernatural and more.

Nico: Wow! Bonnie that's amazing.

May: It sure is.

W.I.T.C.H. Miranda: Wow! That is cool!

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: That is cool! You'll have to take us to meet her sometime.

Bonnie Terrez: That is a promise.

Nico: Okay it's time for our next mission and I have just the one.

Then Grumblemon, Duskmon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, SkullMeramon, Thundermon and BlackWarGreymon appeared.

Grumblemon: Can me, Duskmon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, SkullMeramon, Thundermon and BlackWarGreymon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. We're going on a really awesome adventure this time. We're going to meet Max and his awesome hero friends Sharkboy and Lavagirl.

Eli: Wow! This will be awesome!

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie The Adventures of Sharkboy and Lavagirl so we can get to see what it's like and then we're gonna go after our main target Mr. Electric.

Mercurymon: All right!

Arbormon: This will be awesome!

Nico: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

---

Max is a lonely 10-year-old boy living in the suburbs of Austin. In his imagination he has created a dreamworld named Planet Drool, where his dreams come to life. It contains two main characters: Sharkboy, who was raised by sharks after losing his father (a marine biologist) at sea, and became a shark-hybrid himself, and Lavagirl, who can produce fire and lava but has trouble controlling her power, so that objects often catch fire when she touches them. The pair act as protectors of Planet Drool. In the real world, Max's parents have little time for him, and their marriage is not going well. At school, he is bullied by his classmate Linus. He does receive some friendship from Marissa, the daughter of the teacher, Mr. Electricidad. Linus steals Max's dream journal and threatens to "make changes" to it. The next day, twin tornadoes form outside the school. Sharkboy and Lavagirl emerge from the storm and ask Max to accompany them to Planet Drool, which he learns is turning bad thanks to Mr. Electric, a robot resembling Mr. Electricidad and the dreamworld's now-corrupt electrician, under the orders of an unknown mastermind. They travel to Planet Drool with the Shark Rocket with an autopilot control. Max then realizes that he has never come up with a landing function.

They confront Mr. Electric in his lair, but he drops them into the Dream Graveyard, where many of Max's dreams have been dumped. They find Tobor, a robot toy that Max never finished building after being discouraged by his father. Tobor carries them to other parts of the planet. The three bond during their journey, but face hardships, such as Sharkboy's anger that the oceans are frozen over, and Lavagirl's desperation to find her true purpose on Planet Drool. They are pursued by Mr. Electric and his "plughounds". They plan to reach the Ice Princess and obtain the Crystal Heart, with which they could freeze time, giving them enough time to get to the center of Planet Drool and for Max to fix the dreamworld by re-dreaming it. Instead, they are captured by Mr. Electric and delivered to the mastermind, who is revealed to be Minus, a villain resembling Linus who has altered Max's journal and hence the dreamworld. Minus traps them in a cage. Sharkboy becomes enraged by singing bubbles and destroys the cage in a "shark frenzy". Max retrieves his dream journal while Minus is sleeping. Reading the book, Max informs Sharkboy that his father is still alive, but when Lavagirl wishes to learn what it says about her true identity, she grabs the book and it burns to ash. In a desperate rage, Lavagirl asks Max why he made her out of lava, and runs off.

Max wants to follow, but Sharkboy tells him to let her cool down.

The three eventually reach the Ice Princess, who resembles Marissa. She hands over the Crystal Heart, but they are unable to stop the corruption, since the Ice Princess is the only one who can use the Crystal Heart's power, and cannot leave her home. Afterwards, Mr. Electric seemingly kills Sharkboy by tricking him into jumping into water filled with electric eels, which are his weakness. Lavagirl sacrifices herself by jumping into the water to retrieve him. Max realizes he has been selfish in wanting to get back to Earth. Tobor appears and convinces Max to dream a better, unselfish dream. Just then, Sharkboy regains consciousness and races Lavagirl to a volcano to revive her. Max realizes that Lavagirl's purpose is as a light against the darkness which has engulfed Planet Drool. Max becomes the "Daydreamer" and gains reality-warping powers to defeats Minus. He then offers that the two join to make a better dreamworld, and Minus agrees. Lavagirl thanks Max and Sharkboy for saving her.

Minus offers to let Mr. Electric return to running Planet Drool, but Mr. Electric reveals that he never enjoyed doing so in the first place. He tells Max that he made a terrible mistake of dreaming him up and flies to Earth to destroy Max while he is dreaming. Max awakens back in his classroom during the tornado storm. Mr. Electric arrives in the tornado in front of the class and an astonished Mr. Electricidad. Max's parents are caught in the storm too, but are saved by Sharkboy and Lavagirl. Max gives the Crystal Heart to Marissa so she can use the Ice Princess's powers to freeze and destroy Mr. Electric. Mr. Electricidad, Linus, and Max make peace with one another, and Max reunites with his now-reconciled parents.

Later, Max informs his class that Planet Drool is a proper dreamworld once again, that Sharkboy is now King of the Ocean and that Lavagirl is Queen of the Volcanoes. As the film shows Max finally finishing Tobor, he reminds the class to "dream a better dream, and work to make it real".

---

When the movie was done we cheered wildly.

Me: That was so awesome!

Lola: Max has awesome powers.

Right: Just like how we can use the power of the Imagination like that.

Me: Yep. Lavagirl is awesome because of her powers for Volcanoes.

Pele the Fire Goddess: Just like how I can do it.

Max (Wild Force): And Sharkboy has awesome Shark powers and I'm the Shark Ranger.

Galaxy Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: Hmm. Well this one I've been thinking of just popped into my head. I'm hoping to do one for Sister Sercy's kind next.

Me: Cool!

Shanan: That will be interesting. A Gene-slammer for one of the Empyrionites next.

Nico: Empyrionite?

Sercy: They are one of my kind and we are very religious and faithful and give hope to many people. We come from the planet Empyri and it's a beautiful and magical place.

Nico: That is amazing!

Me: So it'll be Green Lantern Hal Jordan that goes with you next.

Nico: And Morpheus too. He knows all about Blue Fire.

Me: Good idea.

Morpheus: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. But lets find out more about Mr. Electric.

Me: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Morlun, the last of The Inheritors, and he wants revenge for what Lincoln did to his siblings, Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, and what he just did to his father, Solus. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Morlun, the last of The Inheritors, and he wants bloody revenge for what I did to his siblings, Daemos, Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia, and what I just did to his father, Solus.

Spider-Man: Should've known he'd come out sooner or later. Looks like he's really angry at what you did to his family.

Lincoln: And after what I did in feeding on his family members and absorbing them and sending their souls to The Black Gates, now he wants bloody revenge on me. Like I'll let him do that, he's going to die a horrible gruesome death, and I'll make him suffer the very same fate as the rest of his wretched family.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That's exactly what we're going to do to him together, Linky, and he'll join his wretched family in The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Whoa, a battle between vampires, this is really going to get bloody.

Me: Big time.

Nico: And I hope they make sure they drain him dry. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an electric villain to destroy.

I looked up his history and what it revealed was shocking! Metaphorically speaking.

---

Mr. Electricidad, also better known by his supervillain name Mr. Electric, is the main antagonist of the infamous 2005 action movie The Adventures of Sharkboy and Lavagirl.

He is Max's school teacher in real life. As Mr. Electric, he was the former electrician of Planet Drool, Max's arch-nemesis, and Minus' former henchman.

He was portrayed by George Lopez, who also played Glaze in The Spy Next Door and Pablo in Cats & Dogs 3: Paws Unite!.

The next day, a tornado rages outside the school, and moments later, Sharkboy and Lavagirl appear and ask Max to come with them to Planet Drool. They reach Planet Drool via a shark-like spacecraft, where Max learns that the dreamworld is turning bad, courtesy of Mr. Electric, originally the dreamworld's electrician but now corrupted.

Sharkboy and Lavagirl save some children from an out-of-control roller coaster called "Mount Neverrest" within the dreamy mountain's namesake amusement park. Then with Max, they confront Mr. Electric, who quickly drops them in a part of Planet Drool called the Dream Graveyard, where some of Max's dreams have been dumped. They find Tobor, a robot toy that was never finished being built by Max, but offers them a lift to other parts of the planet (in which they ride on his eyes and mouth since he can't move the rest of his body parts).

Whilst on the journey, the three form a friendship but they face hardships, such as Sharkboy's anger for the oceans being frozen over, and Lavagirl's desperation to find her true purpose on Planet Drool. They are pursued by Mr. Electric and his "plughounds" across the planet. They plan to visit the Ice Princess and obtain the Crystal Heart, which can freeze time, giving them enough time to get to the center of Planet Drool and fix the dreamworld using Max's daydreaming. However, they are captured by Mr. Electric and delivered to Linus's Planet Drool incarnation Minus, who has altered the dreamworld with Max's own Dream Journal and traps the three in a cage.

Sharkboy gets annoyed by Lalas and has a shark frenzy, destroying the cage. Max retrieves the Dream Journal from Minus while he is sleeping, after the three escape. Max informs Sharkboy that his father is alive in his book, but when Lavagirl wishes to find out what it says about her true identity, she burns the book to ash. In rage, Lavagirl asks him why she was made out of lava, but Sharkboy tells Max to let her cool down.

With little time left, Max, Sharkboy and Lavagirl reach the Ice Princess, the Planet Drool incarnation of Marissa Electricidad (Sasha Pieterse), after an encounter with the Ice Guardian (voiced by George Lopez). She hands over the Crystal Heart, but they find they are too late to stop the corruption since the ice princess is the only one who can use the Crystal Heart's power and she cannot leave her home. Mr. Electric fools Sharkboy into jumping into water filled with electric eels, seemingly killing him. Lavagirl jumps into the water to retrieve Sharkboy but dies moments later.

Tobor's face appears and convinces Max to dream a better and unselfish dream, which in turn revives Sharkboy, who then races Lavagirl to a volcano where she too is revived. Max witnesses her revival and concludes that her purpose is as a light against the dark clouds which have slowly engulfed Planet Drool's skies. Max gains reality warping as the Daydreamer and battles Linus/Minus, defeating him, and offering to make a better dreamworld between the two of them, which Minus agrees to.

Mr. Electric refuses to accept the new dreamworld, and flies off to Earth to kill Max while he is dreaming. Max awakens back in his classroom in the middle of the storm. Mr. Electric materializes before Max and an astonished Mr. Electricidad. Max's parents get sucked into the storm, but are saved by Sharkboy and Lavagirl. Max gives the Crystal Heart to Marissa, allowing her to gain the Ice Princess's powers, which she uses to freeze and destroy Mr. Electric. Mr. Electricidad, Linus and Max all make peace with one another, and Max is reunited with his parents.

When we were done reading we were horrified!

Nico: Not good!

Eli: Yeah we have to destroy him forever.

Me: And just like in the movie we need the help of Merissa, Max, Lavagirl and Sharkboy.

Nico: Yep.

SkullMeramon: Let's get going.

Nico: We're off to Austin, Texas.

We were off.

Austin, Texas

We were walking through the suburbs of Austin, Texas to Max's school.

Tuddrussel: (Inhales) Ahh! YEEHAW! Smell that Texas air!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Love Texas.

Nico: Wait until Mr. Electric gets a load of my steam shot attack!

Lasher: Did you just make that up today?

Nico: Yeah I thought it would be awesome.

Beverly Holiday: I hope Max is doing all right.

Me: He will be all right sis. And he will have us and Sharkboy, Lava Girl and Merissa as his friends too.

Beverly Holiday: Thank goodness bro.

Nico: How come you called Dr. Holiday's sister sis?

Me: After me and Rex saved her from being an incurable E.V.O., me and Bev grew close as brother and sister.

Dr. Holiday: And I'm cool with it Nico.

Nico: Awesome.

We arrived at Max's school.

We went in and saw all the kids having lunch.

Arbormon: Hey there, people of Max's school!

Everyone was excited to see us.

Max: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor!

Me: Same here Max. We came to help you and Merissa out. I take it things are starting to get uneasy on Drool because of the return of Mr. Electric.

Max: Yeah that's right.

Merissa: We're not going to let him return.

Me: We'll gladly help you out.

Max: Thanks. You guys are our heroes.

Merissa: You sure are.

Qin: Thanks you two.

Right: Max we're sorry you got so lonely. But we'll ALL be your friends now.

Me: Absolutely.

Max: Thanks guys. That means a lot.

Acid Man: Funny. Previously, there was a tornado. But right now, everything looks calm.

Max: That's because of Electric's defeat the first time.

Konan: But we're really happy that you and your family are back together.

Max: Thanks Konan.

Merissa: I like your hair and the flower in it Konan. It's beautiful.

Konan: I'm glad you do. Thank you.

Me: I'm happy and that Sharkboy and Lavagirl are both rulers of the water and volcanoes too.

Merissa: That is so awesome.

Mercurymon: We probably don't want to keep them waiting.

Me: Nope.

Max: Lets go.

Merissa: We're with you guys.

Nico: Awesome. And I know just the planet to face Electric on.

Me: Alhmacan?

Nico: Alhmacan.

Me: Scorching but fitting.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out.

With that We were off to Planet Drool!

---

# PLANET DROOL

---

We arrived at Planet Drool and it was a huge Amusement Park.

Harley Quinn: Here we are!

Nico: So this is Planet Drool!

Eli: Wow! It looks like a huge Amusement Park.

Max: That was my first reaction too.

Merissa: It's amazing.

Nico: Yeah but not the kind to have fun. Lets find Sharkboy and Lava Girl.

We went to find them and then we found them fighting a bunch of Hidrer Soldiers!

MetalSeadramon: There they are.

Nico: And they are fighting numerous Hidrer Soldiers from 1985's Changeman series!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at them and then punched and slashed numerous footsoldiers all over the place and destroyed them!

Lavagirl: You all made it!

Sharkboy: You sure did!

Lola: Awesome we got here just in time!

Clawful: It's real nice to meet you, Sharkboy.

Lola: And you too Lavagirl.

Lavagirl: Same to you guys.

Sharkboy: We're honored to meet the all-powerful Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: We are honored too.

Qin: I take it you heard that Mr. Electric is back.

Lavagirl: Yes and we have to destroy him forever.

Me: We'll gladly destroy him and give him the Black Gates.

Sharkboy: Great!

Thundermon: I'm more electrical than that jerk will ever be!

Lavagirl: And smaller.

Me: Big things do come in small packages. But also if this is the dream world then I can do this.

I concentrated and then in flare ups of a Dragon, Phoenix, Griffon, Mermaid and Pegasus Aura, I brought the Changeman to us and they were younger and in their prime like they were in 1985!

Natilee: Wow! Nice one dad!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome! The Changeman are with us now.

Hiryuu: What the Hell's going on here? Why are we younger?

Gabriel Agreste: You're gonna want to sit down for this.

Sayaka: We're all ears.

Lavagirl: That was cool you did that J.D.

Me: Yep. I'm a Dreamwalker now. It's amazing.

We told Hiryuu and the Changeman everything and it was amazing. We also told them about the battle with Thanos and how they helped 34 years later with all their fellow Sentai Rangers before Zyurangers

and more.

They were shocked and amazed!

Shou: Wow! That is cool!

Hiryuu: Kaito, it's good to see you again.

Kaito: Same to you Hiryuu.

Zocks: You guys are gonna make great members for the team.

Me: This is awesome. Now we have one of the Pre-Zyuranger teams with us.

Nico: We sure do. It may be over 45 years but we need ALL the Sentai teams with us.

Me: We'll have to do that as time goes on.

Eli: Yeah.

Kairi Yano: And one of the Another Rangers had your look.

Hiryuu: Say what?!

Me: It's a really long and crazy story.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: But thanks to that one we can do this.

I stood up.

Me: EMERALD DRAGON POWER!

I flared up an Emerald Green Lung Dragon Aura infused with the powers of Lord Drakkon and fired a green energy blast and it hit a bunch of Changeman Footsoldiers coming and destroyed them in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Hiryuu: Wow! You guys have learned all our moves!

Me: We learned them from Troy and his team here.

Troy: Yeah we had a hand in helping them.

Flywheels: That's right. Some of your foot soldiers are working for Mr. Electric.

Me: Yep. But it was just amazing that you guys battled so many monsters back in 1985.

Nico: Yep. We'll have to include your monsters in the Masters of Evil Usual Battles roster.

Qin: Good idea Nico.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there. (Gets mad) AND BE QUICK ABOUT IT ALREADY!

Sayaka: Jeez sorry!

Me: It's all right guys. She's not getting mad at you on purpose. It's just part of the natural process. Starlight is having babies soon.

Nico: Yep.

Shou: Wow! Congratulations Starlight!

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks Shou.

Poromon: Since this is a dream world, I can do this as well. HEY, BEER AID!

Beer Aid appeared.

Beer Aid: Oh yeah!

Duskmon: (facepalms) I knew this was gonna happen.

We laughed.

Me: Man I'm thirsty. Oh no! Oh no! Oh no!

Kool Aid Man crashed through a carnival stand!

Kool Aid Man: Oh yeah!

Me: Perfect.

I held out my water bottle and he filled it up.

Me: Thanks K.A.M.

Kool Aid Man: Anytime.

Nico: Can we have some?

Kool Aid Man: Sure.

I drank some and everyone got some.

Lavagirl: That was cool though.

Sayaka: That was awesome.

Shou: It sure was.

Poromon: Anyone want to drink from Beer Aid?

Thorn: Poromon, you give that to people who are legal enough.

Poromon: Oh right.

Laney: Nice try.

Lola: Yeah.

Lavagirl: Digimon and Pokemon that drink? Weird.

Me: Don't ask.

Harpymon: Now that everyone enjoyed their drinks, let's go find Mr. Electric.

Max: And I know just where to look.

We saw his old castle and it was a lightning generator tower.

Me: A power tower. Pretty obvious.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: But we're ready for him.

Ludwig Koopa: Entrance time.

Nico: Yep. Lets do it.

We were off.

In his castle, Mr. Electric was brooding and fuming mad that his plan was ruined by Max. Suddenly the castle turned into the volcanic world of Alhmacan!

Mr. Electric: What the!? Where the hell am I!?

Then the spirits of 1,400+ Digimon appeared and orbited around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We came out.

Max: Hey Electric.

Me: Time for us to trap you in a giant rubber band ball!

Hiryuu: And it's going to hurt!

Mr. Electric: (sarcastically) Congratulations, heroes. You just brought to you a Sentai Team who's past their prime.

BlackWarGreymon: You shouldn't underestimate ANY Sentai or Ranger team.

Hiryuu: We may have debuted a long time ago. But we still exist to put a stop to evil villains like you.

Me: And we're going to destroy you once and for all Electric!

Mr. Electric: We'll see about that!

He fired a massive blast of lightning at us.

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5-Star Ball on Nico's bracelet glowed and Nico fired a massive blast of lightning and it overpowered Electric's lightning and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down but not out!

Then the Dark Signers, Ben Ravengroft, Felix Faust and Shade appeared.

Nico: Dark Signers, Ben Ravengroft, Felix Faust and Shade.

Misty Tredwell: Hey guys.

Me: Hey honey.

Jack Atlas: Hey Carly.

Roman Goodwin: Starlight, after this, you need to see a doctor and get some rest!

Devack: We don't want the baby to be harmed!

Starlight Glimmer: Don't worry. I'll be all right.

Carly Atlas: Now you know how me and Misty felt.

Me: And we are going to the doctor after this mission is done.

Misty Tredwell: (to Nico) We heard you went to this planet this morning.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Kalin: How was it?

Nico: Scorching hot. It was cool though.

Misty Tredwell: Whoa is that the Changeman team!?

Me: Yep. I used my Dreamwalking powers to bring them here and put them in their prime again.

Hiryuu: It feels amazing again.

Sayaka: Yeah it does!

?: It sure does!

A figure came out and it was MOLTORZORD from episode 9 of Operation Overdrive!

---

This massive red, blue, silver and gold colored rhino-like cybernetic Zord was being created by the Lava Lizards, alongside the Dragonizer. for which Moltor can use to destroy the Rangers and take the Corona Jewels, Flurious and Norg came and Flurious (much to Moltor's confusion) told Moltor to work together. While possessing immense strength, this robot could also fire Gatling gun blasts and chains that can wrap around the enemy. In the first battle in the city two evil Zords worked together and defeat the Drivemax Megazord. They called upon the Drill and Cement Drivers but the Drill and Mixer formation was useless against the new Zords. The Rangers then tried to call in the Crane and Shovel Drivers but Moltor's Zord crippled them with energy blasts and prevented them from interfering. They then resumed thier pounding of the Megazord, eventually forcing four of the Rangers to eject with Mack staying for some reason and the villains took it on their island with Mack inside where they laid a smackdown on it. However, the Rangers later showed up in the newly repaired auxiliary Zords and forced the Zords into battle. By this time, Moltor had assumed control over this Zord and Flurious had taken control of the other from a Lava Lizard. Moltor's Zord was easily overwhelmed by the Crane Driver's crane arm and Dragonizer was no match for the Cement Driver's energy blasts. The Rangers then combined into the new Super DriveMax Megazord The Zord tried to take it out with energy blasts but it was immune and flipped it out After freezing Dragonzier with cement, the Rangers finished off this Zord with the Super Drivemax Megazord's Power Ram along with the Dragonizer, seemingly killing Moltor and Flurious although they survived and broke thier alliance.

---

Me: Moltorzord! Whoa! I remember you! You were the personal Megazord of Moltor! And you were used to destroy the rangers and take the jewels.

Moltorzord: Yep. Good memory.

Mack: How come you're normal sized?

Moltorzord: Well, Moltor suggested to Vypra that me and the rest of the robots you Rangers faced get normal sized for the usual battles. And well, here I am!

Me: That's a good reason.

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Bertrand, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Rachnera, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin of the Spider - Nico's Rescue

---

Roman was first.

Roman: (to Bertrand) Nico went to this planet this morning. Was it really that hot?

Bertrand: It sure was. Over 1600 degrees Fahrenheit and it was amazingly hot.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. But wow it is really hot and infernal here.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing though and it was perfect for Nico's rescue.

Sunburn: It sure was. But it was all worth it.

Rachnera: It sure was amazing.

Roman Goodwin: I agree there. No arguments. Lets do it!

Bertrand: Here we go.

He activated his Eyecon!

WILLIAM KIRBY AND ROMAN GOODWIN!

Roman Goodwin: William Kirby, the father of Entomology?

Bertrand: That's him. I thought it was awesome.

He also activated his Ridewatch and got the powers of Red Fire of the Spider.

They fired waves of red fire and smashed him down.

---

## Haiku, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Eli, Arrietty, Thumbelina, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird - Battle with Veronica and Another Samurai Red on the planet Alhmacan

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Not only did Nico, Volcana, and the others battle Veronica on Alhmacan. But they also fought Another Samurai Red.

Haiku: They sure did. And also Veronica is now a solid gold statue in prison for all eternity.

Applejack: Yeah that double-dealing monster had it coming.

Apple Bloom: She sure did! What a heartless witch!

Flashwing: She deserved it for hurting Zennia.

Eli: I agree there. But it was so awesome that we battled Another Samurai Red here.

Arrietty: It sure was awesome. And also a planet like this is perfect for Lavagirl. She is a force of nature in Volcanoes.

Thumbelina: I agree there. That is so awesome.

Carly Atlas: You'll all get no argument from me there. But I'm glad you guys picked an amazing planet for this. Fire will win over lightning. Tell Starlight I said congratulations on her new babies coming.

Haiku: We'll let her known.

Carly Atlas: Lets do it!

Haiku: Here we go.

She activated her Eyecon.

ALEXANDER WILSON AND CARLY ATLAS!

Carly Atlas: Who is Alexander Wilson?

Haiku: He was the father of American Ornithology. He brought bird study to America.

Carly Atlas: That's amazing!

Haiku activated her Ridewatch and got Carly's powers of the Orange Fire of The Hummingbird.

They fired waves of orange fire, earth, apples, rock, crystal and boulders and smashed her down.

---

Dante, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Wallflower Blush, Timmy Turner, Trixie Tang, Tootie, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey - Lincoln's Rescue and all the Champions of Harmony are with us.

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Azgol. And now, all the Champions of Harmony are with us.

Dante: They sure are and we're now fully prepared for when we take down the Doomsday 23 Again as well as Evil Starlight Glimmer on September 16th.

Fluttershy: Oh we sure are. And it's going to be amazing to see what they can do against the forces of evil like that.

Tornado Bolt: It sure will be amazing to see. We just got to know where and when they will show up leading up to September 16th.

Stealth Elf: We're all looking forward to it all.

Wallflower Blush:: It sure will be interesting to see.

Timmy Turner: It sure will be awesome.

Trixie Tang: I agree there as well.

Tootie: Yes it sure will be cool.

Devack: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Dante: Here we go.

He activated his Eyecon!

SHERWOOD LARNED WASHBURN AND DEVACK!

Devack: Sherwood Larned Washburn the Father of Primatology?

Dante: That's him.

Devack: Neat.

Dante activated his Ridewatch and got the Yellow Fire of the Monkey.

They fired waves of yellow fire and leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Persephone, Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon, Zarya Moonwolf, Camie, Celica, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell of the Lizard - Meeting a B.E.S. Big Core Gene-slammer and Starlight Glimmer expecting

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty: (to Persephone) I heard you guys met a B.E.S. Big Core Gene-slammer. And is Starlight Glimmer expecting girls or boys?

Persephone: We don't know yet. After this mission is done we're going to take Starlight to the doctor to find out.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah. (Puts hand on her belly) My belly is getting bigger. And I feel really heavy too.

Starburst Aurora: But we're really excited to meet our new siblings.

Fireheart Flame: We sure are and we think they are coming tomorrow morning after Irma's Ambassador Mission.

Misty Tredwell: Hopefully it won't be right AFTER that.

Cozy Glow: Yeah. But to answer your previous question, we sure did meet a B.E.S. Big Core Gene-Slammer. Her name is Becky Long and her story is a really amazing one.

Hex: We found out that at 4 she was braindead somehow and the doctors did an experimental procedure on her that replaced her old brain with a Positronic Brain.

Me: It's a totally artificial brain. Like what you see in the movies.

Misty Tredwell: Wow! Is that even possible?

Me: I was amazed myself. But her story is really amazing. She stopped Lisa from doing a wacko experiment.

---

Becky Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Becky, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Becky Long: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Becky, how did you almost get Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever?

Becky Long: That's a story that I still remember all too well. One day, I was going for a walk in Royal Woods for some fresh air. But, then, I heard a loud scream for help along with the familiar sound of mad laughter in the air and they were coming from The Loud House, and I knew just who it was that made that loud scream for help: it was Lincoln, and that mad laughter could only come from one person: Lisa, and I knew that heartless so-called prodigy was subjecting Lincoln to an experiment that could end with him getting killed. I ran for The Loud House and kicked open the front door and ran up the stairs, and I ran to Lisa's room, but knowing she has her security system activated, I used my technomancy powers and overrode her security system, and when I kicked the door in, I entered the room, and I saw Lincoln strapped to a table and Lisa was aiming a laser at him, so she could kill him, and she had a twisted grin on her face. I was about to get to him, but Lisa had her robots grab me and she was going to force me to watch as she kills Lincoln and then, she's going to dissect me to get my brain, and she was laughing like an evil lunatic. I used my powers and made them obey me, and they let me go, which caused Lisa to panic. I got Lincoln out of the bounds and he hugged me. Lisa was so enraged, she fired her laser and continued to blast Lincoln and he screamed in pain, and Lisa was laughing maniacally. When the other sisters heard it and came up and saw Lincoln suffering in pain because of Lisa blasting him mercilessly and they also saw her laughing maniacally, it horrified them, and in a moment of rage, I fired an energy blast at Lisa's laser, which destroyed it and then I attacked her viciously, and Lori had to get me off of her, but Lori tied Lisa up with nylon rope, and we came back and Lincoln had a bandage wrapped around his stomach, and it caused everyone to cry, and we gently hugged Lincoln, and he hugged us back, and he had heavy tears coming out of his eyes, and it really hurt our hearts.

We were already having tears in our eyes.

Nico: Oh man, now that's just evil.

Becky Long: But, it's just beginning. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud and when we were done, they were enraged. Lisa didn't care, and she said it was all for science, but we saw what she did, what she did was attempted cold-blooded murder, and she was also about to dissect me to get my brain. Her cold-hearted emotionless attitude angered everyone greatly, and they were about to disown her and Lori had her phone out and she was about to get Lisa sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system, and her parents were about to call the scientific community and get all her science stuff confiscated forever. But, I decided to do something better: I had Lisa thrown in the Royal Woods jail, and she'd be put in the Scared Straight program, and if she tried to kill Lincoln again, then, they'll disown her and her parents will call the scientific community and get all her science stuff confiscated forever, and they'll get her sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever.

When Becky Long was finished, we were horrified at what Lisa did to Lincoln.

Nico: My God, that dark side of Lisa was nothing but a cold, emotionless monster who treats people like human test subjects, and she's done the same with her own family, jeez.

Me: Lisa had a lot of reflecting to do when she was put in the Scared Straight program.

Lincoln: She did, but I didn't want to talk to or even look at her, not after what she did to me. But, eventually, after she came back from the Royal Woods jail, she then broke down and cried, and she apologized. I wasn't able to hold on to the grudge forever, and I went up to her and hugged her, and everyone did the same.

Eli: That's good. But, I can't believe what Lisa did, that was a cold-blooded act of betrayal that could have ended with Lisa being disowned and thrown in a nuthouse forever.

Lincoln: Which is why we're glad Becky Long suggested throwing Lisa in the Scared Straight program in the Royal Woods jail, and she had to learn her actions have consequences, and what'll happen to her if she tries to kill me again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Misty Tredwell: Goodness! She did that just in the nick of time.

Celica: Boy sure sure did.

Zarya: Yeah no kidding. Now we're really glad that we are rid of the dark sides of the Loud Girls.

Camie: No kidding! That was horrible!

Misty Tredwell: No kidding there! Thank goodness they are gone for good. Lets do it!

Me: We shall! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Persephone: And now for this.

She activated an Eyecon.

GIANNI VERSACE AND MISTY TREDWELL!

Misty Tredwell: I know Gianni Versace! He was a great fashion designer.

Persephone: He sure was.

Me: Until a wacko serial killer killed him!

Persephone activated her ridewatch and got the Green Fire of the Lizard.

We fired waves of fire, stars, bones, lightning, magic and energy and smashed her down.

## Morpheus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nico, May, Maria, Videl Chan, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin Kessler of the Giant - Sunset Shimmer's 3rd Ambassador Mission

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) I heard today was Sunset Shimmer's 3rd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Morpheus: It was really amazing. They faced a Telepathopus.

Rarity: It was a really ugly and gross brain octopus and it was terrifying.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding. But it was awesome taking it down.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: But that's another monster down.

May: That was a cool one.

Maria: Yeah no kidding there.

Kalin: You got that right. Videl I'm glad you're all right.

Videl Chan: Thanks Kalin. I can't believe I was hypnotized like that!

Kalin: I know. Benjamin was a monster. He didn't know how to respect women at all! Lets do it!

Morpheus: Here's my Eyecon.

He activated it.

IGOR VOVKOVINSKIY AND KALIN!

Kalin: Igor Vovkovinskiy?

Nico: He was from the Ukraine and he was the Tallest Man in the worldl 7' 8" tall.

Kalin: Wow! He was a giant!

Morpheus activated his ridewatch and got the Blue Fire of The Giant.

They fired waves of blue fire and, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

# Boris, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lori, Loki, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger of the Killer Whale - Us destroying the Telepathopus on Pokitaru

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Sunset and the others did good destroying the Telepathopus on Pokitaru. That's another of Ratchet and Clank's villains that don't talk.

Boris: Not many monsters they faced did.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was amazing they faced them though.

Featherweight: It sure was amazing.

Sprocket: We all thought it was cool.

Lori: Literally amazing too.

Loki: Yeah it sure was.

Greiger: I agree there. Lets do it!

Boris activated his Eyecon!

MICHAEL BIGG AND GREIGER!

Greiger: Who was Michael Bigg?

Boris: He was a famous Whale Researcher.

Greiger: Interesting.

Boris activated his Ridewatch and got the Indigo Fire of the Whale.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and indigo fire and smashed him down.

---

# Brittney Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lucy Loud, Lars Loud, Gabriel Agreste and Nathalie Sancoeur VS Rex Goodwin of the Condor - Max has an AWESOME Imagination and it came to life with Shark Boy and Lavagirl

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex: (to Brittney) Max has an AWESOME Imagination. And it came to life with Shark Boy and Lavagirl.

Brittney: It sure did and that is so awesome that he used his awesome imagination for that.

Princess Luna: It sure is a most amazing feat for Max.

Moondust: Imagination is an amazing tool. Infinite possibilities.

Snowdrop: It sure is awesome.

Gari: I agree there. Sharkboy with the power of the Water and Lavagirl with the Power of a Volcano.

Blackout: So amazing and awesome.

Lucy Loud: Awesome and wicked.

Lars Loud: It sure is.

Rex Goodwin: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Brittney activated her Eyecon.

JALACY "SCREAMIN' JAY" HAWKINS AND REX GOODWIN!

Rex: Jalacy "Screamin' Jay" Hawkins?

Brittney: He was said to be the man that started the Gothic Subculture.

Rex: Interesting.

Brittney activated her Ridewatch and got the Violet Flames of the Condor.

They fired waves violet fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Black Widow, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jared, Allenby, Heidi, Isabelle, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Lavagirl has The power of A Volcano in her

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Lavagirl has the power of A Volcano in her. She's almost as hot as Human Torch.

Black Widow: No kidding. And Volcanoes are one of the most powerful forces on Earth. They pack more power than that of the most powerful atomic bomb.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure do. It's amazing that they pack so much power now.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there too. It's amazing they have so much power.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there! That is so amazing that they pack a lot of power.

Jared: And we should know. We have seen LOTS of volcanoes erupt over the years.

Allenby: And they all pack incredibly destructive power.

Heidi: Yeah Volcanology is not my cup of tea. That's more Aunt Nicole's field but it's amazing that they have so much power.

Isabelle: It sure is powerful!

Shade: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Black Widow pulled out her Eyecon and activated it.

SIR PAUL DUKES AND SHADE!

Shade: Sir Paul Dukes?

Black Widow: He was said to be the very first Professional Spy that brought in the field of Espionage.

Shade: That's interesting.

Black Widow used Shade's Ridewatch and got his darkness powers.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Sanderson Sisters, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - Shark Boy has all the powers of the water and the sharks

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben: (to Shannon) Shark Boy has all the powers of the water and the sharks. The Street Sharks will get along fine with him.

Shannon: They sure would! And so would Lena and friends. They are Shark Gene-Slammers too.

Winnifred Sanderson: I most agree there.

Mary Sanderson: I agree too. That is amazing.

Sarah Sanderson: I do too.

Ben Ravencroft: I agree there. It's amazing that we have so many gene-slammers now.

Princess Celestia: It sure is amazing.

Amber Morning: I agree there. So amazing.

Spotlight: Giovanni may have been playing with fire but it's amazing that we have so many awesome friends and allies.

Ben Ravencroft: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Shannon: You might know this woman ancestors.

She pulled out her Eyecon and activated it.

BRIDGET BISHOP AND BEN RAVENCROFT!

Ben Ravencroft: I know her. But you can tell us.

Shannon: Bridget Bishop was the First woman to be executed in the Salem Witch Trials back on June 10th, 1692.

Winnifred Sanderson: That is right I remember her.

Ben Ravencroft: Indeed there.

They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Ingrid Third, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Syrus, Dark Magician Girl, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Mr. Electro will pay for his crimes

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Mr. Electric will pay for his crimes. And after that, we'll use his hideout for good purposes.

Ingrid Third: I agree there. And his hideout will be perfect for you guys.

Rainbow Dash: I agree too. His hideout is also in a really cool carnival.

Scootaloo: It sure is something.

Felix Faust: I agree too. Also I heard that J.D. has the Changeman in the team too.

Whirlwind: He sure does! He brought them right to us with their youth fully restored like they were back 37 years ago.

Syrus: That is so amazing that they have their youth back.

Dark Magician Girl: It sure is! And they will make great members of the team too.

Felix Faust: That is so amazing! The Changeman will make great additions to the team. Lets do it!

Ingrid Third: Here's a good one.

She activated her Eyecon.

NICOLAS FLAMEL AND FELIX FAUST!

Felix Faust: Nicolas Flamel?

Ingrid Third: He was the discoverer of the legendary Sorcerer's Stone and the Elixir of Life that made him Immortal.

Felix Faust: I see.

She activated her Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of darkness, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

## Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Lincoln, Luna, Lana, Lola, Laney, Lucy, Lisa and Lily VS Moltorzord

Moltorzord was next.

Nico: Time to cool you down.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and it had a bunch of swords in it called The Defenders of Imagination, they're greatswords with icons of Sharkboy and Lavagirl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operative Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL BLASTER!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Moltorzord and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Moltorzord you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Nico: Electric it's time to short circuit your reign of terror for good!

Troy: After this, we go back to our regular Legendary Modes.

Nico: Yep.

I pulled out the keys for Agito.

Me: These are the keys for Kamen Rider Agito. I call that one the Heroes Soul Crusade.

Nico: Ooh nice name.

Me: It was the first one that came to my mind.

Hiiryu: That is so awesome that you guys all know the Kamen Rider teams.

Me: Most of them. These are the ones from 2001 to 2021.

Nico: Yep.

Hiiryu: Lets show you guys what we can do first.

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: That was great!

Eli: Wow!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Troy Burrows: Now for this!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! HEROES SOUL CRUSADE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Agito Kamen Riders! Troy was Agito, Noah was G3, Gia was Gills, Jake was G3 Mild, Emma was G4, and Orion was G4-X!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Boy if we meet Shoichi Tsugami and his team next year we're going to show them an awesome surprise.

Troy: This is amazing guys!

Eli: It sure is!

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (Turns Dials) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and we also summoned the Wizard, Zi-O, Decade, W, Gaim and Hibiki Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Lavagirl: Get ready Electric, this is your end!

Sharkboy: You will pay for everything you have done!

Max: Yeah!

Crag: Lets get him guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lynn, Luna and Lincoln: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at Electro and blasted him all over the place with incredible power and energy and even smashed and pulverized him all over the place with intense force! Swassa, Loderool, Nivenna, Gintanai, Illexia, Aszil, Rothar, Aokua, Eximiar, Lystone, and Lomma blasted and smashed and mashed Electric all over the place. We also demonstrated the powers of the Samurai Weapons we got too.

Thrust, Strafe, Johnny Bravo and Jinx used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys. They enhanced Thrust's Concussion Bombs, Strafe's Heat Ray Rifle and Johnny and Jinx's powers 100-fold.

Johnny Bravo and Strafe: BRAVO HEAT RAY BLAST!

Jinx and Thrust: BAD LUCK CONCUSSION FURY!

Princess of Dark and Duskmon: DARKNESS MOON BLAST!

Princess of Earth and Grumblemon: EARTH FURY BLAST!

Princess of Life and Arbormon: WOOD FORCE BLAST!

Princess of Water and Ranamon: WATER TSUNAMI BLAST!

Princess of Tech and Mercurymon: TECH GEAR BARRAGE!

Princess of Fire and SkullMeramon: FIRESTORM INFERNO BLAST!

Princess of Undead and BlackWarGreymon: BONES OF THE UNDEAD BLAST!

Princess of Air and Thundermon: LIGHTNING WIND FURY!

Princess of Magic and MetalSeadramon: MAGIC FORCE BURST!

Princess of Light and Harpymon: LIGHT FLIGHT BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY MAELSTROM DELUGE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Nora Normavennikova, P'andor, Rarity, Nico, Changeman, Lola, Merissa, Lavagirl, Sharkboy, Max and me: ELEMENTAL IMAGINATION SUPER BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: TWIN ELEMENT STYLE: STEAM SHOT!

Jessica Shannon: FIRE STING STYLE: BURNING WASP!

Hilda: (British Accent) FIRE STYLE: FLAME SWORD SLASH!

Mai Shiranui: FIRE STYLE: DRAGON FLOWER BLAST!

Yang: FIRE STYLE: BURNING FISTS!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): FIRE FLOWER STYLE: BURNING SUNFLOWERS!

Litchi Faye Ling: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO FIREBALL!

Yuna: WATER STYLE: AQUA SWORD BLADE!

Nanami: WATER STYLE: WATER BALLOON BARRAGE!

Girl Jordan: WATER STYLE: AQUA SPEAR!

Lily the Mermaid: WATER STYLE: GEYSER BLAST!

Noel Vermillion: WATER STYLE: AQUA BULLET BARRAGE!

Jolyne Kujo: WATER STYLE: BUTTERFLY WATER BARRAGE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE AND WATER FINAL SMASH: STEAM

DRAGON!

They summoned a massive steam dragon to attack Mr. Electric and the blasts all combined and they hit Mr. Electric and he was completely obliterated by the blast in an instant!

Max: YEAH!

Nico: Not done yet though.

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did to my family, Lincoln Loud!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Spider-Man: Uh oh, looks like someone's woken up on the wrong side of the coffin. You can come out now, Morlun.

A figure comes out, and it's none other than Morlun, the last of The Inheritors.

Spider-Man: Wow, you really made him really mad when you went on a feeding frenzy on his family, Lincoln.

Morlun: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to my siblings and my father.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That's never going to happen, Morlun, and now, your undead life is about to come to an end.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with vampire bats, darkness, and shadows, she unholstered her massive Vampire Lady-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Morlun, she left black and blood red energy, vampire bats, darkness, and shadows with every step.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Morlun, I will never forgive you or your wretched family for what you all have done, and now, I will see to it that you suffer the same fate as your entire family, and you will never return to hurt anyone again.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with vampire bats, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there's Vampire Lady flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Adriana Ardelean Dracula emerged, but she was changed forever.

(PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Adriana Ardelean Dracula grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon blood red eyes and her fangs were out and she has a black and blood red energy aura with vampire bats, darkness, and shadows surrounding her, she has Vampire Lady and with the Dark Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Adriana Ardelean Dracula has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black top, black frilly skirt, crimson red pants, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with vampire bats, darkness, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is Vampire Lady and the Castle of The Vampires with vampire bats and darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large black feathers have blood red tips on the feathers. Hilary Thestalos has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula's massive Vampire Lady-themed greatsword began merging with her Sword of The Goths of Darkness, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy with vampire bats, darkness, and shadows, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vampire Lady's Gothic Bloody Greatsword of Vampiric Justice, a brand-new greatsword with Vampire Lady, along with the symbols of The Goth of Darkness and the symbol of The Ordo Dracul etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, black vampire bat wings for the crossguard, blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem with surrounding black angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Vampire Lady's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's something blood red that's been written in Romanian below Vampire Lady that said, "Adriana Ardelean Dracula, True Vampire and Descendant of Vlad Tepes Dracula of Fifteenth Century Romania, Very Powerful Master of Darkness, Guardian Angel of Lucy Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Dear Friend of The Young Morticians' Club, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Vampire Bats and Darkness"

Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Adevărat vampir și descendent al lui Vlad Tepes Dracula din România secolului al XV-lea, foarte puternic maestru al întunericului, înger păzitor al lui Lucy Loud, înger păzitor iubitor și viitoare soție a lui Lincoln Loud, disprețuitor de bătăuși, prieten drag al tinerilor morticieni. Club, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Cruthless and Sadics Bastards, Uimitor și Puternic Student al Amazing and Powerful Teachers și Master of Vampire Lilie and Darkness

Adriana Ardelean Dracula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY BLOOD-SOAKED DARKNESS VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF BLOOD-DRENCHED DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD LOVE!

We were amazed by Adriana Ardelean Dracula's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when

Morlun saw it, the vampire fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Adriana Ardelean Dracula fired a powerful black and blood red energy blast with vampire bats, darkness, and shadows, and it hits Morlun and it sent him flying into a wall.

Nico: Wow, Adriana Ardelean Dracula's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And she sent Morlun flying into a wall with that energy blast, that's so awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Adriana, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Blood-Soaked Vampire Angel and Divine Vampiric Love) (Romanian Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we tear Morlun to shreds and feed on his blood?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) (Deep Sapphire Blue Eyes turn Blood Red) With pleasure, Adriana.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Adriana Ardelean Dracula.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing havoc are finally over, Morlun.**

Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Lincoln went after Morlun, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Bats, and Angels at Morlun, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they slashed at Morlun with their massive greatswords and he screamed in pain and his blood was absorbed by their greatswords. Then, they pounced on him and they bit into both sides of his neck with their fangs and they began feeding on his blood, and they were also assimilating his powers and abilities, and as soon as they were done, Morlun was turned into a dried-up lifeless husk which was then absorbed into Lincoln's body, and then, an energy card with Morlun's soul trapped inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, Adriana Ardelean Dracula marked his forehead with a kanji and she condemned Morlun to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) And now, The Inheritors are no more. Thank you for helping me take down Morlun, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adriana.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Adriana Ardelean Dracula' face, they kissed passionately as Adriana Ardelean Dracula' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Vampire Lady flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly, and they sucked in and absorbed the flames.

Me: Whoa, now that was one awesome feeding frenzy you guys went on.

Nico: Yeah, you guys literally drained Morlun dry of every drop of blood and after he was turned into a withered lifeless husk which Lincoln absorbed into his body, and when that energy card appeared with Morlun's soul inside it, you guys sent him to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: That's right, and now, we're rid of The Inheritors for good.

Spider-Man: Good riddance, I've had more than my fair share of dealing with Morlun, and that's enough.

Nico: You said it, Peter. Those Inheritors have tormented their last victim, and they met their end at the hands of Lincoln and Adriana Ardelean Dracula. Too bad you didn't tell Morlun of who you're related to, Adriana, it would've caused him to tremble in fear.

Lincoln: Yeah, if they found out about the descendant of Vlad Tepes Dracula being here, it would've sent chills down their undead spines.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) True, but you already did just that when you fed on Daemos' blood and you absorbed him into your body, Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, I couldn't forget the frozen looks of fear on Karn, Jennix, Brix, Bora, Verna, Malos, Thanis, and Mortia on Azgol, that was awesome.

Lincoln: And what I did to Solus when we met Ajna's family, that sent a message to Morlun that if he wanted a fight, we'll give him one, but it was going to end with him getting sent to The Black Gates to join the rest of his accursed family.

We all regrouped and we were back in Electric's castle.

Greiger: Looks like we showed Mr. Electric what's… Watt!

We laughed at his joke!

Rex Goodwin: Not gonna lie. That was a good one.

Me: Hey that was a good one!

Hiiryu: I get it. That was awesome!

Sayaka: But it's gonna be awesome being with you all. We have 37 years of moves to show you.

Show: We're more than honored to teach you too.

Nico: It'll be awesome to have you all with us.

Shade: And we get to use his hideout to help society.

Nico: Yep. Instead of trying to destroy it.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Sharkboy and Lavagirl) Whether you two are real are not, you two are still joining the team.

Felix Faust: You'll be real either way.

Lavagirl: We are honored to be part of the team.

Sharkboy: we sure are.

Me: I can make you 2 being real happen.

I snapped my fingers and made that happen.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Now lets get Starlight over to the doctor.

Lincoln: Right.

We teleported back to Earth and took Starlight to the doctor and they did an ultrasound on her.

Doctor: Wow! Starlight you have not just one baby in there but you have 8 Babies in there!

We gasped in shock!

Lincoln: (Sputtering) 8 Bab-b-b-b-ies!? (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! 8 Babies! That's amazing!

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! I'm gonna have Octuplets!?

Twilight Sparkle: That is so amazing Starlight!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is!

Princess Celestia: That is amazing Starlight!

Starburst Aurora: Wow!

Fireheart Flame: Are they boys or girls?

Doctor: Well they are all girls.

Starburst Aurora: Wow! We're going to have new little sisters!

Fireheart Flame: SO AWESOME!

We cheered for her!

Misty Tredwell: We're so happy for you Starlight.

Starlight: Thanks Misty.

Doctor: And because of everything you went through she will be due tomorrow morning.

Pinkie Pie: Wow! This will be so amazing! I'll put together the biggest Baby Shower Party ever!

Nico: You sure will Pinkie. But great job today everyone!

Max: And it was such an honor to help you guys out.

Lavagirl: We had a lot of fun on this one.

Me: Glad you guys all did.

Max: (To the viewers) It's gonna be awesome being part of the team and we're now free of Electric forever.

Merissa: We sure are.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Nico picked up Lincoln.

Me: We got a big day tomorrow. Starburst and Fireheart, your mom is gonna be on Maternal Leave for Nico's rescue tomorrow so you two will have to fill in for her then.

Starburst Aurora: You can count on us J.D.

Nico: Great! Lets head home guys. we got a big day tomorrow.

We teleported back to the estate. Nico put Lincoln in his bed to rest. We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done!

This was a great chapter. The Adventures of Sharkboy and Lavagirl is one of my favorite movies and I thought it was so awesome how it was done in 3D. It came out in 2005 and it was amazing. The first part was for the planet Alhmacan, and that was a REALLY BLISTERING hot planet. The second part was for dealing with The Inheritors in the world of Magic The Gathering. That was awesome. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Natilee, Morpheus, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends minus Starlight, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading into the Simulator for a battle with the evil Queen Nehelania and Natilee is going to tear that evil monster apart for her crimes. She will rue the day she messed with the world of Dreams. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of Sister Sercy's kind named Abigail Kiravenginton. Abigail is from Maine and she is a very powerful giving figure with a heart of gold. She also has the powers of an angel and stands up for people when they are in need. She is Nico's friend from Science Class and she and Nico have done so much with many projects all over the world. She and Nico also brought numerous criminals to justice. Now she is an Empyrionite gene-slammer. Empyrionite's are Sister Sercy's kind. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Okehazama to put the touches on his plan to unite the Warriors of Japan and we're also in for an epic battle because we're going to take down Masamune Date, who formed an alliance with Hisahide Matsunaga, in order to get revenge on Lincoln and Lori for what they did in slaying The Serpent King, Orochi. And we're going to meet a White Night Dragon Gene-Slammer named Aurora Nightingale, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel who was born with immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis. She's defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's fury and almost got the five worst sisters in the family sent to a federal prison system when they almost got that close to killing Lincoln in a deranged fury. Get ready for a big battle with a mad fireworks salesman that was South of The Border as we face Hector from Regular Show and we're going to blast that monster former friend of Muscle Man into oblivion.

See you all tomorrow

# FIREWORKS GONE ROGUE

This chapter is a parody of the Regular Show episode called Firework Run

---

In the simulator was Nico, Natilee, Morpheus, William, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends minus Starlight, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were flying over the Pacific Ocean towards Japan and we got received word that Natilee's ruthless archnemesis that never knows how to take a hint, Queen Nehelenia, has returned to finish what she was going to do.

Natilee: This time I'm not going to let that bitch Nehelenia destroy everything.

Me: We all won't.

Camie: Who is Nehelenia?

Natilee: You would not like her at all Camie. She is one of my ultimate enemies of the Dream World.

Natilee told everyone that hadn't heard about it her history.

---

**Queen Nehelenia** is the self-titled queen of Dead Moonkingdom and the main antagonist of *Sailor Moon Super S* .

She was voiced by Yoshiko Sakakibara as adult and Wakana Yamazaki as a child in *Sailor Moon: Sailor Stars*, and Nanao in the movie in Japanese, and Kate Trotter in Cloverway dub, and Laura Post in VIZ dub in English.

Manga

Originating from the dark center of the moon, Nehelenia is one of the incarnations of Chaos alongside Metalia, Wiseman, and Pharaoh 90 that plague Usagi and her friends. During the age of Silver Millennium, Nehelenia made her presence known during the celebration of Princess Serenity's birth. When sealed by Queen Serenity during the resulting confrontation, Nehelenia placed a curse: that Princess Serenity would die before ever ascending the throne of the Moon Kingdom. This came to pass through the actions of Queen Metalia while Nehelenia lived on within her prison. While imprisoned, she came across Chibiusa's four future guardians, the Sailor Quartet, and turned them into the Amazoness Quartet, to aid her in her goals. Calling herself Queen Nehelenia, she orchestrated the attack on the realm of Elysion, placing a curse to consume the land, but it was held off by the high priest Helios, until a solar eclipse occurred, freeing Nehelenia and the Dead Moon Circus, and allowing her curse to increase in power and allowing her to capture Helios, whom she trapped in a cage in the form of a Pegasus. The curse got stronger, it began infecting Helios, Tuxedo Mask, and Sailor Moon. While Nehelenia remained in her mirror, created an avatar of herself in the form of Zirconia to command the Amazoness Quartet to seek out the Legendary Silver Crystal.

During battles with the Amazoness Quartet and their minions, Usagi's friends obtained their Sailor Crystals with the help of Artemis, Phobos and Deimos, and the Sailor Power Guardians. At the same time, Hotaru Tomoe grew in age, reawakening as Sailor Saturn and regaining her memories of her past (pre-mistress 9) giving the other Outer sailor Senshi their respective Sailor Crystals. Once the Sailor Senshi had managed to defeat all of the Dead Moon's minions, they finally discovered that the Golden Crystal was hidden inside Mamoru's body, much as the Silver Crystal was within Usagi's.

While Sailor Moon fought Nehelenia in her mirror, the Sailor Scouts damaged the mirror from outside, injuring her and releasing Sailor Moon, Chibi Moon, and Saturn, forcing the Dead Moon Circus to retreat to Elysion. The Sailor Guardians then went to confront Nehelenia in Elysion, where she attempted to take the Silver Crystal one last time. The power of the Silver Crystal, combined with that of the newly awakened Golden Crystal, bound together by the love of Sailor Moon between Tuxedo Mask, prevented this yet again. Nehelenia is then defeated by Eternal Sailor Moon using the joined powers of all the Sailor Team, ageing into a Zirconia-like form before she fades away while mirror dissolves into dust. the remains of the mirror are then sent back into the eclipse by Usagi and Mamoru as Neo Queen Serenity and King Endymion.

90s anime

Placed in a more sympathic light, Nehelenia was raised on the notion that beauty is everything and lost her sanity upon seeing the hideous hag she would eventually become. It made Nehelenia obsessed with staying young and beautify forever, taking the Dream Mirrors of her subjects who were transformed as her Remless and established the Dead Moon Circus. Nehelenia desired the Moon Kingdom, seeking Helios and the Golden Crystal and only acquired the former's body before she was sealed in her mirror by Queen Serenity.

A mirror was eventually found by the Amazoness Quartet (Ves Ves, Cele Cele, Jun Jun, and Para Para), through which Nehelenia spoke to them, and she gave them power in the form of magic orbs called Amazon Stones, giving them eternal childhood and making them her servants. With Nehelenia inside her mirror, she created an construct in the form of her aged self Zirconia to oversee the Dead Moon Circus when it attacked Elysion, Helios' dream world, damaging it. Helios was imprisoned inside Nehelenia's mirror, but before she could take the crystal, Chibiusa's dream light turned his soul into Pegasus, and he left Elysion to hide in Rini's dreams.

At a solar eclipse, the Dead Moon Circus arrived on Earth and searched for Pegasus. Eventually, Nehelenia discovered that Chibiusa was the one whose dreams Pegasus was hiding in, so Zirconia imprisoned her in Nehelenia's mirror where Nehelenia forced Pegasus to become Helios again, and she took the golden crystal from him and walked outside of her mirror, destroying Zirconia in the process. She fought the Sailor Scouts, and was unbeatable with the golden crystal, but the Amazon Quartet switched it around for a pineapple and gave it to Sailor Moon. Its power was restored by everyone on Earth, and Sailor Moon used it to defeat Queen Nehelenia.

Unfortunately, Nehelenia survived and kidnapped Sailor Chibi Moon (Chibiusa), taking her to the top of the circus tent (which lifted up towards the Dead Moon), with Sailor Moon following her, but the battle destroyed her beauty, leaving her as an ugly old hag. With her plans for total domination and absolute beauty foiled, she decided to take her revenge on Sailor Moon and Sailor Chibi Moon, then seal herself back inside the mirror in the Death Moon's shadow to restore her youth. She threw Sailor Chibi Moon over the edge, and Sailor Moon jumped after her (they were saved when Pegasus turned them into their princess forms with wings). Nehelenia, believing she had defeated Sailor Moon, reentered her mirror, restoring her youth and beauty once more, and left Earth in it, never to be seen again.

Later, she was awaken by Sailor Galaxia and manipulated to attack Sailor Moon and her friends. She managed to corrupt Endimion with a piece of her broken Nightmare Mirror. Nehelenia captured all Sailor Senshi, leading Sailor Moon to save them, but at the end she was defeated when Sailor Moon assumed her ultimate form, Eternal Sailor Moon. The Sailor Senshi helped her to realize her true dream, to have a friend she could talk to. Sailor Moon granted her wish, and sent her back to the past. Nehellenia woke up, restored to a child, in her palace, where the people of the Dead Moon were still in their natural human-like forms as well as their planet itself was in its glorious original state, and where Queen Nehelenia herself could this time start over and find love and friends.

*Sailor Moon Eternal* Powers and Abilities

Queen Nehelenia can shoot energy waves of darkness, and also spiderlike threads. She is also impervious to most attacks.

In the manga, she was skilled in crafting curses, as well as being a strong force of darkness. She cursed Elysion, which was only protected by Helios until the eclipse occurred, which would infect

Elysion, Helios, Tuxedo Mask, the Earth, and eventually Sailor Moon. She was capable of placing a prophecy of death on the infant Princess Serenity in the Silver Millennium, which was fulfilled by the Dark Kingdom. She was also able to corrupt the four Asteroid Senshi while they were in slumber, turning them into her Amazoness Quartet.

She was able to create an illusion around Earth that the solar eclipse had ended shortly after her arrival, when in fact the eclipse remained, casting darkness on the Earth, until she was finally defeated.

* * *

When she was done everyone was shocked!

Hiiryu: She's a ruthless monster!

Nico: And an animal that must be destroyed.

Morpheus: That's for sure.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Morpheus.

Morpheus: Anytime Nico. It's going to be good to help you on this awesome rescue.

Nico: Morpheus, did you enjoy meeting Takeru and his friends?

Morpheus: I sure did.

Brittney: All of the Goths of Darkness loved that.

Lucy Loud: Yes we did.

Sayaka: That was an awesome series of Ambassador Missions you guys went on.

Me: We're not done yet though. We still have a couple more sets of them before we're done for the year.

Nico: Yeah. But it's awesome you guys are all with us now.

Hiiryu: And it' so amazing to join you guys.

Nico: And tomorrow is the first Kamen Rider mission.

Me: Yeah! We go meet the Hibiki Kamen Riders and help them destroy their enemies.

Eli: Thank goodness that The Man and The Woman were not our primary targets for that one.

Natilee: No kidding there.

We then saw something rising fast out of the ground and towards the moon that was blocking out the Sun. It was the chunk of land that Nehelenia was on!

Me: Wow!

Natilee: I've handled this before. I have a feeling that Nehelenia has Another Ranger with her.

But then we saw 2 figures falling and it was SAILOR MINI-MOON AND SAILOR MOON!

Natilee: OH NO!

Natilee flared up her aura and flew fast!

Nico: WHOA! LETS GO!

We flew fast too!

Natilee caught Sailor Mini-Moon and I flew and caught Sailor Moon!

Me: Gotcha!

Natilee: Nehelenia you really have a fucking bad habit of really pissing me off!

Natilee fired a blast of energy at the chunk of land that was rising and blasted it apart in a fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It sent Nehelenia crashing back down into the destroyed tent she floated up from!

KRASMASH!

She was battered and broken but not dead!

Nico: Guys, since this is the dream world, we have 3 options. 1: We summon the Jetman team here. 2: Me, Maria, May, and William get Kamen Rider forms for Zi O, Build, Drive, and Ghost. 3: We summon all the Secondary Riders we've met this year.

Me: I like those choices.

Nico: How about all of the Above?

Eli: That works.

Me: First this.

I used my Dreamwalker powers and summoned THE JETMAN and they were 30 years younger!

We saw Ryu Tendo the Red Hawk, Gai Yuki the Black Condor, Raita Ooishi the Yellow Owl, Kaori Rokumeikan the White Swan, Ako Hayasaka the Blue Swallow and Jeffery Kensaki the Green Eagle!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Now for Number 2.

I snapped my fingers and gave Nico, Maria, May and William Kamen Rider Forms for Zi O, Build, Drive, and Ghost.

May: YEAH!

Me: Now for number 3. (Snaps Fingers Again)

I summoned all the Secondary Riders we met!

Maria: Hey guys!

Banjo: (smirks) Can't get enough of us, huh, Maria?

Maria: (Laughs) Not really.

Ryu Tendo: What happened? Where are we? (Gasp) Are we flying? What the?

Raita Ooishi: I think we're being held by someone!

Me: Sorry about this.

Ryu Tendo: Who are you guys?

Me: Long story Ryu.

Nico: Yeah we should explain.

Ryu Tendo: Wait. I think I remember most of you. Didn't we help you guys against Thanos?

Me: Yes you guys did. That was 3 and a half years ago.

Ako: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Many of us weren't with the team when we first met.

Nico: Long story on that.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Kaito Kumon: This is one of your rescues, isn't it?

Me: Yep.

Nico: It's what we do.

Eli: And it's fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Natilee: We have a really awesome time on these rescues.

Go: I don't even need to guess who's the bad guy here.

Me: Nope.

Natilee: It's my old archnemesis Queen Nehelenia.

Go: I've heard about her.

Makoto: Any minute now, she's gonna get up.

Nico: Yep. Look.

We saw Nehelenia get up and she was really mangled up.

Natilee: It's on now.

She flared up her Rainbow Aura. She floated down and landed and all Nehelenia saw was a rainbow light.

(GOKU'S SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS AT 2:04 TO 3:00)

Natilee grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long spring green hair put into a braid and she has a pink flower in her hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and a green energy aura with Celtic knots, leaves, dream energy, and animals of nature surrounding her, she has a deer with a Celtic Triquetra and the Celtic Tree of Life in its antlers emblazoned on her forehead, Celtic Triquetra tattoo on her right arm, silver deer head earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Celtic Triquetra and Eternal Celtic Dream Kanjis in its antlers and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with emerald green crystal links and a silver deer head with emerald green gems for eyes and the Celtic Triquetra and Eternal Celtic Dream Kanji in its antlers for the pendant. Natilee has on a sleeveless green midriff top with the Celtic Tree of Life on it, green skirt with a Celtic Triquetra on it, emerald green legwarmers, emerald green sneakers, and long emerald green sleeveless trenchcoat with Celtic Knots, leaves, and animals on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a Celtic Tree of Life with the Celtic Triquetra in it and surrounded by a circle made of Celtic Knots. Suddenly, Natilee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with emerald tips on the feathers, sprouted out of her back. Natilee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Natilee's massive Sword of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Destroyer of Team Dark Phoenix Storm, and Celtic Sword began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celtic Princess' Eternal Dream Sword of Celtic Dream Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Celtic Runes, and the anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol etched onto the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large curved emerald green upward-pointing horns for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer dark green handle, and large emerald green gem surrounded by green angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold deer head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Celtic Tree of Life with the Celtic Triquetra in it and surrounded by a circle made of Celtic Knots that said, "Natilee Knudson, The Celtic Princess of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Leader of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Loving Daughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Protector and Guardian of The Dream World, Lover of The Celtic Culture, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, Vanquisher of Nightmares, Destroyer of Nightmare Maestro Minjo and the Yondonheim Nightmare, Destroyer of Queen Nehelenia, Her Dark Servants, and Her Dark Empire of Nightmares, and Master of Celtic Energy, Nature, and Celtic Animals"

ナティリー・ナドソン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのセルティック・プリンセス、セルティック・ドリーム・クルセイダーズのリーダー、ジェームズ・ディーン・ナドソンとヴァリエ・ナドソンの愛する娘、多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、夢の世界の保護者と守護者、ケルト文化の恋人、スレイヤー邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学

生の驚くべき強力な教師、悪夢の征服者、悪夢の破壊者マエストロミンジョウとヨンドンハイムの悪夢、ネヘレニア女王の破壊者、彼女の暗い召使い、そして彼女の暗い帝国悪夢の、そしてケルトのエネルギー、自然、ケルトの動物のマスター

Natilee Knudson has transformed into her new form called SUPER ANGEL INFINITY XELNAGA ETERNAL CELTIC DREAM PRINCESS CELTIC ANGEL OF ETERNAL CELTIC JUSTICE AND ETERNAL DREAM LOVE!

Nehelenia saw Natilee!

Nehelenia: WHAT?! YOU HAVE CHANGED A LOT!

Natilee: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Celtic Voice of Celtic Dream Justice) **You will pay for everything you and the Dead Moon Circus have ever done, Nehelenia.**

Go: Lets get her!

Secondary Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito: (takes out Ryusoulger gear) Good to be using these gears again.

Zocks: (takes out Kiramager gear) This gear is fitting considering who we helped the Kiramagers destroy.

Kaito summoned the Ryusoulger Swords and Zocks summoned smaller Kiramai Mashins!

Nico: YEAH!

Nehelenia: You will pay for your crimes against me Natilee!

Natilee: Actually it's the other way around. YOU are the one that will pay.

Nico: That's right! You messed around with the Dream World for far too long!

Eli: And now it ends forever!

May: Lets get her!

Nico: Lets start with Build!

Nico, Maria, William, and May: Henshin!

They transformed!

Nico turned into KAMEN RIDER NEBULA, Maria turned into KAMEN RIDER POSEIDON, May turned into KAMEN RIDER THOR and William turned into KAMEN RIDER RED STAR! Nico had a star version of Meteor's Form, Maria hard an Aqua Blue and Blue form of Saber's Armor, May had a Yellow and Lightning Form of Falchion and William had a Red version of Gaim on!

Maria: Now, shall we being the experiment?

Banjo: We shall!

Me: It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

Natilee fired waves of energy and blasted Nehelenia all over the place.

We blasted and kicked and pulverized her all over!

Me: Now lets see what my Saber Form looks like with this.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book and opened it.

Me: HENSHIN!

"AND THE MIGHTY HERO DONNED THE MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER TO BE SEEN BY THE ALMIGHTY EYES OF THE HEROES OF THE WONDER RIDE TEAM ENABLING ALL THE

HEROES TO ACHIEVE A NEW LEVEL OF POWER AND GIVING RISE TO AN ALL POWERFUL NEW ERA OF IMAGINATION!"

I transformed into my newest Kamen Rider Saber Form! I was a rainbow diamond prismatic form that had all the forms of Saber in one! I also had rainbow diamond angel wings. I was called KAMEN RIDER IMAGINATIO INFINITA!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WHOA! BIG BRO YOU LOOK INCREDIBLE!

Kaizo: WOW! J.D. is that you? You look incredible!

Me: I sure do. Wow! I have all the powers of all the Wonder Ride Books inside me. Now WE ARE THE ONES THAT WILL DECIDE HOW THE STORY WILL END!

Nico: WOW!

Maria: Time for these!

Hydrax! New Wave! Best Match!

She donned an awesome Pink & Green and Aqua Blue Armor with a sword of water and leaves!

Maria: Wow! I look great in Powerpuff Girl Colors!

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is sis!

Go then spotted something fast heading towards Nico.

Go: Nico! Look out!

Nico ducked and it was a bunch of RPM Weapons with the symbols of the Masters of Evil on them!

Nico: RPM Weapons of the Masters of Evil!

Me: With Engine Cells that have their powers! Then that means!

We saw ANOTHER RPM RED! He looked like a scary version of RPM Red and had a scary tooth red helmet.

Nico: Another RPM Red!

Qin: Boy Scott and Multiple Man would be pissed if they saw this!

Sayaka: They sure would!

Geiz: That's impossible! Another Rider versions of Sentai and Power Rangers shouldn't be possible!

Me: Swartz has been very busy these last few days.

Nico: We encountered a bunch of Another Rider versions of them.

Lola: It's a really crazy story!

Geiz: I'm all ears.

Lola told him everything that went down from our encounters with them and it was shocking!

Geiz: WHOA! So you guys took down Another Rider Rangers and they were all some of J.D.'s friends and they had tools and powers for all the core and non-core members of the Masters of Evil!? That is amazing!

Laney: That's the whole thing in a nutshell.

Yuto: That means this Another RPM Red must be another one of J.D.'s friends.

Rarity: That is most likely darlings.

Another RPM Red then clutched its head.

Another RPM Red: (In a Girls Voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: (Gasp) (Helmet retracts) That voice!

Another RPM Red reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and green eyes and she had beat up tattered purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Gina Riley!

Geiz: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. I met her at a local homeless shelter in Colorado and gave her a really awesome soup that I made which was mana from heaven. It was during the Winter Months. But before I was to give her a gift for Christmas, she mysteriously disappeared!

Nico: Now we know why! Swartz kidnapped her!

Gina Riley: Help me J.D.! I can't control this power!

Me: Hold on Gina!

Nico: (Takes out Multiple Man's Ridewatch) Geiz, prepare to be amazed!

Nico activated it and got all of Multiple Man's powers!

Nico: Dodge these clones!

He made 1,240 of them!

Geiz: WHOA! I'm seeing double!

Iori: Good way to prepare for our mission with you guys tomorrow, eh?

1,240 Nico's: (In Unison) You got that right Iori!

Natilee: Feel free to jump in Nico!

Nico's: You got it!

They dogpiled on Nehelenia!

Gina Riley was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and it had Engine Cells and she was Another RPM Red!

Me: Hold on!

I used the power of a new book.

Me: What's this one? Cheese Crocker's Lactose Trickery. Vypra might know.

I activated it and then swung my sword and fired a blast of melted cheese and smashed Another RPM Red down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the RPM Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: YEAH!

We saw Engine Cells and RPM Weapons all over the ground and we went and got them all.

Nico's: Wow!

I went over to Gina and cured her with my serum and put her on my back.

Nehelenia: GET OFF ME, FOOLS!

Nico's: MAKE US YOU BITCH!

Me: I got an idea! Natilee you will like this one.

I activated Zamigo Delma's Ridewatch!

I got his awesome blasters!

Me: Wow! Nico you were not kidding about Zamigo's blasters. They are REALLY BADASS!

Nico's: Was there any doubt on that?

Me: Not at all!

They jumped off and just as Nehelenia got up I fired and froze her in a huge crystal of ice!

Natilee: **Awesome shooting dad! Now for the finisher!**

?: Let me help on that!

A figure came out and it was an Empyrionite!

Nico: WHOA An Empyrionite!

Empyrionite: Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Abigail Kiralevington! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the Blue Lantern Symbol emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Lets take care of this bitch before we catch up.

Abigail Kiralevington: You got it!

They fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts hit Nehelenia and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Natilee: **ALL RIGHT!**

Her spirit appeared and Natilee gave her the Black Gates!

Nico: Take that!

We all reverted back!

Iori: We better get going to our own teams. But I'll see you guys tomorrow

Me: YEAH!

Kaiza: Where's Starlight?

Me: Oh she's on Maternal Leave.

Lincoln: Her babies are coming soon.

Starburst Aurora: We're filling in for our mom till she is better.

Kaiza: Oh wow! Tell her we said congratulations.

Me: Will do.

Nico: Thanks for all your help guys.

Geiz: No problem Nico.

Me: This was so awesome having you help us out.

Iori: We better get going to our own teams. But I'll see you guys tomorrow.

Me: Yep. Thanks again Iori. Hitoshi is gonna love his M.O.E. Archenemy tomorrow. It's a SPICY ANGRY one.

Iori: Looking forward to seeing it.

Me: This next month and a half is gonna be awesome.

They teleported back.

Abigail Kiralevington: Boy that was so awesome!

Morpheus: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Kiralevington: Well have have a lot of favorites but most of them are in science class. Me and Nico one time made bubblegum that was as sticky as superglue and we saw a bully picking on someone and offered her some of our gum and when she chewed it, it stuck her mouth shut. Permanently.

Me: Whoa! That must have been some really strong gum.

Nico: No kidding. It sure was.

Eli: But one thing is for sure, she will never talk again.

Nico: Yep. We showed the teachers what she was doing and she got expelled for her crimes and sent to a boarding school in another country.

Lincoln: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Abigail Kiralevington: Me too Nico.

Me: But this was one of the best ever rescues!

Eli: It sure was. Awesome way to get it done before we go to Japan to meet the Hibiki Riders.

Me: Yeah it sure is awesome bro.

Twilight Sparkle: This was really awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was!

Lola: Boy the Zi-O Kamen Riders must be having a field day hearing about the Sentai and Power Rangers Another Riders.

Ryu Tendo: I have a feeling they are.

We later came back and everyone was shocked at what we told them and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Bertrand are heading to Okehazama, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but Lincoln's going to put the touches to his plan to unite the Warriors of Japan, and we're also in for an epic battle because we're going to take down Masamune Date, who formed an alliance with Hisahide Matsunaga, in order to get revenge on Lincoln and Lori for what they did in slaying The Serpent King, Orochi.

And with us were Nobunaga Oda, Mitsuhide Akechi, Goemon Ishikawa, Kenshin Uesugi, Kunoichi, Magoichi Saika, Shingen Takeda, Nō, Ranmaru Mori, Hideyoshi Toyotomi, Yoshimoto Imagawa, Tadakatsu Honda, Ieyasu Tokugawa, Mitsunari Ishida, Nagamasa Azai, Sakon Shima, Yoshihiro Shimazu, Kotarō Fūma, Toshiie Maeda, Motochika Chōsokabe, Kojirō Sasaki, Katsuie Shibata, Kiyomasa Katō, Kanbei Kuroda, Muneshige Tachibana, Ujiyasu Hōjō, Hanbei Takenaka, Motonari Mōri, Aya, Masanori Fukushima, Takatora Tōdō, Munenori Yagyū, Nobuyuki Sanada, Yoshitsugu Ōtani, Kojūrō Katakura, Kagekatsu Uesugi, Takakage Kobayakawa, Toyohisa Shimazu, Naomasa Ii, Masayuki Sanada, Sasuke, Katsuyori Takeda, and Hidetada Tokugawa who are in their Samurai Warriors 4, Samurai Warriors 4-II, and Samurai Warriors: Spirit of Sanada appearances and wielding their weapons from those three games.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Okehazama, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to the ten girls here, but I'm going to put the touches to my plan to unite the Warriors of Japan, and we're also in for an epic battle because we're going to take down Masamune Date, who formed an alliance with Hisahide Matsunaga, in order to get revenge on me and Lori for what we did in slaying The Serpent King, Orochi.

Me: That's right, Lincoln. After what we found out about them from the intel, these two have caused a lot of trouble for the last time.

Nico: Hisahide's nothing more than a villain infamous for his cruelty, violent nature and cunning, and for defying Nobunaga and all for his own ambition, and he's done a lot of evil things as well, so he's going to get The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's right, and as for Masamune, I've read his history and he's driven by his ambitions, but he's incredibly reckless and he rarely listens to his retainers. But, Keiji also told me something else that really disturbed us: I found out that Masamune was also a strong supporter of The Serpent King, Orochi, and he believed Orochi would bring peace.

Lori: Orochi's darkness corrupted Masamune's view of him, and this is what happened to him. So, we know what we need to do: take down and capture Masamune and send Hisahide to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's right, Lori, and thanks for joining us, Bertrand.

Bertrand: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I know you have a plan in order to stop Masamune and Hisahide.

Lincoln: I always do. (To Nobunaga Oda, Mitsuhide Akechi, Goemon Ishikawa, Kenshin Uesugi, Kunoichi, Magoichi Saika, Shingen Takeda, Nō, Ranmaru Mori, Hideyoshi Toyotomi, Yoshimoto Imagawa, Tadakatsu Honda, Ieyasu Tokugawa, Mitsunari Ishida, Nagamasa Azai, Sakon Shima, Yoshihiro Shimazu, Kotarō Fūma, Toshiie Maeda, Motochika Chōsokabe, Kojirō Sasaki, Katsuie Shibata, Kiyomasa Katō, Kanbei Kuroda, Muneshige Tachibana, Ujiyasu Hōjō, Hanbei Takenaka, Motonari Mōri, Aya, Masanori Fukushima, Takatora Tōdō, Munenori Yagyū, Nobuyuki Sanada, Yoshitsugu Ōtani, Kojūrō Katakura, Kagekatsu Uesugi, Takakage Kobayakawa, Toyohisa Shimazu, Naomasa Ii, Masayuki Sanada, Sasuke, Katsuyori Takeda, and Hidetada Tokugawa) And it's an honor to meet all of you.

Tadakatsu Honda: It's an honor to meet you too, Lincoln. Ina has told us about you, and Lord Liu Bei told us of what you all have done in defeating Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu.

Nobunaga Oda: And now, you desire to unite all of us as well?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Lord Nobunaga. When the world of The Three Kingdoms and your world merged with ours, and the girls from those two worlds are in my harem after I rescued them, I had a plan to unite The Three Kingdoms and the Warriors of Japan into one, and I haven't forgotten that all of you united to take down Orochi when he appeared.

Mitsuhide Akechi: Yes, that's correct.

Ranmaru Mori: And now, you intend to permanently unite us into one powerful force. Sun Ce told me of this on the day you all went after Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu at Hu Lao Gate, and you made sure they both paid the price for their crimes, impressive.

Luna: Now, we just need to take down Masamune Date and Hisahide Matsunaga, but it's not going to be easy.

Hanbei Takenaka: That's right. We also got word that remnants of Dong Zhuo's army have joined Masamune and Hisahide, and they want revenge for what happened at Hu Lao Gate.

Lincoln: Even dead, that swine's appetite for destruction just won't quit.

?: Perhaps, but this is something we should also use to our advantage.

Suddenly, we saw five more figures come out, they were Meng Huo and Zhu Rong in their Dynasty Warriors 7 appearances and wielding their weapons from Dynasty Warriors 7 and 8, Diao Chan, Lu Lingqi, and Chen Gong who are in their Dynasty Warriors 8 and Dynasty Warriors 8: Xtreme Legends appearances and wielding their weapons form Dynasty Warriors 8 and Dynasty Warriors 8: Xtreme Legends.

Lincoln: Meng Huo, Zhu Rong, Diao Chan, Lu Lingqi, and Chen Gong, I'm glad you all could make it, and it's an honor to meet you all.

Chen Gong: It's an honor to meet you as well, Lincoln. I understand that many of you don't find me as trustworthy since you knew of my associations with Master Lu Bu.

Lincoln: Yes, but I'm going to look past that since you, Diao Chan, and Lu Lingqi weren't at Hu Lao Gate when we went after Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu.

Diao Chan: That's actually because we were at Chang An at the time of your attack, but not on the orders of Dong Zhuo, but on Lord Lu Bu's orders.

Me: But, why?

Lu Lingqi: My father didn't want me or Lady Diao Chan to fight at Hu Lao Gate, since he knew that it would mean one thing: that Lincoln would be the one to kill him and that gluttonous swine, and Chen Gong eventually saw that the battle would end with their deaths. But, none of us harbor any anger towards you, Lincoln.

Diao Chan: She's right, we don't, and my father, Wang Yun, wishes to thank you for what you've done in killing Dong Zhuo and ending this period of turmoil, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I see. Now, then, I believe it's time to get to work.

Suddenly, we saw a White Night Dragon land in front of us, and with it were the ten girls.

Nico: Kristjana, did you…?

Lincoln: No, it's not Kristjana, Nico. (Senses her brainwaves) (Gasps) Aurora Nightingale?!

Aurora Nightingale: That's right, Lincoln.

Me: Another White Night Dragon Gene-Slammer, wow.

Lincoln: Yep, but we'll have to talk later. Now that the ten girls are out of harm's way, it's time to put an end to Masamune and Hisahide's coalition.

Lincoln made a map of Okehazama with his powers, and he points to the areas of Narumi Castle, Washizu and Marune Garrisons, and a path in the north.

Lincoln: Since Okehazama is protected by overhanging cliffs, this'll make Masamune and Hisahide think they're safe, which is exactly how they'll be when we hit them with an ambush from the north. But, first things first, we'll seize control of Narumi Castle, and then, wipe out the assault forces that are heading for Washizu and Marune Garrisons. (Points to Nakajima Garrison) But, we're not to head for here. If we attack Nakajima Garrison, the ambush will be ruined, so we're leaving it while we're prioritizing our attacks on the three garrisons.

Toshiie Maeda: Masamune won't like it if we stop their assaults on Narumi Castle and Washizu and Marune Garrisons, and because of his hotblooded nature and bad temper, he'll send more troops to take them down.

Lincoln: Exactly, Toshiie. So, now that we know what to do, it's time to head out.

We then got to work by following Lincoln's plan to seize control of Narumi Castle and wipe out the assault units heading for Washizu and Marune Garrisons. When the news hit Masamune, this caused him to react exactly as Toshiie said.

Masamune Date: Those pests?! Send more troops immediately and (Sees the remnants of Dong Zhuo's men leaving) What are you all doing?!

Soldier: We serve only Lord Dong Zhuo, and we will take our revenge on Team Loud Phoenix Storm ourselves.

The remnants went after us.

Lori: Lincoln, I spotted the remnants of Dong Zhuo's men, they're heading right for us.

But, before they could come after us, Tadakatsu Honda stood his ground and he swept some of them aside with his spear, and this induced panic among the remnants of Dong Zhuo's men.

Tadakatsu Honda: Come, warriors of Dong Zhuo. No matter how many you throw at me, I will overcome you.

This frightened them greatly, and we were amazed.

Lincoln: Incredible.

Sun Shang Xiang: Most impressive, Lord Tadakatsu.

Me: He just swept some of them aside with one swing of his spear, and he's frightened them?! Whoa.

Nico: Now, I know where Ina has gotten her strength from, her father's trained her well in the ways of battle.

Soldier: No, we can't run now, we must avenge Lord Dong Zhuo now!

The remnants of Dong Zhuo regained their courage and came after us again. But, Tadakatsu cuts every last one of them down and none of them are left standing, and this really amazed us.

Tadakatsu Honda: Their loyalty to Dong Zhuo was indeed strong.

Lincoln: And so was their desire to avenge him, Lord Tadakatsu, but their act of betrayal has already angered Masamune to no end. Now, strike them down from the north and put an end to Masamune ambitions and Hisahide's twisted schemes.

We followed Lincoln's lead and ambush Masamune and Hisahide by charging down from the northern path, and it sent their men into a panic. When Masamune Date and Hisahide Matsunaga saw us, the One-Eyed Dragon was thrown into a rage and the same went with Hisahide Matsunaga.

Masamune Date: Lincoln Loud, I will make you and Lori pay for what you did in slaying Orochi, he was the only one who could've brought peace to the land.

Lincoln: No, Masamune, you're wrong about what you said, it seems as though Orochi's darkness is still inside you even after we sent him to his eternal slumber, and you've gone too far in using the darkness inside Masamune for your selfish reason, Hisahide.

Nobunaga Oda: And you do not deserve any mercy nor forgiveness from any of us.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and the Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Maria, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Bertrand, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Masamune Date and Hisahide Matsunaga, and we fire powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln tied Masamune Date and Hisahide Matsunaga up in rainbow energy chains, so they can't escape. We then powered down, but we still have our weapons out.

Masamune Date: You think this is over?!

Lincoln: It is, Masamune. Now, to cleanse you of the last bit of Orochi's darkness.

Lincoln fired a blast of purifying light and purified Masamune Date of the last bit of Orochi's darkness in him. This angered Hisahide Matsunaga, but Lori had her sword pointed at the vile psychopath.

Masamune Date: Wh-what did you…? (Suddenly remembers) Oh, now I remember. I've been a fool to be taken advantage of by Hisahide, and because of Orochi's darkness that was inside me. So, what do you intend to do to me?

Lincoln: I can tell you this, Masamune: you're not going to die here.

Lincoln freed Masamune Date and offered his hand, which Masamune accepted, and Lincoln helps him up and Masamune Date joined us, and just in time as Lincoln turned to Hisahide Matsunaga.

Lincoln: (To Hisahide Matsunaga) And as for you.

Hisahide Matsunaga: You've ruined everything, I could've finally destroyed Nobunaga and all of you if you hadn't… !

Those would be the last words Hisahide Matsunaga would speak as Lincoln eventually cut him down and when Hisahide's spirit appeared, Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, and we cheer wildly as we eventually holster our weapons.

Lincoln: Burn in Hell forever, Hisahide Matsunaga. (To Aurora Nightingale) And it's good to see you again, Aurora Nightingale.

Aurora Nightingale reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of White Night Dragon, and she's dressed in a blue sleeveless vest, blue and purple sleeveless top, blue skirt, blue pants, blue sneakers, blue snow cap, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with water, light, and dragons on the coattails, and White Night Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back a large White Night Dragon-themed greatsword with White Night Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, White Night Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large light blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Aurora Nightingale: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Aurora Nightingale and they hugged, and Aurora Nightingale's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Nightingale: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Aurora Nightingale, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and you're in for an awesome surprise: she was born with immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis.

Me: That's incredible.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she's defended and protected me from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's fury and almost got them sent to a federal prison system when they almost got that close to killing me in a deranged fury.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: And based on your previous near-death experiences, I just know it's going to be bad.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Aurora Nightingale's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Aurora Nightingale: (Surprised) A Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love?! Does that mean…?!

Lincoln: (Smiles) Yep, you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Aurora.

Aurora Nightingale had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Aurora Nightingale's waist and Aurora Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Aurora Nightingale's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Lyudmila Andreyevna Ruslanova, Shibuya Inori, Virginia Robertson, Aira Payvikki Linnamar, Eleonore Giovanna Gassion, Grace Maitland Steward, Joanna Elizabeth Stafford, Manaia Matawhaura Hato, Maria Magdalene Dietrich, and Silvie Cariello from Luminous Witches.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lyudmila Andreyevna Ruslanova, Shibuya Inori, Virginia Robertson, Aira Payvikki Linnamar, Eleonore Giovanna Gassion, Grace Maitland Steward, Joanna Elizabeth Stafford, Manaia Matawhaura Hato, Maria Magdalene Dietrich, and Silvie Cariello from Luminous Witches.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lyudmila Adrevevna Ruslanova: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Lyudmila Adrevevna Ruslanova and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from the wrath of Masamune Date who was corrupted by Orochi's darkness and Hisahide Matsunaga, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope,

Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand and on the back of his massive left hand is a Stone of Gelel embedded in it, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lyudmila Andreyevna Ruslanova: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and the nine clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lyudmila Andreyevna Ruslanova: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lyudmila Andreyevna Ruslanova, Shibuya Inori, Virginia Robertson, Aira Payvikki Linnamar, Eleonore Giovanna Gassion, Grace Maitland Steward, Joanna Elizabeth Stafford, Manaia Matawhaura Hato, Maria Magdalene Dietrich, and Silvie Cariello with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at Okehazama, and they were shocked when they found out the ones we went after were Masamune Date who was corrupted by the last bit of Orochi's darkness and Hisahide Matsunaga who used this to his advantage.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what happened at Okehazama with us following his strategy, and Lincoln purifying Masamune Date of the last bit of Orochi's darkness and killing Hisahide Matsunaga and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Aurora Nightingale have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Lincoln's plan to unite the Warriors of Japan has finally been fulfilled, and now, we have both the Warriors of The Three Kingdoms and the Warriors of Japan on our side.

Oichi: I'm impressed with what you've done today, Lincoln.

Ina: Indeed, you not only came up with a brilliant plan, but you also purified Masamune Date of the last bit of Orochi's darkness that was still inside him.

Ginchiyo Tachibana: And you sent that despicable Hisahide Matsunaga to The Black Gates forever, and your plan has finally been fulfilled.

Gracia: Now, we'll truly be ready for the big day.

Diao Chan: The day of the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer's return, and I can't believe that Damian Alaister would do something this evil.

Lincoln: I don't think there's a level of evil that would fit The Church of Necrom for all the things they did six years ago and what they've done to us when we've been going after them, Diao Chan.

Laney: Actually, there is, Lincoln. I'd put them at Level 24.

Me and Nico: (Gasps) That's the highest level of evil.

Lori: Fitting for those Satanic monsters.

* * *

After the epic battle at Okehazama and sending Hisahide Matsunaga to The Black Gates forever and purifying Masamune Date of the last bit of Orochi's darkness in him, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Aurora Nightingale saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Aurora Nightingale: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Nightingale: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aurora, how did you save Lincoln when he almost got killed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and it almost got them sent to a federal prison system?

Aurora Nightingale: That's a story that I still remember all too well. One day, I was going for a walk in Royal Woods for some fresh air. But, then, I heard a loud scream for help and it was coming from The Loud House, and I knew just who it was that made that loud scream for help: it was Lincoln, and I'd immediately thought that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are attacking him yet again. I ran up to The Loud House and I kicked the door in, and when I got inside, the house was a mess, and then, I heard the sounds of screaming coming from the kitchen, I ran in there, and I saw Lincoln getting mangled and beaten up by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were completely deranged and insane, and they were beating him up. I ran up and pushed Lori and Lynn off Lincoln and threw them at Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they crashed like bowling pins. Then, I ran up to Lincoln who was really mangled up with a bloody nose and black eye. I was about to get him to his room, but Lori and Luan punched me hard in the face and Lola and Lisa held Lincoln and Lynn charged in with a knife, but I pushed Lincoln out of the way, and I got stabbed in the stomach and they laughed evilly as Lincoln saw me fall down in a pool of blood. That's when he snapped and I saw his eyes turn blood red and his fangs come out since I found out Adriana's vampire blood saved him. He threw Lynn hard into a wall with his vampiric strength and he fired five blasts of darkness and trapped Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan inside them. Then, the rest of the family saw Lincoln helping me when I got stabbed and Lori, Lynn,

We were really pissed off at what those evil demons did, especially Lynn who was possessed by Dark Lynn.

Nico: Why, those heartless, little… !

Aurora Nightingale: I know, Nico. But, Lincoln wasn't going to let me die, I allowed him to bite me on the neck, and he healed my stab wound on my stomach and he fed on my blood. I was okay now, but I wasn't changed into a vampire, and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud went up to Lincoln and they hugged him for saving my life and he hugged them back, and I did the same to Lincoln. Then, we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were tied to chairs in dark energy rope made by Lincoln, and when they saw me alive and well because of Lincoln, they went ballistic. But, then I saw Lincoln fire two powerful blasts of water at Lori and Lola and messed up their make-up, and he fired three blasts of light at Lynn, Lisa, and Luan and it hit them. We soon found out Lincoln had gotten cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis from my blood and we were impressed. But, we were still angry at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they were about to call the cops and have them put in a federal prison system for life, but Lincoln decided on their punishment: he then made a wave of water and he picked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan up and sent them to the basement in isolation cubes where they'd remain there for nine weeks, and we hugged Lincoln and we hugged him back.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save Aurora Nightingale and what Lincoln did in sending the five mean sisters to the basement and demonstrating his new powers.

Me: Whoa, first, he got cosmic pyrokinesis from Varya Pohzar's blood, then, he got vampire and dark powers from Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood, and he got cosmic hydrokinesis and ictiokinesis from Aurora Nightingale, that's so awesome.

Nico: Big time awesome! Wow! But, Lincoln, that was so awesome that you saved Aurora's life by biting her and she didn't turn into a vampire, that's incredible.

Lincoln: I know, but I soon found out that if those I love were bitten by me, their injuries would be healed and any illness they suffer from will be wiped out, and they wouldn't be turned into a vampire.

Eli: Wow, that's really awesome.

Rita: Varya and Adriana saved Lincoln's life by donating their blood, and Lincoln returned it when he saved Aurora's life.

Aurora Nightingale: And that act of kindness he did to save my life would forever be with me.

The Mane 9 had tears on their eyes and smiles on their faces when they heard what Lincoln did to save Aurora Nightingale's life, including all of Lincoln's harem and his kids.

Starlight Glimmer: That's so beautiful.

Twilight Sparkle: You said it, Starlight.

Applejack: His Guardian Angels protected him from harm, and now, he's returned the favor, that's amazing.

Girl Jordan: That really is amazing.

We then got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Dahlia Hawthorne, another enemy of Phoenix Wright.

Nicole: (Gasps) Dahlia Hawthorne.

Lincoln: Uh oh, Phoenix Wright's ex-girlfriend, not good. But, she could be a potential member of The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Good idea, but first, we better stop her because if she sees Phoenix Wright.

Lincoln: It's going to get messy.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Dahlia Hawthorne. When Dahlia Hawthorne saw us, she tried to play the innocent girl.

Lincoln: Nice try, Dahlia, but that's not going to work on us.

Lincoln saw through it, and her true nature was let loose. Suddenly, Betty Boop's eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red-hot energy aura with red hot flames, hearts, and angels, and as she approached Dahlia Hawthorne, she left red-hot energy, red hot flames, hearts, and angels with every step.

Betty Boop: I can't believe what you've done, Dahlia Hawthorne. You poisoned defense attorney Diego Armando and your accomplice, Swallow, and you tried to kill Phoenix Wright after he found out about what you did. But, your crimes eventually came back to haunt you, and now, I'll see to it that you never hurt anyone again.

Suddenly, Betty Boop was surrounded by a massive vortex of red-hot energy with red hot flames and hearts surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Betty Boop emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Betty Boop grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a red-hot energy aura with red hot flames, hearts, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Betty Boop has on a sleeveless long red dress, red high heels, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with red hot flames and angel on the coattails and on the back is Betty Boop with flames surrounding her. Suddenly, Betty Boop felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers, sprouted out from her back, Betty Boop has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Betty Boop has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called World of Betty Boop's Red Hot Fiery Heart Greatsword of Toon Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Betty Boop etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings the pommel. Betty Boop has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists, along with her gold bracelets, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel with red gems for eyes and a red pink gem in its hands for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Betty Boop that said, "Betty Boop, Friend of Popeye the Sailor and Many Cartoon Stars, Famous Cartoon Star of The 1930s, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Red-Hot Flames, Hearts, and Angels"

ベティ・ブープ、セーラーのポパイと多くの漫画スターの友人、1930年代の有名な漫画スター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの、驚くべき強力な学生の友人驚くべき強力な教師、そして真っ赤な炎、ハート、そして天使のマスター

Betty Boop has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIERY RED HOT TOON ANGEL OF TOON JUSTICE AND RED HOT DIVINE LOVE!

We were amazed by Betty Boop's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dahlia Hawthorne saw it, she flew into a rage and tried to attack, but Betty Boop made a heart made of red flames and she blew a kiss and sent it flying at Dahlia and it hits her and burned her.

Lincoln: (Wolf Whistles) Wow, Betty Boop, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Betty Boop: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Red Hot Fiery Angel and Divine Heart Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we teach Dahlia Hawthorne a lesson?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Betty.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Betty Boop.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to put you in your place, murderer.**

Betty Boop and Lincoln went after Dahlia Hawthorne, and they powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red hot energy, hearts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, and Angels at Dahlia Hawthorne, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and sent her to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered wildly for what Betty Boop and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Betty Boop's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Betty Boop: That'll teach that bad girl a lesson. Thank you for helping me take down Dahlia Hawthorne, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Betty.

Suddenly, Betty Boop wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Betty Boop's face, they kissed passionately as Betty Boop's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and red hot flames raging behind them and hearts falling from the skies and we all cheered wildly, and they sucked in and absorbed the flames.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call awesome.

Me: You said it, Nico, and we now have a new member of The Masters of Evil.

Minerva Mink: And Betty Boop transformed and she and Lincoln taught that bad girl Dahlia a lesson before she could go after Phoenix Wright.

Lincoln: That's right, and I can't believe they used to date long ago.

Nicole: They did, but it ended really badly when she was caught for what she did.

We returned home to the World Tree Estate and we told Vypra of what happened today and Dahlia Hawthorne's now in their prison and she's going to be a new member of The Masters of Evil.

---

Later it was time for Irma's first ever Ambassador Mission and it was in the action packed world of Metal Gear Solid. I went over to Starlight who was sitting on the sofa with a REALLY HUGE Belly.

Me: How are you feeling Starlight?

Starlight Glimmer: Really heavy but I'll make it.

Me: Good.

Nico: I have a feeling this is gonna be an awesome baby shower by the time we get back. Anyone else wanna go with Irma? Besides Carter and 2 Rabbids?

Nicole: You know me and Eli will want to go. But lets have Lincoln and the Guardians all go too. Along with May.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: I heard so many awesome things about Snake. He is awesome.

Nicole: He sure is.

Nico: Lets head on out then.

We were off to rendezvous with Snake from Metal Gear Solid.

We were off to Alaska.

We later arrived. Out came Snake.

Snake: Miss, I don't know who you are. But this area's too dangerous for kids to hang around.

Irma: Oh I'm gonna be all right. My name is Irma Lair and we are here to see you Snake.

We came out.

Me: An honor to finally meet you Liquid Snake.

Nico: We are…

Snake: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you guys.

Nicole: Same here.

We introduced ourselves and it was awesome.

Snake: Awesome to meet you all.

Eli: Same to you Snake.

Lincoln: I take it you heard about me being…

Snake: Placed into the Super Smash Bros. Roster? Yeah that was really amazing.

Me: That day still has us reeling to this day.

Solid Snake. Not Liquid Snake. Liquid Snake is a separate character.

Me: Sorry.

Solid Snake: No worries.

Me: All your fellow video game friends say hello by the way.

Solid Snake: Tell them I wish them the same.

Me: Will do.

Quiet then came.

Quiet: Well hey there. Team Loud Phoenix Storm. An honor.

May: You too Quiet.

Nico: Nice to meet you finally.

Carter: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Me: They are funny but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Nico: But they are very funny and great for a laugh.

Quiet: They sure look funny.

Taranee: Yeah they are hilarious.

Nico: So, do you have a mission here?

Quiet: Yes we do.

Snake: We're going after remnants of FOXHOUND.

Me: So they are still operating even though they were disbanded.

Eli: And I sense them coming.

One of the Rabbids tried reaching for one of Snake's grenades.

Snake: Hey, don't play with that! It's not a toy!

Rayman grabbed the grenades.

Me: See they aren't that bright.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Uh oh. Look out!

I fired an energy blast and it hit a bunch of FOXHOUND Soldiers coming and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Snake: Wow! Nice one.

Carter: Lightspeed Rescue!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: Time for some action!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the FOXHOUND Troops all over.

Will Vandom: Lets get them! GUARDIANS UNITE!

We went guardian!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma Lair: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia Hale: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian Hale: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

We were ready!

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted numerous FOXHOUND Soldiers left and right!

Snake fired a remote controlled missile.

It went at the FOXHOUND Soldiers and it slammed into them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blasted them to smithereens.

Nico: Take that!

Quiet: YEAH!

Snake whipped out his modified pistol.

And he blasted numerous soldiers heads off.

Nico: Nice shooting!

Snake: Thanks.

Eli: Taste this!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and blew many FOXHOUND soldiers to dust.

Snake then put a small explosive on the ground.

Snake: Taste this.

Then it exploded in the soldiers faces.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Me: Lets see how they like laughing themselves to death.

I pulled out a grenade filled with the real Joker Poison.

I then pulled the pin and threw it and then it exploded in the FOXHOUND Soldiers faces and they were laughing hysterically and uncontrollably and they had that demented grin.

Snake: Nice! But let's get rid of the bodies so I don't have to look at that creepy grin.

Me: The Joker may be dead and gone but his laughing poison is really handy.

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated the bodies into ash.

May: That did it.

Nico: Yep.

Irma: That was awesome though.

Snake: Nice job! But fair warning: if you thought the 20 Days of Darkness were dark, what we see during the remaining 3 missions might be even darker. Sure you guys can handle it?

Me: We will try.

Nico: Besides we've handled many wars and all that. We'll be ready.

Elu: Yeah we'll be ready.

Snake: Good.

Quiet: Brace yourselves though.

Later we came back.

Nico: That was awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Varie: Wow that was intense.

Me: It was.

May: Next time, Ed the Protector should go with you guys.

Nico: Good idea.

Irma: Yeah it was.

Nico: Yep.

Later we were having Starlight's Baby Shower and she was getting lots of awesome gifts.

Starlight got everything. But then as Starlight was drinking soda she then felt an intensely sharp pain and then water poured down her legs! THAT CAN ONLY MEAN ONE THING!

Me: OH MAN! STARLIGHT IS IT TIME!?

Starlight Glimmer: YEAH IT IS!

Flamberge: HOLY SHIT! STARLIGHT'S GOING INTO LABOR!

Me: Oh boy oh boy! LETS GET HER TO THE HOSPITAL PEOPLE!

Vypra: Lets go lets go!

Me: Lets go!

We were getting Starlight Glimmer to the hospital and we arrived and Lincoln and Starlight's kids were waiting outside.

We were waiting.

Flannery: You think she's okay in there?

Starlight Glimmer: LINCOLN LOUD THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT THAT I GOT PREGNANT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL TEAR YOUR INTESTINES OUT AND SHOVE THEM SO FAR DOWN YOUR THROAT THAT YOU'LL BE PEEING ON THE INSIDE!

Lincoln gulped in fear!

Me: Lincoln that's just the Labor Pains talking. She doesn't mean any of it.

Sayaka: Yeah it's not her fault.

Leozack: (to Live Action Optimus) You should be proud of Starlight.

Live Action Optimus: I sure am Leozack.

Later Starlight came out and she had 8 baby girls in her hands.

Me: Oh Starlight they are so beautiful and adorable.

Eli: Oh they sure are.

Starlight Glimmer: (Weakly) Yes they sure are.

We met Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern and Skystorm Comet.

G1 Scattershot: They're so cute!

Nico: The sure are.

Starlight Glimme: Yeah.

Tussle Sprout: Someone needs to watch them.

Ms. Cheerilee: I can do that.

Me: Good idea Ms. Cheerilee.

Sayaka: Congratulations Starlight. We're so happy for you.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks Sayaka.

The Dark Sigers, Shade, Ben Ravencroft and Felix Faust then appeared.

Carly Atlas: Oh my gosh they are so adorable.

Misty Tredwell: We're so happy for you Starlight.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks guys.

Devack: You're welcome.

Roman: Can me, Rex, Kalin, Greiger, Devack, Misty, Carly, Shade, Ben Ravencroft and Felix Faust hang out with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can. And we got a call from Muscle Man. He needs our help at the park. Something huge is going down.

Kalin: Sounds like something huge.

Carly Atlas: Yeah.

Crag: Wonder what it could be.

Lola: We'll find out soon.

Long Haul: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: Hmm. Lets see. How about an Evolved Segmentasapien Gene-slammer next.

Me: Wow! An Ultimate form of Bloxx.

Eli: That will be interesting to see.

Lola: It sure will be amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure will.

Kalin: I hope nothing bad's going on in the park.

Nico: Lets find out what's going on.

Me: Muscle Man said it has something to do with a former friend of his. He'll have to fill us in when we get there.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was our old enemy, Mr. Wertz, and the Supernoobs' former science teacher, and he's broken out of prison to get revenge on us for throwing him in prison and ruining him long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this guy one bit, especially you, your friends, and Anna, Tyler: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Mr. Wertz, and the Supernoobs' former science teacher, and he's broken out of prison to get revenge on us for throwing him in prison and ruining him long ago.

We gasped in pure shock.

Me: That insane nutcase science teacher's broken out of prison?!

Nico: Oh man, that's so not good!

Claire Monroe: And because of what Linky told me about this guy, I really hate him so much, and he's a perfect target.

Lincoln: (Smirks) You mean… The Dark Curse of Azathoth?!

We had smirks on our faces when we heard Lincoln say that.

Claire Monroe: Yep, and it'll destroy his sanity forever.

Nico: Oh man, now that's the perfect punishment for someone like him, nice thinking, Claire. Alright, gang, let's go, we got a former friend of Muscle Man to send to Oblivion for good.

Lincoln: He's a dead man walking when we get through with him, and so is Wertz when he shows his face.

We went over to the park.

---

We arrived at the Park.

Blaster Tron: Scanning for any unusual activity.

Nico: Okay.

We then smelled a delicious scent.

Me: (Sniffs) Chile Rellenos? Oh boy!

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) They smell just as good as my Chile Rellenos.

Laney: Tasty.

Blaster Tron: No hostile activity detected.

Me: Good.

We arrived.

Benson: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Benson.

Mordecai: Hey guys. (Gasp) Oh Starlight congratulations on your new kids.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks Mordecai.

Carly Atlas: You didn't tell me you guys had Chile Rellenos.

Mordecai: We didn't.

Muscle Man: It's my old friend turned enemy Hector! He's back!

We gasped!

Me: Who's Hector?

Hector Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) It's not me I hope!

Muscle Man: Oh no Mr. Casagrande. This is my former best friend that sold fireworks.

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Muscle Man: You guys are not gonna like him

---

Hector is a traitorous fireworks dealer that runs a secret business called "South of the Line" and he is also Muscle Man's former friend and arch-nemesis. He is the main antagonist of Regular Show episode "Firework Run".

He was voiced by Andres Salaff.

Muscle Man, High-Five Ghost, Mordecai, and Rigby go to him in order to buy some fireworks since Muscle Man accidentally blew up the fireworks needed for the 4th of July. Hector at first agrees to buy them the fireworks, but then tells them that the fireworks cost them double their amount. Rigby then asks if they can buy "El Diablo". Hector tells them it is prophesied that if El Diablo is lit, it would kill him, and thus tells Rigby it is not for sale. A desperate Muscle Man begs for Hector to give them the fireworks.

Hector kicks Muscle Man out of the way, and tells him that he will give them the fireworks, on the condition of bringing a package to his friend Armando. They give the package to Armando, and he tells them to sit down to wait for them. Suddenly, Rigby gets too impatient for waiting and the four groundskeepers accidentally stumble upon the "South of the Line" factory, realizing that Hector and his gang put gunpowder in their "South of the Line" chilli rellenos. Armando then signals his henchmen to stuff the four groundskeepers in burlap sacks to take to Hector. Hector gets upset that the four have stumbled upon his factory. He knows that the four are not going to share his secret, since he'll blow them up with dynamite, and goes inside his office to watch them get killed. Muscle Man and the rest of the groundskeepers walk forward and manage to escape.

Hector in a fit of rage tells his gang to hurry up in unlocking the door to get them, but Muscle Man and the others manage to get El Diablo. Muscle Man then gets one of the chilli relleno grenades and tosses them toward a box of others, causing the whole factory to explode. However, Hector survives and is shown to be a cyborg, as half of his head and arms are metallic. He forces Benson to give him his lighter and attempts to kill the four groundskeepers with a rocket gun, but the four groundskeepers manage to dodge the attack and that causes him to set off El Diablo. After creating a gun show for the people at the Park, El Diablo sees Hector and says his name. Hector tries desperately to run away from the firework, but El Diablo fires his firework bazookas at Hector, sending him flying toward the neon "South of the Line" billboard, which explodes, killing Hector in the process, and ending his reign of terror forever.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This guy is a cyborg!? How freaky!

Strike Man: I doubt he gave you guys the Chile Rellenos.

Mordecai: No no we were cooking our own version of South of The Border Chile Rellenos for our lunch.

Rigby: Hector puts Gunpowder in his.

We gasped!

Me: He puts gunpowder in his Chile Rellenos!? That's insane!

Eli: Gunpowder is poisonous stuff!

Lisa Loud: Yes it definitely is.

Devack: What kind of moron eats fucking gunpowder for lunch?!

Nico: Devack language! We don't want Starlight's kids to pick up bad words on their first day of life.

Devack: Oh sorry. I meant what kind of guy eats gunpowder for lunch!?

Nico: No idea. But that is dangerous.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Mordecai: You know, Muscle Man. This really is your fault.

Muscle Man: My fault?!

Rigby: If you didn't set those fireworks off back then, we wouldn't have needed to buy from Hector, we wouldn't have found out his secret, and he wouldn't be trying to kill us!

Princess Luna: I'm sure Muscle Man did that on accident.

Me: Hey hey hey! Muscle Man was desperate to give you guys the best fireworks show ever. Also it was an accident.

Benson: Yeah it was all an accident. He didn't mean to. Besides I had tons of extra fireworks bought earlier so it wasn't needed.

Mordecai: Oh.

Misty Tredwell: Why did you have Mordecai, Rigby, and the others go with Muscle Man back then?

Benson: It was to make sure Muscle Man got the right kind of fireworks.

Misty Tredwell: I see.

Me: But that El Diablo one really packed a wallop.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: But some friend. Muscle Man he was no friend to you.

Muscle Man: You're right. Hector is a monster.

Nico: If Hector wants gunpowder, we'll give him gunpowder once I fire my elemental bazooka at him!

Threatpack: Another new weapon?

Nico: Yep. Nice huh?

Me: Very spiffy.

Lola: It sure is.

Benson: Nico you sure are a great weapons craftsman.

Nico: Thanks. Learned tons of new things and decided to put them all to good use.

Greiger: I can tell that what's going to ensue is a shootout.

Nico: Yep. And Hector better start praying.

Starlight Glimmer: Oh this is gonna be awesome.

Sweet Leaf: It sure will be awesome.

Indigo Zap: Yeah it will.

Blast Off: And lots of property damage will be caused, including the destruction of someone's car.

Nico: Yeah. He will pay for his crimes.

Eli: He sure will. In oil and metal.

Qin: Good way to put it.

Rex Goodwin: Okay, the car part might not happen. But you know what we mean.

Nico: Yeah we do.

Me: But we're ready for him.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: We sure are. We got lots of new tricks now.

Mordecai: That's what we were hearing guys. Wow.

Benson: Wow!

Hex Girls Luna: Pops, can you help watch Starlight's kids while the battle's going down?

Pops: Oh I would be more than happy to Luna.

Nico: She just gave birth to them earlier.

Benson: Great choice Luna. Pops is great with kids.

Starburst Aurora: He's great with all things.

Lola: Yes he is.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks Pops.

Shade: And soundproof the room you take them too.

Pops: Got it.

He took the kids into the house to watch them.

Konan: The last thing we need is Hector using the kids as leverage.

Nico: Absolutely.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding there.

Eli: Hector is coming. I sense him.

Me: All right lets get ready for him.

Qin: We need to hit this monster with everything we got if he is a cyborg.

Ben Ravencroft: They're going to be here any minute.

Nico: Lets get ready then.

Eli: He's coming from the southwest.

Nico: Lets hide and get ready..

We hid in the bushes.

We then saw a figure coming and it was HECTOR!

Muscle Man: There he is.

Lemmy Koopa: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at him.

Hector: I know you're here Muscle Man.

Then the spirits of the rainbow and the Nazca Lines appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a Phoenix Cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We appeared.

Muscle Man: Hello Hector! You know who's going to love kicking your ass? MY MOM!

We laughed at his joke!

Hector: I told you that you and your friends would die for discovering my secret.

Felix Faust: You're more then welcome to try.

Eddy gave Hector both middle fingers.

Hector: WHY YOU LITTLE!? I'll make sure you eat lead for that!

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Hector: Whose side are you on robot!?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted fucking metal ass!

Nico: And we're going to rip you to shreds!

Qin: And send you to the Scrap Heap!

But then Kaos, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, Dr. Starline, King of Flan, Hades Beast Spectre, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, The Tempest and Gramma Stuffum appeared.

Nico: Whoa! Kaos, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, Dr. Starline, King of Flan, Hades Beast Spectre, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, The Tempest and Gramma Stuffum.

Me: Wow! Wanted to make it cover all the primary elements of Harmony.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) That's right. Cool huh?

Kaos: El Diablo isn't to be confused with our teammate of the same name.

INSTIGATOR: But they both are related to heat.

Rhomboid: And both can result in blowing things up real good.

Nico: They sure can. Awesome.

Duff Killigan: (to Nico) (Scottish Accent) We heard you fought Nehelenia.

Nico: We sure did.

Carmen Dillo: And that you used Multiple Man's Ridewatch.

Nico: Yep and made 1,240 cones.

Carmen Dillo: Wow! 4 times the 310!

Me: Quadruple the fighting power.

?: Very clever!

Pangolin and Toady from Episode 6 of Jungle Fury appeared!

---

Toady was geniunely in love with Stingerella. He wanted to get her love. When Stingerella first fought the rangers, Toady enlarged himself and fought Jungle Pride Megazord. But he left when he saw that Stingerella left. Then when Stingerella fought the rangers the second time Toady appeared and told to Stingerella that he loves her. She now loved him too and they united. Together they easily defeated the rangers and left. Then they arrived to the mountain and tried to cause Volcanic eruption to destroy Ocean Bluff. But they again encountered the rangers. In the final battle with rangers Toady used his force field. But rangers used Claw Cannon and peneprated it and destroyed Toady.

---

Me: Toady! I remember you! You were in love with Stingerella and to get her love for you. Also you and Stingerella united and and easily defeated the rangers!

Nico: That was awesome!

Toady: It sure was.

Pangolin: It sure was.

Maria: Why's Toady with you?

Pangolin: Because both of us can use shields.

Nico: Good reason.

We got the usual battles underway!

---

## Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pain Yatta, Tussle Sprout and Golden Queen VS Kaos - Nico's Rescue and adding Jetman to the team

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico did good taking down Nehelenia in his Rescue. He made a good call adding the Jetman to the team.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure did and that was a really awesome and perfect choice too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Thunder Sparkle: The Jetman were popular back in the 1990's and they were awesome.

Spyro: Yeah in 1995. So awesome.

Pain Yatta: It sure is. I think that's cool.

Kaos: I do too! Lets do it for I, KAOS, Command it!

Twilight Sparkle: This will be fun!

She activated her Eyecon.

HERPO THE FOUL AND KAOS!

Kaos: Eh?

Twilight Sparkle: A Greek Wizard that bred the Basilisk.

Kaos: Interesting.

Twilight activated Kaos's ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Little Cheese, Tech Skylanders, Dr. Krankcase, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Us having all the Secondary Riders help out

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) It was awesome that Nico, Morpheus, and the others had all the Secondary Riders help out. But we'll see Iori again.

Pinkie Pie: You bet we will! It was awesome how they helped out in Nico's Rescue.

Featherweight: It sure was amazing.

Little Cheese: I'll say. That was cool.

Sprocket: It sure was awesome.

Dr. Krankcase: You got that right.

INSTIGATOR: Yeah that was neat. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie got out her Eyecon.

BOB HOPE AND INSTIGATOR!

INSTIGATOR: The greatest comedian ever.

Pinkie Pie: Yep!

She activated INSTIGATOR's watch and got his powers.

They fired waves of gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Earth Skylanders, Golden Queen, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Lincoln's rescue and now we have 2 White Night Dragon Gene-slammers

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Octagon: (to Applejack) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Okehazama. And now, we got 2 White Night Dragon Gene-slammers

Applejack: We sure do and that is so amazing that we have 2 of them now.

Apple Bloom: Yeah! One is Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and the other is Aurora Nightingale! How amazing is that?

Thunderbird Apple: It sure is awesome.

Lightning Fritter: It sure is awesome!

Flashwing: J.D. knows one and now Lincoln. How cool.

Golden Queen: I would call that Golden.

Rhomboid: Me too!

Octagon: Same with me. Lets do it!

Applejack activated her Eyecon.

THOMAS JEFFERSON AND THE VREEDLE BROTHERS!

Octagon: America's 3rd President.

Applejack: That's right.

She activated the Vreedle Brothers Ridewatch and got their powers.

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gulper, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - Aurora Nightingale is Lincoln's White Night Dragon Gene-slammer

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff: (to Rarity) I don't need to ask, lass. I know Aurora Nightingale is Lincoln's White Night Dragon Gene-slammer.

Rarity: She is really amazing darlings. And she is also a great member of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Emerald Shine: Boy she sure is awesome.

Topaz Flare: Yeah I'll say!

Sweetie Belle: We found out something really big about her.

---

Aurora Nightingale: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Nightingale: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aurora, how did you save Lincoln when he almost got killed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and it almost got them sent to a federal prison system?

Aurora Nightingale: That's a story that I still remember all too well. One day, I was going for a walk in Royal Woods for some fresh air. But, then, I heard a loud scream for help and it was coming from The Loud House, and I knew just who it was that made that loud scream for help: it was Lincoln, and I'd immediately thought that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are attacking him yet again. I ran up to The Loud House and I kicked the door in, and when I got inside, the house was a mess, and then, I heard the sounds of screaming coming from the kitchen, I ran in there, and I saw Lincoln getting mangled and beaten up by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were completely deranged and insane, and they were beating him up. I ran up and pushed Lori and Lynn off Lincoln and threw them at Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they crashed like bowling pins. Then, I ran up to Lincoln who was really mangled up with a bloody nose and black eye. I was about to get him to his room, but Lori and Luan punched me hard in the face and Lola and Lisa held Lincoln and Lynn charged in with a knife, but I pushed Lincoln out of the way, and I got stabbed in the stomach and they laughed evilly as Lincoln saw me fall down in a pool of blood. That's when he snapped and I saw his eyes turn blood red and his fangs come out since I found out Adriana's vampire blood saved him. He threw Lynn hard into a wall with his vampiric strength and he fired five blasts of darkness and trapped Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan inside them. Then, the rest of the family saw Lincoln helping me when I got stabbed and Lori, Lynn,

We were really pissed off at what those evil demons did, especially Lynn who was possessed by Dark Lynn.

Nico: Why, those heartless, little… !

Aurora Nightingale: I know, Nico. But, Lincoln wasn't going to let me die, I allowed him to bite me on the neck, and he healed my stab wound on my stomach and he fed on my blood. I was okay now, but I wasn't changed into a vampire, and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud went up to Lincoln and they hugged him for saving my life and he hugged them back, and I did the same to Lincoln. Then, we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were tied to chairs in dark energy rope made by Lincoln, and when they saw me alive and well because of Lincoln, they went ballistic. But, then I saw Lincoln fire two powerful blasts of water at Lori and Lola and messed up their make-up, and he fired three blasts of light at Lynn, Lisa, and Luan and it hit them. We soon found out Lincoln had gotten cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis from my blood and we were impressed. But, we were still angry at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they were about to call the cops and have them put in a federal prison system for life, but Lincoln decided on their punishment: he then made a wave of water and he picked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan up and sent them to the basement in isolation cubes where they'd remain there for nine weeks, and we hugged Lincoln and we hugged him back.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save Aurora Nightingale and what Lincoln did in sending the five mean sisters to the basement and demonstrating his new powers.

Me: Whoa, first, he got cosmic pyrokinesis from Varya Pohzar's blood, then, he got vampire and dark powers from Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood, and he got cosmic hydrokinesis and ictiokinesis from Aurora Nightingale, that's so awesome.

Nico: Big time awesome! Wow! But, Lincoln, that was so awesome that you saved Aurora's life by biting her and she didn't turn into a vampire, that's incredible.

Lincoln: I know, but I soon found out that if those I love were bitten by me, their injuries would be healed and any illness they suffer from will be wiped out, and they wouldn't be turned into a vampire.

Eli: Wow, that's really awesome.

Rita: Varya and Adriana saved Lincoln's life by donating their blood, and Lincoln returned it when he saved Aurora's life.

Aurora Nightingale: And that act of kindness he did to save my life would forever be with me.

The Mane 9 had tears on their eyes and smiles on their faces when they heard what Lincoln did to save Aurora Nightingale's life, including all of Lincoln's harem and his kids.

Starlight Glimmer: That's so beautiful.

Twilight Sparkle: You said it, Starlight.

Applejack: His Guardian Angels protected him from harm, and now, he's returned the favor, that's amazing.

Girl Jordan: That really is amazing.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Duff: My goodness lass! That's amazing!

Gill Grunt: It sure was! Lincoln is now protecting his Guardian Angels.

Gulper: Gulper think it's amazing!

Duff: Aye it sure is. Lets do it!

Rarity: We shall!

She activated her Eyecon.

BOBBY JONES AND DUFF KILLIGAN!

Duff: Bobby Jones! Great golfer lass.

Rarity: I agree there. And I'm hoping try my hand at Golfing myself.

Sweetie Belle: Awesome sis!

She activated Duff's Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and golf balls and smashed him down.

## Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Chompy Mage, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - Irma's first Ambassador Mission

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) I heard today was Irma's first Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Fluttershy: Oh it was really amazing and fun. Irma and the team destroyed many members of FOXHOUND and that was amazing.

Mirage Daffodil: It sure was awesome.

Butterfly Rose: Yeah it was cool.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Stealth Elf: I agree there. That was so awesome.

Chompy Mage: It sure was. We're proud of Irma.

Carmen Dillo: I am too. Lets do it!

Fluttershy activated her Eyecon.

CALAMITY JANE AND CARMEN DILLO!

Carmen Dillo: The famous Western Outlaw.

Fluttershy: That's right.

Fluttershy activated Carmen Dillo's Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - Snake is a cool guy

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) Snake's a cool guy. With LOTS of weapons.

Sunset Shimmer: He is really fully armed and loaded.

Phoenix Shimmer: He sure is and that is so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure is awesome.

Sunburn: I think it's awesome too.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! It sure is amazing.

El Oso: I agree too. Lets do it!

She activated her Eyecon.

DAVY CROCKET AND EL OSO!

El Oso: The famous hero Davy Crocket.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right.

She activated El Oso's ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Air Skylanders, Dreamcatcher, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - Starlight having her 8 Girls.

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Starlight had her 8 Girls today. You must be happy for her.

Rainbow Dash: We're all really happy for her. She is gonna be an awesome mother.

Storm Rainbow: You got that right.

Scootaloo: It's gonna be so amazing for Starlight.

Pickle Barrel: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Barley Barrel: I agree there too. So cool.

Whirlwind: It sure is awesome for her.

Dreamcatcher: I agree too.

Tchang Zu: We're happy for Starlight. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash activated Tchang Zu's Eyecon.

LEONARDO DA VINCI AND TCHANG ZU!

Tchang Zu: The famous Renaissance Era inventor and artist.

Rainbow Dash: That's right.

Rainbow Dash activated Tchang Zu's Ridewatch and lightning was surging all over her hands!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Wolfgang, Star Strike and RD Carol Pingrey VS Dr. Starline -

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: Congratulations on having your 8 kids Starlight.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks. It's gonna be so awesome.

Dr. Starline: What are there names?

Starlight Glimmer: We named them Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern and Skystorm Comet.

Dr. Starline: Those are great names!

Starburst Aurora: Me and Fireheart both now have 8 little sisters! How awesome!

Fireheart Flame: Yeah we're so happy!

Dr. Starline: I am happy for you guys too.

Cozy Glow: Me too. So awesome.

Hex: We are all happy for Starlight and family.

Wolfgang: (Australian Accent) It's the best day for Starlight guys.

Dr. Starline: It sure is. Lets do it!

She activated her Eyecon!

DR. ILYA IVANOV AND DR. STARLINE!

Dr. Starline: Who was Dr. Ilya Ivanov?

Starlight Glimmer: He was a Russian Scientist that was known for Artificial Insemination. He was known for his controversial attempts to make a human ape hybrid.

Dr. Starline: Wow! That is unusual!

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was!

Starlight activated Dr. Starline's Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luminous, RD Luan and Jubilee VS King of Flan

---

The King of Flan was next.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) That was amazing that Nico and his group took down Nehelenia forever this time

Princess Celestia: It sure is. Now we've seen the last of that monster.

Amber Morning: We sure have. Good riddance.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there. She deserved to be destroyed.

Luminous: I agree there too.

King of Flan: You said it amigos. Lets do it!

Princess Celestia activated her Eyecon.

IGNACIO ANAYA AND KING OF FLAN!

King of Flan: Ah Ignacio Anaya the inventor of Nachos. Good choice.

Princess Celestia: Thanks. I thought it was cool too.

Princess Celestia activated King of Flan's ridewatch and got his flan powers.

They fired waves of flan and light and smashed him down.

---

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nightshade, RD Lucy and Dawn VS Hades Beast Spectre

---

Hades Beast Spectre was next.

Hades Beast Spectre: That is so awesome that you guys now have the Jetman with you guys. After 30 years of being out of commission.

Princess Luna: It sure is amazing. Now we have 2 Pre-Zyuranger Teams with us.

Moondust: After 37 to 27 years of retirement. How cool is that.

Snowdrop: Yeah that was so awesome.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: So awesome that they are with us.

Nightshade: Indeed it is my good man. I'm glad we have 2 ranger teams from that era with us now.

Hades Beast Spectre: I am too. Lets do it!

Princess Luna activated her Eyecon!

SIGMUND FREUD AND HADES BEAST SPECTRE!

Hades Beast Spectre: Famous Austrian Psychiatrist Dr. Sigmund Freud. Great choice.

Princess Luna: Thanks.

She activated her Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Wolfgang, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - Starlight is gonna be an awesome mother

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) Starlight's gonna be an awesome mother. And Lincoln's gonna be an awesome father.

Vinyl Scratch: He sure is. I have a feeling I will soon be pregnant.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! That will be awesome.

Cayenne: It sure will be awesome. But we're happy for Starlight.

Wallflower: We sure are.

Adagio Dazzle: We sure are. Pops is doing a great job watching her kids.

Aria Blaze: He sure is.

Sonata Dusk: I think so too.

Gusty the Great: We're all so happy for Starlight.

Metal Sonic: I am too. Lets do it!

Vinyl activated her Eyecon.

CHUCK BERRY AND METAL SONIC!

Metal Sonic: Chuck Berry the famous inventor of Rock and Roll.

Vinyl Scratch: Yep.

She activated Metal Sonic's Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of music and fire and smashed him down.

# Derpy Hooves, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

Cheese Monster was next.

Cheese Monster: Hector puts gunpowder in his Chile Rellenos?! That's crazy! Gunpowder is poisonous!

Derpy Hooves: One thing is for sure, he will never be welcome in the cooking world.

Indigo Zap: And it would taste terrible!

Lemon Zest: Does he even know what gunpowder is made with?

Sour Sweet: It's made with magnesium!

Sunny Flare: That is absolutely nuts! Using gunpowder like that is evil.

Sugarcoat: I agree there. Gunpowder is poisonous and dangerous stuff.

Frosty Orange: Yeah that is dangerous too. Light it on fire and it will explode.

Cheese Monster: It sure will. Lets do it!

Derpy Hooves activated her Eyecon.

BLACKIE DONNELY AND CHEESE MONSTER!

Cheese Monster: Blackie Donnely the inventor of Queso Cheese Dip.

Derpy Hooves: That's right.

She activated Cheese Monsters Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of cheese and lightning and smashed him down.

## Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Nightshade, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - Hector is gonna be one dead man

General Schwarz was next.

Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) Hector is gonna be one dead man. Or dead cyborg in this case.

Ink Rose: He sure will and it will only end one way for him and that is badly.

Moonlight Raven: It sure will. Darkness will destroy him.

Princess Luna: Yes it sure will. He will pay for trying to kill Mordecai, Rigby and friends.

Moondust: He sure will. It won't be pretty.

Snowdrop: Yeah he had this coming to him.

Gari: We'll make the death by El Diablo Firework the least of his worries.

Nightshade: We sure will my friends.

Konan: I agree there too.

Carly Atlas: Yeah it will not be pretty too.

Schwarz: I agree. Lets do it!

Ink Rose activated her Eyecon.

KALMAN TIHANYI AND GENERAL SCHWARZ!

Schwarz: Kalman Tihanyi?

Ink Rose: He was the physicist that invented Night Vision Goggles.

Schwarz: Very interesting.

Ink Rose activated her ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Trixie Lulamoon, Starlight Glimmer, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, RD Lincoln and Lisa Loud VS The Tempest

---

The Tempest was next.

The Tempest: Who does Hector think he is using gunpowder like that!?

Trixie Lulamoon: A heartless monster that's what!?

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right! What he has done shows that he has a heart as black as night.

Princess Amore: And no soul at all.

Flurry Heart: Yeah he has no love at all.

Lilly Crystal: He's pure evil.

Cloud Star: He needs to be destroyed forever.

Minuette: I agree there.

Twinkleshine: He is a monster.

Lemon Hearts: A Monster of pure evil.

Moondancer: Yeah no kidding. What a fiend.

Lyra Heartstrings: Big time. He needs to pay.

Bon Bon: Absolutely there.

The Tempest: I agree there. Lets do it!

Trixie activated her Eyecon!

ANDRONICUS AND THE TEMPEST!

The Tempest: Andronicus, the Inventor of The Weather Vane.

Trixie Lulamoon: That's right. Perfect for the group of The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Trixie activated his Ridewatch and she got his weather powers. They fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Luster Dawn, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Luminous, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum - Hector's Chile Rellenos are nowhere near as good as Rosa Cassagrande's

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) Hector's Chile Rellenos are nowhere near as good as Rosa Casagrande's. I tried the latter myself.

Luster Dawn: Rosa Casagrande's are always the best. She makes all kinds of awesome Mexican Food. Lincoln and Laney both love it themselves.

Cloudkicker: They sure do. Some of the best they've ever had.

Blossomforth: It sure is. Her Huevos Rancheros is really awesome.

Thunderlane: So is her Tamales.

Cloud Chaser: And her hot sauce and burritos are great.

Daring Do: Her Pollo Asada is great too.

Derpy Hooves: She also makes great Caldo de Siete Mares too.

Gramma Stuffum: All her food is most good ja.

Luminous: It really is amazing and awesome!

Gramma Stuffum: It sure is. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn pulled out her Eyecon and activated it.

JOSEPH PRIESTLEY AND GRAMMA STUFFUM!

Gramma Stuffum: Joseph Priestley?

Luster Dawn: He was the 18th Century inventor of Carbonated Water. Which lead to the creation of soda.

Gramma Stuffum: Very interesting ja.

Luster Dawn activated Gramma Stuffum's Ridewatch. She summoned Jellied Squids and Curried Rats! YUCK!

They fired waves of food and smashed her down.

---

Mari and her sisters, Misty Tredwell and Varie VS Pangolin.

---

Pangolin was next.

Pangolin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Mari: It sure will be cool.

Misty Tredwell: You got that right.

Varie: Yep.

They fired waves of fire and water and slime and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Changeman, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, May, C.C., Tsuyu, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Toady

---

Toady was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened Toady's safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of DC Superhero High, they're greatswords with the symbol of Metropolis High School etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Changeman: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in their auras and transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Jungle Fury Rangers: CLAW CANNON! CHARGING! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

RJ: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO BLASTER!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Toady and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Toady you have Failed this city!

Tsuyu: Yeah he has!

Then a green light appeared on Tsuyu's finger and it formed into an awesome Spirit Animal Ring for the Toad.

Tsuyu: My own Spirit Animal Ring!

Isabelle appeared.

Isabelle: The Toad Spirit is perfect for you Tsuyu. Not just because of your Quirk but it's also because the toad spirit animal symbolism in your life comes with the vibrations of success, transformation, family, and fortune. If you have a toad spirit animal in your life, it means you are a family person. You enjoy it and spend most of your time with people who are dear to you including friends and family. Furthermore, these amphibians draw their strength from their ability to adapt and change to different life situations.

Tsuyu: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Amazing symbolism.

Then a green light appeared in front of Tsuyu and landed in her hand and it was the Toad Wild Zord Crystal.

Tsuyu: Wow! My own Wild Zord Crystal!

Nico: The Toad Zord. Cool.

She got her own Crystal Saber as well.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You made your last Chile Rellenos Hector!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Jake: Damn, it's good to be using our regular Legendary modes again!

Nico: It sure is!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL MACHINE FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers Rangers!

Nico: And for good measure…

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers as well as the Fourze, Den-O, Zi-O. Decade, Build and Kabuto Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized Hector all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

We really let him have it.

The 3 Mage Sisters, Flannery, Leozack and Scattershot used the Pop-Star and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Leozack's Leo Cannon, Scattershot's Acid Pellet Gun and the 3 Mage Sisters and Flannery's powers 100-fold.

3 Mage Sisters and Leozack: ELEMENTAL LEO BLAST!

Flannery and G1 Scattershot: FIRE ACID BURST!

Spiders and Roman Goodwin: SPIDERS OF THE RED FLAME BLAST!

Defenders of The Tiny and Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRDS OF THE ORANGE TINY FLAME BLAST!

Fairy Power and Devack: YELLOW FLAME FAIRY BLAST!

Love of The Wolf and Misty Tredwell: WOLF LIZARD GREEN FLAME BLAST!

Nico's Family and Kalin: GIANT BLUE FLAME BLAST!

Wind Farts and Greiger: INDIGO FLATULENCE FIRE BLAST!

Dark Louds and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET CONDOR FIRE BLAST!

Jared's Family and Shade: DARKNESS FIRE FURY!

Family of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: MAGIC OF SALEM BLAST!

Magic Roid Couple and Felix Faust: DARKNESS MAGIC SHOT!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF SWEETS FIRESTORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Abigail Kiralevington, Muscle Man, Pinkie Pie, me and Benson: PARK HOPE MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: EXPLOSIVE ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL BAZOOKA!

Jinx (League of Legends) EXPLOSIVE STYLE: ROCKET BLAST!

Mai Shiranui: EXPLOSIVE FIRESTYLE: FIREBALL BLAST!

Jessica Shannon: EXPLOSIVE STING STYLE: WASP BOMBS!

Peni Parker: EXPLOSIVE WEB STYLE: SPIDER BOMBS!

Entrapta: EXPLOSIVE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER ROCKETS!

Perfuma: EXPLOSIVE NATURE STYLE: CHERRY BOMBS!

Frosta: EXPLOSIVE ICE STYLE: CHILL BLASTER!

Yuna: EXPLOSIVE WATER STYLE: WATER ROCKET!

Toph: EXPLOSIVE EARTH STYLE: BOULDER BOMB!

Makoto Nanaya: EXPLOSIVE WIND STYLE: TORNADO ROCKET!

Tyris Flare: EXPLOSIVE FIRE STYLE: DRAGON BOMBS!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said bombs and missiles.

Lincoln and his harem: EXPLOSIVE FINAL SMASH: ROCKET BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of rockets and the blasts all hit Hector and he exploded in a massive and fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was completely destroyed in a huge explosion and he was reduced to nothing but scrap metal and his spirit was given the black gates.

Nico: Take that!

?: I will have my revenge on all of you for ruining me and throwing me in prison!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Tyler Bowman: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Wertz!

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy and the Supernoobs' deranged former science teacher, Mr. Wertz, and he was incredibly pissed off and insane.

Nico: Wertz, I should've known you'd bust out of prison. But, you just made a big mistake, stupid, now we're really not going to show you any mercy for everything you've done.

Mr. Wertz: I DON'T CARE, I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL AND RULE THE WORLD! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Nico: Looks like prison's not been kind to him. Claire, you sure you still want to give him The Dark Curse of Azathoth?

Claire Monroe: I am, Nico. He's never getting out alive.

Suddenly, Claire Monroe's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, eldritch beings, and shadows, she unholstered her massive Outer Entity Azathot-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached

Mr. Wertz, she left black energy, eldritch beings, darkness, and shadows with every step.

Claire Monroe: Wertz, I will never ever forgive you for the actions you've committed against your former students and the same went with what you tried to do to Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You really make me sick, and now, I will see to it that you're never released from the nuthouse again.

Suddenly, Claire Monroe was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with black tentacles descending from the vortex and darkness and shadows surrounding it, there's Outer Entity Azathot and the Outer God, Azathoth, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Claire Monroe emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THEY'RE BACK - POLTERGEIST 2 SOUNDTRACK PLAYS 0:50 TO 1:49)

Claire Monroe grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon yellow eyes and she has a black energy aura with darkness, eldritch beings, and shadows surrounding her, she has Outer Entity Azathot and with the Dark Kanji in its tentacles emblazoned on her forehead, she has on earrings in the shape of Azathoth with a purple gem for an eye and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its tentacles, she also has Outer Entity Azathot with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its tentacles for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Claire Monroe has on a sleeveless black dress, black frilly skirt, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with eldritch beings, tentacles, darkness, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is Outer Entity Azathot and the Outer God, Azathoth, with darkness surrounding the beings. Suddenly, Claire Monroe felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large black feathers have yellow tips on the feathers. Claire Monroe has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Claire Monroe's massive Vampire Lady-themed greatsword began merging with her Sword of The Goths of Darkness, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy with eldritch beings, darkness, and shadows, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Azathoth's Outer Entity Greatsword of Eldritch Justice, a brand-new greatsword with Outer Entity Azathot, the Outer God, Azathoth, and the symbol of The Goth of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black tentacles for the crossguard, yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large black gem with surrounding black angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Outer Entity Azathot's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large black gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Outer Entity Azathot and Azathoth that said, "Claire Monroe, The Embodiment of Azathoth, Gene-Slammer of Outer Entity Azathot, Master of The Dark Curse of Azathoth, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and the Cthulhu Mythos Beings"

クレア・モンロー、アザトースの化身、外部実体アザトースのジーン・スラマー、アザトースの暗黒の呪いのマスター、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダークアーツ、オカルト、そしてクトゥルフ神話の存在

Claire Monroe has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY OUTER ENTITY DARKNESS ANGEL OF DARK ELDRITCH JUSTICE AND DARK OUTER LOVE!

We were amazed by Claire Monroe's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Mr. Wertz saw it, he flew into an insane rage and tried to attack her, but Claire Monroe fired a powerful blast of black energy with eldritch beings, black tentacles, darkness, and shadows, and it hits Mr. Wertz, and sent the lunatic flying into a wall.

Nico: Wow, Claire Monroe's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And she sent that fucked-up lunatic, Wertz, flying into a wall, awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Claire, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Claire Monroe: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Outer God Azathoth and Divine Outer God Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Wertz once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Claire.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Claire Monroe.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing havoc are finally over, Wertz, and this time, you're never getting out of the nuthouse ever again.**

Claire Monroe and Lincoln went after Wertz, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Eldritch Beings, and Angels at Wertz, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they slashed at Wertz with their massive greatswords and he screamed in pain and then, Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so he can't escape.

Claire Monroe: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Outer God Azathoth and Divine Outer God Love) **Because of your irredeemable nature and the crimes you've committed, Wertz, you are condemned to endure The Dark Curse of Azathoth, and your sanity will forever be shattered.**

Darkness enveloped around Claire Monroe, and then, a circle with the symbols of the beings of the Cthulhu Mythos appeared around Wertz, and we didn't look at what she was about to do, the same went with Lincoln. Then, a single eye opened up right above Claire Monroe and a mass of tentacles appeared around it: it was none other than Azathoth, the ruler and creator of The Outer Gods in H.P. Lovecraft's Cthulhu Mythos, and Claire Monroe spoke in an eldritch language and she fired a blast of dark energy and it hits Wertz, and it destroyed his mind and he was reduced to a deranged maniac. The darkness faded, and we uncovered our eyes, and we saw what happened to Wertz.

Me: Whoa, so that's The Dark Curse of Azathoth?!

Nico: Yep, and that was really creepy.

We didn't look at what Claire Monroe did, and Lincoln beamed Wertz to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Super Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and he'd never be free again. We cheered wildly for what Claire Monroe and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Claire Monroe's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Claire Monroe: That'll teach that lunatic. Thank you for helping me take down Wertz, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Claire.

Then, Claire Monroe wraps her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Claire Monroe's face, they kissed passionately as Claire Monroe's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Old Entity Azathot flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly, and they sucked in and absorbed the flames.

Nico: Alright.

Me: Nice one, guys, and that was The Dark Curse of Azathoth you used, right?

Claire Monroe: Yep, you guessed it.

Lincoln: Now, you guys know why Claire only uses it on those who are beyond redemption, and the same goes with Colleen Elvira Benneschevsky when she uses The Black Speech of Nyarlathotep.

Colleen Elvira Benneschevsky: (Polish Accent) That's right.

Eli: Still, that's really scary.

Lincoln: It sure is, and that's why no one would dare to test the waters with Claire Monroe and Colleen Benneschevsky, Eli.

Brittney: Not if they want to get hit with The Black Speech of Nyarlathotep or The Dark Curse of Azathoth, because these are curses will lead to their sanity being broken forever.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, we got to get ready for tomorrow: we're going to meet The Hibiki Kamen Riders.

Gali: That's right, this is going to be one awesome adventure tomorrow.

Me: We sure are.

El Oso: Hector's death was stronger than if he was killed by the El Diablo.

Irma: Just wish Snake was able to see it.

Tchang Zu: You can tell him on your next mission.

Metal Sonic: I'm sure he would love to hear it.

Me: Yeah I agree. And we also put Wertz back in prison.

Nico: Good riddance.

Aurora Nightingale: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Abigail Kiralevington: Same with me.

General Schwarz: You girls won't regret it at all.

Gramma Stuffum: Let's get Starlight's kids home. I can't wait to feed them some of my food!

Me: Good idea. But we have to prepare for tomorrow. The Hibiki Kamen Riders await.

Nico: Yep. This is the first of what I call The 20 Kamen Rider Big Missions. Lets get ready for tomorrow morning everyone.

Muscle Man: (To the viewers) You know who else likes to have fun on missions like this? MY MOM!

We laughed at his joke.

Nico: But great job guys. Lets head home and get ready.

We cheered. We got Starlight's kids and we then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, At Hibiki Temple, Hitoshi and his team were getting ready for our arrival. This was 2005's Kamen Rider Team and it was going to be awesome to help them out with dealing with one of their enemies.

Hitoshi: That was awesome you helped out the team on Nico's rescue Iori.

Iori: It sure was. I'm really looking forward to having the team come and help us all tomorrow.

Hitoshi: It'll be great to see Gali again.

Tomizo: Yeah it will be awesome.

Zanki: Yep it sure will be.

Hitoshi: Lets get ready for them.

They then pulled out their tuning fork morphers.

Hibiki Kamen Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed in a flash of purple and rainbow fire and then the screen turned rainbow flames.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another fanfic complete.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, Persephone, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Simone Honou the Zhuqiaomon Gene-slammer, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene

Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to meet the Magic School Bus Team and we're going to see a scary haunted house place that was really The Sound Museum. This will be perfect for tomorrow because of Hibiki using music instruments and all that. Also we're going to solve the mystery of the Sound Museum. No monsters this time. They will appear on the next Ambassador Mission. We're also going to meet an Evolved Segmentasapien gene-slammer named Wendy Turvy. Wendy is Nico's friend from Cooking Class and a very mischievous prankster. She is also a great chef and defends her friends from evil. She makes all kinds of great desserts and more. But we will be meeting For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the orphanage where Otto Osworth lived in, and we're going to take down the cruel Sister Thornly, and we're going to make her pay for making Otto's life a living hell. And we're going to meet an Old Entity Hastorr Gene-Slammer named Audrey Brantley, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel who was born with immensely powerful cosmic aerokinesis and she has extensive knowledge of The Dark Arts and The Occult. She's defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Chandler's fury, and she's a master of a dark power known as The Yellow Sign of Hastur, a dark sign that takes the form of The Yellow Sign, and it drives those who are beyond redemption completely insane, and that dark power has earned her the moniker, "The Embodiment of Hastur". Get ready for the missions you've all be waiting for as we do Number 1 of the Kamen Rider missions as we go to Japan and meet the Hibiki Kamen Riders and we're going to battle Orochi, Hitotsumi and Kamen Rider Kabuki and we're going to smash those buttfaces into the dirt with the full extent of our power! It'll be excruciatingly painful for them and an awesome battle!

See you all tomorrow

# SOUND OF THE HIBIKI RIDERS

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AN AWESOME AND EXPLOSIVE ADVENTURE

---

Flying over the forests of Walkerville was Nico, Persephone, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Simone Honou the Zhuqiaomon Gene-slammer, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we got a call from Ms. Frizzle's class that the bus overheated and it was on its way to a mysterious place called The Sound Museum and surprisingly, Simone has actually been to this place before.

Nico: I have a feeling this is gonna be an awesome rescue.

Me: Same here. And Simone thanks for coming with us on this one too.

Simone Honou: You're welcome J.D. It's gonna be awesome to see everyone again.

Rarity: Oh it sure will darlings. I'm so looking forward to seeing everyone again.

Nico: Last time we saw all your friends in Ms. Frizzle's class there weren't that many of us.

Camie: But it'll be so awesome to meet them.

Laney: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Persephone.

Persephone: Anytime Nico. It'll be so awesome to help out on this.

Eli: It's always fun.

Nico: Persephone, are you excited about today?

Persephone: I sure am. I'm really looking forward to meeting the Hibiki team.

Simone Honou: Me too Persephone.

Me: Hitoshi is a really awesome guy. You guys will love how he and his team all fight Makamous.

Eli: They were ugly and scary.

Nico: At least we took care of The Man and The Woman.

Me: And thank goodness they weren't the primary targets for today.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: But we're ready for anything.

Nico: The main targets we're going after are Hitotsumi and Orochi.

Me: I remember seeing them! Orochi was a terrible dragon creature! He was based on Yamata No Orochi.

Lola: Wow! So they are our main targets.

Eli: Now I'm REALLY Glad we took out The Man and The Woman.

Camie: Me too. Thank goodness.

Sirius: Yeah me too.

But then we heard a cacophonous noise that sounded worse than nails grinding on a chalkboard!

Me: OUCH! Man what in the name of Dante's 9-Circles was that!?

Simone Honou: I think we found everyone.

We saw the bus being pulled through the forest.

(Suddenly, Carlos' instrument breaks the silence.)

Tim: What was that?

Carlos: It was me. How was that, Dorothy Ann? I want my instrument to have the power of a thunderstorm, so I put an umbrella on it.

Dorothy Ann: That sounded more like drizzle, Carlos.

Carlos: Oh. How about this? I wanted it to have the roar of a lion, so I gave it a mane.

(Instrument plays again.)

Dorothy Ann: It's a kitten, Carlos.

We went over and landed.

Simone Honou: Hey guys!

Dorothy Ann: Hey Simone!

She hugged her.

Keisha: Boy are we happy to see you guys.

Tim: Yeah we sure are.

Eli: What happened? Why are you guys pulling the bus by hand?

Ms. Frizzle: He overheated.

Maria: Oh man. Maybe I can cool him down for you guys.

Ms. Frizzle: Thank you Maria.

She went and did so as Everyone continues moving the bus through the forest. As they do so, Carlos keeps trying to improve his instrument, but to no avail.

Class: Forget it, Carlos!

Carlos: It looks better and better, but it sounds worse and worse.

Me: Keep trying Carlos. You'll get it.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Carlos, if at first you don't succeed, try try again.

Nico: Exactly.

(Suddenly, a strange sound is heard, but not from his instrument, Carlos gets out of the bus.)

I had ice and icicles forming down my back and that sound gave me the chills!

Carlos: What was that?

Nico: Whoa! Scary!

Tim: All right!

Dorothy Ann: That's a great sound.

Carlos: But it wasn't me. It came from there (He points over to a mansion as the strange sound plays again and lightning flashes.)

Me: Whoa man!

Eli: That is a scary mansion.

Tsuyu: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't with us or they would be scared stiff.

Varie: But where did that sound come from?

Ms. Frizzle: Oh, isn't it mellifluous?

Arnold: That's not exactly the word I'd use for it.

Ralphie: Come on, Arnold. It's just a house. You're not scared of a house are you? (Arnold nods.) Me too.

Ms. Frizzle: What's wrong with you, class? Where's your spirit of adventure? Take chances, make mistakes.

Ralphie: Get scared out of our wits.

Me: Come on guys.

Simone Honou: Yeah we've been in many haunted houses before and they didn't frighten us.

Ralphie: Easy for you to say.

(He tries getting back in the bus, but Wanda stops him.)

Wanda: Don't be such a chicken, Ralphie.

Dorothy Ann: There must be a phone in there. We can call a tow truck. Come on.

Maria: I've done all I can do on the bus.

(As Wanda pushes Ralphie away from the bus, Arnold picks up Liz. Soon, the whole class reaches and gets past the gate.)

Keesha: What a weird place.

Simone Honou: But I've been here before guys.

Carlos: (points to a bat statue with moving ears) Kind of ear-ie, isn't it? Get it, ear-ie? (laughs)

Class: Carlos!

We laughed at his joke!

Rarity: Oh I thought it was funny darlings.

(Arnold walks past chimes that make ghostly noises before he bumps into a tree, waking up an owl and bats.)

Arnold: All I've got to say is if I ever meet anybody I can see through, I'm outta here.

Ms. Frizzle: Whoa, no need to be hasty, Arnold.

(She presses a doorbell button, which makes the windows close and open loudly and a giant bell on the top to ring loudly.)

Carlos: That is some doorbell!

Arnold: Oh, well. Nobody home. Let's go.

(Tim and Ralphie follow.)

Tim: Good idea.

Ralphie: I'm with Arnold.

Carlos: But I need to know what made that sound. (He opens the door.) Come on! (He enters the house.)

Ms. Frizzle: How nice. Shall we?

Ralphie: Must we?

(Everyone enters the house. After Arnold, Liz and Ralphie enter the house, the door slams shut by itself. Arnold jumps into Ralphie's arms.)

Arnold and Ralphie: (scream)

Nico: Luan would be proud.

Carlos: Thanks.

(Arnold walks past chimes that make ghostly noises before he bumps into a tree, waking up an owl and bats.)

Arnold: All I've got to say is if I ever meet anybody I can see through, I'm outta here.

Ms. Frizzle: Whoa, no need to be hasty, Arnold.

(She presses a doorbell button, which makes the windows close and open loudly and a giant bell on the top to ring loudly.)

Carlos: That is some doorbell!

Me: Boy if Shaggy and Scooby saw this place they would have heart attacks.

Nico: Yeah you know how scared they get.

Arnold: Oh, well. Nobody home. Let's go.

(Tim and Ralphie follow.)

Tim: Good idea.

Ralphie: I'm with Arnold.

Carlos: But I need to know what made that sound. (He opens the door.) Come on! (He enters the house.)

Me: Whoa.

Ms. Frizzle: How nice. Shall we?

Ralphie: Must we?

Nico: Ralphie come on.

(Everyone enters the house. After Arnold, Liz and Ralphie enter the house, the door slams shut by itself. Arnold jumps into Ralphie's arms.)

Arnold and Ralphie: (scream)

It was creepy!

Inside, Ms. Frizzle lights a candle. As the class gets a good look at the place, Ralphie tries opening the door, but it's stuck.

Ralphie: Open! Open! Open! (grunts) It's stuck! What do we do now?!

Ms. Frizzle: We say "hello." (echo) Well, that sounds friendly enough.

Me: Nice echo.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah.

(Ralphie tries opening the door again, but no luck. Carlos and Dorothy Ann check out the library.)

Carlos: What a place!

Simone Honou: Yeah.

Dorothy Ann: We've gotta call for help. (finds a phone book) Oh, good. Here's a phone book.

(She opens the book and it makes phone sounds, startling her.)

Me: Whoa! I've heard of telephones but never TELE-BOOKS.

Phoebe: What was that?!

Ms. Frizzle: That was a tantalizing tintinnabulation.

Me: A what?

Lucy Loud: It's a book that makes sounds.

(She pulls a book off the shelf.)

Tim, Wanda and Arnold: No, don't!

(Ms. Frizzle opens the book. As fog rises from it, the book makes a foghorn sound.)

Ms. Frizzle: Ah, foghorns. One of my favorites. Such a big deep sound.

Me: Usually we hear that whenever something stinks too.

Carlos: Maybe one of these books was making the sound I heard.

(He opens a book and it screams like a girl.)

AAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

Me: That is crazy!

Qin: Yeah!

Ralphie: That's it! I don't need to know how this turns out! I'm outta here!

(He trips on a book Liz was looking at. When it falls on the floor, it shows two pink heads laughing evilly.)

Ralphie: What kind of place is this?

(Arnold closes the book.)

Me: Sounds in books?

Aylene C.: So freaky.

Persephone: Eli, are there any Another Rangers here?

Eli: No I don't sense anything. But I do sense the gene-slammer here.

Me: It must be one of the missions that will have the Another Ranger appear on our Ambassador Mission.

Sunset Shimmer: Awesome way to close out my missions with a bang.

Keesha: What are you guys talking about?

Me: It's part of our special diplomatic mission program we have in progress.

Nico: Yep. We enter phase 2 of our missions today. We finished Phase 1 last week on June 30th.

Keesha: Wow. That's amazing. Who has their shot today?

Maria: Gali does. It's her big day today.

Dorothy Ann: That's amazing.

Simone Honou: Yeah it sure is.

Keesha: I wonder who lives here.

Ms. Frizzle: Lived here, Keesha. (She shows her a photo of the house's owner.) Professor Cornelia C. Contralto. Eccentric and collector of sounds. Born in 1807. Disappeared 1892.

Me: I've heard about her.

Nico: Me too. Really awesome how she collects all kinds of sounds out there.

Ralphie: How do you know that, Ms. Frizzle?

Ms. Frizzle: Because after she vanished, they turned her house, this house, into the sound museum.

Wanda: This is the sound museum?

Nico: I've never even heard of this place until now.

Camie: Me neither. This is so awesome.

Dorothy Ann: I knew it! We missed the rehearsal.

Tsuyu: It's so cool how this is a museum for sounds.

Tim: Well, where is everyone?

Ms. Frizzle: Gone for the night, Tim. Which means we have the whole place to ourselves.

Me: Shaggy and Scooby would not like staying here one bit.

Carlos: Oh, boy!

Arnold: Oh, boy.

Eli: Yeah.

(Liz looks at another book with a ghost on the cover. But when it floats, she bolts off and grabs onto Arnold, scaring him. The class heads upstairs and through a hallway of photographs.)

Ms. Frizzle: Professor Contralto devoted her entire life to sound.

Me: That's amazing.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah no kidding. That's so cool that she collected so many sounds here.

(As Tim walks past another photo of said person, her eyes move and watch him. When Tim looks back, the eyes freeze.)

Tim: Huh?! What happened to her?

Ms. Frizzle: No one knows.

Keesha: (gulp)

Qin: It's like she just vanished right off the face of the Earth.

Simone Honou: It sure is.

Persephone: People just don't vanish into thin air.

Me: Well she disappeared 130 years ago. It's a huge mystery.

Brittney: Yes it sure is.

Simone Honou: Yeah but I loved coming here before. It was really awesome and exhilarating.

Sirius: That's so cool how you know this place Simone.

Ibara: Yeah it sure is.

Ralphie: I'll bet you anything she's a ghost, wandering around this house, seeking the perfect sound.

Class: (gasp)

(Everyone enters another room.)

Carlos: Seeking the perfect sound, just like me.

Me: You'll find the perfect sound Carlos.

Ms. Frizzle: Well, Carlos, you'll have plenty of time to find it. We're spending the night.

Arnold: The night?! Here!? But our permission slips didn't say anything about haunted houses.

Me: Arnold it'll be okay.

Qin: Yeah we've been in many haunted houses before.

Tim: Besides, there's no place for us-(He steps on a fireplace tile, which activates a rotating platform.)

Class: (scream)

Tim:… to sleep!

(The platform has brought them to a bedroom which has eight beds.)

Me: Wow!

Laney: These beds are all organ pipe beds.

Ms. Frizzle: Why, look. Eight student sized beds, (enters another bedroom) and a teacher sized annex.

Me: Beautiful and convenient.

Dorothy Ann: It's almost as if someone were…

Arnold: Expecting us.

Dorothy Ann and Keesha: (gulp)

Haiku: I'm not scared of a place like this.

Starlight Glimmer: Me neither.

Persephone: I'm not scared either.

Arnold: Why?

Brittney: We goths are known as the Masters of the Night and we have love of the horrors of the dark.

Me: Very enigmatic too.

Arnold gulped.

Me: But don't worry guys. We'll watch out for you all.

Nico: Yeah.

Ms. Frizzle: Be sure to get lots of rest, class. We have a concert tomorrow.

(She closes the door, the lights go out and the class covers their heads with their blankets. Carlos puts his blanket on his instrument.)

Carlos: Now maybe it'll sound like a ghost.

(But as usual, no perfect sound.)

Dorothy Ann: Carlos, that's the ploopiest yet. It's too late anyway. You'll never find a sound now.

Me: D.A. just give it some time.

Simone Honou: Yeah we have the whole day to think about it.

Carlos: Cornelia, if you're out there, will you help me make this thing sound right?

(Thunder booms and lightning flashes. Arnold is shown wrapped in his blanket.)

Arnold: Um, Carlos, Ms. Frizzle said if you kept asking questions, you'd keep getting answers. Was that an answer?

(Carlos shrugs. Suddenly, the strange sound is heard again.)

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That sound is scary!

Tim: No, but that was.

Wanda: Don't be silly. It's just-(The sound plays again.)

Both: Yikes! Ahhh!

Eli: It's all right guys. We're here for you.

Ralphie: A crazed ghost, bound forever in the chains of eternal torment, coming to get us!

Lana: Ralphie we won't let that happen!

Carlos: Listen! It's, it's…

Arnold: Yeah, terrifying. We know!

Me: Don't worry guys we're all here.

Camie: Yeah.

Carlos: No! It's the call of Cornelia!

Ralphie: Carlos, where are you going?

Carlos: I've got to find out what's making that sound.

(Thunderclap)

Phoebe: Um, shouldn't somebody tell Ms. Frizzle?

Me: We'll all go.

(As the sound plays again, the rest of the class and all of us follow Carlos.)

Me: Okay if this keeps up my back will freeze.

Carlos: Listen. It's getting louder.

Dorothy Ann: And according to my research, if it's getting louder, we're getting closer!

Arnold: Is that good or bad?

Ralphie: Bad.

Eli: I'm not scared at all.

(Suddenly, we hear yodeling.)

YODELLAY YEE HOOO!

Both: What is that?

Me: A yodel!

Carlos: It's coming from in there. I'm going in!

(Carlos heads for a door with a knob shaped like a music note.)

Class: No, Carlos! No!

(The class and us all enter a jungle themed room.)

Class: Wow.

Me: Awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: This is amazing!

Ralphie: Incredible.

(We walk through the room and find a beach, a city and snowy mountains. The yodeling is heard again.)

YODELLAY YEE HOO!

Me: Wow! This is so cool!

Tim: This is one weird house. (ECHOING)

Ralphie: You mean your house doesn't have a jungle, an ocean, a city and an alpine wonderland?

Tim: Nah, the landlord wouldn't go along with it.

Class: Tim!

We laughed!

Me: This is so awesome! It reminds me of our multi-biome park we have back home.

Eli: It sure does. How awesome is that.

Nico: Ms. Frizzle? Are you there?

(Carlos climbs up a hill.)

Wanda: An echo. Maybe it was an echo we heard.

Me: I love hearing echoes.

Keesha: Yeah, but who made it?

(A grappling hook on a rope appears before them. Ms. Frizzle is shown climbing the hill and wearing Mid-European attire.)

Ms. Frizzle: Class, did I wake you?

Me: No you didn't.

Carlos: Ms. Frizzle, was that you?

Ms. Frizzle: Ah, yes. Nothing like a good yodel before bed. Toodle-oodle-loo. (echo)

Simone Honou: That is so awesome.

Nico: We thought you were in trouble for a second there.

Qin: Yeah.

(The strange sound is heard again.)

Eli: There's that noise.

Carlos: Listen! There it is again! The call of Cornelia. Uh, how do we get out of here?

Ms. Frizzle: The only way is up.

(She pulls a red rope which activates a ski lift. The ski lift picks up Carlos and Wanda.)

Me: Here we go.

Both: Whoa!

Ms. Frizzle: Come along, class. Two by two, please.

We flew by them.

(Keesha and Ralphie are picked up by the lift. Suddenly, Carlos and Wanda fall out of the lift and into a room filled with giant instruments. They bounce off a drum and slide down a xylophone. The rest of the class and us follows.)

Me: Wow that was cool!

Wanda: Where are we?

Ms. Frizzle: Professor Contralto built every room in this house to show different things about sound. (She rings a huge gong.)

BLLLOOMMM!

Ms. Frizzle: Ah, simply somniferous.

Nico: The gong always brings out the fighter in me.

(Dorothy Ann spots a giant harp.)

Dorothy Ann: Hey. I've always wanted to play a harp.

Varie: Such a melodious instrument.

(She pulls the string and it vibrates.)

Carlos: Look at that string moving back and forth.

Ms. Frizzle: That, class, is a vibration. You can feel it.

Me: Neat.

Simone Honou: I remember this. It was awesome

(Carlos grabs the string as it keeps vibrating.)

Carlos: Vi-i-i-i-bra-a-ation.

Keesha: Let's get the facts. When the string stopped vibrating, the sound stopped.

(Carlos pulls the string again.)

Carlos: The vibration of the string. That's what's making the sound.

Me: Yeah.

Ms. Frizzle: Very good, Carlos. Sound is vibration. Hear it. Feel it.

Carlos: Are all sounds made by something vibrating?

Ms. Frizzle: Oh, good question, Carlos.

Tim: Come on, Phoebe. Let's try out that drum.

(They climb up on it, pick up the drumstick and drop it, making the drum vibrate.)

BONG BONG BONG BONG BONG!

Both: Whoa-a-a-a!

(Wanda tries a giant gong.)

BLAAAAAAM!

Wanda: Th-th-there-re-re's yo-o-our answer, Ca-a-arlo-o-os.

Carlos: So, I've got to make my instrument vibrate to make my sound. But how?

Ms. Frizzle: As I always say, behind every successful sound is a vibration.

(She rings a bell.)

DDOOOOOOONGGG!

(The loud sound suddenly causes the room to quake.)

Me: UH OH!

Keesha: What's happening?!

Arnold: Now what?

(Arnold and Wanda scream as the wall behind them cracks. When that shaking stops, the class goes through the crack. Arnold is shown covering his eyes.)

Arnold: Can I look now?

(Ralphie taps him lightly on his left arm and Arnold uncovers his eyes. The class enters a stage.)

Me: Wow! A hidden stage!

Tim: Hey, it's showtime!

Nico: This is so cool!

(Carlos spots red glasses on a gargoyle.)

Carlos: Why the glasses?

Me: Interesting.

Ms. Frizzle: You heard sound, you felt sound, now…

(She puts the glasses on Carlos. As they both speak, yellow soundwaves are shown.)

Carlos: Whoa!

Me: Whoa!

Dorothy Ann: Carlos, what is it?

Carlos: I can see sound!

(Liz hands two pairs of glasses to Phoebe and Dorothy Ann and puts a pair on herself. Arnold tries putting on a pair over his own glasses.)

Me: Wow! Sound sight!

Eli: That's cool!

Wanda: Watch this! (As she claps, blue soundwaves close to each other appear.)

Ralphie: Look at me. (As he plays a bass, red soundwaves further apart from each other appear.)

Me: That is neat! Lets see. (I screamed and Blue Soundwaves close to each other appeared from my mouth!)

Eli: That's so cool!

Ms. Frizzle: Listen. (sings high) Hi-dee-hi-dee-hi-dee-hi. (sings low) Low-dee-low-dee-low-dee-low. (As she does, blue and red soundwaves appear.)

Dorothy Ann: Hey, they're different.

Nico: Yeah!

Kaina Tsutsumi: That is awesome.

Nico: I get it. This is a sound museum.

Me: We just found that out about a few minutes ago Nico.

Nico: Oh right.

Carlos: Yeah. When you sing Hi-dee-hi-dee-hi-dee-hi, (the same blue soundwaves appear) look, there are lots of vibrations close together.

Me: That's called High Frequency Decibels.

Phoebe: But when you sing low-dee-low-dee-low, there are fewer vibrations further apart.

Lisa Loud: And that is called Low Frequency Decibels. Very impressive.

Ms. Frizzle: Ah, excellent. High sounds are made by something vibrating fast. (blue soundwaves appear as the glass on a chandelier tinkles as it moves) And low by something vibratin slow. (she bumps an armor suit, which makes a thud sound)

Sirius: That is so awesome.

Ralphie: You know what? These vibrations move kind of like ripples on a pond. (He pictures a pond with a rock being thrown into it.) The waves start in one place and move out in all directions.

Qin: Yeah that is really cool!

Ms Frizzle: An observation of a demonstration!

Littlefoot: I think it's amazing too.

Lola: Boy I'll say.

Applejack: Very amazing.

(Cut to Carlos as he goes back into the room with the giant instruments.)

Carlos: If sound is a vibration, and it moves through the air in waves, and different vibrations make different sounds,..(Dorothy Ann rings the gong. Carlos then touches it, making it stop vibrating.) Stop the vibration and you stop the sound. I've got it! It doesn't matter how looks as long as it can vibrate. DA, I know what to do! I've got to get my instrument!

Me: Lets go get it!

(He leaves the room and heads back to the bedroom. But when he arrives, he finds his instrument gone.)

Carlos: (gasp) It's gone!

Me: Uh oh!

(Cut back to the bedroom as the rest of the class and all of us enters.)

Carlos: Where could it be?

Nico: Don't worry. I'll find it.

Me: We all will.

Ms. Frizzle: There's an explanation, class. The question is, what is it?

Nico: Yeah.

Ralphie: First, Carlos' instrument disappears, then each of us, one by one.

Me: Ralphie don't say things like that!

(A gust of wind blows out the candles.)

Arnold and Dorothy Ann: Ahhh!

We heard the strange sound!

Dorothy Ann: There's that sound again.

(Carlos opens a wardrobe door.)

Carlos: It's coming from in (he suddenly falls down) heeerrrrrreeeee!

(He falls past a jackhammer, a noisemaker, small drum, a big drum, an electric guitar and a bike horn before falling in a pile of hay.)

Dorothy Ann: Carlos, are you alright?

Carlos: I'm fine. I'm just in some sort of dungeon or something.

Me: I don't see any chains or anything like that.

Arnold: Well, if they torture you, don't tell them anything! I'll learn to be a lawyer and meet you back here when we're grown-ups.

Me: Arnold!

Qin: That's a bit extreme don't you think?

Nico: Yeah.

(Ms. Frizzle stops him.)

Ms. Frizzle: This way, Arnold.

(She jumps down into the dungeon. The rest of the class follows.)

We followed too.

Me: Unh!

Sunset Shimmer: Nice landing.

Applejack: At least this pile of hay is here to cushion everyone's falls.

Ms. Frizzle: Coming, Arnold? We're waiting.

(Arnold picks up Liz.)

Nico: We'll catch you Arnold!

Arnold: I think I should have stayed home today.

(Reluctantly, he jumps down the hole and into Ms. Frizzle's arms.)

Arnold: Thanks, Ms. Frizzle.

Ms. Frizzle: Ah, don't mention it, Arnold.

Keesha: Well, Carlos, you got us into this. Any ideas how to get us out?

(The strange sound is heard again.)

Carlos: Listen!

Nico: We're getting close to that sound.

Dorothy Ann: Where's it coming from?

(Carlos puts on the sound glasses.)

Carlos: It's hard to hear exactly. Wait here.

(As Keesha puts on her glasses, we see red soundwaves bouncing off the walls of the hallway.)

Carlos: It's coming from along there.

Me: I can see it!

Keesha: He can't go down there alone.

Arnold: You're right, Keesha. Why don't you go with him?

Wanda: Come on, you bunch of weasly wimps! Let's follow Ms. Frizzle.

Me: Lets all go.

(As we head down the hall, the strange noise plays again.)

Carlos: You can see the soundwaves bouncing off the walls. There, from there, (points to a door) from there!

Keesha: Soundwaves bouncing. I bet that's how an echo is made.

Me: Yeah.

(As the strange noise plays, the soundwaves go through the door.)

Dorothy Ann: Those soundwaves are travelling through that door.

Me: That's where the noise is coming from.

Qin: Yep.

?: Boy crazy huh?

We then saw an Evolved Segmentasapien!

Everyone screamed!

Me: Wait you're the gene-slammer we were trying to find.

Evolved Segmentasapien: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: Wendy Turvy! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with red, blue and yellow hair and had 2 different colored eyes. One was blue and the other was orange and she had multi-color clothes on.

Wendy Turvy: Awesome to see you. We can catch up after we find out more and after your concert.

Nico: But we did find the sound location.

Ms. Frizzle: Good observation, Nico.

Ralphie: Just so long as we don't travel through that door.

Nico: Have you seen Carlos' instrument?

Wendy Turvy: It's in that room.

Ralphie: Then lets leave it here.

Carlos: No! We've got to see what it is!

(Carlos opens the door and sees an old lady playing an organ. She gets up to greet the students.)

Woman: Hello.

Me: Oh hello there.

Carlos: It was you?

Ralphie: Wait a minute. Is it just me, or are you a…? Are you…?

Cornelia C. Contralto II: Professor Cornelia C. Contralto, the Second. (Points to the photo of the original Cornelia) And that is my great-grandmother.

(Cornelia C. Contralto waves to the students, surprising them.)

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you.

Cornelia: Same to you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And Simone it's great to see you again.

Simone Honou: Same to you professor. Just like old times.

Rarity: Oh this was a really amazing experience for us.

Cornelia: Now, listen. You've got a concert tomorrow, right? (Carlos nods.) Are you ready to make your instrument sound richly resonant and resoundingly reverberant?

(She hands him his instrument.)

Wendy Turvy: There it is.

Ralphie: How'd she know about Carlos' instrument?

(Liz points to Ms. Frizzle.)

Arnold: You asked a question.

Me: Yep. And you will get your answer.

(Carlos looks over his instrument.)

Carlos: Let's see.

Ms. Frizzle: Don't you mean "let's hear?"

(Carlos starts removing items from his instrument.)

Carlos: Right. To make a sound, I need to make something vibrate. My instrument couldn't vibrate because it had too much stuff on it. I don't need that, don't need that, that goes, that goes.

He was taking off the extra Stuff.

Cornelia and Ms. Frizzle: I think he's got it!

Me: Yep he sure does.

(Later, the concert takes place. The whole class plays "William Tell Overture.")

Simone was playing the violin and it was cool!

Nico: Ah the William Tell Overture.

Rarity: Oh one of my favorites.

Dorothy Ann: Ready, Carlos? Go!

(This time, when Carlos' cue is up, his instrument plays the perfect sound. Everyone applauds as they finish their performance. Dorothy Ann gives Carlos a hug.)

We cheered wildly for them!

Me: WOOHOO! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Rainbow Dash: YEAH IT WAS!

Eli: Awesome concert!

Nico: Bravo! Bravo!

May: Yeah!

Dorothy Ann: Carlos, that was the perfect sound.

Cornelia: And so, young man, if it's alright with you, I would like to add that wonderful sound to my grandmother's collection.

Carlos: Well, I couldn't have done it without you, Doctor Contralto.

Ms. Frizzle: As I always say, hit it, Cornelia!

Cornelia and Ms. Frizzle: Hi-dee-hi-dee-hi-dee-hi. Low-dee-low-dee-low-dee-low. Hi-dee-hi-dee-hi-dee-hi. Low-dee-low-dee-low-low-low.

Wendy Turvy: This was a really awesome learning experience for sound.

Camie: It sure was.

Me: And it was perfect before the big mission we have with the Hibiki Kamen Rider Team later today.

Nico: They use sound as well.

Me: Very fitting for this rescue/educational trip.

Nico: That is true. I was just about to point that out.

Wendy Turvy: It sure is.

Persephone: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Turvy: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico made all sorts of really awesome desserts in cooking class. I'm a great chef as well as an awesome and great prankster. One time me and Nico made the hottest pie ever. We call it the Cinnamon Death Surprise Pot Pie.

Eli: Whoa that sounds like a pie fit for a Spice Demon.

Lincoln: What's in that one?

Wendy Turvy: It was a pie made with cinnamon and the hottest candy ever: Carolina Reaper Malted Milk Balls. My own homemade creation. They are made with candy made from Red Hots and they are infused with Capsaicin Extract from the Carolina Reaper Pepper.

Nico: They are the deadliest candy in the world.

Me: Whoa! That is lethal!

Wendy Turvy: Yep. We gave a piece of our pie to a local bully and it was so lethal that she wound up in the hospital for weeks because of it. She had it coming.

We laughed.

Rarity: Oh that was really funny darling.

Nico: It was.

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Wendy Turvy: Me too Nico.

Fluttershy: But this was a really amazing trip.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was cool.

Twilight Sparkle: And we got to learn a lot about how sound is made and all that.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: Let's go home.

Simone Honou: Yeah. Ms. Frizzle it was awesome to help you guys out again.

Ms. Frizzle: You too Simone. You have fun with everyone like always. And someday we'll join the team for real.

Me: The opportunity will present itself eventually. We just got to know what sounds like a good day for it.

Nico: Yep.

Simone Honou: See ya later guys.

Carlos: You too Simone!

Everyone waved to us.

We went back home to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue in with the Magic School Bus class in the Sound Museum, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, Yukimura Sanada (Samurai Warriors), Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors), Kanetsugu Naoe (Samurai Warriors), Hanzo Hattori (Samurai Warriors), Musashi Miyamoto (Samurai Warriors), Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Gaz are heading to the orphanage where Otto Osworth grew up in, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to take down the cruel Sister Thornley for making Otto's life a living hell.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the orphanage where Otto Osworth grew up in, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to take down the cruel Sister Thornley for making Otto's life a living hell.

Me: That's right, Linc.

Nico: Oh, I've been waiting for this opportunity to teach Thornley a lesson. After what The Time Squad told us about her and what she did torturing Otto, she deserves to be punished for child abuse.

Lincoln: That's exactly what we're going to do, Nico, and I have my usual ways of doing just that, and thanks for joining us, Gaz.

Gaz: You're welcome, Lincoln, this should be good.

Me: So this is the orphanage Otto lived at. What a dump.

Eli: Yeah. Not the kind of place for kids.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of twelve girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Sister Thornley, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Sister Thornley, and she's going to kill them.

?: That heartless child-abusing excuse for an orphanage owner, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Old Entity Hastorr, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Old Entity Hastorr, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Audrey Brantley, but we'll talk later, we've got to teach Sister Thornley a brutal lesson.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Sister Thornley, and it allowed the twelve girls to get to safety. When Sister Thornley saw us, she was enraged.

Sister Thornley: Who do you think you are to get in my way?! Those brats need to die!

Lincoln: You're not laying one hand on another child or any one ever again.

Me: You give all nuns everywhere a really bad name! They are supposed to care for kids in the name of God and love them! But YOU are the opposite! You are the Nun of Satan!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr.

Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and the Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Maria, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Gaz, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Sister Thornly, and we fire powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so she can't escape. Then, he fired a blast of rainbow energy which encased Sister Thornley's head, and it made a videotape of all her crimes she's done to the children at the orphanage. Sheila and Tom came and Lincoln gave them the videotape and Sister Thornley was taken straight into custody for what she'd done. We cheered wildly for what we did as we holster our weapons and power down. The children who were still here in the orphanage were then taken to the hospital for any injuries Sister Thornley gave them, and they were put under the care of the physicians and doctors at the hospital, and they'll make a full recovery from the abuse they suffered.

Lincoln: That's another child abuser looking at life in prison. (To Audrey Brantley) And it's so good to see you again, Audrey Brantley.

Audrey Brantley reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Old Entity Hastorr, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless midriff top, black skirt, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with darkness and eldritch beings on the coattails, and Old Entity Hastorr on the back, and holstered on her back a large Old Entity Hastorr-themed greatsword with Old Entity Hastorr etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, tentacles for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Audrey Brantley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Audrey Brantley and they hugged, and Audrey Brantley's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Audrey Brantley: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Audrey Brantley, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and you're in for an awesome surprise: she was born with immensely powerful cosmic aerokinesis, and she has extensive knowledge of The Dark Arts and The Occult.

Me: Wow, that's awesome.

Eli: Awesome to meet you.

Audrey Brantley: Same here.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's defended and protected me from the absolute worst of Chandler's fury, and like Claire Monroe and Colleen, she's a master of a dark power known as The Yellow Sign of Hastur, a dark sign that takes the form of The Yellow Sign, and it drives those who are beyond redemption completely insane, and that dark power has earned her the moniker, "The Embodiment of Hastur".

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome. First, there's Varya Pohzar, who's known as The Embodiment of Cthugha, Colleen Benneschevsky, who's known as The Embodiment of Nyarlathotep, Claire Monroe, who's known as The Embodiment of Azathoth, and now, there's Audrey Brantley, who's known as The Embodiment of Hastur.

Me: Awesome Moniker.

Lincoln: That's right, and any who mess with them will either get burned badly or suffer eternal madness by getting hit by their curses.

Me: Yikes.

Ken Knudson: Yeah.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Audrey Brantley's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Audrey Brantley: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Audrey.

Audrey Brantley had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Audrey Brantley's waist and Audrey Brantley wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Audrey Brantley's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Iris Freyja, Mitsuki Mononobe, Ariella Lu, Charlotte B. Lord, Firill Crest, Kili Surtr Muspellzheimr, Lisa Highwalker, Mica Stuart, Ren Miyazawa, Haruka Shinomiya, Honoka Tachikawa, and Tear Lightning from Unlimited Fafnir.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Iris Freyja, Mitsuki Mononobe, Ariella Lu, Charlotte B. Lord, Firill Crest, Kili Surtr Muspellzheimr, Lisa Highwalker, Mica Stuart, Ren Miyazawa, Haruka Shinomiya, Honoka Tachikawa, and Tear Lightning from Unlimited Fafnir.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Iris Freyja: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Iris Freyja and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Sister Thornly, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm. He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Iris Freyja: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and the eleven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their

abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Iris Freyja: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Iris Freyja, Mitsuki Mononobe, Ariella Lu, Charlotte B. Lord, Firill Crest, Kili Surtr Muspellzheimr, Lisa Highwalker, Mica Stuart, Ren Miyazawa, Haruka Shinomiya, Honoka Tachikawa, and Tear Lightning with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Sister Thornley, the orphanage head who made Otto's life a living hell.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing her and him making a videotape of her crimes, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Audrey Brantley have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town. As for Sister Thornley, she was found guilty for the multitude of charges of child abuse and not only was she forced to pay $950 quintillion dollars in restitution, but she was also sentenced to Eternity in The Uranus Prison with no chance for parole ever.

The orphanage she worked at was closed down and the kids were found to be living in an unfit environment and they were all moved to the Gotham Royal York Christian Orphanage where they are in a much better environment. It was much better for them.

---

After ending Sister Thornly's reign of terror, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Audrey Brantley saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Audrey Brantley: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Brantley: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Audrey, how did you defend and protect Lincoln from the absolute worst of Chandler's fury?

Audrey Brantley: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were eating lunch with Clyde, Liam, Rusty, Stella, and Zack in the cafeteria, but our lunch was ruined by Chandler, who kicked the doors down and his eyes were really red with rage and insanity. To make things worse, he had a gun in his hand and he was going to kill Lincoln with it, but I wasn't going to let him do that, so I fired a powerful blast of wind and disarmed him of the gun, then I sent another powerful blast of wind at Chandler himself, and he crashed into a wall. The principal saw the whole thing of what Chandler tried to do, and he was furious at him. Instead of calling his mom, he instead called the cops and they took him away, and Chandler got suspended for five weeks for coming to school with a deadly weapon. But, it would be Chandler's last warning: one more stunt like that and he's expelled for good.

We cheered wildly for what Audrey Brantley did.

Nico: Of all the low things Chandler did because of his Dark Side, bringing a deadly weapon to school to kill Lincoln is one that's crossed a serious line.

Lincoln: That's right, but Chandler didn't care, and we knew we haven't seen the last of him, and he wasn't done yet with trying to get revenge on me and killing anyone who got in his way.

Nico: Jeez, now I'm really glad that Dark Chandler was removed and put in a crystal prison for good.

Lincoln: And he'll never threaten to kill anyone ever again.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Jagi, second youngest of the four Hokuto brothers, and has a very nasty hatred for Kenshiro, his younger adopted brother, and he's here causing havoc.

Kenshiro: Jagi, I should've known he'd show up here.

Lincoln: Oh man, Rei told me about your younger brother, he'd manipulated Shin into taking Yuria, and he even kidnapped Rei's sister, Airi, and all because of his nasty hatred for you, Kenshiro.

Nico: Damn, this guy is completely remorseless and a total monster. In other words, he's getting The Black Gates.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly, Nico. Come on, gang, let's end Jagi's life for good.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Jagi. When Jagi saw us, especially Kenshiro, he flew into a dangerous rage.

Jagi: You!

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up, Jagi. But, we're not letting you run free any second longer.

Sasha (Stitch!): And I've had enough of you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Sasha's eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with ocean waves, butterflies, and water hibiscuses, and as she approached Jagi, she left purple energy, ocean waves, butterflies, and water hibiscuses with every step.

Sasha (Stitch!): You really make me sick, Jagi, you're no true martial artist, you're just a thug who uses dirty tactics and harmed so many innocent people, including your own brother, Kenshiro, not to mention what you've done in manipulating Shin into taking Yuria, and you even kidnapped Rei's sister, Airi, and because of your hatred for Kenshiro. You are nothing but a remorseless monster and you must be destroyed.

Suddenly, Sasha was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with ocean waves and water hibiscuses surrounding it, there's a butterfly flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sasha emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sasha grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her brown hair, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with ocean waves, butterflies, and water hibiscuses surrounding her, she has a butterfly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on butterfly earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has a butterfly holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts. Sasha has on a short-sleeved purple blouse and sleeveless white dress top, purple skirt with butterflies on it, purple knee-high boots, and a long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with ocean waves, butterflies, and water hibiscuses on the coattails, and a butterfly surrounded by ocean waves on the back. Suddenly, Sasha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with purple tips on the large brown feathers, sprouted out of her back. Sasha has on her Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sasha has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Ocean Butterfly's Maelstrom Greatsword of Tropical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a butterfly with water hibiscuses surrounding it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large butterfly wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings the pommel. Sasha (Stitch!) has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold butterfly with pink gems for eyes and a purple gem in its legs for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the butterfly that said, "Sasha, Best Friend of Yuna Kamihara, Expert Fashionista from Kobe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Seeker of Adventure, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Hibiscuses, and Butterflies"

サーシャ、神原ゆなの親友、神戸出身のエキスパートファッショニスタ、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、冒険の探求者、驚くべき強力な学生教師、そして水、水ハイビスカス、蝶のマスター

Sasha (Stitch!) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM TROPICAL OCEAN BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF TROPICAL JUSTICE AND MAELSTROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Sasha's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jagi saw it, he fell into a rage and got out a shotgun to shoot her, but Sasha fired a powerful purple energy blast with ocean waves, butterflies, and water hibiscuses, and they hit Jagi and sent him flying into a wall, and it pissed him off even more.

Lincoln: Wow, Sasha, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sasha (Stitch!): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Butterfly and Divine Ocean Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Jagi once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sasha.

Kenshiro: Allow me to join in as well, I've had enough of Jagi constantly tormenting others as well.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sasha, and Kenshiro also joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to pay for every last one of your crimes, Jagi.**

Sasha (Stitch!), Lincoln, and Kenshiro went after Jagi, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Butterflies, and Angels at Jagi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with powerful martial arts techniques and he didn't see them coming, and Lincoln, Sasha (Stitch!), and Kenshiro threw one powerful punch to Jagi's chest, and it was so powerful, it destroyed his heart and Jagi belched out blood and he died. Then, as his spirit appeared, Lincoln banished Jagi to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Sasha (Stitch!), Lincoln, and Kenshiro did, as Sasha and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Sasha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Sasha (Stitch!): In the immortal words of Nico, Jagi, you have failed this entire world. Linky, Kenshiro, thanks for helping me take down Jagi.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sasha.

Kenshiro: Glad to be of help to you both. Now, I'm finally rid of Jagi for good.

Suddenly, Sasha (Stitch!) wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Sasha's face, they kissed passionately as Sasha's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Butterfly, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, now we're rid of that bastard, Jagi, once and for all.

Lincoln: But, there's bound to be more of Kenshiro's enemies out there, Nico, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: You said it, big guy.

Lincoln: Better take care of Jagi's remains.

Lincoln fired a black ball of dark fire and completely incinerated Jagi's body and nothing was left of him, and after that mess was taken care of, we returned to the World Tree Estate to get ready for our big mission with the Hibiki Kamen Riders, and it was going to be awesome.

---

Later it was time for Sunset Shimmer's final ambassador mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Sunset? Besides 1 Rabbid and Maggie Peyton.

Kaito: Me and my team will go.

Hiiryu: And so will me and my team.

Ryu Tendo: And the Jetman can go too if you want.

Nico: We would like that.

Me: I have feeling that we'll bring back another Sentai Team too.

Nico: That will be cool. All right lets head out!

We were off to the worlds of Ratchet and Clank.

We arrived and we were on the distant planet of Ardolis in the Polaris Galaxy located 4.2 billion light-years away from Earth!

---

Ardolis was a planet and was home to the pirate base. On this planet, Ratchet and Clank attempted to explore the base in hope to find the Lombax secret. Talwyn, Cronk and Zephyr meet the duo throughout the level and helped them escape with the "secret," which only turned out to be coordinates to another planet. Ratchet and Clank first met Captain Slag and his right-hand man Rusty Pete on Ardolis.

There are various parts to the Ardolis level, including Sarrdollow Caves and the Pirate Radio tower. There was also a boss on Planet Ardolis; however, his name was never revealed. There were three skill points available there, as well as a Holo-Plan piece and three gold bolts.

The giant flying whale-like creatures that are seen here can also be found in the Ublik Passage and on Vapedia.

---

Nico: Wow! So this is the planet Ardolis!

Me: Incredible! So this is the Pirate World of Ardolis.

Eli: At least it's not like the homeworld of the Space Pirates that Samus dealt with.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness for that.

Rarity: Oh that's the last place we would want to go visit darlings.

Then we saw Ratchet, Clank and Rivet.

Ratchet: Hey guys!

Sunset: Ratchet, meet some of the older Sentai teams.

Nico: These are the Changeman and the Jetman. They are from 1985 and 1995.

Ratchet: Wow! It's an honor to meet you guys.

Hiiryu: Same to you Ratchet, Clank, Rivet.

Sayaka: Yeah it's an honor.

Ryu Tendo: Same here.

Me: And these are the Zenkaigers too.

Kaito: Awesome to meet you guys.

Ratchet: Same to you guys.

Me: They are a fairly brand new group of Sentai rangers that came out in 2020.

Ratchet: Wow.

Clank: You all may have made your debuts years ago. But you are still brave heroes.

Hiiryu: We are truly honored you think so.

Shou: Same here.

Ryu Tendo: Yeah.

Me: Also we owe all the Pre-Zyuranger teams as we call them a big thanks for helping us out in the Battle with Thanos on December 26th, 2019.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Oh I'm sorry. This is Maggie Peyton. She is from our 4th Ambassador Mission?

Nico: Yeah that's right.

Maggie Peyton: Awesome to meet you guys.

Ratchet: Same here.

Clank: We are honored.

Ratchet: To even it out, maybe you should bring the Dairanger team here.

Me: That's a good idea.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Okay here we go. (Snaps Fingers)

I snapped my fingers and then in a flash of rainbow light came THE DAIRANGERS FROM 1993! They were 29 years younger now! We met Ryo - RyuuRanger, Daigo - ShishiRanger, Shoji - TenmaRanger, Kazu - KirinRanger, Rin - HououRanger and Kou - KibaRanger!

Ryo: What the? What happened?

Rin: Where are we? And we're young again!

Shoji: Wow!

Me: I brought you guys here.

They saw us.

Rin: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Shoji: Wow! You guys are doing good.

Me: Same to you guys.

Ryo: Kaito, good to see you again.

Kaito: Same to you Ryo.

Nico: You guys are the 3rd Sentai Team that we have with us that was made younger.

Rin: Wow! No kidding. How long has it been?

Me: Since December 26th, 2019 its been 2 and a half years. But since your time in 1993, 29 years,

Eli: Yeah it has been a while.

Kazu: Wow! It has been a while.

Shou: Yeah it sure has.

Ryo: Sorry about Bowser and Ra's dying the first time.

Me: It's all water under the bridge. But we've had some rather unexpected help that brought them both back to like.

Nico: Yeah it was thanks to the Number Cards.

Eli: It's a really long story. Very complicated.

Ryo: We'd like to hear about it.

Me: Well okay. Get ready for a really strange and unusual story.

We told them all everything that happened and how the Number Cards affected many of us in a myriad number of ways and more and all that.

When we were done explaining they were shocked and amazed!

Ryo: Wow! That is crazy!

Kou: Boy no kidding there!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: But we've practically almost rounded all of them up.

Nico: Haven't gotten any in a while.

Me: It has been a long time since we did. We're really slacking off in trying to find them.

Sunset Shimmer: I forget what the last one was that we caught.

Rarity: Oh it has been a while.

Applejack: Yeah we really lost track.

Maggie Peyton: It'll come to us eventually.

Me: Yeah.

Ratchet: Okay. But also I'm glad you guys are here. We found what looked to be another one of your Red Rangers here.

Me: What did he look like?

Clank: He looked like a scary version of SPD Red.

We gasped!

Me: Another SPD Red is here!

Nico: Guys, that wasn't one of ours!

Eli: It's a weird story. But it's best if we show this to you guys to see for yourselves.

Kaito: Yeah.

Ratchet: Follow us.

We followed them and we got to an arena in the jungle and then we saw a scary version of SPD Red! He looked like Jack in his SWAT

Mode and had a scary armor as well as a scary red helmet on.

Nico: See.

Ryo: Whoa man!

Ryu Tendo: That one is scary.

Fluttershy: Goodness.

Me: But Jack and Cad Bane would be really pissed seeing this one!

Nico: (gets out Cad Bane's Ridewatch) Time for some firepower action.

Me: First lets see who this one is!

Then was saw Another SPD Red clutching its head.

Another SPD Red: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

In a vortex of darkness she reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with pitch black and dark blue angel wings and she had pitch black hair and dark blue and black clothes and had dark blue eyes that had dark blue sclera! She was my Plumber Kid friend Sīˆfā Logan!

Me: Sīˆfā Logan!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She's a Plumber Kid and she is also one of my crimefighting partners. She is a hybrid of a race of angel humanoids called the Aoishinites. They come from the planet Aoyine and they are a very powerful and peaceful warrior race of blue and black winged angels that have incredible powers over darkness and blue energy. They are as powerful as Thanos is. She and I busted tons and tons of criminals together.

Nico: Wow! That is cool that you know a Plumber Girl.

Rarity: It sure is darlings.

Me: Yep. But before I was about to leave for Michigan, she disappeared.

Eli: And Swartz got her.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And without a doubt she will have Delta Enforcer Blasters for each member of the Masters of Evil.

Rarity: That will be most amazing to see.

Nico: (activates Cad Bane's Ridewatch) Like I said, firepower action!

Nico got Cad Bane's awesome blasters!

Me: Ryo you guys are in for some fun. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Eli: I think I'll give my Kamen Rider form a shot!

Eli pulled out his new Wonder Ride Book and Opened it. It was called IMMORTAL THUNDERBIRD!

Eli: HENSHIN!

"FROM THE DARKEST OF STORMS SURGING WITH LIGHTNING CAME THE CRY OF A MIGHTY AND POWERFUL THUNDERBIRD THAT IS AS POWERFUL AS THE IMMORTAL ETERNAL PHOENIX WITH MORE POWER THAN THE FLAMES IT HAD. WHEN THIS MIGHTY BIRD ARRIVED A NEW WARRIOR WAS BORN WITH A RIGHTEOUS CALL FOR PROTECTING HIS FRIENDS!"

Eli turned into his new Kamen Rider Saber form called KAMEN RIDER THUNDERBIRD! He looked like a Yellow version of Falchion and had angel wings made of PURE LIGHTNING!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Eli you look awesome!

Eli: Thanks.

Nico had Cad Bane's blasters ready.

Sī ̂īā then was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and had the SPD Symbols orbit around her and was back to ANOTHER SPD RED!

Nico: Lets get her!

She pulled out her Delta Blaster and it sure enough had all the powers of the M.O.E. Members in it! She fired energy blasts from it with Lord Drakkon's powers and I deflected the blasts back and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico fired energy beams from his blasters and they hit her and exploded!

Kaito: (takes out Denziman gear) Let's get in there too!

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) I'm definitely gonna have fun using this!

Kaito got the power of the Denzi Punch and Zocks got the dances of the Battle Fever J!

Nico: Nice!

Ratchet and Rivet fired missiles and they hit Another SPD Red and exploded all over.

Eli: Watch this!

Eli fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Another SPD Red and electrocuted her all over.

Zocks was having fun dancing around Another SPD Red, confusing her.

It was also really fun to watch too.

Ryo: Zocks is an awesome dancer.

Me: Yeah our mascots and our teammate Will love his dancing and singing too.

Nico: His singing is really catchy.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is.

Ratchet rolled Clank at the distracted Another SPD Red like a bowling ball, followed by Clank uppercutting her.

She was smashed to the ground.

Sunset Shimmer: Lets finish her with a combo!

Ratchet: You got it!

Sunset and Ratchet: FIRESTORM MISSILE MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive barrage of fire and missiles and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and we saw Delta Blasters all over the ground and we picked them up. I went over to Sīˆfā and purified her.

Sīˆfā: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.?

Me: Yeah it's me.

She then hugged me.

Me: It'll be all right Sīˆfā. It's over now.

I Picked her up and carried her on my back. She was gonna be out of it for a while.

Nico: Nice job, Clank.

Clank: Thank you Nico.

Ratchet: That was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was cool.

Zocks: Yeah it sure was!

Ratchet: Sunset, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister to me.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh Ratchet I'm honored!

They hugged.

Nico: So awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Ryo: That was so awesome. You guys have been busy these couple of years.

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Nico: Really awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: Wow that is so awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

May: Layla, for your first mission, Connor McKnight and 3 Rabbids should go with you.

Layla (Winx Club): What is my mission?

Me: You'll like it Layla. It's in the world of Earthbound.

Nico: Yep.

Layla: Wow! So I'm going to one of the Super Smash Brothers Worlds next.

Nico: Yep. So awesome.

Eli: Awesome is right.

---

Later we were at the park having a nice lunch and relaxing.

Sonata Dusk: Nice to eat up before the big mission.

Nico: You said it Sonata.

Me: (Eating a Burger) Mmm. Delicious.

Eli: Ahh nothing like a relaxing time at the park before a big mission.

Gali: Yeah that is awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Ariel: We need all the energy we can get.

Eli: Yep you said it sis.

Camie: Yeah.

But then…

POW BLAM BIFF SMASH KROW!

We heard fighting and we saw Jade Kubaos The Helios Gene-Slammer beating and pulverizing the Vengeance Express kids of the Cul-De-Sac and she was really pulverizing their brains out!

Flamewar: Hey, Jade. Come join us for lunch.

Jade Kubaos: One sec!

KROW SMASH BLAM POW BIFF WHAM!

Then she fired a massive blast of wind and blew them far away!

Jade Kubaos: YEAH! Okay coming!

She came back and had burgers and hot dogs.

Nico: Now that was cool.

Afterburner: That must've worked up an appetite.

Jade Kubaos: Yes it sure did. (Eats a burger)

Bart: (Eerie Moan) Oooh I died when Homer sat on me!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He strangled Bart.

ZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Lily zapped Homer with a stun gun and he let go.

Me: Okay that always is funny.

Nico: Guys, I'm honestly very nervous about this first Kamen Rider big mission.

Bowser Jr: Relax, dude. All of us are feeling the same way.

Gali: We all are but I'm not complaining. Besides we all got through these and it was awesome.

Eli: Yeah it sure was. We had a lot of fun on them.

Qin: So we know what to expect when we're there.

Neytiri: That's true.

Then Kaos, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, and Gramma Stuffum appeared.

Kaos: Can me, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, and Gramma Stuffum go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can. It's always awesome having you guys too.

Eli: Yeah.

Octagon: But this is gonna be awesome meeting the Hibiki Kamen Riders.

Lola: We're all really excited for this one.

Qin: We sure are.

Killer Frost: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for a Na'Vi next.

Neytiri: One of my kind next. That will be an interesting one.

Me: It sure will. I hope it's on Pandora.

Laney: Yeah that will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head out to Japan.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure is in the vision: it was Joyce Crandall, the now disgraced former Michigan State Under Secretary of Water Leisure and another enemy of the Louds and all of Royal Woods, and she's coming to get revenge on Lincoln for ruining her plans to destroy Royal Woods by flooding it. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Mom, Dad, sisters, we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Joyce Crandall, the now disgraced former Michigan State Under Secretary of Water Leisure, and she's coming to get revenge on me for ruining her plans to destroy Royal Woods by flooding it.

Lori: What?! I never thought we'd literally have to deal with her ever again!

Nico: Linc, what can you tell us about Joyce Crandall, it looks like you, your family, and friends have a bit of a history with her.

Lincoln: Trust me, Nico, you and J.D. aren't going to like her one bit.

Lincoln proceeded to tell us about Joyce Crandall, and as predicted, we're not going to like her one bit.

* * *

Joyce Crandall

Joyce Crandall is the main antagonist of The Loud House episode "Save Royal Woods!". She is the Michigan State Under Secretary of Water Leisure who wants to flood Royal Woods.

She was voiced by Christine Baranski, who also voiced Chef from Trolls.

Appearance

Joyce is shown to be an average size woman with light brown hair and pale skin. Her attire includes a purple business dress suit, gold earrings and necklace and purple heels.

Personality

In her first appearance, Joyce is shown to be eccentric and vivacious Woman who also wanted to help boost tourism for the city but in reality, she is shown to be a bit sadistic and heartless as she plans to destroy royal woods by destroying the dam and flooded the city. However, she is shown to have a soft spot for her mother as she wanted to name the lake after her mother.

Biography

She made her first appearance when Mayor Davis called a meeting where after her introduction (with minor clapping) she explains that she came up with a plan to boost tourism for the city by creating a sixth lake for Michigan, which she will get her promoted to Over Secretary of Water Leisure and name it after her mother (since she didn't get her a gift). While amazing at first, Lincoln then pointed out that the sign for the Burpin' Burger is seen in the background of the new lake, As Joyce revealed that Royal Woods would be the new home for the lake, which will resulted in the town to move away and lose their homes and businesses, which she added that they will be paid to movie and a one-time discount for skiing on the lake. After she sings about how Royal Woods in the only town in Michigan that is not popular as other towns in the state are, she announced that the demolition will begin in a few days, and even added that years from now, people will laugh about the idea, which she started to as she notices no one else is and left instead.

Later as she is driving her car while telling her car toy dolphin Donna that once her plan come true, then not only will the governor approve her idea but her dream of being Over Secretary of Water Leisure will come true, she is stopped by Mayor Davis and Lincoln as she learns that the town as created the world largest Flippee, which will earn them a lot of tourism, meaning her plan to flood the town will not happen. Just then the giant Flippee began to act up as Flip revealed that instead of using syrup, he used expired gasoline, which combine with cold, resulted in the Giant Flippee to explode and cover some of the citizens in Flippee, followed by the cup crashing into Joce's car, which made her angry and tells the town that the demolition crew will be here at 9:00 a.m. tomorrow (originally 10 until the cup broke her dolphin toy)

The next day Joyce arrived in town with a Bulldozer as she plans to destroy the dam, only to be stopped by Lincoln as he and the others came up with a last-ditch plan; reenacted a fake historic event that would make it look like Royal Woods does have history. After a musical number about the town and how King George III named the town, Joyce actually took the bait and believed the town does have history and decide to cancel the flooding, only to learn the truth as the crown that King George left was fake (was actually one of Lola's Pageant Crowns) and plans to destroy the dam and flood the city.

As she and the demolition crew prepared to destroy the dam and flood Royal Woods, Lincoln and the other citizen sang a song about how Royal Woods is their home and how they experience the town in their lives, but Joyce didn't buy it and plans to continue the demolition, until the crew decide not to do it as told her to find another way to get her promotion. Now angrier, Joyce decided to destroy the dam herself and flood the town while the citizens are still around, only to learn that Katherine Mulligan has be recording live on HD of the event, which caused Joyce try to pretend that she wasn't going to do it for real but got a call from the Over Secretary of Water Leisure (her boss) and learned she has been fired for trying to flood the town, which resulted in her screaming and refusing to take Todd's pitting.

As The town all cheered for Lincoln saving the town and about to a reprise of the song, Joyce stopped them as she doesn't want to hear them sing and left off-screen, which had the town continue to finish the reprise.

---

When Lincoln was finished, we were really pissed off at what that bitch tried to do in destroying Royal Woods by destroying the dam and flooding the place.

Me: Why, that… !

Nico: (Growls) No words can even describe how much I hate her for her heartless and sadistic actions.

Gali: Trying to flood and destroy Royal Woods to create another Great Lake at the expense of the homes of those who live here, that's just unforgivable. Lincoln, can you and your family help me out with stopping Joyce Crandall?

Lincoln: Sure, Gali.

Lynn Sr.: We'll make sure that greedy woman gets sent to the slammer for this!

Nico: Where she'll rot there forever. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Hibiki Kamen Riders.

Me: This is going to be so awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, and Joyce Crandall, you better start praying for mercy, because the Louds aren't going to show you any! You tried to destroy our home to create another Great Lake to boost tourism, more like fill your pockets at our expense!

Eli: Yikes, Lincoln really scares me when he gets mad.

Lori: But, we know the reason: any who threaten our home and our lives deserve no mercy for the heartless and sadistic actions they've done, and Joyce is looking at life in prison for this.

With that we were off.

HIBIKI TEMPLE, JAPAN

We later arrived at Hibiki temple.

Rhomboid: There they are.

Octagon: What are they doing right now, Boid?

Nico: They are fighting a bunch of Makamou's!

Me: Minor grunts from the looks of things.

Gali: Lets go get them!

Nico: Minor Entrance time.

We went at them.

They were fighting numerous grunts all over. And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and fireballs rained down and they hit a bunch of Makamou and destroyed them and a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared and slashed and destroyed them all in an instant!

Hitoshi: Perfect timing guys!

Nico: Awesome to see you guys again!

Lea: Relax. We're saving the main entrance for later.

Nico: We're just building up to the main event. We saw you guys outnumbered and made our traditional minor entrance.

Hitoshi: Oh I get it! Awesome entrance.

Me: Thanks.

Gali: Awesome to see you guys again.

Hitoshi: You too sis.

Me: We owe you guys big for helping us out during the Zenkaiger Mission.

Hitoshi: We're glad you invited us.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) And we also owe you for helping us on the Diamond planet.

Nico: That too as well as my rescue yesterday.

Iori: That was so fun.

Me: It sure was.

Natilee: That was awesome.

Iori: Boy Girl Jordan you really have it out on Carnage don't you?

Girl Jordan: Yeah I do.

Me: It's a really horrible vendetta. He ruined her life.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Venom: But enough of our disgraced offspring. How about we see the temple?

Hitoshi: Sure.

We got to seeing more of the temple and it was really awesome and more.

Eli: Wow! The temple is doing great.

Iori: Yeah it sure is.

Hitoshi: By the way Nico, Vypra came to us earlier this morning and she told me and Iori that we're both going to get awesome archenemies.

Me: Glad she did.

Nico: Yep. One of them we met on my favorite finger licking planet.

May: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: It's a surprise.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) This is a fine temple, lads.

Hitoshi: It sure is.

Daisuke: I think so too.

Zaomaru: We're proud to call it home.

Hitoshi: By the way we saw and felt a really massive explosion all the way from here. We saw a huge mushroom cloud explosion that could be seen from here.

Me: That was us blowing Yggdrasill HQ into oblivion.

A kid came out and it was Asumu.

Riku: Who's this?

Hitoshi: Oh, I didn't the chance to introduce you. Guys, this is my pupil, Asumu.

Asumu: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all. Hitoshi told me so much about you guys.

Me: (Bows) An honor to meet you too Asumu.

Nico: Same here.

Eli: Glad Hitoshi is teaching you the ropes.

Carmen Dillo: Is it okay if you train some of us?

Hitoshi: Sure. We would be honored to do so.

Nico: And we can teach you some of our moves too.

Iori: Awesome!

Poliwag: But before training starts, we need some liquids.

Poromon got out 1 beer bottle.

Hitoshi: Don't tell me that's-

Poromon: One bottle of beer!

Sandman: I knew this was going to happen.

Me: Yeah.

Iori: Digimon that drink?

Me: Don't ask.

Nico: Yeah this happens every time.

May: It's crazy but silly.

We got to training.

We learned all sorts of moves and more.

Tchang Zu: Mindy, show Hitoshi what you've learned from Ryu.

Mindy Chan: Right! Shoryuken!

She dealt a powerful searing uppercut to a dummy and incinerated it!

Nico: YEAH!

Hitoshi: Wow! That was great!

Nico: My sister Mindy is a prodigy in those moves from Street Fighter.

Qin: She picks up lots of things on the fly and masters them with ease.

Iori: That is really cool!

Shego: And we got some Disk Animals from Taranee's missions.

Nico: We sure did.

We showed our Disk Animals and they were both cute and really awesome.

Me: You wouldn't believe what we encountered when we got them.

Qin: It was Another Hibiki.

Me: Yeah.

INSTIGATOR: We still haven't gotten Non Core Gashats from Another Brave.

Nico: No we haven't. But we'll face him soon.

Qin: We just have to be patient.

Hitoshi: Yeah. But we also heard that Lynn's Dark Side was Another Rider too.

Me: She sure was.

Bai Tza: She was taken care of.

Nico: Yep.

Hitoshi: Good. Glad she was.

Qin: Yeah she got a merciless beatdown by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Gali: Yeah that was great.

Nokama: And very therapeutic.

General Schwarz: Iori also helped Nico and Morpheus yesterday

Iori: I know.

Nico: We saw that. So awesome.

Laney: That was so awesome and cool.

Lana: it sure was.

Morpheus: We thought that was a cool one.

Xion: Let's have a bite before the usual battles.

Leni: Like that's totes a great idea.

We got to eating and we were having a great meal.

We were having ramen that Ayame and Naruto made.

Gramma Stuffum: Here's some food I made.

We had deep fried boar and more. It was awesome and tasty.

Qin: Delicious.

Nico: I'll say.

Arpeggio: (British Accent) It sure is chaps.

Later it was time for the usual battles. Then Calamitous, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Webstor, Shiv, Vypra, Hydro Man, King Hiss and Leonard appeared.

Nico: Calamitous, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Webstor, Shiv, Vypra, Hydro Man, King Hiss and Leonard.

Calamitous: Good thing you guys had lunch before coming here.

Vexen: Of course, you guys eating a few minutes ago was good as well.

Vypra: (to Hitsoshi and Iori) Don't worry. Your archenemies are on their way.

Hitoshi: Awesome! Looking forward to it.

Iori: Same here.

Firefly: (to Nico) We heard you met up with the Magic School Bus gang again.

Nico: Yep. It was awesome.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) What was the field trip this time?

Nico: We went to a haunted house that was really the Sound Museum and we learned all about where sound comes from.

Bane: That's cool!

?: It sure is.

A figure came out and it was GENERATION 12 REFLECTS BOT from episode 11 of RPM!

Venjix created two of these Attack Bots, part of his plan to have Tenaya 7 help him in his attack. In a comedic twist, the Reflects Bot revealed his mirrors to Crunch and Shifter, who claimed that the robot might be too ugly for the Rangers to handle, unaware they were looking at their own reflections. The first Reflects Bot attacked the city in giant size. The Rangers responded with the High Octane and ValveMax Megazords. However, because the Reflects Bot was equipped with a Molecular Mirroring System, he was able to use the mirrors in his chest to copy the Megazord's weapons. He copied Rangers Dillon and Ziggy's Zords for his arms, and used them to take out the ValveMax Megazord. Then he cloned the Super Saber and took down the High Octane Megazord. Just as he was about to finish off the Rangers, the Reflects Bot suffered a complete systems failure and shut down, returning the normal size.

The Reflects Bot was restrained, even though he was offline, and taken to the Ranger's base to be studied. However, this was all part of Venjix and Tenaya 7's plan. While the Rangers were busy dealing with Drones in the city, Tenaya 7 was able to enter the Rangers' base through the Reflects Bot and started attacking.

Venjix then unleashed the second Reflects Bot on to the city in giant form. This one though had some upgrades, as his weapons systems were much like those of General Shifter and Crunch. The Rangers fought him with the High Octane Megazord, but they were no match.

Back in the Rangers' base, Dr. K managed to hold off Tenaya 7. When the evil villainess tried to use the offline Reflects Bot to copy Dr. K's cannon, he instead copied the Overthruster needed for the Rangers to form the new Zenith Megazord. Once Dr. K grabbed and installed the reactor, the Rangers were able to form the Zenith Megazord.

The Reflects Bot tried to copy the Zenith Megazord's weapon system, but before he could, the Megazord kicked the Reflects Bot's chest and broke the mirrors. The Rangers then used the Zenith Megazord's final blast to destroy the Reflects Bot.

---

Scott: Reflects Bot!

Reflects Bot: Yep been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to copy the rangers Weapons and their zords and use them against them to destroy Corinth.

Reflects Bot: That's right. Good memory.

Me: That was still awesome though.

Reflects Bot: You don't mind if I copy your weapons, do you?

Scott: Not at all. It'll be fun.

Me: Yes it always is.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Lisa Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Levi Loud, Stewie Griffin and Bowser Jr. VS Professor Calamitous - Nico's Rescue

Calamitous was first.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) As always, Nico's rescue with the Magic School Bus Gang was educational. They learned about sounds in that one.

Lisa Loud: Indeed they did and it was a most amazing experience for all of us.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was and it was amazing!

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby didn't go or they would be scared stiff.

Levi Loud: Indeed they would.

Calamitous: I most agree there. Lets do it!

Lisa activated Calamitous's Eyecon.

KONSTANTIN TSIOLKOVSKY AND CALAMITOUS!

Calamitous: Ah Konstantin Tsiolkovsky, the father of the Soviet Union Rocket Equation.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. A most well renowned figure in astroscience and physics in the worlds of science and technology.

Lisa activated Calamitous's Ridewatch and got awesome arm blasters. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lana Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Leif Loud, Killer Frost and Poison Ivy VS Vexen - Our rescue was more like a mystery

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Nico's rescue was more like a mystery. Especially since no Another Ranger appeared.

Lana: Yeah but it was really awesome learning all about sound and how it's made and all that.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was cool. Learning all about sound was cool.

Cozy Glow: And it's fitting for this mission because the Hibiki Riders use sound.

Hex: They sure do. That is awesome.

Leif Loud: I think so too.

Vexen: I agree too. Lets do it!

Lana activated her Eyecon!

FABIAN VON BELLINGSHAUSEN AND VEXEN!

Vexen: Fabian von Bellingshausen?

Lana: He was the founder of Vostok Station in Antarctica.

Vexen: Interesting.

Lana activated Vexen's ridewatch and got his shield. They fired waves of ice, stars, lightning, magic and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Lola Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lexx Loud, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Lincoln's rescue

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the orphanage Otto was in. How was it?

Lola: It was great! We brought that monster orphanage caretaker nun that hurt Otto and the kids, Sister Thornley to justice. She was a really abusive caretaker and she gave all Catholic Nuns everywhere a bad name!

Sunset Shimmer: She sure did. We got her arrested and sent to the Uranus Prison forever.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah she had it coming.

Sunburn: Good riddance to a bad nun. J.D. called her a Nun of Satan.

Lexx: Very fitting for her.

Firefly: I'll say. Good riddance. What happened to the kids that went there?

Lola: They were moved to a much better orphanage and the orphanage they were in was shut down.

Firefly: Good. Lets do it!

Lola pulled out Firefly's Eyecon.

JOHN WALKER AND FIREFLY!

Firefly: The accidental inventor of Matches. How awesome.

Lola: Yep. Perfect for a Pyrotechnician.

She activated Firefly's Ridewatch and got his fire weapons too.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Laney Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Larry Loud, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Us meeting a gene-slammer for Old Entity Hastorr

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) I heard you all met a gene-slammer for Old Entity Hastorr. What's her name?

Laney: Her name is Audrey Brantley and she is one of Lincoln's awesome Guardian Angels. She has amazing powers that are powerful to destroy ones sanity forever.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure does. She also saved Lincoln from Chandler from his worst.

Starshine Sparkle: She sure did.

---

Audrey Brantley: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Brantley: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Audrey, how did you defend and protect Lincoln from the absolute worst of Chandler's fury?

Audrey Brantley: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were eating lunch with Clyde, Liam, Rusty, Stella, and Zack in the cafeteria, but our lunch was ruined by Chandler, who kicked the doors down and his eyes were really red with rage and insanity. To make things worse, he had a gun in his hand and he was going to kill Lincoln with it, but I wasn't going to let him do that, so I fired a powerful blast of wind and disarmed him of the gun, then I sent another powerful blast of wind at Chandler himself, and he crashed into a wall. The principal saw the whole thing of what Chandler tried to do, and he was furious at him. Instead of calling his mom, he instead called the cops and they took him away, and Chandler got suspended for five weeks for coming to school with a deadly weapon. But, it would be Chandler's last warning: one more stunt like that and he's expelled for good.

We cheered wildly for what Audrey Brantley did.

Nico: Of all the low things Chandler did because of his Dark Side, bringing a deadly weapon to school to kill Lincoln is one that's crossed a serious line.

Lincoln: That's right, but Chandler didn't care, and we knew we haven't seen the last of him, and he wasn't done yet with trying to get revenge on me and killing anyone who got in his way.

Nico: Jeez, now I'm really glad that Dark Chandler was removed and put in a crystal prison for good.

Lincoln: And he'll never threaten to kill anyone ever again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Bane: Ay caramba! Dark Chandler really was a heartless monster!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding. Soon he will get the Black Gates like all the Dark Louds got.

Larry Loud: Yeah he sure will.

Bane: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Bane pumped up with Venom!

Laney: Watch this.

She activated Bane's Eyecon.

JOHN BOSLEY ZIEGLER AND BANE!

Bane: John Bosley Ziegler the inventor of Anabolic Steroids.

Laney: Yep. He was the reason athletes have been using them for over 50 years.

Bane: Interesting.

Laney activated Bane's Ridewatch and grew muscular and tall and she looked like a She-Hulk Version of Bane.

Bane: Wow! J.D. wasn't kidding about you being a female version of me. You look muy buena.

Laney: Thanks. I thought it was awesome myself.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

# Lucy Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lars Loud, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - Sunset Shimmer's Final Ambassador Mission

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) I heard today was Sunset Shimmer's Final Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Lucy Loud: It was really amazing and we took down Another Ranger to finish her missions with a bang.

Princess Luna: That was really awesome. They took down Another SPD Red and it was really cool.

Moondust: Boy it sure was.

Snowdrop: Yeah we got an awesome thrill hearing about that.

Gari: We sure did and it was a great way to finish up the Ambassador Missions for the Mane 10.

Blackout: Now we hav be Twilight and her friends missions all fully covered.

Lars Loud: We sure do. Now we have Cornelia, Layla and Irma's missions left and we'll be finished for the year.

Webstor: Wow! 7 months in and we almost have them all done. Lets do it!

Lucy activated her Eyecon.

JACK THE RIPPER AND WEBSTOR!

Webstor: Jack the Ripper, one of the most notorious and insane serial killers in all the world.

Lucy Loud: That's right. He terrorized all of Victorian London back in the 19th Century. He was really a Polish Immigrant that was diagnosed with Schizophrenia and his name was Aaron Kosminski. He killed 25 people back then. And for over 140 years they never identified him until modern forensics did that.

Webstor: Wow! And he was right under Englands noses the whole time and didn't realize it.

Lucy Loud: He died in 1919 in an insane asylum from Gangrene.

Webstor: That's a horrible way to die.

Lars Loud: It sure is.

Lucy activated Webstor's Ridewatch and grew spiderlegs from her back and she got Webstor's powers too.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lynn Jr., Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv - Us facing Another SPD Red

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) It was fitting that Sunset and the others fought Another SPD Red. After all, SPD involves aliens.

Lynn: Yeah that was really awesome and cool! And the one that was Another SPD Red was actually a long lost Plumber Kid friend that J.D. knows. Her name is Sī îā Logan and she is a hybrid of a race of angel humanoids called the Aoishinites. They come from the planet Aoyine and they are a very powerful and peaceful warrior race of blue and black winged angels that have incredible powers over darkness and blue energy. They are as powerful as Thanos was.

Shiv: Wow! That is amazing!

Rainbow Dash: It sure is! I didn't know that J.D. was friends with a Plumber Girl.

Scootaloo: That is so cool!

Whirlwind: It sure is!

Boy Lynn: I'll say! We all thought that was really neat.

Shiv: J.D. is one lucky guy to know someone like that! Lets do it!

Lynn activated her Eyecon.

DR. JOSEPH-IGNACE GUILLOTIN AND SHIV!

Shiv: Dr. Joseph-Ignace Guillotin?

Lynn: He was the French Revolution inventor of the Guillotine. You know that big bladed device that slashes your head off?

Shiv: He invented that device!? WHOA! That's cool!

Lynn: Yeah it was back in 1789 when the French Revolution was about to begin.

Shiv: I see.

Lynn activated Shiv's ridewatch and formed blades of light and lava.

They fired waves of rainbows, lightning, wind and lava and smashed him down.

---

## Luan Loud, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lane Loud, William Dunbar and Shego VS Vypra - Hitoshi and his team helped us a lot

---

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) Hitoshi and his team helped us a lot. Especially on that diamond planet.

Luan Loud: That was still very cool seeing that Diamond Planet though. Rarity loved that world. She couldn't get enough Sparkle out of it. (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

They laughed at her joke!

Vypra: (Laughs) That was a good one!

Princess Celestia: Hey that was a great joke!

Amber Morning: Yeah it was. But seeing that planet was really amazing.

Spotlight: It sure was. We've never seen a planet made of diamonds before.

Lane Loud: Yeah there were so many of them.

Vypra: Yeah that was something. Lets do it!

Luan activated her Eyecon!

LAUREL & HARDY AND VYPRA!

Vypra: Ah Laurel & Hardy. Great comedy stars.

Luan: Great comedy duo back in the 1950s. 2 more of my heroes.

She activated Vypra's Ridewatch and got her sword and wings and powers.

They fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Luna Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Luke Loud, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man - Thank goodness The Man and The Woman weren't the primary targets

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) Thank goodness The Man and The Woman weren't the primary targets. The main targets are probably more dangerous then them.

Luna: If that's the case we're going to be ready for them.

Applejack: Yeah Nico said we're going after Orochi, Kabuki and Hitotsumi and they are dangerous and ruthless.

Apple Bloom: But we're ready for them no matter what.

Flashwing: Yes we are. This is awesome and fun.

Luke Loud: It sure is.

Hydro Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Luna activated her Eyecon.

ROBERT FULTON AND HYDRO MAN!

Hydro Man: Robert Fulton, the Inventor of the Steamboat.

Luna Loud: That's right and without him we wouldn't have gotten millions of immigrants to America back then.

Hydro Man: No we sure wouldn't and that is a great choice.

Luna activated her Ridewatch and got Hydro Man's powers.

They fired waves of water, earth, rock, boulders, apples and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Leni Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Loni Loud, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - The Hibiki team uses music

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) The Hibiki team uses music. They'd make an awesome band.

Leni: That is totes amazing but that is something more like Luna's talent.

Rarity: Oh I think it would be an amazing venture darlings and they do have that awesome talent.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there and I am a good singer myself. My voice would be perfect for them.

Gill Grunt: That's true and so would Coloratura. That is awesome.

Loni Loud: It sure is.

King Hiss: I agree there. Lets do it!

She activated her Eyecon.

JOHN EDWARDS HOLBROOK AND KING HISS!

King Hiss: John Edwards Holbrook?

Xion: He was the father of Herpetology, the Study of Reptiles.

King Hiss: Very interesting.

Leni activated King Hiss's Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of gravity, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

## Lori Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Loki Loud, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King - The Disk Animals are awesome

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) The Disk Animals are awesome. What's yours?

Lori: Mine is literally the Eagle because it's one of my favorite birds.

Fluttershy: I couldn't decide on just one so I chose all of them.

Tornado Bolt: That is cool. I picked the Dove. It's my favorite bird.

Stealth Elf: I picked the Fairy for me.

Loki Loud: I chose the Argentavis Bird. That bird lived over 9 million years ago.

Leonard: Awesome choices and I chose the pig for obvious reasons. Lets do it!

Lori activated her Eyecon.

CHARLIE NAGREEN AND LEONARD!

Leonard: Charlie Nagreen?

Lori: He was the inventor of Hamburgers back in 1885.

Leonard: Wow! That's interesting. So he invented one of America's most popular foods.

Lori: He sure did.

Lori activated her Ridewatch and she summoned a massive army of pigs!

Leonard: That is awesome! Now we both have pig armies.

Lori: We literally sure do.

They fired waves of wind, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hitoshi and Nico VS Angry Chicken Wing

---

Hitoshi was looking for his archenemy.

The ANGRY CHICKEN WING APPEARED!

Hitoshi: WOW! So my archenemy is a living Chicken Wing.

Nico: Yep. We met him on a planet made of my all time favorite food. It was a planet with massive numbers of piles of chicken wings that had thousands of flavors of different sauces.

Hitoshi: Wow! That must've been an amazing planet.

Nico: Oh it was!

Angry Chicken Wing: A GREAT RESCUE! Now you are going to like my wings!

Nico: BRING IT ON!

Hitoshi: Lets do it!

He fired wings at them and Nico ate them and spat out the bones and there was a lot of them!

Nico: (BELCH!) Delicious!

Hitoshi: Wow!

Hitoshi fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Iori Izumi VS Airman EXE

Iori was looking for his archenemy. And then in a tornado came AIRMAN EXE!

Iori: Wow! Air Man EXE!

Air Man EXE: That's right. I am an upgraded version of Air Man that Mega Man faced. I have more power than him though.

Iori: Wow that is really cool! I'm truly honored to be your archenemy.

Air Man EXE: Good!

Iori fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

## RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Reflects Bot

Reflects Bot was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Orochi, Hitotsumi, and Kamen Rider Kabuki, they're greatswords with the anti-Orochi, Hitotsumi, and Kamen Rider Kabuki symbols etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with the swords.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Nico: Awesome! Lets try out some of the new M.O.E. Engine cells we got.

Flynn: (Scottish Accent) Good idea lad.

Nico: Thanks. Lets see what mine, Eli and Laney's Engine cells can do.

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM ENFORCER!

Nico gave the Engine Cell with a picture of a bat in the shape of Number 719,323 on it for Myotismon. Laney's engine cell for Bane was 827,323 with muscles and Eli's engine cell was for 999,999 and for Baron Mordo.

Nico: YEAH! Here we go!

Rangers: ENGINE CELLS ACTIVATE!

They activated!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all formed into said members of the M.O.E. as numbers and they all hit Reflects Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: YEAH! Generation 12 Reflect Bot you have failed this temple.

Troy Burrows: rangers that's a super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Hitoshi: That was so awesome!

Iori: You guys are amazing with all your frenemies and powers.

Vypra: Thanks.

Luan: It's fun.

Nico: YEAH IT WAS!

Teresa: Time to go after Hitotsumi and Orochi.

Nico: Yep.

Hitoshi: I had a feeling we were going after them.

Me: Yep.

Metal Sonic: Scanning for Hitotsumi and Orochi.

He scanned for them and found them on the beach.

Metal Sonic: Targets found. Location 23 kilometers south southwest.

Nico: Then that's where we're going. Get ready Hitotsumi, Orochi and Kabuki. (EYES GLOW RED) We're coming for you guys and we're going to make sure you all pay.

We were off to the beach.

We arrived at the beach.

Me: Here we are.

We went down and then we saw a figure and it was YOBUKO!

---

Yobuko is a Summer-type crocodile Makamou and an antagonist in Kamen Rider Hibiki.

A normal Yobuko appeared at Saitama and was later confronted by Ibiki. It was destroyed along with several other Makamou by Ibuki with his Shippuu Issen.

Another Yobuko later appeared at Sano and faced off against Todoroki. Todoroki destroyed Yobuko alongside a Tengu with Raiden Gekishin.

The leader of the Vigilantes' was transformed into a Yobuko by Llumu Qhimil using the powers of both the GiGi and GaGa armlets as a reward for his service.

Hitoshi: Yobuko!

Iori: Great. Yobuko. Just what we need.

Me: I remember you! You were one of the Makamou's faced by Hibiki.

Yobuko: That's right. I'm afraid I can't let you pass.

Hitoshi: We don't have time for this.

Yobuko: You make time!

Drive!

Onewa: I know that Henshin form!

Out came the Drive Kamen Rider team!

Shinnosuke: We got here just in time!

Go: We sure did!

May: Hey guys! Glad you could make it!

Me: Same here.

Shinnosuke: Yeah! We'll hold this one off. You guys go get that monster Orochi and Hitotsumi.

Me: With pleasure!

Onewa: Let me help you guys!

May: Don't forget your Kamen Rider form.

Onewa: I won't. HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER BULLDOZER!

We went to face Hitotsumi and Orochi.

Man Ray then came.

Man Ray: Hope I'm not too late.

Nico: Nope you made it just in time.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Man Ray.

Man Ray: Anytime guys. This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: There. Targets at 7:00.

We saw HITOTSUMI AND OROCHI AND KABUKI!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Me: Kabuki will be faced by me later on after we deal with the footsoldiers.

Nico: Okay.

Man Ray went up to them.

Hitotsumi: So, you must be Man Ray. You're way out of your element.

Man Ray: I admit that I'm out of water right now. But I learn to adapt. Unlike you and your friends.

Orochi: And what makes you think you can defeat us all?

Man Ray: Oh it won't be me. It'll be me and my friends that will do that.

Then the spirits of the Princesses of Harmony all appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and fireballs rained down and smashed them all over and fiery explosions blasted them all over. A phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We appeared out of the explosion and landed.

Nico: You sickos are in really big trouble!

Orochi: And who are you!?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

Gali: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we are here for one thing: To kill all 3 of you!

Kabuki: (Taunting) Ooh I'm so scared.

Me: You should be you son of a fucking bitch!

Hitotsumi: So you are the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm that I've heard so much about. I must thank you all for killing the Man and the Woman. Now, there's nothing stopping us from conquering this world!

Maria: No one except us, asshole!

Me: And we will make sure that you don't conquer anything!

Hitotsumi: Hidiacs, come to me!

An army of Hidiacs appeared.

Nico: Hidiacs!

Me: We already faced them 2 months ago but they will work just fine.

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the foot soldiers and we fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Charlie did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

We were all blasting them!

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The entire area was turning into a warzone!

Charlie blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with lightning and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico blasted them all over.

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with lightning and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the water and releasing huge splashes.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Charlie Thorn: ALL RIGHT!

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and lightning and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

We were really letting them have it!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Charlie blasted them all over as well with Lightning energy.

Eli did the same too!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

Qin: Take this! (FIRES FIREBALLS)

She blasted them all over!

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Charlie: CONSIDER YOURSELVES ROCKED!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Charlie Thorn: AWESOME!

Hibiki: WOW! That was amazing!

Charlie Thorn throw his sword and it turned into a boomerang and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Laney: YEAH!

Me: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Me: STARS!

I fired a Star Storm!

Charlie Thorn: LIGHTNING!

Charlie fired a lightning shower and we blew the rest of them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Charlie Thorn: All right!

Eli: YEAH!

Lola: ALL RIGHT!

The Hidiacs then jumped the Hibiki Team.

The Hibiki Team lay defeated at the hands of the Hidiacs.

Hitotsumi: A most impressive effort. Your power is very amazing.

Me: We get that a lot.

Hitotsumi: Well, Hibiki. It looks like all your training was for nothing. But the Orochi will only kill your friends. Your death will be at my hands!

Twilight: (blasts a Hidiac away) Oh no! What do we do?!

Gali then got an idea.

Gali: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Hibiki team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Hibki Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Hibiki. And soon, Hitoshi found the strength to get up.

Hitoshi: You're wrong, Hitotsumi. My training wasn't for nothing. And I'll prove that to you!

Hitoshi then grabbed a nearby Hidiac and slammed it into the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Hitoshi: Thank you for your support, everyone.

Iori: Didn't expect to get so many fans out here.

Tomizo: Me neither. But I'm not complaning.

Zaomaru: Looks like our training's about to pay off.

Daisuke: It always does.

Sakae: Time to show these scumbags what being an Oni means.

Nico: That's for sure!

Gali: Let me transform with you all.

Nick Russel: Sure thing, Gali.

Mystic Force Rangers: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

With that, Hitoshi reaches for his obscured belt, and pulls from it a strange mobile phone like object, that, when opened is revealed to be a strange tuning fork with a snarling face. Hibiki then strikes the tuning fork against his boot sole, lifting it to his forehead, revealing the same snarling face called upon by the soundwaves.

Hitoshi: (Under his breath) Hibiki.

At this point, the soundwaves envelop Hitoshi, turning from clear to red as purple flames envelop him, casting aside the form of man, allowing Hitoshi's Rider form to rise through, revealing a primarily violet being with red arm armor, silver armor across his chest, a belt with three sharp comma looking symbols circling on themselves on the central point of it and a burgundy-brown cloth between his legs, as well as what appear to be drumsticks attached to the back of his belt, disk-like objects on the left side of his belt and his folded tuning fork on the right, as well as a head with violet background and six red lines on it, with two more surrounding a small snarling face on his forehead.

Meanwhile, Iori pulls his flute-whistle from the side of his belt in such a manner that the front of it has split open, revealing it to be a sort of panel that covered a snarling face. Meanwhile, Tomizo pulls down the bottom part of his bracelet, which moves the snarling face up and reveals three small strings inside. Tomizo strums the strings in his bracelet while Iori blows into his flute-whistle, before both raise their respective arms: Iori to move his whistle to his forehead, causing the snarling face to be revealed on it before swiping to the left, generating a large gust, while Tomizo just straight up raises his arm into the air after holding it to his forehead for a second as the face on the bracelet appears on his forehead. As they do this, Iori is surrounded by wind and Tomizo is being struck by lightning. Ultimately, their transformations complete, revealing their Rider forms. Iori is a primarily black form with blue arms, golden pipe-like armor across his chest like a vest, and a head not unlike Hitoshi's but blue and silver with a smaller gilded face on the forehead matching his whistle. Meanwhile, Tomizo becomes a primarily green form with white arms, and a red guitar string like strap across his chest, held in place by a white retaining brace, with a head somewhat different from Hitoshi's, as he only has one horn rather than two, but the structure is similar otherwise. As well both have the same silver belt as Hitoshi, but with different centerpieces. Iori's is what looks like a fan blade, which looks like it could connect to the trumpet-gun he carries. Tomizo's meanwhile is a set of strings, like a miniature harp almost, that could easily fit onto his guitar-spear.

Leanbow: Burning heart of fire! Wolf Warrior!

Udonna: Flurry of snow! White Mystic Ranger!

Daggeron: Power of the sun! Solaris Knight!

Claire: Power of The Shining Moon! Purple Mystic Ranger!

Xander Bly: Strong as a tree! Green Mystic Ranger!

Vida Rocca: Ever-changing as the wind! Pink Mystic Ranger!

Madison Rocca: Fluid as the sea! Blue Mystic Ranger!

Chip Thorn: Fast as lightning! Yellow Mystic Ranger!

Nick Russell: Fearsome as fire! Red Mystic Ranger!

All: We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time!
Power Rangers Mystic Force!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Gali: I've had it up to hear with you three monsters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Gali's eyes turned neon ocean blue, and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, she unholstered her massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword from her back, and as she approached Orochi (Kamen Rider Hibuki), Hitotsumi, and Kamen Rider Kabuki, she left ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata with every step.

Gali: You three monsters make me sick, you've tormented the lives of so many innocent people and you absolutely showed no remorse for any of your crimes, and now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate penalty for all of your crimes in full.

Suddenly, Gali was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves and mermaids surrounding it, there's a Water Toa Mata swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gali emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gali grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ocean blue hair, she has neon ocean blue eyes and she has an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata surrounding her, she has a Water Toa Mata and with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with ocean blue crystal links and a mermaid with the Water Kanji in her hands for the pendant. Gali has on a sleeveless ocean blue vest, sleeveless ocean blue midriff top, blue skirt, ocean blue pants, blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with ocean waves and Water Toa Mata on the coattails, and on the back is a Water Toa Mata and mermaid with ocean waves surrounding them. Suddenly, Gali felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive ocean angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers, sprouted out from her back. Gali has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ocean gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Gali's massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword and the swords she's gotten through the treasure battles began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gali's Water Toa Mata Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Water Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blue Water Toa heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Gali has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Water Toa head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, there's a blue kanji below the Water Toa and phoenix that said, "Gali, Toa Mata of Water, Sister and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Sister of The Hibiki Kame Riders, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Toa, and Mermaids" Gali has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY MAELSTROM TOA MATA ANGEL OF OCEAN JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Gali's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Orochi (Kamen Rider Hibuki), Hitotsumi, and Kamen Rider Kabuki saw it, they flew into a rage and fired energy blasts to kill her, but she dodged them, and Gali fired powerful blasts of ocean blue energy, Water Toa, and mermaids, and it hits Orochi (Kamen Rider Hibuki), Hitotsumi, and Kamen Rider Kabuki, and it sent them flying into a wall.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Emma: Can we play too?

Nico: Go for it!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Battle Fever J rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Hitoshi attacked the Hidacs with his drumsticks.

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAM!

Nico: YEAH! DRUM IT UP!

We fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Vida did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Vida blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with wind blasts and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with wind and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the force field and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Vida Rocca: YEAH!

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and wind and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

---

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Vida blasted them all over as well with Wind energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Vida blasted them all over as well with Wind energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Vida: CONSIDER YOURSELVES BLOWN AWAY!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Vida Rocca: SO AWESOME!

Vida throw her sword and it turned into a bunch of shuriken and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Me: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Me: STARS!

I fired a Star Storm!

Vida Rocca: WIND!

Vida fired a massive tornado blast and we blew the rest of them away and blew them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Twilight Sparkle and Nico were blasting numerous Hidiacs apart.

Lola fired waves of fireballs and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Sunset played a short solo on her guitar, stunning the Hidiacs around her and powering her up.

We fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Xander did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Xander blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with shockwave blasts and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with wind and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and I flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place and Xander jumped into the air and the blasts missed me all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the walls and more!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Xander Bly: ALL RIGHT!

I flew back and Xander landed clashed violently. We blasted them and smashed them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and earth and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

---

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Xander blasted and smashed them all over as well with Earth energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

Sunset blasted them with fire and energy and blasted them all over.

Lola: Yeah!

Lola fired more fireballs and blew them apart.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH! WOO!

(KAGAYAKI THE THEME SONG FOR HIBIKI PLAYS)

Evie: I might seem defenseless. But I'm actually not!

Nico: Go for it!

She threw potions and blasted numerous Hidiacs all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Numerous explosions were going off everywhere all over the beach and it was epic!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning all over the place and electrocuted numerous Hidiacs all over.

Ibara: Laney can you form a tree for me?

Laney: Coming at ya Ibara!

She did so and Ibara used her hair.

Ibara: I don't mean to rip Tarzan off. But..

Ibara swings forward on a vine, kicking several Hidiacs down

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Nice one Ibara!

Ibara swung back!

Tarzan: That was great!

Fluttershy used her powers and slashed and cut numerous Hidiacs and destroyed them in fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Rarity and Camie blasted them all over with jewels and energy.

Nico: YEAH!

Madison fired a blast of water.

And she drenched numerous Hidiacs and Katara and Shoto froze them in blocks of ice and Nico shattered them into millions of pieces. Himiko blasted them all over with fire and lightning blasts and incinerated them all over.

Fluttershy: Oh, Harry!

Iori: Who's Harry?

A bear then appeared.

Iori: Oh. THAT'S Harry.

He roared and mauled and mutilated numerous Hidiacs.

Kenai: YEAH! Nice work fellow bear!

Qin: Awesome!

Jay: My turn!

He fired waves of magic and blasted numerous Hidiacs all over the place.

Qin: YEAH BABY!

Lucy Loud: Try this on.

She fired waves of darkness and blasted them all over.

Princess Celestia: Time to use my Disk Animal

She summoned her Disk Animal and it was a Phoenix!

Nico: Cool!

Me: That is awesome!

The Disk Animal Phoenix fired waves of fire and destroyed the Hidiacs.

Varie: Yeah! Watch this one.

She sang in a divine voice and summoned mermaids from the dark side of the legend and they destroyed numerous Hidiacs.

All Might stepped forward and threw a powerful punch, generating a blast of wind pressure that blew several Hidiacs backwards.

He smashed them to pulp.

Bakugo then punched a Hidiac and then…

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

His explosion destroyed numerous Hidiacs in a powerful punch!

Lola: YEAH!

(HAJIMARI NO KIMI E PLAYS)

We finished destroying the Hidiacs!

Me: WOO! THAT WAS EPIC!

Nico: YEAH IT WAS!

Hitoshi: Keep it up, everyone. We stand together against these three who are alone!

Nico: Oh we will!

Me: Kabuki is mine. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS FOR ME)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Kabuki I'm going to rip you to shreds!

Kabuki: Come and get me!

I slashed and kicked him all over and fired massive waves of blue fire and blasted him all over the place!

Hibiki: Looks like it's time for me to use Armed Hibiki. (Under his breath) Hibiki Soko.

With that, Hitoshi hits the button on the back of the sword, causing him to be engulfed in sound yet again, turning entirely red with white contrast and a visor like spot on his face, as the disks carried by all the heroic Oni seemingly come to life, taking on vibrantly colored animal-based forms that we see for all of like a minute as they form armor on Hitoshi, ultimately culminating in a chestpiece as the horns on his head grow a bit and the small snarling face gains a guard of some kind, completing the transformation.

Mystic Force Rangers: Legendary Source, Mystic Force!

They went Legendary!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Mystic Force Rangers: WE CALL FORTH THE POWER OF LIGHT MAGIC! MYSTIC FORCE LEGEND WARRIORS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another fiery explosion went off from behind them and they were ready!

Nick Russell: FIREHEART! RED DRAGON FIRE RANGER! (Snaps Fingers)

He donned his awesome FIREHEART DRAGON BATTLEIZER!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at them some more!

Nick Russell, Boomerang, Mal, Midnight Sun, Izuku, Tiki Tong, Ochaco, Twilight Sparkle, Kaos, Hitoshi and Angry Chicken Wing blasted and pulverized Orochi all over the place. Madison Rocca, Carlos, Bakugo, Tsuyu, Sunset Shimmer, El Oso, Iori and Airman EXE smashed and pulverized Hitotsumi all over. Chip Thorn, Evie, Himiko, Hawks, Fluttershy, Carmen Dillo and Tomizo blasted Orochi and pulverized Orochi and Hitotsumi all over the place, Xander Bly, Jay, Ibara, Sirius, Rarity, Duff Killigan and Zaomaru blasted Orochi all over. Vida Rocca, Princess Audrey, Kaoruko, Hawks, Rainbow Dash, Tchang Zu and Daisuke blasted and smashed Hitotsumi all over. Daggeron, Princess Celestia, King of Flan, All Might, Midnight, Sakae and Jane blasted and smashed Orochi and Hitotsumi all over. Udonna, Starlight Glimmer, Dr. Starline, Harry Hook, Shoto, Endeavor and Eiki blasted and smashed them all over. Leanbow, Applejack, Vreedle Brothers, Dizzy Tremaine, Kaima Tsutsumi, Mt. Lady, and Gouki blasted and pulverized Orochi all over. Claire the Gatekeeper, Princess Luna, Hades Beast Spectre, me, Drakkon, Eri, Momo, Anna Knudson and Hades blasted and burned Orochi all over. Necrolai, Pinkie Pie, INSTIGATOR, Gali, Man Ray, Uma, Kyoka and Toru blasted Hitotsumi all over.

I was slashing and smashing Kabuki all over.

Qwun, Kughar, Vinta, Drakness, Kamengareth, Prince Mudeenu, Intress, Enre Hep, Laarina, Crawsectus, Tassanil, Deenha, Lore, Najarin, and Lystone Blasted and smashed Orochi, Kabuki and Hitotsumi all over the place.

Afterburner, Ariel, Sonata Dusk and Flamewar used the Earth, Disney and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flamewar's force field, Afterburner's plasma pulse cannon and Ariel and Sonata's powers 100-fold.

Afterburner and Ariel: PLASMA MAELSTROM BLAST!

Sonata Dusk and Flamewar: SONATA OF FRICTIONLESS FURY!

Princess of Magic and Kaos: MAGIC OF ELEMENTAL POWER!

Princess of Fire and El Oso: FIRE OF THE BEAR BLAST!

Princess of Earth and the Vreedle Brothers: EARTHQUAKE OF EARTH FURY!

Princess of Water and Duff Killigan: WATER STORM OF GOLF BALLS!

Princess of Life and Carmen Dillo: LIFE OF ROLLING POWER!

Princess of Air and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING WHIRL STORM!

Princess of Tech and INSTIGATOR: METAL GEARS OF DEATH!

Princess of Undead and Dr. Starline: BONES OF STARS AND FURY!

Princess of Light and King of Flan: FLAN LIGHT BLAST!

Princess of Dark and Hades Beast Spectre: DARKNESS SPECTRE BLAST!

Princess of Music and Metal Sonic: MUSIC SONIC BUZZSAW!

Princess of Power and The Tempest: WEATHER STORM MAGIC BLAST!

Princess of Comedy and Cheese Monster: CHEESE COMEDY BLAST!

Princess of The Sun and Gramma Stuffum: SUNLIGHT FOOD STORM!

Princess of The Moon and General Schwarz: DARKNESS MOON STORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining

Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP ULTRA BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: WIND OF LOYALTY MEGA STORM!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY MEGA TREMOR!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY STORM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: METAL OF LAUGHTER MEGA BARRAGE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-

Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS MEGA BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY MEGA FURY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FIRE BURST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOON STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy!

Wendy Turvy, Hitoshi, Gali, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo and Nico: HIBIKI MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

They fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: KAEM SHORYUKEN!

Mai Shiranui: FIRE STYLE: NENSHO HADOUKEN!

Hilda: (British Accent) FIRE STYLE: HONO TATSUMAKI!

Yuna: FIRE WATER STYLE: JOKI KIKOKEN!

Nanami: FIRE WATER STYLE: JEUNG-GI SONIC BOOM!

Toph: FIRE LAVA STYLE: YOGAN CANNON SPIKE!

Julie Makimoto: FIRE LAVA STYLE: HOUSHAN TIGER SHOT!

Sari: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: KAMINARI ROLLING ATTACK!

Shizuka: MARIKAWA: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: SANDA SPINNING BIRD KICK!

Tatsumaki: FIRE WIND STYLE: TATSUMAKI HUNDRED HAND SLAP!

Makoto Nanaya: FIRE WIND STYLE: KAZE SHIENKYAKU!

R. Mika: FIRE LIGHT STYLE: RAITO FLYING PEACH!

Colette Brunel: FIRE LIGHT STYLE: KAGAYAKU FLASH KICK!

Juri Han: FIRE DARK STYLE: KURAYAMI FUHAJIN!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): FIRE DARK STYLE: KAGE SCARLET TERROR!

Menat: FIRE STAR STYLE: HOSHI SOUL SPARK!

Akko: FIRE STAR STYLE: GINGA CONDOR DIVE!

Shantae: FIRE MAGIC STYLE: MAJIKKU SPINNING PILE DRIVER!

Twilight Sparkle: FIRE MAGIC STYLE: MAJUTSU REKKAKEN!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they used said techniques.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: AREKURUU HONO HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of burning fire Hadoukens at Orochi, Kitotsumi and Kamen Rider Kabuki

Mystic Force Rangers: Magi Staff!

Daggeron: Laser Lamp!

Udonna: Frost Staff!

Leanbow: Wolf Sword of Honor!

Claire: Moon Sword!

All of us: ZENKAI AND KAMEN RIDER CANNON!

A gigantic blade of fire protrudes from the blade of the Ongekizofukuken Armed Saber, which can extend to over 100 feet in length, allowing Hitoshi to use powerful long-range attacks.

Nico: FIRE!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements and more and the blasts from our combos, final smashes and techniques all hit Kabuki, Orochi and Hitotsumi and exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!**

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it shook all of Japan and the massive mushroom cloud was seen all the way from Tokyo. All the other Kamen Rider Teams saw it!

Orochi and Kabuki died in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead! Hitotsumi was down.

Me: It's over for you Hitotsumi!

Nico: Yeah!

Hitoshi: Time to die!

Hitotsumi: I have one last trick up my sleeve! The Orochi has one more trick before dying.

As he laughs, Hitotsumi raises his non broken arm to the sky.

Hitotsumi: Rise, OROCHI!

With his final cry, the ground starts to shake beneath him as Orochi revived itself and consumed Hitotsumi, enlarging him in the process

UH OH!

HE TURNED INTO HIS TRUE FORM! A POWERFUL DRAGON MONSTER!

Nico: He's a dragon!

Me: I remember this one!

Lola: Not good!

Nico: Time for some Mystic Force Megazord Power!

Me: I'll summon the Mystic Force Superzord too!

Hitoshi: Now that Orochi consumed Hitotsumi, it's become even more powerful!

Nick Russell: We can level the playing field too!

Mystic Force Rangers: Titan Megazord!

Daggeron: Solar Streak Megazord!

Me: MYSTIC FORCE JORMUNGANDR OMEGA SUPERZORD!

We formed the Mystic Force Omega Superzord!

Qin: YEAH!

Laney: So cool!

Hitoshi: (to his team) We've done our part. Now, let's leave the rest to the Mystic Force Rangers

Nico: Yeah!

Me: You got it Hitoshi!

Nick Russell: Lets get him!

Me: OMEGA MYSTIC ULTIMATE BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and magic and it hit Hitotsumi and Orochi and obliterated them into dust and he was dead in a massive and powerful explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

HE WAS DEAD!

Nico: YEAH!

Camie: TAKE THAT!

Me and the Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Shinnosuke: We're taking you out for a Drive!

Onewa: And turning you into ROADKILL!

They went at Yobuko and blasted and smashed him into dust and destroyed him!

Onewa: YEAH!

Shinnosuke: And it looks like the battle is already finished.

Go: So, what do you guys wanna do now?

We came back and regrouped.

Me: We are all finished.

Qin: WOW! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Hitoshi: That was so awesome!

Iori: YEAH IT WAS!

Daisuke: Yeah!

?: I will make you pay for ruining my plans to flood and destroy Royal Woods, Lincoln Loud!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Joyce Crandall.

A figure came out and it was none other than, Joyce Crandall, the now disgraced former Michigan State Under Secretary of Water Leisure and another enemy of the Louds, and she's steaming mad.

Lori: Joyce, you just don't even know when to quit, do you? Lincoln rallied all of us to stop you from destroying all of Royal Woods when you tried to destroy the dam, and when your actions went live on TV, your reputation went down the drain.

Joyce Crandall: And it's all your fault! I could've made a fortune with that new lake, and now, I have nothing!

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow super lightning and electrocuted her, and she wound up with poofy hair, and she screamed like a banshee when she saw it.

Gali: Nice makeover job on her, Lincoln. But, I'm afraid it's time to get serious and close the mission by throwing Joyce Crandall in jail where she belongs.

Suddenly, Gali's eyes turned neon ocean blue, and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, she unholstered her massive Gali's Water Toa Mata Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice sword from her back, and as she approached Joyce Crandall, she left ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata with every step.

Gali: You make me sick, Joyce Crandall, you've tried to destroy Royal Woods just to create a new Great Lake and force everyone to lose their homes all so you can line your pockets with money from your tourism scheme. You're just like so many whom we've taken down: driven only by greed and with no regard for the lives of others, but I'm going to see to it that you pay for those crimes with the rest of your life in prison.

Suddenly, Gali was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves and mermaids surrounding it, there's a Water Toa Mata swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gali emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gali grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ocean blue hair, she has neon ocean blue eyes and she has an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata surrounding her, she has a Water Toa Mata and with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with ocean blue crystal links and a mermaid with the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant. Gali has on a sleeveless ocean blue vest, sleeveless ocean blue midriff top, blue skirt, ocean blue pants, blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with ocean waves and Water Toa Mata on the coattails, and on the back is a Water Toa Mata and mermaid with ocean waves surrounding them. Suddenly, Gali felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ocean angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers grew much bigger for her brand-new body. Gali has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ocean gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gali's massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword and the swords she's gotten through the treasure battles began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gali's Water Toa Mata Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Water Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blue Water Toa heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Gali has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Water Toa head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, there's a blue kanji below the Water Toa and phoenix that said, "Gali, Toa Mata of Water, Sister and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Sister of The Hibiki Kame Riders, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Toa, and Mermaids"

ガリ、水のToa Mata、Tahu、Vakama、Onewa、Whenua、Matau、Nokama、Nuju、Pohatu、Onua、Lewa、Kopaka、Takanuvaの姉妹とチームメイト、Hibiki Kameライダーの愛する姉妹、TetridaxとBohrok-Kalの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、水、水Toa、そして人魚のマスター

Gali has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM TOA MATA ANGEL OF OCEAN JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Gali's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Joyce Crandall saw it, she flew into a rage and tried to kill Gali by strangling her, but Gali fired a powerful ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, Water Toa, and mermaids at her, and it sent Joyce Crandall flying into a wall, and it really pissed her off even more.

Nico: Wow, Gali's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and she's pissed off Joyce Crandall even more, this is going to be good.

Me: And a perfect way to close the mission and send her butt to prison for good.

Gali: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Water Toa and Brotherhood Water Hope) **That's right, J.D. Lincoln, are you and your siblings ready?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) We're ready, Gali.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Gali. Then, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and they unholstered their massive swords from their backs and join Gali.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put the kibosh on Joyce Crandall once and for all.**

Me: Show no mercy on her!

Gali, Lincoln, and his sisters went after Joyce Crandall, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Bats, Kaiju, Mermaids, Water Toa, Dragons, Fairies, and Angels at Joyce Crandall, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and left tears on her outfit, and she screamed in rage, and it got worse when Lincoln shaved her hair off, and when she saw it, she screamed in horror, and we all laughed hysterically. Then, Lincoln and Gali knocked her out with a strong punch and sent her crashing down to the floor, and Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so she can't escape. We cheered wildly for what Gali, Lincoln, and his siblings did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Gali's new body, clothes, weapons, jewlery, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Gali: Alright, we destroyed Orochi, Hitotsumi, and Kamen Rider Kabuki, and we stopped Joyce Crandall from getting her revenge.

Lincoln: An awesome way to close out your mission, Gali.

Nico: Now, all that's left is to get Joyce Crandall sent to prison.

We called the cops, and Sheila and Tom came, and when they saw Joyce Crandall, they grabbed her.

Sheila: Nice job, guys, we've been after her for a long time for what she's done.

Tom: Yeah, trying to flood Royal Woods so she can create a new Great Lake and make money from the tourism at the expense of everyone who lives there, she's looking at life for this.

Joyce Crandall: I'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, LOUDS! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Lincoln: Actually, it is. Take her away, officers!

Sheila and Tom threw Joyce Crandall in the police car, and we gave her the finger as the car drove away, and she went ballistic.

Hitoshi: That was really awesome!

Gali: It sure was, Hitoshi. Now, we're rid of your three major enemies for good, and they're never coming back.

Nico: You said it. And Linc, do you also have a special surprise in store for after Joyce Crandall's found guilty?

Lincoln: (Smirks) Yep, you know me all too well.

Me: Uh oh, and I know that smirk from anywhere. Please, tell me you're going to put a curse on her.

Lincoln: Yep, it's a brand-new curse I made, and it's perfect for greedy people like Joyce Crandall, and it's also made for greedy cheapskates like Flip, but that's for another time.

Joyce Crandall was found guilty for trying to destroy Royal Woods by destroying the dam, and for her illegal activities in Michigan, and she was sentenced to Eternity in The Neptune Prison for Traitors, and still bound in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, she was then put into a cell in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and chained to the wall with Neutronium Chains and rainbow energy chains. Lincoln also hit her with a new curse he called Mammon's Darkness Greed Vengeance Curse, and Lincoln said that the greedy slob hit with this curse will be doomed to deal with the consequences of their never-ending greed and be tormented by the visions of the victims of their greed, and they're forced to deal with nightmares for the rest of their lives.

WHOA! THAT IS A SCARY AS HELL CURSE!

Woz: Rejoice! The first of the main Kamen Rider villains has fallen. And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider allies, Kamen Riders Hibiki, Ibuki, Todoroki, and Zanki! May their alliance last until the darkest night falls and demons reign supreme!

Shiv: Well said, Woz.

Me: Very awesome! This was the most explosive and most incredible way to start out Phase 2 of the big missions of 2022!

Webstor: The first Kamen Rider big mission is complete.

Nico: YEAH!

We cheered wildly!

Hydro Man: All our patience paid off. And now, we have our first Kamen rider team.

Me: Yes we do!

King Hiss: (to the Drive team) You guys helped as well.

Shinnosuke: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time.

Leonard: (to Hitoshi) Since this is your territory, it's only fair that we celebrate the victory party your way.

Hitoshi: Good idea.

Me: And the best part is that we got the Dairangers from 1993 and also that monster Joyce Crandell is now in prison too.

Eli: Yeah she sure is.

Qin: YEAH! And Gali transformed too.

Me: Now Kabuto is next and Nokama goes for that one.

Nico: Yep. But this was an awesome way to start phase 2! Awesome job everyone!

Me: Thanks Nico.

Hitoshi: (To the viewers) This was an awesome way to start out phase 2 of the missions and an awesome way to start meeting the Kamen Riders. This is just the beginning of many awesome missions left to come.

Nico: It sure is. Lets head to the temple and celebrate.

Me: All right! Now the Makamou are gonna think twice before messing with us now that the Hibiki Kamen Riders have joined the team.

Laney: You got that right.

Me: Also I got Kabuki's Henshin Ohsa and I purified it and we'll think of someone much better for it.

Lola: Good thinking.

We went back to the temple and had a great party and we later went back home to the estate and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. This was an awesome way to start out the missions with the Kamen Riders with a bang.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Kamen Rider Hibiki was the first ever Kamen Rider series that NicoChan11 introduced me to and it was so awesome that we got to meet the Hibiki Team from 2005. It was the first of many. The series of Hibiki aired from January 30, 2005 - January 22, 2006 and it was awesome. The first part of the chapter was for the Magic School Bus episode called In The Haunted House and that was a creepy one but it showed us how Sound was made and more. That one gave me the creeps and I was only 7 when it came out. That one aired on October 30th, 1994 and it was perfect for The Day before Halloween. So awesome. The second part was for the Time Squad villain Sister Thornley and she was a nasty orphan caretaker. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Shope, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to an awesome steak and eggs restaurant for an all you can eat steak and eggs buffet. It'll be a great restaurant for us and even one that the Ripping Friends will love. And we're going to battle Another Jungle Fury Red and we're going to be in for an amazing surprise on that one! Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Na'Vi from the planet Pandora. Her name is Emily Littlefield of the Comanche Tribe. Emily is Nico's friend from a Comanche Indian Reserve and she is an amazing archer as well as a great friend to Nico who knows all about the culture of the Indians. And she and Nico did it all and dealt with bullies by skewering them in their legs with arrows. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New York City, and they're going to take down and destroy Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur, and one of Thor's many enemies. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Emiel the Blessed, a legendary unicorn from the Adarkar Wastes on the plane of Dominaria in the world of Magic the Gathering named Hazel Alarie, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel who was born with massive beautiful white angel wings and with powers of healing magic and she also has a very unique ability to create an aura that calms people down and alleviates their stress and anxiety. She's helped Lincoln so many times when he's had to deal with anxiety and stress due to the actions caused by his sisters and she's defended and protected him from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath. Now, she's been Gene-Slammed into Emiel the Blessed, the legendary unicorn from Magic the Gathering, and she now has a horn on her head. Also for the next chapter we're going to not like this planet at all one bit! We're going to a planet made entirely out of one of the most repulsive vegetables ever known! We're going TO A PLANET MADE OF BRUSSELS SPROUTS! YUCK! I HATE BRUSSEL SPROUTS! YUCK! We're going to also battle the Cactus monster from Mighty Magiswords called Attacktus!

See you all tomorrow

# BRUSSELS SPROUTS AND CACTUSES

I HATE BRUSSELS SPROUTS!

---

At an awesome new all you can eat breakfast buffet restaurant that was partnered with Lynn's Table called The Protein Barn was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Shope, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there having breakfast. We were having an awesome steak and eggs all you can eat breakfast.

Me: (Eating steak) Mmm! Delicious.

Crag: (Eating Steak and eggs) It sure is.

Chunk: This is one of the best breakfasts ever! Even the eggs are good.

Slab: Boy they sure are.

Rip: This place is great.

Me: Glad you guys like it. Mr. Lynn added it to the menu last week.

Nico: It's really good stuff.

Qin: I'll say.

Eli: (Eating steak) Delicious. Nothing like having a hearty meal after a big battle.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Shope.

Shope: (Eating Steaks) Mmm! No problem Nico. It's awesome that I get to go with you today on this rescue.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: Shope, are you happy Wertz is dealt with?

Shope: You bet I am. (Eating steak) Mmm.

Me: We all are. That monster had it coming.

Rarity: (Eating eggs) I agree there darlings. He was a most repulsive mad scientist.

Me: We should have killed him from the very start instead of sending him to the nuthouse.

Eli: Yeah.

Maria: Honestly, I was fine with any fate he was given. And we got to see a new curse in action.

Lincoln: We sure did. And it fits him perfectly.

Me: That curse mind-raped him till he was a deranged monster that is too insane even for the worst of the worst to get out.

Lincoln: Yep. (Eats eggs and steaks)

The Ripping Friends ate lots of awesome steaks.

Qin: But that curse was a scary one to see though.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: We all thought it was amazing though.

May: Yeah it sure was cool.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome. Not gonna lie.

Crag: You're not kidding there Nico. That was easily one of the most amazing and action packed adventures we've had.

Sirius: Boy it sure was. And one of the most explosive.

Me: I'll say. That was so awesome how we faced numerous Hidiacs. It was like facing the 10 Terrors all over again.

Nico: It sure was.

May: So many explosions went off all over the place.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. A most amazing and action packed experience.

Nico: And we recruited our first Kamen Rider team.

Me: We sure did. That's one down and I think 14 to go?

Nico: Somewhere around there. I have a feeling Kabuto is gonna be just as exciting.

Crag: Yeah it will be awesome.

Laney: We're going after the Worms next.

Me: Yep.

May: That is gonna be awesome to see when we face them.

Kaina Tsutsumi: (Eating steak) It sure will be.

Nico: Woz's Rejoice speech that time was very unique.

Shope: It sure was. I thought it was so awesome.

Laney: Me too. It was amazing.

Varie: Yeah. 2005's Kamen Rider Team is now with us and the first one of many.

Kaito: That is true. I'm looking forward to see what Kabuto will have in store for us.

Nico: Yeah me too.

Me: Nokama is looking forward to that one as well.

Tsuyu: She sure is.

Nico: How many steaks have you eaten, May?

May: (BURPS) Oh pardon me. 10.

Nico: Wow you were hungry.

May: I sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: We all were hungry.

Me: And it was really filling. (BELCHES) Oh scuse me.

Qin: It sure was delicious.

Nico: How about you, Maria?

Maria: 9. Ahh. I'm stuffed.

Crag: Ahh nothing like a good steak and eggs breakfast.

Slab: Boy you said it.

Rip: Yeah. This was a great way to start the day.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Lincoln: Oh yeah.

But then a alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh. Trouble.

Eli: I sense Another Ranger coming!

The doors were kicked down.

And then we saw a figure come in and there was a zombie tiger roar and we saw that it was ANOTHER JUNGLE FURY RED! It looked like a scary version of Jungle Fury Red and had a scary red tiger skull helmet!

Qin: WHOA! It's Another Jungle Fury Red!

Me: Whoa! Casey and Cheshire would not like the sight of this one.

Lola: No they sure wouldn't.

Nico: (To the patrons) Everyone get ready for an awesome battle with Another Ranger!

Man: Go get that Ranger Imposter guys!

Me: With pleasure!

Nico: Luckily I came prepared.

Nico pressed a button on a remote control and activated an arena stage for the restaurant for everyone to watch.

Nico: (activates Cheshire's Ridewatch) I came prepared for this as well!

Nico activated it and got Cheshire's claw blades from his knuckles!

Me: YEAH! But lets find out who this Casey Rhodes impersonator is.

Eli: Yeah! Who are you!?

Me: You have a lot of nerve impersonating Casey!

Then it clutched its head.

Another Jungle Fury Red: (In a girls voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: Huh? That voice!

It reverted back in a swirled of darkness and we saw that it was a girl with purple hair and she had pink eyes and blue clothes. But her clothes were all torn up and tattered.

Me: (GASP) Sophia Cassion!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. And she is one of my friends I met on the streets. Her mother was a total schizophrenic and she was kicked out onto the streets at age 13. I found her living in a cardboard box in an alley and gave her awesome food and clothes. But 3 days before I was supposed to leave for Michigan, I was going to tell her that I was leaving but I couldn't find her. She disappeared!

Nico: Whoa man!

Nico rushed at her and I grabbed him!

Nico: J.D.!?

Me: Nico don't do anything rash! She needs help! Her mother is the one that hurt her! But you don't have to worry about that. She's in the nuthouse. But the severity of her disease was so bad that she was deemed tragically incurable. She died in the nuthouse.

Nico: Oh man!

Sophia Cassion: Yes! But help me guys! I can't control this power! It's too much!

Nico: Hold on Sophia!

Me: We'll save you.

Nico: J.D., I'm not happy about fighting her either. But we can't let her harm anymore innocents!

Me: I know. Just calm down and lets help her out as much as we can.

Nico: Okay.

Sophia Cassion then was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and it had the spirits of animals around it and she reverted back to ANOTHER JUNGLE FURY RED!

Me: Okay now we can let loose on her.

Nico: With pleasure.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May and Lincoln: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Another Jungle Fury Red charged at Shope and used the Spirit of The Pigeon and Plastique's powers!

---

Pigeons are symbolic of fertility and prosperity, fortune, luck, and transformation. They're said to be one of the first bird species to be domesticated by humans and have been friends to us since ancient times. These birds are also symbolic of persistence, harmony and well-being, mercy and forgiveness, and freedom.

---

She fired an explosion blast and Shope fired a wave of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Good thing the arena had a force field around it to protect everyone.

Me: Whoa! She has Animal Spirits all imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil in them!

Qin: Wow! Isabelle's gonna have an amazing time telling us and them what they represent.

Sayaka: She sure is!

Shope: Shocking, isn't it?!

Nico: YEAH!

?: That is a fact!

A figure came out and we saw that it was a Na'Vi!

Me: Whoa a Na'Vi!

Nico: Wow!

Na'Vi: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Emily Littlefield! Wow!

She jumped and kicked Another Jungle Fury Red and knocked her down.

Me: I got this!

I fired a blast of blue fire and it hit Another Jungle Fury Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was defeated and back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH!

Then numerous beams of light flew out and scattered all over the place and many of them hit our hands and we all got spirit animal rings for the spirit animals all imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil. Mine was a Dragon, Nico's was a vampire bat, May's was a Siamese Fighting Fish, etc., etc.

Me: Wow! This is awesome!

Nico: The Vampire Bat Spirit is perfect for me.

Lola: Wow! So awesome.

Me: And many of these spirits weren't featured in Jungle Fury.

Applejack: No they weren't.

I went over to Sophia and picked her up and gave her my serum and cured her I put her on my back and Emily reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had a bow and arrow set on her back. And she had blue and black clothes too.

Nico: It's awesome to see you again Emily.

Emily Littlefield: You too Nico. The ancestors of the Comanche are honored to see you too.

Me: You're part of the Comanche Indians? Wow! I've had a really awesome fascination with them.

Camie: That is cool!

Crag: It sure is.

Shope: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emily Littlefield: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were on a reserve for my people in Oklahoma and we saw some treasure thieves trying to steal from my people. We caught him by using our arrows to pin him to a tree until the police arrived.

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is and I remember going there too. That was awesome marksmanship from you both.

Laney: Wow that is awesome.

Emily Littlefield: It sure is.

Me: And being a Na'Vi gene-slammer is perfect for you. They have amazing marksmanship in arrows as well.

Emily Littlefield: Yes it is.

Nico and Emily hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Qin: Same with me Emily.

Emily Littlefield: I missed you both too.

Me: But wow this was an awesome way to start our day. An awesome breakfast turned into a rescue.

Laney: Yeah it was great.

Crag: A very memorable breakfast for all of us.

Maria: You said it.

We later paid our bill and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Julie Yamamoto are heading to New York City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to take down and destroy Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur, who's another of Thor's enemies.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New York City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to take down and destroy Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur, who's another of Thor's enemies.

Me: That's right, big guy. Thor told us what Agger's capable of when he transforms into The Minotaur, and he's not going down without a fight.

Nico: Yeah, and he gave Thor quite a hard time. But, we'll put an end to him.

Lincoln: Yep, and he's going to get sent to The River of Fire, and it's been a long time since we've sent someone to The River of Fire, so this is going to be good. And thanks for joining us, Julie.

Julie Yamamoto: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Dario Agger, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Dario Agger, and he's going to kill them.

?: That brute, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Emiel the Blessed appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Emiel the Blessed, the legendary unicorn from the world of Magic the Gathering, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Hazel Alarie, but we'll talk later, let's get Dario Agger and send him to The River of Fire.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Dario Agger, and it allowed the six girls to get to safety. When Dario Agger saw us, he was enraged and his eyes turned red and he transformed into The Minotaur.

Lincoln: Your days of causing havoc are over, Dario Agger. Let's get him, guys.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird

Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Julie Yamamoto, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sliced off The Minotaur's head, and he put his headless body in a brutal bear hug, and he sank his fangs into the neck of the headless body of The Minotaur, and as Lincoln began drinking his blood, he's also absorbing Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur into his body, and he also assimilated all of The Minotaur's powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done feeding on the blood of Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur and absorbing his headless body into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Dario Agger's soul inside it, and then, Lincoln opened a portal to The River of Fire, and he threw the energy card with Dario Agger's soul into The River of Fire. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur. (To Hazel Alarie) And it's so good to see you again, Hazel Alarie.

Hazel Alarie reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair and the horn of Emiel the Blessed on her head, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Emiel the Blessed, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved orange leopard print blouse, orange sleeveless midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange shoes, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with unicorns and magic on the coattails, and Emiel the Blessed on the back, and holstered on her back a large Emiel the Blessed-themed greatsword with Emiel the Blessed etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, unicorn heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large unicorn heads with a large orange gem below the unicorn heads for the pommel.

Hazel Alarie: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hazel Alarie and they hugged, and Hazel Alarie's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hazel Alarie: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Hazel Alarie, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and you're going to like this: she was born with massive beautiful white angel wings and with powers of healing magic and she also has a very unique ability to create an aura that calms people down and alleviates their stress and anxiety. She's helped me so many times when I had to deal with anxiety and stress due to the actions caused by my sisters and she's defended and protected me from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath.

Nico: That's really awesome, and now that she's been Gene-Slammed into Emiel the Blessed, she also now has Emiel's horn on her head and her powers have gotten an extra massive boost.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Hazel Alarie's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Hazel Alarie: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Hazel.

Hazel Alarie had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Hazel Alarie's waist and Hazel Alarie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Hazel Alarie's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Abramelin, Arsnotoria, Ko Alberta, Mell, Picatrix, Hammit, Lidel, Solow, and Voyniy from Smile of the Arsnotoria the Animation.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Abramelin, Arsnotoria, Ko Alberta, Mell, Picatrix, Hammit, Lidel, Solow, and Voyniy from Smile of the Arsnotoria the Animation.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Abramelin: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Abramelin and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted,

Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three

Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Abramelin: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Abramelin: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Abramelin, Arsnotoria, Ko Alberta, Mell, Picatrix, Hammit, Lidel, Solow, and Voyniy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Dario Agger A.K.A.

The Minotaur.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to him by slicing off The Minotaur's head, biting him on the neck and drinking his blood and absorbing him into his body along with assimilating his powers and abilities and sending him to The River of Fire, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Hazel Alarie have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Lincoln had stuffed and mounted The Minotaur's head on a wall, and it was awesome.

* * *

After sending Dario Agger A.K.A. The Minotaur to The River of Fire, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Hazel Alarie saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Hazel Alarie: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hazel, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hazel Alarie: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Hazel, how did you defend and protect Lincoln from the worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath?

Hazel Alarie: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were having fun playing video games in the living room, but our fun was rudely interrupted when he was ambushed by Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they began beating the crud out of him and they were laughing cruelly at his pain. But, the worst came when Lynn and Lola broke Lincoln's arms and legs and he screamed in pain, and Lori was about to break his neck to kill him. That set me off and I took off after them, and I knocked them all off Lincoln, and I took him in my arms and he was crying badly and he was stressed out badly. I created an aura to calm him down and alleviate his stress and anxiety and I used some healing magic to repair his arms and legs, and he was 100% better, but we weren't done yet. We tied Lori, Lynn, and Lola up with nylon rope and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what those three did, and when I was done, they grounded Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and sent them to Aunt Ruth's for three months for what they did to Lincoln.

We cheered wildly for what Hazel Alarie did to save Lincoln and teach Lori, Lynn, and Lola a lesson.

Me: That was awesome work, Hazel.

Nico: What you did to save Lincoln and heal his broken arms and legs, and alleviate his stress and anxiety caused by their attack, that was really amazing.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: With those skills, any stress or anxiety would be alleviated for good, and it'll be a thing of the past.

Eli: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Amiba, the fucked up bastard that cares for one thing only, being recognized as a genius who impersonated Toki, and even worked with Jagi who taught enough of Hokuto Shinken which in turn helped Amiba ruin Toki's image.

Kenshiro: Amiba, I should've known he'd be here.

Lincoln: I remembered Lin telling me about him, this guy cares only about being recognized as a genius, and even worse, he impersonated Toki, and he even worked Jagi who taught him enough of Hokuto Shinken to help Amiba ruin Toki's image.

Me: That fucked-up remorseless bastard!

Nico: So, just like Jagi, he's getting The Black Gates, right?

Lincoln: Yep. Come on, gang, let's go.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Amiba. When Amiba saw us, especially Kenshiro, he flew into a dangerous rage.

Amiba: You!

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up, Amiba. But, we're not letting you run free any second longer.

Dolores (Stitch!): And I've had enough of you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Dolores' eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with ocean waves, doves, and water hibiscuses, and as she approached Amiba, she left blue energy, ocean waves, doves, and water hibiscuses with every step.

Dolores (Stitch!): You really make me sick, Amiba, you're no true martial artist, you only cared for one thing only: being recognized as a genius. You impersonated Toki, and even worked with Jagi who taught enough of Hokuto Shinken which in turn helped ruin Toki's image. You are a remorseless monster and you must be destroyed.

Suddenly, Dolores was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with ocean waves and water hibiscuses surrounding it, there's a dive flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Dolores emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dolores grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with ocean waves, doves, and water hibiscuses surrounding her, she has a dove emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dove earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has a dove holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts. Dolores has on a short-sleeved purple blouse and sleeveless white dress top, black skirt with doves on it, purple knee-high boots, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with ocean waves, doves, and water hibiscuses on the coattails, and a dove surrounded by ocean waves on the back. Suddenly, Dolores felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large blue feathers, sprouted out of her back. Dolores has on her Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dolores has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Ocean Dove's Maelstrom Greatsword of Tropical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a dove with water hibiscuses surrounding it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large dove wings for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large white gem surrounded by angel wings the pommel. Dolores (Stitch!) has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dove head with blue gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the dove that said, "Dolores, Best Friend of Yuna Kamihara, Expert Genius, Hardworking Student, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Seeker of Adventure, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Hibiscuses, and Doves"

ドロレス、神原ゆなの親友、エキスパートの天才、勤勉な学生、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、冒険の探求

者、驚くべき強力な学生強力な教師、そして水、水ハイビスカス、鳩のマスター

Dolores (Stitch!) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM TROPICAL OCEAN DOVE ANGEL OF TROPICAL JUSTICE AND MAELSTROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Dolores; Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Amiba saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to kill her, but Dolores fired a powerful blue energy blast with ocean waves, doves, and water hibiscuses, and it hit Amiba and sent him flying into a wall, and it pissed him off even more.

Lincoln: Wow, Dolores, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Dolores (Stitch!): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Dove and Divine Ocean Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Amiba once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Dolores.

Kenshiro: Allow me to join in as well, I've had enough of Amiba constantly tormenting others as well.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Dolores, and Kenshiro also joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) You're going to pay for ruining Toki's image, Amiba, and there'll be no mercy for what you've done.

Sasha (Stitch!), Lincoln, and Kenshiro went after Amiba, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Butterflies, and Angels at Amiba, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with powerful martial arts techniques and he didn't see them coming, and this was really angering Amiba to no end.

Amiba: Alright, that's it, I didn't want to do this, but you leave me no choice!

Amiba used his newly-discovered vital points to power himself up, as his muscles grew even bigger, but this was the opportunity they were waiting for, as Lincoln, Dolores (Stitch!), and Kenshiro threw a powerful punch to Amiba's chest, and it was so powerful, it destroyed his heart and Amiba belched out blood and he died. Then, as his spirit appears, Lincoln banished Amiba to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Dolores (Stitch!), Lincoln, and Kenshiro did, as Dolores and Lincoln holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Dolores' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Dolores (Stitch!): In the immortal words of Nico, Amiba, you have failed this entire world. Linky, Kenshiro, thanks for helping me take down Amiba.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dolores.

Kenshiro: Glad to be of help to you both. Now, I'm finally rid of Amiba for good.

Suddenly, Dolores (Stitch!) wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Dolores' face, they kissed passionately as Dolores' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dove, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, now we're rid of that bastard, Amiba, once and for all.

Lincoln: But, there's bound to be more of Kenshiro's enemies out there, Nico, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: You said it, big guy.

Lincoln: Better take care of Amiba's remains.

Lincoln sprouted out one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with Cell's suction stinger, and as he stabbed it into Amiba's body, Lincoln began absorbing Amiba's bio-energy as Lincoln was sucking him in and assimilating Amiba's powers and abilities. Suddenly, Amiba's body began shriveling up as Lincoln continued absorbing Amiba's bio-energy and sucking him inside, and as soon as Lincoln was done, all that was left of Amiba were his clothing, which were burned by a rainbow fireball fired by Lincoln. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we were rid of another of Kenshiro's enemies, but there's bound to be more out there, but we'll be ready for them.

---

Later it was time for Irma's 2nd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Irma? Besides Ed the Protector and 2 Rabbids?

Cassidy: The predecessor Guardians can go too.

Me: That would be awesome. Great idea.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Qin: I'll go too. I actually want to get some action in after everything that happened yesterday.

Nico: Okay Qin. Lets head on out!

We were off to Alaska.

We arrived. And we saw Snake and Quiet blasting more of FOXHOUND.

We fired waves of elements and energy and destroyed them.

Me: Looks like we arrived just in time.

Snake: Perfect timing guys.

Irma: Snake, meet our predecessors.

Cassidy: Awesome to meet you. I'm Cassidy, Irma's predecessor Guardian for Water.

Halinor: I'm Halinor, Taranee's Predecessor Guardian for Fire.

Yan Lin: I'm Yan Lin, Hay Lin's grandmother and predecessor Guardian for Air.

Kadma: I'm Kadma, Cornelia's predecessor Guardian for Earth.

Nerissa: And I'm Nerissa, Will's Predecessor Guardian for the Heart of Kandrakar.

Quiet: It's an honor to meet you all.

Kadma: Same here.

Nico: And this is one of my best friends.

Qin: I'm Qin Chen. It's an honor to meet you guys.

Snake: Same to you Qin.

Ed the Protector: And my name is Ed. I'm from the 41st Century.

Me: Awesome story on that one. We met Ed and his friends in the future over 2,000 years from now. Really awesome.

Quiet: That is cool!

Yan Lin: J.D. and the others actually helped make me young.

Snake: Really?

Me: Yeah we have the power to do anything.

Irma: J.D. is a god among man and his power is amazing. As we grew closer we all became like him in a way.

Nerissa: And J.D. saved me from myself.

Me: Before Nerissa joined us she was one of our most dangerous enemies. The battles we had with her were so devastating that they threatened to tear the entire planet apart.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Cornelia: They sure were.

Me: But I helped Nerissa get redeemed.

Quiet: That's amazing.

Irma: We all thought so too.

Will: And now I'm learning so much from my predecessor Guardian.

Me: I should explain what happened with Nerissa and how she became one of our most dangerous enemies before her redemption.

I went over her history and it was both shocking and amazing.

---

**Nerissa** is a major antagonist from the obscure Italian Disney comic book *W.I.T.C.H.* and the animated series of the same name. Her aliases made several appearances during Season One, but her true nature was not revealed until Season Two.

In the English dubbed version of the animated series, she was voiced by the veteran voice actress Kath Soucie in one of her very few villainous roles. In the Italian version, she was voiced by Cristina Giolitti.

Nerissa was once the holder of the Heart of Kandrakar and the Guardian of Quintessence, but it was taken from her because she was corrupted by its power. Mad with jealousy, she turned on her fellow Guardians and accidentally killed Cassidy by shooting her off a cliff with lightning during a fight for the Heart of Kandrakar. For this crime, she was sentenced to be sealed in Mount Thanos until she was freed by a portal (in the comics the occurrence of all elements combined in one evanescent being). She went trough the portal to Meridian where she met the Mage, who had hoped that she would reform if shown compassion.

After the Mage's death, Nerissa took over her identity and manipulated events in Meridian from behind the scenes. She also disguised herself as a red-headed lady named Trill during the reign of Prince Phobos. Taking up work in Phobos's castle in order to feed information back to the rebels, and to become close to Elyon once she was returned to the throne. In season two, she successfully siphons all Elyon's power into a jewel, which becomes the jewel version of the Heart of Meridian.

As the former holder of the Heart of Kandrakar, Nerissa has the same powers as the current holder and Guardian of Quintessence, Will Vandom.

Some 40 years prior to the events of *W.I.T.C.H.*, Nerissa served as the leader of the Guardians of the Veil and as the Keeper of the Heart of Kandrakar. She was the Guardian of Quintessence. However, the Council of Kandrakar feared that the power of the Heart was corrupting her, and took it from her believing that doing so would save her from her newly discovered lust for power.

Desperate to regain the Heart, the ambitious Nerissa confronted the new holder of the Heart, Cassidy, the Guardian of Water. The pair fought, and Nerissa accidentally sent Cassidy plummeting to her death from the top of a mountain. As punishment for Cassidy's death, Nerissa was sentenced to a lifetime of imprisonment in an ice cave on Mount Thanos. When the Veil was raised, a portal opened in Mount Thanos and Nerissa used it to escape to Meridian. Later, the Mage helped her, hoping that her guilt and an act of compassion would reform her.

Nerissa laid low during Phobos' reign (before and during season 1). She created a new identity that of a good natured red-headed lady called Trill, and used her cunning and magic to gain employment in Phobos' castle, from where she helped the resistance by smuggling people into/out of the castle and by passing on information. Her true nature was not revealed during this time.

During this period she also took over the identity of her former protector the Mage (who had since died), and became the lover of the future rebel leader's father, Julian. Together they had a child, Caleb, who became the leader of the resistance. Nerissa later revealed that she had given birth to Caleb specifically for the purpose of him becoming the rebel leader (In the comic book continuity, Nerissa did not take on the identity of the Mage who only appears in the animated series, and is not related to Caleb who was created rather than born, and has no parents). Caleb did not learn of his relationship to Nerissa until season 2.

After Phobos' downfall, Nerissa became the primary antagonist and began to move against the Guardians. She freed some of Phobos' minions as she forms her new minions the Knights of Vengeance and set them against the Guardians. Also, she attempted to subvert and disrupt their daily lives on Earth.

In her identity as Trill, Nerissa also befriended Elyon, giving her a necklace that she said had once belonged to Elyon's birth parents. Unbeknownst to Elyon, the necklace was slowly siphoning her powers, and when she was tricked into hating her parents and throwing away the necklace they had left for her, her powers went with it. (Nerissa could not have taken Elyon's powers by force, but was able to steal them as they were given away freely.) Nerissa then revealed her true identity, and trapped Elyon inside the necklace, which was now the physical embodiment of the Heart of Meridian.

With the power of the Heart of Meridian, Nerissa became far stronger. She ceased using Phobos's minions and fashioned her own out of fire, ice, rock, and the forms of Matthew Olsen and Mister Huggles, naming them the Knights of Destruction.

While the Knights kept the Guardians busy, Nerissa set about reforming the original Guardians: Halinor, Yan Lin, Kadma, and the revived spirit of Cassidy. She found the weaknesses in their characters and exploited them in order to take control of their minds. Aided by her magic scepter known as the Seal of Nerissa(formed by combining the Heart of Meridian with the Heart of Zamballa), she then drained her Knights of their power (destroying two of them in the process) and used it to re-energize her Guardian mind slaves, restoring their youth and power.

Nerissa used the former Guardians to fight the current Guardians in an element versus element battle in which Will had promised not to retreat. At first, Nerissa's Guardians, powered by two Hearts, had the upper hand, until Will realized that the former Guardians were strong when fighting their opposite elemental number, but lacked the free will necessary to diversify their attacks in order to fight against a different element. This change of tactics allowed the Guardians to defeat Nerissa and force her to retreat.

When the current Guardians next fought Nerissa, they were able to break her spell of control over the former Guardians. Once Cassidy was freed by Irma (she was thrown in a pool, and Irma used her skill to influence minds to dispel Nerissa's brainwashing), the others soon followed. However, before they could press home their advantage, Nerissa absorbed the former Guardians into her Seal, allowing her to access all of their powers. Only the intervention of the newly-freed Phobos prevented her from turning her new elemental powers against the Guardians, and she was forced her to retreat once more.

Nerissa's final defeat came on Halloween, when she attempted to steal the power of the Heart of Earth, Cornelia's younger sister. After cornering and capturing Napoleon the cat, one of the Regents of Earth, Phobos (disguised as Napoleon) drained Nerissa of her powers and took the Seal of Nerissa, later the Scepter of Phobos, for his own. He then trapped Nerissa in the Seal along with Elyon, Yan Lin, and the other former Guardians. The former of whom had since learned to reabsorb enough of her powers from the Seal to allow her to exact punishment on the trapped Nerissa for her treachery.

Nerissa remained trapped in Weira's jewel, which was the jewel version of the Heart of Meridian, and was passed into the hands of Julian and Caleb. Nerissa remains trapped inside, living out her dream of conquering the universe with her husband and son by her side, not realizing that it is an illusion.

The previous keeper of the Heart of Kandrakar, Nerissa was consumed by the immense power the Heart gave her and eventually began to descend into evil. The Oracle sensed this and decided that she was no longer fit to keep the Heart. When he entrusted it to Cassidy (who was then the Guardian of Water), it drove Nerissa over the edge. Mad with jealousy, she turned on her fellow Guardians and killed Cassidy. When she was defeated, she was sentenced to be sealed in a coffin located in Mount Thanos until the day all of the Aurameres were joined together. That eventually came to pass through the efforts of Luba, who was convinced that the girls were unworthy of their status as Guardians.

Awakened from her slumber, Nerissa got her teenage looks back, created the Four Knights of Revenge, and tricked Will into giving her the Heart, declaring war against Kandrakar. After losing strength in the battle with the Guardians in Kandrakar, Nerissa re-absorbed the magic she used to create her Knights of Revenge, destroying them automatically. In the end, the Guardians combined their powers and directed them at Nerissa at once, vanquishing her for once and for all.

One of Nerissa's more insidious powers is her ability to change the girls' dreams, turning them into nightmares. The dreams may occasionally affect the real world as well. At the beginning of the second arc, Will's arm is branded with Nerissa's special seal (shaped like the Heart of Kandrakar, but with one scar-like line crossing it) during a dream. It is implied that Hay Lin is less susceptible to these fiendish assaults, since her grandmother, Yan Lin, was Nerissa's best friend before their group was dispersed. One sequence sees the team confronting their tormentor in the so-called "World of Nightmares", entering a "mutual dream" by going to sleep in the same room. This is another episode which stresses the importance of unity the girls manage to survive the dream because they are together, as opposed to being attacked one by one. They succeed in trapping Nerissa in the Heart, and then wake up.

However, they find she was only defeated in the realm of dreams, and that they still had to face her in reality.

---

Quiet: Wow that's awful.

Me: It was.

Snake: As long as you regret your past actions, we won't have any problems.

Nerissa: Thanks.

Me: Her darkness was really dangerous. It totally consumed her. I sensed that there was still good in her and I saved her from herself on Christmas last year.

Qin: It was really awesome.

Quiet: Wow that is awesome.

Cassidy: It sure was and now I have my best friend back.

Irma: That is for sure.

Snake: The Foxhound agents in the area might have been dealt with, But I've got a feeling someone more dangerous is coming.

Eli: You're right I sense it. It's Another Rider.

Quiet: You mean the guys that are imposter Kamen Riders from Zi-O?

Me: Yep that's them. And we're also dealing with Another Rangers too.

Qin: Really nasty story behind it all.

Cassidy: But we've been doing a really awesome job taking them down.

Halinor: We sure have.

Colonel: And I can identify the Another Rider. It looks like Kamen Rider Brave from the Ex Aid team.

We gasped!

Nico: Whoa! Looks like we're going to have Gashats for the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Me: I was wondering when this one was going to show up.

Halinor: Me too. This will be a good one.

Nerissa: It sure will be amazing.

Me: Many of the Another Riders we've encountered were all enemies we've known from our past. Mostly Nico's enemies.

Nico: Yep.

Quiet: Boy that is crazy!

Me: Yeah. And Another Faiz, who we encountered in the Yost Universe was really the dark side of our teammate Lynn Loud. You guys will meet her soon.

Snake: Wow.

Nico: I think I hear its' footsteps.

Me: Not just the footsteps! It's already here!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER BRAVE! It looked like a scary dark blue version of Brave but with a scary toothed helmet on!

Me: Whoa! This one is ugly!

Eli: Yeah!

Another Brave: Awesome to see you all and Elyon its been a long time.

Elyon: That voice! I was hoping I would never have to see you again

Nate Reynolds!

He reverted back and he was a punk boy with spiked mohawk hair and punk clothes.

Nate Reynolds: I'm flattered you still remember me Elyon.

Me: You know him?

Elyon: Unfortunately I do. He's my ex-boyfriend!

We gasped!

Cornelia: It's true, guys.

Me: I thought you looked familiar! You were a local street gang member and a career criminal that I busted a while back shortly before Will and her friends were chosen as the Guardians of Candrakar and let me tell you, you are a NASTY NASTY piece of work.

Eli: Is he really?

Me: Oh yeah. He has a RAP Sheet that is over a mile long. Most of his crimes are all petty offenses like theft, robbery, burglary and all that.

Qin: Geez! This guy is trouble!

Me: Yep.

Nate Reynolds: You sure have changed a lot J.D.

Me: Looks like your time and prison did the same for you too. You've been really hitting the machines.

Nate Reynolds: Yeah I sure have. And this new power I got really brings out the badass in me.

Me: You already were badass to begin with.

Nate Reynolds: True. But I have this new power from Swartz.

Me: That power is really dangerous Nate. But it's time to send you back to prison.

Elyon: Things have changed since we last met, Nate! And I'll show you!

Me: We all will!

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS UNITE!

In flashes of light we went Guardian!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES!) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) GUARDIAN OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) GUARDIAN OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) GUARDIAN OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) GUARDIAN OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) GUARDIAN OF THE HEART!

Nico: And this is gonna really hurt! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 3)

Nate was enveloped in swirls of darkness with video games around him and then he turned into ANOTHER BRAVE!

Snake: It's showtime!

Snake grabbed onto a rope ladder of a helicopter and shot grenades at Another Brave.

They hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: Nice shooting!

Me: Now for this!

I formed a sword of lightning!

Another Brave: Try this!

LIGHTNING MAN'S THUNDER FURY III!

He used the power of a parody of Mega Man III and he fired a blast of lightning and I deflected it back and it hit him and electrocuted him.

Me: Lightning Man? What haven't met that one yet from Dr. Wily or Dr. Light.

Nico: That one must be one of the Robot Masters hidden.

Halinor: That could be it.

Ed the Protector charged at Another Brave.

He kicked him down with a powerful kick.

Nico: YEAH!

Halinor and Taranee fired waves of fire and burned Another Brave all over the place.

Me: Take that! Lets see here. I know! YAMATA-NO-OROCHI POWER!

I flared up a light green aura for Yamata No Orochi the Eight-Headed Serpent and it was imbued with the power of Ssserpent and I fired a wave of acid venom and it hit Another Brave in his eyes and burned him!

He was screaming in pain from the poison!

Nico: WHOA!

Snake: Wow! That was amazing J.D.!

Me: Thanks. One of our recent acquirements we got.

Irma: Don't leave me out! This is MY mission, remember?

Nico: Go for it Irma!

Irma: LEVIATHAN POWER!

She flared up an Aqua Blue Aura in the shape of the sea monster Leviathan infused with the power of Demyx and she fired a massive blast of water and smashed Another Brave down with it.

Me: YEAH!

Taranee: Nice one!

Nico: Might as well use some Gashats of our own.

Taranee: Good idea! Lets start with me.

She activated a Gashat!

HEAT WAVE'S SCORCHING BLAZE!

She ran fast with the speed of Sonic The Hedgehog and a massive vortex of fire enveloped Another Brave and burned him all over!

Nico: WHEW! That was hot!

Me: Yeah! WHEW!

Taranee: You're using Gashats. It's only fair we do the same!

Me: But that was well done though Taranee. Lets see here.

I activated mine.

LORD DRAKKON'S DRAGON AXE!

I fired a wave of magic and it formed into a deadly green dragon head and it fired a blast of green fire and burned Another Brave all over the place!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOW! That was cool!

Eli: Nice one bro!

Nico: Lets see what mine is for.

Nico activated his.

MYOTISMON'S VAMPIRE SLAYER JOURNEY!

Nico: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

Nico fired a wave of crimson sunlight and it hit Another Brave and burned him!

Cornelia: ALL RIGHT!

Another Brave: You think you can beat me, Elyon? When you were the one who fell for Phobos' lies?

Elyon: Don't remind me! But try this on!

She activated Terminator 1984's ridewatch and her eyes glowed red and she analyzed his weak point.

Elyon: Okay this is weird but I found his weak spot! Aim for his chest!

Nico: You got it!

Cassidy: You bet!

Irma and Cassidy: MAELSTROM OF NEPTUNE'S WRATH!

They fired a massive blast of water and it hit his chest and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

He was down and I grabbed his Ridewatch and purified it and we saw Gashats all over the ground and we picked them all up.

Nate was weak and broken.

Snake: You're in big trouble, dirtbag.

Nico: You have failed this island!

Nate Reynolds: Like I care!

Me: You are going to start caring more when you're back in prison.

I snapped my fingers and beamed him to the Neptune Prison.

Elyon: Good riddance.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys.

Nico: We had an awesome time on this one.

We told them everything and it was cool.

May: Wow! So you guys finally took down Another Brave!

Qin: We sure did and it was awesome.

Lola: Wow!

May: Next time, Aligned Bumblebee should go with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Irma: I was just about to say the same thing.

Aligned Bumblebee: And I would be honored to go with.

---

Later Rainbow Dash and Ish were going out for some bonding time.

Wolfgang: (Australian Accent) So, Rainbow. What do you and Ish have planned?

Rainbow Dash: We're going out for some sports time and some fun.

Ish: Just heading to the Football Field, the Beach and arcade.

Me: Awesome! You guys have fun. We'll send some of us with you to make sure no one interrupts it.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks guys.

Ish: Yeah This will be awesome. Ready sis?

Rainbow Dash: You bet bro.

Nico: Have fun.

They left and Cybertron Red Alert, Scootaloo and some of the Minicons went with them.

Zarya: One day, me and Kaito will have some bonding time as well.

Nico: Yes you sure will.

Kaito: Looking forward to it.

Me: Same with all the Ambassadors and all that.

Eli: Yeah it will be awesome.

Brittney: Me and Hari should do so as well in the future.

Qin: That's a great idea.

At the football field, Rainbow Dash and Ish were having fun.

Cybertron Ransack: I knew you two would choose it here on the football field.

Rainbow Dash: You bet we would!

Ish: So awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: Yeah!

Sonar (Minicon): It's always fun for them.

Jetstorm: Yep. It sure is.

Runway: Oh yeah!

Later they were at the beach doing some surfing and it was awesome.

Chase: You two having fun so far?

Rainbow Dash: YEAH WE ARE!

Ish: COWABUNGA!

Scootaloo: YEAH!

Cybertron Red Alert: YEAH! So fun!

Later we were getting ready for our next mission.

Indigo Zap: So, Hitoshi. How are you and your team liking it with us so far?

Hitoshi: It's so amazing! We're so honored to be part of the team.

Iori: Yeah it's awesome. And it's more awesome that we're going to have so many awesome adventures with you guys.

Me: It's always an awesome adventure. I can't wait to see what the other Kamen Rider adventures are going to be like in the coming days.

Laney: I know. I'm really excited for this.

Qin: Me too!

Rainbow Dash and Ish came back.

Me: Welcome back guys. Have a lot of fun?

Ish: We sure did and it was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: We went surfing, went to the arcade, had fun playing football and even went to a burger shop.

Lana: Awesome!

Nico:: Glad you guys had fun.

Then Vypra, Calamitous, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Webstor, Shiv, Hydro Man, King Hiss and Leonard appeared.

Vypra: Can me, Calamitous, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Webstor, Shiv, Hydro Man, King Hiss and Leonard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. Our mission is on a strange planet located 2,122 light years from us.

Lola: I hope it's a good food planet.

Eli: Yeah me too.

Qin: This is gonna be an interesting one.

Nico: Yep.

Crystal Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for an Eosapien next.

Me: The aliens from the world of Darwin IV. Wow!

Qin: This will be awesome to see that.

Nico: Yep it sure would.

Laney: This is gonna be awesome to see.

King Hiss: Let's get going.

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed two dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the two figures are in the vision: it was The Blood Brothers, and they're coming after us for revenge for what happened in the big battle against Thanos. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like these two one bit: the two dark energy signals I sensed belong to The Blood Brothers, and they're coming after us for revenge for what happened in the big battle against Thanos.

We gasped in shock.

Iron Man: I never thought we'd have to deal with those two again. After the big battle against Thanos, The Blood Brothers disappeared and we haven't seen them since.

Lincoln: And now, they've resurfaced, and they have thoughts of revenge on their minds for what happened to Thanos and The Black Order.

Mary Garcia: I can't believe those lowdown, good-for-nothing, snakes in the grass took long to resurface. But, we're not letting them get away, let's hogtie 'em and run 'em out of town on a rail, and straight to The Masters of Evil's prison.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly, Mary.

Nico: And that's a good idea you have, Mary. Those Blood Brothers are looking at hard time in the molten pokey for what they've done.

Lincoln: Uh, Nico, was that cowboy talk I just heard?

Nico's eyes went wide at what he said.

Nico: Ah, dang it, now I'm doing it too.

Me: Oops, sorry, Nico.

Nico: It's okay, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go. Hope you have the stomach for the planet we're going to.

Lincoln: Why do I have the feeling that the food planet we're going to is something no one's going to like?

Eli: I'm wondering the same thing, Linc.

We were off to this new mysterious planet. We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6629.6: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is en route to a strange and mysterious planet located 2,122 light years from Earth and we don't know what this world will hold but it will be interesting to see. Our mission is to investigate what this world has and battle any monster on it.

Sugarcoat: Now we have all the Gashats for the Masters of Evil.

Nico: We sure do.

Me: I can't wait to see what they can do.

Derpy Hooves: Especially mine for Cheese Monster.

Laney: Yeah this is gonna be awesome.

Eli: It sure will be awesome.

Lisa: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

It showed that we were at what looked to be a green forest planet.

Nico: Wow it's a forest world.

Me: Wow from up here it looks like a planet covered in trees.

Nico: Yep. Lets land.

We got to landing.

Shiori Shinagawa: It's good that we were able to destroy Orochi. It was probably more powerful than the Man and Woman.

Hydro Man: I agree with you there.

Me: You got that right. But it was nothing we couldn't handle.

We landed and we got out and to our shock and disgust we were on a planet that was MADE OF THE MOST REPULSIVE AND MOST DISGUSTING VEGETABLE EVER KNOWN! A VEGETABLE THAT IS HATED MORE THAN ANYTHING! IT WAS A PLANET MADE OF BRUSSELS SPROUTS!

Nico: OH YUCK!

Maria: You have got to be kidding me!

Me: A planet made of Brussels Sprouts!? YUCK! I HATE BRUSSELS SPROUTS!

Jared: WOW! I love Brussels Sprouts!

Nico: This is really amazing and weird though.

Centaur Man: (horrified) Why?

Nico: How can ANYONE Like vegetables like this!?

Me: No idea but I definitely can put this planet on my list of inedible worlds.

Jared was eating Brussels Sprouts all over.

Numbuh 5: Jared seems to like this place though.

Me: Oh that's my son for you. He is a true vegetarian and loves all vegetables. Including Brussels Sprouts.

Webstor: (to me) Luckily, we brought some more edible vegetables for you to eat. Like carrots.

Me: Carrots I can handle.

Ed: Carrots are good for your eyes. But can it dial a phone?

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Swindle: And I brought some ice cream.

Nico: Great!

Me: Awesome.

Eli: Cool. (Senses something) Whoa and we got here for a good reason too. I sense that one of Prohyas and Vambre's enemies are here. It's Attacktus.

Vambre: (British Accent) Not him again!

Prohyas: Oh great! Not that prickly guy.

Shiv: Can you remind us who Attacktus is?

Lana: I can do that.

Lana did so.

---

The Attacktus is a monster who appeared in the Mighty Magiswords episode Attacktus. His appearance is based on that of a punk rocker.

He was formed when Prohyas used the Dolphin Water move to water a cactus. The jewel on the Attacktus' chest was the Cactus Monster and the Warriors have to get the gem from him. Vambre tried to use the Mummy Magisword on him but he grabbed the rope and threw her away. As Prohyas was about to attack the Attacktus with the Chainsaw Magisword, the Attacktus was scared until Princess Zange revealed that it's immuned to chainsaws. Now angry, he begins shooting cactuses at Prohyas. But later, Vambre comes back on a hover sword and uses her Lobster Claw Magisword to unscrew the jewel from his chest.

As the Warriors were about to head home, they notice the Attacktus crying because his chest is bare. Prohyas' motherly passion came through and he decided to use the Cheese Magisword to give the Attacktus a cheese wheel in place of his jewel. The Attacktus shouts WOOHOO! in joy and starts to develop an attraction to Prohyas and Vambre and hugs them which hurts due to his needles. He follows them home and as Prohyas tells him that he can't live with them and he has to go back to the Barren Faceland, the Attacktus does not respond as he's still lovestruck which Prohyas walks away, given up.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa so he's a living cactus monster.

Lola; How freaky.

Lana: Yeah and he will hurt all over. And he's in love with Prohyas.

Prohyas: Yeah! And I don't swing that way!

Itasis: It's fitting that he's here since he's green.

Nico: That is coincidental.

Me: A cactus creature in a world of Brussels Sprouts. Very fitting for him.

Eli: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Bane: (to Prohyas) (Spanish Accent) If he touches you, he will be broken like a twig.

Prohyas: Thanks Bane.

Me: And I've had enough cactuses to last an eternity. Especially after how we got seriously hurt by Pizza the Kid blasting us with cactus balls.

Nico: I don't blame you one bit for that J.D. That was painful.

Lola: No kidding. (Shudders) I still hurt from just thinking about it.

Eli: Yeah that was crazy.

Kickback: Not all of us got hurt that day. Just saying.

Me: True. But I got hit the worst. Ouch.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. But Applejack was awesome that day even after going 10 days without sleep in picking the entire orchard all by herself.

Applejack: Yeah that was crazy.

Camie: No kidding. But that must've been a painful one for you all.

Eli: Oh it was.

Calamitous: Cactuses are still useful. Just ask James' Cacnea.

James: Yes that's right.

Me: And lets not forget this.

Announcer: CACTUS MAGISWORD!

I had said Magisword ready.

Nico: I forgot about that one.

Veon: This is a good way to get our minds off the brussel sprouts.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. But you know what would be more awesome is if we were to see a planet made of broccoli.

Eli: It sure would.

Jared: (eating) Yeah. But I like all vegetables. They are awesome.

Vexen: Brussel Sprouts do have their uses though.

Me: Yeah. But I still hate them.

Nico: I don't like them either though. They give me really bad gas.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Octane: Let's go searching for Attacktus now.

We agreed.

Eli: He's over to the North at 5 kilometers,

Nico:: Okay. Stay alert everyone.

We went to find Attacktus.

Firefly: He's around here somewhere.

Nico: Like up there?

We saw a huge punk cactus with punk glasses on and it was ATTACKTUS!

Nico: There he is.

Firefly: Oh.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Marah: Entrance time.

Nico: Lets get him.

We went at him and then the spirits of the Loud Sisters appeared and they swirled around him and they smashed him all over and then converged and then a massive tornado of wind came out and spun Attacktus all over and then we came out.

Me: Now to turn you into a cactus juice smoothie!

Prohyas: That's right you prickle backed meanie!

Leonard: Let's see how you deal with this army!

An army of Leonard's pigs appeared.

Kaito: (takes out Magiranger gear) This is fitting considering the Ranger team who got to shine yesterday.

Zocks: (takes out Boukenger gear) We completely forgot to do this during Nico's rescue.

Kaito summoned a bunch of Magistaffs and Zocks got Hyper Concrete power.

Nico: Take to teach this prickle-bodied freak a lesson!

Then Stinky Butt, Anti Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, Morbucks 2016, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff appeared.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Anti Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, Morbucks 2016, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff.

Stinky Butt: We did our best to ignore the brussel sprouts here.

Anti Wanda: But we failed.

Cavalier: None of us vomited though.

Nico: That's all right.

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you ate a buffet at Lynn's table.

Nico: Oh we sure did.

Mammoth: It must've been yummy!

Nico: It was!

?: I can tell.

A figure came out and it was DESPERAINO from episode 10 of Samurai!

---

Desperaino was one of the Nighloks. He could fly using the special folding umbrella on his head. He also wielded a spear, which could fire lasers. But his main ability was to summon a special cloud above the heads of his victims, which puts them into despair. In the tenth episode, Desperaino attacked Panorama City and started terrorizing people by summoning his clouds and placing people into despair to increase the level of the Sanzu River. When the Power Rangers arrived, Desperaino battled them and they couldn't defeat him, because Mike carelessly tried to use Beetle Disc and ruined the team's attack on the villain. Then, Desperaino left. He returned to the junk of Master Xandred and planned to get praised by his master by terrorizing the people and increasing the level of the Sanzu River. He annoyed Octoroo by wetting his book and Dayu by wetting her musical instrument. Then, he attacked the city again and again encountered the Rangers. He again successfully battled the heroes, but Mike used his spear as a staff for leaping and jumped to Desperaino before striking the Nighlok with the Spin Sword, destroying him. He was resurrected as a Mega Monster and again fought the Rangers only to be destroyed by the Samurai Battlewing.

---

Jayden: Desperaino!

Me: I remember you! You sent your rain clouds to put people into despair to raise the level of the Sanzu River.

Desperaino: Yep. Good memory.

Nico: Very ingenious.

Desperaino: You think my despair cloud will make you guys stronger? It'll make up for you guys being disgusted by the brussel sprouts here.

Nico: Go for it.

He did so and then we got a massive and incredible power boost!

We then got the usual battles underway.

---

## Loki Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lori Loud, Gloriosa Daisy and Indigo Zap VS Stinky Butt - Nico's rescue

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico's rescue wasn't actually a rescue. It was just breakfast.

Loki Loud: It sure was. And a really great breakfast chalk full of protein.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome and delicious.

Scootaloo: It sure was. So meaty.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was great.

Lori: It was literally so awesome.

Indigo Zap: It sure was. And it was awesome how Lynn Sr. opened an awesome side restaurant with it.

Gloriosa Daisy: Really awesome and delicious.

Stinky Butt: It sure was. Lets do it!

Loki activated his Eyecon.

HERKIMER CHORT AND STINKY BUTT THE FOUL!

Stinky Butt: Who is Herkimer Chort?

Loki: He was known for having the loudest fart ever known. It was recorded in 1972 at 113 Decibels.

Stinky Butt: Wow! That is really impressive! Especially for someone who doesn't have superfarts.

Loki activated his Ridewatch for Stinky Butt and got his fart powers!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and farts and smashed him down.

---

Loni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Leni Loud, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - Us having an awesome steak and eggs breakfast

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) Nico and Shope had an awesome steak and eggs breakfast. I hoped it was delicious.

Loni: It was totes delicious and everyone had a great breakfast.

Rarity: Oh we sure did darlings and we earned it after a big battle yesterday.

Sweetie Belle: It was really delicious and awesome. Especially the eggs.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was an awesome breakfast and we fought Another Jungle Fury Red.

Leni Loud: Yeah it was totes fun too.

Anti-Wanda: Glad y'all had fun. Lets do it!

Loni activated his Eyecon.

ELSA SCHIAPARELLI AND ANTI-WANDA!

Anti-Wanda: Who is Elsa Schiaparelli?

Sweetie Belle: Elsa Schiaparelli was an Italian Fashion Designer from the 1930's.

Anti-Wanda: Wow!

Loni activated Anti-Wanda's Ridewatch.

They fired waves of water, gravity, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

---

## Luke Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Luna Loud, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Lincoln's rescue

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New York City. How was it?

Luke Loud: It was really fun. They took down The Minotaur and sent him to the River of Fire.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was awesome. Minotaur was no match for us.

Sunburn: That was awesome.

Luna Loud: It was rockin dudes.

Sugarcoat: And a most logical victory.

Lemon Zest: It sure was fun.

Cavalier: Good. Glad you guys took care of him. Shall we dance?

He then pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across the face with it.

Luke Loud: I accept your challenge.

He pulled out his Eyecon and activated it.

SIR GAWAIN AND CAVALIER!

Cavalier: Ah Sir Gawain of The Knights of The Round Table. A most good choice.

Luke Loud: Thanks.

Luke activated Cavalier's Ridewatch and got his sword and powers.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lane, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luan Loud, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Us meeting an Emiel the Blessed Gene-slammer

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) I heard you guys met an Emiel the Blessed Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Lane: Her name is Hazel Alarie and she is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Princess Celestia: She is a really amazing master of light and has a powerful heart of light.

Amber Morning: Boy she sure does. You won't believe what she did to help Lincoln.

---

Hazel Alarie: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hazel, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hazel Alarie: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Hazel, how did you defend and protect Lincoln from the worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath?

Hazel Alarie: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were having fun playing video games in the living room, but our fun was rudely interrupted when he was ambushed by Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they began beating the crud out of him and they were laughing cruelly at his pain. But, the worst came when Lynn and Lola broke Lincoln's arms and legs and he screamed in pain, and Lori was about to break his neck to kill him. That set me off and I took off after them, and I knocked them all off Lincoln, and I took him in my arms and he was crying badly and he was stressed out badly. I created an aura to calm him down and alleviate his stress and anxiety and I used some healing magic to repair his arms and legs, and he was 100% better, but we weren't done yet. We tied Lori, Lynn, and Lola up with nylon rope and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what those three did, and when I was done, they grounded Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and sent them to Aunt Ruth's for three months for what they did to Lincoln.

We cheered wildly for what Hazel Alarie did to save Lincoln and teach Lori, Lynn, and Lola a lesson.

Me: That was awesome work, Hazel.

Nico: What you did to save Lincoln and heal his broken arms and legs, and alleviate his stress and anxiety caused by their attack, that was really amazing.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: With those skills, any stress or anxiety would be alleviated for good, and it'll be a thing of the past.

Eli: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Eris: OH MY GOODNESS! Those dark sides of the Loud's have caused nothing but absolute chaos and evil. I may be the Goddess of Chaos and Discord but that is too evil even for me.

Spotlight: No kidding there! That was horrible but it was good that those dark sides were destroyed forever.

Luan: No kidding! We were absolute monsters back then.

Eris: That is crazy though. Lets do it!

Lane pulled out his Eyecon and activated it.

FRA DOLCINO AND ERIS!

Eris: Ahh the 13th Century Dulcinian Reformist Movement leader. Good choice.

Lane: Thanks.

Lane activated Eris's Ridewatch and got her powers.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed her down.

---

Lynn Jr., Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lynn, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Irma's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Lynn) I heard today was Irma's 2nd Ambassador

Mission. How was it?

Lynn Jr.: It was amazing! And they faced Another Brave from Ex-Aid and to our shock it was Elyon's ex-boyfriend Nate Reynolds.

Mammoth: I've heard of him! He had a really nasty disposition and an incredibly bad criminal record.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding!

Cozy Glow: Good thing that Elyon had a big wake up call when J.D. busted him.

Hex: Yeah thank goodness for that.

Lynn: No kidding there. He deserves to be locked up.

Mammoth: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Lynn Jr. activated his Eyecon.

WILLIAM "PUDGE" HEFFELFINGER AND MAMMOTH!

Mammoth: William "Pudge" Heffelfinger?

Lynn Jr.: He was the first ever professional football player in 1892.

Mammoth: Wow! That's amazing.

Lynn Jr. activated his Ridewatch and got Mammoth's powers.

They fired waves of lava, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lars, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Lucy Loud, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Us facing Another Brave

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) Irma and the others did good fighting Another Brave. And now, you have Gashats for ALL of our team.

Lars: We sure do and that is really amazing and awesome.

Princess Luna: It sure is amazing. I can't wait to see what they can do.

Moondust: Me too. I hope I get my own archenemy.

Blackout: Me too and it was great.

Lucy Loud: It sure will be interesting.

Raven Branwen: I agree. Lets do it!

Lars activated his Eyecon.

ANNE BONNY AND RAVEN BRANWEN!

Raven Branwen: Anne Bonny?

Lars: She was a famous pirate back in the turn of the 1700s.

Raven Branwen: Wow!

Lars activated his Eyecon and got Raven's sword.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Leif, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lana, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Rainbow Dash and Ish's bonding

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) I heard today was Rainbow Dash and Ish's bonding time. How was it?

Leif: It was really fun. They went to the Football field, the arcade and even the beach. It was great for them.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was. They had a lot of fun.

Apple Bloom: I agree there. It was amazing and fun for them.

Flashwing: Yeah it was.

Lana: We're glad they had some fun.

Condiment King: I'm glad they did! Lets do it!

Leif activated his Eyecon.

JAMES MEESE AND CONDIMENT KING!

Leif: He was the inventor of Ketchup.

Condiment King: Great choice there.

Leif activated Condiment King's Ridewatch and got his Sauce Blaster.

They fired waves of ice, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Lexx, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Lola, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - Rainbow Dash and Ish having a great time

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Rainbow Dash and Ish had a great time together. It's honestly very sweet.

Lexx: It was really awesome too. We're glad they had a lot of fun.

Fluttershy: We all are very happy for Rainbow Dash and Ish.

Tornado Bolt: We sure are and it was great.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was amazing.

Lola: We're glad they could have some fun.

2016 Morbucks: Me too. Lets do it!

Lexx activated his Eyecon.

MANSA MUSA AND 2016 MORBUCKS!

2016 Morbucks: Mansa Musa? Who was he?

Lexx: He was the 14th Century King of the Mali Empire and Forbes Magazine named him the Richest Man of all time with $400,000,000,000.00.

2016 Morbucks: WOW! That is amazing! Now you guys are the richest ever.

Lexx: Yes we are but we don't rub our wealth in peoples faces.

Lexx activated his Ridewatch and got 2016 Morbucks's powers and skills.

They fired waves of fire, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed her down.

---

Levi, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lisa Loud, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - A planet of Brussels Sprouts

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Why did you guys have to go to a planet of Brussels Sprouts? Why couldn't have been an M&M planet instead?!

Levi: That would have been satisfying but from space this world looked like an ordinary forest planet. We did not expect it to be a planet made entirely out of Brassica oleracea var. gemmifera; Street Name: Brussels Sprouts. But this is a most fascinating planet.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is and to be honest I don't really like Brussels Sprouts. But Jared does.

Featherweight: He sure does.

Professor XXXL: Wow that's right and he is a true vegetarian.

Sprocket: Yeah he sure is.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it's really amazing thought.

Professor XXXL: It sure is and after this we all might be willing to get some snowcones. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

Levi activated his Eyecon.

WILLIAM THOMPSON AND PROFESSOR XXXL!

Levi Loud: You might know William Thompson. He was the scientist that discovered Kinetic Energy.

Professor XXXL: Very good choice.

Levi activated his Ridewatch.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning, energy and lasers and smashed him down.

---

Leon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lily, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Brussels Sprouts are the most hated vegetable ever

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Brussels Sprouts are the most hated vegetable ever. Even I don't like them!

Leon: I don't like Brussels Sprouts either! They are the most repulsive vegetable of all.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah I can't believe so many people hate them.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. But Jared likes them and he is a vegetarian.

Spyro: Yeah he loves all the vegetables.

Lily: Yeah that's Jared and he is a true herbivore.

Artie Ziff: He sure is. Lets do it!

Leon activated his Eyecon.

JOHN D. ROCKEFELLER AND ARTIE ZIFF!

Artie Ziff: John D. Rockefeller, America's richest man. Good choice.

Leon: Thanks.

He activated his Ridewatch and got gold powers.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Desperaino

---

Desperaino was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of spell books called the Spellbooks of Magic The Gathering, they're spellbooks with the symbols of the different realms of Magic The Gathering on the purple leather-bound covers, and in the pages are powerful elemental spells from the realms of Magic the Gathering that'll harm villains and the spellbooks also have healing spells that can help heal the sick and/or injured. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Now to test our new weapons we got.

Eli: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements from their new M.O.E. Samurai Weapons and blasted Desperaino all over.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER! CANNON MODE!

He readied it and they loaded their disks.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and Desperaino exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Desperaino you have failed this repulsive planet.

Jayden: Samurai Rangers victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were facing Attacktus!

Nico: All right you overgrown yucca plant, time to turn you into a cactus smoothie!

Jake: Look on the bright side. At least this planet's green. Which is my favorite color?

Gia: Jake?

Jake: Yeah?

Gia: Let's just please do the Legendary Mode for today before we get even more disgusted!

Me: Gia is right. I don't want to stay here any longer especially after seeing a planet like this.

Jake: Sorry.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized him all over and we had magic on our hands that protected us from his prickles.

Chase, Zarya, Wolfgang and Ransack used the Earth, Gemina, Skylander and Velocitron Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Chase's sensors and weapons and Zarya and Wolfgang's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's booster into a blaster!

Chase and Zarya: WOLF SPEED MEGA BLAST!

Wolfgang and Cybertron Ransack: WOLF SPEED HOWL STORM!

Scientists and Calamitous: SCIENCE TECH STORM!

Tomboys and Vexen: ICE FORCE AVALANCHE!

Pageant Masters and Firefly: FIRE PAGEANT NOVA STORM!

Bookworms and Bane: SMASHING LEAF STORM BLAST!

Goths and Webstor: DARKNESS WEB STORM!

Athletes and Shiv: LAVA BLADE DANCE!

Comedians and Vypra: LIGHT COMEDY FIRESTORM!

Rockstars and Hydro Man: WATER OF ROCK AND ROLL!

Fashionistas and King Hiss: SNAKE FASHION BLAST!

Cell Phone Texters and Leonard: PIGS OF PHONES BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Emily Littlefield, Vambre, Fluttershy, Jared and Littlefoot: ENERGY OF HERBIVORES BLAST!

They fired waves of leaves and energy.

Lincoln: VEGETABLE ELEMENT STYLE: CARROTS!

Jessica Shannon: VEGETABLE STING STYLE: RED CABBAGE!

Peni Parker: VEGETABLE WEB STYLE: BROCCOLI!

Entrapta: VEGETABLE LIGHTNING STYLE: CELERY!

Perfuma: VEGETABLE NATURE STYLE: CAULIFLOWER!

Frosta: VEGETABLE ICE STYLE: PEAS!

Jolyne Kujo: VEGETABLE WATER STYLE: CORN!

Sasha (Stitch): VEGETABLE WATER STYLE: CUCUMBER!

Panty Anarchy: VEGETABLE DARK STYLE: DAIKON!

Stocking Anarchy: VEGETABLE DARK STYLE: EGGPLANT!

Sara Crewe: VEGETABLE JEWEL STYLE: TOMATOES!

Emerald Sustrai: VEGETABLE ILLUSION STYLE: ZUCCHINI!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said vegetables.

Lincoln and his harem: VEGETABLE FINAL SMASH: VEGGIE WAVE!

They fired a tsunami of vegetables and the blasts all hit Attacktus and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded into juice and we held out our glasses and it poured into the glasses and we drank the juice and it was refreshing.

Nico: (BURPS) Ahh! Very refreshing.

Lola: Yeah!

?: We will have our revenge on all of you for what you all did to Lord Thanos!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got

big trouble incoming.

Iron Man: I should've known there's no mistaking those two voices from anywhere. You can come out now, Blood Brothers!

A figure came out, and it was none other than the old enemies of The Avengers, The Blood Brothers, the servants of Thanos, and they're out for revenge.

---

The **Blood Brothers** were large twin ape-like aliens originally in the service of the conqueror Thanos, acting as the guardians of his first base on Earth. Pursued by Drax the Destroyer, the duo battled the superheroes Iron Man and the Thing in a bid to stop them from interfering in Thanos' plans. When they failed to do so, a disgusted Thanos teleported the Blood Brothers away.

They reappeared years later on Earth in the service of the villain The Controller. Again they battled Iron Man, who defeated them with the aid of the hero Daredevil. Sometime later, the United States military discovered Thanos' old Earth base, and after activating some of the machinery they accidentally teleported in the Blood Brothers. The two battled the Avengers and were eventually depowered by Thanos' brother, Eros.

The Blood Brothers were imprisoned, but were later released by the hero Quasar and left on the planet Mars.

Later, they attempted in vain to stop Rogue of the X-Men from rescuing a mutant extraterrestrial of the Skrull race. The brothers later fought with Earth's many of Earth's superhuman heroes and villains against an invasion by Ego the Living Planet.

After becoming imprisoned along with alien criminals Paibokthe Power Skrull and Lunatik, they crash-landed on Earth, where one brother perished in a confrontation with Drax the Destroyer.

*Avengers Assemble*

The Blood Brothers appear in the *Avengers Assemble* episode "Hulked Out Heroes", voiced by David Kaye and Liam O'Brien. They ambush Hulk at the top of Stark Tower until Captain America, Falcon, Hawkeye, and Iron Man arrive. When the Blood Brothers have Hulk pinned down, they attach a device to Hulk's back that siphons Hulk's gamma energy which caused some of the Avengers to be infected with an unstable gamma energy virus. The Blood Brothers contact Red Skull to tell them that their mission was a success. Red Skull cuts off the call from the Blood Brothers when they start to ask about their payment.

---

Nico: The Blood Brothers, I never thought we'd have to deal with you two monsters, but we've been waiting for you two to show up.

Blood Brothers: And now, we shall destroy you all and avenge Lord Thanos!

Mary Garcia: That ain't happening, you lowdown, sidewinding, snakes in the grass, you're heading straight for the pokey for what you've done.

Suddenly, Mary Garcia's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red, and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with dragons, phoenixes, dracophoenixes, and winds, she unholstered her massive Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Blood Brothers, she left crimson red energy aura, dragons, phoenixes, and winds with every step.

Mary Garcia: Blood Brothers, I will never ever forgive you for the actions you've committed against the entire universe and for trying to prepare the Earth to be attacked by Thanos. Now, I will see to it that the both of you lowdown sidewinding snakes pay for the crimes you've committed.

Suddenly, Mary Garcia was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with winds, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding it, there's Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mary Garcia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mary Garcia grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with dragons, phoenixes, and winds surrounding her, she has Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix and with the Wind Kanji in its tentacles emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dracophoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix with orange gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Mary Garcia has on a sleeveless crimson red blouse, sleeveless crimson red dress top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red shoes, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with winds, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is Mariamne the True Dracophoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Mary Garcia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large crimson red feathers have green tips on the feathers. Mary Garcia has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mary Garcia's massive Mariamne, The True Dracophoenix-themed greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy with winds and dracophoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mariamne, The True Dracophoenix's Greatsword of Hurricane Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Mariamne, The True Dracophoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, Mariamne, The True Dracophoenix's wings for the crossguard, red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large crimson red gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the

Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mariamne, The True Dracophoenix's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Mariamne, The True Dracophoenix that said, "Mary Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Mariamne The True Dracophoenix, Strong and Powerful Country Girl With A Heart of Gold, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Defender of Texas' History, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds and Dracophoenixes"

メアリー・ガルシア、マリアムネの遺伝子スラマー真のドラコフェニックス、金の心を持った強くて強力な田舎の少女、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、テキサスの歴史の擁護者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして風とドラコフェニックスのマスター

Mary Garcia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY TEXAS HURRICANE DRACOPHOENIX ANGEL OF CYCLONE JUSTICE AND TEXAS HURRICANE LOVE!

We were amazed by Mary Garcia's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Blood Brothers saw it, they fell into a rage and tried to kill her, but Mary Garcia picked one of The Blood Brothers up with her superhuman strength and tossed him into the other Blood Brother and they crashed into a wall.

Lincoln: Hoowee, wow, Mary, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Mary Garcia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Dracophoenix and Divine Texas Love) **Why, I feel incredible and even better than a shiny new penny, Linky. Now, shall we take**

**care of these ornery Blood Brothers?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, little lady.

Applejack: Hoowee, I could get used to hearing Linky speak like a cowboy all the time.

Sandy Cheeks: (Snickers) Something tells me you've got a plan for that one, A.J.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Mary Garcia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's hogtie those varmints and send them to the molten hoosegow!**

Mary Garcia and Lincoln went after The Blood Brothers, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dracophoenixes, and Angels at The Blood Brothers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked The Blood Brothers with their massive greatswords and they left nasty scars on them, and Lincoln stripped them of their powers and we made them our own. Then, Lincoln and Mary Garcia tied them up with rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains so they can't escape and they beamed The Blood Brothers to The Masters of Evil's prison where they'll be locked up and they'll remain there for a very long time. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Mary Garcia did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mary Garcia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Mary Garcia: YEEHAW! That'll show those snakes in the grass.

Thank you for helping me take down The Blood Brothers, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mary.

Suddenly, Mary Garcia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Mary Garcia's face, they kissed passionately as Mary Garcia's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel, and Mariamne The True Dracophoenix flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright.

Me: The Blood Brothers are going to be locked up for the rest of their lives for what they've done with helping Thanos.

Lincoln: And now, we're finally rid of them for good.

Nico: Still, I couldn't believe those bastards were still alive, even after Thanos and The Black Order were snapped out of existence forever.

Me: They were in hiding after what happened, and they've been wanting revenge on us. But, their desire for revenge eventually led to their downfall, and now, they're locked up forever.

Lincoln: Where they'll stay there until the day they die, what a bunch of monsters.

Nico: You said it, big guy.

Mary Garcia: That's right. The next food planet we travel to tomorrow, I'm hoping it's not like this.

Lincoln: This is one planet we're never going to: especially since none of us like brussels sprouts.

Nico: You said it, yuck!

Me: Gross!

We were back on the ship and heading back home.

Raven Branwen: Can we agree to check which planets are edible beforehand?

Condiment King: I think that's for the best.

Me: I agree. But Jared liked that planet though.

Jared: Yeah sorry to disgust you guys. But you know I'm a vegetarian.

Qin: True.

2016 Morbucks: At least the Gashats Irma and the others got came in handy.

Me: They sure did.

Nico: I'll say. They were awesome and cool.

Hazel Alarie: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Emily Littlefield. Same with me.

Professor XXXL: You girls won't regret it.

Artie Ziff: What do you guys say we get the fuck out of here?

Rainbow Dash: Good idea. And after we get home, me and Ish will show you guys the souvenirs we got from our bonding time.

Nico: Good idea. And we're already on our way out.

Laney: That planet was really strange though.

Eli: It sure was. Hopefully the next planet will be better.

Me: That planet is going on our list of inedible planets.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone. This was a great yet gross mission.

Jared: I liked it though.

Me: For you maybe but not for us.

Vambre: (To the viewers) Vegetables may be good for you but some vegetables are not very well liked among others. But they are still good for you no matter what.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home and to get the taste and stench of Brussels Sprouts off our bodies with a shower and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lady Palutena, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to the Saturn Insane Asylum. Homer, Bart, Lisa, Marge, Maggie and Mona are going too and we're going to not only see more of the nuthouse we built but we're going to face Lila Rossi who is going on a rampage there. Applejack is going to explode into her new Super Angel Infinity Form there! So get ready for an awesome force of power when Lila faces the girl that punched her in the face and gave her a concussion! Also we're going to face Another Wolf Warrior from Mystic Force! This will be interesting. We're also going to meet an Eosapien Gene-slammer named Erica Loganheart. Erica is one of Nico's friends from Minnesota and she is an awesome and amazing astronomer that has always been fascinated with the awesome documentary Alien Planet and the aliens from Darwin IV. She also is one of Nico's astronomy classmates and knows so much about the stars and more. She is also one of the gene-slammers that got gene-slammed on purpose to help stop Team Rocket. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 2022 game Kao the Kangaroo, and Lincoln and his group are going to meet Kao, his little sister, Kaia, and his mentor, Walt, and they're going to take down Minkey and the Shaman's Hat and rescue Kao's dad, Koby. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Iona, one of the greater archangels of Zendikar in the world of Magic The Gathering named Valerie Carrington, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel who was born with six massive beautiful white angel wings, and she has immense cosmic ictiokinesis and extensive mastery of holy magic and angelic magic. Valerie's defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath, and if she sees Lisa and Luan also helping Lori, Lynn, and Lola in torturing Lincoln, they're also shown no mercy. Now, she's been Gene-Slammed into Ionia, one of the greater archangels of Zendikar in the world of Magic The Gathering. For the next chapter tomorrow we're going to an awesome and zesty world as we go to a planet made of Nachos! We're going to see a world with Nacho Cheese Sauce for oceans and the islands and lands are made of chips, salsa, guacamole, sour cream, beans, peppers, olives and more. Also we're going face ALL THE REANIMATED NINJAS That were fought in the 4th Great War! And get ready for some awesome battles in this one as we NUMEROUS Deceased Shinobi both good and bad.

See you all tomorrow.

# NACHOS AND REANIMATED NINJAS

In the Saturn Insane Asylum was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lady Palutena, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to do a welfare check on how things were going there. Also Homer, Bart, Lisa, Marge, Maggie and Mona were there because we were also there to confront Abraham Simpson, Homer's abusive so-called dad. And we had a few choice words for him.

Camie: So why are we all the way over in the Saturn Asylum?

Me: To do a welfare check on all the patients and the staff to make sure everything is all right.

Nico: Yep. We're also here for a rescue and I have a feeling it's gonna be a good one.

Laney: I have that same feeling too.

Toru: Me too. I hope we stop a riot.

Lady Palutena: Now that would be an awesome adventure worth remembering.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Palutena

Lady Palutena: Anytime Nico. And it's gonna be so awesome going with you guys on a big rescue.

Me: You'll love it Palutena. It's so fun.

Rarity: Oh it sure is darlings. I think a rescue for all this is simply amazing.

Nico: Palutena, do you think you'll get pregnant in the future?

Lady Palutena: I have this feeling I will Nico. It's only a matter of time before that happens.

Nico: True.

Camie: Hey J.D. how did you meet Lady Palutena?

Me: Now that was an awesome adventure. One that we'll never forget. Pit came to us.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1037.

---

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

A massive fiery explosion broke out at a local military base and we got word about it. We found out that it was being destroyed by Peace Terrorist Elmo Goniff, Leader of a Terrorist Group called the Goniff Peace Coalition. His goal is to destroy all of the entire military so that peace can be instated. He has killed 520 men at the base and we lost half of the military stationed in the district. We are there to stop him.

Teresa: Goniff doesn't know we're right behind him. That gives us the element of surprise. Let's use that to launch stealth attacks on him and his goons while they don't notice us.

Lola: Or we can charge at him with a Phoenix Cry like we normally do.

Nico: (narrows eyes) I'm sorry. What was that? (takes out club)

Lola: (nervously) Nevermind. What you guys suggested works.

Nico: (smiles) Much better. Thank you.

Me: Good job Nico.

Nico: Thanks man.

Me: I made a really good choice making you chief enforcer.

Laney: Allow me to do this.

Laney tied up all of Goniff's men in plants and vines and we had only Goniff left. Luckily for us, he was in a wheelchair and crippled for life.

Marty: (Madagascar) Only Goniff's left now. And he still doesn't see us!

Me: He's in a wheelchair because he's crippled. Lets go.

We came out and we saw Elmo Goniff giving a speech.

Elmo Goniff: You have been under the lies and protection of the military for far too long! It's time for the fucking military to fuck themselves and disband and let peace come in!

Me: I think not!

He saw us!

Elmo Goniff: How long were you all standing there?!

Divebomb: Just long enough to hear you deliver your terrorist speech and take out your goons at the same time.

Grapple: (to the audience) Hello, folks. Please forget everything Goniff said and enjoy this Itchy and Scratchy cartoon!

Moo Goo Gai Pain played.

Later we had Elmo Gonif and all his followers executed. The people of the country called Elmo Goniff the reincarnation of the Klendathu Bugs and he and all his friends were sentenced to death. He had a total of 700 followers and it was an all time record for executions in a single day. As he was being taken up to be executed, he made a speech.

Elmo Goniff: They may silence us, but they can't silence you! Fuck the military, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and fuck all of you! You will not take away our voice! You will not take away our power! You will not take us! Fuck you all! Fuck you! Fuck you all! Fuck the Military, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and fuck you all!

Me: Let me say something to him.

Johnny Rico: All right.

I went up to him and glared at him and he was seething and fuming and growling.

Me: Let me make something clear to you Goniff. As long as evil exists in this universe, there will never be such a thing as true peace. And here's what I say to you: FUCK YOURSELF!

I spit in his face and they hung him and sent his fucking ass off to hell. We had him and his friends all buried in unmarked graves.

---

Elsewhere in an awesome realm called Skyworld floating high above the Earth, trouble was going down. It was under attack. The champion of Lady Palutena - Goddess of Light was it's only hope.

Pit: Hang on Lady Palutena. I know who can help us. I'll be back!

Pit jumped and flew down and with him was Dark Pit, Pit's frenemy and anti-hero self in black.

Pit: Pit 2!

Dark Pit: You don't have to keep calling me that every time. But I heard about what's happening and I'll do everything I can to help.

Pit: I appreciate that. We're going to have Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us save Lady Palutena.

Dark Pit: I understand.

They flew down to Earth and went to Michigan.

At the estate I was heading outside to get the mail.

Me: Hmm, lets see.

Then I heard something.

Me: Huh?

I saw two figures coming toward us.

Me: Hmm. Wonder what they are.

They got closer and I saw that they were Pit and Dark Pit.

Me: Oh wow! It's Pit and Dark Pit of Kid Icarus! Wait, if they are here then that must mean there's trouble going on over in Skyworld.

Pit and Dark Pit landed in front of me.

Pit: J.D. Knudson. It's such an honor to meet you.

Me: Same here Pit. We love playing the Kid Icarus games as well as you on Super Smash Bros.

Lincoln then came out.

Lincoln: What's going on?

Lincoln saw Pit and Dark Pit.

Lincoln: Whoa! Pit and Dark Pit!

Pit: So you are the Lincoln Loud we were told so much about.

Dark Pit: It's an honor to meet you.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: When Lincoln was put into the world of Super Smash Bros. we were absolutely floored and that still has us reeling even after a little over a year has passed.

Dark Pit: That would be a huge shock. We did not expect Lincoln and his sisters being added to the Super Smash Bros. world.

Me: Neither did all of us. I take it you heard about what happened to Bowser.

Dark Pit: We sure did.

Pit: Sorry to hear about Bowser, guys. I know that he was a villain when me, Mario, Link, Kirby, and Yoshi were chasing him during the Subspace Emissary incident. But I'm glad he sacrificed his life to stop Thanos.

Me: He's a true hero Pit. Also Ridley and Dark Samus are dead.

Dark Pit: That's what we heard.

Me: So what's going on over in Skyworld?

Pit: Pandora has taken over and is possessing Lady Palutena.

Me: Pandora, Goddess of Calamity in Greek Myth?

Dark Pit: That's her.

Me: And she's also the girl that opened Pandora's Box.

I went over her history.

---

Pandora (in Japanese: パンドーラ Pandôra), also known as Amazon Pandora (in Japanese: 女戦士パンド - ラ Onna Senshi Pandôra), is the Goddess of Calamity and a villainess in Kid Icarus. For reasons unknown, Pandora lost her physical form and was reduced to a ghostly face made of a fiery vapor. She can create illusions in her palace and also hovers throughout the battlefield, spitting fireballs at Pit during their battle.

She was voiced by Nika Futterman.

Kid Icarus

In the original Kid Icarus game, Pandora was the Gatekeeper to Skyworld's Fortress, assigned to guard a part of the Three Sacred Treasures that Pit uses in his adventures to save Lady Palutena from Medusa. She appears as a bubble-like spirit that barely any appearance of a face to her body, with no irises in her eyes.

## Kid Icarus: Uprising

Pandora appears once again as one of Medusa's commanders, though was truly one of Hades' pawns in his plot to take over the world. She now appears as a ghastly being with no evidence of a body, whatsoever.

Now entrusted with the Mirror of Truth, Pandora hid her and her domain with the Mirror as well, in plain sight, thanks to the aid of the Great Reaper, who kept the Labyrinth of Deceit, Pandora's domain, out of both Pit's and Lady Palutena's sight and grasp. After Pit defeated the Great Reaper, as instructed by Palutena, the Labyrinth is now accessible to the angel and he is now able to confront Pandora once again after many years. Upon entering Pandora's domain, Pit becomes confused with all of the illusions and psych-outs that appear in his way of defeating Pandora and destroying the Mirror of Truth. During Chapter 5, Pit and Palutena converse as they usually do, but Pandora also converses with the two and will be insulted once by Pit, who wonders how Pandora even built the Labyrinth without any hands, remarking that it took a lot of hard work and determination to do. In a part of the chapter, Pandora becomes annoyed by Pit's many questions, saying that it wasn't the "Ask Auntie Pandora hour".

Pandora, despite being defeated, lives on within Dark Pit's wings. When Pit and Dark Pit fought near the Spring of Revival, a fountain that reverses time, Pandora separates from Dark Pit and jumps in to retain her ghost form, although now colored red. After being defeated, she bathes in the Spring of Revival again, this time resurrected as her human form named Amazon Pandora. She became very beautiful, sparking jealousy in both Palutena and Viridi. She was defeated again by Dark Pit, who is then able to save Pit.

## Super Smash Bros. Ultimate

Pandora appears in the game as a primary grab type spirit. Her Spirit Battle is against Wendy O. Koopa with resistance to explosions, while the player has Dark Pit as an ally. At level 99, Pandora can be enhanced to Amazon Pandora, whose ability increases the invincibility period of the player's dodges and distance of air dodges.

---

Lincoln: Whoa!

Pit: Yeah.

Everyone came out and they gasped when they saw Pit and Dark Pit with us.

Lori: Wow! Pit and Dark Pit!

Qin: It's so cool to meet you both.

Lana: We love playing as you on Super Smash Bros.

Laney: It's awesome.

Samus: Pit and Dark Pit it's great to see you.

Kirby: Yeah!

Pit: Samus, Inkling, Donkey Kong, Mario, Banjo, Peach, Luigi, and Kirby it's great to see you all.

Inkling: Same here.

Donkey Kong: Yeah man.

Banjo: It's great to see you too.

Me: We've known a lot of great characters in Super Smash Bros.

Maria: (to Dark Pit) You're helping us?

Dark Pit: Why not? Even if I did join up with Pandora, she'd blast me out of the sky the first chance she got. Oh, and she's rude!

Me: I know how that feels. But we'll gladly help you out.

Pit: Awesome! But I can't fly as long as you can.

Me: I know. 5 minutes is not very long. But I can fix that for you.

I snapped my fingers and now Pit and Dark Pit can stay in the air forever.

Pit: Awesome! Now we can fly forever.

Me: You sure can. You lead the way Pit.

Pit: Right. Lets go!

Pit and Dark Pit flew.

Me: Lets fly!

We were off to Skyworld.

We were flying through the sky and we were following Pit.

Me: So Skyworld is floating right above the planet.

Pit: That's right.

Nico: That is so cool!

Laney: So Pit what is your relationship with Lady Palutena?

Pit: Lady Palutena has always been like a mother to me. She loves me like I am her son.

Me: That is a very powerful bond. And from what I remember she is a mother to all creatures great and small.

Pit: That's right.

We arrived at Skyworld and we saw that it was under siege.

Me: Whoa! Looks like a war is going on.

Pit: Yeah. Pandora has possessed Palutena and is forcing her to destroy everything against her will.

Me: Not on our watch.

We flew and landed in the temple and we saw Lady Palutena and she was under the control of Pandora.

Pit: It's over Pandora!

Me: Let Lady Palutena go!

Pandora: (Through Palutena) Oh I don't think I will be doing that J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You see, I love this body and I have been in vapor form for far too long.

Nico: I remember you were reduced to a vapor form somehow.

Me: I don't know how that happened but somehow it did.

Vince: No kidding.

Lincoln: I saw what you looked like in your body Pandora, and you are beautiful.

Pandora: Thank you young Lincoln. My body was smoking hot before it was destroyed.

Pandora (GAOBAM): You sound an awful lot like me!

Luna: And me too dudes.

Pandora: Our voices do sound alike don't they?

Pandora (GAOBAM): You know the funny thing? I too am Pandora.

Pandora: How can that be?

Mandy: It's a really funny story.

Pandora (GAOBAM): Unlike you, I was cursed with this box here.

She pulled out her box.

Pandora: That's my box.

Pandora (GAOBAM): I know. I was cursed with it.

Pandora went over her history.

---

Pan-dora (sometimes spelled "Pan-Dora") or Dora is a strange girl with a mysterious lunchbox that holds countless supernatural contents of nightmarish proportions and she is one of the villains from the Grim Adventures of Billy & Mandy.

## History

Dora originally known as Pandora, was originally a normal girl during the times of ancient Greece, until one day Zeus, Poseidon and Hades decided to send down a 'mysterious box' down to Pandora. Upon seeing the box, Pandora's curiosity was piqued and she opened it, unwittingly unleashing the previously-imprisoned forces of the plight that had been contained within the box. Turned upon by her fellow humans and driven away, Pandora, now cursed to wander the Earth with no place to call home, had to now keep with her the box of legend.

## Pan-dora's Revenge

Pandora sought revenge against both the gods that cursed her, and the people who spurned her, and to do this, she needed to open the box and unleash the contents upon them, but her 'curse' prohibits her from being able to open the very object from which her curse stems from with her own hands and can grant her the revenge she craves. Forced to wander the earth, unable to open her 'lunchbox', Pandora, under the alias of "Dora", sought someone she can trick into opening the box for her.

Her chance finally came when she met Mandy and Billy at Endsville Elementary School. She later met Grim who recognizably suspects her as he seen her before. When both Mandy and Dora were out on the football field, Mandy wanted to destroy Mindy, her arch-nemesis. So she opens the lunchbox, unleashing an evil that happened to be demons shaped like food and all sorts of cataclysmic storms and nightmares. It turns out that Dora is actually Pandora, and she tricked Mandy into unleashing all of the demonic horrors. Mandy, angry that Dora tricked her, stops the end of the world by sucking the demons and Dora into the lunchbox (simply by closing the box and opening it again).

* * *

Pandora: Wow.

Qin: My god. Pandora, I didn't know that all happened to you.

Pandora (GAOBAM): Yeah it was awful.

Me: That was a dark past though.

Pandora: Very dark.

I held out my hand.

Pandora: Careful, Knudson. You try and hurt me and you'll end up harming Palutena instead!

Me: I wasn't trying to hurt Palutena. (Chants an incantation)

Pandora then came out of Palutena's body as black and blue fire.

Pandora was a cloud of black and blue fire.

Me: Hang on Palutena.

I went over to Palutena and got her over to us and she woke up.

Me: Lady Palutena, are you all right?

Lady Palutena: (Groans) J.D. Knudson?

Me: That's right.

Lady Palutena: What happened?

Me: It's a really strange story. But Pandora possessed you.

Lady Palutena: (Gasp) I remember now. We have to stop Pandora!

Me: We all will.

Pit: Lady Palutena.

Lady Palutena: Pit!

They hugged.

Pit: Me and Pit 2 went and got J.D. to help us stop Pandora.

Me: That's right.

Nicole: Look.

We saw Pandora form into a ball of fire with a scary face on it.

Laney: That is scary now like it was in the game.

Nicole: It sure is.

Then we saw Ebon and Webstor come out.

Me: Ebon and Webstor.

Ebon: That's right.

We saw a robot monkey with them.

Pit: Are you one of Mega Man's enemies?

Spark Mandrill: In a way. The name's Spark Mandrill!

Spark Mandrill slams a sparking fist on the ground, sending out two electrical spheres at Spark Man.

Lincoln fired lightning at the spheres and destroyed them.

Spark Mandrill: Very impressive.

Mr. Burns then came out.

Qin: Oh great. Mr. Burns.

Lady Palutena: I thought he was dead!

Me: He was and I got him killed.

Ebon: Before we fight, you should know that Dark Spicer used Alien Ξ to restore Fat Tony's eyesight.

Carol: Really?

Webstor: C'mon! Fat Tony's part of our group. You didn't really expect us to leave him permanently blind, did you?

Carol: Good point.

Me: (In my head) I sense a spark of good inside Pandora. Maybe there's still hope. (Out Loud) We will stop you Pandora!

Pandora: You cannot defeat me! I'm a God!

Troy: We eat gods for breakfast!

Megaforce Rangers (except Orion): Legendary Ranger Mode: Starforce Pentasquad!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the 5-Star Squadron Great Rangers from 1994!

Orion: Legendary Ranger Mode: Mighty Morphin White!

Orion turned into the White Mighty Morphin Ranger!

Lily: I'll face Ebon. I have a new surprise for him.

Qin: I'll face Mr. Burns.

Lucy Loud: I'll take Webstor.

Lincoln: I'll face Spark Mandrill.

Me: And the rest of us will face Pandora.

Pit: (to Mario) Just like old times, huh?

Mario: (Italian Accent) Indeed.

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at them.

Battle 1: Ebon

Lily was facing Ebon.

Ebon: So what is the surprise you have Lily?

Lily: I have a new form. Watch.

A vortex of glowing water enveloped Lily and it shot high into the sky and we heard the divine singing of angels grace the sky and the water formed into a powerful mermaid. Her energy levels were skyrocketing at an astronomical rate. When the vortex faded, Lily was forever changed. Lily looked like she was 17 years old and she had an ample chest, a purple shirt with a flower on it, a headband with flowers on it, water earrings, a blue skirt, purple socks, black Mary Jane Shoes, blue bracelets, and a sleeveless trench coat with glowing ocean water and the kanji for Lily Loud - Maelstrom of the Glow of Coventina on the back. リリーラウド-コヴェンティーナの輝きの渦 She was now a SUPER ANGEL 20,000 GLOWING OCEAN MAELSTROM!

Ebon was shocked!

Ebon: Whoa! Went from little girl to teenage goddess!

Lily: (Older Voice) (Giggles) Thank you tall, dark and scary. Shall we dance big boy?

Ebon: Lets shall.

Lily went at Ebon and kicked him in the face and she slashed him in the stomach with a sword made of pure glowing water and she punched him in the face and sent him flying. Lily fired a powerful blast of glowing water and it slammed into his face and smashed him into a wall and knocked him down. Ebon got up and Lily kicked him in the stomach and sent him crashing into a wall and he was knocked down and rocks came down on him.

Lily: Now I am a strong girl.

---

Battle 2: Webstor

---

Lucy Loud was facing Webstor.

Lucy Loud: What Skeletor ever saw in you Webstor I'll never know.

Webstor: You wouldn't know what he was like.

Lucy Loud: Try me.

Lucy fired powerful blast of black lightning and electrocuted him all over and knocked him down.

Lucy Loud: Ha ha.

---

Battle 3: Spark Mandrill

---

Lincoln was facing Spark Mandrill.

Spark Mandrill: Why is your hair white kid?

Lincoln: I was born with white hair you talking monkey. Try this out.

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Spark Mandrill and it was electrocuting him all over. Lincoln continued electrocuting him until he exploded and was reduced to fiery metal.

We got his Electric Spark attack.

Lincoln: Lightning is a weapon for good.

---

Battle 4: Mr. Burns.

---

Qin was facing Mr. Burns.

Qin: You are gonna never terrorize Homer or anyone from Springfield as long as I'm present Burns.

Mr. Burns: We'll see about that! Now, my robot suit has jet boots!

Qin: Big deal. I have a new transformation.

Qin was enveloped in a massive vortex of fire and her energy levels were skyrocketing at an incredible level. When the vortex faded, Qin was forever changed. She had a green bow in her hair, green dragon earrings, a green shirt with a dragon on it, green plaid skirt with blue leggings, blue sneakers and a sleeveless trench coat with green fire and leaves on it and the Kanji for Qin Chen - Firestorm of The Dragon of Justice on the back. 秦陳-正義のドラゴンの火の嵐 She also had green fire angel wings spread. She had become a SUPER ANGEL 20,000 KOMODO FIRESTORM!

Qin: Lets dance.

Qin floated and took off like a laser and kicked Mr. Burns in the face and sent him crashing into a wall and he got up and went at Qin and she dodged him and kicked him in the back and fired massive blasts of fire at him and burned him all over and then she punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth.

Qin: You have terrorized the people of the world for far too long Burns. I will make sure that you never get the chance to do so again.

Mr. Burns: I will not stop! I will never stop until this whole world is mine!

Qin: As long as I live, I will never let that happen!

Qin teleported and punched him in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing into a wall and knocked him out!

Qin: What a waste of a life.

---

Battle 5: Pandora

---

We regrouped and we were facing Pandora!

Me: It's over for you Pandora. You will pay for your crimes.

Pit: I agree!

Nico: Lets dance!

I flared up my power and went Super Angel-Ebonwu 100,000 Elemental Moonlight Phoenix!

Me: (Divine Voice) **The divine wrath of the gods is coming for you Pandora.**

We went at Pandora and I punched her in the fiery face and sent her flying and I fired a powerful blast of fire and light and it slammed into her and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Nico fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and they all hit Pandora all over the place and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMM!

Luan and Eddy fired powerful beams of light and they hit Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Hunter and Edwayl fired blasts of light and Green Lightning and they hit Pandora and electrocuted her all over.

Lincoln, Laney and Lola fired massive blasts of lightning and fire and the blasts hit Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Carol fired a massive blast of atomic energy and it hit Pandora and exploded all over the place.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

She also fired Mechagodzilla's eye lasers, plasma beam and missiles at Pandora and they hit her all over and exploded all over.

---

Explosions were blasting her all over the place and blowing her around like a rag doll and setting much of the Skyworld all on fire!

Lori: You literally disgust me! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: GUNFIRE OF THE RED BARON!

Lori fired a massive blast of wind and it turned into the plane of the Red Baron and it blasted Pandora all over the place.

Lori: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: SMETANA MOLDAU!

Lori fired a wave of wind and it formed into the Vltava River of the Czech Republic and blew Pandora all over the place.

Lori: Try this one! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: MARKIPLIER TURNS INTO AN ANGRY BIRD!

Lori fired a wave of wind and it turned into a barrage of Angry Birds and they smashed into Pandora all over and blew her around.

Lori: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: FLIGHT OF THE SEAGULLS!

Lori fired a massive wave of wind and it turned into a flock of seagulls and they slammed into Pandora and blew her around like a ragdoll even more.

Lori: And these warriors hurt! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: MONGOL HORDE!

Lori fired a wave of wind and it turned into a horde of Mongol Warriors from 13th Century Mongolia and they slashed Pandora all over and blew her all over.

Lincoln: Way to go Lori!

Sam S.L. This is gonna hurt her bad. PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: HEAVY CONCENTRATED PLASMA BARRAGE!

Sam fired a massive barrage of plasma blasts and they slammed into Pandora and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Sam S.L.: Try this! PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: MULTI PLASMA BLAST BARRAGE!

Sam fired massive volleys of plasma and they all slammed into Pandora and exploded all over her and set much of Skyworld on fire.

Sam S.L.: This will hurt. PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: CORONA FLARE RASENSHURIKEN!

Sam formed a powerful Rasenshuriken of Solar Plasma and she threw it and it slammed into Pandora and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sam S.L.: Here's a deadly one. PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: CORONA FLARE KAMEHAMEHA!

She fired a massive Kamehameha Wave made entirely out of Solar Fire and it slammed into Pandora and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blew much of Skyworld apart in a massive fiery explosion!

Sam S.L.: Try this one! PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: DREJ MOTHERSHIP!

Sam fired a powerful blast of plasma energy that carried enough destructive power that can obliterate an entire planet and it slammed into Pandora and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Whoa! That was unbelievable!

Nico: What power!

Qin: Incredible!

Ben: Time for some predator power!

Ben turned into a new predator and it was called FEIRCERAFFE! It looked a lot like a giraffe but it had a deadly horn on its head and it had spikes on its back and legs and it was a tough one.

Ben: FEIRCERAFFE!

Me: **Whoa! That's a different one.**

Shanan: Wow! That's a Nekrogiraffa from the planet Ekoplekton. They are the natural predators of the Ekoplektoids, Slapback's Species.

Nico: Wow! It looks so much like a giraffe.

Riley: It sure does.

Laney: That is amazing.

Feirceraffe: Watch this.

He formed an energy sword from his horn and slashed Pandora all over the place with incredible speed.

Me: **Lets show her some teamwork!**

Teresa: With pleasure! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and enhanced her sonic powers 100-fold.

Divebomb: Lets get her! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his Particle Beam Rifle 100-fold.

Teresa and G1 Divebomb: SONIC PARTICLE MEGABLAST!

Teresa fired a powerful Sonic Blast and Divebomb fired a powerful Particle Beam Blast and it slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Grapple: Lets do it! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his rockets 100-fold.

Marty (Madagascar): Lets get her! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his neck collar and gave him dragon breath and enhanced it 100-fold.

Grapple and Marty (Madagascar): DRAGON FIRE ROCKETSTORM!

Grapple and Marty fired rockets and fire breath and they hit Pandora and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Francis: Time for some pain!

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) Aye! Lets get him lad!

Francis and Silver Banshee fired powerful fire and sonic blasts.

Francis and Silver Banshee: FIRESTORM SONIC BURST!

The blasts hit Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Piper (Mysticons): Lets do it!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico sent out Moltres.

Nico and Moltres fired powerful blasts of fire and Piper fired blasts of fire as well.

Piper (Mysticons) and Nico with Moltres: PHOENIX FIRESTORM MEGABLAST!

The blasts combined and turned into a phoenix of fire and it slammed into Pandora and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **This is for all the pain you've caused!**

I called Lugia out.

Finn (Adventure Time): Lets do it!

I fired a powerful energy blast and Lugia did the same and Finn fired a blast of fire from his hands.

Me with Lugia and Finn (Adventure Time): AEROINFERNO FIRESTORM!

The blasts combined and they slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lana: Lets do it!

Articuno: Yeah!

Lana and Articuno fired blasts of Ice Lightning!

Lana and Articuno: SUBZERO FREEZE THUNDERCLAP!

The blasts hit Pandora and froze her in a block of ice.

May: Time for some pain!

Zapdos: Yeah!

May fired a wave of ice and Zapdos fired a blast of lightning.

May and Zapdos: SUBZERO LIGHTNING FIRESTORM!

The blasts combined and they slammed into Pandora and froze her and electrocuted her.

Lola: Lets do it!

Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and Entei fired a massive blast of fire as well.

Lola and Entei: INFERNO WOLF INCINERATION!

The blasts combined and turned into a wolf of pure fire and they slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Luna: This will hurt you!

Suicune: It sure will.

Luna fired a massive blast of water and Suicune fired a massive blast of aurora energy.

Luna and Suicune: NORTHERN LIGHTS MAELSTROM!

The blasts combined and they slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Raikou: With pleasure.

Lincoln and Raikou fired powerful blasts of lightning.

Lincoln and Raikou: THUNDERSTORM WOLF ELECTROCUTION!

The blasts combined and turned into a wolf of lightning and it slammed into Pandora and electrocuted her.

Clyde: Lets get her!

Dialga: Lets!

Clyde and Dialga fired a massive Time Ray blast.

Clyde and Dialga: TIME RAY FIRESTORM!

The blasts hit Pandora and it really hurt her.

Dawn (Pokemon): This is gonna hurt!

Palkia: Right!

Dawn fired a massive blast of stars and Palkia fired a wave of space energy.

Dawn (Pokemon) and Palkia: STARSTORM SPACEBEAM BURST!

The blasts combined and slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sailor Moon: I will punish you in the name of the moon!

Giratina: Lets do it together!

Sailor Moon fired a wave of moonlight energy and Giratina fired a wave of energy.

Sailor Moon and Giratina: DIMENSIONAL MOONLIGHT FIRESTORM!

The blasts combined and they slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Ben: This is gonna be awesome!

Ben turned into Alien X!

Ben: (With 2 more voices) ALIEN X!

Arceus: Lets do it Ben!

Ben fired a powerful starblast and Arceus fired a massive blast of energy.

Ben as Alien X and Arceus: CELESTIAL FIRESTORM JUDGEMENT!

The blasts combined and they slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **Time for some Final Smash power!**

Pit: Right! LIGHTNING CHARIOT!

Pit calls out "Lightning Chariot!" (光の戦車！, Chariot of Light!) and jumps aboard the Lightning Chariot and flies off-screen. A player-controlled crosshair appears, with Pit saying, "Phos! Lux! Let's go!" (行くぞ！フラッシュ！シルバー！, Let's go! Flash! Silver!); Pit will then swoop in atop the chariot to strike opponents when prompted, similar to the function of the Dragoon item.

The Lightning Chariot slammed into Pandora and knocked her down with a massive explosion!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Dark Pit: My turn! DARK PIT STAFF!

Dark Pit takes out his staff and fires a powerful horizontal shot, quipping "Goodbye!" or "It's time!" (in Japanese, either "貫け!", Penetrate!/Pierce through! or "一撃で決める…", I'll decide with one blow…) as he does so. Getting caught in the beam deals 1% damage, and the main attack deals heavy knockback along with an amount of extra damage which depends on how many opponents were already hit: 39% for the one closest to Dark Pit, 29% and 21% for the further ones.

The blast from his staff hit Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lady Palutena: You are not worthy of being a Goddess! BLACK HOLE LASER!

In this Final Smash, Palutena uses two powers from Kid Icarus: Uprising: Black Hole and Mega Laser. First, the Black Hole draws in opponents to trap them, then the Mega Laser is fired, inflicting damage. The Mega Laser can hit foes even if the Black Hole does not trap them. The move in total deals 40% damage.

Against one opponent, this Final Smash is overall rather weak in terms of knockback. However, its large range makes it extremely proficient at hitting multiple foes at once, and is therefore ideal for free-for-alls and 8-Player Smashes.

The blast of Palutena slammed into Pandora and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **This is for everything you've done. ELEMENTAL PHOENIX MEGABLAST!**

I fired a massive phoenix of different elemental forces and it slammed into Pandora and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Pandora was knocked down and beaten.

Me: **This is to save you from yourself Pandora!**

I fired a wave of light and it hit her and separated her from her evil and gave her body back and she was hot and beautiful and I sent the evil of Pandora into the River of Fire.

Lincoln: Yeah!

We powered down and Pandora was free from her evil.

Lincoln brought Pandora over and she was unconscious.

Ebon, Webstor and Mr. Burns came.

Ebon: (to Dark Pit) Shame you didn't want to join us. We would've had a lot of fun together.

Dark Pit: Yeah, well, I prefer to be on the winning team.

Webstor: Can't argue with that logic. (he and Ebon teleport out)

And Mr. Burns left as well.

Pandora: (Groans) What happened?

Lincoln: It's a long story Pandora. But J.D. saved you from the monster you became.

Pandora: What? Tell me everything.

We did so and Pandora was shocked and she broke down crying.

Lincoln comforted her.

Lady Palutena: J.D. I can't thank you enough for saving me.

Me: It was what we had to do Lady Palutena.

Then I got a surprise when Lady Palutena kissed me on the lips. It was a beautiful experience.

Everyone: Aww!

Pit: (To the viewers) Not even the evil gods can stop Team Loud Phoenix Storm. They will help us whenever needed.

Lana: Yep.

We later went back home and Lady Palutena and Pandora were now members of the team. Same with Pit and Dark Pit.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed!

Eli: Wow! That was so cool!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is! We weren't there when it happened but that is so awesome that you saved Palutena from being possessed by Pandora.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: That was so epic.

Qin: Yeah and I got Burns as my archenemy back then before Captain Cold.

Me: Yeah and looking back, that was probably the stupidest decision I've ever made having him as your archenemy Qin. I should have killed him right from the very beginning.

Qin: Yeah. But I'm happy now that Captain Cold is my archenemy.

Me: Good.

Nico: Yeah but at least it was one mistake you won't do again J.D.

Me: True.

Nico: I'm asking because a lot of us have been getting pregnant these days.

Lady Palutena: That is true. And it's awesome we're having amazing families now.

Me: It sure is and Lincoln is becoming an amazing father more and more.

Lincoln: Just like you J.D.

Me: Yeah.

Homer: Too bad my dad is not like that though.

Nico: Sorry your dad did all that to you Homer.

Homer: It's all right Nico.

Nico: And J.D.?

Me: Yeah?

Nico: Let's never go to that Brussels sprout planet again.

Me: That we can agree on. I HATE BRUSSELS SPROUTS! Jared sure loved it though.

Laney: Yeah he sure did. He ate like 40 bagfuls full of Brussels Sprouts.

Nico: Wow! He sure loves to eat his plants.

Me: That's my son for you.

We were walking through the halls of the asylum and everywhere we looked we saw patients that were all crazy and acting insanely. One patient was even eating at a fly with his teeth in a straitjacket and another had what appeared to be his own mouth and eyelids sewn shut!? WHAT THE FUCK!? Many people also were laughing like fucked up lunatics.

Nico: Boy hard to imagine so many people that we met earlier are that crazy.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Eli, why didn't you warn us with the Force?

Eli: The Force doesn't even tell me what kind of planet it is sorry. Besides we didn't even know it was going to be a planet made of Brussels Sprouts until we got there.

Nico: Oh.

Me: I have a feeling the next planet we're gonna go to will be much better than one made of Brussels Sprouts.

Nico: Lets hope so.

Me: Yeah. Here's a funny one.

We saw a yak patient.

Me: This guy cracks me up every time. His name is Yaktavius the Yak. And he has one of the most peculiar triggers we've ever seen.

Nico: Like what?

Me: Well he has problems with the word C-H-E-E-S-E.

Eli: Cheese?

Yak: [screams in panic] HE DID IT! [now starts going crazy]

Me: See?

[Yak starts cutting his butt with a cheese grater and I then called the 2 numbskulls Ray and Henry and grabs him and takes him a room. Nico looked up and watch as the light goes off and then Yak came back to his room and he was tied up.]

Me: But that was funny.

Nico: This is a madhouse.

Me: Well it's an insane asylum. What did you expect?

We then arrived at Abraham Simpson's room,

Me: Here's Abe Simpson's room. We don't let him out with the general population because he always yells and berates and hollers at everyone.

Eli: Yeesh.

Nico: Life has not done wonders for this guy.

Me: Nope. Now it's time for Homer to get some well deserved payback on him.

Nico: Yep.

I pulled out my keycard and opened the door and Homer went in.

Homer: Hello "Dad."

Abe Simpson: Well if it isn't my stupid lazy good-for-nothing disappointment of a son!

Homer was not intimidated by him.

Nico: Careful, Homer.

Homer: You have never done anything good for me Dad. You ate that man on top of the Murderhorn and left him there to die in the cold. (Season 9 Episode 23)

Camie: Did he really do that?

Me: Yeah crazy.

Homer went over every bad thing Abraham Simpson did and more and it was awful!

Rainbow Dash: He gives all fathers EVERYWHERE a really bad name.

Me: That is a total understatement.

Abraham Simpson: And the worst part is that he is the worst son

ever!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He strangled Abraham hard!

Nico: Homer's really letting him have it.

Eli: He sure is. I wish I could just Force Choke him and kill him forever.

Me: Nah he was dead already. So it's best to let him suffer for eternity with a curse.

Eli: True.

Bart and Lisa were laughing at Abraham's misforturne.

Nico: Hey, Homer. You should use one of the Legend Items on him.

Homer: Hey that's not a bad idea.

Homer opened his Wonder Ride Book. It was called "Homer Simpson's Chili of Retribution."

"AND THE HERO OF SPRINGFIELD WHO IS A BETTER SON THAN HIS FATHER WAS FIRED A BUNCH OF MERCILESS PEPPERS OF QUETZALACATENANGO INTO HIS ABUSIVE FATHER'S EVIL OLD MOUTH AND THE SPINELESS OLD COOT BURSTED INTO INTENSELY HOT FLAMES AND WENT EVEN MORE CRAZY THAN HE ALREADY WAS! IMAGINING THAT HE WAS SURROUNDED BY HOMER'S WHO WERE MOCKING HIM AT EVERY TURN."

Everything it said happened and it was really funny!

We were laughing hysterically!

Nico: No reason why we can't use our items for fun, right?

Me: Yep. But watch this one.

I pulled out a can full of chum!

Everyone gasped!

Camie: A can of chum!?

Me: Watch.

I pulled out a can opener and opened it and a foghorn sounded and a fart came from an intestine.

Nico: (GULPS) Oh boy.

I went over to Abraham and poured the chum down his throat! Abraham swallowed it and then his stomach grumbled loudly.

Me: Remind me to thank Plankton for that.

Homer laughed hysterically at his so-called father.

Nico: Is he gonna fart?

Me: Nope. Worse.

Homer and all of us went out the door and closed it and then HE FARTED, VOMITED, SNEEZED AND CRAPPED OUT OF EVERY ORIFICE!

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Clean up on aisle 12!

We laughed!

Qin: Make it Clean Up on all the aisles!

We laughed some more.

But then…

ALARM BLARES!

Me: Uh oh! That's the Patient Trouble Alarm!

Doctor: ATTENTION STAFF! PATIENT 712 GOING ON A RAMPAGE!

Me: Lila Rossi! (GROWLS)

Nico: Guys, call Deadshot here. I have an idea.

Eli: Okay.

I went to face her!

Nico: Hey J.D. where you going!?

Me: To do something that should have been done almost three years ago! I'm going to kill that bitch once and for all.

Nico stopped me.

Nico: J.D. wait!

Me: Don't try to stop me Nico! I've had it with that fucking bitch. She has caused us nothing but grief ever since we faced her in Paris.

Nico: I know J.D. and she is a total bitch and I won't deny that but let us all face her.

Me: Very well.

Deadshot then arrived!

Deadshot: You guys called?

Nico: Perfect timing, Floyd. Lila Rossi's on the loose.

Deadshot: And you want me to take care of her, right?

Nico: Even better. You're gonna help me shoot her and paralyze her.

Deadshot: Nice!

Lincoln: And I'm going to curse her too.

Nico: Ooh cool!

Deadshot: I like it.

Me: Being cursed is just as good.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We went to face her.

Nico: I'm going to use your powers to shoot Lila Rossi to ensure she's paralyzed for life.

Deadshot: And I'm here because…

Nico: Just in case I miss. If I don't, it'll be extra damage.

Deadshot: That makes sense.

Applejack: I want to get in some shots on her too. Me and Linky want to.

Nico: Fair enough.

Eli: And I sense that Applejack is gonna transform too.

Nico: Wow.

Nico and Deadshot went to find a vantage point, killing several inmates that tried attacking us.

Nico: We need to make room anyway.

Me: True. It was getting crowded anyway. I have an expansion project coming soon anyway.

Eli: True.

We then saw Lila Rossi attacking the guards!

Nico summoned Deadshot's sniper rifle and took aim at Lila. Deadshot took aim with his own rifle.

Nico: On my signal.

We nodded and waited. Applejack and Lincoln were gonna give the signal.

Applejack: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you lowdown, sidewinding, crazy, out-of-control snake in the grass!

Suddenly, Applejack's eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Earth, Alicorns, and Apples, she unholstered her massive Sword of Honesty from her back, and as she approached Lila Rossi, she left orange energy, Earth, Alicorns, and Apples with every step.

Applejack: You really make me sick, Lila Rossi, you've antagonized and harmed Marinette and her friends and all for your own sick amusements, you've lied to so many innocent people in your way, and you've shown no remorse. For what you've done, I'll see to it that you're never leaving this here asylum alive.

Suddenly, Applejack was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Earth and apples surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Applejack emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Applejack grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has apple red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and her cowboy hat with apple buckle on it, she has neon green eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her golden Amulet of Earth has green gems in the gold lightning bolts on her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and green crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant, there's an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and they're holding the

Earth Kanji. Applejack is dressed in a sleeveless green blouse with apples on it and a red phoenix, brown gloves with green gems on the back, green pants, brown cowboy boots with green apple gems on the side, and a long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by Earth and Apples and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Earth Skylanders. Suddenly, Applejack felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, Applejack has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger. Suddenly, Applejack's massive Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, and Sword of Honesty began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Earth, and apples, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade with her cutie mark and apples etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Applejack, Alicorn Princess of Honesty and The Earth Skylanders, Loving Older Sister of Apple Bloom, Loving Younger Sister of Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, and Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunderbird Apple and Lightning Fritter, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and

Master of Earth and Apples"

アップルジャック、正直と地球のスカイランダーのアリコーンプリンセス、アップルブルームの愛する姉、ビッグマックの愛する妹、グラニースミスの愛する孫娘、ブライトマックとペアバターの愛する娘、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、愛する母サンダーバードアップルとライトニングフリッター、スレイヤーオブイービル、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、終末の破壊者23、馬術の擁護者、ポニーヴィル、カンタロット、騎士団のメンバー友情のテーブルの、そして地球とリンゴのマスター

Applejack has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN INFINITY APPLE ORCHARD ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL HONESTY AND ETERNAL APPLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Applejack's Super Angel-Alicorn Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lila Rossi saw it, she went ballistic with rage and ran over to kill Applejack, but Applejack fires a powerful orange energy blast with apples, Earth, and Alicorns, and it hits Lila Rossi and she hits backfirst into a wall, and it pissed her off even more.

Applejack: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Apple Earth Alicorn and Divine Honesty Love) **Let's get that evil, sidewinding monster!**

Lincoln: You read my mind, Applejack.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Applejack, and he, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle and her friends went after Lila Rossi, and they blasted her with powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, apples, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Alicorns, and Angels, and really mangled her up.

They the gave the signal and it was a thumbs up.

Nico and Deadshot: (smirk) Bang. (pulls triggers)

BANG!

The bang that followed unfortunately caught the attention of an uninvited guest. The shots hit Lila in her back and severed her spine from her legs!

Me: BULLSEYE!

Lila: I CAN'T FEEL MY LEGS!

Then, Applejack and Lincoln hogtied her up in rainbow energy chains and a rainbow energy straitjacket, so she can't escape. Lincoln and Applejack powered down, and Applejack's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Now, you've really crossed the line, Lie-la. Now, you're going to be cursed to be a gold statue for all eternity.

Nico: Aw yeah, get her, Linc.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by golden light, and his massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the feathers spread out, and we knew what this means: Lincoln's going to use The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse on Lila Rossi.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Lila Rossi. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song, then, Lincoln fired powerful blasts of gold energy, and as they hit Lila Rossi, she screamed in horror as she was eventually turned into a 24-Karat gold statue for all eternity, then, he sent the statue back to her cell in The Saturn Insane Asylum's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, and she's never getting out ever again.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That'll show that snake in the grass. Thank you for helping me take down Lila Rossi, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Applejack

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Deadpool: Nice shooting Nico!

Me: See? You didn't miss.

Suddenly, Applejack wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Applejack's face, they kissed passionately as Applejack's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and apple trees growing around them and we all cheered wildly.

Apple Bloom: My sister's transformed into her Super Angel-Alicorn Infinity form, that's awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, and she's saving the big transformation for after her special mission with Andy and Rodney in the future.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's really going to be amazing.

Nico: You said it, and Linc, awesome job giving Lie-la the King

Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Lincoln: Thanks, bro, and this'll be the absolute last time she dares to give us anymore trouble.

Me: Yep.

But then we heard an eerie moan and we saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER WOLF WARRIOR! It looked like a scary version of Leanbow's red Wolf Warrior Ranger Form! With a skeleton helmet and all that!

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA MAN! Another Wolf Warrior!

Eli: Not good!

Me: Boy if Leanbow saw this one he and Koragg would no doubt be pissed!

Laney: I agree there!

Rainbow Dash: So would Nick Russell and Boomerang. Leanbow is Nick's dad after all.

Me: That still was shocking.

Nico: (activates Koragg's Ridewatch) Only fittng that I use this!

Nico got Koragg's powers and his sword and shield!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: One of these days we'll have to find an archenemy for Leanbow.

Another Wolf Warrior: (In a girls voice) HELP ME J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that I haven't seen since I was in Kindergarten! It was my friend Caitlyn Harrington! She was a girl with purple hair and purple beat up clothes and she had a Red Wolf Symbol emblazoned in the middle of her forehead!

Me: (GASP) Caitlyn Harrington!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She and I went to Kindergarten together and she showed me an awesome and amazing rainbow taffy recipe she made in a local candy store that became a great hit with many people. But after I graduated Kindergarten we haven't seen each other since then. Now I know why! She was kidnapped by Swartz!

Nico: That guy is really pissing us off!

Caitlyn Harrington: (Grunts) J.D. it's awesome to see you again. But you have to help me! I can't control this power! It's too much!

Me: Hold on Caitlyn!

She then screamed and in a swirl of darkness and red fire she reverted back to Another Wolf Warrior!

Palutena: Time I use magic against magic!

She fired a beam of light and it hit her and knocked her down!

Another Wolf Warrior got up and then summoned an Elemental Staff in the shape of a green dragon! It was a staff for LORD DRAKKON!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: She has elemental staffs like Udonna's for each of the Core and Non-Core Masters of Evil Members! This is gonna be interesting! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Camie: Yeah!

Another Wolf Warrior fired beams of green energy and I deflected them and they hit the floor and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Kaito: (takes out Kiramager gear) Don't forget about us.

Zocks: (takes out Ryusoulger gear) Chloe, I bet you enjoyed seeing Lila turn to gold.

Chloe: Oh you bet I did!

Eli: And she's shot in the back and paralyzed forever too.

Kaito summoned smaller Mashins and Zocks summoned the Dino Fury Swords.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Palutena lets use a combo to save Caitlyn.

?: I'll help too.

We heard a sonar ping.

Me: Been a while since we heard a sonar ping like that!

Then we saw AN EOSAPIEN APPEAR!

Camie: Wow! So that's a Darwin IV Eosapien!

Nico: Yep.

Eosapien: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Erica Loganheart! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and dark purple clothes and had yellow eyes.

Nico: Awesome.

Erica Loganheart: Lets do it!

Me, Lady Palutena and Erica Loganheart: WOLF LIGHT DARWIN BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and it hit Another Wolf Warrior and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch she had and purified it and then we saw Elemental Staffs all over and we picked them all up. I went over to Caitlyn and helped her and cured her with my serum.

Lady Palutena: That was awesome!

Erica Loganheart: Yeah it was!

Caitlyn Harrington: (Coughs) (Weakly) J.D.?

Me: Yeah Caitlyn. It's me.

Caitlyn Harrington: My God. Look at you. You've grown so much since we saw each other.

Me: So have you. Its been 15 years Caitlyn.

Caitlyn then hugged me.

Palutena: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Erica Loganheart: I have a lot of them. But most of them revolve around Astronomy Class and our reports around the awesome planet of Darwin IV. We did many awesome reports on the hypothetical creatures that live there and we got A+'s on them and they were awesome. We even built models of the planet and more. My favorite memory was when we did a report on the Amoebic Sea and how huge it is and it was awesome.

Nico: Good times.

I had Caitlyn on my back.

Me: That is really awesome and the Planet Darwin IV is also a real

planet.

Erica Loganheart: I heard you guys went there for real! That is so awesome!

Nico: It sure was awesome.

Me: So unforgettable.

Nico and Erica hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Erica Loganheart: Me too Nico.

Me: But this was an awesome rescue.

Homer: Boy it sure was. We got some payback on my so-called dad.

Eli: Turned Lie-la into a solid gold statue forever.

Applejack: And I transformed.

Nico: And we saved Caitlyn and reunited with Erica.

Me: Very eventful.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Zarya are heading to the world of the 2022 game Kao the Kangaroo, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to meet Kao, his little sister, Kaia, and his mentor, Walt, and they're going to take down Minkey and the Shaman's Hat and rescue Kao's dad, Koby.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the world of the 2022 game Kao the Kangaroo, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to meet Kao, his little sister, Kaia, and his mentor, Walt, and they're going to take down Minkey and the Shaman's Hat and rescue Kao's dad, Koby.

Me: That's right, big guy. This is going to be one awesome adventure.

Nico: You said it, J.D., and Kao's one awesome boxer, especially with those boxing gloves of his, and to find out they had an ancient power in them, and he's able to tame them, that's amazing.

Lincoln: And he's already gotten a head start by travelling around the island and purifying everyone who was affected by the Eternal Crystals, and now, he's heading for the last location and the source of the Eternal Crystals: The Crystal Caverns, and that's where his dad is. And thanks for joining us, Zarya.

Zarya: You're welcome, Lincoln.

We arrive at the Crystal Caverns, and it's full of Eternal Crystals, and the source of power to The Eternal World.

?: Glad to see you made it, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We turned around, and we saw who we were looking for: Kao the Kangaroo, his sister, Kaia, and Kao's mentor, Walt.

Lincoln: Kao the Kangaroo, Kaia, and Walt.

Kao the Kangaroo: That's right, Lincoln. What brings you guys here?

Nico: We're here to help you guys rescue your dad, and take down Minkey and the Shaman's Hat, who is actually The Eternal Warrior.

Kaia the Kangaroo: Awesome.

Walt: Now, we must go. Hang on, Koby.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Koby, who's been transformed into a purple beast thanks to the Eternal Crystals put on him by Minkey and the Shaman's Hat, and he's ordered him to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Koby, who's been transformed into a purple beast thanks to the Eternal Crystals put on him by Minkey and the Shaman's Hat, and he's ordered him to kill them.

Kao and Kaia: (Gasps) Dad!

?: We got to save Koby and put Minkey and The Shaman's Hat in their place.

Suddenly, we saw Iona, one of the greater archangels of Zendikar in the world of Magic The Gathering, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Iona, one of the greater archangels of Zendikar in the world of Magic The Gathering, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Valerie Carrington, but we'll talk later. Come on, let's free Koby and put a stop to Minkey and the Shaman's Hat before they do any damage.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Koby and blindsided him and destroyed the crystals on him, and it allowed the eight girls to get to safety. When Minkey and the Shaman's Hat saw us, they were enraged.

Minkey: No, I will not be stopped by that pesky kangaroo or by Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Kill them and bring me the Eternal Gloves!

The Shaman's Hat lands on the mind-controlled Koby's head and he grew to gigantic proportions, and we were in for a big fight.

Lincoln: So, that's how he wants to play. Come on, gang, let's get that hat off Koby's head and end this madness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Zarya, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Koby, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, knocking him down.

Then, we started attacking the Shaman's Hat without mercy, and then, The Shaman's Hat was forced off of Koby's head, and Kao used the gloves to suck out the power that was in the Shaman's Hat and we also saw that Koby was finally back to normal, and Minkey was enraged.

Minkey: You're useless! That wasn't how it was supposed to be.

Shaman's HatL That's why your head is so light! It's empty!

We holstered our weapons and powered down, then we ran up to Koby, who was back to normal, and he saw Kao, Kaia, Walt, and all of us, and he was grateful to all of us.

Walt: Sorry it took so long.

Koby: Are you kidding, Walt? You saved me, not just me either, but the entire world.

Kao: Well, these gloves are partially responsible for the success.

Koby: I recognize those gloves, but it looks like you've tamed them.

Kao: We had our ups and downs, but we're now on the same page.

Koby: I need to apologize to you all, especially to you, my dear children. I was too naïve and overconfident. I never should've come here on my own.

Kaia: You don't need to apologize, Dad. After all, you're the victim.

Lincoln: Kaia's right, Koby, you're the victim. (Points to Minkey and The Shaman's Hat) It's those two who are responsible for this mess.

Minkey: I'M the true victim here. I just wanted to be a fighter, but they didn't give me a chance, no one! Not a single one of them. "You're too weak.", "you couldn't hurt a fly." Well, I've proved them wrong now, haven't I?!

Walt: Nothing justifies what you've done. You took revenge on whole world, no thought of consequence.

Minkey had a look of surprise on his face, and he knew Walt was right: Minkey took revenge on the whole world without a single thought of the consequences.

Minkey: (Trying to lie) Well… ahem, it wasn't my idea. I'm not the one to blame.

Kaia: (Scoffs) Yeah right.

Lincoln: It is your fault, and both of you are to blame for this mess. I think you both need a nice long stay in The Neptune Prison for Traitors in separate cells in Solitary Confinement.

Kao: Wait, Lincoln, I've got a better idea. Why don't you put them in Containment Cards, so that way, I can keep a close eye on them.

Lincoln: Good idea, Kao.

Lincoln put them both in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, then he took out his Orange S.P.D. Morpher and used Judgement Mode, and once Minkey and The Shaman's Hat were found guilty, they were put into a containment card, and given to Kao, so he can keep an eye on the two of them.

Lincoln: That's it for those two. (To Valerie Carrington) And it's so good to see you again, Valerie Carrington.

Valerie Carrington reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has six massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Iona, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow vest, yellow sleeveless top, yellow skirt with black frills, yellow legwarmers, yellow shoes, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with angels on the coattails, and Iona on the back, and holstered on her back a large Iona-themed greatsword with Iona etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, six white angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large yellow gem surrounded by six angel wings for the pommel.

Valerie Carrington: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Valerie Carrington and they hugged, and Valerie Carrington's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs as well as massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valerie Carrington: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs as well as massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Valerie Carrington, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and you're going to like this: she was born with six massive beautiful white angel wings, and she has immense cosmic ictiokinesis and extensive mastery of holy magic and angelic magic.

Nico: Wow, that's so awesome.

Me: It's like she was born an angel, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, and she's defended and protected me from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath, and if she sees Lisa and Luan also helping Lori, Lynn, and Lola in torturing me, they're also shown no mercy.

Eli: Nice.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Valerie Carrington's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Valerie Carrington: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Valerie.

Valerie Carrington had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Hazel Alarie's waist and Valerie Carrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Valerie Carrington's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Nazuna Nanakusa, Akira Asai, Niko Hirata, Kabura Honda, Seri Kikyou, Midori Kohakobe, and Kiyosumi Shirakawa from Call of the Night.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nazuna Nanakusa, Akira Asai, Niko Hirata, Kabura Honda, Seri Kikyou, Midori Kohakobe and Kiyosumi Shirakawa from Call of the Night.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nazuna Nanakusa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nazuna Nanakusa and the other seven girls who saved them from Minkey and The Shaman's Hat, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the

Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his

massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nazuna Nanakusa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nazuna Nanakusa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nazuna Nanakusa, Akira Asai, Niko Hirata, Kabura Honda, Seri Kikyou, Midori Kohakobe, Kiyosumi Shirakawa, and Hatsuka Suzushiro with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened and they met Kao and his family whom we moved here to Gotham Royal York, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Minkey and the Shaman's Hat.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in saving Koby and putting Minkey and the Shaman's Hat into a Containment Card, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Valerie Carrington have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and we were going to like having Kao the Kangaroo and his family with us.

---

After saving Koby and stopping Minkey and the Shaman's Hat, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Valerie Carrington saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Valerie Carrington: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Valerie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valerie Carrington: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Valerie, how did you defend and protect Lincoln from the worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath?

Valerie Carrington: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some math homework in his room, but we were rudely interrupted when the door was busted down and Lincoln was ambushed by Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they began beating the crud out of him and they were laughing cruelly at his pain. But, when I saw that Lori was going to break his neck to kill him, that set me off and I fired three blasts of light at them and it got them off Lincoln, and it also tied them up. I used some holy magic and cured the wounds on Lincoln. Then, we went down and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what those three did in beating up Lincoln while he and I were doing math homework, and that got those three grounded for five weeks, and Luan and Lisa saw what happened and they were about to get revenge on us, but the glares from me, the parents, and the other sisters drove them off, and it meant if they also tried to help Lori, Lynn, and Lola, they're also going to be shown no mercy.

We cheered wildly for what Valerie Carrington did to save Lincoln and teach Lori, Lynn, and Lola a lesson.

Me: That was awesome work, Valerie.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Mess with an angel, especially one of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels, and there's going to be no mercy for their crimes.

Applejack: That's right, those low-down, sidewinding demons.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Shin.

Kenshiro: Shin, I knew he'd be the next one to show up.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we're not going to kill him, Kenshiro. From what Lin told me, Jagi was the one who manipulated Shin into taking Yuria for himself in the first place, not to mention all the things Shin have done was all to win Yuria's affection, but alas it failed.

Nico: That's true, he tried to win Yuria's affection, but it failed.

Lincoln: But, he would redeem himself in the end because of Raoh's imminent invasion, Shin entrusted Yuria to Nanto Goshasei, and Shin allowed his own reputation to be ruined by pretending to have murdered Yuria, thus fulfilling his destiny under the Star of Martyrdom who is destined to live and die for love.

Me: That's really tragic. But, still, we need to take him down.

Lincoln: You're right, J.D. Come on, gang, let's go.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces at Shin. When Sin saw us, there's a look of calm on his face.

Shin: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived.

Lincoln: (Thinking) There's a look of calm on his face, but he needs to be shown that he doesn't need to die, but how to do that is the real question. (Out Loud) Yes, that's right, but unlike the one who'd manipulated you, you're not going to die here.

Cala Maria: That's right.

Suddenly, Cala Maria's light green eyes turned neon light green and she was surrounded by a light blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, and sea creatures, and as she approached Shin, she left light blue energy, ocean waves, water, and sea creatures with every

step.

Cala Maria: Shin, what happened to you was indeed tragic, and what Jagi did in manipulating you for his own sadistic pleasure and amusement was indeed unforgivable, but it's time to show you that you don't need to die in the name of love.

Suddenly, Cala Maria was surrounded by a massive vortex of light blue energy with ocean waves and sea creatures surrounding it, there's a mermaid swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cala Maria emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cala Maria grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the tentacles of the octopus on her head that serves as her hair, she has neon light green eyes and a light blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, and sea creatures surrounding her, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has an octopus with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its tentacles for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light green gems on the gold lightning bolts. Cala Maria has on a blue exposed midriff top, light green skirt with octopi on it, light green knee-high boots, and a long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with ocean waves, water, and sea creatures on the coattails, and a mermaid surrounded by ocean waves on the back, along with her mermaid's tail. Suddenly, Cala Maria felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale lavender angel wings with blue tips on the large pale lavender feathers, sprouted out of her back. Cala Maria has on her Ring of The Phoenix with light green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Cala Maria has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Inkwell Isle's Maelstrom Greatsword of Tropical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with sea creatures etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, purple octopi tentacles for the crossguard, large light green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large light green gem surrounded by octopi tentacles for the pommel. Cala Maria has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold octopus with green gems for eyes and a purple gem in its tentacles for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the mermaid that said, "Cala Maria, Mermaid-Gorgon Hybrid of Inkwell Isles, Former Enemy turned Ally of Cuphead, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Seeker of Adventure, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Sea Creatures"

カーラマリア、インクウェル島のマーメイド-ゴーゴンハイブリッド、元敵はカップヘッドの同盟国になり、リンカーンラウドの未来の妻を愛し、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、冒険の探求者、驚くべきそして強力驚くべき強力な教師の学生、そして水と海の生き物のマスター

Cala Maria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM TROPICAL OCEAN MERMAID-GORGON ANGEL OF TROPICAL JUSTICE AND MAELSTROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Cala Maria's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Shin saw it, we saw that he didn't do anything to attack, it's like he's resigned to his fate being death, but that's not going to happen.

Lincoln: Wow, Cala Maria, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Cala Maria: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Mermaid Gorgon and Divine Ocean Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Shin once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Cala Maria.

Kenshiro: Allow me to join in as well.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Cala Maria, and Kenshiro also joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Sorry, Shin, but we're changing your self-imposed destiny and self-imposed fate.

Cala Maria, Lincoln, and Kenshiro went after Shin, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, and Angels at Shin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with powerful martial arts techniques and he didn't see them coming. Then, they knocked Shin down and he was defeated. We cheered wildly for what Cala Maria, Lincoln, and Kenshiro did, as Dolores and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Cala Maria's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive lavender angel wings are permanent.

Shin: So, that's it, it's over. Go ahead and kill me, I shall die here in the name of love.

Lincoln: No, Shin. I can understand that you wanted to win the heart of Yukira, but it ended badly for you, and you were manipulated by Jagi to take Yukira for yourself, but in reality, it was for his own sadistic amusement and his hatred towards Kenshiro. But, you eventually redeemed yourself when you entrusted Yuria to Nanto Goshaseibut, because of Raoh's imminent invasion, and you allowed your own reputation to be ruined by pretending to have murdered Yuria. That's why we're not going to kill you.

Lincoln's words reached Shin's heart, and he knew that what he was doing was wrong. Then, Lincoln offered his hand, and Shin accepted it, and Lincoln helped Shin up.

Shin: Yes, you're right. What I did was in the name of love, but I was eventually manipulated by that monster, Jagi, and he manipulated me to do something that evil. I can't forgive that monster for that.

Kenshiro: Well, you don't have to worry about him. We killed Jagi and sent him to The Black Gates for good, and he's never coming back.

The news got to Shin, and he was glad to hear that, and we returned to The World Tree Estate, and Shin was made a new member of The Redemption Squad.

Cala Maria: Linky, Kenshiro, thanks for helping me take down Shin, and you convinced Shin that he's not going to be killed, Linky, that was so awesome.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cala Maria.

Kenshiro: Glad to be of help to you both. Now, I'm finally rid of Amiba for good.

Suddenly, Cala Maria wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Cala Maria's face, they kissed passionately as Cala Maria's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing with mermaids singing and sea creatures swimming behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, that was an awesome battle, and Linc, you did an awesome job and convinced Shin that he's not going to be killed.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and after what Lin told me about Shin, I couldn't help but feel sorry for him.

Me: Yeah, he wanted to win Yuria's heart, but his attempts failed. But, Jagi went too far manipulating Shin to kidnap Yuria.

Nico: That sadist really made me sick, I'm glad he got The Black Gates, same with Amiba.

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for more of Kenshiro's enemies whenever they show up to attack us.

* * *

Later it was time for Layla's first ever Ambassador Mission and she was going to the world of Earthbound from the 1989 video game series from Nintendo.

Nico: This is gonna be very interesting.

Nicole: It sure is guys. The game Earthbound first came out in 1989 and it was also one of the first ever RPG video games ever made.

Eli: This will be awesome. I hope we face many awesome big bosses in this world.

William: Anyone else want to go with Layla? Besides Connor McKnight and 3 Rabbids?

Lincoln: You know I'll go. Ness is one of the characters of the Super Smash Brothers Roster and it'll be awesome to meet him and his friends.

Me: It sure will be awesome buddy.

Nico: Yep.

Layla: But I am so looking forward to this one.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets head on out.

We were off to the world of Earthbound.

We arrived in the world of Earthbound and Ness saw Layla.

Ness: Excuse me, miss. Did you just move into town?

Layla: Oh no. I'm actually here on a big team Mission. I am Layla, Princess of Andros and the Fairy of Waves.

Ness: Oh it's awesome to meet you.

Me: And we are with her.

Ness: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Nico: Same to you Ness and it's awesome to meet you.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: And it's awesome to finally meet you too. My name is Lincoln Loud and I was added to the Super Smash Bros. Roster 2 years ago.

Ness: Oh wow! So you are the newest addition to the Super Smash World. It's an honor!

Lucas then came.

Lucas: Ness, who are these people?

Ness: Don't you recognize them Lucas?

Lucas saw our badge on our shirts.

Lucas: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor!

Layla: It's an honor to meet you too Lucas.

Connor McKnight: Same here. Oh sorry I'm Connor McKnight, leader of the Dino Thunder Rangers.

Ness: Pleasure to meet you.

Lucas; Wow! (To Lincoln) Wow! You're Lincoln Loud! I heard you were added to the Super Smash Bros. Roster. It's an honor.

Lincoln: You too Lucas.

Ness: How are Samus and Kirby and everyone doing?

Me: They are doing really awesome.

Nicole: We've been really busy meeting your fellow Super Smash Teammates.

Me: Yeah. And destroying many of your enemies too.

Connor: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Nico: They may look like rabbits but they are really funny and goofy.

Me: But they are also not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Ness: I do see what you mean yes.

Eli: Great.

Ness: Let me show you around Onett.

Nico: Sure.

Layla: Lets go.

We walked around Ness's home town of Onett and it was a really awesome place.

Nico: Onett is a really beautiful and friendly town.

Nicole: It sure is. Been a great place since July 27th, 1989.

Me: So almost 33 years.

Lincoln: Yep.

Ness: It's a nice place to call home. We don't deal with the enemies that are big and powerful like you do but it's fun.

Layla: Cool.

Lucas: Ness, I think you're forgetting about Porky and Giygas.

Ness: Oh right.

Nico: But we'll be ready for them when we al come here.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But still it will be awesome to help you guys out.

Layla: It sure will.

One of the Rabbids tried stealing some bananas.

Shopkeeper: Hey! You need to pay for those!

The Rabbid blew a raspberry at him.

Rayman: Hey put those back now.

Me: Sorry sir these little guys are not very bright.

Shopkeeper: Oh. Wait you're J.D. Knudson! It's an honor to meet you!

Me: Same here sir.

We then heard screaming.

Nico: Sounds like trouble.

Me: Better than an explosion.

Eli: It's coming from there at 100 meters.

We went over to where the scream came from and we saw a bunch of snakes!

Connor: This'll be easy. Dino Thunder, Power Up! HA!

He transformed and he was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: To quote Indiana Jones: Snakes. Why did it have to be Snakes?

Nico: Nice.

Me: Just call us the snake exterminators.

Ness: PK Flash!

Ness charged a green orb of energy above his head and it levitated towards the snakes.

It hit the snakes and exploded!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Try this on! PK FIRE!

Nico fired a wave of fireballs at the snakes and burned them all over.

Eli: YEAH! PK FREEZE!

Eli fired waves of ice and froze them in place.

Me: YEAH!

Ness: PK Fire!

Ness shot fireball at the frozen snakes.

It incinerated them.

Me: Let me try! PK THUNDER!

I fired a ball of lightning and electrocuted the snakes all over.

Eli: YEAH!

Ness: PK Thunder!

Ness fired a ball of electricity, followed by a trail of lightning, at the snakes.

It electrocuted them in an instant!

Layla: Awesome! Lets see here. PK WATER!

Layla fired balls of water and drenched the snakes all over.

The snakes tried attacking Ness but couldn't.

Ness: This is my PSI Magnet!

Me: Awesome!

Layla: Yeah! Great move.

Nico: Time to use one of the new Gashats!

Me: You got it!

I activated one.

ICE CREAM MAYHEM OF THE NEAPOLITAN PHANTOMS!

For the Gashat of the Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms I formed a blaster of ice cream and fired it and the blasts hit the snakes and stunned them.

Layla: Awesome!

Me: Perfect for that since snakes slow down in temperatures below 50 degrees fahrenheit.

Nico licked the ice cream.

Nico: Yummy.

Lincoln: That was cool though.

Ness: Yep. I'll Finish this. PK STAR STORM!

He fired a huge barrage of comets from the sky and they hit the rest of the Snakes and destroyed them all!

WE WON!

Nico: YEAH! Awesome Final Smash!

Lincoln: Just like on the games.

Ness: You guys were awesome as well.

Me: Thanks Ness.

Layla: Many more moves where that came from.

Lincoln: You'll see them soon enough.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was great.

May: Whoa that was awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was.

May: Next time, Zatch and Kiyo should go with you.

Layla: Great idea!

Zatch: It'll be awesome to go with you guys.

Kiyo: It sure will.

* * *

Later we were watching TV and then Nico's stomach started grumbling. It was grumbling really loudly.

Me: Uh oh.

Penance: Are you okay, Nico?

Nico: Not really!

Me: Uh oh! That's gas! Did you eat some of the Brussel Sprouts on the planet?

Nico: I may have had a handful of them while you guys weren't looking.

Sly Cooper: Nico, you need to go to the bathroom!

Maria: And fast!

Nico: NO TIME!

Nico opened a portal and it showed the jerks for the humiliations and Nico poked his butt through it and the jerks screamed as he then released a massive fart of incredible force!

MASSIVELY LOUD LONG FART!

Nico: (SIGHS OF RELIEF!)

The jerks were going to be feeling that!

Undermine: Feel better?

Nico: Much better!

Me: But that was really funny. But you better go to the bathroom just in case.

Nico: Good idea.

Nico went to the bathroom and had a good bout of relief.

Freeway: Eli, from now on, you're checking if any planet we plan to go to is edible or not!

Eli: Agreed.

Nico came back and he was much better.

Nico: Ahh that's better!

Freeway: Eli is gonna check if the planet is edible or not.

Nico: Speaking of which we found another food planet and this one is edible.

Eli: He's right. Also I need to start doing that from now on.

Me: Good.

Vice: We're never eating Brussels sprouts again!

Me: Jared will be the only one that does.

Vice: Fair enough. He sure is a true vegetarian.

Eli: Yes he is.

Jared: Yeah being a true vegetarian I just can't get enough of them.

Vice: Well that's okay then.

Nico: I don't eat Brussels Sprouts that often anyway.

Crag: Well that's good.

Nico: Anyway lets get ready to head to this planet we found.

Then Mammoth, Stinky Butt, Anti Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, Morbucks 2016, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff appeared.

Mammoth: Can me, Stinky Butt, Anti Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, Morbucks 2016, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can. This time the world we're going to is edible.

Eli: I just confirmed it.

Stinky Butt: Oh thank goodness there.

Lola: Yeah.

Grenade Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet on your next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for the Hysteria from the planet Aurelia.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa this one will be interesting!

Eli: One of the most lethal killer aliens we've seen in those documentaries!

Shanan: This is gonna be interesting. But finding this one is not going to be easy.

Laney: No because they are only a fraction of an inch in length.

Me: Yeah. But it will be awesome to see though. Individually they are impossible to see but together as a huge and massive super organism they form into a huge ghostly cloud form.

Nico: Yep. So it'll be someone that shrinks and grows that goes with me next.

Me: Yep but I think Scott has had his turn.

Ant Man: Yes I have.

Stinky Butt: Sorry you got gassy, Nico.

Nico: I'll be all right.

Jared: That's the spirit.

Nico: Anyway lets head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than our old enemy, the sadistic Animal Control officer, Capitan DuBois, and she's broken out of Arkham Asylum, and she wants revenge on us for stopping her from getting revenge on Alex and his friends years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like these two one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to our old enemy, the sadistic Animal Control officer, Capitan DuBois, and she's broken out of Arkham Asylum, and she wants revenge on us for stopping her from getting revenge on Alex and his friends years ago.

We gasped in shock.

Me: What? That crazy psycho's broken out of Arkham Asylum. Oh, this isn't good.

Lincoln: And it's going to get worse, I found out that DuBois was broken out of Arkham Asylum with help from soldiers of Orochi's army, and they gave her a Dark Orb.

We gasped in even more shock.

Nico: What?! But, how on earth is that possible. We killed Orochi, Da Ji, Kiyomori Taira, Kyūbi, and Hundun, how could there be…? (Realizes something) Why, that conniving fox!

Lincoln: (Pieces The Evidence Together) So, that explains it: in the chance that this sort of thing were to happen, Da Ji had a group of Orochi Army soldiers hiding out to get revenge on us.

Cao Pi: How typical of Da Ji, always trying something underhanded.

Luna: Well, that ain't happening again. Leni already banished Da Ji's spirit to The Black Gates after the fight against Dark Danny, who was resurrected by a last minute contingency plan by The Church of Necrom, now to take care of Kiyomori Taira, Kyūbi, and Hundun.

Luna, Luan, and Lynn banished the spirit of Kiyomori Taira, Kyūbi, and Hundun to The Black Gates for good.

Alex the Lion: Nice one, you three. Now, I'll be the one to take down DuBois for good, and that crazy woman's getting put into The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum Wing in Solitary Confinement, and the remnants of Orochi's men are going to be destroyed for good.

Nico: Yeah, now that's what I like to hear. Alright, gang, let's go, there's another food planet out there, but it's one we're going to like.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now that we know DuBois has escaped, she's going to get it big time, along with the remnants of Orochi's men who were hiding out on the orders of Da Ji. But, I don't know why, but why do I feel like the enemies we're going to be facing on the next food planet's are those who the Shinobi of The Four Great Nations know all too well, and we're also about to see another familiar face when DuBois shows up.

Lori: Same here, Linc. But, we'll be ready.

We went to the ship and we were off to the planet.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6631.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to an edible planet this time and it'll be a really good mission for us to see what it's like. Our mission is to investigate this mysterious world and see if it's fit for exploration.

Totally Spies Timmy: I hope this planet is made of familiar food.

Nico: I have a feeling it will be a good one.

Me: Me too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a golden yellow planet with small spots on it that were different colors.

Nico: Wow looks like a flower desert planet.

Me: It sure does.

Nico: Lets land.

We landed and we got out.

Cavalier: Here we are.

To our surprise and amazement we saw that it was a planet with oceans made of Nacho Cheese sauce and the islands were made of chips, beans, sour cream, hot sauce, guacamole, salsa and jalapeño peppers!

Nico: WHOA! It's a planet of nachos!

Tuddrussel: HEY WOW! This is my kind of planet!

Eli: Wow! Nachos are awesome!

Me: Now this is more like it! I love nachos.

Eli: Yeah me too!

Nico took a chip from an island and dipped it in some nacho cheese and ate it and it was delicious!

Nico: Oh wow! This is some of the most awesome Nacho Cheese sauce ever!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Qin took some chips and dipped them in sour cream and beans and ate them.

Qin: Mmm! Delicious!

Tomahawk Man: Nachos taste better with taco meat.

Nico: They sure do. But I love nachos!

Me: Me too!

King Kai: (To us Telepathically) Nico, Everyone can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai yes we hear you! What's wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid I have really bad news. The Church of Necrom not only resurrected the Doomsday 23 for your future battles but as a secondary contingency plan they also reanimated many shinobi that J.D. knew from 150,000 years into the future. It's all the shinobi that J.D. met and fought in the 4th Great War.

We gasped!

Me: Are you serious King Kai!?

King Kai: I'm serious as pancakes with maple syrup and bacon J.D.! You guys are gonna be in for a really dangerous fight on that planet. So be extra cautious as among those shinobi are a few enemies that you might know.

Me: We'll be ready for them!

Nico: Oh man! J.D. since you have tons of experiences with them you lead this mission.

Me: Okay. We better keep our eyes peeled. And I sense one coming!

Anti Wanda: I got 'em! (fires her wand)

She blasted a bush and out came A THE 3RD RAIKAGE!

Me: (Gasp) Lord A the 3rd Raikage!

3rd Raikage: J.D.? It's good to see you my friend.

Me: Yes and after 150,000 years.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you Lord 3rd.

Eli: How do you know the 3rd Raikage?

Me: He was the greatest shinobi in the history of the Hidden Cloud. He is also one of the bravest heroes I've ever known. He took on a massive army of 10,000 shinobi all by himself for three days and nights to allow his comrades to get to safety at the cost of his own life.

Eli: Wow!

Varie: He is a true hero.

Me: Yep. And I helped him contain the 8-Tails when he was running amok.

I went over his history.

---

A's rule was punctuated by the berserk attacks of the Eight-Tails but as Kumogakure couldn't afford to dispose of such a valuable war deterrent, he was forced to look for a suitable jinchūriki in quick succession, after the conclusion of each rampage. During one of these attacks, A fought the Eight-Tails alone, allowing his comrades to escape. Their battle resulted in A receiving a self-inflicted wound to the chest after he collapsed upon his own hand, which became his life's shame. Since this event, he made it a personal duty to combat the Eight-Tails whenever its jinchūriki lost control, eventually making even his sonbecome part of the group that supported him during these occurrences. He chose to seal the Eight-Tails in the Kohaku no Jōhei, resulting in his nephew's death, hoping that someone else would have more success in controlling it.

Between these attacks, A held try-outs along with Dodai in order to search for a tag-team partner for his son, which was a long-standing tradition for the Raikage. As the exercise was seemingly going to end in failure again, he lamented the fact that this would have been unnecessary if A had an actual brother. After seeing the dummy's head finally fall off, he looks on at B and his son, glad that they had finally found a suitable candidate. Ultimately, when Killer B was made the jinchūriki, the Eight-Tails' rampages were at long last brought to an end.

At some point he also mentored Darui, passing the secrets of the Black Lightning technique down to just him. In his later years, during the Third Shinobi World War, he once faced an opposing force of ten thousand shinobi single-handedly for three consecutive days and nights, in order to allow his comrades to escape to safety.[9] He eventually died in this battle and with his death, the position of Raikage was passed onto his son, A. He would, however, become renowned for his extraordinary level of durability, endurance, and strength above all else, to the point where his body itself would become reputed as the " *strongest shield* " (最強の盾, *saikyō no tate* ).

---

When I was done it was amazing and shocking and admirable!

Nico: Wow!

3rd Raikage: It sure is. And How is my son doing J.D.?

Me: Lord A the 4th Raikage is doing really awesome. And his brother B the 8-Tails Jinchuriki taught Naruto my brother here how to control the full extent of the 9-tails.

Killer B: It's true fool.

Nico: Yeah. You should be very proud of him.

3rd Raikage: I am. But you have to stop me J.D.!

Me: I'll do more than that.

I fired a beam of light and restored him back to life!

3rd Raikage: I'm alive again!

Nico: Welcome back!

Me: Glad you're back with us Lord 3rd. I have a feeling that we're going to be in for one awesome mission.

Tantrum: Want some nachos now that you're alive again?

3rd Raikage: I sure would. How long have I been dead?

Me: You died 30 years before the 4th Great War broke out.

Nico: Wow.

We got the 3rd Raikage some nachos and man was he hungry.

Eli: Wait here comes another one.

Out came BLUE B - THE PREDECESSOR JINCHURIKI OF KILLER B!

Me: Blue B!

Killer B: Gyuki's previous host!

Nico: What was he known fo?

Me: He was not one of the Jinchuriki that was in full control of Gyuki's power. He had a lot of difficulties with it. But I found out something really horrible that lead him to lose control completely.

Nico: What happened.

Me: I found out that Orochimaru caused Blue B to lose complete control of the 8-Tails.

I went over his history and it was a shocker!

---

While an excellent shinobi, Blue B didn't have complete control over the Eight-Tails, a fact he lamented while on a mission with A, Killer B, and another unknown shinobi. He stated that neither him, nor his uncle or father could subjugate the beast due to "incompatibility". He hoped, however, that B, should he be chosen as the next host, would be able to successfully control the beast.

As A wondered if B would have enough control to be able to suppress the beast, Blue told him of the darkness and loneliness that was part of being a jinchūriki. A protested calling him a man of great talent, virtue and lineage, which Blue said none of that mattered and what a jinchūriki truly needed was something to give them strength and fill the void that would be created after the beast was sealed into them.

Some time later, in the anime, he was sent on a mission with A and B where they confronted several Iwaninja, after defeating them Blue B explained to an exhausted B where A's strength came from.

At some point after this, he lost complete control of the beast and it killed eight Kumo ninja, including Motoi's father who was a member of the subduing team. The Third Raikage subdued the Eight-Tails by sealing it into the Kohaku no Jōhei, resulting in Blue's death. In the anime, it was Orochimaru who caused the events leading to Blue B's death by posing as his doctor and giving him genjutsu-inducing pills to paralyse him and proceeded to use the Five Elements Unseal to draw out the tailed beast. Later, during the battle that followed, Orochimaru retrieved traces of the Eight-Tails' severed horn along with Blue B's DNA in it. The villagers later lamented Blue B being a failed jinchūriki at his funeral while B paid his respects.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and mad.

Nico: That fucking snake!

Me: Yeah!

Blue B: I don't have the beast in me thank goodness but I'm still a dangerous ninja. You have to stop me.

Me: I will.

I fired a beam of light and resurrected him!

Blue B: I'm back!

Me: Blue it's awesome to have you back my friend.

Blue B: Same here.

Eris: Here are some nachos.

Blue B: Oh thank you.

Me: But it's awesome to have you back Blue.

Blue B: Same here J.D.

Nico: Wow! This is gonna make one awesome report to the 5 Kage when we're done here.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Here comes another one.

Out came the Legendary Taijutsu Master, CHEN!

Me: Master Chen!

Chen: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Who is he?

Me: The most legendary Taijutsu Master in all the history of the Hidden Leaf Village.

I went over his history too.

---

Chen was known as a hero in Konoha. He once had a student much like Rock Lee who was unable to perform ninjutsu or genjutsu and dedicated himself to becoming a taijutsu master. Both Chen and his student participated in the Third Shinobi World War, with the latter killed in the war due to his inability to learn ninjutsu. The death of his student greatly affected Chen and the shinobi faked his death and gave up being a shinobi. Years passed, his granddaughter Azami would occasionally leave rice balls for her grandfather, the only person to be aware that he was still alive.

One day when his granddaughter was bringing his gravestone rice balls, Rock Lee, Naruto Uzumaki and Tenten came to pay their respects to the "late" hero. When Azami told them that Chen was still alive and to wait for him, they decided to do so. Later, Chen did appear. While Lee and Tenten were confused, Naruto believed him to be an impostor who was tricking Azami into making food for him, thus all three genin attacked him which resulted in him dropping his last rice ball. Greatly angered by that, he unleashed his secret technique on them. Realising that he was the true hero and amazed at his technique, Lee begged Chen to teach it to him so he could further his dream as a great taijutsu-specialising ninja. Shocked at how much alike Lee was to his late student, he furiously attacked Lee. Afterwards, he insisted that Lee give up on his dream and left. Lee however stayed at the gravestone, waiting each day for Chen to acknowledge him. Finally, Lee told Chen that he doesn't care if Chen refuses to teach him his technique, but insists to make the old master acknowledge him as a ninja. Begging Chen to use his technique on him, Chen agreed. Despite Lee being completely overwhelmed by it, Chen was amazed that Lee could see the true nature behind it. However, Chen still insisted that Lee give up on his dream and left.

Some time afterwards, Chen died. Later, Kabuto Yakushi acquired a DNA sample from Chen for later use.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: WOW! His power is incredible!

Eli: It sure is.

Me: And I learned many of his great moves from him.

Chen: That's right. J.D. was a great student. But I'm not in control of myself.

Me: No but you will be.

I fired a wave of energy and brought him back to life!

Chen: Wow! I'm back!

Me: Master Chen!

We hugged.

Me: I'm so happy you're back.

Brimstone: I think they've stopped coming for the moment.

Eli: Don't speak soon.

Me: Here comes a minor one.

Out came CHUKAKU, THE MENTOR OF CHIRIKU OF THE FIRE TEMPLE!

Me: Master Chukaku!

Chukaku: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Wow so he's one of the Guardian Shinobi 12 that I've heard about.

Me: Yep. He's Master Chiriku's mentor and teacher.

I went over his history which wasn't very much.

A ninja monk and scholar, Chūkaku taught Chiriku sometime before his death and was eventually interred at the cemetery in the Fire Temple. Kabuto would later reincarnate him by accident while looking for Chiriku.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep. But it'll be awesome for Chiriku to have you back.

I fired a wave of energy and resurrected him.

Nico: Awesome!

Condiment King: Anyone want ketchup and mustard with their nachos?

Nico: I don't think that would taste good.

Condiment King: You're right but Leif and Lana don't mind.

Me: That's them for you.

But then Out came a VERY FAMILIAR Jonin. It was DAN KATO, LADY TSUNADE'S LOVER!

Me: (GASP) Dan Kato!

Dan Kato: It's good to see you again J.D. I'm just so sorry we had to meet like this under terrible circumstances.

Me: It's not your fault Dan.

Nico: So he is Dan Kato.

Me: Yep. He was Lady Tsunade's love interest. After he died because of the Hidden Leaf Council's corruption, Lady Tsunade was devastated and she left the Leaf because of it.

I told everyone what happened.

---

After the death of his younger sister, he began advocating for medical ninjato be assigned to every squad. Tsunade shared a similar belief, and the two soon began dating because of it. During their time together Dan shared his dream of becoming Hokage with Tsunade - wanting the title so that he could better protect the villagers of Konoha which would prompt Tsunade to give Dan her grandfather's necklace as good luck and encouragement to follow that dream.

Soon after that, Dan was fighting in the Second Shinobi World War, in which he killed countless shinobi with his Spirit Transformation

Technique. Ultimately, he was fatally wounded during a battle, and while Tsunade was able to stop the bleeding, it was a lost cause as the blood loss was too severe and Dan succumbed to his injuries. Tsunade would later take on Dan's niece, Shizune, as an apprentice and leave the village some time after that, retiring from life as a shinobi.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: My god! That's horrible!

Me: It was.

Dan Kato: Yes and I'm sorry that Tsunade became like that.

Me: I know Dan. But the Council was to blame for all that. But now it's time for me to fix that broken part of Lady Tsunade and Shizune's hearts.

I fired a wave of energy and resurrected him.

Dan Kato was back!

I gave Dan some nachos.

Dan Kato: It's good to be back.

Me: Same here Dan.

Divebomb: Oh, and Danzo was dealt with by the Build team.

Dan Kato: That's good. I did not trust him one bit.

Me: And he's in prison for his crimes. (Senses 3 powerful energies) I'll explain later.

Then out came GINKAKU & KINKAKU THE GOLD AND SILVER BROTHERS and the former Dictator of the Hidden Rain Village, HANZO OF THE SALAMANDER!

Me: The Gold and Silver Brothers and Hanzo of The Salamander!

Ginkaku: Now we can destroy you right Kinkaku?

Kinkaku: We shall Ginkaku.

Nico: Not these guys again.

Me: The Gold and Silver Brothers were 2 of the Hidden Cloud's most infamous shinobi and their power was brutal.

I went over their history and it was bad.

---

Years ago, before the First Shinobi World War, the Gold and Silver Brothers made names for themselves in their attempt to capture the Nine-Tailed Fox for their village. They were instead swallowed whole by the beast. The brothers survived inside Kurama for two weeks by eating the beast's flesh; this would eventually lead to the fox regurgitating them. This left them with unusually large chakra-reserves and abilities similar to those of a jinchūriki.

With their new-found powers, the brothers assaulted the Second Raikage, during his peace pact with the Second Hokage Tobirama Senju, to stage a coup d'etat. Managing to bring the Second Hokage to the verge of death, the brothers are declared disgraces for their treacherous actions and deceptive natures. Despite this, they are still highly respected in Kumo for their strength and skill. At some point in their lifetime, they were alive during the reign of the Third Raikage. The brothers' fate after the ambush was never revealed, but they eventually died, taking with them four of the five treasures.

During the Fourth Shinobi World War, Kabuto Yakushi reanimates the Gold and Silver brothers, and their presence alone almost provoked A into completely disregarding his duties as leader of the Allied Shinobi Forces in order to personally confront the brothers on the battlefield as he informs the others how dangerous the two are. Soon after, the brothers confront Daruiof the First Division along with Samui and Atsui before the brothers sealed them away in the Benihisago despite Darui's attempt to save the former by severing Kinkaku and him and Ginkaku with his Storm Release: Laser Circus attack. Darui manages to counter the brothers' method of entrapment and uses the Shichiseiken to trap Ginkaku in the Benihisago. This act infuriates Kinkaku as he transforms into his six-tailed, Version 2 form.

With Team Asuma summoned to his side with the Kohaku no Jōhei as Ino uses her Mind Body Switch Technique to take possession of Kinkaku's body to force him into activating the Kohaku no Jōhei to suck in Kinkaku along with the Kōkinjō. However, as the first day of the war comes to an end, Tobitakes the Benihisago and the Kohaku no Jōhei intending to make use of the brothers' Nine-Tails chakra. The next day, Tobi tosses the Benihisago and the Kohaku no Jōhei into the Demonic Statue of the Outer Path to summon an incomplete version of "it".

---

When I was done with their history everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA MAN! And what about Hanzo?

Me: He was the ruthless dictator of the Hidden Rain and he's called Hanzo of the Salamander because he has a poison sac of a salamander implanted into him and because of that it made his breath lethal and toxic hence why he has to wear a gas mask.

I went over his history too.

---

At some point during Hanzō's childhood, he found a black salamander with deadly venom residing in his village. When it died, its venom sac was embedded into his body in the hopes of creating a venomous ninja who himself was immune to toxins. This required him to wear a mask constantly, in order to protect others from his venom-laced breath. At some point after this, Hanzō became well known and renowned throughout the shinobi world, so much that enemies have been known to flee at the very sight of him.

At one point, Hanzō confronted dozens of Samurai from the Land of Iron, who retreated after realising who they were up against except for one. Hanzō fought Mifune, whom he defeated and in the process, poisoned in their final clash by slashing his head. Hanzō spared his life, due to the samurai's strength and faith. He went as far as giving him the antidote to his poison to give him a fighting chance, but then left without treating Mifune's injury. Despite claiming to think he had killed him, in the back of his mind, Hanzō knew Mifune was still alive.

During the Second Shinobi World War, Hanzō fought some of Konoha's forces, with Jiraiya, Tsunade, and Orochimaru being the only survivors. As a reward to them for this accomplishment, he named them *Konoha's Sannin* and told them to refer to themselves as such in exchange for letting them live. He also engaged in battle with Chiyo numerous times, allowing her to create an antidote to his salamander's poison. At some point after this, Hanzō lost his conviction and decided to stop pursuing peace, stopped honing his skills and became dull, and only became interested in preserving his power.

Years later during the Third Shinobi World War, Hanzō became aware of a group of ninja who began a quest to end war through unorthodox means within his country. Though Hanzō initially admired their strong pursuit for peace, Danzō Shimura had convinced him that the group was a threat to his power. Hanzō then teamed up with Danzō to kill the group's leader, Yahikoand captured Konan. He lured Yahiko to a meeting where he forced Nagato, Yahiko's team-mate, to kill Yahiko in exchange for Konan's life. However, Yahiko committed suicide by impaling himself upon Nagato's kunai to spare his friend the anguish and burden of killing him himself. Following Yahiko's death, Hanzō managed to cripple Nagato, but in a fit of rage he slaughtered all of Hanzō's forces and the Root shinobi aiding him. After a brief skirmish with Nagato, Hanzō fled the scene.

Following the confrontation, Nagato began a civil war within Amegakure against Hanzō's regime. During the civil war, Hanzō sent seven genin teams to participate in the Chūnin Exams that were being held in Konohagakure. Sometime later, the Six Paths of Pain confronted and easily overpowered him and all his guards. As Hanzō expressed shock at being so outclassed and by one of the Paths looking like the presumed-dead Yahiko, Pain degraded him as trash for his selfish actions and how he had become a mere shadow of the man he once admired, before killing him. Pain then systematically slaughtered every person he was ever in league, or affiliated with; from family and servants, to even ambassadors of the villages who he was associated with. In the anime, as a further testament of Nagato's hatred for Hanzō, Nagato did not even bother to give Hanzō a proper burial.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked again.

Nico: Not good! I'll face the Gold and Silver Brothers and you face Hanzo.

Me: Good idea.

We went and did so and powered up!

Nico fired a beam of energy and resurrected both brothers and stripped them of the 9-Tails Chakra they stole and returned it to Natsumi.

Natsumi: Ahh! Now I'm complete.

Nico then blasted them with energy knocked them out. Nico then took the Treasured Tools of the Sage of the Six Paths. Nico got the Banana Palm Fan, Crimson Gourd, Golden Canopy Rope and the Seven Star Sword back.

Nico: Wow!

Nico tied them up.

Raven Branwen: Maria, how about you find a Best Match for my Fullbottle and show our new friends HOW Danzo was dealt with.

Maria: You got it!

RAVEN BRANWEN AND WEBSTOR! BEST MATCH!

She fired a black spider web and it tied up Hanzo and stripped him of his powers and then I resurrected him and we tied up the Gold and Silver Brothers and Hanzo.

Me: You criminals are in a world of trouble now.

Nico: Yep.

Then another figure came and it was HAYATE GEKKO!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Hayate-Sensei!

Hayate: Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: So he was the proctor of the Preliminaries that was sick.

Me: Yep.

I went over his history.

---

As a genin, he was placed in a team with Ibiki Morino and Tokara. During the Chūnin Exams, Hayate and his team confronted Team Orochimaru.

In the anime, at some point, Hayate was chosen to be Yūgao Uzuki's instructor in kenjutsu; the time the two spent training together eventually led to them falling in love with each other.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: But now the Hidden Leaf will have one of its shinobi back.

I fired a beam of energy and it resurrected him.

Laserbeak: You missed out on so many ninja adventures because you were sick?!

Me: He was killed before the Hidden Leaf Invasion began. But yeah that was before the Chunin Exams too. I found out that he was poisoned by a mysterious toxin. I was making the antidote to cure it but he died at Orochimaru's hands before I could give it to him.

Nico: Oh man. That's bad.

Me: Yeah.

Hayate: But now I'm back thanks to J.D.

Eli: Here comes another one!

The out came Neji's Father, HIZASHI HYUGA!

Me: (Gasp) Hizashi Hyuga!

Hizashi Hyuga: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Hizashi.

Nico: So he's Neji's dad.

Me: Yep. And thank goodness that I saved Neji from going down a dark path before things got out of hand. After the Hidden Cloud Council sent that phony ambassador to take Hinata and me and Naruto saved her, they wanted Hiashi to go to the Cloud. But Hizashi agreed to go in his place. And that seal in the middle of his forehead destroyed the Byakugan before they could get it.

I went over his history and it was shocking and tragic.

---

Hizashi was born mere seconds after his twin brother, Hiashi. For this reason only however, Hiashi was made the successor to the Hyūga clan, whereas Hizashi was made a member of a branch house. At some point in Hizashi's life, he was branded with the clan's curse seal that would ensure his lifelong service to the main branch and that would seal his Byakugan when he died. Hizashi was unhappy with this fate but felt that there was nothing he could do and put up with it.

Hizashi eventually fathered a son: Neji. Several years after Neji's birth, Hiashi's daughter, Hinata, turned three. As was customary to do on the next heir's third birthday, Neji was given his own curse seal. Hizashi was upset that his son was being locked into the same fate that he was, and briefly put up with this as well. But as time went by, Neji's natural genius with the Hyūga clan's techniques became obvious to Hizashi. At the same time, Hinata was proving to be ill-suited as the Hyūga's next leader. Angry that Neji was being denied his full-potential because of his birth, Hizashi became more open with his disapproval of the main house, eventually manifesting as killing intent. Sensing this, Hiashi activated Hizashi's curse seal as punishment, causing Hizashi great pain and giving Neji reason to doubt the main house for the first time.

Some time later, in an event that would become known as the Hyūga Affair, Hiashi killed the Head Ninja of Kumogakure to save Hinata. Kumogakuredemanded Hiashi's body as restitution; in reality, they wanted to obtain the secrets of the Byakugan. The Hyūga elders and Konoha's leadership proposed that Hizashi be used instead; as Hiashi's body double. In addition to protecting Hiashi - the Hyūga's leader - doing so would keep the Byakugan's secrets from being discovered; Hizashi agreed. When Hiashi tried to protest, Hizashi immobilised him with a single blow. He then explained that he was not doing this to preserve the Hyūga's structure, but to save the life of his brother, to prevent war, and to choose his own fate for the first time in his life. Before going to his death, Hizashi asked Hiashi to tell Neji of his reason for his decision, regretting that he had only shown Neji his bitterness in life.

* * *

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Oh man that's terrible! Thank god you saved Neji from that path.

Eli: No kidding there!

Me: Yeah. But now I have a chance to fix the broken part of Neji that he lost.

I fired a wave of energy and it hit Hizashi and resurrected him!

Professor XXXL: Okay, the zombies are coming from somewhere

Nico: They are coming from the middle of this island.

Me: I sense it. Lets go find out.

Nico: Right.

We walked and then we saw INABI UCHIHA!

Me: (Gasp) (Snarls) Inabi Uchiha!

Nico: Oh man! You have a bad history with this one?

Me: In a way. Not nearly as bad as Fugaku or Evil Sasuke but he's right up there. He is one of Fugaku's men and wanted Itachi arrested for his "Suspicious Behavior."

I went over his history.

---

Alongside Yashiro and Tekka Uchiha, Inabi questioned Itachi Uchiha about his whereabouts during the time when Shisui Uchiha supposedly committed suicide. He told Itachi that they had all intention of duly investigating the matter and when they presented Shisui's alleged suicide note, he stated that for someone who wielded the Sharingan it would be no problem to forge such a note. They then left the note with Itachi telling him to ask the Anbu to investigate the matter as well. As the men left, they passed snide, suggestive comments about Itachi's involvement in the matter which Itachi took offence to and attacked them. Fed up with Itachi, the men asked Fugaku who had just arrived, to issue the order to arrest Itachi. However after Itachi apologised and Fugaku offered the excuse that Itachi was worn out from his other duties the men left.

Inabi and the rest of the clan were later killed during the Uchiha Clan Downfall. In *Book of Dark Night*, Itachi killed Inabi's wife before either were aware of his presence. Inabi attempted to attack Itachi with a fire jutsu, but Itachi cut his head off before the flames could leave his mouth.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Kushina: And I'll deal with this one.

Kushina fired a blast of fire and incinerated him and I used the Black Gates on him.

Me: I never really liked that guy.

Barbossa: That tears it, lads! We're going to stop the zombies at their source!

Nico: I agree Barbossa!

Me: Yep!

We then saw 5 figures come out! And it was THE 1ST GENERATioN OF THE SEVEN NINJA SWORDSMAN OF THE MIST! We saw Jinin Akebino, Juzo Biwa, Kushimaru Kuriarare, Jinpachi Munashi and Fuguki Suizakan!

---

Jinin Akebino

At some point, Jinin joined the Seven Ninja Swordsmen of the Mist, where he came in possession of the Kabutowari. Some time after the Third Shinobi World War, he alongside the other swordsmen encountered a Konoha team. After managing to corner the shinobi, the three were saved by Might Duy, who sacrificed himself in order for them to escape[ In the anime, Jinin was killed by Duy's effort.

Juzo Biwa

When Jūzō joined the Seven Ninja Swordsmen of the Mist, he became the wielder of the Kubikiribōchō, which he used many times to dye the battlefields red with the blood of his enemies. This level of brutality made him famous in several parts of the shinobi world. At some point after the Third Shinobi World War, Jūzō and his team-mates cornered a Konoha teamconsisting of Might Guy, Genma Shiranui and Ebisu. Jūzō was surprised that the young ninja knew of his team and acknowledged their growing fame. Before the swordsmen could proceed any further, they were confronted by Might Duy, who activated the Eight Gates Released Formation, sacrificing his life in order to allow his son and his team-mates to escape.

In the anime, Jūzō survived the encounter along with Raiga Kurosuki and Fuguki Suikazan. Following the incident, Jūzō became a missing-nin and joined Akatsuki. Shortly after the Uchiha Clan Downfall, Pain instructed Jūzō to partner up with the newly-recruited Itachi Uchiha. Over time, Jūzō and his new partner completed various missions together. Eventually, they were given a mission in the Land of Water, much to Jūzō's annoyance. After completing the mission, Jūzō and Itachi were followed and engaged by a team of hunter-nin lead by Yagura, the Fourth Mizukage. Jūzō and Itachi were able to strike down most of the hunter-nin, but Yagura entered his Version 2 form and launched a Tailed Beast Ball toward Jūzō.

With little time to react, Jūzō attempted to deflect the attack with the Kubikiribōchō but failed, leaving him mortally wounded. After Itachi managed to defeat the Mizukage, Jūzō lamented having to die in this country, reaching out for his sword, which he viewed as his only true ally. Upon dying, out of respect, Itachi placed the remains of Kubikiribōchō in Jūzō's hand. After his death, his sword fell back into the possession of Kirigakure.

Kushimaru Kuriarare

In the anime, Kushimaru committed many acts of cruelty in his lifetime, including killing his sensei. At some point in time, Kushimaru encountered the young Might Guy, Ebisu and Genma Shiranui on a mission alongside the other members of the Seven Ninja Swordsmen of the Mist. The young shinobi managed to flee, however, due to the timely arrival of Might Duy, who sacrificed himself to save the genin. In the anime, Kushimaru was killed by Might Duy's effort.

Jinpachi Munashi

In the anime, according to Kakashi Hatake, Jinpachi committed many acts of cruelty in his lifetime, killing his older brother being one of them.

Fuguki Suizakan

At some point in time, Fuguki became a jōnin and joined the Seven Ninja Swordsmen of the Mist, where he inherited the sword Samehada. Some time after the Third Shinobi World War, Fuguki alongside the other seven swordsmen, cornered a team of Konoha shinobi consisting of Might Guy, Ebisu, and Genma Shiranui. Before the swordsmen could attack, Might Duyintervened and fought off Fuguki and his teammates, by using the Eight Gates at the cost of his life, taking down four of Fuguki's allies in the anime.

Some time later, Fuguki assigned his subordinate Kisame Hoshigaki, to the secret Cypher Division to serve as a bodyguard, ordering him to protect his comrades. However, he stressed that the codes that were important to the village are worth far more than the lives of his comrades. With this set of priorities, Kisame resolved to massacre his own teammates when they were in danger of falling into the hands of Ibiki Morino during a mission to protect such valuable information. Later, Fuguki was revealed to have been leaking information to enemies, and was killed by Kisame, with his corpse visibly impaled by sharp implements tied to chains. Kisame would then take Samehada for himself, becoming a member of the Seven Swordsmen, Yagura's direct subordinate and Madara Uchiha's accomplice.

---

We resurrected them and tied them all up.

Me: These guys are in big trouble.

But then out came another figure and it was RASA THE 4TH KAZEKAGE and Gaara's father!

Me: Lord Rasa!

Gaara: Father!

Nico: So he's the 4th Kazekage!

Me: That's right. And he did not like what the Sand made him do to his own son.

I went over his history and it was horrible.

---

Because the Land of Wind's daimyō began to cut down on Sunagakure's budget and instead used Konohagakure's less expensive services, Rasa therefore saw his own village in danger of extinction. In order to prevent that, he decided to focus on increasing the quality of the ninja in the village. As such, he ordered Chiyo to seal Shukaku within his youngest son, Gaara, so that he could become Suna's ultimate weapon. As a result, his wife, Karura died from childbirth while Gaara was born prematurely, despite Rasa's desperation to save her life. He then taught Gaara ninjutsu, but assigned Yashamaru to be Gaara's caretaker, ostracising him from his elder siblings Temari and Kankurō.

However, as Gaara grew and his abilities began to manifest, Rasa realised that this had been a poor choice, and started to view Gaara as a failed experiment that threatened the inhabitants of Suna, due to Gaara's unstable nature of attacking citizens unintentionally. Being pressured by the village's dying resources and with the council declaring that Gaara was useless to them, Rasa formulated a plan with Yashamaru to test out Gaara's control over Shukaku. Upon this Yashamaru died and Gaara lost control, allowing Shukaku to go wild. Rasa used his Gold Dust to stop the beast. After this incident Rasa saw Gaara was indeed a failure and began issuing orders for Gaara's assassination, but all six attempts ended unsuccessfully. However, later when Gaara began to have more control over his powers due to his new ideals of being alone, Rasa saw this as an opportunity to give his son one more chance, and to appreciate Gaara's usefulness, therefore stopped issuing attempts on his son's life, in hopes of him becoming a powerful tool.

In the anime, it was noted that Rasa also sent Pakura to her death as part of an unfair peace treaty between them and Kirigakure where her life was to be forfeited. She was sent to Kirigakure under the pretence of being an envoy, where she was killed. The blame for this was cast on Iwagakure whom his village had a feud with at the time as a means to stir their shinobi to war. Also, during the Third Shinobi World War, as Konohagakure wished to form a peace treaty with the Iwa, they deliberately had the meeting on the Suna borderline, prompting Rasa and his forces to oversee the events should a battle occur. He stated he would deal with any incidents that were to happen, and with that, the Iwa group retreats. Also, in the anime, it was said that Rasa established a rule for the Sunagakure Academy that forbade children who didn't possess skill in ninjutsu or genjutsu to attend.

Rasa once mentored Shigezane in Water Release techniques, in order for him to gather gold dust for the Kazekage.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Oh man!

Pakura: Lord 4th it was not your fault. It was the Council's fault.

Me: It's true Rasa, we're sorry this had to happen. But it's time for you to mend relationships with your son.

I resurrected him.

Me: Also you may want to lay low for a bit because of Karura. She is gonna be REALLY Pissed with you.

We moved on and also we saw and resurrected Gengetsu Hozuki the 2nd Mizukage and Mu the 2nd Tsuchikage.

---

Gengetsu Hozuki

During his lifetime, Gengetsu had a mutual enmity with the Second Tsuchikage, which ended in both men killing each other in what would be their final confrontation. From this rivalry, he also knew Ōnoki when the latter was a child and had constantly picked on him.

Mu

Some time before the First Shinobi World War, Mû and Ōnoki met with Madara Uchiha, after an alliance had been formed between their respective villages. Despite their standing, Madara boldly declared that Konohagakurewould remain the dominant power and as such, they should obey any orders given. This culminated in both parties engaging in battle where Mū and Ōnoki were defeated. Mū accompanied the First Tsuchikage to the first ever Five Kage Summit. There he stood behind the First watching diligently as the proceedings unfolded. During his lifetime, Mū taught Ōnoki how to use Dust Release.

It was during Mū's era as Second Tsuchikage that Iwagakure began to actively try to acquire other tailed beasts, having the Four-Tails and the Five-Tails already in its possession. He also had a great enmity with Gengetsu Hōzuki and the two kage eventually killed each other in what would be their final confrontation.

---

Then we saw a single trickle of snow.

Me: What the?

?: Firma!

We then saw a little boy come and he danced around me.

Me: Yota?

Yota: Firma! Great to see you.

Me: (Chuckles) It's been 150,000 years since I was called that.

Nico: Who's this little guy?

Me: This is Yota. He's a very interesting little guy. He has this very awesome and amazing ability to control the weather depending on what his emotions are.

I went over his history.

Yota was born into a travelling clan who could manipulate weather and use their skills to make a living. Five years before the start of the series, Yota died at a young age of natural causes due to his frailty yet was later reincarnated by Orochimaru as a test subject in his research on Impure World Reincarnation.

Sent to Konohagakure on Orochimaru's command, Yota met Chōji Akimichi, Shikamaru Nara, and Ino Yamanaka when they came looking for Chōji's kunai set, which after being thrown pinned Yota to a tree. The crying Yota caused a downpour that ultimately collapsed the tree and freed him. Soon afterwards, Yota introduced himself to the young Konoha children as they decide not to tell the adults about him as there was already tension between Konohagakure and the other nations. They instead give Yota shelter in a makeshift tree-house and bring him food at a regular basis. Eventually, after meeting Kiba Inuzuka, his dog Akamaru, and Sakura Haruno whom he took a liking to, Yota started acting bold from appearing in the village to playing a small prank on Sasuke Uchiha.

Around this time, Yota met Naruto Uzumaki while he was whistling and became friends with him while asking him to teach him how to whistle. However, despite having a good time with his new friends, things changed when Yota decided to hide with Naruto during a game of hide and seek. Mistaking Naruto telling him to hide elsewhere as a sign of dislike, Yota ran off while causing his presence to be known to the Konoha Anbu as they capture him for interrogation with Naruto and the others hatching a scheme to save Yota.

After saving Yota, the group reached a very steep river and tries to cross it, but Naruto, Shikamaru, and Chōji were washed away by the strong current only to be saved by Yota, who failed to resurface after the incident. They later find Yota seemingly on the verge of death as he gives the group his goodbyes while erasing their memories of him. Not wanting his friends to be put in danger once more, Yota leaves Konohagakure and lives out the remainder of his manipulation in loneliness before ending up under the thrall of Orochimaru's spy and right-hand man Kabuto Yakushi.

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Nico: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Yep.

I then snapped my fingers and resurrected him.

We then encountered Torune Aburame, one of Danzo's bodyguards.

Torune's father, Shikuro Aburame, died while he was still young. With no other close family members left, he was taken in by Shino Aburame's family. Due to the unique nature of Torune's insects and his lack of control over them, Torune could not attend the Academy without risking the well-being of his peers. Despite their different views about friendship, Torune and Shino grew close, forming a brother-like bond. One day, Danzō Shimuraapproached the two young Aburame with the desire to recruit another young member of secret technique-using clan for Root. While Danzō had the authority to do so and expressed interest in Shino, not wanting Shino to live a life of loneliness, Torune offered himself, appealing to Danzō by revealing who his father was. Soon after joining Root, Torune was partnered up with Fū Yamanaka who despite his chastising, quickly formed a strong friendship with the Aburame as he taught Torune the workings of Root.

We then encountered the 1st and 2nd Hokages HASHIRAMA AND TOBIRAMA SENJU and we resurrected them.

Hashirama Senju

Hashirama was born during the Warring States Period, the eldest of Butsuma Senju's four sons. Hashirama and his brothers grew up on the battlefield waging constant war with the Senju's rivals: the Uchiha. During his infrequent downtime, Hashirama met a boy his own age named Madara. The two quickly developed a friendly rivalry, be it skipping stones or urinating in rivers, with Hashirama typically winning their contests. Hashirama did not approve of this practice of sending children to fight and die, believing it would only increase the bitterness between the Senju and Uchiha, thus causing more deaths.

After the deaths of their brothers, Kawarama and later Itama, Hashirama and his remaining brother, Tobirama, decided a new shinobi system would need to be implemented to end the cycle of child deaths, a system that would require an alliance between the Senju and Uchiha. Like Hashirama, Madara was also a shinobi who had lost brothers on the battlefield. Together they imagined a world where children like themselves wouldn't need to fight and where their brothers would be safe from harm. As a precaution, Hashirama and Madara did not divulge their family names, but nevertheless discovered each other's identities: Hashirama was a Senju, Madara was an Uchiha; it was their duty to kill each other. Hashirama set this duty aside, unwilling to take his friend's life. Madara, however, decided their dreams of a peaceful world were impossible, and therefore ended their friendship so that they could kill each other without reservation.

Over the following years Hashirama and Madara continued to meet in combat. Hashirama could never bring himself to kill someone he still considered a friend, and Madara could never defeat Hashirama's superior abilities. In time, both Madara and Hashirama became leaders of their respective clans. Under Hashirama's leadership and extraordinary ninja prowess, the Senju began to best the Uchiha Clan until at one point Hashirama had both Madara and Izuna at his mercy. However, unable to find the resolve to kill his childhood friend, Hashirama tried to convince Madara to unite their two clans to make their childhood dreams a reality. A mortally wounded Izuna convinced Madara otherwise and they retreated, prompting Hashirama to send a cease-fire request. Although some Uchiha found the offer increasingly tempting, Madara was unwilling to accept after Tobirama killed his last remaining brother, Izuna. This did not stop some Uchiha from defecting to the Senju out of self-preservation. Wracked with grief, Madara made one final stand against Hashirama and the Senju and was summarily defeated.

Tobirama attempted to kill Madara to finally end the fighting, but Hashirama stopped him, knowing that would only renew hostilities between the Senju and Uchiha. At Madara's suggestion, Hashirama offered to kill himself in order to achieve a peaceful resolution. As he was about to end his own life, Madara stopped him, moved by the gesture, and assented to peace.

The Senju, the Uchiha, and all their affiliated clans came together to found a village of peace, where children would never need to die in battle. Hashirama and Madara, rekindling their childhood friendship, called that village Konohagakure. The other countries would soon follow Konohagakure's example and build their own hidden villages. It was his wish that Madara become Hokage, the village's leader and protector. At Tobirama's insistence, the Hokage position was democratically elected, and in the end it was Hashirama that was chosen for the office. Hashirama wanted Madara to work with him as a brother and as his right hand so that he could improve his standing among the villagers and someday succeed him as Second Hokage. Madara felt that position would inevitably go to Tobirama, which would in turn end badly for the Uchiha. With his position in Konoha rapidly diminishing and after being manipulated by the stone tablet Zetsualtered, Madara decided the village was a failed experiment and abandoned it, intent on someday returning to face Hashirama in battle yet again.

True to his promise, Madara eventually attacked Konohagakure on multiple occasions. After countless fights and with the Nine-Tails under his control, Madara challenged Hashirama to one final contest. The Nine-Tails' power, as well as Hashirama's efforts to capture and contain it, devastated the landscape, carving out what would later be called the Valley of the End. Hashirama spent the duration of their battle trying to reason with Madara, but Madara continued fighting until he was too tired to keep even his Sharingan active. This enabled Hashirama to distract him with a wood clone while the real Hashirama stabbed him in the back. Madara collapsed and, before dying, noted how much Hashirama had changed from when they were children.

In the aftermath of the battle, Tobirama hid away Madara's body and Hashirama's wife, Mito, sealed the Nine-Tails within herself in order to contain its great power to Konoha's benefit. For a time, things were peaceful: Hashirama helped train one of Tobirama's students, Hiruzen Sarutobi; he got to spoil his first grandchild, Tsunade; he locked away the Scroll of Seals, the kinjutsu it contained no longer necessary in the world he'd made. But the peace Hashirama had worked so hard for was starting to unravel; at some point Takigakure sent Kakuzu to assassinate him. Although he defeated Kakuzu, other wars began to break out.

In an unknown time, Hashirama convened a Kage Summit so that he could share the tailed beasts Konoha had acquired with them, thus balancing power amongst them. But cooperation would not be so simple as Hashirama intended it to be, first by Tobirama's demand that the other villages pay for the tailed beasts they received, then by the First Kazekage's counter-request of money and territory in lieu of a tailed beast. As unrest began to grow, Hashirama shared his fear that any agreement they made would only be temporary, but also that future generations could forge a lasting unity.

Ultimately, Hashirama's wish for peace would not come to fruition during his lifetime and he died while Konohagakure began to flourish. Before his death he passed the title of Hokage to Tobirama, and instructed him not to mistreat the Uchiha.

Tobirama Senju

Tobirama was born during the Warring States Period, and was the second of Butsuma Senju's four sons. He and his brothers grew up on the battlefield waging constant war with their rivalling clans especially the Uchiha. After the deaths of their brothers: Kawarama and later Itama, Tobirama and his older brother, Hashirama, decided a new shinobi system would need to be implemented to end the cycle of child deaths - a system that would require an alliance between the warring clans. At some point in time, it became apparent that Hashirama got into the habit of disappearing into the forest for extended periods, and as such, Tobirama accepted his father's assignment to follow Hashirama and find out what he was doing.

From tracking Hashirama, Tobirama discovered that he was meeting with a boy named Madara: a young Uchiha. After Tobirama reported this to their father, Butsuma pressured Hashirama to lead Madara into an ambush to be carried out by himself and Tobirama. Upon springing the trap, however, they were met by Madara's family - who had similar plans and while their fathers clashed - Tobirama fought Izuna Uchiha: Madara's younger brother. Hashirama and Madara were able to negotiate a temporary ceasefire, allowing all of them to walk away without bloodshed. In the years following their families would continue to clash, Hashirama against Madara and Tobirama against Izuna. On one occasion Tobirama eventually mortally wounded Izuna.

Hashirama, by then the leader of the Senju, tried to use Izuna's fate to broker peace between their clans, but Madara - at Izuna's behest - refused. His refusal increasingly became the minority view, with individual Uchiha siding with the Senju in growing numbers. After Izuna succumbed to his injuries, Madara, wracked with grief, made one final stand against the Senju and was summarily defeated. Tobirama attempted to kill Madara to finally end the fighting, but Hashirama stopped him, knowing that would only renew hostilities between the Senju and Uchiha. Madara offered to surrender if Hashirama would kill himself or Tobirama. Hashirama agreed to take his own life, and as he made preparations he instructed Tobirama, despite his protests, not to seek retribution. Madara ultimately withdrew his request and agreed to peace.

The Senju, the Uchiha, and all their affiliated clans came together to found Konoha, a village of peace where children would never need to die in battle. Although Hashirama was optimistic about the village's future, Tobirama remained realistic about how that future would be achieved knowing that it was not enough to simply bring all these clans together. He believed the Uchiha - Madara in particular - threatened that future. When Hashirama wanted to give Madara the position of Hokage, Tobirama forced him to open the selection to a democratic process rather than appointing a leader, leading to Hashirama's election instead. Tobirama would continue to act as the voice of reason throughout Hashirama's tenure; during the first Kage Summit, Hashirama wanted to give Konoha's tailed beasts to the other newly-formed villages for free, but Tobirama insisted that the villages pay for the tailed beasts they received.

Under Hashirama's leadership, the new system of ninja villages achieved peace for a time. Eventually, Tobirama started training his own three-man team consisting of Hiruzen Sarutobi, Homura Mitokado, and Koharu Utatane. Techniques he had created, such as the Shadow Clone Technique and Summoning: Impure World Reincarnation, he outlawed, their use no longer being needed. But peace would ultimately be temporary as Madara challenged Hashirama's authority and the two fought at what would become the Valley of the End. When Madara was killed in the battle, Tobirama took his body in order to study the Sharingan, and then buried it in an unmarked grave. Conflicts would start emerging elsewhere in the world, and it was during one of these that Hashirama would die. Before his death, he passed the title of Hokage to Tobirama and left him instructions to not mistreat the Uchiha.

Tobirama's role as Hokage included helping Konoha's shinobi transition from valuing their clan above all else to valuing the village and everyone in it. To this end he created such institutions as the Academy, the Anbu, and the Chūnin Exams. While largely successful, enough that other villages adopted the same organisations, the Uchiha resisted the loss of their autonomy. Already wary of the Uchiha because of his history with Madara, Tobirama created the Konoha Military Police Force for the Uchiha to run, publicly as a sign of trust but primarily so that the Uchiha could focus their energies into something beneficial. Others, however, would come to see this as a way to marginalise the clan.

Like Hashirama before him, Tobirama tried to foster good relations with the other villages. He planned an alliance between Konoha and Kumogakure, but during a formal ceremony he and the Second Raikage were attacked by the Gold and Silver Brothers and left near death. During the First Shinobi World War, Team Tobirama, as well as Danzō Shimura, Torifu Akimichi, and Kagami Uchiha found themselves surrounded by Kumo's Kinkaku Force. With no way for all of them to escape, Tobirama volunteered to act as a decoy in place of Hiruzen. As he departed, he passed the title of Hokage to Hiruzen, before being killed by Kinkaku.

2016 Morbucks: I see the source.

Me: Oh no!

We looked and saw that it was actually MADARA UCHIHA!

---

Madara was born during the Warring States Period, and was the eldest of Tajima Uchiha's five children. Madara and his siblings grew up on the battlefield waging constant war with the Uchiha's rivals: the Senju. Three of his siblings died young, leaving Madara with only his younger brother, Izuna. Madara and Izuna became very close through their shared loss and constantly competed with each other to get stronger. This, combined with his naturally strong chakra, enabled the young Madara to defeat adult Senju in battle and develop a reputation as a genius.

During his infrequent downtime, Madara met a boy his own age named Hashirama. The two quickly developed a friendly rivalry, be it skipping stones or urinating in rivers. Like Madara, Hashirama was also a shinobi who had lost his brothers on the battlefield. Together they imagined a world where children like themselves wouldn't need to fight. As a precaution, Madara and Hashirama did not divulge their family names, but nevertheless discovered each other's identities: Madara was an Uchiha, Hashirama was a Senju; it was their duty to kill each other, even if they were friends. Needing to choose between his family and his dreams of peace, Madara chose to end his friendship with Hashirama so he would have no reservations over killing him in the future, a resolve strong enough to awaken his Sharingan.

Over the following years Madara and Hashirama continued to meet in combat. Madara could never defeat Hashirama - even after acquiring a Mangekyō Sharingan - and Hashirama could never bring himself to kill someone he still considered a friend, resulting in a constant stalemate between the two that lasted decades. In time, both Madara and Hashirama became leaders of their respective clans, a position Hashirama tried to use to broker peace between them. Although some Uchiha found the offer increasingly tempting, Madara refused due to Izuna's death at the hands of Hashirama's own brother, Tobirama Senju. Despite this, some Uchiha defected over to the Senju clan out of self-preservation. Madara then used Izuna's eyes in order to gain "eternal" Mangekyō Sharingan and restore his deteriorating vision. With this new power he waged one final assault against the Senju and was summarily defeated. Rather than kill Madara to bring the era of war to an end, Hashirama offered to kill himself if it would stop the fighting. Madara was moved by Hashirama's gesture and finally assented to peace.

The Senju, the Uchiha, and all their affiliated clans came together to found a village of peace, where children would never need to die in battle. Madara and Hashirama, rekindling their childhood friendship, and Madara called that village Konohagakure, seeing it through leaves. But Madara's idea of peace differed from Hashirama's: where Hashirama envisioned cooperation with the other newly-formed villages, Madara desired control so the peace could never be lost, evidenced by his attacking Iwagakure's Mū and Ōnoki so that they would submit to Konoha's authority. When Hashirama was elected as Hokage, Konoha's leader, Madara also became concerned for the Uchiha's future, believing this to be but the first step in the Senju's dominance.

The Stone Tablet Zetsu altered had been in the Uchiha's possession for generations and was brought with them when they settled in Konoha. Through careful study, Madara was able to decipher enough of it to learn of the history of shinobi: of the endless cycle of failed peace and the destiny of battle between Uchiha and Senju, but also a means of unity for the world. With this knowledge, Madara decided Konoha was a failed experiment. He tried to convince his own clan and even Hashirama of the same conclusion, but none would hear him. Madara chose to abandon the village, attacking Konoha on multiple occasions, later returning with the Nine-Tailed Demon Fox under his control to challenge Hashirama. They fought to exhaustion, and from the carnage of their battle the Valley of the End was formed. In the end, Madara was killed by Hashirama.

News of Madara's death spread fast and his corpse was secretly hidden to keep anyone from finding it and profiting from it. But Madara had planned ahead: he had scheduled an Izanagi to activate sometime after his death, changing reality to bring him back to life in exchange for his right eye's vision. Having expected this, Black Zetsu located Madara's corpse and hid itself inside Madara's body, allowing it to later deceive Madara into thinking he created it. After being revived, he left a copy in place of his real body and went into hiding with a special trophy from his fight with Hashirama: a mouthful of Hashirama's flesh that he transplanted into his wounds. It was not until decades later, towards the end of Madara's natural life, that the cells had any effect, awakening the Rinnegan (in the process restoring his right eye). With the Rinnegan he was able to summon the Demonic Statue of the Outer Path, which he used to cultivate a mindless living clone of Hashirama from which he believed he had produced a White Zetsu Army.

Over the years, Madara had perfected his plans for peace in what he called the Eye of the Moon Plan. But as his years waned, Madara knew he couldn't complete his plans in the time he had left. So he transplanted his Rinnegan into a young Nagato without the boy's knowing, intending Nagato to someday use the eyes to restore Madara to life. If Nagato was to do this, however, Madara would need an agent to act on his behalf and guide Nagato towards this ultimate goal. Madara waited, connecting himself to Demonic Statue to keep him alive until someone could be found. Madara spent this time keeping a close eye on Konoha to find a suitable pawn to take his place.

During the Third Shinobi World War, Madara found a badly injured Obito. Madara used Hashirama's cells to replace Obito's damaged extremities and placed a Forbidden Individual Curse Tag in Obito's heart as a fail-safe in case Obito ever turned against him. Until then, Madara began working towards corrupting Obito. He had Kirigakure kidnap the girl Obito loved, Rin Nohara, and seal the Three-Tails into her. He then manipulated events so that Rin would die at the hand of Obito's friend, Kakashi Hatake, while Obito watched. Driven to despair, Obito offered his services to Madara. Madara divulged to Obito the history of the Sage of the Six Paths and the Ten-Tails, the details of his Eye of the Moon Plan, and various techniques that Obito would need moving forward. As a final act, he left behind Black Zetsu - what he believed to be a manifestation of his will - to provide additional guidance to Obito in pursuit of this goal. With that, Madara disconnected from the Demonic Statue and, with his dying breath, entrusted Obito with his name: Madara Uchiha.

* * *

Nico: OH MAN! IS THAT!?

Me: Madara Uchiha! The Devil of The Leaf!

Fubuki Kakuyoko: Let's do an entrance on our "old friend".

Me: No wait. On a legendary shinobi like Madara Uchiha we need to approach this differently. I'll face him and then you guys come in when I give the signal.

Nico: Okay.

I went up to him.

Me: Madara Uchiha.

Madara Uchiha: So you have come to me J.D.

Me: And now I'm going to rid the universe of you for good Madara. So many people have died and suffered all because of you. You truly are the Devil of the Five Great Nations.

Madara Uchiha: Like I care what you think. All shinobi are a menace to the world and they all must be eradicated.

Me: Not if we have anything to say about it.

I gave the signal and then the spirits of the Loud Brothers appeared and they swirled around him and punched him in the face and stomach all over and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and fireballs rained down on him and smashed him all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we all appeared.

Nico: Hello Madara.

Hashirama: You haven't changed hardly at all my old friend.

Madara: Hashirama you and I have some business to settle!

Hashirama: So we do.

Madara: Tell me, J.D. What angers you more? The fact that the more superior version of Sasuke and his group seemed to be better heroes then you and your friends? Or the fact that you let it happen?

Me: Don't try to play mind games with us Madara.

Artie Ziff: Don't try and distract us with that. I just hope that was the last of our old friends you brought back. Because it ends here!

Me: Besides it's not gonna work. Also for the record, I'm not the same as I was when we fought the last time. I'm far more powerful than ever.

Madara: What!?

Me: Get ready for this.

(SUPER SAIYAN VEGETA THEME PLAYS)

I then flared up my power to the extreme and then lightning struck all over the place and the ground shook extremely violently as my power was accelerating fast! I then flared up my power to an incredible degree as I unleashed the ultimate extent of my SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY FORM!

IN A MASSIVE FLASH OF LIGHT I UNLEASHED MY FULL POWER!

Madara Uchiha: WHAT!? WHAT POWER!

Me: (Divine Echoing Voice of Elemental Cosmic Hope and Love) **Now this is the true power of a god!**

Nico: WOW! What power!

Me: **I'll hold him off while everyone has the usual battles.**

Nico: Okay.

I teleported and kicked Madara in the stomach and kicked him in the back of his head and kicked him into the air!

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin and White Lightning appeared.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin and White Lightning.

Deker: We might as well call this "Night of the Living Ninja".

Abis Mal: That's one way of looking at it.

Nico: That's a great way to describe it. But all those experiences with J.D. during the 4th Great War in 150,000 years really came in handy.

Nergal: Though they probably weren't zombies.

Nico: No they weren't. They were tools of war.

Motor Ed: (to Nico) Heard you dealt with Lila Rossi once for all, dude. Seriously.

Nico: We sure did. She is now a solid gold statue forever.

Mojo: Although killing her was another option, Spicer already did that in that What If Universe.

Nico: He sure did. And that was really awesome.

?: It sure was.

A figure came out and it was KURASUNIIGO OF 5000˚C FROM EPISODE 10 OF GOSEIGER!

---

Kurasuniigo of the 5000°C is the main antagonist for episode 10 of the 2010 TV series Tensou Sentai Goseiger. He is a weevil-themed alien who works for the Universal Annihilation Army Warstar.

He was voiced by Tomoaki Maeno, who later voiced the Gunjoji twins in the 2019 TV series Kishiryu Sentai Ryusoulger and both the Bonn World and the Great Bonn World in 2021 TV series called Kikai Sentai Zenkaiger.

History

Some time before Dereputa destroyed the Heaven Tower, Kurasuniigo decided to act on his own and attacked the Goseigers. He targeted Hyde as he protected the ocean, but his elder Magis appears to try and rescue him. Through a sacrificial attack, Magis attacks Kurasuniigo and throws him into the ocean as he dies.

However, Kurasuniigo managed to survive and reemerged from the water to resume his mission. When Hyde discovers Kurasuniigo's return, he immediately attacks him out of vengeance over Magis' death, but ends up throwing off the Goseiger's battle abilities and thus allows for the Warstar Insect to escape.

After rediscovering his own purpose to protect the ocean by way of an ichthyologist friend of Professor Amachi, Hyde becomes rededicated to his mission and calmly and coordinately works to fight and ultimately defeat Kurasuniigo, stunning him with the Seaick Bowgun before the team destroys him with the Gosei Buster. After Buredoran revives him, he is made quick work with Seaick Gosei Great.

---

Eli: Kurasuniigo of 5000˚C! I remember you! You were known for having killed the Green Ranger of Goseiger!

Noah: Whoa man!

Lola: Yeah!

Kurasuniigo of 5000°C: You guys don't have a green ranger?

Troy: No. Not on our Basic Megaforce lineup anyway.

Kurasuniigo of 5000°C: Shame. The one I fought did a sacrifice play to stop me all those years ago. You guys should definitely find a green ranger to honor his memory.

Eli: I remember seeing that. That was intense!

Nico: No kidding. Magis did a brave deed. Lets have a moment of silence for him.

They did so by taking their hats off and putting their hands on their chests.

Later they got the usual battles underway.

---

## Ruby Rose, Salem, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Naruto, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Nico's rescue

---

Deker was first.

Deker: (to Ruby) Nico really kept calm in his rescue. It's not every day he gets to tour one of the prisons.

Ruby Rose: He sure did and that was really awesome seeing more of the Saturn Nuthouse. A really awesome and eventful tour.

Salem: It sure was. It's amazing how we have so many patients there.

Sunset Shimmer: But it was really funny seeing this one patient grind his butt with a cheese grater every time he heard the word cheese.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was hilarious from what I heard.

Sunburn: J.D. said it cracks him up every time.

Deker: That is awesome and funny. Naruto you must be really happy that J.D. brought some of your fellow shinobi back.

Naruto: I sure am and I'm glad that some of the shinobi we lost in 150,000 years are back with us.

Deker: Lady Hokage and the 5 Kage are gonna go crazy. Not to mention some of the shinobi all over the 5 Great Nations. Lets do it!

Ruby activated her Eyecon.

TOKUGAWA IEYASU AND DEKER!

Deker: Who was he?

Ruby Rose: He was a 16th Century Samurai from the Sengoku Era.

Deker: Very interesting.

Ruby activated her Ridewatch and got Deker's sword and they went at him and clashed and smashed and blasted him all over with fire and energy.

## Weiss, Summer Rose, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Killer B, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Homer strangling his so-called dad, us beating Lila and Another Wolf Warrior

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Not only did Homer strangle his so-called dad. But Nico, Palutena, and the others beat Lila and Another Wolf Warrior.

Weiss: They sure did and that was so amazing. Marinette and Chloe were partying during the entirety of Layla's first ever ambassador mission now that Lila Rossi is a solid gold statue for all eternity.

Summer Rose: Boy they sure did! You should have seen what happened.

Rarity: Oh it was the most fun they celebrated with darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah check it out.

Sweetie Belle showed a video of the party she made and uploaded on social media and it was amazing. Also Adrien and all of Marinette and Chloe's friends were there too as well.

Abis Mal: Wow! That was awesome! And I bet all of Paris is happy too.

Sweetie Belle: You bet they are.

She showed a news report saying "PARIS FRANCE FREE OF LIE-LA THE TERROR!"

Abis Mal: WOW! After almost 3 years you guys are finally rid of that monster.

Gill: Yep. She's a solid gold statue forever now.

Abis Mal: Good riddance. B your brother is gonna be so happy to have his father and nephew back right?

Killer B: Yeah he sure is. The Hidden Cloud went through so much after the loss of bros dad. But we're all really happy. And we caught 2 of our villages most infamous shinobi.

Abis Mal: Boy no kidding! That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Weiss: You might know this one.

She activated her Eyecon.

SALADIN AND ABIS-MAL!

Abis-Mal: 12th Century Sultan of Syria. Great choice.

Weiss: Thanks.

She activated her Ridewatch and got Abis-Mal's powers.

They blasted him all over with water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

# Blake, Amber (RWBY), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Fu, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Lincoln's rescue

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) I heard Lincoln's rescye was in Kao the Kangaroo. How was it?

Blake: That was really awesome and fun. We stopped Minkey and The Shaman's Hat and it was so awesome.

Amber (RWBY): That was awesome and great. We had an awesome time in that one.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did. It was great being in a fun game I never played before.

Cozy Glow: It sure was cool.

Hex: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Nergal: Good! Glad you all did. Fu you didn't see any shinobi you knew did you?

Fu: Unfortunately no. The only one that I know would be Kakuzu and he is in prison forever.

Nergal: Well it's for the best anyway.

Fu: Yeah the Hidden Waterfall is a minor village and not very many shinobi we know about from there.

Nergal: That's all right. Maybe we can have some pizza after we're done here to celebrate the return of your loved ones. Lets do it!

Blake activated her Eyecon.

WILLIAM STOUGHTON AND NERGAL!

Nergal: William Stoughton?

Blake: He was one of the judges for the Salem Witch Trials back in 1692.

Nergal: Ah dark times back then.

Black activated Nergal's Ridewatch and got his powers. They blasted and smashed him with lightning, stars, bones and magic and smashed him down.

---

Yang, Raven Branwen, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Utakata, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Us meeting an Iona Gene-Slammer

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Heard you dudes met an Iona Gene-Slammer. What's the dudette's name?

Yang: Her name is Valerie Carrington and she is a really awesome one. She is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and she has 6 angel wings.

Raven Branwen: She's what's called a Seraphim and she is a really powerful angel too.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is and that is really awesome too.

Scootaloo: We found out that she saved Lincoln from his mean sisters before they could kill him.

---

Valerie Carrington: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Valerie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valerie Carrington: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Valerie, how did you defend and protect Lincoln from the worst of Lori, Lynn, and Lola's wrath?

Valerie Carrington: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some math homework in his room, but we were rudely interrupted when the door was busted down and Lincoln was ambushed by Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they began beating the crud out of him and they were laughing cruelly at his pain. But, when I saw that Lori was going to break his neck to kill him, that set me off and I fired three blasts of light at them and it got them off Lincoln, and it also tied them up. I used some holy magic and cured the wounds on Lincoln. Then, we went down and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what those three did in beating up Lincoln while he and I were doing math homework, and that got those three grounded for five weeks, and Luan and Lisa saw what happened and they were about to get revenge on us, but the glares from me, the parents, and the other sisters drove them off, and it meant if they also tried to help Lori, Lynn, and Lola, they're also going to be shown no mercy.

We cheered wildly for what Valerie Carrington did to save Lincoln and teach Lori, Lynn, and Lola a lesson.

Me: That was awesome work, Valerie.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Mess with an angel, especially one of Lincoln's many Guardian Angels, and there's going to be no mercy for their crimes.

Applejack: That's right, those low-down, sidewinding demons.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Motor Ed: My goodness! Those evil dark sides of Lincoln's mean sisters were all nothing but trouble! Seriously!

Whirlwind: They sure were! But thank goodness they got what they deserved.

Motor Ed: No kidding there. Utakata are you glad that the rest of the former Seven Ninja Swordsman of The Mist are caught?

Utakata: I sure am. And they were going to be wanted for war crimes against the Mist for what they did in the Bloodline Holocaust. But I am also glad that some fellow Mist Shinobi are back with us.

Motor Ed: That's good they are. Lets do it! Seriously!

Yang activated her Eyecon.

DALE EARNHARDT SR. AND MOTOR ED!

Motor Ed: Ah Dale Earnhardt Sr. He was one of my heroes before I became a villain. Seriously.

Yang: That's awesome that you looked up to him back then.

Yang activated her Ridewatch and got Motor Ed's speed and strength.

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and fire and smashed him down.

---

Jaune Arc, Penny Polendina, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Han, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - Layla's first Ambassador Mission in the world of Earthbound

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) I heard today was Layla's first Ambassador Mission in the world of Earthbound. How was it?

Jaune Arc: It was really awesome! Meeting Ness for the first time was really awesome. Soon we'll have all the worlds of the Super

Smash Brothers Roster fully covered.

Penny Polendina: Indeed and it will be most cool my friends.

Fluttershy: Layla had a great time on her first mission to start it off.

Tornado Bolt: And we're really happy for her too.

Stealth Elf: Soon we'll have all the members of the Winx Club's Ambassador Missions all fully covered.

Mojo Jojo: Indeed we most surely will. Han did you see any shinobi from your village that was brought back?

Han: As a matter of fact we sure did. We have Gari with us and he is one of the Hidden Rock's Explosion Corps and also we have the 2nd Tsuchikage, Mu back.

Mojo Jojo: Very amazing and great. Shall we get it on for I, Mojo Jojo, am ready!

Jaune: We shall!

Jaune activated his Eyecon.

CHARLES DARWIN AND MOJO JOJO!

Mojo Jojo: Ah the famous Explorer Charles Darwin. A most great choice.

Jaune: Thanks. I hope when I activate my Ridewatch that my brain doesn't get bigger and it pops through my head.

Mojo gave him one of his helmets just in case. Jaune activated it and then shockingly HIS BRAIN DID GET BIGGER AND HE GOT SUPER SMART!

Jaune: WHOA! I feel amazingly and staggeringly intelligent and know so much about nitroglycerin and the endothermic properties it has with oil fires.

He put on his helmet on his exposed brain.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Nora Valkyrie, Winter Schnee, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Roshi, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Earthbound was a great game

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Earthbound was a great game. And it still is to this day.

Nora Valkyrie: It sure is! And it's one of the old video games from the end of the 1980s. So awesome.

Winter Schnee: Back then those games were all pixilated and now here we are over 30 years later and gaming has improved tremendously.

Applejack: Yeah it sure has and it was really amazing how its all evolved.

Apple Bloom: I think it's all so amazing.

Flashwing: It sure is. And it's amazing how far games all have evolved over the years.

Po Kong: Boy it sure is. Roshi this must've been quite a shock seeing some of your fellow shinobi come back.

Roshi: Oh it sure is. And we're going to have one helluva story to tell everyone when we're done here.

Po Kong: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

Nora Valkyrie: You might know this one.

She activated her Eyecon.

TAKERU KOBAYASHI AND PO KONG!

Po Kong: Yes I do know him. He was the greatest of all in competitive eating. Great choice for the both of us.

Nora Valkyrie: He was the one that made Competitive Eating a popular sport.

Nora activated her Ridewatch and got all of Po Kong's powers. They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, lava, apples and energy and smashed her down.

---

Pyrrha, Neptune Vasilias, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Yagura, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Nico getting bad gas

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) It sucks that Nico got bad gas. That's the last time we're eating brussel sprouts!

Pyrrha: Brussels Sprouts, beans, broccoli, different vegetables give you gas. But yeah I agree there.

Neptune Vasilias: Yeah that was awesome though seeing Nico fart in Amy's face. She is gonna be smelling that for years.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) She sure will. That was really funny.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was funny.

Spyro: Shame Nico didn't save that for Abraham Simpson. That would have been just as funny too.

Radioactive Man: Yeah no kidding there. Yagura that must've been quite a shock to see some of your fellow shinobi back.

Yagura: Well many of them were war criminals anyway. But I guess it's my fault because I was manipulated by Obito Uchiha into doing all that against my will. But it'll be good to get some justice in on them.

Radioactive Man: Yeah at least some good came from this. Lets do it!

Pyrrha activated her Eyecon.

JOHN LEE LOVE AND RADIOACTIVE MAN!

Radioactive Man: John Lee Love, The inventor of the Pencil Sharpener. Good choice on that one.

Pyrrha activated her Ridewatch and got Radioactive Man's powers.

They fired waves of radiation, water and magic and smashed him down.

---

Lie Ren, Nebula Violette, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Yugito Nii, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Nico farting in Amy's face

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Nico was smart to fart in Amy's face. At least that's one way of letting out gas.

Lie Ren: Yeah and that was really funny.

Gizmo: That barfbrain bitch had it coming to her.

They laughed.

Nebula Violette: (Laughs) She sure did and that was so well deserved. Nico got some relief and some good laughs in for us all.

Pinkie Pie: Boy did he ever! That was so amazing!

Featherweight: It sure was and it was funny too.

Sprocket: Yeah it was. It was awesome though.

Gizmo: Yeah. Yugito this must be quite a reunion for you guys now that some of your fellow Cloud Shinobi are back.

Yugito Nii: It is an amazing reunion. But we're gonna have one helluva story to share with the 5 Kage and our shinobi back home.

Gizmo: Boy I can tell. This is gonna be an awesome reunion with all those they lost. Lets do it!

Ren activated his Eyecon.

NICOLAUS COPERNICUS AND GIZMO!

Gizmo: Nicolaus Copernicus - Father of Heliocentricity, great choice on that one.

Lie Ren: It sure is.

Ren activated Gizmo's Ridewatch and got his inventions and powers.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Neapolitan (X-Squad), Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Tessa, Mags, Hugo, Gaara, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - A Nacho Planet is amazing

---

Private H.I.V.E. was next.

Private H.I.V.E.: (to Emerald) A Nacho Planet is amazing. This is the kind of planet that we should keep visiting.

Emerald Sustrai: Much better than a planet made of Brussels

Sprouts thats for sure.

Neapolitan nodded in agreement and gave signs saying that she prefers nachos over Brussels Sprouts any day.

Emerald Sustrai: Neapolitan agrees and prefers a planet made of nachos over Brussels Sprouts any day.

Trixie Lulamoon: But this would make a great planet for snacks and appetizers for restaurants.

Triple Berry: I agree and Tuddrussel loves nachos. He and Larry always argue about food like that and wants nachos. It's funny.

Flynn: Yeah it sure is. And Nachos are just as great as pancakes.

Cali: They sure are and they are delicious here too.

Tessa: I like them just as much too.

Mags: Boy same with me guys.

Private H.I.V.E.: I am glad you guys like this planet. And Gaara that must have been a shock that your father is back.

Gaara: It was at first. But after what happened to me because of him because of the council's corruption, I'm glad to have my family all back with me.

Private H.I.V.E.: I'm glad but you should have all the council court-martialed for their crimes.

Emerald Sustrai: Oh that was already taken care of. J.D. said that after the 4th Great War ended in 150,000 years, the councils of the civilian and elder branches were all disbanded and the members of said councils were all thrown in jail or executed for their crimes.

Private H.I.V.E.: That's a relief. Permission to start the battle!

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald activated her Eyecon.

PRESIDENT DWIGHT EISENHOWER AND PRIVATE H.I.V.E.!

Private H.I.V.E.: President Eisenhower! Great choice for that one ma'am!

Emerald Sustrai: Thank you. J.D.'s grandfather knew President Eisenhower back a long time ago and it was awesome.

Emerald activated her Ridewatch and got all of Private H.I.V.E.'s powers.

They fired waves of magic and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Dew Gayl, Ciel Soleil, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Natsumi The 9-Tails, Kushina, RD Girl Jordan and Misty Tredwell VS Penguin - Surprised we're facing many of the Shinobi I faced in 150,000 Years Hence

---

Penguin was next.

Penguin: This was an amazing surprise that we were facing so many shinobi that J.D. faced in 150,000 years.

Dew Gayl: It sure was amazing. I had no idea that J.D. knew so many shinobi in that timeframe.

Ciel Soleil: Boy me neither. That is so amazing that J.D. knows so many of them.

Princess Luna: It's an amazing sight and a huge amount of history with all of them.

Moondust: That is incredible. J.D. has lived for thousands of years and has so many experiences with them too.

Snowdrop: He sure does and that is really incredible.

Gari: And its amazing that J.D. defeated many evil shinobi too.

Blackout: That is really amazing.

Penguin: Indeed it is. Natsumi you must be really happy to be complete and regained all the remnants of your chakra that were stolen from you.

Natsumi: I sure am. And I'm glad that I'm whole again.

Penguin: Indeed there and Kushina it's a shame that some of your fellow Uzumaki brethren weren't included among those that were brought back.

Kushina: I know but I still have Honoka, Tayuya, Karin and Nagato. But if there are anymore brought back we'll find them.

Misty Tredwell: And if they are out there we will find them.

Penguin: That is true. Shall we start?

Dew Gayl: We shall.

Dew activated her Eyecon.

MARY ROBERTS RINEHART AND PENGUIN!

Penguin: Ah Mary Roberts Rinehart. One of my favorite authors.

Dew Gayl: She was the author of the book The Door which carried the stereotypical phrase in Mysteries, "The Butler Did It" and many detectives over the years always suspected the butler for doing it.

Penguin: That is too true.

Dew Gayl activated her Ridewatch and got Penguin's Umbrella too.

They fired waves of magic, fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Princess Frosta, Glynda Goodwitch, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kaguya Otsutsuki, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - Amazing how I know so many

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) It's amazing how J.D. knew so many shinobi from 150,000 years hence. And now, we got to meet them.

Frosta: You're not kidding there! And it's awesome that they are back. We're going to have one amazing story to tell everyone in the 5 Great Nations when we get back.

Glynda Goodwitch: You're not kidding there and it was amazing how J.D. knows them.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too. That is so awesome.

Amber Morning: Boy it sure is! I think that's so awesome too.

Spotlight: I agree too.

White Lightning: No kidding. Kaguya this must be an amazing shock to see numerous shinobi back then.

Kaguya Otsutsuki: It sure is. I'm glad they're all back and safe.

White Lightning: Me too. Lets do it!

Frosta activated her Eyecon.

MURRAY GELL-MANN AND GEORGE ZWEIG AND WHITE LIGHTNING!

White Lightning: Murray Gell-Mann and George Zweig?

Frosta: They were the particle physicists that came up with the theory of Subatomic Particles back in the 1960s.

White Lightning: That's interesting.

Frosta activated her Ridewatch and got White Lightning's powers.

They fired waves of ice and light and smashed her down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, May, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VE Kurasuniigo of 5000°C

---

Kurasuniigo of 5000˚C was next.

Nico: You know that 5,000˚Celsius is 9,032˚Fahrenheit right?

Kurasuniigo: That's right and man I'm hot.

Nico: Thermonuclear hot. But we'll also look into your decision to get a Green Megaforce Ranger. If Japan can do one then so can we. Shall we dance?

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Evil Reanimated Shinobi, they're greatswords with the anti-Evil Reanimated Shinobi etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS! MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion with the Megaforce Symbol went off behind them and they were ready!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They put their weapons together!

All: MEGAFORCE BLASTER!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

Kurasuniigo: The Green Ranger was for the sea too.

Nico: That'll even it out when we make a Green Megaforce Ranger. Lets get him!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Megaforce Rangers: FIRE! DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired a massive blast and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Kurasuniigo of 5,000˚C you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

The battle with me and Madara raged on and it was getting brutal!

Me: **You always have proclaimed yourself to be a god Madara. But you don't know what the true power of a god is capable of until you face me.**

Madara was shaking in fear. He had never felt the full extent of my power until now.

Madara: Wha… What the hell are you!?

Me: **Your worst fucking nightmare!**

Madara was shocked and then without warning he got a devastating punch to his stomach courtesy of me and it knocked the wind out of him and then I kneed him in the face and kicked him in the chest and sent him crashing into a rock. I then fired a massive blast of fire and it hit him in the face and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Madara got out of the rubble and I flew at him and he used FIRE STYLE: GREAT FIRE ANNIHILATION!

I fired a massive blast of fire and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then teleported and punched Madara in the face and sent him crashing into the ground and I fired a massive barrage of energy blasts at him and they hit him all over the place and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM!

Madara then got up and flew at me and I went at him and kicked him in the face and stomach and punched him in the mouth and knocked out some of his teeth and then I kicked him and I punched him in the face with incredible force and I then fired a massive barrage of energy arrows at him and they hit Madara and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then slammed a Wind Style: Rasenshuriken into Madara's back and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Madara was down on the ground.

Me: **There's another thing that you forgot that you didn't count on Madara.**

Madara: What is it?

Me: **Remember our last fight? My powers have evolved far beyond anything ever imagined ever since the last time we fought. And thanks to my immortality and invincibility, I can open all 8 Chakra Gates without any fatal repercussions.**

Madara: You wouldn't dare! You'll destroy your ninja career!

Me: **Don't be so sure. First Gate Open!**

I felt my power increase and so did my speed and I went at Madara and kicked him in the face with devastating force and punched him high into the air and I grabbed him and used the Primary Lotus and smashed him into the ground.

KRASMASSSHHH!

I opened the 2nd gate: Gate of Rest and my energy and strength was enhanced.

Me: **Now things are about to get serious! 3RD GATE: GATE OF LIFE, OPEN!**

My power flared up 1,000,000,000-fold and my aura exploded out!

Me: **4TH GATE! GATE OF PAIN, OPEN!**

My speed and strength were increased 100,000,000,000-fold!

I went at Madara with massive speed and punched him all over with incredible and relentless fury! The punches had massive fiery blasts explode out of them with incredible power!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRAAABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The explosions were so massive and so devastating that they were shaking the entire planet and the universe!

Me: **Try this! 5TH GATE! GATE OF CLOSING, OPEN!**

My speed increased 100,000,000,000,000,000,000-fold!

I went at Madara with incredible speed and power! My punches were so fast and massive that they were making Madara helpless.

Me: **6TH GATE! GATE OF JOY, OPEN!**

All my powers were increased dramatically!

Me: **Taste this! ASAKUJAKU!**

I struck Madara all over with incredible speed and strength and fire exploded out all over from each punch!

Me: **Now for this one! 7TH GATE! GATE OF SHOCK, OPEN!**

My power increased more.

Me: **HIRUDORA!**

It slammed into Madara and exploded with incredible power!

**KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO**

Me: **Now for the grand finale. 8TH GATE! GATE OF DEATH, OPEN!**

My power and strength and skills were increased 500 Octillion-fold and my power was far beyond anything ever known.

Me: **Now you die Madara.**

I went at Madara with unbelievable speed and shook the ground as I went and punched Madara all over with incredible power!

Me: **EVENING ELEPHANT!**

I landed 50 powerful and massively devastating blows to Madara that looked like Elephant feet.

Me: **Now for this! Amass!**

I was then enveloped in a massive red aura and it looked a lot like a powerful dragon of incredible ferocity and unbelievably incredible power!

Me: **M IDNIGHT DRAGON!**

I went at Madara with such massively unbelievable speed that it distorted everything around the area and I slammed a massive punch into Madara with incredibly devastating force and he belched up an incredible amount of blood and even his tissue and bones from inside him! HE WAS MANGLED UP BEYOND ALL FORMS OF COMPREHENSION!

We regrouped and Madara was on his last legs as he was brutally mangled up from the power that I used to thrash him all over!

Me: **NO MORE MADARA! NO MORE LIVES WILL BE DESTROYED BY YOUR HATRED FOR THE WORLD!**

Nico: That's right! You have survived for far too long and now you will pay for all your crimes times ∞!

Troy: No resurrections this time!

Me: **You and the Evils of the Uchiha Clan have tormented the world for far too long!**

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers!

We all pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI AND KAMEN RIDER POWER!

We summoned all the Kamen Riders and Super Sentai Teams.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at Madara as he was all mangled up and pulverized and blasted him all over the place.

We were really smashing and pulverizing him.

Freeway, Sly Cooper, Undermine and Penance used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Freeway's homing grenades and Sly and Penance's powers 100-fold and had a blade pop out from Undermine's back.

Freeway and Sly Cooper: GRENADES OF FIRE THIEVES!

Undermine and Penance: BLADES OF REDEMPTION BLAST!

Cell Phone Texters and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF FURY!

Fashion Stars and Anti Wanda: GRAVITY OF DARK MAGIC!

Rock Stars and Cavalier: SWORDS OF THE MAELSTROM!

Comedians and Eris: APPLE BOMBS OF LIGHT LAUGHS!

Athletes and Mammoth: LAVA MAMMOTH BLAST!

Goths and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SWORD SLASH!

Tomboys and Condiment King: SAUCES OF FURY!

Pageant Stars and 2016 Morbucks: FIRESTORM PAGEANT BLAST!

Scientists and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE OF FURY!

Photographers and Artie Ziff: WATER PHOTO BURST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT MAGIC STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: NACHO ELEMENT STYLE: TACO MEAT!

R. Mika: NACHO LIGHT STYLE: GUACAMOLE!

Colette: NACHO LIGHT STYLE: SOUR CREAM!

Juri Han: NACHO DARK STYLE: SALSA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): NACHO DARK STYLE: CHEESE!

Entrapta: NACHO LIGHTNING STYLE: QUESO!

Perfuma: NACHO NATURE STYLE: GREEN ONIONS!

Frosta: NACHO ICE STYLE: LETTUCE!

Mai Shiranui: NACHO FIRE STYLE: JALAPEÑOS!

Jessica Shannon: NACHO FIRE STYLE: HOT SAUCE!

Yuna: NACHO WATER STYLE: LIME JUICE!

Dolores (Stitch): NACHO WATER STYLE: BEANS!

Sasha (Stitch): NACHO WATER STYLE: CORN!

Audrey (Stitch): NACHO WATER STYLE: CHILI!

Sari: NACHO LIGHTNING STYLE: PINEAPPLE!

Toph: NACHO EARTH STYLE: FRUIT!

Tatsumaki: NACHO WIND STYLE: PEPPERS AND ONIONS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said nacho ingredients.

Lincoln and his harem: NACHOS FINAL SMASH: NACHOS AVALANCHE BOMB!

They fired a massive tsunami of nachos onto Madara!

Erica Loganheart: DARWIN IV LIFE MEGABLAST!

She fired a massive blast of energy.

Eli: JEDI PLANETS MEGA BARRAGE!

Eli fired a massive blast of energy and it formed into a massive barrage of energy bursts that turned into the planets of the Jedi.

The Jinchuriki: 9-TAILED BEASTS SUPER TAILED BEAST BOMB BLAST!

They fired massive Tailed Beast Bombs of incredible power!

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BAll!

Nico's bracelet glowed red and he fired 7 beams of energy and they formed a massive red energy ball and condensed it and Nico fired it.

1st Hokage: WOOD STYLE SUPER NINJA ART: 3-WOOD DRAGONS OF NATURE!

The 1st Hokage fired a massive wave of wood and it formed into a massive trio of wood dragons!

2nd Hokage: WATER STYLE SUPER NINJA ART: EXPLOSIVE BITE OF THE OMEGA WATER DRAGON!

The 2nd Hokage fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a bunch of Water Dragons!

Me: **OMEGA SAGE ART: SUPER TAILED BEAST RASENSHURIKEN KAMEHAMEHA BARRAGE!**

I flared up my power and formed 10 clones that had 1 Rasenshuriken of each elemental force of the 10 Tailed Beasts. They threw the 10 Rasenshuriken and I fired a powerful pitch black Kamehameha Wave and the blasts all slammed into Madara all at once and exploded with incredibly unbelievable power!

Our attacks slammed into Madara and exploded with incredible and devastating power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it could be felt all over the entirety of the galaxy and it shook the very foundation of the entire univer to the core. A massive mushroom cloud could be seen for thousands of lightyears all across the universe and the explosion was so massive that it breached the planets atmosphere and could be seen all the way from space and was felt all the way from Earth!

(GOKU KILLS FRIEZA AND CELL THEME PLAYS)

THE EXPLOSION COMPLETELY OBLITERATED MADARA UCHIHA IN AN INSTANT AND BANISHED HIM TO THE BLACK GATES FOREVER! BUT THAT'S NOT ALL! THE EVIL UCHIHA CLAN MEMBERS FROM OVER THE CENTURIES INCLUDING INDRA OTSUTSUKI WERE ALSO BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES FOREVER! PURGING THE ENTIRETY OF THE HATRED OF THE UCHIHA CLAN FROM ALL OF THE FIVE GREAT NATIONS FOREVER!

IT WAS OVER! IT WAS FINALLY OVER! AFTER 150,000 YEARS THE HATRED OF THE UCHIHA CLAN AND MADARA UCHIHA HAD BEEN SILENCED FOREVER!

We powered down and we had won!

Nico: WOW! WHAT POWER!

Me: It's over guys! It's finally over! Madara Uchiha and the hatred of the Uchiha Clan are now a forgotten memory!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

?: (French Accent) I shall have your head, lion, along with the heads of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, DuBois.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, the sadistic Animal Control officer, Capitan DuBois, and with her were the group of Orochi's remaining army who were hiding on the orders of Da Ji, as part of a contingency plan.

Me: Should've known you'd show up again, DuBois, and like Lincoln said, Orochi's men broke you out. Even dead, Da Ji refuses to learn her lesson.

DuBois: And now, I shall my revenge. Kill them and bring me their heads!

The group of Orochi's men went after us, but Lincoln fired a shower of rainbow energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword and killed them.

Alex the Lion: Awesome job killing those snakes, Lincoln, and I've had just about enough of you for the last time, DuBois.

Suddenly, something within Alex the Lion's mind snapped as his blue eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Earth, volcanic rocks, molten lava, and lions, he unholstered his massive Sword of Leo the Lion sword from his back, and as he approached DuBois, he left orange energy, Earth, volcanic rocks, molten lava, and lions with every step.

Alex the Lion: DuBois, you really make me sick, it wasn't bad enough that you've harmed and killed so many innocent animals for your sick amusement, but you've gone too far with trying to come after me and my friends. (Getting Very Pissed Off) But, breaking out of Arkham Asylum and no doubt with some help from the remnants of Orochi's men that Da Ji had hidden away so you could get revenge on us yet again… , YOU JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU CRAZY PSYCHOTHIC MONSTER, AND I'LL SEE TO IT THAT YOU NEVER COME BACK AGAIN!

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh boy.

Gloria: I've known Alex to get mad at times, but this is on a whole new level.

Marty (Madagascar): It's bad enough that crazy animal control lady broke out, but with help from Orochi's men who were hiding out, and no doubt because of Da Ji's scheming again, now that's crossing a serious line.

Eli: And it's about to get crazy. HIT THE DECK, HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We took cover behind a tortilla chip, and Alex the Lion let out a bellowing roar And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy as Alex was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with molten rock, earth, and lava surrounding it, there's a lion running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Alex the Lion emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Alex the Lion grew from 8'0" to 8'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has fire streaks in his glossy pentagon-shaped mane, he has neon blue eyes and an orange energy aura with Earth, volcanic rocks, molten lava, and lions surrounding him, he has a lion with the Earth Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has on lion head earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis on its heads and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange crystal links and orange gems on the gold rock-shaped links with a gold lion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a lion head with blue gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant across his bare chest. Alex the Lion has on a white loincloth with gold lions on it and large black leather knee-high combat boots, and he has a lion with a volcano above it tattooed on his now wider and now much more muscular back. Suddenly, Alex the Lion felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive light brown angel wings with gold tips on the light brown feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Alex the Lion has on large gold bands on his large biceps and thighs and he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large gold gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger, and he has eight large gold orbs orbiting around his legs, and he has the constellation of Leo the Lion on his massive, wide, and muscular right pec.

Suddenly, Alex the Lion's massive Sword of Leo the Lion and Destroyer of Team Dark Phoenix Storm swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Earth, molten rock, fire and lava, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leo the Lion's Volcanic Lion Greatsword of Fiery Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the constellation of Leo the Lion and it was surrounded by the symbol of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold lion heads with blue gems for eyes and large orange gems in its open mouths and on the bottom of the four lion heads is a large orange gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on his wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold lion head with blue gems for eyes and a large fire gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of the Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's an orange kanji below the lion that said, "Alex the Lion, Former Central Park Zoo Star Now Member of Circus Zaragoza, Loving Son of Zuba and Flossie, Destroyer of Makunga and DuBois, Childhood Best Friend of Marty, Melman, and Gloria, Friend to Many, Boyfriend of Gia the Flying Jaguar, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Volcanoes, Fire, and Lions"

ライオンのアレックス、元セントラルパーク動物園のスター、サーカスサラゴサのメンバー、ズバとフロシーの愛する息子、マクンガとデュボアの破壊者、マーティ、メルマン、グロリアの幼なじみ、多くの友人、フライングジャガーのジアのボーイフレンド、邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火山、火、ライオンのマスター

Alex the Lion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY VOLCANIC EARTH FIRESTORM LION ANGEL OF VOLCANIC EARTH JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Alex the Lion's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when DuBois saw it, she got out a tranquilizer gun to shoot, but Alex the Lion fired a blast of molten lava at it, and melted it to molten metal, and he fired a powerful orange energy blast with molten rock, lava, fire, and lions at DuBois, and sent her crashing into a tortilla wall.

Nico: Whoa, Alex the Lion's transformed. Now, this battle's about to really heat up.

Me: You said it, Nico.

Alex the Lion: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Earth Lion Angel and Divine Compassion) **Your days of tormenting animals are over, DuBois, because you've messed with the king!**

Alex the Lion went after DuBois, and he fired powerful blasts of orange energy, molten lava, Earth, molten and volcanic rock, and lions at her, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Alex the Lion attacked her with his new massive greatsword and he even body checked her when he ran at her with his Shield of Elemental Harmony on his large left arm. DuBois was really dazed, and she was about to attack again. But, then, we felt a familiar energy signal and DuBois saw a large menacing curved sickle around her neck.

Lincoln: Oh no. She didn't try to…?!

Lori: No, she didn't, bro. But, it's been a long time since we last killed you, Orochi.

We then saw who that large scythe belonged to, it was none other than The Serpent King, Orochi, who's in his first form.

Lincoln: But, how was that possible? Lori and I made sure that you would slumber eternally.

Orochi: (Echoing Demonic Voice) Yes, you did. But, just like with the Reincarnated Shinobi and Dark Danny, The Church of Necrom brought me back from the dead, denying me the eternal slumber that I desired and that you and Lori gave to me, Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: Damn you, Damian Alaister, you just enjoy pissing us off to no end, do you, you fucked-up imbecile?!

Lincoln: Nicholette, I understand you and the others are enraged, but.

Nicholette Torrington: (Calms Down) I'm alright, Lincoln, but thank you.

Masamune Date: Okay, remind me never to get her angry ever.

Orochi removed his scythe's blade from DuBois' head, but that didn't save her from Alex the Lion, who tied her up in an orange energy straitjacket and threw her in the Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum wing in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement. Alex the Lion holstered his massive greatsword on his wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Alex the Lion's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nicholette Torrington: Looks like we're now through with DuBois for good, but now, we're also going to have to make sure you rest in peace for good, Orochi.

Orochi: (Demonic Voice) I suppose Lincoln forgot to tell you more about me, Nicholette Torrington. Allow me to truly introduce myself. My real name is Yinglong, long ago, I was a Mystic and one of the bravest warriors in The Mystic Realm. But, I was deceived by Tamamo and I broke The Divine Mirror, the object that The Heavenly Emperor used to imprison the demons that we fought, and when I broke the mirror, the demonic energies from inside flooded out and corrupted me, and I was transformed into The Serpent King, Orochi, and I killed The Heavenly Emperor and I was eventually imprisoned in The Mystic Realm to endure eternal punishment for my crimes. But, I was freed from imprisonment by Da Ji and I created a world from The Three Kingdoms era of China and The Warring States period of Japan, in the hope that I'd find a true warrior: one with enough strength to end me forever.

Lori: That's right. But, that peace wouldn't last for long: Da Ji resurrected Kiyomori Taira, who had gathered together an army made of the remnants of your men, and he resurrected you and you were turned into Orochi X, otherwise known as The God of Destruction.

Lincoln: The Mystics are going to want to hear about this, and they're not going to like it one bit.

Suddenly, The Mystics had arrived.

Nu Wa: There's no need, Lincoln. But, it looks like Yinglong's explained everything.

Giselle Harrington: Is there a way we can we change him back from Orochi to Yinglong?

Taigong Wang: It may be impossible though, but that'll be the biggest challenge for all of you.

Fu Xi: The boy's right, and not only have all of you done impossible things, but Lincoln, you've united The Three Kingdoms of China and The Warriors of Japan into one, and took down those who seek to cause chaos.

Lincoln: You're right, Master Fu Xi, we've done many impossible things before. Alright, time to get to work. Hold still, Yinglong, this is going to hurt.

Lincoln made a Yin-Yang circle below Orochi's feet and he chanted a powerful incantation, and lights surrounded Orochi, and when the light faded, what stood in Orochi's place was the mystic, Yinglong, and his large scythe changed back to Yinglong's original weapon, the Twin Dragons sword. We were glad to see that Lincoln's magic worked, and Yinglong's finally back and purified of the darkness that turned him into Orochi.

Yinglong: Thank you, Lincoln Loud.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Yinglong.

Susano'o: I never thought I'd see the day. Welcome back, Yinglong.

Fu Xi: Welcome back, old friend.

Yinglong: Thank you both. But, I want to ask of one thing: I wish to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Redemption Squad to truly atone for my crimes that I committed as Orochi.

Shennong: Of course, Yinglong.

Nico: So, we now have Yinglong as a new member of The Redemption Squad, and now, we're rid of Orochi for good.

Taigong Wang: I'm afraid it's also not going to be easy, Nico. We also found out that as part of The Church of Necrom's second contingency plan, in addition to Orochi's revival, it also resulted in the creation of seven clones of Orochi. But, these seven are devoid of humanity and crave destruction.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: Which means, we've got to destroy them for good.

Fu Xi: That's correct, Lincoln, and we're also joining all of you, so we can offer some extra help when the day of the war against The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer comes.

Nico: Of course, you all are more than welcome to join us.

Susano'o: Thank you, Nico.

Me: Boy what a battle!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Po Kong: (eats nachos) These nachos are delicious!

Radioactive Man: They sure are.

Eli: But this was a really epic battle.

Gizmo: Not to mention that Layla's PK powers really came in handy today.

Me: They sure did. That was so awesome.

Valerie Carrington: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Erica Loganheart: Same with me.

Private HIVE: You two won't regret joining this platoon.

White Lightning: Let's go home. And hope Nico doesn't have anymore bad gas!

Nico: Don't worry I don't have anymore. But when we get home we got to head straight to the Leaf. We're gonna have one helluva report to fill out with Lady Tsunade and the 5 Kage.

Hashirama: It'll be great to see Tsunade again.

Tobirama: I'm proud of her for becoming the 5th Hokage.

Me: We are too Lord Hashirama and Tobirama.

Hayate: And it'll be good to see Yugao again.

Me: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone. Lets head home.

We went to the ship and we went back to Earth.

---

Back in the Hidden Leaf, all of us were walking to the gates and I had all the reanimated shinobi in cloaks and the prisoners were tied up and had bags over their faces. We were all dressed in Shinobi Attire to be formal.

Nico: Boy this is gonna be a shock.

Naruto: You aren't kidding Nico.

We arrived at the gate.

Izumo: Well hello everyone.

Kotetsu: Man we don't see this very often. All of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: I know. Rare occurrence this time. But we have had a really unexpected development happen on our latest mission. And we need to show the Hokage and some of the shinobi what happened.

Izumo: Well I have a feeling it's gonna be big and it involves these strangers here.

Me: Oh that's the whole development.

We were escorted to the Hokage building. I went in and knocked on the door.

Lady Tsunade: Come in!

I went in and saw Lady Tsunade and Shizune and Sakura and they were taking to Shibuki of the Hidden Waterfall.

Me: Oh I'm sorry I didn't know you were entertaining someone and Shibuki it's great to see you again.

Shibuki: You too J.D. great to see you too.

Me: I'm sorry if I'm interrupting something. But we just got back from our latest mission and we have had a really unexpected and incredible development happen. It's best if you all see for yourselves. We're all right outside.

Lady Tsunade, Shizune, Sakura and Shibuki saw us all out there.

We went outside.

Lady Tsunade: Who are all these people with you?

Me: Well some of them you may recognize.

They revealed themselves and Lady Tsunade, Shizune and some of the ANBU hiding gasped in shock!

Shizune: (GASP) It can't be!

Dan Kato: Hello Tsunade and Shizune.

Hashirama: My gosh Tsunade look at you.

Tobirama: You've grown so much since we saw each other.

Sakura: Hayate-sensei! You're back!

Hayate: Sakura you've grown into a beautiful young woman. Its been so long since the Chunin Exams.

Yugao came And she hugged Hayate.

Shizune and Lady Tsunade hugged Dan and the Senju brothers for the first time in years!

Everyone was shocked to see a bunch of shinobi that they lost!

Sakura: How did this happen J.D.?

Me: Well that's part of our massively unexpected development that I mentioned.

Nico: I'll have some of the team get the rest of the 5 Kage.

Nico and the team did so and they came back and saw the previous Kage and their loved ones and more and it was an awesome reunion.

Mei Terumi: How did this all happen J.D.?

Me: Well Lady Mei, we have one helluva story to tell you all.

We told them everything and it was an incredible shock and surprise.

Onoki: So Madara was resurrected after all!

Me: That's right. And he resurrected all the shinobi that were lost over the years that we faced during the 4th Great War.

A (4th Raikage): And it was part of a secondary contingency plan by the Church of Necrom!? That is terrible!

Me: Yeah. But the good news is we've now seen the last of Madara Uchiha and the Evils of the Uchiha Clan forever.

Kankuro: This is a huge darkness that has been purged from the world forever.

Chojuro: But it's incredible that we have many of our legendary and renowned shinobi back.

Akatsuchi: It sure is and we've got a lot of catching up to do with many of our great heroes.

Me: Yeah. And some of your family members too.

Yugao: We sure do.

We told everyone everything and it was amazing and shocking. This was one of the biggest reunions in the history of the 5 Great

Nations. We were awarded Omega Z-Rank Credit for this big mission and more and bringing down the evil of Madara forever. We went back to the estate and almost right away in the Sahara Desert in the Hidden Sand there was MASSIVE VERBAL HELL COMING FROM KARURA WHO WAS YELLING VICIOUSLY AT RASA!

Me: Holy Shit!

Nico: Man Karura is really letting loose on him.

Jiraiya: Man you're not kidding there Nico. But that is so amazing that you guys have brought back so many of our shinobi. This was a memorable mission.

Naruto: You got that right Godfather. (To the viewers) Hope you guys loved this mission and adventure everyone. We all did.

Me: We sure did bro.

Nico: Yeah we did and J.D. you did a great job leading this mission. Your experiences really came in handy for this one.

Me: Thanks Nico. Everyone did a great job.

Nico: They sure did.

Me; And the best part is that Lady Tsunade can fix half of her wounded heart and that Neji has his father back.

Eli: Yep. That's for sure bro.

Twilight Sparkle: This was an amazing mission.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END!

---

Another awesome adventure done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Nora Valkyrie, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to the Boiling Isles and we're going to investigate Emperor Belos's castle and see what kind of magic he was messing with over the centuries and Luz, Amity and Lilith are coming with too. Also we're going to battle Another Megaforce Red and we're going to offer Lilith the opportunity to be Megaforce Green. Which I think will be awesome. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for The Hysteria, those tiny predators from the planet Aurelia and her name is Mya Edmundton. Mya is Nico's friend from science class and she is also a master of microbiology and chemistry. She also has the power to grow and shrink in size thanks to a chemistry accident that went down with her. And she did something really amazing to a local bully. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Ireland, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Mrrungo-Mu A.K.A. The Enslaver from the Marvel Comics. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Necroworld Banshee named Luna Anderson, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel who, like Lincoln, was born with long beautiful snow white hair and she has powers of darkness and she also has the ability to summon ghosts to communicate with, and also, to battle against villains. She's also a Guardian Angel of Lucy, Laney, Lana, Luna, Leni, and Lily, and she's protected Lincoln and the nice sisters from the uncontrollable hatred and wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. Get ready for the ultimate Cartoon Network Crossover adventure as we go to Cartoon Network City, one of the most awesome cities ever and we're going to help all the great stars of Cartoon Network battle LORD FUSION from Cartoon Network's FusionFall! We're going to destroy that monster and make him pay for all the crimes he has done to some many planets and we're not going to let that monster destroy our world too!

See you all tomorrow!

# CARTOON CROSSOVER FUSION POWER

Walking in the demon world was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Nora Valkyrie, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to Emperor Belos's castle to investigate how long this hatred towards all witches was going on. Luz, Amity and Lilith were with us.

Nico: This is just hard to imagine that we're going back to Emperor Belos's castle after almost a year.

Me: I know. Feels like it hasn't even been that long.

Luz: But it was so awesome that you guys destroyed him back then.

Me: Yeah that was really awesome. And we didn't know much about him back then.

Nora Valkyrie: Yeah but at least he is now in oblivion forever.

Amity: Thank goodness for that.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Nora.

Nora Valkyrie: Anytime Nico. It's always fun to go on an awesome rescue.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Especially after going on 2 awesome missions to 2 food planets in one week.

Nico: Yeah. One that was repulsive and one that was great.

We laughed.

Nico: Nora, I really like that you and Ren grew up together.

Nora Valkyrie: I do too and me and Ren have known each other since we were younger.

Laney: That is really cool.

Luz: Boy it sure is awesome.

Me: Yeah. By the way Luz, Luna told me so much about how you and Amity have been a couple for a while now. How long have you two been dating?

Luz: Over 3 years now. I've been in the Demon World for a while.

Nico: Wow that is awesome!

Nora Valkyrie: Boy it sure is. That is so awesome.

Amity: We all think so too.

Lilith: I like it too.

Nico: (laughs) I guess after everything that happened, we can say that you and Ren are "together together".

Nora Valkyrie: (Laughs) Yeah that's perfect!

Me: I think that's so awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

We arrived at Emperor Belos's castle.

Nico: We're here.

Luz: Man this place brings back bad memories.

Me: It does but at least Belos will never terrorize both our worlds

again.

Nico: True.

We went to Emperor Belos's main bedroom.

Nico: Okay this will be a good place to start our search.

Me: The bedroom of Belos.

Nico: Kurasuniigo was right. We really should start looking into a Green Basic Megaforce Ranger.

Me: Good idea Nico. And I believe I have a certain Candidate in mind.

Nico: Who is that?

Me: Uh uh uh. All will be revealed during the usual battles. I have something awesome planned for it.

Nico: Ooh I hope it's a good one.

Me: Oh it is.

We got to searching.

Camie: Boy Belos sure had a lot of interesting artifacts and spell books.

Brittney: He sure did. These are all old spell books from the Medieval Era. It's amazing that he had these for all these years.

Shannon: No kidding there.

Eli: That is crazy.

Nico: Yeah.

I then opened a drawer and in it was an old book.

Me: What's this?

I picked up the book.

Me: Hmm.

I read it.

Me: Whoa! Look at this!

Nico: What is it?

Me: It's a diary. The first entry was written on July 17th, 1649.

Nicole: Wow! 373 years ago.

Me: Yeah.

Nora: What does it say?

Me: Lets see. "For countless generations witches have been a massive plague upon the land and I, Philip Wittebane, have made it my mission to hunt down witches all across the land. My travels have taken me to the village of Salem where witchcraft is said to be manifesting at its peak the most. For years I traveled the world and killed witches in Moldovia, France, Germany, Iraq, Turkey and England. Now my travels have taken me to Salem. I am in pursuit of more witches with my brother Caleb. Soon witches will be a forgotten memory."

Nico: Whoa!

Nora Valkyrie: (chuckles) The word "Salem" is one I never thought I'd be associating with.

Nico: Well Salem is also the name of the town in Massachusetts.

Shannon: That's right and it's also the town where my ancestors the Sanderson Sisters and my archenemy Ben Ravencroft came from.

Me: She's right. For over 330 years, Salem has been known as one of the witchcraft capitals of the world. And it's also home to one of the darkest times in all of Colonial America, The Salem Witch Trials.

Nico: Yep.

Nora Valkyrie: I really need to read more about that.

Twilight Sparkle: There are plenty of books in the library back home about it.

Nora Valkyrie: Thanks Twilight.

Nico: What else does it say?

Me: Lets see.

I read more and we found out that Philip was worse than what we first thought. Not only was he a ruthless witch hunter and that he wanted to wipe out all the witches but he was also trying to gather an invincible army to enslave all of humanity!

Magine: It's worse than we thought!

Nico: Yeah! Thank goodness we killed him.

Me: Everything he did and is going to do shows that he is DEFINITELY worthy of getting the Black Gates.

Eli: Big time.

Tsuyu: That is awful.

Amity: Thank goodness you guys killed him when you all did last year.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: This diary is definitely all the proof we need to show how evil Emperor Belos was.

Nico: Yep.

I put it in my bag.

Nico: Lets see what else we can find here.

We looked around some more and we found other things too. We found a list of creatures that he was going to use to conquer humanity, numerous Paladiums he was going to use to replenish himself and so much more.

Nico: Wow. He was really prepared.

Me: Yep.

Luz: Thank goodness he's gone.

Zocks: We can use this as another base.

Nico: Good idea. There are probably still other villains here in the Demon World at large so it will be handy for that.

Amity: And I know one of them. My so called mother Odalia.

Me: You hate your mother?

Luz: She is the worst J.D.

Me: What can you tell us about her?

Amity: It's not good.

She went over her history.

---

Odalia Blight is a supporting antagonist in the Disney Channel animated fantasy series The Owl House.

She serves as the overarching antagonist of "Understanding Willow", a flashback character of "Young Blood, Old Souls", the main antagonist of "Escaping Expulsion", a flashback character of "Them's The Breaks, Kid" and one of the two main antagonists (alongside Kikimora) of "Clouds on the Horizon". She is the abusive wife of Alador Blight and mother and archenemy of Amity, Edric and Emira Blight.

She is voiced by Rachel MacFarlane.

She, alongside her husband Alador, forced Amity to end her friendship with Willow due to wanting to preserve their reputation as being "superior." When Amity refuses, Odalia threatens to prevent Willow from attending Hexside leading to Amity having to cut her ties with her childhood friend to protect her. She and Alador then arrange for Amity to befriend Boscha and the others due to the idea that they could mold her into being more cruel and ambitious.

Unbeknownst to her, Amity, thanks to Luz's intervention, was able to make amends with Willow.

Odalia and Alador are holding a private Blight Industries demonstration of a security Abomiton Soldier for investors and uses her daughter Amity to display its combat capabilities, but when Amity's photo of Grom night falls out of her pocket, she instantly destroys the abomination, causing the attendance to leave as sales for the Abomination plummet rapidly.

Odalia figures that Amity's friends are a distraction, and the next day, she forces Principal Bump to expel Luz, Willow and Gus from Hexside, as Amity watched regretfully. Luz confronts them as they leave, and Odalia offers Luz a deal to get them back in school: that she take Amity's place in another showcase of Blight Industries' new weapons.

Luz agrees and takes a battering from the weapon demonstrations, struggling to resist with her glyphs, until a new Abomiton 2.0 model attacks her, which Odalia intends to have Luz completely eliminated with. However, Amity interferes, finally standing up to her parents and demanding they allow her friends back into school or else she will destroy the Abomination. Odalia falsely agrees, secretly intended to rescind the deal, but Alador reminds her that Blights always uphold their end of the bargain. Luz and Amity then feign defeat, allowing sales to go back up.

After this, Alador and Odalia are visited by the Golden Guard, They kneel before the emperor's emissary, who informs them that their weaponized products and efforts will now be sold exclusively to Emperor Belos, before warning them he does not take kindly to citizens producing a private army.

Odalia is mentioned when Amity styles and dyes her hair, revealing she dyes it green because her mother wanted her children "color coordinated", with Emira telling her "Mom will freak" when she sees it.

Odalia intimidates Alador by threatening to have their children work in the factory and ultimately reveals that she knew that the Day of Unity was meant to kill all witchkind through the Draining Spell. However, rather than being appalled by it, Odalia instead was assisting the Emperor in making the event happen under the belief that she would be spared of the mass genocide and she and her family would rule as lesser royalty under Belos' new world order. This, of course, gives a lack of foresight that her family would also be in danger if she even cared.

When Alador finally stands up to her and tries to stop her, Odalia scoffs and leaves saying that she needed to find a more compliant business partner anyway. She also learns that Amity was dating Luz expressing disgust due to Luz's status as a criminal.

---

When she was done we were shocked and I was enraged with Odalia!

Me: (GROWLS) That is sick!

I clenched my fist tight and my blood poured through my knuckles onto the floor and burned a hole through the carpet!

Nico: She has no right to call herself a mother!

Maria: So what if you're a criminal? I was too!

Luz: I am not a criminal just because I'm dating Amity.

Nico: There's nothing wrong with that.

Me: Besides if she wants to get to you two then she is gonna have to go through us. And like we told Jessebelle, that if she does that she is gonna have to take on the entire universe.

Nico: That is for sure!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: So Luz, Amity, you are going to be placed into our protection.

Nico: Yep. If she wants to deem Luz a criminal, then we're going to fight fire with fire and call her an EVEN WORSE Criminal.

Me: I'll gave Girl Jordan make a wanted poster for Odalia ASAP.

Nora Valkyrie: Great.

But then we heard a noise.

Nico: You guys hear that?

It was familiar eerie moaning.

Nico: That moan is familiar.

Eli: Lets follow it.

We left the bedroom and stayed close.

We went down a hall and heard screamed. But then we came across a gruesome sight! We saw SKELETONS of demons all over the ground!

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Oh my god!

Nico: Dammit, it's just skeletons!

Me: Boy these are still fresh kills too.

Nico: But they look like they were killed years ago.

Me: Yeah weird. These guys were all picked clean. No drops of blood, tissues, organs, nothing. Only the skeletons.

Lucy: Wicked.

Me: Hmm.

I then saw a water tunnel and saw a strange yellow orange cloud in it.

Me: Look there.

Nico: Weird. That ghostly cloud in the water looks like Hysteria.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I thought it was the next Another Ranger.

Me: Same here.

But then we heard Eerie Moaning.

Nico: Spoke too soon.

We went to the ruins of the destroyed throne room.

Me: This is the site where we battled Belos the first time.

Camie: Wow you guys sure left your mark here.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a figure came out.

Figure: Well hello there Amity!

Amity: Speak of the devil and he shall come! Hello "Mother."

The figure was actually ODALIA BLIGHT!

Nico: So you are Odalia Blight!

Me: Funny thing is we were just talking about you a few minutes ago.

Odalia Blight: Indeed. So you are the ones that killed Belos.

Me: That's right and he brought it on himself!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their ZENKAIJU FORMS!

Nico: YEAH!

Odalia: You think I'm scared of you?

Me: You should be.

Then a trickle of orange water crawled out of a pipe and went to Odalia.

Odalia: You ruined everything for me Amity because you were dating that criminal girl!

Luz: The only criminal here is you for siding with Belos!

Me: And you made a terrible mistake working for him as well. You built those automatons to help him enslave the world. But thank goodness Belos Luz and Amity destroyed them.

Nico: Yeah! You give all mothers everywhere a bad name!

The orange water was inching closer and closer to Odaima.

Odaima: You always were a disgrace Amity.

Amity: Look who's talking! You are a monster!

But then the orange mass climbed onto Odaima and she screamed in agony as it killed her INSTANTLY!

Nico: WHOA!

She was dissolved to the point where she was a skeleton.

Nico: Good riddance.

Nico: I don't think we're done yet.

Then out came another figure and it was ANOTHER MEGAFORCE RED! It looked like a scary version of Megaforce Red but with a scary helmet and it had an ultra armor and staff!

Me: WHOA! Another Megaforce Red!

Nico: Wow! Troy and Blizzard would be pissed about this one.

Me: Guess that bounty on Odalia is null and void.

Eli: Yep. But lets see who our Another Ranger friend is.

Another Megaforce Red: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with green hair and a green outfit and she had the symbol of Nergal from Warhammer 40000 on her arm and on her forehead and had a really badass war hammer on her back and had green angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Renee Whitney Nergallia!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: She is one of my friends from computer RPG Club. We played Warhammer 40000 all the time and it was awesome. She taught me all she knows about it and how to play it and it was fun. I just didn't expect to see her like this.

Nico: Oh man!

Renee Whitney Nergallia: And I can't control this power! Help me!

She reverted back to Another Megaforce Red!

Nico: (takes out Blizzard's Ridewatch) Time for her to chill out!

He activated it and got Blizzard's ice powers.

Nico fired ice at Another Megaforce Red.

And it froze her feet.

Me: Talk about getting cold feet! (LAUGHS)

Amity: That was a good one!

Nora Valkyrie: Yeah!

But Another Megaforce Red broke out and she put a card in a scary staff. It said "Shendu's Flame Fury" and she fired a blast of fire at I fired an energy blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Whoa! She has cards for each of the powers of the Masters of Evil. Core and Non-Core.

Nico: Cool!

Nora Valkyrie: I was wondering when we were gonna get to these.

Nora swung Magnhild at Megaforce Red.

KRASMASH!

She smashed its face with it and knocked her down.

?: (TINY VOICE) Let me help out!

The orange water swirled around and began to take shape. It took on the form of a girl with orange hair and neon orange eyes and she had orange clothes!

Nico: Mya Edmundton! Wow! So you were the Hysteria swarm!

Mya Edmundton: That's right and it was all me. I ate those guards and now Odaima.

Amity: Good riddance!

Me: Let me take care of this first and then you can catch up.

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Megaforce Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then we saw the cards all over the floor and we picked them up.

Nico: YEAH!

Nora Valkyrie: That was so awesome!

Mya Edmundton: That sure was.

I went over to Renee and gave her my serum and cured her and then put her on my back.

Nico: That reminds me. Lilith, we'd like to ask you something.

Lilith: Sure what is it?

Nico: Would you like to be a Green Basic Megaforce Ranger?

Me: NICO YOU PSYCHIC DEVIL!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Sorry dude!

Lilith: But I would be honored to be the Green Basic Megaforce Ranger.

Lola: Awesome!

Amity: Boy you sure figuring him out.

Nico: Yeah!

Mya Edmundton: That's my pal for you.

Nico: Is Renee going to be okay?

Me: Yeah she'll be all right.

Renee: (Tired) Just really tired.

Nico: But now we have M.O.E. Cards.

Lisa Loud: I'll construct a special device for them as soon as possible.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yeah. Mya that is so cool that you are a Hysteria Gene-slammer. Those are small deadly predators from the planet Aurelia. We've been there before and saw those in action. They are not something to be taken lightly.

Mya Edmundton: I know. It's awesome that I can become like that. I can reduce villains to a skeleton in a matter of seconds.

Me: Like a nasty swarm of alien piranhas times 100 billion.

Eli: Yeah.

Nora Valkyrie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mya Edmundton: I have a lot of them. But my favorite memory is when me and Nico were in science class and I invented this awesome formula that gives people the power to shrink and grow in size. A bully thug pushed me and I dropped the formula onto me and it exploded. I got so mad that i shrunk down to molecular size and went into her blood and then I rearranged her DNA into that of a heart and made her nice and permanently good.

Nico: Yep.

Me: WHOA! That is so awesome!

Eli: Wow! You turned her from being a cold and heartless monster to that of an adorable happy and soft and cuddly cloud.

Mya Edmundton: That's a good way to put it Eli but yeah.

Me: That is so awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico and Mya hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Mya Edmundton: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Well this has been a great rescue.

Amity: It sure is. And now we don't have to worry about Odalia ever.

Lola: Good riddance.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and The L-ementals are heading to Ireland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Mrrungo-Mu A.K.A. The Enslaver from the Marvel Comics.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Ireland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Mrrungo-Mu A.K.A. The Enslaver.

Me: That's right, big guy, and from what I heard about him from Silver Surfer, this warlord's a powerhungry and insane tyrant who seeks to conquer the universe.

Nico: And their ships have technology that hooks onto their captured prisoners and drains them of all their strength which is used to supplement their own and to the starships, and it easily allowed them to conquer the planets they come to.

Lincoln: That's just evil, and I've got Dark Spicer and Fu aiming the Superlaser at their ships, and I'll give the signal by draining Mrrungo-Mu of all his powers and all the strength and power he's drained from all of his victims. And thanks for joining us, Yang.

Yang: You're welcome, Linky, this is going to be one awesome rescue, and we'll be rid of yet another powerhungry mad tyrant for good.

Lincoln: And Shanan told us of what kind of alien Mrrungo-Mu is, he's from a race known as the Troxx, they're a race of intergalactic warriors and he has the ability to absorb the strength of others and add it to his own, and their ships have equipment that allowed them to drain the strength of their prisoners, which is why today, I shall send the entire Troxx race to total extinction.

Nico: Awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Mrrungo-Mu.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Mrrungo-Mu, and he's planning on capturing them.

?: That powerhungry mad tyrant, let's end him once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Necroworld Banshee, appear before us.

Nicholette Torrington: That's the Necroworld Banshee, and it makes sense we'd run into her since we are in Ireland, where stories of banshees have been told here for thousands of years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Luna Anderson, but we'll talk later, we've got an intergalactic powerhungry tyrant to destroy.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Mrrungo-Mu, and it allowed the eight girls to get to safety. When Mrrungo-Mu saw us, he was enraged.

Mrrungo-Mu: How dare you all get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix

Storm?!

Lincoln: It's over, Mrrungo-Mu, your days of conquering planets and threatening the universe are over. Today, the entire Troxx race shall be annihilated for everything that you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Mrrungo-Mu, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, knocking him down.

Then, Lincoln sprouted one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with Cell's suction stinger, and as he stabs it into Mrrungo-Mu's chest, Lincoln began absorbing the tyrant's bio-energy and he also began assimilating the tyrant's powers. Suddenly, Mrrungo-Mu's body began shriveling up as Lincoln continued absorbing him, and when Lincoln was done, all that was left of the tyrant were his clothing, and that was the signal. Fu aimed the Superlaser at the starships of The Troxx, and as it fired, all of the starships were completely destroyed and every last one of Mrrungo-Mu's people were destroyed.

Suddenly, torrents of energy were released from the destroyed ships, and they went straight for us and everyone still at the World Tree Estate, and we were hit and we suddenly gained an extremely massive and powerful power boost, and all the power-draining technology of the Troxx were suddenly absorbed into Lincoln's body. Then, Lincoln banished the spirits of Mrrungo-Mu and his people to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons on our backs and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for both Mrrungo-Mu and the Troxx once and for all. (To Luna Anderson) And it's so good to see you again, Luna Anderson.

Luna Anderson reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Necroworld Banshee with ghosts with her, and she's dressed in a sleeveless blue midriff top, blue skirt with black frills, blue pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with spirits on the coattails, and Necroworld Banshee on the back, and holstered on her back a large Necroworld Banshee-themed greatsword with Necroworld Banshee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, white angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Luna Anderson: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Luna Anderson and they hugged, and Luna

Anderson's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Luna Anderson: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Luna Anderson, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and like me, she was born with long beautiful snow white hair and she has powers of darkness and she also has the ability to summon ghosts to communicate with, and also, to battle against villains.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she's also a Guardian Angel of Lucy, Laney, Lana, Luna, Leni, and Lily, and she's protected us from the uncontrollable hatred and wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Whoa, and I'm going to guess that we're in for a story about that one.

Luna Anderson: That's right.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Luna Anderson's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the

Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Luna Anderson: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Luna.

Luna Anderson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Luna Anderson's waist and Luna Anderson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Luna Anderson's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Narue Nanase, Hajime Yagi, and Kanaka Nanase from The World of Narue, Index, Aisa Himegami, Kanzaki Kaori, Kazakiri Hyouka, and Misaka Mikoto from A Certain Magical Index.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Narue Nanase, Hajime Yagi, and Kanaka Nanase from The World of Narue, Index, Aisa Himegami, Kanzaki Kaori, Kazakiri Hyouka, and Misaka Mikoto from A Certain Magical Index.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Narue Nanase: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Narue Nanase and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Mrrungo-Mu A.K.A. The Enslaver, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his

massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Narue Nanase: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Narue Nanase: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Narue Nanase, Hajime Yagi, Kanaka Nanase, Index, Aisa Himegami, Kanzaki Kaori, Kazakiri Hyouka, and Misaka Mikoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Mrrungo-Mu A.K.A. The Enslaver from the Marvel Comics.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to them and when they heard the explosions and felt that sudden rush of energy and he told them of what they did to the starships of The Troxx, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Luna Anderson have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: That was one awesome battle you guys had, and now, we're rid of the entire Troxx race and Mrrungo-Mu, awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, and we avenged all those they've killed.

Luna Anderson: Yes, and I just talked with them, they want to thank you all for what you've done in putting an end to that tyrant who drained all of them of their strength to supplement him, his race, and those accursed starships of theirs.

Nico: Wow, and you can also talk to spirits, that's really awesome.

Luna Anderson: It's something that's been with me since the day I was born, and I was also quite impressed that Lincoln had absorbed all of the technology of the Troxx's starships.

Me: Lisa did an analysis, and she found out Lincoln can absorb any advanced technology into his body by touching it, and once that happens, it breaks down into energy and it's absorbed into his body, and it also gave him access to new weapons and gadgets, and we also have access to those same new weapons and gadgets as well.

Luna Anderson: That's really incredible, and I've missed out on a lot since I got Gene-Slammed.

Lincoln: It's okay, Luna. But, we do have a lot of catching up to do now that you're back.

Luna Anderson: We sure do.

---

After destroying Mrrungo-Mu and his entire race, along with destroying their starships, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Luna Anderson saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Luna Anderson: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Luna, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Luna Anderson: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Luna, how did you defend Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily from the uncontrollable hatred and wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Luna Anderson: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, I was hanging out with Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily in The Loud House, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were also at home since they had a day off from work. But, then, our peaceful day came to an abrupt end when the front door was broken down, and we saw who it was that broke the door down: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but their eyes were red with insane rage and they also had weapons in their hands from knives to baseball bats, and they've said they've had enough of Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, along with their parents, even living, and they were going to kill them all, and once they're dead, they're going to leave a trail of death and destruction in their wake and kill everything and everyone in Royal Woods until there's no sign of life anywhere. I was enraged by the sheer evil coming from the five worse Loud siblings ever, I stood my ground and fired five blasts of darkness to disarm them and trap them inside spheres of darkness. Everyone hugged me and thanked me for what I just did in saving them. But, as for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, those five got the stiffest penalty: I sent the five of them straight to The Royal Woods jail for two weeks, and when they got home, they were sent to the basement in isolation cubes, along with being grounded for six months.

We cheered wildly for what Luna Anderson did to save Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Wow, that was really awesome, Luna.

Rita: We were eternally thankful for what she did to save us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that day.

Lynn Sr.: And she made the right call to put those five in jail for two weeks, and then, we send those five to the basement in isolation cubes for six months, along with being grounded for that same amount of time.

Lincoln: She stopped what could've been a horrible massacre, and for that, we're eternally thankful to her.

Luna Anderson: Just doing what had to be done.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Chazz Princeton and his new girlfriend, Raine Sage, are going to head to Dry Dry Ruins in the world of Mario for a little exploration.

Chazz Princeton: You ready, Raine?

Raine Sage: Ready, Chazz.

Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage left the World Tree Estate, and when they arrived in Dry Dry Ruins, it was a place filled with ancient ruins in Dry Dry Desert.

Raine Sage: Wow, so this is Dry Dry Ruins.

Chazz Princeton: Yep, and Mario told me about this place, it's filled with ancient ruins and from what I found out, there's an artifact here and we're going to find it.

Raine Sage: A treasure hunt as well, now that's going to be interesting.

Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage went inside, and they began exploring the ancient ruins, and then, they head inside and they find the Artifact in the center of Dry Dry Ruins, and they put it in a scroll to show us later. Then, they head outside to see the sun set, and then, they ended it with a hug and kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Chazz, Raine, how was your date?

Chazz Princeton: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Dry Dry Ruins in the world of Mario, and we also got something to show you guys.

Chazz Princeton got out the scroll, and then, he showed us the artifact that was there in Dry Dry Ruins, and we were impressed.

Nicole: Whoa, you guys found the Ancient Artifact?! Awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is.

Raine Sage: And we're going to donate this to the museum. Wait until everyone sees this.

Chazz Princeton: And it'll be under tight security, so that way, no one tries to steal it.

Nico: Great idea.

---

Later it was time for Irma's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else wanna go with Irma? Besides Aligned Bumblebee, Demyx, and 2 Rabbids?

Hitoshi: Me and the Hibiki team will go with.

Nico: Awesome! It'll be great to have you with us.

Samus: Maybe me, Kirby, Mario and Fox can go too.

Me: Neat. And Snake is part of the Super Smash Bros. Roster. It'll be awesome for him to see you guys again.

Fox: It sure will.

Nico: Lets head on out.

We were off to Alaska.

We arrived.

Quiet: Hey guys!

Snake: Awesome to see you.

Irma: Snake, meet my archenemy.

Demyx: I'm Demyx the Melodious Nocturne, former member of Organization XIII and master of Water.

Snake: Awesome to meet you.

Me: And I believe you know these guys.

Samus: Long time no see Snake.

Snake: Samus, Kirby, Mario and Fox! Awesome to see you guys here.

Quiet: Wow Samus you're looking great.

Samus: Same to you Quiet.

Fox: Awesome that Irma has missions with you guys.

Kirby: Yeah that's great.

Snake: It sure is. I heard that you guys are meeting the Earthbound crew now.

Me: We sure are. That's our teammate Layla's mission.

Irma: And this is the Aligned version of Bumblebee.

Aligned Bumblebee: It's an honor to meet you.

Snake: Same here.

Quiet: Wow it's awesome to meet you.

Nico: The Aligned Transformers world is where I got the idea for the Ambassador Mission program and it really was a success because of it.

Me: Yep.

Demyx: And it was a great idea.

Snake: And you're perfect for who we're going after next.

Me: Let me guess. Metal Gear Rex?

Snake: Bingo.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Nico: Before we decide on any course of action, what can you tell us about him?

Me: Yeah we have this important rule: Know Thy Enemy.

Snake: Oh right. Got to get information out to tell you.

He told us about him. He was really a machine T-Rex!

---

Granin's designs and notes for what would ultimately become Metal Gear REX, 1964.

In the early 1960s, Soviet scientist Aleksandr Leonovitch Granin created designs for a REX-like bipedal tank. However, Colonel Volgin of GRU rejected his ideas in favor of Nikolai Stepanovich Sokolov's Shagohod. Drunk and bitter, Granin sent his designs to an American colleague, revealing this to CIA operative Naked Snakeduring Operation Snake Eater. Later, triple spy Ocelot also stole and delivered duplicate designs to his CIA superiors. The Soviets also researched ways to launch an untraceable missile since 1964.

The duplicate designs would later served as the inspiration for the Intercontinental Ballistic Metal Gear. The development of REX itself was foreseen in a psychic premonition by Elisa and Ursula during the San Hieronymo Incident in 1970.

The designs also served as the inspiration for the Chrysalis, Peace Walker, and Metal Gear ZEKE in the early 1970s as well as Metal Gear Sahelanthropus in 1984.

Some time after Solid Snake's encounters with TX-55 Metal Gear in 1995 and Metal Gear D in 1999, an attempt to carry out a Metal Gear project within the United States had been planned but was officially scrapped yet convinced the private weapons company ArmsTech that building one for the U.S. Army would be a very profitable venture. ArmsTech had been in a dire state financially, with the possibility of a hostile takeover becoming apparent after failing to obtain a contract on a new line of fighter jet for the U.S. Air Force. Likewise, the Department of Defense agreed to its development due to the defense budget being slashed by 15% and thus being forced to allow the private sector to develop their weapons for them.

In 2002, DARPA Chief Donald Anderson was heavily bribed by ArmsTech to back the Metal Gear REX project. For several years, regular payments in the tens of thousands of dollars were made to the corporate account of a dummy company for which his wife ostensibly acted as a consultant. DARPA funded REX's development covertly, using part of the United States' black budget. After the cancellation of the Arsenal Ship Project in 1996 following the death of the 25th Chief of Naval Operations, the budget had freed up, allowing the REX project to proceed undelayed. Though the CNO's death was officially ruled as suicide, rumors to the contrary circulated at the time.

The nuclear weapons disposal facility on Shadow Moses Islandwas constructed to conceal the development of Metal Gear REX. Its rail gun was based on technology developed for the SDI, having been successfully miniaturized in a joint venture between ArmsTech and Livermore National Labs. Livermore also developed a new type of nuclear weapon for REX using NOVA and NIF laser nuclear fusion testing equipment and supercomputers.

One of the main goals of developing REX was to overcome a global trend in military downsizing at the time. A weapon such as REX would cause an immediate rift in the global power structure. REX was a self-mobile launch platform capable of using its massive rail gun to launch a nuclear warhead contained projectile package with a low radar cross-section, and without the need for a rocket propulsion system, the launch event was also undetectable by satellite thermal imaging unlike the massive heat signature characteristic of ICBM launches. It could give any country in the world a first-strike capability that other nations would find hard to counter. This also exploited a specific loophole that existed in anti-nuke treaties, since projectiles fired from a rail gun were not technically ICBMs, so the START treaties imposing limitations on ballistic missiles did not apply.

During REX's development, the Metal Gear engineers became concerned of what would happen if REX, after it was completed and doing solo ops in the field, was detected by the enemy and forced to engage in close range combat against conventional forces. They then decided that they could make REX's hull a weapon in itself. Although the program was completed, and had gotten fantastic results from supercomputer simulation, the military shelved the project before they could even install it (as the military viewed it as not being part of their regulations). However, REX's chief engineer Hal Emmerich secretly uploaded the data into REX anyway. Although the first actual prototype for REX was developed in 2005, it went through multiple prototype stages in VR while it was still in the design stage to correct various flaws before being developed. As REX was primarily tested via VR simulations, the Pentagon and ArmsTech needed to perform live testing to compare the simulation data with actual test results. Because of this, they started a field exercise at the remote military facility on Shadow Moses Island.

In 2005, both ArmsTech President Kenneth Baker and DARPA chief Donald Anderson attended a rail guntesting exercise for Metal Gear REX at the nuclear weapons disposal facility on Shadow Moses Island. However, REX's prototype was captured by the special forces group FOXHOUND, which had originally been assigned to oversee the final testing of the secret new weapon. The threat of a nuclear attack on the White House was used in an attempt to extort Big Boss's remains from the U.S. Government and later one billion dollars in cash. The Pentagon wanted to both stop the terrorist threat against them and recover REX without risking damage so sent Solid Snake to use as a vector for FOXDIE. Baker himself was also targeted in an attempt to silence him regarding REX's development, affecting him just as he implied REX's ability to fire stealth nukes from its rail gun when telling him to quickly stop the terrorists before the incident becomes public and resulted in him and his company being "finished."

Hal Emmerich was opposed to nuclear weaponry, and it was unlikely he would have assisted in the program if he had known REX's true purpose. He was informed that REX was intended as an anti-ballistic missile system for *intercepting* and destroying incoming nuclear weapons, and REX's primary armament was handled by a separate department to keep him in the dark. Their development and integration of the weapon systems into the main chassis were out of his control, and as far as he knew, these armaments were intended to defend the REX unit itself, and to provide Theater Missile Defense.

It was only during the Shadow Moses Incident that Otacon discovered REX's true purpose as a nuclear launch platform, and its revolutionary delivery system - a rail gun. As the projectile it fired was not actually a missile, it wasn't covered by current disarmament treaties. Even worse, the combination of the size, speed and nature of the projectile could allow the payload to bypass current missile detection systems, which had always been dependent on the characteristics of missiles - size, speed, and thermal exhaust signature - to track them. In addition, the warheads themselves were also stealth-equipped, so as to not appear on any of the current radar systems.

REX was the ultimate Metal Gear, as it was not only capable of delivering a nuclear weapon both to and from any point on the globe, it could do so "undetectably" and "untraceably." All previous Metal Gears were merely mobile ground-based launch systems for nuclear missiles, little more than the land-based equivalent of ballistic missile submarines. REX utilized a rail gun, which fired much smaller projectiles without chemical propellants and contained stealth technology - factors which made them virtually invisible to radar. It thus fatally undermined the 'no first strike' principle of Mutually Assured Destruction - whoever controlled it could launch a nuclear attack at any target at any time, with no warning prior to impact and detonation. In addition, its missiles were designed to have sufficient penetration to destroy underground bunkers, a lesson that was learned from the Gulf War.

By this time, the personnel had managed to replace the test dummy warhead with a real one (the dummy was designed to have identical characteristics as a real one, in terms of external aerodynamic profile and mass distribution). It became clear that REX was in fact to be used to make an actual nuclear strike; Otacon took it as his duty as REX's creator to destroy it. Liquid Snake and Revolver Ocelot later intended to join forces with former-Spetsnaz colonel

Sergei Gurlukovich with REX on their side.

After Snake was unwittingly deceived into activating REX via the PAL system, he attempted to stop the machine by direct means. By that time, Liquid was piloting the weapon when Solid Snake encountered it, and attempted to kill him with REX's conventional weapons. Snake, using Otacon's tactical advice, managed to damage REX's radome using Stinger missiles, in an attempt to blind the pilot due to the fully enclosed cockpit. After several successful hits, the machine was temporarily immobilized. However, the missiles caused less damage than Snake expected, and REX became fully operational once more, attempting to crush Snake beneath one of its feet. Before this could happen, Gray Fox intervened, using the cybernetically-enhanced strength of his Cyborg Ninjaexoskeleton to hold up REX's foot and thwart its attack. Fox then damaged REX's radome further, with several blasts from his exoskeleton's gun and his sword, allowing Snake and Fox a temporary respite. Providing Snake with additional missiles, Fox attempted to halt REX's advance, but his left arm was dismembered by REX's laser, and he was eventually pinned against a wall by its beak-like cockpit. In an act of sacrifice, he got off a few more shots from his gun, succeeding in destroying the radome completely, and forcing Liquid to open the cockpit to see, though Fox was killed beneath REX's trampling feet shortly afterward.

Now having the chance to finish off REX, Snake managed to launch a Stinger at its now-vulnerable open cockpit. As Liquid proceeded to step on Snake with REX once more, the machine suddenly began to lose its balance, the control systems having become inoperable from the cockpit damage sustained, and the resulting explosion knocking Snake unconscious. Still standing strong, Liquid dragged Snake to the top of REX's head, where the two engaged in a bare handed fight. At the end of the deadly battle between the two, Snake's finishing blow knocked Liquid off the top of the Metal Gear, though he would survive the fall to the ground below.

The Shadow Moses Incident placed the plans for REX's mass production on indefinite hold, and the entire development was scrapped due to the loss of the REX development and engineering data, which included solutions necessary to overcome design issues with the rail gun nuclear delivery system.[6] Ocelot ended up supplying REX's stolen data to Solidus Snake following the events of the incident.

Sometime afterwards, Ocelot leaked the Metal Gear exercise data on to the black market, unleashing a swarm of Metal Gear derivatives throughout the world (and also made enough money to buy a decent-sized nation). In response, Snake and Otacon formed the anti-Metal Gear NGO Philanthropy and sabotaged as many Metal Gear development operations as they could while the U.S. Marines's response was to develop the new Metal Gear hunter-killer Metal Gear RAY to eliminate REX derivatives.

In the meantime, the damaged wreck of the original prototype lay wasted and abandoned in the underground maintenance base where it had been destroyed.

In 2014, Liquid Ocelot returned to Shadow Moses Island and salvaged the rail gun from Metal Gear REX's remains with which to launch a nuclear strike on the Patriots's core AI. Since it had been developed before the SOP system's introduction and had lain untouched since 2005, it was the only WMD that could be used to make such a strike. Solid Snake returned to Shadow Moses himself in an attempt to stop this plan though the rail gun had already been removed by the time he reached the underground hangar. He instead fought Vamp until Raiden took over for him, after which he fended off waves of Suicide Gekko sent to destroy the hangar. Meanwhile, Otacon set about restoring power and functionality to REX, via the Metal Gear Mk. III, as Raiden and Vamp fought atop the Metal Gear. Shortly after Vamp's defeat, Otacon succeeded in reactivating REX, and used its still-functional anti-tank missiles to block the passage of more oncoming Gekko.

With REX now marginally operational, Snake and Raiden climbed aboard, with the former taking the controls to pilot it out of the hangar. Raiden abandoned REX shortly thereafter to obstruct the Suicide Gekko's pursuit, while Snake fought through the continuing onslaught using REX's armaments. REX eventually reached the surface, arriving at the island's supply port. It was there that Snake was confronted by Metal Gear RAY manned by Liquid. Increasing REX's performance through the supercomputer onboard the *Nomad*, Otacon activated the Metal Gear's "Street Fighter" program, putting it on a more equal footing with RAY in terms of combat abilities. The two Metal Gears then clashed, and despite being handicapped by its inoperable radome and significant battle damage, in Snake's hands, REX succeeded in holding its own against RAY. The two were eventually rendered inoperable after sustaining heavy damage, and Liquid made his retreat on foot towards his waiting ship. The impact shocks sustained by REX's frame during the battle caused Snake to injure his shoulder, and he was unable to accurately fire on the fleeing Liquid. Failing to finish off his wounded opponent thanks to Raiden and the USS *Missouri*, Liquid made his escape, and following Snake's subsequent rescue, REX was once again abandoned on the island.

Metal Gear REX is named after the *Tyrannosaurus rex*, due to its theropod-like design; other similarities include the open cockpit's resemblance to a gaping mouth, along with its ability to roar. The word *Rex* itself is Latin for "King," which was also the Allied codename used for the Japanese Kawanishi N1K floatplane during World War II.

Metal Gear REX is operated by a single pilot within a completely self-enclosed cockpit, shut off from the outside environment. The radome on REX's left arm houses multiple electronic sensors that are connected to a high tech virtual reality interface within the pilot's seat. Destruction of the radome, however, cuts off the sensory data feed and renders the VR interface inoperative, forcing the pilot to manually operate REX by opening the cockpit, which also exposed it to enemy fire. This flaw was deliberately engineered by Otacon during development, as he felt it wouldn't truly be complete without a weakness or "character flaw" of some sort.

REX differed from earlier Metal Gear models in that its legs were heavily armored and reinforced; not vulnerable like its predecessors. Along with near-impenetrable compound armor (of which only HEAT weapons could deal sufficient damage), REX also had a pair of 30mm, XGAU-8R rotary cannons, AGM-114Panti-tank missiles, and a free-electron variant of the Mobile Tactical High-Energy Laser (MTHEL-FE) to protect itself from conventional forces. Its feet also possessed retractable metal stake-like protrusions, which were used to find purchase on difficult terrain, and could be employed in "stomp" attacks on an enemy.

The AGM-114P anti-tank missiles, launched from both of REX's knees and back, were a laser semi-active homing type that didn't use wires. The launchers used a low-powered laser illuminator to bounce a coded laser beam off a target that the missile would then home in on. The free-electron laser cannon mounted on REX's belly was capable of generating almost 100 megawatts of energy, ten times greater than any other laser at that time.

REX's most fearsome weapon, however, was the magnetic rail gun capable of delivering an untraceable nuclear warhead anywhere in the world, without the propellant trail or launch flare that gives away the launch position of a traditional ballistic missile. By perfecting the process of electromagnetic acceleration, the rail gun is able to fire a projectile with a muzzle velocity of over 100 kilometers per second. It was apparently originally going to be used, as part of SDI, to shoot down enemy ICBMs outside the atmosphere. Otacon stated that when fired outside the atmosphere, REX's nuclear rounds would have a radius of effect of 300 meters, and the gun would be sufficiently accurate to hit a satellite traveling at 10 kilometers per second. The rail gun's feature was also implied by ArmsTech President Kenneth Baker to be illegal, and that were it to be discovered, his company would most likely end up shut down and Baker himself would most likely face an inquiry.

During the Guns of the Patriots Incident, Otacon revealed to Old Snake that he had installed a "Street Fighter" software control program into REX that gave it not only an agility boost, but enabled the Metal Gear to execute kicking and other melee moves, which would be lethal to many military vehicles and other Metal Gears such as Metal Gear RAY. This program was one of REX's most lethal weapons compared to its other conventional warfare weapons, as military vehicles and Metal Gears were designed with countermeasures against conventional armaments, but not the raw brute force of these attacks. However, the program was secretly installed into REX and the only person who knew of its existence was Otacon, which turned out to be an advantage both times it was faced in battle; neither Liquid Snake nor Ocelot could respectively use or defend against it.

Unconfirmed history The following information has been detailed in official Konami-licensed media, written by various external authors. Its status in the *Metal Gear* canon is unconfirmed.

Prior to the terrorist takeover, Metal Gear REX underwent three test launches of a dummy warhead, all of which were contained in Kenneth Baker's MO disc. REX required four tests before it could be utilized within conflict, of which the Department of Defense would oversee the first three tests, while the CIA would control any subsequent tests.

Hal Emmerich's reason for giving it the codename "REX" was to reference *Jurassic Park*, an idea that even he felt was silly in retrospect.

The first Metal Gear to appear in 3D, REX's appearance (with numerous flat surfaces and little exposed wiring) was tailored with the graphical limitations of the PlayStation console in mind. In *Metal Gear Solid*, the codename is rendered "Rex," while subsequent games and sources render the whole name in capital letters.

The *Metal Gear Solid: Official Mission Handbook* gave a list of specifications regarding Metal Gear REX. However, details regarding the machine guns and air ordinance are contradicted by statements made in *Metal Gear Solid* about these weapons. Because of this, the canonicity of this information in question:

***ARMSTECH LAND SYSTEMS DEPARTMENT***

METAL GEAR REX - STANDARD MECHA DEFENSE MACHINE

WALKING BATTLE TANK (WBT) - REX0023b

**Crew:** 1 (nose cockpit)

**[Armament] Machine-guns:** 2xg12.7mm[sic] in the nose (covering 60° arc to the front)

**Air ordinance:** 3xPhalanga-F (AT-3 "Rain from Heaven") Radio-guided anti-troop missiles

**Rail Gun:** 18.5m Rail Gun (Special Ops Optimum Bombardment 422 "Widowmaker"), launch tube: Standard (conventional, nuclear)

**Laser:** ArmsTech International V17 Vulcan Cannon, Searing LaserStorm High Energy Cutter "Slice n' Dice" (covering 90° arc)

**Ammunition:** 10,000x12.7mm, 72xPhalanga-F Reds, Laser Pro Pack, 1xCruise AGM-129 ACM

**Length (gun forward):** 18.9m

**Length (hull):** 7.455m

**Width:** 5.760m

**Height (gun forward):** 12m

**Height (gun up):** 13m

**Weight (combat):** 505,450kg

**Power-to-weight Ratio:** 450hp/ton

**Engine:** ArmsTech AGM 4000 "Behemoth"

**Maximum Road Speed:** 140.777km/h

**Maximum Range:** 1,505km

**Fuel Capacity:** 5,550lit

**Armor (type):** Laminate/Steel

**NBS System:** Yes

**Night Vision Equipment:** Yes

The method by which REX kills Gray Fox is portrayed differently between the various versions of *Metal Gear Solid* . In the original PlayStation version, REX stomps on Gray Fox twice, the second of which crushes him to death. In the remake *Metal Gear Solid: The Twin Snakes*, REX only uses one stomp to kill Fox, gradually applying greater pressure until his exoskeleton eventually gives way.

In the novelization, while REX does briefly step on Fox, he isn't killed immediately as he manages to destroy its radome with his gun before it can completely crush him.

In *The Twin Snakes*, REX shares the same boss BGM theme as the Hind D, similar to *Metal Gear 2: Solid Snake* with the Hind D and Metal Gear D.

In the English version of *Metal Gear Solid*, Livermore National Labs, one of the co-developers of REX, was mistransliterated as "Rivermore National Labs." This was fixed in subsequent sources.

In the *Metal Gear Solid Art Works* book, it explained there was originally going to be a concept where REX ends up stuck to various pipes in the arena, only for it to effortlessly break the pipes.

Metal Gear REX is a piece in the upcoming board game based on *Metal Gear Solid* .

According to Hideo Kojima's "Grand Game Plan" for *Metal Gear Solid 2: Sons of Liberty*, some of the countries that Ocelot leaked the REX data to were the five big nuclear powers other than the United States, as well as Iraq and North Korea. In addition, Solidus was explicitly stated to have been involved in the leaking, and he only supplied Iraq and North Korea with the REX data because he knew full well that they wouldn't be able to create it, anyway.

Within the game itself, REX appears during various flashbacks to the Shadow Moses Incident, utilizing footage from *Metal Gear Solid* .

Metal Gear REX makes a cameo appearance in *Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater*, inside the Graniny Gorkifacility. During the cutscene in which Granin shows Naked Snake his Metal Gear documents, the player can enter First Person View and see the designs for REX. A screenshot image of REX from *Metal Gear Solid* can also be seen mounted on the walls in various locations throughout the building.

Metal Gear REX appears in *Metal Gear Solid Mobile*, although it's implied to be one of the REX derivatives. The REX unit, however, is later revealed to be part of a VR simulation by the Patriots.

Metal Gear REX made a cameo in *Metal Gear Solid: Portable Ops Plus* as part of a playable online map based on Shadow Moses Island's Underground Maintenance Base called "REX Hangar."

Metal Gear REX is operated by the player at the end of Act 4 in *Metal Gear Solid 4: Guns of the Patriots* ( *MGS4* ). REX is the first Metal Gear to be playable in the series (not counting the Metal Gear Mk. II and Mk. III). While piloting REX, pressing the Triangle button will cause REX to "roar." Despite Otacon stating that REX's anti-tank missiles were laser-guided in *Metal Gear Solid*, and *Metal Gear Solid 4* listing the missiles' model as the laser-guided AGM-114P, the "AT missile" weapon description refers to them as radio-guided and the missiles are shown as fire-and-forget.

Though it was REX's left foot that killed Gray Fox in *Metal Gear Solid*, taking a photograph of its right foot will cause Fox's ghostto appear in the image.

The battle damaged REX in *Metal Gear Solid 4'* has its left-hand gatling gun missing its cover. While the gun is stated to be an XGAU-8R (instead of a "Vulcan" as in *Metal Gear Solid* ), the gun shown only has six barrels; the actual GAU-8 has seven.

In *MGS4*, the battle damage REX shows is somewhat inconsistent with the actual areas in which REX takes damage in *MGS1* ; while the radome is damaged as it should be, the cockpit interior is shown relatively intact, despite Snake firing multiple missiles at the area whilst the cockpit was open.

During the mission briefings, a small model of REX can be seen besides Otacon's computer.

The game and the novel have differing explanations for how REX was able to beat RAY. In the game, it was stated to be because Otacon had secretly uploaded a program into REX during its development that the military did not approve of. In the novel, he implies that it was largely because the RAY Ocelot was piloting was reverse-engineered from an AI-controlled weapon to a manned vehicle, which left it at a disadvantage to REX, which was intended to use a human pilot from the start.[20]

Metal Gear REX is a game card for the board game *Risk: Metal Gear Solid* . Players who manage to obtain REX and the PAL Key will be able to have long range options and thus launch a nuclear strike on enemy territory from far away.

In *Metal Gear Solid: Peace Walker*, a secret boss can be encountered on Monster Island called "Gear REX," which has several striking similarities to Metal Gear REX, such as bone ridges that make its face look like the Metal Gear, and a limb over its right shoulder representing the rail gun, which shoots a highly acidic mucous instead. Its roar also sounds similar to that made by its namesake.

Although Otacon talks about rail gun technology having been successfully miniaturized for REX in the original *Metal Gear Solid*, a similar-sized weapon appears on the Chrysalis AI weapon and Metal Gear ZEKE despite this, albeit with conventional ammunition and a somewhat more archaic look.

Metal Gear REX appears alongside Metal Gear RAY and Metal Gear Gekko on the Shadow Moses Island stage in *Super Smash Bros. Brawl* .

It also appears as a sticker (allowing the player to start a battle with the Cracker Launcher) and a trophy.

The Shadow Moses Island stage featuring REX's cameo returns in *Super Smash Bros. Ultimate* . Its *MGS4* incarnation also appears as a collectible spirit in the "World of Light" story mode. An ace-level primary spirit, it possesses two cyan-colored ROBs in a stamina battle at Shadow Moses Island. The spirit possess 2739 power with a decrease in speed. It acts as the spirit that is in close immediate proximity to Snake's body in the base area.

REX's screeches are used in *Castlevania: Order of Ecclesia* for the boss creature Arthroverta when it is killed.

A 1/48th scale figure of REX was developed by ThreeA. It was designed by Ashley Wood with direction by Yoji Shinkawa for $490 USD, and has already been sold out. It was on sale for pre-order on March 6th, 2012. It has light up capabilities ranging from its Railgun to its pilot seat. ThreeA also made much of its armor removable so it could be displayed with battle damage, as seen in Metal Gear Solid 4. People who pre-ordered from 3A's online store Bambaland got an additional poster and a figure of Old Snake as the pilot.

A 1/100 scale unpainted plastic snapfit model kit of REX was released by kotobukiya, it was released for sale on December 28, 2012. The kit came with small figures for Snake with the Stinger Launcher, Liquid as the pilot, and Gray Fox standing and being crushed to set up action sequences.

A LEGO-based model of Metal Gear REX was eventually created, with the *Metal Gear Solid* Facebook page unveiling it and crediting its creator, ragnarock1.

Metal Gear REX appeared as a participant in the Konami-sponsored event E3 Battle, where it defeated Bahamut from *Hard Corps. Uprising* for the first round, its weapons systems standing up to the one-man Hard Corps. army. It then faced off against and defeated Heather Mason in the second round. It then fought Zobek in the third round and defeated him. It later proceeded to finish off Sniper Wolf in the fourth round. It then faced off against and defeated The Boss in the semifinals. It will proceed to fight against Naked Snake in a no-holds barred beatdown for the finals. Despite this, however, REX lost to Naked Snake, prompting the latter to become champion.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That is a scary dinosaur.

Eli: No kidding!

Irma: But we're going to love bringing it down.

Me: But there are several versions of it from all the games. So awesome.

Aligned Bumblebee: Shouldn't be too hard.

Me: Only one way to find out.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: We're going to really have fun with this one.

Nico: Yep.

Demyx: We got to find it now.

Nico: Where is it right now?

Eli: I sense that it's 1000 meters to the north.

Me: Close.

We went to find it

Nico: I think I see it.

Me: Yep that's it.

Demyx; Here we go.

Metal Gear Rex saw us and made a sound similar to a roar.

Me: OH ROAR YOURSELF YOU TIN CAN!

Eli then summoned GIGAN!

Gigan roared!

Nico: YEAH! Kaiju power!

Demyx: Dance water dance!

He summoned his Water Nobody Dancers!

Me: EVERYBODY DANCE NOW!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Rex all over!

Samus blasted it all over with Plasma!

Kirby looked at Snake and inhaled him.

Snake: I HATE THIS PART!

He swallowed him and he popped out and Kirby got his powers.

Eli: OH YEAH!

Snake threw a flare grenade to call an airstrike.

Snake: It's showtime!

Five homing missiles were fired at Metal Gear Rex.

They hit it and exploded!

RABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Nico: BOOYAH!

Irma: Lets blast him!

Me: Don't leave the Guardians out of this one!

Nico: Wasn't planning on it!

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS UNITE!

We were enveloped in falls of light and we transformed!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

We were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of elements and smashed the Rex all over.

Irma fired water at the Rex.

And it shorted out all over.

Me: YEAH!

I fired waves of lightning and it made it short circuit more.

Gigan spun his belly blade and cut it all over.

Nico: Time for some Legend Items!

Nico activated Electro's Progrise Key and fired a blast of lightning.

Will activated Dr. Viktor's Progrise Key and fired a wave of purple lightning!

The lightning struck Metal Gear Rex.

And shorted it out all over. It roared in pain.

Me: Lets finish it off.

Quiet: Yeah! Lets do it!

We then fired a massive wave of lightning and it hit the Rex and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: It might be down. But it Could come in handy.

Me: Good idea.

Irma: We'll gather the pieces for Lisa to rebuild.

Taranee: Good idea.

Cornelia: Yeah!

Nico: That was a great battle.

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome and cool.

May: Wow! That was amazing!

Eli: It sure was.

May: Next time, Cody Burns should go with you.

Irma: Awesome idea!

Nico: Yep.

---

Later it was time for Twilight and Nate to have some bonding time.

Simon Petrikov: You and Nate ready for some bonding time, Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: I sure am Simon.

Me: You guys go and have fun. You earned this.

Nico: Big time.

Jake: Some of us, including me, will go with you guys in case there's trouble.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks. Ready bro?

Nate: You bet.

Katie Forester: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Have fun.

They were off to Canterlot for some fun.

Me: I'm so happy for them. And Nate and Katie are having a date to boot.

Nico: Ah young love.

At Canterlot, Twilight, Nate and Katie were at the doughnut shop.

Nate: Mmm! Good donuts.

Katie Forester: Some of the best ever.

Twilight Sparkle: They are the best.

Tidal Wave: Tidal Wave glad you guys are having fun.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks Tidal Wave.

Katie Forester: So Twilight how did you become an Alicorn?

Twilight Sparkle: That was something that was unforgettable.

She told them what happened that lead up to that and it was amazing.

Nate: Wow! After everything you and your friends all accomplished you more than earned the right to be princess.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone on the team said that too.

They went to the Canterlot Library to learn all about magic and then

Twilight's Castle for more fun and more.

Rollbar: Welcome to Twilight's Humble Abode.

Nate: Wow! Twilight your castle is amazing!

Katie Forester: Yeah it sure is!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is amazing.

They got to learning how to use magic and it was so much fun.

Ace: Maybe we should consider assigning the Ridewatches collected so far to certain people.

Me: That's a good idea Ace.

Nice: Yeah.

Twilight, Nate and Katie came back.

Me: Hey guys. Did you have a great time?

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did.

Eli: That's great!

But then suddenly…

FLASH!

There was a massive flash of blinding white light and we covered our eyes and then we went to the computer and we saw on the computer that Cartoon Network City has become part of our world in Gotham Royal York!

Nico: WHOA! Is that!?

Me: It's Cartoon Network City! Awesome!

Eli: Wow! So it's now in our world!

Eddy: Wow! That is awesome!

Edd: Amazing!

Numbuh 1: This will be amazing!

Then Private H.I.V.E., Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, and White Lightning appeared.

Abis Mal: Did you guys see what happened!?

Nico: We sure did! The Cartoon Network City and universe is now part of our dimension!

Eli: Yeah!

Courage: Cool!

Private H.I.V.E.: Permission for me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, and White Lightning to hang out with you guys?

Nico: Granted soldier!

Me: Wait a second! I think I know what's going on!

I went to my computer and turned on the game FusionFall.

Nico: Oh wow! So we're going after Lord Fuse next! Wow!

I played the game.

Me: Yep.

I went over his history.

---

Lord Fuse is the leader and the ruler of Planet Fusion. For thousands of years, Lord Fuse has commanded Planet Fusion to absorb planets to gain strength and power. As he arrives on Earth, home to most Cartoon Network characters, he creates his own army of Fusion Monsters that spawn from terrafusers including Fusions, to invade Earth. He is the main antagonist of the MMO Cartoon Network Universe: FusionFall.

The past of Lord Fuse and Planet Fusion is shrouded in mystery with little known for certain. What is currently known, is that Fuse has existed for at least a millennium, and that he originates from another galaxy. As the ruler of Planet Fusion, Fuse uses it to travel across the universe to invade and subsequently absorb any planet he comes across, with nearly every one of these invasions successful. However, Anur Phaetos and the homeworld of the alien race known as the Glorft, managed to evade their planets being absorbed; the Ectonurites of Anur Phaetos by managing to make a deal with Fuse that they would assist him in future invasions on other worlds, while the Glorft simply had enough power to repel Fuse.

Eventually Fuse arrived in our solar system, absorbing every planet before setting his sights on Earth. A terrafuser is launched towards the planet, which quickly begins spawning Fusion Monsters and spreading Fusion Matter for the planet to be absorbed, with the terrafuser also serving as a beacon to guide Fuse towards the planet. The monsters quickly evolve, and by using items once belonging to the various Cartoon Network characters, Fuse creates an army of twisted Fusion versions of the various characters; Fusion Samurai Jack being the first.

After getting thrown far into the future after one of Dexter's time travel experiments was tampered with by his sister, Dee Dee, the player arrives in a world on the cusp of being absorbed; Lord Fuse has nearly won, with Fusion Matter and dangerous Fusion Monsters everywhere, the landscape nearly unrecognizable, and many Cartoon Network characters missing. The invasion is only being held off thanks to the recent invention of Dexter and Mandark, Nanos, small versions of Cartoon Network characters with incredible power that were created with the use of Fusion Matter. Despite this, the Nanos have been created too late to do anything but delay the inevitable; so with the assistance of the remaining Cartoon Network characters, the player builds a new time machine to head back to the past, bringing with them the blueprints for the Nanos in order to give the world the power it needs to hopefully repel Planet Fusion.

IAfter arriving in the past and handing over the Nano blueprints, the player goes on many different missions to help stop Fuse, notably being guided by one of four notable Cartoon Network characters: Ben, Dexter, Mojo Jojo, or Edd, each with different priorities in the war, Ben making sure Fuse doesn't get his hands on hidden Plumber technology, Dexter wanting to locate the world's lost heroes, Mojo Jojo hoping to create new-and-improved monkey minions to fight Fuse, and Edd attempting to find hidden candy treasure, as well as missions from numerous other Cartoon Network characters, some with their own plans to help fight Fuse, others with less important matters.

One notable aspect of the plot involves what is known as "Imaginary Energy", a strange force produced by Imaginary Friends, as well as one of the only effective means of fighting Fuse, with Fusion Monsters that are created based on Imaginary Friends notably having strange behaviors, often at the benefit of the player and Cartoon Network characters. Though Fuse is well aware of this weakness and actively studies the energy.

When Kevin attempts to use his powers to absorb Fusion Matter in order to gain enough Fusion energy to rival Fuse himself, Lord Fuse takes advantage of the situation, gaining control of Kevin and using him to attach a device to Foster's Home for Imaginary Friends, sending Imaginary Energy deep into the Darklands. However, with the help of Dexter, the player manages to slow the device to a crawl, as well as defeat Kevin and break him free from Fuse's control.

After many other missions, the player arrives in the Darklands, the most infected area on the planet, and the location Fuse is attempting to physically manifest onto Earth. Fighting alongside many Cartoon Network characters, the player infiltrates and destroys numerous Fusion Control Centers, which Fuse uses to communicate with his army, with another goal of the mission to unleash an assault of Imaginary Energy against Fuse.

The plan is proceeding smoothly, with the player defeating many powerful Fusions, such as Fusion Samurai Jack, Fusion Mandark, the Fusion Kanker sisters, and Fusion Herriman; however, during the last portion of the mission, Billy shows up and ruins everything with his typical stupidity, alerting Fuse to the player's actions, causing the Imaginary Energy assault to fail, while also causing Fusion Kevin, one of Fuse's most powerful minions, to prepare a surge of Fusion Monster troops to help facilitate his arrival on Earth. The player tracks Fusion Kevin down, but is unable to reach him due to a Fusion barrier utilizing Imaginary Energy from Foster's, though with Billy once again appearing and this time unusually managing to actually help by overloading the barrier with Imaginary Energy, the player manages to defeat Fusion Kevin, though Fuse still manages to manifest on Earth soon after regardless.

With the final battle at hand, the player and many Cartoon Network characters attack Fuse's Lair in the deepest parts of the Darklands, but Fuse is protected by a powerful shield; though by using the combined Imaginary Energy of Billy's Imaginary Friend, Runty, and the player's own imagination, the shield is destroyed, leaving Fuse vulnerable. The player heads towards the final fight alongside Samurai Jack, but Jack is overwhelmed by Fuse's minions, forcing the player to battle Fuse themselves. After a difficult battle, the player manages to defeat Lord Fuse, sending his energies back to Planet Fusion and signaling a major shift in the war. Though Fuse's monsters and infection still poison the world, Fuse himself won't be able to manifest on Earth for a long time.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Eli: Whoa! This is gonna be big!

Nico: No one tries to take our world and gets away with it!

Vegeta: Bokrua, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well I'm hoping to do one that's for a Caped Stalker from the Blue Moon.

Me: Wow that will be awesome!

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Yep.

White Lightning: Dexter, do you have a lab in Cartoon Network City that we can use as a base right now?

Dexter: No I don't sorry.

Numbuh 1: We can use our treehouse as our base for that.

Lola: Awesome. Been a while since we saw the KND Treehouse.

Nico: Then lets head out.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you guys hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I just got the news: those seven clones of Orochi, The Serpent King, are on the move.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed seven dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figures were in the vision: the seven clones of Orochi, The Serpent King, created as another part of The Church of Necrom's second contingency plan that'd resulted in the Reanimated Shinobi fought 150,000 hence, along with the resurrection of Orochi.

Lincoln: King Kai's right. The seven clones of Orochi are on the move. They must've found out what I did yesterday changing Orochi back to Yinglong.

Yinglong: But, this also means we'll have the opportunity to destroy them all once and for all.

Autumn Bellamira: That's right. I intend to put an end to this whole Serpent King nightmare that was caused by Tamamo.

Zhang Liao: Yes, what she did in tricking Master Yinglong into turning against The Heavenly Emperor and causing this disaster in The Mystic Realm can never be forgiven. But, it ended yesterday when Lincoln purified the darkness that turned Master Yinglong into Orochi.

Lincoln: It'll truly end when we destroy those seven clones of Orochi, Master Zhang Liao.

Nico: My thoughts exactly, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go. It's time to destroy Lord Fusion and make him pay for what he's done.

Lincoln: We're not going to let that monster destroy our world, and the same will go with the seven clones of Orochi, and it'll be another mess of The Church of Necrom that we've cleaned up.

We were off to Cartoon Network City. It was now on the South Side of Gotham Royal York.

* * *

We were in Cartoon Network City.

Me: Wow! So this is the great Cartoon Network City.

Nico: So cool! It's like all the great cartoons of Cartoon Network from over the course of 25 years have all come together.

Laney: This is amazing! Even though I never watch TV and read only books it's really awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

We saw all the buildings of the great shows all in one place. Including all the great Hanna-Barbara Cartoon Locations as well.

We were at Sector V's Treehouse.

Nuova Shenron: Good thinking. It's not like Fuse will know where we are.

Me: And he doesn't know WHO we are too.

Eli: Great.

Radioactive Man: What minions does Fuse have?

Me: He has Fuse Twins. They are the evil fusion counterparts of all the great Cartoon Network Stars. They are easily recognizable because they have green skin, dark hair and malevolent glowing red eyes and they look like those characters.

Fuse Eddy then appeared.

Me: Like that!

I fired a blast of energy and destroyed it.

Airi: Doesn't he have minions like Painsaws as well?

Me: Yes he does. But those are minor minors compared to the Fuse Twins.

We went into the Sector V Treehouse in the KND Briefing Room.

Numbuh 1: Been a while since we were here.

Numbuh 2: Yeah.

Gizmo: We need to find out if that barf brain's attacking in other parts of the city!

Numbuh 1: Good idea.

Numbuh 1 activated the satellite scan and found out that Fuse's planet is heading right for us and he is sending some of his minions to attack.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: We'll blow that planet out of the stars with the superlaser.

Kerchak: Or we can enter Planet Fusion to find Fuse there.

Nico: Why wait? He'll come to us.

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: Besides this is gonna be awesome to take down his minions and see more of the city.

Nico: (sighs) Guys, I have a confession to make.

Abis Mal: What's that?

Nico: I actually played Fusionfall in the past.

Me: Did you really?

Nico: Yep.

Me: All right!

Me and Nico High Five.

Me: Awesome game for both of us.

Nico: Yes it is. And I know how we can take him down too. We'll do Kerchak's decision.

Me: All right I lead my mission yesterday. Now it's your turn.

Nico: Fair enough.

Beelzemon: Let's get rid of some of Fuse's goons first.

We nodded.

Me: All right this is gonna be fun.

Nico: Lets head on out.

In the Endsville sector we saw lots of awesome people and more.

But then we saw Grim?

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Another me mon?

Nergal: Grim? Is that you?

Fusion Grim: (laughs evilly) No. Not really!

Mandy fired an energy blast and obliterated him.

Me: Nice shot Mandy.

Mandy: Thanks. One Bonehead is plenty for us.

Weather Vane: Hay Lin, you and Yost Spidey will probably get a chance to shine today.

Hay Lin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure will be!

We were over in the Peach Creek sector and it was amazing.

Me: The Peach Creek sector looks awesome.

Eddy: Wow! It's like we're home again.

Me: Yeah.

We then came to Fosters Home For Imaginary Friends.

Me: Wow! Foster's looks amazing too.

Bloo: It's good to see home here.

We saw what looked like a robotic version of Wilt!

Wilt: Is that me?

Burner Man: He looks like a robot.

Fusion Wilt: Sorry about that. But us Imaginary Fusions turn out to look WAY more different then the originals.

Nico fired an energy blast and destroyed it.

Me: One version of Wilt is plenty.

Eddy: Sockhead, don't you find it weird that your Fusion wasn't seen at Peach Creek?

Edd: I sure do Eddy.

Ed: Pass the mustard.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Nico: But it's amazing that all this is here.

We saw Titan's Tower, The Bagge Farm, Townsville, Orchid Bay, Samurai Jack's Palace, Johnny Bravo's house, A Haunted House that Scooby and Shaggy Know and more. We even saw Ben's house and more and it was awesome.

Nick Fury: (On a radio) Nick Fury to Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Maria: What is it, Fury?

Nick Fury: You must be wondering why you've only dealt with a few of the Fusions. It's because the rest are at the Helicarrier attacking us!

Nico: We're on our way!

We teleported over there!

We arrived and saw lots of Fusions!

Iron Man: Sorry for the wait, Hill. But now-

Maria Hill: Guys, don't worry about us! We'll take care of the Fusions here! You need to get to Planet Fusion and stop Fuse!

Nico: Sure! Lets take care of these guys first.

Nico fired beams of energy and destroyed the Fusions.

Nico: You Fusions are not taking over our world without a fight!

Fusion Blossom: Tell it to the Hand!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted her into dust.

Nick Fury: We'll handle the small fry! Go after their boss!

Nico: You got it! (Looks at Planet Fusion) Get ready Fuse. (EYES

GLOW RED) We're coming for you!

We were off to Planet Fusion!

We arrived.

Me: Wow! So this is Planet Fusion. Wicked planet.

Nico: Yeah.

Fusion Jack then appeared!

Fusion Jack: I will not let you harm my master!

Deker: You guys keep going. Me and Jack will handle him.

Me: Wait. Lets have the Brave 12 help too.

Jack: Just like old times.

Scotsman: Aye. It sure is.

Nico: Go for it.

We the Brave 12 and Deker went at Fusion Jack and slashed him all over and then my sword slashed his sword and shattered it into a million pieces and we slashed Fusion Jack in two and destroyed him!

Fu: That was awesome!

Jessie Bannon: Just like old times.

Then the fusions of Ben, Mojo, Double D, and Dexter appeared!

Double D: I was wondering where my Fusion self was hiding!

Energon Scorponok: At least he doesn't have your Iron Boy suit.

Fusion Double D: I don't need that pesky suit to kill all of you.

Linka: You give my awesome boyfriend and future husband a bad name!

Edd blushed and a sizzling sound was heard.

Fusion Ben: You want the boss?

Fusion Ben turned into Fusion Swampfire.

Fusion Swampfire: You'll have to get by the four of us!

Kaigan!

Onua: I know that Henshin cry anywhere!

Out came the Ghost Kamen Riders!

Takeru: Looks like we got here just in time!

Onua: You sure did!

Eli: Yeah!

Mojo: Me and Onua will help you all!

Takeru: Onua, I get. But why you as well?

Mojo: Nobody makes a knockoff of Mojo Jojo! (to Onua) Oh, and don't forget about your Kamen Rider form.

Onua: Oh I won't!

Onua activated his Eyecon!

JOHN HENRY!

Onua: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER MINE STAR!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Lets go!

We went to find Fuse.

We saw Lord Fuse on his throne!

Gluko: Entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at him and Fuse was wondering why Earth wasn't conquered yet. But then the spirits of the R.W.B.Y.J.N.P.R. then appeared and swirled around him and then smashed and punched him all over the place with incredible brutality! Then they converged and then…

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

A massive bunch of lightning strikes hit him all over and a Thunderbird cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: No one invades our planet without a fight!

Eli: Yeah! You will pay for your crimes Fuse!

Lord Fuse: So nice to see you again, Nico. And you as well J.D.

Nico: Fuse. You look ugly as ever.

Me: I'm amazed you know all about us in our world too.

Lord Fuse: And you're just as persistent. Just like when you defeated me the first time. But this is the real world, not a computer game. So, if you die here, you die forever.

Po Kong: Big talk for someone who's the same size as me.

Lord Fuse: Quite true Lady Po Kong.

Nico: Also we don't die that easily. We're immortal warriors.

Eli: Yeah!

Then Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Red X, Baron Mordo, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Control Freak and Skulker appeared.

Nico: Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Red X, Baron Mordo, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Control Freak and Skulker.

Drakkon: We had a little chat with Fusion Mandark and Vilgax.

Me: Really?

Myotismon: They're not gonna be talking anymore.

Nico: Wow!

Lord Fuse: At least I know that after your battles are done, Nico and his pesky friends will be weakened enough for me to finish them off.

Red X: Yeah, don't count on it, buddy.

Nico: Because after today you will be a forgotten memory.

Lythos: (to Nico) We heard you encountered Odaima.

Nico: We sure did.

Stratos: Did she give you any trouble?

Mya Edmundton: Nope because I ate her.

Stratos: Did you really?

Nico: Mya is a Hysteria Gene-slammer.

Mya Edmundton: Yep.

Dream Snatcher and Yokubarido appeared.

Nico: Yokubarido and Dream Snatcher?

Me: Oh I invited Dream Snatcher for the appearance of our newest ranger for Megaforce. (Winks at Nico.)

Nico: Ooh! And Yokubarido for round 2. Awesome!

Yokubarido: It sure is.

Dream Snatcher: Congrats on you Rangers getting a new member for your team.

Troy: Thanks. I want it to be awesome.

Me: You'll see who it is shortly.

Yokubarido: I hope you Rangers realize that sooner or later, there's going to be an Another Ranger for your Super Mega Mode.

Troy Burrows: And we'll be ready for that one.

Me: Yes we sure will.

Lola: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

## J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jonny, Jessie, Hadji, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Nico's rescue

Lord Drakkon was first.

Drakkon: (to me) You guys did good getting rid of Amity's mom on Nico's rescue. She had it coming.

Me: She sure did but you have Nico's Hysteria Gene-Slammer friend to thank for that. What she did was really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure was great like that.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome and cool too.

Spyro: It sure was awesome. Hysteria on the planet Aurelia pack one heck of a wallop for microscopic organisms.

Lord Drakkon: They sure do. Jonny how did it feel for you all to be back in Cartoon Network City?

Jonny Quest: It was really cool.

Hadji: It sure was my friends.

Jessie Bannon: Yeah we are happy to see home.

Me: Cartoon Network has been very popular for over 25 years and it is an awesome home for many of our favoritze childhood cartoons.

Lord Drakkon: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Me: You got it!

I activated my Eyecon.

SAINT GEORGE AND LORD DRAKKON!

Drakkon: Saint George, great leader and awesome knight.

Me: And the awesome thing is that Sir George is the same guy. For over 1700 years he has been a massively captivating hero.

Drakkon: That's true.

I activated my Ridewatch and got Drakkon's powers.

We fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Nico Chan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Cow, Chicken, Flem, Earl, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Us finding out more on Belos

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) I heard you found out more on Belos. It wasn't good, was it?

Nico: No it wasn't. We found out that he was much worse than what we first thought.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we found out that he has lived for almost 400 Years and wanted to enslave all of humanity and rule over everyone with an iron fist after he wipes out all the witches.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was terrible.

Sunburn: It sure was awful.

Myotismon: Wow! Now I'm really glad you guys all destroyed him less than a year ago.

Cow: We sure are.

Chicken: Yeah no kidding. He was a pure evil monster.

Flem: He sure was.

Earl: Yeah.

Vegeta: Thank goodness we all took him down.

Myotismon: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Nico activated his Eyecon.

ISABELLA THE SHE WOLF AND MYOTISMON!

Myotismon: Isabella the She Wolf? Wasn't she the ruler of France back in the 14th Century?

Nico: That's right. One of the most ruthless queens in all of the French Monarchy back in the 14th Century.

Myotismon: Wow.

Nico activated his Ridewatch and got more of Myotismon's powers.

They fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed him down.

---

Hunter, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X -

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Ireland. How was it?

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh it was most amazing ja. We took down Mrrungo-Mu A.K.A. The Enslaver from the Marvel Comics.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome.

Whirlwind: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Blossom: We sure did and it was really cool.

Bubbles: And we got to save a bunch of girls there too.

Buttercup: And they are awesome.

Red X: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Hunter activated his Eyecon.

JULIUS AND ETHEL ROSENBERG AND RED X!

Red X: Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, the First Spies in America's history to be executed.

Hunter: Ja und they were crafty back then too.

Hunter activated his Ride Watch and got Red X's powers.

They fired waves of X Bombs and rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

# Edd, Eddy, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Us meeting a Necroworld Banshee Gene-slammer

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) I heard you guys met a Necroworld Banshee Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Eli: Her name is Luna Anderson and she is a really awesome spirit awareness master.

Rarity: Oh she sure is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We found out a really powerful revelation from her.

Luna Anderson: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Luna, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Luna Anderson: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Luna, how did you defend Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily from the uncontrollable hatred and wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Luna Anderson: Oh, now that's one I'd never forget. One day, I was hanging out with Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily in The Loud House, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were also at home since they had a day off from work. But, then, our peaceful day came to an abrupt end when the front door was broken down, and we saw who it was that broke the door down: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but their eyes were red with insane rage and they also had weapons in their hands from knives to baseball bats, and they've said they've had enough of Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, along with their parents, even living, and they were going to kill them all, and once they're dead, they're going to leave a trail of death and destruction in their wake and kill everything and everyone in Royal Woods until there's no sign of life anywhere. I was enraged by the sheer evil coming from the five worse Loud siblings ever, I stood my ground and fired five blasts of darkness to disarm them and trap them inside spheres of darkness. Everyone hugged me and thanked me for what I just did in saving them. But, as for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, those five got the stiffest penalty: I sent the five of them straight to The Royal Woods jail for two weeks, and when they got home, they were sent to the basement in isolation cubes, along with being grounded for six months.

We cheered wildly for what Luna Anderson did to save Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Wow, that was really awesome, Luna.

Rita: We were eternally thankful for what she did to save us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that day.

Lynn Sr.: And she made the right call to put those five in jail for two weeks, and then, we send those five to the basement in isolation cubes for six months, along with being grounded for that same amount of time.

Lincoln: She stopped what could've been a horrible massacre, and for that, we're eternally thankful to her.

Luna Anderson: Just doing what had to be done.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Baron Mordo: My goodness! Good thing that Luna was able to stop them.

Gill Grunt: Yeah those Dark Sides of the Louds were pure evil!

Ed: My name here.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Edd: Yeah they sure were evil.

Baron Mordo: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Eli pulled out his Eyecon and activated it.

ALBUS DUMBLEDORE AND BARON MORDO!

Baron Mordo: Ah Dumbledore. Awesome choice.

Eli: Thanks.

Eli activated his Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of magic, energy, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Ebonwumon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Francesca, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - Irma's third mission

---

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) I heard today was Irma's third mission. How was it?

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh it was really amazing lad. They took down the Metal Solid Rex.

Applejack: Yeah that was so awesome too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Flashwing: I thought it was really cool.

Courage: It sure was.

Muriel: Yeah it was awesome too.

Eustace: Big deal.

Francesca: I thought it was cool too.

Lythos: It sure was. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon activated his Eyecon.

RENE JUST HAUY AND LYTHOS THE ROCK TITAN!

Lythos: René Just Haüy?

Ebonwumon: Oh she was the famous French Mineralogist that named the stone Dioptase back in the 18th Century.

Lythos: Very interesting!

Ebonwumon activated his Ridewatch and got Lythos's powers.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Baihumon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Johnny Bravo, Bunny, Suzie, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - Us destroying Rex

---

Stratos the Tornado Titan was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) Irma and the others did a good job destroying Metal Gear Rex. But it could come in handy in the future.

Baihumon: It sure will. That Metal Solid Rex will be useful to us as a mechsuit.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh it sure will be amazing!

Featherweight: We all think so too!

Sprocket: We all think it will be awesome too.

Johnny Bravo: Hyah! It sure will be awesome.

Bunny: Yeah it will!

Suzie: Yep it sure will.

Stratos: I agree. Lets do it!

Baihumon activated his Eyecon.

DR. AL BEDARD AND CARL RAMZY AND STRATOS!

Stratos: Dr. Al Bedard and Carl Ramzy?

Baihumon: They were inventors of the National Weather Service back in the 1970s that invented the TOtable Tornado Observatory and they were trying to get it into a tornado back then to launch sensors into it.

Stratos: Wow! That is amazing!

Baihumon then activated his Ridewatch and got all of Stratos's powers.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and lasers and smashed him down.

---

## Azulongmon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Otto, Larry, Tuddrussel, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Twilight's Bonding with Nate and Katie

---

Hydros the Ice Titan was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Twilight had a nice time bonding with Nate and Katie. She's earned it after everything.

Azulongmon: They sure did and that was awesome that they had a nice time. It was a date too.

Starlight Glimmer: We're really happy for them too. And they learned so much about Twilight's adventures and also learned about how to use magic.

Cozy Glow: That is really awesome and cool.

Hex: They had a lot of fun too.

Hydros: I'm glad they did and Tuddrussel we're glad you had a great time on that planet of Nachos and they are your favorite food.

Tuddrussel: They are one of them yes and me and Larry argue about food most of the time.

Larry 3000: Yes because you don't like most of my food you boob!

Otto: All right that's enough!

Tuddrussel: Sorry.

Hydros: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it1

Azulongmon activated his Eyecon.

FREDERIC TUDOR AND HYDROS!

Hydros: Frederic Tudor?

Azulongmon: He was the 19th Century inventor of the Ice Trade. He founded the Tudor Ice Company.

Hydros: Wow! That is amazing.

Azulongmon activated his Ridewatch and got Hydros's powers.

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones and ice and smashed him down.

## Zhuqiaomon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Dexter, Dee Dee, Monkey, Major Glory, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - Nate and Katie know magic now

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) Nate and Katie know magic now. I hope they put it to good use.

Zhuqiaomon: I know they will and it will be amazing to see how they do it.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure will. I think it's great that they both know magic.

Tornado Bolt: Now they can take down Yokai running around with it too.

Stealth Elf: That is gonna be so awesome too.

Dexter: I must agree with that as well and it will be amazing.

Dee Dee: It sure will.

Monkey Chittered in agreement.

Major Glory: And for the great of America it sure will be awesome.

Pyros: Yes it will. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon activated his Eyecon.

RICHARD FIEDLER AND PYROS!

Pyros: Richard Fiedler?

Zhuqiaomon: He was the inventor of the Flamethrower back in 1900.

Pyros: Wow! That's perfect for this.

Zhuqiaomon activated his ridewatch and got all of Pyros's powers.

They fired waves of fire and leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Nicole Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Finn, Jake, Princess Bubblegum, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - Cartoon Network City in our world now

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) Cartoon Network City's in our world now. And the next monster I summon is someone you're familiar with.

Control Freak summoned RIDLEY X from Metroid Fusion!

Nicole Knudson: WOW! Ridley X from Metroid Fusion! Awesome choice there.

Control Freak: Yep.

Nicole Knudson: And yes it sure is awesome that Cartoon Network City is now in our world. For over 25 years Cartoon Network has been giving us awesome cartoons that have been part of many of our youths for generations to come.

Princess Luna: It sure is awesome and now we have the city that has ALL The awesome cartoon stars from over the years.

Moondust: Yeah that is awesome. From 1957 on up. So awesome!

Control Freak: Wow! So we have 65+ years of cartoons with us. That is so cool!

Snowdrop: It sure is!

Gari: Yeah it is!

Blackout: So awesome and amazing.

Finn: And it's great that we're now in Gotham Royal York.

Jake: Yeah it is! We're going to love having all the great cartoons with us too.

Princess Bubblegum: Yes it is gonna be awesome.

Nicole Knudson: Yep and many of the cartoons in Cartoon Network City are all those that I've known since I was a little girl. Brings back so many memories.

Control Freak: Good times. Lets do it!

She activated her Eyecon.

MEL FISHER AND CONTROL FREAK!

Control Freak: Mel Fisher?

Nicole: He was one of the greatest treasure hunters of all time and he was known for finding the 1622 wreck of the Nuestra Señora de Atocha in Florida waters.

Control Freak: Wow! That is awesome!

Nicole: Yep and he is one of my heroes that lead me to become a treasure hunter myself.

Control Freak: Very amazing.

Nicole activated her Ridewatch and got his powers.

Nicole: You might know these guys.

Nicole summoned Kraid, Phantoon, Draygon and Ridley from Super Metroid!

Control Freak: Wow! The bosses of Super Metroid! Very awesome!

They fired waves of energy, darkness and elements and smashed him down.

## Aqua, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Scotsman, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - So many cartoons uniting together against Fuse

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) It's awesome how so many cartoons are uniting together against Fuse. He doesn't stand a chance.

Aqua: No he doesn't and there is massive strength in numbers. But you know what this entire world reminds me of?

Skulker: What is it?

Aqua: It reminds me of the Ultraviolet Lantern Corps and how Umbrax their home planet was going to absorb Earth like in the comic books. Lincoln showed that to me.

Princess Celestia: That is really amazing and scary. And also coincidental.

Amber Morning: It sure is! Very cool though.

Spotlight: And the neat part is that Nico played Fusionfall Years ago and that is awesome.

Samurai Jack: It sure was amazing that he knows that game.

Ashi: Too bad I wasn't introduced into it. But that is really awesome.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye. But that is amazing now.

Skulker: It sure is. Lets do it!

She activated her Eyecon.

YUWEN YONG AND SKULKER!

Aqua: Yuwen Yong of Northern Zhou was the inventor of Shogi in

Japan back in the Zhou Era of Japan from 1046 to 256 BC.

Skulker: Wow! That is interesting and neat.

Aqua activated her Ridewatch and got Skulker's powers.

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

## Megaforce Rangers, Me, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dream Snatcher

---

Dream Snatcher was next.

Dream Snatcher: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Me: It sure will. Lets do it guys!

Lilith: I'm ready!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed and Lilith turned into the new Megaforce Green Ranger!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE MERMAID! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Wow! Lilith you look great!

Lilith: This is incredible!

Lily: It sure is! You look awesome as Megaforce Green.

Nico: Yep. And it's to honor the fallen Japanese Gosei Green.

C.C.: He will never be forgotten.

Nunnally: No he sure won't.

Nico: Lets have a moment of silence for him.

The rangers took off their helmets and we put our hands on our chests and Dream Snatcher did the same.

When it was done we were ready.

Nico: Lets do it!

Lilith: Lets!

She had a blaster ready and fired at him and blasted Dream Snatcher all over.

Troy Burrows: Lets bring them together!

They brought their weapons together and formed the MEGAFORCE BLASTER 2.0! It had a larger tail for both Sea Powers.

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

It was charged up!

Nico: YEAH! FIRE!

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC ULTRA SUPERBLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Dream Snatcher and he flew into the air and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Me and Nico: Dream Snatcher you have Failed this City!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win!

Lilith: This was so awesome!

Eli: You are going to make an awesome Green Megaforce Ranger.

Lilith: I sure am.

Troy: Welcome to the team Lilith.

Super Megaforce Rangers, Me, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Yokubarido

Yokubarido was next.

Yokubarido: Wow! That was awesome! Lilith did great as her first time as a Green Megaforce Ranger,

Nico: She sure did! Not bad for her first time.

Lilith: It sure was awesome.

Me: Well as a bonus for Super Megaforce she has another form too.

Nico: Wow! This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened Yokubarido's safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Lord Fuse and The Fusions, they're greatswords with the anti-Lord Fuse etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

Lilith used a Black Super Megaforce Ranger Key and she transformed with them!

Troy Burrows: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia Moran: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Super Megaforce Black is perfect for this one. I figured that if the Basic Megaforce forms can have a black one then so can Super Megaforce.

Lilith: This is awesome!

Me: Yep and you now have 46+ Years of rangers and 50+ Years of Kamen Riders at your command.

Lilith: Wow! But I don't have any keys for them.

Me: That's why I had Lisa make this.

I pulled out a special Ridewatch she made that had all the symbols of 46+ Years of Power Rangers and Super Sentai Teams and even Kamen Riders from 1971 to 2021.

Lilith: Cool! My own Ridewatch!

Me: This is a special Ridewatch that is imbued with all the powers of all the Power Rangers, Super Sentai and Kamen Riders.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

I gave it to Lilith along with a device that lets her transform into them.

Lilith: Awesome! Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime. Just press the button on it and put in on the device and say the name of the ranger, sentai or Kamen Rider you want to turn into and you will turn into a brand new member of that team never seen before. Same teams but a different ranger. You can test it out when we face Lord Fuse.

Nico: Yep. Lets get him!

Megaforce Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLAST!

They fired a massive barrage of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and Yokubarido exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: All right!

Me and Nico: Yokubarido you have failed this city!

Lilith: Wow! That was so awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

Noah Carver: Awesome job as a Super Megaforce Ranger, Lilith!

---

POW!

They smashed and pulverized the Fusions all over.

Takeru: (takes out Eyecon) Our lives are burning bright!

Onua: And they will be awesome!

Mojo: YES THEY WILL!

Takeru activated his Eyecon for Thomas Edison the Great 19th Century Inventor and Onua activated his Eyecon for William Mcreavy the Inventor of the Jackhammer and they fired waves of energy and obliterated the fusions!

Onua: YEAH!

Takeru: Nice job bro!

Mojo: Well, that was enjoyable. What do you guys want to do now?

Onua: Lets go help the team out.

Takeru: Good idea.

Makoto: Lets go!

They went to help us.

We regrouped.

Me: It's time to get 65+ Years of Cartoon payback on you Fuse!

Nico: Yeah! You aren't taking our world without a fight!

Gia: I hope I don't get goo on my clothes.

Nico: We won't let that happen Gia.

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Nico: And it's going to hurt!

Troy: Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN MASTERS!

They turned into the Donbrothers!

Lilith: Lets see here.

She activated her Ridewatch!

Lilith: DRAGON BLITZKRIEG! CHANGEJORMUNGANDR!

She turned into a Purple Changeman Ranger for Jormungandr the World Serpent from Norse Myth!

Nico: WOW! That is awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Lilith: So awesome!

Troy: Boy that is awesome!

Eli: Yeah it is.

We pulled out our Zenkai and Kamen Rider Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and the Build, Drive, Zi-O, Decade, Kabuto, Faiz and Fourze Kamen Riders!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Hiiryu: Wow Lilith you look awesome as one of us!

Lilith: Thanks Hiiryu!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at Fuse and fired waves of energy and elements and more and blasted and smashed him all over the place.

Nate Adams: Take this!

Nate and Katie fired laser blasts of magic and blasted Fuse all over!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow that was great!

Lilith: JORMUNGANDR POWER!

She flared up a purple aura in the shape of Jormungandr the World Serpent in Norse Myth and fired a massive blast of water and drenched Fuse all over.

Maxxor, Rothar, and Titanix blasted and smashed Fuse all over.

Simon Petrikov, Tidal Wave, Jake and Rollbar used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Simon and Jake's powers, Tidal Wave's laser cannons and Rollbar's agility and weapons 100-fold.

Simon Petrikov and Tidal Wave: MAGIC LASER TSUNAMI!

Jake and Rollbar: DOG POWER SPEED!

Kurama the 9-Tails and Deker: INFERNO SAMURAI BLADES!

Gyuki the 8-Tails and Abis Mal: LIGHTNING DESERT BURST!

Chomei the 7-Tails and Nergal: WIND FURY THUNDERSTRIKE!

Saiken the 6-Tails and Motor Ed: SOAP POISON SHOT!

Kokuo the 5-Tails and Mojo Jojo: STEAM OF SCORCHING PAIN!

Son Goku the 4-Tails and Po Kong: LAVA MOUNTAIN ERUPTION!

Isobu the 3-Tails and Radioactive Man: TSUNAMI OF MASSIVE PAIN!

Matatabi the 2-Tails and Gizmo: BLUE FIRE WRAITH STORM!

Shukaku the 1-Tail and Private HIVE: SANDS OF FURY FORCE!

Progenitor of Chakra and White Lightning: 1,000 YEARS OF FURIOUS POWER!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP SUPER SHOT!

They fired massive waves of elements and energy.

Mya Edmundton, Cartoon Network Stars, Twilight Sparkle and Me: CARTOON LOVE ULTRA SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CARTOON NETWORK ELEMENT STYLE: DEXTER'S LABORATORY!

R. Mika: CARTOON NETWORK LIGHT STYLE: JOHNNY BRAVO!

Menat: CARTOON NETWORK STAR STYLE: COW AND CHICKEN!

Entrapta: CARTOON NETWORK LIGHTNING STYLE: THE POWERPUFF GIRLS!

Perfuma: CARTOON NETWORK NATURE STYLE: MIKE, LU & OG!

Frosta: CARTOON NETWORK ICE STYLE: ED EDD N EDDY!

Girl Jordan: CARTOON NETWORK SOLAR STYLE: FOSTER'S HOME FOR IMAGINARY FRIENDS!

Peni Parker: CARTOON NETWORK WEB STYLE: SHEEP IN THE BIG CITY!

Chronoa: CARTOON NETWORK TIME STYLE: TIME SQUAD!

Rachel Alucard: CARTOON NETWORK DARK STYLE: THE GRIM ADVENTURES OF BILLY AND MANDY!

Noel Vermillion: CARTOON NETWORK WATER STYLE: CODENAME: KIDS NEXT DOOR!

Mollie: CARTOON NETWORK LIGHTNING STYLE: SAMURAI JACK!

Batch: CARTOON NETWORK LIGHTNING STYLE: MEGAS XLR!

Gluko: CARTOON NETWORK DARK STYLE: THE LIFE AND TIMES OF JUNIPER LEE!

Kei: CARTOON NETWORK FIRE STYLE: BEN 10!

Twilight Sparkle: CARTOON NETWORK MAGIC STYLE: ADVENTURE TIME!

Yuri: CARTOON NETWORK WATER STYLE: GENERATOR REX!

Ruby Rose: CARTOON NETWORK ROSE STYLE: WHATEVER HAPPENED TO ROBOT JONES!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said cartoons from over the years!

Lincoln and his harem: CARTOON NETWORK FINAL SMASH: CARTOON BLASTER!

They fired a massive laser at Lord Fuse and the blasts all hit him and he was obliterated him in an instant!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like we're not done yet, and here they come now.

Suddenly, seven figures came out, and they were the seven clones of The Serpent King, Orochi, in his first form, but they have different color schemes.

Lincoln: As I thought, the seven clones of The Serpent King, Orochi. Now, all we need to do is slay these seven, and then, this chaos will finally be brought to an end for good.

Autumn Bellamira: And that's what we're going to do, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Autumn Bellamira's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with darkness, monsters of nightmares, and fiends, she unholstered Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror's sword and massive Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached the seven clones of Orochi, she left red and black energy, darkness, monsters of nightmares, and fiends with

every step.

Autumn Bellamira: You seven clones of Orochi are nothing more than harbingers of destruction and the last remnants of a forgotten memory, and now, I will see to it that this nightmare is brought to an end here and now.

Suddenly, Autumn Bellamira was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black energy with darkness, monsters of nightmares, and fiends surrounding it, there's Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Autumn Bellamira was emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Autumn Bellamira grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon red eyes and a red and black energy aura with darkness, monsters of nightmares, and fiends surrounding her, she has Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror and with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fiend earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its clawed hands, she also has Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror with red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its clawed hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Autumn Bellamira has on a black sleeveless vest, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with darkness, monsters of nightmares, and fiends on the coattails, and on the back is Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Autumn Bellamira felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large black feathers have red tips on the feathers. Autumn Bellamira has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Autumn Bellamira's Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror's sword, Sword of The Goths of Darkness, and massive Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror-themed greatsword began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and black energy, darkness, monsters of nightmares, and fiends, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror's Bloody Greatsword of Dark Fiend Horrific Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of The Goths of Darkness and Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large horned skulls for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large horned skulls with red gems in the eye sockets and on the bottom of the skulls is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror that said, "Autumn Bellamira, Gene-Slammer of Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror, Goth Girl of Michigan, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Expert on Horror Novels and Horror Movies, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Fiends, and Monsters of Nightmares"

秋のベラミラ、大魔王皇帝のジーンスラマー、ホラーの最初の主、ミシガンのゴスガール、闇のゴスのメンバー、ホラー小説とホラー映画の専門家、愛するガーディアンエンジェルとリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、スレイヤー邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダークアーツ、オカルト、フィーンド、そして悪夢のモンスター

Autumn Bellamira has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCHFIEND DARKNESS HORROR EMPEROR ANGEL OF ARCHFIEND JUSTICE AND DARKNESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Autumn Bellamira's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the seven clones of Orochi saw it, one of them tried to blast her, but she dodged it, and another tried to kill her with his scythe, but she ducked and dodged it, and she fired seven powerful red and black energy blasts with darkness, fiends, and monsters of nightmares at the seven clones of Orochi, and they were hit and it caused them to back away.

Nico: Whoa, Autumn Bellamira's transformed, awesome.

Me: You said it, and now, the battle that decides the fate of the world and The Serpent King is about to begin.

Lincoln: Wow, Autumn, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Autumn Bellamira: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Archfiend Horror Emperor and Divine Dark Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this Serpent King nightmare for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Autumn.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Autumn Bellamira.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put an end to this mad cycle of Serpent Kings once and for all.**

WARRIORS OROCHI 2 OST: Decisive Battle

Autumn Bellamira and Lincoln went after the seven incarnations of

Orochi, who tried to attack them, but they dodged the attacks, and Autumn Bellamira and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Fiends, and Angels at the seven incarnations of Orochi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, they attacked the seven incarnations with their massive greatswords, leaving painful scars on them and showing them no mercy. Autumn created an army of archfiend warriors and sent them at the seven incarnations, and they attacked with relentless fury, and they disappeared into darkness. Then, Lincoln and Autumn Bellamira fired seven powerful blasts of energy at the seven incarnations of Orochi, and they explode with incredible power, killing the seven incarnations of Orochi and banishing them to The Black Gates forever and cleaning up another mess of The Church of Necrom.

Nico: Yes, the seven incarnations of The Serpent King are gone for good.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Autumn Bellamira did to the seven incarnations of Orochi as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Autumn Bellamira's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Autumn Bellamira: And now, this whole Serpent King nightmare has been brought to an end for good. Thanks for helping me take down the seven incarnations of Orochi once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Autumn.

Suddenly, Autumn Bellamira wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Autumn Bellamira's face, they kissed passionately as Autumn Bellamira's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel, and Archfiend Emperor, First Lord of Horror flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and monsters of nightmares and fiends howling as their howls pierced the skies and a red moon shined down behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one spooky display.

Me: You said it. Think she can help out with this year's Halloween?

Eli: That'll be a yes.

Lincoln: You bet she will, and now, we've finally put an end to this whole Serpent King nightmare once and for all.

Yinglong: Yes, and now, it's finally over at last.

Lori: Yes, it is, Yinglong.

Me: Orochi's finally gone for good, and the same goes for Da Ji, Kiyomori Taira, Kyūbi, and Hundun, and we've brought an end to the five biggest threats to humans and Mystics.

Fu Xi: That's correct, J.D., but the memories of what Orochi and his minions have done will still be with us for eternity.

Taigong Wang: Orochi's crimes were that great that not even the peace of death could free him from it, but you finally put an end to this nightmare for good by purifying Yinglong of the darkness that'd turned him into Orochi, and destroyed the seven incarnations of The Serpent King for good.

Nico: And in the process, we saved the world from yet another destructive threat.

Me: Yep.

We teleported back to Earth.

Nico: Fu charge Superlaser up and fire.

Fu: Roger that. Commence Primary Ignition.

She pressed 2 buttons and pulled a lever and pressed a button and it fired a powerful blast of energy and the blast hit Planet Fusion and it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The entirety of Planet Fusion was completely destroyed and reduced to nothing!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: That's it for the Fusions.

Me: And the Universe is now safe from them.

Stratos: I can see why you had a hard time with him before, Nico.

Nico: And now, you see why.

Me: But this was so awesome!

Irma: We didn't even need to rebuild Metal Gear Rex for this.

Nico: No we sure didn't.

Hydros: There will be other opportunities.

Me: Yeah but this was awesome! 65+ Years of Cartoons coming together to help us take down Fuse.

Pyros: (to the Ghost team) You guys helped as well.

Takeru: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time for it. We'll see you in August.

Makoto: Will do.

Luna Anderson: I'm going to love it here with you guys

Mya Edmundton: Same with me.

Control Freak: You girls won't regret it.

Me: No you won't.

Twilight: Let's go home. And then, I'll show you the souvenirs me and Nate got earlier.

Skulker: We can't wait to see them.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah but great job today everyone.

Ben: This was awesome though. (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this one and it was so awesome taking down the aliens of Fusionfall.

Nico: It sure was. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep later on.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yang, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to Holland in the Netherlands to see the awesome dogfighting competition called ACES and we're going to face The Black Baron and no this is not Penelope in Disguise like she was in the game. But it's really THE REAL THING! And he'll be in the Masters of Evil. Also Pyrrha Nikos is going to come with us and she is going to face Cinder Fall who has broken out of prison to get revenge! Now is the time for us to make sure she stays dead forever. Also she is going to explode in power like how Gohan did against Cell and she is going to make that heartless monster pay for what she did to her when she killed her on Remnant. And we're also going to face Another Super Megaforce Red! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Las Vegas, Nevada, and Lincoln and his group are not only going to win big in the casinos there, but they're also going to destroy one of the enemies of The Punisher, The Russian, who's on the rampage. And we're going to send him to the Masters of Evil Prison. And they're going to meet a Blizzard Princess Gene-Slammer named Lina Kuznetsova, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Russia, she was born with cosmic cryokinesis, which earned her the moniker, "The Snow Princess of Russia", and she has a lot of knowledge of Russia's long history. She's protected and defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, from Chandler and his goons at school, and she hated it when Lincoln was given a hard time by Principal Huggins before the restaurant incident. The next chapter is gonna be a non-combat chapter and we're going to have fun on this one as we have fun with Daffy Duck and make him go nuts in the awesome cartoon Duck Amuck. This is gonna be funny.

See you all tomorrow.

# DUCK AMUCK LHR STYLE

This chapter is a parody of the Looney Tunes Cartoon Duck Amuck

---

Walking through the beautiful meadows of Holland in the Netherlands was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yang, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for the awesome dogfighting competition called ACES. We were really excited to see World War I style Airplanes battle it out.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome to see.

Me: Boy it sure is! I'm really looking forward to this rescue.

Camie: So what is ACES?

Me: It's a World War I Airplane Dogfighting Competition. You know like with what the planes were like back in World War I.

Camie: Wow! I think Penelope told us about something like this.

Me: Right. She was in disguise for this and it was awesome.

Arrietty: This will be something very fun.

Yang: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Yang.

Yang: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome to go with you on a rescue like this.

Qin: You'll have a lot of fun on this one.

Yang: I just wish Ruby could be here too.

Pyrrha: You can tell her all about it when we get back Yang.

Yang: Sure.

Me: Maybe you and Ruby can come with next time.

Yang: I would like that.

Nico: Yang, whether you and Ruby are related by blood or not, you two will always be sisters.

Yang: Thanks Nico. That means a lot.

Laney: You and Ruby have both been through so much and that brought you guys closer together than ever.

Yang: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Not to mention that your family's back together. And yes, we ARE talking about your mom as well.

Yang: That's true. I'm so happy I have my mom too but also so is Ruby with Aunt Summer.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: And as a bonus I gave you your arm back.

Camie: What happened to her arm?

Me: She had it slashed off in a Grimm attack.

Camie: Ouch!

Eli: Yikes!

Me: And it was awesome meeting Ruby and friends after the War with the Royal Defenders.

Tsuyu: Wow!

Nico: Sorry you guys had to learn about my past with fighting Fuse.

Yang: It's all right Nico. But at least you can learn from your past to make sure it doesn't happen again.

Qin: That's true Yang.

May: I agree Qin.

Nico: But those days of fighting Fuse online were the best ones of my life.

Me: That was really fun.

Eli: We're glad you had so much fun.

Sirius: Yeah and the best part is now we have the entirety of the Cartoon Network City and world with us now.

Lana: We sure do and it's on the South Side of the city.

Nico: That is true. I'm so excited to see more of our favorite Cartoons home.

Yang: Boy me too. I think it's so awesome that we have it with us now.

Lola: It sure is. So awesome.

Nicole: I agree there. But that is so awesome that you battled Fuse before Nico.

Nico: It sure is. Good thing Fuse couldn't make Fusions of us.

Me: Thank goodness for that.

Eli: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Lola: Yeah that would be scary to see.

Qin: No kidding.

Pyrrha: That would be like something out of your worst nightmares.

Crag: Boy it sure would be scary.

Slab: No kidding guys.

Laney: By the way Pyrrha, I take it you heard about Cinder Fall escaping from prison?

Pyrrha: I sure did. And it'll be awesome taking her down.

Camie: How come you hate her so much?

Me: Because she killed her on Remnant and Pyrrha is going to return the favor by banishing her to the Black Gates.

Camie: Oh man!

Ochaco: That's terrible! Man she must have one nasty grudge against her for that.

Eli: That is a total understatement.

Himiko: Boy I don't blame you one bit Pyrrha.

Pyrrha: I know.

Nico: Let's keep an eye out for trouble. Pyrrha, if Cinder Fall shows up, take her out. It'll keep her off us while we're fighting the next Another Ranger.

Pyrrha: With pleasure. I actually feel the power growing inside me. I am going to transform soon.

Laney: This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: Yeah!

We arrived and we saw the competition in full swing! We saw World

War I biplanes really going at each other. We saw planes from Ecuador, Korea, Canada, Portugal, Belgium, Netherlands, Germany, Iceland, France and even places like Lithuania, Russia, Estonia, Latvia and Belarus.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Look at those airplanes.

Eli: This is incredible!

Camie: Wow so awesome!

Tsuyu: Wow! It feels like we're in the middle of World War I.

Me: It sure does feel like it. The dogfights of World War I have always been my favorite thing to read about from back in those days over 100 years ago,

Rainbow Dash: This is really awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is my kind of competition!

Nico: Hey, Rainbow Dash. Maybe you should join in.

Rainbow Dash: That would be so awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: That sure would. But I think we're too young to enter.

Me: She's right. This contest has very strict age requirements. You have to be 21 to enter.

Nico: Wow. I didn't know that.

Sunset Shimmer: But it's really awesome that we're seeing a contest like this.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Dammit! It would've made things interesting!

Me: Yeah it sure would have been awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah!

Me: But maybe I can pull some strings in the future and get us in. We all are really awesome pilots.

Nico: That's true.

Me: Also this is where said competition is Headquartered and we're right in front of the main building.

Nico: Oh that's convenient.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. Nate and Katie would love to watch us fly in this.

Nico: They sure would.

We went into the main lodge of the competition and we saw hundreds of pilots from all over the world.

Me: Wow! Look at all the pilots.

Nico: There are hundreds of them!

Nicole: Yeah! And many of them are all from countries that were fought in World War I.

Camie: That is so cool.

Himiko: What countries fought in World War I back then?

Me: For the Allies it was, France, British Empire, United Kingdom, Canada, Australia, India, Ceylon, New Zealand, Newfoundland, South Africa, Russia, Japan, Montenegro Italy, United States, Serbia, India, New Zealand, Canada, Australia, Belgium, Montenegro, Luxembourg, Asir, Nejd and Hasa, Portugal, Hejaz, Romania, Greece, China, Thailand Siam, Brazil, Iroquois Confederacy and Armenia and for the Central Powers we were facing the German Empire, Austria-Hungary, Ottoman Empire and Bulgaria.

Nico: Wow!

Himiko: Lots of countries back then.

Lola: Yeah but not NEARLY as many as there were back in World War II.

Laney: Now that was a dangerous one.

Nico: The United States didn't exist back then.

Me: Yep. But that's because we didn't have all 50 States back then. It was from Delaware thru Arizona back then.

Nico: Yep. And Alaska and Hawaii weren't official until 1959.

Laney: Yep.

We walked around and saw lots of people from all over the world talking.

Me: Wow! This is so awesome.

Nico: Eli, sense for any sign of Cinder Fall.

Eli: Okay.

Eli sensed for anything out of the ordinary and he found Cinder Fall hiding in a windmill.

Eli: Shes hiding in a windmill about 300 yards from us.

Nico: Wow. Then lets go.

Me: Wait I want to register Rainbow Dash in this.

I went to the front desk.

Me: Guten tag my good sir.

Man: (Dutch accent) Ah the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Welcome.

Me: Thank you. My friend Rainbow Dash here would like to join the competition if that is possible.

Rainbow Dash smiled.

Me: Believe me she is more than qualified. You should see what we can do.

I pulled out a photo album of many of our awesome piloting adventures with Starfighters and showed them what we were capable of in the sky and in the stars.

Man: Ja I've heard and seen many of your amazing adventures in the sky and in the stars with all this. You are most amazing.

Me: We get that a lot not to toot our own horn. Also Rainbow Dash is a great flyer for Cloudsdale and Equestria. She's a member of the Wonderbolts.

Rainbow Dash: Yep.

Man: All right. We'll gladly pull some strings and let her fly. But just this one time. She can start when you guys bring in a plane tomorrow.

Me: Great!

Nico: Now, to find that Cinderella knock off.

Me: Lets go!

We went to find Cinder Fall.

Lincoln: Also Catherine Hoshi is gonna have The Black Baron as her archenemy. Hope that's all right?

Me: It's perfect.

We went to the middle of the field and the competition was raging above us.

Me: Wow! Look at them go!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be awesome!

Lana: I know someone that has a plane for us to restore and modify for you Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Eli: Windmill dead ahead.

Me: I got this.

I fired an energy blast and it hit a hay bale by it and it bursted into a fiery explosion and out came CINDER FALL!

---

Cinder Fall is the secondary antagonist of the American animated web series RWBY. She was the leader of a now-disbanded group of anarchists seeking to cause chaos in the world of Remnant. Her associates have included her former subordinates Mercury Black and Emerald Sustrai, her reluctant temporary partner Neopolitan, the criminal mastermind Roman Torchwick and Adam Taurus, the leader of the Vale sect of the White Fang. She became the Fall Maiden at the end of Volume 3.

At the end of Volume 3, it is revealed that she is a member of an enigmatic organization with malicious goals led by their immortal figurehead Salem.

She is voiced by Jessica Nigri.

Most of Cinder Fall's past is still unknown, though she claims she was from Mistral, and had a very miserable childhood. At some point she met and became affiliated with Salem and began working with her group to complete her goals. Cinder soon began recruiting people to help assist in her plans.

She first recruits Emerald Sustrai, who at the time was a petty thief, after seeing her use her Semblance to steal a ring. Cinder promises Emerald that she'll never have to starve or steal again for the rest of her life.

Cinder later attempted to enlist the skilled assassin Marcus Black, but when she arrived at his home in the mountains, his son Mercury Black is revealed to have killed him in a fight. Seeing he possessed as much skill as his father, Cinder instead recruits him into her faction. At Mercury's suggestion, Cinder approaches and recruits Roman Torchwick, a notorious criminal in Vale.

Cinder, Emerald and Mercury then arrange a meeting with Adam Taurus, leader of the Vale sect of the White Fang, in an attempt to recruit him and his group as well. Despite their mutual goals, Adam turns down their offer, refusing to sacrifice his men for a 'human' cause, and orders them to leave.

Cinder and her team later plan an attack on Amber, the current Fall Maiden, in an attempt to steal her power. After a fierce battle, Amber is defeated, and Cinder uses a mysterious glove to absorb the Fall Maiden's powers. However, Cinder is interrupted by Qrow Branwen, who severs the connection before the process is complete; causing Cinder to only steal half of the power instead. Cinder and her associates then flee the area and report back to Salem. Cinder tells Salem the power has given her a feeling of emptiness and hunger, however she also admits that she finds it enjoyable nonetheless, and promises to retrieve the rest of the Fall Maiden's power.

Cinder, Emerald and Mercury soon return to the White Fang campground and slaughter everyone there except for Adam and his Lieutenant. Cinder then gets Adam and the White Fang's support with the threat of violence, as well as an offering of Dust along with large amounts of money to further fund the group.

Volume 1

In "Ruby Rose", Cinder is seen piloting the Bullhead that serves as a getaway vehicle for Roman Torchwickfollowing the attempted robbery of the Dust shop, From Dust Till Dawn. Shortly after Roman gets onto the ship to escape Ruby Rose, Glynda Goodwitch appears and attacks the ship. Roman tells Cinder that a Huntress has appeared and Cinder quickly jumps out of the pilot's chair to confront Glynda in battle. Despite Glynda's best efforts, Cinder and Roman make a successful escape.

In "Black and White", Cinder appears at Roman's hideout with Emerald and Mercury to reprimand Roman for his recent failure at the docks. Roman complains about having to work with the "mutts" from the White Fang, but Cinder tells him to continue working with them nonetheless; stating she and her associate have "big plans" for him.

Volume 2

In "Best Day Ever", when Mercury and Emerald return to Roman's hideout, Roman comments that Cinder "sent the kids again" and quickly figures out they killed Tukson, a Faunus Cinder had told him to eliminate. This upsets Roman, but just as he is about to threaten the two, Cinder appears, causing Roman to back down.

Cinder then precedes to berate both Roman and her associates; Roman for not completing his mission like she had asked and her associates for going against her orders to keep their hands clean while in Vale. Emerald tried to apologize by saying that she didn't think it was a bad idea, but Cinder coldly informs her it isn't part her job to think just to only to do as she is told, as Emerald responds with an understanding "Yes Ma'am." Cinder then turns her attention to Roman and asks why his mission wasn't completed, but he just motions to all the Dust he has been busy collecting.

Roman then asks for more information on the "grand master plan" so as to make his next string of robberies easier, but Cinder intimidates him into dropping the subject. She does, however, inform Roman that the first phase of the plan is over and he will no longer need to collect any more Dust, as they are now entering the second phase of the plan. Before she leaves, she tells Roman to have the White Fang move all the Dust to a new location that she will inform him of later that night.

In "Welcome to Beacon", Cinder is seen alongside Mercury and Emerald within Beacon Academy, having infiltrated the school posing as students. The latter bumps into Ruby and Cinder informs her that the three are visiting from Haven Academy. Ruby then redirects them to where they are supposed to go, with Cinder thanking her and the trio walk away to set their plans into motion.

In "Extracurricular", Cinder is seen talking to Mercury and Emerald about Pyrrha Nikos to which the two point out Pyrrha generally only uses her Semblance to a small degree to keep it overall hidden from others in combat. Mercury then says that Cinder could easily take her on, but Cinder responds that she doesn't want to simply overpower the enemy, but to take their power away from them. Cinder then orders Emerald to add Pyrrha to an unknown list. When Mercury says that he's tired of waiting, Cinder simply responds that they have a fun weekend ahead of them.

In "Dance Dance Infiltration", Cinder uses the distraction of everyone being in the ballroom to sneak into the Cross Continental Transmit Tower. After quickly overcoming all the Atlas Soldiers guarding the facility and then proceeding to upload a mysterious black queen chess-piece into the Tower's systems, Cinder is interrupted by Ruby causing the two to have a brief fight until General Ironwood arrives. Cinder uses this distraction to escape thus leaving Ruby alone. Cinder then quickly returns to the academy, transforming her fighting gear into a ballgown as she does so and thus evading Ironwood's troops by vanishing into the crowd. Cinder then has a dance with Mercury and tells him that once they have completed their mission at Beacon, the authorities will still be trying to figure out the situation.

In "Breach", Cinder is seen with Mercury and Emerald at the school, shortly before appearing at the battleground where Cinder signals the two to confront the incoming Grimm. Shortly after this fight, they all are seen overlooking the city as Cinder remarks the day had worked out perfectly. Once Mercury brings up the fact they lost many Faunus' within the caves, he wonders if the White Fang will be willing to still listen to them, however Adam Taurus suddenly appears and reassures the group that the White Fang will listen to him.

## Volume 3

In "Round One", Cinder is fighting with Mercury, Emerald and Neopolitan in the tournament as a team. They performed well in their first match and sent Emerald and Mercury to the second round. Cinder then joins Emerald and Mercury in the stands before watching Team JNPR and Team BRNZ fight. Cinder goes as far as saying that even if you know how a fight ends that it'll still be fun to watch.

In "It's Brawl in the Family", she learns that Qrow Branwen is at Beacon but ultimately decides that he is not a large enough threat to warrant changing in her plans in anyway. Cinder then uploads a virus into Ironwood's networks allowing to hack the tournament randomizer to match Mercury and Emerald against Coco Adel and Yatsuhashi Daichi of Team CFVY. As her partner fights Cinder decides to enjoy the show.

In "Never Miss a Beat", after gaining access to Ironwood's information privileges, Cinder looks through his files and finds blueprints revealing Penny's robotic nature. With this Cinder starts to formulate a plan to further cause distrust in the local government so she can destroy the kingdom.

In "Beginning of the End", Cinder leaves before Yang and Mercury even start their match to disguise herself as a paramedic after their plan to frame Yang is initiated. Cinder along with Neopolitan, whisk Mercury and Emerald away in an Air Bus to an unknown location, instructing Mercury to keep himself hidden so as to not jeopardize their plan, as she continues to rig the next series of rounds to further her plans.

In "PvP", after Pyrrha accidentally destroys Penny, Cinder commences her attack on Beacon by hijacking the tournament broadcast and giving a speech that reaches across Remnant about how the governments are keeping the citizens in the dark about what's going on while making it look like they are attacking the kingdom.

In "Battle of Beacon", Cinder is seen standing on the rooftop along with Emerald and Mercury, where she instructs the latter to film the Atlesian Knight-200s. When Emerald expresses remorse at the chaos, Cinder admires the downfall of Beacon. Once Pyrrha follows Ozpin inside the CCT, Cinder's eyes glow as she notices them, intent on following them and obtaining all of the Fall Maidens power.

In "Heroes and Monsters", she takes advantage of Jaune's distraction to send an arrow at Amber, killing the previous Fall Maiden and finally gaining the Maidens full power. Cinder then repels Jaune's charge and Pyrrha's magnetic door, letting them escape as she faces Ozpin. As the two of them prepare for battle, Cinder muses that "she" (Salem) was right about Ozpin's arrogance.

In "End of the Beginning", as Cinder commences her duel with Ozpin, she proceeds to defeat him, despite his impressive efforts in countering her attacks. Cinder then levitates all the way to the top floor in the office, where she goads the Dragon into circling the tower. As she is interrupted by Pyrrha, Cinder proceeds to duel the former Maiden candidate, now stronger than ever, Cinder uses the Dragon's intervention to deplete Pyrrha's Aura, and wound her with an arrow to the heel. Cinder then starts to lecture her opponent about how the Maiden's power never belonged to Pyrrha and proceeds to perform an execution by firing an arrow to her chest, before disintegrating her foe with a tap to the forehead, thus killing Pyrrha. However, once Ruby witnesses the event, Cinder is shocked to discover Ruby's newfound power, as everything turns to white. Cinder survives the unexpected attack, but somehow loses her left eye and arm as well as the ability to speak.

Volume 4

In "The Next Step", Cinder attends a meeting in Salem's Domain, bringing Mercury and Emerald along with her. There Cinder enters a meeting with Watts, Tyrian and Hazel. Watts mocks on Cinder's condition, saying her attack on Beacon was nothing but a failure. Tyrian suggests she get retribution on Ruby by removing one of her eyes. After Salem enters, she criticizes Watts' "malignance", saying Cinder's efforts in destroying Beacon and the CCT, becoming the Fall Maiden and also killing Ozpin were ultimately successful. Salem proceeds to defend Cinder by revealing that her weakness to Ruby is due to her status as the Fall Maiden. Salem removes Cinder from her previous responsibilities to the group and forces her stay behind with Salem for "treatment".

In "Of Runaways and Stowaways", while being "treated" by Salem, apparently during an effort to regain control of her left arm after it was left paralyzed by Ruby's attack, a Seer comes in to report on their lack of success in finding Ozpin's relic at the ruins of Beacon. This prompts Salem to ask Cinder if she really killed Ozpin. After some hesitation, Cinder signals for Emerald to help her respond only for Salem to demand that Cinder say it with her own words. With some difficulty, Cinder manages to reply with a hoarse "Yes."

Though not fully satisfied with this answer, Salem takes this as a sign for her Grimm messenger to keep looking for the relic.

In "Taking Control", Cinder is seen being pitted against Grimm to learn to control her Maiden powers. When she shows difficulty in defeating them, Salem angrily asks her if she lied about wanting to gain more power, to which she fearfully shakes her head in response. When Salem calmly tells Tyrian he's disappointed her for failing his mission to retrieve Ruby, Cinder watches in horror as Tyrian savagely mutilates a Beowolf in his fanatic rage.

In "No Safe Haven", after killing more Grimm while training, Cinder orders Emerald to create a vision of a kneeling and defenseless Ruby Rose seemingly pleading for mercy, Cinder proceeds to mercilessly engulf the vision in flames, while Salem smiles in delight at the sight.

Volume 5

In "Dread in the Air", Cinder is seen at Salem's side during her conversation with Watts and Lionheart and has recovered her voice, telling Watts to shut up when he mocks her inability to see with both eyes. Cinder also questions if Ruby was among the Hunstmen and Huntresses that arrived at Haven, to which Watts confirms this. Upon hearing the Spring Maiden is located in Raven Branwen's bandit tribe, Salem instructs Cinder to take her team to Anima so she can meet with Watts and convince Raven to cooperate with them in retrieving the relic. Following the call, Cinder expresses dissatisfaction over working with bandits and keeping Ruby alive instead of using strength to get what they want. Salem advises Cinder not to underestimate the usefulness of others, using Lionheart as an example, and warns her to protect her powers in case Ruby Rose learns to harness her own. Despite not being persuaded, Cinder nonetheless heeds Salem's advice. Before departing, Salem orders Cinder to summon Tyrian so she can speak with him.

In "Rest and Resolutions", Cinder, Mercury, Emerald and Watts arrive at the Branwen Tribe camp.

In "A Perfect Storm", Cinder meets with Raven and demands that she let them use Vernal to retrieve the Relic of Knowledge at Haven Academy, revealing that Lionheart works for Salem now and the White Fangwill attack the school in a few days. Raven agrees to allow this in exchange for the death of her brother, Qrow. Despite Watts' protests over the idea, Cinder ignores his warnings and eagerly accepts this deal, hoping for a chance at revenge on Ruby Rose; and the group returns to their ship.

In "The More the Merrier", Cinder arrives at Haven with Emerald and Mercury using Raven's portal and assists her and Lionheart in their ambush on the Huntsmen and Huntresses. Cinder then reveals Raven and Lionheart's allegiance to Salem and gloats until she is confronted by Jaune, who demands to know how she and the others could be so broken inside and rub their crimes in everyone's faces. Cinder mockingly asks Jaune who he is, resulting in him attacking her in a fit of rage and causing a massive battle to ensue between both sides. Cinder easily overpowers and taunts Jaune, but then gets serious upon his demands.

However, as the two charge at each other, Ruby unleashes the power of her silver eyes again, causing Cinder to fall to her knees and clutch her left arm in pain. She barely manages to dodge a lethal blow from Jaune and a small piece of her mask is chipped by his sword. Enraged at her close loss, Cinder stomps on Jaune and angrily asks if he thought he actually had a chance of beating her; calling him a failure with a death wish. Upon hearing Jaune tell her he's willing to sacrifice himself to save his friends, Cinder smiles and conjures a spear before proceeding to impale a weakened Weiss with it, much to her friends horror.

In "Vault of the Spring Maiden", Cinder is shocked to learn that Oscar is Ozpin, but decides not to waste her groups advantage and orders Lionheart to open the path to the vault, traveling down with Raven and Vernal. During the way there, Cinder mockingly asks Vernal if she's honored to be the first Maiden to open a vault, but the latter replies that it's nothing but a burden and she's only doing it for her tribe; and Cinder states that Raven has conditioned her well. Reaching the vault, Cinder instructs Vernal to use her powers to open the door so she can enter alone to retrieve the relic. However, as Vernal is about to place her hand on the door, Cinder reveals that she anticipated Raven would double-cross her and freezes her before impaling Vernal with her left arm; which has been replaced with the limb of a Grimm.

Cinder explains it is not personal and that she plans to steal the Spring Maiden's power, stating it belongs to her and that the latter isn't worthy enough to have it. However, as Vernal appears to succumb to her wounds, Cinder is shocked when she receives no power from her and demands to know where it is. Raven then breaks free of the ice at that moment and reveals that she, not Vernal, is the Spring Maiden, much to Cinder's surprise.

In "Downfall", Cinder remarks that the previous Spring Maiden made a mistake in trusting Raven with her power before engaging the new Maiden in battle. During their fight, Cinder's Grimm arm is damaged and Raven explains that it's because Aura is unable to protect it; accusing Cinder of turning herself into a monster just for power. Cinder retorts that Raven has done the same before she continues battling her to the point where they unleash their full powers beneath the surface of Haven Academy.

Despite both seeming to be evenly matched, Raven manages to gain the upper hand because of her longer experience with the Maiden powers; eventually exhausting Cinder's strength and depleting her Aura. When Cinder is distracted from a dying Vernal firing one last shot at her, Raven takes the opportunity to launch a final attack that disintegrates Cinder's mask and launches her over the vault floor's edge. Cinder then watches in horror as Raven freezes her and lets her body plummet into the dark abyss below.

Volume 6

In "Uncovered", it is revealed that Cinder survived her fall, and has thawed out in the waters in the bottom of the vault. She barely escapes the vault before drowning, washing out on a hillside outside the academy. A passing villager sees her and offers help, but then sees her Grimm arm. Cinder proceeds to murder the woman steal her clothes and money, then heads into the city of Mistral.

There, she finds seeks out a crime syndicate and their leader, Little Miss Malachite. She offers Malachite the stolen money in exchange for helping her track down the Beacon students. Little Miss Malachite agrees, and notices how paranoid Cinder is about the people around her. Malachite than shares some advice with Cinder: if you fear something, do not destroy it; make it work for you, as you might need it later. Cinder ponders this advice before rudely leaving, though Little Miss Malachite already knows where the Beacon students are and is waiting for more information on who Cinder is and who may be looking for her.

In "The Coming Storm", Cinder returns for her information and gets it, but is also sold out to Neopolitan, who blames her for the death of Roman Torchwick. The two do battle in the bar until Little Miss kicks them out, and their battle continues in the street. Cinder sees Neo wearing Roman's hat and knows why she returned, but tells her to stop wasting time fighting her and instead target the real one responsible: Ruby. Neo continues to fight, but Cinder displays her Maiden powers, making Neo stand down. Cinder then offers that they work together in tracking down Ruby and killing both her and all her friends, to which Neo agrees.

In "The Grimm Reaper", Cinder brings Neo to the Vault of the Spring Maiden and explains the Maidens and Salem to her. She tells Neo that she is under orders not to kill Ruby, but Neo is not, and offers a deal: if Neo can help her get to Atlas and recapture the Relic of Knowledge, she will let Neo kill Ruby. Neo happily agrees.

In "Our Way", Neo steals an airship and uses her powers to make it look like an Atlas military ship. Cinder is impressed by her abilities and believes they are a good team, even musing about killing Pyrrha and telling Neo that she still believes in destiny.

Volume 7

In "As Above, So Below", Cinder waits for Neo in an apartment complex in Atlas. Upon Neo's return, Cinder asks if she's got the information on the whereabouts of Ruby. To which Neo silently replies with a smirk.

In "Out in the Open", Cinder and Neo watch Ironwood and Robyn Hill expose the truth to people of Mantle via scroll. Venting her frustration that Watts and Tyrian beat her to Atlas. She asked Neo if she has the whereabouts of Oscar. She tells her associate to find him and to retrieve the Relic of Knowledge. Neo shapeshifts into Ruby as a reminder of their agreement, but Cinder snaps at her. Cinder leaves to find the Winter Maiden.

In "Gravity", watching Winter sprint back into Atlas Academy from one of the windows. Cinder demands where the Winter Maiden is being kept.

In "With Friends Like These", walking down a dimly lit hallway, Cinder noticed Winter at the end and launches a fireball at her. Winter quickly evades the projectile and tries to lock the door. The door explodes, sending Winter and Penny flying a few feet. Winter and Penny ready themselves for a fight.

In "Enemy of Trust", using her Grimm arm, Cinder throws Penny through a wall, then uses her Maiden powers to create two swords. She and Winter lock swords and lock eyes. Cinder angrily proclaims all the Atlas elites are the same and she refuses to starve. Penny returns to the fight, the android and the Fall Maiden intensely exchange blows. Enraged, Cinder grabs both Winter and Penny, and throws them through a wall leading to the outside. The three fight in mid-air. Winter and Penny overwhelm Cinder. In retaliation, Cinder shoots a fireball from her hand, and flies back to Fria's chamber.

Breaking through the chamber, Cinder smiles and prepares to kill Fria. However, Fria unleashes her powers causing a whirlwind of ice and snow, forcing Cinder to retreat. After Penny is able to calm Fria down, Cinder breaks through the wall of ice, she reaches out to Penny and Fria using her Grimm arm, but just in the nick of time, Winter cuts through it, disintegrating it. Cinder's Grimm arm grows back immediately, the Fall Maiden and the specialist resume their brawl. Winter becomes bruised and is nearly killed by Cinder. Ruby and Winter arrive on the scene, Ruby uses her silver eyes to force Cinder into retreating.

Making a successful retreat, Cinder screams out in rage over the fact she wasn't the one who claimed the Winter Maiden's powers. Cinder notices Neopolitan, the mute enforcer presents Cinder with the Relic of Knowledge. Saying nothing, Cinder snatches it from

Neo's possession and walks off. Neo is seen getting irritated with her "partner."

Volume 8

In "Divide", Cinder and Neo return to Salem with the Lamp of Knowledge in their possession, Cinder bows before Salem, calling her, "my queen." Salem rises from her throne and expresses disappointment towards her subordinate. She tells Cinder she put forth her trust in her in becoming the host for the Maiden powers, hopes Cinder didn't return empty handed. Much to Salem's surprise, Cinder presents the Lamp to her, claiming she was the one who stole it from Ironwood, Neo silently expresses frustration towards Cinder. Shortly after, Tyrian begins to insult the Fall Maiden, claiming she isn't cunning, but rather the General is an imbecile. Cinder sarcastically retorts to Tyrian's insult, stating according to radio chatter, both he and Watts were outsmarted by the same General, and says it's shame Watts never made if back.

The scorpion Faunus calmly states Watts was a necessary sacrifice, he turns to Neo and says he hopes that she isn't another. Salem questions who the newcomer is and Cinder answers her master, telling her Neopolitan is a very useful asset, to which Neo silently expresses anger towards Cinder. A moment later, Hazel, Emerald, and Mercury arrive. Emerald sees her master and happily runs towards her, relieved that Cinder is okay. Before Emerald can get close to Cinder, the Fall Maiden chastises her subordinate telling her to be quiet. Emerald becomes distraught afterwards. Tyrian proceeds to insult Emerald, telling her she has so much faith for someone so incompetent. He proudly exclaims while he and Watts were causing divide amongst the citizens of Atlas, Cinder returned with the lamp atone for past failures. Cinder claims she would have gotten the Winter Maidens if Penny and Winter didn't get in her way. Cinder vows she will take what is her's, Salem shoots Cinder down, stating she never gave her such an order. The queen of the Grimm then tells that while Cinder is more valuable to her than a pawn doesn't mean she's a player. Hearing this, Cinder reluctantly claims she is nothing without Salem. Salem waves her hand, and her subordinates immediately leave.

In "Fault", Cinder and Neo encounter Salem. Cinder then bows before her queen then notices the Grimm standing next to her master. Cinder nervously asks what it is and Salem calmly response the Grimm is an experiment. The Fall Maiden requests that she go out and find the Winter Maiden, but her request is immediately denied by Salem. Cinder scolds her master telling her without the powers of the Winter Maiden the vault to the Relic is useless. Salem coldly retorts to Cinder by telling her to know her place. Cinder reluctantly agrees to her master's wishes and claims without Salem she is nothing. However, this turns out to be a lie, and she goes behind Salem's back to find Penny. Cinder tells Neo that they won't be gone long, and it'll be like they never left. Emerald appears and volunteers her services in helping Cinder. The Fall Maiden angrily demands to know how much Emerald overheard.

In "Amity", just as Penny, Maria, and Pietro are about to launch Amity Colosseum, Cinder, Emerald, and Neopolitan arrive to sabotage their work. However, while the aircraft lands, the bombs in the dust mines below detonate, and the resulting explosion sends the floating colosseum high into the air. Cinder exclaims, she hoped that Penny's friends were there, and tells the robotic girl she is nothing but a tool to be used. Penny retorts to Cinder's remark and claims she doesn't know what she's talking about. Cinder summons a barrage of swords at Penny, but the Winter Maiden uses her swords to deflect the onslaught. But, the projectiles overwhelm Penny, backing her into a wall. Luckily for Penny, Maria, piloting a mech suit, intervenes and shields Penny. Maria shouts at Cinder for her to get away from Penny, only for Neo to ram the aircraft into the mech suit. Cinder and Penny take their battle outside.

Flying around the colosseum, the two Maidens exchange blows. Cinder summons her bow and fires multiple arrows at Penny. Penny tries to lead Cinder away from Amity, however, the woman notices the bait and flies back into Amity. Back inside, Cinder uses her Maiden power to melt the beams supporting the platform, Pietro, and the transmitter are standing on. Penny asks why Cinder would serve someone like Salem, only for her opponent to proudly boast that she doesn't serve anyone, and Penny wouldn't either if she was built that way. Penny says she chooses to fight for her loved ones and uses her Maiden power to freeze the melting beams. This leaves Penny wide open for Cinder, the woman grabs a hold of

Penny and attempts to siphon Penny's aura to get her Maiden power, Penny summons a few ice swords, sending the Fall Maiden into a wall, and Penny lands on the arena floor. During Neo's fight with Maria, the mute girl is able to best the elderly huntress and goes to finish her off, letting her guard down, and allowing Penny to use her swords' energy beam on her.

Cinder and Penny fly to the middle of the colosseum. The two prepare for a standoff. Emerald uses her semblance on Penny to think there are multiple copies of Cinder. The copies surround Penny and fly towards her. Unfortunately for Cinder and Emerald, Penny uses her sensors to detect the real Cinder and launches a beam of green light at Cinder. Cinder is sent flying into a wall and is knocked unconscious. Emerald goes to check up on her master and sees her master unresponsive. The girl fires a shot at Penny and tells the robot girl that she can't beat her, but she will destroy the transmitter if she tries to go after Cinder or her. Penny retracts her swords and allows Emerald and Neo to escape.

---

Nico: Cinder Fall, nice to see you again.

Eli: For the last time you monster!

Yang: Yeah and you will pay for your crimes!

Cinder Fall: Xiao Long. I see you brought only Nikos with you.

Yang: Figures she'd want payback on you. Not that I blame her.

Pyrrha Nikos: That's right! You killed me on Remnant and now I'm going to return the favor!

Cinder Fall: Bring it on you bitch!

Pyrrha Nikos: I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you bitch!

Suddenly, something inside Pyrrha Nikos' mind snapped, as her green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a red and gold energy aura with fire, autumn leaves, and phoenixes, she got out her weapons, and as she approached Cinder Fall, she left red and gold energy, fire, autumn leaves, and phoenixes with every step.

Pyrrha Nikos: You make me absolutely sick, Cinder, you're a heartless and sadistic monster who's willing to cross any line to obtain power, even resorting to murder. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, what you did in killing me during Salem's attack years ago along with all of the pain and suffering that you've caused to my friends and everyone on Remnant… , YOU'VE LIVED FOR FAR TOO LONG AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU NEVER HURT ANYONE EVER AGAIN!

We gasped at the extent of Pyrrha Nikos' fury.

Nico: Oh, crud.

Me: Pyrrha's fury's been unleashed, and it's already found its mark on Cinder Fall.

Eli: And it's about to be unleashed. HIT THE DIRT!

We ran for cover, as Pyrrha Nikos screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of fire and energy blasted out and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and gold energy aura with fire and autumn leaves surrounding her, there's an Autumn Maiden flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Pyrrha Nikos emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Pyrrha Nikos grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon green eyes and a red and gold energy aura with fire, autumn leaves, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an Autumn Maiden emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red crystal links and red gems in the gold leaf links and a red Autumn Maiden-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a phoenix with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on her outfit, but the color scheme was now red and gold and the corset has gold leaves and a gold phoenix on it, and she has on a long sleeveless red trenchcoat with fire and autumn leaves on the coattails and on the back is an Autumn Maiden with her crest above her and surrounded by leaves. Suddenly, Pyrrha Nikos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, Pyrrha Nikos has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger. Suddenly, Pyrrha Nikos' weapons, Miló and Akoúo̱, were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and gold energy, and when it emerged, they were transformed into Autumn Maiden's Greatsword and Shield of Autumn Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the emblem of Pyrrha Nikos and the symbol of the Autumn Maiden etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, gold angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem for the rainguard, longer black handle, and large red gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel and a circular gold shield with the symbol of the Autumn Maiden etched on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and a large red gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Autumn Maiden that said, "Pyrrha Nikos, Member of Team JNPR, Current Autumn Maiden, Huntswoman and Defender of Remnant, Destroyer of Cinder Fall, Destroyer of Salem, The Dark Queen of The Grimm and Her Evil Followers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Autumn Leaves, Magic, and Fire"

ピュラニコス、チームJNPRのメンバー、現在の秋の乙女、ハンターウーマンとレムナントのディフェンダー、シンダー秋の駆逐艦、セーラムの駆逐艦、グリムの暗い女王と彼女の邪悪な信者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、秋の葉、魔法、火のマスター

Pyrrha Nikos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM AUTUMN MAIDEN ANGEL OF REMNANT JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY LOVE!

We were amazed by Pyrrha Nikos' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Cinder Fall saw it, the bitch fell into an insane rage and tried to use her Shadow Hand to take Pyrrha's powers again and kill her, but Pyrrha Nikos slashed Cinder Fall's Shadow Hand off and she screamed in such excruciating pain, and Pyrrha kicked her into a tree.

Pyrrha Nikos: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Autumn Maiden and Divine Fiery Love) **Now, it's time for you to die, Cinder.**

Nico: You've had this coming for a long time, bitch!

Me: Now it's time for you to pay!

Pyrrha Nikos attacked Cinder Fall by firing powerful blasts of red and gold energy, Autumn leaves, fire, and phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and Pyrrha attacked her with her new greatsword and shield, leaving scars on Cinder Fall, that'll never heal, and it really pissed her off even more.

Cinder Fall: YOU BITCH, I'LL KILL YOU!

Nico: You got show no mercy on her Pyrrha.

Pyrrha: **With pleasure Nico. I've got years of dead fury to unleash on this bitch!**

Laney: Show no mercy.

We went to find the Another Ranger.

Cinder Fall went into a maddening rage and tried to attack again, but Pyrrha stabbed Cinder right in her black heart with her greatsword and then, Pyrrha broke her neck, killing her for good. Then, as her spirit appeared, Pyrrha banished Cinder to The Black Gates, where she was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's killed and she'll never return again. We cheered wildly for what Pyrrha Nikos did as she holstered her new weapons and powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Pyrrha: This time, don't you ever come back, bitch. Nico: Pyrrha, keep Cinder off us. We're going to search for the Another Ranger.

Yang: (sees something pointing at her) Hey, Nico. I found her.

We saw that a figure and it was a scary version of SUPER MEGAFORCE RED! It was Another Super Megaforce Red and it had a scary helmet and a torn up coat and it had a scary blaster and sword!

Nico: Whoa! Looks like we're facing Another Super Megaforce Red next!

Laney: I was wondering when this one would show up.

Rainbow Dash: This will be awesome.

Me: And without a doubt this one will have keys for each of the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: (takes out Dark's Ridewatch) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: And it's going to hurt!

Nico activated it and he got 2 more sets of big muscular arms!

May: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! I have Menace Arm's powers!

Me: Wow! That is weird but awesome!

Eli: it sure is.

Yang: (cracks knuckles) Don't forget about me!

Me: Go get her Yang!

Yang: (Takes out Motor Ed's Ridewatch) Time for some buttkicking. Seriously!

She activated it and got an awesome and totally decked out Motorcycle!

Me: Now that is so boss!

Lola: Yeah it is!

Rainbow Dash: And since I'm going to be here tomorrow it'll be awesome to do this.

She took out Tchang Zu's Ridewatch and activated it and got powerful blasts of lightning surging in her hands!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Lets see who our friend here is!

Another Super Megaforce Red: (In a girls voice) I'm after you guys for a million bucks a pop!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had gothic clothes and she had Celtic Symbols on her arm. It was my friend Shelly Flores.

Me: Shelly Flores!

Shelly Flores: It's great to see you again.

Me: You too Shelly and you look awesome as Another Super Megaforce Red even though red isn't your color.

Shelly Flore: Yeah I know.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: She and I went to school together and she knows so much about the Celtic Gothic Subculture. She comes from Ireland and has a lot of ties to it. She disappeared for some reason years ago.

Shelly Flores: I actually was told about some good money being offered on you guys.

Nico: Wait. You're not being forced to do this?

Shelly Flores: Sorry guys. I need the money. My family is out on the streets and I am desperate.

Eli: I sense that she is being forced into this.

Shelly Flores: That's right. I know Swartz is lying to me but I have no choice.

Me: You always have a choice Shelly.

Lana: Yeah but also we're worth a bazillion times more than just a million dollars.

Me: Yeah he hasn't done his homework on us. We're worth far more than that. A Million dollars is just small pocket change compared to what we're worth.

Shelly Flores: Really?

Me: yeah. Countless mercenaries all over the galaxy and the entire universe are always after us. Check it out.

I pulled out a wanted poster of our heads being worth $500 Goggolplex. Times thousands.

Shelly Flores: WHOA! You guys are worth a fortune!

Me: And that's for all of us by mercenaries all over the universe.

Shelly Flores: You guys have made a huge name for yourselves over the years! I'm impressed.

Yang: Look on the bright side. At least we'll see those keys you have in action.

Shelly Flores: Yes that's true.

Me: Shall we dance?

Shelly Flores: We shall.

She was enveloped in a swirl of darkness with 46+ Years of Rangers helmets swirling around her and then she turned into ANOTHER SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Me: Now for me. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico, me and Yang charged at Another Super Megaforce Red and we punched and smashed her all over.

She jumped back and activated Myotismon's Key in her blaster!

Another Super Megaforce Red: Try this! (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico: Uh oh! (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico and Another Super Megaforce Red fired streams of blood red lightning and they hit and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Wow! That was intense!

Another Super Megaforce Red: Nice huh?

Nico: I can fight Vampire with Vampire.

Nico activated Dark's Ridewatch and this time, he gained access to Bloodfury's powers.

Me: YEAH!

Nico flew into the air and Another Super Megaforce Red used the key for Zen-Aku and fired blades of Moonlight and he dodged them.

Me: Nice! You used Zen-Aku's powers!

Another Super Megaforce Red: That was awesome.

Me: Now try topping this.

I pulled out Zen-Aku's Ridewatch and activated it and I got his flute and moon blade!

Nico: Cool!

Me: I've been wanting to try this one out ever since I saw it on TV. I discovered that I can summon small versions of the Dark Wild Zords that are my size.

Nico: Awesome! This I got to see.

Me: Watch. DARK WILD ZORDS ARISE!

I played a tune and then out came the Dark Wild Zords for the Wolf, Alligator and the Hammerhead!

Nico: Wow! Miniature versions of the Dark Wild Zords!

Laney: Wow!

Me: Cool huh?

Another Super Megaforce Red: That is impressive.

Mini Dark Alligator fired blasts of swamp water and they hit her and drenched her.

Nico: Swamp Water?

Me: Alligators live in swamps. But lets see here.

I pulled out the Animal Crystal for Lord Drakkon and the Emerald Dragon.

Me: Since Another Wild Force Red had these they must qualify as Dark Wild Zords.

I put it into my flute and played it and out came a small version of the EMERALD DRAGON OF DRAKKON ZORD!

Qin: Wow! That is awesome!

It fired a blast of emerald fire and it hit Another Super Megaforce Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Another Super Megaforce Red: Wow! That was cool!

Me: One of our newest acquirements we got from your fellow Another Rangers.

Another Super Megaforce Red: Cool. Try this.

She activated the key for Yenaldooshi and fired a blast of sonic energy and we jumped and dodged it!

Nico: WHOA! That was a big bark! Two can play at that!

Nico activated the Ridewatch for Yenaldooshi.

Nico then fired a sonic howl blast and it hit her and knocked her down.

Yang: Give up yet?

Another Super Megaforce Red: I'm just getting started!

Me: You know we can do this all day.

Another Super Megaforce Red: So can I. Lets see you do this one.

She pulled out a dark version of the RED CHANGEMAN KEY!

She activated it and turned into ANOTHER CHANGEDRAGON!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Just like Troy and his team you now have 46+ Years of Rangers too!

Nico: (activates Another Ex Aid's Ridewatch) I was dying to try this against the original ChangeDragon.

Hiiryu: Go for it Nico! This more than makes up for it.

Nico: With pleasure Hiiryu!

He got the powers of the Ex-Aid Kamen Rider!

Nicole: Emu would be proud Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Nico used the powers of Ex-Aid and fired waves of pixel fireballs and they hit Another ChangeDragon and blasted her all over!

HIT HIT HIT HIT HIT HIT HIT!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Another Super Megaforce Red: Not bad. Watch this! HRÆSVELGR POWER!

She flared up a pitch black aura of light and darkness with Vypra's powers and fired beams of lightning at me and I deflected the blast away!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome! Hræsvelgr is the Bird of The Norse Underworld. Lets see what I can do with it. HRÆSVELGR POWER!

I did the same and fired waves of pitch black lightning and they hit her and she was smashed down!

Nico: AWESOME!

Eli: That was amazing!

Nico: Lets see what I can do. KING MIDAS POWER!

Nico then flared up with an aura of Elias Kingston's powers and it was a red aura shaped in the form of King Midas, the legendary figure that can turn anything he touched into solid gold and he fired a blast of gold energy Another Super Megaforce Red dodged it and it hit MARION HAWTHORNE who was coming after us to get revenge and turned her into a solid gold statue!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Marion Hawthorne!? Whoa! That may have been unintentional but she definitely deserved that!

Lincoln: And it saved me from having to use the King Midas Vengeance Curse on her. Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome Lincoln.

Me: But we're really using an awesome number of powers from the Rangers and Kamen Riders.

Nico: We sure are.

Yang: Any minute now, the next Gene Slammer's going to show up.

?: Someone call!?

A Caped Stalker then appeared and squawked!

Nico: WHOA! A Caped Stalker from The Blue Moon!

Qin: Awesome!

Camie: So that's a Caped Stalker!

Tsuyu: It's fast!

Caped Stalker: (In a girls voice) I can handle this one.

Nico: Leena Troy! Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and she had the wings of a Caped Stalker! She did a call and sent a massive swarm of swallows at Another Super Megaforce Red and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and on the ground was numerous Super Megaforce Sabers and Blasters as well as all the keys for the Core and Non-core M.O.E. Members. We went and picked them up and I went over to Shelly who was weak and groaning from a huge headache.

Shelly Flores: Oh man! (GROANS) What a headache! (Sees me) J.D.? What happened?

Me: Long story but you don't remember what happened?

Shelly Flores: No I don't.

Me: You were brainwashed! Whoa! Swartz gave you a good reason to come after us.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Leena Troy: But at least you're safe now.

Yang: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Leena Troy: I'm one of Nico's friends from his Botany and Science classes and he and I did a lot. I have this awesome power that enables me to communicate and call animals all over the place and help me out.

Fluttershy: Oh wow. That is just like me. That is amazing.

Leena Troy: Yep. And I used it on a bully by having a bunch of stray cats maul him.

Lincoln: Like how Ronnie Anne and the Casagrande Family had to deal with those black cats that caused them trouble in Great Lakes City.

Nico: Wow!

Leena Troy: But exactly right.

Nico and Leena hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Leena Troy: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets go check on Pyrrha.

We went and did so and we saw that Pyrrha had already killed Cinder Fall as she was standing on her dead body and she had sent her spirit to the Black Gates for all eternity!

Pyrrha: You can relax. Cinder's joined Tyrian in death.

Nico: Wow! That was amazing!

Pyrrha: It sure is! I defeated Cinder Fall 20 minutes ago. I watched the whole battle and you guys were really awesome!

Laney: Boy no kidding. Awesome job Pyrrha.

Shelly Flores: I don't remember anything about what I did under that power. It's all a blur.

Me: We'll fill you in later.

We went back home. Shelly had a big block of ice on her head from the headache. Lana and our mechanics got an awesome airplane for Rainbow Dash. The Statue of Marion Hawthorne was added to our garden. Now Marion was a permanent garden ornament.

---

After facing Another Super Megaforce Red and sending Cinder Fall to The Black Gates, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Nora Valkyrie are heading to Las Vegas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to win big in the casinos there, and we got word that one of The Punisher's enemies, The Russian, is here.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Las Vegas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to win big in the casinos there, and we got word that one of The Punisher's enemies, The Russian, is here.

Me: That's right, big guy. And according to what Frank told us about The Russian, he's supposed to be really tough and strong.

Nico: You got that right, J.D. According to his criminal history, he's a mercenary who's traveled the world to take part in conflicts in Afghanistan, Lebanon, East Timor, Chechnya, Iraq, Rwanda, and the Balkans, and get this: in the city of Belfast, it's claimed he committed cannibalism on a bet.

Eli: Now, that's just sick.

Lincoln: And he's wanted by most of the law enforcement agencies around the world, and he's also on the Yakuza hit list. So, we need to put a stop to him and put him in The Masters of Evil's prison. And thanks for joining us, Nora.

Nora Valkyrie: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome rescue.

We head inside the casinos, and we started winning big, and the money we won there, we're putting it into our bank accounts, and we'd also use those winnings to help out others in need, and we were cleaning house.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by The Russian, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by The Russian, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Russian Accent) That dangerous criminal and mercenary of crime lords, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Blizzard Princess, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Blizzard Princess, cool.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Russian Accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Lina Kuznetsova, but we'll talk later, we've got a dangerous Russian cyborg to stop.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Russian, and it allowed the eight girls to get to safety. When The Russian saw us, he was enraged.

The Russian: (Russian Accent) You dare to get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: (Speaking Russian) Мы делаем. И теперь твои дни сеяния хаоса и хаоса во всем мире подходят к концу, предатель России и всего человечества. (Translation: We do. And now, your days of causing havoc and chaos throughout the world are about to come to an end, traitor to Russia and all of mankind.)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr.

Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Nora Valkyrie, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after The Russian, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, knocking him down.

Then, Lincoln tied The Russian up in a massive rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed him to The Master of Evil's prison in The Center of The Earth. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for The Russian. (To Lina Kuznetsova) And it's so good to see you again, Lina Kuznetsova.

Lina Kuznetsova reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair put in pig tails, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark blue angel wings, she has a Water Kanji tattooed on her right arm, and she reigned in the power of Blizzard Princess, and she's dressed in a blue fur cap on her head, sleeveless dark purple vest, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue shoes, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with ice on the coattails, and Blizzard Princess on the back, and holstered on her back a large Blizzard Princess-themed greatsword with Blizzard Princess etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, dark blue angel wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Lina Kuznetsova and they hugged, and Lina Kuznetsova's also very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lina Kuznetsova: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lina Kuznetsova, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Russia, she was born with immense cosmic cryokinesis, which earned her the moniker, "The Snow Princess of Russia", and she has a lot of knowledge of Russia's long history

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) (Gasps) Now, I remember you all too well.

Alexis Nikolai: (Russian Accent) Me too.

The same went with Lincoln's other Guardian Angels from Russia.

Nico: Whoa. Looks like your other Russian Guardian Angels also know Lina all too well, Linc.

Lincoln: They sure do. And she's protected and defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, along with the wrath of Chandler and his goons at school. But, you guys are also going to want to hear this: Lina hated it when I was given a hard time by Principal Huggins before the restaurant incident.

Me: What?!

Nico: Oh, we're definitely going to want to hear about this.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Lina Kuznetsova's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln,, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Lina.

Lina Kuznetsova had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Lina Kuznetsova's waist and Lina Kuznetsova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Lina Kuznetsova's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Kagura Suzuna, Kotono Kashiwaba, Marie Mizuguchi, Naruko Morita Naruko, Mifue Shinohara, Mirei, Sweet-P, and Thorn from the anime, Caligula.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kagura Suzuna, Kotono Kashiwaba, Marie Mizuguchi, Naruko Morita Naruko, Mifue Shinohara, Mirei, Sweet-P, and Thorn from the anime, Caligula.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kagura Suzuna: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kagura Suzuna and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from The Russian, The Enslaver, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kagura Suzuna: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kagura Suzuna: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kagura Suzuna, Kotono Kashiwaba, Marie Mizuguchi, Naruko Morita Naruko, Mifue Shinohara, Mirei, Sweet-P, and Thorn with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened and we showed how much money we won at the casinos at Las Vegas, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was The Russian, one of The Punisher's enemies.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in roughing him up, and then, tying him up and beaming him to The Masters of Evil's prison, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Lina Kuznetsova have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

* * *

After winning big in the casinos in Las Vegas and throwing The Russian in prison, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Lina Kuznetsova saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lina, what's the story of this hatred you had against Principal Huggins when he was giving Lincoln a hard time?

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) That's something I'd never forget. One day, Mr. and Mrs. Loud were here for Grandparents' Day since Lincoln's Pop-Pop couldn't go because of that witch, Sue, and he was glad his parents could help Lincoln, but Principal Huggins hated seeing the Loud Parents here, especially Mrs. Loud because of her reputation for roughing up teachers when they mess with her kids. But, our day turned really bad when Chandler and his goons showed up and Chandler had a knife in his hands and that showed he was going to kill Lincoln and his parents. I wasn't going to let those three get away with it, so I fired two blasts of ice and froze the feet of those two jerks so they couldn't get loose, and then, I turned my attention to Chandler, who was about to stab Lincoln and his parents. I fired a blast of ice which caused his hand to drop the knife, and he was frozen to a locker. I explained everything to Principal Huggins, but he didn't care. He wanted to suspend Chandler and his goons, which was good. But, then things turned bad when he wanted to expel Lincoln and that grouch thought Lincoln started the fight, but it was really Chandler. Mr. Loud tried to get through to him, but he didn't care at all, and it got worse when he said he hated Lincoln. That got tears forming in Lincoln's eyes and Mrs. Loud was about to unleash her wrath on that bozo. But, I was the one who got even more mad, and Mrs. Loud saw a cold aura around me, and she got her husband and Lincoln out because she knew what I was going to do, leaving Principal Huggins and Chandler and his goons to face my wrath. As soon as they left, I then turned the room cold and ice formed on the window of the door and Principal Huggins, Chandler, and his goons had gotten a nasty case of frostbite, and the cold air also caused Huggins' toupee to shatter like ice. Eventually, he saw that it wasn't Lincoln's fault, and Lincoln was safe. But, as for Chandler and his goons, they wound up suspended for a month. We then continued on with the day, but Mrs. Loud threatened Huggins that if he tried to give her son a hard time again, my wrath will be nothing compared to hers, and that sent him running back to his office in fright.

We cheered wildly for what Lina Kuznetsova did to defend Lincoln from Chandler and his goons, and for putting Principal Huggins in his place.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call giving Principal Huggins the ice-cold shoulder.

Rita: Big time, Nico, but he deserved it for always giving my son a hard time, along with being mean to him and for trying to get him expelled for something he didn't do, he's just lucky I didn't go off on him.

Lynn Sr.: But, he eventually changed after the restaurant incident.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right. After Dad went ballistic on Scoots, Mrs. Bernado, and Principal Huggins, this caused Huggins to change his tune.

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) Good to hear. Because, if I were to find out that Huggins hadn't changed, I'd give him a lot worse than what I did years ago.

Lori: He's not like that anymore, Lina, so you don't have to resort to that again.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Genis Sage and Presea Combatir are getting ready for their date, this time, it's an exploration to Marble Garden Zone in Sonic's world.

Genis Sage: You ready, Presea?

Presea Combatir: Ready, Genis.

Genis Sage and Presea Combatir left the World Tree Estate, and when they arrived in Marble Garden Zone, it was an amazing place and is notable for housing the ruins of an ancient civilization spoken of in legends with orange mountains under a blue, clean sky, and some ruins are also covered in large amounts of vegetation.

Presea Combatir: Wow, what is this place?

Genis Sage: This is Marble Garden Zone in Sonic's World, Knuckles told me about this place, and it's a perfect place for our exploration.

Genis Sage and Presea Combatir began exploring the place, and it was really amazing, the zone had housed the ruins of the Echidna civilization that was spoken of in legends, and they also had lunch underneath the clear blue sky. Then, they head outside to see the sun set, and then, they ended it with a hug and kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Genis, Presea, how was your date?

Genis Sage: It was amazing, Nico, we went to the Marble Garden Zone in Sonic's world.

Nicole: (Gasps) You guys went to The Marble Garden Zone, that's so awesome.

Knuckles: And it looks like you guys also checked out the ruins while you were there.

Presea Combatir: We sure did, and it was really amazing.

Lincoln: There's always something about exploring ancient ruins that spark the spirit of adventure and exploration.

Me: That's right, buddy.

Nico: And by exploring the ancient ruins, you tend to get a glimpse of what it was like in the past and you get to see history brought to life once again.

---

Later it was time for Layla's 2nd Ambassador Mission in the world of Earthbound.

William: Anyone else wanna go with Layla? Besides 3 Rabbids, Zatch, and Kiyo?

Layla: I was thinking of having my fellow Winx Club members go with me.

Bloom: Awesome idea!

Tecna: (British Accent) It'll be an honor.

Flora: And we already had our Ambassador Missions so it'll be an honor to go with you.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head out to the world of Earthbound.

We were off.

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are.

Ness: Hey guys!

Layla: Ness, these are my fellow Winx Club members.

Bloom: It's awesome to meet you. I'm Bloom, Princess of Domino and Fairy of the Dragon Flame.

Flora: I'm Flora, Princess of Linphea and Fairy of Nature.

Tecna: I'm Tecna, Princess of Zenith and Fairy of Technology.

Melody: I'm Musa, Princess of Melody and Fairy of Music.

Roxy: I'm Roxy, Last of the Earth Fairies and Fairy of Animals.

Stella: And I'm Stella, Princess of Solaria and Fairy of the Shining Sun.

Lucas: Awesome to meet you girls!

Ness: Same here.

Me: And these are my friends Zatch and Kiyo.

Kiyo: Awesome to meet you guys.

Zatch: Same here. It's an honor.

Ness: You too.

Ness: We spotted Kamen Rider Vulcan earlier. But he looked very strange

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! That's not Isamu. That's ANOTHER Vulcan.

Nico: It's a really strange story.

Layla: Yeah it sure is. We're battling Another Riders, Secondary Riders and now Another Rangers & Sentai too.

Eli: Yeah. But we're getting tons of awesome Legend Tools from them.

I showed my Progrise Key for Lord Drakkon.

Me: They are Legend Tools imbued with the powers of our Frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yep.

Ness: That is cool!

Nico: Where did you see him?

Ness: Over there beyond that hill.

Eli: I sense him. 500 yards beyond it.

Zatch: Then we need to stop him.

Me: And we will.

Nico: Lets go!

We went to face Another Vulcan.

We got to his location and we saw ANOTHER VULCAN! He looked like a scary version of Kamen Rider Vulcan and was more wolf-like had a scary wolf helmet on.

Me: Whoa! Isamu is not gonna believe this when we tell him.

Lucas: Alright! Who are you?!

Nico: Yeah! You have a lot of nerve impersonating Isamu!

Another Vulcan: You always did like to point things out Nico.

Nico: That voice!

He reverted back and it was a teenage kid with blue hair and had black punk clothes with skulls and wolves on them and had black leather pants and combat boots!

Nico: Tyrone Edmundton!

Tyrone Edmundton: You remember me. I'm flattered you do. I heard you met and recruited my sister Mya.

Me: So you're Mya's brother!

Tyrone Edmundton: Her younger brother to be precise.

Lucas: Ness, is he friend or foe?

Ness: Lucas, I think we're about to get our answer.

Me: Yeah Nico how do you know Tyrone here?

Nico: He's not only Mya's little brother but he is also one of my old enemies. And let me tell you that Tyrone has one of the nastiest dispositions I have ever seen. He was a total sociopath and a pathological liar. He would always do stuff and then pin the blame on another kid and get them in trouble. One time I caught him pulling the fire alarm and pinning it on a young kid. He got him falsely expelled.

We gasped in shock!

Eli: He is nuts!

Nico: Yep. I decided that enough was enough! I used my phone and got video proof of him doing a terrible deed and I showed it to the principal and got him expelled and sent to a boarding school in another country.

Me: Whoa!

Tyrone Edmundton: And I swore I would get even on you Nico.

Nico: You brought all that on yourself.

Ness: Definitely foe. PK Fire!

He fired a ball of fire and it hit the ground by Tyrone and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Tyrone Edmundton: You play with fire kid and you will get burned!

He was enveloped in a swirl of darkness with the spirits of animals in it and he turned into ANOTHER VULCAN!

Me: Lets see how you like this! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Lucas: PK Freeze!

He fired an ice blast and it froze his feet!

Another Vulcan: Why you little! Try this!

He activated a Progrise Key for Frozen Fright, Apple Bloom's Archenemy!

Me: He's got Progrise Keys for the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.!

Eli: I was wondering when we would get to these!

He fired a blast of ice and I fired a wave of blue fire and the blasts collided and erupted into a huge cloud of steam!

Lucas: PK Fire!

He fired a ball of fire and it hit Another Vulcan and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Layla: Try this on! PK WHIRLPOOL!

She spun around and fired a wave of water that spun like a spinning top. Similar to how Piplup's attack went and it hit Another Vulcan and smashed him all over the place!

Zatch: That was awesome!

Kiyo: Are you ready Zatch?

He nodded.

Me: Let me help too.

I pulled out the key for Electro and put it into my new Super Megaforce Blaster.

Lucas: PK Thunder!

He fired a blast of lightning.

Kiyo: (Echoing) ZEKER!

Zatch fired a massive blast of lightning.

Me: LIGHTNING FORCE BURST!

I fired a massive blast of lightning from my Super Megaforce Blaster.

The blasts all combined and they hit Another Vulcan and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was electrocuted and down but not out.

Nico: WHOA!

Lucas: PSI Magnet!

He fired a Magnet blast and then numerous gold nuggets flew in from out of nowhere and smashed into Another Vulcan and smashed him all over.

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Layla: Try this one! PK RAINBOW!

She fired a Rainbow Light Blast and it hit Another Vulcan and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Did that get him?

He was on his last legs.

Bloom: Whoa that did it.

Me: Lets finish this with a final smash.

Ness: You read my mind! PK STARSTORM!

He fired a massive shower of stars and it hit Another Vulcan and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught his Ridewatch and purified it and then we saw Progrise Keys all over the ground and we picked them up.

Me: Cool.

Nico: These are ours now!

Me: Yeah!

I fired energy rope as Tyrone was getting up and tied him up.

Nico: Yeah!

We beamed him to the Neptune Prison.

WE WON!

Layla: That's that.

---

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was.

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

Mya Edmundton: Whoa! So you guys caught my disgrace of a brother!

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Me: And sent him to prison where he belongs.

Mya Edmundton: Good riddance.

May: Next time, Toiletnator, Jason Jenkins, and Kong should go with you.

Layla: Good idea May.

Eli: Yeah it is.

Jason Jenkins: It'll be an honor to go with you guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Zara, one of Wonder Woman's enemies, and she's here to get her revenge on Wonder Woman. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Diana, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to one of your old enemies, Zara, and she's coming to get her revenge on you.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Zara, The Priestess of Crimson Flame?!

Wonder Woman: The very one, J.D. I never thought I'd see her again, but I've dealt with her many times before, but I can tell you this, she's a powerful pyrokinetic capable of flight who serves as a fiery field operative of Veronica Cale.

Nico: That vengeful and vindictive pharmaceutical tycoon?! I'd hate to find out that she was the one who sent Zara after you.

Lincoln: You're about to be proven right, Nico. I read her mind and found out Veronica Cale was the one who sent Zara after Diana.

Me: Damn.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) So, now we know what needs to be done: take down Zara for good, and this'll eventually send Veronica Cale into a rage.

Wonder Woman: Good idea, Daphne.

Lincoln: Yeah, and in addition to stripping her of her powers, I've got a technique that I've been working on, and I'm going to test it out on her.

Nico: (Smiles) Now, this I've got to see.

Me: Same here, Nico.

We went to face her.

?: I will have my revenge on you for all the time that you've humiliated me and Veronica Cale, Wonder Woman!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs

orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Wonder Woman: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Zara.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Zara, The Priestess of Crimson Flame, and one of Wonder Woman's many enemies.

Wonder Woman: Should've known you'd show up, Zara. Looks like Veronica Cale refuses to take a hint.

Zara (DC): And now, you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm shall perish in flames!

Zara fired a blast of fire at us, but we absorbed the flames and it made us stronger than ever, and it angered her.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) Nice try, you pyromaniac, but it's time to put a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Daphne Andreas' orange eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with flames, leaves, plants, Amazon warriors, and phoenixes, she unholsters her massive Amazoness Queen-themed greatsword and Amazoness Queen's sword, and as she approached Zara, she left orange energy, flames, leaves, plants, Amazon warriors, and phoenixes with every step.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) Zara, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the world, and now, I will see to it that you pay the price for all of your crimes and The Cult of the Crimson Flame disbanded forever.

Suddenly, Daphne Andreas was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with orange flames, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there's Amazoness Queen running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Daphne Andreas emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Daphne Andreas grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair and a flower in her hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with flames, leaves, plants, Amazon warriors, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has Amazoness Queen and with the Fire Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on amazon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Amazoness Queen with orange gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts. Daphne Andreas has on a pink sleeveless vest, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with flames, leaves, plants, Amazon warriors, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is Amazoness Queen with flames, leaves, and plants surrounding her. Suddenly, Daphne Andreas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large orange feathers have pink tips on the feathers. Daphne Andreas has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Daphne Andreas' massive Amazoness Queen-themed greatsword and Amazoness Queen's sword began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Amazoness Queen's Flame Greatsword of Jungle Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Amazoness Queen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem with orange angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Amazoness Queen's head with orange gems for eyes and a large pink gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Amazoness Queen that said, "Daphne Andreas, Gene-Slammer of Amazoness Queen, Powerful Athlete and Trained Warrior and Survivalist from Greece, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames, Plants, and Amazons"

ダフネアンドレアス、アマゾンの女王のジーンスラマー、強力なアスリート、ギリシャの訓練を受けた戦士とサバイバル、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべきそして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして炎、植物、そしてアマゾンのマスター

Daphne Andreas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY JUNGLE FIRESTORM AMAZONESS QUEEN ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUNGLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUNGLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Daphne Andreas' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Zara saw it, she fell into a rage and fired another blast of fire to kill her, but Daphne Andreas absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and Daphne Andreas fired an orange energy blast with flames, plants, Amazons, and phoenixes at Zara, and it hits the pyrokinetic villain, and it sent her flying into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Daphne Andreas' transformed, this is going to be one fiery battle.

Me: You said it, Nico.

Lincoln: Wow, Daphne, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Daphne Andreas: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Firestorm Jungle Amazoness Queen and Divine Jungle Love) (Greek Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this pyromaniac witch once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Daphne.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Daphne Andreas.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your little fire show's about to come to an end here and now, Zara.

Daphne Andreas and Lincoln went after Zara, who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but they continued absorbing the blasts of fire and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Amazons, and Angels at Zara, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln fired two whips at Zara, and they latched onto Zara and he began draining and sucking out Zara's fire powers and Lincoln absorbed and assimilated her fire powers, and we also made them our own. When Lincoln was done, Zara was now powerless and drained. Then, Daphne Andreas tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket, so she can't escape.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Nice one, Daphne. Now, it's time to use my new technique.

Suddenly, Lincoln spreads his massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings, and we see what looks like eyes opening inside the wings, and the rainbow irises were glowing, that meant that Lincoln's going to use his new technique.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Zara, for what you've done in the service of Veronica Cale, I hope you like being turned to stone for eternity.

This horrified Zara.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal

Justice and Elemental Hope) AEGIS' GAZE!

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts from the glowing rainbow irises of the eyes in his massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings, and as they hit Zara, she was petrified and turned to stone for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what what Lincoln and Daphne Andreas did to Zara as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Daphne Andreas' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Daphne Andreas: (Greek Accent) That's it for Zara and she's never coming back. Thanks for helping me take down Zara, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Daphne.

Suddenly, Daphne Andreas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Daphne Andreas' face, they kissed passionately as Daphne Andreas' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and Amazoness Queen raising her sword into the air behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, now that was one awesome technique you used, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, I call this new technique Aegis' Gaze, this technique petrifies villains who are beyond redemption and they're immediately frozen and turned to stone for all eternity.

Me: Awesome, and those whips you used to drain Zara's fire powers, was that one of the gadgets and weapons you got when you absorbed the Troxx's power-draining technology yesterday?

Lincoln: Yep, and in addition to the Vox Peniculus and siphon devices, I now gained new gadgets and weapons from the Troxx's power-draining technology when we destroyed Mrrungo-Mu yesterday and when their ships were destroyed.

Eli: That's incredible.

Luna Anderson: I remembered you telling that Lincoln had the ability to absorb technology into his body, and it allowed him to gain new weapons and gadgets, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, Luna, and it's something that I acquired last year, because of my powers that're constantly evolving.

Nico: Wait, that's right, I remembered that day. After we'd gotten rid of the villains from the Aligned Transformers universe, you took the siphon device with you, and then, we saw you touch it, and the device turned into energy and you absorbed it into your body, and in the process, you gained the siphon device on your Bracelet.

Lori: That's right, and Lisa did the analysis, and she saw that you'd gotten that power, thanks to your powers constantly evolving.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative, and when I found out the results, it surprised me.

---

We were on an awesome island. But this was not just any island. It was the island that Saya and friends all hid at when Shido was terrorizing the world and more.

Nico: Wow! So this is an island you all know Saya?

Saya: Yep. It was our hideout when we were in our world.

Rei Miyamoto: Nice home too.

Me: Wow it's amazing. And it's located 1,000 miles west of Angola.

I looked it up and it was located at 11.13211° S, 4.43753° E. 1000 miles west of Angola. An Uncharted Island.

Me: This island isn't even on the map. And it's amazing.

Saeko: It sure is.

Me: And it would make an awesome and perfect zombie apocalypse hideout.

Laney: It sure would. Shido would never think twice to look here.

Nico: While we're relaxing here, I'm gonna start assigning Ridewatches.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: And don't worry. The core 310 isn't being left out of this.

Nico made copies of the Ridewatches for Hibiki, Armed Hibiki, Shuki, Gali's Hibiki Form, and J.D.'s Hibiki form.

Eli: That's good we aren't.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Now, who wants the copy of the Ibuki Ridewatch when I get around to making it?

Nicole Hernandez: I'll use it.

Nico: Awesome Nicole.

Nicole Hernandez: Thanks.

Nico: Next is the Hibiki Ridewatch.

Eli: Hmm. How about Mya gets that one?

Mya Edmundton: Sure.

Nico: Okay then.

Nico gave it to her.

Nico: Now for the Armed Hibiki Ridewatch.

May: Awesome.

Lincoln: Saya can use that one.

Saya: I would be honored.

Nico: We don't have it yet. But who wants the Ibuki Ridewatch?

Rei Miyamoto: I'll use that one.

Nico: Okay then.

Lola: But Shizuka this island is awesome.

Shizuka Marikawa: It sure is beautiful.

Fluttershy: So many beautiful creatures here.

Rainbow Dash: And it's perfect for surfing too.

Nico: Okay. Now, here's a fourth Ridewatch for the Hibiki team.

Eli: Lets have that one be for Drake.

Nico: Good idea! And Shizuka should get that one.

Shizuka Marikawa: Good idea! Thank you.

Me: And I have one. It's for Shuki. Lets give this one to Miku Yuuki.

Miku Yuuki: Awesome!

Nico: Next Ridewatch is Gali's Hibiki form

Saeko: I'll use that one.

Nico: Cool.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico: Now, a Ridewatch for J.D.'s Hibiki form.

Fiona Hernandez: I'll use that one.

Nico: All righty.

Eli: Cool.

Nico: Now, here's one for Mystic Force Red.

Julie Tancheno: I'll use that one.

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Cool.

Kairi: Yeah!

Nico: Last Ridewatch for today is for Wolf Warrior.

Firecracker Burst: I'll use that one.

Nico: Awesome idea!

Qin: Neat!

We had a great time relaxing.

---

Later back at the estate, we were watching TV.

Nico: So, where are we heading this time?

Me: Nowhere Nico. It's all so quiet today. But I do have something awesome in mind.

Nico: I got a feeling today's gonna be funny.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: And I do have something awesome in mind. I'm going to make a cartoon.

It was with Daffy Duck.

Daffy Duck: Stand back, musketeers: They shall sample my blade. Touche! [grunting] Musketeers? Hm? En garde? My blade?

The scenery was blank?

[trotting]

Daffy Duck: Hey, psst. Whoever's in charge here?The scenery! Where's the scenery?

(A paint brush paints a farm landscape.)

Daffy Duck: Stand back, musketeers. They shall sample my… blade? Mm? Okay, have it your way. (Changes into farm attire) Daffy Ducky, he had a far (Walks by a snow field) And on this farm he had an igloo E I ee hi oh h Would it be too much to ask if we could make up our minds? Hmm? (Changes into skiing gear) Dashing through the snow Ya ha ha ha Through the fields we go Laughing all the way (Scene is a Hawaiian world now) (Dances in hula) Farewell to thee Farewell to thee The wind will carry back our sad refra-a-in One last embrace before we say Hmm. Hmph. Buster, it may come as a complete surprise to you to find that this is an animated cartoon. And that in animated cartoons they have scenery. And in all the years I've- (Gets erased by a pencil) 'Alright, wise guy, where am I?' (Draws him as a cowboy)

He played a song but nothing sounded.

SOUND PLEASE.

[shooting]

[horn]

[donkey braying] hee-haw. hee-haw, hee-haw

[rooster crowing]

[laugh]

[monkey chattering]

[meow]

[insane screaming]

Daffy Duck: And I've never been so humiliated in all my life!

Nico: Now THAT'S funny!

Me: Do more.

Daffy Duck: Look, Mac, just what's going on around here?Let's get organized. Hmm? How about some scenery?

(A pencil has drawn a picture of a city.)

Daffy Duck: That's dandy. Ho ho. That's rich, I'll how about some color, stupid. (Paints him all over) Hey!

He was covered in crazy designs.

Daffy Duck: NOT ON ME, YOU SLOP ARTIST!

[panting]

(An eraser erases his whole body, except for his face.)

Daffy Duck: Well, where's the rest of me? It isn't as though I haven't lived up to my contract. Goodness. Goodness knows, it isn't as though I haven't kept myself together. I-

Daffy Duck was now drawn as a quadrupedal creature with a flower frill and had a blue body with green spots and had a tail with a flag that had a screw and a baseball on it.

Daffy Duck: I've done strange. All of a sudden, I don't quite feel like. I feel alright. (A mirror is drawn) And yet, I-I, uh… (Looks at himself) EEEEEEEE! You know better than that!

Nico: Now add some dynamite!

Nico drew some and then…

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Daffy Duck was really torched from the explosion.

Me: I got one!

I drew a boulder and then it fell onto Daffy and crushed him flatter than a pancake.

Nico: Now, let's add him getting hit with a record!

Nico drew a slingshot firing a record and then..

CRASH!

Daffy Duck: (Slurred stupid speech) Thanks for the sour persimmons cousin!

He was back to his composure.

Daffy Duck: "Alright, enough is enough! This is the final! This is the very, very last straw! Who is responsible for this!? I demand that you show yourself! Who are you?"

Nico: Think we should still play around with him?

Me: Nah. I think we've had our fun.

Nico drew a door and closed it.

Nico: (Chuckles) Ain't I a stinker?

Maria came in.

Maria: Hey, guys. What were you two up to?

Me: Just drawing a cartoon.

Nico: We drew a cartoon of Daffy and poked fun with him.

Maria: Ooh like in the cartoon Duck Amuck. That's one of my favorites.

Me: Mine too. We made our own version of it.

Maria: Nice.

Me: Also we were bored. So we did that.

Maria: Oh.

We saw the cartoon and it was funny and we laughed really hard and it was awesome.

Maria: By the way Nico, which gene-slammer are you going to hope to meet next?

Nico: One for a Necrozma next.

Me: Ooh one of the Ultra Beast Pokemon and that's perfect.

Nico: Yep.

We had a great time making a cartoon.

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ruby Rose, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to the Hidden Leaf Village for some awesome training in new techniques and we're going to also face ANOTHER ZENKAISER! That one is gonna be interesting! Also get ready for a massive surprise as we resurrect all the shinobi that were killed in Natsumi's Sharingan Controlled rampage. Also

Nawaki Senju, Lady Tsunade's little brother will be brought back too. And we're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Necrozma and her name is Sage Ormmington. Nico's friend from Earth Science, she is a really awesome master of crystals and has awesome powers of crystal and light. Sage can even use the powers of the light of the electromagnetic wavelength. She also defended her friends from the ruthless bullies of the school they went to. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1992 animated series, Dog City, and Lincoln and his group are going to not only meet Ace Hart and Rosie O'Gravy, but they're also going to take down Bugsy Vile, Dog City's "Dogfather of Crime" and the main enemy of Ace Hart. And they're going to meet a Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus Gene-Slammer named Kimberly Hīrōsentai, who's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and one of Lincoln's friends in sports, and surprisingly, it was she who introduced Lincoln to Power Rangers when they were 8 years old. She even helped Lincoln with acrobatics and yes she is extremely acrobatic and since then she and Lincoln often watched Power Rangers together and they even cosplayed with Lincoln being an Orange Ranger and Kimberly being a Pink Ranger, and she hates Billy McLean with a blazing passion. The battle with the Black Baron will be with Rainbow Dash as she enters the competition ACES and it'll be awesome. Get ready for an awesome battle between land and sea as we battle Tiburon of the Shark People and we're going to turn that freak into sushi.

Sea you all tomorrow! HAHAHAHAHA! Little ocean humor.

# RETURN OF THE SHARK PEOPLE

Massive explosions were going off in the Hidden Leaf Training Grounds as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ruby Rose, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were all training with the Hidden Leaf Jonin and learning as much as we can from them.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Kakashi: Good J.D.! Good!

Me: (Throws a kick at him)

He blocks it and Nico teleports and Kakashi substitutes with a log as Nico kicks it and shatters it into matchsticks!

Nico: Wow! Praise the Log!

Iruka and Asuma: Amen!

Nico: (Laughs)

Ruby Rose: Wow! This is getting really awesome.

Camie: Boy it sure is! The Leaf Shinobi are as strong and powerful as the Z-Fighters.

Naruto: That's our awesome teachers for you Camie.

Kaoruko was fighting Kurenai.

Kurenai: You're really skilled Kaoruko.

Kaoruko: Thanks Kurenai-Sensei.

Ruby swung her scythe at Asuma and he dodged it.

Asuma: You guys have improved tremendously over the years.

I ducked under a kick from Iruka.

Me: Thanks Asuma.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ruby.

Ruby Rose: No problem Nico. It's really awesome that I get to go with you guys on your rescues this time.

Eli and Konohamaru were really sparing.

Eli: It's awesome that you are with us.

Konohamaru: It sure is!

Naruto: And it's great that Boruto and me now have our Sexy Jutsu counterparts as members of the team too.

Me: You got that right bro.

I ducked under a kick from Kakashi and he threw a bunch of shuriken and kunai at me.

I deflected them with my sword.

Me: Besides it's good we came here. I've been under a lot of pressure lately because of the upcoming war in the next 2 months and I needed to blow off some steam by coming here to train.

Nico: That's good you did J.D.

Laney: It sure is.

I was training really hard and working up one helluva sweat! We all were.

Kakashi: (Panting hard) Wow! I haven't worked up a sweat this hard in a while.

Me: (Panting and sweating) Whew! Me neither.

Kakashi: Lets go ahead and take a break.

We went and rested by the training posts.

Kaoruko: That was really awesome though.

Sirius: yeah.

Nico: Ruby, I hope you realise that when we first met you guys, you were very close to becoming Heartless.

Ruby Rose: I know. That was awful. But thank goodness Lincoln saved us.

Me: Those dates you had with Lincoln really saved you all.

Nico: They sure did.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But that was awesome though.

Ruby Rose: It sure was.

Me: No kidding. Whew. Man these last couple of weeks have been really hectic for all of us.

Nico: Whew no kidding. We had to face all kinds of enemy shinobi all across the board.

Kurenai: We sure have.

Ruby Rose: No kidding. We also faced numerous shinobi that were all brought back.

Sirius: Yeah no kidding.

Fu: But that was so awesome that we brought back numerous shinobi that were lost. And brought criminal shinobi to justice.

Naruto: No kidding.

Sakura: That was amazing though.

Ruby Rose: And the good outcome that came from most of it was reuniting many of the Leaf and the 5 Great Nations with their loved ones.

Lola: That is true.

Lana: Yeah that was awesome.

Varie: Yeah. But man did Karura raise verbal hell on the former 4th Kazekage.

Ruby Rose: Yeah no kidding! That was brutal.

Kakashi: It sure was.

Nico: No kidding! But Ruby, can you imagine what your Heartless forms would've looked like?

Ruby Rose: I don't even want to find out.

Me: Some things are best left unsaid.

Nico: True.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: J.D., have you decided on which of the Core 310 will get which Ridewatches that I showed yesterday?

Me: Yes I did.

I showed a list I made on the computer for everyone to get Ridewatches.

Me: I just made it right after we made that cartoon yesterday.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico read it and it was great.

Nico: Wow! Well done J.D.

Me: Thanks and some non-core members have been included to add some excitement.

Nico: Nice.

Me: It took some time but I did get it all done.

Eli: Cool.

Nico: First, who's going to get the 2nd Ibuki Ridewatch after we face Another Ibuki?

Lincoln: Since Hibiki is the first team of Kamen Riders we met I'll have Lori get that one. She gladly decided to get that.

Nico: Okay. Good choice.

Eli: There are not that many female Kamen Riders aren't there?

Magine: No there sure are.

Fu: That doesn't sound very fair doesn't it?

Qin: No it sure doesn't.

Nico: That is true. We need to figure how to even that out. Now, which of the Core 310 will get the Ridewatch copies for Hibiki, Armed Hibiki, Shuki, Gali's Hibiki Form, and your Hibiki form?

Lincoln: Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn and Lucy.

Me: Awesome. We should start with the Loud Kids first.

Nico: Fair enough. But those are good.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: And Gali's Hibiki form counts as a female Kamen Rider.

Me: That's true. And Nokama's Kabuto form is one too.

Nico: And we go meet the Kabuto riders in 2 days.

Me: Who is our primary target for that one again?

Nico: We're going after Gryllus Worm and Kamen Rider Caucasus. It's going to be awesome.

Me: Oh yeah I remember those two.

Nico: I almost forgot. Which of the Core 310 gets the copies of the Mystic Force Red and Wolf Warrior Ridewatches?

Me: I picked Zarya for Wolf Warrior and Piper Willowbrook for Mystic Force Red.

Nico: Nice choices.

Asuma: They sure are.

Camie: Yeah they are.

Nico: Zarya is based on a Wolf after all.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That is true.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: But that is awesome that Zarya is gonna have the Wolf Warrior Ridewatch for that.

Nico: It sure is.

Kaito: We're proud of that.

Nico: And I have a feeling that we'll meet Fi and her team tomorrow.

Me: And it'll be so awesome to meet her and her team too.

Laney: Yeah.

Brittney: You guys will love meeting her.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah me and Brittney met her and you guys would be really amazed with many of their amazing adventures they did. They have seen it all in the worlds of the supernatural, paranormal, mystic, extraterrestrial, spiritual and all that.

Nico: That's cool that you know them Bonnie.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Yeah and we know just the kinds of things they know.

Nico: Can you show us a picture of her team?

Bonnie Terrez: Sure.

She pulled out a picture of them and it showed Bonnie with Fi Phillips and her friends and her sister.

Bonnie Terrez: That girl that I have my hand on her shoulder is Fi Phillips. She is the leader of a team I call the Cryptid Force 6. With them are her friends and sister. The girl with the gun is Carla Winchester - Marksman and Rifleman, That's Katie Michelle - Brains, Technogenius, Hacker and Strategist Supreme, Lanei Rex - Genius and scientist, Jackie Fancyson - Martial Artist and hand to hand combat specialist and Lanna Philips - Fi's sister and Scout.

Nico: Wow they look awesome.

Ino: They sure do. And they go on all sorts of adventures into the worlds of everything we know? That is awesome.

Choji: It sure is.

Me: They would definitely get along great with the Secret Saturdays.

Laney: I was just about to point that out.

Nico: Who is who?

Bonnie Terrez: Carla is the girl with the blond hair and the yellow clothes and she has a Winchester rifle on her back. Let me tell you she is one amazing shot. Katie is the girl with the brown hair and the bow and the dark blue clothes. She has amazing technological skills. Lanei is the girl with the neon blue hair and aqua blue clothes. She was born with a really superpowered IQ of 3,000.

Nico: Wow!

Lisa Loud: That is very amazing and powerful.

Bonnie Terrez: Yep. She also has the power to use the full extent of her brain power at 100%. Jackie is the girl with the neon blue hair and shorts and orange clothes and glasses. She is a master of all the forms of martial arts: Tae Kwon Do, Brazilian Jiujitsu, Shaolin and even many forms of martial arts that are really new to us. Lanna is the girl with the red hair and Japanese clothes and she is really awesome at espionage and reconnaissance gathering as well as gathering information. And that girl with the brown hair is Fi. She is really smart and has her own website.

Nico: Wow!

Me: That is an awesome group.

Nico: I have a feeling that when we meet them, they'll be in the same boat as Carly Douglas when we first met her.

Laney: I have that same feeling myself.

Eli: But that will be awesome.

Me: Yeah.

But then we felt a rumble.

Ruby: You guys hear that?

Me: More than that. I feel it.

Nico: There's many signatures coming.

Eli: 1,200 of them.

Kakashi: Stand ready!

Then coming out of the trees came NUMEROUS figures. Out came ALL OF THE 1,200 SHINOBI THAT WERE LOST IN THE 9-TAILS ATTACK!

Me: Oh my god!

Sakura: It's all the shinobi we lost in the 9-Tails attack!

Naruto: Whoa man!

Ruby took out Crescent Rose and it was ready!

Iruka: (GASP)

He saw his parents for the first time since the attack!

Iruka: Mom? Dad?

Kohari: Iruka? Wow my goodness.

Ikkaku: My goodness son. You've grown so much.

Me: Kohari and Ikkaku it's great to see you again.

Ikkaku: You too J.D. Wow how long has it been?

Me: Since the 9-Tails Attack in 150,000 years, it was 17 years. But this is the time I originally am from. It's a long story.

Nico: Numerous things have changed since then.

Kohari: My goodness.

Me: We have so much that we need to tell you. It's a really long story.

Ruby Rose: Yeah we have a lot to tell you.

Asuma: Yeah lots of things have happened.

We told them all everything that happened and more leading up to the 9-Tails Attack and who caused it and more and it was a shock!

Man 1: It was Obito that caused it!?

Woman 2: But how can that be!? Obito died during the Battle of the Kannabi Bridge!

Me: That's what everyone else first thought.

Guy: Yeah that's what many of us thought.

Nico: Yeah.

Ruby: If any of you attack us, I will react in self defence!

Kohari: We were all brought back to life somehow.

King Kai: (Telepathically to me) J.D. can you hear me?

Me: I hear you loud and clear King Kai. What's up?

King Kai: I'm afraid they are not there to attack you guys. It turns out that after you guys destroyed Madara Uchiha on the planet of Nachos, it activated a powerful hidden spell that resurrected all the shinobi that Madara Uchiha destroyed back then through Obito all those years ago and their souls all were resurrected because of that.

Me: Wow! So all the damage that Madara did through Obito was undone!

King Kai: That's correct.

Nico: Wow! That is incredible!

Me: Wow!

Kohari: That is amazing. But it's terrible that Obito did all this!

Me: It's true.

Ruby: I'm not kidding!

Nico: Ruby stand down. King Kai is serious about this. Besides if they aren't the threat than who is?

Nawaki Senju then appeared!

Me: Nawaki! Awesome to see you again.

Nawaki: Same here J.D.

Me: Your sister Tsunade was devastated when you died.

I told him everything and it was awful.

Nawaki: Oh man! That's awful! My sis should not have been through so much.

We then heard the real threat come and we saw that it was ANOTHER ZENKAISER! He looked like a scary version of Zenkaiser and had a really scary helmet and all that and instead of a white suit it was pitch black!

Nico: WHOA! Another Zenkaiser!

Kaito: Another version of me!?

Eli: WHOA!

Kaito: WHO THE FUCK ARE YOU?!

Gaon: Yikes! Kaito's pissed!

Another Zenkaiser: (In a girls voice) Someone who is here to wipe you aliens out!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with rainbow color hair and she had dark blue clothes and neon purple eyes.

Me: (GASP) Janelle Robinson!

Janelle Robinson: I don't associate with aliens!

Me: Aliens!? Us!?

Lincoln: Great! More pressure to add to us right now!

Janelle Robinson: Don't try to lie to me, aliens! By the order of the US Government, you're all under arrest.

Me: Swartz I will kill you for this if it's the last thing I do!

Nico: She was brainwashed! But how do you know Janelle?

Me: She and I went to school together. We were very skilled in all the forms of gym and in cooking class and she even made the best spicy cookies we've ever had. She called them Ghost Chili Supreme Chocolate Madness.

Nico: Whoa! Those must be the spiciest cookies ever known.

Me: Oh they were and they were really awesome. But after I graduated and went to middle school, she disappeared.

Nico: Swartz got her!

Eli: Yeah!

Janelle Robinson: Agent Swartz said you aliens would try to confuse me. Now, where are you hiding the real J.D. Knutson?

Me: Janelle I AM J.D. Knudson! Would I not be lying if I showed you a picture of you and me?

I showed her said picture in my wallet and it was that of me and Janelle making our awesome cookies.

Janelle Robinson: I remember that picture all those years ago. Good times. But I'm still not buying it!

Me: Then we'll have to make you listen to reason by defeating you.

Nico: Iruka-sensei you better get everyone that came back to the village. This is gonna get really ugly!

Iruka: Okay!

He guided all the 1,200 shinobi to the village.

Me: Sorry about this Janelle but you are not yourself. The Janelle I know would never be affiliated with a bunch of Xenophobic Alien Hating Motherfucking Asswipes!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: We get enough of those already

Nico: (takes out Melone's Ridewatch) Been wanting to use this for a while.

He activated it and got Melone's powers and skills!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang.

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Janelle was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and it had the symbols of all 45+ Years of the Rangers and she turned into Another Zenkaiser!

Nico charged at Another Zenkaiser.

Nico punched and kicked her all over and sent her flying into a post.

Me: YEAH!

Another Zenkaiser got up and pulled out a Dark Another Zenkaiger Blaster! She put in a Sentai Gear for Lord Drakkon and got his sword! I clashed with her.

Me: Whoa! She has Sentai Gears for all the Core Members of the M.O.E.

Nico: Wow! So if we meet Another Twokaiser that one will have Non-Core M.O.E. Gears!

Zocks: If I see that one I'm going after Swartz myself to kill him before the big day!

Another Zenkaiser: Agent Swartz gave me Sentai Gear for the Core AND Non Core Masters of Evil members! Because Twokaiser isn't red.

Zocks: Oh yeah. That's right.

Me: So he only picked Red Rangers out of all that.

I kicked her away.

Me: At least it saves of from having to deal with a pissed off Zocks.

Zocks: True.

She then used Zen-Aku's Sentai Gear and got his flute and then she summoned DARK WILD ZORDS! She summoned a King Cobra, a Lion and a Tuna Fish!

Me: WHOA! A King Cobra, Lion and Tuna Fish Wild Zord? Wow! But two can play that!

I activated Zen-Aku's Ridewatch and got his flute.

Me: Time to summon their natural predators!

I played a tune and then came a Mongoose, Vulture and an Orca Dark Wild Zord!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: GET THEM!

They fired waves of energy and smashed the Dark Zords down.

Kaito: (gets out Timeranger gear) No one impersonates me and gets away with it!

Zocks: (gets out GoGoV gear) At least this one isn't identical to you.

Kaito got a Time Force Blaster and Zocks got the Titanium Ranger Blaster!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets see how you like this!

I pulled out my Super Megaforce Sword and put in the key for

Multiple Man!

Me: Time for you to see more than double!

I then formed into 1240 Clones!

Another Zenkaiser: What the!?

1240 Me's: THIS IS GONNA REALLY HURT!

We fired blasts of energy and fire and smashed her all over!

I reverted back to the original.

Lincoln: Look, Janelle. You really don't want to mess with us! We're all on edge because of an upcoming war in two months.

Another Zenkaiser: You mean a war you're all planning to wage on our planet?!

Maria: You know all aliens aren't bad, right?

Another Zenkaiser: Of course I do! But the bad aliens are the ones trying to invade Earth. Like you guys!

Maria: (to me) At some point, did she want to join the military? Because she's talking like a soldier.

Me: No she doesn't have any military experiences. In fact I don't even recall her wanting to become a soldier or become part of any of the armed forces. Janelle has always dreamed about wanting to become a chef of the greatest kind.

Nico: She would be perfect for working at Lynn's Table.

Fu: She sure would.

Me: Yep. But it's time to end this.

?: I agree there!

A Necrozma appeared!

Lily: A Necrozma!

Nico: Awesome!

Necrozma: (In a girls voice) It's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Sage Ormmington!? Wow!

Necrozma: I got this one.

Another Zenkaiser: Not if I do this!

She then pulled out A Zenkai cannon for all the 310 Core Members of the Masters of Evil!

Me: A Masters of Evil Zenryoku Cannon!? Whoa!

Nico: She's charging it up!

She activated all 310 powers of the M.O.E!

Me: Sorry about this Janelle! But it's time for you to wake up! (Cups Hands to Side) KAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE!

She fired a massive blast of energy in the form of 310 individual blasts and they merged and formed into the symbol of the M.O.E! But the recoil was incredibly intense and it sent her flying back!

Me: HAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Blast and the blast went through her blast and it hit Another Zenkaiser and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was defeated and I caught the Zenkaiser Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: WOW!

We saw Sentai Gears all over the ground and I picked them all up and I went over to Janelle and held her.

Me: Janelle!

Janelle saw me.

Janelle Robinson: (Groans) J.D.? What happened? (GROANS) What a headache! Where am I? What happened?

Me: It's a really ugly story. But then important thing is that you're okay.

I then got the M.O.E. cannon from her and she doesn't remember what happened.

The Necrozma reverted back and she was a black hair girl with rainbow clothes.

Sage Ormmington: Wow that was intense!

Lincoln: Yeah it sure was.

Ruby Rose: No kidding there.

I had Janelle on my back.

Lana: I'll form a block of ice for her.

She did so.

Janelle Robinson: Oh man! That really hurt my head.

Me: Sorry Janelle.

Janelle Robinson: (GROANS) Man my head feels like it's being crushed by a whale.

Nico: You were brainwashed by Swartz.

Zocks: Really ugly story.

Me: Yeah. But at least you're all right.

Nico: Yeah.

We told her everything.

Janelle: So Swartz was the alien invader all along?!

Maria: Well, I'm not sure if he's an alien. But yes. He's the real bad guy.

Me: We go face him in August with the help of the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Janelle: Wow.

Lola: Did you really have dreams to join the military?

Janelle: (laughs) No. That whole talk was because Swartz appeared as an agent of the government. But deep down, I had a desire to protect the world from villains like invading aliens.

Me: That is the complete opposite. And he turned you against your friends to make you believe WE were the invaders.

Janelle: Yeah. But was I really cool fighting you guys?

Me: You sure were. You have 45+ Years of Rangers Abilities at your command.

We told her everything and more.

Janelle: Wow! That is awesome.

Sage Ormmington: But at least she is safe.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Ruby Rose: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sage Ormmington: I am Nico's partner in Earth Science and he and I made all kinds of awesome discoveries. One time me and Nico found an abandoned mine in Russia and found a huge vein of rubies and we showed them to everyone and our school got a huge renovation and upgrade.

Nico: I remember that. That was awesome.

Me: That is really cool.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico and Sage hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Sage Ormmington: Me too Nico.

Me: Boy this was an awesome training session turned into an awesome rescue and battle.

Laney: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome!

Ruby Rose: (to Janelle) You might not be a soldier. But starting today, you DO have a good opportunity to fight for your planet and country.

Janelle: You guys can count on me. I would be honored to fight for the world and help you all. And J.D. and I have so much to catch up on.

Me: And we have a lot to tell you.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

Me: First before we go home we got to tell everything that happened with Lady Hokage.

Kakashi: That's right and this will make one awesome report.

Nico: It sure will.

We went to the Hokage Building and told Lady Tsunade everything and more and she was floored.

Then we were awarded Triple S-Rank credit for helping Janelle.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Jaune Arc are heading to Dog City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to meet Ace Hart and Rosie O'Gravy and take down Bugsy Vile, Dog City's "Dogfather of Crime" and the main enemy of Ace Hart.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Dog City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to meet Ace Hart and Rosie O'Gravy and take down Bugsy Vile, Dog City's "Dogfather of Crime" and the main enemy of Ace Hart.

Me: That's right, big guy. I read that bulldog's file, and he's trouble with a capital "T", and he and his crew are going to be looking at prison for the rest of their lives.

Nico: You got that right. Dog City's been living in terror for far too long because of Bugsy Vile.

Lincoln: It's not just Bugsy, Nico. Dog City's festering with thugs and criminals of all kinds, but I can also see some potential members of The Masters of Evil, but Bugsy Vile and his gang are heading to prison. And thanks for joining us, Jaune.

Jaune Arc: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I heard about what happened yesterday with Pyrrha transforming and getting rid of Cinder Fall for good.

Lincoln: That's right, and Pyrrha unleashed years of payback on her and sent her to The Black Gates for good.

?: I'm glad to see you all have made it.

Suddenly, we saw two figures head for us, the anthropomorphic German Shepherd is Ace Hart, Private Dog Eye, and the anthropomorphic beautiful Rough Collie is Rosie O'Gravy, the chief of detectives and Ace's love interest, and with them is Eddie, an English Springer Spaniel news-pup who often tags along on Ace Hart's cases.

Lincoln: Ace Hart, Eddie, and Rosie O'Gravy, just the dogs we were looking for.

Ace Hart: This is quite a surprise to see the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm here. But, we're glad you made it.

Rosie O'Gravy: That's right, I'm sure you've heard about Bugsy Vile.

Nico: Yep, that guy and his goons are looking at life in prison for this.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Bugsy Vile, Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and Kitty, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Bugsy Vile, Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and Kitty, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Japanese Accent) Those gangsters, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Kimberly Hīrōsentai, but we'll talk later, we've got a couple of gangsters to throw in the slammer.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Bugsy Vile, Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and Kitty, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety. When Bugsy Vile saw us, he was enraged, along with Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and Kitty.

Bugsy Vile: So, the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm's arrived? Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, get rid of them.

Frisky: With pleasure, boss.

But, before Frisky, Mad Dog, and Bruiser could attack, Lincoln fired three rainbow energy blasts, and it turns into three straitjackets and tied those three up.

Lincoln: Nice try, wiseguy, now you're really going to get it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Jaune Arc, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella

Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Bugsy Vile and Kitty, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, knocking them down.

Then, Lincoln tied Bugsy Vile and Kitty up, and they were loaded up into a police wagon, along with Frisky, Mad Dog, and Bruiser, and they were taken away. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for that mobster and his goons. (To Kimberly Hīrōsentai) And it's so good to see you again, Kimberly Hīrōsentai.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark green hair and a flower in her hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus, and she's dressed in a sleeveless green vest, sleeveless green dress top with black lace designs on the bottom, long dark green skirt with black lace designs, dark green pants, camouflage shoes, and long sleeveless dark green trenchcoat with machines and Zords on the coattails, and Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus on the back, and holstered on her back a large Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus-themed greatsword with Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade, dark green angel wings for the crossguard, large dark green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark green gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a

long time.

Lincoln went up to Kimberly Hīrōsentai and they hugged, and Kimberly Hīrōsentai's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kimberly Hīrōsentai, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and one of my friends in sports, she even helped Lincoln with acrobatics and yes she is extremely acrobatic.

Nico: Ooh, now that's awesome.

Lincoln: It gets even more awesome and you and J.D. are in for a big surprise: Kimberly's the one who introduced me to Power Rangers when we were 8 years old.

Our jaws dropped at what Lincoln told us.

Me and Nico: Wait, what?! She introduced you to Power Rangers when you guys were eight?! That's even more awesome!

Lincoln: I knew it'd get your attention, and since then, we often watched Power Rangers together and we even cosplayed with me being an Orange Ranger and Kimberly being a Pink Ranger, and she hates Billy McLean with a blazing passion.

Nico: That's awesome. And Kimberly, you're also in for a surprise, show her, Linc.

Lincoln then showed Kimberly the morphers, weapons, and Zords from the many Power Rangers series, and he even shows her the morphers from the Super Sentai series, and she was stunned.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Oh, no way, those are the morphers from the many Power Rangers series, awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and we also got The Power Rangers and Super Sentai teams in Team Loud Phoenix Storm too, Kimberly. So, you are in for a real treat when we get back home.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Oh man, I can't wait to meet the Power Rangers and Super Sentai teams, this is going to be awesome.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Kimberly Hīrōsentai's neck with green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln,, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Kimberly.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Kimberly Hīrōsentai's waist and Kimberly Hīrōsentai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Kimberly Hīrōsentai's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Yuzuki Tachibana, Ryou Atsumi, Tamako Shima, and Kotori Shiratori from Taisho Otome Fairy Tale.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuzuki Tachibana, Ryou Atsumi, Tamako Shima, and Kotori Shiratori from Taisho Otome Fairy Tale.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuzuki Tachibana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuzuki Tachibana and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Bugsy Vile, Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and Kitty, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted,

Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three

Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yuzuki Tachibana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuzuki Tachibana: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuzuki Tachibana, Ryou Atsumi, Tamako Shima, and Kotori Shiratori with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened and they also met Ace Hart, Rosie O'Gravy, and Eddie, and they're shocked when they found out the villains they went after were Bugsy Vile, the "Dogfather of Dog City" and his crew, Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and his gun moll, Kitty.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those mobsters, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Kimberly Hīrōsentai have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and she met the Power Rangers teams and Super Sentai teams, and she was really honored to meet them.

And as for Bugsy Vile, Frisky, Mad Dog, Bruiser, and Kitty, they were all found guilty for their crimes in Dog City, and they were sentenced to Eternity in The Uranus Prison, and they were put in separate cells in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, and they'll never be free again, and we welcomed Ace Hart, Eddie, and Rosie O'Gravy into the team, and we're going to like having them with us.

* * *

After meeting Ace Hart, Rosie O'Gravy, and Eddie, and throwing Bugsy Vile, Mad Dog, Frisky, Bruiser, and Kitty in the slammer, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Kimberly Hīrōsentai saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kimberly, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten

smarter as well.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kimberly, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Ooh, now here's one I remember. One time, we were in the living room watching the fight The Mystic Force Power Rangers had against Spydex and Gnatu, and it was really awesome. But, our day was almost ruined when Lynn showed up and she had red eyes with pure hatred and she was going to kill us. But, we were ready, and as Lynn came charging at us, we used some acrobatics and we did a flip in the air like the Rangers, and we dodged Lynn, and she'd crashed into a nearby wall. We then tied Lynn up in nylon rope, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what happened, and Lynn got grounded for a week. It was like we were facing one of the Power Rangers' enemies, but in this case, the monster was Lynn.

We were really amazed, including The Power Rangers.

Nick Russel: Wow, and just like J.D. and Nico, you guys have watched our adventures, and the very situation you faced with Lynn, you used our traditional acrobatic flip and dodged her, that's really awesome.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Thanks, Nick.

Emma Goodall: And is it true you and Lincoln cosplayed as Power Rangers?

Lincoln: That's right, Emma. Kimberly, show them the pictures.

Kimberly showed the Power Rangers the pictures of Lincoln as an Orange Power Ranger and Kimberly as a Pink Power Ranger, and they were amazed.

Tommy Oliver: Wow, you guys sure know how to cosplay as Power Rangers, and you must've seen Lincoln in his Power Rangers forms, right?

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) I sure did, Tommy, and they're really amazing, and he has the Buffalo Spirit after you guys defeated and destroyed Buffalord, that's really awesome.

Casey Rhodes: You thought the fights we had were awesome, just wait until later on today, and we're going to introduce you to The Masters of Evil, led by The Lightspeed Rescue Power Rangers' enemy, Vypra.

Lincoln: Yeah, and many of the monsters from the Power Rangers series are now the archenemies of some of us.

Kimberly Hirosentai: (Japanese Accent) Can't wait.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounds, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Chef Saltbaker from Cuphead.

Cala Maria: (Gasps) It's Chef Saltbaker. Linky, you've got to remove his Dark Side, that's what's caused him to be evil.

Lincoln: I was about to say, Cala Maria, let's go.

We flew out The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of light at Chef Saltbaker, and it removed his Dark Side and we got Chef Saltbaker to the infirmary.

Dark Chef Saltbaker: Finally, I'M FREE!

Lincoln: You're free only for a mere second, and now, you're about to be destroyed for good.

Taokaka: That's right, you evil chef.

Suddenly, Taokaka was surrounded by a brown energy aura with fire and cats, and as she approached Dark Chef Saltbaker, she left brown energy, fire, and cats with every step. Suddenly, Taokaka was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with flames surrounding it, there's a cat running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a shadow-colored phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Taokaka emerged, but she was changed forever.

Taokaka grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and as the shadow over her face had faded, she has black cat ears on her head, brown highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, and she has a beautiful face with the same brown-colored skin complexion, she has neon brown eyes and a brown energy aura with fire and cats surrounding her, she has a cat emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cat earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has a cat with brown gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with beige crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts. Taokaka has on her beige cat-themed hoodie, a beige sleeveless midriff top, light beige skirt with cats on it, cat themed knee-high boots, and a long sleeveless beige trenchcoat with flames and cats on the coattails, and a mermaid surrounded by ocean waves on the back, along with her black cat's tail. Suddenly, Taokaka felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with beige tips on the large brown feathers, sprouted out of her back. Taokaka has on her Ring of The Phoenix with light brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Taokaka has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Kaka Tribe's Firestorm Feline Greatsword of Feline Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a cat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, beige cat heads for the crossguard, large beige gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large beige cat heads with a large brown gem on the bottom of the cat heads for the pommel. Taokaka has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large brown gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold cat head with green gems for eyes and a beige gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below the cat that said, "Taokaka, Member of the Kaka Tribe, Destroyer of Yuuki Terumi and His Followers, Friend of

Ragna the Bloodedge and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Seeker of Adventure, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Cats"

タオカカ、カカ族のメンバー、照海ゆうきとその信者の駆逐艦、ブラッドエッジと多くのラグナの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、探求者冒険の、驚くべきそして強力な教師の驚くべきそして強力な学生、そして火と猫のマスター

Taokaka has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM FELINE CAT ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE FLAME LOVE!

We were amazed by Cala Maria's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Chef Saltbaker saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Taokaka fired a powerful brown energy blast with fire and cats, and it hits the dark chef and he was sent flying into a wall.

Lincoln: Wow, Taokaka, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Taokaka: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Cat Girl and Divine Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of Dark Chef Saltbaker for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Taokaka.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Taokaka.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's fry that dark chef's goose.

Taokaka and Lincoln went after Dark Chef Saltbaker, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Cats, and Angels at Dark Chef Saltbaker, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and left scars on him. Then, Lincoln put Dark Chef Saltbaker in a brutal bear hug, and Lincoln began him into his body, and when Lincoln was done absorbing Dark Chef Saltbaker into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Dark Chef Saltbaker's soul inside it, and then, Lincoln had him banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Taokaka and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Taokaka's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Taokaka: Alright, that's it for that bad chef. Thanks for helping me take down Dark Chef Saltbaker, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Taokaka.

Suddenly, Taokaka wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Taokaka's face, they kissed passionately as Taokaka's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo and cats running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Hah, that'll teach that bad chef a lesson.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Yeah, that bad chef gives all chefs a bad name.

Lynn Sr.: You got that right, son, and is Chef Saltbaker going to be okay?

Nicole: He'll be okay, Mr. Lynn, he just needs to rest after what happened.

Lincoln: That's good.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Dark Chef Saltbaker for good, and Chef Saltbaker's freed from his dark side for good.

---

Later it was time for Irma's final Ambassador Mission and we were going to have a lot of fun on this one to close it out with a bang.

William: Anyone else want to go with Irma? Besides 2 Rabbids and Cody Burns.

Aligned Heat Wave: I'll go too.

Samus: Me and some of the Nintendo team can go.

Sora: I'll go too.

Kairi: And me as well.

Byleth: Same here.

Me: Awesome and Snake is part of the Super Smash Brothers Roster.

Lincoln: I'll go as well too.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Samus: Yep. Me, Donkey Kong, Kirby, Mario, Fox and Link will go.

Me: Sweet!

Nico: Yep. Lets head on out.

We were off to Alaska.

We arrived.

Nico: We're here.

Snake: Mario. Good to see you again!

Mario: (Italian Accent) And-a to you too Snake.

Samus: Good to see you again Snake.

Fox: Same here man.

Snake: Many of you guys are all here. Wow.

Byleth: We sure are and it's gonna be awesome to help you again.

Snake: It sure is.

Quiet: But it's awesome you all are here and Sora I heard you were added to the Super Smash Bros. Roster recently.

Sora: I sure was and it's awesome.

Kairi: That's my awesome husband for you.

Quiet: Wow! Congratulations on tying the knot.

Kairi: Thanks.

Me: And also this is my friend Lincoln. He was including into the Super Smash Bros. Roster 3 years ago.

Snake: Wow! It's an honor to meet you Lincoln.

Lincoln: You too Snake.

Me: That day still has us reeling. It was one of the most surprising shock ever.

Cody Burns: It sure was. Oh I'm Cody Burns, member of the Griffin Rock Rescue Team.

Aligned Heat Wave: And I'm Heat Wave. Member of the Rescue Autobots.

Snake: Awesome to meet you.

Nico: It's a real shame that the Ambassador missions are almost over.

Me: We still have the Dino Fury Rangers to cover before that.

Nico: That I know but their missions are done yet. So after Irma and Layla's missions are finished we're gonna have a break till then.

Me: So the Dino Fury Rangers won't be done till either late August or early September.

Eli: Yeah.

Snake: You guys still had awesome fun for the entire year.

Irma: Yes we sure did.

Samus: Some of the best we ever did.

Snake: Big Boss will probably be the target when you guys team up with me on the big day.

Me: And we'll be ready for him.

Cornelia: Yeah we sure will.

Elyon: It's gonna be so awesome destroying him.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Snake: But first, I should tell you guys about him.

Me: Go for it.

He did so.

---

Big Boss is the code name given to John, a FOXHOUND and legendary soldier, serving as the central character of the Metal Gear series of video games, as well as the series' initial protagonist, chronologically speaking. He is the main antagonist of the original Metal Gear and Metal Gear 2: Solid Snake and later the protagonist of the prequels, from Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater to Metal Gear Solid V: Ground Zeroes. He also made a guest appearance at the end of Metal Gear Solid 4: Guns of the Patriots, and is a pivotal character in Metal Gear Solid V: The Phantom Pain.

He was voiced by David Hayter in the prequels, excluding Metal Gear Solid V, where he was voiced and motion captured by Kiefer Sutherland (who also played David in The Lost Boys, John Merrill in Stand By Me, Freddie Lee Cobb in A Time to Kill, Bob Wolverton in Freeway, The Caller in Phonebooth, and Senator Quintas Corvus in Pompeii). In Metal Gear Solid 4, he was voiced by Richard Doyle, who also voiced The Fury in Metal Gear Solid 3. In Japanese, he was voiced in the prequels by Akio Ōtsuka, who also voiced his "son" Solidus Snake in Metal Gear Solid 2, as well as Blackbeard in One Piece and Thorkell in Vinland Saga. In Metal Gear Solid 4 he was voiced by the late Chikao Ōtsuka, who voiced Dr. Robotnik in Sonic the Hedgehog.

Big Boss was originally depicted in Metal Gear as the leader of FOXHOUND, and the commander of Solid Snake, before revealing he was actually also the leader of Outer Heaven, and the game's main antagonist. (It would later be revealed the final boss of the game was actually his "phantom", Venom Snake.) While presumed dead at the the end of the game, a post credits sequence revealed his survival, and he returns as the main antagonist of Metal Gear 2: Solid Snake. Here, he lays out his motivations to create a world of perpetual warfare, but is defeated and seemingly killed by Snake.

As revealed in the Metal Gear Solid series, it is revealed that his DNA was forcefully cloned by the Patriots to create the ultimate soldier. These sons include Solid Snake, Liquid Snake, and Solidus Snake. Both Liquid and Solidus attempted to carry out Big Boss' will

(Liquid out of being scorned, Solidus out of respect). Zero's response to Big Boss' departure of his organization is still viewing Big Boss as an irreplaceable friend.

In a collection of prequels, starting with Metal Gear 3: Snake Eater, and continuing with Metal Gear: Portable Ops, Metal Gear Solid: Peace Walker and Metal Gear Solid V, Big Boss serves as the protagonist, and his slow slide into villainy is depicted. While depicted heroically in Metal Gear 3: Snake Eater and Metal Gear: Portable Ops, while serving under the codename Naked Snake, he begins taking darker methods throughout the events of Metal Gear: Peace Walker, and Metal Gear Solid V has him solidify his turn to darkness. This led to the creation of Outer Heaven and FOXHOUND, which also led to the beginning of the Metal Gear series.

It is revealed that he wanted to create a world where soldiers are not treated like political tools, and actually valued, being The Boss' aforementioned vision. Big Boss' motives behind his actions initially stemmed from a strong guilt after learning that his killing of The Boss was the direct result of a fake defection gone awry, and then learning that her death had in fact been orchestrated from the beginning. However, he refused to understand her selflessness, seeing her as just as a soldier rather than a person, and believing she betrayed herself and him, rejected her.

Big Boss built a cult of personality around himself, beginning with Revolver Ocelot, who spent his entire life in love with him. He continued with the members of MSF, not least Kazuhira Miller, who he forcibly enlisted into his army to be used and later discarded, with everyone around him being blinded by hero worship. This came to its peak when he agreed to use Venom Snake, a "memetic clone" to act as his proxy, making him just as bad as the US government who sacrificed the Boss all those years ago. After the Outer Heaven Resistance were betrayed by NATO, Big Boss "saved" them and the war orphans, and recruited them into Zanzibar Land, where he planned to create a world of eternal war for his soldiers, which included the children.

John (nicknamed Jack) was born in 1935, and joined the military in the 1950s, fighting in the Korean War. Jack met The Boss, becoming her protégé and disciple, and she taught him extensive combat, weaponry, survival, espionage, destruction, psychology, and foreign languages. In addition, Jack and The Boss later developed CQC (close quarter combat), which became a famous combat style.

Through the experience, Jack hold The Boss in high regard, viewing her as a mentor and parental figure in his life. In 1954, Jack was involved in the Bikini Atoll test of the first airborne detonation of the hydrogen bomb, and didn't develop the symptoms like his most of his friends, but was rendered sterile. On June 12, 1959, Jack and The Boss parted ways, and would meet again years later in *Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater* .

In 1961, Jack was sent on covert operations during the early stages of the Vietnam War, and met and befriended Python. He later stated that Python was one of the few soldiers he could rely on during battles, and the two played poker together. The two were later involved in a mission where Python was shot and presumed dead.

Before 1964, Jack served in the Green Berets for several years, and became an experienced sniper in urban and marine environments. Also, Jack would eat snakes during previous survival training exercises, which would became useful during his future missions. Around this time, Jack was awarded various medals and commendations, including the Army Achievement Ribbon, the Good Conduct Ribbon, Defense Distinguished Service Ribbon, Korean Service Ribbon, the Distinguished Service Cross Ribbon, possibly the Vietnam Service Ribbon, and many others.

As revealed *Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater*, John was originally a young FOX (a subdivision of the CIA) soldier and spy under the codename **Naked Snake** . He was sent to assassinate his former mentor and spiritual mother, The Boss, in order to prevent nuclear conflict between Russia and the United States. In reality, Snake was unknowningly assigned to retrieve the Philosopher's Legacy, a massive amount of money that the Boss gave to him after he defeated her. After executing said task, as well as single-handedly taking down Colonel Volgin and the Cobra Unit, he was left cold, unpatriotic, and bitter, especially finding out that the Boss's supposed defection to the USSR was faked, having intense guilt and a burning urge to complete The Boss' original vision.

Naked Snake continued to use his original codename instead of "Big Boss", and FOX was considered rogue due to several members starting a revolt in San Hieronymo. Snake was branded a traitor by the Department of Defense, and was imprisoned since they believed he led the revolt. He managed to escape with the assistance of the Green Beret, Roy Campbell, and fought against the revolt alongside Para-Medic and Donald Anderson. Snake also met Frank Jaeger, who would become a close ally of his, and battled his old friend Python. During the course of his operations, Naked Snake defeated Gene, and managed to clear his name while learning that Boss's death was planned.

After Snake formed FOXHOUND as a successor to the FOX Unit, he was invited to join Major Zero's new organisation funded by the Philosopher's Legacy, the Patriots, along with Revolver Ocelot, Para-Medic and Sigint. This organization was dedicated to uniting the world in honour of the Boss's will, and Snake was chosen to be an idon for the group. Around this time, Big Boss participated in a mission to rescue EVA from Hanoi in 1971, who later joined Zero's organization herself. Stories about Big Boss, riddled with exaggeration and misrepresentation, were disseminated by Zero among the masses, elevating him to the status of an idol; a symbol to control the people. Friction developed between the two as Big Boss resented being Zero's puppet, and the two disagreed on what the Boss truly wanted.

In 1972, afraid of losing Big Boss, Zero planned to finish up a secret project called Les Enfants Terribles wherein Big Boss's DNA was used to create genetically enhanced soldiers. The project would result in the creation of three boys that were Big Boss's genetic clones, his "sons". Big Boss eventually found out about the project, which became the last straw for him. Utterly disgusted at being manipulated, Big Boss abandoned the Patriots and his sons, and became a wandering soldier for hire.

Naked Snake formed Militaires Sans Frontières ("Soldiers Without Borders"), a mercenary group that he stationed at the Coast of Columbia, where he met Ramon Galvez Mena and Paz Ortega Andrade. Ramon wanted Snake to stop the invasion of Peace

Sentinel, but boss initially refused until he heard the Boss's voice from a message. Naked Snake started to work with Amanda Valenciano Libre to fight against Peace Sentinel, and recruited the mechanical engineer, Huey Emmerich, into the MSF. During his operations, Snake learned that the Boss's voice was actually a AI program, and that Ramon used him so the Soviet Union could conquer Central America. When Hot Coldman launched Peace Walker after the machine made it to Nicaragua, Snake was forced to stop it to prevent a nuclear war.

After stopping Peace Walker, Snake believed that this demonstrated that the Boss abandoned him and her ideals by "putting down her gun", and thus decided to take the title of "Big Boss". While Metal Gear ZEKE was being completed from salvaged AI parts, Big Boss deduced that there was a spy within the MSF, and learned that Paz was secretly an agent of Cipher. She was stopped from using ZEKE to start war by launching a missile on the East Coast, but Big Boss believed she survived. Afterward, Kaz confessed to being a partner of Cipher, but Big Boss forgave him and allowed him to hold his position in MSF.

Still leading MSF, Big Boss became suspicious of Paz's survival, which was confirmed after Paz was revealed to be imprisoned in Camp Omega. Boss originally wanted to eliminate Paz due to her of knowledge of MSF, but had to change his plan after Chico was captured and revealed their location. Big Boss decided to infiltrate the camp with only the assistance of Morpho and his combat medic, and managed to rescue Chico before focusing on finding Paz. After finding her, Boss returned to the chopper and had his medic perform surgery to remove a bomb in her abdomen.

Returning to Mother Base, Big Boss found it under attack by XOF forces, and helped Kaz and several soldiers extract on helicopters. Escaping from the base, Big Boss witnessed Kaz attempt to interrogate Paz before she jumped out of the helicopter since she had a second bomb in her abdomen. When the bomb exploded in mid air, Big Boss and the medic were blown back, and the helicopter crashed into another.

Big Boss suffered little injuries due to the medic taking most of the blast, and they and Kaz were the only survivors of the incident. They were taken to a Colombian hospital where they were treated by doctors and nurses. Big Boss fell into a coma due to his injuries while Kaz were able to recover, but the medic was placed into a artificially induced coma.

Once the two men were stable enough to be moved, Zero had EVA move both Big Boss and the medic to Dhekelia SBA Memorial Hospital in Cyprus in order to be hidden, to receive medical treatment, and to be looked after while they are in their comas. In 1977 Zero, having been poisoned by Skull Face, made a final visit to Jack, where he said goodbye to him, saying he was going to be hidden where not even Big Boss could find him.

After awakening in 1984, Big Boss was briefed on how the world changed in his absence. After discovering the plan to create a duplicate of him to act as a decoy, and take his place of the world stage until he was ready, Boss agreed to this plan. On 11th March, weeks after "Ahab" had awakened, and XOF beginning their attack on the hospital, Big Boss made his move. Posing as "Ishmael", he saved Venom from a female assassin, and claimed to be an ally who had "watched over him for the last nine years". During the escape Ishmael and Ahab encountered Tretij Rebenok and the Man on Fire. The hospital was then raided by a XOF strike force, and Ishmael saved Ahab from the XOF soldiers. While hiding among dead doctors and patients, they were caught by a XOF squad who were distracted and killed by the Man on Fire. Ishmael realized the Man on Fire's weakness, and shot the sprinklers, causing him to disappear. Ishmael and Snake recovered firearms from the dead XOF soldiers, and fought their way through the hospital.

Making their way to the entrance hall, Ishmael separated from Ahab to distract the soldiers, allowing Ahab to escape. After making it outside, Ishmael commandeered an ambulance and used it to run over the Man on Fire to save Ahab. Ishmael drove Ahab in the ambulance, evading XOF soldiers, but he was knocked unconscious after taking a shot from a helicopter. Subsequently crashing into a river bank, Ishmael recovered first and was pulled from the vehicle by Ocelot, leaving the unconscious Ahab. Ocelot returned to the base area to meet with Big Boss, who discarded the Ishmael role, and received a motorcycle from his ally. Ocelot then gave Big Boss a U.S. passport and told him to go by the name in said passport and advised him to change his face, so he could secretly return to the US. Big Boss mused on the medic being his "phantom", before Ocelot assured him Ahab could handle it. After parting ways, Big Boss began his long term plan to create his new military nation: Outer Heaven. He used Venom Snake and his mercenary company Diamond Dogs to further the legend of his own name while working in secret. Sometime after Venom Snake regained his memories, Big Boss sent a cassette tape to Venom Snake, labelled "From the Man Who Sold the World," which revealed the truth, thanking Venom for his part in the deception.

In the years after 1984, Big Boss built up Outer Heaven in South Africa, while his phantom built up their legend. At some point, while operating in the Mozambique Civil War, he rescued Frank Jeager from severe torture, winning his loyalty. Big Boss later took both Jaeger and his foster sister, Naomi Hunter, to the United States to establish a new life. Big Boss and Jaeger eventually returned to Africa to continue fighting, leaving Naomi behind in America. At some point, Big Boss also rescued the young Sniper Wolf, who he raised as a soldier. In the early 1990s Big Boss retook command of FOXHOUND, while leaving Venom Snake in charge of Outer Heaven. Here, he met a young soldier called David, who he realised was one of his sons. Giving him the codename Solid Snake, Big Boss trained him in CQC and the will to survive on the battlefield. He also secretly told Snake that he was his son to engender loyalty in him.

In 1995, the USA learned of Metal Gear's development in Outer Heaven As the leader of FOXHOUND with Venom Snake leading Outer Heaven, Big Boss commissioned FOXHOUND to infiltrate Outer Heaven and destroy the weapon before anyone else so he could buy Venom Snake time to finish the TX-55 Metal Gear. Big Boss sent rookie agent Solid Snake to save Gray Fox from Outer Heaven, and destroy the Metal Gear. Big Boss acted as intel for Snake during this mission, but Snake proved to be far more competent than he realised, leading him to feed Snake false information. Approaching the end of the journey, Snake discovered that Big Boss was secretly the leader of the very group who triggered the mission. He killed Venom Snake, unaware that this was Big Boss's "phantom", and destroyed the Metal Gear, with Outer Heaven being destroyed by self destruct. Big Boss used Venom Snake's death to fool the world into believing he was dead, and vowed revenge on Solid Snake.

When NATO began bombing Outer Heaven's area, Big Boss rescued the survivors, including including refugees, orphans, and those who were part of the Outer Heaven Resistance. The Resistance members, such as Kyle Schneider, believed he was showing them mercy, and became loyal to him after their betrayal by the western world. Big Boss himself, on the other hand, only saved them with the intention of having them serve as his soldiers on the battlefield. He later fled with the survivors to Central Asia.

In 1997, Big Boss and his forces fought in the Mercenary War, taking over the fledgeling nation Zanzibar Land. With Big Boss as it's president, Zanzbar Land became his military nation, with war orphans from across the Third World and raising them as soldiers. The children saw Big Boss as a father figure, which only made them easier to indoctrinate. Gray Fox, who was already embittered towards the West, was recruited by Big Boss to serve as his lieutenant, and Big Boss also planned to construct a new Metal Gear.

In December 1999, Zanzibar Land kidnapped Dr. Kio Marv to hold the world hostage without his OILIX formula. Big Boss had to contend with Solid Snake, who had been sent to rescue Marv and OILIX. After CIA agent Holly White was captured by Zanzibar Land forces and imprisoned, Big Boss, anticipating the likelihood of Snake rescuing her, had one of the children posted near her cell to report whether he was nearby, as Holly denied Snake's presence. Though Big Boss had the advantage against Solid Snake, Gray Fox was defeated and Metal Gear D was ultimately destroyed, leading to Big Boss personally confronting Snake in the underground base.

Big Boss laid out his rationale for a world of perpetual warfare to Snake, appealing to the part of him that craved war. Having spent his entire life on the battlefield, Big Boss could not conceive of a world without war, and stated that the best soldiers were otherwise dead weight and useless when removed from the battlefield. After Snake rejected his beliefs, Big Boss paraphrased the final words of his own mentor, before challenging his unarmed subordinate to one final battle. During the intense battle, Big Boss fought long and hard, but was eventually defeated when Snake pieced together a flamethrower (with advise from Big Boss's former XO, Miller). While engulfed in flames, Big Boss still refused to concede the battle, screaming "It's not over yet", before he eventually collapsed from severe burns.

Big Boss's clone, Liquid Snake, became bitter towards his "brother" Solid, as Liquid wanted to personally get revenge on their "father". He would become the leader of FOXHOUND and launched an insurrection at Shadow Moses, as he was convinced by Revolver Ocelot to do so. During the incident, Liquid revealed to Solid Snake that they were clones of Big Boss, and that he wants to get revenge on his "brother" for taking his chance to kill the legendary hero. Solid Snake managed to defeat Liquid, who succumbed to the FOXDIE virus.

As eventually revealed in *Metal Gear Solid 4: Guns of the Patriots*, While Big Boss was left all-but dead, the Patriots revived him with nanomachines, leaving him in a comatose state, as they followed Zero's direction to have Big Boss act as an icon. Big Boss's DNA and biometric data was used for the Patriots' ID recognition system, the use of which allowed access to their AI network.

Around 2014, Big Boss was put back together with some of Solidus Snake's body parts, and awoke from his coma upon the destruction of the Patriots' system. After awakening, Big Boss decided to hunt down Major Zero, as the last surviving Patriot, and retrieved his hidden location in the JD AI. When Big Boss found him, however, Zero had been reduced to a vegetative state. Seeing that the Patriots was at an end, Big Boss traveled to the Boss's grave at Arlington cemetery along with Zero, where he saw the aged Solid Snake attempting to commit suicide. Big Boss revealed himself to Snake, and after a brief confrontation, assured him that he no longer felt any hatred towards him.

Big Boss explained how he returned and the situation revolving around the Liquid Ocelot ruse. He then elaborated on the history of the Patriots, and what happened between him and Zero. Feeling deep pity for what had come between them, Big Boss mercy killed his old friend by turning off his life support. Feeling the symptoms of FOXDIE, which he knowingly contracted from Snake, he assured him that he would not die of the infection. Big Boss, after reflecting he was metaphorically dead ever since he killed the Boss, apologised to her grave, admitting that he was wrong about her will, saluting her one last time. After sharing one last smoke, and telling Snake that he should spend what time he had living in peace, Big Boss peacefully passed away besides the Boss's grave.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Whoa man!

Eli: Yikes!

Nico: He's pure evil!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Snake: But right now, our main target is one of my enemies who's teamed up with one of the Another Riders.

We gasped!

Me: Another Rider is here too!?

Nico: Whoa man! Which one of your enemies is here as well?

Snake: Psycho Mantis.

Me: Whoa man!

Nico: I remember that one. He was scary and powerful.

Me: He's a psychic from what I heard.

Nico: He's going to jail.

Me: Yep.

Snake: Great.

Eli: I sense them both in that area to the west.

Nico: Lets go.

We arrived and I fired a blast of energy and it hit the ground in front of him and he saw us.

We saw PSYCHO MANTIS!

Psycho Mantis: Hello, Solid Snake. Do you like my new friend?

Snake: No we don't!

We saw that his "Friend" was really ANOTHER GATACK from Kabuto!

He looked like a scary version of Gatack and with blue scarab pinchers on his head and a scary helmet too.

Me: Another Gatack!

Nico: Oh man!

Aligned Heat Wave: Alright, everyone. Let's roll to the rescue!

Me: But first lets find out who our mysterious Kamen Rider Imposter is.

Nico: That's right. Who are you?

Another Gatack: Its been a while Nico.

Nico: That voice!

He reverted back and it was a boy with punk clothes and had purple hair and scary fanged teeth.

Nico: Simon Evons!

Simon Evons: You remember me. I'm flattered.

Me: You know him Nico?

Nico: Unfortunately yes. He was an old enemy I busted years ago. He was a street thug that I busted in New York City that was responsible for hurting numerous people.

Me: Jeez!

Simon was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and he had Zecters swirl around him and he turned into ANOTHER GATACK!

Psycho Mantis fired a psychic blast that Nico avoided.

Nico: Psychic blasts? Really?

Psycho Mantis: This is the best I can do since it would be unwise to go into your mind.

Nico: You wouldn't want to go into my mind anyway.

Me: Snake you're going to love this.

I took off my weighted jacket.

Snake: How is taking off your jacket going to help?

Me: You'll see.

I folded it and dropped it and then..

KRASSSSSSMAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSHHH!

It crashed into the ground and it was in a huge crater!

Snake: WHOA! How heavy is that jacket!?

Quiet: That is amazing!

Me: I wear a jacket that is as heavy as a huge planet. (Cracks neck and back) Now you'll see how fast I am.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Aligned Heat Wave charged at Psycho Mantis.

And punched him in his face and smashed him down.

Another Gatack: Bring it. Cast Off.

CAST OFF!

I ran fast and punched him all over the place and kicked him all over.

Snake: WHOA! That is fast! I didn't even see him run fast!

Nico: When J.D. runs that fast it's like he moves as fast as a beam of light.

Eli: Yeah no kidding! That is awesome though.

Cody Burns ran at Another Gatack.

He punched at him and kicked at Another Gatack and blocked his punches and kicks and then I teleported and kicked Another Gatack down.

Me: Cody he's too fast for you. You take on Psychic Mantis.

Cody Burns: Okay.

He went and did so.

Another Gatack activated a Zecter for The Cheese Monster and got CHEESE ARMOR!

Nico: (Drools) CHEESE ARMOR!

Me: He has Non-Core Zecters of the M.O.E.! Lets see how he likes this. (Activates Ultrabots Zecter.)

I got the weapons of the Ultrabots.

Nico: No! Must focus! (activates Zecter for Roquefort)

Nico got cheese powers.

I fired Landmine Cable and it hit Another Gatack and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was smashed down!

Nico fired cheese bombs and smashed him all over.

Me: Now for this.

I fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Gatack and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome! Fluttershy will be perfect for this one.

Nico: Nice choice.

I tied up Simon. I saw Zecters all over the ground and picked them up.

Snake threw a grenade at Psycho Mantis.

It hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He was down.

Nico: (Imitating Homer) WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Nico strangled Psychic Mantis like Homer.

Irma: Did that do it?

It only knocked him out.

Nico: It knocked him out.

We tied him up.

Eli: Yeah!

Snake: Irma, ever since I met you, I've seen you as the little sister I've always wanted.

Quiet: Same with me too.

Irma: Really? Oh you two.

She hugged them.

Samus: So awesome.

Link: That is awesome and cool.

Eli: Yep.

Snake: And Nico? Don't be sad that the Ambassador missions for this year are close to ending. Instead, think of it as a new beginning.

Nico: I will.

Me: That's a great way to say that.

Eli: Yeah and it's the beginning of something new.

Irma: It sure is.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

May: Wow! That was awesome!

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: Guys, I stand by what I said earlier. After Layla's missions, the Ambassador missions are on hold.

SpongeBob: Aw tartar sauce.

Qin: Yeah but it was still so much fun.

Nico: That's true.

Later I was helping clean around the house when I went into the X Squad's room and saw Drakus, Luna (Soul Calibur) (X-Squad Universe), Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad) and Mr. Crime comforting Hibiki Otonokoji, who was crying.

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad):… Kanade, I'm so sorry.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): Sis, y-you're crying…

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): It's my fault, okay? It's my fault you… you ended up like you did.

Drakus: Hibiki, please, you're ruining the carpet.

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): And I'm sorry. More than that, I'm sorry I've been such… such a horrible sister you. I… I bullied you, made fun of you, harassed you… a-all just 'cause I coudn't st-stand you being better… and now… th-the accident… it's all my fault. It's my fault you're like this.

Drakus: Look, Hibiki. No team leader is perfect. Take Aligned Bumblebee for example. It took him a metric fuckton of weeks to find a rallying cry. But the important thing is that you learn from your mistakes.

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): I know! I know, but name one good thing I did.

Muty: Well, you helped save Lester Rath from himself. Does that count?

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): It does. (Crying) But I'm a horrible, horrible selfish bitch and a massive hypocrite! I did things that nobody should ever do, especially not to their own sister! But Kanade, I… I want you to know how much I love you. You're… You're okay now, a-and I'm gonna try and be a better sister to you from now on. I'm… I'm sorry for all the pain and sadness I've caused you… a-and I'm sorry for ever making you feel unloved… (Crying hard)

Me: Hibiki, you are not a failure!

Zap (X-Squad Universe): Don't say stuff like that! That was all not your fault.

Drakus: You're wrong, Biki! You ARE a good sister and a good friend! You helped us stop Master Org!

Muty: You helped find my brother.

Ridley (X-Squad Universe): And you helped make Kanade into at least a somewhat sane person. And those are only 3 examples. Sure, you've made mistakes. Look, no one is perfect. So, tell me. Do those mistakes make you a bad person?

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): (Sniffles) I don't know what to think anymore guys!

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): I should apologize, too. You… I was selfish too. I made you feel like you were worth less than me. Big Sis, wh-why are you crying? Th-This is my fault. This is all my fault… I'm the one who didn't do anything to make you feel like you mattered! I… I think part of me was happy knowing how much you depended on me and I wanted you to… to be alone… I knew how lonely you were… h-how much you wanted friends, o-or a girlfriend… and I sat back and watched you fail over and over again. I… I need to tell you….I think I actually sabotaged some of them too!

Cell (X-Squad universe): Don't say that, you two!

Luna (Soul Calibur) (X-Squad Universe): We love you! We're basically family.

Mr. Crime: Yeah you've done so much! Don't throw it all away just because you fucked up like America in our world did in picking a leader like Trump.

Sharkyonara: Yeah and we were warned about that remember? It was a totally unavoidable event.

Hibiki and Kanade were still crying.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): But I still hurt people!

Everyone went to give the two some space and Bangray (X-Squad Universe), Jasmine Queenston and Jeeves Weevil stayed to comfort them.

Outside everyone was thinking about Hibiki and Kanade Otonokoji.

Neo Politan (X-Squad Universe): Poor Kanade and Hibiki.

Drakus: I've never seen them this depressed. It's like they want to give up on everything.

Julie Hinikawa: Yeah.

Zao (X-Squad Universe): They need some therapy, badly.

Me: So what if they made a few mistakes. Like Maria said, no one's perfect.

?: You think your friends made mistakes?

We saw Aligned Megatron there.

Aligned Megatron: Then I guess they didn't hear my story yet.

ZaZa Royale: Megatron?!

Aligned Megatron: I see you heard of me. You must be the famous Zaza Royale, Angel Royale's child.

Zaza: That's right.

We then walk into the room, where Kanade and Hibiki were still crying.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): What's wrong with me?! I… I'm pure evil… I know I am.

Aligned Megatron: You have not made mistakes. Unlike me. Let me explain some of the bad decisions that I've made during the war.

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): (Surprised) Megatron!? | didn't expect you of all people to be here.

Aligned Megatron: Yes that is a surprise isn't it? But let me tell you some of the things that I've made.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): We're all ears.

Aligned Megatron: Kanade, Hibiki, you both claim to have been a terrible sister to each other. But at least you have not corrupted Cybertron in the past with Dark Energon.

Shizuka Joestar: That really happened?!

Aligned Megatron: Yes. And I sliced off a Deceased Prime's arm and made it my own. I even made the mistake of killing Dreadwing to save that coward Starscream!

?: You ding-dang diddily can't give up on hope now.

We saw Ned Flanders and with him was a person we never thought we'd meet again.

Me: Ned Flanders?

Drakus: Jason? I didn't expect you and Ned to come.

Jason Voorhees (X-Squad universe): It's great to see you again Garrett. It's a great pleasure to meet you, JD.

Me: Same here.

Jason Voorhees (X-Squad): Kanade, Hibiki, I just heard that you both were crying after remembering what you did in the past.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): Yeah.

Ned Flanders: Look, I know you are miserable about what you did. But you can't change the past, you can only learn from your mistakes and grow from them.

Drakus: Besides you two, there's one thing that we are kinda good at where many other people aren't?

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): And that is?

Drakus: I know this may sound sappy but like J.D, we are aces at giving people hope. You are sulking like this because you lost hope because of what you did in the past. You shouldn't give up on yourself because of everything that happened. You've done so much good. (Climbs on the table) Your hope that you have comes from here. (Places hand on their chests) I assure you I'm not feeling you up.

Kanade and Hibiki realized that they were such fools! They realized that they were giving their hopes up over something that happened a long time ago. They also realized that Ned was right. Of course what did you expect from the God following saint of The Simpsons that has been so devoted to God over the last 32 Years? Ned is just that gifted in giving great advice.

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): *Sniff* You're right. Being hard on ourselves isn't gonna fix anything. I'm sorry it had to be like this… I'm sorry it took this for us to finally just… talk. I wish we'd done it sooner. We should've done it years ago.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): Sis… there's so much I don't really remember now… but for all the times I've ever hurt you, I want you to know I'm sorry. I'm sorry I've been so horrible, manipulative… and just… just cruel to you…

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): And I'm sorry for being a Grade S bitch to you… a-and a massive hypocrite too… But- *sniff*- beating ourselves up won't fix anything. We need to… to work on being better now.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad):… Do you think I can?

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): *Perks up* If I can… so can you.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): *Smiles*… I'm… I'm glad you still believe in me.

Drakus: Welcome back, you two!

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): Good to be back!

Everyone cheered for them!

---

Later we were getting ready for Rainbow Dash's big day.

Sandpit: Tecna, I have just the place for you and Maggie's bonding time.

Tecna: (British Accent) Really?

Me: Yep. Today we're going to The Netherlands. It's not only a bonding day but it's also time for Rainbow Dash's big day.

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be so awesome! I can't wait to blast some planes out of the sky in ACES!

Nico: We entered Rainbow Dash into the ACES Contest.

Sly Cooper: This is gonna be awesome to see her fly in it.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out!

Maggie Peyton: Yeah! Lets do it!

Me: Her plane is in the garage over there.

We teleported over there.

We then showed Rainbow Dash's awesome new plane and it was cool! It was a rainbow biplane that had Rainbow Dash's Cutie Mark on it and it had lightning on it and had all kinds of weapons. It was called Rainbow Dash's Sky Destroyer!

Nico: What do you think?

Rainbow Dash: That plane is AWESOME!

Leni: And I totes made this for you.

She pulled out an awesome Rainbow Pilot Coat for her that had on the back the Kanji for Rainbow Dash - The Queen of The Sky.

レインボーダッシュ-空の女王

Rainbow Dash: This is awesome!

We got the plane ready on the launch ramp.

Rarity: Good luck, darling!

Rainbow Dash: Won't need it but thanks.

Me: You're ready for take off R.D.!

Rainbow Dash: Here we go!

She turned on her plane and flew down the ramp and into the air and she went after all the other planes!

Ish: GO SIS GO!

Scootaloo: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Rainbow Dash was really blasting all the planes out of the sky.

Thunderblast: Look at Ranbow Dash go!

Nico: YEAH WOO!

Maggie and Tecna were having a lot of fun in the village as they ate Dutch Pastries and even did some awesome dancing too.

Rainbow Dash then set her sights on the planet of THE BLACK BARON! THE REAL BLACK BARON!

Penelope (Sly Cooper): That's The Black Baron!

Sly Cooper: The Real thing this time!

Me: Yeah!

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) This girl is formidable!

She blasted the Black Baron and he jumped out of his plane as it crashed into the ground!

Announcer: AND THE WINNER IS RAINBOW DASH!

We cheered wildly for Rainbow Dash!

Nico: WAY TO GO RAINBOW!

Me: WOOHOO! WAY TO GO R.D.!

Rainbow Dash was given an awesome trophy and she was now given the official moniker of Queen of The Sky!

Searchlight: Nice job, Rainbow Dash!

Rainbow Dash: This is awesome!

Spitfire: Great job Rainbow Dash.

Black Baron then came and he was upset.

Black Baron: You did well Rainbow Dash but lets see you fair against me! En garde!

He went at her and Rainbow jumped and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

His pig minions came and threw wrenches at her and she caught them and threw them back at them and smashed them down.

We cheered wildly for Rainbow Dash!

We later went back home.

Back at the estate we were celebrating Rainbow Dash's win.

Nico: That was awesome!

Then we got a surprise visitor. It was Jake Long's cousin Gregory!

Jake Long: Gregory, what the Hell are you doing here?!

Gregory: Is that anyway to talk to your favorite cousin?

Sunny Tennyson: Deja vu.

Jake Long: (sighs) Guys, this is my cousin, Gregory.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Gregory.

Gregory: Same here J.D. Love your adventures.

Nico: Awesome to have you with us.

Jake Long; Yeah my mom and dad want me to babysit him unfortunately.

Me: Oh cool.

Nico: Well lets get moving then for our mission.

Then Stratos, Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Red X, Baron Mordo, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Control Freak and Skulker appeared.

Stratos: Can me, Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Red X, Baron Mordo, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Control Freak and Skulker go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys sure can.

Me: We have a good one and it's in New York City.

Jake Long: I have a feeling it's big.

Caitlyn: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Spellpyre Phoenix from Magic The Gathering.

Me: Wow that one will be interesting.

Qin: It sure will.

Me: Yeah. And that's one of my favorites because of the art on the card.

Luna Loud: That's one of my favorites too dudes.

Me: Yeah.

Weiss: Since Ruby, Blake and Yang went before I'll gladly go next.

Nico: Sure.

Gregory: You guys might be good. But I'm probably better.

Me: Oh really?

Jake: (scowls) Brad, you have my permission to beat him up.

Brad Morton: Sorry, Long. But those days are behind me now. Besides, I'm not getting in trouble with your mom.

Jake: Are you kidding me?!

Red X: Aren't you being harsh on the kid?

Fu Dog: Sorry. But I agree with Jake on this one.

Me: I agree too. And Gregory what makes you think you're better than us? Hmm?

Nico: Yeah. We are the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Qin: There's no way you can match up to us.

Arkayna: Yeah and also Jake you and I are in the same boat.

Jake: Really?

Arkayna: Yeah I have a cousin on Gemina that was just as brash and annoying as Gregory.

Jake: Wow.

Arkayna: He's my stepbrother actually.

Jake: Oh.

Bomb Man: Are you gonna assign any Ridewatches to us, Nico?

Nico: Yep. The Ridewatches of Kabuto, Gatack, Hyper Kabuto, Nokama's Kabuto form, and J.D.'s Kabuto form. As well as copies of them for the core 310. Oh, and I'll also assign the Operation Overdrive Red Ridewatch and the copy of it to whoever wants them after we fight Another Operation Overdrive Red.

Laney: Me, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa will get those if that's all right.

Linka: And I can use the Operation Overdrive one when we get it.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Cool!

Nokama: It's gonna be so awesome helping the Kabuto team.

Me: It sure is.

Myotismon: Those are the copies that were just assigned to you 6. As well as one more for the Kabuto team and the copy of it. But we'll discuss who gets those as the mission progresses.

Nico: Yeah. Right now we got to get to New York City.

Me: Yeah lets go.

Chloe Bourgeois: Off to the Big Apple.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Belladonna, the demonic she-dog and big-time enemy of Charlie. hen we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Charlie, you, Anne-Marie, and the others aren't going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Belladonna, the demonic she-dog, and she's coming after you for revenge.

Charlie, Anne-Marie, and their friends gasped in shock.

Charlie B. Barkin: I never thought I'd have to deal with Belladonna ever again. She's tried to get me to join the dark side numerous times, but I've refused numerous times, and it really infuriated her to no end, and she desires to send the dogs on Earth and in Heaven to Hell.

We gasped in shock.

Lana: What a demon.

Amelia Waikiki: Well, that demon's about to face Heaven's judgement and wrath for her crimes against all dogs on Earth and Heaven.

Lincoln: You got that right. Mess with the dogs of Earth and Heaven, will she? She's about to face the divine judgement of Heaven's Angels.

Nico: A battle between Angels of Heaven and Demon She-Dog of Hell, that demon's going to get The Black Gates for good. Alright, gang, let's go, we got a shark freak to turn into sushi.

Lincoln: And you better be ready, Belladonna, because this'll be your last day alive, you evil demon she-dog.

Amelia Waikiki: Yeah!

We were off to New York City!

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

---

We arrived in New York City.

Blizzard Man: Here we are.

Me: Good old N.Y.C.

Rarity: Oh it's absolutely amazing darlings.

Eli: It sure is.

Camie: I always love coming here.

Sirius: Yeah me too!

Lythos: Jake, I think we'll fight one of your enemies today.

Jake: I have that same feeling myself.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Me too. As long as it's not an Evil Sasuke.

Pyros: Yeah no kidding. By the way J.D. did all of the people that Madara killed through Obito really come back?

Me: Yeah they sure did and it was amazing. It was part of a spell that did it.

Paragus: Good old King Kai. Always telling us from the Saiyan World about things we need to know.

Nico: Yes indeed.

Laney: He has always been a really huge help for all of us.

Qin: Yeah he has.

Goku: That's King Kai for you guys.

Jake Long: I think the villain we're going after is Tiburon.

Baron Mordo: Lola, Lori, and Lynn mentioned him back in 2020.

Me: I remember that! He was the leader of the Shark People.

John Bolton: That's right. I remember him. He is someone that me and my siblings won't like at all.

Stacy Bolton: No kidding there bro. We may be half shark but we have more humanity than he ever will.

Illia: At least there's no Megaladons among his army.

Nico: That is for sure.

Valerie (Megalodon Gene-Slammer): Hey! What about me?

Illia: Oh uh you don't count Valerie. (Nervous chuckle)

Drakkon: Let's keep an eye out for anything in the water.

Me: I agree.

Lola: Lets do it.

Qin: We have to be prepared for anything.

Commander Mars: (hears bubbling in the water) Does that count?!

Me: Stand ready guys.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a smoke bomb came out of the water. When the smoke cleared, Gregory was gone.

Hydros: Fuck! Gregory's gone!

Me: Someone got him!

Jake: Tiburon!

Eli: I sense it! He is in his clutches!

Jake: Wait a minute. Are we talking about this like it's a bad thing?!

Zilius Zox: Jake, you can't seriously be happy he's gone!

Jake: Dude, all he's done so far is be a pain in the ass! And now, you guys just want to save him despite that?!

Rotwood: Mr. Long, that's enough! All the time I've met you, I know you're not one to just let people be held prisoner by villains. Do I think your cousin is insufferable? Yes! But like it or not, he's your family!

Me: I agree with Rotwood.

Nico: Yeah.

Jake: (sighs) You're right, guys. Just leaving Gregory in Tiburon's clutches wouldn't be right. Even if he is a jerk.

Pyros: Look on the bright side. At least Gregory's not a true villain.

Jake: True.

Tso Lan: Nico, before we go after Tiburon, those Ridewatches?

Nico: Right. The original Ridewatches of Kabuto, Gatack, Hyper Kabuto, Nokama's Kabuto form, and J.D.'s Kabuto form that will go to any of the non-core members. And I have a sixth Ridewatch for the Kabuto team and a copy for it. Finally, the original Operation Overdrive Red Ridewatch which will go to another Non Core member.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Yeah we just have to figure out who.

Eli: Lets see.

Nico: Larry Loud, Pyra, Jared, Sassy Saddles, Crystal and Scootaloo will get the Kabuto Ridewatches for Kabuto, Gatack, Hyper Kabuto, Nokama's Kabuto form, and J.D.'s Kabuto form, Rita will get the Sasword Watch and Jericho will get the original for that one and Sunny Starscout will get the Operation Overdrive Red Ridewatch.

Sunny Starscout: Sweet!

Skulker: Now, to find out where Tiburon's goons took Gregory.

Eli: He took him to that island far out there.

We saw an island and it was 7 miles off shore.

Nico: Wow that's 7 miles off shore.

Leslie Gesneria: Entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it!

We were off.

Tiburon and his goons were poking fun at Gregory. But then the spirits of the Leaders and Titans appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and fireballs rained down and incinerated many of Tiburon's men and then a Phoenix Cry was heard.

Then we came out.

Nico: Tiburon you are going to become sushi!

Jake: Yeah!

Tiburon: Seriously, American Dragon? Coming back for your kin after how annoying he's been to you?

Jake: (scowls) Believe me. I'm not happy about it either.

Control Freak: (pats Jake on the back) Easy, Jake. (to the rest of us) Who should I summon today?

Nicole: Flowery Woods from Kirby.

Everyone agreed.

Control Freak: Good idea.

He summoned Flowery Woods.

Tiburon: A Tree!? You got to be joking.

Nicole: Oh this tree packs more bite than a bark.

Nico: Yep.

Chalmers, Patty & Selma, Krusty, Skinner, Cargill, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui and Vulture then appeared.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (Laughs Goofily)

Nico: Chalmers, Patty & Selma, Krusty, Skinner, Cargill, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui and Vulture.

Chalmers: I see you've started assigning Ridewatches to members of the team.

Nico: I sure have.

Patty: Including the Ridewatches for the Another Red Rangers.

Nico: Yep.

Krusty: It's about time. I was starting to think they wouldn't be put to good use at all.

Qin: Don't worry we got started on it.

Skinner: (to Nico) We heard more old friends got resurrected.

Nico: Yep.

Cargill: Which ones were they?

Nico: All the shinobi killed by Madara over the years through Obito.

?: That is amazing!

A figure came out and it was VARGOYLE from Beast Morphers!

Devon: Vargoyle!

Vargoyle: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you all too well! You were one of Evox's generals.

Vargoyle: Yep.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: Did you find out about Evox being Venjix?

Vargoyle: Actually, Vypra told me this morning after she brought me back.

Nico: Well that still was a huge shock for us when we found out.

Me: Yeah and Venjix/Evox are both forgotten memories.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Winx Club Stella, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Megaforce Rangers, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - Nico's rescue

---

Chalmers was first.

Chalmers: (to Stella) Nico's rescue involved a blast from the past. Literally!

Winx Club Stella: You got that right! It was all the 1,200 shinobi and kunoichi that were lost in the 9-Tails Attack on the night Naruto was born! Including Lady Tsunade's little brother

Nawaki. It was amazing!

Princess Celestia: You're not kidding there. It was incredible to see so many shinobi brought back after Madara was destroyed.

Amber Morning: Yeah! So many people all over the world of Shinobi suffered and died because of him. Now that he's gone everyone can have a chance to heal and rebuild their lives with their loved ones that were lost to them.

Spotlight: They sure can. We're so happy for them all.

Chalmers: We're all happy for them. That was incredible.

Troy: It sure was.

Lilith: Yeah no kidding there. That was amazing though.

Chalmers: It sure was. Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed and went ultra!

Troy: "Storm Power! Ultra Megaforce Red!"

Emma: "Wind Power! Ultra Megaforce Pink!"

Jake: "Rock Power! Ultra Megaforce Black!"

Gia: "Jungle Power! Ultra Megaforce Yellow!"

Noah: "Wave Power! Ultra Megaforce Blue!"

Lilith: "Ocean Power! Ultra Megaforce Green!"

Robo-Knight: "I am Robo Knight: Protector of the Environment, Guardian of the Earth!"

All: "Earth's defenders, Never surrender! Power Rangers Ultra Megaforce!"

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Chalmers: Wow! J.D. turned Lilith into an awesome Green Megaforce Ranger!

Lilith: It's to honor the fallen Japanese Green Megaforce Ranger. I'm also Super Megaforce Black.

Chalmers: He did a really awesome choice there.

Winx Club Stella: He sure did.

Stella activated her Eyecon.

ANNE SULLIVAN AND SUPERINTENDANT CHALMERS!

Chalmers: Ah Anne Sullivan the famous teacher of Helen Keller.

Stella: She's one of my favorite heroes here on Earth.

Stella activated her Ridewatch and got Chalmers powers.

Theyf fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Mandee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Super Megaforce Rangers, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma - All the Shinobi killed by The 9-Tails back along with Lady Tsunade's little brother and us facing Another Zenkaiser

---

Selma & Patty were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) All the Shinobi killed by The 9-Tails are back along with Lady Tsunade's little brother. And as a bonus, Nico, Ruby, and the others fought Another Zenkaiser.

Mandee: That was so awesome and cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was. And Another Zenkaiser had Sentai Gears for all the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Members.

Sunset held up her gear for El Oso.

Sunset Shimmer: This is really amazing that we got them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is. We all think it's so awesome.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure is.

Troy: I think it's great we all have Sentai Gears for you guys now. Kaito did not like the Another Zenkaiser one bit.

Patty: (Laughs) I don't blame him for that.

Selma: Me neither there. Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Selma: That is so cool!

Patty: J.D. made the right call making you a Super Megaforce Ranger too Lilith.

Lilith: It sure is. I like it.

Mandee activated her Eyecon.

VICTOR DAVID GRUEN AND SELMA & PATTY BOUVIER!

Selma: Victor David Gruen?

Mandee: He was the inventor of the Shopping Mall.

Patty: Wow! So he made Shopping malls popular.

Mandee: Yep.

Mandee activated her Ridewatch and got Patty and Selma's fire powers.

Mandee: Thank goodness I don't smoke.

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Jackie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Hibiki Kamen Riders, Bomb Man and Blast Man VS Krusty - Lincoln's rescue

---

Krusty the Clown was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Dog City. How was it?

Jackie: It was great! We got rid of that evil monster Belladonna and sent her sorry demonic 4 paws off to the Black Gates.

Fluttershy: We sure did and she got what she deserved.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah she was worse than the Devil himself.

Stealth Elf: You're not kidding there.

Hitoshi: She got what she deserved all right.

Iori: She sure did.

Krusty: Thank goodness for that. Lets do it!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

DING!

They went Hibiki Kamen Riders.

Jackie activated her Eyecon.

JOHN AND CARL RINGLING AND KRUSTY THE CLOWN!

Krusty: The founders of the Ringling Brothers Circus! Awesome choice there.

Jackie: Thanks.

Jackie activated Krusty's eyecon and she got a big cannon appear.

Jackie: Nice cannon huh?

They fired waves of pies and leaves, grass, flowers and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Dana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Blizzard Man and Tundra Man VS Skinner - Us meeting a gene-slammer for Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (To Dana) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus. What's her name?

Dana: Her name is Kimberly Hirosentai and she is also the girl that got Lincoln into the love of Power Rangers.

Skinner: Did she really?

Dana: She sure did and that is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Lincoln got his love for Power Rangers from her and they would cosplay as different rangers from over the years.

Starshine Sparkle: It's really cool! And they used their skills to overpower Lynn.

---

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kimberly, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kimberly, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Ooh, now here's one I remember. One time, we were in the living room watching the fight The Mystic Force Power Rangers had against Spydex and Gnatu, and it was really awesome. But, our day was almost ruined when Lynn showed up and she had red eyes with pure hatred and she was going to kill us. But, we were ready, and as Lynn came charging at us, we used some acrobatics and we did a flip in the air like the Rangers, and we dodged Lynn, and she'd crashed into a nearby wall. We then tied Lynn up in nylon rope, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what happened, and Lynn got grounded for a week. It was like we were facing one of the Power Rangers' enemies, but in this case, the monster was Lynn.

We were really amazed, including The Power Rangers.

Nick Russel: Wow, and just like J.D. and Nico, you guys have watched our adventures, and the very situation you faced with Lynn, you used our traditional acrobatic flip and dodged her, that's really awesome.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) Thanks, Nick.

Emma Goodall: And is it true you and Lincoln cosplayed as Power Rangers?

Lincoln: That's right, Emma. Kimberly, show them the pictures.

Kimberly showed the Power Rangers the pictures of Lincoln as an Orange Power Ranger and Kimberly as a Pink Power Ranger, and they were amazed.

Tommy Oliver: Wow, you guys sure know how to cosplay as Power Rangers, and you must've seen Lincoln in his Power Rangers forms, right?

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) I sure did, Tommy, and they're really amazing, and he has the Buffalo Spirit after you guys defeated and destroyed Buffalord, that's really awesome.

Casey Rhodes: You thought the fights we had were awesome, just wait until later on today, and we're going to introduce you to The Masters of Evil, led by The Lightspeed Rescue Power Rangers' enemy, Vypra.

Lincoln: Yeah, and many of the monsters from the Power Rangers series are now the archenemies of some of us.

Kimberly Hirosentai: (Japanese Accent) Can't wait.

---

Skinner: That is so awesome! Lincoln and Kim really have been learning so much about the Power Rangers from each other.

Spyro: Boy they sure have and that is so awesome.

Nick Russell: Yeah we are truly honored to have Kimberly teach Lincoln all about us. It's great.

Skinner: Vypra will love to hear about all that. Lets do it!

Dana pulled out her Eyecon.

STANLEY DEGROOT AND SEYMOUR SKINNER!

Skinner: Stanley DeGroot? Dark Stanley?

Dana: Yeah you know him right?

Skinner: Boy do I ever. That was terrible he did all that.

Dana: No kidding and all because the kids poked fun of him for never graduating from college. Bart was thought to have made that legend up and he did it to scare people into giving him some lunch because Homer forgot to pack him his lunch. (Season 18 episode 14)

Skinner: That's awful. I would've gladly given Bart a good meal. Lunch Lady Doris was out sick that day.

Vida Rocca: Yeah no kidding. All he got to eat was his lousy grandpa's medication. I guess Homer was in a hurry to get to work that he forgot.

Skinner: Oops.

Dana: Little did he know that he had no idea that Dark Stanley was all too real and actually happened.

Skinner: No kidding there.

Dana activated her Ridewatch and got Skinner's powers.

They fired waves of ice, magic and elements and smashed him down.

# Rangers, Paragus and Oceanus Shenron VS Cargill - Rainbow Dash winning ACES

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) I knew Rainbow Dash would win ACES. She's one of the best fliers on the team.

Girl Jordan: She is not just one of the best fliers on the team, she is one of the best fliers in all of Equestria and in Cloudsdale. It was so awesome to see her fly a World War I biplane.

Cargill: It sure is and now the Black Baron is in the Masters of Evil too. She really pulverized those pig guards all over.

Rarity: It was most amazing to see darlings and Rainbow Dash had a lot of fun.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah she sure did! Scootaloo and Ish rooted for her every step of the way.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was so awesome to see.

Shane: It sure was fun.

Cargill: We're glad she had fun and congratulations on her great victory. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan activated her Eyecon.

PRESIDENT RICHARD NIXON AND RUSS CARGILL!

Cargill: President Richard Nixon?

Girl Jordan: Well he wasn't only America's 37th President but he was also the very founder of the Environmental Protection Agency.

Cargill: That's right I forgot about that. That's a good choice.

Girl Jordan activated her Ridewatch and got Russ's shotgun and powers.

They fired waves of ice, water, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

## Will Vandom, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - Rainbow Dash winning ACES and Tecna and Maggie having fun in The Netherlands

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) I'm glad Rainbow Dash won ACES. Not to mention Tecna and Maggie had fun in The Netherlands.

Will Vandom: We're happy for both of them and it was so awesome to see her win it.

Rainbow Dash: It was so awesome! And I got this really awesome tattoo now.

She revealed her new tattoo on her right arm and it was her cutie mark and she had a picture of her and Scootaloo flying and leaving streaks of rainbows behind them and Ish was flying in her biplane and it said Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo and Ish - Sibling Masters of The Sky.

Will Vandom: That is a great tattoo!

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is awesome!

Whirlwind: We had an awesome time watching the ACES show and we had a great meal after. Penelope told us all about what happened with how she was the Black Baron the first time and that was amazing. She is a great pilot too.

Jayden: She sure is. We all are good pilots too.

Dr. Viktor: Yes you all are. Lets do it!

Will activated her Eyecon.

DR. VICTOR FRANKENSTEIN AND DR. VIKTOR!

Dr. Viktor: That's a good one. Dr. Victor Frankenstein is a good one.

Will Vandom: He sure is.

Will activated her Ridewatch and got powerful purple lightning powers.

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Irma, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Changeman, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Gregory is funny and awesome

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I think Jake's overreacting. Personally, I think Gregory's funny and awesome.

Irma: I agree there. He is really funny and Arkayna said he reminded her of her annoying stepbrother.

Pinkie Pie: It's true but he is really funny.

Featherweight: He sure is and I like it.

Sprocket: We all do too.

Hiiryu: It's so awesome and great.

Demyx: It sure is. Lets do it!

Irma activated her Eyecon.

AMIR KHUSROW AND DEMYX!

Demyx: Amir Khusrow?

Irma: He was the 13th Century inventor of the Sitar.

Demyx: That's cool! I didn't know about that.

Irma activated her Ridewatch and got Demyx's sitar.

Irma: Your sitar is really cool. Think you can teach me how to play it?

Demyx: I would be honored.

They fired waves of water, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Taranee, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jetman, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave - Tiburon has a lot of nerve

---

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Tiburon has a lot of nerve giving sharks a bad name. Including the Street Sharks!

Taranee: You got that right and that guy is a bad shark!

Starlight Glimmer: I hope he likes being turned into sushi!

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there!

Hex: Yeah no kidding. But he will get what he deserves.

Ryu: Big time there.

Heat Wave: You got that right. Lets do it!

Taranee activated her Eyecon.

EDMUND IRONSIDE AND HEAT WAVE!

Heat Wave: Edmund Ironside?

Taranee: He was the inventor of the Molotov Cocktail back in 1940.

Heat Wave: I didn't know about that! That's awesome.

Taranee activated her Ridewatch and got Heat Wave's powers and blaster.

They fired waves of fire, stars, lightning, magic and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Cornelia Hale, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Zenkaigers, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui - Irma's final ambassador mission

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (To Cornelia) I heard today was Irma's final ambassador mission. How was it?

Cornelia: It was really fun and they closed it with a bang with facing Psychic Mantis and Another Gatack.

Applejack: It sure was! It was really fun.

Apple Bloom: Too bad Layla's missions will be the last Ambassador Missions till the Dino Fury Rangers finish up their adventures.

Cornelia: Yeah it's sad but my missions won't begin till either in August or September.

Dai Gui: That's all right. But we all could use a break from them for a while. We've been doing all this for most of the year.

Cornelia: That's true. But it was awesome.

Flashwing: Yeah it was awesome and fun though.

Kaito: It sure was and it was awesome to close out Irma's missions with a bang.

Dai Gui: It sure was. Lets do it!

Cornelia activated her Eyecon.

RAY NITSCHKE AND DAI GUI!

Dai Gui: Ray Nitschke the Legendary Football Star.

Cornelia: Yep and he won the Green Bay Packers the first ever Superbowl.

Cornelia activated her Ridewatch and got Dai Gui's powers.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hay Lin, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dairangers, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Irma and us facing Another Gatack.

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Irma and the others did good facing Another Gatack. And Psychic Mantis as well.

Hay Lin: Yeah it was amazing! And we all thought it was so much fun to hear about.

Princess Luna: It sure was great.

Moondust: I agree there and it was awesome.

Snowdrop: It was awesome and fun to hear about.

Gari: Yep it sure was.

Blackout: But it was awesome and great.

Ryo: Yep it sure was.

Vulture: Glad you guys had a good time. Lets do it!

Hay Lin activated her Eyecon.

MONTGOLFIER BROTHERS AND VULTURE!

Vulture: The Montgolfier Brothers?

Hay Lin: They were known for inventing the first ever Hot Air Balloon.

Vulture: Very interesting and cool.

Hay Lin activated her Ridewatch and got his powers.

They fired waves of wind and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Lincoln, Laney, Lola, Lana, Lucy, Lily and Lisa VS Vargoyle

---

Vargoyle was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Tiburon of the Shark People, they're greatswords with the anti-Tiburon symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

All: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned their blasters.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Vargoyle and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Vargoyle you have failed this world!

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win.

---

We regrouped and we were ready to face Tiburon!

Me: It's over for you guys!

Emma: You guys are fish food!

Me: I don't know about you guys but I'm hungry for a shark barbecue!

John Bolton: Now you're talking!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

Lilith: And for this one! (Activates her Ridewatch) TIME FORCE!

She turned into a new PURPLE TIME FORCE RANGER!

Eric Myers: Wow! A Purple Time Force Ranger! That is cool!

Nico: That is awesome! And we need to show more Purple Rangers for every team.

Lilith: This is awesome!

Me: Yeah it is!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Hiiryu: Wow Lilith you look awesome as one of us!

Lilith: Thanks Hiiryu!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Me: I've been wanting to try this one out. This new Masters of Evil Zenkai Cannon is amazing. Lets see what it can do.

Nico: Here we go.

Me: But the symbols are totally different. Lets see here. (TURBS DIAL) FOUNDERS OF LIGHT AND DARK POWER!

I summoned Vypra, Dark Spicer, Zs'Skayr, Vanitas, Dr. Light, Kyd Wykkyd, Ebon and Loki! To our surprise and humor we saw that Vypra was in a bathtub full of bubbles and soap!

Vypra: Hey what the!? How did I get here!?

Dark Spicer: What happened? Guys what happened?

Me: Oh sorry I summoned you. We got this.

Dark Spicer: That's my Prototype Masters of Evil Zenkai Cannon! How did you get that!?

Nico: Really complicated story.

Laney: We battled Another Zenkaiser and she had it with her.

Me: Yeah.

Vypra: So Swartz stole it.

She snapped her fingers and was fully dressed.

Me: Sorry about that Vypra. You being in the bathtub like that was completely unintentional.

Zs'Skayr: But this is so amazing being here.

Dark Spicer: But at least we know my prototype Zenkai Cannon works.

Vanitas: Really well too.

Dr. Light: It sure does. Thanks for testing it.

Nico: Anytime.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramagers and the Zero One, Zi-O, Decade, Build, Kabuto and Saber Kamen Riders!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get them!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at Tiburon and his men! We punched, smashed and blasted them all over the place.

We tested out our new Zecters and they were awesome and amazing.

Sobtjek, Lanker, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Siado, Malvadine, Bierk, and Skartalas blasted and smashed them all over the place with incredible fury.

Sandpit, Thunderblast, Rarity and Searchlight all used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sandpit and Rarity's powers and Searchlight's headlights 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into an energy cannon.

Sandpit and Thunderblast: THUNDER SAND BURST!

Rarity and Searchlight: GENEROSITY PHOTON BLAST!

Jonny Quest and Drakkon: QUEST DRAGON BLAST!

Cow & Chicken and Myotismon: CRIMSON THUNDERSTRIKE PORK BUTT BLAST!

Powerpuff Girls and Red X: POWERPUFF X BLAST!

Ed Edd N Eddy and Baron Mordo: MAGIC JAWBREAKER BURST!

Courage the Cowardly Dog and Lythos: EARTH SCREAM BLAST!

Johnny Bravo and Stratos: HUNKY WIND SHOT!

Time Squad and Hydros: TIME ICE BLAST!

Dexter's Laboratory and Pyros: FIRE GENIUS BURST!

Adventure Time and Control Freak: GHOST OF THE APOCALYPSE BLAST!

Samurai Jack and Skulker: GHOST SAMURAI BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: PEGASUS RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Rainbow Dash, Sage Ormmington, Scootaloo, Jake Long, Rose the Huntsgirl and me: RAINBOW DRAGON MEGA STORM!

We fired a massive wave of rainbow energy.

Lincoln: SHARK ELEMENT STYLE: MEGALODON!

Jessica Shannon: SHARK STING STYLE: TIGER SHARK!

Peni Parker: SHAWK WEB STYLE: NINJA LANTERNSHARK!

Entrapta: SHARK LIGHTNING STYLE: SAWSHARK!

Perfuma: SHARK NATURE STYLE: BASKING SHARK!

Frosta: SHARK ICE STYLE: WHALE SHARK!

Tatsumaki: SHARK WIND STYLE: HAMMERHEAD SHARK!

Toph: SHARK EARTH STYLE: BAMBOO SHARKS!

Audrey (Stitch): SHARK WATER STYLE: CARPET SHARK!

Hilda: (British Accent) SHARK FIRE STYLE: BULL SHARK!

Menat: SHARK STAR STYLE: LEOPARD SHARK!

Shantae: SHARK MAGIC STYLE: RIVER SHARK!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said sharks!

Lincoln and his harem: SHARK FINAL SMASH: SHARK ATTACK!

They summoned sharks to attack Tiburon and his men and the blasts all hit them and exploded!

They were turned into tons and tons of shark filets and all that!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Now we have more than enough meat for for our barbecue.

?: I will have my revenge on you for all the times that you've fought against me, Charlie B. Barkin!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Charlie B. Barkin: Should've known I'd recognize that demonic voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Belladonna.

A demonic she-dog with bat wings came out, and it was none other than Charlie B. Barkin's old enemy, Belladonna.

Annabelle: Belladonna, I should've known you'd be up to your old tricks again.

Belladonna: And now, I shall destroy all of you!

Lincoln fired a cross made of white light, and it hit Belladonna and it burned her and she screamed in excruciating pain.

Amelia Waikiki: Nice shot, Linky. Alright, you demonic fleabag, it's time to put you down for good.

Suddenly, Amelia Waikiki's pink and yellow eyes turned neon pink and yellow, and she's surrounded by a red hot energy aura with fires, volcanic lava, hula girls, and volcano goddesses and the heat coming off of her was really incredible, she unholstered her massive

Lady Assailant of Flames-themed sword, and as she approached Belladonna, she left red hot energy, fires, volcanic lava, hula girls, and volcano goddesses with every step.

Amelia Waikiki: You really make me sick, Belladonna, all you desire is to send every dog on Earth and in Heaven to Hell and you've tried to corrupt Charlie, but he drove off temptation and you failed, and now, I will see to it that you never return to plague the dogs of Heaven and Earth ever again.

Suddenly, Amelia Waikiki was surrounded by a massive vortex of red hot energy with volcanic lava and fire surrounding it, there's the Goddess of Volcanoes, Pele, and Lady Assailant of Flames flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Amelia Waikiki emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Amelia Waikiki grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair and a flower in her hair, she has neon pink and yellow eyes and a crimson red hot energy aura with fires, volcanic lava, hula girls, and volcano goddesses surrounding her, she has Lady Assailant of Flames and with the Volcano Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on hula girl earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Volcano and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Lady Assailant of Flames and Pele with red gems for eyes and the Volcano and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Amelia Waikiki has on a yellow short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, orange skirt, red pants, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with fires, volcanic lava, hula girls, and volcano goddesses on the coattails, and on the back is Lady Assailant of Flames and Pele with fires and volcanoes surrounding her. Suddenly, Amelia Waikiki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large crimson red feathers have orange tips on the feathers. Amelia Waikiki has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Amelia Waikiki's massive Lady Assailant of Flames-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, fires, lava, and volcanoes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pele's Lady Assailant of Fire Greatsword of Volcanic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Lady Assailant of Flames and The Hawaiian Goddess of Fire and Volcanoes, Pele, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange angel wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large crimson red gem with surrounding orange angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lady Assailant of Flames and Pele with orange gems for eyes and a large red gem in their hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Lady Assailant of Flames and Pele that said, "Amelia Waikiki, Loving Daughter of The Hawaiian Goddess of Fire and Volcanoes, Pele, Gene-Slammer of Lady Assailant of Flames, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Volcanoes"

アメリア・ワイキキ、ハワイの火と火山の女神の愛する娘、ペレ、炎の襲撃者の女性のジーン・スラマー、愛するガーディアン・エンジェルとリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックバスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな学生、そして火と火山のマスター

Amelia Waikiki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY VOLCANIC FIRESTORM HAWAIIAN ANGEL OF VOLCANIC JUSTICE AND FIRESTORM DIVINE GODDESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Amelia Waikiki's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Belladonna saw it, the demon she-dog fell into a rage and fired another blast of fire to kill her, but Amelia Waikiki absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and Amelia Waikiki fired a crimson red energy blast with fires, volcanic lava, hula girls, and volcano goddesses at Belladonna, and it hits the demonic she-dog, and it sent her flying into a wall.

Nico: Whew, Amelia Waikiki's transformed, and the heat that's coming off her is really hot!

Me: You said it, and this is really going to be one epic and fiery battle.

Lincoln: Wow, Amelia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Amelia Waikiki: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Firestorm Goddess and Divine Fiery Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we send Belladonna to The Black Gates once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Amelia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Amelia Waikiki.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of dragging dogs from Heaven and Earth into Hell are all over, Belladonna.**

Amelia Waikiki and Lincoln went after Belladonna, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Hula Girls, and Angels at Belladonna, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they slashed off her demonic wings.

Charlie B. Barkin: Yeah, get 'em, guys! Show that demon she-dog no mercy!

Then, Lincoln and Amelia Waikiki fired chains of rainbow energy and chained Belladonna up, and she couldn't escape. Then, Lincoln kneels down in prayer, and we knew what he's about to do.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) (Speaking in Latin) **Pater noster, qui es in caelis, Sanctificetur Nomen tuum, Veniat regnum tuum, Fiat voluntas tua, Sicut in caelo, et in terra. Panem nostrum quotidianum da nobis hodie et dimitte nobis debita nostra sicut et nos dimittimus debitoribus nostris Ne nos inducas in tentationem, sed libera nos a malo, quia tuum est regnum, potestas, et gloria in saecula. Amen.**

Lincoln recited The Lord's Prayer in Latin, and it caused the Angels of Heaven to appear, and they went at Belladonna and fired powerful blasts of light, and it destroyed Belladonna forever. Then, as her evil spirit appeared, Amelia Waikiki marked her forehead with a kanji, and Belladonna was sent to The Black Gates and erased from existence forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Amelia Waikiki did to Belladonna as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Amelia Waikiki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent, and the Angels of Heaven returned to Heaven.

Amelia Waikiki: That'll teach that demon she-dog a lesson. Thanks for helping me take down and destroy Belladonna forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amelia.

Suddenly, Amelia Waikiki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Amelia Waikiki's face, they kissed passionately as Amelia Waikiki's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and Pele and Lady Assailant of Flames and an erupting volcano behind them and we cheered wildly.

Pele: (Through the Volcano on Sam's forehead) I'm so proud of my daughter, she's become a young woman.

Me: We all are, Lady Pele.

Nico: And that was really awesome of Lincoln reciting The Lord's Prayer, and when that happened, it summoned the Angels of Heaven and they really gave that demon she-dog, Belladonna, the divine punishment of a lifetime.

Lincoln: That's right, and I'd figured it was perfect for someone like Belladonna.

Charlie B. Barkin: And now, I'll never have to deal with her again, and she'll never try to drag the dogs of Heaven and Earth into Hell again.

Itchy Itchiford: You got that right, Charlie.

Nico: What she was trying to do in dragging all dogs in Heaven and on Earth to Hell just proves she's a demonic dirtbag and that she's The Devil in dog form.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. But, now Belladonna's gone for good and her schemes have been destroyed forever.

We cheered at a great victory!

Nico: Now we can have that awesome barbecue.

Dr. Viktor: (to Gregory) You owe use your life, Gregory!

Gregory: Thanks. But I could've gotten myself out.

Demyx: (sarcastically) Uh huh. Sure you would've.

Heat Wave: Those Zectors Irma and the others got really came in handy.

Nokama: They sure did and it was awesome.

Sage Ormmington: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: Same with me.

Dai Gui: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah this was awesome.

Vypra: It sure was.

Dark Spicer: That was awesome though.

Tecna: Let's go home. I can't wait to tell you guys more about how Rainbow Dash won ACES.

Vulture: Being a flyer, I'm looking forward to it.

Nico: You guys are in for an awesome thrill.

May: Yep. Me and Luan got the whole thing on video and it was awesome.

Vypra: Looking forward to it.

Kimberly Hirosentai: But Vypra it's awesome to meet you.

Lincoln: Kimberly is my friend and she is an awesome Power Rangers Cosplayer and she got me into the series.

Lincoln told her everything and it was awesome.

Vypra: Wow that is so awesome!

Loki: Yeah it sure is! We're honored to have such awesome fans.

Kimberly Hirosentai: I'm glad too.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone. Lets go home.

Jake Long: (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this adventure. It was so awesome taking down one of my enemies.

Me: Yep and you mess with a dragon and you get burned by its fire.

Jake Long: That is a fact!

We went back home and had our awesome barbecue and had shark burgers and shark steaks. Tiburon and his men tasted so delicious and tasty. We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Weiss Schnee, Salem, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Remnant to visit Weiss's mansion and see what it's like and we're going to also erase Weiss's father from the family name for good and we're going to also face Another Quantum Ranger for Time Force. And we're going to meet a Spellpyre Phoenix Gene-slammer named Colleen Dumbledore. Colleen Dumbledore is the immortal daughter of famous wizard Albus Dumbledore and she is also a Fire Elemental hybrid. She was born half human and half Fire Elemental and she is one of Nico's friends that went to Hogwarts as well as helped Nico throughout his entire Metalworks class. She is also a gene-slammer for Spellpyre Phoenix from Magic The Gathering. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Elemental Plane of Water in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Gar Shatterkeel, the leader of The Cult of The Crushing Wave and one of the villains from Dungeons and Dragons. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Malacoda, Netherlord of the Burning Abyss named Beatrice Moerushin'en (Moeru shin'en means burning abyss in Japanese) who's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and one of Lincoln's friends in history and has quite an interest towards mythology, particularly Greek, Japanese and Chinese mythology and has taken an interest towards the occult and it was Lincoln who got her a copy of the Divine Comedy she even made Lincoln and herself costumes for cosplaying as Dante and Beatrice, and she hates Lori with a passion. Get ready for a bizarre adventure as we go help Bonnie Terrez's friends in New York City from the awesome show So Weird. We're going to meet Fi Philips and her friends who were turned into dogs. And we're going to help destroy one of their enemies.

See you all tomorrow.

# WEIRDNESS GOING TO THE DOGS

## IN THE DARKNESS IS THE LIGHT

---

On the planet Remnant was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Weiss Schnee, Salem, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to Weiss's house that was home to the Schnee family and her amazing rich lifestyle.

Me: So Weiss what is your house really like?

Nico: Yeah we heard all about your rich life but not down to the full details.

Weiss: You guys are going to love my house. It's as huge as the estate was before it became the World Tree Estate and it's a massive home big enough to fit an entire village in it.

Me: Wow!

Lana: That is awesome!

Lola: It sure is.

Lincoln: We can't wait to see what it's like Weiss.

Eli: Yeah this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Weiss.

Weiss: Anytime Nico. You guys are going to love seeing my mansion. It was a beautiful place to live but it was hell because of my so-called father.

Me: If I ever see that monster again I'm going to make sure he dies this time.

Lincoln: Lets leave that to me and Weiss.

Me: Okay then.

Camie: I just can't believe that your father is that dangerous Weiss.

Weiss: That is a big time understatement.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah he is a monster with no soul and no conscience.

Chloe: Weiss, you and I were pretty much jerks before we changed for the better.

Weiss: I had no idea we were so much alike Chloe. We both came from rich lifestyles and had Queen Bee attitudes.

Zocks: That is so amazing and coincidental.

Nico: It sure was Zocks. And before Chloe and the team joined us I did not like Chloe one bit. But that was before we got rid of Lie-La.

Zocks: Wow.

Me: Yeah crazy huh?

Sirius: Yeah it sure is.

Weiss: Here we are.

We arrived at Weiss's mansion and we saw that it was a MASSIVE AND GINORMOUS MANSION!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Weiss your house is amazing!

Laney: It's so huge!

Lola: Your house is awesome Weiss!

Weiss: Thanks.

Qin: What a pad!

Salem: It's magnificent.

We went into her mansion and it was massive on the inside as it is in the outside.

Me: Wow! Weiss your house is so awesome.

Qin: Boy I'll say.

Rarity: Weiss your mansion is just simply amazing darling.

Weiss: Thanks guys. It's a nice place.

Kaito: I think it's really awesome that you lived here before learning how to become a Huntsman.

Weiss: It sure was a nice home.

Me: Yeah.

Zocks: Chloe, there's another reason you and I are together. It's because I used to be a jerk.

Chloe: But for the right reason. Because you wanted your brothers back to normal.

Me: That's right I remember that.

Nico: Me too.

Eli: That is amazing though.

Nico: Still, not all family is bad. Like Gregory. Is he annoying? Yes.

But he's not really a bad guy.

Me: No he isn't but he does make us laugh.

Weiss: Yes he does.

Salem: That's true.

Tsuyu: Yeah. Weiss what is a Huntsman if I might ask?

Weiss: Well it's a really awesome job and it's really good for the money too. Huntsmen are like the protectors of peace here on Remnant and our job is very similar to that of a police officer.

Me: It's a big job and a huge responsibility.

Nico: It sure is. Their biggest job is defending all the people of Remnant from the threat of the Grimm.

Eli: That's right and they are also the strongest warriors here too.

Weiss: Yes that's right.

Me: They are also like the Shinobi of the 5 Great Nations.

Weiss: That's right.

Sirius: What kinds of jobs do they do?

Weiss: We do it all:

Search and Rescue - Finding missing persons or recovering missing supplies

Search and Destroy - Clearing out Grimm when their infestations grow too large

Perimeter Defense - Fortifying walls and defenses to keep Grimm out of the kingdom and city limits

Village Security - Helping a village (not established as one of four kingdoms) fight off Grimm

Bounty - Capturing wanted criminals and Grimm

Escort - Helping civilians move through Grimm-infested areas

Ochaco: That's a big job.

Salem: Of course, I didn't makes the lives of Huntsman and Huntresses alike very easy.

Nico: I remember that. But thank goodness you aren't like that anymore Salem.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah no kidding but that's good you don't.

Salem: It sure is. And I'm glad you helped all of Remnant forgive me after everything I did.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is and we're glad Nico did that too.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Zocks: It sure was.

Weiss: Let me show you all around.

We got to touring Weiss's awesome mansion and it was amazing and breathtaking.

Gaon: Didn't you say you wanted to one day take control of the Schnee Dust Company from your father?

Weiss: That's right. But that was before I became a Huntsman. My dream has been to become a Huntsman.

Camie: Is it dust like dirt and grime?

Me: No Camie this is totally different. This is what the people of Remnant use for energy, weapons and all kinds of every day things. It's a crystal substance known throughout here.

Camie: Oh I get it.

Tsuyu: Amazing.

Weiss: Yes and it's what my family made it's fortune on.

Juran: Of course, the Schnee Dust Company is probably dead at this point.

Weiss: Yeah but my sister Winter has agreed to take it over after we took down my father. She's doing a much better job than he did.

Me: Good. I'm glad she is leading it on the right path.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: No kidding. What your so-called father did was what we call dark shady dealings.

Weiss: Exactly right.

Gaon: Especially with how he treats Faunus!

Nico: Yeah no kidding! He viewed them as a plague on Remnant.

Lincoln: He has no right to be so xenophobic of them.

Me: Yeah no kidding. What a heartless monster.

Lola: No kidding! I think Blake and the Faunus are all awesome.

Weiss: I do too.

We saw the entire house and it was amazing.

Nico: Let's keep this house.

Weiss: I've been wanting to move the house to the World Tree Estate for a while. Awesome idea.

Me: I agree. Weiss this house is a palace made for a king.

Qin: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: it's really awesome!

Rarity: Yeah no kidding darlings.

But then we heard an EERIE MOAN!

Me: Uh oh. I know that moan anywhere!

Weiss: It's coming from the Courtyard Garden!

We went out to the courtyard and the garden was amazing! It was as beautiful as the Garden of Eden.

Laney: Wow!

Fluttershy: Wow! Weiss your garden is amazing.

Me: So many beautiful flowers.

Laney: Yeah.

We got to the middle of a circle area and we saw a figure and we then saw that it was ANOTHER QUANTUM RANGER! He looked like a scary version of the Time Force Quantum Ranger only with a scary toothed helmet.

Me: WHOA IS THAT!?

Nico: Another Quantum Ranger!?

Eli: Whoa man!

Me: Geez! If Eric and Taylor saw this they would be pissed!

Zocks: That's right and I'm happy for them too.

Me: Same here Zocks.

Nico: You a Faunus wanting revenge on Weiss' dad?

Another Quantum Ranger: (In a girls voice) No I'm here because it's part of a fight club.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and dark blue and black clothes and has the kanji for Water in the middle of her forehead. It was my friend Erica Eria!

Me: (GASP) Erica Eria!

Erica Eria: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Erica and you are looking as beautiful as ever when I first met you in school.

Erica Eria: Thank you J.D. Sorry about this it's nothing personal. I'm into this because it's part of a fight club.

Me: A Fight Club? Man its been years since I've done that.

Nico: How do you know Erica?

Me: She and I went to school together. Years ago she and I built an awesome indoor waterpark at the school for everyone to have fun and it was really good money to raise for the school fundraiser. I discovered that she is also a Water Elemental Hybrid. She's half human and half water elemental.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep. But just as we were about to go to high school, she disappeared and I hadn't seen her since.

Nico: Swartz got her.

Eli: Oh boy.

Nico: But J.D. have you ever participated in a fight club?

Me: It was a long time ago Nico. But it was actually part of a special covert operation that the Principal gave me. I was called into her office to go undercover to investigate strange suspicious activity coming from a school club. There was a massive rise in people being hurt after they came into a club. I went in disguise as a thuggish kid with a supposed nasty criminal record and I monitored them with a wire and camera and I found out that it was a thug club for criminals and bullies to beat up weak kids. I got that club disbanded and dissolved and sent those monsters to prison where they belong.

Nico: Wow! That's amazing!

Eli: It sure is! Awesome job bro.

Me: Thanks. But Erica did Swartz do this to you?

Erica Eria: He didn't do anything to me. He just came to me inviting me to a fight club. And here I am now.

Nico: (Takes out Wolfgang's ridewatch) Fight club? You think this is a fucking fight club?!

Me: Well this is not a fight club Erica. Swartz lied to you.

Nico: That's right! And J.D. this is not the Skylander Wolfgang's Ridewatch. This is the Dino Fury Wolfgang's Ridewatch.

Me: I remember seeing him! He was ugly!

Nico: You were watching Dino Fury weren't you?

Me: Yep.

Erica Eria: Why so concerned? You guys can't die anyway.

Nico: But you still can!

Me: We don't want to hurt you Erica. But if we have to fight you we will.

Eli: That's right!

Erica Eria: True but I still want to show you my skills!

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and atomic particles and she turned into Another Quantum Ranger!

Nico: Oh boy! (Activates the Ridewatch)

Nico got Wolfgang's powers and fired a sonic howl and knocked her down.

Me: Wow!

?: Very impressive fools!

Weiss: Oh great!

A figure came out and it was Jacques Schnee!

Nico: Jacques, never thought we'd see you again. You just don't even know when to quit, do you?

Jacques Schnee: You shut your mouth, you insolent monkey! I will end all of you for ruining me!

Lincoln: Why don't you shut up, you pathetic excuse for a father!

Lincoln's loud booming voice caused Jacques Schnee to shut up, and he was already intimidated by the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular white-haired teen.

Lincoln: I'm not that surprised that you're still nothing more than a manipulative, scheming, power-hungry, black-hearted, abusive, controlling, and psychotic bastard who doesn't even give a damn about anyone but yourself.

Me: Yeah, you're nothing but a black-hearted monster from the depths of Hell, you have no love for your own daughter, and you're nothing but a selfish prick with a black heart that only cares about and loves the almighty dollar!

Nico: The suffering you've caused can never be healed, you deserve to die a very gruesome death for everything you've done.

Weiss: That's right, and you don't deserve to live another single second further.

Lincoln: Nico, you and the others handle the Another Quantum Ranger, Weiss and I are about to give her former father a final farewell. (Cracks Knuckles) And like I said, when I marry Weiss in the future, you're not going to be a part of my family, you and every last one of my future wives' evil relatives deserve to die, and you're next.

Weiss: And I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Weiss' pale blue eyes turned neon pale blue, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with darkness, ice crystals, and snowflakes, she got out her massive Ullr's Ice Phoenix Sword of Dark Justice, and as she walked towards Jacques Schnee, she left blue energy, darkness, ice crystals, and snowflakes with every step.

Weiss: Jacques Schnee, I will never forgive you for abusing me when I was a child, and for trying to kill me and my friends, and I will never forgive you for trying to turn all of Atlas against Team Loud Phoenix Storm for your own amusement, and now, I will see to it that you die a miserable painful death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Weiss Schnee was surrounded by a massive vortex of pale blue energy with snowflakes, ice, and darkness surrounding it, there's an ice phoenix flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Weiss emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Weiss grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess and has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair, she has neon pale blue eyes and a pale blue energy aura with darkness, ice crystals, snowflakes, and phoenixes surrounding her, Weiss has an ice phoenix with a blue jewel and the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with pale blue jewels for the eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and she also has a phoenix with pale blue gems for the eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pale blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love. Weiss has on a long long-sleeved white coat with snowflakes and ice on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Remnant with snowflakes around it, a short-sleeved white blouse, white shirt with a pale blue phoenix on it, white pants with pale blue snowflakes on them, and white leather ankle-high combat boots. Suddenly, Weiss felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with ice blue tips on the white feathers, sprouted out from her back, Weiss has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Weiss' massive Ullr's Ice Phoenix Sword of Dark Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, snowflakes, ice, darkness, and shadows, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Norse God of Snow, Ullr, with Nordic Runes around him, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large pale blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for the eyes and in its mouths, and a large pale blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pale blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with a large pale blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pale blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Weiss Schnee, Amazing Member of RWBY, Amazing Friend of Ruby Rose, Weiss, and Yang Xiao Long, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Former Daughter and Destroyer of Jacques Schnee and Many of Remnant and Atlas' Enemies, Slayer of The Dark Queen of The Grimm and Her Evil Minions, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Swords, Ice, and Phoenixes"

ワイス・シュニー、RWBYの素晴らしいメンバー、ルビー・ローズ、ワイス、ヤン・シャオロンの素晴らしい友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ジャック・シュニーの元娘と破壊者、そしてレムナントとアトラスの敵の多く、ダーク离イーンのスレイヤーグリムと彼女の邪悪な手先、邪悪な殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強

力な学生、そして闇、剣、氷、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Weiss has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DIVINE DARKNESS ICE PHOENIX ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

We were amazed by Weiss' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jacques Schnee saw it, he fell into an insane unstable rage and tried to kill her by shooting her with a gun, but Weiss fired a powerful blue energy blast with ice, snowflakes, darkness, and phoenixes, and it hits Jacques Schnee's arm with the gun in hand, and he drops the gun, and Lincoln magnetizes it, and it flies into his large right hand, and he crushed it with his immense brute superhuman strength, and that caused Jacques to piss his pants in horror.

Me: Whoa, Weiss has transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and now, she and her man are going to send her evil father straight to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: A perfect way to get rid of another evil relative of Lincoln's future wives.

Lincoln: Wow! You look beautiful Weiss. How do you feel?

Weiss: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ice Phoenix and Divine Dark Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, then, shall we say our final goodbyes to my so-called father?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Weiss. Like we said, You guys take care of Another Quantum Ranger. We'll take it from here with Jacques.

Me: Go get him guys!

We went to face Another Quantum Ranger.

Another Quantum Ranger: Like I said: nothing personal.

Me: I know Erica. But we're going to save you from this monster

Swartz turned you into. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: And beyond a shadow of a doubt that you will have Vortex Blasters and Chrono Sabers for each of the Non-Core Members of the Masters of Evil.

Another Quantum Ranger: That's right.

She summoned a Vortex Blaster for THE TAR MONSTER!

Nico: The Tar Monster's Vortex Blaster!

Me: This is gonna get really sticky!

Nico: (takes out Tar Pit's Vortex Blaster) Time to fight tar with tar.

They fired blasts and globs of tar and they collided and splattered all over the place.

Me: Jeez!

Nico: What a mess!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Here's one I haven't tried yet.

I pulled out a Ridewatch for Fireworks Man.

Nico: Fireworks Man?

Me: Yep. He's Chanthavy Samneang The Blacephalon Gene-Slammer's archenemy now.

Nico: Fireworks Pokemon and Living Firework. Not a bad setup.

Me: Thanks.

I activated it and fired a blast of Fireworks energy and it hit Another

Quantum Ranger and knocked her down.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Weiss.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **This is the last and final time we'll deal with you, you bastard.**

Lincoln and Weiss went after Jacques Schnee, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pale blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, and Angels at and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Jacques Schnee. This pissed him off to no end yet again and he tried to attack until Weiss and Lincoln then slashed off his arms and he screamed in excruciating pain, and drove their massive greatswords into his black heart, killing him for good. Then, as his spirit appeared, Lincoln and Weiss had marked his forehead with a kanji and condemned him to The Black Gates forever. Weiss and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Weiss' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Weiss: Goodbye forever, "father". Thank you for helping me deal with my former father, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Weiss.

Suddenly, Weiss wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Weiss' face, they kissed passionately as Weiss' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with snow falling down behind them.

Vroon: (Gets out Boukenger gear) We'll give you sticky.

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Sorry if we're fighting in your house, Weiss.

Me: She will be okay with it. Beisdes she and Lincoln are fighting Jacques right now. Also I put up a force field to protect everything.

Zocks: Good.

Vroon got Hyper Concrete for his weapons and Zocks summoned the Magistaffs.

Me: Lets see how she likes this.

MANKY KONG! AUTA MAGETTA! BEST MATCH!

I formed barrels made of lava and threw them and they hit Another Quantum Ranger and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: Whoa that was hot!

Maria: Good old Fullbottles!

Me: Yeah! Wanted to add some spice to this one.

Eli: That was cool though. Hope she's not afraid of needles!

Eli activated Injector's Ridewatch and fired huge Shot needles! One stabbed her in the leg and it hurt like a son of a bitch!

Another Quantum Ranger: AAGH! Ouch!

Me: Ooh ouch! Thank goodness that Master Goku isn't afraid of needles and shots anymore.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets see here. Ooh I know!

KAMEN RIDER FALCHION! DARK PHOENIX! BEST MATCH!

I spread wings made of pure fire and formed a sword of fire and flew into the air and fired fireballs at Another Quantum Ranger and they hit her all over and smashed her all over.

Another Quantum Ranger: Best fight club ever!

Maria: You seriously don't realize what you've gotten into, do you?

Me: Well as long as she is having fun.

Nico: True.

Qin: Lets see what I got.

Qin pulled out 4 Eyecons. They were for each member of the U-Foes.

WILHEIM CONRAD ROENTGEN AND X-RAY!

HENRY CAVENDISH AND VAPOR!

JAMES PRESCOTT JOULE AND VECTOR!

JOHANN WILHEIM RITTER AND IRONCLAD!

Nico: Wow who are they?

Qin: Wilheim Roentgen was the Discoverer of X-Rays, Henry Cavendish discovered Nitric Acid, James Prescott Joule discovered Heat and Johan Wilheim Ritter discovered Ultraviolet Light.

Nico: Wow! And those are perfect or the U-Foes.

Me: Yeah they are.

Qin: ELECTROMAGNETIC WAVELENGTH BEAM SHOT!

She fired a wave of energy and it formed into the wavelength and it hit Another Quantum Ranger and smashed her down.

Maria: How'd you like that?

But she wasn't done yet!

Me: Got to admire her moxie.

But then suddenly a powerful barrage of fireballs rained down from out of nowhere and they hit Another Quantum Ranger all over.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice job Lola!

Lola: I didn't do anything. It was from up there!

We saw a huge and powerful phoenix with intense flames fly over us!

Me: WHOA! A Spellpyre Phoenix!

Nico: Wow! What a firebird!

It landed and changed into a girl that had red, orange and yellow hair and fire clothes and she had fire hair too and angel wings made of pure fire.

Colleen Dumbledore: (British Accent) Now that was how you make an awesome entrance.

Nico: Colleen Dumbledore! Wow!

Colleen Dumbledore: It's awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: Are you related to?

Colleen Dumbledore: That's right. He's my father.

Eli: Wow! I didn't know Albus Dumbledore was your dad.

Colleen Dumbledore: I'm his adopted daughter actually. I've had many families over the millennia.

Laney: Wait over the Millennia? Are you immortal?

Colleen Dumbledore: That's right. I've lived for over 5,230 years.

All of us: Wow!

Eli: That's incredible!

Colleen Dumbledore: It sure is. We can catch up later. Now lets save this girl.

She fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Another Quantum Ranger and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Erica was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

I went over and picked her up.

Me: Erica!

Erica Eria: (Groans) What happened?

We saw Vortex Blasters and Chrono Sabers all over the ground and Nico picked up all of them.

Erica Eria: (Groans) Man what a terrible headache! I can't remember what happened.

Me: It's a weird story but you were brainwashed.

I told her everything that happened and it was weird and shocking.

Erica Eria: Oh man. Swartz is gonna get it for messing with my mind like that.

Me: You are not the only one that wants to destroy him.

I picked up Erica and carried her on my back. We got back to Weiss.

Nico: Wow, you guys already took care of Jacques Schnee?

Lincoln: Yeah, we finished 20 minutes ago and sent his butt to The Black Gates.

Rita: Excellent job, honey, and you really socked it to Jacques with what you said.

Weiss: He meant every word of it, Ms. Rita. Wait until Ruby, Yang, and Blake hear this.

Nico: Yeah!

Colleen Dumbledore: That was so amazing though.

Laney: It sure was.

Weiss: Oh wow you must be the Spellpyre Phoenix Gene-Slammer we were going to find.

Colleen Dumbledore: That's right. I'm Colleen Dumbledore and I'm the adopted daughter of Albus Dumbledore.

Weiss: Awesome to meet you.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: It's a long story with her.

Weiss: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Colleen Dumbledore: I have a lot of favorite memories from many things over the millennia.

Nico: Colleen is immortal and she has lived for over 5,200 years.

Weiss: Wow!

Me: I know.

Colleen Dumbledore: But my favorite memories are helping Nico in

Metalworks class and we made lots of awesome new metal furniture and tables that are very beautiful. We sold them for a lot of money too.

Nico: Those were beautiful.

Nico and Colleen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Colleen Dumbledore: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Oh, and Voldemort's dead.

Colleen Dumbledore: I know. I heard all about that from father and it was great you all destroyed him and his followers.

Me: That was one of the most epic and most devastating adventures we've ever had.

Lola: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah.

Erica Eria: Wow. Guys I'm sorry I fought you guys. I don't know what I was thinking about this being a fight club.

Me: It's not your fault Erica. But you did put up a great fight with us in this one.

Erica Eria: Did I really?

Me: You sure did.

We later went back home and told everyone everything that happened and it was amazing.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox

Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Pyrrha are heading to The Elemental Plane of Water in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Gar Shatterkeel, the leader of The Cult of The Crushing Wave.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Elemental Plane of Water, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Gar Shatterkeel, the leader of The Cult of The Crushing Wave.

Me: That's right, big guy, and it'll make up for my absence since I was unable to go with you and the others to The Elemental Plane of Fire.

Lincoln: But, that wasn't your fault, J.D.

Nico: Yeah, you got sick, thanks to that, ugh, nauseating rescue on the planet of chum.

Eli: And what Lana did in eating it.

Lana had a nervous smile on her face.

Lincoln: Now, now, Eli, you know Lana's always into eating gross stuff, so we can't blame her for that one. And thanks for joining us, Pyrrha.

Pyrrha: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome underwater rescue.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Gar Shatterkeel, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Gar Shatterkeel, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Japanese Accent) That underwater, barnacle-covered cult leader, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Malacoda, Netherlord of The Burning Abyss, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Malacoda, Netherlord of The Burning Abyss, scary.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Beatrice Moerushin'en, but we'll talk later, we've got an underwater cult leader to send to Davy Jones' Locker.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Gar Shatterkeel, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety. When Gar Shatterkeel saw us, he was enraged.

Gar Shatterkeel: How dare you interfere, Team Loud Phoenix Storm? Those girls will be sacrificed to Olhydra!

Lincoln: That's not going to happen, and once we kill you, Olhydra's next!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Pyrrha, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Gar Shatterkeel, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a powerful barrage of energy blasts, which not only hit Gar Shatterkeel, but also, the entire Cult of The Crushing Wave organization, and all of them were obliterated, and their spirits were erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Gar Shatterkeel and the entire Cult of The Crashing Wave. (To Beatrice Moerushin'en) And it's so good to see you again, Beatrice Moerushin'en.

Beatrice Moerushin'en reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Malacoda, Netherlord of the Burning Abyss, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow shorts, yellow high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with fiends and darkness on the coattails, and Malacoda, Netherlord of the Burning Abyss on the back, and holstered on her back a large Super Quantal Mech King Great Magnus-themed greatsword with Malacoda, Netherlord of the Burning Abyss etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Beatrice Moerushin'en and they hugged, and Beatrice Moerushin'en's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Beatrice Moerushin'en, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and one of my friends in history and she has quite an interest towards mythology, particularly Greek, Japanese and Chinese mythology, and she's taken an interest towards the Occult.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome, J.D., I got her a copy of the Divine Comedy, and she even made us costumes for cosplaying, with me as Dante and her as Beatrice.

Nico: Ooh, now that's even more awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, but there's a reason why Lori's not with us: it's because Beatrice hates Lori with a passion.

We gasped in shock.

Me: I'm going to guess Lori did something very evil to you guys, and it resulted in Beatrice hating Lori with a passion, which is something we'll hear later on.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Beatrice Moerushin'en's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Beatrice.

Beatrice Moerushin'en had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Beatrice Moerushin'en's waist and Beatrice Moerushin'en wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Beatrice Moerushin'en's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Ayana Kakinozaka and Risa Takabane from Asa Made Jugyou Chu!, Shion Saionji and Eilietta Lash from ZENONZARD THE ANIMATION.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayana Kakinozaka and Risa Takabane from

Asa Made Jugyou Chu!, Shion Saionji and Eilietta Lash from ZENONZARD THE ANIMATION.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayana Kakinozaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayana Kakinozaka and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Gar Shatterkeel, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader

and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and blue nebulae reflecting on them with rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had eight large orange orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ayana Kakinozaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayana Kakinozaka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayana Kakinozaka, Risa Takabane, Shion Saionji and Eilietta Lash with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Gar Shatterkeel, the leader of The Cult of The Crushing Wave.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in destroying Gar Shatterkeel and the entire Cult of the Crushing Wave, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Beatrice Moerushin'en have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and when Lori saw Beatrice again, her face turned pale.

Lori: Oh no.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) You may have changed after you got Dark Lori removed from you, but I'll never forget what you did to me and Lincoln years ago. But, I'm willing to forgive you after what Lincoln told me.

This caused Lori to breathe a sigh of relief.

Bertha Sellington: I hate to find out what Lori did to earn Beatrice's wrath like that.

Lincoln: It's a lot worse than what you did to her long ago, Bertha.

---

After destroying Gar Shatterkeel, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Beatrice Moerushin'en saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Beatrice Moerushin'eni: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Beatrice, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Beatrice, can you explain why you hated Lori with a passion, and that it stemmed from an incident that happened years ago?

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) Yes, that's right. One day, Lincoln and I were doing a project for history class, and it was on Japanese mythology, which I learned about since I lived in Japan before moving to Royal Woods. But, our quiet day was ruined when something kicked the door down, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, but her eyes were red with hatred, and she did the worst thing ever: she shredded our report on Japanese mythology, which we were working hard on, and she was laughing cruelly at us. Lincoln burst into tears seeing that our hard work was ruined by that demon, and when the rest of the sisters saw what Lori did, they were peeved and they were about to pulverize her, but I lost it first and I viciously attacked her and was beating her up all over the place. Lincoln then grabbed me and pulled me off, and Lori was so mad, she was about to kill me, but then, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red and he fired a sphere of darkness and trapped her inside it. We then went downstairs, and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did, and when I was finished, they were horrified.

We gasped in shock.

Luna: Yeah, their hard work was ruined by Lori, who just delighted in the cruelty she inflicted on them.

Lynn: That was really evil. But, Lori got her butt got kicked hard by Beatrice, and Lincoln trapped her in that sphere of darkness, looks like Lori forgot that Lincoln had gotten cosmic umbrakinesis and vampire powers from Adriana's vampire blood, along with cosmic pyrokinesis from Varya Pohzar's blood and cosmic cryokinesis and ictiokinesis from Aurora's blood.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) I hadn't forgotten.

Eventually, the parents grounded Lori for nine months for what she did, and we made her confess to the history teacher of what she did to our project and why we were unable to turn it in. Our history teacher was furious at what Lori did in ruining our hard work and all for her cruel and sick amusement, and as a result, Lori was also sent to detention for five weeks when Principal Rivers got the news. We redid our assignment, and we got an A on it.

We cheered wildly for what Beatrice did, and we were shocked by what Lori did.

Nico: My God, ruining their hard work on their history project and all for sick and cruel amusement, now Dark Lori's gone too far.

Me: Of all the selfish evil things Dark Lori's done, this is the lowest thing she's ever done.

Lincoln: Yep, but Lori got her just desserts for what she did.

Me: And it's a good thing that the Dark Louds were all given the Black Gates.

Lori: We were literally demons back then.

Eli: No kidding. But at least they are gone for good.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, suddenly, a bright light descended on us and we covered our eyes. Then, as the bright light faded, we uncovered our eyes and to our surprise, the world of Spy X Family has merged with our world.

Lincoln: Whoa, the world of Spy X Family has merged with our world. Which means…

Suddenly, we heard the elevator ding, and then, we saw the doors open and we saw who came out, it was Loid Forger, Yor Forger, and their adopted daughter Anya Forger.

Nico: Oh wow, Loid Forger, Yor Forger, and Anya Forger.

Loid Forger: The legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm, it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Yor Forger: And it looks like our world's merged with yours.

Anya Forger: And we're now new members of the team.

Nico: That's right.

We welcomed the Forger family into the team, and we were going to enjoy having them with us.

---

Later it was time for Layla's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be interesting for us.

William: Anyone else want to go with Layla? Besides Toiletnator, 3 Rabbids, Jason Jenkins, and Kong?

Numbuh 4: Me and the Kids Next Door can go too. Toiletnator is my uncle after all.

Numbuh 1: That's a good idea Numbuh 4.

Me: I agree too. It'll be awesome for Ness to meet the Kids Next Door.

Numbuh 362: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Yeah. All right lets head out.

We were off to the world of Earthbound.

We arrived in the world of Earthbound.

Ness: Hey guys.

Layla: Ness, meet my archenemy.

Toiletnator: It's awesome to meet you guys. My name is Lou Pottingsworth III. But everyone calls me The Toiletnator.

Me: He is one of the Kids Next Doors villains. Well he is more like a Comic Relief Villain.

Lucas: What's that kind of a villain?

Me: It's a villain that isn't that much of a threat but is primarily used for a hero to blow off some steam on.

Lucas: Oh I get it.

Me: Yeah and these are the Kids Next Door.

Numbuh 1: It's awesome to meet you guys. My name is Nigel Uno but I go by Numbuh 1.

Numbuh 2: Hoagie P. Gilligan, but call me Numbuh 2.

Numbuh 3: Kuki Sanban, but call me Numbuh 3.

Numbuh 4: Wallabee Beetles but call me Numbuh 4.

Numbuh 5: I'm Abigail Lincoln but call me Numbuh 5.

Numbuh 362: I'm Rachel MacKenzie but I go by Numbuh 362.

Me: They are Sector V's Kids Next Door. The Kids Next Door is a very powerful organization of kids that defend all children from the wrath of evil adults. The purpose of these Adult Villains is to destroy all kids everywhere.

Nico: And that would result in the extinction of the entire human race.

Ness: Wow! That is terrible but it's awesome you guys fight bad adults.

Numbuh 4: Also Toiletnator is my uncle.

Ness: Awesome.

Jason: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Jason Jenkins.

Kong came.

Lucas: Wow! That is a big gorilla!

Me: This is Kong. He's the protector of Skull Island.

Nico: Yep.

Ness: (to Toiletnator) If it makes you feel any better, I don't think you're a lame villain.

Toiletnator: Thanks Ness.

Me: Yeah he's also family. We found out about his relationships to Numbuh 4 in one of Lincoln's comic books.

Ness: I see. That's awesome.

Toiletnator: Yeah it sure is.

Layla: There was also a war against Grandfather last year.

Me: That's right! That's 1 year ago next week!

Nico: Boy that's amazing that time sure flew for that.

Ness: Wow. That must've been an amazing battle.

Me: Oh it was. We were up against the father of Numbuh 1's dad and evil uncle. It's a really wicked story on that one.

Numbuh 1: Yes it sure was.

Numbuh 1 told them everything about that big war on July 20th, 2021 and it was EPIC!

When it was done Ness and Lucas were amazed!

Ness: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yeah that was one of the most epic battles we've ever had.

Ness: Wow!

Nico: The anniversary for that is coming up actually.

Me: That's what I meant Nico. Next week is the 1 year anniversary.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Then 2 figures came and it was Jeff Andonuts and Paula.

Ness: I want you guys to meet Jeff Andonuts and Paula.

Jeff Andonuts: It's an honor to meet the great Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Earthbound Paula: Same here. You guys are a force of nature and a great power.

Me: It's awesome to meet you guys too.

Layla: Same here. It's awesome to meet 2 more of Ness's awesome friends.

Earthbound Paula: Thank you.

Nico: So anything happen?

Ness: We found Another Rider here.

We gasped.

Eli: I sense him. He's up there 1,000 yards to the east.

He pointed to a hill.

Lucas: And one of our enemies is there too!

Me: I feel it too.

Nico: Lets go!

We went to the hill and to our surprise we saw that it was ANOTHER IXA and MASTER BELCH!

---

Little is known about Master Belch's past or how he came to be an animated pile of vomit, though it is evident that he eventually became part of Giygas' cohorts and took refuge in a secret factory hidden behind the waterfall of Grapefruit Falls and neighboring the village of Saturn Valley, the home of the strange, but peaceful Mr. Saturns. As his name would suggest, Master Belch has a disgusting habit of burping constantly when he speaks. Master Belch also leads several smaller animate piles of vomit, who are mostly unaware of his affiliation with Giygas and the rest of his alien invaders. In spite of his generally repulsive appearance and mannerisms, it did not hinder the threat he posed towards the Mr. Saturns and the human populated town of Threed, located far south of Saturn Valley. Once Giygas initiates his new invasion of Earth and spreads his influence across Eagleland, Master Belch acts on Giygas' behalf by attacking Threed with a horde of zombies, ghosts and several other monsters. He also has a few Mr. Saturns captured and enslaved in his factory, forcing them to mass produce Fly Honey, his favorite food.

Once Ness, Paula and later Jeff arrive at Threed, they defeat the Boogie Tent and take a jar of Fly Honey it left behind. With the help of Apple Kid, Ness and his friends foil Master Belch's zombie invasion by using Apple Kid's new invention, the Zombie Paper, to attract and immobilize the zombies roaming around the town. The three heroes then head north through Grapefruit Falls, which is guarded by one of Master Belch's lieutenants, Mini Barf, and several zombies. Ness and his friends reach Saturn Valley and are then informed by the Mr. Saturns of a way to get into Master Belch's factory by going behind the waterfall and waiting for three minutes. Once they break into the factory, Ness and his friends fight their way through the factory and confront Master Belch himself. He makes note of a prophecy that Ness will defeat Giygas, but mockingly disregards it, finding the prophecy ludicrous before initiating a battle with Ness, Paula and Jeff. Initially a seemingly formidable foe, Ness and his friends exploit Master Belch's love for Fly Honey and hand their jar of Fly Honey over to him, keeping him distracted while they attack him. Master Belch is then defeated by the trio, but not before noting that Giygas has already gotten the Mani Mani statue to the city of Fourside, spreading his influence there. The efforts of Ness and his friends result in the Mr. Saturns being freed from Master Belch's clutches and Threed prospering once more.

Much later in the game, Master Belch is encountered by Ness, Paula and Jeff once again in the dangerous swamps of Deep

Darkness, this time in his second form, "Master Barf", claiming that he changed his name to "Puke". Just before Ness and his friends reach Tenda Village, Master Barf blocks their path and attacks the trio. In addition to being much more powerful than before, Master Barf is now completely immune to the effects of the jar of Fly Honey, seemingly learning from his mistake back in Grapefruit Falls. After a long battle with the trio, Poo, having finished part of his training with the Star Master, suddenly flies in and launches PK Starstorm at Master Barf, an attack devastating enough to kill Master Barf for good.

Even after being seemingly killed, Master Belch also appears as one of Ness' many memories in the realm of Magicant once he finds all of the Eight Melodies. He remains bitter that Ness managed to best him in a fight twice, growling that Ness had destroyed his pride.

---

Nico: Another Ixa!

Eli: And Master Belch! Yuck!

Me: He's a living pile of vomit! Yuck!

We went to face them.

Master Belch: Remember me, boys?!

Ness: I don't ever want to remember you Belch!

Me: Has anyone ever told you that you are one of the most repulsive piles of slop ever.

Master Belch: Why thank you.

Me: That wasn't a compliment sludge for brains.

Nico: Also who is our Ixa lookalike?

Another Ixa: (In a girls voice) I'm surprised to see you again Nico.

It reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and she had a skull tattoo on her arm and had black punk clothes and she had a skeletal scorpion shirt.

Nico: Tina Randholm!

Tina Randholm: You remember me. I'm flattered you do Nico.

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: I do unfortunately. She's one of my old enemies. She was one of the worst ever bullies in our school. She used to torment all the kids and make us all look like a bunch of Grade A+++ Fools!

Tina Randholm: Yes good times. I loved treating you all like morons.

Nico: I didn't! I can't tell you how many times I wanted to smash your skull in for everything you did!

Numbuh 1: You've got some nerve abusing Ixa's power!

Me: Yeah! If he were here he would snap your neck like a twig!

Eli: Yeah!

Tina Randholm: Well it's too bad he isn't then.

Me: No but he has the next best thing representing him: US!

Nico: And get ready Tina because I'm going to do something I should have done ages ago. And that's kick your ugly butt into dust!

Eli: Save seconds for me!

Jason Jenskins: Merger sequence engage!

He merged with King Kong!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Time to kick some Another Rider Butt!

Layla: Yeah!

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR! BATTLESTATIONS!

Master Belch charged at Ness.

Me: Get away from him you walking pile of putrid filth!

I fired a massive blast of blue fire and burned him.

Ness: PK FLASH!

He fired a green ball of energy and it hit Master Belch and exploded!

Layla: PK FLAMES!

She fired a barrage of fireballs and they hit Master Belch and exploded!

Tina was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and Kiva bats and she turned into ANOTHER IXA!

Nico: Okay then! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 2) Lets do it!

Another Ixa went at Nico and he brutally punched and smashed her all over the place.

Toiletnator charged at Another Ixa.

Toiletnator: Prepare to be flushed by the Mighty Toiletnator!

He fired waves of toilet paper and wrapped her up.

Nico: Try this!

Nico then punched her face all over like a punching bag.

Nico then put Another Ixa's head in a headlock!

Nico: This is for giving me a wedgie! SUPER NOOGIE!

BUZZSAW GRINDING!

Nico gave her a really painful noogie!

Another Ixa: Don't think I've forgotten my new toys!

She showed a Kiva War Axe imbued with the power of Cheese Monster!

Nico: She has weapons for Kiva imbued with all the Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Toiletnator: Oh poop!

She fired blades of cheese and Nico dodged them and Nico fired blasts of energy and smashed her down all over.

Another Ixa: And I've got Fuestles too!

She activated a Cheese Monster Fuestle! She turned into a CHEESE BLOB RIDER!

Nico: Okay that is really cool!

Another Ixa: (Gurgling Voice) Gross and tasty and awesome huh?

Nico: Even though cheese is one of my biggest favorite foods I think it looks good on you!

Nico fired waves of fire and burned her all over.

Nico: (takes out Fuestle for Roquefort) I can get cheesy too!

Nico activated it and donned CHEESE BLOCKS ARMOR!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico fired waves of cheese and they smashed her down.

Nico: Nice.

Jason, who had Kong merged with him, punched Master Belch

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Take that you freak show! PK FIRESTORM!

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated Master Belch all over.

Ness: Awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks. That takes care of him.

Ness: Lets take care of Another Ixa.

Me: Good idea.

Nico was really thrashing Another Ixa!

Ness: PK Starstorm!

Ness fired a massive meteor shower and smashed Another Ixa all over and then she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ixa Ridewatch and purified it and we found all the Fuestles all over the ground and got them all.

Nico: Awesome.

Tina got up.

Eli: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Eli went over and choked her like Homer does to Bart and knocked her down with a thud.

Tina was sent to the Neptune Prison for her crimes.

Nico: Yeah!

Back at the estate everyone was watching TV. Eustace was reading the paper and Courage was on Muriel's lap in the rocker.

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Eustace scared Courage with his ugly mask.

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at Courage and then…

KRABONK!

Francesca hit him on the head with a rolling pin.

Eustace: OWWW! What did I do!?

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything and it was cool.

May: Wow! That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was.

May: Next time, Ultimate Alliance Iron Man should go with you.

Layla: Good idea.

Me: It will be awesome.

Qin: It sure will be awesome.

---

In New York City we were relaxing in the beautiful lands of Central Park.

Iggy Koopa: Nothing like relaxing in Central Park.

Nico: Boy you said it Iggy and it's perfect too because our next mission takes place here.

Bonnie Terrez: Yep. And you guys are going to love meeting Fi and friends.

Nokama: Perfect for before the big mission for me tomorrow.

2019 Mothra: (glares at some pigeons) What are you looking at?

The Pigeons cooed at her.

Fluttershy: Oh they are not doing anything Mothra. They are just curious.

Lola: Yeah they are.

Bonnie Terrez was listening to an awesome song on her iPod. It was In the Darkness Is The Light by Molly Phillips.

Demons come from every side (in the darkness is the light)

Holding me on a downward slide (in the darkness is the light)

Gettin' hot the deeper I go (in the darkness is the light)

Into the darkness down below

In the darkness is the light

I live my life in one straight line, the future ahead an' the past behind

Don't wanna go back to yesterday

But I don't know how long I can run this way

A tangled heart w/ tangled vines(in the darkness is the light)

Tangled up in my own lies (in the darkness is the light)

A creature there, in darkness lies (in the darkness is the light)

Why is it that he has my eyes (in the darkness is the light)

I live my life in one straight line, the future ahead an' the past behind

Now I can wall like I never knew

An' they tell me the only way out is through the air

They say the truth will set you free (in the darkness is the light)

Free to be down here on my knees (in the darkness is the light)

But just when I think I've lost my sight (in the darkness is the light)

I cech a glimpse of that beautiful light (in the darkness is the light)

In the darkness is the light

Surrender now and win the fight

This girl's walk of fire and ice

But I come out on the other side of paradise

Oh yeah paradise

My paradise is killing you, is killing you baby

Paradise, paradise

Oh yeah

Oh yeah

Oh yeah

Paradise

She was humming to the music.

Then a bunch of muggers came!

Mugger: Give me all your bread!

Snapdragon: You scumbags made a bad choice attacking us.

Me: Bread? White or wheat?

Mugger: Oh now you die!

I punched a mugger all over and we punched and smashed them all over and then kicked them into a cop car.

Wideload: (sees missing poster) Guys, I think it's gonna take some time for us to meet Fi and her team.

Nico: What's a matter.

We saw a missing poster of Fi and her friends!

Eli: Oh man!

Bonnie Terrez: They're gone!? But how!?

Me: Weird. I wonder where they went.

Eli: I can find them with the Force.

Nico: Okay.

Me: And the best place to start is at Fi's house

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Olhydra, The Princess of Evil Water and the Crushing Wave, who was a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Water, and the deity The Cult of The Crushing Wave worshipped, and she's coming for revenge on us for what we did in destroying Gar Shatterkeel and The Cult of The Crushing Wave. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Olhydra, The

Princess of Evil Water and the Crushing Wave, who was a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Water, and the deity The Cult of The Crushing Wave worshipped, and she's coming for revenge on us for what we did in destroying Gar Shatterkeel and The Cult of The Crushing Wave.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh, looks like we're in for one wet battle after our mission today.

Rey Kayest: Yes, but we'll be rid of Olhydra once and for all.

Lincoln: That's right, Rey, we will.

Nico: Yeah, alright gang, let's go, time to meet Fi Philips and her friends.

Lincoln: And see who they need help against.

We went to Fi's house. We saw Molly on the porch looking out in worry.

Molly Phillips: (sadly) Hello, everyone.

Heat Man: You're Fi's mom, right?

Molly Phillips: That's right.

Bonnie Terrez: Awesome to see you again Mrs. Phillips. But we saw your poster.

Molly Phillips: Oh where is Fi?

Nico: We're going to look for her. We just want to ask you a couple of questions on where you last saw her.

Molly Phillips: Okay.

Nico: Okay. When was the last time you saw her?

Molly Phillips: Lets see. It was yesterday in the animal shelter.

Me: Then we need to get there.

Eli: Yeah something is seriously up.

Qin: I got a feeling a mad scientist is at work here.

Nico: Hmm. Lets get moving then.

Then Dai Gui, Chalmers, Patty & Selma, Krusty, Skinner, Cargill, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, and Vulture appeared.

Dai Gui: Can me, Chalmers, Patty & Selma, Krusty, Skinner, Cargill, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, and Vulture go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Eli: We got to get there and fast though.

Rice the Robot: Nico, what is the Gene Slammer you wish to meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Svyelun of The Sea and Sky for MTG.

Me: Ooh that's a cool one!

Eli: It sure is.

Qin: That's a neat one.

Luna: It sure is dudes. And it's awesome and beautiful as well.

Nico: Yep. Lets get over there fast.

We were off to the animal shelter.

Vulture: After we find Fi and her team, we bring them back to her house.

Nico: Right.

Bonnie Terrez: If anything bad has happened to them I will never forgive myself.

Nico: We'll find them.

Eli: There's the shelter.

We arrived and we went in.

Me: Hmm.

Eli: I sense them here though.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Hey look.

We saw their clothes on the floor.

Apeface: What are their clothes doing on the floor?

Nico: Weird. They aren't running around in the nude are they?

Bonnie Terrez: Oh no. I know what's going on here. This happened to Fi and her friends before and it was up to me to save them. We got to find them.

Time Force Dash: I'm getting a weird sense of deja vu.

Demyx: What makes you think that?

Time Force Dash: Same thing that happened with a place like this and the Douglas Family.

Demyx: Oh them and that.

We went in and found the cages.

Fi: Bonnie!?

Bonnie Terrez: Fi?

We looked and saw a cage and in it was a terrier.

Terrier: Bonnie!

She let her out and pet her.

Weirdwolf: Good thing you're not a Wolf like my alternate form.

Fi: True.

Laney: Fi who did this to you?

Bonnie Terrez: I knew this was her dirty work. This is the work of our old resident mad scientist Dr. Daily.

Nico: What do you know about her Bonnie?

Bonnie Terrez: She's the most menacing monster of anyone we know.

She went over her history.

---

]Dr. Daily (Ellie Harvie) is the main villainess from "Shelter," episode 2.23 of So Weird (airdate June 3, 2000). She is a veterinarian running a shelter for dogs in Hope Springs.

In actuality, Dr. Daily is a mad scientist who devised a serum to turn humans into dogs, doing so because she preferred canines over humans (or at least the concept of humanity). She began her activities entering the episode's events, which had Fi and Jack taking their cat to the shelter, where Fi meets Tim and his dog, Agamemnon. Dr. Daily appeared and took in Tim and Agamemnon, but while Tim was alone, the crazed villainess approached him and injected her serum into Tim, who she referred to as a "bad dog." After Tim's items were spotted by Fi and Jack when they returned to the shelter, Fi went looking for Tim; sensing odd occurrences at the shelter. She is later encountered by Dr. Daily, who injected Fi with the serum and turned her into a dog, just as she did to Tim and others.

Dr. Daily went after Tim and Fi after they escaped; recapturing them after she tracked them to Fi's home. In the film's climax, Fi (in possession of the serum) confronted Dr. Daily and demanded the antidote, as her and Tim's humanity would be gone permanently in only 24 hours. It was at that moment that Dr. Daily revealed that she had also created a canine to human serum, and revealed that she used it on Agamemnon, who appeared as a young boy who acted like a dog. She also gave her twisted reasoning for her actions, stating that dogs make beautiful people, and revealed her plan to turn everyone in Hope Springs into dogs. The evil scientist sent Agamemnon to chase Fi, only for Fi to toss a ball at his direction to distract him. Fi later injected Dr. Daily with the serum, turning her into a dog. The villainess panicked at first, as she didn't have a DNA sample to reverse the process. However, after being told by Fi that she would have to live life as a dog, Dr. Daily expressed glee, stating that she never liked being a human anyway.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Just what the world needs. Another mad scientist running amok.

Jaune: Wait Mojo told me about this kind of scheme at one time. He was gonna turn the whole world into dogs with him as master.

Blossom: That's right and he did that scheme 3 times.

Me: I remember that.

Time Force Dash: Wait. This is similar to Kozak's scheme!

Heat Wave: And you should know. After all, you pretty much joined the team that day.

Time Force Dash: I sure did.

Me: I remember that too.

Nico: Lets get you girls out of there and get you home so we can give you the antidote.

Bonnie Terrez: Good thing I got an extra beaker full of it in my coat.

Nico: Awesome. Lets go.

We found the girls.

Moe: Open her cage Larry.

Larry Fine: I'll open it when I'm ready!

Moe: Yeah?

SLAP SLAP BOOF BONK!

Moe slapped him twice, hit him in the stomach and bonked him on his head.

Moe: Open those cages or I'll tear your tonsils out and gouge your eyes out!

Nico: Quiet. Lets focus.

We got the girls out.

We saw that Carla was a husky, Katie was an American Eskimo, Lanei was a Tibetan Mastiff, Jackie was a Great Pyrenees And Lanna was a Wolf Hybrid.

Me: Wow you guys are so cute.

Dr. Strange opened a portal.

Nico: Lets go.

We went through the portal and we were back in Fi's home.

Me: Whew.

Bonnie Terrez: Wow that was close.

Rumble: How are you girls feeling?

Bonnie Terrez: Lets give them the antidote first.

Nicole: Close your eyes guys.

Nico: You heard her.

We did so.

Bonnie gave the girls the antidote and they reverted back and they were naked and they got their clothes back and put them on.

Carla Winchester: Ahh that's better.

Katie Michelle: Thank goodness and man does it feel good to be human.

Lanei: It sure does.

Bonnie Terrez: You're all okay! Thank goodness.

Katie Michelle: Thanks to you Bonnie.

Cargill: It's nice to meet you girls as humans.

Lanei: Thank you Russ.

Lanna: Dr. Daily did that to us.

Me: And we got to stop her for good. She needs to go to the Saturn Nuthouse.

Cut Man: This happened to you girls before?

Fi: Yes it did. She turned us into the same dogs before.

Me: She will pay for this. She needs 10,000 hours of intense electroshock therapy.

Eli: And I'm more than happy to give it to her.

Qin: Yeah me too.

Eli: And I'll give her a good shave.

He pulled out a razor.

Nico: Don't you dare Eli!

Eli: It's not for you Nico. It's for Daily.

Nico: Oh.

Fi: But first, why don't we eat lunch and catch up on old times?

Skinner: Good idea. You girls probably hadn't eaten anything as dogs.

Nico: Yeah.

We went outside and had a great picnic and it was awesome.

Fi: (eating an Ultimeatum) Wow this is an awesome burger.

Nico: It's one of our favorite burgers.

Eartha: Bonnie's changed since you last met her.

Carla Winchester: We can see that. Last time we saw each other she had black hair.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah my hair was black before I got gene-slammed into a Dragonair.

Eli: It's true.

Eartha: Now her hair is neon blue.

Carla Winchester: That is amazing and cool.

Lanna: Yeah it sure is.

Maria: I like that each of you girls have special skills.

Bentley: Yeah like how me and the gang get everything done.

Katie Michelle: That's true.

Carla Winchester: It's awesome and gets the job done to help people.

Me: It's so awesome that you girls have seen it all too.

Qin: Yeah and we are no strangers to the worlds of what you know.

Bonnie Terrez: Fi, how have the rest of your family been doing?

Fi: Really awesome.

Me: Your mom is really worried about you.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah she sure is.

Lola: We saw her on her porch upset.

Fi: Oh man.

Maria: You go show your mom you're okay. I just saw your brother come back home.

Fi: Okay.

She went and did so.

Molly hugged her all over.

Qin: Nico after we eat we need to deal with Daily.

Nico: Agreed. She needs to pay for everything she did.

May: You girls HAVE dealt with vampires before, right?

Carla Winchester: Yeah we sure have. Ghosts, demons, vampires, werewolves, myths, everything.

Qin: That is really awesome and cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Eli: That's incredible that you all have faced many creatures like that.

Me: And we know many of those creatures too.

Dead End: Last time you fought Dr. Daily, her crimes weren't exposed and her only punishment was living as a dog.

Carla Winchester: Well this time her crimes will be exposed.

Bonnie Terrez: Leave that to me and Luan.

Luan: Yeah we got lots of people in trouble thanks to my video camera and me.

Lola: Yeah.

Krusty: Did she turn anyone else into dogs this time?

Eli: I didn't sense anyone else there.

Qin: But she went too far this time.

Nico: Darn tootin she did.

Varie: I agree there.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah no kidding.

Fi: Luan, how come you're good at recording stuff? I thought your specialty was laughter.

Luan: It is laughter. But also I like to video tape stuff for comedy and gigs for my shows.

Me: Everyone in the Loud Family has their own awesome talents.

Eli: Yeah it's really awesome.

Lori: It's literally so awesome that we can do it all too.

Me: Yeah. I've known the Loud family for over 6 and a half years and they have done it all too.

Omaima Lexington: Yeah it's an awesome thing that they all have. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Carla Winchester: Do you have really bad gas?

Nico: She can't help it. Omaima was born with a condition that gives her 2 stomachs and uncontrollable flatulence.

Carla Winchester: Oh.

Chalmers: Okay. Let's head back to the animal shelter. Only this time, you girls won't get turned into dogs.

Katie Michelle: I'll get ready to hack her info and expose it to the public.

Carla Winchester: And I'll get my shooting gear.

Me: Awesome. Bonnie told us about everything you girls do and that is so awesome.

Lanei: It sure is.

Qin: We're ready for that mad doctor now.

Fi: No one turns us into dogs and gets away with it.

Fluttershy: Oh I thought you girls all looked so cute as dogs.

Lincoln: Aww only you would think so Flutters.

Elena: You'll have to tell us the full details about the first time you girls faced Dr. Daily in the future.

Fi: You got it.

Nico: Lets go guys.

We went to get ready to go to the animal clinic.

Dr. Viktor: Didn't you bond with that boy Tim during that time?

Fi: I don't want to talk about it.

Me: Lets leave that to the personal stuff.

Nico: Yeah. But focus everyone.

Dr. Viktor: Sorry.

We were off.

We arrived and looked in and we saw her. DR. DAILY!

Azula: There she is.

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: Now we got work to do.

We got to work and got information on her and all the stuff she did as well as show her evil deeds to the public and even the FBI and more.

Nico: Awesome. Before we go after Dr. Daily, I have new Ridewatches to assign. They're for the Den O team.

Nico then showed Ridewatches for Den O, Den O Climax, Den O Liner, Takanuva's Den O, and my Liner Form, as well as copies for said Ridewatches. He also had Ridewatches for Jungle Fury Red and a copy for it.

Nico: Take your pick. I'm also accepting on who gets the Zeronos Ridewatch and its' copy when I get around to making it.

Ruby: Me and my friends will do Den-O, Den-O Climax, Den-O Liner, Takanuva's Den-O and J.D.'s Liner form.

Me: Good choices and how about Nora gets Zeronos too?

Nora: I would be honored.

Lie Ren: And I would like the copy of the Jungle Fury Red one.

Nico: Good choices.

Maria: Those were just the copies you guys got. And Lie Ren got the copy Jungle Fury Red Ridewatch. Who wants the originals and the copy of Jungle Fury Red?

We got to thinking.

Tommy: Me and the Mighty Morphin Rangers will get the Originals. It'll be awesome to see what it's like to be Kamen Riders.

Me: That's an awesome idea Tommy!

Nico: Since the Zyurangers originally are from Japan it'll be perfect for you. And now for the Jungle Fury Original.

Hinata: I'll do that one if that's okay.

Nico: Sure Hinata.

Naruto: Way to go Hinata.

Me: And Aisha and Kat will be added to since Tommy and Jason are Core 310.

Aisha: Awesome!

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) It's going to be an awesome honor.

Me: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Laney: Yeah it will.

Fi: Wow you guys have a lot planned for the future.

Me: We've been really busy these last few months. Also how about we have Adam Park get the Copy Jungle Fury Watch too?

Nico: Sure.

Adam Park: It'll be an honor.

Me: Awesome.

Rocky: What about me?

Me: I got something in mind. Me and Nico wanted you to try it out.

I pulled out a special ride watch for Rocky and it was for the Jungle Fury Wolf Ranger.

Me: This is a Ridewatch I made for Jungle Fury Wolf. We'll have to decide which watch Nico made for you later on since you were last so I didn't want to be felt left out so I made this for you.

Rocky: Thanks J.D.! It's awesome!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Awesome way to save that one.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: You're welcome. Now that we got that covered, we have all the info we need, Entrance time.

We went at the animal shelter.

Dr. Daily was working on something and then the spirits of the Springfield Scumbags and W.I.T.C.H. appeared and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted in through the wall and a phoenix cry was heard and we came in.

Nico: Dr. Daily, so we meet.

Dr. Daily: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you doing here?

Me: What else. You're under arrest for illegal and unethical experimentation.

Dr. Daily: Oh, c'mon! What's wrong with being a dog? You all should try it. Trust me. Dogs have much easier lives then humans. In fact, that so called pressure you guys always feel? Once you're all dogs, you'll have nothing to worry about.

Patty: Even if this is true, forcing people to become dogs isn't right!

Selma: Besides, iguanas probably live much better lives then dogs. Right, Jubjub?

Jubjub gave Selma a thumbs up.

Me: Yeah. But still you are no lover of animals at all.

Jaune: Also Mojo already did this scheme before and it was foiled three times!

Nico: Yeah!

But then Electro, Larxene, Zzzax, P'andor, Manray, Kitty, Avalanche, Moonstone, Tar Pit and Kyd Wykkyd appeared.

Nico: Electro, Larxene, Zzzax, P'andor, Manray, Kitty, Avalanche, Moonstone, Tar Pit and Kyd Wykkyd.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) How was your breather at Central Park?

Nico: It was very good.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Man Ray: Despite Mothra yelling at some pigeons.

2019 Mothra: Those birds need to mind their own business!

Kitty: I think they were only curious.

Me: Yeah they are.

Avalanche: (to Nico) Heard you took out Weiss' father.

Nico: Well Lincoln and Weiss did that. We took down Another Quantum Ranger.

Tar Pit: Nice. And that you used my Vortex Blaster.

Nico: Yep.

?: That's for sure.

A figure came out and it was FURY from Dino Charge!

Heckyl: Fury!

Nico: Wow! I remember you! You were Sledge's right hand man.

Fury: Yep I sure was.

Me: Yeah that was cool.

Fury: Can't believe I'm saying this, Heckyl. But I'm happy to see you.

Heckyl: Me too Fury.

Nico: Vypra is a much better boss for you than Sledge.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Tahu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Axel, Lea, Lola, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Nico's rescue

---

P'andor was first.

P'andor: (to Tahu) Nico did good helping Weiss get rid of her father in his rescue. The prick deserves it!

Tahu: He sure did and he got the Black Gates for his crimes.

Sunset Shimmer: Now we never have to see that monster ever again.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure everyone.

Sunburn: Yeah that's one stain on Remnant's people that is removed for good.

Axel: It sure is.

Lea: Yeah thank goodness.

Lola: After everything he did he deserved to be destroyed.

P'andor: I agree there comrades. Lets do it!

Tahu activated his Eyecon.

HENRI BECQUEREL AND P'ANDOR

P'andor: Henri Becquerel?

Tahu: He was the man that discovered how Gamma Radiation is more powerful than X-Rays and how it affects everything.

P'andor: Very interesting.

Tahu activated his Ridewatch and got all of P'andor's powers.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Gali, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Demyx, Luna, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Weiss's mansion is a castle for a king and us facing her father and Another Quantom Ranger

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Weiss's mansion is a castle for a king. And Nico, Weiss, and the rest did good facing her father and Another Quantum Ranger.

Gali: They sure did and it was really amazing seeing what it was like.

Rarity: Weiss's house is an absolute masterpiece and she knows how to really live in such an amazing mansion.

Sweetie Belle: Boy she sure does.

Gill Grunt: We're really amazing by how big her house is.

Demyx: That was an awesome home Weiss has.

Luna: It sure was dudes. It's much bigger than the castle we had in Loch Loud.

Man Ray: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Gali activated her Eyecon.

OTIS BARTON AND MAN RAY!

Man Ray: Otis Barton?

Gali: He was the inventor of the Bathysphere.

Man Ray: Wow that is cool.

Gali activated her Ridewatch and got Man Ray's powers and weapons.

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Lewa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lori, Xaldin, Dilan, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - Lincoln's rescue

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Elemental Plane of Water. How was it?

Lewa: It was really awesome and we got rid of the Cult of the Crashing Waves and it was a really awesome battle.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome.

Kitty: That is so awesome. And Rainbow Dash congratulations on winning ACES yesterday. We saw the whole thing from Dark and that was so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks Kitty that was an awesome flying adventure for me.

Scootaloo: That was really awesome and cool. Tecna and Maggie had a great time as well too.

Whirlwind: They sure did and it was awesome.

Lori: We all literally had fun watching that one.

Xaldin: Did we ever. That was so much fun seeing it.

Dilan: It sure was.

Kitty: I'm happy for everyone. Lets do it!

Lewa activated his Eyecon.

SONNY BERGER AND KITTY!

Kitty: Sonny Berger the founder of Hells Angels?

Lewa: That's him. He was awesome back then.

Kitty: He sure was.

Lewa activated his Ridewatch and got Kitty's powers.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Onua, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Marluxia, Lauriam, Laney, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - Us meeting a gene-slammer for Malacoda, Netherlord of the Burning Abyss

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit (to Onua) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Malacoda, Netherlord of the Burning Abyss. What's her name?

Onua: Her name is Beatric Moerushin'eri and she is a cosplayer for Dante's Inferno. She and Lincoln dressed up like Dante Alighieri and Beatrice in the Divine Comedy and Dante's Inferno and we all thought that was really awesome too.

Fluttershy: It sure was. And she saved Lincoln from the wrath of Lori as well.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding. That was so awesome.

Beatrice Moerushin'eni: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Beatrice, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Beatrice, can you explain why you hated Lori with a passion, and that it stemmed from an incident that happened years ago?

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) Yes, that's right. One day, Lincoln and I were doing a project for history class, and it was on Japanese mythology, which I learned about since I lived in Japan before moving to Royal Woods. But, our quiet day was ruined when something kicked the door down, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, but her eyes were red with hatred, and she did the worst thing ever: she shredded our report on Japanese mythology, which we were working hard on, and she was laughing cruelly at us. Lincoln burst into tears seeing that our hard work was ruined by that demon, and when the rest of the sisters saw what Lori did, they were peeved and they were about to pulverize her, but I lost it first and I viciously attacked her and was beating her up all over the place. Lincoln then grabbed me and pulled me off, and Lori was so mad, she was about to kill me, but then, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red and he fired a sphere of darkness and trapped her inside it. We then went downstairs, and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did, and when I was finished, they were horrified.

We gasped in shock.

Luna: Yeah, their hard work was ruined by Lori, who just delighted in the cruelty she inflicted on them.

Lynn: That was really evil. But, Lori got her butt got kicked hard by Beatrice, and Lincoln trapped her in that sphere of darkness, looks like Lori forgot that Lincoln had gotten cosmic umbrakinesis and vampire powers from Adriana's vampire blood, along with cosmic pyrokinesis from Varya Pohzar's blood and cosmic cryokinesis and ictiokinesis from Aurora's blood.

Beatrice Moerushin'en: (Japanese Accent) I hadn't forgotten. Eventually, the parents grounded Lori for nine months for what she did, and we made her confess to the history teacher of what she did to our project and why we were unable to turn it in. Our history teacher was furious at what Lori did in ruining our hard work and all for her cruel and sick amusement, and as a result, Lori was also sent to detention for five weeks when Principal Rivers got the news. We redid our assignment, and we got an A on it.

We cheered wildly for what Beatrice did, and we were shocked by what Lori did.

Nico: My God, ruining their hard work on their history project and all for sick and cruel amusement, now Dark Lori's gone too far.

Me: Of all the selfish evil things Dark Lori's done, this is the lowest thing she's ever done.

Lincoln: Yep, but Lori got her just desserts for what she did.

Me: And it's a good thing that the Dark Louds were all given the Black Gates.

Lori: We were literally demons back then.

Eli: No kidding. But at least they are gone for good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Tar Pit: Wow my goodness! Thank goodness the Dark Louds are now forgotten memories.

Stealth Elf: Yeah they sure were awful.

Marluxia: No kidding there. I can't believe they were that bad.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. And they were pure evil.

Lauriam: No kidding there. That was awful though.

Tar Pit: It sure was. Lets do it!

Onua activated his Eyecon.

GASPAR DE PORTOLA AND TAR PIT!

Tar Pit: Gaspar de Portolá?

Onua: He was the man that discovered the La Brea Tar Pits in Los Angeles, California.

Tar Pit: Wow! And that was long before it became an erupting volcano right in the middle of the city.

Onua: It sure was.

Onua activated his Ridewatch and got Tar Pit's powers.

They fired waves of wind, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Pohatu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lexaeus, Aeleus, Lynn, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - Layla's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (To Pohatu) I heard today was Layla's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Pohatu: Yep and it was really fun. They took down Master Belch and

Another Ixa.

Applejack: It sure was amazing and that monster looked like a living slime wad.

Apple Bloom: He was really gross too.

Flashwing: I know. He was gross but awesome.

Lexaeus: Yeah he sure was.

Aeleus: But we're glad he is gone now.

Lynn: And the shocker was that Another Ixa was another old enemy from Nico's past.

Avalanche: Wow! That's amazing. How many enemies does Nico have?

Pohatu: Probably as many as J.D. does.

Avalanche: Whoa. Lets do it!

Pohatu activated his Eyecon.

JOSEPH ASPDIN AND AVALANCHE!

Avalanche: Joseph Aspdin?

Pohatu: He was the inventor of Concrete back in 1824.

Avalanche: Interesting! I didn't know he invented Concrete back then.

Pohatu: Yep and without him we would still be in wood houses that burn.

Pohatu activated his Ridewatch and got Avalanche's powers.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

# Kopaka, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Roxas, Luan, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - Ness and us Battling Another Ixa

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) Ness and the others did good Battling Another Ixa. And Master Belch as well.

Kopaka: They sure did and that was really awesome battling them. I have a feeling the next Another Rider will be awesome to close out the Ambassador Missions with a

bang till the Dino Fury Rangers.

Moonstone: I don't understand why you can't have Lewa and Matau go next to complete your fellow Toa till then.

Kopaka: I guess the thought never really came into our minds but we'll have to look into that one next year.

Princess Celestia: I agree there but Layla's missions in Earthbound are really amazing.

Amber Morning: So far they sure have been amazing.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there.

Roxas: All the Ambassador Missions we have been having have been really amazing too.

Luan: They sure have been awesome and they have been most Diplomatic. (Laughs to Rimshot)

They laughed at her joke.

Moonstone: (Laughs) That was a good one! Lets do it!

Kopaka activated his Eyecon.

ROBERT HOOKE AND MOONSTONE!

Moonstone: Robert Hooke?

Kopaka: He was the man that discovered Lunar Crater Formation back in 1665 and it was either through volcanoes or meteors.

Moonstone: Very interesting and cool.

Kopaka activated Moonstone's Ridewatch and got her powers.

They fired waves of light and ice and smashed her down.

## Takanuva, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Zexion, Ienzo, Lucy Loud, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - Bonnie loves Molly Phillips's song

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd: (to Takanuva) Bonnie loves Molly Phillips's song. And so do I!

Takanuva: Yeah her song is really awesome.

Princess Luna: It sure is. Bonnie can't stop listening to it. It's really awesome.

Moondust: It sure is awesome. I like it too.

Blackout: We all do.

Zexion: It's a great song and Fi is so lucky to have a great singer like Molly as her mom.

Ienzo: I agree there too.

Lucy Loud: That is really amazing.

Kyd Wykkyd: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Takanuva activated his Eyecon.

VEERAPPAN AND KYD WYKKYD!

Kyd Wykkyd: Who was Veerappan?

Takanuva: He was the most notorious thief in all of Sri Lanka.

Kyd Wykkyd: Wow! I didn't know about that.

Takanuva activated his Ridewatch and got Kyd's powers.

They fired waves of darkness and light and smashed him down.

---

Mollie, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Larxene, Elena, Lincoln, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - Awesome how Bonnie knows Fi and team and they look awesome as dogs

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) It's awesome how Bonnie knows Fi and her team. They also looked awesome as dogs!

Mollie: I know they all looked amazing!

Pinkie Pie: They sure did and it was awesome how they were all dogs.

Featherweight: We all got a sense of deja-vu from it when we found out everything about Dr. Daily and her work.

Sprocket: Even thought many of us weren't with the team back then that was awesome.

Larxene: No kidding there and it was awesome.

Elena: Yeah it sure was cool.

Lincoln: We all thought it was cool.

Zzzax: It sure was awesome. Lets do it!

Mollie Activated her Eyecon.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN AND ZZZAX!

Zzzax: Benjamin Franklin, one of the Founding Fathers and discoverer of Lightning and Electricity.

Mollie: Yep.

Mollie activated her Ridewatch and got Zzzax's powers.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lincoln Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Saix, Isa, Lisa Loud, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - Dr. Daily is a monster

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Dr. Daily is a monster. She's got some nerve turning people into dogs!

Lincoln: Yeah it's like what happened with Dr. Kozak and the Douglas family!

Starlight Glimmer: That was sick that she is working like this with a formula that can do that!

Cozy Glow: Mad scientists have no place here with us.

Hex: I agree there!

Saix: Yeah they have no love for life or anything like that.

Isa: Yeah no kidding there. They belong in a looney bin or dead and burning in hell.

Lisa Loud: I agree there and thank goodness I do not fall under that category.

Electro: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Lincoln activated his Eyecon.

NIKOLA TESLA AND ELECTRO!

Electro: The inventor of the Electric Powered Motor. Very awesome choice.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Lincoln activated his Ridewatch and got Electro's powers.

They fired waves of lightning, stars, bones and magic and smashed him down.

## Volcana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Xigbar, Braig, Leni Loud, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene - Dr. Daily is as bad as Kozak

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Dr. Daily's as bad as Kozak. Ironically, both confrontations both involved a Dino Charge monster appearing.

Volcana: That is very coincidental and we faced both like this.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Even though many of us weren't with the team at the time it was really cool.

Spyro: It sure was awesome.

Xigbar: I think it's really awesome too.

Braig: I agree there.

Leni: It's totes amazing too.

Larxene: I agree there myself. Lets do it!

Volcana activated her Eyecon.

JOHANN GUTENBERG AND LARXENE!

Larxene: The Inventor of The Printing Press.

Volcana: Yep. Very important part of our history.

Volcana activated her Ridewatch and got Larxene's powers.

They fired waves of magic, fire and lightning and smashed her down.

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Lincoln, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fury

Fury was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened Fury's safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Investigators of The Supernatural, they're greatswords with the symbols of the supernatural etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAA

CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the Dino Spike and the group fired waves of lightning and energy and elements and the blasts hit him followed by the Dino Spike and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Nico: Fury you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: It's time for us to pull the plug on you Daily!

Troy: Time for your plan to go to the dogs!

Dr. Daily: I will not go down that easily!

Nico: We figured you wouldn't.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force rangers!

Lilith: (Activates her Ridewatch) MYSTIC FORCE!

She became a new SILVER MYSTIC FORCE RANGER!

Lilith: SHINING LIKE THE LIGHT! MYSTIC FORCE SILVER!

Nico: WHOA! A Silver Mystic Force Ranger!

Daggeron: That is a really amazing sight there!

Me: Yeah! Awesome Choice Lilith.

Lilith: Thanks.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Hiiryu: Wow Lilith you look awesome as one of us!

Lilith: Thanks Hiiryu!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Nico: Time to fight Science with Science!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and also the Build, Zero-One, Zi-O, Decade, Kabuto, Gaim and Drive Riders!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at her! And we smashed and pulverized her all over the place with incredible power and force.

Seeryn, Blugon, and Odu Bathax blasted and smashed her all over.

Snapdragon, Wideload, 2019 Mothra and Iggy used the Earth and Mushroom Kingdom Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Snapdragon's Gyro Gun's Wideload's strength and Iggy and Mothra's powers 100-fold.

2019 Mothra and Wideload: SMASHING MOTH BURST!

Iggy Koopa and Snapdragon: MUSHROOM DRAGON FORCE!

Megaforce Rangers and Chalmers: MEGAFORCE MEGA BLAST!

Super Megaforce rangers and Patty & Selma: SUPER MEGAFORCE BURST!

Hibiki Kamen Riders and Krusty: HIBIKI KAMEN BLAST!

Mystic Force Rangers and Skinner: MYSTIC FURY FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers and Cargill: NINJA STORM THUNDERSTRIKE!

Samurai Rangers and Dr. Viktor: SAMURAI LIGHTNING BURST!

Changeman and Demyx: MYTH MAELSTROM BLAST!

Jetman and Heatwave: FIRESTORM JET BLAST!

Zenkaigers and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE LEGACY BLAST!

Dairangers and Vulture: DAIRANGER THUNDER FLIGHT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Colleen Dumbledore, Sunset Shimmer, Cryptid 6, Nico and Bonnie Terrez: MYSTERY FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of fire.

Lincoln: MYTHICAL ELEMENT STYLE: VAMPIRE!

Oishi Kawaii: MYTH FIRE STYLE: HYDRA!

Litchi: MYTH FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX!

Makoto Nanaya: MYTH WIND STYLE: CHIMERA!

Noel Vermillion: MYTH WATER STYLE: MERMAIDS!

Rachel Alucard: MYTH LIGHTNING STYLE: UNICORN!

Toph: MYTH EARTH STYLE: DRAGON!

Audrey (Stitch): MYTH WATER STYLE: BASILISK!

Shantae: MYTH MAGIC STYLE: GRIFFIN!

Colette: MYTH LIGHT STYLE: CENTAURS!

Risky Boots: MYTH DARK STYLE: MINOTAURS!

Akko: MYTH STAR STYLE: LEPRECHAUNS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said myths.

Lincoln and his harem: MYTH FINAL SMASH: MYTHICAL STRIKE!

They summoned mythical creatures to attack Dr. Daily and the blasts all smashed her down and she was defeated.

Laney put her in a straitjacket!

Laney: It's the padded cell for you!

?: (Watery Voice) I will destroy all of you for what you did in destroying The Cult of the Crashing Wave!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: Should've known trouble was coming. You can come out now, Olhydra.

A massive evil-looking wave of water with glowing green eyes appeared, it was Olhydra, the powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Water, major antagonist from the Dungeons & Dragons franchise, and the patron deity of the Cult of the Crushing Wave.

Nico: That's Olhydra?

Nicole: Yep, she always takes on the form of a wave of water, but what marks her out is the glowing green eyes of evil.

Rey Kayest: And now, she's going to be stopped once and for all.

Suddenly, Rey Kayest's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she's surrounded by a blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, she unholstered her massive Guardian Kay'Est-themed sword from her back along with Guardian Kay'Est's staff, and as she approached Olhydra, she left blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids with every step.

Rey Kayest: Olhydra, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against The Elemental Plane of Water and its inhabitants, you and the Cult of the Crushing Wave have caused more than enough trouble for the last time, and now, I will see to it that you are punished for all of your crimes.

Suddenly, Rey Kayest was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there's Guardian Kay'Est, mermaids, and sea creatures swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rey Kayest emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rey Kayest grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ocean blue hair and a flower in her hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids surrounding her, she has Guardian Kay'Est and with the Guardian and Mermaid Kanjis in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Guardian Kay'Est with blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Ray Kayest has on an orange short-sleeved blouse, short-sleeved orange top, blue plaid skirt, blue bellbottom pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is Guardian Kay'Est with ocean waves surrounding her. Suddenly, Rey Kayest felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ocean blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large ocean blue feathers have orange tips on the feathers, and she has her blue mermaid's tail as well. Rey Kayest has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rey Kayest's massive Guardian Kay'Est-themed sword and Guardian Kay'Est's staff began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Guardian Kay'Est's Oceanic Greatsword of Mermaid Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Guardian Kay'Est etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large ocean blue gem with surrounding orange angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Guardian Kay'Est with orange gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in their hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Guardian Kay'Est that said, "Rey Kayest, Mermaid of Lake Huron, Gene-Slammer of Guardian Kay'Est, Best Friend of Courtney, Gwen, and Sammy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Billy McLean and Amy, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Mermaids and Water"

レイ・ケイスト、ヒューロン湖の人魚、ガーディアン・ケイエストのジーン・スラマー、コートニー、グウェン、サミーの親友、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ビリー・マクリーンとエイミーの嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして人魚と水のマスター

Rey Kayest has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY OCEANIC GUARDIAN MERMAID ANGEL OF OCEAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Rey Kayest's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Olhydra saw it, she fell into a rage and fired a blast of water to drown her, but Rey absorbed the blast of water and it made her stronger than ever, and Rey fired an ocean blue energy blast with purifying water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids at Olhydra, and it hurt her badly.

Nico: Whoa, Rey Kayest's transformed, this is going to be one awesome battle.

Me: Hope everyone's ready to get wet.

Lincoln: Wow, Rey, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Rey Kayest: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Maelstrom Guardian Mermaid and Divine Oceanic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we send this overgrown walking wave to The Black Gates for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rey.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Rey Kayest.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing destruction are over, Olhydra.**

Rey Kayest and Lincoln went after Olhydra, who continued firing blasts of water at them, but they absorbed the blasts of water and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Mermaids, and Angels at Olhydra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and Rey and Lincoln were firing blasts of purifying water at Olhydra, and she was being burned badly by the pure water. Then, Lincoln and Rey held out their left hands and they suddenly began sucking Olhydra into their bodies, and their energy auras flared up as they were getting stronger and they're making Olhydra's powers their own.

Then, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Olhydra's soul inside it, and then, a kanji formed on Olhydra's head and then, she was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Rey Kayest did to Olhydra as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rey Kayest's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent.

Rey Kayest: That's it for Olhydra, and she's never coming back. Thank you for helping me take down Olhydra, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rey.

Suddenly, Rey Kayest wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Rey Kayest's face, they kissed passionately as Rey Kayest's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and Guardian Kay'Est and mermaids singing and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That'll teach Olhydra, awesome job, you guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Rey Kayest: Now, The Elemental Plane of Water's safe for good.

Lily the Mermaid: You got that right. What Olhydra and the Cult of The Crushing Wave were doing there can't be forgiven.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: And now, we need to get ready for tomorrow: we're going to meet the Kabuto Kamen Riders, and take down one of their biggest enemies.

Nokama: I can't wait, tomorrow's going to be one awesome mission, and I can't wait to see the Kabuto Kamen Riders again.

Nico: Same here, Nokama.

Dr. Daily was being loaded into a Paddy Wagon and she was laughing like an insane nut!

Dr. Daily: (MANIACAL LAUGHTER) YOU GUYS WILL BE DOGS! (LAUGHS INSANELY) I WANT ALL HUMANITY TO BE DOGS! (INSANE LAUGHTER!)

She was loaded and taken to the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Me: She should have never been allowed to be a vet or anything.

Fi: It really was good to see you again, Bonnie.

Bonnie Terez: Same here.

Moonstone: I'm happy that you two are reunited.

Kyd Wykkyd: Same goes for the rest of your team as well.

Carla Winchester: Oh, trust me. We're very happy

Zzzax: We're glad to hear it.

Electro: And now, you girls get to join the team too.

Larxene: And we'll be on the lookout for the rest of your enemies.

Katie Michelle: Thanks guys.

Me: But you all did really awesome for this.

Nico: You all sure did. I have a feeling that Nokama's big mission is gonna be just as amazing and cool.

Nokama: It sure will be. I can't wait to see Souji again.

Me: We all can't wait. We have so much to tell him and his team about our acquirement of the M.O.E. Zecters.

Laney: Yeah that is gonna be amazing for him.

Lana: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. (Sees the Sun going down as it's almost dark) Lets head home and get some sleep. We earned this for tomorrow.

Fi: We sure did. (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this adventure because tomorrow is gonna be a good one.

Me: It sure will.

We went back home and enjoyed watching The Dream Boat and then we went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, the Kabuto Kamen Riders were all really excited to meet us to help put a stop to one of their enemies.

Souji: It's gonna be so awesome to have Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us out.

So: It sure will be awesome!

Arata: Yeah it's gonna be amazing to have them all help us out. Tomorrow is Nokama's big day.

Tsurugi: It sure will be awesome for them to come.

Hiyori: It'll be awesome to see Nokama again.

Souji: It sure will be awesome. Lets get ready!

They summoned their Zecters and activated them.

All: HENSHIN!

HENSHIN!

They transformed!

All: CAST OFF!

CAST OFF! CHANGE BEETLE/SCARAB/BEE/DRAGONFLY/SCORPION/FIREFLY!

They went at the screen and it had Zecters fly at it and covered it.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another fanfiction done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Courtney, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to Wawanakwa Island and have a great rescue there as we battle Evil Chris McLean there and we're going to send his ugly butt to prison andn we're going to subject him to all the torture, pain, humiliation, and suffering he caused to the contestants like on the show and IT'S GOING TO BE EXCRUCIATINGLY PAINFUL! We're also going to battle Another Dino Charge Red. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading out to investigate a disturbance in Chang An, and they're about to find out that the cause of the disturbance is Dark Chandler, who has been freed from his crystal prison again, but this is going to be the last time we ever have to deal with him. Lily the Mermaid's going to explode with furious anger and transform and she's going to make that bastard pay with his life for everything that he's done. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Tierra, Source of Destruction named Andrea Sōsuhakai, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and an incredible swimmer, but she's also Sophia Zandaka's cousin. Andrea was the one who taught Lincoln how to swim effectively while she and Lincoln were in their swimsuits, and she hates Scoots with a passion. Buckle your seatbelts everyone. We're going to meet the Kabuto Kamen Riders and help them battle 2 of their enemies and we're going to battle Kamen Rider Caucasus and Gryllus Worm and rid the world of Worms forever.

See you all tomorrow.

# KABUTO VS WORMS

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE A BATTLE WITH BUGS AND WORMS

---

On the Island of Wawanakwa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Courtney, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to walk around and see what needed to be done there for an awesome rescue.

Nico: Wow so the next rescue is on Wawanakwa Island.

Me: Brings back lots of memories here.

Camie: What kinds of memories.

Eli: Wow. That's so awesome you were here bro.

Me: Some of the best ever.

Fu: Boy that was awesome seeing that on TV.

Lana: It sure was.

Lincoln: Yeah we were rooting for J.D. and Naruto the first time.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Varie: That was awesome seeing that.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Courtney.

Courtney: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys out on this rescue.

Me: It sure will be awesome.

Camie: It's awesome you guys had a lot of fun here though.

Me: Well to us it was fun but to the contestants of Total Drama it was total hell.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Chris's evil brother Billy is what happened. He tortured and humiliated all the contestants here to boost the ratings of the show.

I went over what he did and it was TERRIBLE ALL IN CAPITAL LETTERS!

---

**Christopher "Chris" McLean** is the main antagonist of the Canadian animated franchise *Total Drama*, arguably serving as the main antagonist from *Total Drama World Tour* onwards since he didn't generally play an active role on it before.

As the host of the show, Chris is also in charge of designing the challenges the contestants have to compete in - all of which he intentionally makes excruciating and gruesome for the contestants to satisfy his sadistic tendencies. In-universe, it is confirmed that Chris did not create *Total Drama* by himself; as he mentions producers multiple times in the series.

His most important co-host, employee, best friend, and sidekick is Chef Hatchet, as well as several interns whom he torments (even recklessly murdering via neglect for their well-being) for fun. Whenever he is absent, he let Chef host in his nasty challenges. He has since become one of the most beloved yet hated characters of the series.

He is the archenemy of the former contestant, Ezekiel.

He was voiced by Christian Potenza, who also voiced Trevor Troublemeyer in *Sidekick* .

In "Not So Happy Campers - Part 2", he made all the contestants jump off a huge cliff and into shark-infested waters for a challenge and humiliated DJ, Beth and Courtney by forcing them to wear chicken hats because they refused to jump. He also forced the Killer Bass to carry their crates by hand as part of their punishment for losing the challenge.

In "The Big Sleep", he forced both the Screaming Gophers and Killer Bass teams to not get any sleep for over 87 hours for a challenge he called the Awake-A-Thon. He also made them run a marathon and eat a feast, so the challenge would be harder. Finally, he used several methods to make them fall asleep.

In "Phobia Factor", Chris created the challenge for the contestants to conquer their darkest fears (such as Sumo for Heather, Celine Dion's music shop standees for Duncan, Ninjas for Harold, Flying for both Owen and Izzy, Bad hairdo for Lindsay and Sadie, snakes for DJ, Hail for Geoff, leaving in the woods alone for Bridgette, green gelatin for Courtney, Chickens for Tyler, Mime for Trent, defusing bomb under pressure for Cody, Spider for Leshawna, bugs for Beth and buried alive for Gwen).

In "Paintball Deer Hunter", Chris shot Harold with a paintball gun for fun before introducing the challenge. He also forced Duncan to wear the Deer equipment upon realizing that Duncan didn't want to wear it. He would disqualify either team who would take off the equipment. He also berated Cody for getting mauled by a bear despite showing some concern.

In "Up the Creek", Chris doesn't tell Beth about Bony Island after she returns from the bathroom after he explains the instructions, causing her to steal a Tiki doll and get her team cursed (though to be fair, Chris did warn her teammates, so Beth should have asked her teammates about what Chris said). After the Gophers lose for the third time in a row in "If You Can't Take the Heat…", upon finding out that Beth took the Doll from Boney Island, he scolds her for not heeding his warning even though he didn't even try to tell her (yet it's possible that Chris may have thought that Beth's teammates had warned her on his behalf).

His allowing Harold to outright cheat in "Basic Straining" by rigging the votes to wrongly eliminate Courtney, which he meant as revenge against Duncan for his pranks (it's possible, however, that Chris opted to also kick off Courtney as she and Duncan had stolen Chef's dessert and Chef promised retribution for that, so looking at the cameras, Chris and Chef could have become aware of this, which could explain why they did enjoy throwing Courtney into the boat). In the same episode, he watched in delight as Chef tormented the contestants; even making fun of them as they helped themselves to a meal.

In "X-Treme Torture", during the recap of the previous episode, Chris admitted that he discovered what Harold did through the cameras and that it was unfair, but also says that Duncan was only doing his job because that's what bullies do, so in other words, Chris approves of bullying.

In the "Brunch of Disgustingness", Chris merged the two teams and announced the competition but there will be no elimination. Instead, he created a battle of the sexes. The winner team will be going on a two days resort and the loser team go hunting tonight for two days on Camp Wawanakwa with Chef Hatchet. He also killed dolphins and made "Dolphin Hotdogs" for the contestants to eat, which in Canada, (where Total Drama takes place at) is a federal crime. In said episode, he also forces them to eat various foods that were not only disgusting, but also hazardous to one's health. Chris instead created the drinking challenge to drink blended cockroaches (Owen wins, Leshawna lost because there was a cockroach that wasn't blended).

When Eva and Izzy return to the island after being previously eliminated, Chris says that when he claimed that eliminated contestants could not come back, "EVER", he reveals that he "lied". He also took joy in bringing back two contestants that the others disliked. Chris created a competition called the Wheel of Misfortune for the contestants' tortures.

Sending Lindsay home for being the last person to "cross" the finish line in the bicycle race, when she came in right after Heather and the other people didn't finish the race at all. And he didn't even punish Leshawna or Izzy in any way despite them both not competing in the challenge. Like many other examples, he likely did this to create drama.

In "Hide & Be Sneaky", Chris gives the hide and seek challenge while having Chef Hatchet seek the contestants. He called Chef to tell him of Lindsay's poorly hiding.

In "Wawanakwa Gone Wild", Chris gives challenges to the contestants of catching the animals. The punishment for the non-eliminated loser will be cleaning the Communal Bathrooms, even the toilet that Owen pooed in (due to him eating too much paste), much to the contestants' disgusts.

His forcibly eliminating Leshawna because the other eliminated campers at Playa Des Losers kept saying her name while trying to vote someone else out, not meaning to vote for her, and counting multiple "votes" from a random parrot in the pool. Worse, he likely did this to create more drama.

In "I Triple Dog Dare You!", Chris created disgusting dares with the assistance of the eliminated contestants and some dares (like Duncan, Tyler and Harold) involved Owen's limbs such as licking Owen's armpit from Duncan's dare, eating grape jelly out of Owen's belly button from Tyler's dare, and licking Owen's toe jam from Harold's dare. He allowed the final three to dare their fellow competitors with hopes of eliminating them from the game. He immediately eliminated Heather because she didn't accept Lindsay's dare which is to have your head shaved by Chef Hatchet, despite her head being shaved by Chef accidentally when she kicked the electric razor from his hand. He made a bet with Chef that if one of them vomits first, the loser pays 100 dollars, which Chris lost to Chef when Owen ate dog food.

In the Total Drama Island special called "Total Drama Drama Drama Island", Chris forces Gwen to relinquish her winnings to instigate a scavenger hunt for one million dollars, which ultimately ended up leading to the second season, even when she flat-out refuses the "offer" in her ending, Chris holds up her contract saying that it doesn't matter if she agrees or not (in Owen's ending, Owen willingly accepts the extra challenge). It's implied that this had been his intention from the very beginning, meaning that the entirety of Total Drama Island was completely pointless.

He doesn't send Chef his paycheck in the episode "Alien Resurr-eggtion" of Total Drama Action.

According to Chef, he didn't pay for a safer plane because of his cheap ways of handling the show's funding.

He brings Gwen up to his viewing room and makes her watch Trent be eliminated just to make her feel bad in "3:10 to Crazytown".

He shoved Harold to the ground at the end of one episode of Total Drama Action; breaking his glasses. Worse, he did it right after Duncan pulled down his pants and while he was still mourning his crush's elimination.

He dresses up as Steve the yeti, and tells Geoff and Bridgette that they stink on international television in Total Drama Action. Later in the finale, he interrupts their Aftermath show and takes over as host.

He puts itching powder on the cast's pizza, makes them study all night, then he makes them believe they are going to die by a fatal disease in "One Flu Over the Cuckoos".

In "Masters of Disasters", Owen breaks his jaw due to Chef throwing his manifesto at him. Chris then gives the Killer Grips the win, even though the Screaming Gaffers got their whole team to cross the finish line first, to which he says that "serious injury trumps all". However, in last season's "Paintball Deer Hunter" episode, he doesn't care about Cody's serious injury and gives the win to the Killer Bass. This truly shows that Chris makes up the rules of the game as he goes along. Furthermore, aside of giving the Grips the win, he shows little concern for Owen's injury despite Owen being one of the few contestants he likes.

In the same episode, when the cast could die from a flooding submarine, he only cares if they survive because, without them, he won't get paid.

He faked his death and made Courtney look like she "murdered" him. He even declares Lindsay winner of the challenge for "solving the mystery", even though Courtney was the only one who knew that he was still alive.

Chris sets each of the stink bombs the contestants have to defuse up differently so they would all get hit by the stink bomb in "Dial M for Merger".

It's likely that he forced Courtney, dressed up as a princess to kiss a toad, even though she didnt want to.

He hires Owen to cause drama and sabotage the remaining contestants in Total Drama Action. He later fires him for getting caught by Courtney's lawyers. His worst action would be when he had him break up Duncan and Harold's new friendship. Even before letting him go, he threatened to fire him several times if he refused to stoop to new lows.

It is implied he murders a parrot for biting him in "Top Dog".

Chris makes fun of Chef and how bad his cooking is in the finale when Chef wants to leave due to how Chris treats him. However, he does redeem himself, and apologizes to Chef and says how much he needs him.

He shows Beth's greedy side to the cast to lessen her chances at winning the million dollars in Total Drama Action's finale (although he may have done this to make the chances fair, as he did show Duncan's nice side as well), despite Beth helping him repair his friendship with Chef in the previous episode.

In the first episode of Total Drama World Tour, he informally "eliminates" Ezekiel for no reason other than him being annoying, which was before he was voted off as the first contestant again and went totally feral.

In that episode, he also hits Owen in the head with a pan twice when the latter freaks out about flying.

He treated his interns like actual slaves in the "Walk Like an

Egyptian - Part 2" episode and caused the death of one of the interns by neglecting to help him when he was being eaten alive by a scarab beetle (though it was also the intern's fault partially, as he could have chosen to run away instead of staying just because Chris wanted him to do so), whom Chris laughs at and encourages the scarabs to kill the contestants. He later tried to get Duncan to sing after his team ended up in last place resulting in the latter quitting.

In "Super Happy Crazy Fun Time Japan", Chris has Chef cut the door to cause the contestants to fall due to Harold's all knowing naggings. Chris also gives pandas as pinball buddies. However, when Cody decided to take the challenge, his pinball buddy was Sierra. After Team Victory lost again, he was going to eliminate DJ until Harold takes the elimination due to the manipulation of Alejandro. That said, he still throws Harold a parachute so Harold doesn't fall to his death as he forgot to take a parachute with him.

When Bridgette got her tongue stuck to a flagpole courtesy of Alejandro, Chris refused to help her and even made her sing about it and take the Drop of Shame with her tongue still stuck. Worse, he drinks the water and leaves the empty bottle on the ground, even though Bridgette needed it to free herself from the pole.

When Sierra revealed part of Chris' past, Chris told Sierra to shut her mouth permanently as punishment for exposing his former boy band (Fame Town).

In the Total Drama World Tour Aftermath according to Blaineley, Chris sent out his entire Drama Machines to search for Duncan and return him to the show. But didn't manage to find him.

In "Slap, Slap Revolution", Chris created the sausage stuffing challenge (which was referred to as "Shut Up Und Stuff It!" by Chef Hatchet) for the teams to slide down the dangerous hill and released a dangerous mountain baby goat. He allowed Team Chris is Really, Really, Really, Really Hot to use Owen (due to him being stuffed with raw meat). In the final challenge, Chris forced Cody to wear Der Penalty Hosen as punishment for having lost the previous challenge (due to Heather and Sierra) and Team Victory using 2 dancers (due to their short numbers) while Teams Amazon and Chris is Really, Really, Really, Really Hot used 3 dancers. He electrified the competitors to force them to continue dancing.

Revealing Cody's vote against Sierra during the Team Amazon's elimination voting video that causes Sierra to become devastated at this revelation & sobs at Cody.

Declaring "Team Chris is Really Really Really Really Hot" (which was named as such to flatter him) the losers in the "I See… London" episode even though they successfully found "Jack The Ripper" and had won the challenge as he instructed it to them, just because Team Amazon happened to find Duncan. The result of this was Noah's unfair early elimination.

Though easily overlooked, when he kicks off Ezekiel out of the plane for failing to capture all the contestants (he had promised Zeke offscreen that if he got all the contestants captured, he could rejoin the competition), Chris has Chef throw Ezekiel off the aircraft without a parachute, implying that either Chris was willing to throw Ezekiel to his death to get rid of him once and for all or that he didn't care to check whether Ezekiel had a parachute.

On several occasions during Total Drama World Tour, he abruptly announces that the episode does not have an elimination after telling the contestants the opposite throughout the challenges and even having them vote. In more than one of these instances it is implied that Chris had not even planned this but is making up the rules as he goes along. The worst example would be when he voted an intern off, so Duncan cheating on Courtney could cause more drama.

Chris deliberately broke the bathroom door's lock at the time of Gwen and Duncan's adulterous kiss, which is not only an invasion of privacy, but allows Tyler to witness it and later reveal it to Courtney and everyone else, incurring her recklessly brutal wrath against them. Throughout this entire series of events and the prolonged drama following in its wake, Chris makes it clear through his behavior that he has no empathy for any of the involved parties, and rather enjoys seeing them fight as much as ever for the sake of ratings.

He throws an intern off the plane for giving him wrong information about where the Olympics originated.

Later, he forces Duncan to sing or remain silent as punishment for quitting the show. He also has Chef whip him with his Olympic towel whenever he fails to do so.

His breaking the rules of the contest and declaring Sierra eliminated even though she had won the day's challenge and had "invincibility", due to her accidentally destroying his plane. If Chris had not done this, Alejandro would have been eliminated then and there instead. Ironically enough, Sierra blowing up the plane was also karma for Chris as well for all of the drama he caused throughout the show.

In the third season finale, he changed the ping pong balls Geoff and Bridgette had put in the challenge booth for Heather to decide the tiebreaker between Alejandro and Cody with golf balls, hurting Heather and humiliating her in front of the contestants, just because ping pong balls would not have hurt Heather and disappointed him.

Chris imprisoning the badly-burned Alejandro in a crude Darth Vader knockoff mechanical body for the sole purpose of having him sign a waiver absolving Chris and the show of responsibility for his injuries, and laughing at Alejandro's despair of being told that the money and his reputation has been destroyed. It's fair to agree, however, that Alejandro deserved it due to his horrible actions throughout the season and his attempt to kill Cody.

His dumping toxic waste in Camp Wawanakwa during the time he didn't use the island until Total Drama: Revenge of the Island, regardless of the plants and animals who lived there, mutating many of them in the process.

His forcing eliminated contestants to ride a catapult in Total Drama: Revenge of the Island.

In the first episode of Season 4, Owen appears, oblivious to the fact that he and the rest of the original cast are not competing this season and Chris responds by having Chef put an explosive on his face and detonating it, sending him flying away.

He gives the Mutant Maggots the win, just because they blew up the

Toxic Rat's cabin, even though the Toxic Rats won.

He caused Staci to lose her hair and suffer minor radiation poisoning after she got voted off because Chris handed her the toxic marshmallow of loserdom.

He confiscated Sam and Dakota's electronic devices, putting them in tech withdrawal. Even Scott thought that was harsh.

He forced Sam, Brick and B to admit embarrassing secrets about themselves on international television and had them press poorly wired buttons, electrocuting them for the sake of a challenge while threatening to have them and their teams submerged underwater and are at risk of being eaten by a mutant shark named Fang in "Truth or Laser Shark".

In "Finders Creepers" at the campfire ceremony after the Mutant Maggots lost the challenge, due to Chef going missing, it was a non-elimination episode and he feels disappointed that no one is going for a catapult ride. After Dakota has done her deed, he hurls Dakota again for the second time despite the fact that Dakota is no longer a contestant and has already been eliminated.

He forced Dakota to go into a highly irradiated mine for over 40 minutes, which not only caused her to lose her hair, but to be transformed into a mutated monster in the next episode. He also made the contestants go into the mine for the sake of a challenge, but gave them special indicators to let them know how long they were in the mine.

He buries Gwen and Sam alive in a chest which, in the words of Mike, "is low even by Chris's usual standards".

In Eat, Puke and Be Wary, he initially gave a safe challenge, until Scott's trap flung Chris into the toilet. Chris gives a green light for Chef's nasty challenge. After he was successfully removed from the toilet, Chris arranged Fang to the Hurl of Shame with the injured Scott as payback, even though Scott's trap didn't make him suffer too much.

At the end of Season 4's finale, he attempts to detonate a bomb he planted on the contestants' departure boat for no reason. However, the bomb is removed by Chef and put under the dock right under Chris, blowing himself up and landing him in the water as payback, resulting in Chris getting arrested.

During the season 5 introduction, he presents Chef Hatchet a cashew with the former's face drawn on it and calls it "Chef 2.0" for no other reason than to mock him.

He forcing eliminated contestants to be flushed down a gigantic toilet in Total Drama All-Stars.

His putting Gwen on the Villainous Vultures and Courtney on the Heroic Hamsters even though Gwen is a hero and Courtney is a villain (although he does switch Courtney to her proper place on the Villainous Vultures after witnessing her villainous behavior of using Sam as a human shield in "Saving Private Leechball").

He makes Cameron switch to the Villainous Vultures team instead of letting him quit the competition to escape from Sierra's affections in "Moon Madness".

In "Suckers Punched", he did a "rigged" wheel game and as Gwen spun, he purposely made the wheel land on Courtney so that they would fight each other. Not to mention that Chris (with help from the Producers) showed Courtney videos of Gwen making out with Duncan that was on Sierra's Gwuncan blog, causing Courtney to get mad just as their friendship was finally starting to work out.

His making Cameron take the Flush of Shame with his injuries instead of taking him to the hospital in "Zeek And Ye Shall Find".

In "Sundae Muddy Sundae", Chris forgets to feed two of his interns, so he thought of a challenge where the contestants had to make ice cream sundaes by going through hazardous areas. Later, rather than "actually" giving the interns the sundaes, Chris decided to make the contestants eat their sundaes instead, thus not feeding the interns again, though he was appalled when he discovered that Courtney was planning to feed the interns a nasty sundae with bird feces. Knowing Chris, the interns were possibly left to expire, but as those two interns are seen still alive in other episodes, it's likely that

Chris or Chef ultimately fed them offscreen.

In the season finale of "Total Drama All-Stars", Chris brought Owen back to place the previously eliminated contestants inside the giant balloons with Owen's farts when feeding him with beans. Zoey was able to free Gwen and Cameron and Mal freed Heather and Alejandro. Chris forgot to tie or pop the balloons, causing Lindsay, Lightning, Jo, Sam, Sierra, Duncan, Courtney, and Scott to fly away in the air. However, Fresh TV confirmed that they are all alive and unharmed.

He also allows Chef to sink Camp Wawanakwa into Lake Wawanakwa. To be fair, this was a poor insight on both their parts as both of them didn't know it would sink.

He used eliminated contestants as human cannonballs in Total Drama: Pahkitew Island.

In "I Love You, I Love You Knots", Chris shocks the contestants with shock collars he admits to have first tested with them instead of testing them before. By remarking that they are still alive, this indicates that Chris was risking the possibility of killing the contestants. He also shoots Rodney with the Cannon of Shame into a warship, sinking it, though most of the damage this caused (and if any lives were lost) isn't specified. Fortunately, Rodney is indirectly mentioned to still be alive in the finale.

He unfairly eliminates Ella simply for singing too much despite her team winning the challenge, though to be fair, Chris had already warned Ella that she would be eliminated if she sang again, but Ella still reluctantly did so at her team's request, who promised that they would not report her to Chris (yet Sugar anonymously reported her due to her hatred for Ella).

In "This Is The Pits!" since both teams lose the challenge, he forced an elimination ceremony because he mostly wants to and it's even not worth it since neither of the teams won.

Chris makes Chef burn the reward since neither of the teams completed the challenge properly. Also, he called them out on it out of spite for wasting his time.

Chris stages Topher's elimination in "Three Zones and a Baby" by posing as a producer. After Topher stole Chris' phone, he poses as one of the producers and tricks Topher into thinking he is the new host of "Total Drama". In real life, Chris would have been faced with a lawsuit for tampering with the elimination order.

He put the contestants in a challenge that involved eating Juggy Chunks that expired almost 40 years ago, which caused them to undergo heavy nausea, vomiting and caused all of them except Shawn and Jasmine to undergo a zombie-like trance (instead of throwing it out). In the same episode, he also taunts Dave about being rejected.

When the island was under threat of exploding, Chris abandoned the contestants under the excuse that it was a new challenge, despite knowing the possibility of the island truly exploding and that the contestants could die trying to stop it was incredibly high, even backing away from the island in his copter so as to avoid the potential blast. In the same episode, he refused to hand over the million dollar prize to Scarlett even though she had complete control of the island at the time, before showing he was less concerned about this than he was about not having coffee on the helicopter. He then ordered the contestants to battle Scarlett for the money even though she could've killed them and destroyed the island simultaneously.

In the finale, he crosses the Moral Event Horizon by turning Dave against Sky by repeatedly showing him Sky's audition tape, which revealed that she still had a boyfriend back home. On top of this, he showed Jasmine a video of Shawn badmouthing her idea on how they should split the winnings in the confessional. Finally, he indirectly leaves Dave on the island, resulting in him getting mauled, and perhaps killed, by a bear offscreen.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and absolutely horrified!

Kaoruko: I can't believe he would do all that!

Tsuyu: He is a monster!

Lincoln: That's an absolute understatement.

Camie: What's the Moral Event Horizon?

Me: It's an action that a wrongdoer does that is so vile that they eliminate any sympathy from anyone and it makes them completely irredeemable and worthy of eternal jail time or death.

Camie: Oh I get it!

Courtney: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: (to Courtney) Let's not forget what he did to you.

Courtney: Yeah he made me almost commit suicide!

Me: If that doesn't cross the Moral Event Horizon, I don't know what will!

Eli: By all accounts, Billy should have gotten the death penalty for his crimes.

Lola: Yeah he was a heartless monster!

Kaoruko: No kidding. Does Canada even do the Death Penalty?

Me: No they stopped using Capital Punishment back in 1976.

Courtney: Man what a waste.

Nico: And I promise I'm going to do anything I can to make sure no other girl turns out like Heather.

Me: Don't forget Amy, Joan, Josee or Anna Maria or anyone like that.

Nico: Right them too.

Courtney: But there is something I want you all to see here.

We followed Courtney and we got to the ruins of an old mansion that was completely destroyed.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This mansion is gone.

Courtney: Yep this is Billy McLean's old mansion and Duncan blew it all up.

Me: Whoa!

Courtney: Yeah and Billy sent him to prison for it. He sent him to an adult prison!

We gasped!

Me: But that's not right! Duncan was like what 17 at the time?

Courtney: Yeah we all were.

Nico: Boy Duncan sure did a number on this place though.

Me: Yeah and I would say that blowing up this whole mansion was completely justified.

Eli: I agree there.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah I agree there.

Nico: It was a pleasure meeting Fi and her friends.

Bonnie Terrez: I'm glad you guys liked meeting them. I told them so much about you guys when I would call them every time I got back from a mission and they were so excited to meet you guys.

Nico: It's so awesome that they have so many awesome talents like that.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was.

Nico: It must've been painful for them to become dogs.

Bonnie Terrez: Not as painful as being gene-slammed was.

Nico: Point taken.

Me: Well thank goodness they are safe and Dr. Daily is now in the Saturn Insane Asylum forever.

Eli: Good riddance.

Nico: No kidding there. But the Douglas family really got a huge shock out of that.

Lola: Especially Carly.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Bonnie, you'll have to tell us one of these days how Dr. Daily was dealt with the first time.

Rarity: Oh that would really be an amazing story to hear about darlings.

Bonnie Terrez: That is a promise.

Me: You know Nico I've been thinking about todays big mission later today.

Nico: Really?

Me: I just noticed something about it.

I looked at my Zecter for the Butterfly.

Me: I saw that the Kabuto Kamen Riders govern insects and the worms are aliens from another planet that govern well worms. And I noticed that it was a battle on land thats been around since the prehistoric times.

Nico: Now that you mention it yes that is a really awesome theme and war battle.

Nicole: That's right and Insects have been on the planet 270 million years longer than worms have.

Camie: Really? How long have Insects been on the planet?

Nicole: They have been on the planet since 479 million years ago in the Early Ordovician Period.

Nico: Wow! That is really cool!

Fluttershy: Boy it sure is and Worms have been been on the planet for how long?

Nicole: They were on the planet since the Early Jurassic Period around 209 million years ago.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah that's amazing. And Marine worms have lived in the oceans much longer than insects have on land.

Nicole: Dad's right. They were on Earth for over 500 million years.

Eli: Yep. So that makes them one of the oldest living lifeforms on the planet.

Laney: That is really cool.

Nico: That reminds me. We need to check if any of us are Worms.

Lisa Loud: Good thing I invented this.

Lisa pulled out a special scanner eye.

Nico: What's this?

Lisa Loud: This is my Worm X-Ray Detector. It will pierce through the disguise of worms and reveal their bone structure. If it's human we'll be good. Worms not so much.

Nico: Perfect!

Nico tried it out and it revealed our bones.

Nico: Wow it works perfectly Lisa.

He saw our bones and they were all normal.

Nico: Okay we're all clear.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Just wanted to be sure.

Me: Way to come through Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Thank you very much.

We then left the ruined mansion and we got to the camp.

Me: This is the camp where we had the competition.

Nico: Wow. This is awesome.

Camie: Why is there a giant toilet and a catapult?

Courtney: Billy called those the Hurl and Flush of Shame. The catapult for the hurl and the toilet for the flush.

Nico: Whoa man.

Me: I remember seeing that. The Flush sent Gwen and Scott careening over Niagara Falls.

Nico: WHAT!? That is nuts!

Courtney: I wound up on the beach.

Me: I would not want to take a dump in that huge toilet.

We laughed at that one.

Me: I was being serious on that but yeah.

Nico: Ew.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: A lot of stuff was wacky here.

Me: Yeah and because of Billy it was pure torture, humiliation and many class action lawsuits. Everyone on this entire show seriously got hurt and brutally injured. Or worse.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Courtney: Yeah. That's why I sued him for everything he had.

Me: Really? How much?

Courtney: After we closed the horrible show of Total Drama forever, me and everyone sued him for over $92,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0

Me: WHOA! 92 Tresvigintillion!?

Camie: That's massive!

Me: Yeah that's 92 followed by 72 zeroes!

Lisa Loud: That's gonna be physically impossible for him to pay off that huge amount of money.

Nico: It sure will be.

Lincoln: Don't worry guys. I made sure he would pay it off because I cursed him with my newest ever curse. I call it the Gessius Florus Vengeance Curse. He is cursed with eternal life. But Every time he is injured and humiliated by us and everyone he will have solid gold bars, diamonds, jewels and coins erupt out of him with every blow.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Nice job buddy.

Lincoln: And it's making everyone rich. I did the same thing to all the other jerks.

At Lynn's Table people were smashing Billy McLean and the jerks and money, jewels and all that were pouring out of them.

Nico: Good. It'll make a lot of people rich.

Me: Yep. You could say that they will be Literally Hitting The Jackpot! (Laughs)

Everyone laughed at my joke.

Eli: (Laughs) That was a good one bro!

Fu: (Laughs) Yeah it was.

Nico: (Laughs) Hey that was funny.

Me: Thanks.

Eli: (Senses Something) Uh oh we got company.

We saw a figure come and it was an EVIL VERSION OF CHRIS MCLEAN!

Nico: An Evil Chris!

Me: This is a version of him from another universe!

Evil Chris: And you are going to suffer!

I then ran fast and tied him up to a post with chains.

Nico: Now we're going to make you suffer.

Me: It will be awesome for some payback.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln gave Evil Chris the Gessius Florus Vengeance Curse.

Me: Lets see if this curse really works.

Nico: Here we go.

We pulled out our humiliation bazookas.

Nico: FIRE!

We fired explosives and prank bombs and they hit Evil Chris and

then.

KRASMASH KRABBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! BLANG BAM SMASH!

They all hit him and then massive numbers of gold bars, huge jewels, coins and more erupted out of him!

Nico: WHOA! That curse really works!

Lincoln: Yep!

We rounded up all the gold and stuff.

Courtney: I'm going to take Gwen to the mall after this.

Eli: She'll love that.

Nico: I don't think he's alone though.

Eli: No I sense it.

A figure came out and it was a scary and horrifying version of DINO CHARGE RED! But it had a dinosaur skeleton helmet!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: It's Another Dino Charge Red!

Laney: Whoa! Tyler and Major Disaster would be pissed if they saw this!

Nico: Who are you?!

Another Dino Charge Red: (in a girls voice) I think J.D. might know.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had purple hair and had purple eyes and had the kanji for Thunder in the middle of her forehead and had purple and yellow clothes on. She also had lightning surging through her hands and hair and had purple angel wings that were surging with incredibly intense lightning.

Me: Nichelle Hannaburg!

Nichelle: Awesome to see you again J.D. I am now finally trying to become the best fighter in the multiverse.

Me: You always did have what it takes to be a great fighter Thunderstrike.

Nico: Thunderstrike?

Me: It's my nickname I gave her. She is also half Lightning Elemental. She was born half human and half Lightning Elemental. She has incredibly fast speed that is as fast as lightning. I gave her the nickname Thunderstrike because she can beat her opponents with incredibly fast speed and force as powerful as lightning.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. Me and Nichelle were tag-team fighting partners in the junior fighter tournaments and we were the best for 5 years running. Every tournament we went to we would dominate the competition. No one would match up to us.

Nico: That is so awesome!

Nichelle: Good times there.

Courtney: Okay, so maybe Swartz wasn't lying to you this one time.

Nico: I don't know Courtney. Want to have a crack at Evil Chris here?

Nichelle: I would be honored. It'll show you how fast I am.

Me: Go for it.

Nichelle: Want to do it with me J.D.?

Me: Just like old times.

I went to Nichelle and me and Nichelle did our traditional fistbump and intense lightning struck out of it.

THUNDERCLAP!

Nico: Whoa! That is awesome!

Me: It's our traditional fistbump. Lightning would strike out of our fistbump whenever we did that.

Nichelle: Cool huh?

Nico: Yeah.

We went at Evil Chris with incredible speed and struck him all over with the fury of 8.6 million lightning strikes per second and it was incredibly electrifying!

Nico: WHOA!

MOUNTAINS AND MOUNTAINS OF GOLD, JEWELS, DIAMONDS, COINS AND MORE POURED OUT OF EVIL CHRIS BY THE TRUCKLOADS!

Courtney: WOW! THAT IS AWESOME!

We stopped 10 minutes later!

Nico: WOW! That was amazing!

Nichelle: It sure was.

Me: Just like old times Thunderstrike!

Nico: You guys were moving so fast we didn't see you move. How many blows did you get in over the last 10 minutes?

Me: 829,323,124,533,434,334.

Nicole: WOW!

Nico: That is amazing!

Me: Now that we got that out of our system we can begin our fight.

Nichelle: It was awesome to show off to you guys.

Nico: No kidding there. Wow.

Courtney: Now me and the Total Drama contestants can move into our own mansion at the estate!

Nico: No kidding there! Wow!

Eli: Yeah! You said that already.

Nico: (takes out Major Disaster's ridewatch) As Ivan would say, feel the power of the storm!

Nico activated it and got the powers of a cataclysmic storm!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Evil Chris was BRUTALLY MANGLED UP!

Me: Wow! We both really did a number on him but it was very awesome.

Nichelle: It sure was.

She was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and dinosaurs and then she turned into ANOTHER DINO CHARGE RED!

Zocks: (gets out out Abaranger gear) Time to fight dinosaur with dinosaur!

Kaito: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Don't forget about me!

Zocks got the Abaranger Quill out and Kaito got the SPD Cuffs.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Sorry about this Thunderstrike. But it's what we have to do to save you.

Laney: That's right.

She pulled out a Ptera Blade and put in 3 Dino Chargers each for Axel, Firefly and Pyros!

She fired a huge blast of fire from it and I absorbed the fire!

Me: WHOA! She has Dino Chargers and Weapons for each of the Core and Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.!

Laney: This is gonna be awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: Lets see what this one can do.

She activated Pyros's Ridewatch and lava poured from her hands and she threw globs of lava and they hit Another Dino Charge Red and burned her.

Zocks used the Quill to make a flamethrower.

Zocks: Burn baby burn!

He fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Dino Charge Red and burned her.

Me: YEAH! Lets see what these new Sentai Gears can do.

I used the gear of Bane and activated it and then I got BANE'S HUGE MUSCLES!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Hey wow! (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) This is a good way to pump me up.

Everyone laughed.

I pulverized Another Dino Charge Red with my huge muscles!

Me: Oh here's a good one. Sorry about this Nichelle.

I grabbed her.

Me: I learned this one from Mung when he was having that horrible case of bad luck. What you need is some of this! (Stretches her) And this! (Bends her) Tell me I'm hunky!

I really bent her all over.

Zocks then drew a stampede of hippos.

Another Dino Charge Red: HIPPOS!

She got trampled by them!

Nico: WHOA NICE!

Me: That was a little funny.

Zocks drew a skunk.

Me: Uh oh plug your noses everyone!

We did so.

The skunk sprayed Evil Chris!

FOGHORN!

Eli: P.U.!

Nico: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!?

Zocks: Not what I had in mind.

Zocks then drew an ice cream bike and cart

(LA CUCARACHA PLAYS ON THE CART)

It went at us and we ducked and it went up and over a tree and then crashed into Another Dino Charge Red.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nichelle is in pain right now, she'll have to call you back.

We laughed!

Me: Ooh may I try that Zocks?

Zocks: Sure.

I then took the quill and turned Evil Chris into a giant marshmallow.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Watch this one.

I fired a blast of fire and burned him all over and he screamed in pain as he was being toasted!

Eli: Ouch!

I pulled him out and he was badly burned and then I drew giant graham crackers and chocolate and made a huge s'mores.

Evil Chris then had a massive number of diamonds pour out of him.

Another Dino Charge Red: This is gonna kill him right?

Me: No the curse we gave him is going to keep him alive forever.

Another Dino Charge Red: Wow.

Zocks drew a tree that was about to crash down. It fell on Another Dino Charge Red!

CRASH!

OUCH!

Nico: Good morning tree!

Zocks drew a truck!

SEMI TRUCK HORN HONK!

Another Dino Charge Red was smashed down!

Me: Ooh here's a good one!

I activated Waffle Woman's Ridewatch and fired Radioactive Polythermal Syrup and it drenched Another Dino Charge Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

?: YEAH TAKE THAT!

A figure came out of the water and it was a Svyelun of The Sea and Sky!

Nico: Whoa! A Svyelun of The Sea and Sky!

Svyelun of The Sea and Sky: (In a girls voice) That's right Nico.

Nico: Eden Vortonova!? Whoa!

Svyelun of The Sea and Sky: I'll finish up from here.

She fired waves of water and they hit Another Dino Charge Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch for Dino Charge and purified it and then I went over to Nichelle and picked her up and we saw Dino Chargers, Morphers and Ptera Swords on the ground and picked them up.

Nichelle: Whoa man. (GROANS) What a massive headache.

Me: Are you okay Nichelle?

Nichelle: Yeah. Man what happened?

Me: It's a weird story.

Eden reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes.

Nico: Awesome to see you again Eden.

Eden Vortonova: You too Nico.

Eli: And to top it off. (Imitating Homer) WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He went and strangled Evil Chris and gold, jewels, coins, diamonds and more poured out of him! (Season 2 Episode 22)

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is something Homer should have done to Burns!

We laughed at that!

Nichelle: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nichelle: Yeah.

Nico: In my opinion, you're already a strong fighter.

Nichelle: I'm glad you think so.

Eden Vortonova: But it's funny seeing Evil Chris get strangled like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Courtney: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Eden Vortonova: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico did a project for the ocean floor and we drew it all perfectly and got an A+ for details that are perfect.

Nico: I remember that. That was cool.

Me: That's great. Now one last thing to make it funny.

I activated Stinky Butt's Ridewatch.

I then shoved Evil Chris's face in my butt and then…

FFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRTTTTTTT!

I farted right in his face with superfarts and then he threw up all over and puked out rubies and emeralds.

Everyone laughed hysterically!

Nico: That was funny!

Nico and Eden hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Eden.

Eden Vortonova: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nichelle: This was a goofy series of pranks though.

Zocks: I may have used inspiration from the Cursed Telephone.

Me: I can tell from that Zocks. That was awesome.

Nichelle: It sure was.

Qin: That was great though.

Eli: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get all these jewels and gold and head home.

We did so and went home. We beamed Evil Chris to Lynn's Table for future humiliations.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha,

TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Megan McCallister are heading to Chang An, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word of a disturbance there.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Chang An, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word of a disturbance there.

Nico: That's right, big guy.

Me: Whatever's happening here in Chang An, it can't be good.

Lincoln: I know, that's why we're going to find out what's happening here, and put a stop to whoever is causing this. And thanks for coming with us, Megan.

Megan McCallister: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Diao Chan: I hope my father's still safe.

Lori: We'll make sure your father is brought to safety at the World Tree Estate, and far from Chang An.

?: (Japanese Accent) You guys don't have to wait for long.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Tierra, Source of Destruction, head for us, and with it were the four girls and Diao Chan's father, Wang Yun.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Tierra, Source of Destruction.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Andrea Sōsuhakai.

Sophia Zandaka: Andrea's here, awesome, and she got the four girls that were here in Chang An, along with Wang Yun.

Diao Chan: Father.

Wang Yun: Diao Chan, thank goodness you're alright, along with Chen Gong and Lady Lu Lingqi, and you've brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you, thank you for coming.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Wang Yun. Can you tell us who's been causing the disturbance here in Chang An?

Wang Yun: Yes, the one who caused it, it looked like Chandler, but he had red eyes of pure hatred and he wanted to kill me and the four girls who were here.

We gasped in shock when we found out who Wang Yun spoke of. We then checked the footage in the Pluto Prison and we saw that Dark Chandler's crystal prison was cut down by a dark figure, and Dark Chandler was freed and teleported to Chang An.

Lincoln: Dark Chandler's out?!

Nico: You don't think it was…?!

Lincoln: No, if it were Swartz, Dark Chandler would've been turned into Another Rider. Whoever broke him out was able to cut down his crystal prison with a magical blade.

Lily the Mermaid: Wait until I get through with that little brat, he's going to pay for everything that he's done.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of a scream of pure rage and we saw someone heading this way, it was Dark Chandler, and he was absolutely furious.

Dark Chandler: YOU! You always have to ruin everything, do you, Louds?! Well, now that you're all here, I'm going to enjoy killing all of you!

Lily the Mermaid: That's never going to happen, you little monster!

Suddenly, something within Lily the Mermaid's mind snapped, as her blue eyes turned neon blue, and she's surrounded by a blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, she unholstered her massive Poseidon's Ocean Sword of Maelstrom Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Chandler, she left blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids with every step.

Lily the Mermaid: You absolutely make me sick, Dark Chandler, you proved that you don't care about anyone except for yourself and you delight in making everyone suffer for your own evil amusement. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) But, what you've done in trying to kill my future husband and his younger sisters far too many times and all because you want revenge for stopping you… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU SELFISH, MURDEROUS, SADISTIC BASTARD, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU NEVER RISE AGAIN TO HURT ANYONE EVER AGAIN!

We gasped at the extent of Lily the Mermaid's fury towards Dark Chandler.

Lincoln: Whoa.

Nico: You said it, big guy. Looks like Lily the Mermaid's fury's been unleashed, and after hearing of the many dark revelations about Dark Chandler, I think it's gotten to her, and now, she's going to make him pay.

Me: HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover, and then, Lily the Mermaid screamed like a madwoman, as she was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lily the Mermaid emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lily grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids surrounding her, she has a mermaid and with the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with blue gems for eyes and the Water and

Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Lily the Mermaid has on a sleeveless white bra, ocean blue skirt, sandals, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid with ocean waves surrounding her. Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, and she has her blue mermaid's tail as well. Lily the Mermaid has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid's Poseidon's Ocean Sword of Maelstrom Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Poseidon's Oceanic Greatsword of Maelstrom Mermaid Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a mermaid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer blue fish-scaled handle, and large ocean blue gem with surrounding orange angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold mermaid with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in their hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the mermaid that said, "Lily the Mermaid, Mermaid of Magic Island, Guardian of The Secrets of The Mermaids, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Friend of Many, Defender of Sea Creatures and Humans, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Captain Blackbeard, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful

Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Mermaids, Sea Creatures, and Water"

リリー・ザ・マーメイド、マジック・アイランドのマーメイド、マーメイドの秘密の守護者、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、多くの友人、海の生き物と人間の擁護者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、キャプテン・ブラックビアードの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして人魚、海の生き物、そして水のマスター

Lily the Mermaid has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAGIC OCEANIC GUARDIAN MERMAID ANGEL OF OCEAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Lily the Mermaid's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Chandler saw it, the maniac fell into a rage and went after her to kill her.

Dark Chandler: I'm going to enjoy seeing the despair on that loser's face when I kill you! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

But, Lily the Mermaid fired a very powerful ocean blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids at Dark Chandler, and it hits and drowned him.

Nico: Whoa, Lily the Mermaid's transformed, awesome.

Me: And that little monster's in big trouble now.

Lincoln: Wow, Lily, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Lily the Mermaid: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Maelstrom Mermaid and Divine Oceanic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we send this sewage monster to The Black Gates for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Lily.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Lily the Mermaid.

Suddenly, we saw six more massive deep blue sapphire angel wings with rainbow tips on the feathers and stars grow underneath Lincoln's main massive deep blue sapphire angel wings with rainbow tips on the feathers and stars and he now has eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with rainbow tips and stars on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, the large upward-facing curved orange ram horns crossguard of his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds changed to large gold buffalo heads and the four large orange buffalo heads for the pommel changed to gold, and he now had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs.

Nico: (Stunned) Whoa!

Me: Incredible!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Consider this your last day alive, Dark Chandler, along with payback for all the times you've bullied me and my younger sisters, along with trying to kill me.**

Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln went after Dark Chandler, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Mermaids, and Angels at Dark Chandler, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln grabbed Dark Chandler by the shirt and hoisted him up with his immense brute superhuman strength, and Lincoln set him ablaze as Dark Chandler was engulfed in rainbow flames.

Then, as his spirit appeared, Lily the Mermaid marked Dark Chandler on the forehead, and the spirits of those he's tormented and killed went at him, and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln did to Dark Chandler as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lily the Mermaid's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent, and Lincoln's additional six angel wings, new changes to his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and new nine large multi-colored orbs are permanent.

Lily the Mermaid: That's it for that little sewage bastard. Thank you for helping me take down Dark Chandler for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lily.

Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Lily the Mermaid's face, they kissed passionately as Lily the Mermaid's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and mermaids singing and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That's really awesome, and now, we've seen the last of Dark Chandler for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. (To Andrea Sōsuhakai) And it's so good to see you again, Andrea Sōsuhakai.

Andrea Sōsuhakai reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Tierra, Source of Destruction, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, long orange skirt with black lace designs, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with fiends, Earth, and light on the coattails, and Tierra, Source of Destruction on the back, and holstered on her back a large Tierra, Source of Destruction-themed greatsword with Tierra, Source of Destruction etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, gold angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by orange angel wings for the pommel.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you too, Sophia.

Sophia Zandaka: You too, Andrea.

Lincoln went up to Andrea Sōsuhakai and they hugged, and Andrea Sōsuhakai's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Andrea Sōsuhakai, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and she's not only one of my friends and an incredible swimmer, but she's also Sophia Zandaka's cousin, as you all heard, and she taught me how to swim effectively and she hates Scoots with a passion.

Nico: Wow. That's really awesome.

Me: So, not only were you reunited with another Guardian Angel, but Sophia was also reunited with her cousin, awesome.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Andrea Sōsuhakai's neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Andrea.

Andrea Sōsuhakai had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Andrea Sōsuhakai's waist and Andrea Sōsuhakai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Andrea Sōsuhakai's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Nicoletta and Olga from Ristorante Paradiso, Mari Iimura and Kumi Mashiba from Hajime no Ippo: The Fighting!.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nicoletta and Olga from Ristorante Paradiso, Mari Iimura and Kumi Mashiba from Hajime no Ippo: The Fighting!

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nicoletta: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nicoletta and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Dark Chandler, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nicoletta: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nicoletta: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nicoletta, Olga, Mari Iimura, and Kumi Mashiba with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dark Chandler, and someone busted him out of his prison again, and he was causing havoc in Chang An.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened at Chang An, such as Lily the Mermaid transforming, and the new upgrades of Lincoln, and them sending Dark Chandler to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Andrea Sosuhakai have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're rid of Dark Chandler for good.

---

After finally getting rid of Dark Chandler and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Andrea Sōsuhakai saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Andrea, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Andrea, you were the one who taught Lincoln how to swim effectively, and you hate Scoots with a passion. Can you tell us of a memory you had with Lincoln, and how you took down that crazy heckling old bat.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) Certainly. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were swimming in the pool and I was teaching Lincoln how to do backstrokes. But, our day was interrupted when that scooter-riding heckler, Scoots, showed up to cause trouble. I was about to get out and toss that old bat out of here, but Lincoln fired a blast of water and trapped Scoots inside it, and he sent it back to Sunset Canyon. When I saw Lincoln do that, let's just say, I had an atomic red blush on my face from the heroic act he did.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did and sent that crazy old goat, Scoots, back to face punishment for her heckling.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And Scoots got busted again by Varie, and she wound up getting put in another straitjacket and put in her room again, and Varie warned if Scoots did this again, she's going to personally send Scoots to the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum for the rest of her days.

Me: Yeah, and I was there that day when that happened. Linc did an awesome job sending that old goat back to Sunset Canyon to get punished for almost trying to cause trouble.

Nico: Serves her right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then we went outside, and Lincoln and Oishi Kawaii were getting to work on removing Azazel from Zafina, as they made a magic circle with runes underneath Zafina's feet. Then, Lincoln and Oishi chanted an incantation, and then, we saw a blob of darkness exit from Zafina, and then, we saw it take shape and it transformed into Azazel, the demon said to have been the progenitor of The Devil Gene and the enemy of Zafina's ancestors. Then, Zafina's demonic left hand changed back to normal, and she was freed from Azazel.

Zafina: (Egyptian Accent) Azazel, my ancestors' hated enemy.

Azazel: (Demonic Voice) Finally, I'm FREE!

Lincoln: But, not for long, Azazel. You're going to pay for everything you've done.

Oishi Kawaii: That's right, you've lived for far too long, demon.

Suddenly, Zafina and Oishi's eyes turned neon brown and neon pink, and Zafina was surrounded by an indigo energy aura with Egyptian Cobras, crystals, and light, and Oishi was surrounded by a pink energy aura with hearts, phoenixes, and flames, and as they approached Azazel, they left purple and pink energy, hearts, Egyptian Cobras, crystals, light, phoenixes, and flames with every step.

Zafina: You've tormented mankind for far too long, Azazel, not to mention tormenting me when I'd sealed you inside me.

Oishi Kawaii: And now, we're going to see to it that you never come back again.

Suddenly, Zafina and Oishi Kawaii were surrounded by massive vortexes of indigo and pink energy with crystals and flames surrounding them, there's an Egyptian Cobra and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are a red and blue phoenix. Then, as the vortexes faded, Zafina and Oishi Kawaii emerged, but they were changed forever.

Zafina grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon brown eyes and an indigo energy aura with Egyptian Cobras, crystals, and light surrounding her, she has an Egyptian Cobra emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Cobra earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis around them, she also has an Egyptian Cobra with indigo gems for eyes and the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis wrapped around it for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Zafina has on a half-mesh indigo and black dress, indigo skirt, brown pantyhose with brown ornament designs, indigo high-heels, and long sleeveless indigo trenchcoat with Egyptian Cobras, crystals, and light on the coattails, and on the back is an Egyptian Scarab beetle with crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Zafina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with indigo tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Zafina has on a Ring of The Phoenix with indigo gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and she still has on her gold jewelry.

Suddenly, Zafina has a new greatsword in her right hand called Ancient Egypt's Crystal Greatsword of Egyptian Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with an Egyptian cobra etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged indigo blade, gold Egyptian cobra heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Egyptian cobra heads with indigo gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the cobra heads is a large indigo gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with indigo gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Egyptian Scarab with indigo gems for eyes and a large indigo gem on its shell for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's something below the Egyptian Cobra written in Arabic that said, "Zafina, Descendant of An Ancient Spiritual Order, Gifted Fortune Teller and Seer, Ally of Wang Jinrei, Raven, and The Archers of Sirius, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Azazel, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crystals, Cobras, and Light"

زافينا ، سليل نظام روحي قديم ، عراف وعراف موهوب ، حليف وانغ جينري ، رافين ، ورماة سيريوس ، زوجة لينكولن لاود المحبة في المستقبل ، مدمر عزازيل ، قاتل الشر ، مختل ، قاتل ، لا يرحم ، و الأوغاد الساديون ، الطالب المذهل والقوي من المعلمين المذهلين والأقوياء ، وماجستير البلورات والكوبرا والضوء

Zafina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL CRYSTAL EGYPTIAN COBRA ANGEL OF FORTUNE TELLING LIGHT AND SPIRITUAL LOVE!

And Oishi Kawaii grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her pink hair that was put into pigtails, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with hearts, phoenixes, and flames surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Oishi Kawaii has on a pink sleeveless blouse, pink sleeveless midriff top with red heart, pink skirt, pink high-heels, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with phoenixes, hearts, and flames on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with flames and hearts surrounding it. Suddenly, Oishi Kawaii felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Oishi Kawaii has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Oishi Kawaii has a new greatsword in her right hand called Pink Firestorm Greatsword of Hearts, it's a brand-new greatsword with a phoenix and hearts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large pink gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Oishi Kawaii, Demon-Slaying Student of Oishi High School, Friend of Many and Enemy of Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Demons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Hearts, and Flames"

大石川井、大石高校の鬼殺し学生、多くの友と多くの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪魔の殺し屋、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そしてフェニックス、ハート、そして炎のマスター

Oishi Kawaii has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DEMON SLAYER FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF PINK FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Zafina and Oishi Kawaii, and and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Azazel saw them, the demon roared in rage and tried to kill them, but Zafina and Oishi Kawaii fired a powerful blast of energy and sent him flying into a wall.

Lincoln: Wow, Zafina, Oishi, you girls look beautiful. How do you feel?

Zafina: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Crystal Egyptian Cobra and Divine Crystal Love) We feel incredible, Lincoln. Now, shall we put an end to Azazel once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Zafina and Oishi Kawaii.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of trying to destroy mankind are finally over, Azazel.

Lincoln, Zafina, and Oishi Kawaii went after Azazel, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, indigo energy, pink energy, hearts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Egyptian Cobras, Scarabs, and Angels at Azazel, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they fire powerful blasts of black energy which hits Azazel's orb in his chest which acts as its heart, and it exploded with incredible power and it also caused Azazel to explode, and his spirit was erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Zafina, and Oishi Kawaii did to Azazel as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Zafina and Oishi Kawaii are permanent.

Zafina: Finally, it's all over, my tribe's hated ancient enemy has met his end once and for all.

Oishi Kawaii: You said it, and thanks for helping us get rid of Azazel, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Zafina and Oishi.

Suddenly, Zafina and Oishi Kawaii wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as their chests were pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Zafina and Oishi's faces, they kissed passionately as Zafina's left arm and Oishi's right arm were still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but Zafina moved her right arm and her right hand and Oishi moved her left arm and left hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running and snakes slithering across the field, along with elemental forces and crystal clusters forming and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: Now, that was really awesome.

Me: You said it.

Nicole: And now, Azazel is finally gone for good, and he's never ever coming back, and the progenitor of The Devil Gene is gone for good.

Jin Kazama: Good riddance.

Asuka Kazama: Yeah, that monster's caused enough trouble for the last time.

We then returned home to The World Tree Estate now that we got rid of Azazel for good and freed Zafina from the demon.

Nico: So, Linc, did you find out who freed Dark Chandler and sent him to Chang An to cause havoc?

Lincoln: Not yet, Nico. Whoever it is, he's covered his tracks well.

?: Wait, we know who it was who freed Dark Chandler from his prison and sent him to Chang An to cause havoc.

Suddenly, we turned around and we saw a couple of figures appear in The World Tree Estate, they're none other than Jay, Theresa, Archie, Atlanta, Odie, Neil, and Herry.

Nicolette Torrington: Jay, Theresa, Archie, Atlanta, Odie, Neil, Herry.

The Dark World Goth Girls went up to the group of seven teens and hugged, and we were stunned with shock.

Lincoln: You guys know each other?

Nicolette Torrington: We do, Linky. This is Jay, "The Leader" and descendant of Jason, Theresa, "The Fighter" and descendant of Theseus, Archie, "The Warrior" and descendant of Achilles, Atlanta, "The Hunter" and descendant of Atalanta, Odie, "The Brains" and descendant of Odysseus, Herry, "The Brawn" and descendant of Hercules, and Neil, "The Good Looking" and descendant of Narcissus.

Me: Wait, I've heard of them, they're the descendants of the heroes of Greek Mythology.

Jay: That's right, J.D.

Nico: Awesome, and you guys know who it was that freed Dark Chandler from his crystal prison and sent him to Chang An to cause havoc?

Jay: We do, it's our old enemy, Cronus, the leader of the Titans from our world.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Cronus from your world was the one who…?! Oh man, that's not good.

Lincoln: It sure isn't, Nico. He's going to pay for this later on today after Nokama's special mission.

Jay: That's right, Lincoln. And how we know the Dark World Goth Girls, it turns out they've helped us out with dealing with Cronus and his minions.

We were amazed.

Lincoln: Really, that's awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: It sure is, Linky, and we've dealt with Cronus before, and let me tell you, the bastard's bad to the bone.

Bertha Sellington: Yeah, he's been trying to take over the world for eons, and the descendants of the great heroes of Greek Mythology have fought against him and his evil minions.

Chloe Terryington: With a little help from us, and we really pissed him off big time.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Like how we've pissed off Damian Alaister and his Church of Necrom cronies many times over?

Theresa: And we heard you guys defeated Damian Alaister and his cronies long ago and sent them to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: We did, but that bastard and his goons set up some contingency plans: namely resurrecting villains from the past as attempts to get revenge on us for destroying them. But, the worst is bringing back The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer to get revenge on us. But, we're ready for them, because we recruited the 27 Champions of Harmony and we've been training them, so that way, they would be ready for The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Ken Knudson: And we'll send The Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer to The Black Gates for good, and we'll finally be rid of the last bit of evil from The Church of Necrom for good.

Nico: And Damian Alaister and his goons' attempts at getting revenge on us will be foiled for good.

Archie: Awesome, and you can also count us in.

Jay: Yeah, we're also joining Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: Alright then, consider yourselves welcome to the team.

Archie: Alright, and congrats on you and the Dark World Goth Girls for getting together, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Archie.

Nicholette Torrington: But, we're not the only ones.

They were then introduced to the other members of Lincoln's harem, and their jaws dropped to the floor.

Jay: What the…?!

Jackie Wren: Yeah, Linky's met and rescued many girls, Jay, and they're now part of his harem, and his charm and charisma's attracted a lot of girls.

Theresa: Well, I think it's really sweet that a lot of you girls love Lincoln with all your hearts.

Clara St. Clarice: Thanks, Theresa.

We recruited Jay and his friends to the team, and we now know that their old enemy, Cronus, was the one who freed Dark Chandler from his prison and sent him to cause havoc in Chang An, but we'll make sure that monster pays for his crimes.

---

Unfortunately since no Ambassador Missions are available we had to find another alternative.

Nico: To replace the Ambassador mission, how about we have some bonding time instead?

Piper Willowbrook: Good idea and me and Mikey can do that for today.

Mikey Kudo: Awesome! And it'll be fun for both of us.

Nico: It sure will. And we'll have some really awesome fun on this one.

Mikey Kudo: We sure will.

Piper Willowbrook: Lets head out.

We went out.

Maria: What do you guys have in mind?

Piper: We're gonna go to the skate park and then the arcade and then have fun in the mall.

Nico: Good idea.

Laney: Yeah you guys are gonna have fun.

Homer: You sure are. And Eli awesome job imitating me during that strangling of Evil Chris.

Eli: Thanks Homer.

They high five.

Bart: Homer sure would be proud of everything Eli did.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He strangled Bart.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP!

Lily tazed Homer and he let go.

Nico: Okay that was awesome and funny.

May: We'll come with you guys.

Piper Willowbrook: Sure.

First we went to the Skatepark.

Stacy Bolton: Ready to shred some ramps guys?

Piper Willowbrook: You bet we are!

Stacy Bolton: Radical!

They got to grinding the rails and more.

They shredded really well too!

Shoutmon: Nice job, Mikey!

John Bolton: Really awesome too!

Qin: Yeah!

Otto Rocket: Tubular!

Reggie Rocket: Yeah!

Nico: GNARLY!

May: What next?

Piper Willowbrook: Lets head for the arcade.

We went to the Arcade and we got to having fun.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

We were playing awesome games all over.

Maria: I have a feeling that an Another Rider will make his move soon.

Me: I have that same feeling too.

We later went over to the Food Court at the mall. We were having awesome food for lunch.

Nico: Good lunch.

We had burgers and pizza.

Poromon: Yummy yummy!

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Nico was having awesome Inferno Wings and they were awesome.

Laney: (Eating a salad) Mmm!

Poliwag ate some fries.

Poliwag: Delicious!

Nico: Yep.

But then we heard screaming and then we saw a scary figure and it was ANOTHER ZERONOS! He looked like a scary gold and green version of him with a scary helmet and bone fingers!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Another Zeronos! Man if Yuto saw this he would be infuriated!

Laney: No kidding!

Me: I hope he doesn't have cards that will destroy his memory each time!

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

He threw a water balloon and it hit Nico and splattered him with ketchup!

SPLAT!

Nico: A Ketchup-filled water balloon!?

Another Zeronos was laughing hysterically!

Nico: Wait a second! (LAUGHS) I know that mischievous and hilarious laugh anywhere.

He reverted back and we saw that it was goofy girl with blond hair and he had green and gold clothes.

Nico: Jackee Crustovsky! I had a feeling it was one of your pranks!

Jackee: (LAUGHS) You always did like my pranks Nico.

Me: Boy she sure is funny! Do you know her Nico?

Nico: Oh I sure do. She was the ultimate prankster back in my high school. She did all kinds of really silly and awesome pranks that made us all laugh.

Jackee: That's right. Good times back then.

Poromon: At least it's not someone who's truly evil this time.

Nico: That is true.

Luan: She would make an awesome pranking partner with me.

Me: She sure would.

Jackee: Yes but I don't like this power. Can you try and stop me from using it?

Nico: We sure can.

She then was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and turned into ANOTHER ZERONOS!

Me: You know those cards that every time Yuto would use one they would erase his memory.

Another Zeronos: I know. Thankfully these don't have that function and can be used over and over.

Eli: That's a relief.

Me: It sure is. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: I remember this one prank Jackee pulled on the teacher we did not like. She filled a whoopee cushion with chocolate pudding and then the teacher sat on it and it farted and covered his but with pudding to make it look like he had explosive diarrhea!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) OH THAT IS FUNNY!

Lynn: (LAUGHS) SO HILARIOUS!

Nico: YEAH that was so awesome!

Another Zeronos: That was one of my best pranks.

Luan: You are a true pranking genius.

Another Zeronos: Thanks.

She scanned a card and it was for Krusty.

KRUSTY THE CLOWN!

She got awesome pie catapults on her shoulders! But they were bomb pies!

Nico: Oh no!

She fired them and I deflected them all over and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Whoa that was awesome!

Nico: Yeah! Explosive!

She scanned a card for The Cheese Monster and got Cheese Blasters on her arms!

Me: She has Core and Non-Core Cards for the M.O.E.!

Nico: (takes out Rider Ticket for Roquefort) Two can play at that game!

Nico scanned it on his device and got cheese slingshot blasters on his arms.

Another Zeronos fired cheese blasts and Nico got hit in the face and slurped it off.

Nico: (Slurps) Mmm! Cheesy. Now this.

He fired and smashed her all over the place!

Me: Nice shooting!

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Here's a good one.

Lust Burger, Gluttony Burger, Greed Burger, Wrath Burger, Sloth Burger, Pride Burger, Envy Burger! Malevolent Diablo Pepper! BEST MATCH!

Nico: 8 Full Bottles this time!?

Lisa: I modified our devices to use up to 8 Fullbottles.

Nico: Neat.

Pepperdance: And here are these. Taste the 7 SPICY SIN BURGERS!

She fired BURGERS MADE WITH THE HOTTEST PEPPERS IN THE WORLD AND THEY WENT INTO ANOTHER ZERONOS'S MOUTH AND SHE SCREAMED IN PAIN AS SHE TOOTED LIKE A STEAMWHISTLE AND RAN AROUND LIKE A CHICKEN WITH ITS HEAD CUT OFF!

Poromon: Anything you can do, Nico can do better!

Me: That's a fact!

Another Zeronos was laughing hysterically at how we gave her spicy food!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny though.

Me: At least she isn't like the Joker.

Another Zeronos: No I am not like the Joker at all.

Luan: That's good.

Another Zeronos then used the card for Manky Kong and she threw a barrel at me!

I jumped and did a log run on it.

Me: I saw lumberjacks do this on TV.

Nico: Good job J.D.!

I then jumped and had the barrel on my hand.

Everyone cheered for me.

Me: Sora taught that one to me too.

Sora: I learned that trick ages ago.

Eli: That was so awesome.

Poliwag: (to Sora) It's nice that you learned that trick.

Sora: It sure was awesome.

Nico: Yeah! Now watch this.

Nico activated Manky Kong's Ridewatch and threw a bunch of barrels and they hit Another Zeronos all over.

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Donkey Kong: Oh yeah!

Laney: That was cool! Watch this one.

She activated a Coconut Lockseed and got a Coconut Blaster!

Nico: A Coconut Blaster?

Laney fired a bunch of coconuts and they hit Another Zeronos!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DA HA HA HA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH 7 COCONUTS!

Me: Okay that was cool Laney!

Nico: Let's use that MOE Zenkai Cannon again.

I pulled it out.

Me: Lets see here. (TURNS DIAL) THUNDER ELEMENT ELECTROCUTIONERS!

I summoned Electro, Larxene, Electrocutioner, Yost Electro, Zzzax, Tchang Zu and Strikning!

Nico: Awesome!

Larxene: Wow! Dark's new M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon works amazingly!

Electro: Yeah it sure does!

Zzzax: And me, Electro and Larxene were supposed to come along with you guys anyway.

Nico: Yep.

Tchang: So we're up against Another Rider this time.

Yost Electro: This is gonna be awesome.

Electro got close and zapped Another Zeronos with a poke.

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP!

Ed: Zappity Zap Zap!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Electrifying!

Sam S.L.: Wait I forgot I can do this!

THUNDERCLAP!

She was enveloped in a burst of lightning and she turned into SAM LIVEWIRE!

Livewire: WOW! Yeah we forgot about that one.

Sam S.L.: This will be awesome.

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Another Zeronos all over.

Zzzax: Nice shot Sam!

Another Zeronos: Nico, I'm glad you're leader now. But sooner or later, you're gonna have to make some hard decisions.

Nico: That's true. I know it's rough but I agree there. Lets get you back to normal.

Nico fired a wave of lightning and it hit Another Zeronos and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

There were Zeronos Cards all over the ground and we picked them up and Nico picked up Jackee and cured her with my serum.

Nico: That was awesome!

Piper and Mikey came back with lots of bags of clothes and games.

Piper Willowbrook: Oh man we missed the battle!

Mikey Kudo: Wow what happened?

Me: Really awesome story.

We then saw Penelope Lang and she looked really pale and sick.

Me: Penelope Lang?

Penelope Lang: (Pants) You loser…

Me: You don't look so good.

Eli: Yeah you don't look so hot.

I put my hand on her head and she had a REALLY HIGH FEVER!

Me: Holy shit you're burning up!

Muchomon: What the Hell do you want now, Lang?

Penelope Lang: (pants) I can't believe I'm saying this to you losers. But I need your help!

Nico: What exactly do you need help with?

Penelope Lang: I've been poisoned!

Izuku: Say what?!

Luna: (glares at her) Stay in a secure room, dude, while we decide your fate!

Me: Luna stop! Lets get her to the infirmary and analyze the poison.

We went and did so.

Eli: It's a no brainer. We cure Penelope and send on her way. Simple.

Lincoln: Why the Hell should we?! After all, her video footage of being threatened by us was what Team Buktu used to their advantage to nearly win against us and turn the public against us. Or maybe, you've forgotten how J.D.'s rant was interrupted!

Lori: Lincoln, that literally sounds harsh.

Double D: Harsh but true. I'm sorry, Luna. But I agree with Lincoln. She doesn't deserve to be saved by us.

Me: No time, no choice!

I took Penelope to the Infirmary and we ran a diagnostic on her and we got her hooked up to a machine.

Varie: We got the tests and it turns out that she was poisoned with venom from a Worm.

We gasped!

Nico: A Worm did this!?

Me: Oh man! Soji is gonna flip seeing this.

Eli: Yeah!

Varie: We managed to isolate the poison and we're already synthesizing an antidote for it.

Me: That's good.

Varie: The poison is very easy to treat thankfully.

Eli: Wow that is good.

Varie: But we'll have to watch her for about a few days to make sure her body doesn't react violently to it.

Me: Oh boy.

Penelope Lang: How much longer do I have?

Laney: Best I can tell, two hours, and then you'll fade away.

Penelope Lang: Two hours until you save me, right, Laney? Because you, Nico, Betty, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you're the good guys. You'll do the right thing.

Laney: Some of us might surprise you.

Penelope Lang: Not you. You're one of the level headed people of the team. You won't kill me.

Laney: No, I won't. But I can accept it when someone dies.

Penelope Lang: Is that right? Maybe you forget, I've seen you on the news. I've seen how you struggle with all the pressure from all your missions. Including that war you're going into. The war you could've prevented.

Laney: What is wrong with you? It's not like we could've known what the Church of Necrom pulled before their defeat.

Penelope Lang: Excuses, excuses. You could just leave this whole thing behind and move on with your life. Instead, you choose to suffer with the rest of your team as the public sometimes turns against you. Like with the 20 Days of Darkness and Team Buktu

Laney: (glares at her) Fine. You want honesty? Just about a few months ago, we lost General Morshower. And we learned that we can't save everyone. That death is a part of life. So guess what? It's your turn, because all the hurtful words you say can't help you escape what's coming for you.

Penelope Lang: You'll save me. You'll save me, Laney. You don't have a choice.

Laney: And another thing: I stayed here because Nico and the rest of the team, they're not just friends, they're family. And just so we're clear, what I've done all this time is fight jerks like you. You indirectly helped Team Buktu nearly destroy us. And you have the nerve to compare Sarah Tinsly to her dad. So if you're looking for someone to save you, look somewhere else.

Laney stormed out of the room.

Lillymon: Laney? What happened?

Laney: (growls) What happened is that we need to let Penelope die!

Me: (GASP!) (Scolding) Laney that's harsh even for you.

Eli: Yeah Laney we can't let her die!

Me: That's right! We are not going to let her die. She may have done terrible things to us but like it or not she is still human and we are going to help her.

Betty went in.

Betty Barrett: Laney told me about your talk. You really have some nerve mocking J.D. and the others like that.

Penelope Lang: I don't care. If they're friends with you, they're not friends of mine.

Betty: What's wrong with you? What the Hell did I do to deserve your hatred?

Penelope Lang: Everything! You may have friends right now. But to me, you'll always be a loser! One that I hate so much!

Betty: Only a sociopath would hang on to that kind of rage.

Penelope Lang: What you call rage… I call commitment.

Betty: So if you won't stop hating me, what happens once I save you?

Penelope Lang: I'll just go on with my life's work: finding new ways to humiliate you.

Betty: (glares at her) All I need to know. (leaves the room)

Me: We heard Betty no need. I'll talk to her.

I went in to the room.

Penelope Lang: What do you want J.D.?

Me: To tell you that like it or not we're going to save you. We may not care about you but I do! We have gone through so much over the years and I am not going to let you die at the hands or claws of the enemies of Nokama's friends on her big day.

Penelope Lang: Just like you tried to do so with Morshower and Whitmore?

Me: That's not working anymore Lang. But you need to let go of this hatred towards Betty and all of us. Your hatred will make you less and less of a human being and then you will always be a sad, weak and lonely little girl with no love for anyone. So if I were you I would pull that stick out of your butt and at least let us help you.

Penelope knew that I was right but she didn't want to accept it.

Me: Look Penelope, the reason you are like this is because you don't have the one thing in your life that makes you complete and that is friendship.

Penelope Lang: I don't need any…

Me: Yes you do Penelope. Because if you don't have friendship inside your heart then you will be forever sad and lonely. Do you want that on your conscience or not? Friendship is the greatest power you can have and it makes your heart fill up with light, hope, love and joy. Friends are always there for you to help you in times of great need. And that's all you need right now is a friend.

I was about to get up and Penelope knew that I was right.

Penelope Lang: Wait J.D.?

Me: Yes?

Penelope Lag: I could use a friend.

Me: That's all I wanted to hear. But first I got to talk to Nico.

I went and did so.

Yost Human Torch: You can't be serious. You can't just let Penelope die.

Betty: I gave her a chance to prove she can change. She can't.

Yost Iceman: So what, we just kill her?

Laney: Penelope chose to fight against Worms. And it bit her in the butt. I say we let her get what she deserves.

May: Me too. Look, Penelope did this to herself, and it's not like we can save her, so it's time to let her go.

Yost Wonder Man: Look, I know that 25 of our teams are the new guys and we don't know the full extent of what happened between you guys and her. But that's a good thing, because we don't care who Penelope is. We care who you guys are, and you save people. I know because you saved me.

Yost Connors: And me. Don't forget that.

May: You're right. You are the new guys. And so when it comes to Penelope, I'm sorry, but you don't get a say.

Misfire: Guys, maybe we should think about this.

May: We already have.

Nico: You guys don't understand what Penelope caused and said. She compared SArah to her dad and indirectly was able to let Team Buktu almost win. It's time to keep everyone safe by finally letting her die.

Maria: This isn't vengeance. This is justice. We're not gonna kill her. But we won't save her either.

William: If we cure her, she's just going to keep going after us. And the last thing we need is another person like Marion Hawthorne, Lila Rossi, Mandy, Heather, Crocker, and Burns, among other villains.

Nico's dad came in with a disappointed look on his face.

Leandro Chan: Nico, May, we need to talk. Now.

With a sigh, Nico and May followed his dad out into the hallway.

I came in.

Me: Oh hello Mr. Chan, I didn't see you come in.

Leandro Chan: Hello J.D. Sorry to come in like this but I need to talk with my son and daughter in law.

Me: Oh boy.

Luna: (Pats me on the back) Where's your smile, dude? We're finally about to be rid of another bully.

Lola, Lori, and Lynn looked conflicted on what side to take.

Me: Because I am not going to let her die Luna. I decided to help her no matter what. I will not let Penelope Lang be added to the list of people that we know that lost their lives.

Lori: I literally don't like it either but I agree with J.D. on this! We need to help Penelope.

Me: She is human like all of us and we need to do everything we can to help her. It's the least we can do despite after everything she did.

Eli: I agree there. We need to help her.

Sakura Haruno: Same here. She is still human like all of us.

Lana: I agree too.

Then we heard Mr. Chan talking.

Leandro Chan: What the hell is wrong with you two? Since when do we let people die?

May: Mr. Chan, you know what kind of person Penelope is

Leandro Chan: Yeah, I do. And that girl came to you for help, which means you're obligated to try and save her.

Nico: Dad, he insulted Sarah by comparing her to her dad and almost led to Team Buktu winning. If we don't let this happen now, our family will never be safe.

Leandro Chan: You don't think I want to see her dead either? 'Cause I do. But if I learned one thing being around you guys, it's that you can't just protect the people you think are good. You have to protect everyone. That's what heroes do.

Nico: I know that.

Leandro Chan: (sarcastically) A hero is not just in the name, Nico, or with incredible powers. It's the choices we make that decide who and what we become. You know that.

Nico: Dad, we don't have a choice. Penelope isn't giving us one.

Leandro Chan: YOU ALWAYS HAVE A CHOICE!

Nico and May were shocked to hear this.

Leandro Chan: (sighs) Now, did either one of you even try to think of a way to save her? (sees thinking look on Nico's face) You already found one.

Nico: Yeah. We could save her and then give her a minor curse to keep her in line.

Leandro Chan: There you go.

Nico: Listen, Dad, wait…

Leandro Chan: Hey. Uh-uh. This decision is for the two of you. But I can tell you one thing: if you let Penelope die, you don't have to worry about HER destroying our family.

With that, his dad stormed off.

May: Nico, your dad's right. Maybe we ARE being harsh about this. Sure, Penelope might never change. But we don't know that for sure unless we help her.

Nico: (sighs) You know what? You're right. And so's my dad. I just hope this doesn't bite us in the butt.

I went up to Nico and put my hand on his shoulder.

Me: I won't let that happen Nico. I promised Penelope that we would. Also with everything I learned even the most heartless of human beings deserve a shot at redemption and being put on the right path. Right now Penelope needs us and we got to do everything we can to help her.

Sureshot: Don't ever regret making us save you!

Penelope Lang: Thanks for the help, losers.

Mikey Kudo: We didn't convince Nico for you! Only because it's because we care about the good people they truly are.

Me: It was mostly my doing.

Kaito: But know this: If you're somehow able to overcome the curse Lincoln's about to give you, then I guarantee that you'll have all the Kamen Riders we've met to deal with!

Me: Kaito cool it. Penelope I know there is still good inside you. You just have to find it and use that good in you to make yourself better.

Varie gave me the antidote and it was a glowing blue serum.

Me: This is the antidote.

I gave it to her and she was going to be monitored and Lincoln put the Zeus's Thunder Vengeance Curse on her.

Nico: Oh man. I'm sorry guys.

Me: It's all right man. Sure Penelope has done wrong but we got to at least help her.

Nico: Where will she go once she is cured?

Me: We'll put her into the care of the Masters of Evil. Maybe she can have lots of friends there as well as find one of us to be an archenemy.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: I like it. That curse will keep her in line though.

Nico: (to the 2022 recruits) I'm sorry that you guys had to see me like that. (to Zocks) Especially you, Zocks. You were absolutely right to reprimand me a few months ago.

Zocks: You're partially wrong. Now, I know you TRULY deserve to be leader. Because like every leader, you were just faced with the hard decisions every leader has to make.

Jackee Crustovsky: Just like I told you.

Me: And Jackee was right earlier. Heroes do tend to make decisions they don't like but it is for the best to save those that we care about.

Lola: That's true. J.D. made the right call on that because he went with his heart.

Varie: That's right. And we're proud of him.

Nico: I am too. J.D. you did great.

Penelope Lang: For what it's worth, I truly am sorry.

Nico: (sighs) Yeah. I'm sorry too.

Me: At least you're taken your first step on the road to redemption.

Maria: And we're proud of you for that.

Megan Kiraton: We all are.

Then we saw Commissioner Gordon.

Me: Oh Hello Commissioner.

Mindwipe: Hey there, Commissioner Gordon. What brings you here?

Commissioner Gordon: Oh, I just wanted to tag along with you guys to meet the Kabuto team.

Nico: (to me telepathically) Okay, I know that we had a dark moment a few minutes ago. But even that's not enough to cloud my judgement on how that isn't Commissioner Gordon. But we should wait until we meet Soji and the others.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) I agree there Nico. Something is really fishy. Commissioner Gordon is on vacation with Barbara and won't be back for 3 more days. I know this is a Worm in disguise. But we'll hold on till then.

Nico nodded.

Then Man Ray, Electro, Larxene, Zzzax, P'andor, Kitty, Avalanche, Moonstone, Tar Pit and Kyd Wykkyd appeared.

Man Ray: Can me, Electro, Larxene, Zzzax, P'andor, Kitty, Avalanche, Moonstone, Tar Pit and Kyd Wykkyd go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. Even though Zzzax, Larxene and Electro are already with us though.

Me: Yeah. Also Penelope Lang here is going to be placed into your custody after the poison is destroyed.

Electro: Perfect.

Nico: Awesome. Sorry you guys had to see that.

Electro: It's all right Nico.

Frost Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for the Wall of Blood from MTG.

Me: That's a good one.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico: Well lets head out everyone.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Cronus, the evil leader of The Titans and enemy of the young descendants of the Greek Heroes of Antiquity, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what we did in getting rid of Dark Chandler at Chang An. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Cronus, the evil leader of The Titans and enemy of the young descendants of the Greek Heroes of Antiquity, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what we did in getting rid of Dark Chandler at Chang An.

Jay: So, he's finally on the move, huh? Alright, which means, he's going to regret everything he's done.

Nokama: And that'll be my job to make sure he pays for everything he's done.

Lincoln: That's right, and if he sees Nicholette and The Dark World Goth Girls again, he's going to lose his temper.

Nico: (Smirks) Now that I'd like to see. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet The Kabuto Kamen Riders and get rid of the Worms forever.

Jay: And you'd better be ready to pay for your crimes, Cronus, along with what you did in freeing Dark Chandler from his crystal prison to cause havoc in Chang An.

Lincoln: Trust me, Jay, he's going to pay for everything he's done.

With that we were off to Japan.

But at GRYPD HQ, Commissioner Gordon and Barbara were there.

Keiichiro: Commissioner, you're back already?

Commissioner Gordon: What are you talking about?

Aligned Bumblebee: Didn't you go with Nico and the others a few minutes ago

Batgirl: No. me and Dad were on vacation but we came to borrow some money.

Harvey Bullock: I'm with them just in case.

Kairi Yano: Then… who just went with J.D. and the others?

UH OH!

Batgirl: Uh oh! An Imposter that's who!

We arrived and we saw the Kabuto Kamen Riders fighting some Worm Grunts!

Electro: There they are!

Nico: Whoa! They sure are fighting them all over.

Eli: But lets go get them!

Nico: Lets do a minor entrance for this.

We went at them.

Soji and team were fighting Worms and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above the fight and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Soji: That's Zocks!

Fireballs rained down and blasted the Worms and incinerated them!

Nico: YEAH!

We came out and blasted the worms all over.

Me: Looks like we arrived just in time for some fun.

Soji: You sure did!

Nokama: Awesome to see you Soji and all of you.

Hiyori: Same here Nokama.

Charge Man: We want to thank you guys for your help on that dessert planet.

Me: Yeah that was so awesome.

Soji: Think nothing of it. But that was a really sweet world.

Me: It sure was.

Girl Jordan: We loved that one.

So: It sure was. Also we saw a massive and huge explosion earlier. It was in the Gaim Riders area.

Me: That was us blowing up Yggdrasill HQ.

Nico: Yeah.

Nokama then saw a wedding ring on Hiyori's finger.

Nokama: Oh my golly is that a wedding ring?

Hiyori: It sure is and me and Arata are getting hitched soon.

Nico: Oh wow!

Me: Congratulations to you both!

Arata: Thank you J.D.

Me: That is so awesome! I remember seeing you two announce that you're getting married soon. We're so happy for you guys.

Electro: Same here.

Hiyori: Thanks. We're happy.

Thrust: Can we see your base?

Soji: You sure can. But why is commissioner Gordon here?

Me: Oh. (In my head) Better come up with an excuse to make sure we don't let him know we're onto him. (Out loud) He's here to come along with us for some action and to get in on the fun.

Soji: Oh.

We went to their base.

We then arrived at their base.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) This really is a nice base.

Soji: Thanks.

Nokama: Just like how I remember.

Me: Yep.

Arata: How have you guys been doing?

Nico: Really good thanks.

Me: We have a bunch of things we need to talk about that happened to us over the last few weeks. It was during and after the time we met the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Eli: Yeah.

Sword Man: On one of Kopaka's missions, he had a run in with Another Kabuto.

Soji: What!? Another Kabuto?

Me: Really ugly story. And also a while ago we also battled Another Gatack and we all got these.

We showed them all of our Zecters.

Hiyori: You guys all have Zecters now.

Qin: We sure do. Both Core and Non-Core Zecters for the Masters of Evil.

Me: These are all Zecters all imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil core and non-core.

Tsurugi: Wow you guys have found an amazing thing.

Larxene: And we realized that the battle between insects and worms began way before Kamen Riders were invented.

Me: That's right and it started back in prehistoric times.

Nicole: Insects have been around much longer than worms have. They have been on the planet for over 479 million years since the Early Ordovician Period. Worms have been on the planet for over 209 million years since the Early Jurassic Period.

Hiyori: Wow that's amazing! So both are lifeforms over 270 million years apart.

Eli: That's right.

Me: But it's Marine Worms that have been living in the oceans that outlived them all. They have been on the planet for over 500 million years.

Nico: But that's just in the oceans. We were talking about what was going on with the land varieties.

Soji: That's amazing. But these worms are not from Earth. They come from another planet.

Me: That's right.

Shanan: I did some research on a sample of worm skin that dad brought back a while ago and I found out that the Worms come the planet Lumbrincinia. It's a world located in the distant faraway galaxy called HD1. That one is 13.5 billion light-years away from Earth.

Nico: Wow! That's all the way on the very distant edge of the universe.

Soji: Wow that far away!? That's amazing!

Arata: No kidding!

Poromon got out 2 beer bottles.

Soji: Oh, don't tell me that's-

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Nokama: (laughs) You just can't get enough beer, huh?

Hiyori: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't ask but we've had a lot of crazy shenanigans happen because of that.

Nico: Most of it is funny.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Also, one of the Worms caused something that had me faced with making one of the hard decisions all leaders are faced with.

Me: And it was that it poisoned an enemy of ours and Nico was faced with a nasty dilemma. To either let her die or live. And it took a lot of heavy convincing.

Nico: Yeah. But it was mostly from J.D. here.

Me: Yeah but I have a feeling I know where that poison came from. Isn't that right "Commissioner?"

We looked at the commissioner!

Nico used his new X-Ray eye and saw that his suspicions are confirmed!

Then the REAL Commissioner Gordon and Batgirl appeared.

Commissioner Gordon: Everyone, don't listen to the me you all brought with you! He's-

Top Man: A Worm in disguise? Yeah, we know.

Me: We had suspicions on him.

He revealed himself!

Me: You are one UGLY Motherfucker!

Worm: I thought you all would be bust with finding my master to notice.

Soji: Assumption is the mother of all failures.

Worm: Did your grandmother say that?

Soji: No. Eugene Lewis Fordsworthe. A wise man.

Me: Very wise and very famous Political Scientist.

Nico: Yep.

Worm: It doesn't matter. I just need to transmit my coordinates to the others and the party will begin!

Tar Pit: Like Hell it will!

I fired an energy blast and obliterated the Worm instantly!

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Whew! That was a close one.

Commissioner Gordon: But good job figuring it out guys.

Me: Glad you're the real one Jim. By the way how was your trip?

Commissioner Gordon: It was great thank you.

Kitty: I'm sure that somewhere your trip was ruined because of this.

Commissioner Gordon: No it wasn't. We just got back and we were low on money to restock on food back home.

Me: Oh.

Eli: We can easily fill you up on food there when we get back.

Nico: Right now we got a mission to complete.

Batgirl: Right it's Nokama's big mission.

Soji: That's right it is.

Soji: Nico, grandmother said this: Sometimes, the most easiest solution isn't always the right one.

Catilla: Your grandmother is a wise woman.

Me: Absolutely.

Nico: I agree there. And that is very wise too.

Eli: Very philosophical too.

Me: And the great Aristotle said "To Give a satisfactory decision as to the truth it is necessary to be rather an arbitrator than a party to the dispute."

Nico: That's true.

Moonstone: What does that mean?

Me: It means that the hardest decision is not always an easy one that you have to choose and you have to go with what you think is right in your heart.

Moonstone: Oh I get it.

Laney: That's right.

Arata: You were right not to let Penelope die in the end, Nico. That's not who you are.

Alice Gehabach: Arata's right. You're a good person.

Hydranoid: One who would never let anyone redeemable die.

Nico: Thanks. But it was actually J.D. that decided on that as well as my dad. J.D. went with his heart and he helped me out.

May: So did your dad too.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And I also helped Penelope out in realizing that her actions are going to have terrible consequences too.

Hiyori: That's amazing though.

Avalanche: So, do you guys have Zecters for bess beetles?

Soji: Not really sure.

Me: I'm not sure either.

Nico: But we all have Zecters for practically every kind of insect there is.

Qin: I think it's really cool though.

Eli: It sure is.

Camie: How many species of insects are there?

Nicole: There's over 900,000 different species of insects out there right now.

Camie: Wow! That's a lot of different bugs.

Will Vandom: No kidding! That's amazing!

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Pumbaa: And they are all delicious too.

Timon: I hope Zecters are good for eating too.

Nico: No they are not like the bugs you eat.

Lana: The bugs that are perfect are those like the ones Oogie Boogie had. I ate those bugs and they were delicious.

Soji: You ate bugs?

Me: Don't ask. But that's Lana for you. She loves eating things that are gross.

Soji: I think I know our main target. As well as the one who sent that Worm to poison Penelope.

Chan Lee: Who would that be?

Forretress: I think I know.

Me: I do too. It's Gryllus Worm and Issei Kurosaki A.K.A. Kamen Rider Caucasus.

Nico: Yep.

Zzzax: If we destroy him, the Worms not with us will follow.

Me: He has a mind connected link to all of them. They will all die with him.

Nico: Yeah. As long as we send Caucasus to jail.

Lola: That is gonna be awesome.

Me: But Caucasus will make a good addition to the M.O.E. too.

Electro: I think he'll be perfect for it.

Nico: Also, before the usual battles, here are some new Ridewatches and their copies.

Nico revealed Ridewatches for RPM Red, Kiva, Kiva Emperor Form, Dark Kiva, Ixa, Stella's Kiva Form, and my Kiva Form and their copies.

Nico: Remember, Core members get the copies. The originals go to non Core members.

Brittney: Me, Haiku, Dante, Bertrand, Persephone and Morpheus will get the copies for the Kiva forms and Boris will get the RPM Red.

Boris: Ooh awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Moonlight Raven: Me, Princess Luna, Wednesday Addams, Bonnie Terrez, Misty Tredwell and Carly Atlas can get the Originals.

Nico: Perfect! Lets show you guys some of our power by showing the usual battles.

Eli: Good idea.

Soji: I'm looking forward to seeing what you guys can do.

Laney: You won't be disappointed with it.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so and then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Goliath, Titanium Titan, KGBeast, Pinkie & The Brain, Black Adam, Jet and Kite Man appeared.

Nico: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Goliath, Titanium Titan, KGBeast, Pinkie & The Brain, Black Adam, Jet and Kite Man.

Dirty Bubble: I was coming anyway since this is Nokama's mission.

Chemistro: Nico, I just want you to know that you did the right thing regarding Penelope.

Nico: I did. I realize that now.

Goliath: I was just glad J.D. didn't have to beat some sense into you.

Me: That was my backup plan but I was trying to fight that.

Goliath: Good you did.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) We also heard that you went to Wawanakwa.

Nico: We sure did.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Why is that such a hard name to pronounce?

Nico: It's an Odawa Name. It was a name for Canada.

Titanium Titan: Oh!

?: That's cool.

A figure appeared and it was TYPE SHADOW from episode 10 of ToQgers!

---

The Type Shadow is a typewriter-themed Shadow Monster and is the main antagonist in episode 10 of 2014 TV series Ressha Sentai ToQger.

He was voiced by Yasunori Matsumoto who previously voiced Powereddark of the Mutation, Danganloid and later both the Halloween World and the Great Halloween World.

History

A Shadow Creep under Madame Noir who tends to say "OK" in his sentences and uses the Typewriter Keys (タイプライター系キー Taipuraitā-kei Kī) on his body to type out titles onto people or objects, forcing them to live out the title. Madame Noir sends Type Shadow to collect darkness in preparation for Emperor Z's eventual arrival.

When the ToQgers face him, Type Shadow uses his power to send the Ressha out of Earth's orbit before writing a title that says Tokatti will die at sunset. However, Tokatti used his photographic memory to training himself to hit Type Shadow on exact points to make an additional title to save himself after that the ToQgers then use the Calligraphy version of the Rainbow Rush to hit Type Shadow in the head causing him to go dizzy then fainted thus destroyed.

Tokatti then repeats the action through Diesel-Oh to bring the Ressha back during the robot's fight with the enlarged Type Shadow, resulting in the Shadow Creep being destroyed by ToQ-Oh and Diesel-Oh.

---

Right: Type Shadow!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to open the darkness station and you were putting false titles on everyone too.

Nico: Yeah.

Type Shadow: That's right.

Nico: Yeah.

Type Shadow: (to the ToQgers) I'm glad you guys and Nico didn't go through with letting Penelope die. You're too kind for that.

Right: We sure are.

Nico: Yeah we have too much honor for that.

May: What next?

Out came 2 figures and the were Teruteru Hanamura and Herculious Anchus!

Eli: Teruteru Hanamura and Herculious Anchus!

Me: Soji and Arata's archenemies I presume?

Herculious Anchus: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Nokama, Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Liquid Leni, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Nico's rescue

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico's rescue was a good way to see where JD had his first Total Drama competition. (laughs) A lot of funny stuff happened too!

Nokama: (LAUGHS) It was really funny and awesome.

Rarity: Oh it was really funny and great.

Emerald Shine: It sure was funny and awesome.

Topaz: Yeah it was! We saw the whole thing on Video and it was funny.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah we all never laughed so much.

Liquid Leni: It was totes funny and more.

Dirty Bubble: It sure was. Lets do it!

Nokama activated her Eyecon.

CARL VON LINDE AND DIRTY BUBBLE!

Dirty Bubble: The inventor of the Refrigerator.

Nokama: Yep.

She activated her Ridewatch and got Dirty Bubble's powers.

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Matau, Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Air Skylanders, Air Lincoln, Lightning Lisa, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Battling Evil Chris and Another Dino Charge Red

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (To Matau) Nico, Courtney, and the others did good fighting Evil Chris and Another Dino Charge Red. With gags inspired from the Cursed Phone.

Matau: That was really funny and awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was awesome and great!

Storm Rainbow: It sure was awesome.

Lightning Dust: We all got a great laugh out of it too.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome and fun.

Pickle Barrel: It sure was. We never laughed that hard before.

Barley Barrel: Yeah that was great.

Whirlwind: It sure was awesome.

Air Lincoln: It sure was funny and cool.

Lightning Lisa: I agree myself.

Chemistro: Me too. Lets do it!

Matau activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch and got his powers.

JAMES CREIGHTON AND CHEMISTRO!

Chemistro: James Creighton? The inventor of the sport Hockey?

Matau: Yep.

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Whenua, Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Crystal Laney, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Chang An. How was it?

Whenua: It was really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was really fun for all of us.

Thunder Sparkle: I agree too and it was amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was great.

Spyro: We all thought it was great too.

Crystal Laney: I agree too.

Goliath: Me too. Lets do it!

Whenua activated Goliath's Ridewatch and Eyecon and got his

powers.

EBENEZER COBBY MORLEY AND GOLIATH!

Goliath: Ebenezer Cobby Morley?

Whenua: He was the inventor of Football Soccer.

Goliath: Wow.

They fired waves of magic and earth and smashed him down.

---

Onewa, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Earth Skylanders, Stone Luna, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast - Meeting a gene-slammer for Tierra, Source of Destruction

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) I heard you guys met a Gene Slammer for Tierra, Source of Destruction. What's her name?

Onewa: Her name is Andrea Sosohakai and she is from Japan.

Applejack: She is an amazing and awesome girl.

Apple Bloom: She sure is.

Thunderbird Apple: Yeah.

Lightning Fritter: She is awesome.

---

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even get tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Andrea, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Andrea, you were the one who taught Lincoln how to swim effectively, and you hate Scoots with a passion. Can you tell us of a memory you had with Lincoln, and how you took down that crazy heckling old bat.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: (Japanese Accent) Certainly. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were swimming in the pool and I was teaching Lincoln how to do backstrokes. But, our day was interrupted when that scooter-riding heckler, Scoots, showed up to cause trouble. I was about to get out and toss that old bat out of here, but Lincoln fired a blast of water and trapped Scoots inside it, and he sent it back to Sunset Canyon. When I saw Lincoln do that, let's just say, I had an atomic red blush on my face from the heroic act he did.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did and sent that crazy old goat, Scoots, back to face punishment for her heckling.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And Scoots got busted again by Varie, and she wound up getting put in another straitjacket and put in her room again, and Varie warned if Scoots did this again, she's going to personally send Scoots to the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum for the rest of her days.

Me: Yeah, and I was there that day when that happened. Linc did an awesome job sending that old goat back to Sunset Canyon to get punished for almost trying to cause trouble.

Nico: Serves her right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

KGBeast: My goodness! But it's good you guys were all there.

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Stone Luna: You got that right dudes.

KGBeast: Yes I agree. Lets do it!

Onewa activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch and got KGBeast's powers.

TSAR NICHOLAS II AND KGBEAST!

KGBeast: Tsar Nicholas II, one of the Great Tsars of Russia.

Onewa: Yep.

They fired waves of rock, crystal, apples, earth and stone and smashed him down.

# Nuju, Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Steel Lynn, Ice Luan, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Piper and Mikey's bonding time

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) Piper and Mikey's bonding time was a good substitute. They needed it too.

Nuju: It sure was. I agree there on that.

Pinkie Pie: And it was amazing battling Another Rider too.

Little Cheese: This was the goofiest Another Rider we've ever seen.

Titanium Titan: Really? What's her name?

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Her name is Jackee Crustovsky and she is one of the goofiest pranksters we've seen.

Featherweight: Yeah she was really funny and awesome.

Sprocket: She did all kinds of awesome funny pranks.

Steel Lynn: Yeah they were great!

Ice Luan: Just as funny and awesome as Eddy and me.

Titanium Titan: Wow that is awesome. Lets do it!

Nuju activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch and got Titanium Titan's powers.

CHARLES LUCIEN BONAPARTE AND TITANIUM TITAN!

Titanium Titan: Charles Lucien Bonaparte?

Nuju: He was the inventor of the Greenhouse.

Titanium Titan: Wow!

They fired waves of ice, metal, gears, lightning and lasers and smashed him down.

---

Vakama, Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Lori, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Battling Another Zeronos

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico and the others did good battling Another Zeronos. And the person in question was actually a good person this time.

Vakama: It sure was and Nico's Rescue and the Bonding Time were both the goofiest we've ever seen.

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) They sure were funny.

Phoenix Shimmer: Yeah we heard from Qin that Jackee did a really funny prank on a teacher by putting chocolate pudding in a whoopee cushion and the teacher sat on it and it made it look like she had explosive diarrhea!

They laughed hysterically!

Pyro: (LAUGHS) Oh that is so funny!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We never laughed that hard at that one before.

Sunburn: That was so funny.

Fire Lori: (Laughs) It literally was hilarious.

Pyro: Jackee is a pranking genius. Lets do it!

Vakama activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN TYNDALL AND PYRO!

Pyro: John Tyndall?

Vakama: He was the Irish Physicist that came up with the Greenhouse Effect.

Pyro: Very interesting.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Superman, Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Plant Lola, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Nico not letting Penelope Live would have hurt him big time

---

Pinky & The Brain were next.

Brain: (to Superman) It doesn't matter if Penelope was a jerk or not.

Nico not letting her Live would have hurt him big time.

Superman: Yes it sure would have. He would be as bad as Justice Lord Superman was.

Fluttershy: But thank goodness he didn't do it thanks to some heavy convincing.

Mirage Daffodil: Yeah no kidding there.

Butterfly Rose: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it would be a bad sight.

Stealth Elf: It sure would.

Plant Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Pinky: ZORT! Justice Lord Superman would be proud.

BLAM!

Pinky got hit with a tire iron!

Pinky laughed crazily.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Shut up Pinky. Lets do it!

Superman activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

HERNANDO DE SOTO AND PINKY & THE BRAIN!

Brain: The famous Spanish Explorer.

Superman: That's right. Really awesome explorer too.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

# Batman, Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dirt Lana, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Nico would have been in big trouble and a worm impersonating Jim Gordon

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) If Nico let Penelope die, he would have been in big trouble. And I'm sorry that a worm impersonated Jim Gordon.

Batman: I had a feeling it was a matter of time before they impersonated one of our friends. But yes Nico would have been in really big trouble.

Starlight Glimmer: Good think his dad came and helped out.

Starburst Aurora: I agree there. That would be awful.

Fireheart Flame: Also it's a good thing that worm was just a grunt.

Cozy Glow: Yeah Gryllus is not stupid to challenge us right away.

Hex: Yeah. But it'll be awesome to destroy him.

Dirt Lana: It sure will be awesome to take him down.

Black Adam: You said it. Lets do it!

Batman activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

THOMAS EDISON AND BLACK ADAM!

Black Adam: Ahh Thomas Alva Edison the inventor of the Lightbulb.

Batman: He invented other stuff too.

They fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, bones and energy and smashed him down.

# Green Lantern, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Light Lily, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - The Kabuto Kamen Riders are awesome

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) The Kabuto Kamen Riders are awesome. Especially with how fast they can go.

Green Lantern: Yeah it sure is! And Lisa used a special Speed Radar and found out they can go as fast half of the speed of light.

Jet: WHOA! That is fast!

Princess Celestia: That's 315,000,000 miles per hour. They go so fast that it defies the laws of physics.

Amber Morning: That is really awesome and amazing.

Spotlight: Yeah and the worms go just as fast too.

Light Lily: (Babbles) Worms fast.

Spotlight: Yes they are.

Jet: They sure are fast. And they gave lots of people a very hard time. Lets do it!

Green Lantern activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

HANS VON OHAIN AND JET!

Jet: Hans von Ohain?

Green Lantern: He was the inventor of the Fighter Jet. And you should know that before I became a Green Lantern, I was a fighter pilot.

Jet: Very awesome!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Wonder Woman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Shadow Lucy, Moonlight Raven, Dark Skylanders, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - The Zecters we got from the Another Riders are great

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) The Zecters we got from the Another Riders are great. Specifically, Another Kabuto and Another Gatack.

Wonder Woman: I agree there and it's so awesome that they are all in the shapes of different species of bugs too.

Princess Luna: I think it's really amazing myself.

Moondust: Same with me too.

Snowdrop: Yeah and they are all really awesome.

Gari: They sure are.

Ink Rose: I like them myself.

Moonlight Raven: I agree there too.

Blackout: Same with me too.

Kite Man: It's all really awesome. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

OTTO LILIENTHAL AND KITE MAN!

Kite Man: Ah Otto Lilienthal the inventor of the Hang Glider. Great choice there.

Wonder Woman: Thanks.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Arata VS Herculious Anchus

---

Herculious Anchus was next.

Herculious: This is gonna be awesome./

Arata: It sure will be.

Arata fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Soji Tendo VS Teruteru Hanamura

---

Teruteru Hanamura was next.

Soji: Time for me to whip up some food.

Soji fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, May, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lucy and Lily VS Type Shadow

---

Type Shadow was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and he got a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Worms, they're greatswords with the Anti-Worm symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

HYPER RESSHA!

They loaded their Ressha on the blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Type Shadow and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Type Shadow you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Soji: That was so awesome!

Arata: You guys have a lot of awesome power and more.

Me: That was just the start Soji.

Jesse Glenn: And now, to prepare for the final act.

Plitheon: The final act for the Worms, that is!

Nico: Yep. It's time to take down Gryllus for good and end the terror of the Worms once and for all.

Kyd Wykkyd: I can actually teleport us close to Gryllus Worm's location right now.

Eli: He's over in that abandoned warehouse in the middle of the city.

Me: That's not that far away.

Nico: Nope. Get ready Gryluss and Caucasus. (EYES GLOW RED) THIS IS OUR WORLD AND YOU GUYS HAVE FUCKED AROUND WITH THE WRONG PEOPLE FOR THE LAST TIME!

With that we were off!

We arrived at the warehouse.

Me: Man what a dump.

Eli: Very fitting though.

Then out came COLEOPTERA WORM ARGENTUM!

Me: I remember you Coleoptera!

Soji: Step aside, Coleoptera Worm Argentum. We're not going to let you stop us from reaching your master.

Coleoptera Worm Argentum: No chance of that happening!

Nico: Then we'll make you move!

BLAM!

Suddenly, a certain Omniwrench hit the Worm from behind, knocking him down.

We saw Ratchet and Clank and Rivet!

Sunset Shimmer: Ratchet, Clank, Rivet!

Sunset went and hugged them.

Ratchet: Awesome to see you sis.

Me: You guys arrived just in time.

Clank: Indeed we did.

Rivet: Yeah this is gonna be awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Let me help you guys!

Me: Go get him Sunset. Also when you're done we need you to finish up with the combos.

Sunset Shimmer: You got it.

Ratchet: We'll gladly help out as well.

Nico: Awesome.

We went into the Warehouse and hid.

In the warehouse we saw Issei Kurosaki A.K.A. KAMEN RIDER CAUCASUS AND Masato Mishima A.K.A. GRYLLUS WORM!

Me: There they are.

Nico: That's Masato Mishima A.K.A. Gryllus Worm.

Me: It's disgusting how they take on Human Form. No offense Hiyori.

Hiyori: None taken but yeah I have abandoned my kind long again.

Eli: That's good.

Qin: We're going to have to take this battle to another planet so we don't destroy the city.

Nico: Agreed. And I know just the one.

Dirty Bubble went up to them.

Gryllus Worm: A bubble? Team Loud Phoenix Storm sent a bubble to kill us?

Dirty Bubble: You shouldn't underestimate me. I'm a lot tougher then I look.

Gryllus laughed.

But then the spirits of the Toa of Mata Nui and the lightning masters appeared and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down all over and they hit them both all over and then we came out and they got up.

Me: You Worms are not welcome on this planet!

Nico: That's right! This is our world and you are not welcome here!

Nico took the battle to the volcano planet Sangurahua!

Nico: Yeah!

Gryllus Worm: You're all fools. You saved the life of someone who's tormented you instead of letting her die to be free of her.

Nico: Heroes save lives of humans and innocents, not end them. But then again, you're not really human, are you, Masato Mishima?

Gryllus Worm: Do not call me by that name! I merely used that name to fool you humans and the rest of ZECT!

Me: Then you're fucking monster that assumes human form! MASATO! (RASPBERRIES)

Gryllus Worm: YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

He ran fast and I then kicked him in the face and punched him in the face and smashed him into the ground with devastating force!

Issel Kurosaki: IMPOSSIBLE!

Gryllus Worm: Chillers! Come!

An army of Chillers appeared.

Nico: Chillers from Operation Oversdrive!

Mack Hartford: Now you're talking!

I then went Super Angel Xelnaga Infinity!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Friendship and Harmony) **You will pay for your crimes Masato!**

Gryllus: THAT'S NOT MY NAME!

Me: **SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP YOU ASSHOLE!**

I then took off my jacket and folded it up and dropped it and then…

KRASSSSSMAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSHHHHHH!

When the dust cleared there was a huge crater in the ground!

Nico: WHOA! His Xelnaga Infinity Form makes it heavier!

Me: **That's for starters. Watch this.**

I took off my arm bands and revealed Spirit Energy Arm Bands.

Yusuke: He has Spirit Energy Armbands.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: **ANTE!**

They were released and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I WAS ENVELOPED IN A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE VORTEX OF FIRE AND POWERFUL ENERGY!

Nico: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! ALL THAT POWER IS FROM HIM!?

Eli: Unbelievable!

Nico: WOW!

I had my power enhanced ∞-FOLD TIMES 100,000,000,000,000!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

I then ran really fast and teleported.

Nico: Whoa! That's fast!

I teleported and smashed ALL THE CHILLERS DOWN WITH ONE POWERFUL PUNCH!

Nico: WHOA! He took them all down in one punch!

Eli: INCREDIBLE!

Gryllus Worm: That was just an appetizer. HERE COMES THE MAIN COURSE!

He summoned a massive army of millions of Chillers!

Nico: Uh oh!

Then the Chillers jumped the Kabuto team.

The Kabuto team lay defeated at the hands of the Chillers.

Gryllus Worm: (laughs evilly) It's a shame we're not on Earth right now. That way, no one will see your demise. Oh well. I'll just show everyone your dead corpses.

I punched Gryllus in his face and smashed him in his stomach with devastating force and kicked him down and he belched up a HUGE amount of green blood!

Disk Wars Iron Man: (shoots down some Chillers) Fuck! We've gotta do something!

Nokama got an idea.

Nokama then got an idea.

Nokama: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Kabuto team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Kabuto Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Kabuto team. And soon, Soji found the strength to get up.

Soji: I actually don't need another of my grandmother's sayings to know that this fight isn't over!

Soji grabbed a Chiller and slammed it into the ground!

Nico: Yeah!

I KICKED GRYLLUS IN THE FACE!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Soji: Thank you for your support, everyone.

Arata: I'm surprised everyone can even see us out here.

So: I'm just grateful for the help.

Daisuke: Is it wrong that I'm going to enjoy this?

Tsurugi: Nope. I'm going to enjoy this too.

Shun: Now, it's time to end the invasion of the Worms once and for all!

Hiyori: That's right! My kind has tormented Earth for far too long!

Eli: Now we're going to destroy them forever!

Nico: We sure will. (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 5!)

Nokama: Let me transform with you all.

Mack: Sure thing, Nokama!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Overdrive accelerate!

Akira: IRON MAN!

Hikaru: CAPTAIN AMERICA!

Jessica: WASP!

Ed Grant: HULK!

Chris Tayor: THOR!

Disk War Heroes: D-SMASH!

Soji and Arata: (Holding their beetles aloft) Henshin!

With that, Soji and Arata slide their beetles onto their belts, causing them to become Drivers of some form.

Kabuto and Gatack Zecters: Henshin!

HENSHIN!

As the Zecters repeat the battle cry, armor begins to form over the two Riders in hexagonal energy patterns. From this Sojigains silver and black armor with red accents and a giant blue visor, while Arata summons blue and silver armor with a segmented red visor and shoulder mounted guns. But just as the two form their armor, each modifies their Zecter, Soji by pulling the bettle horn back, and Arata by pulling apart the stag beetle's horns. This causes the armor they just summoned to start begins to segment and pull apart from their main suits)

Soji and Arata: Cast Off!

With that, the two completely alter the Zecters, Soji putting the horn on the complete opposide side, opening part of a panel on the Zecter, and Arata bending the horns completely against the Zecter's body.

Kabuto Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Beetle!

Gatack Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Stag Beetle!

With these announcements happening, the armor explodes from Soji and Arata's suits, reveaing Soji's red chestplate and Arata's shoulder swords while folding horns resembling the beetles they use into place on their helmets.

Sasword Zecter: Standby!

So and Shun pressing a button on the top of their belts, causing a track to be revealed behind the silver plate as each catches their Zecters, and as this happens, each Rider grabs their Zecters save Daisuke, who's Zecter just settles into the gun grip, Shun and So slide their Zectors onto their belts, and Tsurugi places his onto his sword

Shun, So, Daisuke, and Tsurugi: Henshin!

Zecters: Henshin.

With that, each Rider starts generating armor like Soji and Arata did earlier, only Shun and So are already battle ready, in suits if silver and brown with yellow eyes for Shun and silver and green with red eyes for So, but with both having a golden extender resembling a grasshopper leg, on Shun's arm and So's leg

Hopper Zecter 1: Change: PunchHopper!

Hopper Zecter 2: Change: KickHopper!

(While Shun and So transform, the armor forms completely for the rest: Tsurugi in a purple and brown armor covered in what look like hydraulic tubes, Daisukein some sort of aviation gear. Daisuke pulls the hammer on his now finished gun while Tsurugi lifts up the tail on his scorpion.

Tsurugi and Daisuke: Cast Off!

Zecters: Cast Off!

And just as with Soji and Arata before them, the armor on these riders starts to break apart before exploding off. Tsurugi reveals a more purple armor as he slams the tail of his scorpion back down, revealing a scorpion tail headpiece over green eyes and generally purple and silver armor. And Daisuke reveals his blue and silver armor with dragonfly wing visor

Drake Zecter: Change: Dragonfly!

Sasword Zecter: Change: Scorpion!

Hiyori: STANDBY!

She got the Firefly Zecter!

Hiyori: HENSHIN!

Firefly Zecter: HENSHIN!

Hiyori: CAST OFF! CHANGE FIREFLY!

She was ready!

Issei: You will not hurt my partner! HENSHIN!

HENSHIN!

He transformed!

Issei: CAST OFF!

CAST OFF! CHANGE CAUCASUS!

He transformed and was ready.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed!

Mack Fartford: "Kick into Overdrive! Red Ranger!"

Will Aston: "Kick into Overdrive! Black Ranger!"

Dax Lo: "Kick into Overdrive! Blue Ranger!"

Ronnie Robinson: "Kick into Overdrive! Yellow Ranger!"

Rose Ortiz: "Kick into Overdrive! Pink Ranger!"

Tyzonn: "Kick into Overdrive! Mercury Ranger!"

All: "Call to Adventure! Power Rangers Operation Overdrive!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

I regrouped with everyone.

Nico: Wow! You really did awesome J.D.

Me: **Thanks. I've gotten that out of my system.**

Nokama: I've had it up to hear with you Worms to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Nokama's eyes turned neon ocean blue, and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, she unholstered her massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword from her back, and as she approached Kamen Rider Caucasus and Gryllus Worm, she left ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water

Toa Mata with every step.

Nokama: You Worms make me sick, you've tortured the lives of so many innocent people and you absolutely showed no remorse for any of your crimes, and now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate penalty for all of your crimes in full.

Suddenly, Nokama was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves and mermaids surrounding it, there's a Water Toa Mata swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nokama emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nokama grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ocean blue hair, she has neon ocean blue eyes and she has an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata surrounding her, she has a Water Toa Mata and with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with ocean blue crystal links and a mermaid with the Water Kanji in her hands for the pendant. Nokama has on a sleeveless ocean blue vest, sleeveless ocean blue midriff top, blue skirt, ocean blue pants, blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with ocean waves and Water Toa Mata on the coattails, and on the back is a Water Toa Mata and mermaid with ocean waves surrounding them. Suddenly, Nokama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive ocean angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers, sprouted out from her back. Nokama has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ocean gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Nokama's massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword and the swords she's gotten through the treasure battles began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nokama's Water Toa Mata Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Water Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blue Water Toa heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Nokama has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Water Toa head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, there's a blue kanji below the Water Toa and phoenix that said, "Nokama, Toa Mata of Water, Sister and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Gali, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Sister of The Kabuki Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Toa, and Mermaids"

Nokama、水のToa Mata、Tahu、Vakama、Onewa、Whenua、Matau、Gali、Nuju、Pohatu、Onua、Lewa、Kopaka、およびTakanuvaの姉妹およびチームメイト、歌舞伎の仮面ライダーの姉妹、TetridaxおよびBohrok-Kalの駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、錯乱された、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなできそこない、すばらしく、強力な教師のすばらしく、強力な学生、および水、水Toa、および人魚のマスター

Nokama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY MAELSTROM TOA MATA ANGEL OF OCEAN JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Nokama's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Kamen Rider Caucasus and Gryllus Worm saw it, they flew into a rage and fired energy blasts to kill her, but she dodged them, and Nokama fired powerful blasts of ocean blue energy, Water Toa, and mermaids, and it hits Kamen Rider Caucasus and Gryllus Worm, and it sent them flying into rock wall.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Hiiryu: Wow Lilith you look awesome as one of us!

Lilith: Thanks Hiiryu!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Nico: Time to fight Science with Science!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and also the Build, Zero-One, Zi-O, Decade, Gaim and Drive Riders!

Me: **And for this too!**

I pulled out my M.O.E. Cannon.

Me: (Turns Dial) **EARTHQUAKE DEATHSHAKE RUMBLE!**

I summoned Lexaeus, Stonedozer, Grumblemon, Rocks and Quakemon!

Nico: YEAH!

Lexaeus: So it's our turn now!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them and smashed and pulverized them all over the place.

Soji: (Chillers surround him) Clock up!

CLOCK UP!

He pulverized them all over the place with incredible force and fury!

I kicked Caucasus and smashed him all over.

Caucasus: YOU BASTARD!

Me: **Says the pot calling the kettle black motherfucker!**

POW BLAM!

Dax: Drive Vortex!

Dax fired a wave of energy and smashed the Chillers down and then smashed them all over.

Nico: NUOVA DEATH RAY!

The 4-Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed and Nico formed a bunch of lenses and fired beams of focused fire and they incinerated numerous Chillers.

Disk Wars Hulk: Hulk smash!

KRASMASSSSSH!

He pulverized them all over.

I pulverized Caucasus all over the place with brutal fury!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Gryllus Worm all over!

Ratchet: Had enough?

Coleoptera Worm Argentum: NEVER!

Sunset fired an energy wave and obliterated Coleoptera Worm Argentum in an instant!

Rivet: YEAH!

Clank: We better assist everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: Right lets go!

She flared up a red aura and they went and helped us all.

Sunset fired waves of fire and blasted numerous Chillers all over!

Clank: I hope you all do not mind us helping you here.

Nico: Not at all.

Ratchet: Awesome!

They blasted numerous Chillers all over.

Qin blasted them all over with fire.

I punched Caucasus all over the place.

Me: **You will never destroy the Human Race again!**

POW BLAM SMASH!

I punched his helmet off!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!? (STRANGLES CAUCASUS) (GRUNTS)

Caucasus: (CHOKING)

Hawk: Oh yeah, who rocks?!

Nico: YOU DO!

Sunset Shimmer: YEAH!

We were really punching and smashing them all over the place.

Hikaru: Time to use my Zecter!

He activated it and got Thor's powers!

LIGHTNING BUG THOR!

He fired waves of Lightning and it hit a bunch of Chillers and destroyed them all over!

I punched and kicked Gryllus all over!

Gryllus Worm: YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSWIPE!

Me: **I will make sure you suffer Gryllus!**

Gryllus Worm: YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO LIVE! HUMANS ARE A CANCER TO THEIR PLANET AND THEY DON'T DESERVE TO EXIST!

Me: **You have no right to decide that you motherfucker! My life has never been that of a cancer and neither is all my friends or anyone else's! We have a right to live and to protect the very people we care about and that's something a fucked up warped freak like you can NEVER UNDERSTAND!**

I punched him and kicked him in the rocks!

He got up and was infuriated!

Gryllus Worm: I HATE YOU!

Our auras flared up with incredible force and power and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and he belched up more blood!

Jacob saw two Chillers about to charge at him. He ducked out of the way and the Chillers ended up hitting each other.

SMASH!

They exploded too!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I ducked under a punch from Gryllus!

Gryllus: YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO EXIST!

Me: **WE DO DESERVE TO EXIST!**

I then punched my fist all the way through his stomach with extremely devastating force that it went through him and all the way out his back!

SQUELCH!

He was bleeding profusely!

Me: **YOU DON'T!**

I pulled my fist out and he screamed in pain! Bleeding profusely!

We really destroyed all the footsoldiers all over.

We regrouped!

Soji: My grandmother is a much better human than you will ever be.

Gryllus Worm: After I'm done killing you, she's next!

We gasped as Soji glared at the Gryllus Worm.

Nokama: He just insulted Soji's grandmother.

Arata: NO ONE insult Soji's grandmother.

Soji: (calmly) You're going down, you bastard.

Nico: You insult his grandmother and we SNAP YOUR FUCKING NECK!

Me: **You have tormented our planet for FAR TOO LONG!**

I kicked him and smashed and pulverized him and kicked him to Nico and he smashed and pulverized him all over!

Troy: Let's take this to the next level!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

They turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers!

Lilith: (Activates Ridewatch) JUNGLE FURY!

She turned into an Orange Jungle Fury Ranger!

Lilith: WITH THE INTELLIGENCE OF A GORILLA! JUNGLE FURY ORANGE RANGER!

Me: **Wow! The Gorilla is awesome for you Lilith!**

Nico: Yeah it is!

Lilith: Thanks.

We went at him and punched and pulverized him all over.

Soji took out a red and silver beetle Zecter, with a lever for a horn. He attaches the new Zecter to the side of his belt, the same point that engages the Clock Up, twisting it so it's horn faces his shoulder.

Soji: Hyper Cast Off!

With his battle cry known, Soji presses the lever horn on his second Zecter!

Hyper Zecter: Hyper Cast Off! Change Hyper Beetle!

As the announcement is made, Soji's armor changes, turning from entirely red to red and silver on the chest plate, with the displaced red moving to his knees and around his legs as his horn changes to be a bit wider. This was Kamen Rider Kabuto Hyper Form.

Will Aston: Defender Vest!

Disk Wars Heroes: Build up Armor!

Mack Hartford: Red Sentinel Ranger. Activate!

They went into said forms and they were ready!

Nico: Earth is OUR HOME Gryllus and you are NOT WELCOME ON OUR PLANET!

We went at him some more and smashed him all over.

Then Misfire, Muchomon, Lillymon and Sureshot used the Earth and Digital World Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Muchomon and Lillymon's powers, Misfire's particle blaster and Sureshot's laser sight 100-fold.

Misfire and Muchomon: PARTICLE PENGUIN BURST!

Lillymon and Sureshot: FLOWER LASER FLASH!

Fire of VIII and P'andor: FIRE OF RADIATION BLAST!

Water of IX and Man Ray: WATER OF THE OCEAN FURY!

Wind of III and Kitty: WIND OF THE GHOST BLAST!

Flowers of XI and Tar Pit: FLOWERS OF LA BREA FIRESTORM!

Earth of V and Avalanche: EARTHQUAKE MEGA BLAST!

Light of XIII and Moonstone: RAINBOW ENERGY SHOT!

Illusion of VI and Kyd Wykkyd: DARKNESS ILLUSION FURY!

Thunder of XII and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE SHOT!

Moonlight of VII and Electro: MOONLIGHT LUNAR BLAST!

Stars of II and Larxene: STARS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGA SHOT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS MEGABLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: WIND OF LOYALTY MEGA SHOCK!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY RUMBLE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL MAELSTROM OF GENEROSITY SHINE!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: METAL GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: STARS OF THE UNDEAD OF EMPATHY BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Eden Vortonova, Nokama, Rarity and the Kabuto Riders: MAELSTROM OF THE OCEAN MEGA TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive blast of water!

Lincoln: BEETLE ELEMENT STYLE: BESS BEETLES!

Oishi Kawaii: BEETLE LIGHTNING STYLE: BARK-GNAWING BEETLES!

Zafina: BEETLE SPIRIT STYLE: ANTLIKE FLOWER BEETLES!

Entrapta: BEETLE LIGHTNING STYLE: BLISTER BEETLES!

Perfuma: BEETLE NATURE STYLE: BORER BEETLES!

Frosta: BEETLE ICE STYLE: CHECKERED BEETLES!

Lucky Chloe: BEETLE FIRE STYLE: DEATHWATCH BEETLES!

Katarina Alves: BEETLE WATER STYLE: FRUITWORM BEETLES!

R. Mika: BEETLE LIGHT STYLE: LEAF BEETLES!

Yamato Nadeshiko: BEETLE LIGHT STYLE: ASPARAGUS

BEETLES!

Elena (Street Fighter): BEETLE STAR STYLE: LIZARD BEETLES!

Menat: BEETLE STAR STYLE: SOLDIER BEETLES!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said beetles.

Lincoln and his harem: BEETLE FINAL SMASH: BEETLE STRIKE!

They summoned beetles to attack!

Soji pulled the Hyper Zecter's horn before doing his Rider Kick.

Soji: Hyper Kick!

HYPER KICK!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Drill Blaster!

Tyzonn: Drive Detector, Blaster Mode!

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Me: **BIG BANG KAMEHAMEHA!**

Erica Loganheart: DARWIN IV LIFE MEGABLAST!

She fired a massive blast of energy.

Eli: JEDI PLANETS MEGA BARRAGE!

Eli fired a massive blast of energy and it formed into a massive barrage of energy bursts that turned into the planets of the Jedi.

The Jinchuriki: 9-TAILED BEASTS SUPER TAILED BEAST BOMB BLAST!

They fired massive Tailed Beast Bombs of incredible power!

1st Hokage: WOOD STYLE SUPER NINJA ART: 3-WOOD DRAGONS OF NATURE!

The 1st Hokage fired a massive wave of wood and it formed into a massive trio of wood dragons!

2nd Hokage: WATER STYLE SUPER NINJA ART: EXPLOSIVE BITE OF THE OMEGA WATER DRAGON!

The 2nd Hokage fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a bunch of Water Dragons!

Me: **OMEGA SAGE ART: SUPER TAILED BEAST RASENSHURIKEN KAMEHAMEHA BARRAGE!**

I flared up my power and formed 10 clones that had 1 Rasenshuriken of each elemental force of the 10 Tailed Beasts. They threw the 10 Rasenshuriken and I fired a powerful pitch black Kamehameha Wave and the blasts all slammed into Gryllus all at once and exploded with incredibly unbelievable power!

Our attacks, techniques, combos, final smashes and blasts all slammed into Gryllus and exploded with incredible and devastating power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it could be felt all over the entirety of the galaxy and it shook the very foundation of the entire univer to the core. A massive mushroom cloud could be seen for thousands of lightyears all across the universe and the explosion was so massive that it breached the planets atmosphere and could be seen all the way from space and was felt all the way from Earth!

When the smoke cleared Gryllus was down and on his last legs as his entire lower body was blown to pieces and his right arm was destroyed and he was badly burned all over the place!

He reverted back to Masato!

Me: **It's over Masato.**

I went over to him and pointed my sword right at his head.

Me: **Don't even think about going large on us. It's over for you.**

Nico: But not for Caucasus.

Me: **Oh shit!**

Gryllus Worm: This isn't over! Not by a long shot!

With a roar, Gryllus Worm regenerated and grew giant! Caucasus grew giant as well!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Laney: Not good!

Mack: We need the Drive Zords!

Me: **I'll face Gryllus!**

I flew fast and then BISECTED HIM IN AN INSTANT!

Gryllus screamed in pain and then fell to the ground and reverted back to normal size.

The Operation Overdrive Rangers summoned the Drive Zords!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Drivemax Megazord!

Tyzonn: Flash Point Megazord, activate!

They were ready!

Nico: And I summoned this!

He summoned the OMEGA SUPER MEGAZORD AND THEY FORMED INTO THE SUPER DRIVEMAX OMEGA SUPERZORD!

Nico: YEAH!

Mack Hartford: Lets do it!

They punched and smashed Caucasus all over the place with the power of the Superzord!

Soji: Well, as long as we're waiting, we might as well finish Gryllus off.

Me: **Save that to me.**

Soji: Go for it.

I went over to Gryllus.

Gryllus: (WEAKLY) NO! Not like this!

Me: **GO TO HELL AND TAKE YOUR FUCKING FRIENDS WITH YOU!**

I had my sword glowing with energy from the Black Gates and then I stabbed him right in his head and he exploded into dust and was destroyed forever and banished to the Black

Gates for all eternity!

But it wasn't just him! ALL THE WORMS WERE DESTROYED! The death of Gryllus was felt throughout the universe like wildfire and they were all destroyed and sent to the Black Gates! All the humans that were killed by the Worms were restored and the worms were all destroyed!

The home planet of the Worms destabilized and it exploded! It was destroyed! The worms were all destroyed and sent to the Black Gates Forever!

Eli: Good riddance!

?: I will destroy you fools for ruining all of my plans to take over the world and destroy the Gods of Olympus!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Jay (Class of The Titans): I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Cronus.

A tall black-haired figure dressed in black and red clothes appeared from darkness, it was the enemy of Jay and his friends and the Olympic Gods of their world, Cronus, leader of the Titans.

Jay (Class of The Titans): Cronus, you just don't even know when to stay away, do you?

Cronus (Class of The Titans): I will never stop until the world is finally mine!

Nokama: That's never going to happen, Cronus, and now, your days of trying to take over the world are over.

Suddenly, Nokama's eyes turned neon ocean blue, and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, she unholstered her massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword from her back, and as she approached Kamen Rider Caucasus and Gryllus Worm, she left ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata with every step.

Nokama: Cronus, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against the Gods of Olympus for millenia, you've tortured the lives of so many innocent people and you absolutely showed no remorse for any of your crimes, and now, you will pay the ultimate penalty for all of your crimes in full.

Suddenly, Nokama was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves and mermaids surrounding it, there's a Water Toa Mata swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nokama emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nokama grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ocean blue hair, she has neon ocean blue eyes and she has an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata surrounding her, she has a Water Toa Mata and with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with ocean blue crystal links and a mermaid with the Water and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant. Nokama has on a sleeveless ocean blue vest, sleeveless ocean blue midriff top, blue skirt, ocean blue pants, blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with ocean waves and Water Toa Mata on the coattails, and on the back is a Water Toa Mata and mermaid with ocean waves surrounding them. Suddenly, Nokama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ocean angel wings with blue tips on the large ocean blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Nokama has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ocean gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Nokama's massive Destroyer of Bohrok Kal sword and the swords she's gotten through the treasure battles began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, ocean waves, mermaids, and Water Toa Mata, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nokama's Water Toa Mata Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Water Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blue Water Toa heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Nokama has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Water Toa head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, there's a blue kanji below the Water Toa and phoenix that said, "Nokama, Toa Mata of Water, Sister and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Gali, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Sister of The Kabuki Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Toa, and Mermaids"

Nokama、水のToa Mata、Tahu、Vakama、Onewa、Whenua、 Matau、Gali、Nuju、Pohatu、Onua、Lewa、Kopaka、および Takanuvaの姉妹およびチームメイト、歌舞伎の仮面ライダーの姉妹、TetridaxおよびBohrok-Kalの駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、錯乱された、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなできそこない、すばらしく、強力な教師のすばらしく、強力な学生、および水、水Toa、および人魚のマスター

Nokama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM TOA MATA ANGEL OF OCEAN JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Nokama's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Cronus saw it, he summoned a scythe of darkness and tried to kill her, but Nokama blocked it with her massive greatsword and fired powerful blasts of ocean blue energy, Water Toa, and mermaids, and it hits Cronus, and it sent him flying into a wall.

Nico: Wow, Nokama's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and she's pissed off Cronus even more.

Me: **And a perfect way to close the mission and send him to The Black Gates for good.**

Nokama: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Water Toa and Brotherhood Water Hope) **That's right, J.D. Alright, Cronus, it's time for you to die once and for all.**

Nicholette Torrington: And this time, stay dead.

Nokama went after Cronus, and she fired powerful blasts of ocean blue energy, water, Water Toa, and Mermaids at Cronus, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, she attacked him with her massive greatsword, leaving some painful scars on him.

Cronus (Class of The Titans): I'LL KILL YOU!

Nokama: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Water Toa and Brotherhood Water Hope) **Not going to happen. Lincoln, your dinner awaits.**

Cronus was about to attack yet again, until Lincoln sent five swords of celestial bronze at him and they pierced Cronus in his stomach and he screams in pain.

Cronus (Class of The Titans): Agh, okay, so you've stopped me. But, I'll never stop, the world will soon be mine again!

Lincoln made the swords vanish, and then, he put Cronus into a brutal bear hug and hoisted him up with his immense brute superhuman strength, and as he bit Cronus' neck with his vampire fangs, Lincoln began drinking his blood and he also began absorbing Cronus into his body and he was also assimilating Cronus' powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done sucking out Cronus' blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with the spirit of Cronus inside, and then, a kanji forms on his forehead, and he was erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. Nokama holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Nokama's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Jay (Class of The Titans): What did we just witness?

Nicholette Torrington and the other Dark World Goth Girls explained everything, and they understood everything.

Archie: Wow, that's really incredible.

Theresa (Class of The Titans): So, Adriana's vampire blood gave him the strengths of the vampires and cosmic umbrakinesis, but none of the weaknesses, but he has the thirst for blood.

Nico: Yep, and he also has the absorption abilities and methods of Cell, Majin Buu, and the evil versions of the Pillar Men, along with the ability to suck out and drain the brains of villains and assimilate the powers and abilities of villains we imprisoned or killed/destroyed.

Jay and his friends were impressed.

Lincoln: And when I was drinking Cronus' blood, I did see that he was the one who freed Dark Chandler from his prison and sent him to Chang An to cause havoc.

Me: Just like Jay said, whoa.

Nico: But, we destroyed Dark Chandler, and he and Cronus were given The Black Gates for good.

Eli: That's right.

Nokama: And I decided to let Lincoln feed on Cronus' blood and absorb him into his body.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nokama.

Nico: (Smirks) I knew it, you decided to let Linc go on a feeding frenzy on that Titan, didn't you?

Nokama: Yeah, I did.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) And we saw what happened when Lincoln showed him his vampire fangs and started feeding on him.

Nico: Yeah, his face was frozen with fear, and he saw that his life was about to be brought to an end, awesome.

Eli: That's one kind of monster we will never have in the Masters of Evil.

Lexaeus: No I think having Worms with us is a terrible idea.

I powered down and then to our surprise we saw Caucasus revert back to normal size and darkness left him and he was weak and powerless and I got the Caucasus Zector and gave it to Megan Kiraton.

Nico: Whoa so he had Worm power in him.

Mack: Yeah.

Nico: But the worms are all destroyed.

Hiyori: Now the worms are gone for good.

Arata: It's over now.

Hiyori: I'm the only one of my kind left. (Crying)

Arata comforted her.

Arata: You gave up your worm heritage long ago Hiyori.

Hiyori: How am I still here? I should've been sent to the Black Gates as well!

Lori: (chuckles) Did you literally think that you of all people would share the same fate? Only the Worms not on both teams got sent to the Black Gates.

Nico: That's right. You are part of the Kamen Riders and you gave up your heritage to the Worms ages ago.

Me: Yeah and you are just as human as everyone else. So that makes you part of our planet.

Eli: Thank goodness.

We were back on Earth and then we cuffed Issei.

Maria: Issei Kurosaki, you're under arrest.

William: You should consider yourself lucky. A majority of the Megazord battles end up with the villains destroyed.

Me: That's right. You should also consider yourself lucky that you're we even spared your life too.

Lexaeus: I think he'll be worthy in being in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Besides the Worms are gone now.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Kamen Rider villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider Allies: Kamen Riders Kabuto, Gatack, Drake, Sasword, KickHopper, and PunchHopper! May their alliance last until light no longer speeds to the future!

Me: That's for sure! This is number 2 of the Kamen Rider teams we recruit.

Pyro: Now, only the Worms in both our groups remain.

Pinky: The Zeronos Cards that Nico and the others got sure came in handy!

Nico: They sure did and without the Memory destroying drawback too.

Black Adam: (to Ratchet and Clank) You two helped as well.

Ratchet: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time for it.

Clank: It was our pleasure.

Sunset Shimmer: It was awesome having you help us.

Andrea Sōsuhakai: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Eden Vortonova: Same with me.

Jet: You girls won't regret it.

Kite Man: And Nico learned an important lesson today.

Nico: I sure did. My dad said this to me earlier: You can't just protect the people you think are good. You have to protect everyone. That's what heroes do.

Me: That is a fact!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: But this was amazing. Great job today everyone!

Eli: This was awesome!

Soji: Yeah it sure was!

Hiyori: We're going to love being with you guys.

Me: You sure are.

Nico: Lets go home.

Soji: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic adventure and it's the first of many for us with the team.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home guys.

We went back home and it was a great day for all of us. The worms that plagued Japan are now a forgotten memory and they will never hurt anyone ever again. But the next team for Kiva is gonna be just as good.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

WOOHOO! This was so awesome doing a chapter for the Kabuto Kamen Riders. It was great to help them out too. Now they are a perfect part of the team. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Gwen, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to have an awesome rescue at the mall and we're going to do some awesome shopping as well as battle Another Ranger. And it's going to be Another Phoenix, it's a scary Kamen Rider version of Phoenix from Wizard and her fire powers are going to be intense! Also we're going to meet a Wall of Blood Gene-slammer named Evelyn Shura. Evelyn is Nico's friend from Japan and she is a master of the occult and is a very powerful and skillful martial artist. Nico taught her everything he knows and so much more. She is also a very strong and powerful woodworking master. And we're going to also meet the members of the Wolf's Rain Crew and Zarya is gonna get her own team with them too. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Egypt, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Michael Korvac, another villain from the Marvel Comics. No it's not going to be the Yost Version for that one. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Alpha, the Master of Beasts named Mira Sinclair, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Montana, she was born with the ability to speak to animals and she has powers of nature and has knowledge of the flora and fauna. She taught Lincoln how to ride a horse on a horse ranch that she and her parents own in Michigan, and she's also dealt with the insanity of Luan whenever she goes on her April Fool's rampage. The next chapter is gonna begin a five part saga for where we go to more food planets. We're going to a planet made of Sushi Planet and that is gonna be one that is gonna be really fishy. We're going to be in for a great one as we face OLD GRAM AND GRAMPS from Angry Beavers. These are 100-year-old fish that scared Daggett and Norbert badly. And for biting off Daggett's tail. Also for the battle after that will be Rosa Laurence, the Gene-Slammer of the 7 Alchemy Beasts, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and destroy Anton Arcane, the arch-enemy of Swamp Thing.

See you all tomorrow.

# SEAFOOD BATTLE ON THE SUSHI PLANET

At the Gotham Royal York Mall was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Gwen, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to do not only an awesome rescue but also have a great shopping trip too.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like going to the mall after having an awesome battle yesterday.

Gwen: Boy you said it J.D. Especially after taking Courtney here yesterday with all that gold and jewels you guys got.

Eli: That was so awesome using that curse yesterday on Evil Chris.

Me: And it was awesome seeing it in action too.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm always up for some shopping after everything that went down yesterday.

Varie: Me too. But that was the most fun we've ever had.

Xenia: We sure had fun on that one.

Himiko: Yeah that was so awesome.

Laney: And it was awesome destroying the Worms yesterday.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: The entire planet is now officially Worm free.

Arrietty: Thank goodness for that.

Qin: Yeah but I can't believe that Gryllus was that evil and malevolent.

Tsuyu: Yeah he really pissed off Soji didn't he?

Me: He sure did.

Gwen: That's true. But at least the Kabuto Kamen Riders are now happy that all the Worms minus Hiyori are all destroyed.

Aylene C.: It sure is and J.D. really was awesome in that entire battle. Those Spirit Cuffs and that massive power boost was completely overwhelming for Gryllus.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Maria: Yep.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Gwen.

Gwen: Anytime Nico and it's gonna be awesome going with you guys this time.

Brittney: We're happy to have you with us Gwen.

Nico: Gwen, who do you REALLY love? Duncan? Or Trent?

Gwen: Well to be honest I loved Trent. But I was manipulated into going for Duncan.

Me: Man that jerk Billy and that snobby bitch Heather! I can't believe he really played you guys like that and Heather also fooled Trent!

Lincoln: What a bitch! She broke up a really nice couple in the making!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Thank god she is now cursed forever with that Nightmare

Demons Vengeance Curse.

Kaina Tsutsumi: No kidding there. It's just hard to imagine she was that evil.

Sirius: No kidding. Her heart and soul were as black as night.

Gwen: They were really blacker than that actually.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Honestly, I ship you and Trent. I also ship Duncan and Courtney.

Me: I'm no matchmaker but I honestly feel the exact same way.

Gwen: I do too.

Zocks: But that was pure evil of Billy to do all that. Same with that evil Chris.

Me: Yeah it sure was. I also did a blood test on that evil Chris and I found out that he was from another universe where Billy doesn't exist and that Chris is the one that did all that instead of Billy.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah.

Eli: That's awesome.

Lisa Loud: Parallel universes are one of sciences most astounding and fascinating enigmas.

Gwen: They sure are.

Zarya Moonwolf: I agree there too.

Nico: (sighs) Guys, I'm sorry I acted like a jerk in regards to Penelope.

Me: Hey it's no big deal Nico. Besides it's just like they say. Sometimes being a hero means you have to make hard choices that you don't like.

Eli: That's right Nico. You were just conflicted. That's all.

Laney: It's true. And I'm sorry I felt the same way.

May: Me too.

Me: I guess many of us felt the same way. Except for me, Lori, Lola and Lynn. But I couldn't stand by and watch Penelope die like that. I wanted to do everything I could to save her.

Nico: And you made the right choice on that J.D. and yes you are definitely right on that. Sometimes being a hero means that you have to make hard decisions no one is going to like.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And no. It wasn't because I had Dark Orbs inside me. And it wasn't because I didn't get enough sleep. I was merely faced with one of the hard decisions of leadership.

Me: And you faced it amazingly Nico.

Nico: So did you J.D. You made a very valiant virtuous choice and I'm proud of you.

Me: Well don't give me a swollen head but thank you.

Rarity: Yes and Penelope did not deserve to die like that darlings.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah she deserves to have some form of redemption.

Nico: I agree there.

Maria: The Masters of Evil are more than happy to give her a shot.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. But also we had an awesome adventure yesterday.

Maria: So far, 2 Kamen Rider teams are with us.

Nico: We sure do! That makes 2 down and who knows how many left.

Me: But we must brace ourselves and be ready. In 15 days from August 1st till mid August we meet the rest of the Kamen Teams we've met.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Geez we're going to be really busy!

Eli: No kidding there! We're going to have tons of big day missions in a row!

Me: And if that's the case then I'm going to need super fuel.

I pulled out a special energy drink.

Laney: Rainbow Ade?

Me: Rainbow Dash is sponsoring an awesome new Energy Drink she and Applejack made from Zap Apples.

Applejack: Yep. It's a Zap Apple Cider energy drink.

Nico: Wow that is awesome.

Lola: Boy we'll have to have some of that for these big missions.

Me: Yeah except for the Anniversary of Grandfather and the Anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort coming up later.

Laney: Wow.

Nico: Let's be on the lookout for any Another Riders or Another Rangers.

Me: Right.

Zarya: Who do we meet next the Den-O team?

Nico: Yep. And that is gonna be a big one.

Me: Our big target there is gonna be the Kai and we're going to make sure he suffers

Lola: Nice!

Maria: You wanna buy something with me, bro?

Nico: You bet I do.

We went to the clothing stores and Maria tried on an awesome and beautiful Hawaiian Summer Dress. It was a beautiful blue dress with flowers on it and she had an awesome sun hat.

Rarity: Oh Maria that dress is absolutely divine on you darling.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: Thanks, guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Boy that Summer Dress and the Sun hat really go perfect for you.

May: I'll say.

But then we head wolves howl!? What the?

Nico: Is that a wolf pack howling?

Zarya: Weird. What are wolves doing here?

Lola: Yeah.

Then my Wolf Spirit Ring was reacting to something.

Me: My Wolf Ring is reacting to something.

Fluttershy: I'm hearing a wolf pack over by the food court.

Maria: I'm getting changed back into my regular clothes first.

She went and did so.

Me: We better buy our new clothes and then head over there.

WOLF HOWL!

Nico: Wow there's lots of wolves there.

We went to the register and paid for our clothes and went over to the food court.

We arrived in the Food Court.

Gwen: Okay, who's the wiseass?!

Me: Whoa look!

We an incredibly awesome sight! We saw the heroes of Wolf's Rain! We saw Cheza the Flower Maiden, Kiba the White Wolf, Tsume the Grey Wolf, Toboe the Red Wolf, Hige the Mexican Wolf, Blue the Wolf Dog, Lady Harmona, Cher Degre and Mew the Caracal! And they were battling what appeared to be PHOENIX!

Me: Wow! It's the Heroes of my favorite anime Wolf's Rain!

Nico: WHOA! Is that Phoenix!?

Me: Wait! This is a scary version of him! I know what this is! This is ANOTHER PHOENIX!

We gasped in shock!

Laney: But that can't be right! Swartz does that to the Red Rangers and Kamen Riders!

Nico: This is so weird!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now, who's our friend over here?

Me: That's right. Also the real Phoenix and Sophia Nurenberg would not like you one bit.

Another Phoenix: (In a girls voice) I'm sorry to hear about that J.D.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back in a swirl of fire and had incredibly intense fire angel wings and had phoenix tail feathers and had a powerful sword in her hands. She had red, orange and yellow hair and had red, orange and yellow clothes and the kanji for Phoenix in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) OLIVIA HOUOU!

Olivia Houou: Its been a long time J.D.

Me: It sure has and the fire angel wings, tail feathers and the Phoenix Kanji Tattoo are all brand new. You've really changed tremendously since we last saw each other.

Olivia Houou: I got them as part of a new awakening of my powers. But these are not from Swartz. I was exposed to the energy of a meteor that landed near a volcano.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: That's incredible!

Nico: But how do you know Olivia, J.D.?

Me: She and I went to school together. We were very awesome detectives back then and we solved huge mysteries in the school and all over the neighborhood. One time we solved the case of how a student was sent to prison wrongfully because a thug got him sent there in his place. So we did some investigating and found out that it was the thug that did it and framed him and we got that kid expelled and sent to prison in another country and we cleared his name too.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome sleuthing there.

Olivia Houou: Good times there.

Nico: But Swartz DID turn you into Another Phoenix, right?

Olivia Houou: Yes he did and he said it was for the biggest heist ever.

Me: What kind of heist?

Olivia Houou: This.

She pulled out a map and gave it to me and I looked at it.

Olivia Houou: There's supposed to be a huge treasure that is said to be hidden right under this very mall and I'm trying to get it to keep.

Nicole: I've heard about this treasure! That's the legendary Lost Great Lakes Treasure! Legends say that back in the 16th Century there was a massive treasure made by pirates of many kinds from all over the Hudson Bay and the Great Lakes as well as Vikings from back in the 1st Millennium that was so incredibly huge that it was said to have been buried right underneath Gotham Royal York. But the treasure was never found after all of these centuries and was long forgotten after all these years.

Olivia Houou: That's right. I am trying to find it. It's the biggest heist ever.

Maria: Looks like Swartz wasn't lying to you about this. He just left out the part that we'd be involved.

Olivia Houou: That he did.

Nico: No kidding. But this treasure would be one of the biggest ever finds for us in all of the history of the country.

Eli: It sure will.

Kiba: That would be awesome to see.

Zarya: It sure would.

Me: Shame we have to fight Olivia. But it's the only way to save you from yourself.

Maria: I'll call Danny Phantom to get it.

Maria did so.

Nico: Lets dance.

Me: Everyone you better clear away from here. This is gonna be brutal.

Everyone did so.

Me: Okay lets do it!

Nico: (takes out Dark Phoenix's Ridewatch) Time to fight Phoenix with Phoenix!

Nico activated it and got FIRE ANGEL WINGS and a fire aura of intense power! WHOA!

Nico: WHOA! This is amazing!

Danny Phantom then arrived and Nicole told him what to do by showing him the map and then he went intangible and went to find the treasure.

Me: I've been wanting to try this one.

I pulled out the Faiz Phone for Malachite the Unstable Gem Fusion who is now Sunny Starscout's archenemy.

I activated it and got Malachite's powers and i fired waves of water Olivia dodged them.

Nico then fired waves of fire and she dodged them too.

Nico: Wow she is really agile!

Me: No kidding! She has learned a lot of skills since we last saw each other.

Olivia Houou: I've been busy.

Then she was enveloped in a vortex of fire and she turned into ANOTHER PHOENIX!

She flew into the air and I flew after her.

Me: The Fire Angel Wings and Tail Feathers are an awesome touch for you.

Another Phoenix: Thanks.

Gwen charged at Another Phoenix.

She punched her down and rebounded. Then Another Phoenix had her wings do something really unexpected! She fired a blast of cheese with Cheese Monster's powers as well as Roquefort's powers and they dodged the blasts as Nico picked up food trays and used them as shields and the cheese was all melted as it hit the trays and it was SCALDING HOT!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WOW! Those fire wings are imbued with all the powers of the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.! That is completely new.

Eli: But that is awesome.

Nico: Thank goodness these trays came in handy for that. Nothing hurts worse than being burned by scalding hot molten cheese.

May: Yikes.

Me: Two can play at that!

I pulled out the Cheese Monster and Roquefort's Faiz Phones and activated them and fired cheese blasts and she dodged them all over.

We fired energy and element blasts at her and she was dodging them.

Nico: I can do this all day!

Me: I had a feeling this wasn't gonna be easy though.

But then Another Phoenix came at me and then a huge WALL OF

BLOOD APPEARED and blocked her!

Nico; WHOA!

Eli: That's a big Wall of Blood!

Me: Wow! I think it's our next gene-slammer!

Wall of Blood: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Yes that's right.

Nico: Evelyn Shura! I knew it!

Me: Wow!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and was wearing a black Japanese School Girl uniform.

Evelyn Shura: Awesome to see you again Nico. I'll take care of her.

She fired a wave of blood and smashed Another Phoenix down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then numerous beams of light all flew into our wings and we were imbued with the powers of the core M.O.E. and Non-Core M.O.E.!

Nico: WHOA!

Kiba: That was cool!

Cheza: It sure was.

Mew: That was amazing though.

I went over to Olivia and picked her up.

Olivia Houou: (Groans) What happened? I have got the worst ever headache.

Me: It's a long story.

Maria: Yeah.

But then Danny came out of the floor with a huge and enormous TREASURE CHEST!

Eli: Whoa there it is!

We went over and opened the chest and in it WAS MASSIVE AMMOUNTS OF GOLD AND JEWELS AND MORE!

Everyone saw it and got pictures of it and was INCREDIBLE!

Choir: THE GREAT LAKES TREASURE!

Everyone: WOW!

Nicole: WOW! The Lost Great Lakes Treasure!

Lola: That is so amazing!

Qin: Boy it sure is!

Olivia Houou: That is awesome that we found that!

Me: Yeah.

Evelyn Shura: That is awesome.

Gwen: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Evelyn Shura: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were making an amazing log cabin over in the meadows of Maine and it was a massive log mansion.

Me: Whoa the Augusta Hotel was built by you?

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Fu: Wow it sure is!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico and Evelyn hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Evelyn.

Evelyn Shura: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lola: Boy this was an eventful rescue.

Zarya: It sure was.

Me: And this also gives me an idea. Zarya you get to have the Wolf's Run heroes in a new branch team I've just made now called The Wolf Moon Crusade.

Zarya: Hey I like it!

Me: Yep and you are the leader of it.

Zarya: I like it.

Nico: (laughs) Swartz just lost a powerful Another Rider and the treasure!

Nicole: He sure did. I can only imagine what his reaction will be.

Brittney: Hades exploding with rage mad.

We laughed at that one.

Nico: That always cracks me up.

And sure enough Swartz saw us foil another of his plans and HE WAS HADES PISSED!

Swartz: I can't believe these guys! I throw everything I've got at them, and it doesn't even…

[Swartz notices Ora is wearing Air-Phoenixes]

Swartz: What… are… those?

Ora: Um, I don't know. I-I thought they looked kinda dashing…

Swartz: [slowly burns up] I've got Less than a month to get rid of these… bozos, or the entire scheme I've been setting up for a while now goes up in smoke, and YOU ARE WEARING THEIR MERCHANDISE?

[Swartz hears a noise, and sees Heure slurping some "Phoenixade"]

Heure: [chuckles nervously] Thirsty?

[Swartz screams, and blows up like a volcano]

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Ingrid Third are heading to Egypt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Michael Korvac of our world.

Lincoln also invited Leandro Chan, along with Connor and Alicia for the rescue as well.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Egypt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Michael Korvac of our world.

Me: That's right, big guy, we've already recruited the Yost Version of him into The Masters of Evil, but the one we know, he's got to go now.

Nico: Yeah, unlike the Yost Version of him, the one we know is a powerhungry god wannabe. I hope you use the same absorption method on him just like you did to Urien.

Lincoln: That's exactly what I'm going to use on him, Nico. And I want to thank you, Mr. Chan, Connor, and Alicia for joining us, Ingrid.

Ingrid Third: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Leandro Chan: This is going to be my first time going with you on the rescue, Lincoln, and you also invited Connor and Alicia along for the ride.

Connor Chan: Korvac's going to pay for what he's done.

Alicia Chan: Yeah, what a monster. And I'm glad Nico learned a big lesson from Dad yesterday.

Lincoln: Same with me. I was indeed angry at what Penelope said that day, and I was angry at her due to her attitude and heartless behavior, but like you said to Nico, Mr. Chan, it's our job to protect everyone, not just those who are good.

Leandro Chan: That's right, Lincoln, and I already know the truth that Sarah's nothing like her evil father and none of you knew about the horrible crimes The Church of Necrom had committed over the years. It's going to take time for her to learn about friendship, and you also made the right call to put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her.

Nico: Same thing he did with Max, Dad, and they'll be under strict supervision.

Lincoln: And I did the same thing to Praxina and Mephisto, at least until they've cooled down, which'll be a pretty long time for those two to let go of the grudge and bad blood they hold on Vypra.

Eli: Good thinking.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Michael Corvac of our world, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Michael Corvac of our world, and he's going to kill them.

?: That homicidal god wannabe, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Alpha, The Master of Beasts, appear before us.

Me: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Alpha, The Master of Beasts, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Mira Sinclair, but we'll talk later, we've got a homicidal god wannabe to get rid of.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Michael Korvac and it blindsided him, and it allowed the seven girls to get to safety. When Michael Corvac of our world saw us, he was furious.

Michael Korvac: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, how did you…?! It doesn't matter, soon, I will destroy you and this world will be saved!

Lincoln: Ain't happening, Korvac. Your homicidal rampage ends here and now.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ingrid Third, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Michael Korvac, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted out one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with Cell's suction stinger which opened up into a large suction, and Lincoln then latched it onto Michael Korvac's head, who struggled to get free. But, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body, and he also assimilated Korvac's powers and abilities, and his rainbow energy aura flared up extremely, as he'd gained a massive power and energy increase. Then, an energy card with Korvac's soul inside formed in Lincoln's large left hand, and as the kanji on Korvac's head appeared, he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for our world's Michael Korvac. (To Mira Sinclair) And it's so good to see you again, Mira Sinclair.

Mira Sinclair reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing red hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Alpha, The Master of Beasts, and she's dressed in a sleeveless green midriff top, camouflage pants, camouflage sneakers, and long sleeveless green trenchcoat with leaves, plants, and animals on the coattails, and Alpha, The Master of Beasts on the back, and holstered on her back a large Alpha, The Master of Beasts-themed greatsword with Alpha, The Master of Beasts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Mira Sinclair: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mira Sinclair and they hugged, and Mira Sinclair's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mira Sinclair: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mira Sinclair, she's my Guardian Angel from Montana, she was born with the ability to speak to animals and she has powers of nature and has knowledge of the flora and fauna, and she taught me how to ride a horse on a horse ranch that she and her parents own in Michigan.

Nico: That's really awesome, and since she's lived on the plains of Montana and on a horse ranch, she knows a thing or two about riding horses.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's also dealt with the insanity of Luan whenever she goes on her April Fool's rampage.

Nico: Wait, what? So, another one of your Guardian Angels also dealt with the insanity of Luan whenever she goes on her April Fool's rampage? Now, this is one tale I'm really going to hear.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mira Sinclair's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Mira Sinclair: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mira.

Mira Sinclair had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mira Sinclair's waist and Mira Sinclair wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Mira Sinclair's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are May from Guilty Gear, Moyako Konoe and Kasumi Kurose from Ane Log: Moyako Nee-san no Tomaranai Monologue, Misaki Takasaki Misaki and Ririna Sanada from Love and Lies, Mika Returna from Under Night In-Birth, and Yukiko Amagi from Persona 4.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's May from Guilty Gear, Moyako Konoe and Kasumi Kurose from Ane Log: Moyako Nee-san no Tomaranai Monologue, Misaki Takasaki Misaki and Ririna Sanada from Love and Lies, Mika Returna from Under Night In-Birth, and Yukiko Amagi from Persona 4.

Nico: Awesome.

Chie Satonaka: Whoa, and Yukiko's also among the group of girls, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

May (Guilty Gear): Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when May and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Michael Korvac of our world, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader

and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

May (Guilty Gear): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

May (Guilty Gear): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of May (Guilty Gear), Moyako Konoe, Kasumi Kurose, Misaki Takasaki, Ririna Sanada, Mika Returna, and Yukiko Amagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Michael Korvac of our world.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him and Lincoln absorbing him and sending his soul to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Mira Sinclair have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

---

After destroying Michael Korvac of our world, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mira Sinclair saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Mira Sinclair: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mira, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mira Sinclair: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mira, how did you deal with the insanity of Luan when April Fool's Day arrived and she goes on her rampage?

Mira Sinclair: Now, that's one I've never forgotten. One day, I was walking through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard some wild explosions coming from The Loud House. I thought it was Lisa again, and I was about to head there to tell her parents, but when I checked my phone, I saw the date, it was April 1st, the dreaded day of April Fools and a day the Louds dreaded. Then, I heard a scream in The Loud House and I knew who it was: Lincoln and he was caught in Luan's rampage. I broke the door down and I saw that

Lincoln was being viciously attacked by raccoons, so I used my powers of talking to animals and I told them to get off Lincoln, which they did. I grabbed Lincoln and we were going to head to the hospital to treat the bite wounds and claw marks on his body, but Luan fired pie bombs at us, and she was completely insane and laughing like a mad jester. I tied Luan up in poison ivy vines, and I got Lincoln to the hospital to treat the wounds and claw marks, and he was okay, but Luan wasn't: I made Luan clean up the entire house and I had an army of raccoons watching her, and she also got grounded for three weeks for her rampage.

We cheered wildly for what Mira Sinclair did to save Lincoln and stop Luan.

Nico: That ought to teach her a lesson, that was some awesome work you did, Mira.

Laney: Mira's skills with talking to animals and powers of nature really saved us from that maniacal prankster's rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, and Mira's horse riding lessons were also paying off.

Me: Wow that is so cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Mira Sinclair: And I saw the horse race in Equestria last year, that was awesome.

Nico: Glad you liked it, Mira.

Me: That was one of my all time favorites.

Camie: That was a great one to see.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Suguru Kamoshida, the perverted bastard who represented the sin of Lust and a foe the Phantom Thieves dealt with when they first started.

Ryuji Sakamoto: Oh man, it's Kamoshida!

Ann Takamaki: Not that bastard again.

Lincoln: You guys know him?

Ren Amamiya: We do, Lincoln, that's Suguru Kamoshida, he was the gym teacher from our old school, Shujin Academy, but he was a pervert and he represented the sin of Lust.

Morgana: And the first villain we faced when we first started out. We busted him long ago, and we made him confess his crimes via a Change of Heart, but it looks like his heart's gone completely dark for good.

Nicole: If there's one thing I can't stand, it's perverts. This time, he dies!

Lincoln: Leave that to me, Yukiko, Chie, and Rise, Nicole. Alright, guys, let's go.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Kamoshida. When Kamoshida saw us, including The Phantom Thieves, he was enraged.

Kamoshida: You little shits have ruined everything for me!

Ren Amamiya: You did that to yourself, Kamoshida.

Morgana: Yeah, what you did can't be forgiven.

Yukiko Amagi, Chie Satonaka, and Rise Kujikawa: And we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the eyes of Yukiko Amagi, Chie Satonaka, and Rise Kujikawa turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and their Personas, and as they approach Kamoshida, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and their Personas with every step. Suddenly, Yukiko Amagi, Chie Satonaka, and Rise Kujikawa were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, their Personas were flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Yukiko Amagi, Chie Satonaka, and Rise Kujikawa emerged, but they were changed

forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Yukiko Amagi grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon brown eyes and a red and black energy aura with ice, snow, and demons surrounding her, she has a demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a demon with red gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Yukiko Amagi has on a red long-sleeved blouse, black dress top, black skirt, black stockings, black high-heels, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with ice, snow, and demons on the coattails, and on the back are her Personas, Konohana Sakuya, Amaterasu, and Sumeo-Okami with ice surrounding it. Suddenly, Yukiko Amagi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Yukiko Amagi has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Yukiko Amagi has a new greatsword in her right hand called Shadow Priestess's Arctic Greatsword of Arcana Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with her Personas, Konohana Sakuya, Amaterasu, and Sumeo-Okami etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Konohana Sakuya, Amaterasu, and Sumeo-Okami that said, "Yukiko Amagi, Classmate at Yasogami High School, Loving Daughter and Worker at the Amagi Inn, Member of The Investigation Team, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Demons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Demons"

天城雪子、八十神高校の同級生、天城旅館の愛する娘と労働者、調査チームのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪魔の殺し屋、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、すごい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして氷、雪、そして悪魔のマスター

Yukiko Amagi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC PRIESTESS SHADOW ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SNOW LOVE!

Chie Satonaka grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a green energy aura with ice, snow, and Personas surrounding her, she has a demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a demon with green gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts. Chie Satonaka has on a green long-sleeved blouse, yellow dress top, black skirt, black shoes, and long sleeveless green trenchcoat with ice, snow, and Personas on the coattails, and on the back are her Personas, Tomoe, Suzuka Gongen, and Haraedo-no-Okami with ice surrounding it. Suddenly, Chie Satonaka felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light brown angel wings with green tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Chie Satonaka has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Chie Satonaka has a new greatsword in her right hand called Shadow Chariot's Arctic Greatsword of Arcana Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with her Personas, Tomoe, Suzuka Gongen, and Haraedo-no-Okami etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Tomoe, Suzuka Gongen, and Haraedo-no-Okami that said, "Yukiko Amagi, Classmate at Yasogami High School, Member of The Investigation Team, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Demons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Demons"

天城雪子、八十神高校の同級生、調査団員、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪魔の殺し屋、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、氷、雪、悪魔のマスター

Chie Satonaka has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC CHARIOT SHADOW ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SNOW LOVE!

And Rise Kujikawa grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long copper-colored hair put in pigtails, she has neon brown eyes and a yellow and black energy aura with light and demons surrounding her, she has a demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a demon with yellow gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with gold crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Rise Kujikawa has on a black long-sleeved blouse, black dress top, black skirt, black stockings, black high-heels, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with light and demons on the coattails, and on the back are her Personas, Himiko, Kanzeon, and Kouzeon with light surrounding them. Suddenly, Rise Kujikawa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive copper-colored angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Rise Kujikawa has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rise Kujikawa has a new greatsword in her right hand called Shadow Lover's Celestial Greatsword of Arcana Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with her Personas, Himiko, Kanzeon, and Kouzeon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged copper-colored blade, black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large yellow gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Himiko, Kanzeon, and Kouzeon that said, "Rise Kujikawa, Classmate at Yasogami High School, Member of The Investigation Team, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Demons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Light and Demons"

吉川ライズ、八十神高校の同級生、調査団員、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪魔の殺し屋、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、と光と悪魔のマスターのマスター

Rise Kujikawa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL LOVERS SHADOW ANGEL OF CELESTIA JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kamoshida saw it, he went ballistic and transformed into his Shadow form, Asmodeus.

Lincoln: Wow, Yukiko, Chie, Rise, you girls look beautiful. How do you feel?

Yukiko Amagi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Shadow Priestess and Divine Arctic Love) We feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally end Kamoshida for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Your days of harassing girls are over, Kamoshida.

Ann Takamaki: Ugh, gross, I thought we'd never have to deal with him again.

Dante Dalmatian: After today, we won't. Lincoln, catch.

Dante Dalmatian tossed Lincoln seven medals, but these seven medals have The Malefic Dragons on them. Then, Lincoln, Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka went after Kamoshida, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, yellow energy, green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Priestesses, Chariots, Lovers, and Angels at Kamoshida, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. The girls also summoned their Personas, and they attacked him severely, and they also attack him with their massive greatswords.

Then, Lincoln used the Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon medal, and as the eyes glowed, the medal fires a red and black energy blast, and as it hits Kamoshida, it remove his soul and seal it inside, and the body of Kamoshida then turned to ashes. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka did to Kamoshida as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka are permanent.

Chie Satonaka: That'll teach that pervert a lesson.

Rise Kujikawa: You said it.

Yukiko Amagi: That's right. Thank you for helping us get rid of Kamoshida for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka.

Suddenly, Yukiko Amagi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he made two more clones of himself and Rise Kujikawa and Chie Satonaka wrap their arms around the clones' thick muscular necks and their chests were pressed against the massive and wide muscular pecs of Lincoln and his clones, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and his clones' faces, and he and the clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the waists of Yukiko Amagi, Rise

Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln and his clones leaned their faces down to the faces of Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka, they kissed passionately as the left arms of Yukiko Amagi, Rise Kujikawa, and Chie Satonaka were still wrapped around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, but they move their right arms and their right hands onto the massive and wide muscular right pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Personas of the girls flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That was really awesome, and Dante, what were those medals you made for Lincoln?

Dante Dalmatian: Those medals I gave him are The Medals of The Malefic Dragons, these medals have the power to imprison the souls of the old enemies of The Phantom Thieves of Hearts.

Ren Amamiya: And this means, if Kamoshida had shown up..

Yusuke Kitagawa: This also means that Ichiryusai Madarame, Junya Kaneshiro, and Masayoshi Shido are also going to show up as well.

Ryuji Sakamoto: Damn, that's not good.

Haru Okumura: This is not good.

Makoto Niijima: I've got to tell my sister about this immediately, she's going to freak.

Lincoln: If those three show up, they're going to pay for what they've done.

Zenkichi Hasegawa: I've read the reports on what Kamoshida, Madarame, Kaneshiro, and Shido have done, and it was really shocking.

Sophia (Persona): And with the Malefic Dragon Medals Dante gave you, you can imprison their souls inside them.

Lincoln: That's right, and once found guilty, they'll be sent to The

Black Gates. I found out that these medals also have a special ability to find the souls of those who represented the Seven Deadly Sins guilty of the sins they committed.

Nico: Whoa.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Kamoshida. But, this means the enemies of The Phantom Thieves have returned, but we'll be ready for them.

---

Later it was time for Layla's final Ambassador Mission and it was the last one for a while till the Dino Fury Rangers are done with their adventures.

William: Well, this is gonna be the last Ambassador mission for a while. Anyone else wanna go with Layla? Besides 3 Rabbids and Ultimate Alliance Iron Man?

Nico: Lets have Sunny Starscout and her friends get a shot at this.

Sunny Starscout: Hey that's a great idea!

Pipp Petals: It'll be an awesome honor.

Izzy Moonbow: It sure will be awesome.

Zipp Storm: Same here.

Twilight Sparkle: You guys are gonna do great on this.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure will be great for you all.

Me: Yeah it will.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to the world of Earthbound.

We arrived.

Ness: Hey guys!

Lucas: Awesome to see you all.

Layla: Guys, this is Sunny Starscout.

Sunny Starscout: Awesome to meet you. I'm Sunny Starscout and I'm the Princess of Unity.

Pipp Petals: I'm Pipp Petals.

Izzy Moonbow: Izzy Moonbow.

Hitch Trailblazer: I'm Hitch Trailblazer.

Zipp Storm: And the name's Zipp Storm.

Ness: Awesome to meet you guys!

Sunny Starscout: Same here. I'm actually the teacher and philosopher of the great Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship.

Me: Sunny has taken everything she knows about Twilight's teachings about Friendship with her and her adventures all to heart with incredible diligence and helped all her friends in Maretime Bay all over.

Lucas: Wow!

Me: And this is Tony Stark. But this one is from another universe.

UA Iron Man: Awesome to meet you.

Ness: Same here.

Me: It's a long story with this version of Iron Man though.

Lucas: Oh man.

Ness: So, this is your last Ambassador mission for a while?

Nico: Yep. Honestly, I'm feeling a bit sad.

Me: Nico don't be. It was awesome and we all had so much fun.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah Nico we ALL had tons of fun. But we still can do your amazing rescues.

Nico: That's true.

Lucas: Don't be sad, Nico. Your work isn't done just because this is your last ambassador mission for a while. In fact, I think it's only just begun.

Nico: Yeah it sure has.

Me: There are so many more things out there to do Nico. And we've only begun to scratch the surface on what's out there.

Nico: You're right!

Pipp Petals: It'll be awesome to see what's out there.

Zipp Storm: You said it sis!

Nico: Yeah!

UA Iron Man: I mean, yesterday, we DID recruit the Kabuto team.

Nico: Yes we did.

Ness: Wow!

Me: Yeah and that's number 2 of the Kamen Rider teams. We have 2 more coming this month and then from August 1st thru 13th we recruit 12 more.

Ness: Wow you guys are gonna be really busy!

Nico: No kidding there!

Eli: We're going to have our work cut out for us there.

Hitch Trailblazer: But we're really excited for all this.

Ness: Also, the main target when all of us come here will definitely be Giygas.

Me: Awesome! We're going to really have an awesome time destroying that one.

Nico: We sure are.

Eli: Thank goodness he's not in the Super Smash Brothers Roster.

Lucas: That's true.

Sunny Starscout: That's true.

Izzy Moonbow: But it'll be awesome.

Lucas: Porky Minch will just be a secondary target.

Nico: Can you give us a backstory about both?

Ness: Sure.

He went over both their histories.

---

Giygas

Giygas (in Japanese: ギーグ Gyiyg), also called Giegue (in Japanese: ギーグ, Gīgu), is the main antagonist of the Mother/EarthBound series.

He is the main antagonist of both Mother/EarthBound Beginnings and Mother 2/EarthBound, and the posthumous overarching antagonist of Mother 3. Known as the "Universal Cosmic Destroyer" or the "Embodiment of Evil", he is an alien conqueror who wields an incredible psychic power, which would later be called PSI.

Giygas' portrayal vastly differs between both games. He is a galactic conqueror in the first, but an unfathomable monstrosity in the second. Due to the far bigger impact it made on gamers, Giygas' depiction in the second is much more well-known than his previous self, which has been almost totally eclipsed.

Past

In 1909, when Giygas was an infant, aliens of his kind abducted many people including a human couple, George and Maria, who took a liking for him and raised him as their son. During captivity, George studied the aliens' PSI or PK (Psionics or Psycho Kinesis) powers without permission, culminating with his escape back to Earth.

In the eighty following years, George shut himself in seclusion, inventing machines and developing PSI to prepare for the alien invasion. In his latest years, PSI inexplicably spread over Earth, against the Aliens' wishes. Due to his incredibly powerful PSI, a now matured Giygas was tasked to invade Earth to take back PSI from humans before it could be used against them. To do so, he was forced to detach himself from Maria, shedding his fondness for her. *Mother / EarthBound Beginnings*

During the course of the game, Giygas (known as Giegue in English) uses his army, war-robots, and enormous PSI powers to spread his influence, swarming the world with mind-controlling henchmen before invading with his forces. George's and Maria's great-grandson Ninten develops PSI powers and investigates strange phenomenon, first in his fictional hometown of Podunk, then all across the world. Animals become hostile, objects animate themselves, and undeads start rising, due to the aliens' PSI.

Ninten befriends Pippi, a powerful tomboyish girl, Lloyd, a nerdy yet highly intelligent boy, Anna, a PSI-wielding girl, and Teddy, a teenage gang leader. They learn about the alien invasion, and reach the spiritual Magicant Kingdom. They heal Queen Mary's amnesia, learning that she is none other than Maria, kept youthful (or having her spirit preserved, it is not very clear). She tells them about Giygas and the Eight Melodies song she used as his lullaby before dying, reuniting with George at last at the cost of Magicant, that was only her mental projection.

On Mount Itoi, the party is crushed by the powerful R7038 war-robot, only owing their lives to Lloyd who barged in with a tank (having been ironically kicked-out by Teddy for not being tough enough). They later discover George's secret laboratory and EVE, the highly powerful female robot built to protect Ninten. Alas, EVE has no choice but to safe-destruct to save the party from the monstrous

R7038XX robot.

After discovering all the aliens' captive, the party meets with Giygas at last He offers to spare Ninten, asking to come with him on his mothership, but the boy refuses for he enjoys his life and his friends too much. So begins the Final Battle.

Giygas unleashes powerful yet undefinable PSI attacks and shrugs off anything the party throws at him, until Maria's spirit tells them that raw might is useless and that her former ward can only be defeated by singing the Eight Melodies. This triggers memories of his happy childhood in Giygas, who admits defeat and leaves, telling Ninten that they will meet again when he returns to take his revenge.

## Between the Games' Storylines

What happened after the first game, or whether both games are from the same continuity in the first place, remains unexplained. It can be guessed that Giygas was left to grieve his foster parents and his failure. His conflicting love for them and loyalty to his people later unexplainably turning him into the abomination of the second game.

Giygas returns decades later (or in a different timeline), planning to invade Earth in a more stealthy way to prevent the same resistance as last time. He learns of the Apple of Enlightenment, a prophetic machine that foretold his defeat at the end of a boy named Ness, thus decides to invade twenty years earlier than he initially planned.

What happened after is not explained, but in an apocalyptic future he has been reduced to an eldritch, horrifying, mindless entity who dominates what remains of the universe, which he engulfed in absolute darkness and reduced to ruins, nearly wiping out all life, including earthlings and his kind. Hopefully, an insectoid alien named Buzz Buzz travels back ten years into the past, in search of the prophesied heroes who could avert the impending apocalypse.

## *Mother 2* / *EarthBound*

Ness, perhaps of Ninten's kin, finds the meteor that brought Buzz Buzz in his era, near his fictional hometown of Onett. He is told about Giygas' threat and his role as one of the four heroes. After fighting one of Giygas' monsters who followed Buzz Buzz through time, Ness is given the Sound Stone and instructed to record the Eight Melodies, to gain the Power of the Earth and become mighty enough to face Giygas.

Giygas starts spreading his evil influence through time, all over the present-day Earth, corrupting both living beings and objects, just like in the first game albeit more sinister. As such, Ness' bratty and obnoxious neighbour Porky Minch is turned into a vicious tyrant-in-the-making.

Ness travels through his country of Eagleland, and saves the PSI-wielding girl Paula from being sacrificed by the evil Happy Happyist Cult, of which Porky is now the High Priest. They are captured in the town of Threed, but they are saved by Jeff, the nerdy yet genius son of the famous Dr. Andonuts, whom Paula telepathically called for help. In the city of Fourside, they find a Mani Mani Statue spreading Giygas' evil, having corrupted the mayor and real-estate mogul Geldegarde Montoli. Facing Porky again, they break the statue and its illusions, freeing Montoli, and are joined by Poo, martial artist prince of the far away, Eastern-inspired kingdom of Dalaam.

After learning the last of the Eight Melodies, Ness falls unconscious and enters the Magicant Kingdom, formed from his thoughts, where he defeats his evil side, fully breaking away from Giygas' power. Unfortunately, darkness starts spreading as Giygas' influence keeps increasing. Since the Universal Cosmic Destroyer is out of reach in another era, the party has no other choice than to travel through time with Dr. Andonuts' invention. Not in the future when their enemy is fully invincible, but in the past when they still stand a chance.

## The Devil's Machine

They reach a dark cave looking like a womb where a machine is staring at them with a face like Ness' (or Ninten'), ready to face Giygas with the Power of the Earth, though without expecting what awaits them.

Porky appears, now horribly twisted and piloting a spider-like machine, having sworn fealty to Giygas and having been brought to the past to serve as his right-hand and minder. Giygas is contained inside the Devil Machine, that keeps his power and mind under control, with Porky gleefully describing what monstrosity their enemy has become.

The party fights Porky and a Machine-contained Giygas, but only Porky is vulnerable, for Giygas reflects back all attacks, even those reflected back at him. Porky can disrupt PSI and inflict status, while his liege can hit many targets with PSI Flash, PSI Thunder, PSI Freeze and the deadly PSI Rockin.

The party wins the battle, but the nasty brat shuts the machine off in retaliation, unleashing Giygas in all his might (before hastily getting out of reach, but still taunting the party about what is happening).The party must then engage the extremely nerve-wracking final battle of the game, one of the most disturbing in gaming history.

The battle against Giygas is very long and difficult. He uses random and unintelligible attacks, which the party cannot grasp, while babbling incoherent, meaningless speeches. His repeating Ness' name and "I'm happy" being a creepy echo to his offer of friendship to Ninten in the first game. No attack can harm him, and he overwhelms the party, until Paula calls out to everyone in the Earth to pray.

The combined prayers of every character reach Giygas to exploit his weakness, which quite similarly to the first game turns out to be human emotions. Every time they do, the abomination further distorts itself, increasing his creepiness with every passing second. Alas, this is not enough to fully defeat him, until Paula can eventually reach out to a mysterious stranger (heavily implied to be the player), which finishes him off once and for all.

What Giygas has become is destroyed for good and fades to nothingness, forever erasing his apocalyptic future and his influence on the present. Ness and his friends can now return to the present and to their human bodies, free to enjoy newfound peace.

However, Porky is still around, having traveled through time until he became immortal, and bore some trace of Giygas power, becoming the primary villain for the next game. (Though Giygas was considered as the final boss yet again, either resurrected or as his essence.)

## Interpretations

Shigesato Itoi has stated that his inspiration for Giygas' speech, but not the inspiration for Giygas himself, in *EarthBound* came from a traumatic childhood experience where he accidentally walked into an adult movie theater and caught a glimpse of a rape scene in the 1957 film *The Military Policeman and the Dismembered Beauty* (憲兵とバラバラ死美人 *Kenpei to Barabara Shibijin* ). In actuality, there was no rape scene in this film, instead a murder scene. As Itoi was a child at the time, he has stated his lasting memory of this experience is fuzzy at best.

## Porky Minch

Porky Minch (also known as "Pokey" due in part to a translation error) is the secondary antagonist of the Mother/EarthBound series, serving as the secondary antagonist of Mother 2/EarthBound and the main antagonist of Mother 3.

He made his debut in EarthBound, which displays him as the cowardly, yet, incredibly obnoxious next-door neighbor to Ness, the protagonist of the story, who he later confronts from time to time throughout the whole game, constantly being a thorn on his side. As the story progresses, so does Porky in power, extending from a high priest of Mr. Carpainter's Happy Happyist cult, to Monotoli's adviser, then to become Giygas' right-hand man, and quite possibly even be the more superior during the final boss battle. In Mother 3, he becomes the nefarious king of the vast Pigmask Army and the Nowhere Islands.

### *EarthBound*

After a meteor strikes on a hilltop in the small town of Onett in the middle of the night, Porky investigates the site, only coming up short as the police will not let him. After telling Ness to stop "rubbernecking", he returns home, only to be woken up by Porky's desperate knocking. After confessing that he had lost his younger brother, Picky, near the site, he pleads for help from Ness to find him before his parents come home.

Once they find him, an insect named Buzz Buzz appears from the meteor and tells them that a great evil is coming, and that a group of heroes will save the world, Porky convincing himself that he is not one of them. After fighting a Starman, Ness returns Porky and Picky home and he is not seen for a while.

Porky is next seen as the high priest of the Happy Happyist Cult led by Carpainter, kidnapping Paula for a human sacrifice. When the cult is disbanded, he and his father become business consultants for Geldegarde Monotoli in Fourside, causing even more trouble for the heroes. When confronted by Ness, Porky escapes in Monotoli's helicopter and crashes in Deep Darkness, again disappearing for a while. He is finally seen in the Cave of the Past alongside Giygas itself, fighting inside a spider-mecha (identified as "Heavily Armed Pokey").

In the final moments, he releases Giygas from the Devil's Machine, but Paula's prayers destroy the evil force once and for all, forcing Porky to escape through time. His last message in the epilogue of the game came as a taunting letter to Ness from Picky saying "Come and get me, loser! Spankety, spankety, spankety!".

*Mother 3*

In *Mother 3*, Porky returns as the king of the vast Pigmask Army, a whole army of brainwashed soldiers with pig-shaped masks and the undeniable tyrant of the Nowhere Islands. While he is not introduced in name until the final chapter of the game, Chapter 8, his presence is noticeable in the first chapter by the introduction of the Pigmasks, terrorizing Sunshine Forest of Tazmily Village, the home of the main protagonist, Lucas. Throughout the whole game, the Pigmasks have spread their influence across the Nowhere Islands, modernizing the land to the point in Chapter 7 where it is most ubiquitous.

In addition to kidnapping the soldiers from various time periods, he kidnapped Dr. Andonuts, from the time of *EarthBound*, to construct his machines and weaponry in the Chimera Labs, creating the grotesque animals called "chimeras" that are found all throughout the game, and also tricking the Tazmilly Villagers into becoming new soldiers for his army and new citizens of New Pork City while also loving him unconditionally as their rightful ruler with the usage of Happy Boxes and the "Nice Person Hot Spring", brainwashing devices that come into play later in the game.

After Lucas' mother Hinawa dies from a Mecha Drago, a chimera made by the Pigmasks, his brother, Claus, goes missing, attempting to avenge his mother, failing miserably. The Pigmasks would later find his body and brainwash him into becoming their general, in pursuit to pull the Seven Needles to awake the Dark Dragon and destroy the world (or rather, reset it to Porky's image). In Chapter 8, it is revealed that Porky was the mastermind behind all of these incidents, and the race to pull the Seven Needles would be directed to his city, New Pork City for the heroes.

Up to this point, all of the Tazmily Villagers have moved into New Pork City, while Porky awaits Lucas and company in the Empire Porky Building for the grand finale to pull the last and final needle. After repeatedly taunting the heroes to proceed to the 100th and final floor in the building, they finally meet the unseen dictator. Descending down the vines of the final floor, it is clearly evident he has changed a considerable amount from his last appearance in *EarthBound* .

He is expressed in-game as coughing, wheezing, and gasping throughout his whole speech to the heroes, possibly due to of his extreme amounts of time-travel. His body aged into a fragile, old man, while still keeping his twisted childhood mentality, albeit warped due to the extreme amount of year spent time traveling, back from *EarthBound* . He confesses that all of the actions laid out to Tazmily Village, and to the Nowhere Islands, were all out of sheer boredom and also due in part to it would "be more thrilling". He then transports the heroes to the final showdown, under the Empire Porky Building via a trap door.

Lucas and company continued their journey underground until Porky appeared and blocked the way, resulting in a final showdown. during the battle, he professed his goal is to remove all life from the world, leaving only the Dark Dragon and himself. Porky then assured his foes that even if the Dark Dragon were to destroy everything else, his immortality would allow him to see it all through. After his mech ran out of power, Porky decided to isolate himself inside the Absolutely Safe Capsule; a giant capsule specifically designed to be absolutely safe. However, he forgot that the capsule's creator, Dr. Andonuts, told him not to use it yet, as once the capsule is sealed shut it can never be opened again, thus forever trapping Porky inside it, unable to leave, unable to die, and unable to accept defeat.

According to Dr. Andonuts, the eternally sealed aspect of the capsule is to not only protect the occupant from the world but to protect the world from the occupants.

### *Super Smash Bros. Brawl*

In *Super Smash Bros. Brawl*, Porky is a boss fought in the Ruined Zoo stage after escaping his Pig King Statue. He was dispatched by Wario to hunt down Lucas. After Lucas escapes, Ness appears and destroys it with a PK Flash.

Porky then appears from inside the statue and attacks using his bed mecha (to which he is bound by a glass vial, presumably the Capsule). His attacks involve a multiple stab with his mechanic claws, many kinds of lasers, and Mecha-Porkies that detonate with proximity. Even though he keeps his pace, both ultimately defeat Porky, whose mecha falls to the ground in malfunction. He returns in the Great Maze area, where he must be fought again to open the door to Tabuu. It is unknown if Porky is working for the Subspace Army, but it is said by many sources that he is actually a general under Tabuu.

He also appears as a sticker, slightly increasing Ness and Lucas' PK spells.

### *Super Smash Bros. for Wii U*

Porky appears as a trophy, which can be used as an item in Smash Tour. When selected, he steals an item being used by an opponent and gives it to the player.

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: Not good! This is gonna be a brutal one!

Eli: Yeah! This is gonna be awesome though!

Ness: Fortunately, the Another Ranger who appeared earlier hasn't teamed up with either of those two.

Me: That's a relief. We better see who the Another Ranger will be.

Nico: Yeah.

Ness: Not only that but Titanic Ant is with him.

Me: Titanic Ant!? Whoa!

Sunny Starscout: This is gonna be amazing!

Nico: Where is the Another Ranger now?

Eli: Over in that canyon over there.

We saw the canyon 6 kilometers away to the southeast.

Ness: Then we better head there.

We were off.

We arrived and we saw Titanic Ant and on it was ANOTHER ZEO RED! HE looked like a scary version of Zeo Red but the star visor on the helmet was upside-down like a Satanic Pentagram and he had scary Zeo symbols on him.

Nico: Whoa! Another Zeo Red!

Eli: Not good!

We went to face him!

Nico: Mind telling me who you are?

Another Zeo Red: (In a boys voice) How nice to see you again Nico.

Nico: That voice!

He reverted back and it was a kid that had green hair and had horrible dirty clothes and not only that but he SMELLED LIKE SHIT!

DEEP FOGHORN TOOT!

Nico: Reggie Jackster!

Reggie Jackster: You remember me. I'm flattered.

Me: EW! When was the last time you took a bath? You smell horrible!

Eli: Yeah! You smell like you were rolling around in a pig manure factory!

Reggie Jackster: I haven't taken a bath in 5 years.

THAT IS HEPATITIS WAITING TO HAPPEN!

Ness: You know him?

Nico plugged his nose with a noseplug.

Nico: (Nasally) I do unfortunately. We called him the stinkiest kid in our school! Hence why we gave him the moniker, The Human Stinkbug. He smelled so horrible that we couldn't keep him in the school and we had to put him in a tent outside when he worked. The kids made fun of him all the time and they couldn't get anywhere near him because of his repulsive stench. But then I caught him doing a horrible thing and that was to blow the entire school up with stink bombs filled with his stench sweat and I filmed the whole thing as he detonated them. He got expelled and sent to prison for a long time and he vowed to get revenge on me. But they couldn't put him in a cop car. They had to put him in a HAZMAT Tank.

Me: Yikes!

Eli: Was he born in a cave?

Reggie Jackster: Yes I was.

Utimate Alliance Iron Man: This is a new twist. An Another Ranger who's a bad person.

Me: And by Bad we mean smells so horrible that he makes you throw up!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Then lets give this guy a bath he'll never forget.

Eli: That's for sure!

Me: Just like what the Wild Force Rangers did to Cole.

I pulled out the Bubbles Card.

Me: Are there any villains in the M.O.E. That center around soap, bubbles, and clean?

Ultimate Alliance Iron Man: There's Bubbler. And my armor prevents me from getting stinked out.

Me: Bubbler works perfectly.

I pulled out the Ridewatch for Bubbler.

Nico: Scruba dub dub putting a villain in the tub.

Reggie Jackster: I will never take a bath!

He then was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and then he turned back into Another Zeo Red!

Titanic Ant: You won't defeat me this time, you two!

Ness: We'll see about that!

Titanic Ant: (To me and Nico and the rest) You guys can have Another Zeo Red here. His stench was burning my antennae.

Me: Thanks.

Ultimate Aliance Iron Man walked up to Another Zeo Red and punched him in the face.

SMASH!

Nico: Time for some fun! Lets begin the experiment!

ADMIRAL ZHAO! PINK RANGER SLAYER! BEST MATCH!

Nico fired a barrage of arrows made of fire from his fist and they hit Another Zeo Red and burned him all over.

Me: He will probably have Zeo Weapons imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Members.

Another Zeo Red: And you're right!

He pulled out a scythe that was black and it had the powers of Dark Spicer in it! He used Heat Burn's fire and fired waves of fire at us and we absorbed the fire.

Ness: PK Flash!

He fired an energy ball and it hit the Titanic Ant and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lucas: PK THUNDER!

He fired a ball of lightning and it hit the Ant and electrocuted it.

Ultimate Alliance Iron Man: Sorry! But in my armor, I'm immune to your stench!

Another Zeo Red: Then I'll remove it and rub my stench in your face!

Me: Come and try it!

I fired an energy blast and it hit Another Zeo Red and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then we picked up all the weapons of the M.O.E. For Zeo.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Now to give him a bath he will never forget.

Titanic Ant: I wanted to get rid of him within 30 seconds of knowing him!

Ness: I don't blame you.

I activated the Bubbler's Ridewatch and summoned the Bubbles Card.

Me: Time for a bubble bath.

We fired waves of soap and water and then gave him a a good cleaning.

He was squeaky clean!

Nico: There! Now, everything smells clean!

Me: You should be thanking us Reggie. At least you don't smell like the rear end of a dead moose like Lumpus!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (Laughs) Good one!

We then tied up Reggie and sent him to jail.

Ness: (to Titanic Ant) Now, what to do with you?

Titanic Ant: I think I've had enough.

He then left.

Me: Well that is that.

Ness: Layla, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister.

Layla: Really? I'm so honored Ness.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: Yeah. But at least it's not goodbye forever.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah.

Nico: Guys, I assure you. I have not had enough of the Ambassador missions to last an eternity. But I just feel like it's good to take a break from them in a while. That's all.

Me: I agree. We've been doing this for over 7 months so we could use a huge break too.

Ness: Yeah.

Eli: This was awesome though.

Vambre: (British Accent) First, I want to test something. (punches Trina)

POW!

A bunch of jewels erupted out of Trina with just that punch!

Nico: Yep it works!

Vambre: All right!

We were punching and pulverizing the jerks all over.

Mountains and mountains of gold, diamonds, jewels and more poured out of them.

Scrapper: Looks like your curse worked wonders, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It sure does.

Jackee whispered something to Bart and she pulled out a whoopee cushion and gave it to Bart and he put it under Homer and he sat on it and then…

FAAAAAAAARRRRRRTTTTT!

Homer got pudding all over his butt and Bart laughed hysterically!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Homer chased after Bart and just as he was about to strangle him, Bart ducked and Homer was strangling AMY!

Homer: THE GIRL MUST DIE!

MOUNTAINS AND MOUNTAINS FULL OF GOLD AND JEWELS WERE ALL OVER!

Pointblank: Okay, Homer. That's enough.

Homer: Oh right.

Me: And besides Homer it's chocolate pudding.

Nico: Yeah.

Homer: (Laughs) That was a good one!

Nico: Ahh that was great.

Breakdown: What do you guys say we head to a new planet?

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: This planet thankfully is edible just to tell you guys.

Nico: Great.

Me: I have a feeling it's gonna be a good one.

Then Pinky & The Brain, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Goliath, Titanium Titan, KGBeast, Brain, Black Adam, Jet and Kite Man appeared.

Pinky: Can me, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Goliath, Titanium Titan, KGBeast, Brain, Black Adam, Jet and Kite Man go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Brain: (to Soji) How do you and your team like it here so far?

Soji: We're loving it and it's awesome just as it is with battling worms.

Nico: Glad you're liking it.

Eli: Everyone does.

Itachi: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: One for a hypothetical creature this time. I'm hoping to do one for the Spitfire Bird.

Me: Ooh good choice. That's perfect.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Yeah it will.

Jet: I wonder where we're going next.

Nico: We'll find out. To the ship.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Swamp Thing's arch-enemy, Anton Arcane, and he's heading here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Swamp Thing's arch-enemy, Anton Arcane, and he's heading here to destroy us.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: That deranged god wannabe and dark sorcerer?! Oh, that's not good.

Swamp Thing: I should've known Anton would show up.

Me: Anton's known as a dangerous master of The Occult, and he's used the powers of black magic and necromancy, and he's an Avatar of The Rot.

Rosa Laurence: Is there a way to stop him?

Lincoln: There is, Rosa, I've been working on a spell to strip Anton Arcane of all his powers, but we'll need to stun him by blasting him with energy and elemental blasts.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: This'll give Anton quite the nasty surprise. Alright, gang, let's go, there's another food planet that needs to be explored.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome planet we're going to see. And Anton, you better be ready, because judgement day is finally upon you, you miserable monster from Hell.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Magma: Anything?

Nico: Not yet. But we're going to soon be there.

Magma: Yeah.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) You DID check the planet, right, Eli?

Eli: Yes I did and it's an edible world this time.

Titanium Titan: Good.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a white planet and there were patches of red, pink, green and yellow all over it.

Nico: From up here it looks like a snow planet.

Eli: It sure does.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: It might be a world of ice cream.

Mixmaster: It might seem like ice cream. But appearances can be deceiving.

Nico: Only one way to find out. Lets land.

We got to landing and then we got out and to our shock, amazement and awe we saw that it wasn't a world of ice cream, it was a world made of many different kinds of sushi!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: It's a planet made of Sushi!

Cat: Ah s-sushi! Sushi! Oh! (Sniffs) FISHY FISHY FISH!

Cat went out and was eating it!

Yugito: Now this is my kind of world!

Dirty Bubble: Well, there's nothing wrong with sushi, right?

Nico: None. Besides Cat and Yugito love it.

Sunset Shimmer: (Eating sushi) Mmm! Delicious.

Camie: (Eating sushi) It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: (Eating Sushi) I like it.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! It's delicious.

Beekeeper: There's lots of sushi here! Including nori.

Ne: No kidding.

Tsuyu: Enough to keep the people of Japan fed forever.

Qin: This is so amazing.

Soji: It sure is.

Hitoshi: This is so amazing though.

Sirius: It sure is.

Lincoln: This planet reminds me of the time I had sushi.

Laney: Oh man I don't want to hear about that. He had sushi for breakfast and put maple syrup on it.

Me: YUCK!

Eli: That's gross!

Goliath: But sushi isn't disgusting.

Me: No putting maple syrup on it was. Sushi is made of raw fish.

Lincoln: Yeah that was a wrong choice.

Me: Also I remember seeing that and it was crazy.

Eli: Really?

Me: Yes it was a long time ago before many of you all were with us.

Nico: We'll have to hear about that sometime.

Me: Oh you will love it.

Fuse Man: We should eat as many as we can. It's only a matter of time before the next bad guy strikes.

Me: Yeah.

We got to eating and then we heard a sound that Mr. Krabs knows all too well!

(JAWS THEME PLAYS)

Mr. Krabs: (Fearful) OH NO! That's a 4/4 string ostinato in D minor! Every sailor knows that means death!

Nico: Uh oh!

We then saw in a huge lake full of wasabi sauce, the largest fish that were alive! They were OLD GRAMPS AND HIS WIFE OLD GRAM!

Me: WHOA! Those fish are huge!

Chemistro: They seem harmless enough.

Daggett: Oh they are anything but harmless! Old Gramps and his Wife Old Gram, the legendary 100-year-old muskellunge are both large enough to swallow a bunch of Swedes.

Nico: Whoa man! Sounds like you guys have had a bunch of encounters with these guys.

Eli: Yeah.

Norbert: Oh we did.

Daggett: Also they bit off my tail.

Gargoyle: Ouch!

Me: Yikes!

Nico: OOH! That must've hurt! Can you tell us all about them?

Daggett: Sure.

Norbert: It went like this.

Norbert told us everything.

On the shores of the lake, Dag plays paddle ball with a ball attached to his tail. Right as he hits it for the 2060th time, the ball flies off into the water. Dag retrieves the ball, but is soon chased by a mysterious sea creature. He returns home with part of his tail bitten off and tells Norb that he was attacked by Old Gramps, a legendary 100 year old muskellunge large enough to swallow a Swede. Norb doesn't believe his brother and suggests that he instead snagged his tail on a rock, but Dag resolves to prove himself right.

Dag constructs a boat, the SS.S. ssss (so named because he only had an "S" stencil), in order to find Old Gramps. Norb comes along only to prove his brother wrong and to take pictures. Dag first tries to bait Old Gramps with a bucket of paddleballs, but instead gets them shot at him by a school of smaller fish. He then tries to lower himself into the water in a homemade shark cage; the water ends up being only a foot deep. After Dag's numerous attempts to find Old Gramps, Norb loses patience with him and tries to return home. Right as he jumps off the boat, he sees the shadow of a huge sea creature in the water and realizes that Dag was right all along: Old Gramps is real.

Norb tries to start the boat, while Dag mans the "Musky Lounger," a lounge chair with a harpoon gun attached. He accidentally fires a harpoon into the bottom of the boat, causing a leak. The two beavers run around the boat, causing it to spin and collide with Old Gramps, who is revealed to be nothing more than a small geriatric fish with an enormous rear fin. Dag demands that his tail be returned and drops the boat's anchor into the water which hits an even bigger fish. As the forest clears, Old Gramps tells the beavers that they woke up his wife, Old Gram, who starts chasing after their boat. As Old Gram prepares to swallow the boat whole, Dag spies the other half of his tail. The boat is soon destroyed and the beavers frantically swim home, with Old Gram in pursuit.

Back at the dam, Norb admires his photos from the expedition while Dag sews his tail back together. The doorbell suddenly rings; Norb answers it to find a Swede. He begins to introduce himself, but Norb cuts him off and tells him to join the others, beckoning to other Swedes who have taken refuge in the dam. As Norb closes the door, the dam is shown to be inside of Old Gram's mouth who swims away.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Eli: These guys are big time trouble!

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) But can they hear very well?

Daggett: They sure can.

Me: For 100-Year-Old fish that is really impressive.

Nico: Yeah. It sure is.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) But these fish are way passed their date with death mon. I can't even tell you how many times I tried catching them.

Eli: Wow!

Notacon: Maybe they're not attacking us because they think we're not a threat to them.

Eddy: Like fuck we're not!

Nico: They are a threat to everything and everyone.

Eli: Yeah I sense huge amounts of wrath and more in them.

Me: Then lets go catch us a couple of 100-year-old fish that are overdue with death.

Bleez: Got any Ridewatches for us, Nico?

Nico: (grins) Oh yeah. 12 Ridewatches for the Decade team and 12 copies.

Me: Cool!

Owen: Oh yeah!

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Decade, Decade Violent Emotion, Decade Complete Form, DiEnd, Roxy's Decade Form, and my Decade form, as well as 6 new Ridewatches. Last but not least, there was a Ridewatch for Samurai Red and its' copy.

Black Adam: We're not complaining about this. Decade is an anniversary team after all.

Me: Yep to commemorate 10 years of the 21st Century Riders back in 2011.

Lola: So awesome.

We decided that Owen, Harold, Katie & Sadie, Noah, Ezekiel, Leshawna, Bridgette, Lindsey, Izzy, Beth and Tyler of the Total Drama crew would get the Originals for Decade.

The Red Rangers for Megaforce, Dino Charge, Ninja Steel, Samurai, RPM, Jungle Fury, Operation Overdrive, Mystic Force, SPD, Dino Thunder, Ninja Storm and Wild Force for the copies. Jayden didn't get the Samurai Red Ridewatch because that would be strange.

Pyro: Now, we just need to assign the Ridewatch for Samurai Red and its' copy.

Nico: And no. The copy isn't based on Lauren's Samurai form.

Me: That would have been cool though. But that also would be strange because technically Female Samurai Red and Samurai Red are both the same.

Nico: Yep.

Wes: I'll have the Original.

Total Drama Sierra: And I'll have the Copy.

Nico: Okay then!

Blackfire: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go reap us a couple of Supercentenarian Fish!

Me: And it's fitting because we're on a planet of sushi.

We were off.

We went to face them.

Old Gramps: (Elderly Voice) Now there has to be some people to eat here.

But then the spirits of the Toa Metru and the Justice League appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck all over and a thunderbird cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Hello good sir and ma'am. I'm afraid it's time for us to send you three to the morgue.

Kite Man: You're not causing trouble on our watch!

Kaito: (takes out Dynaman gear) We forgot to use these this morning.

Zocks: (takes out Bioman gear) Well, better late then never.

Old Gramps: Then come and get us!

Old Gram roared.

Me: Normally we are supposed to show respect for the elderly but because you two are fish we're more than willing to make an exception.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito got the Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Bioman Blaster.

But then Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Mr. Mittens, Springfield Mafia, Wiggum, Snake, Rich Texan and the Springfield Bullies appeared.

Nico: Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Mr. Mittens, Springfield Mafia, Wiggum, Snake, Rich Texan and the Springfield Bullies.

Mr. Mittens: This planet is so awesome! (Eating fish) So much awesome sushi to eat.

Me: It's perfect for cats.

Bronze Kneecap: I'm really sorry that you guys were taking a break from the Ambassador missions.

Nico: Don't be. We've earned said break.

Me: Yeah we've been going at it for 7 months and it was so much fun.

Brass Knuckles: Glad to hear it.

Nico: Great.

Mr. Mittens: I ate some sushi before we got here!

Me: I knew you would love this planet.

Titanium Toenail: (to Nico) We heard you went to the mall.

Nico: We sure did.

Iron Lung: Get any good stuff?

Me: More than that.

Nico: We found an ancient long forgotten treasure that legends say was buried her over 500 years ago and it was forgotten ever since.

Eli: Really big story on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Iron Lung: Wow! We'll have to hear about it.

Stonedozer than appeared.

Me: Stonedozer? But you already have a usual battle.

Stonedozer: (sheepishly) I know I already have a battle setup. But we had to draw straws and I drew the shortest one.

Me: Oh.

Nico: I see.

Stonedozer: There's also a bunch of new archenemies coming so just so you know.

Nico: Thanks.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Stella Zhau, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Lori, Lori Loud, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - Nico's rescue

---

Bronze Kneecap was first.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) Nico, Gwen, and the others probably got a lot of things at the mall during his rescue. I hope they were good stuff.

Stella Zhau: They sure did and the biggest find they got was not only recruiting the heroes of Wolf's Rain but also finding a long lost treasure that was buried underneath the mall and forgotten for centuries!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah you should have seen what was there!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really amazing to see. It was a massive treasure fully stocked with jewels, coins, gold and more!

Bronze Kneecap: Wow! That must've been an amazing treasure to find!

Sunburn: It was. It was buried a mile and a half down in a huge cave.

Fire Lori: Literally one of the most amazing finds in the history of the city.

Lori Loud: Boy it sure was. Literally amazing.

Bronze Kneecap: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Stella activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

PERILLOS OF ATHENS AND BRONZE KNEECAP!

Bronze Kneecap: Perillos of Athens?

Stella Zhau: He was the inventor of the Brazen Bull, the execution and torture device.

Bronze Kneecap: Wow! What did that do?

Stella Zhau: What they would do is it would roast its victims alive. They would stuff them into a huge metal bull and then fill it with fire and cook their victims alive!

Bronze Kneecap: My goodness! That is a terrible way to die!

Stella Zhau: It was. DON'T MAKE ME USE THIS!

Bronze Kneecap: YOU WOULDN'T!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Jack Atlas, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Steel Lynn, Lynn Loud, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles

- A Shopping Trip turned into a treasure hunt and a rescue

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Nico and Gwen's Shopping Trip turned into a treasure hunt and a rescue. I hope the treasure was good.

Jack Atlas: Oh it really was. It was a long lost treasure that was long forgotten ages ago.

Pinkie Pie: But it was really amazing to see.

Featherweight: It sure was!

Sprocket: Yeah we had a really amazing time hearing about that.

Steel Lynn: Swartz gave us a really awesome and great treasure to learn about for history.

Lynn: He sure did and it was amazing!

Tempest Shadow: I thought it was really awesome to hear about.

Brass Knuckles: That is really something! Glad you guys had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Jack Atlas activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ERNEST SLADE AND BRASS KNUCKLES!

Brass Knuckles: Ernest Slade?

Jack Atlas: He was the Inventor of the Cat O' Nine Tails Whip. You know that whip with nine lashing ends on it?

Brass Knuckles: Ah yes. Very interesting!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and steel and smashed him down.

---

# Chazz Princeton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Liquid Leni, Leni Loud, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - Lincoln's rescue

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Egypt. How was it?

Chazz: It was really awesome and they battled the homicidal deity Michael Korvac and gave him the black gates. But no it's not the one from the Yost Universe that is going to join you soon.

Rarity: That was a most fun battle to watch darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I like going to Egypt because of learning so much about the history there.

Gill Grunt: 7,000 years of history from there.

Liquid Leni: And it's totes amazing and fun.

Leni Loud: It totes is.

Titanium Toenail: It sure is. Lets do it!

Chazz: You might know this one.

Chazz activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch!

DAVID GESTETNER AND TITANIUM TOENAIL!

Titanium Toenail: David Gestetner, the Hungarian inventor of the nail clippers. Perfect for this.

Chazz: It sure is.

They fired waves of fire, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Liam, Carmen Rockell, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Plant Lola, Lola Loud, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - Us meeting an Alpha, The Master of Beasts Gene-Slammer

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) I heard you guys met an Alpha, The Master of Beasts Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Liam: Y'all would like her. Her name is Mira Sinclair.

Carmen Rockell: You would like her. Her nature powers and animal communication powers are really cool.

Fluttershy: Oh they sure are. I think it's absolutely magical that she has those amazing powers.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there and she stopped Luan's menacing pranks on April Fools Day with them too.

---

Mira Sinclair: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mira, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mira Sinclair: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mira, how did you deal with the insanity of Luan when April Fool's Day arrived and she goes on her rampage?

Mira Sinclair: Now, that's one I've never forgotten. One day, I was walking through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard some wild explosions coming from The Loud House. I thought it was Lisa again, and I was about to head there to tell her parents, but when I checked my phone, I saw the date, it was April 1st, the dreaded day of April Fools and a day the Louds dreaded. Then, I heard a scream in The Loud House and I knew who it was: Lincoln and he was caught in Luan's rampage. I broke the door down and I saw that Lincoln was being viciously attacked by raccoons, so I used my powers of talking to animals and I told them to get off Lincoln, which they did. I grabbed Lincoln and we were going to head to the hospital to treat the bite wounds and claw marks on his body, but Luan fired pie bombs at us, and she was completely insane and laughing like a mad jester. I tied Luan up in poison ivy vines, and I got Lincoln to the hospital to treat the wounds and claw marks, and he was okay, but Luan wasn't: I made Luan clean up the entire house and I had an army of raccoons watching her, and she also got grounded for three weeks for her rampage.

We cheered wildly for what Mira Sinclair did to save Lincoln and stop Luan.

Nico: That ought to teach her a lesson, that was some awesome work you did, Mira.

Laney: Mira's skills with talking to animals and powers of nature really saved us from that maniacal prankster's rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, and Mira's horse riding lessons were also paying off.

Me: Wow that is so cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Mira Sinclair: And I saw the horse race in Equestria last year, that was awesome.

Nico: Glad you liked it, Mira.

Me: That was one of my all time favorites.

Camie: That was a great one to see.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Iron Lung: Wow! That is amazing that she was able to stop Luan's pranking madness.

Stealth Elf: We all thought it was amazing too.

Plant Lola: Yeah and she loved the race we had in Equestria.

Lola: That was so much fun.

Iron Lung: Boy it sure was. I hope we have many more races like that in the future. Lets do it!

Liam activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PHILIP DRINKER AND LOUIS AGASSIZ SHAW AND IRON LUNG!

Iron Lung: Philip Drinker and Louis Agassiz Shaw?

Liam: They were the inventors of the Iron Lung back in 1927.

Iron Lung: Wow! That's really amazing that they did that.

They fired waves of lightning, wind, ice, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Clyde McBride, Lightning Dust, Storm Rainbow, Dreamcatcher, Buzzerbeak, Krankenstein, Cloud Lincoln, Lincoln Loud, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Golden Gut

---

Golden Gut was next.

Golden Gut: (Japanese Accent) This is a most amazing planet here.

Clyde McBride: I agree there and it's so amazing that it's full of sushi.

Lightning Dust: I agree and I love sushi.

Storm Rainbow: I do too. It's so awesome and delicious. Even Cat, Yugito Nii and Mr. Mittens love it.

Dreamcatcher: Well they're cats but what did you expect?

Buzzerbeak squaked in agreement.

Krankenstein: Monster think it's heaven for them.

Cloud Lincoln: It sure is awesome for them.

Lincoln: I agree there.

Golden Gut: Hai me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and time energy and smashed him down.

Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Tessa, Mags, Crystal Laney, Laney Loud, Wonder Woman and Tania VS Copper Cranium

Shizuka and her group were looking for her archenemy.

Shizuka of Nadeshiko: He should be here.

Laney: (Senses something) SHIZUKA LOOK OUT!

A huge spring-loaded Copper Skull went at her and they jumped and they saw who it was that fired that skull and it was THE COPPER CRANIUM!

Laney: The Copper Cranium!

Shizuka: I can definitely see why he's called that! He's a copper villain.

Copper Cranium: That's right.

Trixie Lulamoon: That must've taken a lot of copper to make that suit. And Copper is a very heavy metal.

Copper Cranium: Yes it sure did and yeah it is. But I mostly got all the copper I needed to make this suit from an abandoned copper mine I found.

Triple Berry: Wow! That is cool!

Flynn: It sure is awesome.

Cali: That's amazing how you made that suit.

Tessa: How powerful is that copper headbutt of yours?

Copper Cranium: Powerful enough to smash the wall of a bank down!

Mags: Hot buttered toast! That is powerful!

Crystal Laney: Wow it sure is.

Tania: I think that's really awesome.

Wonder Woman: I agree there too.

Copper Cranium: I agree too. Lets do it!

BOING!

He fired his skull and they jumped and fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

## CatDog, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stone Luna, Luna Loud, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Amazing being on a sushi planet

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) It's amazing being on a sushi planet. Do you love it as well?

Cat: Sushi is one of my favorite foods. And being a cat I love fish!

Dog: I wish there was other things than just sushi here for me.

Applejack: Wouldn't that be amazing if there was a planet of meat and sushi for a CatDog?

Cat: Ooh that would be awesome for both me and Dog!

Apple Bloom: It sure would be awesome and perfect!

Flashwing: That would be a really cool planet to see. Also Yugito Nii likes this world too because she is the 2-Tails Jinchuriki.

Stone Luna: So does Happy and Carla as well as Scratch, Trap Shadow, Tuff Luck and all the Cat heroes we know.

Luna: And it's rockin dudes!

Mr. Mittens: Boy it sure is! And I love this planet too. Because of me being a cat. Lets do it!

CatDog both activated their Eyecons and Ridewatch.

DANIEL D. YODER AND JAMES SPRATT AND MR. MITTENS!

Mr. Mittens: Daniel D. Yoder and James Spratt?

Cat: Daniel D. Yoder was the inventor of the Scratching Post.

Dog: And James Spratt was the inventor of Dog Food.

Mr. Mittens: Perfect for you guys.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Fiona, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skyanders, Sunny

Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Ice Luan, Luan Loud, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake - A Sushi Planet is really amazing

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) A Sushi Planet is really amazing, dude. I even tried some myself.

Fiona: Sushi is awesome and good too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. I like it.

Starshine Sparkle: All kinds of awesome fish in sushi too.

Spyro: It sure is awesome that they use all kinds of fish in it.

Sunny Starscout: I agree too. It's really awesome and tasty.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Pipp Petals: I agree too as well. So delicious.

Zipp Storm: Yeah it sure is.

Hitch Trailblazer: You got that right.

Ice Luan: One Small Fishy World for Man, One Giant Leap for Fishkind.

They laughed at that one.

Luan: (Laughs) Good one!

Snake: (Laughs) That was a good one dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

JAMES HONEYMAN AND WILLIAM J. MURRAY AND SNAKE JAILBIRD!

Snake: James Honeyman and William J. Murray?

Fiona: They were the first bank robbers in the United States and they robbed the City Bank of New York back in the 19th Century.

Snake: Wow! I didn't know about that dudes.

They fired waves of lightning, magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lightning Lisa, Lisa Loud, Sandpit and Gargoyle VS Springfield Mafia - Layla's final ambassador mission

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Heard today was Layla's final ambassador mission. How was it?

Sora Takenouchi: It was really fun and it was an awesome way to close out the Ambassador Missions for a big break till the Dino Fury Rangers are done.

Phoenixmon: It sure is and we may have been sad to see them done. But it's always still fun.

Rainbow Dash: It's awesome that we went on these amazing Ambassador Missions.

Scootaloo: And we all could use a break from them because we went at them for 7 months.

Whirlwind: I agree too and it was so awesome and fun.

Lightning Lisa: It was really fun.

Lisa Loud: It was very fun.

Legs: We're glad you guys had so much fun.

Louie: Yeah we're happy for you guys.

Fat Tony: Indeed we are boys. Indeed we are. Lets do it!

Sora activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GENOVESE CRIME FAMILY AND THE SPRINGFIELD MAFIA!

Fat Tony: Ah the Genovese family in Harlem, New York. First crime family in America.

Sora T.: That's right. I think it's amazing that there were so many mafia men back then.

They fired waves of fire, wind, lightning, energy and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Homer Simpson, Bart Simpson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dirt Lana, Lana Loud, Dash and Notacon VS Wiggum - Us bringing down our stinkiest Another Ranger Ever

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Layla and the others bringing down our stinkiest Another Ranger Ever. And it was the first one who wasn't a good person.

Homer Simpson: Whew! You're not kidding there! He smelled worse than Mr. Burns!

Bart Simpson: More like he smelled worse than the entire Springfield Nuclear Plant on a bad day.

Starlight Glimmer: He smelled REALLY BAD! He was a criminal that never took a bath even once in his entire life.

Cozy Glow: Yeah my nose was burning just thinking about it!

Hex: YUCK! He smelled like a thousand rotten corpses.

Dirt Lana: I'll say! I like this guy.

Lana: He was awesome and I liked him.

They laughed!

Wiggum: Only Lana would like the stinkiest criminals ever. But then again they always smell horrible. Lets do it!

Homer activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch!

COLONEL JAMES BARRETT AND CHIEF WIGGUM!

Wiggum: James Barrett of the Revolution.

Homer: Yep. Awesome guy back in 1775.

They fired waves of bones, magic, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Becky, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Shadow Lucy, Lucy Loud, Bleez and Frightwig VS Rich Texan - Awesome testing out Lincoln's new curse

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) It was awesome testing out Lincoln's new curse. You guys probably got lots of gold.

Becky: Not just us. Many people all over the city are gonna get more than that.

Princess Luna: It's awesome that so many people are gonna get rich.

Moondust: Yeah that is so awesome and cool.

Snowdrop: That curse is really interesting to see.

Gari: It sure is.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Shadow Lucy: It's a really amazing curse.

Lucy Loud: It sure is.

Rich Texan: Serves those jerkheads right! Lets do it!

Becky activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

NICK CREME AND RICH TEXAN!

Rich Texan: Nick Creme the inventor of the first Texas Rig.

Becky: That's right. So awesome.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Sam S.L., Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Light Lily, Lily Loud, Whitney Loud, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS The Springfield Bullies - That curse is awesome

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Dolph: (to Sam) That curse is awesome.

Kearney: Especially against Trina!

Sam S.L.: It sure was and Courtney loved thrashing Trina.

Princess Celestia: That hot-tempered pink haired monster had it coming.

Amber Morning: Yeah so did Amy and Bubble Bass and evil Chris.

Spotlight: You got that right there.

Light Lily babbled and nodded in agreement.

Lily Loud: They sure did deserve it.

Whitney Loud: Yeah after everything they did they had it coming.

Jimbo: You got that right. Lets do it!

Sam activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

LEOPOLD II OF BELGIUM AND THE SPRINGFIELD BULLIES!

Jimbo: Leopold II?

Sam S.L.: He was the King of Belgium back in the 19th Century. He was called one of the cruelest kings ever.

Dolph: Wow! That's interesting.

Kearney: Yeah.

They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Kora Lexington the Furious Flame of the Sigmar Comet, Nico, Hunter, Megan Kiraton and Sunny Starscout VS Cheese Crocker

---

Kora Lexington and her group were looking for her archenemy.

Then coming in on a hang glider made of cheese was a surprising shock! We saw that it was DENZEL CROCKER BUT HE WAS MADE OF CHEESE!

Nico: OH MAN! CROCKERFUCKER!?

Kora Lexington: And he's made of cheese!

Cheese Crocker: I'm actually Cheese Crocker now.

Nico: (Drools) I want to eat you just as much as I want to destroy

you!

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: It's all right Nico. This is a version of Crocker that we recruited that is not as insane as the one you faced here.

Nico: Really? That's cool!

Vypra: Yeah. This version of Crocker is cured of his obsession of fairies and now wants to be a cheese villain.

Cheese Crocker: It's true. I can't believe I was that insane. It's hard to imagine that I would turn out that way.

Nico: But just looking at you makes me hungry and I just want to eat you. How did this happen to you?

Cheese Crocker: I was trying to do a transportation to Fairy World but I accidentally left a slice of cheese in it and it merged with me and gave me cheese superpowers.

Nico: Wow! That is like what happened to my ex-girlfriend Candy. She got candy powers from a teleportation gone wrong. Some idiot left some candy in the transporter and it ended up giving her candy powers.

Cheese Crocker: That sure is coincidental.

Nico: It sure is.

Vypra: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: But you are one version of Crocker I like because I love cheese.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja und he can't get enough of it.

Megan Kiraton: That is really awesome.

Sunny Starscout: I can't wait to see what you can do.

Kora Lexington: I agree there. (Unsheathes Hellblade) I have been wanting to have my Hellblade unleashed for this.

Cheese Crocker: I'm ready for this. Lets get some cheese on!

He summoned CHEESE MINIONS!

Nico: Cheese minions! Awesome!

Vypra: Yeah! Here.

She gave Kora a ridewatch and Legend and Ranger Items for Cheese Crocker!

Kora Lexington: Awesome!

Nico: (Slurps) Nothing like a little cheese to wash down the taste of fish!

Kora fired blasts of fire they formed into mini-twin-tailed comets and they hit the cheese minions and melted them and Sunny and Hunter blasted them all over. Nico then fired waves of fire and melted the cheese. Then Cheese Crocker fired waves of cheese and they went into Nico's mouth.

Nico: (SLURPS) Delicious!

Kora fired blasts of fire and smashed him down.

Kora Lexington: Now that was a fiery and cheesy battle!

---

Camie the Mermaid Chef, Nico, Chef Kirby and Mary Knudson VS Big Cheese

---

Camie the Mermaid was looking for her archenemy.

Then out came a walking King Cheese Wheel and it was one of Popeye's enemies: THE BIG CHEESE!

---

The Big Cheese is a living wheel of cheddar and the former king of the Moon, who appeared in the 1960 Popeye the Sailorepisode "Hits and Missiles".

He ruled the Moon with a hard-cheese fist and forced all his cheese subjects to pay an unreasonable cracker tax (crackers being their world's currency) and would torture any subject that failed to pay by boiling them in hot mustard.

After Popeye, Olive and Wimpy land on the moon in an experimental rocket, they are captured by Krentz, the Limburger captain of the guard, who takes them to the Big Cheese's castle. Upon their arrival, the king pretends to sympathize with them but quickly betrays them and makes them his prisoners indefinitely. While locked up, they witness the king's cruelty and Popeye decides to stage a coup, breaking out of prison to face the king. The Big Cheese has the upper hand at first, but is swiftly defeated once Popeye eats his spinach, proceeding to punch the king into bits of cheese which run away in terror. With the Moon finally free from the evil king's reign, the cheese people thank Popeye and his friends by refueling their ship and giving them abundant cheese.

---

Nico: Whoa it's a (Drools) Living Cheese Wheel!

Big Cheese: I am the Big Cheese and I am the ruler of the Moon.

Nico: The Moon? But the moon isn't made of cheese.

Camie the Mermaid Chef: Yeah that was proven to be just a myth.

Nico: That's one of my favorite myths though. But that's awesome.

Mary Knudson: Yeah.

Big Cheese: Yes. But it's awesome to face you Camie.

Camie the Mermaid Chef: It sure will be awesome.

Big Cheese: Lets do it!

He fired cheese blocks and Nico grabbed them and ate them.

They fired waves of water and cheese and smashed him down.

---

Cheese Sandwich, Nico, Luan, RD Luan and Little Cheese VS Limburger Cheese Sandwich.

---

Cheese Sandwich was looking for his archenemy and then they smelled a horrible odor!

Nico: Oh P.U.! Luan did you rip one!?

Luan: No it wasn't me but that is a gas! (LAUGHS)

They laughed!

?: That was a good one!

Out came a living cheese sandwich! It was LIMBURGER CHEESE SANDWICH!

Little Cheese: Wow A Living Cheese Sandwich!

Limburger Cheese Sandwich: A Living Limburger Cheese Sandwich actually.

Cheese Sandwich: That's awesome! So I get a cheese sandwich villain.

RD Luan: Cheesy and stinky! (LAUGHS)

They laughed!

Nico: That was a good one! P.U.! Man you would have been a great villain to face on the Limburger Cheese Planet.

Limburger Cheese Sandwich: That's true. Lets do it!

They fired waves If cheese and fire and light and smashed him

down.

Lena Windsor the Methanosian Gene-Slammer, Nico, Pigpen (MLP) and Pigpen (Charlie Brown) VS Stinky Cheese Man

Lena Windsor was looking for her archenemy and then they smelled a really foul odor!

Nico: WHEW! That stinks!

A man made of Stinky Cheese appeared! It was STINKY CHEESE MAN!

Lena Windsor: Man you smell awful!

Pigpen (MLP): I like it.

Pigpen (Charlie Brown): Me too.

Stinky Cheese Man roared.

Lena Windsor: Well you need to be stench free.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Hari & DemiMeramon, Nico, Lola and Brenda Loud VS Angry Cheese

Angry Cheese was next.

Angry Cheese: (YELLING) BEEN A WHILE SINCE WE FOUGHT!

Hari: Yeah it sure is!

DemiMeramon: You are still just as bad tempered.

Lola: Yeah he sure is!

Brenda Loud: I hate this guy!

Nico: You hate everything Brenda.

Angry Cheese: I'LL MAKE YOU HATE ME MORE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Raven, Nico, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: Cheesy villains huh?

Raven: They sure are.

Nico: And I love cheese. If this were the planet made of cheeses you guys would be right at home.

Roquefort: (LAUGHS) We sure would.

Bright Man: That is true.

Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) I agree there too.

Roquefort: Same here. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness, light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Derpy Hooves, Nico, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

---

The Cheese Monster was next.

Cheese Monster: Lots of cheese villains with us huh?

Nico: And I love them man.

Derpy Hooves: They are so awesome and amazing guys. Perfect for Nico and everyone that loves cheese.

RD Leni: They are totes awesome and funny too.

Abramah Lincoln: I agree there too. It's so awesome.

George Washington: I cannot tell a lie. I agree there.

Cheese Monster: Me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lincoln, Laney, Lola, Lana, Lily and Lisa VS Stonedozer

Stonedozer was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of The Planets of Food, they're greatswords with the planets of food etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers went Ninja Steel too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Stonedozer and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Stonedozer you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Old Gramps: Prepare to feel my wrath!

Gia: Sorry, old man. But your time's up!

Nico: That's right!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Nico: Time to fight Science with Science!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and also the Build, Zero-One, Zi-O, Decade, Gaim and Drive Riders!

Me: And for this too!

I pulled out my M.O.E. Cannon.

Me: (TURNS DIAL) PLANTS OF NATURE POWER!

I summoned Deadwood, Evilseed, Terror Blossom, Octoplant, Marluxia and Bushroot.

Terror Blososm: Wow!

Octoplant: Wow it's great to be here too.

Nico: Yep. Lets get them!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them and pulverized and smashed and blasted them all over.

Kelvedran, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Faash, and H'earring blasted and smashed the old fish all over.

Scrapper, Pointblank, Vambre and Iggy used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Scrapper's laser pistol, Pointblank's

Peacemaker and Vambre and Iggy's powers 100-fold.

Pointblank and Vambre: PEACE MAKING MAGISWORD BLAST!

1993 Iggy and Scrapper: LASER KOOPA BARRAGE!

Water Family of Generosity and Dirty Bubble: WATER OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Wind Family of Loyalty and Chemistro: WIND OF LOYALTY WINDSTORM!

Magic Family of Friendship and Goliath: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP FIRESTORM!

Earth Family of Honesty and KGBeast: EARTHQUAKE OF HONEST BLAST!

Metal Family of Laughter and Titanium Titan: METAL OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

Fire Family of Forgiveness and Pyro: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Life Family of Kindness and Pinky and the Brain: LEAVES OF KINDNESS FURY!

Undead Family of Empathy and Black Adam: BONES OF EMPATHY FURY!

Light Family of The Sun and Jet: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Dark Family of The Night and Kite Man: DARKNESS FLIGHT OF THE MOON BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BURST!

They fired waves of elements and magic.

Yugito Nii, Sunset Shimmer, CatDog, Evelyn Shura and Mr. Mittens: NATURE FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of fire.

Lincoln: SUSHI ELEMENT STYLE: NORI!

Jessica Shannon: SUSHI STING STYLE: RICE PAPER!

Peni Parker: SUSHI WEB STYLE: SALMON!

Entrapta: SUSHI LIGHTNING STYLE TAMAGO!

Perfuma: SUSHI NATURE STYLE: CUCUMBER!

Frosta: SUSHI ICE STYLE: TAKUAN!

Chie Satonaka: SUSHI EARTH STYLE: UNAGI!

Yukiko Amagi: SUSHI FIRE STYLE: FIREFLY SQUID!

Toph: SUSHI EARTH STYLE: SEA PINEAPPLE!

Hilda: (British Accent) SUSHI FIRE STYLE: WAKAME!

Nanami: SUSHI WATER STYLE: CRAB!

Sari: SUSHI LIGHTNING STYLE: YAM!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said sushi kinds.

Lincoln and his harem: SUSHI FINAL SMASH: SUSHI SLASH!

They used sushi knives to slice and dice Old Gram and Gramps!

They blasts hit them first and then the knifes and they were formed into sushi too!

Lincoln had a plate of sushi on his hand and a gong sounded. We tried some sushi.

Me: (Eating) MMM! Old Gram and Gramps taste delicious.

Nico: For 100-year-old fish they taste great.

We got to trying more and it was awesome.

?: (Russian Accent) I will enjoy destroying all of you and rotting all life in the universe!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Swamp Thing: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Anton Arcane.

A rotting human-like figure came out, and it was none other than Swamp Thing's arch-enemy, Anton Arcane, the mad sorcerer.

Me: Anton Arcane. I should've known you'd show up here, you madman.

Rosa Laurence: But, this'll be the last time you ever plague anyone again.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, Alchemy Beasts, and steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead, she unholstered her massive Alchemy Beasts-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Anton Arcane, she left red energy, fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, Alchemy Beasts, and steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead with every step.

Rosa Laurence: Anton Arcane, your crimes against nature and all life in the universe can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you never return to cause havoc ever again.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead surrounding it, there's the seven Alchemy Beasts running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rosa Laurence emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rosa Laurence grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has multi-color highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, Alchemy Beasts, and steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead, surrounding her, she has the Seven Alchemy Beasts emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Alchemy and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has The Seven Alchemy Beasts with red gems for eyes and the Alchemy and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts. Rosa Laurence has on an red sleeveless open blouse, red sleeveless midriff top, red skirt with 10-Sided Star with Alchemical Symbols on it, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead on the coattails and on the back is the Seven Alchemy Beasts with fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead surrounding her. Suddenly, Rosa Laurence felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large red feathers have multi-colored tips on the feathers. Rosa Laurence has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence's massive Alchemy Beasts-themed greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemical Greatsword of The Seven Alchemy Beasts, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Seven Alchemy Beasts and the alchemical signs of steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large lion heads for the crossguard, large multi-colored gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large lion heads with colored gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the lion heads is a large multi-colored gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold lion head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Seven Alchemy Beasts that said, "Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of The Seven Alchemy Beasts, Master of Alchemy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Billy McLean and Amy, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Seven Alchemy Beasts, Fire, Earth, Light, Water, Darkness, Wind, Steel, Bronze, Silver, Mercury, Tin, and Lead"

ローザ・ローレンス、7つの錬金術獣の遺伝子スラマー、錬金術のマスター、愛するガーディアンエンジェル、リンカーンラウドの未来の妻、ビリーマクリーンとエイミーの嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の学生であり、7つの錬金術獣、火、地球、光、水、闇、風、鋼、青銅、銀、水星、錫、鉛のマスター

Rosa Laurence has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL ALCHEMICAL BEAST ANGEL OF ALCHEMICAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rosa Laurence's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Anton Arcane saw it, the maniacal deranged sorcerer fell into a rage and tried to kill her by firing a blast of dark magic at her, but she fired a powerful red energy blast with Alchemy Beasts, fire, earth, light, water, darkness, wind, steel, bronze, silver, mercury, tin, and lead at the mad sorcerer, and sent him flying into a sushi wall.

Nico: Whoa, Rosa Laurence's transformed.

Me: And now, Anton Arcane's going to meet his well-deserved end.

Lincoln: Wow, Rosa, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Rosa Laurence: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Beasts and Divine Alchemy Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down and destroy Anton Arcane once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rosa.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Rosa Laurence.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of causing destruction are over, Anton Arcane.**

Rosa Laurence and Lincoln went after Anton Arcane, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Bronze, Tin, Lead, Steel, Gold, Mercury, Silver, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Mermaids, Alchemical Beasts and Alchemical Symbols, and Angels at Anton Arcane, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Anton with their massive greatswords and he was hurt badly. Then, Lincoln made a circle of runes and Alchemical symbols below Anton Arcane's feet, and it chained him to the ground, so he can't escape. Then, Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, and he fired a powerful blast of magic and as it hits Anton Arcane, it stripped the mad sorcerer of all his powers, and because of it, his body eventually turned to dust. Then, as his spirit appeared, Rosa Laurence drew a kanji on Anton's forehead, condemning him to be erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Rosa Laurence did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rosa Laurence's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Rosa Laurence: And now, that's the end of that mad sorcerer.

Thanks for helping me take down Anton Arcane, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rosa.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Rosa Laurence's face, they kissed passionately as Rosa Laurence's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and the Seven Alchemy Beasts and Alchemical Symbols behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That was one awesome spell you used on Anton, Linc, and not only did you strip him of his powers, it also caused him to turn to dust.

Me: But, he wouldn't be safe for long when Rosa sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Yep, Anton Arcane's crazed desire to destroy the world has been brought to an end for good, and he made a big mistake messing with forces beyond his comprehension.

Eli: Using Necromancy and Black Magic to create horrific beings to cause havoc?! That's just evil!

Me: You said it, Eli.

Nico: And what Anton's done in harming others for his own sick amusement has crossed one line too many, and he needed to be stopped for good.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

Snake: Dudes, this was by far the most tastiest planet ever!

Fat Tony: Well, I wouldn't call it that.

Wiggum: The Zeo weapons that Layla and the others got really came in handy.

Me: Boy they sure did and they were awesome to use.

Mira Sinclair: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Evelyn Shura: Same with me.

Rich Texan: You girls won't regret it.

Jimbo: What do you guys say we go back home and do some more humiliations?

Me: Now you're talking.

Nico: But great job today guys. Old Gramps and Old Gram are not going to be terrorizing Oregon or Daggett anytime soon.

Daggett: Thank goodness. (To the viewers) Old Gramps and Gram are now gone for good and in our stomachs. This was a great adventure for all of us.

Nico: It sure was. Lets go home.

We went back to the ship and then went back home and did so and then we went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfiction complete.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Cameron, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya

Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going on a great rescue with the Magic School Bus Team and this time we're going to recruit them. And we're going to be seeing Arnold as ORANGE AS well An Orange! The reason is because he was eating so many carrots from Seaweedies that he ate because he was nervous for accepting a massive award that is for the best rock and mineral enthusiasts. Simone Honou and Cuprosklodowskite will be with us too and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for a Spitfire Bird from the Antarctic Rainforest in 100 million AD named Yumi Davenport. Yumi is Nico's friend from computer tech club and she know so much about computers and more as she can do anything with them. She even used computers to destroy numerous terrorist and evil organizations all over the world. No Another Rider or Ranger for this one. Just helping Arnold. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow morning after that, Lincoln and his group are heading to Mobius, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Patch D'Coolette, Antoine D'Coolette's evil counterpart from Anti-Mobius, and the one who murdered Antoine's father. Antoine's going to explode with rage and transform, and help put an end to that evil monster for good. And they're going to meet thirteen girls who are half-human and half-Elemental and are Lincoln's 13 Elemental Guardian Angels. Their names are

Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental

Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental

Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental

Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental

Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental

Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental

Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental

Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental

Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental

Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental

Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental

Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental

And Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental

These thirteen girls were born with immense cosmic powers over the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual Energy, and Stars, and they've defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and during the exercise scene, they're going to reveal a revelation that almost could've landed those five in a Russian military school for demonic spoiled brats. For the next chapter tomorrow we're going to an awesome planet that Ed, Edd N Eddy will be in heaven for and it's going to be a PLANET MADE OF JAWBREAKERS! We're going to get EVERY KIND OF FLAVOR THERE IS ON THAT PLANET! It'll have ALL THE JAWBREAKER FLAVORS EVER KNOWN TO MAN and it'll be the number of flavors introduced in the episode Once Upon An Ed. Also get ready as we battle LEE KANKER WHO IS OUT FOR REVENGE! Lee is gonna try to go after Eddy and Luan is not going to let that 3-Eyed Red Headed freak do so! She is going to explode into her most powerful transformation ever! Luan is gonna be super and mondo pissed at Lee for everything she put him through!

See you all tomorrow

# SWEET BATTLE ON A JAWBREAKER PLANET

DON'T BREAK YOUR TEETH ON THIS ONE

---

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw five figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Transylvania, Romanian. But, they were no ordinary five figures, their were Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute adopted daughters of Lincoln Loud. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Sharksharper, Phyllis the Florauna, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Nyx, Caitlyn, Zach, Buffy, Katrina, Sharksharper, Phyllis, Lori, J.D., Nico, did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Nyx Midnight: And it also means that we found out where my adopted sisters are at.

Phyllis the Florauna: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Transylvania, Romanian.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Out on the streets in Transylvania, Romanian, is not a safe place for them., And it is not a safe place for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate. Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute are my daughters now, and I'm not letting kids like them suffer life on the streets. they needs to be home in the arms of their new father.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Nyx Midnight, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Sharksharper, Phyllis the Florauna, Me, and Nico were heading to Transylvania, Romanian. Then, Lincoln saw a 11-year-old girl who has light blue skin, cyan hair that she tied into a ponytail, and pink eyes with purple eyeshadows. She wore a dark blue blouse with long sleeves and red tie, black ankle pants, and light blue low heel pumps. A 12-year-old girl who has light pink skin, magenta eyes with violet eyeshadows, and blond shoulder-length hair combed over her right eye. She wore a magenta dress with gold buttons, blue bracelets, black leggings, and white knee-high boots. And a 11-year-old girl who has light gray skin, orange hair that she tied in two braids, and blue cross-eyed eyes with glasses. She wore a long-sleeved yellow blouse with the top fabric and cuffs are white with red polka dots, pink regular boot-cut jeans with light pink buttons on the bottom, and magenta sandals. A 12-year-old who has tan skin, light brown and white curly hair with brown handband, and brown eyes. She wore a white long sleeve off shoulder shirt with a picture of a cinnamon roll, brown high waisted pleated skirt, white leggings, and brown flats. And a 12-year-old who has yellowish skin, dark green short hair with panflute hairclip, and blue eyes. She wore a orange shirt, brown bracelets, olive green pants with pockets on the legs, and red sneakers. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute?

Viola: (British Accent) Yes we are, Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute were stunned.

Presta: (British Accent) Really?

Lincoln: Yes.

Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute ran up to Lincoln, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Nyx Midnight, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Sharksharper, Phyllis the Florauna, me, Nico, and Lori joined in on the hug.

Lincoln: And there's something you five should know, I adopted you all.

Dotty: Adopted?! Dotty say, you're our father now.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did, and Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

In the town of Walkerville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Cameron, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were with the Magic School

Bus class in our awesome and amazingly great special occasion clothes. It was a really awesome special night for us as we got word that Arnold is going to be given the Rocky Award, and he is the youngest ever to receive an award like this.

Me: Boy we're really excited for Arnold!

Nico: I know and I've never seen an award like this before.

Camie: Me neither.

Me: This award is for the most amazing of Rock Lovers and Enthusiasts of all.

Nicole: It sure is and as an Earth Science master and Geologist myself it's awesome.

Dorothy Ann: I am really happy for Arnold too.

Keesha: Me too guys.

Nicole: We all are.

Rarity: I'm so excited for Arnold too darlings.

Carlos: Me too Rarity.

Phoebe: I am too. And Nicole you look absolutely beautiful in that dress.

Nicole: Thanks. Rarity made it for me. She said it brings out the Rainbow of Jewels and Crystal inside me. (Twirls Around) It's called Jeweled Chic.

Nico: Nice.

Cameron: I like it. It's awesome.

Nico: Yeah. I'm so excited for Arnold.

Me: Me too. This is an amazing and prestigious event for only the most well admired rock enthusiasts of all.

Simone Honou and Cuprosklodowskite then came. Simone had a beautiful fire dress on and her wings and tail feathers really bring out the whole dress. And Cuprosklodowskite had a beautiful green glowing dress on that really brought out the radioactivity in her.

Phoebe: Wow! Simone you look awesome.

Simone Honou: Thanks guys and I'm so happy for Arnold here.

Cuprosklodowskite: Me too. This is the first time ever I've seen a show like this.

Nico: It's a huge award ceremony and Arnold has been nervous as all get out for this.

Camie: But I'm really excited for Arnold.

Kaoruko: Me too! This is so awesome that Arnold is getting a huge award like this.

Nico: It sure is.

Wanda: Oh where is Arnold anyway? You think that getting this humongo award would get him here on time.

Carlos: Maybe he ran out of sea wheedies and had to go to the store for more.

Ralphie: I can't believe he actually eats those things.

Phoebe: He hasn't been able to eat anything else since he was going to win the rocky award.

Eli: Boy he is a really nervous wreck.

Me: Believe me bro. I know how he feels. I got a massive award as big as this myself but for a different group and organization. Many times actually. But I got over that fear really quick.

Zarya: That's amazing.

Keesha: Can you believe it? Arnold is the first kid EVER to win one of these.

Dorothy Ann: He's also the first kid ever to know enough about rocks to be a member of G.R.A.N.I.T.E.

Nicole: That is so amazing.

Dorothy Ann: That's right. Look!

We saw a man in a fancy suit with brown hair, mustache and glasses.

Dorothy Ann: There's Jasper C. Gritt.

Me: Ah yes.

Carlos: Wow! Who's Jasper C. Gritt?

Dorothy Ann: Carlos! He's the President of G.R.A.N.I.T.E., The **G** reat **R** ocks **A** dmirers **N** ational **I** nstitute of **T** ectonics **E** xperts.

Camie: Wow! That sounds like an awesome group.

Eli: Yeah.

Nicole: And I should know.

Nicole pulled out her purse and showed in her wallet HER Membership card for G.R.A.N.I.T.E.

Eli: Wow Nicole you are a member too?

Nicole: Yep. And Jasper is a good friend too.

Tim: And that looks like the kind of guy you don't want to keep waiting.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Cameron.

Cameron: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be so awesome to be on this adventure with you.

Nico: I'm really excited about this one.

Nicole: Me too. And I'm really happy for Arnold.

Nico: Cameron, you'll get along fine with Simone's friends.

Cameron: I already am Nico and they are really awesome.

Tim: We're glad you're with us Cameron.

Wanda: We sure are.

Sirius: I'm really excited for Arnold too.

Cameron: Me too. I am loving it with you guys.

Nico: Especially with how smart you are.

Me: That's right and you were able to decode Mike's Personality Triggers with amazing accuracy.

Cameron: That was really awesome back then. Mike was awesome with all those personalities.

Wanda: That was pretty cool back then.

Phoebe: I agree there.

Eli: It sure was neat.

Then camera flashes were seen and Ms. Frizzle came in wearing her awesome crystal dress. Like a Celebrity walking down the red carpet.

Class: Ms. Frizzle!

Ms. Frizzle: Good evening Class.

Simone Honou: You look gorgeous in that dress Ms. Frizzle.

Ms. Frizzle: Thank you Simone and your wings and tail feathers really bring out your dress too.

Simone Honou: Thanks.

Phoebe: Arnold's not here yet Ms. Frizzle!

Ms. Frizzle: Well why don't I try to call our rock star on my CELL Phone.

She pulled out a Red Blood Cell Shaped Phone.

Me: Okay now that is cool.

Kaoruko: A Red Blood Cell Shaped phone. That is cool.

Kaina Tsutsumi: It sure is.

She dialed.

Manager: The Walkerville Hotel welcomes you to the Annual G.R.A.N.I.T.E. Awards, Honoring the Worlds Rock Experts. Please make your way into the ball room.

Me: We'll be there shortly sir. We're just waiting for our guest of honor to arrive.

Wanda: Oh it's too late.

Phoebe: We'll never be able to go in without Arnold.

?: Psst.

Wanda: (Sternly) Ralphie!

Ralphie: It wasn't me!

Me: He's right.

?: Psst!

Phoebe: It's coming from behind there!

We heard a noise from behind the curtain

?: Psst! It's me!

Me: Arnold?

Nicole: Thank goodness.

Tim: Arnold?

Arnold: Yes.

Tim: What are you doing behind the curtain? Come on out.

Arnold: I can't.

Me: I know you're a nervous wreck Arnold but we're here for you.

Wanda: Yeah. But why won't you come out?

She moved the curtain and she saw him and gasped and we gasped in utter shock seeing him!

Eli: JUMPING CARROT STICKS!

I pulled out my eyeballs and cleaned them off like a cartoon star to make sure I wasn't going nuts!

I put them back in!

Me: I think I need to see an Ophthalmologist!

Nico: Arnold! What happened!?

Ralphie: Is it just me, Or are you totally Orange!?

Arnold was totally orange! His skin was completely orange! It was as orange as well an Orange!

He was totally orange from head to toe!

Arnold: It's not just you but it is just me! I'm orange!

He hid!

Nico: What in the world lead to him becoming like this!?

Eli: Man oh man!

Wanda pulled the curtain back.

Wanda: Arnold come on now stop eating those things.

Arnold: (Eating Seawheedies) I can't!

Maria: Arnold, how the Hell did this happen?!

Eli: Yeah!

Arnold: I don't know!

Manager: (ON P.A.) Dinner is about to be served. Please find your tables and be seated.

Arnold: Oh no! I can't go in there looking like a carrot!

Me: We'll think of something to help you Arnold.

Ms. Frizzle: No point panicking Arnold. As my Great Aunt Cellma used to say: "When there's a Problem staring you in the face, hit it with a question."

All of us: A Question?

Ms. Frizzle: Yes. Such as when did you first notice you were orange Arnold?

Arnold: I didn't really notice until I got up this morning and looked in the mirror.

* * *

At Arnold's house he was going into the bathroom to get ready.

He went to the mirror.

Arnold: Today's the day. Today's the day.

He saw himself orange and screamed in fright!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: Hmm.

Wanda: What color are you pajamas?

Arnold: Huh?

Wanda: What color are your pajamas?

Arnold: Orange. It's my favorite color. Except when it's on my skin.

Wanda: Maybe something from your pajamas rubbed off on your skin.

Me: How can that be?

Arnold: But why now? I've been wearing those pajamas forever.

Me: Hmm. I don't think it was the pajamas that did this to him.

Carlos: Who knows. Lets just try to wash it off.

Dorothy Ann grabbed his arm.

Dorothy Ann: To the bathroom!

Arnold: NO! Someone might see me.

Ms. Frizzle: Well then to the bus.

Laney: I brought some cleaning stuff with me.

Cameron: Good thinking.

We went to the bus and we got to scrubbing him. We were rubbing him with soap, water and sponges.

Arnold: Ow ow! Ouch! That hurts!

Me: Sorry Arnold but we can't help it.

Eli: You know how strong we are.

Arnold: Yeah.

Simone: But man I don't know what caused this but it's crazy.

Keesha: Sorry about that Arnold but you want this to come off don't you?

Arnold: Of course I want it to come off. Is it off.

Maria splashed the water off.

NOPE.

Wanda: Nope.

Dorothy Ann: So the orange isn't on your skin. Maybe it's IN your skin.

Maria: Maybe one of the Kamen Rider Enemies did this to him.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: I think there are any of their enemies that turn people orange.

Eli: And I don't sense any Another Riders or Rangers here.

Nico: Oh.

I looked at Arnold closely.

Me: Sorry for making you uncomfortable like this Arnold but I just want to see something.

Arnold: Okay.

Me: Hmm.

I had a Dr. House moment!

Me: Aha! I've seen this before Arnold.

Arnold: Really?

Me: Yeah. You have a disease called Carotenosis.

Arnold: Carotenosis?

Me: It's where you have too much Beta Carotene in your system. You've been eating too much of one thing that turned your skin totally orange.

Nico: We'll just tell the rest of the school that you're out sick. That's all.

Me: No Nico it's a disease that's harmless. It doesn't make you that sick it only makes you get this orange pigment on your skin. It goes away over time.

Nico: Oh well that's a relief.

Me: But Carotenosis doesn't cause your skin to become THIS orange.

Cameron: Yeah.

Ms. Frizzle: Daringly deduced guys.

Arnold: But how did it get there? How is my skin different from say Phoebe's?

Ms. Frizzle: Good question Arnold. Give me some skin.

He held out his hand.

Ms. Frizzle: No I mean really.

She pulled out the Mega Magnifier.

Simone Honou: I remember the Mega Magnifier.

Nico: Wow.

Phoebe: (GASP) You want Arnold's Skin?

She looked at Arnold's head.

Ms. Frizzle: Hmm the perfect place to begin the investigation.

Arnold: Uh you're not suggesting a field trip are you Ms. Frizzle?

Me: I have a feeling she is.

Wanda: Wow. It might be the only way to find out what's making you so orange.

Me: And figure out what's giving you this. Carotenosis is usually caused by eating too much of one thing.

Ms. Frizzle: Oh I couldn't have said it better myself guys. Let the Cell-ebration Begin!

We went onto the bus.

Nico: I call first on the bus!

Me: Plenty of room for us Nico.

Arnold: But Ms. Frizzle?

She pressed a button and pulled a lever and then it transformed and then me, Arnold and Phoebe were outside and the bus vanished.

Phoebe: What happened? Where's the bus?

Me: We're outside. But everyone just vanished.

Phoebe: Wait a second.

She saw something around Arnold and then she picked up the Mega Magnifier.

Phoebe: Don't move Arnold.

Me: I think I see them.

We saw the Bus and everyone shrunk down.

Phoebe: Yikes!

It flew over to Arnold and dropped Ralphie, Keesha and Liz onto Arnold.

Me: Wow!

Phoebe: We're being Frizzled big time!

Me: We sure are.

Arnold: We are? How?

Phoebe: See for yourself.

He saw the bus drop Carlos, Dorothy and Tim onto Phoebe's skin.

Arnold: Whoa! Carlos, D.A., and Tim are checking the skin above your left eyebrow.

Me: And Ralphie, Keesha and Liz are checking out the skin on your forehead.

Phoebe: Mm-hmm. And they are sitting on your glasses.

Arnold: No way.

Me: Yes-way.

Ralphie: Yeah.

Keesha: Just don't move too quickly or we'll fall off.

Arnold: Sorry.

Nico: (On a radio) You hear me okay J.D.?

Me: Loud and Clear Nico.

Nico: Good luck, guys!

Me: Not that we'll need it but thanks.

Lola: Be careful though guys.

Arnold: I don't believe this. Ms. Frizzle just what kind of a field trip is this?

Ms. Frizzle: The kind that answers your excellent question Arnold.

The bus then turned into a decoration for Phoebe's hair band.

Me: That looks awesome on you Phoebe.

Phoebe: Thank you.

Simone: But this is awesome.

Arnold: What's the difference between your skin and Phoebe's?

Me: That's a really good question.

Ms. Frizzle: Care to take a closer look Wanda?

Wanda turned on two monitors.

Nico: This is awesome.

Simone Honou: It sure is.

Wanda: Keesha you guys find anything on Arnold's skin yet?

Keesha: We're just trying to find a way to not fall off.

Tim: Us too!

Me: I think they're in trouble.

Ms. Frizzle: Well class you're going to have to get really small if you don't want to fall.

Me: Here we go.

She pressed a button and fired a shrink ray that hit the kids on Arnold and Phoebe.

Arnold and Phoebe: What happened?

Me: They got really shrunk.

Nico: Where did they go?

Wanda: Yeah where's the rest of the class?

Ms. Frizzle: They are still there Wanda. We are just not looking close enough to see them.

She adjusted the monitor and it magnified.

Ms. Frizzle: Yet.

Nico: I see them now.

I used my microscopic vision to see them on Arnold too.

Wanda: There they are! Tim, Carlos, D.A., are you all right?

Tim: I think so. Carlos: Are we still on Phoebe's skin?

Ms. Frizzle: You are. Only double shrunk.

Me: According to my microscopic vision you all shrunk down to 50,000 times normal magnification or seven to eight micrometers.

Nico: Wow!

Ralphie: Sorry you guys are taking a break from your Ambassador missions.

Me: It's all right Ralphie. We needed a break from them anyway. We're just waiting till the Dino Fury Rangers finish up.

Ralphie: Oh.

Nico: But at least we're taking a break from them just in time for us to go on the actual big missions themselves.

Me: That's true.

Eli: Yep.

Tim: Amazing! I always thought skin was just smooth and plain. But it's not. It's made up of flat pieces of stuff all stuck together.

D.A.: And Phoebe's flat pieces flake off like corn flakes and there are lots more underneath.

Carlos: Wow! Is that a hair?

Nico: Yep that's a hair all right.

Ms. Frizzle: Hair-raising isn't it Carlos.

Keesha: Arnold's pretty hairy too.

Ralphie: And his skin is made of flat pieces just like Phoebe's only his are all orange.

Me: He's right. It's all orange all over.

Ms. Frizzle: Oh those flakes are Arnold's skin cells Ralphie.

Ralphie: Skin cells? I've heard of red blood cells but skin cells?

Me: Blood is not the only thing that's made of cells Ralphie.

Wanda: What are cells anyway?

Nico: They are the things that built you.

Ms. Frizzle: Cells are the building blocks of life Wanda. All living things are made of cells and that includes you. Your whole body is made of different kinds of cells each with a different job to do.

Me: That's right. Your entire body is composed of 37.2 Trillion cells.

Wanda: That's a lot! So Arnold and Phoebe's skin are both made of millions of skin cells but for some reason Arnold's cells are orange.

Me: Yep.

Arnold: I'm about to accept the most important award of my life and for some reason I'm completely orange and half of my class is on my forehead!

Me: Arnold calm down. No need to panic. We just need to figure out what it is that you've been eating that caused this.

Nico: Yeah.

Phoebe: Everyone is trying to help.

Nico: Think happy thoughts!

Me: Yeah. Come on Arnold lets get you back to the ceremony and I'll make sure no one sees you.

Arnold: Thanks.

I took Arnold's snack and we went in.

Arnold: Maybe I should have stayed home today.

Me: Arnold you'll be all right. Besides you're in the protection of the most powerful force in the entire universe. Us.

Nico: That's right.

Arnold looked at Phoebe.

Arnold: Wanda have you found out what's making orange yet?

Wanda: No Arn. Believe me we're working on it.

Eli: Just give us some time Arnold.

Me: And I'll look out for him too.

Arnold: What's taking so long?

Ms. Frizzle: Patience Arnold. As a former Ms. America once said "Beauty May be skin deep but orange isn't."

Me: That's very wise.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Who exactly said that?

Me: Not really sure. But it does make sense.

Arnold: You know what I just thought of something.

Me: What is it?

Arnold: Janet came to stay with us a few weeks ago. I bet she made me orange. Which is just the kind of thing she would do.

Me: Arnold there's no way Janet would have done that. She may have done some crazy things in the past but she would never do that out of spite for you.

Phoebe: Yeah.

Nico: Sure, she can be too much. But she's a good person.

Me: That's right.

Arnold: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime. But I think the answer to this whole thing might be further inside.

Ms: Frizzle: I agree J.D.

Wanda: We've got to do something Ms. Frizzle.

Ms. Frizzle: Oh I agree there Wanda. It's time to take chances, make mistakes and get the inside story.

She and Liz winked and then she pulled out a scope and they went for a Sea-weedie and went onto it.

I gasped.

Arnold: This is it guys. My last sea-weedie before I humiliate myself in front of my fellow rockers.

Ms. Frizzle: WAHOO!

It landed on the Sea-weedie.

He then put it in his mouth.

Phoebe: ARNOLD NO!

Arnold: You say something Phoebe?

Phoebe: Arnold whatever you do don't…

GULP!

Phoebe: Swallow. The bus was on that Sea-weedie and you just ate our entire class and the team.

Me: Uh oh.

Arnold: OH NO NOT AGAIN!

Me: This happened before Arnold?

Arnold: Yes.

Nico: Okay. No one fucking panic!

Simone: Oh we aren't!

Arnold: I can't believe I just did that! Please tell me I didn't just do that!

Phoebe: You just did that. And you swallowed the whole class and the team and the bus.

Me: But believe it or not Arnold this isn't the first time we've been inside someone. The entire team went inside me.

Arnold: Did they really?

Me: Yeah it was weird seeing what the inside of me looked like. But that was a really crazy adventure.

Nico: He's right on that.

Inside Arnold the class went down his throat and into his stomach.

Carlos: I can't believe we're in Arnold's stomach again.

Wanda: Ah it's just as I remember it.

Simone: Same with me. Only oranger.

Wanda: Hey wait a minute. Where is all that orange mush coming from anyway?

Applejack: Looks like it's coming from Seaweedies.

Wanda: That's right and the only thing that Arnold was eating for weeks is sea-weedies and they are green.

They saw a seaweedie.

Keesha: Green on the outside Wan but orange on the inside.

Ms. Frizzle: Oh of course! (Singing) You can get the greedy greedies when eating seaweedies, chewy gooey carrot in a seaweed coat so thin!

Class: Eat a seaweedie and give yourself a grin!

Me: Ah so that's it! Arnold has been eating too many carrots.

Nico: Carrots? Wow!

Varie: Carrots are full of Beta Carotene.

Wanda: Wait wait wait! If Arnold's stomach is full of carrots and carrots are orange, maybe that's why Arnold's cells are orange too.

Nico: So, that's the culprit! Did you get that J.D.?

Me: I sure did buddy. Carrots are loaded with Beta Carotene.

Keesha: Yeah but how could the orange in Arnold's stomach get to his skin cells?

Ms. Frizzle: The Question we've all been waiting for Keesha. Prepare to dive.

DIVE ALARM!

They dove and went into Arnold's intestine.

Me: I have a feeling I know where they are heading.

Arnold: Where?

I looked at Arnold with my X-Ray Vision. And I saw that they were in the Small Intestine.

Me: Aha they are in your small intestine.

Nico: Arnold, after this, you're on a carrot diet!

Me: Yeah you need to lay off the Carrots for a while Arnold.

Arnold: What?

Me: We'll tell you later.

Keesha: Where are we?

Carlos: We're in the small intestine. I recognize it from the last time we were here.

Ms. Frizzle pushed a button and it showed on a map where they were in Arnold's digestive tract.

Ms: Frizzle: Right you are Carlos. This is the place where all the good things we eat go into the bloodstream.

Nico: Yep.

Wanda: And those things out there are the villi. Remember? They move the food into the bloodstream.

Simone Honou: I remember that. So awesome.

Cuprosklodowskite: I agree too.

Rarity: (Green around the gills) Oh I feel sick.

Lincoln: You okay Rarity?

Rarity: Just grossed out Linky. I'll be okay.

Nico: Good.

Wanda: Are villi made up of cells too? Like Arnold's skin?

Ms. Frizzle: Dynamic deduction Wanda!

She activated a mega magnifier.

Ms. Frizzle: Viola! Villi cells. You also have blood cells, skin cells, stomach cells, heart cells, muscle cells, bone cells. Like J.D. said, your body is made up of trillions and trillions of cells each with a job to do.

Nico: And right now, their job is getting that Orange out.

Me: No it doesn't work that way Nico.

Ralphie: Right now they are sucking up the orange stuff. Their job must be to suck up food.

Tim: Wonder where it goes from here?

Eli: Only one way to find out.

Ms. Frizzle: In the old words of my friend Carotina "Follow the Orange Stuff."

They shrunk down and went into a villi and they went into the bloodstream.

Carlos: Where are we going Ms. Frizzle?

Ms. Frizzle: We followed the Orange stuff through the villi and now we are heading for the bloodstream.

Me: They are in your bloodstream now.

D.A.: Well we are in Arnold's bloodstream and there are cells all around us. And orange stuff too.

Wanda: So where is the orange stuff going? And can we get there fast? Arnold's in trouble out there.

Me: (Whispering) She's right guys. Mr. Gritt is already giving his speech.

Ms. Frizzle: We're going back to where we started and it's only a few heartbeats away.

Mr. Gritt: This award has never been presented to a child before. But as you now know, Arnold Perlstein is no ordinary child.

Me: That is true. Arnold you are really special when it comes to rocks.

Arnold: That's true. I'm so nervous my heart's beating like crazy.

Me: It'll be all right Arnold.

Nico: Maybe I should have one of the others distract him.

Me: Don't worry Nico. We'll be okay.

Wanda: Okay we're heading to Arnold's forehead. Now what?

Tim: Look.

They saw the orange stuff flowing through the artery wall.

Tim: Look! The orange stuff is disappearing through that wall.

Keesha: I wonder what's on the other side.

Ms. Frizzle: That's my kind of question Keesha. Hang a looie Liz.

They did so.

They went through the artery and got to the underskin.

Ms. Frizzle: We're here!

Nico: Wow.

Wanda: Yay! We're back where we started. These are Arnold's skin cells.

Keesha: Cool. That means we reached Arnold's skin from the inside.

Tim: And we did it by following the orange stuff.

Ralphie: And get this. Arnold's skin cells are drinking up the orange stuff from the seaweedies.

Applejack: Fancy that.

Carlos: Of course, since cells are alive they need to have food for them to live and grow.

D.A.: Even if the food is orange.

Ms. Frizzle: Ah capably concluded everyone. You might even say we are what we eat.

Me: That's right.

Cameron: Yep.

Mr. Gritt: And now I am very proud to present this award to Arnold Perlstein!

Everyone cheered and Arnold covered his face and I went with him.

Arnold: (Panicked) He said my name and I'm going up there for the award now! And I'm still orange!

Tim: Poor Arnold. He got himself into this by eating all those seaweedies. But he doesn't even know it.

Ms. Frizzle: And even if he stopped eating seaweedies now it would take about 30 days for new cells that aren't orange to reach the surface of his skin.

Me: She's right. Carotenosis is harmless and goes away over time. But it takes a month or so to do so.

Ralphie: 30 days!? He doesn't even have 30 seconds!

Simone: But I do have an idea!

She went to the bus and turned it into a VILLI BUS!

Nico: WHOA!

Wanda: A villi bus!

Then the Villi Bus got to work and it was sucking up all the orange stuff like a drinking straw and a sponge!

Me: It'll be all right Arnold. (GASP) Arnold your skin is back to normal.

He looked and saw that I was right.

Arnold: Wow. Thank goodness.

Me: Good job guys.

Arnold: Thank you sir. This is an honor and I'd also like to thank J.D. and my class and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and my teacher Ms. Frizzle without whom I wouldn't be able to accept this award tonight.

Me: It was our pleasure Arnold.

I snapped my fingers and everyone was teleported out of Arnold and everyone appeared and cheered wildly.

Nicole: Way to go Arnold!

Nico: Yeah!

Mr. Gritt: Ready to have your picture taken?

Arnold: Yes sir.

Then a Spitfire Bird appeared and landed on Nico's shoulder.

Nico: Wow! A Spitfire Bird.

They got their pictures taken.

Later we were having a good dinner.

Nico: That was a really awesome adventure.

Me: It sure was. Who's your Spitfire Bird Friend?

Spitfire Bird: (In a girls voice) I think he knows already.

Nico: (Gasp) Yumi Davenport.

She reverted back and was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and clothes of those colors.

Nico: Awesome.

Yumi: I'm so happy for you Arnold.

Arnold: Thanks Yumi. So it wasn't Janet? It was me?

Wanda: That's right Arnold. You only have yourself to blame.

Nico: But we're not mad.

Yumi Davenport: No we aren't.

Arnold: But how did I do it?

Keesha took a seaweedie he was about to eat.

Arnold: Hey!

Keesha: Simple look.

She broke it open and showed that it was orange.

Me: You've been eating too many carrots Arnold. You've been eating them by the truck load because you were a nervous wreck and it turned your skin orange because of it.

Arnold: Wow.

Wanda: That's right. Your entire body is made of cells.

Tim: And your cells are alive.

Ralphie: Which means they need food.

D.A.: And where do your cells get their food?

Arnold: From what I eat?

Me: That's right. You got to learn to eat everything in moderation and don't eat just carrots from seaweedies.

Eli: That's true. You need a balanced meal.

I gave him a great meal of meat, veggies, and more.

Arnold: Thanks guys. At least I'm not orange anymore.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But congratulations on winning that award.

Yumi Davenport: We're all really happy for you.

Camie: We sure are.

Phoebe: Same here.

Arnold: Thanks guys. And are you really going to recruit us now J.D.?

Me: We sure are Arnold. The time is now right for you all to join us officially.

Nico: Yep.

Cameron: You guys are part of Simone's awesome past and that makes you all family to her.

Carlos: Thanks guys and we're honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Nicole: You guys will love it.

Carlos: Hey Arn, orange you glad you're not orange anymore?

Class: CARLOS!

We laughed at his joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Simone: That was funny!

Yumi Davenport: (LAUGHS) It sure was.

Cameron: What's you're favorite memory of Nico?

Yumi: I'm one of his friends from computer tech class. Me and Nico hacked into lots of evil organizations and took all their money and left them broke and penniless as well as use our technological skills to send the FBI to them.

Nico: It's true.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is. Wow.

Laney: I think that's really impressive.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Very ingenious.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Yumi hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Yumi Davenport: Me too Nico.

Maria: Now, Arnold. What have we learned today?

Arnold: That I should eat everything in moderation and not just carrots from Seaweedies. I'm sorry about that.

Me: It's all right Arnold. You were just a nervous wreck and that is completely understandable.

Fluttershy: Yes I know what you feel like sometimes Arnold.

Arnold: Really?

Fluttershy: I do. I get stage fright because I'm nervous of big crowds.

Rainbow Dash: Fluttershy does have stage fright but she gets over it fast when she is with us when we perform with the Rainbooms.

Fluttershy: That's true.

Me: Yeah. But she has all her friends to root for her though. But Arnold you got to learn how to eat everything in moderation and not just on one thing like carrots.

Applejack: That's right.

I picked up a seaweedie.

Me: Wonder what these taste like.

I tried one and to my surprise it tasted good.

Me: Mmm! Not bad. I may not like seaweed but these are good.

We tried them and they were good.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Lisa Simpson are heading to Mobius, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Patch D'Coolette, Antoine D'Coolette's evil counterpart from Anti-Mobius, and the one who murdered Antoine's father.

Lincoln also called Antoine D'Coolette here as soon as word of his evil counterpart on Mobius reached him.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here on Mobius, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Patch D'Coolette, Antoine D'Coolette's evil counterpart from Anti-Mobius, and the one who murdered Antoine's father.

Nico: That's right, big guy. Sonic and the others told us about what happened to Antoine's father at the hands of his evil counterpart, and that was just pure evil.

Me: Which is why he's getting The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly, J.D., and I want to thank you and Antoine for coming, Lisa.

Lisa Simpson: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be an amazing rescue.

Antoine D'Coolette: (French Accent) And this'll be the last time I ever deal with that monster, Patch D'Coolette. That murderous demon will pay for everything he's done.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Patch D'Coolette, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Patch D'Coolette, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Thirteen girls' voices) That murderous, dishonorable demon, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw thirteen girls appear before us, they were 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses, but they had long flowing hair, massive angel wings, and clothes in the colors of the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual Energy, and Stars, and holstered on their backs are thirteen greatswords with the symbols of the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual Energy, and Stars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels.

Nico: Whoa, this is the first time we've met some non Gene-Slammer girls.

Lincoln: You said it, but there's no mistaking those voices from anywhere, Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, And Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental, I knew it was you thirteen, but we'll talk later.

Antoine D'Coolette: (French Accent) That's right, we've got a murderous demon to stop.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Patch D'Coolette and it blindsided him, and it allowed the five girls to get to safety. When Patch D'Coolette saw us, he was furious.

Patch D'Coolette: (French Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm, how did you…?! It doesn't matter, now I shall kill you all!

Antoine D'Coolette: (French Accent) That's never going to happen, Patch, and now, you will pay for everything you've done!

Suddenly, we felt something within Antoine D'Coolette's mind snap, as his blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a red energy aura with light, darkness, and coyotes, he unholstered his Sword of Heaven and Hell from his back, and as he approached Patch D'Coolette, he left red energy, light, darkness, and coyotes with every step.

Antoine D'Coolette: (French Accent) You make me completely sick, Patch D'Coolette, I never thought you'd return to cause trouble yet again, and don't think that I've forgotten of that very day that you murdered my father. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, when you threatened to take the life of my wife, Bunnie, and the lives of my friends… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY TIMES, YOU DISHONORABLE, DAMNED BASTARD, AND FOR THAT, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY FOR ALL OF YOUR CRIMES IN HELL!

We gasped at the mere extent of Antoine D'Coolette's fury.

Nico: Yikes!

Lincoln: Antoine's fury has been unleashed, and it's found its mark on Patch D'Coolette. Stand back, he's going to blow.

Suddenly, Antoine D'Coolette screamed like a madman, and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy and light and darkness surrounding it, the Sun and The Moon were orbiting around the vortex and a coyote was running around the vortex, and inside the vortex was a phoenix of light and dark. Then, as the vortex faded, Antoine D'Coolette emerged, but he was changed forever.

Antoine D'Coolette grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, he now had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, his yellow hair had grown to reach the lower part of his neck and he now had red highlights in the bangs, he has a coyote with the Sun in one paw and the Moon in the other paw emblazoned on his forehead, he has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with light and darkness and coyotes surrounding him, he has on silver coyote earrings with red gems for eyes and the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws and he has on his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gems on the gold sun and moon links and blue crystal links and a blue coyote-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a coyote with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, Antoine D'Coolette has on a long black long-sleeved trenchcoat, long buttoned-up silk coat with designs and phoenix on the back, white gloves, black and white short-sleeved shirt with red phoenix underneath, long black pants, black leather combat boots covered in silver armor, and the black long-sleeved trenchcoat has light and darkness and coyotes on the coattails, and on the back of the trenchcoat is a coyote with the Sun and Moon above its head. Suddenly, Antoine D'Coolette felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings grew much bigger for his new body, and they now have black tips on the white feathers, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Antoine's massive Sword of Heaven and Hell broadsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, light, darkness, and coyotes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twilight Broadsword of Heavenly Grace and Infernal Darkness, it's a brand-new broadsword with the Sun and Moon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large golden ring with large white angel wing and black demon wing for the crossguard, large light and dark gem inside the ring embedded in the rainguard and golden cross right on top, longer black handle, and four large coyote heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large red gem for the pommel. Antoine D'Coolette has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold coyote head with blue gems for eyes and large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and

Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a white kanji below the coyote that said, "Antoine D'Coolette, Long-Standing Member of The Freedom Fighters, Skilled Swordsman, Loving Husband of Bunnie Rabbot, Brave Warrior of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Dr. Eggman's Delusional Ambitions, and Master of Coyotes, Light, and Darkness"

アントワーヌD'Coolette、自由の戦闘機の長年のメンバー、熟練した剣士、バニー Rabbotの愛する夫、チームラウドフェニックスストームの勇敢な戦士、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディスティックなできそこない、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、博士エッグマンの妄想野望の駆逐艦、コヨーテ、光、闇のマスター

Antoine D'Coolette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL TWILIGHT COYOTE ANGEL OF TWILIGHT MOBIAN BRAVERY AND MOBIAN HOPE!

We were amazed by Antoine D'Coolette's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Patch D'Coolette saw it, he went after Antoine to kill him, but Antoine blocked Patch's sword with his new massive broadsword, and then, he slashed off Patch's good right eye, permanently blinding him.

Nico: Whoa, Antoine's transformed, awesome.

Me: And he blinded his evil counterpart by slashing off his good right eye, nice.

Antoine D'Coolette: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Coyote and Mobian Hope) (French Accent) That's right. Now, shall we put an end to this evil monster?

Lincoln: You got it, Antoine. Come on, gang, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird

Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Lisa Simpson, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Patch D'Coolette, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Antoine left painful scars on Patch with his massive broadsword, and then, he and Lincoln dealt the final blow by channeling energy from the Black Gates onto their blades, and they cut down Patch D'Coolette and sent him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our blades and power down, and Antoine D'Coolette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: That's it for Patch D'Coolette, and he's never coming back.

(To Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra) And it's so good to see you again, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra.

Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra: You too, Lincoln.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and the twelve clones went up to Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, and they hugged, and the girls were very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blushes on theirs face went even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you girls when you were thirteen, and as you all can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bridget Branley: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these thirteen girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Bridget Branley, the half-human half-Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, the half-human half-Earth

Elemental, Brooke Hudson, the half-human half-Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, the half-human half Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, the half-human half Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, the half-human half Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, the half-human half Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, the half-human half Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, the half-human half Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, the half-human half Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, the half-human half Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, the half-human half Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, the half-human half Cosmic Elemental.

Bridget Branley: Yep, we were born with immense cosmic powers over the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual Energy, and Stars, superhuman strength, superhuman speed, immortality, invincibility, and superhuman regeneration.

Nico: Whoa.

Stelara Astra: And we've defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and we have a revelation that almost could've landed those five in a Russian military school for demonic spoiled brats.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: As if being threatened to get sent to a boarding school wasn't bad enough, now there's the threat of getting sent to a Russian military school?! Just how low have those five demons stooped?!

Suddenly, thirteen Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love.

Brooke Hudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you and the other girls are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Brooke.

Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and his twelve clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and Mira the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to the faces of the girls and they kissed the girls passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Juri Yukawa and Shouko Majima from Kokkoku, Ahiru Arima A.K.A. Princess Tutu and Rue Kuroha A.K.A. Princess Kraehe from Princess Tutu, and Caldina from Magic Knight Rayearth.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Juri Yukawa and Shouko Majima from Kokkoku, Ahiru Arima A.K.A. Princess Tutu and Rue Kuroha A.K.A. Princess Kraehe from Princess Tutu, and Caldina from Magic Knight Rayearth.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Juri Yukawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Juri Yukawa and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Patch D'Coolette, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird

and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Juri Yukawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Juri Yukawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Juri Yukawa, Shouko Majima, Ahiru Arima A.K.A. Princess Tutu, Rue Kuroha A.K.A. Princess Kraehe, and Caldina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Patch D'Coolette.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that villain, and Antoine D'Coolette transforming into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and with him and Lincoln sending Patch D'Coolette to The Black Gates after killing him, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over, and Antoine got a kiss from Bunnie, which he also returned to her. Lincoln, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

---

After destroying Patch D'Coolette on Mobius, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Bridget Branley: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brooke Hudson: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, girls, what's this horrible revelations about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've landed those five in a Russian military school for demonic spoiled brats?

Maya Carina: You're not going to like it, Nico. One day, we were walking through Franklin Avenue, but then, we heard the sounds of smashing objects coming from The Loud House, and we just know that someone's causing a ruckus again. But, then, we heard the sounds of screams of horror and pain, and the sound of cruel laughter, and we knew who it was that made those screams of horror and pain: Lincoln, and the sounds of cruel laughter could only come from the five worse sisters in The Loud House: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Brooke Hudson: We ran to the Loud House, and we busted the door down, but we soon saw a sight that'd haunt us forever, it was Lincoln, but he was lying on the floor in a huge pool of his own blood, and he had knife wounds all over his body, and we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they all had bloody knives in their hands, and they were about to deliver the blow to Lincoln's heart and kill him, and Laney, Lucy, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs.

Loud were also badly injured by them.

Astrid Brinkley: And that was the straw that broke the camel's backs, we then charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we viciously pulverized them into the dirt and blasted them, and we tied them up in nylon ropes, so they couldn't escape. I healed Laney, Lucy, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs. Loud, then, we went to Lincoln, and the extent of the horrible damage they did to him was really bad.

Abnus Abital: We remembered that Varya Pohzar and Adriana Ardelean Dracula gave their blood to save Lincoln, and Lincoln saved Aurora Nightingale's life by biting her on the neck and drinking her blood when she got stabbed by Lynn, and in the whole process, he gained cosmic pyrokinesis, cosmic umbrakinesis and vampire powers, and cosmic cryokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis, and we all knew what had to be done: we then let Lincoln bite us each on the necks and drink our blood to heal his wounds, and then, we saw the pool of blood left by their attack head back into him, and he became a lot stronger than ever, and he acquired our powers and abilities. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were furious and threatened if they ever get out, they'll kill him again, but Lincoln roared at them and with his vampire fangs bared and his eyes turned blood red, and frightened the crap out of them.

Abeline Demeter: It sure did, and Laney, Lucy, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really furious at them, they threatened to send them to a Russian military school for demonic spoiled brats. But, we had our own ideas: we humiliated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. By using the Chakra rope thread trick that Kushina had done, we poured five buckets of tar on their heads and covered them all in feathers right in front of the whole school, and everyone was laughing at them, and it sent them on a wild angry ranting and raging, but we also had them put in isolation tanks, and it was so awesome.

Allira Crisiant: Then, Lincoln hugged us, and when we saw tears, we returned the hug and comforted him. That was another near-death experience that Lincoln had to endure at the hands of those five demons.

We cheered wildly for what the thirteen girls did.

Me: Whoa, you girls really saved Lincoln's life and you gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan the classic tarring and feathering for what they did, awesome.

Nico: Did anyone else notice the bite marks on your necks?

Aurora Nightingale: Nope, we had them covered up with make-up, so no one would notice them, but we knew Lincoln's bite wouldn't turn us into vampires.

Nico: Smart thinking, Aurora.

Lincoln: Yeah, she was really prepared after what I did to save her life after Lynn stabbed her, and no one else knew what I became, except for my family after they saw what Adriana did, and I later told Clyde, Liam, Zack, Rusty, and Stella, and they eventually saw the fangs.

Clyde: Yeah, and they weren't fake.

Liam: Yep, Adriana really saved the feller from Lynn's wrath.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Adriana knew it wasn't Lincoln's time, and she saved him, mon. But, what stunned me is that you've been through those near-death experiences and survived.

Me: Us as well, Grim, but that's proof that Lincoln has a ton of Guardian Angels out there looking out for him.

Lincoln: You got that right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were getting ready to head to Koopa's Seaside Soiree in the world of Mario.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in the large orange swim shorts with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces that Kuēsā gave him, large orange sandals, jewelry, and weapons holstered, in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in the two-piece bikinis with stars and constellations in their favorite colors that Kuēsā gave them, jewelry, colored sandals, and their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and the kids were dressed in their swimsuits.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Thunder Sparkle: We're ready, Dad.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids headed for Koopa's Seaside Soiree in the world of Mario, and when they arrive at Koopa's Seaside Soiree, it's still as amazing as ever.

Lincoln: Ah, Koopa's Seaside Soiree, it's still as amazing as ever.

Bridget Branley: You said it, and I love the bikinis Kuēsā made for us, along with the swim trunks she made for you, Lincoln.

Thunderbird Apple: And the swimsuits she made for us kids, they're amazing.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Thank you, Thunderbird Apple.

Minerva Mink: (Thinking) Though it's not just the swim trunks she made for Linky, she also made an orange speedo with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces for him, but that's for another time. (Out Loud) Alright, shall we?

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls also got an atomic blush when they saw Lincoln lift up the heaviest barbell he conjured up and it weighed up 900,000,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong Lincoln's become and he's still becoming. Then, Lincoln, his harem, and the kids had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss, and the kids cheered for them. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Koopa's Seaside Soiree in the world of Mario, and we had fun there.

Girl Jordan: And we even saw him lift up a 900,000,000-lb barbell with only one hand, and we were really blushing like crazy.

Mollie: Well, can we help it, Linky's become a really strong and extremely muscular manly man, and his charm and charisma easily gets a girl's attention. But, we had fun there as always, and the kids also had fun there too.

Thunder Sparkle: You bet we did.

Apple Bloom: And we also had fun with the newborns, before we set them down for a nap.

Scootaloo: You bet, it was a lot of fun.

Sweetie Belle: And we also had some added help from Flurry Heart, who also helped out in taking care of the babies.

Lincoln: Awesome job, girls.

Rarity: Indeed.

---

Later we were at the park not only for some relaxation but also for some Bonding Time for Yost Reed and Bloom.

Nico: It's Bloom and Yost Reed's turn for some bonding this time.

Me: Yep and we're also going to enjoy ourselves at the park too.

Qin: Yeah it'll be awesome.

Me: It sure will.

Yost Reed: Yeah you guys more than are perfect to rest for this.

Bloom: Yep. Me and Sky are going to have some fun too.

Nico: No problem.

Me: Have fun guys.

Yost Susan: We're coming too, Reed.

Yost Reed: Okay then.

Me: Have fun guys.

They went to have fun and they went to a great picnic for some R&R and fun.

Me: Ahh this is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Simone Honou: I am so ready for this.

Yost Thing: I've never seen Stretch unwind so much like this.

Me: I agree there Ben. But after everything we went through in the Yost Universe they more than earned this.

Yost Thing: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah. So Ms. Frizzle how do you all like being part of the team now?

Ms. Frizzle: It's so amazing guys. I can't wait to see what you all can do.

Me: You will love every second of it.

Lynn: We always do. And I loved watching you guys all the time growing up.

Lori: Me too. Those were literally so awesome.

Wanda: We're so honored though.

Me: Yep.

Yost Susan: Dammit, I can't believe I got so careless and got myself replaced with a Skrull!

Bloom: It's not your fault Susan. But J.D.'s spell was able to flush your Skrull self out and helped you guys destroy her.

Yost Susan: That's true. That spell was really amazing.

Sky: I'll say.

Yost Reed: And thanks to that spell we're free of the Skrull forever.

Bloom: Yep.

Yost Susan: I'm just mad I let my guard down like that. Especially since that Skrull invasion wasn't the first time me and my team fought the Skrulls.

Bloom: It's not your fault Susan. Besides you can always learn from the past to make sure it won't happen again.

Yost Susan: That's true.

Sky: Yeah besides you guys did come out on top with our help.

Yost Reed: Yeah that's true. And J.D. had fun on that one with some unfinished business to do with our world's version of Doom.

Bloom: Yeah.

Yost Johnny: Remember when the Skrulls pretended to be our neighbors?

Yost Reed: I sure do. That was crazy.

Bloom: Wow that is scary.

Sky: Yeah.

Bloom: But at least the Skrull are gone for good.

Yost Thing: I'm just glad we kept Alicia from getting hurt before we got rid of Doom. And I don't care if she stayed with her dad.

Bloom: Me too. That was awesome.

Sky: It sure was.

Yost Reed: Doom had it coming.

Sky: He sure did.

Yost Susan: J.D. really let him have it.

Horsea was eating some M&Ms.

Horsea: Mmm!

Maria: Such a gorgeous day.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: You said it. So peaceful.

Nico: Let's be on the lookout though. No telling when an Another Ranger might appear.

We nodded in agreement.

Camie: Simone it's awesome to have all your friends with us too.

Simone Honou: And I am so happy to have them all with us too.

Qin: Me too.

Me: All their adventures and field trips they go on are so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are. And it was awesome going inside

Arnold.

Arnold: I knew I should have stayed home today.

Me: Oh Arnold you do learn so much from it all though.

Nico: That's true.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: You know what you SHOULD'VE done? Not eat so many carrots!

Me: Nico calm down. Arnold learned his lesson.

Nico: (Clears throat) Sorry.

Arnold: Yeah it was awesome though. I got that amazing award though.

Nico: You sure did.

Phoebe: And J.D. and me stayed with Arnold the whole time since he was orange.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Lana: Where do you find Beta Carotene anyway?

Me: It mostly comes from fruits and vegetables. But carrots have the most of it. Fruits and vegetables like carrots, spinach, lettuce, tomatoes, sweet potatoes, broccoli, cantaloupe, and winter squash all have the most of it.

Jared: Wow.

Laney: Yeah he's right on that.

Me: Yeah even though carrots are good for your eyes they are full of Beta Carotene.

Arnold: I never knew about that.

Nico: Instead, you should eat apples instead.

Applejack: Yeah apples are good for y'all.

Ed: An apple a day keeps the bus driver away.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Carlos: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Lola: They are funny.

Eddy: It is true though.

Carlos: Yeah.

Eli: (Senses Something) Uh oh. We got company!

We heard an eerie moan and then a figure came out and we saw that it was ANOTHER OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED! He looked like a scary version of Operation Overdrive Red and had a scary skull helmet!

Me: WHOA! Another Operation Overdrive Red!

Mack Hartford: NO ONE IMPERSONATES ME!

Nico: Oh boy!

Eli: Not good.

Nico: Buddy, put your hands up right now!

Me: This place isn't big enough for 2 Operation Overdrive Red Rangers!

Another Operation Overdrive Red: (In a girls voice) You are gonna give me a good match.

Megan Kiraton: That voice!

It reverted back and revealed a little girl with yellow athletic clothes on and she had a very powerful physique! She had blond hair and yellow eyes.

Megan Kiraton: Sunny! You're alive!

Sunny Kiraton: Megan!? Is that really you!? But I thought dad killed you!

Megan Kiraton: That monster! Dad lied to me! He said you died in an accident!

Nico: That's your sister?!

Megan Kiraton: She sure is. She and I were really close.

Sunny Kiraton: Dad left me far away from you sis!

Megan Kiraton: He abandoned you in a remote place!? After all this time!

Nico: That monster! Now we're really glad that your so-called father got the black gates!

Sunny Kiraton: I heard so much about what happened to dad. He deserved it.

Megan Kiraton: Yeah especially after forcing me to kill mom!

Sunny Kiraton: Megs that is not your fault! He did that to make you suffer.

Megan Kiraton: I know. But I would never do anything to hurt you Sunny.

Sunny Kiraton: I know Megs. I know.

Nico: Did Swartz give you your Ridewatch?!

Sunny Kiraton: He did but now I see that he was lying to me after all this time.

Me: How did you come into contact with Swartz?

Sunny Kiraton: He found me in the middle of the forest and took me in. I was taught all his martial arts moves and so much more and he gave me these amazing powers. But now I see that he was lying to me after all this time. He told me that my sister was killed by my dad and he trained me to avenge her. But I see now that I was only a pawn in all this.

Me: Then you have to get rid of that Ridewatch.

Sunny Kiraton: I can't. It's inside my chest.

Nico: Don't worry. We'll get it. And none of our attacks will kill you.

Me: Yeah.

Sunny Kiraton: Thank you.

She then was enveloped in darkness and speedometers and she turned into ANOTHER OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED!

Me: And without a doubt you will have Drive Weapons that are imbued with all the powers of the Masters of Evil, core and non-core.

Another Operation Overdrive Red: That's right.

She pulled out an ice bazooka and it was for Vexen.

Another Operation Overdrive Red: VEXEN DRIVE SUBZERO!

She fired an ice blast and I fired a wave of fire and the blasts collided and a huge cloud of steam erupted out.v

Nico: (takes out Titanium Man's Ridewatch) We've got cool weapons of our own!

He activated it and got Titanium Man's powers.

Nico: Yeah!

Megan Kiraton: Sorry about this sis. But we're trying to save you.

She spread her Butterfly Wings and flew into the air.

She fired waves of poison explosive dust onto her and it exploded all

over the place.

Nico: Nice!

Another Operation Overdrive Red then pulled out an ice cream cannon!

Another Operation Overdrive Red: STRAWBERRY, VANILLA AND CHOCOLATE TECHNICOLOR PHANTOMS DRIVE NEAPOLITAN!

She fired an ice cream blast and it was at Phoebe!

Phoebe: Oh no!

She held out her hand and then to her amazement and shock she fired a blast of fire and it hit the ice cream and evaporated it into nothing!

Phoebe: (Gasp) How did I do that!? Did I just fire a blast of fire from my hands?

Me: Yeah you did. We all have amazing powers.

Eli: It's true.

Phoebe: Wow!

Arnold: Then lets see how she likes this.

He punched the ground and then massive crystal clusters grew instantly in seconds and went at Another Operation Overdrive Red and she jumped into the air.

Nico: Please tell me I can still lick the ice cream!

Me: Nico focus.

Nico: Oh right.

Another Operation Overdrive Red: FRICTOR DRIVE BURNER!

She pulled out a really awesome cannon and fired a beam of red energy and we dodged it.

Yost Thing: It's Clobberin Time!

He went at her and just as he was about to smash her she jumped out of the way.

Me: Kaito, Zocks, we need Zenkaiger power here.

Kaito: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Already ahead of you.

Zocks: (gets out Kiramager gear) Funny. Didn't expect her to dodge our attacks.

Kaito summoned the Ryusoul Swords and Zocks got the mini Mashins.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets see here. I know!

SKOWL THE STARTLING! GRAND DUKE'S OWL MINIONS! BEST MATCH!

Me: OWLS OF SNOWY MIGHT!

I fired a wave of ice and it formed into a bunch of owls and they hit Another Operation Overdrive Red and froze half of her body. Her lower body was frozen!

Nico: That should keep you still while we get the Ridewatch out.

Me: And this will do it.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit Another Operation Overdrive Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Megan went over to Sunny who was weak and tired.

Sunny Kiraton: (Groans) Man what a massive headache.

Megan Kiraton: But it's over sis. You're safe.

Sunny saw Megan and hugged her and cried hard.

We then saw weapons all over the ground and picked them all up.

Nico: Thank goodness.

---

Later the Mascots were all at Rolf's farm.

Rolf: Mascots of cuteness!

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: Hello, Rolf!

Scratch: Sorry, Rolf! We tried to stop them!

Rolf: So what brings the mascots of Nico the Monkey Boy, Water Girl Maria and May the Ice Flame here?

Nico: They want to have some fun.

BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Poromon jumped on Wilfred's belly.

1993 Mario: Oh, they're having fun, alright!

Me: Funny fun.

[Ed comes onscreen with a jacket full of chickens.]

Edd: "Ed!"

Ed: [remorsefully] "I love chickens, Double D."

Edd: "Yes, we know, Ed."

We laughed!

Poliwag was massaging Victor with his tail.

Ratbat: Poliwag, you sure you should be doing that?

Poliwag: He likes it.

Goat Bleet.

Poliwag: See?

Nico: You did your best Scratch.

Lola: But how did the Mascots even make it here?

Ed: [without opening his mouth, and thus mumbling] "I don't know."

Edd: "Ed."

[Ed shakes his head.]

Edd: "Ed!"

[Ed shrugs.]

Edd: "Goodness, Ed, give it some air, man!"

[Ed opens his mouth to reveal a chicken.]

Horsea and Manaphy were playing with the chickens.

Horsea: Chickens!

Manaphy: Chickens!

May: That's funny.

Maria: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Round up the chickens!

Crosshairs: Are you guys done?!

They stopped.

Horsea: Yeah we're done.

Grounder: Why? I thought they wanted to have fun.

BLANG!

Scratch hit Grounder on his head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: It was because of you they were let out anyway you peabrained dumbbot!

---

We were back at the estate.

Roxas: Okay. In the future, don't barge into Rolf's place unannounced.

Nico: Right.

Poromon: Sorry.

Eli: Good.

Nico: Now it's time for our next mission. We found another awesome planet.

Eli: And this one is edible.

Nico: Yep.

Then Titanium Toenail, Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Mr. Mittens, Springfield Mafia, Wiggum, Snake, Rich Texan and the Springfield Bullies appeared.

Titanium Toenail: Can me, Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Mr. Mittens, Springfield Mafia, Wiggum, Snake, Rich Texan and the Springfield Bullies go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Jimbo: And I hope Rolf wasn't angry with the mascots.

Me: Nah. He knows how special they are to Nico and May and us. Besides they had a lot of fun on his farm.

Eclair: They sure did. It was awesome.

Iron Lung: Good. We're glad.

Titanium Toenail: So what's our mission next?

Nico: We found a planet that's gonna be a good one to see.

Hunch: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Phyrexian Ingester next.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: That's a terrifying one!

Lola: Yeah! That will be awesome to see though.

Qin: It sure will. The Phyrexian Monsters of MTG are scary and cool.

Bronze Kneecap: I wonder which planet is next.

Fat Tony: I'm wondering that as well.

Nico: We're going to find out now. Lets head out.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some really bad news: Lee Kanker's escaped from prison, and she's going to try to go after Eddy again!

We gasped in shock, and Luan was really furious.

Luan: WHAT?!

Lincoln checked the computer, and he saw that Lee Kanker indeed escaped from prison.

Marie Kanker-Loud: That three-eyed red-headed freak, I should've known she'd escape from prison yet again.

Luan: If that freak thinks she's going to get her hands on Eddy, she's got another thing coming.

Eddy: What's with that stupid Kanker?! Why can't she just leave me alone?!

Marie: May, I don't have a problem with since we're slowly starting to trust each other again. But Lee I'll never forgive!

Wiggum: Her crimes include destruction of property and rape.

Nico: Yep. She is an absolute monster. And lets not forget assault and battery, arson, kidnapping, murder, and more.

Me: Yeah remember?

I pulled out the paper that lead to the Vengeance Express.

Wiggum: WHOA! Looks like we're adding all those to the charges as well.

Pam: Luan's a much better girlfriend to Eddy!

Lori: She's dead when Luan catches her.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Commander Red, the head of the Red Ribbon Army, and he's come back from the dead, seeking revenge on Goku for what he did to The Red Ribbon Army long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Master Goku, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Commander Red, the head of the Red Ribbon Army, and he's come back from the dead, seeking revenge on you for what he did to The Red Ribbon Army long ago.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, so not only are we going to deal with that three-eyed red-headed freak, Lee Kanker, but now, we also got the head honcho of The Red Ribbon Army to deal with.

Goku: That's right. The first thing we're doing is putting a stop to Lee Kanker before she tries to get her claws on Eddy again.

Lincoln: Good idea, Master Goku, and I've got a special fate in store for Lee Kanker when Luan gets through with mongrelizing her.

Nico: Ooh, now this I'm going to like seeing. Alright, gang, let's go we got another food planet to explore, and that freak, Lee Kanker, to deal with.

Luan: There's no way she's going to get my man again, she's getting my foot right up her butt.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6641.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a mysterious new planet and investigate if any enemies of ours are going to be destroyed.

Laney: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be a cool one.

Ed Cowart: Me too. It'll be awesome.

Ets: It sure will. I'm really looking forward to this one as well.

Runamuck: Are we getting close?

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination,

Nico: On Screen.

We saw that we were there. We had arrived at a beautiful and amazingly cool planet that was rainbow colored and had all the colors of the rainbow.

Me: Wow this world looks amazing from up here.

Ed: It sure does.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Well lets land.

Mr. Mittens: I hope it's just as tasty as the last one!

Me: Me too.

We got to landing and when we got out we were greeted by an amazing sight! WE SAW THAT IT WAS A PLANET MADE OF HUGE JAWBREAKERS! IT HAD MASSIVE NUMBERS OF JAWBREAKERS COVERING EVERY SQUARE INCH OF THE PLANET AS FAR AS THE EYE COULD SEE! THERE WERE JAWBREAKERS OF MASSIVE NUMBERS OF FLAVORS EVERYWHERE!

Ed, Edd, Eddy and the Cul-De-Sac Kids couldn't believe their eyes!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A planet made of jawbreakers!

Ravage: There are even bubblegum Jawbreakers!

Nico: Well you can't bite into them.

Ed, Edd, Eddy and the Cul-De-Sac kids got to slurping on them.

Me: Whoa!

Lola: So many jawbreakers!

Luan: Wow! The Ed's are never going to run out of them for like ever.

Legs: Can we try some?

Louie: Don't hog them to yourselves.

Nico: Go for it.

Me: I think these jawbreakers are too big to fit in your mouths.

Luan: Yeah they are as big as basketballs. See?

They saw how big they were and it was true.

Beast Wars Scorponok: But that's just how the Eds like them.

Me: You got that right Scorponok:

Ed: (SLURPING 2 OF THEM)

Eddy: This is good. (SLURPING!)

Edd: (SLURPING)

Rich Texan: I wanna try as well!

He went and tried one but it was too big to fit in his mouth.

Me: But you got to admit though. Seeing a jawbreaker planet like this is awesome.

Qin: It sure is awesome.

Slugslinger: You gotta lick them first.

Rich Texan did so and then it went into his mouth and he was sucking on it. Spit was pouring out.

Rich Texan: (Slurps) Yummy.

Me: (Slurping) Mmm! Yummy is right.

Kearney: Save some for me!

Dolph: I want one as well!

Me: Now now there's more than enough for all of us.

Nico: Yeah. Also we came here for a mission.

Eli: And I have a feeling I know what it might be. I sense that Lee Kanker is here.

We gasped in shock!

Tania: That bitch is here?!

Nico: That stupid Kanker freak!

Eddy: That red-haired three-eyed freak doesn't know how to take a hint!

Me: She needs to be destroyed!

Luan: She must be here for Eddy!

Marie K.L.: And to kill me!

Me: Looks like it.

Nico: She can't be too far away.

Snake: A few more jawbreakers can't hurt.

Nico: Lets load as many of them as we can onto the ship before we go after Lee.

We did so for our Jawbreaker Repository.

We fully stocked up on every flavor.

Nico: There.

Eddy: Now that is perfect.

Nico: Now lets go find Lee.

RD Lisa Loud: By my calculations, it shouldn't take more then 5 minutes to find her.

Eli: And you're right. I sense Lee at 3 kilometers northeast.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

Iron Lung: Got any new Ridewatches, Nico?

Nico: Damn right!

Nico got out the Ridewatches for W, WFangJoker, W CycloneJokerXtreme, Joker, Accel, Accel Trial, Skull, Eternal, Nuju's W form, my W form, and 2 new Ridewatches as well as the Megaforce Red Ridewatch and their copies.

Me: The W forms and the Megaforce Red.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Cool.

Nico: Who wants them?

For the copies they were assigned to Celica, Camie, Tsuyu, Kaina Tsutsumi, Ochaco, Kaoruko, Eri, Wendy Marvell, Juvia Lockser, Cana Alberona, Mirajane and Brandish.

For the Originals they were assigned to Sora, Kairi, Takanuva, Tahu, Gali, Lewa, Onua, Pohatu, Kopaka, Yusei, Akiza and Jack.

Troy: Now, who wants the Megaforce Red ones? Keep in mind that those don't give you access to Ranger Keys.

Nico: Right.

SpongeBob for the original.

Salem for the copy.

Nico: Great!

We found Lee.

Darkwing: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Lee was raging mad and then the spirits the Scumbags and metals of the periodic table appeared and then converged and then in a massive flash of light with the divine singing of angels we came out.

Nico: Hiya Lee.

Lee Kanker growled ferociously seeing us.

Lee Kanker: If it ain't the metalmouthed Boyfriend stealer!

Luan: Sticks and stones three-eyes!

Lee growled more!

Brass Knuckles: Let me tell you something. Your so called husband? He's one of the strongest people we know.

Eddy: And I can now do this!

Eddy teleported and kicked her right in her face and smashed her into a pile of jawbreakers and really hurt her.

Eddy then used his blaster to shoot Lee in the shoulder.

Lee: OW!

Eddy: Take that you freak!

But then Waffle Woman, Titania, Plastique, U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Robo-Roxy, Femme Fatale, Amora the Enchantress and DC Enchantress appeared.

Nico: Waffle Woman, Titania, Plastique, U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Robo-Roxy, Femme Fatale, Amora the Enchantress and DC Enchantress.

Me: Awesome seeing you all here.

Wrecker: Yeah we get around.

Waffle Woman: How does it feel to be on a jawbreaker planet?

Eddy: It feels awesome!

Titania: Glad you like it.

Plastique: After all, it IS one of your favorite foods.

Vector: Besides Chunky Puffs.

Vapor: (to Nico) We heard you and the others went inside Arnold.

Dark Raph: And that he got an award.

Dark Mikey: ORANGE you glad he's back to normal?

Carlos: Hey! I was gonna say that!

Me: You already said that one before Carlos.

Nico: Yeah.

Dark Mikey: Oh sorry

Azald then appeared for another round.

Me: For Round 2, Azald?

Azald: Yep.

Me: Neat.

Azald: This planet is… different. But it's very interesting.

Me: But it's perfect for the Ed's because of their love for Jawbreakers.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Tara, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ren, Stimpy, Ripping Friends, Aeleus and Roxas VS Waffle Woman - Nico's rescue

---

Waffle Woman was first.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) Not only was Nico's rescue educational. But Simone's friends are finally on the team.

Tara: That was an awesome rescue and everyone had fun on that. Now we can learn more and more about their awesome field trips and what they learned on them.

Applejack: Yeah we sure can. It's so amazing that Simone's friends can actually go right to the source.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure is. They do it all.

Flashwing: It's so amazing they can do all that.

Ren: Boy it sure is.

Stimpy: It's all really cool. Now we all can go with them and have fun too.

Crag: Yes we sure can. Simone is so lucky to have great friends like the kids of Ms. Frizzle's class.

Waffle Woman: She sure is. Tell Arnold I said congratulations on winning his big award.

Tara: We'll be sure to tell him.

Waffle Woman: Lets do it!

Tara activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

J.M. SMUCKER AND WAFFLE WOMAN!

Waffle Woman: Ah J.M. Smucker, inventor of Smuckers Jelly.

Tara: Yep. Awesome stuff.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed her down

---

Fabia, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ozzy & Drix, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Us curing Arnold of being Orange

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) Nico, Cameron, and the others did good curing Arnold of being Orange. There's a moral to that as well.

Fabia: Yep and that is watch what you eat and eat everything in moderation.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure.

Amber Morning: Arnold couldn't stop eating carrots from Sea-weedies because he was a nervous wreck and he ate them by the truckload and then he turned REALLY Orange.

Spotlight: He had a massive case of carotenosis.

Titania: Wow! He really ate too much Beta Carotene.

Ozzy: Thank goodness Carotenosis is harmless. But in Arnold's case it would have gone away in a few months.

Drix: That is for sure Ozzy.

Titania: No kidding. At least Arnold is all better. Lets do it!

Fabia activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PRINCESS MARY OF ORANGE AND TITANIA!

Titania: Princess Mary?

Fabia: Princess of Orange back in the 17th Century in England.

Titania: Wow! Didn't know that.

They fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Shope, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sonic, Tails, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - Lincoln's rescue

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Mobius. How was it?

Shope: It was great and we took down Patch D'Coolette and he was the even version of Antoine.

Plastique: Whoa!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is terrible he was that evil.

Scootaloo: He sure was awful.

Whirlwind: At least he is gone.

Sonic: Yeah that was awful.

Tails: Yep.

Plastique: At least he's gone forever. Lets do it!

Shope activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ALFRED B. NOBEL AND PLASTIQUE!

Plastique: The inventor of the Nobel Peace Prize?

Shope: Yep but he didn't just invent the Nobel Prize. He also invented Dynamite.

Plastique: Wow. Didn't know about that.

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed her down.

## Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Dark Magician Girl, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - Us meeting 13 Half-Elemental Girls

The U-Foes were next.

Ironclad: (to Syd) Heard you guys met 13 Half-Elemental Girls.

X Ray: What are their names?

Syd Chang: You guys will love meeting them. They are Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, And Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental.

Vapor: WOW! That is amazing that there are so many of them! And they all have so many awesome gifts with those elements.

Fluttershy: Oh they are really amazing and beautiful too.

Tornado Bolt: And all 13 of them are Lincoln's awesome guardian angels. We found out a huge revelation from them.

---

Bridget Branley: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brooke Hudson: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, girls, what's this horrible revelations about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that could've landed those five in a Russian military school for demonic spoiled brats?

Maya Carina: You're not going to like it, Nico. One day, we were walking through Franklin Avenue, but then, we heard the sounds of smashing objects coming from The Loud House, and we just know that someone's causing a ruckus again. But, then, we heard the sounds of screams of horror and pain, and the sound of cruel laughter, and we knew who it was that made those screams of horror and pain: Lincoln, and the sounds of cruel laughter could only come from the five worse sisters in The Loud House: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Brooke Hudson: We ran to the Loud House, and we busted the door down, but we soon saw a sight that'd haunt us forever, it was Lincoln, but he was lying on the floor in a huge pool of his own blood, and he had knife wounds all over his body, and we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they all had bloody knives in their hands, and they were about to deliver the blow to Lincoln's heart and kill him, and Laney, Lucy, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs. Loud were also badly injured by them.

Astrid Brinkley: And that was the straw that broke the camel's backs, we then charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we viciously pulverized them into the dirt and blasted them, and we tied them up in nylon ropes, so they couldn't escape. I healed Laney, Lucy, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs. Loud, then, we went to Lincoln, and the extent of the horrible damage they did to him was really bad.

Abnus Abital: We remembered that Varya Pohzar and Adriana Ardelean Dracula gave their blood to save Lincoln, and Lincoln saved Aurora Nightingale's life by biting her on the neck and drinking her blood when she got stabbed by Lynn, and in the whole process, he gained cosmic pyrokinesis, cosmic umbrakinesis and vampire powers, and cosmic cryokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis, and we all knew what had to be done: we then let Lincoln bite us each on the necks and drink our blood to heal his wounds, and then, we saw the pool of blood left by their attack head back into him, and he became a lot stronger than ever, and he acquired our powers and abilities. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were furious and threatened if they ever get out, they'll kill him again, but Lincoln roared at them and with his vampire fangs bared and his eyes turned blood red, and frightened the crap out of them.

Abeline Demeter: It sure did, and Laney, Lucy, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really furious at them, they threatened to send them to a Russian military school for demonic spoiled brats. But, we had our own ideas: we humiliated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. By using the Chakra rope thread trick that Kushina had done, we poured five buckets of tar on their heads and covered them all in feathers right in front of the whole school, and everyone was laughing at them, and it sent them on a wild angry ranting and raging, but we also had them put in isolation tanks, and it was so awesome.

Allira Crisiant: Then, Lincoln hugged us, and when we saw tears, we returned the hug and comforted him. That was another near-death experience that Lincoln had to endure at the hands of those five demons.

We cheered wildly for what the thirteen girls did.

Me: Whoa, you girls really saved Lincoln's life and you gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan the classic tarring and feathering for what they did, awesome.

Nico: Did anyone else notice the bite marks on your necks?

Aurora Nightingale: Nope, we had them covered up with make-up, so no one would notice them, but we knew Lincoln's bite wouldn't turn us into vampires.

Nico: Smart thinking, Aurora.

Lincoln: Yeah, she was really prepared after what I did to save her life after Lynn stabbed her, and no one else knew what I became, except for my family after they saw what Adriana did, and I later told Clyde, Liam, Zack, Rusty, and Stella, and they eventually saw the fangs.

Clyde: Yeah, and they weren't fake.

Liam: Yep, Adriana really saved the feller from Lynn's wrath.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Adriana knew it wasn't Lincoln's time, and she saved him, mon. But, what stunned me is that you've been through those near-death experiences and survived.

Me: Us as well, Grim, but that's proof that Lincoln has a ton of Guardian Angels out there looking out for him.

Lincoln: You got that right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Vector: Whoa! That is amazing! Lincoln saved their lives!

X-Ray: What a truly selfless kid.

Stealth Elf: That's Lincoln for you.

Dark Magician Girl: Lincoln is a true angel from heaven that has his own protectors too.

Ironclad: Lincoln is a lucky kid to have such awesome girls to look out for him.

Vector: He sure does. Lets do it!

Syd Chang activated the Eyecons of the U-Foes and Ridewatches that Qin used a while back and got their powers.

Syd Chang: Qin demonstrated your Eyecons earlier and they were awesome.

Vector: Wow! That's great! And those are perfect for us.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Hulk, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tai, Agumon, Kari, Gatomon, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - Yost Reed and Bloom's Bonding

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Leo: (to Hulk) I found it very sweet that Yost Reed and Bloom had a chance to bond.

Dark Don: They've earned it.

Hulk: Hulk Happy for Bloom and Reed too. They earned great time together.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree too. And we got to learn more about Simone's friends too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy we sure did and they were really amazing!

Sunburn: They did all sorts of amazing field trips that dealt with so many awesome subjects.

Dark Raph: I remember seeing this one series of The Magic School Bus on Netflix and that one is where they learned all about the ADVANCED Subjects like genetics and physics.

Tai Kamiya: That is really complicated.

Agumon: It sure is but I think that's so cool that they can do all that.

Kari Kamiya: My dream is to be a kindergarten teacher and I think it's amazing that they are learning all that.

Gatomon: I remember that Kari. That is awesome.

Dark Mikey: It sure is. And we're happy for them that they get to learn so much.

Dark Leo: Me too. Lets do it!

Hulk activated 4 Eyecons and Ridewatches!

TYCHO BRAHE AND DARK LEO!

SUBRAHMANYAN CHANDRASEKHAR AND DARK DONNY

GROTE REBER AND DARK RAPH!

HENRY DRAPER AND DARK MIKEY!

Dark Leo: Who were they?

Sunset Shimmer: Tycho Brahe was known for Inventing the Best Star Catalogue ever compiled and measuring Mars's Orbit with great Accuracy. Subrahmanyan Chandrasekhar invented how Star Evolution worked. Grote Reber invented the first ever Radio Telescope and Henry Draper made the first photograph of the stellar spectrum of the star Vega.

Dark Donny: Wow! That's amazing. I didn't know they did all that.

Dark Raph: Yep.

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Lok Lambert, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Us facing Another Operation Overdrive Red

Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Nico and the others did good facing Another Operation Overdrive Red.

Thunderball: Was it really Megan's sister?

Lok Lambert: It sure was. Her evil father left Sunny out in the woods to die and he lied to Megan saying she died in an accident.

Rarity: What a really repulsive and heartless monster!

Sweetie Belle: Now we're really glad that he was given the black gates.

Gill Grunt: He caused tremendous pain and suffering.

Piledriver: Man WHAT A JERK!

Jack Atlas: You're not kidding there!

Carly Atlas: Yeah no kidding! He had no right to call himself a parent!

Bulldozer: Yes indeed.

Wrecker: Lets do it!

Lok activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

BENJAMIN HOLT AND THE WRECKING CREW!

Wrecker: The inventor of the Bulldozer. Awesome choice.

Bulldozer: I'm honored you're using our Eyecons.

Lok: Thanks.

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Akiza Izinski, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ty, Sly, Shazza, Valon and Tania VS Robo Roxy - The Mascots in Rolf's farm

---

Robo-Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) I heard the Mascots were in Rolf's farm. What did they do there?

Akiza: They had fun playing in the mud and had fun with the animals too. Victor liked the massage Poliwag gave him.

Starlight Glimmer: It was really awesome and cute.

Cozy Glow: It sure was funny too and great.

Hex: I thought it was cute and awesome as well.

Ty: (Australian Accent) We're glad they had fun.

Shazza: (Australian Accent) Thank goodness that Rolf didn't get mad Possum.

Sly: (Australian Accent) Yeah that would not have been good mates.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Not at all mates.

Robo-Roxy: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Akiza activated her eyecon and Ridewatch.

GEORGE D. DEVOL AND ROBO-ROXY!

Robo-Roxy: The inventor of the first early robots. Awesome choice.

Akiza: I figured it would be great for this one.

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones and flowers and smashed her down.

---

Alexis Rhodes, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mimi, Lillymon, Miranda Mureau. Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Funny how they were playing there

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fetale: (to Alexis) It's Funny how the mascots were playing in Rolf's farm. Hope Rolf wasn't too mad.

Alexis Rhode: No he wasn't thank goodness. If the Ed's have done that it would have been bad.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was really crazy but funny.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was crazy but funny and they did all kinds of awesomely funny.

Spyro: I agree there. It sure was awesome and funny.

Mimi Tachikawa: Yep he does.

Lillymon: We all are happy that they had fun too.

Miranda Mureau: Yep they sure did have fun too.

Femme Fatale: That's great. Lets do it!

Alexis Rhodes: You might know who this is on this Eyecon.

Alexis activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

SUSAN B. ANTHONY AND FEMME FATALE!

Femme Fatale: Famous Women's Rights Activist Susan B. Anthony.

Good choice! I can't believe I was stealing all her coins.

Alexis Rhodes: Those were strange times back then.

They fired waves of magic and flowers and smashed her down.

---

## Sakura Avalon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sora T., Birdramon, Zhuqiaomon, Simone Honou, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - Lee Kanker Appearing

---

Amora the Enchantress was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) I can't believe Lee Kanker had to appear. And on a planet of the Eds' favorite foods!

Sakura Avalon: I don't know how that happened which lead to Lee coming here but I think it might have something to do with another force at work.

Pinkie Pie: That's what I was thinking too.

Featherweight: I agree too. It was crazy.

Sprocket: But what Lee Kanker did with the Vengeance Express and the Rapes of Eddy and the Eds was awful!

Sora T.: I agree! And that is just so inhumane!

Birdramon: I don't know how old the Kankers were back then but they are a bunch of REALLY HEARTLESS monsters.

Zhuqiaomon: They have no love at all.

Simone Honou: Yeah they are pure evil to the core. Minus May and Marie that is.

Amora: No arguments there. Lets do it!

Sakura activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch,

BERTIE BOTT AND AMORA THE ENCHANTRESS!

Amora: Bertie Bott the inventor of Bertie Botts EVERY FLAVOR Beans.

Sakura Avalon: Those beans are awesome. They are like Jelly Belly Beans but with numerous other flavors too.

Amora: Yep.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and magic and fire and smashed her down.

---

Ilana, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sakura Avalon, Li, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - Lee Kanker can get to Eddy over our dead carcasses

---

DC Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress: (to Ilana) Lee Kanker can get to Eddy over our dead carcasses. So, that'll never happen!

Ilana: That will never happen in a million years! No way no how no chance.

Princess Luna: I agree there and we're facing her on a planet made of jawbreakers too.

DC Enchantress: I know. These jawbreakers are massive! I've never seen jawbreakers as big as basketballs before.

Moondust: The Eds love them and so does Leni, Linka and Luan.

Snowdrop: And all of us do too.

Gari: I agree too. They are awesome.

Blackout: It sure is amazing there are so many awesome flavors too.

Sakura Avalon: I wonder how many of them there are.

Li: That is a really good question but from the looks of things there are SO Many of them.

DC Enchantress: They are awesome too. Lets do it!

Ilana activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ALFRED WEGENER AND DC ENCHANTRESS!

Dc Enchantress: This inventor of the theory of Continental Drift! How cool!

Ilana: It sure is! When I came to Earth during my home planet's war and time of crisis, I learned so much on so many things.

DC Enchantress: That is really cool.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Azald

---

Azald was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome and good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of chokers called the Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklaces of Eternal Love, they're a very massive collection of gold choker necklaces with a thunderbird pendant with colored gems for eyes. Once worn on their necks, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Yamato: Lets do it!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Nico: Yeah! It'll be your undoing!

Azald: (taunting) OOOH I'm so scared!

Nico: You SHOULD BE!

Nico had the Whale Cannon ready to fire and the Rangers had their blaster ready!

Zyuohgers: CUBE BLAST!

Nico: WHALE FORCE BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and power and elements and the blasts all hit Azald and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown into pieces!

Nico: Azald you have failed this planet! I know he is going to reform and come back for more though.

Yamato: Yeah.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and faced Lee Kanker.

Me: You will NEVER Have Eddy!

Luan: YEAH YOU THREE-EYED FREAK!

Jake: Lady, Eddy is SO not your boyfriend!

Me: Luan is a much better girlfriend for Eddy than you EVER will be you heartless monster!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL BRIGADE!

They turned into the Kiramagers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQger and we also summoned the Wizard, Decade, Gaim and Zi-O Riders!

Me: Now for the finisher. (TURNS DIAL) MAGIC STORM FURY!

I summoned Kaos, Tala, Ben Ravencroft, The Sanderson Sisters, Gruntilda and Felix Faust!

Felix Faust: Now this is an awesome world.

Nico: Yep. Lets get her!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Luan: You've gone too far for the last time, three-eyes!

Suddenly, something within Luan's mind snapped as memories of what Lee Kanker put Eddy through raced through her mind, as her blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals, she unholstered her massive Sword of Sulis from her back, and as she approached Lee Kanker, she left rainbow energy, light, fairies, and light animals with every step.

Luan: You absolutely make me sick, Lee. You've tormented and tortured all of the kids in the Cul-De-Sac, along with torturing Marie, and all for your dumb sick amusement. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) But, what you've done in putting Eddy through so much horror, pain, and suffering, and constantly going after him… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU THREE-EYED RED HEADED BANSHEE FREAK, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO RIP YOU TO SHREDS UNTIL THERE'S NOT A SINGLE TRACE OF YOU LEFT ON THIS UNIVERSE!

We suddenly gasped at the total extent of Luan's fury towards Lee Kanker.

Eddy: Whoa.

Lori: Yikes, Luan's literally exploded like a volcano, and she's right about one thing, Lee Kanker's not getting out of this one alive.

Lincoln: HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We then took cover behind a wall of jawbreakers, and then, Luan screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with light, rainbow fire, and light animals surrounding the vortex, there were fairies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Luan Loud emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Luan Loud grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, along with the weighted yellow bands on her biceps and thighs and they now have silver phoenixes on them, and eight large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with yellow phoenix on it, yellow skirt with light animals on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with suns for the buckles, and a multi-colored long sleeveless trenchcoat with light animals on the coattails and suns on it, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark's on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Sword of Sulis and the swords she'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, light, rainbow fire, and light animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sulis' Celestial Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the god, Sulis, and Luan's cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large white angel wings for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of Sulis, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン・ラウド、ラウド・ファミリーの4番目に生まれた4番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する4番目の長女、エディの愛するガールフレンド、レンセイ・ラウドの愛する母、17世紀のジェスター・ルアン・ロックの子孫スコットランドで大声で、モラグ・マクラフリンとキュビの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーで才能のあるいたずら、スリスの使者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして光と娘のマスター

Luan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL SOLARSTORM FAIRY ANGEL OF COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE LOVE!

We were amazed by Luan's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Eddy saw it, he had an atomic red blush on his face. But when Lee Kanker saw it, she went ballistic and tried to attack Luan, but Luan blocked her attacks, and she punched Lee and sent her flying into a wall of jawbreakers. Lee got out, and she was even more madder than ever.

Lee Kanker: You beaver-toothed freak!

Luan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solarstorm Comedic Jester and Divine Solar Love) **Now, I'm going to rip you to shreds for what you did, three-eyes!**

Luan went after Lee Kanker, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light, rainbow colors, and light animals at Lee Kanker, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Luan attacked Lee with her new massive greatsword, and she left powerful scars on her.

Nico: Whoa, Luan's really giving it to Lee. But, we can't be left out of the action, let's join Luan and send that freak, Lee, back to where she belongs.

We nodded and went at Lee and beat the living shit out of her!

We were really smashing her all over the place with incredible fury!

Frafdo blasted and smashed her all over.

Crosshairs, 1993 Mario, Ratbat and Scratch used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ratbat's speed and power, Crosshair's speed and rocket grenade launchers And Mario and Scratche's powers and weapons 100-fold.

Crosshairs and 1993 Mario: FIREBALL GRENADE BARRAGE!

Ratbat and Scratch: SCRATCHING BLAST BURST!

Fire of Lori and Bronze Kneecap:: FIRE KNEECAP SHOT!

Steel of Lynn and Brass Knuckles: STEEL KNUCKLE PUNCH!

Water of Leni and Titanium Toenail: LIQUID TOENAIL SLASH!

Plants of Lola and Iron Lung: PLANT WIND SHOT!

Stone of Luna and Mr. Mittens: STONE CAT AVALANCHE!

Ice of Luan and Snake: ICE SNAKE FURY!

Lightning of Lisa and Springfield Mafia: THUNDERSTRIKE MAFIA BLAST!

Dirt of Lana and Wiggum: DIRT DONUT FURY!

Darkness of Lucy and Rich Texan: DARKNESS OF TEXAS BLAST!

Light of Lily and Springfield Bullies: LIGHT BULLY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER METAL BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Pinkie Pie, Yumi Davenport, Eddy, Luan and Marie Kanker Loud: JAWBREAKER FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time for Jawbreakers to Fight Back! JAWBREAKER ELEMENTAL STYLE: BUBBLEGUM!

Yuna Kamihara: JAWBREAKER WATER STYLE: BLUEBERRY!

Audrey (Stitch): JAWBREAKER DARK STYLE: BLACK LICORICE!

Entrapta: JAWBREAKER LIGHTNING STYLE: BUTTERED TOAST!

Perfuma: JAWBREAKER NATURE STYLE: CANDIED BEETS!

Frosta: JAWBREAKER ICE STYLE: CHUNKY PUFFS!

Mai Shiranui: JAWBREAKER FIRE STYLE: CURRY SURPRISE!

Hilda: (British Accent) JAWBREAKER FIRE STYLE: CURRY SURPRISE!

Yukiko: JAWBREAKER ICE STYLE: PEACHES AND CREAM!

Chie Satonaka: JAWBREAKER LIGHTNING STYLE: GRAVY!

Shantae: JAWBREAKER MAGIC STYLE: ROOT BEE!

Akko: JAWBREAKER STAR STYLE: PEPPERMINT!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said flavors of jawbreakers!

Lincoln and his harem: JAWBREAKER FINAL SMASH: GIGANTIC JAWBREAKING RAMPAGE!

They fired gigantic jawbreakers of various flavors on Lee Kanker!

The blasts all hit her and smashed her and pulverized her all over the the place! Smashing her down.

?: (Scottish Accent) I will have my revenge on you for what you did to The Red Ribbon Army, Goku!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Goku: I knew there's no mistaking that Scottish Accent from anywhere. You can come out now, Commander Red.

A red-headed man in a suit with the Red Ribbon Army mark came out, and it was none other than Commander Red, the head of the Red Ribbon Army.

Lincoln: So, that's Commander Red, huh? I remembered you telling us about him, and there's no mistaking he's the head of The Red Ribbon Army.

Goku: And the same one who hired that lunatic, Dr. Gero.

Nadine Wendollstein: What?! He's the one who hired that… ! (Growls Angrily, jumps into the air and pink hair turns into pink fire) COMMANDER RED, YOU'RE GONNA GET IT!

Ed, Edd, 'N Eddy: Uh oh!

Suddenly, Nadine Wendollstein's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and magic, she unholstered her massive Water Magician-themed greatsword from her back and Water Magician's staff, and as she approached Commander Red, she left ocean blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and magic with every step.

Nadine Wendollstein: Commander Red, I will never forgive you for your constant attempts to take over the world, and what you did in hiring that deranged lunatic, Dr. Gero. This time, I'll make you never rise again!

Suddenly, Nadine Wendollstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water, magic, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are sea creatures swimming around the vortex and Water Magician flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nadine Wendollstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nadine Wendollstein grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length pink hair, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and magic surrounding her, she has Water Magician and a red cross in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on magician earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Water Magician with blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts. Nadine Wendollstein has on a dark blue cap, pink sleeveless dark blue blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, dark blue skirt, dark blue stockings, dark blue shoes, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is Water Magician with ocean waves surrounding her. Suddenly, Nadine Wendollstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large pink feathers have ocean blue tips on the feathers. Nadine Wendollstein has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Nadine Wendollstein's massive Water Magician-themed greatsword and Water Magician's Staff began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Water Magician's Mage's Staff of Oceanic Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff with a massive pink globe on top of four green dragon heads with ocean blue gems for eyes on one end of the long dark blue shaft and on the other end of the long dark blue shaft are four smaller green dragon heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the heads is a large dark blue crescent with a pink gem on it, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Water Magician with dark blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Water Magician that said, "Nadine Wendollstein, Gene-Slammer of Water Magician, Awesome Explorer, Amazing Archaeologist, Awesome Treasure Hunter, and Adventurer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, and Magic"

Nadine Wendollstein、水魔術師の遺伝子スラマー、素晴らしい探検家、素晴らしい考古学者、素晴らしいトレジャーハンター、冒険家、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水、海の生き物、そして魔法のマスター

Nadine Wendollstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY OCEANIC MAGICIAN ANGEL OF OCEAN MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Nadine Wendollstein's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Commander Red saw it, he was about to attack her, but Nadine Wendollstein fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and magic, and it hits Commander Red and sent him flying into a wall of jawbreakers.

Nico: Whoa, Nadine Wendollstein's transformed, this is going to be one awesome battle.

Me: Hope everyone's ready to get wet.

Lincoln: Wow, Nadine, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Nadine Wendollstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Maelstrom Magician and Divine Oceanic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we send Commander Red straight to The Black Gates for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Nadine.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Nadine Wendollstein.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Today, The Red Ribbon Army will be nothing more than a forgotten memory.**

Nadine Wendollstein and Lincoln went after Commander Red, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, and Angels at Commander Red, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln slashed at him with his massive greatsword and Nadine blasted him with her new Mage's Staff, and they fired a massive wave of water, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits Commander Red, killing him and as soon as his spirit appeared, they marked his forehead with a kanji and sent him and Dr. Gero, who's in Oblivion, to The Black Gates forever, and they were erased for good. We cheered wildly for what Nadine Wendollstein and Lincoln did as they holster their weapons and power down, and Nadine Wendollstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Nadine Wendollstein: Now, we're finally rid of The Red Ribbon Army for good. Thanks for helping me take down and destroy Commander Red, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nadine.

Suddenly, Nadine Wendollstein wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Nadine Wendollstein's face, they kissed passionately as Nadine Wendollstein's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and Water Magician and mermaids singing and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That's the last we'll ever see of The Red Ribbon Army.

Me: You said it.

Luan: And it's the last time we'll ever see Lee Kanker.

Suddenly, Luan then saw that Eddy ran up to her, and they hugged and kissed, and we also cheered wildly for them.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I swear, if I find out the wiseguy who busted Lee Kanker out of prison… , I'm gonna… !

Lincoln: Actually, I found out that Lee Kanker started a riot at the prison by attacking the guards, and she escaped while the warden and the guards had to get the prisoners under control.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that stupid… !

Luan: Ugh, should've known she'd resort to attacking someone out of nowhere, she's really stupid.

Lincoln: She's beyond stupid, Luan. She never uses her brains, all she ever uses is her fists and brute force.

Lee Kanker was badly beaten and Luan went up to her.

Lee Kanker: (Weakly) I will get my man back.

Luan: **He was NEVER your man at all!**

Luan painted a Kanji on her forehead.

Luan: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

She was judged by all the spirits of those she killed during the Vengeance Express and she was found guilty and she was fading away!

Lee Kanker: NO! MARIE! HELP ME!

Marie K.L.: You are dead to me Lee! I never want to see you again! And don't you EVER Come back!

Lee Kanker: MARIE YOU FUCKING ASSHOL-- (FADES)

She was gone for good! Luan then powered down.

Eddy: Wow! Luan that was awesome!

Luan: Thanks Eddy.

Bulldozer: Looks like that's the end of the Kanker's reign of terror.

Piledriver: Of course, we'll have other chances to battle versions of them.

Robo Roxy: You're right about that.

Femme Fetale: The Operation Overdrive weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy here.

Bridget Branley: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Yumi Davenport: Same with me.

Amora: You girls won't regret it.

Poromon: Let's celebrate at Rolf's place!

DC Enchantress: You two better not mess with the animals again!

Poliwag: Okay we won't!

Nico: Good. But this was awesome! The Kankers will never terrorize the Eds again.

Ed: We're finally free.

Edd: Thank goodness.

Eddy: Yeah. Those monsters are gone forever.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Marie K.L.: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep.

Eddy: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and amazing adventure everyone. And we have more than enough jawbreakers to last forever.

Me: Boy we sure do. As long as you all don't eat to many of them.

Eddy: True.

Arnold: But we're going to love being part of you guys.

Phoebe: Boy we sure are.

Wanda: Yeah! We're not longer measly wimps!

Nico: Yeah! Lets go home.

We got to the ship and went back home. Later that night on TV we were watching the news.

News Reporter: And in other news our top story is a new law was signed into effect by the President and it was called the Anti-Queen Bee Mean Girl Act. You remember seeing those Queen Bee mean girls in movies right? Well those are going to be a thing of the past with this law. Anyone that is a Queen Bee Mean Girl is gonna be going through a very thorough background check and any of them that has done so much bad will be prosecuted with intense jail time and given reformatory classes until deemed fit for society. Anyone that has had problems with these girls in the past and are going through right them right now should report in immediately.

Me: Good at least my law idea got passed and signed into effect.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Lincoln: Yep. Queen Bee Bullies are nothing but heartless bitches.

Lola: Yeah they sure are and they don't care about anyone but themselves.

Me: Nope. They think they are so much better than everyone else because they come from high class lifestyles and that they can get away with just about anything. No matter how bad and are far above the law. Well I can assure you that not even they are above the law.

Nico: What a bunch of heartless monsters.

Me: Yep. Now those bitches are looking at me saying 3 words to them: KISS! MY! ASS!

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: Scum like them are not welcome at all.

Nico: Nope.

We later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ingrid Third, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, are heading to Camp Wawanakwa and we're going to battle HEATHER who is out for revenge and also Gwen is going to EXPLODE IN POWER AS SHE TRANSFORMS INTO HER MOST POWERFUL EVER! And this time we're going to make sure she gets the Black Gates and we're also going to face Another Ranger. It's going to be Another Zenkai Red! That one is gonna be a shocker! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Phyrexian Ingester named Dorothea Qinsley. Dorothea is one of Nico's friends and partners from eating challenges. She and Nico have done it all and even ate and won in some of the most awesome eating challenges. She is known for having an incredibly big and huge appetite. She eats HUGE AMOUNTS OF FOOD and there is no stopping her appetite. She also has a trait that is amazing. She eats large quantities of food and doesn't get fat at all. She gets thinner every time. She has a supermodel body many women envy. But she is also a deadly fighter too. Any queen bee girl better watch out. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Detroit, Michigan, and Lincoln and his group are going to have some fun exploring Detroit, but they're also going to destroy Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, who've come back from the dead after they were destroyed last year and they're out for revenge again. Rayne's going to transform, and we're going to make sure those evil vampires never come back again. And they're also going to meet a Knight of the Red Lotus Gene-Slammer named Rosie Davis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from North Dakota, she's a master at swordfighting, an expert in the wilderness, and skilled in survival tactics and techniques. She and Lincoln have gone out into the woods many times and she's also helped in teaching him survival skills, and she's also taken on the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath. Get ready for a battle with Earth and Broccoli as we go to a planet of Broccoli! But little do we know that this is gonna be the homeworld of the Broccoloid Empire from the Powerpuff Girls episode Beat Your Greens. This chapter next is gonna be a sequel to chapter 677. They are gonna be going to mobilize a massive strike force to get revenge on all of Earth for what happened back then. This time we destroy those evil broccoli aliens once and for all.

See you all tomorrow.

# BROCCOLI PLANET INVASION

This chapter is a sequel to chapter 677

---

On the island of Wawanakwa in Lake Huron was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ingrid Third, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome rescue. We got word that a mysterious and evil dark force snapped Heather out of her curse and has sent her on the warpath to get revenge on all of us for humiliating her in the past as well as ruining her entire well being. But she brought all this on herself. Now we're going to make sure she never comes back.

Me: I can't believe that Heather is back!

Lincoln: But that shouldn't be possible! Those curses I made were not made to be removed.

Me: This must be another minor contingency plan made by the Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Damn that Damian! He just always has a backup plan for everything.

Me: Well this time we're not going to let Heather come back. Nico I hope you don't have a problem with her getting the Black Gates.

Nico: Not at all.

Gwen: I've had it with that snobby bitch to last an infinite number of eternities.

Me: I think so many people in all of Canada have especially with all the revelations we've heard from Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: Yeah. She deserves the black gates for everything she did.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ingrid.

Ingrid Third: No problem Nico. It's gonna be amazing going with you on the rescues.

Brittney: Even though we all have you with us it's awesome that you are with us now.

Ingrid Third: It's true

Nico: Ingrid, remember when we first met you and Fillmore?

Ingrid: I sure do. That was so amazing.

Me: Boy that was awesome. I'll never forget that. I noticed that all the crime scenarios you all do are all not only crimes that we fight on a daily basis but also everything you do is very reminiscent of the show Law & Order.

Laney: That's a great show.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Lily: I love great detective shows.

Twilight Sparkle: That is a cool show.

Fu: It sure is. But what does S.V.U. stand for again?

Me: Special Victims Unit. That's a team that covers cases involving rape, incest and all that crap.

Fu: Oh man.

Nico: Yeah.

Ingrid: It sure is like Law & Order though.

Twilight Sparkle: Can you tell us what that's like?

Me: Sure. That was on the day before April Fools Day in 2020.

I went over the events of chapter 1022.

## Part 1: The Legendary Willow Maiden

In the middle of the forest, me and Xerneas were riding through the forest on my Rapidash. We saw the beautiful serenity of the forest with the trees, birds, animals and plants. It was so beautiful.

We were enjoying the beauty of life. We stopped and saw everything in the forest.

Me: (Inhales) Ahh. It's so beautiful out here.

Xerneas: It sure is J.D. It's so glorious and majestic and full of life.

Me: It sure is. Just like you Xenia.

Xerneas: Thank you.

Then I heard something. It sounded like singing.

Me: Wait. Hear that?

Xerneas: I sure do. It sounds like singing.

Me: Could it be?

We saw a beautiful Willow Tree and it was a magnificent tree. We went up to the Willow Tree and we saw a beautiful girl with red hair and emerald green eyes and she was singing beautifully. We stood in front of a ring of red toadstools.

Me: Wow. Are you the Willow Maiden?

Willow Maiden: I sure am. It's an honor to meet you J.D. Knudson and you too Lady Xerneas.

Me: Same to you. What is your name?

Willow Maiden: My name is Nerri.

Me: That is a beautiful name. My friend Laney sang a song about you.

Nerri: Wow. I'm honored she would sing about me.

Me: Would you like to come with me to live at the estate and be with us on Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Nerri: I wish I could come with you but I cannot leave this place. I am forever bound to this tree. I cannot leave this tree.

Me: I see. But maybe there is a possibility that we can move your tree to our backyard.

Nerri: How can you do that?

Me: I have the power to do that without damaging your tree.

Nerri: I would like that.

Xerneas: It just might work.

Me: Okay. Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and beamed the whole tree with Nerri and us to the estate backyard. It was perfect for her and it was the perfect place for Nerri to call home.

Me: Here we are.

Nerri: Wow! It's beautiful. It's amazing that you all have a city made of plants and everyone is amazing.

Me: Thank you Nerri.

Xerneas: Our city is a wonderful place to call home as long as Team Loud Phoenix Storm is there to protect it.

Me: I think you will love calling our backyard home.

Nerri: I know I will.

Me: I'm gonna meditate now Xenia.

Xerneas: Okay J.D.

Xerneas went back inside and I sat in front of the tree in a lotus position and meditated. It was a beautiful sight to see me meditate in front of a Willow Tree.

Me: Oooooooommmm…

Nerri: Wow.

I had my aura flare up and it was overflowing with beautiful life energy and getting stronger by the second. All of nature was reacting to it with incredible power.

Me: Oooooooommmm…

## Part 2: A Wedding of Hearts

In our backyard it was time for the awesome wedding of Sora and Kairi. We were all dressed up in really nice clothes and Sora was dressed in an all white version of his KH3 clothes and it was a beautiful sight. We had all of our friends that Sora knows from all of the worlds that we visited and Sora's mom and friends from his island and Twilight Town were with us. We also had the Masters of Evil with us because they were all invited. They had a soft spot for weddings. It was gonna be an awesome wedding. With us was another one of Hunter's friends from the United Arab Emirates, Lateefa al-Dada, she has tan skin, long dark black hair with a red headband, roman nose, straight eyebrows, same age as Leni, wears a red Abaya, wears black Tamashee. Her powers are Fire, Scorch, Wind, and Magnet Release.

Lola: Wow. You are really pretty Lateefa.

Lateefa: (Arabic Accent) Thank you Lola. It's an honor to be part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Hunter told me so much about all of you.

Hunter: (German Accent) It's great to have you here as well.

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) Same here.

Matthias: (German Accent) Ja.

Me: Sora, I am so happy for both you and Kairi.

Sora: Me too J.D. But I'm really nervous.

Me: Don't be man. You can do it.

Magnet Man: We seem to be on a roll with weddings lately.

Nico: I know.

Luigi: (Italian Accent) Sora, I think-a you've pretty much earned this.

Cana: It's so beautiful seeing a person get married.

Varie: It sure is Cana.

Lucy Heartfilia: I love weddings. They are so beautiful.

Juvia Lockser: I am so excited.

Tsuki: Me too. My boy looks so amazing.

Aqua: He sure does and I am so happy for my bro.

The wedding march was on and we saw Kairi come out and she was dressed in a beautiful wedding dress. She had a white tube top with flowers on it and her bridal veil had flowers and she had a beautiful white wedding skirt. She looked like a true angel from heaven.

Sora: Wow.

Me: Kairi is so beautiful in that dress.

Sora: She sure is.

Lady Tsunade came out and she was the priest for this.

Lady Tsunade: Good afternoon everyone. Dearly beloved, we are gathered here today in the sight of God to join this man, and this woman in holy matrimony. Not to be entered into lightly, holy matrimony should be entered into solemnly and with reverence and honor. Into this holy agreement these two persons come together to be joined. If any person here can show cause why these two people should not be joined in holy matrimony, speak now or forever hold your peace. Marriage is a sacred union between husband and wife and shall remain unbroken. It is the basis of a stable and loving relationship and is a joining of two hearts, bodies and souls. The husband and wife are there to support one another and provide love and care in times of joy and times of adversity. We are all here today to witness the joining in wedded bliss of Sora Kiyo Raiga and Kairi Hikari Lincoln. This joyous day celebrates the commitment and love with which Sora and Kairi start their lives together. Through God, you are joined together in the most holy of bonds. Who gives this woman in holy matrimony to this man?

Tsuki and Aqua: We do.

Me: Aqua is representing Sora's dad because he is not here. She is Sora's big sister now.

Lady Tsunade: I understand. Do you, Sora Kiyo Raiga take Kairi Hikari Lincoln to be your lawfully wedded wife and live together forever in the estate of holy matrimony? Do you love, comfort, honor and keep her, in sickness and in health, for richer or for poorer, for better or for worse for as long as you both shall live?

Sora: I do.

Lady Tsunade: Do you, Kairi Hikari Lincoln take Sora Kiyo Raiga to be your lawfully wedded wife and live together forever in the estate of holy matrimony? Do you love, comfort, honor and keep her, in sickness and in health, for richer or for poorer, for better or for worse for as long as you both shall live?

Kairi: I do.

We exchanged the Wedding Rings.

Lady Tsunade: The wedding ring is an unbroken symbol of the everlasting love and commitment between man and wife. (Hands ring to groom.) Repeat after me: With this ring, I thee wed.

Sora: With this ring, I thee wed. (Sora placed the ring on Kairi's finger)

Kairi With this ring, I thee wed. (Kairi placed ring on Sora's finger)

Lady Tsunade: What God has joined together, let no man put asunder. With the power vested in me by the grace of God and the state of Michigan and the city of Gotham Royal York, I now hereby pronounce you man and wife. You may kiss the bride.

Sora and Kairi kissed and we cheered wildly for them.

Offroad: I can't believe this is actually happening!

Later we had the reception.

Me: Congratulations Sora and you too Kairi.

Nico: We're so happy for the both of you.

Kairi: Thanks guys.

Aqua had tears of joy.

Aqua: (Crying) My little bro is now an amazing husband.

Tsuki: (Crying) My little boy is all grown up! (Crying!)

Me: I'm so proud of him. We've been through so much.

Vypra: I'm happy for him though.

Me: We are too Vypra.

Sideswipe: (to Vypra) Don't suppose you'd like to tell us who you're sending to fight us on our next mission.

Vypra: Now, you know I don't want to spoil the surprise.

Me: Even villains like to have surprises in store.

Sideswipe: I see.

Nico: I'm just so happy for Sora and Kairi.

Me: We all are buddy.

Qin: It is so beautiful seeing Kairi and Sora together. They have been through so much on their adventures.

Lincoln: They all have. It's so amazing.

Aerrow: I am so happy for them.

Piper (Storm Hawks): Me too.

Cat: We all are Piper.

Dog: You said it Cat.

We had a wonderful reception and Nerri got to join the fun. She may be bound to the willow tree, but that doesn't mean that she can't join in on some fun.

Part 3: Crime is Afoot at Gotham Royal York Middle School.

**IN GOTHAM ROYAL YORK MIDDLE SCHOOL'S WAR ON CRIME, THE WORST CRIMINAL OFFENDERS ARE PURSUED BY THE DETECTIVES OF THE MAJOR CASE SQUAD. THESE ARE THEIR STORIES. DUN DUN!**

We were over at Gotham Royal York Middle School and it's also now merged with X Middle School. With us was lead detective of the School Safety Patrol Cornelius Fillmore and his best friend and fellow Goth Girl, Ingrid Third.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Officer Fillmore.

Fillmore: You can just call me Fillmore. But thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Fillmore: Also congratulations to both you and Kairi, Sora.

Sora: Thank you.

Fillmore: While you guys do your job in fighting bad guys, I do mine by keeping X Middle School clean of any criminal activity.

Ingrid: We all do.

Lucy Loud: I think that is really cool.

Brittney: I think so too.

Ingrid: Maybe you guys can help us with this case. Somebody's been shredding important projects.

Me: Looks like we got a case of Serial Shredding. Usually we go after serial killers but this is an unusual form of murder.

Nico: We'd like to help. (to me and the Loud Kids) That means certain individuals have to keep their cool. If they have a problem, I'll pummel them with my club!

Me: Don't worry Nico. We are doing what we can.

Ingrid: What does he mean by that?

Me: We have anger problems. Clyde's therapist recommended us going to a Buddhist temple to help keep our anger in check through meditation.

Hunter: Ja. Und its been really helpful for them.

Lateefa: I heard about that.

Fillmore: I see. I'm glad it's working for you.

Me: Thanks Fillmore. Also Nico is now our Chief Enforcer. Whenever we show signs of anger, he will whack us with his club.

Erza Scarlett: Kind of like how I enforce Fairy Tail.

Me: And you do a great job at it Erza.

Erza Scarlett: Thanks.

Lincoln then saw something coming!

Lincoln: Fillmore! Look out!

He grabbed Fillmore and dodged him out of the way as I was hit by a mess of chocolate.

Me: (Slurps) Mmm. Chocolate.

Maria: You ok?

Fillmore: Aside from nearly getting squished by chocolate, I'm fine. Thanks Lincoln. I owe you one.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

I washed myself off.

Me: What clues do we have so far that can lead us to the Serial Shredder?

Fillmore: Our fellow officer, Profiler Frank Bishop is looking into it.

Frank Bishop: I found something.

Frank came up to us.

William: Frank, do you have any clues that indicate if the shredder is being helped by two of our enemies?

Frank Bishop: As a matter of fact I do. The Shredder is my sister Francine and she is not alone. She has 8 people with her.

Maria: Okay. So we know the culprit. But we still don't know who's helping her!

Frank Bishop: One has a hoodie and has strange light blades for hands.

Me: That's Shiv!

Qin: Who is Shiv?

Maria: He's one of my former comrades in the Meta-Breed.

Maria went over his history.

---

Shiv was a metahuman who could create weapons of energy from his hands. Getting his 'nom-de-crime' from a shiv (a kind of bladed weapon), Shiv is the immature jokester in the Meta-Breed; in fact, when he encountered the Joker, he tells the villain "Big fan, big fan…". He has been described as insane by both fans and creators of the show and comics. Shiv may be one of the many Bang Babies whose mental health was affected by the Big Bang, but this is never confirmed; he may simply just be an eccentric, childish jokester. Shiv's powers enable him to generate "light energy", which he could blast at opponents, and fashion into weapons which he could hold, throw, or fashion around his arms and hands-giving rise to his new alias; 'Shiv'. Shiv is assumed to have either returned to normal, or is now among the re-infected Dakota's Bang-Baby population at the end of the series

---

Qin gesped.

Qin: Whoa! That is crazy!

Me: So Vypra recruited Shiv into her forces. Anyone else?

Frank Bishop: Yeah. I saw that he had this weird Spider freak.

Me: That's Webstor. He was one of Skeletor's minions.

I went over his history.

---

Webstor is reused in the 2002 relaunch of the Masters of the Universe cartoon series by Mike Young Productions. He was also intended for the new toy line, but the line was cancelled before his figure could be released. In 2007 NECA with The Four Horsemen released a "stacion figure", an action figure without movable limbs, of Webstor. The writers of the new show showcased him as more of a freelance villain rather than another member of Skeletor's evil team.

Webstor's design was modified quite considerably from the old, to appear more spider-like, with a thinner frame, six equally-sized eyes (the original Webstor had multiple eyes, but they were smaller than his "normal" eyes), and additional spider-limbs. He receives a subtle introduction in the episode "Snake Pit", in which we see only a close-up of his eyes as he is awakened by Kobra Khan entering the cavern beneath Snake Mountain. A nod to old-school fans, this appearance immediately stirred intense debate among fans over whether the 'spider' was Webstor or just a regular giant spider. He went on to receive a full introduction in the episode "Council of Evil, Part 1", in which he is a hired member of Skeletor's council of evil, composed of independent evildoers from across Eternia. The episode does not show us how exactly he met Skeletor, leaving us to assume that Skeletor just encountered him in the caverns beneath Snake Mountain and adding an aura of mystery to his character. Portrayed as a silent and subtle villain who spends most of his time lurking in the shadows, he is seen to capture Stratos by entrapping him in his web, spun in the hollow of the Eye of Zarcane within the Mystic Mountains. In the second part of the 3-part epic, he uses his webbing to steal the Sword of Power itself from Prince Adam, leaving him with no way to become He-Man and capturing Teela.

In the concluding episode of the 3-parter, "The Last Stand" which begins season 2, Webstor declares that he will remain allied with Skeletor upon the defeat of the Council of Evil, when other members desert Skeletor. He is only seen in one episode thereafter.

In "Web of Evil" he is the main villain, stealing the substance Ambrosia from Buzz-Off's people, the Andreenids, to provide him with extra power and thus allowing him to spawn hundreds of deadly spiders, which he sets upon the Masters. The name of his species is given by Buzz-off in this episode calling him an Arachna, whose physiology is very similar to the Andreenids. After his Ambroisa-enriched eggs are subsequently stolen by the Snake Men, Webstor is brutally beaten by them and collapses dead on the ground, the only member of the regular cast ever to be killed off in a He-Man episode. However, his death is depicted in an ambiguous manner so that fans are led to debate over whether he is dead or unconscious, and it was only when Ian Richter of Mattel answered the fans' questions on the that it was confirmed that Webstor did indeed meet his end. It is possible that his death may have been deliberately shown in this uncertain manner, so that the writers could be left free to bring Webstor back if they chose to include him in future episodes. The series was canceled three episodes later, so Webstor remained dead.

---

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Anyone else?

Frank Bishop: Yeah. He had 5 more people with him. They looked a lot like Mystery Inc. except they had Glowing Red Eyes and they lifted up a whole science fair project like it was a piece of paper.

Me: (Gasp) The Mystery Inc. Evil Clones!

Qin: Who are they?

Me: They were lead by an old friend of ours named J.C. Chasez. He was a friend of ours in school. Until he got jealous.

---

He began a long-term relationship with Rachel, an old girlfriend of Shaggy Rogers, after she had won an online dating competition, Win a Date with J.C. However, after a year of hearing Rachel talk about Shaggy's feats, he planned to discredit him.

He formed the gang's evil impersonators (Chasez dressed up in an "evil" Scooby-Doo mask and costume) and went around Coolsville framing them. Later, after the police and the Mystery Gang went to his cabin to find the missing teenagers, J.C was quickly attacked by the mob of teens who recognized him, with Rachel in vain trying to protect him. One of the teens ripped off a piece of his shirt and hair, much to his discomfort, to which the police got him into a police car for protection.

---

Me: When his ex-girlfriend Rachel started to discredit Shaggy, he was jealous and he swore to get revenge. He and 4 extras from Hollywood dressed up as Mystery Inc. to frame them for crimes they didn't commit so that the real Mystery Inc. would rot in prison. Luckily their plan didn't succeed and we busted them. J.C. wanted to ruin Mystery Inc. forever. They got 20 to 40 years in prison for their crimes.

Qin: Geez! And I'll bet they got life because of the conspiracy and are now in the Uranus Prison.

Me: Bingo. After the conspiracy was thwarted, we had all of Mystery Inc.'s enemies all moved to a prison of higher security. We chose the Uranus prison for it. They will never see the light of day again.

Rachel S.D.: Good riddance.

Aylene C.: Serves them right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: J.C. Chasez, you have failed this world.

Me: Yep.

Frank Bishop: Also there was a man with brown hair and he looked like a Principal.

Me: That's Principal Seymour Skinner.

Bart Simpson: He's the disgraced principal of my former school Springfield Elementary.

Me: And one of the co-conspirators of a major national corruption conspiracy that destroyed Springfield, Oregon.

Fillmore: Whoa! I saw that on the news. You had a press conference for that.

Me: Yep. Springfield, Oregon was now forever labelled as the Most Hated Town in the world. Everyone is grateful that we destroyed it and reduced it to a radioactive crater.

Ingrid: I would not want to live there.

Me: No one ever wants to ever again.

Vallejo: I'm gonna go face them.

We gasped.

Hay Lin: Vallejo, you're going to Frank's house by yourself? Are you crazy?!

Me: That's right. You can't handle this by yourself. We're going with you.

Vallejo: No. I'll handle this.

He left.

Me: We got to go with him.

Fillmore: I agree. He won't handle this by himself.

Me: Lets do it.

We followed Vallejo from the shadows.

At Frank Bishop's house we were watching from the shadows.

Frank Bishop had a portable paper shredder in his hands.

Frank Bishop: You're the Shredder aren't you!?

He threw the shredder onto the ground.

Vallejo: Frank? What the?

Frank Bishop: You got your friends to do your dirty work. You had them shred their own stuff. They weren't traumatized. They were acting.

Francine: Frank, I think you've been drinking a little too much fake fruit juice.

Frank Bishop: Bernice was right-handed. So her shreds tilted to the right! And Lorenzo was left-handed. So his shreds tilted to the left.

Francine: So what!? I had nothing to do with it!

Frank Bishop: What about your little distraction at the science fair? You did a great job of botching the stakeout.

Francine: Frank, I really don't…

Frank Bishop: Alphabetically you were next on the list. That's when it hit me. The actors are your friends. You're female, and your motive was revenge. And finding that shredder in your room confirmed everything!

Vallejo: But where does the revenge fit in?

Francine: I hated you for what you did to my brother! He was rotting away!

We were listening in.

Me: That little brat.

Lola: How could she do such a terrible thing?

Me: She's a true psychopath.

Nico: Shh.

Francine: I couldn't just sit back and watch that happen! I created the Shredder to give Frank purpose and to take yours away.

Frank Bishop: Francine, I can't let you just…

She pushed them into a dungeon cell in an ice tower and locked the door.

Francine: You'll thank me later Frank! As for you Vallejo, your hearing starts in 20 minutes. Kiss your 2nd term as junior commissioner goodbye!

Fillmore: Your Phoenix Cry generates heat, right?

Lola: Of course. Why?

Nico: (sighs) I can't believe I'm saying this but charging in with a Phoenix Cry right now could melt the ice prison Frank and Vallejo are in.

Me: Lets do it.

A massive explosion of fire blasted in the sky and melted all the ice as a Phoenix Cry was heard and we landed in front of Francine. I put a force field around the area of Francine's backyard to make sure she doesn't escape.

Fillmore: That's cold baby! Real cold!

Ingrid: Hand over the key Francine.

Francine: NEVER! Kill them!

Me: It's over Francine.

Sheila: Francine Bishop, you're under arrest!

Sheila grabbed her and cuffed her and we saw SHIV, WEBSTOR and the EVIL MYSTERY INC.!

Me: Long time no see Shiv, Webstor and evil Mystery Inc.

Webstor: (to He Man) Who knew that the Mighty He Man is actually a scrawny teenager?

Me: Looks like the secret is out.

Bart: You are looking really well Skinflint.

Skinner: It's Skinner, Bart. And you are going back to school in Springfield where you belong!

Bart: I don't think so!

Shiv: (Points light blade at Vallejo's neck) Uh uh uh. Take one more step and the kid loses his head. You think we're gonna play fair?

Maria: You always did have a knack for being the biggest fuckpot of them all Shiv. That's why I hated your guts.

Ingrid: Guys, you really think it's smart to piss off the meta with light blades and the walking spider in front of us?

Shiv: She really pissed us off!

He let go of Vallejo and Lynn punched Shiv in the face and kicked him in the mouth!

Me: We'll handle this. Sheila, make sure that Francine doesn't get away. She's gonna answer for her crimes by the time we're done here with these clods.

Sheila: Okay.

Webstor just webbed Lucy up.

Webstor: Get yourself out of that, Loud!

Lucy Loud was enveloped in an aura of black lightning and burned her way out.

Lucy Loud: Usually Leni would hit you all over right now.

Webstor: Yeah she would.

Troy: Since you guys aren't the real Mystery Inc, we won't feel bad about hurting you!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Samurai!

The Megaforce Rangers transformed into the Samurai Rangers.

Me: Lets get them!

We went at them.

---

Battle 1: Shiv.

---

Lynn, Sandman and Clayface were facing Shiv.

Lynn: I'm gonna pulverize your face in until there is nothing left.

Shiv: Ooh I'm so scared!

Lynn: You should be. Because I have a new transformation.

Lynn then was enveloped in a massive vortex of fire and lava and we felt her power increase at an astronomical rate and it was incredible! When the vortex faded, Lynn was forever changed. She looked like she was Lori's age and she had longer hair in a ponytail, volcano earrings, wings made of pure lava and and rock and she had a red jersey with a volcano on it and she had the Number 1 on it and she had red sports pants and black boots. She also had a sword of pure lava and she had the kanji for Lynn Loud, Volcanic Olympic Athlete on her pant leg. リン・ラウド、火山オリンピック選手 She was now a SUPER ANGEL 20,000 VOLCANO FORCE DRAGON!

Lynn: (Older Voice) Now you will see how dangerous I can be not just in sports but in fighting as well.

Shiv: Bring it you bitch.

Lynn: If you were my dark self, you wouldn't last even 10 seconds.

Lynn unsheathed her sword and she charged at him and they clashed and the power of Lynn's sword blew him back with the force of a volcanic eruption sent him crashing into the Force Field and it electrocuted him.

Shiv came at Lynn and she punched him in the face and knocked out one of his teeth and she slashed him and burned his chest open. He screamed in pain from being cut and badly burned. Lynn kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach with deadly force and he belched up a huge amount of blood.

Sandman: Whoa! That was amazing!

Clayface: Lynn has really changed into an amazing fighter.

Sandman: Lets help her.

Clayface: Right!

They did so. Sandman formed his hand into a hammer and smashed it onto Shiv's head and Clayface formed his hand into a mace ball and smashed it into Shiv's stomach and Lynn smashed her fist into his head and knocked him out.

Lynn: Whoa!

Sandman: Lynn you look awesome like this.

Lynn: Thanks Flint. I wonder what Lightning would think?

Lightning: I would say "SHA-BLAM! You look incredible Lynn!"

Lynn: Thanks Lightning.

## Battle 2: Webstor

Lucy, Demona and Riku were facing Webstor.

Lucy Loud: You are not going to wrap us up in web ever again.

Webstor: This time I will kill you.

Lucy was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and her power was increasing dramatically. Lucy then transformed into her Super Angel 20,000 Darkness Vampire Raven and this time she had a pitch black sleeveless trench coat on and it had the kanji for Lucy Loud, Dark Vampire Empress of the Netherworld on the back. 冥界のダークヴァンパイアエンプレス、ルーシーラウド

Lucy Loud: (Older Voice) I'm not the same as I was when we fought the last time on Eternia.

Webstor: So you have a new form. Won't save you though.

Without warning, Lucy kicked him in the face and slashed his spider legs off and she fired blasts of black lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Demona punched him all over and blasted him with dark energy and Riku slashed him with his keyblade and cut him and burned him all over.

Rocky (Loud House): Whoa! Lucy you look amazing!

Lucy Loud: Thanks Rocky. It brings out the darkness inside me and makes me one with the darkness.

Demona: You do look amazing Lucy. A true warrior of the night.

Riku: Indeed you do.

---

Battle 3: Principal Skinner

---

Bart and Dana were facing Principal Skinner.

Dana (LH): You make me sick Skinner. You have no love for any one of the kids of Springfield at all! It's one of the reasons why Springfield was completely destroyed in the first place!

Skinner: The kids of Springfield had no future to begin with!

Bart: All you ever cared about was money.

Dana (LH): And for that you will pay.

Dana was then enveloped in a massive vortex of ice and snow and we felt her power increase exponentially and then when the vortex faded, Dana was forever changed. She had longer hair in a ponytail and she had snowflake earrings and she had blue, purple and sky blue snowflake bracelets and she had a snowflake t-shirt with lightning on it and she had blue pants and she had a sleeveless trench coat that had ice and a raging blizzard all over it and it had the kanji for Dana - the Subzero Freezing Hurricane on the back. ダナ-氷点下の氷点下のハリケーン Dana also had a sword with a blade made of pure ice. She also had angel wings made of pure ice and snow.

Bart: WHOA! Dana you look incredible!

Dana (LH): (Older Voice) I sure do Bart. Now it's time for this disgraced Vietnam War Veteran to hit the curb.

Dana punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and she punched him in the nose and broke it and she slashed his chest and froze him with her ice sword and he screamed in pain as he was being freezer burned with ice and Bart kicked him in the face and threw a spiked dodgeball into his face and it slammed into him.

SMASH!

It hurt him really bad and more.

He was knocked down.

Dana: That felt really good.

Bart: It was awesome putting Weiner Skinner in his place.

Dana laughed.

Bart: I have an idea.

Bart held up Principal Skinner.

Bart: Carve into his forehead with your sword "I am A Fucking Weiner."

Dana (LH): I like how you think Bart.

Dana carved what Bart said into his forehead with her sword and she also carved a hot dog with Skinner's face on it into it as well.

Bart and Dana laughed at it. That carving will be with Skinner forever.

Axel Adell: Oh that is so funny! Nice job you two!

Dana (LH): Thanks Axel.

## Battle 4: Evil Mystery Inc.

The rest of us were facing the Evil Mystery Inc.

Me: You 5 give my friends a really bad name!

I punched the evil Fred in the face and threw him down and Nico grabbed the evil Shaggy and threw him into a tree and the Megaforce Rangers blasted the evil Daphne and Velma all over the place and blew them into another tree. Naruto slammed a Rasengan into the evil Scooby Doo and sent him crashing into a melted ice sculpture.

Ben: Lets see how they like this predator!

Ben turned into a new predator. It was called VERSTARKER! It looked like a zombie crocodile with its skin and bones exposed and it had fur that looked like it was coming off.

Ben: VERSTARKER!

Me: Whoa! That is a terrifying predator!

Shanan: Wow! That is a Dinuchus from the planet Luna Lobo. It's Blitzwolfer's natural predator.

Nico: Wow! It looks like a zombie crocodile!

Shanan: It sure does look like it huh?

Riley: It's a scary one.

Verstarker: Watch this.

He fired a massive sonic blast that was more powerful than that of a Loboan and it slammed into the Evil Mystery Inc and knocked them down.

Me: Whoa! Its sonic blasts are more powerful than Loboans.

Varie: No kidding.

Aylene C.: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure packs a massive wallop.

Jackie: It sure does. Lets see how they like this. EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BABYLON!

Jackie floated into the air and the song of Mesopotamian Lore, Babylon played and she fired a massive wave of earth that turned into the ancient wonder of the world: The Hanging Gardens of Babylon and it slammed into the evil Mystery Inc and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Whoa! That was amazing!

Jessie K.: Wow! That was the Hanging Gardens of Babylon, one of the Seven Wonders of the Ancient World. They were built by King Nebuchadnezzar II back in 6th century B.C. and it was a very famous monument that brought fame to Babylon.

Laney: That is amazing!

Lana: Really cool!

Me: That is amazing! I didn't know about that.

Jaime Knudson: Me neither. That is amazing!

Me: Lets show some teamwork!

Offroad: Right! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his SMG Blaster 100-fold.

Magnet Man: This will attract you. GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm and enhanced his Magnet Launcher 100-fold.

Offroad and Magnet Man: MAGNETIC BULLET FIRESTORM!

They fired bullets and a magnet and they slammed into the Evil Scooby Doo and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

Sideswipe: Lets get him! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his pile-driver arms 100-fold.

Luigi: This is-a gonna be fun! NINTENDO CYBER KEY POWER!

The Nintendo Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and enhanced his abilities 100-fold.

Sideswipe and Luigi: FLAMETHROWER PILE-DRIVING BURST!

Luigi fired a blast of fire and it merged with Sideswipe's pile-driving arms and he punched the Evil Scooby and smashed him into dust. Killing him.

Me: One down 4 to go.

Demona: We go this.

Demona fired a blast of darkness and Cheetah ran at incredible speed.

Demona and Cheetah: DARK SPEED STORMSLASH!

The darkness merged with Cheetah's claws and she slashed Evil Shaggy all over the place with incredible speed.

Finn (Storm Hawks): Try this one!

Finn of the Storm Hawks fired an arrow and Finn of Ooo fired a blast of fire from his hands.

Finn (Storm Hawks) and Finn (Adventure Time): FLAMING ARROW FIRESTORM!

The blasts combined and they slammed into the Evil Shaggy and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

The explosion killed him.

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Piper (Storm Hawks): With pleasure Lincoln!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and Piper fired a powerful blast of fire with a Phoenix Crystal.

Lincoln and Piper (Storm Hawks): LIGHTNING PHOENIX ELECTROSTORM!

The blasts combined and turned into a Lightning Phoenix and it slammed into the evil Velma and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The evil Velma was dead.

Piper (Mysticons): Lets see how you like this one!

Zhalia: Lets get her!

Piper (Mysticons) fired a massive blast of fire and Zhalia fired a powerful Augerfrost blast.

Piper (Mysticons) and Zhalia Moon: MOONLIGHT PHOENIX BURST!

The blasts combined and turned into a Phoenix made of moonlight and it slammed into the evil Daphne and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: This will burn you up. INCINERATE! IGNATIUS!

A wall of lava exploded out and out of the lava came the lava titan Ignatius!

Lok: This is gonna hurt really bad!

Nico and Ignatius fired a massive blast of fire and Lok fired a powerful blast of his Boltflare.

Nico with Ignatius and Lok: VOLCANIC FLARE INCINERATION!

The blasts combined and they slammed into the Evil Daphne and incinerated her in an instant.

Me: Time to finish you for good Evil Fred. Lets hit him all at once with our Final Smashes.

Bart: Lets do it!

Lynn: Yeah!

Lucy Loud: Lets do it!

Cana Alberona: Lets get him! This guy has tormented the good name of Mystery Inc for the last time.

Lucy Heartfilia: Lets do it!

She then summoned Aquarius!

Lucy Heartfilia: Lets get him Aquarius!

Aquarius: (Enraged) YOU ARE DEAD!

I grabbed Aquarius by the arm.

Me: Leave her alone Aquarius!

Aquarius: Let me go J.D.! This little bitch brought me here for this!? I will kill her right now!

Qin: What is her problem?

Me: Aquarius has always had a rotten attitude. Its been a major problem for her and everyone in Fairy Tail. She hates Lucy for some reason and Lucy is really terrified of her.

Qin: Geez! I don't think it's you that needs the Anger Management treatments J.D., it's Aquarius.

Me: (Chuckles) Maybe. But I agree with you Qin.

Aquarius: Well she started it.

Me: It doesn't matter who started it.

Nico bashed Aquarius in the head with his club and she had a nasty lump on her head.

Aquarius: OW!

Me: Nice shot Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

Nico then looked at Aquarius with menacing eyes.

Nico: Lets get one thing straight Aquarius! You have no right to hurt your summoner the way you do! Lucy is your friend and you have always been there ever since she was young! You need to get rid of your hatred and rage and work with Lucy from now on.

Cana Alberona: That's right Aquarius! You need to stop being so resentful towards Lucy and work with her instead of terrifying her. Your rotten attitude is not being very helpful to her and all you are doing is terrifying her and making her look bad.

Nico: That's right.

Aquarius: (Growls) Fine.

Me: Good. Lets do it. WOLF FIRE MOONSTORM!

I fired a blast of blue fire.

Bart Simpson: This is gonna be awesome! AY CARAMBA LIGHTBURST!

Bart fired a massive blast of light.

Lynn: Try this! VOLCANIC LAVA MEGAWAVE!

Lynn fired a wave of lava.

Lucy Loud: This will hurt. BLACK LIGHTNING ELECTROCUTION!

Lucy fired a massive blast of black lightning.

Cana Alberona: Lets do it! CARD MAGE FIRESTORM!

Cana fired a massive barrage of fire cards.

Aquarius: AQUARIUS MEGATSUNAMI DELUGE!

Aquarius fired a huge wave of water.

Lucy Heartfilia: CELESTIAL ZODIAC MEGABLAST!

Lucy Heartfilia fired a huge blast of constellation symbols.

Fillmore: CRIME DOESN'T PAY FIRESTORM!

Fillmore fired a wave of light and it turned into a police badge.

Ingrid: This will hurt. DARK CRIMES WILL BE PUNISHED!

Ingrid fired a darkness blast and it turned into a police badge.

Sora & Kairi: LIGHT HEART UNITY STRIKE!

Sora and Kairi fired a blast of light and it formed into a heart of light with wings on it.

The blasts all combined and they slammed into the Evil Fred and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The evil Mystery Inc was destroyed.

Webstor: You all won't get lucky next time!

Bart: Now, how about telling us who else Dark Spicer restored?

Shiv: Sorry. Vypra told the two of us not to tell you guys anything about that. (he and Webstor teleport out)

Skinner: You all have gotten powerful.

Me: Wait Skinner. I have a message for Vypra. Tomorrow is April 1st, April Fools Day and it's gonna be a nasty prankapocalypse. Luan Loud is not gonna be the one that's doing the pranks. It's all gonna be because of Nico's little brother Connor.

Nico: That's right. Connor is in every way like how Luan was when J.D. first moved here in 2016. He does these really deadly and dangerous pranks that are bad enough to land you in the hospital.

Skinner: (Gasp) Oh dear God!

Me: I know. Luan's pranks were really bad enough to get me, Varie, Laney, Lincoln and Clyde seriously hurt. Not fatal hurt but hurt really bad. Last year in 2019, Luan and Connor both fought and Luan was badly hurt even though Connor took the worst of Luan's beating. Connor swore to get even and he's coming for us. And there will be no mercy.

Skinner: Thanks for warning me J.D. I will tell her.

Me: Thank you.

Skinner: Oh Sora, Kairi, congratulations on your wedding.

Sora: Thanks Skinner.

Kairi: It's gonna be so awesome being together.

Skinner: I'm happy for you both.

He teleported back.

Aquarius: (sighs) I'm sorry, Lucy. I completely forgot that J.D. and the others helped me become a better person towards you. But it's just been so long since they had that talk with me!

Lucy Heartfilia: It has been a while. We were just so busy doing stuff all over the universe.

Aquarius: I know. But I'll try to get better. I promise.

Lucy Heartfilia: Thank you.

Me: Well we beat another Scooby Doo monster and Lynn and Lucy have two archenemies.

Lynn: Yep.

Fillmore: Thanks for helping us J.D.

Me: It was our pleasure Fillmore.

Ingrid: You all are amazing.

Me: Thanks Ingrid.

Francine was expelled from school and sentenced to spend 12 months in Juvie.

Bart: (To the viewers) Never mess with the rules of the school or there will be big time trouble.

Dana (LH): You said it Bart.

We formed an alliance with the Safety Patrol should they ever need us.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

Sunset Shimmer: Wow!

Applejack: That was amazing!

Fluttershy: Goodness.

Me: That was also the day that Sora and Kairi got Married.

Nico: I remember that! That was so awesome and unforgettable.

Laney: It sure was and all the awesome worlds of Disney that we know and Love were all there too.

Fluttershy: Oh I think that was so magical.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was from the way it sounded.

Me: Oh it was the best day we've had for them.

Varie: That was really awesome.

Xenia: I thought it was awesome too.

Lola: We all did.

Nico: We should start helping you two with those again.

Me: I agree. With so many awesome cases that you all know and solve it'll be awesome putting more of our detective skills to good use. And we can also provide new state of the art high tech forensic technology to help you guys out.

Ingrid Third: Thanks guys. That means a lot to me and it would be awesome for Fillmore.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: That will be awesome to go on more cases.

Nico: And speaking of rape, I'm glad Lee Kanker got what she deserved.

Lincoln: I agree Nico. I am glad too.

Me: The world is now a much safer place without the Kankers running around. Minus Marie and May.

Lola: Yeah. I wonder what happened to their mother though.

Me: I always have a hard time remembering that.

Nico: Luan and Eddy busted her when Luan met Rolf, Nazz, and Kevin. And then, she got the death penalty.

Me: Yeah! I remember that now!

Varie: I remember that! That was on my babysitting adventure.

Nico: That's right. I heard so much about that.

Laney: Yeah! You weren't with us when that happened but it was cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Rarity: How come no one hardly remembers what happened in the Vengeance Express?

Me: Well that's because there was a huge cover up to keep people from finding out the truth.

I pulled out the paper that showed the Vengeance Express that was dated on July 14th, 2014.

Me: This is a newspaper from that day.

It was actually a bunch of newspapers stuck together. What they saw was extremely horrifying. It showed on the front page an incredibly horrible picture of the entire city of Atlanta, Georgia completely reduced to flaming rubble and there were buildings burning and thousands of people were dead. All the buildings were completely destroyed and burning on fire. Cars were thrown into the buildings and the entire city looked like it was hit by a nuclear explosion. Damage was estimated to be in the hundreds of trillions of dollars. The article said in big bold letters: "ATLANTA CATASTROPHICALLY DESTROYED!" In smaller letters was "3 Sisters to Blame For City-Wide Devastation" and a picture of the mugshots of the Kanker Sisters was below it. Everyone that hadn't seen the newspaper all gasped in horror.

Me: That was horrifying.

They read the whole series of papers and they saw that the Kanker's were the true cause of the Vengeance Express that sent the kids of Peach Creek on a statewide hunt for the Ed's intending to kill them and mount their heads on pikes. The Kanker's were found guilty of numerous crimes as a result and they were sentenced to serve 3 eternity sentences in prison with no hope of parole and were ordered to pay $1,512,323,435,734,899,900.00 in restitution. They were also declared the most hated kids in all of America and the 3 biggest mistakes any parent could ever make. Their mom Bebe was made the most hated woman who ever lived and she was killed by an angry mob armed with pitchforks and torches for giving birth to the most hated children ever.

Rarity: So the whole truth was covered up to make sure no one ever found out and hated them.

Me: That's correct.

Eli: Whoa man! That is terrible.

Varie: It was.

Aylene C.: Yeah it sure was.

Littlefoot: That is awful.

Me: Yeah. The Kankers were all totally evil monsters and bullies back then.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Life can't get any better for Eddy. His stalker's gone, he's accepted by everyone, and he's got all the Jawbreakers he can eat.

Me: That is an absolute fact. And all those jawbreakers are on an amazing planet covered in them.

Nico: Yep.

Gwen: And his brother is now redeemed.

Me: Yep.

Lola: And he has an awesome girlfriend. Our sister Luan.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Yes it sure was.

Me: Also lets not forget. I was the one that threw the Kanker's in prison and I saved the Ed's from being raped and violated.

Nico: I remember hearing about that!

Eli: Wow! Bro that is awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: How come you didn't remember that earlier?

Me: Some memories back then were still blurry. I still have fragmented memories from my Amnesia that I got earlier.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh right! You hit your head really

Camie: I didn't know about that J.D.

Me: I hit my head really hard while doing a daredevil move in gym class. I couldn't remember at all anything back then. I was a shadow lost in a world I didn't understand. Until I got hit in the head again and most of it all came back.

Nico: Wow.

Camie: Oh man.

Kaito: Alright, let's split up to cover more ground. The first person to find Heather reports it to everyone else.

We nodded.

Nico: Lets go!

We got to searching.

All Vroon saw was stinky bathrooms.

Vroon: So filthy!

Me: I know these bathrooms all too well Vroon.

Vroon: Wow.

I fired a wave of water and cleaned them all up and made them sparkling clean.

Rarity: Oh that is so amazing J.D.

Me: Thanks Rarity.

We searched the bathrooms and looked.

Me: Looks like the girls left their makeup here by mistake.

Laney put them in a toiletry box to give back to them.

Nico and the group searched the Mess Hall.

Nico: The Mess Hall.

Magine: I can't believe that Billy made all the contestants here eat all that gross food.

Lincoln: I remember seeing all that. Nico you wouldn't believe what J.D. and the contestants ate.

Nico: Can you tell me?

Lincoln: You guys aren't gonna like it.

Lincoln showed on his Laptop a video of the entire episode from chapter 140.

---

Week 4

We were all in the mess hall for our 4th challenge.

Chris: Campers welcome to your challenge. Now you all remember my favorite time during season 1. We are going to do THE BRUNCH OF DISGUSTINGNESS.

All: OH NO!

Me: I remember this challenge. Chris did a Battle of The Sexes version of this challenge.

Owen: That's right J.D. The Brunch of Disgustingness was the grossest challenge we all ever did.

Courtney: I heard you guys hurled your guts all over the place.

Alan: Oh man.

Naruto: This is not gonna be good.

Chris and Chef snickered.

Chris: All right campers. This is also gonna be a double-elimination round. Here's the rules. We will not be doing a Battle of The Sexes theme this time. You will be in your teams. You will each be given a 9-Course Meal and it will be gross and the dish you had will be grosser than the last. The team that finishes the most dishes wins.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Chris: I love that confidence J.D. First some hordearves.

Me: From what I remember the 1st dish was Bull Cahones.

Chris: An interesting way to put it. Heres the dish. Ants. White ants.

Me: Interesting. The people in Uganda eat these.

I eat them and they taste like chicken.

Me: Tastes like chicken.

Naruto: That's cool.

Naruto eats them and the team ate them too.

Chris: Team Atomic Owls wins round 1.

We cheer.

Chris: Good job Owls. J.D. how did you know that the Uganda people eat white ants?

Me: Me and my family traveled all over the world and I learned all sorts of unique cultures and more. Tried all sorts of weird food and more. It was an invigorating and educational experience.

Chris: I can believe it.

Me: I wish I could've gone with you guys on Total Drama World Tour. That would've been awesome.

Chris: I know. Next course: Soup. Moroccan Spicy Stew.

Me: I love Morocco Stew. The people in Morocco have some of the spiciest spices in the world and some are so strong that they can burn your stomach on the inside.

We had bowls of Morocco Stew in front of us.

Me: (Sniff) It smells really good.

I drink the whole bowl and a blast of fire explodes from my mouth.

Me: Yummy!

Chris: You are one tough guy J.D.

Me: I know. Plus I've been to Morocco and it's really good food and an interesting culture.

Chris: I believe it.

Chef Hatchett: I can tell that you have one love for super spicy food J.D. We salute a super spice maniac.

Me: It's true. And I'm flattered. But thanks.

Everyone ate their soup and endured the spice.

Chris: The Owls win Round 2!

We cheer.

Chris: You guys like pizza?

Me: Love the stuff.

Gwen: When we had this challenge in Season 1 he gave us Pizza with Jellyfish, live grasshoppers and live anchovies.

Me: Yuck! I saw that and that was gross.

Chris: Then how about the same thing guys?

Chris gave us a pizza with Grasshoppers, Anchovies and Jellyfish.

Me: Me and my big mouth.

Naruto: That is nasty.

Alan: I know.

Dawn: I believe your auras are fluctuating because of the gross food.

Me: I know Dawn.

Courtney: I heard that Trent didn't like this.

Me: I saw that. But lets eat it.

I ate a slice and it wasn't that bad.

Me: Different. But tasty. At least I'm not eating the jellyfish on Peanut Butter Sandwiches.

Mike: Peanut Butter and Jellyfish? Yuck!

Zoey: That is gross.

Sammy: I agree.

Me: That was a joke but it's the truth.

Amy: You're such a disgraceful wimp Samey!

Me: Shut up Amy. No one asked for your opinion.

We ate the whole pizza.

Chris: The Atomic Owls win Round 3!

We cheer.

Chris: Now for course 4: Spaghetti! Well earthworms covered in snail slime sauce and hairballs.

Me: I ate a worm on a dare back when I was 5 and it taste like chicken.

Bridgette: We ate this in this challenge and it was gross.

Me: But Geoff ate it right?

Bridgette: That's right.

I eat the worms and it was good.

Me: Yummy. My friend Lana eats worms and she loves them.

Gwen: Lana is one brave little girl.

Me: She sure is.

We all ate our plates clean.

Me: Done.

Chris: The Atomic Owls win round 4!

We cheer.

Chris: There are 5 more dishes left. Bon Apetite!

A montage plays and it shows us eating all kinds of disgusting food and the Atomic Owls ate them all. Dish 5 was rotten onion meatballs, dish 6 was Chum Smoothies, Dish 7 was Icelandic Rotten Shark shish-kababs and Dish 8 was Snake stuffed with squirrels.

Chris threw up and it was gross.

Chris: Oh man you guys are so gross!

Me: Sorry Chris. It's a good challenge.

Chris: All right then. It's time for desert and we'll have an eat off. J.D., Amy, join me.

We sat down and Chris gave us a dessert glass that had radioactive marshmallows in them.

Me: The Toxic Marshmallow of Loserdom?

Chris: Normally yes but it's for dessert. Now whoever eats theirs first wins the challenge.

Me: Interesting.

Chris: Yes it is. Ready? Go!

I picked up the Marshmallow and it didn't affect me.

Me: Radiation doesn't burn me. I have radiation immunity.

I ate the marshmallow and it was weird.

I gulp and suddenly I felt a nasty pain in my butt and then I felt something.

Me: Ouch!

I see that I had a tail and it was Punk Shock's tail.

Me: Cool! I have a tail! And it's surging with electricity.

Chris: The Atomic Owls win!

We all cheer.

Amy: I don't feel so good.

Amy projectile vomits everywhere and it set off a chain reaction of projectile vomiting and I projectile vomit all over Amy.

At the bonfire we saw Amy and Owen get eliminated and hurled.

Back at our cabin we were getting ready for bed, I stamped red X's on Amy and Owen's faces and I pulled out my laptop and called Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey J.D.

Me: Hey Lincoln.

Lincoln: That was seriously some gross food we saw you ate.

Me: I know. But some of it was from my travels from around the world.

Lincoln: I believe it. That tail you got is really cool! What do you think you can do with it?

Me: We'll have to find out later.

Lincoln: Lana said it was the coolest and most awesome challenge you've ever done J.D.

Me: I can believe it. But everyone will probably think I'm very crazy after eating all kinds of disgusting food like that.

Lincoln: No we know it was part of the challenge and you were awesome!

Me: Thanks buddy. (Someone vomits in a bucket) We're very sick to our stomachs and it is not pleasent.

Lincoln: I can hear that. But congratulations on winning challenge 4 guys.

Me: Thank you. 5 down 6 to go.

Lincoln: Good luck J.D. We're rooting for you.

Me: Thanks buddy. See you next time.

The call clicked off and I hit the hay.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! J.D. wasn't kidding about when he said he ate all that on his travels all over the world.

Lincoln: No he wasn't.

Applejack went to a trash can and hurled her guts out from what I ate!

Lana patted her back.

Lana: But I liked that episode.

Nico: But sorry about that.

Applejack: It's all right.

Nico: But that was how J.D. got a tail like Punk Shock? How freaky is that?

Lana: It was cool though.

They searched more all over the mess hall.

Maria: Nothing in the cafeteria.

Nico: Drat.

We regrouped.

Nico: This is getting ridiculous. Where can she be?!

Eli: I think I know.

Eli pointed to a mine in the middle of the island.

Me: I remember that mine. That's the mine that is flooded with radiation from season 4.

Gwen: I remember that. That was crazy!

Me: What the Hell was Billy thinking using radioactive materials like that!?

Nico: No fucking idea. Lets go.

We arrived.

Me: That mine always gave me the creeps.

Eli: Scary place.

Nico: Come on out, Heather! So we can use the Black Gates on you and get this over with! You can't hide forever!

We heard nothing.

Me: Maybe I can flush her out.

I fired an energy ball and threw it down into the mine and there was an explosion and then massive clouds of smoke blasted out and blew out a figure that screamed and it landed in a pool full of stinging jellyfish that packed billions of volts of electricity!

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

It was Heather and she was screaming as she was getting electrocuted!

We laughed hysterically!

Heather got up and she was ENRAGED AND BURNING WITH INTENSE RAGE AND FURY!

Nico: There's nowhere else to run, Heather. Just stand down and you'll be out of existence in just a few seconds.

Me: It'll save you a whole mess of pain!

Heather: DO I LOOK LIKE A FUCKING CARE!?

Me: You never gave a flying fuck about anything anyway.

Laney: Yeah! All you cared about was yourself.

Heather: Well I HATE YOU ALL MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

Our auras flared up with incredible power!

Me: Thanks for the power boost.

Heather: YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! I COULD HAVE HAD A MILLION DOLLARS FROM THIS SHOW! BUT NOW! I WAS CHEATED OUT OF IT!

Me: It wasn't worth that much anyway. $1,000,000.00 in Canadian Money is only $880,000.00 in U.S. Money.

Nico: Yeah.

Heather: I DON'T CARE! NOW I WANT ONLY ONE THING AND THAT'S TO KILL ALL OF YOU FOR TURNING ME INTO A LAUGHINGSTOCK AND AN OUTCAST!

Me: You brought all that on yourself you narcissistic fucked up bitch!

Heather then screamed in intense fury and Gwen then punched her in the face and sent her crashing into a land mine and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blasted her back into the pool and she got zapped again.

Juran: $880,000 is still a lot though.

Me: True but to us because of all the money we have that's nothing but small pocket change.

Juran: That does make sense.

Nico: He's right.

Heather got out again and she was EVEN MORE ENRAGED!

Gwen (Total Drama): I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Heather.

Suddenly, something within Gwen's mind snapped as memories of what that bitch put her through were rushing through her mind, as her black eyes turned dark blue, and she was surrounded by a dark energy aura with dark angels, dark fire, and shadows, she unholstered her sword from her back, and as she approached Heather, she left dark energy, dark angels, dark fire, and shadows with every step.

Gwen (Total Drama): You've been nothing more than a nightmare not only to me, but to everyone that crossed your path. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, when you eventually crossed a big line last season when you ruined what could've been a romantic relationship between me and Trent and due to your scheming… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HEARTLESS, TWO-FACED, MANIPULATIVE QUEEN BEE SATANIC BITCH, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW, AND YOU WILL BE FOREVER FORGOTTEN!

We gasped at the pure rage and fury Gwen had towards Heather.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Yep, Gwen's fury has been unleashed, and it's been a long time coming for that bitch. HIT THE DECK!

We ran for cover, as Gwen screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

There was a massive explosion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark energy with dark fire and shadows surrounding it, there's a Havanian flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a teal phoenix. Then, as the vortex, Gwen emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gwen (Total Drama) grew to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has teal highlights in the bangs of her neck-length hair along with her teal streaks in her hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark energy aura with dark angels, dark fire, and shadows surrounding her, she has a dark angel holding the Dark Kanji in her hands and The Moon right above her head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dark angel earrings with teal blue gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with teal gems on the Moon-shaped gold links and teal crystal links and a teal angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dark angel with teal gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a black long-sleeved shirt with teal phoenix on it, black skirt with dark angels on it, black leather knee-high combat boots with skulls for the buckles, and a black long sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of darkness on the coattails and shadows on it, and on the back are The Castle of The Vampires surrounded by dark angels and on top of the castle is the full moon. Suddenly, Gwen felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her black angel wings grew for her new body, now she has massive black angel wings with teal tips on the large black feathers, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gwen's massive Sword of The Goths of Darkness and Destroyer of Billy McLean swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark energy, shadows, dark fire, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Havania's Dark Angel Greatsword of Gothic Dark Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of The Goths of Darkness and a Havanian angel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large teal gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large teal gem with surrounding black angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large teal gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel with teal gems for eyes and a large teal gem in her hands for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal kanji below the The Castle of The Vampires that said, "Gwen, Half-Human Half-Havanian Angel of Canada, Best Friend of Courtney, Friend to Many, Despiser of Billy McLean, Destroyer of The Satanic Queen Bee Heather and The Total Drama Sore Losers, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness and Dark Angels"

グウェン、カナダのハーフヒューマンハーフハバニアンエンジェル、コートニーの親友、多くの友人、ビリーマクリーンの嫌悪者、悪魔の女王蜂ヘザーの破壊者とトータルドラマの痛い敗者、闇のゴスのメンバー、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇とダークエンジェルのマスター

Gwen has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS HAVANIAN ANGEL OF DARK GOTHIC JUSTICE AND DARKNESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Gwen's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Heather saw it, she flew into a demonic rage and tried to kill Gwen, but Gwen fired a powerful dark energy blast with shadows, dark fire, and dark angels and it hit Heather, and she crashed into a tree.

Nico: AW YEAH!

Me: Take that, bitch! You've had this coming for a long time!

Gwen (Total Drama): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Havanian Angel and Divine Dark Love) **You're right, J.D., Heather's had this coming for a very long time.**

Zocks: (gets out Gaim gear) This is honor of Kaito Kumon, who was a little like you but a lot more different.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) It's weird how he and I both have the same first name.

Me: Lots of people have same first names but they aren't related.

Kaito: True.

Zocks got Kamen Rider Gaim's fruit swords and Kaito got Wizard's swords and rings.

Me: I think we'll demonstrate some Change Auras.

Hiiryu: Lets do it then.

Ingrid: I know one. RAVEN SPIRIT POWER!

She flared up a black aura in the shape of the Raven Spirit from Alaskan Myth and it was Imbued with the powers of Felix Faust and she fired a beam of magic and it hit Heather in her back and burned her.

Me: WHOA! The Raven Spirit in Alaskan Myth is a symbol of Guidance.

Nico: Awesome!

Zarya Moonwolf: Let me see here. QALLUPILLUIT POWER!

Zarya flared up a neon blue aura in the shape of a Quallupilluit, the Boogeyman of Alaskan Inuit folklore and it had Knightbrace's powers in it and she fired a wave of toothpaste and it hit Heather and burned her in her eyes!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! The Qallupilluit from Alaskan Inuit Folklore. That is amazing.

Dante: Yeah! Lets see how she likes this nightmare. EL CUCUY POWER!

Dante flared up a Yellow Aura in the shape of the Mexico Boogeyman, El Cucuy from Mexican Myth and it was imbued with Devack's powers and he fired a blast of yellow fire and it slammed into Heather and burned her bad!

Me: Wow! Ronnie Anne and the Casagrande's would love to see that one.

Lincoln: El Cucuy is the Mexico Version of the Boogeyman.

Me: Yep.

Gwen went after Heather, and she fired powerful blasts of dark energy, shadows, dark fire, and dark angels and they explode with incredible power as they hit Heather. Then, Gwen attacked Heather with her massive greatsword and she left painful scars on her, and the worst humiliation came when Gwen slashed off Heather's hair and she was bald yet again, and she screamed in pure insane rage.

Nico: We need to finish her off before the next Another Ranger gets here!

Nico then fired a blast of energy and it hit Heather and exploded. Knocking her down.

Gwen went up to her and she drew a kanji on Heather.

Gwen: **UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SECRET ART: BLACK GATES!**

She was then surrounded by all the spirits of those she hurt and they found her guilty and Heather was fading away.

Heather: (ENRAGED GROWLING) I HATE YOU GWEN! (FADES)

She was gone forever!

Nico: Good riddance.

Gwen: **Yeah.**

Gwen holstered her massive new greatsword on her back and powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Gwen: Good riddance and don't you dare come back!

Nico: We're not done yet.

We heard Eerie Moaning and we saw a figure come out and it was a scary version of Zenkai Red! It was a really scary version of Kaito's Zenkai Red form with a scary helmet!

Nico: WHOA! Another Zenkai Red!

Me: Not Another Impersonator! But I forgot that Kaito has 2 forms, Zenkaiser and Zenkai Red.

Nico: That is cool!

Kaito: I never thought I'd see ANY version of this form again.

Me: This form was based on the VERY FIRST Super Sentai Red Ranger from back in 1975. It was for Gorenger back then.

Nico: Right! I forgot all about that one.

Hiiryu: Man its been years since that one came out.

Me: Well it was 10 years before you guys Hiiryu.

Sayaka: That is amazing though.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Rest assured we'll still fight Another Akarenger in the future.

Me: That will be interesting to see. Another Ranger for 1975's Super Sentai.

Lola: It sure will be.

Me: But lets find out who this one is. Who are you!?

Another Zenkai Red: (In a girls voice) Just here for a good fight for fight club.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

It reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with indigo blue hair and she had a beautiful blue dress and had a powerful and strong physique and she had the kanji for Sapphire emblazoned on her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Sapphire Simpson!

Sapphire Simpson: Been a long time J.D.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She was my partner in tag-team boxing in high school. She and I really dominated the ring. We thrashed the toughest opponents in all of the sport and we even won the high school state championships 6 times in a row.

Nico: Wow! That is really impressive.

Me: Yep. But she disappeared just as I was about to move to Michigan.

Sapphire Simpson: Good times back then. They were sure fun too.

Laney: That is really awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Swartz used that same trick before. This is no fight club.

Me: Yeah it's a pack of lies and bullshit.

Sapphire Simpson: We'll see about that one.

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and she turned into

ANOTHER ZENKAI RED!

Zocks: I never joined the team at the time the original Zenkai Red was around.

Me: Looks like you're going to get your shot at facing this one.

Nico: Yep. It's Buttkicking time!

Me: Sorry about this Sapphire but this is for your own good. Lets see how you like this one. NGAMOEYEIK POWER!

I flared up a green aura and it was in the shape of the Ngamoeyeik Crocodile from Myanmar Myth and it was imbued with Evilseed's powers and it fired fruit blasts at Another Zenkai Red and smashed her all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was the Ngamoeyeik from Myanmar Myth.

Laney: Cool!

Nico: Let's see the collectibles this time.

Another Zenkai Red: Here it comes.

She activated the Sentai Gear for the Cheese Monster and fired globs of cheese!

Me: WHOA! HODAG POWER!

I flared up an orange aura in the shape of the Hodag from American Folklore and it fired waves of cheese with the Cheese Monster's powers and the blasts collided and splattered all over Nico and drenched him in cheese!

Laney: Wow!

Camie: She has Sentai Gears for the Non-Core members of the Masters of Evil!

Me: Yeah!

Tsuyu: But what's a Hodag?

Me: It's a Legendary Creature from American Folklore that is said to have been around in Wisconsin.

Nico: (Licks off Cheese) Mmm! Just as good though.

May licked the cheese off Nico too.

May: You are tasty Nico.

Nico: (LAUGHS) (takes out Sentai gear for Roquefort) Time to fight cheese with cheese!

He fired cheese wheels of gouda and they smashed Another Zenkai Red all over.

But then we heard really thunderous footfalls!

Me: WHAT THE!?

Eli: What was that?!

We heard a loud roar.

Ingrid: Is that the Gene Slammer?

Me: I think so!

We then saw a REALLY HUGE CREATURE COME OUT! IT WAS A PHYREXIAN INGESTER!

We gasped in shock at the size of it!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A Phyrexian Ingester!

Laney: HUGE!

It roared and looked at Another Zenkai Red.

Phyrexian Ingester: (In a girls voice) So you are the Zenkai Red imposter!

Nico: Dorothea Qinsley!

Phyrexian Ingester: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico.

She then reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and she had the symbol of the Phyrexians tattooed on her right arm.

Nico: YEAH!

Dorothea: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Zenkai Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

We picked up Sentai Gears all over and they were awesome. I went over to Sapphire.

Sapphire Simpson: (Groans) What a splitting headache! I feel like I drank a barrel of vodka.

Me: It's an ugly story Sapphire.

I picked her up and carried her on my back.

Nico: By the way, Gwen, you're going with Lincoln on his rescue.

Gwen: You got it Nico.

Dorothea Qinsley: But that was a great rescue though. I saw you destroy Heather. To be honest Gwen, I loathed that viper with EVERY FIBER of the core of my being.

Gwen: I can tell. But thanks.

Ingrid Third: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Dorothea Qinsley: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico took on the biggest pizza ever. We went to a restaurant that made massive 100" Pizzas and we finished the whole thing and got $80,000.00 and free pizza for life. We became the very first to eat the whole thing.

Nico: I remember that. Awesome times.

Me: That is amazing!

Lola: Wow! A 100" Pizza!? That must have been like 50 pounds of food.

Nico: It was!

Me: That's ridiculous!

Nico: It was but it was cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico and Dorothea hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Dorothea Qinsley: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Total Drama Gwen are heading to Detroit, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to have fun exploring Detroit, but we also got word that Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski have come back from the dead, and they want revenge again.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Detroit, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to have fun exploring Detroit.

Nico: That's right, big guy, but we also got word that Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski have come back from the dead, and they want revenge again.

Rayne: Those five just don't know when to give up.

Lincoln: But, this time, they're getting The Black Gates, Rayne, and this time, they're never coming back. And thanks for joining us, Gwen.

Gwen (Total Drama): You're welcome, Lincoln, and this is really going to be the last time Rayne's evil father and twisted half-siblings dare to come back.

Me: You said it.

We explored all of Detroit, and it's been doing quite well ever since the fall of The Black Daffodil Gang years ago.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, and they're going to kill them.

?: Those psychopathic evil vampires, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Knight of the Red Lotus, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Knight of the Red Lotus, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Rosie Davis, but we'll talk later, it's time to get rid of Rayne's evil father and her twisted half-siblings once and for all.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski and it blindsided them, and it allowed the five girls to get to safety. When the five evil vampires saw us, they were pissed, but so was Rayne.

Rayne: You just don't know when to stay gone for good, do you, Kagan? I thought we were finally rid of you, along with your sick twisted children last year. But, this is the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you five.

Suddenly, Rayne's emerald green eyes had turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by a crimson red and black energy aura with dark shadows, vampires, and vampire bats, she unholstered her Defender of Brimstone large sword from her back, and as she approached Kagan, she left crimson red and black energy, dark shadows, vampires, and vampire bats with every step.

Rayne: You five still make me absolutely sick just looking at you, and I can never forgive any of you for what you've done, especially you, Kagan, you raped and murdered my mother and wiped out my mother's family, and now, it's time for you all to pay the price for everything you all have done.

Suddenly, Rayne was suddenly surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson and black red energy with dark shadows surrounding the vortex, there's a vampire bat flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rayne emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rayne grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her neck-length crimson red hair and she doesn't have on the black ribbons attached to large rings looped into her hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and a crimson red and black energy aura with dark shadows, vampires, and vampire bats surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with the Leviathan Cross, the sigil of The Brimstone Society, in its claws and three drops of blood emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and the Leviathan Cross and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts, her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, and her red jeweled necklace with the Leviathan Cross inside the red jewel, she has on a black sleeveless midriff corset with tinges of red, black leather pants, black high-heeled knee high combat boots, and a long black sleeveless trenchcoat with vampire bats on the coattails and on the back is the Leviathan's Cross, the sigil of The Brimstone Society with drops of blood and vampire bats surrounding it. Suddenly, Rayne felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings on her back have gotten a little bigger, and the large crimson red feathers have black tips. Rayne has on a Ring of The Phoenix with a blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rayne's Defender of The Brimstone Society large sword and Sword of The Goths of Darkness began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blood red and black energy, vampire bats, blood, and shadows, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Brimstone's Blood Greatsword of Dark Gothic Dhampir Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of The

Brimstone Society, The Leviathan's Cross, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blood red gem with surrounding black angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold Leviathan's Cross with blood red gems around it and a large blood red gem inside it for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Leviathan Cross that said, "Rayne, Dhampir Assassin and Agent of The Brimstone Society, Slayer of Evil Vampires, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Kagan and Her Evil Twisted Half-Siblings, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blood and Darkness"

レイン、ダンピールの暗殺者であり、ブリムストーン協会の代理人、邪悪な吸血鬼の殺し屋、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ケーガンの破壊者と彼女の邪悪なねじれた半兄弟、邪悪な殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべきそして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして血と闇のマスター

Rayne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DHAMPIR DARKNESS BLOOD ANGEL OF BLOODSTAINED JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD LOVE!

We were amazed by Rayne's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski saw it, they fell into a black rage and tried to kill her, but Rayne fired five blood red and black energy blasts, and they hit Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, and it sent them flying onto the concrete, and it pissed them off even

more.

Nico: Whoa, Rayne's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, nice.

Me: This is going to get really bloody in a second.

Lincoln: Wow, Rayne, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Rayne: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Blood Dhampir Angel and Dark Dhampir Justice) I feel incredible, Lincoln. Now, shall we put an end to Kagan and the siblings once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rayne.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Rayne.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) This is the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you and Rayne's twisted half-siblings, Kagan. Come on, gang, let's get them.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity

Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Total Drama Gwen, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Rayne pinned Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx, and Zerenski to the wall with dark energy hands, and Lincoln then put Kagan into a brutal bear hug, and as Lincoln sank his fangs into the right side of Kagan's neck, Lincoln began drinking Kagan's blood and the Vesper Shards embedded in Kagan's flesh were removed. Then, Lincoln began absorbing Kagan into his body, and he was assimilating Kagan's raw power and abilities, and it horrified Rayne's evil half-siblings, and they too met the same fate as Lincoln went after them one by one and he put them into a brutal bear hug, sank his fangs into their necks, drank their blood, and absorbed them into his body, and assimilated their powers and abilities.

Then, five energy cards appear in Lincoln's large left hand with the souls of Kagan, Feril, Ephemera, Xerx, and Zerenski inside them, and as the kanjis appeared on their foreheads, they were erased by the Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Rayne's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Rayne: Now, you five will never ever come back and torment me again. Thanks for helping me put those bastards down again, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rayne.

Suddenly, Rayne wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Rayne's face, they kissed passionately as Rayne's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and vampire bats flying behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That's the last time we ever have to deal with Kagan and Rayne's evil half-siblings.

Me: You said it, Nico. Now, this time, Rayne's mother and her family can finally rest in peace.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: Rayne's hunted down and destroyed Kagan's family tree, one by one all over the world for the past 70 years, and now, it's finally over. (To Rosie Davis) And it's good to see you again, Rosie Davis.

Rosie Davis reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing rose red hair, rose red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Knight of The Red Lotus, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with flames and knights on the coattails, and Knight of The Red Lotus on the back, and holstered on her back a large Knight of The Red Lotus-themed greatsword with Knight of The Red Lotus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Rosie Davis: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rosie Davis and they hugged, and Rosie Davis' very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rosie Davis: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Rosie Davis, she's my Guardian Angel from North Dakota, she's a master at swordfighting, an expert in the wilderness, and skilled in survival tactics and techniques. She and I have gone out into the woods many times and she's also helped in teaching me survival skills.

Nico: That's awesome.

Lincoln: And she's also taken on the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath.

Me: Uh oh, I wonder what Dark Lynn did this time to earn her punishment from Rosie Davis?!

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Rosie Davis's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Rosie Davis: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Rosie.

Rosie Davis had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Rosie Davis' waist and Rosie Davis wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Rosie Davis' face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Claire Cruz A.K.A. Nina Viento, Ariel Albus, Chiharu de Lucia, Nanako Hanasaki, and Sharon Molkos from The Pilot's Love Song.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Claire Cruz A.K.A. Nina Viento, Ariel Albus, Chiharu de Lucia, Nanako Hanasaki, and Sharon Molkos from The Pilot's Love Song.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Claire Cruz: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Claire Cruz and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, saw who it was that saved them from Patch D'Coolette, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and

Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Claire Cruz: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Claire Cruz: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Claire Cruz A.K.A. Nina Viento, Ariel Albus, Chiharu de Lucia, Nanako Hanasaki, and Sharon Molkos with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski, who came back from the dead and they wanted revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those five vampires and Rayne transforming into her new Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and Lincoln feeding on and absorbing them into his body and banishing them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Rosie Davis have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of Kagan and Rayne's twisted half-siblings for good, and they're never coming back.

---

After finally getting rid of Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Rosie Davis saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rosie Davis: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosie Davis: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rosie, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath?

Rosie Davis: That's one tale I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were out in the wilderness and I was teaching him on how to build a fire and set up a campsite, and he was getting the hang of it. Next, we headed out to the creek, so I can teach him how to catch a fish with his bare hands, and he caught a huge red snapper in his hands.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Rosie Davis: It sure is, but our fun day and lessons in the wilderness were ruined when a barrage of soccer balls came flying out of nowhere and destroyed our campsite, ruined our fire, and knocked the red snapper out of Lincoln's hands, and then, we saw who it was that did this: it was Lynn. I knew that pig would ruin everything for us, but then, I saw that she had a knife in her hands and she was going to kill Lincoln and me as well. We then had to use our survival skills and self-defense skills if we were to stop Lynn, I kicked the knife out of Lynn's hand, and we used martial arts and we knocked her out, and then, I tied her up in rope, so she couldn't escape. Then, we saw Vanzilla and Lori came out, and wanted to see if we were okay. We told her we were okay, and we tied up Lynn who wrecked our camp and our fun. Lori then took us back to The Loud House, and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did in wrecking our camp, and that she tried to kill me and Lincoln. Lynn got grounded for eight weeks and she was put in an isolation cube in the basement. But, our fun wasn't entirely ruined by Lynn, we then set up a campsite in the backyard, and we also had s'mores, and we slept under the stars.

Me: Now, that was one awesome story.

Nico: Yeah, and I can't believe Lynn wrecked your campsite, ruined your fire, and knocked the red snapper Lincoln caught, that was a bust. I wonder what caused her to get set off like that?

Lincoln: I know what it was, earlier before Rosie and I went out to the woods, I told Lynn that I wasn't going to be her so-called "sparring" partner anymore, when the Guardian Angels and I know she just wants to beat me up and make me cry, while she laughs at my pain and suffering, and that's what set her off that day.

Nico: Yeesh.

Me: At least those dark sides will never cause anymore trouble.

We then got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Vice-Director Matic, and he's causing havoc.

Strider Hiryu: Matic, I should've known he'd show up.

Lincoln: Oh man, he's the Vice-Director of the Striders, and he's one cruel, coldhearted individual, who rules with an iron fist and does not hesitate to use violence. We need to stop him, let's go.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Vice-Director Matic, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Vice-Director Matic: You've ruined my plans for the last time, Hiryu, and now, I will have my revenge.

Strider Hiryu: That's not going to happen, Matic, your days of tormenting the innocent are all over.

Suddenly, the blue eyes of Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir turned neon blue, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals, and as they approached Matic, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step.

Strider Hiryu: I'll never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed, Matic, along with the pain and suffering you've caused, and now, we will see to it that you never return to hurt anyone again.

Genis Sage: Your days are officially numbered, you monster.

Presea Combatir: And you deserve no mercy for the pain you've caused.

Suddenly, Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, there are mythological animals flying around the vortex, and inside the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Strider Hiryu grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his brown hair, he has neon blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with technology, ice, snow, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a phoenix with the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and a Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue gems in the gold crystal links and ice blue crystal links and a blue falcon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a phoenix with ice blue gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a sleeveless bluish-purple colored shirt with a red phoenix and kanji for the first character of his codename (飛 - Hi) imprinted in red on the upper left of his chest, bluish-purple pants, black combat boots, and a bluish-purple sleeveless trenchcoat with ice and technology on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with ice and tech surrounding it. Suddenly, Strider Hiryu felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, massive brown angel wings with bluish-purple and red tips, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, he has on a Ring of the Phoenix with bluish-purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hiryu's Cypher sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Strider's Arctic Cypher Plasma Broadsword of Arctic Cyber Justice, it's a brand-new broadsword with the symbol of the Striders etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large phoenix wings for the crossguard, large bluish-purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer brown handle, and large bluish-purple gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Strider Hiryu, Agent of the Striders, Avenger of the Fallen Striders, Destroyer of Grandmaster Meio, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice and Technology"

ストライダー Hiryu、ストライダーのエージェント、フォールンストライダーの復讐者、グランドマスター Meioの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきと強力な教師の驚くべきと強力な学生、そして氷と技術のマスター

Strider Hiryu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC TECH PHOENIX ANGEL OF ARCTIC BRAVERY AND TECH HOPE!

Genis Sage grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, he has a dragon with the Ice Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with ice, snow, and dragons surrounding him, he has on silver dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and he has on his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue gems on the gold snowflakes links and blue crystal links and a blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, Genis Sage has on a long blue sleeveless trenchcoat, blue and white short-sleeved shirt with white phoenix, blue shorts, black leather combat boots, and the blue sleeveless trenchcoat has elemental forces and dragons on the coattails, and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon with magic. Genis Sage felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings with blue tips on the white feathers, sprouted out, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Genis Sage has a new kendama in his hands called Sage Family's Kendama of Arctic Magic Justice, it's a brand-new kendama with a large white ivory ball with a large dark blue cup with white designs on it, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and large white gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a white kanji below the dragon that said, "Genis Sage, Younger Brother of Raine Sage, Expert Prodigy in Academics and Magic, Loving Boyfriend of Presea Combatir, Loyal Friend of Lloyd Irving and Friends, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mithos Yggdrasil, and Master of

Magic and Elemental Forces"

ジェニス・セージ、レイン・セージの弟、学問と魔法の専門家の天才、海前戦闘の愛するボーイフレンド、ロイド・アーヴィングとフレンズの忠実な友人、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生強力な教師、ミトス・イグドラシルの破壊者、そして魔法と精霊の力の達人

Genis Sage has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MAGIC ARCTIC DRAGON ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND ELEMENTAL DRACONIC HOPE!

And Presea Combatir grew to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair put into pigtails, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with Earth, wood, phoenixes, and magic surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Earth Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold boulder-shaped links and pink crystal links with a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a black dress with white phoenix on it, black leather combat boots with silver armor on it, and a long black sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and wood on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with Earth surrounding it. Suddenly, Presea felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with blue tips, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Presea has a new axe in her hands called Fallen Angel's Slayer, it's a new axe with a long black handle and a large double-sided blade with a phoenix etched on it, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head and green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Presea Combatir, Loving Daughter of Sieg Combatir and Loving Sister of Alicia Combatir, Loving Girlfriend of Genis Sage, Loyal Friend of Lloyd Irving and Friends, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mithos Yggdrasil, and Master of Earth and Magic"

Presea Combatir、ジークCombatirの愛情の娘とアリシアCombatirの愛情の姉妹、Genisセージの愛情のガールフレンド、ロイドアーヴィングと友人の忠実な友人、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷な、とサディ

Presea Combatir has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL OF NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir, but when Vice-Director Matic saw them, he flew into a rage and was about to attack, but the three of them attacked first by firing energy blasts at him.

Genis Sage: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Magic Phoenix and Divine Arctic Hope) **Presea, Strider, let's put an end to Matic for good.**

Presea Combatir: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earth Phoenix and Divine Nature Love) **Let's do it, Genis.**

Strider Hiryu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Phoenix and Divine Arctic Hope) **Time to die, Matic.**

Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir went after Matic, and they fired powerful blasts of bluish-purple energy, blue and white energy, and pink energy, magic, laser blasts, plasma blasts, Earth, wood, and mythological animals at Matic, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their weapons and left scars on him, and then, they fired black energy blasts which hit Matic, killing him and he was erased by The Black Gates after being found guilty of his crimes by those he's killed. We cheered wildly for what Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir did as they holster their weapons and power down, and the new bodies, weapons, clothes, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Strider Hiryu, Genis Sage, and Presea Combatir are permanent.

Nico: That's one evil CEO that got his just desserts for the crimes he's committed.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: What Matic did has proven that he deserved to be erased from existence for good. Now, the fallen Striders who fell because of Meio's plans and Matic's schemes can finally rest in peace.

We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we got rid of another of Strider Hiryu's enemies for good.

---

We then got ready to go to the Bowling Alley.

Nico: It's Georgina and Cody's turn for some bonding.

Me: Yep and we're gonna go to the bowling alley for that.

Georgina: It'll be awesome to go bowling.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Cody Burns: I've never gone bowling before. It'll be fun.

Eli: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to the Bowling Alley.

Aligned Heat Wave: There's actually no bowling alley in Griffin Rock.

Nico: I know. That's why we're going to the one here.

Georgina: Yep.

Me: But that's a shame there isn't one in Griffin Rock. We'll have to see if we can have one built there.

Laney: That's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah I like it.

We arrived at the Bowling Alley.

Nico: Considering your strength even as a human, this is perfect for you.

Georgina: Yeah.

We got to bowling.

BOWLING CRASH!

STEEERIKE!

Nico: YEAH!

Aligned Heat Wave: Nice!

Georgina: WOOHOO!

Nico: So, do you enjoy having Quickshadow as a partner?

Georgina: You bet I do Nico. She's awesome.

Qin: And she is really fast and stealthy too.

Nico: Yep.

Georgina: Yeah she is.

Cody Burns: Okay here goes.

He then grabbed a ball and then rolled it and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

It knocked down all the pins except for the dreaded 7-10 Split.

Me: The Nefarious 7-10 Split. The Fencepost.

Nico: That was still a good throw.

Me: Yeah.

Fred Flintstone: (Laughs) I know how to deal with these.

Nico: Oh cool. Here comes the iconic Fred Flintstone Bowling Strike.

Fred Flintstone: Just keep your eyes on the ball boys.

He geared up and tinkled his toes and threw the ball into the air and then it bounced and the ball split in two and knocked down the pins.

Georgina: WOOHOO!

Twilight Sparkle: That was great!

Nico: They don't call Fred an iconic bowler for show.

Carlos: That was one that Strikes ya! (Laughs)

Kids: CARLOS!

We laughed at his joke!

Simone Honou: That was a good one though.

Luan: (LAUGHS) That sure was.

Leandro Chan: Nico, I said some things to you back when Penelope was on the verge of dying that implied that I was considering on disowning you…

Nico: I know dad. I know. You were just upset and that is understandable. But like everyone said, there are times when Superheroes have to make hard decisions they don't like doing.

Leandro Chan: That's true. But I'm proud of you for doing the right thing.

Nico: But I won't deny that you saying those words hurt me inside a little.

Leandro Chan: I know son. And I'm sorry.

Nico: Oh I accept your apology. I was just conflicted is all.

Me: Lets see how you guys like this one.

I went up and rolled the ball and the pins looked like Patrick.

Patrick Pins: Yurrgh! [the bowling ball hits the Patricks, transforming him into several pins. A "strike" symbol appears. Another "strike" symbol then appears after the bowling ball falls into the back and crashes the Patricks again!]

SpongeBob: You okay, Patrick?

Patrick Pins: [painly] Finland!

We laughed!

Me: SSTTTTTEEEEEERIKE!

Cody Burns: Was that really Patrick?

Me: No that was just me making it look like Patrick with a genjutsu.

Nico: That was really funny.

Sunny Starscout: But that was awesome though.

Me: Thanks.

Georgina: My turn!

She went over and then rolled the ball and it hit the pins.

BOWLING CRASH!

STEEERIKE!

Nico: YEAH!

Georgina: OH YEAH!

Me: Boy this is awesome!

Nico: Who wants to go next?

Eli: I will! I want to try the biggest number of pins ever.

Me: I think I have just the number for you bro.

I pressed a button and then out came an alley with 100 pins!

CLANG!

Many of our jaws dropped!

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Oh it's on.

Nico: Do they even fit?

Me: The lane was expanded to fit.

Nico: Oh.

Eli then went over and rolled the ball and then!

KRASSSSMAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSHHHH!

HE KNOCKED THEM ALL DOWN!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: SUPER STRIKE!

Cody Burns: Nice one!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: WOOHOO!

Fred Flintstone: Now that was amazing Eli!

Eli: Thanks. That was so awesome and fun.

Georgina: Yeah it was.

Nico: Quick question. No one can break into here, right?

Me: Yeah why?

Nico: Well I think we have company.

We then saw a scary figure appear and it was ANOTHER IBUKI! It was a scary version of Kamen Rider Ibuki from Hibiki!

Nico: Whoa!

Iori: Is that another me!?

Me: It's Another Ibuki! Not good!

Iori: You have some nerve impersonating me!

Me: Yeah! Who are you!?

Another Ibuki: (In a Girls Voice) (British Accent) Oh I'm terribly sorry for interrupting your fun game chaps.

She reverted back and Nico recognized her!

Nico: Wendy Winslow Tudor III!

Wendy Winslow: Ah you remember me Nico. I'm glad you do my good man.

Me: Wait a second. I remember reading about you. You're Wendy Winslow Tudor III The Gentlewoman Thief. You are the most notorious gentleman jewel thief and pickpocket in all of England and Europe. You are widely known for stealing some of the most priceless jewels in all the biggest museums of the world.

Wendy Winslow: That is correct my good man. And yes I have made quite the most fearsome reputation as a prominent master thief.

Iori: Are you good or bad?

Wendy Winslow: A little bit of both actually. You see, I am actually a robin hood thief. I steal the most priceless jewels and money from greedy nobleman and corrupt officials all over the world and give them to the poor and the needy. I am known as the Robin Hood of Europe.

Me: I like your style.

Sly Cooper: That is definitely something that I would do. You are definitely worthy of the title of master thief.

Wendy Winslow: Indeed Sly. And like you I too myself come from a long line of thieves.

She showed us an ancient book that her family has wrote for generations. It was called the Winslow Thief Chronicles. It has all the secrets of the Tudor Thief Clan that date back to 10,000 B.C. and her family has been stealing from the same kinds of criminals for eons!

Me: I am very impressed. I didn't know there was a clan that has been stealing for many eons. You and the Cooper Clan would really make awesome partners and allies. Did you lose your family like how Sly did?

Wendy Winslow: Alas no. My mother and father retired to an isolated island to live in peace from thieving.

Me: Ah.

Nico: And let me guess. Swartz gave you this power, right?

Wendy Winslow: Yes he did. And I unfortunately don't find it well suited for my tastes.

Me: Well you would make an awesome addition to the team. Your thieving talents would be perfect for a new branch team I have in development.

Nico: I agree.

Wendy Winslow: I would be more than willing to join you all if you defeat me and liberate me from this power.

Me: Deal.

Georgina: You're not the only who had a power forced on her!

Me: Many people have been forced into Swartz's forces.

Wendy Winslow: I can see that and you have my most sincere of condolences for all that.

Megan Kiraton: Thank you very much.

Me: Then shall we get it on then?

Wendy Winslow: We shall my good man.

She walked up to me and pulled out a white glove and slapped me across the face.

Me: I accept your challenge.

Wendy Winslow: Excellent.

She jumped back and was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and she reverted back to Another Ibuki!

Georgina: (hair starts to fall out) This is what I'm referring to!

She turned into STONEBITER!

Another Ibuki: I see.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Iori charged at Another Ibuki.

Iori: HENSHIN!

PING!

He turned into Ibuki!

Another Ibuki jumped and landed on a table.

Me: All right then.

I pulled out my Disk Animal for the Phoenix.

Me: Go get her my fiery friend.

I had it form into a phoenix and then it went at her and she dodged it and the Disk Animal blasted her all over with fire.

Nico: Your move!

She pulled out a scary trumpet.

Me: Nice trumpet my friend.

Another Ibuki: Indeed.

She played a tune and fired a beam of energy and I deflected the blast back and it hit her all over.

Me: Time for this. (Activate's Air Man EXE's Ridewatch) WIND STORM BLAST!

I fired a wave of wind and smashed her down.

Aligned Heat Wave: That all you got?

Another Ibuki: I've only just begun.

Nico: So have we.

Tara: PELE POWER!

She flared up a red aura in the shape of Pele, the Hawaiian Goddess of fire and using Axel's powers she fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Ibuki and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Nice.

We saw Disk Animals all on the ground and they were imbued with the non-core members of the M.O.E. We picked them all up and I went over to Wendy and picked her up.

Me: A deal is a deal.

Nico: I hope you two still had fun.

Stonebiter: Oh we did!

Nicole gave Stonebiter new clothes and she went in to the bathroom and reverted back and she was in her clothes.

Georgina: Ahh that's better.

Qin: But this was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was!

We later went back home.

---

We were about to watch TV.

Tae Kwon Crow was watching TV.

Tae Kwon Crow: Time to see what's on TV.

He turned it on and then he saw a news report.

News Reporter: And in recent news a massive nationwide raid of numerous High Profile figures homes resulted in the arrests of over 582,333 Mean Queen Bee Girls.

Tae Kwon Crow: Wow! Look at this guys!

We came.

Princess Daisy: Our new law worked wonders.

Me: Boy it sure did.

Nico: Where are all those girls going to go?

Me: Well if they are declared too dangerous and irredeemable they will be deported and sent to a boarding school in Oymyakon, Russia.

Nico: Whoa! That is the coldest place in the world.

Me: Yep. And if they have redeeming qualities they will be sent to a boarding school in Seattle, Washington.

Nico: Interesting.

Lincoln: And if the girls that aren't redeemed show up they will get cursed with the King Midas Vengeance Curse.

Me: Yep. And turned into solid gold statues forever.

Cybertron Crumplezone: And the arrest count's still going up!

It was already up to 1,232,532 mean queen bee girls.

Me: Wow! But because we have many versions of Earth fused with us we're going to see that number skyrocket.

Nico: He's right on that.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: At least the world will be safe without mean girls like them ruining peoples lives.

Gwen: Thank goodness and Heather was a monster like that.

Samie: So was my evil sister.

Me: Yeah she was. But we need her for the humiliations.

Hardhead: And thanks to us, it's going to stay that way.

Me: You got that right. Like I said, those mean girls can listen to me say this. KISS! MY! ASS!

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: The world is now a much better place without those mean girls.

Laney: I'll say.

Nico: Now it's time for our next mission. It's on another food planet.

Sunny Flare: Eli, please tell me the next planet's edible!

Eli: Oh it is and it's one that Jared will like.

Me: A Vegetable planet. Nice.

Qin: I have a feeling this one will be awesome and good.

Laney: Me too. As long as it's not made of Brussels Sprouts.

Eli: No it's not.

Then Femme Fatale, Waffle Woman, Titania, Plastique, U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Robo-Roxy, Amora and DC Enchantress appeared.

Femme Fetale: Can me, Waffle Woman, Titania, Plastique, U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Robo-Roxy, Amora and DC Enchantress go with you guys?

Dark Leo: And nice to see that the new law's working out.

Nico: Yes it sure is and yes you guys can all go with us. We don't know what kind of vegetable planet this world is but it's gonna be awesome.

Eli: It sure will be.

Ghuul: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: One for a Phyrexian Hydra next.

Me: That's another really awesome and scary one.

Laney: Yeah it sure is. I'm looking forward to seeing who that one is.

Lana: Me too.

Qin: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

DC Enchantress: Let's proceed with caution?

Dark Don: But then again, Eli's never wrong.

Nico: No he isn't. Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Alan Sylvasta, the main antagonist of the anime Brand New Animal, and he's come to kill Michiru Kagemori, Nazuna Hiwatashi, Nina Flip, and Marie Itami. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Michiru, Nazuna, Nina, Marie, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Alan Sylvasta, and he's come to kill you girls.

Michiru Kagemori, Nazuna Hiwatashi, Nina Flip, and Marie Itami gasped in shock, and that includes the rest of us.

Michiru Kagemori: I never thought we'd have to deal with that monster again.

Marie Itami: And we've told you everything about him, right, Linky?

Lincoln: You sure did, and I remembered that he's plotted to control both humans and beastmen by manipulating conflict between them until Shirou foiled his campaign. That monster needs to be stopped.

Gallie Kenovich: (Croatian Accent) And that's what's going to be done to him, Lincoln, I refuse to let a savage like himself kill my sisters, I'll see to it that this monster is banished to The Black Gates, but not before we brutally thrash him, and Lincoln, I know you're going to turn into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Smirks) You know me all too well, Gallie.

Nico: Now, you're talking. Alright, gang, let's go, there's another food planet we're going to see.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I can't help but get the feeling that on the next planet, an old enemy from two years ago is about to show its face.

Nico: I've got the same feeling too, big guy.

Me: Me too.

Lily: Same with all of us.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6643.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a mysterious food planet located 14,233 light-years from Earth and our mission is to investigate it and destroy any evil that might be there.

Me: I have a feeling this world will be awesome.

Jared: Me too dad.

Fisticuffs: Whatever happens, we're not gonna destroy it.

Me: Nope. Not unless it posses a threat to the world and the

universe.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a green forest planet.

Nico: Wow. Looks like a forest world from up here.

Jared: It sure does.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Lets land everyone.

Wrecker: What is it?

Thunderball: Is it really edible?

Nico: Lets find out.

We landed onto the planet and we got out and to our surprise and amazement we saw that it all was A PLANET MADE OF BROCCOLI! There were huge forests, grasslands and meadows and more made all entirely of broccoli!

FAAAARRRTT!

Me: It's a world made of broccoli!

2D Man: There's nothing really wrong about broccoli.

Jared: Now this is my kind of planet!

Jared went and ate a whole broccoli tree.

FFAAAARRRT!

We laughed.

Nico: Oh Jared sure loves his vegetables.

Me: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai yes we hear you.

King Kai: I'm afraid I have bad news. That broccoli planet you're on is home to one of your old enemies that you faced 2 years ago. It's home to the Broccoloids.

We gasped!

Me: So we inadvertently landed on their home planet!?

King Kai: Yes you sure have. And at this moment they are planning something really huge for all of Earth. You guys need to find out what it is and stop it fast.

Nico: Right! We're on it!

Plastique: We're still not destroying the planet.

Dark Ralph: Nah. Just the dirtbags on it!

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Who are the Broccoloids?

Me: Old enemies that we faced 2 years ago.

Lily: I remember them too. They are broccoli aliens from this very planet.

Nico: That was a great adventure though.

Nico went over what happened in chapter 677 and it was awesome.

---

Chapter opens with a view of the Gotham Royal York.

Narrator: The city of Gotham Royal York.

(A view of Earth from space; pull back.)

Narrator: On the planet Earth.

(Pull back farther; now the moon is also in view, with something hovering behind it.)

Narrator: Out in outer space. (Zoom in on the moon.) And not too far out in outer space- (It slides away.) -just behind the Earth's moon, a mysterious craft lies in wait.

(Spinning in place, the craft in question looks vaguely as if it was grown in somebody's backyard garden. Two alien voices speak from inside.)

Voice 1: Target achieved, Your Highness. Firing sequence ready on your command.

Voice 2: Excellent. Launch the sporepedo.

(The underside of the craft bulges briefly and expels a projectile that resembles a flower which has not yet opened up its petals and bloomed. A spearhead is attached to this. The object hurtles through space and enters Earth's atmosphere, landing in a farm field with its pod/bloom facing straight up and its base glowing. This swells up for a moment and then bursts; a cloud of green vapor pours out and envelops the entire field. A few seconds later, in a long shot, the miasma dissipates to leave only a spot of pulsing green light where the missile hit. Fade to black.)

(Fade in quickly to a rural setting: farmhouse, barn with a crowing rooster on the roof, tractor in front. The sun is smiling and chewing a stalk of wheat.)

Narrator: The town of Farmsville! (Pan across the scene as he continues.) A quiet, hardworking agricultural community whose residents take humble pride in the most important of duties…

(During the pan, we see your average small town, with more barns, a gas station, a general store, animals grazing, and so forth. Stop on a field, in which a man is using a combine harvester to gather the produce-broccoli.)

Narrator:… the growing of wholesome, natural foods, which are promptly harvested-

(Zoom in on the broccoli stalks as they enter the machine, then pull back; they are now in crates and being loaded onto a truck.)

Narrator: -packed, and shipped- (The truck rolls off toward Townsville.) -to the many hungry and grateful residents of Gotham Royal York.

(Cut to a city street, humming with business activity of all sorts, and pan along it.)

Narrator: These busy city-dwellers may have important appointments to keep- (In an office, two men shake hands over a contract.) -deals to make- (The control room of a TV station.) -information to distribute- (A building being put up.) -and constructions to construct-

(Turn down toward Malph's Market and zoom in slowly as he continues. The truck from Farmsville is parked in front.)

Narrator: -but none of the business that is Townsville could even begin without a trip to the market and a heaping plate full of that nutritious, delicious farm-raised goodness.

(Dissolve to a woman eating dinner, which includes a healthy portion of broccoli. She eats a forkful and smiles.)

Woman: Mmm-mmm!

(Pull back; her children-a son and a daughter-are next to her in the family kitchen. They glare at their food with loathing, and their mother is trying to get them to eat it.)

Woman (Mother 1): Come on, kids, eat your vegetables.

Daughter: No way, Jose!

Son: Yeah. No way, Jose!

Daughter: I don't eat broccoli.

Son: Yeah. I don't eat broc… (Both look crossly at him.)… lo… ri.

(Cut to a man at the table with his infant son. He is playing around with the child's food, waving a forkful around and trying to steer it in-but with no luck.)

Father 1: Here comes the Broccoli Express… (He imitates a train whistle.)… into the tunnel! (He laughs.) Here comes the pirate ship to hide treasure in the secret cave! Here comes the X-Wing space fighter zooming around through hyperspace with proton torpedoes to blow up the Death Star!

(His face falls at his lack of success. Cut to a kid in football gear, with his dinner plate in front of him and his helmet next to him on the table. His plate also has a fair amount of broccoli on it. Chewing sounds are heard o.c.)

Football Jimmy: Yuck! I ain't eatin' that!

Football Mom: (from o.c., bored) Why?

Football Jimmy: 'Cause vegetables is for sissies and rabbits. Right, Dad?

(Pan left slightly to bring his father partially into view-a big, beefy fellow with a Marine Corps tattoo on his arm and an entire steak speared on his fork. He is the one chewing. The left edge of the screen cuts off his head.)

Football Dad: (bored) Right.

Football Jimmy: And eatin' the flesh of stupid lesser beasts makes you strong. Right, Dad?

Football Dad: Right.

(Pan left again; now we see the father in all his buzz-cut glory. The mother stands next to him, with a bowlful of broccoli in hand and an annoyed look on her face. He stops chewing after a few seconds and looks at her sheepishly; now he opens his mouth so she can stick a forkful of greens into it. He bites down. The whole time, her face remains locked in that annoyed look, making sure that her husband ate the broccoli, one way or another.)

(Cut to the all of us at the estate and we are eating dinner. We are eating broccoli. Everyone except the young Powerpuff Girls, who are peeking over the edge of the dinner table at a plate of everybody's favorite vegetable.)

Bubbles: Ewww! What's that icky green stuff?

Blossom: It definitely isn't cake.

Buttercup: It ain't a corn dog.

Bubbles: I know it's not a hamster.

Blossom, Buttercup: (shocked) You eat hamsters?!

Bubbles: No! I like hamsters, and I know I don't like that… stuff!

(Pull back. The Professor is at the table as well; Blossom and Bubbles are perched on booster seats. Buttercup's chair is hidden by its placement and the plate of broccoli.)

Me: Come on girls. I know it doesn't look good. But broccoli is one of the best things you can eat.

Varie: That's right. It's good for you.

Professor: Now, girls, Varie's right. Eat your broccoli. It's exactly what growing superheroes need to charge up their powers.

(He flexes his muscles on the end of this line.)

Professor: Oh, it's packed with all kinds of vitamins and minerals, and mmm-mmm! It's so good for you!

Johnny: I don't like broccoli myself but it's good with nacho cheese on it.

Dukey: I'll say.

Adult Buttercup: Yep. It's one of my favorite vegetables.

Jared: Mine too Buttercup.

Buttercup: Too bad it tastes so nasty. (Blossom sticks her tongue out at the broccoli.)

Bubbles: You haven't even tasted it yet.

Blossom, Buttercup: Shhh!

I spear a forkful of broccoli and just as I was about to eat it, my powers reacted to it and lightning destroyed it.

Me: That's unusual. My powers know something is up with the Broccoli.

Bunny: It looks okay to me.

Professor: Well, you're not leaving the table until your broccoli is all gone. (Zoom in on him and his plate; he spears a forkful.) And the only way to get rid of broccoli is to eat it all up. Like this!

(On the end of this line, he lifts the fork to his mouth and the camera follows and zooms in. The girls react with fear and revulsion.)

Bubbles: Ewww!

Buttercup: Professor, no!

(Extreme close-up of his mouth as the broccoli enters it. Fade quickly to black and turn up into the stars, where the UFO is still hovering. The first alien voice speaks again.)

Voice 1: Your Highness, readings show the receptor spores have been ingested.

(During this line, zoom in quickly and cut to inside the craft. Its interior also has a very organic motif. The speaker is a giant humanoid stalk of broccoli with a rather nasty-looking face. It and a second stalk are seated at control panels; a third sits behind them on an elevated chair, holding a scepter and wearing a belt with a red jewel. It speaks next-this is the ruler, who has been referred to as "Your Highness," and who was the second voice heard at the start.)

Ruler: Excellent. (Zoom in on him.) The time is ripe to initiate hypnotransmithesis.

(On the end of this line, cut to a close-up of the scepter. He presses a button on its head, and it begins to glow with the same green light as the projectile in the field. The camera follows it as he brings it back in front of his face.)

Ruler: Now the Earth's barbaric mammal people shall be hypnotized into a vegetable state, allowing my warriors to reap through the Earth's animal population and weed out all the human beings. Leaving we, the Broccoloid Empire, to harvest the fruits of the earth and plant the seeds of a new empire! (He laughs evilly as the camera slowly zooms in on his scepter.)

The camera zoomed out and in came a scientist.

Broccoli Tech Guy: Sir, I've managed to make copies of our Dark Orb and spread them across the planet.

Broccoli Leader: Excellent. We may go down today. But at least Team Loud Phoenix Storm's lives will be a lot harder.

(Dissolve to a close-up of the Professor's head. His eyes are pulsing with the same light, and his skin has taken on a greenish tint. His face is frozen into a flat mask.)

Blossom: (from o.c.) Professor? Professor? Are you all right?

Me: Professor? What's wrong?

(Pull back slightly to reveal his entire body seems to have gone stiff. He tips backward and crashes to the floor. Pull back; he is as stiff as a board and unresponsive. Blossom and Bubbles stand near him and are visibly distraught.)

Buttercup: (from o.c.) You see?! (landing by him) I told you that stuff was wrong!

I check his pulse.

Me: He's still alive but he's in a braindead state.

Bubbles: (voice breaking) Why did you eat it, Professor? Why?

(A faint cacophony of voices starts up, and the girls cock their heads and cup their hands to their ears, listening intently.)

Narrator: Just then, the girls' ultrasonic hearing is bombarded with cries for help.

Laney: What is it girls?

Buttercup: We have many people crying out!

Blossom: Sounds like we're not the only ones in trouble. We gotta find out what's going on!

(Overhead view of the Estate as we all exit through the roof and head into the city.)

Narrator: So Team Loud Phoenix Storm heads out across Gotham Royal York.

(Cut to the black family's kitchen. The mother is in the same condition as the Professor; her kids are nearby, crying. Blossom, Lincoln and Adult Blossom fly in through the window.)

Narrator: But everywhere they go, the story's the same.

Girl: Our mom was trying to make us eat broccoli, but-

(In another house, Bubbles, Laney, Nico and Carol are on the scene. A woman lies on the floor, with her kid nearby.)

Kid: -I wouldn't, so she ate it and her-

(Buttercup, Varie, Adult Buttercup, Aylene and Lana are checking out the parents of the football kid. The mother's expression has gone from the annoyed look she had as she was feeding her husband the broccoli earlier to a similar zonked-out look like on the Professor, with her hair somewhat frazzled, and her husband in a similar state as well.)

Football Jimmy: -eyes started glowin' and then they just zonked out, man!

(We all gather for a conference.)

Blossom: Just like the Professor! (Pull back; We are in all the street, with a crowd of kids around us.)

Adult Blossom: This looks very familiar to all of us.

Me: How so Blossom?

Adult Blossom: We fought evil broccoli aliens that wanted to invade the Earth to take it for themselves.

Me: I know that kind of trouble all too well. Who were these evil Broccoli Aliens?

Adult Blossom: These aliens were called the Broccoloids and they are an alien race that want to take over the universe.

Me: So they're evil vegetable aliens.

Robin (PPG): I remember these aliens. They were tasty.

Football Jimmy: They were. We showed them and we got to love eating them and vegetables.

Me: Well we got to find out where the source of the bad broccoli came from.

(Cut to us in flight, heading toward Farmsville.)

Narrator: So Team Loud Phoenix Storm traces the broccoli back to its roots, in hopes of unearthing some clues.

(They land in one of the fields; cut to all of us, inspecting the stalks left over from the harvest.)

Bubbles: (from o.c.) Hey, guys! (Pan right slightly; she is farther back from them.) Over here!

(Cut to her; she has found the spent shell and is looking intently at it. We all join her.)

Bubbles: What is it?

Buttercup: Looks like a missile.

Bubbles: Or a weird pea pod.

Blossom: Or both.

Me: I've never seen something like this.

(Close-up of Blossom, now looking very closely at it. The highlights in her pupils are glowing slightly; zoom in on the projectile as the Narrator speaks.)

Narrator: Upon closer inspection, Blossom's microscopic vision reveals…

(Dissolve to a magnified view of the surface of the exposed bulb at the center. It is covered with glowing green particles. This is Blossom's perspective.)

Blossom: It was carrying some sort of alien mind-control spores. (Cut to Buttercup, bent over a furrow in the field.)

Buttercup: There's spores all over this field! (Pull back; we are standing away from her.)

Blossom: It must have infected the broccoli.

Me: These aliens are crafty.

Lincoln: So that's why our powers didn't let us eat the broccoli.

Laney: Or we would've ended up like the people that did.

Then my dark orb detector went off and it showed millions of Dark Orbs coming into our atmosphere.

Me: Uh oh.

Bubbles: But why? (A high-pitched humming begins.) Where did it come from?

(In the sky, the organic flying saucer descends toward the field.)

Blossom: (from o.c.) Looks like we're about to get our answer. (Cut to a nearby scarecrow.) Quick, hide!

(The girls dive into it and poke their heads out. Top to bottom: Blossom, Buttercup, Bubbles. Me, Lincoln, Laney and Lola hid on top of the barn. The craft extends legs and touches down. Its underside bulges and ejects four Broccoloid soldiers armed with blasters made from carrots. The ruler, who could be now dubbed as "Emperor" due to his earlier decree regarding the Broccoloid Empire, stands in the middle of the group; he now wears a red cape in addition to the belt and still carries his scepter.)

Ruler: Leaftenant, branch out and scout the area for our first wave of invasion. (The soldiers fan out as he finishes. Also, "Leaftenant" would actually be "Lieutenant" in normal military rank designations, though it is dubbed "Leftenant" in the British Armed Forces.)

Buttercup: What?!

(The girls jump down in time with their next lines. Each one ends up with different clothing from the scarecrow-Blossom the hat, Buttercup the shirt, Bubbles the pants and shoes.)

Blossom: Nobody invades Earth-

Buttercup: -without a fight-

Bubbles: -from the Powerpuff Girls!

Me, Lincoln, Lola and Laney jump down.

Me: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Broccoli Leader: You will not defeat us this time, Powerpuff Girls!

Blossom: We did before and we can do so again!

(He pulls a weapon of his own and fires. The shot vaporizes the hat, leaving only a wisp of black smoke above Blossom's head that she looks up at as her bow parts to emit the wisp of smoke from where the scarecrow's hat had been. The other troops begin shooting; Buttercup jumps out of the shirt just before it is blown full of holes. Bubbles charges at the enemy, still wearing the pants and shoes and taking long, floppy strides to avoid the barrage. Blossom strikes the blaster from a soldier's hands-and, in the same blow, knocks the hands themselves off. Buttercup beheads another with an uppercut, while Bubbles disposes of a third with a high kick. Blossom splits the fourth with a flying karate chop.)

(The battle is not over, however; the four Broccoloids quickly regenerate the body parts they have lost. Even the one Blossom just split in half regenerates, with each half becoming a new soldier and advancing again. The girls scream and grab each other, and Bubbles jumps out of the scarecrow pants.)

Bubbles: That scared the pants off of me!

Buttercup: How are we ever gonna stop 'em?

(Blossom has a mental picture of the Professor and recalls his words at the dinner table-words that do not put her at ease as she recalls them.)

Professor: (memory) The only way to get rid of your broccoli is to eat it all up.

(A Broccoloid jumps at her, snarling; zoom in slowly on Blossom who does not realize what she is about to do. Faced with no other option, she finally opens her mouth as wide as she can and slams her teeth together. The enemy is dispatched in four huge bites; Blossom swallows hard and looks a bit ill from the experience. The other Broccoloid infantry and the ruler are left shocked by what they just witnessed.)

Ruler: Barbarians!

Bubbles: Ew-ew-ew-ew-ew-ew-ew-ew-ew!

Buttercup: Ugh! Nasty!

Blossom: Swallow your pride, girls! We gotta eat 'em to beat 'em!

Me: I know you girls don't like it but we can do it. Besides. I'm getting hungry. (Licks lips)

(The Broccoloids yell and charge at us and we do do so likewise with our teeth bared. Blossom crunches through the midsection of one, Bubbles eats her way up from the legs of another, and Buttercup takes the head off a third with a single bite. Me and Laney bit a bunch of them and ate them. Buttercup struggles with the lower half of this one for a moment before finally getting it down. Now Bubbles and Buttercup chomp one from opposite ends and make short work of it.)

(Buttercup joins Blossom and Bubbles on the ground; then later rubs her stomach.)

Bubbles: Oh… I'm getting full.

Me: (Burps) Excuse me.

Blossom: I think I've got room for one more.

(She looks o.c. on the end of this line, and the camera pans to follow her gaze. The Broccoloid Emperor stands by himself at the entrance to the saucer. What he says next starts with him having a look of sympathy on his face before turning it back into an evil smile.)

Ruler: What? You're getting full already? But that was just an appetizer. (The sky fills with saucers, a couple deploying their landing gear as they prepare to touch down first to reinforce their leader.) Here comes the main course! (He laughs wickedly.)

(We all look into the sky with great apprehension.)

Me: There's hundreds of them!

Blossom: Uh-oh. We're gonna need some help! (The reinforcements start to land.)

Ruler: What's the matter? Don't have the stomach for it?! (He laughs again; We all take off for the city.)

Narrator: And with that, Team Loud Phoenix Storm retreats back to

Gotham Royal York to enlist the aid of the other children.

(Dissolve to the girls in the midst of a crowd of kids.)

Blossom: So you see? The only way to save the Earth is by eating broccoli! (Close-up of her.)

Me: That's right. You all beat these broccoli aliens before and you can do so again.

Varie: That's right. The world is in danger and they will kill us all if we don't stop them!

Aylene C.: That's right.

Adult Blossom: Me, Bubbles and Buttercup got you all together and we beat these aliens the first time. If we don't stop them they will kill us all.

Bunny: That's right. Our older selves have experiences with this. So what do you say guys? Shall we eat some vegetables and save our world and our parents from ultimate death!?

(Football Jimmy was touched by our words and sobs and sniffles for a few seconds before raising his helmet.)

Football Jimmy: Let's do it for the folks!

(His teammates roar and bang their helmeted heads together, and several of the other kids cheer with a new fighting spirit. A huge boy wearing a black T-shirt with the letters "nWo" on its front shoves them aside.)

Edzilla: ED EAT BROCCOLI!

Huge boy: Lemme at 'em! Lemme at 'em! (Pan briefly to us, who look on in approval.)

Flint Lockwood and Chowder arrived.

Flint L.: Let us help too.

Lincoln: Flint Lockwood and Chowder?

Viper: Flint? What're you doing here?

Flint L.: You think I was gonna miss out on dealing with a food crisis? As if!

Chowder: Whenever there is food I will eat it.

Me: We need all the help we can get.

Narrator: And so-

(In the field, armed assault vehicles built from ears of corn and tomatoes roll out of the saucers.)

Narrator: -as the vegetarian forces mobilize for invasion-

(As he continues, two kids put cooking pots on their heads and a third dons a fireman's helmet.)

Narrator: -the children of Gotham Royal York gird their loins for battle.

(The helmet has a strobe light on top; the kid presses a button to activate it and a siren. Broccoloid soldiers rush to parade formation, salute their ruler, and seize blasters. A kitchen drawer is opened; several kids reach in to grab utensils. One boy slides salt and pepper shakers into a bandolier slung across his chest as if they were shotgun shells; a fork is already loaded in. Another boy checks the aim on a bottle of ketchup and drops it into a cowboy-style holster at his belt. The alien ruler, now mounted on a giant carrot creature, gives a signal to the troops, and the march to Gotham Royal York begins.)

(Blossom has a set of battle plans spread before her on the ground and is explaining them to a group of kids as Bubbles and Buttercup look on. When she finishes, two of them snap to attention and salute. We were ready to fight and launch an all-you-can-eat buffet of pain and torture on the Broccoloids. The assault force approaches the city, but stops at the ruler's command.)

Ruler: Halt! (to a nearby soldier) Colonel, let's trim back that overgrown city.

(The soldier, dressed in a military cap and belt, speaks with the first alien voice we heard-the one that addressed the ruler twice before on the saucer.)

Colonel: Artillery, on my mark. (Cut to a row of assault vehicles; he continues o.c.) Ready! (They roll into position.) Aim! (The cannons are leveled. Back to him.) Fire!

(Before anyone can obey the command, though, the vehicle next to him is blown to bits, knocking the Colonel's hat off in the process as he shields himself from the splatter that results from the artillery piece's demise.)

Colonel: Huh?

(Blossom flies overhead, her face locked in an angry, fighting mood, firing shots from her eye lasers and wiping out several vehicles. Her sisters do likewise, after which all three take cover in the city. Lincoln fires a lot of lightning and burned the tanks to a crisp. The ruler looks after them and growls in surprise and fury at the cheap shot to his armor so that the city skyline remains unharmed.)

Ruler: Those little sprouts have pulped my tanks! No matter. (turning around, to ranks of soldiers) Infantry! After them!

(The troops run through the streets.)

Ruler: (from o.c.) Storm the city!

(They charge down one street but find nothing. Turn up to an upper-story window in one building; Blossom and a kid watch, keeping as far out of sight as they can so the Broccoloids don't see them. Suddenly she stands up.)

Blossom: Release the cheese!

(Up and down the street, kids tip over huge kettles of melted cheese, and the contents rain down toward the Broccoloids.)

Troops: Huh?

(They scream as the cheese douses them; when the deluge ends, they have been reduced to a dripping yellow mass on the pavement, leaving a few pairs of eyes to blink in confusion and arms and legs sticking out of the mess to twitch in helplessness. Cut to a closed door, which bursts open. A horde of kids swarms out, with Bubbles floating above them.)

Bubbles: CHARGE!

(The kids start to cheer as they rush out on Bubbles' command to attack. We storm out of the buildings and began eating the Broccoloids. Buttercup smashes her way through another door, and she and more kids fall on top of the incapacitated invaders. Everybody digs in with great enthusiasm and not a little bit of bloodlust, though their table manners could use some improvement-one of them chews with his mouth open far enough to allow us to see the contents.)

(A soldier standing near a trash can is chomped by a kid who pops out from inside it; another one meets the same fate after stepping too close to a basement window. Several others retreat around a corner, firing up the street, but one trips and falls-and is promptly set upon. Now a troop transport made from a pumpkin and tomatoes rolls onto the scene, and a hatch in front opens to allow its occupants to join the battle. They are met by the football team, with Buttercup standing behind them like a quarterback.)

Buttercup: Eighty-two! Thirty-six! Bite!

(They tackle the invaders and chomp away. Now we see a close-up of a soldier advancing down the block, gun drawn, and stopping to look back and forth. No threats in sight. Crunching is heard, and the soldier looks down-the camera following-to find two babies eating it from the legs up. Another enemy has a kid at gunpoint, but promptly gets a faceful of salt and is devoured.)

Nico: Broccoloids, you have all failed this city!

Nico ate a bunch of Broccoloids and he was still hungry.

Me: (Chomps a Broccoloid) (With my mouth full) More like they have failed our galaxy. (Gulps)

Sprout grew lots of killer plants and they ate them.

Cosmos fired lasers and burned the Broccoloids.

Cosmos: I love fried broccoli! Combo time!

Sprout agreed. Cosmos fired lasers and Sprout grew ferocious plants.

Cosmos: LASERPLANT FIRESTORM!

Cosmos fired lasers from Sprout's killer plants. They incinerated them. During the skirmish Laney caught a Flabebe, Galvantula, Torterra, Gogoat, Sceptile, Serperior and a Leavanny. Nico caught a Jumpluff, an Aipom and the Ultra Beast Pheromesa.

Edzilla (eats Broccoli aliens left and right): ED KNOWS THAT FRIENDS ARE HUNGRY! BUT ED IS HUNGRIEST OF THEM ALL! BROCCOLI ALIENS BELONG TO ED NOW!

Carmen (nervously gives Edzilla one of the Broccoli aliens): It's cool, big guy! Have all the broccoli that you want.

Viper fired missiles and Coconuts fired a banana bomb blaster.

Viper and Coconuts: BANANA MISSILE BARRAGE!

The banana bombs and missiles blew the Broccoloids into mush.

Flint L.: Final Smashing! ROTSTORM RAY!

Flint fired a ray gun the turned the Broccoloids into stalks of rotten broccoli and it smelled horrible.

Lana: That was awesome Flint!

Lana ate the rotten Broccoli.

Chowder: My turn! CHOWDER EAT!

Chowder was eating the Broccoloids like there was no tomorrow.

(The football kid is pinned down and at the mercy of yet another soldier, which laughs at him. Cut to Bubbles as she opens a cage of rabbits, which hop over and quickly nibble the threat into submission, saving the kid. Blossom stands next to a boy lying on his back; his belly is greatly swollen, and he sounds very ill and weak.)

"Injured" boy: Forty-seven stalks… the horror… the horror…

Blossom: Stay down, soldier. You've seen enough action.

Bubbles: (from o.c.) Blossom! (Pan left slightly; she stands with several other kids, all looking sick.) A lot of us are getting really full. I don't know how much more we can eat!

Me: Yeah! I'm getting bloated!

Leni: This is totes too much for me.

Lori: This is literally too much. (FARTS LOUDLY)

Me: Lori!

Lori: That was my shoe!

I rolled my eyes.

(The Broccoloid Emperor has a quick conference with the Colonel. The Colonel is still without his hat after it was knocked off by the earlier attack on the Broccoloid artillery pieces by the Girls.)

Colonel: Sire, their forces are weakening. We have them on the run.

Ruler: Excellent. It's only a matter of time before-uh?

(A sound like that of a Harley-Davidson starts up in the distance, and the two look toward it. The camera pans in that direction to show a silhouette and a cloud of dust racing toward the battlefield; close-up of a kid wearing sunglasses and a bucket on his head. He holds the horns of an animal, perhaps a goat, and the camera pulls back to reveal that this is in fact what it is. The boy and the goat charge in at top speed, and a second rider appears on the scene. They leap over the Emperor and Colonel, who look on in total disbelief.)

Narrator: Ha-haw! Here comes the hungry cavalry!

(When they hit the ground, they each do a screaming U-turn and plow into the ranks of surviving troops. Each is seen in turn; the goats eat the bodies and leave pieces of the heads flying, and the riders finish these off. Severed arms and legs flying everywhere during the blitzkrieg. Blossom and several other kids, including the football kid, watch in admiration.)

Kids, Blossom: Hooray!

Me: Yeah!

Blossom: CHARGE! (They do so.)

Jared: Lets get them!

Ruler: RETREAT!

(He does so, but the other Broccoloids are quickly set upon; Blossom takes one out in a single flying bite. The ruler makes a break for it but finds Buttercup and several other kids blocking his path. They cheer and yell at him, and he directs his mount in a new direction. This time, he runs into Bubbles and still more fired-up defenders. He is knocked to the ground when one of the goats munches the animal.)

Me: You're finished Broccoloid Emperor.

Broccoli Leader: Even if you defeat us, we still managed to make copies of our Dark Orb around the planet. That will give the villains of this world a fighting chance!

Nico: Well, we don't mind hunting those orbs down one at a time. After all, I like a challenge!

Me: Me too.

Broccoloid Leader: Well then how about this for a challenge? Release my secret weapon!

A huge pumpkin landed and out of it came a huge dragon heartless.

The Heartless that appeared before us was a black mechanical dragon. Optimus Prime was able to recognize it. It was MEGATRON! As a Heartless. But he was called the Megatronic Nightmare.

Optimus Prime: Megatron!

Megatronic Nightmare: Did you really think our battle was over, Optimus Prime?

Me: Megatron!? But how can this be?

Megatron: I am now a Heartless. But as a result, my power is greater than ever!

Me: We stopped you before and we can stop you again. Jared, Cornelia, Sam M, Laney, Riley and Ben, You all fight the Broccoli leader.

Jared: You got it dad.

Lily: Optimus let me help you face him.

Lori J.: Me too Optimus. I've had it with this freak!

Optimus Prime: Okay.

Optimus Prime transformed into his Super Mode.

Optimus Prime: Give it all you got Megatron. OPTIMUS PRIME SUPER MODE!

Lily: We've had it with you Megatron! You're dead!

Lori J.: If there's one thing I've learned since being with the Autobots and Optimus and his friends it's that we will always win no matter what!

Optimus Prime: That's right. We have right on our side.

Megatronic Nightmare: (Laughs) For all the good that will do. Now prepare to meet your end.

Optimus Prime: Wrong Megatron. It's your reign of evil that's ending.

Lily: You're the one who's going to die Megatron. We killed you before and we can kill you again.

Lily kicked the Megatronic Nightmare in the face and Lori J. and Lily grew to Megatron's size.

Optimus Prime: At the end of this day, one shall stand. And one shall fall!

Megatronic Nightmare: Why throw away your life so recklessly?

Optimus Prime: That's a question you should be asking yourself, Megatron!

Megatronic Nightmare: No! I'll crush you with my bare hands!

Lily kicked him in the face and fired a massive blast of water and Lori fired a massive blast of fire and the blasts combined and exploded.

KRABOOOOOMMM!

Megatron was still standing. And he transformed. (Megatron's Transmetal 2 form from Beast Wars)

Megatronic Nightmare: Is that really all you got? You pathetic fools.

Lily: We're just getting started.

Optimus Prime: Good will always triumph over evil.

Megatronic Nightmare: Ha! You must be joking.

Lori J.: Like Hell we are!

Optimus Prime: Even if you destroy me you haven't won. My friends will never stop fighting you and if they fall others will come forward. As long as all you care about is yourself, you'll have to take on the Entire Universe! YOU WILL NEVER WIN!

Lily: And we're gonna make sure that we send you back to Hell you bastard!

Lori J.: Yeah! You've tormented the Universe for the last time Megatron!

Megatronic Nightmare: Even if you all are right, which you're not, there's still one thing I can do. I can be rid of you!

Megatronic Nightmare charged up his most powerful attack and he charged up a powerful blast of dark energy in his dragon head.

Lily charged up a Kamehameha Wave.

Megatronic Nightmare: You can't possibly withstand my full power! GOOD BYE AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

Megatronic Nightmare fired a massive blast of dark energy and Lily fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and Lily's overpowered his and it exploded in his face.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blew him into the armada of Broccoloid saucers and knocked him down.

Megatronic Nightmare: No… no more Optimus Prime! Please have mercy! I beg of you!

Optimus: Mercy? You, who are without mercy, now plead for it? I thought you were made of sterner stuff, Megatron

Lily: I've had it with you Megatron! I will never forgive you for all the pain and suffering you caused to the universe!

Lily thought about all the terrible and dark deeds that Megatron caused to all of Cybertron and all of the Autobots and the Decepticons all throughout the years and she also thought about all the times Megatron tried to destroy the universe and kill everyone Optimus Prime and all his friends care about. She also thought about all the times Megatron tried to kill all her friends and everyone she cares about. She knew that Megatron was the ultimate evil of Cybertron and the most dangerous menace to the entire galaxy.

Then Lily screamed in a massive roar of unrelenting fury and she had her aura flare up in a massive explosion of energy and her hair turned aqua blue and grew down to her knees. She had lightning flicker all over her at an incredible rate and water swirled around her. Lily was now a Super Angel 3! And her power was incredible!

Megatronic Nightmare: What trickery is this!?

Lily: I am your end Megatron! Optimus, Lori, lets send this monster back to Hell!

Lori J.: With pleasure.

Optimus Prime: I agree. This ends here.

Lily gave Lori and Optimus Prime versions of Vector Prime's Time Sword.

Optimus Prime: We'll give you one last chance to surrender.

Megatronic Nightmare: Ha. You three are pathetic to the end.

He charged at them.

Optimus Prime: Very well. Then this shall be your end!

Optimus Prime slammed him with the sword and blew him back with incredible force.

Megatronic Nightmare: Such power! (Groans)

Megatronic Nightmare stopped.

Optimus Prime: You will always lose Megatron. You think of nothing but destruction. None of your victories last. You care about nothing but yourself. No one cares about you. The time has come to end your struggle.

Megatronic Nightmare: You're right old friend. (Forms a sword of dark energy) We've waged this war for far too long! (Glows in a dark purple aura)

Optimus Prime: Only one shall stand Megatron.

Lily: And it's not going to be you! (Flares up her Aqua blue aura)

Lori J.: You've tormented our universe for the last time! (Flares up a Crimson Red Aura)

Optimus Prime: It ends here! (Flares up a yellow aura)

Megatronic Nightmare: NEVER! (CHARGES AND SCREAMS)

Lily, Lori and Optimus Prime charged.

Optimus Prime: At last the Universe will be free of your evil!

Megatronic Nightmare: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

Optimus Prime: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHH!

Lily: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

Lori J.: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH!

Megatronic Nightmare swung his sword. But Lily, Optimus and Lori's swords were too strong and they went through it and shattered it into a million pieces and they impaled the Megatronic Nightmare all the way through his black spark! He screamed in excruciating pain.

Lily: GO BACK TO HELL! AND STAY THERE YOU FUCKING SON OF A BITCH!

Lori J.: NEVER SHOW YOUR UGLY FACE ON OUR PLANET AGAIN!

Lily: THIS IS OUR UNIVERSE! AND YOU WILL NEVER BE WELCOME HERE!

There was a massive explosion.

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, the sun was rising over the horizon and the Megatronic Nightmare had 3 swords skewered all the way through him and his black spark. He was dying.

Megatronic Nightmare: I still function. (Weakly) You haven't won. Not while my spark… Still burns. (Laughs)

He was fading away.

Optimus Prime: You've fought well. Good bye Megatron.

Nicole sent Megatron's spirit into the River of Fire. He was gone for good.

Lily fell to the ground exhausted.

Lincoln rushed over to Lily.

Lincoln: Lily!

Optimus Prime: She's all right Lincoln. She's really exhausted.

Lincoln had tears of joy in his eyes.

Lincoln: Lily I'm so proud of you.

Lily: Thanks big brother.

Jared, Cornelia, Sam M, Laney, Riley and Ben as Wildvine were facing the Broccoloid Emperor.

Broccoloid Emperor: This world will be ours and humans will all be dead! Our ambition is to make the galaxy perfect for all vegetables.

Cornelia (clearly angry):… Are you kidding me? Are you fucking KIDDING ME?! YOU JUST DROP YOUR BROCCOLI SPORES ON THE GROUND LIKE NOTHING!? WHAT THE HELL'S WRONG WITH YOU ALL?! TALKING ABOUT MAKING THE GALAXY A BETTER PLACE, YEAH RIGHT! YOU'RE ONLY POISONING THE

WORLD WITH YOUR SPORES AND PLANET DOMINATION CRAP! IF YOU WANNA MAKE THE GALAXY A BETTER PLACE, MAKE YOURSELVES BETTER PEOPLE: LEARN TO READ, FINISH YOUR EDUCATION, AND GET A DAMN JOB! AND IF YOU ALL CAN'T BRING YOURSEVES TO DO THAT, THEN YOU'RE JUST A BUNCH OF RETARDED PUSSBAGS!

We applauded for her.

Me: Well said Cornelia.

Nico: You tell her.

Megan: Way to lay down the law on him sis!

Irma: Corny, you know your parents aren't gonna be happy that you said some bad words, right?

Cornelia (smirks): It was worth it!

Cornelia fired blasts of bramble vines at him and Laney, Sam M., Wildvine and Riley slashed him with whips and vines.

Ruler: No! No! Leaf me alone! I don't dessert this!

(The girls' shadows fall over him on the end of this line, and one by one, they open wide for a huge final bite of mutant broccoli. The scepter falls to Blossom's feet and, after she looks at it as it glowed for a few more seconds, is reduced to mush by one well-placed stomp from her Mary Jane-the invasion is over.)

(Cut to a slow pan down a street full of cheering, celebrating kids. We all were cheering wildly. Buttercup is tossing a couple of them into the air, Bubbles is being tossed by two-one of them being the football kid-and Blossom is shaking hands with another.)

The Broccoloids all appeared as spirits.

Broccoli Leader (as a spirit): We will return! And when we do, we will… (Edzilla pours ketchup on him) What are you doing?

Edzilla: Ed want to eat Broccoli spirit with ketchup! (about to devour him)

Broccoli Leader (horrified): NO! PLEASE! HAVE MERCY!

Nicole sealed them into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Narrator: So, with the Broccoloids devoured-

(Cut to a pan up a street full of recovering adults as he continues. The kids hug them. The football kid's father is a bit befuddled at finding a rabbit in the celebration.)

Narrator: -and the hypno-transmithesizer destroyed, the parents of Gotham Royal York awaken. And families once torn apart by war are reunited once again.

(Cut to the Professor and the girls doing some grocery shopping. Bubbles and Buttercup ride in the cart; Blossom floats along above it. Things have returned to normal as life continues after the girls have saved Gotham Royal York once more.)

Narrator: And as normal life resumes, we join the Utonium family on an outing to the supermarket.

Professor: Why don't you girls go pick out some cereal, and I'll meet you in the produce aisle.

Blossom: (as the girls zip away) Okay!

Professor: (to himself) We'll see if we can't find some greens they will eat.

(An o.c. commotion brings him up short; in the produce aisle, kids are ferociously digging into the fruits and vegetables on display. The girls are leading the offensive.)

Blossom: Give 'em heck, troops! We'll show 'em who's boss! You can never be too careful. (The Professor and several parents watch, completely stunned by this turnaround of their kids eating the greens that they hated only a day ago.)

Flint L.: (To the Viewers) Eat your vegetables. They are very good

for you.

(The background for the end shot comes up.)

Narrator: And so once again the day is saved-

(Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Powerpuff Girls appear in their usual pose.)

Narrator: -thanks to the Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Powerpuff Girls!

(The background is chomped away in three huge bites; it ends up looking exactly as it did before, but now several kids have appeared below the girls.)

Narrator: And the hungry little tykes of Gotham Royal York.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is amazing that you guys dealt with them before.

Qin: That sure is awesome!

Tsuyu: Yeah.

Meta Knight: They do not have a Heartless version of Megatron this time.

Nico: No thank goodness.

Lily: And that was awesome.

Me: But we have to eat these aliens to destroy them. Hope you guys are all hungry.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I don't know about you guys but I'm in the mood for some of Chef McMuesli's broccoli salad, made Broccoloid style.

Eli: Me too!

Waffle Woman: I've got a jar of butterflies for backup.

Vapor: And my powers can kill them easily.

Me: Butterflies don't eat broccoli. Here use these.

I gave her a jar of locusts.

Waffle Woman: Even better. Thanks.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go find us some broccoloids.

Me: I got plenty of nacho cheese with Cheese Monster and Cheese Crocker's powers.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome.

Gru: I've also got my trusty freeze Ray!

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah and our fire powers will burn those aliens.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Looks like we got everything. Lets get moving and eat.

We were off to find some Broccoloids.

Titania: I'm ready to pound them!

Piledriver: So am I!

Leni: I'll make smoothies out of them.

Nico: Now you're talking.

Me: Hey Nico which Ridewatches are you going to assign this time?

Fabia: I was just about to ask the same thing.

Nico: Does this answer your question?

The Ridewatches and their copies were Super Megaforce Red, OOO, Birth, OOO Tajadol combo, OOO Putotyra combo, my OOO form, and Will's OOO form.

Disk Wars Deadpool: Why couldn't these have existed in the show's run?

Me: No idea Wade.

Laney: But this is gonna be interesting to see who gets which one.

Vector: Who gets which?

X Ray: Damn! The Super Megaforce ones look promising.

Nico: Yeah they do!

The copies for Super Megaforce Red, OOO, Birth, OOO Tajadol combo, OOO Putotyra combo, my OOO form, and Will's OOO form will go to Derpy Hooves, Lyra Heartstrings, Cayenne, Saffron Masala, Princess Amore, Princess Cadance and Trixie Lulamoon. The Originals for Super Megaforce Red, OOO, Birth, OOO Tajadol combo, OOO Putotyra combo, my OOO form, and Will's OOO form will go to Superman, Batman, Wonder Woman, Green Lantern, Martian Manhunter, Flash and Hawkgirl.

RD Lola: Let's roast some broccoli!

Nico: Yeah.

We went over a hill and then we saw a massive and huge city made of vegetables!

Laney: Whoa! What a city!

Bulldozer: Not gonna lie. This is an amazing city.

Dark Mikey: I've seen better.

Nico: Wait look.

We saw on a huge viewing tv or Jumbotron, the leader of the entire empire, EMPEROR OF THE BROCCOLOID EMPIRE, ZARNKON!

Zarnkon: Fellow citizens of Vegetus, as you all know its been 2 years since the fall of my brother Rendo in his failed attempted conquest of the planet known as Earth, but now the time is ripe for the Broccoloid Empire to destroy that planet to avenge my brother! We will launch the largest ever invasion in the entire universe with a massive army of billions of our ships and then we'll use mind control brainwaves to hypnotize all the people of Earth into a vegetable state and destroy all the Earth's population. Then we will make that miserable planet all ours for the taking! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

Citizens: LONG LIVE ZARNKON!

Laxus Dreyar: Guy loves to hear himself talk.

Nico: Yes he does.

Laney: It's time for us to make him salad.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Shall we get to doing the entrance?

Robo Roxy: We need to clear a path first.

Ironclad: (cracks knuckles) Leave that to me!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went and plowed through them.

Taylor: NOW we can do our entrance.

Nico: Lets do it!

We went to the castle. The Broccoloid Army was getting ready to attack. BILLIONS AND BILLIONS OF SOLDIERS were ready for war. But then the spirits of the Women of Power, Groups of Fury and Magic Masters appeared and they swirled around and then converged and then…

KKRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down and burned many soldiers. Then we came out!

Nico: Okay Broccoloids, you are all dinner!

Zarnkon: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Here!?

Me: Yes us here on your world this time!

Blossom: You sent your men to our planet and now we're here to return the favor by retaliating!

Nico: You wanted to destroy us with hypnosis vegetables. But the kids thankfully didn't eat any of them.

Zarnkon: Why?

Me: Because they didn't like broccoli before and now that we've eaten you guys, we're going to eat ALL our vegetables!

Amora: Oh, don't worry. Unlike you, your planet will remain intact.

Nico: Because we're going to make sure your invasion never happens.

Zarnkon: We'll see about that!

Then Speed Demon, Mysterio, Yenaldooshi, Gentleman Ghost, Grodd, Iceage, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot and Xigbar then appeared!

Nico: Speed Demon, Mysterio, Yenaldooshi, Gentleman Ghost, Grodd, Iceage, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot and Xigbar!

Me: Awesome seeing you guys here.

Speed Demon: I bet you guys didn't expect to see the Broccoloids here.

Nico: Honestly? We didn't.

Me: It was totally unexpected. But it's amazing that we found their home planet.

Mysterio: At least you guys can take them out right now.

Yenaldooshi: And eat them.

Me: Right at the very source.

Yenaldooshi: Yep.

Gentleman Ghost: We heard that you took out Heather.

Nico: We sure did.

Grodd: You did a good job.

Me: Thanks. That monster had it coming.

Grodd: And we heard a new Anti-Queen Bee law was put into effect.

Me: Yep.

Grodd: Good.

Mothma then appeared again.

Nico: Back for another round I see Mothma.

Mothma: Yep.

Nico: Just wanted to thank you for distracting Blakk last year.

Mothma: It was my pleasure.

Me: That was awesome and cool.

We got the usual battles underway

# Jaden, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Air Lincoln, Lincoln Loud, Linka Loud, Lightning Lisa, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - Nico's Rescue

---

Speed Demon was first.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Nico's rescue didn't involve visiting a new place. Instead, he, Ingrid, and the others just tied up some loose ends.

Jaden: Yeah thanks to the Church of Necrom.

Speed Demon: What now?

Jaden: It was a minor contingency plan to get revenge on us by releasing Heather from her curse.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that monster is now gone for good. Earlier this morning all of Canada was celebrating like crazy.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding. They were all partying like you wouldn't believe.

Whirlwind: Everyone is now free from the terror of Heather the Satanic Queen Bee.

Air Lincoln: Yeah she had it coming. Now she is a forgotten memory.

Lincoln: Yeah good riddance.

Linka Loud: She deserved to be destroyed for everything she did.

Lightning Lisa: I agree there on that one.

Lisa Loud: Me too. She deserved to be erased from existence.

Levi Loud: I agree there too.

Sour Sweet: Yeah she deserved to be destroyed after everything that she did to everyone in Canada and on Total Drama and even to us.

Sunny Flare: She brought all this on herself.

Speed Demon: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Jaden activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN L BARKER SR. AND SPEED DEMON!

Speed Demon: John L. Barker Sr?

Jaden: He was the inventor of the radar speed gun. You know those radar guns that police officers use to bust speeders.

Speed Demon: Yeah I sure do! That's interesting there.

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

## Yusei Fudo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dirt Lana, Lana Loud, Leif Loud, Ri'Oha and Ghuul VS Mysterio - Us beating Heather and Another Zenkai Red

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) Nico, Ingrid, and the others did good beating Heather and Another Zenkai Red. And which Heartless robot can I summon this time?

Yusei: How about Yellow Operas next?

Mysterio: Great choice.

He summoned 20 Yellow Opera Robots.

Yusei: Nice! Also yes it was really awesome beating them too. Heather had it coming and it was awesome she is gone for good.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah she had it coming.

Cozy Glow: That girl was pure evil incarnate.

Hex: She deserved to be destroyed too. I'm glad she got what's coming to her.

Dirt Lana: Too bad we won't be able to destroy Amy from the Sore Losers.

Lana: I know. But we need her for the humiliations.

Leif Loud: Yeah.

Mysterio: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Yusei activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CHARLES F. BRUSH AND MYSTERIO!

Mysterio: Charles F. Brush?

Yusei: He was the inventor of the electric powered generator.

Mysterio: Interesting there.

They fired waves of dirt, ice, stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

## Seto Kaiba, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Light Lily, Lily Loud, Leon Loud, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - Lincoln's Rescue

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (To Kaiba) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Detroit, Michigan. How was it?

Seto Kaiba: It was really amazing. We found out that Kagan, Ferill, Ephemera, Xerx Mephistopheles, and Dariel Zerenski returned from the dead and destroyed them.

Princess Celestia: It sure was awesome.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure was.

Spotlight: Rayne transformed and we helped her get justice for her family.

Light Lily babbled.

Lily Loud: Yeah that was a big rescue and adventure.

Leon Loud: It sure was awesome.

Yenaldooshi: Glad you guys had a good time on that. Lets do it!

Seto activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ERWIN DRAKE AND YENALDOOSHI!

Yenaldooshi: Erwin Drake?

Seto Drake: He was the inventor of Kerosene.

Yenaldooshi: Interesting and amazing.

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Yugi Moto, Eli, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Lori, Lori Loud, Loki Loud, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - Meeting a gene-slammer for Knight of the Red Lotus

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (To Yugi) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Knight of the Red Lotus. What's her name?

Yugi Moto: Her name is Rosie Davis and she is one of Lincoln's awesome guardian angels. She is also a very awesome wilderness survivor.

Eli: Yeah I think she is amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: She is also the girl that taught Lincoln all about how to survive in the wilderness.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all were amazed.

* * *

Rosie Davis: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosie Davis: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rosie, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath?

Rosie Davis: That's one tale I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were out in the wilderness and I was teaching him on how to build a fire and set up a campsite, and he was getting the hang of it. Next, we headed out to the creek, so I can teach him how to catch a fish with his bare hands, and he caught a huge red snapper in his hands.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Rosie Davis: It sure is, but our fun day and lessons in the wilderness were ruined when a barrage of soccer balls came flying out of nowhere and destroyed our campsite, ruined our fire, and knocked the red snapper out of Lincoln's hands, and then, we saw who it was that did this: it was Lynn. I knew that pig would ruin everything for us, but then, I saw that she had a knife in her hands and she was going to kill Lincoln and me as well. We then had to use our survival skills and self-defense skills if we were to stop Lynn, I kicked the knife out of Lynn's hand, and we used martial arts and we knocked her out, and then, I tied her up in rope, so she couldn't escape. Then, we saw Vanzilla and Lori came out, and wanted to see if we were okay. We told her we were okay, and we tied up Lynn who wrecked our camp and our fun. Lori then took us back to The Loud House, and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did in wrecking our camp, and that she tried to kill me and Lincoln. Lynn got grounded for eight weeks and she was put in an isolation cube in the basement. But, our fun wasn't entirely ruined by Lynn, we then set up a campsite in the backyard, and we also had s'mores, and we slept under the stars.

Me: Now, that was one awesome story.

Nico: Yeah, and I can't believe Lynn wrecked your campsite, ruined your fire, and knocked the red snapper Lincoln caught, that was a bust. I wonder what caused her to get set off like that?

Lincoln: I know what it was, earlier before Rosie and I went out to the woods, I told Lynn that wasn't going to be her so-called "sparring" partner anymore, when the Guardian Angels and I know she just wants to beat me up and make me cry, while she laughs at my pain and suffering, and that's what set her off that day.

Nico: Yeesh.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gentleman Ghost: Oh my goodness. But that is amazing that Rosie stopped her like that.

Sunburn: No kidding there. But I'm glad that her dark side was destroyed for good.

Fire Lori: That is literally for sure.

Lori: I agree there. Those dark sides we had literally evil monsters.

Loki Loud: No kidding there.

Gentleman Ghost: I'm glad they are gone too chaps. Shall we get started?

Yugi activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WILLIAM FRANCIS SUTTON JR. AND THE GENTLEMAN GHOST!

Gentleman Ghost: Ah William Francis Sutton Jr., the Gentleman Thief of the 1920's. A Most excellent choice chap.

Yugi Moto: Thank you.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Donkey Kong, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Plant Lola, Lola Loud, Lexx Loud, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Georgina and Cody's Bonding

Gorilla Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) I hope Georgina and Cody's Bonding time was good. Because they pretty much earned it.

Donkey Kong: They sure did and they had a great time at the bowling alley.

Fluttershy: It was a really great time for us there.

Tornado Bolt: We had a lot of awesome fun too.

Stealth Elf: It was awesome and fun too.

Plant Lola: Yeah it was.

Lola: Yep. They had a lot of fun and knocked down lots of pins.

Lexx: It sure was awesome.

Grodd: That's good they had fun. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ALEXANDER P. ASHBOURNE AND GORILLA GRODD!

Grodd: Alexander P. Ashbourne, the inventor of coconut oil. Perfect for you because you fire coconuts.

Donkey Kong: It sure is.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, coconuts and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Samus Aran, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Liquid Leni, Leni Loud and Loni Loud, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - Battling Another Ibuki

---

Iceage was next

Iceage: (To Samus) Nico and the others did good battling Another Ibuki. And they got some Disk Animals.

Samus: We sure did and also the shock was who we found out who Another Ibuki was. She was really the most notorious gentlewoman thief in the entire history of the world. Her name is Wendy Winslow Tudor III and she and her family are like the entirety of the Cooper Clan in every single aspect.

Rarity: Her family dates back to over 12,000 years and she and her family have been stealing from criminals ever since then.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it's really amazing! But unlike the Cooper Clan, they weren't all destroyed by a monster like Clockwerk. Her family retired from thieving and is living on an isolated island.

Iceage: Wow! That is really incredible.

Gill Grunt: And she and her family wrote down their moves and skills and secrets in a book like the Thievius Raccoonus.

Liquid Leni: That is really totes amazing.

Leni Loud: We all thought it's so amazing too.

Loni Loud: It totes is.

Iceage: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

Samus activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

LOUIS AGASSIZ AND ICEAGE!

Iceage: Louis Agassiz?

Samus: He was the 19th Century Swiss Geologist that discovered the Great Ice Age that happened back thousands of years ago.

Iceage: That's very interesting.

They fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Power Pack (Marvel), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Crystal Laney, Laney Loud, Larry Loud, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Awesome that Queen Bee Bully Girls are being put in jail

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) It's awesome that Queen Bee Bully Girls are being put in jail. Did any of those monsters bully the four of you back in the old days?

Zero-G: Hmm. Come to think of it, before we became the Power Pack we haven't had many encounters with any of them.

Lightspeed: Yeah our school didn't have them.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: That's a relief.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there. Those girls are nothing but trouble.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they think they are so much better than everyone else because they come from such high class lifestyles and think that they are above the law and can get away with anything. But in truth, NO ONE is above the law.

Spyro: That is for sure.

Crystal Laney: This new law will make sure that they are not living in high class lifestyles anymore.

Laney: They have tormented so many people over the years.

Larry Loud: Yeah and it ends now.

Mass Master: I agree there!

Energizer: Yeah bunch of meanies!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: I agree there. Hope they eat lots of salmon in prison. Lets do it!

Zero G activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

HANAYA YOHEI AND SAMON SHAKEKISUTANCHIN!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Hanaya Yohei?

Zero G: He was the inventor of sushi back in Japan in the 1820's.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Very interesting. I always thought it was Sly Cooper's 15th Century Ancestor, Rioichi Cooper that invented Sushi.

Lightspeed: Yeah! Turns out 2 people invented Sushi.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

* * *

Flare Corona, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ice

# Luan, Luan, Lane, Steel Lynn, Lynn Loud, Lynn Jr., Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - Bully Queen Bee Girls are monsters

---

Scorpion of Mortal Kombat was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) Bully Queen Bee Girls are monsters. We've already seen many examples of the tragedies they've caused.

Flare Corona: Yeah! They think they are so much better than everyone else that they can get away with just about anything. Even murder.

Pinkie Pie: But they are really the biggest party poopers of all.

Featherweight: Yeah they sure are.

Sprocket: But in the end the long arm of the law always catches them.

Ice Luan: That is for sure and it's a LONG Road downhill from there. (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed at her joke.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: That was a good one!

Luan: It sure was. You remember seeing girls like that in movies, cartoons and TV Shows right?

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I sure do. Bad to the bone monsters.

Lane: Yeah they sure are.

Steel Lynn: Yeah who do they think they are!

Lynn: But all they are is just a bunch of jerks!

Lynn Jr.: Yeah no kidding!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Flare activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

DAISUKE TOGAKURE AND KAIN DOSHI AND MORTAL KOMBAT SCORPION!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Ah Daisuke Togakure and Kain Doshi the inventors of the Art of the Ninja back in the 12th Century. Very good choice.

Flare: I thought it was awesome.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stone Luna, Luna Loud, Luke Loud, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Never thought we would be facing the Broccoloids again

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) (Transylvanian Accent) I bet you guys never thought you would be facing the Broccoloids again. They really have been very bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: In all honesty I was not expecting this at all to happen though. We inadvertently found their world and now we found a huge invasion against us that was gonna take place.

Applejack: So in a way we got here just in time by mistake.

Apple Bloom: What turned into a simple explorer mission turned into a fight to save the Earth.

Flashwing: Yeah very unexpected.

Stone Luna: Yeah that is amazing dudes.

Luna Loud: We all can agree there too dudes.

Luke Loud: No kidding there.

Count Spankulot: Yes indeed. Lets do it!

Lucy activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

BRAM STOKER AND COUNT SPANKULOT!

Count Spankulot: The famous author who invented Count Dracula. Good choice!

Lucy Heartfilia: I thought it was perfect for this.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Shadow Lucy, Lucy Loud, Lars Loud, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - The Broccoloids aren't coming to us, We came to them on accident.

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) The Broccoloids aren't coming to you guys. You came to them on accident.

Erza Scarlet: This was all an explorer mission and we ended up finding the homeworld of aliens that we faced years ago.

Princess Luna: That's amazing that everyone faced the Broccoloids ages ago.

Moondust: It sure is. After we eat them we're gonna be farting like you wouldn't believe.

Snowdrop: But back then from how it was told when everyone first encountered them there weren't very many of us back then. Now our numbers have more than quadrupled in size.

Gari: They sure have.

Blackout: Boy they sure have. That is amazing.

Shadow Lucy: It sure is.

Lucy Loud: Yeah we all have grown in strength in numbers back then.

Lars Loud: Yeah no kidding.

Xigbar: Boy rhat is an amazing difference. Lets do it!

Erza activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

KING ARTHUR AND XIGBAR THE FREESHOOTER!

Xigbar: Ah King Arthur, leader of the famous and legendary Knights of The Round Table.

Erza: That's right.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., May, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy VS Mothma

---

Mothma was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Broccoloid Empire, they're a pair of blasters with the Anti-Broccoloid Empire symbol on it, and if a Broccoloid was hit with a blast from one of those babies, he'll be cooked alive. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Awesome blasters.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

GALAXY!

Rangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Mothma and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Mothma you have failed this planet!

Lucky: We will take back the galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Nico: Time to eat some broccoli!

Jared: I am always hungry for some of that farm-fresh broccoli!

Troy: I know the perfect mode to defeat you!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! FRUIT SAMURAI BRIGADE!

They turned into the Gaim Kamen Riders!

Nico: The Gaim Kamen Riders! Awesome choice!

Lilith: And now for me. (Activates Ridewatch) GAIM! HENSHIN!

She then donned an awesome new Kamen Rider Gaim form for JABUTICABA FRUIT!

JABUTICABA ARMS!

She had a whip of berries!

Me: WHOA! A Jabuticaba Fruit Armor?

Nicole: That's awesome! And Jabuticaba's are very rare and usually are found only in Brazil, Argentina, Paraguay, Peru and Bolivia.

Nico: So they're a South America only fruit. Very interesting.

Nicole: Yep.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON!

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQger and we also summoned the Wizard, Decade, Gaim and Zi-O Riders!

Me: Now for the finisher. (TURNS DIAL) WINDSTORM FORCE POWER!

I summoned Xaldin, Airman EXE, Kite Man, Pterodactyl Ghost, Iron Lung and Stratos!

Stratos: Awesome! So we're here to help.

Me: Yep.

Xaldin: This will be awesome.

Nico: Time for us to eat some vegetables!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at the Broccoli Soldiers!

We were blasting them and cooking them with our new blasters and even eating them left and right!

We were really chomping them all over the place and really eating them all over the place.

We really let them have it too!

We used everything from salt and pepper, ketchup and more and even fired waves of fire and energy and cooked them all over and we were really eating them!

Blossom: Release the cheese!

(Up and down the walls of the castle, kids tip over huge kettles of melted cheese, and the contents rain down toward the Broccoloids.)

Troops: Huh?

SPLAT!

(They scream as the cheese douses them; when the deluge ends, they have been reduced to a dripping yellow mass on the pavement, leaving a few pairs of eyes to blink in confusion and arms and legs sticking out of the mess to twitch in helplessness. Cut to a closed in the castle, which bursts open. A horde of kids swarms out, with

Bubbles floating above them.)

Bubbles: CHARGE!

(The kids start to cheer as they rush out on Bubbles' command to attack. We storm out of the buildings and began eating the Broccoloids. Buttercup smashes her way through another door, and she and more kids fall on top of the incapacitated invaders. Everybody digs in with great enthusiasm and not a little bit of bloodlust, though their table manners could use some improvement-one of them chews with his mouth open far enough to allow us to see the contents.)

(A soldier standing near a cauliflower can is chomped by a kid who pops out from inside it; another one meets the same fate after stepping too close to a basement window from a broccoli wall. Several others retreat around a corner, firing up the hall, but one trips and falls-and is promptly set upon. Now a troop transport made from a pumpkin and tomatoes rolls onto the scene, and a hatch in front opens to allow its occupants to join the battle. They are met by the football team, with Buttercup standing behind them like a quarterback.)

Buttercup: Eighty-two! Thirty-six! Bite!

(They tackle the invaders and chomp away. Now we see a close-up of a soldier advancing down the block, gun drawn, and stopping to look back and forth. No threats in sight. Crunching is heard, and the soldier looks down-the camera following-to find two babies eating it from the legs up. Another enemy has a kid at gunpoint, but promptly gets a faceful of salt and is devoured.)

Nico: Broccoloids, you have all failed this planet!

Nico ate a bunch of Broccoloids and he was still hungry.

Me: (Chomps a Broccoloid) (With my mouth full) More like they have failed our galaxy again. (Gulps)

Sprout grew lots of killer plants and they ate them.

Cosmos fired lasers and burned the Broccoloids.

Cosmos: I love fried broccoli! Combo time!

Sprout agreed. Cosmos fired lasers and Sprout grew ferocious plants.

Cosmos: LASERPLANT FIRESTORM!

Cosmos fired lasers from Sprout's killer plants. They incinerated them.

Edzilla: (eats Broccoli aliens left and right) ED KNOWS THAT FRIENDS ARE HUNGRY! BUT ED IS HUNGRIEST OF THEM ALL! BROCCOLI ALIENS BELONG TO ED NOW!

Carmen: (nervously gives Edzilla one of the Broccoli aliens) It's cool, big guy! Have all the broccoli that you want.

Viper fired missiles and Coconuts fired a banana bomb blaster.

Viper and Coconuts: BANANA MISSILE BARRAGE!

The banana bombs and missiles blew the Broccoloids into mush.

Flint L.: Final Smashing! ROTSTORM RAY!

Flint fired a ray gun the turned the Broccoloids into stalks of rotten broccoli and it smelled horrible.

Lana: That was awesome Flint!

Lana ate the rotten Broccoli.

Chowder: My turn! CHOWDER EAT!

Chowder was eating the Broccoloids like there was no tomorrow.

(The football kid is pinned down and at the mercy of yet another soldier, which laughs at him. Cut to Bubbles and Fluttershy ast They summon a bunch of rabbits, which hop over and quickly nibble the threat into submission, saving the kid.)

Me: Nice!

Eli: Taste Force Lightning!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and blasted numerous soldiers into broccoli mush!

Tae Kwon Crow, Cybertron Crumplezone. Princess Daisy and Hardhead used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hardhead's Shatterblasters, Tae Kwon Crow and Princess Daisy's powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into huge shoulder cannons.

Tae Kwon Crow and Cybertron Crumplezone: SAMURAI CRUMPLE BLAST!

Princess Daisy and Hardhead: FIREBALL SHATTERSTORM BLAST!

Creations of John Kricfalusi and Waffle Woman: RIPPING WAFFLE MEGA BARRAGE!

Ozzy and Drix and Titania: BODY NUTRITION SMASH!

Sonic the Hedgehog and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE CHAOS BLAST!

Dark Magician Girl and U Foes: DARK MAGIC BURNING CHEMICAL SHOWER!

Siblings of Courage and Light and Dark Turtles: LIGHT FIRE TURTLE BLAST!

Dragon Hummingbird Family and Wrecking Crew: DRAGON HUMMINGBIRD MEGA WRECK!

Ty the Tasmanian Tiger and Robo Roxy: AUSTRALIA BOOMERANG ROBO BARRAGE!

Lillymon Power and Femme Fatale: LILLYMON MEGA MAGIC BLAST!

Sovereign of The South and Amora: FIRESTORM MAGIC BLAST!

Cardcaptors and DC Enchantress: MAGIC FURY MEGABLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS OF LEAVES BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and blasted numerous Broccoloids all over the place.

Dorothea Qinsley, Fluttershy, Nico, Jared and Me: HERBIVORE MEGABLAST SHOT!

We fired waves of elements and smashed numerous Broccoloids all over.

Lincoln: HERBIVORE ELEMENT STYLE: BUTTERFLIES!

Jessica Shannon: HERBIVORE STING STYLE: CRICKETS!

Peni Parker: HERBIVORE WEB STYLE: IGUANA!

Entrapta: HERBIVORE LIGHTNING STYLE: TURTLES!

Perfuma: HERBIVORE NATURE STYLE: TORTOISES!

FRosta: HERBIVORE ICE STYLE: KIANG!

Hilda: (British Accent) HERBIVORE FIRE STYLE: RHINOCEROS!

Nanami: HERBIVORE WATER STYLE: PARROTFISH!

Toph: HERBIVORE EARTH STYLE: ZEBRA!

Tatsumaki: HERBIVORE WIND STYLE: PARROTS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said Herbivorous Animals.

Lincoln and his harem: HERBIVORE FINAL SMASH: HERBIVORE RAMPAGE!

They summoned herbivore animals to chomp down the Broccoloid Empire!

The soldiers were all devoured and then we set our sights on the Emperor!

Zarnkon: NO NO! KEAF ME ALONE! I DON'T DESSERT THIS!

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

The Powerpuff Girls ate him in 3 huge bites!

We all cheered wildly! At our victory!

?: I'm going to enjoy killing you filthy half-breeds!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Michiru Kagemori: I knew there's no mistaking that Scottish Accent from anywhere. You can come out now, Alan Sylvastra.

A blonde-haired man in a suit came out, and it was none other than Alan Sylvastra.

Michiru Kagemori: I should've known you'd come out of the shadows, Sylvastra.

Alan Sylvastra: And now, I'm going to kill you filthy half-breeds once and for all!

Alan Sylvastra transformed into his Beastman form, and he was about to attack them, but Lincoln grabbed Alan Sylvastra by his collar, and he hoisted him up with his immense brute superhuman strength.

Lincoln: Get your filthy paws away from my future wives!

Lincoln tossed Alan Sylvastra into a wall with his immense brute superhuman strength.

Gallie Kenovich: (Croatian Accent) Excellent throw, Lincoln, but it looks like you've made him madder than ever. But, I've had enough of this beast to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Gallie Kenovich's electric blue eyes turned neon electric blue, and she was surrounded by an electric blue energy aura with lightning, psychic energy, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Wattaildragon-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Alan Sylvastra, she left electric blue energy, lightning, psychic energy, and dragons with every step.

Gallie Kenovich: (Croatian Accent) Alan Sylvastra, the crimes that you've committed against humans and beastmen alike can never be forgiven, you've more than once proved you're a heartless, sadistic, greedy, powerhungry damned soul, and now, I'll see to it you never hurt anyone ever again.

Suddenly, Gallie Kenovich was surrounded by a massive vortex of electric blue energy with lightning and psychic energy surrounding the vortex, there's Wattaildragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gallie Kenovich emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gallie Kenovich grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing electric blue hair, she has neon electric blue eyes and an electric blue energy aura with lightning, psychic energy, and dragons surrounding her, she has Wattaildragon with the Thunder Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Wattaildragon with electric blue gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with electric crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and electric gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gallie Kenovich has on an electric blue sleeveless vest, electric blue sleeveless midriff top, electric blue skirt, electric blue pants, electric blue shoes, and long sleeveless electric blue trenchcoat with lightning, psychic energy, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Wattaildragon with lightning bolts surrounding her. Gallie Kenovich felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive electric blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large electric blue feathers have black tips on the feathers, and underneath, Wattaildragon's wings also sprouted out. Gallie Kenovich has on a Ring of The Phoenix with electric blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gallie Kenovich's massive Wattaildragon-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of electric blue energy, psychic energy, lightning, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wattaildragon's Electric Greatsword of Draconic Lightning Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with Wattaildragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged electric blue blade, Wattaildragon's wings for the crossguard, large electric blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large electric blue dragon heads with electric blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large electric blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with electric blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Wattaildragon's head with electric blue gems for eyes and a large electric blue gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Wattaildragon that said, "Gallie Kenovich, Superhuman Genius From Croatia, Fast as Lightning Runner, Powerful Psychic, Gene-Slammer of Wattaildragon, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Psychic Energy, and Dragons"

ガリー・ケノビッチ、クロアチア出身の超人的な天才、ライトニングランナーのように速い、パワフルなサイキック、ワトテールドラゴンのジーンスラマー、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな学生、そしてライトニング、サイキックエナジー、ドラゴンのマスター

Gallie Kenovich has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM PSYCHIC DRAGON ANGEL OF ELECTRIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DRACONIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Gallie Kenovich's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Alan Sylvastra saw it, he howled with rage and went after Gallie Kenovich, but she dodged his attack with her lightning-quick reflexes and fired a powerful electric blue energy blast with psychic energy, lightning, and dragons, and it really electrocuted him badly.

Nico: Whoa, Gallie Kenovich's transformed, awesome.

Lincoln: And she electrocuted Alan Sylvastra, and the exact voltage she used on him is approximately 950,000,000,000,000,000,000 watts, but not enough to kill him.

Me: Yikes, now that's what I call a shocking development.

We shared a laugh.

Luan: (Laughs) Good one!

Lincoln: Good one, J.D., and Gallie, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Gallie Kenovich: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Electric Dragon and Divine Psychic Draconic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of this beast once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Gallie.

Lincoln let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws and were laced with his cure: silver moonlight energy, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal. Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Gallie Kenovich.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of turning humans and beastmen against one another are over, Alan Sylvastra.**

Gallie Kenovich and Lincoln went after Alan Sylvastra, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, electric blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, and Angels at Alan Sylvastra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln and Gallie attacked him with their massive greatswords and Lincoln slashed him on the chest with his claws. This got Alan Sylvastra so angry, it caused him to transform into his False Ginrou form, but Lincoln was prepared for that one, as he sent his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails at the beast, and the wolf heads bit Alan and they sucked out and absorbed his energy, and it caused him to change back to his regular beastman form, but it didn't save him for long as Lincoln put him in a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape, and as he sunk his fangs down on Sylvastra's neck, he began feeding on his blood, and at the same time, Lincoln began absorbing Alan Sylvastra into his body, and he was also assimilating Alan's powers and abilities.

Then, as Lincoln was done feeding on Alan Sylvastra's blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Alan Sylvastra's soul inside it, and as the kanji appeared on his forehead, Alan Sylvastra was then sent to The Black Gates and erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Gallie Kenovich and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Gallie Kenovich's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings and Wattaildragon's wings underneath her angel wings are permanent.

Gallie Kenovich: (Croatian Accent) That's the end for that xenophobic monster. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Alan Sylvastra, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gallie.

Suddenly, Gallie Kenovich wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans his face down to Gallie Kenovich's face, they kissed passionately as Gallie Kenovich's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Wattaildragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning crashing down behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: That was not only one awesome food planet exploration, but we've finally got rid of the Broccoloid Empire for good.

Me: And stopped their revenge on all of Earth for what happened two years ago.

Lincoln: You said it, those Broccoloids have been asking for it for a long time. Looks like two years of being humiliated by us had driven them to the brink of wanting revenge on us, but we stopped their strike force for good.

Nico: You bet we did, Linc, and we sent them all to The Black Gates for good. This'll be remembered as The Great Broccoloid Genocide.

Me: Awesome name and a perfect end to those broccoli aliens.

Nico: Oh wait for it…

And then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND LOUD SUPER BELCH!

We released a really loud and huge belch! The belch was so loud that it shook the planet!

When it was done we were really full!

Me: (GROANS) MAN I'm Stuffed!

Luan: Me too!

Laney: Yeah I'm not gonna eat anything for the rest of the day.

Jared: But this was an awesome battle.

Iceage: Those Broccoloids were actually delicious.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: But not as tasty as salmon!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: The Disk Animals that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Nico: They sure were. And this turned out to be an awesome adventure.

Rosie Davis: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Dorothea Qinsley: Same with me.

Count Spankulot: You girls won't regret it.

Xigbar: Let's go back home. Maybe we can take down some more queen bee girls before bed.

Me: Yeah the number must've gone up tremendously by now.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Jared: (To the viewers) Man this was a very big Plant Filled victory for us. Just remember to eat your vegetables. They are good for you and great for health. Now we are finally free of the Broccoloid

Empire.

Nico: Yep we sure are. Lets go home.

We went back home to Earth and we discovered on the TV that the number of Queen Bee Mean Girls arrested had increased to 72,323,322! WHOA! We were gonna need to build a massively huge new prison for them all. And I decided to build it on the largest moon of Uranus, Titania. It's called the Titania Supermax Reformatory Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls. This was a very awesome day for us. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ilana, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the jungles of an awesome new jungle planet I remember. It's called planet Eien and it's from the show Planetary Traveller and that is gonna be awesome to see as we walk through the jungles of that planet and not only take in the breathtaking landscape but also we're going to go rescue 6 girls. Their names are Feena - A Green-Hair Girl from Grandia, Lisa from Genshin Impact, Naymayas from Granblue Fantasy, Maple and Sally from the anime BOFURI, and Djeeta from Granblue Fantasy and we're also going to battle Another Ranger there and it's going to be Another Vulcan

Red! That one is gonna be a really interesting one. We're also going to meet a Phyrexian Hydra Gene-slammer named Victoria Nottingham. Victoria is one of Nico's friends from his astronomy and gym classes. They were a very formidable duo back then and loved dominating dodgeball. They were known as the Black Hurricanes of Dodgeball. She packed a powerful throw that smashes peoples teeth out in dodgeball. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Beverly Hills, California, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Dash Dawson, who's another enemy of Sam, Clover, and Alex, and we're going to throw him in The Masters of Evil's prison. And they're also going to meet an Ancient Sacred Wyvern Gene-Slammer named Audrey Berkeley, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Nevada, she was born with powers over the forces of nature and she's an expert on the culture of the various Native American tribes that lived in parts of America for thousands of years, and her father's a member of the Washoe tribe, one of the Great Basin Tribes in Nevada, and she has a deep connection to the environment. She's also defended Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori's demonic wrath. For the next chapter we're going to a planet made entirely out of licorice and that is not only gonna be sweet but awesome. We're also going to battle LORD LICORICE from the Candy Land movie called The Great Lollipop Adventure.

See you all tomorrow

# SWEETNESS OF THE LICORICE PLANET

Walking through an amazing and beautiful endless jungle on another planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ilana, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were actually on another planet in the system Lhodwi is located in. We were on the jungle planet of Eien and it was a magnificent and amazing endless rainforest planet.

Me: Wow!

Eli: This planet is amazing!

Arrietty: Wow! The rainforests on this planet go on forever.

Laney: Boy they sure do. This is amazing!

Fu: And the animals here are absolutely amazing.

Lana: Boy they sure are.

Fluttershy: I think they are just absolutely amazing.

Kaoruko: They sure are. It's all amazing.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ilana.

Ilana: It's my pleasure Nico. And it's an honor that I get to go with you on your rescues.

Nico: You're going to love it.

Me: Yep you sure are.

Nico: Remember when we met you and your friends?

Ilana: I sure do and you guys all helped me and Lance reclaim my home planet.

Me: That was terrible that your home planet was going through such a terrible and catastrophic war like that.

Ilana: It was.

Sunset Shimmer: What planet are you originally from Ilana?

Ilana: I am from Galaluna. My planet was a beautiful world. Until General Modula took over.

Me: Her home planet was in the grip of a terrible war. Her father the king was overthrown in a terrible hostile takeover by his best friend General Modula. All because he wanted revenge.

I went over his history.

---

Modula was once a close friend to the king and his most trusted general. As shown during flashbacks, he was an honorable and respectful man to everyone, even the princess. He was present during an award ceremony for a young Lance, but a fight between Lance and his school rival, Baron, ruined the ceremony. Modula personally intervened and the two were punished.

At some point during the war with the Mutraddi, the king and his general arrived at the enemy homeworld and did battle. Modula was caught in an explosion and the king was forced to retreat, unknowingly leaving him for dead.

Modula survived, by unknown means, and desired revenge against his former friend. Having spent several years on Muttrad, enslaving many creatures and apparently showing some of them how to speak, Modula convinced a captain from Galaluna to aid him in an invasion of his former homeworld.

While the said captain was killed, Modula's involvement was kept secret until after the king was captured and Ilana, Lance and Octus escaped.

---

When I was finished everyone gasped in shock!

Sunset Shimmer: That's horrible!

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And we ended up killing Modula.

Nico: Yep.

Me: In the end, he paid the ultimate price for his crimes.

Eli: Wow! Can you tell us how that happened?

Me: I sure can.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1018.

---

At City Hall in Gotham Royal York, we were there to sign Bart Simpson up for a harem.

Fire Man: Hi. We'd like to sign Bart up for a harem.

The receptionist showed us where to go and we got Bart Simpson signed up.

Bart: This is really cool being part of a harem. I now can talk to my girlfriends more now. Also girls I'm sorry I lied about all that.

Jenna: It's all right Bart.

Gina Vendetti: Love has a strange way of causing people to do strange things.

Laura Powers: Yeah.

Jessica Lovejoy: That's right Bart.

Greta: Take it from me. I know how you feel Bart.

Annika Van Houten: It's true.

Mary Spuckler: Yeah.

Nikki McKenna: I'm glad we're together again Bart.

Sherri: Same here.

Terri: Yeah.

Bart: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: I'm happy for you Bart.

Lori: Same here.

Marge: I won't let Bart be a relationship with several girls! He needs only one girl!

Wendy Marvell: You know what, Marge? If you don't like Bart's harem, then we can just let you out and give you to Vanitas and Zs'Skayr!

Me: You tell her Wendy. But I think Marge being a portrait is perfect.

Wendy Marvell: True.

Me: Besides now that Marge is a portrait we won't have to have Bart listen to her incessant nagging.

We laughed.

Lana: That is so funny.

Me: Be right back guys.

I went up to Kidah's room and checked on her. She was rocking baby Olivea to sleep.

Me: How are you feeling Kidah?

Kidah: Doing really good J.D. Thank you so much for everything you've done for me.

Me: No problem Kidah.

I saw how adorable Olivea was in Kidah's arms.

Me: Olivea is so adorable.

Kidah: She sure is. I heard you all won on Total Drama.

Me: We sure did. It was also where we brought Billy McLean to justice.

Kidah: I'm so happy for everyone that they don't have to go through his torture ever again.

Me: You and me both. He got what he deserved.

Kidah: He sure did.

Kidah put Olivea in her crib and sung her a lullaby.

Kidah and me left her room quietly and Kidah closed the door.

Me and Kidah came down.

Nico: I'm glad Kidah is doing good.

Me: Ever since we brought her evil parents to justice Kidah has been so free and more.

Nico: Wow.

Laney: I have a song for you all.

Naruto: What is it Laney?

Laney: It's called the Willow Maid.

Natilee: Wow. That is a really good song. It's about the legend of the Tree Sprites of Celtic Myth. Very prominent tale.

Laney: Yep. Luna is letting me borrow her guitar for this.

Me: Awesome. Go for it.

Laney played for us and she was playing the song The Willow Maid by Erutan.

Laney: (Singing Divinely)

A young man walked through the forest

With his quiver and hunting bow

He heard a young girl singing

And followed the sound below

There he found the maiden

Who lives in the willow

He called to her as she listened

From a ring of toadstools red

'Come with me my maiden

Come from thy willow bed'

She looked at him serenely

And only shook her head.

'See me now, a ray of light in the moondance

See me now, I cannot leave this place

Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest

Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'
A young man walked through the forest
With a flower and coat of green
His love had hair like fire
Her eyes an emerald sheen
She wrapped herself in beauty
So young and so serene
He stood there under the willow
And he gave her the yellow bloom
'Girl my heart you've captured
Oh I would be your groom'
She said she'd wed him never
Not near, nor far, nor soon
'See me now, a ray of light in the moondance
See me now, I cannot leave this place
Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest
Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'
A young man walked through the forest
With an axe sharp as a knife
I'll take the green-eyed fairy
And she shall be my wife
With her I'll raise my children

With her I'll live my life

The maiden wept when she heard him

When he said he'd set her free

He took his axe and used it

To bring down her ancient tree

'Now your willow's fallen

Now you belong to me'

'See me now, a ray of light in the moondance

See me now, I cannot leave this place

Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest

Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'

She followed him out the forest, and collapsed upon the earth

Her feet had walked but a distance,

From the green land of her birth

She faded into a flower,

That would bloom for one bright eve

He could not take from the forest,

What was never meant to leave.

We saw the room turn into the beautiful forests of Ireland and it was beautiful. We saw fairies appear and they were beautiful.

When the song was done we cheered for her.

Me: Way to go Laney!

Natilee: (Irish Accent) That was really beautiful lass. Well done.

Laney: Thanks guys. I have another song. It's called Fairy Nightsongs.

Me: Ooh. That is one of my favorites. Go for it.

Laney was playing the song and we saw the night over Celtic Ireland and it was beautiful.

Laney: (Singing)

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air
The songs in the night
As we dance 'round the flame
The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same
The words from our lips as we sing for the night
Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight
Ahh…
Dancing a spiral we sing unaware
On fairy night wings our songs fill the air
Making a circle of magic and light
Watched silently by the Fey of the night
The songs in the night
As we dance 'round the flame
The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same
The words from our lips as we sing for the night
Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight
Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide
We hold the key to the fairies delight
Song in our hearts belong in the air
The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share
The songs in the night
As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

We saw beautiful fairies and they were flying all around us and they were beautiful.

When the song was done we cheered wildly.

Lola: That was so beautiful Laney!

Lily: A beautiful masterpiece of music!

Lori: Literally beautiful.

Natilee: Agreed. Well done lass.

Laney: Thanks guys. It is so amazing.

Natilee: It sure is. Fairies have always been a very prominent part of the Irish lands. It's been that way for millennia.

Me: Learning a lot about Ireland is so cool.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja. It's amazing that Ireland has that much history behind it.

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) It sure is amazing.

Nico: Yeah. Dana, I am so happy for you and Axel.

Dana: Thanks Nico. We just started dating after we got back.

Me: Awesome!

Seia: I'm so happy for you both.

James Maxfield: Me too.

Me: We all are.

Lana: Yeah.

We got back to watching TV.

---

Later, we were over in the city of Sherman, Illinois.

Shockwave: So this is Sherman, Illinois.

Me: Wow. It looks to be as big as Chicago.

Shannon: As long as we aren't there, I'm cool with it.

Nemo: It sure is a neat city. I wouldn't mind going to many more places like this more often.

Laney: Earth is a beautiful place Nemo. You will love seeing more of it.

Nico: Yep.

Naruto: Earth is really pretty. It's hard to imagine that it has so much we can learn from.

Sakura Haruno: That's right.

Fu: Yep.

Then we saw a bank being robbed!

Me: Uh oh! Looks like we got a 2-11 in progress! Lets get them!

We went at the robbers and we punched one in the face and Varie kicked one in the stomach and Nico kicked a third one in he face.

Then we saw a boy with black hair and a girl with blonde hair punch and kick the robbers and knocked them out.

Me: Whoa! That was awesome!

Lance: Thank you. Whoa! You're all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's right. It's a pleasure to meet you uh…

Lance: I'm Lance.

Ilana: Princess Ilana of Galaluna. It's an honor to meet you all.

Octus: And I'm Octus. It's a pleasure to meet your acquaintance J.D. Knudson.

Me: Same to all of you.

Nico: Galaluna. Galaluna. (Gasp) I know the planet Galaluna! That is a wartorn planet that is under the rule of the ruthless General Modula.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa!

Ilana: Yes. My planet is in a lot of turmoil. It was a couple of years ago.

Ilana and Lance went over what was happening and they went over the history of General Modula.

We gasped in horror!

Lincoln: I can't believe that General Modula would take over like that!

Naruto: He's exactly like Danzō Shimura was.

Me: No kidding bro. Looks like we got to head to Galaluna and put an end to him once and for all.

Laney: Yeah.

Lance: Thank you all so much. And we can help you with the Titan.

Me: Titan?

Lance: Lets show them.

Lance, Ilana and Octus turned into the giant robot called the SYM-BIONIC TITAN! It was a huge and awesome robot!

Me: Whoa! So that is the Titan!

Lola: Wow! What an awesome robot!

Wheeljack: Your Sym-Bionic Titan form is almost similar to a Megazord with 3 components.

Me: Just what I was thinking.

Lance: That's right.

Lincoln: It sure is amazing.

Me: Well we aren't gonna sit here and get the job done by doing nothing. Lisa, deploy the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative!

We got into the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and we were off to Galaluna. Galaluna was located in the Triangulum Galaxy 2.73 million light-years away from Earth. We were traveling there with faster than light travel.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was traveling through the Triangulum Galaxy.

Me: Captain's Log, Stardate 2810.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the wartorn planet Galaluna, home to the princess Ilana and her friend Lance. The planet was overthrown in a massive coup de'Tat by the once good friend of the king, General Modula. Our mission is to kill General Modula and help Lance, Ilana and Octus get home.

Nico: Boy we were in space not too long ago. It's awesome that we're in space again.

Me: I know. But when we get to Galaluna, we're gonna be in for one helluva fight.

Vince: I know. It's gonna be a dangerous fight. But we're ready for anything.

Carol: That's right.

May: We're ready for anything.

Me: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Me: On screen.

We arrived at the planet Galaluna. It was a beautiful planet and we saw massive fiery explosions blowing much of the capital city of the planet apart.

Me: Man what a war. Lets land. Engage cloaking device and land outside the city.

Lana: Copy that.

We engaged the cloaking device and went invisible and we landed. We got out of the ship and we saw that the city was completely destroyed and ruined.

Me: My god. This is terrible.

Varie: No kidding. It's terrible that General Modula is doing this to this planet.

Ilana: And he won't stop until he kills us.

Lance: Yeah.

Me: Lets go.

We went to the palace.

General Modula was looking out over the world of Galaluna.

General Modula: Soon my rule over the lands of Galaluna will be supreme. All that stands in my way is the Princess and her friend.

Then a massive fiery explosion blasted through the palace ceiling and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed in front of GENERAL MODULA!

Me: So we meet at last General Modula.

General Modula: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to make your acquaintance.

Me: Your reign of terror ends now Modula.

General Modula: Where are Lance and his annoying friends?

Maria: (smirks) Oh, they're closer then you think!

The Sym-Bionic Titan was smashing all of his forces. Then Lance, Ilana and Octus appeared.

Lance: It's over Modula!

Ilana: I'm taking back MY Kingdom!

General Modula: This is my kingdom.

Dark Spicer and Vanitas then appeared.

Me: Dark Spicer and Vanitas. I figured you 2 would be here.

Dark Spicer: I had a feeling. (to Lance) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Lance: Not if I kick your ass first.

Spiderman: You are in for a wild ride Vanny.

Me: Yeah!

Dark Spicer: And I have new aliens to show you.

Dark Spicer then turned into a new mutant. It was a Polymorph Mutant! He was a purple Polymorph and he had an ugly appearance.

Slimepuss: I call this form… Slimepuss! (fires slime into my mouth)

Zarya: Ew!

Shanan: A Mutant Polymorph. How disgusting.

Slimepuss: I learned that Polymorphs have a different flavor. Tell me what I taste like later. (fires slime at Acid Man)

Acid Man fired acid at the slime and destroyed it.

Me: (Spits) Oh yuck! BRUSSELS SPROUTS! I HATE BRUSSELS SPROUTS!

Ben: Brussels Sprout flavor slime? Yuck!

Dark Spicer: Time for you to meet the second most powerful alien in my arsenal!

Me: Uh oh.

Dark Spicer changed into a Mutant Celestialsapien. He looked like Alien X but with purple stars and nebulae.

Alien Ξ: Meet Alien Ξ! (snaps his fingers)

Lincoln: What did you just do?!

Alien Ξ: I didn't do anything fatal to you guys. I only completed Vypra's secret project.

Reflector fired his blaster at Alien Ξ but he held his hand out to deflect the blast back at him.

Lincoln used the Force and sent the blast back at Alien Ξ and it slammed into him and knocked him down.

?: That must've hurt.

Tyzonn: I haven't heard that voice in a while.

Out came BULLOX from episodes 11 and 12 of Operation Overdrive!

Tyzonn: Bullox!

Bullox: Long time no see Tyzonn. Same to you rangers.

Me: I remember this guy! He was your commanding officer Tyzonn.

Tyzonn: That's right.

Bullox: I see you have your normal form back, Mercurian.

Tyzonn: I've also been a Power Ranger for several years now.

Bullox: Shame. I liked it better when you were on my side.

Me: As a freak of nature? I don't think so.

Troy: General. Your mission is over!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Techno Bionic Team!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Electronic Bioman Rangers from 1985.

Then another figure came out and we saw that it was KRUSTY THE CLOWN!

Bart: Krusty!

Krusty: Long time no see kid.

Laney: Why are you here?

Krusty: Isn't it obvious? I'm here to fight you guys or something.

Me: I never did like your food. It was all poisonous. Laced with carcinogenic chemicals and all that!

Krusty: Hey I never liked being in fame and all that! I hated it! It was a nightmare! I hated all the fame and fortune and it was terrible! I want to be free and do what I want as a villain!

Jackie (Loud House): You are a terrible clown and I hate clowns!

Sophie Krustovsky: I still love you as a father dad.

Krusty: Aww thank you sweetie.

Jackie (LH): Lets dance!

Me: Attack!

We went at them!

---

Battle 1: Dark Spicer.

---

Eddy and Zarya went at Dark Spicer and Eddy blasted him all over with his blaster and Zarya blasted him with energy arrows. The blasts hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion knocked him down.

Zarya: You are a powerful villain Dark Spicer.

Eddy: And you have a great style. It's why you are my nemesis.

---

Battle 2: Vanitas

---

Spiderman and Nico were facing Vanitas.

Nico punched him in the face and kicked him in the face and Spiderman wrapped him in spiderwebbing.

Nico: Yeah!

Spiderman: I have an amazing arch nemesis.

Nico: You sure do Peter.

They high five.

---

Battle 3: Bullox.

---

The Megaforce Rangers and the Operation Overdrive Rangers were facing Bullox. They were blasting and slashing and bashing Bullox all over the place with lasers and their weapons and more.

They fired a massive energy blast and Bullox fell down and exploded into a massive fiery mess.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Troy Burrows: Now that is a Mega Win!

Mack Hartford: Yeah!

---

Battle 4: Krusty

---

Jackie was facing Krusty the Clown.

Jackie (Loud House): You are a terrible clown! Luan is a far better clown than you!

Jackie punched him in the face with a powerful punch and kicked him in the stomach and she fired a blast of explosion energy and it slammed into him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

The explosion knocked Krusty down.

Krusty: You made a new enemy today kid.

Jackie (Loud House): So I have.

---

Battle 5: General Modula

---

We went at General Modula and I powered up to Super Angel-Ebonwu 100,000 Elemental Moonlight Phoenix and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and Nico kicked him in the face and fired a powerful blast of energy and it slammed into him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over and Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and froze him in ice.

Lance: C'mon, General! Just give up already! You had a good run!

General Modula: NEVER!

He fired a laser blast at us and I deflected it back and fired an energy blast and it slammed into him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: (Divine Voice) **You are a monster Modula! You don't deserve to live!**

Nico: Yeah! General Modula, you have failed this world!

Laney fired powerful blasts of fire at him and burned him all over and so did Lola and he was charred all over.

Lincoln: Time for some dark force! SHADOW STYLE NINJA ART: SHADOW NINJAS!

Lincoln fired a wave of darkness and they formed into the Feudal Ninjas of Japan back in the 17th century and they slashed and punched and bashed Modula all over with incredible speed and power.

Me: **Whoa! The Ninjas of Feudal Japan. Awesome.**

Hunter: Ja. Awesome.

Ben: Time to add some predator power!

Ben then turned into a new predator. He was DRAVEK! He was a long sandworm covered in spikes.

Ben: DRAVEK!

Me: **Whoa! What a sandworm!**

Shanan: Wow! That's a Turrewuste Sandworm! They are incredibly dangerous creatures from the planet Turrewuste.

Nico: Deadly creatures.

Riley: No kidding.

Dravek: Lets see what it can do.

He burrowed underground and went at Modula and he grabbed him and sent him flying and he crashed into the wall.

Ben then turned into another new predator! It was MOSSUCK! He looked like a huge mosquito.

Ben: MOSSUCK!

Me: **Whoa! That is a nasty mosquito!**

Shanan: That is a Viscosian Colicidaeus! It's the natural predator of the Polymorphs.

Nico: Whoa! So they are Goop's natural predators.

Riley: And I don't like mosquitoes.

Me: **Me neither.**

Mossuck: Watch.

He skewered Modula and started sucking his blood and Modula was screaming in excruciating pain as half of his blood was sucked out.

Ben: And try this!

He turned into a new ultimate Alien. It was ULTIMATE TOEPICK! He was now purple with 3 heads and he had the middle cage of his face plate opened and he had a terrifying mouth and he had mouths on his hands and in his stomach. And he had tentacles on his arms.

Ben: ULTIMATE TOEPICK!

Me: **Whoa! An Evolved Mekfootan!**

Shanan: Wow! That is an ugly one!

Riley: Really scary and cool!

Ultimate Toepick: Watch this.

He scared the living shit out of Modula and his remaining forces with powerful nightmare faces.

Me: **Time for some teamwork!**

Shockwave: Right! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his electromagnetic wavelength gun 100-fold.

Fire Man: Time to burn! EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm and enhance his Fire Storm 100-fold.

Shockwave and Fire Man: INFERNO MICROWAVE MEGABLAST!

They fired blasts of fire and microwave energy and the blasts combined and slammed into Modula and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Wendy Marvell: You are never gonna be welcome here on Galaluna! FAIRY TAIL CYBER KEY POWER!

The Fairy Tail Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and enhanced her Sky Dragon Slayer Magic 100-fold.

Wheeljack: Time for some awesome power! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his power 100-fold and turned his gullwing car doors into missile launchers.

Wendy Marvell and Wheeljack: WINDSTORM MISSILE BARRAGE!

Wendy fired a massive blast of wind and Wheeljack fired many missiles and they slammed into Modula and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Magnet Man: This is gonna hurt bad!

Magnet Man fired a magnet at him and Amorpho fired an energy blast.

Magnet Man and Amorpho: GHOST MAGNET FIRESTORM!

The ecto-energy merged with the magnet and it slammed into Modula and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Piper: You won't win Modula!

Lori: Yeah!

Lori fired a powerful wind blast and Piper fired a blast of fire from her rings.

Piper and Lori: PHOENIX WIND FIRESTORM!

The blasts combined and turned into a deadly wind phoenix and it slammed into Modula and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Tarantulus: This spider is gonna take you down! Tarantulus, TERRORIZE!

Tarantulus transformed.

Keito: And some spider power is gonna bring him down!

Tarantulus fired his spider leg blasters and Keito fired an energy blast.

Beast Wars Tarantulus and Keito: SPIDER BLAST FIRESTORM!

The blasts hit Modula and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) This drill will hurt you!

Maria: You said it!

Menasor fired a powerful drill blast and Maria fired a huge blast of water.

Cybertron Menasor and Maria: AQUA DRILL MEGASTRIKE!

The water merged with Cybertron Menasor's drill and he it slammed it into Modula and it exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: You're finished Modula. Your reign of terror ends now!

Yuko Tani: That's right! FIRE SERPENT MEGABLAST!

Yuko fired a massive blast of fire and it turned into a snake of pure fire and it slammed into him and burned him all over.

Carol: I will never forgive you Modula! GODZILLA ATOMIC FIRESTORM!

Carol fired a massive blast of Godzilla's atomic ray and it slammed into him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lance: This is for my friends! GALALUNA ARMY FIRESTORM!

Lance fired a massive blast of fire and it slammed into Modula and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ilana: This is for my kingdom! GALALUNA PRINCESS FIRE BURST!

Ilana fired a massive blast of fire and it slammed into Modula and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Keith (Voltron): This is gonna really hurt.

Voltron Force: VOLTRON FORCE FIRESTORM BURST!

The Voltron Force blasted Modula all over with a powerful elemental blast and it exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Modula was completely obliterated him in an instant and Nicole sent his evil spirit into the River of Fire!

The forces of Modula were killed and destroyed.

I powered down.

Me: That's the end of him.

Alien Ξ: I think all of us won today.

Laney: Who exactly were the villains you restored?

Vanitas: You guys are smart. We'll let you figure it out.

Alien Ξ then teleports him and Vanitas out of there.

Ilana: C'mon, guys! You helped us take down Modula. And that's pretty much a win in my book. Let's enjoy the moment.

Me: Okay.

We had an awesome victory party as a way of saying thanks for killing Modula and ending his reign of terror. We were given medals for our heroism and Lance, Ilana and Octum we allowed to return home. I built an awesome portal that enabled them to come to Earth whenever they wanted. Earth was also their home as well. We went back to Earth.

Lance: (To the viewers) You mess with Galaluna, you mess with us and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ilana: Who are you talking to?

Lance: No one. No one.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Rainbow Dash: WHOA!

Rarity: Oh my goodness!

Nico: Yeah. Some friend.

Eli: But at least your world is safe and free now.

Ilana: That's true.

Me: But it's good that you guys were sent to Earth for your safety.

Laney: It's true.

Ilana: That's true. And I'm so honored we got to learn so much on Earth and become part of the team.

Varie: We're glad you did.

Nico: In the future, we'll help you take out the rest of your enemies.

Ilana: Thanks Nico.

Me: The most major one has already been dealt with.

Nico: Yep.

Me: These last few planets we went to have been amazing so far.

Nico: Yeah especially that Broccoli planet.

Lana: That was awesome.

Nico: Broccoli isn't as gross as Brussels sprouts.

Me: No it isn't.

Lola: Yeah but that was an awesome planet we went to yesterday.

Me: It sure was.

Camie: By the way Ilana what is your home planet Galaluna like?

Ilana: It's a beautiful planet. It's very much like Earth but it has 3 moons. Before it was wartorn it was home to a beautiful utopian paradise. It was so beautiful.

Me: It sure was. Until Modula ruined it.

Nico: Yeah. That was awful.

Juran: One of these days, we should see the Sym Bionic Titan form. It's probably as big as our giant robo!

Ilana: Oh it is. It's a Megazord Size Robot.

Me: We only saw it in action once and it was really cool. It reminds me so much of Voltron and many Megazords from over the years. So awesome.

Eli: That is really awesome!

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Varie: We all thought it was really cool to see it in action.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And on that day, Dark used his Celestialsapian form to fully restore several villains to serve as archenemies for the Loud Kids.

Me: He sure did and that was so awesome.

Lola: Now we have them as great archenemies for us.

Lily: And they are great frenemies too.

Fu: That is true.

Ilana: And I think it's awesome that many of us are getting great archenemies too.

Me: It sure is Ilana. Boy I'll never forget everything that happened to us with the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Me neither. From December 26th, 2019 and ongoing. It's so awesome.

Eli: Awesome times.

Me: And to think that we started out as enemies once before.

Lincoln: Until that terrible storm gave birth to awesome frenemies.

Twilight Sparkle: Terrible storm?

Lincoln: It was really awesome.

Lincoln went over what happened during the events of Chapter 973.

FLASHBACK 2

It was a cloudy day and we were heading over to the island of Berk.

Me: Boy it sure is a gray day.

Lucy Loud: I wouldn't mind a day like this. It's my kind of day.

Maggie: You and I have so much in common Lucy.

Lincoln: It sure is a good day though.

Lily Loud: It sure is.

Laney: I wonder what's gonna happen when we get to Berk.

Me: We'll find out shortly.

We arrived at the island of Berk and it had more dragons than ever.

Hiccup: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Hiccup.

Nico: What's going on?

Hiccup: Things have been going great and we have so many more dragons than ever.

Me: We can see that. Wow! There's so many dragons!

We saw that the whole island was turned into a city and it was unbelievable!

Me: Wow! I can't believe that it grew into this so fast since we were here a couple of days ago.

Nico: You have me and the Shinobi to thank for that.

Naruto: It's true guys. We've been using Shadow Clones to help out. When you have Shadow Clones, you can get things done really quickly.

Me: Very impressive bro. Well done.

Naruto: Thanks big bro. It's awesome!

Hiccup: Naruto and the shinobi have been a really big help and we can't thank them enough.

We went to see Stoick.

Stoick: (Scottish Accent) Welcome back lads.

Me: Always a pleasure being in Berk.

Nico: Yep.

Stoick: Lads, I want to thank you all for sving my life from Drago.

Me: It was our pleasure Stoick.

Maria: We were just doing our jobs, Stoick.

Stoick: But I insist. As a reward, some of you can pick out a dragon partner from here.

Me: Wow! Some of us already have dragons. But go for it guys.

Francis: What dragon do you think is perfect for me?

Me: There are many kinds of fire dragons Francis. Whichever one suits you best.

Francis: Okay.

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) You sure the rest of you guys don't want a dragon partner?

Lori: We're fine Siobhan. But thank you.

Poison Ivy: Let's make sure our new dragon partners don't get wet.

Me: Well some dragons live in the water. So we'll have the Neptune Crusaders get dragons that live in the water.

Bai Tza: Good idea.

Varie: That's perfect.

Lana: I love it!

Gali: That's a great idea. Water Dragons are perfect for us.

Nokama: You said it. It's a great idea.

Luna: Rockin' dudes!

We got to choosing our dragons. But there were so many of them that it was hard to pick. But we got our dragons.

Later back at the estate, Lincoln, Clyde, Laney and Lily were watching an awesome Zombie Movie Marathon.

[In a desolate small town, a man and his dog are running for their lives, being pursued by zombies.]

Colonel Austin: "More zombies, better put a little distance between us." [Austin slides across a puddle and grabs the leash of his dog. He throws it around a tree and attaches the other end to a tree across the road. The zombies get closer, growling and snarling, then Austin grabs the leash an uses it to slingshot the zombies away.] "Well Goldie, looks like we just gave ourselves a new leash on life."

[Goldie barks, liking the joke. The whole thing is a movie being watched by Lincoln and Clyde, Laney and Lily.]

Clyde: "Colonel Austin is such a boss! Taking out zombies, and lightening the mood."

Lily: Boy he sure is awesome! Zombies are awesome!

Laney: Zombies are scary!

[There's a growl on the TV.]

TV Announcer: "Swarm of the Zombies will return after these messages. And stick around, the all-night movie marathon continues with parts two through five."

Lincoln: "We're not going anywhere."

Lily: No we aren't.

[The boys and girls clink their juice boxes and drinks, when suddenly, the lights come on.]

Lynn Sr.: "Alright my little zombie heads, let's go, time for bed."

Clyde: [Confident] "Mmm-hmm."

Lincoln: "Okay, Dad. Come on, Clyde." [Walks off]

Clyde: "Wait, what?" [Follows Lincoln]

Laney: Huh?

Lynn Sr.: "I said, it's t-" [Realizes] "Wow, that was easier than I expected. [The boys and girls are heading upstairs.] Oh, wait, Clyde, I promised your dads a timestamped picture of you on your way to bed, here we go."

[He takes the photo. The boys and 2 girls enter Lincoln's room.]

Laney: What was that all about Lincoln?

Lily: Yeah that's what I was wondering.

Clyde: "I can't believe you gave up so fast, Lincoln, I was expecting a big protest with slides, and maybe even some well timed tears."

Lincoln: "No need for that my friend, because I knew this would happen, and I have a backup plan: we're gonna sneak out and watch the rest of the marathon in Lisa's bunker."

Clyde: "Great idea, but how are we gonna break through her security system?"

Lincoln: "Oh please, the code is her birthday. Lisa may be a genius, but she's terrible at creating passcodes."

Lily: That is crafty bro!

Laney: I'm impressed.

[Lincoln opens the panel behind his 'Amazing Space' poster, and pulls the cord. His inflatable slide opens up, and the boys and 2 girls slide down it.]

Lily: Weee!

[The boys and girls are in Lisa's bunker, it's 12:15 AM.]

TV Announcer: "And now, back to Swarm of the Zombies Part Two: Runaway Brain."

Colonel Austin: "We may not be able to stop these freaks, but we can slow them down."

[He takes a barrel of toxic sludge, and props it onto the door, he and Goldie run for cover. A zombie enters, but the sludge eats right through hands, and he passes out. 2:20 AM.]

TV Announcer: "We now return to Part Three: Brain Man."

[Austin is trying to hold a door shut, but the zombies are very strong.]

Colonel Austin: "Don't worry, nobody's getting into our secret hideout, Goldie." [Goldie tosses Austin a talkie, Austin stops it with his knee and kicks it up and out of the hideout, it lands a distance away. Austin talks into the other one.] "Hey zombies, got some fresh brains for you, skull to table."

[The zombies hear this from the talkie Austin kicked out and go over to where the sound came from, Goldie and Austin high five each other. 4:45 AM.]

TV Announcer: "Now, back to Part Four: Citizen Brain." [Austin and Goldie are climbing an oil tower, and kick a barrel sending the oncoming zombies over a cliff, Lincoln and Clyde high five. 6:55 AM.] "And now, back to the exciting conclusion of Part Five: Nothing Ventured Nothing Brained."

[The zombies are all stuffed into a rocket.]

Colonel Austin: [Holding the remote] "Wanna do the honors, Goldie?"

[Goldie hits the button, and the zombies are sent into space, the exhaust smoke reads 'the end..?'. Lincoln and Clyde and the 2 girls cheer.]

Lincoln: "I knew they could do it!"

Lily: Yeah me too!

Laney: That was awesome!

Lincoln: [Suddenly he sees the time.] "Ooh, it's 7:00 AM, we better sneak back up to my room." [They poke their heads through the entrance to the bunker, and then the back door, and find the kitchen empty.] "Oh, good, no one's up yet."

Lily: It sure is quiet.

[They continue through the house, and grow confused when they can't find anyone. They notice that Lynn and Lucy's bedrooms are empty, yet a mess.]

Lincoln: "Hmm, I guess they are up."

Clyde: "Pretty early for a Saturday, isn't it?"

Laney: But where is everyone?

Lincoln: "I wonder where they are." [The boys and girls look downstairs, and check the parents bedroom.] "Mom?! Dad?!" [The bed is unmade, but the room is empty.] "They're gone too? I'd better call them." [Takes out his phone] "Huh, no service."

Laney and Lily pulled out their cell phones and it was the same

thing.

Laney: Mine too.

Lily: Yeah same here.

Clyde: [Tries turning on the lamp.] "No electricity either."

Lily: The power is out.

[They go outside and find the whole street is empty, and eerily gloomy, the only sound is a window shutter.]

Lincoln: "This is weird, come on." [They run down the street to Mr Grouse's house, the front door is wide open.] "Mr. Grouse?"

[The house is in the same state as the estate, a big mess, but totally empty.]

Clyde: "His place is empty too, and it looks like he left in a hurry."

Lily: Where do you think he went?

[The boys and girls run through the streets, checking other houses, but eventually return to the estate.]

Lincoln: Hmm, empty houses, abandoned streets, no power. What do you think happened here?

Dark Spicer: (Offscreen) That's what we want to know.

Lincoln, Laney, Lily and Clyde turned to see Dark Spicer, Waffle Woman, Zs'Skayr, Vanitas, Number 7, and Vypra walking towards them.

Laney: Oh great!

Lily: Not you guys!

Clyde: What do you guys want?

Lincoln: Did you have anything to do with this?

Zs'Skayr: Of course not! We just got here 5 minutes ago after we got done killing some of those meddling Death Eaters.

Clyde: Then, who did this?

Waffle Woman: We're just as confused as all of you.

Lincoln: Look, none of us know what happened here. So, until we can solve this mystery, we should call a temporary truce.

Vanitas: That's fine by me.

Number 7: A most logical decision.

Clyde: (to Vypra) Can't you use your Batlings to do a search of the area?

Vypra: I would. But they're watching our base until the 6 of us get back. And no. We're not telling you where it is.

Laney: I had a feeling you wouldn't talk Vypra.

Dark Spicer just turned into Feralhound.

Lincoln: Why don't you use your Loboan form to sniff out clues?

Feralhound: I haven't exactly turned into that form yet. I'm saving it for the next time I face you guys.

Clyde: Assuming that there is a next time.

Laney: Don't say that Clyde.

Lily: We can get through this if we work together.

Lincoln: If I didn't know any better, I would swear that we're in the middle of a Zombie Apocalypse.

Clyde: "Ha, that's funny, it does kinda looks like it, the only thing missing is an actual-"

[Suddenly they hear growling, they look over, and see a dark figure slowly approaching them, and gulp.]

Lincoln and Clyde: Zombie!

Lincoln: Run!

Dark Spicer: (to the zombie) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Dark Spicer fired his blaster at the zombie while Zs'Skayr fired a blast of dark energy at it. Both attacks knocked it down with a huge explosion.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Dark Spicer: Let's go while it's distracted!

[The boys and girls run for it, and hide behind a fence. The zombie is nowhere in sight.]

Clyde: "We lost it, but who knows how many more are out here?" [Gasps] "Do you think they got our families?"

Laney: I don't know.

Lincoln: "I doubt it, Lynn's a blackbelt and Lola's a biter."

Lily: I remember that.

Clyde: "Yeah, and my dads are really tough. They once fought off fifty angry shoppers for antique candelabra."

[Brief silence]

Laney: That's impressive.

Vypra: Very impressive.

Lincoln: "Listen Clyde, we knew this day would come. Right now, let's get to our secret hideout for supplies and zombie fighting gear."

Clyde: "Good call."

Laney: It's time we put our Zombie Survival Skills that we were taught from Shawn to the test.

Lily: Right!

Vypra: This is gonna be interesting.

Both: [As they roll out] "Clincoln McCloud."

Laney and Lily: And Lanily!

Lincoln: Good name you two.

Clyde: I'll say.

[They all run through the streets, keeping out of sight, while looking out for more zombies. They stop in front of the Burpin' Burger.]

Clyde: "Mind if we stop at the Burpin' Burger? I need to use the bathroom, I know it's for paying customers, but I really have to go."

Lincoln: "It's the apocalypse, Clyde, I think that rule is out the window."

Waffle Woman: Well when you got to go, you got to go.

Vypra: We'll keep a watch.

Clyde: Okay.

[They all enter the restaurant, and find it empty.]

Clyde: "Huh, looks like everyone left here in a hurry, too."

Laney: Looks like it.

Lincoln: [Quivers] "Or were attacked by zombies." [Sees Clyde's not next to him.] "Clyde?" [The boys enter the bathroom, when there's a moaning outside.] "The zombies."

Clyde: [Zips up] "Never mind, I'll pee later!"

[They all look around, and see the window is open.]

Lincoln: "Remember what Colonel Austin said? We might not be able to stop them, but we can slow 'em down."

Laney: Good thinking.

[Lincoln grabs the garbage can and props it on the door, Clyde is struggling to climb through the window, Lincoln gives him a boost, and follows after him. Vanitas gives him a boost and they went through the window. They land outside, and hear the sound of their trap being sprung, they're pleased by this.]

Clyde: [Offers a fist bump] "Clincoln."

Lincoln: [Returns it] "McCloud."

[They explode their fists.]

Laney: Nice trap boys.

Vypra: Very genius.

Lily: Yeah.

[Later, they arrive at the abandoned Flip's Food & Fuel, and look inside.]

Lincoln: "Okay, the old Flip's, looks zombie free." [They start getting stuff.] "Grab what you can, I put a ton of cheese and crackers in our secret hideout, but that was like, five years ago."

Lily: Eww!

Flip: "Freeze bozos!" [They all get startled and drop everything.] "There are no freebies in Flip's house."

Lincoln & Clyde: [Hopeful] "Flip!"

Clyde: "He's alive!"

Laney: I thought he was in prison!

[They head for the backroom, but right when they enter… ]

Flip: "Freeze bozos!"

Lincoln & Clyde: "Huh?"

[Flip's voice was revealed to be a tape recording.]

Recording: "There are no freebies in Flip's house."

Laney: It's only a tape recording.

Clyde: Do you think the zombies got Flip?

Vanitas: Of course not. He's safe inside one of your prisons, remember?

Lily: That's good. I hate that guy.

Laney: I hate him more. Cheapskate freak.

They gasp when they hear a moaning outside, they look and see a figure bent over behind the counter. They also see the nacho machine, Clyde gives a signal, they swing on some bunting and kick the cheese at the figure.

Clyde: Eat congealed cheese, zombie!

Waffle Woman: How about some syrup to go with it?!

Waffle Woman sprayed syrup into the zombie's eyes. And then, Vanitas shot a Dark Firaga at it, knocking it down with powerful explosions.

KRABOOOMM! KRABBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM!

Laney: Nice shooting!

Lincoln: We need to keep moving!

[They make it to Tall Timbers Park, and keep out of sight until they find their secret hideout.]

Lincoln: "Quick! Into the secret hideout."

[He pulls some branches out from an opening to a cave hidden behind a large boulder and they all enter. In their hideout, Clyde checks the snacks, while Lincoln tunes their radio. There's a noise making Clyde scream.]

Laney: What is it!?

Lincoln: [Regarding the radio] "I think we got something."

Vypra: Lets hear it.

Mayor Davis: "This is Mayor Davis, if there are any stragglers out there, I urge you to please come to the mall."

Lola: "Lincoln! Clyde! Laney! Lily! She's talking to you! Get your butts down here!"

Rita: "Lola! Give that back to the mayor."

Me: Ms. Rita, it's all right. Lincoln, Clyde, Laney, Lily, be careful out there.

Nico: Just be safe you guys.

Lincoln: "Yes!"

Clyde: "Our families and friends are okay! Now we just need to get to them." [Attempts to move the boulder.]

Lincoln: [Stops him] "Clyde, wait."

[There's more moaning outside and the boys look at each other.]

Laney: Uh oh.

Clyde: "More zombies? What do we do? I know, throw our spiciest jerky at them and give them heartburn."

Vypra: That is the best you got?

'Lincoln: "Or," [picks up their walkie talkies.] "We borrow another move from Colonel Austin." [Throws the other talkie through the opening above the boulder, it lands in the bushes outside. Two figures are there.]

Clyde: [Through the talkie] "Fresh brains over here, and you're gonna wanna munch on mine, I just aced my math test."

Laney: That's genius.

[They hear the zombies moving the other way.]

Lincoln: "Let's move. Guys, we might be the last 10 people alive in Gotham Royal York. So, I want you to know that despite us being enemies, me and the others have always respected you guys.

Dark Spicer: That's fine. The 6 of us have always respected all of you in return. You're not so bad. (smirks) For annoying heroes.

Laney: (Sarcastically) Thanks a lot)

Clyde: (sarcastically) We are all feeling the love right now.

Vanitas: If Ventus really is dead, then I never got to fight him after I joined up. Dammit, why did J.D. have to block my path to him?!

Lincoln: Lets focus. [They pack their gear.] "Good job on that test by the way, I know you studied really hard." [They all exit the hideout and run into the forest, they look back and see a figure behind them.] "Another zombie, we gotta lose it; or we'll be leading it straight to our families."

Laney: Right.

Clyde: "Quick, grab a branch." [They grab some low branches and pull them back, the figure approaches.] "Now!" [They let go of the branches, propelling the figure away.]

Lincoln: Zombs away.

But the zombie got up.

Vypra: My turn! (knocks the zombie down with an energy blast)

Number 7: This will help. (knocks zombie back with ion blaster)

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

The explosions from the blast sent it flying.

[They run off.]

[They run past the supermarket, and see another figure in front of them. Clyde jumps into Lincoln's arms and they run inside. They peek out from behind the crate of watermelons.]

Lincoln: [Looks around] "Quick, open that freezer door." [Clyde does so, then Lincoln tips over an icebox and ducks behind the counter. The figure enters and slips on the ice; he lands in the freezer and they all shut him in.] "Let's get to the mall."

[They run, but slip on the ice on their way out.]

[They run into a construction site, see three figures headed their way, and dive behind a pile of bricks.]

Clyde: "Even more zombies? It's like their multiplying."

Laney: No kidding!

[Lincoln notices a dumpster nearby.]

Lincoln: "Come on, I've got an idea." [Pulls them away. One figure points, inside the dumpster are two pillows with construction helmets, Clyde's glasses, and the boys shirts and Laney's scarf and Lily's scrunchy, the figures go over. Nearby, the real kids are without their shirts and accessories, and holding a steel girder.] "Time to take out the trash." [They use the girder to ram the dumpster away, taking the zombies with it.] "Come on, let's go." [The dumpster rolls away, and they puts a new clothes and accessories on.] "Good thing we kept backup clothes in the secret hideout."

Laney: Good thinking!

Lily: Yeah!

Vypra: Very genius guys.

Dark Spicer: I'm impressed

Clyde: [Catches up with Lincoln, wearing a lavender button down and a red bowtie.] "Yeah, but I wish I hadn't gone so formal."

Laney: That's all right.

[Lincoln stops, and Clyde runs right into him, the mall is right there.]

Lincoln: "There's the mall! We made it!"

Laney: And so did the zombies!

[Just then, the dumpster makes a turnaround, the boys look and see it headed right for them, they scream and dive into a bush.]

Clyde: "Dang it, we forgot the roundabout at 4th and Maple."

Vanitas: Oh no!

[The dumpster stops at the steps of the mall, and the figures climb.]

Clyde: "Oh no, we doomed our families!"

Lincoln: "It's not too late! We can still stop them from getting inside, let's gear up." [Goes into the bush.]

Clyde: "Right, brain protectors."

[They come out of the bush wearing colander helmets, and holding squirt guns.]

Lincoln: Here goes, everything. We have our powers still.

[They all let out a battle cry and charge. The three figures see Lincoln and Clyde running towards them, firing their squirt guns and lightning, one figure gets the juice in his mouth and is electrocuted and falls over, Laney wraps them in plant vines and Lily fires a powerful blast of water and drenches them and Vanitas slashes them and they all keep charging, their colanders fall over their eyes, another figure gets the juice in his eye and yells. All three figures walk to them.]

Clyde: "We're out of juice!"

Lincoln: "Forget the blasters, hand to hand combat!"

Laney: Lets get them!

[With the colanders still over their eyes, they all jump on the figures and start beating them up, until they hear a familiar voice.]

Rita: "Lincoln! Clyde! Laney! Lily!" [The 4 remove the colanders, and see all the female Louds, All of us, Mayor Davis, Mr. Grouse, and various others.] "You're hurting your fathers!"

Lincoln & Clyde: "Huh?"

Laney: You're all okay!

[They turn around and see the figures are indeed their own fathers, who are in serious pain; they gasp at this exposition, and run up to them.]

Lincoln, Laney and Lily: [In unison] "Sorry, Dad."

Clyde: [In unison] "Sorry Dads."

Lincoln: "We thought you we're zombies, we've been fighting them all day."

Lynn Sr.: [Strained] "No you haven't, you've been fighting us."

Lincoln & Clyde: "What?"

Howard: [Also strained] "We've been trying to find you, see, there was a big storm last night."

[Flashback to last night. Mayor Davis is on the TV news.]

Mayor Davis: "This is Mayor Davis, I urge all citizens of Gotham Royal York to evacuate to the mall," [We all frantically make a run for the mall.] "we have supplies and a generator so you can wait out the storm there."

[The power goes out. We all were running for our lives, Lynn Sr. approaches her.]

Lynn Sr.: "I can't find Lincoln, Laney, Lily and Clyde! Take the girls to the mall, everyone, and the McBrides and I will find the rest."

[Rita gets in the van and Lynn Sr. takes off. End flashback.]

Lynn Sr: "We've been chasing you boys all over town, yelling our voices out."

Me: Wow. You really strained your voices too hard.

Lily: No kidding.

Clyde: "So all the zombies we thought we attacked were really [gulps] you guys?" [The dads agree, and have the injuries to prove it. The boys and girls look at each other feeling horrible.] "Wow, we're really sorry."

Me: Boy they really did a number on you.

Nico: No kidding.

Rita: "So where were you during the storm?"

Lincoln: [Meekly] "Uh, [nervously chuckles] watching the 'Swarm of the Zombies' marathon in Lisa's bunker."

Laney: Yeah.

Lisa: [Aghast] "What?! Impossible! How did you crack my passcode?"

Everyone else: "It's your birthday."

Lisa: "Dang it."

Lily: Not very smart Lisa.

Me: But why are Vypra and the other Masters of Evil with you?

Lincoln: We didn't know what was going on and we formed a truce with them and they were helping us.

Nico: (to the Masters of Evil) So the whole time, you helped Lincoln, Laney, Lily and Clyde try to find us and didn't try and kill them even once?

Vypra: Well, this was a situation unknown to the 6 of us. And as annoying as you all are, you're still our archenemies. We couldn't let anything bad to the four of them or any of you.

Carter Grayson: I guess there's some good in you after all.

Waffle Woman: Don't get used to it. Next time you face any of us, we're enemies again.

Me: Agreed. But you've earned our respect and for that you get to live so we can fight another day.

Vypra: Thank you.

Dark Spicer: Since you're letting us go today, here's a little present (gives Eddy present)

Eddy: Thanks! Wonder what's inside? (starts to open it)

While this was happening, Dark Spicer turned into Dirtdrive and ran off. Vypra teleported her, Number 7, and Waffle Woman out. Zs'Sakyr flew off and Vanitas went through a dark portal. Carter noticed this.

Eddy: (opens the box only to find a bomb) Oh, fuck.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The bomb went off, causing an explosion that knocked Eddy to the ground.

Edd: (helps Eddy up) Eddy! Are you alright?

Eddy: (Coughs out smoke) (growls) Damn those Masters of Evil!

Tara: (laughs) Looks like everything's back to normal.

Me: The old Bomb In the Present trick. I know that gag all too well.

Rita: "Normally, we would punish you for sneaking out of the house like that, but I think you've been through enough today."

Lynn Sr.: [Aghast] "They've been through enough?! I've got melted cheese everywhere!" [Slaps some out of his ear.]

Lincoln: "We're really sorry about that, Dad."

Laney: Yeah.

Clyde: "And the ice at the grocery store."

Lincoln: "And the branches at the park."

Clyde: "And the garbage can at the Burpin' Burger."

Lincoln: And all the explosions that blew you back.

Me: But still I'm impressed that you 4 survived a nasty storm of this caliber.

THUNDERCLAP!

Me: Whoa! We better head back inside!

Nico: Yeah!

We went back into the mall and we saw everyone there.

Lincoln: Wow! Everyone is here!

Laney: No kidding.

Me: But still your Zombie Apocalypse survival skills really paid off.

Shawn: Yeah I'm very impressed you 4. Good job.

Lincoln: Thanks Shawn.

Clyde: I'm glad we could do it.

Laney: It was good training. But we did survive.

Lily: We sure did.

We saw Sora and Kairi making out and it was so adorable! We also saw Elena & Lea and Star Butterfly & Marco making out as well as Poromon & Manaphy, Poliwag & Horsea, Stacy & Roy, The Bolton Brothers & the Wereshark Girls, Ash & Serena, Naruto & his wives, and Carol & Vince.

Me: Aww. So cute.

Nico: They were making out the whole time we were in here.

Lincoln: Wow.

Clyde: That's amazing.

Syd Chang: Clyde!

Syd Chang came and hugged him.

Syd Chang: Thank goodness you're safe!

Clyde: I know. Thanks to Shawn and his teachings.

Lily: How bad is this storm?

Me: Really bad. It's what's called a Derecho.

Lincoln: A Derecho? What's that?

Me: It's a huge line of storms that is incredibly powerful. They can stretch up to hundreds of miles long and they can pack deadly hurricane force winds, powerful lightning, tornadoes, large hail, and torrential rain and they can cause a lot of damage and even flash flooding.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Clyde: That's terrible!

Laney: But thank goodness we made it to the mall safely.

Lily: Yeah.

Me: But thank goodness you all are okay. We could've stayed at the estate because of our force field and auxiliary power generator.

Lincoln: I guess we didn't think about that.

Me: Fear has a way of causing strange things to happen to people.

Nico: That's true.

Laney: But we still made it through this.

Me: Yep.

Leni: But as long as we're here we might as well go shopping.

Shaggy: Like yeah and eat at the food court.

Me: You two always think about food.

Scooby Doo: Reah but we like it.

We stayed at the mall for a couple of days because of the storm. But we made it through and went back home.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Sunset Shimmer: Whoa! So that's how you guys got closer.

Eli: That is so cool!

Varie: It sure was awesome.

Lola: I thought it was amazing too.

Lina: That is awesome and amazing.

Kia: I have a feeling that this planet is gonna be having some very unique surprises for all of us.

Me: I have that same feeling too Kia.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah. I sense we aren't alone though.

Twilight Sparkle: I can feel something in the air.

Maria: Look at this place.

Nico: Yeah the rainforest just goes on forever.

Me: It's beautiful though.

Kaoruko: It sure is.

Eli: (Senses something) Someone is in trouble!

Me: Where!?

Eli: (Points down a path) That way 100 meters!

Nico: Lets go!

We ran and saw a green hair girl that was waist deep in quicksand!

Me: Oh man! Wait you're Feena from Grandia!

Feena: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor. Can you get me out of here?

I spread my wings and flew over to her and she took my hand and I pulled her out.

Nico: Wow! That was close.

Feena: It sure was. But I'm really muddy and covered.

Varie: Let me wash you off.

She fired a wave of water and washed her off.

Nico: How did you get here onto this planet?

Feena: I don't have any idea. But I'm not the only one. 5 others were with me.

Eli: What did they look like?

Feena: Well…

We heard a scream.

Me: Looks like we found one more.

Eli: Through there at 35 meters! (Points down a path to the north.)

We went down it and we saw a girl in a witch outfit grabbed by tentacles and being pulled into quicksand.

Me: Oh man!

I flew over and slashed the tentacles with my sword and cut her free. It was Lisa from Genshin Impact.

Lisa (GI): Wow! J.D. Knudson!

I grabbed her by her shoulders and pulled her out and brought her over to us.

Kaito: You okay?

Lisa (GI): I am now thanks to J.D.

Feena: He saved me too.

Me: But we got to find the other four girls here.

We heard a scream.

Eli: 2 girls in trouble 45 meters to the west!

We ran fast and we saw that it was Maple and Sally from the anime Bofuri! And they were up to their chests in quicksand!

Me: Sally and Maple!

Maple: J.D. Knudson and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: Hold on!

I flew over to them and grabbed them both by the backs of their shirts.

Me: All right I'm going to pull you girls out but don't take this the wrong way.

Maple: Okay.

I flew and pulled them out and Eli used the Force and brought their weapons over and I put them on the ground.

Sally: (Sighs in relief) Wow!

Nico: You girls all right?

Maple: Yeah we are.

Lisa (GI): Thank goodness.

Magine: 2 to go!

Eli: I sense the fifth one in that clearing 500 meters to the east!

Nico: Lets go!

We went over to the clearing and we saw a huge pool of quicksand and the next girl was far out in the middle of it. She was up to her neck.

Nico: Whoa man!

The girl was Naymayas!

Me: Naymayas from Granblue Fantasy!

Naymayas: HELP ME!

Me: Hang on!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS FROM 1:45 TO 2:34)

I formed a vine rope and threw it and lassoed a tall tree and did a Tarzan swing! I swung and she held out her hand from the quicksand and I reached as I swung and I grabbed her hand and pulled her out and she was covered in mud.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WOW!

I swung back and we landed on the ground by everyone!

Everyone cheered!

Nico: ALL RIGHT J.D.!

Naymayas: Wow! My hero!

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Feena: That was incredible!

Lisa (GI): Yeah it sure was!

Maple: Wow!

Gaon: One to go!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: She's over in that area 50 meters southwest.

We went over and we saw that it was Djeeta from Granblue Fantasy and she was up to her chest in quicksand!

Me: Oh man! Djeeta from Granblue Fantasy!

Nico: Oh man!

Djeeta: Help me!

I saw a big tree branch.

I flew over and used my tail and hung from it like a possum and Djeeta grabbed my hand and I spread my wings and flew and I pulled her out.

Djeeta: Wow! That was awesome!

Me: Now I know how a possum feels.

Nico: Yeah!

Everyone cheered for me.

Eli: Way to go bro!

Feena: That was really clever.

Lisa (GI): It sure was cool.

We got to washing the girls off.

Varie: How did you girls wind up on this amazing jungle planet?

Maple: We were taken here by a scary red monster.

Me: Scary red monster? Wait did it look like a Power Ranger with a scary skull helmet?

Sally: Yeah!

Me: Another Ranger is here!

Nico: What did it look like?

Sally: Well it looked like a ranger from a long time ago and had a scary version of the sun on it for a symbol.

We gasped!

Me: That's Another Vulcan Red!

Nico: That one is from 1981.

Lola: Wow! 40 years ago.

Hiiryu: That is amazing.

Nico: Where is it now?

Eli: In that clearing over there at 500 meters.

Nico: Then lets go.

We went to the clearing in the northeast and there we saw ANOTHER VULCAN RED!

Me: Another Vulcan Red.

He looked at us and he was a scary version of Vulcan Red with a scary helmet on.

Me: Boy if Ryuusuke Oowashi saw this one he would be mondo pissed off.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: Who are you?!

Another Vulcan Red: (In a girls voice) Just Another Ranger passing through for some jungle fun.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with long flowing blond and orange hair and she had the kanji for Sun in the middle of her forehead and she had a beautiful yellow and orange dress on. She also had magnificent golden yellow angel wings.

Me: (Gasp) Hikari Taiyou the Princess of the Sun!

Nico: Whoa!

Hikari Taiyou: It's amazing to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Hikari and you are just as beautiful and golden and radiant as ever. It's amazing that Swartz picked you to be Another Vulcan Red because they are the rangers for the Sun.

Hikari Taiyou: That's right.

Nico: How do you know Hikari?

Me: She's the Princess of The Sun. She actually comes from a kingdom that is Right on the Surface of the Sun.

We gasped!

Nico: But that's impossible! The Sun is a ball of fire that brings life and nourishment to our planet.

Me: I was shocked myself. But Hikari is really the Princess of The Kingdom of the Sun. She and I have known each other since we were in Kindergarten and she and I did all sorts of amazing things together. We busted bad guys and even gave the homeless loving homes as well as find awesome jewels and weapons imbued with the powers of the Sun.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That's incredible.

Me: Yep. But when we were about to start high school she disappeared. We haven't seen each other since.

Nico: Swartz got her.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you?

Hikari Taiyou: The resurrection of my kingdom if I can bring these girls here to sink in quicksand.

Me: Sorry to disappoint you but he is lying to you.

Nico: Yeah Swartz will never hold up to his part of the bargain.

Feena: Who is Swartz?

Me: Long story on that one.

Qin: Yeah he's one of our many enemies for the Kamen Riders that we're going to face.

Eli: Yep.

Hikari Taiyou: I can tell you guys have a bad history with him too.

Me: You don't know the half of it Hikari. But you once said that The Sun is a Force of Light and Love that gifts us with the energy of life.

Hikari Taiyou: That is true.

Eli: Wow.

Feena: Awesome and philosophical.

Hikari Taiyou: He also said that you won't be able to defeat me like this.

Nico: (takes out Molten Man's Ridewatch) Well, we can think outside of the box!

He activated it and he had fire surrounding him and his hands were dripping with molten lava.

Me: Lisa also made this one too.

I pulled out a special ridewatch and it was imbued with the powers of Kronos the Titan of Lava and father of Zeus and Hades!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Watch this.

I activated it.

KRONOS SPEAKING IN NATIVE LANGUAGE!

Me: INFERNO LAVA BARRAGE!

Hikari was enveloped in a powerful aura of darkness with the sun and she turned into ANOTHER VULCAN RED!

I swung my arm and fired a massive shower of fireballs and they hit the ground all around her and exploded in powerful fiery explosions.

Nico threw a fireball.

It hit Another Vulcan Red and exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Yeah!

Another Vulcan Red then pulled out a Vulcan Stick imbued with the powers of Electro and she fired waves of lightning and I blocked the blast and deflected it back and electrocuted her.

Me: Whoa! She has Vulcan Sticks imbued with the powers of the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito kicked the Vulcan ball at Another Vulcan Red.

And it smashed into her with incredible force.

Me: Bullseye! My turn. KRONOS POWER!

I flared up a red aura in the shape of Kronos and it was imbued with the power of Molten Man!

KRONOS SPEAKING IN NATIVE LANGUAGE!

I fired numerous balls of lava and they hit Another Vulcan Red and exploded all over the place.

Nico: Whoa!

Hiiryu: Wow! That was awesome!

Eli: It sure was!

But then a bunch of roars were heard!

Nico: Whoa! A gene-slammer?

Me: I think so! Look!

We saw a Phyrexian Hydra appear!

Zocks: We'll decide how this story ends for you!

Me: That's for sure!

Phyrexian Hydra: (In a girls voice) And it'll end with us saving you from Swartz's influence!

Nico: Victoria Nottingham! Wow!

Phyrexian Hydra: Awesome to see you again Nico. We can catch up after we beat her.

We fired a massive wave of energy and the blasts all hit Another Vulcan Red she exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Hikari and picked her up.

Hikari Taiyou: (Groans) What a massive headache.

Me: But you're okay Hikari.

Hikari Taiyou: Oh man. My head feels like it was crushed by an elephant.

Me: It's what happens when we save people.

The Phyrexian Hydra reverted back and she was a girl with dark green hair and had black clothes.

Victoria Nottingham: Now that was an awesome adventure.

Ilana: Boy it sure was.

Lisa (GI): I agree there.

Zocks: To be fair, we didn't say it would end badly.

Nico: No. We didn't.

Me: Yeah.

Hikari Taiyou: But at least I'm back to normal.

We saw Vulcan Sticks on the ground and we picked them all up.

Me: Awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Victoria Nottingham: But this was really awesome.

Ilana: What was your favorite memory with Nico?

Victoria Nottingham: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when me and Nico were the masters of Dodgeball. We were known as the Black Hurricanes of Dodgeball. I pack a powerful throw that smashes peoples teeth out in dodgeball.

Me: Whoa! That is lethal!

Nico: Yeah. She smashed lots of peoples teeth out in deadly dodgeball tournaments and they had their jaws all removed.

Me: Ouch!

Eli: That is powerful! You would definitely give Dodgeball Wizard a run for his money.

Victoria Nottingham: I'm sure I would.

Nico and Victoria hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Victoria Nottingham: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Starfire are heading to Beverly Hills, California, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eighteen girls here, but we're also going to take down Dash Dawson, another enemy of Sam, Clover, and Alex, and throw him in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Beverly Hills, California.

Sam Simpson: It's been a long time since we've last been here, it's still the same as ever.

Lincoln: It sure is, Sam, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eighteen girls here, but we're also going to take down Dash Dawson, another enemy of you, Clover, and Alex, and throw him in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Clover: That's right, Linky, and from what Jerry told us, he's after The Cat's Eye Emerald Ring again.

Alex (Totally Spies): That ring's too dangerous, we need to stop him.

Me: That's what we're going to do.

Nico: And we got our professional gentlemen thieves on the job: Wendy Tudor III and Sly Cooper.

Suddenly, we saw Sly Cooper and Wendy Tudor III arrive, and in hand is The Cat's Eye Emerald, and it's in a special enchanted lock box.

Sly Cooper: We got The Cat's Eye Emerald, guys, and the curator was the one who gave it to us, and he knew of the fact that we've dealt with supernatural stuff, so he gave it to us, so we can lock it away for good.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Perfect. Which means Dash Dawson's going to be ticked.

Clover: With that ring, Dash looked like an attractive person, but without it, here's what he looked like.

We saw his photo and he looked like a nerd.

Lincoln: So, he stole the ring for his own vanity. Sheesh, so we're dealing with an arrogant and vain thief.

Sly Cooper: I'm going to knock him so hard in the head, he's going to be seeing stars.

Lincoln: You said it, Sly, and thanks for joining us, Starfire.

Starfire: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be an amazing and glorious rescue, and I think we can put Dash Dawson in The Masters of Evil, and have him as Sly Cooper's archenemy.

Nico: I like that idea, Starfire.

Lincoln: Me too, Nico, but he's still got to serve some jail time in The Masters of Evil's prison.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eighteen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eighteen girls, but they've been cornered by Dash Dawson.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eighteen girls, but they've been cornered by Dash Dawson.

?: That narcissistic arrogant excuse for a thief, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ancient Sacred Wyvern, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Ancient Sacred Wyvern, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Audrey Berkeley, but we'll talk later, we've got a narcissistic thief to take down.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Dash Dawson, and it allowed the eighteen girls to get away. When Dash Dawson saw us, he was furious, but we also saw that he retained his good looks.

Lincoln: What the, how on Earth did you retain your looks without The Cat's Eye Emerald? (Stunned) Wait a second, Vypra used her magic to make sure you retain your good looks when Sly and Wendy got the Cat's Eye Emerald away.

Dash Dawson: She did, but I'm not going down without a fight.

Sam Simpson: Fine with us. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Starfire, The Ghostforce, The Louds'

Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Dash Dawson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Sly Cooper, and Wendy Tudor III knocked him out and tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and beam him to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down, and Lincoln told Vypra that Dash Dawson's in their prison, and he also had found out of what she did, and this was a surprise to us.

Lincoln: That's another member for The Masters of Evil recruited. (To Audrey Berkeley) And it's so good to see you again, Audrey Berkeley.

Audrey Berkeley reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ancient Sacred Wyvern, and she's dressed in a long-sleeved yellow blouse, short-sleeved yellow top, yellow skirt with orange flowers, yellow pants, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with plants and wyverns on the coattails, and Ancient Sacred Wyvern on the back, and holstered on her back a large Ancient Sacred Wyvern-themed greatsword with Ancient Sacred Wyvern etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, Ancient Sacred Wyvern's wings for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large yellow gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Audrey Berkeley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Audrey Berkeley and they hugged, and Audrey Berkeley's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Audrey Berkeley: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Audrey Berkeley, she's my Guardian Angel from Nevada, she was born with powers over the forces of nature and she's an expert on the culture of the various Native American tribes that lived in parts of America for thousands of years, and her father's a member of the Washoe tribe.

Me: That's one of the Great Basin Tribes in Nevada that settled on this land long ago.

Lincoln: That's right, and she also has a deep connection to the environment.

Nico: That's really awesome, and we know a lot of people who have a deep connection to the environment.

Lincoln: And Audrey's also defended me from the absolute worst of Lori's demonic wrath.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh, I'm not going to like hearing this tale one bit.

Nico: Same here.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Audrey Berkeley's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and white crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Audrey Berkeley: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Audrey.

Audrey Berkeley had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Audrey Berkeley's waist and Audrey Berkeley wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Audrey Berkeley's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eighteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eighteen girls are Yukine Gionji, Momiji Itou, Haru Nabatame, Rio Seibu, Kyouka Tamaki, Miina Hirose, Nanoka Hiumi, Hotaru, Aoba Karabayashi, Itoha Karabayashi, Eiko Kikuchi, Ren Kurogane, Yawara Naekawa, Remi Nashinoki, Natalya, Homare Torawatari, Nanami Totsuka, and Hinatsu Youmoto from Shine Post.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yukine Gionji, Momiji Itou, Haru Nabatame, Rio Seibu, Kyouka Tamaki, Miina Hirose, Nanoka Hiumi, Hotaru, Aoba Karabayashi, Itoha Karabayashi, Eiko Kikuchi, Ren Kurogane, Yawara Naekawa, Remi Nashinoki, Natalya, Homare Torawatari, Nanami Totsuka, and Hinatsu Youmoto from Shine Post.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yukine Gionji: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yukine Gionji and the other seventeen girls saw who it was that saved them from Dash Dawson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yukine Gionji: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seventeen clones of himself, and he and the seventeen clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yukine Gionji: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eighteen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yukine Gionji, Momiji Itou, Haru Nabatame, Rio Seibu, Kyouka Tamaki, Miina Hirose, Nanoka Hiumi, Hotaru, Aoba Karabayashi, Itoha Karabayashi, Eiko Kikuchi, Ren Kurogane, Yawara Naekawa, Remi Nashinoki, Natalya, Homare Torawatari, Nanami Totsuka, and Hinatsu Youmoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dash Dawson, another enemy of Sam, Clover, and Alex.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him and Wendy Tudor III and Sly Cooper getting the Cat's Eye Emerald away from him, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Audrey Berkeley have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Dash Dawson's in The Masters of Evil's prison.

---

After stopping Dash Dawson and putting the Cat's Eye Emerald into our vault for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Audrey Berkeley saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Audrey Berkeley: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Berkeley: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Audrey, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lori's demonic wrath?

Audrey Berkeley: That's one tale I've never forgotten, but you're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were outside in the backyard and we were having fun playing outside, then we came in for something to eat. Suddenly, we saw Lori acting sneaky, and from what Lincoln's other Guardian Angels and the others told me of Lori's history of hostility towards Lincoln, it couldn't be good. We had to find out what she was up to, so we snuck into her room while she was out, and we found her diary and what we found was too shocking for words: Lori was still planning to turn the other sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, so he'd have no one to turn to, and then, he'd fall into depression, and then, she'd kill him in cold blood. This pissed me off, and Lincoln was really horrified, but before we could head out, Lori came in and when she saw that I had her diary in my hand and with it her plans to still try and turn the other sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, she went berserk and went after us, but I punched Lori hard in the nose, it caused blood to leak out, and her blood wound up on Lincoln, and when the blood went into Lincoln's mouth, he saw Lori's memory of still coming up with plans to turn the other sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, and he finally realized the truth.

Nico: My God.

Audrey Berkeley: Yeah, it was bad. But, it was about to get really bad for Lori when Lincoln turned to her, and his eyes turned blood red and his vampire fangs were bared, and we viciously attacked her, and we then tied her up in dark energy ropes Lincoln formed, along with poison ivy vines, and we all headed downstairs and we showed Mr. and Mrs. Loud, along with the other sisters, Lori's diary, and we showed them the page where she'd come up with more plans to turn all of Lincoln's sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, so he'd have no one to turn to, and then, he'd fall into depression, and then, she'd kill him in cold blood. They were horrified, and then, we saw in the page that she was planning to kill Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for not siding with her, since they'd decided not to side with her again. Then, their horror turned to rage towards Lori, and after a brief discussion with me and Lincoln, we decided to throw Lori in jail for five weeks and she was also put in the Scared Straight Program for her crimes. She's just lucky we didn't decide to press charges on her.

We cheered wildly for what Audrey did to defend Lincoln and put Lori in her place.

Lynn: But, that wasn't the end there. Lincoln was really depressed at what Lori was planning, and it really got to us. One day, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I went to Lincoln and we talked with him, and we also called Audrey, the other sisters, and Mom and Dad in as well, and then, we hugged him and told him we'll always love him with all our hearts and that if Lori ever tried that again, she'd be grounded for life and in the basement until she left for college, and that got him to let it all out and he really cried heavily.

Lola: And I didn't care if my dress got wet, I don't want our brother suffering from depression, thanks to Lori, and we owe Audrey a lot for what she did.

Luan: We sure did, I would've thought Lori would've stopped with those kinds of plans after her plan was found out and we got grounded big time, but she had her fingers crossed, and as always, she didn't care.

Audrey Berkeley: And when she got back, I told her that she was sleeping in the basement until she cleaned up her act. Lori threatened to kill me, but I had my phone in my hand, and I warned her, if she even thinks about trying to kill me, Lincoln, or anyone, I'd personally call the cops and I will press charges on her, and it sunk into her brain at last, and she went to the basement.

Leni: Yeah, when we heard Audrey say that to Lori and right in her face, it was so awesome seeing Lori petrified by fear and getting her just desserts.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor when Audrey said that.

Nico: Damn.

Me: You sure are one tough girl, Audrey, to give a direct threat like that to Lori, if she tried any funny business again.

Lincoln: It was so awesome, and Luan got a picture of the petrified look on Lori's face.

Luan showed us the picture of Lori's petrified face, thanks to Audrey's threat, and it was so awesome.

Nico: Ooh, now that was brutal.

We then got a shower afterwards, but then, a bright light descended on The World Tree Estate and the world and we covered our eyes.

Then, the bright light had faded, and then, we saw that the world of Tamriel from the Elder Scroll series has now merged with our world.

Lincoln: Oh, no way, guys, look, Tamriel has merged with our world.

Clyde: Whoa.

Me: No way, that's so awesome.

Nico: You said it, but this is before the Oblivion crisis from Elder Scrolls IV: Oblivion, this is awesome.

Suddenly, we saw four figures appear from four beams of light, and when the lights faded, we saw who the figures were: Dibella, Goddess of Beauty, Love, Art, and Music, Kynareth, Goddess of Sky, Air and Wind, Azura, the benevolent Daedric Princess of Dusk and Dawn, and Mara, Goddess of Love and Maternity.

Nico: Oh wow, you're Dibella, Goddess of Beauty, Love, Art, and Music.

Me: And you're Kynareth, Goddess of Sky, Air and Wind.

Clyde: And you're Azura, the benevolent Daedric Princess of Dusk and Dawn.

Lincoln: And you're Mara, Goddess of Love and Maternity.

Dibella: That's correct, and you must be Nicholas Chan, Leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Kynareth: And you must be J.D. Knudson, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Azura: And you must be Clyde McBride, best friend of Lincoln Loud.

Mara: And you're Lincoln Loud, one of the founders of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the one who united The Three Kingdoms and the Warriors of Japan. It's an honor to meet all of you.

Nico: Same here. This is indeed quite a surprise to see that Tamriel has now merged with our world.

Lincoln: But, this also means the enemies that plague Tamriel are now ours, but we'll be ready for them.

Mara: Indeed, and there's another reason why we've come here to meet you, Nico, J.D., and Clyde.

We suddenly knew what Mara meant, and Lincoln welcomed Mara into his harem, Nico welcomed Dibella into his harem, I welcomed Kynareth into my harem, and Clyde welcomed Azura into his harem, and we saw a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appear around Mara's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and glue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and an Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Kynareth's neck with sky blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and sky blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love.

Everyone cheered at the sight.

Lori: This is literally amazing.

Lola: You said it. But, we'll also be ready for when the enemies of Tamriel appear to cause trouble yet again.

Lincoln: You said it, Lola, if they want to cause trouble here, they're not going to like dealing with all of us.

* * *

Later it was time for Rice and Marty to have some bonding time.

Nico: Rice, you and Marty are up for bonding time today.

Rice Fitzgerald: Awesome! Looking forward to this one.

Marty: Me too.

Rice Fitzgerald: And I know just how to do it. We're gonna go to the movie theater and watch Jurassic World Dominion.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: YEAH! Looking forward to this one.

Nico: Then lets head out.

We were off to the theater.

Nico: Rice, remember the Ambassador missions you went on?

Rice: I sure do. To the world of the 57th Century and we took down the forces of The General.

Marty: Awesome times back then.

Lola: Yeah those were awesome.

Camie: Wow that is awesome.

Maria: And a few Shadow Pokemon were captured.

Me: And a bunch of scrap metal robots being rebuilt for us and the M.O.E.

Qin: I remember that. That was awesome.

Sean Bolton: It sure was.

Eli: That is so awesome.

We arrived at the theater.

We got our tickets and we got some popcorn and snacks and we were ready for Jurassic World Dominion.

Marty: I can't wait, sis!

Rice Fitzgerald: Me too bro!

Eli: I can't tell you how long I've been waiting for this.

The movie started.

***SPOILER ALERT***

Four years after the Lockwood Estate incident and the cataclysmic volcanic eruption on Isla Nublar, de-extinct dinosaurs freely roam the earth, causing ecological disasters and deadly animal attacks. Amid global efforts to control the invasive species, Biosyn Genetics established a dinosaur preserve in Italy's Dolomite Mountains where they conduct genomics research, ostensibly seeking groundbreaking pharmacological and agronomic applications.

Claire Dearing, Zia Rodriguez, and Franklin Webb are still with the Dinosaur Protection Group and investigate illegal dinosaur breeding sites, while Claire's partner, Owen Grady, works as a wrangler, helping to relocate stray dinosaurs. At their remote cabin in the Sierra Nevada Mountains, Claire and Owen secretly raise 14-year-old Maisie Lockwood, Benjamin Lockwood's biogenetic granddaughter, while protecting her from genetic research corporations, who would study her DNA for various nefarious schemes. When Owen's trained Velociraptor, Blue, unexpectedly arrives with an asexually-reproduced hatchling, Maisie names it Beta. Having grown increasingly frustrated living in seclusion, Maisie sneaks away from Claire and Owen, unaware that Biosyn operatives have located her. They abduct her and capture Beta.

Elsewhere, formerly extinct giant locusts have inexplicably reappeared in massive swarms, wiping out crops. Paleobotanist Dr. Ellie Sattler observes that corporate-grown crops using Biosyn seeds are left uneaten, raising suspicions they created the locusts. Believing the locust may date to the Cretaceous period, Ellie approaches former partner and paleontologist Dr. Alan Grant for help.

Franklin, now with the CIA's dinosaur unit, tells Claire and Owen that Maisie and Beta were likely taken to Malta. They arrive and infiltrate a dinosaur black market. When authorities launch a raid, predator dinosaurs are unleashed, causing havoc. Barry Sembène, Owen's former Jurassic World colleague who is working undercover in Malta, informs Claire and Owen that Maisie and Beta are being transported to Biosyn's secluded Italian research facility. Kayla Watts, a sympathetic cargo pilot, flies Claire and Owen there.

Chaos theorist Dr. Ian Malcolm, now working for Biosyn, has sought Ellie's help to expose CEO Dr. Lewis Dodgson's illegal activities after being tipped off by communications director Ramsay Cole. It is revealed that company geneticist, Dr. Henry Wu, genetically engineered the locusts to avoid Biosyn crops as a means to control the world's food supply. Wu now denounces this plan, citing it will cause global famine as the locusts spread unchecked. Wu meets Maisie and explains that Dr. Charlotte Lockwood, Benjamin Lockwood's deceased daughter and Wu's former colleague, used her own DNA to asexually conceive and give birth to the genetically-identical Maisie. She altered Maisie's DNA to prevent her inheriting a fatal disease she had. Wu believes that the asexual conceptions of Maisie and Beta, along with their DNA, are key to creating a pathogen that can halt the locust outbreak.

A Quetzalcoatlus attacks Kayla's plane as they reach Biosyn airspace, causing Owen and Kayla to crash land while Claire ejects. Following separate encounters with a Therizinosaurus and a Pyroraptor, the three regroup. Inside Biosyn, Ellie and Alan access a restricted lab and steal a locust sample. They encounter Maisie, who leaves with them. Discovering the breach, Dodgson incinerates the locusts in the lab to destroy evidence, but many escape, sparking a forest fire and forcing a site-wide evacuation.

Alan, Ellie, and Maisie barely escape the facility and rejoin with Ian, Owen, Claire, and Kayla. Dodgson flees with dinosaur embryos via a hyperloop, but he becomes trapped in a tunnel and is subsequently killed by three Dilophosaurus. Electronic implants summon the dinosaurs to protect them from the fire, while Owen locates and tranquilizes Beta. A Giganotosaurus threatens the group but is fatally attacked by a Therizinosaurus and the first park's old Tyrannosaurus rex. The group escapes with Wu in a Biosyn helicopter.

Ellie and Alan rekindle their relationship before testifying alongside Ian and Ramsay against Biosyn. Owen, Claire, and Maisie return home and reunite Beta with Blue. Wu manufactures and releases a pathogen to eradicate the locusts. Around the world, dinosaurs adapt to a new co-existence with humans while the United Nations declares Biosyn Valley a dinosaur sanctuary.

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: That was a great movie!

Me: WOOHOO! Yeah it was!

Laney: I loved it!

Eli: SO AWESOME! I LOVE JURASSIC PARK!

Me: Me too!

Ruby Salazar: Me and Sapphire both give that movie an awesome 4 thumbs WAY WAY UP!

Nico: Damn, that movie was great!

May: We all loved it.

Nico: So, the Another Riders are fine interrupting a bowling match but not a movie?

Me: I guess. But there should be Another Rider showing up right about…

Eli: Now.

We saw a dark figure appear and it was a scary Another Rider version of G3 from Agito!

Nico: Right on cue.

Me: And it's for G3 from Agito!

Eli: Scary too!

Qin: And ugly as well!

Nico: Thanks for waiting for the movie to finish. I hope you enjoyed it.

Another G3: (In a girls voice) Oh I did. I was waiting for it to finish so you all can come out and I can thrash you all into dust! Especially you Lori for siding with my wretched sister!

Lori: Oh no! I literally knew it was gonna be you Tanya Anyanova!

She revealed herself and it was a girl with blond hair and green eyes and had torn up clothes. It was disgraced fraud and fake singer Tanya Anyanova!

Tanya Anyanova: I knew you were gonna be here Lori! You will pay for siding with my sister! I'm going to kill you!

Me: Wait a second. Aren't you the disgraced singer that was shown to be a total fraud after your sister was shown to be the true singer?

Tanya Anyanova: Yeah that's right! My sister ruined everything for me! She took away everything from me! My fame, my boyfriend, family, everything! And Lori had to side with her and stop me! I will kill Lori and anyone that gets in my way!

Nico: Lori, care to fill us in?

Lori: I sure can. Tanya is the big sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel and amazingly divine singer Anna Anyanova. Anna is a girl who has a heart of gold and a soul of light. Anna, Lincoln and me exposed Tanya for being a fraud and a fake. She even swore to get revenge on all 3 of us and she wasn't going to stop until she got it.

Me: I remember seeing that on the news and on TV! That was nuts!

Nico: I do too! That was crazy!

Tanya Anyanova: I will kill you all! And I will not stop till you're dead!

Me: You're insane!

Lori: After she was disgraced she was sent to an insane asylum and they diagnosed her with Histrionic Personality Disorder.

Laney: I know that disease all too well.

Varie: She should have been sent to prison.

Tanya Anyanova: (laughs insanely) Although I would've spared you if you had just chosen to become an Another Rider like me. It would've been easy, considering the atrocities you've committed towards your own brother.

Nico: At least she's willing to admit it!

Lori: I admit we literally made mistakes, but we are not stupid enough to become one! You are just a worthless and selfishly vain monster!

Me: And you are an outcast!

But then…

SPLAT! SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

A bunch of rotten eggs and tomatoes all hit Tanya Anyanova all over!

Man 1: YOU ARE A WORTHLESS FAKE!

Man 2: YOU ARE NOTHING LIKE YOUR SISTER!

Woman 1: WE LOVE HER MORE THAN YOU!

Woman 2: SO GO BACK TO THE GUTTERS YOU FRAUD!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Then TANYA WENT FULL FLEDGE PSYCHO!

SHE WAS SCREAMING AND ROARING WITH INSANE RAGE!

Nico: EVERYONE, GET OUT OF HERE BEFORE SHE KILLS YOU!

Everyone ran fast out of the mall!

Me: I don't know about you guys but I've had enough of this fraud!

Lincoln: YEAH! ME TOO!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Bring it on, bitch!

Lincoln: I have a feeling Anna will be the next of my Guardian Angels to appear tomorrow.

Lola: I always liked her singing better than yours Tanya the loser!

Tanya then WENT COMPLETELY BALLISTIC!

She went at us and then Lori went over and punched her in her face and sent her crashing into a trash can!

Lori: You literally disgust me Tanya! You should have been thanking your sister for helping you but instead you let something as petty as fame and fortune get in the way of what truly matters and that is your family! And to make matters worse, you took all the credit from her!

Me: Yeah! You have no love in your heart And you don't care about anyone but yourself! No wonder everyone hates you now!

Marty turned into Eon Kid.

Julie Tancheno: Your sister Anna has more love than you EVER Will!

She then had her hand glow and she got an amazing and beautiful blue bladed scythe with symbols on the blade!

Steven Universe: Wow! That scythe is Blue Diamond's Scythe!

Julie Tancheno: That's right Steven. Blue Diamond gave it to me.

Steven Universe: Wow.

Tanya got up and she was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and blazing black fire and she turned into Another G3!

Nico: Lori, Lola, and Lynn might be called the Trinity of Violence. But they've actually improved as people. Unlike you!

Another G3: I DON'T CARE! They will pay for getting in my way!

Me: How delusional is this bitch!?

Eli: VERY Delusional!

She then Formed a spear staff and it was imbued with the powers of Lord Drakkon!

Me: She has Agito Arms all imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core members of the M.O.E.!

Nico: WHOA!

She fired blades of energy and I deflected them back with my scythe and she got cut all over!

Nico: What's wrong? Don't like the fucking truth?!

Me: It hurts doesn't it!?

Another G3: Not as much as it will when I snap your fucking necks!

Me: We'll see about that!

I activated Zen-Aku's Ridewatch.

I got his flute.

Another G3 pulled out a Crescent Moon Agito Arms with Zen-Aku's powers in it.

Another G3: YOU ALL STOLE EVERYTHING FROM ME!

Me: GO TO HELL! Dark Wild Zords Arise!

I played a tune and then mini versions of the Wolf, Red Wolf and Coyote Zords came!

Nico: Wow!

Laney: Boy Zen-Aku would really be proud of you.

Me: Thanks.

Rice punched Another G3 in the face.

SMASH!

She sent her crashing into the wall!

The zords spun around and the like a powerful smashing disk they smashed her into the wall some more and mangled her up!

She got up.

Rice: You gave up the one thing that loves you more than anything and you gave up your love for your family! And for what? Worthless and petty fame and fortune!

Rice then turned into RAZORFIST!

Razorfist charged at Another G3.

She slashed her all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Take that! But to add more awesome fuel…

I used a new crystal.

Nico: What's that one?

Me: Watch.

I put it into my Flute and it was The Blue Piranha Zord of King Shark!

I played and out came a blue piranha!

Nico: WHOA THE PIRANHA!

It went over and mauled Another G3 all over!

Nico: I thought it was going to be another shark.

Me: I was expecting that too. But Piranhas are just as good.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: This one is for Misty.

I put a new crystal in and it was The Green Gila Monster Zord of Misty Tredwell!

I played and out came a green Gila Monster!

Nico: Awesome!

It went over and bit Another G3 on her leg and she screamed in pain!

Nico: Gila monsters are lizards too.

Me: But they are also the most venomous lizard in the world.

The poison from the Gila Monster Zord burned off her Another Rider form and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: If Makoto Hikawa saw you Tanya, he would want your head mounted on a pike.

We picked up all of the Agito Arms that were on the ground and then Lori grabbed Tanya by her shirt!

Lori: You literally disgust me Tanya!

She spat in her face!

Lori: I'm not gonna deny anything, Tanya. You're right. I have committed so many atrocities towards Lincoln. Heck, I used to question Nico's methods before and on missions, I occasionally endangered innocents. But the difference between you and me? I literally own up to my mistakes.

Nico: But you Tanya on the other hand don't learn from them like Lori and the Trinity of Violence did! Your soul, heart and conscience are just as black as night!

Tanya Anyanova: I don't care!

Laney: Then you will when these guys get ahold of you!

Then a bunch of men grabbed her and put her in a straitjacket!

Tanya Anyanova: NO! LET GO OF ME! LET GO!

Me: Have a nice life in the looneybin.

Nonetheless, Marty and Rice both had a great time and we went back home. Tanya Anyanova was taken to trial for her crimes and she was convicted but found criminally insane and she was deemed to be tragically incurable. She was committed to the Saturn Insane Asylum for the rest of her life without possibility of parole and she was chained up with rainbow energy chains.

* * *

Later Diamond Tiara saw the Mascots doing something funny.

Diamond Tiara: (to the mascots) What are you guys doing?

Poromon: Talking to this octopus and this starfish.

Patrick: What is it gonna say to you?

Poliwag: I don't know.

Slammu: Guys, I don't think you should be messing around with those two.

Poliwag: Why?

Slammu: Just being cautious.

Nico: Yeah.

The octopus crawled towards Poromon.

Poromon: Here he comes.

Me: That's a cute octopus though.

Nico: It sure is.

Poromon then tickled the octopus and it loved it and laughed.

But the its mother grabbed him.

Mother Octopus: Uh uh uh uh.

Poromon: Sorry madam!

She threw Poromon and Nico caught him.

The starfish crawled towards Poliwag.

Me: Don't worry Poliwag, this starfish is a vegetarian. It won't hurt you.

Poliwag: Awesome.

It went over to Poliwag and he pat the starfish.

Poliwag: Squishy.

Patrick: Nice to see one of my starfish brothers liking you.

Nico: Aww.

Chromedome: Should we take them home?

Nico: I think it would be awesome. Sure.

We did so.

We thought it was so awesome and cute.

Later we were getting ready for our next mission and it was to another awesome food planet.

Livewire: How do our new friends like their new home?

Lily: Perfect for our aquarium. Now the Mascots have new friends here.

Qin: They sure do.

Eli: The next planet we're going to is edible so don't worry.

Nico: Great! I have a feeling this is gonna be a good one.

Then Mysterio, Speed Demon, Yenaldooshi, Gentleman Ghost, Grodd, Iceage, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot and Xigbar appeared.

Mysterio: Can me, Speed Demon, Yenaldooshi, Gentleman Ghost, Grodd, Iceage, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot and Xigbar go with you all? And what Heartless Robots should I use?

Nico: In order, yes you guys can go with us and I was thinking about Aquatank Heartless next.

Mysterio: Great choice.

Nico: Yeah. We're going to another food planet next.

Iceage: Ooh! I hope it's just as good as the Broccoli planet.

Eli: Oh it is.

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. Well this one will be interesting. How about a Hellfire Wyrm Gene-slammer next.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! From D&D.

Sheila (D&D): Wow! That will be cool!

Bobby (D&D): Yeah it sure will be awesome bro.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah and hot too.

Gentleman Ghost: Shall we get going?

Nico: We shall.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Cain from the DC Comics, and he's coming to destroy us and turn all humans into vampires. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Kal, you and the Justice League aren't going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Cain, and he's coming to destroy us and resume his plan to turn all humans into vampires.

The Justice League were shocked.

Wonder Woman: I never thought Cain would show up again.

Me: I've read the file on this guy, he's an immortal killer and he's known as The Sire of All Vampires.

Lincoln: And just like the biblical Cain, he was condemned for the murder of his brother, Abel, and he has The Mark of Cain on him.

Nico: So, it looks like we've got an immortal killer and vampire from eons past who's coming after us, but that's not going to happen.

Charlene Novamenova: That's right, we're going to stop him once and for all and send him straight to The Black Gates for good, and I know you're going to feed on him and absorb him into your body, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (Smirks) You know me all too well, Charlene.

Nico: Now, you're talking. Alright, gang, let's go, there's another food planet we're going to see.

Lincoln: And not only is there another villain waiting for us, but we also have an immortal vampire and killer and enemy of The Justice League to destroy.

With that we went into the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6649.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another amazing food planet located 21,212 light years from Earth and it's going to be a really interesting one from what we were told. It's going to be a really interesting mission as we deal with whichever villain is there.

Eli: I have a feeling this will be a sweet one.

Varie: Me too.

Woz: Lord Nico, so far, we have managed to defeat all the Another Riders and Rangers Swartz has thrown at you.

Nico: Of course we have.

Woz: But, I have not told you about three Kamen Riders that are from the far future.

Iceage: What are their names?

Woz: Mondo Douan, Rentaro Kagura and Rento Makina.

Me: Kamen Riders Quiz, Shinobi and Kikai.

Woz: Correct.

Me: Wow.

Nico: We haven't met them yet. But it'll be awesome to meet them in the future.

Me: Maybe in 2023's Ambassador Missions. Sometime around Christmas we'll have to pick out who will be chosen for those missions.

Nico: Yep.

Pharaoh Man: So, what you're saying is, we might see Another Rider versions of those 3?

Woz: Correct.

Me: That will be really scary but cool. And without a doubt we're going to get M.O.E. Weapons and Legend Tools from them.

Nico: That will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa (GI): I know who I'm gonna get in the M.O.E. soon. Another Kikai.

Nico: He will be perfect for you Lisa.

Lynn: Yeah he will!

Woz: Fortunately, I have the Miridewatches of all 3 at my disposal.

Xigbar: Unfortunately, we don't know which out of those 3 we'll face first.

Nico: We'll have to roll with the punches and face them one at a time.

Me: Yeah. Besides it'll be awesome to face them.

Eli: Yeah. But I'm really excited to face whichever enemy is going to present himself when we meet the Den-O Kamen Riders later this week.

Me: Me too.

Barrage: It'll definitely be Kai, Negataros, and Death Imagin.

Me: Whoa! I remember those guys all too well. And we're going to kill all three of them.

Eli: I have that same feeling myself.

Qin: Yeah this will be awesome too.

Grodd: And some time traveling might be involved as well.

Me: Oh boy. Then we got to be really careful. But nonetheless I'm not going to travel back in time to the day where we formed the team and all that and change history.

Nico: Me neither.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: I have a feeling said time travel won't even involve those days at all.

Me: If that's the case then I'm looking forward to it.

May: But after said mission, we'll have access to a train AND a time machine at the same time.

Me: That is gonna be so awesome.

Tuddrussel: Time Squad in train form. Looking forward to that one!

Larry 3000: Yes if you want to smash some faces in.

Tuddrussel: Oh go fight a radioactive gorilla or something.

Larry 3000: Oh you know I would but I'm afraid I might hurt you!

Tuddrussel and Larry then growled at each other and then…

BLANG!

Eli grabbed them and bashed their heads together!

Eli: I'm not even gonna bother saying anything this time.

Me: Especially if Nico wants to shave your head.

Qin: Yeah

We laughed at that one.

Joe Swanson: Wait Nico shaved his head?

Me: After Eli did so with him. Cleveland you remember that right?

Cleveland: I sure do. Peter did that to me as we were doing Jackass stunts.

Qin: That was funny. But stupid doing that.

Brian: That happened to me as well.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was funny from what I heard.

Qin: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a planet that was as red as blood.

Me: Whoa it's a really red planet.

Nico: Yeah. Lets land everyone.

We got to landing and we later went out and we saw that the planet was A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF RED LICORICE!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: A planet made of Red Licorice! Awesome!

Pipp Petals: So amazing!

Fi: I thought you guys don't like licorice.

Birdbrain: We don't like BLACK licorice. Any other type is okay.

Me: Red Licorice is awesome stuff. But I HATE Black Licorice. It tastes like you're eating Candied Onions.

Feena: Yuck!

Camie: Yeah! Yuck!

Yenaldoshi: There's even cherry licorice as well!

Nico: Strawberry too!

We got to eatting some of it and it was awesome!

Eli: Delicious!

Camie: Oh boy! Delicious!

Qin: So awesome.

Hornet Man: I want some too!

Nico: Now now there's enough to last forever.

Hornet Man: Oh right.

Me: Hmm.

Eli: I sense that the villain we're going to face here is one we haven't faced yet. And I think I know who it is.

Me: I do too bro. LORD LICORICE!

Everyone gasped.

Nico: I remember him! He was one of the main bad guys from Candyland.

Me: I know. I haven't played that game in like forever.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: What can you tell us about him?

Me: He is not a nice guy.

I went over his history.

---

Lord Licorice, also spelt as Lord Liquorice, is the main antagonist in the board game Candy Land, and the main antagonist of the 2005 animated film Candy Land: The Great Lollipop Adventure.

He was voiced by Mark Oliver in the animated film, who also plays as Miles Dredd and Terrorax in Max Steel, and Lord Garmadon in Ninjago.

In the animated special based off the 2002 version of the game, Lord Licorice has his minions (the Bites) steal Princess Lolly's scepter, and plans on using a concoction he made make Licorice grow everywhere, and take over Candyland, turning it into "LicoriceLand" as described in his musical number.

They all attempt to catch the protagonists (Jib, Mr. Mint, Jolly, and Princess Lolly) but they are all foiled. After reaching to the Candy Castle, Lord Licorice tries to bring licorice to be ruler. Jib stopped him by putting green icing when trying to put the scepter. Gloppy (the swamp monster) grabs him after that. Grabbing the monarch, everyone puts their gifts on the slot (except Jib who wasted his last icing container).

Lord Licorice thought he failed, but he put his backpack on the slot. Princess Lolly puts her scepter on the center slot, causing all of the licorice to go away and restoring peace in Candyland. He complained that everything is lollipops and despaired he will not make everything licorice anymore

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Me: Yeah.

Eli: No kidding.

Speed Demon: I'll use my speed to find out where he is.

Nico: Okay.

ZZZZZOOOOOOM!

He ran off to find him and then he came back 30 seconds later.

Nico: Wow that was really fast.

Speed Demon: Yep. He's in that castle 50 miles north.

We saw it.

Me: That's a really tall castle.

Block Man: It won't hurt to eat a few more licorice pieces before we confront him.

Nico: Okay.

We had a lot of licorice and it was awesome.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: NOW we can go!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to Licorice Castle. When we got there it was a huge castle made of licorice.

Me: Wow nice place.

Sonata: Got any more Ridewatches for us, Nico?

Nico: Glad you asked.

Nico got out Ridewatches for Fourze, Meteor, Fourze Cosmic

States, Meteor Storm, my Fourze form, Whenua's Fourze form, and their copies.

Nico: I'll also include a Ridewatch for Beast Morpher Red and its' copy after Another Beast Morpher Red is dealt with.

Me: Okay then. This will be awesome.

For the copies of Fourze, Meteor, Fourze Cosmic States, Meteor Storm, my Fourze form and Whenua's Fourze form we chose Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Sweet Leaf, Strawberry Sunrise and Fancy Pants. Core members for Fourze, Meteor, Fourze Cosmic States, Meteor Storm, my Fourze form and Whenua's Fourze form were Iron Man, Thor, Hulk, Black Widow, Hawkeye and Captain America.

For the Beast Morpher copy: Miia the Lamia. For the original, Nanette.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Lord Licorice has been VERY bad!

Nico: Yes he has.

Eli: And he's gonna get more than a spanking.

Laney: He'll get eternal servitude in the M.O.E.

Will: Nice.

Nautilator: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went into the castle.

Lord Licorice was bored and then the spirits of Duelists, Superheroes and Fairy Tail Femme Fatales appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and massive stalks of red licorice grew in front of him instantly and then a licorice flower appeared and bloomed and we came out of it.

Me: Now that is a sweet entrance.

Lord Licorice: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you all doing here!?

Nico: What else? To stop you

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Get over here!

He fired his tentacle and grabbed him and then pulled him over and Nico kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into his throne.

Eli: OH YEAH!

Nico: Take that!.

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard appeared.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard.

Weather Wizard: Good thing this isn't a black licorice planet.

Nico: No kidding.

Wolf: Because that would've been disgusting.

Villamax: And we don't want J.D. vomiting again.

Me: No way.

Toyman: (to Nico) We heard you rescued some girls from quicksand.

Nico: Well it was J.D. that did the rescuing for that.

El Diablo: What are their names?

Me: Feena - from Grandia, Lisa from Genshin Impact, Naymayas from Granblue Fantasy, Maple and Sally from the anime BOFURI, and Djeeta from Granblue Fantasy.

El Diablo: Wow that's awesome!

Then Brez Arenishka appeared.

Nico: Brez Arenishka.

Brez Arenishka: Yep.

Laney: Awesome.

Brez Arenishka: In 3 days, you guys are going to recruit your third Kamen Rider team.

Me: We sure do and that one I'm looking forward to.

---

## Shane Clarke, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ninja Storm Rangers, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Nico's rescue

---

Weather Wizard was first.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Nico did a good job on that planet in his rescue. And he saved those girls.

Shane Clarke: It was J.D. that really saved them. But he did awesome on that planet too.

Rainbow Dash: He sure did and it was really awesome going to a planet made of rainforests.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool. And they went on forever.

Whirlwind: It was amazing.

Tori Hansen: It sure was cool.

Weather Wizard: It sure was. Lets do it!

Shane activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch!

CHARLES MACINTOSH AND WEATHER WIZARD!

Weather Wizard: Ah Charles Macintosh the Inventor of the rainjacket. Good choice.

Shane: Thanks.

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Cole Evans, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Wild Force Rangers, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf O Donnell - Us rescuing 6 girls and battling Another Vulcan Red

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Nico, Ilana, and the others did good rescuing those 6 girls. And they battled Another Vulcan Red.

Cole Evans: Yeah they sure did and it was so awesome.

Fluttershy: But seeing the creatures on that planet was really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there. It was awesome and incredible.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Taylor Earhart: Yeah it was awesome and fun.

Wolf: Glad it was. Lets do it!

Cole Evans activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOSEPH LEIDY AND WOLF O'DONNELL!

Wolf: Joseph Leidy?

Cole Evan: He was the paleontologist that discovered the Dire Wolf in 1854.

Wolf: Very interesting.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Wes Collins, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, Ember and Amorpho VS Villamax - Lincoln's rescue

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Beverly Hills, California. How was it?

Wes Collins: It was really awesome and we saw them face Dash Dawson, another enemy of Sam, Clover, and Alex who stole the Cats Eye Emerald, a powerful jewel that takes the coolness of others and transfers it to the user.

Villamax: Wow! That is incredible! And I've heard about Dash Darwin. He was a total nerd and he just wanted to be cool? Strange. But he will make an awesome member of the M.O.E.

Princess Celestia: Yeah he sure will.

Amber Morning: Yeah and we put the ring on our vault.

Spotlight: It'll be safe there.

Katie: It sure will.

Villamax: Great. Lets do it!

Wes activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PETER HENLEIN AND VILLAMAX!

Villamax: The 15th Century inventor of the wristwatch. Great choice and perfect for the Time Force Rangers.

Wes: It sure is.

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Carter Greyson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toyman - Meeting an Ancient Sacred Wyvern Gene-slammer

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) I heard you guys met an Ancient Sacred Wyvern Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Carter: Her name is Audrey Berkeley and she is a really awesome and amazing girl.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure is and an awesome guardian angel.

Starshine Sparkle: Her story is really awesome too.

Audrey Berkeley: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Berkeley: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Audrey, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lori's demonic wrath?

Audrey Berkeley: That's one tale I've never forgotten, but you're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were outside in the backyard and we were having fun playing outside, then we came in for something to eat. Suddenly, we saw Lori acting sneaky, and from what Lincoln's other Guardian Angels and the others told me of Lori's history of hostility towards Lincoln, it couldn't be good. We had to find out what she was up to, so we snuck into her room while she was out, and we found her diary and what we found was too shocking for words: Lori was still planning to turn the other sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, so he'd have no one to turn to, and then, he'd fall into depression, and then, she'd kill him in cold blood. This pissed me off, and Lincoln was really horrified, but before we could head out, Lori came in and when she saw that I had her diary in my hand and with it her plans to still try and turn the other sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, she went berserk and went after us, but I punched Lori hard in the nose, it caused blood to leak out, and her blood wound up on Lincoln, and when the blood went into Lincoln's mouth, he saw Lori's memory of still coming up with plans to turn the other sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, and he finally realized the truth.

Nico: My God.

Audrey Berkeley: Yeah, it was bad. But, it was about to get really bad for Lori when Lincoln turned to her, and his eyes turned blood red and his vampire fangs were bared, and we viciously attacked her, and we then tied her up in dark energy ropes Lincoln formed, along with poison ivy vines, and we all headed downstairs and we showed Mr. and Mrs. Loud, along with the other sisters, Lori's diary, and we showed them the page where she'd come up with more plans to turn all of Lincoln's sisters, his parents, his Pop-Pop, and all of his friends against him, so he'd have no one to turn to, and then, he'd fall into depression, and then, she'd kill him in cold blood. They were horrified, and then, we saw in the page that she was planning to kill Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for not siding with her, since they'd decided not to side with her again. Then, their horror turned to rage towards Lori, and after a brief discussion with me and Lincoln, we decided to throw Lori in jail for five weeks and she was also put in the Scared Straight Program for her crimes. She's just lucky we didn't decide to press charges on her.

We cheered wildly for what Audrey did to defend Lincoln and put Lori in her place.

Lynn: But, that wasn't the end there. Lincoln was really depressed at what Lori was planning, and it really got to us. One day, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I went to Lincoln and we talked with him, and we also called Audrey, the other sisters, and Mom and Dad in as well, and then, we hugged him and told him we'll always love him with all our hearts and that if Lori ever tried that again, she'd be grounded for life and in the basement until she left for college, and that got him to let it all out and he really cried heavily.

Lola: And I didn't care if my dress got wet, I don't want our brother suffering from depression, thanks to Lori, and we owe Audrey a lot for what she did.

Luan: We sure did, I would've thought Lori would've stopped with those kinds of plans after her plan was found out and we got grounded big time, but she had her fingers crossed, and as always, she didn't care.

Audrey Berkeley: And when she got back, I told her that she was sleeping in the basement until she cleaned up her act. Lori threatened to kill me, but I had my phone in my hand, and I warned her, if she even thinks about trying to kill me, Lincoln, or anyone, I'd personally call the cops and I will press charges on her, and it sunk into her brain at last, and she went to the basement.

Leni: Yeah, when we heard Audrey say that to Lori and right in her face, it was so awesome seeing Lori petrified by fear and getting her just desserts.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor when Audrey said that.

Nico: Damn.

Me: You sure are one tough girl, Audrey, to give a direct threat like that to Lori, if she tried any funny business again.

Lincoln: It was so awesome, and Luan got a picture of the petrified look on Lori's face.

Luan showed us the picture of Lori's petrified face, thanks to Audrey's threat, and it was so awesome.

Nico: Ooh, now that was brutal.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Toyman: My goodness! That"s crazy! But thank goodness that Lori learned a huge lesson.

Spyro: No kidding! That was brutal!

Dana Mitchel: But at least she was scared straight.

Toyman: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Carter activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN SPILSBURY AND TOYMAN!

Toyman: John Spilsbury, the inventor of the first Jigsaw Puzzle in 1762. Great choice!

Carter: Thanks.

They fired waves of magic and light and smashed him down.

## Leo Corbett, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - Rice and Marty's Bonding

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) It's about time Rice and Marty had some Bonding time. I hope they had fun watching that movie.

Leo Corbett: They sure did and it was really awesome that we saw the new Jurassic World movie.

Starlight Glimmer: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Cozy Glow: We sure did and it was amazing seeing all those dinosaurs.

Hex: Yeah. We won't spoil it for you.

Kendrix: But it was really fun.

El Diablo: Glad you guys had fun. We'll have to watch it for ourselves soon. Lets do it!

Leo activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

HANSON GREGORY AND EL DIABLO!

El Diablo: Hanson Gregory?

Leo: He was the 19th Century inventor of the Donut. He invented it back in 1847.

El Diablo: Wow! So we've been having donuts for over 175 years thanks to him.

Leo: Yep.

They fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, bones and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Andros, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, In Space Rangers, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - Battling Another G3

---

Overdrive was next

Overdrive: (to Andros) You guys did good battling Another G3. And which vehicle can I use?

Andros: There aren't any vehicles here because of it being a planet made of licorice. But I do have one.

He pulled out a scroll and unsealed a Japanese Zero plane from WWII.

Overdrive: A World War II Japanese Zero. Awesome choice. Those were the planes that they used to bomb Pearl Harbor back in 1941.

Andros: That's right. Also yeah they sure did a great job. And the Another G3 was an old nemesis that Lori faced long ago.

Pinkie Pie: Her name was Tanya Anyanova.

Overdrive: That famous singer that was proven to be a total fake!? Oh man! I've heard of her! She's now the most hated girl in the entirety of the eastern half of the country because of how she lied to everyone. Her sister is the true singer and not her.

Pinkie Pie: That's right and it was amazing that Lori busted her.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: I thought that was so awesome how they busted her too.

Carlos V.: It sure was. Good riddance.

Overdrive: I'll say. Lets do it!

Andros activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch,

WALTER DORNBERGER AND WERNHER VON BRAUN!

Overdrive: Walter Dornberger and Wernher von Braun, the inventors of the first ever Missiles in World War II. Awesome choice.

Andros: Thanks.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down

---

T.J., Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Turbo Rangers, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - The Mascots playing with a Starfish and Octopus

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) Were the Mascots really playing with a Starfish and Octopus? If so, how did they find them?

T.J.: They found them on the beach in a tide pool. They were awesome.

Rarity: Oh indeed they were. I thought it was simply amazing how they were found.

Sweetie Belle: And it was really funny how Poromon tickled that octopus.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Justin Stewart: I thought so too.

Key: I'm glad. Lets do it!

T.J.: You might know this one.

T.J. Activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch

THEODORUS OF SAMOS AND KEY!

Key: Theodorus of Samos the 6th Century B.C. Inventor of the key! Awesome choice.

T.J.: Thanks.

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him

down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zeo Rangers, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - The Mascots were funny doing that

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) The Mascots were funny doing interacting with that starfish and octopus. And now, you guys have new pets.

Tommy Oliver: They sure do and it's funny and awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I'll say. I think that's so awesome that we have so many awesome pets.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Sunburn: Yeah and Lana loves taking care of them. So does Fluttershy.

Adam Park: I agree there too.

Evil Star: Same with me. Lets do it!

Tommy activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PROFESSOR DAME JOCELYN BELL BURNELL AND EVIL STAR!

Evil Star: Professor Dame Jocelyn Bell Burnell the discoverer of the Pulsar. Very awesome choice.

Tommy: Thanks.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Aurico, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aquitar Rangers, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - A Planet of Licorice is awesome and Lord Licorice will make a great member of the M.O.E.

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) A Planet of Licorice is awesome. And Lord Licorice will make a great member to our ranks.

Aurico: I agree there. Thank goodness this wasn't a world of Black Licorice. You know how much everyone hates Black Licorice.

Applejack: Yeah that stuff is straight up nasty.

Apple Bloom: It tastes like you're eating candied onions.

Flashwing: Yeah that is really nasty stuff and it tastes awful.

Delphine: That is awful stuff.

Sonata Dusk: J.D. once said that whoever invented black licorice should have been locked up for eternity.

Transquito: Yeah I don't blame him. Licorice was invented back a long time ago.

Firepower: No kidding there. But I heard that Numbuh 5 helped Stickybeard out with dealing with Captain Black John Licorice. The story song was great from what I heard.

Transquito: Oh it was great.

Firepower: Yep. Lets do it!

Aurico activated his eyecon and ridewatch,

CORNELIUS DREBBEL AND FIREPOWER!

Firepower: Cornelis Drebbel the inventor of the first ever Submersible back in the 17th Century. Awesome choice!

Aurico: Thanks.

Transquito: Yeah! This is gonna be awesome. Transquito, TERRORIZE!

He transformed.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Jason Lee Scott, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - I played Candy Land ages ago and Lord Licorice was weird but cool

---

Scorcher: (to Jason) I played the Candyland Board Game ages ago. Lord Licorice was weird but cool.

Jason Lee Scott: He sure was weird but I agree there.

Princess Luna: It's a really fun game and it's awesome how there are so many places on it too.

Moondust: It sure is awesome and fun.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: I agree. It's really cool.

Blackout: It sure is. All the places on that game are awesome.

Trini: I think it's so cool too.

Scorcher: It sure is. Lets do it!

Jason activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

BARNUM BROWN AND SCORCHER!

Scorcher: Barnum Brown?

Jason Lee Scott: He was the man who discovered the first ever Tyrannosaurus back in 1902.

Scorcher: Wow! I didn't know about that.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Brez Arenishka

---

Brez Arenishka was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Brez Arenishka: Come and get me!

Nico: With pleasure!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umika: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Keiichiro: PAT 1!

Sakuya: PAT 2!

Tsukasa: PAT 3!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE!

LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice, We're taking your Treasure.

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, we're taking you down by force!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

They turned into the LupinRangers and PatRangers and Lilith turned into the Lupin X Ranger!

Nico: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Swords of the Air Maverick Quintet, they're broadswords with the symbol of the Air Maverick Quintet etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them!

Nico: Lets get him!

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All that was his destroyed safe.

Nico: Brez Arenishka you have failed this planet.

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one Final Adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: Now it's time to eat some licorice!

Orion: Sorry, Lord Licorice. But like Candyland, it's game over for you.

Nico: And this one has a SOUR Ending for you.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! STORY CRUSADERS!

They turned into the Saber Kamen Riders!

Lilith: And we will decide how this story will end! (Activates Ridewatch) HENSHIN!

She activated her Ridewatch and got an awesome Wonder Ridebook called Shadow Knight Darkness!

"From the Shadows of Darkness arose a powerful and mighty warrior of the darkness and with a mighty sword of darkness that can shatter mountains and cause tsunamis and even make storms with a single swipe. That sword has been called down from the heavens of the night and now has a master of the night!"

She turned into a new pitch black Kamen Rider for Saber. It was called…

Lilith: KAMEN RIDER NOIRLA!

Nico: WHOA! That one is cool!

Me: Wow! Lilith you look awesome as this one! Touma would be really proud of this one.

Lilith: Thanks.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers and we summoned the Zero-One, Gaim, Build, Hibiki, Kabuto, Saber and Zi-O Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now for this! (Turns Dial) FOOD WARRIOR FORCE!

I summoned Condiment King, Cheese Crocker, Gingerbread Man, The Seven Deadly Burgers, Pizza Terror 6, Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Krabby Patty, the Cheese Members and more.

Condiment King: So we're needed to bring down licorice!

Cheese Crocker: This will be amazing!

Angry Chicken Wing: AW YEAH! TIME TO SMASH HIS FACE!

Nico: Lets get him!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and pulverized Lord Licorice all over the place.

Raimusa, Lyssta, Wrenges, and Nivenna blasted and smashed him all over.

Sixshot, Chromedome, Big Slammu and Diamond Tiara used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sixshot's weapons, Chromedome's speed and Big Slammu and Diamond Tiara's powers 100-fold.

Diamond Tiara and Sixshot: SIX DIAMOND BLAST!

Big Slammu and Chromedome: SEISMIC FORCE MISSILE SMASH!

Lightning Lisa and Air Lincoln and Speed Demon: LIGHTNING SPEED BURST!

Dirt Lana and Mysterio: DIRT THUNDER BLAST!

Light Lily and Yenaldoshi: LIGHT SONIC BLAST!

Fire Lori and Gentleman Ghost: FIRE GHOST SHOT!

Plant Lola and Grodd: PLANT GORILLA BURST!

Liquid Leni and Iceage: LIQUID ICE BURST!

Crystal Laney and Samon Shakekisutanchin: CRYSTAL SALMON BLAST!

Ice & Steel Luan & Lynn and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: ICE METAL FIRESTORM!

Stone Luna and Spankulot: ROCK SPANK SHOWER!

Shadow Lucy and Xigbar: SHADOW STAR BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired massive blasts of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Numbuh 5, Victoria Nottingham, Laney and Lana: CANDY SUPER SHOT!

They fired a massive wave of candy and energy.

Lincoln: LICORICE ELEMENT STYLE: CHERRY!

Hilda: (British Accent) LICORICE FIRE STYLE: CINNAMON!

Yuna: LICORICE WATER STYLE: RED RASPBERRY!

Tatsumaki: LICORICE WIND STYLE: STRAWBERRY!

Toph: LICORICE EARTH STYLE: GREEN APPLE!

Entrapta: LICORICE LIGHTNING STYLE: BLUEBERRY POMEGRANATE!

Perfuma: LICORICE NATURE STYLE: BLUE RASPBERRY!

Frosta: LICORICE ICE STYLE: GRAPE!

R. Mika: LICORICE LIGHT STYLE: PINK LEMONADE!

Juri Han: LICORICE DARK STYLE: BLACK LICORICE!

Akko: LICORICE STAR STYLE: WATERMELON!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said licorice flavors.

Lincoln and his harem: LICORICE FINAL SMASH: LICORICE BLASTER!

They fired a massive barrage of explosive licorice and smashed down Lord Licorice and knocked him out cold.

?: I will enjoy destroying all of you and drinking your blood!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting around Lincoln, Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto, Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Wonder Woman: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Cain.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Cain, the immortal killer of his brother, Abel, and The Sire of All Vampires.

Zatanna: Cain, I should've known you'd show up here one day.

Cain (DC): And now, I will enjoy killing you all and drinking your blood!

Cain was about to attack us, but Lincoln fired a blast of poisonous acidic blood at Cain, and it hit him and it burned him badly as he screamed in excruciating pain.

Me: Ooh, now that was painful.

Lincoln: But, it also shows our blood's poisonous to evil vampires like you, Cain.

Charlene Novamenova: And I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Cain.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, shadows, and demons, she unholstered her massive Caius the Shadow Monarch-themed large sword from her back, and as she approached Cain, she left black and purple energy, darkness, shadows, and demons with every step.

Charlene Novamenova: Cain, what you did in murdering your own brother, Abel, eons ago and what you and Lilith did in turning hundreds of humans into vampires can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you suffer the ultimate penalty for your crimes: death.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with darkness and shadows surrounding it, there's Caius, the Shadow Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. then, as the vortex faded, Charlene Novamenova emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Charlene Novamenova grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with flower in her hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, shadows, and demons surrounding her, she has Caius the Shadow Monarch with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Caius the Shadow Monarch with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Charlene Novamenova has on a purple sleeveless checkerboard open blouse, short-sleeved purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple shoes, and long sleeveless black and purple trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, and demons on the coattails, and on the back is Caius the Shadow Monarch with shadows surrounding it. Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark purple feathers have black tips on the feathers. Charlene Novamenova has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova's massive Caius the Shadow Monarch-themed large sword was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, shadows, darkness, and demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Caius the Shadow Monarch's Demonic Dark Broadsword of Shadow Monarch Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Caius the Shadow Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark purple gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Caius the Shadow Monarch's head with red gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Caius the Shadow Monarch that said, "Charlene Novamenova, Fiercest Bounty Hunter in The World, Goth Girl of Belarus, Gene-Slammer of Caius the Shadow Monarch, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Shadows, and Demons"

シャーリーン・ノヴァメノワ、世界で最も激しい賞金稼ぎ、ベラルーシのゴス・ガール、シャドウ・モナークのカイウスのジーン・スラマー、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、影、悪魔のマスター

Charlene Novamenova has transformed into SUPER ANGEL

ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SHADOW MONARCH ANGEL OF GOTHIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MONARCH LOVE!

We were amazed by Charlene Novamenova's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Cain saw it, he fell into a rage and went after her to kill her, but Charlene used a powerful spell and it removed The Mark of Cain from him and destroyed it, and she fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, shadows, and demons, and it hits Cain and sent him flying into a wall of licorice.

Nico: Holy crap, Charlene Novamenova's transformed, and she removed The Mark of Cain from Cain, awesome.

Me: I would've thought it was impossible to remove The Mark of Cain since this mark can never be removed, but that was really awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., and Charlene, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Charlene Novamenova: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Shadow Monarch and Divine Darkness Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this monster once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Charlene.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Charlene Novamenova.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Now, you will pay for all the murders that you've committed eons ago, Cain!**

Charlene Novamenova and Lincoln went after Cain, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, and Angels at Cain (DC), and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln and Charlene attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on him, and he wasn't able to heal from any of them, despite his superhuman regeneration. Then, Lincoln put Cain in a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape, and as he sunk his fangs down on Cain's neck, he began feeding on his blood, and at the same time, Lincoln began absorbing Cain into his body, and he was also assimilating the immortal killer's powers and abilities.

Then, as Lincoln was done feeding on Cain's blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Cain's soul inside it, and as the kanji appeared on his forehead, Cain was sent to The Black Gates and erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Charlene Novamenova and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Charlene Novamenova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Charlene Novamenova: And now, eons after his condemnation, Cain has finally met his end. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Cain, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Charlene.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Charlene Novamenova's face, they kissed passionately as Charlene Novamenova's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and

Caius the Shadow Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark shadows flying behind them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: Now, that's what I call one sweet adventure.

Me: You said it, we not only explored a planet made of red licorice, but we also battled Lord Licorice as well.

Lincoln: And we also got rid of Cain, who's the first murderer and The Sire of All Vampires, and we sought to it that he paid the ultimate penalty for the crimes he's committed against mankind for eons.

Eli: You said it. What a monster.

Me: But, it's what got him marked forever as the world's first murderer in The Bible, and he was given a divine punishment for Abel's murder, Eli.

Lincoln: That's right, and I've seen what you did in marking a couple of villains with The Mark of Cain along with The Tree of Cain, J.D.

Nico: You've got to tell me about that one day, Linc, this is something I really want to hear.

Lincoln: Trust me, Nico, when it comes to praying to God and marking villains with The Tree of Cain, no villain wants to mess with J.D., but they refuse to learn their lesson as always.

Overdrive: Looks like we got another recruit.

Key: And on a delicious licorice planet.

Me: At least there was no black licorice.

Feena: That's for sure.

Lisa (GI): Yeah no kidding there.

Evil Star: The Agito Arms Nico and the others got sure came in handy.

Nico: They sure did. This was one eventful day.

Victoria Nottingham: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Audrey Berkeley: Same with me.

Maple: And all of us too.

Firepower: You girls won't regret it.

Scorcher: When we get home, let's continue playing with our new octopus and starfish.

Me: You got it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone. This was an awesome adventure to a great planet.

Numbuh 5: It sure was. (To the viewers) This was a great adventure and Numbuh 5 thought it was amazing and fun.

Me: We all did.

Lola: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back to the ship and Lord Licorice was put in the M.O.E. Prison. We got back home and enjoyed the rest of the day before going to sleep. Who knows what the next food planet will have.

THE END

---

Another awesome adventure done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The

Ripping Friends, Yugi Moto, the 1983 D&D Gang, Pharaoh Atem, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Beach City to help Steven Universe take down another Corrupted Gem. And that one is gonna be Big Bird. It's actually gonna be called Carnallite. We're also going to battle Another Beast Morpher Red in that one. And we're going to meet a Hellfire Wyrm Gene-Slammer named Margaret Stockington. Margaret Stockington is Nico's friend from cooking class and is also a master of the Occult and dark fire magic. She also is know for cursing bullies and making them suffer terrible fates. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1995 Looney Tunes cartoon, Carrotblanca, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Yosemite Sam, who's in the guise of General Pandemonium. And they're also going to meet a Destiny HERO - Dark Angel Gene-Slammer named Anna Anyanova, who's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and she has an amazing singing voice, and she's also an awesome girl that's really good friends with Lori, Lynn and Lola. But, her sister Tanya HATES HER AND SAID SISTERS WITH EVERY FIBER OF HER BEING! Anna is now a true angel and her sister is pure evil incarnate and an outcast. She also taught Lincoln how to sing with a divine voice and she also has light and darkness powers too and she also used these powers on Chandler and got him in trouble more times than anyone can even count! Get ready for a REALLY SPICY CHAPTER as we go to a volcanic planet made of curry and the lava is the spiciest curries ever known in the world and the universe. We're going to battle Sakura Haruno's evil and insane Aunt, Rose Haruno who escaped from the Hidden Grass nuthouse and is on the warpath to try and kill Naruto, Sakura and Mebuki. She is still gonna hold a lot of insane burning hatred towards Naruto for being the 9-Tails Jinchuriki. And also Sakura and Mebuki are both going to transform against her! After everything that she did to

Naruto and her sister, She has been asking for this for a long time! Layla Thomas, the Desrook Archfiend Gene-Slammer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Abirama Redder, one of the Fracción of Baraggan Louisenbairn and a villain from Bleach.

See you all tomorrow.

# INSANELY SPICY CURRY ADVENTURE

GET READY FOR A SPICY ADVENTURE

---

Walking through the streets of Beach City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yugi Moto, the 1983 D&D Gang, Pharaoh Atem, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to go on an awesome rescue and even battle a corrupted Crystal Gem there.

Me: So the next Rescue is in Beach City, Steven's home town. We haven't been here in a while.

Nico: Boy it sure has been a while since we were here.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Beach City sure looks like a nice place.

Varie: It sure is Kaina and it's Steven Universe and the Crystal Gems home town and they lived here for a while before they joined up with us.

Me: You should have seen what they did here over the years. Steven and his friends and family have battled evil gems and more all over the place here. And it's also where we met him the first time and reunited Varie with Lapis who has been like a sister to her.

Varie: It's true and I remember that day all too well. It was so awesome and fun.

Varie went over what happened during the events of Chapter 44 and it was awesome.

---

Varie is in the Training Simulator.

Me, Luna, Jessie, Starfire, Terra, Volcana, Lucy, Laney and Lisa are in the control room.

The simulator activated and Varie found herself in Beach City, California in the world of Steven Universe. This is Varie's favorite show.

Varie: Wow. I'm in Beach City. But where is everyone?

Varie walked around town and she saw that everyone was on the beach and the ocean was gone.

Varie: [Gasp] Where's the ocean?

She then sees a van, and a pink lion driving and running into the vast desert.

Varie: I'd better go with them.

Varie spread her wings and flew after them.

Varie caught up and to her surprise it was her friends Steven Universe, Connie and the Crystal Gems Garnet, Pearl and Amethyst.

Varie: Hey it's been a while.

Garnet: Varie. It has been a long time.

Amethyst: Neptune Varie! It's been a while!

Varie: It's good to see you again Amethyst and you too Pearl.

Pearl: Things sure have been different without you Varie.

Varie: I know. Who's that with you all?

Garnet: That is Steven Universe. He's the son of Rose Quartz and with him is Connie.

Varie: Wow. I missed out on a lot. Where's the ocean?

Garnet: This is all the work of Lapis Lazuli.

Varie: [Gasp] Lapis? She's alive?

Garnet: Yes. I take it you and Lapis are very close.

Varie: We are very close Garnet. We are like sisters and I'm so glad she's alright.

Pearl: Well her gem is cracked and we are on a mission to get the ocean back.

Varie: Oh no. I'm gonna do everything I can to help her.

Garnet: We would greatly appreciate it Varie.

Varie flew to Steven.

Varie: So you are Rose Quartz's son?

Steven: Yes I am.

Varie: My name is Varie Knudson. I used to be a member of the Crystal Gems before I left.

Steven: It's a pleasure. I'm Steven Universe. I'm a Crystal Gem in training.

Varie: You've inherited your mothers powers and you've already become so strong. I can feel it.

Steven: Thank you Varie. Are you from the Gem Homeworld?

Varie: No. I was born here on Earth. I was born in the ocean as a mermaid but I have very special powers. I joined the Crystal Gems before you were even born.

Steven: Wow. That's amazing.

Connie: I didn't know you were a Crystal Gem Varie.

Varie: Yes. Lapis is like a sister to me. We met a long time ago when I was a little girl.

[Flashback to Varie's Past]

Varie: (Narrating) My parents were killed by 2 mermaids from the dark side of the legend. I managed to survive and escape and I wound up on a beach. That's when I met Lapis Lazuli and we became very close. We did all sorts of good deeds and our bond became stronger and stronger. But then the time came where she had to go back to the Gem Homeworld.

Lapis: Varie, You are more than just my best friend. You are like a sister to me. I will always treasure them very close to my heart.

Young Varie: Me too Lapis. I'll never forget you.

Lapis: Me neither.

Varie: (Narrating) I promised to always hold a very special place in my heart for Lapis Lazuli.

* * *

Varie: After Lapis went back home. I never saw her again. It's been almost 11 years since I saw her last.

Connie: Wow. I had no idea that you two were very close.

Varie: Yeah. I'm gonna try to help her in any way I can. She saved me from my pain and now It's time I save her.

Steven: I know you can do it Varie. But what does she need the ocean for?

Varie: My guess is Lapis is trying to get back home to the Gem Homeworld by using all the ocean water as a pillar to try and reach it. But the Gem Homeworld is 5 Lightyears away from Earth and getting there with little water like that would be impossible.

Steven: You're right.

Varie: Steven. If I may ask. How did you find Lapis?

Steven: Her cracked gem was on a mirror I found at home. I pulled it out and I freed her.

Varie: Hmm. That's weird.

20 minutes later Varie, Steven, Connie and the Crystal Gems arrive at an enormous column of water thay went miles up into the sky.

Varie: Whoa.

Connie: Whoa. It's like an aquarium.

Varie: Lapis is here. I can feel it.

Lapis: You shouldn't be here!

Garnet: She sensed us.

Steven: Lapis Lazuli! It's me Steven!

Lapis's face formed from the Water Column.

Lapis: Go away! Before I make you.

Steven: But we're beach summer fun buddies.

Lapis: [Steven's Voice] Nooooo! [Normal Voice] You're one of them. One of the Crystal Gems.

Amethyst and Pearl growled and Garnet held this back.

Garnet: Easy.

Varie: [In her head] Her gem is too cracked and it's warped her mind.

Steven: What do you mean? We're all Gems right? Just let us help you.

Lapis: You don't understand. Just leave me alone.

Steven walked up to the column.

Steven: We're not leaving Lapis. Not until you give us back our ocean.

A water hand grabbed Steven and a Water Steven materialized.

Lapis: [Through the Water Steven] I said Leave Me Alone!

She hurled Steven to Garnet and Garnet caught him.

A Water Pearl, Amethyst and Garnet materialized and it was a fight.

Varie: I'm going up to talk to Lapis.

Garnet: Okay. Be careful.

Varie nodded and jumped into the water column and turned into her mermaid form and swam up.

Varie swam up for what seemed like miles and she popped up out on top of the column and charged to her human form and was standing on top. The Column reached high into the upper atmosphere. She saw Lapis Lazuli.

Varie: Lapis.

Lapis saw Varie.

Varie: Lapis? Do you remember me?

Lapis: Do I know you?

Varie: It's me, Varie. We met 11 years ago.

Lapis gasped.

Lapis: But you can't be Varie. She's a little one.

Varie: I've grown up from those days Lapis. But I held you very close to me in my heart. You once taught me this: A true friend must always look after, protect and treat their friends like family.

Varie and Lapis: Even in times of great peril, danger or sadness.

Lapis suddenly remembered and instantly recognized Varie.

Lapis: It is you. Varie!

Lapis and Varie then hugged and were reunited for the first time in over a decade.

Lapis: I thought I would never see you again.

Varie: I'm glad you're okay Lapis and I'm gonna help you. Your gem is cracked and maybe I can fix it.

Lapis: How?

Varie: I have healing powers.

Varie put some water on Lapis's gem on her back and it glowed and wings made of pure water sprouted from her gem.

Lapis: Thank you Varie.

Varie: Anytime my sister.

Lapis hugged Varie again.

Varie: Lapis, I don't want us to be separated again. Will you come with me to where I live with my friends?

Lapis: I would be honored.

Varie: But first can you return the ocean to Earth?

Lapis then let the water column go and it was starting to collapse.

Varie: Shall we help our friends?

Lapis: Lets shall.

Varie and Lapis flew down the collapsing tower and created a ball of water that entombed the Universe Van, Lion, Connie, Steven, Mr. Universe, Garnet, Pearl and Amethyst inside it and got them out as the ocean started to fill up.

Back in Beach City, the mayor was crying as he futiily tried to fill the ocean back up with a garden hose. But the ocean came back in and Varie and Lapis had the van in tow and placed them back on the land.

Varie: Well. I'm glad the ocean's back and the best part is I'm now reunited with my best friend.

Lapis: Me too.

A dimensional vortex appeared and Varie and Lapis got sucked in as they waved good bye.

The Exercise ended and Varie revealed everything and more.

FLASHBACK ENDS

We were shocked and amazed.

Nico: Whoa! So that's how you guys met Steven and the gems. That is so awesome!

Eli: It sure is! Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: I think that sure is amazing!

Fluttershy: Goodness. That is amazing.

Nico: It sure was.

Yugi: I think it's really amazing myself.

Pharaoh Atem: I agree too.

Eli: Same with me father.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Yugi.

Yugi: No problem Nico. It's an honor to go with you on a great

rescue.

Me: It's one amazing adventure Yugi.

Nico: You actually started a history of generations of duelists fighting for good.

Yugi: That is true. But it was Pharaoh Atem that did that.

Pharaoh Atem: That is true. We did invent Duel Monsters 5,000 years ago but it was all in stone tablets back then.

Eli: That was what I read about father. It's really amazing that such an awesome game was created from it.

Camie: And now here we in the 21st Century, 5,000 years later and we now have awesome Duel Monster Cards.

Miku Yuuki: Boy we sure do. And it's really amazing that we have so many of them too.

Me: And we also have the 8 most powerful Duel Monsters ever in existence, The Egyptian God Cards and The Sacred Beast Cards.

Laney: That is so awesome.

Nico: Don't forget that Jaden was the succeeding main duelist after you.

Yugi: That's right and he definitely has what it takes to be the next King of Games.

Pharaoh Atem: He most certainly does and I couldn't be anymore proud of him.

Eli: Me too father. And those Elemental HERO Cards he has are all amazing.

Me: And lets not forget Yusei became number 3 and then Yuma became number 4.

Nico: That's for sure.

Camie: That's amazing that you guys know so many amazing duelists and how they became great allies.

Me: Not all the duelists were good. Many of them were bad. But the Dark Signers are just as amazing too. And they have amazing powers and Duel Monsters too.

Tsuyu: They sure do. And Misty is getting married to you soon.

Me: Not for 5 more years. But yeah I'm so happy for all of us.

Varie: Me too.

Qin: That is so awesome though.

Rei Miyamoto: We're all so happy for J.D. and everyone.

Nico: I am too.

Camie: How many Duel Monster cards are out there?

Eli: Thousands. Maybe more. With so many cards to pick from it's hard to count.

Me: And many of them are incredibly strong and powerful.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: That is really awesome though.

Nico: Man, that licorice was good!

Me: Boy it sure was.

Sheila (D&D): Some of the tastiest ever.

Bobby (D&D): You said it sis.

Me: That was really awesome stuff. Thank goodness it wasn't black licorice! YUCK! I HATE Black Licorice.

Bobby (D&D): I don't blame you one bit bro.

Me: That is true.

Camie: He calls you bro too?

Me: We're not related by blood. Me and Sheila, Bobby and friends have all gotten so close that we developed a powerful sibling bond.

Nico: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was. And we destroyed Venger for good.

Camie: Who was Venger?

Me: You would have hated this guy to the Nth degree Camie. He was a monster that wanted to use the powers of the weapons of Hank and friends to destroy all of Eberron.

I went over his history.

---

Venger is the main antagonist of the Dungeons & Dragons cartoon.

He is a very powerful sorcerer/archmagi, knowing a variety of spells both necromantic and evocation. He antagonizes both the children and the Dungeon Master on the majority of the episodes, forcing them to fight him and his forces as well as helping the villagers terrorized by him, which often sidetracks them from their main objective of finding a way to return home.

He was voiced by Peter Cullen, who would later play Optimus Prime in much of the Transformers franchise, and Captain Nathaniel Flint in Disney's Treasure Planet.

The man known only as Venger is a sorcerer/archmagi who terrorizes the realm where the show takes place. His sole purpose in the series was to defeat the Dungeon Master and claim the realm as his own.

Though he is described as a force of pure evil, Venger was once a heroic person. He was once human, at some point being transformed into a Half-fiend. The force that turned him evil was never stated specifically, though it is said that he got his dark powers from the Nameless One. The Nameless One is a dark entity which was banished prior to the youngsters arrival. He is the Dungeon Master's son and was also his student, leaving Dungeon Master to consider Venger "his greatest mistake". His twin sister is Karina and all 3 members of the family are 1,000 years old at least.

When the six youngsters arrived at the Realm, the Dungeon Master gave each one a magical artifact, the same artifacts Venger was seeking in order to defeat the dragon-goddess Tiamat and the Dungeon Master himself. Venger travels mounted in a Dark Horse (a Nightmare) who flies and breathes fire. He also has a henchman known as the Shadow Demon, as well as an army of orcs. He has a lot of castles throughout the Realm, threatening all villages in the Realm with his powers. Venger has also known to have killed many heroes his father has sent after him in the past, making him a threat to the lives of the 6 teenagers brought to the realm to fight him and the only ones to thwart his evil plans.

---

When I was finished, everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: That guy was a monster and was pure evil. He wanted to destroy them.

Me: Not if we destroyed him first. Venger got what was coming to him.

Sheila (D&D): Good riddance to him.

Diana: Yeah he had it coming.

Me: Yep. And it started out as a simple amusement park ride which ended up turning into a fight to the death and a battle for survival for the future of Eberron.

Eli: That was intense.

Hank (D&D): That's true. It was a great adventure though.

Eric (D&D): And the cool part is that Tiamat is in the M.O.E.

Camie: Tiamat?

Me: She's the Dragon Goddess. She's a dragon with 5 heads. Each one has a certain element. Fire, Lightning, Ice, Acid and Poison. She's also the 5-Headed Dragon from Mesopotamian Myth.

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Boy it sure is. And she is also Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer's archenemy.

Kaoruko: That is so awesome! Tiamat VS Tiamat in a way.

Nico: Good analogy. That's a good way to describe it.

Me: It sure is.

Maria: When the Metabreed was still active, we actually did play Dungeons and Dragons once. Sadly, it ended with Shiv leaving our characters to be eaten by ogres.

Carol: I remember hearing about that. That is awesome.

Me: But it's awesome that you guys got to play Dungeons and Dragons. Think you can teach me how to play?

Maria: I would be honored. We can do that on our way to the next planet.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lincoln, Anna's gonna be happy to hear that we dealt with her sister.

Lincoln: I know. Soon we'll find her on my rescue after this.

Me: Yeah but what was really shocking was that Lori had a terrible history with her.

Sheila (D&D): That was crazy! I can't believe she let fame and fortune consume her that bad.

Yugi: Yeah that was terrible.

Pharaoh Atem: It was Yugi. But at least she is in a place where she can't do any harm.

Eli: That's right father. She's in the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Me: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: There's Steven's house.

We saw an awesome beach house in front of an amazing and beautiful statue.

Nico: Wow!

Camie: That's Steven's house? That is amazing!

Me: It sure is.

Varie: Just as awesome as I remember.

Camie: Wow. What things has Steven and the Gems done that made him so awesome?

Varie: Steven and his friends all have done so much good not just on Earth but on the Gem homeworld as well. He brought 2 worlds together and put the Great Diamond Authority on the road to redemption.

Nico: Can you tell us Varie?

Varie: I would be honored.

She did so and went over Steven's history.

---

**Steven Quartz Universe** is the titular main protagonist of the *Steven Universe* franchise. He is the son of Greg Universe and Rose Quartz, the only known hybrid of a human and a Gem and the first Crystal Gem of human descent. As a result of his parentage, Steven is an extraordinarily unique being with innate powers beyond that of normal humans and Gems. While he was only a child, Steven steadily grew from a tag-along to the Crystal Gems into the heart of the team thanks to his kind-hearted nature and resourcefulness.

Steven is devoted to protecting humanity and helping those in need just as Rose Quartz did, and though her monumental legacy once forced Steven to live in her shadow, he has since surpassed her by ending the authoritarian practices of the Great Diamond Authority and establishing peace across the galaxy. However, the consequences of his mother's mistakes continue to haunt Steven and those he cares about to his growing frustration. Additionally, as his friends and family continue to grow and start to go out into the world and beyond, Steven has begun to struggle with his own self-identity and what he wants to do with the rest of his life. He has also started coming to terms with suppressed trauma that he has built up over the course of his years of adventures and near-death experiences with Gems.

At the end of the series, however, after holding his feelings in for so long culminates in him transforming into a giant Gem monster after coming to the conclusion that he is one, Steven's friends and family manage to get through to him with the power of love. In the months following, he decides to leave Beach City to go on a road trip on his own to see the world and find himself.

---

When she was done we were absolutely amazed and incredibly in awe.

Lincoln: That is incredible!

Laney: Wow! Steven has done so much great good for 2 awesome worlds.

Me: That's what makes him and the gems all very valuable members of the team and awesome members of Mary's Crystal Brigade.

Nico: Yep.

We got to walking around.

Kaito: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Me: All I hear is the ocean.

But then we heard a bird call and then up in the sky we saw a REALLY SCARY BIRD! IT WAS A CORRUPTED GEM BIRD!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Is that a bird!?

Eli: No I sense strange brain wave patterns!

Maria: That bird is a corrupted gem!

Camie: WHOA! So that's a Corrupted Gem!

Me: Yep.

Maria: You wouldn't believe what kinds of Corrupted Gems we faced.

Me: We faced one that looked like a Shrieker from the Tremors movies and there was even one that looked like a Tardigrade and so much more.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Wow!

Tsuyu: What are Tardigrades?

Me: One of the oldest living lifeforms on the planet. They are microscopic organisms that have been around for over 600 million years.

Himiko: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yeah that is awesome. Lets go get this gem and cure it!

Zocks and Kaito: Zenkaiju Gear!

They turned into their ZENKAIJU FORM!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Awesome!

Eli: Wait look! There's someone on the creatures back!

We looked and we saw ANOTHER RANGER!

We gasped!

Me: It's Another Ranger!

We saw that it was ANOTHER BEAST MORPHER RED! It was a scary version of Beast Morpher Red but with a scary Cheetah helmet and a skeleton suit!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: We get two save two corrupted people today!

Sheila (D&D): YEAH!

We flew up to them and confronted them.

Me: Devon and Whiplash would be pissed seeing this. First lets see who our mysterious Another Ranger is.

Another Beast Morpher Red: (In a girls voice) I hope my daughter is doing all right J.D.

Most of us gasped hearing that voice!

Me: NO WAY!

Lily: Oh no!

Laney: It can't be!

Nicole: But that's impossible!

She reverted back and we saw that it was QUEEN SERENITY! BACK FROM THE DEAD AND FULLY RESURRECTED!

We gasped in shock!

Nico: Oh my God! Queen Serenity!

Varie: I did not see this coming!

Eli: Sailor Moon's mother is alive again!? But how!?

Me: Your majesty, it's good to see you again. I'm sorry it has to be like this though.

Queen Serenity: I know J.D. But I'm sorry I got turned into this.

Maria: How did Swartz even bring you back?!

Queen Serenity: It's part of a spell he used. He revived me using an ancient spell from the destroyed moon kingdom that can raise the dead and bring them back to life.

Me: That's amazing. But you've been dead for over 1,000 years your majesty. So much has changed since then.

Nico: But you'll be happy to know that all your major enemies have all been destroyed.

Eli: That's right. Including Sailor Chaos.

Queen Serenity: (GASP) I had a feeling it was her!

Me: We actually know the whole story your majesty. Chaos was responsible for everything that got set into motion.

Kaoruko: Who was Chaos?

Me: The Ultimate Source of all the Galaxy's Evil.

I told them her history and it was horrible.

---

Chaos is the ultimate antagonist and final enemy in the Sailor Moon series. It has little to no true form. Regardless, its agenda is destruction.

In the manga, Chaos resided in the Galaxy Cauldron, the center of the galaxy where everything was formed from it. Its desire was to bring everything back to it and become one with everything in the universe. It had manipulated, instead of controlled, Sailor Galaxia into stealing Sailor Crystals. When Sailor Moon encounterd Chaos, Sailor Galaxia believed the confrontation between Chaos and Sailor Moon would kill them both, allowing her to be the ultimate Sailor Senshi, but Chaos immediately attacked Galaxia and she survived only with the help of Sailor Moon. It was revealed to Sailor Moon that in order to permanently destroy Chaos, she would have to destroy the Galaxy Cauldron, the source of all life, including Chaos. Rather than destroying both Chaos and the Cauldron, Sailor Moon jumped into the Cauldron, and using the Silver Crystal, she dragged Chaos down with her, destroying him. Since Sailor Moon chose to preserve the Galaxy Cauldron, rather than destroy it, Chaos would return in the future, but it also meant new life would be born, ensuring the galaxy's future.

In the anime, Sailor Galaxia battled against Chaos. In order to defeat it, Galaxia sealed it within herself to save the galaxy. Eventually, Chaos gained control over her and started stealing Star Seeds throughout the galaxy. In the last episode, Sailor Moon frees Galaxia from its control and returned Chaos to its rightful place within the hearts of everyone where it could no longer do any harm.

All of the previous main villains in the manga (Queen Metallia, Wiseman, Pharaoh 90, and Queen Nehelenia) were all incarnations of Chaos.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified.

Camie: Oh man! That's horrible!

Kaoruko: Unbelievable!

Queen Serenity: And it's good that you all destroyed her.

Me: Sailor Moon has done so many incredible things with us over the years too. She has become a true force of good and has achieved so much too. You would be very proud of her for how much good she has done your majesty.

Queen Serenity: I am. I watched her from Heaven and I am so proud of her. (Clutches her head) You have to save me!

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and she reverted back to Another Beast Morpher Red!

Me: Hang on Your Majesty!

Yugi summoned Dark Magician and Slifer the Sky Dragon.

Yugi: Even with Devon's super speed, you can't outrun my most powerful monsters!

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: (Takes out Whiplash's Ridewatch) Hope she likes this one too!

Nico got powerful energy whips on his arms!

Maria: (takes out M.O.E. cannon) Let's bring some more backup here!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: (Turns Dial) MOONLIGHT WARRIOR CRUSADE!

She summoned Moonstone, Saix, The Luna Ghost, Zen-Aku, Moonroid Tsukki and The Moon Monster!

Saix: Whoa so that's Another Ranger here.

Moonstone: Thank goodness Whiplash isn't here to see this.

Me: And you aren't going to believe who it is.

Nico: We'll explain later.

Me: Zen-Aku you will love this one.

I activated his Ridewatch and got a version his flute.

Me: Your Dark Wild Zords have been a really awesome and incredible asset to the team.

Zen-Aku: I'm glad you like them. Lets summon them.

Me: Here we go.

Me and Zen-Aku: DARK WILD ZORDS ARISE!

We played our flutes and then out came Zen-Aku's zords! They were mini versions of the Wolf, Hammerhead and Alligator Zords. Mine were mini versions of the Raven, Vampire Bat and the Owl Zords!

Nico: COOL!

Zen-Aku: Very impressive.

Me: Yep. I found a way to utilize the Dark Wild Zords without them actually being evil like you did on TV. That was awesome.

Zen-Aku: It was amazing seeing that.

Slifer roared at Another Beast Morpher Red.

Yugi: Slifer, THUNDER FORCE ATTACK!

He fired a massive blast of lightning from his mouth and it hit the corrupted gem and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was back to a gemstone and then I grabbed it. And Another Beast Morpher Red landed on the sand.

I used my magic and energy and cured the gem. She was a girl with orange skin, purple and orange hair and had orange eyes and orange clothes.

Carnellite: Thank you for saving me.

Me: Whoa who are you?

Carnellite: My name is Carnellite.

Nicole: Wow! That's a gem that's usually found in the Persian Basin over in Texas.

Carnellite: That's right and you guys saved me.

Me: But we're not done yet. We got Another Ranger to cure too.

Dark Magician charged at Another Beast Morpher Red.

He blasted her with his magic and she dodged it.

Another Beast Morpher Red: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She used the power of the Bat with Myotismon's powers and unleashed a powerful crimson sonic blast and we dodged it.

Me: Whoa! She has Beast Powers imbued with the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.!

Nico: Wow! That's amazing!

Laney: She has all the forces of the entire animal kingdom into one!

Me: And I thought Cuvier was powerful enough with all that! That is incredible!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Lets see here. Here's a good one!

I pulled out the crystal for the Arctic Wolf and it was imbued with Vexen's Powers. I put it in my flute and played a tune and summoned a pure white Wolf Zord and it had an ice aura around it and it fired a blast of energy and froze Another Beast Morpher Red in ice.

Nico: Chill out!

Me: Yeah!

Zen-Aku: Nice one!

Me: Thanks. Here's an interesting one. This should finish the job.

?: Let me help too!

We heard a roar and then we saw A HELLFIRE WYRM! It was a scary dragon made of pure lava!

Me: A Hellfire Wyrm! Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Hellfire Wyrm: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Margaret Stockington!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and orange clothes.

Margaret Stockington: We can catch up later. Lets save Queen Serenity.

Me: And I got a neat trick.

I pulled out the crystal for the Emperor Penguin Zord with Penguin's powers in it.

I put it in and played a tune and then a wave of ice formed a path and a big black Penguin Zord slid on the ice like how Penguins do in Antarctica and it smashed into Another Beast Morpher Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Now we can give the copy and original to the ones we assigned.

I went over to Queen Serenity and she was okay but weak. Then suddenly we got ALL THE BEAST POWERS AND POWERS of the M.O.E. all inside of us!

Nico: Whoa! That was amazing!

Qin: Wow!

Me: Your Majesty, are you all right?

Queen Serenity: (Groans) I'm okay. You saved me though J.D. and I am forever grateful.

Me: It was our pleasure Your Majesty.

Steven Universe and the gems then came.

Steven Universe: Guys!

Nico: Hey Steven.

Garnet: We heard some explosions. Are you guys all right?

Me: Yes we're okay.

Amethyst: Whoa is that?

Nico: Yeah Queen Serenity and she is back from the dead thanks to an enemy of ours.

Me: It's a really ugly story.

We told them everything.

Pearl: My goodness!

Lapis Lazuli: I can't believe that Swartz is doing all this to so many people! But mostly to friends you know J.D.!

Nico: And to many enemies of ours too.

Me: But soon on August 12th, Swartz will pay the ultimate price for his crimes with the Black Gates.

Peridot: That's still amazing that Queen Serenity is back.

Nico: Serena's gonna be so happy!

Margaret Stockington: And they have over 1,000 years of catching up to do.

Bismuth: Boy they sure do.

Carnellite: Yeah no kidding.

Pearl: Carnellite!

They hugged.

Carnellite: Pearl!

Nico: Wow! I didn't know you two knew one another.

Pearl: Long story on that.

Me: Wow.

Yugi: But this was awesome. Margaret what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Margaret Stockington: I have a lot of them but my favorite would have to be when me and Nico made an awesome chili for our entire class and we made it with an awesome recipe I have known from my mother. The ingredient is curry sauce.

Me: Wow that sounds tasty.

Nico: Oh it was Heaven! We made an awesome award winning chili for a chili cookoff and it was awesome.

Me: We'll have to try some later.

Margaret Stockington: You guys will love it. And so did everyone in our class. They loved that chili so much that they didn't leave me and Nico any.

Laney: Wow that chili must've been really good!

Moonstone: No kidding. J.D. loves Wiggum's chili too.

Me: Yeah.

We laughed.

Nico and Margaret hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Margaret.

Margaret: Me too Nico.

Me: We got to get home. Serena is gonna be in for a surprise unlike any other.

Eli: So will the rest of the Sailor Soldiers.

We later went back home and told everyone everything and they were all shocked! Serena and Queen Serenity had so much to catch up on. It was gonna be a long reunion.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Jaden are heading to the world of the 1995 Looney Tunes cartoon, Carrotblanca, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to take down Yosemite Sam, who's in the guise of General Pandemonium.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the world of the 1995 Looney Tunes cartoon, Carrotblanca, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to take down Yosemite Sam, who's in the guise of General Pandemonium. And there's no doubt that we're going to run into Anna Anyanova here too.

Nico: That's right, big guy.

Lori: After what we did taking down her insane little sister, Tanya, she'll literally be happy to hear that we sent Tanya to the Saturn Insane Asylum for life and she'll never be free again.

Lincoln: You got that right, Lori, and thanks for joining us, Jaden.

Jaden: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Me: Plus, this is going to be awesome taking down Yosemite Sam again, and this is also one of my favorite Looney Tunes cartoons, and a parody of Casablanca.

Nico: A tale of drama and romance, but with the touch of Looney Tunes comedy, awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, along with Bugs Bunny as Mr. Bugs, Penelope Pussycat as Kitty Ketty, and Sylvester as Sylvester Slazlo, but they've been cornered by Yosemite Sam as General Pandemonium, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, along with Bugs Bunny as Mr. Bugs, Penelope Pussycat as Kitty Ketty, and Sylvester as Sylvester Slazlo, but they've been cornered by Yosemite Sam as General Pandemonium, and he's going to kill them.

?: That rotten-tempered, mean, trigger-happy goon, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Destiny HERO - Dark Angel appear before us.

Jaden: That's Destiny HERO - Dark Angel, but…

Lincoln: This wasn't Aster Phoenix's doing since we haven't met him yet, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Anna Anyanova.

Lori: I knew she'd be here, but we'll have to talk later. Let's turn General Pandemonium into a toon pretzel.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Yosemite Sam as General Pandemonium, and it allowed the seven girls, Bugs Bunny as Mr. Bugs, Penelope Pussycat as Kitty Ketty, and Sylvester as Sylvester Slazlo to get to safety with us. When General Pandemonium saw us, he was really mad.

Lincoln: Sorry, General Pandemonium, but you're not getting your hands on that formula again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity

Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Starfire, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after General Pandemonium, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Anna Anyanova knocked General Pandemonium out, and he changed back to Yosemite Sam, but this time, in prison clothes and threw him back in The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That'll teach that varmint. (To Anna Anyanova) And it's so good to see you again, Anna Anyanova.

Anna Anyanova reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair and a flower in her hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Destiny HERO - Dark Angel, and she's dressed in a sleeveless light purple top, purple skirt, jeans, purple stockings with stars, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with darkness and dark angels on the coattails, and Destiny HERO - Dark Angel on the back, and holstered on her back a large Destiny HERO - Dark Angel-themed greatsword with Destiny HERO - Dark Angel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Destiny HERO - Dark Angel's wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Anna Anyanova: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Lori: You too, Anna.

Lincoln went up to Anna Anyanova and they hugged, and Anna Anyanova's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were seventeen, and as you can see, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and I really grew a lot since then.

Anna Anyanova: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome, and Lori, you grew into a beautiful young woman.

Lincoln: And don't forget married to Bobby and she has kids already.

Anna Anyanova: No way, that's awesome!

Nico: And we knew we'd run into you, Anna.

Lincoln: That's right. Everyone, this is Anna Anyanova, she's one of my Guardian Angels and she has an amazing singing voice, and she's an awesome girl that's really good friends with Lori, Lynn and Lola. But, as we remembered, her sister Tanya hates her, Lori, Lynn, and Lola with every fiber of her being.

Lori: Yep, and Anna is now a true angel and her sister is pure evil incarnate and an outcast and a fraud. She also taught Lincoln how to sing with a divine voice and she also has light and darkness powers too and she also used these powers on Chandler and got him in trouble more times than anyone can even count!

Nico: Should've known that she also dealt with Chandler, along with Tanya.

Lori: And you're not going to like this one bit, Anna. We ran into your insane outcast of an older sister, Tanya, yesterday, who was turned into Another G3 by Swartz, to kill you, me, and Lincoln for exposing her lies along with all of the team.

Anna Anyanova: She what?! Why, that little… !

Lincoln: But, don't worry, we stopped her and we threw her in The Saturn Insane Asylum for the rest of her life, and she was deemed tragically incurable by the doctors and she was chained to the wall of her cell with rainbow energy chains.

Anna Anyanova: Good, she deserves it for all the rotten things she's done.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Anna Anyanova's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Anna Anyanova: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Anna.

Anna Anyanova had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Anna Anyanova's waist and Anna Anyanova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Anna Anyanova's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Emilia, Midori Oono, Aya Takayashiki, and Miki Takekasa from After School Dice Club, Akira Tachibana, Haruka Kyan Haruka, and Yui Nishida from After The

Rain.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Emilia, Midori Oono, Aya Takayashiki, and Miki Takekasa from After School Dice Club, Akira Tachibana, Haruka Kyan Haruka, and Yui Nishida from After The Rain.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Emilia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Emilia and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Yosemite Sam in the guise of General Pandemonium, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book

Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three

Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Emilia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Emilia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emilia, Midori Oono, Aya Takayashiki, Miki Takekasa, Akira Tachibana, Haruka Kyan Haruka, and Yui Nishida with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Yosemite Sam in the guise of General

Pandemonium from Carrotblanca.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing him and what Anna Anyanova did to him, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Anna Anyanova have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

---

After mongrelizing Yosemite Sam who was in the guise of General Pandemonium, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Anna Anyanova saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Anna Anyanova: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anna, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anna Anyanova: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. Anna, you've already heard of what we did yesterday to that insane bitch, Tanya, but can you tell us how you, Lincoln, and Lori exposed Tanya for the fraud she is and got her sent to that insane asylum?

Anna Anyanova: You got it, Nico, and it'll give you guys a more detailed look into the psyche of that insane monster. My parents always dreamt of being world famous singers, but they could never become anything more than background vocals. So, when me and Tanya were born, Dad taught me all about music, while Tanya was Mom's favorite 'cause she was the pretty one. Everyone admired her for her blonde hair and emerald green eyes. Once when we were five, a woman tried to steal her from the park.

Young Anna: Let go of my sister, or I'm going to scream.

Woman: I'll give you $10, kid. Let go of her hand.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya and I struggled until she let go and ran away before the police came. Tanya hugged me tight.

Young Tanya: Anna, you saved me.

Young Anna: No one touches you on my watch, sis.

Anna Anyanova: Even growing up, she always had everyone's attention, whereas I enjoyed my simple life. But, then in 10th grade, things took a wild turn, one day, after school, we got home to see Dad being rushed to the hospital: he had a heart attack. A week passed by, and we found out he wasn't gonna get better, unless he had a really expensive surgery, and we didn't have any money for it. Mom was thinking of selling the house when out of the blue, she got a phone call. After she hung up, she screamed like crazy.

Mrs. Anyanova: My former agent called told me they're looking for new talent, and they're gonna pay huge money.

Anna Anyanova: She told us about a music audition that was happening in another week, and asked us to grab the opportunity. On the day of the audition, everyone was stunned by Tanya's looks, but when she opened her mouth, everyone covered their ears.

Tanya: (Off-Key) Hello from the Other Side.

Producer: Someone, grab the mic from her hands or shut off the speakers! I can't stand her voice!

Anna Anyanova: Well, he was overexaggerating, but not entirely.

Tanya couldn't sing a note, not even in the bathroom. A few minutes later, it was my turn, and when I started singing, the producers were mesmerized.

Past Anna: (Singing Divinely) I'm not giving up on you. You know I love you. Please, hug me and say it back, I love you.

Anna Anyanova: After a long discussion, they announced they were gonna sign both of us. But, there was one condition: they wanted me to sing, but in the background for Tanya, she would lip sync to my voice.

Past Anna: No, that's wrong. We won't be doing that!

Anna Anyanova: But, Tanya held my hand with teary eyes.

Tanya Anyanova: Please, sis, you have to do this. We need the money.

Past Anna: But, Tanya…

Mrs. Anyanova: Anna, my love. The future of our family rests on your shoulders now. Think about your dad, think about your family, honey.

Anna Anyanova: I knew it was wrong, but I couldn't stand to see my family suffering. So, I agreed. After I signed the deal, all of Dad's hospital bills were paid, and he came back home all healthy in a month, and then, it was just me and Tanya and the non-ending music videos and tours around the country. Everywhere Tanya went, people would go crazy over her, they would literally jump over each other to catch sight of her. These people were nuts, and clearly, this was getting to Tanya's head, because when we returned to school after summer break, she started acting like a queen and a bully.

Tanya Anyanova: Get out of my seat, that's my spot! Do you know who I am?!

Anna Anyanova: The girl didn't even flinch, and kept munching on her sandwich, and Tanya looked as furious as a dragon.

Past Anna: Hey, it's okay. We can take another seat, maybe she can't hear…

Anna Anyanova: But, she just picked up a bottle full of mustard, and dumped it on her head.

Girl: You've literally got to be fricking kidding me!

Anna Anyanova: I looked at the girl who looked raging mad.

Past Anna: Hey, I'm sorry about my sister. She's a little, please let it go, I'll pay for your clothes later.

Anna Anyanova: I grabbed Tanya's hand as I pulled her out of there.

Past Anna: Have you lost your mind?!

Tanya Anyanova: Didn't you see? She was acting as if she didn't even know me!

Past Anna: Tanya, you're not the President, and you should..!

Tanya: Whatever, Anna, you didn't have to say sorry to her. She's a jerk.

Anna Anyanova: Saying that, she stormed away. Ugh, such a diva. Later, after school was over, I went to the music room to practice singing. But, just as I finished practicing, I heard someone clapping behind me, and I was shocked to see the girl from the cafeteria, and I knew who it was: it was Lori Loud, the captain of the Golf Team, and I knew her reputation for getting angry if someone messed with her, and I also knew of that cold-hearted monster demon, Dark Lori.

Lori: That voice, that's your sister's voice when she sings, isn't it?

Anna Anyanova: Oh God, what now? But, she didn't know anything for sure.

Past Anna: I thought you didn't know her, and now, you know her voice?

Past Lori: I never said that, she just assumed it. I know who she is, and now, I literally know her secret.

Past Anna: You know nothing!

Anna Anyanova: With every sentence, Lori kept getting closer and I started to back away fearing that Dark Lori would try something evil, I tripped on something and she caught me. Right there, I knew that Dark Lori wasn't there, but the real Lori.

Past Anna: What are you even doing here, Lori? Everyone's gone.

Past Lori: But, you're literally still here, Anna, and you kind of owe me something.

Anna Anyanova: My eyes widened when she said that, but then, Lori got me back on my feet and continued.

Past Lori: You said you'll pay for my jacket, the one your diva sister spilled mustard on, right?

Anna Anyanova: Right, what was I even thinking? I knew she was here for the money to pay for the jacket Tanya spilled mustard on. I gave her some money from my bag.

Past Lori: And don't worry. I got a nasty surprise in store for Tanya. She is gonna be so mad.

and I ran out of there.

Anna Anyanova: And with that, I ran out of there. A few days later while I was in the library, Tanya came up to me.

Tanya: I want you to go and give this to this cute boy, Brandon, and tell him I want to meet with him at the café tonight.

Past Anna: What? Why? What are you up to now?

Tanya: Didn't you see, he ignored me. He's not like the other guys who were running up to me 24/7. I like him, I want him. I want to make him my fricking boyfriend.

Past Anna: Well then, why don't you go up and talk to him? Why should I do it

Tanya: Because I'm me, duh, I'm a superstar. I can't make the first move, I don't want to look desperate, do it for me please.

Anna Anyanova: Ugh, reluctantly, I left the note on the boy's table and asked him to come to the café and I ran out. But, what I didn't know was that Lori was there in the library, and she must've known what Tanya's planning. Lori now knows the secret that I'm the amazing singer, and Tanya was a fake. Later on that day, Tanya asked me to tag along, and just when we reached the café, she saw some random people with cameras there.

Tanya: Oh no, paparazzi. I can't be seen with anyone. My contract doesn't allow me to date publicly, Anna.

Past Anna: But, what about Brandon? He's waiting for you.

Tanya: Can you please go tell him? I'll see him in school tomorrow. Okay, thanks, bye.

Anna Anyanova: Saying that, she ran into a cab and it drove off. Now, I had no choice but to inform Brandon myself. So, I went inside.

Past Anna: Hey, I'm sorry, but

Brandon: I thought you wouldn't come, and that this was some stupid prank, but I'm glad you're here.

Past Anna: What? Me?

Anna Anyanova: Wait, did he think I was the one who called him? Shoot, I wanted to tell him everything, but he looked so happy to see me, and he ordered all my favorite foods. I thought I could wait a few more minutes before telling him, but as time went by, things just kept getting better and better. After that, he walked me back home, this was my chance to tell him the truth. But, he just pulled me to the side and just as he was about to kiss me, suddenly, I heard Tanya coming out the front door, and I pushed him away into the bushes and rushed in. The next day I was looking for Brandon everywhere to tell him the truth. But, I found Tanya was already talking to him in the corridor. Fricking fishes.

Tanya: What do you mean you don't like me? Then why did you show up at the café last night?

Brandon: What are you, crazy? I wasn't waiting for you, I was there for Anna. I wouldn't date someone as mean as you, even if you were the last girl on Earth.

Tanya: How dare you?!

Anna Anyanova: Tanya slapped him hard and ran out of there, and all the kids started recording the incident on their phones. This was bad, I ran after Tanya, but she pushed me away.

Tanya: Get lost, Anna. I told you I liked him, but you trapped him first.

Past Anna: Tanya, stop it, I didn't do anything. He liked me from the beginning, and you sent me to him.

Tanya: Yeah, it was my biggest mistake thinking I could trust you, traitor witch.

Anna Anyanova: She jumped onto me and grabbed my hair, and we broke out into a huge fight. Mom and Dad were called in and the principal showed them the videos the kids recorded. Principal Rivers said Tanya's behavior was getting worse day by day, and it was getting out of control and she was suspended for 3 months. I felt so bad for her and went to hug her later that night and told her I wasn't going to see Brandon anymore, and she immediately hugged me. But, when I went up to my room, Brandon was already there.

Brandon: Why are you avoiding me and what was your sister talking about today?

Past Anna: Brandon, you can't be here, get out now.

Brandon: Hey, chill, why do you look so tense?

Anna Anyanova: Brandon went up to me, and then, I decided to tell him everything. Then, I looked into his eyes.

Brandon: It's okay, Anna, I won't force you to like me.

Anna Anyanova: But then, Tanya came to my room with a fire extinguisher in her hand and she sprayed us.

Tanya: I knew it, you ugly cow! I knew you were a filthy backstabber and I'm going to destroy you both!

Anna Anyanova: Suddenly, Mom and Dad came rushing in and they took Tanya back to her room, and I was grounded for a week for inviting a boy. We had a big concert soon, and although I was super mad at Tanya, I still had to help her because of our contract. As usual, I was singing backstage while the entire crowd was cheering for Tanya. After the performance was over, she was given a reward for star performer, even Mom and Dad were called on stage.

Announcer: You guys must feel truly blessed to have a daughter with the voice of an angel.

Mrs. Anyanova: It's an honor. We're so lucky to have her.

Anna Anyanova: For some reason, I felt really left out and I smashed my mic on the ground. Just then, somebody from the audience asked Tanya to dedicate a song to Mom. Holy Moly! Tanya made this gesture with her hands that was my cutest sing every time. But, my mic was lying broken on the ground, and without it, I knew Tanya was about to mess this up. She started singing without me and everyone soon heard her real voice. Oh my God! A wave of silence passed through the audience, and Tanya looked at me super mad.

The crowd started chanting that she was a fraud who did lip syncing, they all went mad and started climbing onto the stage. The bodyguards immediately took Tanya and my parents to safety, and left me there all by myself. How could they?! I ran out the venue and I was raging mad! I did so much for them and they didn't care about me one bit. But, when I reached home, I was shocked to see a huge crowd gathered in front of our house. What in the world was happening?! Just then, my phone was buzzing like crazy with videos and messages from everyone. Tanya's bullying and lip syncing videos went viral, and someone uploaded my video as the real singer too. There was only one person who did this: Lori Loud. Oh my God, so that was the nasty surprise she had in store for Tanya, but she's not the only one who found out about it, I found out from Luna that Lori also told her little brother, Lincoln, and he found out what Tanya did to Lori spilling the mustard on her, but I didn't have time for that later, I needed to get inside the house now.

We gasped in surprise.

Anna Anyanova: I quickly went into the house through the back door, and on seeing me, Tanya viciously threw a vase at me, which I barely missed. Just then, I saw all of the singing awards and trophies she was burning in the fireplace.

Past Anna: Oh my God, have you gone crazy?!

Tanya: Why would you do that?! What were you thinking trying to ruin me?!

Past Anna: What, are you kidding me?! It was an accident!

Tanya: Oh, was it? Or is it because you want some fame for yourself now? Just remember this, you witch! People hear your singing because of my face, otherwise, no one would ever pay you, even if you sang on the roadside!

Anna Anyanova: Who was this monster?!

Past Anna: You're such a mean, delusional, self-absorbed brat, Tanya, I can't believe you'd say that to me, when the fact is you're only a star because of my voice! Without me, you're just a pretty dumb face!

Anna Anyanova: Tanya picked up a burning trophy in her hand and charged at me with full force.

Tanya: You took everything away from me, the guy I loved, my reputation at school, and now, my fame too? I'm gonna kill you!

Anna Anyanova: Thankfully, Mom and Dad came in and stopped her just in time.

Mrs. Anyanova: Stop this madness right now! I can't believe we were so blinded by your fame and beauty that we never realized what a monster you were turning into.

Anna Anyanova: Dad took the burning trophy from Tanya's hand and threw it away.

Mr. Anyanova: Anna, we're so sorry. We've never truly appreciated you for everything you've done. You're the daughter every parent would be proud of. Please, forgive us.

Past Anna: Mom, Dad, I forgive you.

Anna Anyanova: I forgave Mom and Dad for what happened, but now, we still had the problem of my soon-to-be ex-little sister, Tanya, to deal with, and she was now completely insane.

Tanya: You people are a bunch of morons, and I'm not letting go of my fame that easily! I'm gonna walk out and everyone is still going to love me!

Anna Anyanova: Just then, the door bursted opened and two people came inside with a straitjacket, and they wrapped Tanya in it and she was screaming to have them let her go but they refused, and we saw who called them here: it was Lori and her little brother, Lincoln, who came inside the house. I knew Lori had a surprise in store for Tanya, but I didn't know what it was, but now, I knew.

Past Lori: Too little too late, Tanya. Now that everyone literally knows the real you, your fame and reputation are now mud.

Past Lincoln: Now, everything's come back to bite you on the butt, and now, you're an outcast, a fraud, and pure evil incarnate. You are also now an insane and delusional freak! Have fun in the nuthouse for the rest of your life!

Anna Anyanova; Then, as they were carrying Tanya out, everyone threw rotten eggs, rotten fruit and veggies at her, and she screamed like crazy as she was carted off, and I was enjoying it, she was totally getting her just desserts. As the car was just about to drive off, Tanya screamed out that she'd get her revenge on me, Lori, and

Lincoln for ruining her, and that was the last time she'd ever plague anyone again.

We cheered wildly for what Anna Anyanova, Lori, and Lincoln did in exposing Tanya and getting her sent to the nuthouse.

Nico: (Laughs) That'd teach that no-talent hack, Tanya!

Leandro Chan: I guess that's what happens when fame gets into their head, it makes them go crazy!

Lincoln: You said it, Mr. Chan, and that's why we never let fame get into our heads, otherwise, we'd suffer the same fate as Tanya.

Me: You said it, Linc.

Anna Anyanova: And it was really great, I became good friends with Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and I also became Lincoln's Guardian Angel and I told them I had powers of light and darkness, and with those powers, I used them on Chandler and got that little stain in trouble more times than anyone can even count!

Eli: That'd teach him a lesson.

Lori: And she also taught Lincoln how to sing with a divine voice, and it was really amazing. And as for Tanya, she got sent to the nuthouse in Lansing, Michigan, where she'd stay there for the rest of her life.

Lincoln: That was until Swartz turned her into Another G3, so she could get revenge on us yesterday. But, we beat her into the ground and purified her Ridewatch and we got her sent to The Saturn Insane Asylum for good.

Nico: And since the doctors told us she's tragically incurable, that diagnosis sealed her fate, and she'll spend the rest of her life chained to the wall of her cell with rainbow energy chains and in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement.

Mebuki: And if she tried to go on a rampage again, Lincoln's going to hit her with the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Anna Anyanova: Wait, you also know magic as well?!

Lincoln: Yeah, I do, and I came up with a ton of awesome curses that I've used on a lot of jerks we don't like.

Me: Here's a list of some of them.

I gave her a copy of the list of curses we used and they were amazing.

Anna Anyanova: Wow! These are incredible! And that King Midas's Golden Touch Vengeance one looks amazing.

Sakura Haruno: And Lincoln's used that curse mainly on Queen Bees who think they're better than everyone.

Naruto: And thanks to the new law passed, every Queen Bee Mean Girl in America has been arrested and put in the Titania Supermax Reformatory Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls. But, if they're not reformed and still want revenge, Lincoln's going to hit them with The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Me: That's right bro. And they'll stay there at the Reformatory Prison for the rest of their lives.

Lincoln: And since we've seen that many Queen Bee Mean Girls refuse to learn, that'll be the only fate that awaits them.

Anna Anyanova: Imprisoned forever in gold, that's indeed a fate crueler than death.

Crash Bandicoot: True, but like Lincoln said, Queen Bees like that have no place in society, and Tanya became both a Queen Bee and a bully. Look at what happened to Lori, and when your ex-little sister angered Lori, she basically sealed her own doom.

Lola: Yeah, making Lori mad is like the equivalent of a death sentence, and it's really bad.

Me: Believe me we know. After everything we heard about from your fellow Guardian Angels, those dark sides of the mean Louds were only going to make things worse. But at least they are gone and given the black gates.

Anna Anyanova: Good riddance.

Me: Yep. And Lincoln is also very multi-lingual. He knows how to speak in many languages from all over the planet.

Nico: And he can sing in many songs of those languages too.

Anna Anyanova: That is so cool! We'll have to hear some of them.

Me: You'll love them.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Mankar Camoran, the founder of the Mythic Dawn, a cult dedicated to serving Mehrunes Dagon.

Mara: Mankar Camoran.

Lincoln: Oh man, he's the founder of the cult, Mythic Dawn, and they're dedicated to serving Mehrunes Dagon. We got to stop him, come on.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts at Mankar Camoran, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Mankar Camoran: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, here?! It doesn't matter, soon, this entire world will be destroyed in the name of Mehrunes Dagon!

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, you madman! The Mythic Dawn cult will be brought to an end here and now.

Suddenly, the eyes of R. Mika, Menat, and Jacqueline McMadd turned neon, and they're surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythical animals, and as they approach Mankar Camoran, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythical animals with every step. Suddenly, R. Mika, Menat, and Jacqueline McMadd were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, there's mythical animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, R. Mika, Menat, and Jacqueline McMadd emerge, but they're changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

R. Mika grew from 6'0" to 6'11 in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her blonde hair put in pigtails, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with light animals, light, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Light Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. R. Mika has on a blue sleeveless blouse, blue sleeveless midriff top with a white heart and phoenix on it, blue pants, white leather knee-high combat boots, and a long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with light animals on the coattails and the Street Fighter logo on the back of the trenchcoat. Suddenly, R. Mika felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, R. Mika's massive Sword of The Street Fighters was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, light, and light animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into R. Mika's Celestial Broadsword of Wrestling Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the Street Fighter logo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blonde angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem with surrounding blonde angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the Street Fighter logo that said, "Mika Nanakawa A.K.A R. Mika, Professional Wrestler of Japan and Student of Zangief, Partner of Yamato Nadeshiko, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Shadaloo, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Wrestling, and Fire"

ななかわみかA.K.A R.ミカ、日本のプロレスラー、ザンギエフの学生、やまとなでしこのパートナー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、シャダルーの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして光、レスリング、そして火のマスター

R. Mika's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL WRESTLING LIGHTSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF CELESTIAL LIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LOVE!

Menat grew from 6'0" to 6'11 in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her short purple hair, she has neon green eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, and Egyptian cobras surrounding her, she has an Egyptian cobra with the Magic Kanji wrapped around it emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cobra earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis wrapped around it, she also has an Egyptian cobra with purple gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis wrapped around it for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Menat has on a purple sleeveless blouse, white sleeveless midriff top with a purple heart and gold phoenix on it, purple skirt, thigh high stockings, purple leather knee-high high heels, and a long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, and Egyptian Cobras on the coattails and the Street Fighter logo on the back of the trenchcoat. Suddenly, Menat felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and she still has the eight large purple orbs orbiting around her legs.

Suddenly, Menat's massive Sword of The Street Fighters and her crystal ball was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, and Egyptian Cobras, and when they emerged, the sword was transformed into Menat's Egyptian Prophecy Broadsword of Fortune Telling Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the Street Fighter logo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large gold cobra heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold cobra heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the cobra heads for the pommel and the crystal ball turned into a purple ball with the Eye of Horus on it, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold cobra head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Street Fighter logo that said, "Menat, Apprentice Fortune Teller of Rose, Friend to Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Gifted User of Magic, Destroyer of Shadaloo, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, and Fortune Telling"

メナト、ローズの見習い占い師、多くの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、魔法の才能のあるユーザー、シャダルーの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック

な野郎、驚くべき強力な学生教師、そして星、魔法、占いの達人

Menat has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICAL EGYPTIAN COBRA PHOENIX ANGEL OF ELEMENTAL MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE FORTUNE TELLING LOVE!

And Jacqueline McMadd grew to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long bright pink hair along with her fin, she has neon bright green eyes and a pink energy aura with fire and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with bright pink gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with bright pink gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with bright green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Jacqueline McMadd has on a white sleeveless blouse, white sleeveless midriff top, blue pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire on the coattails and the Wrestling Federation logo and phoenix surrounded by flames on the back of the trenchcoat. Suddenly, Jacqueline McMadd felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive bright pink angel wings with bright green tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with bright pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Jacqueline McMadd has a brand-new large broadsword known as Wrestling Federation's Firestorm Broadsword of Wrestling Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the Wrestling Federation logo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged bright pink blade, bright pink angel wings for the crossguard, large bright green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large bright pink gem with surrounding blonde angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with bright pink gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with bright green gems for eyes and a large bright pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Wrestling Federation logo that said, "Jacqueline McMadd, Loving Daughter of Vance McMadd, Professional Wrestler of The Wrestling Federation, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Wrestling, and Fire"

ジャクリーン・マクマッド、ヴァンス・マクマッドの愛する娘、レスリング連盟のプロレスラー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてマスターフェニックス、レスリング、そして火

Jacqueline McMadd has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WRESTLING FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIERY WRESTLING JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We're amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of R. Mika, Menat, and Jacqueline McMadd, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mankar Camoran saw it, he fell into a rage, but they fired blasts of energy at him and he was sent flying into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Menat, R. Mika, and Jacqueline McMadd have transformed, this is going to be awesome.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Menat, R. Mika, and Jacqueline, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Menat: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Magic Egyptian Cobra and Divine Fortuneteller Love) **We feel incredible, Linky.**

R. Mika: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Phoenix and Divine Wrestling Love) **Now, shall we take care of this cult leader once and for all?**

Jacqueline McMadd: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Phoenix and Divine Wrestling Love) **And send him to The Black Gates?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Menat, R. Mika, and Jacqueline McMadd.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Today, The Mythic Dawn cult shall be erased from existence forever!**

Lincoln, Menat, R. Mika, and Jacqueline McMadd went after Mankar Camoran, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, blue energy, bright pink energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Cobras, Demons, and Angels at Mankar Camoran, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive broadswords and they left painful scars on him as they slashed him, and they fired powerful blasts of energy at Mankar Camoran and they exploded with incredible power, killing him and every member of the Order of The Mythic Dawn, and they were all erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what the four of them did as they holster their massive broadswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Menat, R. Mika, and Jacqueline McMadd are permanent.

Then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss with Lincoln, and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, The Order of The Mythic Dawn has been destroyed forever!

Me: And they've been sent to The Black Gates for good, awesome!

Lincoln: That's one of the enemies from The Elder Scrolls put down for good, but there's bound to be more out there, but we'll be ready for them.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Mankar Camoran and the Order of The Mythic Dawn for good.

* * *

Later we were walking over to Phoenix Land.

Nico: Kendra, you and Charlie Brown are up for bonding next.

Kendra: And I'm really looking forward to this. We're gonna have so much fun in Phoenix Land.

Charlie Brown: We sure are sis.

Me: We got a whole bunch of awesome new rides installed that you all will love.

Eli: I can't wait to have some of the funnel cake too.

Me: That's always the best part of our park.

Nico: Yep.

Anna Anyanova: It's awesome being with you guys now and thank you guys so much for taking care of my psychotic sister.

Me: You're welcome Anna. I'm so sorry she hogged all the glory and stole the spotlight from you. Some sister.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. What a fake.

Me: But that was still an awesome adventure we had with you guys back then.

Charlie Brown: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: It was really fun and awesome.

Linus: Can you believe that my Robot Chicken self used Satanic magic?

Me: Yeah that was crazy! I don't know what the hell he was thinking!

Margaret Stockington: Yeah I remember seeing that on the internet! And as a master of the powers of the Occult and Dark Magic myself I know that those are all things that no one should ever mess with.

Brittney: You are a master of the dark arts and dark magic too?

Nico: I forgot to mention that Margaret is a user of Dark Magic and knows all about the Occult and how Satanic Magic works.

Me: Wow that is cool!

Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Margaret Stockington: Yeah and you guys should know that Dark Magic like that never gives away stuff like that for free. It always comes with a terrible price.

Raven: That's right.

Maria: The price was that Robot Chicken Linus lost his life as well as the others. Too bad the rest were off screen.

Me: Yeah that is for sure. It was a murderous pumpkin with a massive thirst for blood and a hunger for human flesh.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We're here.

We arrived at Phoenix Land.

Me: Well you and Charlie go have fun Kendra.

Kendra: Oh we will. Ready bro?

Charlie Brown: You bet sis!

They went and had lots of fun and we went to the snack booths and got some cotton candy, funnel cakes, hot dogs, burgers, pizzza and more.

Me: Those two more than earned this.

Nico: Absolutely.

Poromon and Poliwag were about to board a roller coaster unsupervised.

Nico then grabbed them.

Nico: Now now. Me and May will go with you guys.

Poromon: Oh thanks.

May: Ready Manaphy.

Me: This is the newest Roller Coaster we have made.

It was called THE SPINE SHATTERER! It was called that because it was known for shattering your spine into a million pieces. It was the fastest roller coaster ever with speeds over 300 miles per hour and loaded with as much pain as the Fiery Fist O' Pain.

They saw a sign.

Poliwag: [reads the sign] Warning! This ride may cause: Crying, screaming, projectile vomiting, amnesia, spine loss, embarrassing accidents, uncontrollable gas…

Poromon and Poliwag:… and explosive diarrhea. [explosion is heard]

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They got in and it was gonna be awesome and cool!

The Spine Shatterer started.

Nico: Here we go.

Poliwag: Goodbye Poromon!

Poromon: Goodbye Poliwag!

Poliwag and Poromon start to scream with May and Nico cheering, whooping and hollering, dropping and going through a saw, a flaming fist, and a laser. When the coaster drops at a 90 degree angle, Poromon and Poliwag's skeletons fly through the air while their bodies go down with the coaster. Their skeletons fly into them as they go up, out of the planet and into the upper atmosphere, but when they sit up, Poromon and Poliwag have the other one's skeleton. The coaster drops into the ground, causing an explosion.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When it stopped they cheered wildly!

Poromon: WOW!

Nico: WOOHOO! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Poliwag: We're okay!

May: Yeah! That was awesome!

Manaphy came!

Manaphy: Wow! You guys made it!

Nico: At least we didn't lose our spines like Clyde and Lincoln.

We laughed.

Camie: You guys literally lost your spines!?

Lincoln: Yeah we sure did!

Twilight Sparkle: When did that happen?

Me: It was on New Years Day 2020.

I went over what happened during chapter 933. It was funny and scary.

---

At the estate in Gotham Royal York, we were celebrating the start of the new year. Today was January 1st, 2020.

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: HAPPY NEW YEAR'S, EVERYBODY!

They blew noisemakers.

Me: I propose a toast everyone, to the start of an awesome new year!

Everyone: HERE HERE!

We clinked our glasses together.

Lincoln: This year is gonna be awesome!

Laney: It sure is.

Maria: In 2016, J.D. met the Loud Family and Varie, in 2017 he met Vince, Hercules & Zoe and Riley, In 2018 Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed. And in 2019, we met the Transformers and Power Rangers. I can't wait to see the surprises for this year.

Me: Yeah! A lot of things have happened over the course of 3 and a half years.

Muscle Man: You know who else is looking forward to the rest of 2020? My mom!

Lana: (Laughs) That's right Muscle Man!

Nico: My New Year's Resolution is to keep making more friends.

Vince: Good idea Nico!

Carol: That's right!

Carla: You said it mommy.

Me: 2019 was very eventful and we did a lot of action and adventure.

Varie: Boy we sure did.

Aylene C.: Boy it was awesome!

Littlefoot: You said it Aylene.

Later we were watching the Rose Bowl Parade and we saw all kinds of awesome floats and it was awesome!

Me: Wow! I love all these floats.

Lola: Me too. They are so beautiful.

Lily Loud: And really colorful and artistic.

Nico: They sure made a lot of beautiful ones.

Laney: Yep.

Then we were watching the Rose Bowl Game. It was awesome!

Lynn: YEAH!

Me: YEAH! How can this day get any better?

William: Let's celebrate the New Year by going to our amusement park!

Everyone: YEAH!

Then Clyde appeared through a portal!

Syd Chang: Hey Clyde.

Clyde: Guys you gotta see this! It's an emergency broadcast on my TV!

TV announcer: The day you've been waiting for is almost here. That's right. Phoenix Land has a new ride. It's big… [roller coaster goes into the stars and then back down to Earth.] It's fast… [Nancy and Harold are riding a roller coaster so fast, Harold flies off of it]

Nancy Suzy Fish: Harold, no!

TV announcer: It's painful… [roller coaster crashes into the ground, causing an explosion]

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

TV announcer: It's The Flaming Blast of Obliteration! Opening today at Phoenix Land!

Lana: Wow! What a roller coaster!

Me: Yep, we just built it. Lily told us about an awesome Roller Coaster she went on over at Glove World with SpongeBob and Patrick and we got the idea for it.

Lily: Oh yeah! That was awesome! That was the Fiery Fist O' Pain and it was awesome!

Gali: I remember seeing that. That was awesome!

Me: Lets head over there!

We were off to our awesome amusement park.

Lincoln: Wait for me, guys.

We were walking towards Phoenix Land.

Lincoln: Whoo! Flaming Blast of Obliteration, here we come.

Timmy Monroe: Yeah, dudes, we're all riding the Blast of Obliteration.

Boy #2: I heard somebody rode it and his spine fell out.

Timmy: [laughing] Dude, I hope my spine falls out.

Taylor: [laughing] Yeah, me too.

Me: Boy the new Roller Coaster we built looks like its a success.

Lincoln: Boy, the Blast of Obliteration sounds…

Clyde: Really, really scary. I mean fun! Fun, really, really fun.

Lincoln: Yeah, really fun.

We arrived at Phoenix Land and we saw our new roller coaster we built. It was a massive and terrifying new roller coaster with lots of awesome loops and twists and it had one super tall ramp that went out into space. Lightning came out of storm clouds around the tall ramp and the car came back down fast and a massive explosion happened when the car hit the bottom.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Lincoln: That sure looks like fun.

Clyde: Yeah, I can't wait to ride it.

Me: Here we are guys. Phoenix Land. The only amusement park opened all year and on Major Holidays.

Laney: This is amazing!

Lizzie Morris: Your new amusement park is awesome!

Fu: (Offscreen) I'll say and the pay is worth it.

We saw Fu and she had a tray full of cotton candy.

Me: Hey Fu.

Fu: Hey guys.

Lana: I didn't know you work in Phoenix Land, Fu.

Fu: It's an awesome job. Lady Hokage said that we should diversify in the number of jobs we do besides being a shinobi.

Me: Good thinking. And with your Shinobi abilities you can do multiple jobs all at once. We're heading over to ride the Flaming Blast of Obliteration.

Fu: That roller coaster is awesome!

Laney: I heard about it.

Lucy Heartfilia: It sure looks awesome!

Fu: See ya at home guys.

Me: Will do.

We walked and found the line for the ride.

Lincoln: There it is. The line looks awfully long.

Clyde: Oh, I know! Let's go on some of the dumb kiddie rides first.

Me: Good idea Clyde. Lets go have some fun while we're here.

Everyone: YEAH!

Some of us went onto the regular rides like the bumper cars, mad tea cups and others, some of us went to the prize booths and more and everyone else went to the other rides and more.

Lincoln: Can you believe some people are afraid to ride roller coasters?

Clyde: Yeah, only a real baby would be afraid of a roll… Whoa!

Lincoln: I can't believe it, Clyde. It's Fiery Bird! [a man in a cool red, orange and yellow phoenix costume is standing in front of them] Get over there and I'll take your picture with him. [Clyde moves a few steps into the camera phone so he's not too close to Fiery Bird] Get closer, Clyde.

Clyde: Nuh-uh.

Lincoln: Come on, closer. [Clyde moves a little closer] That's it, a little more. Now hold onto his thumb. Give me a big smile. [takes the picture]

Clyde: How do I look? [pictures shows Clyde touching Fiery Bird with only a finger] Wow, I look great. [a little kid is laughing on one of the kiddie rides]

Lincoln and Clyde: The Firechick!

Me: That's an adorable ride we built for kids

Lincoln: [clears throat] I mean, The Firechick.

Clyde: That ride's for babies.

Lincoln: Yeah. Let's ride it just to see how baby-fied it is.

Me: Okay.

[Both Lincoln and Clyde walk over and get into the ride, with the little kid. When they go over a bump, they scream. When the ride is over, they get out and both are shivering; the baby snaps his fingers at Lincoln and Clyde and walks away]

Clyde: I guess that ride was too much for the little guy. [cut to Lincoln and Clyde standing in line by the Flaming Blast of Obliteration]

Lincoln: Well, the line looks a little bit shorter now. Can you believe that some people are scared of this ride? [both chuckle nervously]

Me, Kevin Levin and Captain America were figuring them out.

Clyde: Yeah, it's perfectly safe. No one gets hurt riding these roller coasters. [an old man is wheel chaired out of Phoenix Land!]

Old Man Walker: Oh, why, why, why? [Lincoln and Clyde scream and run off] Why won't you let me on the ride?

Sasuke: Sir, you have a serious medical condition.

Old Man Walker: But it's my birthday! [cut to Lincoln and Clyde running through a line, cheering]

Clyde: Yeah!

Lincoln & Clyde: One more time!

Tom: You know, this is the line for the bathroom.

Lincoln: [laughs] We've gone eight times.

Clyde: And I went three times all by myself.

Tom: I'm going to walk away now. [does so]

Lincoln: Bye.

Me: You guys are funny.

Clyde: Have fun! [Lightning walks up]

Lightning: Lincoln! Clyde!

Lincoln: Hello, Lightning.

Me: Hey Lightning! What's happening?

We high five.

Lightning: I just got off the Blast of Obliteration. Man, what a rush. [sniffs his armpit then sighs in relief as a green odor is released from under his arm] You smell that? That's the smell of adrenaline. [Lincoln's and Clyde's eyebrows disintegrate]

Lincoln: Oh, it's, uh… [holding breath] very manly, Lightning.

Me: Invigorating Lightning!

Lightning: Thanks [picks up Lincoln and smells him] Lincoln, I'm not smelling any adrenaline on you. You haven't gone on the ride?

Lincoln: Um, I have a confession to make. We haven't gone on the ride because I'm… hungry. I'm very hungry. Hungry, hungry! [runs off]

Lightning: Come on, Clyde. You and me, pal?

Clyde: I'm hungry, too. [runs off]

Lightning: Maybe I should stop making people smell me.

Me: You can come with us Lightning. I think we know what's going on.

[Cuts to Lincoln and Clyde sitting at a table, eating ice cream, and looking at the explosions on the Blast of Obliteration]

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Clyde: Want some?

Lincoln: No thanks, Clyde. Um, you got ice cream in your eyebrows.

Clyde: Yeah, that's the problem with this brand.

Me: Lincoln, I think you and Clyde are scared of the roller coaster.

Lincoln: (Sighs) Yeah we are J.D.

Clyde: It's really scary for us.

Me: Aw it's okay guys.

Everyone else came to us.

Lana: What's wrong guys?

Lisa: It appears that our elder brother and his best friend unit appear to be showing a cowardly yellow stripe towards the newest Roller Coaster.

Laney: They're scared of the new Roller Coaster?

Syd Chang: Oh man.

Kevin Levin: (to Lincoln) Dude, you and the others fought several bad guys, powerful monsters and save the universe several times, and yet, you're scared of a roller coaster?

Edd: This is quite normal for children.

Captain America: Lincoln, it's ok to be afraid. That shows that despite our powers and accomplishments, deep down, we're still only human.

Lightning: I just tried that roller coaster a few minutes ago. I found it awesome! And I barely needed powers to survive it!

Me: That's right.

Earth: If you want, I can go with you Linky.

Syd Chang: Same here Clyde.

Lincoln: Really? Okay Earth.

Clyde: I would like that Syd.

Me: Awesome! Lets go!

Lincoln: [reads the sign] Warning! This ride may cause: Crying, screaming, projectile vomiting, amnesia, spine loss, embarrassing accidents, uncontrollable gas…

Lincoln & Clyde:… and explosive diarrhea. [explosion is heard]

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lincoln: Is that all?

Clyde: Big deal, I did half that stuff this morning.

Syd Chang: It's okay Clyde. We're with you.

Earth: That's right Linky.

Clyde: After you. [both sit down in the ride]

Lincoln: We made it.

Clyde: Yeah.

Syd Chang: This is gonna be awesome!

Employee #3: Please keep your arms and legs inside the vehicle at all times. [buckles them, puts on helmets, and wraps them up] There.

Employee #4: Now if you could just sign this release, absolving Phoenix Land in case of accidental spine loss… [Lincoln, Clyde, Syd and Earth sign their name] Well, nice knowing you.

Employee #3: Ready in ten…

Lincoln: This is it, guys.

Earth: Oh yeah!

Employee #3: Nine, eight…

Lincoln: We made it!

Employee #3: Seven, six…

Clyde: We're not scaredy cats.

Employee #3: Five, four…

Lincoln: We're not crybabies.

Employee #3: Three, two…

Lincoln & Clyde: We're brave!

Employee #3: One… [when he presses the 'GO' button, Lincoln & Clyde scream, but the roller coaster breaks down]

Henry: [over speaker] Uh, we're experiencing some technical difficulties.

Employee #3: Man, this cheap thing is always breaking down.

Me: Let me see that stupid thing.

I kicked it and it was working again.

Employee #3: Oh, wait, it's fine.

Lincoln & Clyde: Huh?

Employee #3: Have fun. [presses the 'GO' button again. They all take off but their wrapping and helmets have come off]

Lincoln: Clyde, I don't want to face my fears. I'm afraid of them! [when they get to the top, it stops for a moment] Goodbye, Clyde. Goodbye Earth.

Clyde: Goodbye, Lincoln. Goodbye Syd.

[Coaster starts again, dropping and going around many loops and tunnels and they had a lot of fire in them and they through a saw, a flaming fist, a log ram, a wrecking ball, lightning blasts and a laser. When the coaster drops at a 90 degree angle, Lincoln, Clyde, Syd and Earth's skeletons fly through the air while their bodies go down with the coaster. Their skeletons fly into them as they go up, out of the sky and into space, but when they sit up, they have the other one's skeleton. The coaster drops into the ground, causing an explosion.]

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

[When the ride is over, Lincoln was hugging Earth and Clyde was holding Syd Chang, shaking]

Woman: [over speaker] Please wait until the car has come to a complete stop. And stop crying!

Employee #3: It's over. You can get out now.

Lincoln & Clyde: We did it! [both get out and run around in circles]

Clyde: That was so much fun!

Me: That was awesome!

Lori: Great job boys!

Syd Chang: Way to go Clyde!

Earth: Yeah Linky!

Lincoln: We conquered our fears!

Clyde: We stopped crying!

Lincoln: We survived the Blast of Obliteration!

Employee #3: Hey, hold it right there! You forgot these.

Lincoln, Clyde, Earth and Syd: Our spines! [grab their spines]

Me: Geez! Those kids weren't kidding! That ride does cause spine loss!

Lincoln: Yeah! [when they grab them, they start to wiggle their bodies and then bend them backwards. They laugh]

Me: Geez.

Lincoln: Let's go again!

Clyde: Yeah!

Syd Chang: That was so awesome!

Earth: I'll say!

We later went home and got their spines put back in.

Nico: That was so much fun!

Vince: Boy you said it!

Lola: We won all kinds of awesome prizes too.

Lana: You said it!

Lila Loud: Yeah!

Laney: But it was so cool seeing Lincoln and Clyde conquer their fears like that.

Me: Boy you said it Laney. But they are gonna be in a lot of pain after having their spines put back.

Sora: I can heal them.

Me: Thanks Sora.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When it was done everyone was cringing.

Clyde McBride: But it was awesome.

Lori: Literally was.

Anna Anyanova: Oh Linky.

She hugged and kissed him all over.

Anna Anyanova: You must've been scared.

Lincoln: I was. But now I'm not afraid anymore.

Me: Good.

Maria: Patrick and Spongebob went through the same thing as well.

Lily: Yeah that was really funny.

SpongeBob: It sure was. We were scared about the Fiery Fist O' Pain at Glove World.

Patrick: But we quickly conquered our fear when Glove World was closing in five minutes.

Nico: Wow.

Laney: Yeah that was crazy.

Poromon: Although me and Poliwag did lose our skeletons for a few seconds.

Lincoln: Welcome to the club though guys. Me, Clyde, Syd, Earth, SpongeBob and Patrick and now you guys all had that happen to us.

Poliwag: Oh wow!

Nico: I remember that! That was so awesome and funny.

Me: But it was crazy though. It was amazing that you guys conquered your fear of the scariest roller coasters ever.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Too bad I'm afraid of Roller Coasters now.

Me: What!? You are afraid of roller coasters too R.D.!? You're not afraid of anything!

Nico: Yeah! You are a fearless girl when it comes to battle.

Poliwag: And you kick a lot of ass.

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: How about I go with you and help you conquer your fear?

Rainbow Dash: I would like that Linky.

Me: Go for it.

They went on the ride and it was funny and awesome and more and Rainbow Dash quickly got over her fear with ease! When it was done we cheered for them!

Rainbow Dash: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Lincoln: WOOHOO!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Nice job guys!

Nico: Still scared?

Rainbow Dash: Not anymore! That was great!

But then we heard screaming and then we saw a figure.

Me: Uh oh! We got a Code A.R.S.!

Nico: A.R.S?

Me: Another Rider of Swartz.

Nico: Oh!

We went to face it and we saw that it was ANOTHER KIKAI!

Me: Oh man! Another Kikai!

Nico: Just like Woz said!

Woz: I hope you don't mind me joining in, Lord Nico.

Nico: Not at all Woz. But please no need for formalities. Just call me Nico.

Woz: Sorry.

Me: But lets find out who our mysterious friend is!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Kikai: (In a girls voice) I think you should know Nico!

Qin: (GASP) Oh dear god! I was hoping to never have to hear that voice again after everything you did! Sally Witchford!

We saw her revert back and it was a girl with blond hair and torn up clothes!

Nico: I should have known you would return for revenge Sally!

Me: You know her Qin and Nico?

Qin: Yeah unfortunately we do. You see she is a very bad mentally unstable girl. Her name is Sally Witchford and she has Histrionic Personality Disorder.

Nico: She hurt my friend Rue Knoxville who was being elected for the student body president and she really left a nasty mark on her. But me and Qin were really too fast for her and we made sure she paid for it bad.

Me: What did she do?

Nico: She slashed Rue in her face with a knife and left a nasty lightning bolt shaped scar on her right cheek.

Lola: Whoa man!

Nico: Yep and she threatened to burn down the entire school and kill Rue. But luckily me and Qin didn't let that happen and we had her sent to an insane asylum for life after she was disowned by her family. She became the states problem now.

Me: Holy shit!

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: And now, you want payback on Nico and Qin for supposedly ruining your life?

Sally Witchford: That's right! You two ruined everything for me! I could have been student body president but NO! You had to get in the way and help that fucking bitch Rue! You made me an outcast and now I will make sure you pay for everything you did!

Me: You are insane!

May: How delusional is this girl!?

Nico: What was I supposed to do? Let you hurt Rue more?!

Me: I should say not!

Sally Witchford: I don't fucking care! I want you to die Nico!

Qin: You'll have to get through us first you heartless bitch!

Me: And all of us! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico went Super Saiyan 2!

Qin flared up her aura.

Woz: Henshin!

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Chinese-themed electronic music) Sugoi! Jidai! Mirai! Kamen Rider Woz! Woz!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER WOZ!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Sally Witchford: If it's the last thing I do I will kill you and I will not stop!

Me: Geez you bitch get a life!

Sally then turned back into Another Kikal!

Woz: Watch, Lord Nico. To fight an Another Rider of Kikai, one must harness the power of Kikai.

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Drum roll followed by triumphant rock music) Dekai! Hakai! Gōkai! Futurering Kikai! Kikai!

He harnessed the power of Kikai!

Me: Cool!

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Yeah! I'll join in too. I know!

I pulled out my new Agito Arms for Zen-Aku! It looked like a sword and in it was 10 slots for Animal Crystals.

Me: I've always wanted to try this one out.

I put in the following Animal Crystals:

Purple Manta Ray of Black Manta,

Brown Gopher of Mole Man,

Red Kinkajou of Dark Spicer,

Blue Tamandua of The Top,

Orange Cacique of Shriek,

Green Quetzal of Femme Fatale,

Green Crocodile of Killer Croc,

Grey Great White Shark of Bruce the Shark

Brown Moose of Bane,

and the Orange Coral Viper of King Hiss!

Nico: Whoa! That is cool!

Me: Yep. Watch! I summon the Dark Wild Zords!

The sword glowed and I summoned said zords!

Nico: Now that is cool!

Me: Yep.

Maria: (takes out M.O.E. Cannon) Let's not forget about this! Try dealing with these nimrods! (Turns Dial) IDIOT BUTTFACE BRIGADE!

She summoned The Empty Head Society, Dean Toadblatt, Eustace, Box Ghost, Norm, I.R. Baboon and The Greasers!

Nico: Now we're talking!

Ice Cream Starfish: Time for us to have some fun on this stupid girl!

Norm: Yeah!

Eustace: Stupid girl trying to hurt someone innocent!

Another Kikai: Says the person who's at odds with a dog!

Eustace: At least I'm honest about it! (Pulls out mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Another Kikai had the shit scared out of her!

Me: What's the matter Sally? Can't handle being scared of an ugly mask?

Another Kikai: How about I show you what being scared is when I kill you!?

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Woz and Another Kikai clashed with one another.

Woz: You dare try to defame an innocent girl?!

Another Kikai: She wasn't innocent! She was in my way!

Woz kicked and smashed her all over.

Me: Time for you to get a massive lobotomy!

I activated Electro's Ridewatch and channeled lightning into my scythe and then I slashed Another Kikal in the back and electrocuted her with billions of volts of electricity!

Nico: SHOCKING!

Qin: Had enough you blackhearted bitch!?

Another Kikal: NEVER! NOT UNTIL YOU BOTH ARE DEAD!

Box Ghost: Watch out! She's using items based on my team's powers!

We saw her use a Miridewatch for the powers of Box Ghost!

She summoned a bunch of boxes and threw them at us!

Me: You Box Ghost Ripoff Artist!

I activated Pyros's Ridewatch and fired waves of lava and melted the boxes!

Box Ghost: HEY! That hurt me you know!

Nico: Don't waste your breath… Or ectoplasm on her Box Ghost. She is mentally unstable and will never listen to reason.

Box Ghost: Oh right.

Maria: Those aren't the only weapons she's using based on the M.O.E. powers!

She had a blaster for Kikai that had Dark Spicer's powers in it! She fired a blast of energy with Crystal Freak's power and I deflected the blast back!

Me: Two can play that! (Pulls out Dark Spicer's Faiz Phone) Here's your warning: Your Fucking Ass is about to be kicked!

I formed it into a blaster and fired a blast of fire with Dark's Hot Burn Powers and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Hot enough for ya?

Another Kikai: NEVER!

Me: This girl needs a hobby! Time for this bitch to see the light.

I activated Xion's Ridewatch.

Me: 14 ELEMENT POWER BLAST!

I fired a blast of energy with the powers of the 14 elements and then they hit Another Kikai and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Take that!

We saw Kikai Weapons for each of the M.O.E. Members on the ground and we picked them up.

Nico and Qin went up to her.

Sally Witchford: You will pay for everything you did to me!

Qin: Not likely!

KRABLAM!

They both punched her in the face and sent her crashing into a wall and then she hits the wall, the impact causing the shelf above her to slant and drop a pot, a glass, a pan, a mug, a treasure chest, an anchor, a buoy, and a heavy scuba suit on her head. A giant bump rises up on Sally Witchford's head and then a dime falls on it, causing her to fall over and black out.

She was really gonna be feeling that! Then the men from the Saturn Insane Asylum came and put her in a rainbow energy straitjacket and loaded her into the paddy wagon. She was knocked unconscious because of all that stuff that hit her.

Nico: One future Another Rider down. Two to go.

Me: Yep.

Laney: Good riddance.

Kendra and Charlie Brown came back.

Kendra: Hey guys.

Me: Oh hey.

Charlie Brown: What did we miss?

Me: Huge battle. We faced Another Kikai.

Kendra: A battle with Another Rider and we missed it!? Oh crap! We were having so much fun that we missed the whole thing.

Rarity: But at least you guys had fun.

Luan: But don't worry I filmed the whole thing for you.

She showed the video on her camera.

Charlie Brown: Wow!

We later went back home.

* * *

Later we were walking to the east side of the city.

Me: Boy that makes 2 enemies of Nico and Lincoln's friends that we know that we faced.

Anna Anyanova: Boy no kidding! First my wretched sister and now an enemy of Nico and Qin.

Eli: Wow no kidding!

Me: Yeah. But at least they are in a place where they won't cause anymore harm.

Zocks: You said it.

Me: But we're glad that Kendra and Charlie had fun.

Nico: No kidding. So what is this place you want to show us J.D.?

Me: You'll love it and it's a blast from the past.

We arrived at the iconic Schoolhouse Rock diner called The Conjunction Junction Diner!

Nico: The Conjunction Junction Diner! Awesome!

Chloe Bourgeois: If this isn't an old favorite, I don't know what it is.

Nico: Oh it's more than an old favorite.

Me: Yep. Good memories.

Laney: And right on the east side of the city.

Lana: Awesome!

We went into the diner. We saw the iconic Schoolhouse Rock characters.

Me: Wow! Look at everyone here.

Tsuyu: Hey there, folks!

Interplanet Janet: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lucky Seven Sampson: It's awesome to meet you all!

Bill: Yeah it's amazing to have you guys here.

Me: We're honored to be with you all.

Little Twelve-Toes: We're honored to have you with us too.

Guyhawk: Don't mind us. We're just having a meal after getting rid of an Another Rider.

Prepositions: Awesome. You guys are some of our heroes.

Me: And all your songs have made us all blossom into smart people over the years.

Varie: They sure have.

Naughty Number 9: Yes they have. Think me and some of the guys can get into that M.O.E.?

Me: Sure thing.

Tyrannosaurus Debt: Yeah! As long as I get to have a good salad.

Me: You will love it.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Good 11: But it's so magical that you guys do so much for everyone.

Me: Thanks. It's what we do to keep everyone safe.

We were having great food.

G1 Brainstorm: Damn, the food here's good!

Me: Boy it sure is.

Nico: (Eating burger) Yummy.

Lola: Yeah it's awesome.

Qin: I'll say. I hope the next planet we're going to is just as awesome.

Me: You'll love it Qin.

---

Later back at the estate we were getting ready for our next mission.

Anna Anyanova: I'm really sorry my so called sister went after you guys.

Donna Diego: Don't apologize, Anna. It's not your fault.

Me: Yeah besides I knew it was only a matter of time before she would come after Lori to get revenge.

Lincoln: But at least she is in a place where she will never hurt anyone again.

Nico: Yep.

Then Firepower, Scorcher, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard appeared.

Firepower: Can me, Scorcher, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Evil Star: Whoa is that the Schoolhouse Rock crew!? Awesome! I loved watching and learning from all of you growing up.

George III (SHR): We're glad you did.

Me: A couple of them are joining you guys soon.

Overdrive: Neat and which vehicle can I use for this one?

Me: I got just the one.

I gave him a scroll and it had a Maser Tank in it.

Me: Maser Tank, the tanks used to fight against Godzilla.

Overdrive: Wow! Awesome choice.

Nico: Yeah.

Flash Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for a Fiendwurm next.

Me: Whoa that's a scary one. And that is one that's completely out of its mind with pain.

Qin: Yikes! That one will sound dangerous too.

Eli: Yeah.

But then…

POOF!

An ANBU appeared.

Toad: Sorry to come in like this Team Loud Phoenix Storm but I'm afraid Lady Hokage has called for you.

Me: We're on our way.

Nico: Wonder what it's for.

Me: We'll find out.

I snapped my fingers and I got into my proper Shinobi gear and we went to the Leaf.

---

We arrived at the Hokage's office and I knocked on the door.

Lady Tsunade: Enter!

We came in.

Me: You wanted to see us Lady Tsunade?

Lady Tsunade: Yes I'm afraid I have a huge mission for you all.

Key: Can this wait until tomorrow? We're about to go to another planet for our mission.

Nico: Key this is just as important.

Key: Okay.

Then the Hidden Leaf 12, Sai and the Jinchuriki all came.

Me: Wow everyone is here.

Mebuki Haruno came in.

Sakura Haruno: Mom too? Wow.

Mebuki: What's going on Lady Hokage?

Lady Tsunade: I'm afraid this is a mission of high importance.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Abirama Redder, one of the Fracción of Baraggan Louisenbairn and he's heading here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and the Soul Society's not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Abirama Redder, one of the Fracción of Baraggan Louisenbairn and he's heading here to destroy us.

The Soul Society girls gasped in shock.

Rukia Kuchiki: Abirama Redder's here, I should've known he'd show up.

Layla Thomas: Rukia, if it's not too much trouble, I'd like to ask that you let me and Lincoln take down and destroy Abirama Redder.

Rukia Kuchiki: Of course, Layla.

Nico: So, one of the Soul Society's enemies has shown up, this isn't good, but I'm surprised that Layla asked to take on this task.

Lincoln: This also means she's going to transform, Nico.

Nico: Yeah, you're right. Alright, gang, let's go, there's another food planet we're going to explore, and I got a feeling it's going to get really hot!

Lincoln: You said it.

Me: Yeah.

Naruto: But, I can't help but get the feeling we're about to face someone from Sakura and her mom's past, someone we thought we'd never see again.

Sakura Haruno: Same here.

Mebuki Haruno: And if it's who I think it is, then, she's looking at a one-way trip to the Saturn Insane Asylum. (Cracks Knuckles)

Lady Tsunade: And you're suspicions are correct Mebuki.

She showed us a photo of Mebuki's evil and crazy psychotic twin sister Rose Haruno.

Me: Rose Haruno? Oh no. Don't tell me.

Naruto: That psychotic bitch is loose again.

Lady Tsunade: That's correct.

Me: I knew it was only a matter of time before that Psychotic bitch returned.

Nico: Sounds like you have a really bad history with her J.D.

Me: That's a big understatement Nico. Rose Haruno is beyond a shadow of a doubt the most mentally deranged monster ever known to the entirety of the Hidden Leaf Village.

Kushina: He's right on that. Me, Mikoto and Mebuki all were the best friends of Minato and I loved him. When we were in the Academy we were gonna be a great team together.

Mebuki: But I couldn't become a kunoichi because I couldn't make a transformation jutsu right. Mine always came out looking like they got punched in the mouth.

Me: I'm sorry about that Mrs. Haruno.

Mebuki: It's all right.

Kushina: Yeah. But Mebuki's evil twin sister Rose found out about me and Minato dating and all that and she did not like that one bit. She let her jealousy destroy her completely. She was getting more and more unstable by the second and she vowed to ruin my life. She wanted Minato all for herself. But the Hokage wouldn't let that happen and she was committed to the Hidden Grass Insane Asylum. She vowed to escape and make Mebuki suffer.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Yeah. On the day Naruto was born, Rose busted out of the Insane Asylum and she came across the village being attacked by the 9-Tails. When Minato and Kushina died Rose switched places with Mebuki by sending her into her place to rot and she assumed her identity.

Sakura Haruno: But I was onto her from the moment I started in the academy. I was going to reveal everything when the time came. But I couldn't remember anything after a couple of days after the Uchiha Massacre because I had a loyalty and false love seal put on me for Sasuke. After it was removed I remembered it all. J.D. killed Rose before I could do anything.

Me: I remember that.

Trixie Lulamoon: You want us to take her out?

Lady Tsunade: No I want you guys to capture her. Use any form of lethal force if necessary on her.

Me: Affirmative. I have a feeling she's on the planet we're heading to.

Nicole: That's right dad. Scans show that there is a single human life form on it.

Me: Oh man. Good timing.

Shizune: Be careful guys. Rose Haruno is extremely dangerous.

Me: We're on our way.

Nico: Lets head out everyone.

El Diablo: I got a feeling this next planet's gonna be hot!

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6652.0: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a mysterious planet and we got word that a dangerous escaped mental patient that J.D. faced in 150,000 years is there and is no doubt going to be ready for us. Our mission is to find and subdue her and make sure she is put back in the nuthouse where she belongs.

Kiba Inuzuka: Hard to imagine that Rose Haruno is back.

Fu: After what she did to Naruto and so many other people she doesn't deserve to be in the village for another minute.

Me: Lets not forget, she is a monster that has a loud shrill voice that is like a monkey scraping his fingernails on a chalkboard.

Nico: Ooh yikes!

Me: We call her the Banshee Haruno.

Sakura and Mebuki snickered at that nickname.

Woz: Lord Nico, I have a feeling that Rue will appear tomorrow.

Armada Cyclonus: I got a feeling about that too.

Nico: That one is gonna be interesting to see.

Eli: It sure will.

I was playing Dungeons & Dragons with Maria and I was learning so much from it.

Me: Wow this is really amazing.

Maria: It sure is. You're doing really well for your first time.

Me: It's very complicated but interesting for me.

Maria: It sure is.

We were having fun on this one.

Babs Seed: Hey Nico what Ridewatches do you have this time?

Nico: I'm glad you asked Babs.

He pulled out originals and copies for Wizard, Wizard All Dragon, Wizard Infinity Style, Beast, Beast Hyper, Elyon's Wizard form, my Wizard form, 5 additional Ridewatches for the Wizard team, and the Dino Charge Red Ridewatch.

Eli: Wizard Ridewatches. Sweet!

Nico: Yep.

The copies went to Vapor Trail, Soarin, Honoka Uzumaki, Rockhoof, Star Swirl, Mistmane, Mage Meadowbrook, Flash Magnus, Somnambula, Stygian, Eureka Thurston, and Rachel and Marco of the Animorphs. The Originals went to Georgina, Sydney, Kendra, Nanette, Rice, Maxxine, Sheila, Liam, Stella Zhau, Skyla, Mallow, Sophie Casterwill and Lok Lambert.

Villamax: Having fun, J.D.?

Me: You bet I am.

Maria: He's learning really fast.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Neat.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

It showed that we were at a scary looking volcano planet.

Nico: Wow it's a volcano planet.

Me: It sure looks like it.

Laney: Wow. You don't think Rose is that crazy to be on a planet that scorching hot do you think?

Sakura Haruno: She just might be that nuts.

Mebuki: Yeah.

Sakura Haruno: I can't believe we're related to that psycho.

Bad Juju: Let's see how hot it is.

Nico: Better engage the heat shields just in case. Lets land.

We got to landing and we were on the planet and then when we got out we saw that it was a really volatile world and volcanoes were erupting all over.

Nico: Wow!

We then smelled a really familiar smell that was really tasty and delicious.

Me: (sniffs) Hey I know that smell. It's the smell of curry.

Nico: (sniffs) I smell it. I know that smell too.

Eli: Hmm.

Eli went over to a river of lava.

Nico: Uhh Eli?

Eli then dipped his hand into the lava!

Nico: ELI ARE YOU NUTS!?

Eli then ate the lava and it wasn't lava at all!

Eli: Hey this isn't lava! It's hot and spicy curry!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: I don't believe it! A volcano planet of curry! This is incredible!

Weather Wizard: You had us worried for a second!

Nico: But this is amazing seeing a world like this!

Eli: Yeah! (Eats more curry lava) But it's really tasty!

Nico: Yeah!

We got to eating some and it was really awesome.

Coconuts: Want some cinnamon with that?

Grounder: I don't think that would taste good.

CLANG!

Scratch hit him on the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: Cinnamon doesn't go good with curry you dumbbot!

Qin: You got to admit though. This is a really awesome planet. Hard to imagine it's here too.

Eli: It sure is awesome.

Wolf: It won't hurt to have some curry before we continue.

Nico: Good idea.

We pulled out some bowls and filled them all up and got to eating. But when some of us took a bite we bursted into massive fiery explosions of fire and they were intense!

Me: WHOA! It's the hottest curry in the entire universe!

Qin: Whoa! That is really intense!

Rock Lee: But it's just as delicious as Grandma Sancho's Curry of Life.

Nico: Wow this is awesome!

Rage Mage: Man, this is hot!

Nico: Whew! No kidding!

Lola: Yeah! But it's awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: But it's delicious.

Toyman: Nothing is as hotter as this!

Sonic: Yeah but it's all delicious too.

Me: I think we've had enough. Shall we get on with our mission?

Nico: We shall.

Eli: Rose is 10 kilometers to the north. In that volcano field.

Nico: Then lets go.

Stickybeard: I should include curry in my candy in the future.

Nico: Good idea.

Laney: Yeah!

We were off to the volcano field.

Overdrive: My maser tank's ready!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah!

We got to the field and we saw standing in the middle of the field was ROSE HARUNO!

Nico: Target sighted.

Qin: She is disgusting.

Metal Man: What's she doing?

Me: Just pacing around. Shh.

Rose Haruno: I HATE THAT FUCKING DEMON! THAT VILLAGE WORSHIPS HIM AND NOT LORD UCHIHA!

Me: She is fucked up.

Sakura Haruno: How deranged is she?

Nico: After we capture her we're having her vocal cords removed.

Evil Star: Oh, yeah. That's right. She wanted Sakura to marry Sasuke. (to Sasuke) No offense.

Sasuke: None taken.

Me: I've had enough of this wacko bitch to last an eternity.

Nico: I agree there. Lets go guys. Entrance time.

Dirge turned into vehicle mode.

Dirge: (aims weapons at her) Target locked on.

Nico: Fire.

He fired an energy blast.

Rose was ranting and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Rose Haruno: What the!?

Then the spirits of the red rangers appeared and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We came out and we were ready!

Me: Hello Rose. 150,000 years hasn't been too kind on you hasn't it?

Mebuki and Rose glared at each other with intense burning hatred.

Mebuki: Hello "Sister!"

Rose: My stupid sister!

Scorcher: Time to turn up the heat!

Rose Haruno: YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME!

Me: Shut your fucking mouth! You're giving us all headaches!

Donkey Kong: Yeah you're a loud freak!

Rose Haruno: YOU SHOULD HAVE GIVEN MINATO TO ME! BUT NO! YOU JUST HAD TO GET IN THE WAY KUSHINA! YOU WERE ALWAYS MORE BEAUTIFUL THAN ME! I WANTED TO MAKE YOU SUFFER! (LAUGHS MANIACALLY) YOU MAKE ME SICK KUSHINA AND I WILL ALWAYS HATE YOUR FUCKING GUTS MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF YOU TOMATO-HEADED FUCKED UP WHORE!

We gasped!

Kushina: (Angry) You want to repeat that again!?

She jumped her and pulverized Rose all over the place!

Me and Naruto pulled her off!

Me: Kushina save that for after we have the usual battles!

Naruto: Yeah mom! Besides she will get what's coming to her.

Me: She should know better than to say that.

Kushina calmed down.

But then Evil Green Ranger, Dark Spicer, Evilseed, Pete, Bonz, Dayu, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer and Electrocutioner appeared.

Nico: Evil Green Ranger, Dark Spicer, Evilseed, Pete, Bonz, Dayu, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer and Electrocutioner.

Pete: Nice seeing you guys here.

Evil Green Ranger: Hope you don't mind that we tried the curry here.

Nico: Oh, we don't mind at all.

Evilseed: Good to know.

Nico: Yeah.

Pete: (to Nico) We heard you purified a Gem.

Nico: We sure did.

Bonz: Haven't done that in a while.

Nico: No we haven't.

Dark: (to Rose) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: Big time you bitch!

Rose Haruno: Come and try it!

Nico: Be careful who you face.

?: Good advice.

A figure came out and it was MUSIC JAMEN from episode 10 of Kiramagers!

---

Despite taking a verbal lashing from Carantula for Smog Jouki being used to form King Express and destroy Heian-kyō Basra in the previous episode, Galza revealed that he had sent Music Jamen down to Earth to begin his next plan. Music Jamen was said scheme and was given the mission of taking control of enough people that they could feed to the next Jamen Beast. With such a massive influx of dark energy, nothing would be able to stop it from destroying the world and allowing Yodonheim to conquer humanity. He was first seen after he possessed popular internet singer Yodomihime who was being watched by Juru, Tametomo, and Sena. She/he sung a song and then announced a big concert before sending the black and red tickets into the chest of the three Kiramagers. This brought them under his/her control and they entered a coma with Princess Mabushina recognising the symbol of the Yodonheim. As revealed by Sayo via a medical report, the tickets had fused to thier hearts to removing them would immediately kill the patients.

Later, whilst Shiguru and his three remaining allies looked for clues, they were approached by his creepy stalker named Iyo Kodera (who was actually Yodomihime's real identity) who revealed that she had previously been approached by Music Jamen and could get her hands on Shiguru if she let him use her body although she was unaware of the Jamenshi's malicious intentions. After failing to appeal to Shiguru with her popularity, Sayo used her Kiramai Changer to reveal a large purple cloud around Iyo which it ejected and revealed Music Jamen on her back so they morphed and he dismounted Iyo who gawked at her idol in his suit. Deciding to make themselves scarce, he gave Iyo a piggyback and summoned Bechats to preoccupy the trio although Shiguru easily dealt with them with allowed Sayo to cut the two of them off. However, he reminded her that he she couldn't shoot him due to Iyo so she deflected a blast off of some rubble but a Bechat took it for him which let him run on. Though Iyo stopped him to ask Shiguru for marriage, he refused and Music Jamen revealed that the next show was his big finale before blasting them with a sonic attack which allowed the two of them to get away on foot.

On the day of the big concert, Music Jamen subsequently set up shop in an abandoned Olympic theatre and activated those he had infected with his theater cards to go to the seats to begin the final phase. However, no-one came because Sayo had analysed the theater cards and managed to destroy the curtain which controlled them and thus was able to make the cards disappear. Music Jamen was shocked at this as the remaining three Kiramagers and Shiguru swiftly arrived in Mashin Jetter. Though very heavily outnumbered, he reminded the Kiramagers that Iyo was still his and they couldn't attack him without harming or even killing Iyo. Unfortunately for him, Shiguru solved this problem by unleashing a new attack with his sword on her and the Jamenshi which knocked him clean off of her. Music Jamen was horrified and confused so Shiguru revealed that he controlled his Kiramentality so that the middle of the blade vanished before it struck her and materialized after it passed through her and thus hitting only Music Jamen, knocking him off. Music Jamen was fatally wounded by this devastating attack but was able to successfully send his dark energy into the theater stage in creating the Stage Shellga which made him explode in the process. With his death, the entire theater was revealed to have been the Jamen Beast in disguise who had been lying dormant until the later Jamenshi's energy revived it.

---

Juru: Music Jamen!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to turn the city into a concert and then you mind controlled everyone for Yodonheim.

Music Jamen: Yep. Good times.

Lola: That was cool how you did it.

Nico: Yep.

Music Jamen: I heard you guys have karaoke nights.

Maria: We sure do. You'd be perfect for those.

Music Jamen: Yep.

Dark Spicer: Here is my two aliens.

He turned into a blue version of Omnivoracious and he was a scary 4 winged bird creature!

Voraciousaurus: Meet Voraciousaurus!

Shanan: Wow! An Omnivoracious Hybrid. Awesome.

Tecna: You still kept the Voracious part, I see.

Voraciousaurus: Well, he IS voracious! Let me show you! (opens his mouth to eat her)

Tecna teleported and Nico fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Dark Spicer: And here's number 2.

He turned into a purple and blue version of Vicetopus! And he had spiked tentacles.

Crushalopod: I call this one… Crushalopod!

Shanan: A Vicetopus Hybrid. Awesome.

Spongebob: I get it! Because he crushes enemies in his grip

Crushalopod: Exactly! (grabs Spongebob)

He crushed him like a stress doll.

SpongeBob: (Laughs) That tickles.

Nico: That's funny.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

M.J., Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Naruto,

# Sakura, Mebuki, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Nico's rescue

---

Evil Green Ranger was first.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) I'm glad Nico went to Beach City for his rescue. It really has been a long time since you guys went there.

M.J.: It has been a while since we went there and they had a really awesome battle there too.

Evil Green Ranger: I heard Nico's rescue was in Beach City and they battled a Corrupted Gem and Another Beast Morpher Red.

M.J.: Yeah and it was amazing hear about.

Starlight Glimmer: We got a massive shock out of it when we found out that the Another Beast Morpher Red was really Queen Serenity.

Evil Green Ranger gasped!

Evil Green Ranger: It was Sailor Moon's mother!? But how is that possible!

Starlight Glimmer: We were all just as shocked! But it was incredible that she was brought back.

Cozy Glow: Yeah! And as Another Ranger too. Swartz found some kind of ancient form of Moon Magic that brought her back after 1,000 years.

Hex: It was amazing he did so.

Evil Green Ranger: That is amazing! Naruto this must be a big shock for you, Sakura and Mebuki to have to face Rose.

Naruto: Oh it is. Especially after all the pain and suffering she put us through.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah after everything she did to all of us she is not fit to be called a member of the Haruno Family ever.

Mebuki: I agree there.

Evil Green Ranger: I'm sorry you guys have to face her like this. But it's best if she is brought to justice. Lets do it!

M.J. Activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

MUSTAFA I OF TURKEY AND EVIL GREEN RANGER!

Evil Green Ranger: Mustafa I of Turkey?

M.J.: He was the King of Turkey back in the early 17th Century. He was known for the infamous execution of the Osman II's brothers and he was a psychotic king back then.

Evil Green Ranger: Wow! I didn't know about that.

They fired waves of stars, lightning, magic and bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

Eddy, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sasuke Uchiha, Tamaki, Mikoto Uchiha, Killer B, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer - Queen Serenity being Another Beast Morpher Red

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) I didn't expect Queen Serenity to be Another Beast Morpher Red. Usually, the Another Rangers aren't adults.

Eddy: In all honesty we did not expect that either. It was something no one even saw coming. Now Sailor Moon has over 1,000 years of catching up to do with her mother.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was really amazing she is back.

Featherweight: And we're happy that she is back.

Sprocket: Especially after everything that happened to her because of Queen Beryl.

Sasuke Uchiha: I agree there. It was horrible that all that happened with Queen Beryl. But it's good she is back.

Tamaki: I agree there. It was awful.

Mikoto: Yeah no kidding there.

Killer B: It was awful fool ya fool.

Dark Spicer: I agree there. Man Sailor Moon is gonna have a lot to catch up on especially now that all her major enemies are all destroyed. Lets do it!

Eddy activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

FERDINAND I OF AUSTRIA AND DARK SPICER!

Dark Spicer: Ferdinand I of Austria.

Eddy: He was the King of Austria back in the 19th Century.

Dark Spicer: Oh right! I read about him. He was a strange one.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mallow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Fu, Ino, Hinata, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed - Lincoln's rescue

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Carrotblanca. How was it?

Mallow: It was really fun and we took down General Pandemonium who was really a guise for Yosemite Sam.

Fluttershy: It was a really amazing cartoon too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and it was really funny.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we had a good time in that one.

Fu: Yeah we sure did and it was awesome.

Ino: He's now in the Masters of Evil prison with you guys.

Hinata: He sure is.

Babs Seed: Yeah it was awesome too.

Trixie Lulamoon: We all thought it was awesome too.

Evilseed: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Mallow activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JUANA OF CASTILE AND EVILSEED!

Evilseed: Juana of Castile?

Mallow: She was a 16th Century Queen from Castile in Austria.

Evilseed: Interesting.

They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Penny, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Utakata, Hotaru, Ami, Tenten, Rock Lee, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Meeting Anna Anyanova who is a Destiny HERO Dark Angel

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) You guys finally met Anna Anyanova. And she's a Destiny HERO Dark Angel.

Penny: We sure did and she is amazing as one and her story is just as powerful.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darling and it was really amazing.

Sweetie Belle: And with Lori and Lincoln's help, she put away her evil sister.

Sweetie Belle went over everything we found out and it was intense! When she was done Pete was amazed and shocked!

Pete: My goodness! I guess that's the price of fame for you.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure is but Anna has one amazing and divine voice.

Utakata: She sure does and we're really happy that Lincoln learned so much from her.

Hotaru: We are too and it's awesome.

Ami: I agree there. It's amazing too how she is an amazing singer.

Tenten: And she has light and darkness powers. So awesome.

Rock Lee: But what her sister did was completely unyouthful. Me and Guy-Sensei would never do that to each other.

Pete: That's good you wouldn't. Lets do it!

Penny activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

KING LOUIS XIV OF FRANCE AND PETE!

Pete: Ah King Louis XIV of France. Great choice.

Penny: Thanks.

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

# Gia Moran, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kiba, Shino, Han, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Having fun at Phoenix Land

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: Did you guys have fun at Phoenix Land? Because I don't doubt it.

Gia: Oh we had a lot of fun on that one.

Applejack: We sure did and Rainbow Dash conquered her fear of roller coasters.

Bonz: Wait Rainbow Dash was afraid of Roller Coasters?

Applejack: It's a crazy story.

Apple Bloom: But yeah we all had a great time there.

Flashwing: We sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Kiba: Too bad Kendra and Charlie Brown missed out on the battle with Another Kikai.

Shino: But we showed them the whole battle on our phones.

Han: And it was really action packed.

Bonz: Good! I'm glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

She turned into the Yellow Donbrothers Ranger!

Gia then activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

IVAN VI OF RUSSIA AND BONZ!

Bonz: Ivan VI?

Gia: He was the Forgotten Tsar of Russia and he lived back in the mid 18th Century. He was the youngest king ever to take the throne in the history of the world. He was called the Forgotten Tsar because he did a terrible job as one and he and his family were put in jail.

Bonz: Whoa! That is amazing!

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal and steam and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Neji, Shikamaru, Choji, Roshi, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - Us battling Another Kikai

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) You guys did good battling Another Kikai. It's weird how that one was made out of wood.

Emma Goodall: I know. That was really cool though.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. That's 1 of the Future Kamen Riders down and 2 to go.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was amazing to face him though.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Neji: And it was an old enemy of Nico and Qin that they faced years ago.

Shikamaru: What a drag. But it was really interesting to hear about.

Choji: Yeah that girl had so many problems.

Roshi: I think that was an understatement.

Dayu: I'll have to hear about it later. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

She turned into the Pink Donbrothers Ranger!

Emma activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

CHRISTIAN VII OF DENMARK AND DAYU!

Dayu: Christian VII?

Emma: He was the King of Denmark back in the mid 18th Century and he had a really nasty insanity. He died of a Brain Aneurysm in 1793.

Dayu: Geez! That's rough.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Yagura, Sai, Isaribi, Hokuto, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Us meeting the characters of Schoolhouse Rock

---

Mumbo Jumbo was next.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) I knew you guys would meet the characters of Schoolhouse Rock eventually. They're very educational.

Arkayna: They were entertaining everyone since the 1970's and they are one of our childhood iconic characters.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are and it's so amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. It's really awesome that they know so many subjects.

Sunny Starscout: Awesome how everyone knows them growing up.

Spyro: It's part of our childhoods and school work.

Yagura: That is so awesome and cool.

Sai: I agree there. That's really something.

Isaribi: It sure is.

Hokuto: We all think so.

Mumbo: It sure is. Lets do it!

Arkayna activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CHARLOTTE OF BELGIUM AND MUMBO JUMBO!

Mumbo: Charlotte of Belgium?

Arkayna: She was the queen of Belgium back in the mid 19th Century. She went crazy after her husband was executed by firing squad in Mexico in 1867.

Mumbo: That's terrible!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Zarya Moonwolf, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Air Skylanders, Yugito Nii, Samui, Karui, Sasame, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Good times we had with Schoolhouse Rock

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) Those were good times we had with Schoolhouse Rock. And I really mean watching them.

Zarya: They were all really awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: They sure were awesome and great times back then.

Scootaloo: Really educational and entertaining.

Pickle Barrel: Yeah they were awesome and fun too.

Barley Barrel: We all thought they were so much fun.

Whirlwind: Yeah they sure were great times.

Yugito: And they were all very entertaining to see and watch.

Samui: Very cool too.

Karui: I agree there as well.

Sasame: Same here.

Knightbrace: Yep. Good times. Lets do it!

Zarya Moonwolf activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

MARIE ANTOINETTE OF FRANCE AND KNIGHTBRACE!

Knightbrace: Queen of France, Marie Antoinette. One of the most beautiful queens in all of France's history.

Zarya: Yep until the French Revolution beheaded her in 1793.

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Gaara, Temari, Kankuro, Pakura, Sari, Maki, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - The Volcanic planet of Curry is incredible but it's horrible that Rose Haruno is that evil and crazy

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) The Volcanic planet of Curry is incredible. But it's horrible that Rose Haruno is that evil and crazy

Piper Willowbrook: I know and the curry is awesome and delicious too. But Sakura talked about her Aunt much because of what she did to her and made her do.

Fixer: What did she do?

Piper Willowbrook: Well it's really horrible and it all happened in 150,000 years.

She went over everything I said and it was brutal!

Fixer: Oh my goodness! She is pure evil!

Princess Celestia: And all because of her unbridled jealousy and it completely destroyed her.

Amber Morning: Yeah she is a hopelessly lost cause.

Spotlight: We're gonna have her vocal cords removed after all this to shut that shrill voice of hers up for good.

Gaara: Yeah it's really bad.

Temari: What she did makes her a monster.

Kankuro: Yeah and our mom was never like that thank goodness.

Pakura: I agree there. Rose Haruno is a monster.

Sari: She sure is.

Maki: I agree there.

Fixer: No kidding. She needs to be put away like a wild animal. Lets do it!

Piper activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

ERIK XIV OF SWEDEN AND FIXER!

Fixer: Erik XIV of Sweden?

Piper Willowbrook: He was the 16th Century king of Sweden that had a paranoid fear of nobility and it drove him mad.

Fixer: Wow! That is crazy!

They fired waves of fire and light and smashed him down.

## Emerald Goldenbraid, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kushina, Karura, Mikoto, Mebuki, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Rose Haruno's mind must be really messed up to the brink

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Rose Haruno's mind must be really messed up to the brink. No wonder Sakura doesn't talk about her.

Emerald Goldenbraid: We hardly ever knew about her. In fact none of us ever knew about her because Sakura never spoke a single word about her. After they rescued her real mother they severed all ties to that psychotic witch.

Princess Luna: Yeah she is really deranged.

Moondust: And her heart is as black as night. All she ever cares about is nothing but money and wanting the Haruno name to get really powerful.

Snowdrop: She doesn't care about family at all.

Gari: No she doesn't.

Blackout: She is cold as ice.

Electrocutioner: You got that right. Kushina you must be really pissed at what she did to one of your son's future wives.

Kushina: Oh that"s only putting it mildly you know.

Mikoto: No one hurts Naruto and gets away with it.

Mebuki: Especially my own deranged former sister!

Karura: Yeah she will never be welcome in the Leaf again!

Electrocutioner: I agree there! Lets do it!

Emerald activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GIAN GASTONE DE'MEDICI AND ELECTROCUTIONER!

Electrocutioner: Gian Gastone de'Medici?

Emerald Goldenbraid: He was the late 17th Century King of France that was a terrible drunk and he was the last Grand Duke of France. He lost his mind in the end and never got out of bed until his death in 1737.

Electrocutioner: Whoa! That's crazy!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kiramagers, Rarity, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Music Jamen

---

Music Jamen was next.

Nico: Time for you to get a new tune!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Broadswords of The Spice Demons, they're broadswords with a chili pepper etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged glowing neon crimson red blades, large glowing neon crimson red angel wings for the crossguards, large glowing neon crimson red gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large glowing crimson red gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase. There were also blasters shaped like Chili Peppers too called the Blasters of Spice Demons.

Nico: Nice.

Nico teleported back with the blasters.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed in massive jewel flashes.

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rarity: With pleasure Nico!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Music Jamen and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Music Jamen you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped!

Me: I've had it with you Rose! For years you have caused nothing but absolute harm and pain with your corruption on the council and making the Haruno Name look bad. And you need to go away forever!

Emma: Sakura deserves a better aunt than you!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: You don't deserve to be in any family!

Rose Haruno: HOW DARE YOU TALK TO ME THAT WAY!?

Me: You shut your fucking mouth you bitch!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers!

Lilith: How about this too? (Activates Ridewatch) ZENKAI CHANGE!

She turned into a new Zenkaiger form! It was for Wild Force! It was a neon Emerald Ranger for Wild Force!

Lilith: ZENKAI WILD! ゼンカイワイルド

Nico: COOL!

Eli: Awesome!

Cole: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) PREPARED CHANBARA POWER!

We summoned the Kakuranger, Hurricaneger, Shinkenger and Ninningers! And we also summoned the Kabuto, Zi-O, Decade, Saber and Ghost Kamen Riders!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now this too!

I pulled out my M.O.E. Cannon!

Me: (Turns Dial) INFERNO FIRESTORM BRIGADE!

I summoned Firefly, Firebrand, P'andor, Pyro, Axel, Pyros, Heat Wave, Shendu and Fireor!

Nico: Yeah!

Firefly: Wow! So this is the new world.

Me: It's a planet made of curry. We'll explain later.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) This is gonna be most fun comrades.

Pyros: Yeah!

Crag: Lets get her guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Mebuki: I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last and final time, Rose, you heartless witch!

Sakura Haruno: Same with me, Mom. She's going to pay for what she did to us both.

Suddenly, something within Mebuki and Sakura's minds snapped as memories of Rose's heartless and evil behavior came back into their minds, and their eyes turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythical animals and as they approach Rose Haruno, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythical animals with every step.

Mebuki Haruno: You make me absolutely sick, Rose, it wasn't bad enough that you killed me, but you poisoned Sakura's mind and made my daughter hate Naruto just for being the 9-Tails Jinchuriki.

Sakura Haruno: You turned me into a monster, and you treated me like a plaything. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) But, what's even worse is that you've even tried to kill me, just for your own selfishness, and when I soon found out the truth of who and what you really are… ,

Mebuki and Sakura: YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU EVIL INSANE OLD WITCH, AND NOW, YOU'RE IN FOR THE BUTT-KICKING OF A LIFETIME FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU'VE PUT US AND NARUTO THROUGH, YOU OLD HAG!

We gasped at the full extent of the fiery and dangerous fury coming from Mebuki and Sakura.

Me: Uh oh.

Naruto: Oh man, now Rose has really done it this time. Now, both mother and daughter are really really mad, and they're going to rip her to shreds!

Eli: HIT THE DECK, THEY'RE GOING TO BLOW!

We screamed and ran for cover as Mebuki and Sakura screamed like madwomen! And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Massive explosions of energy, flowers and butterflies exploded out and they were both surrounded by massive vortexes of red energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are mythical animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Sakura and Mebuki emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sakura Haruno grew from 5'10" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has hot red highlights in the bangs of her short pink hair, she has neon green eyes and a red energy aura with butterflies, flames, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a butterfly with the Fire Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead, she has on butterfly earrings with green gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame-shaped links and pink crystal links with a pink butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a butterfly with green gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red shirt with a pink phoenix, red skirt with pink flames and butterflies, black leather combat boots, and a long red sleeveless trenchcoat with pink flames and butterflies on the coattails and the symbols of the Haruno Clan, Hidden Leaf, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm on the back with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Sakura felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the pink feathers now have red tips on them, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sakura's massive Defender of The Hidden Leaf and swords that she'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging with it and it was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, butterflies, flames, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sakura's Firestorm Butterfly Sword of Fiery Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of the Haruno Clan and Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red butterfly wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem surrounded by red angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head and green gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the symbols of the Haruno Clan, Hidden Leaf, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm that said, "Sakura Haruno, Trusted Student of Lady Tsunade Senju and Kakashi Hatake, Loving Daughter of Mebuki Haruno, Amazing and Loving Future Wife of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze, Member of Team 7, Medic of The Hidden Leaf, Friend to Many, Destroyer of The Enemies of The Five Great Nations, Former Niece of Rose Haruno, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Pink Flames and Butterflies"

春野サクラ、綱手千住とはたけカカシの信頼できる学生、春野メブキの愛する娘、うずまきナルトの驚くべき愛情のある未来の妻-波風、チーム7のメンバー、隠された葉のメディック、多くの友人、敵の破壊者五大国、春野サクラの元姪、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてピンクの炎と蝶のマスター

Sakura Haruno has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SAKURA BLOSSOM INFERNO FIRESTORM BUTTERFLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM BUTTERFLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY LOVE!

And Mebuki Haruno grew to to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her short brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a red energy aura with butterflies, flames, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a butterfly with the Fire Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead, she has on butterfly earrings with green gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame-shaped links and pink crystal links with a pink butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a butterfly with green gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red shirt with a pink phoenix, red skirt with pink flames and butterflies, black leather combat boots, and a long red sleeveless trenchcoat with pink flames and butterflies on the coattails and the symbols of the Haruno Clan, Hidden Leaf, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm on the back with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Mebuki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mebuki's massive Defender of The Hidden Leaf and swords that she'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging with it and it was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, butterflies, flames, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mebuki's Firestorm Butterfly Sword of Fiery Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of the Haruno Clan and Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red butterfly wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem surrounded by red angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head and green gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the symbols of the Haruno Clan, Hidden Leaf, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm that said, "Mebuki Haruno, Loving Mother of Sakura Haruno, Dear Friend of Kushina Uzumaki and Minato Namikaze, Loving Mother Figure of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze, Friend to Many, Destroyer of The Enemies of The Five Great Nations, Former Sister of Rose Haruno, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Pink Flames and Butterflies"

春野サクラの愛する母、春野サクラと波風ミナトの親愛なる友人、うずまきナルトの愛する母像-波風、多くの友人、五大国の敵の破壊者、春野サクラの元姉妹、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてピンクの炎と蝶のマスター

Mebuki Haruno has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY INFERNO FIRESTORM BUTTERFLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM BUTTERFLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Mebuki and Sakura Haruno, and when Naruto saw Sakura, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Rose saw them, she went ballistic with rage and tried to kill them and Naruto, but Sakura and Mebuki punched her hard in the face and sent her flying into a wall of curry. When she got out, she was beyond pissed off and completely insane with hatred.

Naruto: Whoa, both Sakura and her mother have transformed, this is really amazing!

Me: You said it, bro!

Nico: Those two are really going to give that evil witch what she deserves: a good ass-kicking!

Naruto: Not without me, Nico. I've just about had it up to hear with her.

Me and Nico: Uh oh!

Suddenly, Naruto's red eyes with slit fox pupils turned neon red, and he was surrounded by a red-hot crimson red energy aura with nine-tailed foxes, flames, elemental forces, and phoenixes, he then got out his massive Defender of The Hidden Leaf sword, and as he approached Rose Haruno, he left red-hot crimson red energy, nine-tailed foxes, flames, elemental forces, and phoenixes with every step.

Naruto: You make me sick, Rose, you not only killed your own sister in cold blood, but you also turned Sakura into something that she didn't want to be. You're just like those who hated me ever since that very night I became the 9-Tails Jinchuriki. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, when you also threatened to kill Sakura, one of my future wives, and all for your own selfish desires… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO MAKE YOU PAY FOR EVERY LAST EVIL AND SELFISH THING YOU'VE EVER DONE IN YOUR MISERABLE LIFE, YOU HEARTLESS EVIL INSANE WITCH!

I gasped in shock at the extent of Naruto's rage.

Me: Oh boy.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., looks like Sakura and Mebuki aren't the only ones with an axe to grind.

Nico: That's putting it mildly, Linc. But, Rose has had it coming for a long time. GANG, TAKE COVER, NARUTO'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover again, as Naruto screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of fire blasted out and lightning struck all over from the sky and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of red-hot crimson red energy aura with flames and elemental forces surrounding the vortex, there's Kurama, The Nine-Tailed Fox running and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Naruto emerged, but he was really changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Naruto grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retains his eight-pack abs, along with the massive red bands on his massive biceps and thighs, large pointed red fox ears and nine massive, long, and powerful red fox tails with blond tips, and nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his longer blonde spiky hair, he has neon crimson red eyes and a red-hot crimson red energy aura with nine-tailed foxes, flames, elemental forces, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a red nine-tailed fox emblazoned on his forehead, he has on nine-tailed fox earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the golden flame links and red crystal links and a red fox-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the red fox-shaped Element of Harmony is a nine-tailed fox with crimson red gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest. Naruto has on a pair of large black pants with red flames, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a tattoo of Kurama with the Hidden Leaf symbol and Uzumaki and Namikaze clans on his now wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Naruto felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive angel wings grew much bigger for his new body, and they changed from red to blonde with red tips on the large blonde feathers. Naruto has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Naruto's massive Defender of The Hidden Leaf sword, Vulpes' sword, and all of the swords he got in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red-hot crimson red energy, nine-tailed foxes, flames, elemental forces, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kurama's Nine-Tailed Firestorm Fox Broadsword of Fiery Vulpine Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Kurama, the Nine-Tailed Fox, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, two fox heads for the rainguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four fox heads with crimson red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large crimson red gem for the pommel, Naruto has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on his wrists, but the large crimson gems on them are crimson red, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kurama's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, and it also holds up the long red trenchcoat coattails with black flames on them and hanging silver flames on them, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Kurama that said, "Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze, Loving Son of Minato Namikaze and Kushina Uzumaki, Jinchuriki of Kurama The Nine-Tailed-Fox, Loving Brother of James Dean Knudson and Many, Lover to Many Wives, Loving Father of Boruto, Savior and Future Hokage of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Team Seven, Destroyer of The Enemies of The Five Great Nations, Beater and Hater of Perverts, Protector and Defender of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Kitsunes, Flames, and Elemental Forces"

うずまきナルト-波風ミナトとうずまきクシナの愛する息子、九尾の狐の人柱力、ジェームズ・ディーン・ナドソンと多くの愛する兄弟、多くの妻の恋人、ボルトの愛する父、救世主と隠された未来の火影リーフビレッジ、チームセブンのメンバー、五大国の敵の破壊者、変質者のビーターとヘイター、多くの保護者と擁護者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生強力な教師、そしてキツネ、炎、そしてエレメンタル

フォースのマスター

Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CRIMSON INFERNO FIRESTORM KITSUNE HANYOU PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM HOPE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Naruto's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when his harem saw him, they all had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and nosebleeds galore, but when Rose saw it, she went ballistic and tried to attack again, but Naruto delivered a hard punch to her stomach and sent her flying into another wall of curry, and when she got out, she was pissed.

Naruto: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Firestorm Kitsune and Divine Elemental Hope) **Sakura, Mebuki, why don't we give your soon-to-be ex-aunt and ex-sister the beating that she deserves.**

Sakura: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Firestorm Butterfly and Divine Fiery Love) **Good idea, Naruto.**

Mebuki: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Firestorm Butterfly and Divine Firestorm Love) **Definitely, and she's had this coming for a long time!**

We went at her and smashed and pulverized and blasted her all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

We were really letting her have it!

Ere and Takinom blasted and smashed her all over and we were trying our new Kikai weapons and they were awesome and powerful.

Guyhawk, Brainstorm, Chloe and Tsuyu used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Guyhawk's hawk cannon, Brainstorm's photon pulse cannons and Tsuyu and Chloe's powers 100-fold.

Guyhawk and Chloe Bourgeois: WINGS OF HAWK FURY BLAST!

Tsuyu and G1 Brainstorm: PHOTON FROG BLAST!

Mighty Morphin Rangers and Scorcher: MIGHTY MORPHIN FIRESTORM!

Aquitar Rangers and Firepower: AQUITAR FIREPOWER BLAST!

Zeo Rangers and Evil Star: ZEO STAR STORM!

Turbo Rangers and Key: TURBO KEY FURY!

In Space Rangers and Overdrive: SPACE OVERDRIVE LASER BLAST!

Lost Galaxy Rangers and El Diablo: FIRESTORM GALAXY BLAST!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Toyman: LIGHTSPEED TOY BURST!

Time Force Rangers and Villamax: TIME BLAST STORM!

Wild Force Rangers and Wolf: WILD WOLF PACK BLAST!

Ninja Storm Rangers and Weather Wizard: NINJA WEATHER BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: EMPATHY BONE STRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Margaret Stockington, Starlight Glimmer, Sakura Haruno, Mebuki Haruno and Naruto Uzumaki: NINJA FURY SUPER SHOT!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: SPICE ELEMENT STYLE: CINNAMON!

Entrapta: SPICE LIGHTNING STYLE: ALLSPICE!

Perfuma: SPICE NATURE STYLE: GARLIC!

Frosta: SPICE ICE STYLE: TURMERIC!

Peni Parker: SPICE WEB STYLE: PEPPER!

Mai Shiranui: SPICE FIRE STYLE: CAYENNE PEPPER!

Yuna: SPICE WATER STYLE: HOT PAPRIKA!

Tatsumaki: SPICE WIND STYLE: CHILI!

Toph: SPICE EARTH STYLE: CARDAMOM!

Sari: SPICE LIGHTNING STYLE: GINGER!

R. Mika: SPICE LIGHT STYLE: FENUGREEK!

Juri Han: SPICE DARK STYLE: SAFFRON!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Spices.

Lincoln and his harem: SPICE FINAL SMASH: SPICE HADOUKEN!

They fired spice Hadoukens and the blasts all hit Rose Haruno and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Rose was knocked out and she was tied up.

?: I will enjoy destroying The Soul Society and all of humanity.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs

with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Abirama Redder.

A figure with red tattoos on his body came out, and it was none other than Abirama Redder, one of Baraggan Louisenbairn's six Fracción.

Rukia Kuchiki: Lincoln's right that you'd show up, Abirama, but now that you're here, you're not getting out of this alive!

Layla Thomas: That's right, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Layla Thomas' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with fiends, darkness, shadows, and demons, she unholstered her massive Desrook Archfiend-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Abirama Redder, she left dark purple energy, fiends, darkness, shadows, and demons with every step.

Layla Thomas: Abirama Redder, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed and in the name of Sosuke Aizen, and now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for all your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Layla Thomas was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark purple energy with darkness, shadows, demons, and fiends surrounding it, there's Desrook Archfiend flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Layla Thomas emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Layla Thomas grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with flower in her hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a dark purple energy aura with fiends, darkness, shadows, and demons surrounding her, she has Desrook Archfiend with the Dark Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Desrook Archfiend with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Layla Thomas has on a dark purple sleeveless open blouse, purple sleeveless midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless dark purple trenchcoat with fiends, darkness, shadows, and demons on the coattails, and on the back is Desrook Archfiend with shadows surrounding it. Suddenly, Layla Thomas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark purple feathers have black tips on the feathers. Layla Thomas has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Layla Thomas' massive Desrook Archfiend-themed large sword was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, fiends, shadows, darkness, and demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Desrook Archfiend's Demonic Broadsword of Archfiend Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Desrook Archfiend etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large skulls for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large skulls with purple gems in the eye sockets and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the four skulls is a large dark purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Desrook Archfiend's head with red gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Desrook Archfiend that said, "Layla Thomas, Gene-Slammer of Desrook Archfiend, Close Friend of Sam Sharp Loud and Simon Sharp Loud, Goth Girl of Royal Woods, Michigan, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Lori Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fiends, Darkness, Shadows, and Demons"

レイラ・トーマス、デスルーク・アーチフィーンドのジーン・スラマー、サム・シャープ・ラウドとサイモン・シャープ・ラウドの親友、ミシガン州ロイヤル・ウッズのゴス・ガール、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ロリ・ラウドの粉砕者、邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そし

て悪魔、闇、影、そして悪魔のマスター

Layla Thomas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS ARCHFIEND ANGEL OF GOTHIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK ARCHFIEND LOVE!

We were amazed by Layla Thomas' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Abirama Redder saw it, he fell into a violent rage and activated his Resurrección, Águila, and he gains a bird-like appearance, including heavy red-feathered wings and tried to attack her, but Layla Thomas fired a powerful dark purple energy blast with fiends, darkness, shadows, and demons at Abriama, and it sent him flying into a wall of curry, which he got out of and he was enraged.

Nico: Whoa, Layla Thomas' transformed, that's really awesome. But, we also saw Abirama activate his Resurrección, Águila, and gain a bird-like appearance.

Me: Rukia told me about that, and it's an Arrancar's special ability. But, Abirama's not getting away with what he's done.

Lincoln: You said it, and Layla, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Layla Thomas: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Archfiend and Divine Dark Gothic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this monster once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Layla.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Layla Thomas.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's clip this bird's wings for good.**

Layla Thomas and Lincoln went after Abirama Redder, who used his

Devorar Pluma attack and he sent feathers to attack them, but they dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, and Angels at Abirama Redder, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln and Layla Thomas attacked him with their massive broadswords and they left painful scars on him, and it made him even furious than before.

Then, they saw him enter into his stronger form called Devorar Erupcion by tearing open the tattoos on his stomach with his talons which released spirit energy charged blood, and that caused Abirama's mask to change into a more intricate mask and granted him another pair of wings. Then, Lincoln and Layla moved fast and they fired rainbow energy swords, which damaged Abirama's wings, and he had crash landed onto the ground. Then, Lincoln grabbed Abirama by the neck, and he forced Abirama to look him in his deep sapphire blue eyes, and that caused Lincoln to begin sucking out and absorbing all of Abirama's spirit energy and power, and when Lincoln was done, Abirama was reduced to a now withered corpse drained of spirit energy and power and life, and he set him ablaze with rainbow fire and he burned away.

Then, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Abirama Redder's soul inside it, and as the kanji appeared on his forehead, Abirama Redder was then sent to The Black Gates and erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Layla Thomas and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Layla Thomas' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Layla Thomas: That'll teach you, you monster. Thanks for helping me take down and destroy Abirama Redder, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Layla.

Suddenly, Layla Thomas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Layla Thomas' face, they kissed passionately as Layla Thomas' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Desrook Archfiend flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark shadows and fiends flying behind them and we cheered wildly.

Then, Naruto, Sakura, and Mebuki got through with brutally beating up Rose, and they tied her up in a straitjacket which destroyed her Chakra and Jutsu, and Naruto, Sakura, and Mebuki holstered their massive new broadswords and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Sakura and Mebuki, and Naruto's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, massive angel wings, large pointed red fox ears, and nine massive, long, and powerful red fox tails with blonde tips are permanent.

Rose Haruno: This isn't over, I'll get out again and I will kill you all! Do you hear me?!

Mebuki Haruno: That's never going to happen, Rose. You're going straight to The Saturn Insane Asylum, where you will remain there for the rest of your life, and like I said, you're no longer my sister after everything you've done.

Sakura: Yeah, and to give you a final farewell.

Suddenly, Sakura wrapped her arms around Naruto's thick muscular neck as her chest was pressed against Naruto's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Naruto's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Naruto leans down to Sakura's face, they kissed passionately as Sakura's left arm was still wrapped around Naruto's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Naruto's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Phoenix, Angel, and Butterfly flying in the air, and we saw Kurama the Nine-Tailed Fox running across the field, along with elemental forces and crimson red flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly, and it pissed Rose off greatly.

Naruto: (Smirks) That was pretty slick of you to piss off your former aunt, Sakura.

Sakura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Naruto's massive and wide right pec) What can I say, I'm full of surprises, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Then, we came back home with Rose in tow, and Rose Haruno was found guilty for her crimes against The Hidden Leaf and her own aunt and sister, and she was sentenced to Eternity in The Saturn Insane Asylum, and the doctors found her tragically incurable, and she was chained to the wall of her cell with rainbow energy chains.

Later we were back in the Leaf filing our report.

Shizune: That's incredible! So the planet you guys were all on was a planet made of insanely spicy curry?

Me: That's right Shizune. It was a volcano planet made of Curry. The lava was nuclear hot curry.

Lady Tsunade: That's really interesting.

Me: Yep. But also Naruto, Sakura and Mebuki here transformed into their most powerful forms and we laid down the law on Rose. She had been asking for this for over 150,000 years.

Nico: No kidding.

Qin: But she deserves it for all the pain and suffering she has caused to Naruto, Mebuki and Sakura. But we captured her and tied her up.

Lady Tsunade: Well that's good she is back in the looney bin where she belongs.

Eli: Word of advice, have her vocal cords removed. She drives people bonkers with that voice of hers.

Lady Tsunade: We'll make sure that happens. Great job today everyone. You'll receive Quadruple Z-Rank credit for this.

Me: Thank you Lady Hokage.

We left.

Dayu: That's it for that bitch.

Mumbo: And she won't annoy anyone with her voice ever again.

Laney: Thank goodness.

Knightbrace: The Kikai weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Anna Anyanova: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Margaret Stockington: Same with me.

Fixer: You girls won't regret it.

Electrocutioner: What do you guys say we go to the Conjunction Junction Diner and celebrate?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: I'm buying this time.

We cheered.

Naruto: (To the viewers) Hope you guys liked this adventure. Now another threat of the Leaf has been removed.

Me: Yes it sure has bro.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

We went to the Conjunction Junction Diner and had a great meal and then went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga and fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Liam, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Floop's castle to battle Lisp and destroy the 500 robot children as well as battle Another In Space Red. We're also going to meet a Fiendwurm Gene-slammer named Rue Knoxville. Rue Knoxville is one of Nico's friends from school and she was being elected for Student Body President and Nico and Qin helped her stop a mentally unstable girl with Histrionic Personality Disorder from killing her and burning down the school. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to London, England, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down and destroy Lord Naarifin from the Elder Scrolls series who is one of the members of the Thalmor. And they're going to meet a Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon Gene-Slammer named Relena Jettofarukon, but her real name is Relena Septim, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in English and is the daughter of Uriel Septim VII from Elder Scrolls IV: Oblivion who was teleported to Japan when she was 4 years old by her father in order to protect her father's bloodline, and she was adopted. then, she and her parents moved to Royal Woods when she was 11. She's also the one who also trained Lincoln on how to use weapons effectively and studies gems, she and Lincoln built a massive diorama of all the gemstones throughout the world, and Lincoln even built Relena a beautiful purple tiara with beautiful purple gemstones, and she hates Icky Vicky with blazing passion. For the next chapter tomorrow we're going to celebrate the 1 year anniversary of the Great War with Grandfather, one of the Kids Next Door's most dangerous enemies and we're going to have a great barbecue at the Kids Next Door Moonbase. We're going to recap about the battle that took place 1 year ago on July 20th, 2021.

See you all tomorrow

# 1st Anniversary of The Grandpa War

Commemorating 21 years of Codename Kids Next Door and the 1st anniversary of the War with Grandfather

---

Flying along the east coast heading south was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Liam, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were on our way to answer a distress call from Carmen & Juni.

Me: I hope Carmen and Juni are all right.

Qin: I have a feeling that whatever is going on is gonna be huge.

Liam: Yeah whatever it is must be bigger than a June Bug in a porch light sale.

Laney: I have a feeling that it is.

Nico: Something is telling me that it must be with one of Carmen and Juni's enemies.

Lana: Yeah.

Applejack: But we're ready for anything.

Me: Yep we sure are.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Liam.

Liam: Aw shucks anytime Nico. It's great to go with y'all on one of your amazing rescue adventures.

Nico: You're gonna have a great time Liam.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Liam, you really should be honored to have Carmen as a fiancee.

Liam: Oh you bet I am Nico. I'm more happier than a pig getting fed at the slop trough.

Nico: (Laughs) That's a good way to put it.

Maria: And I am so happy for my little sister and you Liam. You and Carmen were absolutely made for each other.

Liam: Yeah we sure were.

Applejack: Maria was more happier than a rattlesnake in a zap apple orchard.

Qin: That's true and we were all so happy.

Kia: That was so awesome and unforgettable.

Lincoln: That's one of my best friends and pals for you.

Me: Yep. What did you call yourselves Lincoln? Lincoln 6?

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: So awesome.

Maria: (sternly) But if you make Carmen cry on her wedding day, I'm going to kill you at least 10 times. And after that, I'll let my mom and Horsea kill you 10 times!

We gulped in fright!

Nico: Sis you're scaring me.

Liam: (GULP) I won't do that Maria. You have my word.

Lincoln: Yeah Liam is a man of his word Maria.

Maria: Good.

Carol: Maria it'll be all right. I have known Liam too with Lincoln and he is a great family man.

Me: And he also makes the best bacon too.

Qin: He sure does.

Nico: Sakura shouldn't have to be embarrassed by her aunt's crimes.

Fu: She is not at all Nico. Sakura's aunt was dangerous from day one ever since she was starting out in the Academy.

Me: Yeah it's not her fault. If anyone is to blame for all this it's her wicked aunt. She brought all this on herself.

Nico: You're right about that.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. By the way bro are you excited to meet the Den-O Riders tomorrow?

Me: You bet I am bro. And we're going to see some time traveling in that one too. That train they have is really cool and it can travel through time as well.

Nico: So we're going to need to launch our Supertrain Megazord for this one too.

Me: And the ToQgers can use their Resshas as well. It'll be an awesome battle of trains. But the one battle I'm really excited for is the battle with the Kiva Riders. I did some research and our main targets are not only Kamen Rider King but also 2 new ones called Kamen Rider Ark and Rey.

Nico: That's right.

Laney: Who are they?

Me: I found out something really shocking. You know how Drake was the very first vampire? Well Ark is really the first ever Fangire.

Everyone gasped in shock!

Nico: We're gonna need a lot of garlic. And holy water.

Me: And we're gonna need a lot of power too.

Laney: What do you know about Kamen Rider Ark?

Me: Lets see here.

I pulled up his info and what it revealed was HORRIBLE!

* * *

Kamen Rider Arc is the ruler of the Legendorga race and the main antagonist of the movie Kamen Rider Kiva: King of the Castle in the Demon World. Though vanquished in the past, Arc returns in the present day after possessing the body of a convict named Takashi Sugimura.

He was portrayed by Ken Horiuchi.

In the past, Kamen Rider Arc led the Legendorga race to war against the other Demon Races until he was defeated by the original Kiva and had his essence sealed within a coffin.

Years later, the site of his imprisonment became the ground for a prison. Arc's coffin was later uncovered by a psychotic inmate named Takashi Sugimura as he was fleeing from the Zebra Fangire, allowing Arc to possess Sugimura's body. During the next twenty years Sugimura was in prison, he was sentencted to be executed several times but each time he did not die due to Arc.

After the Legendorga were revived in the present day, they brought Sugimura to Arc's castle where the demonic Rider resurfaced within him. Now fully revived, Arc led the Legendorga to conquer the world once more as well as gain control of the humans and any other race who opposed him. To ensure his conquest is unimpeded, Arc also sought to defeat the current Kamen Rider Kiva, Wataru Kurenai.

When Wataru and Otoya Kurenai faced off against Arc, Arc used Legendorga baptism to covert Wataru into a servant of the Legendorga, turning him into Kiva Flight Style. Arc then ordered him to kill his father, but Otoya manages to get through to his son and get him to resist his brainwashing. Wataru then fought against Arc and destroyed him as Kiva Emperor Form and Flight Style with assistance from Castle Doran.

---

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: And I remember Takashi Sugimura! I busted that fucking asshole years ago! And I condemned him to die!

Nico: Did you really!?

Me: Yeah! He killed 10 people!

Eli: So we're going to kill 4 bad people there!

Nico: Blade might sue me for saying this. But Ark and King have no idea who they're fucking with.

Me: You got that right! But with us killing so many vampires and Fangire he won't have a problem with you saying that. But we have 8 days till then.

Liam: That's right! And we're going to be ready for them.

Lola: Yeah and they will all be destroyed like the worms were.

Me: Yep. These soul-sucking fuckers picked the wrong people to fight!

Nico: Although we do have several Fangires in the Masters of Evil already.

Me: That's true. But something is telling me that like with the worms the rest of them will all be destroyed. But not Maya the Pearlshell Fangire. Like Hiyori she abandoned that side of her.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: But we're going to be ready for them.

Qin: We sure will be.

Rainbow Dash: And it's going to be awesome.

Me: But after tomorrow we'll have 3 teams with us.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: We also have Sungaze Fangire, Warthog Fangire, and Prawn Fangire with the Masters of Evil.

Me: Yes we do.

Lola: They are awesome though.

Me: But what really has me curious is that Kamen Rider Rey guy.

I pulled up his history too and what it revealed was shocking!

---

Takato Shiramine is the user of the Rey Kivat to become Kamen Rider Rey and the secondary antagonist of the movie Kamen Rider Kiva: King of the Castle of the Demon World.

He was played by Shouma Yamamoto.

Takato Shiramine was the top agent of 3WA who was rivals with Nago while he was a member of the organization. Shiramine researched Kiva and developed the Rey System from but, as normal humans were unable to sustain using it, Shiramine was willingly baptized into a servant of the Legendorgas so he could use the system.

Takato Shiramine first appears when two Legendorgas are attacking

Kiva and IXA. He becomes Kamen Rider Rey to fight them off and causes them to flee with Takashi Sugimura. Shiramine later meets with the two at a cafe and explains the Legendorgas to them.

As Kiva and his friends are fighting the Legendorgas, Rey appears and attacks them, revealing himself to be a servant of the Legendorgas before kidnapping Megumi and Yuri Aso. While the Mummy Legendorga fought Otoya, Rey battled Nago and was destroyed by him with the Ixa Judgement.

---

When I was done I was shocked!

Me: WHOA MAN! So he's a Kamen Rider Traitor! Now we have another Kamen Rider that we're going to kill. This makes the 3rd bad Kamen Rider that we destroyed.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Lucy and the Goths of Darkness are gonna have a fun time on the 28th.

Brittney: You bet we will Nico. This wil be the biggest battle of darkness.

Lucy: And we're going to love every second of it.

Qin: The forces of darkness will unleash the ultimate extent of their wrath on the monsters of the Legendorga and the Fangire.

Nico: Yep they sure will.

Bonnie Terrez: And send them off to the darkness of Hell forever.

Liam: Yeehaw!

Nico: Ed can also learn violin lessons from Wataru.

Me: Yeah he sure can.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Better watch out Sugimura. (EYES GLOW RED) On July 28th, You and I have an old score to settle and I'm going to enjoy killing your motherfucking ass!

Nico: (Eyes Glow Red) Save seconds for me!

Qin: (Eyes glow Neon Green) Me too!

Nico: Then, who is it?

Me: I have a pretty good idea. Lets go!

We flew at the castle.

The main bad guy we were going to face is MR. LISP!

---

Lisp hired Fegan Floop and Alexander Minion to build himself an army. Things haven't really made much progress. The first few billion dollars given to Floop was used to mutate captured OSS agents- who were either thought to be protecting the Third Brain or infiltrating the castle to rescue their captured comrades- which he used as characters for his TV show, and the Thumb-Thumbs. Floop then demonstrated to Lisp a small hint of his requested army, two of the robot children he had built (they resemble Lisp's son, Johnny, and the president's daughter). But the robots are in still need of their brains. Lisp, running out of patience, gave him a two-day deadline to finish the army, or else everything given to Floop will be lost.

Two days later, Lisp and his men approached Floop's castle in their helicopters. Minion, who had taken charge of the project, told the army is complete and Floop is indisposed. As Lisp made an entrance to the castle, he was welcomed by Minion and Miss Gradenko, an ex-member of the OSS. Floop suddenly then announced a problem to Minion, who decided to check the situation. When he came back, Minion had fused hands and three additional heads on his original. Soon, Gregorio and Ingrid Cortez of the OSS and their kids, Carmen and Juni confronted Lisp and his men, with Uncle Machete soon joining the fight. Minion then summoned the

500 robot children, impressing Lisp. The robots then charged at Lisp and his gang and began tossing them into the air, as Floop had reprogrammed them.

---

Mr. Lisp had the Cortez Family trapped and they were outnumbered by 500 Robot Children!

Mr. Lisp: CHILDREN! Tear them limb from limb!

Their eyes glowed and they were ready to fight. But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out behind Lisp and a phoenix cry was heard!

Zocks: Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We arrived!

Me: Someone called for a robot exterminator!?

Gregorio: (Spanish Accent) Perfect timing!

Me: And I knew it was you Mr. Lisp!

Lisp: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: That's right!

Carmen Cortez: You guys arrived just in time!

Me: Yeah we always did have a habit of showing up at the right time.

Aylene C.: Yep.

Maria: (gets out MOE Cannon) Floop, if you can hear us, don't worry. Help is on the way! (Turns Dial) ROBOT BATTLE FEVER!

She summoned Number 7, 1984 Terminator, T-1000, Auta Magetta, And all the robots of the M.O.E.!

Nico: NICE!

Number 7: Looks like the fun is about to start.

T-1000: Always ready for this.

Me: Wow!

I looked at the T-1000 with my data eyes.

Me: That's amazing! SKYNET really knew what it was doing in making a robot made of pure liquid metal!

Nico: Wow no kidding.

I looked at the Robot Children too.

Me: And the Robot Children are all lookalikes of the children of the world leaders and very powerful political and economic figures! Except for the 2 that look like Carmen and Juni.

Nico: Yeah!

May: You're going down, Lisp!

Lisp: Come and get me!

Nico: With pleasure.

He teleported and kicked Lisp in the stomach and sent him crashing into the hand chair! Then Minion came and Nico grabbed his 15 fingered hand!? WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Nico saw Minion with 4 heads on him and he had 15 fingers on one hand!

Nico: HOLY FUCKING FREAK SHOW!

Minion: I know. I'm a freak.

Nico: It's quite an improvement if you ask me.

Nico then activated Dr. Octopus's ridewatch and got robot tentacles and then smashed Minion all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over.

Nico: See these? These are metal arms! Much more many than your fingers!

Minion: You are a brutal monster!

Nico: I've been called worse!

I fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed the Robot Children all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Qin grabbed the robot Juni and smashed him into the others!

CRASH!

Eli: Normally it's against our code to kill kids. But these ARE NOT KIDS!

Nico: Juni, you know we'd never do that to you.

Juni: I know.

Me: Besides at least we can tell who the real thing is apart from everyone else.

Nico: True.

The T-1000 formed swords of metal from his hands and stabbed numerous Children.

Qin: Try this on! (Activate's Captain Cold's Ridewatch)

She fired waves of ice and froze numerous Children into blocks of ice and Rainbow Dash then shattered them into a million pieces.

Gregorio: J.D. get the Third Brain! It's in the Brain Room!

Me: I know where that is!

Nico: Go J.D. go!

I ran fast and plowed through the children!

Lisp: STOP HIM!

The children went went after me!

Some of the children tried to stop me but I jumped and used Parkour moves by ricocheting off the walls and I landed by a door to the brain room and fired a blast of energy and blasted the children down.

I busted in and I found the original Third Brain!

Me: Found it.

I grabbed the Third Brain!

Me: Yeah!

Then an alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh!

I knew what was coming and then I ran back with the group and then the entire factory exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Then the children all exploded into scrap metal!

Nico: WHOA!

I came back.

Lisp: NO! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Me: And stopped your plot for world domination!

Lisa Loud: But we can use these robots for good.

Me: Smart thinking Lisa.

Nico: Nice parkour moves J.D. Lynn would be proud.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Be on guard. The Another Ranger here is still active.

Then we heard a moan and out came ANOTHER IN SPACE RED!

Me: Another In Space Red!

Nico: Whoa man!

Me: Andros and Overdrive would be pissed to see this one!

Nico: You're just in time for the party, pal!

Another In Space Red: (In a girls voice) Glad I could attend.

Carol: (GASP) That voice! I did not expect you to become Another Ranger Charlotte Watsford!

She reverted back and we saw that it was our old enemy CHARLOTTE WATSFORD, one of the girls of Mako Island that abused her power and tried to kill us before! She was in an orange prison jumpsuit and it was torn up and she was pissed off to the brink!

Nico: WHOA MAN! So you are Charlotte!

Charlotte Watsford: That's right! And I will make you all pay for humiliating me!

Maria: It doesn't take a genius to know what Swartz promised you.

Nico: And it's obvious you want revenge.

Me: You weren't with us when that happened Nico but it was crazy ass bad.

Varie: It's how we met Cleo and the girls from Mako Island.

Varie went over what happened in chapter 358 and it was amazing.

---

It starts in Australia as 4 boys are looking for something or someone.

Ash: Still nothing?

Lewis: They've been gone for two weeks. I've tried calling them and sent emails. But they won't pick up.

Zane: C'mon! This is Cleo, Emma, Bella, and Rikki we're talking about. They can handle themselves.

Will: You're just saying that because you're still bummed about Rikki breaking up with you.

Zane: I am not!

Ash: That's enough, guys! Arguing won't get us anywhere.

Will: You're right. Let's ask their families where they are.

Lewis: Let's start with Cleo's house first.

They went to Cleo's house and Cleo's dad answered. He told them that Cleo is in America.

Lewis: So the girls are in America? Then that's where we're headed.

Cleo's dad: That's not necessary. The girls are perfectly safe there.

Ash: But they must be worried sick about us. And they're our girlfriends.

Kim Sertori: (scoffs) Well, I hope you boys know what you're doing. I heard that America is home to many dangerous villains.

Zane: (glares at her) Listen, pipsqueak. We've been through a lot with helping the girls with Denman, Charlotte, and that comet. We can handle a few villains.

Cleo's dad: Okay. But just be careful.

Ash: We will, Mr. Sertori. C'mon, guys! Let's get a flight booked to America. We have girlfriends to find.

However unknown to them a girl was overhearing the conversation from behind the rocks. It was Charlotte Wattsford.

Charlotte: So they're heading for America. Now I can get my revenge.

---

On the flight there, Charlotte was sitting in the back of the plane.

Flight attendant: How are you feeling, miss?

Charlotte: (grins sinisterly) Like a monster!

---

12 hours Later the plane landed in Royal York, Michigan.

Ed: Hey, there! My name is Ed and these are my friends!

Zane: Hey there. Don't mind us. We're just looking for Cleo Sertori, Rikki Chadwick, Emma Gilbert, and Bella Hartley.

Eddy: (with a deep voice and Australian accent) No, you're not! You may not be meet our friends today, mate!

Double D: (raised eyebrow)… Eddy, are you changing your voice?

Eddy: (fake accent): No.

Spiderman: You are. You're imitating the Australian dude. It's weird.

Eddy: (fake accent) No, I'm not.

Tara M: (giggles) You just did it again!

Eddy: (fake accent) This is my voice!

Zane: Are you mocking me?

Eddy: (copies him): Are you mocking me?

Zane: You just did it again!

Eddy: (to Luan with fake accent) He's trying to copy me!

Luan: (laughs) Alright, sweetie. That's enough.

Cleo, Emma, Rikki, and Bella were watching this. Cleo was giggling, Emma was face palming, Rikki was laughing, and Bella was smirking.

Cleo: Hey guys!

They saw them and hugged them.

Me, Lisa and Melody were having ice cream.

Melody: Thanks for getting ice cream with me, Lisa.

Lisa: No problem, Melody. We needed something to do while the others met those boys from Australita.

I sensed something.

Me: Uh oh. I sense a disturbance in the Force.

Suddenly, Melody is knocked out from behind. She falls to the ground, revealing Charlotte to be the one who knocked her out.

Lisa: (alarmed) Wait. Aren't you Charlotte Watsford?

Charlotte: (grins sadistically) That's my name. Don't wear it out.

Me: I've heard about you. You're one of Cleo's enemies for abusing her powers for her own selfish gains.

Charlotte: That's right.

Lisa: What in Einstein's name are you doing here?

Charlotte: Oh, that's what I want to talk to you about! (points gun at Lisa)

Lisa (scared): Now what… could I have possibly done… to deserve such aggression?

Charlotte: It's not what you've done, it's what you're gonna do.

Lisa: Come again?

Charlotte: I want the powers that Melody has. And I want them via injection.

Lisa: Don't you already have mermaid powers?

Charlotte: I did. But Cleo and her friends took them away from me, along with my former boyfriend and locket! But that's fine. Now I want the powers of Ariel's daughter. You've seen what she can do, right?

Lisa: I have… and those powers are amazing. And those wings are very beautiful.

Charlotte: I want that. No, I need that! Make me that!

Me: You don't have any idea what you're doing Charlotte.

Lisa: It's not that simple. The powers are gained through the people that the dieties choose. I don't know what will happen if I inject them into someone else. The results could be… castastrophic. (Charlotte grabs Lisa by the collar and raises her into the air) I didn't say I was unwilling… I just need informed consent… and you've given it!

Lisa pulled out a vile of blood. But what Charlotte doesn't know is that it's a vile of a mixture of alien DNA. She drank it.

Charlotte: You better hope that this works. Because if it doesn't, I'll-

Charlotte suddenly was cut off as she screamed in pain. She dropped to the ground holding her stomach in a fetal position.

Charlotte: What's happening to me!?

Her body started to change and expand as her black leather jacket tore off.

Me: Oh man!

Charlotte: (Voice distorting) **WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO ME!?**

Melody got up and she saw Charlotte.

Melody: You monster!

Lisa: (terrified) This is what I was trying to explain! (Charlotte gains Water Hazard's legs and her skin turns blue as her purple shoes rip off) You can't gain powers from a deity through injection. (Charlotte's gains Jetray's wings and Ampfibian's tentacles as her red shirt ripped to shreds) The powers have to be earned! (Ripjaws' tail bursts through Charlotte's blue jeans) Okay, you're probably not listening to a word I'm saying. (Charlottes gains Ripjaws' lure on her forehead and teeth) But if you'll just get back on the table, I can fix this!

Me: She's a mixture of different aliens. She has an Amperi's tentacles, an Orishan's legs, A Piscciss Volann's Lure and tail and an Aerophibian's wings. What a monstrosity!

Charlotte: **NEVER!** (flies through the roof)

The heroes along with mermaid girls and their boyfriends come in the house.

Lori: We're back! (sees the roof destroyed) WHAT HAPPENED TO THE ROOF?!

Varie: Something went down here.

Lincoln: (walks into Lisa's room and sees the destroyed remains of Charlotte's clothes) Either someone was doing laundry or something really bad happened.

We flew out of the roof and went after Charlotte.

She saw Cleo.

Charlotte: **Cleo! Just the girl I wanted to see.**

Cleo: Charlotte? What happened to you!? You've become a monster!

Me: A scientific sabotage. She wanted our powers to get revenge on you for ruining her life.

Rikki: Some people just will never take a hint.

Me: Lets get this monster!

Me, Varie and Lincoln go Super Angel and I activate my Ultimate J.D. form. Ben became Chromastone.

Ben: CHROMASTONE!

Me: A different type of Crystalsapian from planet Petropia.

Chromastone: That's right J.D.

Me: Lets waste this brat!

We fought Charlotte and she was putting up a huge fight.

Charlotte: (fires water at Cleo who dodges it) **I hate you, Cleo Sertori!** (fires electricity at her, knocking her down) **Do you hear me?! I HATE YOU! I hate how you took my locket from me! I hate you how you took Lewis from me! But most of all, I hate how you and your friends cost me my mermaid powers! Even though I have new ones, there's still no going back.** (grabs her by the collar) **I'm going to kill you and your friends painfully! And then, I'm coming for Lewis and your family!**

Me: You're insane!

Cleo: (spits at her) Big words coming from a monster! And that's both on the inside and outside now. How does it feel to finally embrace your true evil self? It feels good, doesn't it?!

Charlotte: **Stop being dramatic, Cleo. There are 2 kinds of people in this world. Those who are weak and those that have true power. And I'm one of the people who have true power.**

Cleo: True. But there's one thing you should know.

Charlotte: **What's that?**

Spiderman (appears behind her) With great power comes great responsibility!

Spiderman punched Charlotte in the face and sent her crashing into a tree.

But Charlotte got up.

Charlotte: (pins Cleo down with her foot) **Any last words, Cleo?!**

Cleo: (looks behind Charlotte and smirks) No. But Hulk might have some.

Charlotte looks behind her and saw Hulk.

Hulk: HULK SMASH! (pins Charlotte to the ground and punches her mercilessly)

Hulk got out of the way and Ben fired a blast of rainbow light at her and me and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and fire at her.

Cleo, Rikki, Bella and Emma fired Ice, Fire, Lightning and Wind blasts at Charlotte.

The blasts burned off all of the DNA she took and reverted her back to normal.

Me: That did it.

Charlotte got up and saw that she was back to normal but she was badly burned.

Me: It's over Charlotte. You've lost.

Charlotte: WHY!? WHY!? IT'S NOT FAIR! WHY CAN'T I WIN

AGAINST YOU!? I SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING!

Me: You're starting to sound like someone we hate to the core. The reason you can't win Charlotte is because your heart is full of darkness and evil and you care about no one other than yourself.

Laney: That's right Charlotte.

Laney and the other sisters came.

Luna: Your heart is full of evil.

Charlotte: WHY!? You all have powers! So why can't I have powers!?

Me: Because your heart is full of darkness and you would only use your powers to destroy. You would also use your powers only to fulfill your own selfish desires. You've caused too much pain and misery.

The police arrived and arrested Charlotte.

Cleo: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets hope her time in prison will give her a chance to reflect on everything she did.

Lori: She literally gives all girls everywhere a really bad name.

Lola: You said it Lori.

Lana: I hate that girl.

Lily: Me too.

Lilly: I hate her too.

Maria: Me too.

Aylene: We all hate her and it looks like she's going to prison for a long time.

Cody: Yep.

Charlotte Wattsford was found guilty of weapons violations, assault and battery, attempted 1st degree murder, kidnapping and theft. She is sentenced to Life in Prison without parole in the Moon Supermax Prison. She was also ordered to pay $750,000,000.00 in restitution.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Oh my God! This girl is fucking crazy!

Me: Yep and she had to learn the hard way that our powers can't be stolen. They have to be earned. Also we were given these powers by the gods themselves and they

will not obey anyone us but those that were given them.

Charlotte Watsford: SHUT UP! YOU HAVE NO IDEA THE HELL I WENT THROUGH!

Me: You brought all that on yourself Charlotte! You think after spending 4 years in prison that you would learn your lesson but no. You haven't learned a thing.

Nico: (takes out Overdrive's Ridewatch) Guys, please show me some vehicles I can use after I activate this Ridewatch.

Me: Vehicles coming right up!

I pulled out some scrolls and Nico activated his Ridewatch for Overdrive and I unsealed a bunch MBT-92 Laser Cannon tanks!

Nico: Nice!

She turned back into Another In Space Red! Nico then fired waves of laser blasts and they hit her all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Liam: How'd you like that?!

But she wasn't done yet!

Another In Space Red: I will never stop!

She pulled out a sword!

Another In Space Red: DRAKKON SPIRAL SABER!

Nico: She has In Space Weapons all imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Members!

She went and clashed with me and I kicked her in the face and smashed her into the wall!

She got up.

Another In Space Red: You've! You got so much stronger!? But how!?

Me: Through training and battles and even protecting those that you care about!

Lisa Loud: And this is for forcing me to use Melody!

Lisa fired laser blasts and smashed her all over with them.

Lisa: And also, that was for holding me at gunpoint!

She fired waves of lasers and blasted her all over.

Nico: That's terrible she did that!

Me: If her heart weren't as black as night we would gladly have her with us.

Eli: But her selfishness put her on the point of no return.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: Too bad Cleo and the others aren't here to see this!

Me: But we'll tell them about it later when we get back.

Eli: The next Gene-Slammer is coming.

Suddenly there was a loud rumble and then out of the floor erupted a FIENDWURM!

It smashed onto Another In Space Red and fired acid at her and burned her.

Nico: Whoa! A Fiendwurm!

Lola: Yeah!

Fiendwurm: (In a girls voice) And it's good to see you again Nico! And you too Qin.

Nico: Rue Knoxville!?

Me: Whoa we were just talking about you yesterday! We had a run in with that insane monster Sally who was Another Kikai.

Fiendwurm: I heard about that! And I'm glad she is back in the nuthouse where she belongs.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple clothes and had a lightning bolt shaped scar on her right cheek just like Nico said!

Rue Knoxville: But now it's time to put this monster back in her place!

She fired a wave of acid and it hit Another In Space Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I grabbed the Ridewatch and purified it!

Lisp: NO!

We arrested Lisp and his henchmen and Charlotte and picked up the weapons and Lisa picked up the children.

Qin: You remember, Missy, Ellie, Erica, Poromon, and Poliwag too, right?

Rue Knoxville: I sure do and Qin it's awesome to see you again.

They went over and hugged.

Qin: Wow you are looking awesome as ever. The purple hair is totally stylish on you.

Rue Knoxville: Thanks Qin.

Nico: And it's awesome to see you too.

Rue Knoxville: Same here. And I'm glad you guys got Sally thrown into the padded cell.

Qin: We are too. How's your mom doing?

Rue Knoxville: She's doing good thank you.

Eli: That's awesome.

Laney: We're glad that you can join us now Rue. We heard so much about you from Nico and Qin.

Rue Knoxville: I'm truly honored that he was spreading good words about me.

Nico: Aww.

Me: And the scar on your cheek looks cool. It makes you look really tough.

Rue Knoxville: Thanks.

Liam: I think we know. But what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rue Knoxville: I have a lot of them but my favorite was where me, Qin and Nico beat up Sally after she went bonkers and tried to set the school on fire.

Nico: Yeah she was pouring Gasoline all over the school and trying to burn everything down. She said that if I can't be student body president then no one will be for any school.

Me: She is completely insane!

Qin: Yeah what a monster!

Lola: She is an arson bug now.

Rue Knoxville: Yep. We left her in the hospital for over a year with almost every single bone in her body broken.

Laney: Geez!

Me: Wow!

Varie: Yeah.

Nico and Rue then hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Rue.

Rue Knoxville: Me too Nico.

Nico: Missy, Ellie, Erica, Poromon, and Poliwag will be so happy.

Rue Knoxville: I know they will.

Nico: Sally got what she deserved.

Me: If she ever gets out I will kill her.

Qin: Me too. I've had it with that monster.

Nico: That's a promise.

We later went back home and Lisp and his minions were all sent to prison forever. The Robot Children were being rebuilt as good people. And Charlotte was put in the Neptune Prison for eternity.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole

Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and The L-ementals are heading to London, England, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy Lord Naarifin from the Elder Scrolls series who is one of the members of the Thalmor.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in London, England, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy Lord Naarifin from the Elder Scrolls series who is one of the members of the Thalmor.

Nico: That's right, Linc.

Me: It's always good coming here to London, and we had a lot of awesome adventures, one of them was arresting Cruella De Vil, and meeting Pongo, Perdita, and their puppies.

Lincoln: And meeting their descendants last year, and that was also really awesome, now we're here to put an end to Lord Naarifin for good. And thanks for joining us, Applejack.

Applejack: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one amazing rescue.

Eli: Especially here in the capital of The British Empire for hundreds of years.

Lincoln: And many of my Guardian Angels from England have been to London many times before coming to Royal Woods.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third

Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Lord Naarifin, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Lord Naarifin, and he's going to kill them.

?: That despicable member of the Thalmor, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Relena Jettofarukon, but we'll talk later, we've got to deal with Naarifin once and for all.

We then rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Lord Naarifin, and it allowed the six girls to get to safety. When Lord Naarifin saw us, he was enraged.

Lord Naarifin: How dare you all get in the way of the Thalmor, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: You and the Thalmor are responsible for so much pain and suffering you've inflicted on so many innocent people in Tamriel, and for that, you deserve no mercy from us.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Lord Naarifin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln proceeded to slash and cut Lord Naarifin into a thousand pieces, and then, he infused his massive broadsword with Black Gates energy, and when Lord Naarifin's spirit appeared, Lincoln delivered one final slash and cut down Lord Naarifin's spirit and he was erased by The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's one member of the Thalmor put down for good. (To Relena Jettofarukon) And it's so good to see you again, Relena Jettofarukon.

Relena Jettofarukon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing purple hair put into pigtails, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple open blouse, short-sleeved black and purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with darkness and falcons on the coattails, and Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon on the back, and holstered on her back a large Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon-themed greatsword with Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Raidraptor - Final Fortress Falcon's wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Relena Jettofarukon: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Relena Jettofarukon and they hugged, and Relena Jettofarukon's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Relena Jettofarukon: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Relena Jettofarukon, she's my Guardian Angel and my friend in English. But, you're in for the shock of a lifetime: see, her real name is Relena Septim, and she's the daughter of Uriel Septim VII. I found out her father teleported her to Japan when she was 4 years old in order to protect her father's bloodline. Then, she and her parents moved to Royal Woods when she was 11.

CLANG!

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped.

Me: No way, so Relena Jettofarukon's real name is really Relena Septim, the daughter of Uriel Septim VII?!

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: And Relena's the one who trained me on how to use weapons and effectively, plus she also studies gems, this one time we built a massive diorama of all the gemstones throughout the world and I even built her a beautiful purple tiara with beautiful purple gemstones.

Eli: And you also had to keep it away from Lola, right?

Lincoln: You got it, and she also hates Icky Vicky with a blazing passion.

Nico: Same with all of us.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Relena Septim's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Relena Septim: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Relena.

Relena Septim had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Relena Septim's waist and Relena Septim wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Relena Septim's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Ren Ekoda, An Hanakoizumi, Hibiki Hagyuu, Ruri Hibarigaoka, Botan Kumegawa and Kodaira from the anime Anne Happy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ren Ekoda, An Hanakoizumi, Hibiki Hagyuu, Ruri Hibarigaoka, Botan Kumegawa and Kodaira from the anime Anne Happy.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ren Ekoda: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ren Ekoda and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Lord Naarifin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man

With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji

that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ren Ekoda: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ren Ekoda: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ren Ekoda, An Hanakoizumi, Hibiki Hagyuu, Ruri

Hibarigaoka, Botan Kumegawa, and Kodaira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Lord Naarifin, one of the members of the Thalmor.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in cutting that villain to a thousand pieces and delivering the final blow that sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Relena Septim have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

* * *

After we destroyed Lord Naarifin in London, England, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Relena Septim saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Relena Septim: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Relena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Relena Septim: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Relena, Lincoln told us you both built a massive diorama of all the gemstones throughout the world, can you show it to us?

Relena Septim: Gladly.

Relena Septim got out the massive diorama of all the gemstones throughout the world that she and Lincoln built, and it was really amazing.

Me: Whoa!

Nicole: Holy cow!

Rarity: This is truly amazing that you both built this diorama of all the gemstones throughout the world.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rarity, it took a lot of work to do it, and we had to keep them away from Lola, or she was going to blab to the rest of my sisters.

Relena Septim: That's right. While we were working on our diorama, we had to keep the gemstones away from Lola, since she'd probably take them and we'd never get them back. But, Lola burst in and she caught sight of the gemstones and demanded we hand them over, but Lincoln told her no and the gemstones are for our project, and that set Lola off and she went ballistic. She tried to attack Lincoln, but I got in the way and I used some self-defense moves I learned by myself, and I pinned Lola to the ground and I tied her up in rope so she couldn't escape. Then, I went downstairs with Lola in tow and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and she got grounded for three weeks and put in an isolation cube in the basement. On the day we handed our diorama in, we got an A on it.

We cheered wildly for what Relena did.

Me: Awesome, and you also trained Lincoln on how to use weapons?

Relena Septim: That's correct.

Lincoln: Yep, we first did some training on how to use swords and shields with the use of a wooden sword and wooden shield, then, she taught me how to use a bow and arrow, and we used wooden training dummies for that one.

Nico: That's really awesome that you had a skilled weapons master training you how to use weapons before J.D. came here and before the team formed, Linc.

Lincoln: And we also did this far from my sisters.

Rita: And Lincoln only told me, Lynn, Luna, Leni, Lana, Lucy, and Laney about it, and we swore to keep it a secret, since Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan can't be trusted with secrets.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Gelato Beach, plus he'd told them that Justice, one of the main antagonists of the Guilty Gear series, is heading out to cause havoc and he's heading for Gelato Beach, but they'll be ready.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in the large orange swim shorts with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces that Kuēsā gave him, large orange sandals, jewelry, and weapons holstered, in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in the two-piece bikinis with stars and constellations in their favorite colors that Kuēsā gave them, jewelry, colored sandals, and their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Girl Jordan: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem left the World Tree Estate and they arrived at Gelato Beach in the world of Mario.

Lincoln: Ah, Gelato Beach, it's still as amazing as ever.

Bridget Branley: You said it, and I can't believe that one of the enemies from the Guilty Gear series is heading here to cause havoc.

May (Guilty Gear): But, we'll be ready for him. Alright, shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls also got an atomic blush when they saw Lincoln lift up the heaviest barbell he conjured up and it weighed up 900,000,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong Lincoln's become and he's still becoming, but, there's going to be trouble very soon.

?: I will destroy every last pathetic human in this entire world!

Suddenly, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs along with their gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means trouble's coming.

May (Guilty Gear) I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Justice.

A large robotic figure came out, and it was none other than Justice, one of the main antagonists from the Guilty Gear series.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd show up here, Justice.

May (Guilty Gear): But, we're going to make sure that you never return to hurt anyone again.

Suddenly, May's black eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with skulls, water, and anchors, she got out her trusty anchor, and as she approached Justice, she left orange energy, skulls, water, and anchors with every step. Suddenly, May was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with water surrounding it, there's a pirate ship sailing around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, May emerged, but she was changed forever.

May (Guilty Gear) grew to in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair and she has on her orange pirate tricorn hat, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy, skulls, water, and anchors surrounding her, she has a pirate skull with the Water Kanji on its cranium emblazoned on her forehead, she has on pirate skull earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis on its cranium, she also has a pirate skull with orange gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis on its cranium for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. May (Guilty Gear) has on an orange coat, orange sleeveless midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants with skulls, orange boots, and long long-sleeved orange trenchcoat with skulls, water, and anchors on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of the Jellyfish Pirates with ocean waves and anchors surrounding it. Suddenly, May (Guilty Gear) felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. May (Guilty Gear) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, May's trusty anchor was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, water, skulls, and anchors, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jellyfish Pirates' Maelstrom Anchor of Oceanic Justice, it's a brand-new anchor with a much longer black shank with two larger curved palms/flukes with spear-pointed billipea tips, spear-pointed tip on the crown, a large gold ring around the anchor's throat, and a large gold ring on the end of the much longer black shank, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold skull with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the symbol of the Jellyfish Pirates that said, "May (Guilty Gear), First Mate and Member of The Jellyfish Pirates, Adopted

Daughter of Johnny, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Pirate Skulls"

5月（ギルティギア）、クラゲ海賊団のファーストメイトとメンバー、ジョニーの養女、リンカーンラウドの愛する守護天使と未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべきそして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして水と海賊の頭蓋骨のマスター

May (Guilty Gear) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM ANCHOR PIRATE ANGEL OF SEVEN SEAS JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC LOVE!

Lincoln's harem were amazed by May's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw May (Guilty Gear), he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Justice saw it, the robot fell into a rage and was about to attack her, but she fired a powerful blast of orange energy with water, skulls, and anchors and it hit her, and it damaged her. Then, she hit Justice hard with her new anchor and really damaged her software.

Lincoln: Wow, May, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

May (Guilty Gear): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Jellyfish Pirate and Divine Seven Seas Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of this robotic monster for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, May.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined May (Guilty Gear).

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal

Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's end this robotic monster for good.

Lincoln and May (Guilty Gear) went after Justice, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, pirate skulls, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, and Angels at Justice, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, May and Lincoln attacked Justice with their weapons and left painful scars on her and really damaged her badly, then, they fired powerful blasts of energy at Justice and they exploded with incredible power, killing her and sending her to The Black Gates forever. Lincoln's harem cheered wildly for what May (Guilty Gear) and Lincoln did, as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and May's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and May was back in her orange two-piece bikini and orange sandals.

May (Guilty Gear): That's the end of that robot. Thanks for helping me destroy Justice for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, May.

Suddenly, May (Guilty Gear) wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to May (Guilty Gear)'s face, they kissed passionately as May (Guilty Gear)'s left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and Lincoln's harem saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and a pirate ship sailing behind them and they cheered wildly for them.

Then, Lincoln and his harem had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Gelato Beach, and just as expected, Justice showed up to cause trouble, but May (Guilty Gear) transformed and we ripped her in two and sent her to The Black Gates for good.

Me: Nice.

May Chan: That'll teach that genocidal robot.

---

We were over at the awesome annual Pancake Festival. It's an annual festival for pancakes. Yummy. And it was time for Emerald and 2012 Leo's bonding time.

Nico: Leo, you and Emerald are up for bonding time.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Sweet!

2012 Leo: Righteous!

Me: You guys have fun. And we're going to have awesome pancake breakfasts/lunches.

Nico: Yep.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Will do.

They went to have fun.

Homer and Lisa however were not very happy with each other for some reason.

2012 Leo: Emerald, Shredder might be gone. But as you saw with our version of Speed Demon, our other enemies are still out there.

Emerald Goldenbraid: I know and we'll be ready for them all.

2012 Leo: It'll be awesome taking them all down.

They got to playing on a pancake trampoline and it was cool.

Me: Those two are having a lot of fun.

Sunset Shimmer: (Eating chocolate pancakes) Mmm! Boy they sure are.

Nico: (Eating Bacon, chicken, sausage and pork pancakes) Mmm! Yeah. And these carnivore pancakes are delicious.

Me: (Eating cheese and egg pancakes) Mmm! So are the omelette pancakes.

Eli: Yeah and these banana chocolate pancakes are delicious too.

Nico: Yeah they are.

Homer and Lisa were glaring at each other.

Me: Homer, Lisa, is something wrong?

Nico: Eli, bonk their heads if you have to. This is supposed to be a happy occasion!

Eli: Right.

Homer: Okay I'll tell you guys. It was because on this day Lisa ruined my barbecue. (Season 7 Episode 5)

Marge: You're still upset over that Homie?

Homer: I can't help it Marge and I was really looking forward to eating Petey.

Nico: Tell us what happened.

Lisa Simpson: I will do that.

She did so.

---

The Simpson family visits a petting zoo, where Lisa is enraptured by a cute lamb. That night, Marge serves lamb chops for dinner. Troubled by the connection between the dish and its living counterpart, Lisa announces that she will no longer eat meat. Bart and Homer mock her relentlessly for her newfound vegetarianism. Reaction at school is no better; when Lisa requests a vegetarian alternative to the cafeteria food, Principal Skinner labels her an "agitator". After her second-grade class is forced to watch a Meat Council propaganda film starring Troy McClure that criticizes vegetarianism, Lisa's classmates tease and shun her.

Jealous of Ned Flanders' barbecue, Homer hosts his own, complete with roast pig. Lisa makes gazpacho as an alternative to meat, but Homer's guests ridicule her. After Homer inadvertently flips a burger into her room that lands on her face, Lisa is enraged. To stop the guests from eating the roast, she uses a riding mower to drive away with the pig in tow. Homer and Bart chase her, but she pushes the pig off a slope. It rolls into a river and is shot into the air by a dam spillway's suction.

At home, Homer is furious at Lisa for ruining his party, Lisa rebukes him for serving a meat-based dish. At breakfast the next day, Lisa runs away after Homer's choice of words causes Lisa to reach her breaking point. Lisa succumbs to the pressure to eat meat and bites into a hot dog from the roller grill at the Kwik-E-Mart. Apu, an avid vegan, reveals that she has eaten a tofu dog. He leads Lisa through a secret passageway to the Kwik-E-Mart roof, where they meet Paul and Linda McCartney. Being vegetarians, the McCartneys explain that they are old friends of Apu from Paul's days in India. Apu then asks her what happened at home that made her run away. After a brief confession, he helps Lisa understand tolerance. At that moment, she realizes her intolerance towards others' views. Lisa recommits herself to vegetarianism, but she also realizes that she should not force her animal rights views onto others. On her way home, Lisa reunites with Homer, who frantically searching for her, apologizing for ruining his barbecue. Homer forgives her and offers her a "veggie back" ride home.

---

When she was done we were shocked.

Jared: Oh man. Lisa I know how you feel when it comes to meat. I never liked meat at all. It's why I only eat fruits and vegetables and drink only water.

Arnold: That's amazing Jared.

Jared: It sure is.

Me: But that was awesome that you got to meet the legendary Paul McCartney of the Beatles and his wife Linda.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Even though over 50 years have passed since the Beatles broke up they are still awesome.

Nico: Seriously, Eli. I'm asking you to bonk their heads before this happy occasion is ruined!

Eli: Nah I'm going to let them explain this out. But I'll keep that option open.

Nico: Okay.

Me: But Homer you know that Lisa is a vegetarian right?

Homer: Yeah.

Me: Well she doesn't like meat at all just like Jared and Apu. You know that.

Homer: That's true.

Me: Also my friends Laurie and Miles are both vegans. You know that right?

Nico: I remember them from the Ridonculous Race. They are awesome.

Me: Yep.

2012 Raph: Okay, Eli. If you're not gonna bonk their heads together, I will!

Nico: Raph stand down! Eli will keep that option available when things will get physical and rough and so far things haven't gotten to that level yet.

2012 Raph: Oh fine.

Nico: Good.

2012 Raph: In my opinion, both vegetarians and meat lovers are good.

Nico: I agree there.

Jared: Same with me.

Apu: (Hindu Accent) That is right and I am a huge vegetarian myself.

Me: Everyone has their own tastes.

Eli: That's true.

Nora: I want some pancakes too!

Me: Now now Nora there's plenty for everyone.

Nora was eating tons of pancakes.

Eli: Whoa she sure loves Pancakes.

Weiss: You should have seen how many Pancakes she ate every day.

Yang: Nora is a true pancake lover.

Lola: Yep she sure is.

Applejack: That's what I call an appetite fit for Texas.

Ren: I've known Nora even before Beacon. And you won't believe the number of pancakes she eats per day.

Nico: Wow!

Me: She is a true garbage disposal when she comes to pancakes.

Nico: Yeah.

Ren: No kidding there.

Me: I respect a true Pancake Queen.

Eli: If there is a Pancake Eating Contest, Nora would definitely win hands down.

Nora Valkyrie: Thanks. I know I would win.

Maria: And not Po Kong?

Nico: Maria with Po Kong she wouldn't be satisfied after that.

Maria: You're right on that.

Me: Yeah.

We laughed.

2012 Mikey: Are Homer and Lisa happy yet?

Homer and Lisa were hugging.

Me: That answer your question?

Nico: Yep.

Bart: As long as they eat tons of pancakes too.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He strangled him.

Nico: Now you can bonk their heads Eli.

Eli went over and grabbed Bart and Homer and then…

BONK!

He bonked their heads together.

Homer and Bart: OW!

Nico: Now nothing can ruin this moment.

Me: Whew.

But then we heard screaming and then we saw ANOTHER RIDER and it was ANOTHER SHINOBI!

Me: Oh man! It's Another Shinobi!

Nico: I had a feeling this one would show up!

Eli: Lets get him!

We went to face him!

Emerald and 2012 Leo came.

2012 Leo: Good thing me and my team are here, huh?

Emerald Goldenbraid: Yeah they sure are.

Me: Okay. First lets find out who our mysterious friend is.

Qin: Right.

Me: Who are you dirt clod!

Another Shinobi: (In a boys voice) You should know!

Carol Pusateri: Oh no! Not him!

He reverted back and it was Carol's evil ex-boyfriend CORY SLADE!

Me: Cory Slade!

Nico: Not this douchebag again!

Carol Pusateri: You just don't ever learn do you Cory!

Kaito: He's your ex-boyfriend, right?

Carol Pusateri: That's right. He's my monster criminal ex-boyfriend.

Me: And he is a really dangerous one too.

I went over his history and how I busted him and more. And it was a shocker. When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Applejack: Why that low-down double-dealing sidewinder!

Eli: Yeah! This guy is a jerk!

Me: Big time!

Woz: And I see you had the nerve to become Another Shinobi!

Cory Slade: That's right! Swartz gave me this power for revenge!

Nico: Well too bad you won't get that chance! And another thing you jerk, Carol is already married.

Me: So go back into the sewer and marry a gator!

BURN!

Me: It's buttkicking time! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Woz: Henshin!

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Chinese-themed electronic music) Sugoi! Jidai! Mirai! Kamen Rider Woz! Woz!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER WOZ!

Me: Yeah!

Woz: Let me show you the REAL power of Shinobi.

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Traditional Japanese music) Dare ja? Ore ja? Ninja! Futurering Shinobi! Shinobi!

He had a Shinobi form ready!

Me: Lets see how he likes this! (Activates Pork Butt Ridewatch) This is a special equipment Ridewatch that I'm testing for Lisa.

I had a special Pork Butt Catapult backpack appear on my back.

Nico: Oh that is cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Me: PULL!

I fired Pork Butts and a pork butt hit him square in the crotch and then taters hit him right in the face!

Woz charged at Cory Slade.

He kicked him in the face and knocked some teeth out! And it sent him flying. Cory Slade hits the wall, the impact causing the shelf above him to slant and drop a pot (CLANG), a glass (DINK), a pan (CLANG), a mug (DINK), a treasure chest (BONK), an anchor (BLANG), a buoy (BONG), and a scuba suit on his head (SQUISH). A giant bump rises up on Cory Slade's head.

Nico: Nice one Woz!

Cory Slade got up and he felt the bump and he screamed in pain!

Maria: (takes out M.O.E. Cannon) Let's get some more faces in here! (TURNS DIAL) SCUMBAG COMEDY FORCE!

She summoned the Springfield Scumbags! She summoned Rich Texan, Skinner, Snake, Selma & Patty, Wiggum, Krusty and

Bassoon Burns

Skinner: So we're facing Carol's ex-boyfriend.

Me: Yep.

Cory then got up and he was PISSED! Then he was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and he turned into ANOTHER SHINOBI!

Krusty then saw our friend Chester J. Lampwick.

Nico: Uh oh.

Krusty: So you're in the team now! I gave you a couple of blintzes to paint my fence, but he never did it!

Chester J. Lampwick: Those blintzes were terrible!

Krusty: PAINT MY FENCE!

Chester J. Lampwick: Make me!

Krusty went over to him and pulverized Lampwick!

Krusty: YOU GIVE ME BACK THOSE BLINTZES THEN!

POW BLAM BIFF SOCK SMACK!

Eli then grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me guys but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Krusty and Lampwick: OUCH!

Eli: Besides we have much bigger fish to fry.

2012 Mikey: Dude, you give ninjas a bad name!

Nico: I agree. Time to fight ninjas with ninjas!

Me: Here's a funny thing I learned from Master Goku!

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and sent him flying!

I then took out a Power Pole and then Another Shinobi fell onto it and got STABBED RIGHT IN THE BUTT!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN LIKE HOW MURASAKI DID!

We laughed hysterically at his pain!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OH THAT IS SO FUNNY!

Nico was rolling on the ground and laughing hysterically!

Woz: You deserve much worse than that, you cur!

Me: Like this!

I fired a wave of lightning and it hit the pole and conducted electricity and he was electrocuted from the inside!

Ash: Lets see how he likes this! (Activate's See-More's Ridewatch)

Ash got a 3rd Eye right in the middle of his forehead! Then he fired a massive laser blast from it and it hit Another Shinobi and blasted him all over!

Nico: Whoa! Nice one!

Nico: Just like Tien!

Tien: That is very much like me. Nice shot Ash.

Ash: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Another Shinobi then threw Lord Drakkon Shuriken!

We dodged them.

Me: He has Shuriken and Ninjatos for the Core and Non-Core

M.O.E. Members!

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: At least it's not another Evil Sasuke.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Time to see what else we can do. (Activates Equipment Ridewatch and Mortal Kombat Scorpion's Ridewatch)

I got Scorpion's tentacle and Donkey Kong's Coconut Shooter!

Me: GET OVER HERE!

I fired it and pulled him over and then fired 20 coconuts into his face at point blank range and then sent him flying and smashed him into the ground.

Patrick: DA HA HA HA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH 20 COCONUTS!

Nico: That's not the only thing he's getting hit with!

Nico activated Firepower's Ridewatch and got all sorts of missile and machine gun blasters and he fired a full arsenal and blasted Another Shinobi all over the place with intense fury!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Lets see how he likes this one. (Activates Baron Mordo's Ridewatch)

Eli used his magic and got Another Shinobi hit in the with numerous objects.

CLANK!

A Flower Pot!

CLANG!

An Anvil!

CRASH!

A Hay Cart!

KRASMASH!

A Piano!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

A mine!

KRABBBBBLAAAAAAAAMMMM! TOOOOOOTTTT!

And an abandoned Cruise Ship!

Then Another Shinobi exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then caught the Shinobi Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH!

We got the weapons that were all over the ground.

Maria and Carol went up to him.

Maria: You're in serious trouble, you piece of shit!

Cory Slade: Oh crap.

But then…

KRASMASSSSSHH!

They punched him in the face and then he crashed into a bunch of conveniently placed Slot Machines and they poured coins and gold bars all over him as he was knocked out! HE WON THE JACKPOT!

Me: That's one way to HIT THE JACKPOT!

Everyone laughed at my joke!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one J.D.!

Cory was taken back to prison and he was sentenced to eternity in the Neptune Cryoprison.

Maria and Carol were gonna be going on an awesome shopping spree later on.

---

Later back at the Estate we were talking to Rue.

Maria: So, Rue. Tell us how you, Nico, Qin, Poromon, Poliwag, Missy, Erica, and Ellie took Sally down the first time.

Rue Knoxville: Now that is something I will never forget.

She told us that her mother was very overprotective and that she was constantly all over her like a really bad rash. But she did that just because she loved her. Nico and Qin, Poromon, Poliwag, Missy, Erica and Ellie were watching her too but not as bad as her mother. They even defended her from this mean girl bully that was mentally unstable named Sally and she was a monster. Sally cheated her way in everything and didn't care one bit about anyone other than herself and thought she was so much better than everyone else. But if she thought she was going to boss Rue around she had another thing coming. When Sally was about to burn Rue's phone Nico, Rue and the group got into a really big fight with Sally. But as Sally was carted off to the nuthouse because her mom and dad told them she has Histrionic Personality Disorder the Principal had no idea she was teaching a really dangerous and mentally unstable nutcase. Rue won the election for Student Body President fair and square. Sally swore revenge against Nico, Rue, Qin, Missy, Erica, Ellie, Poromon and Poliwag for ruining her life.

Me: She is pure evil incarnate!

Poliwag: And she tried to have Rue framed as a bad person!

Nico: Yeah. But luckily we were on to her from the get go.

Qin: Yeah. I had video evidence to even back it up.

Maria: What happened to Sally after that incident?

Qin: She was disowned by her parents and was the states problem.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Good riddance.

Poromon: I voted for her first as the Student Body President.

Poliwag: Me too.

Qin: We all did.

Missy Rodgers: Yep we sure did.

Erica: That's for sure.

Me: Awesome. One thing is for sure though, Sally is never going to be well in society ever again.

Qin: That is an absolute fact.

May: Did any of you guys get any rewards for exposing Sally?

Qin: As a matter of fact we did. Because of our heroic deeds we were awarded the schools highest honor.

Rue Knoxville: The Medals of Merit for saving the school from a deranged and mentally unstable monster.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That is so cool.

Eli: Awesome.

Me: You guys earned it after what she was trying to do.

Lola: Yeah Sally was completely dangerous. She should have never been allowed to go to school at all.

Varie: I agree there. People with Histrionic Personality Disorder only care about one thing and that is only themselves and don't care how they will get it and only will enjoy seeing other people suffer to get what they want. Even if it's all about getting shortcuts too.

Nico: That's right.

Numbuh 1: Alright, guys. You know what today is.

Numbuh 4: The day before we recruit the Den O team?

Numbuh 1: Not just that Numbuh 4. It's also the one year anniversary of when we all destroyed Grandfather.

Me: That's right! I can't believe it was one year ago today.

Lola: Yeah that was amazing!

Camie: We can't wait to hear what that was like.

Kaoruko: Yeah this will be awesome to hear about.

Me: It was awesome and unforgettable.

Nico: Yep. And we're going up to the Moonbase for an awesome barbecue and party.

Numbuh 362: Yeah this will be amazing.

Maria: Let's go over there.

We were off to the Moonbase.

* * *

We arrived at the KND Moonbase.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) Welcome everyone.

Numbuh 274: Glad you guys could make it.

Me: Wouldn't miss this for anything guys.

Numbuh 9: We're glad you all could join the fun.

Cree Lincoln: It's gonna be so awesome.

We got pizza, pudding, candy, snacks, everything.

Even games and all sorts of fun.

Turbo: I remember speeding you guys over to Grandfather's base.

Me: I remember that too.

Eli: Yeah that was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Camie: Can you go over the full details of the battle?

Me: Sure thing.

I told everyone that hadn't heard about it all about what happened during the events of chapter 1463.

* * *

In England, me and Bhavna were flying over London and we saw that the city was in chaos as people were running for their lives.

Me: Whoa looks like we got here just in time!

Bhavna: (Indian Accent) How long do we have until the War starts?

Bhavna concentrated and groaned as her buttons popped off her shirt.

Me: We have about 5 hours.

Bhavna turned into XERNEAS!

Me: YEAH!

But then we saw a huge PALEOSAURUS and it was running amuck in London.

---

The **Giant Behemoth** is the titular main antagonist of the 1959 American-British science-fiction monster film *The Giant Behemoth* .

Its vocal sound effects were provided by the late Sydney Wiles.

History

The Giant Behemoth was first mentioned by the old fisherman Thomas Trevethan in his final word "behemoth". He and thousands of dead fish are found washed ashore on a Britain beach. Meanwhile, two scientists named Steve Karnes and James Bickford collect enough samples which lead them to assume radiation was the cause of death, and the "behemoth" is theorized to be some kind of large marine animal that had also been infected by radiation as well.

The next victims of the creature are a man, his son, and their dog. A photo of a huge footprint found at the scene is analyzed by Dr. Sampson, identifying the creature as a *Paleosaurus*, an aquatic dinosaur that could emit an electric pulse, similar to an eel. Karnes suggests that the Behemoth transmits the radiation through its electric pulses, explaining the burn marks found on the fisherman and the other victims.

The radiation is also discovered to be slowly killing the Behemoth. Dr. Samson says that the dying creature might be trying to leave the ocean to head upstream, seeking out shallow waters to where it was born. However, death by radiation poisoning may not come soon enough to prevent the creature from reaching London on the way, where it will likely cause havoc throughout the city.

Karnes and Bickford try to persuade authorities to close the River Thames, but the military believes by tracking the dangerous beast with radar tracking systems will be enough to prevent it from reaching the city. However, the Behemoth is invisible to radar, allowing it to easily swim past their trap. Dr. Sampson and other scientists spot the Behemoth from a Royal Navy helicopter, but even their radar could not track the beast. The Behemoth destroys the helicopter using radioactive emanations, before surfacing in the Thames while capsizing a Woolwich Ferry.

Rising from the Thames, the creature begins its attack on the city, flattening several cars and knocking over buildings onto fleeing citizens. Karnes and Bickford advise the military not to use bombs against the Behemoth, as blowing up the creature would just spread the radiation further and result in more fatalities. Instead, they propose an idea to create a dose made of radium to accelerate the radiation sickness that is already killing the Behemoth. As they prepare the radium dose, the Behemoth finishes its rampage by destroying electric towers and plummeting through London Bridge back into the Thames.

As the Behemoth continues to swim upstream the Thames, Karnes and Bickford set their plan into action using a mini-sub carrying a torpedo filled with radium in pursuit of the monster. During an initial pass, the Behemoth bites the mini-sub, but Karnes convinces the submarine captain to have another one go. The sub manages to fire the torpedo into the monster's mouth, causing it to roar in pain as the radium accelerates the radiation level. Steam rising from the water indicates the monster's demise. However, although the Behemoth is gone for good, Karnes and Bickford hear on the radio about dead fish washing up on the eastern shores of the United States, implying that the Behemoth may not be the last of its kind.

---

Me: WHOA That's a Paleosaurus.

Bhavna Xerneas: What's a dinosaur doing here.

But then my geiger counter was clicking like mad!

Me: Whoa Bhavna stay back!

Bhavna Xerneas: Why what's wrong?

Me: We can't get near that dinosaur. It's the Radioactive

Paleosaurus from the 1959 movie The Giant Behemoth! My Geiger Counter is picking up Gamma Radiation Levels that are off the scale!

Bhavna Xerneas: It's intensely radioactive!?

Then we saw a massive spike in electromagnetic radiation and it hit a bunch of people and turned them into fried corpses!

Me and Bhavna gasped in horror!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Bhavna Xerneas: That was terrible!

Me: We can't even get near it because of its intense radioactivity. It's like we're fighting a thermonuclear explosion.

Bhavna Xerneas: Wait what's that?

We saw a small fairy and an Yveltal.

Me: Whoa! That fairy is a Korobokkuru from Japanese Folklore.

Bhavna Xerneas: And an Yveltal is with it.

Me: Yeah. Lets get rid of that dinosaur and I know just how to do it. We're gonna send it into the sun.

Me and Bhavna fired a wave of energy and it carried the Paleosaurus all the way into the Sun and it was completely obliterated in an instant!

Me: That did it!

Yveltal: (Thai Accent) That was great!

Shinotcha: That was amazing! Thank you so much. Hey wow! You're J.D. Knudson, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right.

Shinotcha: I'm Shinotcha and yes I'm a Korobokkuru.

Yveltal: And I'm Chaem Choi Saengkaew and as you can see I'm also an Yveltal.

Me: Pleasure to meet you both.

Bhavna: I'm Bhavna Radhakrishnan. Pleasure to meet you.

Yveltal: Same here.

Me: What were you doing before you became an Yveltal?

Yveltal: I was sitting at home when I was hit by a dart and then I took a nap and next thing I knew I woke up as an Yveltal.

Me: Geez. I have the power to change you back and you can use all of Yveltal's powers.

Yveltal: I would like that.

Me: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Here we go. (Snaps fingers)

The Yveltal reverted back to human and she was a girl that had red hair with black highlights and blue eyes and blue sclera and she was naked. Bhavna reverted back too.

Bhavna was human again. But naked.

Bhavna: (covers herself) Chaem, we chose a perfect time to recruit you.

I gave them both towels.

Chaem: (Covers herself) Why is that?

Me: In a couple of hours we're gonna go into battle with the most dangerous and most deadliest adversary we're gonna face: Grandfather, he's the ultimate leader of the Adult Villains of the Kids Next Door and we're gonna need all the help we can get if we're going to stop him for good and make sure he never returns.

Shinotcha: I've heard about Grandfather and how dangerous he is. He is an evil the likes of which no one should ever have to face.

Me: You got that right. Lets get back to the World Tree Estate and rendezvous with everyone for this.

Bhavna: Right.

We went back home.

---

Back at the World Tree Estate, everyone was getting ready for what could very well be the biggest battle ever. We came back.

Me: We're back.

Nico: Glad you could make it. Where's the next girl?

Shinotcha: I'm down here.

Nico saw Shinotcha.

Nico: Wow she's a Korobokkuru from Japanese folklore.

Me: Yep.

Chaem: It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm Chaem and I'm an Yveltal Gene-Slammer.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you Chaem. Anyway we better prepare for battle.

Me: Right.

Lori: I hope no one literally has plans for today.

Cloud Man: Well, I was planning to go patrolling from the clouds. Why?

Lori: Because war is literally upon us.

Nico: Yeah. Grandfather is coming and we have to make sure he pays for his crimes. Flash and Quicksilver are evacuating everyone in the nursing home that Grandfather is at so I can detonate the explosives.

Me: Good. Better to be safe than sorry.

Chaem: Yeah.

Sea: They should be finished any second now.

Then they got back just as she finished saying that.

Flash: We're back. All the staff and people except for Grandfather are out of the nursing home.

Quicksilver: It didn't take that long.

I pulled out a key and put it in a lock and it opened a compartment that showed a detonation panel with a red button.

Me: Care to do the honors Nico?

Nico: You bet.

The LupinRangers came in.

Tree Hugger: (sees the Lupinranger come in) Thanks for coming, guys.

Touma: No problem. Now, what's so important that the three of us had to close Bistrot Jurer early?

Me: We're going into war against Grandfather and we need all the help we can get. Nico was just about to set off the explosives in the nursing home that Grandfather is at.

Eli: Everyone but him is out of there. Now lets see if these explosives will do him in.

Sea: What kinds of explosives did Nico put in?

Nico: 200 pounds of nitroglycerin, 10 pounds of C4, 400 pounds of ammonium nitrate and all kinds of explosives.

Me: This is gonna be big.

Varie: As long as it's not Behrut Explosion big.

Me: You may detonate when ready buddy.

Breakdown: You know if this works, the war will be avoided, right?

Nico: Yep I know. Okay you shitsucking old fuckpot codger, you fuck around with us and we'll see who shits on the sidewalk.

Nico pressed the red button.

BEEP!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blew the whole Nursing Home Complex apart in a huge mushroom cloud of fire and smoke and all that was left of it was a massive flaming crater of fire.

Me: BINGO!

Nico: YEAH!

Miia: That did it!

Nico: There. Now we can rest easy.

Anakin: I don't think so! I'm sensing a huge evil signal from the rubble.

Obi-Wan: I feel it too! It's evil and massive!

Me: He's still alive!

Then we saw a terrifying figure arose from the fire of the rubble and it was GRANDFATHER! HE WAS BACK!

Me: OH SHIT ON MY ASS AND FUCK ME SIDEWAYS!?

Miia: Is that Grandfather!?

Numbuh 1: That's him and he is ultimate evil.

Numbuh 0: This is really bad.

He flew off!

Nico: Lets prepare for battle everyone!

Mirage: I think there's 3 more Masters of Evil members that we need to recruit.

Nico: And we better recruit them and fast. I'm leader of this mission since it's my turn. Brittney, you, Eli and Lana will take three groups and go and recruit Mortal Kombat's Scorpion, Leapfrog and Felix Faust.

Brittney: We're on it sir!

Nico: I could get used to this. Rendezvous back here when you all recruited them.

Brittney: Right! Goths, lets move!

Eli: Laney, Raiden you come with me.

Lana: Naruto summon Gamabunta, and Nico you better go with us too.

Nico: I'm on it. But first. SHADOW CLONE!

Nico made a Shadow Clone.

Nico: Keep an eye on everything till we get back.

Nico 2: Right!

They were off.

---

Eli, Laney and Raiden went and found SCORPION OF MORTAL

---

**Hanzo Hasashi**, better known as **Scorpion**, is an undead ninja warrior and one of the main protagonists and the mascot of the *Mortal Kombat* franchise. Even though he has a neutral alignment, he has done some villainous acts. In *Mortal Kombat: Armageddon*, he allied with the Forces of Darkness to come closer to his enemy, Quan Chi due to having a grudge against the Elder Gods for "restoring" the Shirai Ryu members as undead monsters and not fully humans. He is also the archenemy of Quan Chi.

He is currently voiced by Ron Yuan. Prior to that, he was voiced by Patrick Seitz, who has been doing the role since *Mortal Kombat vs. DC Universe*, and by one of the co-creators of the series, Ed Boon himself, since the very first *Mortal Kombat* game.

Scorpion was born has Hanzo Hasashi to the Shirai Ryu Ninja clan. He was among the best warriors in the clan. As a result, he earned the name Scorpion do to his impressive abilities.

*Mortal Kombat Mythologies: Sub-Zero*

All changed however when he was given a mission by the evil Quan Chi to steal the Map of Elements from the Order of Light's Temple. While he was there, he was killed by Sub-Zero, a member of their rivals, the Lin Kuei. As a result, his entire family and clan were slaughtered by Quan Chi as a payment to Sub-Zero. Because of the fact he died, his soul was sent to the Netherrealm, While in there, he fought Sub-Zero again but was once again defeated. Scorpion vowed revenge on Sub-Zero due to his family's demise and his defeat.

*Mortal Kombat* (1992)

Two years later, he was finally able to leave the Netherrealm and return to Earthrealm. He went there to participate in Shang Tsung's tournament to defeat Sub-Zero and avenge his family as well as his clan due to Quan Chi's deception. He was not able to make it to Sub-Zero at first, but after Liu Kang defeated Goro, he got his opportunity to kill Sub-Zero while he was unguarded. He did exactly that, finally getting revenge in his mind, so he was sent back to the Netherrealm.

### *Mortal Kombat II*

Due to being in the Netherrealm, he was able to find out about a tournament hosted by Shao Kahn, the ruler of the Outworld. He was angered when he found out that Sub-Zero somehow returned back to life, unaware that it was actually his younger brother. So in order to finish what he started, Scorpion entered Shao Khan's tournament. However, during one of Sub-Zero's battles, he witnessed him sparing his opponent's life, which caused Scorpion to have some doubts about this person. He would eventually find out that this Sub-Zero was not his murderer, but in fact, his younger brother having taken up his older brother's mantle. To atone for slaying Sub-Zero's older brother, he decided to dedicate himself to protecting the new Sub-Zero.

### *Ultimate Mortal Kombat 3*

When Shao Khan invaded Earthrealm and tried to conquer Netherrealm but failed, Scorpion was accidentally set free. He initially didn't pledge allegiance to anyone, but when Shao Kahn noticed Scorpion's expertise in fighting, he decided to recruit him to his army. The alliance didn't last very long, however, as Scorpion discovered that when he learned Sub-Zero was one of Earth's chosen warriors and therefore one of Shao Kahn's targets. Due to this, Scorpion turned on Shao Khan and helped Earthrealm defeat him. They succeed and because of that, Scorpion returns back to the Netherrealm.

### *Mortal Kombat 4*

At some point, Quan Chi was somehow able to convince that the new Sub-Zero was in some way responsible for his wife and child's death. After he was tricked into believing this, he swore revenge on Sub-Zero. However, just before Scorpion was about to kill Sub-Zero, Quan Chi appeared and told him that he was actually responsible for his family's death to get Scorpion to break his promise of protecting Sub-Zero. Quan Chi then attempted to banish Scorpion to the

Netherrealm, but Scorpion, thinking quickly, tackled Quan Chi and banished both of them to the Netherrealm.

## *Mortal Kombat: Deadly Alliance*

During the many years that Scorpion and Quan Chi were in the Netherrealm, Quan Chi would be tortured by Scorpion. Quan Chi seemed to have very little chance of escaping because his powers were slowly weakening while Scorpions was getting stronger (the reason for this is they were in a different part of the realm). To escape, Quan Chi struck a deal with Drahmin and Moloch. The two fought off Scorpion, which gave Quan Chi enough time to escape the Netherrealm through a portal, Scorpion following him. Scorpion continued to chase Quan Chi until he found his way to Shang Tsung's Palace. While he was at the palace, he was ambushed by Drahmin and Moloch, who had just escaped the Netherrealm. Scorpion tried to fight them off, but they overpowered him and threw him into the Soulnado, believing it would eliminate the ninja once and for all.

## *Mortal Kombat: Deception*

However, Scorpion was able to escape into the void and meet the Elder Gods. There, he also witnessed Raiden's sacrifice and Onaga beginning his conquest. The Elder Gods were aware of his presence as well as the incredible skills and abilities he possessed, so the made him the champion of the Elder Gods. His first mission was to destroy Onaga before he conquered all the realms. Scorpion is next seen in Konquest mode before Onaga goes to retrieve the Amulet from Quan Chi. Scorpion fights Shujinko in the name of the Elder Gods, but Shujinko won the battle. In his ending, it is said that Scorpion tracked Onaga through the realms to fight him, but it's unknown if he fought him, as it is known that Shujinko defeated Naga.

## *Mortal Kombat: Armageddon*

Later on, Scorpion's alliance with the Elder Gods had fallen apart. This was due to the fact that they promised to resurrect the Shirai Ryu clan along with his wife and son, which although they did, they were brought back as Hellspawn. Scorpion was angry at what he thought of as their betrayal, and vowed revenge on the Elder Gods by removing the two things critical to their plans to prevent Armageddon, the Edenian brothers Taven and Daegon.

When Armageddon is summoned, Scorpion joins the Forces of Darkness. Scorpion is one of the consistent that makes it the highest, but he is also one of the many killed seen with his back pierced by Sub-Zero's Kori Blade, ending this version of Scorpion permanently.

*Mortal Kombat vs. DC Universe*

Scorpion first appears in Liu Kang's chapter, attempting to kill Sub-Zero. Liu Kang saves Sub-Zero's life by shoving him out of the path of Scorpion's Kunai and deflecting it, which allows Sub-Zero to escape. Scorpion enraged that Sub-Zero got away again, challenges Liu Kang to a battle. Scorpion loses that battle and is badly injured in the process, reeling in pain. Scorpion is then suddenly surrounded, which confuses him causing Scorpion to vanish with The Flash appearing in his place.

Scorpion then reappears in the bat cave right in front of the dark knight. Scorpion believed he was Sub-Zero in disguise, so he challenged Batman, but due to his weekend state he was easily defeated and batman took him away for studying. Batman brought the unconscious Scorpion along in his investigation in Gotham City, but he was able to escape in the confusion of the Joker and Liu Kang's arrival.

He would later reunite with Quan Chi and also pull Sub-Zero into the Netherrealm. He challenged Sub-Zero to mortal combat believing he was his family's murderer with Quan Chi goading him. As Scorpion and Sub-Zero fought, the merging of the realms spread into the Netherrealm itself, allowing Quan Chi to escape. Scorpion then sent Sub-Zero back to Raiden and then was ordered to find Kitana.

Scorpion would later return to Gotham, where he was confronted by the Joker. Scorpion didn't have the patience to deal with him at first, and he tried walking away but became enraged when he was struck from behind by The Joker, so Scorpion fought him. Scorpion was easily able to defeat the Joker. Scorpion decided to spare his life and teleported to Themyscira, where he encountered Wonder Woman. He told Wonder Woman of his mission to find the princess, but when Diana thought he was referring to her and offered her help, he refused her offer before challenging and defeating her in battle.

Scorpion would travel to Metropolis where he encountered Superman. Like with Wonder Woman, Scorpion refused Superman's help, and Scorpion replied with a fire covered kick. The kick shocked Superman, who realized that his powers were coming from sorcery. Due to Superman's weakness to magic, Scorpion was able to defeat him and pushed him to a car where he encountered Kitana. He quickly realized she was infected with the Kombat Rage, so he battled her, Scorpion was able to subdue Kitana but unable to hold her off for much longer, so he called out to Quan Chi.

Quan Chi later appeared along with Baraka and Shang Tsung. Quan Chi used his magic to place Kitana under his control. Quan Chi then spotted Shazam approaching and ordered the three to deal with him in the Netherrealm while he went to Raiden. The three sprang their trap, but they were defeated by Captain Marvel so they retreated. They followed after Quan Chi and Scorpion witnessed Quan Chi use the last of his magic to restore Kitana to sanity, pleading with Raiden to work with them to save the world.

Raiden agreed, and so both Forces of Light and Darkness united, with Scorpion and Sub-Zero teaming up to face Lex Luthor and Catwoman in the Wu Shi Academy. Luthor defeated both of them while under the Kombat Rage's influence. Scorpion then joined up with the United Forces of Light and Darkness on their journey to the merged Apokolips/Outworld and due to Dark Kahn's influence, he came under the effects of the Rage and faced the Flash in the final battle with the DC Universe.

Scorpion was knocked out as a result, but he revived in time to witness the realms be restored after Dark Kahn's destruction.

Alternate Timeline

Scorpion's backstory is similar to his original version. He was once a member of the Shirai Ryu, a clan of ninjas known for bringing Ninjitsu and other secret martial arts to Japan from China. He also had a wife and child. However, his entire clan and his wife and child were killed by Quan Chi who disguised himself as Sub-Zero, a ninja for the Lin Kuei rival clan, to frame him. Scorpion would die but was revived by Quan Chi to be his servant.

Under Quan Chi's command, Scorpion entered Shang Tsung's tournament to what he believed get revenge for the death of his family by killing Sub-Zero who he believed to be their killer. When Scorpion arrived, he immediately demanded that Shang Tsung let him fight Sub-Zero. However, he is challenged by Kung Lao. Scorpion is able to defeat Kung Lao and again demands to fight Sub-Zero, but Shang refuses, saying he would demand nothing, Shang Tsung then assigns Scorpion his next opponent, Nightwolf. Nightwolf tries to talk Scorpion down his path of revenge and that his aggression is misplaced, but Scorpion ignored him and beat Nightwolf in a fight. Scorpion, more sternly this time, again demanded to fade Sub-Zero. Scorpion's previous victories had impressed Shang Tsung enough, so he told Scorpion that he will have his fight against Sub-Zero soon enough.

Since Raiden had been having visions, he saw the future where Scorpion kills Sub-Zero and the latter is reborn as Noob Saibot, Raiden pleaded with Scorpion not to kill Sub-Zero. Scorpion refuses at first, but then Raiden promised Scorpion he would request that the Elder Gods bring back the Shirai Ryu clan. Scorpion thinks about the offer for a bit and nods his head saying yes.

Later Scorpion was by Lin Kuei assassins, Sektor and Cyrax who both mocked his family's death, but Scorpion kept his calm nature and stated that his clan would walk the earth again. Upon hearing this, an angered Cyrax shoved Scorpion, and Shang Tsung saw this as a challenge and declared that Scorpion would fight Cyrax and Sektor.

Eventually, Scorpion was able to defeat them, but right after he was confronted by his enemy Sub-Zero who disrespected his family and clan's death. Scorpion was enraged to hear this, so he took both of them to the Netherrealm. While there the two would fight in Mortal Kombat, Scorpion emerged victoriously but do to his deal decided to spare his life until Quan Chi appeared and urged Scorpion to kill Sub-Zero which Scorpion refused to do. Quan Chi, knowing

Scorpion needed to be provoked, conjured up fake images of his family and clan being mercilessly slaughtered by Sub-Zero. Sub-Zero begged for Mercy saying it was not him, but Scorpion but didn't believe him, so Scorpion ripped the mask from his head, revealing a skull engulfed in flames.

Back in the throne room of Shang Tsung, Scorpion reappeared and Shang Tsung smiles in anticipation. Wordlessly, Scorpion held up a scorched skull with the spinal cord attached. Scorpion had killed Sub-Zero, breaking his deal with Raiden. His head hung low, Scorpion dropped the skull onto the floor shattering it and then he burst out a loud scream, then he burst into flames and disappeared. Near the first tournament's end, Scorpion fought alongside Quan Chi to best Liu Kang, the last Earthrealm warrior in the tournament, but even his and Quan Chi's combined power and effort were not enough to stop Liu Kang.

During Shao Khan's Mortal Kombat tournament, Scorpion was once again summoned by Quan Chi to fight Sub-Zero. While there, Scorpion quickly realized this was not the same Sub-Zero when the new Sub-Zero proclaimed he would fight in his fallen brother's honor. Scorpion proclaimed he had no honor and the two fought. Eventually Sub-Zero gained the upper hand, but just before he was going to finish Scorpion off some Lin Kuei cyborgs captured him giving Scorpion the opportunity to flee.

During Shao Khan's invasion, Scorpion was confronted by Raiden where he expressed his disappointment that he was still working for Quan Chi. Raiden requested to speak with Quan Chi, but Scorpion refused. Raiden angrily then accused Scorpion of not saving his family, which caused Scorpion to become enraged. The two of them then battle, but Scorpion lost and was teleported away as Quan Chi appeared.

*Mortal Kombat 11*

Due to Kronika's timequake, past Scorpion gets brought into the present. Hoping Kronika can resurrect his family, Scorpion sides with her. He first confronts Liu Kang and Kung Lao within the Dragon Grotto under Wu Shi Academy, which ends up activating the Grotto's traps. Scorpion is defeated with Kung Lao finding out that stopping the traps is impossible. Scorpion disappears to escape the poison gas, and later returns alongside the past version of Jade to fight them. He is later defeated again and knowing he has lost, Scorpion escapes.

Meanwhile, a time-displaced Sektor and Cyrax start kidnapping the new Lin Kuei clansmen into a cybernetic army. Hanzo is alerted to the cybernetic army's return, and he immediately heads over there to assist Sub-Zero in stopping the army before they will attack the new Shirai-Ryu, as Sektor did in the past. He and Sub-Zero eventually infiltrate the cave, defeat Frost and Noob Saibot, free Cyrax from the enslavement protocol, and kill Sektor.

Due to the destruction of many of Earthrealm's bases, Hanzo welcomes his surviving allies to the Shirai-Ryu Fire Garden as the only base left. Hanzo and the other heroes learn about the Elder God's demise and that Kronika is Shinnok's and Cetrion's mom. Hanzo realizes Kronika is indirectly responsible for his family's death due to being Shinnok's mother and Quan Chi working for Shinnok, and so, Scorpion decides to join in the fight against Kronika. He and Sub-Zero go to Kharon's house while scouting Kronika's remaining army, led by Cetrion in the Netherrealm. Hanzo then tells Sub-Zero to return to Earthrealm while the former plans to convince Kharon to join forces against Kronika.

Scorpion also arrives after Hanzo defeats D'Vorah, who was torturing Kharon for refusing to assist Kronika. Scorpion still believes Kronika can revive his clan to their former glory, viewing the present Hanzo's Shirai Ryu as tainted and imperfect. So the two Scorpions fight, Hanzo ends up winning, but doesn't kill his past self knowing he is only doing what he is to restore their wife and son. So in order to convince his past self, Hanzo tells Scorpion that Kronika is planning to resurrect Shinnok, the man responsible for their family's death. But due to being distracted, Hanzo is ambushed by D'Vorah, who poisons him with her venomous pincers, Scorpion, convinced by Hanzo's words, slices off her pincers and forces her to retreat. Hanzo tells his past self that the Shirai Ryu are defined by their heart, not blood, before dying in Scorpion's arms.

Scorpion realizes his present self is right to join the Earthrealm heroes against Kronika, but unfortunately, he ends up being erased when Kronika reverts time back to the beginning.

### *Mortal Kombat* (1995)

Scorpion appears as a villain in the 1995 *Mortal Kombat* film, where he serves as a loyal minion of Shang Tsung, the film's main antagonist. He is portrayed by Chris Casamassa.

Scorpion is first seen aboard Shang Tsung's ship alongside Sub-Zero, where they prepare to battle Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade and Johnny Cage. Raiden suddenly appears and blasts both Scorpion and Sub-Zero with powerful magic, knocking them out.

Scorpion appears later on during the Mortal Kombat tournament, where he faces Johnny Cage in a vast forest. Scorpion attacks him with a vicious insect concealed in his palm, but Johnny eventually lures it into a tree trunk, killing it on impact. Scorpion then warps himself to another location, but Johnny just manages to jump into the portal and teleports him. The battle continues in a red-illuminated chamber filled with shipwrecks, old weapons and human bones, with Scorpion revealing his true head as a mere skull before breathing fire at his opponent. Johnny grabs a razor-edged shield lying nearby to protect himself and then hurls a spear into Scorpion's arm. As Scorpion yells, Johnny finishes him off by slashing his chest and head with the razor shield, causing him to spontaneously combust before exploding.

### *Mortal Kombat: The Journey Begins*

In the animated film *Mortal Kombat: The Journey Begins*, Scorpion appears as one of Shang Tsung's guardians once more, ordered to fight against Liu Kang, Johnny Cage, and Sonnya Blade. Although nearly successful in beating the heroes, Raiden saved them and broke up the fight. His history with Sub-Zero is also discussed.

### *Mortal Kombat: Annihilation*

Scorpion has a minor role in *Mortal Kombat: Annihilation* . He is portrayed by J.J. Perry and voiced by Ed Boon. He fights the younger Sub-Zero, winning the duel with a knock-out and kidnapping Kitana.

*Mortal Kombat: Rebirth*

In the film pitch *Mortal Kombat: Rebirth*, Scorpion is the main protagonist. He is played by Ian Anthony Dale. He is hired by Jax and Sonnya to kill Baraka, Reptile, and Shang Tsung for a chance to fight his rival once more. In the short film, he is the murderer of Bi-Han. At the end of the film, he takes on the alias of Scorpion, rejecting his name.

*Mortal Kombat Legends: Scorpion's Revenge*

Scorpion is the titular main protagonist in the movie *Mortal Kombat Legends: Scorpion's Revenge* . He is voiced by Patrick Seitz.

*Mortal Kombat: Defenders of the Realm*

Scorpion is in the second episode of *Mortal Kombat: Defenders of the Realm*, titled "Sting of the Scorpion". He is voiced by Ron Perlman. Here, he leads an invasion of undead warriors against Earthrealm. He nearly succeeded, but is defeated the younger Sub-Zero in combat, and was ultimately taken down by Liu Kang.

---

Scorpion (Mortal Kombat): So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has come.

Eli: (Kung Fu Bow) It's an honor to meet you Scorpion.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Raiden) Raiden, please tell me the truth. Was Sub Zero really the one who killed my family and my clan?

Raiden: No Scorpion. It was really Quan Chi that did it.

Laney: That's right.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Is that true?

Eli: Search your feelings. You know it to be true.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion then exploded in a massive pillar of fire and he roared in incredible fury!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I WILL TEAR THAT MOTHERFUCKERS HEAD OFF FOR THIS AND MOUNT IT ON A PIKE!

Eli: Save seconds for us.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: But I know that you didn't come all this way to reveal the truth to me.

Raiden: Not just that. There's a huge war coming. Grandfather has returned.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion gasped!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Did you say Grandfather? He's back!?

Eli: Yeah he is and we need your help to destroy him for good.

Laney: Yeah.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Count me in.

---

The Goths of Darkness went to a castle and there they found FELIX FAUST!

---

**Felix Faust** is a powerful sorcerer native to the DC Comics universe and a man who has sold his soul to demons multiple times in his quest for power. He is a recurring enemy of the Justice League and heroes that seek to balance magic such as Doctor Fate, Zatanna and Wonder Woman.

Felix Faust has a talent for enslaving others to his will via dark magic and transforming them into thralls. This particular trait plays a major role in the early quests for heroes loyal to Wonder Woman in *DC Universe Online*, where they battle the minions of Felix Faust to save Zatanna from his evil spells.

Past

Felix Faust's origins are for the most part unknown. However, the first recorded whereabouts of Felix Faust is from 5,000 BC, at which time he appeared in the legendary African empire of Kor. The king of Kor was Nommo, the prime wizard of his time and the guardian of the mystic power called the Flame of Life. The evil sorcerer battled Nommo, attempting to use the Flame's power to his own corrupt ends. Nommo then called the Flame of Life into himself, defeating the sorcerer by banishing him to another dimension.

In the mid-1920s, a madman and aspiring magician named Dekan Drache stumbled upon the dimension and managed to open a portal to it. Released, the sorcerer destroyed Drache's soul and entered his body. However, though alive on Earth once more, the sorcerer found his powers drastically reduced.

Obsessed with restoring his mystic might, the sorcerer read the story of how the man called Faust had sold his soul to the devil for supernatural powers, and decided to do the same. Inspired by the story's main character, the sorcerer now called himself Felix Faust and began a never-ending quest for mystical knowledge.

Felix Faust first appeared in the comic, Justice League of America, vol. 1, #10 (March 1962), when he tried to gain some of his lost magical abilities by contacting the Demons Three, three fictional demons in the DC Universe. These three demons were brothers who ruled the galaxy a billion years ago before being banished by beings known as the Timeless Ones. The Demons Three have tried to return time and again, summoned by Felix Faust and others, their attempts always foiled by the Justice League. Felix Faust tried to summon the power of the Demons Three by possessing three artifacts: the Green Bell of Uthool, the Silver Wheel of Nyorlath, and the Red Jar of Calythos, that had been created by the Demons, and which the Timeless Ones could not destroy or move from Earth. Pre-Crisis they claimed a spell using the artifacts would free them in 100 years, but in that time the caster of the spell would be able to command them.

In order to accomplish this task, he takes control of the JLA with the Demon's help, who find and defeat the artifact's guardians and bring them to Faust who begins the spell, but Aquaman is able to break the spell by distracting him using his control of fish. The Sorcerer is then taken to prison, and the JLA soon after find out about the Demons escape and re-imprison them. Pre-Crisis he was a member of the Crime Champions, a trio of Earth-1 criminals who teamed up with a trio of Earth-2 villains to commit crimes, then escaped to the other world using a vibratory device accidentally discovered by the Fiddler.

Felix Faust robbed a million dollars from a sunken ship and escaped Aquaman, the Martian Manhunter and the Atom. Later the Earth-2 Crime Champions impersonated the Earth-1 Crime Champions using the Wizard's magic, in an attempt to trap the JLA. The Fiddler impersonated Felix Faust. They robbed Casino Town (evidently based on Las Vegas), and 'Felix Faust' contacted the JLA. The Fiddler was oddly enough able to cast spells like Faust, and battled Aquaman, the Martian Manhunter, and the Atom. The real Felix Faust, while robbing a fair on Earth-2 was confronted by Green Arrow, the Manhunter, and the Atom, but despite casting a spell that made them spin in midair he was knocked out by the Atom. When the Crime Champions were fully defeated, Doctor Fate, Batman, and the Earth-1 Flash defeated Faust.

Over the years, Faust's hunger for magical power proved very costly to him. He has bargained his soul for knowledge away on many occasions, only to buy it back later when his acquisitions failed to help him meet his goals; every time, he'd end up worse than before. Eventually, he found it difficult to find any mystics willing to purchase his tarnished soul. Finally, he tried to trick the demon Neron into giving him power by offering the pure soul of an innocent girl he murdered in lieu of his own. Unfortunately for him, Neron saw through the ruse and punished Faust by setting the girl's vengeful spirit upon him. For a time, Faust's damned soul languished in a hellish plane for magicians who had abused or ignored the laws of magic.

### *52*

During the event known as 52, a voice from within the helm of Doctor Fate speaks to Ralph Dibny and promises to fulfill his desires if he makes certain sacrifices. Dibny journeys with the helm through the afterlives of several cultures, where he is cautioned about the use of magic and sees Felix Faust. He is told about their deals by the voice. The Spectre promises to resurrect his late wife Sue in exchange for Dibny's taking vengeance on her murderer, Jean Loring, but Dibny is unable to do so.

At Nanda Parbat, Rama Kushna tells Dibny, "The end is already written." In Doctor Fate's tower, Dibny begins the spell to resurrect Sue, puts on the helmet of Fate, and shoots it, revealing Felix Faust, who was posing as Nabu. Faust planned to trade Dibny's soul to Neron in exchange for his own freedom.

Ralph reveals that he was aware of Faust's identity for some time, and that the binding spell surrounding the tower is designed to imprison Faust, not to counter any negative effects of the spell. Neron appears and kills Dibny, only to realize too late that the binding spell responds only to Dibny's commands: through his death Ralph has trapped Faust and Neron in the tower.

*One Year Later*

One year after Infinite Crisis, with Neron having already escaped, Faust escapes from the Tower of Fate with the help of Black Adam through the aid of a revived Isis, and contacted Red Tornado's soul which was still adrift after fighting Alexander Luthor alongside Donna Troy, the Green Lantern Corps, and their allies. Working with Dr. Impossible, Professor Ivo, and Solomon Grundy, Faust posed as Deadman and offered the android his heart's desire: a human body. The Tornado accepted, and Faust bound his soul into his new body. Faust and his allies then stole the Red Tornado's original android body for their own purposes.

After lending his concealment spells to Cheetah, Faust joined with Talia al Ghul in order to corrupt yet another hero: Black Alice. Faust offered Alice power, wealth, a place in the Secret Society of Super Villains, and the resurrection of her mother, but Alice refused, sent Faust out of town, and tapped into his powers so she could perform the resurrection herself. After this, Faust seemed to rejoin the Society.

On the cover of the comic Justice League of America (vol. 2) #13, it shows Felix Faust as a member of the latest incarnation of the Injustice League.

### *Post-Final Crisis*

As a member of Cheetah's Secret Society of Super Villains, Felix Faust played a part in the creation of Genocide when he used his magic to animate the collected soil samples.

### Further Appearances

Felix Faust has been shown retaining his control over Isis even after he used her powers to free himself from Fate Towers by creating a doorway. Forced to keep Isis under a powerful sedation spell at all times, he's implied to regularly sexually abuse the young goddess. Still unable to communicate, Isis manages to signal her husband Black Adam to her aid via a trail of Isis flowers. Once Black Adam discovers Isis he forces Faust to free his wife, who in retaliation castrates Faust with her bare hands before leaving, sparing his life.

### *The New 52*

In The New 52 (a reboot of the DC Comics universe), Felix Faust is sporting a more macabre, emaciated appearance. He captures Doctor Mist after the hero attempts to infiltrate his cult, leading to the Justice League Dark being sent in to rescue him. After Faust is knocked out by Black Orchid, the heroes find a map leading to the Books of Magic in his possession.

During the Forever Evil storyline, Felix Faust is among the villains recruited by the Crime Syndicate to join the Secret Society of Super Villains. In the pages of Forever Evil: Blight, Felix Faust and Nick Necro are seen torturing Mindwarp for Ultraman, eventually killing him, in an attempt to create rechargeable specimens, having previously done so with Sargon the Sorcerer.

When John Constantine's group arrives in the Nanda Parbat temple, they eventually come across the project that Nick Necro and Felix Faust has been working on. They see Black Orchid, Cassandra Craft, Shade, the Changing Man, Enchantress, Blackbriar Thorn, Blue Devil, Papa Midnite, Sargon the Sorcerer, and Zatanna being held for the use in the Crime Syndicate's weapons program to use against the entity that destroyed their world. Constantine realizes that Nightmare Nurse is not herself, actually Necro in disguise. The two fight and Constantine is able to stop Necro in order to try and free Zatanna. Before he is able to, his is captured by Felix Faust. Constantine senses his team getting closer and hopes they will help him, not realizing that they have been captured too in order to be used for the project.

*DC Rebirth*

Felix Faust appears as one of the supervillains refusing to be hired by Henry Bendix in order to kill Midnighter and Apollo.

---

Brittney: Felix Faust, it's a pleasure to meet you.

Felix Faust: The famous Goths of Darkness of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to have you all here.

Shadow Lucy: We're glad we could come.

Felix Faust: (to Yumi) Before you say anything, I want to say that it was I who teleported Octavious' Sinister Six group to the Island Paul was banished to so they could kill him the first time.

Brittney: That explains why they vanished after that battle. We owe you for that. But we didn't come here to reminisce on past battles. We got a really bad situation here. Grandfather has returned and he's going to try and finish what he started in the past and destroy everything.

Shadow Lucy: And if we don't stop him we have no future.

Felix Faust: I see. I've heard about Grandfather. I will help you all.

Brittney: Great.

---

Lastly, Nico, Lana, Naruto and Gamabunta were in a swamp to find

Vincent Patilio A.K.A. Leap-Frog!

---

**Leap-Frog** is a supervillain alias used by two different minor characters in *Marvel Comics* . While wearing the Leap-Frog suit, the wearer receives enhanced durability and strength and the ability to leap great distances. They are both enemies of Daredevil.

Vincent Patilio

Tired of his lack of success as an inventor, Vincent Patilio designed himself a frog-like costume incorporating his latest invention: electrically powered leaping coils. Calling himself Leap Frog, Patilio was defeated in both attempts at a criminal career by the hero Daredevil. After being defeated by Iron Man, Patilio was sent to jail.

Patilio served his time in prison and then returned to his wife Rose and young son Eugene. Rose's salary kept the family financially solvent until she died of cancer. Barely making enough money to support himself and his son, Patilio fell into despair. At this time, his son Eugene donned a version of his costume to attempt to create a heroic career as Frog-Man. Patilio was proud of his son for capturing the villain Speed Demon, but his pride turned to disapproval as Eugene continued to serve as a superhero. Patilio forbade his son to adventure as Frog-Man.

When the villainess White Rabbit reappeared, Patilio went undercover to join her gang on behalf of the police, which brought him into conflict with his son, who, as Frog-Man, tried to take down the White Rabbit. Patilio ultimately defeated the White Rabbit with the help of his son.

Presumably, Patilio remains retired from adventuring.

---

They found him and were standing before LEAP-FROG!

Leap-Frog: So Team Loud Phoenix Storm has come.

Nico: Vincent Patilio A.K.A. Leap-Frog. Pleasure to meet you.

Leap-Frog: Same here.

Lana: Glad we found you.

Leap Frog: (to Nico) Is it true? That Peter Parker is Spider Man?

Nico: Every single word of it.

Lana: It's true.

Gamabunta: I am amazed about that. But I'm afraid we didn't come here to just confirm that for you.

Leap Frog: What did you come here for?

Lana: Grandfather has returned and he's going to destroy the planet if we don't stop him!

Leap Frog gasped.

Leap Frog: Oh man! I'll gladly help you all.

Naruto: That was easy.

Leap Frog: (to Spidey) So, Peter Parker, huh? (smiles) If it's all the same to you, I'll stick to Spder Man.

Spiderman: Thanks Vincent.

Me: Company, ATTENTION!

Then we stood in attention Nico stepped out and he was wearing a General Hat.

Nico came and faced us.

Nico: All right listen up! This is for all you new people. I only have one rule: Everyone fights and no one quits. You don't do your job, I'll send you all back here for the rest of the mission. Do you get me!?

Everyone: WE GET YOU SIR!

Nico: Welcome to the Roughnecks.

Me: NICO'S ROUGHNECKS!

Everyone: (SPARTAN GRUNT)

Nico: At ease everyone. Now as you all know, we are on the precipice of war yet again. We have a new enemy and his name is Grandfather. He is one of the most ruthless enemies of the Kids Next Door. He tried to enslave the world.

Nico went over his history.

---

Grandfather is the main antagonist of Cartoon Network's 3rd animated feature film, Codename: Kids Next Door Operation: Z.E.R.O.. He is by far the most powerful and evil villain, as well as the overarching antagonist of the Codename: Kids Next Door series.

He is an extremely powerful and tyrannical being who once ruled the world before he was overthrown by his elder son, Monty Uno. Many years later, he was revived by his younger son and successor, Father, and began transforming the people of the world into Senior Citi-zombies. Grandfather is very tall and lanky, and significantly taller than a normal person. He had a bald head and a large beard with long, scraggly strands of hair. He is also the grandfather of Nigel Uno (Numbuh 1), and Number Zero/Monty Uno's father and arch-nemesis.

He was voiced by Neil Ross, who also voiced Norman Osborn/ Green Goblin in Spider-Man: The Animated Series, the Cyclops in The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, and Colonel Volgin in Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater.

During the Victorian Era, Grandfather (back then known as Pappy) ruled the world with an iron fist and forced all children to work in his tapioca factories. One day, his son, Monty Uno, discovered the Book of KND, led an uprising of children and defeated his evil father by erasing memories and powers.

During the dawn of the 21st century, Grandfather's other son, Benedict Uno, used the Recommissioning Module on Grandfather, then a decrepit old man, to restore his former self, and expected to work together with him to destroy the Kids Next Door and rule the world alongside him. However, Grandfather shunned his son and ordered him to leave, calling him a failure and claiming that he liked his other son more.

He then revealed his plan: To turn all of the kids in the world into Senior Citi-zombies, as well as everyone who was ever a kid. The villains cheered, until they realized that they all used to be children and that this amounted to every person in the world. They tried to flee, but in vain. Once Grandfather turned all of them into his zombie minions, he ordered them to invade the Kids Next Door's treehouses throughout the world, turn them into zombies as well, and turn their treehouses into tapioca factories. Soon, every nearly KND operative (and presumably every person) on the planet was transformed, save for Numbuh 1, who would commission his father by the name of Numbuh 0 again.

After establishing his rule over the world, Grandfather turned his efforts to finding and destroying the Book of KND, as it could provide children with hope; the only thing that could defeat him. Grandfather arrived near its location just in time to be confronted by his son Monty, who was carrying the book in his back pocket. Monty wrestled with Grandfather until he found the Book of KND. Monty was able to resist Grandfather's power, but soon began to succumb to it.

Monty was able to fight off Grandfather long enough for Sector V to launch the KND Moonbase at him, and seemingly destroyed him. However, Grandfather survived relatively unscathed and emerged from the wreckage, only to find out that he was standing in a Decommissioning Chamber from the Moonbase. Grandfather and Numbuh 0 were both decommissioned once again, and turned back into their harmless, and clueless adult selves. This causes all of the Senior Citi-Zombies to turn back into their regular selves too.

---

When he was finished everyone that hadn't heard it was horrified.

Nico: Horrifying isn't it? Now Grandfather has returned and we have to stop him no matter what. Failure is not an option and we have to stop Grandfather at all costs or the entire planet as we know it will cease to exist. Grandfather picked the wrong time to return. Scans show that he went to the ruins of the Delightful Children's Mansion in Virginia. TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, TONIGHT WE DINE IN ADULT HELL!

Everyone: (300 SPARTAN GRUNTS!)

We cheered.

Nico: All right we leave in one hour. Use this time to get ready and J.D. send out an emergency message to everyone on Earth and let them know.

Me: Yes sir General Nico.

Nico: General Nico. I like that. Dismissed!

I went to the broadcast room and got on the emergency frequency.

Me: Attention all citizens of Earth. This is a Code ΩΞΓΣ emergency message from everyone on Team Loud Phoenix Storm. The ultimate evil villain of the Kids Next Door, Grandfather has returned and he is back to destroy the entire planet. In less than an hour we're gonna go into war against this evil monster and make sure he never succeeds in exterminating the entire human race. He tried to do this once before and now he has returned to try and do so again. Grandfather is the ultimate personification of pure evil incarnate and we are gonna head out to stop him. Grandfather will pay for everything he did in the past and we're not going to let him take away our planet, our future and our free will. This is our world and monsters like him are never gonna be welcome here! Team Loud Phoenix Storm will not allow it and the world will be saved from him!

Everyone cheered wildly for me!

We were getting ready.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Sub Zero) I know now that it wasn't you who killed my clan and family.

Me: It was Quan Chi. And he will pay for his crimes.

Sub Zero: I knew it was him.

Eli: Me too.

Laney: We'll make that monster pay later on.

Felix Faust: (to Ash) I'm guessing you're grateful to me for indirectly causing Paul's first death.

Ash: You better believe I am.

Pikachu: Pika!

Dawn: That monster had it coming.

Lynn: You bet he did.

?: Don't forget me.

A figure came out and it was KERBERO GANGAN from episode 34 of LupinRanger VS PatRanger!

Touma: Kerbero Gangan!

Me: I remember you! You have quite a vast knowledge of guns and like collecting them. Also you stole a powerful gun from a museum and that was the Lupin Magnum!

Kerbero Gangan: That's right. Looks like you all need my help.

Me: We need all the help we can get.

Nico: All right everyone. Lets head on out. Scans show that he is at the ruins of where the Delightful Mansion used to be. Lets roll!

We were off!

---

SECTOR V - VIRGINIA

We arrived in Sector V in Virginia and we saw that Grandfather had turned the ruins of the Delightful Mansion into a malevolent fortress. Grandfather's evil fortress looked like a true fortress from the fire of Hell. We were hiding on the rocks and the landscape was also turned into a volcanic landscape with lava cascades and more.

Nico: Whoa so that's his new fortress.

Me: It looks like a true fortress from Hell.

Numbuh 1: It sure looks terrifying.

Nico: It sure does. Hard to imagine he's that evil. He would make even the Devil himself whimper in fear.

Me: Yeah.

We saw that he had tons of Senior Citi-Zombies all around the fortress. But they were all thugs that we all took down in the past.

Me: I know all those guys. Those Senior Citi-Zombies are all thugs that we took down in the past.

Nico: Whoa.

Laney: They sure look awful.

Turbo then came.

Nico: Thanks for getting my message, Turbo.

Turbo: No problem. You guys save your energy. I'll deal with these guys before getting you to where you need to go!

Nico: Awesome.

Turbo: Time to burn rubber!

ZZZOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

He zoomed fast and smashed through countless Senior Citi-Zombies.

Nico: Now's our chance! CHARGE!

We ran fast and roared at the top of our lungs through the blockade of Senior Citi-Zombies!

Nico: PORCUPINE!

We formed shields and spears and ran and skewered many Senior Citi-Zombies like in the movie 300 and in our adventures as the Brave 12 with the Spartans.

Samurai Jack: This brings back memories.

Me: It sure does Jack.

We then busted in through the door of the fortress. Turbo came to us.

Maria: Thanks, Turbo. You sure you don't want to stick around?

Turbo: Sorry. Got to head back to my home. Just in case Grandfather's goons try to attack it.

Nico: Okay and thanks for the help Turbo. We owe you one.

Turbo: Anytime. (To the viewers) See you all on August 26th.

ZOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He zoomed off home.

Nico: Lets go and stay alert.

Me: Yes sir.

We went into the fortress and it was a terrifying fortress. It looked like a castle that the Devil Himself would like.

Nico: Wow this castle is terrifying.

Me: The decoration in this place is terrible.

?: That's a matter of opinion sonny.

We saw GRANDFATHER!

Nico: I had a feeling you were gonna make a big entrance.

Grandfather: I didn't appreciate that explosion you gave me!

Nico: Well, before I finish the job, how did you even regain your powers?

Grandfather: It was thanks to this my friend.

He showed that he had a DARK ORB IMBEDDED IN HIS CHEST!

Eli: He has a Dark Orb on him!

Me: He must've been hiding it the entire time!

Grandfather: That is right! And I have many friends for you all to play with for my amusement! (Snaps fingers)

Out came a massive number of Patrick Mini-Clones!

Me: Mini-Patrick's!?

Evil Patrick 1: It's not just that. We are the Starfish that were slain from the very universe where the Tormented one was killed.

We gasped.

Nico: You're the insane Patrick's from that comic book BIkini Bottom Horror!

Eli: You're the Patrick's that lost their marbles!

SpongeBob: I can't believe that you would become like this Patrick!

Patrick: YEAH! This is NOT LIKE ME!

Mr. Krabs: You would never resort to murder like this lad!

Evil Patrick 2: It's because you did this to us Krabs!

Evil Patrick 3: You stole a piece of us and used it to feed Bikini

Bottom me!

Evil Patrick 4: And you will pay for it!

Evil Patrick 5: As you know, our nervous systems aren't centralized.

Evil Patrick 6: They are spread throughout our limbs.

Evil Patrick 7: So when I ate an undercooked patty…

Evil Patrick 8: The memory cells fused with my own.

Evil Patrick 9: Endowing me with my copies endless nightmares.

Evil Patrick 10: His anguish…

Evil Patrick 11: And his lust for revenge.

Mr. Krabs: That version of me paid for his crimes. I would never resort to cannibalism like that!

Patrick: That's right! You may be me, but I would NEVER become like you!

Squidward: Patrick May be a moron but he and SpongeBob are good friends and I respect that now!

Sandy: Me too!

Grandfather: It's not just them you have to deal with!

We then saw DARK VERSIONS OF ALL THE ADULT VILLAINS! AND EVEN ANOTHER FATHER AND ANOTHER DELIGHTFUL CHILDREN FROM ANOTHER UNIVERSE!

We gasped in shock and horror!

Numbuh 1: It's all the Adult Villains that we faced!

Nico: This is gonna be big guys!

Grandfather appeared to Nico.

Grandfather: And now, to make you my slave. Forever! (about to touch Nico)

Nico: Well, might as well end you before the battle even starts.

Grandfather grabbed Nico by the chest. At the same time, Nico grabbed him by the face.

Nico: HAKAI!

Nico destroyed the Dark Orb and stripped him of his power! He was like what he was before when he first tried to destroy the Kids Next Door!

Nico: Nice try Grandfather! But I'm immune to your power!

I fired an energy blast and sent him crashing into the wall!

Nico: You will pay for your crimes! Your crimes are beyond forgivness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Nico: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: CHARGE!

We all charged at them and roared at the top of our lungs.

THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE EARTH HAS BEGUN!

Evil Toiletnator was being faced.

---

**The Toiletnator** (real name: **Lou Pottingsworth III** ) is a recurring joke character from *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He is obviously a toilet-themed supervillain, a motif that has unclear justifications even compared to the show's other villains. He is seen as a non-threat by KND operatives everywhere and shunned by other villains to the point that they take deliberate measures to keep him away from their villainous meetings.

Despite all of this, he is incredibly enthusiastic and jubilant about being a villain and completely oblivious to the fact that no one wants him. His "powers" include several toilet-related abilities such as shooting toilet paper from his arms. He is Numbuh 4's arch-nemesis.

He was voiced by Dee Bradley Baker.

In the episode "Operation: F.L.U.S.H.", Toiletnator decides to prove himself worthy to the other villains by defeating the KND in their treehouse. However, because the members of Sector V were away at the time, the other villains had already taken over the treehouse without resistance and as a result the empowered Toiletnator defeats his own allies, mistaking them for the kids, who arrive right afterwards just when his sudden burst of competence wears off.

In the comic story "Operation: H.I.S.T.O.R.I.E.", Toiletnator's origin is revealed: he'd once been Lou Pottingsworth III, an executive for Evil Adult Industries, before he was assigned by Father himself to become part of the company's operation to mass-produce their new vegetable: "asparigross". But when the Kids Next Door attacked the factory building site, Lou hid in a porti-potty and was trapped in there for several days when it was knocked under a large mass of rubble, forced to eat nothing but urinal cakes. There, he was visited by "The Almighty Protector of Potty" (some form of toilet god), who'd chosen him to be its knight (the only reason being that he'd been the only one to use the bathroom in a while) and bestowed him with toilet-based powers, which he used to punish kids who wrote on the bathroom walls, misused toilet paper, and forgot to flush. The comic also revealed that the Toiletnator is actually Numbuh 4's uncle and Mr. Beetles long lost twin brother.

---

Layla just punched Evil Toiletnator in the face, knocking him down.

Layla: A clone of the original and yet, still an imcompetent villain. (to Toiletnator) No offernse.

Toiletnator: None taken.

Evil Toiletnator got up and fired toilet paper and Layla fired waves of water and drenched the toilet paper and it hit him and made him all wet!

Layla then kicked him in the face and sent him flying and then he impaled himself on a spear and his heart was on the tip of the spear and he died in an instant with his blood dripping onto the floor.

YUCK!

Toiletnator: You give me a bad name.

Eli fired Force Lightning blasts at the Evil Patrick's.

Eli: Maybe a powerful electroshock Lobotomy will give you a wakeup call you brainless morons!

Baron Mordo fired Mystic Bolts and obliterated many Evil Patrick's.

Evil Stickybeard was next.

---

**Stickybeard**, formerly known as **Stickyfuzz**, is a recurring antagonist in the Cartoon Network series *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He was once a cabin boy of Licorice pirates. He is the rival of Numbuh 5 (Abigail Lincoln).

He was voiced by Mark Hamill.

Stickybeard is a candy-loving pirate who sails around the suburbs where the members of Sector V live in his ship the *Sweet Revenge* (which is a reference to the Queen Anne's Revenge). Along with his crew of Candy Pirates, Stickybeard hoards candy in the same manner that traditional pirates horde gold, primarily by stealing it from various children. Stickybeard's name references the notorious real-life pirate Blackbeard, as well as the fact that his beard has several pieces of candy stuck to it. The candy of Stickybeard and his crew is very prominent to the point that parts of the ship itself is made of candy, and they use weapons made of candy, such as candy cane swords and gumball cannons.

Stickybeard frequently targets the Kids Next Door due to their large stash of candy, and is most closely associated with Numbuh 5, also a lover of candy, who he respects as a rival; he even offered her the position of First Mate and heir aboard his ship in Operation P.I.R.A.T.E., which she turned down. He has aided members of the KND on multiple occasions, including saving them from the great white asparagus monster and escorting them home in *Operation A.F.L.O.A.T.* and teaming up with Numbuh 5 in *Operation L.I.C.O.R.I.C.E.* to save Heinrich Von Marzipan (his former cabin boy) from evil pirates made out of licorice under the command of Black John Licorice, who Stickybeard was worked for as a cabin boy on their ship in his youth. He was also on Numbuh 4's bowling team in *Operation M.I.S.S.I.O.N.* . He especially eats candy in a rush, as seen in *Operation Q.U.I.E.T.* .

In *Operation V.I.D.E.O.G.A.M.E.*, Stickybeard is the boss of Operation *S.H.I.P.S.H.A.P.E.*, fought by Numbuh 5. In *Operation A.W.A.R.D.S.*, Stickybeard was nominated for best villain at the Villains' Choice Awards, along with Gramma Stuffum, Mr. Boss, and Father. In Operation *G.I.R.L.F.R.I.E.N.D.*, he tried to steal the Sweater of Sweetness, but was foiled by Numbuh 1. He last appeared in *Operation I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.*, where he stole Yipper Card 87 from the Nerd Zombies, which resulted in the Nerd Zombies chasing Stickybeard and his Candy Pirates away.

In real-life, Stickybeard would likely be arrested for breaking and entering, robbery, property destruction, and possibly involuntary manslaughter if anyone was in the houses destroyed by his ship.

---

Knightbrace: (to Evil Stickybeard) I never thought I'd say this to any version of you. But your candy isn't really healthy!

Evil Stickybeard: WHY YOU STUPID BILGERAT! I'LL KEELHAUL YOU FOR THAT!

Numbuh 5 kicked him in the face and Zarya fired a wave of fire and it burned him to ashes.

Zarya Moonwolf: I like our Stickybeard better.

Stickybeard: Thanks lassie.

The Evil Knightbrace was next.

---

**Mr. Jelly**, better known as **Knightbrace**, is a recurring antagonist of *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He is an oral health-themed villain who attacks children at night and forcibly performs painful and unnecessary dental and orthodontic procedures on them. He is one of the most frequently recurring villains of the series alongside Toiletnator, Count Spankulot, and Stickybeard.

He was voiced by Tom Kenny who also voiced the Common Cold and Chester in the same series.

Knightbrace's true identity is Mr. Jelly. Mr. Jelly had dreamed of being a dentist all his life, but used extreme methods and was kicked out of dental school for trying to put braces on babies. He was then forced to work in his family's candy store, thus damaging kid's teeth rather than cleaning them. This ultimately drove him over the edge. He thus became Knightbrace and sought out to repair the damage he'd done.

*Codename: Kids Next Door*

Knightbrace first appeared in "Operation: T.E.E.T.H.". Sector V first became aware of Knightbrace when he was encountered by Numbuh 3 while she was walking home one night after a trip to Mr. Jelly's candy store; the entire team went back to the candy store with her because her teeth got whitened to an extreme level. On the way back, Knightbrace launched a sneak attack on Numbuh 4 and nobody noticed until they reached the Sector V Treehouse, whereupon they found Numbuh 4 tied up with giant braces that stuck out very far and within minutes both Numbuh 2 and Numbuh 5 were also attacked and tied together with floss. The KND initially assumed him to be Dr. Sigmund Teef, a dentist who had offered them free checkups (and been rudely refused) earlier that day. When the villain is unmasked by Numbuh 1, he and his team are shocked to learn his true identity to be Mr. Jelly. Dr. Teef, who had been awakened by the noisy fighting, then walks into the room, at which point Knightbrace's past is revealed. Dr. Teef saves the KND from Knightbrace by giving him taffy, his "delicious weakness". Apparently, even Knightbrace has an occasional sweet tooth, despite his hatred of cavity-inducing foods.

In "Operation: F.L.U.S.H.", Toiletnator believes Knightbrace to be

Numbuh 4, who he considers to be his arch-nemesis, when he attacks his fellow villains at the Sector V Treehouse and violently disposes of him. When he does this to Knightbrace, a view of the treehouse shaking violently is shown on screen with a rumbling sound affect.

In "Operation: M.U.N.C.H.I.E.S", he buying toothpastes. He bought the Rainbow Monkey's Munchies cereal. When Father furiously asked if he could share the cereal, Knightbrace isn't planning to eat the munchies but rather destroying them believing it is bad for their teeth. However, Sector V and the adults teamed up to beaten up Knightbrace and used him to give them milk.

In "Operation: A.W.A.R.D.S.", Knightbrace is the host of the Villain's Choice Awards. As his clothes are stolen by Numbuh 4 during the episode, he is forced to appear onstage in his underwear. He was to read the winner of Best Villain award, but was caught up in the fighting before it could be revealed.

In "Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.", Knightbrace is believed to have been tie-ified by a Queen Neck Tie along with Potty Mouth while at the tieland common shopping mall. It's unknown what happened to him after this, mostly he either got eaten alive or more likely he was tie-ified and it is not confirmed if he and Potty Mouth will return back to their normal selves.

---

Stickybeard: (to Evil Knightbrace) Call my candy unhealthy, will ye?

Stickybeard punched and smashed him all over and Rita blasted Evil Knightbrace with massive blasts of lightning and incinerated him into ashes.

Rita: Take that you bad dentist!

Katie was facing her so-called father, CHESTER!

---

**Chester** is a recurring villain in *Codename: Kids Next Door*, who first appears in "Operation: C.A.M.P.", where he was an evil camp counselor who brainwashed children and made them produce wholesale lanyards and wallets for him to sell. In subsequent episodes, his character was built upon from this, making him into a man who forms a variety of elaborate money-making schemes which all involve harming children.

Unlike other villains on the show, who generally stand for "adult supremacy" and mainly target the Kids Next Door and other rebellious youngsters, Chester is motivated simply by monetary greed and harms completely innocent children, making him one of the more vile villains in the series. By far his worst atrocity of all was in "Operation: F.A.S.T.-F.O.O.D.", in which he ran a hamburger restaurant where he intended to lure children, kill them and feed them as burgers to anthropomorphic sharks. Fortunately, Chester was stopped before he could take any victims by Numbuh 3, who had been sent to buy the team's lunch.

He was voiced by Tom Kenny, who also voiced Dirty Bubble in *SpongeBob SquarePants* .

## History

He first appeared in "Operation: C.A.M.P.", in which he is the councilor of "Camp Lemmeouttaheah", where kids are brainwashed into making wallets and lanyards for Chester to sell. With the help from their new teammate Bradley and his parents, the KND defeated Chester and set the campers free.

In "Operation: F.A.S.T.-F.O.O.D.", Chester enacts what is undoubtedly his most despicable plan ever (and possibly the most gruesome operation of any villain in the entire series, and obviously crossed the Moral Event Horizon): opening a fast food restaurant called Burger Frenzy, where kids visiting the restaurant are captured and used as the meat on burgers which are then sold to sharks. This horrific plan was stopped by Numbuh 3 during her birthday "mission" of picking up lunch.

In "Operation: U.T.O.P.I.A.", Chester creates the "Happy Headband", which traps the victim in a virtual reality in which they experience a personal paradise. However, the device can be adjusted to turn the dream "sour". He intended to sell it to parents as a product designed to keep children under control. The Happy Headband was tested on Numbuh 1, who eventually escapes using the jet boots he is wearing in real life. He then puts the Happy Headband on Chester. In Chester's fantasy, he has defeated Numbuh 1 and finds himself in a room surrounded by a cheering crowd of his fellow villains. Mr. Boss then awards Chester a check for "a buhmillion dollars" for his victory. At the end of the episode Numbuh 4 turned the dial to Sour at which point Chester realized that he was wearing his own headband.

In "Operation: S.A.F.A.R.I.", Chester disguises himself as " **Dr. Phineas Sharp** ", a doctor who gives vaccination shots for "Moosebumps". he used Nurse Jumbo, a needle hating elephant who quit working for Chester after receiving repeated vaccinations by mistake due to Chesters poor aim and Numbuh 1's quick foot work. However, the shots he gives actually *cause* Moosebumps, which literally turns the victim into a moose. Chester intends to saw off the antlers of his victims and use them to make "Chester's Marvelous Moosicles". Though at the end of the episode it's revealed the entire episode was the paranoid ramblings of Numbuh 1 who was trying, and failing, to explain to his mother why he shouldn't get his moosebumps shot, in the final shot of the episode it's revealed that Chester is the secretary for the real doctor.

---

Katie: You were never my father Chester!

Chester: I made you and I own you!

Katie: You NEVER WILL own me!

She fired a massive blast of poison ivy leaves and they cut him all over and he was itching like mad!

Lola and Firefly fired waves of fire and incinerated him into nothing but ashes.

Evil Mr. Boss was next.

---

**Mr. Boss** is a fat, greedy villain and a major antagonist from the show *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He is Father's right hand. He is Numbuh 3's arch-nemesis and Numbuh 86's father.

He was voiced by Jeff Bennett.

Despite the fact that he has not fought with any weapons or technology, Mr. Boss is the #2 greatest enemy of the Kids Next Door, and unsurprisingly, it is Father and the Delightful Children From Down the Lane who top the list. He always has a cigar in his mouth. He is the leader of the Villains who are adults, and has no control over the children villains (either Father has control at least over few of them or they work alone).

As second-in-command of the adult villains, he is also the minor leader of all the common-appearing villains. His three most supportive henchmen are Crazy Old Cat Lady and Mr. Wink and Mr. Fibb. Later, it is revealed in Operation: D.A.D.D.Y. that Numbuh 86 (Fanny Fulbright) is actually his daughter, and that Mr. Boss loves his children, and still cares about them a lot even if they're in the Kids Next Door, including one of his sons Numbuh 85.

His biggest plan before was to transport all girls, then the boys to planet Pluto, but was stopped by Numbuhs 3 and 4. Numbuh 1 calls him Sector V's most biggest enemy, but he was fought only four times. He is a "boss" because Numbuh 3's mother and Numbuh 4's father work for him as boss.

---

Zarya: (to Evil Mr. Boss) Hopefully, your family won't mind if I kill you. TIME TO HOWL! (HOWLS)

She fired a blast of blue wolf energy and it formed into a Wolf and it hit Evil Mr. Boss and obliterated him in an instant.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) You were never going to be the real version of my father!

Zarya: You said it!

The Evil Common Cold was next.

---

The **Common Cold** is a recurring antagonist of *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He is an eternally ill villain who wishes to spread his cold to everyone else in the world and uses a machine to fire mucus from his nose at his enemies. He is Numbuh 2's arch-nemesis and Anna Worthington's uncle.

He was voiced by Tom Kenny who also voiced Knightbrace and Chester in the same series.

History

The Common Cold first appears in *Operation: T.O.M.M.Y.*, in which Numbuh Two's brother, Tommy, aids the Common Cold out of jealousy for the KND, building a machine for him that transforms him into the "Flu Bug". Numbuh Two's mother used chicken soup to counter the machine and defeat the villain.

The Common Cold never got a starring role in an episode again, but made several minor appearances.

---

Robin socked an Evil Common Cold all over the place with his staff.

Robin: You will never make the world sick on my watch!

Evil Common Cold: Try and stop me! (Sneezes)

Kraven the Hunter then grabbed the Evil Common Cold's head and ripped it clean off of his shoulders.

Kraven: (Russian Accent) That's it for that bad cold.

The Evil Count Spankulot was next.

---

**Count Spankulot** is a recurring antagonist of *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He is a vampire who exists to spank naughty children who have violated rules. He appears to his victims in a terrifying way and announces their crimes and his name before he proceeds to punish them. Count Spankulot speaks with a deep Romanian accent.

He was voiced by Daran Norris.

Count Spankulot makes his first major appearance in *Operation: S.P.A.N.K.* and his story is revealed that he was sent to prison after mistakenly spanking an innocent child named Carlos, and after being released, resolves to now use his powers to help children rather than punish them. When he sees the Kids Next Door fighting Mr. Wink and Mr. Fibb, he forcibly joins Sector V, who make no complaints about this so as not to invoke his wrath.

After several missions, in which Count Spankulot proves to be more harm than good, the team decides that they must find a way to get rid of him. On a mission one night, they take Count Spankulot to a house that they claim belongs to Wink and Fibb and tell him to go inside and spank them. He does so, only to realize that the house actually belongs to the Judge who had sentenced him to prison after the previous incident, and that he has been spanking him and his wife.

At the trial, the furious judge sentences Spankulot to an absurdly long prison term, and the KND apologise to him for this unfortunate "accident". Kuki, not understanding that they are supposed to be lying, then reveals the true nature of the event to Spankulot while also revealing they were responsible for the incident with Carlos, so he begins furiously spanking them on the spot before the authorities come to restrain and take him to prison offscreen.

In *Operation: L.O.C.K.D.O.W.N.*, Count Spankulot carries out his revenge on the KND by using his hypnotic powers to lure Nigel to the prison he was incarcerated in, then turning him into a spank-happy vampire like himself, and later, having him do the same to the other Sector V operatives, as well as Kuki's Big Bottom Rainbow Monkey Doll, while the treehouse is on complete lockdown during the night. It is explained here that Count Spankulot can turn other people into vampires by spanking the victim with his bare hands, which is why he, along with every other Spank-Happy Vampire, normally wears gloves, creating the Spank-Happy Vampire Army. The only way a victim can cure himself/herself of the Spank-Happy spell is to spank back the vampire that spanked him/her, or spank the original Spank-Happy Vampire (Count Spankulot himself), which is how the members of Sector V return to normal at the end of the episode.

In *Operation: S.P.A.N.K.E.N.S.T.I.N.E.*, before he could administer a spanking to Mushi Sanban for "murdering" Kuki's Posh Party Rainbow Monkey Doll in *Operation: C.L.U.E.S.*, Mushi used an evil machine on him to revive the Rainbow Monkey Doll as an undead monster. He is later seen at the Sanban's dinner party, reminiscing on the old days with Lydia Gilligan.

---

Evil Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Those who hurt other people are bad and must be punished.

Lucy Heartfilia: (to Evil Count Spankulot) This is one butt you're not spanking!

Evil Count Spankulot: PREPARE TO FEEL THE STINGY WRATH OF COUNT SPANKULOT! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

But then!

SHEEEN!

He was stabbed all the way through his black heart by Blade.

Blade: Some motherfuckers are always trying to iceskate uphill.

Evil Count Spankulot then disintegrated into ashes in an instant.

Jared was facing Father.

---

**Benedict Uno**, also known as **Father,** is the main antagonist of the 2002 animated action series *Codename: Kids Next Door* .

He is one of the most powerful villains in the show, and one of the most malicious, being one of the few to actually attempt to kill members of the KND. He is the adoptive father and the boss of The Delightful Children From Down The Lane. He's also Nigel Uno/ Numbuh One's uncle and arch-nemesis.

He is voiced by Maurice LaMarche and Jeff Bennett as Benedict while in *Cartoon Network: Punch Time Explosion* he was voice by Nolan North who also did the Penguin in *Batman: Arkham Series* .

Father was the brother of Monty Uno (Numbuh Zero) and son of Grandfather. Unlike his brother, Ben was too afraid to rise up against his father, and ran away. He later grew resentful of his brother overthrowing their tyrannical parent.

At some unknown point, he gained his powers and became the villain known as Father. He secretly kidnapped Sector Z and turned them into The Delightful Children From Down The Lane, adopting them as his own children, resulting in the Kids Next Door losing all contact with Sector Z, until the events of Operation: Z.E.R.O. when Numbuh One's father Monty (Numbuh Zero) discovered the truth and temporarily recommissioned them.

In a crossover with Villainous, it's revealed that he buys his technology from the Black Hat Organization, however, it's uncertain if this info is canon.

---

Jared: I will never allow you to destroy all the children in the world and exterminate the entire human race you genocidal monster! You give all loving fathers everywhere a REALLY bad name!

Father: WHY YOU UGLY MONSTROSITY!

Jared: You would rather see people suffer than help kids all over! You would rather make sure that humanity has no future! You don't give a flying fuck about anyone and that's why everyone hates you! You only want nothing more than to see the whole planet burn! And that's why you are nothing but a shitbrained fuckfignewton!

THEN FATHER WENT COMPLETELY BALLISTIC AND INSANE! HIS FIRE AURA EXPLODED OUT WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND

THE FORCE OF A MASSIVE NUCLEAR EXPLOSION!

Father: (ROARS IN MASSIVELY EXPLOSIVE FURY!) YOU MOTHERFUCKING BIG JERK! HOW DARE YOU TALK TO ME THIS WAY!? I HATE YOU MORE THAN ALL OF LIFE ITSELF!

Jared's aura flared up with incredible power!

Jared: Thanks for the power boost you fucking little baby!

He roared with incredible fury and fired a massive blast of fire and Jared fired a massive blast of fire and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jared then was enveloped in a sudden flash of light and then he had a powerful vortex of fire explode out of him and his power was rising exponentially! When the fire vortex faded, Jared emerged forever changed!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

He had a sleeveless trench coat made entirely of pure fire and he had a cronmage made of pure fire and he had a phoenix with a sword and an axe in its talons emblazoned in the middle of his forehead and he had red eyes and the sclera were glowing neon orange and he had flaming angel wings and fire pants and his sword was now a blade of pure fire! He had kanji in pure fire on the back of his coat that said "Jared Nathaniel Knudson, Supreme Master of Fire and Ultimate Warrior of Justice, Friendship and Love."

ジャレッド・ナサニエル・ナドソン、火の最高のマスターであり、正義、友情、愛の究極の戦士。

He was now a SUPER ANGEL 25,000,000,000 PHOENIX FIRE FURY!

Jared: (Divine Echoing Fiery Voice) **You will pay for all your crimes against our planet Father. You will never be allowed to get away with all the pain and suffering you caused to so many people.**

Father: (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

He fired waves of fire at Jared and Jared fired massive waves of fire too and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power as massive explosions were burning the entire area around them and everything was being set on fire.

Jared teleported and then kicked him in the back of the head and unsheathed his sword and slashed him in half and he was cleaved in half right down the middle and was dead!

Evil Robin Food was next.

---

**Robin Food** is a parody of medieval folk hero, Robin Hood.

He's something of a moron, as Lydia Gilligan points out Robin is supposed to COOK food, not steal it.

He and his band of Hungry Men "rob from the young and give to the old"; they attack elementry schools during lunchtime and steal kids' lunches, which they then give to the old people at Sure Would Forest Senior Center, who hate the kid food he brings them due to the fact it's bad for them, though he's too delusional to realize this.

In *Operation: L.U.N.C.H.*, they raid Gallagher Elementary School`s Cafeteria during Nigel's "romantic lunch" with his possessive girlfriend Lizzie, who prevents him from intervening.

When they steal Lizzie's lunch, she takes the L.O.C.K.A.H.S.O.C.K.A.H. and storms the Sure Would Forest Senior Center to retrieve her lunch. Just before Lizzie forces Robin Food to surrender, he calls her selfish and claims he's giving it to the seniors because they're starving to death. Lizzie is touched by Robin Food's kindness. The Senior Citizen Squad form their robot and prepare to attack. Robin Food and Lizzie both think they're going to attack Lizzie until the Squad reveals they are going to attack Robin Food, to the pair's shock. The Squad and the other seniors reveal that Robin Food and his Hungry Men are really their retirement home's cafeteria staff who are supposed to make them lunch themselves and that they only raid elementry school cafeterias and steal food from children because they're too lazy to do their jobs. The seniors also reveal that they do not want to eat children's food as they give seniors complications, such as preventing them from using the bathroom and causing problems for their bridgework.

Lizzie gets her lunch back as the SCS proceeds to beat up Robin Food and his Hungry Men.

In *Operation A.W.A.R.D.S.*, Robin Food is the host of the Villain's Choice Awards and Dinner Show. He was also seen next to the Dodgeball Wizard in *Operation: Z.E.R.O.* during the Candy Pirates attack on Kids Next Door Moonbase, and was later seen at the Convention Center.

He made one last appearance in *Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.* where he tried to steal Gramma Stuffum's Tusk Pie, which then grew tentacles and attacked him and his Hungry Men, which reporter Nick commented, "It looks like Robin Food picked the wrong pie to pilfer."

---

Evil Robin Food: You will not get the best of me. For I am… (singing) Robin Food! Robin Fo- (Mr Touch punches him, knocking him down)

Mr. Go: You sing too much!

Laney then slashed The Evil Robin Food's head off and killed him and blood splattered all over the place.

Laney: I like our Robin Food's singing better.

Evil Mr. Fizz was next.

---

**Mr. Angelo Fizz** is a minor antagonist from *Codename: Kids Next Door* . He is Numbuh 2's arch-nemesis.

He was voiced by Jeff Bennett, who also provided the voices of

Major Man and Professor Dick Hardly in *The PowerPuff Girls* .

Mr. Fizz is the Hispanic head of the Soda Control Board. He raised the legal soda drinking age to 13 meaning children were banned from consuming it. He enforces this law strongly and dedicates himself to remove the underground soda bars and their suppliers, one of whom being Numbuh 2 of the Kids Next Door. Despite his occupation, Fizz himself is seemingly addicted to soda which possibly provides him an incentive to prevent children from drinking soda. He utilizes many soda based weaponry most notably his combat suit consisting of mostly soda barrels and bottles. He is tall and thin and dons purple shades and white suit with grey suit attire adorned by a red tie and big white shoes. His more notable characteristics are his chin and mustache.

*Codename: Kids Next Door*

Mr. Fizz debuted in Operation: P.O.P. He catches Numbuh 2 illegally selling soda to an illegal underground soda bar. After his men destroy the bar, he takes Numbuh 2 into questioning. Despite capturing Numbuh 2's fellow operatives, Numbuh 2 refuses to divulge any information. After the children begin ranting angrily, he storms out for a drink. Once getting a drink he looks through the observation window to find the KND escaping. He sends the guards after them but to no avail. Whilst attempting to escape from the Soda Control Board, the heroes discover a factory in which children are getting stuffed into bottles. While they are in shock, Mr. Fizz appears and reveals his plan to keep control over the children. The Kids Next Door rant angrily at Fizz causing him to go beserk. He bellows "soda" and encases himself in his soda based combat suit. He unleashes rivers of soda onto the children. Whilst Fizz battling on the conveyor belt, Numbuh 2 switches the belt on and off, shaking him rapidly. After the belt is stopped Fizz swears vengance however, before he can enact his revenge, the carbonation in his soda bubbles over leading his suit to explode. Afterwards, while the children are enjoying the soda, Fizz, under the watchful eye of Numbuh 2, searches for Numbuh 5 in all the bottles.

Mr. Fizz returns in Operation S.I.X in another attempt to defeat Numbuh 2. He has his spy, Lt. Seltzer, infiltrate an underground soda bar where Numbuh 2 and Numbuh 3 are recieving a mission.

Once Fizz is informed by Seltzer of 2's plans, he sends guards to capture the heroes. However they are subdued by Robobradley while 2 and 3 escape. Once they are on the road, Fizz himself pursues them in a Soda Control Board Carbonator. He almost captures them until Robobradley breaks into the carbonator and releases his smell onto Fizz and his minions. However as Mr. Fizz has anosmia (an ability to perceive odours) he is not affected. Fizz catches the skunk but is distracted by an oncoming Carbonater manned by Lt. Seltzer and his men. They crash causing a large soda explosion. This does not stop Fizz as he and his men immediately continue pursuing the heroes in soda related cars. They surround them and Fizz is almost catching up to the truck, however Numbuh 2 initiates the turbo boost created a large distance between them. Whilst Numbuh 2 attempts to deploy the PowerPack emergency brake, Fizz kicks him off the truck and laughs while he hangs on to Robobradley. Numbuh 3 drives the truck into a hippopotamus ranch and Mr. Fizz gloats about he will defeat Numbuh 2 on top of his contraband. Numbuh 3 abandons the wheel to save Robobradley and the truck bounces of a hippopotamus sending Fizz flying. He then finds the heroes at the Yipper Youth Club Playtime Pizza Palace and gloats that he finally caught Numbuh 2 redhanded with millions of barrels of soda. However they discover that the contents of the truck was The Delightful Children From Down The Lane's birthday cake. As they escape, Numbuh 2 realises the roadblock was to stop him from delivering the cake. He optimistically acknowledges that at least they were not caught with any soda, but Numbuh 3 returns with one giving Fizz a devious look on his face.

Fizz also makes other cameo appearances in other episodes.

*Operation S.O.D.A*

Mr. Fizz was the main antagonist of the gameboy advance's *Operation S.O.D.A* . The plot of the game is that the anti-child senate passed the Soda Control Act prohibiting children under the age of 13 from drinking soda. The Kids Next Door are outraged and decide to rebel against the act by providing soda to children secretly (which in real life could never be passed legally as it violates the right for young children to drink soda, which the U.S. constitution forbids laws that violate the rights of others). The game consists of mission where the player goes up against members of the Soda Control Board in order to deliver soda or to disrupt Fizz's plans. Mr. Fizz himself his the final boss of the game. After the battle, the volcano erupts and washes away Fizz's soda.

---

Gwen Tennyson: (to Evil Fizz) You don't know who you're dealing with!

Gwen concentrated and groaned as her teeth sank into her gums.

She turned into her shark form!

Gwen T.: Your Soda Control law has been repealed!

She then bit him in half and splattered his blood guts and severed head all over and then she burped.

Gwen T.: Oops. Excuse me.

Mr. Fizz: Great job though Gwen.

Gwen T.: Thank you.

Evil Cheese Shogun Roquefort was next.

---

**Cheese Shogun Roquefort** is the ruler of the "Cheese Empire" made up of stereotypical Japanese warriors made out of cheese, who appears in "Operation: T.H.E.-S.H.O.G.U.N.".

He was voiced by Kevin Michael Richardson.

Biography

He stole all the cheese from a new cheese-themed restaurant, taking great offense at the idea of cheese being eaten and considering it more valuable than gold. He kidnapped Numbuh 2 and Numbuh 4, who attended the opening of the restaurant, and forced them to work in his Cheese Mines. After escaping, Numbuh 4 freed the workers and led them to an exit while Numbuh 2 battled the Shogun in his throne room. Roquefort was eventually defeated by knocking himself out.

In real-life, he would most certainly be the target of a military operation, due to his use of military-grade weaponry for his soldiers, as well as kidnapping and enslaving innocents.

He was not seen again until "Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.", where he is among the numerous characters competing for the The Delightful Children From Down The Lane's birthday cake. He and his ninjas give up when they learn that the cake is not a cheesecake.

The **Cheese Ninjas** are the Shogun's loyal henchmen, and are in charge of capturing prisoners to work in the cheese mines. They have cheese wheels for heads and wear light-yellow outfits. Their main weapons are shurikens made of American cheese slices. The voices of the various cheese ninjas were provided by Brian Tochi, Kevin Michael Richardson and Daran Norris.

---

Raven: You are a rotten sack of cheese!

Evil Roquefort: I'll make this quick!

Raven blasted him with darkness blasted and Roquefort slashed him in half and killed him.

Roquefort: Take that!

Evil Potty Mouth was next.

---

**Potty Mouth** is a toilet-headed villain. He was first seen at Mr. Boss's assembly in *Operation: M.O.V.I.E.* but only officially debuted/ appeared in *Operation: A.W.A.R.D.S.* where he won the Villain's Choice Award for "Best Toilet-Based villain" over the Toilenator.

He also appears briefly in *Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.* with Knightbrace, when they try to steal the Queen Tie's larva and were soon eaten by the Queen herself.

---

Tayuya: Well if it isn't my favorite fucksack toilet faced freak.

Evil Potty Mouth: You may have a worse mouth than mine you bitch but you are not a true potty mouth like me you fuckhead girl!

Tayuya: We'll see about that you shitmouthed fuckup! I've heard better comebacks from a fucking turkey sandwich that was left in the sewers and eaten by fucking alligators!

She fired a wave of sound and it hit Evil Potty Mouth and shattered him into a million pieces.

Evil Dodgeball Wizard was next.

---

The **Dodgeball Wizard** is a minor antagonist in *Codename: Kids Next Door* .

He was voiced by Dave Wittenberg.

Biography

The Dodgeball Wizard is an eccentric adult wizard who wants to prove adults can play dodgeball as well as any kid. To this end, he traveled around the world, defeating any child of great dodgeball skill. When he was about to defeat the previous greatest known child player the boy told of another, "the one called Beatles" who was the greatest player ever.

He captured Numbuh 4's mother, father, and baby brother Joey in order to "persuade" Wally to battle him thinking him the greatest player, but he knocked Numbuh Four out in seconds. However, Joey, the real greatest player, snuck out of his bonds and defeated the Wizard before the villain could even react.

He said that he has spent 64 years trying to prove that adults are better at dodgeball than kids. Given the fact that he would have to be an adult in the first place to even start this quest, he was to be around 82 years old.

Being a wizard, the Dodgeball Wizard uses a lot of magic, mostly conjuring up dodgeballs of any size and telekinetically throwing them at his opponents. He can also fly.

He was later seen next to Robin Food in Operation: Z.E.R.O. during the Candy Pirates attack on Kids Next Door Moonbase.

---

Dan Kuso: (to Evil Dodgeball Wizard) Time to use your own Dodgeballs against you!

Dan picked up a dodgeball and threw it at the Evil Dodgeball Wizard. It went faster than a bullet fired from a gun and it smashed into the Dodgeball Wizard's face and knocked his head clear off his shoulders! Killing him!

Dodgeball Wizard: Nice job Dan!

Dan: Thanks. That was awesome!

Evil Gramma Stuffum was next.

---

**Gramma Stuffum** is a recurring antagonist of *Codename: Kids Next Door* . She is a fat old lady obsessed with force-feeding her disgusting food to children to fatten them up, believing that a child that is too fat to move can't get into trouble. She speaks with a German accent.

She was voiced by Grey Delisle, who also voiced Asajj Ventress in *Star Wars: Clone Wars* .

History

She first appeared in *Operation: N.O.-P.O.W.U.H.*, in which she was interviewed by The Delightful Children From Down The Lane, who wanted to find a villain to bring havoc upon the KND. They convinced her to do so by saying their foes were famished. Gramma Stuffum then attacks Sector V Treehouse with her food army while their power is out. She is able to fatten Numbuh 1, Numbuh 3, Numbuh 4 and Numbuh 5 into a state of helplessness, but Numbuh 2, who has an enormous appetite and is more tolerant of her disgusting dishes, proves much more difficult to subdue. When he is finally full and about to give up, the Hamsters return and eat the rest of her food. Numbuh 2 then fires Gramma Stuffum back to the Delightful Mansion From Down The Lane, where she decides to feed the Delightful Children.

She appeared again in *Operation: F.O.O.D.F.I.T.E.*, She is apparently revealed to be a cafeteria chef at Gallagher Elementary. During lunch period, the members of Sector V have an extended battle with her and her food, which is implied to be a regular occurrence during lunchtime. Gramma Stuffum then summons the monstrous Slamwich, which overwhelms the children until the super-powered hamster Joaquin appears and eats it. During the battle sequences are lyrically altered versions of the GWAR songs "The Private Pain of Techno Destructo" and "Gor-Gor". GWAR provided the music for this episode under the name "RAWG". After her defeat, she tells them to prepare for lunch the next day and Numbuh 4 throws a chicken leg at her, hitting her in the head as he tells her to get a real cookbook.

---

Luster Dawn: (to Evil Gramma Stuffum) You know what? I'm eating your food minions anyway!

She ate them all and she belched in Evil Gramma Stuffum's minions and they melted into mush!

Gramma Stuffum: Time for me to stuff you till you explode!

She sent all her food and force fed her evil self with all her food and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

EEEEEEEEEEEWWWWWW!

She exploded into a massive mess and splattered vomit, blood, guts and organs everywhere!

Luster Dawn: YUCK!

Gramma Stuffum: That was a good lunch!

Evil Big Brother was next.

---

**Big Brother** is a giant teenage villain based on the common archetype of the abusive older brother.

History

He first appears in *Operation: M.I.N.I.-G.O.L.F.* where he is defeated by Numbuh 2. In *Operation: M.O.V.I.E.*, he apprehends Numbuh 4 when his disguise is blown. In *Operation: Z.E.R.O.*, his giant pants are on display in the KND museum.

Big Brother does not incorporate himself with the Teen Ninjas probably due to his size, and rather assembles with other adult villains if not working alone.

---

Evil Big Brother: GIVE ME BACK MY STUFF YOU PUNKS!

Nico kicked Big Brother in the face and sent him back and then he bumped into Genie as a Hillbilly,

Genie: (As a hillbilly) How 'bout a packet of Nutty Buddies? (Genie pushes Big Brother back with his stomach)

BOING!

He sent Evil Big Brother flying and he landed in the fireplace and he was on fire!

Nico: NUOVA STAR!

The 4-Star Ball on his bracelet lit up and he fired a fireball and blew Evil Big Brother apart.

Nico: Take that!

The Delightful Children From Down The Lane were next.

---

The **Delightful Children From Down The Lane** are five children bent on the destruction of the Kids Next Door Organization and the supremacy of adults over children. They speak in synchronization and stand together in group formation. They are the secondary antagonists throughout the *Kids Next Door* series.

Although the Delightful Children are in service of Father, they are seen acting independently from him just as often as not. The Delightful Children rarely partake in direct physical combat, usually sending other villains to do their work and controlling large combat machines. They make more appearances in the series than any other villains, and more than any character other than the five members of Sector V.

It is revealed in "Operation: Z.E.R.O", that the Delightful Children are none other than the operatives of the legendary "lost sector" of the KND, Sector Z. They were captured by Father and placed in his first prototype Delightfulization Chamber, which had much stronger effects than intended and completely destroyed the children's individual identities, creating the hive mind that is the DCFDTL and destroying the unstable machine.

Shortly after this is revealed, the Delightful Children are re-commissioned by Re-commissioning Module, restoring them to their former selves as KND operatives. However, the effects of delightfulization were so powerful that any reversion is temporary, and the re-commissioning module's effects wear off during the final battle on the moon base. Sector Z's final words to Numbuh 1 as the delightfulization takes hold again are "Tell The Kids Next Door That we miss them!'.

The Delightful Children celebrate their birthday five times a year, as they are technically five people. Each time, they prepare a delicious cake which they intend to eat it without sharing with any other kids and force their "guests" to watch as they do so. Sector V personally attempts to stop them from eating their cake at all costs whenever they celebrate their birthday, which occurs six times throughout the series and composes a recurring storyline, throughout which this simplistic scenario is repeated with several variations and exaggerated to absurd lengths.

In "Operation: C.A.K.E.D.F.I.V.E'.", Father creates a moon-sized ice cream cake for his children and attempts to remove all other ice cream, planning to have all the children in the world watch as they eat the last ice cream in existence. In each of these episodes, the cake is stolen, destroyed or in some way rendered inedible for the Delightful Children, save for " *Operation: S.I.X.* ", where Numbuh 2 is tricked into personally delivering their cake to them. This leads to Numbuh 362 giving the mission to Sector W in "Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.".

In "Operation: F.O.U.N.T.A.I.N.", it was revealed that the Delightful Children were responsible for making Numbuh 1 bald, which was done in such a way that his hair would never grow back. This occurred shortly before he joined the KND, and is never shown and only briefly mentioned, leaving the circumstances of the incident up to the imagination of the viewer.

Their first appearance was in "Operation: C.A.K.E.D.", the very first episode of the series after No P in the Ool and the first installment in the aforementioned "C.A.K.E.D." series. Their connection to Father was first revealed in "Operation: G.R.O.W.-U.P.", also the latter's first appearance, in which he gives them use of the "Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine" and the Age-Changing Cigar from "Operation: C.A.B.L.E.T.V.". Using these items, the Delightful Children successfully destroy Sector V's treehouse and turn Numbuh 1 into an adult.

The DCFDTL are obsessed with behaving properly and wish to become adults as soon as possible. In "Operation: E.L.E.C.T.I.O.N.S.", they make a deal with Chad to let the students of his middle school enslave the students of Gallagher Elementary in exchange for being "promoted" to middle school level, thereby becoming "that much closer to glorious adulthood." In *Operation: F.O.U.N.T.A.I.N.", they attempt to destroy the Fountain of Youth in order to prevent anyone from remaining a kid.*

When startled, the Delightful Children become disoriented and briefly cease their synchronization with each other. In "Operation: U.N.D.E.R.C.O.V.E.R.", Lenny, the boy with the helmet, is apparently revealed to be an undercover KND operative and leaves the DCFDTL to assist the team during their attack on the coffee rig, during which time he functions independently and acts like a normal kid.

However, this is revealed to be a ruse, and Lenny returns to the Delightful Children towards the end of the episode. Even after this is revealed, Lenny alone is responsible for the error that causes the Delightful Children's defeat. In "Operation: I.T.", the Delightful Children betray Father in order to stop his plan to spread broccoli throughout the world to force feed to children, which even they are against, because they are still children, and even they hate broccoli.

The last we see of the Delightful Children is in "Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.", in which they are on a scavenger hunt to retrieve their cake. When Numbuh 1 returns to the amusement park with Father's pipe, the children begin to battle him for it, and end up on a log-river ride. They get him into a hold and are about to end him once and for all, when Nigel grabs onto a sign, as the Delightful Children fall into a broken part of the ride, and into a deep hole to their apparent deaths.

---

Nicole: You sophisticated little brats have tormented the Kids Next Door for the Last time.

DCFDTL: (In Unison) We'll see about that.

Nicole: And another thing, we are always one step ahead of you.

Nicole fired a massive energy blast and it obliterated the DCFDTL in an instant.

The Evil Teen Ninjas were next.

---

The **Teen Ninjas** are an antagonistic faction in *Codename: Kids Next Door* . They are a faction of teenagers equipped with Battle Ready Armor who serve The Delightful Children From Down The Lane and Father. The two most notable members are Cree Lincoln and Chad Dickson, both former KND operatives, who frequently lead them in their battles.

Biography

In "Operation S.L.U.M.B.E.R", a group of teens attempted to make off with the Code Module for Father being led by Cree; Chad was keeping Numbuhs 86, 3, and 12, and 4-30-teen busy and away from the Moon Base by disguising himself as Numbuh 86's mother and making her throw a slumber party. It might have worked if not for Numbuh 4's uninvited presence. The teens manage to succeed with their plan on stealing the Code Module since Numbuh 12 was almost 13 and decided to join the teens early. Due to the teens success Father was able to create the animalization forcefield to turn all KND operatives into animals until Tommy takes his booger out of the Code Module to be immune and puts The Delightful Children's and Fathers boogers into The Code Module to turn them into animals which Father surrenders to and turns the KND back to normal although that makes Father a KND operative as he becomes supreme leader in "Operation I.T."

In "Operation T.R.E.A.T.Y", it is revealed that their leader is a boy named The Steve. Like most teenagers, Teen Ninjas members are fond of torturing children in general, but most of their proper operations consists of attacks on the Kids Next Door organization.

In real-life, the Teen Ninjas would be seen as a group of thugs and gang members who commit assault and battery against children.

---

Muscle Man: You know else loves taking down bad adults? My Mom!

Muscle Man punched the Evil Teen Ninjas all over with incredible power and smashed their heads in and killed them all over the place.

Numbuh 362 was facing an evil version of her own brother.

Numbuh 362: You are never gonna be my own brother.

Evil Numbuh 363: You never cared about me BIG Sis!

POW!

She kicked him in the face and slashed his head off!

Edzilla: Ed smash bad adults!

HE BRUTALLY SMASHED THE PROPER PATROL, EVIL NUMBUH 12, EVIL NUMBUH 274 AND THE EVIL VERSION OF RAMON 4 INTO NOTHING!

Evil Mr. Fibb: Shall we teach this unpleasant brat a lesson Mr. Wink?

Evil Mr. Wink: Indeed we shall Mr. Fibb.

Nicole fired energy blasts and obliterated them.

Hulk: HULK SMASH!

Hulk smashed the Evil Crazy Old Cat Lady and Star Girl blasted the Evil Mushi Sanban into oblivion!

Star Girl: You all give adults, teens and kids a really bad name.

Nico then blasted Evil Madame Margaret into oblivion.

Nico: You and your misogynistic ways will never be welcome here.

We then regrouped and faced Grandfather.

Nico: You are next Grandfather.

Grandfather: I didn't want to use this. But you've forced my hand.

Bring out the Tortured One!

We felt a rumbling and then we saw a GINORMOUS STARFISH APPEAR AND IT ROARED LIKE 2014'S GODZILLA! IT WAS THE TORTURED ONE!

---

**Patrick Star**, or more specifically, his clone **the Tortured One**, is the main antagonist of the SpongeBob fan webcomic *The Bikini Bottom Horror* .

He is a more competent yet murderous version of his cartoon counterpart, being able to become a monstrous beast that can grab people and dissolve them into fluids that he then dines on. He is also able to clone into multiple Patricks due to his ability to regenerate his body from severed limbs and vice versa.

The story starts with SpongeBob asking Patrick if he wants to go jellyfishing with him, only for Patrick to ask him if he knows how starfish feed. He then proceeds to eat SpongeBob as he explains, apologizing to SpongeBob after he injects him with enzymes and seemingly kills him. Sandy, after learning this, leaps out to avenge him by slicing Patrick in half. However, this just results in the two halves regenerating to become two Patricks, both of which attempt to eat her.

Sandy manages to make it to the Krusty Krab, where she explains to Mr. Krabs that SpongeBob has been eaten by Patrick and that they need to board up the restaurant before they are too. However, a Patrick sticks a large tendril into the building, smashing a hole through the boards, and grabs Sandy with it, dragging her through the hole. Then the Patrick prepares to kill Krabs, who shifts into his giant crab form to try to kill him. After tearing the Patrick's head off, though, the sea star tells him about how he knows about Krabs cutting off one of his arms and using it to generate a clone, which he tormented for years as he used it to make Krabby Patty meat.

As the Patrick finishes his backstory, a group of Patricks grab Krabs's legs and tear them off. Later, Sandy and Squidward enter the Krusty Krab and see Mr. Krabs overturned, with his legs and claws lying around him in pools of blood. He explains how a Patrick forced him to eat a raw Krabby Patty before a small starfish bursts out of his chest, killing him once and for all. A lone Patrick emerges ande Squidward tries to put him to sleep with a song. This Patrick covers his ears and rips them off before turning into his monster form, breaking Squidward's clarinet and knocking him down onto the floor.

This Patrick then turns back into his normal form, now scarred by the bullets fired at him by Sandy and the spaces where his ears used to be. A group of Patricks then surround the two, preparing to kill them both. However, Squidward turns into his monster/Kraken form, killing all of the clones around them. Sandy then decides to shoot the one that killed Krabs, only for Plankton to appear and tell her not to shoot, explaining that she'll want to see where the clone is going. They follow it underneath the Krusty Krab, where a machine hangs from the ceiling.

Plankton explains that the machine is what the tortured clone was hooked up to, injecting it with growth hormones and allowing Krabs to take pieces of the clone's body and turn them into patty meat. Sandy is so disgusted by the revelation that she winds up puking in her suit. Plankton then shows her something even more disturbing: a cult of Patrick clones. The small Patrick clone tugs on a Patrick's robe and says that he has returned. The Patrick responds by telling him that he is too small and unready to rejoin with the Tortured One, and that he must feed some more before returning again. Then a much larger Patrick enters the area, saying that he is ready to rejoin and that the souls that he once fed would now be fed to him.

The other cultists shout " **Rejoice** " as he leaps into and falls toward the bottom of the pit. Then a Patrick throws Sandy over the edge of the balcony she's standing on, revealing that Plankton had tricked her into going there so that he would be spared by them. After he leaves, a Patrick absorbs her gun and then holds her above the pit, where she sees a large, outer-space-like vortex, which opens up and reveals SpongeBob's face, who tells her to join him and become a part of something beautiful. Beneath the vortex, it is shown that there is actually a large pool of acid, which some grinning Patricks are being dissolved by.

She seemingly considers joining him before wriggling out of the Patrick's grasp and tossing him into the pit, causing him to dissolve in the acid at the bottom. The other cultists are grabbed by dozens of clawed hands that suddenly break through out of the ground, tearing them apart as they happily watch Sandy get grabbed by the hands, which attempt to tear her apart as well. However, she manages to get free by unzipping her suit and escaping with just her helmet. However, more hands grow from the walls of the tunnel she runs through as a crack forms and begins growing in the earth above. When Squidward flies up to get an aerial view of the crack, he sees that there are actually five of them, all forming the shape of a star. At the center of the cracks is the Krusty Krab, which is destroyed as a huge starfish arm breaks through the ground and lands on Larry.

Larry is then torn apart and killed by the tiny appendages of the colossal starfish, which then eats him and stands up above the wreckage of the Krusty Krab, revealing itself to be the tortured clone that Krabs had been using as his source for Krabby Patty meat for years, now also combined with many Patricks. It uses another arm to break through the roof of a building where some survivors hide out, eating Bubble Bass and a few other unfortunate fish. It then attempts to eat a mother and her child, but Squidward grabs the arm with a rope and yanks it out before it's able to grab them, saying to it that its fight is with him.

They engage in a battle, with Squidward tossing the Tortured One down onto the ocean floor, ordering it to stay down. It responds by lifting itself up and causing Squidward to fly into his house, destroying it in the process. In response, Squidward lifts up SpongeBob's pineapple and tosses it straight into the mouth of the Tortured One, causing it to bleed and begin choking as Squidward flies up to finish it off. Meanwhile, a Patrick that had learned about the secret formula's true amount of secrecy and became heartbroken over the realization, finds Gary, who nuzzles against the clone's leg. The clone responds with a promise to redeem himself for his wrongdoing and make things right.

Squidward tries to shove the pineapple further down the Tortured One's throat, only for the pineapple to break into multiple pieces and cause Squidward to nearly be pushed into the TO's stomach. When Squidward looks into it, he sees what look like the ghosts of Larry and SpongeBob that try to convince him to give up and let go. The latter also holds a clarinet that he tells Squidward to play so he can let go and join them. As he holds it out, both the ghosts suddenly begin disintegrating and melting away. Suddenly, Squidward sees the vision of a large audience of rotting and disintegrating sea-dwellers eaten by the monster, including Bubble Bass and Squilliam Fancyson, all telling him to let go and play them a final song to bring him peace. Before Squidward can make a decision, though, Sandy shows up to break him out of his trance and hit the Tortured One with a rocket launcher.

Plankton and Karen then show up in a giant mech, the former wishing to redeem himself for what he did to Sandy. He cuts off one of the Tortured One's limbs and burns its wound to keep the limb from regenerating. However, the small Patrick appears behind him to grab him with its stomach and eat him, killing him after his head explodes. Sandy kills the clone, but the Tortured One's limb begins to grow into a new monster and Karen, without Plankton, is unable to go over to burn it completely. So Sandy and Squidward push her over and allow her to self-destruct atop the limb. It attempts to grab hold of Squidward before Karen blows up, but Sandy shoots off the tentacle that it grabs onto and they quickly fly away before they get caught in the explosion.

Chapter 16 reveals that a Patrick had gone over to Squidward's house to attempt to consume him, but it was foiled after Squidward stuck his clarinet into one of its eyes. Outside, he saw the destruction that the Patricks were causing, including the clothes and the dissolved body of SpongeBob, which Squidward lamented over and which triggered his apology for not being a better friend. After the flashback, the Patricks attempt to kill Squidward by eating their way to his brain, but stop when Good Patrick shows up and berates the Tortured One for his supposed ignorance, explaining how nobody besides Mr. Krabs knew that Krabby Patties were made out of starfish meat, which causes Squidward to jaw-drop in shock and horror. Good Patrick then asks the Tortured One why everyone should be punished for something they never knew about, to which it responds by saying that they never asked and tries to kill the good

Patrick by smashing it.

Squidward finally blasts off the Patricks attached to him with ink and prepares to take down the Tortured One once and for all, only to see SpongeBob holding on to the arm that attempted to squish Good Patrick. After SpongeBob reveals that he was able to come back to life because of his ability to regenerate via a single cell, he fuses with all of the cells covering all the Patricks and becomes Porifera. After devouring all of the Patricks (except for Good Patrick), he prepares to go to battle with the Tortured One, explaining how what it did was far more monstrous than what was done to it before finally delivering the first punch, officially starting the battle between the two. They both manage to tear pieces of each other apart. As a result, the Tortured One releases its stomach in an attempt to consume him, causing Porifera's skin to melt as he comes into contact with it.

After Barnacle Boy sacrifices himself to make Mt. Bikini Bottom erupt, Sandy (now Mermaid Squirrel) and Squidward attempt to push the Tortured One into the resulting crack in the earth. Sandy tries to save SpongeBob, but Squidward says that it's too late, with most of his skin having been melted off of his body. Inside of the Tortured One's mindscape, SpongeBob (not appearing as Porifera) sees the TO, being hoisted by a machine similar to the one in the Krusty Krab. He explains to SpongeBob his plans to consume everything in the ocean indiscriminately, not caring whether or not anyone he eats had anything to do with his torment. He then grabs SpongeBob with multiple hooks and stretches him out, intending to torment and eventually kill SpongeBob.

However, Gary, finding his way into the mindscape, slithers up his body and bites him, while in the real world, his stomach to pops open. When Squidward realizes he can save SpongeBob/Porifera, he goes up to him and manages to snap him out of his trance. Porifera, now mostly a large skeleton, lifts up the Tortured One and throws it into the magma-filled crevice, finally killing it once and for all. Porifera nearly goes down with it as the ground where he stands collapses, but Patrick, Sandy, and Squidward manage to grab a small chunk of him before he falls in, which turns into SpongeBob in his normal form and hugs the group.

Nico: OH NO!

LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE AS IT ROARED WITH FURY!

Me: It's the Tortured One! Like in the Comic!

Brad Morton: (to Squidward) Hey, Squidward. If you can access that badass form, feel free to do so!

Squidward: Let me see here!

Squidward concentrated and then his eyes changed and he turned into KAIJU SQUIDWARD! LIKE IN THE COMIC!

Nico: WHOA! OH WOW!

Me: Now that is WICKED BADASS!

SpongeBob: You did it Squidward!

Kaiju Squidward: I sure did! Now lets get him!

Eli: Time to summon the big guns! (WHISTLES)

Stomping was heard and so was roaring and out came Godzilla Jr., King Ghidorah, Rodan, Anguirus, Mothra 2019, Destoroyah, Biollante, Gigan and King Kong 2021!

Me: WHOA!

Godzilla Jr.: That is one ugly starfish!

Rodan: Yeah lets toast that freak!

Godzilla Jr. fired his atomic ray and it hit the Tortured One and it roared in pain badly.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

King Ghidorah fired his Gravity Lightning and explosions blasted it all over the place.

KRABBOOOOOMMM! KRABOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

---

Mothra 2019 fired her energy antennae and Biollante and Erica fired waves of radioactive sap and King Kong picked up the huge starfish and threw him down into the ground and Rodan fired waves of heat rays. They obliterated the Tortured One into nothing!

May: (to Maria) Maria, if this is our last stand, thanks for being a good sister to me and Carol!

Maria: Thanks May.

Maria and May blasted lots of Ice Cream Men all over.

Kairi Yano: (to Keiichiro) Kei-Chan, if this is really it, thanks for being a good friend. Even if we did start off on opposite sides.

Keiichiro: Thanks Kairi that means a lot.

They blasted Evil Heinrich Von Marzipan into nothing!

We regrouped and we faced Grandfather!

Numbuh One: (to the rest of Sector V) Alright, team. I know we're not gonna die here. But let's count it off one last time!

Numbuh 2: Lets do it!

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR! BATTLESTATIONS!

Numbuh 5: FIVE!

Numbuh 4: FOUR!

Numbuh 3: THREE!

Numbuh 2: TWO!

Numbuh 1: ONE!

Me: Lets do it! HANG ON TO YOUR UNDERWEAR!

Numbuh 2: Aw J.D. I wanted to say that!

Me: Sorry Hoagie.

We all went at Grandfather and blasted and pulverized him all over with incredible fury!

Me: Time for some Duel Monster assistance! I summon Five-Headed Dragon, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Black Luster Soldier - Envoy of the Beginning, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End, Darkfire Dragon and Judgment Dragon!

Varie: I summon Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Orca Mega-Fortress of Darkness, Fortress Whale, Yormungarde, Kairyu Shin, Spike Seadra and Airocra!

Vince: I summon Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Rat, Flame Cerebrus, Infernal Flame Vixen, Firewing Pegasus, Wings of Wicked Flame, Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and The Blazing Mars!

Nico: I summon The Supremacy Sun, The Supression Pluto, The Despair Uranus, The Grand Jupiter, The Tyrant Neptune and The Big Saturn!

Qin: I summon Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Fire and Fortune Lady Wind!

May: I summon Ice Queen, Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, and St. Joan!

Cody (OC): I summon The End of Anubis, Archlord Zerato, Archlord Kristya and Splendid Venus!

Chione: I summon Great Moth, Swarm of Locusts, Swarm of Crows, Metal Armored Bug and Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth!

Rachel: I summon Lorelei the Symphonic Arsenal, Aria the Melodious Diva, Opera the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Elegy the Melodious Diva and Sonata the Melodious Diva!

Terra M.: I summon Megarock Dragon, Medusa Worm and Avalanching Aussa!

Sailor Mars: I summon Fire Princess, Fire Sorcerer, Tyrant Dragon, Firebird and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys!

Carol: I summon Thunder King - the Lightningstrike Kaiju, Gadarla the Mystery Dust Kaiju and Dogoran the Mad Flame Kaiju!

Lincoln: I summon Electric Snake, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Aqua Spirit, Raging Flame Sprite, Shinato, King of a Higher Plane, Guardian Angel Joan, Maiden of The Moonlight, and The Agent of Creation - Venus! And I equip Warrior Lady of the Wasteland with Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade!

Linka: I summon Mavelus, Lightning Conger and Yamata Dragon!

Liberty: I summon The Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Dark Magician of Chaos, Dark Magician Girl, Night Wing Sorceress, Divine Grace Northwemko, Hand of Nephthys and Elemental HERO Lady Heat!

Jasmine (GX): I summon Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Queen, and Harpie's Pet Dragon!

Jim: I summon Efflorescent Knight, Fossil Dyna Pachycephalo, and Gigantes!

Chazz: I summon Armageddon Knight, Infernal Incinerator, Chthonian Soldier, Dark Armed Dragon, Strike Ninja, and Helpoemer!

Mindy (GX): I summon A Cat of Ill Omen, Des Koala, Des Wombat, Desertapir, Giant Rat, Mecha-Dog Marron, Rescue Cat, and Morphing Jar!

Zane: I summon Cyber Dragon, Cyber Esper, Morphing Jar, Proto-Cyber Dragon, Reflect Bounder, and The Light - Hex-Sealed Fusion!

Bastion: I summon Card Ejector, Water Dragon, Fire Dragon, Elemental Hero Bladedge, Morphing Jar, and Plasma Warrior Eitom!

Alexis: I summon Blizzard Dragon, Blizzed, Guard of the Ice Barrier, Cold Enchanter, Ice Master, Intoxicated Bug of the Ice Barrier, Treeborn Frog, White Night Dragon, and White Night Queen!

Tyranno Hassleberry: I summon Black Stego, Black Tyranno, Giant Rex, Last Tusk Mammoth, Super Conductor Tyranno, and Ultimate Tyranno!

Syrus: I summon Drillroid, Maiden of the Aqua, Dark Magician Girl, Gyroid, and The Earth - Hex-Sealed Fusion

Jesse Anderson: I summon Rainbow Dragon, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Amethyst Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger!

Axel Brodie: I summon Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Dragon, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Doomfire, and Volcanic Hammerer

Adrian Gecko: I summon Cloudian - Cirrostratus, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Nimbusman, Cloudian - Sheep Cloud, and Cloudian - Storm Dragon

Blair: I summon D.D. Warrior Lady, Maiden in Love, and Marshmallon!

Professor Banner: I summon Cobra Jar, Copycat, Dice Jar, Dimension Jar, Morphing Jar, Morphing Jar #2, Parasitic Ticky, and Reflect Bounder!

Chumley: I summon Big Koala, Des Kangaroo, Des Koala, and Dizzy Angel!

Tea: I summon Magician of Faith, Witch of the Black Forest, Fairy's Gift, Cosmo Queen, and Shining Friendship!

Tristan: I summon Cyber Commander, Super Roboyarou and Mr. Volcano!

Yugi: I summon Dark Magician, Summoned Skull and Kuriboh!

Joey: I'm bringing out Flame Swordsman, Jinzo and good old Red-

Eyes!

Kaiba: I summon Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Gadget Soldier and Vorse Raider!

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon, Sonic Chick, and Stardust Xiaolong!

Jack Atlas: I summon Red Dragon Archfiend, Strong Wind Dragon and Sinister Sprocket!

Akiza: I summon Black Rose Dragon, Rose Fairy, Queen Angel of Roses and Rose Tentacles!

Luna (5D's): I summon Ancient Fairy Dragon, Spirit of The Breeze, and Sunlight Unicorn!

Leo: I summon Life Stream Dragon, Morphotronic Radion and Power Tool Dragon!

Crow Hogan: I summon Black-Winged Dragon, Blackwing - Blizzard the Far North, Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Blackwing - Elphin the Raven and Blackwing - Sirocco the Dawn!

Yugi: Now Timaeus!

Kaiba: Along with the Fang of Critias!

Joey: And the unstoppable Claw of Hermos!

Yugi, Kaiba and Joey: ARISE!

The mighty Legendary Dragons were summoned!

Bertrand: I summon GRAGONITH, LIGHTSWORN DRAGON, LUMINA, LIGHTSWORN SUMMONER, LYLA, LIGHTSWORN SORCERESS, JENIS, LIGHTSWORN MENDER, AURKUS, LIGHTSWORN DRUID, WULF, LIGHTSWORN BEAST, CELESTIA, LIGHTSWORN ANGEL, SHIRE, LIGHTSWORD SPIRIT, EHREN, LIGHTSWORN MONK, JAIN, LIGHTSWORN PALADIN, GAROTH, LIGHTSWORN WARRIOR, MICHAEL, THE ARCH-LIGHTSWORN, RAIDEN, HAND OF THE LIGHTSWORN, MINERVA, LIGHTSWORN MAIDEN, RINYAN, LIGHTSWORN ROGUE, RYKO, LIGHTSWORN HUNTER and JUDGEMENT DRAGON!

Brittney: I summon RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON, ZOMBIE TIGER, RETURN ZOMBIE, ZOMBIE MASTER, SOUL-ABSORBING BONE TOWER, NIGHTMARE HORSE, DARK DUST SPIRIT, RYU KOKKI, FLAME GHOST, VAMPIRE LORD, VAMPIRE LADY, ZOMBIE MAMMOTH, GIANT AXE MUMMY and VAMPIRE'S CURSE!

Lucy Loud: GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER, ARCHFIEND OF GILFER, BELIAL - MARQUIS OF DARKNESS, BERFOMET, MARIE THE FALLEN ONE, RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON and NIGHTMARE HORSE!

Haiku: AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER and ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO!

Persephone: I summon VAMPIRE LORD, RED-MOON BABY, VAMPIRE LADY, VAMPIRE'S CURSE, and VAMPIRE GENESIS!

Dante: I summon WANDERING MUMMY, POISON MUMMY, DES LACOODA, and FUSHIOH RICHIE!

Jaden: I summon ELEMENTAL HEROES SPARKMAN, WILDHEART, BUBBLEMAN, NECROSHADE, CLAYMAN, BLADEDGE, BURSTINATRIX, AVIAN, NEO BUBBLEMAN, KNOSPE, HEAT, STRATOS, LADY HEAT, POISON ROSE, WOODSMAN, PRISMA, CAPTAIN COLD, ICE EDGE, NEOS, FLAME WINGMAN, THUNDER GIANT, RAMPART BLASTER, WILDEDGE, MARINER, NECROID SHAMAN, SHINING FLARE WINGMAN, WILD WINGMAN, DARKBRIGHT, INFERNO, MUDBALLMAN, PHOENIX ENFORCER, GAIA, GREAT TORNADO, ELECTRUM, DIVINE NEOS, RAINBOW NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, STORM NEOS, MAGMA NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, FLARE NEOS, DARK NEOS, AQUA NEOS, GRAND NEOS, AIR NEOS, GLOW NEOS and the EVIL HEROES: INFERNO WING, INFERNAL PRODIGY, INFERNAL GAINER, LIGHTNING GOLEM, MALICIOUS FIEND, DARK GAIA, WILD CYCLONE, and

MALICIOUS EDGE!

Hannah Fairchild: I summon URIA, LORD OF SEARING FLAMES, HAMON, LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER and RAVIEL, LORD OF PHANTASMS!

Roman: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

He summoned the Spider Earthbound Immortal.

Carly Atlas: I summoned EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU, FORTUNE LADY FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND, LIGHT, DARK and EVERY!

She summoned said monsters.

Valon: I summon PSYCHIC ARMOR HEAD, OVER BOOST, BURNING KNUCKLE, TRAP BUSTER, BLACK HOLE SHIELD, BUSTER KNUCKLE, BUSTER PYLE, BIG BANG BLOW, ADVANCED SHIELD, JET GAUNTLET, DOUBLE CLOTH ARMOR and ACTIVE GUARD!

He summoned said armored monsters.

Valon: And I activate FULL ARMOR GRAVITATION!

He had his armor merge with him and he was fully ready for battle!

Tania: I summon AMAZONESS ARCHER!, AMAZONESS BABY TIGER, AMAZONESS BLOWPIPER, AMAZONESS CHAIN MASTER, AMAZONESS EMPRESS, AMAZONESS FIGHTER, AMAZONESS PALADIN, AMAZONESS PET LIGER, AMAZONESS PRINCESS, AMAZONESS QUEEN, AMAZONESS SCOUTS, AMAZONESS SPY, AMAZONESS SWORDS WOMAN, AMAZONESS TIGER and AMAZONESS TRAINEE!

Professor Banner: That's right. I also summon HELIOS DUO MEGISTUS, HELIOS TRICE MEGISTUS, ALCHEMY BEASTS SALAMANDRA THE STEEL, OUROBOROS THE BRONZE, LEON THE LEAD, EATOS THE TIN, EKENAS THE MERCURY, MOONFACE THE SILVER and GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS!

They summoned said monsters.

The Dark Signers and Carly's kids summoned their Earthbound Immortals and their monsters and more.

We all summoned said monsters and they were ready for battle.

Vypra: Wow. What a selection.

Dark Spicer: It sure is. (To Grandfather) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked.

Me: Big time. I equip myself with DIVINE SWORD - PHOENIX BLADE and SALAMANDRA!

I had said cards equipped to me.

We went at Grandfather. I punched Grandfather in the face with a deadly uppercut and slashed him in the face with my sword and Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over and Nico kicked him in the stomach with incredible force and he belched up a huge amount of blood and Laney fired waves of fire and burned Grandfather all over the place. Electro and Lincoln electrocuted Grandfather with a massive amount of lightning and Starlight Glimmer fired waves of stars and energy and Twilight and the girls fired waves of elements and magic, Vypra and Luan blasted Grandfather with waves of light and darkness, Bane smashed Grandfather with incredible strength and Laney fired waves of bramble vines and slashed him all over the place, Hydro Man and Luna drenched Grandfather with water, Becky and Rich Texan blasted Grandfather with guns and cactus balls and they hurt, Mandee and Selma & Patty blasted Grandfire with solar fire and burned him all over, Lola and Firefly blasted Grandfather with fire and burned him all over, Lana and Vexen froze Grandfather with ice, Lily and Ebon blasted Grandfather with darkness and water, Lisa Loud and Calamitous blasted Grandfather with gears and energy rays and the Tech Skylanders all blasted him with gears and energy, Lucy Loud, the Goths of Darkness and Webstor blasted Grandfather with darkness lightning, darkness fire and webbing, Leni blasted Grandfather with gravity lightning and King Hiss bit Grandfather and poisoned him, Eddy and Dark Spicer blasted Grandfather all over the place with their blasters and light powers, Sora and Robo Blaze slashed and blasted Grandfather all over the place with Sora's keyblade and Robo Blaze's sword, Lori, Leonard and his pigs and the air skylanders trampled and smashed Grandfather all over and Lori blew him around in a powerful tornado, Lynn and Shiv slashed Grandfather with their swords of lava and light all over, Carol blasted Grandfather all over with powerful Orange Atomic Spiral Rays and Saïx bashed and smashed Grandfather all over the place with ballistic fury with his Claymore, Tara and Waffle Woman blasted Grandfather with fire, earth syrup and strawberry bombs, Edzilla pulverized and smashed Grandfather with incredible fury and blasted him with fire breath and Number 7 blasted him with missiles and lasers, Edd as Iron Boy blasted him with missiles and energy blasts and Zs'Skayr blasted him with dark energy and slashed them with his scythe, Spiderman blasted Grandfather with webbing and kicked and punched him all over the place and Vanitas blasted him with dark fire blasts, Robin slashed him with his sword and Common Cold blasted him with his snot blaster, Beast Boy crushed and smashed him all over as a Brachiosaurus and Xaldin spun him around in tornadoes, Cyborg and Technus blasted him all over with sonic cannon blasts and energy lasers, Volcana blasted Grandfather all over with fire and Larxene electrocuted him all over with lightning, Raven blasted him with darkness blasts and Roquefort and his cheese ninjas slashed him all over the place with swords of cheese and burned him all over with scalding hot cheese and the Light Skylanders blasted him with light and energy blasts, Starfire blasted Grandfather with starbolts and laser rays from her eyes and Katnappe slashed him all over with her claws, Aqua blasted him all over and slashed him with her keyblade and her powers and Skulker blasted him all over, Hunter fired waves of energy and Red X threw bombs and blasted him all over the place, Rita fired waves of lightning and Beautiful Gorgeous blasted and slashed Grandfather and the Magic Skylanders blasted him all over with magic and energy, Ariel and her sisters slashed and blasted Grandfather all over and Ghost blasted and slashed him, Linka fired a massive wave of lightning and Eccentro summoned an army of monsters from Mon World and they smashed and blasted Grandfather all over, Qin fired a massive blast of fire and Captain Cold blasted the Grandfather with ice and froze him, Mary Jane slashed Grandfather all over with an arm sword and Evil Green Ranger slashed and blasted him all over the place, Sabrina Mason and Dark Laser blasted him with the Force and slashed him with their lightsabers and blasted him with Force Lightning, Sarah Gunnerson and Koragg slashed and blasted him all over with their swords and and earth and wolf magic, Nico and Myotismon blasted him all over the place with their Crimson Lightning and Grisly Wing, me and Lord Drakkon blasted and slashed him all over, Squirrel Girl summoned a massive scurry of squirrels and Whiteout blasted him all over with energy blasts and the squirrels and Squirrel Girl pelted him with nuts and bombs, Kairi and Dr. Light blasted him all over with light blasts, Sora Takenouchi and the Springfield Mafia shot them all over with blasts of love fire and a massive barrage of bullets, Lisa Simpson fired waves of Buddha energy and Cantwell blasted him with I Hate Lisa blasts, Homer Simpson as Pie Man and Bart Simpson as the Cupcake Kid and Wiggum pelted Grandfather with bomb pies and Wiggum blasted them with his gun and rolled over Grandfather like a boulder, Winx Club Stella blasted Grandfather with light blasts and Chalmers yelled a sonic scream that sounded like SKINNER, May fired waves of ice and Loki electrocuted Grandfather all over with lightning, Roman and Bertrand, Misty and Persephone, Carly and Haiku, Kalin and Morpheus, Devack and Dante, Greiger and Boris all blasted Grandfather all over with blasts of fire and energy, Akiza and Robo-Roxy slashed and blasted Grandfather all over and so did Sora and Robo Blaze and they smashed Grandfather all over the place with indiscriminate power and fury, Maggie fired waves of dark fire and Atomic Skull blasted Grandfather all over with atomic energy, Sam S.L., Dolph, Jimbo & Kearney wedgied and punched and blasted Grandfather all over with lava and powerful punches, Whitney Comic Book Guy flattened and squished Grandfather all over and Whitney blasted him with flowers, Girl Jordan fired a dragon of pure water and Russ Cargill blasted Grandfather with his gun, Dana fired waves of ice and Skinner blasted Grandfather with incredible fury, Jackie fired waves of fire and Krusty blasted Grandfather all over, and Fiona fired waves of lightning and Snake blasted with his machine guns. Everyone was blasting and pulverizing Grandfather all over with incredible fury.

Mirage, Tree Hugger, Breakdown and Cloud Man used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mirage's illusions, Tree Hugger's Powers, Breakdown's Strength and Cloud Man's lightning

100-fold.

Mirage and Tree Hugger: ILLUSION OF CHAKRA BLAST!

Breakdown and Cloud Man: SMASHING CLOUD MEGABLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP ULTRABLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders, Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS FIRESTORM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders, Françoise: THUNDER OF LOYALTY THUNDERSTRIKE!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY SUPERBLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water

Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: MAELSTROM OF GENEROSITY SUPER DRENCH!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER SUPERSTRIKE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Life Skylanders, and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS SUPER CUT!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: STAR SHOWER OF EMPATHY BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT STAR BLAST!

Princess Luna, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT NIGHT BLAST!

Mandee and Patty and Selma: SOLAR FLAME BLAST!

Mollie and Zzzax: LIGHTNING STRIKE THUNDERCLAP!

Aqua and Skulker: MAELSTROM GHOST BARRAGE!

Levi and Professor XXXL: CHEMICAL BOMB BARRAGE!

Arkayna and Mumbo Jumbo: MAGIC DRAGON STRIKE!

Iron Man and Grizzly: IRON GRIZZLY BEAR SWIPE!

Flash and Golden Glider: SPEEDING SKATE STRIKE!

Kendra Armstrong and Shendu: INFERNAL METEOR FIRESTORM!

Jeri Katou and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION BLAST!

Mary Jane and Evil Green Ranger: GREEN CARNAGE FLASH!

Sam Simpson and Selene: IMMORTAL ENERGY BLASTSTORM!

Sarah Gunnerson and Koragg: MYSTIC WOLF EARTHSTRIKE!

Leif and Condiment King: ICY CONDIMENT SHOWER!

Akiza and Robo Roxy: ROSE FLAME SUPERBLAST!

Yugi Moto and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH GHOST BLAST!

Jaune Arc and Mojo Jojo: TECHNO STRIKE STORM!

Lucy Loud and Webstor: DARKNESS SPIDERSTORM BLAST!

Skyla and Angel: FLYING ANGEL STRIKE!

Zak Saturday and Red Ghost: CRYPTID APE BLAST!

Becky and Rich Texan: PLANT GUN BARRAGE!

Sakura Haruno and Steam Smythe: SMASHING STEAMPUNK GEARS AND EARTH!

Chris Taylor and Skalamander CRYSTAL LIZARD LIGHTNING!

Lily and Ebon: BLACK WATER STRIKE!

Batman and Black Adam: DARK KNIGHT LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Emerald Goldenbraid and Electrocutioner: UNICORN LIGHTNING BLAST!

Lynn and Shiv: VOLCANIC BLADE DANCE STRIKE!

Loni Loud and Anti Wanda: GRAVITY DARKNESS BLAST!

Vakama and Pyro: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Earth and Grumblemon: EARTHQUAKE SEISMIC SMASHER!

Luna Loud and Hydro Man: MEGATSUNAMI SUPERBLAST!

Georgina Montgomery and Hsi Wu: FLYING SKY ROCKSTORM!

Kairi and Dr. Light: LIGHT INCINERATOR BLAST!

Kevin Reynolds and Firebrand: FIRESTORM STRIKE BLAST!

Jason Lee Scott and Scorcher: TYRANNOSAURUS SUPERBLAST!

Flora and Man Boy: NATURE STRIKE BLAST!

Alexis and Femme Fetale: ICE FLAME SUPERBLAST!

Rocket Raccoon and Trapster: ROCKET BLAST BARRAGE!

Ed Grant and Spot: HULKING SPOT STORM!

Carol and Saïx: ATOMIC MOONLIGHT SUPERBLAST!

Randy Cunningham and Kangor: NINJA SUPER SMASH!

Volcana and Larxene: VOLCANIC LIGHTNING SUPERSTRIKE!

Lincoln and Electro: LIGHTNING SUPERSTRIKE MEGABLAST!

Irma Lair and Demyx: WHIRLPOOL MAELSTROM BLAST!

Black Widow and Shade: DARKNESS SUPERBLAST SURPRISE!

Kopaka and Moonstone: ICE LIGHT MEGABLAST!

Bloom and Brain Freezer: INFERNO NOREASTER MEGABLAST!

Troy Burrows and Blizzard: MEGABLAST ICESTORM BLAST!

Ulrich and Xiao Fung: WIND SLASH MEGA BARRAGE!

Penny and Pete: DIAMOND MAGIC SUPERBLAST!

Homer and Wiggum: DONUT ULTRA BLAST!

Sora T. and Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX MAFIA BARRAGE!

Stella and Chalmers: SUNSTORM SUPERBLAST!

Nicole and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME GENERATIONS BLAST!

Emerald Sustrai and Private HIVE: EMERALD COURT MARTIAL BLAST!

Weiss Schnee and Abis Mal: DIAMOND THIEF BLAST!

Morpheus and Kalin: BLUE FLAME SUPERSHOT!

Tyler Navarro and Major Disaster: CATACLYSM DINOSAUR BLAST!

Gali and Man Ray: WATER SUPERSHOT BLAST!

Aang and Cluemaster: WINDSTORM MEGABLAST!

Qin and Captain Cold: VOLCANIC ICESTORM BLAST!

Yusei and Mysterio: STARDUST MEGA ILLUSION BLAST!

Robin and Common Cold: DARK KNIGHT SNOT BLASTS!

Lisa Simpson and Cantwell: HINDU BLAST SURPRISE!

Zick and Tri Klops: MONSTER VISOR SUPERBLAST!

Tyler Bowman and Touch and Go: CYBERNETIC ASSASSIN BLAST!

Aquaman and Melter: WATER MELTER BLAST!

Taranee and Heat Wave: FIRESTORM INFERNO WAVE!

Haiku and Carly: ORANGE FLAME SUPERBLAST!

Anakin Skywalker and Dr. Destiny: FORCE LIGHTNING DREAM BLAST!

Chazz Princeton and Titanium Toenail: CHTHONIAN INFERNO

NAILSTORM!

Loki Loud and Stinky Butt: FARTING WINDSTORM BLAST!

Nora Valkyrie and Po Kong: SMASHING MOUNTAIN HAMMER FLOP!

Hulk and Dark Turtles: SMASHING ATOMIC WAVE!

Fiona and Snake: LIGHTNING MISSILE MEGABARRAGE!

Dana and Skinner: ICE SUPER BARRAGE!

Scarlet and Doctor Octopus: CHEMICAL SUN SUPERBLAST!

Jayden Shiba and Silver Samurai: SLASHES OF THE ELEMENTS!

Nanette and Beast Man: PRIMAL TERROR STRIKE!

Martian Manhunter and Mole Man: MARS MOLE EATERS!

Vert and LaGrange: SPEEDING DRIVE SUPERDRIVE!

Onewa and Goliath: SMASHING GIANT PUNCH!

Maggie and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARK LIGHTNING BLAST!

Donkey Kong and Grodd: GORILLA COCONUT BARRAGE!

Lisa Loud and Calamitous: SCIENCE MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

Twilight Sparkle and Kaos: MAGIC OF ELEMENTAL FRIENDSHIP SUPERBLAST!

Cyborg and Technus: TECHNO SONIC BOOM SHOT!

Will Vandom and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING SUPERSHOT BLAST!

Gwen Tennyson and Fizz: MAGIC SODA MEGABLAST!

Courtney and Count Vertigo: FIRESTORM VERTIGO INCINERATION!

Andros and Overdrive: SPACE SPEED BLAST!

Onua and Tar Pit: EARTH TAR MEGATSUNAMI!

Sunset Shimmer and El Oso: FORGIVENESS FLAME BEAR SHOT!

Jenny Wakeman and Black Spider: ROBOT BLACK SPIDER BLAST!

Ilana and Enchantress (DC): MAGIC OF FURY!

Luke Loud and Cavalier: SWORD BLADE SLASHSTORM!

Stella Zhau and Bronze Kneecap: SOLAR KNEECAP BLAST!

Tea and Copperhead: VENOM SUPERSHOT BLAST!

Duncan and Scorpion: VENOMOUS ACID BLAST!

Sophie Casterwill and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FLAMETHROWER BLAST!

Brody Romero and Taskmaster: NINJA SUPERSTORM BLAST!

Emma Goodall and Dayu: MEGAFORCE MEGABLAST!

Shanan and Vulkanus: UNIVERSE LIFE MEGABLAST!

Jake Long and Biowulf: DRAGON WOLF MEGABLAST!

Ant Man and Top: SPINNING ANTS MEGABLAST!

Luan and Vypra: TWILIGHT MEGABLAST BURST!

Raiden and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING MAELSTROM BLAST!

Tommy Oliver and Evil Star: COSMIC MAGNETAR BLAST!

Mallow and Evil Seed: LEAF SUPERSHRED BLAST!

Zoe Orimoto and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR SUPERBLAST!

Cornelia and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE SMASH BLAST!

Aurico and Firepower: MAELSTROM FIRESTORM BLAST!

Danny Phantom and Roxy Rocket: GHOST FLYING BLAST!

Clay Bailey and Onyx: EARTHQUAKE SMASH STORM!

Captain Marvel and Swordsman: FLYING SWORD FLASH SLASH!

Green Lantern Hal Jordan and Jet: OA TORRENT BLAST!

Tracer and Rojo: OVERWATCH MEGABLAST SUPREME!

Scott Truman and Multiplex: CLONE BOMB SUPER STRIKE!

Nokama and Dirty Bubble: UNDERWATER MAELSTROM BUBBLE BURST!

Superman and Pinky and Brain: KRYPTON BRAIN BLAST!

Tara and Waffle Woman: EARTHQUAKE INFERNO WAFFLESTORM!

Lewa and Kitty: AIR GHOST SUPERBLAST!

Whitney and Comic Book Guy: NATURE COMICS SUPERBLAST!

Boris and Greiger: INDIGO FIRE SUPERBLAST!

Tom Major and Whirlwind: AIR STORM MEGABLAST!

Rainbow Dash and Tchang Zu: LOYALTY RAINBOW MEGABLAST!

Peyton and King Shark: WAVE OF WATER SHARKS!

Zarya Moonwolf and Knightbrace: WOLF DENTISTS MEGABLAST!

Green Arrow and Jack O Lantern: PUMPKIN ARROW BOMB SHOWER!

Matau and Chemistro: WIND CHEMICAL TORNADO!

Gia Moran and Bonz: UNDEAD SUPERBLAST!

Blake Belladonna and Nergal: PIZZA CAT MEGABLAST!

Princess Fabia and Titania: NEATHIA LIGHT EXPLOSION!

Rarity and Duff Killigan: GENEROSITY CRYSTAL SHOWER BLAST!

Brittney Knudson and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET FIRE SUPERBLAST!

Lars Loud and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SCYTHE SLASH!

Jessica Shannon and Dr. Polaris: WASP MAGNETISM BLAST!

Sydney Burlington and Trap Jaw: LIGHTNING ACID BLAST!

Ed and Number 7: SMASHING MISSILE SHOWER!

T.J. Johnson and Key: RACING KEY SUPERSHOWER!

Pinkie Pie and I.N.S.T.I.G.A.T.O.R.: LAUGHTER BALLOON SHOWER!

Jaden and Speed Demon: SPEEDING ELEMENTAL HERO MEGABLAST!

Mack Hartford and Titanium Man: OVERDRIVE SMASH!

Pyrrha Nikos and Radioactive Man: ATOMIC SLASH STRIKE!

Roach and Girder: METAL ROACH BARRAGE!

Me and Drakkon: DRAGON PHOENIX SUPERBLAST!

Connor McKnight and Beetle: DINOSAUR THUNDERSTRIKE SURPRISE!

Jimmy Neutron and Griffin: ATOMIC GRIFFIN SUPERBLAST!

Hay Lin and Vulture: WHIRLWIND MEGABLAST!

Sora and Robo Blaze: LIGHT SMASH KEYSTORM!

Dante Vale and Whiger: SPIRIT FLAME BLAST!

Devon Daniels and Whiplash: CHEETAH LASH STORM!

Nuju and Titanium Titan: ICE TITANIUM BLAST!

Wes Collins and Villamax: TIME STRIKE SUPREME!

Jackie and Krusty: EXPLODING BOMBS OF DEATH!

Ash & Pikachu and See More: LIGHTNING VISOR MEGABLAST!

Davis and Mercurymon: METAL SMASHING SUPERBLAST!

Starfire and Katnappe: TAMARAN CAT SUPERBLAST!

Spiderman and Vanitas: SPIDER DARKFIRE MEGABLAST!

Eddy and Dark Spicer: DARKNESS ASSKICKING SUPERBLAST!

Gwen and Pied Piper: DARK MUSIC NOTE STORM!

Kim Possible and Shiva: SPY BLAST FLAME!

Julie Yamamoto and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANG FIRESTORM BLAST!

Akira Akatsuki and Crimson Dynamo: IRON SMASHING POWER BLAST!

Ben Tennyson and Billy Numerous: OMNITRIX CLONE BLAST!

Tahu and P'andor: RADIATION FIRE MEGABLAST!

Musa and Diabolico: MUSIC SUPERBLAST SURPRISE!

Ariel, Eli and Ghost: MAELSTROM OF SISTERHOOD!

Thor and Gearhead: LIGHTNING GEAR MEGASTORM!

Lana and Vexen: ICE STORM SUPERBLAST!

Lok Lambert and Wrecking Crew: SMASHING SPIRIT POWERBLAST!

Lynn Sr. and Puff: FOOD GAS MEGABLAST!

Jack Atlas and Brass Knuckles: SMASHING ARCHFIEND MEGAPUNCH!

Shope and Plastique: LIGHTNING EXPLOSION MEGABLAST!

Lola and Firefly: INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLNADO!

Lynn Jr. and Mammoth: SMASHING EARTHQUAKE CHARGE!

Leni and King Hiss: GRAVITY VENOM MEGABLAST!

Rita and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING SUPERSTORM BLAST!

Tecna and Riddler: TECHNO RIDDLE BLAST!

Ruby Rose and Deker: CRYSTAL SWORD SLASH!

War Machine and Ragdoll: MISSILES OF FURY!

She-Hulk and Trumbipular: SMASHING ELEPHANT CHARGE!

Takanuva and Kyd Wyykyd: TWILIGHT ECLIPSE BLAST!

Linka and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER BLAST!

Marinette and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG MEGABLAST!

May and Loki: ICE LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Lori and Leonard: WIND PIG STAMPEDE!

Whenua and KGBeast: EARTHQUAKE RUSSIA BLAST!

Lane and Eris: TWILIGHT CHAOS BLAST!

Sheila and Unicorn: SHREDDING EARTH SPIDER BLAST!

Shane Clarke and Weather Wizard: WINDSTORM WEATHER BLAST!

Squirrel Girl and Whiteout: SCURRY OF LIGHT SQUIRRELS!

Captain America and Batroc: LEAPING SHIELD SMASH!

Sabrina Mason and Dark Laser: FORCE LIGHTNING MEGASHOWER!

Girl Jordan and Cargill: MAELSTROM DRAGON ULTRABLAST!

SpongeBob Squarepants and Spymaster: SPY AND KRABBY PATTY BLAST!

Timmy Turner and Madame Masque: MAGIC LIGHTSTORM BLAST!

Hunter and Red X: LIGHTSTORM X BLAST!

Lexx and 2016 Morbucks: JEWELS OF FIRE BLAST!

Maxxine Stenson and Mummy: FURIOUS MUMMY BLAST!

Layla and Toiletnator: TOILET WATER FLOOD!

Kaz and Molten Man: VOLCANIC LAVA SUPERBLAST!

Leo Corbett and El Diablo: GALACTIC FIRE SUPERSHOT!

Syd Chang and U Foes: COSMIC ELEMENTAL BLAST!

Harry Potter and Tala: MAGIC SUPERSTORM BLAST!

Megan McCallister and Living Laser: PHAZON LASER MEGABLAST!

Jack Landors and Cad Bane: LASERSTORM BARRAGE!

Raven and Roquefort: DARKNESS CHEESE BLAST!

Carter Grayson and Toyman: RESCUE BLAST SURPRISE!

Aerrow and Vortex: SKY STORM MEGABLAST!

Beast Boy and Xaldin: PRIMAL HURRICANE MEGASTORM!

Piper Willowbrook and Fixer: PHOENIX GEAR MEGASTORM!

Yang and Motor Ed: SURGING MOTORCYCLE FIRESTORM!

Kimiko and Ssserpent: FLAMING SERPENT MEGASTRIKE!

Rex Salazar and Multiple Man: BOULDER CLONE SMASHER!

Applejack and Vreedle Brothers: HONESTY APPLE ENERGYSTORM!

Lightning and Sportsmaster: THUNDERSTRIKE SPORTS BLAST!

Yumi Ishiyama and Merman: DARKNESS FISH WAVE!

Stacy Bolton and Ranamon: THUNDERSTORM MAELSTROM BLAST!

Lie Ren and Gizmo: TECHNOGENIUS MEGABLAST!

Kari and Arbormon: LIGHT WOOD MEGABLAST!

Rice Fitzgerald and Killer Shrike: SLASHING SONIC BLASTS!

Roxy and Zexion: ILLUSION OF NATURE BLAST!

Persephone and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FIRE MEGABLAST!

Seto Kaiba and Yenaldoshi: DRAGON WOLF MEGASTORM!

Laney and Bane: SMASHING WAVES OF LEAVES!

Ripster and Abomination: SMASHING SHARKSTORM BLAST!

Wonder Woman and Kite Man: FLYING AMAZING STRIKE!

Bertrand and Roman Goodwin: CRIMSON FIRE MEGABLAST!

Optimus Prime and Evil Lyn: MAGIC AUTOBOT BLAST!

Hikaru Akatsuki and Turtle: THUNDERSTRIKE TORTOISE BLAST!

Sam S.L. and Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC BULLY BLAST!

Hawkeye and Abra Kadabra: ARROWS OF MAGIC!

Pohatu and Avalanche: EARTHQUAKE SMASHING BLAST!

Nico and Myotismon: CRIMSON NUOVA STARBLAST!

Leon Loud and Artie Ziff: MAELSTROM OF FURY!

Liam and Iron Lung: WIND OF FIERY PAIN!

Hawkgirl and Magneto: THANAGAR FURY STORM!

Ghost Rider and Johnny 13: HELLFIRE SUPERBLAST SURPRISE!

Cameron and Juggernaut: SMASHING IRON BLAST!

Casey Rhodes and Cheshire: JUNGLE BLADE FURY!

Cole Evans and Wolf: WOLF LION MEGABLAST!

Fluttershy and Carmen Dillo: KINDNESS ARMADILLO SUPERBLAST!

Raimundo and Trickster: WIND TRICK MEGABLAST!

Edd and Zs'Skayr: TECHNO GHOST SUPERBLAST!

CatDog and Mr. Mittens: DOG CAT MEGABLAST!

Nick Russel and Boomerang: MEGA FIRESTORM BOOMERANG SHOT!

Omi and Box Ghost: WATER MEGASTROM BOX BLAST!

Dante and Devack: YELLOW FLAME MEGABLAST!

Thing and Stonedozer: CLOBBERING EARTHQUAKE SMASH!

Ebonwumon and Lythos: PHANTOM HAIL PULVERIZER!

Koji and Magma: VOLCANIC MAGIC LIGHTSTORM!

Zhuqiaomon and Pyros: BLAZING FIRESTORM TSUNAMI!

Samus and Iceage: HYPER ICEAGE BLAST!

Azulongmon and Hydros: LIGHTNING ICICLE SHOWER!

Linka and Whirlin: WINDSTORM MEGABLAST!

Baihumon and Stratos: METAL SHRAPNEL WINDSTORM!

Keiko and Killer Croc: FLOWER CROCODILE BLAST!

Becca and Gator Ghoul: NATURE ALLIGATOR BLAST!

Ingrid Third and Felix Faust: DARK MAGIC SUPERSTORM!

Shannon and Ben Ravencroft: WITCH BLAST SURPRISE!

Tristan and Solomon Grundy: UNDEAD CYBER BLAST!

Princess What's-Her-Name and Bizarro: SUPER BIZZARE BLAST!

Eli and Baron Mordo: MAGIC DRAGON MEGABLAST!

Sakura Avalon and Amora the Enchantress: MAGIC ULTRA BLAST!

Supergirl and Toad: KRYPTON TOAD LASH!

Lightning Dust and Leap Frog: THUNDERSTORM SUPERBLAST!

Layla Williams and Marluxia: PLANT MEGA BLAST!

Jonny 2X4 and Deadwood: WOODSTORM SUPER SPLINTER BLAST!

Erza Scarlet and Xigbar: STAR SWORD BLAST WAVE!

Tommy and Oculous: ICE EYE SUPERBLAST!

Ace Bunny and Zavok: SLASH OF THE STARS!

Mizore and Skullmeramon: COLD FIRE MEGABLAST!

Vinyl Scratch and Metal Sonic: MUSIC SUPERBLAST SURPRISE!

Sasuke the Android and Machinedramon: GIGA MEGA KUNAI CANNON!

Orion and Harpymon: WIND SILVER BLAST!

Max Ride and Pterodactyl Ghost: FLYING PTERODACTYL BLAST!

Sage and Thundermon: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE CUT!

Ax and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING STRIKE JUDGEMENT!

Yae and Puppetmon: THUNDERSTRIKE PUMMEL!

Style Queen and Marionette Shadow: GOLDEN STRIKE BLAST!

Ink Rose and General Schwarz: DARKNESS SUPERSTORM BLAST!

Nikiya and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA KAMEHAMEHA DESTROYER!

Ino and Hydrax: FLOWER STORM BLAST!

Maria and New Wave: MEGATSUNAMI MEGABLAST!

Frosta and White Lightning: ICE LIGHTNING SUPERBLAST!

Paula and Electropede: FURY OF THE LIGHTNING BUG!

Red She Hulk and Black Knight Ghost: MEDIEVAL SLASH BLADES!

Jimmy Devlin and Black Lance: BLADES OF POWER!

Thetis and Ice Demon: UMI DEMON BLAST!

Gi and Chillyfish: WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

Yusuke and Black Manta: SPIRIT GUN SUPER BLAST!

Taylor (Loud House) Manta Bayarsh: FIRESTORM MANTA BLAST!

Gaz and Kerbero Gangan: DARKNESS GUNSHOT BLAST!

Palutena and David Cain: LIGHT BLAST SURPRISE!

Silverstream and Goro: HIPPOGRIFF BLAST STORM!

Ben 10,000 and Dumbelltron: 10,000 ALIEN MEGA BARRAGE!

Flare Corona and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: MEGA FIRESTORM BLAST!

Wheeler and Fireor: FIRESTORM SUPERBLAST!

Power Pack and Samon Shakekisutanchin: ELEMENTAL SALMON SWARM!

Poromon and Seadramon: ICE THUNDER JAVELIN!

Noah Carver and MetalSeadramon: RIVER OF THUNDEROUS POWER!

Mera and Ryugu Tamatebacco: FURY OF THE ATLANTIS MEGATSUNAMI!

Margo and Gameface: VIDEO GAME THUNDERSTRIKE!

Dan and Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL FIREBALL SHOWER!

Marceline and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS MEGABLAST!

Lucy H. and Spankulot: COSMIC SPANK BLAST!

Right Suzuki and Six Gum Gang: TRAIN AND OUTLAW FIRESTORM!

Lucca and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM OF THE DELINQUENT!

Kole and Salami Swami: CRYSTAL SAUSAGE FIRESTORM!

Luster Dawn and Gramma Stuffum: FIRESTORM OF FOOD BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said blasts and they hit Grandfather and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: Lets do it! EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Eli fired a wave of earth by punching the ground and it formed into the meanest dinosaur that ever lived from 68 million years ago: Tyrannosaurus Rex!

---

Tyrannosaurus is a genus of coelurosaurian theropod dinosaur. The species Tyrannosaurus rex, often called T. rex or colloquially T-Rex, is one of the most well-represented of the large theropods. Tyrannosaurus lived throughout what is now western North America, on what was then an island continent known as Laramidia. Tyrannosaurus had a much wider range than other tyrannosaurids. Fossils are found in a variety of rock formations dating to the Maastrichtian age of the upper Cretaceous period, 68 to 66 million years ago. It was the last known member of the tyrannosaurids, and among the last non-avian dinosaurs to exist before the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event.

Like other tyrannosaurids, Tyrannosaurus was a bipedal carnivore with a massive skull balanced by a long, heavy tail. Relative to its large and powerful hind limbs, Tyrannosaurus forelimbs were short but unusually powerful for their size and had two clawed digits. The most complete specimen measures up to 12.3 meters (40 feet) in length though T. rex could grow to lengths of over 12.3 m (40 ft), up to 3.66 m (12 ft) tall at the hips, and according to most modern estimates 8.4 metric tons (9.3 short tons) to 14 metric tons (15.4 short tons) in weight. Although other theropods rivaled or exceeded Tyrannosaurus rex in size, it is still among the largest known land predators and is estimated to have exerted the strongest bite force among all terrestrial animals. By far the largest carnivore in its environment, Tyrannosaurus rex was most likely an apex predator, preying upon hadrosaurs, armored herbivores like ceratopsians and ankylosaurs, and possibly sauropods. Some experts have suggested the dinosaur was primarily a scavenger. The question of whether Tyrannosaurus was an apex predator or a pure scavenger was among the longest debates in paleontology. Most paleontologists today accept that Tyrannosaurus was both an active predator and a scavenger.

---

Hunter: (German Accent) INFERNO STYLE NINJA ART: SPINOSAURUS!

Hunter fired a wave of black fire and it formed into the largest and meanest carnivorous dinosaur that ever lived from 112 million years ago in Egypt: Spinosaurus!

---

Spinosaurus (meaning "spine lizard") is a genus of spinosaurid dinosaur that lived in what now is North Africa during the upper Albian to upper Turonian stages of the Cretaceous period, about 112 to 93.5 million years ago. This genus was known first from Egyptian remains discovered in 1912 and described by German paleontologist Ernst Stromer in 1915. The original remains were destroyed in World War II, but additional material has come to light in the early 21st century. It is unclear whether one or two species are represented in the fossils reported in the scientific literature. The best known species is S. aegyptiacus from Egypt, although a potential second species, S. maroccanus, has been recovered from Morocco. The contemporary spinosaurid genus Sigilmassasaurus has also been synonymized by some authors with S. aegyptiacus, though other researchers propose it to be a distinct taxon. Another possible junior synonym is Oxalaia from the Alcântara Formation in Brazil.

Spinosaurus was among the largest of all known carnivorous dinosaurs, nearly as large as or even larger than other theropods such as Tyrannosaurus, Giganotosaurus and Carcharodontosaurus. Estimates published in 2005, 2007, and 2008 suggested that it was between 12.6 to 18 meters (41 to 59 ft) in length and 7 to 20.9 metric tons (7.7 to 23.0 short tons) in weight. New estimates published in 2014 and 2018, based on a more complete specimen, supported the earlier research, finding that Spinosaurus could reach lengths of 15 to 16 meters (49 to 52 ft). The latest estimates suggest a weight of 6.4 to 7.5 metric tons (7.1 to 8.3 short tons). The skull of Spinosaurus was long, low and narrow, similar to that of a modern crocodilian, and bore straight conical teeth with no serrations. It would have had large, robust forelimbs bearing three-fingered hands, with an enlarged claw on the first digit. The distinctive neural spines of Spinosaurus, which were long extensions of the vertebrae (or backbones), grew to at least 1.65 meters (5.4 ft) long and were likely to have had skin connecting them, forming a sail-like structure, although some authors[who?] have suggested that the spines were covered in fat and formed a hump. Spinosaurus's hip bones were reduced, and the legs were very short in proportion to the body. Its long and narrow tail was deepened by tall, thin neural spines and elongated chevrons, forming a flexible fin or paddle-like structure.

---

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WOOLLY MAMMOTH!

Axel fired a wave of ice and it formed into the famous and widely known ancestral elephants from 800,000 years ago: The Woolly Mammoth.

---

The woolly mammoth (Mammuthus primigenius) is an extinct species of mammoth that lived during the Pleistocene until its extinction in the Holocene epoch. It was one of the last in a line of mammoth species, beginning with Mammuthus subplanifrons in the early Pliocene. The woolly mammoth began to diverge from the steppe mammoth about 800,000 years ago in East Asia. Its closest extant relative is the Asian elephant. The appearance and behaviour of this species are among the best studied of any prehistoric animal because of the discovery of frozen carcasses in Siberia and Alaska, as well as skeletons, teeth, stomach contents, dung, and depiction from life in prehistoric cave paintings. Mammoth remains had long been known in Asia before they became known to Europeans in the 17th century. The origin of these remains was long a matter of debate, and often explained as being remains of legendary creatures. The mammoth was identified as an extinct species of elephant by Georges Cuvier in 1796.

The woolly mammoth was roughly the same size as modern African elephants. Males reached shoulder heights between 2.7 and 3.4 m (8.9 and 11.2 ft) and weighed up to 6 metric tons (6.6 short tons).

Females reached 2.6-2.9 m (8.5-9.5 ft) in shoulder heights and weighed up to 4 metric tons (4.4 short tons). A newborn calf weighed about 90 kg (200 lb). The woolly mammoth was well adapted to the cold environment during the last ice age. It was covered in fur, with an outer covering of long guard hairs and a shorter undercoat. The colour of the coat varied from dark to light. The ears and tail were short to minimise frostbite and heat loss. It had long, curved tusks and four molars, which were replaced six times during the lifetime of an individual. Its behaviour was similar to that of modern elephants, and it used its tusks and trunk for manipulating objects, fighting, and foraging. The diet of the woolly mammoth was mainly grasses and sedges. Individuals could probably reach the age of 60. Its habitat was the mammoth steppe, which stretched across northern Eurasia and North America.

The woolly mammoth coexisted with early humans, who used its bones and tusks for making art, tools, and dwellings, and the species was also hunted for food. It disappeared from its mainland range at the end of the Pleistocene 10,000 years ago. Isolated populations survived on St. Paul Island until 5,600 years ago and on Wrangel Island until 4,000 years ago. After its extinction, humans continued using its ivory as a raw material, a tradition that continues today. With a genome project for the mammoth completed in 2015, it has been proposed the species could be revived through various means, but none of the methods proposed are yet feasible.

---

Dana: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SABER-TOOTH CAT!

Dana fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral cats of 42 million years ago: The Saber-Toothed Cats!

---

A saber-toothed cat (alternatively spelled sabre-toothed cat) is any member of various extinct groups of predatory mammals that are characterized by long, curved saber-shaped canine teeth which protruded from the mouth even when closed. The saber-toothed cats have been found almost worldwide from the Eocene epoch to the end of the Pleistocene epoch 42 million years ago (mya) -

11,000 years ago (kya). The first saber-toothed cat fossil in Canada was found in Medicine Hat, Alberta.

One of the best-known genera is Smilodon, species of which, especially S. fatalis, are popularly, but incorrectly, referred to as "saber-toothed tigers". However, usage of the word cat is in some cases a misnomer, as many species referred to as saber-toothed "cats" are not closely related to modern cats (Felidae). Instead, many are members are classified into different families of Feliformia, such as Barbourofelidae and Nimravidae; the oxyaenid "creodont" genera Machaeroides and Apataelurus; and two extinct lineages of metatherian mammals, the thylacosmilids of Sparassodonta, and deltatheroideans, which are more closely related to marsupials. In this regard, saber-toothed cats can be viewed as examples of convergent evolution. This convergence is remarkable due not only to the development of elongated canines, but also a suite of other characteristics, such as a wide gape and bulky forelimbs, which is so consistent that it has been termed the "saber-tooth suite."

Of the feliform lineages, the family Nimravidae is the oldest, entering the landscape around 42 mya and becoming extinct by 7.2 mya. Barbourofelidae entered around 16.9 mya and were extinct by 9 mya. These two would have shared some habitats.

---

Lana: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WOOLLY RHINOCEROS!

Lana fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age ancestors of modern day Rhinoceroses from 3.6 Million years ago: The Woolly Rhinoceros!

---

The woolly rhinoceros (Coelodonta antiquitatis) is an extinct species of rhinoceros that was common throughout Europe and northern Asia during the Pleistocene epoch and survived until the end of the last glacial period. The woolly rhinoceros was a member of the Pleistocene megafauna.

The woolly rhinoceros was covered with thick and long hair, which allowed it to survive in the extremely cold, harsh mammoth steppe. It also had a massive hump reaching from its shoulder. It fed mainly on herbaceous plants that grew in the steppe.

Mummified carcasses preserved in permafrost and many bone remains of woolly rhinoceroses have been found. Images of woolly rhinoceroses are found among cave paintings in Europe and Asia.

---

Killer Frost: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: IRISH ELK!

Killer Frost fired a wave of ice and it formed into the largest deer ever known that lived 2.5 million years ago: The Irish Elk.

---

The Irish elk (Megaloceros giganteus) also called the giant deer or Irish deer, is an extinct species of deer in the genus Megaloceros and is one of the largest deer that ever lived. Its range extended across Eurasia during the Pleistocene, from Ireland to Lake Baikal in Siberia. The most recent remains of the species have been carbon dated to about 7,700 years ago in Siberia.

Although abundant skeletal remains have been found in bogs in Ireland, the animal was not exclusive to Ireland nor closely related to either of the living species currently called elk: Alces alces (the European elk, known in North America as the moose) or Cervus canadensis (the North American elk or wapiti). For this reason, the name "giant deer" is used in some publications, instead of "Irish elk". Although one study suggested that the Irish elk was closely related to the red deer (Cervus elaphus), most other phylogenetic analyses support that their closest living relatives are fallow deer (Dama dama).

---

Maggie: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SHORT-FACED BEAR!

Maggie fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age bear from 1.8 million years ago: The Short-Faced Bear.

---

The short-faced bear (Arctodus sp.) is an extinct bear genus that inhabited North America during the Pleistocene epoch from about 1.8 Mya until 11,000 years ago. It was the most common early North American bear and was most abundant in California. There are two recognized species: the lesser short-faced bear (Arctodus pristinus) and the giant short-faced bear (Arctodus simus), with the latter considered to be one of the largest known terrestrial mammalian carnivores that has ever existed. It has been hypothesized that their extinction coincides with the Younger Dryas period of global cooling commencing around 10,900 BC.

---

Khalyaka: (India Accent) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TARBOSAURUS BABAAR!

Khalyaka fired a wave of earth and it formed into the terrible theropod of 70 million years ago: Tarbosaurus!

---

Tarbosaurus (meaning "alarming lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaur that flourished in Asia about 70 million years ago, at the end of the Late Cretaceous Period, considered to contain a single known species, Tarbosaurus bataar. Fossils have been recovered in Mongolia, with more fragmentary remains found further afield in parts of China.

Although many species have been named, modern paleontologists recognize only one, T. bataar, as valid. Some experts see this species as an Asian representative of the North American genus Tyrannosaurus; this would make the genus Tarbosaurus redundant. Tarbosaurus and Tyrannosaurus, if not synonymous, are considered to be at least closely related genera. Alioramus, also from Mongolia, has previously been thought by some authorities to be the closest relative of Tarbosaurus, though this has since been disproven with the discovery of Qianzhousaurus and the description of the Alioramini.

Like most known tyrannosaurids, Tarbosaurus was a large bipedal predator, weighing up to 5 metric tons (5.5 short tons) and equipped with about sixty large teeth. It had a unique locking mechanism in its lower jaw and the smallest forelimbs relative to body size of all tyrannosaurids, renowned for their disproportionately tiny, two-fingered forelimbs.

Tarbosaurus lived in a humid floodplain criss-crossed by river channels. In this environment, it was an apex predator, probably preying on other large dinosaurs like the hadrosaur Saurolophus or the sauropod Nemegtosaurus. Tarbosaurus is represented by dozens of fossil specimens, including several complete skulls and skeletons. These remains have allowed scientific studies focusing on its phylogeny, skull mechanics, and brain structure.

---

Lynn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: APATOSAURUS!

Lynn fired a wave of Earth and it formed into the famous sauropod from 158 million years ago: Apatosaurus!

---

Apatosaurus is a genus of herbivorous sauropod dinosaur that lived in North America during the Late Jurassic period. Othniel Charles Marsh described and named the first-known species, A. ajax, in 1877, and a second species, A. louisae, was discovered and named by William H. Holland in 1916. Apatosaurus lived about 152 to 151 million years ago (mya), during the late Kimmeridgian to early Tithonian age, and are now known from fossils in the Morrison Formation of modern-day Colorado, Oklahoma, New Mexico, Wyoming, and Utah in the United States. Apatosaurus had an average length of 21-22.8 m (69-75 ft), and an average mass of 16.4-22.4 t (16.1-22.0 long tons; 18.1-24.7 short tons). A few specimens indicate a maximum length of 11-30% greater than average and a mass of 32.7-72.6 t (32.2-71.5 long tons; 36.0-80.0 short tons).

The cervical vertebrae of Apatosaurus are less elongated and more heavily constructed than those of Diplodocus, a diplodocid like Apatosaurus, and the bones of the leg are much stockier despite being longer, implying that Apatosaurus was a more robust animal. The tail was held above the ground during normal locomotion. Apatosaurus had a single claw on each forelimb and three on each hindlimb. The Apatosaurus skull, long thought to be similar to Camarasaurus, is much more similar to that of Diplodocus. Apatosaurus was a generalized browser that likely held its head elevated. To lighten its vertebrae, Apatosaurus had air sacs that made the bones internally full of holes. Like that of other diplodocids, its tail may have been used as a whip to create loud noises.

The skull of Apatosaurus was confused with that of Camarasaurus and Brachiosaurus until 1909, when the holotype of A. louisae was found, and a complete skull just a few meters away from the front of the neck. Henry Fairfield Osborn disagreed with this association, and went on to mount a skeleton of Apatosaurus with a Camarasaurus skull cast. Apatosaurus skeletons were mounted with speculative skull casts until 1970, when McIntosh showed that more robust skulls assigned to Diplodocus were more likely from Apatosaurus.

Apatosaurus is a genus in the family Diplodocidae. It is one of the more basal genera, with only Amphicoelias and possibly a new, unnamed genus more primitive. While the subfamily Apatosaurinae was named in 1929, the group was not used validly until an extensive 2015 study. Only Brontosaurus is also in the subfamily, with the other genera being considered synonyms or reclassified as diplodocines. Brontosaurus has long been considered a junior synonym of Apatosaurus; its type species was reclassified as A. excelsus in 1903. A 2015 study concluded that Brontosaurus is a valid genus of sauropod distinct from Apatosaurus, but not all paleontologists agree with this division. As it existed in North America during the late Jurassic, Apatosaurus would have lived alongside dinosaurs such as Allosaurus, Camarasaurus, Diplodocus, and Stegosaurus.

---

Laney: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DIPLODOCUS!

Laney fired a wave of trees and leaves and it formed into the famous sauropod from 154 million years ago: Diplodocus!

---

Diplodocus is a genus of diplodocid sauropod dinosaurs whose fossils were first discovered in 1877 by S. W. Williston. The generic name, coined by Othniel Charles Marsh in 1878, is a neo-Latin term derived from Greek διπλός (diplos) "double" and δοκός (dokos) "beam", in reference to the double-beamed chevron bones located in the underside of the tail, which were then considered unique.

This genus of dinosaurs lived in what is now mid-western North America at the end of the Jurassic period. It is one of the more common dinosaur fossils found in the middle to upper Morrison Formation, between about 154 and 152 million years ago, during the late Kimmeridgian age. The Morrison Formation records an environment and time dominated by gigantic sauropod dinosaurs, such as Apatosaurus, Barosaurus, Brachiosaurus, Brontosaurus, and Camarasaurus. Its great size may have been a deterrent to the predators Allosaurus and Ceratosaurus: their remains have been found in the same strata, which suggests that they coexisted with Diplodocus.

Diplodocus is among the most easily identifiable dinosaurs, with its typical sauropod shape, long neck and tail, and four sturdy legs. For many years, it was the longest dinosaur known.

---

May: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: LEAELLYNASAURA!

May fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Australian dinosaur from 118 million years ago: Leaellynasaura!

---

Leaellynasaura is a genus of small herbivorous ornithischian dinosaurs from the Albian stage of the Early Cretaceous (dated to between 118 and 110 million years ago), first discovered in Dinosaur Cove, Australia. The only known species is Leaellynasaura amicagraphica. It was described in 1989, and named after Leaellyn Rich, the daughter of the Australian palaeontologist couple Tom Rich and Patricia Vickers-Rich who discovered it. The specific name, amicagraphica, translates to "friend writing" and honours both the Friends of the Museum of Victoria and the National Geographic Society for their support of Australian paleontology.

---

Lori: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ALLOSAURUS!

Lori fired a wave of wind and it formed into the vicious theropod from 155 million years ago: Allosaurus!

---

Allosaurus is a genus of carnivorous theropod dinosaur that lived 155 to 145 million years ago during the late Jurassic period (Kimmeridgian to late Tithonian). The name "Allosaurus" means "different lizard" alluding to its unique concave vertebrae (at the time of its discovery). It is derived from the Greek ἄλλος (allos) ("different, other") and σαῦρος (sauros) ("lizard / generic reptile"). The first fossil remains that could definitively be ascribed to this genus were described in 1877 by paleontologist Othniel Charles Marsh. As one of the first well-known theropod dinosaurs, it has long attracted attention outside of paleontological circles.

Allosaurus was a large bipedal predator. Its skull was large and equipped with dozens of sharp, serrated teeth. It averaged 9.5 meters (31 ft) in length, though fragmentary remains suggest it could have reached over 12 m (39 ft). Relative to the large and powerful hindlimbs, its three-fingered forelimbs were small, and the body was balanced by a long and heavily muscled tail. It is classified as an allosaurid, a type of carnosaurian theropod dinosaur. The genus has a complicated taxonomy, and includes three valid species, the best known of which is A. fragilis. The bulk of Allosaurus remains have come from North America's Morrison Formation, with material also known from Portugal. It was known for over half of the 20th century as Antrodemus, but a study of the copious remains from the Cleveland-Lloyd Dinosaur Quarry brought the name "Allosaurus" back to prominence and established it as one of the best-known dinosaurs.

As the most abundant large predator in the Morrison Formation, Allosaurus was at the top of the food chain, probably preying on contemporaneous large herbivorous dinosaurs, and perhaps other predators. Potential prey included ornithopods, stegosaurids, and sauropods. Some paleontologists interpret Allosaurus as having had cooperative social behavior, and hunting in packs, while others believe individuals may have been aggressive toward each other, and that congregations of this genus are the result of lone individuals feeding on the same carcasses.

---

Leni: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OMEISAURUS!

Leni fired a wave of water and it formed into one of the largest dinosaurs from 173 million years ago: Omeisaurus!

---

Omeisaurus (meaning "Omei lizard") is a genus of sauropod dinosaur from the Middle Jurassic Period (Bathonian-Callovian stage) of what is now China. Its name comes from Mount Emei, where it was discovered in the lower Shaximiao Formation of Sichuan Province.

Like other sauropods, Omeisaurus was herbivorous and large. It measured 20.2 metres (66 ft) long, and weighed 9.8 tonnes.

---

Luna: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SUCHOMIMUS!

Luna fired a wave of water and it formed into the ferocious spinosaurid dinosaur from 125 million years ago: Suchomimus!

---

Suchomimus (meaning "crocodile mimic") is a genus of spinosaurid dinosaur that lived between 125 and 112 million years ago in what is now Niger, during the Aptian to early Albian stages of the Early Cretaceous period. The animal was named and described by palaeontologist Paul Sereno and colleagues in 1998, based on a partial skeleton from the Erlhaz Formation. Suchomimus's long and shallow skull, similar to that of a crocodile, earns it its generic name, while the specific name Suchomimus tenerensis alludes to the locality of its first remains, the Ténéré Desert.

Suchomimus was 9.5 to 11 metres (31 to 36 feet) long and weighed between 2.5 to 5.2 tonnes (2.8 to 5.7 short tons), although the holotype specimen may not have been fully grown. Suchomimus's narrow skull was perched on a short neck, and its forelimbs were powerfully built, bearing a giant claw on each thumb. Along the midline of the animal's back ran a low dorsal sail, built from the long neural spines of its vertebrae. Like other spinosaurids, it likely had a diet of fish and small prey animals.

Some palaeontologists consider the animal to be an African species of the European spinosaurid Baryonyx, B. tenerensis. Suchomimus might also be a junior synonym of the contemporaneous spinosaurid Cristatusaurus lapparenti, although the latter taxon is based on much more fragmentary remains. Suchomimus lived in a fluvial environment of vast floodplains alongside many other dinosaurs, in addition to pterosaurs, crocodylomorphs, fish, turtles, and bivalves.

---

Stella: SCORCH STYLE NINJA ART: OURANOSAURUS!

Stella fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Iguanodont from 100 million years ago: Ouranosaurus.

---

Ouranosaurus is a genus of herbivorous iguanodont dinosaur that lived during the Aptian stage of the Early Cretaceous of modern-day Niger. Ouranosaurus measured about 7 to 8.3 metres (23 to 27 ft) long. Two rather complete fossils were found in the Elrhaz Formation, Gadoufaoua deposits, Agadez, Niger, in 1965 and 1970. The animal was named in 1976 by French paleontologist Philippe Taquet; the type species being Ouranosaurus nigeriensis. The name is a combination of the Arabic word for "courage" and the country of discovery, although ourane is also the Tuareg name for the desert monitor.

Becca Chang: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TITANOBOA!

Becca fired a wave of water that formed into the Colombian giant snake from 60 million years ago: Titanoboa!

Titanoboa (/tiˌtɑːnoʊˈboʊə/) is an extinct genus of very large snakes that lived in what is now La Guajira in northeastern Colombia. They could grow up to 12.8 m (42 ft) long and reach a weight of 1,135 kg (2,500 lb).

Fossils of Titanoboa have been found in the Cerrejón Formation, and date to around 58 to 60 million years ago. The giant snake lived during the Middle to Late Paleocene epoch, a 10-million-year period immediately following the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event.

The only known species is Titanoboa cerrejonensis, the largest snake ever discovered, which supplanted the previous record holder, Gigantophis.

Syd: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OPHTHALMOSAURUS!

Syd fired a wave of water and it formed into the Ichthyosaur from 165 million years ago: Ophthalmosaurus!

Ophthalmosaurus (meaning "eye lizard" in Greek) is an ichthyosaur of the Middle Jurassic period (165-160 million years ago), named for its extremely large eyes. It had a graceful 6 m (19.5 ft) long dolphin-shaped body, and its almost toothless jaw was well adapted for catching squid. Major fossil finds of this genus have been recorded in Europe and North and South America.

Girl Jordan: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: ELASMOSAURUS!

Girl Jordan fired a wave of water and it formed into the huge long-necked plesiosaurus from 80.5 million years ago: Elasmosaurus!

---

Elasmosaurus is a genus of plesiosaur that lived in North America during the Campanian stage of the Late Cretaceous period, about 80.5 million years ago. The first specimen was discovered in 1867 near Fort Wallace, Kansas, US, and was sent to the American paleontologist Edward Drinker Cope, who named it E. platyurus in 1868. The generic name means "thin-plate reptile", and the specific name means "flat-tailed". Cope originally reconstructed the skeleton of Elasmosaurus with the skull at the end of the tail, an error which was made light of by the paleontologist Othniel Charles Marsh, and became part of their "Bone Wars" rivalry. Only one incomplete Elasmosaurus skeleton is definitely known, consisting of a fragmentary skull, the spine, and the pectoral and pelvic girdles, and a single species is recognized today; other species are now considered invalid or have been moved to other genera.

Measuring 10.3 meters (34 ft) long, Elasmosaurus would have had a streamlined body with paddle-like limbs, a short tail, a small head, and an extremely long neck. The neck alone was around 7.1 meters (23 ft) long. Along with its relative Albertonectes, it was one of the longest-necked animals to have lived, with the largest number of neck vertebrae known, 72. The skull would have been slender and triangular, with large, fang-like teeth at the front, and smaller teeth towards the back. It had six teeth in each premaxilla of the upper jaw, and may have had 14 teeth in the maxilla and 19 in the dentary of the lower jaw. Most of the neck vertebrae were compressed sideways, and bore a longitudinal crest or keel along the sides.

The family Elasmosauridae was based on the genus Elasmosaurus, the first recognized member of this group of long-necked plesiosaurs. Elasmosaurids were well adapted for aquatic life, and used their flippers for swimming. Contrary to earlier depictions, their necks were not very flexible, and could not be held high above the water surface. It is unknown what their long necks were used for, but they may have had a function in feeding. Elasmosaurids probably ate small fish and marine invertebrates, seizing them with their long teeth, and may have used gastroliths (stomach stones) to help digest their food. Elasmosaurus is known from the Pierre Shale formation, which represents marine deposits from the Western Interior Seaway.

---

SpongeBob: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: LIOPLEURODON!

SpongeBob fired a wave of water and it formed into the ferocious marine reptile from 166 million years ago: Liopleurodon!

---

Liopleurodon (/ˌlaɪoʊˈplʊərədɒn/; meaning 'smooth-sided teeth') is a genus of large, carnivorous marine reptile belonging to the Pliosauroidea, a clade of short-necked plesiosaurs. The two species of Liopleurodon lived from the Callovian Stage of the Middle Jurassic to the Kimmeridgian stage of the Late Jurassic Period (c. 166 to 155 mya). It was the apex predator of the Middle to Late Jurassic seas that covered Europe. The largest species, L. ferox, is estimated to have grown up to 6.4 metres (21 ft) in length.

The name "Liopleurodon" (meaning "smooth-sided tooth") derives from Ancient Greek words: λεῖος leios, "smooth"; πλευρά pleurá, "side" or "rib"; and ὀδόν odṓn, "tooth".

---

Salar: (Arabic Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: GALLIMIMUS!

Salar fired a massive wave of fire and it formed into a herd of the ostrich-like egg-eaters from 70 million years ago: Gallimimus!

---

Gallimimus (/ˌɡælɪˈmaɪməs/ GAL-i-MY-məs) is a genus of theropod dinosaur that lived in what is now Mongolia during the Late Cretaceous period, about seventy million years ago (mya). Several fossils in various stages of growth were discovered by Polish-Mongolian expeditions in the Gobi Desert of Mongolia during the 1960s; a large skeleton discovered in this region was made the holotype specimen of the new genus and species Gallimimus bullatus in 1972. The generic name means "chicken mimic", referring to the similarities between its neck vertebrae and those of the Galliformes. The specific name is derived from bulla, a gold capsule worn by Roman youth, in reference to a bulbous structure at the base of the skull of Gallimimus. At the time it was named, the fossils of Gallimimus represented the most complete and best preserved ornithomimid ("ostrich dinosaur") material yet discovered, and the genus remains one of the best known members of the group.

Gallimimus is the largest known ornithomimid; adults were about 6 metres (20 ft) long, 1.9 metres (6 ft 3 in) tall at the hip and weighed about 440 kilograms (970 lb). As evidenced by its relative Ornithomimus, it would have had feathers. The head was small and light with large eyes that faced to the sides. The snout was long compared to other ornithomimids, although it was broader and more rounded at the tip than in other species. Gallimimus was toothless with a keratinous (horny) beak, and had a delicate lower jaw. Many of the vertebrae had openings that indicate they were pneumatic (air-filled). The neck was proportionally long in relation to the trunk. The hands were proportionally the shortest of any ornithomimosaur and each had three digits with curved claws. The forelimbs were weak while the hindlimbs were proportionally long. The family Ornithomimidae is part of the group Ornithomimosauria. Anserimimus, also from Mongolia, is thought to have been the closest relative of Gallimimus.

As an ornithomimid, Gallimimus would have been a fleet (or cursorial) animal, using its speed to escape predators; its speed has been estimated at 42-56 km/h (29-34 mph). It may have had good vision and intelligence comparable to ratite birds. Gallimimus may have lived in groups, based on the discovery of several specimens preserved in a bone bed. Various theories have been proposed regarding the diet of Gallimimus and other ornithomimids. The highly mobile neck may have helped locate small prey on the ground, but it may also have been an opportunistic omnivore. It has also been suggested that it used small columnar structures in its beak for filter-feeding in water, though these structures may instead have been ridges used for feeding on tough plant material, indicative of a herbivorous diet. Gallimimus is the most commonly found ornithomimosaur in the Nemegt Formation, where it lived alongside its relatives Anserimimus and Deinocheirus. Gallimimus was featured in the movie Jurassic Park, in a scene that was important to the history of special effects, and in shaping the common conception of dinosaurs as bird-like animals.

---

Andropov: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ELASMOTHERIUM!

Andropov fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral big-horned rhinoceros of the Ice Age from 2.6 million years ago: Elasmotherium!

---

Elasmotherium is an extinct genus of large rhinoceros endemic to Eurasia during the Late Pliocene through the Pleistocene, existing from 2.6 Ma to at least as late as 39,000 years ago in the Late Pleistocene. A more recent date of 26,000 BP is considered less reliable. It was the last surviving member of Elasmotheriinae, a distinctive group of rhinoceroses that had separated from the ancestry of living rhinoceroses by at least 35 million years ago according to fossils and estimated around 47.4 million years ago based on molecular clock.

Four species are recognised, which were largely confined to the Pontic-Caspian steppe, the Caucasus and Central Asia. The best known, E. sibiricum, known as the Siberian unicorn, was the size of a mammoth and is thought to have borne a large, thick horn on its forehead. Like all rhinoceroses, elasmotheres were herbivorous. Unlike any other rhinos and any other ungulates aside from some notoungulates, its high-crowned molars were ever-growing. Its legs were longer than those of other rhinos and were adapted for galloping, giving it a horse-like gait.

---

Golova: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: CAVE LION!

Golova fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age lions of 500,000 years ago: Cave Lions!

---

Panthera spelaea, also known as the "Eurasian cave lion", "European cave lion", or "steppe lion", is an extinct Panthera species that evolved in Europe probably after the third Cromerian interglacial stage, less than 600,000 years ago. Phylogenetic analysis of fossil bone samples revealed that it was highly distinct and genetically isolated from the modern lion (Panthera leo) occurring in Africa and Asia. Analysis of morphological differences and mitochondrial data support the taxonomic recognition of Panthera spelaea as a distinct species that diverged from the lion about 1.9 million years ago. Nuclear genomic evidence suggests a more recent split approximately 500,000 years ago, with no subsequent interbreeding with the ancestors of the modern lion. The oldest known bone fragments were excavated in Yakutia and radiocarbon dated at least 62,400 years old. It became extinct about 13,000 years ago.

---

Maverick: (Canadian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: NANUQSAURUS!

Maverick fired a wave of ice and it formed into the arctic theropod from 69 million years ago: Nanuqsaurus!

---

Nanuqsaurus (meaning "polar bear lizard") is a genus of carnivorous tyrannosaurid theropod known from the Late Cretaceous (early Late Maastrichtian stage) Prince Creek Formation of the North Slope of Alaska, USA. It contains a single species, Nanuqsaurus hoglundi, known only from a partial skull.

---

Matthias: (German Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: LEPTICTIDIUM!

Matthias fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into a swarm of the ancestor of the Elephant Shrew that lived 50 million years ago: Leptictidium!

Leptictidium (a Latinized diminutive of the name of its close relative Leptictis, which means "graceful weasel" in Ancient Greek) is an extinct genus of small mammals that were likely bipedal. Comprising eight species, they resembled today's elephant shrews. They are especially interesting for their combination of characteristics typical of primitive eutherians with highly specialized adaptations, such as powerful hind legs and a long tail which aided in locomotion. They were omnivorous, their diet a combination of insects, lizards and small mammals. One of the first branches to split from basal eutherians, they appeared in the Lower Eocene, a time of warm temperatures and high humidity, roughly fifty million years ago. Although they were widespread throughout Europe, they became extinct around thirty-five million years ago with no descendants, probably because they were adapted to live in forest ecosystems and were unable to adapt to the open plains of the Oligocene.

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) BEACH STYLE NINJA ART: EUSTREPTOSPONDYLUS!

Kanaloa fired a wave of sand and water and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 163 million years ago: Eustreptospondylus!

Eustreptospondylus (/juːˌstrɛptoʊspɒn'daɪləs/ yoo-STREPT-o-spon-DY-ləs; meaning "true Streptospondylus") is a genus of megalosaurid theropod dinosaur, from the Oxfordian stage of the Late Jurassic period (some time between 163 and 154 million years ago) in southern England, at a time when Europe was a series of scattered islands (due to tectonic movement at the time which raised the sea-bed and flooded the lowland).

Fiona: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOCHEIRUS!

Fiona fired a wave of wind and it formed into the ostrich-like dinosaur from 92.5 million years ago: Ornithocheirus!

---

Ornithocheirus (from Ancient Greek "ὄρνις", meaning bird, and "χεῖρ", meaning hand) is a pterosaur genus known from fragmentary fossil remains uncovered from sediments in the UK and possibly Morocco.

Several species have been referred to the genus, most of which are now considered as dubious species, or members of different genera, and the genus is now often considered to include only the type species, Ornithocheirus simus. Species have been referred to Ornithocheirus from the mid-Cretaceous period of both Europe and South America, but O. simus is known only from the UK, though a specimen referred to O. cf. simus is also known from Morocco.

Because O. simus was originally named based on poorly preserved fossil material, the genus Ornithocheirus has suffered enduring problems of zoological nomenclature.

Fossil remains of Ornithocheirus have been recovered mainly from the Cambridge Greensand of England, dating to the beginning of the Albian stage of the early Cretaceous period, about 110 million years ago. Additional fossils from the Santana Formation of Brazil are sometimes classified as species of Ornithocheirus, but have also been placed in their own genera, most notably Tropeognathus.

---

Becky: PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: COELOPHYSIS!

Becky fired a wave of fire and it formed into one of the first ever dinosaurs from 216 million years ago: Coelophysis!

---

Coelophysis (/sɛˈlɒfɪsɪs/ seh-LOF-ih-sis traditionally; /ˌsɛloʊˈfaɪsɪs/ SEL-o-FY-sis or /ˌsiːloʊˈfaɪsɪs/ SEE-lo-FY-sis are heard more commonly in recent decades) is an extinct genus of coelophysid theropod dinosaur that lived approximately 216 to 196 million years ago during the latter part of the Triassic Period in what is now the southwestern United States and also in South Africa and Zimbabwe.

Coelophysis was a small, slenderly-built, ground-dwelling, bipedal carnivore, that could grow up to 3 m (9.8 ft) long. Coelophysis is one of the earliest known dinosaur genera. Scattered material representing similar animals has been found worldwide in some Late Triassic and Early Jurassic formations.

The type species C. bauri, originally given to the genus Coelurus by Edward Drinker Cope in 1887, was described by the latter in 1889. The names Longosaurus and Rioarribasaurus are synonymous with Coelophysis. Another dinosaur genus, Megapnosaurus, has also been considered to be a synonym. This primitive theropod is notable for being one of the most specimen-rich dinosaur genera.

---

Jackie: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: INOSTANCEVIA!

Jackie fired a wave of explosions and they formed into the carnivorous Permian therapsid from 265 million years ago: Inostancevia!

---

Inostrancevia is an extinct genus of carnivorous therapsids, containing the largest members of the family Gorgonopsidae, predators characterized by long, saber-tooth-like canines. The various species inhabited northern Russia during the Upper Tatarian (Vyatskian), a Russian regional stage equivalent to the Wuchiapingian stage of the Late Permian period, dating from approximately 265 to 252.3 million years ago. It is known from several skulls and two almost-complete skeletons.

---

Mandee: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: MUTTABURRASAURUS!

Mandee fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the

Iguanodont from 105 million years ago: Muttaburrasaurus!

---

Muttaburrasaurus was a genus of herbivorous ornithopod dinosaur, which lived in what is now northeastern Australia sometime between 105 and 103 million years ago during the early Cretaceous Period. It has been recovered in some analyses as a member of the iguanodontian family Rhabdodontidae. After Kunbarrasaurus, it is Australia's most completely known dinosaur from skeletal remains. It was named after Muttaburra, the site in Queensland, Australia, where it was found.

---

Paige: PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: CRYOLOPHOSAURUS!

Paige fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Antarctic dinosaur from 193 million years ago: Cryolophosaurus!

---

Cryolophosaurus (/ˌkraɪoʊˌloʊfoʊ'sɔːrəs/ or /kraɪˌɒloʊfoʊ'sɔːrəs/; "CRY-oh-loaf-oh-SAWR-us") is a genus of large theropods known from only a single species Cryolophosaurus ellioti, known from the early Jurassic period of Antarctica. It was about 6.5 metres (21.3 ft) long and 465 kilograms (1,025 lb) in weight, making it one of the largest theropods of its time. Individuals of this species may have grown even larger, because the only known specimen probably represents a sub-adult. Cryolophosaurus is known from a skull, a femur and other material, the skull and femur of which have caused its classification to vary greatly. The femur possesses many primitive characteristics that have classified Cryolophosaurus as a dilophosaurid or a neotheropod outside of Dilophosauridae and Averostra, whereas the skull has many advanced features, leading the genus to be considered a tetanuran, an abelisaurid, a ceratosaur and even an allosaurid. Since its original description, the consensus is that Cryolophosaurus is either a primitive member of the Tetanurae or a close relative of that group.

Cryolophosaurus possessed a distinctive "pompadour" crest that spanned the head from side to side. Based on evidence from related species and studies of bone texture, it is thought that this bizarre crest was used for intra-species recognition. The brain of Cryolophosaurus was also more primitive than those of other theropods.

Cryolophosaurus was first excavated from Antarctica's Early Jurassic, Sinemurian to Pliensbachian aged Hanson Formation, formerly the upper Falla Formation, by paleontologist Dr. William Hammer in 1991. It was the first carnivorous dinosaur to be discovered in Antarctica and the first non-avian dinosaur from the continent to be officially named. The sediments in which its fossils were found have been dated at ~194 to 188 million years ago, representing the Early Jurassic Period.

---

Lateefa: (Arabic Accent) DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: VELOCIRAPTORS!

Lateefa fired a wave of sand and it formed into the deadly carnivorous dinosaurs from 78 million years ago: Velociraptor!

---

Velociraptor (/vɪˈlɒsɪræptər/; meaning "swift seizer" in Latin) is a genus of dromaeosaurid theropod dinosaur that lived approximately 75 to 71 million years ago during the latter part of the Cretaceous Period. Two species are currently recognized, although others have been assigned in the past. The type species is V. mongoliensis; fossils of this species have been discovered in Mongolia. A second species, V. osmolskae, was named in 2008 for skull material from Inner Mongolia, China.

Smaller than other dromaeosaurids like Deinonychus and Achillobator, Velociraptor nevertheless shared many of the same anatomical features. It was a bipedal, feathered carnivore with a long tail and an enlarged sickle-shaped claw on each hindfoot, which is thought to have been used to tackle and disembowel prey. Velociraptor can be distinguished from other dromaeosaurids by its long and low skull, with an upturned snout.

Velociraptor (commonly shortened to "raptor") is one of the dinosaur genera most familiar to the general public due to its prominent role in the Jurassic Park motion picture series. In real life, however, Velociraptor was roughly the size of a turkey, considerably smaller than the approximately 2 m (6 1⁄2 ft) tall and 80 kg (180 lb) reptiles seen in the films (which were based on members of the related genus Deinonychus). Today, Velociraptor is well known to paleontologists, with over a dozen described fossil skeletons, the most of any dromaeosaurid. One particularly famous specimen preserves a Velociraptor locked in combat with a Protoceratops.

---

Nataša: (Czech Accent) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: UTAHRAPTOR!

Nataša fired a wave of earth and it formed into the state dinosaurs of Utah from 139 million years ago: Utahraptor!

---

Utahraptor (meaning Utah's predator) is a genus of large dromaeosaurid dinosaur that lived in North America during the Early Cretaceous period. It was a heavy-built, ground-dwelling, bipedal carnivore. It contains a single species, Utahraptor ostrommaysi, which is the largest-known member of the family Dromaeosauridae.

In 2018, it was proposed that Utahraptor be the Utah state dinosaur, an act that was approved by the Senate. Initially Utahraptor would have replaced another dinosaur, Allosaurus, as the state's official fossil, but it was decided that Utahraptor would be another symbol of the state.

---

Suwailim: (Egyptian Accent) DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PROTOCERATOPS!

Suwailim fired a wave of sand and it formed into the Ceratopsian from 75 million years ago: Protoceratops.

---

Protoceratops (/ˌproʊtoʊˈsɛrətɒps/; from Greek proto-/πρωτο- "first", cerat-/κερατ- "horn" and -ops/-ωψ "face", meaning "first horned face") is a genus of sheep-sized (1.8 m long) herbivorous ceratopsian dinosaur, from the Upper Cretaceous Period (Campanian stage) of what is now Mongolia. It was a member of the Protoceratopsidae, a group of early horned dinosaurs. Unlike later ceratopsians, however, it was a much smaller creature that lacked well-developed horns and retained some basal traits not seen in later genera.

Protoceratops had a large neck frill which was likely used as a display site to impress other members of the species. Other hypotheses about its function include protection of the neck and anchoring of jaw muscles, but the fragility of the frill and the poor leverage offered by possible attachment sites here makes these ideas implausible. Described by Walter W. Granger and W.K. Gregory in 1923, Protoceratops was initially believed to be an ancestor of the North American ceratopsians. Researchers currently distinguish two species of Protoceratops (P. andrewsi and P. hellenikorhinus), based in part by their respective sizes.

In the 1920s, Roy Chapman Andrews discovered fossilized eggs in Mongolia that were interpreted as belonging to this dinosaur, but which turned out to be those of Oviraptor. However, it wouldn't be until 2011 that a genuine Protoceratops nest was discovered, with the remains of the neonates inside suggesting parental care in this dinosaur.

---

Woya: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: PTERANODON!

Woya fired a wave of wind and it formed into the famous pterosaur from 86 million years ago: Pteranodon!

---

Pteranodon (/tɪˈrænədɒn/; from Greek πτερόν (pteron, "wing") and ἀνόδων (anodon, "toothless")) is a genus of pterosaur that included some of the largest known flying reptiles, with wingspans over 7 meters (23 feet). They lived during the late Cretaceous geological period of North America in present-day Kansas, Alabama, Nebraska, Wyoming, and South Dakota. More fossil specimens of Pteranodon have been found than any other pterosaur, with about 1,200 specimens known to science, many of them well preserved with nearly complete skulls and articulated skeletons. It was an important part of the animal community in the Western Interior Seaway.

Pteranodon was a pterosaur, meaning that it is not a dinosaur. By definition, all dinosaurs belong to one of the two groups within Dinosauria, i.e. Saurischia or Ornithischia. As such, this excludes pterosaurs. Nonetheless, Pteranodon is frequently featured in dinosaur media and are strongly associated with dinosaurs by the general public. While not dinosaurs, pterosaurs such as Pteranodon form a clade closely related to dinosaurs as both fall within the clade Avemetatarsalia.

---

Leyati: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ARGENTAVIS!

Leyati fired a wave of wind and it formed into the largest prehistoric bird ever to grace the skies from 9 million years ago: Argentavis Magnificens.

---

Argentavis magnificens was among the largest flying birds ever to exist, quite possibly surpassed in wingspan only by Pelagornis sandersi, which was described in 2014. A. magnificens, sometimes called the Giant Teratorn, is an extinct species known from three sites in the Epecuén and Andalhualá Formations in central and northwestern Argentina dating to the Late Miocene (Huayquerian), where a good sample of fossils has been obtained.

---

Edwayl: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: BASILOSAURUS!

Edwayl fired a wave of water and it formed into the one of the first whales of the Eocene epoch from 41.3 million years ago:

Basilosaurus!

---

Basilosaurus (meaning "king lizard") is a genus of large, predatory, prehistoric archaeocete whale from the late Eocene, approximately 41.3 to 33.9 million years ago (mya). First described in 1834, it was the first archaeocete and prehistoric whale known to science. The first fossils were discovered along the Gulf Coast of the United States, along with a few fossils in the eastern U.S., attributed to the type species B. cetoides. They were originally thought to be of a giant reptile, hence the suffix "-saurus", Ancient Greek for "lizard". The animal was later found to be an early marine mammal, which prompted attempts at renaming the creature, which failed as zoological nomenclature dictates using the original name given. Fossils were later found of the second species, B. isis, in 1904 in North Africa, more specifically the countries of Egypt, Jordan, Tunisia and Morocco. Basilosaurus has a possible record in Seymour Island in Antarctica.

Basilosaurus is considered to have been common in the Tethys sea. It was one of the largest, if not the largest, animals of the Paleogene. It was the top predator of its environment, preying on sharks, large fish and other marine mammals, namely the dolphin-like Dorudon, which seems to have been their predominant food source.

Basilosaurus was at one point a wastebasket taxon, before the genus slowly started getting reevaluated, with many species of different Eocene cetacean being assigned to the genus in the past, however they are invalid or have been reclassified under a new or different genus, leaving only 2 confirmed species. Basilosaurus may have been one of the first fully aquatic cetaceans (sometimes referred to as the pelagiceti). Basilosaurus, unlike modern cetaceans, had various types of teeth-such as canines and molars-in its mouth (heterodonty), and it probably was able to chew its food in contrast to modern cetaceans which swallow their food whole.

---

Rusty: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PARACERATHERIUM!

Rusty fired a wave of sand and it formed into the one of the ancestral rhinoceroses from 34 million years ago: Paraceratherium!

---

Paraceratherium is an extinct genus of hornless rhinoceros. It is one of the largest terrestrial mammals that has existed and lived from the early to late Oligocene epoch (34-23 million years ago). Its remains have been found across Eurasia between China and the Balkans. It is classified as a member of the hyracodont subfamily Indricotheriinae. Paraceratherium means "near the hornless beast", in reference to Aceratherium, the genus in which the type species A. bugtiense was originally placed.

The exact size of Paraceratherium is unknown because of the incompleteness of the fossils. The shoulder height was about 4.8 metres (15.7 feet), and the length about 7.4 metres (24.3 feet). Its weight is estimated to have been about 15 to 20 tonnes (33,000 to 44,000 lb). The long neck supported a skull that was about 1.3 metres (4.3 ft) long. It had large, tusk-like incisors and a nasal incision that suggests it had a prehensile upper lip or proboscis (trunk). The legs were long and pillar-like. The lifestyle of Paraceratherium may have been similar to that of modern large mammals such as the elephants and extant rhinoceroses. Because of its size, it would have had few predators and a slow rate of reproduction. It was a browser, eating mainly leaves, soft plants, and shrubs. It lived in habitats ranging from arid deserts with a few scattered trees to subtropical forests. The reasons for the animal's extinction are unknown, but various factors have been proposed.

The taxonomy of the genus and the species within has a long and complicated history. Other genera of Oligocene indricotheres, such as Baluchitherium, Indricotherium, and Pristinotherium, have been named, but no complete specimens exist, making comparison and classification difficult. Most modern scientists consider these genera to be junior synonyms of Paraceratherium, and it is thought to contain at least three discernible species; P. bugtiense, P. transouralicum, and P. huangheense. The most completely-known species is P. transouralicum, so most reconstructions of the genus are based on it. Differences between P. bugtiense and P. transouralicum may be due to sexual dimorphism, which would make them the same species.

Zach: PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: ENTELODON!

Zach fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestors of the wild boar from 33.9 million years ago: Entelodon!

Entelodon (meaning "complete teeth", from Ancient Greek ἐντελής entelēs "complete" and ὀδών odōn "tooth", referring to its "complete" eutherian dentition), is an extinct genus of entelodont artiodactyl endemic to Eurasia. Fossils of species are found in Paleogene strata ranging in age from the Houldjinian (37.2-33.9 mya) until the Rupelian epoch of the early Oligocene (33.9-28.4 mya).

Liam: (Southern Accent) PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: HYAENODON!

Liam fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestors of the hyena from 42 million years ago: Hyaenodon!

Hyaenodon ("hyena-tooth") is the type genus of the Hyaenodontidae, a family of extinct carnivorous fossil mammals from Eurasia, North America, and Africa, with species existing temporally from the Eocene until the middle Miocene, existing for about 26.1 million years.

The various species of Hyaenodon competed with each other and with other hyaenodont genera (including Sinopa, Dissopsalis, and Hyainailurus), and played important roles as predators in ecological communities as late as the Miocene in Africa and Asia and preyed on a variety of prey species such as primitive horses like Mesohippus and early camels. Species of Hyaenodon have been shown to have successfully preyed on other large carnivores of their time, including a nimravid ("false sabertooth cat"), according to analysis of tooth puncture marks on a fossil Dinictis skull found in North Dakota.

---

Clyde: PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: AMPHICYON!

Clyde fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestor of the wolf from 14.3 million years ago: Amphicyon!

---

Amphicyon ("ambiguous dog") is an extinct genus of large carnivorous bone-crushing mammals, popularly known as bear dogs, of the family Amphicyonidae, subfamily Amphicyoninae, from the Burdigalian Epoch until the late Pliocene. They ranged over North America, Europe, Asia, and Africa from 16.9-2.6 Ma ago, existing approximately 14.3 million years.

---

Mollie: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANOTOSAURUS!

Mollie fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the ferocious theropod from 98 million years ago: Giganotosaurus!

---

Giganotosaurus (/ˌdʒaɪɡəˌnoʊtəˈsɔːrəs/ JY-gə-NOH-tə-SOR-əs) is a genus of theropod dinosaur that lived in what is now Argentina, during the early Cenomanian age of the Late Cretaceous period, approximately 98 to 97 million years ago. The holotype specimen was discovered in the Candeleros Formation of Patagonia in 1993, and is almost 70% complete. The animal was named Giganotosaurus carolinii in 1995; the genus name translates as "giant southern lizard" and the specific name honors the discoverer, Rubén D. Carolini. A dentary bone, a tooth and some tracks, discovered before the holotype, were later assigned to this animal. The genus attracted much interest and became part of a scientific debate about the maximum sizes of theropod dinosaurs.

Giganotosaurus was one of the largest known terrestrial carnivores, but the exact size has been hard to determine due to the incompleteness of the remains found so far. Estimates for the most complete specimen range from a length of 12 to 13 m (39 to 43 ft), a skull 1.53 to 1.80 m (5.0 to 5.9 ft) in length, and a weight of 4.2 to

13.8 t (4.6 to 15.2 short tons). The dentary bone that belonged to a supposedly larger individual has been used to extrapolate a length of 13.2 m (43 ft). Some researchers have found the animal to be larger than Tyrannosaurus, which has historically been considered the largest theropod, while others have found them to be roughly equal in size, and the largest size estimates for Giganotosaurus exaggerated. The skull was low, with rugose (rough and wrinkled) nasal bones and a ridge-like crest on the lacrimal bone in front of the eye. The front of the lower jaw was flattened, and had a downwards projecting process (or "chin") at the tip. The teeth were compressed sideways and had serrations. The neck was strong and the pectoral girdle proportionally small.

Part of the family Carcharodontosauridae, Giganotosaurus is one of the most completely known members of the group, which includes other very large theropods, such as the closely related Mapusaurus and Carcharodontosaurus. Giganotosaurus is thought to have been homeothermic (a type of "warm-bloodedness"), with a metabolism between that of a mammal and a reptile, which would have enabled fast growth. It may have been relatively fast moving, with a calculated maximal running speed of 14 m/s (50 km/h; 31 mph). It would have been capable of closing its jaws quickly, capturing and bringing down prey by delivering powerful bites. The "chin" may have helped in resisting stress when a bite was delivered against prey. Giganotosaurus is thought to have been the apex predator of its ecosystem, and it may have fed on juvenile sauropod dinosaurs.

---

Luan: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANTOPITHECUS!

Luan fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into one of the first apes from 2 million to 300,000 years ago: Gigantopithecus!

---

Gigantopithecus is an extinct genus of ape from the Early to Middle Pleistocene of southern China, represented by one species, G. blacki. Potential identifications have also been made in Thailand, Vietnam, and Indonesia. The first remains of Gigantopithecus, two third molar teeth, were identified in a drugstore by anthropologist

Ralph von Koenigswald in 1935, who subsequently described the ape. In 1956, the first mandible and over 1,000 teeth were found in Liucheng, and numerous more remains have since been found in at least 16 sites. Only teeth and 4 mandibles are known currently, and other skeletal elements were likely consumed by porcupines before they could fossilise. Gigantopithecus was once argued to be a hominin, a member of the human line, but it is now thought to be closely allied with orangutans, classified in the subfamily Ponginae.

Gigantopithecus has traditionally been restored as a massive, gorilla-like ape, potentially 200-300 kg (440-660 lb) when alive, but the paucity of remains make total size estimates highly speculative. The species may have been sexually dimorphic, with males much bigger than females. The incisors are reduced and the canines appear to have functioned like cheek teeth (premolars and molars). The premolars are high-crowned, and the fourth premolar is very molar-like. The molars are the largest of any known ape, and have a relatively flat surface. Gigantopithecus had the thickest enamel by absolute measure of any ape, up to 6 mm (a quarter of an inch) in some areas, though was only fairly thick when tooth size is taken into account.

Gigantopithecus appears to have been a generalist herbivore of C3 forest plants, with the jaw adapted to grinding, crushing, and cutting through tough, fibrous plants; and the thick enamel functioning to resist foods with abrasive particles such as stems, roots, and tubers with dirt. Some teeth bear traces of fig family fruits. It primarily lived in subtropical to tropical forest, and went extinct about 300,000 years ago likely due to climate change and the retreat of preferred habitat, and potentially archaic human activity by Homo erectus. Gigantopithecus has become popular in cryptozoology circles as the identity of the Tibetan yeti or the American bigfoot, humanlike monsters in local folklore.

---

Fletcher: (Scottish Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: DIRE WOLVES!

Fletcher fired a wave of ice and it formed into a pack of the first wolves from 125,000 to 9,500 years ago: the Dire Wolves!

The dire wolf (Canis dirus, "fearsome dog") is an extinct species of the genus Canis. It is one of the most famous prehistoric carnivores in North America, along with its extinct competitor, the sabre-toothed cat Smilodon fatalis. The dire wolf lived in the Americas during the Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene epochs (125,000-9,500 years ago). The species was named in 1858, four years after the first specimen had been found. Two subspecies are recognized: Canis dirus guildayi and Canis dirus dirus. The dire wolf probably evolved from Armbruster's wolf (Canis armbrusteri) in North America. The largest collection of its fossils has been obtained from the Rancho La Brea Tar Pits in Los Angeles.

Dire wolf remains have been found across a broad range of habitats including the plains, grasslands, and some forested mountain areas of North America, and in the arid savannah of South America. The sites range in elevation from sea level to 2,255 meters (7,400 ft). Dire wolf fossils have rarely been found north of 42°N latitude; there have been only five unconfirmed reports above this latitude. This range restriction is thought to be due to temperature, prey, or habitat limitations imposed by proximity to the Laurentide and Cordilleran ice sheets that existed at the time.

The dire wolf was about the same size as the largest modern gray wolves (Canis lupus): the Yukon wolf and the northwestern wolf. C. d. guildayi weighed on average 60 kilograms (132 lb) and C. d. dirus was on average 68 kg (150 lb). Its skull and dentition matched those of C. lupus, but its teeth were larger with greater shearing ability, and its bite force at the canine tooth was the strongest of any known Canis species. These characteristics are thought to be adaptations for preying on Late Pleistocene megaherbivores, and in North America its prey are known to have included horses, ground sloths, mastodons, bison, and camels. As with other large Canis hypercarnivores today, the dire wolf is thought to have been a pack hunter. Its extinction occurred during the Quaternary extinction event along with most of the American megafauna of the time, including a number of other carnivores, that occurred soon after the appearance of humans in the New World. Its reliance on megaherbivores has been proposed as the cause of its extinction, along with climate change and competition with other species, but the cause remains controversial. Dire wolves lived as recently as 9,500 years ago, according to dated remains.

---

Atchara: (Thai Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: MAPUSAURUS!

Atchara fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the theropod from 97 million years ago: Mapusaurus!

---

Mapusaurus ("Earth lizard") was a giant carcharodontosaurid carnosaurian dinosaur from the early Late Cretaceous (late Cenomanian to early Turonian stage) of what is now Argentina and possibly Chile.

---

Alex T.: (Greek Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: ARGENTINOSAURUS!

Alex fired a wave of fire and it formed into the largest dinosaur that ever lived from 96.2 million years ago: Argentinosaurus!

---

Argentinosaurus is a genus of giant sauropod dinosaur that lived during the Late Cretaceous period in what is now Argentina. Although it is only known from fragmentary remains, Argentinosaurus is one of the largest-known land animals of all time, if not the largest, with length estimates ranging from 30 to 39.7 metres (98 to 130 ft) and weight estimates from 50 to 100 tonnes (55 to 110 short tons). It was a member of Titanosauria, the dominant group of sauropods during the Cretaceous.

The first Argentinosaurus bone was discovered in 1987 by a farmer on his farm near the city of Plaza Huincul. A scientific excavation of the site led by the Argentine palaeontologist José Bonaparte was conducted in 1989, yielding several back vertebrae and parts of a sacrum-fused vertebrae between the back and tail vertebrae.

Additional specimens include a complete femur (thigh bone) and the shaft of another. Argentinosaurus was named by Bonaparte and the Argentine palaeontologist Rodolfo Coria in 1993; it contains a single species, A. huinculensis. The generic name Argentinosaurus means "Argentine lizard", and the specific name huinculensis refers to its place of discovery, Plaza Huincul.

The fragmentary nature of Argentinosaurus remains makes their interpretation difficult. Arguments revolve around the position of the recovered vertebrae within the vertebral column and the presence of accessory articulations between the vertebrae that would have strengthened the spine. A computer model of the skeleton and muscles estimated this dinosaur had a maximum speed of 7 km/h (5 mph) with a pace, a gait where the fore and hind limb of the same side of the body move simultaneously. The fossils of Argentinosaurus were recovered from the Huincul Formation, which was deposited in the middle Cenomanian to early Turonian ages (around 96 to 92 million years ago) and contains a diverse dinosaur fauna including the giant theropod Mapusaurus.

---

Shamrina: (Assyrian Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: DAEODON!

Shamrina fired a wave of fire and it formed into one of the ancestral wild boars from 29 million years ago: Daeodon!

---

Daeodon is an extinct genus of entelodont artiodactyl that inhabited North America between 29 and 19 million years ago during the middle Oligocene and early Miocene epochs. The type species is Daeodon shoshonensis, the last and largest of the entelodonts; known adults of this species possessed skulls about 90 cm (3 ft) in length. It had a broad distribution across the United States, but it was never abundant.

---

Tshibangu: (Congolese Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART:

GIANT GROUND SLOTH!

Tshibangu fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the ancestor of the sloth from 5 million years ago: Megatherium or Giant Ground Sloth!

---

Megatherium (/mɛɡəˈθɪəriəm/ meg-ə-THEER-ee-əm from the Greek mega [μέγας], meaning "great", and therion [θηρίον], "beast") is an extinct genus of ground sloths endemic to South America that lived from the Early Pliocene through the end of the Pleistocene. It is best known for the elephant-sized type species M. americanum, sometimes called the giant ground sloth, or the megathere, native to the Pampas through southern Bolivia during the Pleistocene. Various other smaller species belonging to the subgenus Pseudomegatherium are known from the Andes. Megatherium is part of the sloth family Megatheriidae, which also includes the similarly elephantine Eremotherium, which was native to tropical South America and southern North America. Only a few other land mammals equaled or exceeded M. americanum in size, such as large proboscideans (e.g., elephants) and the giant rhinoceros Paraceratherium. Megatherium was first discovered in 1788 on the bank of the Luján River in Argentina. The holotype specimen was then shipped to Spain the following year wherein it caught the attention of the esteemed paleontologist Georges Cuvier, who was the first to determine, by means of comparative anatomy, that Megatherium was a sloth. Megatherium became extinct around 12,000 years ago during the Quaternary extinction event, which also claimed most other large mammals in the New World. The extinction coincides with the settlement of the Americas, and a kill site where a M. americanum was slaughtered and butchered is known, suggesting that hunting could have caused its extinction.

---

Lang Yan: (Chinese Accent) BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: DWARF PANDA!

Lang punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew in seconds and they formed into the ancestor of the Giant Panda from 2 million years ago - the Dwarf Panda!

---

Ailuropoda microta is the earliest known ancestor of the giant panda. It measured 1 m (3 ft) in length; the modern giant panda grows to a size in excess of 1.5 m (5 ft). Wear patterns on its teeth suggest it lived on a diet of bamboo, the primary food of the giant panda. The first discovered skull of the animal in a south China limestone cave is estimated to be 2 million years old. The skull found is about half the size of a modern-day giant panda, but is anatomically very similar. This research suggests that the giant panda has evolved for more than 3 million years as a completely separate lineage from that of other bears.

---

Mao Yan: BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: GUANLONG!

Mao punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew and formed into the theropod from 160 million years ago: Guanlong!

---

Guanlong (冠龍) is a genus of extinct proceratosaurid tyrannosauroid from the Late Jurassic of China. The taxon was first described in 2006 by Xu Xing et al., who found it to represent a new taxon related to Tyrannosaurus. The name is derived from Chinese, translating as "crown dragon". Two individuals are currently known, a partially complete adult and a nearly complete juvenile. These specimens come from the Oxfordian stage of the Chinese Shishugou Formation.

---

Brock: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DOEDICURUS!

Brock fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ancestral armadillo from 2 million to 7,000 years ago: DOEDICURUS!

---

Doedicurus, or Dædicurus, is an extinct genus of glyptodont from South America containing one species, D. clavicaudatus. Glyptodonts are a member of the family Chlamyphoridae, which also includes some modern armadillo species, and they are classified in the order Xenarthra alongside sloths and anteaters. Being a glyptodont, it was a rotund animal with heavy armor and a carapace. Averaging at an approximate 1,400 kg (3,100 lb), it was one of the largest glyptodonts to have ever lived. Though glyptodonts were quadrupeds, large ones like Doedicurus may have been able to stand on two legs like other xenarthrans. It notably sported a spiked tail club, which may have weighed 40 or 65 kg (88 or 143 lb) in life, and it may have swung this in defense against predators or in fights with other Doedicurus at speeds of perhaps 11 m/s (40 km/h; 25 mph).

Doedicurus was likely a grazer, but its teeth and mouth, like those of other glyptodonts, seem unable to have chewed grass effectively, which may indicate a slow metabolism. Doedicurus existed during the Pleistocene. Before this, South America had been isolated from the rest of the world, but the formation of the Isthmus of Panama allowed North American fauna to invade South America in the Great American Interchange, including big cats, bears, elephants, camels, and horses. Doedicurus seems to have inhabited the relatively cold and humid Chaco-Pampean plains of northeastern Patagonia. It may have been the latest-surviving glyptodont, with remains suggested to date to 8,000-7,000 years ago during the middle Holocene, though these dates have been questioned. It may have gone extinct due to some combination of human hunting and climate change.

---

Nora: (Spanish Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: CARNOTAURUS!

Nora fired a wave of grass and leaves and it formed into the ferocious theropod from 72 million years ago: Carnotaurus!

---

Carnotaurus /ˌkɑːrnoʊˈtɔːrəs/ is a genus of large theropod dinosaur that lived in South America during the Late Cretaceous period, between about 72 and 69.9 million years ago. The only species is Carnotaurus sastrei. Known from a single well-preserved skeleton, it is one of the best-understood theropods from the Southern Hemisphere. The skeleton, found in 1984, was uncovered in the Chubut Province of Argentina from rocks of the La Colonia Formation. Carnotaurus is a derived member of the Abelisauridae, a group of large theropods that occupied the large predatorial niche in the southern landmasses of Gondwana during the late Cretaceous. The phylogenetic relations of Carnotaurus are uncertain; it might have been closer to either Majungasaurus or Aucasaurus.

Carnotaurus was a lightly built, bipedal predator, measuring 7.5 to 9 m (24.6 to 29.5 ft) in length and weighing at least 1.35 metric tons (1.33 long tons; 1.49 short tons). As a theropod, Carnotaurus was highly specialized and distinctive. It had thick horns above the eyes, a feature unseen in all other carnivorous dinosaurs, and a very deep skull sitting on a muscular neck. Carnotaurus was further characterized by small, vestigial forelimbs and long, slender hindlimbs. The skeleton is preserved with extensive skin impressions, showing a mosaic of small, non-overlapping scales approximately 5 mm in diameter. The mosaic was interrupted by large bumps that lined the sides of the animal, and there are no hints of feathers.

The distinctive horns and the muscular neck may have been used in fighting conspecifics. According to separate studies, rivaling individuals may have combated each other with quick head blows, by slow pushes with the upper sides of their skulls, or by ramming each other head-on, using their horns as shock absorbers. The feeding habits of Carnotaurus remain unclear: some studies suggest the animal was able to hunt down very large prey such as sauropods, while other studies find it preyed mainly on relatively small animals. Carnotaurus was well adapted for running and was possibly one of the fastest large theropods.

---

Timmy Turner: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DIMETRODON!

Timmy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian reptilian mammal from 295 million years ago: Dimetrodon!

---

Dimetrodon (/daɪˈmiːtrədɒn/ (About this soundlisten) or /daɪ ˈmɛtrədɒn/, meaning "two measures of teeth") is an extinct genus of non-mammalian synapsid that lived during the Cisuralian (Early Permian), around 295-272 million years ago (Ma). It is a member of the family Sphenacodontidae. The most prominent feature of Dimetrodon is the large neural spine sail on its back formed by elongated spines extending from the vertebrae. It walked on four legs and had a tall, curved skull with large teeth of different sizes set along the jaws. Most fossils have been found in the southwestern United States, the majority coming from a geological deposit called the Red Beds of Texas and Oklahoma. More recently, fossils have been found in Germany. Over a dozen species have been named since the genus was first erected in 1878.

Dimetrodon is often mistaken for a dinosaur or as a contemporary of dinosaurs in popular culture, but it became extinct some 40 million years before the first appearance of dinosaurs. Reptile-like in appearance and physiology, Dimetrodon is nevertheless more closely related to mammals than to modern reptiles, though it is not a direct ancestor of mammals. Dimetrodon is assigned to the "non-mammalian synapsids", a group traditionally called "mammal-like reptiles". This groups Dimetrodon together with mammals in a clade (evolutionary group) called Synapsida, while placing dinosaurs, reptiles and birds in a separate clade, Sauropsida. Single openings in the skull behind each eye, known as temporal fenestrae, and other skull features distinguish Dimetrodon and mammals from most of the earliest sauropsids.

Dimetrodon was probably one of the apex predators of the Cisuralian ecosystems, feeding on fish and tetrapods, including reptiles and amphibians. Smaller Dimetrodon species may have had different ecological roles. The sail of Dimetrodon may have been used to stabilize its spine or to heat and cool its body as a form of thermoregulation. Some recent studies[citation needed] argue that the sail would have been ineffective at removing heat from the body due to large species being discovered with small sails and small species being discovered with large sails, essentially ruling out heat regulation as its main purpose. The sail was most likely used in courtship display with methods such as threatening rivals or showing off to potential mates.

---

Delizia: (Italian Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DWARF SICILIAN ELEPHANT!

Delizia fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the small elephant from 2 million years ago: The Sicilian Dwarf Elephant!

---

Palaeoloxodon falconeri, also known as the pygmy elephant, Maltese pygmy elephant, or Sicilian dwarf elephant, is an extinct Siculo-Maltese species of elephant that was derived from the straight-tusked elephant.

---

Nantan: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: AUSTRALOPITHECUS AFARENSIS!

Nantan fired a wave of wind and it formed into one of our human ancestors on our evolutionary chain from 3 million years ago: Australopithecus Afarensis!

---

Australopithecus afarensis is an extinct species of australopithecine which lived from about 3.9-2.9 million years ago (mya) in the Pliocene of East Africa. The first fossils were discovered in the 1930s, but major fossil finds would not be discovered until the 1970s. In the 1972-1977 expedition in Hadar, Ethiopia, the International Afar Research Expedition led by anthropologists Maurice Taieb, Donald Johanson, and Yves Coppens unearthed several hundreds of hominin specimens, the most significant being the exceedingly well-preserved skeleton AL 288-1 ("Lucy") and the site AL 333 ("the First Family"). Beginning in 1974, Mary Leakey led an expedition into Laetoli, Tanzania, and recovered notably fossil trackways. In 1978, the species was first described, but this was followed by arguments for splitting the wealth of specimens into different species given the wide range of variation which had been attributed to sexual dimorphism (normal differences between males and females). A. afarensis probably descended from A. anamensis and possibly gave rise to Homo, though the latter hypothesis is not without dissent.

A. afarensis had a tall face, a delicate brow ridge, and prognathism (the jaw jutted outwards). The jawbone was quite robust, similar to that of gorillas. The living size of A. afarensis is debated, with arguments for and against marked size differences between males and females. Lucy measured perhaps 105 cm (3 ft 5 in) in height and 25-37 kg (55-82 lb), but she was rather small for her species. In contrast, a presumed male was estimated at 165 cm (5 ft 5 in) and 45 kg (99 lb). A perceived difference in male and female size may simply be sampling bias. The leg bones as well as the Laetoli fossil trackways suggest A. afarensis was a competent biped, though somewhat less efficient at walking than humans. The arm and shoulder bones have some similar aspects to those of orangutans and gorillas, which has variously been interpreted as either evidence of partial tree-dwelling (arboreality), or basal traits inherited from the human-chimp last common ancestor with no adaptive functionality.

A. afarensis was probably a generalist omnivore of both C3 forest plants and C4 CAM savanna plants-and perhaps creatures which ate such plants-and was able to exploit a variety of different food sources. Similarly, A. afarensis appears to have inhabited a wide range of habitats with no real preference, inhabiting open grasslands or woodlands, shrublands, and lake- or riverside forests. Potential evidence of stone tool use would indicate meat was also a dietary component. Marked sexual dimorphism in primates typically corresponds to a polygynous society and low dimorphism monogamy, but the group dynamics of early hominins is difficult to predict with accuracy. Early hominins may have fallen prey to the large carnivores of the time, such as big cats and hyenas.

---

Ronnie Anne: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: BRACHIOSAURUS!

Ronnie Anne fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the famous sauropod from 154 million years ago: Brachiosaurus!

---

Brachiosaurus (/ˌbrækiəˈsɔːrəs/) is a genus of sauropod dinosaur that lived in North America during the Late Jurassic, about 154-153 million years ago. It was first described by American paleontologist Elmer S. Riggs in 1903 from fossils found in the Colorado River valley in western Colorado, United States. Riggs named the dinosaur Brachiosaurus altithorax; the generic name is Greek for "arm lizard", in reference to its proportionately long arms, and the specific name means "deep chest". Brachiosaurus is estimated to have been between 18 and 21 meters (59 and 69 ft) long; weight estimates range from 28.3 to 58 metric tons (31.2 and 64 short tons). It had a disproportionately long neck, small skull, and large overall size, all of which are typical for sauropods. Atypically, Brachiosaurus had longer forelimbs than hindlimbs, which resulted in a steeply inclined trunk, and a proportionally shorter tail.

Brachiosaurus is the namesake genus of the family Brachiosauridae, which includes a handful of other similar sauropods. Most popular depictions of Brachiosaurus are in fact based on Giraffatitan, a genus of brachiosaurid dinosaur from the Tendaguru Formation of Tanzania. Giraffatitan was originally described by German paleontologist Werner Janensch in 1914 as a species of Brachiosaurus, B. brancai, but moved to its own genus in 2009. Three other species of Brachiosaurus have been named based on fossils found in Africa and Europe; two are no longer considered valid, and a third has become a separate genus, Lusotitan.

The type specimen of B. altithorax is still the most complete specimen, and only a few other specimens are thought to belong to the genus, making it one of the rarer sauropods of the Morrison Formation. It is regarded as a high browser, possibly cropping or nipping vegetation as high as 9 meters (30 ft) off the ground. Unlike other sauropods, it was unsuited for rearing on its hindlimbs. It has been used as an example of a dinosaur that was most likely ectothermic because of its large size and the corresponding need for sufficient forage, but more recent research suggests it was warm-blooded. Among the most iconic and initially thought to be one of the largest dinosaurs, Brachiosaurus has appeared in popular culture, notably in the 1993 film Jurassic Park.

---

Alexis Rhodes: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AUSTRALOVENATOR!

Alexis fired a wave of ice and it formed into the theropod from 95 million years ago: Australovenator!

---

Australovenator (meaning "southern hunter") is a genus of megaraptorid theropod dinosaur from Cenomanian (Late Cretaceous)-age Winton Formation (dated to 95 million years ago) of Australia. It is known from partial cranial and postcranial remains which were described in 2009 by Scott Hocknull and colleagues, although additional descriptions and analyses continue to be published. It is the most complete predatory dinosaur discovered in Australia.

---

Ryan Holland: (British Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ANTHROPORNIS!

Ryan fired a wave of ice and it formed into one of the first giant penguins and ancestor of the Emperor Penguin from 45 million years ago: Anthropornis!

---

Anthropornis is a genus of giant penguin that lived 45-33 million years ago, during the Late Eocene and the earliest part of the Oligocene.[1] It reached 1.8 m (5 ft 11 in) in height and 90 kg (200 lb) in weight. Fossils of it have been found in the La Meseta Formation on Seymour Island off the coast of Antarctica and in New Zealand. By comparison, the largest modern penguin species, the emperor penguin, is just 1.2 m (3 ft 11 in) tall.

The type species, Anthropornis nordenskjoldi, had a bent joint in the wing, probably a carryover from flying ancestors.

Eloá: (Brazilian Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GASTORNIS!

Eloá fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the terror bird of 56 million years ago: Gastornis!

Gastornis is an extinct genus of large flightless birds that lived during the late Paleocene and Eocene epochs of the Cenozoic era. The genus is currently thought to contain three or four distinct species, known from incomplete fossil remains, found in western-central Europe (England, Belgium, France and Germany). More complete specimens are known from a fourth, North American species, which had previously been classified in the distinct genus Diatryma. Many scientists now consider Diatryma to be so similar to the other species of Gastornis that it should also be included in that genus. A fifth species, also previously classified in its own genus, is known from China.

Gastornis species were very large birds, and have traditionally been considered to be predators of small mammals. However, several lines of evidence, including the lack of hooked claws in known Gastornis footprints and studies of their beak structure have caused scientists to reinterpret these birds as herbivores that probably fed on tough plant material and seeds.

Lucy Loud: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: PHORUSRHACOS TERROR BIRD!

Lucy fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Terror Bird of 20 million years ago: Phorusrhacos!

Phorusrhacos (/ˌfɔːrəsˈrɑːkɒs/ FOR-əs-RAH-koss) is an extinct genus of giant flightless terror birds that inhabited Argentina during the Miocene epoch. Phorusrhacos was one of the dominant land predators in South America at the time it existed. It is thought to have lived in woodlands and grasslands.

---

Haiku: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: TITANIS TERROR BIRD!

Haiku fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the ferocious giant terror bird of 5 million years ago: Titanis!

---

Titanis is an extinct genus of giant flightless terror birds that inhabited North America during the early Pliocene to early Pleistocene epochs. The generic name, Titanis, refers to the titans, Ancient Greek gods that preceded the Twelve Olympians, in allusion to the bird's size. The specific name, T. walleri, honors the holotype's collector, Benjamin I. Waller, an avocational underwater archaeologist. Titanis was thought to be carnivorous and most likely preyed on the many small mammals of the time period. This giant flightless bird was one of the most efficient predators of its time in North America.

---

Dante: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: ICARONYCTERIS!

Dante fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the first ever ancestral bats from 52.2 million years ago: Icaronycteris!

---

caronycteris is an extinct genus of microchiropteran (echolocating) bat that lived in the early Eocene, approximately 52.2 million years ago, making it the earliest known definitive bat. Four exceptionally preserved specimens, among the best preserved bat fossils, are known from the Green River Formation of North America. There is only one thoroughly described species of bat in the genus, I. index, although fragmentary material from France has also been tentatively placed within Icaronycteris as the second species I. menui. I. sigei is based on well-preserved fragments of dentaries and lower teeth found in Western India.

Persephone: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: KELENKEN TERROR BIRD!

Persephone fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Terror Bird from 15 million years ago: Kelenken!

Kelenken is a genus of giant flightless predatory birds of the extinct family Phorusrhacidae, or "terror birds". The type and only species is K. guillermoi, first formally described in 2007 after the find in 1999. It is the largest known member of the family.

Lola: FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: BAJADASAURUS!

Lola fired a wave of fire and it formed into the newly discovered dinosaurs from 140 million years ago: Bajadasaurus!

Bajadasaurus is a genus of sauropod dinosaur from the Early Cretaceous epoch (late Berriasian to Valanginian stages) of northern Patagonia, Argentina. It was first described in 2019 based on a single specimen found in 2010 that includes a largely complete skull and parts of the neck. The only species is Bajadasaurus pronuspinax. The genus is classified as a member of the Dicraeosauridae, a group of comparatively small and short-necked sauropods that lived from the Early or Middle Jurassic to the end of the Early Cretaceous.

Bajadasaurus sported bifurcated, extremely elongated neural spines extending from the neck vertebrae. Similar elongated spines are known from the closely related and more completely known Amargasaurus. Various possible functions have been proposed for these spines in Amargasaurus, with the 2019 description of Bajadasaurus suggesting that they could have served as passive defense against predators in both genera. The skull was gracile and equipped with around 44 teeth that were pencil-shaped and restricted to the front of the jaws. The eye openings of Bajadasaurus were exposed in top view of the skull, possibly allowing the animal to look forwards while feeding. Bajadasaurus was discovered in sedimentary rocks of the Bajada Colorada Formation, and its environment resembled a braided river system. It shared its environment with other dinosaurs including the sauropod Leinkupal and different theropods.

---

Lily: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: MOSASAURUS!

Lily fired a wave of water and it formed into the marine reptile from 87 million years ago: Mosasaurus!

---

Mosasaurus (/ˌmoʊzəˈsɔːrəs/; "lizard of the Meuse River") is the type genus of the mosasaurs, an extinct group of aquatic squamate reptiles. The genus lived from about 82 to 66 million years ago during the Campanian and Maastrichtian stages of the Late Cretaceous. The earliest fossils known to science were found as skulls in a chalk quarry near the Dutch city of Maastricht in the late 1700s, which were initially thought to have been the bones of crocodiles or whales. One particular skull discovered at around 1780, and which was seized during the French Revolutionary Wars for its scientific value and transported to Paris, was famously nicknamed the "great animal of Maastricht". In 1808, naturalist Georges Cuvier concluded that it belonged to a giant marine lizard with similarities to monitor lizards but otherwise unlike any animal known today. This concept was revolutionary at the time and helped support the then-developing ideas of extinction. However, Cuvier did not designate a scientific name for the new animal; this task was completed by William Daniel Conybeare in 1822 when he named it Mosasaurus in reference to its origin in fossil deposits near the Meuse River. The relationships between Mosasaurus and modern reptiles are controversial and scientists continue to debate whether its closest living relatives are monitor lizards or snakes.

Traditional interpretations have estimated the maximum length of Mosasaurus to be up to 17.6 meters (58 ft), making it one of the largest mosasaur genera. Its skull, which was either broad or slender depending on the species, was equipped with robust jaws capable of swinging back and forth and strong muscles capable of powerful bites using dozens of large teeth designed for cutting prey. Its tail was long and ended in a paddle-like fluke that bent downwards. Mosasaurus was a predator that had excellent vision to compensate for its poor sense of smell, and a high metabolic rate that suggests it was warm-blooded, an adaptation found in other mosasaurs but no other squamates. The classification of Mosasaurus was historically problematic due to an unclear diagnosis of the type specimen. As a result, over fifty different species have been attributed to the genus in the past. A rediagnosis of the type specimen in 2017 helped resolve the taxonomy issue and confirmed at least five species to be within the genus and another five species still nominally classified within Mosasaurus are planned to be reassessed in a future study. Each species was variable with unique anatomical features differentiating them from the robustly-built M. hoffmannii to the slender and serpentine M. lemonnieri.

Fossil evidence suggests that Mosasaurus inhabited much of the Atlantic Ocean and the seaways adjacent to it. Continents that have recovered Mosasaurus fossils include North America, South America, Europe, Africa, Western Asia, and Antarctica. This distribution encompassed a wide range of oceanic climates including tropical, subtropical, temperate, and subpolar climates. Mosasaurus was a common large predator in these oceans and a dominant genus positioned at the top of the food chain. Scientists believe that its diet would have included virtually anything; it likely preyed on bony fish, sharks, cephalopods, birds, and other marine reptiles including sea turtles and other mosasaurs. It likely preferred to hunt in open water near the surface. From an ecological standpoint, Mosasaurus probably had a profound impact in the structuring of marine ecosystems; its arrival in some locations such as the Western Interior Seaway in North America has been marked with a complete turnover of faunal assemblages and diversity. Mosasaurus faced competition with other large predatory mosasaurs such as Prognathodon and Tylosaurus-which are known to feed on similar prey-though they were able to coexist in the same ecosystems through niche partitioning. There were conflicts among them, as an attack on Mosasaurus by Tylosaurus has been documented.

Several discovered fossils illustrated deliberate attacks on Mosasaurus individuals by another of the same species. Infighting likely took place in the form of snout grappling, similarly seen in modern crocodiles today.

---

Qin: BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: MAMENCHISAURUS!

Qin punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew and formed into one of the largest sauropods from 161 million years ago: Mamenchisaurus!

---

Mamenchisaurus (/mɑːˈmɛntʃiˈsɔːrəs/ mah-MUN-chi-SAWR-əs, or spelling pronunciation /məˌmɛntʃiˈsɔːrəs/) is a genus of sauropod dinosaur including several species, known for their remarkably long necks[3] which made up half the total body length. It is known from numerous species which ranged in time from 160 to 145 million years ago, from the Oxfordian age of late Jurassic Period in China. The largest species, which according to Gregory S. Paul was M. sinocanadorum, may have reached 35 m (115 ft) in length and possibly weighed 50-80 tonnes (55-88 short tons).

---

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: CRYPTOCLIDUS!

Omi fired a wave of water and it formed into the marine reptile from 166 million years ago: Cryptoclidus!

---

Cryptoclidus (/krɪptoʊˈklaɪdəs/ krip-toh-KLY-dəs) is a genus of plesiosaur reptile from the Middle Jurassic period of England, France, and Cuba.

---

Rainbow Dash: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: HAAST'S EAGLE!

Rainbow Dash fired a wave of wind and it formed into the one of the ancestral eagles from 1.8 million to 700,000 years ago: The Haast's Eagle!

---

The Haast's eagle (Hieraaetus moorei, synonym Harpagornis moorei) is an extinct species of eagle that once lived in the South Island of New Zealand, commonly accepted to be the pouakai of Maori legend. The species was the largest eagle known to have existed, with an estimated weight of 15 kilograms (33 lb) nearly double that of the Harpy eagle at 9 kilograms (20 lb). Its massive size is explained as an evolutionary response to the size of its prey, the flightless moa, the largest of which could weigh 230 kg (510 lb). Haast's eagle became extinct around 1400, after the moa were hunted to extinction by the first Māori.

---

Shrek: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: DEINOSUCHUS!

Shrek fired a wave of water and it formed into one of the first crocodiles from 82 million years ago: Deinosuchus!

---

Deinosuchus (/ˌdaɪnəˈsjuːkəs/) is an extinct genus of crocodilian related to the modern alligator that lived 82 to 73 million years ago (Ma), during the late Cretaceous period. The name translates as "terrible crocodile" and is derived from the Greek deinos (δεινός), "terrible", and soukhos (σοῦχος), "crocodile". The first remains were discovered in North Carolina (United States) in the 1850s; the genus was named and described in 1909. Additional fragments were discovered in the 1940s and were later incorporated into an influential, though inaccurate, skull reconstruction at the American Museum of Natural History. Knowledge of Deinosuchus remains incomplete, but better cranial material found in recent years has expanded scientific understanding of this massive predator.

Although Deinosuchus was far larger than any modern crocodile or alligator, with the largest adults measuring 12 meters (39 ft) in total length, its overall appearance was fairly similar to its smaller relatives. It had large, robust teeth built for crushing, and its back was covered with thick hemispherical osteoderms. One study indicated Deinosuchus may have lived for up to 50 years, growing at a rate similar to that of modern crocodilians, but maintaining this growth over a much longer time.

Deinosuchus fossils have been described from 10 U.S. states, including Texas, Montana, and many along the East Coast. Fossils have also been found in northern Mexico. It lived on both sides of the Western Interior Seaway, and was an opportunistic apex predator in the coastal regions of eastern North America. Deinosuchus reached its largest size in its western habitat, but the eastern populations were far more abundant. Opinion remains divided as to whether these two populations represent separate species. Deinosuchus was probably capable of killing and eating large dinosaurs. It may have also fed upon sea turtles, fish, and other aquatic and terrestrial prey.

---

Lincoln: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: GORGOSAURUS!

Lincoln fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Theropod from 76.6 million years ago: Gorgosaurus!

---

Gorgosaurus (/ˌɡɔːrɡəˈsɔːrəs/ GOR-gə-SOR-əs; meaning "dreadful lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaur that lived in western North America during the Late Cretaceous Period (Campanian), between about 76.6 and 75.1 million years ago. Fossil remains have been found in the Canadian province of Alberta and possibly the U.S. state of Montana. Paleontologists recognize only the type species, G. libratus, although other species have been erroneously referred to the genus.

Like most known tyrannosaurids, Gorgosaurus was a bipedal predator weighing more than two metric tons as an adult; dozens of large, sharp teeth lined its jaws, while its two-fingered forelimbs were comparatively small. Gorgosaurus was most closely related to

Albertosaurus, and more distantly related to the larger Tyrannosaurus. Gorgosaurus and Albertosaurus are extremely similar, distinguished mainly by subtle differences in the teeth and skull bones. Some experts consider G. libratus to be a species of Albertosaurus; this would make Gorgosaurus a junior synonym of that genus.

Gorgosaurus lived in a lush floodplain environment along the edge of an inland sea. It was an apex predator, preying upon abundant ceratopsids and hadrosaurs. In some areas, Gorgosaurus coexisted with another tyrannosaurid, Daspletosaurus. Although these animals were roughly the same size, there is some evidence of niche differentiation between the two. Gorgosaurus is the best-represented tyrannosaurid in the fossil record, known from dozens of specimens. These plentiful remains have allowed scientists to investigate its ontogeny, life history and other aspects of its biology.

---

Lisa Loud: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GORGONOPS!

Lisa fired a wave of earth and it formed into Permian Therapsid from 260 million years ago: Gorgonops!

---

Gorgonops (from Greek Γοργών 'Gorgon' and ὤψ 'eye, face', literally "Gorgon eye" or "Gorgon face") is an extinct genus of therapsid which lived about 260-254 million years ago, during the Late Permian. It was a typical representative of the suborder Gorgonopsia, the dominant predators of their day, which in the largest forms grew to over three metres long.

---

Lynn Jr.: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LYCAENOPS!

Lynn Jr. fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian Therapsid from 270.6 million years ago: Lycaenops!

---

Lycaenops ("wolf-face") is a genus of carnivorous therapsids. It lived during the late mid-Permian to the early Late Permian, about 270.6-251 mya, in what is now South Africa.

---

Warren: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SCUTOSAURUS!

Warren fired a wave of earth and it formed into the parareptile from 265 million years ago: Scutosaurus!

---

Scutosaurus ("Shield lizard") was a genus of parareptiles. It was an armor-covered pareiasaur that lived around 265-254 million years ago in Russia, in the later Permian period. Its genus name refers to large plates of armor scattered across its body. It was a large anapsid reptile that, unlike most reptiles, held its legs underneath its body to support its great weight. Fossils have been found in the Sokolki Assemblage Zone of the Malokinelskaya Formation in European Russia, close to the Ural Mountains.

---

Bart: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINOGORGON!

Bart fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Gorgonopsid from 259 million years ago: Dinogorgon!

---

Dinogorgon is a genus of gorgonopsid from the Late Permian of South Africa and Tanzania. The generic name Dinogorgon is derived from Greek, meaning "terrible gorgon", while its species name rubidgei is taken from the surname of renowned Karoo paleontologist, Professor Bruce Rubidge, who has contributed to much of the research conducted on therapsids of the Karoo Basin. The type species of the genus is D. rubidgei.

Dinogorgon is part of the gorgonopsian subfamily Rubidgeinae, a derived group of large-bodied gorgonopsians restricted to the Late Permian (Lopingian). The Rubidgeinae subfamily first appeared in the Tropidostoma Assemblage Zone, and reached their highest diversity in the Cistecephalus and Daptocephalus assemblage zones of the Beaufort Group in South Africa.

---

Homer: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EDAPHOSAURUS!

Homer fired a wave of earth and it formed into Dimetrodon-like synapsid from 303.4 million years ago: Edaphosaurus!

---

Edaphosaurus (/ˌɛdəfoʊˈsɔːrəs/, meaning "pavement lizard" for dense clusters of teeth) is a genus of extinct edaphosaurid synapsids that lived in what is now North America and Europe around 303.4 to 272.5 million years ago, during the late Carboniferous to early Permian periods. American paleontologist Edward Drinker Cope first described Edaphosaurus in 1882, naming it for the "dental pavement" on both the upper and lower jaws, from the Greek edaphos ἐδαφος ("ground"; also "pavement") and σαῦρος (sauros) ("lizard").

Edaphosaurus is important as one of the earliest-known, large, plant-eating (herbivorous), amniote tetrapods (four-legged land-living vertebrates). In addition to the large tooth plates in its jaws, the most characteristic feature of Edaphosaurus is a sail on its back. A number of other synapsids from the same time period also have tall dorsal sails, most famously the large apex predator Dimetrodon. However, the sail on Edaphosaurus is different in shape and morphology. The first fossils of Edaphosaurus came from the Texas Red Beds in North America, with later finds in New Mexico, Oklahoma, West Virginia, and Ohio. Fragmentary fossils attributed to Edaphosaurus have also been found in eastern Germany in Central Europe.

---

Tabby: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DILOPHOSAURUS!

Tabby fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the theropod from 193 million years ago: Dilophosaurus!

Dilophosaurus (/daɪˌloʊfəˈsɔːrəs, -foʊ-/ dy-LOHF-o-SOR-əs) is a genus of theropod dinosaurs that lived in what is now North America during the Early Jurassic, about 193 million years ago. Three skeletons were discovered in northern Arizona in 1940, and the two best preserved were collected in 1942. The most complete specimen became the holotype of a new species in the genus Megalosaurus, named M. wetherilli by Samuel P. Welles in 1954. Welles found a larger skeleton belonging to the same species in 1964. Realizing it bore crests on its skull, he assigned the species to the new genus Dilophosaurus in 1970, as Dilophosaurus wetherilli. The genus name means "two-crested lizard", and the species name honors John Wetherill, a Navajo councilor. Further specimens have since been found, including an infant.

Footprints have also been attributed to the animal, including resting traces. Another species, Dilophosaurus sinensis from China, was named in 1993, but was later found to belong to the genus Sinosaurus. It was designated as the state dinosaur of Connecticut based on tracks found there.

At about 7 m (23 ft) in length, with a weight of about 400 kg (880 lb), Dilophosaurus was one of the earliest large predatory dinosaurs and the largest known land-animal in North America at the time. It was slender and lightly built, and the skull was proportionally large, but delicate. The snout was narrow, and the upper jaw had a gap or kink below the nostril. It had a pair of longitudinal, plate-shaped crests on its skull, similar to a cassowary with two crests. The mandible was slender and delicate at the front, but deep at the back. The teeth were long, curved, thin, and compressed sideways. Those in the lower jaw were much smaller than those of the upper jaw. Most of the teeth had serrations at their front and back edges. The neck was long, and its vertebrae were hollow, and very light. The arms were powerful, with a long and slender upper arm bone. The hands had four fingers; the first was short but strong and bore a large claw, the two following fingers were longer and slenderer with smaller claws; the fourth was vestigial. The thigh bone was massive, the feet were stout, and the toes bore large claws.

Dilophosaurus is a member of the family Dilophosauridae along with Dracovenator, a group placed between the Coelophysidae and later theropods. Dilophosaurus would have been active and bipedal, and may have hunted large animals; it could also have fed on smaller animals and fish. Due to the limited range of movement and shortness of the fore limbs, the mouth may instead have made first contact with prey. The function of the crests is unknown; they were too weak for battle, but may have been used in visual display, such as species recognition and sexual selection. It may have grown rapidly, attaining a growth rate of 30 to 35 kg (66 to 77 lb) per year early in life. The holotype specimen had multiple paleopathologies, including healed injuries and signs of a developmental anomaly. Dilophosaurus is known from the Kayenta Formation, and lived alongside dinosaurs such as Megapnosaurus and Sarahsaurus.

Dilophosaurus was featured in the novel Jurassic Park and its movie adaptation, wherein it was given the fictional abilities to spit venom and expand a neck frill, as well as being smaller than the real animal.

---

Kipo: HORIZON STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN LION!

Kipo fired a wave of red and purple energy and it formed into the Ice Age lions from 340,000 to 11,000 years ago: The American Lions!

---

The American lion (Panthera atrox), also known as the "North American lion", or "American cave lion", is an extinct pantherine cat that lived in North America during the Pleistocene epoch and the early Holocene epoch, about 340,000 to 11,000 years ago. Its fossils have been excavated from Alaska to Mexico. Genetic analysis has shown that the American lion and the Late Pleistocene Eurasian cave lion (Panthera spelaea) are sister lineages. It was about 25% larger than the modern lion, making it one of the largest known felids.

---

Nelson: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAMARASAURUS!

Nelson fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropod from 155 million years ago: Camerasaurus!

---

Camarasaurus (/ˌkæmərəˈsɔːrəs/ KAM-ər-ə-SAWR-əs) was a genus of quadrupedal, herbivorous dinosaurs. It was the most common of the giant sauropods to be found in North America. Its fossil remains have been found in the Morrison Formation of Colorado and Utah, dating to the Late Jurassic epoch (Kimmeridgian to Tithonian stages), between 155 and 145 million years ago.

Camarasaurus presented a distinctive cranial profile of a blunt snout and an arched skull that was remarkably square. It likely travelled in herds, or at least in family groups.

The name means "chambered lizard", referring to the hollow chambers in its vertebrae (Greek καμαρα (kamara) meaning "vaulted chamber", or anything with an arched cover, and σαυρος (sauros) meaning "lizard").

---

Naruto: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: QUETZALCOATLUS!

Naruto fired a wave of wind and it formed into the largest flying reptile that ever lived from 68 million years ago: Quetzalcoatlus!

---

Quetzalcoatlus /kɛtsəlkoʊˈætləs/ is a pterosaur known from the Late Cretaceous of North America (Maastrichtian stage) and one of the biggest known flying animals of all time. It is a member of the family Azhdarchidae, a family of advanced toothless pterosaurs with unusually long, stiffened necks. Its name comes from the Aztec feathered serpent god, Quetzalcoatl. The type and only species is Q. northropi.

---

Hinata: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: PACHYRHINOSAURUS!

Hinata fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ceratopsian from 73.5 million years ago: Pachyrhinosaurus!

---

Pachyrhinosaurus (meaning in Greek "thick-nosed lizard", from Παχυ (pachy), thick; ρινὀ (rinó), nose; and σαυρος (sauros), lizard) is an extinct genus of centrosaurine ceratopsid dinosaur from the Late Cretaceous period of North America. The first examples were discovered by Charles M. Sternberg in Alberta, Canada, in 1946, and named in 1950. Over a dozen partial skulls and a large assortment of other fossils from various species have been found in Alberta and Alaska. A great number were not available for study until the 1980s, resulting in a relatively recent increase of interest in Pachyrhinosaurus.

Three species have been identified. P. lakustai, from the Wapiti Formation, the bonebed horizon of which is roughly equivalent age to the upper Bearpaw and lower Horseshoe Canyon Formations, is known to have existed from about 73.5-72.5 million years ago. P. canadensis is younger, known from the lower Horseshoe Canyon Formation, about 71.5-71 Ma ago and the St. Mary River Formation. Fossils of the youngest species, P. perotorum, have been recovered from the Prince Creek Formation of Alaska, and date to 70-69 Ma ago. The presence of three known species makes this genus the most speciose among the centrosaurines.

---

Kiba: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: POSTOSUCHUS!

Kiba fired a wave of earth and it formed into the rauisuchid from 221 million years ago: Postosuchus!

---

Postosuchus, meaning "Crocodile from Post", is an extinct genus of rauisuchid reptiles comprising two species, P. kirkpatricki and P. alisonae, that lived in what is now North America during the Late

Triassic. Postosuchus is a member of the clade Pseudosuchia, the lineage of archosaurs that includes modern crocodilians (the other main group of archosaurs is Avemetatarsalia, the lineage that includes non-avian dinosaurs and their descendants, birds). Its name refers to Post Quarry, a place in Texas where many fossils of the type species, P. kirkpatricki, were found. It was one of the apex predators of its area during the Triassic, larger than the small dinosaur predators of its time (such as Coelophysis). It was a hunter which probably preyed on large large bulky herbivores like dicynodonts and many other creatures smaller than itself (such as early dinosaurs).

The skeleton of Postosuchus is large and robust with a deep skull and a long tail. The total body length is about 4 to 5 metres (13 to 16 ft). The extreme shortness of the forelimbs relative to the hind limbs, the very small hands, and measurements of the vertebrae suggest that Postosuchus may have been committed to bipedal locomotion.

---

Rock Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MOSCHOPS!

Rock Lee fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therapsid from 265 million years ago: Moschops!

---

Moschops (Greek for "calf face") is an extinct genus of therapsids that lived in the Guadalupian epoch, around 265-260 million years ago. They were heavily built plant eaters, and they may have lived partly in water, as hippopotamuses do. They had short, thick heads and might have competed by head-butting each other. Their elbow joints allowed them to walk with a more mammal-like gait rather than crawling. Their remains were found in the Karoo region of South Africa, belonging to the Tapinocephalus Assemblage Zone. Therapsids, such as Moschops, are synapsids, the dominant land animals in the Permian period, which ended 252 million years ago.

---

Tenten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ANKYLOSAURUS!

Tenten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armored dinosaur from 68 million years ago: Ankylosaurus!

---

Ankylosaurus is a genus of armored dinosaur. Its fossils have been found in geological formations dating to the very end of the Cretaceous Period, about 68-66 million years ago, in western North America, making it among the last of the non-avian dinosaurs. It was named by Barnum Brown in 1908; the only species in the genus is A. magniventris. The genus name means "fused lizard", and the specific name means "great belly". A handful of specimens have been excavated to date, but a complete skeleton has not been discovered. Though other members of Ankylosauria are represented by more extensive fossil material, Ankylosaurus is often considered the archetypal member of its group, despite having some unusual features.

Possibly the largest-known ankylosaurid, Ankylosaurus is estimated to have been between 6 and 8 meters (20 and 26 ft) long and to have weighed between 4.8 and 8 metric tons (5.3 and 8.8 short tons). It was quadrupedal, with a broad, robust body. It had a wide, low skull, with two horns pointing backward from the back of the head, and two horns below these that pointed backward and down. Unlike other ankylosaurs, its nostrils faced sideways rather than towards the front. The front part of the jaws was covered in a beak, with rows of small, leaf-shaped teeth farther behind it. It was covered in armor plates, or osteoderms, with bony half-rings covering the neck, and had a large club on the end of its tail. Bones in the skull and other parts of the body were fused, increasing their strength, and this feature is the source of the genus name.

Ankylosaurus is a member of the family Ankylosauridae, and its closest relatives appear to be Anodontosaurus and Euoplocephalus. Ankylosaurus is thought to have been a slow-moving animal, able to make quick movements when necessary. Its broad muzzle indicates it was a non-selective browser. Sinuses and nasal chambers in the snout may have been for heat and water balance or may have played a role in vocalization. The tail club is thought to have been used in defense against predators or in intraspecific combat. Ankylosaurus has been found in the Hell Creek, Lance, Scollard, Frenchman, and Ferris formations, but appears to have been rare in its environment. Although it lived alongside a nodosaurid ankylosaur, their ranges and ecological niches do not appear to have overlapped, and Ankylosaurus may have inhabited upland areas. Ankylosaurus also lived alongside dinosaurs such as Tyrannosaurus, Triceratops, and Edmontosaurus.

---

Neji: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GASTONIA!

Neji fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armored dinosaur from 139 million years ago: Gastonia!

---

Gastonia is a genus of herbivorous ankylosaurian dinosaur from the Early Cretaceous of North America, around 125 million years ago. It is often considered a nodosaurid closely related to Polacanthus. Gastonia has a sacral shield and large shoulder spikes.

---

Ino: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: MASSOSPONDYLUS!

Ino fired a wave of fire and it formed into the sauropodomorph dinosaur from 200 million years ago: Massospondylus!

---

Massospondylus (/ˌmæsoʊˈspɒndɪləs/ mas-oh-SPON-di-ləs; from Greek, μάσσων (massōn, "longer") and σπόνδυλος (spondylos, "vertebra")) is a genus of sauropodomorph dinosaur from the Early Jurassic Period (Hettangian to Pliensbachian ages, ca. 200-183 million years ago). It was described by Sir Richard Owen in 1854 from remains discovered in South Africa, and is thus one of the first dinosaurs to have been named. Fossils have since been found at other locations in South Africa, Lesotho, and Zimbabwe. Material from Arizona's Kayenta Formation, India, and Argentina has been assigned to this genus at various times, but the Arizonan and Argentinian material are now assigned to other genera.

The type species is M. carinatus; seven other species have been named during the past 150 years, but only M. kaalae among these is still considered valid. Early sauropodomorphs systematics have undergone numerous revisions during the last several years, and many scientists disagree where exactly Massospondylus lies on the dinosaur evolutionary tree. The family name Massospondylidae was once coined for the genus, but because knowledge of early sauropodomorph relationships is in a state of flux, it is unclear which other dinosaurs-if any-belong in a natural grouping of massospondylids; several 2007 papers support the family's validity.

Although Massospondylus was long depicted as quadrupedal, a 2007 study found it to be bipedal. It was probably a plant eater (herbivore), although it is speculated that the early sauropodomorphs may have been omnivorous. This animal, which was 4-6 metres (13-20 ft) long, had a long neck and tail, with a small head and slender body. On each of its forefeet, it bore a sharp thumb claw that was used in defense or feeding. Recent studies indicate that Massospondylus grew steadily throughout its lifespan, possessed air sacs similar to those of birds, and may have cared for its young.

---

Haku: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN MASTODON!

Haku fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral elephant of the Great Ice Age from 5.3 million to 10,000 years ago: The American Mastodon!

---

A mastodon (Greek: μαστός "breast" and ὀδούς, "tooth") is any proboscidean belonging to the extinct genus Mammut (family Mammutidae) that inhabited North and Central America during the late Miocene or late Pliocene up to their extinction at the end of the Pleistocene 10,000 to 11,000 years ago. Mastodons lived in herds and were predominantly forest-dwelling animals that lived on a mixed diet obtained by browsing and grazing, somewhat similar to their distant relatives, modern elephants, but probably with greater emphasis on browsing.

M. americanum, the American mastodon, and M. pacificus, the Pacific mastodon, are the youngest and best-known species of the genus. Mastodons disappeared from North America as part of a mass extinction of most of the Pleistocene megafauna, widely believed to have been caused by overexploitation by Clovis hunters.

---

Sasuke: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: COMPSOGNATHUS!

Sasuke fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the fast carnivore from 150.8 million years ago: Compsognathus!

---

Compsognathus (/kɒmp'sɒgnəθəs/; Greek kompsos/κομψός; "elegant", "refined" or "dainty", and gnathos/γνάθος; "jaw") is a genus of small, bipedal, carnivorous theropod dinosaur. Members of its single species Compsognathus longipes could grow to around the size of a turkey. They lived about 150 million years ago, during the Tithonian age of the late Jurassic period, in what is now Europe. Paleontologists have found two well-preserved fossils, one in Germany in the 1850s and the second in France more than a century later. Today, C. longipes is the only recognized species, although the larger specimen discovered in France in the 1970s was once thought to belong to a separate species and named C. corallestris.

Many presentations still describe Compsognathus as "chicken-sized" dinosaurs because of the size of the German specimen, which is now believed to be a juvenile. Compsognathus longipes is one of the few dinosaur species whose diet is known with certainty: the remains of small, agile lizards are preserved in the bellies of both specimens. Teeth discovered in Portugal may be further fossil remains of the genus.

Although not recognized as such at the time of its discovery, Compsognathus is the first theropod dinosaur known from a reasonably complete fossil skeleton. Until the 1990s, it was the smallest-known non-avialan dinosaur, with the preceding centuries incorrectly labelling them as the closest relative of Archaeopteryx.

---

Sakura Haruno: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TITANOSAURUS!

Sakura fired a wave of earth and it formed into the huge sauropod from 70 million years ago: Titanosaurus!

---

Titanosaurus (meaning 'titanic lizard' - named after the mythological Titans, deities of Ancient Greece) is a dubious genus of sauropod dinosaurs, first described by Lydekker in 1877. It is known from the Maastrichtian (Upper Cretaceous) Lameta Formation of India.

---

Fu: ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: BRONTOSCORPIO!

Fu fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Silurian early scorpions from over 423 million years ago: Brontoscorpio!

---

Brontoscorpio anglicus is a species of fossil scorpion. Its remains were discovered in Upper Silurian-aged sandstone from Trimpley, Worcestershire, and the species was described on the basis of an incomplete single free finger of a pedipalp, almost 10 centimetres (3.9 in) long. The complete animal is estimated to have been at least 90 centimetres (35 in) long.

The remains were found in terrestrial sediments, but it is believed, that due to its size, Brontoscorpio had to enter the water to molt. Possibly it lived a semi or fully aquatic life.

---

Shino: ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: ARTHROPLEURA!

Shino fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Carboniferous Trilobite from 345 million years ago: Arthropleura!

---

Arthropleura (Greek for jointed ribs) is a genus of extinct millipede arthropods that lived in what is now northeastern North America and Scotland around 345 to 295 million years ago, from the Viséan stage of the lower Carboniferous Period to the Asselian stage of the lower Permian Period. The larger species of the genus are the largest known land invertebrates of all time, and would have had few, if any, predators.

---

Zabuza: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SARCOSUCHUS!

Zabuza fired a wave of water and it formed into the largest crocodilian dinosaur ever known from 133 million years ago: Sarcosuchus!

---

Sarcosuchus (/ˌsɑːrkoʊˈsuːkəs/; meaning "flesh crocodile") is an extinct genus of crocodyliform and distant relative of living crocodylians that lived during the Early Cretaceous, from the late Hauterivian to the early Albian, 133 to 112 million years ago of what is now Africa and South America. It was one of the largest crocodile-line reptiles, reaching an average estimate of 9 m (30 ft) and 3.5 metric tons (3.9 short tons), but estimated to grow up to 9.5 m (31 ft) in body length and weigh up to 4.3 metric tons (4.7 short tons). It is known from two species, S. imperator from the early Albian Elrhaz Formation of Niger and S. hartti from the Late Hauterivian of northeastern Brazil, other material is known from Morocco and Tunisia and possibly Libya and Mali.

The first remains were discovered during several expeditions led by the French paleontologist Albert-Félix de Lapparent, spanning from 1946 to 1959, in the Sahara. These remains were fragments of the skull, vertebrae, teeth, and scutes. In 1964, an almost complete skull was found in Niger by the French CEA, but it was not until 1997 and 2000 that most of its anatomy became known to science, when an expedition led by the American paleontologist Paul Sereno discovered six new specimens, including one with about half the skeleton intact and most of the spine.

---

Kabuto: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

Kabuto fired a wave of water and it formed into a herd of beautiful hadrosaurs from 76.5 million years ago: Parasaurolophus!

---

Parasaurolophus (/ˌpærəsɔːˈrɒləfəs, -ˌsɔːrəˈloʊfəs/; meaning "near crested lizard" in reference to Saurolophus) is a genus of herbivorous ornithopod dinosaur that lived in what is now North America and possibly Asia during the Late Cretaceous Period, about 76.5-73 million years ago. It was an herbivore that walked both as a biped and as a quadruped. Three species are universally recognized: P. walkeri (the type species), P. tubicen, and the short-crested P. cyrtocristatus. Additionally, a fourth species, P. jiayensis, has been proposed, although it is more commonly placed in the separate genus Charonosaurus. Remains are known from Alberta (Canada), New Mexico and Utah (United States), and possibly Heilongjiang, (China). The genus was first described in 1922 by William Parks from a skull and partial skeleton found in Alberta.

Parasaurolophus was a hadrosaurid, part of a diverse family of Cretaceous dinosaurs known for their range of bizarre head adornments. This genus is known for its large, elaborate cranial crest, which at its largest forms a long curved tube projecting upwards and back from the skull. Charonosaurus from China, which may have been its closest relative, had a similar skull and potentially a similar crest. Visual recognition of both species and sex, acoustic resonance, and thermoregulation have been proposed as functional explanations for the crest. It is one of the rarer hadrosaurids, known from only a handful of good specimens.

---

Finn: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: LAMBEOSAURUS!

Finn fired a wave of water and it formed into a heard of hadrosaurs from 76 million years ago: Lambeosaurus!

Lambeosaurus (/ˌlæmbioʊˈsɔːrəs/ LAM-bee-o-SAWR-əs; meaning

"Lambe's lizard") is a genus of hadrosaurid dinosaur that lived about 75 million years ago, in the Late Cretaceous period (Campanian stage) of North America. This bipedal/quadrupedal, herbivorous dinosaur is known for its distinctive hollow cranial crest, which in the best-known species resembled a hatchet. Several possible species have been named, from Canada, the United States, and Mexico, but only the two Canadian species are currently recognized as valid.

Material relevant to the genus was first named by Lawrence Lambe in 1902. Over twenty years later, the modern name was coined in 1923 by William Parks, in honour of Lambe, based on better preserved specimens. The genus has a complicated taxonomic history, in part because small-bodied crested hadrosaurids now recognized as juveniles were once thought to belong to their own genera and species. Currently, the various skulls assigned to the type species L. lambei are interpreted as showing age differences and sexual dimorphism. Lambeosaurus was closely related to the better known Corythosaurus, which is found in slightly older rocks, as well as the less well-known genera Hypacrosaurus and Olorotitan. All had unusual crests, which are now generally assumed to have served social functions like noisemaking and recognition.

---

Jake the Dog: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TSINTAOSAURUS!

Jake fired a wave of water and it formed into a herd of hadrosaurs from 70 million years ago: Tsintaosaurus!

---

Tsintaosaurus (/tʃɪŋdaʊˈsɔːrəs/; meaning "Qingdao lizard", after the old transliteration "Tsingtao") is a genus of hadrosaurid dinosaur from China. It was about 8.3 metres (27 ft) long and weighed 2.5 tonnes. The type species is Tsintaosaurus spinorhinus, first described by Chinese paleontologist C. C. Young in 1958.

A hadrosaur, Tsintaosaurus had a characteristic 'duck bill' snout and a battery of powerful teeth which it used to chew vegetation. It usually walked on all fours, but could rear up on its hind legs to scout for predators and flee when it spotted one. Like other hadrosaurs, Tsintaosaurus probably lived in herds.

Flame Princess: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: CARCHARODONTOSAURUS!

Flame Princess fired a wave of fire and it formed into theropod from 100 million years ago: Carcharodontosaurus!

Carcharodontosaurus /ˌkɑːrkəroʊˌdɒntoʊˈsɔːrəs/ is a genus of carnivorous carcharodontosaurid dinosaurs that existed during the Cenomanian stage of the mid-Cretaceous Period in Northern Africa. It is currently known to include two species: C. saharicus and C. iguidensis, which are among the larger theropods, nearly as large as or even larger than Tyrannosaurus, Giganotosaurus, and Spinosaurus.

The genus Carcharodontosaurus is named after the shark genus Carcharodon, itself composed of the Greek karchar[os] (κάρχαρος, meaning "jagged" or "sharp") and odōn (ὀδών, "teeth"), and the suffix -saurus ("lizard").

Mario: (Italian Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: CORYTHOSAURUS!

Mario fired a wave of water and it formed into the hadrosaur from 77 million years ago: Corythosaurus!

Corythosaurus /ˌkɒrɪθoʊˈsɔːrəs/ is a genus of hadrosaurid "duck-billed" dinosaur from the Upper Cretaceous Period, about 77-75.7 million years ago. It lived in what is now North America. Its name means "helmet lizard", derived from Greek κόρυς. It was named and described in 1914 by Barnum Brown. Corythosaurus is now thought to be a lambeosaurine, related to Nipponosaurus, Velafrons, Hypacrosaurus, and Olorotitan. Corythosaurus has an estimated length of 9 metres (30 ft), and has a skull, including the crest, that is 70.8 centimetres (27.9 in; 2.32 ft) tall.

Corythosaurus is known from many complete specimens, including the nearly complete holotype found by Brown in 1911. The holotype skeleton is only missing the last section of the tail, and part of the forelimbs, but was preserved with impressions of polygonal scales. Corythosaurus is known from many skulls with tall crests. The crests resemble the crests of the cassowary and a Corinthian helmet. The most likely function of the crest is thought to be vocalization. As in a trombone, sound waves would travel through many chambers in the crest, and then get amplified when Corythosaurus exhaled. A Corythosaurus specimen has been preserved with its last meal in its chest cavity. Inside the cavity were remains of conifer needles, seeds, twigs, and fruits: Corythosaurus probably fed on all of these.

The two species of Corythosaurus are both present in slightly different levels of the Dinosaur Park Formation. Both still co-existed with theropods and other ornithischians, like Daspletosaurus, Brachylophosaurus, Parasaurolophus, Scolosaurus, and Chasmosaurus.

---

Luigi: (Italian Accent) ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: MEGANEURA!

Luigi fired a wave of energy and it formed into a swarm of the Carboniferous dragonflies from 305 million years ago: Meganeura!

---

Meganeura is a genus of extinct insects from the Carboniferous period (approximately 300 million years ago), which resembled and are related to the present-day dragonflies. With wingspans ranging from 65 cm (25.6 in) to over 70 cm (28 in), M. monyi is one of the largest-known flying insect species. Meganeura were predatory, with their diet mainly consisting of other insects.

Wing venation of Meganeura monyi, redrawn after Brongniart (1893, Pl. XLI)

Fossils were discovered in the French Stephanian Coal Measures of Commentry in 1880. In 1885, French paleontologist Charles Brongniart described and named the fossil "Meganeura" (large-nerved), which refers to the network of veins on the insect's wings. Another fine fossil specimen was found in 1979 at Bolsover in Derbyshire. The holotype is housed in the National Museum of Natural History, in Paris.

---

Mei Terumi: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: MEGALODON!

Mei fired a wave of water and it formed into the largest and most meanest shark ever to swim the ocean and the ancestor of the Great White Shark from 23 million years ago.

---

Megalodon (Carcharocles megalodon), meaning "big tooth", is an extinct species of shark that lived approximately 23 to 3.6 million years ago (mya), during the Early Miocene to the Pliocene. It was formerly thought to be a member of the family Lamnidae and a close relative of the great white shark (Carcharodon carcharias). However, it is now classified into the extinct family Otodontidae, which diverged from the great white shark during the Early Cretaceous. Its genus placement is still debated, authors placing it in either Carcharocles, Megaselachus, Otodus, or Procarcharodon. This is because transitional fossils have been found showing that Megalodon is the final chronospecies of a lineage of giant sharks originally of the genus Otodus which evolved during the Paleocene.

While regarded as one of the largest and most powerful predators to have ever lived, megalodon is known from fragmentary remains, and its appearance and maximum size are uncertain. Scientists differ on whether it would have more closely resembled a stockier version of the great white shark, the basking shark (Cetorhinus maximus) or the sand tiger shark (Carcharias taurus). Most estimates of megalodon's size extrapolate from teeth; with maximum length estimates up to 18 meters (59 ft) and average length estimates of 10.5 meters (34 ft). Estimates suggest their large jaws could exert a bite force of up to 110,000 to 180,000 newtons (25,000 to 40,000 lbf). Their teeth were thick and robust, built for grabbing prey and breaking bone.

Megalodon probably had a major impact on the structure of marine communities. The fossil record indicates that it had a cosmopolitan distribution. It probably targeted large prey, such as whales, seals and sea turtles. Juveniles inhabited warm coastal waters and fed on fish and small whales. Unlike the great white, which attacks prey from the soft underside, megalodon probably used its strong jaws to break through the chest cavity and puncture the heart and lungs of its prey.

The animal faced competition from whale-eating cetaceans, such as Livyatan and other macroraptorial sperm whales and possibly smaller ancestral killer whales. As the shark preferred warmer waters, it is thought that oceanic cooling associated with the onset of the ice ages, coupled with the lowering of sea levels and resulting loss of suitable nursery areas, may have also contributed to its decline. A reduction in the diversity of baleen whales and a shift in their distribution toward polar regions may have reduced megalodon's primary food source. A 2019 study reviewed newer evidence suggesting that competition from the modern great white shark may have also contributed to the extinction of megalodon, coupled with range fragmentation resulting in a gradual, asynchronous extinction as a result of cooling oceans around 3.6-4 million years ago, far earlier than previously assumed. The extinction of the shark appeared to affect other animals; for example, the size of baleen whales increased significantly after the shark had disappeared.

---

Carol: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: STEGOSAURUS!

Carol fired a wave of Earth and it formed into the awesome dinosaur from 155 million years ago: Stegosaurus!

---

Stegosaurus (/ˌstɛɡəˈsɔːrəs/), from Greek stegos (στέγος), which means roof, and sauros (σαῦρος), which means lizard, is a genus of herbivorous thyreophoran dinosaur. Fossils of this genus date to the Late Jurassic period, where they are found in Kimmeridgian to early Tithonian aged strata, between 155 and 150 million years ago, in the western United States and Portugal. Of the species that have been classified in the upper Morrison Formation of the western US, only three are universally recognized; S. stenops, S. ungulatus and S. sulcatus. The remains of over 80 individual animals of this genus have been found. Stegosaurus would have lived alongside dinosaurs such as Apatosaurus, Diplodocus, Brachiosaurus, Allosaurus, and Ceratosaurus; the latter two may have preyed on it.

These were large, heavily built, herbivorous quadrupeds with rounded backs, short fore limbs, long hind limbs, and tails held high in the air. Due to their distinctive combination of broad, upright plates and tail tipped with spikes, Stegosaurus is one of the most recognizable kinds of dinosaurs. The function of this array of plates and spikes has been the subject of much speculation among scientists. Today, it is generally agreed that their spiked tails were most likely used for defense against predators, while their plates may have been used primarily for display, and secondarily for thermoregulatory functions. Stegosaurus had a relatively low brain-to-body mass ratio. It had a short neck and a small head, meaning it most likely ate low-lying bushes and shrubs. One species, Stegosaurus ungulatus, is the largest known of all the stegosaurians (bigger than related dinosaurs such as Kentrosaurus and Huayangosaurus).

Stegosaurus remains were first identified during the "Bone Wars" by Othniel Charles Marsh at Dinosaur Ridge National Landmark. The first known skeletons were fragmentary and the bones were scattered, and it would be many years before the true appearance of these animals, including their posture and plate arrangement, became well understood. Despite its popularity in books and film, mounted skeletons of Stegosaurus did not become a staple of major natural history museums until the mid-20th century, and many museums have had to assemble composite displays from several different specimens due to a lack of complete skeletons. Stegosaurus is one of the better-known dinosaurs, and has been featured in film, postal stamps, and many other types of media.

Beast Boy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TRICERATOPS!

Beast Boy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the fierce dinosaur from 68 million years ago: Triceratops!

---

Triceratops is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsid dinosaur that first appeared during the late Maastrichtian stage of the late Cretaceous period, about 68 million years ago (mya) in what is now North America. It is one of the last known non-avian dinosaur genera, and became extinct in the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event 66 million years ago. The name Triceratops, which literally means "three-horned face", is derived from the Ancient Greek words τρί- (tri-) meaning "three", κέρας (kéras) meaning "horn", and ὤψ (ōps) meaning "face".

Triceratops has been documented by numerous remains collected since the genus was first described in 1889 by Othniel Charles Marsh. Specimens representing life stages from hatchling to adult have been found. As the archetypal ceratopsid, Triceratops is one of the most popular dinosaurs, and has been featured in film, postal stamps, and many other types of media.

Bearing a large bony frill and three horns on the skull, and its large four-legged body possessing similarities with the modern rhinoceros, Triceratops is one of the most recognizable of all dinosaurs and the best-known ceratopsid. It was also one of the largest, up to 9 meters (29.5 ft) long and 12 metric tons (13 short tons) in weight. It shared the landscape with and was probably preyed upon by Tyrannosaurus, though it is less certain that the two did battle in the fanciful manner often depicted in museum displays and popular images. The functions of the frills and three distinctive facial horns on its head have long inspired debate. Traditionally, these have been viewed as defensive weapons against predators. More recent interpretations find it probable that these features were primarily used in species identification, courtship and dominance display, much like the antlers and horns of modern ungulates.

Triceratops was traditionally placed within the "short-frilled" ceratopsids but modern cladistic studies show it to be a member of the Chasmosaurinae which usually have long frills. Two species, T. horridus and T. prorsus, are considered valid today, from the seventeen species that have ever been named. Research published in 2010 concluded that the contemporaneous Torosaurus, a ceratopsid long regarded as a separate genus, represents Triceratops in its mature form. This view was immediately disputed with examination of more fossil evidence needed to settle the debate.

---

Linka: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TOROSAURUS!

Linka fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 68 million years ago: Torosaurus!

---

Torosaurus ("perforated lizard", in reference to the large openings in its frill) is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsid dinosaur that lived during the late Maastrichtian stage of the Cretaceous period, between 68 and 66 million years ago, though it is possible that the species range might extend to as far as 69 million years ago. Fossils have been discovered across the Western Interior of North America, from Saskatchewan to southern Texas.

Torosaurus possessed one of the largest skulls of any known land animal. The frilled skull reached up to 2.77 metres (9.1 ft) in length. From head to tail, Torosaurus is thought to have measured about 8 to 9 m (26 to 30 ft) long and weighed four to six tonnes. Torosaurus is distinguished from the contemporary Triceratops by an elongate frill with large openings (fenestrae), long squamosal bones of the frill with a trough on their upper surface, and the presence of five or more pairs of hornlets (epoccipitals) on the back of the frill. Torosaurus also lacked the long nose horn seen in Triceratops prorsus, and instead resembled the earlier and more basal Triceratops horridus in having a short nose horn. Three species have been named, Torosaurus latus, T. gladius and T. utahensis. T. gladius is no longer considered a valid species, however.

In 2010, the validity of Torosaurus was disputed. A study of fossil bone histology combined with an investigation of frill shape concluded that Torosaurus probably represented the mature form of Triceratops, with the bones of typical Triceratops specimens still immature and showing signs of a first development of distinct Torosaurus frill holes. During maturation, the skull frill would have been greatly lengthened and holes would have appeared in it. In 2011, 2012 and 2013 however, studies of external features of known specimens have claimed that morphological differences between the two genera preclude their synonymy. The main problems are a lack of good transitional forms, the apparent existence of authentic Torosaurus subadults, different skull proportions independent of maturation and the assertion that hole formation at an adult stage is not part of a normal ceratopsian maturation sequence.

---

Paula: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: NASUTOCERATOPS!

Paula fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 75.9 million years ago: Nasutoceratops!

---

Nasutoceratops is an extinct genus of ceratopsian dinosaur. It is a basal centrosaurine which lived during the Late Cretaceous Period (late Campanian, about 76.0-75.5 Ma). Fossils have been found in southern Utah, United States. Nasutoceratops was a large, ground-dwelling, quadrupedal herbivore with a short snout and unique rounded horns above its eyes that have been likened to those of modern cattle. Extending almost to the tip of its snout, these horns are the longest of all the members of the centrosaurine subfamily. The presence of pneumatic elements in the nasal bones of Nasutoceratops are a unique trait and are unknown in any other ceratopsid. Nasutoceratops, Diabloceratops, and Machairoceratops are the only three centrosaurine dinosaurs from the American southwest.

---

Margo: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CENTROSAURUS!

Margo fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 76.5 million years ago: Centrosaurus!

---

Centrosaurus (/ˌsɛntroʊˈsɔːrəs/ SEN-tro-SAWR-əs) is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsian dinosaurs from the Late Cretaceous of Canada. Their remains have been found in the Dinosaur Park Formation, dating from 76.5 to 75.5 million years ago.

---

Hulk: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: STYRACOSAURUS!

Hulk fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 75.5 million years ago: Styracosaurus!

---

Styracosaurus (/stɪˌrækəˈsɔːrəs/ sti-RAK-ə-SOR-əs; meaning "spiked lizard" from the Ancient Greek styrax/στύραξ "spike at the butt-end of a spear-shaft" and sauros/σαῦρος "lizard") is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsian dinosaur from the Cretaceous Period (Campanian stage), about 75.5 to 75 million years ago. It had four to six long parietal spikes extending from its neck frill, a smaller jugal horn on each of its cheeks, and a single horn protruding from its nose, which may have been up to 60 centimetres (2 feet) long and 15 centimetres (6 inches) wide. The function or functions of the horns and frills have been debated for many years.

Styracosaurus was a relatively large dinosaur, reaching lengths of 5.5 metres (18 feet) and weighing nearly 3 tonnes. It stood about 1.8 meters (5.9 feet) tall. Styracosaurus possessed four short legs and a bulky body. Its tail was rather short. The skull had a beak and shearing cheek teeth arranged in continuous dental batteries, suggesting that the animal sliced up plants. Like other ceratopsians, this dinosaur may have been a herd animal, travelling in large groups, as suggested by bonebeds.

Named by Lawrence Lambe in 1913, Styracosaurus is a member of the Centrosaurinae. One species, S. albertensis, is currently assigned to Styracosaurus. Another species, S. ovatus, named in 1930 by Charles Gilmore was reassigned to a new genus, Rubeosaurus, by Andrew McDonald and Jack Horner in 2010.

---

She-Hulk: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

She-Hulk fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ramming dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Pachycephalosaurus!

---

Pachycephalosaurus (/ˌpækɪˌsɛfələˈsɔːrəs/; meaning "thick-headed lizard," from Greek pachys-/παχύς- "thick", kephale/κεφαλή "head" and sauros/σαῦρος "lizard") is a genus of pachycephalosaurid dinosaurs. The type species, P. wyomingensis, is the only known species. It lived during the Late Cretaceous Period (Maastrichtian stage) of what is now North America. Remains have been excavated in Montana, South Dakota, Wyoming and Alberta. It was a herbivorous creature which is primarily known from a single skull and a few extremely thick skull roofs, though more complete fossils have been found in recent years. Pachycephalosaurus was one of the last non-avian dinosaurs before the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event. Another dinosaur, Tylosteus of western North America, has been synonymized with Pachycephalosaurus, as have the genera Stygimoloch and Dracorex in recent studies.

Like other pachycephalosaurids, Pachycephalosaurus was a bipedal herbivore with an extremely thick skull roof. It possessed long hindlimbs and small forelimbs. Pachycephalosaurus is the largest-known pachycephalosaur. The thick skull domes of Pachycephalosaurus and related genera gave rise to the hypothesis that pachycephalosaurs used their skulls in intra-species combat. This hypothesis has been disputed in recent years.

---

Pinkie Pie: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PRENOCEPHALE!

Pinkie Pie fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ramming dinosaur from 80 million years ago: Prenocephale!

---

Prenocephale was a small pachycephalosaurid dinosaur genus from the Late Cretaceous (Campanian) of Mongolia and was similar in many ways to its close relative, Homalocephale, which may simply represent Prenocephale juveniles.

---

Rarity: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: PLATEOSAURUS!

Rarity fired a wave of crystal and it formed into the protosauropod from 214 million years ago: Plateosaurus!

---

Plateosaurus (probably meaning "broad lizard", often mistranslated as "flat lizard") is a genus of plateosaurid dinosaur that lived during the Late Triassic period, around 214 to 204 million years ago, in what is now Central and Northern Europe and Greenland, North America. Plateosaurus is a basal (early) sauropodomorph dinosaur, a so-called "prosauropod". As of 2011, two species are recognised: the type species P. engelhardti from the late Norian and Rhaetian, and the slightly earlier P. gracilis from the lower Norian. However, others have been assigned in the past, and there is no broad consensus on the species taxonomy of plateosaurid dinosaurs. Similarly, there are a plethora of synonyms (invalid duplicate names) at the genus level.

Discovered in 1834 by Johann Friedrich Engelhardt and described three years later by Hermann von Meyer, Plateosaurus was the fifth named dinosaur genus that is still considered valid. Although it had been described before Richard Owen formally named Dinosauria in 1842, it was not one of the three genera used by Owen to define the group, because at the time, it was poorly known and difficult to identify as a dinosaur. It is now among the dinosaurs best known to science: over 100 skeletons have been found, some of them nearly complete. The abundance of its fossils in Swabia, Germany, has led to the nickname Schwäbischer Lindwurm (Swabian lindworm).

Plateosaurus was a bipedal herbivore with a small skull on a long, flexible neck, sharp but plump plant-crushing teeth, powerful hind limbs, short but muscular arms and grasping hands with large claws on three fingers, possibly used for defence and feeding. Unusually for a dinosaur, Plateosaurus showed strong developmental plasticity: instead of having a fairly uniform adult size, fully grown individuals were between 4.8 and 10 metres (16 and 33 ft) long and weighed between 600 and 4,000 kilograms (1,300 and 8,800 lb). Commonly, the animals lived for at least 12 to 20 years, but the maximum life span is not known.

Despite the great quantity and excellent quality of the fossil material, Plateosaurus was for a long time one of the most misunderstood dinosaurs. Some researchers proposed theories that were later shown to conflict with geological and palaeontological evidence, but have become the paradigm of public opinion. Since 1980 the taxonomy (relationships), taphonomy (how the animals became embedded and fossilised), biomechanics (how their skeletons worked), and palaeobiology (life circumstances) of Plateosaurus have been re-studied in detail, altering the interpretation of the animal's biology, posture and behaviour.

---

Zuko: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: TUOJIANGOSAURUS!

Zuko fired a wave of fire and it formed into the stegosaur from 160 million years ago: Tuojiangosaurus!

---

Tuojiangosaurus (meaning "Tuo River lizard") is a genus of herbivorous stegosaurid dinosaur from the Late Jurassic Period, recovered from the Upper Shaximiao Formation of what is now Sichuan Province in China.

---

Azula: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: KENTROSAURUS!

Azula fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the stegosaur from

152 million years ago: Kentrosaurus!

---

Kentrosaurus (/ˌkɛntroʊˈsɔːrəs/ KEN-tro-SAWR-əs) is a genus of stegosaurian dinosaur from the Late Jurassic of Tanzania. The type species is K. aethiopicus, named and described by German palaeontologist Edwin Hennig in 1915. Often thought to be a "primitive" member of the Stegosauria, several recent cladistic analyses find it as more derived than many other stegosaurs, and a close relative of Stegosaurus from the North American Morrison Formation within the Stegosauridae.

Fossils of K. aethiopicus have been found only in the Tendaguru Formation, dated to the late Kimmeridgian and early Tithonian ages, about 152 million years ago. Hundreds of bones were unearthed by German expeditions to German East Africa between 1909 and 1912. Although no complete skeletons are known, the remains provided a nearly complete picture of the build of the animal.

Kentrosaurus generally measured around 4.5 metres (15 ft) in length as an adult, and weighed about one tonne (1.1 tons). It walked on all fours with straight hindlimbs. It had a small, elongated head with a beak used to bite off plant material that would be digested in a large gut. It had a, probably double, row of small plates running down its neck and back. These plates gradually merged into spikes on the hip and tail. The longest spikes were on the tail end and were used to actively defend the animal. There also was a long spike on each shoulder. The thigh bones come in two different types, suggesting that one sex was larger and more stout than the other.

---

Volcana: LAVA STYLE NINJA ART: MIRAGAIA!

Volcana fired a wave of lava and it formed into the Stegosaur from 150 million years ago: Miragaia!

---

Miragaia (named after Miragaia, the parish in Portugal and geologic unit where its remains were found) is a long-necked stegosaurid dinosaur. Its fossils have been found in Upper Jurassic rocks in Portugal. Miragaia has the longest neck known for any stegosaurian, which included at least seventeen vertebrae.

---

Meowth: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BRONTOTHERIUM!

Meowth fired a wave of earth and it formed into the early ancestors of the Rhinoceros from 38 million years ago: Brontotherium!

---

Megacerops ("large-horned face", from méga- "large" + kéras "horn" + ōps "face") is an extinct genus of the prehistoric odd-toed ungulate (hoofed mammal) family Brontotheriidae, an extinct group of rhinoceros-like browsers related to horses. It was endemic to North America during the Late Eocene epoch (38-33.9 mya), existing for approximately 4.1 million years.

---

Jessie (Pokemon): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ANDREWSARCHUS!

Jessie fired a wave of earth and it formed into the first wild boar from 43 million years ago: Andrewsarchus!

---

Andrewsarchus (/ˌændruːˈsɑːrkəs/) is an extinct genus of mammal that lived during the middle Eocene epoch in what is now Inner Mongolia, China. Only one species is usually recognized, A. mongoliensis, known from a single skull of great size discovered in 1923 during the expeditions to central Asia by the American Museum of Natural History (AMNH). Generally classified as a mesonychid since its original description, most recent studies classify it as an artiodactyl, in one study specifically, as a member of the clade Cetancodontamorpha, closely related to entelodonts, hippos and whales.

James (Pokemon): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LYSTROSAURUS!

James fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dicynodont from 255 million years ago: Lystrosaurus!

Lystrosaurus (/ˌlɪstroʊ'sɔːrəs/; 'shovel lizard'; proper Greek is λίστρον lístron 'tool for leveling or smoothing, shovel, spade, hoe') was a herbivorous genus of dicynodont therapsids from the late Permian and Early Triassic epochs (around 250 million years ago). It lived in what is now Antarctica, India, China, Mongolia, European Russia and South Africa. Four to six species are currently recognized, although from the 1930s to 1970s the number of species was thought to be much higher. They ranged in size from that of a small dog to 2.5 meters long.

Being a dicynodont, Lystrosaurus had only two teeth (a pair of tusk-like canines), and is thought to have had a horny beak that was used for biting off pieces of vegetation. Lystrosaurus was a heavily built, herbivorous animal, approximately the size of a pig. The structure of its shoulders and hip joints suggests that Lystrosaurus moved with a semi-sprawling gait. The forelimbs were even more robust than the hindlimbs, and the animal is thought to have been a powerful digger that nested in burrows.

Lystrosaurus survived the Permian-Triassic extinction, 252 million years ago. In the Early Triassic, they were by far the most common terrestrial vertebrates, accounting for as many as 95% of the total individuals in some fossil beds. Researchers have offered various hypotheses for why Lystrosaurus survived the extinction event and prospered in the early Triassic.

Star Butterfly: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DEINOTHERIUM!

Star fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first ever ancestors of the elephant from 24 million years ago: Deinotherium!

Deinotherium ("terrible beast" derived from the Ancient Greek δεινός, deinos meaning "terrible" and θηρίον, therion meaning "beast") was a large prehistoric relative of modern-day elephants that appeared in the Middle Miocene and survived until the Early Pleistocene. During that time, it changed very little. In life, it probably resembled modern elephants, except it had downward-curving tusks attached to the lower jaw.

---

Marco Diaz: WOOD STYLE NINJA ART: DINOFELIS!

Marco fired a wave of wood and it formed into the ancestor of the leopard from 5 million years ago: Dinofelis!

---

Dinofelis is a genus of extinct sabre-toothed cats belonging to the tribe Metailurini. They were widespread in Europe, Asia, Africa and North America at least 5 million to about 1.2 million years ago (Early Pliocene to Early Pleistocene). Fossils very similar to Dinofelis from Lothagam range back to the Late Miocene, some 8 million years ago.

---

Kitten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MACRAUCHENIA!

Kitten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ancestor of the llama from 7 million years ago: Macrauchenia!

---

Macrauchenia ("long llama", based on the now superseded Latin term for llamas, Auchenia, from Greek "big neck") was a large, long-necked and long-limbed, three-toed native South American mammal in the order Litopterna. The genus gives its name to its family, the Macraucheniidae or "robust litopterns". Like other litopterns, it is not closely related to any living mammal, being most closely related to the group containing horses, rhinos and tapirs (the Perissodactyla), from which litopterns diverged approximately 66 million years ago. The oldest fossils in the genus date to the late Miocene, around seven million years ago, and M. patachonica disappears from the fossil record during the late Pleistocene, around 20,000-10,000 years ago. M. patachonica is one of the last and best known member of the family and is known primarily from the Luján Formation in Argentina, but is known from localities across southern South America. Another genus of macraucheniid Xenorhinotherium was present in northeast Brazil and Venezuela during the Late Pleistocene. The type specimen was discovered by Charles Darwin during the voyage of the Beagle. In life, Macrauchenia may have resembled a humpless camel, though the two taxa are not closely related. It fed on plants in a variety of environments across what is now South America. Among the species described, M. patachonica and M. ullomensis are considered valid; M. boliviensis is considered a nomen dubium; and M. antiqua (or M. antiquus) has been moved to the genus Promacrauchenia.

---

Tuddrussel: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ALBERTOSAURUS!

Tuddrussel fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 71 million years ago: Albertosaurus!

---

Albertosaurus (/ælˌbɜːrtəˈsɔːrəs/; meaning "Alberta lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaurs that lived in western North America during the Late Cretaceous Period, about 70 million years ago. The type species, A. sarcophagus, was apparently restricted in range to the modern-day Canadian province of Alberta, after which the genus is named, although an indeterminate species ("cf. Albertosaurus sp.") has been discovered in the Corral de Enmedio and Packard Formations in Mexico. Scientists disagree on the content of the genus, with some recognizing Gorgosaurus libratus as a second species.

As a tyrannosaurid, Albertosaurus was a bipedal predator with tiny, two-fingered hands and a massive head that had dozens of large, sharp teeth. It may have been at the top of the food chain in its local ecosystem. While Albertosaurus was large for a theropod, it was much smaller than its larger and more famous relative

Tyrannosaurus rex, growing 9 to 10 m (30 to 33 ft) and possibly weighing 2.5 tonnes (2.8 short tons) or less.

Since the first discovery in 1884, fossils of more than 30 individuals have been recovered, providing scientists with a more detailed knowledge of Albertosaurus anatomy than is available for most other tyrannosaurids. The discovery of 26 individuals at one site provides evidence of pack behaviour and allows studies of ontogeny and population biology, which are impossible with lesser-known dinosaurs.

---

Larry 3000: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EDMONTOSAURUS!

Larry fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Iguanodont from 73 million years ago: Edmontosaurus!

---

Edmontosaurus (/ɛdˌmɒntəˈsɔːrəs/ ed-MON-tə-SAWR-əs) (meaning "lizard from Edmonton") is a genus of hadrosaurid (duck-billed) dinosaur. It contains two known species: Edmontosaurus regalis and Edmontosaurus annectens. Fossils of E. regalis have been found in rocks of western North America that date from the late Campanian stage of the Cretaceous Period 73 million years ago, while those of E. annectens were found in the same geographic region but in rocks dated to the end of the Maastrichtian stage of the Cretaceous, 66 million years ago. Edmontosaurus was one of the last non-avian dinosaurs, and lived alongside dinosaurs like Triceratops, Tyrannosaurus, Albertosaurus and Pachycephalosaurus shortly before the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event.

Edmontosaurus included some of the largest hadrosaurid species, measuring up to 12 metres (39 ft) long and weighing around 4.0 metric tons (4.4 short tons). Evidence does exist in the form of two fossilized specimens housed at the Museum of the Rockies for an even greater maximum size of 15 m (49 ft) and weighing 9.07 metric tons (10.00 short tons) for Edmontosaurus annectens. Several well-preserved specimens are known that include not only bones, but in some cases extensive skin impressions and possible gut contents. It is classified as a genus of saurolophine (or hadrosaurine) hadrosaurid, a member of the group of hadrosaurids which lacked large, hollow crests, instead having smaller solid crests or fleshy combs.

The first fossils named Edmontosaurus were discovered in southern Alberta (named after Edmonton, the capital city), in the Horseshoe Canyon Formation (formerly called the lower Edmonton Formation). The type species, E. regalis, was named by Lawrence Lambe in 1917, although several other species that are now classified in Edmontosaurus were named earlier. The best known of these is E. annectens, named by Othniel Charles Marsh in 1892; originally as a species of Claosaurus, known for many years as a species of Trachodon, and later as Anatosaurus annectens. Anatosaurus and Anatotitan are now generally regarded as synonyms of Edmontosaurus.

Edmontosaurus was widely distributed across western North America. The distribution of Edmontosaurus fossils suggests that it preferred coasts and coastal plains. It was a herbivore that could move on both two legs and four. Because it is known from several bone beds, Edmontosaurus is thought to have lived in groups, and may have been migratory as well. The wealth of fossils has allowed researchers to study its paleobiology in detail, including its brain, how it may have fed, and its injuries and pathologies, such as evidence for tyrannosaur attacks on a few edmontosaur specimens.

---

Skipper: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DICYNODON!

Skipper fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont therapsid from 253.8 to 251 million years ago: Dicynodon!

---

Dicynodon ("two dog-teeth") is a genus of dicynodont therapsid that flourished during the Upper Permian period. Like all dicynodonts, it was herbivorous. This animal was toothless, except for prominent tusks, hence the name. It probably cropped vegetation with a horny beak, much like a tortoise, while the tusks may have been used for digging up roots and tubers.

Many species of Dicynodon have been named, and the genus is considered a wastebasket taxon. A 2011 study of the genus found most of the species to represent a paraphyletic grouping, with the only valid members of Dicynodon being D. lacerticeps and D. huenei. A 2019 study named a new species D. angielczyki, but simultaneously transferred D. huenei to the genus Daptocephalus.

---

Kowalski: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PLACERIAS!

Kowalski fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 221 million years ago: Placerias!

---

Placerias (meaning 'broad body') is an extinct genus of dicynodonts that lived during the late Carnian age of the Triassic Period (221-216 million years ago). Placerias belongs to a group of dicynodonts called Kannemeyeriiformes, which was the last known group of dicynodonts before dicynodonts became extinct at the end of the Triassic.

---

Rico: (Through a translator) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINODONTOSAURUS!

Rico fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dicynodont from 242 million years ago: Dinodontosaurus!

---

Dinodontosaurus (meaning "terrible-toothed lizard") is a genus of dicynodont therapsid. It was one of the largest herbivores of the Triassic (about 2.4 metres (7.9 ft) long and weighing a few hundred pounds) and had a beak corneum. It lived in the Middle Triassic but disappeared in the Upper Triassic.

---

Private: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DIICTODON!

Private fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 259.8 million years ago: Diictodon!

---

Diictodon was a genus of pylaecephalid dicynodont. These mammal-like synapsids lived during the Late Permian period, approximately 255 million years ago. Fossils have been found in the Cistecephalus Assemblage Zone of the Madumabisa Mudstone of the Luangwa Basin in Zambia and the Tropidostoma Assemblage Zone of the Teekloof Formation, Tapinocephalus Assemblage Zone of the Abrahamskraal Formation, Dicynodon Assemblage Zone of the Balfour Formation, Cistecephalus Assemblage Zone of the Middleton or Balfour Formation of South Africa and the Guodikeng Formation of China. Roughly half of all Permian vertebrate specimens found in South Africa are those of Diictodon. This small herbivorous animal was one of the most successful synapsids in the Permian period.

---

Tails: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SAUROSUCHUS!

Tails fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first crocodilian dinosaurs from 231 million years ago: Saurosuchus!

---

Saurosuchus (meaning "lizard crocodile") is a genus of large loricatan pseudosuchian archosaur that lived in South America during the Late Triassic period. It was a heavy, ground-dwelling, quadrupedal carnivore, being the major predator in the Ischigualasto Formation.

---

Numbuh 2: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ISCHIGUALASTIA!

Numbuh 2 fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 231 million years ago: Ischigualastia!

---

Ischigualastia is an extinct genus of dicynodonts (a group of synapsids), that lived during the Carnian age of the Late Triassic Period. The genus was found in and named after the Ischigualasto Formation (Cancha de Bochas Member) of the Ischigualasto-Villa Unión Basin in northwestern Argentina. It has been placed in the family Stahleckeriidae.

---

Numbuh 1: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EORAPTOR!

Numbuh 1 fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first ever known dinosaurs from 231 million years ago: Eoraptor!

---

Eoraptor (/ˈiːoʊˌræptər/) was one of the earliest-known dinosaurs, living approximately 231 to 228 million years ago, during the Late Triassic in Western Gondwana, in the region that is now northwestern Argentina. It was a small, lightly-built, basal saurischian dinosaur. It is known from several well-preserved skeletons. When first described in 1993, it was considered to be the earliest or one of the earliest known dinosaurs. Eoraptor has heterodont dentition, which suggests that it was omnivorous and that the feeding strategy had evolved early on in dinosaurs.

---

Liberty: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TORVOSAURUS!

Liberty fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 158 million years ago: Torvosaurus!

---

Torvosaurus (/ˌtɔːrvoʊˈsɔːrəs/) is a genus of carnivorous megalosauroid theropod dinosaur that lived approximately 153 to 148 million years ago during the Late Jurassic Period (Kimmeridgian to Tithonian) in what is now Colorado and Portugal. It contains two currently recognized species, Torvosaurus tanneri and Torvosaurus gurneyi.

In 1979 the type species Torvosaurus tanneri was named: it was a large, heavily built, bipedal carnivore, that could grow to a length of about 10 m (33 ft). T. tanneri was among the largest carnivores of its time, together with Epanterias and Saurophaganax (which could be both synonyms of Allosaurus). Specimens referred to Torvosaurus gurneyi were initially claimed to be up to twelve metres long, but later shown to be smaller. Based on bone morphology Torvosaurus is thought to have had short but very powerful arms.

---

Lyra: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THRINAXODON!

Lyra fired a wave of earth and it formed into the cynodont from 251 million years ago: Thrinaxodon!

---

Thrinaxodon is an extinct genus of cynodonts, most commonly regarded by its species T. liorhinus which lived in what are now South Africa and Antarctica during the Early Triassic. Thrinaxodon lived just after the Permian-Triassic mass extinction event, its survival during the extinction may have been due to its burrowing habits.

Similar to other synapsids, Thrinaxodon adopted a semi-sprawling posture, an intermediary form between the sprawling position of pelycosaurs (not unlike current Crocodylia) and the more upright posture present in current mammals. Thrinaxodon is prevalent in the fossil record in part because it was one of the few carnivores of its time, and was of a larger size than similar cynodont carnivores.

---

Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CHASMOSAURUS!

Lee fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 76.5 million years ago: Chasmosaurus!

---

Chasmosaurus (/ˌkæzmoʊˈsɔːrəs/ KAZ-mo-SAWR-əs) is a genus of ceratopsid dinosaur from the Upper Cretaceous Period of North America. Its name means 'opening lizard', referring to the large openings (fenestrae) in its frill (Greek chasma meaning 'opening' or 'hollow' or 'gulf' and sauros meaning 'lizard'). With a length of 4.3-4.8 metres (14.1-15.7 ft) and a weight of 1.5-2 tonnes (1.7-2.2 short tons), Chasmosaurus was a ceratopsian of average size. Like all ceratopsians, it was purely herbivorous. It was initially to be called Protorosaurus, but this name had been previously published for another animal. All specimens of Chasmosaurus were collected from the Dinosaur Park Formation of the Dinosaur Provincial Park of Alberta, Canada. C. russelli comes from the lower beds of the formation while C. belli comes from middle and upper beds.

---

Po: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: PROTEROSUCHUS!

Po fired a wave of water and it formed into the Permian reptile from 252 million years ago: Proterosuchus!

---

Proterosuchus is an extinct genus of archosauriform reptiles that lived during the Early Triassic. It contains three valid species: the type species P. fergusi and the referred species P. alexanderi and P. goweri. All three species lived in what is now South Africa. The genus was named in 1903 by the South African paleontologist Robert Broom. The well-known genus Chasmatosaurus is a junior synonym of Proterosuchus.

Proterosuchus was a mid-sized quadrupedal reptile with a sprawling stance that could reach a length of up to 3.5 meters (11 ft). It had a large head and distinctively hooked snout. It was a predator, which may have hunted prey such as Lystrosaurus. The lifestyle of Proterosuchus remains debated; it may have been terrestrial or it may have been a semiaquatic ambush predator similar to modern crocodiles.

Proterosuchus is one of the earliest members of the clade Archosauriformes, which also includes crocodilians, pterosaurs, and dinosaurs, including birds. It lived in the aftermath of the Permian-Triassic extinction event, the largest known mass extinction in Earth's history.

---

Fluttershy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EUCHAMBERSIA!

Fluttershy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therapsid from 256 million years ago: Euchambersia!

---

Euchambersia is a genus of therocephalian therapsid that lived during the Late Permian, approximately 255 million years ago, in what is now South Africa. The genus contains a single species, Euchambersia mirabilis, named by paleontologist Robert Broom in 1931 from a skull missing the lower jaws; a second skull, belonging to an immature individual, was later described. It is a member of the family Akidnognathidae, which historically has also been referred by as the synonymous Euchambersiidae (named after Euchambersia).

Euchambersia was a small and short-snouted therocephalian, possessing large canines as is typical of the group. However, it is notable among therocephalians for possessing ridges on its canines and a large indentation in the side of the skull. Under the erroneous assumption that the canines are grooved instead of ridged, it has been proposed that these structures supported a venom delivery mechanism. More recently, the internal structure of the skull of Euchambersia has been used as stronger evidence in favour of the hypothesis that it was venomous; other possibilities, such as the indentation supporting some sort of sensory organ, still remain plausible.

---

Jimmy Neutron: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: RHAMPHORHYNCHUS!

Jimmy fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptiles from 150.8 million years ago: Rhamphorhynchus!

Rhamphorhynchus (/ˌræmfəˈrɪŋkəs/, "beak snout") is a genus of long-tailed pterosaurs in the Jurassic period. Less specialized than contemporary, short-tailed pterodactyloid pterosaurs such as Pterodactylus, it had a long tail, stiffened with ligaments, which ended in a characteristic soft-tissue tail vane. The jaws of Rhamphorhynchus housed needle-like teeth, which were angled forward, with a curved, sharp, beak-like tip lacking teeth, indicating a diet mainly of fish; indeed, fish and cephalopod remains are frequently found in Rhamphorhynchus abdominal contents, as well as in their coprolites.

Although fragmentary fossil remains possibly belonging to Rhamphorhynchus have been found in England, Tanzania, and Spain, the best preserved specimens come from the Solnhofen limestone of Bavaria, Germany. Many of these fossils preserve not only the bones but impressions of soft tissues, such as wing membranes. Scattered teeth believed to belong to Rhamphorhynchus have been found in Portugal as well.

---

Kick Buttowski: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SEYMOURIA!

Kick fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian seymouriamorph from 275 million years ago: Seymouria!

---

Seymouria is an extinct genus of seymouriamorph from the Early Permian of North America and Europe. Although they were amphibians (in a biological sense), Seymouria were well-adapted to life on land, with many reptilian features-so many, in fact, that Seymouria was first thought to be a primitive reptile. It is primarily known from two species, Seymouria baylorensis and Seymouria sanjuanensis. The type species, S. baylorensis, is more robust and specialized, though its fossils have only been found in Texas. On the other hand, Seymouria sanjuanensis is more abundant and widespread. This smaller species is known from multiple well-preserved fossils, including a block of six skeletons found in the Cutler Formation of New Mexico, and a pair of fully grown skeletons from the Tambach Formation of Germany, which were fossilized lying next to each other.

For the first half of the 20th century, Seymouria was considered one of the oldest and most "primitive" known reptiles. Paleontologists noted how the general body shape resembled that of early reptiles such as captorhinids, and that certain adaptations of the limbs, hip, and skull were also similar to that of early reptiles, rather than any species of modern or extinct amphibians known at the time. The strongly-built limbs and backbone also supported the idea that Seymouria was primarily terrestrial, spending very little time in the water.[9] However, in the 1950s, fossilized tadpoles were discovered in Discosauriscus, which was a close relative of Seymouria in the group Seymouriamorpha. This shows that seymouriamorphs (including Seymouria) had a larval stage which lived in the water, therefore making Seymouria not a true reptile, but rather an amphibian which was closely related to reptiles. Though no longer considered the most primitive reptile, Seymouria is still an important transitional fossil documenting the acquisition of reptile-like skeletal features prior to the evolution of the amniotic egg, which characterizes amniotes (reptiles, mammals, and birds).

---

Kendall Perkins: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYNERPETON!

Kendall fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian creature from 365 million years ago: Hynerpeton!

---

Hynerpeton (/haɪˈnɜːrpətɒn/; from Hyner, Pennsylvania and Ancient Greek ἑρπετόν herpetón, "creeping animal," meaning "creeping animal from Hyner") is an extinct genus of early four-limbed vertebrate that lived in the rivers and ponds of Pennsylvania during the Late Devonian period, around 365 to 363 million years ago. The only known species of Hynerpeton is H. bassetti, named after the describer's grandfather, city planner Edward Bassett. Hynerpeton is known for being the first Devonian four-limbed vertebrate discovered in the United States, as well as possibly being one of the first to have lost internal (fish-like) gills.

This genus is known from few remains discovered at the Red Hill fossil site in Hyner, Pennsylvania. The most notable fossil is a large endochondral shoulder girdle consisting of the cleithrum, scapula, and coracoid (but not the interclavicle and clavicles), all connected into one shoulder bone. The inner surface of this shoulder bone possesses an array of depressions believed to have been attachment points for a unique set of powerful muscles around the chest. This may have given Hynerpeton improved mobility and weight-bearing abilities compared to other Devonian limbed vertebrates such as Ichthyostega and Acanthostega. The cleithrum (upper blade of the shoulder) is fused to the scapulocoracoid (lower plate of the shoulder, in front of the shoulder socket), unlike in most tetrapods, but the shoulder girdle is independent of the skull, unlike in most fish.

Early four-limbed vertebrates are sometimes referred to as tetrapods (using a trait-based definition of the term), although animals like Hynerpeton, Ichthyostega, and Acanthostega are placed outside the crown group Tetrapoda by the vast majority of paleontologists. From a cladistic (relations-based) point of view, a more accurate term would be "stem-tetrapod" or "stegocephalian", indicating that they were part of the lineage of animals that would lead to true tetrapods such as modern amphibians (Lissamphibia), reptiles, mammals, and birds.

Hynerpeton hails from the Red Hill fossil site, which, during the Late Devonian, was a warm floodplain inhabited by a diverse ecosystem of aquatic fish and terrestrial invertebrates. Hynerpeton was one of several genera of four-limbed vertebrates known from the site, although it was the first to be discovered. It has been theorized that animals like Hynerpeton were able to use their amphibious lifestyle to find shallow pools where they could spawn, isolated from predatory fish which inhabited the deeper rivers.

---

Mindy Chan: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYNERIA!

Mindy fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Creature from 360 million years ago: Hyneria!

---

Hyneria is a genus of large prehistoric predatory lobe-finned fish which lived during the Devonian period around 360 million years ago.

---

Ryu: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PULMONOSCORPIUS!

Ryu fired a wave of earth and it formed into the scorpion from the Carboniferous Period at 336 million years ago: Pulmonoscorpius!

---

Pulmonoscorpius kirktonensis is an extinct species of scorpion that lived during the Viséan age of the Carboniferous period during the Viséan 336.0 - 326.4 million years ago.

---

Juandissimo: (Spanish Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TIKTAALIK!

Juandissimo fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Sarcopterygian from 375 million years ago: Tiktaalik!

---

Tiktaalik (/tɪkˈtɑːlɪk/; Inuktitut ᑎᒃᑖᓕᒃ [tiktaːlik]) is a monospecific genus of extinct sarcopterygian (lobe-finned fish) from the Late Devonian Period, about 375 Mya (million years ago), having many features akin to those of tetrapods (four-legged animals).

Unearthed in Arctic Canada, Tiktaalik is technically a fish, complete with scales and gills - but it has the flattened head of a crocodile and unusual fins. Its fins have thin ray bones for paddling like most fish, but they also have sturdy interior bones that would have allowed Tiktaalik to prop itself up in shallow water and use its limbs for support as most four-legged animals do. Those fins and a suite of other characteristics set Tiktaalik apart as something special; it has a combination of features that show the evolutionary transition between swimming fish and their descendants, the four-legged vertebrates - a clade which includes amphibians, reptiles, birds and mammals.

It and similar animals may possibly be the common ancestors of the broad swath of all vertebrate terrestrial fauna: amphibians, reptiles, birds, and mammals.

The first well-preserved Tiktaalik fossils were found in 2004 on Ellesmere Island in Nunavut, Canada.

---

Chloe Carmichael: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: STETHACANTHUS!

Chloe fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Shark from 382.7 million years ago: Stethacanthus!

---

Stethacanthus is an extinct genus of shark-like Holocephalian which lived from the Late Devonian to Late Carboniferous epoch, dying out around 298.9 million years ago. Fossils have been found in Asia, Europe and North America.

---

Littlefoot: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYBODUS!

Littlefoot fired a wave of water and it formed into the Jurassic Shark from 260 to 66 million years ago: Hybodus!

---

Hybodus ("humped tooth") is an extinct genus of Chondrichthyans. First appearing towards the end of the Permian period, and disappearing during the Late Cretaceous, during the Triassic, Jurassic, and Cretaceous periods the hybodonts were especially successful and could be found in shallow seas across the world. For reasons that are not fully understood, the hybodonts became extinct near the end of the Late Cretaceous period.

Patrick: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: LIVYATAN!

Patrick fired a wave of water and it formed into the first ancestral sperm whale from 9 million years ago: Livyatan!

---

Livyatan is an extinct genus of sperm whale containing one species: L. melvillei. The genus name was inspired by the biblical sea monster Leviathan, and the species name by Herman Melville, the author of the famous book Moby-Dick about a white bull sperm whale. It is mainly known from the Pisco Formation of Peru during the Tortonian stage of the Miocene epoch, about 9.9-8.9 million years ago (mya); however, isolated teeth from other locations such as Chile, Argentina, South Africa, and Australia implies that either it or a close relative survived into the Pliocene, around 5 mya, and was present throughout the Southern Hemisphere. It was a member of a group of hyper-predatory macroraptorial sperm whales (or "raptorial sperm whales") and was likely an apex predator, preying on whales, seals, and so forth. Characteristic of raptorial sperm whales, Livyatan had functional, enamel-coated teeth on the upper and lower jaws, as well as several adaptations for hunting large prey.

Livyatan's total length has been estimated to be about 13.5-17.5 m (44-57 ft), similar to the modern sperm whale (Physeter macrocephalus), making it one of the largest predators to have ever existed. The teeth of Livyatan measured 36.2 cm (1.2 ft), and are the largest biting teeth of any known animal, excluding tusks. It is distinguished from the other raptorial sperm whales by the basin on the skull, and how it spans the entire length of the snout. The spermaceti organ, contained in that basin, is thought to have been used in echolocation and communication, or for ramming prey and other sperm whales. The whale may have interacted with the large extinct shark megalodon (Carcharocles megalodon), competing with it for a similar food source. Its extinction was likely caused by a cooling event at the end of the Miocene which resulted in a drop in food populations. The formation where the whale has been found has also preserved a large assemblage of marine life, such as sharks and marine mammals.

---

Dawn (Total Drama): FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DRYOSAURUS!

Dawn fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into the hadrosaur from 155 million years ago: Dryosaurus!

---

Dryosaurus (/ˌdraɪoʊ'sɔːrəs/ DRY-o-SAWR-əs; meaning 'tree lizard', Greek δρῦς (drys) meaning 'tree, oak' and σαυρος (sauros) meaning 'lizard'; the name reflects the forested habitat, not a vague oak-leaf shape of its cheek teeth as is sometimes assumed) is a genus of an ornithopod dinosaur that lived in the Late Jurassic period. It was an iguanodont (formerly classified as a hypsilophodont). Fossils have been found in the western United States and were first discovered in the late 19th century. Valdosaurus canaliculatus and Dysalotosaurus lettowvorbecki were both formerly considered to represent species of Dryosaurus.

---

Duncan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAMPTOSAURUS!

Duncan fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ornithischian dinosaur from 156.3 million years ago: Camptosaurus!

---

Camptosaurus (/ˌkæmptoʊ'sɔːrəs/ KAMP-toh-SAWR-əs) is a genus of plant-eating, beaked ornithischian dinosaurs of the Late Jurassic period of western North America. The name means 'flexible lizard' (Greek καμπτος (kamptos) meaning 'bent' and σαυρος (sauros) meaning 'lizard').

---

Mike (Total Drama): FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOLESTES!

Mike fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 154 million years ago: Ornitholestes.

---

Ornitholestes (meaning "bird robber") is a small theropod dinosaur of the late Jurassic (Brushy Basin Member of the Morrison Formation, middle Kimmeridgian age, about 154 million years ago) of Western Laurasia (the area that was to become North America).

To date, Ornitholestes is known only from a single partial skeleton with a badly crushed skull found at the Bone Cabin Quarry near Medicine Bow, Wyoming, in 1900. It was described by Henry Fairfield Osborn in 1903. An incomplete hand was later attributed to Ornitholestes, although it now appears to belong to Tanycolagreus. The type (and only known) species is O. hermanni. The specific name honors the American Museum of Natural History preparator Adam Hermann.

---

Fuzzy Lumpkins: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: OTHNIELIA!

Fuzzy fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the neornithischian dinosaur from 155 million years ago: Nanosaurus A.K.A. Othnielia!

---

Nanosaurus ("small or dwarf lizard") is the name given to a genus of neornithischian dinosaur that lived about 155 to 148 million years ago, during the Late Jurassic-age. Its fossils are known from the Morrison Formation of the south-western United States. The type and only species, Nanosaurus agilis, was described and named by Othniel Charles Marsh in 1877. The taxon has a complicated taxonomic history, largely the work of Marsh and Peter M. Galton, involving the genera Laosaurus, Hallopus, Drinker, Othnielia, and Othnielosaurus, the latter three now being considered to be synonyms of Nanosaurus. It had historically been classified as a hypsilophodont or fabrosaur, types of generalized small bipedal herbivore, but more recent research has abandoned these groupings as paraphyletic and Nanosaurus is today considered a basal member of Neornithischia.

---

Magnolia: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DAKOTARAPTOR!

Magnolia fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 66 million years ago: Dakotaraptor.

---

Dakotaraptor is a potentially chimaeric genus of large dromaeosaurid theropod dinosaur that lived in North America during the Late Cretaceous period. The remains have been found in the Maastrichtian stage of the Hell Creek Formation, dated to the very end of the Mesozoic era, making Dakotaraptor one of the last surviving dromaeosaurids. The remains of D. steini were discovered in a multi-species bonebed. Elements of the holotype and referred specimens were later found to belong to trionychid turtles, and further analysis of potential non-dromaeosaurid affinities of the holotype and referred material have not yet been conducted. Phylogenetic analyses of D. steini place it in a variety of positions in the Dromaeosauridae.

---

Darcy: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DROMAEOSAURUS!

Darcy fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod from 80 million years ago: Dromaeosaurus!

---

Dromaeosaurus (/ˌdroʊmiəˈsɔːrəs, -mioʊ-/, "swift running lizard") is a genus of theropod dinosaur which lived during the Late Cretaceous period (middle late Campanian), sometime between 80 and 72.8 million years ago, in Alberta, Canada and the western United States. The type species is Dromaeosaurus albertensis, which was described by William Diller Matthew and Barnum Brown in 1922.

---

Goku: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DEINONYCHUS!

Goku fired a wave of earth and it formed into the deadly pack-hunting theropods from 115 million years ago: Deinonychus!

---

Deinonychus (/daɪˈnɒnɪkəs/ dy-NON-i-kəs; from Greek: δεινὁς deinós, 'terrible' and ὄνυξ ónux, genitive ὄνυχος ónuchos 'claw') is a genus of dromaeosaurid theropod dinosaur with one described species, Deinonychus antirrhopus. This species, which could grow up to 3.4 meters (11 ft) long, lived during the early Cretaceous Period, about 115-108 million years ago (from the mid-Aptian to early Albian stages). Fossils have been recovered from the U.S. states of Montana, Utah, Wyoming, and Oklahoma, in rocks of the Cloverly Formation, Cedar Mountain Formation and Antlers Formation, though teeth that may belong to Deinonychus have been found much farther east in Maryland.

Paleontologist John Ostrom's study of Deinonychus in the late 1960s revolutionized the way scientists thought about dinosaurs, leading to the "dinosaur renaissance" and igniting the debate on whether dinosaurs were warm-blooded or cold-blooded. Before this, the popular conception of dinosaurs had been one of plodding, reptilian giants. Ostrom noted the small body, sleek, horizontal posture, ratite-like spine, and especially the enlarged raptorial claws on the feet, which suggested an active, agile predator.

"Terrible claw" refers to the unusually large, sickle-shaped talon on the second toe of each hind foot. The fossil YPM 5205 preserves a large, strongly curved ungual. In life, archosaurs have a horny sheath over this bone, which extends the length. Ostrom looked at crocodile and bird claws and reconstructed the claw for YPM 5205 as over 120 millimetres (4.7 in) long. The species name antirrhopus means "counter balance", which refers to Ostrom's idea about the function of the tail. As in other dromaeosaurids, the tail vertebrae have a series of ossified tendons and super-elongated bone processes. These features seemed to make the tail into a stiff counterbalance, but a fossil of the very closely related Velociraptor mongoliensis (IGM 100/986) has an articulated tail skeleton that is curved laterally in a long S-shape. This suggests that, in life, the tail could bend to the sides with a high degree of flexibility. In both the Cloverly and Antlers formations, Deinonychus remains have been found closely associated with those of the ornithopod Tenontosaurus. Teeth discovered associated with Tenontosaurus specimens imply they were hunted, or at least scavenged upon, by Deinonychus.

---

Vegeta: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DASPLETOSAURUS!

Vegeta fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 77 million years ago: Daspletosaurus!

---

Daspletosaurus (/dæsˌpliːtə'sɔːrəs/ das-PLEET-o-SAWR-əs; meaning "frightful lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid dinosaur that lived in western North America between about 77 and 74 million years ago, during the Late Cretaceous Period. The genus Daspletosaurus contains two species. Fossils of the earlier type species, D. torosus, have been found in Alberta, while fossils of the later second species, D. horneri, have been found only in Montana. A possible third species, also from Alberta, awaits formal identification. Daspletosaurus is closely related to the much larger and more recent tyrannosaurid Tyrannosaurus rex. Like most tyrannosaurids, Daspletosaurus was a multi-tonne bipedal predator equipped with dozens of large, sharp teeth. Daspletosaurus had the small forelimbs typical of tyrannosaurids, although they were proportionately longer than in other genera.

As an apex predator, Daspletosaurus was at the top of the food chain, probably preying on large dinosaurs like the ceratopsid Centrosaurus and the hadrosaur Hypacrosaurus. In some areas, Daspletosaurus coexisted with another tyrannosaurid, Gorgosaurus, though there is some evidence of niche differentiation between the two. While Daspletosaurus fossils are rarer than other tyrannosaurids', the available specimens allow some analysis of the biology of these animals, including social behavior, diet and life history.

Bulma: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: XENOCERATOPS!

Bulma fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 79.5 million years ago: Xenoceratops!

Xenoceratops (meaning "alien horned face") is a genus of centrosaurine ceratopsid dinosaur known from the Late Cretaceous (middle Campanian stage) of Alberta, Canada. The genus has one known species, Xenoceratops foremostensis. Its remains were discovered in the Foremost Formation.

Gohan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SINOCERATOPS!

Gohan fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 73.5 million years ago: Sinoceratops!

Sinoceratops /ˌsaɪnoʊˈsɛrətɒps/ is an extinct genus of ceratopsian dinosaur that lived approximately 73 million years ago during the latter part of the Cretaceous Period in what is now Shandong province in China. It was named in 2010 by Xu Xing et al. for three skulls from Zhucheng, China. The name of its type species Sinoceratops zhuchengensis means "Chinese horned face from Zhucheng", after the location of its discovery.

Sinoceratops was a medium-sized, averagely-built, ground-dwelling, quadrupedal herbivore. It could grow up to an estimated 6 m (19.7 ft) length and 2 metres (6.6 ft) height, and weigh up to 2 tonnes (2.0 long tons; 2.2 short tons). It was the first ceratopsid dinosaur discovered in China, and the only ceratopsid known from Asia. All other centrosaurines, and all chasmosaurines, are known from fossils discovered in North America, except for possibly Turanoceratops. Sinoceratops is also significant because it is one of the largest known centrosaurines, and is much larger than any other known basal members of this group.

Sinoceratops was discovered in the Xingezhuang Formation, which was deposited during the late Cretaceous. It lived alongside leptoceratopsids, saurolophines, and tyrannosaurines. The most common creature in the formation was Shantungosaurus, to which most of the material has been assigned. The animals living alongside Sinoceratops and Shantungosaurus were Zhuchengceratops, Zhuchengtitan, and Zhuchengtyrannus.

---

Goten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THERIZINOSAURUS!

Goten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therizinosaurid dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Therizinosaurus!

Blossom: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: IGUANODON!

Blossom fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ornithopod dinosaur from 126 million years ago: Iguanodon!

Bubbles: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SALTASAURUS!

Bubbles fired a wave of earth and it formed into the titanosaurid dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Saltasaurus!

Buttercup: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: AUCASAURUS!

Buttercup fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 85 million years ago: Aucasaurus!

Jeff the Mudokon: SPIRITUAL STYLE NINJA ART: COLUMBIAN MAMMOTH!

Jeffy fired a wave of spirit energy and it formed into the mammoth from 1.5 million to 11,500 years ago: The Columbian Mammoth!

Sandy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: OVIRAPTOR!

Sandy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 75 million years ago: Oviraptor!

Mr. Krabs: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANTORAPTOR!

Mr. Krabs fired a wave of earth and it formed into the oviraptorosaurian from 96 million years ago: Gigantoraptor!

Jenny Wakeman: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RAPTOREX!

Jenny fired a wave of earh and it formed into the tyrannosaurid from 70 million years ago: Raptorex!

Brad Carbunkle: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: REPENOMAMUS!

Brad fired a wave of earth and it formed into the gobiconodontid mammal from 125 million years ago: Repenomamus!

Tuck Carbunkle: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PSITTACOSAURUS!

Tuck fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian dinosaur from 126 million years ago: Psittacosaurus!

Wolf (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ALIORAMUS!

Wolf fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 70 million years ago: Alioramus!

Benson (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: NOTHOSAURUS!

Benson fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropterygian reptile from 240 million years ago: Nothosaurus!

Dave (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPINOPHOROSAURUS!

Dave fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropod dinosaur from 167 million years ago: Spinophorosaurus!

Alex the Lion: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PLACODUS!

Alex fired a wave of earth and it formed into the marine reptile from 245 million years ago: Placodus!

Marty the Zebra: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MIXOSAURUS!

Marty fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Ichthyosaur from 247 million years ago: Mixosaurus!

Melman the Giraffe: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PANTYDRACO!

Melman fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropodomorph from 215 million years ago: Pantydraco!

Gloria the Hippo: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LILIENSTERNUS!

Gloria fired a wave of earth and it formed into the neotheropod dinosaur from 228 million years ago: Liliensternus!

King Julien: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MAJUNGASAURUS!

King Julien fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 77 million years ago: Majungasaurus!

Maurice (Madagascar): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BEELZEBUFO!

Maurice fired a wave of earth and it formed into the devil frog Beelzebufo from 70 million years ago.

Mort (Madagascar): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RAPETOSAURUS!

Mort fired a wave of earth and it formed into the large sauropod fro 70 million years ago: Rapetosaurus!

Ed: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ANHANGUERA!

Ed fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from 112 million years ago: Anhanguera!

Edd: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINHEIROSAURUS!

Edd fired a wave of earth and it formed into the diplodocid sauropod from 160 million years ago: Dinheirosaurus!

Eddy: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: PECTINODON!

Eddy fired a wave of ice and it formed into the bird-like dinosaurs from 67 million years ago: Pectinodon!

Hilda: (British Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: SHUNOSAURUS!

Hilda fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the sauropod from 159 million years ago: Shunosaurus!

Riley: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: RAHONAVIS!

Riley fired a wave of wind and it formed into the theropod from 70 million years ago: Rahonavis!

Tommy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SINRAPTOR!

Tommy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 160 million years ago: Sinraptor!

Choji: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GLACIALISAURUS!

Choji fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropodomorph from 189 million years ago: Glacialisaurus!

Shikamaru: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: BUSH-ANTLERED DEER!

Sailor Mars: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LUSOTITAN!

Sailor Neptune: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TYLOSAURUS!

Sailor Moon: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: VOLATICOTHERIUM!

Sailor Venus: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ULTRASAURUS!

Sailor Uranus: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SQUALICORAX!

Sailor Jupiter: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPHAEROTHOLUS!

Sailor Saturn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRACONYX!

Sailor Mercury: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRACOREX!

Nico: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PETROLACOSAURUS!

Ruby Rose: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN LION!

Weiss: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: HUNTING HYENA!

Yang: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SCIMITAR-TOOTH CAT!

Blake: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: YUKON CAMEL!

Jaune: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CALICOTHERE!

Nora Valkyrie: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: CAMELOPS!

Pyrrha: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: GIANT BEAVER!

Lie Ren: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: AMBULOCETUS!

Libby (Jimmy Neutron): ICE STYLE NINJA ART: URSUS MARITIMUS TYRANNUS!

Danny Phantom: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: MICRORAPTOR!

Sam Manson: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: SINORNITHOSAURUS!

Tucker: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: JEHOLOSAURUS!

Jazz Fenton: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOMIMUS!

Jazz fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 67 million years ago: Ornithomimus.

Manny Rivera: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: EPIDEXIPTERIX!

Simon Sharp: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: STRUTHIOMIMUS!

Simon fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 95 million years ago: Struthiomimus!

Frida Suarez: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SAUROPHAGANAX!

Shanan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RUGOPS!

Sheldon Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAUDIPTERYX!

Natilee: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: PROPALAEOTHERIUM!

Natilee fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into one of the first ever horses from 45 million years ago: Propalaeotherium!

---

Propalaeotherium was an early genus of equid endemic to Europe and Asia during the Early Eocene.

---

Me: **WOLF FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: AMPHICOELIAS!**

I fired a blast of blue fire and it formed into one of the largest sauropod dinosaurs ever discovered from 150 million years ago: Amphicoelias!

---

Amphicoelias (/ˌæmfɪˈsiːliəs/, meaning "biconcave", from the Greek ἀμφί, amphi: "on both sides", and κοῖλος, koilos: "hollow, concave") is a genus of herbivorous sauropod dinosaur that lived approximately 150 million years ago during the Tithonian (Late Jurassic Period) of what is now Colorado, United States. An herbivore, Amphicoelias was moderately sized at about 25 m (82 ft) long-roughly the same length as Diplodocus, to which it was related. Its hindlimbs were very long and thin, and its forelimbs were proportionally longer than in relatives.

The namesake fossil of the type species Amphicoelias altus, American Museum of Natural History 5764, is uncertain in included material. When described by Edward Drinker Cope shortly after its discovery in 1877, Amphicoelias was noted to include many back vertebrae, a single pubis, and a femur. However, after purchase and cataloging of the material by the AMNH, Henry Fairfield Osborn and Charles Mook described that the specimen had only two vertebrae, a pubis, femur, tooth, scapula, coracoid, ulna and a second femur. The additional material, not mentioned by Cope, was found close in proximity to the holotype and was similar to Diplodocus, a relative of Amphicoelias. Their assignment was questioned by subsequent authors Emanuel Tschopp et al. in an analysis of Diplodocidae.

During the description of Amphicoelias altus in 1877, Cope additionally named A. latus, for a femur and tail vertebrae. Following its description, Osborn and Mook in 1921 reidentified the material as a specimen of Camarasaurus, an assignment followed by other

authors who reviewed the material. A year later 1878, Cope named the third species of Amphicoelias, A. fragillimus for a gigantic dorsal vertebra that was subsequently lost. Measuring approximately 2.7 m (8.9 ft) if reconstructed based on Diplodocus, early estimates for the length of the animal in life were between 40 and 60 m (130 and 200 ft) long. Due to the incomplete nature, such lengths-the longest of any known dinosaur and sauropod-were largely ignored. In 2018, Kenneth Carpenter renamed Amphicoelias fragillimus as the new genus Maraapunisaurus, and reclassified it from Diplodocidae to Rebbachisauridae.

---

Sonic: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: EUDIMORPHODON!

Sonic fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from Italy that lived 210 million years ago: Eudimorphodon!

---

Eudimorphodon was a pterosaur that was discovered in 1973 by Mario Pandolfi in the town of Cene, Italy and described the same year by Rocco Zambelli. The nearly complete skeleton was retrieved from shale deposited during the Late Triassic (mid to late Norian stage), making Eudimorphodon one of the oldest pterosaurs known. It had a wingspan of about 100 centimetres (3.3 ft) and at the end of its long bony tail may have been a diamond-shaped flap like in the later Rhamphorhynchus. If so, the flap may have helped it steer while maneuvering in the air. Eudimorphodon is known from several skeletons, including juvenile specimens.

---

Aylene C: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HEILONGJIANGOSAURUS!

Aylene fired a wave of fire and it formed into the stegosaur from 76 million years ago: Heilongjiangosaurus!

---

Heilongjiangosaurus" (meaning "Heilongjiang lizard") is the informal name given to an as-yet undescribed genus of duckbilled dinosaur

from the Late Cretaceous. It possibly was a lambeosaurine, and may in fact be the same animal as Charonosaurus. The fossils were found in Maastrichtian-age rocks in Heilongjiang, China. As a nomen nudum, it is unclear what material it was intended to be based on, but might be connected to the nomen nudum "Mandschurosaurus" jiainensis, informally named in a 1983 publication.

The "type species" is "H. jiayinensis", and it was coined in 2001 in a faunal list by Li and Jin.

---

Cera: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: OJOCERATOPS!

Cera fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 68 million years ago: Ojoceratops!

---

Ojoceratops ( meaning "Ojo Alamo horned face") is a genus of ceratopsian dinosaur which lived in what is now New Mexico, United States. Ojoceratops fossils have been recovered from strata of the Ojo Alamo Formation (Naashoibito Member), dating to the late Cretaceous period (probably Maastrichtian age, 68 million years ago). The type species is Ojoceratops fowleri. It is very similar to its close relative Triceratops, though it is from an earlier time period and has a more squared-off frill. Nick Longrich, in 2011, noted that the squared-off frill is also found in some true Triceratops specimens and that Ojoceratops is probably a junior synonym of Triceratops, while Holtz (2010) noted that it is probably ancestral to Triceratops and possibly synonymous with the contemporary Eotriceratops.

---

Ducky: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GRYPOSAURUS!

Ducky fired a wave of earth and it formed into the hadrosaur from 80 million years ago: Gryposaurus!

---

Gryposaurus (meaning "hooked-nosed (Greek grypos) lizard";

sometimes incorrectly translated as "griffin (Latin gryphus) lizard") was a genus of duckbilled dinosaur that lived about 80 to 75 million years ago, in the Late Cretaceous (late Santonian to late Campanian stages) of North America. Named species of Gryposaurus are known from the Dinosaur Park Formation in Alberta, Canada, and two formations in the United States: the Lower Two Medicine Formation in Montana and the Kaiparowits Formation of Utah. A possible additional species may extend the temporal range of the genus to 66 million years ago.

Gryposaurus is similar to Kritosaurus, and for many years the two were thought to be synonyms. It is known from numerous skulls, some skeletons, and even some skin impressions that show it to have had pyramidal scales projecting along the midline of the back. It is most easily distinguished from other duckbills by its narrow arching nasal hump, sometimes described as similar to a "Roman nose," and which may have been used for species or sexual identification, and/or combat with individuals of the same species. A large bipedal/quadrupedal herbivore around 9 meters (30 feet) long, it may have preferred river settings.

---

Petrie: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: TROPEOGNATHUS!

Petrie fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from 112 million years ago: Tropeognathus!

---

Tropeognathus (meaning "keel jaw") is a genus of large pterosaurs from the late Early Cretaceous of South America. This genus is considered to be a member of the Ornithocheiridae, a diverse group of pterosaurs known for their keel-tipped snouts and large size. Tropeognathus is regarded as the largest pterosaur found in the Southern Hemisphere, only rivaled by the huge azhdarchids. The type and only species is Tropeognathus mesembrinus. Fossil remains of Tropeognathus have been recovered from the Romualdo Formation, which is a Lagerstätte located in the Santana Group of the Araripe Basin in northeastern Brazil.

Spike: (Through translator) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRAVIDOSAURUS!

Spike fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dravidanidu dinosaur from 90 million years ago: Dravidosaurus!

Dravidosaurus (meaning "Dravidanadu lizard", Dravidanadu being a region in the southern part of India where the remains were discovered) is a controversial genus of prehistoric reptile. It was first described as the last surviving stegosaurian, the group of "plated" dinosaurs. With an estimated length of three metres (10 ft), it would have also been the smallest member of the group. More recent studies, however, have shown that the bones actually belonged to a plesiosaurian marine reptile, and that none of the remains are demonstrably dinosaurian in origin.

Dravidosaurus lived in the Late Cretaceous period (Coniacian stage) of what is now India. It is only known from disassociated remains that were originally described as comprising a partial skull, a tooth, a sacrum, an ilium, an ischium, a dermal plate, and a spike. The badly weathered remains were discovered in marine deposits near Ariyalur in the state of Tamil Nadu in South India. They were in 1979 named by P.M. Yadagiri and Krishnan Ayyasami as the type species Dravidosaurus blanfordi, the specific name honouring William Thomas Blanford. The holotype partial skull is catalogued as GSI SR Pal 1, while other specimens are catalogued GSI SR Pal 2-7.

In 1991, Sankar Chatterjee visited the site and claimed, without presenting concrete morphological evidence, that Dravidosaurus was based on plesiosaurian pelvic and hindlimb elements, the species being a nomen dubium. However, this claim was rejected by Galton and Upchurch (2004), who noted that the skull, tooth and plate of Dravidosaurus are certainly not plesiosaurian as illustrated. Galton and Ayyasami (2017) reaffirmed the stegosaurian classification of Dravidosaurus, claiming the remains do not look like plesiosaurian pelvic and hindlimb elements. They announced that stegosaurian remains from the Dravidosaurus type locality are under study by one of the original describers of Dravidosaurus.

Chomper: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: ZHUCHENGTYRANNUS!

Chomper fired a wave of fire and it formed into the theropod from 73.5 million years ago: Zhuchengtyrannus!

Zhuchengtyrannus (meaning "Zhucheng tyrant") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaur known from the Late Cretaceous period of Shandong Province, China. It belongs to the tyrannosaurinae subfamily, and contains a single species, Zhuchengtyrannus magnus.

Emerald Sustrai: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: KRONOSAURUS!

Emerald fired a wave of emerald crystal and it formed into the marine reptile from Australia that lived 120 million years ago: Kronosaurus!

Kronosaurus (/ˌkrɒnoʊˈsɔːrəs/ KRON-o-SAWR-əs; meaning "lizard of Kronos") is an extinct genus of short-necked pliosaur. With an estimated length of 9 to 10.9 meters (30 to 36 ft), it was among the largest pliosaurs, and is named after the leader of the Greek Titans, Kronos. It lived in the Early Cretaceous period (Aptian to Late Albian). Fossil material has been recovered from the Toolebuc Formation (middle to late Albian) and Wallumbilla Formations (Aptian) of Queensland and New South Wales in Australia, and from the upper Paja Formation (late Aptian) in Boyacá, Colombia, and assigned to two species.

We all fired elemental blasts that formed into said creatures from over the course of millions of years and they hit Grandfather and exploded with incredible power!

***EXTREMELY MASSIVE KRABOOM!***

Grandfather was really mangled up but not done yet.

Me: It's time to show you what the power of the next generation can do! Kids are the future of the world and without them then humanity has no future! Something a monster like you can never understand! KND FIRE STYLE: BACKBURNER!

Varie: KND WATER STYLE: B.A.J.O.O.K.A.!

Palutena: KND LIGHT STYLE: B.A.S.S.B.O.M.B.!

Celica: KND LIGHT STYLE: F.I.N.D.U.H.B.I.L.L.Y.!

Misty Tredwell: KND DARK STYLE: B.A.T.T.E.R.B.E.A.T.E.R.!

Mew Mew Girls: KND UNITED ELEMENT STYLE: B.R.A.!

Leina Vance: KND EARTH STYLE: B.E.A.R.H.U.G.G.A.H.!

Zarya: KND MAGIC STYLE: B.L.E.N.D.A.A.R.!

Miia: KND EARTH STYLE: B.O.T.T.L.E.C.A.P.!

Rachnera: KND DARK STYLE: C.A.T.T.R.A.P.!

Cerea: KND EARTH STYLE: C.H.E.E.Z.O.O.C.K.A.!

Nan Que: KND FIRE STYLE: C.L.A.M.M.A.H.!

Papi: KND WIND STYLE: C.L.O.U.D.C.O.V.E.R.!

Mero: KND WATER STYLE: C.Y.C.L.O.C.A.N.N.O.N.!

Froze: KND ICE STYLE: JAWBREAKER CANNONBALLS!

Jelli: KND WATER STYLE: CINNABOMBS!

Dina: KND WATER STYLE: CANDY REVOLVER!

Lola: KND FIRE STYLE: T.O.A.S.T.I.E.!

Numbuh 1: KND FIRE STYLE: F.R.A.P.P.E.!

Numbuh 2: KND EARTH STYKE: S.C.A.M.P.P.!

Numbuh 3: KND WIND STYLE: S.P.I.C.E.R.!

Numbuh 4: KND LIGHT STYLE: S.H.A.V.E.R.A.M.A.!

Numbuh 5: KND DARK STYLE: V.E.G.G.I.E.!

Numbuh 362: KND LIGHTNING STYLE: T.H.U.M.P.E.R.!

Lincoln: KND LIGHTNING STYLE: S.P.L.A.N.K.E.R.!

Lily the Mermaid: KND WATER STYLE: S.N.O.O.P.D.E.L.O.O.P.!

Yuko Tani: KND FIRE STYLE: G.I.H.O.O.J.A.C.A.R.R.I.E.R.!

Toph: KND EARTH STYLE: P.I.C.K.L.E.R.!

Hilda: (British Accent) KND WIND STYLE: G.O.U.D.A.N.O.W.Y.A.!

Jessia: KND STING STYLE: N.A.C.H.O.W.I.T.Z.E.R.!

Mollie: KND FIRE STYLE: K.E.G.G.E.R.!

Girl Jordan: KND WATER STYLE: D.O.O.Z.I.E.!

Paige: KND EARTH STYLE: M.O.S.Q.U.I.T.T.O.H.!

Ronnie Anne: KND EARTH STYLE: C.O.O.L.B.U.S.!

Yuna: KND WATER STYLE: S.T.A.R.W.R.E.C.K.!

Nanami: KND WATER: H.I.P.P.I.E.-H.O.P.!

Frosta: KND ICE STYLE: E.L.I.M.O.N.A.T.E.R.!

Perfuma: KND NATURE STYLE: D.O.H.-D.O.H.!

Entrapta: KND TECH STYLE: B.A.R.N.S.T.O.R.M.E.R.!

Mai: KND FIRE STYLE: R.O.A.D.S.T.A.R.!

R. Mika: KND SPIRIT STYLE: K.O.L.O.S.S.A.L.I.N.E.R.!

Menat: KND SPIRIT STYLE: S.K.I.D.O.O.D.!

Ibuki: KND STEALTH STYLE: S.K.E.E.B.I.K.E.!

Makoto: KND STRENGTH STYLE: C.H.O.P.S.H.O.P.!

Tatsumaki: KND WIND STYLE: P.I.P.E.P.O.D.!

Sari: KND TECH STYLE: S.P.R.A.Y.S.H.I.P.!

Gluko: KND FIRE STYLE: B.L.A.Z.E.R.!

Batch: KND TECH STYLE: B.O.O.S.T.B.I.K.E.!

Julie: KND EARTH STYLE: C.A.T.U.H.P.L.U.N.K.!

Akko: KND MAGIC STYLE: C.H.A.N.G.E.M.A.K.E.R.!

Shantae: KND MAGIC STYLE: C.O.N.E.C.A.N.N.O.N.!

Minerva: KND LIGHTNING STYLE: C.O.R.D.E.R.!

Sam, Clover and Alex: KND TECH STYLE: D.E.F.E.N.S.E-G.R.I.D.!

Ariel's Sisters: KND WATER STYLE: B.L.U.B.B.E.R.!

Mane 9: KND UNITED ELEMENT STYLE: G.O.G.O.-G.O.R.I.L.L.A.!

Team RWBY: KND UNITED ELEMENT STYLE: G.U.M.Z.O.O.K.A.!

Emerald Sustrai: KND ILLUSION STYLE: L.E.M.O.N.A.D.E.!

Dew Gayl: KND NATURE STYLE: M.A.R.B.L.E.!

Colette: KND LIGHT STYLE: M.U.S.K.E.T.!

Princia: KND FIRE STYLE: P.U.T.T.-P.U.T.T.!

Lucy Liberty: KND WATER STYLE: S.K.Y.K.L.A.W.!

We all fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into the weapons and vehicles of the Kids Next Door and they hit Grandfather and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Now feel the full force of our power!

Sector A KND: LANCASTER, PENNSYLVANIA AMISH KND BLAST!

Sector B KND: (Brazillian Accent) RIO DE JANEIRO, BRAZIL KND BLAST!

Sector C KND: (Chinese Accent) BEIJING, CHINA KND BLAST!

Sector D KND: (Danish Accent) COPENHAGAN, DENMARK KND BLAST!

Sector E KND: (British Accent) LONDON, ENGLAND KND BLAST!

Sector F KND: (French Accent) PARIS, FRANCE KND BLAST!

Sector G KND: (German Accent) BERLIN, GERMANY KND BLAST!

Sector H KND: (Hawaiian Accent) HONOLULU, HAWAII KND BLAST!

Sector I KND: (Indian Accent) CALCUTTA, INDIA KND BLAST!

Sector J KND: (Jamaican Accent) KINGSTON, JAMAICA KND BLAST!

Sector K KND: (African Accent) NAIROBI, KENYA KND BLAST!

Sector L KND: SPRINGFIELD, ILLINOIS KND BLAST!

Sector M KND: BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS KND BLAST!

Sector N KND: NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE KND BLAST!

Sector O KND: (Arabic Accent) MUSCAT, OMAN KND BLAST!

Sector P KND: (Italian Accent) ROME, ITALY KND BLAST!

Sector Q KND: (Arabic Accent) DOHA, QATAR KND BLAST!

Sector R KND: (Russian Accent) MOSCOW, RUSSIA KND BLAST!

Sector S KND: (Indonesian Accent) SINGAPORE KND BLAST!

Sector T KND: DALLAS, TEXAS KND BLAST!

Sector U KND: (Spanish Accent) GUATEMALA CITY, GUATEMALA KND BLAST!

Sector V KND: RICHMOND, VIRGINIA KND BLAST!

Sector W KND: SEATTLE, WASHINGTON KND BLAST!

Sector X KND: NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA KND BLAST!

Sector Y KND: (Filipino Accent) MINDANAO, PHILIPPINES KND BLAST!

Sector Z KND: NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK KND BLAST!

Canada KND: WINNEPEG, CANADA KND BLAST!

Egypt KND: (Egyptian Accent) CAIRO, EGYPT KND BLAST!

Greece KND: (Greek Accent) ATHENS, GREECE KND BLAST!

Japan KND: (Japanese Accent) TOKYO, JAPAN KND BLAST!

Mexico KND: (Spanish Accent) MEXICO CITY, MEXICO KND BLAST!

Peru KND: (Peruvian Accent) CUZCO, PERU KND BLAST!

Switzerland KND: (Swiss Accent) ZURICH, SWITZERLAND KND BLAST!

Tunisia KND: (Arabic Accent) TUNIS, TUNISIA KND BLAST!

Alabama KND: BURMINGHAM, ALABAMA KND BLAST!

Cayman Islands KND: GEORGE TOWN, CAYMAN ISLAND KND

BLAST!

Cuba KND: (Cuban Accent) HAVANA, CUBA KND BLAST!

Ecuador KND: (Spanish Accent) QUITO, ECUADOR KND BLAST!

Venezuela KND: (Spanish Accent) CARACAS, VENEZUELA KND BLAST!

Algeria KND: (Arabic Accent) ALGIERS, ALGERIA KND BLAST!

Burkina Faso KND: (Arabic Accent) OUAGADOUGOU, BURKINA FASO KND BLAST!

Cameroon KND: (African Accent) YAOUNDÉ, CAMEROON KND BLAST!

Saudi Arabia KND: (Arabic Accent) RIYADH, SAUDI ARABIA KND BLAST!

Somalia KND: (Somalian Accent) MOGADISHU, SOMALIA KND BLAST!

South Africa KND: (South African Accent) JOHANNESBURG, SOUTH AFRICA KND BLAST!

Sudan KND: (Sudan Accent) KHARTOUM, SUDAN KND BLAST!

Tanzania KND: (African Accent) DODOMA, TANZANIA KND BLAST!

Cleveland KND: CLEVELAND, OHIO KND BLAST!

El Salvador KND: (Spanish Accent) SAN SALVADOR, EL SALVADOR KND BLAST!

Las Vegas KND: LAS VEGAS, NEVADA KND BLAST!

Philippines KND: (Filippino Accent) MANILLA, PHILIPPINES KND BLAST!

KND Moonbase: MOONBASE KND BLAST!

The Kids Next Door fired waves of energy that represented their home countries and their bases of operations!

The blasts all hit Grandfather all over the place and exploded with incredible power!

Nico: Lets finish this monster!

Entire Kids Next Door Organization: 2X4 WEAPONRY MAYHEM!

They fired various 2x4 weapons all over.

The Loud Family: KND FINAL SMASH: LOUD MEGA LASER!

They fired a massive laser blast at Grandfather.

Me and my Harem: KND FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL BLASTER!

We fired a barrage of elemental blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: KND FINAL SMASH: DESTRUCTO DISK MANIA!

They fired Destructo Disks all over.

The Entire Kids Next Door, Yuko, Lola, Lincoln, Star Girl, Laney, Hulk and Lucy Loud: ULTIMATE KND FINAL SMASH: KIDS NEXT DOOR SPIRIT YOUTH DRAGON BOMB!

They threw a gigantic Spirit Bomb which changed into the form of a dragon at Grandfather!

Lincoln and his Harem: ULTIMATE KND FINAL SMASH: KIDS NEXT DOOR BIG BANG KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Big Bang Kamehameha blast at Grandfather!

The blasts all hit Grandfather and exploded with incredible power!

***EXTREMELY MASSIVE MEGA KRABOOM!***

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it completely obliterated the entire castle and destroyed all the Evil Adult Villains and all the Senior Citi-Zombies in one fell swoop. The shockwaves from the blast reverberated all over and obliterated many of the Senior Citi-Zombies all in one fell swoop all over the planet. Grandfather was down and beaten. His power was all drained and gone.

Numbuh 1 went up to him.

Numbuh One: It's over, Grandfather. Your army's gone.

Grandfather: It's not over until I say it is! Besides, if you think about it, I really am your Grandfather. And who would you be without me, Numbuh One?

Numbuh One: (thinks about it for a moment) Time to find out! This bloodline of evil must end with you!

The swords of the Kids Next Door glowed and then the swords all merged with Numbuh 1's sword and formed into one ginormous big one!

Numbuh 1: TAKE THIS! KIDS NEXT DOOR LIBERATION BLADE!

He then slashed GRANDFATHER WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND GRANDFATHER SCREAMED IN PAIN AS HE WAS COMPLETELY OBLITERATED IN AN INSTANT AND HE WAS SUPER HAKAIED FROM EXISTENCE FOREVER AND HIS SENIOR CITI-ZOMBIES AND THE MINI-PATRICK CLONES AND THE TORTURED ONE ALL WERE OBLITERATED TOO!

GRANDFATHER, THE ULTIMATE ENEMY OF THE KIDS NEXT DOOR AND THE MOST DANGEROUS ENEMY EVER KNOWN TO THEM HAS BEEN SILENCED FOREVER!

The land was reverted back to normal as if nothing happened. But there were lots of dead bodies of those of the Adult Villains and the evil Patrick's littering the ground and they were all bloody, burned and mangled up all over the place. The Evil Patrick's were all burned to death and destroyed.

Nico: WE DID IT! WE WON!

We cheered wildly in an awesome victory!

Numbuh 1: (smiles at his team) Thanks, you guys. Without you guys, Grandfather wouldn't have been destroyed forever.

Numbuh 2: No problem, Numbuh One. After all, we're a team and that's not gonna change.

Numbuh 3: (sees tears in Numbuh Four's eyes) Aw, are you crying, Wally?

Numbuh 4: (in denial) No! I'm just sweating through my eyes!

Numbuh 5: (smiles warmly) You guys remember the first time we met?

Numbuh 1: We were only rookies when we met and we were in training for the organization.

Nico: That was something. Also you all did a great job.

Me: Yeah I agree.

Laney: But this was some battle. We've killed all the evil adult villains.

Lincoln: Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah. But the Adult Villains of this world are still present. Some of them.

Lana: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: But we'll face them all when the time comes. And Squidward you were amazing.

Manaphy: (to Squidward) Forget calling you Stupid Squidward. We should call you Super Squidward in that form!

Squidward: Super Squidward. I like it!

Me: That was great Squidward.

Patrick: I hope I don't use the Tortured One as my Super Patrick Form.

Me: That would be scary.

Maria: (to Squidward) Now that the battle's over, can you revert back to normal?

Squidward then reverted back but he was naked.

Me: Nice one Squidward. But you're naked.

Squidward: Oops. (Covers himself) Sorry.

We laughed.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) When we have our battle, you should bring a gun.

Kairi Yano: Trust me. She's nuts for guns. Including Lupin Magnum.

Gaz: I plan to.

Nico: This was a big victory for all of us.

Me: It sure was.

Numbuh 362: (to Numbuh 1) Nigel, I think you and your team are the ones who deserve the credit for helping to take Grandfather down today. If there's anything I can give you as a reward, just name it!

Numbuh 1: I think I can arrange one thing.

Later at the World Tree Estate we were amazed that Numbuh 1 made one of the most amazing Utopia Parks in all of the world. It was a massive kids paradise and it was a beautiful park that was 100 times larger than the one he saw in Chester's Illusion.

Me: WHOA! What a Utopia Park!

Nico: WOW! This is amazing!

Eli: It's an absolute paradise!

Numbuh 1: (to Numbuh 362) Actually, there is one more reward you can give me. (takes out a box) I know we're still kids but I think now is a good time to ask this question.

He got down on one knee and we gasped and were amazed to see Numbuh 1 propose to her!

Numbuh 1: Rachel T. McKenzie, you have been a huge help to all of us just as much as we have been a huge help to you. Will you marry me?

Numbuh 362 had tears come down her face.

Numbuh 362: Oh Nigel yes I well marry you!

Numbuh 1 & 362 hugged and kissed and he put the ring on her finger and we cheered wildly for them!

Me: Congratulations Nigel!

Numbuh 0: That is my boy!

Eli: Way to go Numbuh 1!

Numbuh 2: Yeah!

Nico: AWESOME!

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome!

Umika: I call this a Happy Ending!

Touma: Umika, there are still other villains like Grandfather out there. Including Mr. Mind, Goche, and the rest of their group.

Tsukasa: And we're going to start a serious of adventures involving the worlds Sora has been to.

Sakuya: But this is still a happy ending for us and the KND!

Noel: (chuckles) Oh la la! Some things never change.

Me: You said it.

Nico: But this was so awesome! You all did a great job and I'm proud of all of you!

Me: Thanks Nico. So did you.

Then I yawned.

Me: (Yawns) Man am I bushed.

Nico: Me too. I think we all deserve a good night sleep after all this.

Eli: I agree.

Numbuh 1: I agree too. (To the viewers) Grandfather is gone forever and so is my evil Uncle. The cursed bloodline of the Uno Family has been purified and cleansed and we now free from evil and now the evil of my family is gone. This is now gonna be a series of new amazing adventures for the KND. Because we're not just the Kids Next Door. WE. ARE. TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM'S KIDS NEXT DOOR!

Nico: Well said Nigel. Well said.

After a devastating battle that shook the foundation of the planet to the core, we more than earned a good nights rest. Even though it was 6:00 PM we earned a REALLY long rest after everything that happened. One of the most dangerous and most evil villains of the Kids Next Door will never terrorize the world again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked, floored and absolutely amazed!

Rue Knoxville: Wow! That is absolutely incredible!

Anna Anyanova: Yeah it sure is! That is amazing!

Carly Atlas: That was so awesome though.

Misty Tredwell: It was really cool!

Patrick: My evil self was in that battle!

Maria: Yeah he sure was.

Rue Knoxville: And I actually remember reading that comic he appeared in, Bikini Bottom Horror. That was nuts!

Me: Yeah it sure was!

I pulled out the comic and showed her.

Rue Knoxville: That's the very one.

Numbuh Two: Father was there as well.

Jared: He sure was and he was really infernal.

Qin: It's hard to imagine that Numbuh 1's uncle was trying to wipe out the entire human race.

Varie: Yeah by killing all the children.

Gwen Tennyson: I remember going shark on Evil Fizz.

Me: And ripping him to shreds.

Qin: That was awesome.

Mushi: But that was such an awesome sight.

Lola: It sure was. We also faced evil versions of the Common Cold, Proper Patrol, Big Brother and many villains we know.

Toiletnator: That's true.

Layla: That was strange but awesome.

Laney: Yeah it was.

Layla: Toiletnator was the first to die.

Nico: Yep. Burned him to a crisp.

Qin: That was awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Numbuh 5: Evil Stickybeard was killed as well.

Stickybeard: Aye he sure was lassie. It was good to see that evil version of me get sent to the locker.

Nico: That's for sure. We also destroyed an evil version of Robin Food too

Robin Food: That was a very well done adventure.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) And I was in that battle too ja.

Eli: You sure were and so was the Common Cold.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) Yeah I sure was.

Rita: I got to fight an evil version of Knightbrace.

Knightbrace: Now that was really awesome there.

Nico: As a dental hygienist yourself Ms. Rita you really stood up for the code of dental hygiene.

Rita: That's right.

Numbuh 1: We also destroyed Chester. Now, he tied with Father as the most evil adult.

Me: Yes he sure did.

Qin: What a monster for doing what he did.

Eli: Yeah.

Dan: I also took out Evil Dodgeball Wizard.

Drago: Boy you sure did Dan.

Eli: That was awesome and cool.

Laney: You got that right.

Tayuya: I sent Evil Potty Mouth to Hell.

Nico: Never underestimate the power of a rotten mouth.

Qin: That is for sure.

Potty Mouth: You got that right jerkwads!

Numbuh 86: I killed the evil version of my father.

Mr. Boss: You sure did sweetie. That was great.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Cree Lincoln: And we also destroyed many evil versions of the Teen Ninjas and me.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Raven: Oddly enough, an evil version of Roquefort appeared as well.

Roquefort: That is for sure.

Qin: Too bad Nico didn't eat that one.

Nico: Yeah that would have been cool.

Me: But lets not forget that the KND's most dangerous archnemesis the Delightful Children From Down The Lane were there too.

Camie: Yeah they were dangerous all right.

Numbuh One: After that, Grandfather had a very big surprise for us.

Nico: The Tortured One.

Rue Knoxville: Just like in that comic.

Qin: That was awful. Can you believe that version of Patrick was that bad?

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Squidward: To counter that, I went giant.

Me: Now that was so awesome!

Camie: Wow!

Tsuyu: What did that look like?

I showed the image of giant Squidward in the comic and it was awesome.

Tsuyu: Wow! That was amazing!

Laney: It sure was! We call him Super Squidward. That was so awesome.

Numbuh One: After Grandfather was defeated, I had a big announcement.

Me: That was unforgettable. You proposed to Numbuh 362.

Numbuh 362: Yeah that was great.

Camie: Wow! Congratulations to both of you.

Me: And we built that awesome Utopia Park in the estate for the kids.

Lola: We sure did.

Nico: That was a completely unforgettable adventure.

Qin: Yeah it sure was. And it all started before the 13 Days that lead up to the War with Xehanort.

Numbuh One: I really am proud of how far we've come.

Nico: I am too. We all did great back then.

Me: And that was before you officially became the leader of the team. I am proud of how far we all came as well.

Missy Rodgers: Yeah everyone has really come so far.

Qin: We sure have.

Yost Wolverine: We still got Harvey to deal with.

Me: Yeah but we'll be ready for him later on. But for now I have something awesome to show you guys.

Me, Laney and Rarity went to a big object under a tarp.

Me: We made this statue just for this day.

We pulled the tarp off and it was a gold and jeweled statue and it was a statue of The Kids Next Door Sector V, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Lola and Cree standing on the world with Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 362 holding the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Kids Next Door in their hands and there was a spear in Numbuh 1's other hand and it had Father's head skewered through it. And along the statue on the bottom were the severed heads of the adult villains.

Nico: Wow! What a statue!

Qin: That is awesome!

Rarity: Isn't it fabulous?

Me: It sure is. But read what the plaque says on it.

Nico: (Reading) "On this day for July 20th, 2021 marks the anniversary of the greatest battle to save the entire human race from total extinction with which the 2 greatest forces on Earth and the Entire Universe took on the evil Adult Villains and the evil Grandfather and saved the entire world from total destruction. This day will be forever remembered as The Great TLPS-KND Union Battle of Freedom." Wow! That is so cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Poromon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Mandatory Question. How about 4 Gene-slammers this time? 1 for each of the Avatars of the Elements from Dungeons and Dragons. Black Rock Triskelion, Cyclonic Ravager, Holocaust Disciple and Waterveiled Assassin.

Me: Wow! Those are great ideas Nico.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Maria: Those are my favorites in D&D.

Shiv: Boy good times back then.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And here are some Ridewatches.

He pulled out the Ridewatches for my Gaim form, Lillian's Gaim form, and two additional Ridewatches for the Gaim team. They were Gaim, Gaim Jimber Lemon Arms, Gaim Kachidoki Arms, Gaim, Kiwami Arms, Baron, Ryugen, Zangetsu, Zangetsu Kachidoki, ToQ 1gou, and their copies.

Me: The Gaim Team this time. That is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah! So it's gonna be the plant users for them.

Nico: Yep. Non-Core for copies and Core for Originals.

Me: Lets see.

I had Flashwing, Chill, Captain Flynn, Gill Grunt, Slam Bam, Whamshell, Terrafin, Hotdog, Trigger Happy, Cynder and Shroomboom get the copies and for the originals I had Vakama, Nokama, Matau, Nuju, Onewa, Whenua, Jeri Katou, Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi and Earth Chan get the originals.

We had an awesome party for an awesome and momentous event from last year. We then got ready for tomorrow as it was time to meet the Den-O Kamen Riders. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, the Den-O Kamen Riders were getting ready for our arrival and it was gonna be so awesome for them to meet us and have us help them.

Ryotaro: It's gonna be awesome having Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us.

Momotaros: You got that right! I can't wait to kick some bad guy butt with them helping us.

Urataros: Same here! This is gonna be awesome!

Yuto: Yeah this will be awesome and sweet.

Deneb: I'm really looking forward to it.

Ryutaros: You got that right.

Kintaros: Yeah same here.

Ryotaro: Lets get ready to meet them.

They agreed.

Ryotaro and Yuto: HENSHIN!

They were enveloped in a flash of light and transformed as the screen turned rainbow…

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Stella Zhau, The 1983 D&D Gang, Reggie

Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Eberron and we're going to also meet the Glitter Force. We're also going to battle Venger who is back from the dead to get revenge. And Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Hank, Eric, Sheila, Diana, Bobby and Presto are all gonna transform against him and this time we're going to make sure that monster NEVER comes back by giving him the Black Gates. And we're also going to battle Another Ranger and it will be for Another J.A.K.Q. Red! We're also going to meet 4 Gene-slammers and they are the Volvenstein Quadruplets:

Holly Volvenstein - Black Rock Triskelion

Esmeralda Volvenstein - Holocaust Disciple

Lanaiya Volvenstein - Cyclonic Ravager

Allie Anne Volvenstein - Waterveiled Assassin

The Volvenstein sisters are Quadruplet girls that have been 4 of Nico's very closest friends since kindergarten. And they were all born with immensely powerful cosmic elemental powers and they have powers that are so strong that not even Slade Wilson enhanced with Trigon's fire powers can stop them. They are also known as the Elemental Alchemist Masters as they have the power to turn ordinary scrap metal into pure solid gold. They have that kind of power. Also they are known as the Demolishers of Queen Bee Mean Girls because they hate Queen Bees with a vengeance and any mean girl queen bee that got in their way that hurts anyone they care about will suffer the full extent of their wrath times 1,000. Now they are the gene-slammers of the Elemental Avatars of Dungeons & Dragons. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Prison Valley in Fremont County, Colorado, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Broly The Legendary Super Saiyan, who's come back from the dead yet again to get revenge. And they're going to meet a Shiranui Sunsaga Gene-Slammer named Brunhilde Ildsverd, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Norway and friend and classmate in gym and she hates bullies especially Chandler. Her last name, Ildsverd, means Fire Sword in Norwegian). She taught Lincoln how to run fast and taught him Parkour. Lincoln made Brunhilde a sky blue gemstone encrusted midriff top and sky blue encrusted skirt of the highest quality. She, Girl Jordan and Lincoln took on an entire team of dodgeball champions and won and Brunhilde knew about Girl Jordan's love for Lincoln and kept it a secret, and she really hates Hawk and Hank with a passion. Buckle your seatbelts everyone because the next chapter is gonna be a journey through the Space Time Continuum as we go meet the Den-O Kamen Riders and help them battle Kamen Rider Negataros and we're going to give that monster the Black Gates for his crimes against history. Also we're going to kill Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin and make them pay too.

See you all tomorrow

# DEN-O TIME TRAVEL BATTLE

BUCKLE YOUR SEAT BELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE A REALLY EXPLOSIVE BATTLE WITH THE DEN-O KAMEN RIDERS!

---

Flying over the land of Eberron in the world of Dungeons & Dragons was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Stella Zhau, The 1983 D&D Gang, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there because we got reports of Another Ranger in the area as well as reports that our old enemy Venger is back and is out for revenge.

Me: So we're not over facing Another Ranger but we're also facing Venger who is back for revenge.

Nico: Yeah. I thought he was dead and gone for good.

Sheila (D&D): He just won't take a hint will he?

Bobby (D&D): No he won't sis.

Me: Yeah. But now we have a chance to get rid of him once and for all.

Nico: We sure do.

Stella Zhau: Yeah and it'll be awesome destroying him forever.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Stella.

Stella Zhau: No problem Nico and it's so awesome that I get to go with you on one of your awesome rescues.

Nico: You're going to love it.

Lola: You sure are. And it'll be awesome to kick Venger's butt again.

Hank (D&D): Yeah that monster needs to be destroyed forever.

Me: I agree there Hank.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) And it'll be awesome to show how powerful I am both as a Tiamat and as a powerful force of good against him.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Stella, you must feel very left out being the only girl in Lincoln's group of school friends.

Stella Zhau: I was at first but after joining you guys I got more and more of my fellow classmates as my awesome friends and partners in adventures.

Lola: That's right and we're glad you are with us now Stella.

Lana: I'll say. It's awesome that Lincoln now has an awesome friend like you.

Stella Zhau: Thanks guys.

Nico: And you are awesome with knowing so much about antiques and more.

Me: Yeah you sure are. And you know how to restore awesome antiques and make them new again with your grandmother.

Stella Zhau: Yeah that's true and it's amazing that I know how to do that.

Eli: I think that's so awesome too.

May: And you're not the only one. In Hoenn, I was the only girl in Ash's group.

Me: So was Misty, Dawn and Iris. Serena and Bonnie weren't that way though.

Stella Zhau: Wow that is interesting and coincidental.

Twilight Sparkle: Like you and May, Stella, Sunny told me that Hitch Trailblazer is the only boy in his group.

Me: Wow that is very coincidental.

Nico: Yeah that is true.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I really am excited for today, guys.

Eli: We all are Nico. Takanuva's big mission is today.

Me: And we're really looking forward to this one.

Eli: But I have a feeling we're going to discover something in the past that one of us is going to regret big time.

Me: Like what bro?

Eli: It's just a hunch but I have this feeling it involves a certain teacher that Timmy Turner and us hate.

Me: Oh no. Not Crockerfucker. But I have a feeling we'll have to wait and see what it is.

Laney: Yeah.

Lana: Yeah.

Camie: Wow. That's brutal.

Nico: Hey, I'm not judging him for that. After all, it IS his job. Just like how it's our job to punish scumbags.

Me: They didn't call him the toughest fairy in the universe for nothing. He was just doing his job as an enforcer of the rules sure and I respect that.

Nico: Good. Me too.

Eli: But he had no idea that Crocker would end up like this.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Tsuyu: How did he do it?

Me: With Fairy World Neurolizer like devices.

Laney: They act like MIB Neurolizers except for Fairy World.

Lincoln: Very coincidental that Fairy World has those.

Kaito: I don't blame him for not knowing what would happen. I'm sure other times, it erases people's memories without any problem.

Me: Must have been a malfunction in one of those things that warped his mind and made him into the most fucked up monster we've ever faced over the years.

Eli: Maybe.

Nico: Yeah that could be it.

Lisa Loud: Perhaps I can look the magic neurolizer he used on that date on Crocker and figure out what went wrong.

Me: Good idea Lisa.

Sheila (D&D): Yeah that's an awesome idea.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We heard many massive explosions and saw an area up ahead that was turned into a massive and raging inferno!

Me: Whoa looks like a war is going on!

Nico: In the form of Venger and Tiamat!

We saw Venger and Tiamat REALLY BATTLING IT OUT!

Me: Whoa! Remember when we were here the first time? Our powers became 100 times stronger than ever.

Nico: He's right I remember that!

Eli: boy me too!

Maria: (takes out MOE cannon) Let's start with some backup! (Turns Dial) TIME CONTINUUM FORCE!

She summoned Evil Luxord, Clock King, Cat O Clock and Ramua!

Nico: Yeah!

Evil Luxord: Looks like the fun has just started.

Clock King: Indeed it has.

Ramua: Lets do it.

Nico: Lets start things off with a massive blast!

Me: You got it! (CUPS HANDS TO SIDE) KAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Nico: FINAL FLASH!

Eli: BIG BANG ATTACK!

We all fired a massive and powerful barrage of energy blasts and the blasts all converged and went at Venger and then they hit him

and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive and so devastating that it shook all of the planet to the brink. When the smoke cleared, Venger was hurt bad but not beaten yet!

Venger then saw us!

Venger: YOU! You will pay for everything you did to me!

Me: You brought all that on yourself Venger. Now we're going to make sure you never return to hurt anyone else ever again.

Diana (D&D): Yeah! You will pay for your crimes!

Nico: Not just against J.D.'s friends but also against the world of Eberron!

Nicole: And it's going to be extremely painful!

Kaito: (takes out GoGoV gear) I hope this finishes you off.

Zocks: (Gets out Timeranger gear) This gear's fitting considering on what today is.

Kaito got the weapons of the GoGoV Rangers and Zocks got the Timeranger weapons!

Me: You will pay for your crimes Venger!

I then teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

I fired numerous energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Then I pulled out my Decaforce Sword and had it morph into Explosion!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Take this!

I fired blasts of fire at him from the sword and the blasts all hit him and exploded with incredible power!

I slashed Venger all over and then he exploded into flames with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Bobby the Barbarian bashed him all over the place with incredible force with his club and it hurt him all over.

Sheila went invisible and she punched him in the back of the head and she grabbed his wings and ripped them clean off and she splattered his blood all over the place as Hank fired waves of arrows and Tiamat fired blasts of fire, ice, lightning, acid and poison gas at Venger and the blasts hit him all over the place and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico fired waves of energy and Lincoln, Eli and Lola fired blasts of lightning and fire and the blasts all hit Venger all over and exploded!

Hank (D&D): That's it, we've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Venger.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) And I think it's time to put you down for good.

Suddenly, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with dragons, fire, water, earth, light, and dark, and then, the eyes of Hank, Eric, Sheila, Diane, Bobby, and Presto turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, and mythological animals, they got out their weapons, and as they approach Venger, they left rainbow and colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological creatures with every step.

Hank (D&D): I never thought we'd have to deal with you once again, Venger, but as always, you refuse to quit.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Hank (D&D), Eric (D&D), Sheila (D&D), Diane, Bobby (D&D), and Presto: And now, we'll make sure you never come back!

Suddenly, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Hank (D&D), Eric (D&D), Sheila (D&D), Diane, Bobby (D&D), and Presto were surrounded by massive vortexes of rainbow and colored energy with elemental forces surrounding it, there's mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Hank (D&D), Eric (D&D), Sheila (D&D), Diane, Bobby (D&D), and Presto emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair, she has neon red eyes and a rainbow energy aura with dragons, fire, water, earth, light, and dark surrounding her, she has Five-Headed Dragon with fire, earth, water, light, and dark symbols in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and the Fire, Earth, Water, Light, Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems on the gold elemental links and rainbow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a dragon with rainbow gems for eyes and the Fire, Earth, Water, Light, Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws in its claws for the pendant, she has on a green scarf, red sleeveless midriff top, blue skirt with the flag of Norway on it, black pants, blue leather knee-length high-heeled boots, and gold-colored sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons, fire, water, earth, light, and dark on the coattails, and on the back is the Five-Headed Dragon with fire, water, earth, light, and dark surrounding it. Suddenly, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with rainbow tips on the large feathers, sprouted out from her back. Reggie Hjorleifsstræti has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti's Five-Headed Dragon-themed sword and all the swords she got in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, dragons, fire, water, earth, light, and dark, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Five-Headed Dragon's Five Elemental Broadsword of Elemental Draconic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the Five-Headed Dragon and the symbols of fire, water, earth, light, and dark around it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large rainbow gem the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow red gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow writing in Icelandic below the Five-Headed Dragon that said, "Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Gene-Slammer of The Five Headed Dragon, Foreign Exchange Student of Iceland, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Tiamat, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Water, Earth, Light, Darkness, and Dragons"

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Gene-Slammer í The Five Headed Dragon, gjaldeyrisnemi Íslands, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Tiamat, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing og öflugir kennarar og meistari elds, vatns, jarðar, ljóss, myrkurs og dreka

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIVE-ELEMENTAL DRACONIC ANGEL OF FIVE ELEMENTAL ICELANDIC JUSTICE AND ELEMENTAL DRACONIC LOVE!

Hank (D&D) grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his now long blonde hair, he has neon blue eyes and a red and gold energy aura with rangers, magic, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a phoenix with the Magic Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on griffin earrings with gold gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold star links and green crystal links and a green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Hank (D&D) has on a sleeveless green tunic, black pants, armored boots, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with magic and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Hank (D&D) felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with green tips on the large blonde feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back. Hank (D&D) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hank (D&D) also has a brand-new large broadsword in his right hand called Magic Ranger's Broadsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a griffin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, two gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large green gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix that said, "Hank (D&D), Ranger of Dungeons and Dragons, Leader of The Group, Wielder of The Magical Energy Bow, Friend of Eric, Sheila, Diane, and Presto, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Slayer of Venger, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic and Phoenixes"

ハンク（Ｄ＆Ｄ）、ダンジョンズ＆ドラゴンズのレンジャー、グループのリーダー、魔法のエネルギーの弓の使い手、エリック、シーラ、ダイアン、プレストの友人、非常に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、スレイヤーベンジャーの、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして魔法とフェニックスのマスター

Hank (D&D) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAGIC RANGER PHOENIX ANGEL OF MAGICSTORM JUSTICE AND MAGICAL MYTHICAL HOPE!

Eric (D&D) grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his now long brown hair, he has neon blue eyes and a red and gold energy aura with rangers, fire, and griffins surrounding him, he has a griffin with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on griffin earrings with gold gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and green crystal links and a red griffin-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the red griffin-shaped Element of Harmony is a griffin with gold gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant. Eric (D&D) has on a yellow sleeveless tunic, black pants, armored boots, and a red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire and griffins on the coattails and on the back is a griffin with fire surrounding it. Suddenly, Eric (D&D) felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with red and gold tips on the large black feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back. Eric (D&D) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Eric (D&D) also has a brand-new large broadsword in his right hand called Fire Griffin's Broadsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a griffin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, two gold griffin heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four gold griffin heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the griffin heads is a large gold gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold griffin head with red gems for eyes and a large gold gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the green dragon that said, "Eric (D&D), Cavalier of Dungeons and Dragons, Wielder of The Griffin Shield, Friend of Hank, Sheila, Diane, Bobby, and Presto, Slayer of Venger, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Griffins"

エリック（Ｄ＆Ｄ）、ダンジョンズ＆ドラゴンズのキャバリエ、グリフィンシールドの使い手、ハンクの友、シーラ、ダイアン、ボビー、プレスト、ベンジャーのスレイヤー、極度の悪の駆逐艦、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、すごい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして火とグリフィンのマスター

Eric (D&D) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM GRIFFIN ANGEL OF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND FIRESTORM GRIFFIN HOPE!

Sheila (D&D) grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with elves, magic, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with a star in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold star links and pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws in its claws for the pendant, she has on a pink short-sleeved top, pink skirt, brown leather knee-length high-heeled boots, and blue sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and phoenixes on the coattails, and right on the back is a phoenix with stars and magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Sheila (D&D) felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with pink tips on the large feathers, sprouted out from her back. Sheila (D&D) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sheila (D&D) has a large broadsword in her right hand called Magical Thief's Broadsword of Magical Star Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large pink gem the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Sheila (D&D), Thief of Dungeons and Dragons, Wielder of The Cloak of Invisibility, Older Sister of Bobby, Friend of Hank, Diane, and Presto, Slayer of Venger, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Stars and Phoenixes"

シーラ（Ｄ＆Ｄ）、ダンジョンズ＆ドラゴンズの泥棒、隠れ蓑の使い手、ボビーの姉、ハンク、ダイアン、プレストの友人、ベンジャーの殺し屋、極度の悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして星とフェニックスのマスター

Sheila (D&D) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY STAR THIEF PHOENIX ANGEL OF STARLIGHT JUSTICE AND STAR THIEF LOVE!

Diana (D&D) grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a gold energy aura with griffins, wind, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a griffin emblazoned on her forehead, she has on griffin earrings with green gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow gems on the gold star links and gold griffin-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a griffin with green gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws in its claws for the pendant, she has on a brown sleeveless top, brown skirt, brown knee-length fur boots, and brown sleeveless trenchcoat with winds and griffins on the coattails, and right on the back is a griffin with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Diana (D&D) felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with gold tips on the large feathers, sprouted out from her back. Diane (D&D) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with gold gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Diana (D&D) has a large broadsword in her right hand called Windstorm Griffin's Broadsword of Hurricane Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a griffin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large gold griffin heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold griffin heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large green gem the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold griffin head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the griffin that said, "Diana (D&D), Acrobat of Dungeons and Dragons, Wielder of The Javelin Staff, Friend of Hank, Sheila, Bobby, and Presto, Slayer of Venger, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind and Griffins"

ダイアナ（Ｄ＆Ｄ）、ダンジョンズ＆ドラゴンズのアクロバット、やり投げスタッフの使い手、ハンクの友人、シーラ、ボビー、プレスト、ベンジャーの殺し屋、極度に邪悪な駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の学生、そして風とグリフィンのマスター

Diana (D&D) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINDSTORM GRIFFIN ANGEL OF HURRICANE JUSTICE AND WINDSTORM GRIFFIN LOVE!

Bobby (D&D) grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his now long blonde hair, he has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with barbarians, earth, and dragons surrounding him, he has a dragon with the Earth Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold rock links and green crystal links and a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony is a dragon with green gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest. Bobby (D&D) has on a pair of gold metal bands on his massive biceps, his fur pants and fur boots, and he has a tattoo of a dragon on his now wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Bobby (D&D) felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with green tips on the large blonde feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back. Bobby (D&D) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bobby (D&D) has a brand-new large broadsword in his right hand called Earth Dragon's Broadsword of Earthquake Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with an Earth Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, two gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large green gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and a large green red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the green dragon that said, "Bobby (D&D), Barbarian of Dungeons and Dragons, Wielder of The Thunder Club, Younger Brother of Sheila, Friend of Hank, Eric, Sheila, Diane, and Presto, Slayer of Venger, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth and Dragons"

ボビー（Ｄ＆Ｄ）、ダンジョンズ＆ドラゴンズの野蛮人、サンダークラブの使い手、シーラの弟、ハンクの友、エリック、シーラ、ダイアン、プレスト、ベンジャーのスレイヤー、極度の悪の駆逐艦、混乱、殺人、冷酷、とサディスティックバスターズ、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地球とドラゴンのマスター

Bobby (D&D) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY THUNDERING DRACONIC EARTHQUAKE BARBARIAN ANGEL OF EARTHQUAKE JUSTICE AND THUNDERING EARTHQUAKE BRAVERY!

Presto grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his now long red-orange hair, he has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with wizards, magic, and dragons surrounding him, he has a dragon with the Earth Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold rock links and green crystal links and a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony is a dragon with green gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its caws for the pendant. Presto is dressed in a royal blue shirt, black pants, armored boots, and a long long-sleeved green trenchcoat with magic and dragons on the coattails and on the back is a dragon surrounded by magic. Suddenly, Presto felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive red-orange angel wings with green tips on the large feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back. Presto has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Presto has a brand-new large mage's staff in his right hand called Magic Dragon's Mage's Staff of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff with a massive green orbs on top of four large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and gold dragon wrapped around on one end of the long brown shaft and on the other end are four smaller gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the gold dragon heads is a gold crescent with a green gem on it, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and a large green red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the green dragon that said, "Presto, Wizard of Dungeons and Dragons, Wielder of The Wizard's Hat, Friend of

Hank, Eric, Sheila, Diane, and Bobby, Slayer of Venger, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic and Dragons"

プレスト、ダンジョンズアンドドラゴンズの魔法使い、魔法使いの帽子の使い手、ハンクの友達、エリック、シーラ、ダイアン、ボビー、ベンジャーの殺し屋、極悪の駆逐艦、狂乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティック野郎、素晴らしくてパワフルな学生驚くべき強力な教師の、そして魔法とドラゴンのマスター

Presto has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAGIC DRACONIC FIRESTORM WIZARD ANGEL OF MAGICAL JUSTICE AND MYTHICAL MYSTIC HOPE!

We were amazed and this pissed off Venger!

Me: Wow! You guys all transformed! So awesome!

Stella Zhau: That is so awesome!

Nico: Any sign of the Another Ranger?

Eli: He's not far behind!

I fired waves of energy and fire at Venger and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

I then teleported and went at Venger and flared up my Super Angel Xelnaga Infinity Form to full power and I punched Venger in the face and smashed him into the ground with devastating force and then he got up and went at me and I blocked his punches and then we clasped hands and growled. Then we flared up our auras with incredible power! Mine was rainbow fire and his was pitch black with evil! They clashed and mixed and then the ground was shaking extremely violently and lightning struck all over as the place with incredible fury!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Laney: Unbelievable!

Camie: Wow!

I then kicked him into the air and I flew after him and Venger fired a massive barrage of energy blasts at me and I fired more blasts and they collided and exploded with incredible power in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Eli: UNREAL!

Nico: Is he dead?

Eli: Not quite!

I teleported and kicked him into the air and teleported and punched him square in the face with devastating force and then kneed him square in the stomach and he belched up a massive amount of blood and then I kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into the mountain!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He then exploded out of the mountain with incredible fury and fired powerful energy blasts at me and I deflected them back and teleported and kicked him in the face!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope and Friendship) **Nico get him!**

Nico: Right! (Activates Bane's Ridewatch)

He punched Venger in the face with devastating force and knocked out some of his teeth and then kicked him in the stomach all over.

Nico: I'm gonna break your back!

Nico then grabbed him and broke Venger's Back on his leg and he screamed in excruciating agony!

Sheila (D&D): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Fiery Starlight Justice) **OOH! That must've hurt!**

Me: Sheila this is for you.

I gave her a Ridewatch.

Me: Your archenemy is now Dr. M, one of Sly Cooper's dad's former best friends.

Sheila (D&D): **Oh wow. Here goes!** (Activates it)

She got an awesome lightning gauntlet and fired waves of lightning and fire and they hit Venger and burned him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Venger was badly hurt all over but really mangled up and still living.

Stella: He's still not dead?!

Nico: What does it take to kill this monster!?

Me: But his power is severely crippled big time. One more massive blast oughta do it.

Eli: Allow me bro.

He formed a big energy blast in front of him.

Eli: BIG BANG KAMEHAMEHA!

He fired a massive energy blast and it enveloped Venger and he screamed as he was completely obliterated in an instant!

Nico: That did it!

Then his evil spirit appeared.

Nico: Now you will never torment Eberron again!

He used the Black Gates on Venger and he was gone for good!

Nico: Yeah!

We powered down.

But then an eerie moan was heard and then we saw a figure and I powered down and the figure was ANOTHER J.A.K.Q. RED! He was a scary version of J.A.K.Q. Red and had a skull card helmet and a skull suit on!

Nico: Another J.A.K.Q. Red!

Me: Oh man! Not good!

Nico: The second Japanese Red Ranger.

Me: From 1977.

Stella Zhau: Very interesting seeing it here.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: All right now who are you bub!?

Another J.A.K.Q. Red: (In a girls voice) I think J.D. knows.

She reverted back and it was a girl I haven't seen in years. It was a girl with grey clothes, black hair and had a wolf tattoo on her right arm. It was my friend Elise Okami Jekyll!

Me: (Gasp) Elise Okami Jekyll!

Nico: Whoa!

Elise OKami: Great to see you again J.D. Even though it's under bad circumstances.

Me: You look as beautiful as ever now Elise.

Nico: you know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do and I gave her the nickname Wolfbane. I call her that because she has the sight and smell of a wolf and the strength of Bane. She is just as fast and brave and just as strong.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Me and Elise were known as the night prowlers because we would prowl the night and hunt criminals that kill people and then rip them to shreds.

Elise Okami: That's right. The reason is because I'm Half Werewolf.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: No wonder Swartz got to you!

Elise Okami: I know. But I can't control this power. You have to get rid of it from me.

Me: We will Elise. Hold on. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

She was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and turned into Another J.A.K.Q. Red!

Me: Since we're dealing with one of the J.A.K.Q. Rangers I think it's best if I used this one. (Activates Ridewatch for The Royal Flush Gang)

I got a sword imbued with the powers of the Walker Family of Neo Gotham.

Nico: Royal Flush power!

Nico: Don't forget me as well! (activates Evil Luxord's Ridewatch)

He got his cards.

Evil Luxord: Now this is gonna be good.

Me: It sure is. Sorry Elise but you are not yourself.

I fired waves of energy from my sword and blasted her all over.

Evil Luxord: Allow me to join as well.

Nico: Sure.

Evil Luxord got his cards ready and summoned the Spellcaster Nobodies!

But then we heard a bunch of voices.

?: Time to blaze away to a happy ending! Shining bright! Here comes the Glitter Force!

Me: Oh wow!

Out came the Glitter Force!

Miyuki Hoshizora (星空 みゆき, Hoshizora Miyuki, Saban: Emily) / Cure Happy (キュアハッピー, Kyua Happī, Saban: Glitter Lucky) Voiced by: Misato Fukuen (Japanese); Laura Bailey (English) Miyuki is a 14-year-old transfer student to Nanairogaoka Middle School (何ろが丘ちゅがこ, Nanairogaoka Chūgakō, Saban: Rainbow Hills Middle School), who has an interest in fairy tales, her favorite story being Cinderella and once admitting to have a crush on Peter Pan. She is energetic and optimistic, but also something of a klutz. Miyuki was initially a very timid and shy child until her grandmother Tae gave her a mirror that resulted in her encounter with a mysterious girl, resulting in her ideology that accumulated in her wanting to make others happy. In the series epilogue, she wrote a picture book detailing her misadventures called "The Greatest Smile". As Cure Happy, she serves as the leader of the Smile Pretty Cures, and her dark magenta hair becomes magenta/pink and her pigtails grow longer each with a strand and a small curl, and she sports small bands and knee-length boots. Happy's theme color is pink, and her magical form motif is a heart. Her element is holy light and she possesses the ability to jump high into the sky or great distances in a single bound as well as being capable of flight. Happy's signature move is Happy Shower (Saban: Sparkle Storm), in which she forms a heart with her hands and releases explosive pink light; its stronger variant is called Happy Shower Shining (Saban: Sparkle Storm Shining). She can also transform into Princess Happy on her own and is capable of using the Cinderella Happy Shower attack. Her transformation catchphrase is "Twinkling, shining, light of the future! Cure Happy!" (キラキラ輝く未来の光！キュアハッピー！,

Kirakira kagayaku mirai no hikari! Kyua Happī!, Saban: A fabulous shimmer, a glow in your heart! I'm Glitter Lucky!). In the Japanese-exclusive movie, she gained the ability to become the angelic Ultra Cure Happy (ウルトラキュアハッピー, Urutora Kyua Happī). Akane Hino (日野 あかね, Hino Akane, Saban: Kelsey) / Cure Sunny (キュアサニー, Kyua Sanī, Saban: Glitter Sunny) Voiced by: Asami Tano (Japanese); Colleen Ann Villard (English) Akane is the 14-year-old star member of the school's volleyball team. She is from Osaka and speaks with a Kansai dialect. Akane's family runs an okonomiyaki restaurant, where she sometimes works.[f] She may be a jokester, but when she has a goal set, she can be very passionate about achieving it. She also has a crush on British exchange student named Brian Taylor. As Cure Sunny, her dark red hair changes to orange and grows longer with a bun at the top, and she sports elbow-length bands and thigh-length boots. Her theme colors are orange and red, and her magical form motif is a circle. Her element is fire, and she possess superhuman strength. Her signature move is Sunny Fire (Saban: Sparkle Fire), which is done by her running and jumping towards a formed ball of fire similar to a volleyball and spiking it; its stronger variant is called Sunny Fire Burning (Saban: Sparkle Fire Inferno). Her transformation catchphrase is "The brilliant sun, hot-blooded power! Cure Sunny!" (太陽サンサン熱血パワー！キュアサニー！, Taiyō sansan nekketsu pawā! Kyua Sanī!, Saban: When you mess with me! You're playing with fire! I'm Glitter Sunny!).

Yayoi Kise (黄瀬 やよい, Kise Yayoi, Saban: Lily) / Cure Peace (キュアピース, Kyua Pīsu, Saban: Glitter Peace) Voiced by: Hisako Kanemoto (Japanese); Alex Cazares (English) Yayoi is a 13-year-old aspiring artist who enjoys drawing and painting action hero characters. Though timid on the outside, shy about her work and sometimes prone to crying, Yayoi is loyal, diligent, and headstrong when it comes to things and people she cares about. She is a big fan of superheroes and becomes really excited when something hero-like is brought up, accumulating in her creating her own manga series, Miracle Peace (ミラクルピース, Mirakuru Pīsu, Saban: Goldenlight).[f] As Cure Peace, her yellow hair brightens into lemon yellow and is tied into a wide ponytail, and she sports small bands and shin-length boots. Her theme color is yellow, and her magical form motif is a star. Her element is lightning, which often peaks when she gets excited or upset. Her signature move is Peace Thunder (Saban: Sparkle Lightning), in which she spins around several times and produces watts of lightning; its stronger variant is Peace Thunder Hurricane (Saban: Sparkle Lightning Hurricane). Her transformation catchphrase is "Sparkling, glittering, rock-paper-scissors! Cure Peace!" (ピカピカぴかりんじゃんけんポン キュアピース！, Pikapika pikarin jankenpon Kyua Pīsu!, Saban: Puppies and Kittens! The power of love! I'm Glitter Peace!). During her transformation, she chooses a different rock-paper-scissors outcome.

Nao Midorikawa (緑川 なお, Midorikawa Nao, Saban: April) / Cure March (キュアマーチ, Kyua Māchi, Saban: Glitter Spring) Voiced by: Marina Inoue (Japanese); Danielle Judovits (English) Nao is the 14-year-old captain of the school's soccer team. She is straightforward and reliable with a strong sense of justice, though she gets very frustrated when things don't go her way. She is the oldest of six siblings, taking on a motherly role in her family. Despite her general confidence, she has her phobias, such as bugs, ghosts and heights. Nao eventually learns to conquer her fears. As Cure March, her dark green hair becomes bright green and longer with two large-size side bangs, each with a slight curl at the end, and a long ponytail, and she sports medium-size bands and ankle-length boots. Her theme color is green, and her magical form motif is a gemstone-like pentagon. Her element is wind, and she possesses super speed. Her signature move is March Shot (Saban: Sparkle Shot), which involves her flying towards a soccer ball made out of a gust of wind and kicking it; its stronger variant is March Shot Impact (Saban: Sparkle Shot Maximum Impact). Her transformation catchphrase is "Intense courage, a straight-up bout! Cure March!" (勇気リンリン直球勝負！キュアマーチ！, Yūki rinrin chokkyū shōbū! Kyua Māchi!, Saban: A force is strong as life itself! I'm Glitter Spring!).

Reika Aoki (青木 れいか, Aoki Reika, Saban: Chloe) / Cure Beauty (キュアビューティ, Kyua Byūti, Saban: Glitter Breeze) Voiced by: Chinami Nishimura (Japanese); Kate Higgins (English) Reika is the 14-year-old student council vice president and a member of the school's archery club. She is intelligent, serious, elegant and kind-hearted, but has a frightening temper once her patience reaches its limits. As Cure Beauty, her dark blue hair becomes sky blue, her bangs are longer, and the back part is parted in four ways, and she also sports small bands and knee-length boots. Her theme color is blue, and her magical form motif is a diamond. Her element is ice, and she possess intellect and reflexes which allow her to detect and avoid any enemy attacks. Her signature move is Beauty Blizzard (Saban: Sparkle Blizzard), in which a ball of ice is formed, she makes a snowflake with her hands, and combines both to release a powerful strand of snow; its stronger variant is Beauty Blizzard Arrow (Saban: Sparkle Blizzard Arrow). Her transformation catchphrase is "Snowing, falling and gathering, a noble heart! Cure Beauty!" (しんしんと降りつもる清き心！キュアビューティ！, Shinshin to furitsumoru kiyoki kokoro! Kyua Byūti!, Saban: Cool and swift as the winter wind! I'm Glitter Breeze!).

Candy (キャンディ, Kyandi) Voiced by: Ikue Ōtani (Japanese); Debi Derryberry (English) A lamb-like pixie with light pink fur and long curly fluffy yellow ears with pink bows who is the team's Mascot character, she is childishly cheerful while quite cute and fashionable in having her ears being styled like hair. Candy is sent to Earth by Royale Queen to recruit the Pretty Cure and regain the stolen Cure Decors, becoming a vital member of the team by providing the Tiara Charms that enable the girls to assume Tiara Mode for team attacks and then using the Royale Clock to boost their power. In the series finale, Joker having long knew she was connected to the Miracle Jewel, Candy's mission was revealed to a means of preparing her to succeed Queen as new ruler of Märchenland. This results on Candy gaining the ability to transform into the human-like Royale Candy (ロイヤルキャンディ, Roiyaru Kyandi, Saban: Queen Candy) once the Cure Decors are finally gathered, helping her friends in the final battle before assuming her role as Märchenland's sovereign.

Pop (ポップ, Poppu) Voiced by: Daisuke Sakaguchi (Japanese); Todd Haberkorn (English) Pop is Candy's older brother, a male lion-like fairy/pixie with light orange fur and an orange mane who takes pride in his masculinity to hate being called "cute" yet gets bashful whenever commented as "fierce and cool" by Yayoi. He alongside Candy were in charge of searching for the five chosen ones to become Pretty Cure. He reunites with Candy once she assembled the group, explaining their mission and giving them the Charm Chest. Pop normally remains in Märchenland but usually visits the group during important matters. He is capable of using ninjutsu arts including transformation into various forms to assist the Pretty Cure in battle.

Royal Queen (ロイヤルクイーン, Roiyaru Kuīn, Saban: Queen Euphoria) Voiced by: Sumi Shimamoto (Japanese); Mary Elizabeth McGlynn (English) The Queen of Märchenland, and the origin of the fairies/pixies who regard her as their mother. When Märchenland was attacked by Pierrot, the Royal Queen lost the Cure Decors to her opponent and is forced to sacrifice herself in sealing Pierrot while her body ends up in a petrified state. She sends Candy to search for the Pretty Cure in order to recover the Cure Decors and restore her power. Though the Pretty Cure gathered the Cure Decors, the Royal Queen chooses to spend their power to give the girls their Princess forms during their battle against Pierrot with the girls gathering more Cure Decors to make another attempt. However, the Royal Queen revealed her restoration was a ruse when she protected Candy from Joker, revealing the pixie to be her successor as queen while giving her the Miracle Jewel to use at her discretion.

Me: Hey Emily, girls!

Emily (GF): J.D.!

We hugged.

Me: It's awesome to see you all here.

Juran: You know these guys?

Me: You bet I do. Everyone this is the Glitter Force.

Emily (GF): Awesome to meet you all. I'm Emily but I'm also Glitter

Lucky.

Kelsey (GF): I'm Kelsey but I go by Glitter Sunny.

Lily (GF): I'm Lily but I'm Glitter Peace.

April (GF): I'm April but I'm Glitter Spring.

Chloe (GF): And I'm Chloe but I'm Glitter Breeze.

Nico: Awesome to meet you all here.

Laney: Same here and it's an honor.

Magine: Are you like a Female magical Ranger team?

Emily (GF): In a way we are.

Me: The Glitter Force is the Defenders of the World of Fairy Tales. I helped them on many of their adventures.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep. I even helped them destroy the evil Emperor Nogos.

Nico gasped when he heard me say that name!

Nico: Oh man! I've heard abut him! He is the ruler of the Shadow World and he wants to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his own image.

Me: Yep. And just before we were getting ready to go to the world of the 2012 Turtles I helped the Glitter Force destroy Nogo once and for all and used the Black Gates on him.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: That is so awesome bro!

Lola: Yeah! What do you know about him?

Me: You guys would not like this guy to the brink.

I told them everything about him.

---

Pierrot, also known as Emperor Nogo, is the emperor of Bad End Kingdom and the main antagonist in Smile Pretty Cure!. For the first half of the season, the Bad End Kingdom villains worked to collect enough Bad Energy to revive him, as he had been sealed away by Royale Queen before the start of the story. In Episode 23, he was successfully revived, but temporarily defeated by the Princess Cures. However, a piece of Pierrot (possibly his heart) managed to escape.

He was voiced by Tesshō Genda.

Sometime before the start of the series he was sealed away at the same time the Royale Queen fell into a deep slumber. His minions have been collecting bad energy to try to revive him and seem to have succeeded only to have him suffer a temporary defeat at the hands of the Pretty Cures who attained their Princess forms. A piece of him seems to have been shot off into space where he is undergoing a transformation and a second revival.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: What a monster!

April: But J.D. helped us big time.

Chloe: He sure did and we are forever grateful to him. We all agreed to become his future wives.

Camie: Wow! It's awesome to have you all with us.

Varie: Same here.

Another J.A.K.Q. Red: Um… hello? I'm about to use a Legend Item based on your frenemies. Do you guys not care anymore?

Me: Sorry Elise.

April (GF): But we'll help you out.

Eli: Yeah!

Another J.A.K.Q. Red: But your wives are all awesome J.D.

Me: Thanks Elise. You wouldn't believe everything we have done together.

She pulled out a sword of Spades of Lord Drakkon!

Me: A Lord Drakkon Spade Sword! She has Core and Non-Core Royal Flush Weapons!

Nico: Whoa! Lincoln you would love this one because of Ace Savvy.

Lincoln: I sure would.

Me and Another J.A.K.Q. Red clashed and I kicked her in the face and then Kelsey fired blasts of fire and April fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

Me: Now for the finishing blow. I've been saving this one for a rainy day.

I pulled out a special Ridewatch for the Glitter Force!

But then blasts of Earth, Fire, Wind and Water hit Another J.A.K.Q. Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: WHOA! Nice shots everyone!

Me: Uh we didn't do anything.

Nico: Huh?

Stella Zhau: I think it was from them!

We saw the 4 Elemental Avatars! We saw a Black Rock Triskelion, Cyclonic Ravager, Holocaust Disciple and Waterveiled Assassin!

Sheila (D&D): Whoa!

Maria: Awesome! The Black Rock Triskelion, Cyclonic Ravager, Holocaust Disciple and Waterveiled Assassin!

Nico: Yeah!

Black Rock Triskelion: (In a girls voice) Looks like we got here just in time!

Holocaust Disciple: (In a girls voice) We sure did.

Nico: The Volvenstein Sisters! Wow!

Qin: Awesome! It's amazing to see you girls again!

They reverted back and they were

Holly Volvenstein - Black Rock Triskelion

Esmeralda Volvenstein - Holocaust Disciple

Lanaiya Volvenstein - Cyclonic Ravager

Allie Anne Volvenstein - Waterveiled Assassin.

Holly Volvenstein: It's great to see you too Qin.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: Yeah you look awesome.

She hugged all four girls.

Eli: Awesome to meet you girls. And the symbols on your foreheads are the Alchemical Symbols of the 4 Elemental Forces of Nature.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: That's right.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: We have mastery over all the 4 elements each.

Holly Volvenstein: It's really awesome too.

I went over to Elise and cured her and picked her up and we got the weapons she had.

Stella: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Holly Volvenstein: Well our biggest memory we have with Nico is helping him bring down an incredibly dangerous and mentally unstable queen bee psychopath girl and sending her to the nuthouse.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: And no it is not Sally. This is different.

Qin: Oh right! I remember her! That was Lori Eggelstein and she was REALLY INCREDIBLY dangerous. She was born with an incredibly dangerous case of paranoid schizophrenia as well as Dissociative Personality Disorder. She has 50 Personalities inside her.

We gasped in shock!

Laney: 50 Personalities!?

Emily (GF): My goodness!

Me: That's incredible! That's almost 50% more than Kevin Wendoll Crumb had.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Yeah and she was so bad that she burned down an entire school building on the south side of the city and killed 50 kids in it.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: Yeah. We busted her and she was condemned to the nuthouse forever.

Me: She is pure evil!

Qin: Yeah she was. Her own mind became her ultimate worst enemy.

Nico: It sure did.

Nico hugged all four of the Volvenstein Sisters.

Nico: I missed all 4 of you.

Volvenstein Sisters: We missed you too.

Stella Zhau: You can use that Glitter Force Ridewatch later, J.D.

Me: Thanks Stella. But that is so awesome that we have 4 girls that have the powers of the Elemental Avatars with them.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Emily (GF): We missed you though J.D.

Me: I missed you girls too.

Stella Zhau: And I love your hair and matching outfits. They are so awesome.

Lily (GF): Thanks Stella.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Z-Fighters and the Saiyans, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Flare Corona are heading to Prison Valley in Fremont County, Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Broly, the Legendary Super Saiyan, has returned from the dead yet again to get revenge.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Prison Valley in Fremont County, Colorado, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word from King Kai that Broly, the Legendary Super Saiyan, has returned from the dead yet again to get revenge.

Nico: That's right, big guy. I can't believe Broly has come back again, this is going to be one messy fight.

Me: And right here in one of the most ill-reputed places here in Colorado: Prison Valley, which is the location of fifteen of Colorado's prisons, including ADX Florence, the only federal Supermax prison in the United States, and houses some of the most infamous criminals here, including drug lord Joaquin "El Chapo" Guzman and Unabomber Ted Kaczynsk. But, Dad and I are no strangers to the stories of the murders that took place here, and because of that, this place became known as the "Valley of The Damned".

Eli: That's really scary.

Lincoln: It's hard to believe that this beautiful area in the Colorado Rockies is home to the prisons and where murders have also taken place, and now, the blood of the victims have now stained the area. But, we can't stop to take in the beauty of this place, we've got to stop Broly and send him to The Black Gates before that animal does something extremely bad. And thanks for joining us, Flare Corona.

Flare Corona: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Broly, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, we need to get over there and fast, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Broly, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Norwegian Accent) That bloodthirsty brute, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Shiranui Sunsaga, join us as we hightailed it over there, and as we rushed on over, Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Planet Glaren and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Broly, and it allowed the six girls to get away. When Broly saw us, he was enraged when he saw us.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd one day return again, Broly.

Nico: You just don't know when to stay gone, do you, you bloodthirsty animal! Now, we're going to see to it that this time, you stay gone forever!

Lincoln: Let's rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, Flare Corona, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox

Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Broly, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Broly was about to go after the Shiranui Sunsaga and kill her, but Lincoln grabbed Broly by the neck and choke-slammed him to the ground and attacked him with his massive broadsword, and he'd left painful injuries and Lincoln was weakening him badly. Then, we saw Lincoln sprout out one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with one of Cell's suction stingers which had opened up into a large suction, and as he latched it onto Broly's head, he tried to struggle, but it was pointless.

Then, Lincoln absorbed Broly into his body, and his rainbow energy aura flared up even more as he assimilated all of the bloodthirsty Saiyan's powers and abilities and he gained a massive power boost. Then, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with the bloodthirsty Saiyan's soul inside it, and as the kanji appeared, Broly was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we'd holstered our weapons and powered down.

We then reappeared back in Prison Valley in Fremont County, Colorado.

Nico: That was a really crazy thing you did, Linc. But, it worked, and we're now finally rid of Broly for good.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and next time, I'm not doing something that crazy again. But, you're right, we're finally rid of Broly for good. (To Brunhilde Ildsverd) And it's so good to see you again, Brunhilde Ildsverd.

Brunhilde Ildsverd reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blonde hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful blonde angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Shiranui Sunsaga, and she's dressed in a blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue top, blue dress skirt with the flag of Norway on it, blue high-heels, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with flames and samurai on the coattails, and Shiranui Sunsaga on the back, and holstered on her back a large Shiranui Sunsaga-themed greatsword with Shiranui Sunsaga etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you too, Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan: You too, Brunhilde.

Lincoln went up to Brunhilde Ildsverd and they hugged, and Brunhilde Ildsverd's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, we haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, Girl Jordan and I really grew a lot since then.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome, and Girl Jordan has grown into a young woman.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Girl Jordan know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Brunhilde Ildsverd, she's my Guardian Angel from Norway and friend and classmate in gym. Her last name, Ildsverd, means Fire Sword in Norwegian.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets better, Brunhilde taught me how to run fast and she taught me Parkour.

Me: Wait, what?! That's really awesome that you were taught Parkour by one of your Guardian Angels.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) And I got a lot more to tell later.

Nico: This is something we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Brunhilde Ildsverd's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Brunhilde.

Brunhilde Ildsverd had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Brunhilde Ildsverd's waist and Brunhilde Ildsverd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Brunhilde Ildsverd's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Lilian, Amane Todoroki, Aya, Hirona, Kozumi, and Sentiment Takagi from Zetsumetsu Kigu Shoujo: Amazing Twins.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lilian, Amane Todoroki, Aya, Hirona, Kozumi, and Sentiment Takagi from Zetsumetsu Kigu Shoujo: Amazing Twins.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lilian: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Lilian and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Broly, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lilian: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lilian: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lilian, Amane Todoroki, Aya, Hirona, Kozumi, and Sentiment Takagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Broly, the Legendary Super Saiyan, who came back from the dead yet again to get revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in brutalizing that animal and what Lincoln did to him, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Brunhilde Ildsverd have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of Broly The Legendary Super Saiyan for good, and he's never ever coming back.

---

After we finally destroyed Broly The Legendary Super Saiyan forever, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Brunhilde Ildsverd saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Brunhilde, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Brunhilde, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Ah, that's right, I did say I have a lot more to tell you all about me. Well, there's this one time, that me, Girl Jordan, and Lincoln took on an entire team of dodgeball champions in the biggest dodgeball competition in Royal

Woods, and we won.

Nico: Whoa! Hey, wait a sec, I remembered reading about this competition, that was you three who won the competition?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Yikes, and I remembered the name they gave them: The Norwegian Dodgeball Trifecta of Pain!

Nico: (Shudders) Now, that's one team I'd never want go against in dodgeball.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) That's right, and there's this one time Lincoln made me a sky blue gemstone-encrusted midriff top and sky blue gemstone-encrusted skirt of the highest quality.

She then showed us the sky blue gemstone-encrusted midriff top and sky blue gemstone-encrusted skirt of the highest quality, and it was really beautiful.

Me: Whoa, that's really beautiful.

Rarity: Indeed, and I love how you encrusted the clothes with jewels, Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rarity, and Brunhilde also hates bullies, especially Chandler, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a passion.

Eli: Yeesh.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem and Nico and his harem are heading to Jolly Roger Bay for some exploration.

Lincoln: Have fun, guys, and don't worry, we'll make sure everything's okay.

Me: Thanks, Linc.

Nico: And if Sancho tries to cause trouble, you have my permission to pelt him and the other party pigeons with rotten fish.

Me and Nico and our harems left the World Tree Estate, and we arrived at Jolly Roger Bay.

Me: Wow, so this is Jolly Roger Bay.

Nico: Yep, Lincoln's been here before, and it's really awesome.

We then began our exploration of the place as we dived right into the waters and we began swimming and we explored the place. Then, we had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, me and Nico made clones of ourselves, and we and the clones went up to the girls in our harems and we wrap our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Me, Nico and our clones, and we shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, we came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Nico: It was awesome, Lincoln, we went to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Me: It was everything you and your harem said it was, big guy, and how were things back here?

Lincoln: It was good, we kept Sancho and the party pigeons out by throwing fish at them, and it got the Great Lakes City cats after them, they won't be back for the rest of the day, and we've also been getting ready for our big day when we meet the Den-O Kamen Riders.

Nico: Awesome.

Then, we saw Sancho and the Party Pigeons fly past the World Tree Estate, and they cooed angrily at us saying, "We'll get you for this! Sergio's party animal reputation will be avenged!"

Nico: Flap off, Sancho!

Nico threw a Chancla at Sancho and it drove him and the pigeons away.

Ronnie Anne: Nice throw, Nico.

Rosa: (Spanish Accent) Ay, even after what happened last year, Sancho refuses to even give up, and I couldn't bear to live with a pajaro like Sancho.

Bobby Santiago: Sancho's a party animal and he'll never listen to the rules, Abuela.

Nico: Yeah, out-of-control party animals are one thing we can't stand. Good thing we took care of that problem with Sergio last year, but we're watching him.

Me: Yeah.

We gave Sergio the "I'm watching you!" look, and he flapped off in fright.

* * *

Later it was time for Sydney and U.A. Iron Man's bonding Time and we were having it over at the park.

Me: So our next bonding time is gonna be at the park.

Eli: Perfect place to unwind and relax.

Nico: Tony, you and Sydney are up for some bonding time.

U.A. Iron Man: Yep we sure are.

Sydney Burlington: It's gonna be so awesome having some time to bond.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: You guys go have fun. We'll be relaxing by the lake here.

Sydney: Okay.

U.A. Iron Man: If Another Rider shows up press that device I gave

you.

Me: Will do.

They were off to have fun.

They went to have fun and have a picnic.

U.A. Iron Man: Sydney, I'm sorry if I worried you after your last Ambassador mission.

Sydney Burlington: It's all right. But it was all totally unavoidable. Nico knew that it was going to happen.

U.A. Iron Man: Even though the damage has been done at least we are free of the Fold and the evils of our version of Maria Hill.

Sydney Burlington: That bitch had it coming for everything she did.

U.A. Iron Man: That she did.

We were having fun by the pond.

Emily (GF): So how have things been J.D.?

Me: Busy busy and busy. We are always out saving the world and the universe. But we have been doing many awesome and amazing missions.

Eli: Yeah we have all done so much and more.

Camie: It was one amazing adventure after the other.

Nico: Yep and I'm sure you were told about me now being the leader right?

Lily (GF): We sure were. Congratulations on your big promotion.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Nico displayed amazing Leadership Skills during some of our most major missions last year and he more than earned that promotion fair and square.

April (GF): That is amazing.

Nico: It's funny that UA Tony and Sydney are having bonding time. Because the UA world was where I resolved my issues of living up to people's expectations of being like J.D.

Me: That's true. Huge wakeup call. But you were never going to become like me in the first place Nico.

Emily (GF): That's right! J.D. is the only one of a kind.

Nico: Yep he sure is.

Me: That's right.

U.A. Iron Man: (to Sydney) I don't regret getting you, J.D., and Akira out of there after the explosion. Because the last thing I needed was Hill getting her hands on you.

Sydney: I know and you did good. You saved both of us and we are forever grateful for that.

U.A. Iron Man: I'm glad you're both safe too.

Sydney: That was an awesome and amazing adventure though.

U.A. Iron Man: I'm just sorry I even made that stupid Nanite Control System!

Sydney: But at least you corrected your mistake with our help.

U.A. Iron Man: That's true. I'm glad we did.

We were then relaxing when we then heard screaming!

Me: Uh oh! Code Another Rider!

I pressed the device and then U.A. Iron Man and Sydney came and then we saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER QUIZ! It looked like a scary version of Kamen Rider Quiz!

Nico: WHOA! Another Quiz!

Me: The last of the Another Future Riders we have left to bring down!

Nico: I got a feeling lots of trivia questions will be asked!

Me: I'm always up for a pop quiz!

Another Quiz: (In a mans voice) Good then you'll like the questions I have for you.

Nico: Wait that voice! Is that?

Qin: It can't be!

He reverted back and it was a science teacher that looked like Albert Einstein!

Nico: Professor Rutenstein!?

Qin: Wow!

Professor Rutenstein: (Austrian Accent) It's good to see you again Nico und Qin.

Qin: We didn't expect you to be Another Rider.

Nico: Yeah! But it's good to see you again Professor.

Me: I take it you know him.

Nico: He's our old science teacher from Middle School. He taught us everything we know about chemistry and physics.

Qin: And he taught us a lot in many things of science.

Me: Very awesome! And it's fitting that he is Another Quiz.

Woz: You should be very proud of Lord Nico. He has grown into a truly fine hero.

Professor Rutenstein: Und I couldn't be more proud of him. He has come a long way over ze years.

Me: Nico has truly become a force to be reckoned with.

Professor Rutenstein: Yes he sure has. Would you like to answer some questions from me J.D.?

Me: I would be honored to learn from Nico's science teacher.

Woz: But I have a feeling those questions will be answered through a battle! Henshin!

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Chinese-themed electronic music) Sugoi! Jidai! Mirai! Kamen Rider Woz! Woz!

He turned into Woz!

Me: YEAH! Now for me. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Woz: Lord Nico, Quiz's powers are based on answering questions correctly. Answer them wrong and you'll take damage!

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Brass music followed by correct answer beeping) Fashion! Passion! Question! Futurering Quiz! Quiz!

Nico: I'm always up for a challenge. Thanks Woz.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Same with me.

Another Quiz: True or False: Au is the Atomic Symbol for Gold!

Me: I wish I had a game show buzzer. True!

Another Quiz: Correct!

Nico: Good one.

Me: Here's one for you. How fast does a particle beam go in a particle accelerator?

Another Quiz: At 0.99997 times the speed of light.

Me: That's right. That's 670,596,511 miles per hour.

Nico: Wow! That is fast!

Me: (Activates Eyecon)

ENRICO FERMI AND PROFESSOR CALAMITOUS!

Me: PARTICLE BEAM BURST!

I fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Quiz and blasted him all over.

Woz: True or False: Hibiki was the first Heisei Kamen Rider!

Nico: False! Kuusa was the first Heisei Kamen Rider.

Me: From the year 2000.

Nico: Yep.

This knocked Another Quiz to the ground.

Hitoshi: I might not have been the first Heisei Kamen Rider. But I was the first one you all met personally.

Me: That is true. You are 2005's series.

Eli: (Activate's Eyecon)

JAMES BRUDENELL, 7TH EARL OF CARDIGAN AND JORGEN VON STRANGLE!

Nico: James Brudenell, 7th Earl of Cardigan?

Eli: He was the commander of the Charge of The Light Brigade during the Crimean War.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Yeah but too bad that battle was a failure back in 1854.

Jessie Knudson: You're right on that dad.

Eli: LIGHT BURST BLAST!

Eli fired a blast of energy and it hit Another Quiz and exploded all over.

Another Quiz: True or False: You all are about to use the Masters of Evil Cannon!

Maria: (takes out said Cannon) Definitely true!

Me: That was more like a predictability question.

Maroa: But he's right. (TURNS DIAL) SCIENCE FORCE STORM!

She summoned Professor XXXL, Calamitous, Vexen and Kaos!

Professor XXXL: So we have Another Rider problem here.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets see if he knows this. What is the chemical formula of the radioactive mineral Cuprosklodowskite?

Another Quiz: Uhh.

Me: (BUZZ) TIME! It's this.

I showed him the formula: $Cu[(UO2)(SiO2OH)]2\bullet6(H2O)$.

Another Quiz was once again knocked to the ground.

Me: It feels like both a battle and a game show doesn't it.

Nico: It sure does. This is the part where he brings out a Legend Item.

Another Quiz: You're right.

He pulled out a Quiz Sword and it had the powers of Wolf O' Donnell!

Me: He has a Quiz Sword with all the powers of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E.

Another Quiz: Correct. When did Wolf O'Donnell first appear in Star Fox?

Nicole: Made his first appearance in Star Fox 64 for Nintendo 64 back in 1997.

Another Quiz: Correct.

Nico: (takes out Riddler's Ridewatch) This Ridewatch is perfect for this situation!

Nico activated it.

Nico: We're five little items of an everyday sort; you'll find us all in 'a tennis court'.

Me: Ooh very enigmatic.

Another Quiz: What does that mean?

Me: It's very obvious. Batman figured this out. It's Vowels. A,E,I,O,U.

POW!

Another Quiz got punched and smashed down.

Me: This is one of my favorites. I have billions of eyes, yet I live in darkness. I have millions of ears, yet only four lobes. I have no muscle, yet I rule two hemispheres. What am I?

Another Quiz: I have no clue.

Batman: You should know about that. It's the Human Brain.

KRABLAM!

He was punched down and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and then I caught his Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Professor!

Nico and Qin went over and helped him.

Professor Rutenstein: (Groans) Vat in ze world happened to me? I have got ze vorst ever headache.

Nico: It's a long story professor.

Me: I think The Riddlers Riddles were too much for him.

Nico: And people say we don't use our brains.

Me: But those questions were awesome.

Woz: Indeed they were.

Qin: Yeah. But Professor we're so happy that you are okay.

Professor Rutenstein: Und I'm so proud of you Qin. Und you as well Nico.

Nico: Thank you Professor.

We picked up the weapons and we had Professor Rutenstein taken to our infirmatory.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space. We were heading to the scorching hot prison planet Crematoria to visit another version of Dark Lynn there.

Yost Peter: Can you explain why we're seeing Dark Lynn after Lincoln Black Gated her?

Zhalia: This Dark Lynn is different.

Me: This is a version of Lynn that came from another universe.

Lynn: Yeah. She is me that went insane because of her stupid superstitious beliefs.

Lynn went over what happened to her in her universe as well as what happened in the events of chapter 1131 and it wasn't pretty. When she was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Emily (GF): Oh my gosh!

Laney: Yeah it was awful.

Qin: It was.

Lynn: That evil version of me also recruited some of the enemies we faced earlier to close out phase one of our Ambassador Missions.

Yost Peter: So it was HER that recruited those monsters first.

Me: Yes it was.

We arrived at Crematoria.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Lets engage the heat shields and land and go into the prison.

We engaged the heat shields and landed and went into the prison and in the prison was the worst ever criminals known all throughout the galaxy. We went to Evil Lynn's cell. We saw

Evil Lynn all mangled and broken. She was REALLY hurt all over.

Jin: Well, look who it is.

Me: Evil Lynn.

Nico: They really did a number on her too.

Eli: I have a feeling that Lincoln's Guardian Angels are all going to thrash her into dust.

Evil Lynn saw us.

Evil Lynn: Well if it isn't Stinkoln and his stupid friends! Why don't you just hurry up and kill me and get it over with!?

Me: Okay!

I held my hands out and instead of energy I had a Party and Confetti blaster!? What the!? Confetti and streamers blasted out all over her.

Me: GOTCHA!

Rainbow Dash and Luan laughed their heads off.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Demolishor: You're not even worth killing, Evil Lynn. The other Dark Lynn was at least able to turn into Another Faiz and she was a scumbag too!

Nico: Like you.

Luan: Yeah! And you've tormented our family long enough.

Me: You got yourself into this situation by falling for those stupid superstitious beliefs and all that stupid bullshit about the Softball Gods. There are no gods for softball.

Evil Lynn then got set off!

Me: Uh oh! I set her off didn't I!?

Nico: Yep.

Evil Lynn: BLASPHEMY! BLASPHEMY!

Highbrow: Girls, can you please shut her up?!

Anna Anyanova: With pleasure.

They went into her cell and then pulverized her all over in a brutal and ferocious fight cloud and it went on for over 45 minutes! She was brutally smashed and mashed into pulp.

Me: Maybe we should put her in the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Lincoln: That's a wise idea.

Me: And I got a good idea.

I snapped my fingers and beamed Evil Lynn to a special cell for the smallest moon in Saturn. It was for the moon Anthe. Which was the smallest moon around Saturn at 2,952 feet in diameter. It was perfect for her. But also Lincoln cursed her with the Nightmare Demon's Vengeance Curse. And we chained her with a rainbow energy straitjacket and chains. We later went back home.

* * *

We then saw bags of goldfish all over.

Koichi: 100 Goldfish Crackers eaten. I doubt that's a good sign.

Me: Geez! Not even I can eat this many.

We then saw Jorgen sad.

Jorgen: (sad) (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Oh. Hello, everyone.

Laval: Jorgen, we learned about what happened. But we don't care about that. We've all made mistakes!

Jorgen: But if I hadn't erased Crocker's memory, he wouldn't have gotten insane and the 20 Days of Darkness might not have happened!

Maria: I doubt that would've been the case.

Yang: You think you're the only one who's fucked up?! I was the one who carelessly got my own arm chopped off by Adam Taurus all because I was reckless! And me and Blake caused Ironwood to briefly turn against us when we told Robyn Hill about Amity Tower. (sighs) Look, you can either sit here and mope. Or, you can learn from your mistakes. It's your choice.

Me: Yeah Jorgen, what you did was something that was what we call an unexpected side effect. But Yang is right. You can learn from the mistakes and not do them again and fix them.

Jorgen: You're right! I've got to fix this!

Nico: Then lets get moving! Lets ready our Supertrain Megazord and Ressha for launch.

Then Evilseed, Evil Green Ranger, Dark Spicer, Pete, Bonz, Dayu, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer and Electrocutioner appeared.

Evilseed: Can me, Evil Green Ranger, Dark Spicer, Pete, Bonz, Dayu, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer and Electrocutioner go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Me: You guys excited too?

Dark Spicer: We sure are.

Emily (GF): Wow are they your frenemies?

Me: Yep. Girls these are the Masters of Evil.

Dayu: So you are the Glitter Force we heard so much about. It's an honor.

Nico: Lord Drakkon told you right?

Pete: He sure did.

Alternate Chrysalis: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm glad you asked and it was actually Luna that came up with the idea.

Luna Loud: You said it dudes. It's for these.

She showed us MTG Cards for the Elemental Incarnations Monsters. They were for the monsters Fury, Subtlety, Endurance, Solitude and Grief.

Me: Whoa! The Elemental Incarnations of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind and Darkness. That is gonna be interesting.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah this will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Cabrakan from Smite, and he's heading here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Cabrakan from Smite, and he's heading here to destroy us.

We gasped in fright.

Neith (Smite): Cabrakan is someone you don't want to underestimate.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah, he's known as The Destroyer of Mountains in Mayan mythology, and he's known to destroy mountains and tear the Earth when he rises, so this is going to be one wild battle after we destroy the enemies of the Den-O Kamen Riders.

Nico: You said it, Ronnie Anne. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to meet the Den-O Kamen Riders has finally arrived.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're going to make the main villains of the Den-O Kamen Riders pay for their crimes against history.

Me: You said it, big guy.

We got into our Train Zords and we were off!

The Supertrain Megazord, Max Solarzord, Resshas and Paleozord were ready and we were off for an awesome train ride through time.

Nico: Boy the last time we did this was with the ToQgers.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Emily (GF): These trains are awesome.

Kelsey (GF): They sure are.

We then arrived in Japan and we saw the Den-O Riders fighting a bunch of Imagin!

Evil Green Ranger: There they are.

Me: Lets make a minor entrance for this.

Nico: Good idea.

We went at the battle.

Ryotaro: This is getting big.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then fireballs rained down and destroyed the Imagim. A phoenix cry was then heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We arrived and blasted and smashed the Imagim!

Me: Looks like we got here just in time!

Ryotaro: Perfect timing guys!

Yuto: Yeah thanks for showing up.

Takanuva: Awesome to see you guys here.

Yuto: Same here Takanuva.

We blasted the Imagim and smashed them into dust.

Broccoli Guy: Just wanna thank you guys for helping us on that burger planet.

Ryotaro: It was no problem. It was awesome going there too.

Lola: That was awesome though.

Donkey Kong: We had a lot of fun on that one too.

Hana: We all thought so too.

Bonz: You guys don't mind if we see the DenLiner, do you?

Ryotaro: Not at all.

Yuto: You guys also have your own trains with you too.

Me: These are the zords of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and the ToQgers. The Paleozord is for the RPM Team. You may know the Lightspeed Rescue Team as the GoGoV and the RPM Team as the Go-Ongers.

Yuto: Wow that is cool and awesome!

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

We got our zords all hooked up to the DenLiner.

We saw everything in it.

Swift Foot: Look at all this!

Nico: It was awesome seeing all this when we first saw this.

Swift Foot: Wow this is awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Lana: I think this is awesome that you guys go through time on a train like this.

Nico: It sure is.

Momotaros and the other Imagin came.

Momotaros: Hey guys!

Me: Momotaros, Urataros, Kintaros, Deneb and Ryutaros. Awesome to see you guys.

Mumbo Jumbo: (to the other Imagin) It's an honor to meet the rest of you in person.

Momotaros: You too.

Urataros: And it's aweosme meeting the M.O.E.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: We should all tell you guys why we are here too. We came to help you kill some of your enemies.

Nico: Yeah Mostly Kai, Negataros, Death Imagin and Gaoh.

Ryotaro: We're glad you came.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Ryotaro: Oh, don't tell me those are-

Poromon: 3 bottles of beer!

Chompy facepalmed.

Ryotaro: I don't drink Poromon.

Yuto: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't ask.

Nico: But lets hear about your enemies that are our primary targets.

Ryotaro: Okay.

He told us about them

---

## Kai

Kai is a Singularity Point from the future who coordinates the Imagin's attacks and is the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Den-O. He seeks to destroy the Junction Point in order to ensure the future of the Imagin.

Kai uses a black page-a-day calendar to select dates to send Imagin back to. Kai initially believes that the key to the Junction Point is the elder Yuto Sakurai and travels to January 10, 2007 to kill him. When the alterations to the timeline caused by Sakurai's death are undone, Kai deduces that Den-O is the culprit and sends Ryutaros to the DenLiner with a permanent ticket to kill Ryotaro. When However, Ryutaros ends up refusing to go through with his mission, prompting Kai to reveal himself and attempt to get Ryutaros to sabotage the ZeroLiner, thus taking the DenLiner and Den-O Belt out of commission.

Kai's plan fails, but he notices that Yuto protects Ryotaro instead of his own future self. Kai questions him and discovers that it is Ryotaro's sister Airi he is protecting. Convinced she is the key to the Junction Point, Kai sends an army of Imagin to kill her, creating the Death Imagin from his remaining memories and will to lead his army. As the army destroys the city Kai discovers that the key to the Junction Point is not Sakurai or Airi but their child, the Singularity Point Hana. After Den-O, Zeronos, and their Imagin partners destroy the Death Imagin, all of Kai's memories are used up and he dissolves away into sand, causing all of the Imagin except for the Tarōs, Deneb, Sieg, and a few others to perish along with him.

## Death Imagin

The Death Imagin is an Imagin created by Kai to command his Imagin army and a major antagonist in Kamen Rider Den-O, serving as the main antagonist of Den-O's final arc.

## History

The Death Imagin was created by Kai from all of his remaining memories to lead his Imagin army. The Imagin army was sent to kill Hana, the key to the Junction point, in the process laying waste to the city.

The Death Imagin soon confronted the Kamen Riders, combatting and overpowering both Den-O Liner Form and Zeronos Zero Form. The Death Imagin was eventually destroyed by Den-O Sword Form and the combined energies of all the good Imagin as well as Zeronos, causing Kai and all of the Imagin that he had made contracts with earlier to dissolve into sand.

## Gaoh

Gaoh is a thief-king who targets Time Trains and a renegade Kamen Rider who wishes to take over all of space-time by obtaining the legendary GaohLiner to destroy all time as he was fed up with it. He and his Imagin followers took camp at May 2000 to await his plan to come to fruition, by sending the Molech Imagin to 2007 to set the pieces up.

## Negataros

Following the events of Kamen Rider Den-O, Negataros and a select few Imagin were able to evade the fate of the other evil Imagin when Kai ceased to exist in the final episode. Soon afterward, he steals an extra Rider Pass before arriving to restore the future where the Imagin exist by recruiting mobsters and members of the Fangire Race to his aid. In Climax Deka, Negataros has to deal with both the DenLiner Police led by Ryotaro Nogami, an inside man in the form of Yuto Sakurai, further worsened by the brief meddling of Wataru Kurenai.

In the end, Negataros' plan is foiled and his armor is destroyed by the Double Boistous Kick & Darkness Moon Break of Kiva & Den-O Climax Form before he finally meets his end in battle against the DenLiner, the ZeroLiner and Castle Doran.

Negataros is also featured prominently in the S.I.C. Hero Saga in

Hyper Hobby Magazine. The story is a retelling of the events of Climax Deka featuring Negataros traveling to April 3, 1971, to team up with the Shocker organization and combating Den-O and the Tarōs along the way.

---

When they were done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! And I remember these guys all too well. They are bad news.

Nico: Yep. So we're here to destroy all 4 of them.

Yuto: And the bad news is that Kai managed to travel back in time somewhere.

Eye Five: Well, that's not good news.

Me: And I think I know where he is headed. Or rather when!

Nico: March 15th, 1973!

Jorgen looked away in guilt.

Fixer: Okay, Jorgen. I get it! You feel guilty! But ever stop consider that if you hadn't taken Cosmo and Wanda from Crocker, they wouldn't be with a godchild who's actually proven himself time and time again?!

Nico: Yeah and it's not your fault anyway. You had no idea Crocker would turn into the monster fuckpot we all knew and despised.

Lola: Yeah,

Ryotaro: What are you talking about?

Me: Really ugly story. It happened during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Maria: We need to get there right away. And when we do, Lisa really should take a look at that magic neurolizer.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative

Me: ALL ABOARD!

We were off to the past. 49 years into the past.

Maria: So, what do you guys wanna talk about on the way?

Ryotaro: Well, I wanna confess that me and the rest of the Riders wouldn't have been inspired to fight against evil if it weren't for the original one back in 1971.

Me: I remember seeing that. That was so awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Oh right.

I pulled out a bag and in it was a bunch of Ridetickets.

Me: These are Ridetickets we got from defeating Another Den-O and Another Zeronos.

Nico: They are all imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core members of our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Momotaros: Wow that is amazing.

Yuto: So, the Zeronos Tickets don't mess with your memory?

Me: No Swartz removed that drawback.

Yuto: Wow.

Me: Yeah. But these are not the only tools we got.

We told them everything and it was incredible.

Kintaros: Wow that is amazing.

Hana: No kidding. Wow.

Qin: Yeah we had a lot of interesting battles and rescues too.

Me: Yep.

We arrived.

MARCH 15th, 1973.

Nico: We're here!

Me: Feels like we're with the Time Squad.

Tuddrussel: It sure feels like it.

Nico: Yeah it feels like it.

Grave Clobber: I hear something.

Young Crocker: Please! I don't even know who you are!

Kai: (laughs evilly) You may not know who I am. But I know you are. Well, what you'll become anyway.

Young Crocker: Someone help!

Kai: No one's going to come to your rescue. I mean, why would they? You're the most hated target of Team Loud Phoenix Storm next to the Joker. I figured by killing you right now, they'd thank me. Well, those who survive the time changes that result from this anyway.

But then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

A blast of energy hit Kai right in his back and exploded!

It wounded him badly.

Nico: Get away from him you dirt clod!

Me: Yeah!

Kai: How did you find me!?

Me: You know the answer to that you brainless moron.

Kai: (Nico grabbed him by the hair) You're defending this filth after what he does to you?! You had your chance to change the past and make your lives better. I'm just doing what you all won't!

Nico: And in the process, you're attempting child murder, which is something we don't do!

Electrocutioner: Besides, Crocker at this age is innocent! He's unaware of the crimes he'll do in the future!

To Kai's surprise, Nico let him fall to the ground. But only after he placed a tracker in his hair.

CRASH!

He was badly injured but not dead. But he won't get very far.

Torch Man: Alright, Jorgen. Let's take a look at that magic neurolizer.

He showed it to us and it was just like the Neurolizers of M.I.B. But we analyzed it and saw that it had a broken wire in it and it was connected to normal life. Instead it made Crocker into the neck-earred, hunckbacked, rotten toothed, fucked up lunatic we all hated and loathed with every fiber of our being.

Me: Whoa so it was a broken wire in here.

Nico: Wow. Well we saved Crocker. Now it's time to head back.

Lincoln: Guys, we can't leave here just yet.

Maria: What are you talking about?

Luan: If we leave, Crocker will just come back to hurt us all over again! We have to send him to the Black Gates! Now!

Knightbrace: Seriously?! We just got through with saying that we don't commit child murder unless there's no other option!

May: Knightbrace is right, guys!

Me: Yeah! Besides if we do that it will have terrible ramifications on the future and destroy the entire universe. Do you want that to happen?

Luan: Well no.

Lincoln: You're right on that.

Me: Besides even if Crocker has done harm to us in the present it's against our code to kill kids even in what time period or age they are in.

Nico: Yeah.

Jorgen: Guys, be honest. Am I really that bad of a friend?

Kairi Yano: (uncertain) Well, you do yell a lot.

Axel Manning: And you get extremely mad at Timmy if he makes mistakes.

Aligned Bumblebee: And you're not easy to hang out with most of the time.

Jorgen looked down in shame until Eli Shane put a hand on his shoulder.

Eli Shane: But that doesn't mean you're not a good friend. Deep down, you have a good heart.

Dayu: And you're a good leader.

Dudley Puppy: Without you, Fairy World would fall apart.

Otto Rocket: And you helped Timmy the most during the Darkness mess.

Maria: And you're a good member in both teams.

Keiichiro: Not to mention you have Tooth Fairy as an awesome wife. That's accomplishment compared to my own love life.

Marty: And you're forgetting about what I said about there not being any good in Crocker in the first place.

Me: That's right Jorgen. You are a great friend, leader, enforcer and a powerful ally to Timmy and friends.

Nico: Yeah and you brought Chloe and Timmy together to share Cosmo and Wanda. Which I think is awesome.

Yuto: Sure, me and the other Seceondary Riders started out as hostile to our respective teams too. But we turned out to be great friends as time went on.

Roscoe: Lots of Secondary Riders are like that.

Desoto: Just because someone seems mean at first doesn't mean they don't have a heart.

Nico: That's for sure.

Me: Absolutely.

Qin: Yeah. Take it from many of us. Chazz here was like that.

Chazz Princeton: It's true.

Jack Atlas: As was I.

Reginald Castle: Same with me too.

Pete: Now, what do you guys say we start the usual battles?

Nico: Good idea. First lets get back to our own time.

Pete: Agreed.

We got back in the Den-Liner and went back to our time.

Nico: Oh, and here are 12 Ridewatches for the Drive team and 1 Ridewatch for Ninja Steel Red.

Nico got out the Ridewatches for Drive, Drive Type Dead Heat, Drive Type Formula, Drive Type Tridoron, Mach, Chaser Mach, Onewa's Drive Form, my Drive Form, 4 more Ridewatches for the

Drive team, a Ridewatch for Ninja Steel Red, and their copies.

Me: Sweet!

For the copies I picked Bonecrusher (Beast Wars), Ramulus (Beast Wars), Silverbolt (Beast Wars), Drill Bit (Beast Wars), Retrax, Inferno (Beast Wars), Airazor (Beast Wars), Razorclaw (Beast Wars), Terrorsaur, Stinkbomb (Beast Wars), Night Scream, Optimus Primal and Blackarachnia (Beast Wars) for the Drive, Drive Type Dead Heat, Drive Type Formula, Drive Type Tridoron, Mach, Chaser Mach, Onewa's Drive Form, my Drive Form, 4 more Ridewatches for the Drive team, a Ridewatch for Ninja Steel Red copies. Ben 10,000, Gaz Membrane, Paula, Margo, Mera, Red She-Hulk, Thing, Marceline, Style Queen, Taylor, Jonny 2X4, Jimmy and Orion for the Originals.

Ryotaro: I have an idea for how all of you guys can participate in the battle.

Kotaro: What's that?

Ryotaro made 3 Shadow Clones of himself.

Ryotaro: Momotaros will go into me as usual. Ryutaros, Urataros, and Kintaros will go into the three clones. That way, all of my modes will be used.

Me: WHOA! You are a REALLY fast learner! You learned a high level technique like the Shadow Clones really fast.

Nico: Yeah no kidding! That's awesome!

Naruto: He must've picked that up from me.

Ryotaro: Yeah.

Urataros: But this is perfect! Good thinking.

We arrived back in our own time and it was undamaged thank goodness.

In the park we got ready for the usual battles. Then Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Captain Cold, Mirror Master and Loki appeared.

Nico: Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Captain Cold, Mirror Master and Loki.

Loki: Glad you guys are safe.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Mummy: Crocker or not, no kid deserves to die so horribly.

Shendu: Not even at the hands of scum like Kai.

Nico: I agree there.

Hsi Wu: Though bringing in Crocker's innocent kid self isn't a bad idea.

Nico: We'll keep that idea in mind.

Me: Yeah.

Trap Jaw: (to Nico): Heard you wasted Venger.

Me: We sure did and we gave him the Black Gates.

Beast Man: How difficult was it?

Nico: Very. But we prevailed.

?: That's good.

A figure came out and it was BEEF RIB WORLD from the Kiramagers VS Zenkaigers movie!

Kaito: Beef Rib World!

Me: I remember you! You were going to turn our entire planet into one big barbecue world!

Homer: Mmm Barbecue. (Drools)

We laughed!

Beef Rib World: For those of you who are vegetarians, you don't have to fight me.

Lisa Simpson: Thanks.

Jared: Yeah. But it's awesome that we get to fight like this.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Maxxine Stennson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Cyclops, Yost Cyclops, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - Nico's rescue

The Mummy was first.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Nico did good destroying Venger in his rescue. The asshole deserved it!

Maxxine Stennson: You got that right! Also Reggie and Hank and Sheila and friends all transformed against him and really overwhelmed him!

Starlight Glimmer: It was so awesome to see! They really destroyed him to the brink.

Cozy Glow: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Hex: Yeah no kidding. Venger never saw it coming.

Cyclops: Yeah totally caught off guard.

Yost Cyclops: That was awesome and fun.

Mummy: I'm happy they did. Lets do it!

Maxxine activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

QUEEN HATSHEPSUT AND THE MUMMY!

Mummy: Queen Hatshepsut, Egypt's queen that ruled as king.

Maxxine:: Yep. Lived back in 1508 to 1458 BC. So awesme. She lived over 3500 years ago.

Mummy: Amazing.

They fired waves of magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Kendra Armstrong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Wolverine, Yost Wolverine, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - Us meeting the Glitter Force and the Elemental Avatar Gene-Slammers as well as battling Another J.A.K.Q. Red

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (To Kendra) Not only did Nico, Stella, and the others meet the Glitter Force and the Elemental Avatar Gene-Slammers. But they also battled Another J.A.K.Q. Red.

Kendra: And that Hank and friends all transformed and so did Reggie against Venger. So awesome. Also The Glitter Force is one of my favorite shows and they are very similar to the power rangers.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so awesome! And J.D. has them all as his future wives.

Shendu: He is so lucky!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy he sure is. And I love the Glitter Force.

Sunburn: He sure is. We're really happy for him and he helped them before we went to kill the 2012 Shredder.

Wolverine: That is so awesome.

Yost Wolverine: It sure was awesome.

Shendu: We're glad he had a good time with that one. Congratulations to him. Lets do it!

Kendra activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

KING TUTANKHAMEN AND SHENDU!

Shendu: Ah the great King Tut.

Kendra: Yep. One of the biggest mysteries in the history of the world. Also the youngest Pharaoh in the world and he died at only age 19 under VERY mysterious circumstances. Its been one of the biggest mysteries in the history of mankind.

Shendu: For over 3,400 years. Wow!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Georgina Montgomery, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Storm, Yost Storm, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - Lincoln's Rescue in Colorado

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Colorado. How was it?

Georgina: It was incredible! We went to Prison Valley in Fremont County, Colorado and it was called that because it houses some of the most dangerous prisons that house the most dangerous criminals in the country. They call it The Valley of the Damned. Also we battled Broly there.

Hsi Wu: Broly!? The Legendary Super Saiyan and Nikiya's evil and dangerously unstable brother!?

Georgina: That's him and we got rid of him forever with the black gates.

Applejack: Yeah good riddance to that monster.

Apple Bloom: But his power was incredible!

Flashwing: If he weren't so mentally unstable he would have made an awesome recruit for us.

Storm: Yeah no kidding there.

Yost Storm: But what's done is done.

Hsi Wu: Sadly yes. Lets do it!

Georgina activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CLEOPATRA VII AND HSI WU!

Hsi Wu: Ah Cleopatra the Last of the Pharaohs and one of the most beautiful Pharaohs of Egypt's history.

Georgina: Yep. Lived 69 B.C. over 2,000 years ago. So beautiful.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rogue, Yost Rogue, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Us meeting a Shiranui Sunsaga Gene-Slammer

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Heard you guys met a Shiranui Sunsaga Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Sydney: Her name is Brunhilde Ildsverd and she is from Norway.

Twilight Sparkle: She, Girl Jordan and Lincoln were given an awesome moniker when it comes to dodgeball. It's called The Norwegian Trifecta of Pain.

Starshine Sparkle: They are called that because they took on an entire dodgeball team all by themselves and won the state championship.

Traw Jaw: Wow! That's amazing! Next Dodgeball Game we have we'll have to see that in action.

Spyro: Oh you will. And her story is awesome too.

---

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Brunhilde, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Brunhilde, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Ah, that's right, I did say I have a lot more to tell you all about me. Well, there's this one time, that me, Girl Jordan, and Lincoln took on an entire team of dodgeball champions in the biggest dodgeball competition in Royal Woods, and we won.

Nico: Whoa! Hey, wait a sec, I remembered reading about this competition, that was you three who won the competition?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Yikes, and I remembered the name they gave them: The Norwegian Dodgeball Trifecta of Pain!

Nico: (Shudders) Now, that's one team I'd never want go against in dodgeball.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) That's right, and there's this one time Lincoln made me a sky blue gemstone-encrusted midriff top and sky blue gemstone-encrusted skirt of the highest quality.

She then showed us the sky blue gemstone-encrusted midriff top and sky blue gemstone-encrusted skirt of the highest quality, and it was really beautiful.

Me: Whoa, that's really beautiful.

Rarity: Indeed, and I love how you encrusted the clothes with jewels, Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rarity, and Brunhilde also hates bullies, especially Chandler, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a passion.

Eli: Yeesh.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trap Jaw: Wow! So Lincoln made that awesome jeweled dress for her? That is really impressive and beautiful.

Rogue: It sure was hun.

Yost Rogue: We all thought it was beautiful too.

Trap Jaw: It sure is amazing. Lets do it!

Sydney activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PHARAOH SETI I AND TRAP JAW!

Trap Jaw: J.D.'s past life, Pharaoh Seti I. So awesome.

Sydney: Yep.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Nanette Allbright, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Iron Man, Yost Iron Man, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Battle with Another Quiz

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) The Battle with Another Quiz really was a battle of wits. And let's not forget who the victim was this time.

Nanette: I know and we were shocked to see who it was! It was Nico and Qin's old Middle School Science Teacher.

Fluttershy: He was really smart and amazing. And he reminded me so much about Albert Einstein.

Tornado Bolt: Same accent tone, same appearance and same level of IQ.

Stealth Elf: That was so awesome and cool.

Iron Man: Yeah that was also really fitting for Nico and us that Another Quiz was a science teacher.

Yost Iron Man: I agree there too.

Beast Man: Same here. Lets do it!

Nanette activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

NAOMI PARKER FRALEY AND BEAST MAN!

Beast Man: Naomi Parker Fraley?

Nanette: She was an airplane mechanic back in 1942 during World War II. And she showed that even women can work in mechanics and all that. She was given the name Rose the Riveter. And since then she was an inspirational icon for many generations to come.

Beast Man: That's interesting and cool.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hulk, Yost Hulk, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Sydney and U.A. Iron Man's Bonding time

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) Sydney and U.A. Iron Man's Bonding time was well earned. Especially after all the crap the UA world went through.

Sheila Loud: You got that right. That world went through hell. But the bonding was just as good as helping out with Another Quiz. Who was also a teacher from Nico and Qin's past. I thought that was so awesome.

Rarity: Oh it sure was.

Sweetie Belle: This was more like a gameshow as well as a battle.

Gill Grunt: I thought it was awesome seeing all this one.

Hulk: Hulk agree too. Hulk also happy Nico and Qin have Science Professor back.

Yost Hulk: I am too.

Unicorn: Me too. Lets do it!

Sheila activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

LOLA BALDWIN AND UNICORN!

Unicorn: Lola Baldwin?

Sheila Loud: She was the first ever woman Police Officer ever to be sworn in back in Portland, Oregon in 1908.

Unicorn: Wow! That is awesome!

Sheila Loud: Yeah and she is also one of my heroes and motivational figures that women can do anything that men can too.

Unicorn: That is an absolute fact!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thor, Yost Thor, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Us visiting Evil Lynn in the Crematoria Prison

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) I heard you guys visited Evil Lynn in the Crematoria Prison. How bad was it?

Rice: Worse than ever! Evil Lynn still hasn't let go of her hatred towards Lincoln and her former family. She was badly mangled up though for everything she did by Lincoln's Guardian Angels as well as all the prisoners too.

Killer Shrike: Man that girl has a lot of problems! She need to pull that stick out of her butt and realize that her actions have terrible consequences.

Rainbow Dash: I don't think that's ever gonna happen.

Scootaloo: Her mind has been driven beyond the point of no return.

Whirlwind: Yeah she is totally messed up to the brink.

Thor: How dost a girl like her cause so much trouble for ones such as thou?

Yost Thor: I hast no idea myself.

Killer Shrike: She has to be the most stubborn I've ever seen. Lets do it!

Rice activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

RICHARD ATTENBOROUGH AND KILLER SHRIKE!

Killer Shrike: Ahh Richard Attenborough, great actor and star and even a great veteran of the Royal Air Force.

Rice: Yep.

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Qin, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wasp, Yost Wasp, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - That Evil Lynn has a lot of nerve doing what she did back then

---

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) That Evil Lynn has a lot of nerve doing what she did back then. But you remember how me, the others, and Lynn stopped her, right?

Qin: Boy how can I forget Leonard. That was terrible what she did back then.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah she was a true party pooper!

Featherweight: She is a heartless monster.

Sprocket: Laney said she has what's called Cluster B Personality Disorders. She has a combination of Antisocial, Borderline and Narcissistic Personality Disorders.

Captain Cold: She's a ticking time bomb!

Wasp: Yeah she sure is!

Yost Wasp: She's pure evil!

Captain Cold: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Qin activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN DAVIS AND CAPTAIN COLD!

Captain Cold: The Man who discovered Antarctica. Good choice!

Qin: I thought it was perfect for this too.

They fired waves of ice, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Black Widow, Yost Black Widow, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - The Den-O Riders are amazing and they use time travel as well

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) The Den-O Riders are amazing. And they use time travel as well.

Zoe Orimoto: Just like Time Squad and the Time Force Power Rangers which I think is really cool!

D'Arcmon: They go all over the entirety of history too!

Kazemon: That is so awesome and amazing too.

Princess Luna: They went to so many time periods and it's awesome too.

Moondust: No kidding. Just like the Zi-O Riders too.

Snowdrop: That is so awesome too.

Gari: We all think so too.

Blackout: Yeah that is awesome.

Mirror Master: It sure is. I'm sorry about what Jorgen was feeling though.

Zoe Orimoto: Yeah he was really upset! He felt totally responsible for what happened to make Crocker go totally insane and he got kicked out of Cincinnati, Ohio to boot too!

Mirror Master: Jeez! But he was just doing his job to enforce the rules back then.

Black Widow: I can't help but feel bad for him though.

Yost Black Widow: Me neither.

Mirror Master: I feel the same way. Lets do it!

Zoe activated her Ridewatch!

CHARLES F. BRUSH AND MIRROR MASTER!

Mirror Master: Charles F. Brush?

Zoe: He was the inventor of the Wind Farm. You know those big giant wind fans that are on hills?

Mirror Master: Yeah I know what you are talking about. That's cool!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

May, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders,

## Hawkeye, Yost Hawkeye, N and Kevin Levin VS Loki - The Den-O Rangers are awesome using a train to travel through time

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) The Den-O Riders are awesome using a train to travel through time. It'll definitely come in handy in the future!

May: It sure will! I think it's so awesome to see the train they use too. And it goes awesome with our Supertrain Zords and our train zords. So awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure does. It's like an amazing luxurious train that goes through time.

Amber Morning: That is so awesome and cool.

Spotlight: I think it's really awesome as well.

Hawkeye: It's really awesome and more.

Yost Hawkeye: I agree there too.

Loki: That was awesome and amazing. Lets do it!

May activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

EDMOND BECQUEREL AND LOKI!

Loki: Edmond Becquerel?

May: He was the inventor of Solar Powered Energy.

Loki: Wow that is neat!

They fired waves of light and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Ryotaro VS Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse)

---

Ryotaro was looking for his archenemy.

Then a figure flew in and it was FU FROM DRAGONBALL XENOVERSE!

Fu (DBXV): Awesome to meet you. My name is Fu.

Ryotaro: Same here to you.

Ryotaro fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Yuto Sakurai VS Hilda Berg

---

Yuto was looking for his archenemy and then a figure came and it was HILDA BERG FROM CUPHEAD!

Hilda Berg: Hilda Berg is my name.

Yuto: Awesome to meet you.

He fired a wave of wind and smashed her down.

---

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Beef Rib World

---

Beef Rib World was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Beef Rib World: You bet it will be.

Nico: Also you would make a great party chef for us when we have our next barbecue.

Beef Rib World: Glad you think so on that.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Kamen Rider Negataros, they're broadswords with the anti-Kamen Rider Negataros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin symbols etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will came and danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They pulled out their Zenkai Cannons and charged them up!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired massive energy waves and the blasts all hit Beef Rib World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Beef Rib World you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Ryotaro: Wow you guys are amazing with your powers.

Me: We get that a lot.

Kevin Levin: Now, what do you guys say we give Kai a pounding?

Me: Oh we're gonna do more than that. We're going to kill him as well as kill Negataros, Death Imagin and Gaoh.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Spicer: Where's the asshole right now?

Nico: He's heading towards the beach 30 miles south southwest.

Me: Then lets go.

Nico: Get ready Kai. (Eyes Glow Red) You and Negataros will pay for messing with history!

We were off.

We arrived at the beach and then we saw a figure come out and it was EVE!

Me: Eve! I remember you!

Qin: You look so much like a Kamen Rider.

Eve: (Emotionless) I do get that a lot.

Me: Not very enthusiastic.

Ryotaro: She shows no emotion at all.

Sai: She and I have so much in common. We both have no emotion at all.

Yuto: Out of the way, Eve. It's your master that we want.

Eve: Too bad. Because if you want to get to him, you go through me.

Suddenly, a Remote controlled missile hit Eve from behind.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and knocked her down and out came Quiet and Snake!

Me: Snake and Quiet!

Irma: Awesome to see you here!

Snake: Looks like we got here just in time!

Princess Peach: Wow you sure did.

Snake: Princess Peach, Everyone! Awesome to see you all.

Fox: Same to you Snake.

Me: Ness and the Ice Climbers aren't with us yet. But soon Ness will be.

Snake: I can't wait to see them again.

Quiet: How's your break?

Me: Really awesome so far.

Nico: We're having a lot of fun on it too.

Irma: Let me help you guys!

Snake: Thanks Irma. You guys go after Kai and Gaoh. We'll handle this.

Quiet: Tear that monster apart.

Me: With pleasure.

We went to find him.

We pressed on and Kyd Wykkyd appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Kyd.

Kyd: Anytime. It's gonna be awesome facing Kai and the villains of Den-O.

Ryotaro: It sure will be awesome.

Me: And we're going to give them all the black gates.

Nico: Yep.

Later Kyd went up to them.

Kai: Oh, look who it is. The mute.

Kyd: I was a mute. But not anymore.

Negataros: What?! You can talk now?!

Kyd: (sighs) Guys, just come on out! I'm not gonna waste time debating on how I can talk since 2020!

The spirits of the Mysticons, Megaforce Girls and Masters of Green appeared and swirled around them and blasted Kai and Gaoh and his men and smashed him down and then converged and then a massive explosion of darkness blasted out and demonic spirits appeared and then evil laughter was heard and we came out.

Me: Your time is up Kai!

Kai: What!? How did you find us!?

Me: From a place called None of Your Fucking Business!

Negataro: YOU LEAD THEM RIGHT TO US KAI!

Nico: That's right.

Nico pulled out the tracer.

Nico: Thanks to this.

Kai: NO NO!

Negataros: YOU TRAITOR!

Gaoh: No! Kill him later. We've got bigger fish to fry.

Negataros: We'll never understand any of you. Why defend the younger self of your most hated enemy?

Ryotaro: You're right, Negataros. You and your friends WILL never understand us.

Me: Because we're all human unlike you!

Nico: You think none of us have considered on taking Crocker out as a kid?! There have been PLENTY of times where we've considered on doing that. Not a day goes by where some of us think about going back in time and ending Crocker's reign of terror before it begins. But if we do that, the consequences would be fatal.

Me: Big time!

Eli: For not only us but all of the entire universe.

Qin: Yeah!

Kai: You should worry about THESE consequences. Rinshi!

An army of Rinshi Foot Soldiers appeared.

Me: Rinshi this time! Awesome!

Nico: Yeah! Too bad they don't have any animal spirits with them.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

I fired waves of energy and elements and destroyed many of them in a fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: NICE!

Qin: Yeah!

Holly Volvenstein: YEAH!

Then the Rinshi jumped the team of Den-O.

The Den O team lay defeated at the hands of the Rinshi.

Kai: (laughs evilly) Who to kill first? The main Kamen Rider? Or his stupid Imagin friend? I think I'll go with the former!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted his energy leg off!

Me: You will have to face me Kai!

Ruby Rose: (shoots Rinshi with Crescent Rose) Oh crap. What do we do?!

Takanuva got an idea

Takanuva: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Den O team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Den O Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Den O team. And soon, Ryotaro found the strength to get up.

Ryotaro: Sorry, Kai. But you're not killing me and Momotaros that easily!

Ryotaro then grabbed a Rinshi and slammed it into the ground.

Ryotaro: Thanks for the help everyone.

Momataros: I knew we had some fans!

Ryutaros: I actually never knew that at all.

Urataros: We probably have a lot of fans from all over time.

Kintaros: That's a possibility.

Yuto: Deneb, I hope you're ready for the biggest battle ever.

Takanuva: Trust me. This one is ONE of the biggest battles ever.

Kyd Wykkyd: It sure is going to be one.

Me: Now it's time for us to destroy you fuckwads forever!

I went Super Angel Xelnaga Infinity!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope and Friendship) You bastards are going to pay for all of your crimes.

Nico: You mess with the timeline (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 5) YOU MESS WITH US!

Takanuva: May I transform with you guys.

Casey: Go right ahead, Takanuva.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Beast! Spirit Unleashed!

Ryotaro reveals a belt with what looks like a rail intersection symbol on a crystal background on the front, with red, blue, yellow, and purple buttons on the sides, four strange weapon components and a pass with the same symbol on it. He places the belt on as Momotaros phases into him, causing a red streak to appear in his hair as he presses the red button on the belt as some brief jingle starts to play.

Ryotaro: Henshin!

As his battle cry is made known, Ryotaro scans the pass against the symbol, causing the crystal background to turn red.

Den-O Belt: Sword Form!

As this happens, a black and silver suit forms on Den-O, with a rail track down the center and across the helmet, which become essential as red armor parts fly onto those tracks to settle into place, forming a red chest armor and an eye-piece that resembles a peach mixed with a blade. Once the armor settles into place, Den-O assembles the four components to create a red bladed sword.

Yuto: Henshin!

Yuto quickly places his card into the slot on his belt, causing a little disc in the center to rotate a green line slightly upwards, forming what looks like an "A".

Zeronos Belt: Altair Form!

Zeronos is clad in nearly the same armor as Ryotaro, save with gold tracks instead of silver, as green armor forms, finished off by two bull heads riding the tracks on his face and settling into a visor while he assembles a giant sword from the two parts on his belt.

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed too!

Casey: "With the strength of the Tiger! Jungle Fury Red Ranger!"

Lily: "With the speed of the Cheetah! Jungle Fury Yellow Ranger!"

Theo: "With the stealth of the Jaguar! Jungle Fury Blue Ranger!"

R.J.: "With the courage of the Wolf! Jungle Fury Wolf Ranger!"

Dominic: "With the power of the Rhino! Jungle Fury Rhino Ranger!"

Spirit Elephant Ranger: "With the spirit of the Elephant! Jungle Fury Elephant Ranger!"

Spirit Bat Ranger: "With the spirit of the Bat! Jungle Fury Bat Ranger!"

Spirit Shark Ranger: "With the spirit of the Shark! Jungle Fury Shark Ranger!"

Jarrod: "With the spirit of the Mighty Lion! Black Lion Warrior!"

Camille: "With the cunning of the Chameleon! Green Chameleon Warrior!"

All: "We summon the Animal Spirits from within! Power Rangers Jungle Fury!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

Nico: Time to summon the Beasts Within!

All of us: (Turns Dials) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaorangers and Zyuohger and we summoned the Build, Gaim, Hibiki, Kabuto, Zero One and OOO Riders!

Me: YEAH!

Maria: (Takes out M.O.E. Cannon) Now for this! (Turns Dial) JUNGLE BEAST FORCE!

Maria summoned Whiplash (2002 He-Man), Grizzly, El Oso, Carmen Dillo and the Robot Mavericks of Mega Man X!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: You really think you can get away with your crimes against history, Negataros? I don't think so, because we've learned a valuable lesson, by altering history, you're messing with the timeline, and in the process, you'll make things extremely worse. There have been times when we wished that we could go back in time to prevent the horrible events that happened in our lives, but we can't. The only thing we can do is move forward and learn from our mistakes, so that it doesn't happen again.

Me: That's telling 'em, big guy!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: But, you, Negataros, you haven't learned. You've committed so many crimes against history and across the Space Time Continuum, and your crimes have finally caught up to you, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin, and now, you four monsters are about to pay a very terrible price for all of your crimes against history. I may say May God have mercy on your souls, but as we've found out, you all have none, and there's only one fate that awaits you: death, and you will all pay for your crimes… in blood!

The Den-O Kamen Riders and all of us cheered wildly, and that really made the blood of Kamen Rider Negatoaros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin really boil.

Nico: AW YEAH, THAT'S TELLING 'EM!

Takanuva: You said it, Nico, and I've had it up to hear with you four monsters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Takanuva's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with lights and phoenixes, and as he approached Kamen Rider Negatoaros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin, he left white energy, lights, and phoenixes with every step.

Takanuva: You four really make me sick, Kamen Rider Negatoaros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin, all of your crimes against history and the Space Time Continuum and constantly antagonizing the Den-O Kamen Riders has gone on for far too long, and as the Toa Mata of Light, I refuse to let you all live a single second further, you will pay for hurting my brothers and sisters.

Suddenly, Takanuva was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with light and phoenixes, there was a Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Takanuva emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Takanuva grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and silver-colored chin hair, he has long silver hair going down to the bottom of his neck with gold highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon gold eyes and a white energy aura with lights, Light Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Light with the Light Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with gold gems for eyes and the Light Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with white crystal links and a phoenix with gold gems for eyes and holding the Light Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Takanuva's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Light, and they're surrounded by light. Suddenly, Takanuva felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Takanuva has on a pair of large silver pants with lights on the legs, white ankle-high leather combat boots, large white weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large gold orbs.

Suddenly, Takanuva's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with lights, Light Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Takanuva's Light Toa Greatsword of Celestial Flaming Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Light Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, white Light Toa heads for the crossguard, large gold gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive gold gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Takanuva has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with white gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Light Toa head with gold gems for eyes and a large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a gold kanji below the Light Toa and phoenix that said, "Takanuva, Toa Mata of Light, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Den-O Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Light Toa, and Phoenixes"

タカヌバ、光のトア・マタ、タフ、バカマ、オネワ、ホヌア、マタウ、ノカマ、ヌジュ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカの兄弟とチームメイト、電王仮面ライダーと多くの愛する兄弟、 テトリダックスとTheBohrok-Kal、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、光の達人、光のトア、フェニックス

Takanuva has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY SOLAR STORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF SOLAR JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD LIFE!

We were amazed by Takanuva's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Kamen Rider Negatoaros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin saw it, they flew into a demonic rage and tried to kill him, but Takanuva fired four powerful blast of white energy with bright lights, Light Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit Kamen Rider Negatoaros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin and it really burned them all bad.

Yuto: Let me say this to start: We are fairly strong!

Dark turned into Timedoom.

Timedoom: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Ryotaro: We always start at the cllmax. So let's end this already!

Me: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Nico: You 4 are hereby sentenced to death!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Luna and Lynn: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Tuddrussell: YEAH! GET SOME!

We went at the Rinshi and smashed them all over.

Ryotaro was surrounded by Rinshi. But that's when Momotaros took over.

Momotaros: I… HAVE ARRIVED! (slashes the Rinshi)

He slashed them all into dust!

I then fired a massive shockwave of energy and blew them all away with incredible power!

Theo Martin: Call to the Beast inside! Unleash the Jaguar!

Ryutaros: Hey, can we defeat you? Can't hear you!

They slashed and punched and pounced numerous Rinshi all over the place.

Me: Now for this! (Activates the Glitter Force's Ridewatch)

I got an awesome elemental Glitter Sword!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is cool!

Emily (GF): That is amazing J.D.!

Kelsey (GF): Yeah it is!

Me: Lets see what it can do! UNLEASH THE DAZZLE!

I fired a massive blast of elemental and rainbow glitter from the sword and it hit the Rinshi, Kai, Negataros and Death Imagin and exploded all over the place! Massive fiery and powerful explosions went off all over!

Nora: (smashes Rinshi with Magnhild) I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE!

Nico: (LAUGHS) I had a feeling Nora was gonna do that!

Urataros: May we reel you in?

Urataros smashed and pulverized numerous Rinshi.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over!

Kintaros: Our strength has made you cry, wipe your tears with this! (takes out large tissue)

Xuan Chi: You know the Rinshi can't cry, right?

Kintaros: They can't? Oh. Darn.

Me: Here's something new I learned.

I pulled out Po Kong's Ridewatch and jumped into the air.

Me: I call this… (Activate's Ridewatch) The Mountain Demon Belly Flop!

I grew to massive sumo wrestler size and then fell onto a bunch of Rinshi with a massive and incredible thunderous crash!

KRASSSSMAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSSSSHHHHH!

Blood and guts splattered all over the place from my huge girth!

Nico: EEEEEEEEEEEEEWWWWWW!

Nora: Po Kong would be proud J.D.!

Me: But that was fun though!

Emerald Sustrai: Which should I use? A Zeronos ticket? Or a Rider Ticket?

Nico: Up to you.

She activated Firefly's Ride Ticket and fired a blast of fire and it incinerated numerous Rinshi!

Razar charged at several Rinshi.

He slashed them all over the place.

Nico: Yeah!

I got up.

Me: That was awesome. Now for this one. (Activates Nergals Ridewatch) Time to feel the burn of pizza!

I grew numerous black tentacles and grabbed numerous Rinshi and electrocuted them with intense voltage!

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP

Ed: Zappity Zap Zap!

Rogon punched a Rinshi.

SMASH!

He blasted him down.

Me: Try this one on! Seriously! (Activates Motor Ed's Ridewatch)

I got a really awesome Motorcycle!

Me: Want to Ride with me Johnny?

Ghost Rider: You bet I do.

We got ready.

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Me and Ghost Rider: LETS RIDE!

Johnny turned into Ghost Rider and we went at them and punched and incinerated them all over the place with incredible fire.

Death Imagin: How can you fools hope to defeat death itself?

Momotaros: Simple. By spitting in its face!

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) And you are no Grim Reaper mon!

Grim bursted into a pillar of fire and then grew.

Grim: (Demonic Voice) I AM THE GRIM REAPER! (MALEVOLENT LAUGHTER) ARE YOU READY TO MEET YOUR DOOM?

Death Imagin then pooped out all his organs in fear at the sight of him and then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Jake: Save some for us!

Me: Wouldn't dream of leaving you guys out.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers!

Nico: YEAH!

We were facing Kai, Gaoh and Negataros!

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Master Mode!

Casey: Strike Rider Cruise!

Yuto: Time to go Zero form!

Ryotaro: And Liner form too!

With that, Ryotaro opens his red phone phone and places it on the face of the Den-O Belt, causing the phone to sprout horns while sending a golden track out the back, rounding up Momotaros, Urataros, Kintaros, and Ryutaros, transporting them back to the DenLiner and leaving a sword with each of their visors on the base and a pull cord handle on the bottom and a golden blade with a slot out the back.

Ryotaro: Here we go!

Yuto: (Pulls out red card) Agreed.

With that, Yuto reactivates the switch on his Belt, and places the red card in the slot

Zeronos Belt: Charge and Up!

While this goes on, Ryotaro places the pass he's scanned this whole time into the back of the giant sword

DenKamen Sword: Liner Form!

Now the two begin transformation into their final forms. Yuto's green and silver armor turns red and gold while Deneb, who is still here, transforms into a massive gattling gun while Ryotaro is hit by some sort of illusory version of the Den-Liner, breaking his black armor into a red and white suit with a chestpiece resembling the headlights on the train. And as it concludes, a visor similar to the Sword Form one forms across his head, only with gold, blue, and violet pieces flaring off the back while what looks like an electric train's wire hook takes it's place atop his head.

Deneb: (As he becomes a gattling gun) Denebick Buster!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now to bring out the heavy firepower!

Negataros: You won't beat me yet.

He then got his belt ready.

Negataros: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER NEGATAROS!

Nico: Oh no.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Eli: Lets get him!

We punched and pulverized him all over the place.

Wamma and Olkiex blasted and smashed the villains all over.

Zhalia, Demolishor, Jin and Highbrow used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Demolishor's laser fingers, Highbrow's Acid Rain Gun, and Zhalia and Jin's

powers 100-fold.

Zhalia and Demolishor: LASER SPIRIT STORM!

Jin and Highbrow: WIND ACID BLAST!

Leaf and Evil Green Ranger: GREEN LEAF BURST!

Cloud and Dark Spicer: CLOUD DARKNESS ASSKICKING BLAST!

Waterfall and Evil Seed: WATERFALL LEAF STORM!

Mist and Pete: MIST JEWEL STORM!

Rock and Bonz: EARTH BONE AVALANCHE!

Lava and Dayu: LAVA SAMURAI BLADE DANCES!

Water and Mumbo Jumbo: WATER MAGIC BURST!

Ghosts and Knightbrace: GHOST KNIGHT STORM!

Sand and Fixer: SAND FIRESTORM BLAST!

Parents unite and Electrocutioner: LEAF FURY STORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Volvenstein Sisters, Glitter Force, Takanuva, Minuette, Den-O Riders and me: ELEMENTAL DEN-O LIGHT STORM!

We fired a massive blast of light and elements.

Lincoln: KAMEN RIDER ELEMENT STYLE: KAMEN RIDER!

Jessica Shannon: KAMEN RIDER STING STYLE: KAMEN RIDER V3!

Peni Parker: KAMEN RIDER WEB STYLE: KAMEN RIDER X!

Ruby Rose: KAMEN RIDER ROSE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER AMAZON!

Weiss Schnee: KAMEN RIDER ICE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER STRONGER!

Blake Belladonna: KAMEN RIDER DARK STYLE: SKYRIDER!

Yang: KAMEN RIDER FIRE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER SUPER-1!

Emerald Sustrai: KAMEN RIDER ILLUSION STYLE: KAMEN RIDER BLACK!

Dew Gayl: KAMEN RIDER NATURE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER BLACK RX!

R. Mika: KAMEN RIDER LIGHT STYLE: KAMEN RIDER KUUGA!

Makoto (Street Fighter): KAMEN RIDER LIGHT STYLE: KAMEN RIDER AGITO!

Ibuki: KAMEN RIDER DARK STYLE: KAMEN RIDER RYUKI!

Juri Han: KAMEN RIDER DARK STYLE: KAMEN RIDER 555!

Menat: KAMEN RIDER STAR STYLE: KAMEN RIDER BLADE!

Crimson Viper: KAMEN RIDER FIRE STYLE: HIBIKI!

Taokaka: KAMEN RIDER FIRE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER KABUTO!

Rachel Alucard: KAMEN RIDER LIGHTNING STYLE: KAMEN RIDER DEN-O!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Kamen Rider Teams.

Lincoln and his Harem: KAMEN RIDER FINAL SMASH:

ELEMENTAL RIDER KICK!

They performed Rider Kicks on Negataros!

Jungle Fury Rangers: Claw Cannon! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Ryotaro is using the pull cord on the bottom of the DenKamen Sword to cycle through the faces while powering up his attacks

DenKamen Sword: MomoSword! UraRod! KinAxe! RyuGun!

Den-O leaps into golden tracks generated by the DenKamen Sword and starts running along them blade in hand.

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico formed a huge energy ball and condensed it.

Me: BIG BANG KAMEHAMEHA!

I fired a massive Blast of energy.

Eli: FINAL FLASH!

Vegeta: GALICK GUN!

Tien: TRI-BEAM! HA!

Piccolo: SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

We fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts, techniques, final smashes and combos merged and then it hit Gaoh and went through him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blast then went and hit Negataros and he exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive that it shook much of the planet and when the smoke cleared, Negataros was down!

Me: It's over Negataros!

Nico: Don't even think of growing giant, Kai. You've lost. (Kai starts laughing) What's so funny?

Kai: You thought I was going to grow giant.

Negataros: (laughs as well) Kai's not going to grow giant. I am!

Negataros then indeed grows giant.

Nico: OH FUCK!

Me: Well then.

I slashed Kai and beheaded him!

Me: Time for the trains to fight back!

The Jungle Fury Rangers summoned their zords and the DenLiner and train zords flew around him.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Pride Megazord!

Dominic: Rhino Pride Megazord!

I summoned the Jungle Fury Super Omega Ultrazord!

Nico: YEAH!

Snake threw a gernade at Eve.

Quiet: Fire in the hole!

Eve caught it and then it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was destroyed in an instant!

Irma: Take that bitch!

Quiet: Yeah!

They then saw the Giant Negataros!

Snake: Wow! Think we should help out?

Irma: Wait look!

They saw a huge train going after him.

Quiet: What do you guys wanna do now?

Irma: Lets watch this battle.

Quiet: Good idea.

Snake: This will be awesome.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti and Tiamat were flying all over Negataros!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: Time for these dragons to blast him!

Tiamat: (Multiple Demonic Voices) You got that right there.

Reggie activated Tiamat's Ridewatch and she fired waves of Fire, Water and Lightning, Earth and Poison, Wind and Ice and Darkness and Acid and the blasts all hit Negataros and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WOO!

Bobby (D&D): Lets see how he LIKES THIS!

KRASMASH!

He smashed Giant Negataros's foot with his war club and he screamed in excruciating pain aso EVERY BONE IN HIS FOOT WAS SMASHED!

Negataros: OUCH OUCH OUCH OW OW OW OW! THAT HURT!

We fired a massive energy wave and it hit Negataros and obliterated him in a massive explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

And then we gave all four of the villains the black gates. GOOD FUCKING RIDDANCE!

?: Soon, the entire world will tremble before me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming as we felt the earth quaking.

Neith (Smite): I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Cabrakhan.

Suddenly, the ground opened up and a massive green-skinned figure came out and he was dressed in Mayan clothes and carrying two shields, it was none other than Cabrakan from Smite.

Nico: Whoa, that's Cabrakhan?! He's huge!

Neith (Smite): Should've known you'd show up here, Cabrakhan.

Takanuva: And now, we're going to put a stop to you once and for all, and close my special mission.

Suddenly, Takanuva's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with lights and phoenixes, he unholstered his massive Takanuva's Light Toa Greatsword of Celestial Flaming Justice from his wider and more muscular back, and as he approached Cabrakhan, he left white energy, lights, and phoenixes with every step.

Takanuva: Cabrakhan, you have caused far too much trouble with the natural disasters that you have caused with your earthquakes, and now, I will see to it that you receive your divine punishment for the trouble you've caused.

Suddenly, Takanuva was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with light and phoenixes, there was a Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Takanuva emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Takanuva grew from 7'0" 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and silver-colored chin hair, he has long silver hair going down to the bottom of his neck with gold highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon gold eyes and a white energy aura with white lights, Light Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Light with the Light Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with gold gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with white crystal links and a phoenix with gold gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Takanuva's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Light, and they're surrounded by light. Suddenly, Takanuva felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with gold tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Takanuva has on a pair of large silver pants with lights on the legs, white ankle-high leather combat boots, large white weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large gold orbs.

Suddenly, Takanuva's massive Takanuva's Light Toa Greatsword of Celestial Flaming Justice began merging with the other swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they're suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with lights, Light Toa, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Takanuva's Light Toa Broadsword of Celestial Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of the Light Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, white Light Toa heads for the crossguard, large gold gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive gold gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Takanuva has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the

Champions of The Universe with white gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Light Toa head with gold gems for eyes and a large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a gold kanji below the Light Toa and phoenix that said, "Takanuva, Toa Mata of Light, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Den-O Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Light Toa, and Phoenixes"

タカヌバ、光のトア・マタ、タフ、バカマ、オネワ、ホヌア、マタウ、ノカマ、ヌジュ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカの兄弟とチームメイト、電王仮面ライダーと多くの愛する兄弟、 テトリダックスとTheBohrok-Kal、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、光の達人、光のトア、フェニックス

Takanuva has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SOLAR STORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF SOLAR JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD LIFE!

We were amazed by Takanuva's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Cabrakan saw it, he tried to smash his shields onto the ground to bury Takanuva, but he fired a powerful blast of white energy with bright lights, Light Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit Cabrakan, and blinded him.

Nico: Whoa, Takanuva's transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome!

Me: And he blinded Cabrakan with that energy blast he fired, nice one.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome battle to close out his special mission.

Tahu: That's right, Lincoln. Takanuva, how do you feel, brother?

Takanuva: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solar Storm Toa and Brotherhood Celestial Life) I feel really incredible, Tahu, and now, it's high time for me to take care of Cabrakan once and for all.

Takanuva went after Cabrakan, and he fired powerful blasts of white and gold energy, light, Light Toa, and Phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Takanuva attacked the Destroyer of Mountains with his new massive broadsword and really left nasty scars on him, and that caused Cabrakan to drop his large shields, and then, Takanuva fired a powerful blast of energy right at Cabrakan, and it exploded with incredible power, killing him, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Takanuva marked his forehead with a kanji and sent him to The Black Gates, where he was erased for good. We cheered wildly for what Takanuva did as he holstered his massive large broadsword on his now wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Takanuva's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent. We then ran up to Takanuva and we hugged.

Nico: Takanuva, that was one awesome battle you waged against Cabrakan, and you sent him right to The Black Gates for good.

Takanuva: Thanks, Nico.

Ryotaro: And Lincoln, that was one awesome speech you gave towards Negataros and his other cronies.

Lincoln: Thanks, Ryotaro, and I really wanted to say something like that to one of the main villains of the Kamen Riders series.

Nico: But, you really hit the mark when you said that to Kamen Rider Negataros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin, big guy.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: I sure did, and what they've done can never be forgiven, and I can say this: Kamen Rider Negataros, Kamen Rider Gaoh, Kai, and Death Imagin, you four have failed the entire Space Time Continuum!

Nico: Now, that's how I really want to close Takanuva's special mission, saying those very words to those four bastards! Awesome!

Me: You said it.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Kamen Rider Villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider Allies, Kamen Riders Den-O and Zeronos. May their alliance last until the end of all timelines!

Unicorn: Kai and Negataros won't be threatening timelines anytime soon.

Me: Neither will Death Imagin or Gaoh.

Killer Shrike: Those Quiz items Nico and the others got today really came in handy.

Nico: They sure did.

Captain Cold: (to Snake) You and your friends helped too, Snake.

Snake: Damn right we did.

Me: We owe you big time Snake.

Quiet: And it was awesome helping you all.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Holly Volvenstein: So will me and my sisters.

Mirror Master: You girls won't regret it.

Me: It's awesome.

Loki: This battle was just as awesome as the one against Evil Lynn!

Nico: Lets head home and celebrate at Lynn's Table for some grub.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Worked up one helluva appetite.

Sheila (D&D): We sure did.

Ryutaros: No kidding. I'm starving.

Ryotaro: Me too. (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you all liked it.

Me: We all did.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. Lets go home.

We went home and had a great meal at Lynn's Table and we then enjoyed the rest of the day before going to sleep. Number 3 of the Kamen Rider Adventures was done.

THE END

---

Another awesome big mission done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next series of rescues we're going on awesome treasure hunts. The next series of chapters is gonna be an awesome saga of treasure hunts. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Zhuqiaomon, The 1983 D&D Gang, Daring Do, Grace Lorelai the Water Girl Gene-Slammer, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading down into the bowels of the earth and we're going to see a massive and really awesome cave. We're going to find an awesome and amazing treasure there and it's going to be a water sword for Grace. Also we're going to battle the rapists that got Grace pregnant and Grace is gonna transform and give those monsters the black gates. We're also going to battle Another Battle Japan from Battle Fever J. Also we're going to meet the Guntherton Sisters and they are Elemental Incarnation Gene-slammers for MTG.

Fiona Guntherton - Fury

Saline Guntherton - Subtlety

Bertha Guntherton - Endurance

Hailey Guntherton - Solitude

Emma Guntherton - Grief.

The Guntherton Sisters are 5 of Nico's very close friends and are the masters of cosmic elemental manipulation and are the masters of their elements. Emma is the saddest one of them all because her friend Laura that she was very close to like a sister died of cancer. It struck her hard and since then she has not gotten over her grief and is always sad. She hasn't stopped crying since. But Nico and her sisters are always there for her. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of Spyro, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Gaul, The Ape King, who has come back from the dead and he wants revenge on Spyro for killing him. And they're going to meet an Ally of Justice Decisive Armor Gene-Slammer named Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and Lincoln's classmate in Art, and like Lincoln, she happens to be a fan of Ace Savvy. She made herself a costume which is called Armored 7, and her last name, Zhèngyìkuījiǎ, means Justice Armor in Chinese, and is also a big time lover of video games. She and Lincoln have beaten Battletoads on the NES, and it was one of the most difficult games to date. Lincoln made Sonnya a beautiful rose pink dress and rose pink shoes, and she really hates Lola with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome adventure in the next chapter as we go down to FernGully and we're going to find an ancient and long lost Aboriginal Temple that will have an amazing staff inside it. It's gonna be for Bella Huffington the Rainbow Snake Eingana gene-slammer and we're also going to battle DAVY JONES from the Pirates of The Caribbean Movies and ELI IS GOING TO EXPLODE INTO HIS ULTIMATE XELNAGA TRANSFORMATION AS HE UNLEASHES THE ULTIMATE EXTENT OF HIS HATRED AND RAGE AND POWER ON THE VERY MONSTER THAT KILLED ARIEL'S MOTHER ATHENA! BRACE YOURSELVES GUYS! ELI IS GONNA BE MONDO PISSED! But please guest don't spoil it for everyone when we're there.

See you all tomorrow

# THE TREASURE OF FERNGULLY

WARNING: THE BATTLE IN THIS CHAPTER IS VERY GOREY! READ AT YOUR OWN RISK!

---

Walking through a massively huge and incredible cave deep in the Amazon Rainforest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Zhuqiaomon, The 1983 D&D Gang, Daring Do, The Glitter Force, Grace Lorelai the Water Girl Gene-Slammer, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and amazing treasure hunt.

Me: Wow! (Echoing) This cave is amazing.

Kia: Wow it sure is.

Emily (GF): It's incredible. It must've taken eons to form this cave

Lola: It sure did and this is amazing.

Kaoruko: It sure is.

Himiko: I have a feeling this treasure is gonna be worth finding.

Grace Lorelai: I have that same feeling too.

Nico: Same here.

Zhuqiaomon: This cave is a majestic world of wonder and amazement.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Zhuqiaomon.

Zhuqiaomon: It's always a pleasure Nico.

Me: It's gonna be awesome having the Sovereign Digimon of the South with us.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico: Remember when Simone met us?

Zhuqiaomon: I sure do. She looked so much like a mirror version of me.

Qin: That was so awesome to see. We saw this shadow attacking the estate and scaring us.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But that Shadow was really the shadow of an old rich man that died recently.

Kaoruko: Really? That's crazy.

Camie: Yeah it sure was. I heard about that from Simone. That was amazing.

Daring Do: That was really awesome though. And it was amazing that they all helped that shadow become the shadow of a real star.

Eli: Which I thought was really cool.

Xenia: That was awesome back then.

Nico: (laughs) And you thought she was your reflection!

Zhuqiaomon: (embarrassed) Can't I admire myself in a mirror?!

Qin: I didn't think that Sovereign Digimon were worried about their looks too.

Nico: Yeah but that's okay.

Camie: How did the Digimon Sovereign come into being?

Nico: That is an interesting story. It's based on the 4 Guardians of the Cardinal Points.

Nico went over the history of the 5 most powerful Digimon ever known to the Digital World.

---

The Digimon Sovereigns (四聖獣 Shiseijū?, lit. "Four Holy Beasts"), also known as the "Harmonious Ones" and the "Four Sovereign Digimon", are a group of four Mega-level Holy Beast Digimon that are derived from the Japanese myth of the Four Guardian Spirits of Kyoto, itself derived from the Chinese myth of the Four Symbols. Like the Guardian Spirits, they represent and rule over the cardinal points of the compass - Ebonwumon for the north, Zhuqiaomon for the south, Azulongmon for the east, and Baihumon for the west. They are led by Huanglongmon, who represents and is enshrined in the "Center", from which it supervises the others. In turn, each of the four main Sovereigns has three Deva as subordinates.

Due to Lucemon, Huanglongmon was sealed in the deepest, darkest place within the earth. This caused the Sovereigns to lose their rule and struggle for hegemony, but an equilibrium was established that is still maintained. The Sovereigns have reigned over and protected the Digital World since the age of myth, and have passed into legend as beings which are extremely difficult to track down. They are difficult to overthrow with the power of ordinary Mega Digimon, as their power is set as the highest authority among other Digimon, with strength that is said to be the epitome of gods. Unlike normal Digimon which only have one DigiCore per body, each of the Sovereigns has twelve DigiCores which float outside their body and channel their immortality and tremendous power. Except for Huanglongmon, who has eight, each of the Sovereigns also has four red, shining eyes.

While the Chinese names for the guardian spirits were used for the Digimon themselves, as well as in Digimon World 3 for the four cities at the cardinal points of the map of the Amaterasu Server, their Japanese names were used for the respective four cities of the Asuka Server.

---

When he was finished we were amazed.

Lola: Wow!

Qin: That's incredible.

Me: It sure is. And they are also named after the Guardians of the Cardinal Points. Genbu the Black Tortoise of the North, Byakko the White Tiger of the West, Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of the South, Seiryu the Azure Dragon of The East and Huanglong the Yellow Dragon of the Center.

Nico: That's right.

Fu: And coincidentally the 4 Saint Beasts are all named after the 4 Guardians except for Huanglong.

Laney: That's right and I also heard that Yolei learned all about the 4 Guardian Beasts.

Nico: That's right she sure did.

Eli: She was over in Kyoto from what I heard when that happened.

Nico: That's right and it was during the struggles we had with BlackWarGreymon.

Me: We'll have to hear about it in full detail when we get back.

Varie: That's a good idea.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome! (Echoes)

Me: Boy it sure was. Now we have 3 Kamen Rider teams with us.

Rainbow Dash: And next week on the 28th is the 4th one.

Kaito: Yeah and that Kiva next right?

Brittney: That's right Kaito and Stella of the Winx Club is excited for that one.

Lucy Loud: So are all the Goths of Darkness.

Lola: This is gonna be a good one.

Nico: We're going to be killing TONS of Fangires in that one.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I didn't expect Ryotaro to make Shadow Clones.

Fu: I didn't either. He must've learned how to do shinobi techniques like that on the fly.

Nicole: And using a technique of that magnitude like the Shadow Clone Jutsu takes up a huge amount of chakra.

Lana: And Ryotaro isn't even a shinobi. I wonder how he's able to do that.

Me: That is a really good question.

Eli: Yeah. But I sense that he was learning how to use Chakra somehow.

Me: Yeah.

Nicole: Well we'll figure it out soon. But we're going to be really busy with these awesome treasure hunts I have planned for these 6 days till we go meet the Kiva Kamen Riders. I found 18 maps in our attic that will lead to many great treasures for us.

Grace Lorelai: Cool! (Echoes)

Lizzie Strong: What's the first treasure we're going to find?

Nicole: It's called the Staff of Ixazalvoh.

Nico: The Goddess of Water in Mayan Myth.

Nicole: That's right. And legends say that this very cave goes right underneath the Atlantic Ocean. To a hidden temple miles under the crust of the earth.

Nico: I hope it doesn't get too hot.

Nicole: Oh it's not. Legends say that the temple is in a huge room right under the ocean floor.

Eli: Wow.

Nicole: And we'll do 3 Treasure Expeditions a day. 1 on Nico's Rescue's, a second one during the Bonding Time and the 3rd one as the main mission.

Me: I like it.

Daring Do: And it's also gonna be perfect for getting inspiration for my next saga of books.

Zhuqiaomon: We're looking forward to reading them.

Rainbow Dash: And so am I. It's gonna be awesome.

Eli: It sure will be.

Nico: It's a good thing that the timeline was still intact from our trip to the past.

Me: Thank goodness. And that the Den-O Riders 4 major enemies are all dead and given the black gates.

Zhuqiaomon: That's for sure.

Lincoln: I just want to say that none of us made a trip to the past first this time.

Nico: We know. Kai did because he knew that we would never try to mess with the timeline after so many refusals.

Me: That is true. But it's good we didn't kill Crocker back then. Sure he gave us tons of headaches in the past but the one thing we would never do is kill a kid like that. Especially if that kid is Crocker. It goes against our code.

Eli: That's true.

Lincoln: I wonder what happened to Crocker after we were there?

Nico: We can always check without endangering the timeline.

Me: Okay.

Lisa Loud: And you'll be happy to know that I fixed the Magic Neurolizer.

Me: That's good.

Lisa Loud: It just needed a new wire and I modified it to make sure no insanity is induced.

Eli: That's a big relief.

Zhuqiaomon: Yes it most certainly is.

Lola: Yes.

Nico: Take Grace over here. She was raped, but if that didn't happen, her kids wouldn't have been born.

Me: That still makes me infuriated. But yes I agree there.

Lincoln: Yeah those jerks really ruined her.

Emily and the Glitter Force put their hands on her shoulders.

Emily (GF): You have our absolute sympathies for what happened to you Grace.

Kelsey (GF): Yeah that was awful you went through all that.

Grace Lorelai: Thank you girls.

Nicole: We should be just about there.

We saw a light up ahead and it was glowing aqua blue.

We went into a huge cave room and we saw that we were RIGHT UNDERNEATH THE OCEAN!

Eli: WOW! (Echoing)

Qin: Incredible!

Me: This is amazing.

I looked up where we were. We were at coordinates 1.22248° S, 39.40656° W. We were located 100 miles north northeast of Sao Luis in northeastern Brazil. And we were a mile under the surface of the ocean!

Nico: This is so cool!

Nicole: Yeah it sure is! And there's the temple.

We saw the temple.

Rarity: Oh my! The Water Skylanders would absolutely love seeing this.

Me: Boy they sure would.

Rainbow Dash: This is so awesome!

Nicole: It sure is. An underwater temple is just as awesome as a temple in the jungle.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Zhuqiaomon: It sure is amazing.

We went into the temple.

Nico: Let's watch out for traps.

Nicole: We know the drill.

April (GF): But this is amazing that all this is down here.

Chloe (GF): It sure is.

We looked around and on a wall we saw a mural.

Nico: Wow look at this mural.

Eli: Wonder what it says.

Nicole: Lets see.

We looked it over.

Nicole: Wow this is amazing. It says "Long ago the evil Pirate Lord, Captain Nathaniel Florrence, came and unleashed his horrible crew of pirates plundering the villages of the Mayan Lands. None of our brave warriors could stop his nefarious and merciless crew, as they stole all our treasure and offerings to the Gods. The king of our land made a pact with the Goddess of Water, Ixazalvoh, and the king was given a mighty and powerful staff imbued with the powers of the mighty goddess herself. With this power he used the powers of the seas to destroy Captain Florrence and put a terrible curse on him and his crew. And imprison them deep in a trench in the deepest parts of the sea where they will stay forever. News of Captain Florrence's defeat reached pirate nations all over the ocean and fearing that the staff would be used for evil the king asked the goddess Ixazalvoh to hid the staff in this very temple where only one soul pure of heart can wield it."

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That is incredible.

Eli: Wow!

Nicole: I've heard about Captain Florrence. He was the most ruthless pirate ever to terrorize the oceans and legends say that he had a treasure that was so powerful in wealth and value that he hid it on an uncharted island far from here.

Nico: That's incredible.

Nicole: Yep. But that is a treasure hunt we'll do another time.

Nico: Yep. Lets go find that staff.

Nico: We'll come back to this mural.

Laney: Yeah it's a story that belongs in a museum.

Nico: I agree.

We went to find the staff and in a room where waterfalls were flowing and there were pools full of fish we saw on an alter the Staff of Ixazalvoh! It was a sapphire crystal staff and it had jewels on it and it was a beautiful staff that had the powers of the oceans in it.

Nico: There it is.

Nicole: Wow! At long last we found it! The Staff of Ixazalvoh.

Eli: It's magnificent.

Camie: Beautiful.

Nico: Who wants to pull it out?

Grace Lorelai: I will.

Grace went up to the staff and then she grabbed it and pulled it out and then it glowed in a powerful aqua blue light!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) THEME SONG EXTENDED VERSION PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a powerful vortex of water and Grace underwent a powerful and awesome transformation! Her power was rising incredibly fast at an accelerated rate. She had aqua blue water angel wings grow from her back and when the vortex faded she emerged forever changed! She was now far more powerful than ever! She was THE ETERNAL CHAMPION OF IXAZALVOH!

Lincoln: Oh wow! Grace you look awesome!

Me: Incredible!

Qin: Wow! Grace how do you feel?

Grace Lorelai: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Water and Love) **I feel amazing everyone. But I have a feeling that this power is just the beginning.**

Eli: I have a feeling too. (Senses Something) Oh no. We've got company!

Nico: Get ready.

We heard walking.

Nico: All right show yourselves!

3 figures came out and they were 3 enemies that we thought we would NEVER See again! They were the rapists that raped and impregnated Grace!

We gasped in shock!

Grace was shaking in fear!

Justin Qinsley: So you have Grace with you all. I should introduce myself. I'm Justin Qinsley and these are my associates Kirk Hudson and Vance Armstrong.

Kirk Hudson: Pleasure.

Vance Armstrong: Same here.

Me: Wait Justin are you by any chance related to…

Justin Qinsley: That's right. I believe you met my little sister Dorothea. She was turned into a Phyrexian Ingester from what I heard from behind prison walls.

Me: I didn't know Dorothea had a brother, let alone a ruthless rapist to boot!

Nico: She never talked about you much because of everything you've done in the past!

Vance Armstrong: Yeah boss we were never told about your sister

Dorothea.

Justin Qinsley: She and I never got along at all.

Nico: And for good reason!

Justin Qinsley: Yes. I should explain. You see, me and my sister have always hated each other ever since she was five. My sister wanted to be a good person and I have always been sort of a rebel. From Age 10 on up I have always had a very nasty and terrible disposition and I have been getting in trouble from the very start. I am mostly known as the Gentleman Bandit because I have quite a charm on people. But alas I have grown into a rapist. I am not entirely ruthless. I'm just misunderstood.

Nico: I can tell. But you still hurt Lincoln's future wife and caused her so much pain!

Lincoln: Yeah! You hurt Grace mentally and physically!

Grace then walked up to them.

Grace Lorelai: **And I'm not going to let you hurt me anymore!**

Nico: YEAH!

Grace Lorelai: **Those rapists are going to pay for raping me. Lincoln avenged my honor when he killed Damien Carter, but the other rapists are also going to suffer the same fate.**

Suddenly, something within Grace Lorelai's mind snapped as memories of the day she was raped by Damien Carter and his goons rushed through her head, and her blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, she had both her new water sword and her massive Water Lady-themed sword in both hands, and as she approached the rapists, she left ocean blue energy, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids with every step.

Grace Lorelai: **It was bad enough that Damien Carter raped me long ago, but it got worse when all of you joined in as well. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) And because of what you did,**

**you raped me and got me pregnant, and in the process… , YOU TOOK AWAY MY HONOR AND MY DIGNITY, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT ALL OF YOU WILL SHARE THE SAME FATE AS THAT MONSTER, DAMIEN CARTER FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU ALSO DID TO ME!**

We gasped at the sheer rage that Grace Lorelai had at the rapists.

Lincoln: Oh man, as if what Damien Carter did wasn't bad enough, but he also had his friends join in as well. Now, they're really going to pay for what they did, all of them!

Nico: Yep. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover, and then, Grace Lorelai screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy blasted out and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there are sea creatures swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Grace Lorelai emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Grace Lorelai grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length sea foam green hair with flower in her hair, she has neon ocean blue eyes and a ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids surrounding her, she has Water Lady with the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Water Lady with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean gems on the gold lightning bolts with sea foam mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Grace Lorelai has on a sleeveless blue midriff top, short blue skirt, sandals, and long sleeveless ocean blue trenchcoat with ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is Water Lady with ocean waves surrounding it. Suddenly, Grace Lorelai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sea foam green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large sea foam green feathers have ocean blue tips on the feathers. Grace Lorelai has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sea foam green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Grace Lorelai's new water sword, massive Water Lady-themed large sword, and all of the swords she'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, water, and sea creatures, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Water Lady's Oceanic Broadsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Water Lady etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large fish heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue with fish-scale designed handle, four large fish heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the four fish heads is a large ocean blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Water Lady with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below Water Kanji that said, "Grace Lorelai, Loving Mother of Newborn Nanua Lorelai, Gene-Slammer of Water Lady, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Sea Creatures"

Grace Lorelai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER GIRL ANGEL OF OCEANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN WAVE LOVE!

We were amazed by Grace Lorelai's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the rapists saw her, they went even more mad with hate and tried to kill her, but Grace Lorelai fired a wave of water and soaked them.

Lincoln: Wow, Grace, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Grace Lorelai: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Hydrostorm Lady and Divine Oceanic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy those rapists and send them to The Black Gates?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Grace.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Grace Lorelai.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's make those goons pay, while the others are dealing with Another Battle Japan.**

Grace Lorelai and Lincoln went after the rapists, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, and Angels at the rapists, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Kaito: (gets out Flashman gear) I don't care if you're a Gentleman Bandit or not.

Zocks: (gets out Changeman gear) You're still going down!

Kaito got a sword for Flashman and Zocks got a Changeman Sword.

Me: Even if you are a Gentleman Bandit you still defiled a poor innocent girl!

Lola: YEAH!

Zhuqiaomon: And that is something we cannot forgive!

Qin: YEAH!

Zhuqiaomon: (Echoing) PHOENIX FIRE!

He fired a blast of fire from his mouth and they jumped and dodged the blast.

Me: Try this on! MARA POWER!

I flared up a Pitch Black Aura in the shape of a Mara from Slavic Myth and it was imbued with Shade's powers and I fired a blast of darkness and it hit the three men and entombed them in a ball of darkness.

Grace Lorelai: **This is for the hell you put me through! NIXIE POWER!**

She flared up an Aqua Blue Aura in the shape of a Nixie, the Siren from Norwegian Myth and it was imbued with the powers of Hila of Xebel and she sang a divine tune and fired a blast of water and light and it hit the men and trapped them in an eternal dream curse forever! Lincoln and Grace Lorelai holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and power down, and Grace Lorelai's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Grace Lorelai: **Now, I'm finally rid of the last traces of Damien Carter and his goons. Thank you for helping me get rid of those rapists, Linky.**

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Grace.

Suddenly, Grace Lorelai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Grace Lorelai's face, they kissed passionately as Grace Lorelai's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and sea creatures and ocean waves crashing and Water Lady rising from the ocean behind them.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Grace that was incredible!

Grace Lorelai: It was.

Eli: I sense that the Another Ranger is coming too!

Me: Stand ready!

We saw that it was ANOTHER BATTLE JAPAN! It was a scary version of Battle Japan from Battle Fever J! It had a skull helment and a torn up flag of Japan on the chest..

Me: Whoa! Another Battle Japan! This is 1979's Sentai Series.

Nico: Yeah! If Masao Den saw this he would be pissed!

Zocks: This is a disgrace to Japan in general!

Nico: I agree there!

Me: Yeah! Okay you Battle Japan knockoff! Who are you!?

Another Battle Japan: (In a girls voice) (Crying) You remember me J.D.?

Me: Huh? That voice!

Nico: And is she crying?

She reverted back and knelt to the ground and we saw that it was a blue hair girl with dark blue clothes and she had dark blue angel wings and she was crying hard.

Me: (GASP) Umi Tachikawa!

I went over and hugged her as she was crying.

Umi: J.D. (CRYING HARD)

Me: It's okay Umi. It's okay.

Nico: What happened to her?

Me: Umi here has a very dark past. It's as dark as Megan Kiraton's.

Eli: Oh man. What happened?

Me: (Sighs) Her evil father killed her mother and 2 brothers and constantly beat her up bad.

We gasped in shock and horror!

Nico: THAT'S HORRIBLE!

Me: Yeah. I sent him to prison and they executed him for capital murder.

She cried hard into my chest.

Me: Umi it's gonna be all right.

I comforted her. Seeing her cry like this made my heart hurt and ache.

Juran: J.D., I'm sorry. But You have to move away from her right now.

Nico: Juran this is a very serious matter. At least let him comfort her for a few more minutes. She's in a very fragile state.

Eli: He's right. Look at her.

She was crying loudly and I was comforting her as she was wailing.

Juran: Man she is really broken.

Qin: No kidding there.

Carol: She is really broken on the inside.

Varie: She is really damaged.

Magine: Poor girl. I can't believe her own father would do this to her.

Zocks: What a heartless bastard.

She was really wailing hard into my chest.

Me: Umi it's okay. It's okay.

Zhuqiaomon: She is really hurting inside. I haven't seen anyone this broken since the time the true enemy was destroying everything.

Lola: That was awful.

Zhuqiaomon: It reminds me of the trauma Jeri went through.

Camie: That was awful.

Emily (GF): That was awful.

Nico: YEah.

I had Umi look at me.

Me: Umi I'm sorry but I'm afraid we got to save you from this power.

Umi Tachikawa: (Crying) Swartz promised me that I would get my mom and brothers back if I came down here. But he lied to me.

Me: I know Umi. I know. I'm sorry. But we got to save you from this power now.

Umi Tachikawa: (Crying) Okay.

She got back and was enveloped in a swirl of darkness and turned back into Another Battle Japan!

Nico: Swartz had to really be creative here!

Me: He sure did! That is genius. Got to give him some form of credit on that.

Zhuqiaomon: That's for sure.

Grace Lorelai: I agree there.

?: That is for sure!

Then 5 figures appeared and they were the MTG Elemental Incarnations! They were Fury, Subtlety, Endurace, Solitude and Grief!

Nico: Wow!

Me: The Elemental Incarnations!

Fury: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: The Guntherton Sisters!? Wow!

They reverted back and we saw that they were five girls.

Fiona Guntherton - Fury,

Saline Guntherton - Subtlety,

Bertha Guntherton - Endurance,

Hailey Guntherton - Solitude,

Emma Guntherton - Grief.

I noticed that Emma was always crying.

Qin: Awesome to see you girls again!

Emma Guntherton: (Crying) You too Qin.

Qin: Oh Emma.

She hugged Emma.

Qin: It'll be all right. I'm here.

Me: Why is Emma crying?

Qin: Long story on that. We'll explain after the battle.

Nico: Okay.

Fiona Guntherton: We'll finish this one.

Saline Guntherton: Yeah!

They fired waves of elements and the blast hit Another Battle Japan and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Umi was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then energies flew into us and we got the powers of the Battle Fever Auras.

I went over to Umi and hugged her and she resumed crying.

Me: It's all right Umi. But you need to have your family back. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then a massive flash of light shined down and the divine singing of angels was heard and then 3 figures came and they were Umi's mother Felicia and her brothers Joey and Wendall.

Umi: (Gasp) Mom? Joey, Wendall?

Felicia: Hello Umi.

Joey: Hey sis!

Wendall: We're back.

Umi: MOM BROS!

She hugged them and cried hard.

Nico: Oh that is so awesome.

Umi: I'm Sorry! (CRYING) I'm sorry I wasn't strong to protect you!

Felicia: It's all right Umi.

Wendall: But at least you're all right. J.D. it's awesome to see you again.

Me: It's been a long time Wendall and you too Joey and Mrs. Tachikawa you're looking awesome.

Felicia: Same to you J.D. My goodness you have grown so much from that little boy I remember.

Me: 12 years have passed since then.

Qin hugged Emma who was crying still.

Maria: Looks like another of us is still crying.

Qin: Emma lost her best friend that loved her like a sister, Laura to cancer.

Maria: Oh no. That's awful.

Nico: I remember hearing about that. It was a very bad cancer and the doctors couldn't do anything. It was terminal.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: That's awful.

Nico: Yeah. This was a very interesting rescue.

Me: It sure was.

Umi Tachikawa: (crying) J.D. thank you! You are a true friend and you have given me my family back.

Me: It was my pleasure.

Emily (GF): That's J.D.

Camie: He is a true god.

Zhuqiaomon: He is. (To Fiona Guntherton) What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Fiona Guntherton: We have a lot of them. But they revolve around us taking down evil bullies and queen bee mean girls.

Saline Gunterton: We exposed numerous girls that were nothing but trouble to the Principal and got them expelled and disowned and banished from the country.

Hailey Guntherton: They had it coming too. And we forced them to pay billions in damages.

Bertha Guntherton: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them and Emma.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Guntherton Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Lets go get that mural and head home.

Nico: Agreed.

We did so and went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and Ebonwumon are heading to the world of Spyro, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy Gaul, The Ape King, who's come back from the dead and wants revenge on Spyro for killing him.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the world of Spyro, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Gaul, The Ape King, who's come back from the dead and wants revenge on Spyro for killing him.

Spyro: That's right, Lincoln. I just can't believe he's come back, but I should've seen it coming with Malefor.

Nico: And all your other enemies, Spyro.

Crash Bandicoot: But, just like the rest of your enemies, Gaul and his massive horde of apes are all going to get The Black Gates.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: You got that right, guys. And thanks for coming with us, Ebonwumon.

Ebonwumon: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Gaul, the Ape King, and he's going to kill them, and he also has his massive army of apes.

Lincoln: Guys, we need to get over there and fast, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Gaul, the Ape King, and he's going to kill them, and he also has his massive army of apes.

?: (Chinese Accent) Let's put an end to those damn, dirty, powerhungry, vengeful apes.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ally of Justice Decisive Armor, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ally of Justice - Decisive Armor, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Chinese Accent, I knew it was you, Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ, but we'll talk later, let's put an end to that monster, Gaul, and his army for good.

We then rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Gaul, and it allowed the six girls to get away. When Gaul saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw Spyro.

Gaul the Ape King: You little twerp, I will make you pay for what you did to me!

Spyro: You brought that on yourself, Gaul, and now, we're going to make sure you never rise again.

Lincoln: Yeah! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ebonwumon, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Gaul, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Now, to end this. STARDUST DIVINER!

Lincoln fired a ball of rainbow energy and it hits Gaul, and it exploded with incredible power, killing him and it sent him to The Black Gates. Then, we saw all of Gaul's ape hordes dying one by one and their spirits were also sent to The Black Gates, and they and their leader were erased forever. We all cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for that greedy monster, Gaul, and his ape hordes. (To Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ) And it's so good to see you again, Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful blonde angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ally of Justice Decisive Armor, and she's dressed in a beautiful rose pink dress and rose pink shoes, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with darkness and armor on the coattails, and Ally of Justice Decisive Armor on the back, and holstered on her back a large Ally of Justice Decisive Armor-themed greatsword with Ally of Justice Decisive Armor etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, red angel wings for the crossguard, large rose pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ : (Chinese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ and they hugged, and Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were only twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ : (Chinese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ, she's my Guardian Angel from China and my classmate in Art, and like me, she happens to be a fan of Ace Savvy. She made herself a costume which is called Armored 7, and her last name, Zhèngyìkuījiǎ, means Justice Armor in Chinese.

Me: Whoa.

Lincoln: You said it, and Nicole, you're going to like this part, Sonnya's a big time lover of video games, and she and I have beaten Battletoads on the NES.

Nicole: (Gasps) That's one of the most difficult games to date, and you both beat it, that's awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nicole, and as you see, I also made Sonnya a beautiful rose pink dress with rose pink shoes.

Rarity: Wow, that's really beautiful, Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rarity. Plus, there's a reason why Lola's not with us: it's because Sonnya really hates Lola with a burning passion.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man, I wonder what she did to earn Sonnya's wrath?

Lincoln: Trust me, you're not going to like it one bit.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ's neck with rose pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and rose pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ : (Chinese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sonnya.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ's waist and Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Akiho Senomiya, Junna Daitoku, Kona Furugoori, Mizuka Irei, Misaki Senomiya, and Nae Tennouji from Robotics: Notes.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akiho Senomiya, Junna Daitoku, Kona Furugoori, Mizuka Irei, Misaki Senomiya, and Nae Tennouji from Robotics: Notes.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akiho Senomiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akiho Senomiya and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Gaul, the Ape King and his massive hordes of apes, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Akiho Senomiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akiho Senomiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and

handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akiho Senomiya, Junna Daitoku, Kona Furugoori, Mizuka Irei, Misaki Senomiya, and Nae Tennouji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Gaul, the Ape King, who came back from the dead to get revenge on Spyro for killing him.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in killing Gaul, the Ape King and his massive hordes of apes with a Stardust Diviner attack, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and when Lola saw Sonnya here, her face turned pale while Sonnya glared at her.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) Lola, what you did to Lincoln long ago is something I can't forget, but I'll look past it now that you've been freed from that demonic monster.

Lola breathed a sigh of relief.

Bertha Sellington: Oh boy.

Nico: Yep, we're in for one heck of a tale later today.

---

After destroying Gaul and his ape hordes, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sonnya, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sonnya, what's the story of the hatred you have for Lola?

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) That's something I haven't forgotten. One day, Lincoln was making the beautiful rose pink dress and rose pink shoes for me as a gift, and he had the help of his sister, Leni, to get my measurements. But, then, we heard the front door slam open and I thought it was Lynn or Lori who was in a bad mood again and I was ready to beat them down if they so much as try to hurt Lincoln, but when Leni's door got kicked open, we saw who it was that did this: it was Lola Loud, the bad tempered pink-wearing pageant demon, and her eyes were completely red and she had a psychotic grin on her face, and then, she did something that earned her my hatred: she slashed the dress and shoes that Lincoln made for me with a pair of scissors she had in her hand, and she was laughing like an extremely cruel demon, and Leni was busy comforting Lincoln. But, what Lola did just now, I became so extremely furious, I then pounced on Lola and started beating her up badly, and I even broke her tiara and it really set her off. She tried to stab me with the scissors, but Lincoln fired a blast of dark energy and trapped her inside the sphere of darkness, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola did, and they were furious. Lola got grounded for ten months, and she was kept in the sphere of darkness Lincoln made and in an isolation cube in her room. Lincoln and Leni remade the dress and shoes, and they were perfect, but because of what Lola did, she earned nothing more than my burning passionate hatred for her.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, so because Lola ruined the dress and shoes Lincoln worked hard to make for you, that's what caused your burning hatred for her.

Lori: That's right, she literally ruined something Lincoln worked really hard on, and all to satiate her delight for causing misery and suffering, which is why I'm glad Lincoln trapped her in that sphere of darkness, and she forgot that he has powers thanks to the blood of Aurora Nightingale, Varya Pohzar, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, the thirteen half-elemental angels.

Nico: Yep, and she made a big mistake in trying to kill one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right, my Guardian Angels defended me from bullies and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, I'm now doing the same for them as well.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Sirena Beach in the world of Mario, and Tigerlily is also coming too, and they got word she hooked up with someone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in the large orange swim shorts with stars, constellations, Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, and elemental forces that Kuēsā gave him, large orange sandals, jewelry, and weapons holstered, in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in the two-piece bikinis with stars and constellations in their favorite colors that Kuēsā gave them, jewelry, colored sandals, and their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and

Tigerlily was dressed in a black two-piece bikini and black sandals.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Girl Jordan: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem left the World Tree Estate and they arrived at Sirena Beach.

Lincoln: Ah, Sirena Beach, it's still as amazing as ever.

Bridget Branley: You said it.

Yuna Kamihara: And I heard you hooked up with someone, Tigerlily, who's the man you hooked up with?

Tigerlily: He should be coming… right… now.

Suddenly, a blue column of light appeared with the Giant Nazca Line, and when it fades, in its place is Kalin Kessler, dressed in black beach trunks with the Giant Nazca Line. This caused the jaws of Lincoln and his harem to open wide.

Lincoln: What?!

Yuna Kamihara: No way, the man you hooked up with is…

Lincoln and his harem: Kalin Kessler, The Dark Signer of The Giant?!

Girl Jordan: Okay, we want answers: when did you guys hook up?

Tigerlily: Oh yesterday at Lynn's Table.

Kalin: Yeah, we had a conversation and then, it escalated to us forming a romantic relationship.

Lincoln: Which means Yuna's getting you as her cousin when you guys marry in the future.

Paige: And same with you too, Linky. Alright, let's dive in!

Lincoln, his harem, Tigerlily, and Kalin dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls in Lincoln's harem and Tigerlily also got an atomic blush when they saw Lincoln and Kalin lift up the heaviest barbells he conjured up and it weighed up 900,000,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong Lincoln and Kalin have become and they're still becoming, then, they had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and Kalin went up to Tigerlily, and he wrapped his arms around Tigerlily's waist, and the girls in Lincoln's harem wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and Tigerlily wrapped her arms around Kalin's neck, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Sirena Beach, and you guys are in for a surprise. Okay, Tigerlily, you can come in now.

Tigerlily came in, and we saw that she and Kalin Kessler are together, and this caused our jaws to drop in surprise. Lincoln explained that she and Kalin got together at Lynn's Table yesterday, and now, they're in a romantic relationship and we cheered for them.

---

Lupin: I don't mind that we're on a treasure hunt. These are pretty much my thing.

Nicole: I had a feeling you would be excited for this Lupin. Well the Sword of Mahuika is said to be inside the magma chamber of the extinct volcano of Mount Buninyong.

Nico: In Victoria, Australia! Wow!

Nicole: Yep. This will be awesome.

Maria: How are you feeling, Emma?

Emma Guntherton: (Sniffles) I'll never be over my grief for the loss of Laura.

Qin: She took her death really hard Maria.

Nico: Yeah it was really bad.

Lupin: Were you glad to have your wedding on the big day, Sheila?

Sheila Loud: You bet I was Lupin.

Fujiko Mine: That was an awesome day though.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure was awesome.

We went into a cave and it was dark and scary.

Nico: Creepy cave.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Whimpering) I hate creepy and scary caves!

Nico: So, Ryotaro, how do you like it here with us?

Ryotaro: I'm loving it guys.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: That is cool.

Sarah (EENE): Smells like my brothers feet in here.

Qin: It's the smell of sulfur.

Nicole: But this volcano has been dead for millions of years.

Momotaros: I know what'll make you laugh, Emma. Eli, please bonk my head.

Eli: Okay.

WHAM!

Eli bashed him on the head with a frying pan!

Momotaros: OW!

Nico: I think this will be better.

Me: Yep.

Out came the Three Stooges!

Three Stooges: (In Acapella) HELLO HELLO HELLO!

Nico: Yep.

Moe Howard: So a girl needs cheering up. Well why is she so down?

Curly Howard: She is down? We're up here.

SLAP!

Curly got slapped by Moe.

Moe Howard: She's sad you nitwit.

Me: And we're trying to cheer her up.

HONK BONK BOP!

I honked Moe's nose, bonked him on the head and bopped him on the face.

Moe: OH! WHY YOU!?

HONK CRUNCH BOOF BONK BOP SLAP SLAP BONK!

He honked my nose, twisted my ears, hit me on the stomach and my head and face and slapped me twice and bonked me on the head again.

Moe: See that?

I slapped his fist and he swung it and I ducked and hit Larry!

BONK!

Moe: WHY YOU!

He grabbed me in a headlock!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

He bopped me on the head 6 times.

Then Emma started laughing hard!

Me: Now for the fun part.

Murray: Ever see someone put their whole fist in their mouth?

Murray put his whole fist into his mouth and then Emma was laughing hysterically!

Poromon: Feel better now?

Emma Guntherton: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) YOU BET I AM! (LAUGHS)

I pulled Murray's fist out!

POP! POW!

Murray accidentally punched Larry Fine and knocked him stupid.

BIRDS TWEETING AND CUCKOO CLOCK!

Larry was out cold!

Murray: That was funny though.

Nico: Emma, Laura will always be in your heart as long as you keep smiling.

Emma Guntherton: You're right. Thanks guys. I needed a lot of cheering up.

Moe Howard: Aw happy to help kid.

Nico: But that was a really funny act.

Maria: It really hurt my heart hearing two people cry so bad.

Nico: Yeah no kidding,

Me: That was heart-wrenching.

Lola: It sure was.

Poliwag: I think we're getting close.

Nicole: We should be there.

We arrived at The Magma Chamber. It looked like a hollow cave.

Me: Wow.

Nico: A Dead Magma Chamber. Amazing.

Lola: It sure is amazing.

Nico: Everyone, be on guard.

We nodded.

We then saw in the middle of a huge rock plateau a sword sticking in the middle of it. The blade looked like a sword of lava and fire.

Nicole: There it is! The Sword of Mahuika.

Nico: Wow it's amazing.

Qin: It sure is something.

Sheila Loud: This is amazing to see.

Nico: Who wants to pull it out?

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I'll have a shot at it.

Nico: Okay.

She went over to the sword and then she pulled it out and then glowed and was enveloped in a massive fire vortex and she was imbued with it's incredible power!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

Lincoln: Wow! Catherine how do you feel?

Catherine Windsor: Amazing Lincoln.

Nico: (Hear's moaning) And just in time too.

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER CHALIC! It looked like a scary version of Kamen Rider Chalice!

Me: Another Chalice! Whoa!

Nico: Mind telling me who you are?

Another Chalice: (Chinese Accent) I think you should know Chan!

Qin and Nico recognized that voice!

Nico: Not this douchebag again!

He reverted back and it was Qin's ex-boyfriend XIN FA!

Nico: Xin Fa!

Me: I had a feeling you would one day return.

Qin: I can't believe that you would stoop this low to become Another Rider!

Xin Fu: You coming with me now!

Qin: NO!

Kaito: So, he's Qin's ex boyfriend?

Nico: Yep. He was a control freak and more.

Nico told everyone all about him and what he did and it was awful.

Maria: He gave Qin that horrible scar on her too.

Qin: It's true.

Chris Taylor: I'm Qin's boyfriend now, asshole!

Xin Fu: NO! Qin has me and me only! Because I say so! It's part of my honor!

Nico: Screw your honor!

Maria: Your honor is what you say it is!

Nico: And now it's your doom!

Qin: Big time!

Qin went Super Angel Eternity Infinity.

Nivo: And you'e going to suffer!

Maria: (gets out M.O.E. Cannon) Let's get more faces in here! (TURNS DIAL) SKY FURY FORCE!

She summoned Kite Man, Hsi Wu, Roxy Rocket and Bobo the Vulture!

Nico: Now we're talking!

Chris Taylor: CAPTAIN AMERICA, D SMASH!

He summoned Captain America!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Hsi Wu: Time for us to put this monster down.

Xin Fa was enveloped in darkness and he turned into ANOTHER CHALICE!

Disk Wars Cap: Shield Throw!

He threw his shield and it hit him!

SMASH!

Me: Time to fight Volcanoes with Volcanoes! (Activates Yost's Molten Man Ridewatch)

I flared up a massively intense fire aura!

Emily (GF): Wow!

Eli: Way to go bro!

Qin: Yeah!

I threw fire blasts and they hit Another Chalice and he exploded all over.

Another Chalice approached Qin but Chris blocked his path.

Chris Taylor: STAY THE FUCK AWAY FROM HER! (punches him)

POW!

Me: Yeah you give boyfriends everywhere a bad name!

Emma Guntherton: And he gives people that love a really bad name too!

Fiona Guntherton: I agree there!

They fired waves of fire and darkness and blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Another Chalice then pulled out a Wild Slasher and it was infused with the powers of Weddinmon!

Marie Hernandez: Oh man! He has Non-Core M.O.E. Imbued Wild Slashers!

Me: Nice!

He fired an energy blast and I fired a wave of blue fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Nico: And he's got Rouse Cards with said powers too!

Me: Now we're talking! (Activates Millipede Pete's Ridewatch)

I grew 8 more sets of arms and I had mallets all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to bash your skull in!

I jumped and smashed and bashed him all over the place and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch he had and purified it.

We saw Rouse Cards and Wild Slashers all over the ground and picked them up.

Xin Fa: (Groans) You won! Kill me in the name of honor.

I then slapped the cuffs on him.

Sheila Loud: Nah you aren't worth it.

He was arrested and sent to the Neptune Cryoprison for eternity.

Later we were watching a Magic Show.

Tussle Sprout: So, we're seeing a magic show?

Poromon: Yeah we are.

Poliwag: Here we go.

POOF!

Appearing on the show was an awesome Magician Team. They were THE 4 HORSEMEN!

Me: Oh wow! I remember the 4 Horsemen.

Nico: From that awesome movie Now You See Me.

Me: Yep. They were known as the Robin Hood Magicians. So awesome.

Shroomboom: I like your movie!

Henley Reeves: Why thank you very much. We're honored.

J. Daniel Atlas: Now we will perform an act so amazing.

But little did we know that there was a burglary in progress. The target was the huge BLUE NEBULA ANGEL DIAMOND!

Me: (Whispers to Nico) But it is so awesome. They pull off bank heists and robberies right underneath peoples noses and no one knows what happens to all the money. And the money just suddenly appears in everyones hands.

Nico: (Whispers to me) That is so awesome. They are like Robin Hood Magicians.

Me: Yep.

But then they were going to do an amazing trick with a blue diamond. But when they were about to reveal where it went, IT WAS GONE!

Energon Scorponok: What the fuck's going on here?

Eli: (Senses something) UP THERE!

We saw the thief! He was about to make an escape. But then something hit him and he fell to the ground.

I went over and took off his mask.

Me: (GASP) I don't believe it! I've been after this guy for years! It's Harold Valencia the World's most notorious Jewel Thief.

I slapped energy cuffs on him and took back the diamond.

Sheila Loud: Wow! Good job.

Fortress Maximus: I didn't see this coming.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But lets see here.

I grabbed him by his legs and shook him and then MILLIONS OF DIAMONDS AND JEWELS FELL OUT OF HIM.

Me: NUMEROUS jewels and diamonds from countless museums all over the world!

Sheila Loud: Holy mackerel that's a lot of pieces of ice.

Nico: Many jewels that went missing for years!

Qin: Wow!

Sheila: INTERPOL and the FBI are going to be having a bunch of Field Days hearing about this.

Henley Reeves: Wow no kidding! That was incredible!

Scavenger: Would you guys like to join the team?

Henley Reeves: I'm sorry but we've got many more shows and performances to put on.

Me: Well if you are available, (Gives them a card) we're always more than willing to have you all with us. It's always open.

J. Daniel Atlas: Thank you so much. You all have been a great audience. This is The 4 Horsemen MAKING A RIDE INTO THE HORIZON!

They then flew off and it was awesome!

Nico: NOW THAT was an awesome performance!

Me: At least they aren't armed robbers. Besides, catching Harold Valencia was more than enough for the cops.

Nico: Yep. Now it's time for our next mission.

Nicole: And that is gonna be an awesome treasure hunt.

Then Captain Cold, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mirror Master and Loki then appeared.

Captain Cold: Can me, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mirror Master and Loki go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going on another awesome treasure hunt.

Killer Shrike: Cool!

Nicole: Yep. This time the treasure is in FernGully.

Laney: Wow! What are we going after this time?

Nicole: You'll like this one. It's for the legendary Staff of Eingana.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) Now that one is gonna be a find worth remembering mates!

Valon: (Australian Accent) Yeah it'll be awesome mates!

Nico: Yeah it will!

Kabuto: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for a Conflagration Ooze this time.

Me: Ooh you want an infernal one this time.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Nice.

Qin: That is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Loki: I bet the treasure will be just as big as the Auchnacree Hoard.

Nicole: Oh it will be. Lets head on out.

Qin: Yeah!

Daring Do: ONWARD TO ADVENTURE!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than The Black Knight, the titular central antagonist in Sonic and the Black Knight, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on Sonic. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Sonic, Merlina, you two aren't going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to The Black Knight, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on

you, Sonic, and you too, Merlina.

We gasped in shock.

Sonic: The Black Knight's come back?! I thought we'd never have to see him again.

Merlina the Wizard: Same here.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) That heartless monster, there's no way I'm going to allow that tyrant to live any longer.

Lincoln: You're right, Kuēsā, which is why when he shows up, he's going to get The Black Gates and this time, he'll never come back.

Nico: A battle against the fallen Knight and King of Camelot that Sonic knows?!

Eli: This'll be a battle between warrior knights of Heaven and the fallen knight of Hell, but only one will prevail.

Nico: You got that right, Eli. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a treasure to find.

We were off to Australia!

* * *

We arrived in FernGully.

Laney: Wow!

Nico: FernGully's doing magnificently.

Crysta: It's good to be home again.

Laney: It sure looks incredible.

Gravity Man: I'm glad you and Umi aren't crying anymore, Emma.

Emma Guntherton: Me too Gravity Man.

Captain Cold then put his han on her shoulder.

Captain Cold: Emma I completely understand how you and Umi feel. Me and my sister both went through the same level of abuse went through the same level of abuse Umi went through and for you Emma, I know how hard it is to lose a loved one.

Emma Guntherton: Really? Oh man.

Captain Cold: Yes. It was a nightmare.

Umi Tachikawa: That is awful.

Qin: Yeah. But Leonard's so-called dad is now in prison forever.

Nico: That's for sure.

Mimi Tachikawa: Yeah. By the way Umi we have the same last name. Are we by any chance?

Umi Tachikawa: I don't really know Mimi.

Me: Hmm. Lisa might know.

Lisa pulled out some of Umi's hair.

POINK!

Umi Tachikawa: OUCH!

Lisa Loud: Apologies. Just need a DNA Sample.

Unicorn: It's funny you should mention Leonard's father. (laughs) He was first brought up on the day some of the others thought Lisa was a robot!

Lisa Loud: That was a very crazy day.

Lisa analyzed Umi and Mimi's hair and it compared it and they were actually cousins. Mimi's mother's sister is actually Felicia Tachikawa.

Lisa Loud: Wow! Umi, you and Mimi are definitely cousins in biological conjectures. Your mother is the biological sister of Mimi's mother Satoe Tachikawa.

Nico: Wow that is interesting!

Mimi Tachikawa: Wow! My lost cousin is back!

They hugged!

Leozack: Mimi, I bet your dad wasn't like Umi's!

Mimi Tachikawa: No he wasn't but I've heard so much about my evil uncle! He was a really bad man.

Nico: I think that's an understatement.

Me: But at least he is gone for good.

Umi Tachikawa: It sure is.

Felicia Tachikawa: I think it's amazing. And Mimi I've heard so much about your adventures in the Digital World. You've grown into an amazing young woman.

Mimi Tachikawa: Thanks Aunt Felicia.

Lillymon: She has grown into a great partner too.

Qin: That she has.

Hsi Wu: How about I fly in the air to find where the treasure is?

Nicole: The treasure is located in a temple deep in the jungle. It'll be covered by trees and plants.

Hsi Wu: I see.

We walked on and it was a beautiful jungle.

Nicole: Wow this is incredible.

Crysta: I've never been to this part of FernGully before.

Qin: None of us have.

Laney: I remember when I was in FernGully the first time.

Camie: When was that?

Me: That was an adventure from back in the old days of the team.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 47.

Laney was in the Simulator doing an exercise.

Me Varie and Lisa were in the control room.

The Simulator activated and Laney found herself in a beautiful Tropical Rainforest.

Laney: I know this rainforest. I'm in FernGully. This was one of my favorite movies.

Laney walked around the forest and she saw a blue light coming towards her. It was a tiny blue light no bigger than the size of her pointer finger.

Laney held out her hand and it landed and the light was really a fairy.

Laney: Wow. A fairy. Crysta?

Crysta: Yes. How did you know my name?

Laney: I guessed.

Crysta: Are you really a human?

Laney: I sure am. But I also have powers.

Crysta: What kind of powers?

Laney: Plant powers.

Laney held out her hand and some tiny blades of grass became fully grown trees.

Crysta: That's amazing!

Laney: Yeah.

Crysta: You have a name?

Laney: My name is Laney.

Crysta: It's a pleasure. Have you ever been in FernGully?

Laney: No this is my first time.

Crysta: I was gonna see what it was like above the canopy.

Laney: Lets go together.

Laney and Crysta flew above the Canopy of the rainforest and saw a magnificent marvel. The forest went on for miles and they both saw smoke near a mountain.

Laney: I know that mountain. That's Mount Warning. FernGully is located in Australia.

Crysta: What's Australia?

Laney: It's where we are now. But that smoke is not supposed to be there.

Crysta: What's smoke?

Laney: It's bad air that comes from different things.

Crysta: Like what?

Laney: There are lots of things we have built, Crysta. That could be a fire though.

Crysta: Fire?

Laney: Yeah. We might as well check out where that smoke is coming from.

Crysta: Yeah.

Laney and Crysta then flew to the outskirts of the forest and into a grassland. They saw the smoke up ahead and went into a grove of trees and they had red X's on them.

Laney swiped one of them with her finger.

Laney: It's red paint.

Crysta: What's paint?

Laney: It's what we use to make good pictures.

Laney and Crysta saw red X's on most of the trees and knew what was going on.

Laney: Oh no.

Crysta: What is it?

Laney: This is a clear cutting area.

Crysta: What's clear cutting?

Laney: It's where we cut down an entire area of trees.

Crysta: That's terrible.

Laney: Yeah. It's one of the biggest ecological disasters on the planet.

Crysta: What can we do?

Laney: These trees have been here for a while.

Laney puts her hand on a tree and it glows neon red.

Laney: They're all in a lot of pain. Not just from pollution but from the dust of time.

Crysta: Can't you do something?

Laney: I could grow new ones in their place. But I don't think I've ever tried that before.

?: Hey what are you doing here?

Laney saw a tall man with blond hair, blue shirt and blue jeans.

Crysta hid in Laney's scarf.

Laney: Oh I'm sorry. I saw smoke coming from here and I thought a fire was burning.

Zak: No there's no fire here. My name is Zak by the way.

Laney: Laney. It's a pleasure to meet you. What are you guys cutting down these trees for?

Zak: It's just for a logging company. I came up here for a Summer job.

Laney: Oh I see. I was just concerned that's all. I thought a fire was burning.

Zak: No problem.

Laney then saw a tree about to fall on top of Zak.

Laney: Zak, look out!

Crysta had to act fast and she shrinks Zak to her size and Laney jumps out of the way and she grabs Zak and Crysta and flys back to FernGully.

Laney: Crysta, are you alright?

Crysta: Yes.

They arrive back in FernGully and Zak wakes up.

Zak: What happened?

Laney: Zak, Crysta here unintentionally shrank you.

Zak: Shrank.

He looked at Laney and saw that she was right.

Zak: [Screams] What happened to me? I'm only three inches tall!

Laney: Like I said. She shrank you.

Crysta: Yeah.

Laney: This was totally unintentional. But a tree was about to crush you and she had to think fast.

Zak: I see. Thank you both for saving me.

Crysta: Yes. But Magi Lune will fix you.

Laney: Good idea.

Laney, Crysta and Zak went to find Magi. But she was away from her tree and they had to wait. What they don't know however is that the machine that cut down the tree, The Leveler, cut down the tree that imprisoned Hexxus, the Spirit of Pollution and Destruction and released him. Hexxus took control of the Leveler and is now on his way to Fern Gully.

---

The next day, Laney felt a major disturbance.

Laney: Crysta, Zak, I sense an evil force heading our way.

Crysta: What is it?

Laney: I don't know.

Zak saw a tree losing leaves and the water was turning brown.

Laney saw this too.

Laney: Oil. That machine is coming.

Zak: It's the Leveler.

Laney: I can feel it. We got to warn everyone.

Laney, Crysta and Zak went to the center of FernGully and told everyone what's happening.

Magi then appeared.

Magi: The humans have released Hexxus.

Laney: Hexxus? Oh no. Magi, Let me help you all out.

Magi: Of course. Gather everyone in the circle.

Laney, Crysta, Zak and the fairies went to Magi's tree

Magi: Laney. Sit in the center of the tree and meditate.

Laney: Okay.

Laney did so and Magi made a speech.

Magi: Since the beginning of time, we have been the guardians and the healers of the forest. We have too long forgotten the Magic Powers of Nature. The time has come to call on them again.

Magi picks up a seed from a fig pod.

Magi: Remember: All the magic of creation exists within a single tiny seed.

The seed glowed and a choir singing and the rumble of thunder was heard. All the trees started glowing and green energy from all of the forest was pouring in to the tree and flowing into Magi and the tree twisted around and closed.

Laney was in a state of total concentration as all of Natures Life Energy flowed into Magi.

Crysta flew to Magi.

Magi: Look for the hero inside yourself Crysta. Look to the good and loving heart in you and all others. For just as every seed holds the power and magic of creation, so to do you and every other creature in this world. Laney, Protect Crysta and all my family with your life.

Crysta: Magi don't leave me.

Magi: I love you. [Echoing] I'll always be with you.

Magi turned into blue energy sparkles.

Magi: We all have a power and it grows when it is shared.

Remember what you've learned Crysta.

Magi dispersed and all her power touched everyone. A Blue Sparkle landed on Laney's forehead and a green leaf appeared in the middle.

Laney: I… I understand Magi and I will protect everyone.

Zak realized that life is far too precious to everything plant, animal or human and he decided to stop destroying the environment and help protect, conserve and make it grow and last forever.

The tree unwound.

Crysta: Oh Magi.

Laney got up and Machinery Whirring was heard.

Laney: It's here!

Everyone saw on top of the Leveler a ghostly smoke creature. It was HEXXUS!

Hexxus: [Evil Laugh] I'm back!

Crysta: Hexxus!

Laney stood in front of the Leveler.

Ralph: Hey Tone. What's that little girl doing?

Tony: I don't know.

Laney put her hands on the ground and a huge tree lifted the Leveler off the ground and made it immobile.

Laney: My powers have gotten stronger.

Tony and Ralph didn't know that they weren't moving.

Hexxus talked to them through the windshield and they got out of the Leveler and vines formed and got them down to the ground safely.

Laney then felt a pain in her back and she saw wings made of flower petals sprout from her back.

Laney: I have wings now? H… How? I'll have to find out later.

Laney flew up to the Leveler door and opened it and went for the ignition key.

Laney: Sorry Hexxus. But your spree of destruction is over.

Laney turns off the Leveler and leaves.

Hexxus was getting weaker and weaker by the second.

Hexxus: What happened to the energy?

Hexxus disintegrated as Laney got back onto the ground.

There was an earthquake and the Leveler roof was on fire and out of the roof arose Hexxus in his true form.

He was a giant skeleton creature made of sludge and oil and burning with fire. Pollution was making him stronger.

Laney: So this is his true form. Hexxus just doesn't know how to quit.

Crysta knew what she had to do. She took a seed and went into Hexxus's mouth and plants started to grow out of him.

Laney: Now I see what Crysta's doing.

Laney flew up to Hexxus and grew plants out of him with the Magical Powers of Nature and all the fairie's joined in and Hexxus was now a tree again and he was sealed away. This time for good.

They all thought that Crysta was dead. But a flower bloomed and it turns out Crysta was okay.

Crysta and Zak hugged.

Crysta: We did it Zak. Now Hexxus can never harm FernGully again.

Zak: But humans still could. That's why I have to go back. There's a part of me that wants to stay.

Crysta: There's a part of you that will always stay.

Crysta gave Zak a seed and it glowed in his hand.

Crysta: Remember Zak. Remember everything.

Crysta flew up to Laney and Laney held out her hands.

Crysta: Laney, you were incredible.

Laney: I couldn't have done it without all of you. We all did it together.

Zak left and Crysta undid his shrinkage and he planted the seed.

Crysta: Laney, you should grow this one.

Laney: Thank you.

Laney touched the ground and her hand glowed neon blue and the seed started growing and the tree that Hexxus was sealed in started growing lots of life and the trees that were cut down all grew back and the forest was fully restored.

Zak, Tony and Ralph left the forest and Zak changed their ways.

Laney: Crysta, would it be alright if you come with me to where I live? I know this is your home and I would never take that away from you. But you are my friend and you hold a very special place in my heart.

Crysta: I've decided to go with you Laney.

All the fairies were confused.

Pips: Why Crysta?

Crysta: Laney and I are close. Very close and I want to learn more about humans and their world.

Laney: You all are like my family. I hold you all a special place in my heart. I love you all. But I belong in a place called Royal Woods, Michigan. It's my home and I have family there. I love all of you.

Pips: We love you too Laney. We will miss you both.

Crysta: I will miss you too. Bug brain.

Laney: We will miss you all.

A dimension vortex appeared and Laney and Crysta went in and the exercise ended.

Me: Laney, you were awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Wow that was awesome.

Camie: Boy that was amazing.

Fluttershy: Oh Laney we had no idea that you were here in this forest.

Laney: Twice actually. It's really awesome.

Me: The first time where Laney met Crysta and the second time was when we met Greiger.

Nico: I remember that one.

Nelson Muntz: Hope we don't run into Hexxus again.

Nico: Don't worry about him. He's gone for good.

Me: Yeah. We gave him the Black Gates.

Camie: Who is Hexxus?

Me: The embodiment of destruction.

I went over his history and it was terrible.

Hexxus is the main antagonist in 20th Century Fox's 1992 animated fantasy feature film FernGully: The Last Rainforest, which is based on the book of the same name by Diana Young.

He is the spirit of destruction and pollution with the sole desire to destroy FernGully and spread absolute destruction across the world, and kill anyone and anything that gets in his way.

He was voiced by Tim Curry, who also played Frank-N-Furter in The Rocky Horror Picture Show, Lord of Darkness in Legend, Wadsworth in Clue, Pennywise in the It television miniseries, Thaddeus E. Klang in TaleSpin, Taurus Bulba in Darkwing Duck, the Evil Manta in The Little Mermaid television series, Cardinal Richeliu in The Three Musketeers, Farley Claymore in The Shadow, Kilokahn in Super Human Samurai Syber-Squad, Drake in The Pebble and the Penguin, Dr. Anton Sevarius in Gargoyles, Long John Silver in Muppets Treasure Island, Simon Doonan in the Titanic TV movie, Maestro Forte in Beauty and the Beast: The Enchanted Christmas, Slagar the Cruel in Redwall, Dr. Slicer in Recess, Ben Ravencroft in Scooby-Doo and the Witch's Ghost, Big Brother in Johnny Bravo, the Mouse King in Barbie in the Nutcracker, Professor Calamitous in The Adventures of Jimmy Neutron: Boy Genius, Scarlet Fever and Nick O' Teen in Ozzy & Drix, Dale "The Whale" Biederbeck in Monk, Belial in The Legend of Atlantis, El Maléfico in ¡Mucha Luca!: The Return of El Maléfico, Von Talon in Valiant, Anatoly Cherdenko in Command and Conquer: Red Alert 3, Philippe in Barbie and The Three Musketeers, Billy Flynn in Criminal Minds and Emperor Palpatine in Star Wars: The Clone Wars.

Hexxus is the evil spirit of destruction who embodies everything that is toxic to nature. As such, his only goal in existence is to cause destruction, decay and death in any way he can. It can be inferred that Hexxus' ultimate goal is to inevitably kill off all of the Earth's living creatures by transforming the world into an uninhabitable toxic wasteland after he has taken complete power and control over it as the primordial embodiment of destruction and pollution. He will also stop at nothing to exact his revenge on the fairies of FernGully for his imprisonment by means of manipulating humans to help him in his evil plan.

His natural default form is a mass of orange glowing energy that resembles lava, but in order to move around and influence the solid plane of existence, he generates avatars composed of petroleum oil. His first manifestation was a formless blob of crawling petrol, but when he discovers humans and their machinery, he absorbs energy, drinks more petrol, grows, and decides to make a mockery of them by assuming the form of a humanoid creature who seeps smoke everywhere and speaks and sings in a seductive voice.

Later he appears as a jet black muscular humanoid with a skull for a head, and through the ribs, eyes, and nostrils, his true lava form is exposed for all to see.

Hexxus first appeared on Earth in ancient times when the balance of nature shifted. He caused a nearby mountain known as Mt. Warning to erupt like a volcano, and from there, rose out of the Earth and rained down his poison, destroying much in his wake and killing countless living creatures everywhere in FernGully, including humans, who fled in fear, never to return. He was finally defeated by the elderly and wise fairy priestess named Magi Lune, and was sealed inside an enchanted baobab tree, which he remained trapped in for hundreds, if not thousands or possibly even millions of years.

While painting red "X" marks on trees, marking them for cutting, the movie's male protagonist named Zak comes across the tree that Hexxus was imprisoned in, he finds it creepy, much like the entity it contains. While he is looking at the tree, Zak is bugged by a fly (possibly provided by Hexxus himself somehow), and he ends up marking the tree while he was trying to hit it with his aerosol can. That evening, the mobile lumbermill known as "The Leveler", driven by Zak's two superiors named Tony and Ralph, cuts down the tree.

As the cutting begins, the Leveler shakes violently, likely due to Hexxus' supernatural presence, but the lumberjacks ignore the signs and cut it down anyway. The tree is processed and reduced to sheets of wood by the Leveler, releasing Hexxus in a slimy form.

Chuckling maliciously, he almost immediately begins absorbing energy from the Leveler. And by the next day, he has regained enough strength to quickly move around and coherently speak.

While wondering how he escaped, Hexxus quickly realizes that it is the work of humans. Determined to get revenge upon the fairies of FernGully for imprisoning him and seeing the most useful potential of the human machine, Hexxus initially decides to take control of it and use it to exact his sinister plan.

Under the outspoken and vocal guise of their boss, Hexxus occasionally manipulates the lumberjacks into tearing down the rainforest in the direction of FernGully by the next morning, thereby destroying the very fabric of their world. He then assumes his ghostly main form, singing the song "Toxic Love", before going to the Leveler's roof to oversee progress as he laughs maniacally. Sometime later, upon reaching FernGully after having successfully destroyed much of the rainforest, Hexxus reveals himself.

With Magi Lune gone (having sacrificed herself to give her power to all of the other fairies), it is up to Crysta and the other fairies to defeat him once and for all. He and the Leveler then chase the fairies and drive them into their home tree, despite Crysta's efforts to stop his advance. Zak (knowing the fairies cannot stop the Leveler) has Batty take him to the machine's cab, from which he can stop it. However, Batty gets carried away and flies right up to Hexxus, who laughs and violently swipes at them, sending debris raining down onto Batty, who drops Zak onto the windshield as a result.

As Zak frantically tries to get the lumberjacks' attention, Hexxus immediately scares them off and takes control of the machine himself. As he proceeds to the fairies' home tree, he closes off the Leveler's cab to keep out intruders, but Zak still manages to get inside with Pips' help. Just as Hexxus is about to kill off all of the fairies, Zak turns off the Leveler, causing Hexxus to lose the energy that he was gaining from it and disappear. However, he once again emerges moments later, this time in the form of a giant, demonic, fire-breathing skeletal beast made of oil.

Crysta remembers a bit of advice that Magi gave her before her death, so she takes a seed and flies up to Hexxus. Unfortunately, he devours her as he laughs evilly, to everyone's horror. However, as he prepares to destroy FernGully for good, he begins sprouting branches like a tree. Annoyed, he rips off the sprouts, but the emerging new tree continues to grow. Pips (realizing what is happening) leads the fairies into helping the new tree grow, within moments, Hexxus and the Leveler itself are overrun. Hexxus can only watch in terror as he is sealed within the closing roots, imprisoning him presumably once and for all, so that he may never harm FernGully again.

In the end after his defeat, Crysta and Batty are now revealed to be alive, while Zak (knowing human development can still threaten FernGully) returns home with Tony and Ralph.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: That's terrible.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Shendu: So, Lisa. Why exactly did some of the others think you were a robot?

Lisa: Lincoln watched a scary robot movie. And after that, when he and some of the others suspected me of being a robot, they tied me up and broke most of my things in front of me!

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Lisa fear has a way of causing people to do strange things.

Lily: Yeah. And believe it or not SpongeBob and Squidward thought the same thing with Mr. Krabs was a robot.

SpongeBob: Yeah and all because I watched a robot movie too.

Lola: Wow very coincidental.

Lisa Loud: That is amazing.

Mr. Krabs: I accidentally got salt in my eyes and I was screaming in pain from it.

Me: Ooh ouch! That must've hurt.

Lisa Loud: I got ketchup on my glasses.

Nico: I remember that.

Kraven the Hunter: (Russian Accent) I DID suggest that you watch the movie about hunting instead.

Lincoln: Yes you did.

Me: That was a crazy adventure though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Luna: Funny too though dudes.

Lily: And very coincidental that we did it on Land too.

Squidward: Yeah that was crazy too.

Mummy: Are we getting close?

Nicole: We should be just about there.

We saw that we were in front of a jungle temple.

Crysta: Wow!

Nicole: There it is! The Temple of Eingana.

Qin: Wow!

Bella Huffington: This is gonna be amazing to see mates.

Ty: (Australian Accent) I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Elena Validus: Let's go in. But watch out for traps.

We nodded and went in and it was an amazing temple.

Me: Wow.

Qin: Awesome temple.

Lana: It sure is.

Laney: It's amazing that it's here.

Nicole then saw a story on the wall.

Nicole: Wow look at this. There's a story on this wall.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: This is interesting.

Bella Huffington: What does it say mate?

Nicole: It's really awesome. It says "Long ago the evil Aboriginal Warlord Shaman, Jandamarra Baymarrwangga, came and unleashed a terrible and mighty army of powerful warriors upon the land. As hordes of terrible people from another land came flooding into the lands, The forces of Jandamarra could not be stopped as they brought terror to all. The mighty Aboriginal Guru, Jiemba Ahmat, then made a pact with the mighty goddess of Mother Earth, Eingana herself and she gave him a mighty and powerful staff imbued with the very full force of her power with which he used to curse Jandamarra and his followers and imprison them in a tomb and bury them deep into Mount Warning where they will stay forever. Jiemba was hailed as a mighty hero for his deeds. But fearing that the staff's power would be used for evil he hid the staff in this temple where only one soul that's pure of heart and chosen by the mighty Eingana herself would use its power for good and peace."

Me: Wow!

Lincoln: Hey Bella Huffington here is the Rainbow Snake Eingana Gene-slammer. And she has all of her powers. So she would be perfect for it.

Bella Huffington: That's right mates.

Trap Jaw: Go for it then!

Nico: First we have to find it.

Nicole: Lets get searching.

Beast Man: Nico, before we go find the staff, we should decide on the Ridewatches this time.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: Yeah.

Beast Man: So, Nico. Which Ridewatches do you have this time?

Nico: These ones.

Nico got out Ridewatches for Zyuoh Eagle, Ghost, Ghost Toucon Boost Damashii, Ghost Grateful Damashii, Ghost Mugen Damashii, Specter, Deep Specter, Necrom, my Ghost Form, Onua's Ghost Form, and 3 more Ridewatches for the Ghost Team, as well as their copies.

Me: The Ghost Team this time.

Crimson, Ennui, Young Gwen, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Rachnera, Mavis, Yumi, Night Wing Sorceress, Alicia Chan, Bart, Reggie Rocket, and Halifa were given the copies.

Ingrid Third, Maggie, Gwen, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Yumi Ishiyama, Raven, Ink Rose, Raimundo, Kimiko,, Lightning Dust, Timmy Turner, Marinette, and Fiona for the originals.

Skywarp: These are perfect considering the Goths of Darkness deal with the Supernatural.

Nico: That is for sure.

Brittney: And we are truly honored.

Lucy Loud: I think it's really awesome myself.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Now we can get moving.

We walked around and then in a huge room surrounded by nature, butterflies and all kinds of life, we saw it. The Staff of Eingana! It was a beautiful emerald staff and it had jewels of life all in it.

Nicole: There it is! The Staff of Eingana.

Bella Huffington: Wow it's amazing. Here goes then.

She went up to the staff and then pulled it out and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a massive and powerful energy increase. She then grew angel wings made of leaves and flowers and she became a true champion of Eingana!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Amazing!

Lincoln: Bella how do you feel?

Bella Huffington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Nature and Life) I feel incredible Lincoln.

Camille: Don't you guys think this is a little too easy?

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: (Senses Something) I sense something coming!

Nico: Quick hide.

We hid well and then a bunch of figures came and we saw that it was CAPTAIN DAVY JONES AND HIS UGLY FISH FACED CREW!

---

**Davy Jones** is one of the main antagonists of Disney's *Pirates of the Caribbean* film series, serving as a mentioned character in *The Curse of the Black Pearl*, the main antagonist of *Dead Man's Chest*, the secondary antagonist of *At World's End* and a cameo antagonist in *Dead Men Tell No Tales* . He is the archenemy of Jack Sparrow and Will Turner.

He is a monster and the dark lord of the Seven Seas who is loosely based on the old seaman's legend of Davy Jones' Locker. He is the cursed captain of the Flying Dutchman and the former lover of the sea goddess Calypso, who betrayed him and led him to cut out his heart in the first place, assigning him the role to ferry the souls of those who died at the sea into the afterlife, though Jones opted to recruit them into his immortal crew.

He was portrayed by Bill Nighy, who also played Viktor in the *Underworld* film series, Whitey in *Flushed Away*, Rattlesnake Jake in *Rango* (which also starred Johnny Depp), General Fallon in *Jack the Giant Slayer*, The Network from *The World's End*, Prince Naberius in *I, Frankenstein*, Leo Argyll in *Ordeal of Innocence* and Howard Clifford in *Pokémon: Detective Pikachu* .

Davy Jones is the captain of the Flying Dutchman (based on the feared ghost ship of the same name featured in nautical lore), and roams the seas in search of souls to serve upon his vessel for a century. He was previously the lover of Calypso, a "heathen goddess" from which a bad relationship turned him antagonistic. Jones is the legend behind the fictitious Dead Man's Chest, a major aspect of the second film. Davy Jones was once an great and ordinary human sailor who fell in love with the sea goddess Calypso. She entrusted him with the task of ferrying the souls of those who died at sea to the next world. Calypso gave him the *Flying Dutchman* to accomplish this task. She swore that after ten years, she would meet him and they would spend one day together before he returned to his duties. However, when Jones returned to shore after ten years, Calypso failed to appear. Believing Calypso had betrayed him, a heartbroken and enraged Davy Jones turned the Pirate Brethren against her, saying that if she were removed from the world, they would be able to claim the seas for themselves. They assembled in the First Brethren Court and Jones successfully taught them how to imprison her into her human form.

Despite betraying her, Jones still loved Calypso, and in despair and guilt for what he had done, he carved out his own heart from his body and placed it in the "Dead Man's Chest". The Chest was sealed and placed within a larger wooden chest, along with all other items having to do with her, except his matching musical locket. The chest was then buried on Isla Cruces. Jones kept the chest's key with him at all times, leaving the locket beside the massive pipe organ aboard the *Dutchman* . With Calypso gone, Jones abandoned his duties and returned to the Seven Seas. As a result of this, Jones gradually became monstrous, his physical appearance merging with various aquatic fauna. Sailors everywhere would fear him to the death, for Davy Jones had turned fierce and cruel, with an insatiable taste for all things brutal. Jones recruits dying sailors by promising them a reprieve from death in exchange for 100 years of service aboard the *Dutchman* . During this time, he comes to command the Kraken, a feared mythological sea monster.

Davy Jones doesn't appear in the first film *The Curse of The Black Pearl*, but he is mentioned by Will Turner when he says "Or I will pull this trigger and go down to Davy Jones' Locker!" and we can assume from this line that the feared pirate was currently killing and enslaving numerous pirates even at this time. Knowing that Captain Jack Sparrow knew of Davy Jones from his childhood, this is most probable.

Davy Jones first appears in the second film *Dead Man's Chest*, where he attempts to collect on his bargain with Jack Sparrow. Sparrow argues that he was only captain for two years before one of his crew members Hector Barbossa committed mutiny, but Jones rejects this explanation. Sparrow then attempts to escape the deal by providing Will Turner as a substitute for himself (the true plan of Sparrow was tricking Davy Jones for killing him and later free Will). Jack strikes a new "deal" with Jones; Jack will be spared enslavement on the Dutchman if he brings Jones one hundred souls to replace his own within the next three days. Jones accepts, removes the black spot from Jack's hand, and retains Will, keeping him as a "good faith payment" but will free him if Sparrow gives to him one hundred souls.

While on the Dutchman, Will challenges Jones at a game of Liar's Dice. They wager Will's soul for an eternity of service against the key to the Dead Man's Chest. Bootstrap Bill joins the game and purposefully loses to save Will. During the game, Will learns where Jones keeps the key. The next morning, Jones realizes the key is gone and summons the Kraken to destroy the ship carrying Turner, who actually survives. The Dutchman then sails to Isla Cruces to stop Sparrow from getting the Chest.

Arriving, Jones sends his crew to retrieve the Chest; they return to him with it. The Dutchman then chases after the Black Pearl, but is outrun. Jones summons the Kraken, which drags Jack Sparrow and the Pearl to Davy Jones's Locker. He afterwards opens the Chest only to find his heart missing; Despite the fact that Sparrow was supposedly dead, Jones felt a summons from his heart and set sail for the source of the summons, Port Royal. Upon arriving, he found the very man who had inadvertently spawned Sparrow's debt with Jones, Lord Cutler Beckett of the East India Trading Company. Beckett had Jones' heart, presented to him by a former member of Jack Sparrow's crew, James Norrington. Jones took off his hat in respect for his new master.

In the third film, *At World's End*, Jones became Beckett's servant, since he possessed the heart and could destroy it and kill Jones if he didn't obey his orders. Eventually, he and his crew fought alongside the East India Trading Company against Will, Elizabeth, Barbossa, Gibbs, and other pirates in Jack's crew as the Black Pearl and Flying Dutchman faced off at a maelstrom created by Calypso, during which Jones dueled Jack, who eventually unlocked the Dead Man's Chest and threatened to stab Jones's heart with his broken sword (earlier snapped in two by Jones with his claw). He stabbed Will in the heart with his sword, twisting the blade. After seeing this, Bootstrap, previously driven insane from his imprisonment in the wall of the ship, returned to his senses and tackled Jones for what he had done to his son. However, Davy quickly overpowered Bootstrap. Before Jones could stab Bootstrap, Jack helped a dying Will stab the heart and Jones fell to his death into the maelstrom. As he fell, he whispered his final word: "Calypso". After years of sailing the sea spreading terror, Davy Jones was finally defeated and rejoined with Calypso. Bootstrap was able to bring Will back to life so Cutler would later be destroyed along with Jones.

In the post-credits scene of the fifth film *Dead Man Tell No Tales*, Will and Elizabeth are sleeping in their bed together when suddenly there are footsteps outside their bedroom door. The person making the footsteps slowly creaks the door open and walks into the room. His silhouette reveals that it is Jones, still in his cursed form, back from the dead. Will awakens to see Jones raise his claw, ready for an attack. Suddenly, Will wakes up, then assumes that he was simply dreaming and goes back to sleep. However, the camera then pans to the floor, revealing a puddle of water and barnacles, revealing that Jones has somehow returned from the grave.

---

Me: (Whispers) It can't be.

Nico: (Whispers) Davy Jones? Oh man. This monster doesn't know when to quit.

But then he saw that the staff was gone!

Davy Jones: It's Gone! FIND IT!

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at them.

Davy Jones: Find that staff!

But then the spirits of the Underground Girls all appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We came out.

Nico: Hello Octopus face!

Me: Remember us?

Maccus: YOU RUINED US!

Me: And we show no remorse for it shark breath.

Killer Shrike: Hey, Shark Boy! (aims weapons at Maccus)

Maccus: Huh?

Killer Shrike: CHEW ON THIS!

He fired energy blasts and blew his head off!

Eli: YEAH! And this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the whole crew.

Bright Man: Let's shed some LIGHT on this situation!

He flashed a blast of light and stopped them and I fired a wave of fire and incinerated the fish crew.

Nico: Take that!

Mirror Master: You can have Jones, Eli. Oh, and let Jack Sparrow help you as well.

Eli: With pleasure.

Nico: Great.

Lola: Yeah!

But then Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Dr. Light, Pterodactyl Ghost, Marluxia, Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort and Xaldin appeared.

Nico: Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Dr. Light, Pterodactyl Ghost, Marluxia, Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort and Xaldin.

Steam Smythe: So, who got the staff?

Nico: Bella did.

Hydrax: Well, that's good news.

Dr. Light: She's earned it.

Nico: Yep.

Pterodactyl Ghost: We heard you went on another Treasure Hunt this morning.

Nico: We sure did.

Marluxia: What did you get there?

Me: The Staff of Ixazalvoh, the Mayan Goddess of Water.

Nico: Yeah it was in an underwater temple 100 miles northeast from Brazil.

Lola: It was awesome.

Marluxia: Wow.

Commander Crayfish came.

Me: Back for another round I see Crayfish.

Commander Crayfish: yep.

Me: Nice!

Commander Crayfish: So, yeah. I hope you guys don't mind if my Mutant Ranger buddies get archenemies of their own.

Nico: Not at all.

Me: And I have just the archenemies for them.

Emily (GF): And that's us.

Lily (GF): Yeah.

Nico: Sweet!

Commander Crayfish: Okay then! Awesome!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Sakura Haruno, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - Nico's Rescue

---

Steam Smythe was first.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Nico's rescue was another impressive Treasure Hunt. But two people cried really hard there.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah they sure did and they were Emma Guntherson for losing her friend she was really close with to cancer and Umi for losing her entire family to a monster.

Pinkie Pie: That was really sad and awful. But the entire treasure hunt was amazing!

Featherweight: It sure was. Everyone had a great time on that one and it was awesome going underwater.

Sprocket: We all thought it was really fun too.

Steam Smythe: That's good you guys all did. Lets do it!

Sakura activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

THOMAS SAVORY AND STEAM SMYTHE!

Steam Smythe: Ah Thomas Savory the Inventor of the Steam Engine and my great hero that got me into the steampunk lifestyle. A Most excellent choice there.

Sakura Haruno: I'm glad you think so.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed

him down.

---

## Honoka Uzumaki, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Zipp Storm, Karin Uzumaki and Tayuya Uzumaki VS The Ghost of Dr. Coffin - An Underwater Treasure hunt was fun

---

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin was next.

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin: That underwater temple treasure hunt was really fun.

Honoka: We all thought so too and it was incredible that there was an Underwater Temple located RIGHT UNDER the ocean floor.

Sunny Starscout: It was really incredible. We all were just absolutely floored seeing what it was like from pictures.

Pipp Petals: We were amazed too. It was also really beautiful as well.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah it was!

Hitch Trailblazer: We all thought it was amazing seeing a place like that.

Zipp Storm: And Daring Do is getting a lot of inspiration for her newest saga of books.

Karin Uzumaki: Nicole found 18 treasure maps in our attic and she is going to have us all go on 18 treasure hunts. 3 per day leading up to the Kiva Kamen Rider Mission.

Tayuya: Yeah and this will be a fucking good mission.

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin: That is gonna be interesting to see. Lets do it!

Honoka activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN SHORE AND THE GHOST OF DR. COFFIN!

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin: Ah John Shore, the Inventor of The Tuning Fork. A Most awesome choice.

Honoka: I'm glad you think so.

They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Konan, Blossomforth, Vapor Trail, Cloudkicker, Derpy Hooves, Lightning Dust, Maximum Ride and Skyla VS Goldar - Umi Tachikawa went through a nightmare

---

Goldar was next.

Goldar: Umi went through an absolute nightmare at the hands of her so-called father.

Konan: My mom and dad thankfully weren't like that during the Second Great War. But I hardly ever knew my parents because they died in battle.

Blossomforth: Oh man that's terrible Konan.

Vapor Trail: Sorry that happened to you.

Cloudkicker: Yeah that was awful.

Derpy Hooves: War is never a good thing.

Lightning Dust: Yeah that is awful that War can bring so many terrible things.

Maximum Ride: Yeah that is awful and bad.

Skyla: It sure is.

Goldar: War is never a good thing at all. Lets do it!

Konan activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ALT. TOMMY OLIVER AND GOLDAR!

Goldar: The Tommy Oliver from the universe Lord Drakkon came from.

Konan: That's right. We saw that happen in the comics and that was terrible.

Goldar: Boy it was.

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ino, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - The Staff of Ixazalvoh is immensely powerful

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) The Staff of Ixazalvoh is immensely powerful. Good thing Nico, Zhuqiaomon, and the others got to it first.

Ino: Yeah that staff has incredible power. Grace more than earned it after everything she went through.

Fluttershy: Oh I agree there Ino. And that staff is really beautiful.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is amazing.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Tayuya: Yeah that staff is absolutely un-fucking-believably powerful.

Kabuto: And the stories of each treasure are absolutely amazing to hear about. The murals and stories that we find in each temple are definitely museum worthy.

Hydrax: They sure are worthy of museums. Lets do it!

Ino activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CAROLUS LINNAEUS AND HYDRAX!

Hydrax: Carolus Linnaeus?

Ino: She was a Swedish Botanist from the 1750's that discovered the Madagascar Periwinkle Flower.

Hydrax: That's very interesting. I didn't know about that one.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed her down.

Pakura, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Maki (Naruto), RD Lola and Zuko VS Trifire - Umi went through a nightmare no one should ever have to go through

Trifire was next.

Trifire: Umi went through a nightmare that no one should EVER have to go through.

Pakura: She sure did. What happened to her was absolutely terrible. She lost everything.

Trixie Lulamoon: But it's good that my dad is not like that.

Triple Berry: Mine too. He is a great fruit farmer and he makes awesome blackberry pies.

Flynn: But at least Umi's dad got what he deserved.

Cali: But what really surprised us was that Umi and Mimi are cousins. Felicia is Mimi's mother's sister.

Trifire: Wow that is awesome that Mimi has family with us. How did you find that out?

Cali: Lisa ran a DNA Test and she found out through their hair.

Hugo: I think that's really amazing too.

Mags: It sure is. Now we have some family of the team members with us.

Maki (Naruto): I think that's so awesome too.

RD Lola: I agree too.

Zuko: And we're happy that she has family back.

Trifire: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Pakura activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ANDERS CELSIUS AND TRIFIRE!

Trifire: Anders Celsius?

Pakura: He was the man that discovered the boiling point of water in 1741. 100˚Centigrade or 212˚Fahrenheit is the boiling point water gets to become steam.

Trifire: That's perfect for you because of your Scorch-Style Powers.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down!

---

Fu, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Sai (Naruto) and Aeleus VS Suzaku the Leader of the Saint Beasts - Seeing an underwater temple was amazing

---

Suzaku the Leader of the Saint Beasts was next.

Suzaku: That underwater temple must've been an amazing sight to see.

Fu: Boy it sure was. And seeing a temple that far under the ocean was really incredible.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was really amazing and cool.

Sweetie Belle: I thought it was really amazing cool.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was. And it was amazing seeing so much history in it.

Diamond Tiara: We all thought it was so awesome.

Silver Spoon: Yeah it was awesome and amazing to hear about too.

Sai (Naruto): We all thought it was amazing to see and learn about a temple like this.

Aeleus: I agree.

Suzaku: That was really cool too. Lets do it!

Fu activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

XISHUIPO TOMB AND SUZAKU THE LEADER OF THE SAINT BEASTS!

Suzaku: Xishuipo?

Fu: That was the city in China where the tomb that had the history of the 4 Guardians is at. That tomb has a lot of history in it that dates back to 5300 B.C.

Suzaku: That's really interesting.

Fu: Yeah it didn't say who discovered the 4 Guardians exactly but I thought it was cool.

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kairi, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Spyro's world. How was it?

Kairi: It was really fun. We battled Gaul the Ape King. He was an old enemy of Spyro that he defeated a long time ago.

Princess Celestia: That was a really fun and awesome battle.

Amber Morning: We all thought it was really cool too.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding. This was awesome though.

Dr. Light: That's good that another enemy of Spyro was destroyed. Lets do it!

Kairi activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WILLEBRORD SNELLIUS AND DR. LIGHT!

Dr. Light: Ah Willebrord Snellius the discoverer of Light Refraction.

Kairi: That's right. He discovered how light can split into the seven colors of the rainbow.

Dr. Light: That's right.

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Maximum Ride, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - Meeting a Ally of Justice Decisive Armor

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) I heard you guys met a Ally of Justice Decisive Armor Gene Slammer. What's her name?

Maximum Ride: She's from China and her name is Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ.

Rainbow Dash: She is awesome as an Ally of Justice Decisive Armor.

Scootaloo: She sure is. But we found out that she absolutely HATES LOLA with a vengeance because of something she did before her birthday.

---

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sonnya, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sonnya, what's the story of the hatred you have for Lola?

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: (Chinese Accent) That's something I haven't forgotten. One day, Lincoln was making the beautiful rose pink dress and rose pink shoes for me as a gift, and he had the help of his sister, Leni, to get my measurements. But, then, we heard the front door slam open and I thought it was Lynn or Lori who was in a bad mood again and I was ready to beat them down if they so much as try to hurt Lincoln, but when Leni's door got kicked open, we saw who it was that did this: it was Lola Loud, the bad tempered pink-wearing pageant demon, and her eyes were completely red and she had a psychotic grin on her face, and then, she did something that earned her my hatred: she slashed the dress and shoes that Lincoln made for me with a pair of scissors she had in her hand, and she was laughing like an extremely cruel demon, and Leni was busy comforting Lincoln. But, what Lola did just now, I became so extremely furious, I then pounced on Lola and started beating her up badly, and I even broke her tiara and it really set her off. She tried to stab me with the scissors, but Lincoln fired a blast of dark energy and trapped her inside the sphere of darkness, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola did, and they were furious. Lola got grounded for ten months, and she was kept in the sphere of darkness Lincoln made and in an isolation cube in her room. Lincoln and Leni remade the dress and shoes, and they were perfect, but because of what Lola did, she earned nothing more than my burning passionate hatred for her.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, so because Lola ruined the dress and shoes Lincoln worked hard to make for you, that's what caused your burning hatred for her.

Lori: That's right, she literally ruined something Lincoln worked really hard on, and all to satiate her delight for causing misery and suffering, which is why I'm glad Lincoln trapped her in that sphere of darkness, and she forgot that he has powers thanks to the blood of Aurora Nightingale, Varya Pohzar, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, the thirteen half-elemental angels.

Nico: Yep, and she made a big mistake in trying to kill one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right, my Guardian Angels defended me from bullies and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, I'm now doing the same for them as well.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Pterodactyl Ghost: Oh my god! That is crazy! Lola really was a monster back then.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was crazy! But it's good that we gave the dark Louds the Black Gates.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

COSIMO COLLINI AND PTERODACTYL GHOST!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Cosimo Collini?

Maximum Ride: He was an Italian Historian in 1784 that discovered the first Pterodactyl Fossils.

Pterodactyl Ghost: That's very interesting

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Layla Williams, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - Sheila and Lupin's bonding

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) It was Sheila and Lupin's turn for some bonding. And you guys picked the perfect place.

Layla Williams: We sure did and it was under an extinct volcano here in Australia. I thought that was really cool too.

Applejack: It was really fun to do.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was awesome.

Flashwing: I thought it was really awesome going on 3 great Treasure Hunts too.

Marluxia: It sure was awesome. Lets do it!

Layla activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

EDOUARD ANDRE AND MARLUXIA!

Marluxia: Édouard André?

Layla Williams: He was a 19th Century French Explorer known for discovering the Bromeliad Flower.

Marluxia: That's very interesting.

They fired waves of leaves, rock, crystal, earth and apples and smashed him down.

---

Hinata Hyuga, Firecracker Burst, Cayenne, Pepperdance, Mario, Luigi, Francesca Giordano and Luigi (The Simpsons) VS Organ Grindor - An amazing treasure hunt in an Extinct Volcano

---

Organ Grindor was next.

Organ Grindor: (Italian Accent) It was-a so amazing going on an amazing-a treasure hunt in an extinct-a volcano.

Hinata: It was really fun and awesome and fun.

Firecracker Burst: It sure was awesome and fun. And the treasure hunt was really fun.

Cayenne: We had a lot of fun on this treasure hunt too.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee. It was really fun.

Mario: (Italian Accent) It-a was so fun.

Luigi: (Italian Accent) It was-a really amazing going on-a great treasure hunt.

Francesca Giordano: (Italian Accent) I thought-a it was really fun and amazing too.

Luigi (The Simpsons): (Italian Accent) We-a all thought it was great-a.

Organ Grindor: It-a sure was-a. Lets-a do it!

(Tarantella Napoletana plays)

Hinata activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GIOACHINO ANTONIO ROSSINI AND THE ORGAN GRINDOR!

Organ Grindor: Who was-a Gioachino Antonio Rossini?

Hinata: He was the inventor of the Italian Dance, Tarantella Napoletana.

Organ Grindor: Ah very well-a good choice-a.

They danced to the song and it was great.

And they punched and smashed him and fired waves of fire and energyg and smashed him down.

---

Robin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold - The Bonding Time was a treasure hunt

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) The Bonding Time was a treasure hunt. Perfect for Lupin. (SNEEZES)

Robin: Bless you. But yeah it was a great treasure hunt.

Sunset Shimmer: We had a lot of fun on this one.

Pipsqueak: We sure did and it was amazing.

Sunburn: Yeah it was awesome.

Common Cold: That is good they had fun. Lets d-d-d-d-(SNEEZES!)

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you. Lets do it!

Robin activated his Eyecon and ridewatch.

DR. WINSTON PRICE AND THE COMMON COLD!

Common Cold: Who was Dr. Winston Price?

Robin: He was the man that discovered the Rhinovirus, the virus that causes the Common Cold.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) I see.

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Cyborg, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus - The 4 Horsemen are Amazing Magicians

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) The 4 Horsemen are Amazing Magicians. Did you enjoy watching them?

Cyborg: You bet we did. They are 4 awesome and amazing magicians. It's amazing that they are Robin Hood magicians.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it is amazing that they can steal all that money from corrupt officials and more and give it to the needy.

Starshine Sparkle: They are amazing and awesome.

Spyro: We need to find out more about them and see if we can help them out in the future.

Technus: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Cyborg activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CHARLES BABBAGE AND TECHNUS!

Technus: Charles Babbage?

Cyborg: He was known back in the early 19th Century for inventing the first ever computer.

Technus: That is interesting and cool!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Beast Boy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jarrod and Camille VS Xaldin - Amazing how the 4 Horsemen have eluded police for so long

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) It's amazing how the 4 Horsemen have eluded police for so long. And us too.

Beast Boy: That is true. But that's what makes them so notorious. They are modern day Robin Hoods.

Starlight Glimmer: For years the FBI and INTERPOL couldn't catch them.

Cozy Glow: Like Sly Cooper and his awesome gang.

Hex: That is true and awesome.

Xaldin: It sure is. Lets do it!

Beast Boy activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

FRANK H WENHAM AND XALDIN!

Xaldin: Frank H. Wenham?

Beast Boy: He was the inventor of the Wind Tunnel back in 1871.

Xaldin: Good choice.

They fired waves of wind, stars, magic, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

## Starfire, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe - A FernGully Treasure Hunt

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) I hope you guys are enjoying this FernGully Treasure Hunt. Because Ferngully is perfect!

Starfire: It sure is most amazing and beautiful.

Rarity: Oh indeed. And I think it's an absolutely amazing place.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is and even Fluttershy loves it because of all the animals.

Gill Grunt: I think it's awesome too.

Katnappe: It sure is. Lets do it!

Starfire activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

NICOLAS-CLAUDE FABRI DE PIERESC AND KATNAPPE!

Katnappe: Nicolas-Claude Fabri de Pieresc?

Starfire: He was the man that discovered the Orion Nebula back in 1610.

Katnappe: Wow! That's interesting and amazing.

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed her down.

## Raven, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort - Davy Jones better start writing his will

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Davy Jones better start writing his will. Because no one will find his body!

Raven: That is for sure. After everything he did to make Eli really made he had this coming from day one.

Princess Luna: He killed Athena and made King Triton hate humans.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there. He was a monster.

Snowdrop: Yeah and he is really ugly.

Gari: I can't believe that Davy Jones is that evil.

Blackout: Yeah he is a monster.

Roquefort: He will get what's coming to him. Lets do it!

Raven activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ROBERT HOOKE AND ROQUEFORT!

Roquefort: Robert Hooke?

Robert Hooke: He was the chemist who invented bubble soap.

Roquefort: Very interesting choice and a good one.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Kole, Spitfire, Soarin, Rainbow Dash, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Eli is gonna have one massive bone to pick with Davy Jones

---

The Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) Eli is gonna have one massive bone to pick with Davy Jones because of what he did to Athena.

Kole: I think that's a total understatement.

Spitfire: Yeah what Davy Jones did to Ariel and her family really devastated King Triton!

Rainbow Dash: He is a completely honorless monster!

Soarin Yeah what a monster and a freak!

Bowser: Yeah he is a big time monster.

Bertie: Big time.

Salami Swami: He sure is. Lets do it!

Kole activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

SIR WILLIAM HENRY BRAGG AND SALAMI SWAMI!

Salami Swami: Sir William Henry Bragg?

Kole: He was the inventor of the Crystal Structure System.

Salami Swami: Very interesting.

They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

## Tara, Twilight Sparkle, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - No one hurts someone dear to Eli and lives

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: NO ONE hurts someone dear to Eli and lives to tell about it!

Tara: You're darn tootin right on that! Eli loved Athena and Ariel and Davy Jones took Athena away from him!

Twilight Sparkle: Now he will pay for it dearly.

Minuette: Not just in blood but with the Black Gates.

Twinkleshine: I agree there. What he did to Eli and Ariel really is unforgivable.

Lemon Hearts: I agree there. Davy Jones is a monster.

Moondancer: Yeah he sure is. Not one single ounce of honor or remorse.

Lyra Heartstrings: Yeah what a heartless monster.

Waffle Woman: I agree there. Lets do it!

Tara activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ABE DOUMAR AND WAFFLE WOMAN!

Waffle Woman: Abe Doumar?

Tara: He was the inventor of the Waffle Cone back in the Worlds Fair in St. Louis in 1904.

Waffle Woman: I didn't know about that. That's awesome.

They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed her down.

---

Eileen Gemini the Silent Sea Nettle Gene-Slammer VS Evil Mighty Morphin Rangers

---

Eileen Gemini the Silent Sea Nettle Gene-Slammer was looking for her archenemy.

Eileen Gemini: Come out come out wherever you are.

But then a bunch of energy blasts went at her and she dodged it and the blast hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She saw THE EVIL MIGHTY MORPHIN RANGERS from Episode 38 of Mighty Morphin Season 1!

---

The Twin Man was created by Finster and sent by Rita to Earth. The plan was to frame the Rangers as evil and turn the public against the Rangers. To do this, they would attack the city whilst the Rangers were indisposed. Twin Man came to Angel Grove with a devious plan. He turned four Putties into four of the Power Rangers, while he transformed into Jason. The Putties then turned into the other four Rangers and acted in the city like gangster bullies. Twin Man and his henchmen arrived at Angel Grove High School and sabotaged the fountain with shampoo before bullying Mr. Caplan. The Principal gave the real Rangers detention so Twin Man turned into the Red Rangerand led the other evil Rangers in an attack on the city itself. Eventually though, Zordon, Alpha and the heroes realized that it was part of their plan and the five escaped detention to stop the villains.

The Rangers came to stop them and fought the villains and the five "Rangers" attacked the real five. Twin Man fought Jason to a near stalemate whilst the other Rangers fought their personal doppelgangers. The girls, Billy and Zack used their respective Power Weapons and defeated their evil twins, reverting them back into Putties. Twin Man was then the last Evil Ranger standing.

Meanwhile, Jason turned the tables on the Twin Man and struck him down with a kick to the chest and the monster returned to his real Form. Twin Man used a baton in battle, which he used like a whip to hit the Rangers and knock them down. They recover but he creates a dimension similar to a kaleidoscope around himself and the Rangers before shaking the ground under them and blasting them down. He then charged at the downed Rangers but took a nasty hit from the Blade Blaster Tower Formation, disarming him and causing an apparent critical wound. With the monster unarmed and badly injured, the Rangers eventually took down Twin Man and he was destroyed by the Power Blaster which marked the end of this evil Ranger team.

---

Eileen Gemini: So I have the Evil versions of the Mighty Morphin Rangers as my archenemies!

Evil Red: That's right.

Evil Pink: Now we're going to kick your butt bitch!

Eileen Gemini: Bring it on!

THUNDERCLAP!

She had lightning surging around her!

Eileen Gemini: I will float like a butterfly and sting like a bee with the voltage of the deadliest jellyfish ever.

Evil Yellow: Come and try it!

Eileen Gemini: Gladly.

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit the 5 Evil Rangers and electrocuted them all over and knocked them down.

---

## Glitter Force VS Mutant Rangers

---

The Mutant Rangers were next.

Emily (GF): This is gonna be so awesome.

Kelsey (GF): It's a darn shame there isn't a Red Mutant Ranger.

Mutant Pink: Yeah that's a darn shame isn't it?

Mutant Yellow: But it will be good to fight an awesome archenemy group.

Chloe (GF): It sure will be awesome.

April (GF): Yeah it will.

Lily (GF): Yeah.

Emily: Lets get it on.

They went at the Mutant Rangers and punched and kicked and blasted them all over the place with incredible force and power and smashed them into the ground.

---

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Commander Crayfish

---

Commander Crayfish was next.

Nico: After this I'm in the mood for a Crawfish Boil.

Commander Crayfish: I have a feeling you will be.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of tracer devices called the Seekers of Legendary Treasures, these are tracking devices that'll merge with your Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe, and these babies will track down any treasures that are located around the world. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mighty Morphin Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Commander Crayfish and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Commander Crayfish you have failed this jungle!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were facing Davy Jones and his crew.

Me: We've had enough of you to last an eternity Jones!

Jake: You're calamari food, squid face!

Nico: That's for sure!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DRAGON BLITZKRIEG!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Changeman Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were

ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

Nico: Lets fight pirates with pirates!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and we summoned the Saber, Wizard, Hibiki, Amazon and 555 Kamen Riders!

Maria: Time for this. (TAKES OUT M.O.E. CANNON) It's gonna be you that walks the plank! (TURNS DIAL) PIRATE SWASHBUCKLING FORCE!

Maria summoned Captain Frightbeard, Enel, Caribou, Peg Leg Pete, Captain LeFwee, Donquixote Doflamingo, Pirate Queen, Wet Willie, Long John Peter, Buggy the Clown, The Ghost of Captain Redbeard and Captain Skunkbeard!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Now we're talking!

Nico: But it's time for this battle to go full force!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Eli: You miserable, good-for-nothing bastard, I will make you pay for what you did in killing Queen Athena!

Suddenly, something within Eli's mind snapped as the memories of Davy Jones' confession to killing Ariel's mother, Queen Athena, last year surged through his head, and rage, hatred, and anger flooded through him, as his blue eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, Chakra, seraphim angels, and mythological animals, he unholstered his massive Hero's Valor sword from his back, and as he approached Davy Jones, he left rainbow energy, elemental forces, Chakra, seraphim angels, and mythological animals with every step.

Eli: You make me absolutely sick, you heartless pirate, you've terrorized all of the Seven Seas without a single shred of remorse for your actions and so many innocent people have lost their lives because of you. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY MONDO PISSED OFF) But, what you did long ago in killing Queen Athena of Atlantica and ruining the happy lives of Ariel and King Triton, and causing King Triton to never ever trust humans,… , (Fangs Sharpened) YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY TIMES AND YOU HAVE LIVED FOR FAR TOO LONG, DAVY JONES, AND NOW, I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE DONE, YOU WORTHLESS, HEARTLESS BASTARD!

We gasped, Eli was now mondo pissed off at Davy Jones.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Eli's now mondo pissed off at Davy Jones.

Lincoln: That pirate's had this coming for a very long time, guys, and now, the time of judgement is now at hand.

Carol: HIT THE DECK, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We screamed and ran for cover, and then, Eli screamed like a madman times infinite fold and then…

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

There was a massive explosion and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with elemental forces, mythological animals, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there's a seraphim flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Eli emerged, but he was really changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Eli grew from 6'4" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his now long brown hair, he has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, Chakra, seraphim angels, and mythological animals surrounding him, he has a wolf with the Ten-Sided Star with the symbols of the elemental forces in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, then we saw he now has a Third Eye on his forehead now, he has on wolf earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems on the gold elemental symbol links and rainbow crystal links and his angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the angel-shaped Element of Harmony is a wolf with rainbow gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant. Eli has on a pair of gold metal bands on his massive biceps, white sleeveless tank top, long blue shorts with ocean waves on them, black knee-high combat boots, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with mythical beasts and elemental forces on the coattails, and on the back is Yomi the Ten-Tailed Wolf with elemental forces surrounding the beast, along with a seraphim angel. Suddenly, Eli felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his six white angel wings grew much bigger for his new body, and the white feathers have rainbow tips on them, and ten massive and long powerful white wolf tails sprouted out too. Eli has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Eli's massive Hero's Valor sword and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythical beasts, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into Yomi's Heroic Valor Broadsword of Holy Seraphim Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Yomi the Eleven-Tailed Wolf and elemental forces surrounding the beast etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver-colored blade, large white wolf heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large white wolf heads with rainbow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the white wolf heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below Yomi the Ten-Tailed Wolf that said, "Eli

Winston Bullock, Powerful Son of Pharaoh Atem of Egypt, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Nunnally vi Britannia-Lamperouge, Defender and Loving Brother of The Disney Princesses, Loving Brother of James Dean Knudson, Carol Pusateri, The Loud Family, and Many, True Hero and Ambassador of The Heavens and Cosmos, Destroyer of Davy Jones and Sephiroth, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of Many Powers, Skilled Combatant, Jinchuriki of Yomi the Ten-Tailed Wolf, and Master of Elemental Forces, Wolves, and Mythical Beasts"

エリ・ウィンストン・ブロック、エジプトのファラオ・アテムの強力な息子、ナナリー・ヴィ・ブリタニアの愛するボーイフレンドと未来の夫-ランペルージュ、ディズニープリンセスの擁護者と愛する兄弟、ジェームズ・ディーン・ナドソンの愛する兄弟、キャロル・プサテリ、ラウド・ファミリー、そして多くの、真の英雄と天と宇宙の大使、デイビー・ジョーンズとセフィロスの破壊者、極度に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、多くの力のマスター、熟練した戦闘員、闇遊戯の十尾のオオカミ、そしてエレメンタルフォース、オオカミ、そして神話上の獣のマスター

Eli Winston-Bullock has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY XELNAGA ELEMENTAL RAINBOW WOLF FANG SERAPHIM ANGEL OF COSMIC UNIVERSAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL SERAPHIM LOVE!

We were amazed by Eli's Super Angel Eternity Infinity Xelnaga transformation, and when Nunnally saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding. But, when Davy Jones saw it, the evil pirate moved in to kill Eli, but Eli grabbed Davy Jones' left arm and with one move, he broke it in two and Davy Jones screamed in pain and agony, and he fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with elemental forces, mythical beasts, and seraphim angels at him, and it sent him flying into a wall.

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Seraphim Angel and Divine Cosmic Universal Hope) **And now, you will die a horrible gruesome death for everything that you've done, Davy**

**Jones!**

Davy Jones: We'll see about that!

More members of M.O.E. Appeared and we went at them and the pirates went at us.

We fired egg cannons at the pirates and Nico fired blasts of fire at the pirates and incinerated them all over.

Me: ATTACK!

We went at the pirates and blood and guts were flying all over the place with incredible fury and it was a gruesome scene of carnage! I stabbed a pirate in his stomach and disemboweled him and then pulled out his intestines and tied them into a lasso and threw it and tied a pirate up and threw him into Nico's sword and Nico stabbed said pirate in the back and the pirate's heart was on the tip of his sword.

Nico: EW!

Vince: Nice move J.D.

Me: Thanks Partner.

I headbutt a bunch of pirates and Lincoln slashed their throats and blood squirted out everywhere and Aqua and Lincoln fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted many pirates all over and Eli grabbed a Pirate's throat and ripped out half of his neck and then Nico grabbed a pirate and ripped his head off with his bare hands and slashed a pirate's stomach open and then he ripped out his stomach and May froze numerous pirates and shattered them into a million pieces and Edwayl formed a hammer and smashed a bunch of pirates skulls in and their brain matter went flying all over the place and I grabbed a pirate and slashed his throat and Hunter slashed a pirate's arm off with his sword and fired blasts of fire and burned him all over and Lincoln, Laney and Lola fired blasts of fire and incinerated numerous pirates all over the place. Then Wendy went into her Keyblader form and she slashed numerous pirates all over and blew them apart with star magic and fairy magic and more and Nunnally hacked a bunch of pirates with a deadly axe and chopped their heads off. Stickybeard, Roquefort and Jack Sparrow sent their pirates, cheese ninjas and candy pirates and they slashed, blasted and hacked numerous pirates all over the place with indiscriminate fury at an incomprehensible level. I then take my sword and cleaved a pirate in half in a vertical line and split him in half. Eli then slashed 3 pirates heads off and blood splattered all over the place with incredible force and the Evil Green Ranger blasted the Pirates all over with energy blasts and slashed them all over with his Sword of Darkness and splattered their organs and limbs all over the place and Edwayl and Fletcher slashed and hacked numerous pirates all over. Blood and limbs and organs were flying ferociously as we were tearing the pirates apart. Luan called out her Claymore and smashed the pirates heads in and splattered their brains and eyes out and Carol slashed and incinerated numerous pirates all over with atomic energy and Vince, Nuova Shenron and Naruto blasted and slashed them all over with Crystals, fire and wind and shredded them into nothing. Lynn fired globs of lava and incinerated many pirates into nothing and Leonard sent his pig army and they slashed and blasted many pirates all over with dynamite and makeshift weapons. Sheila the Thief went invisible with her cloak and slashed numerous pirates all over the place and Number 7 blasted the pirates all over the place with lasers and missiles and blew them to pieces. Sparks were flying all over and setting much of the ship on fire and Zuko and Azula, Torch Man, Fire Man and Flame Man were burning and incinerating pirates all over the place with incredible fury. Mudeenu, Kamengareth, Aimukk, Viqtarr, and Ere were blasting and slashing the pirates all over the place with incredible fury and more and Mary Jane, Scream and Toxin blasted a bunch of pirates all over with Symbiote matter and slashing them apart. Lori, Arpeggio and Teresa slashed and shredded numerous pirates all over with wind and sonic blasts and shredded them into nothing. Edzilla, Stone Man and Guts Man smashed and pulverized and crushed numerous pirates all over the place. Raven, Shade Man and Bright Man blasted numerous pirates with light and darkness blasts and more. Rita Loud, Stormy Weather and Proto Man blasted numerous pirates all over with lightning and energy and incinerated them all over the place with incredible fury. Maggie, Charmcaster and Huntsgirl blasted numerous pirates all over with incredible blasts of darkness and magic and destroyed them all over the place. The Samurai Rangers were blasting and slashing the pirates all over the place with incredible power and more and slashing them with indiscriminate fury and shredding them all over.

We were really smashing and blasting and mutilating numerous pirates all over the place. Then Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, Viqtarr, Nom, Khorror, and Kileron blasted and smashed more pirates all over the place. And then we set our sights on Davy Jones and really ripped and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Fortress Maximus, Shroomboom, Tussle Sprout and Energon Scorponok used the Earth, Life Skylanders, Earth Skylanders and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fortress Maximus's lasers and cannons, Energon Scorponok's stinger and Shroomboom and Tussle Sprout's powers 100-fold.

Fortress Maximus and Shroomboom: LASER MUSHROOM BOMB STORM!

Tussle Sprout and Energon Scorponok: EARTH STING BLAST!

Cyclops and Mummy: LASER MUMMY BIND!

Wolverine and Shendu: FIRE CLAW SLASH!

Rogue and Trap Jaw: TRAP SMASHING BLAST!

Storm and Hsi Wu: SKY STORM BLAST!

Iron Man amd Beast Man: IRON BEAST BURST!

Hulk and Unicorn: HULKING UNICORN FURY!

Thor and Killer Shrike: LIGHTNING SOUND FURY!

Wasp and Captain Cold: STINGING COLD STRIKE!

Black Widow and Mirror Master: WIDOW THUNDER BURST!

Hawkeye and Loki: LIGHTNING ARROW BARRAGE!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter,

Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY FRUIT MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Guntherton Sisters, Applejack, Laney, Crysta, Eli and Ariel: ELEMENTAL FURY FIRE STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE ELEMENT STYLE: AUCHNACREE HORDE!

Entrapta: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE LIGHTNING STYLE: BANC TY'NDDOL SUN-DISC!

Perfuma: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE NATURE STYLE: COLLETTE HOARD!

Frosta: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE ICE STYLE: ISLEHAM HOARD!

Lum Invader: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE LIGHTNING STYLE: LANGDON BAY HOARD!

Juri Han: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE DARK STYLE: MIGDALE HOARD!

Kei: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE FIRE STYLE: MILTON KEYNES HOARD!

Yuri: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE WATER STYLE: RILLATON GOLD CUP!

Chronoa: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE TIME STYLE: RINGLEMERE CUP!

Ajna: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE SPIRIT STYLE:

SHROPSHIRE BULLA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said treasures.

Lincoln and his harem: BRONZE AGE TREASURE TROVE FINAL SMASH: BRONZE AGE BLADE SLASH!

They slashed Davy Jones with bronze age swords!

Eli was still thrashing Davy Jones and he even slashed off the tentacles off Davy Jones' face with his new large broadsword. Then, Eli sent him flying into the air with his immense brute superhuman strength.

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Seraphim Angel and Divine Cosmic Universal Hope) **And now, this is the end for you, Davy Jones.**

Eli charged up energy in his large left hand, and he also infused it with the energy of The Black Gates to send Davy Jones on his way, and this horrified Davy Jones: at long last, after so many centuries of causing pain and suffering, the feared pirate was about to face judgement for his crimes.

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Seraphim Angel and Divine Cosmic Universal Hope) **This is for Queen Athena! TEN ELEMENTAL BLACK GATES KAMEHAMEHA!**

Eli fired a massive black Kamehameha energy wave infused with the energy of The Black Gates and the elemental forces, and as it hits Davy Jones, it exploded with incredible power killing him for good. Then, as his spirit appeared, Eli marked his forehead with a kanji, and the spirits of all those he killed found him guilty, and he was fading away.

Davy Jones: DAMN YOU TO HELL, ELI WINSTON-BULLOCK! (Fades Away)

Davy Jones was forever erased, and we all cheered wildly for what Eli did as he holstered his new massive broadsword on his now wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Eli's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive six white angel wings are permanent.

Just then, Eli rushed on over, and he hugged Nunnally and Ariel, who was also coming their way, and they soon felt tears on their chests, and they knew Eli was crying. We also saw it, and we went over to Eli and we also hugged him.

Nunnally: (Soothing Voice) Shh, it's okay, Eli. It's finally over.

Eli: Yes, it is. But, it still hurts me of what that monster did to Queen Athena.

Lincoln: What he did to Ariel's mother and King Triton's wife can never be forgiven. (Places his large right hand on Eli's right shoulder) But the day when you found out about it, you had every right to be mondo pissed at him, Eli, because Queen Athena of Atlantica was like a sister to you, same with Ariel.

Me: Yeah, if someone did that to someone we consider a sibling, we'd be in the same position as you.

Nico: Yeah, but you finally did it, Eli. You got justice for Ariel, Athena, and King Triton, and you made that monster pay with his life.

Nunnally: He's right, and you made sure he'd never come back, Eli.

Eli: Yes, you're right, I did.

Ariel: And we're so proud of you for what you did to avenge my mother, Eli.

This caused Eli to smile, and we continued to hug him. Just then, Nunnally gave Eli a kiss on the lips, and it caused his eyes to widen, his face turned atomic red, and steam came whistling out of his ears. Just then, Eli wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Nunnally, and he'd returned the kiss.

Lincoln: That was an awesome treasure hunt, Bella Huffington got a new weapon and Eli got rid of Davy Jones for good.

Nico: You said it, but we're not through yet, we've got an evil knight from Sonic's past to deal with, and he should be coming right… now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did to me, Sonic the Hedgehog!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting

around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sonic: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Black Knight.

A figure dressed in menacing black armor and wielding the Deathcalibur sword came out, and it was none other than Sonic's old enemy, The Black Knight, the fallen form of King Arthur.

Sonic: I should've known you'd one day come back from the dead, Black Knight.

Merlina the Wizard: Yes, but this'll be the last time.

Black Knight (Sonic and The Black Knight): I will destroy every last one of you and rule this entire world!

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) That's never going to happen, fallen knight of Camelot. Your reign ends here and now.

Suddenly, Kuēsā Sutādoragon's blue-green eyes turned neon blue green, and she was surrounded by a blue green energy aura with stars, constellations, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Shooting Quasar Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Black Knight, she left blue green energy, stars, constellations, and dragons with every step.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) King Arthur of Camelot, the crimes that you've committed against your world can never be forgiven, you became corrupted by your own power when you found the Scabbard of Excalibur and you became an evil tyrant who ruled through fear. But, now I will see to it that your ruthless ambitions are brought to an end, along with your miserable life.

Suddenly, Kuēsā Sutādoragon was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue green energy with stars, nebulae, and constellations surrounding it, there's Shooting Quasar Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kuēsā Sutādoragon emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Kuēsā Sutādoragon grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue green hair with flower in her hair, she has neon blue green eyes and a blue green energy aura with stars, constellations, and dragons surrounding her, she has Shooting Quasar Dragon with the Star Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Shooting Quasar Dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kuēsā Sutādoragon has on a blue green sleeveless open blouse, blue green sleeveless midriff top, blue green bellbottom pants with chain of sakura blossoms on her right side, blue green high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless blue green trenchcoat with stars, constellations, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back of the trenchcoat is Shooting Quasar Dragon with stars and constellations surrounding it. Suddenly, Kuēsā Sutādoragon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large blue green feathers have blue tips on the feathers and stars on the feathers. Kuēsā Sutādoragon has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Kuēsā Sutādoragon's massive Shooting Quasar Dragon-themed greatsword, and all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue green energy, stars, constellations, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shooting Quasar Dragon's Quasar Constellation Star Broadsword of Constellation Star Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Shooting Quasar Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue green blade with stars on the blade, large blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue-green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large blue dragons with blue green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large blue green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shooting Quasar Dragon's head with blue green gems for eyes and a large blue green gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Shooting Quasar Dragon that said, "Kuēsā Sutādoragon, Amazing Fashionista of Japan, Lover of Astronomy and Art, Gene-Slammer of Shooting Quasar Dragon, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars and Dragons"

KuēsāSutādoragon、日本の素晴らしいファッショニスタ、天文学と芸術の恋人、射撃クエーサードラゴンのジーンスラマー、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の駆逐艦、悪の駆逐艦、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして星とドラゴンのマスター

Kuēsā Sutādoragon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SHOOTING QUASAR STAR DRAGON ANGEL OF CONSTELLATION FASHIONISTA JUSTICE AND DIVINE STAR LOVE!

We were amazed by Kuēsā Sutādoragon's Super Angel Eternity

Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Black Knight saw it, the fallen knight fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Kuēsā Sutādoragon fired a powerful blue green energy blast with stars, constellations, and dragons at him, and it sent him flying into a tree. He got out and he was pissed off big time.

Nico: Whoa, Kuēsā Sutādoragon's transformed, that's so awesome.

Suddenly, we saw that the stars and constellations were out, and it wasn't close to nighttime yet.

Me: And it's not even close to nighttime, but we already see the stars and constellations out. This is really awesome.

Lincoln: Wow, Kuēsā, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Shooting Quasar Dragon and Divine Star Draconic Love) (Japanese Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer this fallen knight of Camelot his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Kuēsā.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Kuēsā Sutādoragon.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything you've done, Black Knight.**

Kuēsā Sutādoragon and Lincoln went after The Black Knight, who tried to attack them with his sword, but they dodged his sword, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, and Angels at The Black Knight, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive broadswords and left painful scars and tears in his armor, and Lincoln fired seven blasts of colored light from his massive broadsword, since his Magiwand is none other than the mighty sword, Excalibur, and they hurt him badly. Then, Kuēsā Sutādoragon and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of black energy at The Black Knight, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, killing him and his spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Kuēsā Sutādoragon and Lincoln did to The Black Knight as they holster their massive broadswords on their backs and power down, and Kuēsā Sutādoragon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue green angel wings are permanent.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) That's the end of this evil knight. Thank you for helping me destroy The Black Knight, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kuēsā.

Suddenly, Kuēsā Sutādoragon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Kuēsā Sutādoragon's face, they kissed passionately as Kuēsā Sutādoragon's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Shooting Quasar Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and stars and constellations shining in the skies behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Now, that was one awesome battle you guys fought against that evil knight, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) And from what I saw, that attack you fired at The Black Knight before you both destroyed him, that attack could only come from a Magiwand you have in your possession.

Lincoln: That's right, Kimberly, and the Magiwand that I have in my possession is the mighty sword, Excalibur, and it's perfect for me since I'm an Orange Mystic Ranger, and I also use the seven rainbow colors of light.

Nico: Yep.

Kimberly Hīrōsentai: (Japanese Accent) That's really amazing.

Common Cold: Looks like Davy Jones is sent to his locker for good. (SNEEZES)

Me: Bless you. But yeah he sure is gone.

Technus: And we got a new weapon.

Me: 3 new weapons actually. Weapons for Water, Fire and Life.

Laney: That's right.

Xaldin: The Rouse Cards Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Nico: They sure did.

Emma Guntherson: Me and my sisters are gonna love it here with you guys.

Sonnya Zhèngyìkuījiǎ: Same with me.

Katnappe: You girls won't regret it.

Me: It's gonna be awesome having you all with us.

Roquefort: You guys think we'll ever see the 4 Horsemen again?

Me: Well only time will tell.

Nico: But I remember seeing the movie they were in but I don't know the full extent of their history. Lets head back to the estate and find out.

We nodded.

Nico: Boy great job today everyone.

Nicole: 3 Treasure Maps down and 15 more to go. This is an awesome and perfect way for us to have an awesome bout of adventure before we go meet the Kiva Kamen Riders.

Eli: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Captain Cold: Oh did you guys here that Kalin and Tigerlily are dating?

Me: We sure did and we're really happy for them.

Nico: Yep. He'll be perfect for the Redemption Squad later in the future.

Lana: He sure will.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: (to the viewers) This was an awesome adventure for you all. Now I have officially avenged Athena.

Ariel: You sure did bro.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home to the estate and we had a good rest of the day before going to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first treasure hunt, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lightning (Total Drama), The 1983 D&D Gang, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to into the hypothetical world of The Future Is Wild and we're going to the Great Plateau in 100,000,000 A.D. We're going to see not only what that world is like but we're also going to find an awesome Windrunner Sword for Lizzie. Also we're going to battle Another DenziRed from 1981 and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Conflagration Ooze named Gianna Dahuo. Gianna is Nico's friend from China and her name Dahuo is Chinese for Conflagration. She is Powerful girl with amazing fire powers and she is a strong and powerful athlete. She can do many awesome sports and knows so many great games. She is also an amazing olympic Athlete and her event in the summer is Basketball and her winter event is ice hockey. She won 24 gold medals for the United States. She is a force to be reckoned with. When she saw Team Rocket causing trouble, she turned into a gene-slammer for Conflagration Ooze on purpose. Also Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer is gonna transform in that one against Another DenziRed and she is gonna be really having an amazing and awesome battle. But we're not going to kill Another DenziRed. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the land of Sylvania in the world of Warhammer, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Mannfred von Carstein, a magically gifted and cunning vampire of the von Carstein family. And they're going to meet a Water Dragon Cluster named Elena Brogan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New Jersey, she's a powerful girl who was born with immense cosmic powers over water and she's an amazing swimmer and talented athlete who has beaten Lynn in every sport ever, and she's more than once defended Lincoln from Lynn whenever she acts like a sore loser and tries to brutally hurt Lincoln. For part 2 of the treasure hunting saga we're going to the world The Future is Wild in 200,000,000 Million Years into the future and we're going into the Northern Forest and we're going to not only see what this world is like but we're also going to find a really awesome spell book that is buried in a special treasure chest. And we're going to battle Kruge, the Klingon Serial Killer responsible for killing Kirk's son in Star Trek III. He is gonna be back from the dead to get revenge on Kirk.

See you all tomorrow.

# TREASURE IN THE DISTANT FUTURE

GREAT PLATEAU - 100,000,000 A.D.

---

In the Very Distant Future of the year 100,000,000 A.D., Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lightning (Total Drama), The 1983 D&D Gang, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were walking through the extremely brutal and cold mountainous landscape of the Great Plateau. We were walking through the beautiful and magnificent mountain landscape with our fur parkas on and it was blistering cold. It was as cold as the Himalayas. The temperature was -30˚Fahrenheit and it was cold.

Nico: Wow! Its been a long time since we were here in this world.

Me: So the next treasure hunt is in the world of The Future is Wild. Its been a long time since we were here.

Camie: Wow this is amazing. I didn't know you guys were all here before.

Lola: It was a really educational and awesome adventure for all of us.

Me: I took Nico and some of the team on an educational journey through the time periods of 5 million, 100 million and 200 million years into the future.

Nico: That was so awesome and unforgettable.

Lucy Loud: It was really fun to see.

Qin: Wow! I remember watching the documentary The Future is Wild AGES ago. That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Kaoruko: What was that adventure like?

Me: It was really awesome and fun.

I went over what happened during the adventures of chapters 456 thru 469.

---

It starts with us heading into the Simulator.

Lincoln: What are we gonna do in the Simulator, J.D.?

Me: We're gonna do something really interesting. We're going millions of years into the Future. You guys ever heard of a documentary called The Future is Wild?

Lana: I saw that show. It was amazing.

Laney: Never heard of it but I have read the book for it. It's interesting.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Ed: It sure is.

May: I can't wait to see what's in store for us.

Varie: Me too.

Luan: How Futuristic! (Laughs to Rimshot) Get it?

We laugh.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one!

Eddy: (Laughs) That was funny!

Lori: So where are we going to first?

Me: We're gonna journey 100,000,000 years into the future and see what Antarctica looks like.

Lana: Cool!

Lisa: This is gonna be a scientific expedition of amazing caliber.

Me: It sure is. Ready guys?

Everyone: YEAH!

Me: Lets go.

The simulator activated and the Adventure Into The Future began.

## 100,000,000 Years Hence - The Antarctica Rainforest.

We were walking through a dense rainforest.

Lori: What kind of rainforest is this?

Me: Believe it or not guys. This was once the frozen continent of Antarctica.

Everyone gasped.

Lola: This whole rainforest is Antarctica!?

Laney: But how did it become a massive rainforest?

Me: Continental Drift carried it all the way to the Tropic of Capricorn and it's now in the tropics. It resulted in it becoming a dense rainforest in 100 Million Years. This is the year 100,000,000 A.D.

Lincoln: Oh wow! This is so cool!

Aylene: This is incredible. It's hard to imagine that this is gonna happen in the future.

Me: Well nobody know's what's gonna happen in the future. It's completely unpredictable. We can't even predict the weather.

Lisa: That's correct 2nd elder brother. But these plants and trees are all magnificent specimens.

Lana: They sure are. But they look like the trees and plants in the Amazon Rainforests in South America.

Me: They do don't they.

Lori: (Sniffs the air) And the Humidity is very high.

Lisa: (Sniffs the air) The Oxygen levels are stronger than what we know in 2018.

Me: That's because we believe that in 100,000,000 years, the oxygen levels will rise to 35% and the Earth will be like what it was back in the Carboniferous Period back 350,000,000 years ago in our time.

Laney: This is amazing.

Something flew by us. It was a small sparrow size bird with purple feathers and a petrol beak.

Lana: What a pretty bird.

Me: That is a hypothetical bird called the Roachcutter. It's descended from Albatross birds.

Lori: What!? That little bird is literally descended from an Albatross!?

Me: It's strange yes. But that's right. Here's a map of the world in

100,000,000 years.

I use my powers and formed a holographic map of the world and it was much different than anything we know. North and South America were further west and South America is starting to drift west and a portion of southeastern Africa was broken away from the mainland of Africa and merged with central Asia. Antarctica was further northward in the Tropics and Australia was now bridging North America and Asia.

Lori: Wow! The world is literally different from what we know in 2018!

Laney: It sure is. And most of the world is now underwater because of the sea levels.

Me: That's right. Carbon Dioxide from volcanoes erupting all over the world melted the polar ice caps because of a massive greenhouse effect. Which resulted in the ocean levels rising.

Nico: That is incredible.

May: This is amazing.

Me: Yeah. Lets take a walk around.

We walk around the Antarctica Rainforest and saw that it was much denser than the entirety of the rainforests in Borneo and the Amazon Rainforest put together. The temperatures were at 75 Degrees Fahrenheit and the humidity levels were at 100% all the time.

Lana saw an orange bird drinking nectar from a fiery color flower.

Lana: Hey look at that bird.

We saw a bird with orange, yellow and red feathers sipping nectar from a red, orange and yellow flower on a tree.

Me: That's my favorite bird here. The Spitfire Bird.

Laney: It's a beautiful bird.

Me: Yeah but it has a deadly weapon. (I hear something buzzing)

Watch.

The bird dodged to the side and it squirted a deadly chemical mixture from its nose at a huge insect and it burned it.

Lola: Whoa!

Lisa: Fascinating. It released a deadly chemical concoction at a huge insect from its nostrils.

Me: That's right Lisa. That's not the sweet honey nectar that comes from the flower it drinks from. It's the chemicals it needs to defend itself.

Lana smelled the flower and she gagged at the stench.

Lana: That is disgusting!

Lisa: Fascinating. The chemicals in this flower are very noxious.

Lola: That's weird. Normally some flowers smell very sweet. But this one doesn't.

Lori: Is the Spitfire Bird also descended from Petrols?

Me: Yes. It is a Petrol bird. But there's a creature in our time that has a similar tactic: The Bombardier Beetle. It's a black and orange beetle that squirts a nasty foul-smelling liquid from its abdomen and it drives away its enemies.

Lori: That is disgusting but very interesting.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Lisa: But how can a flower like this one house the chemicals it needs for its defense?

Me: That's the kicker. It's chemicals it needs do come from the Spitfire Flower but the flowers can't house them in the same flower or they'll explode. So the flower is divided into Male and Female Flowers.

Lisa: Oh. That's understandable.

Nico: And these birds are very similar to insects like butterflies.

Me: That's right Nico. Like butterflies, those bright colors on it warn other creatures that they're poisonous or they will fight back.

Laney: That is a very interesting defense system.

Me: It is.

We walked on and on a tree we saw a huge insect.

Lori: Look at the size of that dragonfly!

Lana: That is a huge bug!

Me: That is a Falconfly and believe it or not guys it eats birds.

Laney: An insect that eats birds!? That's weird.

Me: It is. Leni would not like this but there are really spiders in our time that eat birds. But in 100,000,000 years the Falconfly is the supreme predator here in the Antarctica Rainforest.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimen.

Me: Yes. It's ancestor is the Sand Wasp. It's a type of wasp usually found in parts of southern South America.

Laney: That is amazing. But how did it become such a big insect?

Me: That's an easy one. The size of insects is determined by the richness of oxygen in the atmosphere. A prominent example of that was back during the Carboniferous Period 350,000,000 years ago. The Coal Swamps back then raised the oxygen levels to 30% and the insects were huge. There were millipedes as long as snakes, scorpions as big as rats and dragonflies were as big as birds of prey.

Lincoln: That is really crazy!

Lana: That's terrifying.

Laney: So in this world Insects and Birds are in a war for supremacy.

Me: That's right Laney. Insects have been on Earth much longer than birds. Insects have been on this planet for 400,000,000 years where birds have lived on this planet for 122 million years.

Lincoln: So not even half that length of time.

Me: Exactly. But let me show you something wicked.

We go around a tree and saw in a nest a huge 6-inch long Falconfly Maggot.

Lola: That is a huge bug!

Me: Yes. That's a Falconfly Larva. It's six inches long and it needs a lot of meat. That's why Falconflies kill birds. It has to feed its young.

Nico: That's incredible. But how does it kill them?

I form a hologram of the Falconfly.

Me: It has front legs that form into a harpoon that can spear birds in flight and it has powerful jaws that can butcher its prey.

It showed its features.

Lana: That is cool!

Laney: That sounds like a scary creature.

Lisa: It does but that's what makes it a very fascinating specimen.

Me: Yes. But Falconflies have many nests like this one scattered all over the forest and it has to memorize where they are.

May: How does it do that?

Me: It has to memorize where they are by finding landmarks like sticks, twigs, rocks, anything they can use to mark them.

Lori: That's a very useful skill.

Eddy: It sure is. What do you think Ed?

Ed was bashing his face on the ground repeatedly.

Ed: I'm a woodpecker. (Resumes bashing and stops after 3 times) 'Cept with dirt.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Me: Let me show you all something really interesting.

We go to a nearby tree and we saw four red, orange and yellow beetles come together and form into what looked like a Spitfire Flower.

Me: These little guys are Spitfire Beetles. They are descended from Blister Beetles.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens.

Me: Yes and they use collective mimicry to form themselves into a Spitfire Flower. (Hears Flapping) Watch.

A Spitfire Bird flies toward the fake Spitfire Flower and as it was close to the beetles they jumped onto the bird and took it down. Everyone gasped.

Lori: Did you guys literally see that!?

Lana: I sure did. That was so cool!

Laney: They used teamwork to take down a Spitfire Bird.

Me: That's right. They have a similar method that the Orchid Mantis uses in our time. But instead of camouflaging themselves, they form into a flower and wait for their prey to come. And they pounce on it.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Lisa: Indeed. It's an amazing feat that these insects of the future have.

We walked around the forest and saw its magnificent beauty. Lana beamed some Spitfire Birds, Spitfire Trees and Flowers and Roachcutters into her greenhouse. We went to our next destination in the future.

---

## 100,000,000 Years Hence - The Bengal Swamp

---

We were walking on the waters of a massive brackish swamp. It was blistering hot and humid. We were sweating like pigs.

Me: Whew! It's hot!

Lori: You're telling me. This is literally the most humid and hot place I've been too.

Lola: It sure is.

Aylene: But this swamp is amazing.

Lisa: Indeed. These plants and vegetation are amazing specimens.

Lana: What is this cool swamp?

I form a holographic globe in my hand and show everyone where it is.

Me: This is the Bengal Swamp. It's located where the city of Calcutta, India used to be.

Nico: Wow! This is a huge swamp.

Lori: It's amazing. What kind of creatures live here?

Me: We'll see soon. The temperature here is 102 degrees fahrenheit and the humidity is always at 99%. It's about as big as the country of The Ukraine.

Lisa: That's the equivalent of 235,700 Square Miles.

Me: Exactly.

Lana: This is an amazing swamp. I can't believe that continental drift made it.

Laney: Me neither. I would not want to live here though. It's way too hot.

Me: I know. It's hot as Phoenix, Arizona and it's as humid as Hawaii. A horrifying combination.

Lori: It's literally a hot place.

Me: I know.

We come to land and we came across a family of strange octopuses.

Laney: Are these Octopuses?

Me: They are descended from Octopuses. These are Swampus.

Lola: These creatures are octopuses? But they have 4 arms. What happened to the other four?

Me: That's the interesting part. Because of evolution their last four arms became runners. Making them amphibious.

Lincoln: But don't octopuses need to be in the water to live?

Me: That's normally the case, yes. But they have a special sack inside them that keeps them moist and helps them breathe on land for 96 hours.

Lana: That is so cool!

Me: It is.

Lori: But aren't octopuses usually salt water creatures?

Me: That's normally the case in our time yes. But in 100,000,000 years we think that the Swampus will have adapted to living in Fresh Water. This whole swamp is a fresh water swamp.

Lola: That is amazing. It now is an amphibious octopus.

Lisa: That's correct Lola.

Laney: What's that special vase plant?

Me: I'll show you.

We go up to the plant and we look inside it and in it was Baby Swampus.

Me: This plant is a nursery for their young.

Lola: They are adorable!

Lana: This is so cool!

Laney: It sure is.

Me: Yes, but it also gives the Swampus something they need.

Lori: What's that?

Me: The poison for their poisonous bite.

Lola: Octopuses are poisonous?

Me: That's right. All octopuses in our time are venomous to an extent. The most venomous octopus of them all is The Blue-Ring Octopus. It has a venom that is 10,000 times more powerful than cyanide.

Lisa: Correct 2nd elder brother. *Hapalochlaena lunulata;* street name, the Greater Blue-Ring Octopus is the most venomous of them all of the 4 species of the Blue-Ring Octopus. It's poison is powerful enough to kill 28 adult people.

Lori: That is lethal.

Me: Yes. The plant that nurtures the Swampus generates a powerful bacterium which the baby Swampus ingest and it becomes the progenitor for their poisonous bite.

Aylene: That is a potent venom.

Me: It is.

Suddenly we heard and felt a thunderous stomp.

Me: Whoa!

Lori: What was that?

Me: Something big that's for sure. Lets go check it out.

We go out onto a meadow and saw a huge heard of dinosaur-like creatures.

Aylene: Whoa! What are those creatures!? Are they dinosaurs?

Me: No they aren't dinosaurs Aylene. Those are Toratons and they are descended from Tortoises.

Lana: Those big creatures are turtles!? Awesome!

Lisa: What fascinating specimens.

Lori: Those creatures are literally the biggest animals I've ever seen here in the future!

Me: And they're also the heaviest creatures on land. In the Jurassic Period at 140,000,000 B.C. the largest and heaviest dinosaur that ever lived was Argentinosaurus, which weighed 106 tons. The heaviest animal on land in the 21st Century is the African Elephant. They can weigh up to 14,000 pounds. The heaviest animal in the ocean in our time is the Blue Whale and they can weigh up to 100 tons. But the Toraton in 100,000,000 A.D. weighs at 120 tons! That's 240,000 pounds!

Everyone: WOW!

Laney: That's amazing!

Aylene: These creatures are incredible!

Lori: They are literally amazing! I never even knew that the tortoise would become like this.

Me: Well again Lori we don't know. Nobody knows what the future has in store for us.

Lisa: Correct.

We go into the swamp waters and it was an amazing world underwater. We saw a Swampus and it was being chased by a huge fish with spines on its head and back and it had a huge mouth.

Me: See that big fish right there?

Lincoln: I sure do.

Laney: That fish is huge!

Lana: What kind of fish is that?

Me: Believe it or not, that's the descendent of the electric catfish - The Lurkfish.

Lori: That fish is the descendent of the Electric Catfish? That is amazing.

Lisa: What a magnificent specimen.

Lana: Aren't electric catfish usually small fish?

Me: Yes that's normally the case. But in 100,000,000 years it will become the ambush predator called The Lurkfish. They can grow up to 13 feet long and they have a very clever camouflage and ambush method to get its prey.

We see a Swampus swimming passed us.

Me: Watch this.

We see the Lurkfish go after it and it did something and the Swampus was stunned. Then it swam up and swallowed the Swampus in one gulp.

Lori: That is literally amazing. How did it catch the Swampus?

Me: With electricity. The Lurkfish can generate up to 1,000 volts of electricity and whenever its prey comes near it, the Lurkfish shocks it and stuns it with 1,000 volts of electricity. Giving it a chance to eat it before it gets away.

Laney: That's powerful.

Nico: That's clever too. But how does it camouflage itself?

Me: It blends in with the plants on the swamp floor. Much like the weedy Scorpionfish in the Great Barrier Reef of Australia.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Lisa: Indeed.

Aylene: The Lurkfish looks like a creature from the prehistoric times.

Me: It does look that way doesn't it.

Lincoln: It sure does.

We walked on to our next destination.

---

100,000,000 Years Hence - The Shallow Seas.

---

We were walking on top of the waters of a beautiful crystal clear sea.

Lori: This sea is literally so beautiful.

Me: It is Lori. These oceans are much shallow in some areas on the planet. This is where the city of Moscow, Russia used to be.

I formed a holographic map of Earth and it showed that because of the drifting of the continents the oceans were shallower in places and warmer. It showed our location and we were in the Shallow Seas of Moscow.

Me: See?

Laney felt the water and it was as warm as the water in a bathtub.

Laney: Whoa! The oceans here are nice and the water is warm.

Me: The water temperature here is 89 degrees fahrenheit and it's perfect to swim in.

Lisa: The water temperature is rather pleasant in this location.

Lana: It sure is.

Lola: I would swim here.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: Me too.

Suddenly we saw a huge sailboat-like jellyfish float by us.

Lori: Whoa! Look at the size of that boat!

Me: That's not a boat Lori. That is a future jellyfish called an Ocean Phantom. It's a descendant of the Portuguese Man-O-War Jellyfish.

Lana: That whole thing is a jellyfish!? Cool!

Lisa: What a magnificent specimen!

Lola: It sure is. Those sails it has are amazing.

Me: Those sails it has help in having it being pushed around by the wind. It's what marine biologists call a Siphonophore. It's actually a bunch of individual smaller jellyfish working together to form into one giant creature.

Lisa: That's correct. This is a result of symbiotic relations in obtaining food and nutrients to maintain the colony.

Laney: That's amazing.

Me: It is.

Lori: That is amazing.

Lincoln: Jellyfish are amazing creatures.

Aylene: Isn't there jellyfish that have sails like that?

Me: There is Aylene. A prominent example is a jellyfish called the Velella. It has a small sail on it that helps it move around in the wind. There are many kinds of Jellyfish and they've been on the planet for over 700,000,000 years.

Lisa: That's correct.

Eddy: I would not want to eat them with peanut butter.

Me: No that would taste horrible. But let me show you something cool for the creature underwater.

We go down underwater and saw the creatures underside and it had amazing bell creatures attached to tethers. There were also strange pod creatures under it too.

Nico: What are those bell creatures?

Me: Those bells are part of the Ocean Phantom and they are how the entirety of the creature gets its food. (Sees something) Watch.

The Ocean Phantom lowered the bells down and we saw that they had eyes around the mouth and we saw them snatch some strange fish creatures out of some red plants.

Lola: Did you guys see that!?

Lori: It literally ate those fish creatures out of those plants!

Laney: That was scary but interesting.

Ed: Cool.

Lana: That was cool!

Lori: But aren't jellyfish poisonous?

Me: Yes they are. All Jellyfish are venomous to some degree. But the most poisonous one of them all is the Box Jellyfish or Sea Wasp.

Lisa: That's correct 2nd Elder Brother. *Chironex Fleckeri;* Street name: Box Jellyfish or Sea Wasp is the most lethal jellyfish in the world and they have a powerful venom that has no antidote and is capable of killing 60 people.

Lana: That is powerful!

Lori: It is. I had no idea that such a jellyfish even existed.

Me: Well they're very small Lori. They grow up to be about the size of your pinky fingernail and their tentacles can extend up to 10 feet long.

Laney: That's a really small Jellyfish. Big things do come in small packages. Where are they usually found?

Me: Usually in the oceans off the coasts of the Philippines and Australia.

Lori: Thank goodness we didn't see them on our global trip.

Me: Yeah thank goodness. This is what they look like.

I show a holographic photo of the sea wasp. It was a small blue jellyfish with long tentacles.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimen.

Laney: And that jellyfish is the most venomous jellyfish on the planet? That is scary.

Lana: But that was cool how the Ocean Phantom did that.

Me: It is. That's how it gets its food. Those little fish creatures are called Reef Gliders. They are descended from Sea Slugs.

Nico: Those little things are sea slugs!? That's literally amazing.

Me: Evolution works in mysterious ways.

Lisa: Fascinating specimens.

Lola: They look just like fish.

Me: They do don't they?

Laney: They sure do and they're eating that red plant.

Me: That red plant is a red algae plant.

Lisa: Very interesting specimen.

Lori: They look like red kelp.

Me: That's a good way to describe it Lori. But Kelp is a type of Brown Algae. Red algae is much smaller than kelp.

I form a holographic orb and show them what they look like. The first image shows the California Kelp Forests off the coast of San Francisco.

Me: This is the California Kelp Forests off the coast of San Francisco.

Lola: Wow! Look at all the fish and animals there.

Me: Yes. They have a wide range of different types of fish, sea urchins, seals, shellfish, sea slugs, and more.

I change it to Red Algae.

Me: This is Red Algae.

Lori: It looks like a soft bushy plant.

Me: That's right. They are usually found in tide pools along the coastlines of the world.

Laney: And they will become that in 100,000,000 years? That's amazing.

Me: Well again Laney, we don't know.

Lana: But isn't there a type of algae that turns the water red like blood?

Me: Yes. There is Lana. It's a microscopic form of algae called

Dinoflagellates. They are a microscopic form of algae that creates an algal bloom phenomenon called Red Tide. It's where they multiply like mad and turn the water red like blood. This is what they look like.

In the holographic orb I show a Dinoflagellate and what it looks like under high magnification through a microscope.

Me: Dinoflagellates are really small microorganisms.

Laney: Can we see them through a magnifying glass?

Lisa: Negative Laney. Dinoflagellates are only 15 to 40 Microns in size and you would need an extremely powerful microscope to look at them up close.

Me: That's right. It would take 20,000 to 25,000 times magnification to look at them. But this is the coolest part about Red Tides. It really shows a powerful trait at night.

I change the orb and it shows a split image. One side was a video of a man surfing on water with red tide and it was flickering with neon blue light like lightning and one man was walking on the beach and his shoes where were glowing with neon blue light every time he stepped on the sand.

Lori: Look at that! The water and sand are literally glowing!

Eddy: That is amazing!

Ed: Cool!

Lana: That is so cool!

Lola: How is it doing that!?

Me: That's the neat part about Dinoflagellates. They are photosynthetic creatures that have bioluminescent properties and whenever something disturbs them like an ocean wave, someone surfing or you're walking on the beach with them on it they emit this bright neon blue light that makes it look like they are fire or lightning on the sand or the water. Hence why they're called Fire Algae.

Laney: That is really amazing.

Nico: I had no idea that Dinoflagellates can do that.

Me: I saw it on a weather documentary at one time on The Weather Channel. It was one of the freakiest things I've ever seen.

Laney: That's so cool!

Lisa: That is a very amazing scientific trait.

Me: Yep.

Aylene: I had no idea that Dinoflagellates could do that.

Me: Yep.

We continued walking around the sea floor and saw the Ocean Phantom and swimming up behind it was a giant Reef Glider.

Me: See that big creature? That's an Adult Reef Glider. They can grow up to 12 feet long and they attack Ocean Phantoms. Watch.

It swam fast and grabbed a bell tentacle.

Lori: Wow.

Me: They can be really persistent and the Ocean Phantom also has a secret weapon. Watch the pods up there.

We saw that it had its own private army of sea spiders.

Lincoln: Whoa! Are those sea spiders!?

Me: They are. Those are called Spindletroopers. They are descendants of Sea Spiders.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens.

Me: Yeah. They can only be called out when the Ocean Phantom is under attack from a big creature like an adult Reef Glider.

We saw the Spindletroopers attack the Reef Glider by slashing the creatures head with their claws and the creature let go and went away. The Spindletroopers left the Reef Glider and went back into the pods.

Lori: That was literally amazing and scary at the same time.

Me: It was. Leni would not like seeing that.

Lincoln: No she wouldn't.

On the surface we came up and we saw a huge storm coming.

Lori: What's happening?

Me: With the warm water, the sea storms are stronger than the ones we know in our time.

Lana: This is gonna be intense.

We saw the Ocean Phantom and it was caught in the storm and it was getting torn apart by the strong winds. But this was beneficial for it. It not only regenerates itself but also it reproduces itself after being torn apart.

---

100,000,000 Years Hence - The Great Plateau

---

We were over in a huge mountainous area. It was really cold and the air was really thin. We were wearing our fur parkas and we were trekking through the mountainous terrain numb with bitter cold.

Lori: This place is literally really cold!

Eddy: Man am I cold!

Me: I know. This is The Great Plateau and this is where Australia is now.

I show my holographic globe and it revealed that Australia moved north and it closed off the Bering Strait and it now bridges northwestern North America with Eastern Asia at Russia. The result caused the landscape to form a huge mountain range that created massive mountains.

Me: These mountains are 33,000 feet high and they make the Himalayas look like small hills in comparison.

Lincoln: This is really amazing!

Lana: I'll say.

Ed: These mountains are so cool!

Lola: These mountains are incredible.

Nico: They sure are. If you climbed one you would be on top of the world.

Aylene: Yeah. What's the temperature here?

I pulled out a thermometer and it said that the temperature was -30 degrees Fahrenheit.

Me: It's -30 Degrees. It's as cold as the Himalayas over in Nepal in our time.

Nico: That is bone chilling.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Lisa: Geological upheaval created a magnificent mountain range.

Me: It sure did. A really cold one.

Lana sees something in the air above the mountains. It was a magnificent blue bird with 4 wings and a beautiful and majestic appearance.

Lana: Wow! Look at that bird!

We saw it.

Me: That's my favorite bird here. It's the Great Blue Windrunner and it's a descendant of the Crane.

Lori: That is a really beautiful bird.

Laney: It sure is.

Lisa: What a magnificent specimen.

Aylene: It sure is. I've never seen a bird like that before.

I use my holographic powers and show what it looks like in full detail.

Me: The Great Blue Windrunner is a beautiful bird. The coolest part is that it has 6 wings.

Laney: 6 wings? We only saw 4.

Me: Yes but it has a pair of mini-wings on its head called Canards. These birds are amazing creatures. Their leg wings can be used for extra maneuverability and it makes them very agile. Also their feathers provide a very powerful trait. They reflect the Suns ultraviolet radiation at this altitude. They act like a powerful shield against it.

Lori: That is amazing.

Lola: A bird like that is incredible.

Me: It sure is.

We go further into the mountains and saw a huge spider web wall.

Lana: Wow! What a giant spider web!

Lola: Ew! This is so creepy.

Me: I know but look at this.

We saw amazing spiders that have silver reflective patches on them.

Me: These spiders are called Silver Spiders and they are descended from Black Widow Spiders.

Lisa: What amazing specimens.

Lincoln: This is really something. I'm glad Leni isn't seeing this or she would freak out.

Laney: Knowing her she would.

Nico: I agree.

Eddy: Double D would like to study this.

Lincoln: I know he would.

May: Same here. But these spiders are amazing.

Me: They sure are. They are only half an inch wide. But the queen spider is as big as a football and not the kind that Lynn plays with.

Lisa: Fascinating. The Silver Spiders have their own caste system.

Me: That's right. These spiders are the gatherers. They're not getting bugs. They're getting seeds.

Lana: Seeds? What do they need seeds for?

Me: I'll show you.

We go into a grove of trees and the wind was blowing the seeds off of some trees and they had cotton sails on them.

Me: These trees are where the seeds are coming from.

Laney: These trees are amazing.

Me: They are. They're Grass Trees. They are descended from Bamboo.

Lori: Bamboo is amazing. But this is literally amazing.

Nico: It sure is. So the wind blows the seeds into the Silver Spider webs for something.

Me: That's right. Let me show you.

We go back and go into a cave. It was a pocket that was being used as a storehouse for the Grass Tree Seeds.

Lana: This is amazing. They're gathering all the Grass tree seeds and putting them in here.

Me: That's right and the seeds are for the last of the mammals on the planet.

Lola: Last of the mammals?

Me: Yep.

I point to a cave and out of the cave came a small little mouse-like creature.

Me: That's the last of the mammals. A Poggle - a descendent of a hamster and the last of the mammals on the planet. All the mammals that we know from our time are extinct in this timeline. The Poggle is the only known mammal left.

Lana: Look at that cute little guy.

Lola: It's so adorable.

Laney: It sure is.

Lori: And it's the last mammal on the planet? That is literally so sad.

Lisa: It's a magnificent specimen. But it saddens me that all the mammals except for this one are gonna be gone.

Me: I know.

Lana: I have a cave in my greenhouse at home.

Me: Perfect. It'll love it Lana.

Laney: I didn't know that Lana.

Lana: It's more than just a jungle in my greenhouse Lanes.

Lana found 4 Poggles and beamed them into her cave in her greenhouse at home and a bunch of the Grass Tree Seeds were put into it for them. She also beamed a grass tree into the greenhouse too. Her greenhouse has a bunch of awesome different habitats in it for every environment.

Me: Good thinking Lana.

Lana: Thanks J.D.

We go back outside and went back in time to our next destination.

In Leni's Room, Leni was making leotards for the Wereshark Girls, Jen, Kenai and Nita. Jen was wearing a purple and white Leotard.

Leni: You guys are gonna totes love these leotards.

Jen: Thanks Leni. They will be perfect for when we transform and not tear up.

Leni: I know.

Leni was working hard.

## 5,000,000 Years Hence - The North American Desert

We were in a parched and bleak desert that went on for miles. But it was really cold. Not as cold as the Great Plateau but right up there.

Lincoln: This desert is really cold!

Lana: Where is this place?

Me: This is the North American Desert and we went back in time to 5,000,000 years in the future.

I show a holographic map of Earth and the world in 5,000,000 years hence was very different. The polar ice caps extended all the way down to western central Europe and southern South America, southeastern Africa was starting to drift away as the Great Rift Valley was now replaced with a huge river, the Amazon Rainforest was replaced by grasslands, America's heartland was now a huge desert and the Mediterranean Sea was now a dry salt flat.

Laney: Wow! What happened to the Earth?

Me: The Earth is now in the grip of another ice age and the climate is now very different. This whole desert is an ice age desert. This is where the city of Chicago, Illinois once stood.

Lisa: Very fascinating. The climate change turned all of the heartland of the continental United States into a parched, barren desert that stretches on for miles.

Lori: That is literally a strange transformation.

Me: It sure is. Lets take a break for lunch.

Nico: Good idea.

---

We did so and we had lots of great food. Nico and May brought their Pokemon out. They had all kinds of food for them.

May: You know Nico, James on Team Rocket had a Weezing once.

Nico: Really?

May: Yep. I don't know what happened but Jessie and James departed with their previous pokemon Arbok and Weezing.

Nico: That's sad for them.

Me: I didn't know that May.

May: Yeah.

Lincoln: This is a really amazing trip so far. We've been to several places in this future world.

Lisa: Indeed. It's all unlike anything we've ever seen before in our time.

Lana: I'll say.

Lola: This is an amazing trip and the landscapes are amazing. Along with the animals.

Laney: These animals are all amazing. It's hard to imagine that evolution can have so many possibilities for the animal kingdom.

Lori: It's literally amazing.

Me: It sure is.

---

After our lunch we continued on and as we trekked across the desert we saw some sand flying out of a hole in the ground.

Lana: What is that?

Me: I know what this is.

Lana: Let me see.

Lana looked down into the hole and she heard singing and she saw strange mole-like creatures.

Lana: Cool! What are these creatures down here?

Me: These creatures are called Spinks and believe it or not guys they're descended from Quails.

Lori: Those little things are literally birds!? That's too unusual.

Me: I know.

Lisa got a closer look and she saw the Spinks.

Lisa: Fascinating specimens. They have given up the power of flight and are now like moles.

Me: That's right and they now live in a huge colony like the social insects and have their own caste system.

Lori: That's amazing.

Lana: It sure is. It's hard to imagine that these were once birds.

Me: They still are birds but they have a different style of living in the animal kingdom.

Then a creature with bony spines on its back and her young baby came.

Me: Oh wow. It's a Desert Rattleback.

Lana: That's a cute little guy.

Me: She is. Believe it or not guys they come from South America and they are descendants of the Agouti.

Lori: An Agouti? What's that?

I show a holographic orb and it showed an Agouti.

Me: This is what an Agouti looks like in our time. They are rodents that live in the Amazon and they eat nuts, fruit, seeds, insects, fungi and leaves.

Laney: So they're omnivorous.

Me: Exactly.

Lisa looks at the Rattleback.

Lisa: What a fascinating specimen. They are magnificent creatures. I'm surmising that those scales on its back are for defense.

Me: That's right Lisa. Those scales aren't just for show. They are used for defense and for warding off enemies.

Lola: What are those scales made of?

Me: They are matted hair that's fused together like Rhinoceros horns.

Lana: That is really cool!

Me: It sure is.

Nico: What do Rattlebacks eat?

Me: They usually eat these.

I go to a root and pull it out of the ground and give it to the Rattleback.

Me: They eat plants called Desert Turnips and they provide their food and water for them.

The Rattleback left, but in doing so it attracted another presence. We saw giant bats flying over us and we were both shocked and scared of them at the same time.

Lana: Are those bats!?

Lola: Those bats are huge!

Aylene: That is a scary sight!

Me: Those aren't just any bats guys. Those are future predatory bats called Deathgleaners. They are descended from the Bulldog Bat.

Laney: But I thought bats only come out at night. Never in the day.

Me: Normally bats are nocturnal yes. But these bats have adapted to coming out in the daytime. They have a 3 foot wingspan and they are carnivorous bats that eat Spinks and Rattlebacks.

Lincoln: Lucy would love bats like those.

Lucy then popped out of nowhere.

Lucy: (Out of nowhere) I sure would.

We jump in fright as a pipe organ plays.

Me: Lucy how did you get here?

Lucy: You guys were talking about me and I saw the bats.

Laney: You love bats and Vampires, Lucy. Would Fangs like having a Deathgleaner for a friend?

Lucy: I don't think so Laney. They're too big for Fangs to be friends with.

Lola: I believe it. But those bats are amazing.

Lana: Those bats are cool!

Lisa: They are magnificent specimens.

Lucy: What really surprises me is that these bats can hunt in the daytime.

Me: That was my first reaction too. What do join us on our adventure Lucy?

Lucy: Sure. I want to learn more about these places you're going to.

A Deathgleaner landed by Lucy and got up to her. Lucy knew what it was saying as if she understood the ways of the bat as she is a vampire.

Lucy: It's all right. I understand.

Me: Wow. Lucy is amazing when it comes to bats. Brittney, Haiku and Shannon would agree too.

Nico: It's amazing.

May: It's scary and cool at the same time.

We then proceeded on to our next location.

---

5,000,000 Years Hence - The Mediterranean Basin

We were walking on what looked like a huge white sand desert in between Europe and Africa.

Lola: Man is it so hot!

Lori: What kind of desert is this?

Lana licked the sand and she retched.

Lana: Blegh! It's salt!

Me: Believe it or not guys this is a salt flat basin. This whole basin is over 6,500 feet below sea level and this may shock you guys, but these salt flats are what was once the sparkling clear blue waters of the Mediterranean Sea.

Everyone gasped in shock.

Lincoln: This whole desert is the Mediterranean Sea!?

Lola: But how did it become this?

I form a hologram of Earth and it showed The Mediterranean Sea.

Me: In 5,000,000 years we believe that the Earth will be in the grip of another Ice Age and Africa will push up against Europe and it will close off the Strait of Gibraltar. The Mediterranean Sea will be completely cut off from the Atlantic Ocean and it will become a closed landlocked sea. This will result in the Mediterranean drying out and with no water flowing into the sea to fill it back up it simply vanished and the holiday islands of Greece, Cyprus, Malta, Sicily and Crete will stand as small mountains here. The only water here left in the Mediterranean will be small lakes of hyper saline water and it'll be the only water left here.

Laney: That's rough. It's like Death Valley here.

Me: It is.

Lucy: Wicked. This is depressing that the Mediterranean would vanish like that.

Lisa: It is very likely. There are a few lakes that have high sea salt contents that are disappearing in our time.

Me: That's right and the most prominent examples are the Aral Sea in Central Asia, the Dead Sea in the Middle East and the Great Salt Lake in Utah.

We walk around the salt flats and it was a breathtaking sight. We came across a little lake.

Lana: There's still water here in the lake.

Me: Yes but it's lethal. It's loaded with too much salt.

Lisa took a sample and discovered that it's 100 times more saltier than ocean water.

Lisa: This water is very dangerous. It's 100 times more saltier than ocean water and is not meant for human or animal consumption.

Me: That's right Lisa.

We continued walking and saw a strange lizard with a frill and it was running fast across the salt flats without getting burned on the hot surface.

Lana: Look at that cool lizard!

Lola: That's an interesting one.

Lucy: It sure is.

Me: That lizard is called a Cryptile. It's a descendent of the Frilled Lizard in Australia.

Lincoln: That's an interesting lizard.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimen.

Nico: So that's a descendent of the frilled lizard? Amazing.

May: It sure is.

Lori: I've never been fond of lizards except for Lana's but that one is literally interesting.

Laney: It sure is Lori.

Lucy: What do they eat?

Me: They eat bugs. Let me show you.

We go to a hyper saline lake and saw a huge bunch of brine flies.

Me: These are brine flies. They are what Cryptiles eat.

Lisa: These are fascinating specimens. They are usually found in vast numbers at the sight of Lake Mono in California.

Me: That's right. These are what they eat. In fact here comes one now.

We saw a Cryptile running through the flies and using its frill as a net and it was licking them off with its long tongue.

Lori: That is literally clever.

Lisa: Very fascinating. It's using its frill as a fishing net and using its tongue to consume the brine flies.

Laney: That's very interesting.

Nico: It sure is.

We later went to the mountains of the basin and they were the holiday islands. We were walking on a broken cracked pavement called Karst.

Lucy: It's a shame that these were once the holiday islands of the Mediterranean.

Me: I know.

Laney: This rock is strange.

Me: This is limestone pavement called Karst.

We walked on the islands and saw it full of cracks and narrow crevices.

Me: It's full of crevices called Grykes.

Lori: Grykes? That sounds strange.

Me: It is.

We saw a Cryptile come out of a gryke and we then saw a strange furry creature come out and it had two dagger fangs and went after the Cryptile and it missed it.

Lincoln: What is that creature?

Me: That is a predatory creature called a Gryken. They are descended from Pine Martens, squirrel-like creatures that live in the forests of Europe in our time.

I show on a holographic orb what they look like.

Me: This is what they look like.

Laney: Ohh! They are really cute.

Me: They are cute. The differences with a Pine Marten and a Gryken is that Grykens no longer live in trees and they live in the narrow grykes here in the Mediterranean Basin. They don't need their long tails which are used primarily for balance and their paws are now adapted for clinging onto the walls of the grykes. Their bodies are now longer and are about 8 inches tall and this allows them to squeeze through the narrow grykes.

Lisa: What a very fascinating specimen.

Lincoln: It sure is. I didn't know that these creatures could become this.

Me: Well this is a hypothetical creature. We don't know what's gonna happen.

Laney: Do Grykens only eat Cryptiles?

Me: Not just Cryptiles but also those creatures.

I point to something and we saw a family of future pigs.

Lola: Are those pigs?

Me: Those are Scrofas and they are descended from the Wild Boar.

Laney: Oh they are so cute.

Lori: They sure are.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens.

Me: Scrofas are much different than their ancestors.

Lucy: What's different about them?

Me: They had to adapt to living on bare limestone rock. They walk on their tiptoes and they have a strange stiff-legged gait.

Lincoln: That's really strange for pigs.

Me: It is but there are creatures in our time that have this kind of characteristic.

I show on a holographic orb an antelope creature.

Me: This is a creature called the Klipspringer. They are antelopes that live in Africa and they walk on their tiptoes to get on rocks.

Lincoln: It sure is a cute little fella.

Lana: It sure is. I didn't know there was a creature like that.

Lori: I don't think we saw a creature like this when we were in Africa.

Me: No I don't think we did.

Nico: That's an interesting creature.

May: It sure is.

Lola: What do Scrofas eat?

Me: They're omnivorous. Like their ancestors they eat roots, fungi, insects, worms and sometimes eggs.

Lana: That's an interesting diet. The plants here are in the Grykes.

Me: Yes and sticking a snout down into one is dangerous because of the Gryken.

Aylene: That's tricky. But these creatures are incredible.

Me: Yeah.

We then saw the Gryken attack and a Scrofa got away. But out came a big adult male of the family and the Gryken ran away and went back into the Gryke and the male pig squealed in rage.

Lori: That one is a mean one.

Me: Yes. The big adult males are really aggressive and they will do anything to protect their family from any kind of threat.

Lana: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

We then proceeded to our next destination.

---

5,000,000 Years Hence - The Amazon Grasslands.

---

We were trekking through a very thick grassland and it was blistering hot and dry. The grass was six feet tall and it was an amazing spectacle.

Aylene: This grass is really tall!

Me: (Grunt) This grass is also on a very strange location.

Lana: Where is it at J.D.?

Me: Believe it or not Lana this grassland was once the lush Amazon Rainforest of Brazil.

Everyone gasped.

Lincoln: This whole grassland was once the Amazon!?

Lori: How did it literally go from a huge rainforest to a really tall and scorching hot grassland?

Me: The Ice Age Climate had some part to it.

In a clearing I form a holographic orb and it showed the Earth.

Me: Here's the Amazon Rainforest as it is in our time. In 5,000,000 years the forests will be replaced by grasslands and the Amazon River will still be here. Ice Age Climates are very dry and as a result the Amazon Rainforest died out and was replaced by vast grasslands. Only parts of the Amazon River have any forest at all. But because the climate changed really fast, the forest died out very quickly. It only took a few thousand years for it to happen. A mere blink of an eye in the timescale of evolutionary terms.

Lincoln: That is really strange.

Lola: It sure is. We were at the Amazon Rainforest in our time and it was a beautiful place.

Lisa: Indeed. It was a lush tropical environment teeming with all kinds of life.

Laney: It sure was. This is a major change for the Earth.

Me: It is but we don't know if this will happen or not.

Nico: That's true.

May: Are there any animals left here?

Me: There are. But because the forests died out that fast, most of the animals that we've seen couldn't survive the change because they were far too dependent on the ecological structure of the forest. Let me show you.

We go to a nearby clearing and in the trees were awesome monkeys.

Laney: Are these monkeys?

Me: These creatures are Babookaris. They are descended from the Uakari monkey.

Aylene: What are Uakari Monkeys?

Me: They are those monkeys with the red faces and they live in the Amazon.

Aylene: Oh those monkeys.

Lana: These monkeys are amazing.

Lola: They sure are.

Lori: These monkeys are literally descended from Uakari Monkeys? Amazing.

Lisa: Very interesting specimens.

Me: Yep. And they have a similar lifestyle to several of the primates we know in our time. They can use tools like Chimpanzees. Chimpanzees use sticks and poke them into termite nests to eat the insects. Very genius method. Babookaris form tightly woven baskets out of sticks and twigs that trap fish in them from the rivers that are still here.

We saw the Babookaris take a spherical basket made of sticks and twigs out of the water and a member of the troop was showing a youngster how it's done.

Lincoln: That's really amazing.

Laney: I've always been very fascinated by the behaviors of monkeys and apes.

Lisa: Affirmative elder sister. The ways of primates have always been a very fascinating feat for all Homo Sapiens.

Lola: This is an interesting deal.

Aylene: It sure is.

Ed: Cool.

Eddy: Double D would love learning about all of this.

Lincoln: He sure would.

Me: Monkeys and apes have been a very important part of our evolutionary chain for millennia.

We hear a screech and we went to check it out and we saw in the tall grass a group of giant birds with headcrest feathers.

Lola: Look at the size of those birds!

Laney: These birds are huge!

Lori: These are literally the tallest birds I've ever seen!

Me: These are not just any birds guys. These birds are called Carakillers and they are a descendent of the South American falcon, the Caracara.

We are walking by one up close and personal.

Lisa: What a magnificent specimen.

Aylene: It's a big bird. How tall do they get?

Me: They are 8 feet 2 inches tall.

Lori: That is literally a tall bird.

Laney: What are those feathers on their heads?

Me: Those feathers on their heads are what they use to communicate with each other.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Nico: It is. These birds look like future velociraptors.

Me: That's exactly right Nico. This is the coolest part of the Carakiller. On their arms they have this really cool sickle shape claw that is reminiscent to the dinosaurs. A prominent part the creature has at the end of its arm. Another creature that had a claw similar to this was the Deinonychus from 115 million years ago in our time.

Lana: That is so cool!

Lola: It sure is.

May: How did the Caracara become like this?

Me: Well over the course of millions of years in terms of evolution, it lost the power of flight completely and it grew taller and faster. Flight is an expensive feature for any bird in the animal kingdom. So over the course of time it exchanged flight for speed. They can run at over 45 miles per hour. Caracaras spent most of their time on the ground and like their ancestor they still do spend their time on the ground.

Laney: That's amazing.

May: It sure is. I can't believe that a little bird like the Caracara would become a tall giant like the Carakiller.

Lola: Me neither.

Nico: It's an amazing creature.

We then hear a strange rattle sound and we go to the source of it. We saw another type of Rattleback.

Lola: Is that a Rattleback?

Me: It is. But this is a Grassland Rattleback. It's much different than the Desert Rattleback we saw in North America. All creatures have to be diversified in terms of the Animal Kingdom.

Lisa: That's correct. Every creature in the animal kingdom has to be diversified whenever it comes to certain species.

Lori: That's interesting.

Me: They are really territorial and whenever two of them meet they shake their tough scales around. The loudest of them wins and the loser retires gracefully.

Laney: That's amazing. What are these spines on their sides?

Me: That's a clever method they have. Whenever they are attacked by a predatory creature, they dig themselves into the ground with them and they stay there really well. Muscles at the base of the spines lock them in place. Making it almost impossible for anything to remove it from its spot.

Nico: Boy that's tough. Only an explosion from underneath it would do it.

Me: Exactly.

We go back to the clearing and we hear the roar of thunder in the distance.

Lincoln: Was that thunder?

Me: It was. Look out there.

We saw a nasty thunderstorm building out in the distance. Lightning was striking powerfully.

Me: Believe it or not guys, although the world is in an ice age, the Tropical Summer is still warm and brings powerful thunderstorms. Sometimes they bring rain to the area. But oftentimes at the end of the Summer here the grass is tinder dry.

Lori: What happens by then?

Me: They don't just bring rain sometimes.

Thunder roared wildly and lightning flashed and struck throughout the storm and then we saw something horrific happen. We saw lightning strike the grass and in less than 30 minutes, the grass was set on fire.

Me: They bring Fire!

Laney: Whoa!

Lincoln: So grasslands burn?

Me: That's right. One of the most terrifying features of a Grassland habitat is that it burns. A number of events in our time can cause it. But mostly here it's caused by Lightning Strikes. Like I said when I showed my Fire Powers, Fire is not only destructive but it's really good news for other creatures. Storks in our time are drawn to the edge of the fire to feed on insects or small mammals that were flushed into the open by the flames. Fire also fertilizes the ground with ash and the cycle of vegetation begins anew.

Lori: That's amazing and horrible at the same time.

Eddy: This is amazing.

Ed: It sure is.

Laney: This fire is really scary.

Me: It is.

We stood and watched as a huge billowing wall of smoke was going into the sky and we saw the flames spread across the land at a fast pace. In less then 4 hours, we saw the flames torch 2,000 acres.

Lincoln: These fires spread very fast here.

Me: Oh yeah.

We then went to our next destination.

## 5,000,000 Years Hence - The Northern European Ice

---

We were trekking through an extremely cold landscape and it stretched on for miles and miles. It was bone chilling cold and the wind was strong. And visibility was almost zero in some places. We were wearing our warmest fur parkas.

Nico: Man is this place cold!

May: It's REALLY cold!

Lisa: Affirmative. It's sub-zero freezing cold.

Me: That's because we're in the Northern Polar Ice Cap. This is where the city of Paris, France once stood.

Laney: No! This is where Paris was!? How awful!

Me: I know.

Lana: I didn't ask this earlier but what happened to us humans?

Me: Well we were forced to leave the planet in the next few thousand years and find another planet to call home. But again we don't know.

Lola: How did Paris become this?

I form a hologram of Earth and it showed where we were. We were on the Northern Polar Ice Cap that stretched all the way down to central Europe.

Me: These ice sheets are over 6,561 feet thick and because the planet is in the grip of an Ice Age it caused them to expand and grow and reached far down to central Europe.

Nico: That's amazing!

May: It sure is. What's the temperature here?

I pull out a thermometer and it showed that it was -70 degrees.

Me: It's -70 degrees Fahrenheit here.

Lincoln: That is really cold.

Lana: It sure is. Even the weather home is not this cold.

Nico: No kidding.

We trekked on and saw a huge herd of giant rodent-like creatures.

Aylene: What!? What are those creatures?

Me: Those are creatures called Shagrats.

Lola: Those are strange creatures.

Me: Believe it or not they are descended from Marmots.

Laney: Those are Marmots!?

Lisa: What amazing specimens.

May: They sure are. How did they get so big?

Me: Marmots in our time live in Europe and they are usually small rodents that are about 6 inches tall and they can weigh at 18 pounds.

Lincoln: That's interesting.

Me: It is. Evolution made them grow up to three feet tall and they have a powerful triple-thick fur coat that keeps them warm from the bone-chilling cold.

Lori: That is amazing. It's literally incredible.

Lisa: Indeed.

Lola: What do they usually eat?

Me: They're herbivorous and they eat only plants. They now travel in herds like deer and elk.

Ed: Cool.

Eddy: Double D would like these creatures.

Me: I'm sure he would.

We continued on through the snow and we came across a white saber-toothed bear-like creature.

Lana: Wow! What is this creature?

Me: This creature is called a Snowstalker.

Lola: It has huge fangs!

Lucy: Wicked.

Laney: It sure does. What is it descended from?

Me: The Snowstalker is descended from the Wolverine.

Lana: This guy is cool!

Lisa: What an amazing specimen.

Me: It sure is. They have white fur that helps them blend in with the snow so they can sneak up on their prey and attack. But instead of finishing it off it wounds the creature and lets it die from its wounds.

Lucy: Wicked.

Nico: That's a clever method.

May: It sure is.

Lincoln: But why does it have saber teeth?

Me: It's how the terms of evolution give it more power.

Laney: It's a scary creature of the future.

Ed: Cool.

We then made our way to the coast of ice and saw a rather interesting sight. We saw huge bird-like whale creatures.

Laney: Oh wow! Are these creatures birds or whales?

Me: A mixture of both actually. These are creatures called Gannetwhales. They are descended from the Gannet Bird.

Lana: These creatures were once birds!? Amazing!

Lisa: Indeed. *Morus bassanus* has evolved to take the place of the Great Whales.

Me: That's right. Gannetwhales gave up the power of flight to live in the water. When the whales all went extinct, they filled in that void by taking their place.

Nico: That's amazing. It's hard to imagine that they would become like this in hypothetical terms.

Me: That's right. They usually come up here on shore to hatch and raise their young. Like penguins in our time they hatch their eggs on land and wait by the water.

Lana: That is cool!

Lucy: It is. I didn't know that they would do stuff like this.

Me: They also have ways to take on their enemies. Like Snowstalkers.

We see a Snowstalker come up to the group of Gannetwhales.

Lola: What is the Snowstalker after?

Me: It wants the egg. But the Gannetwhales will do whatever it takes to protect them. Those powerful bill beaks can kill it.

Lisa: These would pack a huge amount of centrifugal force to it.

Me: That's right. But for a stubborn Snowstalker it has another weapon.

We saw a Gannetwhale vomit up a nasty and disgusting foul-smelling mixture of partly digested fish and squid.

All: EW!

Lori: Oh that is literally disgusting!

Lola: Oh that is gross!

Lana: Cool!

Me: I wish I hadn't seen that but it's part of the Gannetwhales defense. It does that because Snowstalkers have sensitive noses and it drives them away.

Lisa: Fascinating.

Lucy: Wicked.

Laney: That was cool though.

Lincoln: It sure was.

We then went to our next destination.

## Over 100,000,000 Years Hence - MASS EXTINCTION

We were traveling forward in time and we saw a horrific cataclysmic event take place. We were in a force field bubble that's protecting us.

Lori: What's happening?

Me: This is a nasty cataclysmic event that is on par with when the dinosaurs were wiped out 65,000,000 years ago in our time.

Lincoln: Something is happening all over the world.

Lisa: Indeed. I see volcanoes erupting everywhere and the poisonous gases from the ash and clouds are killing everything.

Me: That's right. Every millions of years the planet endures a terrible cataclysmic event on this kind of scale. It's called a Mass Extinction.

Laney: This is horrible.

Lana: It sure is. What usually causes them?

Me: There are two primary factors that cause Mass Extinctions. One factor is Global Volcanism. This is where volcanoes all over the planet erupt and send millions of tons of ash and carbon dioxide into the atmosphere and poison everything and flood everything with lava. Everything around the world begins to die. Plants, fish, ocean life, forests, everything. 95% of all life on the planet dies.

Lucy: Wicked.

Laney: This is horrible.

Lana: What's the second cause?

Me: Asteroid impacts. That's what destroyed the Dinosaurs 65,000,000 years ago in our time. An asteroid 6 and a half miles wide slammed into the Yucatan Peninsula in Mexico and it completely wiped out all of the dinosaurs.

Lori: That is literally horrible.

Lincoln: Why are all the volcanoes erupting here?

Me: That's because of a mass extinction that's gonna happen later in the future. We haven't seen global volcanism of this kind of scale since the Great Permian Extinction back 255,000,000 years ago which gave rise to the age of the dinosaurs.

Lisa: That's correct 2nd Elder Brother. It also joined all the continents together into one massive single supercontinent called Pangaea.

Me: That's right Lisa. We don't know what caused the Great Permian Extinction, but I have a very strong suspicion that continental drift may have been a contributing factor.

Lincoln: That could be the case.

Laney: This is all amazing and horrible at the same time. And this Mass Extinction may cause the continents to form together into another Pangaea.

Me: That's a very strong possibility Laney. But we will never know because we won't be here on Earth to see it.

Lana: That's sad and awful.

Me: It is.

Lincoln: So what time are we going to next?

Me: It's gonna be a really interesting time. You'll see when we get there.

We continued going through time.

## 200,000,000 Years Hence - The Central Desert.

We were in a massive desert. It was scorching hot and extremely dry.

Lincoln: This desert is huge!

Me: Yes. This desert is where the city of New York City once stood.

Lola: This desert was once the most busiest city in North America!?

Lana: This is a strange desert!

Lisa: Indeed.

Me: Let me show you where it's at now.

I form a holographic orb of the Earth and it was now completely unrecognizable. The continents were all now completely joined together in a massive hypothetical supercontinent called Novopangaea or Pangaea II. We were in the heart of the supercontinent and it was a desert that spanned for thousands of miles. The continent was also surrounded by a massive single ocean.

Lori: Wow! Look at the planet.

Lucy: Gasp! It's completely unrecognizable.

Lincoln: The world is completely different than what we saw and know.

Me: It is. This world is set 200,000,000 years into the future.

Laney: This is incredible!

Lola: It sure is. This is all completely different than what we know.

Lana: It's really hot here.

May: It sure is.

Nico: It's like a combination of the Sahara Desert and Death Valley.

Me: It does feel that way doesn't it?

Lori: It literally feels that way.

Me: Well again this is all hypothetical.

Lisa: Indeed.

Laney: This is all amazing though.

We walk around the desert and saw huge massive concrete-hard mounds that were hundreds of feet high.

Laney: What are these giant rock mounds?

Me: These aren't rock mounds Laney. These are giant concrete colony structures for future insects.

We saw strange insects come out of the mounds and scamper onto the desert floor.

Me: These are the insects. They are called Terabytes. They are the future descendants of Termites.

Lana: These guys are termites? Cool!

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens. They have much more efficient methods on how to live in a colony.

Me: They sure do.

Laney: This is interesting. Are these the soldiers of the colony?

Me: No these are the workers. They work for the colony.

I form a holographic orb and it shows the inside of the Terabyte Mound and Colony and each member of the Caste System.

Lola: Wow! The colony of the Terabytes is much bigger than the termites we know. It goes deep underground!

Lisa: Indeed. Apparently the Terabytes have a very sophisticated caste system.

Me: That's right. They have a new breed of Terabytes called Rock Borers. They combine chemicals and use sulfuric acid to drill through the limestone rock underneath the colony. Some are Water Carriers and their purpose is to drink until they're bloated with water.

Laney: What's the water for?

Me: It's to nurture the plants that they collect for the colony and they have windows in the top of the colony to bring in sunlight.

Lincoln: That is so cool! But how are they gonna bring them to the plants if they're full of water?

Me: There's a caste that only carries them to the plants.

Lori: That is literally amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

May: No kidding.

Aylene: But where do they get the plants from?

Me: I'll show you.

We go to one of the desert pools and we saw long worms with plant appendages growing on their segments.

Lana: Are those snakes?

Me: No those are not snakes. Those are a worm called the Garden Worm. They are descended from the Convoluta Worm, a type of microscopic flatworm that are like living plants.

Laney: That is amazing!

Lori: Those things are literally worms? That is strange.

Lucy: That is amazing.

May: It sure is.

Nico: Where are they usually found?

Me: Convoluta Worms are usually found along beaches, tide pools, freshwater lakes and swamps and they feed off of the sunlight to grow.

Laney: That's unusual.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens. But you are right 2nd elder brother. *Symsagittifera roscoffensis ;* street name: The Mint Sauce Worm is a chlorophyll worm that is bonded with plants to photosynthesize and feed off of sugar from it.

Lincoln: That's really interesting.

Lucy: How do the Terabytes get the plants from the Garden Worms.

We see a bunch of Terabytes go after the Garden Worms.

Me: You're about to see now.

We saw the Garden Worms trying to make a getaway and the Terabytes unveiled a rather interesting weapon. They fired a sticky glue and it snared the Garden Worm.

Lori: What is that stuff?

Me: It's a very strong glue that holds the Garden Worm while the Terabytes go after the Algae it has.

Lincoln: But look its getting away.

Me: That is a clever part about the Garden Worm. Its segments have a powerful chemical that dissolves the glue and it allows it to get away. There are insects in our time that have a similar feature. The Scorpionfly, whenever it gets caught in spiderwebs has a chemical substance that melts the glue from the web and this enables it to get away.

Lisa: That's correct. *Chorista australis;* Street name the Australian Scorpionfly has this kind of method.

Lincoln: That's amazing.

Me: It is.

We saw the Garden Worm go into a pool.

Lori: Where's the worm going?

Me: We're gonna find out now.

We go into the pool and it was really dark. Lucy loved it.

Lincoln: It's really dark down here.

Me: It is. But it's much cooler than it is in the hot desert.

Laney: That's true.

We then saw glowing green patches on the pool cave walls.

Lana: What are those green patches?

Me: Believe it or not Lana those patches are actually Bacteria.

Lincoln: Bacteria?

Nico: That's interesting.

Me: Yes. Bacteria have been on Earth for 3.6 billion years and they are one of the longest surviving organisms in the world.

Laney: That's incredible.

Lisa: Indeed.

Lucy: Wicked. But why are they glowing like that?

Me: They have a phosphorescent glow on them that gives them a bioluminescent property that lights up the cave.

Lana: That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Aylene: I'm glad we can't touch them.

Me: Yeah.

We then saw long worms swim by the bacteria.

Me: These worms are called Gloomworms and they eat the bacteria.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens.

Me: They are. They survived the Mass Extinction by hiding in the caves.

Laney: That's clever.

Suddenly we saw a huge worm about three feet long swoop in out of nowhere and grab a Gloomworm in its extended mouth.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Lucy: Wicked.

Lola: What is that thing!?

Me: That big worm is called the Slickribbon and it's a descendent of a marine worm called a Polychaete.

Lisa: What an amazing specimen.

Me: It sure is. Polychaetes have been on the planet for over 500,000,000 years and they are one of natures most powerful survivors. They have survived everything nature has to throw at them.

Laney: That's amazing.

Nico: They must be really powerful to have to survive everything like that.

May: No kidding.

Lincoln: Where do they usually live?

Me: They live primarily right around oceanic hydrothermal vents in the darkness of the bottom of the ocean. Down at depths of around 13,000 to 15,000 feet.

Lisa: That's correct. The heat from the mineral rich hydrothermal vents nourishes these organisms and provides them with food and lots of shelter.

Aylene: That's amazing.

Me: It is.

Lola: I had no idea creatures like this exist in our time.

Me: Yeah. There are lots of things on Earth we don't know about yet.

Ed: That's cool!

Eddy: It sure is.

We then continue on to our next location.

## 200,000,000 Years Hence - The Global Ocean

We were swimming underwater and we saw that the ocean went on for miles and miles.

Lana: Wow! This ocean looks like it goes on forever.

Lola: It sure does.

Aylene: This is amazing.

Me: That's because in 200,000,000 years we believe that the continents will all be one massive supercontinent and it will be surrounded my a massive single ocean. This ocean will cover 75% of the planet and it will span for miles.

Lori: This is literally amazing.

Ed: It sure is.

Eddy: I never thought that the ocean would be this amazing here in the future.

Nico, Ed and Eddy had breathing helmets on.

Laney: This is incredible.

We saw a huge school of strange fish swim by us. They were unlike any kind of fish ever seen before.

Nico: Are those fish?

Me: No those are not fish. Those are Silverswimmers. They are descended from microscopic organisms called plankton.

Lori: These creatures are literally plankton!?

Lisa: Fascinating specimens. They appear to have taken the place of fish here in the ocean.

Me: That's right. The fish all died out in the Mass Extinction and the Silverswimmers filled in the place of fish. There are numerous kinds of Silverswimmers. Look.

I form a holographic orb and it showed that numerous kinds of Silverswimmers have taken the place of fish. There were some that were predatory, carnivorous, herbivorous, and even some that were scavengers.

Lori: Boy there's so many of them.

Laney: Amazing. I didn't know they would be this abundant.

Lisa: The Silverswimmers are also diversified into many species of the creature. They are all very fascinating specimens.

Me: They sure are.

Lucy: It's kind of unusual seeing creatures like this here in this time.

Me: It is. But let me show you something cool on the surface.

We go up to the surface and saw a bunch of flying creatures. They were actually flying fish which was a weird feature.

Lori: Are these creatures Flying Fish!?

Me: Yes they are Lori. These are called Ocean Flish. They are the descendent of Flying Fish.

Lincoln: Flying Fish?

Me: Yeah. This is what they look like.

I form a holographic orb and it shows what Flying Fish look like.

Me: Flying Fish don't fly. They glide and they can go a long ways above the surface of the water.

Lana: That is cool!

Lisa: These Flish are magnificent specimens. They appear to have taken the place of sea birds.

Me: That's right Lisa. When the sea birds died out the fish took their place and have now adapted to living on both land and the sea. They live on land to nest and feed off of the Silverswimmers in the ocean.

Lucy: Wicked.

Laney: That's amazing.

Lola: It sure is. How did their fins become wings?

Me: Their fins became powerful wings. They are much different than bats or birds that we know of in our time. Birds have a different skeletal structure in their wings.

I form another holographic orb and it showed the skeletal structure of bats, birds and the Ocean Flish.

Me: These are the skeletal structures of Birds, Bats and the Ocean Flish. The Birds have two fingers fused together and they used the bones for the upper arm the Humerus and the bones of the lower arm, the Ulna and Radius for flight. That's where they get most of their strength from in terms of flight. In birds, most of the hand has disappeared. It's just two fingers fused together as I said. In bats however its all five fingers. The fingers are spread and the skin covers them. The pectoral fin, which is the forearm fin of the fish has become wings in the Flish and they developed this powerful joint and arm structure that allow it to change shape in flight and their fins became more powerful and stronger which gave them a more powerful aerodynamic force.

Lori: That is literally amazing.

Lisa: It certainly is.

Lincoln: But how do the Flish eat?

Me: That is an amazing part of the creature.

I form another holographic orb and it showed that the Flish had a second extendable mouth inside its beak.

Lucy: Wicked.

Lola: That is weird!

Me: I know. But that's what it was designed to do. There are creatures in the fish world that have a mouth like that. A prominent example is the John Dory Fish. It has an extendable mouth that sucks in its prey.

Lisa: That's correct.

Ed: Cool.

Me: But not even Flish are safe from predators guys. Watch.

We saw a Flish swoop down and a huge tentacle erupted out of the water and grabbed it out of midair.

Lori: Did you guys literally see that!?

Laney: I sure did!

Lana: I sure did!

Lucy: Wicked.

Ed: Cool!

Eddy: That was amazing!

Lincoln: It sure was. What was that?

Me: Lets go see.

We go down and saw a huge creature. It was the largest squid we've ever seen.

Me: That enormous creature is called a Rainbow Squid and it's descended from Squids.

Lana: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Lola: How big do they get?

Me: They can get up to 120 feet long and they are an amazing creature. They have the ability to blend in with the blue of the waters surface. They have a very sophisticated technique that enables them to do this.

Laney: What is that technique?

Me: It's a powerful trait they all have. They have cells on them called Chromatophores. These are pigment-baring cells that all octopuses and squids use to create camouflage or attract mates. They are commanded by several nerves by their brain. All octopuses and squids have a very large and extremely complex brain, making them one of the most intelligent creatures in the ocean. The Rainbow Squid has one of the most sophisticated nervous systems in the world of the future.

I form a holographic orb and it shows the Rainbow Squids Nervous System.

Me: It's centralized Nervous System will probably become extremely powerful. It'll be so powerful that they'll use Chromatophores to make video displays. Vivid patterns of light and color all over their bodies. They can use this to fool their prey to come in close. That's how it was able to grab a Flish out of Midair like that. It used its chromatophores to become a school of Silverswimmers.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Laney: That's amazing!

Lori: This squid is literally an amazing creature.

Lucy: It sure is.

Me: But it puts on a magnificent display when it comes to mating. Watch.

We saw the squid use its Chromatophores to put on a magnificent display. It became what looked like a magnificent glittering rainbow diamond in the water. It was sparkling with all seven colors of the rainbow on its skin and it attracted a female squid.

Lisa: What a magnificent display of love.

Me: It is. But these squids are also vulnerable.

We saw a huge pack of strange sharks in the water and they had cool patches on their tails that were glowing like signals.

Lana: Whoa! Are those sharks?

Me: They sure are. But those are descendants of sharks. They are called Sharkopaths. They are much fiercer than the sharks we know in our time.

Laney: So Sharks did survive?

Me: They did. Sharks are one of natures most powerful survivors. They've been on the planet for more than 480,000,000 years and they survived everything that nature has to throw at them. They survived the extinction of the Dinosaurs and even everything that we know in prehistoric times.

Aylene: (Shaking in fear) I would not like these creatures.

Me: Who wouldn't? The scariest part is that they now hunt in packs just like wolves. They communicate through bioluminescent patches on their sides near their tails. They also have a stronger sense of detecting electrical impulses from their prey.

Lana: That is so cool!

Lisa: They are magnificent specimens.

Lucy: Wicked.

Lola: I don't like sharks. They scare me.

Nico: This is cool seeing sharks here.

May: It sure is.

Ed: Cool!

Eddy: I didn't know that sharks were that fierce and strong.

Me: Yeah. That's what makes them one of the fiercest survivors in the world.

We got out of the ocean and headed to our next destination.

## 200,000,000 Years Hence - The Rainshadow Desert

As we were walking to our next destination we saw a massive storm of incredible power.

Lori: Look at that storm! It literally looks mean.

Me: That is a more powerful storm called a Hypercane. It's a much stronger hurricane that is more powerful than a hurricane that we know in our time.

Eddy: Whoa!

Lincoln: That's a terrifying storm.

Lana: How strong do they get?

Me: They can have winds of up to 250 Miles Per Hour and the wave height can get to 100 feet high.

Lisa: I'm not surprised. Because the ocean covers 75% of the entire planet, there's no resistance that limits the wave height of the oceans because of the wind.

Me: That's right. It's a deadly trait that a world with one ocean has. But a Hypercane also can throw Ocean Flish over the mountains as it rages and it sends them into the desert.

We then go over into the desert and saw a bunch of Flish dying in the scorching heat.

Lana: Oh man! Hang on little ones!

Lana formed a ball of salt water and put a Flish in it and it was back to normal. It was eternally grateful to her.

But the rest of the Flish weren't so lucky.

Me: That was a good thing you did Lana. But also the desert has another creature that feeds on the Flish carcasses.

We saw a big bug fly by us and it was a strange one.

Me: See that bug right there? That bug is called a Bumblebeetle. It's descended from a beetle.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimen.

Laney: It sure is. Is it here in the desert to eat the Flish?

Me: No. The adults don't eat. They're here to lay their larvae into the Flish so they can continue the cycle of life. Let me show you all.

We go over to a Flish carcass that it landed on and saw the Bumblebeetle's abdomen drop down and it opened and revealed its larvae cargo.

Me: Those little creatures it has inside it are its larvae. They're called Grimworms.

Lola: Ew! Those are weird bugs.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens. And we can see their teeth.

Me: Yes. They have 2 sets of teeth. They have slicing and grinding jaws. They grow in size every 2 days.

Nico: Very unusual.

May: I've never seen insects like those before.

Ed: Cool.

Eddy: That is cool.

Me: It is cool. Once they've had their fill of the meat they metamorphose into the chrysalis phase and in a few days they become Bumblebeetles to begin the cycle of life again.

Aylene: But don't Bumblebeetles need to eat?

Me: No that's the funny thing. They don't eat as they have enough fat to survive for 24 hours. They only live for 1 whole day and they have to find a Flish carcass to deliver their cargo of Grimworms.

Lucy: That's an unusual cycle for the creature.

Me: It sure is.

We saw a strange shelled creature hop right by us.

Lincoln: Hey is that a snail?

Me: It is. But that is a Desert Hopper and it is descended from Snails.

Lana: Those creatures are Snails? Cool!

Lisa: Fascinating specimen.

Lola: Ew! But wait. Don't snails usually leave a slime trail?

Me: They normally do yes. But for the Desert Hopper they gave that up because it wastes water. So hopping is a much better and much faster mode of transportation for them.

Laney: That is really strange. I never heard of a snail that can hop.

Me: Well believe it or not there are snails in our time that hop. But they live in the ocean.

Lisa: That's correct and a prominent example is Tylomelania. A type of Rabbit Snail that lives in freshwater lakes.

Lana: That is cool.

We saw the snail eating a cactus.

Lola: How is it eating that cactus?

Me: They have a special tongue called a Radula. It's a grazing tongue that eats plants. That's what makes snails such notorious pests in gardens. They eat things like lettuce and all kinds of soft vegetables. This is what the surface of a radula looks like.

I form a holographic orb and it showed an image of the surface of a Snails Radula. It was a tongue covered with rows upon rows of really sharp hooks.

Me: They use this to scrap plants and feed.

Lana: That is cool.

Laney: It's a strange thing for them. Are there any snails that kill people?

Me: Yes and the most prominent example is a Cone Snail.

I change the orb to a Cone Snail and it showed the Needle Harpoon on the tip of its shell.

Me: They have a deadly poison in a needle-sharp harpoon at the end of its shell. It's a neurotoxic poison called a Conotoxin and it's powerful enough to kill people.

Lisa: That's correct. Conotoxins of Conus gastropods have a delay effect that usually take minutes to days to appear and they can cause muscle paralysis, double vision, respiratory failure and even death.

Lucy: Wicked.

Me: That's right Lisa. That's what makes snails such incredible creatures and they have been on the planet for over 500,000,000 years. Making them one of natures most powerful survivors.

Lori: That is literally amazing. I also remember that the people in France eat snails.

Laney: That's right Lori. They eat escargot. It's a very popular French delicacy.

Lola: Ew! I would never eat snails.

Me: Me neither.

We continue walking and saw a strange plant on the ground.

Lola: What kind of plant is this? (Sniffs) EW! It smells horrible!

Lana: Let me smell. (Sniffs) Ohohoho! It smells like fish.

Me: That's a cool plant called the Deathbottle and it's a type of carnivorous plant.

Laney: This is a carnivorous plant?

Lucy: Wicked.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimen.

Lori: It's unlike any kind of carnivorous plant we know.

Lincoln: I've never seen one like this one.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Well there are several different types of Carnivorous plants around the world that we know.

I form a holographic orb and it showed many different types of Carnivorous Plants.

Me: These are all the carnivorous plants from around the world in our time. They usually grow in swamp areas and live on poor soil. They eat insects.

Laney: That is so unusual.

Me: It is. This is one of my favorites.

I zoom into an image of a Pitcher Plant.

Me: The Pitcher Plant is a type of carnivorous plant. It has a very unusual method of getting insects for nutrition. It's vase is filled with water and digestive juice. The walls of the vase are lined with juice that make it slippery and it draws in ants and flies into it.

Lana: That is cool!

Lisa: Very amazing specimen.

Me: Here's another of my favorites.

I change the orb to a Sundew Plant.

Me: This is a Sundew Plant. It has a strange method. Those hairs that it has have a strange glue on the ends and when flies come onto it they trap it and the plant wraps around the insect where digestive juices will dissolve it for nutrients.

Lori: That is literally amazing.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Lola: It's gross but unusual and cool.

Me: It is. That's what makes Carnivorous Plants one of the most fascinating types of plants in the world. The Deathbottle has two types of plants to it. This plant that smells bad is its seed spreader.

Lucy: How does it spread its seeds?

Me: It has a clever method. It disguises itself as a rotten Flish and waits for a Bumblebeetle to come along.

We saw a Bumblebeetle arrive and it went inside a small hole of the plant.

Me: The Bumblebeetle will go inside the seed chamber and get coated with the Deathbottles seeds as it tries to find a way out. There's a special point that they have to find inside it and when it reaches that particular point, the plant will catapult the Bumblebeetle out of it. Watch.

We saw the plant flip up and shot the Bumblebeetle out of it like a rock from a catapult.

Lana: Whoa!

Lincoln: That was so cool!

Laney: That was amazing!

Lola: I've never seen a plant do that before.

Lisa: That is a very ingenious and fascinating method.

Me: That's right. There are plants that know how to use insects to spread its seeds. Remember seeing the Rafflesia flower over in Borneo?

Lincoln: I do.

Laney: We all do actually.

Lori: EW! That flower smelled really bad!

Me: Well that's how it attracts insects. It's the same method with the Deathbottle Plant. It looks and smells like a rotten Flish to attract the Bumblebeetle.

Lana: That's a genius method.

Me: It sure is. But also the Deathbottle has another method on how to get its food.

We saw a Desert Hopper go along and it fell into a pitfall trap. We go over and saw the creature in a pit lined with poisonous spines.

Me: This is how the Deathbottle gets its food. It creates a strange membrane that it uses to blend in with the desert sand and when a

Desert Hopper comes around it falls in and it drives its poisonous spines into it and dissolves it with digestive juices.

Lana: That is scary.

Lisa: Very fascinating and ingenious method.

Me: It is.

Lucy: Wicked.

Ed: Cool.

Eddy: That is a strange plant.

Me: It is.

We later proceeded on to our next and final location.

## 200,000,000 Years Hence - The Northern Forest

We were in the middle of a huge forest and it was a huge forest loaded with gigantic trees that were really tall and covered with moss and it was really wet, humid, and moist.

Lori: Wow! This is literally the most amazing rainforest I've ever seen.

Me: This is more like a Temperate Rainforest, Lori. This is also where the city of London, England used to be.

Laney: This whole forest was once London?

Lincoln: Luna would not like this forest.

Lana: No she wouldn't.

Lola: It's really wet and humid here. But how high up are the trees.

Me: They are as tall as the Giant Redwood Trees in California and the average rainfall here is over 400 inches per year.

Lori: That is literally a lot of rain.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: How did the trees get so tall like this?

Me: After the Mass Extinction, the entire planet was rich in Carbon Dioxide and the plants take that carbon dioxide and convert it into oxygen. In 200,000,000 years this forest will become a big one and we have not seen forests like this since the Triassic Period over 237,000,000 years ago in our time.

Eddy: This is amazing.

Lisa: Indeed. It's amazing at how a forest of this magnitude can thrive after such a cataclysmic event.

May: It sure is.

Lana: What kind of trees are these?

Me: These trees are actually Lichen Trees. These are trees that are descended from moss and small grasses that grow on trees.

Lola: This is amazing.

Lisa: Very fascinating specimens.

Nico: It sure is.

We then saw lots of bird size creatures fly by us.

Me: Those creatures there are called Forest Flish.

Lori: There are different types of Flish too?

Me: That's right Lori. All creatures have to be diversified like I said. But these Flish are different. They look like butterflies at first glance.

Lincoln: They sure do.

Lucy: It's not my thing but this is really fascinating.

Me: Their wings here can flap at 30 times per second and it makes them move around like a hummingbird.

Lana: That's really amazing.

Lisa: They are really fascinating specimens.

Me: They sure are. And they hang upside down like bats do in our time. But not even they are safe from the food chain. Let me show you.

We walk around and saw an orange nasty slime creature and it draped itself down and caught a Forest Flish in it.

Lola: EW! GROSS! What is that!?

Me: This creature is called the Slithersucker and its a shapeshifting slime mold.

Nico: This thing is a slime mold? Weird.

Lori: That is literally disgusting.

Lisa: Fascinating specimen.

Me: It may seem disgusting but Slime Molds are one of natures, uh, unpleasantly gross creatures. They are a collection of single cell organisms that work together. Slime molds are often mistaken for fungi and they are very weird and gross. They come in many kinds of species and it's strange a thing.

Lana: Cool.

Lucy: What does it do to the Forest Flish?

Me: It crawls out and drapes itself down and like a spiderweb it catches it and secretes a digestive juice that dissolves it.

Lisa: That is a magnificent specimen.

Me: It is.

Suddenly we heard what sounded like growling and out of the forest we saw a huge squid that was about 15 feet tall and it was walking on 8 legs.

Lori: Wow! Look at the size of that Squid!

Me: That is a giant called the Megasquid.

Laney: That thing is huge!

Lisa: What a magnificent specimen.

Me: It sure is. It's the giant of the forest. It's all muscle.

Lana: How does it move around?

Me: Well because its all muscle and it has 8 legs, it has to move two of them at a time on each side. It supports its huge girth with a network of circular and vertical muscles in its legs.

Lori: How many pounds do they weigh?

Me: They weigh 16,000 pounds.

Lana: That is really heavy!

Lola: It sure is.

Laney: Walking around with 8 legs like that must be a big problem.

Me: It is. They are omnivorous and they eat plants and meat.

Lori: That's interesting.

Lincoln: That is amazing though.

We heard the Megasquid make that growl sound through a vocal sack on its head.

Nico: What is that low growl it makes?

Me: That's how it communicates. It talks through that vocal sack on its head. Like frogs, they communicate through a vocal sack. That's how they make that croaking sound. A Megasquid can make sort of a low growl.

Lori: That is literally amazing.

We heard a hooting sound in the trees and saw squids moving in the treetops like gymnasts.

Lori: Are those squids too?

Me: Yes they are. But those are squids that took the place of monkeys. Those are called Squibbons. Squibbons are very acrobatic and above all extremely smart and intelligent.

Lana: That is so cool!

Lola: I didn't know that they were that smart.

Lisa: Indeed. They are amazing specimens.

Me: Yes. They are really smart creatures and move in a similar fashion to the Gibbons in our time. Gibbons have long arms that they use to swing through the trees.

Lucy: That's amazing. This is all stuff I'm not familiar with but its all amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

* * *

After we came out of the simulator we rested on the couch. And we were exhausted.

Me: Whoo! What an adventure.

Lincoln: You said it J.D. I'm exhausted.

Lori: Me too. But this was literally an awesome learning experience for all of us.

Laney: It sure was. We learned so much about the future even though it was all hypothetical.

Lisa: Indeed elder sister. This was all truly a magnificent educational experience we can share with all our friends.

Aylene: Indeed. This was all an adventure worth remembering.

Me: It sure was.

After we rested we wrote school reports on what we learned in the future and we got A+ on all of them.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

---

When I was done everone was amazed!

Nico: I remember that.

May: Me too. That was so awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lightning.

Lightning: No problem Nico. And it's gonna be awesome going with you on such a fun adventure.

Me: It sure is awesome having you with us.

Nico: So, Lightning. Do you think you and Lynn will ever get married?

Lightning: Oh I know we will Nico. It's gonna be an awesome wedding from the thunderstorm. SHABLAM!

Nico: Yeah!

They high five.

Me: Yeah!

Camie: Wow! These mountains are incredible. How high up to they go?

Me: They are 33,000 feet high.

Camie: Wow! Taller than the Himalayas.

Nicole: It's amazing that there is a treasure here though.

Twilight Sparkle: Its really incredible that there is one here.

Lizzie Strong: But it's really amazing that I get to see the home of the animal I was slammed with.

Lola: Lightning, since Lynn and I are both in the Trinity of Violence, if you ever go back to your old ways and break her heart, I'm frying your ass!

Lightning: (GULPS) Don't worry Lola. I gave my word that I would never hurt your sister.

Me: Lightning is a man that keeps his word too.

Lola: Oh. That's good.

Qin: But this is really cool that you guys have been to this place before.

Maria: We all were amazed ourselves Qin.

Nico: I thought that was a really amazing and awesome educational trip.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and I'm glad it was really entertaining.

Lizzie Strong: That sure is awesome and cool.

But then a Great Blue Windrunner landed right on Lizzie's shoulder.

Lizzie Strong: Wow hey there friend.

The Windrunner talked to her.

Lizzie Strong: It sure is awesome being in your home area.

The Windrunner agreed.

Nico: Wow Lizzie that's cool that you can talk to Windrunners.

Lizzie Strong: I guess because I was slammed with one I developed the ability to talk to the creatures I'm part of.

Nico: That is awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh just like I have the ability to do so.

Eli: That is really cool though.

Nico: Eli, when we learned about what Davy Jones did to you the first time, some of us wanted to tell you before you learned the truth.

Eli: I know Nico. But I actually wanted to find out for myself. I had suspicions but I wanted to learn for myself.

Nico: That's okay. But your new Xelnaga form was really awesome.

Me: It sure was bro. You really made sure Davy Jones got what he deserved.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah you sure did.

Lola: Kangor wanted to tell you the truth before Jones did since scum like him and Xehanort have a tendency to lie. And it's good to hear the truth from your friends.

Eli: I know. But I knew that Jones wasn't lying.

Nico: He is a human lie detector after all.

Me: Yep.

We then came across a huge spiderweb.

Me: Wow I remember these spiderwebs.

We then saw Silverspiders.

Nico: Ooh Silverspiders.

Eli: Wow and I see why they are called that.

Camie: Because of the silver patches on them.

Me: Yeah. And Spiders have been on the planet for over 479 million years.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome though.

Nico: Good thing Leni isn't afraid of spiders anymore.

Me: I know. Back then she was terrified of them.

Tsuyu: She had Arachnophobia.

Laney: That's right.

Ochaco: Wow.

Nicole: Pretty amazing that all this happened here didn't it.

Fu: It sure is awesome.

Nicole: But I think it's so cool that the treasure we're after is here in 100,000,000 years hence.

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Vroon: It's around here somewhere.

Nicole: According to the map and our new devices for our bracelets the treasure should be 500 meters up ahead.

We followed Nicole and we saw a beautiful and amazing sword sticking in a rock. It was a blue blade sword that looked very similar to the Divine Sword Phoenix Blade but instead of a phoenix it had a Great Blue Windrunner on the hilt and pommel. It was a beautiful sword called The Sword Of The Windrunners.

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: The Sword of the Windrunners. That is a magnificent sword.

Nico: And it's not in a temple this time.

Lola: Yeah.

Daring Do. It's amazing seeing it here.

Nico: Who wants to pull it out?

Eli: I think I know.

Lizzie's Windrunner Friend chirped to her.

Lizzie Strong: I will gladly do so.

Lizzie went over to the sword and then she pulled it out! The blade glowed and then she had the symbol of the Great Blue Windrunner appear right in the middle of her forehead and she had the Kanji for "Lizzie Strong - Great Blue Windrunner Shaman" appear on her back.

リジーストロング-グレートブルーウィンドランナーシャーマン

She was forever changed and her true power was unlocked when she got the sword.

Nico: Whoa! Lizzie you look awesome!

Eli: Yeah. How do you feel?

Lizzie Strong: To quote Optimus Primal, "Prime."

Nico: You earned it!

Me: She sure did.

Lizzie Strong: Thanks Nico.

But then we heard Eerie Moaning and that can only mean one thing!

Me: Another Ranger here!?

Nicole: Whoa.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER DENZIRED! It was a scary version of the Red Denziman Ranger from 1981! It had a skull helmet and a torn up neck scarf.

Me: Another DenziRed!

Eli: Oh man!

Me: If Ippei Akagi saw this he would be really pissed off.

Nico: Yes he sure would.

Vroon: Thank you for waiting patiently!

Another DenziRed: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) You're welcome.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl I haven't seen in a long time. It was my ex-girlfriend Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV!

Me: Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV!

Nico: Whoa! XXXIV!? That's a long family line.

Me: It sure is.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: It is. And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Catherine. You're looking awesome even as Another DenziRed.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Catherine is the descendant of Catherine Tudor I. She was the forgotten daughter Catherine of Aragon. Like the black sheep of the family. But Catherine's family was known as one of the greatest warrior families in the world. Her family grew over the centuries and Catherine became very well respected and known throughout all of

England over the years. Now Catherine Winslow Tudor XXXIV here is the recent generation. She went to school with me back in 3rd grade and we became great friends. She also has the power to see into the future as well as have amazing and incredible aurora powers. I gave her the moniker Catherine of The Aurora.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep. But just as we were about to start high school she disappeared.

Nico: Swartz got her.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: That is correct.

Me: She's also my ex-girlfriend.

Nico: Wait. Ex-Girlfriend?

Me: Yeah we went on a couple of dates but something caused her to go off the deep end.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: Yes and it was this.

She pulled out a mind control chip!

Me: (GASP) That's a mind control chip! How did you get that on you?

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: My evil grandfather planted it on me. He didn't want me dating a "Lowly Worthless Peasant" so he arranged for me to be married to someone rich and famous. I tried to fight him but he overpowered me and put this on the back of my neck.

Nico: That's not right!

Eli: That's nuts!

Me: What happened to your so-called grandfather?

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: He was committed to a mental hospital for the rest of his life.

Me: Good riddance.

Zocks: What did Swartz promise you?

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: My own castle and kingdom as well as me being the queen. But I knew he was lying and I did not want to be queen.

Me: That's good you decided not to become queen. Especially after what your ancestor did over 500 years ago.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: Most agreeable.

Me: I'm sorry this all happened to you. What your grandfather did was unforgivable. I had no idea this was happening to you because of him. I hope it's not too late for us to get back together.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: It's never too late J.D. But I want to see how far you've come. Come at me.

She turned back into Another DenziRed!

Me: Ask and you shall receive! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Nico: Kaito told me about what the Denziman team can do. (gets out Brass Knuckles Ridewatch) So, I'll use this!

He got Brass Knuckles brass knuckle arms.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: How about this one? (Activate's Chuck's Ridewatch)

I vomited out fish and they hit Another DenziRed all over and smashed her down.

Me: (SPITS) BLECH! That tastes really awful! Now I see what Jim had to go through to face Chuck in New Junk City.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Good thing I warned Nico about the Denziman's powers.

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Especially since you used them against me before.

Me: And I remember that the Denzi Punch really packs a wallop.

Kaito: Yeah it does.

Kaito got the Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got the Wild Force Saber.

Lizzie Strong: Lets see what my new sword can do.

She flared up a blue aura and flew into the air and went at Another DenziRed and slashed her all over and then flew into the air some more.

Lizzie Strong: Lets see how you like this.

Lizzie used the power of the Windrunner Animal Crystal imbued with the powers of Evil Princess What's-Her-Name and fired waves of energy and they hit Another DenziRed and blasted her all over the place.

Nico: Whoa! Awesome!

Lizzie Strong: That was awesome!

Nico: Don't get cocky now.

Me: I've always wanted to try this one.

I activated the Ridewatch of the Tiki Tak Tribe.

Me: Sorry about this Catherine.

I used my hypnotic glare and played the Nyanga Dance on my panflute.

She then went into a hypnotic trance and then she used the powerful Denzi Punch on herself!

KRASMASH!

She was sent flying and crashes into the ground. Then she got up.

Nico: Wow that was cool!

Me: Yep. I think Zecora would be proud.

Suddenly, Lizzie Strong's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue, and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with winds, chemicals, and Great Blue Windrunners, and as she approached Another DenziRed, she left sky blue energy, winds, chemicals, and Great Blue Windrunners with every step. Suddenly, Lizzie Strong was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with winds and chemicals surrounding the vortex, there's the Great Blue Windrunner flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lizzie Strong emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lizzie Strong grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sky blue hair with flower in her hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with winds, chemicals, and Great Blue Windrunners surrounding her, she has a Great Blue Windrunner emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Great Blue Windrunner earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a Great Blue Windrunner with sky blue gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sky blue gems on the gold flames with sky blue bird-shaped Element of Harmony. Lizzie Strong has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless blue tank top, sky blue skirt, sky blue pants, sky blue sneakers, and long sleeveless sky blue trenchcoat with winds, chemicals, and Great Blue Windrunners on the coattails, and on the back is the Great Blue Windrunner with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Lizzie Strong felt a sharp pain on her back and legs, and then, her massive sky blue angel wings on her back and legs grew much bigger for her new body, and the large sky blue feathers have white tips on the feathers. Lizzie Strong has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lizzie Strong's Windrunner sword and the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles have begun merging together, and they were suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, winds, chemicals, and Great Blue Windrunners, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Great Blue Windrunner's Chemical Hurricane Broadsword of Windrunner Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Great Blue Windrunner etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, Great Blue Windrunner's sky blue wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large sky blue gem surrounded by wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold Great Blue Windrunner head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the Great Blue Windrunner that said, "Lizzie Strong, Specialist in Future Speculation and The Biomechanics of Evolution, Gene-Slammer of The Great Blue Windrunner, Student in History, Science, and Nature, Loving Future Wife of Nicholas Chan, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Chemicals, and Great Blue Windrunners"

リジー・ストロング、未来の憶測と進化の生体力学のスペシャリスト、グレートブルーウィンドランナーの遺伝子スラマー、歴史、科学、自然の学生、ニコラスチャンの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして風、化学物

質、そして偉大な青いウィンドランナーのマスター

Lizzie Strong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE GREAT BLUE WINDRUNNER CRANE ANGEL OF GRACEFUL HURRICANE JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND LOVE!

We were amazed by Lizzie Strong's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Nico: She's using a Legend Item!

She got a Denzi Stick imbued with the powers of Evil Pharaoh Man!

Me: She has Denzi Sticks imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-core members of the M.O.E.!

She formed a powerful ball of fire!

Me: All right then.

EVIL PHARAOH MAN AND TRIFIRE! BEST MATCH!

I fired a massive blast of fire and Another DenziRed fired a ball of fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Got to love those Fullbottles.

She then charged up the Denzi Fist!

Me: Uh oh! BRACE YOURSELVES!

Another DenziRed and Nico charged at each other with our fists… and punched each other!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

There was a shockwave from the powerful punch which knocked them both to the ground.

Me: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Nico: Wow! That really DOES pack a wallop!

Me and Maria helped Nico up.

Maria: You okay, Nico?

Nico: I'll be all right. Man that was powerful.

Me: No kidding there.

But then we smelled a really strange smokey smell in the air.

Me: (Sniffs) You guys smell that? Is there a fire burning?

Qin: No but I think it's from THAT!

We saw a Conflagration Ooze!

Sheila (D&D): Whoa man!

Nicole: A Conflagration Ooze!

Me: WHEW! That is intense fire and heat coming from it.

Conflagration Ooze: (In a girls voice) (Gurgling Voice) (Chinese Accent) But it does get the job down.

Nico: Gianna Dahuo? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange and yellow sports clothes.

Gianna Dahuo: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Gianna.

Gianna threw a glob of molten fire and it hit Another DenziRed and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I grabbed the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Catherine and picked her up.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: (Groans) Wow what a headache.

Me: It's all right Catherine. You're back to normal.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: Wow you are really strong J.D.

Me: Learned so many things on our travels and adventures.

Catherine then hugged me and I hugged her back.

We picked up the Denzi Sticks.

Gianna Dahuo: But that was amazing though.

Lightning: What's your favourite memory of Nico?

Me: Wait a sec. I had a feeling you looked familiar. You're the awesome and famous gold medal Olympic athlete that won a lot of gold medals in both the summer and winter olympics!

Gianna Dahuo: That's right. I specialize in basketball and ice hockey. Won 24 gold medals.

We were amazed.

Camie: Wow that is cool!

Lightning: Sha-blam! Yeah it is!

Nico: Yep. And it was so awesome.

Gianna Dahuo: But my favorite memory is when me and Nico were battling gangsters in Italy and we brought them to justice.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Gianna hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Gianna Dahuo: I missed you too Nico.

Nico: This was a great rescue though.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: It was. Sorry I hit you Nico.

Nico: It's all right.

Aylene C.: But that was awesome.

Nico: But you should feel honoured that you managed to knock me to the ground.

Catherine Windsor Tudor XXXIV: I do feel that.

Me: That Denzi Punch was awesome.

Eli: No kidding there. That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah it was.

Me: Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and Roach are heading to Sylvania in the world of Warhammer, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Mannfred von Carnstein, the magically gifted and ruthlessly cunning vampire of the Carstein family.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in Sylvania in the world of Warhammer, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Mannfred von Carnstein, the magically gifted and ruthlessly cunning vampire of the Carstein family.

Nico: That's right, Linc, and when I played Warhammer and battled against Mannfred, he was really ruthless and cunning.

Me: And he's gifted in the dark arts of necromancy and other vampiric dark arts.

Lincoln: But, he's going to be in for a nasty surprise. See, when Adriana's blood healed me and gave me the powers of cosmic umbrakinesis and the strengths and powers of the vampires, I also learned about the dark arts that powerful vampires are able to use.

Eli: That's right, some of the most powerful vampires are capable of using the dark arts

Lincoln: That's right, and I have a plan for this one: from playing Warhammer, Mannfred's sure to have his army of undead vampires patrolling Eastern Sylvania and their main headquarters, Castle Drakenhof, and Mannfred must've used his dark magic to keep intruders from even trying to get into the castle. So, we're going to get rid of Mannfred's army of vampires and undo the dark magic he'd used to protect his castle.

Nico: Great idea, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Roach.

Roach: You're welcome, Lincoln, and this place sure is spooky.

Lincoln: A perfect place for the von Carstein family, but today shall be the end of the von Carstein family. Alright, gang, let's get to work.

We unholstered our weapons, and we travelled throughout all of Sylvania, and we were slaying all of the vampires that were in Mannfred's service, and Lincoln also went on a wild feeding frenzy feeding on the blood of the vampires and absorbing them all into his body and sending their souls straight to The Black Gates, and then, we arrived at Castle Drakenhof and he used a spell to undo and cleanse the dark magic of Mannfred von Carstein.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Mannfred von Carstein, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, we need to get over there and fast, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Mannfred von Carstein, and he's going to kill them.

?: That undead, bloodthirsty, powerhungry vampire, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Water Dragon Cluster, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Water Dragon Cluster, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Elena Brogan, but we'll have to talk later, we've got an evil vampire to destroy.

We then rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Mannfred von Carstein, and it allowed the four girls to get away. When Mannfred von Carstein saw us, he was enraged.

Mannfred von Carstein: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, how did…?!

Lincoln: That's a question you'll be taking to your grave, because your undead life ends here and now along with the entire von Carstein family, Mannfred von Carstein.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Roach, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Mannfred von Carstein, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln put Mannfred von Carstein in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln sunk his fangs into Mannfred von Carstein's neck and he not only began drinking the vampire's blood, he also began absorbing Mannfred von Carstein into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, and as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on Mannfred von Carstein's blood and absorbing the vampire into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Mannfred von Carstein's soul imprisoned inside, and as the kanji then appeared on his forehead, Mannfred von Carstein was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: And now, at long last, the von Carstein family has finally been brought to an end. (To Elena Brogan) And it's so good to see you again, Elena Brogan.

Elena Brogan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Water Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive beautiful dark blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Water Dragon Cluster, and she's dressed in an open dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, long dark blue skirt with black lace designs, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with water and dragons on the coattails, and Water Dragon Cluster on the back, and holstered on her back a large Water Dragon Cluster-themed greatsword with Water Dragon Cluster etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, Water Dragon Cluster's wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Elena Brogan: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Elena Brogan and they hugged, and Elena Brogan's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were only fourteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Brogan: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-

year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Elena Brogan, she's my Guardian Angel from New Jersey, she's a powerful girl who was born with immense cosmic powers over water, and she's an amazing swimmer.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Plus, she's a talented athlete who's beaten Lynn in every sport ever, and she's more than once defended me from Lynn whenever she acts like a sore loser and tries to brutally hurt me.

Elena Brogan: That's right, and I got quite a story on how I defended Lincoln from that brutal sore loser.

Nico: This should be good.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Elena Brogan's neck with dark blue pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Elena Brogan: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Elena.

Elena Brogan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elena Brogan's waist and Elena Brogan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to

Elena Brogan's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Dorie Goodwyn, Reanne Griffith, Mirabelle Haywood, and Ellie Craft from Magical DoReMi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Dorie Goodwyn, Reanne Griffith, Mirabelle Haywood, and Ellie Craft from Magical DoReMi.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Dorie Goodwyn: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Dorie Goodwyn and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Mannfred von Carstein, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Dorie Goodwyn: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Dorie Goodwyn: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dorie Goodwyn, Reanne Griffith, Mirabelle Haywood, and Ellie Craft with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Mannfred von Cartstein.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that vampire's undead army and what Lincoln did to the main vampire himself along with his men, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Elena Brogan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

* * *

After destroying Mannfred von Carstein and his vampire armies in the world of Warhammer, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Elena Brogan saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elena Brogan: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Brogan: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Elena, how did you defend Lincoln from Lynn's wrath whenever she acts like a sore loser?

Elena Brogan: That's one tale I still remember to this day. One day, Lincoln and I were down at the swimming pool and I was going to teach Lincoln the art of competitive swimming, it's a sport that I really excelled in when I was in New Jersey. Plus, Andrea Sōsuhakai also taught Lincoln how to swim effectively, so I'd figure I'd introduce him to competitive swimming, and he proved to be a really good swimmer. But, our fun day at the pool was ruined by Lynn, who came charging in like a mad bull and she was pissed. Plus, to make things worse, she brought Scoots with her to cause trouble for the two of us. Then, Lynn pounced on Lincoln and she was going to try and pound him, but Lincoln dodged and she crashed into the pool, but Scoots tried to run him over, but then, I saw Lincoln fire a powerful blast of water and trapped Scoots inside it. When I remembered Aurora Nightingale, Varya Pohzar, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra did by giving Lincoln their blood and in turn, it gave him powers, it was so amazing.

Then, I saw Lynn get out of the pool and she was moving in to kill Lincoln, but I followed his lead and I trapped Lynn in a sphere of water, and we then called the rest of the Louds over, and as soon as we saw Vanzilla, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to Lincoln, they were furious, and Lisa explained it was due to her losing a baseball game to a rival school and she was going to beat up Lincoln and kill him, but she was stunned when she found out Lynn enlisted Scoots to help out. Lynn got grounded for seven weeks and she was put in an isolation cube in her room and still trapped in a ball of water I made, and as for Scoots, Lincoln sent her back to Sunset Canyon where Varie put her in another straitjacket and put her back in her room again.

We cheered wildly for what Elena Brogan and Lincoln did to Lynn and Scoots.

Nico: Jeez, so Lynn was furious that she lost a baseball game to a rival school and she wanted to go beat up Lincoln and kill him? What a sore loser!

Me: And to make it worse, she also enlisted Scoots to help her out, that's just low.

Lincoln: It sure is. But, Lynn and Scoots both got in trouble and Varie almost had it up to hear with Scoots causing trouble.

Varie: Even after Nurse Sue got kicked out, Scoots continued to break the new rules I made when I became head nurse of Sunset Canyon.

Lori: Scoots has always been a rulebreaker, Varie, and that's all she'll ever be.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem are heading to Seaside Hill, and joining me and my harem are Tyson Granger, who got together with Ty Lee and Kai Hiwatari, who got together with Azula.

Me, Tyson, and Kai were in swim trunks in our favorite colors, colored sandals, jewelry, and we had our weapons holstered, the girls in my harem, Azula, and Ty Lee were in two-piece bikinis in their favorite colors, colored sandals, jewelry, and had their weapons holstered.

Me: Alright, gang, are we ready?

Varie: We're ready.

We left the World Tree Estate, and we arrived at Seaside Hill.

Me: Ah, Seaside Hill here in Sonic's world, it's still the same as ever and it's still really awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Ty Lee: Say, didn't Lincoln have a date with his harem here?

Me: Yeah, he did.

Azula: This place sure is amazing, and it's perfect for our date, especially when Ty Lee and I got together with Tyson and Kai.

Kai Hiwatari: You bet, Azula.

We dived right into the waters and we swam around in the ocean, and we also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, we were also working on our tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and we also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls in my harem, Azula, and Ty Lee also got an atomic blush when they saw me, Tyson, and Kai lift up the heaviest barbells I made and they weighed up 900,000,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong we've become and we're still becoming, then, we had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, I made clones of myself, and me and the clones went up to the girls in my harem and we wrapped our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and Tyson Granger went up to Ty Lee and Kai Hiwatari went up to Azula, and they wrapped their arms around their waists, and the girls in my harem wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of me and my clones, and Ty Lee wrapped her arms around Tyson Granger's neck and Azula wrapped her arms around Kai Hiwatari's neck, and we shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, we came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in our original clothes.

Lincoln: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Me: It was awesome, Linc, we went to Seaside Hill, and had a lot of fun there.

Nico: Awesome. And we also made sure that Sancho and the party birds didn't try to get in yet again.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Sancho's too stubborn, even after we kept him and his party bird pals out on the day of the Den-O Kamen Riders mission.

Nico: Eh, he'll probably never learn, TLPS Mr. Wolf. But, we'll keep up with keeping Sancho and the party birds out, and Sergio's still steaming at what we did to Sancho again.

We saw Sergio, and he was steaming mad at what we did in keeping Sancho out again, but when we gave him the "I'm watching you" look and I got out a Chancla, it frightened Sergio and he flew out of here.

Nico: Sergio's still sore at us for ruining his party bird reputation last year when we took him to trial for his crimes.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea, tomorrow on my rescue, we're going to recruit the Great Lakes City Alley Cats into The Masters of Evil.

Me: That's a great idea, big guy.

Nico: You said it, that's awesome.

---

ANTARCTICA RAINFOREST - 100,000,000 A.D.

---

Later we all were over in the future again and this time we were over in the Antarctica Rainforest. We were in 100,000,000 A.D. and we were in the rainforests of Antarctica!

Me: Wow! The Antarctic Rainforest.

Eli: Wow! So this whole rainforest is Antarctica? This is amazing!

Rainbow Dash: How cool is this!?

Me: And it's perfect for the next treasure hunt.

Nico: Nanette, you and Izuku are up for some bonding time.

Nanette: Awesome!

Izuku: Yeah this is gonna be so much fun!

Ochaco: Mind if I tag along too?

Nanette: Sure.

Nico: Awesome. Lets explore the forest and see where the treasure is at.

We got to walking.

Eli: This rainforest is absolutely incredible.

Laney: We were amazed the first time we were here too.

Qin: Boy this is awesome.

Nanette: Izuku, my missions were probably the best ones ever.

Izuku: Those were so awesome.

Me: And one of the most explosive too. Camie and I had an awesome date on that one.

Camie: Boy did we ever.

Emily (GF): That was an awesome mission from what we heard.

Kelsey (GF): Yeah that sounded awesome. I heard you blew All For One's manhood off with a powerful energy blast.

Me: Yeah I sure did. I used a Final Flash blast to do that.

Vegeta: J.D. used that blast with great precision.

Nico: It really left his mark on him.

Me: Yeah it sure did.

Nico: We got lots of recruits that day.

Me: Everyone in the entirety of U.A. Academy showed awesome and magnificent potential to be part of the team.

Himiko: And J.D. and the Hernandez sisters saved me from myself as well as helped me reconcile with my former parents.

Emily (GF): That's amazing Himiko.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah that was awesome.

Nicole Knudson: We found out that her Quirk was unstable and was slowly destroying her from the inside and she was made insane because of it. She needed blood to survive or she would die.

Emily (GF): Jeez.

Qin: Yeah that was crazy. But her mom and dad didn't know that she was going through all this.

Nico: Well now she is cured and a good girl now.

Himiko: And I am always forever grateful to you all.

Yumi Davenport: But this is so cool that I'm in the very Rainforest where the Spitfire Birds live.

Nico: That is awesome Yumi.

Yumi Davenport: It sure is awesome being here.

Nico: Let's be on guard.

Eli: Yeah.

We saw Insects and Birds in a battle in the forest.

Laney: Boy I remember seeing all this here.

Qin: This is so amazing.

We saw a Falconfly! It was a huge Dragonfly.

Me: There goes a Falconfly.

Nico: Big dragonfly creature.

Qin: Wow that was a huge dragonfly!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

We then walked on and saw a Spitfire Bird gathering the nectar of the Spitfire Flowers.

Yumi Davenport: Wow there's a Spitfire Bird.

Then a Falconfly swooped in and the bird dodged it and fired deadly acid at the Falconfly.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Whoa how did that bird do that!?

Me: It fires a caustic poisonous spray from its nose.

Nico: That's very dangerous.

Me: Yeah. But you remember that right?

Nico: Boy I sure do.

Yumi Davenport: But that is so awesome that I am a gene-slammer for a Spitfire Bird.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

A Falconfly was heading towards her.

Yumi Davenport: Not this time!

She fired the same poisonous caustic spray from her mouth and it hit the Falconfly and burned it bad!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Wow that is lethal!

Maria: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah!

Yumi Davenport: But that will teach that blasted bug.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Let's continue on.

We pressed on and followed the path to the treasure.

Nicole: Lets see. The map and our devices are telling us that the treasure is 600 meters north.

Eli: Right up ahead.

Nico: Shouldn't be far now.

Nicole: We're just about there.

We arrived in a clearing and we saw a scythe! It was a red, orange and yellow scythe and it had the Spitfire Bird on it and the blade had a purple sheen on it that showed that it was

coated in acid from the chemicals used by the Spitfire Bird.

Nicole: There it is. The Scythe of the Spitfire.

Qin: Wow that is awesome.

Nico: Any volunteers?

Yumi Davenport: I'll do this one.

Me: Here we go.

She went up to the scythe and then pulled it out and then it glowed and she got the symbol of the Spitfire Bird in the middle of her foreheaq.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Awesome!

Nanette: Amazing!

Nico: You earned that fair and square.

Yumi Davenport: I agree Nico. Thanks.

Eli: (Senses something) We got company coming.

We saw a figure coming from the northwest.

Nico: Another Rider coming.

We saw that it was ANOTHER BLADE!

Me: It's Another Blade!

Nico: Something about him seems familiar.

Another Blade: (In a boys voice) And You should know Monkey face!

Nico: (Gasp) Not him again!

He reverted back and it was a brown hair man and he had blue eyes. But he was all badly burned and horribly scarred and disfigured over 85% of his body!

Me: Oh man! What happened to him!?

Nico: Dennis Davenport!

Dennis Davenport: You will pay for doing this to me Nico!

Yumi Davenport: Den!?

Dennis Davenport: Yumi? You're okay!

He and Yumi hugged for the first time in like forever.

Yumi Davenport: Den what happened?

Dennis Davenport: It's a really ugly story Yumi. And it involves Nico.

She jumped back and went to us.

Nico: I thought I was done with you for good Dennis!

Dennis Davenport: It's because of you that you got me this way!

Maria: Nico, what's he talking about?!

Dennis Davenport: I'll tell you exactly what I'm talking about! Nico stopped me from strangling coal power plant workers and he burned me all over in a massive acid bath! I fell into a tank full of sulfuric acid and became like this! It was because of him! I vowed to get revenge on Nico for making me into a freak!

Nico: You brought all that on yourself!

Me: But how do you know Yumi?

Dennis Davenport: She's my little sister.

Me: I didn't know he was your brother.

Yumi Davenport: And I love brother more than anything. But my brother turned to a life of crime and he started killing coal power plant workers because he felt like he had to because they were Satan's Mobsters. But I found out that my brother was insane because of Paranoid Schizophrenia.

We gasped!

Me: Man Nico did a number on you! But Dennis you are sick and you need help!

Nico: I agree.

Yumi Davenport: I've been trying to find you bro because you need help! Big time!

Dennis: You have to choose, sis! Nico? Or me?!

Yumi Davenport: I can never choose anyone like that Dennis! Because you need a lot of help!

Me: She's right Dennis.

Qin: You need help bad. Your mind is all messed up.

Dennis Davenport: I don't care!

Woz: When it comes to doing what's right, Yumi would choose Lord Nico over you any day!

Nico: That's right. Because Yumi is part of my family too. Dennis you can still be part of our family too with the right help.

Eli: And we need to help him too.

Sunny Starscout: That's right.

Nico: Sorry about this Dennis, but you need to be shown the error of your ways!

Me: But it's for your own good! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Ratchet: When this is over, you need to get those burns looked at.

Dennis: Screw what you think, you old doctor robot!

Nico: You need those burns looked at Dennis.

Dennis: I don't care!

Ironhide: Hey! No one talks to Ratchet like that!

Yumi Davenport: He has no idea what he's doing Ironhide.

Nico: When you're mentally ill you don't even know what you're doing.

Lola: It's true.

Nico: Take your best shot!

Dennis: With pleasure!

He turned back into Another Blade!

I fired blades of blue fire and they hit Another Blade and burned him all over.

Nico: He probably has Legend Items!

Me: We already faced Another Chalice who had Non-Core M.O.E. Items for Blade.

Another Blade: Then how about this!?

He pulled out a Blay Rouzer with a glowing energy blade imbued with Vypra's power.

Me: M.O.E. Core Items.

We clashed and I kicked him down.

He then pulled out a King Rouzer and it had Lord Drakkon's powers and I clashed with him and smashed him down.

Nico pulled out a King Rouzer for Madame Woe.

Nico: Try this!

Nico slashed him all over the place.

Me: And this!

I pulled out a King Rouzer for Volcano Man and I fired blasts of lava and smashed him down.

Izuku charged at Another Blade.

Izuku flared up his green lightning aura.

Izuku: Chew on this!

He punched Another Blade with devastating force!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: TAKE THAT!

Nanette: THAT'S MY BRO!

But then Another Blade Exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

We cheered wildly for Izuku!

Lily then spread her wings made of healing water and then enveloped Dennis in a ball of water and cured him and his burns. He had his brain fixed too but he was going to be in a coma for a bit. No big deal.

---

Later we were later over at Lynn's Table about to have an awesome new meal Lynn Sr. was making when suddenly we heard a loud scream!

Mitsuzane Kureshima: Do I hear Shaggy and Scooby screaming in pain?

We went to the kitchen and found them drinking lots of water.

Me: Jeez you two! We thought you saw a ghost.

Nico: Yeah.

Shaggy: Like nope. We were having some Moonscar Island peppers.

Lynn Sr.: I gave them a couple. In fact I have something for you all to try with your meal.

Back at our table Lynn Sr. showed us 15 bottles of brand new hot sauces he made!

Nico: You made your own hot sauces Mr. Lynn?

Lynn Sr.: I sure did Nico. These are my brand new Lynn's Table Signature hot sauces.

Me: Cool!

Laney: These look awesome dad.

Patrick: I want one!

Lynn Sr.: Now now. Plenty for everyone.

Me: Nico, Laney lets do the ultimate taste test with them.

Nico: You read my mind.

We started with the mildest one and it was called Mild and Pob-Lynn-o. It was awesome. We put it on some creole chicken.

Me: Mmm! The Poblano sauce is delicious.

Nico: It sure is.

We tried each flavor from mildest to hottest.

The sauces were awesome.

We tried the mildest to the hottest:

Devil's Spit, Satan's Cauterizer, Furious Sun Fury, Infernal Burner and more.

Trypticon: How does it taste?

Nico: (Fire comes out of his mouth)

Me: I think it's really awesome.

Lynn Sr.: Well good! Because I have these.

He pulled out some tongs and gloves and pulled out 2 glowing bottles. One was called The Infernal Grim Reapepper and that one was glowing neon red and emitting a low hum and the hottest one was the hottest and it was called The SUPERNOVA MOONSCAR EXPLOSION!

That one was the most hottest as it was made with Moonscar Island Peppers and even the Tears of Zephos and hottest peppers!

Everyone gasped at the sight of that one!

Me: WHEW! The heat coming from that one is amazing! Ready Nico, Laney?

Nico: Bring it on!

Laney: Yeah!

Metroplex: (Scottish Accent) It's been nice knowing you lads.

First we tried the Infernal Grim Reapepper and it was REALLY SPICY! But then we tried the SUPERNOVA MOONSCAR EXPLOSION and drenched it all over our po boys and we ate it and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION OF IMMENSE POWER!

The power from the spice was so intense that it was like some put a bomb inside the planet and blew it to smithereens! WE HAD INCREDIBLY POWERFUL SPICE AURAS COMING OUT OF US!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: Wow! That was delicious!

Laney: YEAH!

Lynn Sr.: WOW! You guys are true spice demons!

Me: Yeah!

Shaggy and Scooby tried some of the Supernova Moonscar Explosion and then they glowed red hot and sweat drenched them and then…

FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND THEY SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

Shaggy and Scooby: (RUNNING AROUND LIKE CHICKENS WITH THEIR HEADS CUT OFF) WATER! WATER! WATER! WATER!

Maria fired waves of water and a massive cloud of steam came out of their mouths!

RD Sam: Are you guys done killing yourselves?!

RD Luna: Come on Sammie they are just trying out our Prime Universe pops's awesome food.

Me: Yeah girls. Mr. Lynn makes just as awesome a bunch of hot sauces as I do. It's awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Kin Tsuchi: These guys are really tough when it comes to spicy food though.

Qin: You said it Kin. That's my awesome bro Nico though. He is a tough cookie.

We laughed.

Then Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Dr. Light, Pterodactyl Ghost, Marluxia, Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort and Xaldin appeared.

Xaldin: We saw a huge fiery explosion! Are you guys…

Marluxia: Oh. More hot sauce challenges?

Me: Mr. Lynn made his own hot sauces and we were trying them.

Marluxia: Wow! You guys are really tough!

Lola: They sure are.

Common Cold: WHEW! That is some awesome pepper though.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Can me, Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Dr. Light, Marluxia, Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort and Xaldin go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can.

Steam Smythe: Awesome! Yumi we're sorry about your brother. We heard what happened.

Yumi Davenport: It's not his fault guys. He has had mental problems ever since he was 10.

Lily: But I cured him with my water. He'll be in unconscious for a bit but he'll be better soon.

Steam Smythe: Well that's a relief.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: At least he'll be all right.

Allie Wilde: That's for sure. But wow, J.D. you are one of the toughest Spice Demons ever.

Leni: He always has been a tough guy.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Thanks.

Viceroy: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do the Black, Blue, Green, White and Red Chromatic Dragons next and then Tiamat.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: First will be the Black Chromatic Dragon.

Me: For acid first. Wow! This will be interesting to see.

Sheila (D&D): It sure will be. Those dragons are really tough and strong.

Qin: They sure are.

Maria: But those dragons are some of my awesome favorites in Dungeons & Dragons.

Spyro: They sure look awesome too.

Nico: Oh they are.

Hydrax: I hope the next treasure is on Earth again.

Nicole: Oh it is. But this time it's in the world of 200,000,000 years in the future.

Nico: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: I remember seeing that world. That was awesome.

Hydrax: Wait you guys have been to those worlds before?

Nico: We sure have. Back when I started out on the team.

Me: Nico just joined us back then and we went on an awesome educational trip into the world of The Future is Wild.

Dr. Light: Wow! I remember that show.

Me: Good times.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: This time we're going to the Northern Forest to find a spellbook.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah!

Nicole: Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Nasira, and she's coming after us to get revenge for what we did to her brother, Jafar. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Nasira, and she's coming after us to get revenge for what we did to her brother, Jafar.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: So, that treacherous snake has a sister?! Great, as if one Jafar wasn't bad enough, now we got to deal with his equally evil sister.

Aladdin: She tried to bring Jafar back from the dead long ago, but I stopped her. And now that she knows that Jafar's been sent to The Black Gates and erased forever, now she wants our heads on a pike.

Me: That's never going to happen.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) That's right, after our next mission, we're going to destroy Nasira and she'll suffer the same fate as her insanely evil brother.

Lincoln: Yeah, a battle between us and the sister of Jafar.

Nico: (Smirks) That hag's done for once you two show her a thing or two about magic.

Jay (Descendants): I've never like Nasira anyways, she's just like my former father, and like him, she deserves to get The Black Gates for good.

Nico: My thoughts exactly, Jay. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got another treasure to find.

Lincoln: And another villain to destroy. And you better say your prayers, Nasira, because we're coming for you, and you're going to suffer the same fate as your evil brother, Jafar.

We paid for our food and we were off to the Northern Forest in 200,000,000 A.D.

---

NORTHERN FOREST - 200,000,000 A.D.

---

We arrived in the Northern Forest.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Whoa! This is incredible!

Varie: These trees are awesome.

Camie: It's really humid here.

Me: It's always humid here too.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Concrete Man: Was this before me and my fellow Robot Msasters joined the team?

Nico: It was before.

Concrete Man: Oh.

Me: But it was really fun.

Common Cold: This looks pretty nice.

Me: But look at what the planet turned into.

I showed a hologram of Earth in that time and all the continents were merged into one big supercontinent. It was called Pangaea II.

Eli: WHOA!

Qin: That looks like another Pangaea.

Me: It is. It's called Pangaea II.

Camie: That is cool!

Xenia: So all the continents will become another Pangaea in the distant future.

Me: Yep.

Luminous: If you want, I can provide some light.

Nico: It's already sunny outside. But these trees are huge huh?

Me: They are over 250 feet tall.

Qin: Wow that is huge.

Then we saw Forest Flish! They looked like birds with butterflies. They are flying fish.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Are these birds?

Me: No these are Flying Fish called Flish. They took the place of birds.

Lisa Loud: That is correct. When many species die out life always finds a way to fill in a bunch of evolutionary niches.

Nico: That's true and awesome.

Xaldin: Tell us more about this treasure.

Nicole: Certainly. It's called the Spellbook of Konohanasakuya-hime.

Me: The Goddess of Nature in Japanese Myth.

Nicole: That's right. That spellbook is buried in an indestructible chest and the book is indestructible too thanks to the power of its magic. It's buried here in this very forest.

Xaldin: Wow! That is amazing!

Nicole: It sure is. Legends say that this book has incredible power over the very trees and life in its entirety.

Qin: That's incredible.

Sinestro: This is one treasure we don't want getting in the wrong hands.

Nicole: Nope. That's why only one that's pure of heart can get it.

Nico: Good. Lets go find it.

Nicole: And the legends say that it will choose it's wielder and no one other than the wielder can touch it.

Qin: Wow. That is an an amazing magic defense mechanism.

Nicole: It sure is.

We went to find it and we followed the map and our bracelets to find it.

Roquefort: Cheese ninjas, see if you can find it.

They spread out and started searching.

Nico: It's going to be like looking for a needle in a haystack.

We got searching and more.

We were following the map.

Elec Man: So, we don't know who's gonna get the treasure this time?

Nicole: No it's a mystery.

Nico: But we'll find out who will get it soon.

We pressed on and we got to a clearing/

Nicole: This is where the map says it's at.

Qin: But where is it?

Nicole: It's buried in the ground.

Nico: Then lets get digging.

Katnappe: I'll dig with my claws.

Nico: Go for it. Ed can help too.

Ed: Goody goody!

Ed and Katnappe dug where Nicole said to dig.

Ed: Dig a hole, dig a hole, dig a hole, dig a hole, dig a hole.

Katnappe was digging too.

But then…

CLANG!

Katnappe: We hit something!

They pulled out a big metal chest.

Ratso: Hey, guys? We found it.

Nico: Wow!

We opened the chest and then there was a magic green glow.

Me: Wow.

We saw a huge spell book and it was over 1,500 pages thick and it floated and went over to Dawn (Pokemon!

She took the book and got a huge and amazing power increase and she was imbued with the powers of nature too!

Laney: Wow!

Technus: It's about time Dawn got a new transformation!

Dawn: I don't feel anything yet but I have a feeling I will.

Nico: Yeah you will.

Eli: Wait I sense we're not alone.

Me: I don't like the sound of that.

Marluxia: Before we go after the villain Nico which ridewatches do you have for us?

Nico got out Ridewatches for Shishi Red, Houou Soldier, Ex Aid, Ex-Aid Double Action Gamer XX R, Ex-Aid Double Action Gamer XX L, Ex-Aid Maximum Gamer, Ex-Aid Muteki, Brave, Brave Legacy Gamer, Snipe, Snipe Simulation Gamer, Lazer, Genm, Genm Zombie Gamer, Para-DX, Poppy, Cronus, one more Ridewatch for the Ex Aid team, my Ex Aid Form, Kopaka's Ex Aid form, and their copies.

Maria: That's A LOT of Ridewatches.

June: Chronus might be an Evil Rider but we can still use those powers for good.

Nico: That's true.

Me: So it's the Ex-Aid riders next.

Nicole: Well you know I'll be getting one because I'm the Goddess of Video Gaming.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets see.

I chose Levi McGarden, Hotaru Tsuchigumo, Orihime Inoue, Kanaloa Ikala, Pele, Kura, Memeko, Media, Mai, Kasuka, Rosty, Jelli, Mero, Miti, Froze, Nan Que, Cerea, Papi, Delizia and Miku for the copies. Robin, Starfire, Beast Boy, Cyborg, Raven, Kole, Tara, Nicole, Nico, May, Sabrina Mason, Will, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, Hay Lin, Sarah Gunnerson, Kaz and Tom for the Originals.

Marluxia: Nico, maybe you should think about doing Ridewatches for Ben's aliens. 100 of them anyway.

Nico: Not a bad idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Okay lets get ready.

We hid in the trees. And waited.

Helga Sinclair: Of course, Swartz will probably make Another Omnitrix Aliens before and after we defeat him.

Me: Now that wil be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Dr. Light: I hear someone coming!

Nico: Shh.

We saw a figure and it was the old enemy of Captain Kirk, KRUGE!

---

Kruge was a Klingon officer and the main antagonist of Star Trek III: The Search for Spock and a postumous antagonist in Star Trek VI: The Undiscovered Country.

He was portrayed by Christopher Lloyd, who also played Judge Doom in Who Framed Roger Rabbit.

A protegee of Kamarag, Kruge served for many years in the Klingon Defense Force. His career began in the 2240s under Commander Kor on the IKS Kut'luch. In 2245 Kruge questioned the decision of Kor to withdraw from battle against the USS Enterprise (NCC-1701). Kruge backed down but Kor believed some day that Kruge would challenge him for command.

By the 2280s Kruge was Captain of a Klingon Bird of Prey, with a dozen officers and crew under his command. He had a female friend named Valkris, who was a Klingon spy. Kruge also had a Targ hound that he brought with him, and ordered hapless crew members to feed his Targ. In 2285 Kruge obtained data on Project Genesis from Valkris. After learning that she had seen the data, he had her killed by destroying her ship in order to prevent any news about the mission from getting out or having possible witnesses later on.

Viewing the data with his most trusted officers, Kruge decided to travel to the planet that had been created after Khan Noonien Singh detonated the Genesis torpedo in the Mutara Nebula. Upon arrival he found the Federation science ship USS Grissom in orbit over Genesis. He ordered his crew to disable the ship, however the gunner's shot destroyed Grissom. Enraged, Kruge vaporized the gunner with his disruptor, then called the guy an animal.

When Torg spoke up Kruge was quick to point his disruptor at the other man, threatening to fire if Torg said the wrong thing. Torg pointed out that there were survivors on the surface of Genesis who might have detailed knowledge of the weapon. Kruge led a team to the planet surface to find the survivors. Taking the survivors - Saavik, David Marcus, and the regenerated body of Spock - prisoner, he threatened to torture the information out of the prisoners. However the USS Enterprise arrived at that time, and Kruge beamed up to take care of that threat. Because the Enterprise was so undermanned and running on automation, Kruge was able to disable the Federation ship with a single shot, even though ordinarily Kruge's ship would have been no match for a Constitution-class starship. Admiral Kirk attempted to bluff the Klingons into surrendering, but that failed. Kruge ordered his crew on the surface to kill a prisoner, the Klingon warrior was going to kill Saavik before David intervened. David died fighting the Klingon, Saavik informed Kirk that his son was dead.

Kruge sent a team over to the Enterprise but before abandoning ship Admiral Kirk had set the ship to self-destruct. When Kruge heard the Enterprise computer counting down Kruge realized what was about to happen, and screamed for his men to get off the ship, but it was too late for the transporter chief to beam them out. Kruge and Maltz could only watch as powerful charges on the Enterprise killed the boarding party and reduced the Federation ship to a lifeless hulk that burned up in the atmosphere of Genesis.

Realizing that Kirk and the others had made it off the Enterprise before she exploded, Kruge then beamed down to Genesis to confront Kirk directly. The two engaged in physical combat while Genesis broke up beneath their feet. Kruge and Kirk fought to the edge of a cliff and wound up on a ledge overlooking a lake of lava. A piece of ground gave way underneath Kruge. Kruge wound up holding on to the edge of the cliff for his life. Despite everything that

Kruge had done, Kirk tried to pull the man up, but Kruge was determined to take Kirk with him. Having had enough, Kirk kicked Kruge in the head until Kruge lost his grip and fell to his death in the lava below.

After Kruge's death, Kirk got Maltz - the sole Klingon remaining on Kruge's ship - to beam him and Spock's body up. The crew rushed to Vulcan, where Spock's body and katra were successfully reunited with each other.

James T. Kirk would later on develop a bitter hatred for Klingons years because Kruge had killed his son. Kirk would even refer to this when he was on his final mission as captain of the USS Enterprise NCC-1701-A, that he never trusted Klingons and he never will, nor could he forgive them for the death of his boy. Before his own death Chancellor Gorkon was aware of what happened to Kirk's son and realized that Kirk's hatred of Klingons was due to Kirk still grieving David's death.

After seeing what extremes others would go to because of their hatred of the Klingon race, Kirk finally let go of his hatred and forgave the Klingon people rather than let his hatred consume him. Nearly a century later Captain K'Nera - who belonged to the same House as Kruge - made an unsuccessful attempt of his own to seize the secrets of Genesis before being stopped by the crew of the Enterprise.

---

Me: Oh man that's Kruge.

Nico: From Star Trek 3.

Laney: We haven't faced him yet.

Me: No but he's the monster that killed Kirk's son.

Morton Koopa: Entrance time!

Me: Lets get him.

We went at him.

He was looking for the book. Then he saw the box open and it was empty!

Kruge: NO! NO!

Then the spirits of the elemental Ninja Heroes of Skylands appeared and they swirled around him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Hello Kruge.

Me: Time for you to pay for killing Kirk's son!

Hydrax: You have to be worthy of the book. And you're clearly not!

Kruge: Then you all will die. Where is Kirk?

Me: Like we'll ever tell you.

I teleported and kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a tree.

But then Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Koragg, Angel, Saix, Molten Man, Black Manta, Doc Ock, Sportsmaster and Killer Croc appeared.

Nico: Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Koragg, Angel, Saix, Molten Man, Black Manta, Doc Ock, Sportsmaster and Killer Croc.

Koragg: Kruge you have no honor at all!

Kruge: I am proud of what I did.

Ice Demon: Nice job getting the book, Dawn.

Dawn: Thanks.

10,000 Volt Ghost: You've earned it.

Koragg: As well as the upcoming transformation.

Me: She sure did earn it.

Angel: (to Nico) We heard you found another treasure this morning.

Nico: Yep.

Saix: What was it?

Nico: The Sword of The Windrunner and the Scythe of the Spitfire Bird.

Saix: Amazing.

Then Turkey Jerk appeared for another round.

MeL Turkey Jerk. Back for another round?

Turkey Jerk: You know it!

Laney: Nice.

William: You know it's not Thanksgiving yet, right?

Turkey Jerk: I know. But when it DOES come, you'll have plenty of new friends.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Looking forward to it.

We got the usual battle underway

Thetis, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lana, Dirt Lana, RD Lana, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Nico's rescue

Ice Demon was first.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) Nico's rescue was another great treasure hunt. Where was it this time?

Thetis: It was over in the Great Plateau in 100,000,000 A.D. The mountains there were absolutely incredible!

Rarity: Yes they sure were and they were really tall and amazing.

Sweetie Belle: They sure were. They went so high up that it was incredible. 33,000 feet.

Gill Grunt: They were really awesome and amazingly tall mountains. Taller than the Himalayas.

Lana: I'll say. They were immensely tall and amazing.

Dirt Lana: I'll say! They were awesome.

RD Lana: They sure were cool.

The Ice Demon: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Thetis activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

KING CHARLES XII AND THE ICE DEMON!

Ice Demon: King Charles XII?

Thetis: He was the King of Sweden back during the Great Northern War in the 18th Century.

Ice Demon: Very interesting.

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and dirt and smashed him down.

---

Ax of the Andalites, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lisa Loud, Lightning Lisa, RD Lisa, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - Us facing Another DenziRed in The Great Plateau

The 10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) Nico, Lightning, and the otehrs did good facing Another DenziRed in The Great Plateau. I hope Nico wasn't hurt too badly.

Ax: Nah. For someone like Nico it was no big deal.

Rainbow Dash: But that was awesome that Nico took a punch like that.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was awesome!

Whirlwind: Yeah it was awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And Nico is one tough leader and a big guy.

Lightning Lisa: He most sure is. Very impressive to take a punch like that.

RD Lisa: It is impressive.

10,000 Volt Ghost: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ax activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WILLIAM STURGEON AND 10,000 VOLT GHOST!

10,000 Volt Ghost: The inventor of the Electromagnet. Very interesting and clever.

Ax: Yes indeed.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Sarah, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Laney Loud, Crystal Laney, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Sylvania. How was it?

Sarah Gunnerson: It was awesome! We went and took down Manfred Von Carstein, the vampire lord of the Carstein family.

Starlight Glimmer: He got what was coming to him.

Cozy Glow: That was awesome taking him down.

Hex: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah that was awesome destroying him.

Crystal Laney: And we gave him the black gates.

Koragg: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Sarah activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

AHMAD IBN FADIAN AND KORAGG!

Koragg: Ahmad ibn Fadlan?

Sarah Gunnerson: He was a 10th Century Arab Traveler that served under the embassy of the Abbasid Caliph.

Koragg: Very interesting.

They fired waves of magic, stars, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Skyla, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Air Lincoln, Lincoln, RD Lincoln, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel - Meeting a Water Dragon Cluster Gene-slammer

---

Angel was next.

Angel: I heard you met a gene-slammer for Water Dragon Cluster. What's her name?

Skyla: Her name is Elena Brogan and you would like her. She is an awesome swimmer.

Twilight Sparkle: And she has amazing water powers.

Starshine Sparkle: She has even stood up to Lynn when she was really mad.

Sunny Starscout: She sure did. It was awesome.

---

Elena Brogan: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Brogan: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Elena, how did you defend Lincoln from Lynn's wrath whenever she acts like a sore loser?

Elena Brogan: That's one tale I still remember to this day. One day, Lincoln and I were down at the swimming pool and I was going to teach Lincoln the art of competitive swimming, it's a sport that I really excelled in when I was in New Jersey. Plus, Andrea Sōsuhakai also taught Lincoln how to swim effectively, so I'd figure I'd introduce him to competitive swimming, and he proved to be a really good swimmer. But, our fun day at the pool was ruined by Lynn, who came charging in like a mad bull and she was pissed.

Plus, to make things worse, she brought Scoots with her to cause trouble for the two of us. Then, Lynn pounced on Lincoln and she was going to try and pound him, but Lincoln dodged and she crashed into the pool, but Scoots tried to run him over, but then, I saw Lincoln fire a powerful blast of water and trapped Scoots inside it. When I remembered Aurora Nightingale, Varya Pohzar, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra did by giving Lincoln their blood and in turn, it gave him powers, it was so amazing.

Then, I saw Lynn get out of the pool and she was moving in to kill Lincoln, but I followed his lead and I trapped Lynn in a sphere of water, and we then called the rest of the Louds over, and as soon as we saw Vanzilla, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to Lincoln, they were furious, and Lisa explained it was due to her losing a baseball game to a rival school and she was going to beat up Lincoln and kill him, but she was stunned when she found out Lynn enlisted Scoots to help out. Lynn got grounded for seven weeks and she was put in an isolation cube in her room and still trapped in a ball of water I made, and as for Scoots, Lincoln sent her back to Sunset Canyon where Varie put her in another straitjacket and put her back in her room again.

We cheered wildly for what Elena Brogan and Lincoln did to Lynn and Scoots.

Nico: Jeez, so Lynn was furious that she lost a baseball game to a rival school and she wanted to go beat up Lincoln and kill him? What a sore loser!

Me: And to make it worse, she also enlisted Scoots to help her out, that's just low.

Lincoln: It sure is. But, Lynn and Scoots both got in trouble and Varie almost had it up to hear with Scoots causing trouble.

Varie: Even after Nurse Sue got kicked out, Scoots continued to break the new rules I made when I became head nurse of Sunset Canyon.

Lori: Scoots has always been a rulebreaker, Varie, and that's all she'll ever be.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Angel: My goodness! Lynn really got mad didn't she? But hiring Scoots to help her?! That's crazy!

Spyro: It sure was.

Air Lincoln: Yeah it sure was.

Lincoln: That girl had lots of problems.

RD Lincoln: You're not kidding there.

Angel: Yeah. Lets do it!

Skyla activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

THE WRIGHT BROTHERS AND ANGEL!

Angel: The Wright Brothers, inventors of the first ever airplane.

Skyla: Yep.

They fired waves of wind and magic and smashed her down.

---

Carol, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children Of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Shadow Lucy, Lucy Loud, RD Lucy, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix - Nanette and Izuku's Bonding Time in the Antarctica Rainforest

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) I hope Nanette and Izuku had a good Bonding Time in the Antarctica Rainforest. They've earned it.

Carol: They sure did and it was really awesome having it over in the

Antarctica Rainforest.

Princess Luna: And it took place 100,000,000 years into the future. Which I think is really amazing.

Moondust: You wouldn't believe how far along the lines of evolution that creatures have evolved in that timeframe.

Snowdrop: This is awesome and really amazing.

Gari: It sure is too. We learned so much from this entire mission.

Blackout: We sure did and it was absolutely incredible that many things have happened herer.

Shadow Lucy: I think it's all amazing too.

RD Lucy: It sure is awesome.

Lucy Loud: I remember going on that trip and it was really fun.

Saix: That is amazing that you guys were here before. Lets do it!

Carol activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JULES VERNES AND SAIX!

Saix: Ah Jules Vernes. Really awesome and amazing author.

Carol: And one of my favorites too.

They fired waves of moonlight and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Kaz, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Lori, Lori Loud, RD Lori, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man - Us battling Yumi's insane brother as Another Blade

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) You guys did good battling Yumi's insane brother as Another Blade. Did he really get burned that badly?

Kaz: It was terrible! Someone splashed him all over with sulfuric acid and burned him over 85% of his body!

Molten Man: OOH! OUCH! Man that must've really been painful.

Kaz: It was. But his mind was really messed up. He suffered from Paranoid Schizophrenia and he was lead to believe that Nico did it.

Sunset Shimmer: We'll have to look into it and see what happened.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was terrible! Someone really mangled him up and burned him bad.

Sunburn: Whoever did it must be someone that really hates Nico and Dennis was lead to believe that it was him that did it.

Lori: Whoever it was literally must have it out for him.

Fire Lori: Yeah that was terrible.

RD Lori: It literally was bad.

Molten Man: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Kaz activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

THE WASHBURN EXPEDITION AND MOLTEN MAN!

Molten Man: Ah the 1870 Washburn Expedition, the team that discovered Yellowstone National Park in Wyoming.

Kaz: That's right.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Light Lily, Lily, RD Lily, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - Lynn Sr. making really awesome hot sauces

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) Lynn Sr. made really awesome hot sauces. Did you try any?

Yusuke: Nah I'm not really much of a spice demon. But the heat coming from those sauces was really intense.

Princess Celestia: You should have seen the sauces he made. Shaggy and Scooby had some and they had fire explode out of their mouths and ran around like chickens with their heads cut off.

Amber Morning: It was awesome. We had a great lunch and J.D., Nico and Laney really tried out Lynn Sr.'s awesome new hot sauces.

Spotlight: He makes his own hot sauces like J.D. does. It's really awesome.

Lily: Shaggy and Scooby ate Moonscar Island Peppers, those are the hottest peppers in all of Louisiana.

RD Lily: They sure were and they were really spicy.

Light Lily: Fiewy peppers.

Lily: Yes they were hot weren't they.

Black Manta: They sure were. But that is awesome that he added a wide variety of spices and sauces to his menu. Lets do it!

Yusuke activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR AND BLACK MANTA!

Black Manta: Ah William the Conqueror. Known for Conquering and ruling England back in 1066 A.D.

Yusuke: That's right.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Scarlet, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stone Luna, Luna Loud, RD Luna, Ice Luan, Luan Loud, RD Luan, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - Shaggy and Scooby really felt the pain but me, Nico and Laney didn't.

---

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Shaggy and Scooby really felt the pain from the sauces. But J.D., Nico and Laney didn't.

Scarlet: You're not kidding there. Those sauces were so incredibly spicy that not even I was able to stop sweating from them.

Applejack: Woowee! They were spicy enough to make me even sweat.

Apple Bloom: No kidding! Those were incredibly hot sauces.

Flashwing: I don't think I've ever seen sauces that spicy.

Stone Luna: Me neither dudes.

Luna Loud: Those were really hot sauces dudes.

RD Luna: They sure were.

Ice Luan: Yeah they really spiced up the power! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT) Get it?

They laughed.

Doctor Octopus: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: It sure was!

RD Luan: (Laughs) Yeah that was funny.

Doc Ock: Yeah that was funny. Lets do it!

Scarlet activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GUY COBURN ROBSON AND DOCTOR OCTOPUS!

Doc Ock: Guy Coburn Robson?

Scarlet: He was the man that discovered the worlds most venomous octopus, the Blue-Ringed Octopus.

Doc Ock: I didn't know about that. But that's amazing.

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Lightning, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Steel Lynn, Lynn Loud, RD Lynn, Liquid Leni, Leni Loud, RD Leni, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - The Northern Forest and The World of The Future is Wild is incredible

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) The Northern Forest and The World of The Future is Wild is incredible. Did you guys really go here before?

Lightning: We sure did but not all of us did though. We were told so much about it from J.D. and everyone about what happened here and it was amazing.

Pinkie Pie: Boy it sure was amazing!

Featherweight: I thought it was really cool that all this went down in this world.

Sprocket: It sure was amazing to hear about.

Steel Lynn: I thought it was awesome myself.

Lynn Loud: Boy me too. That is so awesome.

RD Lynn: I agree there too.

Liquid Leni: You totes got that right. That is so awesome though.

Leni Loud: I totes agree there.

RD Leni: Me too. So totes amazing.

Sportsmaster: I agree too. Lets do it!

Lightning activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ALEXANDER JOYS CARTWRIGHT JR. AND SPORTSMASTER!

Sportmaster: Ah the inventor of baseball himself, Alexander Joys Cartwright Jr. Good choice.

Lightning: Thanks.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Plant Lola, Lola Loud, RD Lola, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Amazing that Nico and everyone been to the world of The Future is Wild before and how we're battling Kruge in the Northern Forest

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) It's amazing that Nico and everyone went to the world of The Future is Wild before, And I like how you're battling Kruge in the Northern Forest.

Keiko: It sure is amazing that we're battling Kruge here. But also it sure is amazing that everyone was here before.

Fluttershy: I think it's simply amazing that the Future has so many amazing creatures all here.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is amazing. Some of them are really beautiful and amazing.

Stealth Elf: They sure are awesome and cool.

Plant Lola: I agree there. It's awesome that there are so many beautiful creatures.

Lola Loud: We learned so much here.

RD Lola: That is really cool.

Killer Croc: Glad everyone had a great time here. Lets do it!

Keiko activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

STEVE IRWIN AND KILLER CROC!

Killer Croc: Steve Irwin the Crocodile Hunter. I loved watching him back then.

Keiko: He was a great Nature Documentary man.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Turkey Jerk

---

Turkey Jerk was next.

Nico: All right Turkey Breath. Time to deep fry you.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords for the Kiva Kamen Riders called the Destroyers of The Fangires, they're broadswords with the anti-Fangpire symbols etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zack: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again.

Nico: Lets get him!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Turkey Jerk and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Turkey Jerk you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You are going to pay for killing Kirk's son! You are the reason why Kirk hated Klingons!

Kruge: I'm proud he hated us!

Me: You're a monster Kruge! You have no soul!

Nico: That's why we're going to kill you! Murderer!

Emma: This morph is perfect here!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were

ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

Me: Time to unleash the beast!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers and we summoned the Gaim, Build, Hibiki, Kabuto, Saber and Zero One Riders!

Me: And for this too! (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) ALIEN STAR BRIGADE!

We summoned all the aliens in the M.O.E.

TTG Blackfire: Well this is interesting.

Kevin 11,000: So we're up against a Klingon.

Moltar: Looking forward to this one.

Ssserpent: This is gonna be good.

King Hiss: It sure will be good.

Beast Man: I agree.

Trap Jaw: Same here!

Nico: Lets get him!

Me: And remember this Kruge: SHIT HAPPENS!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and punched, blasted and smashed and mangled him up.

We were really letting him have it and more.

Staluk, Clodor, Dhilas, and Chaor blasted and smashed him all over.

Trypticon, Mitsuzane, Patrick and Metroplex used the Animatron, Gigantion, Gaim and Earth Cyber planet keys and they enhanced Trypticon's Plasma Missiles, Mitsuzane's blaster and Patrick's powers 100-fold and turned Metroplex's hammer into a huge axe.

Trypticon and Mitsuzane Kureshima: PLASMA GRAPE BARRAGE!

Patrick and Metroplex: SMASHING STARFISH HAMMER!

Sakura Haruno of Tech and Steam Smythe: CHERRY BLOSSOM TECH BLAST!

Ino Yamanaka of Life and Hydrax: FLOWER LIFE BURST!

Kairi of Light and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY BARRAGE!

Maximum Ride of Air and Pterodactyl Ghost: WIND FLIGHT BLAST!

Layla Williams of Earth and Marluxia: LEAVES OF EARTH BLAST!

Robin of Fire and Common Cold: FIRE VIRUS BURST!

Cyborg of Magic and Technus: MAGIC GEAR BLAST!

Beast Boy of Undead and Xaldin: WIND ANIMAL FURY!

Starfire of Water and Katnappe: CATS OF WATER BLAST!

Raven of Darkness and Roquefort: DARKNESS CHEESE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LIFE FURY!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Gianna Dahuo, Fluttershy, me and Dawn (Pokemon): NATURE FURY MEGA BLAST!

We fired waves of leaves and energy.

Lincoln: STAR TREK PLANET ELEMENT STYLE: EARTH!

Entrapta: STAR TREK PLANET LIGHTNING STYLE: ACAMAR III!

Perfuma: STAR TREK PLANET NATURE STYLE: ANGEL I!

Frosta: STAR TREK PLANET ICE STYLE: ILARI!

Yuna: STAR TREK PLANET WATER STYTLE: ISIS III!

Dolores (Stitch): STAR TREK PLANET WATER STYLE: KAELON II!

Hilda: (British Accent) STAR TREK PLANET FIRE STYLE: KALLA II!

Litchi: STAR TREK PLANET FIRE STYLE: LAPEERIA!

Tatsumaki: STAR TREK PLANET WIND STYLE: LOVAL!

Makoto Nanaya: STAR TREK PLANET WIND STYLE: RAHKAR!

Rachel Alucard: STAR TREK PLANET LIGHTNING STYLE: RIGEL VI!

Sari: STAR TREK PLANET LIGHTNING STYLE: OMICRON CETI III!

R. Mika: STAR TREK PLANET LIGHT STYLE: OCAMPA!

Juri Han: STAR TREK DARK STYLE: DALED IV!

Akko: STAR TREK PLANET STAR STYLE: DOZARIA!

Shantae: STAR TREK PLANET MAGIC STYLE: MERIDIAN!

They fired energy balls and they formed said planets.

Lincoln and his Harem: STAR TREK PLANET FINAL SMASH: PLANETARY TREK CANNON!

They fired barrage of fireballs based on the planets of Star Trek!

The blasts all hit Kruge and he exploded and he was obliterated in an instant and gave him the blast gates

Me: That's for Kirk's son you bastard!

?: I will make all of you pay for what you did to my brother, Jafar!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Aladdin: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nasira.

A figure dressed in black robes appeared from a tornado of dark magic, and it was none other Nasira, the fraternal sister of Jafar.

Jasmine: Nasira, I should've known you'd one day return again from the dead. But, you've come too little too late, we got rid of your brother, Jafar, and all the other villains for good, and now, it's your turn.

Nasira: You will all pay for what you did to my brother with your lives!

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) That's never going to happen, Nasira, and now, your cold-blooded vengeance spree ends here and now!

Suddenly, Sakura Adachi's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, and magicians, she unholstered her massive Dark Magician-themed sword and Dark Magician's staff from her back, and as she approached Nasira, she left black and purple energy, darkness, dark magic, and magicians with every step.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) Nasira, I will never forgive for the crimes that both you and your twisted brother, Jafar, have committed against Agrabah and its citizens, and now, I will make sure that you suffer the same fate as Jafar, and you will never rise from the dead once again.

Suddenly, Sakura Adachi was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding it, there's Dark Magician flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple magician. Then, as the vortex faded, Sakura Adachi emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sakura Adachi grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair with purple bow in her hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, and magicians surrounding her, she has Dark Magician with the Dark Kanji in his hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on magician earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands, she also has Dark Magician with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple magician-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sakura Adachi has on a black sleeveless open blouse, black sleeveless midriff top, black skirt, black pants with designs, black high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, and magicians on the coattails, and on the back is Dark Magician with dark magic surrounding him. Suddenly, Sakura Adachi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large midnight black feathers have purple tips on the feathers. Sakura Adachi has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sakura Adachi's massive Dark Magician-themed sword and Dark Magician's staff began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy with dark magic, darkness, and magicians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dark Magician's Dark Mage's Staff of Dark Magical Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff with a massive dark purple orb on top of four large purple raven heads on one end of the long midnight black shaft and on the other end of the black shaft are four smaller purple raven heads and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large purple crescent moon with a purple gem on it, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold raven head with purple gems for eyes and a large black gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Dark Magician that said, "Sakura Adachi, Goth Girl of Japan, Powerful Master of Darkness and Magic, Gene-Slammer of Dark Magician, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Lori Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, and Magicians"

足立さくら、日本のゴスガール、闇と魔法の強力なマスター、ダークマジシャンのジーンスラマー、愛するガーディアンエンジェルとリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ロリラウドの粉砕機、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな学生、そしてダークネス、ダークマジック、マジシャンのマスター

Sakura Adachi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGICIAN ANGEL OF GOTHIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Sakura Adachi's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Nasira saw it, she fell into a black rage and fired a blast of dark magic at her, but Sakura Adachi blocked it, and she fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, dark magic, and magicians at Nasira, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent her flying into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Sakura Adachi's transformed, that's so awesome!

Me: And she sent that witch, Nasira, flying into a wall, and pissed her off even more. Nice.

Lincoln: Wow, Sakura, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sakura Adachi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Magician and Divine Dark Magic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Nasira once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sakura.

Me: I've had enough of that malevolent sorcerer to last an eternity!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sakura Adachi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything you and your twisted brother, Jafar, have done, Nasira.**

Sakura Adachi and Lincoln went after Nasira, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Magicians, and Angels at Nasira, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln and Sakura trapped Nasira in a binding circle, and they began sucking out and absorbing Nasira's powers and magic, and when they were done, Nasira was rendered powerless, and then, Sakura and Lincoln used Dark Magician's signature attack, Dark Magic Attack, and fired two blasts of dark magic at Nasira, and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good, and she was erased by The Black Gates when Sakura Adachi marked her forehead with a kanji. We cheered wildly for what Sakura Adachi and Lincoln did as they holster their weapons and powered down, and Sakura Adachi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) And that's the very last time we'll ever have to deal with any single remnant of Jafar. Thanks for helping me take down and destroy Nasira, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sakura.

Suddenly, Sakura Adachi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Sakura Adachi's face, they kissed passionately as Sakura Adachi's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Dark Magician flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and displays of magic behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, now we're finally rid of Nasira for good.

Me: And she's suffered the same fate as her brother: erased by The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Yep, and we showed her a thing or two about magic, and we made her pay for all of her crimes.

Aladdin: Good riddance to her.

Princess Jasmine: She and Jafar have plagued Agrabah for the very last time.

Eli: You said it.

Lincoln: And we also put a stop to Kruge, and avenged the death of Kirk's son.

Me: You bet we did, what Kruge did to Kirk's son can never be forgiven, what a monster.

Nico: Yeah, that Klingon serial killer got what was coming to him long ago, and now, he's gone for good.

Molten Man: Looks like Kirk's son is avenged.

Me: Yep he sure has.

Black Manta: And another treasure is ours is done.

Nico: But this was an awesome one though.

Doctor Octopus: The Rouse Cards Nico and the others got today came in handy.

Eli: They sure were.

Elena Brogan: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Gianna Dahuo: Same with me.

Sportsmaster: You girls won't regret it.

Me: They sure won't.

Killer Croc: When we get home, let's try out some of those sauces that Lynn Sr. made!

Nico: Oh you can count on that. But great job everyone. We got 3 more awesome treasures and millions of years into the future too.

Nicole: Yep we sure did and now we have 12 more maps to go.

Dawn (Pokemon): (To the viewers) This was an awesome and amazing adventure into the future. I hope you all liked this one.

Nico: We all did. Lets head home.

We went back home and we went to Lynn's Table for another meal and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first treasure hunt, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Scarlet (Total Drama), The 1983 D&D Gang, Daring Do, Mesa Florrence the Scary Moth Gene-Slammer, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Magic The Gathering for more awesome treasure hunts. We're going to the land of Shiv in the world of MTG and we're going to battle Another Liveman Red. Also before that we're going to battle Mesa's so-called mother who became a Religious Fanatic and went insane. She'll be after Mesa to get revenge. But Mesa is gonna have some really harsh words for that backstabbing religious fanatic witch and she is also going to transform against her too. She will RUE THE DAY SHE BROKE THE SACRED BOND WITH MOTHER AND DAUGHTER! Also we're going to meet a Black Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammer named Colleen Noirmoira. First of the 5 Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammers, Colleen is from South Carolina and she is a very powerful goth girl. She has the powers of the Black Chromatic Dragon and can fire black acid blasts from her hands. She is even a deadly fighter too. She is Nico's friend from science class and she burned a girl bully's eyes out and permanently blinded him and sent him to prison for his crimes. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the alleys of Great Lakes City, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down the Great Lakes City Alley Cats and get them recruited into The Masters of Evil. And they're going to meet a Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty Gene-Slammer named Natalie Hathaway, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Nebraska, she's a powerful girl who was born with immense cosmic powers over winds and she has the power to talk to birds. She and Lincoln once did a bird-hunting assignment for class and they documented ever bird they've spotted in Royal Woods, and Natalie's defended Lincoln many times from Lisa's cold-hearted fury and sick experiments. For number 3 of our treasure hunt saga we're going to the world of MTG and we're going to the infernal world of THE FURNACE LAYER! And we're going to not only find a really hot treasure but we're also going to battle THE DARKDWELLER! WHO IS BACK FROM THE DEAD TO GET REVENGE ON US FOR DESTROYING HIM!

See you all tomorrow!

# TREASURE HUNT IN MAGIC THE GATHERING

Walking through the world of Magic the Gathering in the plane of Shiv was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Scarlet (Total Drama), The 1983 D&D Gang, Daring Do, Mesa Florrence the Scary Moth Gene-Slammer, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and amazing treasure hunt. The land of Shiv was a really scary and inhospitable landmass that was a volcanic area. It was hot and scary too.

Me: Wow! So this is a really scary place.

Nico: Whew! No kidding! So this is Shiv. Amazing.

Laney: It's incredible.

Himiko: It's amazing that it's a volcanic area. How awesome.

Lana: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Scarlet.

Scarlet: It's my pleasure Nico and may I say that it's an honor to go with you on this amazing rescue.

Me: You'll love it Scarlet.

Momo: It's always a really fun adventure.

Kaoruko: It sure is.

Nicole: You guys will love the treasure we're going to find next.

Eli: I have a feeling it's gonna be awesome.

Nico: So what is the treasure we're after next?

Nicole: It's called the Sword of Celestial Stars. It's a legendary and powerful sword that is said to hold the powers of the entire universe in it.

Nico: Wow!

Maria: That's really cool.

Lana: I'll say.

Scarlet: It'll be most interesting to see who gets that sword.

Nico: It sure will. Scarlet, you and Maria are okay with each other now, right?

Scarlet: Yes we are Nico.

Maria: Me and Scarlet forgave each other ages ago. It's all cool now.

Nico: That's good news.

Daring Do: I'm glad that you guys are on good terms now.

Mesa Florrence: Me too. I'm happy for them.

Nico: Same here.

Me: I am as well.

Nico: And Harold's happy to have you back.

Scarlet: Yes he is.

Me: We had no idea that Harold was your brother. That's amazing.

Scarlet: It sure is.

Me: Your brother has been hit more times in the crotch on the show than any contestant we know.

Lincoln: I remember seeing that.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: I counted 15 times.

Nico: YICHIHUAHUAS! THAT IS NOT GONNA FEEL GOOD FOR HIS MANHOOD!

Qin: No kidding there! Owen got hit 11 times and Duncan got hit 7 times.

Rainbow Dash: That must've really hurt!

Nico: Of course, since Harold's with us, he can easily heal his manhood.

Me: That's true.

Aylene C.: But yeah that is true.

Littlefoot: I think it's funny too.

Me: You know what I would do to Evil Chris?

Nico: Kick him in the balls?

Me: That but with style. I would throw a spike ball right at him and have it explode in his crotch and blow his lower half of his body into a bloody mess.

We laughed at that.

Me: That would be awesome!

Lincoln: Good thing the curse I put on him won't let him die.

Nico: That's true.

Me: Man that fucking jackass is gonna get every ounce of pain and torture he inflicted on all the contestants of the show delivered right back at him 100-fold.

Eli: They say that Revenge is a Dish Best Served Cold.

Varie: And that is an absolute fact.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: We did Captain Kirk a favor yesterday.

Nicole: We sure did. I have a feeling that he is gonna be really glad knowing that Kruge is dead forever. And given the Black Gates.

Mesa Florrence: Where was Kirk anyway?

Me: He's over in the Delta Quadrant of the Galaxy doing missions.

Qin: All the way out there? That's amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Kirk has a lot of awesome adventures out there.

Nico: So he missed all the fun!

Eli: I know!

Me: We'll tell him all about it when we see him again. But I have a little surprise for him when we do.

Nico: Resurrecting his son?

Me: You know me too well Nico.

Nico: Yep. How much farther is it to the treasure?

Nicole: Not that far away. It's right in the volcano.

We went into the volcano and in the middle of a huge lake of lava we saw on an alter The Sword of Celestial Stars! It looked like the Celestial Sword MTG Card! But it wasn't the only one. The alter also had the Swords of War and Peace, Feast and Famine, Body and Mind, Fire and Ice, Truth and Justice, Light and Shadow, Sinew and Steel, and Hearth and Home.

Nicole: There it is!

Me: And it has 8 more swords too!

Nico: Wow!

Me: I think I know who would be perfect for the Duel Element Swords.

Mesa Florrence: And I'll be perfect for the Sword of Celestial Stars.

Nico: So, who gets the other Swords?

I looked at Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco and Momo.

Momo: Wow we're honored to get those swords.

Sirius: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Mesa and the girls went up to the swords and then they pulled them all out! And then they got a massive and powerful increase in power and were imbued with all their powers!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome! How do you girls feel?

Camie got War and Peace, Toru got Feast and Famine, Ochaco got Body and Mind, Kaoruko got Fire and Ice, Momo got Truth and Justice, Ibara got Light and Shadow, Sirius got Sinew and Steel, and Tsuyu got Hearth and Home!

Camie: This is amazing guys!

Ibara: These swords are amazing.

Nicole: Way to go girls!

Nico: You all earned them.

Kaito: I hear something. Maybe it's the next Another Ranger.

Mesa Florrence: No I don't think so.

Suddenly, an insane figure came out and she tried to stab Mesa with a knife, but was sent flying with a kick by Lincoln, and we saw who the figure was: it was Mesa's former mother who broke the sacred bond between mother and daughter, became a Religious Fanatic and went insane.

Mesa Florrence: Mom, I should've known you'd be here as soon as word of you escaping reached us.

Nico: So she's your mother.

Mesa Florrence: Yep.

Mrs. Florrence: Shut up, you little demon! You have ruined everything for me, my reputation, my life, everything, and I hate you and your sister for that!

Mesa's aura flared up with incredible force!

Lincoln: You did all that to yourself the day you backstabbed your own daughter, became a Religious Fanatic, and went insane, you heartless witch! Which is why, when I marry Mesa in the future, you're not going to be in any part in my family! You deserve to rot in The Saturn Insane Asylum for the rest of your days!

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln said.

Rita: You tell her, honey. And your husband was right to kick you out of the house, Mrs. Florrence, you're selfish, heartless, abusive, horrible woman and you don't know how to show love to anyone including your own daughters!

Mrs. Florrence: No, no, I won't stand for this, I WILL KILL YOU BOTH FOR THIS, AND YOU WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER!

Me: You'll have to go through us you insane bitch!

Mesa Florrence: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Mom!

Maria: Let's throttle this bitch!

Mesa Florrence: No Maria. This bitch is mine!

Me: Lets let Mesa handle this.

Suddenly, something within Mesa Florrence's mind snapped as memories of what her mom did came flooding out and her red eyes turned neon red, and she was suddenly surrounded by a green and yellow energy aura with darkness and moths, she unholstered her massive Scary Moth-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached her former mother, she left green and yellow energy, darkness, and moths with every step.

Mesa Florrence: I thought you would've continued to love us despite finding out that I was really strong and Ella had Down Syndrome, but no, I saw the truth of when you refused to help Dad and you backstabbed us, not to mention that you became a Religious Fanatic and went insane. And you threatened to leave dad unless you gave us both up for adoption!? What kind of a fucking lunatic are you!? (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) And because of what you did in backstabbing us and giving in to your religious fanaticism… , YOU'VE CROSSED A BIG FUCKING LINE WHEN YOU BROKE THE SACRED BOND BETWEEN MOTHER AND DAUGHTER, YOU HEARTLESS, INSANE, FANATICAL OLD WITCH, AND FOR THAT, I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR THIS… WITH YOUR OWN BLOOD!

We suddenly gasped at the extent of Mesa's fury towards her own mother.

Nico: Oh crap!

Lincoln: Mesa has years of pent-up anger and hatred towards her own mother for what she's done, and now, it's about to be let loose here and now! HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover, and Mesa Florrence screamed like a madwoman! And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy blasted out and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and yellow energy with darkness surrounding the vortex, there's Scary Moth flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mesa Florrence emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mesa Florrence grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair with flower in her hair, she has neon red eyes and a green and yellow energy aura with darkness and moths surrounding her, she has Scary Moth with the Dark Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead, she has on moth earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Scary Moth with red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts with green moth-shaped Element of Harmony, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mesa Florrence has on a sleeveless yellow sports jersey top, yellow gym shorts, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with darkness and moths on the coattails, and on the back is Scary Moth with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Mesa Florrence felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have yellow tips on the feathers, and Scary Moth's wings also grew out from underneath her massive green angel wings. Mesa Florrence has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mesa Florrence's massive Scary Moth-themed sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and yellow energy with darkness and moths, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scary Moth's Darkness Moth Broadsword of Dark Moth Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Scary Moth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, Scary Moth's wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Scary Moth with red gems for eyes and a large green gem in its legs for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Scary Moth that said, "Mesa Florrence, Loving Daughter of Mr. Florrence, Destroyer of Mrs. Florrence, Loving Older Sister of Ella Florrence, Talented and Super Strong Athlete, Smasher of Ansey, Gene-Slammer of Scary Moth, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moths and Darkness"

メサ・フロレンス、フロレンス氏の愛する娘、フロレンス夫人の破壊者、エラ・フロレンスの愛する姉、才能のある超強力なアスリート、アンジーの粉砕機、怖い蛾のジーン・スラマー、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして蛾と闇のマスター

Mesa Florrence has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ATHLETIC DARKNESS MOTH ANGEL OF DARK ATHLETIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MOTH LOVE!

We were amazed by Mesa Florrence's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mrs. Florrence saw it, she went mad yet again.

Mrs. Florrence: DIE, SPAWN OF SATAN!

Mrs. Florrence tried to stab Mesa yet again with a knife, but Mesa Florrence fired a blast of green and yellow energy with darkness and moths and disarmed her, and then, she kicked her so hard, she'd sent her flying into a wall. When she got out, she was mondo pissed, but so was Mesa.

Lincoln: Wow, Mesa, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Mesa Florrence: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Athletic Darkness Moth and Divine Darkness Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to my former mother?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mesa, and this time, your mother's going to get a new curse on her, and it'll plague her for the rest of her life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Mesa Florrence.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of backstabbing your own daughters are finally over, Mrs. Florrence.**

Me: That's right Mrs. Florrence! YOU ARE THE TRUE SPAWN OF SATAN YOU MOTHERFUCKING DEMON!

Then Mrs. Florrence was shocked hearing me say that to her! BUT THEN SHE WAS SEEING RED!

Mesa Florrence and Lincoln went after Mrs. Florrence, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green and yellow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Moths, and Angels at Mrs. Florrence, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Mesa Florrence and Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation and infused their massive broadswords with rainbow energy and they fired rainbow energy blasts at Mrs. Florrence, and it put her into an eternal sleep curse, but she'll be tormented by the memories of what she did in breaking the sacred bonds with mother and daughter forever. Lincoln and Mesa Florrence holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Mesa Florrence's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive green angel wings and Scary Moth's wings are permanent.

Mesa Florrence: And this time, you're never going to torment us ever again. Thanks for helping me take down my so-called mom, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mesa.

Suddenly, Mesa Florrence wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Mesa Florrence's face, they kissed passionately as Mesa Florrence's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Scary Moth flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and moths flying behind them and we cheered wildly for them.

Nico: Awesome job out there, you guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And that curse you used is the same one you used on those rapists who raped Grace Lorelai, right?

Lincoln: Yep, it's known as Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare

Vengeance Curse, this curse traps those who've destroyed the honor of a young girl by raping her and those who broke the sacred bond between mother and daughter in a state of eternal sleep forever tormented by the memories of their foul misdeeds, and since those rapists and Mesa's former mother refuse to repent, that shall be their fate for all eternity.

Me: Whoa! That is scary!

Nico: But it's very fitting for a blackhearted monster like Mesa's former mother.

Rita: Serves her right.

Lincoln beamed her body to the Saturn Insane Asylum, and she was chained to the wall of her cell with rainbow energy chains, and with the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse on her, she'll be trapped in eternal nightmares for the rest of her life.

Then we heard moaning.

Maria: Mesa, don't go too comfortable. Something's coming!

Eli: I sense it. Now we have Another Ranger coming!

Then a figure came out and we saw a scary version of Liveman Red! This was the one from 1988! It was ANOTHER LIVEMAN RED!

Nico: Another Liveman Red!

Me: That's 1988's rangers!

Hiiryu: Oh man! If Yusuke saw this he would be pissed!

Me: Yeah! Yusuke Amamiya would be infuriated!

Laney: He sure would!

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

Me: Yeah!

Another Live Red: (In a girls voice) Its been a long time J.D.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and she had rainbow crystal angel wings and had neon purple clothes as well as the kanji for Crystal Eagle emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

結晶鷲

Me: (Gasp) Bridgette Wolfeschlegelsteinhausenbergerdorff!

Nico: WHOA! That is a long name!

Me: Yeah.

Bridgette: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Bridgette. It's amazing that you are here too.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is originally from Germany but was raised in America. She and I went to school together and we were partners in science. We grew crystals together for some of our projects and we made some of the most beautiful crystal clusters ever.

I pulled out a photo of me and Bridgette from Middle School and we had one of the largest manmade crystal clusters ever made on a huge pallet.

Me: We hold the record for making the largest ever manmade crystal in the world. It was a blue quartz cluster and it weighed in at 15,000 pounds and was 20 feet wide and 14 feet tall.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing!

Eli: It sure is! That was awesome bro.

Camie: Beautiful too.

Me: It was awesome and we were awarded the Guinness Book of

World Records title for holding said record.

Qin: That is incredible!

Varie: Boy it sure is.

Bridgette: Good times back then.

Me: They were. But before I was gonna start high school Bridgette disappeared. I haven't heard from her since.

Nico: And it's obvious that Swartz got her.

Me: Yep.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you?

Bridgette: He promised to give me the same level of power you guys have if I find and recruit that woman that broke out earlier.

Me: I'm afraid we beat you to the punch on that. But Mesa's mother was completely insane and she would not be a good member for Swartz's inner circle. She would kill him before we would get that chance on the big day on August 12th.

Bridgette: You're right on that. So his promise was all for naught.

Me: I wouldn't say that Bridgette. I have a much better offer for you than the one that Swartz offered. You can still get all our powers if you join us.

Bridgette: I would like that. But only if you beat me and free me of this awful power.

Me: Fair enough. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Bridgette: You learned a lot of new tricks J.D.

Me: You wouldn't believe everything we went through Bridgette.

Bridgette: Lets put it to the test.

She turned back into ANOTHER LIVE RED!

Nico: (takes out Hsi Wu's Ridewatch) Time to fight flying power with flying power.

Me: And to fight with spiciness.

Instead of a ridewatch I pulled out a jug of SUPER INCREDIBLY SPICY HOT SAUCE!

Nico: Hot sauce?

Me: Cajun Fox's awesome recipe.

It was called CAJUN FOX'S EEAAARRRRRRRR! HOT SAUCE!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Watch.

I guzzled it down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosive jet of fire exploded out of my mouth and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! That is lethal!

Me: Daphne, Fred, Shaggy and Scooby tried some of a sauce like this and it blew their mouths open with intense fire.

Nico: Wow! What about Velma.

Me: Believe it or not, she wasn't affected by it at all.

Nico: WHAT!? HAS THE WORLD GONE MAD!?

I laughed.

Me: (Laughs) I had that first reaction too! But she liked it. She is a true spice demon.

Nico: Nice! (Activates Hsi Wu's Ridewatch)

He grew his wings and tail and flew at Another Live Red and slashed at her but she blocked the slash with a Liveman Weapon imbued with the powers of Swordsman! It was a sword!

Nico: Whoa! She has weapons for Liveman imbued with the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Members!

Me: Wow! That is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Almost, Bridgette. But almost doesn't get the job done!

He jumped back.

Me: Now for the true spice. (Activates Cajun Fox's Ridewatch)

We got HOT SAUCE SQUIRT GUN PISTOLS!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Hey Bridgette, I should warn you that over the years many of us have turned into insanely powerful and spicy Spice Demons. We can handle the hottest peppers in the entire universe.

Another Live Red: I'm ready for you!

Me: You asked for it!

We fired waves of hot sauce and then she revealed her true face and opened her mouth and guzzled the hot sauce down.

Bridgette: Ahh! Delicious.

Me: It's gonna hit ya!

But then there was a rumble!

Nico: Uh oh!

Eli: EVERYONE TAKE COVER!

WE ducked behind a rock and then Bridgette screamed and FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HER MOUTH AS SHE TOOTED LIKE A REALLY LOUD STEAMWHISTLE!

TTTTTTTTTTTTOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She tooted like that for 30 seconds before she landed on the ground in a flop! But then she got up.

Nicole: Okay that was funny!

Nico: Wait. Another Rangers can take their helmets off?

Me: They are human underneath.

Nico: True.

Me: But I guess Swartz decided to run some tests.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Live Red got up.

Me: You okay Bridgette?

Bridgette: That was intense!

Nico: Cajun Fox makes really awesome Cajun Food.

Me: Yep.

Bridgette: I like it.

She put her helmet back on.

Another Live Red: Now try this.

She pulled out a blaster and it was imbued with the powers of Scooby Snax Monster!

She fired waves of batter and it hit me in the face. I licked it off.

Me: (Slurps) Yummy!

Scarlet: You get that hit for free.

Me: But that was a tasty one.

Scarlet: True.

Me: Lets see how you like this one. (Activate's Frictor's Ridewatch) I'm gonna rub you out!

I rubbed my hands together really fast and fired a heat ray from them and it hit Another Live Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Yeah!

Zocks: (gets out Liveman gear) This is perfect for defeating you!

Kaito: (Gets out Maskman gear) These gears were actually used on the same day the first time they were used.

Zocks got the Liveman Sword and Kaito got the Maskman Sword.

Nico: Very coincidental!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) But lets see how you like this! (Activate's Tiamat's Ridewatch)

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Another Liveman Red and electrocuted her.

Reggie then fired a wave of black acid and Another Live Red formed a rock wall with a hammer imbued with Stonedozer's powers and the acid hit the wall and dissolved it into a crater!

Nico: GEEZ! That's strong acid!

Me: Tiamat really has lethal acid.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: That's right she does.

But then another wave of Black Acid was fired from out of nowhere and it hit Another Live Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: Nice one Reggie!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: That wasn't me!

Eli: It was from that!

We saw a Black Chromatic Dragon!

Nico: Whoa!

Laney: A Black Chromatic Dragon!

Black Chromatic Dragon: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time!

Nico: Colleen Noirmoira! Wow!

She landed and reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and black clothes and green eyes.

I went over to Bridgette after we picked up all the weapons and picked her up.

Me: Bridgette are you all right?

Bridgette saw me and smiled. But then…

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRPPPP!

She belched really hot smoke and fire in my face and burned off my eyebrows!

Me: WHOA! Hot hot hot hot hot!

Bridgette: Sorry.

I picked her up and carried her.

Me: But it's great you're back Bridgette.

Bridgette: Same here.

Me: I got this.

I put my thumb in my mouth and blew on it and then regrew my Eyebrows.

Bridgette: Wow that was awesome.

Scarlet: (laughs) Looks like Bridgette got the last laugh!

Me: It's the hot sauce. Bridgette has been the toughest spice demon I know and she loves spicy food just as much as me.

Nico: (Laughs) That's true.

Colleen Noirmoira: But that was funny though.

Scarlet: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Colleen Noirmoira: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and we saw a bully girl about to pour sulfuric acid down a kids throat and kill him. But I fired black acid into her eyes and burned them and permanently blinded her and she got arrested, expelled and sent to prison for attempted murder.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Serves that douchebag right.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Colleen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Colleen Noirmoira: Me too Nico.

Nicole: But this was an awesome and REALLY funny treasure hunt and battle.

Camie: It sure was. We busted Mesa's mom and saved Bridgette.

Qin: We sure did.

Nicole: Wait what was that bully's name?

Colleen Noirmoira: Her name was Brenda Killerburg.

Nicole: Whoa! I remember her.

She pulled out a wanted poster of her and she was a really tough girl with a REALLY NASTY AND MEAN DISPOSITION!

Nicole: She was wanted for numerous assault and battery offenses and she was wanted in 14 districts in New Jersey.

Nico: Whoa man! I had no idea she was that dangerous.

Nicole: She is INCREDIBLY dangerous Nico. She is what we call The Devil in Human Skin. She is pure evil.

Qin: Whoa man! I remember Brenda! She was a monster!

Me: That girl is pure evil!

Nico: Yeah. But we got the treasure here. Lets head home.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, and Emerald Goldenbraid are heading to the alleys of Great Lakes City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're also going to take down the Great Lakes City Alley Cats and get them recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln also called Top Cat, Fancy Fancy, Spook, Benny the Ball, Brain, Choo-Choo, Sylvester, Furrball, Sylvester Jr., Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, and Cleo for this one.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the alleys of Great Lakes City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're also going to take down the Great Lakes City Alley Cats and get them recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Nico: That's right, big guy. But, we need to watch it, there's no telling what lurks in every dark corner of this alley.

Ronnie Anne: Oh, we already know what lurks in those alleys: the cats of Great Lakes City. They've attacked us who knows how many times, and we're also going to need to convince the head honcho of those cats, Mr. Wiggles, to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Luckily, I've brought plenty of anchovies for this one, Ronnie Anne. And I want to thank you, Top Cat, Fancy Fancy, Spook, Benny the Ball, Brain, Choo-Choo, Sylvester, Furrball, Sylvester Jr., Heathcliff, Sonja (Heathcliff), Hector (Heathcliff), Wordsworth, Mungo, and Cleo for joining us, Emerald.

Emerald Goldenbraid: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome rescue.

Sylvester: And we've also got to watch ourselves here, it's not just those alley cats that are here, but now that Sancho and his party bird gang know we're here, they'll try anything to get revenge on us for taking Sergio to trial and forever terminating their wild parties.

Top Cat: That Sancho just doesn't know when to quit.

Choo-Choo: No, he doesn't, T.C.

Lincoln: If Sancho tries anything, we'll be ready to kick his feathers.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eleven girls calling for help, along with the sound of yowling in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eleven girls, but they've been cornered by the Great Lakes City Alley Cats, and they're going to maul them. And as if that wasn't enough, Sancho and his party birds are heading after us with firecrackers and explosives to get revenge on us for taking Sergio to trial for his wild partying and crimes.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eleven girls, but they've been cornered by the Great Lakes City Alley Cats, and they're going to maul them. And as if that's not enough, Sancho and his party birds are heading after us with firecrackers and explosives to get revenge on us for taking Sergio to trial for his wild partying and crimes.

Nico: What?! Why, that dirty, little… !

Just then, we saw something fly in and fire powerful gusts of wind at Sancho and his party birds and it knocked the explosives and firecrackers out of their hands and knocked them into a wall, and then, it came here with Sancho and his party pals. It was the Duel Monster, Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty.

Nico: Wow, that's Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty.

?: (Girl's voice) That'll teach you, you dirty pigeon.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Natalie Hathaway, but we'll talk later, let's save the girls before those cats maul them.

We then rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the Great Lakes City Alley Cats who scattered, and it allowed the eleven girls to get to safety. When the Great Lakes City Alley Cats saw us, they yowled and screeched in anger, and they were about to get us, but TLPS Mr. Wolf got in the way.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: HOLD IT!

This got the cats to stop, and then, a green scruffy-looking cat with one good right eye and closed left eye, a white belly and muzzle, bandage on his tail, and a yellow hat on his head came out, it was Mr. Wiggles, the leader of the alley cats.

Top Cat: Now, we know you all have caused a lot of trouble for The Casagrandes, but we're here to offer a deal: you and your gang join The Masters of Evil, and we also got these to help make this an offer you won't refuse.

Mr. Wiggles saw the anchovies Lincoln got out, and he and the other Alley Cats agreed, and they got their anchovies, but they'd remain here in Great Lakes City to keep the rat population under control.

Sylvester: I'll tell Vypra that she's got some new members for The Masters of Evil. But, what about Sancho and the rest of those party animals?

Lincoln: You're right, Sylvester. We can't let Sancho and those party birds go not after what they tried to do with their little attack.

Just then, Mr. Wiggles came up to Lincoln and whispered in his ear of what we can do to Sancho and the rest of those party birds, and when we looked at Sancho and his party birds with a smirk on our faces, it meant he was in big trouble. We then threw Sancho and the party birds in with the monkeys there, and they were given a pretty hard time for all the stuff they caused.

Lincoln: Now, that was one awesome rescue, and not only does The Masters of Evil have some new members, but Sancho and his party birds got their just desserts for attempting their little attack on us. (To Natalie Hathaway) And it's so good to see you again, Natalie Hathaway.

Natalie Hathaway reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light green hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty, and she's dressed in an sleeveless light green vest, sleeveless dark green top, long green skirt, dark green bellbottom pants with light green designs, dark green sneakers, and long sleeveless dark green trenchcoat with winds and birds on the coattails, and Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty on the back, and holstered on her back a large Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty-themed greatsword with Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade, Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty's wings for the crossguard, large dark green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark green gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Natalie Hathaway: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Natalie Hathaway and they hugged, and Natalie Hathaway's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Natalie Hathaway: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Natalie Hathaway, she's my Guardian Angel from Nebraska, she's a powerful girl who was born with immense cosmic powers over winds and she has the power to talk to birds.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she's defended me many times from Lisa's cold-hearted fury and sick experiments, and there's a story that's pertains to one of the times she's defended me from Lisa.

Nico: This is something we're really going to hear.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Natalie Hathaway's neck with dark green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Natalie Hathaway: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Natalie.

Natalie Hathaway had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Natalie Hathaway's waist and Natalie Hathaway wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Natalie Hathaway's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eleven girls are Ash, Saati the Dark Elf, Inara, Betty La Bomba, Cassie, Imani, Lian, Kinessa, Octavia, Io, and Vivian from Paladins.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ash, Saati the Dark Elf, Inara, Betty La Bomba, Cassie, Imani, Lian, Kinessa, Octavia, Io, and Vivian from Paladins.

Nico: Whoa, that's awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Saati the Dark Elf: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Saati the Dark Elf and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from the Great Lakes City Alley Cats and Sancho and the party birds, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit

Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ash (Paladins): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and the ten clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ash (Paladins): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ash, Saati the Dark Elf, Inara, Betty La Bomba, Cassie, Imani, Lian, Kinessa, Octavia, Io, and Vivian with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villains we went after were the Great Lakes City Alley Cats, and as if that wasn't enough, Sancho and the rest of those party birds came after us to get revenge on us for what we did taking Sergio to court for his party animal lifestyle and crimes last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in offering Mr. Wiggles and the rest of the Great Lakes City Alley Cats anchovies and a place in The Masters of Evil which they offered and what Natalie Hathaway did in foiling Sancho and those party birds and us tossing them into the monkey cage, where they got the mongrelizing of their lives, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Natalie Hathaway have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Sancho and his party birds got out of the Great Lakes City Zoo, but now, they're on thin ice with us, and so was Sergio.

---

After our little rescue in Great Lakes City, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Natalie Hathaway saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Natalie Hathaway: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Natalie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Natalie Hathaway: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Natalie, what's the story of how you defended Lincoln from Lisa's cold-hearted fury and sick experiments?

Natalie Hathaway: Now, that's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were doing a bird-hunting assignment for class, and we were documenting every bird we've spotted throughout Royal Woods, from the forests to the creek in Tall Timbers Park. But, our assignment was interrupted when we saw some of the rare birds in Michigan getting kidnapped and tortured by Lisa and her robots, and she was causing havoc, and when we arrived, we ordered her to let those birds go now. But, she said that it's for science and she ordered her robots to seize us, and then, she got out a laser and she was going to use it to vaporize us for getting in the way of her research and experiments. But, Lincoln and I got freed from Lisa's robots, and we fired powerful blasts of wind and shredded her robots to shreds and destroyed her laser. This angered Lisa and she got out a scalpel to stab us, but Lincoln fired a blast of wind and trapped her in a sphere of wind. We then called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and as soon as Vanzilla got here, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lisa did and what she was about to do to us, and Lisa got grounded for five weeks. The next day, we got an A on our project, and we also got some medals from the school for what we did in protecting the birds and the environment from Lisa's sick experiments and cold-hearted fury.

We all cheered wildly for what Natalie Hathaway and Lincoln did to save the birds and environment from Lisa's sick experiments and cold-hearted fury.

Laney: That was a day none of us could forget. Lincoln and Natalie not only stopped Lisa, but they also saved the environment and the birds from her sick experiments and cold-hearted fury.

Lori: And when Lisa saw their achievement in what they did in ruining her so-called "research", she was so furious she swore and out loud in public that she'll one day get her revenge on Lincoln and Natalie. But, her wrath got her in big trouble, and got her butt sent to Aunt Ruth's for three months.

Nico: Sheesh, it's bad enough that she once saw humans as test subjects, now she moved on to seeing animals as test subjects, that's just evil.

Luan: Lisa refused to give up her so-called "research" and still sees everyone and everything as test subjects, and it made it harder for Lincoln to even forgive her, because she was stubborn as an ox and blind to her own ambitions. But, she would eventually be forgiven after her time at Aunt Ruth's.

Lincoln: Yeah, she did apologize and she also vomited from eating nothing but moldy pudding that Aunt Ruth had.

Nico: Gross.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Marucho Marukura and his new girlfriend Strawberry Sunrise are getting ready to head to Lake Lamode, and joining them are Dan Kuso and Runo Misaki, Kento and his new girlfriend Aria Blaze, Cye and his new girlfriend Sonata Dusk and Sage and his new girlfriend Adagio Dazzle.

Marucho, Dan Kuso, Cye, Sage, and Kento were dressed in swim trunks in their favorite colors, colored sandals, jewelry, and they had their weapons holstered, Strawberry Sunrise, Runo Misaki, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, and Adagio Dazzle were dressed in two-piece bikinis in their favorite colors, sandals, jewelry, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Marucho: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Strawberry Sunrise: We're ready.

The gang left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived in Lake Lamode.

Dan Kuso: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it's really awesome.

Marucho: It sure is, and Lincoln and his harem have been here more than once.

Runo Misaki: And I can see why, this underground place is really amazing.

The gang began swimming throughout Lake Lamode and they saw all of the sights there, and they were all amazing. Then, they checked out the places inside the domes and they also had lunch in there as well. Then, as the sun was about to set, Marucho, Dan, Cye, Sage, and Kento went up to Strawberry Sunrise, Runo Misaki, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, and Adagio Dazzle, and they wrapped their arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the necks of the boys, and then, they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Adagio Dazzle: It was so awesome, Nico, we went to Lake Lamode.

Nico: I knew it. Me, Lincoln, and J.D. have been there more than once on our dates with our harems.

Lincoln: And I'm going to guess you guys had fun checking out the sights, right?

Marucho: Yep, they were amazing.

Runo Misaki: They sure are.

Just then, The TLPS Bad Guys gang came back inside, and they had feathers on them.

Nico: And you guys just missed it, The TLPS Bad Guys gang went after Sancho and his party pals who tried to throw a stink bomb at us. But, we stopped their attack, but boy, were they mad.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: That Sancho's going to go too far one day.

TLPS Mr. Snake: Yeah, that party animal's a big time rulebreaker.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: How Sergio puts up with that guy, I'll never know.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Well, I certainly don't want to know.

Lincoln: Here, let me.

Lincoln made a light breeze, and it got the pigeon feathers off the TLPS Bad Guys Gang.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Thanks, Lincoln.

Me: Looks like we're going to need to keep an eye on Sancho from now on.

Nico: Along with Sergio.

Eli: No need, I'm already on it.

Eli was going to keep a close eye on Sergio, and if he finds out that parrot's up to something not good and he's plotting with Sancho, he tells us and we get the Chancla on him.

---

Later it was time for Qin and Mike's Bonding time and we were having it over in the MTG World in the Grove of The Dreampods. It was gonna be a picnic for Mike and Qin.

Me: So this is the Grove of The Dreampods. It's beautiful.

Fluttershy: Oh it most sure is.

Nico: Qin, you and Mike Chilton are up for some bonding.

Qin: I'm really looking forward to this.

Ronnie Anne: And my Abuela made you guys a really awesome picnic lunch for you all.

Me: Mike you're going to love Ms. Rosa's cuisine. She makes really awesome food just like Mr. Lynn does.

Mike Chilton: I can't wait to try some.

Lincoln: Oh it's some of the best.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Well we're going to have fun. We'll be over here while you guys face Another Rider if one comes.

Me: Okay.

Me and the rest of the team looked for the treasure.

Mike Chilton: Qin, remember when you and I met?

Qin: Boy I sure do. That was so fun. And we were only a short hop away from you guys from the city.

Mike Chilton: That was awesome. And Gotham Royal York and the estate was not that far away.

Qin: That was perfect. And the coolest part was that J.D. knew you and your team and helped you guys beat Abraham Kane before.

Mike Chilton: That is for sure. And that was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Mike Chilton: At least Red put up more of a fight than Kane did. Heck, he even managed to catch Disk Wars Cap's shield.

Qin: That was really amazing. And now Red is in our Frenemies. We just got to find the right archenemy for him.

Mike Chilton: I agree there.

Qin poured him some of Rosa's soup called Caldo de siete mares.

Qin: Try some of Rosa's soup. It's called Caldo de siete mares. That's Spanish for Soup of The Seven Seas. It's a traditional Mexican Soup.

Mike Chilton: Sure.

He tried some and man of man was it great!

Mike Chilton: Oh wow! That is delicious!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Back with us we were looking around for the treasure.

Nico: So what is the treasure we're after this time?

Nicole: You'll like it Nico. It's called the Sword of The Fireheart Diamond. It's a powerful sword that has a blade of really intense fire and when this is put into the sword…

She pulled out The Fire Diamond! Just like on the MTG Card!

Luna Loud: Wow! The Fire Diamond!

Nicole: Yep. When it's combined with the sword it makes it more powerful than any weapon we have. But not your sword dad.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Who should pull it out?

Bridgette: I will.

Me: Awesome.

Emily (GF): This is gonna be awesome.

Nicole: Yep. First we have to find it. According to the map and our bracelet it's 500 meters up ahead of us.

Nico: Then lets go.

We pressed on.

Bridgette: By the way Nicole how did you know all about Brenda's criminal history?

Nicole: I'm more than just a treasure hunter. I'm also a bounty hunter. I go after bullies.

Me: It's true Bridgette. Nicole has captured many of the country's most dangerous and fierce bullies and sent them to prison for amazing amounts of money.

Bridgette: Wow! That must be worth it.

Eli: Oh it sure is. Bounty Hunting is very profitable.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Back with Qin and Mike they were having a great lunch and a great talk.

Qin: I wonder how the others are doing.

Mike Chilton: I'm sure they are doing good. I hope Chris is not too jealous about me hanging with you.

Qin: No I told him that we have a sibling bond and he is cool with that.

Mike Chilton: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah. But Mike I'm really glad that Kane is in prison where he belongs.

Mike Chilton: Me too. The world and all of Detroit is now a much safer place without Kane ruining everything.

Qin: I agree there. But it was also so awesome how you helped us during the big mission with Izuku and friends.

Mike Chilton: That was really awesome.

Qin: And you guys faced Dabi.

Mike Chilton: We sure did. That was awesome.

Qin: And now he's in the M.O.E.

Mike Chilton: He sure is.

Back with us we were still searching until we got to a clearing and we saw in a rock a bright red sword with a glowing blade and it had a phoenix on the sword.

Nicole: There it is! The Sword of The Fireheart Diamond.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Go for it Bridgette.

Bridgette went up to the sword and then she grabbed it and pulled it out and then it glowed neon red and she was enveloped in a vortex of fire and then she had fire envelop her wings and she was turned into a FIREWING CRYSTAL ANGEL!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! How do you feel Bridgette?

Bridgette: Incredible.

Nico: That is awesome.

But then Eli sensed trouble.

Eli: We've got company!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER AGITO!

Me: Another Agito!

Nico: Uh oh!

Eli: 2001's Kamen Rider!

Me: Boy if Shouichi Tsugami saw this he would be mondo pissed!

Nico: No shit there.

Me: Yeah.

Woz: This is not like the Another Agito that started a zombie like outbreak before.

Me: I remember seeing that! That was horrible!

Nico: It sure was! All right you Agito rip-off artist! Who are you!?

Another Agito: (In a girls voice) I think you might know Nico!

Nico: (Gasp) That voice!

It reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with blond hair and had black clothes on and she had a nasty burn scar on her right arm.

Nico: (GASP) Serenity Callisburg!

Serenity Callisburg: Been a long time Nico.

Nico: 7 years to be exact. You haven't changed very much though. I see the arm I burned on you is still very burned.

Me: I take it you have a really bad history with her?

Nico: You could say that J.D. Serenity was a bully that I reformed. She was one of the meanest girls in our entire school. But me and

Qin saved her from herself. She was venting her rage and hate out on everyone because her father raped and sodomized her to the brink and he threatened to kill her if she told anyone.

We gasped in shock and horror!

Nico: But we gave her the courage to stand up to her so-called dad and she turned him in and he was executed for his crimes.

Me: Good riddance.

Qin then sensed something.

Qin: Wait. I think an Another Rider just found the others!

Mike Chilton: I agree. Lets go help them out!

Qin: Right.

She and Mike cleaned up everything and went to help us out.

Serenity Callisburg: It's good to see you again though Nico. I will always be forever grateful to you and Qin for saving me from myself.

Nico: It was our pleasure.

Qin and Mike came.

Qin: Guys are we under… (GASP) Serenity!

Serenity Callisburg: Qin! Wow you have changed a lot.

Qin: Wow and so have you. So you're Another Rider now?

Serenity Callisburg: Yes I am. Swartz offered to give me as much money as you guys all have if I would bring him the sword.

Me: Looks like we already got the sword before he could. But I take it you know that he is lying to you?

Serenity Callisburg: Yes I do.

Me: That's good. But you know that we still have to fight.

Serenity Callisburg: I do know that.

Nico: Take your best shot at us then.

Serenity Callisburg: With pleasure!

She reverted back to Another Agito!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: And beyond a shadow of a doubt you will have weapons imbued with the core M.O.E. members.

Another Agito: That's right.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Woz: At least you do not have the power to turn people into zombies versions of yourself.

Another Agito: That is true.

Me: You wouldn't believe what happened with that.

Qin: We'll save you from this monster that you turned into. (Activates Zamigo Delma's Ridewatch)

She got his blasters!

Qin: These blasters are awesome and badass.

Nico: That's one of the best features I love about Zamigo Delma. His blasters are some of the most badass ever.

Me: That's for sure.

Coloratura: And I'm so honored to have him as my archenemy.

Qin: Yep.

Another Agito charged at us.

Qin blasted Another Agito all over with her blasters and blasted her all over.

I then activated my Arsenal Ridewatch and got Donkey Kong's Coconut Shooter and a watermelon bazooka

Me: Try this on!

I fired coconuts and they hit Another Agito in her face!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DA HA HA HA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH 6 COCONUTS!

I fired a bunch of watermelons and smashed Another Agito all over.

Nico: She's activating a Legend Weapon!

Another Agito pulled out a LORD DRAKKON BROADSWORD!

Me: Just as we surmised!

She went at me and we clashed and I slashed her all over and fired waves of blue fire and burned her all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Eli: Try this on!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Me: At least it's not an enemy of yours Nico.

Nico: Thank goodness. Former enemy actually.

Qin: Yep.

Nico pulled out a Broadsword for Madame Woe.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico fired an energy blast from it and the blasts hit Another Agito and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Tara: Let me finish up here for us. (Activate's Lexaeus's Ridewatch)

She got his Axe Sword and then she fired waves of boulders and smashed Another Agito all over and then jumped and slashed her and then Another Agito exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Beast Boy: Nice job Tara!

Qin: Yeah!

Qin and Nico went over to Serenity and she was weak but okay.

Serenity Callisburg: What happened? (Groans) What a headache.

Nico: You're all right Serenity.

We picked up all the Core Weapons she had.

Nico: You okay?

Serenity Callisburg: Yeah. Just got a really spinning headache.

Qin picked her up and carried her.

Nico: But at least you're okay.

Qin: That's for sure.

Maria: Yeah.

Qin: But this was awesome bonding with Mike here.

Mike Chilton: It sure was.

Nico: And we got another treasure and took down Another Rider to boot.

We later went back home.

---

Meanwhile at the local gas station that used to be Flips Food & Fuel, we rebuilt it and made it a safer and healthier place and we call it the Phoenix Fuel and Snack Stop. It was much better than Flip's.

Cicadacon: Never thought I'd see you guys at a gas station.

Poromon: We thought it was awesome.

Me: Just as long as you don't drink gasoline.

Qin: Yeah that stuff is poisonous.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Yeah.

Poliwag: Don't worry we won't.

Homer: It can't be that bad.

Me: Don't even think about it Homer.

Qin: Yeah it will destroy you.

Bart: The last thing we want is for you to croak on us home boy.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He strangled Bart!

Then…

WHAP!

Eli bashed Homer on his head and knocked him out.

Me: I was just kidding.

DING DING!

Eddy: CUSTOMER!

Ed: HEP HEP HEP HEP HEP HEP!

We saw an old car and it was that of Flip and driving it was a jerk we all don't like at all!

Me: Oh great. Not him.

Nico: Ernesto Flippington. Flip's Cousin.

Aligned Megatron: May we help you?

Ernesto Flippington: Fill her up.

Me: You got it.

The Mascots then got to work and they put a remote detonator bomb under his car. 3 pounds of C4.

We gave him the works and more and it was gonna be awesome.

The mascots gave me the detonator.

Ernesto gave us a huge bag full of money for a job well done.

He left.

Optimus: I think that's a safe distance.

Me: Yep. Fire in the hole!

BEEP!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

His car was blown into a flaming mess!

Later Ernesto was in a hospital bed wrapped in a full body cast.

Flip was really pissed that his cousin was hurt and we pinned the blame on him.

Trent Fernandez: (to the mascots) You guys should get paid.

Poliwag: I agree.

I gave them some money for their awesome job.

Qin: That jerk had it coming.

Me: Yep.

Nicole: Now it's time for number 3 of our treasure hunts for the day.

Then Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Koragg, Angel, Saix, Molten Man, Black Manta, Doc Ock, Sportsmaster and Killer Croc appeared.

Doc Ock: We saw the explosion. Are you guys…

Me: No it's not us. It was for Flip's stupid cousin Ernesto. We hate that guy with a passion.

Doc Ock: Good. I don't like that guy either.

Me: Yeah.

Demolishor: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Me: I think we pretty much know the answer to that one.

Maria: Yeah Nico said he's going after the Black, Blue, Green, White and Red Chromatic Dragons in that order.

Nico: Yep. So next is Blue for Lightning.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Colleen Noirmoira: It sure will be awesome to see.

Lola: Yep.

10,000 Volt Ghost: You think we'll meet any Azure Fleet Admirals today.

Nico: I don't think so. But it would be cool if we did.

Nicole: Well lets head on out.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico! Can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai! Yes I hear you. Is something wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid you're not going to like what I have just found out. The enemy of Prince Ren and his crew, The Darkdweller has returned and he is in the world of Magic The Gathering to get revenge on you guys for destroying him.

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Not good!

Ren: Noijitat! I thought he was gone for good!

Me: So did everyone else.

Camie: Remind me again. Who is the Dark Dweller?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit, He was the monster that tried to destroy all of Mer with the Dark Water.

I went over his history.

* * *

The Dark Dweller, master of the Dark Water, was an evil being that resided within the Chamber of Lost Souls at the center of Mer, where the evil liquid is spawned. The Dark Dweller himself seems to be made of Dark Water, implying that the Dark Water is not so much under his control, but a part of him and an extension of his horrible will (either that, or he is an evil spirit who inhabits the Dark Water and can bend it to his will).

The Dark Dweller seems to keep to himself, content to let his minions, Morpho and the Dark Disciples, and the Dark Water itself do his work for him. It was mentioned by Bloth at one point, however, that sometimes sailors could see the Dark Dweller's face reflected in the surface of patches of Dark Water, and that to see it was a bad omen.

Originally, both he and the Dark Water were trapped in their domain by the seal of the Thirteen Treasures of Rule, but after a time the Dark Dweller became powerful enough to cause a rift in the ocean bed, allowing the Dark Water to begin seeping out, thus beginning the Year of the Black Tide. He then sent Kiroptus to scatter the Thirteen Treasures across Mer, so that nothing could stop him from enveloping all of the world in the Dark Water.

When Tula fell into some Dark Water and was sucked down into it, the Dark Dweller spared her life, keeping her alive in his domain so that he could use her ecomantic powers to lure Ren there, in the hopes of stealing the first seven Treasures of Rule. He took on Tula's form in an effort to persuade Ren to give him the treasures, but his treachery was revealed when "Tula" didn't know exactly where Ren kept them (they were in his pouch).

He then tried to make a bargain with Ren: one treasure in exchange for Primus' soul. But, like Tula, this "Primus" was merely the Dark Dweller in another form, and Ren drove the monster away with the combined powers of the seven treasures. Weakened severely, the Dark Dweller was forced from then on to rely entirely on Morpho and the Dark Disciples to get his loathsome work carried out.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about him was shocked!

Qin: He was a monster.

Camie: My God! He is pure evil!

Nico: Yes and everyone faced him on the planet Mer before I joined the team.

Lola: That was amazing.

Icepick: Except me and my fellow Cybertronians.

Me: Nor the Robot Masters. They weren't with us when that happened.

Eli: I wasn't there either.

Me: Many of us weren't with us.

Nico: That's for sure. But if the Darkdweller is there in the Furnace Layer then we're going to be in for big battle.

Laura Wynn: If Morpho's former master is back then we're going to need the 13 Treasures of Rule to destroy him once and for all.

Nico: I agree Laura. After everything he did to the planet Mer we're going to need them. And we're going to give that accursed cancerous freak of nature the black gates.

Ren: I agree too Nico. That monster has tormented Mer and many others for far too long.

10,000 Volt Ghost: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head on out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than our old enemy, Sarabeth, and that murderous witch has come back from the dead to not only kill Evan and Kathyrn again, but she also wants revenge on all of us for ruining her murderous plans. hen we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Sarabeth, and that murderous witch has come back from the dead to not only kill Evan and Kathyrn again, but she also wants revenge on all of us for ruining her murderous plans.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What? That murderous witch has come back?! I thought we'd never see her again after we destroyed her and her Monster Blood.

Evan: Should've known she'd one day come back.

Kathyrn: She's a murderous monster who doesn't know when to quit.

Luna Anderson: But, there's only one thing awaiting her: The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's right, and this time, we're going to make sure that murderous old witch never comes back again from the dead to get revenge.

Nico: Yeah, you got that right, big guy. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got another treasure to find.

Lincoln: And another villain to destroy. And you better say your prayers, Sarabeth, because this'll be the very very last time we ever have to deal with you.

With that we were off to the world of Magic The Gathering.

---

We arrived in THE FURNACE LAYER!

---

Furnace Later is a deep cavern within the bowels of Mirrodin (turned New Phyrexia). This area contains volumes of molten and rusty metal and connect's to Mirrodin's Core. Although there is no definition to exactly where this region lies, it's easy to infer that it belongs underneath Kuldotha, a furnace city within a mountain that was once inhabited by Mirrodin's goblins. Kuldotha is a part of the Oxidda Chain, a region that at the surface is of canyon slopes and plateaus of jagged rusty metals. Since Mirrodin has been taken over by the Phyrexians, the fate of these civilizations remains a mystery.

---

Nico: WHOA! So this is the Furnace Layer.

Molten Man: Damn, this place is hot!

Me: Man no kidding!

Qin: Whew! I'm sweating like a pig in here.

Eli: No kidding. It's hot.

We all were sweating.

Skullgrin: You sure the treasure's here?

Nicole: Yes that's what this map says.

Nico: If it's here then we will gladly find it.

Nicole: All right then lets go find it.

We went to find the treasure. With us being in extreme heat environments before this will be no problem.

Doctor Octopus: Let's hope the map doesn't melt from the heat.

Nicole: Don't worry it won't. I used my magic to make it indestructible and impervious to the elements.

Qin: That's good.

We followed Nicole.

Fangry: Anyone bring water?

Maria: I got plenty for all of us.

Me: We'll be all right.

Qin: Yeah.

We were walking and following Nicole.

Nicole: Treasure is 400 meters ahead.

Qin: Awesome.

Killer Croc: Damn, I'm sweating like crazy!

Nico: Yeah we all are.

Nicole: There it is!

We saw the treasure chest.

Me: There it is.

Nicole went over and opened it and in it was a ruby red book. It was called THE RUBY BOOK OF THE PHOENIX!

Nicole: Wow!

Nico: Ooh it's amazing!

Olivia Houou: It's magnificent.

Laney: Yeah.

Bomb Burst: Let's check for traps.

Eli: I don't sense any.

Olivia Houou then picked up the book and she got an amazing power increase and it was awesome!

Olivia Houou: Whoa! That was awesome!

Eli: Wow! (Senses something) Uh oh. I sense trouble coming.

Sportsmaster: Let's go back outside by teleporting!

Nico: Calm down Sportsmaster. Besides we're already outside. I have a feeling I know what's coming.

Me: The Darkdweller.

Nico: We'll let Laura Wynn confront him and then we'll do our entrance. But only after she reveals him.

Laura Wynn: Okay.

Nico: Lets do it.

Slog: Be careful, Laura.

Laura Wynn: I will.

We went and hid.

Black Manta: Nico, while we're waiting, you wanna go over Ridewatches?

Nico: Yes I do.

Qin: Which ridewatches do you have this time?

Nico: I'm glad you asked.

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Build, Build RabbitTank Sparkling Form, Build RabbitTank Hazard Form, Build Tank Tank Form, Build Rabbit Rabbit Form, Build Genius Form, Build RabbitDragon, Cross Z, Cross Z Charge, Cross Z Magma, Grease, Grease Blizzard, Rogue, Evol, Evol Black Hole, Mad Rogue, Pohatu's Build Form, my Build form, Lupin Red, Pat #1, and their copies.

Ravager: Evolt might be a scumbag. But there's no denying how powerful his forms are.

Nico: Yeah that's for sure.

Me: The Build Team is awesome. Lets see here.

We had Jesse Anderson, Pyris, Jeevika, Yuko, Cerita, Doppel, Pepperdance, Selia, Yumika, Niora, Ariana, C.C., Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles, Kyure, Pirati, Cirno, Tsurugi Ohtori, Lucky, Huanglongmon and Garu get the copies.

Saix: Who gets the originals?

I picked Me, Volcana, Lincoln, Carol, Ed Grant, Zak Saturday, Megan McCallister, Devon Daniels, Aquaman, Fabia, Layla Williams, Eli, Emerald Sustrai, Arkayna, Emerald Goldenbraid, Chris Taylor, Hikaru, Akira, Jaden and Yugi.

Angel: You think she's okay in there?

Nico: Laura is strong. She'll be all right.

Me: Yep.

Spittor: Nico, you should be proud of Laura right now.

Nico: Oh I am.

Solar Man: Time to do our entrance. We've waited long enough!

Nico: Patience Solar Man. Not till the signal.

Solar Man: Fine.

Laura Wynn was waiting. Then she sensed someone behind her and it was Ren's Father, Primus!?

Laura Wynn: So you are Primus, Ren's Father.

Primus?: Thank goodness you have all the treasures.

Laura Wynn: But I knew you were coming for them Darkdweller!

She fired a beam of magic from her sword and he screamed and turned into a black mass with evil glowing red eyes! It was THE DARKDWELLER!

Darkdweller: Clever Girl! You have the 13 Treasures but it won't be enough to save you.

But then the spirits of the L-Elementals appeared and swirled around the Darkdweller and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard.

We came out!

Laney: Long time no see Darkdweller.

Ice Demon: Can we get down to kicking your ass? I really don't want to melt in this heat.

Nico: You won't melt.

Laney: Yeah.

Darkdweller: So Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here! How nice of you to join me so I can destroy you for destroying me!

Ren: You had that coming you beast!

Me: You will pay for your crimes!

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster appeared.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster.

Beetle: I'm not complaining about the heat, actually.

Cad Bane: Well, your suit IS air conditioned.

Boomerang: Good thing it is.

Titanium Man: (to Nico) We heard you got another treasure this morning.

Nico: Yep.

Cheshire: What was it?

Nico: A bunch of swords from MTG.

Rapellator appeared.

Repellator: So, Qin. What do you have planned for your birthday?

Qin: Good question.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Connor McKnight, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Leanbow and Trent Fernandez VS Beetle - Nico's rescue

---

Beetle was first.

Beetle: (to Connor) Nico's rescue involved another Treasure Hunt. And battling Another Liveman Red.

Connor McKnight: Yeah that was so awesome too. And it was in the plane of Shiv.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome. And we beat Mesa's deranged mother.

Whirlwind: I can't believe she is that cuckoo in the head.

Kira Ford: You're not kidding.

Beetle: Yeah. Lets do it!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Dino Thunder, Power Up! HA!

Trent: White Ranger, Dino Power!"

They transformed!

Connor: "Tyranno Power! Red Ranger!"

Ethan: "Tricera Power! Blue Ranger!"

Kira: "Ptera Power! Yellow Ranger!"

Tommy Oliver: "Brachio Power! Black Ranger!"

Trent: "Drago Power! White Ranger!"

All: "Roar of Thunder! Power Rangers Dino Thunder!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Connor activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

MARY ANNING AND BEETLE!

Beetle: Mary Anning?

Connor: She was known for finding the first Plesiosaurus Fossil back in 1823.

Beetle: Very interesting!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Reflector and Demolishor VS Cad Bane - Us battling Mesa's deranged mother and Another Live Red

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Nico, Scarlet, and the others did good battling Mesa's deranged mother and Another Live Red. It's fitting that they also used the Liveman gear.

Jack Landors: It sure is. I can't believe that Mesa's mother is that messed up in the head. Her own fear and faith destroyed her mind.

Applejack: Yeah she gave mothers everywhere a REALLY bad name.

Apple Bloom: And she broke the sacred bond between mother and daughter! What a heartless monster!

Flashwing: You're not kidding there. Now Mesa hates her so-called mother more than life itself.

Sky Tate: Yeah she is a TERRIBLE Mother.

Z: You're not kidding there.

Cad Bane: Yeah she is a monster. Lets do it!

SPD Rangers: READY! S.P.D., Emergency!

They transformed!

Jack Landors: "1! SPD Red!"

Sky Tate: "2! SPD Blue!"

Bridge Carson: "3! SPD Green!"

Z: "4! SPD Yellow!"

Sydney Drew: "5! SPD Pink!"

Sam the Omega Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Commander Krueger: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow

Ranger!"

Kat Manx: "SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

All: "Defenders of Earth! Power Rangers (SIRENS WAIL) SPD!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Jack activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

RONALD CHAPMAN AND CHARLES STEPHENS AND CAD BANE!

Cad Bane: Ronald Chapman and Charles Stephens?

Jack Landors: They invented the Police Siren back in 1965.

Cad Bane: Ahh.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Nick Russell, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Lincoln's rescue

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the alleys of Great Lakes City. How was it?

Nick: It was really fun. We got those Alley Cats that were terrorizing the Casagrande Family for years put into the M.O.E.

Boomerang: Wow! That explains why we have so many cats now with us.

Twilight Sparkle: But the real question is how they got that way and why they were terrorizing the Casagrande's for years.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: That is a really good question.

Vida Rocca: I guess we'll never know.

Boomerang: We'll have to look into that. Lets do it!

Mystic Force Rangers: "Magical Source, Mystic Force!"

(Galwit Mysto Ranger)

Leanbow: "Burning heart of fire! Wolf Warrior!"

Udonna: "Flurry of snow! White Mystic Ranger!"

Daggeron: "Power of the sun! Solaris Knight!"

Claire: "Power of The Shining Moon! Behold the Gatekeeper!"

Xander: "Strong as a tree! Green Mystic Ranger!"

Vida: "Ever-changing as the wind! Pink Mystic Ranger!"

Madison: "Fluid as the sea! Blue Mystic Ranger!"

Chip: "Fast as lightning! Yellow Mystic Ranger!"

Nick Russell: "Forceful as fire! Red Mystic Ranger!"

All: "We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time! Power Rangers Mystic Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nick activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ABE BOOKMAN AND BOOMERANG!

Boomerang: Abe Bookman?

Nick Russell: The inventor of the Magic 8 Ball back in 1946.

Boomerang: Very interesting.

They fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

Mack Hartford, Pinkie PIe, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man - Meeting a gene-slammer for Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Simorgh, Bird of Sovereignty. What's her name?

Mack: Her name is Natalie Hathaway and she is a really awesome master of wind.

Pinkie Pie: She sure is amazing! And she stopped Lisa before.

Featherweight: She sure did.

---

Natalie Hathaway: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Natalie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Natalie Hathaway: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Natalie, what's the story of how you defended Lincoln from Lisa's cold-hearted fury and sick experiments?

Natalie Hathaway: Now, that's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were doing a bird-hunting assignment for class, and we were documenting every bird we've spotted throughout Royal Woods, from the forests to the creek in Tall Timbers Park. But, our assignment was interrupted when we saw some of the rare birds in Michigan getting kidnapped and tortured by Lisa and her robots, and she was causing havoc, and when we arrived, we ordered her to let those birds go now. But, she said that it's for science and she ordered her robots to seize us, and then, she got out a laser and she was going to use it to vaporize us for getting in the way of her research and experiments. But, Lincoln and I got freed from Lisa's robots, and we fired powerful blasts of wind and shredded her robots to shreds and destroyed her laser. This angered Lisa and she got out a scalpel to stab us, but Lincoln fired a blast of wind and trapped her in a sphere of wind. We then called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and as soon as Vanzilla got here, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lisa did and what she was about to do to us, and Lisa got grounded for five weeks. The next day, we got an A on our project, and we also got some medals from the school for what we did in protecting the birds and the environment from Lisa's sick experiments and cold-hearted fury.

We all cheered wildly for what Natalie Hathaway and Lincoln did to save the birds and environment from Lisa's sick experiments and cold-hearted fury.

Laney: That was a day none of us could forget. Lincoln and Natalie not only stopped Lisa, but they also saved the environment and the birds from her sick experiments and cold-hearted fury.

Lori: And when Lisa saw their achievement in what they did in ruining her so-called "research", she was so furious she swore and out loud in public that she'll one day get her revenge on Lincoln and Natalie. But, her wrath got her in big trouble, and got her butt sent to Aunt Ruth's for three months.

Nico: Sheesh, it's bad enough that she once saw humans as test subjects, now she moved on to seeing animals as test subjects, that's just evil.

Luan: Lisa refused to give up her so-called "research" and still sees everyone and everything as test subjects, and it made it harder for Lincoln to even forgive her, because she was stubborn as an ox and blind to her own ambitions. But, she would eventually be forgiven after her time at Aunt Ruth's.

Lincoln: Yeah, she did apologize and she also vomited from eating nothing but moldy pudding that Aunt Ruth had.

Nico: Gross.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Titanium Man: Oh my goodness! Lisa sure was a heartless monster back then.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Rose: That was awful back then. But Natalie was really brave back then.

Titanium Man: She sure was. Lets do it!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: "Overdrive, Accelerate!"

They transformed and were ready!

Mack: "Kick into Overdrive! Red Ranger!"

Will Aston: "Kick into Overdrive! Black Ranger!"

Dax Lo: "Kick into Overdrive! Blue Ranger!"

Ronnie: "Kick into Overdrive! Yellow Ranger!"

Rose: "Kick into Overdrive! Pink Ranger!"

Tyzonn: "Kick into Overdrive! Mercury Ranger!"

All: "Call to Adventure! Power Rangers Operation Overdrive!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Mack activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOSIP BELUSIC AND TITANIUM MAN!

Titanium Man: Josip Belušić?

Mack Hartford: The inventor of the Speedometer.

Titanium Man: Very interesting.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - Qin and Mike's Bonding in the Grove of Dreampods

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) I hope Qin and Mike had a nice Bonding time in the Grove of Dreampods. Qin's earned it after getting rid of her ex boyfriend.

Casey: Yeah they sure did and it was awesome.

Fluttershy: I agree there and it was really magical.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: That was really awesome too.

Lily Chilman: It sure was. I thought so too.

Cheshire: I'm glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Jungle Fury Rangers: "Jungle beast, Spirit unleashed!"

They transformed and were ready!

Casey Rhodes: "With the strength of the Tiger! Jungle Fury Red Ranger!"

Lily Chillman: "With the speed of the Cheetah! Jungle Fury Yellow Ranger!"

Theo Martin: "With the stealth of the Jaguar! Jungle Fury Blue Ranger!"

R.J.: "With the courage of the Wolf! Jungle Fury Wolf Ranger!"

Dominic: "With the power of the Rhino! Jungle Fury Rhino Ranger!"

Spirit Elephant Ranger: "With the spirit of the Elephant! Jungle Fury Elephant Ranger!"

Spirit Bat Ranger: "With the spirit of the Bat! Jungle Fury Bat Ranger!"

Spirit Shark Ranger: "With the spirit of the Shark! Jungle Fury Shark Ranger!"

Jarrod: "With the spirit of the Mighty Lion! Black Lion Warrior!"

Camille: "With the cunning of the Chameleon! Green Chameleon Warrior!"

All: "We summon the Animal Spirits from within! Power Rangers Jungle Fury!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were

ready!

Casey Rhodes activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

RICHARD OWEN AND CHESHIRE!

Cheshire: Richard Owen?

Casey Rhodes: He was the paleontologist that discovered the Megaceros or Irish Elk.

Cheshire: Wow that is cool!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Scott Truman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, RPM Rangers, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - US battling Another Agito

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) Nico and the others did good battling Another Agito. Good thing it wasn't like that version that caused a zombie like outbreak.

Scott: That was a really scary one.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was awful seeing that.

Cozy Glow: It sure was scary.

Hex: No kidding. That version of Another Agito gave the version we faced a really bad name.

Flynn: (Scottish Accent) It sure did laddies.

Multiple Man: I can tell and did Bridgette accidentally burn off J.D.'s eyebrows?

Starlight Glimmer: She sure did. That hot sauce we used was really potent.

They laughed!

Multiple Man: (LAUGHS) That was funny. Lets do it!

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed!

Scott Truman: "RPM Red!"

Flynn: "RPM Blue!"

Summer: "RPM Yellow!"

Ziggy: "RPM Green!"

Dillan: "RPM Black!"

Gem: "RPM Gold!"

Gemma: "RPM Silver!"

All: "Power Rangers RPM!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Scott Truman activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT SHELLEY AND MULTIPLE MAN!

Multiple Man: Mary Wollstonecraft Shelley?

Scott Truman: She invented the Post-Apocalyptic Book Genre.

Multiple Man: Wow!

They fired waves of bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed

him down.

---

## Jayden Shiba, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Gas Station Shenanigans for the Mascots

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) (Japanese Accent) I didn't expect the mascots to work at a gas station. What Shenanigans did they pull there?

Jayden: Well it was the old abandoned gas station of Flip's Food & Fuel. And we rebuilt it and made it safer too. But the Mascots just cleaned some cars and fueled them up and also they blew up Flip's car and his jerky cousin and put him in the hospital.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah they put a bomb on his car and blew it up.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really funny too.

Sunburn: Yeah that was great too.

Mia: It sure was.

Silver Samurai: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: "Samuraizer! Go Go Samurai!"/

Antonio: "Samurai Morpher! Gold Power!"

They transformed!

Jayden: "Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Laura: "Female Red Samurai Ranger, Ready!

Kevin: "Blue Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mia: "Pink Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mike: "Green Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Emily: "Yellow Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Antonio: "Gold Samurai Ranger, ready!"

All: "Rangers together, Samurai forever! Power Rangers Samurai!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Jayden activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ODA NOBUNAGA AND SILVER SAMURAI!

Silver Samurai: Ahh yes. Oda Nobunaga. Amazing samurai and strategist from the 16th Century that brought an end to the Warring States Period.

Jayden: That's right.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Troy Burrows, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Megaforce Rangers, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Flip's Car and that jerk getting blown up

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) It's good that you guys blew up Flip's Car. And that jerk got blown up as well!

Troy Burrows: Yeah he sure did and he had it coming!

Rarity: He was an absolutely repulsive man like his miserable cousin.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was funny and awesome.

Gill Grunt: Now all of Flip's family is the enemy of Gotham Royal York and it's prank city for them.

Gia Moran: Including bombs.

Blizzard: Yep. Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Troy Burrows activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GEORGES LEMAITRE AND BLIZZARD!

Blizzard: Georges Lemaître?

Troy Burrows: He was the man that started the Big Bang Theory back in 1920's. He believed that the universe started with a massive explosion 15 billion years ago and it made the entire universe.

Blizzard: Wow! That's really interesting. I didn't know it started from him.

Troy Burrows: Yep. LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MASKMAN!

He turned into the Red Maskman!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Devon Daniels, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Beast Morphers, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - The Furnace Layer is scorching hot and The Darkdweller is a monster

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) The Furnace Layer is scorching hot. And the Darkdweller is a monster.

Devon: You're not kidding. I'm going to be needing an intense shower after this.

Princess Celestia: It sure is hot here. But also the Darkdweller is an awful monster. He was like a cancer that was going to destroy the entirety of Mer.

Amber Morning: Yeah he must be destroyed.

Spotlight: Yeah for the entire universe to be safe.

Zoey Reeves: I agree there too.

Sea Clamp: Yeah no kidding there.

Spittor: He must be destroyed at all costs.

Whiplash: You got that right. Lets do it!

Sea Clamp: I'm always up for this though. Sea Clamp, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Spittor: This is always fun too. Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Devon activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WILLIAM DANIEL CONYBEARE AND WILLIAM PHILLIPS AND WHIPLASH?

Whiplash: William Daniel Conybeare and William Phillips?

Devon: They were the men that proposed the Carboniferous Period back over 350 million years ago.

Whiplash: Very interesting.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

## Tyler Navarro, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - The Darkdweller will pay for his crimes against Mer

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) The Darkdweller will pay for his crimes against Mer. Even though you and I weren't around at the time.

Tyler Navarro: Yeah we weren't with the entire team when it happened back then but we heard it was really awesome and cool.

Princess Luna: It sure was awesome and amazing to hear about.

Moondust: That was an awesome adventure on Mer.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure was.

Gari: But us battling the Darkdweller here in the world of Magic The Gathering is more fitting.

Blackout: It sure is awesome.

Shelby: I agree too.

Major Disaster: Same with me. Lets do it!

Dino Charge Rangers: "It's Morphin' Time! Dino Charger, Ready!"

("T-Rex Charger/Para Charger/Stego Charger/Raptor Charger/
Tricera Charger/Ptera Charger/Ankylo Charger/Pachy Charger/
Plesio Charger/Titano Charger, engage!")

Dino Charge Rangers: "Energize! Unleash the power!"

RRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Tyler: "Tyrannosaurus Rex! Dino Charge Red!"

Chase: "Parasaur! Dino Charge Black!"

Koda: "Stegosaurus! Dino Charge Blue!"

Riley: "Velociraptor! Dino Charge Green!"

Shelby: "Triceratops! Dino Charge Pink!"

Sir Ivan: "Pteradactyl! Dino Charge Gold!"

James: "Ankylosaurus! Dino Charge Aqua!"

Prince Philip III: "Pachysaurus! Dino Charge Graphite!"

Kendall: "Plesiosaurus! Dino Charge Purple!"

Zenowing: "Titanosaurus! Dino Charge Silver!"

All: "Dinosaur might, ready to fight! Power Rangers Dino Charge!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Tyler activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch

CHRISTIAN ERICH HERMAN VON MEYER AND MAJOR DISASTER!

Major Disaster: Christian Erich Hermann von Meyer?

Tyler Navarro: He was the man that discovered the Rhamphorynchus back in 1846.

Major Disaster: Very interesting.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Repellator

---

Repellator was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good!.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Darkdweller, they're broadswords with the anti-Darkdweller symbols etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades and they're glowing with bright light, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN THREE!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers for a third time!

Nico: Time to get him with the Power Cannon!

The Rangers summoned the power Cannon and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Repellator and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Repellator you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You will pay for everything you did!

Darkdweller: I will make sure this world is destroyed along with you!

Troy: It's over, Darkdweller!

Me: Yeah! No more worlds and creatures will be destroyed by you!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIVEMAN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into Liveman Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers and the Fourze, Zero One, Zi-O, Decade and Saber Kamen Riders!

I pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Me: Now for this. (TURNS DIAL) MAGIC INCANTATION BRIGADE!

I summoned Kaos, Tala, Felix Faust, Ben Ravencroft, Diabolico, Vypra, Loki, Yodonna, Amora the Enchantress, DC Enchantress, Count Spankulot, Dodgeball Wizard, Ben 10 Hex and Baron Mordo.

DC Enchantress: So that's the Darkdweller!

Vypra: He sure is ugly!

Diabolico: He sure is.

Amora: I think he needs to be destroyed.

DC Enchantress: I agree.

Nico: Lets take this monster down forever!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We fired waves of elements and energy and magic and blasted the Darkdweller all over the place.

Pyrithion and Spyder blasted and smashed the Darkdweller all over the place.

Optimus Prime, Homer, Aligned Megatron and Cicadacon used the Autobot, Earth, Decepticon and Predacon Cyber Planet Keys and they turned Optimus Prime's left arm cannon into a huge cannon and enhanced Homer's powers, Aligned Megatron's Fusion Cannon and Cicadacon's swords 100-fold.

Optimus and Homer: AUTOBOT DONUT BLAST!

Aligned Megatron and Cicadacon: DECEPTICON FUSION BLADES!

DIRT LANAS and Ice Demon: DIRT ICE BURST!

LIGHTNING LISAS and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING VOLTAGE BLAST!

AIR LINCOLNS and Angel: AIR WING FLIGHTBLAST!

CRYSTAL LANEYS and Koragg: CRYSTAL WOLF FLAMEBURST!

SHADOW LUCYS and Saix: MOONLIGHT SHADOW STRIKE!

FIRE LORIS and Molten Man: VOLCANIC FLAME BLAST!

LIGHT LILYS and Black Manta: LIGHT MANTA BLAST!

STONE LUNAS & ICE LUANS and Doctor Octopus: ICE STONE

OCTOPUS BLAST!

STEEL LYNNS AND LIQUID LENIS and Sportsmaster: STEEL LIQUID MEGABLAST!

PLANT LOLAS and Killer Croc: PLANT CROCODILE FURY!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise - LOYALTY FURY STRIKE!

They fired waves of fired waves of elements and energy.

Colleen Noirmoira, Daring Do, Flora Wynn, Laney and me: STRIKE OF THE 13 TREASURES OF RULE!

We fired a massive blast of energy and magic.

Lincoln: PIRATE ELEMENT STYLE: AZURE FLEET ADMIRAL!

Jessica Shannon: PIRATE STING STYLE: CRAFTY CUTPURSE!

Peni Parker: PIRATE WEB STYLE: AMPHIN MUTINEER!

Gluko: PIRAGE DARK STYLE: DEPARTED DECKHAND!

Batch: PIRATE LIGHTNING STYLE: MALCOLM, KEEN-EYED NAVIGATOR!

Entrapta: PIRATE LIGHTNING STYLE: WARKITE MARAUDER!

Perfuma: PIRATE NATURE STYLE: CORSAIR CAPTAIN!

Frosta: PIRATE ICE STYLE: HULLBREACHER!

Toph: PIRATE EARTH STYLE: DEADEYE TRACKER!

Makoto Nanaya: PIRATE WIND STYLE: DIRE FLEET POISONER!

Kei: PIRATE FIRE STYLE: RUIN RAIDER

Yuri: PIRATE WATER STYLE: GRASPING SCOUNDREL!

Chronoa: PIRATE TIME STYLE: FATHOM FLEET CAPTAIN!

Shantae: PIRATE MAGIC STYLE: KITESAIL FREEBOOTER!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln and his harem: MAGIC THE GATHERING PIRATE FINAL SMASH: PIRATE CANNONBALL BARRAGE!

They fired explosive cannonballs!

The blasts all hit the Darkdweller and he was being destroyed!

Darkdweller: NNNNNNNOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

He was obliterated in an instant and he was banished to the black gates for all eternity! Avenging those that were destroyed on Mer and more!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was amazing!

?: I will enjoy killing all of you for what you did in ruining my plans to kill those two brats!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Sarabeth.

A figure dressed in black appeared from a tornado of black magic, and it was none other than our old enemy, Sarabeth.

Evan: You just don't even know when to take a hint, do you, Sarabeth?

Sarabeth: And now, I will make all of your deaths slow and excruciatingly painful.

Luna Anderson: Fat chance, you murderous old hag, and now, your days of trying to kill others for your own sick amusement are about to end.

Suddenly, Luna Anderson's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with spirits, darkness, banshees, and zombies surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Necroworld Banshee-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Sarabeth, she left dark blue energy, spirits, darkness, banshees, and zombies with every step.

Luna Anderson: You really make me sick, Sarabeth, you're a heartless, selfish, bloodthirsty witch who wants to kill anyone who gets in your way and you have no remorse for any of your crimes, especially with what you've done in creating that disgusting Monster Blood, and now, I'll see to it that you never rise from the dead to kill again.

Suddenly, Luna Anderson was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with darkness and spirits surrounding it, there's Necroworld Banshee flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Luna Anderson emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Luna Anderson grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with spirits, darkness, banshees, and zombies surrounding her, she has Necroworld Banshee with the Dark Kanji in his hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on ghost earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Necroworld Banshee with dark blue gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue ghost-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Luna

Anderson has on a dark blue sleeveless midriff top, dark blue frilly skirt, blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with spirits, darkness, banshees, and zombies on the coattails, and on the back is Necroworld Banshee with spirits and darkness surrounding her. Suddenly, Luna Anderson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large white feathers have dark blue tips on the feathers. Luna Anderson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with a dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Luna Anderson's massive Necroworld Banshee-themed greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, spirits, ghosts, darkness, and zombies, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Necroworld Banshee's Darkness Broadsword of Spirit Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Necroworld Banshee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large white ghost heads for the crossguard, large dark blue embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large white ghost heads with dark blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the ghost heads is a large dark blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Necroworld Banshee's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Necroworld Banshee that said, "Luna Anderson, Master Summoner of Spirits, Goth Girl of Michigan, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Powerful Master of Darkness and Spirits, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Spirits, Banshees, and Zombies"

ルナアンダーソン、スピリッツのマスターサモナー、ミシガンのゴスガール、闇のゴスのメンバー、闇とスピリッツの強力なマスター、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな学生、そして闇、精霊、バンシー、ゾンビのマスター

Luna Anderson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY UNDEAD NECROWORLD DARK BANSHEE ANGEL OF DARK UNDEAD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK LOVE!

We were amazed by Luna Anderson's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Sarabeth saw it, she fell into a black rage and she fired a blast of dark magic at her, but Luna Anderson blocked it, and she fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with darkness, spirits, banshees, and zombies at Sarabeth, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent her flying into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Luna Anderson's transformed, that's really awesome.

Me: And she sent that witch, Sarabeth, flying into a wall, and pissed her off even more. Nice.

Lincoln: Wow, Luna, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Luna Anderson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Undead Necroworld Banshee and Divine Dark Undead Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Sarabeth once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Luna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Luna Anderson.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **This'll be the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you, Sarabeth.**

Nico: Your monster blood is a terrible abomination that will never be welcome on Earth!

Luna Anderson and Lincoln went after Sarabeth, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, and Angels at Sarabeth, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln trapped Sarabeth in a binding circle and he began sucking out and absorbing Sarabeth's powers and dark magic, and when Lincoln was done, Sarabeth was rendered powerless, and then, Luna Anderson summoned the spirits of all those who died at Sarabeth's hands, and they found her guilty and she was sent to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Luna Anderson and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Luna Anderson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight white angel wings are permanent.

Luna Anderson: And that's that for you, Sarabeth. Thanks for helping me take down and destroy that murderous witch, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Luna.

Suddenly, Luna Anderson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Luna Anderson's face, they kissed passionately as Luna Anderson's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Necroworld Banshee flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and spirits behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, now we're finally rid of not only the Darkdweller, but we're also finally rid of Sarabeth for good.

Me: You said it. We're finally rid of two old foes whom we thought we'd never have to see or deal with ever again.

Lincoln: Same here. But, The Darkdweller met his end for good, along with that murderous witch Sarabeth.

Me: You said it, and I liked that curse you used on Mesa's former mother, Lincoln.

Nico: Same here, it's like that eternal dream curse that Grace used on those rapists. But, yours had a twist.

Lincoln: Yep, it trapped Mrs. Florrence in an eternal dream curse, but she'll be plagued with what she's done for breaking the sacred bond with mother and daughter.

Me: Serves her right. What she did proves she's a disgrace to all mothers everywhere.

Nico: Yeah, she deserves to be trapped in eternal nightmares for good.

Mesa Florrence: And when I told Dad and Ella of what I did to her and when I transformed, they were partying like there's no tomorrow, and they're also happy that Lincoln and I are together.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, and we should know, we attended the party.

Mesa Florrence: Oh right.

We laughed a little.

Multiple Man: That's it for Darkdweller and the Dark Water.

Me: Good riddance.

Silver Samurai: He will never harm innocents again.

Nico: Or destroy anymore planets.

Qin: That's for sure.

Blizzard: The Agito Weapons that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Nico: They sure did.

Natalie Hathaway: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys

Colleen Noirmoira: Same with me.

Whiplash: You guys won't regret it.

Vypra: But this was awesome.

Major Disaster: You guys wanna celebrate at the gas station?

Me: Lets get back home first. We're sweating like a pig in here.

Nico: Whew! No kidding. But great job everyone!

We teleported back to Earth and man were we dripping sweat like many pigs.

Nicole: WHEW! That was the hottest treasure hunt ever.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. I'm sweating like pig.

Nico: But at least the Darkdweller is gone for good.

Laura Wynn: That's for sure. (To the viewers) This was an awesome treasure hunt and an awesome battle too and now we're done with part 3 of our treasure hunts.

Nicole: We sure are. 9 down and 9 to go.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home and shower.

We went and did so and then we went to the showers and washed off the sweat. We then went to the gas station and helped lots of people and then we went back home and watched TV and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic down!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first treasure hunt, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sophie Casterwill, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Magi Nation and we're going to the land of Naroom for a really awesome and great treasure hunt and we're going to battle Scott from Total Drama that is free of his curse and is coming to get revenge on us! But Nalanie Nanthavong is going to transform against him AND HE IS GOING TO PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE HAS DONE! ME AND NELANIE ARE REALLY GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT MONSTER PAYS BIG TIME IN BLOOD AND HE WILL GET THE BLACK GATES FOR EVERYTHING HE HAS DONE! And we're going to battle Another Omnitrix Alien. For the first one we're going to battle Another

Megawatt! That one is gonna be REALLY ELECTRIFYING! Also we're going to meet the second member of the Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammers. It's the Blue Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammer named Sina Nicholaevna. Sina is from Russia and she is one of Nico's friends that has helped him with lightning experiments and projects that got them all kinds of awesome perfect greats. She is the second member of the 5 Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammers. And she is also the direct descendant of Tsar Nicholas II and is also Anastasia's relative too. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on the Z-Fighters for destroying them. And they're going to meet a Despair from the Dark Gene-Slammer named Sabrina Lorelei, she's a powerful Goth Girl from Michigan who was born with immense cosmic powers over darkness, and she's a powerful master of The Dark Arts and black magic. But, she has a tragic past: when she was twelve, a religious fanatic who gave in to his religious delusions and launched a brutal attack on her and her parents, who hid her in the closet. They refused to give him the location of Sabrina and they were brutally murdered by the religious fanatic who then left. When Sabrina came out of her hiding place, she saw her parents brutally murdered and she was all alone, and it was right from there that she swore revenge on the religious fanatic who murdered her parents and she swore to make him pay in blood. She's also Lincoln's classmate in Art, and she knew of Lincoln's secret that he's a vampire thanks to Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood, and rhat he also has powers and immortality and invincibility, thanks to the blood of Varya Pozhar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra. She also took on the demonic and out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worst, and this one time, she and Lincoln teamed up and took them down when they gave into their Dark Sides and wanted to kill him, his friends, family, and everyone around him. The next chapter is gonna be for a treasure hunt series for The Moonlands and we're going to go on a Treasure Hunt in the Moonland of Arderial and that is gonna be awesome and we're going to battle Austin Cloquet from the awesome movie Mr. Magoo and that is gonna be the goofiest battle ever! Get ready to laugh yourself crazy as we battle him with humiliation techniques. It's going to be in honor of the late Leslie Neilson.

See you all tomorrow

# TREASURE HUNT MOONLAND SHENANIGANS

IN HONOR AND MEMORY OF LESLIE NIELSEN

---

In the forests of Naroom in the Moonlands was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Albedo, Sophie Casterwill, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and amazing treasure hunt.

Me: So the next treasure is in the Forests of Naroom on the Moonlands.

Lola: This is going to be so awesome.

Eli: It sure is. I can't wait to see what kind of treasure we're going to find here next.

Arrietty: Me neither. This is gonna be so awesome.

Zarya Moonwolf: It sure will be awesome and fun.

Laney: Yeah it sure will.

Himiko: I have a feeling the next treasure is gonna be awesome.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) I have that same feeling myself and it's gonna be so amazing.

Qin: You got that right Sophie.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Sophie.

Sophie Casterwill: It's my pleasure Nico and it will be most fun going with you on one of your great rescues.

Camie: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Yep. And it'll be just as awesome as the day I firsted helped you and Dante and the team out.

Sophie Casterwill: It sure will.

Nico: I still remember J.D. telling us how he helped you and your team.

Sophie Casterwill: Now that was really fun how he did so.

Camie: How did that happen?

Me: It was long before many of you joined us. It was 5 years ago. Before we all became Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

FLASHBACK - 2017

Me and Dante Vale were running through the halls of the headquarters of the Organization in Prague, Czech Republic and we were killing members of the Organization left and right. With me were Lok Lambert, Zhalia Moon and Sophie Casterwill.

Me: (Narrating) **It was over in Prague in the Czech Republic. We were on a mission there to take down The Professor and reclaim all of the Spirits that they have stolen.**

Organization member 1: Kill them! AUGERFROST!

Past Me: Die!

I fired powerful fireballs at them and obliterated them in massive fiery explosions.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

I killed 5 of them.

Me: **My powers were getting stronger back then and they were continuing to evolve with each passing day of training.**

Sophie: (British Accent) I can't believe they want to kill us.

Past Me: They will stop at nothing till they rule the world.

Lok: But how can we get rid of them for good?

Past Me: We won't get rid of all of them until I form my own team.

Dante Vale: I understand.

Me: It was a ruthless and savage battle until we saw DeFoe.

DeFoe: I will kill you if it's the last thing I do Dante Vale!

Dante Vale: Try me DeFoe.

Past Me: Not if I kill you first DeFoe! You fucked up son of a bitch!

DeFoe: (ROARS!)

I punched him in the face and I fired a powerful wave of fire energy that incinerated all of DeFoe's friends and teammates and he watched in sheer horror as I killed all of his friends in what seemed like cold blood to him. But the fire from my blast hit DeFoe as well and he was on the floor holding his face in excruciating pain.

I then used my powers to strip him of all of his spirits. I even took the spirits of his friends as well.

Sophie: Awesome J.D.!

Zhalia: That was really cool!

Lok: No kidding!

Past Me: Thanks.

We continued on and DeFoe had a nasty burn wound on his face that covered 34% of his face. Essentially I have left my mark on him. From then on he developed a massive and incredible hatred towards me and vowed from then on that he would stop at nothing to kill me.

DeFoe: (In Sheer Hatred) YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS J.D.! I WILL KILL YOU! I WILL KILL YOU!

But then a massive explosion happened!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Outside it showed a massive flash of blue light coming from the very top of the building and a massive explosion blew the building apart!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire headquarters of The Organization was completely destroyed and blown apart in a huge fiery explosion.

Me: **I fired a Kamehameha Wave right at the Professor and the explosion that followed blew the entire building in half and wiped out 75% of the entire Organization. It was a devastating and crippling blow to them. I had us protected in a force field thankfully as we escaped the explosion.**

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: After we brought down the Organization, I told everyone around the world what they were gonna do and the F.B.I. and Interpol decided to work together to bring them all to justice. Because of that, the rest of the Organization all went into hiding and were operating in secret. 4 and a half years later, we destroyed the entirety of the

Organization for good.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is amazing!

Eli: Boy it sure is!

Qin: I'll never forget that mission. That was awesome.

Tsuyu: Wow! When did that happen?

Me: It was 2 days after the Great War of Wizards with Voldemort and his followers.

Nico: That's right.

Me: And that was easily one of the most incredibly devastating battles we've ever had.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: None of the Blood Spiral group have gotten the Black Gates yet. But they will if we encounter any of them.

Me: Well just give it time Nico. When we find them we'll make sure they do.

Lola: Yeah.

Sophie Casterwill: But I think one day we should get the new recruits of the team spirits of their own.

Me: That's not a bad idea Sophie.

Twilight Sparkle: I think it's a good idea too.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

Nico: Also it's good you're with us Albedo.

Albedo: It sure is.

Me: Every time I see you Albedo it makes me feel like I'm seeing a mirror image of Ben but with white hair, red clothes and red eyes.

Rainbow Dash: That is so awesome.

Albedo: It sure is.

Nalanie: (Laos Accent) And not only are you Rika Noralenshikov the Mavelus Gene-Slammer's archenemy but you are also a true friend of redemption too.

Laney: Yeah.

Albedo: Again, I would like to apologise for all my former Team Buktu teammates have caused you guys:

Nico: It's not your fault Albedo. If anyone is to blame for all this it's your former teammates.

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: Yeah. They deserved it.

Me: The only one that died that day was the Evil Sasuke.

Nico: I can't believe he called me a Cur! (GROWLS) I hate that name!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But thanks for keeping everyone safe while we were in the Ridonculous Race. Because you were the only one who was heroic out of your entire team.

Albedo: It was my pleasure.

Nico: But that was so awesome.

Zarya Moonwolf: Boy it sure was.

Eli: Yeah.

Albedo: But I have to warn you guys and it's good that you brought me with you all. But Scott has escaped from prison and is free from his curse. He is after you guys for revenge.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: Oh shit on me and fuck me sideways!

Nico: I can't believe Scott's been freed from his curse, it's just like with Heather.

Lincoln: Another minor contingency plan made by The Church of Necrom, no doubt.

Nicholette Torrington: (Growls Ferociously) Damn you, Damian Alaister! Damn you and your entire cult to Hell!

The Dark World Goth Girls were really enraged that Scott's been freed from his curse, thanks to yet another minor contingency plan made by The Church of Necrom.

Nico: That fucked-up bastard just enjoys pissing us off badly.

Nalanie Nanthavong: Lincoln, would you and The Dark World Goth Girls like to help me with taking down that pit-stained son of a bitch?

Lincoln: Do we ever, Nalanie. Besides, Connie's been wanting a chance to kill Scott for a long time.

Connie Jackelstein: That's right, I've had it up to hear with that bastard for what he did.

Zocks: Lincoln, can you tell us why Connie has a grudge against him, other than his nasty disposition and his crimes?

Lincoln: Sure, Zocks, but I've got to warn you, it's not good.

Lincoln told everyone who hadn't joined us that Connie Jackelstein's little sister, Emily, was raped and murdered by Scott, and because of it, Connie's mother committed suicide and less than a week later, her dad drunk himself to death, and ever since then, she'd sworn revenge on that bastard for what he did.

Everyone gasped in shock.

Zocks: Whoa, that's one serious grudge.

Lincoln: Yep, and we're going to make sure he pays for what he's done.

Me: No shit there.

Albedo: Scott and Evil Sasuke were the ones I REALLY hated working alongide with. Stane and Evil Jimmy I felt neutral towards. Tim was the only one I enjoyed working alongside side. And even then, that was before he threatened to have the drones shoot me and the others after you guys found out the Elemental Darksides were fake.

Applejack: Why that heartless monster sidewinder!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: He's definitely getting the Black Gates. Nico I hope you don't have any problems with us killing a monster like Scott?

Nico: Not at all. This jerk has had it coming for a long time.

Me: But you got to admit though, those Elemental Darkside Heartless Robots were a pure stroke of genius. Mysterio would love having them in his ranks.

Nico: That's true.

Sophie Casterwill: I agree there. That is so amazing.

Qin: They sure were.

Eli: Yeah and Sora never faced versions like them before.

Qin: That's true.

Albedo: Let me pound Scott too. It'll give me some pleasure. Especially after how he threatened me.

Nico: How did he threaten you?

Albedo: He told me that he better not get you hurt. And he replied that if he goes down, he would find a way to bring me down with him.

Nico: Oh man!

Rarity: What a heartless and repulsive ape!

Nico: My thoughts exactly Rarity!

Qin: Same with me.

Camie: He has got to go. Both to do the world a big favor and have his parents never have to see his ugly face again.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Suddenly, an insane figure came out and tried to attack us, but I sent the figure flying with a strong kick, and we saw who the figure was: it was the Total Drama Sore Loser, Scott, and he was mondo pissed at us.

Me: Just the asswipe we've been looking for.

Scott (Total Drama): You are all going to pay for ruining everything! I will kill every last one of you!

Nalanie Nanthavong: Fat chance, shit stain!

Connie Jackelstein: I see you're still the same as ever, a psychotic, heartless asshole!

Scott (Total Drama) saw red when he saw Connie Jackelstein with us.

Scott (Total Drama): You miserable bitch! I should've killed you and your sister that very night!

Lincoln: The blood of Connie's little sister is on your hands, and now, you're going to pay for this!

Nalanie Nanthavong: Yeah, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Albedo: And this is for threatening me!

He turned into NEGATIVE FOURARMS!

Then…

KRASMASH!

He punched him hard in the face and sent him crashing into a tree! Scott had a REALLY BAD BRUISE ON HIS FACE!

Negative Four Arms: Bring me down with you, huh? Too bad you went down alone!

He then turned into Negative Rath.

Negative Rath: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHIN, SCOTT OF THE SORE LOSERS! RATH HAS WANTED TO SNAP YOUR NECK WITHIN 5 MINUTES OF KNOWING YOU!

Scott: OH YEAH!? TRY IT FREAK!

POW!

I punched Scott in the face with devastating force!

Me: Lemme tell you something Scott! YO MAMA SO FUCKING STUPID SHE THOUGHT CHICKEN STRIPS WAS A STRIP CLUB FOR CHICKENS!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

I then pulled out a huge war hammer and then…

CRUNCH!

Scott screamed as I crushed his foot and then.

BLANG!

I smashed the hammer into his face and broke his nose and knocked out some of his teeth!

Negative Rath then grabbed Scott by the throat.

Negative Rath: You are a freak Scott!

He smashed him into the ground!

Sheila then put on her cloak hood and went invisible and then lifted him up and threw him into a tree!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice one Sheila!

Bobby then smashed his leg with his club and Scott screamed in excruciating pain!

Eli: WHOA!

Me: YEAH! Nice work guys!

Bobby (D&D): Thanks bro!

Me: Lets see how he likes this.

I pulled out a Wizard Ring for Cajun Fox and put in on and I activated it and fired a wave of EXCRUCIATINGLY PAINFUL AND REALLY SPICY HOT SAUCE! It went into Scott's mouth and then…

SCREAMING AND ALARM BELLS!

Negative Rath: Polaris Piledriver!

He jumped an pile drove Scott and broke his back and he screamed in EVEN MORE EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

Me: YEAH!

Camie: NICE!

Varie: Lets summon some spirits! PROTECT THE SHIP! UNDINE!

In a vortex of Water, Varie summoned the Krono-Titan, UNDINE!

Camie: WHOA! So that's one of your spirits?

Sophie Casterwill: It sure is. There are many kinds of them.

Undine fired waves of water and smashed him all over the place!

Albedo turned into NEGATIVE ARMODRILLO!

Scott: You were all just jealous that me and my team were better heroes then you all! It's your own fault for deciding to have fun in the Ridonculous Race and leaving everyone unprotected. We just saw an opportunity to step in! (to Negative Armodrillo) And you decided to ditch us!

Negative Armodrillo: Because we sent the robots after innocents just so we could look like the heroes!

Nico: And there was nothing wrong with us being in the Ridonculous Race!

Eli: YEAH! And you are the one that caused all those lies and evil!

Me: But you haven't done your homework on us Scott! We saw all the way through your lies and deceit! You are never gonna be a hero! All you are is nothing but a worthless dirt-eating freak and a loser!

Sophie Casterwill: Your ideals make you nothing more than a fraud and an absolute fake! Now face this! BOLTFLARE!

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Scott and electrocuted him all over!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him!

Negative Armodrillo punched Scott all over.

Negative Armodrillo: Okay, so maybe I thought up of the Elemental Darksides story. But you and the others were in it for the fame and glory. I actually cared about protecting innocents!

Me: That's right! Albedo has changed! Unlike you!

I activated Bobo The Vulture's Ridewatch.

Me: Time for the 1-2 Punch!

I fired rocket punching gloves and they hit Scott and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nicole: YEAH!

When the smoke cleared we saw that one of the punches blasted a hole into his chest and exposed his beating heart out into the open!

Negative Armodrillo: You're wide open!

Me: You gonna eat his heart Nico?

Nico: Nah. His heart probably doesn't taste good.

Qin: Yeah you're right.

Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with lava, flames, and lava fish, and as she approached Scott (Total Drama), she left red and orange energy, lava, flames, and lava fish with every step.

Nalanie Nanthavong: You really disgust me, you pit-stained, heartless shit head! You enjoyed causing pain and suffering to all those in your wake, and you don't even give a damn about anyone except for yourself. Well, that ends here and now, today, you die, Scott, and you're never ever coming back.

Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong was was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with lava and flames surrounding the vortex, there's Vorash flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nalanie Nanthavong emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nalanie Nanthavong grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark red hair tied up in pigtails, she has neon blue eyes and a red and orange energy aura with lava, flames, and lava fish surrounding her, she has Vorash with the Fire Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead, she has on lava fish earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth, she also has Vorash with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth for the second pendant, along with the gold dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts with red Vorash-shaped Element of Harmony. Nalanie Nanthavong has on a sleeveless orange open blouse, orange scarf, dark red sleeveless dress top, dark red frilly skirt, red pants, orange legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with flames and lava on the coattails, and on the back is Vorash with flames and lava surrounding it. Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back. Nalanie Nanthavong has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong has a brand-new large broadsword in her right hand called Vorash's Volcanic Broadsword of Lava Fish Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Vorash etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, lava fish heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large lava fish heads with red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the fish heads is a large red-orange gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red-orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Vorash's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Vorash that said, "Nalanie Nanthavong, Gene-Slammer of Vorash, Best Friend of Alana Vongphachanh, the Stakataka Gene-Slammer, Loving Future Wife of Nicholas Chan, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Lava, and Lava Fish"

ナラニー・ナンサボン、ヴォラッシュのジーンスラマー、アラナ・ボンファチャンの親友、Stakataka Gene-Slammer、ニコラス・チャンの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして火、溶岩、溶岩魚のマスター

Nalanie Nanthavong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ALIEN VOLCANIC LAVA FISH ANGEL OF VOLCANIC VORASH JUSTICE AND DIVINE LAVA LOVE!

We were amazed by Nalanie Nanthavong's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Scott (Total Drama) saw it, the loser fell into a black rage, and he got out a knife to kill her despite being in pain from the savage beating we gave him, but Nalanie fired a blast of lava and it melted and his hand got burned by the lava, and she fired a powerful red and orange energy blast with lava, fire, and lava fish at Scott and it burned him badly.

Nalanie Nanthavong: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Lava Fish and Divine Lava Love) **Now, you're about to pay for everything you've done, you asswipe.**

Lincoln: Yeah.

Connie Jackelstein: You've had this coming for a very, very long time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Nalanie Nanthavong and The Dark World Goth Girls transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and got out their massive greatswords.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've had this coming for a very long time, Scott. Let's get him.**

Nalanie Nanthavong, Lincoln, and the Dark World Goth Girls went after Scott (Total Drama), and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, dark energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Moths, Demons, and Angels at Scott (Total Drama), and they all exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls used the Dark World Medals they got when we went into battle against Kyurem and Damian Alaister, and they put the medals onto their swords and they fired powerful colored energy blades at Scott (Total Drama), and they left painful scars on him, and the medals also summoned the spirits of The Dark World Monsters, who brutally attacked Scott, and we were impressed.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: Now, that's really awesome.

Connie Jackelstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Cobalt Demon and Dark Divine Love) **This is for what you did to my little sister, you shit stain! COBAL'S DEMONIC VENGEANCE KARMA BALL!**

Connie Jackelstein fired a massive black and cobalt-colored version of The Negative Karma Ball, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **And this is for all the trouble you caused for the Total Drama Crew and causing me nothing but mental pain with your Team Buhktu bullcrap! DARK WORLD'S DEMONIC VENGEANCE KARMA BALL!**

Lincoln fired a massive black version of The Negative Karma Ball with rainbow energy balls inside the core, but the rainbow energy balls have the faces of The Dark World Monsters, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him.

Nalanie Nanthavong: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Lava Fish and Divine Lava Love) **Let's end him once and for all, guys.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **This is the end for you, Scott.**

Connie Jackelstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Cobalt Demon and Dark Divine Love) **And this time, don't you ever come back, you miserable piece of shit!**

Nalanie Nanthavong, Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls: **VOLCANIC LAVA FISH DARK DEMON'S VENGEANCE KAMEHAMEHA!**

Nalanie Nanthavong, Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls fired massive Kamehameha energy waves made of red and orange energy, rainbow energy, and dark energy, and as they hit Scott (Total Drama), they exploded with incredible power, killing him for good, and he was found guilty by The Black Gates.

Scott (Total Drama): DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

We cheered wildly as Nalanie Nanthavong, Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Nalanie Nanthavong's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent. Nico then kissed Nalanie on the lips and she also returned it with equally fiery and intense passion.

Connie Jackelstein: Finally, it's over.

Suddenly, Connie Jackelstein ran over to Lincoln, and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and she cried into his bare chest, as he was comforting and hugging her.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, it's okay, Connie, it's okay.

We saw the sight, and it broke our hearts to see Connie cry like this.

Nico: Connie avenged the deaths of her sister and parents, but it still hurts for all of us to see her like this.

Lincoln: Me too, Nico. What Scott did in raping and murdering her little sister, Emily, and that caused the suicide of Mrs. Jackelstein and Mr. Jackelstein to drink himself to death, left her all alone in the world, until the day I met her and she met the other Dark World Goth Girls.

Nicholette Torrington: Scott's a total lowlife for what he did to Connie's sister and parents.

Lincoln: Connie needs her parents and her little sister back, and the same goes with Cienna, who lost her parents to Damian Alaister, and I intend to do just that.

Camie: Wait, you've done this before, Lincoln?

Me: Yeah, he resurrected the Warners' parents last year after they got rid of King Salazar the Pushy. And just like J.D. and all of us, he can do anything.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and three rays of light descended and the choir of angels sang, and then, we saw three figures emerge from the rays of light, they were Connie's little sister, Emily Jackelstein, and her parents, Michael Jackelstein and Rhonda

Jackelstein. When Connie saw them, she was really stunned.

Connie Jackelstein: Mom, Dad, Connie?!

Emily Jackelstein: Yes, Connie. It's us.

This caused Connie to rush over to her parents and sister and she hugged them, and she cried tears of joy, and her heart's going to be repaired, and then, we saw that Cienna's parents have also been resurrected by Lincoln and she was hugging them and crying tears of joy, and she knew Lincoln has repaired the holes in the hearts of two of his Guardian Angels. We also had tears of joy and a smile on our faces.

Nico: Linc, that was a really awesome thing you did for Connie and Cienna.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. I knew and felt that Connie and Cienna needed their families back, and I had to do just that. They defended me from bullies and from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for years, now it's my turn to return the favor.

Me: That's not only really awesome, but you knew deep in your heart that this is something you had to do.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., it is.

Nico: Now that Scott is gone, we are down one more loser.

Negative Armodrillo: (hears beeping) Huh?

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Megawhatt DNA Signature detected.

Me: Corrupted Megawhatt DNA?

Nico: Oh no! Swartz didn't!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

We saw streams of black lightning streaking across the sky and then out of a flash of light came a BLACK VERSION OF A

MEGAWHATT! It was called ANOTHER BUZZSHOCK!

Qin: Whoa! That is definitely not one of Dark's aliens.

Me: It looks the same. But that is definitely Another Omnitrix Alien. The only difference is that it doesn't have an Omnitrix badge on it.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Well, Helga did say that Swartz would eventually create Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: She sure did. But who are you?

Another Buzzshock: (Electrified voice) Been a while J.D.

Me: (Gasp) That voice! Amelya San Diego?

Another Buzzshock: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Amelya.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Amelya San Diego and she is a girl that got wheelchair bound because she got hit in the back with a huge lightning strike that made her paralyzed from the waist down forever.

Lincoln: WHOA! That is intense!

Laney: YIKES!

Me: Yeah. But she also got intense lightning powers from it. Her powers are so intense that she can't control them. Whenever she's around anything electrical she causes everything around her to explode! So to protect herself her mom and dad put her in a rubber suit.

Sophie Casterwill: That is intense!

Another Buzzshock: It's true.

Negative Armodrillo then turned into Negative Buzzshock.

Negative Buzzshock: Normally, this is the part where you show us who you really are.

Another Buzzshock: Swartz removed that power for this one.

Me: Guess it must only be for Another Rangers and Riders.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Look what she has around her neck!

We saw that she had an amulet in the shape of the symbol of the Moonland of Naroom!

Nicole: That's the Treasure! That's the Amulet of Naroom!

Me: How did you find that?

Another Buzzshock: I just found it. It was hidden in a tree. I didn't know you guys were after it.

Me: What does this Amulet do?

Nicole: It has the power to control all of nature and can even form trees into houses.

Fluttershy: That is interesting.

Another Buzzshock: I don't think it works on me.

She took it off and threw it over and I caught it.

Nicole: It only works on those that have plant powers.

Me: Fluttershy you would like this one.

I gave her Amulet and she put it on and got an amazing power boost!

Fluttershy: Goodness. That is amazing.

Me: Perfect for you Fluttershy.

Another Buzzshock: It sure is. Shall we dance?

Me: We shall. But Amelya you aren't the only one that got hit by lightning.

I pulled up my shirt and showed my scar on my back.

Camie: OOH! How did you get that!?

Me: I got struck by lightning while getting the mail for my mom and dad and I got badly burned on that area. But I also got intense lightning powers too.

Laney: That's like what happened with Paula as well.

Me: Yeah. I had no idea what hit me.

Another Buzzshock: Ouch!

Me: Yeah. Lightning travels at 220,000,000 miles per hour or 1 third the speed of light and it packs 1,000,000,000 volts of electricity and is 50,000˚Fahrenheit!

Lincoln: It's true. That is powerful.

Another Buzzshock: Wow!

Nico: (takes out Major Disaster's Ridewatch) You may control lightning. But how about an entire storm?!

Nico summoned an entire storm and fired waves of lightning and blasted Another Buzzshock all over the place.

Me: YEAH!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Remember when I first used this one?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) It's when you and Secchan were sent back in time.

Me: I remember seeing that! That was so awesome!

Maria: It sure was.

Kaito got the Zyurangers sword and Zocks got the Jetman Sword.

Me: YEAH!

Another Buzzshock fired a wave of black lightning at me and I fired a massive blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Electrifying!

Another Buzzshock zapped Vroon, knocking him down.

Vroon: (dazed) I don't want to ride the pony.

Me: To quote Ed, "Zappity Zap Zap!"

Nico: Ouch.

Me: But that was powerful. We're gonna have to overload her to get the ridewatch from her.

I then started to pull my hand back to fire a powerful blast of lightning but then a massive blast of lightning hit Another Buzzshock and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Whoa first Omnitrix Alien Ridewatch.

But then we suddenly surged with intense lightning and we got imbued with the Masters of Evil that use lightning!

Nico: WHOA! That was intense! But nice job J.D.!

Me: I didn't do anything.

Laney: It was from that up there!

We saw a BLUE CHROMATIC DRAGON!

Nico: A Blue Chromatic Dragon!

I went over to Amelya and picked her up. She was a girl with blond hair and she had purple clothes and she had purple eyes.

Me: Amelya are you all right?

Amelya San Diego: (Weakly) Oh man. What a headache.

Me: At least you're okay.

I picked her up.

The Blue Chromatic Dragon landed.

Blue Chromatic Dragon: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) Looks like that's it for that bad alien.

Nico: Sina Nicholaevna! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes.

Sina Nicholaevna: (Russian Accent) Awesome to see you again Comrade Nico.

Nico: You too Sina.

I brought Amelya over.

Qin: Is she all right?

Me: She'll be fine. But I'm starting to feel lightning surging through me.

Amelya: Sorry.

Me: (Giggles) It tickles! Also Amelya can't walk.

Nico: I think it's time to fix both of your problems.

Nico snapped his fingers and she got the ability to walk again and she was now in full control of her powers!

Amelya: (GASP) I… I can walk!

Nico: I snapped my fingers and restored your walking.

Me: Also see if you can fire a blast of lightning over at that tree over there.

I pointed to a tree and she fired a wave of lightning and it blew it to smithereens!

Amelya: (GASP) I'm! I'm in full control too! Wow! Whoa! What will I tell my mom and dad!?

Me: It'll be a shock but we'll be there for you Amelya. Metaphorically speaking on that shock part.

Nico: Yeah.

Sina Nicholaevna: But it's great you're back to normal.

Amelya: It sure is.

Me: Wait Sina your last name is Nicholaevna, are you related to…

Sina Nicholaevna: I am comrade Knudson. I am the direct descendant of Tsar Nicholas II. He was my great great grandfather.

Nico: Which means that Anastasia is related to you too.

Eli: That is amazing.

Albedo: Boy it sure is.

Sina Nicholaevna: I agree comrades. But I saw you guys destroy that monster Scott. Good job.

Me: That was awesome.

Sophie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sina Nicholaevna: I have a lot of awesome memories. But my favorites are where me and Nico were in Science Class and we did all kinds of experiments with my lightning powers. We worked on them all over that time.

Nico: We sure did.

Sina Nicholaevna: But my favorite was when a bully thug was hurting a friend of ours and I used my lightning powers to electrocute him and it rendered him brain dead for good.

Nico: Yep. What a heartless jerk he was.

Eli: A no good eel in the kelp.

Qin: (Laughs) That's true.

Nico and Sina hugged.

Nico: I really missed you Sina.

Sina Nicholaevna: Me too Comrade Nico. Me too.

Me: Now we have 2 members of the 5 Chromatic Dragons with us.

Eli: We sure do.

Hank (D&D): That's true. We sure do.

Nico: That's the 1st Another Omnitrix Alien down. And 99 to go.

Me: Yep. And I think I know which Gene-slammer is next.

Maria: Yep. Nico which one will you do next?

Nico: The Green Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammer.

Me: The Poison Gas Dragon.

Eli: That is gonna be a toxic one.

Qin: It sure will be.

Amelya: I have so much to learn now that I'm with you all.

Me: You'll adjust to it over time.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: But I want to tell you all which gene-slammer is next later on.

Me: Okay.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and Akiza are heading to Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls there, but we're also going to to destroy Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on the Z-Fighters for destroying them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls there, but we're also going to to destroy Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on the Z-Fighters for destroying them.

Goku: That's right, Lincoln. I never thought we'd have to deal with those five ever again. But, from what we've seen, it looks like they refused to take a hint.

Me: Yeah, well, now it looks like we got to resort to more extreme measures.

Nico: Namely, The Black Gates for those five.

Lincoln: That's right. And thanks for joining us, Akiza.

Akiza: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, and they're going to kill them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Despair from The Dark, appear and it fired a dark energy blast and it destroyed Dr. Wheelo's mechanical body and sent his spirit to The Black Gates, and it also got the five girls away and straight to us, and Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime were right behind them and were really enraged.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Despair from The Dark, and it destroyed Dr. Wheelo and sent him to The Black Gates, but now, we've got to deal with Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime.

Lincoln: Right, let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, Akiza, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln infused his massive broadsword with rainbow energy and the energy of The Black Gates and with four swift strikes, he cuts down Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, and they all exploded with incredible power, killing them and sending them to The Black Gates for good. We cheer wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, and they're never coming back ever. (To The Despair From The Dark) And it's so good to see you again, Sabrina Lorelai.

Despair From The Dark: (Crying) You… you still remember me, Lincoln, even after all this time?

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) Of course, you know I'd never forget about you.

Sabrina Lorelai reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of The Despair From the Dark, and she's dressed in a midnight black black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, long midnight black skirt encrusted with jewels, black stockings with black lace designs, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless midnight black trenchcoat with shadows, darkness, and demons on the coattails, and Despair From the Dark on the back, and holstered on her back a large Despair From the Dark-themed greatsword with Despair From the Dark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by midnight black angel wings for the pommel.

But, we saw that she was crying and we also saw so much pain and sadness in her eyes, and she ran over to Lincoln and they hugged, and Sabrina Lorelai's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers, and she was crying hard into his bare chest, while he was still holding onto her and not letting her go.

Lincoln: It's been a long time since I last saw you, Sabrina. I haven't seen you since you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sabrina Lorelai: (Sniffles) Yes, you have. (Suddenly looks at Lincoln) (Really Surprised) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sabrina Lorelai, she's a powerful Goth Girl from Michigan who was born with immense cosmic powers over darkness, and she's a powerful master of The Dark Arts and black magic.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: It is, but she has a very tragic past: when she was twelve, a religious fanatic who gave in to his religious delusions launched a brutal attack on her and her parents, who hid her inside the closet. They refused to give him the location of Sabrina and they were brutally murdered by the religious fanatic who then left before the cops arrived. When Sabrina came out of her hiding place, she saw her parents brutally murdered and she was now all alone, and it was right from there that she swore revenge on the religious fanatic who murdered her parents and she swore to make him pay in blood.

We gasped in shock, as Sabrina Lorelai continued to hug Lincoln and cried really hard into his bare chest.

Nico: Oh, God. That's really awful.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And as soon as we saw cop cars at Sabrina's house and we saw the bodies of Mr. and Mrs. Lorelai taken to the morgue, we then saw Sabrina and she was really crying hard. I went over to her and I hugged her, and when she told me what happened, I was really horrified.

Lori: We all were, and what that religious fanatic did caused Sabrina to be an orphan and she was left with a very burning desire for revenge on the madman who took the lives of her parents. That was really evil.

Eli: I really hate those kinds of people.

Nico: Same here.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sabrina Lorelai's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Sabrina Lorelai: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sabrina.

Sabrina Lorelai had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sabrina Lorelai's waist and Sabrina Lorelai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Sabrina Lorelai's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Lincoln: And don't worry, Sabrina, if that religious fanatic who killed your parents shows up, we're going to make sure he dies in a pool of his own blood for what he did.

Sabrina Lorelai: (Smiles) Thank you.

Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them, the five girls are Noel Kannagi, Rio Kazumiya, Phylicia Heideman, Kanata Sorami, and Kureha Suminoya from Sound of The Sky.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Noel Kannagi, Rio Kazumiya, Phylicia Heideman, Kanata Sorami, and Kureha Suminoya from Sound of The Sky.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Noel Kannagi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Noel Kannagi and the other four girls saw who it was that wasted Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon

Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large

Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Noel Kannagi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Noel Kannagi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Noel Kannagi, Rio Kazumiya, Phylicia Heideman, Kanata Sorami, and Kureha Suminoya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on the Z-Fighters for destroying them.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened to Dr. Wheelo, thanks to Sabrina Lorelai, and what Lincoln did in wasting Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sabrina Lorelai have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and when everyone heard about her tragic past, they were also shocked and horrified.

Maria: I can't believe that a religious fanatic was the one who murdered her parents long ago, and it left her with a desire for revenge.

Lincoln: I know, and I promised, if we ever run into that religious fanatic, he's going to pay for what he did to her parents with his life.

Nico: Yeah, what a monster, he deserves to pay for what he did with his life.

Me: Same here.

---

After getting rid of Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sabrina Lorelai saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sabrina Lorelai: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sabrina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten

smarter as well.

Sabrina Lorelai: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sabrina, what good memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sabrina Lorelai: Well, I remembered that this one time in Art Class, we painted a beautiful portrait of Royal Woods, Michigan, before it became Gotham Royal York, and it was featured in an art show that took place in school.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow, now that's awesome.

Sabrina Lorelai: It sure is, but of course, I also had my role as Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and I also took on the demonic and out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worse, and this one time, we teamed up and we took them down when they gave into their Dark Sides and they wanted to kill him, his friends, family, and everyone around him. And I knew of his secret: that he's a vampire thanks to Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood, and that he also has powers and immortality and invincibility, thanks to the blood of Varya Pozhar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra.

Nico: Whoa, so you guys literally took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Luna: It was really epic, dude, they took down the five worst sisters in the family, and Lincoln and Sabrina put them inside five spheres of darkness, and when they told the parents of what the five demons tried to do, the parents grounded those five demons for eight weeks and we threw them in their rooms, but Lincoln also cut Lori off from her cellphone, Lynn from her sports equipment, Lola from her tea set and pageant dresses, Lisa from her science lab, and Luan from her comedy props and Mr. Coconuts by imprisoning them in spheres of darkness and with a dark curse he put on them.

This really got our attention quickly.

Nico: Wait, what?! He put a curse on their personal belongings for their punishment? What was it?

Lana: (Snickers) If Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan tried to get to their precious belongings, they'd be subjected to getting tortured by illusions of Luan's pranks conjured up by the curse.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: (Snickers) I wonder what happened to them when they tried to get to their belongings not even knowing Lincoln put a curse on them?

Sabrina Lorelai: When Lori tried to get her phone, a hair razor formed, and it shaved off her eyebrows again, when Lynn tried to get her sports equipment, she got buried in dirty clothes, when Lola tried to get to her tea set, her dresses wound up getting some mismatched colors, when Lisa tried to get her science lab running, she wound up getting sent into a diaper pail full of Lily's dirty diapers, and when Luan tried to get Mr. Coconuts, she was hit with a barrage of banana cream pies.

We laughed hysterically.

Nico: (Laughs) Oh man, now that was some serious payback, Linc.

Me: (Laughs) Remind me never ever to cross you.

Lola: When we saw that it was Lincoln's doing, we were really scared. We didn't think he was capable of getting payback.

Lori: But, he did. His Guardian Angels gave him the confidence and bravery to stand up for himself and stand up against us, and while it impressed the rest of the family and everyone else, it angered me, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, specifically the Dark Sides, and they wanted blood.

Eli: Thank goodness they got The Black Gates for good, what a bunch of monsters.

Lincoln: Yep. And when their punishment was up, the curse I put on their items lifted and the spheres of darkness faded as well, and they did earn my forgiveness eventually.

Nico: Now, that's what I'm talking about, but didn't you fear any payback from them?

Lincoln: I did, but I remembered what my Guardian Angels told me: it's to stand up for myself, and to not let Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan do this to me again or to anyone else.

Me: Awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem were heading to Splash Canyon in Sonic's world.

Nico snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large red swim trunks with elemental forces and sandals, he had on his jewelry and weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis in their favorite colors, jewelry, colored sandals, and their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Nico: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

May: We're ready, Nico.

Nico and his harem left the World Tree Estate and they arrived at Splash Canyon in Sonic's world.

Nico: Wow, so this is Splash Canyon, it's really awesome.

May: It sure is. Shall we?

Nico and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls in Nico's harem got an atomic blush when they saw Nico lift a heavy barbell that he created, and it weighed up to 900,000,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong Nico is and is still becoming, then, they had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Nico made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls in Nico's harem wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Nico and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Me: Hey, Nico, how was your date?

Nico: Awesome, J.D., we went to Splash Canyon in Sonic's World.

Me: Nice.

Lincoln: I don't think we've been to Splash Canyon before on our dates.

Paige: You're right, we haven't.

Girl Jordan: I think we know where we're going for our next date.

---

Later we were back on the Moonlands in the Paradwyn land and we were there for another awesome treasure hunt as well as Fluttershy and Laval's bonding time.

Qin: Boy this is awesome.

Me: It sure is. The next treasure must be here in Paradwyn.

Edyn: That's so awesome that we're finding treasures here in the Moonlands.

Tony Jones: It sure is awesome.

Poromon: I agree there too.

Nico: Fluttershy, you and Laval are next for bonding time.

Fluttershy: Oh it's going to be so amazing.

Laval: It sure is.

Nico: You guys have a good bonding session. Like Qin and Mike, we made you a good picnic.

Me: Yep.

Fluttershy: Oh we'll have fun and you guys be safe finding the treasure.

Nicole: We will. And if we face Another Rider or Ranger…

Laval: We'll know you guys are facing him.

Me: Great. See you shortly.

We left and they had their picnic. It was all really amazing.

Laval: Fluttershy, I think it was a no brainer that you were picked for the missions in my world.

Fluttershy: Oh it was. Because your world is full of amazing creatures and so many beautiful things. With so many beautiful animal friends.

Laval: That's true. I think it's awesome that you liked my world.

Fluttershy: It was simply magical.

Laval: And you and the others aren't bad people for participating in the Ridonculous Race. The Multiverse wasn't left completely defenseless anyway.

Fluttershy: Oh no we weren't. I wouldn't ever think that way about anyone.

Laval: That's good. But you all learned so much with us about Chi.

Fluttershy: And those were amazing moves you taught us.

Laval: That was awesome. And so many of the evil tribes are now in the Masters of Evil.

Fluttershy: They sure are.

Laval: Except for Scorm.

Fluttershy: Oh yes. He was bad.

Laval: Oh yes he was.

Back with us we were searching for the treasure.

Nico: So what is the treasure we're trying to find this time?

Nicole: I'm glad you asked Nico. It's called The Sword of Paradwyn. It's a powerful Magim Sword that has the powers of the Moonland of Paradwyn. It can control flowers and so many more.

Nico: That is cool!

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico: Who's gonna get to wield it?

Me: How about someone that knows all about flowers?

Mimi Tachikawa: I'll use the sword.

Lillymon: That sword will look good for you Mimi.

Qin: I agree there too.

Nico: Same here. Nico: It's fitting considering you got back your cousin a few days ago.

Me: I argree there. That's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Nicole: And it looks like you'll get the sword.

We saw the Sword of Paradwyn. It was a sword with a pink blade and it had symbol of Paradwyn on it!

Nico: There it is!

Qin: It's beautiful.

Nico: Go for it, Mimi.

Mimi went up to the sword and pulled it out and then she got amazing pink and green fairy butterfly wings!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Aeesome!

Nico: How do you feel?

Mimi Tachikawa: I feel incredible Nico. This is amazing!

Nico: WOW!

Qin: You look awesome Mimi.

Lola: Yeah!

Palmon: I'm so proud of you, Mimi.

Nico: We all are.

But then we heard eerie moaning.

Me: We got company.

We saw ANOTHER RANGER!

Me: Another Ranger.

It was ANOTHER RED 1 FROM BIOMAN! He looked like a really scary version of Red 1 from Bioman!

Me: Another Red 1!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Man if Shirou saw this he would be pissed!

Homer: Wait. That Another Ranger looks familiar.

Nico: How can you tell? Who are you buddy!?

Another Red 1: (In a Woman's voice) You should know!

Homer: (GASP)

She reverted back and it was JUDGE CONSTANCE HARM!

---

Judge Constance Harm, simply known as Constance Harm, is a disciplinarian judge and a recurring antagonist in The Simpsons.

She was voiced by the repeat guest star Jane Kaczmarek.

Constance Harm is a harsh and unforgiving disciplinarian who enjoys creating cruel punishments for criminals in her court and frightening them with a miniature guillotine on the bench. For example in her first appearance, "The Parent Rap", where she was the main antagonist, she orders Bart and Homer to be tethered together, then later has Homer and Marge placed in miniature stocks around their head and arms after Marge breaks the tether, and she later has both of them spanked by people passing by in their cars.

She might be a transsexual based on a statement she makes during her first appearance in "The Parent Rap": "you remind me of me, when I was a little boy".

In "On a Clear Day I Can't See My Sister", she reveals she has a husband. Although Judge Snyder resolves court cases, Judge Harm has mainly been used for handing down negative verdicts, such as sentencing a family member to prison. She also appears in "Brawl in the Family", "Barting Over", "The Wandering Juvie", "Brake My Wife, Please" and "Chief of Hearts."

Despite her enjoyment of giving punishments, Judge Harm is willing to give those what they want the most, such as in the episode "Barting Over", upon hearing over Bart suing against Homer for emancipation after Homer stole all the money Bart used to make an advertisement as a baby. With the help of the Blue-Haired Lawyer, Bart makes a strong case by addressing over Homer's anger problems and how Homer swindled him of his money. As a result, Judge Harm declares Bart emancipated (despite explaining that he's too young be gain emancipation), stating of Homer's socipathic behavior and short temper that is endangering the court as the true reason why Bart shouldn't live with Homer. Furthermore, in order to recoup the loss Bart had suffered, Judge Harm declares that half of Homer's salary he gets from his job go to Bart until he is fully repaid. Realizing his mistake later in the episode, Homer agrees to treat Bart well, and signs up in a commercial to repay Bart of his losses.

---

Nico: (GASP) Judge Constance Harm!

Me: The woman that sent Bart to Juvie as well as got Homer and Bart tethered! (Season 13 Episode 2 & Season 15 Episode 16)

Judge Constance Harm: That's right and I'm going to make sure you all suffer for destroying Springfield!

Me: Springfield was the worst town ever! And it deserved to be destroyed for all the terrible things its people did!

Fluttershy sensed us battling.

Fluttershy: I think the others are in trouble!

Laval: Lets get over there fast!

They went over to us.

Me: Springfield had its chance Harm. And it blew it.

Qin: That's right! Springfield got what it deserved!

Nico: (takes out Number 7's Ridewatch) Bart might be a troublemaker. But he's also a good kid deep down. You're just dead set on punishing him to realize that. And don't call us no better than you. Our punishments for criminals are actually merciful compared to what you give out!

Me: That's right! You're not a judge at all! What you do violates the 8th Amendment! You condemn people to endure cruel and unusual punishment! And for that you will never be allowed to become a judge again!

Judge Constance Harm: On whose authority!?

Me: OURS!

Nico: (telepathically to me) J.D., we can't let Harm blab out Bart's prank calling to Moe. Otherwise, Moe's gonna strangle him!

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Don't worry I don't intend to.

Nico: Also Harm, you abuse your power as judge.

Qin: I don't know what the Attorney General was thinking hiring a monster like you to be judge but you are NEVER GOING to be fit for being one!

Judge Constance Harm: You have no say in the matter! What are you going to do? Turn me over to the proper authorities?

Me: We ARE the Proper Authorities!

Nico activated Number 7's Ridewatch and got a backpack full of missiles and lasers.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now things are getting awesome!

But then a fireball appeared and we dodged it as it hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Whoa!

Then we saw a figure come out and it was REIKA HANEHARA THE HEAT DOPONT!

---

Reika Hanehara is a member of NEVER and a supporting antagonist in Kamen Rider W Forever: A to Z/The Gaia Memories of Fate.

Reika uses the T2 Heat Memory to transform into the Heat Dopant.

Reika was originally a serial criminal who was gunned down while attempting to escape from Alcatraz Prison to avoid the death penalty. She was later revived by Katsumi Daido as a Necro-Over, becoming the newest member of NEVER. Coming to grips with her new existence, Reika hates the cold feeling of her undead body.

Reika and the rest of NEVER later took part in a mission to save the Quarks being experimented on by Doctor Prospect, only for the doctor to kill them all. Reika was unnerved at Katsumi's change in personality from witnessing their deaths, but believed there was some good left in him and continued to serve under him.

Reika later took part in the mission to Futo City to recover the 26 T2 Gaia Memories so Katsumi could use them to turn the population of the city into Necro-Overs. She fought Kamen Rider Joker but was defeated and fatally wounded by his Rider Kick Maximum Drive. As she begins to disintegrate, Reika manages goes Futo Tower and begs Daido for help, but her leader rejects her as just a tool. As she curses Daido for his cold heartedness, she falls into Shotaro's arms and fades away.

---

Nico: Reika Hanehara!

Me: The Heat Dopont! We haven't faced you on any of Nuju's missions.

Reika: That's because I was dead.

Me: Then that must mean we're going after Katsumi as either the secondary or main target on August 3rd.

Reika: Yes.

Bart realized that he couldn't keep hiding his prank calls from Moe forever.

Bart: Moe, in case we die, there's something I need to tell you.

Moe: Bart, can it wait?

Bart: No! This is something I have to get off my chest.

While this was happening, I fired missiles at Harm.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: Bart what are you gonna do?

Me: Uh oh. Nico I think Bart wants to tell him.

Bridget Branley: And I think I know why Reika is here. She wants to challenge one of us.

Reika: That's right.

Bridget Branley: I'll face her.

She flared up her fire aura and walked up to her.

Harm turned into Another Red 1!

Bart: It was me, Moe! I was the one prank calling you!

Another Red 1: Dammit! I was gonna blab it out to him!

Moe: WHAT!?

I then went and grabbed Moe!

Me: MOE! Let him explain!

Bart: It was all because of me! I prank called you for a good laugh.

Barney: Wait those joke calls you did were all from you Bart!?

Lenny: Wow that is really funny!

Carl Carlson: Yeah they were awesome!

Moe: Wow.

Me: Also Moe remember that prank call that was made to Rotwood and his posse? That was me. I imitated Bart and did it.

Moe: That's really good!

Bart: I remember that!

Reika: So you're half Fire Elemental? That's incredible.

Bridget: That's right. My mom is a Fire Elemental and my dad is human. I'm a hybrid.

Reika: That's cool.

Reika and Bridget fought each other, with Nico backing Bridget up.

Nico: While Katsumi did commit crimes against Futou, I do realize he was a good man before. I just hope we can talk things out with him before it's too late!

Reika: He was made insane because of Foundation X.

Nico: I know. I remember that. But you'll be happy to know that I wiped out all of Foundation X. It's now nothing more than a burning crater and I stripped them of all their powers.

Reika: Wow.

Moe: (to Bart) So, you didn't have any bad intents behind those prank calls?

Bart: No I didn't.

Me: He's telling the truth Moe.

Maria shot a blast of water at Another Red 1.

Maria: Bart didn't mean any harm. But you got to admit all those prank calls were funny. All the patrons at your bar got a good kick out of them. Even Barney.

Maria played a montage of all the pranks Bart did on her phone and it was awesome and funny.

Moe: Wow.

Bridget fired balls of fire and blasted Reika all over and she fired balls of fire and blasted at Bridget who redirected the fireballs back and they hit Reika all over.

Bridget: Your fire powers are incredible.

Reika: So are yours.

Woz: Also, Lord Nico, I forgot to tell you this. But my demon king and the others did encounter Kamen Rider Eternal before.

Nico: What happened?

Woz: Sougo managed to trick Eternal into destroying the Another Worlds with the Trinity Ridewatch and his own Maximum Drive. In the end, Eternal accepted his demise and gave Sougo a thumbs up before vanishing.

Nico: WHOA! I remember seeing that on TV.

Bridget: Wow that is incredible!

Bridget fired a blast of fire and it hit Reika and knocked her down.

Bridget went up to her and held out her hand and Reika got up.

Bridget: You would make an awesome archenemy for me Reika. But you did not deserve to be treated like a tool like that. You would be much better suited to work with Vypra.

Reika: You really think so?

Bridget: I sure do.

Bart: (to Moe) So, no hard feelings?

Moe: Oh you're right. No hard feelings.

Me: Whew.

Nico: That's a relief.

I let Moe go.

Another Red 1: Big deal! He is just a pathetic impudent rotten troublemaking kid!

Me: You need to pull that stick out of your butt Harm! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Try this on!

I put on Tiamat's Wizard Ring and activated it and fired waves of lightning, fire and ice and blasted her all over the place.

Ben turned into Upgrade.

Upgrade: Since Bioman is robotic based, think I can merge with her?

Me: Give it a try.

He went and merged with her!

Another Red 1: WHAT THE!? GET OFF ME!

Upgrade: It worked!

Ben then made Another Red 1 hit herself all over!

Upgrade: Stop hitting yourself! (POW!) Stop hitting yourself! (BLAM) Stop hitting yourself! (POW) Stop hitting yourself! (SMASH) Stop hitting yourself!

We laughed hysterically at her!

Upgrade: And now, to get the Ridewatch out of you.

He grabbed it and then pulled it out successfully and threw it at me and I caught it and purified it!

Me: Nice job Ben!

He came back and Judge Harm was unconscious. But then we saw Bioman weapons appear in our hands and they were laser sabers and blasters all imbued with the powers of the M.O.E., core and non-core.

Me: Cool! Laser Sabers and Blasters of Bioman imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.!

Nico: Wow! Star Wars meets Bioman.

Lola: Cool!

We went back to the estate. Judge Harm was sentenced to the Neptune Prison for her crimes and was now a convicted criminal. She abused the powers of law and order for her own ways and now she will never be permitted to become a judge or lawyer again.

* * *

Back at the estate we were watching a movie.

Konan: What are we watching again?

Me: One of my favorite movies. It's Mr. Magoo. This next mission is to honor the late Leslie Nielsen.

Everyone then took off their hats and put their hands on their chests and had a moment of silence for him. Then we got to watching the movie.

---

Mr. Quincy Magoo, a wealthy but extremely near-sighted canned vegetable factory owner, goes to the museum to attend a party. While there, Waldo, Mr. Magoo's nephew, spies a woman named Stacey Sampanahoditra, on whom he develops a crush. Later that night, jewel thieves Luanne LeSeur and Bob Morgan steal the museum's beautiful ruby "The Star of Kuristan" and escape on a boat to Austin Cloquet, Bob's boss.

Meanwhile, Mr. Magoo and his dog Angus go fishing in the same area as the jewel thieves' boat. Luanne picks a fight with Bob and in the scuffle, they lose the ruby which lands in Mr. Magoo's boat unbeknownst to Magoo. Bob goes after the ruby but fails by falling onto the paddle wheel of a paddle boat.

At the museum, the curator and Stacey send two agents: Gustav Anders of the CIA and Chuck Stupak of the FBI to track down the ruby and spy on Mr. Magoo, who they believe stole the ruby. Stacey mentions she was invited to the opera where the Magoos go that night. Anders and Stupak also visit the opera to look for Mr. Magoo who is in the show. At the opera Mr. Magoo meets Luanne who pretends to be a magazine reporter and uncover FBI agent named Prunella Pagliachi. She wishes Mr. Magoo luck at the opera, who immediately takes a liking to her. Stupak sneaks on the stage and fails to find any clue about Mr. Magoo with Mr. Magoo accidentally hitting Stupak with a big tool.

The next morning, Luanne tricks Mr. Magoo into taking her to his house with an injured ankle. Stupak finds a notebook with Luanne's fingerprints on it and realizes who Mr. Magoo is with. He and Anders go to Mr. Magoo's house where Stupak sneaks in looking for the ruby. Mr. Magoo and Luanne arrive at the house and Stupak hides from them. Bob sneaks into Mr. Magoo's house and finds the ruby. Upon being caught in the act, he steals Mr. Magoo's prized Studebaker with the Magoos and Luanne chasing after him in Magoo's Eggplant-mobile. Bob loses them and brings the ruby to Austin.

Austin plans an auction for his criminal friends from around the world and shows them the ruby. Mr. Magoo disguises himself as Ortega Peru, a thief from Brazil who never goes anywhere and joins the auction which is taking place in a communal indoor pool. However, he is discovered when the fake tattoo on his chest is washed away by the water. Luanne breaks up the auction, steals the ruby, and escapes on a snowmobile away from the lair. The government arrests Austin and his friends while Mr. Magoo gives chase on an ironing board and winds up in the middle of a women's skiing competition. Waldo and Angus sneak out of the lair, catch up with Magoo, and track down the ruby.

Angus sees Luanne in disguise as an old woman and spills her purse which gives Mr. Magoo and Waldo a clue about where Luanne is going. The Magoos follow Luanne to Brazil where Waldo spies on the real Ortega and his friends. Mr. Magoo steals a bride dress from Ortega's girlfriend Rosita and is led to the wedding. Mr. Magoo steals the ruby from Ortega and finds himself being chased by Peru's men, the government agents and Luanne. Magoo then is trapped on a raft just before it goes over a waterfall but manages to invert the raft like a parachute so he can gently float to safety. He and Waldo return the ruby to the museum with the government arresting Ortega, Luanne and the people from Brazil.

Mr. Magoo and Angus go home after returning the ruby back to the museum.

---

When the movie was done we were laughing hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Lola: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS AWESOME!

Me: That always makes me laugh too!

Naruto: May Leslie Neeson rest in peace.

Me: You said it bro.

Eli: But that was funny.

Me: Yep. And this next treasure hunt we're going on is also our latest mission.

I pulled out a newspaper. It said YEL ANA EMERALD STOLEN FROM CAIRO MUSEUM!

Nico: The Yel Ana Emerald was stolen!?

Me: Yep and it's all because of this man.

I showed another newspaper and it said "Notorious Thief Austin Cloquet Escapes from Prison!"

Nico: Austin Cloquet escaped!? Oh man!

Laney: Whoa!

Me: Yep. He busted out of prison 3 days ago and he stole the emerald.

Twilight Sparkle: That's terrible!

Me: Yep.

Mixmaster: How about we test out the new Bioman weapons in the backyard?

Nico: Good idea.

We went to the backyard and we had training dummies set up.

Nico pulled out a Bio Sword imbued with Myotismon's powers.

Nico: CRIMSON THUNDERSTRIKE SWORD!

Nico slashed numerous dummies and cleaved them in half.

Qin: WHOA!

Jazz: Who wants to go next?

Me: I'll go.

I went up to a bunch of dummies and blasted them with a Lord Drakkon Bioblaster and blasted them to bits!

Qin: YEAH!

Eli: Nice one!

Ed: Pass the mustard!

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Nico: I just realized the difference between Katsumi and Gremlin.

Diamond Tiara: What's that?

Nico: Gremlin's a complete scumbag his whole life. Katsumi was actually a good person before the event that made him who he was.

Me: Gremlin will get the black gates where as Katsumi will get eternal servitude to the M.O.E.

Eli: Yes he will.

Nicole: Also I have a pretty good idea where Cloquet might be. He's over in Arderial in the Moonlands. And we're going there for our next treasure. Perfect timing..

Lola: Neat!

Cad Bane, Beetle, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster then came.

Cad Bane: Can me, Beetle, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can.

Me: We're going to Arderial for another awesome treasure hunt.

I explained the sitch and more.

Tae Kwon Crow: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I already told this to Maria but not everyone else. We'll go meet a Green Chromatic Dragon gene-slammer next.

Me: The Poison Gas Draon.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: That will be cool.

Moe: Look, Bart. I was a bit annoyed when you told me. But I really am glad you told me yourself.

Titanium Man: He told you about the prank calls, didn't he?

Moe: Yep.

Bart: I'm glad I told you too Moe.

Qin: Very noble of you Bart.

Meowth: Let's get a move on.

Nico: You read my mind Meowth.

Nicole: Lets go find us a treasure and bag ourselves an escaped jailbird!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some bad news: Frieza's loyal soldier, Cui, is on the loose, and he's out for revenge on what you guys did to Frieza last year.

We gasped in shock.

Vegeta: Should've known Cui would one day show up.

Me: He's looking at getting The Black Gates for this one.

Lincoln: Wait a second, J.D., I have a better idea. Instead of giving Cui The Black Gates, we're going to have him recruited into The Masters of Evil. I know it's a bad idea given the fact that he served under that sadistic tyrant, but he'll be supervised under Vypra, and he'll also have the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him.

Nico: That's a great idea, Linc. Now, the question is who's going to face him?

Wile E. Coyote: That'll be left to me, Calamity, and Tech, Nico.

We gasped in shock.

Bugs Bunny: Wile, are you, Calamity, and Tech sure about this, doc?

Tech E. Coyote: We are, Bugs, and like Lincoln said, Cui will be recruited into The Masters of Evil, but not before we rough him up, and don't worry, I'll make sure Wile and Calamity limit the explosives they'll use on him.

Nico: Why do I have the feeling that Wile and Calamity are going to go against the orders and they're going to use a ton of explosives on him?

Suddenly, we saw Wile E. Coyote and Calamity Coyote load up tons of explosives, and we knew that it meant they're going against Tech's orders and they're going to bombard Cui with tons of explosives when he shows up.

Me: Should've seen that one coming.

Lincoln: That's a lot of explosives they're going to use to bombard Frieza's loyal soldier with.

Nico: (Snickers) Given their history with dangerous explosives, I'm not surprised, Linc. Though I hope they don't make too much of a mess. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got another treasure to find.

Lincoln: And another villain to deal with. Though I don't know why, but I've got the feeling today's mission is going to be one of the goofiest battles ever.

Me: Same here, Linc.

Nico: Me too.

We were off to Arderial!

---

We arrived in the Moonland of Arderial.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Arderial's looking as beautiful as ever.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Multiple Man: Let me clone an army just in case.

Nico: Go for it.

Multiple Man made 310 copies of himself.

Nico: So what treasure is it we're trying to find?

Nicole: It's called The Wings of Arderial. It's a legendary pair of jeweled wings imbued with lightning and it has the ability to leave behind a powerful trail of rainbow light when in flight.

Me: That is cool!

Lightspeed: Just like how I leave behind a rainbow trail.

Rainbow Dash: Same with me.

Jinx: So, Nico, When did you take down Foundation X?

Maria: (grins) It was after Nuju's final mission. Me and William actually dared him to do it before breakfast.

Jinx: Ooh nice.

Nico: And it was the best dare ever.

Me: And Foundation X had it coming.

Multiple Man: Also to be honest I was not really expecting Reika to show up with Judge Harm.

Nico: Boy me neither. But that was awesome.

Me: I hope she doesn't mind if we kill her former teammates. I remember seeing those douchebags on TV and they were bad news.

William: I don't know if we're killing the others. But if we see Kyosui Izumi, we're definitely getting rid of him and putting him in the Book of Vile Darkness.

Blizzard: Why's that?

William: The guy's a sadomasochist.

Me: Yeah that guy is a total douchebag. He was that Luna Dopont and he was just as fucked up as Cletus Kasady.

Girl Jordan: If I see that monster I'm definitely ripping his head off if he is like that.

Blizzard: Finally someone Girl Jordan hates just as much as Carnage.

Inque: I think Eiji defeated him before.

Me: I remember seeing that. That was so awesome! On August 4th when we take down the OOO Kamen Riders enemy that we're going after we'll tell them that was awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Me: On August 1st thru the 14th we're going to be really busy.

Major Disaster: And Nico? Nice job using my Ridewatch today.

Nico: Thanks Paul. It was awesome using a storm like that.

Me: It sure was. Amelya how are you feeling now?

Amelya: I am feeling really amazing. For the first time in 8 years I can now walk and I don't have to wear that rubber suit ever again.

Me: That's great.

Major Disaster: Wait what?

Me: When she was struck by lightning she was not only crippled but was given lightning powers that were so incredibly strong that she couldn't control them. She always overloaded everything around her. Her mom and dad put her in a rubber suit to stop the lightning from escaping.

Amelya: It's true. Nico cured me too.

Nico: Yep.

Luxord: Nico used your Ridewatch to fight her.

Amelya: I saw that. It was cool!

Hannah Paine: That was really awesome. And I know what it's like being a Megawhatt. I'm a Megawhatt gene-slammer and it's really electrifying.

Amelya: That is really amazing!

Me: Really shocking too.

Whiplash: Against Cloquet, I recommend explosive eggs.

Nico: Ooh! I like that.

Me: I would use exploding penguins.

Billy and Irwin: OH YEAH!

Nico: That is funny.

Qin: That is gonna be funny.

Mandy: I remember that movie.

Air Man: What was it like?

Mandy: Eh it was really action packed. Billy and Irwin laughed at penguins blowing up.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: I think I got lots of techniques for that.

Silver Samurai: Who gets the treasure this time?

Me: I think it's obvious. Amelya will ger it.

Nicole: Good idea dad.

Qin: I think it's awesome that we're going to have a humiliation battle. I like these battles.

Amelya: Humiliation battle?

Me: It's a battle where we use pranks instead of our powers that destroy.

Amelya: Oh wow!

Qin: Yeah we get a great laugh out of them.

Bounce Man: (to Amelya) Not only do you regain your legs. But you also get a new weapon.

Amelya: I sure do.

Me: Yeah. We should use the Spicy Ridewatches, Eyecons and Legend Items on Cloquet.

Nico: Hey not a bad idea.

Amelya: I heard about that you are a true spice demon J.D.

Me: Oh you bet I am.

I pulled out a jug of Cajun Fox's hot sauce that I used earlier and I drank it.

Me: (BURPS OUT FIRE!) Ahh!

Amelya: You are really tough J.D.! Mind if I try some of that?

Me: Think you can handle it?

Amelya: You bet I can.

She drank some of the sauce and it was delicious to her.

Amelya: Wow! That is good stuff. (BURPS) Wow that is awesome.

Me: Wow! You are a spice demon too.

Cheshire: Go ahead and pull the wings out.

Nicole: First we got to find them. And according to my map and treasure finder on my bracelet it's right… (Sees the wings) There!

We saw the wings and they were on an alter and they were sky blue crystal wings with rainbow crystal feathers and they were beautiful and amazing.

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: The Wings of Arderial. They are amazing.

Amelya: Here we go.

Amelya went over and got the wings and then they went over to her back and she was enveloped in a massive flash of rainbow light and she got amazing angel wings!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Amelya you look amazing!

Amelya: Wow! I sure do! I can now fly!

Me: I'll have to teach you how to fly with wings.

Wood Man: Got any Ridewatches for us, Nico?

Nico: Just the ones for Zi O, Geiz, and their copies. And I'm also planning to assign the Dino Fury Ridewatch and its' copy once we take care of Another Dino Fury Red.

Me: Zi-O next. I'm sure Sir Ivan would be more than happy to get a copy of Woz's Ridewatch.

Nico: That's not a bad idea. And Princess Luna would like Tsukuyomi too.

Me: Because Tsukuyomi is the Goddess of the Moon in Japanese Myth. That's cool.

Clyde for Zi-O, Sasuke for Geiz and Littlefoot for Dino Fury. Sam S.L., M.J. And Aqua for originals.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Someone's coming.

We hid.

Then a figure came and it was AUSTIN CLOQUET!

Nico: There he is.

Charmcaster: Entrance time.

We went at him.

Austin saw the wings gone! But then the spirits of the Red Rangers appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and I zoomed fast and tied him up to a post.

Nico: Nice!

Cloquet: Untie me now!

Me: Not gonna happen Cloquet. We have our battle first.

Nico: Yep.

Me; First…

We frisked him and then we found the emerald!

Me: There's the emerald!

Nico: (Whistles) That's a beautiful one.

I smirked and pulled out a special flute and out of a portal came THE EXPLODING PENGUINS!

They walked up to Cloquet and then…

---

6 of them exploded and Billy and Irwin laughed.

Then Tala, Trumbipular, Toiletnator, Dark Laser, Ebon, Eccentro, Whirlwind, Vanitas, Atomic Skull and Comic Book Guy came.

Nico: Tala, Trumbipular, Toiletnator, Dark Laser, Ebon, Eccentro, Whirlwind, Vanitas, Atomic Skull and Comic Book Guy

Tala: The Spicy Ridewatches, Eyecons and Legend Items will be used on Cloquet.

Trumbipular: The normal Eyecons and Ridewwatches will still be used in the battles though.

Nico: I know.

Toiletnator: It's only fair.

Me: True.

Dark Laser: (to Nico) Nice job getting rid of Scott.

Nico: Thanks.

Ebon: The asshole deserved it.

Eli: Yes he did.

?: That's for sure.

A figure came out and it was COG CHANGER from episodes 47 & 48 of Zeo.

---

The Cog Changer was created to plant evil Cog wheels on the Zeo Rangers' Zeo Jet Cycles and thus destroy them. He was capable of replacing the cogs on the Zeo Jet Cycles with evil ones that would cause the Rangers to lose control of the cycles. As such, the Zeo Cycles ended up getting destroyed by ramming into a large barn where a huge fire started and spread to some barns. Once they survived, Cogs arrived and he powered them up to make them almost immune to any of the Zeo Ranger attacks. Thinking that they would be destroyed, he left the scene shortly before Impursonator arrived and thrashed the Zords.

Whilst she was pinning down the Zeo Megazord, he fired a cog into the Zord's mechanics which later made it break free with Billy in it. They rescued him but Cog Changer took over the Megazord. The Rangers deployed in the Super Zeo Megazord but they were evenly matched until Impersonator took over the Megazord by blasting all of them out before the two formations fought. Eventually, they tricked Impersonator out of the Megazord whilst Kat and Tanya destroyed the control cog in the Megazord with Tanya's Power Pod Sword and stabbed him out of the formation which made him then flee.

Eventually, Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd teamed up with King Mondo to try and destroy the Rangers so some Cogs were sent down with the two monsters. They confronted the Zeo Rangers in the city's main square but the Alien Rangers appeared with them and both sides went into an attack. A short battle then ensued, ending with Impersonator being taken out with the Aquitar Ranger Blast and Cog Changer being taken down with the Zeo Cannon.

Rita and Zedd made Impursonator grow and Klank and Orbus did the same for Cog Changer so the Rangers summoned the Super Zeo Zords. The two sides were evenly matched, even giant versions of the Advanced Zeo Laser Pistols having no effect on the monsters, before Sprocket came up with the idea to merge the monsters into one super powerful monster. Mondo gave the order, and as their last-ditch effort, Impursonator wrapped herself around Cog Changer's head and upper body, becoming an armor of sorts. This combined form serves as the final monster in Zeo.

The Super Zeo Megazord, despite its power, was unable to destroy the combined monsters alone, so the Zeo Rangers called in the Zeo Megazord, the Red Battlezord and the Warrior Wheel. The Rangers - via the Zords - tossing the Warrior Wheel around the teo monsters allowed them to knock them both down with an energy tornado before building enough power to ultimately destroy them for good with the Warrior Wheel's Power Slam.

---

Tommy Oliver: Cog Changer!

Cog Changer: Been a long time Rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were created to destroyed the Zeo Jet Cycles.

Cog Changer: that's right. Good memory

William: Your episode was when the Zeo Ranger and Alien Rangers first teamed up.

Cog Changer: I think that was the first Ranger teamup.

Nico: That sure was and that was so awesome.

Cog Changer: Yeah it was.

Me: Wait Nico I just remembered something. There actually was an American Adaptation of the Kamen Rider Series after all. It's called the Masked rider and the Rangers got some help from the American version of Black RX.

Nico: Oh wow! Hey you're right! So America did adapt the series.

Me: Yes but only for 2 series. The first part was for a Sega CD game back in 1994.

Nicole: Masked Rider ZO for Sega CD! I remember that one!

Me: Yep. And then out came Masked Rider Black RX. Dex Stewart was his name. And then in 2008 came Kamen Rider Dragon Knight.

Nico: That's right! Wow!

Eli: I didn't know about that bro.

Lola: Yeah! So America has only 2 series of riders!

Me: Man what a ripoff!

Nico: No shit there!

## Harry Potter, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - Nico's Rescue

Tala was first.

Tala: (to Harry) Nico's rescue wasn't exactly a tresure hunt. It was just him and the others getting rid of Scott.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Well it was still a treasure hunt but yes they all got rid of Scoot.

Twilight Sparkle: That punk got what was coming to him.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy he sure did. He was an absolute jerk!

Spyro: He had it coming for his crimes.

Discord: I give that entire hunt 4 and a half thumbs up!

He formed 4 and a half thumbs.

Tala: That is true. Lets do it!

Harry Potter activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CORNELIUS AGRIPPA AND TALA!

Tala: Ah Cornelius Agrippa - 15th Century Wizard. Known for many works of magic. Great choice.

They fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

## She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Us Battling the first Another Omnitrix Alien

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Nico, Sophie, and the others Battled the first Another Omnitrix Alien. Speaking from personal experience, those guys won't be pushovers!

She-Hulk: And this one was the first out of a hundred. Now we have 99 of them to go.

Applejack: Wow we're going to have a huge boat load of members with us.

Apple Bloom: We sure are.

Flashwing: Not just the gene-slammers but also the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Trumbilpular: That's right. Lets do it!

She-Hulk activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

JOHANN CHRISTOPH DENNER AND TRUMBIPULAR!

Trumbipular: Johann Christoph Denner?

She-Hulk: He was the inventor of the Clarinet back in 1730.

Trumbipular: Very interesting and cool.

They fired waves of earth, rock, aplles and crystal and smashed him down.

---

## Layla, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator - Lincoln's Rescue

---

The Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Innistrad. How was it?

Layla: It was really fun. We took down Dr. Wheelo, Dr. Kochin, Ebifurya, Misokatsun, and Kishime and destroyed them and sent them to the Black Gates.

Princess Luna: That's five more of Goku's enemies down the drain.

Moondust: Especially for all the crimes they've done against nature.

Snowdrop: Yeah those guys deserved to be destroyed.

Gari: I agree. Especially for how he tried to take Goku's Body and destroy the entire planet.

Blackout: Yeah he deserved it too.

Toiletnator: Big time. Lets do it!

Layla activated her ridewatch and eyecon.

JOSEPH GAYETTY AND THE TOILETNATOR!

Toiletnator: Joseph Gayetty?

Layla: He was the man that invented Toilet Paper. We would still be using leaves and poison ivy if it weren't for him.

Toiletnator: I didn't know he was the man that made Toilet Paper.

They fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Sabrina Mason, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jinx and Kitten VS Dark Laser - Meeting A Despair from The Dark Gene-slammer

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) I heard you guys met a Despair from The Dark Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Sabrina Mason: Her name is Sabrina Lorelai and she is a goth girl with an incredibly dark and tragic past.

Sabrina told him everything that happened to her because of that monster church leader and he was shocked!

Dark Laser: Oh man! That's horrible! Poor girl. She went through a nightmare.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it was really sad.

Amber Morning: Yeah she had EVERYTHING stolen from her! He killed her entire family in cold blood and made her an orphan. But she is a really awesome Guardian Angel for Lincoln too.

---

Sabrina Lorelai: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sabrina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sabrina Lorelai: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sabrina, what good memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sabrina Lorelai: Well, I remembered that this one time in Art Class, we painted a beautiful portrait of Royal Woods, Michigan, before it became Gotham Royal York, and it was featured in an art show that took place in school.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow, now that's awesome.

Sabrina Lorelai: It sure is, but of course, I also had my role as Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and I also took on the demonic and out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worse, and this one time, we teamed up and we took them down when they gave into their Dark Sides and they wanted to kill him, his friends, family, and everyone around him. And I knew of his secret: that he's a vampire thanks to Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood, and that he also has powers and immortality and invincibility, thanks to the blood of Varya Pozhar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra.

Nico: Whoa, so you guys literally took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Luna: It was really epic, dude, they took down the five worst sisters in the family, and Lincoln and Sabrina put them inside five spheres of darkness, and when they told the parents of what the five demons tried to do, the parents grounded those five demons for eight weeks and we threw them in their rooms, but Lincoln also cut Lori off from her cellphone, Lynn from her sports equipment, Lola from her tea set and pageant dresses, Lisa from her science lab, and Luan from her comedy props and Mr. Coconuts by imprisoning them in spheres of darkness and with a dark curse he put on them.

This really got our attention quickly.

Nico: Wait, what?! He put a curse on their personal belongings for their punishment? What was it?

Lana: (Snickers) If Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan tried to get to their precious belongings, they'd be subjected to getting tortured by illusions of Luan's pranks conjured up by the curse.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: (Snickers) I wonder what happened to them when they tried to get to their belongings not even knowing Lincoln put a curse on them?

Sabrina Lorelai: When Lori tried to get her phone, a hair razor formed, and it shaved off her eyebrows again, when Lynn tried to get her sports equipment, she got buried in dirty clothes, when Lola tried to get to her tea set, her dresses wound up getting some mismatched colors, when Lisa tried to get her science lab running, she wound up getting sent into a diaper pail full of Lily's dirty diapers, and when Luan tried to get Mr. Coconuts, she was hit with a barrage of banana cream pies.

We laughed hysterically.

Nico: (Laughs) Oh man, now that was some serious payback, Linc.

Me: (Laughs) Remind me never ever to cross you.

Lola: When we saw that it was Lincoln's doing, we were really scared. We didn't think he was capable of getting payback.

Lori: But, he did. His Guardian Angels gave him the confidence and bravery to stand up for himself and stand up against us, and while it impressed the rest of the family and everyone else, it angered me, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, specifically the Dark Sides, and they wanted blood.

Eli: Thank goodness they got The Black Gates for good, what a bunch of monsters.

Lincoln: Yep. And when their punishment was up, the curse I put on their items lifted and the spheres of darkness faded as well, and they did earn my forgiveness eventually.

Nico: Now, that's what I'm talking about, but didn't you fear any payback from them?

Lincoln: I did, but I remembered what my Guardian Angels told me: it's to stand up for myself, and to not let Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan do this to me again or to anyone else.

Me: Awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dark Laser: Goodness! Wow!

Spotlight: Yeah that was cool! But it was horrible all that her family was taken from her!

Sabrina Mason: And she is now totally hellbent on getting revenge on that monster! She wants nothing more than to kill him and avenge her family.

Dark Laser: Oh man. That's bad! I have a feeling this is really personal for her. Lets do it!

Sabrina activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

EDWIN BEARD BUDDING AND DARK LASER!

Dark Laser: Edwin Beard Budding?

Sabrina Mason: He was the inventor of the first lawnmower.

Dark Laser: That's interesting.

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Lily Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Inque and Rubberbandman VS Ebon - Fluttershy's Bonding Time

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) It was Fluttershy and Laval's turn for Bonding Time. I hope they had fun.

Lily: Oh they did and it was really awesome for Fluttershy to have fun with Laval.

Fluttershy: Oh it was really a good time for me and Laval. And Paradwyn was really amazing too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Stealth Elf: It was awesome too for everyone.

Ebon: Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Lily activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ARNOLD ROTHSTEIN AND EBON!

Ebon: Arnold Rothstein?

Lily: He was a gangster from the early 1900's that was known for conspiring to fix the 1919 World Series.

Ebon: Wow! I didn't know about him.

They fired waves of water, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

## Linka Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro - Us battling Judge Harm and even Reika Hanehara

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) You guys did good battling Judge Harm and even Reika Hanehara. Only one of those two is pleasant!

Linka: Yeah and that was Reika! But to be honest we did not expect Reika to show up. She is the Heat Dopont and her fire powers are amazing. She and Bridget are perfect for each other as archenemies.

Sunset Shimmer: We need to start looking for archenemies for all the 13 Elemental Girls. One for each element.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That's going to be like trying to find a needle in a haystack.

Sunburn: Yeah but I think the Cyclone Dopont would be perfect for the Wind Elemental Girl.

Eccentro: I agree there. Lets do it!

Linka activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch!

KING EDWARD II AND ECCENTRO!

Eccentro: King Edward II of England from the 13th Century. One of the most ruthless kings in all of the British Monarchy next to Henry VIII.

Linka: Yep.

They fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed him down.

## Tom Major, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Mr. Magoo was a REALLY funny movie back then

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Mr. Magoo was a REALLY funny movie back then. That movie would probably give the 3 Stooges a run for their money.

Tom Major: Yes it sure would and it was really funny and cool.

Rainbow Dash: That movie was so funny that we laughed ourselves silly.

Scootaloo: Yeah it was funny and awesome.

Whirlwind: Yeah we never laughed that hard before.

Whirlwind: So funny. Lets do it!

Tom activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CHRISTIAN DOPPLER AND WHIRLWIND!

Whirlwind: Christian Doppler?

Tom Major: He was known for inventing the Doppler Radar.

Whirlwind: Wow.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

## Spiderman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - Leslie Nielsen will never be forgotten

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Leslie Nielsen will never be forgotten. Let's have a moment of silence for him.

They took off their hats and Spiderman took off his mask and they put their hands on their chests and had a moment of silence for him.

It was done.

Spiderman: He was a great man.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah he sure was. And he was really funny too.

Cozy Glow: And he starred in Forbidden Planet back in 1956.

Hex: Great movie too.

Vanitas: That was a good one. Lets do it!

Spiderman activated his ridewatch and eyecon.

ALBERT BALLIN AND VANITAS!

Vanitas: Albert Ballin?

Spiderman: He was the inventor of 1900 that was known for inventing the Cruise Ship.

Vanitas: Neat!

They fired waves of bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Whitney, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy - This is gonna be a humiliation mission to honor Leslie Nielsen

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) This is gonna be a humiliation mission to honor Leslie Nielsen. Think of it like the humiliations.

Whitney: It'll be so awesome and funny.

Rarity: It most certainly will darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I think it's going to be so awesome too.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Comic Book Guy: Indeed there. Lets do it!

Whitney activated her eyecon and Ridewatch.

RODOLPHE TOPFFER AND COMIC BOOK GUY!

Comic Book Guy: Ah yes, Rodolphe Töpffer, Swiss inventor of the first ever comic book back in the early 19th CEntury.

Whitney: That's right and he made comics very popular.

They fired waves of leaves, water, grass and flowers, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Maggie, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull - Hope the people of Earth and Arderial like a good laugh on our mission today

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Hope the people of Earth and Arderial like a good laugh on our mission today. Because that's what they're going to get!

Maggie: I agree there and it's gonna be so funny.

Pinkie Pie: YOU BET! It's gonna be just as awesome as our humiliations with Flip and the group.

Featherweight: I think it will be as well.

Sprocket: I think so too.

Atomic Skull: Everyone loves a good laugh. Lets do it!

Maggie activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN LEE LOVE AND ATOMIC SKULL!

Atomic Skull: Ah, John Lee Love - Inventor of the Pencil Sharpener. Really interesting choice.

Maggie: I thought so too.

They fired waves of darkness, lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, May, C.C., Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cog Changer

---

Cog Changer was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico opened his safe and it had 10 big spellbooks for the Mane 10. They were called The Ten Spellbooks of The Skylanders.

For Twilight Sparkle, the cover of her spellbook is purple and magenta-colored with her cutie mark and the symbol of The Magic Skylanders on the cover, and inside its pages are powerful magic-based and elemental-based spells.

For Rainbow Dash, the cover of her spellbook is sky blue with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Air Skylanders on the cover, and inside its pages are powerful air and lightning-based spells.

For Fluttershy, the cover of her spellbook is leaf-colored green with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Life Skylanders on the cover, and inside its pages are powerful nature-based spells.

For Pinkie Pie, the cover of her spellbook is orange with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Tech Skylanders on the cover, and inside its pages are powerful tech-based and comedy-based spells

For Rarity, the cover of her spellbook is shades of blue with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Water Skylanders on the cover, and inside its pages are powerful water-based and jewel-based spells.

For Applejack, the cover of her spellbook is shades of brown with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Earth Skylanders on the cover, and inside its pages are powerful earth-based and apple-based spells.

For Sunset Shimmer, the cover of her spellbook is vermillion red with shades of orange with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Fire Skylanders, and inside its pages are powerful fire-based spells.

For Starlight Glimmer, the cover of her spellbook is shades of gray, white, pure black and occasionally thistle, grayish blue and deep purple with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Undead Skylanders, and inside its pages are powerful undead-based and magic-based spells.

For Princess Celestia, the cover of her spellbook is white with bright saturated yellow with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Light Skylanders, and inside its pages are powerful light-based spells.

And for Princess Luna, the cover of her spellbook is indigo, dark purple, and teal with her cutie mark and the symbol of the Dark Skylanders, and inside its pages are powerful dark-based and dream-based spells.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and the Skylanders of each of the ten elements will get their own Spellbook of the Skylanders, and since Crash Bandicoot is now the master of all Ten Elements of The Skylands, Crash's spellbook will be known as The Ten Elemental Forces of The Skylands, the cover of his spellbook is vermillion red with the ten elemental symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, and Undead, and inside the pages are powerful fire, air, water, earth, life, tech, magic, light, dark, and undead-based spells.

Nico teleported back with the books.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him with the Zeo Cannon!

They summoned it and charged it up.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasts of energy and the blasts all hit Cog Changer and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Cog Changer you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Fun's not over yet!

Me: Now comes the really fun stuff! (CLOWN HORN HONKS)

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガ

オーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramager and the Build, Drive, Kabuto, Zi-O, Decade, Zero One, OOO and W Kamen Riders!

Me: And for this. (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) (Turns Dial) COMICAL MISCHIEF MAYHEM!

I summoned Krusty, Zombo, The Ghost Clown, Blammo the Clown, Piedmon, The April Fool, McWolf of Tex Avery, McWolf (T&JK), Chameleon, Family Guy Jason Voorhees, Hades, Pincushion Man, Mask Scara, Red Guy, I.R. Baboon, Stinky Butt, Condiment King, Pinky & The Brain, Norm and Mad Bomber!

Krusty: Hey Hey Kiddies! (Laughs Goofily)

Hades: Looks like we're gonna dish out some comedy gold!

Nico and Hades: Lets get ready to (ECHOING) RUMBLE! (HAIR FLARES UP)

Eli blew out Hades Hair!

Hades: Whoa is my hair out?

We laughed hysterically at that!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

The Arderial Prank-a-palooza was on!

Me: This one will spice you up!

I activated Cajun Fox's Ridewatch and fired waves of nuclear hot spicy sauce and they went into his mouth and he swallowed and then a massive explosion of fire exploded out of his mouth and he screamed in agony!

Me: Simone you got any Moonscar Island Peppers?

Simone Lenoir: (French Accent) You know I never leave home without them.

She pulled out a jar and gave it to me and I opened it and ate the peppers and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion of fire blasted out and I blew a huge fire jet out of my mouth and it hit Austin and burned him all over.

Nico: Boy those are really awesome peppers!

Shaggy: Like they don't call those peppers the hottest in Louisiana for nothing.

Bridget Branley: Now that was awesome!

We did all kinds of awesome pranks on him!

Maxxor, Ninren, Chaor, Junda, Quadore, and Kopond blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over with pranks.

Even Lori stuck her butt in his face and farted in it!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He went and strangled Cloquet!

Homer: I'LL TEACH YOU TO STEAL AN EMERALD! (GRUNTS)

Bart then took a knife and carved a pumpkin smile into Cloquet's shirt and then smashed a flaming jack-o-lantern onto his head!

Austin Cloquet: BENEATH THIS SMILE, I'M IN AN AWFUL LOT OF PAIN! (SEASON 22 EPISODE 4)

Bart smashed a chair on Cloquet's back! (SEASON 8 EPISODE 6)

SMASH!

Austin Cloquet: OOOOOWWW!

Konan and Mixmaster: LASER ORIGAMI WING BLAST!

Jazz and Naruto: WIND FURY NINJA FLAME!

Dino Thunder and Beetle: DINOSAUR BEETLE BLAST!

SPD and Cad Bane: SPD CORUSCANT BLAST!

Mystic Force and Boomerang: MYSTIC BOOMERANG BLAST!

Operation Overdrive and Titanium Man: TITANIUM OVERDRIVE SHOT!

Jungle Fury and Cheshire: JUNGLE CAT BLAST!

RPM and Multiple Man: MULTIPLE RPM BLAST!

Samurai and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI SWORD SLASHER!

Megaforce and Blizzard: MEGAFORCE BLIZZARD BLAST!

Beast Morphers and Whiplash: BEAST WHIP SHOT!

Dino Charge and Major Disaster: DINOSAUR DISASTER BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHING SUPER SHOT!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Sina Nicholaevna, Pinkie Pie, Konan, Nicole and Laney: COMEDY LIGHTNING BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed him all over.

Lincoln: Time for you to feel some total humiliation! TLPS Style! HUMILIATION ELEMENT STYLE: EGGSPLOSION BARRAGE!

He fired a barrage of explosive eggs at Austin Cloquet which exploded and eggs were all over him!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

BOOOM BOOOM BOOM BOOOM BOOOM BOOOM BOOOM!

Nico: Now that was EGG-sceptionally funny!

We laughed at that one!

Chronoa: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults Austin!

Chronoa: Yo mama so fat that her stomach resembles a gigantic quasar.

Me: Whoa that's a new one! (LAUGHS)!

Chronoa: Yo mama so old her first Christmas was the first Christmas.

We laughed at that one!

Chronoa: Yo mama so stupid she made an appointment with Dr. Pepper which is a soda.

Eli: (LAUGHS) HOW STUPID WOULD THAT BE!?

Chronoa: Yo mama so hairy bigfoot take pictures of her.

Bigfoot: (LAUGHS) Those were great!

We laughed!

Chronoa: Yo mama so fat in Pokemon her splash attack actually does damage.

Misty: (LAUGHS) THAT'S funny!

Chronoa: Yo mama so stupid she studies for a drug test by taking all of the drugs.

Nico: NOw that would be stupid!

Chronoa: Yo mama so fat when she jumped she got stuck by clouds.

Lola: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Chronoa: Yo mama so stupid when she heard it was chilly (chili) outside she and got a bowl.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was stupid!

Ibuki: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: INSULTS OF SHAME!

She insults Austin Cloquet: You are a weak carbon copy of Devlin Bowman from master of disguise.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure is!

Me: What a moron!

Ibuki: Your mother was a failing thief and your father took lessons from Flip.

We laughed at that one!

Eli: (LAUGHS!)

Varie: (LAUGHS)

Ibuki: Auctioning a ruby in an indoor pool? What you can't afford something more akin to a volcano lair or even a blimp? Talk about hideout fail on your part.

We laughed at that one!

Kira Ford: (LAUGHS) So stupid!

Ibuki: You let one of your goons steal the ruby to give to Ortega Peru? How pathetic can you get?

Jared: (LAUGHS) What a moron!

Toph: HUMILIATION EARTHS STYLE: BOULDER ROCK LAND!

She threw a boulder at Austin's feet!

CRUNCH!

He screamed like a little girl!

Julie Makimoto: HUMILIATION EARTH STYLE: BOULDER PICKAXE WHACK!

She hit Austin's head with a pickaxe made of stone which was shattered after hitting him!

CLANG! OOH! THAT'S GONNA HURT!

Chai Xianghua: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SEA URCHIN STING!

She threw sea urchins at Austin's butt

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Austin Cloquet: YYYYYYEEEEEEEEEOOOOWWWWWW!

It sent him flying onto a vat of live clams!

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

Austin Cloquet: (SCREAMS) OW!
OWOWOWOWOWWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWO

Stocking Anarchy: This will fuck you up! HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: SPIDER PAINTING!

She painted Austin's face to look like spiders which caused Patrick to get a big rock to really hurt him.

**Patrick:** Spiders! Spiders! *[picks up his rock, runs over to Austin, and smashes him repeatedly with the rock,]* Spiders! Get 'em off me! Get 'em off me! *[lifts rock and starts smashing Austin with it several times when the spiders don't wanna get him]* Oh! Spiders! Spiders! Get 'em off me! Get 'em off me! Get 'em off! Get 'em off, off me! Off, off, off!

We were rolling on the ground and laughing hysterically!

Panty Anarchy: Hope you know a good fucking song! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LOBSTER IN YOUR PANTS!

She grabbed a lobster and shoved it down Austin's pants and the the lobster bit his crotch which caused Austin to scream like an opera singer.

We laughed hysterically at that and it was REALLY HILARIOUS!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: HONEY COVERAGE!

She covered Austin entirely with honey which caused to bees to attack.

Austin Cloquet: Aaaaahhhhh! Bees!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Hilda: (British Accent) HUMILIATION STICKY STYLE: STICKY BINOCULARS!

She put glue on binoculars and put them on Austin's eyes.

Rosemary (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: ARMPIT HAIR DEODORANT!

She used a hair growing deodorant on Austin's armpits which caused his armpits to grow long! r

Rosemary: hope you can find a barber that knows how to cut armpit hair.

We laughed hysterically!

Sage (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION COLOR STYLE: COLOR LASE!

She shoots a colorful laser to make Austin's skin colored like a rainbow!

Luan: Now that is Prismatic! (LAUGHS)

We laughed at her joke!

Parsley (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION STINK STYLE: DURIAN FRUIT BOMB!

She fired an explosive durian fruit which is the smelliest fruit in the world at Austin which made him smell like raw sewage on contact!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Me: Woowee! He's gonna be smelling that for a while!

Thyme (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PUPPET SHOW!

She dressed Austin as a princess and she performs a puppet show with a smelly sock as a puppet which at the end of the end of the show he kissed it!

We laughed hysterically and rolled on the floor!

Gwen: (LAUGHS) That was funny when that happened to Heather!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: MUSCLE SHOCK!

She put muscle stimulator on his body which shocks his body.

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAP

Perfuma: HUMILIATION COCONUT STYLE: BALL BUSTERS!

She fired a barrage of coconuts which hitAaustin's crotch square on with a sickening crunch!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

SICKENING CRUNCH!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE CROTCH WITH A BUNCH OF COCONUTS!

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: CHILLY BIKINI!

She puts on a bikini made of ice on Austin

BONE-CHILLING COLD!

Sara Crewe: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BUBBLEGUM POP!

She blew a gigantic bubble from the bubblegum which she popped on Austin covering him with gum!

Nezuko Kamodo: NOW SAW YOU'RE SORRY! HUMULIATION COMEDY STYLE! SLAPPING FURY!

She slapped austin all over.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

King Kai: OH YEAH! OKAY GIVE IT TO HIM NEZUKO! OH YEAH! MAKE HIM REALLY FEEL IT! OH YEAH! YES YES YES!

Nezuko: Are you sorry yet?

Austin: I think I peed a little.

We laughed hysterically!

Hsien-Ko: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIANO DROP!

She dropped a giant piano on Austin!

KRASMAAAAAAAASSSSSSSHHH!

AH MY FAVORITE NOTE! B-FLAT!

We laughed at that one!

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: LAXATIVE BEVERAGE!

She shoved laxative induced tea down Austin's throat which caused him to crap his pants!

FFFFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRR

He had really explosive diarrhea!

We laughed REALLY HYSTERICALLY AT THAT!

Jinx (League of Legends: HAHAHAHA! This will be Funny! HUMILIATION EXPLOSIVE STYLE: EXPLODING CIGARS!

She put cigars in Austin's mouth lit them up and they the cigars explode!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was badly burned all over!

We laughed hysterically!

Me: The old exploding cigar trick. Always a classic!

Pinkie Pie: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLE INFESTATION!

She made pimples appear all over Austin's face!

She held out a mirror and he saw himself!

Austin Cloquet: OH MY GOD! I'M HIDEOUS!

Nico: Oh nice to meet you Hideous! I'm Nico!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Princia Ramade: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: MOUSE TRAP PAIN!

She put Austin's hands on mouse traps which snapped on the hands!

SNAP SNAP!

OUCH!

We laughed at that one!

Lucy Liberty: HUMILIATION SLIP STYLE: SOAP SLIP!

She fired soapy water which Austin slipped on and landed face first!

SMASH! OUCH!

Sari: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK SINK!

She electrified the kitchen sink which then Austin got shocked Home Alone style!

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP

His skeleton showed because of that!

Kei: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: SCORCH KNOB!

She placed austin's hands on a red-hot doorknob which burned his hand!

SSSIIIZZZZLLEEE!

Austin Cloquet: (SCREAMS IN PAIN)

He blew on his hand!

Yuri: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SLIME SLIP!

She made the floor slippery which made Austin slip all the way to a cabinet with paint cans which fell on him!

Austin Cloquet: WHOOOP! (SCREAMS) (Creak) UH OH!

CRASH!

He was a mess!

Tatsumaki: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: CONCRETE BAG WHACK!

She dropped concrete bags on Austin!

Austin Cloquet: Uh oh!

SMASH!

He was covered in concrete powder! OUCH!

Colette: HUMILIATION LIGHT STYLE: STICKY AFTERSHAVE!

She made sticky aftershave which she placed on Austin's face and then placed his hands on it!

He got stuck big time!

Kale: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SPANKING OF PAIN!

She spanked Austin all over!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Caulifla: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: HAIRY SOAP!

She placed hair growing soap all over him which caused hair to grow on Austin making him look like Bigfoot!

Jolyne Kujo: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: ZEBRA PAINT!

She painted austin to look like a zebra!

We laughed at that!

Ulala: HUMILIATION LIGHT STYLE: SHINING NUDE LIGHT!

She shines a light that made Austin Cloquet nude!

Asuka Kazama: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DIRTY TEETH!

She brushed Austin's teeth with dirt on the toothbrush and made his teeth look like a hillbilly's!

Me: To quote a Hillbilly: WOOOOHOHOHOHO NELLIE!

Lili De Rochefort: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: DRAGON PAIN!

She shoved 20 dragon's breath peppers down Austin's mouth which caused fire to come out his mouth.

He screamed in pain!

Princess Allura (VLD): HUMILIATION BALL STYLE: BRASS BALLS!

She fired brass balls on Austin's face!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HUMILIATION SHAVE STYLE: SHAVING CHAOS!

She shaved hair off Austin's head!

BBBBUUUUUUUZZZZZ!

Grinch: Oh oh someone's looking (Singsong) fabulous!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Kyoko: HUMILIATION CATAPULT STYLE: ROTTEN FOOD LANDING!

She fired rotten food on Austin!

KRASPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Misako: HUMILIATION WAX STYLE: WAXING PAIN!

She placed hot wax on Austin and then ripped it off him!

RRRRRRRRRIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Austin: (IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN) EEEEEEEEEEEYYYYYYYYOOOOOOOOUUUCCCCH!

R. Mika: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: HUMAN PRETZEL OUCHIES!

She made Austin Cloquet into a human pretzel!

Menat: HUMILIATION WEDGIE STYLE: BUNGIE WEDGIE!

She attached a bungie cord to Austin's underwear then it wedgies him!

HOOOINNNGGGG!

Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: PAINFUL LAUGHTER!

They took turns slapping him, bonking him and poking his eyes out. Then covered him with nacho cheese, then covered him with honey and then feathered him making him look like a chicken and lastly they sent him flying into a vat of chocolate sauce!

KRASPLAT!

It was back in Gotham Royal York that he was hurled all the way to and the police came and arrested him!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AND ROLLED ON THE FLOOR AND WE WERE REALLY LAUGHING SO HARD!

Me: Oh that was so funny!

?: I will make you all pay for what you did to Lord Frieza!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William

Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Cui.

Suddenly, we saw a figure rushing towards us to kill us, it was none other than Cui, Frieza's loyal soldier.

Wile E. Coyote: About time he showed up. Now, here's our little surprise to welcome you.

Wile E. Coyote and Calamity Coyote threw two lit-up bombs, and they exploded as they hit Cui, and he crashed into the ground.

Nico: Nice shot, you two.

Vegeta: It's been a while, hasn't it, Cui?

Cui: You, you're going to pay for what you all did to Lord Frieza, especially you for what you did to me, Vegeta.

Suddenly, Cui saw all of the Saiyans that were killed by Frieza who've since been brought back to life, and this horrified him. But, before he was about to attack, Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote got in the way and were standing in front of him.

Wile E. Coyote: That's not going to happen, Cui. If we didn't have any other plans for you, we'd be free to kill you right where you stand.

Tech E. Coyote: But, that's not going to happen. Instead, we're going to really rough you up badly for everything you've done for serving Frieza, you freak.

Suddenly, the eyes of Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote turned neon blue and neon green, and they were surrounded by yellow, red, and green energy auras with rocks, Earth, explosives, gadgets, green lightning, green fire, coyotes, and stars, they unholstered their massive swords from their backs, and as they approach Cui, they left yellow, red, and green energy, rocks, Earth, explosives, gadgets, green lightning, green fire, coyotes, and stars with every step.

Wile E. Coyote: Frieza got exactly what he deserved for the crimes he'd committed against the entire universe, Cui.

Tech E. Coyote: And the same went with his loyal followers, and for what he did in wiping out the entire Saiyan race. And now, it's your turn to suffer, Cui. I hope you're ready for an eternity of pain and suffering.

Suddenly, Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote were surrounded by massive vortexes of yellow, red, and green vortexes with rocks, Earth, explosives, gadgets, green lightning, green fire, and stars surrounding it, there are three coyotes running around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are phoenixes of different colors. Then, as the vortexes faded, Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote emerged, but they were changed forever.

Wile E. Coyote grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he retains the yellow sclera of his eyes and red outline on his eyes, he has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with Earth, rocks, fire, explosives, and coyotes surrounding him, he has a coyote with a stick of dynamite in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with brown gems on the gold rock-shaped links and brown crystal links and a green coyote-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the yellow coyote-shaped Element of Harmony is a coyote with yellow gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on a pair of black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix, coyote, and the Warner Bros. logo with earth and fire surrounding them. Suddenly, Wile E. Coyote felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the brown feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, and his brown-furred tail grew much bigger for his new body. Wile E. Coyote has on a Ring of The Phoenix with gold gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Wile E. Coyote's Sword of The Legendary Looney Tunes and all of the swords he'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, earth, rocks, fire, explosives, and coyotes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Desert Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the silhouette of Wile E. Coyote etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold-colored coyote heads for the crossguard, large gold gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold-plated coyote heads with gold gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large brown gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large brown gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold coyote head with gold gems for eyes and a large brown gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix and coyote that said, "Wile E. Coyote, Genius of The Legendary Looney Tunes, Ancestor of Tech E. Coyote, Mentor of Calamity Coyote, Teacher of Acme Looniversity, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Fire, Explosives, and Coyotes"

ワイリーE.コヨーテ、伝説のルーニーテューンズの天才、テックE.コヨーテの祖先、災難コヨーテのメンター、アクメルーニバーシティの教師、極度に邪悪な駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な学生強力な教師、そして

地球、火、爆発物、コヨーテのマスター

Wile E. Coyote has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY COMEDIC EXPLOSIVE EARTH FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL OF EXPLOSIVE EARTH JUSTICE AND COMEDIC LOONEY TUNES JUSTICE!

Calamity Coyote grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild grey hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with fire, explosives, gadgets, and coyotes surrounding him, he has a coyote with a stick of dynamite in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame-shaped links and red crystal links and a grey coyote-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the grey coyote-shaped Element of Harmony is a coyote with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on a pair of black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix, coyote, and the Warner Bros. logo with earth and fire surrounding them. Suddenly, Calamity Coyote felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive grey angel wings with red tips on the grey feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, and his grey-furred tail grew much bigger for his new body. Calamity Coyote has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Calamity Coyote's Sword of The Next Generations of Looney Tunes and all of the swords he'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, explosives, and coyotes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Inheritor of Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the silhouette of Wile E. Coyote etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red-colored coyote heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large red-colored coyote heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large grey gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold coyote head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix and coyote that said, "Calamity Coyote, Genius of The Tiny Toons, Little Brother Figure of Tech E. Coyote, Student of Wile E. Coyote, Member of Buster's Gang, Smart Student of Acme Looniversity, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosives, Gadgets, and Coyotes"

災難コヨーテ、タイニートゥーンズの天才、テックE.コヨーテの弟フィギュア、ワイリーE.コヨーテの学生、バスターズギャングのメンバー、アクメルーニバーシティの賢い学生、極度に邪悪な破壊者、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、爆発物、ガジェット、コヨーテのマスター

Calamity Coyote's SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEW GEN KNIGHT ETERNITY INFINITY GADGET FIRESTORM EXPLOSIVE ANGEL OF FIRESTORM ACME JUSTICE AND COMEDIC FIRESTORM HILARITY!

And Tech E. Coyote grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he no longer has on his mask, and he has green highlights in the bangs of his full head of longer brown hair, he retains the yellow sclera and he has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with green lightning, green fire, coyotes, and stars surrounding him, he has a coyote with Fire, Lightning, and Stars in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links and a green coyote-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the green coyote-shaped Element of Harmony is a coyote with the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on a black tank top with a green phoenix on it, black pants with green accents, black leather knee-high combat boots, long long-sleeved trenchcoat with green lightning, green fire, coyotes, and stars on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a phoenix and coyote with green lightning, green fire, and stars surrounding them. Suddenly, Tech E. Coyote felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with green tips on the black feathers grew much bigger for his new body, along with his brown-furred tail. Tech E. Coyote has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Tech E. Coyote's Sword of Neinilii and all the swords he'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, green fire, green lightning, coyotes, and stars, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Neinilii's Green Lightning Broadsword of Celestial Green Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Neinilii, the Navajo God of Rain, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black steel coyote heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black steel coyote heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large green gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold coyote head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix and coyote that said, "Tech E. Coyote, Member and Genius of The Loonatics, Descendant of Wile E. Coyote, Older Brother Figure of Calamity Coyote, Hero of Acmetropolis, Destroyer of Acmetropolis' Most

Dangerous Enemies, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Green Lightning, Green Fire, Stars, and Coyotes"

Tech E. Coyote、ルーナティクスのメンバーであり天才、ワイリーE.コヨーテの子孫、災難コヨーテの兄の姿、アクメトロポリスのヒーロー、アクメトロポリスの最も危険な敵の破壊者、非常に邪悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックバスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな学生、そしてグリーンライトニング、グリーンファイア、スター、コヨーテのマスター

Tech E. Coyote's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL GREEN FIRESTORM LIGHTNING ANGEL COYOTE OF GREEN ELECTRIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL HOPE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote, but when Cui saw it, he fired an energy blast at the coyotes, but Wile, Calamity, and Tech block it, and they fired yellow, red, and green energy blasts with elemental forces and coyotes at Cui, and they exploded with incredible power as the blasts hit him, and he also got hit with a stick of dynamite Wile threw at him.

Buster Bunny: Whoa, this is incredible, Wile, Calamity, and Tech E. Coyote have transformed, this is really awesome.

Nico: Oh man, three against one. (Snickers) Cui's coyote meat if he tries to fight them now.

Wile E. Coyote: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Explosive Earth Coyote and Divine Comedic Justice) That's right, Nico, and that freak's not getting any mercy from any of us.

Tech E. Coyote: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Lighting Firestorm Green Coyote and Divine Celestial Hope) You said it. Alright, Cui, I hope you're ready to suffer.

Calamity Coyote: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm

Gadget Coyote and Divine Fiery Justice) Because, we're not going to show you any mercy at all, you freak.

We gasped at hearing Calamity talk for the first time.

Babs Bunny: Oh, no way, Calamity can now talk?! That's so amazing!

Shirley the Loon: Looks like he finally can, or some junk.

Fifi La Fume: (French Accent) Oui, that's truly amazing.

Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote went after Cui, and they fired powerful blasts of yellow energy, red energy, green energy, gadgets, fire, earth, rocks, lightning, stars, and explosives at him, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Tech summoned a whip made from black and green energy and he attacked Cui, lashing at him with the whip, and Cui felt all of the pain and suffering from it.

Tech E. Coyote: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Lighting Firestorm Green Coyote and Divine Celestial Hope) I did say you were going to suffer badly, Cui, the whip I made was created from the anguish, pain, and suffering of all those your so-called lord had inflicted on so many innocent people!

Nico: Whoa, I never figured Tech was the vengeful type of person.

Ace Bunny: He's not, Nico. But, after everything we've heard about Frieza and those who served him with blind loyalty, I think Tech has every right to be pissed off at Frieza.

Me: And he's taking it out on Cui, yikes, I sure don't want to make that coyote really mad.

Tech then got out a bomb which he lit, and he threw it at Cui, and it exploded in his face, as he was covered in flames.

Luan: (Winces) Ooh, and he threw a bomb in his face. Yep, he's the descendant of Wile E. Coyote, alright.

Then, they tied Cui up in a yellow, red, and green energy straitjacket and Lincoln hit him with the Hinon's Vengeance Curse and they beamed him to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered wildly for what Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote did to Cui, as they holster their massive broadswords on their now wider and more muscular backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Wile E. Coyote, Calamity Coyote, and Tech E. Coyote are permanent.

Nico: Whoa, now that was one explosive battle you guys did, awesome job.

Wile E. Coyote: Thank you, Nico.

Calamity Coyote: And now, Cui's a part of the Masters of Evil, but they'll be keeping an eye on him.

Tech E. Coyote: Yep, because one double-cross, and Lincoln's curse will take his life and he'll be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: You got that right, and you guys really put on a show with throwing explosives at Cui.

Bugs Bunny: It sure is, doc.

Eccentro: Man, this was a funny mission.

Whirlwind: Man, you said it!

Me: This will go down as one of the goofiest and funniest missions of all.

Vanitas: The Bioman weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy here.

Nico: They sure did.

Sabrina Lorelai: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Sina Nicholaevna: Same with me.

Comic Book Guy: You girls won't regret it.

Atomic Skull: Let's go home and watch more Mr. Magoo.

Me: I agree.

Konan: (To the viewers) This was a really funny and goofy mission. Hope you all liked this one.

Nico: We all did. But great job everyone. Lets go home.

We went back home. And then we went to watch more of the movie and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was made in honor and memory of the late Leslie Nielsen and he was a really funny actor and did it all with crazy and funny shenanigans. I loved all his movies including Forbidden Planet, Airplane and Mr. Magoo and so many more. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first treasure hunt, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lok Lambert, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Mako Island and we're going to find an awesome treasure there. The Mako Island Mermaids are coming to help out too. And we're going to battle both Another Omnitrix Alien as well as Another Rider. We are also going to get revenge for Sabrina Lorelai as she destroys the evil cult leader that killed her family! SHE IS GOING TO MAKE THAT STUPID MONSTER PAY FOR HIS CRIMES AND MAKING HER AN ORPHAN! HE IS GOING TO GET THE BLACK GATES FOR EVERYTHING HE DID! Also the Another Omnitrix Alien is gonna be Another Heatblast and the next Another Rider will be for Kamen Rider Eternal for W. And we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for the Green Chromatic Dragon. Her name is Tammy Gregorian. Tammy is Nico's friend from Chemistry Class and she and Nico did all kinds of awesome chemical experiments. She also has Poison Gas powers and has the powers to poison people just by touching them and she also a deadly fighter too. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Arkhos in the world of Magic the Gathering, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Achelous from the Marvel comics. And they're going to meet a Living Tsunami Gene-Slammer named Eman Reynolds, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Iran, and she's a really skilled and masterful water power master, she has cosmic hydrokinesis and she's also a really awesome and amazing swimmer. She defended Lincoln from the mean sisters at their worst. But there's one person that hates her with a massive fiery vengeance and because of him she lost everything: her psychotically jealous brother, Adam. He burned down her entire house and destroyed her car she got for being a straight A student. He is pure evil and hates everything! Next chapter is gonna be an island hopping adventure and that is gonna be where we go to another awesome mermaid island where we go find an awesome treasure. We're also going to battle the evil QUEEN NARISSA from the 2007 movie Enchanted! She and I have a terrible history together and she is gonna pay for everything she did.

See you all tomorrow!

# TREASURE HUNTS OF MERMAID ISLANDS

Walking on the ocean water was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lok Lambert, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we all are heading to Mako Island to find an awesome treasure there. The Mako Island Mermaids are all with us for this awesome adventure since they accidentally found this mystical island.

Me: So the next treasure is on Mako Island.

Nico: This is gonna be really interesting to see.

Qin: It sure will be awesome.

Nicole: It sure will. And the map says that this treasure is the source of all mermaid and elemental magic. We're going to be in for a really awesome adventure on this one.

Tsuyu: We sure are.

Nico: And this is also the island that gave Cleo and the girls their powers over the elements and as mermaids.

Cleo Sertori: It sure is.

Lok Lambert: I can't wait to see what this island is like.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lok.

Lok: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Rikki Chadwick: You weren't with us when we joined the team the first time Nico.

Nico: I know. That is awesome you joined us before I came.

Emma Gilbert: It sure is.

Nico: Lok, your father would be proud of the man you've become.

Lok: I know he would be proud of me Nico.

Me: Your father was a very good man. And he helped out so many people.

Qin: He sure did and that is awesome.

Emma Gilbert: It sure is.

Camie: So how did you girls get your powers as mermaids?

Emma Gilbert: It was because we accidentally went to Mako Island on the full moon.

Nico: Can you tell us how it happened?

Bella Hartley: We would be honored.

They did so.

---

Mako Island is a location in H2O: Just Add Water, and its spin-off, Mako: Island of Secrets. It is located approximately 50 km off the Gold Coast, Queensland, Australia.

Around Mako there are the largest population of Mako sharks and sea turtles, some of which cannot be found anywhere else on Earth.

Off-shore there are coral reef sands and a number of wrecks, including Miss Louise Chatham's former boat, the Lorelei. On the northern side of the island there is a place called Triton's Reef, its a known as place where sharks breed. Throughout history, there have been peculiar happenings around Mako, such as a whirlpool and numerous ship wrecks and disappearances, giving Mako an eerie reputation.

If a human being comes into the Moon Pool when the Full Moon passes over, they will undergo Metamorphosis into a merperson. He or she will be also gifted with special powers over water. Those merpeople native from the sea are born with all Merpeople Powers, including the standard water-based and weather powers. It is also known that if a land person somehow absorbs Moon Water, they will get those standard powers but as long it remains inside his or her physical system.

One thousand years ago, a merman pod tried to took over Mako Island from the Mako Pod, and initiated a war in order to achieve their purpose. It was by this time that the Trident was created, and the mermen originally planned to use it to destroy and kill any mermaid who appeared in their way. Armies of mermaids from the five oceans battled with them, however, they almost perished until a merman (that was Zac's ancestor) knew what they were doing was wrong, and betrayed his fellow mermen pod members and joined the mermaids. They eventually won the war and the Trident was sealed away in the Trident Cave to prevent a similar situation to happen again. Afterwards, all mermen became enemies to mermaids worldwide due to this, were exhiled and forced to flee on land by them and went through adoption into a foster human family as hatchlings.

In the 1950s, humans Louise Chatham, Gracie and Julia somehow found trapped themselves at the sea cave where the Moon Pool is located. Once they got into it, the Full Moon rised and bathed the pool in light, undergoing the teenagers into Metamorphosis. Some time later after becoming mermaids, they all were almost exposed when Karl, Julia's boyfriend, snapped some photos of Julia's true self while swimming, however, Louise threw his camera into the sea and their secret was protected once again. Despite this, Karl still tried to convince townspeople that the trio were mermaids, but the land dwellers didn't believed him and the girls were once more safe.

Julia angrily broke up with Karl, never forgiving him, and her friendship with Gracie and Louise was re-established. It is unknown what happened to him afterwards. Years later, in 1957, Gracie became tired of her boyfriend, Max Hamilton's obsession with her true identity and his theories, that she intentionally gave up her life as a mermaid forever at the Moon of Fifty Years. She tossed away her locket and broke up with Max, however, it is unknown if it was before or after the dangerous power-stripping Full Moon. However, when Gracie was an ordinary girl once more, she and her best-friends Louise Chatham and Julia ended their friendship and Max was left behind as well.

In 2006, Emma Gilbert, Cleo Sertori and Rikki Chadwick accidentally found themselves trapped in Mako Island. While looking for a mobile signal, they fall into a cave. Emma realizes an alternative way to get out of it and they come into the Moon Pool just as the Full Moon was passing by, and the girls undergo Metamorphosis completely unaware of what was happening.

Days later Emma found a locket at the bottom of the Moon Pool. Linda Denman, a marine biologist, arrives to Mako, in order to study fish in the reefs around it. She and her team discover the Moon Pool and, with the help of underwater cameras, she discovers that Cleo, Emma and Rikki are mermaids. Louise Chatham, a mermaid from the past, reveals that during a lunar eclipse, the Moon Pool will react and unleash a different kind of magic that will deprive any merperson who is in it of their powers and abilities (although she later tells Lewis, but not the girls, that it's only temporary). Due do this, the girls were able to deceive Denman and her team, who believes their tails and abilities were gone forever, and they all leave city. Twelve hours later the girls again change to mermaids when they come in contact with water.

During a special planetary alignment, Cleo, Emma, and Rikki get moonstruck, and go to the Moon Pool in a very special full moon, which results them gaining weather powers. Charlotte became aware of her grandmother's past and becomes a mermaid jumping in the Moon Pool when the Full Moon was up. As she herself alone, Charlotte got all mermaid powers. She also believes she is a "super mermaid" and takes Cleo's locket, claiming that it was her grandmother's and now it was hers. Max tells Lewis about the Moon of Fifty Years and how it can deprives mermaids of their tails and abilities forever. Charlotte devises a plan and goes to Mako Island during the Full Moon despite the girls warning her about it earlier. There she battles with the girls, but loses, and is stripped of her powers and abilities in the same way as her grandmother Gracie, fifty years earlier.

When the Comet Eva returned to Earth in 2009, a strange waterfall appeared in the Moon Pool creating a Water Tentacle, that was trying to attack the mermaids. Later, it is revealed that the tentacle was only trying to warn the mermaids about it. The comet entered the atmosphere on February 7th which was the same day when the water first attacked Cleo, Rikki, and Bella. Later, they all graduates high school and leave Gold Coast, well into young adulthood and possibly college.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Himiko: Whoa! That's incredible!

Me: You girls are true heroes in saving the world from Comet Eva crashing into the planet.

Laney: Yeah! A comet that big crashing into the planet would destroy everything.

Lisa Loud: That is correct. A comet of that size, magnitude and speed would cause a huge extinction level event.

Lok: Jeez!

Sirius: That's terrible!

Me: Yeah! Like how that asteroid 2 years ago was going to blow the entire planet to smithereens.

Lok: Yeah no kidding. But all that happened over 13 years ago. That's amazing.

Qin: It sure was amazing how you girls saved the entire planet.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Bella Hartley: It sure was. But all of Lok's adventures were just as awesome as ours.

Eli: They sure were from what we heard.

Nico: (to Lok) But Dante is still the representive of the Huntik team.

Lok: That's true he sure is.

Me: Yeah it sure is! Nico I have to tell you something.

Nico: What is it?

Me: It's about what happened yesterday when we met Reika the first time. Something stirred inside my mind about Katsumi or Kamen Rider Eternal. I've been going over what he did in the Kamen Rider W movie and to tell you the truth, I'm torn between whether I should let Katsumi live and have him join the Masters of Evil as one of our archenemies or kill him and banish him to the Black Gates forever. It feels like I'm being pulled in two different directions.

Nico: You'll think of that answer in time J.D. I know what he did was unforgivable but you have to understand that he was a good man before he became the way he was.

Me: I'm just so confused.

Nico: I know man. But you'll think of something for him when we face him and our main target on August 3rd.

Me: Okay. Maybe when we get back I could use some professional guidance.

Nico: Amanda Waller?

Me: Amanda Waller.

Nico: We'll worry about that on August 3rd though. But feel free to talk to Ms. Waller.

Me: Thanks man.

Nico: So, what are your thoughts on Kamen Rider Aqua?

Maria: I think she's awesome.

Nico: Sis, he's not a girl.

Maria: Oops.

Me: Michal Minato is really awesome as Kamen Rider Aqua and he is a good candidate for the Redemption Squad too.

Lola: I agree there. He was Kamen Rider Poseidon.

Qin: That is cool though.

May: You sure he's not a girl.

Nico: Is this because he shares the same name as Aqua in Kamen Rider form?!

We laughed!

Me: That is very coincidental.

Qin: It sure is.

Lok: I agree there. That is very funny though.

Nico: Okay, let me explain it in an example that doesn't sound awkward. There's Tsuyoshi Kijino. He's the Pink Ranger of the Donbrothers. But is he a girl?

Lok: I don't think so.

Nico: Exactly! Just because someone looks like a girl doesn't mean he's not!

Me: That's for sure! Look at Sena from the Kiramagers. There was never a Female Green Ranger until that series which I think is awesome.

Lola: That's for sure.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yep.

Emma Gilbert: I still can't believe you guys took Charlotte down without us.

Me: Well it was totally unexpected and we had no idea she would show up.

Varie: She tried to steal our powers and forced Lisa at gunpoint into using our blood to see if it would work.

Lisa Loud: But I substituted that blood with blood from 5 different Aliens of the Omnitrix.

Lok: Very clever.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was cool.

Lisa: Specifically, she wanted Melody's blood.

Me: Right. Lot of good that did. Our powers cannot be stolen. They have to be earned.

Himiko: That's right.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: I think we're here.

We saw that we were at MAKO ISLAND!

Me: So this is Mako Island.

Qin: Wow! Amazing.

Eli: The magical energy I'm sensing from it is incredible.

Me: Wow.

Cleo: We haven't been here in forever!

Nico: This is the first time.

We went onto the island.

Brittney: This is amazing.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: So what's the treasure we're looking for Nicole?

Nicole: It's called the Staff of the Neptune's Mermaids. Legends say that this staff not only has the power to give anyone mermaid powers like those of Cleo, Emma and Rikki and Bella but also it has the powers of all of the water and it can control the oceans and the tides.

Nico: Whoa! That's amazing!

Rarity: Oh this staff must be amazing.

Daring Do: It sure must be amazing.

Nico: Lets go find it.

Lok: Who gets it this time?

Nico: Well it has to be a powerful water user.

Miku Yuuki: I'll wield it. I'm the only one of us that doesn't have a weapon.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: Lets go then.

Nico: Right!

We went to find the staff.

Nico: (to Miku) I know you don't have a weapon. After all, those in Takashi's group had the good shit. Even before me and the Red Rangers showed up.

Miku Yuuki: That's right he did. But now is my chance to prove I can wield one.

Me: That's true.

We went into a cave and we heard water and then in a huge room in the middle of a lake on a rock plateau was THE STAFF OF NEPTUNE'S MERMAIDS! It was a beautiful crystal blue staff with the symbol of Neptune on it and the power it had was incredible!

Nico: Whoa!

Miku Yuuki: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Here we go.

Miku went up to the staff and then she pulled it out and it glowed powerfully with aqua blue energy and then she was enveloped in a vortex of water and then blue angel wings grew from her back and she got a massive power increase!

Me: WHOA! Miku how do you feel?

Miku Yuuki: I feel incredible.

Nico: The good shit is now yours!

Miku Yuuki: Yes it is.

Albedo: Hope we don't run into Another Omnitrix Alien here.

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Pyronite DNA Detected.

Albedo: Spoke too soon!

Then a figure came in and we saw that it was a black version of a Pyronite! It was ANOTHER HEATBLAST!

Me: Another Heatblast! Whoa!

Albedo turned into Negative Heatblast.

Negative Heatblast: I don't think it's alone!

Me: I sense it.

Another Heatblast: (In a girls voice) But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: That voice! Emily Serasota!

Another Heatblast: Good to see you.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yes I do. Her name is Emily Serasota and she ia a friend of mine from Colorado. She was on vacation in Nevada when suddenly she accidentally stumbled into the Nevada Nuclear Testing site. She and her family were lost and then a nuclear bomb went off and to protect her, her mom and dad stuffed her into a lead refrigerator and as one final goodbye they told her that she loved them and the blast completely incinerated her mom and dad and then she was blasted far away from the blast site. I found her crying and swore to help her. She lost her family. But the radiation from the explosion mutated her and gave her fire powers and fire angel wings. I swore to be there for her no matter what.

Everyone gasped in shock!

Qin: Oh my god!

Maria: That is horrible!

Laney: She lost everything!

Nico: Oh man! Poor girl.

Another Heatblast: It's true. J.D. looked after me like he said. But I was taken by Swartz. He gave me this awful power.

Lola: Oh man.

Nico: Who else is with you?

Another Heatblast: Just this one.

Another figure came and it was a scary version of Kamen Rider Eternal! He was a pitch black version of him. It was ANOTHER ETERNAL!

Nico: WHOA! Another Eternal!

Me: I did not expect this one! And we face Katsumi and the main target next week.

Nico: Okay buddy! Who are you?

Another Eternal: (In a girls voice) I think J.D. knows too.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with rainbow hair, black clothes and blue eyes and she had rainbow angel wings and she has a belt not just with the Eternal Gaia Memory but also with EVERY SINGLE Gaia Memory from W!

Me: (GASP) June Carrington!

June Carrington: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too June.

Nico: You know her too J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is an awesome friend and me and June went after all kinds of dangerous and really brutal bad guys all over the country and smashed them into dust.

Lola: Wow!

Me: And she has an amazing story too.

June Carrington: That's right. You see, I'm also an immortal cavewoman. I've lived for over 200,000 years.

Everyone: WOW!

Laney: 200,000 years!? That's incredible!

Me: She got exposed to the same kind of energy from a meteor like the one that gave Krull the Eternal his Immortality.

Nico: That's amazing!

June Carrington: It sure is. Also I wasn't forcefully made an Another Rider. I became one on purpose. I took the Another Eternal Watch after infiltrating Swartz's layer and I became Another Rider on purpose.

Me: You're the first Another Rider to do that. Next to gene-slammers intentionally getting slammed you're the first Another Rider we've encountered to become like that.

Eli: That is really awesome.

June Carrington: I know.

Nico: Then we have to get that out of you before Swartz figures out that it's missing!

June Carrington: I don't need it anymore.

She pulled it off and gave it to me and I purified it.

Me: That was easy.

June went over to us.

June Carrington: It's gonna be awesome to work with you all.

Nico: It sure is. But we still have to save Emily.

Me: And we will. Hold on Emily!

Another Heatblast: I know. Help me!

Me: You got it! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Time to try Ridewatches with songs.

Nico: Interesting.

Me: Yep. (Activates Dark Himiko's Ridewatch) Watch this one Himiko.

WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS!

I floated into the air and spun my scythe around.

Me: (Singing Divinely in German)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort

Tragen wir heut' fort und fort

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen

Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen

Und wir treten wild und frei

Diesem alten Zauber bei

Einmal nur im großen Kreise

Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

I fired blades of fire and they formed into bloodsucking mosquitos and they hit Another Heatblast and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Himiko: Whoa! That was amazing!

Nico: (takes out Molten Man's Ridewatch) Feel the heat, motherfucker!

Nico activated it.

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

Nico: (Singing Divinely)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Nico fired globs of fire and lava and they hit Another Heatblast and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down!

Camie: Wow! You guys have amazing voices!

Qin: We sure do. We always have an awesome karaoke session during the babysitting adventures. They are awesome. Now for this one. Pipp taught me this one. (Activates Lipstick Monster's Ridewatch.)

(LET OUT YOUR LIGHT BY PIPP PETALS PLAYS)

Qin: (Singing Divinely)

Clickity clack, who's that?

It's your girl Pipp, styling with a brand new track

Setting up shop, got a brand new gig

With colors that pop and a drip so big

Come in and get your hooves buffed, your mane puffed

Everypony's getting their tail fluffed

Dance to the beat, dance to the beat

Who could ever sit still with a groove this sweet?

A place you can go

Where you already know

You can find your pony flow

When you step through the door

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can't you see it?

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can't you see it?

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Heatblast down with incredible energy.

Nico: That was great Qin!

June Carrington: Wow! You guys sing really amazingly!

Rainbow Dash: We have lots of awesome songs.

Kaito: (takes out Timeranger gear) It's TIME for our turn!

Zocks: (takes out GoGoV gear) This is appropriate since the Lightspeed Rescue team and their Sentai counterpart put out fires.

Kaito got the Timerangers weapons and Zocks got the GoGoV's weapons.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now for this one. This one is for Misty Tredwell. (Activate's Misty's Ridewatch.

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Thunder and lightning struck all over and rain was pouring.

Me: (Singing Divinely and Dancing like a pop star)

I feel it…

It's coming…

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words

And I know you've heard, I know it's real

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not
I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top
'Til I feel your
Rain
Feel it on my finger tips
Hear it on my window pane
Your love's coming down like
Rain
Wash away my sorrow
Take away my pain
Your love's coming down like
Rain
When you looked into my eyes
And you said goodbye could you see my tears?
When I turned the other way
Did you hear me say
I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?
You promised me when you said goodbye
That you'd return when the storm was done
And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun
'Til I feel your
Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like…

Here comes the sun! Here comes the sun

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing

(It's strange)

I tell myself that if I believe in you

(I feel like I've known you before)

In dream of you

(And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul

(More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will

(When I'm with you)

I will raise you from the ground

(I feel like a magical child)

And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything strange)

And surrender to me, to love

(Everything wild)

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I'll stand out on the mountain top

Until I hear you call

My name

Rain

Lightning struck everywhere and then rain drenched Another Heatblast and extinguished her flames.

Nico: Whoa! That was great J.D.!

Me: Now for this.

I fired waves of green fire and smashed her down.

Maria: Here's some water of my own! (Activates Weather Wizard's Ridewatch)

Maria had lightning and rain swirl around her.

(HUMAN'S BEING BY VAN HALEN PLAYS)

Maria: (Sings Divnely and dances)

There is just enough Christ in me

To make me feel almost guilty

Is that why God made us breed

To make us see we're Humans Being

You break this, I'll break all that

You break my balls with all your crap

Spread your disease like lemmings breeding

That's what makes us humans being

Shine on, shine on

Shine on, shine on

Some low life flat head scum infects

The sickness in his eyes reflects

You wonder why your life is screaming

Wonder why your Humans Being

Shine on, shine on

Shine on, shine on

Humans

Humans being

We're just humans, humans being

That's what makes us

Humans being

She fired waves of lightning and water and drenched Another Heatblast all over the place!

Nico: WOO!

Eli: Oh yeah!

Zarya Moonwolf: This is gonna be a good one. (Activates Carly Atlas's Ridewatch)

Orange flames swirled around her.

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Zarya Moonwolf: (Sings Divinely and dances)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

She fired waves of orange fire and they formed into wolves and smashed Another Heatblast down.

Laney: OH YEAH!

Lok: Now for me. (Activate's Magma Gloom's Ridewatch)

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Lok: (Sings Divinely and dances)

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

This is the birth of all hope

To have what I once had

This life unforgiven

It will end with birth

No will to wake for this morn

To see another black rose born

Deathbed is slowly covered with snow

Angels, they fell first but I'm still here

Alone as they are drawing near

In heaven my masterpiece will finally be sung

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

Wounded is the deer that leaps highest

And my wound it cuts so deep

Turn off the light and let me pull the plug

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me
This is the birth of all hope
To have what I once had
This life unforgiven
It will end with birth
Mandylion without a face
Deathwish without a prayer
End of hope
End of love
End of time, the rest is silence
Mandylion without a face
Deathwish without a prayer
End of hope
End of love
End of time, the rest is silence
It is the end of all hope
To lose the child, the faith
To end all the innocence
To be someone like me
This is the birth of all hope
To have what I once had
It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

End of all hope

He fired globs of lava and burned Another Heatblast all over the place.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) That was awesome Lok! Here's a song from my home in Iceland. (Activate's Tiamat's Ridewatch)

(Bláþráður by Sigur Rós plays)

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Singing Divinely in Icelandic)

Ósýnileg hún læðist aftan að

Óvarin er og ó undir búin

Ósýnileg hún skríður aftan að

Óvarin er á fjallinu gengur

Húúúú

Ósýnileg hún stígur til jarðar

Ósýnileg hún rífur innan frá

Ef hann sá Skrefum frá

á nefunum blám

Hann getur ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Núna missum við hakan

Og núna kljúfum við klakan

Og núna finnum við

Og

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum á bakið

á snærisendanum höngum við á

Bláþræði

Ósýnileg þau svífa ofaná

Ósýnileg þau ylja við há

Ósýnileg í snjóskafi-num

Ósýnileg með lokuð augun

Ég vil sjá

Skrifuð fá

Nefið blá

Ég get ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Núna hlustum við á þau

Núna fljúum við á þau

Núna

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum af baki

á snærisendanum höngum við á bláþræði

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði

She fired waves of fire, lightning, ice, poison and acid and the blasts all smashed Another Heatblast down!

Nico: Awesome Reggie!

Me: WOO!

Nico: You guys having fun? Because I am!

Me: You bet we are!

Qin: Awesome and musical!

Nico: (to Another Heatblast) Don't pretend you didn't like those songs.

Another Heatblast: Oh I love these songs! You all are amazing and talented!

Me: We have awesome karaoke nights from time to time. It's really fun.

Carol: We sure do! It's awesome.

Lincoln: But we need to save you Emily. (Activate's Electro's ridewatch)

(THE ADVENTURE OF A LIFETIME BY COLDPLAY PLAYS)

Lincoln: (Singing and dancing)

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

We are legends, every day

That's what she told him

Turn your magic on, to me she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

I feel my heart beating

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Said I can't go on, not in this way

I'm a dream that died by light of day

Gonna hold up half the sky and say

Only I own me

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

Oh, I can feel my heart beating

'Cause you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds taking shape

We are diamonds taking shape

(Woo-ooh, woo-ooh)

If we've only got this life

This adventure, oh then I

And if we've only got this life

You'll get me through, oh

And if we've only got this life

And this adventure, oh then I

Wanna share it with you

With you, with you

Sing it, oh, say yeah

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Another Heatblast all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Love that song!

Another Heatblast: That is one of my favorite songs!

Me: Those are awesome songs though. Many more where those came from.

Another Heatblast: Was that supposed to be your finale?

Me: Not quite.

But then a poison gas blast hit Another Heatblast and she exploded and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and we all got the powers of the Fire Core and Non-Core members ofo the M.O.E.!

I went over to Emily.

Me: Emily!

She saw me.

Me: Emily are you all right?

Emily Serasota: (Weakly) J.D?

Me: Yeah it's me.

Emily then hugged me tight and cried hard and I comforted her.

Nico: Where'd that poison gas cloud come from?

Then a Green Chromatic Dragon landed.

Sheila (D&D): A Green Chromatic Dragon!

Green Chromatic Dragon: (In a girls voice) Those songs you all sang were so awesome.

Nico: Tammy Gregorian!? Wow!

Qin: Tammy awesome to see you.

She reverted back and she was a girl with green hair, green eyes and green clothes.

Tammy Gregorian: Same to you Qin and you as well Nico.

Nico: Same to you.

I came back with Emily and she was still crying.

Maria: Poor girl.

Eli: It's hard to imagine she survived a nuclear explosion.

Qin: And in the Nevada Nuclear Testing site of all places.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: It's all right Emily.

Emily calmed down.

Emily Serasota: That was a great series of songs!

Nico: THAT was our finale!

Maria: Boy it sure was!

Emily Serasota: Yeah that was awesome!

Lok: Those were awesome songs.

Qin: We know so many of them.

Tammy Gregorian: Some of those are my favorites. I heard you all singing from the air and it was awesome you all sang so great.

Qin: We've had a lot of Karaoke sessions during many of our adventures.

Nicole: But it was mostly during our babysitting adventures.

Laney: That's right.

Lok: But that was so awesome. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tammy Gregorian: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were in chemistry class and we were working on a powerful formula for where we can get super strength. But then a bully came and dumped the formula on Nico. I got really mad and I touched his arms and then the bully was knocked out with my poison. I have this awesome power that enables me to poison people just by touching them. It's a poison that makes people really dizzy and puts them in a comatose state. Hence why I have to wear my gloves all the time.

Me: Wow! That is an amazing power!

Laney: Wow! What a venomous touch.

Nico: That's a good way to put it.

Nico and Tammy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Tammy.

Tammy Gregorian: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But we're not done yet. I sense that the religious cult leader that killed Sabrina's parents and family is here.

We gasped!

Nico: So, we're not here to find another awesome treasure on Mako Island, but we got word that the evil cult leader and religious fanatic who murdered Sabrina Lorelai's parents when she was twelve is also here.

Lincoln: Yes, and like I said, we're going to get revenge on that insane monster for what he did in killing Sabrina's parents.

Sabrina Lorelai: Yes, we are. Finally, Mom and Dad are going to be avenged.

Me: I went through the database this morning, and I found out that his name is Ethan Davis, he's the leader of a doomsday cult that's responsible for the murders of countless men, women, and children throughout the country, and he's indeed the one who not only gave into his religious delusions and became a religious fanatic, but he's also the one who murdered Sabrina Lorelai's parents long ago.

Nico: This guy's pure evil to the core. He's looking at dying a gruesome death for this one.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. He deserves to die for good, and I've got a spell to make sure his entire cult dies with him as well.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, an insane figure came out and tried to stab Sabrina Lorelai with a knife, but was sent flying with a kick by Lincoln, and we saw who the figure was: it was Ethan Davis, the religious fanatic who'd murdered Sabrina Lorelai's parents when she was twelve and the leader of the doomsday cult that was responsible for the murders of countless men, women, and children throughout the country. When Sabrina Lorelai saw him here, she was already furious and wanting to rip him to shreds.

Sabrina Lorelai: You!

Nico: Looks like we were right that you'd be here, Ethan Davis.

Ethan Davis: Hand over the girl now, she's tainted by The Devil and she must die!

Lincoln: The only one who deserves to die here is you. You gave into your religious delusions long ago and you murdered Sabrina's parents and left her all alone in the world, and now, we're going to make sure you never hurt anyone ever again.

Sabrina Lorelai: That's right, and I've been waiting for this very chance to get my revenge on you for what you did to my parents long ago.

Suddenly, something within Sabrina Lorelai's mind snapped as memories of what Ethan Davis did in murdering her parents when she was twelve then came back to her and her purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was suddenly surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, and demons, she unholstered her massive Despair from The Dark-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ethan Davis, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, and demons with every step.

Sabrina Lorelai: You make me absolutely sick, Ethan Davis, you have absolutely no remorse for what you've done in brainwashing so many people into joining your infernal cult and you went on killing so many men, women, and children throughout the country. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, I could never forget what you did so long ago, that day, you murdered my parents, and you left me all alone in the world, and because of it… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU FILTHY ANIMAL, AND FOR THAT, I WILL KILL YOU AND MAKE YOU PAY FOR YOUR CRIMES AND FOR MAKING ME AN ORPHAN, YOU STUPID MONSTER!

We gasped in shock at the extent of Sabrina Lorelai's rage.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: It's bad enough knowing that filthy animal murdered Sabrina's parents, but forming a cult and killing so many innocent men, women, and children around the country because of his religious delusions, now we're really glad he's going to get The Black Gates for everything he did. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover, and Sabrina Lorelai screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy energy with darkness, demons, and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there's Despair from The Dark flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sabrina Lorelai emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sabrina Lorelai grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, and demons surrounding her, she has Despair from The Dark with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Despair from The Dark with red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and black and red gems on the gold lightning bolts with black and red demon-shaped Element of Harmony, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sabrina Lorelai has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, midnight black jewel-encrusted skirt, black stockings with black lace designs, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless midnight black trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, and demons on the coattails, and on the back is Despair from the Dark with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have purple and red tips on the feathers. Sabrina Lorelai has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai's massive Despair from the Dark-themed greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, and demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Despair from the Dark's Demonic Dark Broadsword of Dark Despair Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Despair from the Dark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black large horned demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large black horned demon heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Despair from the Dark's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Despair from the Dark that said, "Sabrina Lorelai, Powerful Goth Girl of Michigan, Goth Girl With A Dark Tragic Past, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Lorelai, Destroyer of Ethan Davis, Gene-Slammer of Despair from the Dark, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moths and Darkness"

サブリナ・ロレライ、ミシガンの強力なゴス少女、暗い悲劇的な過去を持つゴス少女、ロレライ夫妻の愛する娘、イーサン・デイビスの破壊者、暗闇からの絶望のジーン・スラマー、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして蛾と闇のマスター

Sabrina Lorelai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GOTHIC DARKNESS DESPAIR DEMON ANGEL OF DARK DEMONIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Sabrina Lorelai's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Ethan Davis saw it, the religious fanatic went mad.

Ethan Davis: DIE, SPAWN OF SATAN!

Ethan Davis tried to stab Sabrina Lorelai yet again with a knife, but Sabrina Lorelai fired a powerful black and red energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic and disarmed him, and she fired another powerful black and red energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic at him, and sent him flying into a wall. When he got out, he was mondo pissed, but so was Sabrina.

Lincoln: Wow, Sabrina, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sabrina Lorelai: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Despair Darkness Demon and Divine Dark Gothic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this monster for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sabrina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sabrina Lorelai.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal

Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything you did to Sabrina and to everyone in the country, Ethan Davis.**

Sabrina Lorelai and Lincoln went after Ethan Davis, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Demons, and Angels at Ethan Davis, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Ethan Davis with their massive broadswords and they left nasty scars on him. Then, Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation and he'd infused the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged broad blades of their massive broadswords with rainbow energy and the energy of The Black Gates and they fired rainbow energy blasts at Ethan Davis, and they exploded with incredible power and they killed him, and Lincoln's spell also affected the other fanatical members of Ethan's group as they died one by one.

Then, as their spirits appeared, kanjis appeared on their foreheads and they were found guilty by all of those Ethan Davis and his cult killed, and they were erased by The Black Gates forever. Lincoln and Sabrina Lorelai holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Sabrina Lorelai's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Sabrina Lorelai: Finally, it's over.

Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai ran over to Lincoln, and she then wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and she cried into his bare chest, as he was comforting and hugging her.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, it's okay, Sabrina.

We saw the sight, and it broke our hearts to see Sabrina Lorelai cry like this.

Nico: Sabrina Lorelai avenged the deaths of her parents and killed Ethan Davis, but it still hurts for all of us to see her like this.

Lincoln: Me too, Nico. Ethan Davis took Sabrina Lorelai's parents from her, and she was only twelve at the time, and she was left all alone in the world, and on that day, she swore revenge on that religious fanatic.

Me: What a monster.

Lincoln: Sabrina needs her parents back, and I intend to do just that.

Nico: That hole that was left in her heart because of that religious fanatic needs to be repaired, the same way that went with Connie Jackelstein and Cienna Kitomaru when you brought their families back yesterday, Linc.

Lincoln: Exactly.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and two rays of light descended and the choir of angels sang, and then, we saw two figures emerge from the rays of light, they were Sabrina Lorelai's parents, Noah Lorelai and Charlotte Lorelai. When Sabrina saw them, she was really stunned.

Sabrina Lorelai: Mom, Dad?!

Charlotte Lorelai: Yes, sweetie. It's us.

This caused Sabrina to rush over to her parents and sister and she hugged them, and she cried tears of joy, and her heart's going to be repaired. Lincoln's repaired another hole in the heart of another his Guardian Angels. We also had tears of joy and a smile on our faces.

Nico: Linc, that was a really awesome thing you did for Sabrina.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. And it's really great to see you again, Mr. and Mrs. Lorelai.

Noah Lorelai: You too, Lincoln, and you've really grown big since the last time we saw you.

Lincoln: Yes, I have.

Charlotte Lorelai: And we know you'll take good care of Sabrina, and thank you for helping her with taking down Ethan Davis.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Mrs. Lorelai.

Maria: (Crying) This is so beautiful.

Me: Lincoln's repaired the holes in the hearts of Connie Jackelstein and Cienna Kitomaru, and now, he repaired the hole in Sabrina Lorelai's heart, this is really beautiful.

We all had tears in our eyes and smiles on our faces at what Lincoln did today.

Sabrina Lorelai: And there's also another reward for you, Linky.

Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Sabrina Lorelai's face, they kissed passionately as Sabrina Lorelai's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Despair from the Dark flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly for them.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty

Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and Yusei are heading to Arkhos in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Achelous from the Marvel Comics.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Arkhos in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Achelous from the Marvel Comics.

Nico: That's right, Linc.

Me: And like his counterpart in Greek Myth, he's a river god, but he's evil, and he needs to be stopped for good.

Lincoln: And that's exactly what we're going to do to him, J.D. And thanks for joining us, Yusei.

Yusei: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we heard of what you and Sabrina did to Ethan Davis and you also brought Sabrina's parents back.

Eli: Yeah, and as a result, he's repaired the hole in the heart of another of his Guardian Angels.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Achelous, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Achelous, and he's going to kill them.

?: That evil river-god, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Living Tsunami from Magic the Gathering appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Living Tsunami from Magic the Gathering, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Eman Reynolds, but we'll have to talk later, we've got an evil god to destroy.

We then rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Achelous and it allowed the seven girls to get to safety. When Achelous saw us, he was enraged.

Achelous: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, how did…?!

Lincoln: That's a question you'll be taking to your grave, because your days of causing havoc are over, Achelous.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Yusei, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Achelous, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and we also shattered his left horn as well and cut off his snake tail.

Then, Lincoln put Achelous in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln sunk his fangs into Achelous' neck and he not only began drinking the evil river god's blood, he also began absorbing Achelous into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, and as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on Achelous' blood and absorbing the evil river god into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Achelous' soul imprisoned inside, and as the kanji then appeared on his forehead, Achelous was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: And that's it for that evil river god. (To Eman Reynolds) And it's so good to see you again, Eman Reynolds.

Eman Reynolds reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing cyan blue hair, cyan blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful cyan blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Living Tsunami, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open blue blouse, pink short-sleeved shirt, long-sleeved blue midriff top, long blue and sea foam green skirt, blue stockings, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless cyan blue trenchcoat with water and ocean waves on the coattails, and Living Tsunami on the back, and holstered on her back a large Living Tsunami-themed greatsword with Living Tsunami etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cyan blue blade, cyan blue angel wings for the crossguard, large sea foam green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Eman Reynolds: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Eman Reynolds and they hugged, and Eman Reynolds' very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were only fourteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Eman Reynolds: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Eman Reynolds, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Iran, and she's a really skilled and masterful water power master. She has cosmic hydrokinesis and is also a really awesome and amazing swimmer, and she defended me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worst.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is. But, there's one person that hates her with a massive fiery vengeance and because of him, she lost everything: her psychotically jealous brother, Adam.

We gasped in pure shock!

Me: He did what?!

Lincoln: Yeah, it's because of his jealousy for Eman, he burned down her entire house and destroyed her car she got for being a straight A student. He's pure evil and hates everything!

Nico: I know jealousy is an ugly emotion, but this is disgusting.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Eman Reynolds' neck with cyan blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and sea foam green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Eman Reynolds: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Eman.

Eman Reynolds had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Eman Reynolds' waist and Eman Reynolds wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Eman Reynolds' face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Naoko Asakura, Shizu Fujimura, Umi Hayama, Saeri Kirishima, Akane Mitamura, Miyaho Rokujou and Rinna Sawaki from Kono Aozora ni Yakusoku Wo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Naoko Asakura, Shizu Fujimura, Umi Hayama, Saeri Kirishima, Akane Mitamura, Miyaho Rokujou and Rinna Sawaki from Kono Aozora ni Yakusoku Wo.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Naoko Asakura: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Naoko Asakura and the six other girls saw who it was that saved them from Achelous, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope,

Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix,

Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Naoko Asakura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Naoko Asakura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Naoko Asakura, Shizu Fujimura, Umi Hayama, Saeri Kirishima, Akane Mitamura, Miyaho Rokujou and Rinna Sawaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they're shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Achelous from the Marven comics.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Eman Reynolds have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and we're going to hear the story of what her psychotically jealous brother, Adam, did in burning down her entire house and destroying her car for being a straight A student.

After destroying Achelous from the Marvel comics, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Eman Reynolds saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Eman Reynolds: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Eman, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Eman Reynolds: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Eman, what's the story behind what your psychotically jealous brother did in burning down your entire house and destroying your car for being a straight A student.

Eman Reynolds: Oh, you're not going to like it, Nico. My dad always told me the day I was born was the happiest day of his life. I was his pride and joy, and my mom and my brother, Adam, envied me for that. On my fifth birthday, Dad threw a big party for me, and even bought me my very own miniature princess island, which we set up in the backyard. Mom was not happy and complained that Dad was spoiling me. As the two argued, suddenly there was a loud crashing noise outside. I ran out to see that Adam completely wrecked my gift.

Past Eman: Adam, you stupid monster, what have you done?

Eman Reynolds: He just laughed like a maniac, and when Dad grounded him, Mom said it was just a toy, and Dad was being too harsh on him. Adam was three years older than me, and Mom spoiled him rotten. He failed the second grade twice, and when he ended up in the same class as me, Mom insisted that I do all his homework and allow him to copy from my tests. Luckily, in the eighth grade, the teacher caught him cheating from me once, and he got suspended for a month, and it was the best month of my life. At school, I was the smartest kid in class and the class president, everyone loved me, and Adam hated that I got more attention than him. So sometimes, he'd take off his shirt and walk around during lunch breaks showing off his abs, he thought he was God's gift to women. Once in the 10th grade, he sat down with the most beautiful girl in school without his shirt, and she threw her soda all over him and told him to stop walking around like an ape.

I laughed so hard that I fell off my seat, and I caught Adam glaring at me, and I knew I'd pay for it, but it was just too funny, and just a few days later on Valentine's Day, a boy in my class gave all the girls roses, including me, and the minute we got home, Adam told Mom that I had a boyfriend, the parasite.

Past Eman: Jeez, you're such a liar, Adam. Mom, the boy gave everyone roses and… Wait, Mom!

Eman Reynolds: The boy lived in our neighborhood and Mom was already storming off to his house. She barged in and yelled at the boy's mother.

Mrs. Reynolds: Your son gave my daughter a rose at school today. Does he have intentions to marry her?! When can I expect a proposal?!

Eman Reynolds: The boy's mother was speechless, and then, she took the rose back and kicked us out. I felt humiliated and mad, and it was all Adam's fault.

Past Eman: Mom, I'll be the laughingstock of everyone at school tomorrow. Why do you always have to listen to Adam?!

Mrs. Reynolds: Because, he's your big brother, and you're just a foolish girl! I can't trust you. Do you know what happens when you take a rose from a boy?!

Past Eman: What, Mom, what happens?! A baby!

Mrs. Reynolds: Exactly!

Eman Reynolds: Ugh, I was so sick of the way Mom treated me, and I was sick of Adam's sadistic and cruel nature towards me. I brought home straight A's and trophies and did everything right, while Adam flunked exams and maxed out Dad's credit cards by buying stupid things. But, he was still her favorite, and she couldn't trust me. A few days later, Dad called a meeting at the lounge for a family meeting, and he made a shocking announcement.

Mr. Reynolds: I've decided to give all my wealth to Eman, and she will take over the family business once she's old enough.

Mrs. Reynolds: What?! You can't do that! That belongs to Adam!

Adam Reynolds: Yeah, it all belongs to me!

Mr. Reynolds: Says who?! He doesn't deserve anything, because he's spoiled and irresponsible. Who do you think pays all the credit card bills? And I'm not blind, I've seen the way you both treated Eman. If you start being fair and change your attitude, I might change my mind.

Eman Reynolds: And the next morning, it was as if I'd woken up in a different house, because Mom and Adam started treating me like a princess.

Mrs. Reynolds: Oh, Eman, your bag looks too heavy for your shoulders, Adam will carry it for you.

Past Eman: Um, I'm used to it. Thanks.

Adam Reynolds: I insist.

Eman Reynolds: Adam took my bag off my shoulder with a big smile. Just then, Mom handed us our lunch money, and she gave me a lot more than usual.

Past Eman: (Suspiciously) How come I'm getting what Adam usually gets?

Adam Reynolds: Yeah, Mom, have you forgotten I'm a boy and bigger and need to eat more?

Mrs. Reynolds: Now, now, we need to be fair to Eman. You can have more tomorrow, Adam.

Eman Reynolds: She winked at him and I just rolled my eyes. You guys should take some acting classes, because you guys suck at pretending.

Past Eman: I know why you're doing this.

Eman Reynolds: I took my bag back from Adam, and walked off to school by myself. Of course, I was onto their plan to impress me just to get Dad to change his decision. But, Adam kept going overboard with his niceness. At lunchtime, I was about to sit down at the table, Adam ran forward and pulled the chair out from me, and I ended up falling on my butt.

Past Eman: Dude, you're not really helping me, and just drop the act, it's not going to work.

Adam Reynolds: But, I'm trying to be nice, can't you see? I hope you're taking notes because Dad needs to know.

Eman Reynolds: When it was time to go home, he insisted on carrying me all the way home from school, saying that my legs were too precious to walk this far, and as soon as we entered the house, Mom announced that she'd give me Adam's room and already shifted all my stuff there.

Mrs. Reynolds: I just realized it was massive, and it has air conditioning. What does a boy need such a big room for anyways? Uh, now come, Eman, I've made all your favorite dishes for lunch.

Eman Reynolds: Adam looked pissed, but I just grinned at him as I went downstairs and saw the massive spread on the table. Even though I knew Mom's reasons, I was loving this royal treatment. This is what being Adam must feel like. Once we were done eating, Mom asked Adam to do the dishes, and he looked at her confused, and then, he just smiled widely.

Adam Reynolds: Yeah, of course, I'll wash the dishes. Oh, and Mom, you remember I'm also having a party for my friends this weekend, right? I wrote down the menu you have to make.

Eman Reynolds: The brat had a party every month, and Mom was always happy to host it. But, suddenly, she said.

Mrs. Reynolds: Actually, I was thinking of having a party for Eman this weekend. So no, uh, you can't have your friends over.

Past Eman: What? Why are you throwing me a party? It's not my birthday.

Mrs. Reynolds: I just want to show you how much I love you, honey.

Adam Reynolds: But, Mom!

Mrs. Reynolds: The dishes aren't going to wash themselves, Adam.

Eman Reynolds: This was just amazing. But, the next day as Mom was preparing for the party, I walked into the kitchen to find Adam shouting at Mom.

Adam Reynolds: I thought you were on my side, Mom. I know we have to be nice to her for now, but this is too much. Why are you doing all of this for her?

Mrs. Reynolds: Maybe your dad is right, Adam, we've been unfair to her.

Adam Reynolds: Wow, do you really mean that? Maybe, I was wrong about you, and you are just a dumb weak woman who's scared of Dad and stupid Eman.

Past Eman: Hey, cut it out, jerk! She does so much for you, and this is how you behave with her?!

Adam Reynolds: Why are you defending this woman? Are you stupid, she doesn't love you, she's only doing everything because

Dad is giving you his fortune.

Past Eman: Well, even if that's true, she's still my mom and you can't talk to her like that.

Eman Reynolds: I shoved him aside and started helping Mom and he stormed off angrily. Mom looked a bit shocked, and then, she thanked me for standing up for her. The next evening, I was having a blast at the party, and some of my friends approached Mom, which caught her by surprise.

Girl: Thank you so much for inviting us, and Eman really deserves this party.

Girl 2: She's super smart at school, and she's really kind to everyone, I'm sure you're proud of her.

Eman Reynolds: Mom looked at me and smiled.

Mrs. Reynolds: Yes, I am.

Eman Reynolds: And then, Dad pulled me away to stand with him while he gave his speech.

Mr. Reynolds: Eman's always made us proud, and today, we celebrate her and all her achievements.

Eman Reynolds: Everyone stood smiling at us except Adam. His eyes were red like a raging bull's, and suddenly, he started bursting all of the balloons, and then, he flipped over the table and spilled all of the food.

Past Eman: Adam, what's wrong with you?!

Adam Reynolds: I hate you! You don't deserve everything, I do!

Past Eman: Oh yeah, and why is that?!

Adam Reynolds: Because, I'm a boy and you're a girl!

Eman Reynolds: That made me so mad that I pushed him into the pool!

Past Eman: I don't care what you think, you're done making my life miserable!

Eman Reynolds: Adam came out of the pool completely drenched and furious.

Adam Reynolds: Mom, Dad! Didn't you see what she just did?! You're not going to say anything to her?!

Eman Reynolds: But, my parents just stood there silently glaring at him, and he screamed and walked away. After everyone left the party, I was helping Mom clean up the mess when suddenly, she stumbled and I caught her just in time.

Past Eman: Mom, are you okay?

Mrs. Reynolds: Uh, yes, just a little bit dizzy, just get me some water, dear, I'll be fine.

Eman Reynolds: This was the first time I'd ever seen my Mom look so weak, so the next day, I insisted that we go to the doctor. The doctor diagnosed her with tiredness, and when we got back, I made sure Mom got some rest. I did all the chores and made her favorite meal, and took it up to her room.

Mrs. Reynolds: I-I'm really sorry, Eman. I was blind not to see how special you really are, and believe me, I'm not saying this because of your fortune, you deserve it. You really are an amazing daughter.

Past Eman: Thank you, Mom.

Eman Reynolds: I hugged her and I felt at peace, because I knew Mom was finally being real with me. But, Adam was ruining everyone's peace, he was losing his mind because no one babied him anymore. One day, he threw out all the food from the fridge, so we had nothing to eat! Another time, I'd found out he'd thrown all my clothes out the window! And then, one night, I just lost it when I found all the kitchen garbage on my bed. My parents were so angry, but their scolding had no effect on Adam. He just looked at them blankly and then started laughing like a psycho. Soon after, it was time for our final high school results, and I passed with flying colors while Adam had failed. He would have to repeat the 11th Grade. Dad just flung his report card to the side and turned to me.

Mr. Reynolds: I'm so proud of you, Eman. Of course, we already knew what to expect from you, you have never disappointed us. Now, come outside for your graduation present.

Eman Reynolds: Mom looked really excited too, and I nearly screamed when I saw that it was a brand-new car. But then, I caught a look on Adam's face, and he looked stunned. Instead of getting angry, he walked off silently, and I felt kind of bad for him.

Past Eman: Dad, maybe you should get Adam a car too. He's older than me and I'm sure he already feels pretty low about staying back in high school.

Mr. Reynolds: Then, he shouldn't have been such a fool. You're too kind to think about your brother, Eman, don't waste your thoughts on him.

Eman Reynolds: Later that night, as I watching videos in bed, I suddenly smelled smoke, it seemed to be coming from outside, and when I looked out the window, I screamed: Adam was laughing like a madman next to my car, which was on fire.

Past Eman: Mom, Dad, you've got to come out now!

Eman Reynolds: As we all ran out, Dad started yelling at Adam.

Mr. Reynolds: Adam, have you completely lost your mind?!

Adam Reynolds: You bought her a car!

Mr. Reynolds: Because she deserves it!

Eman Reynolds: He went totally bonkers after that and started throwing petrol all over the house.

Adam Reynolds: I'll show you! I'll show all of you! If I get nothing, then nobody will!

Mrs. Reynolds: Please, just stop it! Why are you doing this, Adam?!

Adam Reynolds: You know why! All you care about is stupid Eman! (Mockingly) Oh, she's so smart, oh, she's the best. Well, I'm sick of it! I'm the first born here, and I'm your son! What I want should matter most!

Past Eman: You're such a brat, Adam! You're just getting a taste of what I felt like all my life, and it hurts, doesn't it?!

Adam Reynolds: Oh, shut up, Eman! You're just a stupid girl who came along and stole Dad's heart! He loved you more than me, and I had to live with that all my life, and now, you've got Mom on your side too?!

Past Eman: Well, you chose to be a horrible brother and son, and if no one's on your side now, it's all your own fault! You've ruined everything for yourself with your stupid jealous heart!

Eman Reynolds: Just then, Adam lit the match and he burned down the house. But before he could do anymore damage, my uncle suddenly appeared. He was a cop and Dad called him, and he'd come with his team to take Adam away. As we watched him leave, Mom suddenly broke down.

Mrs. Reynolds: This is all my fault. I made him believe he was more important being the son, and I spoiled him.

Mr. Reynolds: Or maybe it's my fault, I never made him feel like I loved him enough.

Past Eman: Mom, Dad, you both made mistakes with me and Adam, but it's not all your fault. Adam's jealous heart did this, but he'll be in a place where he can get serious help. But, what he did is a big crime.

Mrs. Reynolds: Yes, you're right, Eman. And I want to be better too, starting with you, I hope you can really forgive me for all those years.

Past Eman: Mom, trust me, I already have.

We cheered wildly after that, but we were really enraged at Adam's actions.

Nico: I can't believe that psychotically jealous monster did all that and was cruel to you, Eman.

Eman Reynolds: I know, and I could never forgive Adam for everything that he did. It took a long time, but we managed to rebuild the house, and immediately after that, I convinced my parents to press charges on him, and he was immediately sent to prison for the rest of his life for his crimes.

Eli: What a monster.

Lincoln: You said it, Adam was pure evil and he hated everything and everyone in his path. He was a psychotically jealous monster who deserved to be in prison for the rest of his life. But, if he so much as breaks out to get revenge, I'm going to give that monster the biggest atomic wedgie of his life, no, I'll do worse than that, I'll hang him up by his underwear on the flag pole, and he'll be laughed at and be even more humiliated than ever. No one turns their back on family and gets away with it, and he's crossed the line when his sister is one of my Guardian Angels.

Nico: Big time, Linc. He's like all the Evil Sasukes combined, along with the dark sides of Chandler and Lori.

Eman Reynolds: You said it, and like Lincoln said, I took on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their worst when I defended Lincoln. This one time, me and my parents were having lunch at The Loud House and Lincoln cooked up some Lynn-sagna for lunch, and it was awesome. But, our lunch time was ruined by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they ordered him to clean out the basement, but I knew it was a trap and worst of all, they had knives in their hands. Lincoln told them "no", and my parents were proud of the way he stood up to those demons, and we stood with him and supported him. But, they got so infuriated, they took out their knives and were about to stab us, but Lincoln and I fired five blasts of water and I trapped them inside. My parents told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to do and I told them that they planned to kill Lincoln when they ordered him to clean out the basement, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud grounded Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for nine weeks and they were put in isolation cubes in the basement.

We cheered wildly for what Eman and Lincoln did.

Nico: Now, that was awesome, and did your parents…?

Eman Reynolds: Yeah, and they knew I was born with cosmic hydrokinesis, and I also became a really skilled and masterful water master, and I became an awesome and really amazing swimmer. Plus, seeing Lori act like she should get everything because she's the oldest, it reminded me of Adam, and that's why I really hated it when Lori acted like that.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: That's really personal if Lori acted like your former brother, Eman.

Lincoln: That's why Eman took extra precautions around Lori, and if Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also teamed up with Lori, they're getting no mercy from her ever.

Eli: Yeah.

We got a shower afterwards, and we then headed off to The Labyrinth Zone in Sonic's World, and not only is Clyde going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that Betsy Davis had broken out of prison, and she wants revenge on Lynn for throwing her in prison and on Zennia Nikolaevna, Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls for what they did in beating up her equally evil cousin, Veronica Davis, who was out for revenge on Zennia for getting her expelled.

Clyde: Wow, we're here in The Labyrinth Zone in Sonic's World, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but but we got word that Betsy Davis had broken out of prison, and she not only wants revenge on Lynn for throwing her in prison, but also on Zennia Nikolaevna, Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls for what they did in beating up her equally evil cousin, Veronica Davis, who was out for revenge on Zennia for getting her expelled.

Lincoln: That's right, Clyde. I can't believe that little monster broke out of prison.

Lynn: And what you, Zennia, and the other Dark World Goth Girls did to her equally evil cousin, Veronica, must've been the breaking point, bro. Now, all she wants is our heads on a pike.

Me: She's getting the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse for this one.

Nico: Yeah, she'll share the same fate as her evil cousin.

Lori: She just doesn't even know when to quit, even after we kicked her butt years ago when she broke Lynn's leg and got the help of the Black Daffodil Gang and when she showed up at the tennis court long ago looking for revenge on Lynn. She deserves a major beating for this.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of evil laughter the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Betsy Davis, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but that little psychopath, Betsy Davis, has them cornered and she's going to kill them.

Clyde: Why, that evil, little… ! Let's get her!

We rushed over, and Clyde fired grey energy blasts and clocks at Betsy Davis, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety. When Betsy Davis saw us, she was enraged.

Betsy Davis: You miserable losers! You've ruined everything for me!

Lincoln: Why don't you shut up, Betsy?!

Lynn: Yeah, and you deserved every last bit of bad karma when you broke my leg and tried to get revenge on us and got the help of The

Black Daffodil Gang, not to mention when you showed up at the tennis court looking for revenge.

Betsy Davis: Well, I hate every last one of you!

Our auras flared up extremely because of her hate.

Clyde: We're through having to deal with you, you little monster. Let's get her!

We unholstered our weapons and we went after Betsy Davis, and we brutally pulverized her badly and she was getting madder and madder by the second, and she got out a knife to try and stab us, but Clyde fired an energy blast and disarmed her, and he tied her up in a grey energy straitjacket, so she couldn't escape. Then, Lincoln gave her The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and she was turned to gold, and Lincoln beamed her to the same prison where Lincoln sent her evil cousin, Veronica, where she'll never be free again. We cheered as we holstered our weapons, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Clyde saw them, he recognized them, the four girls are Jessica, Toriko, and Makiko from Stitch! and Penril from Mix Master: King of Cards.

Clyde: Oh wow, it's Jessica, Toriko, and Makiko from Stitch! and Penril from Mix Master: King of Cards.

Yuna Kamihara: Wait, what, Jessica, Toriko, and Makiko are among the girls here, awesome.

Lincoln: Yuna, you did tell me that some more of your friends were also here, but we found out that they were kidnapped by Betsy Davis, so she could lure us here and kill them and us so she can get her revenge.

Clyde: But, we stopped it for good. Are you girls okay?

Jessica (Stitch!): Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jessica (Stitch!) and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Betsy Davis, their faces turned atomic red when they saw their savior.

Jessica (Stitch!): Oh wow, you're Clyde McBride of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Clyde: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Clyde made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Clyde and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuna Kamihara: Looks like Clyde's got some of my friends in his harem, and he's going to take good care of them.

Lincoln: He will, Yuna. Plus, we took care of Betsy Davis, and she's never getting out again.

Lynn: You said it, bro, that little demon's been asking for it for a very long time.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a miserable prick.

Lincoln: She sure is, and I'd like to think there's a special place in Hell for someone like her and her equally evil cousin, Veronica.

Nico: But, there's no way The Devil would take them.

We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Clyde has four more members for his harem, and we're finally rid of Betsy Davis for good, and that little monster's never getting out again.

---

Later we were on an amazing island located at 11.15292° S, 178.59415° W. It was located not far from Fiji. We got reports of a mermaid island there and it was amazing.

Me: I have a feeling this next treasure hunt is gonna be a good one.

Nico: Optimus, you and Starlight are next for bonding time.

Live Action Optimus: This will be a good bonding time for me and Starlight.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: This time we'll all go find the treasure on this amazing island.

Lola: It sure is amazing that this island is here.

Live Action Hot Rod: (French Accent) Oui I think so too.

Live Action Optimus: Starlight, I can't thank you and the others enough for helping to end the war and bring back my fallen friends.

Starlight Glimmer: It was our pleasure Optimus. That was one of the most amazing adventures we've ever had.

Me: Boy it sure was. And the best part is that we got rid of Cemetery Wind and got rid of Megatron.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did.

Nico: But that was really incredible that some of your fallen comrades were winding up in our universe.

Eli: Yeah I don't know how that was happening but it was.

Nico: Yeah.

Live Action Optimus: Though the loss of General Morshower was unexpected, he will not be forgotten.

Starlight Glimmer: No he sure won't.

Me: General Morshower was a true hero. He gave his life for us and the world.

Qin: That is a true act of valor.

Nico: That's right.

Ashley Aella: I'm sorry all that happened to you guys.

Bridget Branley: Yeah that must've been awful.

Laney: It was.

Lennox: Me and Epps served with him since our NEST days. But I didn't expect him to make a sacrifice like that.

Nico: None of us Lennox. But now we have new Decepticon recruits with us. Also it's amazing that you guys all forgave Sentinel Prime too.

Live Action Hot Rod: Oui. It's good we did.

Nico: Yeah and I got to show you all my Decepticon Leadership Medal to show I mean business.

Live Action Optimus: That is true.

Me: And the best part is that we put an end to the Great War with the Autobots and the Decepticons and prevented Earth and the Humans from getting involved in it. Which would have resulted in many more years of fighting and humans getting killed all over.

Live Action Hound: (sadly) I'm gonna miss slitting the throats of Cons.

Me: That was awesome you did all that though. But it's time to let bygones be bygones and put the past all behind us. And learn from it to make sure it doesn't happen again.

Nico: That's true.

Live Action Optimus: That is very true there.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there as well.

Eli: Same with me.

Live Action Ironhide: (sighs) I'm gonna miss shooting Cons with my cannons.

Me: No reason you can still blast other bad guys with them though. And Hound you still can slash bad guys throats.

Live Action Hound: That's true.

Live Action Ironhide: It's gonna be awesome.

Me: Yeah. Also I know just the bad guy for the future later on. That big-chinned asshole version of Sentinel Prime.

Eli: Yeah I hate that guy!

Qin: He deserves it for being such a total jerk!

Live Action Scrapper: I can't believe me and my team are the only Combiner team in our world.

Scrapper: Here, there are several Combiner teams.

Me: Yep. Lots of them.

Sunset Shimmer: That's cool.

Eli: So what's the treasure we're after this time?

Nicole: It's called the Spellbook of the Ngeụ̄xk. It's a powerful spellbook that has the power to make mermaids. And it has the power to give mermaids the ability to change into humans on land.

Nico: That's neat.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Maria: Who gets it this time?

Me: Good question. How about Lily the Mermaid gets it this time?

Lily the Mermaid: I would be honored J.D.

Nico: Sweet.

Sam S.L.: I have a feeling this is gonna be an interesting one.

May: She IS a mermaid after all.

Nico: That is true and perfect.

Nicole: It sure is. Okay then. It's just up ahead.

We then arrived at a lagoon and in the middle of it was an island and there was a treasure chest.

Me: That's the chest it's in.

Nicole: Yep.

We went over to it and then Nicole opened it and in it was a blue crystal book. It was THE SPELLBOOK OF NGEUXK!

Nicole: There it is!

Lily the Mermaid went over and she picked it up and got an immense power boost from it.

Live Action Bumblebee: How do you feel?

Lily the Mermaid: Incredible.

But then we heard an eerie moan.

Eli: Just in time too.

We saw a figure come out and then we saw that it was ANOTHER FIVE RED! It was a scary version of Five Red from 1991!

Me: Whoa! It's Another Five Red!

Lola: Scary!

Me: If Gaku Hoshikawa saw this he would be pissed!

Nico: Who are you?!

Another FiveRed: (In a boys voice) I think you know Nico my old friend!

Nico: (Gasp) That voice!

Allison Mendoza: Oh great! Not him!

He reverted back and it was a punk kid with dark clothes and he had a skull shirt and had a tattoo on his arm that said Killer Skull and he had an evil look on his face.

Allison Mendoza: Nathan! My little brother!

Nathan Mendoza: Hello sis. Been a while.

Me: Uh oh. I sense a lot of bad blood between them.

Qin: Not good. I remember little Nathan. He had a tremendous mad crush on me.

Nico: Yeah and he was also the meanest little kid ever. He was a grade A bully to the brink.

Nathan Mendoza: Yeah and Nico has my girlfriend.

Qin: I'm not your girlfriend, you little punk!

Chowder: And I thought I was the only one that said that.

Me: Care to tell us more about him?

Allison Mendoza: Me and Nathan have hated each other ever since I was 7. When he was three he pelted me with water balloons full of raw sewage and I wanted nothing more than to wring his neck! As we grew older we did a lot of terrible things to try and kill each other. But mom and dad had him sent to military school after he did something awful. He hurt a bunch of kids and tried to frame another kid for it. But Nico filmed the whole thing and dad was really pissed at him for that and he sent him to a military school in another state.

Nathan Mendoza: And I will never forgive you for that Nico!

Nico: You brought that all in yourself!

Nathan Mendoza: So, that's it, then? You take down the little brother of your girlfriend just like you plan to do to Eternal?

Nico: Don't even go there! At least Katsumi was a good man before and can still be saved from himself. But you? You're a psychopathic manchild who's already too far gone!

Nathan Mendoza: (smirks) Are you sure your buddy J.D. over there agrees with you?

?: That's enough you little punk!

A figure came out and it was MARIA CRANBERRY THE CYCLONE DOPONT!

Me: (Gasp) Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont!

Maria Cranberry: That's right. J.D. don't believe a word this little punk says. I know you are torn between wanting to kill Eternal and letting him live but do what is right and let him live. The least you can do is give him a good life in your frenemies.

Me: Maria I'm really torn about this. Katsumi did horrible things and he was going to destroy everything and send everyone off to hell. Not only that but he killed you in cold blood and I can't let that go unpunished. His crimes make him worthy of being banished to the black gates forever. But in all honesty I can't let him be with our frenemies.

Maria Cranberry: I know J.D. But it's not his fault he became like this. It's because of Foundation X. They are the ones that made him thiat way.

Me: I see.

Nathan Mendoza: Or maybe that bitch is the one trying to lie to you thanks to being a Dopant.

Nico: (glares at him) Back to what I was saying… you're not Alison's little brother. That boy died a very long time ago.

Allison Mendoza: That's for sure!

POW!

She punched him in the face and smashed him into the water!

Me: I thought he would never shut up. But Maria. I just…

Maria Cranberry: J.D. listen. I know you mean well. But please give him a change. It's not his fault. He lost his mind from Foundation X. At least give him a shot. I then thought about it hard and remembered what happened and what he went through as a corpse and as a human being. And I realized that she was right.

Me: (Sighs) All right. I'll let him join the Masters of Evil. But on the condition that he gets slapped with one of Lincoln's curses that makes sure he doesn't try anything.

Maria Cranberry: Fair enough.

Me: Thanks Maria. I owe you big for this.

Maria Cranberry: It's my pleasure.

Nathan Mendoza: Well, how about we transform to show that I really did die a long time ago?!

Nico: Bring it on!

Nico got a Kamen Rider changer, not even looking which one he took out.

Nico: Henshin!

LOCK ON!

ZZZZZZIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPP!

Nico turned into KAMEN RIDER GUREPUFURUTSU!

Me: WHOA! A grapefruit arms!

Alison: Wanna get on my back once I transform into my dino form?

Nico: You bet I do!

Alison: Time to make my so-called brother lunch!

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) And Maria I am going to be your archenemy too. Sorry I'm Ashley Aelia. I'm a Wind Elemental hybrid.

Maria Cranberry: That's interesting. But it's an honor.

Alison's hair started falling out.

She grew a tail and then grew taller and she turned into her ALLOSAURUS FORM and roared ferociously!

Nathan Mendoza: What the!?

Nico: Now you're in for it chump.

Nico hopped onto Allison's back as Live Action Optimus did the same with Live Action Grimlock.

Nico: YEAH!

Allison roared!

Me: All hail Nico Chan and Allison Mendoza, king and queen of the Jurassic!

Live Action Jazz: What, you think Optimus and Grimlock are chopped liver?

?: No that's what I am. (RIMSHOT)

He saw a jar of chopped liver in my hands and I shrugged.

Allison and Nico were ready for action! Same with Live Action Optimus and Grimlock.

With Optimus on his back, Grimlock charged at Another Five Red.

And he smashed Another Five Red down.

Another Five Red: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He pulled out a Fiveman blaster imbued with Larxene's power and he fired waves of lightning and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! He has weapons of Fiveman that are imbued with the core and non-core M.O.E. Members

Grimlock: Me Grimlock smash bad brother!

He smashed Another Five Red all over with incredible fury!

Ashley Aella and Maria Cranberry were facing each other.

Ashley Aella: Wind VS Cyclone. I like that. Makes us feel like we own the sky.

Maria Cranberry: It sure does. Lets do it!

Ashley Aella: I think we can call this my first usual battle.

Maria was enveloped in a vortex of wind and she turned into CYCLONE DOPONT!

They were enveloped in wind auras and flew into the air and were punching and smashing all over. She then smashed her into the ground with a powerful blast of wind.

Ashley Aella: YEAH!

Alison: Save some for us!

Alison and Nico smashed and pulverized Another Five Red all over the place.

Nico: WOO YEAH!

Eli: YEAH GO NICO!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: This is turning into a battle of the Jurassic!

Live Action Ironhide fired his cannons.

The blasts hit Another Five Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Nico: OH YEAH! Feel free to jump in at anytime everyone!

Me: Oh right! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Emily Serasota: YEAH! J.D. can I do one?

Me: Sure. And I think I have just the archenemy for you.

I gave her a ridewatch for Nathaniel Tyron A.K.A. Neutron!

Emily Serasota: Wow! Neutron!

Me: Yep. Nathaniel Tyron A.K.A. Neutron.

Emily Serasota: Now it's my turn! (Activates Neutron's Ridewatch)

She fired atomic energy blasts and they hit Another Five Red and smashed him down!

Grimlock tail whipped Another Five Red

SMASH!

He was sent crashing into a palm tree!

CLANG! CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

He got hit in the head with seven coconuts!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH SEVEN COCONUTS!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and I caught his Ridewatch and purified it!

Lola: TAKE THAT!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

We had him arrested and sent to the Jupiter Prison for his crimes. Defeated by a coconut tree. HA! That is funny!

---

Later at the store, Nico, Qin, May, Silver Banshee and the mascots were there to get some food.

Silver Banshee: (to the mascots) (Scottish Accent) Do I even want to know what you guys plan to buy here?

Poromon: Red Bull!

Nico: Oh boy.

Poliwag: But we also want to sell free samples of frozen meals of our favorite foods here.

Manaphy: Yeah to get people into our favorite foods.

Poliwag and the mascots had a bunch of frozen home meals of our favorite foods.

Black Canary: You think they'll go for it?

Varie: Oh they will.

Me: Free sample sir?

Man: Hey don't mind if I do.

He tried an Ultimeatum sample and it was delicious!

Me: Frozen Ultimeatum Burgers. You can make them at home.

Man: Hey that is delicious! Wow! You guys make great burgers. Where can I get these?

Me: Just down Aisle 8.

Man: Thanks.

He went there and got 20 boxes of the frozen Ultimeatum meals.

Lily: Wow!

Nico and the others came.

Nico: This is an awesome way to promote Lynn's Table.

Mr. Krabs: It sure is lads. Better than how I did it at the Krusty Krab.

Lily: Mr. Krabs made frozen krabby patties. But they were also made with sand.

Qin: Yuck!

Lily: Yeah made everyone's butts really big.

Shrapnel: Okay, maybe Red Bull might not be a bad thing. After all, it worked against Hans.

Nico: Yeah it sure did. And the free samples idea is great.

Me: Thanks. Mr. Lynn said it's for a promotional deal he's getting.

Lily: SpongeBob said that Mr. Krabs tried to do this with the Krusty Krab. Long story.

Nico: Wow.

G1 Bumblebee: I hope people like them.

Nico: Oh they will.

We saw the frozen food selling like hotcakes and it was awesome.

Even the spice demons loved the Inferno Wings and more.

Qin: Wow! What a success.

Plankton: Just as long as it's not me selling chum samples.

Me: I heard from Lily about that. You tried to do free samples of chum and chum krabby patties. Yuck!

Nico: Yeah that would be gross.

Lola: Yeah. Thank goodness J.D. doesn't throw up anymore from hearing about Chum.

Me: Yeah that's good.

Pacifica Northwest: (to Maria Cranberry) You and the Maria we know and love would get along great.

Maria Cranberry: We already do. And it'll be awesome joining the redemption squad and the M.O.E.

Me: The pay is really good Maria.

Nico: Yep. But thanks for giving J.D. some really good advice.

Maria Cranberry: Happy to help Nico.

June Carrington: You really helped him out of a jam there.

Maria Cranberry: That's true. But use the Gaia Memories of the W Riders wisely.

Me: Philip and Shotaro are gonna be amazed seeing you with all those powers.

June Carrington: They sure are. Lisa made this awesome sword for me that uses all the powers of the Gaia Memories. And the M.O.E. Core and Non-Core Gaia Memories are perfect for it too.

Nico: They sure are.

Later we were back at the estate and we were getting ready for another awesome treasure hunt mission.

Nicole: Okay time for another awesome and amazing treasure hunt. This time it's located at a Mermaid Island at these coordinates: 13.70202° N, 89.57754° E.

Me: That's not far from the Andaman and Nicobar Islands.

Nico: All the way out in the Indian Ocean. Very awesome.

Eli: And interesting.

Then Tala, Multiplex, Trumbipular, Toiletnator, Dark Laser, Ebon, Eccentro, Whirlwind, Vanitas, Atomic Skull and Comic Book Guy

Tala: Can me, Trumbipular, Toiletnator, Dark Laser, Ebon, Eccentro, Whirlwind, Vanitas, Atomic Skull and Comic Book Guy go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can. But Multiplex already had his turn.

Multiplex: I know. But I'm here to tell Emily something.

He put his hand on her shoulder.

Multiplex: Emily I completely understand how you feel. Like you I am a survivor of a Nuclear Explosion myself.

Emily Serasota: You are?

Multiplex: Yes. It was a long time ago. I was caught in a nuclear explosion. I got mutated by a nuclear explosion and it gave me cloning powers. I turned into Multiplex as a result. But I'm really sorry you lost your family. But you shouldn't let their sacrifice stop you. They loved you more than anything and they will always be with you.

Me: That's right Emily. They will always be with you.

Eli: That's right.

Emily Serasota: (Sniffles) Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Teen Titans Thunder: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you wish to meet next?

Nico: I think it's obvious on that. Next up will be a White Chromatic Dragon.

Me: Ooh the cold dragon.

Qin: Wow.

Tammy Gregorian: That's awesome that you're meeting gene-slammers like this.

Lola: It sure is.

Dark Laser: Flipsy really loved the frozen foods!

Me: We're glad he did.

Maria: Those were awesome.

Dark Laser: We heard what happened on Mako Island. And we heard that Sabrina got her revenge.

Me: She sure did. She destroyed the man that killed her family. His name was Ethan Davis.

Tala: Oh man! I've heard of him. He was the leader of the evil Church of Diablo. He's a monster.

Me: Yep. He is pure evil. But he got the Black Gates.

Nicole: Yep. Lets head out everyone.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some bad news: Frieza's loyal lieutenant, Zarbon, is on the loose, and he's out for revenge on what you guys did to Frieza last year.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What?!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Zarbon, and he's coming after us to get revenge for what we did to Frieza last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: King Kai's right, the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Zarbon, and he's indeed coming after us to get revenge for what we did to Frieza last year.

Tech E. Coyote: First, Cui came after us, and now, it's Frieza's trusted lieutenant, Zarbon. This is going to get really messy.

Nico: You said it, Tech. Now, the question is who's going to face him?

Minerva Mink: That's going to be left up to me and Linky.

We gasped at Minerva's proposal.

Nico: Minerva, are you sure about this?

Minerva Mink: I am, besides, you, Maria, Skyla, and Nikiya already had your fun beating up Zarbon in the Simulator last year. So, now it's my turn, and he's about to see that every rose has its' thorns.

Lincoln: That's right. And we've already got plans on how to torture Zarbon for when he shows his face.

Nico: (Smirks) I hope they're just as painful like what Wile E. Coyote, Calamity, and Tech E. Coyote put Cui through yesterday, big guy. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got another treasure to find.

Lincoln: And another villain to slay, and you'd better start praying, Zarbon, because death is coming for you, and you're never leaving out of here alive!

Minerva Mink: Yeah, you deserve every last bit of pain and suffering for everything you and your lord have put so many innocent people through!

Yakko: Whoa, I never knew Minerva could be that vengeful. But, then again, this is Zarbon we're talking about, the very person who was at Frieza's beck and call.

Vegeta: And there's no doubt he'll transform into his more monstrous form, Yakko.

Wakko: I hope he dies a gruesome death for what he's done.

Nico: Believe me, Wakko, what Lincoln and Minerva Mink have planned for him, he's going to regret ever coming after us.

We were off.

* * *

We were at the island and it was really amazing.

Me: Wow! So this is the island.

Nico: Yep.

Dreamcatcher: I wonder which villain we'll fight next.

Me: I have a feeling it's a Disney villain we haven't faced yet.

Laney: There's one villain I can think of that fits that description: Queen Narissa!

We gasped!

Me: From the 2007 movie Enchanted!

Ariel: We haven't met Giselle yet.

Me: No we sure haven't.

Nico: What do you know about her?

Me: It's not good. She's a ruthless tyrant.

I went over her history.

---

Queen Narissa (simply known as Narissa) is the main antagonist of Disney's 2007 fantasy film Enchanted. She is the stepmother of Prince Edward and the archenemy of Giselle.

She was voiced and portrayed by Susan Sarandon, who also played Coco LaBouche in Nickelodeon's Rugrats in Paris: The Movie.

Queen Narissa is a combination of several Disney villains, notably the Evil Queen and Maleficent - she was the reigning Queen of Andalasia, a fantasy world based on the traditional animated movies of Disney: she does not want her stepson Prince Edward to marry Giselle, because it would cause her to lose her place on the throne and plots to get rid of her by sending to a place where there are no happily ever afters: modern-day New York City.

Narissa achieves this by disguising herself as an old hag and throws Giselle into a magic well - which transports her to the real world, however when Prince Edward finds out and goes after Giselle, Narissa has her assistant, Nathaniel go after them but grows increasingly angry at his failings every time. Eventually, Narissa decides to enter the real world herself and deal with things, since Nathaniel seems incapable of doing so (in truth Nathaniel was starting to doubt his own purpose and would ultimately redeem himself).

Narissa manages to trick Giselle into eating a poisoned apple (once again taking the form of the same hag) during a ball before revealing herself to the crowds. She mocks Prince Edward and Robert by saying that Giselle shall die by midnight without "true love's kiss" - Edward tries to do so, but he fails. However, Robert agrees to do so and Giselle awakens. Narissa grows angry at this and transforms into a giant vicious beast with the intent of killing everybody else, starting by Giselle, but Robert valiantly stands between Narissa and Giselle to protect her. Narissa kidnaps Robert before bursting out of the Woolworth Building and climbing to the top where she intends to drop Robert to his death.

Giselle gives chase and after a brief confrontation, Narissa loses her grip from the building's tip due to Giselle's chipmunk friend Pip standing on one of her horns since he had gained extra weight. After failing to complete her shapeshifting spell, Narissa is consumed in a green glowing fire, and eventually falls to her death into the streets below where she is destroyed in a shining explosion upon hitting the ground, leaving nothing but her viscous, glowing remains.

* * *

When I was done explaining everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: Yeah she is bad news.

Nico: One Maleficent and Evil Queen is bad enough but 2 is FAR TOO Many!

Toiletnator: I'm confused. Is she based off Grimhilde or Maleficent?

Nico: She's both actually. J.D. said she is a combination of several villains.

Toiletnator: Oh.

Qin: Yeah she is pure evil.

Me: And she deserves the black gates.

RD Luna: Dudes, we need to find Giselle for this!

Nico: I agree Luna. Sora, Kairi, Aqua, you will go to the world of 2007's Enchanted and find her.

Sora: Right!

Kairi: We're on it.

Nico: J.D. you go with them too.

Me: Right! Lets head out!

We were off to the world of Enchanted!

Ebon: How about I just open a portal to their location?

Nico: Go for it.

Ebon did so and we saw the portal and we went through it.

Nico: They'll be back.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 3 hours later.

---

We flew through a portal and arrived back later.

Giselle: Looks like we got here just in time.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Giselle.

Giselle: You too Nico.

Me: Thank goodness we got back.

Aqua: It was easy to find her thank goodness.

Sora: Yeah.

Dr. Krankcase: Do you have any elemental fairies in your world?

Giselle: No unfortunately I don't.

Me: That's all right. But she was made aware of Narissa returning.

Qin: That's good.

Nico: Lets go find the treasure first.

Whirlwind: J.D., I can tell you have a terrible history with Queen Narissa.

Me: Yes I do! Because years ago I destroyed her.

Everyone gasped!

Me: Yeah. I overthrew her and destroyed her reign of terror. I imprisoned her in a crystal and banished her to the ice asteroid of Mor Gal Tal.

2003 Leo: The ice asteroid that Ch'rell was banished to.

Me: Bingo. I cursed her also with a fate worse than death too: Eternal Life Without Eternal Youth.

Gantu: And I'm guessing you also met Gisele during that time?

Me: I sure did and she gave me the title of Sir James of Colorandon.

Nico: Ooh she knighted you.

Me: Yep. And I thought that was really awesome.

Qin: Sir James of Colorandon. I like that.

Comic Book Guy: Best. Title. Ever.

Nico: I agree.

Me: Thanks.

We were searching for the treasure.

Gisele: I had trouble adjusting to the modern world the first time.

Rolf: Rolf knows how diffilcult it is to adjust to the wonders of the modern world as well.

Hood Sickle: Rolf got homesick once.

Eddy: I remember that. We tried to make Rolf feel like he was back home.

Edd: And my Encyclopedia of Old World Culture became really useful for that.

Me: Really cool.

Atomic Skull: It gave birth to the famous "That's My Horse" song.

We laughed!

Me: That always cracks me up.

Ed: Yeah!

Eli: That was awesome and funny.

Giselle: (Laughs) That is funny.

Nico: Lets focus on the treasure hunt.

Nicole: The treasure we're trying to find is called the Scythe of Orothe. It's a Moonlands weapon that is imbued with the power of water.

Girl Jordan: Wow! That is awesome.

We got to a lagoon and on a rock in the middle of the water was The Scythe! It was a beautiful blue scythe and it had the symbol of the Moonland of Orothe on it.

Vanitas: Is that it?

Nicole: That's it.

Ulmar: Who wants to pull it out?

Gina Huntington: I will.

Me: Perfect for you Gina.

Lincoln: Because you represent the planet Neptune.

Gina Huntington went over to the scythe and she pulled it out and she got a massive increase in power and her water was infinitely stronger!

Qin: WHOA!

Eccentro: Nico, which Ridewatches do you have this time?

Nico just smirked and showed the Ridewatches of Zero One, Vulcan, Kiramai Red, and their copies.

Nico: Zero One this time.

Me: Sweet!

Octavia Melody, Cloudkicker and Marble Pie for the copies.

Rarity for Kiramai Red, Sam Simpson for Zero One and Lucca for Vulcan.

Nadira: We know what time it is.

Nico: Entrance time.

Me: (Senses something) Places people.

We got to hiding and then a cloaked figure came and it was QUEEN NARISSA!

Me: There she is.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at her.

She was looking for the scythe when suddenly the Spirits of The Elemental Force of Girl Power appeared and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard. We then came out.

Me: Hello Narissa. Nice to see you again.

Narissa: YOU!

Me: That's right! Me!

She then turned into a SCARY DRAGON!

Me: Just like before!

Narissa: This time, I will finish you off for good!

Trumbipular: Go ahead and turn dragon. Because Gisele told us how to beat that form.

Me: With a sword through your black heart!

Qin: That Is for sure!

Then Living Laser, Man Boy, Brain Freezer, New Wave, Mr. Fizz, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Manta Bayarsh, Rowdyruff Boys and Zexion appeared.

Nico: Living Laser, Man Boy, Brain Freezer, New Wave, Mr. Fizz, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Manta Bayarsh, Rowdyruff Boys and Zexion.

Aylene C.: Oh hey B.F.

Brain Freezer: Hey babe. You've been going on many awesome treasure hunts lately.

Aylene: We sure have and its so awesome.

Living Laser: If the next treasure is where I think it is, we might need the Gaim team's help.

Man Boy: What makes you think that?

Brain Freezer: I'm getting that same hunch as well.

Nicole: Yes your hunches are correct. The next maps for tomorrow have treasures that are located in the Helheim Forest.

We gasped in shock!

Qin: Whoa! That's the place where Kouta and and his team got their powers.

Nico: Yeah. So we'll be seeing what the Helheim Forest looks like for the first time.

Me: On the distant planet of Femushinmu. 3.98 billion light-years away. I'll have to call Kouta and tell him and his team that we'll need their help.

Nico: Good idea.

New Wave: (to Nico) We heard you went to Mako Island.

Nico: We sure did.

Mr. Fizz: Was it your first time?

Me: It sure was. And it was awesome seeing the island. This was the very island where Emma, Rikki, Bella and Cleo got their powers.

Mr. Fizz: That's amazing.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was BARA MOBILE from the Carranger VS Ohranger movie!

---

Bara Mobile is not present on Earth when Emperor Bacchus Wrath attacks with his army and thus Bara Mobile is the final surviving member of the Machine Empire Baranoia. With his superiors either dead or defected, and the Empire having collapsed, Bara Mobile comes to Earth one year after his emperor died. WIth not even the Barlo Soldiers around to help him, having been completely wiped out during Kaiser Buldont's final attack on Earth, Bara Mobile is forced to enlist the aid of the Space Bosozoku Bowzock and thier Combatant Wumpers for muscle. His plan is to establish his own empire of "car-people" by transforming humans into Machine Beast-organic hybrids and use thier unstoppable powers to conquer the universe. He is first seen by Kyosuke Jinnai bathing in a hot spring and is ready to fight by Bara Mobile eventually convinces him that he was friend, not foe. He is originally aided by the Carrangers in the fight against the Ohrangers due to confusion between the teams only to retreat when Ohranger Robo and RV Robo go into battle against one another but both pursue him onto a dam at which point the Bowzock arrive and rescue him. He later kidnaps Goru to make him the first of his "car-people" only to be thwarted by Kyosuke breaking him free. Both teams escape at which point Bara Mobile asks the Bowzock for help and Gynamo (convinced that he could help them conquer Earth) sends SS Sutatanzo went with a platoon of Combatant Wumpers to aid Bara Mobile in destroying the Sentai teams. However, the Carrangers and Ohrangers easily beat them and Bara Mobile is taken out by the Olé Bazooka. It is then that Sutatanzo eats imo-youkan and Bara Mobile enlarges himself whilst a mysterious figure sends down Norishiron Extra. Despite this, Bara Mobile is quickly killed by Ohranger Robo's Crown Final Crash and takes any last hopes of the Machine Empire's rebirth down with him.

---

Eli: Bara Mobile! I remember you! You came to Earth to turn it into a Machine Beast Empire!

Me: A Japanese Turbo Monster. That's awesome!

Bara Mobile: Yep.

William: Shame you weren't adapted in America.

Bara Mobile: I know. I might have come from a crossover film but I stlll had potential!

Me: What a ripoff! That would've been awesome if you had your own episode or adventure.

Bara Mobile: Yeah it sure would have been cool!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Megan McCallister, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser - Nico's rescue was a musical one

---

Living Laser was first.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Nico's rescue was a musical one. Too bad there wasn't any dancing.

Megan McCallister: Oh there was a lot of dancing just from the techniques they used.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so awesome and fun to use techniques and songs from our Ridewatches.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. It was so awesome.

Spyro: I thought it was really cool.

Living Laser: I agree there. Lets do it!

Megan activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

NICHOLAS U. MAYALL AND LIVING LASER!

Living Laser: Nicholas U. Mayall, the most powerful telescope in the world.

Megan McCallister: And the largest ever of the Kitt Peak National Observatory.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Flora, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Teen Titans Thunder and Teen Titans Lightning VS Man Boy - Battling Another Omnitrix Alien and shockingly finding out that June became Another Rider on Purpose

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Nico, Lok, and the others battled Another Omnitrix Alien. And it's shocking that June became Another Rider on

Purpose.

Flora: Yeah it was amazing! And it was a 200,000 year old immortal caveman girl that J.D. knows.

Man Boy: What's her name?

Flora: Her name is June Carrington. And she is one of the first ever modern man people from 200,000 years ago.

Fluttershy: That is really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we all were incredibly amazed hearing about her history.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is amazing.

Man Boy: It sure is! Lets do it!

Flora activated her Eyecon and ridewatch.

J. STEPHEN ABBOT AND LEWIS DOWNING AND MAN BOY!

Man Boy: J. Stephen Abbot and Lewis Downing?

Flora: The inventors of the Stagecoach.

Man Boy: Nice.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Bloom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dreamcatcher and Chef Pepperjack VS Brain Freezer - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Arkhos. How was it?

Bloom: It was really fun! We took down Achelous the Evil River God.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he had it coming.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he deserved it for his crimes.

Sunburn: Yeah that guy was a monster.

Brain Freezer: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Bloom activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ASIBAIKAASHI AND BRAIN FREEZERQ!

Brain Freezer: Asibaikaashi?

Bloom: She was known as the Spider Woman of the Ojibwe and she invented the Dreamcatcher.

Brain Freezer: Very interesting.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Maria, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - Meeting a Living Tsunami Gene-slammer

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) I heard you guys met a Living Tsunami Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Maria: He name is Emam Reynolds and she came from Iran and she had 2 really awesome stories.

Rarity: Oh they were really amazing darlings. But the first one was really bad.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was terrible!

She told New Wave everything that happened with her and how she lost her home and sent her brother to prison forever. Also she told her how she protected Lincoln and more.

New Wave: Goodness! Adam is a monster! But he got what was coming to him.

Gill Grunt: You got that right!

New Wave: Yeah. Lets do it!

Maria activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CORNELIUS DREBBEL AND NEW WAVE!

New Wave: Cornelius Drebbel?

Maria: Cornelius Drebbel was the Inventor of the Submarine.

New Wave: Wow! I didn't know about that one.

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Gwen Tennyson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Starlight's bonding Time

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) I hope Starlight had fun in her bonding Time. She earned it after how the Cybertronian Wars ended.

Gwen: I agree there. She literally put an end to 8,000,000 years of fighting.

Starlight Glimmer: We all did actually. But it was really scary that the Cybertronians went through all that.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: It's terrible. But it's good they stopped fighting.

Mr. Fizz: Yes indeed. Lets do it!

Gwen activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CHARLES ELMER HIRES AND MR. FIZZ!

Mr. Fizz: Charles Elmer Hires?

Gwen: You might know him. He was the inventor of Root Beer.

Mr. Fizz: Ooh! I love Root Beer! That is my kind of inventor!

Gwen: Who DOESN'T like root beer.

They fired waves of magic, stars, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

## Shanan, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus - Battling Another FiveRed

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (To Shanan) You guys did good Battling Another FiveRed. (laughs) There was lots of dinosaur action there as well!

Shanan: There was a lot of action in that one. But we did not expect the Another Ranger to be Allison Mendoza's little brother Nathan.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was crazy! He had a really nasty party pooper attitude.

Featherweight: Yeah he was a monster.

Sprocket: He was a total delinquent monster.

Vulkanus: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Shanan activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

EDMUND MCILHENNY AND VULKANUS!

Vulkanus: Edmund McIlhenny?

Shanan: He was the inventor of Tabasco Sauce.

Vulkanus: Spicy.

They fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Tea Gardner, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Mascots at the Supermarket and us selling frozen meals of our favorite foods

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) I hope the Mascots had fun at the Supermarket. And you guys sold frozen meals of our favorite foods.

Tea Gardner: We sure did. Everyone raided the shelves of the entire store for them. They love our favorite foods so much that all the shelves were wiped clean of them.

Applejack: They sold out faster than Granny Smith's Apple Pies covered in Zap Apple Jam.

Apple Bloom: They sure did and it was incredible.

Flashwing: It sure was amazing how they sold out.

Copperhead: That is amazing

Tea Gardner: And yes the mascots all had fun and they bought lots of cans of Red Bull.

Copperhead: Oh boy. Lets do it!

Tea activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

ERNST STROMER AND COPPERHEAD!

Copperhead: Ernst Stromer?

Tea Gardner: He was the paleontologist that discovered the first Spinosaurus skeleton back in 1912.

Copperhead: Very interesting.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - Mascots buying Red Bull!? Oh boy

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) The Mascots bought Red Bull!? Oh boy…

Taylor: Well it's better than buying beer that's for sure. But they are gonna be bouncing all over walls like a bunch of bullets fired from a gun.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome!

Scootaloo: They are gonna be full of energy.

Whirlwind: Red Bull will give them wings.

Manta laughed.

Manta Bayarsh: Been watching those funny commercials haven't you. Lets do it!

Taylor activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JAY TERRELL AND MANTA BAYARSH!

Manta Bayarsh: Jay Terrell?

Taylor: He was the man that discovered the first Dunkleosteus fossil back in 1867.

Manta Bayarsh: Wow!

They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lucca, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Queen Narissa deserves to die

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Boomer: (To Lucca) Queen Narissa deserves to die.

Butch: And fittingly in her dragon form.

Lucca: I agree there. Like how Maleficent from 1959 died she will meet the same fate.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was a great battle on Sleeping Beauty.

Amber Morning: That was awesome.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Boomer: Yeah it was!

Brick: It sure was. LETS GET IT ON!

Lucca activated her ridewatch and eyecon.

MOHAMMED ALI AND THE ROWDYRUFF BOYS!

Brick: The Great Mohammed Ali. Awesome choice.

Lucca: Thanks.

They fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

## Roxy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion - Queen Narissa will rue the day she crossed us

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (To Roxy) Queen Narissa will rue the day she crossed us. And Gisele as well.

Roxy: Darn tootin! It will be painful for her!

Princess Luna: You got that right there!

Moondust: Yeah! Narissa is not a queen at all.

Snowdrop: She is a monster.

Gari: Yes she is!

Blackout: And she will pay.

Zexion: Big time. Lets do it!

Roxy activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

H.J. HEINZ AND ZEXION!

Zexion: The great condiment king himself.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Bridget Branley, Sunny Starscout, Twilight Sparkle, Princess Cadance, Zuko and Torch Man VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont

Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont was next.

Bridget Branley: I just have to ask something. How did you become part of NEVER and get reborn as one of the undead?

Reika Hanehara: I was originally a serial killer I was trying to escape Alcatraz to avoid the death penalty. But I was gunned down.

Bridget Branley: That was crazy. But Alcatraz was shut down back in 1963. A lot of things have happened ever since you were killed.

Reika Hanehara: I know. But I was actually killed in the great escape attempt known as the Battle of Alcatraz.

Bridget Branley: That was back 1946. Its been 76 years since that time.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah and World War II ended 11 months before that.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really horrible. But I'm sure that Vypra is more than willing to show you everything that has happened since then.

Princess Cadance: Yeah.

Reika Hanehara: I'm sure she would. Lets do it!

Bridget flared up her fire aura and she and Reika threw fireballs at each other and Bridget smashed her down.

Ashley Aella VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont

---

Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont was next.

Ashley Aella: You really saved J.D. from a jam there.

Maria Cranberry: I'm glad I was able to help out. Shall we dance?

Ashley Aella: We shall. (Flares up wind aura)

Ashley fired waves of wind and smashed her all over and knocked her down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laneu, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bara Mobile

---

Bara Mobile was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his sage and in it was a bunch of broadswords called the Destroyers of Queen Narissa, they're broadswords with the anti-Queen Narissa symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades and they're glowing with bright light, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers went Turbo too!

Nico: Lets do it! TURBO RAM CANNON!

The rangers summoned the Turbo Ram Cannon.

They fired waves of energy, elements and energy and they hit Bara Mobile and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: Bara Mobile you have failed this island!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped!

Me: Okay dragon face! Time to die!

Troy: Maleficent was no match for us in her dragon form. You won't be any different!

Nico: That's for sure! You will pay for your crimes in full.

Qin: That's for sure!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCSUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

Nico: Time for us to Crown a Queen!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQger and the W, OOO, Zero One, Zi-O and Saber Riders!

Me: And for this! (Pulls out the M.O.E. Cannon) MUTANT FORCE X!

I summoned Magneto, Avalanche, Pyro, Juggernaut, Yost Blob, Yost Quicksilver, Toad, Dark Phoenix and Selene.

Selene: So we have a big battle with Narissa.

Magneto: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Lets get her!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at her and blasted her all over the place.

Ikkatosh was smashing and pulverizing her all over.

Bumblebee, Shrapnel, Silver Banshee and Black Canary used the Earth, Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bumblebee's weapons, Shrapnel's lightning weapons and Silver Banshee and Black Canary's sonic powers 100-fold.

Black Canary and G1 Bumblebee: SONIC BEE LASER BLAST!

Silver Banshee and Shrapnel: SONIC THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

Magic of Hogwarts Tala: MAGIC OF HOGWARTS FURY!

Strength of The Hulk and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT HULK FURY!

Waves of Andros and Toiletnator: WATER TOILET BLAST!

Destroyers of The Haunted Mask and Dark Laser: UNDEAD MEGA BURST!

Photos of Lily Loud and Ebon: LIGHT DARK TWILIGHT BLAST!

Lightning of Linka Loud and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER BLAST!

Wind of Tom Majors and Whirlwind: TORNADO WINDSTORM BURST!

Webslinging of Spiderman and Vanitas: WEBS OF DARKNESS!

Nature of Comics and Comic Book Guy: NATURE COMIC BLAST!

Darkness of Atomic Energy and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FIRESTORM BLAST!

Tammy Gregorian, Princess Celestia, Giselle, Varie and Tamao: MERMAID SUN BLAST!

Lincoln: FAIRY ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL FAIRY!

Mai Shiranui: FAIRY FIRE STYLE: FIRE FAIRY!

Julie Makimoto: FAIRY LAVA STYLE: MAGMA FAIRY!

Tatsumaki: FAIRY WIND STYLE: CYCLONE FAIRY!

Sari Sumdac: FAIRY LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM

FAIRY!

Frosta: FAIRY ICE STYLE: SNOW FAIRY!

Perfuma: FAIRY NATURE STYLE: PLANT FAIRY!

Yuna: FAIRY WATER STYLE: TSUNAMI FAIRY!

Toph: FAIRY EARTH STYLE: STONE FAIRY!

Sara Crewe: FAIRY JEWEL STYLE: GEM FAIRY!

Hana Uzaki: FAIRY DARK STYLE: MOON FAIRY!

R. Mika: FAIRY LIGHT STYLE: SUN FAIRY!

Jessica Shannon: FAIRY STING STYLE: INSECT FAIRY!

Entrapta: FAIRY TECH STYLE: GEAR FAIRY!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said fairies.

Lincoln and his harem: FAIRY FINAL SMASH: FAIRY RAMPAGE!

They summoned fairies to attack.

The blasts all hit Narissa and she was completely obliterated in a huge explosion and banished to the Black Gates forever!

Me: Good riddance.

?: I will make you all pay for what you did to Lord Frieza!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs

with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Zarbon.

Suddenly, we felt a strong energy signal and we saw a figure rushing to kill us, it was none other than Zarbon, Frieza's trusted lieutenant.

Lincoln: About time he showed up. (Smirks) Minerva, why don't we give him a proper welcome?

Minerva Mink: With pleasure, Linky.

Minerva Mink got out a massive bazooka, and she aimed it at Zarbon and fired. Zarbon got hit with the blast, and it really pissed him off now.

Vegeta: Nice shot, and it looks like you've pissed him off now.

Minerva Mink: I was aiming to shoot a leg off, but that's more than enough.

Zarbon: Too bad you won't be laughing for much longer when I kill you and your husband's next!

Minerva was already seeing red, and we knew that Zarbon just crossed a big line.

Minerva Mink: Now, you've just crossed a serious line when you also threatened my future husband's life, bastard!

Nico: Uh oh.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink's eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with fire, water, ice, and minks, she unholstered her massive sword from her back, and as she approached Zarbon, she left red and yellow energy, fire, water, ice, and minks with every step.

Minerva Mink: Zarbon, I will never ever forgive you for what you've done in the service of that sadist, Frieza, the blood of countless innocent people are on your hands, and now, you will pay for the cold-blood slaughter of countless innocent souls with your life!

Suddenly, Minerva Mink was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with fire, water, and ice surrounding it, there's a mink running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Minerva Mink emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Minerva Mink grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a firetruck red and yellow energy aura with fire, water, ice, and minks surrounding her, she has a mink with a ball of fire, a ball of ice, and a drop of water in its paws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mink earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a mink with blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow mink-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Minerva Mink has on a firetruck red sleeveless midriff top, firetruck red skirt, red high-heels, and long sleeveless firetruck red trenchcoat with fire, water, ice, and minks on the coattails, and on the back is the Warner Bros. logo, a mink, phoenix, and with fire, ice, and water surrounding them. Suddenly, Minerva Mink felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large yellow feathers have firetruck red and blue tips on the feathers, and her long yellow tail grew much longer. Minerva Mink has on a Ring of The Phoenix with firetruck red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink's massive sword and the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, fire, ice, and water, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Minerva Mink's Tri-Elemental Angelic Broadsword of Tri-Elemental Justice, it's a brand-new broadsword with the silhouette of Minerva Mink surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Ice, and Water etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged firetruck red blade, gold mink heads for the crossguard, large firetruck red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold mink heads with blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the mink heads is a large firetruck red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with firetruck red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold mink's head with blue gems for eyes and a large firetruck red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Warner Bros. logo that said, "Minerva Mink, One of The Many Stars of Animaniacs, Outsmarter of Dimwitted Bad Guys and Hunters, Master of Feminine Wiles, Friend of Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Ice, Water, and Minks"

ミネルヴァ・ミンク、アニマニアックスの多くのスターの1人、薄暗い悪者とハンターのアウトスマート、フェミニン・ワイルズのマスター、ヤッコ、ワッコ、ドット・ワーナーの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、氷、水、そしてミンクのマスター

Minerva Mink has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY TRI-ELEMENTAL ANGELIC MINK ANGEL OF COMEDIC TRI-ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GRACEFUL LOVE!

We were amazed by Minerva Mink's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding and he let out a wolf whistle. But, when Zarbon saw it, he fired an energy blast at her to kill her, but Minerva gracefully dodged it, and she kicked Zarbon so hard, she sent him flying into a tree, and that pissed him off even more.

Nico: Whoa, looks like Minerva Mink has transformed, and she not only got Lincoln whistling like a wolf, but she also dodged Zarbon's attack and kicked him so hard, she sent him flying into a tree.

Me: You said it, Nico. Now, things are really going to get messy.

Lincoln: Yeah, when Zarbon tried to kill Minerva Mink, that shows that's not the way to treat a lady. And Minerva Mink, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Minerva Mink: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Heavenly Tri-Elemental Mink and Divine Comedic Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we teach this ungraceful monster a lesson and send him to The Black Gates?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Minerva.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Minerva Mink, and he put up an energy field to protect the island and us from Zarbon's wrath.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) This'll be the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you, Zarbon.

Minerva Mink and Lincoln went after Zarbon, who continued to fire energy blasts at them, but they've dodged them, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Minks, and Angels at Zarbon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive broadswords and they left painful scars on him and they sent him crashing into the sand.

Zarbon: I may have made a mistake in underestimating you both, but I'm afraid playtime's over, and now, you've left me no other choice but to show you both the beast within me. (Laughing Sinisterly)

Zarbon then transformed into his monstrous state, and many of us were really freaked out.

Me: That's Zarbon's monstrous state?! That literally proves he has the face of an angel, but in reality, he's nothing but a evil ruthless monster.

Nico: You got that right.

Zarbon went at them again, but they dodged his attacks, and Lincoln and Minerva proceeded to stab Zarbon in the legs with their massive broadswords and it caused him to scream in excruciating pain, and Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach, and Minerva Mink castrated him, and that was painful.

Nico: (Winces) Ooh, now that was one painful castration. Wonder what other tortures they have in store for him?

Then, Lincoln chained Zarbon up with rainbow energy chains, and he sent an army of rabid wolves at Zarbon, who maimed and mauled him badly, and Minerva burned him badly as well, and that caused him to change back. But, then, Lincoln and Minerva Mink had placed tons of explosives and cannons around him and they left a trail of gunpowder, and Minerva Mink held up a lit lighter.

Minerva Mink: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Heavenly Tri-Elemental Mink and Divine Comedic Love) (Smirks) As they say, Zarbon, every rose has its' thorns.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) (Smirks) And now, this is the end for you.

Minerva Mink tossed the lit lighter into the trail of gunpowder, and when the flame lit the trail, it then travelled to the explosives and cannons, and when they were all lit up, they exploded with so much incredible power, it killed Zarbon and nothing was left. Then, as his spirit appeared, Lincoln marked his forehead with a kanji and he was found guilty by all those he murdered and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Minerva Mink and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Minerva Mink's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Minerva Mink: Good riddance, you heartless monster. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Zarbon, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Minerva.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Minerva Mink's face, they kissed passionately as Minerva Mink's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, an Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and minks running across the field, along with elemental forces and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Oh man, guys, words can't describe the humiliating and painful torture you put Zarbon through, that was both awesome and hilarious at the same time!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Gine: And I especially liked it when Minerva castrated Zarbon and right in front of our eyes, that was really amazing.

Fasha: But, the really amazing part was what you both did to finish that bastard off, and I'm going to guess you packed a lot of dynamite and explosives for the finale, right?

Minerva Mink: That's right, I figured it'd be perfect to send Zarbon on his way to The Black Gates.

King Kai: I saw the whole thing, and that was not only really painful, but really hilarious.

Lincoln: Glad you like the show, King Kai. But, this has me thinking, if Zarbon's showed up, then, this means that Dodoria's also come back as well.

Nico: Which means he'll be wanting revenge on us tomorrow for what we did to Zarbon, Linc. But, we'll be ready for him.

Buster Bunny: Yeah, he's also going to suffer the same fate as Zarbon.

Vulkanus: Well, Narissa was a monster. So, she died as a monster.

Copperhead: I think it's fitting.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Manta Bayarsh: The Fiveman weapons that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Nico: They sure did.

Emam Reynolds: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Tammy Gregorian: Same with me.

Brick: You girls won't regret it.

Zexion: What do you guys say we buy stuff at the supermarket for the celebration.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: But great job everyone. We got three more awesome treasures.

Nicole: And we have 3 left and they are in the Helheim Forest.

Nico: Yep.

Giselle: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure though. With 2 days left till the adventure with the Kiva Kamen Riders things are gonna be really awesome.

Nico: It sure wil be. Lets head home everyone.

We went back home and went to the supermarket and bought more food and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome treasure hunt done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first treasure hunt, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tommy Himi, The Gaim Kamen Riders, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Helheim Forest and not only are we going to see what the forest is like but we're also going there for 3 awesome treasure hunts. And for the first battle we're going to battle Another Omnitrix Alien for an Amperi as well as Another Flash Red from Flashman for 1986. And we're going to meet a White Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammer named Hilary Czemmenshikova. Hilary is Nico's friend from Latvia and she is a really awesome and skilled chemist in ice and liquid nitrogen and has powerful ice powers. She can also touch bad people and freeze them instantly. Also Emam is going to battle her EVIL BROTHER ADAM WHO IS OUT FOR REVENGE AND HE IS GOING TO TRY AND KILL EMAM FOR RUINING HIS LIFE AND SENDING HIM TO PRISON! THIS TIME THERE'S GOING TO BE NO MERCY FROM HER! SHE IS GOING TO TRANSFORM AND MAKE THAT MONSTER THAT

DESTROYED HER CAR AND HOUSE AND MADE HER FAMILY HOMELESS PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE DID! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Saint Canard in the world of Darkwing Duck, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Darkwing Duck's evil doppelganger and dangerous nemesis, Negaduck. And they're going to meet a Tearlaments Shaylen Gene-Slammer named Shaylen Harper, she's one of Lincoln's awesome Guardian Angels and she's known for her amazing swordsmanship skills and she has a magic sword that can cut through even the strongest of metals, and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Stern Fern who escaped from prison at one time after what happened in the events of Chapter 1294 and she sent her to a prison of the worst kind. She's gonna have one helluva revelation about Stern Fern, and after that, we're going to throw one awesome birthday party for Bugs Bunny for his 82nd birthday and to celebrate 82 years of toon hilarity from the wascally wabbit. The next chapter is gonna be in the Helheim Forest and we're going to battle an evil version of Tomura Shigaraki who is back from the dead to get revenge on me for killing him. I've got a few choice words for that monster as I transform and reveal that I killed his mentor and teacher One for All for One.

See you all tomorrow

# TREASURE HUNT IN THE HELHEIM FOREST

On the distant planet of Femushinmu and walking through the beautiful and alien landscape of the Helheim Forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tommy Himi, The Gaim Kamen Riders, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for a treasure hunt as well as an awesome battle with Another Omnitrix Alien as well as Another Ranger.

Me: WOW! So this is the Helheim Forest!

Nico: This is incredible! And we're at 3.9 billion light-years away from home.

Laney: Amazing!

Me: Thanks for coming with us Kouta.

Kouta: Anytime J.D. and it's awesome that we're going with you all here. You need someone that knows this entire forest like the backs of their hands.

Kaito Kumon: It's an amazing forest huh?

Fu: It sure is. And the trees are breathtaking.

Me: And the view of the sky is amazing too. I see 2 moons.

Qin: It's breathtaking.

Laney: It sure is.

Tommy Himi: It sure is awesome.

Eli: Boy I'll say.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tommy.

Tommy Himi: My pleasure Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on an incredible rescue.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Nicole: Not only that but this is also the first time we've ever been to the Helheim Forest and we're coming here for 3 amazing treasure hunts.

Brittney: And before the big day with the Kiva Kamen Riders.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Tommy, how does it feel to be the youngest Digidestined of your team?

Tommy Himi: It feels incredible Nico. And as the user of the Spirits of Ice and Wood, it's really amazing that we can do so much together.

Me: I think it's really awesome.

Camie: But that still amazes me that you were given an incredible responsibility to defend both worlds.

Tommy Himi: It sure is.

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: You're not the only one. Cody's the youngest of his team as well.

Me: So was T.K. and Kari back when Myotismon attacked.

Nico: That's right. I remember that.

Tommy Himi: That's true but that was awesome. We have done so much in the Digital World too.

Lola: All the Digidestined have. There are so many of them from all over the world.

Eli: Yeah there are.

Kouta: I think that's so awesome that you guys have done so much with Digimon over the years.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday's adventure was really awesome.

Maria: Narissa was more based on Grimhilde than Maleficent.

Nico: Well J.D. did say that she is a combination of Several Villains.

Qin: That's true.

Nicole: It sure is. Now we have another Disney villain destroyed and we have another Disney Princess we haven't covered now with us.

Laney: That's true Nicole.

Kouta: Boy you guys have been busy since we did Lillian's Ambassador Missions.

Me: We sure have been busy Kouta.

Nico: I mean, sure, Narissa could turn into a dragon like Maleficent. But Gisele does know another Dwarf whose name is Grumpy.

Me: That's a no-brainer on that one.

Qin: (Laughs) Yeah that's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Oh Kouta I'm glad you guys are with us. We have something you all need to see.

I opened my bag and showed them the Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Lockseeds.

Me: These are Lockseeds imbued with the Core and Non-Core members of the Masters of Evil. You're probably gonna be very pissed with how we got them.

Fu: We got them after we defeated Another Gaim and Another Baron.

Me: Yeah. Because of the Zi-O Kamen Riders enemy Swartz.

Kaito Kumon: Swartz had the nerve to make Another Riders of two of us?!

Me: Well it's not just you guys. He was making Another Riders for EVERY Kamen Rider from over the last 20 years.

Laney: And he has been doing Another Rangers too.

Nico: He has been unleashing Another Rangers as we call them. They are Another Rider versions of the Red Rangers from over the course of 45+ Years.

Laney: And he's doing Another Omnitrix Aliens too.

Kouta: Oh man! That monster!

Me: We're going to make him pay for his crimes. We're facing him on August 12th.

Nico: Yeah it's a really strange story.

Takatora: When do you guys go help out the entire team?

Nico: We meet with you guys on August 7th.

Me: We're gonna have 14 days of Kamen Riders to meet with. From August 1st thru August 14th we're going to meet you guys from Decade to Saber. We call it The 14 Days of Kamen Riders.

Eli: Well 13 actually. Because August 2nd is the 1 year anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort.

Nico: Yep.

Oren: Wow! You guys are gonna be really busy!

Rainbow Dash: All that and more.

Kouta: Wow! You guys are gonna be really busy starting next month.

Me: Yeah. Also One of the Vengeful Six turned into Another Rider. It was Evil Lynn and she was Another Faiz.

Kouta: Oh man!

Nico: (to Kaito Kumon) And you were right to warn us about the rest of the Vengeful 6.

Kaito Kumon: At least you got rid of two of them.

Me: Well we still have Numbuh 362's little brother Harvey, Draco Malfoy and Paul to deal with. But we definitely left our marks on them. Yost Wolverine slashed out Harvey's eyes, I stabbed Paul in the butt with Master Goku's power pole and I stripped Malfoy of his magic and made him into the very thing he hates the most, A Muggle.

Qin: It's true.

Kouta: Wow!

Me: We already destroyed Olympius thank goodness. You might know him as Dragon Dark King Salamandes from GoGoV.

Kouta: That's true. But that's amazing and good you guys destroyed him and Evil Lynn.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Kouta: We'll let you know if we run into them.

Nico: If you do, don't show them any mercy or let them get away. Hold them until we get there so we can finish them.

Kouta: Right.

Me: Here.

I pulled out 3 wanted posters of Paul, Draco Malfoy and Numbuh 363 and gave them to them.

Me: Post these all over the area just in case. The people are gonna want to be on the alert for them.

Kaito: Thanks J.D.

Kouta: I think they'll be among the targets of the big day.

Me: So we'll face them on August 7th. Oh and just a forewarning, these guys are arrogant and hot-headed sons of bitches. You would hate them to the core. They know how to push your buttons and piss you off.

Nicole: That's right guys.

Kouta: We'll be careful and not let them get to us.

Me: Good.

Kaito Kumon: I personally hope we're able to take out Harvey before that day's usual battles.

Me: Oh I forgot to mention that it goes against our code to kill kids. He's a kid that's 8 years old.

Nico: He's Numbuh 362 told us not to kill Harvey because he is still a kid. So is Paul. Malfoy is the exception. You guys can kill him.

Kouta: Ah thanks for telling us.

Me: You're welcome. Also there's a massive bounty for them if you bring down all three of them.

Kaito Kumon: How much is the bounty?

Me: $500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00.

CHA-CHING!

Kouta: WOW! That's a lot of money!

Kaito: How many zeroes is that?

Me: 500 followed by 27 zeroes.

Kaito: WHOA!

Kaito Kumon: Oh, we won't kill Harvey when the big day comes. But he's gonna probably be begging for it when that time comes.

Me: I have a feeling he will be begging for it. But good. Paul gives all Pokemon trainers everywhere a bad name.

Tommy Himi: That's for sure. So does Malfoy who gives Wizards everywhere a bad name.

Lola: Yeah what a jerk!

Me: Yep.

Nicole: But I think we got all that settled.

Kouta: Yep.

Nicole: Now lets focus on finding the next treasure. You guys will love it. It's called The Swords of Helheim. They are the powerful swords all imbued with the powers of nature and fruit and nuts.

Lola: Wow!

Me: Me and the Gaim Kamen Riders are perfect for those.

Nico: That's true. But I have something else you all should know.

Me: What is it?

Nico: Plus, not only did we get word of another treasure here in the Helheim Forest, but we got some bad news for you, Eman, and you and Lincoln aren't going to like it: I got word from the warden that Adam Reynolds has broken out of prison for revenge, and he's going to try and kill you for ruining his life and sending him to prison!

Eman Reynolds and Lincoln gasped, including Rita Loud, Carol Pusateri, Laney, Lola, Lisa, and Lily.

Eman Reynolds: That heartless little monster's broken out?! Why, that… !

Lincoln: It's okay, Eman, plus, like I said, if Adam so much as breaks out of prison, he's going to get brutally mangled for what he's done in destroying your car and house, making your family homeless, and for making you miserable.

Nico: That's right.

Eman Reynolds: (Calms down) You're right, Lincoln. If that heartless monster thinks he's going to kill me because of what his jealousy's caused, he's got another thing coming!

Me: Yeah, you guys are going to make him pay for what he did, and I hope you do tie Adam up by his underwear on the flag pole, Linc.

Nico: (Snickers) That would be the ultimate humiliation.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Just get your cameras ready for this moment, and once the humiliation is done, he's going to get a new curse put on him.

Eli: (Gasps) A new curse?!

Lincoln: Yep, one made for irresponsible jealous older siblings who are so self-entitled and think they can do what they want to their little siblings, and since he's also a chauvinistic pig, I also have some more horrors in store for him.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh man, this should be a good one.

Me: Yeah it is.

Nicole: Lets find the treasure and then worry about him later.

Nico: Okay.

We went to find the treasure.

We went on and we found the treasure! Stuck into a rock were 15 swords. There were 2 more for Idunn and Sylphi. And one for Lillian for the Starfruit.

Me: Whoa! There they are.

Nico: Wow! The Swords of Helheim.

We went over and pulled them out and I got the most powerful one out of them all and it was The Sword of The Omega Helheim Fruit!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

We got a massive power increase and the Kamen Riders got angel wings that correspond to their signature colors and fruit! I was gonna hold on to the Idunn, Sylphi and Starfruit Swords.

Sylphi was gonna join the M.O.E.

Nico: WHOA! How do you guys feel?

Kouta: Amazing!

Yoko: This is amazing! I feel incredible with this sword.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now we find Adam.

Kouta: You don't blow up someone's hard earned car.

Me: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, an insane figure came out and tried to stab Eman Reynolds with a knife, but was sent flying with a kick by Lincoln, and we saw who the figure was: it was Adam Reynolds, Eman's former older brother, and he was really really pissed off.

Eman Reynolds: You!

Nico: Looks like we were right that you'd be here, Adam Reynolds.

Adam Reynolds: And now, I'm going to kill you, Eman. You ruined my life and you stole everything from me, everything should've been mine!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast, and it hit him in the cheek and caused blood to leak out from the wound, and it pissed him off even more.

Lincoln: Eman worked hard to get far in life, Adam, she's smart, well-educated, kind to everyone, and a straight A student. But, you, you're just a lazy punk who was spoiled all your life and you treated Eman with no respect at all, and I'll never forgive you for what you did in destroying her car and her house and made her family homeless, you miserable little prick!

This served to piss Adam off even more, but Eman and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of water at him, and it drowned him and it also pissed him off more.

Eman Reynolds: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you heartless out-of-control monster!

Suddenly, something within Eman Reynolds' mind snapped as memories of what Adam did to her all her life came back to her and her cyan blue eyes turned neon cyan blue, and she was surrounded by a cyan blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures, she unholstered her massive Living Tsunami-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached her former older brother, she left cyan blue energy, water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures with every step.

Eman Reynolds: I can never forgive you for what you did in making me miserable all my life, Adam, I worked hard to get really far in life, but you were spoiled rotten by Mom all your life, and you let your jealous heart take over when I started to excel in life, while you proved to be nothing but trouble for all of us. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, that day, what you did in not only destroying my car and our house and made us homeless, and all because of your jealousy and hatred for me… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HEARTLESS, TWO-FACED, NO-GOOD, REPULSIVE APE, AND NOW I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU DID!

We gasped in shock at the extent of Eman Reynolds' rage towards Adam Reynolds.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: Yep, Adam's jealousy and hatred towards his own sister's achievements have driven him off the edge and when he destroyed her car and home and made her family homeless, he's crossed a big line, and since he refused to learn his lesson the first time, now she's going to make him pay for all of his crimes. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover and hid behind some trees, and Eman Reynolds screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy blasted out and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of cyan blue energy with water, ocean waves, and tsunamis surrounding the vortex, there's the Living Tsunami and sea creatures swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Eman Reynolds emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Eman Reynolds grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing cyan blue hair, she has neon cyan blue eyes and a cyan blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures surrounding her, she has the Living Tsunami with the Water Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a mermaid with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cyan blue gems on the gold lightning bolts with cyan blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Eman Reynolds has on a sleeveless blue open blouse, pink short-sleeved shirt, blue long-sleeved midriff top, cyan blue and sea foam green skirt, blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless cyan blue and sea foam green trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures on the coattails, and on the back is Living Tsunami with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Eman Reynolds felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive cyan blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large cyan blue feathers have sea foam green tips on the feathers. Eman Reynolds has on a Ring of The Phoenix with cyan blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Eman Reynolds' massive Living Tsunami-themed greatsword and Sword of The Neptune Crusaders began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cyan blue and sea foam green energy, water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Living Tsunami's Oceanic Maelstrom Broadsword of Living Tsunami Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the Living Tsunami etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cyan blue broad blade, cyan blue ocean waves for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue handle, and large ocean blue gem surrounded by ocean waves for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with cyan blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Living Tsunami with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below Living Tsunami that said, "Eman Reynolds, Powerful Water Master from Iran, Successful Straight A Student, Amazing and Awesome Swimmer, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds, Former Little Sister of Adam Reynolds, Gene-Slammer of Living Tsunami, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Tsunamis"

エマン・レイノルズ、イラン出身の強力なウォーターマスター、成功したストレートの学生、驚くべき素晴らしいスイマー、レイノルズ夫妻の愛する娘、アダム・レイノルズの元妹、生きている津波のジーン・スラマー、愛する守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水と津波のマスター

Eman Reynolds has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY LIVING MAELSTROM OCEAN TSUNAMI ANGEL OF OCEANIC TSUNAMI JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Eman Reynolds' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Adam Reynolds saw it, he went even more mad with rage.

Adam Reynolds: DIE, YOU WORTHLESS BITCH!

Adam Reynolds tried to stab Eman Reynolds yet again with a knife, but Eman Reynolds fired a cyan blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures and disarmed him, and she fired another powerful cyan blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, tsunamis, and sea creatures at him, and sent him flying into a wall. When he got out, he was mondo pissed, but so was Eman.

Lincoln: Wow, Eman, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Eman Reynolds: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Living Tsunami and Divine Oceanic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with my former older brother?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Eman.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Eman Reynolds.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've had this coming for a long time, Adam, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you did to Eman!**

Eman Reynolds and Lincoln went after Adam Reynolds, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, cyan blue and sea foam green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Demons, and Angels at Adam Reynolds, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Adam Reynolds with their massive broadswords and they left nasty scars on him, and then, Lincoln kicked him up into the air, and he summoned a flag pole from the ground. Then, he swooped in and he grabbed Adam Reynolds' underwear, and he hung Adam Reynolds by his underwear on the very top of the flag pole, and we were laughing hysterically at the sight, and we also made videos of the humiliation and posted it on the internet. Lincoln and Eman Reynolds holster their massive broadswords on their backs and power down, and Eman Reynolds' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive cyan blue angel wings are permanent.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Oh, oh man, this is way too hilarious! Lincoln, you crazy genius, you!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, now that was way too hilarious, awesome!

Kouta: I hope that wedgie hurt!

Me: Oh I have a feeling he's feeling that one!

We laughed more!

Nico: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Adam Reynolds was extremely pissed off that we literally humiliated him on the internet and that his revenge was foiled.

Adam Reynolds: LET ME DOWN FROM HERE!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Okay, whatever you say!

Lincoln made the flagpole vanish, and Adam Reynolds came crashing down to the ground.

CRASH!

And he was really dazed, and then, Lincoln tied him up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and Lincoln had a serious look on his face.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a very long time, Adam. You should've been kinder and nicer to your little sister like a responsible older sibling, but no, you thought you could do whatever you want and make your sister miserable whenever you want. At least Lori owned up to her mistakes, but you on the other hand, you ruined yourself when you gave into your stupid jealous and hate-filled heart. But, I'm not going to kill you, instead, you deserve a fate more cruel than death.

Lincoln spreads his massive eight deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and fired black energy blasts at him, and he hit him with a new curse called The Morrigan's Bad Sibling Darkness Vengeance Curse, this brand-new unbreakable curse will inflict Adam Reynolds with horrible visions of his past and demons tormenting every single night and since he gave into the jealousy and hatred for Eman he had in his heart. Then, Lincoln beamed him to The Saturn Insane Asylum where he was chained to the wall of his cell in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement with rainbow energy chains, and he'll never be free again.

Eman Reynolds: That's it for that miserable wretch. Thank you for helping me take down my former older brother, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Eman.

Suddenly, Eman Reynolds wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Eman Reynolds' face, they kissed passionately as Eman Reynolds' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly for them.

Nico: Now, that was one awesome beatdown and humiliation you gave him, guys, and Linc, was that the new curse you gave Adam Reynolds?

Lincoln: Yep, it's known as The Morrigan's Bad Sibling Darkness Vengeance Curse, this brand-new unbreakable curse I created will inflict Adam Reynolds with horrible visions of his crimes and he'll be tormented by demons every single night and since he gave into the jealousy and hatred for Eman he had in his heart, he'll be tormented for all eternity.

Me: Whoa that is scary!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And you made this curse unbreakable?

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, J.D., and I've taken the liberty to make sure that all of my curses are now unbreakable, which means Damian Alaister's other contingency plans are now ruined for good, and I can say this. SCREW YOU, DAMIAN ALAISTER, YOUR REVENGE SCHEMES HAVE BEEN FOILED FOR GOOD!

Nico: Yeah, that's what I'm talking about, Linc. Up yours, Damian Alaister, you fucked-up bastard!

Lincoln: If Michelle heard you say that, she'd kiss you for that one.

Just then, Michelle Torrington and Nicholette Torrington appeared and Michelle kissed Nico and Nicholette kissed Lincoln on the lips.

Michelle Torrington: We heard you guys curse out Damian Alaister, and that's telling 'em, Nico.

Nicholette Torrington: And you've put an end to The Church of Necrom's other contingency plans, except for the resurrection of the Doomsday 23 and Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Lincoln: Yep.

Eli: We'll deal with them coming up.

Me: At least that jerk is back in prison where he belongs.

Maria: But we're not done yet.

Eli: We got company coming!

Albedo: I have a feeling it's big.

---

We saw powerful streams of pitch black lightning streaking across the sky with incredible power!

Me: Wow! Pitch Black lightning!

Nico: Never saw that before.

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Amperi DNA Detected.

Me: Amperi DNA? Uh oh!

THUNDERCLAP!

A bolt of lightning hit the ground and we saw a black version of an Amperi! It was called ANOTHER AMPFIBIAN!

Nico: WHOA! Another Ampfibian!

Eli: Whoa! This one is scary!

Albedo turned into Negative Ampfibian.

Negative Ampfibian: I don't think it's alone!

I then sensed an incredible power level!

Me: Whoa! That energy!

Nico: WHOA! That energy I'm sensing is powerful! It's coming from our Another Ampfibian friend.

Me: That's amazing!

Another Ampfibian: (In a Girl's Voice) (Polish Accent) It's amazing to see you J.D.

Me: Autumn Szymankowszczyzna? Whoa!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Autumn is from Poland and she is a great world famous international chef she went all over the planet at such a young age and cooked for many of the worlds most powerful figures all over the world for really good money. Making her family very rich and wealthy. And her idol is my daughter Mary Knudson.

Nico: Wow! That's an amazing mentor figure for her.

Qin: That sure is awesome that she idolizes your daughter.

Nicole: My sister Mary would be honored to hear that you idolize her.

Another Ampfibian: I can tell.

But then we heard an eerie moan and out came another figure and it was ANOTHER FLASH RED! It looked like a scary version of the Red Flashman Ranger!

Me: Another Flash Red! Whoa! If Jin of the Flashman saw this he would be really pissed!

Kaito Kumon: Who are you?

Another Flash Red: (In a girls voice) J.D. would know.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and I saw that it was a girl with neon red hair and she had red angel wings and had red clothes and the kanji for Crimson on her forehead.

Me: Crimson Liechtenstein! Whoa!

Crimson Liechtenstein: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. You are looking great as Another Flash Red.

Nico: You know her too J.D.?

Me: Yep. She and I were science partners in school. We studied all about the forms of light on the electromagnetic wavelength. She also was born with incredibly powerful cosmic light manipulation powers. She also has the power to use all the forms of light on the electromagnetic wavelength and she even has cosmic crystal manipulation powers. We did it all together and even beat up lots of bullies together.

Crimson Liechtenstein: Good times back then.

Me: They sure were.

Nico: What did Swartz offer you girls?

Another Ampfibian: He promised to make me the best chef ever if I get fruits for him from the Helheim Forest.

Me: Good luck with that.

Kouta: Besides he would not want to do that anyway because of the fruits poisoning people and turning them into Inves.

Me: Yeah. They would kill him any chance they got.

Crimson Liechtenstein: I was promised to become the greatest light master ever. But now I see that it was all a lie.

Me: Swartz is never to be trusted. Looks like we have to fight to save you girls.

Tommy Himi: Sorry we have to do this.

Crimson Liechtenstein: I understand guys. (Reverts back)

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kouta: Henshin!

LOCK ON!

ZZZZIIIIIIIPPP!

He donned his Orange Kamen Rider Gaim form!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

LOCK ON!/SODA!

ZZZZZIIIIIIPPPPP!

They turned into their Gaim Rider forms too!

Lola: YEAH!

Tommy Himi: EXECUTE! SPIRIT EVOLUTION!

He turned into the Ice Human Spirit, KUMAMON!

Kumamon: KUMAMON!

Kouta: This is our stage now!

Me: And we are your performers for this awesome battle!

Kouta: Ooh nice.

Me: I wanted to make this awesome.

Nico: Lets kick some butt!

I fired blades of blue fire from my scythe and blasted Another Ampfibian all over.

Starlight Glimmer: Me and Lincoln have one.

Starlight and Lincoln both activate Dr. Starline's Ridewatch.

(THE PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

They both got to dancing.

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Starlight Glimmer:

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me

And speaks my name

And do I dream again

For now I find

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside my mind

Lincoln:

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you

Grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me

To glance behind

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside your mind

Starlight Glimmer:

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

Lincoln:

It's me they hear

Lincoln/Starlight Glimmer:

My/Your spirit and your/my voice

In one combined

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside your/my mind

VOICES OFF STAGE:

He's there

The Phantom of the Opera

Beware

The Phantom of the Opera

Lincoln:

In all your fantasy

You always knew

That man and mystery

Starlight Glimmer:

Were both in you

TOGETHER:

And in this labyrinth

Where night is blind

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Starlight Glimmer:

Inside my mind

Lincoln (SPOKEN):

Sing, my angel of music

Starlight Glimmer:

He's there

The Phantom of the Opa…

Lincoln (SPOKEN):

Sing

Starlight Glimmer:

Ra…

Lincoln (SPOKEN):

Sing

Sing for me

Sing, my angel of music

Sing for me

They did dancing and fired waves of lightning and skulls and smashed Another Flash Red all over the place.

The ending of that song sent shivers of fear down my spine.

Nico: (GULPS)

Zocks: (gets out Gaim gear) You guys will love this gear.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) I think it's funny we have the same first name.

Kouta: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Zocks got a Blue Raspberry Sword from Gaim and Kaito got a Phoenix Sword from Wizard.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: This one is for Nunnally.

Eli activated MLP Raven's Ridewatch.

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Eli: (Singing Divinely)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Given in the light

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Story

Ah

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Story

Ah

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

He danced and fired waves of rainbow magic and energy and Force Lightning and blasted Another Ampfibian all over!

Me: Way to go bro!

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: I have one and this is for J.D. I learned this from Tanya Mousekewitz.

She then started glowing in an amazing golden yellow aura.

(DREAMS TO DREAM - AN AMERICAN TAIL: FIEVEL GOES WEST PLAYS)

Camie: (Singing divinely)

Dreams to dream

In the dark of the night;

When the world goes wrong,

I can still make it right;

I can see so far in my dreams…

I'll follow my dreams

Until they come true…

Come with me,

You will see what I mean;

There's a world inside

No one else ever sees;

You will go so far in my dreams,

Somewhere in my dreams,

Your dreams will come true…

There is a star

Waiting to guide us,

Shining inside us

When we close our eyes!

Don't let go!

If you stay close to me,

In my dreams tonight,

You will see what I see!

Dreams to dream

As near as can be…

Inside you and me…

They always come true…

She sang that with such incredible divinity that it made beautiful rainbow and gold angel wings grow from her back and she fired waves of light and they hit Another Ampfibian and knocked her down and the Ridewatch was knocked out of her and it landed in my hands and I purified it. I had tears streaming down my face from being touched by her singing!

Me: (Sniffles) That was so beautiful!

I regained my composure and went to Autumn and I helped her up. We got intense lightning powers of both the core and non-core members.

Autumn was a blue hair girl with blue eyes and had blue clothes and she had the kanji for Thunder tattooed on the back of her right hand. And she had the black M of Majin emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Autumn? Are you all… (GASP)

I saw that she had the BLACK M OF MAJIN EMBLAZONED ON HER FOREHEAD!

Me: Oh my god! Babidi intensified her power! That's why her energy is so powerful!

Nico: Whoa!

Autumn got up.

Autumn Szymankowszczyzna: What hit me?

Me: You'll be okay Autumn. But I didn't know you were under Babidi's spell.

Autumn Szymankowszczyzna: It was a long time ago J.D. I didn't want to tell you because I was scared.

Me: Autumn it's all right. Babidi is dead now. He's gone for good. Given the Black Gates.

Nico: But you can use the power that Babidi imbued you with for good now.

Autumn Szymankowszczyzna: I have a lot to learn.

Me: And we'll teach you.

We went back over to the group.

Nico: (gets out Electrocutioner's Ridewatch) Autumn might be cured.

But I can still use this!

He fired a wave of lightning with Electrocutioner's powers.

It hit Another Flash Red and electrocuted her.

Juran: Shocking, isn't it?

Another Flash Red: It was. Try this.

She pulled out a Green Prism Scimitar and it was glowing with Lord Drakkon's power!

Me: She has core and non-core M.O.E. Flashman Weapons!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Nice!

I then clashed with her sword and smashed her down with a powerful blast of blue fire.

Nico: Had enough?

Another Flash Red: You guys fight really well!

Me: Lots of training.

But then a massive blast of ice hit Another Flash Red and froze her legs and lower half of her body in place!

Lana: Whoa!

Me: Nice shot Lana!

Lana: That wasn't me!

Eli: It was from that!

We saw a WHITE CHROMATIC DRAGON!

Me: A White Chromatic Dragon!

It landed.

White Chromatic Dragon: (In a girls voice) (Latvian Accent) Looks like she will be on ice.

Nico: Hilary Czemmenshikova!? Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with neon blue hair, blue eyes and light blue clothes!

Hilary Czemmenshikova: Great to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Hilary.

Qin: Wow you look awesome!

Hilary Czemmenshikova: Same to you Qin.

Me: I got this.

I fired a wave of blue fire and it hit Another Flash Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and we saw Flashman Weapons all over the ground and we picked them up and I picked up Crimson Liechtenstein and she was dizzy but okay.

Crimson Liechtenstein: (Groans) What a headache!

Me: But you're okay now Crimson.

Nico: Want an aspirin?

Crimson Liechtenstein: Please.

He gave her one and it helped a lot.

Crimson Liechtenstein: Thank you guys. Man that was intense.

Hilary Czemmenshikova: Boy this was an amazing battle.

Me: It sure was.

Maria: I think it's obvious to know what Gene-slammer is next. The Red Chromatic Dragon.

Nico: Yep. That's the last of the 5 dragons.

Lola: Yep.

Hilary Czemmenshikova: It sure is.

Kumamon: But that was awesome.

He reverted back.

Tommy Himi: What's your favorite Memory of Nico?

Hilary Czemmenshikova: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and we were experimenting with ice and liquid nitrogen and we were watching how it flash freezes plants on contact. It was amazing. But I then saw a mean thug robbing the school cafeteria of its money and I went up to him and touched him and froze him solid in a block of ice. I have this amazing power called the Minus Touch. I can flash freeze anyone bad in a block of ice in an instant.

Me: Whoa! That is a cold power.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: It's true. Hilary has a really frozen touch.

Kouta: That is amazing.

Emam Reynolds: That is awesome.

Nico and Hilary hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Hilary Czemmenshikova: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was an awesome way to begin the Helheim Forest

Treasure Hunts.

Nicole: It sure was.

Kouta: Yeah and it's perfect for us to know you more.

Me: Yep. And we meet with you guys in 11 days.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, and The Louds' Scottish Ancestors are heading to Saint Canard, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to recruit Negaduck, Darkwing Duck's evil doppelganger into The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Saint Canard, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to recruit Negaduck, Darkwing Duck's evil doppelganger into The Masters of Evil.

Nico: That's right, big guy. And from I heard from Launchpad about this guy, Negaduck actually has been having a dull life the last few years.

Lincoln: So, he'll easily accept joining The Masters of Evil, and it'll be a change of pace after living a dull life in the last few years, awesome. And thanks for joining us, Frosta.

Frosta: You're welcome, Linky, and we're also going to meet Darkwing Duck and Gosalyn.

Me: That's right, and they'll be happy to see Launchpad and Scrooge McDuck again.

Lincoln: You said it.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, along with Darkwing Duck, Gosalyn, and strange enough Negaduck, but they've been cornered by a group of Frieza Force soldiers, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, along with Darkwing Duck, Gosalyn, and strange enough Negaduck, but they've been cornered by a group of Frieza Force soldiers, and they're going to kill them.

Nico: (Gasps) A group of Frieza's goons. That must mean Dodoria sent them here to cause havoc and kill us for revenge for what we did in killing Frieza. That thug is going to pay for this later on today.

?: Let's put an end to those thugs once and for all!

Suddenly, we saw Tearlaments Shaylen appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Tearlaments Shaylen, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Shaylen Harper, but we'll talk later, let's take of Frieza's soldiers once and for all.

We then rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the group of Frieza's soldiers and it allowed the four girls to get to safety, and Darkwing Duck, Gosalyn, and Negaduck were glad to see us. But, when the group of Frieza's soldiers saw us, they were furious to see the killers of their lord here.

Lincoln: Should've known Dodoria sent you brutes to try and kill us. Well, it's time for you all to join your lord in Oblivion forever.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Yusei, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after the army of Frieza's soldiers, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm

Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and fired blades of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they hit the army of Frieza's soldiers and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Darkwing Duck: That was truly amazing, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln: You too, Darkwing Duck. (To Negaduck) Negaduck, how would you like to…?

Negaduck: Say no more, I'm already going to join The Masters of Evil. Since I've been living a boring life for the last few years, this is a perfect opportunity.

We saw Negaduck was packed and ready to be transported to The Masters of Evil's HQ in Montana and it was before Frieza's soldiers came.

Nico: Well, that was quick. Alright, then.

Nico teleported Negaduck to The Masters of Evil's HQ, and he was already welcomed by Vypra.

Lincoln: Well, that was a quick recruitment mission, and we also got rid of that army of Frieza's soldiers that were sent by Dodoria to kill us. (To Shaylen Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Shaylen Harper.

Shaylen Harper reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, dark blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Tearlaments Shaylen, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants with light blue designs, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with darkness and water on the coattails, and Tearlaments Shaylen on the back, and holstered on her left hip is Tearlaments Shaylen's magical sword and holstered on her back a large Tearlaments Shaylen-themed greatsword with Tearlaments Shaylen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, white angel wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large dark blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Shaylen Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Shaylen Harper and they hugged, and Shaylen Harper's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Shaylen Harper: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Shaylen Harper, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she's known for her amazing swordsmanship skills and she has a magic sword that can cut through even the strongest of metals, and her sword also has the power to make them go insane with one slash.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she took on all of the meanest bullies in the city that were after me and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor.

Nico: What, she filled up a maximum security insane asylum with all of the meanest bullies in the city that were after you?! Damn!

Me: That's really wicked!

Shaylen Harper: Thank you, and I even took down that bad tempered bitch, Stern Fern, after she broke out of prison again after you guys stopped her at the hockey game two years ago.

We gasped in shock.

Lynn: What, Stern Fern broke out after we trounced her at the hockey game two years ago?! She's going to get her arms broken for this!

Shaylen Harper: There's no need, after I took her down, I sent her to a prison of the worst kind, and she's never getting out, and I've got one helluva revelation about her that you're not going to like.

Nico: This should be a good one.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Shaylen Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Shaylen Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Shaylen Harper's waist and Shaylen Harper wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Shaylen Harper's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Noa Clonebit, Huang Kexin, Luna Waizen, and Yuri Kunugi from the Aleste series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Noa Clonebit, Huang Kexin, Luna Waizen, and Yuri Kunugi from the Aleste series.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Noa Clonebit: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Noa Clonebit and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the army of Frieza's soldiers sent by Dodoria, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji

that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Noa Clonebit: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Noa Clonebit: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Noa Clonebit, Huang Kexin, Luna Waizen, and Yuri

Kunugi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Darkwing Duck and Gosalyn, and when Launchpad saw them, he was happy to see them again, and we also recruited Negaduck. But, they were shocked when they found out the villains that were in Saint Canard were an army of Frieza's soldiers who were sent by Dodoria to cause havoc and get revenge on us for what we did in killing Frieza last year and what happened to Zarbon yesterday.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those thugs, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Shaylen Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and for what Dodoria did, he was going to pay big time for sending Frieza's thugs to kill us.

---

After meeting Darkwing Duck and Gosalyn, recruiting Negaduck into The Masters of Evil, and destroying the army of Frieza's soldiers, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Shaylen Harper saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Shaylen Harper: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Shaylen, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shaylen Harper: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Shaylen, what's this horrible revelation you got about Stern Fern?

Shaylen Harper: Oh, you're not going to like this one, Nico. I found out that throughout her life, she's been sabotaging, and even worse, viciously maiming and hurting the star players for the rival teams and no one's been able to stop her because she was a violent psychopathic nutjob.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What a violent bitch! And you said you took her down when she broke out of prison after we took her down at the hockey game two years ago?

Shaylen Harper: Yep, and I sent her to a prison of the worst kind, one where Stern Fern would never be free to break out or cause trouble again: ADX Florence near Florence, Colorado.

Me: Whoa. So, she was considered so dangerous, she was automatically sent to Colorado's toughest prison ever: the federal penitentiary in Florence, Colorado, awesome.

Lynn: She's never getting out of there, no one has ever escaped from ADX Florence before, and she's in for one rough time there.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was General Mikiel from the Strider series, and he was causing havoc.

Strider Hiryu: General Mikiel, one of Grandmaster Meio's loyal followers.

Lincoln: Looks like he's here to get revenge on you for killing his master long ago. But, that's not happening, let's go.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts at General Mikiel, and when he saw us, especially Strider Hiryu, he was enraged.

General Mikiel: (Russian Accent) I will destroy you for what you did to Grandmaster Meio, Strider Hiryu!

Jessica (Stitch!): That's never going to happen, you monster, and now, your life is about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Jessica's (Stitch!) purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with ocean waves, birds of paradise, and water hibiscuses, and as she approached General Mikiel, she left pink energy, ocean waves, birds of paradise, and water hibiscuses with every step.

Jessica (Stitch!): You really make me sick, General Mikiel, you've caused so much pain and suffering to so many innocent people in the name of Meio, and now, I will see to it that you never return to cause trouble ever again.

Suddenly, Jessica (Stitch!) was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with ocean waves and water hibiscuses surrounding it, there's a bird of paradise flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Jessica (Stitch!) emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Jessica (Stitch!) grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a blue energy aura with pink energy aura with ocean waves, birds of paradise, and water hibiscuses surrounding her, she has a bird of paradise emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bird of paradise earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold water drop links and pink crystal links and a pink bird of paradise-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a bird of paradise with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant. Jessica has on a short-sleeved pink and white dress with doves on the pink skirt, pink knee-high boots, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with ocean waves, birds of paradise, and water hibiscuses on the coattails, and a bird of paradise surrounded by ocean waves on the back. Suddenly, Jessica felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers, sprouted out of her back. Jessica has on her Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Jessica (Stitch!) has a brand-new greatsword in her right hand called Ocean Bird of Paradise's Maelstrom Broadsword of Tropical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with a bird of paradise with water hibiscuses surrounding it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large bird of paradise wings for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings the pommel. Jessica (Stitch!) has on her brand-new gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bird of paradise head with pink gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the bird of paradise that said, "Jessica, Best Friend of Yuna Kamihara, Toriko, and Makiko, Expert Fashionista, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Seeker of Adventure, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Water Hibiscuses, and Birds of Paradise"

ジェシカ、神原ゆなの親友、トリコ、マキコ、エキスパートファッショニスタ、クライドマクブライドの愛する未来の妻、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、多くの友人、冒険の探求者、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして水、水ハイビスカス、そして鳥の楽園のマスター

Jessica (Stitch!) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY MAELSTROM TROPICAL OCEAN BIRD OF PARADISE ANGEL OF TROPICAL OCEAN JUSTICE AND MAELSTROM BIRD OF PARADISE LOVE!

We were amazed by Jessica (Stitch!)'s Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Clyde saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when General Mikiel saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to kill her, but Jessica fired a powerful pink energy blast with ocean waves, birds of paradise, and water hibiscuses, and it hit General Mikiel and sent him flying into a wall, and it pissed him off even more.

* * *

Later we were back in the Helheim Forest for the 2nd treasure as well a s some bonding time.

Nico: Pinkie, you and Rango are next for bonding time.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! This is gonna be amazing!

Rango: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Me: Don't worry guys if we see any Inves we'll blast them.

Lillian: But this will also be perfect for doing some bonding with my brother Kouta.

Cornelia: It sure will be perfect.

Me: Yeah.

Rango: Pinkie, I hope you enjoyed being a cowboy.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh it was amazing! It reminds me of the party Applejack put on in her house.

Rango: That is amazing.

Me: We'll have to hear about that later.

Qin: Yeah that sounds fun.

Lillian: It sure does.

Kouta: By the way how have you been sis?

Lillian: Busy as ever.

Maria: Tortoise John was a really bad mayor.

Me: But he was tasty as turtle stew.

Nico: Yeah he sure was.

Eli: That was awesome soup.

Pinkie Pie: He sure was amazing!

Rango: He didn't seem too bad at first. Until he showed his true colors.

Pinkie Pie: He was one bad tortoise. And Rainbow Dash would not like him.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there! He was a bad turtle.

Nico: He sure was.

Me: He would not make a good trophy.

Moe Howard: No he wouldn't.

Me: Yeah and Moe you would look good in turtle loafers.

Moe Howard: You think I… (Realizes something) Why you.

HONK! BONK POINK!

He honked my nose, bonked my head and poked me in the eyes.

Me: OH! Geez!

Kouta: It really is good to you see you again, Right.

Right: Same here Kouta.

Me: I remember seeing you guys meet the ToQgers on TV. That was cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Lillian: But it's amazing that we're actually in the Helheim Forest. Especially after all the trouble this whole place has caused to Japan and the Gaim Kamen Riders.

Qin: No kidding there.

Maria: I think the evil plan on the big day will involve the Helheim Forest.

Me: I have that same feeling myself. But now that we've been here before we're more than prepared for anything that the Vengeful Five and the last of Yggdrasill can throw at us.

Nico: Yeah you got that right.

Aylene C.: I think it's awesome that Yggdrasill found this place though.

Fu: It sure is.

Pinkie Pie: I think it's cool too.

Me: And it's amazing that they found a world that's 3.9 billion light-years from home.

Yost Spiderman: It's not the Vengeful 5. Not since Olympius and Dark Lynn were dealt with.

Me: I know but it's the last 3 of the group.

Yost Spiderman: True.

Nico: But we'll be ready for them.

Lola: We sure will.

Laney: Yeah those jerks have been asking for this for a long time.

Yoko: We'll be ready for them too.

Maria: (to Yost Spiderman) How's your aunt doing?

Yost Spiderman: She's all better now thank you.

Maria: That's a relief.

Me: Yeah thank goodness that was just a grazing wound.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

We walked on.

Nico: So, what treasure is here this time?

Nicole: I'm glad you asked. It's called the Spellbook of Pomona.

Me: The Greek Goddess of Fruits in Greek Myth.

Nicole: That's right dad. It's a spellbook that has all her powers in it and can grant anyone the power to control all of the fruit and plants of the world.

Mallow: Sounds like a book fit for me.

Me: It sure does.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Are we getting close?

Nicole: Almost. 400 meters ahead.

Nico: Wow.

We walked and then we got to a clearing and then on a stump we saw it. It was a green spellbook called THE SPELLBOOK OF POMONA!

Nico: There it is!

Nicole: The Spellbook of Pomona!

Qin: Wow!

Mallow: I'll use it.

She walked up to the book and took it and then she got a massive power increase and now has all of the powers of nature and fruits.

Mallow: Whoa! Amazing!

Nico: Now, to get ready for another one of Swartz's goons.

Me: And I think I see it.

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER DRAGON KNIGHT! It looked like a scary version of the Dragon Knight Kamen Rider from America!

Me: (GASP) It's Another Dragon Knight!

Laney: Now he's using the American Riders too!?

Another Dragon Knight: (In a boys voice) Don't get the wrong idea. Swartz picked this power because the events of the Rider Fight have been erased. As well as the Riders themselves not knowing anything.

Me: Okay buddy who are you!?

Another Dragon Knight: I think you might know J.D.!

He reverted back and we saw that it was an old enemy from my past. It was a kid with red hair and he had green eyes and he had skull clothes with black pants.

Me: (GASP) Eric Larson!

Eric Larson: Been a long time J.D.

Me: Not surprised that Swartz would turn you into Another Rider.

Especially one from America.

Eric Larson: So it would seem.

Nico: You know him?

Me: I wish we never did. His name is Eric Larson and everyone in my middle school called him Blood Fang Eric. He was called that because he had abnormally long canine teeth that made him look like a vampire. He was the worst ever bully in school. He was much worse than Boogey. He used to torment all the kids and make EVERYONE look like stupid brainless idiots! And the teachers weren't doing anything to stop him. He ruled over the entire school with an iron fist and got away with everything.

Nico: Geez!

Eli: This guy is a total jerk!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But there was one person that stood in his way and that was me. I ended his reign of terror and got him sent to a boarding school forever.

Lincoln: Guess you think you can mess with our heads by saying that stuff about the Ryuki series!

Eric Larson: Hey, I'm just saying facts. If you don't wanna believe me, you'll just have to find out the hard way. Assuming you losers survive this!

Nico, the Gaim team, and Woz gave each other uneasy looks since we know he's telling the truth.

Me: Don't listen to him guys! Eric Larson has always been a massive pathological liar. He made up lie after lie and got away with everything.

Eli: J.D. is right. I sense he's lying.

Nico: Hey yeah!

Me: I was able to see right through his lies. Now it's time for me to send this monster right back to prison.

Qin: Same here!

Eric Larson: Well, I tried to break it to you losers gently. Now, I'll just have to break your bones!

Me: Come and try it asshole.

Eric then changed into ANOTHER DRAGON KNIGHT!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Kit Taylor will be happy to hear that you're gone!

Me: When we meet him in 2023!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Hope you're ready Eric. It's Payback Time!

I slashed him all over the place with my scythe and burned him!

Kouta charged at Another Dragon Knight.

And he kicked him down and Nico blasted him with a blast of energy and it hit Another Dragon Knight and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Then Another Dragon Knight pulled out a Ryuki Sword imbued with the powers of the Cheese Monster and he fired blasts of cheese and they hit Nico in his face and he licked them off.

Nico: (Slurps) Yummy.

Me: So he has Ryuki Weapons imbued with the core and non-core members of the M.O.E. All right then.

Kouta: From one sword user to another, you're a bad egg!

Another Dragon Knight: We'll see who's bad orange boy!

He and Kouta clashed and then I kicked Another Dragon Knight down and then fired a wave of energy and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught his ridewatch and purified it.

Nico then slapped the cuffs on Eric.

We saw M.O.E. Dragon Knight weapons and we picked them up.

* * *

After we got rid of General Mikiel, we were in the World Tree Estate getting ready because today's Bugs Bunny's 82nd birthday, and we're setting everything up for the party, while Buster and Ace are getting Bugs Bunny, and The Masters of Evil were also getting ready to come over.

Lincoln: I can't believe today's Bugs' 82nd birthday, and this is so awesome that we're setting up the party here in the World Tree Estate.

Me: You said it, big guy.

Nico: And we've got everything set up for our favorite wascally wabbit: tables full of food and carrots for Bugs, Lola, Babs, Buster, Ace, and Lexi, fountain of carrot juice, and for dessert, an awesome carrot cake that your dad's making in the kitchen.

Luna: Awesome, dude.

Rita: I've seen a lot of Bugs' cartoons when I was a kid, and he always knows how to pull a fast one on his foes.

Superman: And he's driven them completely insane, especially Elmer Fudd, Yosemite Sam, and Daffy Duck.

Eli: Yeah, that was pretty wacky.

Lori: (Snickers) Not to mention him kissing his foe and fleeing the scene, that was hilarious, and that was a good idea you had to set the party up here, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lori. Plus, Buster and Ace took the job to get the birthday rabbit, so this is going to be one awesome party.

We were finally done setting up the party, and just in time too, Poromon and the mascots came in.

Poromon: Guys, Bugs, Buster, and Ace are heading this way.

Nico: Places everyone.

We turned out the lights and we hid. Then, Bugs, Buster, and Ace came inside, and when Bugs turned on the light, the carrot-themed banner came unraveling and it said, "HAPPY 82ND BIRTHDAY, BUGS BUNNY!", and we also came out of our hiding places.

Everyone: SURPRISE, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, BUGS BUNNY!

Bugs Bunny: (Surprised) Oh wow, thank you all so much!

Nico: You're welcome, Bugsy pal.

Then, The Masters of Evil came and they all wished Bugs Bunny a happy birthday.

Bugs Bunny: Wow, thanks you guys.

Vypra: You're welcome, Bugs, and I can't believe it's been 82 years to the day that you first debuted on the big screen.

Babs Bunny: That's right.

Buster Bunny: And we decided to throw the party here in the World Tree Estate, Bugs.

Ace Bunny: And we've set up everything for you.

Bugs Bunny saw the platter of food and he also saw the carrots in bowls for him, Babs, Lola, Buster, and Ace, along with the fountain of carrot juice.

Bugs Bunny: Wow, you guys went all out for this and for me?!

Nico: Of course, after all, you're part of our family, Bugs, along with all of The Looney Tunes, The Tiny Toons, and the Loonatics.

Lincoln: And you guys always know how to make everyone laugh.

Bugs Bunny was touched by the words of Nico and everyone here, and it's not just them, but all of the Looney Tunes, Tiny Toons, and Loonatics, and they piled on us and gave us a big group hug and we also returned it as well.

Bugs Bunny: Well, what are we waiting for, doc?! LET'S PARTY!

We got the festivities started and we were having tons of fun, Luna and her band were playing some music and we were also having fun, especially when we were also watching many of Bugs Bunny's hilarious moments and we were laughing our butts off.

Sylvester: And we also set up traps in case that birdbrain, Sancho, and his party animals try to get in and crash the party.

Dark Spicer: We also got the Great Lakes City Alley Cats keeping an eye out for that party animal, Sancho.

Nico: Nice. That'll teach that party animal.

Just then, Lynn Sr. came out with an amazing carrot cake decorated with white frosting and carrots made of orange and green frosting with the 8 and 2 candles on it.

Bugs Bunny: Wow, that's amazing, doc.

Lynn Sr.: And there's also another surprise, Bugsy.

Then, the cake's top opened up and out came Lola dressed in her Tune Squad uniform from Space Jam: A New Legacy, and when Bugs saw her, he did the Avery Aoogah as his eyes popped out of his head, and his tongue rolled out of his mouth and onto the floor.

We all shared a laugh.

Lola Bunny: (Seductively) Like what you see, bunny boy?

Bugs Bunny: Oh yeah.

Just then, Bugs wrapped his arms around her and he kissed her on the lips, and she returned it with full intensity.

Buster Bunny: Knew he couldn't resist his extra surprise.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny felt a sharp pain on his right shoulder and arm, and we saw blood coming down from his arm.

Babs Bunny: Buster, you okay?

Plucky Duck: Yeah, your right shoulder and arm are bleeding.

Just then, Buster lifted up his right short sleeve and we saw what looks like the symbol of the Saiyans with angel wings surrounding it on his right shoulder.

Nico: Whoa, what is that mark?

Lincoln summoned the book of legends and he turned to the page that has the symbol of the Saiyans with angel wings surrounding it, and Lincoln 2 knew what that was.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye Iris) I think I know what that mark is on Buster's right shoulder: that is The Mark of The Warrior, and according to the book of legends, this mark is said to appear on someone's shoulder when the oath that person made to a Saiyan warrior has been fulfilled.

Goku: That's right. If I remember right, Buster freed my father from the Aparoids last year, and he'd said that if Raditz and Nappa dared to show up, they'll be destroyed for good and no mercy will be shown to any of them.

Gine: This ultimately means that Buster's fulfilled the oath he made last year, and now, he's received the mark, incredible.

Lori: Whoa.

Luan: That's really a big discovery.

Nico: But, an awesome one as well.

Buster Bunny: So, my oath has finally been fulfilled, and this mark I have on my shoulder is proof of the fulfillment of the oath.

Bardock: That's right, Buster. You've fulfilled your oath that you made to my son a year ago, and you honored that promise.

Buster Bunny bowed in respect.

Buster Bunny: Yes, I have.

We continued having our fun, and we also gave Bugs Bunny a lot of gifts: new toon explosives, a carrot julienne set, and other sorts of gifts, and he really loved them. We had our fun today, and now, we're about to get ready for our mission for today. We were later getting ready for tomorrow too and we had lots of garlic bulbs, silver, sunlight and more.

Buu: Buu wants to eat garlic!

Maria: No, Buu! These are for tomorrow!

Me: That's right buu.

Buu: Okay.

Kira Ford: These are everything a vampire hates.

Me: Don't forget holy water.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Bludgeon: These are only for the Kiva mission.

Maria: We'll have plenty of time to prepare for the others.

Nico: Yep. Fangire's are like vampires.

Me: Yep.

G1 Ironhide: We're definitely gonna start August with a bang.

Me: You bet we are.

Lola: I'm looking forward to giving those Fangires a piece of my mind.

Lana: And a stake through their hearts.

Lucy Loud: Many of them give all vampires everywhere a bad name.

Family Guy Penelope: Maybe Wataru can give Ed violin lessons too.

Ed: I would like that.

Me: We have a lot to prepare for tomorrorw.

Ed: Yeah my violin playing is awful.

Nico: You're trying though.

Then Zexion, Living Laser, Man Boy, Brain Freezer, New Wave, Mr. Fizz, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Manta Bayarsh, and the Rowdyruff Boys appeared.

Zexion: Can me, Living Laser, Man Boy, Brain Freezer, New Wave, Mr. Fizz, Vulkanus, Copperhead, Manta Bayarsh, and the Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Butch: Damn, that's a lot of anti vampire weapons!

Me: It sure is. We're going to be killing as many Fangires as there are vampires.

Blade: And these guys obviously. Do not know…

Me and Blade: WHO THEY ARE FUCKING WITH!

Burst Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time? Just want to be sure.

Nico: I already told everyone and they figured it out. We're going to meet a Red Chromatic Dragon Gene-slammer.

Me: Yep and it was obvious to figure out.

Qin: But this one is gonna be awesome.

Lola: And I bet it's gonna be over in Japan as we help the Kiva Rangers out by destroying Fangire's running around.

Nico: Yeah.

Manta Bayarsh: And Bugs? Happy 82nd anniversary!

Me: Oh that's right! 82 years ago you were made.

Bugs: That's right! I think it's great doc.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

RD Girl Jordan: I liked the "A Wild Hare" cartoon of yours.

Bugs: That was a good one.

Me: Boy it sure was. All of Bugs's cartoons are great.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: I loved the ones with Bugs outsmarting Yosemite Sam and Elmer Fudd.

We laughed.

Lola: Those were so awesome.

Vulkanus: I like the piano gag.

Me: Always a classic.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: That was is funny.

Sheep Creep baaed, reminding us that we had a mission to complete.

Nico: Oh right. Lets get moving everyone.

Nicole: We got our last map to go.

Me: Yep.

Nicole: And you'll like this. This is the most powerful treasure of all. It's called the Sword of Helheim. It's an all-powerful sword imbued with all the powers of all the Gaim Kamen Riders as well as all the powers of all the lockseeds. Including the ones for the Masters of Evil core and non-core.

We gasped!

New Wave: Whoever wields that could become just as powerful as Kouta.

Ibara: I will be glad to use it for the safety of all my friends and my loved ones.

Me: Very noble of you Ibara.

Qin: Faithful too.

Laney: It sure is.

Skalor: Let's get a move on.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some bad news: Dodoria's heading after you guys as soon as word of the deaths of the army of

Frieza's soldiers reached him, and he's really furious.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Dodoria, and he's coming after us to get revenge for what we did to Frieza last year, along with what happened to Zarbon yesterday and what happened this morning. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: King Kai's right, the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Dodoria, and he's coming after us to get revenge for what we did to Frieza last year, along with what happened to Zarbon yesterday and what happened this morning.

Bugs Bunny: So, Frieza's loyal thug is already coming after us. Let me, Buster, and Ace handle that big palooka, doc. He's getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates, and he's never coming back ever.

Nico: (Smirks) Okay, then, Bugsy, you've got a deal. You, Buster, and Ace are going to make sure that Dodoria pays for what he's done in Frieza's name.

Buster Bunny: And believe me, Nico, what we've got planned for that thug, it'll make the torture that Minerva Mink and Lincoln put Zarbon through look like a rainy day.

Ace Bunny: And the last thing Dodoria will ever see in his miserable life is being subjected to the very same pain and suffering that he's inflicted on so many innocent people, right before we spill his blood all over the place!

We gasped at the furious anger coming from Ace Bunny.

Me: Whoa.

Lexi Bunny: Whoa is right, normally Ace is never one to get this mad, but since this is Frieza's murderous thug we're talking about, I'd be just as pissed off.

Nico: You got that right, Lexi, what Dodoria has done and in the service of that heartless tyrant can never be forgiven nor forgotten. Alright, gang, we've got one last treasure to find.

Lincoln: And one last villain to slay.

Bugs Bunny: You better start saying your prayers, Dodoria, because death is coming for you, and there's no chance of you ever leaving here alive!

Buster Bunny: You will pay for everything that you've done!

Ace Bunny: And in the service of that heartless tyrant, Frieza, you ugly bastard!

We nodded and we were off to the Helheim Forest.

## HELHEIM FOREST

We arrived in the Helheim Forest.

Nico: Here we are.

New Wave: Wow! So this is the Helheim Forest.

Lillian: Yep. 3.9 Billion Light-Years Away from Earth.

New Wave: So this is the forest that caused so much trouble for Earth and the Gaim Riders because of Yggdrasil.

Me: Yep. The very same.

Nicole: Lets find the sword.

We got to looking.

Kouta: A sword that can grant the powers of all the Lockseeds?

Man Boy: Including ones for me and my team.

Nicole: Yep and its power is 1,000 times stronger.

Lola: That's incredible. So if it used Firefly's power it would unleash a blast of fire as strong as Madara Uchiha's?

Nicole: That's rught.

Kaito Kumon: I don't know how it'll happen. Or who will do it. But I promise that Malfoy will meet his end during the big battle.

Nurzak: That's all we ask.

Sabator: Personally, I hope we take out Harvey before the usual battles on that day.

Me: I have a feeling we will do that.

Nico: Me too.

Laney: I've had enough of those monsters to last an eternity.

Lola: We all have. They have tormented us for far too long ever since they tried to help Evil Lynn frame our version of her.

Lynn: Yeah!

Living Laser: Dark and the rest got a chance to shine that day. Except me, since I wasn't there.

Kouta: (to Lynn) Was that really a road trip?

Lynn: More battle than a road trip.

Me: We should explain what happened.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1131 and it was crazy!

Living Laser: Whoa!

Kouta: WHOA! That is intense! I'm sorry that happened to you Lynn.

Lynn: Me too but I'll be okay.

Needlenose: Dark kept insisting that the whole thing was a road trip.

Me: That still was a great adventure though.

Sheila Loud: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Sam Witwicky: (to Numbuh One and Kouta) If you guys get to fighting Harvey, don't go for a grappling hook. Just go for explosives instead.

Brain Freezer: That's how your world's Starscream died the first time, right?

Sam Witwicky: Yep. But me accidentally grappling his eye wasn't the smartest choice.

Nico: Very smart move though.

Laney: It sure was.

We then got to a huge clearing and we saw in the middle of an altar in a tree stump, THE SWORD OF HELHEIM! It was a green emerald blade with the symbol of Helheim on it and it had incredibly strong power in it.

Overkill: There it is.

Nicole: The Sword of Helheim!

Lola: It's amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Mr. Fizz: Anyone want to do the honors?

Ibara went up to the sword and then she grabbed it and then pulled it out!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS THEME EXTENDED VERSION

PLAYS)

She glowed and was enveloped in a massive and powerful green aura and had green angel wings appear on her back and she was imbued with the powers of all the members of the Masters of Evil both core and non-core and she had all the powers of all the Lockseeds inside her too! Her power had increased incredibly powerfully.

When the ascension was done we were amazed!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: What power!

Laney: Wow! Ibara how do you feel?

Ibara: I feel amazing!

Nico: Wow.

Cybertron Menasor: (to Nico) (Irish Accent) Got any new Ridewatches, lad?

Nico smirked and revealed Ridewatches for Copies for Saber, Blades, and Zenkaiser as well as their copies.

Nico: (to Twilight) I promised that at least you would get a Saber Ridewatch, Twilight. And I always keep my promises.

Twilight Sparkle: wow! Thanks Nico.

Me: And I helped make Ridewatches for all the Saber Members, copy and original. The originals will go to all the Mane 10.

Rarity: Oh this is amazing darlings.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! So awesome!

Me: And Zarya Moonwolf will get a Zenkaiser Ridewatch too because it was her Ambassador Mission.

Zarya Moonwolf: Nice!

Nico: Even though she already has one, that is a good point. As long as she shares it with another member of the Core 310.

Me: Fair Enough. Noah Carver can use that one.

Noah: Awesome.

Pipsqueak, Tornado Bolt and Triple Berry will get Saber and Blades Copies.

We then heard something.

Copperhead: Anyone else hear footsteps?

Me: Someone's coming!

Nico: Hide!

We hid in the trees and then we saw a figure coming and it was an evil version of TOMURA SHIGARAKI!

---

**Tomura Shigaraki** (in Japanese: 死柄木弔, *Shigaraki Tomura* ), born as **Tenko Shimura**, is the main antagonist of the *My Hero Academia* franchise. He serves as the archenemy of Izuku Midoriya.

He is the leader of the League of Villains, whose overall goal is to become Japan's next greatest villain. For a while now, Tomura had no clear conviction and relied on All For One to provide every resource he needed. His initial objective was to destroy the society of heroes, specifically All Might who he held great hatred for.

Ever since All For One's imprisonment, however, Tomura has slowly begun to learn and develop into a more independent villain and formed a conviction where he desires to destroy everything he despises, ultimately wanting to bring down society as a whole. Upon defeating Re-Destro and his Meta Liberation Army, Rikiya submitted to his commands and made Tomura the grand commander of the Paranormal Liberation Front. He serves as the main antagonist of the U.S.J. arc, Meta Liberation Army arc, the Paranormal Liberation War arc, the Star and Stripe arc, and the Final War Arc. He's also the overarching antagonist, in the Forest Training Camp arc, the Provisional Hero License arc, the Tartarus Escapee's arc, and the U.A. Traitor arc. He is also the secondary antagonist of the Hero Killer arc, and the Hideout Raid arc.

He is voiced by Kōki Uchiyama and Arisa Sekine as a child in Japanese and Eric Vale and Emily Fajardo as a child in English.

In the past, Tenko Shimura was a young boy, born to Nao and Kotaro Shimura. Tenko lived a normal, but strict life with his family. He loved heroes and would often play with his friends and discuss about them, but because his father detested heroes, due to his mother abandoning him, Tenko would be punished for bringing up any topic relating to heroes. At the same time, Tenko was developing a rare, but unusual Quirk that would cause itchiness.

At some point, Tenko and his older sister Hana snuck into their father's office where they came across a picture of their paternal grandmother, Nana Shimura. They learned that she was a hero and decided to keep it a secret among each other. Kotaro eventually found out, however and decided to punish Tenko by slapping him and voicing his hatred of heroes (by extension his mother). That night, Tenko would sit outside in the dark and cry, as no one in his family tried to help and comfort him. He was left alone with his dog, who was the only form of comfort that he had at the moment, until he accidentally killed his dog with his Quirk.

Due to his inexperience with his Quirk, Tenko proceeded to kill his entire family, starting with his sister, who had come to apologize but had been killed by accident. His mother and maternal grandparents later witnessed the scene in horror, only for them to be killed in the process. His father eventually came to see the massacre that took place and Tenko begged him for help, as the area around them was destroyed. A crying Tenko ran to his father for help. However, Kotaro attacked him in order to get him to stop. Unfortunately, Tenko's instincts were roused up to the point where he proceeded to attack and kill his father with full intent, while destroying his family home. At that point, Tenko's humanity had disappeared and became a whole new entity. Tenko recalled feeling satisfied at ending his father's abusive treatment.

He was later left alone in the streets with vague memories of his past until he was approached by the man that would become his sensei, All For One. When All For One took him in, he revealed that Tenko had killed his family and the only things that remained of them were their hands. This revelation brought Tenko into despair, but All For One assured him that he will be able to teach him how he can control his feelings of anger and hatred and that he must direct them towards the society of heroes.

Tenko later found himself getting into trouble with two crooks on the street. He later came home in tears, but All For One encouraged him to let out his true potential and pursue what he truly wants to do. Tenko later came back to those same crooks with the hands of his family members attached to him and killed the crooks. All For One later collected their hands and offered them as gifts to Tenko. Tenko then proceeded to attach their hands to him.

It was from here where All For One decided to rename the young boy "Tomura", a word that signals the sorrow of death and parting but also to celebrate a new age of Tenko Shimura. He then gave him his last name, "Shigaraki", granting Tenko his new name; Tomura Shigaraki. From this point on, All For One began to raise the young boy as his new successor and the new face of evil.

Tomura secretly slipped in through the media crowd and destroyed the gate, allowing them to slip in. He and the other villains first appeared at the training site where the students were practicing. When he did not see All Might, he was frustrated and decided to use his force to attack all the other heroes there as a way to draw All Might's attention. He fought Eraserhead, impressed that the latter can hold his henchmen off and called him cool. However, Nomu was responsible for defeating him. Seeing that All Might wasn't around, he tried to attack the students but All Might eventually appeared.

Amused at All Might's appearance, he watched as All Might fought Nomu but soon watched as the latter sent Nomu flying. He was encouraged by Kurogiri who had seen that Nomu had weaken All Might and tried to attack him as well but Izuku intervened but Tomura was unable to kill him because more heroes appeared. After being wounded from a gunshot, Tomura decided to retreat with Kurogiri.

While they were able to retreat, he complained to Kurogiri that they were unsuccessful in their objectives to take out All Might and ended up losing their men, including Nomu. He was instructed by an individual to start looking for new men for the organization.

Later on, Tomura watched the Sports Festival on his computer and was carefully observing Izuku during the event.

After the Sports festival, he met with the Hero Killer Stain. He decided to let him join the League of Villains since they were in desperate need of a new member. The two then got into a skirmish where Stain pinned him down. However, Tomura remained defiant and Stain was surprised by Tomura's declaration of wanting to destroy the society revolving around All Might.

After discussing the values of the League of Villains, Stain asked to go to Hosu to continue his work. Kurogiri then teleported Tomura, Stain and himself to city of Hosu. As Stain took off to try and cleanse Hosu of the "fake" heroes, Tomura began complaining about Stain and his motives. He decided that he wanted to unleash a few Noumu's upon the town to destroy it.

As the Noumus were getting defeated by the heroes and Stain fell in battle against a few heroes, Tomura got infuriated and decided to leave the town. The next day, he read the news and was frustrated that Stain got recognition from fighting the heroes and that his Noumus did not get any recognition from the media.

Tomura later was introduced to new members of the League of Villains, Himiko Toga and Dabi. Tomura was very unpleased by their praise of the Hero Killer and attempted to kill them, but was prevented by Kurogiri from doing so. Eventually, Tomura leaves the room out of spite.

Tomura later decides to confront Izuku at a public mall in his civilian appearance. He took the teen as hostage and asked him a couple questions about himself and the Hero Killer. Izuku states that while his and the Hero Killer's motives were because of the inspiration of All Might, he could understand what the Hero Killer was aiming for as he never gave up on his dream, while Tomura ultimately abandoned his cause.

Tomura then begins to realize why he's constantly failing, and it's all because of All Might. Coming to this realization, he concludes that all of Stain's ideals and convictions have been nothing more but a stepping stone for him. He decides to leave when Izuku's friend, Ochaco Uraraka, questions him. He left the mall thinking about his grudge against All Might.

Tomura commissioned the Vanguard Action Squad to attack the Yuuei students at night when they were on their summer school trip to enhance their powers. He ordered them to capture Katsuki Bakugou and placed a hit for Izuku Midoriya and other students at U.A. The attack ultimately resulted in many students getting minor to major injuries (some of which would have to get hospitalized), Katsuki and Ragdoll getting captured, and the trip coming to an abrupt close.

Tomura wanted Katsuki to join the side of the villains. He was a bit frustrated when Katsuki declined his offer and states that All Might was his hero and that he would always support him. Tomura decided that he did not have time to deal with Katsuki's defiance and sought power from his master to convert him to the dark side. As he was about to attack Katsuki, All Might and the other heroes broke in to rescue Katsuki. At the sight of All Might's appearance, Tomura recalled his past and yelled at All Might out of spite. Tomura's master took each of the villains and Katsuki with a black sludge substance and teleported them to a destroyed warehouse on the other side of town.

As Tomura's master tried to fight All Might who came to save Katsuki. Tomura tried to capture Katsuki again but he was saved by the combined efforts of Izuku, Tenya, and Eijirou. Tomura's master decided to teleport Tomura and the rest of the villains away from the area where he was fighting All Might for their safety. Tomura was unwilling to leave, concerned for All For One's condition but All For One told him that he should continue his plans. When his master was defeated in his fight against All Might, Tomura was furious.

After their crushing defeat, Tomura and the League of Villains form a new hideout for themselves and remain hidden out of the public eye for the time being. Eventually, they are later approached by the the leader of the Eight Precepts of Death, Kai Chisaki.

Chisaki told Tomura about his failures and how his lack of tactician allowed the heroes to arrest Muscular and Moonfish, including the arrest of Stain. Chisaki wanted Tomura to join his organization and that together he would have a greater power to take down the hero-dominated society. His meeting with Chisaki became harsh as Chisaki killed Magne for attacking him and severed Mr. Compress's arm. Tomura tried to kill Chisaki to avenge his comrades but killed one of his men instead when Chisaki used him as a human shield, much to Tomura's disgust.

Despite their conflicts, Tomura decided to have the League of Villains join in the Eight Precepts. He sent Himiko Toga and Twice to Chisaki's headquarters to help Chisaki against the heroes who plan to invade his house, secretly trusting them to betray Chisaki and ruin his plans, indirectly allowing the heroes to stop him.

After Chisaki's defeat, Tomura leads the League of Villains to attack him, with Tomura allowing Compress to compress one of Chiskai's arms as pay back for the loss of his arm while Shigaraki decays the other as payback for his actions against the League, leaving Chisaki quirkless. Shigaraki took his quirk removal drugs and stated that they will be the new overlords.

Prior to the events of the Hero Billboard Chart JP, Tomura and the rest of his league continued searching for more recruits, while Tomura personally has been trying to get in contact with All For One's doctor. Spinner, frustrated with the current state of league, demands what direction is Tomura exactly heading towards. Before he could respond, the two are interrupted by the arrival of the Gigantomachia, who has been looking for the league as well.

To see if he truly is a worthy successor, Gigantomachia engages him and the other villains in a battle, only to find himself beating them with ease, causing him to break down in tears. Eventually, the doctor speaks through the radio that Gigantomachia's been carrying around, subduing him with the voice of All For One and transporting the league to his hideout. The doctor introduces himself with the alias Daruma Ujiko and reveals that he's been producing a stronger variation of the Nomus known as High-End. Ujiko calls out Tomura for being a piece of trash that's accomplished nothing and asks what exactly does he plan to do as All For One's successor.

Tomura explains to him that he's felt nothing but anger and loneliness ever since he was a child and ultimately wishes to destroy the very things that he despises. He believes that with Ujiko's talents, he will be able to accomplish great things for the league. Ujiko laughs at how much of a pipe dream Tomura's goal is, but ultimately accepts his offer, believing that villains are the ones who make pipe dreams into a reality. Ujiko then sends the league back to Gigantomachia, in which Tomura reintroduces himself as the "future king".

A month has passed and Tomura continues to work on earning Gigantomachia's trust in him. As Gigantomachia would continuously attack him and the others, Tomura did not get any sleep. That did not appear to bother him, however, and instead developed him into more of a thrill seeker. He eventually gets in contact with Rikiya Yotsubashi, who challenges him to either face him in battle or to fall in the hands of the heroes.

Tomura, along with the rest of his companions, arrived in Deika City, where they are confronted by Curiousand Koku Hanabata. The two executives signal their army to attack the league, resulting in a battle between the villains. Tomura focuses on taking down them individually, as well as the other league. During the chaos, Tomura recalls a childhood memory of him and his sister, Hana, who showed him a picture of his grandmother and told him about how she was a hero. Despite his exhausted conflict with Gigantomachia, Tomura was able to take out a large group of the Meta Liberation Army by spreading his Quirk around them.

Meanwhile, Twice confronts Rikiya in the watchtower, where he's keeping Giran held captive. Twice then proceeds to create clones of other members of the league, including Tomura. The clones then attempt to attack Rikiya but are quickly defeated when he utilizes his Quirk. The real Tomura, however, manages to bring the whole building down, leaving him confronted with Rikiya alone. Tomura then attempts to disintegrate him by touching the ground, but Rikiya manages to avoid his attack. Rikiya then manages to land a hit on him, causing Tomura to lose two of his fingers on his left hand.

When Rikiya states how meaningless and hollow his ambitions truly are, Tomura frees himself from his grasp by decaying his finger and proceeds to go berserk, as the hands of his family that adorned his upper body are destroyed, causing him to recall various aspects of his past that constantly develops him into a more dangerous being. From here on, Tomura decides to let go of his past sorrows and unleash the true evil within him as he crushes the hand of his father.

With his newfound strength, Tomura proceeds to come into clash with Rikiya once more, destroying the city around them in the process. With the sudden turn of events, Rikiya decides to unleash one of his devices from the Detnerat Company to defeat Tomura once and for all; Cresto.

Despite Rikiya's best efforts, Tomura laughed manically and manages to overwhelm his opponent by proceeding to destroy the city around him with his sheer power, causing Rikiya to lose his armor and eventually come in contact with the decay when reaching the ground. With nothing left to continue on the battle, Rikiya is left laying on the ground, as Tomura watches over him, reminding him how he started this conflict. Trumpet, Spinner, and Gigantomachia eventually arrive to the scene, along with the Meta Liberation Army, who attempt to help Rikiya, but are scared when Tomura smiles at them. Trumpet was shocked his quirk was overwritten by fear while Rikiya calls off the army. Instead, Rikiya decides to surrender all of his resources and submit to Tomura's command, much to Tomura's amusement. Gigantomachia also acknowledges Tomura as All For One's Successor after seeing his great power in action.

In the aftermath, Tomura is announced to be the Grand Commander of the newly formed Paranormal Liberation Army. He makes the members of the League of Villains and high ranking members of the Metal Liberation Army into sub commanders. It is also revealed that one of the hands survived the destruction and Tomura now wears that hand over his face, though it holds no significant meaning. After the initial announcement, Tomura collapses and is contacted by Doctor Ujiko, who offers him the power he promised and requests that Tomura make a special delivery for him.

Tomura is next seen with Doctor Ujiko as he prepares to undergo surgery. Before beginning, Ujiko asks Tomura why he seeks more power, as he's become destruction incarnate after awakening his Quirk. Tomura explains that his newfound power isn't unbeatable, and that he isn't going to underestimate the heroes again and intends to utterly destroy them the next time they meet. Ujiko is amused by Tomura's answer and informs him that the operation he's about to go through will grant him power greater than All For One himself and even allow him to obtain the very Quirk he created: One For All. However, the process will take four months to complete and he'll experience endless pain the entire time, something Tomura has no issue with.

A month after Tomura Shigaraki started the operation to become more powerful, he was seen still going through it, with it being extremely agonizing and gruesome as Dr. Ujiko had assured him. The Doctor was impressed that the process seemed to be going better than he originally planned as he excitedly cheered Tomura on from the sidelines as numerous tubes and wires were shown sticking out of his spine and head, while a bigger mechanical tube operated on his midsection which had been completely torn open, all accompanied by copious amounts of blood. Despite the painful process, Tomura was fully conscious throughout it, laughing madly.

Less than a month before his surgery was completed, Tomura had been relocated to a large tube underneath Jaku Hospital, with Ujiko overseeing the completion of the process while using a clone of him created by Twice to handle everything else. When the Heroes launched a raid on the hospital, Ujiko ordered Johnny to warp him and Tomura out, only for the Nomu to be crushed by Mirko barging into the lab. While the High-Ends attack Mirko, Doctor Garaki flees the battle, hoping they will buy enough time for Tomura's operation to finish, which is at 71% completion.

However, Tomura's operation immediately gets interrupted once the other Heroes in Jaku Hospital back up Mirko during her struggle against the incomplete High-Ends. Kyudai desperately begs Mirko to stop her assault but the Rabbit Hero ignores him as Tomura's operation reaches 74% completion, telling the other Heroes that they cannot allow him to awaken.

Soon, Present Mic manages to destroy most of Kyudai's equipment with his voice, including Tomura's operation tank. This releases Tomura's unconscious body at a 75% completion state. X-Less then restrains Tomura's body and notes that he isn't breathing and his heart has stopped. Kyudai reveals he put Tomura into a state of suspension to lighten the burden of stabilization and that the container was meant to accelerate the stabilization process, support his system, and resuscitate him when necessary, all the while crying about how he lived for Shigaraki's sake.

While unconscious, Tomura experiences a facsimile of his warped past. Tomura explores the illusion and encounters many visions of his deceased family members that he accidentally murdered. He also encounters his father Kotaro, the man who was responsible for his unintentional Quirk awakening. Tomura then destroys the fake illusion of Kotaro, only to see a shadowy abyss swallowing everything up. Tomura walks forward and realizes that the man standing in front of him is an illusion of All For One.

Tomura walks forward but visions of his family, including Nana Shimura, try to stop him from falling into darkness. Unfortunately, Tomura coldly destroys the remaining bits of his humanity away and accepts All For One's empty embrace. Once the vision ends, Tomura snaps out of his subconscious dream and finally awakens from his deep slumber. Tomura slowly rises from the ground and mutters that he feels cold before unleashing his Decay Quirk and disintegrating the entire hospital and a large portion of the city; killing many heroes and civilians in the process. He then observes the destruction left in the wake of his attack, noting that Ujiko's operation was a success and he now has full control over his Decay. Tomura picks up Ujiko's phone and contacts Gigantomachia, ordering him to gather all the members of the Paranormal Liberation Front and come to his location as he's finally going to destroy everything in their path. However, Endeavorsuddenly appears to fight Tomura.

Suddenly, Tomura has an epiphany and believes that his father was right all along: quoting how he said that heroes only hurt their families to help others. He tells them about his philosophy that heroes ignore those who they believe they can't save (as Tenko had been in the past), and only protect the "common trash" who are overly reliant on heroes to protect them. Filled with hatred and disgust towards a system which has always rejected him, Tomura says this is why he became a villain and says the system is what makes heroes and villains. Suddenly, Endeavor fires a blast of fire, thanking him as his monologue allowed his flames to cool down, but he is completely unfazed by the flames.

Gran Torino tries to tackle Tomura, but the latter decays his leg and slams him into the ground. Gran Torino recognizes the villain's familiar face as a Shimura, thinking about how Nana Shimura gave up Kotaro when he was a child so All For One wouldn't exploit their connection, which in turn made Kotaro resent heroes and influence Tomura into being who he is today, a reflection of his father. Gran Torino remembers Nana crying as he comforted her, questioning the choices that they made before Tomura, the result of the Shimuras' mistakes, impales Gran Torino in the chest.

During the battle, All For One starts to possess Tomura's body, causing him to utter strange statements such as referring to Izuku as "little brother", confusing Tomura. The controlled Tomura grabbed Izuku, causing the hero to see into his mind as he fought with All For One over control of his own body. Tomura resentfully told All For One that he wanted to start his own path of villainy to be greater than his and he would not be his pawn, but All For One told him that he meant a lot to him and that he would be "the next me". Suddenly, the vestiges of Nana Shimura steps in to fight All For One, who tells her that Tomura's hatred towards her is causing the will of One For All to crumble away, but she and the other users resist their will, making Izuku and Tomura separate from each other.

---

Nico: That's Tomura Shigaraki.

Nicole: He's in the Book of Vile Darkness.

Izuku: I've had it with this clod.

Me: Me too. I'm going to give this monster the Black Gates.

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at him.

Evil Tomura was looking for something and then the spirits of the Elements of Skylands and the Mane 10 appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down and they hit him all over and burned him as a phoenix cry was heard.

We landed.

Me: Tomura Shigaraki, now I can destroy you for good just like how I killed your fucking master All For One.

Evil Tomura: You motherfucker! I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR KILLING HIM!

Me: You're the one that's going to pay. So many people died because of you.

I teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a tree!

Red Hood: At least your original counterpart has behaved himself! And there's also your X Squad counterpart.

Me: That's for sure.

But then Evil Tomura saw the resurrected heroes of all those he killed!

Evil Tomura: WHAT! BUT THAT'S NOT POSSIBLE! I KILLED YOU ALL!

Me: What's wrong Tomura? You look like you've seen a ghost.

Nico: Or rather numerous ghosts.

Midnight: We got resurrected thanks to J.D.

Me: This time we're not showing you any mercy Tomura. I'm sending you off to Hell.

Lola: Or better yet The Black Gates!

Nanette: Yeah!

Me: You've had this coming for a long time Tomura. You never gave a flying fuck about anyone but yourself. You've always had such a strong hatred for the entire world because of everything people did for good and love. And you got a sick thrill out of causing nothing but pain and suffering. You killed thousands of innocent people and you didn't care who got in your way as long as they were suffering an excruciatingly and painful death. You wanted to make sure everyone and everything around you suffered for "Their Crimes" that they did against you. Well now it's for me to finish you off once and for all. I'm going to make sure you get what you deserve for good!

I then went SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA INFINITY!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) **Justice is coming for you Tomura and I'm going to make sure there is one less villain to terrorize the world of people born with Quirks.**

I went at Evil Tomura and punched and pulverized him viciously!

While Evil Tomura was getting his ass kicked, I had a question to ask Woz.

Nico: Woz, can I ask you a question?

Woz: What is it, Lord Nico?

Nico: That's what I want to ask you about. Why do you like calling me Lord Nico?

Woz: I will always remember my time serving Ohma Zi O. Especially since he has proven to not be as horrible and tyrannical at times. (smiles) But my loyalty is to my demon king, Sougo Tokiwa, and you. Sougo because he has proven that he has the power to change his destiny. And you because you have worked hard to properly succeed J.D. as leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Brick and Boomer just happened to be near Nico when Woz said this.

Boomer: (cries tears of joy) Dude, that was so sweet!

Brick: That right there is true loyalty.

Butch: It sure is.

I punched Evil Tomura and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground!

KRASMASH!

He got up and he was REALLY RAGING MAD!

Evil Tomura: I HATE YOOOOOOOUUU!

My aura flared up with incredible force and intensity!

He went at me and tried to disintegrate me with his quirk but I grabbed his arm and kneed him in the face and headbutt him and smashed his nose in and kicked him in the balls and then smashed him in his stomach and threw him into the ground and kicked him into a bunch of trees and he smashed through them and then…

CRASH BLAM SMASH CRASH!

They all fell right onto him and crushed him!

OUCH!

But he wasn't dead yet!

But then Deadwood, Xiao Fung. Oculous, Selene, Skalamander, Golden Glider, Grizzly, Multiplex, Kangor and Rojo appeared.

Nico: Deadwood, Xiao Fung. Oculous, Selene, Skalamander, Golden Glider, Grizzly, Multiplex, Kangor and Rojo.

Rojo: That's right.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) And it looks like the funs already started mon.

Nico: How much of that did you guys hear?

Deadwood: We heard what J.D. said to Evil Tomura and the reason why Woz calls you Lord.

Xiao Fung: I think that's actually very touching.

Nico: It sure is.

Selene: Oh, and you guys can feel free to kill this version of Tomura. Just as long as the original gets to be Torch's archenemy.

Nico: That's a promise.

Oculous: (to Tommy Himi) We heard you, Nico, and the others found another treasure here this morning.

Tommy Himi: We sure did.

Skalamander: What was it?

Tommy Himi: Wait. You're asking me?

Nico: Well, you ARE Oculous' archenemy.

Tommy Himi: Oh. Well it was really awesome and cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Then everyone heard motorcycle revving and a figure came out and it was HELMEDOR from the Megarangers VS Carrangers movie!

---

Helmedor is an alien who wants to build a motorcycle racing ramp through the Milky Way and create a "biker paradise", a scheme similar to the late Reckless Dash Emperor Exhaus. However, he was locked up on the prison Jail for 200 years before he escaped and pushes the alien Picoto to Earth to grant his wish for a planet destroying laser cannon. He arrives on Earth shortly after the Megarangers find Picoto's shell and is initially mistaken for being a member of the Wicked Electric Kingdom Nezirejia but reveals that he has no association with them. When they refuse to give Picoto, Helmedor rides through them which allows him to snatch Picoto and blast the Megarangers with a shotgun. Although he begins his wish ritual, a morphed Miku snatches Picoto from him but he easily defeats them though they then blast him with the Drill Sniper Custom and Multi Attack Rifle. However, he easily deflects it before running them down though the arrival of Yuusaku prevents him from stealing Picoto. Helmedor drives at Yuusaku after he morphs but he flips over and summon the Auto Slider and initiates a chase with the biker and they exchange blows. It ends when Yuusaku survives a direct shotgun blast, summons his Silver Blazer and finishes Helmedor off with the Blazer Impact. Helmedor tries to shoot Yuusaku in the face for this but is mortally wounded and drops his shotgun before he is obliterated. However, Helmedor revives and enlarges himself so they summon Galaxy Mega but they are overwhelmed by his speed until Galaxy Mega grabs his bike though he uses a sword to stab and slash it away. They attempt to use the Booster Rifle on him but he uses an energy shield to reflect the blasts though they summon Delta Mega and form Super Galaxy Mega. With it, they are immune to Helmedor's shotgun blasts and destroy his energy shield with the Gatling Blasters before finishing him off with the Super Galaxy Knuckle. However, Helmedor instantly shrinks down and promises to get revenge before riding away.

A day later, Helmedor arrives in the Neziregia Dimension on the Death Neziros shortly after the Carrangers and Megarangers defeat Yugande and Crab Nezilar. He proposes an alliance of interests; he gets to make his wish and Dr. Hinelar gets the power source afterwards which they mutually agree to. Helmedor soon poses as Hazardian Dappu having returned from his adventures with VRV Master and manages to get Piconto before revealing himself. They morph but he jumps right over them onto his motorcycle and manages to escape as Shibolena and some Soldiers Kunekune attack the Sentai. On a rooftop, he finishes the ceremony and creates a giant planet destroying cannon which he uses to destroy Jail and kill everyone there as revenge for his imprisonment. Crab Nezilar then goes to him to demand Piconto but the biker betrays them as he now can have everything that he wants though Crab Nezilar proves to be too strong for him to defeat. After past Psycho Nezilar are resurrected however, Helmedor steals Poconto back though the Carrangers arrive and make him drop Piconto. After the Carrangers capture and discard it, they trick Crab Nezilar with a fake so Shibolena brainwashes Helmedor with a kiss and sends Crab Nezilar to help. Using the power of Picanto, the Megarangers wish for new powers and gain the Mega Tector armor which allows them to destroy the revived Nezilar Beasts and defeat both Helmedor and Crab Nezilar with the Rainbow Impulse attack.

Though defeated, his body survives and Bibidebi is able to bite him and the Nezilar Beast to make them grow. The Carrangers and Megarangers form the Mega Voyager and RV Robo and overwhelm the two but Helmedor threatens to destroy the Earth with his cannon. Before he can make good on his threat however, the Mega Winger appears and vaporizes the cannon with its Winger Cannon which leads to Helmedor's death at the hands of RV Robo's Reckless Dash Cut. Helmedor is unable to react in time and is sliced through before exploding several times and being blown apart.

---

Eli: Helmedor! I remember you! You were going to turn the entire Milky Way Galaxy into a biker paradise.

Helmedor: That's right Eli.

Nico: So you're another one of the Japanese Power Ranger Movie Monsters.

Helmedor: Yep.

William: Too bad you weren't adapted for America.

Helmedor: I know, right? My bike would've been very badass if it had been adapted with me!

Nico: Man what a ripoff! But that would have been cool.

Everyone got the battles underway.

---

Jonny 2x4, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood - Nico's rescue in the Helheim Forest

Deadwood was first.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) Nico had a good rescue in the Helheim Forest. Good thing he didn't eat any of the fruit.

Jonny 2X4: Good thing he didn't. He knows the dangers of the fruit in the Helheim Forest.

Fluttershy: This fruit is not fit for humans.

Tornado Bolt: No way. We saw what it did to so many people that ate them.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was awful.

Deadwood: It sure was. Lets do it!

Jonny activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

SARAH "TABITHA" BABBITT AND DEADWOOD!

Deadwood: Sarah Babbitt?

Jonny 2X4: She was the inventor of the sawblade.

Deadwood: Wow.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, acorns and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Ulrich, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - The Helheim Forest is amazing and terrifying and us battling Another Flash Red, Another Ampfibian and Emam's evil brother

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) The Helheim Forest is amazing and terrifying. And Nico, Tommy, and the others did good battling Another Flash Red, Another Ampfibian and Emam's evil brother.

Ulrich: That was really awesome too.

Xiao Fung: We saw the images of Adam being humiliated like that and it was awesome. They were really funny.

Rainbow Dash: Boy they sure were awesome!

Scootaloo: It would've been funny to shove a Helheim fruit down his throat and turn him into an Inves and blast him all over.

Whirlwind: That would have been satisfying.

Xiao Fung: It sure would. Lets do it!

Ulrich activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

TESIBIUS AND XIAO FUNG!

Xiao Fung: Ah the inventor of the windmill. Very good choice.

Ulrich: Thanks.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Tommy, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - Lincoln's rescue

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (tp Tommy) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved Darkwing Duck. It's about time we met him!

Tommy Himi: I know and it's about time we did so. Now you guys have many of Darkwing Duck's enemies with you.

Rarity: Oh and they will be most amazing additions to the team darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We all think so too!

Gill Grunt: I agree there as well.

Oculous: Same here. Lets do it!

Tommy activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

SALVINO D'ARMATI AND OCULOUS!

Oculous: Salvino D'Armati.

Tommy Himi: He was the 13th Century Inventor of the eyeglasses.

Oculous: Very interesting.

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Sam Simpson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Meeting a gene-slammer for Tearlaments Shaylen

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Tearlaments Shaylen. What's her name?

Sam Simpson: Her name is Shaylen Harper and she is a really awesome guardian angel and swordsman.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is and one time she filled up an entire insane asylum full of local bullies with just a simple slash of her sword.

Selene: Wow! That is amazing!

Cozy Glow: We were amazed too. And her story is amazing.

---

Shaylen Harper: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Shaylen, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shaylen Harper: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Shaylen, what's this horrible revelation you got about Stern Fern?

Shaylen Harper: Oh, you're not going to like this one, Nico. I found out that throughout her life, she's been sabotaging, and even worse, viciously maiming and hurting the star players for the rival teams and no one's been able to stop her because she was a violent psychopathic nutjob.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What a violent bitch! And you said you took her down when she broke out of prison after we took her down at the hockey game two years ago?

Shaylen Harper: Yep, and I sent her to a prison of the worst kind, one where Stern Fern would never be free to break out or cause trouble again: ADX Florence near Florence, Colorado.

Me: Whoa. So, she was considered so dangerous, she was automatically sent to Colorado's toughest prison ever: the federal penitentiary in Florence, Colorado, awesome.

Lynn: She's never getting out of there, no one has ever escaped from ADX Florence before, and she's in for one rough time there.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Selene: Holy bloodsuckers! That is awful! Stern Fern is a monster from hell!

Hex: You got that right.

Selene: Yeah. Lets do it!

Sam activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

PROFESSOR ANDREW LAWSON AND SELENE!

Selene: Ah Andrew Lawson, the man who discovered the San Andreas Fault.

Sam Simpson: That's right.

They fired waves of stars, bones, lightning and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Chris Taylor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - Pinkie and Rango's bonding time

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I hope Pinkie and Rango's bonding time was fun. They earned it.

Chris Taylor: I agree there and it's awesome they had some fun.

Applejack: They sure did and we're really happy for them too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we sure are happy for them.

Flashwing: I am too.

Skalamander: That's good. Lets do it!

Chris activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

LOUIS NICOLAS VAUQUELIN AND SKALAMANDER!

Skalamander: Louis Nicolas Vauquelin?

Chris Taylor: He was the French Chemist that discovered the mineral Crocoite.

Skalamander: Very interesting. I didn't know he discovered that one.

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Flash, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Us battling Another Dragon Knight

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) You guys did good battling Another Dragon Knight. Though I'm wondering if Larson really was telling the truth about Ryuki.

Flash: Who knows? But I have a feeling it's a strange thing that happened to Ryuki.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah I have that feeling myself.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah I have that same feeling too.

Sunburn: Me too.

Golden Glider: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Flash activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

Golden Glider: Norman Jefferis Holter?

Flash: He was the inventor of the Heart Monitor back in the 20th Century.

Golden Glider: Very interesting.

They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

## Iron Man, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - Us getting ready for Kiva tomorrow

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) I hope you guys are ready for Kiva tomorrow. You got anti-vampire weapons, right?

Iron Man: We sure do. We got sunlight bombs, silver stakes and weapons, garlic bulbs and blasters, holy water and more. Even Werewolf Venom.

Pinkie Pie: And we're going to be ready for them big time!

Featherweight: Yeah we sure are.

Sprocket: Yeah it's gonna be awesome destroying Fangires.

Grizzly: No kidding! They don't have any idea WHO THEY ARE FUCKING WITH! Lets do it!

Iron Man activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

MANUEL TORRES AND GRIZZLY!

Grizzly: Manuel Torres?

Iron Man: He was the man that discovered the Megatherium.

Grizzly: Wow. That's interesting.

They fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - We're going to be killing Fangires all over

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) We're going to be killing Fangires all over. Those who aren't in our ranks anyway.

Rex Salazar: That is true and we're going to also resurrect all the people they killed too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah so many people have died because of them.

Starshine Sparkle: And they all will pay for their crimes.

Spyro: Yeah they need to be destroyed.

Multiplex: I agree there. Lets do it!

Rex activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

H.L. BEADNELL AND MULTIPLEX!

Multiplex: H.L. Beadnell?

Rex: He was the man that discovered the first Oligocene rhinoceros the Arsinoitherium.

Multiplux: Wow! That's interesting.

They fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light

## Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - The Gaim Riders really were messing around with terrible forces because of Helheim

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) The Gaim Riders really were messing around with terrible forces because of Helheim mon. But back then, Inves was used for a game.

Randy Cunningham: It was all sport for them back then. Until they realized that they were all people turned into monsters and they were really messing around with fire.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was awful.

Amber Morning: That is really bad.

Spotlight: That's why Yggdrasill got destroyed.

Kangor: That is true mon. Lets do it!

PIERRE DUGUA DE MONTS AND SAMUEL DE CHAMPLAIN AND KANGOR!

Kangor: Pierre Dugua de Monts and Samuel de Champlain?

Randy Cunningham: They were the ones that founded Port Royal in Jamaica back in 1605.

Kangor: Very interesting mon.

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Tracer, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - Yggdrasill almost destroyed the world because of Helheim and we did not expect an evil version of Tomura to come

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) Yggdrasill almost destroyed the world because of Helheim. And I didn't expect an evil version of Tomura to come.

Tracer: (British Accent) And we weren't expecting an evil version of Tomura either. But at least we can make up for it by sending this version to the Black Gates forever.

Princess Luna: Yes and Yggdrasill was a menace to the world.

Moondust: Now that its crimes are public they are now a terrorist organization.

Snowdrop: They sure are.

Gari: And they brought all this on themselves.

Blackout: They deserve to be destroyed.

Rojo: I agree there. Lets do it!

Tracer activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

ALLAN OCTAVIAN HUME AND ROJO!

Rojo: Allan Octavian Hume?

Tracer: He was the founder of the Indian National Congress in the 19th Century.

Rojo: Interesting and amazing.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed her down.

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Helmedor

Helmedor was next.

Nico: You should be in our races if we ever do one with motorcycles.

Helmedor: I'll keep that in mind. Thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords Called the Swords of The Tune Squad, they're broadswords with the symbol of The Tune Squad etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too.

Nico: Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Helmedor you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

I was pulverizing Evil Tomura all over the place with incredible force!

POW! SMASH BLAM BIFF WHAM!

Me: **You make me sick Tomura!**

I kicked him in the face and blood was pouring out of his mouth.

Me: **So many innocent people died because of you!**

Evil Tomura: I DON'T GIVE A FLYING FUCK ABOUT THEM!

Me: **Then I will make sure I destroy you and eat your heart!**

BLAM!

I punched him.

Me: **Taste the pain your victims felt!**

I grabbed him by his face and then he screamed in muffled pain as I used Blackheart's sulfur touch on him and he was in a lot of excruciating pain!

I let go of him and everyone regrouped.

Noah: We already have your original version and another version of you. There's no harm getting rid of you.

Nico: You will pay for everything you've done Tomura.

Laney: Yeah! This time you're getting the Black Gates just like your master!

Nico: Yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! FRUIT SAMURAI FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Gaim Kamen Riders!

Kouta: Oh that is awesome!

Kaito Kumon: Yeah that is great!

Troy Burrows: Thanks.

Kouta: Now for us.

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

LOCK ON/SODA!

ZZZZZZIIIIIIIIIIIPPPP!

They trasnformed into their Rider Forms.

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (Turns Dials) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers!

I pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Me: (Turns Dial) **NATURE CARNAGE PLATOON!**

I summoned Evilseed, Marluxia, Arbormon, Puppetmon, Evil Poison Ivy and Hydrax!

Hydrax: OH YEAH! Lets do it!

Marluxia: Lets go.

Kouta: This is our stage now!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, May, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and punched and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and fury!

We were really letting him have it and more and we used Advent Cards for the Core Members of the M.O.E. that we got from defeating Another Dragon Knight.

Ironhide, Buu, Bludgeon and Kira Ford used the Earth Cyber planet Keys and they enhanced Ironhide's water gun, Bludgeon's lightning fireball antennae and Buu and Kira's powers 100-fold.

Buu and Bludgeon: LIGHTNING BUU BURST!

G1 Ironhide and Kira Ford: SONIC PTERA WATERBLAST!

Stars of Magic and Living Laser: STAR LASER SUPERSHOT1

Life of Linphea and Man Boy: LIFE STRENGTH BLAST!

Fire of the Dragon and Brain Freezer: FIRESTORM FREEZE BLAST!

Water of the Jewel and New Wave: WATER JEWEL MAELSTROM!

Undead Magic and Mr. Fizz: UNDEAD SODA BLAST!

Techno Life and Vulkanus: TECH LIFE STARSTORM!

Dance of Earth and Copperhead: EARTH SNAKE SHOT!

Fury of Wind and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA WIND STORM!

Light of Ingenuity and Rowdyruff Boys: LIGHT BRAWN BURST!

Darkness of Illusion and Zexion: DARKNESS ILLUSION BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD AURORA BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Hilary Czemmenshikova, Starlight Glimmer, Gaim Riders, Izuku and me: SUPER MEGA FRUIT BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: BUGS BUNNY ELEMENT STYLE: A WILD HARE!

Jessica Shannon: BUGS BUNNY STING STYLE: RABBIT OF SEVILLE!

Peni Parker: BUGS BUNNY WEB STYLE: ALL THIS AND RABBIT STEW!

Entrapta: BUGS BUNNY LIGHTNING STYLE: WABBIT TROUBLE!

Perfuma: BUGS BUNNY NATURE STYLE: HOLD THE LION PLEASE!

Frosta: BUGS BUNNY ICE STYLE: WACKIKI WABBIT!

Kei: BUGS BUNNY FIRE STYLE: JACK-WABBIT AND THE BEANSTALK!

Yuri: BUGS BUNNY WATER STYLE: A CORNY CONCERTO!

Kyoko: BUGS BUNNY LIGHTNING STYLE: HARE TRIGGER!

Misako: BUGS BUNNY LAVA STYLE: BASEBALL BUGS!

Dolores (Stitch) BUGS BUNNY WATER STYLE: RABBIT PUNCH!

Toph: BUGS BUNNY EARTH STYLE: SLICK HARE!

Shantae: BUGS BUNNY MAGIC STYLE: 8 BALL BUNNY!

Akko: BUGS BUNNY STAR STYLE: FROM HERE TO HEIR!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said cartoon titles.

Lincoln and his harem: BUGS BUNNY FINAL SMASH: LOONEY MAYHEM!

They threw a barrage of exploding pies at evil Tomura, then painted his pants red which caused Toro the bull to strike him, then evil Tomura was enraged to come charging at Lincoln only to fall through a hole that was underneath a rug that sent evil Tomura to a vat of nacho cheese while evil Tomura was saying colorful language as he was falling into it and lastly they put explosive cigars in his mouth which explode!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blasts followed and hit him and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was badly burned all over and I grabbed him.

Me: **You make me sick Tomura. Time for you to die.**

I used the black gates on him and he was destroyed forever! I powered down.

?: You jerks will pay for everything you did to Lord Frieza!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nico: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Dodoria.

Suddenly, we felt a strong energy signal and we saw a figure rushing to kill us, it was none other than Dodoria, Frieza's loyal thug.

Bugs Bunny: About time he showed up, doc. Now, here's our little surprise to welcome him.

Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny fired energy blasts, and they explode as they hit Dodoria, and he crashed into the ground. Dodoria got up and he was pissed.

Nico: Nice shot, guys.

Vegeta: It's been a while, hasn't it, Dodoria?

Dodoria: You're going to pay for what you all did to Lord Frieza, especially you for what you did to me, Vegeta.

Suddenly, Dodoria saw all of the Saiyans that were killed by Frieza who've since been brought back to life, and this horrified him. But, before he was about to attack, Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny got in the way and were standing in front of him.

Bugs Bunny: That's not going to happen, Dodoria.

Buster Bunny: And now, you're about to pay for every last one of your crimes!

Ace Bunny: In your own blood!

Suddenly, the eyes of Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny turned neon blue, and they were surrounded by yellow and red and blue and energy auras with fire, explosives, yellow lightning, yellow fire, rabbits, and stars, they unholstered their massive swords from their backs, and as they approach Dodoria, they left yellow and red and blue energy, fire, explosives, yellow lightning, yellow fire, rabbits, and stars with every step.

Bugs Bunny: Frieza got exactly what he deserved for the crimes he'd committed against the entire universe, Dodoria.

Buster Bunny: And the same went with his loyal followers, and for what he did in wiping out the entire Saiyan race.

Ace Bunny: And now, it's your turn, Dodoria, and you will die a painful and excruciating death for what you've done!

Suddenly, Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny were surrounded by massive vortexes of yellow a red, and green vortexes with fire, explosives, yellow lightning, yellow fire, and stars surrounding the vortexes, there are three rabbits running around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are phoenixes of different colors. Then, as the vortexes faded, Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Bugs Bunny grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild grey hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with fire, explosives, and rabbits surrounding him, he has a rabbit with a bomb in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame-shaped links and orange crystal links and an orange rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the orange rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony is a rabbit with yellow gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on a pair of black pants, black leather knee-high combat boots, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix, rabbit, and the Warner Bros. logo with fire surrounding them. Suddenly, Bugs Bunny felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive grey angel wings with yellow tips on the grey feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, and his cotton tail grew much bigger for his new body. Bugs Bunny has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and White Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bugs Bunny's Sword of The Legendary Looney Tunes and all of the swords he got through the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, fire, explosives, and rabbits, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bugs Bunny's Explosive Firestorm Broadsword of

Explosive Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the silhouette of Bugs Bunny etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold-colored rabbit heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold-plated rabbit heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the rabbit heads is a large orange gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Warner Bros. logo that said, "Bugs Bunny, Star of The Legendary Looney Tunes, Ancestor of Ace Bunny, Mentor of Bugs Bunny, Teacher and Principal of Acme Looniversity, Master of Toon Physics, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosives, and Rabbits"

バッグス・バニー、伝説のルーニー・テューンズのスター、エース・バニーの祖先、バッグス・バニーのメンター、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの教師兼校長、トゥーン・フィジックスのマスター、極度に邪悪な破壊者、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の学生、そして火、爆発物、ウサギのマスター

Bugs Bunny's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY COMEDIC EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM RABBIT ANGEL OF EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND COMEDIC LOONEY TUNES JUSTICE!

Buster Bunny grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild blue hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon blue eyes and a red and blue energy aura with fire, explosives, and rabbits surrounding him, he has a rabbit with a bomb in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame-shaped links and blue crystal links and a blue rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the blue rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony is a rabbit with blue gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on a red short-sleeved shirt with a blue phoenix on it, pair of dark blue jeans with flames on the legs, black leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless red trenchcoat with fire, explosives, and rabbits on the coattails and on the back is the Warner Bros. logo, a phoenix, and a rabbit with fire surrounding them. Suddenly, Buster Bunny felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive blue angel wings with red tips on the blue feathers grew much bigger for his new body, and his blue cottontail grew much bigger for his new body. Buster Bunny has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny's Sword of The Next Generations of Looney Tunes and all of the swords he'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and blue energy, fire, explosives, and rabbits, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Inheritor of Bugs Bunny's Comedic Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the silhouette of Bugs Bunny etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large blue-colored rabbit heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large blue-colored rabbit heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the rabbit heads is a large blue gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with red gems for eyes and a large blue gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Warner Bros. logo that said, "Buster Bunny, Class Clown and Star of The Tiny Toons, Little Brother Figure of Ace Bunny, Student of Bugs Bunny, Leader of Buster's Gang, Outsmarter of Bad Guys, Smart Student of Acme Looniversity, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosives, and Rabbits"

バスターバニー、クラスピエロとタイニートゥーンズのスター、エースバニーのリトルブラザーフィギュア、バッグスバニーの学生、バスターズギャングのリーダー、バッドガイのアウトスマート、アクメルーニバーシティのスマート学生、極度の悪の破壊者、混乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、爆発物、そしてウサギのマスター

Buster Bunny's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEW GEN KNIGHT ETERNITY INFINITY COMEDY FIRESTORM EXPLOSIVE ANGEL OF SAPPHIRE FIRESTORM ACME JUSTICE AND COMEDIC FIRESTORM HILARITY!

And Ace Bunny grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he no longer has on his mask, and he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his full head of longer grey hair, he has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with yellow lightning, yellow fire, rabbits, and stars surrounding him, he has a rabbit with Fire, Lightning, and Stars in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow gems on the gold flame links and yellow crystal links and a yellow rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the yellow rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony is a rabbit with the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on a black tank top with a yellow phoenix on it, black pants with yellow accents, black leather knee-high combat boots, long long-sleeved black trenchcoat with yellow lightning, yellow fire, rabbits, and stars on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a phoenix and rabbit with yellow lightning, yellow fire, and stars surrounding them. Suddenly, Ace Bunny felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with yellow tips on the black feathers grew much bigger for his new body, along with his cotton tail. Ace Bunny has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ace Bunny's Sword of Tu'er Ye and all the swords he'd got throughout the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, yellow fire, yellow lightning, coyotes, and stars, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tu'er Ye's Yellow Lightning Firestorm Broadsword of Celestial Yellow Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Tu'er Ye, the Chinese Rabbit God of The Moon, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black steel rabbit heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black steel rabbit heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the rabbit heads is a large yellow gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with blue gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix and coyote that said, "Ace Bunny, Leader of The Loonatics, Descendant of Bugs Bunny, Older Brother Figure of Bugs Bunny, Hero of Acmetropolis, Destroyer of Acmetropolis' Most Dangerous Enemies, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Yellow Lightning, Yellow Fire, Stars, and Rabbits"

エースバニー、ルーナティクスのリーダー、バッグスバニーの子孫、バッグスバニーの兄の姿、アクメトロポリスのヒーロー、アクメトロポリスの最も危険な敵の破壊者、非常に邪悪な破壊者、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の学生、そして黄色い稲妻、黄色い火、星、そしてウサギのマスター

Ace Bunny's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL YELLOW FIRESTORM LIGHTNING RABBIT ANGEL OF YELLOW ELECTRIC FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL HOPE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny, and when Lola Bunny, Babs Bunny, and Lexi Bunny saw them, they had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding. But, when Dodoria saw them, he fired an energy blast at the coyotes, but Bugs, Buster, and Ace block it, and they fired yellow and red and blue energy blasts with elemental forces and rabbits at Dodoria, and they explode with incredible power as the blasts hit him, and he also got hit with a stick of dynamite Bugs threw at him.

Me: Whoa, Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny have transformed, that's really awesome!

Lola Bunny, Babs Bunny, and Lexi Bunny: HELLLOOOO, RABBIT BEEFCAKES!

Nico: (Snickers) Should've known you three would go crazy over your boyfriends, and it's a three against one fight. Dodoria's a dead thug if he so much as fights those three rabbits.

Bugs Bunny: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Explosive Firestorm Rabbit and Divine Comedic Justice) That's right, doc, and that freak's not getting any mercy from any of us.

Buster Bunny: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sapphire Firestorm Rabbit and Divine Fiery Justice) You said it, Bugs. Alright, Dodoria, I hope you're ready to die.

Ace Bunny: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Lighting Firestorm Yellow Rabbit and Divine Celestial Hope) Because, we're not going to show you any mercy at all, you freak, not that you even deserve any!

Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny went after Dodoria, and they fired powerful blasts of yellow energy, red and blue energy, explosives, sapphire and yellow fire, yellow lightning, and stars at him, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive broadswords and left painful scars on him. Ace Bunny then chained Dodoria up with black and yellow energy chains, and then, he summoned a whip made from black and yellow energy in his left hand, and he attacked Dodoria, lashing at him with the whip, and Dodoria felt all of the pain and suffering from it, and Ace was also spilling Dodoria's blood on the ground.

Ace Bunny: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Lighting Firestorm Yellow Rabbit and Divine Celestial Hope) I did say you were going to pay for your crimes in blood, Dodoria, the whip I made was created from the anguish, pain, and suffering of all those your so-called lord had inflicted on so many innocent people!

Nico: Oh man, he was literally serious when he said he was going to make Dodoria pay for his crimes in his own blood, and he really meant it.

Tech E. Coyote: With every strike the chief makes, Dodoria's blood is being spilled and the pain and suffering of those he's killed are also making their mark, the same thing I did when we fought Cui.

Then, Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny fired three powerful energy blasts at Dodoria, and they exploded with incredible power, killing him and as soon as his spirit appeared, they marked his forehead with a kanji and Dodoria was found guilty by all those he's killed and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny did to Dodoria, as they holster their massive broadswords on their now wider and more muscular backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Bugs Bunny, Buster Bunny, and Ace Bunny are permanent.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you waged on that bastard.

Bugs Bunny: Thanks, doc, plus Dodoria's had it coming for a very long time.

Buster Bunny: You said it.

Ace Bunny: And I did say he was going to pay for it with his own blood.

Lincoln: And you literally meant it.

Suddenly, Lola Bunny, Babs Bunny, and Lexi Bunny jumped Bugs, Buster, and Ace, and they kissed the three rabbits on the lips, which they returned with equal intensity.

Bugs Bunny: Now, that was one awesome birthday!

Lincoln: Glad you liked it, Bugs. Now, we have to get ready, tomorrow, we're going to meet the Kiva Kamen Riders.

Nico: And we're going to deal with their biggest enemies and we're going to send them to The Black Gates forever, and Winx Club Stella and The Goths of Darkness are going to put down those evil Fangpires.

Stella (Winx Club): You said it.

Brittney Knudson: We'll make them regret ever crossing us.

We were later back on Earth.

Golden Glider: Too bad we've got to leave you guys now.

Kouta: This isn't goodbye.

Kaito Kumon: We will see you guys again in August.

Me: On August 7th. But we owe you big time for helping us get the lay of the land in the Helheim Forest.

Grizzly: But we'll still miss you guys.

Kouta: We will too.

Eli: May the Force Be With You.

They teleported back to Japan.

Multiplex: The Advent Cards Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Shaylen Harper: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Hilary Czemmenshikova: Same with me.

Kangor: You girls won't regret it mon.

Rojo: On the bright side, we're leaving one Kamen Rider team to join up with another.

Me: Yeah we sure are.

Nico: Yep. We got a huge day to prepare for tomorrow. But great job today everyone.

Nicole: These treasure hunts were awesome. And it was a perfect way to spend time and adventure to get ready for the Kiva mission.

Winx Club Stella: It sure is.

Me: Yep. (To the viewers) Get ready for an awesome adventure tomorrow everyone. We're going vampire hunting but for Fangires and the Goths of Darkness and Stella are gonna be ready for them.

Lola: Yep they sure are.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home guys. We got a huge day for us tomorrow.

We went back to the World Tree Estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, the Kiva Kamen Kamen Riders were getting ready for the biggest battle ever with our help.

Wataru: I have a feeling this is gonna be the biggest battle ever. But I'm ready for this.

Keisuke: Me too Wataru.

Jiro: I am too.

Wataru: Lets get ready for their arrival!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and a swarm of bats went at the screen and turned it red…

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lexx Loud, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Hogwarts for an awesome tour for the people that haven't seen it as well as a battle with Another Stinkfly and Another Maskman Red. Also we're going to battle them in the Quidditch arena and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for the Red Chromatic Dragon and her name is Kira Howard. Kira is the great granddaughter of the Howard Brothers - Moe, Curly and Shemp Howard who are some of the legendary Three Stooges. She is one of Nico's friends from home economics class and she is quite an awesome tailer and she has immensely powerful fire powers. She can even burn people just by touching them. But only bad people. She also is really funny and has an awesome sense of humor and even knows all the Three Stooges gags and moves. Also we're going to meet the Champion of Slaanesh named Avery Slaanesh. Avery is Nico's sister friend and the champion of Slaanesh and she has powers over the fury of the Warp and can even destroy bad guys and banish them there with just a blast of Warp Lightning. She also wields a powerful War Mace Hammer and she is strong and powerful and has flight and many more powers. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Dryden, New York, a place where it's earned its name as "The Village of The Damned", because of a string of brutal murders that began in 1989 with the murders of the Harris family and ended in October 1996 when suspected murderer John Andrews hanged himself in his jail cell a month after the killings of 16-year-old best friends and Dryden High School cheerleaders Sarah Hajney and Jennifer Bolduc, and they're going to destroy Cumber, a powerful and ancient "Evil Saiyan" and antagonist from the Super Dragon Ball Heroes. And they're going to meet an Armored Centipede Gene-Slammer named Selena Tigrerra, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's a a very strong and very powerful tough girl that is a really fierce and powerful athlete. She is a very talented girl too and a master of all sports, she is so strong and powerful that even Lynn was jealous of her. She is also one of the strongest Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud and was born with cosmic geokinesis and cosmic chlorokinesis and they are really strong and powerful. She took on the worst of Lynn's wrath and punched Lynn to the point where she got a nasty concussion. Buckle your seatbelts everyone for the ultimate vampire slaying adventure as we head over to Japan to meet the Kiva Kamen Riders and we're going to help them destroy all the Fangires as well as King and Kamen Rider Arc. We're going to see the power of the devil in action as we close out July's big day missions with a bang by killing both Kamen Rider Rey and Arc.

See you all tomorrow!

# Vampire Hunting with Kiva

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA GET DEMONICALLY EXPLOSIVE!

---

Walking up to the awesome and famous castle of Hogwarts was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lexx Loud, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to not only go on another awesome and amazing rescue but also show the new members of the team that haven't seen it before around.

Me: You guys are all going to love Hogwarts. This place has over 1,000 years of history around it.

Camie: We're really looking forward to seeing this.

Himiko: I heard that this was the very spot where you guys killed Voldemort and many of his racist followers.

Me: Yep. The very same one. But you have Rin Nohara, Lola and Aylene to thank for that.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Kaina Tsutsumi: I heard that was a brutal battle.

Ibara: It was. How did Rin beat Voldemort?

Me: Now that was a great battle.

I went over what happened in chapter 145 and it was awesome.

---

Rin, Aylene and Lola in the Simulator doing an exercise.

Me, Varie, Lincoln, Laney, Lisa, Lily, Sakura, Hinata, Ino, Fu and Pakura were in the control room.

The Simulator activated and Rin, Aylene and Lola found themselves in the world of Harry Potter and Hogwarts Castle had been completely destroyed.

Rin: Whoa!

Lola: Holy princess ponies! What happened here?

Aylene: I've watched all the Harry Potter movies. This is the Battle of Hogwarts. Voldemort and the Death Eaters are behind all of this.

Rin: We have to stop this. Lets go.

Rin, Aylene and Lola went inside and found the halls destroyed and all the staff of Hogwarts was killed.

Lola: What happened here?

Aylene: The Death Eaters did this. They killed all of the staff.

Rin: This is horrible.

They walked around and found some wizard kids on the floor. Barely alive. Some were dead.

Rin: These kids are dead.

A kid groaned.

It was a girl with blond hair and she had a broken wand in her hair like a pen.

Aylene: She's still alive.

?: (British Accent) Who are you all?

Rin: I'm Rin Nohara.

Aylene: I'm Aylene Carter.

Lola: And I'm Lola Loud.

Rin started healing her.

?: My name is Luna Lovegood and we're under siege by Voldemort and the Death Eaters.

Lola: We can see that.

Luna: He caught us all completely off guard and he killed everyone. Harry Potter is dead and we lost. Thanks Rin.

Rin: No problem.

Aylene: Voldemort is a wizard that's pure evil and he wants to take over the world finish what Salazar Slytherin started by ruling over the world with an iron fist and take away everyone's free will.

Lola: That's horrible!

Rin: Living in a world without free will is a fate worse than death.

Rin takes two steps up the stairs and ignites her aura of fire.

(Super Smash Bros. Zero Two theme plays)

Rin: Luna, find any survivors and get them out of here. I'm going to face Voldemort myself.

Aylene: Go get him Rin!

Lola: Show no mercy!

Rin: I won't.

Rin released a super powerful fire aura and she spread her wings made of pure fire.

On the roof in the courtyard Hermione Granger and Ginny Weasley were hiding.

Voldemort: I know you're all here. (Evil Laughter) You can't escape.

Suddenly massive explosions and jets of fire exploded out of the floor and walls and engulfed everything in a massive conflagration of raging fire. The flames killed Bellatrix LeStrange and the Death Eaters in an instant. All the Slytherin kids were killed as a result. Satanic music played as Voldemort was looking for a way out and he saw a figure in the fire. Rin came out of the fire and she was like the devil himself.

Voldemort: The Devil Himself!

Rin: Wrong! I'm a shinobi and you're going to pay for your crimes Voldemort.

Voldemort: (Evil Laughter) You can't win you stupid girl!

Rin threw a fireball and it hit Voldemort in the face and burned him.

He dropped his wand and Rin grabbed it and it glowed and suddenly turned into a sword. It was a fire blade sword and the hilt was red gold and had flame jewels and the blade had fire around the blade.

Rin: What a cool Sword. It's over Voldemort. You're finished.

Voldemort: I will never be finished! I will continue Salazar Slytherin's work.

Rin: You're "Work" is a world without free will and we can never allow that to happen.

Voldemort: There will only be wizards and the muggles will be our slaves. The weak will die and the strong survive.

Rin: That is a crock of lies. Now you will die!

Rin swung the sword and a blade of pure fire went at him and sliced off his left arm and he screamed in excruciating pain.

Voldemort: You wretched girl! I will kill you, resurrect you and then kill you again 1,000 times over!

Rin: I don't think so. You are an absolute disgrace to the world of wizardry and magic. People like you belong in only one place and that is the Netherworld for all eternity.

Voldemort then formed a green energy sword in his right hand and regenerated his left arm.

Rin: Now we end this.

Rin and Voldemort got into a savage and ferocious swordfight. Sparks were flying everywhere and massive explosions and blasts of fire devastated the whole landscape. Rin and Voldemort were firing fire and magic blasts at eachother and it was a devastating battle. The whole area was now a massive conflagration of hellfire. The entire area of Hogwarts was now a massive raging inferno on an epic scale. The battle was so intense and ferocious that it was shaking the entirety of the world to the very core.

Rin then got the drop on Voldemort and skewered him all the way through his black heart.

Rin: Go to the Netherworld and take all of your friends with you!

Rin sliced up through his head and backed away. Voldemort started to disintegrate.

Aylene, Luna and Lola arrived and they saw Voldemort disintegrate.

Aylene: Go back to Oblivion and stay there! And don't even dream of resurrecting again!

Lola: Never again Voldemort!

Luna: Never again.

Hermione: (British Accent) It's over.

Ginny: (British Accent) It's finally over.

Luna: We won.

Rin: This is unbelievable. So many casualties of war.

Luna: Yeah. We lost our families and more. Me, Ginny and Hermione have nowhere to go now.

Lola: I wouldn't say that. We have lots of room where we are.

Ginny: You would do that for us.

Aylene: Sure.

Rin: We have lots of room.

A vortex opened up and they went in and they were back in Michigan.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Wow so that's how it happened.

Lola: That was amazing.

Lexx: Yeah it was.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lexx.

Lexx: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on your rescue.

Nico: Lexx, remember when you got your first transformation?

Lexx: I sure do. It was so awesome.

Me: That was when we first met Otto Rocket and his friends.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: We had no idea that Stacy knew Otto and his friends. She was awesome.

Me: Yeah she was So awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure was and Stacy and Lex trounced Lars and his friends.

Lola: And got him in a lot of trouble.

Camie: This is awesome.

Tsuyu: I think that's amazing that Stacy and Lexx did that.

Lola: It was awesome and fun.

Lexx: Best adventure ever.

Me: Yep.

Camie: By the way J.D. how did you resurrect all the wizards that were killed by Voldemort?

Me: We used the Cosmic Cube.

Nico: Did you really?

Me: Right you weren't with us when that happened Nico. It was awesome and it was right after we defeated M.O.D.O.K. And it was also the day where we first formed the Redemption Squad.

Maria: I remember that! That was awesome.

I went over what happened with how that happened in the end of Chapter 357.

* * *

We were later at the ruins of the destroyed Hogwarts School and it was left there to rot.

Luna LG: (British Accent) What are you gonna do with the Cosmic Cube?

Me: Watch. Cosmic Cube, Please grant my wish: resurrect and restore everyone that was killed by the evil Lord Voldemort and his minions so that families may be reunited and wounds may heal.

I held up the Cube and it glowed and fired a huge beam of light that formed a dome and we all were shocked and saw Hogwarts being repaired and all the people that Voldemort and his minions killed were fully resurrected. Everyone was reunited with their families and parents that were killed in the merciless onslaught were resurrected.

Me: Unbelievable! It worked.

Hermione & Ginny: (British Accent) Harry! Ron!

Harry Potter was resurrected along with Ron Weasley.

Ginny: (British Accent) Ron!

Everyone was reunited with loved ones and more. All the staff was resurrected.

It was a glorius sight to behold. Almost 1 year after the death of Voldemort and his minions at the hands of Rin Nohara, Aylene Carter and Lola Loud, everything was back to the way it was.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: That is incredible!

Maria: It sure was.

Me: Too bad we can only use the Cosmic Cube once though.

Eli: Yeah that sucks.

Nico: Too bad Lola didn't participate in the battle against Lars.

Lola: I know. But it was Lexx's turn to shine anyway. Also I was out with friends that day.

Nico: Well that's okay.

Me: Yeah but it was still awesome and fun.

Qin: And the best part is that Lars got his karma.

Nico: He sure did.

Lexx: We really had a good time there.

Nicole: Boy you sure did.

Nico: Damn, it was good seeing Kouta and the others again.

Me: Yeah it sure was! And the coolest part was we finally got to see the Helheim Forest.

Nicole: Boy we sure did dad. That was a really scary forest though.

Eli: Good thing we didn't eat any fruit there.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Me: But these last 6 days have all been really amazing treasure hunts.

Nicole: You got that right dad.

Nico: What are you gonna do with those maps?

Nicole: Put them in my map archive book that I'm putting together.

Nico: Neat!

Ibara: But those were such amazing treasure hunts.

Himiko: They sure were fun.

Zarya Moonwolf: We all had fun on those.

Nico: Yeah we sure did and it was perfect for killing some time before Stella's big mission today.

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: Now, did anyone eat the garlic?

Me: I had some garlic sauce covered spaghetti for lunch.

Nico: Good.

Laney: I had garlic salad dressing in my salad.

Lola: Garlic bread.

We had a lot of foods with garlic.

Nico: As long as we didn't eat the garlic bulbs.

Me: Don't worry we didn't.

Nico: Good.

We went into Hogwarts.

Camie: Wow!

Hogwarts was just as amazing as ever.

Me: Welcome to Hogwarts School for Witchcraft and Wizardry everyone.

Nico: This time, no Umbridge.

Me: Thank goodness.

We went into the student rec room.

Me: This is the rec room for the students.

Camie: Wow look at everyone here.

Me: Lots of kids here.

Twilight Sparkle: There are lots of amazing lessons to learn here too.

Me: Yep.

We saw Professor Dumbledore.

Professor Dumbledore: (British Accent) Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome.

Nico: Hello, Professor Dumbledore.

Professor Dumbledore: I see you're here to show some of your friends around.

Me: Yes sir. Harry Potter is doing really well.

Professor Dumbledore: I am happy for him.

Lexx: We all are.

We then walked around and saw the dorm rooms and they were amazing. Especially the Hufflepuff Dorm, Ravenclaw Dorm and the Slytherin Dorm.

Camie: Wow the dorm of Slytherin is awesome.

Lana: And you were right guys. I do love the snake house in this dorm room.

Me: I knew you would Lana.

Fluttershy: I think it's really amazing.

Me: But guys just so you know, Not all Slytherin Wizards are all bigoted racist assholes. I saved one from a Dementor attack and banished that Dementor to the Warp.

Nico: I remember that! That's where you demonstrated the use of the Hakai technique for the first time.

Me: That was awesome.

Camie: Wow that is cool.

Tsuyu: Boy it sure is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Is it wrong that I prefer Snape over Malfoy?

Me: Not at all Nico. Snape has honor where Malfoy doesn't. That fucking blonde hair cockroach!

Eli: Yeah. His hatred towards Harry Potter was sickening.

Camie: And he collected girls underwear too?

Me: That was a pretty gross and perverted hobby.

Nicole: I hope I get ahold of Malfoy and snap his fucking neck.

Me: Oh don't worry Nicole. You will.

Nico: Like Kaito Kumon said, we don't know who will kill Malfoy and how he's gonna be killed.

Me: We'll just have to wait and see.

Nicole: Yeah.

Sheila (D&D): I just can't believe that Malfoy is that evil.

Me: Yeah no kidding Sheila. He is a racist to the core.

Qin: That's why many of us hate him to the Nth degree.

Zarya Moonwolf: Yeah he is a monster.

Me: Just like his motherfucking racist father.

Lola: Yeah what a jerk.

Me: Thank goodness we gave Voldemort and his followers all the Black Gates.

Nico: I agree there.

Emam Reynolds: But that was so awesome that you guys all battled many of Hogwarts's enemies too.

Lana: It sure was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I wonder if any of the students have classes.

Me: It's a school Nico. They do.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: But let me show you guys something really cool.

We went over to the Quidditch Stadium.

Me: This is the Quidditch Stadium.

Nico: Oh yeah I remember this.

Camie: Wow. What is Quidditch?

Me: It's like the Wizarding Worlds version of Lacrosse.

I told them everything and how it goes and more and it is awesome.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Oh it is. I'm also the seeker for the Ravenclaw team.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: It's always really awesome and we saw J.D. in action many times in Quidditch.

Nico: Once, the Dementors disrupted a Quidditch match.

Me: That was during Harry's 3rd year from what I recall.

Eli: Whoa. But why were they there?

Me: They were after Sirius Black who escaped from Azkaban.

Qin: Oh man.

Lola: Yeah that was crazy.

Brittney: But thankfully that will never happen again. The Goths of Darkness are now the masters of the Dementors.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Sometimes, Quidditch is even rained out.

Me: But that doesn't happen anymore because the Hogwarts land is now in the Estate. At 528,000 feet up.

Maria: That's true.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Lexx: Yep.

But then we smelled a really foul odor in the air!

Nico: (smells something) You guys smell that?

Me: (Sniffs) EW! Lana did you just rip one!?

Lana: Hey it wasn't me! (FART) Okay that one was me.

Nico: No it's not that!

Eli: I think it's from that!

We saw a black Lepidopterran appear! It was a black version of Stinkfly! It was ANOTHER STINKFLY!

Me: Oh man! Another Stinkfly!

Nico: This is the stinkiest one yet!

Lola: EW!

Another Stinkfly: (In a girls voice) (Belgian accent) Sorry I can't help it.

Me: I had a feeling it was you Colleen Limburger.

Another Stinkfly: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She's my ex-girlfriend.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: We did not have a bad falling out no. She is an ex-girlfriend I love as a sister. But she also has fish and stinky cheese powers and can use them as a weapon. She got that in an accident and she was bullied all the time because of it and I stepped in and threatened to kill those bullies if they touch her.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Also she was diagnosed with Trimethylminuria.

Nico: The same condition that Penelope has.

Me: Yep. And it was because of that condition that I helped protect her from bullies.

Another Stinkfly: And I will always be grateful to you for that J.D.

Nico: Out of all of Swartz's plans, this has to be the most stinkiest of them yet!

Me: My thoughts exactly.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: But I sense that she's not alone too.

We heard an eerie moan and out came ANOTHER MASK RED! It looked like a scary version of the Red Maskman Ranger from 1987!

Me: Another Maskman!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: If Takeru of the Maskman saw this he would be pissed!

Hiiryu: You are not kidding there!

Nico: Mind telling us who you are.

Another Mask Red: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Alas my good man, I have known J.D. well. But I know J.D. well.

Me: I know that Shakespearean Tone anywhere. Iris Hamlet.

She reverted back and Iris was a blond hair girl in a beautiful purple dress.

Iris Hamlet: It is most good to see you again J.D.

Me: And you too Iris. You are as beautiful as ever my most beautiful princess. Thy beauty is as illustrious as the most elegant and beautiful of flowers.

Iris Hamlet: Thank thee.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Iris and I were in theater class together. Me and Iris both got the lead rolls for the iconic William Shakespeare play Romeo and Juliet and I was Romeo and Iris played as

Juliet. That was one of the most incredible plays we've done.

Nico: I didn't know you were in a play J.D.

Me: It was a long time ago Nico.

Laney: But that was one of the most famous plays ever known.

Lola: Yeah and Luan and Eddy starred in that one too.

Camie: That is awesome guys.

Iris Hamlet: Alas it was many moons ago. But it was a most amazing time for us.

Me: It most certainly was.

Nico: She does the Medieval Talk really well.

Me: She sure does.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you two anything?

Another Stinkfly: Well to Swartz doing me was not the smartest thing he did. He promised to cure my condition.

Iris Hamlet: And Sir Swartz promised me fame and glory.

Me: Thy art a great and famous princess thyself already.

Iris Hamlet: Thank thee.

Nico: That is so awesome though.

Me: Sadly we must fight unfortunately.

Iris reverted back to Another Mask Red!

Nico: (takes out Tar Pit's Ridewatch) Sorry. But we have to do this.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico activated Tar Pit's Ridewatch.

(HEAVEN BY BRYAN ADAMS PLAYS)

Nico: (Sings divinely and dances)

Oh, thinkin' about all our younger years

There was only you and me

We were young and wild and free
Now nothin' can take you away from me
We've been down that road before
But that's over now
You keep me comin' back for more
Baby, you're all that I want
When you're lyin' here in my arms
I'm findin' it hard to believe
We're in heaven
And love is all that I need
And I found it there in your heart
It isn't too hard to see
We're in heaven
Oh, once in your life you find someone
Who will turn your world around
Bring you up when you're feelin' down
Yeah, nothin' could change what you mean to me
Oh, there's lots that I could say
But just hold me now
'Cause our love will light the way
And, baby, you're all that I want
When you're lyin' here in my arms

I'm findin' it hard to believe

We're in heaven

Yeah, love is all that I need

And I found it there in your heart

It isn't too hard to see

We're in heaven

I've been waitin' for so long

For somethin' to arrive

For love to come along

Now our dreams are comin' true

Through the good times and the bad

Yeah, I'll be standin' there by you

And, baby, you're all that I want

When you're lyin' here in my arms

I'm findin' it hard to believe

We're in heaven

And love is all that I need

And I found it there in your heart

It isn't too hard to see

We're in heaven, heaven

You're all that I want

You're all that I need

We're in heaven

We're in heaven

We're in heaven

Nico danced and fired waves of tar and smashed Another Mask Red all over.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH! Love Heaven by Bryan Adams. Now for me. (Activate's Evilseed's Ridewatch)

(TWO WORLDS BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGS DIVINELY AND DANCES)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

I fired waves of flowers, grass, plants and leaves and smashed Another Stinkfly all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: Way to go bro!

Another Stinkfly: That was beautiful!

Another Mask Red: Yeah it was!

Me: We learned so many amazing songs over the years.

May: Yeah we sure have. Now for me. (Activates Angel's Ridewatch)

(DREAMS TO DREAM BY SARAH LASKO PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCES)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me they always come true

Inside you and me they always come true

She fired waves of light and smashed Another Mask Red all over.

Another Stinkfly: That was awesome and beautiful!

Nico: So beautiful!

Kaito: (gets out Den O gear) Let's get in there as well.

Zocks: (Gets out Kiva gear) I think this Gear's appropriate.

Kaito got a Den-O sword and Zocks got the Kiva Sword!

But then we saw the stands of the stadium all filled up like we were at a concert!

Me: Wow! Our battle is also a concert too!

Nico: So awesome and cool!

Ibara: Time for this one. (Activates Nokrea's Ridewatch)

(THE 10 PLAGUES OH THE PRINCE OF EGYPT PLAYS)

Choir and Ibara: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING)

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord
Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord
Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord
Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord
Since you refuse to free my people
All through the land of Egypt
I send a pestilence and plague
Into your house, into your bed
Into your streams, into your streets
Into your drink, into your bread
Upon your cattle, on your sheep
Upon your oxen in your field
Into your dreams, into your sleep
Until you break, until you yield
I send the swarm, I send the horde
Thus saith the Lord
Once I called you brother
Once I thought the chance
To make you laugh
Was all I ever wanted
I send the thunder from the sky
I send the fire raining down

And even now I wish that God
Had chose another
Serving as your foe on his behalf
Is the last thing that I wanted
I send a hail of burning ice
On every field, on every town
This was my home
All this pain and devastation
How it tortures me inside
All the innocent who suffer
From your stubbornness and pride
I send the locusts on a wind
Such as the world has never seen
On every leaf, on every stalk
Until there's nothing left of green
I send my scourge, I send my sword
Thus saith the Lord
You who I called brother
Why must you call down another blow?
I send my scourge, I send my sword
Let my people go
Thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord

Ramses: You who I called brother

How could you have come to hate me so?

Is this what you wanted?

I send the swarm, I send the horde

Then let my heart be hardened

And never mind how high the cost may grow

This will still be so

I will never let your people go

Thus saith the Lord

Ibara: Thus saith the Lord

Ramses: I will not

Ibara and Ramses: Let your (my) people go!

She fired waves of blood, frogs, flies, lightning, fire, lice, locusts, decay and darkness and the blasts all hit Another Mask Red and smashed her down.

Nico: Wow! Holy and powerful!

Me: Unleashing the 10 Plagues of Egypt!

Eli: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: They were most insidious of all curses ever unleashed unto Egypt.

Another Stinkfly shot goo all over Vroon.

Me: EW!

Vroon: (Threateningly) Not. One. Word.

Nico: (GULPS)

Then Another Stinkfly flew into the air.

Nico: She's escaping!

Rainbow Dash: Not for long! (Activate's Tchang Zu's ridewatch)

Intense lightning surges on her and she flew into the air.

SKY FITS HEAVEN BY MADONNA PLAYS!

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AND FLYING)

Sky fits heaven so fly it

That's what the prophet said to me

Child fits mother so hold your baby tight

That's what my future could see

Fate fits karma so use it

That's what the wise man said to me

Love fits virtue so hold on to the light

That's what our future will be

Traveling down this road

Watching the signs as I go

I think I'll follow the sun

Isn't everyone just

Traveling down their own road

Watching the signs as they go

I think I'll follow my heart

It's a very good place to start

Traveling down my own road

Watching the signs as I go

Traveling down my own road

And I'm watching the signs as they go

Traveling, traveling

Watching the signs as I go

Hand fits giving so do it

That's what the Gospel said to me

Life fits living so let your judgments go

That's how our future should be

Traveling down this road

Watching the signs as I go

I think I'll follow the sun

Isn't everyone just

Traveling down their own road

Watching the signs as they go

I think I'll follow my heart

It's a very good place to start

Traveling down my own road

Watching the signs as they go

Traveling down my own road

And I'm watching the signs as I go

Traveling, traveling

Watching the signs as I go

She fired waves of lightning and they hit Another Stinkfly and electrocuted her all over.

Another Stinkfly fired waves of slime and she dodged them they hit Vroon again!

Vroon: Say. One. Thing. And. I'll. Kill. You.

Juran: Nice look.

Vroon: I SAID NOT ONE WORD, GODDAMMIT!

Nico: All right you two break it up! Don't make me send Eli to smash your heads together.

Vroon: Sorry.

Fluttershy: Lets see here. (Activate's Fault Zone's Ridewatch)

(MAJOR TOM (COMING HOME) BY PETER SCHILLING PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (Singing divinely, Dances and Stars Swirl Around her)

Standing there alone

The ship is waiting

All systems are go

"Are you sure?"

Control is not convinced

But the computer

Has the evidence

No need to abort

The countdown starts

Watching in a trance

The crew is certain

Nothing left to chance

All is working

Trying to relax

Up in the capsule

"Send me up a drink"

Jokes Major Tom

The count goes on

Four

Three

Two

One

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Calling, calling home

Second stage is cut

We're now in orbit

Stabilizers up
Running perfect
Starting to collect
Requested data
"What will it affect
When all is done?"
Thinks Major Tom
Back at ground control
There is a problem
"Go to rockets full"
Not responding
"Hello Major Tom
Are you receiving?
Turn the thrusters on
We're standing by"
There's no reply
Four
Three
Two
One
Earth below us
Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Calling, calling home

Across the stratosphere

A final message:

"Give my wife my love"

Then nothing more

Far beneath the ship

The world is mourning

They don't realize

He's alive

No one understands

But Major Tom sees

"Now the light commands

This is my home

I'm coming home"

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Coming home

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Coming home

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Coming, coming home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

She fired waves of stars and energy and smashed Another Mask Red all over.

Me: That was awesome Fluttershy!

Nico: Yeah!

Ink Rose: I have one.

She activated General Schwarz's Ridewatch.

(NIGHTS IN WHITE SATIN BY THE MOODY BLUES PLAYS)

Ink Rose: (SINGING DIVINELY AND FLOATS)

Nights in white satin

Never reaching the end
Letters I've written
Never meaning to send
Beauty I'd always missed
With these eyes before
Just what the truth is
I can't say anymore
'Cause I love you
Yes I love you
Oh, how I love you
Gazing at people
Some hand in hand
Just what I'm going through
They can't understand
Some try to tell me
Thoughts they cannot defend
Just what you want to be
You will be in the end
And I love you
Yes I love you
Oh, how I love you
Oh, how I love you

Nights in white satin
Never reaching the end
Letters I've written
Never meaning to send
Beauty I'd always missed
With these eyes before
Just what the truth is
I can't say anymore
Yes I love you
Oh, how I love you
Oh, how I love you
Yes I love you
Yes I love you
Oh, how I love you
Oh, how I love you
Breathe deep the gathering gloom
Watch lights fade from every room
Bed sitter people look back and lament
Another days useless energy spent
Impassioned lovers wrestle as one
Lonely man cries for love and has none
New mother picks up and suckles her son

Senior citizens wish they were young

Cold hearted orb that rules the night

Removes the colors from our sight

Red is gray and yellow white

But we decide which is right

And which is an illusion

She fired waves of darkness and smashed Another Mask Red all over.

Albedo turned into Negative Stinkfly.

Negative Stinkfly: Let's see how you like it! (shoots goo at Another Red Mask)

OH SICK!

Another Mask Red: YUCK!

Me: Nice one Albedo!

Lincoln: Lets try this on. (Activate's White Lightning's Ridewatch)

(WHITE LIGHTNING BY GEORGE JONES PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING)

Well, in North Carolina way back in the hills

Me and my old pappy and he had him a still

He brewed white lightnin 'til the sun went down

Then he'd fill him up a jug and he'd pass it around

Mighty, mighty pleasin', my pappy's corn squeezin (whew, white lightnin)

Well, the G-men, T-men, revenoers too

Searchin' for the place where he made his brew

They were lookin', tryin' to book him

But my pappy kept on cookin' (whew, white lightnin)

Well, I asked my old pappy why he called his brew

White lightnin 'stead of Mountain Dew

I took a little sip and right away I knew

As my eyes bugged out and my face turned blue

Lightnin' started flashin', thunder started clashin' (whew, white lightnin)

Well, the G-men, T-men, revenoers too

Searchin' for the place where he made his brew

They were lookin', tryin' to book him

But my pappy kept on cookin' (whew, white lightning)

Well, a city slicker came and he said, "I'm tough"

I think I want to taste that powerful stuff

He took one slug and he drank it right down

And I heard him moanin' as he hit the ground

Mighty, mighty, pleasin', you'r pappy's corn squeezin (whew, white lightnin)

The G-men, T-men, revenoers too

Searchin' for the place where he made his brew

They were lookin', tryin' to book him

But my pappy kept on cookin (whew, white lightning)

White lightning swirled around Lincoln and he fired and it hit Another Mask Red and electrocuted her.

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Legend Items incoming!

Another Mask Red pulled out a Mask Blaster imbued with the powers of Firefly and she fired a wave of fire at us and we absorbed it!

Me: Whoa! Maskman weapons imbued with the core and non-core M.O.E.

Lily: I have one. (ACTIVATE'S RAINBOW RAIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

She pulled out a ukelele.

(SOMEWHERE OVER THE RAINBOW BY ISRAEL "IZ" KAMAKAWIWO'OLE PLAYS)

Lily: (Singing Divinely and Rainbows swirled around her)

---

Somewhere over the rainbow

Way up high

And the dreams that you dream of

Once in a lullaby, oh

Somewhere over the rainbow

Bluebirds fly

And the dreams that you dream of

Dreams really do come true-ooh-ooh

Someday I'll wish upon a star

Wake up where the clouds are far behind me

Where trouble melts like lemon drops

High above the chimney tops that's where

You'll find me, oh

Somewhere over the rainbow

Bluebirds fly

And the dream that you dare to

Oh why, oh why can't I? I

Someday I'll wish upon a star

Wake up where the clouds are far behind me

Where trouble melts like lemon drops

High above the chimney top that's where you'll find me

Oh, somewhere over the rainbow way up high

And the dream that you dare to

Why, oh why can't I? I

---

Ooh-ah-ah-eh-ah

---

She fired waves of rainbows and they hit Another Mask Red and smashed her all over.

Maria: Wait. Lepidopterrans can't fly if their wings are wet.

Me: That's right!

Varie: Leave this to me. (ACTIVATE'S NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

Water swirled around her.

(OCEAN PRINCESS BY THOMAS BERGERSEN (FEAR. MERETHE SOLTVEDT) PLAYS)

She floated into the air and fired waves of water at Another Stinkfly and it hit her and drenched her and sent her into a nosedive! She reverted back and I flew over and caught her and the ridewatch and purified the watch and we landed. Colleen was a black hair girl with orange clothes and blue eyes.

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Me: Yeah it was!

Colleen Limburger: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime Colleen.

We landed.

Me: We still have Another Mask Red to face.

Nico: Take your best shot!

Another Mask Red: With pleasure!

She pulled out a lightning sword of Electro and I unsheathed my sword and we clashed powerfully as lightning struck all over.

Himiko Toga: Try this one on! (Activate's Daybreaker's Ridewatch!)

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN FT. MERETHE SOLTVEDT PLAYS)

Himiko: (SINGS DIVINELY AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate, dominate the earth that we're living on

We can't defy the laws, cut the loss that we consummate

Around the world, we grow weaker as we exterminate

The only thing that gives, thing that brings air and life to us

Wake up one day and find what we got is so serious

We are

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The human greed and our creed is all that we have to share

Knee deep in tragical, fabrical issues everywhere

Cannot replace the one, chase the one that we used to be

It isn't how we were, why we're here, what we're meant to be

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate our faith on this earth that we're living on

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

We are, we are

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

Always on the run

She fired waves of sun fire and they hit Another Mask Red and she blasted her all over.

Nico: WHOA! Awesome Himiko!

Me: YEAH! That was awesome!

Nico: Anything else?

But then a dragon roar was heard we saw a RED CHROMATIC DRAGON and on the red Dragon was a girl with neon pink hair and pink clothes and she had a Mace Club on her back and she had THE ROD OF SAVRILLE in her hand!

Me: A Red Chromatic Dragon!

Nico: Whoa! And Avery Slaanesh! Wow!

Avery Slaanesh: Looks like we got here just in time.

Red Chromatic Dragon: (In a girls voice) And me too Nico.

Nico: Kira Howard! Wow!

Me: Cool!

Avery Slaanesh: We got this.

They fired waves of fire and pink energy and the blasts both hit Another Mask Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Iris was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over and picked her up.

Iris Hamlet: (GROANS) What happened? What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal Iris.

We picked up the Maskman weapons and the Red Chromatic Dragon reverted back a nd she was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes.

Kira Howard: Now that was awesome.

Avery Slaanesh: Boy it sure was.

Everyone in the entire stadium cheered wildly for all of us!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Kira Howard: It sure was!

Me: Wait are you related to…

Kira Howard: Yeah the Howard Brothers are my grand-relatives. I'm the great granddaughter of Moe, Curly and Shemp Howard.

Me: This is amazing! The Three Stooges are all with us on the team.

Kira Howard: What!? But how? They were dead for over 70 years.

Me: Not anymore. They somehow got resurrected.

Nico: Yeah. Crazy but true.

Lexx: It sure is.

Nico: But it's great to see you and Avery again Kira.

Kira Howard: Same here Nico.

Me: But Avery how did you get the Rod of Savrille?

Maria: Yeah that rod is so dangerous. It was made by the Mage Savrille to control the Red Dragons, the most Chaotic Dragons in all of Eberron and it was so powerful that even the Gods themselves cursed him and the rod and imprisoned him in a tomb.

Avery Slaanesh: Don't worry about that Maria. I am the Champion of the Chaos God, Slaanesh and I used my magic to destroy the curse of Savrille and I now have total control over the Red Dragons. I can summon them when needed.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: Wow!

Lexx: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kira Howard: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were working in history class and a bully was pestering some kids and like my great grandfathers, we moidered him and pulverized him all over.

We laughed!

Me: She is definitely the great granddaughter of the Howard Brothers.

Nico: Yep.

Avery Slaanesh: That is awesome. And Nico, I know you view me as a sister and I respect that. But I have feelings for J.D.

Nico: I'm glad.

Nico hugged both Avery and Kira.

Nico: I missed you both.

Avery and Kria: We missed you too.

Maria: The 3 Stooges will be happy to have you back

Kira Howard: They sure will. And I get to meet my grandfathers for the first time.

Me: After 70 years.

Lola: Yeah this is gonna be awesome.

Brittney: It sure will be.

Me: Yep. Camie, how did you and the girls like Hogwarts?

Camie: It was really awesome!

Tsuyu: It sure was! We had a great time on this rescue.

Nico: I'm glad. Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Z-Fighters and the Saiyans, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and The L-ementals are heading to Dryden, New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Cumber, a powerful and ancient "Evil Saiyan" and antagonist from the Super Dragon Ball Heroes.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Dryden, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Cumber, a powerful and ancient Saiyan who's known by the moniker as "The Evil Saiyan".

Nico: That's right, big guy. I heard tales about this animal, and he's just as or even more worse than Broly. Plus, he has a dark power known as the Evil Aura, and that dark ki can corrupt other Saiyans, and cause them to go berserk.

Lincoln: That's why I came prepared.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, and a magic circle appeared on the ground of all the Saiyans, and it was protecting them from Cumber's Evil Aura.

Lincoln: There we go. The spell I used will protect Nico and all the Saiyans from Cumber's Evil Aura, and it will prevent them from getting driven berserk.

Nico: You really are The Man With A Plan with that spell you used,

Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Camie Nicholetta: Of all the places in New York, that Evil Saiyan chose one of the darkest places in New York to cause havoc: Dryden, New York. This place has earned its name as "The Village of The Damned", because in 1989, "The Curse of Dryden" had descended on the town with the murders of The Harris Family days before Christmas and the evil would last for seven years with tragedies occurring here in Dryden until the evil reached its final crescendo of horror in October 1996 when suspected murderer John Andrews hanged himself in his jail cell a month after the killings of 16-year-old best friends and Dryden High School cheerleaders Sarah Hajney and Jennifer Bolduc.

Eli: That's really scary.

Lincoln: It's hard to believe that this beautiful in New York is home where the bloody murders have taken place in 1989. But, we can't stop to take in the beauty of this place, we've got to stop Cumber and send him to The Black Gates before that animal does something extremely bad. And thanks for joining us, Lola.

Lola: You're welcome, Linky. I can't wait to teach that animal a lesson.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Cumber, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, we need to get over there and fast, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Cumber, and he's going to kill them.

?: That wild animal, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Armored Centipede Duel Monster join us as we hightailed it over there, and as we rushed on over, Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Planet Glaren and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Cumber, and it allowed the six girls to get away. When Cumber saw us, he was enraged and he flared up his Evil Aura, but Lincoln's spell prevented Nico and the Saiyans from going berserk.

Lincoln: Nice try, you wild animal, but you're not going to drive the Saiyans berserk with that Evil Aura of yours. And now, it's time for you to die.

Cumber decided to go all out and he transformed into Super Saiyan 3 Full Power as his muscles bulge further gaining protruding veins about his body and his eyes become blank akin to a berserker-state, and the intensity of this form's energy is so great it causes his shirt to be shredded from his chest.

Lincoln: So, he's going all out, huh? Okay then, he's asked for it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Cumber, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the large rainbow gem embedded in Lincoln's massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing, and then, his massive broadsword suddenly began draining all of Cumber's evil ki and it was also being purified and absorbed by Lincoln as he gained a massive power boost, and then, he charged out with extremely incredible superhuman speed and he cuts down Cumber with one powerful slash from his massive broadsword and Cumber exploded in a tornado of rainbow energy and his spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we'd holstered our weapons and powered down.

We then reappeared in Dryden, New York, and the spell ceased as soon as Cumber was given The Black Gates.

Nico: Holy crap, so that was another big surprise you had for this battle, Linc?

Lincoln: Yep, I found out that my massive broadsword can also drain the evil ki and energy of villains and it purifies it and I absorb it, causing me to gain a massive power boost.

Me and Ken Knudson: Just like with The Sword of Harmony.

Lincoln: You guessed it.

Vegeta: That was impressive work, Lincoln, and that makes it six Evil Saiyans you've put down.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That's right, he's put down Turles, Raditz again, Nappa, that evil version of you, Master Vegeta, Broly, and now, Cumber, wow.

Nico: You know, they should start calling you the Evil Saiyan Slayer, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Now, now, Nico, don't try to give me a swollen head, I had to put those six Evil Saiyans down because they're far beyond redemption and have forever embraced evil.

Gohan: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's it for another Evil Saiyan. (To the Armored Centipede) And it's so good to see you again, Selena Tigrerra.

Selena Tigrerra reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing red-orange hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful red-orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Armored Centipede, and she's dressed in an open red vest, sleeveless red tank top with star, red pants, orange legwarmers, red shoes, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with earth and leaves on the coattails, and Armored Centipede on the back, and holstered on her back a large Armored Centipede-themed greatsword with Armored Centipede etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Selena Tigrerra: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selena Tigrerra and they hugged, and Selena Tigrerra's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Tigrerra: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Selena Tigrerra, she's one of the strongest of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a very strong and very powerful tough girl that's known as a really fierce and powerful athlete, she's a very talented girl and a master of all sports as well. She is so strong and powerful that even Lynn was jealous of her. Plus, she was born with cosmic geokinesis and cosmic chlorokinesis and they are really strong and powerful.

Nico: Whoa, so she surpassed Lynn in physical strength?! That's really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, and Selena took on the worst of Lynn's wrath and punched Lynn to the point where she got a nasty concussion.

We gasped in shock.

Goku: From what we heard from your other Guardian Angels, Lincoln, Lynn must've done something bad to get punched to the point where she got a nasty concussion.

Nico: Oh boy, this is something we're really going to hear.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Selena Tigrerra's neck with red-orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red-orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Selena Tigrerra: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Selena.

Selena Tigrerra had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Selena Tigrerra's waist and Selena Tigrerra wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Selena Tigrerra's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Gunstar Red and Gunstar Yellow from Gunstar Super Heroes, Sherry M. Jupiter from Thunder Force III, Sharon State and Gena Weisburg from Deep Fear, and Amelia Hattington A.K.A. Hat Kid from A Hat In Time.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Gunstar Red and Gunstar Yellow from Gunstar Super Heroes, Sherry M. Jupiter from Thunder Force III, Sharon State and Gena Weisburg from Deep Fear, and Amelia Hattington A.K.A. Hat Kid from A Hat In Time.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Gunstar Red: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Gunstar Red and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Cumber, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Gunstar Red: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Gunstar Red: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gunstar Red, Gunstar Yellow, Sherry M. Jupiter, Sharon State, Gena Weisburg, and Amelia Hattington A.K.A. Hat Kid with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on five Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Cumber, an ancient and powerful Evil Saiyan.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that wild animal, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Selena Tigrerra have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

---

After destroying Cumber in Dryden, New York, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Selena Tigrerra aw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selena Tigrerra: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a

17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Tigrerra: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selena, what's the story of how you took on the worst of Lynn's wrath and punched her to the point where she got a nasty concussion?

Selena Tigrerra: Now, that's a story I haven't forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were training in my home gym that I set up in my room, and I knew he's been getting so much bigger in muscle and so much stronger, thanks to my other fellow Guardian Angels training him, and I knew he'd gotten powers, thanks to Varya Pohzar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, so I had to help him out even more.

Me: That's really kind of you.

Selena Tigrerra: Thanks, J.D. But, our day of working out was interrupted when Lynn bust in and she was going to kill him for training with me instead of her, because we knew her brand of training was basically inflicting pain on her little brother for her amusement. Lincoln politely told her to go home, but Lynn wasn't ever going to listen to reason and she pounced on him and she was about to kill him by beating him to death, and Lincoln was fighting her off, but she punched him hard in the stomach with brass knuckles and he fell to the ground and I saw blood forming, and she was about to kill him and she had a demonic grin on her face. I got so angry, I pried her away from Lincoln, and I punched her so hard to the point where she got a nasty concussion. I ran over to help Lincoln, and I let him bite me on the neck, and he fed on my blood, and in the process, the blood was absorbed back into his body and his wound sealed up and he also gained cosmic geokinesis and cosmic chlorokinesis in the process along with my immensely strong and powerful strength.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Selena Tigrerra: I knew what the others did, so I did the same thing. Then, we tied Lynn up in nylon rope and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud to come get Lynn, and as soon as Vanzilla arrived and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did to Lincoln, and they had to get Lynn to the hospital where she was treated for a nasty concussion. Then, as soon as Lynn came to, the parents grounded her and she was put in an isolation box in the basement for three weeks. Just then, we saw Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan arrive, and when they saw what I did to Lynn and Lincoln healed because of his vampire blood, they went ballistic and they threatened to kill us, but their big mouths got them in big trouble, and they also got the same punishment as Lynn.

We cheered wildly for what Selena Tigrerra did to Lynn.

Nico: Whoa, you sure are really strong, Selena, and you surpassed Lynn in strength.

Selena Tigrerra: That's right, and I use that strength to protect Lincoln, while Lynn uses hers to bully and beat up her own brother and everyone around her if she doesn't get her way. Thank goodness Dark Lynn and the other Dark Louds got The Black Gates.

Nico: That's right, and Lincoln was the one who gave Dark Lynn The Black Gates for everything she'd put him through.

Selena Tigrerra: I hope he and the others made her squeal like a pig when they were pulverizing her.

Me: Oh, they sure did, that superstitious smelly walking gym bag got what she deserved.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading to Dolphin Shoals in the world of Mario. Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large red swim trunks with elemental forces and sandals, he had on his jewelry and weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were all dressed in two-piece bikinis in their favorite colors, jewelry, colored sandals, and their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Clyde: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Syd Chang: We're ready, Clyde.

Clyde and his harem left the World Tree Estate and they arrived at Dolphin Shoals in the world of Mario.

Clyde: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it's really awesome.

Syd Chang: It sure is. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also saw the dolphins and plants that live there. Then, they also were working on their tans in the sun by lying out on towels in the sand, and they also had fun playing some volleyball, and the girls in Clyde's harem got an atomic blush when they saw Clyde lift a heavy barbell that he created, and it weighed up to 900,000,000 pounds, and that's just a fraction of just how strong Clyde is and is still becoming, then, they had lunch in a picnic area here and it was really amazing. Then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls in Clyde's harem wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they shared an amazing and passionate super-charged kiss. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Dolphin Shoals in the world of Mario. Come to think of it, Lincoln, did you and your harem go there on your date?

Lincoln: Yeah, we did, Clyde.

Me: That's right, I remembered.

Nico: Me too. Plus, we're getting ready for our big day with the Kiva Kamen Riders.

Clyde: Awesome, I can't wait to kill those Fangires, along with Kamen Rider Arc, Kamen Rider King, and Kamen Rider Rey.

Lincoln: Same here, they give vampires a bad name, and we're going to show them the true power of the vampires.

Nico: That's right, and I haven't forgotten that you're also a vampire thanks to Adriana's blood.

---

Later we were over at the park for a great bonding time, relaxation and another Rider or Ranger Battle.

Nico: Kaito, you and Zarya are next for bonding time.

Zarya: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah you guys are going to love it

Kaito: We sure are. That was an awesome rescue with Nico.

Me: Boy it sure was Kaito. Sorry Vroon got slimed.

Vroon: No worries.

Me: Nothing like a little R&R before a big mission.

Nico: You said it.

Winx Club Stella: I'm so excited to see Wataru again.

Me: We all are Stella.

Lola: Yeah.

Zarya: Kaito, I'll never regret meeting you.

Kaito: Me neither sis. That was so awesome.

Zarya: Yeah it was.

Me: That was one of the most epic missions we've ever had.

Nico: Boy it sure was. And it was an awesome way to kick off the pre-Summer Season.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Kaito: My parents actually made the Sentai gears.

Zarya: They sure did and that is so awesome.

Me: Boy it sure is. Your mom and dad are amazing scientists and they gave us Zenkai Cannons as well as powers from 45+ Years of Rangers too.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Kaito: It sure is.

Zocks: Yeah I think it's awesome too.

Chloe Bourgeois: I agree there Zocks.

Me: Boy Zocks I'll never forget how you and Chloe got together.

Zocks: You have Romance World to thank for that.

Nico: Yep. It may have been unintentional but it evolved into the real thing.

Gaon: Although I'd like to forget that I fell for Juran when Romance World first attacked.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: That was a funny episode.

Zocks: It sure was. J.D. I know you don't like talking about this but what was the humiliating moment with Erika.

Me: (SIGHS) Well it's something that I don't like to talk about but you have a right to know. But if any of you guys laugh I will kill you.

Zocks: What it that bad?

Me: Yeah. It was based on an episode Nico saw from LupinRangers VS PatRangers.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico told them everything about the moment he dressed up as a girl and flirted with me.

Nico: Sorry J.D. It was completely crazy.

Me: I know but that was really genius coping that.

Nico: Thanks.

Kaito: Let's not forget Copy World.

Poromon: Yeah, funny you should mention that…

Me: Now THAT Was crazy! He made evil copies of people and they did all kinds of terrible things.

Poromon: Yeah!

Me: You know Dudley Puppy's enemy Snaptrap did the exact same thing with robot clones of the mascots.

Kaito: Did he really?

Me: He sure did. It was so funny and crazy.

Nico: Yeah and it's where we had Chameleon planted into the Ranks of Team Dark Phoenix Storm as our TLPS-MOE Spy.

Zocks: Genius thinking.

Poromon: It was mainly the robot clones of me and Poliwag.

Zocks: Let me guess. Were the crimes they committed Robbing a bank, dressing up as wolves and kidnapping cattle, illegally stealing food from an orchard, a Pit Trap prank, illegal trespassing as ninjas, stealing gold and paintings, and holding an entire restaurant hostage while eating all the food?

Poromon: YEAH! How did you know?

Zocks: I watched it on the news.

Me: Wow.

N'Dugo: That is really funny too.

Kip: Yeah that was great.

Nico: Stupid but funny.

Baleto: Yeah it was.

Me: Hey guys. I told Hunter's friend Tshibangu this. (Speaking Swahili) Samahani, wasichana. Najua unajisikia vizuri sana baharia hapa juu sasa hivi. Lakini kama ungeniruhusu tu niagize bakuli la clams kukaanga… Sote tunaweza kuugua ndui kesho asubuhi. (Pardon me, girls. I know you're feeling pretty hey sailor up here about now. But if you would just let me order a bowl of fried clams… We can all have smallpox tomorrow morning.)

They laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Tshibangu: (Congo Accent) That was funny.

Zocks: As to how I knew, the robot clones of me and Kaito committed the same crimes when Copy World first made his move.

Me: I remember that!

Nico: Wow! Deja-vu!

Eli: Very coincidental!

Laney: Now I see where Snaptrap got that idea.

Volcana: Yeah!

Me: So Kaito we essentially lived one of your adventures in Dudley Puppy form.

Kaito: We sure did.

Poromon: I'll never forget seeing Grandpa Poromon on Zarya's second mission.

Me: That was awesome and I met my caveman self.

Maria: And reunited with my dad.

Carmen Rockell: That was awesome.

Me: Zocks didn't like his ancestor being there. Lot of bad blood.

Nico: Yeah.

Zarya: Sorry Zocks.

Zocks: It's all right.

Nico: Fighting Super Warumono World gave us an opportunity to destroy several irredeemable villains. And I bet J.D. had a memory montage.

Me: You bet I did. It reminded me of us destroying all the most irredeemable villains ever.

Nico: Wow.

Maria: And I bet you also had a memory montage of all the good times you had meeting several of us.

Me: You bet I did. That was so awesome too. But you all have to know that I was only pretending to think on Lex Luthor's offer to act fast.

Nico: He's right on that.

Laney: It was very smart thinking. But all that acting paid off.

Iris Hamlet: It sure did.

Kaito: Me and my team made a club for doing acting lessons like that.

Me: I remember that. And it was really helpful when I watched the episode.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: But now those six monsters are gone for good.

Zarya: Boy they sure are.

Kaito: Good riddance.

Hiiryu: But that was so awesome that you guys faced the Joker and all that.

Eli: It was more than awesome. We avenged the thousands of people the Joker killed.

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

Me: Yeah buddy!

Another Wing Knight: (In a boys voice) I think you might know J.D.!

He reverted back and it was my old enemy LUCIOUS FLORRENCE! HE was a kid with black hair and had a black vest and red shirt and had blue pants and had spiked boots.

Me: (Gasp) Lucious Florrence!

Lucious Florrence: You remember me. I'm flattered.

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: His name is Lucious Florrence and he's an old enemy of mine.

He was in our high school just 3 weeks before I was gonna move to Michigan. He was one of the worst bullies in all of my school. His father was one of the wealthiest men in all of Colorado and he was what we call a King Bee. In a sense. He picked on all the kids and made many people miserable. The principal and everyone was afraid of him because his father was so powerful. But I did some huge and incredible detective work and found out that everything about him was a fraud. His father was responsible for stealing billions of dollars. I called the FBI and ruined his family and got his father thrown into Federal Prison forever and then I later got Lucious in trouble by showing videos of his crimes to the principal and told him to grow a backbone. He got expelled and arrested.

Nico: WHOA! I've heard all about that!

Eli: Wow! That is amazing!

Lucious Florrence: And you will pay for everything you did to me!

Nico: You and your dad got what you both deserved!

Me: That's right Lucious! You brought it all on yourself!

Lucious Florrence: I don't care!

He turned into ANOTHER WING KNIGHT!

Me: Two can play that! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Kaito: Full Power Non Stop!

Zocks: I'll make a show out of it two!

Me: Lucious it's time for us to settle an old score.

Another Wing Knight: I couldn't agree more.

He unsheathed 2 swords and they were imbued with the powers of Cajun Fox and Axel!

He fired waves of fire and I absorbed them.

Me: Non-Core M.O.E. Weapons. Nice.

Nico got out an Advent Card for Salami Swami.

Nico: Time for some meat.

He sent salami links and tied him up.

Me: Lets get him!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON!

They charged it up and fired and I fired a massive blast of blue fire and the blasts all hit him and he EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Take that!

We picked up the weapons he had.

Nico: That was easy.

Me: TOO Easy. Besides, I've been wanting to conserve my energy for the big mission shortly.

Nico: Good idea.

We went and slapped the cuffs on Lucious and he was taken away.

---

Later at Gotham Royal York International Airport, me and everyone were waiting for a plane to land. Misty Tredwell and Carly Atlas went to Hawaii for some much needed rest and relaxation. We were waiting by the gate for them to land.

Jack Atlas: I can't wait to see Carly and Misty again.

Me: Same here Jack. They needed some rest after having awesome adventures and beyond.

Lola: Yeah.

But then we saw the Mascots up to something.

Rage Mage: What are you guys doing?!

We saw them playing tennis in the airport!? What the!?

Nico: Are you guys playing Tennis!?

Poromon: Yeah we are.

Mamoo: You sure you guys should be doing that?

Poliwag: What's the worst that could happen?

Poliwag then hit the tennis ball with his tail and then it went flying really fast and then…

BLAM!

A man was knocked out. And we went over and we saw it was a masked man and he had a bomb vest on! He was going to blow himself up to take a bunch of people with him in mid air!

Me: Whoa! This guy is a suicide bomber.

I took off the mask. And it was a woman with black hair and tattoos on her face.

Me: I don't believe it! It's Nelania Crugley! I've been trying to bust her for years. She was responsible for numerous planes blowing up.

Nico: Whoa!

We got the bomb pack off her and she was arrested while unconscious.

Hook: You guys are gonna continue playing?

Poliwag: Nah.

Poromon: Besides this was great.

They got a reward of $500,000,000,000,000.00 for the capture of Nelania.

But then Misty and Carly's plane landed

Nico: That their plane?

Me: Yep.

People later get off and we saw Misty and Carly come in and they had orange and green summer dresses on and sunhats.

Me: Welcome home.

Misty Tredwell: Hey J.D.

We hugged and Carly hugged Jack.

Jack Atlas: Awesome you're home.

Me: How was your trip?

Misty Tredwell: It was great. We needed it too.

Ratchet: You girls are just in time.

Me: Yep. You made it home just in time.

Carly Atlas: Big mission for Kiva today.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get you unpacked and get ready to head out.

---

Back at the Estate we were getting ready and putting the finishing touches on our vampire hunting supplies.

Starlight Glimmer: I think we're all set.

Thorax: Yeah we are.

Me: We just got to wait for our frenemies to get here and then we'll be ready.

Qin: Yep. This is gonna be so awesome.

Misty Tredwell: I can't wait to kick some Fangire butt.

Me: Me too Misty.

Carly Atlas: It'll be awesome taking them down.

Then Deadwood, Xiao Fung. Oculous, Selene, Skalamander, Golden Glider, Grizzly, Multiplex, Kangor and Rojo appeared.

Deadwood: Can me, Xiao Fung. Oculous, Selene, Skalamander, Golden Glider, Grizzly, Multiplex, Kangor and Rojo go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Selene: Hey Misty and Carly welcome home. How was your trip?

Carly Atlas: It was really fun.

Misty Tredwell: And it was so relaxing.

Lola: We're really glad.

Alucard: Nico, first of all, I want to say that I'm looking forward to this mission. And second, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm looking forward to it too and I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for the Tiamat.

Qin: Whoa! The most powerful one of all.

Laney: This will be awesome.

Sly Cooper: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who

the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Erzsebet Ondrushko, a vampire aristocrat and high priestess of Hecate, who gave her eternal youth and beauty in return for her services and the main antagonist from Hellboy: Blood and Iron, and she's heading here to try and kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Erzsebet Ondrushko, a vampire aristocrat and high priestess of Hecate, who gave her eternal youth and beauty in return for her services, and she's heading here to try and kill us.

Brittney Knudson gasped in shock.

Brittney Knudson: Oh man, not her. I've heard about Erzsebet Ondrushko. When she was still human, she was a Hungarian Countess obsessed with keeping herself young and beautiful, and during her life, she murdered over six hundred young girls and bathed in their blood, believing it would keep her young forever. She settled in a castle in Transylvania right near a village where she'd abducted and murdered young girls as she did in life, and her victims numbered up to a thousand.

We really gasped in shock.

Nico: A thousand young girls were murdered by Erzsebet Ondrushko?! What a bloodthirsty monster!

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) I remember her from long ago, I teamed up with the Bureau for Paranormal Research and Defense long ago when they went there to Transylvania to stop Erzsebet Ondrushko. I helped Professor Broom fill her bathtub of blood with holy water, and it caused her to burn and she turned to dust, and she hates me for not only fighting against vampires, but for ruining her plans to stay young forever, and there's something else: she's also a high priestess of Hecate, who gave her power and immortality in exchange for her service.

Lincoln: Whoa, and now, she's come back for revenge on you for ruining her plans long ago.

Stella (Winx Club): She's going to be burned alive for what she did, and I hope you don't…

Lincoln: Not at all, Stella. Besides, her blood will probably taste rotten, because she's filled with hate for what Adriana did to her, so you can burn her.

Nico: Nice one, and you may be right, Lincoln, her blood's rotten with hate for what Adriana did to her. Alright, gang, the time's arrived to meet The Kiva Kamen Riders, and send King, Kamen Rider Arc, and Kamen Rider Rey to The Black Gates.

Me: Yeah! Those rotten Fangires have no idea who they're FUCKING WITH NOW!

Lincoln: Yeah, we'll destroy every last one of them, and Erzsebet Ondrushko, you better say your goodbyes, because your days of bloody mayhem are about to come to an end.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and then we saw explosions.

Me: Oh boy. Looks like the fight's starting.

We saw the Kiva team fighting Fangires!

Cheese: Bunnies!

Oculous: Cheese, those aren't bunnies!

Nico: Lets go. Minor entrance time.

We went at them.

Wataru and the team were battling Fangires all over. But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Wataru: Zocks!

Then Silver Nitrate grenades rained down and they exploded and released Silver Nitrate Gas and the Fangire's were being burned alive and they exploded into nothing!

We came out.

Nico: You Fangires have failed this world.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Have a taste of my Vampire Killer!

Smithers: Is that from Castlevania?

Nico: Yep.

Me: You Fangires obviously do not know…

Me and Blade: WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

We fired sunlight blasts and incinerated them.

Nico blasted the Fangires all over.

Megan Kiraton: Take this!

She spread her wings and sprinkled poison dust and blew the Fangires apart.

Skalamander: We owe you guys for helping us out on that Pepper planet.

Wataru: It was no problem.

Me: Lets finish up here and then we can talk.

Jonny 2X4: No Problem J.D.! [He cracks his knuckles.]

LOUD CRUNCH!

Ed: [covering his ears] "WHAT A PEST!"

Edd: "That's disgusting."

Ed: [running away from the noise] "MAKE HIM STOP!"

The crunch from his knuckles cracking destroyed all the Fangires in the area!

Me: Whoa! Nice work Jonny.

Nico: Yeah! Way to go Jonny.

Wataru: Now we can talk.

Seawing: But we can talk at your base.

They agreed.

We went to their base.

Me: Okay now that we're here we can talk.

Grizzly: As you can see, we got a huge supply of vampire killing weapons.

Me: Yep. Sunlight bombs and flashlights, silver stakes, silver nitrate bombs, garlic bulbs, garlic extract, holy water, the works.

Wataru: Wow you guys have come prepared.

Qin: Yep we sure have.

Lola: Yep.

Deisuke: This is awesome.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Wataru: Oh, don't tell me that's-

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Guyhawk: I knew that was coming.

Nico: Me too.

Cheese: (reaches for a beer bottle) Chocolate milk!

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) No, mon! That's not chocolate milk!

I stopped Cheese.

Me: Cheese is an idiot.

Lola: Yeah.

Yondu: Also, Wataru, we've got some things to show you.

Me: Starting with this.

I pulled out a bag and showed the Kiva team our Fuestles that we got.

Me: These are Fuestles and we got from defeating Another Kiva and Ixa.

I told them everything.

Wataru: Swartz had the nerve to make Another Kiva!

Rojo: From what Woz told us, this is the second time the woman who was Another Kiva fought the Zi O team.

Woz: She fought my demon king before in the past.

Me: That's right and it was brutal. But we're going to make Swartz pay for everything he did on August 12th.

Laney: That's for sure.

Nico: He will rue the day he messed with our Kamen Rider friends.

Lobo: (hears something) Hold on. You guys hear something?

Maria: We didn't. Did you?

Lobo: Yeah. It's coming from outside.

Lobo opened the door but saw nothing.

Lobo: (shrugs) It was probably my imagination.

But just then, a figure grabbed Lobo and shoved him to the ground.

But then we saw that it was a masked figure and Megan Kiraton tackled it and took off the mask and she GASPED IN SHOCK AT WHO SHE JUST TACKLED! IT WAS HER MOTHER BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Megan Kiraton: (GASP) It can't be! Mom!?

We gasped in shock!

Brittney: Wait I sense something dark here.

Multiplex: Let's see her take on THIS army!

Multiplex made 310 clones of himself.

Wataru: Wait look at her eyes!

We saw that they were red and she looked like she was in a trance.

Brittney: That's the Legendorga Baptism!

Nico: I remember that!

Qin: This has to be part of our targets plan.

Brittney: I got this.

She fired a blast of magic and it freed her she had a terrible headache!

Mrs. Kiraton: (Groans) What happened? I've got a terrible headache. Where am I?

Megan Kiraton had tears streaming down her face.

Megan Kiraton: Mom?

Mrs. Kiraton: Megan? Oh Megan.

Megan went and hugged her mother and cried hard!

Megan Kiraton: (CRYING HARD) OH MOM! I'M SORRY!

Mrs. Kiraton: I know Megan. I tried to get you to leave with me but I didn't have the strength.

Megan Kiraton: (CRYING) IT'S ALL MY FAULT MOM! IF THAT MONSTER… (CRYING)

Mrs. Kiraton: It's all right Megan. It's all right.

Finn (Jackie Chan): This has got to be King and Ark's handiwork!

Nico: I know it is.

Wataru: I knew he would one day come back!

Keisuke: So, not only is King back. But Ark as well?!

Golden Glider: Eli, who else is with them?

Eli: I sense that Rey is back too!

We gasped!

Nico: That traitor!

Keisuke: Not him too!

Nico: That's why we're here. To destroy all 3 of them.

Rotwood: Mrs. Kiraton, I suggest you rest. You HAVE been dead for a long time.

Mrs. Kiraton: Okay. But Megan I'm so proud of you for everything you've done for Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Megan Kiraton: I'm just glad that you're back now mom.

Eli: You must be hungry too.

Mrs. Kiraton: I'm starving.

Nico used his Imagination powers and made a great buffet for her and she ate it all like how Goku does.

Piccolo: Ugh. You know I don't think I'll ever get used to this.

Selene: What Ridewatches do you have this time, Nico?

Nico: (sheepishly) Actually, these are more like blueprints.

Nico pulled out blueprints for the Ridewatches of Revice, Live, Don Momotaro, and their copies.

Nico: Sorry about that.

Me: Blueprints for the future riders and the Don Momotaro Red Ranger.

Lola: We haven't encountered them yet.

Lana: Someday we will.

Megan's mom ate the entire buffet.

Wataru: Wow was she hungry.

Me: If I was dead for that long I would be hungry too.

Goku: (Laughs) I know that feeling though.

We laughed.

Maria: No reason we can't assign the Ridewatches anyway, right?

Me: I think I have an idea for Don Momotaro. When the 12 of us were the Brave 12, Jack told us and a little baby we rescued from some monsters out to eat him about a story he knows called Momotaro the Peach Boy. I thought that was a great story.

Samurai Jack: Yes I remember that. Great adventure.

Me: Yep. So Jack you up for getting a copy of Don Momotaro?

Samurai Jack: I would be honored.

Nico: I remember reading about that. That was awesome.

Eli: Boy it sure was.

Me: Lets see here.

I got to thinking.

Rika Nonaka and Takato Matsuki got the copies for Revice and Live.

May: Now, for the originals.

Me: Lets see. How about…

I decided that Jackie, Mandee and Maria should get the originals.

Maria: How about we have the usual battles now?

Me: Good idea. Wataru, you and the Kiva team are in for an awesome show.

Wataru: I have a feeling we're getting our own archenemies too.

Me: Yep you are.

We went outside and got ready.

Bender: (to Wataru) You're gonna love your archenemy. He's an old buddy of mine.

Me: Oh boy.

Nicole: And Ixa you will like your archenemy. She is someone I remember from a video game I played ages ago.

Then Diabolico, Count Nocturne, Black Lance, Biowulf, Goro, Whiger, Toad, Leapfrog, Gameface and Electropede then appeared.

Nico: Diabolico, Count Nocturne, Black Lance, Biowulf, Goro, Whiger, Toad, Leapfrog, Gameface and Electropede.

Diabolico: Looks like the fun is just about to begin.

Wataru: You look like a Fangire.

Me: Diabolico is from Lightspeed Rescue. You know him as Dark King Zylpheeza from GoGoV.

Nico: Count Nocturne went by 00 Button in Carranger.

Me: Black Lance went by Hades Ultimate God Sleipnir in Magiranger, Whiger went by Byakko in Gekiranger, Gameface went by Dobo Spokorn in Kyuryuger and Electropede went by Energy Thief Uugo in Timeranger.

Biowulf: And me, Goro, Toad, and Leapfrog have no Japanese names.

Diabolico: But we have one thing in common.

Count Nocturne: We all hate scumbags. Like those sorry excuse for vampires.

Nico: Yeah you and all of us.

Black Lance: (to Nico) We heard you went to Hogwarts.

Nico: We sure did.

Goro: How was it?

Me: It was awesome. We showed some of the team that hadn't seen it around and we had an awesome rescue battle that involved lots of awesome songs with our ridewatches.

Iris Hamlet: It was most fun.

Qin: It sure was.

But then the new archenemies came and they were BEELZEBOT from Futurama and NOVA from Metal Slug!

---

Beelzebot

**The Robot Devil** (or **Beelzebot** as he is sometimes called) is a major antagonist in the animated comedy series *Futurama* created by Matt Groening. He spends his time tormenting robot sinners in Robot Hell. He is a professional fiddler who plays a solid gold fiddle, and is the lead singer and composer of Robot Hell's Band.

He was voiced by Dan Castellaneta, who also voiced Megavoltin *Darkwing Duck*, Evil Jim in *Earthworm Jim*, The Wickersham Brothers in *Dr. Seuss' Horton Hears a Who!*, Ventriloquist and Scarface in *The Batman*, and Itchy, Frankie the Squealer, Blue-Haired Lawyer, Count Dracula, and Louie in *The Simpsons.*

Biography

The Robot Devil first appeared in the episode "Hell Is Other Robots", where he torments Bender with up-tempo singing, dancing and deep-frying. When his friends, Fry and Leela, came to his rescue, he agreed to set free Bender if they could best him in a fiddle contest. The not-so-confident Leela simply bashed him over the head with his fiddle.

Later, in the episode, "The Devil's Hands Are Idle Playthings", Fry came back to Robot Hell to make a deal with The Robot Devil for him to have a pair of new hands to be a better holophoner player and win Leela's affection. Unfortunately, since The Robot Devil put his name on the "Wheel of Robots" to show good faith for the other robots, it was he who had to switch hands with Fry. However, since he tricked Leela's hand in marriage, Fry gave him back his hands if he called it off.

He later returned in the Futurama Direct-To-DVD Feature " *The Beast With A Billion Backs* " as a small cameo, and has been sighted throughout the series numerous times. He's also managed to be in a few plotlines of the Futurama Comic Books. He made his final appearance in "Calculon 2.0.", in which he made a deal with Calculon to return him to life and give him acting talent in return for leaving him alone; when Calculon dies once again and returns to Robot Hell as his old, talentless self, he torments the Robot Devil and all the other damned robots with his terrible acting, prompting him to scream, "Haven't they suffered enough?"

Nova (Metal Slug)

In her first appearance, Nova is sent from the future to destroy the newly built Slug Gigant MK II, which she succeeds in doing.

Nova attacks a Regular Army base with assistance from a new Kraken. Nova's almost succeeds in taking the base, but Mello arrives and helps fight off the attack. Exchanging a few words with Mello, Nova retreats to prevent from being captured.

Nova later returned with a special Kraken to assist the present day Rebel Army. During an attack by the Ptolemaic Army, Nova fights Lucy but is forced to retreat when Lucy's frog mecha intervenes.

As the Rebel Army were conducting an experiment in the desert, powering up a Big Gate, Nova arrived from the futures through and, because her mission was interrupted, re-prioritizes her objectives and runs off to a nearby town where she begins causing havoc. El Dorado then arrives and asks Nova for her business, informing her that he's come to investigate a strange energy source. Nova refuses to listen to reason and battles the adventurer.

As Nova prepares to take her power limits off, Vita arrives and Nova turns her attention to her. Nova introduces herself to Vita, who in turn introduces herself to her. Nova stays with the Rebels and at night Vita comments on Nova's strength. Nova states that she resented the human Vita and wanted to destroy her if she could go to the past, but does not, as Vita is a cyborg now. Nova admits that she's jealous of how Vita has friends and family she wants to protect and gives Vita the Union as a gift before she is called back to her

time.

When Cleopatra and her servants arrive at town and approach the Big Gate, Nova appears to attack her as the Union separates and fights alongside Nova. With little time left, Nova attacks and surprises Cleopatra is with her durability. Before the battle can continue though, Nova and the Union are recalled to the future.

Nova talks about how she learned that humans are born from mothers and that they are weak when born, so they are protected until they develop into adults. She explains that she gained consciousness three days after being created, before finding someone that looked similar to her. She recalls three memories; to eradicate the enemy, have no sense of pain, and to dedicate oneself to the Rebel Army. The base Nova was at is then attacked by an unknown enemy and Nova and the other units are forced to go into battle. The battle leaves Nova as the only one that survived.

While repeating her directives to herself, Nova is found by Midori after she notices the fragment she has with her. Nova tells her that she'll give her fragment to her. Midori asks Nova if she has someone to be with, but Nova states she's always alone, thus she has no one to give gifts to and doesn't want that responsibility. After Midori catches the fragmen,t she wishes Nova a Merry Christmas and a light engulfs Nova, causing her to fall unconscious as Midori looks on with a sad smile. Nova then recalls her memories from Vita and realizes what they meant, that she is Vita's only hope. Nova is later seen praying for Midori to be happy.

When the Rebel army is playing volleyball at a beach in the neutral zone, Nova acted as a cheerleader for them as they played against the Regular Army's Rita, believing it was a mission. Suddenly a mysterious shockwave ripples across the island and causes everyone to start fighting each other, perplexing Nova as the island is a no-combat zone.

After Odette, crash-landing her ship in the process. Odette came as she knows summer is one of the more popular human activities and is glad she arrived on time, but notices that something is off. Rita attacks several Rebel soldiers but Nova intervenes to protect them. She researches Rita and states that she is a country gal, angering her and causing her to attack Nova. After Nova defeats Rita and ponders what could be causing people to become violent, the Invader Odette appears, having recently arrived on the island and informs them that someone has set loose a large quantity of "Boreal Matter", a substance used on Mars as a behavioral stimulant that affects organisms reliant on oyxgen and hydrogen. Rita then sights Rumi and Fio arguing in the distance and runs off to stop them, while Nova and Odette go find the culprit behind the Boreal Matter unleashed on the island.

Nova soon finds a Mars Brain Robot and deduces that the Professor is behind the Boreal Matter being spread across the island. Meanwhile, Odette gets into an altercation with Miharu after her appearance causes Miharu's soldiers to become infatuated with her and to leave Miharu. After defeating Miharu and learning about a Mars Brain Robot she saw, Odette and Nova eventually reach the source of the boreal matter and confront the Professor. The Professor reveals that, because of all the prominent fighters on the island (Rita, Eri and Miharu), he plans to collect their data to create the ultimate combat lifeform. While Marty uses the Rugname X to attack Odette, Nova battles the Professor. Nova demands the Professor to return everyone to normal, but the Professor tells that he already has what he wanted and that the Boreal Matter's effects are only temporary and will dissipate soon. Odette then takes Nova away before the Rugname can crush them and they return to the beach.

---

Bender: Hey Beelzebot!

Nicole: Nova what's up?

Nova: Oh the usual.

Beelzebot: (Devilish laugh) Just having fun.

?: Very funny Beelzebot.

A figure cane out and it was CAPTAIN GREGORY from the Gingaman VS Megaranger movie!

---

He controlled a second Daitanix, who later became his personal Majuu, as Demon Beast Fortress Ghelmadix. He could make himself grow without the aid of an enchanted liquid. He eventually revived almost every Balban member along with almost every Majin. He was sealed long before Captain Zahab by the Starbeasts. He is believed to be as strong on his own, as the entire team of Space Pirates Balban combined. Amazingly, he was able to grow at will without consuming Balban Extract but was killed by Super Armor Shine GingaiOh's Great Beast King Slash.

---

Eli: Captain Gregory! I remember you! You were going to revive the Space Pirates Balban!

Captain Gregory: That's right Eli.

Nico: Wow. Another Japanese Movie monster.

William: Too bad you weren't in Lost Galaxy.

Captain Gregory: I know. I would've made an excellent pirate villain!

Nico: You sure would.

Me: Man what a ripoff! But yeah I agree there.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Musa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Thorax and Starlight Glimmer VS Diabolico - Nico's rescue and tour of Hogwarts

---

Diabolico was first.

Diabolico: (to Musa) Nico's rescue wasn't really a rescue for the most part. It was just a tour of Hogwarts.

Musa: It was awesome though. But it was more fun when they put on a show for everyone battling Another Stinkfly and Another Mask Red.

Rainbow Dash: That was really awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah it was! Everyone had so much fun.

Whirlwind: We had a lot of fun learning about that too.

Carter: They sure did.

Diabolico: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Musa activateed her ridewatch and eyecon.

THEOBALD BOEHM AND DIABOLICO!

Diabolico: The inventor of the Flute. Good choice.

Musa: Thanks.

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturn - Us battling Another Stinkfly and Another Mask Red

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) Nico, Lexx, and the others did good battling Another Stinkfly and Another Red Mask. I'm just sorry Vroon got goo all over him.

Marceline: He was really pissed about that.

Princess Luna: He sure was. I'm glad that everyone had fun.

Moondust: Yeah I thought it was a great battle.

Snowdrop: It sure was.

Gari: The songs they sang in that battle was fun.

Blackout: I thought it was amazing and beautiful.

Nick Russell: I thought so too. Especially with Camie's voice from what we heard.

Count Nocturne: Everyone has a great voice. Lets do it!

Marceline activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

BRAM STOKER AND COUNT NOCTURNE!

Count Nocturne: Bram Stoker. Author who made Count Dracula.

Marceline: Yep out of inspiration from the evil Vlad III the Impaler.

Count Nocturne: Great choice.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Megan Kiraton, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Dryden. How was it?

Jimmy: It was really fun! And that place is not called the Village of the Damned for nothing.

Applejack: Yeah a lot of terrible murders took place there back in the 1980s.

Apple Bloom: No kidding. That was awful.

Flashwing: That was awful.

Black Lance: Yeah I've heard about that place. Lots of terrible history there.

Jimmy: It was.

Black Lance: (To Megan Kiraton) I'm sorry your mom got brought back like this. But at least she is back with you after everything you suffered.

Megan Kiraton: I am glad for that. A Piece of my soul and life was taken from me after James Kiraton made me kill her.

Black Lance: What a heartless monster! He was pure evil.

Megan Kiraton: He sure was.

Black Lance: Yeah. Carly and Misty welcome back.

Carly Atlas: Thanks. It was a much needed rest.

Misty Tredwell: It was so fun.

Black Lance: I'm glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Jimmy activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

LADY GUINEVERE AND BLACK LANCE!

Black Lance: Ah Lady Guinevere, Wife and Queen of King Arthur.

Jimmy: That's right.

They fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal and fire and smashed him down.

---

Jake Long, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zarya Moonwolf, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Meeting an Armored

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) I heard you guys met an Armored Centipede Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Jake Long: Her name is Selena Tigrerra and she is a really awesome and amazing athlete.

Sunset Shimmer: She beat Lynn in every sport you can imagine.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure did and it was cool.

Sunburn: Lynn was jealous of her and she gave Lynn a nasty concussion with one punch.

---

Selena Tigrerra: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Tigrerra: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selena, what's the story of how you took on the worst of Lynn's wrath and punched her to the point where she got a nasty concussion?

Selena Tigrerra: Now, that's a story I haven't forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were training in my home gym that I set up in my room, and I knew he's been getting so much bigger in muscle and so much stronger, thanks to my other fellow Guardian Angels training him, and I knew he'd gotten powers, thanks to Varya Pohzar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, so I had to help him out even more.

Me: That's really kind of you.

Selena Tigrerra: Thanks, J.D. But, our day of working out was interrupted when Lynn bust in and she was going to kill him for training with me instead of her, because we knew her brand of training was basically inflicting pain on her little brother for her amusement. Lincoln politely told her to go home, but Lynn wasn't ever going to listen to reason and she pounced on him and she was about to kill him by beating him to death, and Lincoln was fighting her off, but she punched him hard in the stomach with brass knuckles and he fell to the ground and I saw blood forming, and she was about to kill him and she had a demonic grin on her face. I got so angry, I pried her away from Lincoln, and I punched her so hard to the point where she got a nasty concussion. I ran over to help Lincoln, and I let him bite me on the neck, and he fed on my blood, and in the process, the blood was absorbed back into his body and his wound sealed up and he also gained cosmic geokinesis and cosmic chlorokinesis in the process along with my immensely strong and powerful strength.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Selena Tigrerra: I knew what the others did, so I did the same thing. Then, we tied Lynn up in nylon rope and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud to come get Lynn, and as soon as Vanzilla arrived and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did to Lincoln, and they had to get Lynn to the hospital where she was treated for a nasty concussion. Then, as soon as Lynn came to, the parents grounded her and she was put in an isolation box in the basement for three weeks. Just then, we saw Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan arrive, and when they saw what I did to Lynn and Lincoln healed because of his vampire blood, they went ballistic and they threatened to kill us, but their big mouths got them in big trouble, and they also got the same punishment as Lynn.

We cheered wildly for what Selena Tigrerra did to Lynn.

Nico: Whoa, you sure are really strong, Selena, and you surpassed Lynn in strength.

Selena Tigrerra: That's right, and I use that strength to protect Lincoln, while Lynn uses hers to bully and beat up her own brother and everyone around her if she doesn't get her way. Thank goodness Dark Lynn and the other Dark Louds got The Black Gates.

Nico: That's right, and Lincoln was the one who gave Dark Lynn The Black Gates for everything she'd put him through.

Selena Tigrerra: I hope he and the others made her squeal like a pig when they were pulverizing her.

Me: Oh, they sure did, that superstitious smelly walking gym bag got what she deserved.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Biowulf: WOW! That is amazing!

Zarya Moonwolf: We were all amazed ourselves.

Biowulf: That is incredible! Lets do it!

Jake Long activated his ridewatch and eyecon.

JOSEPH LEIDY AND BIOWULF!

Biowulf: Joseph Leidy?

Jake Long: He was the man that discovered the Dire Wolf back in 1854.

Biowulf: Really? That's interesting.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Zarya and Kaito's Bonding Time

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Zarya and Kaito had a nice bonding time. One that didn't involve a treasure hunt for a change.

Silverstream: Those were still very fun though. But yeah we had a lot of fun on that one.

Rarity: Oh we sure did and it was all at the park.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. We had a lot of fun on that.

Gill Grunt: We sure did.

Liu Kang: That was an amazing bonding session.

Sonnya Blade: And J.D. took down Another Rider that was another one of his enemies.

Goro: That is interesting. Lets do it

Silverstream activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

TOKUGAWA IEYASU AND GORO!

Goro: Ah Tokugawa Ieyasu, leader and founder of the Tokugawa Dynasty back in 1603.

Silverstream: That's right.

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dante Vale, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger - Us battling Another Wing Knight

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) You guys did good battling Another Wing Knight. It really didn't take that long too.

Dante Vale: Yeah he was easy pickings.

Fluttershy: Oh he sure was. And he was really an old enemy of J.D.'s too.

Tornado Bolt: His name was Lucious Florrence. J.D. got him and his father sent to prison.

Stealth Elf: His father stole billions of dollars in a massive pyramid scheme and J.D. sent him to prison forever.

Casey Rhodes: Yeah he sure did.

Whiger: Wow! That's big. Lets do it!

Dante activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PETER WILHEM LUND AND WHIGER!

Whiger: Peter Wilhem Lund?

Dante Vale: He was the naturalist that discovered the first ever Smilodon fossil back in the 1830s.

Whiger: That's interesting and those lived back 75,000 years ago.

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

# Supergirl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Hitch Trailblazer, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - Tennis at the Airpoit

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Did the mascots really play Tennis at the Airport?! I thought that was illegal!

Supergirl: It is but I guess in this case the FBI had much bigger fish to fry because of us capturing Nelania Crugley. Even though it was by accident.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was completely unexpected but the Mascots are now heroes for it.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Spyro: And they got a hefty reward too.

Sunny Starscout: That was awesome though.

Pipp Petals: Yeah it was really funny too!

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah that was intense!

Zipp Storm: Poliwag's tail is really strong for a little guy.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah he is cute and strong!

Toad: That's our awesome mascot. Lets do it!

Supergirl activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

ADRIEN MASSINOT AND TOAD!

Toad: Adrien Massinot?

Supergirl: He was a paleontologist from the 1930's that discovered the Triadobatrachus. That was the first known species of frog from 250 million years ago.

Toad: That's very interesting.

Supergirl: It was first discovered in Madagascar.

Toad: Wow!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lightning Dust, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Naruto, Sakura, Fu, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - The Mascots inadvertently knocking out a bomber and they got awesome reward money too

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) The Mascots inadvertently knocked out a bomber. And they got awesome reward money too.

Lightning Dust: They sure did! Even though it was all an accident it was well earned. And that bomber was terrorizing airports all over the country for a long time.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was amazing they caught her!

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: Thank goodness we caught her before she did some real damage.

Naruto: Thank goodness for that.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah that was amazing.

Fu: Now she is gonna be in a bunch of trouble for her crimes.

Leap Frog: I think that's an understatement. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

CHRISTIAN VON MEYER AND LEAP FROG!

Leap Frog: Christian von Meyer?

Lightning Dust: He was a paleontologist from 1830 that discovered the first fossil of Metriorhynchus, a Jurassic Crocodile creature that lived 165 million years ago.

Leap Frog: Wow! That's very interesting.

They fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

Margo (Loud House), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lincoln, Lily, Nicole, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - The Kiva Riders are really awesome and govern the monsters of Horror

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) The Kiva Riders are really awesome. And they govern the monsters of Horror.

Margo: They sure do! Monsters like Dracula, Frankenstein, The Wolfman, Creature from The Black Lagoon, all of them! So awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Those are all some of my favorite stories. They are really cool.

Cozy Glow: Yeah they are amazing.

Hex: I think the Kiva riders are really perfect for the Undead Skylanders too.

Lincoln: You'll get no argument on me from that.

Lily: Yeah no kidding.

Nicole: Same here.

Gameface: I agree there. Lets do it!

Margo activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN AND ELIZABETH REED AND GAMEFACE!

Gameface: John and Elizabeth Reed?

Margo: They were known for making Golf popular in the United States.

Gameface: Very interesting.

They fired waves of magic, bones, lightning, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Margo, Lynn, Rainbow Dash, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - Kamen Rider Ark has the audacity to use Megan's mother as a pawn in all this and he will pay dearly for his crimes.

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) Kamen Rider Ark has the audacity to use Megan's mother as a pawn in all this?! Oh, he's gonna pay dearly for his crimes!

Paula: He most certainly will!

Princess Celestia: With a one way trip to the Black Gates.

Amber Morning: And it won't end well for all three of those monsters.

Spotlight: It sure won't.

Margo: J.D. has unfinished business with Takashi Sugimura. He's a death row inmate that busted out of prison.

Lynn: And this time J.D. is going to kill him personally.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right!

Electropede: I have a feeling he will! Lets do it!

Paula activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CHARLES F. BRUSH AND ELECTROPEDE!

Electropede: Charles F. Brush?

Paula: He was the inventor of the Electric Powered Generator.

Electropede: Very Interesting.

They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

Ixa VS Nova (Metal Slug)

---

Nova of Metal Slug was next.

Nova: It's gonna be such an honor to face you Keisuke.

Keisuke: Same here.

Ixa fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Wataro VS Robot Devil (Futurama)

---

Robot Devil was next.

Beelzebot: I'm looking forward to this.

Wataro: Me too!

He fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

# Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Captain Gregory

---

Captain Gregory was next.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of rings. They were called The Rings of Harmony, they're gold rings with colored gems and embedded in the gems are gem-shaped versions of the cutie marks emblazoned on their foreheads. Once on their right fingers, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Captain Gregory and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Captain Gregory you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and cheered.

Nico: Awesome!

Bubble Man: Now, it's time to go after Ark and King.

Me: Yep. We're going to make them pay for their crimes.

Xiao Fung: Where are they right now?

Eli: In a vampire castle 100 miles to the northwest.

Me: Then that's where we need to go.

Nico: Yep. Get ready Ark, King and Rey, (EYES GLOW RED) YOU HAVE NO IDEA WHO YOU'VE JUST FUCKED AROUND WITH!

Brittney: (Eyes glow neon dark purple) DARKNESS IS COMING FOR YOU!

We were off!

We arrived at Fangire Castle an it looked like a true castle from Hell.

Me: Whoa! So this is Fangire castle.

We went up to the gate and we saw SHARK FANGIRE!

Me: Shark Fangire!

Shark Fangire: You want King? You go through me!

Maria: That won't be necessary!

?: PK Flash!

Layla: I know that attack!

A ball of energy hit Shark Fangire and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Nico: Ness and friends!

Ness, Lucas and friends appeared!

Samus: Ness!

Kirby: Ness! Lucas!

Mario: (Italian Accent) Ness! Good-a to see you!

Ness: Awesome to see you guys! And you too Layla!

Layla: Same here!

Me: We owe you guys.

Layla: Let me help you guys!

Ness: Thanks Ness!

Layla went to help and then we went into the castle. Chalmers then came.

Maria: Thanks for coming Gary.

Chalmers: Anytime Maria. This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

We looked and we saw KING, TAKASHI AND TAKATO!

Nico: There they are.

Chalmers went over.

King: You don't seem like a treat at all. You don't even have any special powers.

Chalmers: I might not have special powers. But I can still help my friends kick your asses!

King: What friends?

Then the spirits of the gothic dark masters appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then a massive shadow of darkness enveloped the entire room and numerous pairs of glowing red eyes appeared and then there was a big pair of red eyes and a huge grin of malevolent teeth appeared and roared ferociously!

RRRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Then it vanished and out came us!

Me: Hello Takashi remember me?

Takashi: YOU!

Me: That's right! Me! And we're going to kill you all!

Nico: Yeah! You have tormented and killed numerous people for far too long!

King: You fools. Once we're done with all of you, we'll make sure that the Fangires rule all over humanity and all the Demon Races!

Me: NOT GONNA HAPPEN YOU ASSFUCKER!

Nico: Think again. Because after we've killed you three, we'll make sure all the Good Fangires can coexist with every race out there!

King: We'll see about that you motherfucker!

He went at Nico and he blocked a punch and kicked him in the face and smashed his teeth out and then sent him crashing into the throne!

Me: And Takashi you and I have an old score to settle!

I teleported and punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face and punched him in the nose and blood poured out of his face and I threw him into Takato and knocked them down!

Nico: You motherfuckers have failed this world!

Me: Thousands have died all because of you and they all won't be at peace until we kill you all. In fact. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then all over Japan were NUMEROUS BEAMS OF LIGHT SHINING DOWN UNTO THE CITY AND THEN THE DIVINE SINGING OF ANGELS WAS HEARD AS EVERYONE THE FANGIRES ALL KILLED WERE RESURRECTED! THE SINGING OF THE ANGELS BURNED AND HURT KING, REY AND TAKASHI ALL OVER AS THEY SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

When it was done they were scarred all over.

Nico: You guys are done for!

Me: All the people you killed were all resurrected!

Eli: And your power has been severely crippled!

King turned into Bat Fangire, Takato turned into Kamen Rider Rey, and Takashi turned into Kamen Rider Ark.

Bat Fangire: Grinders, attack!

An army of Grinders appeared.

Me: Grinders!

Kamen Rider Ark: And that's not all we've got.

Me: I have a feeling I know what's coming!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Grinders into Scrap Metal!

But more came.

Kamen Rider Ark: BATLINGS ARRISE!

The Batlings appeared too!

Me: Batlings as well!

Erica Haddock: I'll take care of these guys!

Erica was really going at the Batlings and tearing them apart with her speed, power and martial arts moves. They were really being torn apart!

Takashi went try and stop her but I jumped in front of him!

Me: You want to get to her you go through me dickwad!

I kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a wall. He went at me and I splashed him with Holy Water and it burned him like acid!

The Grinders jumped the Kiva Team.

The Kiva team lay defeated at the hands of the Grinders

Bat Fangire: (laughs) Oh, I would gladly savor your death at my hands, Wataru.

Kamen Rider Ark: Instead, I'll be happy to do the deed myself!

Eli splashed them both with garlic and burned them all over.

Live Action Ironhide: (shoots cannons at Grinders) Slag! What do we do now?!

Stella got an idea.

Stella: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Kiva team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Kiva Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Kiva team. And soon, Wataru found the strength to get up.

Wataru: King, if you think you have me beat, then you REALLY don't know who you're fucking with.

Wataru then punched a Grinder, knocking it to the ground.

POW!

Nico: And you are fucking around with the wrong people.

Wataru: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Keisuke: I didn't know we had lots of fans.

Taiga: Well, I'm not complaining.

Stella: You shouldn't.

Nico: You should be honored.

Brittney: Dad, what do we say we end the terror of the Evil Fangires for good?

Me: With pleasure Brittney.

Nico: And lets shed some light on them.

Stella: Let me transform with you guys.

Scott Truman: You got it, Stella.

RPM Rangers: RPM, Get in Gear!

Wataru: Kivat!

Kivat: Alright! Kivatte Go!

With that cry, a red belt with three slots for whistle looking devices on either side materializes on Wataru's waist while he catches Kivat in his right hand with mouth open.

Kivat: Gabu!

Wataru then lets Kivat bite his left hand, and as a strange and unnerving whistling sound starts to play, Wataru starts to gain a strange stained glass pattern to him.

Wataru: Henshin!

With that, Wataru places Kivat upside down on the center of the belt, causing a sound wave to emerge that morphs Wataru into his Rider form, a generally black suit save a red muscle-looking chestpiece flanked by silver armor, almost like the collar of a cloak, and some silver armor on his leg, that is mysteriously chained, as are his shoulder pads for some reason, and a head with large yellow eyes, red accent pieces, and a silver fang-looking mouthpiece over top of it, only the face is grayed out slightly.

Keisuke: (Putting on a belt with a red orb and gold and black accouterments on it before pulling out a golden knuckle like device) My turn.

With that, Keisuke presses the indicators on the end of the knuckle device, activating it.

Ixa Knuckle: Ready.

Keisuke: (As some sort of danger signal sounds) Henshin.

With that cry, Keisuke inserts the knuckle into the left side of his belt.

Ixa Knuckle: Fist, On!

Now a golden half cross symbol appears over the red orb before spinning off of it to form a golden projection of Keisuke's suit before forming on him, revealing the overall white knight-designed armor with a black undersuit gold and blue accents, particularly a golden half cross on the face which splits open revealing large red eyes, and materializing a gun with a comically large magazine in his hand.

The RPM Rangers transformed!

Scott Truman: "RPM Red!"

Flynn MaCallister: (Scottish Accent) "RPM Blue!"

Summer Landsdown) "RPM Yellow!"

Ziggy: "RPM Green!"

Dillan: "RPM Black!"

Gem: "RPM Gold!"

Gemma: "RPM Silver!"

All: "Power Rangers RPM!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers and the Fourze, Build, Drive, Gaim and Zi-O Riders!

Me: (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) DARKNESS ECLIPSE FORCE!

I summoned Ebon, Myotismon, Shade, Vypra, The Dark Signers, Felix Faust, Ben Ravencroft, The Sanderson Sisters, Dark Jaden and Nergal.

Vypra: This is gonna be awesome.

Jake: Don't leave us out of the fun!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! VAMPIRE SLAYER FORCE!

They turned into the Kiva Riders!

Me: YEAH!

Brittney: Darkness is unleashed!

Teen Gwen transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Darkness Havanian Angel of Dark Gothic Justice and Darkness Love and unholstered her Havania's Dark Angel Greatsword of Gothic Dark Justice from her back.

Teen Gwen: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Havanian Angel and Divine Dark Love) **I've already achieved my Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation when Heather broke out thanks to Damian Alaister's minor contingency plan. Now, it's the turn of the other Goths of Darkness.**

Brittney Knudson: That's right, Gwen, and we've had it up to hear with you Fangires to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the eyes of Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Haiku, Loud House Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Crimson, Ennui, Ingrid Third, Loud House Maggie, Young Gwen, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Wednesday Addams, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Mavis, Yumi Ishiyama, Night Wing Sorceress, Raven, Alicia Chan, Moonlight Raven, Ink Rose, Bonnie Terrez, Halifa the Hel, Gaz Membrane, and Sam Manson have turned neon red, and they were surrounded by black and red energy auras with demons, crows, ravens, wendigo, vampire bats, and creatures of the night, they unholstered their massive swords from their backs, and as they approached Kamen Rider King, Kamen Rider Ark, and Kamen Rider Rey, they left black and red energy, demons, crows, ravens, wendigo, vampire bats, and creatures of the night with every step.

Brittney Knudson, Teen Gwen, and Raven: You Fanires really make us sick just looking at the whole lot of you.

Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Haiku, Loud House Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, and Loud House Maggie: You've given the vampires that we know a truly bad name.

Crimson, Ennui, Ingrid Third, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Wednesday Addams, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Mavis, Yumi Ishiyama, Night Wing Sorceress, Raven, Alicia Chan, Moonlight Raven, Ink Rose, Bonnie Terrez, Halifa the Hel, and Gaz Membrane: And you have harmed so many innocent people in the process as well.

Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Haiku, Loud House Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Crimson, Ennui, Ingrid Third, Loud House Maggie, Young Gwen, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Wednesday Addams, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Mavis, Yumi Ishiyama, Night Wing Sorceress, Raven, Alicia Chan, Moonlight Raven, Ink Rose, Bonnie Terrez, Halifa the Hel, Gaz Membrane, and Sam Manson: And for that, you will pay with your lives.

Suddenly, Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Haiku, Loud House Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Crimson, Ennui, Ingrid Third, Loud House Maggie, Young Gwen, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Wednesday Addams, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Mavis, Yumi Ishiyama, Night Wing Sorceress, Raven, Alicia Chan, Moonlight Raven, Ink Rose, Bonnie Terrez, Halifa the Hel, Gaz Membrane, and Sam Manson were surrounded by massive vortexes of black and red energy with dark clouds in the skies and dark lightning crashing down and darkness surrounding the vortexes, there's demons, crows, ravens, wendigo, vampire bats, and creatures of the night flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes.

Then, as the vortexes faded, Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Haiku, Loud House Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Crimson, Ennui, Ingrid Third, Loud House Maggie, Young Gwen, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Wednesday Addams, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Mavis, Yumi Ishiyama, Night Wing Sorceress, Raven, Alicia Chan, Moonlight Raven, Ink Rose, Bonnie Terrez, Halifa the Hel, Gaz Membrane, and Sam Manson emerged, but they were all changed forever.

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney Knudson grew from 6'0" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, crows, ravens, wendigo, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with drops of blood emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems in the red blood drop links and blood red crystal links and a blood red bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its feet for the pendant, she has on a black sleeveless open blouse, black sleeveless top with blood red phoenix on it, frilly black skirt, black stockings with fish nets, black high-heeled open-toe shoes, and a long black sleeveless trenchcoat with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, crows, ravens, wendigo, and creatures of the night on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around the castle. Suddenly, Brittney Knudson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the midnight black feathers have blood red and dark blue tips on them, Brittney Knudson has on her Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded inside it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Ring of The Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Brittney Knudson's Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, crows, ravens, wendigo, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Darkness Empress' Demon Vampire Broadsword of The Eternal Night, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of her other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Brittney Knudson, Loving Daughter of James Dean and Varie Knudson, Loving Sister to Many Siblings, Goth Girl and Expert on Dark Magic, Satanism, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Leader and Founder of The Goths of Darkness, Leader of The Red Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, and Master of Darkness, Black Magic and Satanic Magic, Dark Curses, and The Occult"

ブリットニー・ナドソン、ジェームズ・ディーンとヴァリエ・ナドソンの愛する娘、多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、ゴスの少女とダークマジック、悪魔主義、ダークレジェンドの専門家、そしてオカルト、闇のゴスのリーダーと創設者、レッドランタン隊のリーダー、非常に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、驚くべき強力な学生の驚くべき強力な教師、そして闇のマスター、黒魔術と悪魔の魔法、暗い呪い、そしてオカルト

Brittney Knudson transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY XELNAGA DARKNESS EMPRESS DEMON DARK ANGEL OF DARK GOTHIC RAGE AND DARK GOTHIC JUSTCE!

Lucy Loud grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she retains the weighted black bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, but she now has nine large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck, she has neon red demon eyes and a black and red energy aura with rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night surrounding her, and circling around her feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, she has a vampire bat with a rainbow full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Lucy Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she has her vampire fangs out. Lucy Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix which merged with her Bat Spirit Animal ring with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Lucy Loud's massive Dark Sword of Nizogamourne was surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, dark and rainbow flames, and creatures of the night, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nizogamourne's Demonic Broadsword of Eternal, it's a new large broadsword with the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The Loud House, The Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol, and the symbol of Nizogamourne etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, massive black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blood red gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Loud, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving

Girlfriend of Rocky Spokes, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag and Aggie McLaughlin, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, Emissary of Nott, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Darkness, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

ルーシー・ラウド、ラウド・ファミリーの2番目に若い、彼女の多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する最年少の娘、ロッキー・スポークの愛するガールフレンド、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべきそして強力驚くべき強力な教師の学生、スコットランドのルーシー・ラウドの17世紀のルシール・ラウドの子孫、モラグとアギー・マクラフリンの破壊者、闇のゴスのメンバー、ラウド・ハウスの才能あるダーク詩人、ノットの使者、ラウド・ハウスの擁護者ラウドファミリー、そして闇の達人、吸血鬼、そして夜の生き物

Lucy Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS FEAR VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC LOVE!

Bertrand grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his black hair and he now has a pair of vampire fangs, he has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, red fire, and creatures of the night surrounding him, he has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on his forehead, he has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blood red gems on the black drop links and blood red crystal links and a black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a white dress shirt, black Victorian-style vest, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long midnight black long-sleeved trenchcoat with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, red fire, and creatures of the night on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of The

Vampires with the full moon shining down on it and vampire bats flying around the castle. Suddenly, Bertrand felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back back, and then, massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, Bertrand has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on his right pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Bertrand's massive Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Demon King's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of the Eternal Night, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of his other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Bertrand, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Founder of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Member of The Red Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Roman Goodwin of The Dark Signers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Red Fire, and The Occult"

バートランド、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンクラブの創設者、ミシガンのゴス、ダークマジック、ダークレジェンドの専門家、オカルト、レッドランタン隊のメンバー、極度に邪悪な破壊者、混乱した、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティック・バスターズ、アメージングでパワフルな教師のアメージングでパワフルな学生、ダーク・シグナーのローマン・グッドウィンの大敵、そしてダークネス、ダーク・マジック、ダーク・カース、レッド・ファイア、オカルトのマスター

Bertrand has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS CRIMSON RED RAGE VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC JUSTICE!

Haiku grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a pair of vampire fangs, she has neon orange eyes and a black and red energy aura with dark fire, darkness, shadows, vampire bats, orange fire, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved black dress top with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, orange flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Haiku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers now have orange tips on the large black feathers. Haiku has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Haiku's Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, vampire bats, ravens, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Dark Queen's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Poetic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of her other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Haiku, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Best Friend of Lucy Loud, Member of The Orange Lantern Corps, Emissary of Odin, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Carly Atlas of The Dark Signers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Orange Fire, and The Occult"

ハイク、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンクラブのメンバー、ミシガンのゴス、ダークマジック、ダークレジェンド、オカルトのエキスパート、ルーシーラウドの親友、オレンジランタン隊のメンバー、オーディンの使者、非常に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ダーク署名者のカーリーアトラスの大敵、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ダークカース、オレンジファイア、そしてオカルト

Haiku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY

## DARKNESS GREED GOTHIC VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE POETIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC JUSTICE!

Loud House Dante grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his black hair and he now has a pair of vampire fangs, he has neon yellow eyes and a black and red energy aura with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, yellow fire, and creatures of the night surrounding him, he has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on his forehead, he has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blood red gems on the black drop links and blood red crystal links and a black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a white dress shirt, black Victorian-style vest, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long midnight black long-sleeved trenchcoat with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, yellow fire, and creatures of the night on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down on it and vampire bats flying around the castle. Suddenly, Loud House Dante felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back back, and then, massive black angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, Loud House Dante has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on his right pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Loud House Dante's massive Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Demon Lord's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of the Eternal Night, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of his other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Loud House Dante, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Friend of Lucy Loud, Goth of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Member of The Yellow Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Devack of The Dark Signers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Yellow Fire, and The Occult"

ラウドハウスダンテ、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンクラブのメンバー、ルーシーラウドの友人、ミシガンのゴスとダークマジック、ダークレジェンドの専門家、オカルト、イエローランタン隊のメンバー、非常に破壊者邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇の署名者のデバックの大敵、そして闇のマスター、闇の魔法、闇の呪い、黄色い火、そしてオカルト

Loud House Dante has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS YELLOW FEAR VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC JUSTICE!

Persephone grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a pair of vampire fangs, she has neon orange eyes and a black and red energy aura with dark fire, darkness, shadows, vampire bats, green fire, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved black dress top with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, orange flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Persephone felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers, sprouted out from her back. Persephone has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Persephone's Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords she got in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, vampire bats, ravens, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Poetic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of her other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Persephone, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Best Friend of Lucy Loud, Member of The Green Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Misty Tredwell of The Dark Signers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Green Fire, and The Occult"

ペルセポネ 闇のゴート族のメンバー、若いモルティシャンのクラブのメンバー、ミシガンのゴス、ダークマジック、ダークレジェンドのエキスパート、オカルト、ルーシー・ラウドの親友、グリーンランタン隊のメンバー、非常に邪悪 の破壊者、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ダーク署名者のミスティー・トレッドウェルの大敵、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ダークカース、グリーンファイア、オカルト

Persephone has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS WILL GOTHIC VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE BEAUTY DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC JUSTICE!

Morpheus grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his black hair and he now has a pair of vampire fangs, he has neon blue eyes and a black and red energy aura with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, blue fire, and creatures of the night surrounding him, he has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on his forehead, he has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blood red gems on the black drop links and blood red crystal links and a black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a white dress shirt, black Victorian-style vest, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long midnight black long-sleeved trenchcoat with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, blue fire, and creatures of the night on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down on it and vampire bats flying around the castle. Suddenly, Morpheus felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back back, and then, massive black angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, Morpheus has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on his right pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Morpheus' massive Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Demon Prince's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of the Eternal Night, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of his other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Morpheus, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Friend of Lucy Loud, Goth of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Member of The Blue Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Kalin Kessler of The Dark Signers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Blue Fire, and The Occult"

モーフィアス、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンズクラブのメンバー、ルーシーラウドの友人、ミシガンのゴス、ダークマジック、ダークレジェンドのエキスパート、オカルト、ブルーランタン隊のメンバー、極度の悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ダーク署名者の鬼柳京介の大敵、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ダークカース、ブルーファイア、オカルト

Morpheus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS BLUE HOPE VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC JUSTICE!

Boris grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his black hair and he now has a pair of vampire fangs, he has neon blue eyes and a black and red energy aura with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, indigo fire, and creatures of the night surrounding him, he has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on his forehead, he has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blood red gems on the black drop links and blood red crystal links and a black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a white dress shirt, black Victorian-style vest, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long midnight black long-sleeved trenchcoat with demons, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, blue fire, and creatures of the night on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down on it and vampire bats flying around the castle. Suddenly, Boris felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back back, and then, massive black angel wings with indigo tips on the feathers, sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, Boris has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on his right pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Boris' massive Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, ghosts, vampire bats, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Demon Baron's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of the Eternal Night, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of his other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Boris, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Friend of Lucy Loud, Goth of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Member of The Indigo Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Greiger of The Dark Signers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Indigo Fire, and The Occult"

ボリス、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンズクラブのメンバー、ルーシーラウドの友人、ミシガンのゴス、ダークマジック、ダークレジェンドのエキスパート、オカルト、インディゴランタン隊のメンバー、極度の悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ダーク署名者のグレイガーの大敵、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ダークカース、インディゴファイア、オカルト

Boris has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS INDIGO COMPASSION VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC

JUSTICE!

Halifa the Hel grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair and she has a pair of vampire fangs, she has neon green eyes and a black and red energy aura with dark fire, darkness, shadows, vampire bats, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved black dress with purple phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, damned souls, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Halifa the Hel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large black feathers, sprouted out from her back. Halifa the Hel has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Halifa the Hel's Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords she got in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, vampire bats, ravens, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Hel's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Damned Souls Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of her other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Halifa the Hel, The Legendary Hel of Norse Mythology, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth Monster Girl of Norse Myth and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, Damned Souls, and The Occult, Member of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of The Ghost Vikings, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Damned Souls, and The Occult"

ハリファ・ザ・ヘル、北欧神話の伝説的なヘル、ジェームズ・ディーン・ナドソンの愛する未来の妻、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンズクラブのメンバー、北欧神話のゴスモンスターガール、ダークマジックのエキスパート、ダークレジェンド、ダムド魂、そしてオカルト、ブラックランタン隊のメンバー、非常に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ゴーストバイキングの大敵、そして闇のマスター、ダーク魔法、闇の呪い、呪われた魂、そしてオカルト

Halifa the Hel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY NORSE MYTH DARKNESS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC LOVE!

Gaz Membrane grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long dark purple hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a pair of vampire fangs, she has neon green eyes and a black and red energy aura with dark fire, darkness, shadows, vampire bats, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black dress top with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, orange flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Gaz Membrane felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark purple angel wings with blood red tips on the large dark purple feathers, sprouted out from her back. Gaz Membrane has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Gaz Membrane's Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all of the swords that she got in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, vampire bats, ravens, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Gaz Membrane's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Gamer Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of her other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of

Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Gaz Membrane, Daughter of Professor Membrane, Little Sister of Dib Membrane, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth Girl and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Destroyer of The Irken Empire, Member of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, Video Games, and The Occult"

ガズメンブレン、膜教授の娘、ディブメンブレンのリトルシスター、闇のゴート族のメンバー、若いモルティシャンのクラブのメンバー、ゴスガールとダークマジックのエキスパート、ダークレジェンド、ダークレジェンド、オカルト、イルケン帝国の駆逐艦、ブラックランタン隊のメンバー、非常に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、暗い魔法、暗い呪い、ビデオゲーム、そしてオカルトのマスター

Gaz Membrane has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GAMER DARKNESS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC DEATH!

And Sam Manson grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a pair of vampire fangs, she has neon purple eyes and a black and red energy aura with dark fire, darkness, shadows, vampire bats, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black dress top with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, orange flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Sam Manson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers, sprouted out from her back. Sam Manson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Sam Manson's Sword of The Goths of Darkness and all the swords she got in the treasure battles began merging and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with demons, vampire bats, ravens, and creatures of the night, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Sam Manson's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Ghostly Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of her other swords around the symbol of The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and large blood red gem surrounded by black vampire wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of the Vampires that said, "Sam Manson, Loving Girlfriend of Danny Fenton/Phantom, Best Friend of Tucker Foley and Jazz Fenton, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth Girl of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Member of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of The Ghost Zone's Dangerous Enemies, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Megalon 1973, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Curses, and The Occult"

サム・マンソン、ダニー・フェントン/ファントムの愛するガールフレンド、タッカー・フォーリーとジャズ・フェントンの親友、闇のゴスのメンバー、若いモルティシャンズ・クラブのメンバー、ミシガンのゴス・ガール、ダーク・マジック、ダーク・レジェンド、そしてオカルト、ブラックランタン隊のメンバー、ゴーストゾーンの危険な敵の破壊者、非常に邪悪な、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックな野郎の破壊者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、メガロン1973の大敵、そしてマスター闇、闇の魔法、闇の呪い、そしてオカルト

Sam Manson has has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GHOST DARKNESS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC DEATH!

We were really amazed by the transformations of Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Haiku, Loud House Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Crimson, Ennui, Ingrid Third, Loud House Maggie, Young Gwen, Juleka, Lydia Deetz, Wednesday Addams, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Mavis, Yumi Ishiyama, Night Wing Sorceress, Raven, Alicia Chan, Moonlight Raven, Ink Rose, Bonnie Terrez, Halifa the Hel, Gaz Membrane, and Sam Manson, but when Kamen Rider King, Kamen Rider Ark, and Kamen Rider Rey saw them, they all flew into demonic rages and were about to attack, but The Goths of Darkness unleashed a powerful barrage of dark energy blasts, creatures of the night, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, wendigos, and black magic, and it hit the three Fangires and sent them flying into a wall.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Nico: You said it, The Goths of Darkness have transformed, and my little sister's now a grown young woman, awesome.

Me: And Brittney's achieved her Super Angel Eternity Infinity Xelnaga transformation, so awesome!

Stella (Winx Club): That's it, I've had it with you three to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Stella's (Winx Club) golden amber eyes turn neon golden amber, and she was surrounded by a yellow-orange energy aura with light, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Destroyer of The Trix sword from her back, and as she approached Kamen Rider King, Kamen Rider Arc, and Kamen Rider Rey, she left yellow-orange energy, light, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Stella (Winx Club): You three Fangires really make me sick, you and every last Fangire have caused so much pain and suffering to so many innocent people throughout Japan, and for that, I'll make sure that all three of you die a painful and gruesome death for what you all have done.

Suddenly, Stella (Winx Club) was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow-orange energy with light, fairies and phoenixes surrounding it, there's a fairy flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Stella (Winx Club) emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Stella (Winx Club) grew from 6'0" to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange and purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon golden amber eyes and an yellow-orange energy aura with light, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Light Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow-orange gems on the gold sun-shaped links and yellow-orange crystal links and yellow-orange fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Light Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless yellow-orange blouse, sleeveless yellow-orange midriff top with phoenix on it, yellow-orange skirt with sunlight on them, yellow-orange pants, yellow-orange high heels, and a long sleeveless yellow-orange trenchcoat with light, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with the Sun above its head. Stella (Winx Club) has on blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Stella (Winx Club) felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow-orange angel wings with purple tips, grew above her fairy wings. Stella (Winx Club) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow-orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Winx Club Stella's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of yellow-orange energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, and light, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Solaria's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Solar Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Solaria and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow orange blade, large yellow fairy wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large orange gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large yellow-orange gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with yellow-orange gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Stella, Guardian Fairy of the Kingdom of Solaria, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Brandon, Keeper of The Ring of Solaria, Loving Sister of the Kiva Kamen Riders, Friend to Many, and Master of Light, Fairies, and Angels"

ステラ、ソラリア王国の守護妖精、ウィンクスクラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルターの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、アルフェア大学とマジックス次元の擁護者、ブランドンの愛するガールフレンド、ソラリアの指輪の番人、キバ仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、多くの友人、そして光、妖精、天使のマスター

Stella (Winx Club) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY WINX FAIRY SOLAR FAIRY ANGEL OF MAGICAL SOLAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINX LOVE!

We were amazed by Winx Club Stella's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Brandon saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kamen Rider King, Kamen Rider Arc, and Kamen Rider Rey saw it, they fell into a rage and they tried to attack her, but she fired three powerful yellow-orange energy blasts with light, fairies, magic, and phoenixes at them, and it burned them badly as the blasts hit the Fangires.

Me: This is your last day alive Takashi! YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE!

I then went Super Angel Xelnaga Infinity!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Love and Hope) **I will never forgive you for your crimes!**

Crag: Lets go guys!

Ripping Friends, Luna, Lynn, Lincoln and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them and then punched and blasted the Grinders and Batlings all over and then I punched King in the face and smashed him in his stomach and kicked him in his face again!

Wataru walked upside down on the ceiling while punching a few Grinders.

He jumped and slashed them all over.

Brittney: (Divine Echoing Voice of Cosmic Darkness and Hope) **DARKNESS ECLIPSE FIRE SWORD!**

She formed a powerful sword of darkness and slashed Takashi all over and she slashed Rey all over.

Scott Truman: RAIL SWORD!

He slashed numerous Grinders all over!

Flynn: Turbo Cannon!

He blasted them all over.

Winston fires a short-ranged barrage of electricity from his cannon at several Grinders.

Winston: Take that!

I fired waves of energy and elements and smashed the Grinders all over.

Brittney: **NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: STING OF THE NIGHTMARE JELLYFISH!**

Brittney fired waves of darkness and it formed into The Jellyfish from the movie The Sand and stung Rey all over and then ripped him to pieces and killed him!

Sari fired energy blasts at several Grinders.

She blasted them all over the place.

Sari: Take that you freaks!

D-Va blasted them all over and Mei froze them too.

I slashed Takashi all over with my sword and the wounds were really painful!

Me: **Can you feel it you motherfucker!? It's called pain! The pain you caused to thousands of innocent people!**

Lily: Try this on! LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: HYMN OF THE SERAPHIM!

She glowed in a huge flash of light and she the divine singing of angels was heard as she was singing Tchaikovsky's Hymn of The Seraphim. The angels came down and smashed Takashi all over and burned him.

Dillion: No harm in trying my Fuestle out.

He activated his Fuestle for LEGO ANCHOR MAN from The Incredibles for Lego and he fired a huge Anchor and smashed numerous Grinders down!Nico: WOW!

Me: **That was great Dillion! Lets see here.**

I activated my Fuestle for Lord Drakkon and fired powerful green energy waves and they hit Takashi and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Live Action Grimlock: Me Grimlock kick butt!

He fired a blast of fire from his mouth and blasted numerous Grinders all over and destroyed them!

Erica finished smashing and killing all the Batlings!

Nico: Way to go Erica!

Erica Haddock: Aw it was nothing.

Live Action Jazz transformed into vehicle mode.

Live Action Jazz: Time to turn you Grinders into ROADKILL!

He drove and rammed them down and smashed them into dust!

Fiona Hernandez fired waves of fire and the blast hit King and burned him and he was screaming in pain!

Takashi: YOU MOTHERFUCKERS!

He summoned numerous Fangire Grunts too!

Me: **Taste Sunlight assholes!**

I pulled out an Ultraviolet Flashbang bomb!

Me: **You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!**

I activated it and then in a massive flash and explosion of ultraviolet light the Fangire Grunts were all incinerated into dust in an instant!

THOSE GUYS WERE TOAST!

Moonlight Raven: Time for darkness to rain down! (Activate's Boy Witch's Ridewatch)

(TOURNIQUET BY EVANESCENCE PLAYS)

Moonlight Raven: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING)

I tried to kill the pain

But only brought more (so much more)

I lay dying

And I'm pouring crimson regret and betrayal

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

Do you remember me?

Lost for so long

Will you be on the other side?

Or will you forget me?

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

I want to die

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My wounds cry for the grave

My soul cries for deliverance

Will I be denied Christ?

Tourniquet

My suicide

Return to me salvation

Return to me salvation

She fired waves of darkness and energy and blasted numerous Grinders apart.

Bat Fangire tried to punch Nico but then smelled something bad.

Bat Fangire: What the Hell is that?!

Nico: (grins) Garlic. Want some?

Bat Fangire screamed and Nico rubbed the garlic bulbs in his face!

Me: **Nico another thing that vampires are allergic to is Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid.**

Nico: Huh?

Me: **EDTA!**

I pulled out a bunch of Auto Injectors full of the stuff!

Nico: Oh right!

I gave them to him and Nico threw lots of them and pumped him full of the stuff.

Nico: Some motherfuckers are always trying to ice skate uphill.

He threw one into his head and he swelled up big and then…

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

He exploded all over as a mess of blood and guts! YUCK!

Me: And then there was one.

We all were facing Takashi.

Takashi: J.D. Knudson, ready to die?

Me: **I was born ready motherfucker.**

Takashi: Motherfucker. I like that.

Scott Truman: Shark Attack Mode!

Wataru: (Pulls out red and gold whistle) Time for Emperor form!

(Places the whistle in Kivat's mouth)

Kivat: Tatsulot, awaken!

As Kivat blows a tune on the whistle, or rather Fuestle, a small golden wyvern flies onto the scene, breaking the chains on Wataru's shoulders.

Keisuke: (Knowing what's about to happen) Arc's in for it now!

Tatsulot: Time for action! Tension Fortissimo!

With the chains on Wataru's shoulder armor shattered, they open up, letting a stream of energy bats fly out, just as Tatsulot, the golden wyvern, attaches to Kiva's raised right arm.

Tatsulot: Henshin!

At that cry, the energy bats start attacking Arc as they fly back around to Wataru, breaking the chains on his left leg, revealing a strange demonic looking wing structure, which is right away turned into golden armor, with the rough pattern of it becoming Wataru's chest armor as golden armor adorns the rest of his body, even giving his helmet a golden crown aesthetic to it as his eyes turn red. Then with a flick of the arm, a flame spreads down Kiva's back, turning into a cape and completing his transformation.

Me: **Yeah!**

We went at him and clashed and smashed and blasted him all over the place.

We were really smashing and pulverizing him all over the place.

Hook, Super Duper Sumos, Ratchet and Rage Mage used the Earth, Autobot and Magic Skylanders Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hook's Rocket Launcher, Ratchet's arc-welders and the Super Duper Sumos and Rage Mage's powers 100-fold.

Super Duper Sumos and Ratchet: SUMO WELDER SMASH!

Rage Mage and Hook: MISSILES OF RAGE!

Wood of Life and Deadwood: DEAD LIFE SMASH!

Wind of the Samurai and Xiao Fung: WIND BLADE DANCE!

Ice Jewel Power and Oculous: EYES OF JEWELS BLAST!

Stars of the Undead and Selene: STARS OF VAMPIRIC DESTRUCTION!

Earthquake of Captain America and Skalamander: EARTHQUAKE CRYSTAL STORM!

Speed of Fire and Golden Glider: FIRESTORM SPEED SKATE BLAST!

Iron Laughter Fury and Grizzly: IRON LAUGH BEAR!

Magic Biomechanical Mayhem and Multiplex: MAGICAL CLONE BOMB!

Ninja of the Light and Kangor: JAMAICA LIGHT BLAST!

Spies of Darkness and Rojo: SPY DARKNESS BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT FURY!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Kira Howard, Goths of Darkness, Dark Signers, Kiva Team, Nico and Eli: KIVA DARKNESS FIRESTORM!

They fired a massive blast of darkness!

Lincoln: VAMPIRE KILLER ELEMENT STYLE: HOLY VAMPIRE KILLER!

Mai Shiranui: VAMPIRE KILLER FIRE STYLE: HOLY FLAME SHOT!

Litchi Faye Ling: VAMPIRE KILLER FIRE STYLE: HOLY METEOR!

Yuna: VAMPIRE KILLER WATER STYLE: HOLY WATER RAPIER!

Nanami: VAMPIRE KILLER WATER STYLE: HOLY SPLASH NEEDLE!

Toph: VAMPIRE KILLER EARTH STYLE: HOLY STONE CLUB!

Julie Makimoto: VAMPIRE KILLER EARTH STYLE: HOLY STONE GOLEM!

Tatsumaki: VAMPIRE KILLER WIND STYLE: TORNADO!

Makoto Nanaya: VAMPIRE KILLER WIND STYLE: HOLY GALE FORCE!

Sari: VAMPIRE KILLER LIGHTNING STYLE: HOLY LIGHTNING STYLE!

Shizuka Marikawa: VAMPIRE KILLER LIGHTNING STYLE: HOLY THUNDER CROSS!

R. Mika: VAMPIRE KILLER LIGHT STYLE: HOLY LIGHT CROSS!

Colette Brunel: VAMPIRE KILLER LIGHT STYLE: HOLY SHINE LANCE!

Juri Han: VAMPIRE KILLER DARK STYLE: HOLY DARK FIRE!

Ryuko (TLPS): VAMPIRE KILLER DARK STYLE: HOLY DARK KATANA!

Shantae: VAMPIRE KILLER MAGIC STYLE: HOLY DARK SNAKE SWORD

Risky Boots: VAMPIRE KILLER DARK STYLE: HOLY DARK AXE!

Akko: VAMPIRE KILLER STAR STYLE: HOLY STAR SHOWERS!

Menat: VAMPIRE KILLER STAR STYLE: HOLY STAR GLYPHS!

They formed holy weapons of said elements.

Lincoln and his harem: VAMPIRE KILLER FINAL SMASH: HOLY

MEGA GRAND CROSS!

They fired a massive barrage of shining holy light crosses at Kamen Rider Ark!

RPM Rangers: RPM Enforcer!

Gem and Gemma: Skyshift Blazer!

Wataru: Darkness Moon Break!

By having Kivat blow the Wake Up Fuestle, the Catena chains binding the Hell's Gate on Wataru's right leg break open. Wataru then performs a powerful kick with an impact of 30,000 kg on Ark.

The kick hit him first and then the Blasts from the techniques, combos, final smashes, elements and energy all hit Takashi and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

He was down and beaten and his entire castle was destroyed!

Me: **It's over for you Takashi! I'm sending you straight to Hell.**

Nico: Guess there won't be any Megazord battle after all. (Ark starts laughing) What's so funny?

Ark: You thought King was the one planned to grow giant? Guess again!

Ark then started to grow giant.

Takashi: WAKE UP!

But then he turned into his ultimate SCARIEST FORM EVER! Through the use of the Wake Up Fuestle, Arc transforms into Legend Arc (レジェンドアーク, Rejendo Āku) by assimilating the demon-eye of the moon to obtain the full power of his race, growing wings and a second set of arms. In this form, Kamen Rider Arc is able to fly. In the process, Arc Kivat assumes his Mecha Kivat (メカ

キバット, Meka Kibatto) form as his persona cast comes off.

Nico: WHOA! MAN!

Me: **This is gonna be wicked scary!**

Brittney: **We'll handle this dad. Darkness is coming for him!**

The Goths all flew up to him and went after him and he fired waves of explosive fireballs at the goths and they dodged them as massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place with incredible force!

Nico: YEAH GO GET HIM!

Scott: Time to summon the zords!

The RPM Rangers summoned their zords!

RPM Rangers: High Octane Megazord!

Gem and Gemma: Mach Megazord!

They were ready!

Ness: PK Starstorm!

Massive meteors rained down and they hit Shark Fangire and exploded! He exploded into nothing!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Ness: TAKE THAT!

Lucas: What should we do now?

Layla: Watch the battle.

They saw us battling Legend Ark and smashing him all over.

I summoned the RPM SUPER ULTRA OMEGAZORD!

The Kiva Riders summoned the Flying Church Dragon and the Goths of Darkness fired a massive energy blast and the blasts all hit Takashi and he was completely obliterated in a massive and powerful and incredible explosion!

HE WAS DESTROYED! And he was knocked down!

I went up to him!

Me: Now it's time for you to perish.

I put a kanji on him and used the black gates and he was found guilty and was fading away.

Me: **You will never terrorize the world again!**

Takashi: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL J.D. KNUDSO… (FADES)

We powered down. King, Takashi and Takato were all given the black gates and were a forgotten memory!

The Goths of Darkness powered down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Watamu: Alright, now we're rid of Kamen Rider King, Kamen Rider Arc, and Kamen Rider Rey for good, along with all of the Fangpires.

Nico: That's right, but we're not done yet. There's still the matter of Erzsebet Ondrushko to take care of, and no, she's no Fangpire, she's an evil vampire that Adriana Dracula stopped long ago.

?: (Transylvanian Accent) I will make you pay for ruining my plans, Adriana Ardelean Dracula!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) I knew there's no mistaking that Transylvanian Accent from anywhere. You can come out now, Erzsebet Ondrushko.

A woman dressed in 16th century clothing with black hair, pale skin, red eyes, and vampire fangs came out of the shadows, and it was none other than Erzsebet Ondrushko, the bloodthirsty aristocrat who killed thousands of young girls to remain young forever and who made a deal with Hecate and became her high priestess and an immortal vampire.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Erzsebet Ondrushko, I should've known you were here, I could still smell the scent of spilled blood coming from you. Even dead, your vanity and desire to remain young forever still sickens me to no end.

Erzsebet Ondrushko: (Transylvanian Accent) You and Professor Broom ruined my plans to remain young forever and I'll never forgive you for that, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and now, I will have my revenge!

Lincoln summoned a colony of vampire bats loyal only to him, and they blocked Erzsebet Ondrushko from trying to attack Adriana Dracula.

Lincoln: You deserved what happened to you when you murdered thousands of young girls and all for your vanity, Erzsebet.

Stella (Winx Club): That's right, and now, you will pay for the crimes you've committed centuries ago.

Suddenly, Stella's (Winx Club) golden amber eyes turn neon golden amber, and she was surrounded by a yellow-orange energy aura with light, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Solaria's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Solar Love from her back, and as she approached Erzsebet Ondrushko, she left yellow-orange energy, light, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Stella (Winx Club): I will never forgive you for what you've done centuries ago, Erzsebet Ondrushko, you murdered a thousand young girls to bathe in their blood so you can remain young forever, and you made a deal with Hecate to become a vampire. Adriana made sure that you'd never hurt another innocent person again, but you gave into your desire for revenge, and now, I will make sure that you are reduced to ashes forever.

Suddenly, Stella (Winx Club) was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow-orange energy with light, fairies and phoenixes surrounding it, there's a fairy flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Stella (Winx Club) emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Stella (Winx Club) grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange and purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon golden amber eyes and an yellow-orange energy aura with light, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Light Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow-orange gems on the gold sun-shaped links and yellow-orange crystal links and yellow-orange fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless yellow-orange blouse, sleeveless yellow-orange midriff top with phoenix on it, yellow-orange skirt with sunlight on them, yellow-orange pants, yellow-orange high heels, and a long sleeveless yellow-orange trenchcoat with light, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with the Sun above its head. Stella (Winx Club) has on blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Stella (Winx Club) felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow-orange angel wings with purple tips above her fairy wings and her fairy wings grew much bigger for her new body. Stella (Winx Club) has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow-orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Winx Club Stella's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of yellow-orange energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, and light, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Solaria's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Solar Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Solaria and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow orange blade, large yellow fairy wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large orange gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large yellow-orange gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with yellow-orange gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Stella, Guardian Fairy of the Kingdom of Solaria, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Brandon, Keeper of The Ring of Solaria, Loving Sister of the Kiva Kamen Riders, Friend to Many, and Master of Light, Fairies, and Angels"

ステラ、ソラリア王国の守護妖精、ウィンクスクラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルターの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、アルフェア大学とマジックス次元の擁護者、ブランドンの愛するガールフレンド、ソラリアの指輪の番人、キバ仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、多くの友人、そして光、妖精、天使のマスター

Stella (Winx Club) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINX FAIRY SOLAR FAIRY ANGEL OF MAGICAL SOLAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINX LOVE!

We were amazed by Winx Club Stella's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Brandon saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Erzsebet Ondrushko saw it, the vampire fell into a rage and tried to attack her and drink her blood, but she fired a powerful yellow-orange energy blast with light, fairies, magic, and phoenixes at the evil vampire countess, and it burned them badly as the blast hit her.

Nico: Whoa, now Stella's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity

Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And now, she's going to burn Erzsebet Ondrushko and make sure she's reduced to ashes for good.

Stella (Winx Club): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solaria Solar Fairy and Divine Solar Love) **That's right, guys. Alright, you blood-drenched witch, it's time for you to die!**

Stella (Winx Club) went after Erzsebet Ondrushko, and she fired powerful blasts of yellow-orange energy, fairies, phoenixes, light, and magic at Erzsebet Ondrushko, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the blood-drenched vampire and she was also burned badly. Then, Stella (Winx Club) attacked her with her massive broadsword and the solar-infused blade left painful scars on the vampire and she was burned even more, and then, Winx Club Stella fired a powerful blade of solar energy and it pierced Erzsebet Ondrushko's black heart, and she screamed in excruciating pain and she was reduced to ashes forever, and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates and she was erased for all eternity. We cheered for what Winx Club Stella did to Erzsebet Ondrushko as she holstered her massive broadsword on her back and powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel and fairy wings are permanent.

Nico: That was some awesome work, Stella.

Stella (Winx Club): Thanks, Nico. And now, we're finally rid of all the Fangpires, Kamen King King, Kamen Rider Arc, and Kamen Rider Rey.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Those Fangires were asking for it for a long time, and I'm also finally rid of my old enemy, Erzsebet Ondrushko, for good. I thought I was finally rid of that vampire for good, but she doesn't know when to take a hint.

Lincoln: And what shocked us is that you dealt with her long ago, Adriana.

Nico: Yeah, that really shocked us.

Watamu: And us as well. But, now with Erzsebet finally dead, your unfinished business with her is now finally done.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That's right, Watamu. My unfinished business with the hated Erzsebet Ondrushko is finally done, and she'll never return to plague anyone ever again.

Just then, Brandon went up to Winx Club Stella and they hugged and they shared a kiss and we all cheered for them.

Nico: Now, that's one way to close Stella's big day mission.

Me: You said it.

Woz: Rejoice! Another Kamen Rider Villain has fallen, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed two new allies, Kamen Riders Kiva and Ixa! May their alliance last until the dawn of the sun's last day!

Whiger: With Ark gone, all the Good Fangires can live in peace with humans.

Maria: And now, a new era of peace between all the Demon Races and humans begins.

Toad: The Advent Cars that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Me: They sure did. Now we have seen the last of the evil Fangires.

Leap Frog: (to Ness and Lucas) You guys helped too.

Ness: We sure did.

Selena Tigrerra: I'm gonna love it here with you guys

Kira Howard: Same with me.

Electropede: You girls won't regret it.

Poromon: Let's go back home and play some tennis.

Gameface: I'm all for that. But this time, let's do it in somewhere that's not an airport.

Me: We have a tennis court back home. (YAWNS) But it's way passed out bedtime.

Qin: Yeah look at what time it is.

Nico looked at his watch and it was 10:00 PM at home.

Nico: Whoa it's WAY passed our bedtime. But it was worth it. Great job tonight everyone!

Wataru: (To the viewers) This was one awesome adventure that gave us an awesome vampire hunting experience. Now the world is evil Fangire free. It's gonna be awesome being part of the team.

Nico: It sure will. Lets head home.

We went back home and then got ready for bed and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

WOOHOO! Kamen Rider Kiva was awesome! Now starting on August 1st we go into the 14 days of Kamen Riders. So get ready for an awesome saga for that one. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lane Loud, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the park for some R&R and to have some time to rest after the big battle with Takashi. Also we're going to battle Another Water Hazard and Another Red Hawk for Jetman! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for me that's for Amazon of The Seas. Her name is May Honoka. A voluptuous beauty that is one of my awesome Guardian Angels and is a force and a master of water. She is a really awesome and beautiful girl and has beautiful aqua blue hair and blue eyes. Now she is the gene-slammer of Amazon of The Seas. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for the Tiamat from D&D. This one is for Nico and her name Nina Fernando Cortez. Nina is Nico's friend that has been in all of his classes at school and she has done everything with him. She is now the gene-slammer of the mighty 5-headed dragon of Dungeons & Dragons, Tiamat. She is the most powerful gene-slammer of all and her powers are really incredible and are stronger than anything. She and Nico have done it all over the years and even smashed bad guys all over. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Peru, and not only are we going to check out the discovery of the Cat Nazca Line here, but we're also going to destroy Queen Ravenna, who's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying her. And we're also going to meet a Gene-Slammer for the newest Earthbound Immortal, Qhoa, The Cat Earthbound Immortal, named Cora Yenningway, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, she has a special power that enables her to talk to animals and she also has pink fire powers, and she took on the worst of Lola's wrath. Get ready for an adventure that goes into fun and awesome as we meet Panda, Grizzly and Ice Bear from We Bare Bears and we're going to reunite with Karla who was with the bears back when they were stranded on a remote island. And we're going to battle Karla's evil ex-boyfriend Dave who wanted to marry Karla and kill anyone that got in his way. But we're going to make that monster understand what true love is THE HARD WAY.

See you all tomorrow.

# WE'LL BE THERE! BEAR POWER

At the park in the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lane Loud, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were all there for some much needed rest after a massive battle yesterday with Takashi and King and Takato as well as meeting the Kiva Kamen Riders and having them join us.

Nico: Ahh. This is awesome.

Laney: Boy it sure is. Nothing like a little rest and relaxing after a huge battle.

Me: You said it Laney. And I have a song for Camie and the awesome girls I love.

I activated Yodo's Ridewatch and I had the area turn into into the beautiful Aurora Borealis.

(A THOUSAND YEARS BY CHRISTINA PERRI PLAYS)

I was playing on my guitar.

Me: (Singing Divinely)

The day we met

Frozen I held my breath

Right from the start

I knew that I'd found a home for my heart

Beats fast

Colors and promises

How to be brave?

How can I love when I'm afraid to fall

But watching you stand alone?

All of my doubt suddenly goes away somehow

One step closer

I have died everyday waiting for you

Darling don't be afraid I have loved you

For a thousand years

I'll love you for a thousand more

Time stands still

Beauty in all she is

I will be brave

I will not let anything take away

What's standing in front of me

Every breath

Every hour has come to this

One step closer

I have died everyday waiting for you

Darling don't be afraid I have loved you

For a thousand years

I'll love you for a thousand more

And all along I believed I would find you

Time has brought your heart to me

I have loved you for a thousand years

I'll love you for a thousand more

I'll love you for a thousand more

---

One step closer

I have died everyday waiting for you

Darling don't be afraid I have loved you

For a thousand years

I'll love you for a thousand more

And all along I believed I would find you

Time has brought your heart to me

I have loved you for a thousand years

I'll love you for a thousand more

The aurora danced with such incredibly awesome beautiful grace and more and it was breathtaking as images of me, Camie and all my awesome lovely wives formed and it was so awesome and beautifu. When it was done, everyone cheered and I got glomped and kissed all over by my future wives.

Everyone laughed!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was so awesome and adorable.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lane.

Lane: Anytime Nico. It's awesome that I'm with you guys for this amazing rescue.

I had rainbow lipstick marks all over me and I was laughing goofily with steam coming out of my ears.

Me: (Dreamy voice) I'm in absolute heaven.

Everyone laughed!

Nicole: I think dad is gonna be having a wild time tonight.

Everyone laughed some more.

I snapped out of it.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Lane, your first transformation was when we met the Kyurangers.

Lane: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Me: And we met them during the 3rd part of the Hercules adventures during the Kingdom Hearts battles.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: And it was when you were having bad luck.

Lane: I don't know what was happening to me back then. I was really accident prone.

Nico: Hmm. That is a good question.

Qin: Yeah. That was weird but I think it was a transformation about to happen.

Lane: I think it was.

Maria: I agree there. But still going to the world of the Kyurangers was awesome.

Nico: It was just as awesome as yesterday.

Me: Boy you said it Nico. And it was an awesome way to close out the big day missions for July.

Camie: Yep. Now we have 13 days of big day missions all in a row in August.

Qin: Boy to quote Granny Smith, (Imitating Granny Smith) "We're gonna be busier than a worm in a rotten tomater."

Applejack: (Laughs) That is something Granny Smith would say.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Nico: I really do hope Wataru helps Ed with his violin playing.

Lane: I have a feeling he will. Eddy said that his violin playing was as bad as a monkey grinding his nails on a chalkboard.

Me: Ouch. Funny thing is that Jonny loved Ed's bad violin playing.

Eli: That is funny.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: And now, only the good Fangires remain.

Me: Yep. But that was awesome destroying the first Fangire. It reminded me of Blade's battle with Drake.

Nico: Absolutely.

Brittney: And the Goths and Stella all got a chance to shine.

Natasha Hernandez: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah that was so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: That was the most awesome fun we've had.

Me: Well there's still our BIGGEST adventures we have coming up in August.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Let's still keep a lookout for anything Swartz throws at us.

Me: Right.

But then suddenly Nico got hit with a huge blast of water at full force and he went crashing into the lake and he was all wet!

Nico: (SPiTS) Okay, who sprayed a hose at me?! Maria!?

Maria: Hey it wasn't me! And besides, hoses don't pack that much power unless it was a fireman's hose.

We looked behind us a black version of Water Hazard! It was ANOTHER WATER HAZARD!

Me: Another Water Hazard!

Nico: So that's it!

Me: Why did you spray Nico like that squirt bug!?

Another Water Hazard: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) It was to get your attention.

Me: (Gasp) That voice! Dianna Salisbury!

Another Water Hazard: Good to see you again J.D. good chap.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Dianna is from England and she is one of the best Table Tennis Players that I know. She is really that good.

Another Water Hazard: Good times back then.

Me: They sure were.

Nico: You get that one for free!

Me: Come on dude a little water never hurt anyone. Besides you can dry off.

Nico: True. (FLARES UP FIRE AURA AND DRIES OFF) Ahh that's better. (POOF)

His clothes puffed up like a shirt in a dryer!

We laughed!

Nico: Very funny.

He shook and was back to normal.

Eli: I sense she's not alone.

Then another figure showed up and it was a scary version of Red Hawk from Jetman! It was ANOTHER RED HAWK!

Me: Another Red Hawk for Jetman!

Ryu Tendo: Another me!? (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY)

Me: I had a feeling you would be pissed about this Ryu!

Nico: The fuck are you?!

Another Red Hawk: (In a Girls Voice) (Kenyan Accent) J.D. knows me.

Me: Wait! There's no mistaking that Kenyan Accent. Naserian!

She reverted back and it was our friend from Kenya, Naserian!

Naserian: It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Naserian.

Varie: Wow you are looking great ever since we were in Kenya the first time.

Naserian: Same to you Varie. You guys have grown a lot in numbers since we last saw each other.

Me: And I really loved the traditional Maasai outfit you gave me for international penpal day. Thank you.

Naserian: I'm glad.

Nico: So you are Naserian. I've heard so much about you and it's awesome to finally meet you in person.

Naserian: Same to you Nico.

Twilight Sparkle: How do you know Naserian, J.D.?

Me: It was when we were over in Africa for part 4 of our Worldwide Adventure. We were over in Kenya 🇰🇪.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 263

Vanzilla 2.0 was driving through Nairobi, Kenya.

Nicole: Here we are guys. Nairobi, Kenya. The capital city of Kenya.

Lori: It's literally so big.

Leni: Totes! I can't wait to check out the malls here.

Lincoln: Nairobi is a beautiful city.

Lisa: It's approximately the same size in population as the city of Detroit in Michigan.

Naruto: It's an amazing city.

Sakura: It sure is.

Luna: So what volcano are we gonna go see this time?

Nicole: Well the funny thing is that Out of all the countries in Africa that have volcanoes, Kenya only has one volcano. It's called Mount Kenya and it's the 2nd tallest Mountain in Africa.

Luan: Why does Kenya only have one volcano?

Nicole: It's a strange thing Luan. Out of all the volcanoes along the Great Rift Valley which goes all the way across eastern southern and central Kenya, Mount Kenya lies to the east of an ancient shield volcano called Menengai.

Linka: That's interesting.

Nicole: Yep.

After getting out of the city Nicole changed Vanzilla 2.0 into helicopter mode and we set out to Mount Kenya. We arrived in 2 hours and it was a magnificent sight.

Nicole: Here we are guys.

Me: Whoa!

Shanan: So that's Mount Kenya.

Laney: It's so beautiful.

Crysta: It sure is.

Naruto: How tall is Mount Kenya?

Nicole: It's the 2nd Tallest Mountain in Africa at 17,057 feet high and it's a magnificent sight.

Sakura: It sure is.

Lisa: Yes indeed.

Lana: When was the last eruption of Mount Kenya?

Nicole: We don't really know Lana. But some people that it erupted back in 6100 B.C.

Lola: It's a beautiful mountain though.

Nicole: You all can take some pictures if you like.

We all did so.

Later we went out to a place called the Maasai Mara near the border between Kenya and Tanzania. We landed.

?: Aah! J.D. my old friend.

Me: It's good to see you again Kwame.

We hugged.

Kwame: How have you been J.D.?

Me: I've been doing great. Guys I'd like you all to meet Kwame Mizonoka. He's the Chief of the Maasai in Kenya.

Kwame: Ahh the famous Loud Siblings. It's such an honor.

Lori: It's literally an honor to meet you.

They introduced themselves.

We sat on a log drinking blood which Lucy loved.

Varie: So how did you two meet?

Me: It was back 4 years ago. Me and my family were here on a safari here in Kenya when we saw Kwame and his tribe fighting poachers that were after elephant tusks.

Shanan: I remember you told me that dad.

Natilee: That's awful. Those people are monsters that don't deserve to call themselves human.

Fu: I agree.

Kwame: Yes. J.D. and his family did a very brave thing for us in our time of need and we made them honorary members of our tribe.

Me: That's right.

Luna: That is rockin dude.

Varie: It sure is.

Lynn: What happened to the Poachers?

Me: They were arrested and deported back to Italy. They got 30 years for their crimes.

Shannon: That's good.

Ember: It sure is.

Gabrielle: (British Accent) That's good. I'm glad they got what's coming to them.

Aylene: That's right.

Lucy: This is really good blood though.

Me: It's cows blood. The Maasai have a tradition of drinking cow blood.

Lola: That's interesting. It might be gross but it's really interesting.

Lana: That is cool though.

Me: It is. Kwame we came because I wanted to show everyone a certain place that is known to all of you here. A certain forest.

Kwame: I know what forest you all mean.

Kwame and his best warriors lead us to a dense forest.

Lori: What is this forest?

Me: This is the forest that is greatly feared in the Maasai - The Loita Forest; Naimina Enkiyio.

Lucy: Gasp! I know this forest in myths. It's called the Forest of The Lost Child. Many years ago a young Maasai girl went into this forest to get some lost sheep. The sheep came out of the forest. But she didn't. They went in to find her but there was no sign of her. She disappeared without a trace.

Kwame: That's right Lucy. This forest is greatly feared among our people. We don't ever dare to go in.

Me: If that girl is still alive she would be a long way from home and somewhere in the Great Rift Valley and in the Virunga Mountains of Uganda, Rwanda and Zaire.

Lola: Ooh. That is creepy.

Luna: Dude.

Leni: That is totes scary.

Lily: It sure is.

Vince: That is wicked scary though.

Carol: Yeah.

Cody: That's strange though. I've never heard of something like this.

Kwame: Yes. It's been a very scary time for us and the Maasai. We have prayed every day for her safe return but it has not been answered.

Me: That's awful.

Lucy: Maybe I can find her.

Lucy concentrated and she gasped.

Jeri: What is it Lucy?

Lucy: She's still alive. She's in northeastern Zaire across Lake

Victoria.

We gasp.

Aylene: How in the world did she get over there?

Kwame: Thank goodness she's all right.

Jeri: When exactly did she go into the forest?

Kwame: It was 30 years ago.

Jeri: We'll bring her back.

Kion: Lets do it. To the Pridelands end…

Jeri, Kion, Ono, Fuli, Beshte and Bunga: Lion Guard Defend!

Me: We're about to see the Lion Guard in action guys. Be careful Jeri.

Jeri: We will.

Jeri and the Lion Guard flew over the forest to Northeastern Zaire 45 minutes later.

Jeri: Ono can you see anything?

Ono's eyes flashed yellow and they found her.

Ono: I can see her by a tree and there's a treehouse in it over there. In an isolated grove.

Kion: All right.

They flew to the tree and Jeri saw the girl lost in thought. She had long black hair, shreded Maasai clothes and she was crying.

Jeri: Are you all right?

The girl gasped when she saw them.

Jeri: It's all right. We mean you no harm.

?: Who are you all?

Jeri: I'm Jeri Katou, 2nd In Command of The Lion Guard.

Kion: I'm Kion, son of Simba and the leader of the Lion Guard. The fiercest of the team.

Ono: I'm Ono, an egret and the keenest of sight of the team.

Fuli: I'm Fuli, a cheetah and the fastest.

Beshte: I'm Beshte, a Hippopotamus and the strongest.

Bunga: And I'm Bunga, a honey badger and the bravest.

?: I've heard legends of the Lion Guard. I'm Naserian. I'm lost.

Jeri: It's a pleasure to meet you. We were told that. You disappeared from your tribe in Kenya by going into the forest and everyone thinks you're dead.

Naserian: I know. I miss them every day. How long have I been gone?

Jeri: Chief Kwame said you disappeared 30 years ago.

Naserian: Wow! Time sure went by.

Kion: It sure has. But now we can bring you back and be reunited with your family.

Naserian: Thank you all Lion Guard.

Jeri: Hold on tight now.

Jeri took her hand and they all flew back and Naserian was laughing and giggling as they all flew towards Kenya. They arrived in Kenya 45 minutes later and we saw them.

Me: There they are!

They landed and Naserian was reunited with her people.

Kwame: Naserian!

Naserian: Oh father!

They hugged for the first time in 30 years.

We cheered wildly knowing that she was safe.

Me: Way to go Jeri!

Luna: That was rockin dudette!

Naruto: Great job Jeri and Lion Guard.

Kion: Thanks guys. Thanks Lucy for helping us know where Naserian was.

Lucy: You're welcome Kion.

A celebratory feast was held for our courageous deed in the retrieval of Naserian and it was awesome. We were so glad that she was all right.

The next day we set out for our next destination.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That's amazing!

Nicole: I remember that! That was so awesome!

Nico: Even though Zaire doesn't exist anymore that's amazing.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you two?

Naserian: Powers over flowers.

Another Water Hazard: My little brother back.

Me: Oh man! I remember Colin Salisbury.

Laney: Wow.

Nico: Shall we dance?

Naserian: We shall. Sorry about this J.D.

Me: It's okay Naserian.

Naserian changed back to ANOTHER RED HAWK!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: We learned tons of new moves over the years. Watch this one. (Activate's Kangor's Ridewatch)

I pulled out some panpipes and I was dancing and playing the Nyanga Dance.

I jumped and smashed the ground with an earthshaking stomp and knocked them both down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: (takes out Iceage's Ridewatch) Why don't you chill out?

Nico activated it.

(SAILING OVER THE DOGGER BANK PLAYS)

Nico: (Playing the banjo and singing divinely)

Sailin' over the Dogger Bank: Oh, wasn't it a treat?

Wind a-blowing east-nor'-east, we had to give a sheet!

You ought to see us runnin' the wind a-blowin' free, On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby.

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Our captain he's a Shanghai roush, he loves a pint of good ale.

Our mate he is a road stone-inspector, been seen in many's a jail.

Our third mate he's a bush ranger, he comes from the African Isle.

And take a look at our old cook it gets the bugger wild!

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Watch out, twigger, as down the street she came.

High heels and painted toes, Jenny is on the game.

Jenny is one of your flash girls, can't she cut a shine?

She can do the double shuffle on the Knickerbocker line!

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

We are the boys to make a noise when we come home from sea.

We get right drunk, we roll on the floor, we have a jubilee- Eee!

We get right drunk and full of beer, we roll all over the floor,

And when our rent it is all spent we go to sea for more.

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Nico fired waves of ice and froze Another Water Hazard!

Nico: Cold!

May: Yeah!

Lana: Lets see how they like this! (Activate's Carmen Dillo's Ridewatch)

(ANIMAL INSTINCT BY THE CRANBERRIES PLAYS)

Lana: (SINGING DIVINELY LIKE DOLORES O'RIORDAN AND ANIMALS COME)

Suddenly, something has happened to me

As I was having my cup of tea

Suddenly, I was feeling depressed

I was utterly and totally stressed

Do you know you made me cry? (Woah-oh)

Do you know you made me die?

And the thing that gets to me (thing that gets to me)

Is you'll never really see (never really see)

And the thing that freaks me out (thing that freaks me out)

Is I'll always be in doubt (always be in)

It is the lovely thing that we have

It is the lovely thing that we

It is the lovely thing

The animal, the animal instinct

So take my hands and come with me

We will change reality

So take my hands and we will pray

They won't take you away

They will never make me cry, no-oh

They will never make me die

And the thing that gets to me (thing that gets to me)

Is you'll never really see (never really see)

And the thing that freaks me out (thing that freaks me out)

Is I'll always be in doubt (always be in)

The animal, the animal

The animal instinct in me

It's the animal, the animal

The animal instinct in me

It's the animal, it's the animal

It's the animal instinct in me

It's the animal, it's the animal

It's the animal instinct in me

The animal, the animal

The animal instinct in me

It's the animal, it's the animal

It's the animal instinct in me

She danced and she had them attack Another Water Hazard and Dianna was back to normal and she was a blue hair girl and she had a yellow dress and I caught her and the ridewatch and purified it. We got water powers from the core and non-core M.O.E. Members.

Dianna Salisbury: J.D.? (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're okay now Dianna.

I got her back over to us.

Nico: That was awesome Lana!

Lana: Thanks.

Me: We had Lana sing that song for us in our greenhouse and to our amazement she has a voice that sounds so much like Dolores O'Riordan from the Cranberries.

Eli: That is so awesome! Too bad she died though. So sad.

Me: It was. Lets have a moment of silence for her. One sec Nasarian.

Another Red Hawk: Okay.

We took off our hats and put our hands on out chests and had a moment of silence for Dolores. We were done 30 seconds later.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger) Don't leave us out!

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Especially since there's only one left.

Kaito got the Hurricanger's sword and Zocks got the Gaoranger's Jungle Sword!

Nico: YEAH!

Sirius: Here's this one. (Activates Shibolena's Ridewatch)

(ONLY AN OCEAN AWAY BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Sirius: (SINGING DIVINELY AND WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I see a shadow every day and night.

I walk a hundred streets of neon lights,

Only when I'm crying.

Can you hear me crying.

So many times you always wanted more,

Chasing illusions that you're longing for.

Wish I wasn't crying.

Can you hear me crying.

There's an ocean between us.

You know where to find me.

You reach out and touch me.

I feel you in my own heart.

More than a lifetime.

Still goes on forever.

But it helps to remember

You're only an ocean away.

Was there a moment when I felt no pain.

I want to feel it in my life again.

Let it be over now.

Oh Oh over now.

'Cause I remember all the days and nights

We used to walk the streets of neon lights

Oh I want you here with me.

Oh be here with me.

There's an ocean between us.

You know where to find me.

You reach out and touch me.

I feel you in my own heart.

More than a lifetime

Still goes on forever.

But it helps to remember

You're only an ocean away.

So many times you always wanted more,

Chasing illusions that you're longing for.

Wish I wasn't crying.

Can you hear me crying.

There's an ocean between us.

You know where to find me.

Just reach out and touch me.

I feel you in my own heart.

More than a lifetime

It seems like forever.

But I'll always remember

You're only an ocean away.

Only an ocean away.

She danced and fired waves of powerful water and smashed Another Red Hawk all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH! That was awesome!

Bonnie Terrez: Now lets see how she likes this! (Activate's Dark Jaden The Supreme King's Ridewatch)

(FLEUR DE MAL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Bonnie Terrez: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING)

Is it you I keep thinking of?

Should I feel like I do?

I've come to know that I miss your love

While I'm not missing you

We run 'til it's gone

Et les fleurs du mal

Won't let you be

You hold the key to an open door
Will I ever be free?
Les fleurs du mal unfold
Comme les fleurs du mal
Dark demons of my soul
Un amour fatal
Been tryin' hard to fight
Comme les fleurs du mal
Les fleurs du mal inside
Un amour fatal
All my life I've been waiting for
In this perfume of pain
To forget when I needed more
Of love's endless refrain
We live and we pray
Pour les fleurs du mal
I've lost my way
What is done will return again
Will I ever be free?
Les fleurs du mal
Comme les fleurs du mal
Un amour fatal

Comme les fleurs du mal

She fired waves of darkness and they hit Another Red Hawk and smashed her all over.

Nico: Had enough?

Another Red Hawk: Not yet! But your singing is absolutely incredible.

Me: We have had a lot of karaoke sessions and a lot of practice.

Nicole: It's true.

Another Red Hawk: That is amazing. Lets see how you like this.

She pulled out a Jet Blaster and it was imbued with the powers of Evilseed! She fired waves of green energy and it hit the ground and formed into plant monsters!

Me: She has Blasters and Jet Weapons all imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E.!

Lincoln pulled out his Electro Biosaber and slashed the plant monsters into dust!

Me: Awesome job buddy! This one I learned from that dream that lead me to Princess Luna's Mansion. (ACTIVATES HADES BEAST SPECTER'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHILDREN OF THE NIGHT SONG PLAYS)

I had swirls of moonlight and stars swirling around me.

Me: (Singing divinely)

Come little children, I'll take thee away

Into the land of enchantment

Come little children, the time's come to play

In my garden of shadows

Follow, sweet children

I'll show thee the way

Through all the pain and the sorrows

Weep not, pour children,for life is this way

Murdering beauty and passions

Hush now dear children, it must be this way

Too weary of life and deceptions

Rest now, my children, for soon we'll away

Into the calm and the quiet

Come little children, I'll take thee away

Into the land of enchantment

Come little children, the time's come to play

In my garden of shadows

I flew and fired waves of moonlight and blasted Another Red Hawk all over and knocked her down.

Nico: Is that the song you heard in your dream that night?

Me: It sure was. And on the night of the Wolf Moon of January 28th, 2021, it lead me to Princess Luna's mansion where I found her mansion.

Nico: Wow!

Ryu Tendo: I will show you who the true Red Hawk is! CROSS CHANGER!

He transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Me: YEAH!

Ryu Tendo fired waves of red energy from his Jet Blaster and blasted her all over.

But then a blast of water hit Another Red Hawk from out of nowhere and smashed her all over.

Maria: That wasn't from me!

We saw a figure falling from the sky and it was a mermaid?

Me: A mermaid? No!

We saw that it was an Amazon of The Seas!

Me: An Amazon of The Seas!

Nico: Cool! But that's not the gene-slammer we're after.

Me: No it's not.

She changed back and it was the beautiful voluptuous beauty guardian angel for me MAY HONOKA! She was an aqua blue hair girl with an ample chest and she had a red shirt that revealed her belly and she had blue shorts and purple shoes.

Me: May Honoka!

She landed in my arms and I caught her!

Me: May it's awesome to see you again!

May Honoka: (Seductively) You too J.D. my hot guy.

Me: (Romantic purr)

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: But how did…

We heard a roar and then we saw THE TIAMAT!

Nico: WHOA! The Tiamat!

Sheila (D&D): Wow!

Tiamat (D&D): (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Nina Fernando Cortez! Wow!

Tiamat fired waves of fire, ice, lightning, poison and acid and the blasts all hit Another Red Hawk and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Naserian and helped her up.

Naserian: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal now Naserian.

I helped her up and there were Jet Blasters and weapons of the Jetman on the ground and we picked them up. I brought Naserian over and Nina reverted back a nd she was a girl with blond hair and had red clothes and the symbol of Tiamat on her skirt and she had a necklace for Tiamat around her neck.

Nico: That was awesome! J.D. how do you know May?

Me: May is one of my guardian angels. She is a master of water and is also a great swimmer.

May Honoka: It's true.

Nina Fernando Cortez: That is awesome

Lane: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nina Fernando Cortez: I have tons and tons of them. But I like the one where me and Nico saved an entire ship that capsized in the ocean off the coast of Uruguay. It hit an iceberg and we saved everyone on board.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome!

Laney: Boy it sure is!

Lola: Yeah!

I hugged May.

Me: I missed you May.

May Honoka: Me too.

Nico hugged Nina.

Nico: I missed you.

Nina Fernando Cortez: Me too Nico.

Lane: This was so awesome.

May: (to Lola) At least Dianna didn't soak you.

Lola: That's true.

Dianna: But that was amazing that I had those powers.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: But it's awesome that we had this amazing rest here.

Lola: Yeah it was.

May Honoka: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr.

Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, and The Louds' Scottish Ancestors are heading to Peru, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to check out the discovery of the Cat Nazca Line here, and we also got word that our old enemy, Queen Ravenna, has come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying her.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Peru, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to check out the discovery of the Cat Nazca Line here.

Nico: That's right, big guy, this is an incredible discovery. But, we also got word that our old enemy, Queen Ravenna, has come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying her.

Me: I should've known that witch would come back one day.

Lincoln: Even after you stabbed her in her black heart with your poison blood-laced dagger and wiped her out for good, she refuses to take a hint. Well, she's in for a big surprise and we're not the same as we were when we got rid of her years ago. And thanks for joining us, Luan.

Luan: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be so awesome, I can't believe that a Cat Nazca Line has been discovered here, which means that a new Earthbound Immortal has surfaced.

Varie Brinkley: That's right, Luan.

We arrived at the sight of the Nazca Lines, and then, we saw the Cat Nazca Line from up in the air and it was really awesome.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: This is so awesome, wait until The Dark Signers see this when we get back home.

Lincoln: And that'll be after we get rid of Queen Ravenna, who's about to attack… right now!

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Queen Ravenna, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: And right on time, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Queen Ravenna, and she's going to kill them.

?: That tyrannical sorceress, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw the newest Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, The Cat Earthbound Immortal, appear before us.

Nico: (Gasps) Why, that's the newest Earthbound Immortal, Qhoa, The Cat Earthbound Immortal.

Lincoln: Wait a sec, I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Cora Yenningway, but we'll have to talk later, let's get that murderous hag and send her to The Black Gates.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Queen Ravenna, and that allowed the five girls to get to safety. When Queen Ravenna saw us, she was really enraged.

Queen Ravenna: YOU!

Me: That's right, you old hag, I should've known you'd one day return from the dead again.

Lincoln: But, this'll be the last time. Come on, gang, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel

Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Yusei, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Queen Ravenna, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and fired blades of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they hit Queen Ravenna and killed her and it sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for that heartless witch, and this time, she's never coming back. (To Cora Yenningway) And it's so good to see you again, Cora Yenningway.

Cora Yenningway reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, and she's dressed in an open purple blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, pink jewel-studded skirt with the Cat Nazca Line on it, purple pants with stars, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with pink flames and animals on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Qhoa on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Qhoa-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Qhoa etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, pink angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Cora Yenningway: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Cora Yenningway and they hugged, and Cora Yenningway's very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Cora Yenningway: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Cora Yenningway, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she has pink fire powers and a special power that enables her to talk to animals.

Me: She'd get along great with many of our friends who speak to animals.

Lincoln: She sure will.

Emily LeRou: And now, she's the Gene-Slammer of the newest Earthbound Immortal Qhoa. Oh, sorry, I'm Emily LeRou, the Gene-Slammer of the Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca.

Cathy Russo: I'm Cathy Russo, the Gene-Slammer of the Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua.

Mia Addison: I'm Mia Addison, the Gene-Slammer of the Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccpac Apu.

Rebecca Maddison: I'm Rebecca Maddison, the Gene-Slammer of the Monkey Earthbound Immorta Cusillu.

Emma Langley: I'm Emma Langley, the Gene-Slammer of the Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua.

Lauren Delaney: I'm Lauren Delaney, the Gene-Slammer of the Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal, Aslla Piscu.

Valerie Brinkley: And I'm Valerie Brinkley, the Gene-Slammer of the Spider Earthbound Immortal, Uru.

Cora Yenningway: Wow, it's an honor to meet you. Oh, and there's also something else: I also took on the worst of Lola's wrath.

We gasped in shock.

Eli: What?! From what we've heard from so many of your other Guardian Angels, it's got to be really bad.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around

Cora Yenningway's neck with pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Cora Yenningway: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Cora.

Cora Yenningway had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Cora Yenningway's waist and Cora Yenningway wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Cora Yenningway's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Nuku Nuku from All Purpose Cultural Cat Girl Nuku Nuku, Sash Lilac the Dragon Girl, Carol Tea the Wildcat, Milla Basset the Hound, and Neera Li the Panda from Freedom Planet.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nuku Nuku from All Purpose Cultural Cat Girl Nuku Nuku, Sash Lilac the Dragon Girl, Carol Tea the Wildcat, Milla Basset the Hound, and Neera Li the Panda from Freedom Planet.

Me: Awesome and cute.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nuku Nuku: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nuku Nuku and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Queen Ravenna, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold

lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nuku Nuku: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nuku Nuku: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nuku Nuku, Sash Lilac the Dragon Girl, Carol Tea the Wildcat, Milla Basset the Hound, and Neera Li the Panda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We then returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Queen Ravenna, who came back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying her years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that heartless witch, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Cora Yenningway have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and we're now finally rid of Queen Ravenna and this time for good, and the others are also stunned when they found out that with the discovery of the Cat Nazca Line, this means that a new Earthbound Immortal has been discovered: Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, the Cat Earthbound Immortal.

---

After finally getting rid of Queen Ravenna and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Cora Yenningway saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Cora Yenningway: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Cora, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Cora Yenningway: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Cora, what's the story of how you took on the worst of Lola's wrath?

Cora Yenningway: Now, that's a story I haven't forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were in a beautiful forest in Royal Woods, and we were enjoying the quiet tranquility of nature. But, that day was ruined when we saw something rushing in: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep and she was super mad. She was mad that Lincoln broke her tiara. But, Lincoln said he wasn't in her room at the time, but she was extremely furious and not listening to Lincoln and she was about to run over Lincoln and kill him. Knowing that Lola's capable of horrible actions including murder when she gets mad, I fired a pink fire blast and blew the tires out and asked a nearby snake to tie her up and drag her butt back to The Loud House. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and they were mad at Lola. Then, we went up to Lisa's room and we looked at the footage from earlier, and we saw that Lincoln wasn't in Lola's room at the time her tiara was broken, just like he said, because he was getting ready for our day in the forest. We then saw who it was that did the dirty deed: Lynn, she broke Lola's tiara by stepping on it, and she placed a lock of Lincoln's hair there to frame him. We gasped in shock, and Lola was going to kill Lynn. But, Lincoln beat Lola to the punch when we saw his eyes change from black to blood red, and he rushed into Lynn's room and he tied her up with dark energy ropes. Lola got grounded for two days, but Lynn got grounded for five weeks and she had to glue Lola's tiara back together and Lincoln threw all her jerseys and sports equipment in storage bins and told her she'll get them back if she learns to behave, and to make his threat clear, his eyes had turned blood red and he summoned an army of creatures of the night from the darkness, and that really terrified her.

We cheered wildly for what Cora Yenningway did to Lola and what Lincoln did to Lynn.

Me: Whoa, Cora, you took on the worst of Lola's wrath and you stopped her.

Nico: And Lincoln put Lynn in her place when he hogtied her with dark energy ropes, and he put all her jerseys and sports equipment into storage, and he really made his threat clear when he went into vampire mode and summoned that army of creatures of the night and it terrified her. Remind me never to get you mad, Lincoln.

Lucy Loud: It was indeed a sight to see Lincoln summon the creatures of the night but for good, and to put Lynn in her place.

Nicholette Torrington: When Lucy told us and all of the other Gothic Guardian Angels that, we were really stunned with awe.

Autumn Bellamira: Yeah, it was really awesome seeing Lincoln using the powers of darkness, and he used it to put Lynn in her place. She's had it coming for a long time with all the crap she's put her brother through.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, a bright light had descended on the World Tree Estate and we had to cover our eyes. Then, the bright light faded and we uncovered our eyes, and to our surprise, the world of the video game, Shinobi, has merged with our world.

Lincoln: Whoa. Hibana, take a look, your world has merged with ours.

Hibana: That's incredible.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Shadow Master.

Hibana: It's Shadow Master.

Lincoln: The overlord of Neo Zeed, I should've known he'd show up.

We also saw he was fighting someone, it was his old enemy, Joe Musashi.

Lincoln: And the person fighting Shadow Master is Joe Musashi. Let's give him a hand and send that monster straight to The Black Gates.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts and elemental forces at Shadow Master, and when Joe Musashi saw us here, he was honored to meet us. But, when Shadow Master saw us, he was enraged.

Shadow Master: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! Just when I was so close to killing Joe Musashi and taking over this world!

Lincoln: That's not happening, you knock off clone! Yeah, we know you're a clone of Joe Musashi, and I think it's time for you to pay for what you've done.

Hibana: That's right, Lincoln, and I've had it with this monster.

Suddenly, Hibana's chestnut-colored eyes turned neon chestnut, and she was surrounded by a white and red energy aura with scarlet flowers, doves, and white and red flames, and as she approached Shadow Master, she left white and red energy, scarlet flowers, doves, and white and red flames with every step.

Hibana: Shadow Master, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the innocent, and now, we shall carry out the only sentence for a disgraceful ninja like yourself: death.

Suddenly, Hibana was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and red energy with scarlet flowers and white and red flames surrounding it, there's a dove flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Hibana emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hibana grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white and red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing raven black hair, she has neon chestnut-colored eyes and a white and red energy aura with scarlet flowers, doves, and white and red flames surrounding her, she has a ninja with the Shadow Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dove earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Shadow and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a dove with red gems for eyes and the Shadow and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts with white and red dove-shaped Element of Harmony, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hibana has on her white, black, and crimson shinobi suit, white and red knee-high combat boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with white and red flames, scarlet flowers, and doves on the coattails, and on the back is a ninja with shadows and the demon sword, Akujiki. Suddenly, Hibana felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive raven black angel wings with white and red tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Hibana has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white and red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hibana has a new weapon her right hand called Amatsu-Mikaboshi's Dark Broadsword of Shadow Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the Japanese god of darkness, Amatsu-Mikaboshi etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, midnight black large horned demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large black horned demon heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dove's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the ninja that said, "Hibana, Member of The Oboro Clan, Former Shinobi Agent of The Shinobi Agency, Rogue Shinobi Who Lives By Her Own Code of Honor and Justice, Defender of The Innocent, Subjugator of The Demon Sword Akujiki, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Kurohagane, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ninjutsu and Shadows"

ひばな、朧藩のメンバー、元忍庁の忍エージェント、自分の名誉と正義の規範に従って生きる不正な忍、罪のない者の擁護者、魔剣アクジキの征服者、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、黒羽根、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして忍術と影のマスター

Hibana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SCARLET IVORY FIRE SHINOBI ANGEL OF SCARLET IVORY FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE SHADOW SHINOBI LOVE!

We were amazed by Hibana's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Shadow Master saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to kill her with his sword, but Hibana threw a kunai into his shoulder and wounded him and she fired a white and red energy blast with doves, white and red flames, and scarlet flowers at him, and it really injured him.

Lincoln: Wow, Hibana, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Hibana: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ivory Scarlet Firestorm Shinobi and Divine Shadow Love) I feel incredible, Lincoln. Now, shall we administer Shadow Master his punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Hibana.

Joe Shinobi: Allow me to give you both a hand.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he and Joe Musashi joined Hibana.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time for you to pay for everything you've done, you disgraceful shinobi!

Hibana, Joe Musashi, and Lincoln went after Shadow Master, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Doves, and Angels at Shadow Master, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they clashed with Shadow Master and they disarmed him, and Lincoln fired a Void Style: Shadow Spear at Shadow Master's right arm and it was turned to dust and he screams in pain. Then, they threw kunai daggers at him, which pierced his pressure points and paralyzed his body, and then, Lincoln and Hibana used a Void Style: Twin Shadow Dragon Rasenshuriken and they threw it at Shadow Master and as it hits, it exploded with incredible power killing him and he was erased by The Black Gates forever.

We cheered wildly for what Hibana, Lincoln, and Joe Musashi did as they holster their weapons and power down, and Hibana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive raven black angel wings are permanent.

Hibana: Rest in Hell forever, Shadow Master, and may you never return. I can't thank you and Joe Musashi enough for helping me take down Shadow Master, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hibana.

Suddenly, Hibana wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Hibana's face, they kissed passionately as Hibana's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and doves flying behind them and we cheered wildly for them.

Joe Musashi: It's finally over, Shadow Master has fallen at last. Thank you for what you did, Lincoln Loud, and it's an honor to meet you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: (Bows) It's an honor to meet you too, Joe Musashi.

We then returned to The World Tree Estate, and not only did we get rid of Shadow Master, but we've also welcomed Joe Musashi into the team, and he'd heard about our achievements, especially of our achievements of bringing down the many enemies of The Five Great Nations and putting an end to the Devil Incarnate, Madara Uchiha, along with the hatred of the evil Uchiha.

---

In Ponyville over at the park we were there for Princess Luna and Yost Wolverine's Bonding Time.

Nico: Logan, you and Princess Luna are next for bonding time.

Yost Wolverine: I've been looking forward to this one.

Princess Luna: Me too.

Me: I think it's fitting that we're having Princess Luna and Yost Wolverine's bonding time here in Ponyville.

Nico: It sure is fitting.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there and it's perfect.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: It's nice to see your hometown, Princess.

Princess Luna: It is. But my original home town is in Canterlot.

Me: It's that place up there.

I pointed to Canterlot on the hill not far from Ponyville.

Me: She visits Ponyville from time to time.

Gari: I think it's really awesome too.

Snowdrop: It sure is.

Rebecca Yuminorika: I agree there myself. I think it's great that you all are spending time together in places you all like and doing stuff you enjoy.

Me: Thanks Rebecca.

Princess Luna: And it's an honor that you were chosen as my champion.

Rebecca Yuminorika: I am truly honored myself Princess.

Yost Wolverine: Is it true that people feared you for the crap you pulled as Nightmare Moon?

Princess Luna: Yes it was.

Rebecca Yuminorika: Princess Luna has had a really awful history with that.

Snowdrop: She sure did.

Moondust: Mother warned us all that she was gonna be banished to the Moon because of her growing hatred, resentment and jealousy towards her sister. So she had us locked in crystals and ice for our protection and she put Gari and the Children of the Night in her mansion for safety and made them all Alicorns so they can live forever.

Me: It's true there and I found them all thanks to dreams I had that showed me everything.

Nico: That's true. I think it's awesome.

Me: (In my head) But soon I will reunite Princess Celestia and Amber Morning with their father that Sombra killed in cold blood. I just got to wait till it's time for Princess Celestia's Bonding Time.

Yost Wolverine: Guess that's why you were chosen to meet us.

Princess Luna: Yes. To help you all and let you know that all the mutants in our world are no longer hated.

Me: But the good news is that now mutants are no longer hated.

Qin: Thank goodness for that.

Rebecca Yuminorika: I am glad for that.

Me: But I'm so honored that we got to help you guys out in your world Logan.

Yost Wolverine: I am too J.D.

Me: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: Things weren't too bad until Emma's former buddies caused the Mansion blow up back then.

Me: I heard all about that. That was awful!

Nico: That explosion must've been really powerful.

Me: Yeah! What was it a nuke?

Yost Wolverine: Emma and her Hellfire Club buddies tried using their powers to target Chuck.

Maria: Chuck?

Yost Wolverine: My name for the Professor. At the same time, Jean sensed the psychic attack and tried to tap into the Phoenix Force to save him and us. And… you probably know the rest.

Me: Yeah but that was a powerful energy flashbang blast.

Nico: Wow! That would have to be a flashbang blast as powerful as a nuclear flash to render you incapacitated like that.

Yost Emma: It was.

Qin: Bright and powerful.

Rebecca Yuminorika: That is intense.

Princess Luna: That's incredible.

Yost Emma: It WAS powerful. Powerful enough to land the Professor in a coma and Jean without her memory.

Lily: That is amazing!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That's incredible!

Krillin: That's like a Solar Flare flash on steroids.

Nico: That's a good way to describe it Krillin.

Princess Luna: It sure is.

Rebecca Yuminorika: No kidding.

Yost Forge: Although the whole time, Jean was just an hour drive away in a hospital.

Me: And you guys didn't even see it coming until it was too late.

Lily: Chuck and Jean probably saw it first.

Lola: Yeah.

Yost Professor X: Logan and the others were able to locate me easily. Jean was another matter.

Me: I see and Lily cured you from your coma.

Yost Professor X: She sure did. Her healing water is amazing.

Nico: It sure is. It helped heal and cure so many people.

Qin: Water is one of the most purifying forces ever known.

Princess Luna: That is true.

Yost Iceman: What exactly did you see in that Sentinel infested world?

Yost Professor X: A lot of horrible things. All of you except Logan, Polaris, and Domino were dead.

We gasped in shock!

Me: I can't believe that peoples hatred over all of mutants would go so far like that. Good thing we stopped it before it spread out of control.

Nico: Thank god.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Yost Professor X: Oh, the humans who hated mutants were not in control during that horrible future. The Sentinels were the ones who were victorious against both humans and mutants.

Me: So the Sentinels rebelled and destroyed both races!

Nico: Like something out of a robot war movie.

Yost Professor X: That's right.

Princess Luna: That's awful.

Yost Beast: And according to Charles, the one directly responsible was Master Mold.

Me: Yeah! And we destroyed him!

Princess Luna: I remember that.

Lola: Thank goodness.

But then Yost Wolverine smelled something.

Nico: Logan, does your nose smell anything?

Yost Wolverine: Yes it does. I smell trouble.

Eli: I sense it too. (Points to down the street) There!

We saw a dark figure coming and it got closer and we saw that it was ANOTHER REVI! It was a scary version of Kamen Rider Revi from Revine from 2021!

Me: That's Another Revi!

Nico: That's a brand new series of Kamen Rider!

Eli: Aired last year!

Me: And it finishes next month! It's also one of our missions for 2023.

Nico: No kidding!

Me: But if Ikki Igarashi saw this he would be infuriated!

Nico: I was expecting to see Another Vice with you!

Another Revi: (In a girls voice) That one is for next time.

Cora Yenningway: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with neon pink hair but shorter and she had dark purple angel wings and a blue tank top and blue shorts.

Cora Yenningway: (GASP) Catty!

Catty Yenningway: Sister! You're alive!

They went and hugged!

Lincoln: Little Catty!? Wow you sure have grown.

Catty Yenningway: Wow so have you Lincoln!

Nico: She is your little sister Cora?

Cora Yenningway: Yep. She sure is.

Catty Yenningway: Me and Cora are both identical twins. She was born 3 hours before me.

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Maria: Cora, step away from her right now!

Nico: Maria let them catch up for a bit.

Maria: Oh. All right.

Cora Yenningway: So much has happened to me since we last saw each other.

Catty Yenningway: I know. I heard you were turned into a Gene-slammer by those dirtbags of Team Rocket.

Cora Yenningway: Yes I was. I'm now the gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Qhoa - The Cat Earthbound Immortal.

Me: It was a recently discovered Nazca Line they found last year.

Catty Yenningway: That's amazing.

Cora Yenningway: It sure is.

Catty Yenningway: We can catch up more after you free me.

Cora Yenningway: Okay.

She came back to us.

Yost Cyclops: What did Swartz promise you?

Catty Yenningway: The same powers as my sister.

Cora Yenningway: You already have those same powers sis. But they haven't awakened yet.

Me: But those dark purple angel wings look awesome on you.

Catty Yenningway: Thanks.

Me: Revi is still new to us so you're going to have to demonstrate some of its powers so we know what they can do.

Catty Yenningway: Sure thing. Lets get it on!

She turned into ANOTHER REVI!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Come at us!

Another Revi: With pleasure.

She pulled out an Ohinbuster50 and she pulled out a Vistamp for Dark Spicer!

Another Revi: Here's your warning J.D., Your ass is about to be kicked!

She stamped the screen and it formed into a sword with Dark Spicer's powers as Ghostfreak! She fired waves of darkness at me and I blasted the blasts away!

Me: Whoa! She has Vistamps imbued with the core members of the M.O.E.! That is amazing!

Another Revi: You like that huh?

Me: I remember seeing a debut of Revi at the end of Zero One! That was so awesome!

Yost Wolverine: Sorry about this, kid. (pops out claws)

He slashed at her all over the place.

And smashed her down.

Me: Ouch. Sorry about this Catty. But that power is poisonous to you.

I fired blades of blue fire and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and Varie and Maria brought her over.

Catty Yenningway: (Groans) Wow! What a headache!

We saw Vistamps all over the ground along with Ohinbuster50 blasters and we picked them all up.

---

We were later over in San Francisco, California and we were there to meet some awesome and very special friends that Maria and Nico and Fluttershy met a while back.

Silver Spoon: So, who are we meeting?

Nico: You'll love them Silver Spoon.

Maria: We're going to meet the Bear Brothers. They are Grizzly, Panda and Ice Bear.

Johnny Bravo: Ooh from the cartoon We Bare Bears.

Vambre: (British Accent) It'll be good to see them again.

Lola: It sure will! I love that cartoon. So awesome.

Nico: Yep. They live in a cave in San Francisco park.

We arrived at the park.

Nico: Here we are.

We saw the cave.

Nico: Don't worry these guys are friendly and awesome.

We went up to the door and knocked on it.

Answering it was Panda.

Panda: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey Panda.

Panda: Come on in guys.

We went in and we met the Bear Brothers.

Grizzly: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Awesome to meet you guys.

Balto: It's nice to meet you guys.

Grizzly: You too Balto.

Ice Bear: Ice Bear honored to meet you.

Nico: Ice Bear is one of few words.

Me: I see. But it's awesome to meet all three of you.

Shockwave: You 3 are not the first talking bears we've seen.

Panda: Really?

Me: Yeah we've encountered many bears that we know on so many of our awesome adventures.

Nico: But can you share with us your many adventures?

Grizzly: Boy we sure can.

They told us everything that they went through during many of their awesome adventures. And more. When they were done we were absolutely floored and amazed.

Me: Wow! So you guys are trying to fit in with everyone and want to be like everyone else.

Panda: Yep.

Grizzly: It's a big struggle.

Ice Bear: Ice Bear trying.

Lola: You sure are. But wow.

Wheeljack: Hey, you guys are pretty fine to me.

Me: Absolutely. You guys are awesome already.

Panda: Thanks. Hey I have something you should see.

He showed us a newspaper of a helicopter that crash landed on a remote island in the middle of the ocean.

Me: I heard about that crash.

Panda: Yeah that was us when we were cubs. We were on that island. We were with a woman we loved named Karla.

Nico: I remember hearing about her.

Lola: What happened?

Grizzly: We were there on that island and her crazy companion Dave tried to kill us and have her all for himself.

He told us what happened.

---

Dave is the main antagonist of the Cartoon Network series We Bare Bears episode "The Island".

He was voiced by Jake Johnson.

Background

At some point, Dave got stranded on an island along with fellow stranded Karla. It's unknown If they knew each other before this. When they first met, Dave fell madly but secretly in love with Karla. And was willing to do anything make her his "wife and muse"; even if it meant potentially killing both of them. He stole some emergency supplies from a helicopter (which contained and instant inflatable raft to escape the island). He hid the supplies in a thicket of leaves and spent an unknown amount of time with Karla on the island.

The Island

The cubs first meet David and Karla when the two of them saved the bears from dying in quicksand. They threw a vine to them and used it to pull them out. While he writes in his journal, Grizzly peeks at it and marvels his drawing of a makeshift boat. Dave then quickly puts it away and claims that he was a "travel blogger" before he was stranded on the island. He later goes to sleep in the two's hut house on the island. Later, he and Ice Bear and getting coconuts. Dave obviously has trouble and falls down from the tree. Ice Bear climbs up the tree effortlessly and gets a batch of coconuts down (some of which hit Dave). He later drags Dave back to the house while attempting to communicate to his brothers in body language. Dave just thinks Ice Bear is just freaking out about something. Dave accompanies the three as Ice Bear leads them to the crashed helicopter he spotted earlier. Dave suggests that it isn't safe to search the helicopter and that it might explode. The lack of emergency supplies on the ship leads to Karla having a small breakdown. Dave tries to comfort her, but he shoves him away to be alone. Dave later finds the cub's discovery of the emergency supplies and tries to steal it. When the cubs corner him, he demands that they forget what they saw and has a tug-of-war with the cubs over the supplies. Which eventually leads to the cubs being tossed back into the same quicksand pit they were rescued from earlier. Dave throws the supplies into the quicksand, and he reveals his true love-sick colors to the cubs. He reveals that being stranded on the island would eventually allow him to win Karla's heart; and that he is madly in love with her. Also revealing that he stole the supplies from the helicopter before hand and hid it to ensure that Karla would never find away off the island. He is willing to do anything to win Karla's heart; even if it means stranding her on the island forever (potentially leading to both of their deaths from the lack of resources). He then abandons the cubs to die in the quicksand and steals the fruit the cubs prepared for Karla. Later in the woods, he comforts Karla with some water and he attempts to cuddle her uncomfortably until the cubs (who escaped the quicksand earlier with the inflatable raft) while Grizzly reveals Dave's true nature. He tries to explain how helpful he's been for Karla until Panda shows up with Dave's journal and reveals it's true contents (including pictures of them kissing and her getting married to a muscular version of himself). Karla finally realizes Dave's true nature and gives him to cold shoulder. This enrages Dave and he attempts to grab the bears, but they flee with Karla (Ice Bear throwing one last coconut at him out of spite). Dave peruses the four and nearly gets Ice Bear. But he escapes Dave's grasp by throwing a starfish at his eyes, stunning him briefly and allowing Karla and the cubs to escape the island on the raft and leaving Dave behind on the island to die.

---

When he was done we were shocked and pissed!

Applejack: Why that rotten no good sidewinder!

Me: Tell us the whole story.

Grizzly: Okay.

They did so.

---

The episode starts with the cubs lost at sea. As they float along the waters, Grizzly is watching their surroundings through his hand-made binocular while Ice Bear is attempting to guide their box that has been left adrift. Panda attempts to savor some crumbs from a granola box, but can't eat much as they're trying to preserve it as long as possible.

Suddenly, a massive wave comes, and the bears are washed up on an island. Grizz believes that they are in Japan, but claims that there were less buildings then he expected. They decide to explore the island, but they are chased by a large reptile. The bears finally escape, but find themselves stuck in quicksand. Daveand Karla come to the rescue by using a vine to pull the bears out.

Karla is glad to know that the bears are okay, and Dave asks if a rescue team is coming. Grizzly explains that they were washed up in their box, and asks if they are in Japan. Dave tells them that they aren't at their destination, but Karla reassures them. Panda tells Karla that she is lucky to be stranded with Dave, believing that he is Karla's husband. However, Dave explains that they were shipwrecked separately.

As Panda introduces himself and his brothers, Dave starts to write in a journal. Grizzly wants to see what he is writing. Dave claims that he was a travel blogger, and nervously takes his journal back. Karla offers to let the bears stay with her and Dave, and Panda says that he will go if they have food.

At Dave and Karla's home, everyone is relaxing and the bears are telling stories. Dave says that he is going to sleep, and Karla tries to get the bears to sleep as well. Grizzly says that they will sleep if Karla sings them a song. After she finishes singing, Grizzly asks if she is missing home, to which Karla replies that she does and tells them that they will get off the island.

The next morning, Ice Bear goes to help Dave get coconuts from the tree. At the top of the tree, Ice Bear is surprised to spot a helicopter in the distance. He races down the tree and gets Dave to follow him. Meanwhile, Grizzly wakes up and asks Panda where Ice Bear is. Panda says that he must be out for a jog. Karla offers them fruit for breakfast. Ice Bear takes Dave to the hut and tries to act out what he wants to tell them. Grizzly says that he really needs to teach Ice Bear how to talk. Ice Bear runs away, and Grizzly says that they are supposed to follow him. Ice Bear leads everyone to the abandoned helicopter. Grizzly suggests to go inside, but Dave says that it may not be safe inside. Karla says that they may be able to get the engine to work. Dave does not seem to want the helicopter to fix. Panda says that there may be emergency supplies in the back, but they find nothing. Dave says that they should leave.

Karla is upset because she believes it was her last chance. Dave tries to comfort her, but Karla says that she needs to be alone. Dave follows after her. Grizzly feels sorry for Karla, and Panda suggests that they collected some food from the forest to surprise her. Grizzly agrees, saying that Karla will explode with happiness. They set out to find food, and Ice Bear sees a box. Grizzly and Panda follow him, and discover that it contains emergency supplies. Grizzly opens it and sees an inflatable raft. Grizzly and Panda are ecxited to use it to get Karla off the island. Dave finds the bears and asks what they are doing. Grizzly explains that they will be able to escape, but Dave runs away with the box. Panda says that Dave is taking it for himself, and the bears chase after him.

Dave is stopped at a cliff and says to forget about the box, but the bears try to take it from him anyways. Dave throws the bears and the box off the edge and into the quicksand. He says that Karla can't know how to get off the island since it is the only way to win her heart. He says that she will be as madly in love with him as he is with her, and he will stay on the island as long as he has to. Grizzly says that his love is about "lies and deceit". Panda calls Dave a "weird creeper", and says that they will escape and tell Karla about Dave's plan. They continue to sink. Grizzly dives under and opens the raft, and all the bears land on it. Grizzly says that they are free, and that they need to save Karla.

Karla is sitting by herself. Dave comes and brings water to her, and then asks if she is okay. Karla says that she worries that they will never get off the island. Dave says that it isn't that bad since they have food, shelter, and each other. Grizzly and Ice Bear are standing on a branch, and start to throw coconuts at Dave. Grizzly tells Karla to get away, and explains that Dave only wants Karla to fall in love with him. Dave tries to prove innocence by saying that he has been helpful, but Panda comes in with Dave's journal. Dave tries to attack the bears, saying that they have messed everything up. Karla says that if it wasn't for him, they could be at home.

The bears help Karla run away, and Ice Bear throws one last coconut at Dave. Dave chases them. Karla, Grizzly, and Panda board the raft, but Dave grabs Ice Bear. Karla tells him to let go of Ice Bear, and Dave says that he won't unless Karla promises to love him. Ice Bear grabs a starfish and throws it at Dave, then he boards the raft with his brothers.

That night, Karla and the bears are on the raft far into the ocean. The bears are asleep and shivering, so Karla puts her blanket over them. Karla then goes to sleep, and a rescue boat comes. They bring Karla on to the boat, but they don't see the bears since they are under the blanket.

The next morning, the bears are washed up somewhere else. They wake up, and Grizzly asks where they are. Panda asks where Karla went, but Grizzly interrupts him. He excitedly points and says that they had made it to Japan, to which Panda replies, "Isn't that peachy?"

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Me: Wow! So you were trying to go to Japan. But that's amazing that you helped Karla escape.

Qin: And you left Dave on that island.

Kaiba: Is he still on the loose?

Nico: I don't think he's even alive anymore. That island is miles from civilization.

Lola: Yeah. It would take a miracle for him to get back.

Eli: But let me see.

Eli used the Force to search for Dave. But it found nothing.

Eli: Nothing.

Me: Maybe we can ask around if anyone knows about him. Do you have guys have a picture of him and Karla?

Panda: Yes we do.

He went and gave us a picture of Dave and he was a brown hair man with beat up clothes and Karla was beautiful and I was love struck.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Oh I feel someone getting another member to their harem.

We laughed.

Me: Well the best place to start is at the police station.

Then Electropede, Diabolico, Count Nocturne, Black Lance, Biowulf, Goro, Whiger, Toad, Leapfrog, and Gameface appeared.

Electropede: Can me, Diabolico, Count Nocturne, Black Lance, Biowulf, Goro, Whiger, Toad, Leapfrog, and Gameface go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Black Lance: So these are the Bear Brothers we heard about. Awesome to meet you.

Grizzly: Same here.

Panda: An honor.

Me: We're going to find a girl named Karla that they helped escape from her evil companion that was stranded with her on a remote island.

Electropede: Wow.

We told them everything and they were shocked!

Diabolico: Wow that is shocking.

Me: Yeah.

Exhaust: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Molten Hydra next.

Me: Ooh a hot one from Magic The Gathering.

Grizzly: We heard so much about those gene-slammers and they are awesome.

Emily (GF): They sure are awesome.

Lola: Yeah they are.

Anemone: Let's put some wanted posters of him.

Nico: Lets not get ahead of ourselves Anemone. First we got to use our detective skills to find out more and then find Karla to make sure she is okay.

May Honaka: Okay then.

We arrived at the Police Station.

Nico: Here we are.

We went in.

Chief: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Hello chief.

Nico: We just want to ask you if you have seen this man. His name is Dave.

Nico showed him the photo of him.

Chief: Ah the crazy hermit on that island.

Me: You know of him?

Chief: Yep. We found him and arrested him and sent him to Atascadero State Hospital. Guy is as crazy as a fruit bat. Won't stop going after that Karla girl. Guy is out to find her. Busted out of Atascadero again last week.

Nico: He escaped before?

Chief: 20 times actually. Guy is nutty as a fruit cake. Tries to find Karla like a mad dog.

Nico: Whoa. He is dangerous as hell. Thanks for telling us this. Do you know where Karla is?

Chief: I sure do. She works at that donut shop right there across the street.

Nico: Very coincidental. Thanks for your time chief.

Chief: Anytime guys.

We left.

Whiger: The wanted posters idea doesn't sound that bad now.

Girl Jordan: I'll get to work on them.

She pulled out her laptop and portable printer.

We went to the donut shop and we went in and we saw Karla.

Karla: Welcome to San Fran… Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow what an honor.

Me: You too Karla.

Grizzly: Long time no see Karla.

Karla: The Bear Brothers.

She went over to them and hugged them.

Karla: I've missed you guys.

Moosk: (Russian Accent) Bears missed you so much.

Karla: I know.

Me: We heard about what happened and thank goodness you're all right Karla.

Karla: I am too.

I put my hand on her shoulder.

Me: I completely understand what you went through Karla. I was stranded on a remote island myself.

Karla: Really?

Nico: When did that happen?

Me: It was a long time ago. Me and my family were on vacation in Indonesia and a tidal wave capsized our boat and we wound up stranded on a remote island.

Laney: I remember that!

Lola: Yeah that was crazy.

Me: Yeah. We were stuck there for 7 weeks. But thanks to everything I learned from Rip Hardcore we managed to get through it.

Lincoln: I remember that J.D. That was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was!

Me: Also the Loud's went through the same thing.

Rainbow Dash: They did?

Me: No thanks to that cheapskate Flip.

Karla: Who is Flip?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit.

I told her everything and she was shocked.

Karla: I don't see why you guys don't just kill that jerk Flip already.

Biowulf: Is Flip vile? Yes. But is he that dangerous like Joker and Luthor? No.

Me: What he has done was terrible.

Laney: Yeah I can never forgive him for everything he did.

Qin: Yeah.

Disk Wars Mandarin: But it's always fun to humiliate that jerk.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: It's awesome and fun.

Karla: I think it's great you humiliate him.

Me: Yep.

Count Nocturne: But enough about us. Let's talk about you.

Karla: Sure.

Me: Yeah. I take it you heard that Dave is back and out to get you.

Karla: Yeah. But I'm not going to let him bother me anymore.

She showed us that she had a 44 magnum gun holstered in her pocket and had a permit for it.

Me: Ooh you armed yourself.

Gilda: Do you have enough ammo?

Karla: Yep.

She had lots of bullets.

Me: Nice. Hope he likes lead.

Grizzly: Yeah we'll make sure he rues the day with us.

Diabolico: Well, we still need to wait until we get his location.

Me: San Francisco is a really huge city. He could be anywhere.

Girl Jordan: I got the posters printed and ready.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go put them up.

We spread out all over the city and put them up.

Buddy Pine: How many posters do we have?

Girl Jordan: 829.

Me: That's all we need.

We got them spread out and we waited for some tips.

Then we got a call and someone saw Dave hiding out in an abandoned candy factory.

Black Lance: Is the call legit?

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Julius the Scion of Darkness and the main antagonist from Fire Emblem: Genealogy of the Holy War, and he's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're so not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Julius, the Prince of the Grannvale Empire and the Scion of Darkness, and he's coming to destroy us.

We gasped in shock, including the Fire Emblem girls in my harem and Lincoln's harem, and our Fire Emblem allies.

Chrom: I've heard about Julius, he's the son of Arvis and Deirdre, and he's a master of fire and darkness. But, he's also a tyrant who's become the incarnation of Loptous, he's cold-hearted, ruthless, and murderous.

Lucina: We have to stop him now.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Allow me and Lincoln to take this evil tyrant down, and we will make sure that he pays for everything he's done.

Lincoln: That's right, we're not letting that tyrant get away with what he's done. He'll die a horrible death for his crimes, and he'll be reduced to ashes for good.

Nico: Yeah, and you guys should also destroy that accursed tome that he has.

Lincoln: The Tome of Loptous, that's right, that accursed book needs to be destroyed, along with the tyrant that has it.

Me: Yeah, any who use black magic to harm others deserves no mercy.

Nico: Yeah. Alright, gang, let's go.

We were off to the factory.

Future Maria: Nico, now would be a good time to give out Ridewatches.

Nico: I don't have any new ones made right now unfortunately.

Future Maria: Oh. No worries.

Me: You'll think of something.

Nico: Okay. Lets go then.

We were off.

Nico: Oh wait I do have some.

He pulled out some ridewatches.

Nico: I actually have these made.

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Agito, G3, Wild Force Red, and their copies.

Me: Cool!

Benson for the copy and Tommy Oliver for the original of Wild Force Red. Mordecai and Rigby for the copies. Gia and Emma for the originals.

Goro: One of these days, we really do have to look for an archenemies for Mordecai and Rigby.

Me: We just got to figure out who to find for them.

Nico: Plenty of villains out there for them.

Marvel Loki: Nico, one of these days, you and Maria should have bonding time as well.\

Nico: That's not a bad idea.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Maria: I would be honored to have some bonding time with bro.

Nico: Um… guys. I think we're wasting enough time with this and-

Toad: Oh, c'mon. You and Maria are like siblings. It's only fair.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Besides you earned it.

Nico: You're right.

We arrived at the factory. It was a rundown beat up factory. It was the San Francisco Jawbreaker factory. Shut down 50 years ago.

Me: There it is.

Nico: The Old San Francisco Jawbreaker factory. That place was shut down 50 years ago.

Eli: Wonder how come?

Me: Massive lawsuits after some kid was stupid enough to swallow a softball sized jawbreaker.

Nico: Geez. But is he in there?

Eli sensed for him.

Eli: Oh yeah he's in there all right.

Me: He's getting a one way trip to the Saturn Insane Asylum for this.

Nico: Yep.

Jean Bison: Entrance time.

We went at the factory!

Dave was pacing around and he was fuming mad. He was saying I Love Karla over and over.

Dave: Those stupid bears!

But then the spirits of bears swirled around him and then they converged and then a massive banana tree grew!

(DAY-O THE BANANA BOAT SONG BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home
Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o
Daylight come and we want go home
Work all night on a drink of rum
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Stack banana 'til the morning come
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Come Mister tally man, tally me banana
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Come Mister tally man, tally me banana
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Day, is a day-o
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o
(Daylight come and we want go home)
A beautiful bunch of ripe banana
(Daylight come and we want go home)
Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Bananas appeared and danced to the beat and then POP!

We came out!

Nico: Now that was a clever and funny entrance.

Dave: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Karla!

Karla: You will never touch me Dave!

Dave went over and then…

BANG!

Karla fired a shot into his leg and he screamed in pain!

Me: Nice shot!

Karla: Thanks.

Electropede: Out of all the ex boyfriends we've met, you are by far the worst!

Me: Yeah how can you be so cruel to the Bears!?

Qin: They didn't do anything to you! They are heroes and awesome friends.

Karla: And also I have a new boyfriend now.

She then kissed me on the lips and I returned it. THIS REALLY PISSED HIM OFF AND HE WAS REALLY SEEING RED!

I then flipped the bird at him while I was kissing her.

Brian: (LAUGHS) Just like how I was kissing Cheryl Tiggs!

Nico: That is awesome.

But then Solomon Grundy, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, Zavok, Spot, Red Ghost, Scorpion, David Cain and Seadramon appeared.

Nico: Solomon Grundy, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, Zavok, Spot, Red Ghost, Scorpion, David Cain and Seadramon.

Seadramon: Hey nice catch J.D.

Me: Thanks. From one survivor to another it was awesome.

Karla: It sure was.

Grundy: Grundy happy to meet bears.

Grizzly: We're happy to meet you too, Grundy.

Machinedramon: (to Nico) You really should have some bonding time with Maria in the future.

Puppetmon: Everyone else is having bonding time. You two should be included.

Nico: Yeah you're right guys.

Dodgeball Wizard: We hope you had a nice time at the park.

Nico: Oh we sure did.

Zavok: You guys earned it.

Nico: It sure was fun.

?: We're glad.

A figure came out and it was TRISKULL from episodes 29 & 30 of Lightspeed Rescue!

---

He was the leader of the Ghouls, foot soldiers Trakeena used due to the destruction of her Stingwingers. Triskull and the Ghouls were freed from the Shadow World, presumably by Trakeena, only to appear in Earth's dimension on Mirinoi. He pretends to aid Olympius in collecting energy for Queen Bansheera, but was actually collecting it so Trakeena can return to her insectoid form. If he helps her become the powerful green insecticide she once was, then he will be her general and be granted lots of power. He attempts to stop the Rangers from entering the building, where the energy is kept, and was destroyed by the Red Galaxy and Lightspeed Rangers. The finishing blow was dealt by Carter's Battle Booster.

---

Me: Triskull! I remember you all too well! You were working with

Trakeena and Olympius to get energy for Trakeena so she can return to insect form.

Triskull: That's right.

Me: Also that was one of the most epic team ups. Lost Galaxy and Lightspeed Rescue teaming up was so awesome.

Triskull: That was awesome.

Laney: But that horrifying monster form Olympius turned Trakeena into was absolutely horrifyinig.

Nico: Yeah!

Triskull: I honestly think Vypra's a better boss then Olympius and Trakeena.

Nico: I'm glad you think so.

Lana: Me too.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Tristan Taylor, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Nico's rescue at the park

---

Solomon Grundy was first.

Grundy: (to Tristen) Grundy hope Nico had fun rescue at park. Nico deserve relaxing time.

Tristan: He sure did and I think it's great.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there. He earned it.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was relaxing.

Hex: It sure was.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

Tristan activated his ridewatch and eyecon.

JOHN DERRINGER AND SOLOMON GRUNDY!

Grundy: John Derringer. Gangster from Grundy's time.

Tristan: Yep.

They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

## Sasuke the Android, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - Us battling Another Water Hazard and Another Red Hawk

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) Nico, Lane, and the others did good battling Another Water Hazard and Another Red Hawk. Although Nico got soaked…

Sasuke: A little water never hurt anyone.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was funny!

Featherweight: We all were laughing when Nico got soaked.

Sprocket: Yeah that was funny.

Machinedramon: It sure was. Lets do it!

Sasuke activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

SINE NICFHIONNLAIGH AND MACHINEDRAMON!

Machinedramon: Sine NicFhionnlaigh?

Sasuke: She was an 18th Century woman that wrote the Irish song Fear a Bhata. The Boatman.

Machinedramon: Very interesting.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Yae, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Lincoln's rescue

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Peru. How was it?

Yae: It was amazing. We got to see the Cat Nazca Line up close and personal and it was really amazing.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was. And we saw that it was home to the Cat Earthbound Immortal.

Stealth Elf: Yeah who knows what other animals are also Nazca Lines.

Puppetmon: It's a huge mystery. Lets do it!

Yae activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

TORIBIO MEJIA XESSPE AND PUPPETMON!

Puppetmon: Toribio Mejía Xesspe?

Yae: He was the archaeologist that discovered the Nazca Lines in Peru back in 1927. He found them by accident.

Puppetmon: Wow! So he found them back 95 years ago.

Yae: Yep and they have been there for thousands of years. No one knows how they got there.

They fired waves of Leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dan Kuso, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - Meeting a gene-Slammer for Earthbound Immortal Qhoa

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (To Dan) I heard you guys met a gene-Slammer for Earthbound Immortal Qhoa. What's her name?

Dan Kuso: Her name is Cora Yenningway and she is a totally new Earthbound Immortal Gene-slammer.

Drago: She is the Cat Earthbound Immortal Gene-slammer. After being recently discovered last year I think that's awesome that a Cat Earthbound Immortal surfaced.

Sunset Shimmer: I think it's amazing myself.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is amazing. I think there are many more gene-slammers for all the Earthbound Immortals in the Nazca Lines.

Sunburn: Boy that is really incredible. But her story is awesome too.

---

Cora Yenningway: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Cora, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Cora Yenningway: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Cora, what's the story of how you took on the worst of Lola's wrath?

Cora Yenningway: Now, that's a story I haven't forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were in a beautiful forest in Royal Woods, and we were enjoying the quiet tranquility of nature. But, that day was ruined when we saw something rushing in: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep and she was super mad. She was mad that Lincoln broke her tiara. But, Lincoln said he wasn't in her room at the time, but she was extremely furious and not listening to Lincoln and she was about to run over Lincoln and kill him. Knowing that Lola's capable of horrible actions including murder when she gets mad, I fired a pink fire blast and blew the tires out and asked a nearby snake to tie her up and drag her butt back to The Loud House. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and they were mad at Lola. Then, we went up to Lisa's room and we looked at the footage from earlier, and we saw that Lincoln wasn't in Lola's room at the time her tiara was broken, just like he said, because he was getting ready for our day in the forest. We then saw who it was that did the dirty deed: Lynn, she broke Lola's tiara by stepping on it, and she placed a lock of Lincoln's hair there to frame him. We gasped in shock, and Lola was going to kill Lynn. But, Lincoln beat Lola to the punch when we saw his eyes change from black to blood red, and he rushed into Lynn's room and he tied her up with dark energy ropes. Lola got grounded for two days, but Lynn got grounded for five weeks and she had to glue Lola's tiara back together and Lincoln threw all her jerseys and sports equipment in storage bins and told her she'll get them back if she learns to behave, and to make his threat clear, his eyes had turned blood red and he summoned an army of creatures of the night from the darkness, and that really terrified her.

We cheered wildly for what Cora Yenningway did to Lola and what Lincoln did to Lynn.

Me: Whoa, Cora, you took on the worst of Lola's wrath and you stopped her.

Nico: And Lincoln put Lynn in her place when he hogtied her with dark energy ropes, and he put all her jerseys and sports equipment into storage, and he really made his threat clear when he went into vampire mode and summoned that army of creatures of the night and it terrified her. Remind me never to get you mad, Lincoln.

Lucy Loud: It was indeed a sight to see Lincoln summon the creatures of the night but for good, and to put Lynn in her place.

Nicholette Torrington: When Lucy told us and all of the other Gothic Guardian Angels that, we were really stunned with awe.

Autumn Bellamira: Yeah, it was really awesome seeing Lincoln using the powers of darkness, and he used it to put Lynn in her place. She's had it coming for a long time with all the crap she's put her brother through.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dodgeball Wizard: MY GOODNESS! But that's amazing! I think that's so amazing that there are so many Nazca Lines there. Lets do it!

Dan Kuso: You might like this one.

Dan activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

PHILIP FERGUSON AND DODGEBALL WIZARD!

Dodgeball Wizard: Ah the man who brought dodgeball over to America, Philip Ferguson. Awesome choice.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Ace Bunny, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Disk Wars Silvert Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - Yost Wolverine and Princess Luna's bonding time

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) I hope Yost Wolverine and Princess Luna had a nice bonding time. It was nice that it was in Ponyville.

Ace Bunny: Oh it was really fun.

Twilight Sparkle: And it was awesome that we were in Ponyville for some fun too.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there sis. Princess Luna and Yost Wolverine earned it too.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Zavok: Same here. Lets do it!

Ace activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

MEL BLANC AND ZAVOK!

Zavok: Ah the Great Mel Blanc, Man of a thousand voices. Good choice.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Ed Grant, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - Us battling Another Revi

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed Grant) You guys did good fighting Another Revi. But

Another Vice is next.

Ed Grant: Yep and the shocking part is we found out that Another Revi was really Cora Yenningway's twin sister Catty.

Rarity: Oh it was amazing that she was Another Revi. But now we got Vistamps for all the Core members.

Spot: Wow! And you guys have new blasters too. That's so awesome.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure is! I can't wait to see what the Non-Core Vistamps are like.

Gill Grunt: It will be awesome.

Spot: It sure will. Lets do it!

Ed activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JAMES STEWART AND SPOT!

Spot: Ah the great James Stewart. I loved all his movies back then.

Ed Grant: They are awesome.

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Zak Saturday, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - The Bears Have been through so much

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) The Bears Have been through so much. They're pratically inseparable.

Zak Saturday: They sure are and that bear stack they do is so awesome. Ice Bear on the bottom, Panda in the middle and Grizzly on top.

Applejack: Amazing form of movement.

Apple Bloom: I think it's amazing too.

Flashwing: I thought it was cool too.

Red Ghost: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Zak activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

N.A. TOMBAZI AND RED GHOST!

Red Ghost: N. A. Tombazi?

Zak: He was a photographer in the Himalayas back in 1925 that invented the legend of the Yeti.

Red Ghost: Wow that's interesting!

They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Duncan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - The Bear Brothers are awesome

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) The Bear Brothers are awesome. And they've been on many adventures.

Duncan: They sure have and that island one is really amazing too.

Rainbow Dash: We all thought it was really awesome too.

Scootaloo: It sure was! And they saved Karla both from Dave and that island.

Whirlwind: They are true heroes.

Scorpion: They sure are. Lets do it!

Duncan activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WENDRUFF AND BABROCK AND SCORPION!

Scorpion: Wendruff and Babcock?

Duncan: They were the men that discovered the first Scorpion Fossil from 450 million years ago.

Scorpion: Wow! That is really cool! So Scorpions are one of Natures strongest insects.

Duncan: Yep.

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

## Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Dave and Karla's relationship would have been toxic if they married

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) Dave and Karla's relationship would have been toxic if they married. We all have been witnessed to those kinds of relationships.

Palutena: We sure have and many of them were really violent.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was crazy! Many of them were terrible.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: What they do in relationships like that is nuts.

David Cain: I agree there. Lets do it!

Palutena activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

SUN TZU AND DAVID CAIN!

David Cain: Ah the great Sun Tzu, military philosopher and author of The Art of War.

Palutena: That's right.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

## Poromon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Good thing the bears stopped Dave

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Good thing the bears stopped Dave. And now, so will we.

Poromon: You got that right and it was so awesome how Karla and J.D. pissed off Dave by kissing. Just like how Brian was dating Cheryl Tiggs.

Princess Luna: That was really amazing and perfect for making him explode.

Moondust: Yeah it sure was.

Snowdrop: It was really awesome and great. Dave will never understand true love.

Gari: No he sure won't.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Seadramon: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Poromon activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

EGA MONIZ AND SEADRAMON!

Seadramon: Egas Moniz?

Poromon: He was the inventor of the ice pick.

Seadramon: Wow!

They fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Triskull

---

Triskull was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the The Defenders of True Love, they're broadswords with a heart etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Carter: BOOSTER BEAMS!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and lasers and the blasts all hit Triskull and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Triskull you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win,

---

We regrouped.

Dave was ABSOLUTELY INSANE!

Dave: KARLA IS MINE ONLY!

Me: Who she wants she chooses!

Karla: And I chose J.D.!

Grizzly: Yeah! You will never hurt her!

Troy: You're never getting Karla, Dave!

Me: And we'll make sure of that!

Lola: Yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガ

オーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers and the Build, Revice, Kabuto, Hibiki, Zero One and Zi-O riders!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: (Now for this.

I pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Me: (TURNS DIALS) FOREST FORCE FURY!

I summoned Grizzly, El Oso, Crocovile, Pterodactyl Ghost, Gator Ghost, Trumbipular, Jaguaro, Zen-Aku, Devil Bear, Ghost Bear and Snake Demon.

Nico: YEAH! Lets unleash the power of the forest.

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at him and punched and pulverized and smashed him all over the place.

We were really pulverizing him all over the place with incredible force and fury.

Wheeljack, Shockwave, Silver Spoon and Balto used the Earth, Decepticoon and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wheeljack's shoulder cannons and shells, Shockwave's ray gun mode and Balto and Silver Spoon's powers 100-fold.

Silver Spoon and Shockwave: SILVER RAY FIRESTORM!

Wheeljack and Balto: MULTI SHELL WOLF POWER!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Diabolico: LIGHTSPEED MUSIC BLAST!

Mystic Force Rangers and Count Nocturne: MYSTIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Tragic Pasts of Death and Black Lance: TRAGIC SPEAR SHOT!

Wolf Power and Biowulf: WOLF HOWL SHOT!

MORTAL KOMBAT and Goro: MORTAL KOMBAT DRAGON SHOT!

Jungle Fury Rangers and Whiger: JUNGLE FURY SPIRIT BLAST!

Generation 5 of MLP and Toad: GENERATION FURY BLAST!

Shinobi Triad and Leapfrog: SHINOBI GIRL FROG BLAST!

Game Masters and Gameface: GAME MASTER BLAST!

Masters of Lightning and Electropede: LIGHTNING MEGA THUNDERSTRIKE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma:

KINDNESS FURY MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Nina Fernando Cortez, May Honaka, Fluttershy, Karla, Bear Brothers, me and Laney: TIAMAT ULTRA FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BEAR ELEMENT STYLE: BROWN BEAR!

Frosta: BEAR ICE STYLE: POLAR BEAR!

Perfuma: BEAR NATURE STYLE: USSURI BEAR!

Entrapta: BEAR LIGHTNING STYLE: AMERICAN BLACK BEAR!

Peni Parker: BEAR WEB STYLE: ASIAN BLACK BEAR!

Jessica Shannon: BEAR STING STYLE: PANDA BEAR!

Litchi: BEAR FIRE STYLE: SUN BEAR!

Makoto: BEAR WIND STYLE: SLOTH BEAR!

Rachel Alucard: BEAR LIGHT SSTYLE: KERMODE BEAR!

Noel Vermillion: BEAR WATER STYLE: TIBETAN BLUE BEAR!

Bullet (Blazblue): BEAR EARTH STYLE: KODIAK BEAR!

Mai Natsume: BEAR TWILIGHT STYLE: GLACIER BEAR!

Shantae: BEAR MAGIC STYLE: SPECTACLED BEAR!

Akko: BEAR STAR STYLE: ZEBRA BEAR!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said kinds of bears.

Lincoln and his harem: BEAR FINAL SMASH: BEAR MARCH!

They summoned bears to attack and they mauled Dave.

He was down.

Me: Take that!

?: I shall destroy all of you in the name of Loptous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting

around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lucina: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Julius.

A figure dressed in black and red clothes and in his hand was the accursed tome of Loptous came out of the shadows, and it was none other than Julius, the Scion of Darkness and the main antagonist from Fire Emblem: Genealogy of the Holy War.

Chrom: Julius, I should've known you'd show up here.

Julius (Fire Emblem): You will all die in the name of Loptous!

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) That's never going to happen, you cold-hearted tyrant, and now, your reign is about to come to an end here and now.

Suddenly, Catherine Windsor's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red, and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with flames, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Fire Princess-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Julius (Fire Emblem), she left crimson red energy, flames, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against so many innocent people, Julius, and all in the service of a dark god who hates humanity. Now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for all of your crimes.

Suddenly, Catherine Windsor was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with flames surrounding the vortex, there's a phoenix, fire angel, and Fire Princess flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a fire-colored phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Catherine Windsor emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Catherine Windsor grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has fire-colored highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with flames, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Fire Princess with the Flame Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Fire Princess with crimson red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red fire angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Catherine Windsor has on an open crimson red blouse, crimson red sleeveless midriff top, crimson red gem-studded skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red high-heeled pumps, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with flames, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fire Princess with flames surrounding her. Suddenly, Catherine Windsor felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large crimson red feathers have fire-colored tips on the feathers and flames. Catherine Windsor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Catherine Windsor's massive Fire Princess-themed greatsword and her sword that she got from our treasure hunt along with all the other treasure battle swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, flames, fire angels, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fire Princess' Firestorm Angel Broadsword of Firestorm Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Fire Princess etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large crimson red phoenix heads with crimson red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large crimson red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fire Princess' head with red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Fire Princess that said, "Catherine Windsor, Descendant of Mary, Queen of Scotts, The Long Lost Princess of England's History, Powerful Fire Angel, Powerful Wielder of Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Fire Angels, and Phoenixes"

キャサリン・ウィンザー、メアリーの子孫、スコッツの女王、イングランドの歴史の長い失われた王女、強力な火の天使、強力な火の使い手、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、火の天使、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Catherine Windsor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE PRINCESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM INFERNO JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE LOVE!

We were amazed by Catherine Windsor's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Julius saw it, the cold-hearted tyrant fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her, but she absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with fire, fire angels, and phoenixes, and it hits Julius and burned the Tome of Loptous to ashes, but he's not safe for long.

Nico: Whew, Catherine Windsor's transformed, and things are really about to heat up like crazy!

Me: You said it, Nico.

Lincoln: Wow, Catherine, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Catherine Windsor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Angel Princess and Divine Fire Love) (British Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this monster once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Catherine.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Catherine Windsor.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything you've done, Julius.**

Catherine Windsor and Lincoln went after Julius, who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but they kept on absorbing the blasts of fire and it made them more powerful than ever, and then, they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Julius, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln trapped Julius inside a binding circle and he began sucking out and absorbing Julius' powers of fire and darkness and made them his own, and when Lincoln was done, Julius was rendered powerless, and then, they attacked him with their massive swords and left tons of scars on him, and then, they fired powerful blasts of energy, which hit Julius and destroyed him, and he was sent to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Catherine Windsor and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive broadswords on their backs and powered down, and Catherine Windsor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) That'll teach that heartless monster. Thank you for helping me destroy Julius, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Catherine.

Suddenly, Catherine Windsor wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Catherine Windsor's face, they kissed passionately as Catherine Windsor's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Fire Angel, and Fire Princess flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we all cheered wildly. Then, they absorbed the flames and came right back to us.

Nico: Now, that was one awesome and fiery battle you guys waged against that tyrant.

Lincoln: Julius may be a powerful sorcerer with powers of fire and darkness, but he hadn't done his homework on the fact that we absorb fire and it makes us stronger than ever.

Me: He sure didn't.

Celica (Fire Emblem): Either way, Julius still paid the price for his crimes, and now, he'll never come back to torment anyone ever again.

Nico: You got that right. But, there's still more of your old foes out

there.

Lincoln: And we're not going to stop until they've been brought to justice or are destroyed. But, there are some who are honorable and could be potential members for The Masters of Evil, we just need to know where to look.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln. Which is why we'll keep a good eye out for any potential members to bring into The Masters of Evil.

Me: And we'll also explore more of the Fire Emblem world, since it's merged with our world.

Eli: That's right.

Nicole: And I'll also help out as well.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Nicole, you can also help out with finding out which Fire Emblem villain is a good candidate to join The Masters of Evil. But, I know they won't go down without a fight.

Nico: Yeah, but they'll get a chance to see just how strong we are, and they'll join The Masters of Evil once we defeat them in combat.

But then Dave got up and then Sirens were heard as police cars pulled up and surrounded the factory!

Chief: (On a Megaphone) THIS IS THE SAN FRANCISCO CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT! YOU ARE SURROUNDED DAVE! COME ON OUT WITH YOUR HANDS UP!

Dave: NOT UNTIL I HAVE KARLA!

POW!

I punched him and threw him outside and then the insane asylum crew wrapped him in a straitjacket and pumped him with Tranquilizer and knocked him out.

We went outside.

Nico: Time for you to go back to the padded cell. But this time in the

Saturn Insane Asylum.

Spot: Dave's lucky he's still alive.

Red Ghost: But he'll never trouble Karla again.

Me: That's for sure. Now he is in the nuthouse on Saturn.

Scorpion: The Vistamps Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Cora Yenningway: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Nina Fernando Cortez: Same with me.

David Cain: You girls won't regret it.

Me: No you won't.

Grizzly: Let's celebrate at our place!

Seadramon: Good idea!

Nico: But this was so awesome. Great job today everyone.

But then…

KRABOOOOOMMM!

The entire abandoned candy factory crashed to the ground in a massive pile of rubble!

Nico: WHOA! Good thing we weren't in the factory when it collapsed.

Me: That building needed to come down anyway. It was condemned and scheduled to be destroyed.

Nico: True.

Grizzly: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you all liked this one.

Me: We all sure did.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

We celebrated at the Bears pad and Karla was put into our protection. And we later went back home and went to sleep. But in the early morning hours, me and Lily couldn't sleep at all. We were in really deep thought about Tiffany Emmerson's mom. I know it wasn't right to think about her. But my heart was telling me that she could be saved. Just like Ellie Singh's dad.

Me: (In my head) I hope I know what I'm doing.

I got up and went down to the door.

Lily came.

Lily: You couldn't sleep either J.D.?

Me: Yeah. Thinking about Tiffany's mom?

Lily nodded.

We wen to the Saturn Insane Asylum and we were escorted to Mrs. Emmerson's cell and the doctor told us that she was worse than ever.

We went into her cell and it was bad.

Lily: Oh man.

Mrs. Emmerson: You will pay for siding with that demon murderer!

Lily: Mrs. Emmerson you are not yourself.

She spread her water wings and enveloped Mrs. Emmerson in a ball of water and cured her and then she was back to normal and she was on the floor and coughing. She looked up.

Mrs. Emmerson: What happened? (GROANS) I've got the worst headache.

Me: You were so consumed with grief over the death of your husband iin that car accident and it destroyed your sanity.

Mrs. Emmerson: Oh man! (GASP) I remember now! Oh Tiffany! What happened!? Where's Tiffany?

Lily: She's back with us back at the World Tree Estate.

Me: But a lot has happened with you.

I told her everything and it was horrible!

She gasped in shock!

Mrs. Emmerson: I did all that to Tiffany!? (CRYING HARD) OH TIFFANY! WHAT HAVE I DONE!? (CRYING AND WAILING HARD)

I hugged her and comforted her.

Me: It's not your fault Mrs. Emmerson. Your grief was so bad that it made you insane. It's not your fault.

Mrs. Emmerson: (Crying Hard) It IS ALL MY FAULT! I HURT MY DAUGHTER! I'M A TERRIBLE MOTHER!

Me: You are not a terrible mother Mrs. Emmerson. You loved your daughter. But the tragic death of your husband destroyed you. I know it's gonna take a while for your daughter to forgive you. But you can mend your relationship with her.

Mrs. Emmerson: (Sniffles) But how? She hates me.

Me: I know. But we'll try and reason with her.

Lily: We're gonna be in for a daunting task. But we can do it.

Mrs. Emmerson: Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

We got her out and cured and went back to the estate.

OH BOY!

THE END

---

Another Awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Zak Saturday, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Ponyville and we're going to see how Pinkie Pie's Pinkie Sense works. This is gonna be a really crazy and interesting venture. And we're going to battle the Hydra of Froggy Bottom Bog as well as Another Swampfire and Another GoggleRed from Goggle V in 1982. And we're going to meet a Molten Hydra Gene-Slammer named Abigail Howenshead. Abigail is Nico's friend from Earth Science and she is an awesome volcanologist and knows so much about the worlds volcanoes. She and Nico also went to many volcanoes all over the world in person and even got rocks, lava samples and more from them and it was awesome. Now she is a Molten Hydra Gene-Slammer. The match-up scene is for Sally Huntington, Gina Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, Olivia Huntington, and Polly Huntington, and the Huntington Sisters and

Lincoln are going to take down ten evil boys from the Huntington Sisters' past and send them to the Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants. That's right, it's a full-on eleven against ten fight tomorrow. Let me give you the history on them. Their names are Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, they're a group of boys who have a gift of building robots and are known to be smart and get good grades, but in reality, they're a bunch of maniacal teen mad scientists hellbent on world domination. This one time, they tried to build a giant robot to cause havoc and destroy the world, but the Huntington Sisters destroyed their robot before they could send it out, and the boys were arrested and were expelled from Royal Woods High School, and they were sent to juvie hall in Lansing, Michigan, and as they were led away by police, all of them swore bloody revenge on the Huntington Sisters, and they won't stop until they've taken over the world. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Africa, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy an army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, former students of Royal Woods High School who've been exposed as maniacal teen mad scientists hellbent on world domination by the Huntington Sisters and were expelled. And they're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon named Elizabeth Herodias, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she has the power to talk to birds and even fly with amazing grace and angelic nature. She also is the one that taught Lincoln how to fly before he got angel wings. She also is a powerful master of wind and white fire and took on the worst of Scoots' fury. And SHE ABSOLUTELY LOATHES AND HATES FLIP WITH A MERCILESS VENGEANCE AND WANTS NOTHING MORE THAN TO SEND THAT ROTTEN MUTATED FREAK CHEEPSKATE OFF TO HELL WHERE HE BELONGS! Also for the next chapter we're going to meet the young kindergarten kid versions of the Total Drama Contestants from Total Dramarama and we're going to battle the evil Luchadore Wrestler Partner of Chef Hatchett named Sammy!

See you all tomorrow.

# LITTLE TOTAL DRAMARAMA VS LUCHADORE

LUCHARAN!

---

In the World Tree Estate everyone was having breakfast and some coffee.

Nico: (Reading the newspaper) So far everything has been quiet.

Me and Lily came down.

Me: Morning everyone.

Nico: Morning J.D. and Lily.

Me: We have something you need to see.

Mrs. Emmerson came out and everyone gasped!

Nico: J.D. what the hell is wrong with you!?

Me: Please hear us out. Me and Lily couldn't sleep last night because we were thinking about Tiffany's mom and why she went all crazy like that. So we decided to go with our hearts and we went to the Saturn Insane Asylum and cured her.

Lily: Her own grief over the loss of her husband and Tiffany's dad totally destroyed her mind. But it's not her fault. Her grief ruined her.

Nico: Are you sure this is a wise idea?

Me: I know it's crazy but we got to at least give Tiffany and her mom some form of closure and to try and get back together. It's not going to be easy but we got to at least try.

Nico: Well okay. I hope she's sane enough.

Lily: My healing water cured her.

Nico: Wow.

Tiffany's mom went over to Tiffany.

Mrs. Emmerson: Oh Tiffany, words can't make up for all the terrible things that I've done to you. What I'm about to say to you is not easy. I can't forgive myself for all the hurt and pain that I've inflicted upon you! I'm so sorry Tiffany! I'm a horrible mother! Ever since the death of your father I was totally devastated and it completely destroyed my mind! I lost my touch on reality and did so many terrible things to you and even ruined your big night on your wedding! But I did all that because I was insane! I'm so sorry Tiffany!

Tiffany Emmerson: Mom it's gonna take me a long time to forgive you but I can't forgive you for everything you did to me. You ruined my life! But I will give you a chance and I'm not ready to forgive you yet!

Nico: Tiffany take your time.

Tiffany nodded.

---

Later it was time for Nico's rescue and it was over in Ponyville. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Zak Saturday, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight's Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were there to see what Twilight was up too.

Me: So the next rescue is in Ponyville. Cool.

Nico: I always love coming here to Ponyville. Girl Jordan is there a reason why you want to come with?

Girl Jordan: I'm just bored and I want to have some fun on your rescues.

Nico: Okay then.

Lola: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: I wonder what Twilight is doing?

Eli: We'll find out soon.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Zak.

Zak Saturday: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on a rexcue.

Me: You'll love it Zak.

Camie: So Zak's family is a team of Cryptozoology Protectors?

Me: They sure are and they go all over the world to protect all kinds of awesome and legendary creatures from the forces of evil.

Laney: We saw all kinds of legendary creatures. We saw The Loch Ness Monster in Scotland, The Mongolian Death Worm in the Gobi Desert, The Mothman in West Virginia, The Malaysian Mermaid in Kuala Lumpur, The Jersey Devil in the Pine Barons Forest, The Yeti in the Himalayas, The Thunderbird over in Utah, Atmospheric Jellyfish over the Pacific Ocean and the Roc over in Oman.

Me: Those were so awesome. But I still feel bad for what happened on that mission with the Atmospheric Jellyfish.

Eli: What happened?

Me: It's a weird adventure. But the Secret Saturdays introduced us to tons of legendary creatures.

Nico: They even have a few Cryptids themselves.

Me: Yep. Fisk the legendary Fiskerton Phantom, Komodo and Zon. Komodo is a genetically altered Komodo Dragon and Zon is a Pterodactyl.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: We've seen so many awesome legendary creatures.

Zak Saturday: So many awesome times.

Nico: And we had fun beating up your enemies with you.

Zak Saturday: We sure did.

Me: We destroyed many of their major enemies and those were so awesome to take down. The worst of them being Argost.

Camie: Who was that?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit.

I went over his history.

---

Vincent Vladislav Argost, more commonly referred to as V. V. Argost or simply Argost, is the main antagonist in The Secret Saturdays. He is actually the Yeti of Himalayan legend (as revealed in the second-to-last episode). He created a mask in his mountain home and went out into the human world.

He was voiced by Corey Burton, who also played Count Dooku in the animated Star Wars series.

Argost is actually the Yeti of Himalayan legend (as revealed in the second last episode). He learned how to talk from watching television, a tv set was stolen from his many victims in the mountains. He made plans to enslave humanity and attacked tourists to get what he need for his plans. In spite of the warnings from the Xing-Xing on his constant attacks, he was not worried that the humans would find him once he walking among them after creating a mask in his mountain home.

After leaving the mountains, he lived as a poor man but sought out Baron Finster. It is revealed that Argost provided the initial design for the criminal's lower body, originally more organic than the mechanical body it would eventually become. Argost gave him the design in exchange for the money to launch his dream, hosting a television show called Weird World. Finister believed Argost was aiming low, compared to his other power hungry clients but Argost said that his show will amass attention.

He hosts his own show, Weird World, which is about cryptids. Zak Saturday (prior to Kur Rising) was a big fan, even though his parents didn't want him to watch the show. His museum of cryptid relics and trinkets is really an arsenal of magical objects he plans to use to get his hands on the most powerful cryptid of all, Kur.

In the premiere of season 2, episode "Kur (Part 1)", it is revealed that following his defeat at Antarctica that Argost has disappeared. Despite this, his loyal fans, however, have been spray painting "Argost Lives" on buildings, cars, and even the Saturday's own Airship (much to Doc's chagrin). When the Saturdays go on the run, Doyle, aided by Zon and later Van Rook, begins a search to find him to find out all he knows about Kur to help the Saturdays.

Van Rook has stated if Argost is alive, he will be licking his wounds in a place where he feels at home. When Doyle mentions they already tried Weird World, Van Rook berates his former apprentice for his lack of imagination saying that Argost has always preferred cryptids to people. In other words, he will be recuperating somewhere isolated and close to one of his "pets."

In the final episode of season 1, "Kur Rising" his mask is cracked by Zak during the fight. Up until recently, it was unknown that Argost's "face" was actually some kind of mask (although it was mentioned in the promo site "Weird World"), which was revealed in the end of season 1 when Zak cracked it during their fight. This is because he is actually a cryptid, the legendary Yeti. He has powerful claws and muscle power, along with a twisted evil mind.

In his true form, Argost is a lot taller than a normal human, which explains his always hunched over position when he is in disguise. He is possibly as tall or taller than the Hibagon and also very strong and agile, able to take on multiple opponents with little effort.

He has a knack of using cryptids in battle in ways that no one thought possible before, such as using the neural parasites to actually control someone when it was originally believed one could only view what the host saw and not manipulate them. Doc has mentioned before that the Secret Scientists probably don't even know a fraction of his capabilities.

It was believed by Doyle in "Kur (Part 2)" that Argost was actually dead when he and Van Rook track Munya to Scotland and discover he has been faking Weird World promos with a text-to-audio device. Argost turns out to actually be alive and saves Zak from a sneak attack from Rani Naga by tackling her off her cryptid mount, although all Zak and Fiskerton see is a blurry shadow during the incident. He later appears in person after Zak sends all the cryptid attackers home, grabs Zak, taking him up to the top of a building. Fisk follows and the two fight briefly before the cryptid loses his balance and looks like he is about to fall off the building when Argost grabs his arm pulling the cryptid to safety. He tells Zak he hopes that this action is enough proof that all he wants is to talk. He admits he knows Zak's true identity and in the end, he will most likely betray him but he is willing to teach Zak to control his power "covertly" through Weird World. Zak agrees despite the risks and later asks Doyle to dig up as much has he can of Argost's past so he can have an edge over Argost if he needs it.

It is also learned from Baron Finster that it is unwise for anyone who knows anything about Argost's past to talk about it because such people have a habit of vanishing. Finster himself is kidnapped by Munya for apparently saying too much though he manages to cryptically tell Doyle to "follow the cryptids" before being dragged off by Munya. At the end of 'Legion of Garuda', he took the flute of Gilgamesh (an item said to be able to extract the spirit of Kur). He appeared again in "Return Of Tsul 'Kalu", when Doyle, Zon, and Van

Rook tracked Finister's message to a cryptid black market. At first, it looked like he was after the dealer, but in the end, his real target was an orange ape-like cryptid called the Xing-Xing.

In "And Your Enemies Closer", Argost made his final move, secretly shows up to help Zak remove a dangerous cryptid from Dr. Beeman's lab, which later turns out to be Argost's final trap that puts Zak's life in danger. He then captured Zak and took him to a secret island where he revealed he had obtained the Monday's smoke mirror from the Louvre, having learned about the existence of the Mondays when he hacked into the Saturday's database. Using Zak's presence in the mirror, Argost freed Zak Monday, only to use the Flute Of Gilgamesh and Devonian annelids to steal the evil doppelganger's powers. At the same time, Doyle and Drew discover that their parents were lost because they were attacked by a Himalayan monster called the Yeti. Upon inspecting the beast's abandoned lair, they discover a mold for Argost's mask, who at the same time, rips his mask off, revealing his true identity as a cryptid. Zak was shocked, as Argost stated Zak could of controlled him had he known this information. Argost then realizes he now has the Kur powers of Zak Monday. He was going to defeat Zak but he was saved by his father and Tsul 'Kalu.

In "War of the Cryptids", Argost's complete back story is explained at first. Having obtained a television as a 'souvenir' from one of the mountain camps, Argost as the Yeti and the Xing-Xing cryptid he later captured learned how to speak English from it.

After coming back from his attack on the Blackwell's camp, the Xing-Xing warned Argost that the humans would come after him. Argost wasn't worried, however, as he donned the mask he had made to walk among humans to make it hard to find him. He got his television show by creating robotic spider legs for Baron Finster as compensation for his services.

In the present, Argost used his stolen Anti-Kur powers to raise an army of the most vicious cryptids to live and had them attack capital cities all over the world.

Eventually, he is confronted by the Saturdays and their allies. Once down, he is attacked by Drew and Doyle who tell him that he attacked their parents 27 years ago while separating the siblings. Argost merely taunted them and labeled their parents among his many victims who all screamed in different ways. Before they could attack, Zak intervened and Argost used this as a chance to escape the Saturday family.

At his lair, he is approached by the Nagas who see him as the true Kur and convince him to eliminate humanity instead of enslaving it, which he decides to go through and has his army attack. When the Saturdays stormed Weird World and prepared to fight the Nagas, Argost offered to let everyone go free if Zak went with him. At first, Zak didn't agree until during the fight, Rani Nagi launched a fatal blast, meant for Drew, at Van Rook. Argost then revealed that since his plan to drain Zak Monday's power worked so well, he decided to do the same to Zak.

However, he didn't hear Zak's warning that matter and antimatter cannot exist in the same universe and just as he was feeling a moment of ultimate victory, the combination of the matter/antimatter Kur powers makes an intense vortex open and he is then sucked into it while screaming. Argost then vanishes into the vortex, apparently destroyed and ending his threat (as well as the threat of Kur) once and for all.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Rarity: Oh my goodness!

Starlight Glimmer: He was pure evil!

Me: Yep. But in the end we killed him. In fact we destroyed ALL the Secret Saturday's Major enemies. Including those imposter versions of themselves. The Mondays.

Eli: That's amazing.

Nico was thinking about what I did behind his back recently.

Nico: (sighs) I guess you guys doing things behind my back must be a hobby, huh?

Me: Huh? Oh with Tiffany's mom. Sorry Nico but we were just lost in thought and we had to do something.

Lily: Yeah we were thinking about Tiffany's mom and we had to help her out somehow. Remember how we saved Ellie's dad?

Nico: Yeah I remember.

Me: Well we got to at least give her a chance.

Fu: Yeah.

Nico: Since when is insubordination acceptable, J.D.? We have a job to do, and we're supposed to work as a team!

Me: Hey hey hey hey hey! I was just trying to help out and restore loved ones man!

Eli: Yeah! Besides bro couldn't sleep. And this was an act of compassion not insubordination.

Nico: Give me one good reason why I should believe that!

Me: Well you would have done the same thing for one of your friends if that happened wouldn't you!?

Nico: (Sighs) Yes I would. Yes I would.

Maria: In Nico's defense, this isn't the first time any of us have done things behind his back.

Nico: Surprise Birthday Parties don't count as insubordination, FYI.

Me: Nico shh!

Nico: (Thinking about Qin) Oh sorry.

Lincoln: What about those dreams J.D. had that helped those in Equestria? Are those acts of insubordination?

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Well I suppose not.

Girl Jordan: (sadly) But going after Carnage alone was insubordination. And I'm sorry about that.

Nico: Well you were still hurting because of everything he did and I show sympathy for you. But that's still unacceptable.

Me: Nico you know how much Girl Jordan hates Carnage and Cletus Kasady for everything that happened to her. Wouldn't you feel the same way if something like that happened to May or one of your friends? I would. Also there was that time we went to Quahog. You were too busy working on Sentai Gears to hear us out so we went behind your back.

Nico: Okay, I understand that and yes I'm sorry I didn't listen you guys earlier when I was making all those Sentai Gears. But did you really have to throw William under the bus when I found out? Not to mention that Lincoln, Lisa, Laney, Lily, Luan, and Luna helped Girl Jordan go after Carnage by herself purely to spite me.

Me: Nico I was scared and upset. I was afraid of how you were going to reprimand him if you found out.

Maria: Yeah Nico. Besides we couldn't let the dirtbags of Quahog get to the estate now.

Lola: Yeah!

Lily: She's right on that.

Nico: (sighs) I'm sorry, guys. But I can't be a good leader if you guys are doing things behind my back. Excluding surprise parties for me, of course.

Me: (Makes the zipper mouth gesture)

Nico: Oh right.

Qin: You say something Nico?

Nico: No just reprimanding everyone. I'm not mad I'm just disappointed.

Me: I know Nico but you're doing a great job as a leader.

Zocks: Not to mention that if Girl Jordan didn't snap at you when you guys fought Galcian, the Ambassador Missions wouldn't have existed and Kaito wouldn't have a big sister like Zarya.

Girl Jordan: Did you have to bring that up Zocks?

Zocks: Sorry.

Nico: But he is right on that. It was thanks to Girl Jordan that she made the Ambassador Missions.

Lola: That's true. It's amazing.

Qin: I agree there.

Lola: I think it's awesome.

Girl Jordan: But I'm sorry I did all that Nico.

Nico: (to Girl Jordan) I accept your apology.

Girl Jordan: Thank you.

Me: Nico if we can please resume the rescue. Twilight has something she needs to show us.

Nico: Right sorry. But I'm glad I got that out of my system. Next time leave a note with me okay.

Me: I'll remember that.

We went up to a hill and we saw Twilight Sparkle and Spike.

We saw them working with magic.

Twilight Sparkle: Tuh! Nuh! Uh! Nyuh!

She made an awesome tuxedo top and a cane for Spike out of a leaf lei and a stick.

[magic chimes]

Twilight Sparkle: Eyes over here, Spike!

Spike: Uh, sorry.

We went over.

Me: Hey Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Hey guys.

Me: Whoa looking sharp Spike. What's the occasion?

Spike: Twilight's showing a new spell she is doing.

Twilight Sparkle: For this to work, it's crucial we keep our concentration totally on the-

She formed a rock on his head into a top hat.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh!

It reverted back to a rock and then…

SMASH!

Spike: Nyuh!

Spike got hit on the head with it.

Twilight Sparkle: Spike! This magic needs our full attention to make it happen. There's no other way!

Spike: I can't help it. Look!

We saw Pinkie Pie.

[various sound effects]

She was being weird.

Me: Why does she have a rainbow umbrella hat on her head?

Nico: No idea.

Twilight Sparkle: Ugh, never mind her. She's just being Pinkie Pie.

Spike: Super-extra Pinkie Pie today.

Me: Hmm.

Pinkie Pie: Hmm… Twitchy twitcha twitcha twitch.

Her tail was twitching.

Twilight Sparkle: Pinkie Pie? What in the wide, wide world of Equestria are you up to?

Me: Yeah what's going on.

Pinkie Pie: Oh! It's my tail! It's my tail! It's a-twitch a-twitchin'! And you know what that means!

Me: Uhh.

Twilight Sparkle: Actually, Pinkie, I haven't the slightest idea.

Me: None of us do.

We shook our heads.

Pinkie Pie: The twitchin' means my Pinkie Sense is telling me that stuff's gonna start falling! You all better duck for cover.

Me: Something's gonna fall?

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, Pinkie, it's not gonna rain. Why, there's barely even a cloud in the-ugh!

SMACK!

A frog hit Twilight in her face,

[frog croaks]

Pinkie Pie: He just said "nice catch" in Frog.

[frog croaks]

Fluttershy: Oh, I'm so, so sorry. You okay, Twilight Sparkle?

Me: Oh she's okay Fluttershy?

Fu: What's with all the frogs?

Fluttershy: I just couldn't stand to see the pond getting so over-populated, what with the frogs all hopping into each other and all, so I decided to fly as many as I can on over to Froggy Bottom Bogg.

Twilight Sparkle: Of course you did.

Me: Wow that's really awesome.

Qin: There has been a massive frog growth lately.

Fluttershy: [muffled] Bye-bye!

She flew away.

Pinkie Pie: Um… Twilight? You gotta little somethin' on your face there.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, really? Did your Pinkie Sense tell you that, too?

Pinkie Pie: Nah! I could just see it. La-la-la-la-la…

Twilight Sparkle: C'mon, Spike, let's continue our practice session where there's a little less commotion.

Spike: Wow! That was amazing! Pinkie Pie predicted something would fall, and it did!

Me: Yeah that was really cool seeing that.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, come on. She said that something would fall, and a frog just happened to fall right around the same time. A coincidence, nothing else to it.

Nico: Twilight, you've seen Eli use the Force and Pete using his Spidey sense plenty of times. Why don't you want to believe in Pinkie Sense?

Twilight Sparkle: Because I think it's all a coincidence.

Pinkie Pie came back and she has her tail twitching.

Pinkie Pie: My tail! My tail! Twitch-a-twitch! Twitch-a-twitch! Somethin' else is gonna fall!

Me: Uh oh!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, Pinkie, please. Nothing else is gonna fa-aaah!

She fell into a ditch!

Spike: Oh no, Twilight fell! Is it… safe to go help her?

I went over and helped her up.

Pinkie Pie: It's okay, my tail stopped twitching. La-la-la-la-la, la-la-la…

Me: That was awesome though. You think my tail can do that?

Nico: Maybe my tail can too.

Spike: Ha ha! That was amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, please.

Applejack: Uh, Twilight? Why are you hanging out in a ditch?

Spike: Because, Pinkie Pie predicted it!

Me: Yeah her Pinkie sense predicted it.

Twilight Sparkle: Honestly, Spike, she did not. Two coincidences in a row like this may be unlikely, but it's still easier to believe than twitchy tails that predict the future.

Applejack: [gasp] Twitchy tail? Pinkie Sense? Whoa! Nyu-uh!

She hid under a vegetable cart.

Spike: Don't worry, it's safe. Prediction already came true.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, wait. Don't tell me you believe in this stuff, too?

Me: I think she does.

Applejack: I know it doesn't make much sense, but those of us who have been in Ponyville a while have learned over time that, if Pinkie's a-twichin', you better listen.

Me: Hmm.

Pinkie Pie: My ears are flopping! My ears are flopping!

Me: Ear flopping?

Spike: Nyuh! What does that mean?!

Pinkie Pie: I'll start a bath for you.

Twilight Sparkle: Huh? [chuckles] A bath? This thing keeps on getting more ridiculous by the minute!

But then a cart ran by and then…

[splash]

Twilight got splashed with mud!

Twilight Sparkle: [grumble]

Me: Hmm.

I pulled out a notepad and took down notes.

At Sugar Cube Corner, Twilight was taking a bubble bath and she blew bubbles.

Twilight Sparkle: [blows]

Me: I think this is really cool though.

Pinkie Pie: Sooo, basically, it works like this: I get different, little, niggly feelings and they mean different things. Like when my back is itchy, it means it's my lucky day. And, when my knee gets pinchy, that means something scary's about to happen.

Me: Very interesting.

I wrote down notes on it.

Twilight Sparkle: Is your knee pinchy now?

Pinkie Pie: No, but my shoulder's achy. That means there's an alligator in the tub.

I wrote that down.

[splash]

She pulled out her alligator Gummy

Twilight Sparkle: [scream] How come your knee didn't get pinchy?! That isn't just scary, it's downright dangerous!

Pinkie Pie: No, it's not, silly! This is my pet alligator, Gummy. He's got no teeth. See? Haha!

Me: Shes right.

Lana: I think Gummy is cute.

Qin: He sure is.

Fu: Wow.

Twilight Sparkle: Okay, okay… I get it.

Nico:: Okay, Twlight. How about this? When Pinkie's Pinkie Sense acts up again, Eli will use the Force to confirm it. Okay?

Twilight Sparkle: Okay then. But I still don't believe this.

Eli: The Force will tell you.

We were leaving Sugar Cube Corner.

Twilight Sparkle: Well, I still don't believe all this… "special power" stuff. It's just a bunch of mumbo-jumbo.

Me: Twilight we've seen MANY things that are considered Mumbo Jumbo.

Nico: Yeah. We believe it.

Pinkie Pie: What's not to believe? You do magic, what's the difference?

Twilight Sparkle: Huge! For one thing, [clears throat] magic is something you study and practice. It only happens when you decide to do it, and it's meant to make something specific that you choose to happen, happen. With you, uh, it makes no sense at all!

Me: Pinkie is very unpredictable but I think it's really cool.

Nico: I think it's cool as well.

Pinkie Pie: That's so not true, Twilight! Sometimes it's a bunch of random things happening to my body at random times that supposedly predict the future. I call 'em "combos".

Twilight Sparkle: Combos?

Me: Not like the techniques we use right?

Pinkie Pie: Sure! And no these are different. You know, like, ear flop, then knee twitch, then eye flutter. That means the sky is about to be graced with a beautiful rainbow!

Me: Interesting. (Writes it down)

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah, sure.

Pinkie Pie: Uh-oh, I feel a combo coming on. Ear flop, eye flutter, knee twitch!

Me: Uh oh. What does that mean?

[crash]

TWILIGHT GOT SMASHED IN HER FACE WITH AN OPENING DOOR FROM THE GOLDEN OAK LIBRARY! OUCH!

Twilight Sparkle: Ugh!

Spike was bringing out a cart full of books while backing up.

[beeping]

Me: Twilight are you okay!?

We got her up.

Nico: Eli, did the Force sense that?

Eli: Yes it did. But I had no idea what it meant.

Twilight Sparkle: Ughhh… You said that combo meant "beautiful rainbow".

Me: Spike watch where you're going okay?

Spike: Sorry!

Pinkie Pie: Oh no-no-no-no-no. You're thinking of an ear flop, then knee twitch, then eye flutter. This was an ear flop, then eye flutter, then knee twitch. That usually means "look out for opening doors".

Me: Watch out for opening doors. (Writes that down)

Pinkie Pie: You okay?

Varie: She's okay.

Twilight Sparkle: I don't believe this.

Pinkie Pie: You don't believe because you don't understand.

Twilight Sparkle: Hmm…

We were in a laboratory in Twilight's Castle and hooked up Pinkie

Pie to laboratory equipment.

Me: What's all the equipment for Twilight?

Eli: Very awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Okay. Now when you get another twitch, we'll have all kinds of scientific information.

Pinkie Pie: Okie-dokie-lokie!

Me: Hmm.

[steam stack whistling periodically]

Nico: Anything?

Eli: Nope.

Twilight Sparkle: Any twitches yet?

Pinkie Pie: Nopey-dopey!

We waited.

Twilight Sparkle: Now? Anything?

Pinkie Pie: Wait! Hold on! Uhh, no.

Aylene C.: Darn!

Twilight Sparkle: Are you kidding me?! After a whole day of nonstop twitching, now that I've got you all hooked up, you're not getting a single one?

Pinkie Pie: I don't control it, they just come and go.

Me: So it happens spontaneously.

Twilight Sparkle: That makes no sense!

Pinkie Pie: Sometimes you just have to believe in things, even when you can't figure 'em out.

Eli: Just like the Force.

Twilight Sparkle: I will not believe in anything I cannot explain.

Pinkie Pie: Wait, hold on, I'm feeling something…

Me: What is it!?

Nico: Eli the Force?

Eli: Nothing.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh my gosh, what? What is it?!

[Pinkie Pie's stomach growls]

Me: She's just hungry.

Pinkie Pie: It's my tummy! That usually means I'm hungry! Let's eat!

Me: I got some hayburgers for you and some of us.

I pulled out a picnic basket.

Pinkie Pie: Great!

Twilight Sparkle: Urgh… You know what? [bite] [snap] Just forget it! I don't need to know if this is real or not. I don't need to understand it! I don't even care!

Pinkie Pie: Okie-dokie-lokie. [gasp] Uh-oh. (She had a combo) [gasp] Hu-bu-bu-bu-buh!

Me: Ear Flop, Eye Flutter and Knee Twitch.

Eli: Twilight Watch out for that…

[smash]

She got hit hard with her door!

Me: Too late.

Spike: Pinkie? Have you seen Twilight?

Pinkie Pie: Uh-huh.

Me: She's back here.

We moved the door.

Spike: Twilight? What are ya doing back there?

Twilight Sparkle: Rrrrgh… Did you two plan this?

Spike: Plan what?

Twilight Sparkle: Urgh! This is ridiculous. This can't be happening. This makes no sense. I have to figure this out.

Fluttershy was flying over the bog.

[frog croaks]

She saw the bog.

[frogs croaking]

Pinkie Pie: [giggling] [sniff] Mmm… [giggling]

She was sniffing a flower and hopped on.

We were in a bush with Twilight on a safari.

[tribal music]

We followed Pinkie like explorers in the jungle.

Nico: Twilight, there's nothing to figure out. Sometimes, you just have to believe.

Twilight Sparkle: I know. But I just don't know what to think.

We saw Pinkie looking at a butterfly and hopping away.

Spike then came.

Spike: Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: Ah!

Twilight jumped.

She pulled Spike into the bush

Spike: Whoa-oh-uh!

Twilight Sparkle: Honestly, Spike, don't you know better than to sneak up on ponies?

Spike: Oh, sorry, but, um, well, isn't that what you're doing?

Twilight Sparkle: [gasp] No! I'm doing scientific research. I'm observing Pinkie Pie, scientific name: Pinkius Pieicus, in its natural habitat.

Spike: Pinkius-whoicus? Hh!

Me: Shh.

Twilight Sparkle: There's something fishy going on with the whole twitchy prediction thing, and I'm getting to the bottom of it. So, shh. Come on, Pinkius Pieicus is on the move.

Me: This looks like a job for…

I spun around and I was in Crocodile Hunter Clothes!

Me: (Australian Accent) Jungle Hunter J.D. Crikey.

We were following her

Pinkie Pie: [humming]

Me: Crikey. Looks like Pinkie is over by the school

Nico: Steve Irwin would be proud.

Me: Crikey, she's having a twitch

Twilight Sparkle: Hm… Itchy nose…

Qin: Itchy nose huh?

Pinkie Pie: [gasp]

She went and hid under a horseshoe.

Eli: Uh oh I sense trouble.

Twilight Sparkle: Aha! That makes no sense. See? She's hiding like something's about to fall from the sky, but a twitchy tail means something's gonna fall from the sky, not an itchy nose.

We heard buzzing.

[swarm of bees buzzing]

Eli: Uh oh.

Twilight Sparkle: This proves…

We ran.

Spike: [gasp]

Twilight Sparkle:… perhaps conclusively, that-

Spike: Gah!

Twilight Sparkle: Spike! Where are you going? I'm trying to teach you the value of scientific-

[swarm buzzing]

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Twilight Sparkle: Ow! Ouch! Ow! [whimper]

Me: Crikey! Itchy nose means a swarm of bees is coming to sting mates.

At Sweet Apple Acres, Twilight was all covered in bandages. We were observing Pinkie.

Spike: What's she doing now?

We saw Pinkie smelling a flower.

Twilight Sparkle: Smelling a flower.

Spike: Holy guacamole! I wonder what that means?

Twilight Sparkle: Probably that the flower smells good. Wait. I'm getting something. Ear flop, eye flutter, knee twitch.

Me: Crikey that means watch for open doors.

Lana: Steve Irwin would really love hearing you talk like that.

Spike: Hold on… You told me that's the combo that says "watch out for opening doors"!

We went with Spike.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh-ho. You really, really believe this stuff, don't you? Here, let me show you there's nothing to be afraid of. You see? I promise you there's nothing to fear from that Wo-o-ah! Ow! Ugh! Ow! Ow!

Twilight fell down a cellar steps and got hurt bad!

Applejack: Twilight! You came to visit my new apple cellar, how nice. Twi? You okay? Uh, Twi?

We went over and helped her and we had her really bandaged up.

In the park, Twilight was in a wheelchair with lots of bandages.

Spike: Here, let me help you.

We helped put her arms up/

Twilight Sparkle: Okay, take this down: twitchy tail.

Me: Crikey we know what that means!

Spike: Twitchy tail? [gasp] Twitchy tail!

Twilight Sparkle: Hush, Spike! We can't let Pinkie know we're here, remember?

Spike: Something's gonna fall, something's gonna fall! Run for your lives. Ah-ha-ha!

Nico: Everyone, duck!

We ducked for cover!

Twilight Sparkle: Ugh, guys, Spike honestly, you're overreact-

Then a Flower Pot hit Twilight on her head.

CRACK!

Followed by an Anvil.

CLANG!

Then a Hay Cart!

CRASH!

And then a piano!

KRABLAM!

Twilight Sparkle: Ugh!

We looked up and we saw Derpy Hooves being accident prone as always as she was helping Pegasus movers.

Me: Crikey! That must've hurt mates.

Pinkie was sitting. Applejack came.

Pinkie Pie: [humming] Hey, Applejack. Whatcha doin'?

Applejack: Takin' more apples to my new apple cellar. How 'bout you, Pinkie? Whatchu doin'?

Pinkie Pie: Oh, letting Twilight and everyone secretly follow me all day without me knowing.

Me: Looks like she knew mates.

Twilight Sparkle: You mean you knew all along?! Why didn't you tell me?

Twilight was all mangled up and hurt.

Pinkie Pie: [giggles] Silly, that would've spoiled the secret!

Me: You know how Pinkie is mates.

Applejack: Why are you dressed up in a safari outfit J.D.?

Nico: He got the idea from Crocodile Hunter with Steve Irwin.

Eli: It's awesome.

Twilight looked like she was gonna snap.

Twilight Sparkle: Urgh!

Eli: Easy Twilight. Easy.

Spike: Tail… still twitching?

Pinkie Pie: All done, clear skies from here on in, as far as I can tell- Hu-bu-bu-bu-bu-bu!

We gasped!

Spike: Oh no! What does that one mean?

Me: Crikey we never saw this one before mates!

Pinkie Pie: Dunno, never gotten any like it before, but whatever that shudder's about, it's a doozy.

I changed back.

Me: (Normal Voice) I have a feeling it's gonna be big!

Nico: Yeah!

Pinkie Pie: Something you'd never expect to happen is gonna happen!

Me: What is it? Another Omnitrix Alien, Another Ranger, Another Rider attack?

Pinkie Pie: Hu-bu-bu-bu-bu hu-bu-bu-bu! And it's gonna happen… at Froggy Bottom Bogg!

We gasped.

Applejack: [gasp] That's where Fluttershy's headed!

Me: Oh man!

Spike: Oh no! Is it about her?

Pinkie Pie: Uh, I'm not sure.

Me: We better get over there fast!

Applejack: We better go and make sure she's okay.

Me: Right!

Nico: Lets go!

Twilight Sparkle: Calm down, everypony. All we know right now is that Pinkie Pie just got a case of the shivers. That's all.

We ran! I whistled and my Rapidash came and I got on and many of us were flying.

Me: Hold on Fluttershy!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Twilight picked up Spike.

Spike: Guh- Hey! I thought you didn't believe in this stuff?

Twilight Sparkle: I don't. I just want to be there to see the look on Pinkie's face when we find out nothing's wrong.

Pinkie Pie: Okie-dokie!

Me: Don't do what Lynn did Twilight. She had to learn that the hard way.

At Froggy Bottom Bog, Fluttershy was unloading the frogs.

[gate creaks]

[frogs croak]

We ran and road into the forest and Pinkie got another response.

Pinkie Pie: [shivers] Hu-bu-bu-bu-bu-bu!

Eli: Boy whatever that Pinkie Sense is for must be massive!

Twilight Sparkle: Cold? Need a jacket or something?

Me: Twilight it's 85˚Fahrenheit out here.

Pinkie Pie: No thanks, I'm fine. [shivers] Hu-bu-bu-bu-bu-bu!

Nico: Man that is a big one.

Spike: So… Whadda'ya think happened to Fluttershy?

Applejack: I hope nothin'.

Me: Me too.

Lincoln: Same here.

Spike: I know, but, whadda'ya think happened?

Applejack: I'm tryin' not to think about it.

Fu: Me neither.

Zak Saturday: Same here.

Spike: Me too. But I'm thinkin' about it anyway. Like, what if she exploded?

Lana: Spike! Don't say stuff like that!

Applejack: Just exploded? For no reason?

Spike: Yeah, like boom!

Pinkie Pie: Whoa!

Spike: I know.

Pinkie Pie: What if… What if she exploded, and then… and then exploded again!?

Lisa Loud: Uh not likely

Spike: Can you do that? Can you explode twice?

Applejack: Of course not.

Me: It defies the laws of physics.

Spike: But what if she exploded, and exploded again, and then- ugh!

Twilight Sparkle: Will you two stop? She's fine, I'm sure of it.

Applejack: I hope you're right, for Fluttershy's sake. Look! There's Froggy Bottom Bogg!

Me: There it is.

It was a murky place.

[dragonfly buzzing]

Applejack: Fluttershy?

Pinkie Pie: Fluttershy? [gasp]

Me: Fluttershy you here!?

We saw her!

Spike: Fluttershy! You're okay!

He went over to Fluttershy and hugged her.

Fluttershy: Of course.

Me: Whew!

Applejack: Phew, what a relief.

Pinkie Pie: I'm so glad everything's all right.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy me too.

Twilight Sparkle: Sorry, I know it's not nice to gloat but… Aha! I told you there was nothing to worry about, and I was right. Pinkie Pie said whatever she was shuddering about was a [cough] doozy, and [cough] and the only [cough] doozy here is how right I am.

We then saw something behind Twilight and backed away!

Applejack: Um… Twilight?

Me: T-T-T-T-T-T-Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: Pinkie's made a lot of predictions today but [cough] ugh, what is that smell? But what we've shown here is that there's no point in believing [cough] in anything you can't see for yourself.

Spike: W-Well t-then, s-see what's b-b-behind you, Twilight!

She looked.

[hydra growls]

Twilight Sparkle: I see it… but I don't believe it!

She saw THE LEGENDARY LERNEAN HYDRA FROM GREEK MYTH!

IT ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

Pinkie Pie: Is that a hydra?!

Me: I don't believe it! It's the legendary Lernean Hydra!

Nico: That's what Pinkie predicted?!

Me: Looks like it's time to fight!

Eli: And for good reason too! Look on two of its heads!

We saw a black version of Swampfire and a scary version of Goggle Red from 1982! It was ANOTHER SWAMPFIRE AND ANOTHER GOGGLE RED!

Me: Another Swampfire and Another Goggle Red!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Who is the Another Swampfire!?

Another Swampfire: (In a Girls Voice) (British Accent) I think you know me J.D.

Me: Griselda Nottingshire! Wow!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Griselda Nottingshire is from England and is a rich girl. She and I are awesome friends and she makes awesome and beautiful jeweled dresses.

Rarity: Oh she and I would get along just amazingly.

Nico: She sure would.

Me: But she worries more about her looks and she is a good person.

Eli: Wow.

Me: But if Ken'ichi Akama saw Another Goggle Red he would be infuriated!

Another Swampfire: Look at me! I'm hideous!

Me: You're what's called a Methanosian, Griselda. They come from the planet Methanos.

Another Swampfire: I can't believe this!

Me: But who is our Another Goggle Red friend?

Another Goggle Red: (In a Girls Voice) (Australian Accent) Crikey! You know me J.D.!

Me: (Gasp) I had a feeling it was you Felicia Irwin!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair in a braid ponytail and she had jungle explorer clothes on and had green angel wings.

Nico: Wait a second! You're one of the daughters of the great Steve Irwin! I remember seeing you on TV with your father. You got to touch an Alligator Snapping Turtle and made an awesome friend.

Felicia Irwin: That's right mate. I have the power to talk to animals and I have made so many amazing friends.

She had a bunch of birds come and they talked to her.

Fluttershy: Oh I think that is amazingly magical.

Rainbow Dash: Wow! We've had a lot of animal charmers join us.

Nico: Yeah! How do you know Felicia, J.D.?

Me: When me and my family were down in Australia, I met Felicia as she was fighting off some poachers that were after some rare kangaroos. I helped her battle them and throw them in jail. She even showed me some of her awesome Animal Friends and I even got to meet her family. Minus Steve unfortunately. But she is just as strong and spirited and gifted as her dad.

Felicia Irwin: That's right mate. Good times.

Nico: That is so cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Nico: J.D. was talking in your accent just an hour ago.

Me: I watched a lot of your dad on TV growing up.

Felicia Irwin: That is amazing mates!

Me: Yeah.

Maria: But that was so awesome. It felt like we were part of what your father did for a long time. The great Steve Irwin was awesome.

Me: He sure was.

Nico: We'll have a moment of silence for him after we're done here.

Me: Yep. Sorry about this girls but we have to save you. By the way what did Swartz promise you?

Another Swampfire: A massive store at the mall for me.

Felicia Irwin: My own show on TV.

Me: Well we could easily give you girls those things. Rarity is getting her own store and boutique at the mall soon.

Rarity: I most certainly am darlings.

Me: Yeah. But we got to save you now. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Felicia turned into Another Goggle Red!

Nico: (activates Gator Ghoul's Ridewatch) Let's get this party started!

(COTTON EYE JOE BY REDNEX PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AND LEAVES AND GATORS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

He came to town like a midwinter storm

He rode through the fields, so handsome and strong

His eyes was his tools and his smile was his gun

But all he had come for was having some fun

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
He brought disaster wherever he went
The hearts of the girls was to Hell, broken, sent
They all ran away so nobody would know
And left only men 'cause of Cotton-Eye Joe
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

Nico danced and fired waves of leaves and slashed the hydra all over the place.

Me: Time to unleash the scare fest! (Activates Solomon Grundy's Ridewatch)

(IT'S TERROR TIME AGAIN BY SKYCYCLE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SKULLS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

You hear the screeching of an owl,

You hear the wind begin to howl,

You know there's zombies on the prowl,

And it's terror time again.

They've got you running though the night,

It's terror time again.

And you just might die of fright,

It's a terrifying time.

You hear the beating of your heart,

You know the screaming's gonna start,

Here comes the really scary part,

'Cause it's terror time again.

They've got you running through the night,

It's terror time again.

Oh, you just might die of fright,

It's a terrifying time.

All the trees begin to moan,

And the monsters grunt and groan,

Rotting faces full of slime,

Don't you know it's terror time?

And it's terror time again,

They've got you running through the night,

Yes, it's terror time again.

Oh, you just might die of fright,

It's a terrifying time!

I danced and fired waves of skulls and smashed the Hydra's heads all over with them!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

It roared ferociously in pain!

Kaito: (gets out Carranger gear) Don't forget J.D.'s friends.

Zocks: (gets out Ohranger gear) We need to save them as well.

Kaito got the Turbo Sword and Zocks got the Zeo Cannon!

Me: Yeah! Zocks you'll need this.

I gave him the Zeo Cells and he charged it up.

Sunset Shimmer: Time for some fire power! (Activate's Fire Spell Punks Ride Watch)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (Singing Divinely and Fire Swirls Around her)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She danced and fired blasts of fire and they hit Another Swampfire & Goggle Red and blasted them off the Hydra.

Me: Nice one Sunset!

Rarity: Let me show this one darlings. (Activate's New Wave's Ridewatch)

(AVE MARIA BY FANTASIA PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ave Maria

Heaven's bride

The bells ring out in solemn praise

For you, the anguish and the pride

The living glory of our nights

Of our nights and days

The prince of peace your arms embrace

While hosts of darkness fade and cower

Oh save us, mother full of grace

In life and in our dying hour

Ave Maria

She floated into the air and fired waves of water and punched the Hydra all over the place.

Me: Wow! That was so awesome Rarity!

Another Swampfire: That was so breathtaking.

Zak: Save some for me! (Activate's Red Ghost's Ridewatch)

(THE CRADLESONG (DAWA) BY SACRED SPIRITS PLAYS)

Zak: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING STRIKES AROUND HIM)

He sang in Native American Chants and fired waves of lightning as he danced to the music and electrocuted the Hydra all over.

Twilight Sparkle: And here's me too. (Activates Kaos's Ridewatch)

(ON MY WAY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGS DIVINELY AND THE 10 ELEMENTS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

With blue skies ahead, yes

I'm on my way

And there's nowhere else that I'd rather be

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I'm loving every step I take

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And I can't keep this smile off my face

'Cause there's nothing like seeing each other again

No matter what the distance between

And the stories that we tell will make you smile

Oh, it really lifts my heart

So tell 'em all I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

And to sleep under the stars

Who could ask for more

With the moon keeping watch over me

Not the snow, not the rain

Can change my mind

The sun will come out, wait and see

And the feeling of the wind in your face

Can lift your heart

Oh, there's nowhere I would rather be

'Cause I'm on my way now

Well and truly

I'm on my way now

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be there

With blue skies ahead yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to share

So tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be home

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to show

I'm on my way

Yes, I'm on my way

She fired waves of the 10 elements and they hit Another Swampfire and knocked her down and she was back to normal and I caught the Swampfire Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Griselda and brought her over. She had blue hair and had a beautiful yellow jeweled dress on and.

Griselda Nottingshire: (Groans) What happened? My head!

Rarity: You'll be all right darling.

Maria: Just know that you're human again.

Griselda Nottingshire: Thank you so much.

Aylene C.: Time for this one. (Activate's Undergrowth's Ride Watch) This is a song I learned on my first journey in the Land Before time.

(IF WE HOLD ON TOGETHER BY DIANA ROSS PLAYS)

Aylene C.: (SINGING DIVINELY WITH LEAVES SWIRLING AROUND HER)

Don't lose your way

With each passing day

You've come so far

Don't throw it away

Live believing

Dreams are for weaving

Wonders are waiting to start

Live your story

Faith, hope and glory

Hold to the truth in your heart

If we hold on together

I know our dreams will never die
Dreams see us through to forever
Where clouds roll by
For you and I
Souls in the wind
Must learn how to mend
Seek out a star
Hold on to the end
Valley, mountain
There is a fountain
Washes our tears all away
Words are swaying
Someone is praying
Please let us come home to stay
If we hold on together
I know our dreams will never die
Dreams see us through to forever
Where clouds roll by
For you and I
When we are out there in the dark
We'll dream about the sun
In the dark, we'll feel the light

Warm our hearts, everyone

If we hold on together

I know our dreams will never die

Dreams see us through to forever

As high as souls can fly

The clouds roll by

For you and I

She floated into the air and fired waves of leaves and slashed the Hydra all over and also blasted Another Goggle Red all over.

Me: That was beautiful Aylene!

Fu: It sure was!

Laney: That was so awesome.

Aylene C.: Thanks guys.

Me: This is one of my favorites. (Activate's Skulker's Ridewatch)

(TRUE FAITH BY NEW ORDER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I feel so extraordinary

Something's got a hold on me

I get this feeling I'm in motion

A sudden sense of liberty

I don't care 'cause I'm not there

And I don't care if I'm here tomorrow

Again and again I've taken too much

Of the things that cost you too much

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun…

When I was a very small boy,

Very small boys talked to me

Now that we've grown up together

They're afraid of what they see

That's the price that we all pay

Our valued destiny comes to nothing

I can't tell you where we're going

I guess there was just no way of knowing

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun…

I feel so extraordinary

Something's got a hold on me

I get this feeling I'm in motion

A sudden sense of liberty

The chances are we've gone too far

You took my time and you took my money

Now I fear you've left me standing

In a world that's so demanding

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun…

I danced and fired lasers and suns and the blasts hit the Hydra and Another Goggle Red and smashed them all over.

The Hydra roared in pain.

Nico: I'm surprised Undergrowth is in the Masters of Evil now.

Me: We'll find a good archenemy for him shortly. Vypra had to do some heavy persuasion on him.

Nico: Wow.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome! But it's time to rain down the lightning! (ACTIVATES VORTEX'S RIDEWATCH)

(WHEN IT RAINS IN AMERICA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGS DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND RAIN SWIRLS AROUND)

Do you want to feel freedom

Do you want to see sun and rain

Do you want to be near me

Do you want to light up the way

A strange magical feeling

That maybe baby we'll find someday

I thought I heard you laughing

I never wanted to make you cry

I only needed a reason

To see a teardrop in your eye

'Cause lovin' you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

There's a place we can run to

Far away from the city stare

Where's the ocean's a desert

But the wind still blows in your hair

Where we can watch the sun go down

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

'Cause loving you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

She danced and fired waves of lightning and it hit Another Goggle Red and electrocuted her all over.

Fluttershy: Nice shot. Now this one. (ACTIVATES EVIL DAZZLINGS RIDEWATCH)

(SIREN AND SEVEN SEAS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Waters deep

And waters blue

The gently flow

From me to you

Your colored voice

Its vibrant toned

The hidden force

Of the big crystal blue

And by the light

Of the silvery moon

The wild horses

Come running home

Miles apart

But still entwined

I like to think

That you sit here too

And let your thoughts

And let your soul

Be gently lulled

By what's in front of you

Too many ashore

And the distant land

The seas unite

Bringing me to you

She danced and fired waves of leaves and grass and energy and smashed the Hydra all over.

Nico: WOOHOO! AWESOME JOB FLUTTERSHY!

Fluttershy: Oh thank you.

Me: I had Vypra bring back the Evil Dazzlings from another Universe and put them in the M.O.E.

Nico: That's cool.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: I take it back. Maybe you guys going behind my back isn't so bad after all.

Me: I don't know whether that was sarcasm or a compliment but thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Don't worry we're not going to do it that often.

Qin: Time to sooth the savage beast with a song.

(SLEEPSONG BY SECRET GARDEN PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Loo-li, loo-li, loo-li, lai-lay

Loo-li, loo-li, loo-li lai-lay

Lay down your head and I'll sing you a lullaby

Back to the years of loo-li lai-lay

And I'll sing you to sleep and I'll sing you tomorrow

Bless you with love for the road that you go

May you sail far to the far fields of fortune

With diamonds and pearls at your head and your feet

And may you need never to banish misfortune

May you find kindness in all that you meet

May there always be angels to watch over you

To guide you each step of the way

To guard you and keep you safe from all harm

Loo-li, loo-li, lai-lay

May you bring love and may you bring happiness

Be loved in return to the end of your days

Now fall off to sleep, I'm not meaning to keep you

I'll just sit for a while and sing loo-li, lai-lay

May there always be angels to watch over you

To guide you each step of the way

To guard you and keep you safe from all harm

Loo-li, loo-li, lai-lay, loo-li, loo-li, lai-lay

Loo-li, loo-li, loo-li, lai-lay

Loo-li, loo-li, loo-li lai-lay

Loo-li, loo-li, loo-li lai-lay

Loo-li, loo-li, loo-li lai-lay

Loo-li, lai-lay

She sang the Hydra to sleep and it was out cold.

Me: Aww.

Nico: No Ridewatch required for that one.

Eli: Nope but we still have Another Goggle Red to face.

Me: Yep.

Another Goggle Red: Then lets see how you like this.

She pulled out a blue sapphire whip imbued with Electro's lightning powers and lashed it at me and I grabbed it and lightning surged into my scythe.

Me: Whoa! She has Goggle V weapons imbued with the core and non-core powers of the M.O.E.!

Nico: Wow!

I let it go.

Me: Try this on! (Activate's Angel's Ridewatch!

(FLY TO PARADISE BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS!)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY WITH LIGHT SWIRLING AROUND ME)

And all she ever thinks about

Is being any other place than this

'Cause she remembers having wings

But she has forgotten what it's like

To feel a paradise of bliss

And all I want to do is fly

Just fly

And all I want to do is fly

Just fly

I want to fly

Into the sky

I want to fly to paradise

All through the night

Into the light

I want to fly to paradise

And all she ever thinks about

Is memories of swinging through the sky

'Cause she remembers having wings

But she's forgotten what it feels like to fly

And all I want to do is fly

Just fly

And all I want to do is fly

Just fly

I want to fly

Into the sky

I want to fly to paradise

All through the night

Into the light

I want to fly to paradise

When you look into the sky

You might catch her flying by

Flying by

All she wants to do is fly

On her way to paradise

Paradise

I fired blasts of light and smashed her down all over.

She got up.

Another Goggle Red: Sorry mates. I want you to save me. But I don't want to make it too easy.

Me: That's all right Felicia. But this is awesome to test out more Ridewatches.

Nico: It sure is.

But then a massive blast of fire hit Another Goggle Red!

Me: Whoa! Nice shot Lola!

Lola: That wasn't me!

Eli: That was from that!

We saw a MOLTEN HYDRA!

Me: WHOA A MOLTEN HYDRA!

Molten Hydra: (In a girls voice) Looks like you guys could use a hand.

Nico: Abigail Howenshead! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and had orange athletic clothes on.

Abigail Howenshead: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Abigail Howenshead: I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Goggle Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Felicia was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and picked her up.

Felicia Irwin: (Groans) What happened? What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal Felicia.

We saw Goggle V weapons on the ground and we picked them all up.

Nico: Wow that was amazing!

Zak Saturday: Boy it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: I don't know how it happened; coincidence, dumb luck, or what, but you said there'd be a doozy here at Froggy Bottom Bogg, and I'd say we just had ourselves one heck of a doozy. I mean that hydra-

Pinkie Pie: [shudders]

Twilight Sparkle: Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: That wasn't it.

Me: Really?

Twilight Sparkle: Huh?

Eli: It wasn't?

Spike: What wasn't what?

Applejack: What are you talking about, Pink?

Me: Yeah.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we're confused.

Pinkie Pie: The hydra wasn't the doozy.

Me: It wasn't?

Pinkie Pie: I'm still getting the shudders. Oo-o-oh, oo-o-oh! You see? There it is again. Whatever the doozy was at Froggy Bottom Bogg, my Pinkie Sense says it still hasn't happened.

Fu: Weird.

Twilight Sparkle: Huh? But I- WHAT?! The hydra wasn't the doozy?! How could it not be the doozy?! What could be doozier than that?!

Pinkie Pie: Dunno, but it just wasn't it.

Twilight got infuriated!

[kettle whistles]

Me: Uh oh!

Eli: SHE'S GONNA BLOW!

We ran for cover!

Twilight then BURSTED INTO INTENSE FLAMES!

Twilight Sparkle: Rrrgh… [flames and growls] Ooh… I give up…

Spike: Give what up, Twi?

Twilight Sparkle: The fight. I can't fight it anymore. I don't understand how, why, or what, but Pinkie Sense somehow… makes sense. I don't see how it does, but it just does. Just because I don't understand doesn't mean it's not true.

Pinkie Pie: Y-Y-Y-You m-m-mean you b-b-b-believe?

Twilight Sparkle: Yup, I guess I do.

Pinkie Pie: Oo-woo-oo-oo-oo, woo-oo-oo-oo-oh, woo-oo-oo-oo-oo-oo-ooh! Ooh! [gasp] That was it! That's the doozy!

Me: Huh?

Spike: Bbrrbbrrbbrr.

Me: What?

Twilight Sparkle: What? What is?

Pinkie Pie: You believing! I never expected that to happen! That was the doozy, oh and, oh what a doozy of a doozy it was! La-la-la-la-la…

Me: So that was the Doozy all along. Twilight believing.

We were later back at Twilight's castle.

[giggling]

Spike came in.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, good, Spike, you're here. Take a letter.

Spike: With pleasure, Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Dear Princess Celestia, I'm happy to report that- Spike, what have I been saying about focus?

Spike saw us with Umbrella hats on.

Spike: I know, but I… Well…

Twilight Sparkle: What's wrong, Spike? Never thought you'd see me with an umbrella hat on?

Spike: Not really, no.

Me: I think it's really cute and funny.

Abigail Howenshead: I do too.

Felicia Irwin: Me too mates.

Griselda Nottingshire: Same here darlings.

Twilight Sparkle: Pinkie's tail's a-twitchin'. What else can I do?

Nico: Oh boy.

We laughed.

Twilight Sparkle: I am happy to report that I now realize there are wonderful things in this world you just can't explain, but that doesn't necessarily make them any less true. It just means you have to choose to believe in them, and sometimes it takes a friend to show you the way.

Pinkie Pie: Honk!

Spike: Honk.

Twilight Sparkle: Always your faithful student, Twilight Sparkle.

We laughed.

Her tail twitched.

Pinkie Pie: There it goes again.

Twilight Sparkle: I wonder what's gonna drop outta the sky this time?

Pinkie Pie: You never know.

Spike: [inhales]

But then…

[crash]

We saw that it was Princess Celestia that fell out.

Spike: Twitchy tail? Holy guacamole!

Me: Whoa! Princess that's a crazy way to drop in.

Princess Celestia: Sorry about that guys. But I heard all about the Hydra and I'm proud of you all for stopping it.

Me: Thanks Princess.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: Now, Twilight. What did you learn today?

Twilight Sparkle: That you should always learn to believe in things that are weird and you have to choose to believe them. But it takes a friend to have you believe in them.

Nico: That's right.

Zak Saturday: This was crazy awesome though.

Abigail Howenshead: It sure was.

Zak Saturday: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Howenshead: I have a lot of them. But my favorites involve going to the worlds volcanoes. One time me and Nico went to the volcano Ol Doinyo Lengai and we saw giant geysers of black lava erupt out and they spread over the volcano really fast and quick and it was cool. We also got to take samples of it for our class. It was an A+ report.

Nicole: Wow so you're a volcanologist too.

Abigail Howenshead: Yep. And a geologist, minerologist and earth scientist.

Nicole: Always awesome to have a fellow Earth Scientist with us.

Abigail Howenshead: Thanks Nico.

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Abigail.

Abigail Howenshead: Me too Nico.

Me: Now we can have that moment of silence for Steve.

Nico: Right.

We took off our hats and put our hands on our chests as we had a moment of silence for Steve Irwin the great Crocodile Hunter.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot,

Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, and The Louds' Scottish Ancestors are heading to Africa, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy an army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, former students of Royal Woods High School who've been exposed as maniacal teen mad scientists who were hellbent on world domination by the Huntington Sisters and were expelled.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Africa, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy an army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, former students of Royal Woods High School who've been exposed as maniacal teen mad scientists who were hellbent on world domination by the Huntington Sisters and were expelled.

Sally Huntington: I never thought we'd have to deal with those ten maniacal mad scientists again after we exposed their plans and got them expelled.

Tina Huntington: Same here, and we got word from the warden, those ten escaped from the juvenile detention facility in Lansing, Michigan and they're back to their old tricks again.

Me: Just what need, a bunch of mad scientist scumbags running loose.

Lincoln: I never thought we'd have to deal with them ever again after Sally and her sister got them all expelled. Well, they're in for one major buttkicking later on today, use their scientific talent to take over the world, will they? They've got another thing coming. And thanks for joining us, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: You're welcome, Lincoln, and Africa is truly an amazing place.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Just then, Tech E. Coyote appeared.

Nico: Hey, Tech.

Tech E. Coyote: Hey, guys, I've got just the thing to help you out.

Tech handed us some EMP bombs.

Tech E. Coyote: I made these EMP bombs to help short those robots out, and Becky Long and Sombra Faiadoragon also hacked into the robots' systems and they outfitted the robots with tons of advanced weapons they stole from an army base nearby and bombs in case they get trashed by all of us. But, the girls hacked the bombs and disabled them.

Lincoln: Awesome work, thanks, Tech, Becky, and Sombra.

Becky Long and Sombra Faiadoragon: You're welcome, Linky.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by the army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by the army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, and they're going to kill them.

?: Let's turn those overgrown tin cans into scrap metal!

Suddenly, we saw the Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon appear before us.

Nico: J.D., did your daughter summon Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon to help us?

Lincoln: I don't think so, Nico, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Elizabeth Herodias, but we'll talk later, we've got an army of giant robots to dismantle.

We rushed on over and Lincoln fired the EMP bombs at the giant robots and disabled them, and that allowed the eight girls to get away. Then, we saw the robots reactivate, and they were enraged.

Lincoln: So, those ten dorks outfitted their giant robots with back-up generators, huh? Looks like time in juvie has caused them to only get even worse, let's turn those robots into scrap metal.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Tech E. Coyote, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super

Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after the army of giant robots, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Tech removed the bombs with his electromagnetic powers and Lincoln fired energy blasts at the robots, and all of the robots turned into energy, and they were absorbed into Lincoln and he acquired some brand-new gadgets and weapons. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Tech saved the bombs for us to use. We also saw a drone heading back, and we knew it was sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, and once they see what happened, it'll piss them off badly.

Lincoln: We've foiled Liam Parker's revenge plot after he and the others broke out, but we'll make sure they get their just desserts soon. (To Elizabeth Herodias) And it's so good to see you again, Elizabeth Herodias.

Elizabeth Herodias reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful pink black wings, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon, and she's dressed in a dark blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, black skirt with the Heron Nazca Line on it, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with white flames and herons on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon's wings for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large white gem surrounded by Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon's wings for the pommel.

Elizabeth Herodias: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Elizabeth Herodias and they hugged, and Elizabeth Herodias is very surprised at just how much taller and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elizabeth Herodias: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Elizabeth Herodias, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she has the power to talk to birds and even fly with amazing grace and angelic nature. She also is the one that taught me how to fly before I got angel wings. Watch.

Lincoln flew into the air and he didn't spread his eight massive angel wings, and he was flying without the use of them, and we were amazed.

Nico: That's really awesome! Wait until the Z-Fighters see this!

Lincoln: (Descends back onto the ground) They'll be impressed for sure, and Elizabeth is also a very powerful master of wind and white fire and took on the worst of Scoots' fury. And you're going to like this: SHE ABSOLUTELY LOATHES AND HATES FLIP WITH A MERCILESS VENGEANCE AND WANTS NOTHING MORE THAN TO SEND THAT ROTTEN MUTATED FREAK CHEEPSKATE OFF TO HELL WHERE HE BELONGS!

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, so she took on the worst of Scoots' fury, and she absolutely hates that rotten mutated freak cheapskate with a merciless vengeance?! Awesome!

Nico: And her vengeance towards Flip is so great, she wants nothing more than to send him off to Hell where he belongs?! Whoa, and I thought our hatred of Flip was that great.

Emily LaRue: And it's awesome to meet another Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammer.

Elizabeth Herodias: Same here.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Elizabeth Herodias' neck with black gems on the gold thunderbolt links and white crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Elizabeth Herodias: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Elizabeth.

Elizabeth Herodias had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elizabeth Herodias' waist and Elizabeth Herodias wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Elizabeth Herodias' face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Sayu

Ogiwara, Airi Gotou, Yuzuha Mishima, and Asami Yuuki from Higehiro: After Being Rejected, I Shaved and Took in a High School Runaway, Ferrari Hazukui, Ferrari Hozuki, Ferrari Kazuki, and Anna Hendrix from Galilei Donna.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sayu Ogiwara, Airi Gotou, Yuzuha Mishima, and Asami Yuuki from Higehiro: After Being Rejected, I Shaved and Took in a High School Runaway, Ferrari Hazukui, Ferrari Hozuki, Ferrari Kazuki, and Anna Hendrix from Galilei Donna.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sayu Ogiwara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sayu Ogiwara and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker and his mad scientist friends, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-

Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sayu Ogiwara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sayu Ogiwara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sayu Ogiwara, Airi Gotou, Yuzuha Mishima, Asami Yuuki, Ferrari Hazukui, Ferrari Hozuki, Ferrari Kazuki, and Anna

Hendrix with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were an army of giant robots sent by Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, the former students of Royal Woods High School who've been exposed as maniacal teen mad scientists hellbent on world domination by the Huntington Sisters and were expelled, and who escaped from the juvenile detention facility in Lansing, Michigan this morning.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in destroying the robots and foiling their big plan for revenge, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Elizabeth Herodias have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, but Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon were going to get their just desserts later on today.

Lori: I can't believe Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon broke out of the juvenile detention center this morning.

Sally Huntington: I'm afraid it's true, looks like time in prison has made them even more angrier at us than ever.

Nico: Sally, can you tell us why those mad scientists hate you and your sisters so much?

Sally Huntington: Of course.

Sally Huntington and the girls got out photos of ten boys with black hair, glasses, but were dressed in white lab coats, white dress shirts, black pants, and black shoes. They were Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon.

Sally Huntington: None of us will ever forget that very day. Liam Parker and his friends have a gift of building robots and are known to be smart and get good grades, but in reality, they're a bunch of maniacal teen mad scientists hellbent on world domination. This one time, they tried to build a giant robot to cause havoc and destroy the world.

Gina Huntington: Yeah, they were really evil and completely heartless, and they viewed all living things as test subjects. So, we saw they were bad news from the very beginning.

Tina Huntington: But, we destroyed their robot before they could send it out, and the boys were arrested and were expelled from Royal Woods High School, and they were all sent to juvie hall in Lansing, Michigan, and as they were led away by police, all of them swore bloody revenge on us, and they won't stop until they've taken over the world.

Luna: And now, they've broken out and they're up to their tricks in no good again.

Lincoln: But, that's going to end today, and when I absorbed their army of giant robots, I also gained new weapons, but I also gained access to any sort of contingency plans they'll have in case they get sent to prison. (Smirks) Now, to piss those mad scientists off even more, just keep your eyes on the viewing window.

We kept our eyes on the one-way viewing window Lincoln made and we saw a building there, and the Huntington Girls saw it was the hideout of Liam Parker and his friends, and they were in there and they were pissed off at what we'd done on our rescue. Lincoln snapped his fingers and they saw that the bombs they had in their hideout were about to blow. They got out and their entire hideout was then blown apart and all their contingency plans were ruined, and they were extremely pissed off big time. We saw the whole thing and we laughed hysterically at the maniacal mad scientists.

Polly Huntington: Linky, that was one awesome trick you did.

Hailey Huntington: Yeah, and now without their hideout or their robots, they're now all alone.

Lincoln: But, it's not over yet, we still need to round them up and we're going to send them straight to The Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: They deserve to rot in prison for what they've done.

Sally Huntington: We should've sent them to prison long ago, but what's done is done. Now, we're going to round them all up today and send them off to prison where they rightfully belong.

Eli: You got that right.

---

After stopping the army of giant robots in Africa sent by Liam Parker and his mad scientist friends to get revenge, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Elizabeth Herodias saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elizabeth Herodias: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elizabeth, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elizabeth Herodias: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Elizabeth, what's the story on how you took on Scoots' fury?

Elizabeth Herodias: That's one story I'd never forget. One day, I was giving Lincoln a lesson on how to fly and this was before he got angel wings and lightning powers from Hinon, and I knew he also got powers thanks to my fellow Guardian Angels, Varya Pohzar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra. He proved to be a natural at flying, but our day was ruined by Scoots, who showed up and that bitter old goat was about to run him over with her scooter again. But, Lincoln got out of the way and he took to the air, and then, I fired a powerful white fire blast and destroyed Scoots' scooter and then, I fired a blast of wind and trapped her inside it. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud about it, and they were mad at that bitter old goat and wanted to rip her in two, but I decided to let Varie take care of her, so I sent Scoots flying back to Sunset Canyon, and when Varie got the news of what that bitter old goat tried to do to Lincoln, Scoots was put into another straitjacket and thrown in a padded up room.

We cheered wildly for what Elizabeth Herodias did.

Nico: Sheesh, that bitter old goat is extremely unstable in the head, but we got her being humiliated by us, that is until next year, because Lincoln put a curse on her, Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang, and that curse is going to send them to Hell for good.

Elizabeth Herodias: Ooh, now that's awesome. Sure wish that curse could've also been inflicted on Flip.

Lincoln: True, but it's best that he suffers being humiliated by us forever, rather than getting killed.

Me: You got that right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Jessica (Stitch!), Syd Chang, and Chloe (Loud House) are heading out to explore Creep Blue Sea and joining them on the exploration are Zocks Goldtsuiker and Chloe Bourgeois. Everyone was in their swim clothes and they had their weapons holstered, in case of trouble.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Jessica (Stitch!): We're ready, Clyde.

Clyde, Jessica (Stitch!), Syd Chang, Chloe (Loud House), Zocks, and Chloe Bourgeois head out of the World Tree Estate, and they arrive at Creep Blue Sea.

Syd Chang: Whoa, what is this place?

Clyde: This is Creep Blue Sea, a beautiful dim ocean filled with many blue rock formations and beautiful rainbow-colored coral.

Zocks: Incredible.

Chloe Bourgeois: It sure is, and the coral here is shimmering with beautiful rainbow colors.

Clyde, Jessica (Stitch!), Syd Chang, Chloe (Loud House), Zocks, and Chloe Bourgeois began their exploration of the place, and they saw everything there, and they also had to deal with some of the underwater enemies that live there. Then, they went up to the surface, and they had lunch that Clyde made. Then, they shared a romantic kiss as the sun was just about to set, then, they returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were back in their original clothes.

Lincoln: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to Creep Blue Sea.

Zocks: And we saw a lot of things there, and we had a lot of fun swimming.

Chloe Bourgeois: We sure did, and you and your harem have got to go there one day, Lincoln. Trust me, you guys are going to love it.

Lincoln: We will.

Zocks: So, has there been any trouble from Liam Parker or his mad scientist friends?

Lincoln: Not yet, but we'll be ready for them. Now that I destroyed their hideout and ruined all of their contingency plans, there's only one thing left in their minds: bloody revenge on the Huntington Girls for getting them expelled long ago.

Sally Huntington: And believe us, we've got an axe to grind with them.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And you just missed what happened today, Lincoln sent all the information on Liam Parker and his friends to the Gotham Royal York Police Department, and we got the order to apprehend them and send them to The Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants.

Clyde: Awesome!

---

Later we were over at the park for some bonding time with Tyson and Tahu.

Nico: Tahu, you and Tyson are up for bonding time.

Me: And me and Tyson can reminisce on some fun times too.

Tyson: Yeah!

Hilary: This will be fun.

Captain Rex: Nico, while that's going on, you and I need to have a talk.

Nico: (GULPS)

Eli: Oh boy.

Mordecai and Rigby: Awwooohhh, somebody's busted!

Nico: Oh, grow up.

Mordecai and Rigby: (Rapping) B-b-b-busted, Nico's b-b-busted!

Tyson: We really had several good times with Beyblading, haven't we?

Tahu: We sure did.

Me: Yeah those were some of the best. And there were so many awesome bad guys we defeated too.

Tyson: Good times there.

Hilary: Those were great. And J.D. you know how to do an awesome time with Beyblading.

Me: Those were still some fun times though.

Tahu: And we saw J.D. and Tyson blading just like in old times.

Me: Yep.

Captain Rex: Nico, J.D. told me that you've been getting pissed off at us going behind your back sometimes.

Nico: Can you blame me? Ever since I became leader, I've done my best to lead my team, give out the right orders, and have everyone follow them. But does anyone listen? Most of the time, yes. But sometimes, no!

Captain Rex: Nico, J.D. and Lily were doing what was right to help Tiffany. You know that. He just had a lot on his mind and wanted to go with what was right in his heart. Is that so wrong?

Nico: Well no and I respect that.

Me: Man those were awesome times.

Tahu: Although some of your enemies tried to get my mask and either sell it to the highest bidder or use its' power for themselves.

Me: That is unusual that they were going after your mask.

Tyson: It sure was.

Hilary: I'm not really sure why they did that though or who spread that info about the masks you and your fellow Toa wear being worth that much.

Me: Well whoever did that is going to be in for a huge buttkicking when we get ahold of them.

Tyson: Yeah no kidding.

Captain Rex: So, basically, you're saying good soldiers follow orders?

Nico: No. Good TEAMMATES follow orders.

Captain Rex: Funny, because a similar saying caused the inhibitor chips of me and my brothers to activate so we could kill the Jedi. I know. Low blow. But I'm just pointing that out.

Nico: I heard about that. That was terrible.

Captain Rex: It was. But Nico there are times when some people must go behind the others backs to help out for the good of the team to help those in need. J.D.'s dreams he had in Equestria were like that. He helped so many people on the team like that.

Nico: You're right. That he did. And those dream rescues he had while he was asleep were like that too.

Captain Rex: Exactly.

Tahu: I'm pretty sure Voltaire made that rumor.

Me: I have that same feeling myself and Voltaire is dead.

Tyson: Yeah.

Hilary: But at least the world is safer now that he's gone.

Me: Yep.

Captain Rex: Nico, orders aren't always meant to be followed.

Sometimes, following what's in your heart is more important than following orders.

Nico then realized that he was right. Many times one must go above and beyond the call of duty to help protect and save those that we love.

Nico: You're right. I was so paranoid. I put the safety of the team first instead of realizing that.

Tahu: I hope we meet another group of Beybladers in the future.

Me: I have a feeling we will and it will be so awesome.

Sunny Starscout: Smoothies guys?

Me: Ooh thank you.

I took a smoothie and tasted it and it was delicious.

Me: Mmm! These are really good smoothies.

Sunny Starscout: I made them a lot in Maritime Bay.

Tyson and Hilary tried them and they were delicious.

Nico: So, you're saying that Girl Jordan was also right to go after Carnage alone?

Captain Rex: Okay, maybe that one time wasn't okay. But I don't blame her. By now, I realize why Fives tried to kill Palpatine when he found out about the Inhibitor Chips.

Nico: Really?

Captain Rex: Yes. They were slavery chips programmed to make the clones kill the Jedi.

Nico: I know that.

Captain Rex: Yeah. But Fives was trying to kill the Emperor himself. Lot of good that did.

Tyson: These smoothies are delicious!

Hilary: They sure are.

Sunny Starscout: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome. And they are very refreshing too.

Tahu: They sure are.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh.

Nico: I really am sorry about Fives. He didn't deserve to be killed because Palpatine manipulated him to be a fugitive.

Captain Rex: That's right. But I appreciate your sympathy.

Nico: You're welcome.

Captain Rex: The point is Nico that even though you guys are all a team and you are doing your best to be a great leader, there are instances where someone will go above and beyond the call of duty to help the team out of the goodness of their hearts. Whether it be in battle or for when you aren't looking, it's part of the job as a leader.

Nico: You're right. And I really meant what I said to J.D. back there. Some of the others going behind my back might not be a bad thing if it gets us more Masters of Evil recruits.

Captain Rex: And it's also used for other things too like how J.D.'s dreams have helped the people of Equestria.

Nico: That too. And many more things.

Captain Rex: And speaking of fellow brothers, I have a good for who to bring along when we go after Dr. Nefarious.

Nico: Who?

Captain Rex: Clone Force 99.

Nico: Whoa! Those are great and perfect for it Captain. I've heard so much about them. They are that good and powerful.

Captain Rex: Indeed they are.

Nico and Rex then heard something.

Nico: You hear that?

Captain Rex: Uh oh.

I heard it too.

Me: Uh oh. Another Rider coming in.

We regrouped.

We saw a figure coming and it was ANOTHER VICE! It was a scary version of Vice from Revice.

Nico: Whoa! Another Vice! Just like Catty said!

Me: And without a doubt this one will have Vistamps for the Non-Core M.O.E.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Who are you?!

Me: Yeah buddy! This world isn't big enough for 2 Vice Kamen Riders!

Another Vice: (In a boys voice) Then you should know about me J.D.!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

He reverted back and I saw that it was my old enemy from my past. His name was William Jackson! He was a kid with black hair and green eyes and had rich people clothes that were all torn up.

Me: (GASP) William Jackson!

William Jackson: You remember me J.D. I'm flattered.

Nico: Another enemy of yours?

Me: Yes. His father was a mob boss that I brought to justice years ago. He was the leader of the Jackson mafia family that worked for the Boston Mafia. But thanks to me helping the FBI, I brought them down and got them all sentenced to death for their crimes. William was sent to live in a bunch of foster homes but no one would take him. So he was forced to live on the streets.

William Jackson: That's right! I lost everything because of you!

Nico: Your dad was a criminal. J.D. did what had to be done!

Me: That's right! And he brought it all on himself!

Qin: Good riddance!

Lola: But you're not going to die.

Me: We're sending you to a place where scumbags like you rightfully belong.

Nico: You want us? Come get us.

William Jackson: With pleasure!

He turned into ANOTHER VICE!

Me: Time to kick some butt! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Vice then used the Vistamp for Sun King and fired a wave of fire and I blocked the blast.

Me: Just as I suspected!

Nico: Yeah!

I fired blasts of fire and they hit Another Vice and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught his Ridewatch and purified it and then we saw Vistamps all over the ground and we picked them up and also we slapped the cuffs on him and he was taken away.

William Jackson: (to Captain Rex) Should've just let me kill you, Rexy boy! Then, you would've seen your buddy Fives again!

Captain Rex: We'll see about that. But you need to be locked away forever.

Me: Also you are a heartless monster William. Take him away!

Shella Loud: With pleasure.

They did so.

---

We were over at a local hot sauce factor where it was being robbed. We were stopping them from stealing hot sauce for weapons.

Crystal Man: (To the robbers) I hope you guys put up more of a fight then Another Vice did.

They were giving us a good fight. We blocked their punches and kicks and I splashed hot sauce in their eyes.

Nico: You guys are bad news!

I kicked one in the face and smashed them down.

Poromon: Let me try some of that.

He guzzled some hot sauce and then he fired a blast of fire out of his mouth and burned a robber.

Qin the kicked a robber in the crotch and he screamed in pain.

Varie punched one in the face.

Poromon: That was good!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the robbers and they screamed as they were electrocuted with billions of volts of electricity.

Poliwag: I want some too!

He guzzled it and belched out blasts of fire and burned the robbers all over.

Qin: Nice!

Poliwag: Delicious!

Me: I had a feeling you guys would like this one.

POW!

I punched a robber.

Me: But why would a bunch of robbers need a bunch of hot sauce anyway?

Maria: I'd like to know that as well.

Robber 1: THIS IS WHY!

He pulled out a deadly fire ray rifle powered by hot sauce and fired it and I ducked and the blast hit the wall and in a matter of seconds the factory was engulfed in a huge wall of intense flames!

Me: WHOA! Hot Sauce Powered Atomic Flame Rifles!

Nico: Deadly!

Robber 1: Nice isn't it.

Me: Very potent.

We absorbed the fire and I kicked the rifle out of his hands and caught it and I punched the robber in his face and knocked him out! But then a huge fist smashed a bunch of robbers all over. We then saw Beast Boy's old friends and former team: THE DOOM PATROL! We saw Doctor Niles Caulder A.K.A. The Chief, Rita Farr A.K.A. Elasti-Girl, Larry Trainor A.K.A. Negative Man,

Cliff Steele A.K.A. Robotman and Steve Dayton A.K.A. Mento!

Me: WHOA! The Doom Patrol! Doctor Niles Caulder A.K.A. The Chief, Rita Farr A.K.A. Elasti-Girl, Larry Trainor A.K.A. Negative Man, Cliff Steele A.K.A. Robotman and Steve Dayton A.K.A. Mento!

Beast Boy: Hey guys!

Robotman: Sorry we're late! We accidentally slept in!

Nico: You actually arrived just in time!

Eli: Wow! It's truly an honor!

Elasti-Girl: Same here Eli.

Negative Man: Awesome to see you again Garfield.

Beast Boy: Same here Larry.

We blasted and smashed the robbers all over.

Nico: Poromon, please don't eat anymore hot sauce now!

Poromon: Okay okay!

He stopped.

We finished blasting and smashing the robbers and they were loaded into the paddy wagon to be taken away.

Me: It's truly an honor to meet the Doom Patrol.

The Chief: Same here J.D. We heard so much about you.

Me: I'm glad. You'll be happy to know that the Brotherhood of Evil has all been completely destroyed. Except for General Immortus, he's still at large.

Elasti-Girl: Don't worry about him. We found him robbing a bank all by himself and we sent him to prison forever.

Me: Wow! We owe you guys one for that.

Mento: I also owe you Titans an apology. If I had just let you all come instead of leaving you behind initially, the Brotherhood of Evil would've been locked up the first time and they wouldn't have gone after all of you. For that, I'm truly sorry.

Yugito Nii: I don't believe most of us were with them at the time.

Me: No many of us weren't with them back then.

Yugito Nii: Oh.

Robin: It's all right guys. But the Brotherhood of Evil is all gone now.

Nico: Yeah many of their members and allies either have been destroyed, redeemed and joined the good guys, thrown in jail or are in our frenemies The Masters of Evil.

Elasti-Girl: We can see that. And Garfield we heard that you and Terra got hitched.

Beast Boy: We sure did.

Tara: It is the best thing that has ever happened.

Me: And we had the wedding on Starfire's home planet Tamaran. First ever interstellar wedding we've ever done.

Nico: It's true.

Mento: Garfield, I really am proud of you finally getting married.

Brawl: You guys REALLY should be proud.

Me: And they have 2 awesome kids too.

Beast Boy: That's right.

They saw their kids Gloria and Selina.

Gloria Logan: It's awesome to meet you. I'm Gloria.

Selina Logan: And I'm Selina.

Me: They had them on the day we went and destroyed the Utrom Shredder. One of the most amazing days we've seen.

Elasti-girl: Oh they are adorable. And it's awesome to meet you girls.

Selina Logan: Same to you Rita.

Gloria Logan: It's an honor to meet you all.

Mento: We're so proud of how far you all have come.

Prowl: We're actually about to go on a series of Kamen Rider missions in August.

Negative Man: That's nice. But don't expect to see Ryuki though.

Maria: Why? Is he dead?

Robot Man: No. But he doesn't have any memories of being a Kamen Rider either. You'll have to ask the Decade team for more details.

Me: Oh man! So that's what Eric Larson meant. We'll have to hear about it from Tsukasa and team though to confirm it.

Mento: But we promise you that Kamen Rider Ryuki was just as heroic as the others. And that he's living a happy life right now.

Me: Well we're happy for him.

Nico: We sure are. But he is a true hero too.

Me: Yeah. But it's good we didn't get another addition to the list of people that gave their lives for us.

Nico: Boy that's for sure.

Mento: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. Anyway we got to get ready for our next mission. We're going to meet the young Total Drama Kids.

Me: We haven't seen them in a while. I wonder how they are doing.

Nico: We'll find out soon.

Majar: I want to eat hot sauce.

Borth: (sighs) Fine. The fight's over anyway.

Majar: Okay.

He guzzled some down.

Nico: (laughs) That's funny.

Me: Yeah.

Then Solomon Grundy, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, Zavok, Spot, Red Ghost, Scorpion, David Cain and Seadramon appeared.

Grundy: Can Grundy, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, Zavok, Spot, Red Ghost, Scorpion, David Cain and Seadramon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

David Cain: The Doom Patrol. Amazing to finally meet you all.

Mento: Same to you David.

Nico: It's awesome to meet Beast Boys former team.

Lola: We're all glad they can join us too.

Hard Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Brawn: Yeah boss?

Nico: I'm hoping to do a gene-slammer for Thunder Wall next.

Luna: That's a cool one dudes.

Me: And one of my favorite MTG Cards too.

Eli: Beautiful too.

Lola: Yeah.

Yae: I would be glad to go with you Nico.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Now we can meet Young Total Drama kids.

Puppetmon: Where do they usually hang out?

Me: They go to an awesome Day Care School in Toronto. I know where it is.

Nico: Cool. Lets head over to Toronto, Canada.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed ten dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the ten figures were in the vision: it was none other than Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, former students of Royal Woods High School now expelled maniacal teen mad scientists, and they're coming after us for revenge and they're extremely pissed. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, are Liam Parker and his friends coming after us?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and they're extremely pissed at us for stopping their giant robots from rampaging in Africa, and they also still want revenge on the Huntington Sisters.

Sally Huntington: Should've known they'd show their faces later on today, now we're finally going to pummel their faces in yet again.

Tina Huntington: They've been asking for this for a very long time.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, they're going to pay for trying to destroy our home with that giant robot they were going to unleash long ago. And I've also got another surprise after we tie those mad scientists up.

Nico: Oh, now this should be good. Alright, gang, let's go.

Lincoln: And you and your mad scientist friends better say your prayers, Liam Parker, because you guys are looking at a one-way trip to prison for what you've done.

The Huntington Sisters: But, not before we knock you all flat on your asses!

We were off to Toronto, Canada

---

Toronto, Canada

---

We arrived in Toronto.

Eli: So Chef Hatchett runs the school?

Me: Yep. After Total Drama was shut down because of Billy McLean, Chef Hatchett retired and he went back to his first job as a caregiver of Toronto Day Care Center.

Eli: That's so cool.

Duncan: It'll be great to see our young selves again.

Courtney: It sure will.

Qin: Yeah I forgot how cute they all are.

Brittney: Especially little Gwen.

Gwen: Yeah that is so awesome.

Dardemus: Let's go over there then.

Me: We're already here.

We arrived at the day care.

Nico: Cute place.

Inside Chef Hatchett was watching the kids. Then we came in.

Chef Hatchett: Hey guys!

Me: Hiya Chef.

Young Duncan: Hey guys!

Young Owen: Wow! Awesome you guys are here!

Young Courtney: Wow! Awesome to see you.

Young Gwen: It sure is.

Me: Hey guys. Been a long time. Don't worry we haven't forgotten you guys.

Young Leshawna: Thank goodness.

Young Bridgette: Yeah.

Zavok: Have you kids been behaving?

Young Owen: We have.

Qin: Good.

Young Sugar: (Southern Accent) It sure is y'all.

Sugar: Aww I forgot how cute I was back then.

Young Cody: Lots of us are cute.

Me: You sure are cute. Also We have a bunch of stories we would like to tell you all.

Young Courtney: About the sore losers?

Me: That's right Little Courtney.

We got to telling everyone everything.

Young Courtney: Heather was given the Black Gates?

Gwen: Yep she sure got them.

Young Gwen: I have always hated that girl.

Me: So did everyone in Canada.

Qin: That girl was born with a nasty stick shoved up her butt.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We also dealt with Scott and a bunch of them.

Squidward: They've been dealt with.

Nico: Yep.

Young Duncan: That is awesome!

Duncan: Yeah it sure was.

Me: We also faced an evil version of Chris.

Chris McLean: It's true little dudes. We have an evil version of me now being used in our humiliations.

Leshawna: And it's really awesome.

Lincoln: I even invented my own curse for it too.

Young Cody: You know magic now Lincoln?

Lincoln: I sure do. I invented my own number of curses to deal with certain people we don't like.

Red Ghost: Are their younger selves with you all?

Young Harold: No thank goodness.

Young Owen: But the young version of Max was with us.

Me: Really? Wow. I hope he wasn't as bad as the grown version of him.

Young Owen: No he wasn't.

Young Ella: But it was good you guys stopped him.

Lincoln: It was.

Samey: But thank goodness Young Amy isn't here.

Lola: Yeah that would not be good.

Jasmine: (Australian Accent) It sure wouldn't mates.

David Cain: So, what do you guys do for fun around here?

Young Courtney: We draw, color, play and watch movies and even have a lot of fun.

Me: Awesome.

Young Izzy: And I like doing this.

She pulled out a jar of GHOST PEPPERS!

Nico: Ghost peppers!?

Me: Now you're talking.

Nico: Oh boy.

She gave me 20 of them.

Young Izzy: Think you can handle it?

Me: Oh I can do more than that.

I ate them all.

Nico: HE'S GONNA BLOW!

Everyone ducked and covered.

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS!)

Then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I exploded in a massive explosion of fire and I then had a massive fire aura envelope me.

Me: Now THAT is how a spice demon does it.

Nico: WHOA!

Young Izzy: WOW! You are really tough J.D.

RD Lori: We literally went to a hot sauce factory earlier.

Me: We sure did. And Little Duncan, your big self showed us your hot sauce you made.

Little Duncan: Oh yeah. My (DEMONIC VOICE) DUNCAN'S DIABLO! (EVIL LAUGHTER) (THUNDERCLAP)

Chef Hatchett: What have I told you about using the Karaoke Machine like that Duncan?

Me: It's all right Chef. He's just adding it for dramatic effect. I do it all the time. I do it to add some scary effect too.

Chef Hatchett: Wow.

Shockwave: Are there any villains to deal with?

Chef Hatchett: Yes there are. My old partner turned enemy Sammy has come back.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Chef Hatchett: He was my wrestling partner from my days as a wrestler in the O.W.W.

He told us all about him.

---

Sammy is a minor antagonist from Total Dramarama, only appearing in the episode "OWW". He is the former wrestling partner of Chef Hatchet from back in his O.W.W. days. Together they made a wrestling team called the "Hot Lunch".

Biography

In "OWW", Chef told the kids the sad story about how he and Sammy used to be a wrestling team for OWW back in the day until one day, he used Sammy's signature move, the ham slamwich, against him and injured him. Chef felt so guilty that he quit the OWW alltogether and took up the worst job he could think of. Teaching children at a daycare, hence how he ended up where he is today. The kids brought Sammy back into Chef's life by setting up a wrestling match and contacting Sammy to return. Sammy came back and told Chef that he forgave him for injuring him and that he wanted to go back to wrestling with Chef again. Chef was delighted to hear this and got back in the saddle. However, Courtney was quick to figure out that Sammy was secretly planning revenge on Chef. Chef trained the kids to become wrestlers, themselves. Meanwhile, Sammy worked on welding a breakaway chair solid, electrifying a bear trap, and utilizing an angry beaver for the fight. This would mean he would fight dirty in the big match. Courtney tried to fight Chef but he didn't listen to her and just went on with the wrestling match. In the wrestling match, the kids knocked Chef over and when Chef tried to tag Sammy into the game, Sammy used the angry beaver to bite him and then squirted some ketchup and mustard into his face, sending him back into the electric bear trap. Chef found out that Sammy was trying to get revenge on him and then Sammy took out the solid chair to smack Chef but then Izzy snatched it away and led the other wrestling kids to fight Sammy and save chef. Leshawna threw some Legos for Sammy to step on, Owen fired some ice cubes at him, Izzy sent out a bunch of rabid squirrels to attack him, and Duncan took a bat to his knees, knocking him over in great pain. Sammy still wasn't ready to give up until Cody plumeted from the sky like a meteor and smashed him into the ground, defeating him once and for all. Sammy was put into a full body cast and sent to the hospital just like before and swore revenge on Chef. The doctor told him that he would not recover for a long time because he had a Cody trapped inside of him. Cody ripped out of Sammy stomach and asked for some rice pudding.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Laney: What a sore loser!

Lynn: Jeez!

Ricochet: (Spanish Accent) He is a dishonorable Luchadore.

Spot: I bet he's not as good as John Cena

Me: No he's not.

Ronnie Anne: The best wrestler for me is La Tormenta.

Me: She is the best Luchadore.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But we'll gladly smash his face in.

Jewel Man: You guys should finish any snacks you're eating first.

Nico: Good idea.

They got to finishing their snacks and were done.

Me: Okay you guys ready for action?

Young Bridgette: You bet we are!

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Lets go unmask a bad Luchadore.

Nico: But first, Ridewatches.

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Dragon Knight, Wing Knight, Ninja Storm Red, and their copies.

Me: Ooh Dragon Knight and Ninja Storm Red.

Courtney: Cool!

Sir George, Whirlwind and Manaphy for the copies, Tyler Bowman, Ax and Poromon for the Originals.

Dodgeball Wizard: It's about time Poromon and Manaphy got some.

Nico: Boy it sure is.

Eli: I'll say.

Me: Now that that's done, lets go get him.

Nico: First we need to know where he is.

Eli used the Force to find out.

Eli: He's over in Toronto Park.

Nico: Then lets go over there.

Papillon: Coming, Chef?

Chef Hatchett: You bet I am.

Qin: Time to go kick some butt!

Ricochet: For HONOR! FAMILY! TRADITION!

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the park.

---

We later arrived and we saw him sitting on a bench and grumbling.

Me: There he is.

Proto Man: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Sammy was grumbling and then numerous Pulverizing Pinball Spirits appeared and smashed and pulverized him all over and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and blasted him all over with meteors and smashed him all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Get ready Sammy because we're going to kick your butt all the way to the sun!

Sammy: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Squidward: Yeah! And I'm going to blast your ears out!

Sammy: Come and try it Squidward Tennisballs!

Squidwards: That's TENTACLES!

Machinedramon: (Echoing) Giga Cannon!

He fired his energy cannons and blasted Sammy all over.

Puppetmon: (Echoing) PUPPET PUMMEL!

He bashed his face in with his big hammer!

KRABLAM!

Me: Take that Tennis Ball Butt!

Izzy then fired numerous tennis balls and smashed Sammy all over.

Me: Hey Sammy!

I teleported and then shoved 100 Moonscar Island Peppers down his throat and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded in an intense fiery explosion and he screamed in pain as a massive jet of fire exploded out of his mouth and we laughed!

But then Gator Ghoul, Abomination, Black Knight Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Kerbero Gangan, Whirlin, Zs'Skayr, Whiteout, Ghost and Beautiful Gorgeous appeared.

Nico: Gator Ghoul, Abomination, Black Knight Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Kerbero Gangan, Whirlin, Zs'Skayr, Whiteout, Ghost and Beautiful Gorgeous.

Gator Ghoul: So, did you learn a lesson about orders not always being followed?

Nico: I sure did.

Abomination: That's good.

Black Knight Ghost: I was afraid Eli would have to beat some sense into you.

Eli chuckled nervously

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to me) Speaking of sense, we heard about the Pinkie Sense.

Nico: Yeah it's really cool.

Kerbero Gangan: Is that really a thing?

Me: Yes it sure is. I wrote down notes about it and every reaction from Pinkie's twitching has a meaning.

Gator Ghoul: Very interesting.

Me: Yeah.

Then a figure came out and it was QUARGANON from episode 33 of Time Force!

---

Quarganon was imprisoned within an artifact known as the Solar Amulet. He can only be released by stating an incantation when the stars are in alignment with the sun. When Vypra comes back to life, she attempts to steal the Amulet from the museum. Because she is a ghost, she cannot take it from inside its case. She forms an alliance with Ransik and succeeds in stealing it. During the ritual, Carter Grayson and Wesley Collins crash the ritual and steal the Solar Amulet. Ransik and Vypra chased after them and managed to corner them while her Demon Warriors had already captured the other Time Force Rangers. Carter was forced to surrender the Solar Amulet. With the stars still in alignment with the sun, Vypra then recites the incantation and summons the powerful Super Demon. However, the Lightspeed Power Rangers arrive to help the Time Force Rangers alongside Eric Myers. Carter destroyed Quarganon with his Trans-Armor Cycle while Vypra is destroyed by Wesley with his Red Battle Warrior!

---

Me: Quarganon! I remember you! You were released from the Solar Amulet from when Vypra came back from the dead in the epic team up with the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and the Time Force Rangers.

Quarganon: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Quarganon: I really am proud of Mistress Vypra for how far she's grown.

Me: She has come a long way too.

Nico: Yeah she has.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Becca Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - Nico's rescue in Ponyville and battling the hydra

Gator Ghoul was first.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) I heard Nico's rescue was in Ponyville. And that he and the others battled the hydra

Becca: They sure did and it was so awesome. They also discovered how Pinkie's Pinkie Sense worked.

Fluttershy: Oh I thought it was really interesting.

Tornado: Yeah it sure was. J.D. took a lot of notes on it to see the triggers.

Stealth Elf: He sure did and it was really amazing to see.

Gator Ghoul: That's really interesting. Lets do it!

Becca activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

STEVE IRWIN AND GATOR GHOUL!

Gator Ghoul: Ah Steve Irwin the Crocodile Hunter.

Becca: That's right and he was one of my heroes too. And his daughter Felicia Irwin was Another Ranger.

Gator Ghoul: Wow! What are the odds of that!?

Becca: Very high.

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY THE PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

Becca: (SINGING AND DANCING AS LEAVES SWIRL AROUND HER)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree (KRABLAM! OUCH!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree (KRASMASH! OUCH!)

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with help from his friends

An Ape named Ape

And his elephant sheep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend, he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree (OOOH THAT'S GONNA HURT!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree (KRABLAM!)

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

Swing from tree to tree

Watch out for that tree (KRABLAM!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree (KRASMASH!)

Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile Named George

Who stayed for quite a while

And George grew up in the trees above

When Ursula found him, they found love

She took him to the city, took him straight downtown

But the concrete bliss brought poor George down

So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green

For the king and queen of the animal scene

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

Watch out for that!

Bang! Ooh! Tree!

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree! (KRABLAM! TREE FALLS DOWN!)

She danced and numerous trees were summoned and they smashed him down.

---

Ripster, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Us battling a Hydra, Another Swampfire and Another Goggle Red

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Nico, Zak, and the others battled a Hydra, Another Swampfire and Another Goggle Red. (laughs) They sure were busy, huh?

Ripster: It sure was a busy and Jawsome day. But I thought it was really amazing.

Rarity: Oh we all did darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It was really awesome and fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was cool. And Twilight learned a huge lesson today.

Abomination: She sure did. Lets do it!

Ripster activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

EUGENE GUDGER AND ABOMINATION!

Abomination: Eugene Gudger?

Ripster: He was the first ever American Man that discovered Sharks back in the 1900s.

Abomination: Very interesting.

(STREET SHARKS INTRO SEASON 2 PLAYS)

There's a new breed in your neighborhood

Some say they're just no good

Half shark

half man

Fighting evil that's the plan

Street Sharks

Stre-e-e-et Sharks

Street Sharks

Oh… They're Jawesome!

They bite

They fight

They stand for everything right

They bite

They fight

Chewing out evil with all their might

(Instrumental Bridge)

Street Sharks

Street Sharks

Street Sharks

Street Sharks

They bite

They fight

They stand for everything right

Street Sharks

Ripster fired waves of water as he danced and smashed Abomination all over.

---

## Red She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Lincoln's rescue

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Africa. How was it?

Red She-Hulk: It was really fun! They stopped a massive robot army made by a bunch of students that the Huntington Sisters got expelled years ago.

Applejack: Their names are Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon.

Apple Bloom: You would not like these guys at all. They are evil to the core.

Flashwing: Yeah they sure are.

Black Knight Ghost: Wow these guys sound awful. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

CHARLES ANDREWS AND BLACK KNIGHT GHOST!

Black Knight Ghost: Charles Andrews?

Red She-Hulk: He was the man that discovered the Moeritherium, the ancestor of the elephant that lived 37 million years ago.

Black Knight Ghost: I didn't know about that. Very interesting and cool.

(THE EYES OF TRUTH BY ENIGMA PLAYS)

Red She-Hulk danced and sang as red fire swirled around her.

Red She-Hulk: (SINGING DIVINELY)

The Eyes of Truth

Are always watching you

Alsyn Gazryn Zeregleenn

Aduu shig mal shig torolzonoo khuoo

(In the distance the mirage stands out like horses and cattle.

Very glad to see my beloved son.)

Je me regarde (I look at myself)

Je me sens (I feel myself)

Je vois des enfants (I see the children)

Je suis enfant! (I am a child!)

They fired waves of fire, earth, rock, apples, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - Us meeting an Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon Gene-slammer

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) I heard you guys met an Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Mera: He name is Elizabeth Herodias and she is the guardian angel that taught Lincoln how to fly without wings.

Starlight Glimmer: That is so awesome! I think it's amazing that he could fly without wings before we came.

Cozy Glow: It sure is and her story is awesome.

---

Elizabeth Herodias: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elizabeth, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten

smarter as well.

Elizabeth Herodias: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Elizabeth, what's the story on how you took on Scoots' fury?

Elizabeth Herodias: That's one story I'd never forget. One day, I was giving Lincoln a lesson on how to fly and this was before he got angel wings and lightning powers from Hinon, and I knew he also got powers thanks to my fellow Guardian Angels, Varya Pohzar, Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra. He proved to be a natural at flying, but our day was ruined by Scoots, who showed up and that bitter old goat was about to run him over with her scooter again. But, Lincoln got out of the way and he took to the air, and then, I fired a powerful white fire blast and destroyed Scoots' scooter and then, I fired a blast of wind and trapped her inside it. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud about it, and they were mad at that bitter old goat and wanted to rip her in two, but I decided to let Varie take care of her, so I sent Scoots flying back to Sunset Canyon, and when Varie got the news of what that bitter old goat tried to do to Lincoln, Scoots was put into another straitjacket and thrown in a padded up room.

We cheered wildly for what Elizabeth Herodias did.

Nico: Sheesh, that bitter old goat is extremely unstable in the head, but we got her being humiliated by us, that is until next year, because Lincoln put a curse on her, Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang, and that curse is going to send them to Hell for good.

Elizabeth Herodias: Ooh, now that's awesome. Sure wish that curse could've also been inflicted on Flip.

Lincoln: True, but it's best that he suffers being humiliated by us forever, rather than getting killed.

Me: You got that right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Wow! That is amazing! Lincoln and Elizabeth did great back then.

Hex: They sure did and that was awesome.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: It sure is. Lets do it!

Mera activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

CHARLES WILLIAM ANDREWS AND RYUGU TAMATEBACCO!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Charles William Andrews?

Mera: He was the man that discovered the first Basilosaurus fossil in Egypt in 1839. He discovered the first Eocene Whale.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Wow that is amazing! I didn't know about that.

(ORINOCO FLOW BY ENYA PLAYS)

Mera: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Let me sail, let me sail

Let the Orinoco flow

Let me reach, let me beach

On the shores of Tripoli

Let me sail, let me sail

Let me crash upon your shore

Let me reach, let me beach

Far beyond the Yellow Sea

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

(Ah)

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Bissau to Palau

In the shade of Avalon

From Fiji to Tiree

And the Isles of Ebony

From Peru to Cebu

Feel the power of Babylon

From Bali to Cali

Far beneath the Coral Sea

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

Turn it up, turn it up

Turn it up, up

Adieu

---

Turn it up, turn it up

Turn it up, up

Adieu

---

Turn it up, turn it up

Turn it up, up

Adieu

(Ah)

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From the North to the South

Ebudæ unto Khartoum

From the deep Sea of Clouds

To the Island of the Moon

Carry me on the waves

To the lands I've never been

Carry me on the waves

To the lands I've never seen

We can sail, we can sail

With the Orinoco flow

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

We can steer, we can near

With Rob Dickins at the wheel

We can sigh, say goodbye

Ross and his dependency

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

We can reach, we can beach

On the shores of Tripoli

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Bali to Cali

Far beneath the Coral Sea

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Bissau to Palau

In the shade of Avalon

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

We can reach, we can beach

Far beyond the Yellow Sea

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Peru to Cebu

Feel the power of Babylon

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Ah, ah-ah

Ah, ah-ah

Ah

They fired waves of water, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

# Gaz Membrane, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - Tahu and Tyson's bonding

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Tahu and Tyson had a nice time bonding. Did J.D. join in as well?

Gaz: He sure did and they talked about old times in Beyblading and how J.D. and Tyson rose to the top/

Princess Luna: It was a great bonding time.

Moondust: I thought it was really cool and they had smoothies made by Sunny.

Snowdrop: Boy they really liked them and Sunny makes some of the best smoothies.

Gari: They are tasty.

Blackout: Yeah they sure were.

Kerbero Gangan: I'll have to try one. Lets do it!

Gaz activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

ANDREW CROMBIE OF HUGHENDEN AND KERBERO GANGAN!

Kerbero Gangan: Andrew Crombie of Hughenden?

Gaz: He was the man that discovered the first Kronosaurus fossil in Australia back in 1899.

Kerbero Gangan: Very interesting.

(DOWN UNDER BY MEN AT WORK PLAYS)

Gaz: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Traveling in a fried-out Kombi

On a hippie trail, head full of zombie

I met a strange lady, she made me nervous

She took me in and gave me breakfast

And she said

Do you come from a land down under?

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Buying bread from a man in Brussels

He was six-foot-four and full of muscle

I said, "Do you speak-a my language?"

And he just smiled and gave me a Vegemite sandwich

And he said

I come from a land down under

Where beer does flow and men chunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover, yeah

Lyin' in a den in Bombay

With a slack jaw, and not much to say

I said to the man, "Are you trying to tempt me?

Because I come from the land of plenty"

And he said

Oh! You come from a land down under? (Oh, yeah, yeah)

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder? Ah

You better run, you better take cover

('Cause we are) Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

(Hear, thunder) Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better, better run, you better take cover

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder? Oh, yeah

You better run, you better take cover

(We are) Living in a land down under, oh

Where women glow and men plunder

(Yeah, yeah) Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder? (Yeah, yeah, thunder)

You better run, you better take cover

Living in a land down under (Living in a land down under)

Where women glow and men plunder

(Oh) Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

They danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Linka (Captain Planet), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - Captain Rex gave great advice and we battled Another Vice

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) Captain Rex gave great advice to Nico. And you guys battled Another Vice.

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) Captain Rex gave awesome advice and we sure did battle Another Vice. This time it was the son of a mob boss named William Jackson.

Whirlin: Ah! I've heard about the Jackson Family. They were dangerous.

Rainbow Dash: They sure were.

Scootaloo: Yeah they were awful.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Whirlin: That is bad. Lets do it!

Linka activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

VLADIMIR EFIMOV AND WHIRLIN!

Whirlin: Vladimir Efimov?

Linka (CP): He was the man that discovered the dinosaur Volgatitan. It was a dinosaur that lived 200 million years ago.

Whirlin: Very interesting.

They danced to Russian Dance music and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

## Edd, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr - Us meeting Beast Boy's old team the Doom Patrol

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Double D) It's good that you guys met Beast Boy's old team the Doom Patrol. Because we have an archenemy for Elasti Girl.

Edd: Sounds intriguing. We'll have to see who it is later on.

Zs'Skayr: Oh it will be awesome. And Pinkie I heard that you showed your Pinkie Sense.

Pinkie Pie: I sure did and it was a power that I have had since I was a filly. It's got many triggers to it.

Featherweight: Yeah that was amazing too.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Zs'Skayr: That's interesting. Lets do it!

Edd activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

THOMAS AND MARY CALDWELL ROBERTSON AND ZS'SKAYR!

Zs'Skayr: Thomas and Mary Caldwell Robertson?

Edd: They resided in the Lace House in Blackhawk, Colorado in 1855.

Zs'Skayr: Very interesting.

They danced to Mexican Dance Music and fired waves of cheese, gears, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Squirrel Girl, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout - The Doom Patrol is happy now that the Brotherhood of Evil has been destroyed

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) The Doom Patrol is happy now that the Brotherhood of Evil has been destroyed. And so are we.

Squirrel Girl: Oh yeah we sure are.

Sunset Shimmer: They have caused tons of problems and destroyed countless lives.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure did and it was terrible too.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Whiteout: Yeah that was terrible. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ARI BEN-MENAHEM AND WHITEOUT!

Whiteout: Ari Ben-Menahem?

Squirrel Girl: He was a seismologist that went to the Tunguska Crater to find out how powerful the airburst of the Tunguska Meteor Airburst was. It was back in 1975.

Whiteout: Wow! That is incredible!

They danced to Breakdancing music and they fired waves of nuts and fire and smashed her down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Bogs VS Ghost - The little versions of the Total Drama Contestants are so cute as kids

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) The little versions of the Total Drama Contestants are so cute as kids. Don't you agree?

Ariel: Oh they were so adorable.

Eli: We all thought they were amazing and adorable.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are adorable and they are just like their grown selves.

Starshine Sparkle: It was awesome and cool. Especially little Duncan.

Spyro: Yeah they are awesome.

Ghost: Boy they sure are. Lets do it!

Ariel activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

MARY ANNING AND GHOST!

Ghost: Mary Anning?

Ariel: She was the woman that discovered the first Plesiosaurus fossils.

Ghost: Very interesting.

Ariel: (SINGING PART OF YOUR WORLD AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Look at this stuff

Isn't it neat?

Wouldn't you think my collection's complete?

Wouldn't you think I'm the girl

The girl who has everything?

Look at this trove

Treasures untold

How many wonders can one cavern hold?

Looking around here you'd think

Sure, she's got everything

I've got gadgets and gizmos a-plenty

I've got whozits and whatzits galore

You want thingamabobs?

I've got twenty!

But who cares?

No big deal

I want more

I wanna be where the people are

I wanna see, wanna see 'em dancin'

Walking around on those, what do you call 'em?

Oh, feet

Flippin' your fins, you don't get too far

Legs are required for jumping, dancing

Strolling along down the, what's that word again?

Street

Up where they walk, up where they run

Up where they stay all day in the sun

Wanderin' free, wish I could be

Part of that world

What would I give if I could live out of these waters?

What would I pay to spend a day warm on the sand?

Bet'cha on land they understand

Bet they don't reprimand their daughters

Bright young women, sick of swimmin'

Ready to stand

And ready to know what the people know

Ask 'em my questions and get some answers

What's a fire and why does it, what's the word?

Burn?

When's it my turn?

Wouldn't I love, love to explore that shore up above?

Out of the sea

Wish I could be

Part of that world

They fired waves of magic and water and smashed her down.

---

Rita Loud, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Sammy went from Partner to bad wrestler

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) Sammy went from Partner to bad wrestler. Such a shame.

Rita Loud: Yeah all because Chef Hatchett used Sammy's signature finishing move against him. It was called the Ham Slamwich.

Princess Celestia: That was a weird and crazy move.

Amber Morning: Boy no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah it was amazing and awesome though.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Yeah that was something. Lets do it!

Rita activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

MARIO PANDOLFI AND BEAUTIFUL GORGEOUS!

Beautiful Gorgeous: Mario Pandolfi?

Rita Loud: He was an Italian man that discovered the first fossils of Eudimorphodon from Triassic Italy.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Very interesting and cool.

They danced to Cajun Music and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed her down.

---

Valerie Brinkley the Earthbound Immortal Uru Gene-Slammer, Bertrand, Miranda, Raythor and Roman Goodwin of the Spider VS Devil Web (J.A.K.Q.)

---

Devil Web was next.

Devil Web: So Pinkie Pie has this unusual ability that sees into the future when certain parts of her body twitch?

Valerie Brinkley: Yeah I think it's really awesome that they can do that.

Bertrand: Pinkie had to go through some really awesome sign learning for that to happen.

Miranda: She sure did and I think it's so awesome too.

Raythor: It sure is awesome.

Roman Goodwin: I think that's so cool that she knows these predictions. J.D. took down notes to study them.

Devil Web: I think that's really cool too. Lets do it!

Valerie Brinkley activated her ridewatch and Eyecon.

FRITZ HABER AND DEVIL WEB

Devil Web: Fritz Haber?

Valerie Brinkley: He was the man that invented pesticides back in World War I.

Devil Web: Very interesting.

(BEHIND WALLS OF STONE BY DAVID ARKENSTONE PLAYS)

Valerie Brinkley: (SINGING DIVINELY AND RED FLAMES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Post muros lapideous

hanc noctem tuti sumus

ab omnibus periculis

hanc noctern tuti sumus

Pueri terrae

Protegine nos hanc noctem

ab omnibus periculis

nos tuere hanc noctem

Post muros lapideos

non timebimus

fortiter nos gerimus

non timebimus

She danced and sang gracefully and fired waves of red fire and they fired waves of red fire and smashed him down.

## Lauren Delaney the Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Gene-Slammer, Haiku, Galaxy Man, Astro Man and Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird VS The Angry Sun (Super Mario)

Angry Sun was next.

Angry Sun: The Earthbound Immortals are a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Lauren Delaney: They are more than that.

Haiku: When they were battled the first time they were forces of evil.

Galaxy Man: They sure were and their goal was to destroy the Signers.

Astro Man: Yeah they were that hellbent on getting revenge.

Carly Atlas: Yeah but that's no longer true of us anymore.

Angry Sun: Thank goodness! Lets do it!

Lauren activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

WILLIAM AUSTIN BURT AND ANGRY SUN!

Angry Sun: William Austin Burt

Lauren Delaney: He was the inventor of the Sun Compass back in 1830.

Angry Sun: Interesting.

(SLEEPING SUN BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Lauren Delaney: (SINGING DIVINELY AND ORANGE FLAMES SWIRL AROUND HER)

The sun is sleeping quietly

Once upon a century

Wistful oceans calm and red

Ardent caresses laid to rest

For my dreams I hold my life

For wishes I behold my night

The truth at the end of time

Losing faith makes a crime

I wish for this night-time

To last for a lifetime

The darkness around me

Shores of a solar sea

Oh how I wish to go down with the sun

Sleeping

Weeping

With you

Sorrow has a human heart

From my god it will depart

I'd sail before a thousand moons

Never finding where to go

Two hundred twenty-two days of light

Will be desired by a night

A moment for the poet's play

Until there's nothing left to say

I wish for this night-time

To last for a lifetime

The darkness around me

Shores of a solar sea

Oh how I wish to go down with the sun

Sleeping

Weeping

With you

I wish for this night-time

To last for a lifetime

The darkness around me

Shores of a solar sea

Oh how I wish to go down with the sun

Sleeping

Weeping

With you (kitos)

She danced and fired waves of orange fire and the groups fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Rebecca Madison the Earthbound Immortal Cusillu Gene-Slammer, Dante, Phage, Lasher and Devack of the Monkey VS Tublat (Tarzan)

---

Tublat was next.

Tublat: Hard to imagine that Pinkie Pie has that kind of power.

Rebecca Madison: It sure is incredible. We all thought it was really something how Pinkie can see into the future.

Dante: I agree there and it's really cool.

Phage: We think it's really something that Pinkie can do that.

Lasher: We agree.

Devack: Boy same here. That's really something.

Tublat: It most sure is. Lets do it!

Rebecca Madison activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

PAUL DU CHAILLU AND TUBLAT!

Tublat: Paul Du Chaillu?

Rebecca Madison: He was the man that discovered the first Gorilla back in 1847.

Tublat: I see.

(TWO WORLDS ONE FAMILY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Rebecca Madison: (SINGING DIVINELY AS YELLOW FLAMES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

They danced and fired waves of yellow fire and smashed him down.

## Emma Langley the Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua Gene-Slammer, Persephone, Acid Man, Snake Man and Misty Tredwell of the Lizard VS Galaxy Megas of Bioman

Galaxy Megas was next.

Galaxy Megas: Do you think it's possible for J.D. to discover the use of Pinkie Pie's power in his tail?

Emma Langley: It's highly possible. Same with Nico's tail.

Persephone: That would be really awesome if we all did that.

Acid Man: It sure would be awesome and cool.

Snake Man: That would be so cool.

Misty Tredwell: Pinkie Pie is really special to have an amazing power like that.

Galaxy Megas: She sure is. Lets do it!

Emma activated her Ridewatch and Eyecon.

CAROLINE HERSCHEL AND GALAXY MEGAS!

Galaxy Megas: Ah the first woman that discovered the comet. Good choice.

Emma Langley: Thanks.

(NORTH TO ALASKA BY JOHNNY HORTON PLAYS)

Emma Langley: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Way up North (North to Alaska)

Way up North (North to Alaska)

North to Alaska, we go North, the rush is on

North to Alaska, we go North, the rush is on

Big Sam left Seattle in the year of '92

With George Pratt, his partner, and brother Billy too

They crossed the Yukon River and found the Bonanza gold

Below that old white mountain, just a little South-East of Nome

Sam crossed the Majestic mountains to the valleys far below

He talked to his team of Huskies as he mushed on through the snow

With the Northern lights a-runnin' wild in the Land of the Midnight Sun

Yes, Sam McCord was a mighty man in the year of '91

Where the river is windin', big nuggets they're findin'

North to Alaska, go North, the rush is on

Way up North (North to Alaska)

Way up North (North to Alaska)

North to Alaska, we go North, the rush is on

North to Alaska, we go North, the rush is on

George turned to Sam with his gold in his hand

Said, "Sam, you're lookin' at a lonely, lonely man

I'd trade all the gold that's buried in this land

For one small band of gold to place on sweet little Jenny's hand

'Cause a man needs a woman to love him all the time

Remember, Sam, a true love is so hard to find

I'd build for my Jenny, a honeymoon home

Below that old white mountain, just a little South-East of Nome"

Where the river is windin', big nuggets they're findin'

North to Alaska, go north, the rush is on

North to Alaska, go north, the rush is on

Way up North (North to Alaska)

Way up North (North to Alaska)

Way up North (North to Alaska)

Way up North (North to Alaska)

They danced and fired waves of green fire and smashed him down.

## Mia Addison the Gene-Slammer of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, Morpheus, Giganta, Harley Quinn and Kalin Kessler of the Giant VS Bulldozer Org

Bulldozer Org was next.

Bulldozer Org: Did Sammy really call Squidward, Squidward Tennisballs?

Mia Addison: He sure did and that was really silly. Lily told us that a mailman called him that.

Morpheus: It was really funny.

Giganta: I thought it was cool.

Harley Quinn: Same here. That was awesome and funny.

Kalin Kessler: I agree there.

Bulldozer Org: You said it. Lets do it!

Mia activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

BENJAMIN HOLT AND BULLDOZER ORG!

Bulldozer Org: Ah Benjamin Holt, the inventor of the bulldozer. Awesome choice.

Mia Addison: Yep.

(JAZZMAN BY LISA SIMPSON PLAYS)

Mia Addison: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Lift me won't you lift me

Above the old routine

Make it nice

Play it clean

Jazzman!

When the Jazzman's testifyin',

A faithless man believes.

He can sing you into paradise,

Or bring you to your knees.

Jazzman, take my blues away,

Make my pain the same as yours

With every change you play.

Jazzman, oh, Jazzman.

(MIA PLAYS THE SAXAPHONE AWESOMELY)

They fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Cathy Russo the Gene-Slammer of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, Boris, Clawful, Ultra Humanite and Greiger of the Killer Whale VS Sharkjaw.

---

Sharkjaw was next.

Sharkjaw: So we're finding more Gene-Slammers for the rest of the Earthbound Immortals in the Nazca Lines? That's amazing.

Cathy Russo: It sure is.

Boris: Oh it's most amazing.

Clawful: I'm looking forward to see this.

Ultra Humanite: Indeed.

Greiger: It sure is amazing.

Sharkjaw: I agree. Lets do it!

Cathy Russo was next.

CLAUDIO MONTEVERDI AND SHARKJAW!

Sharkjaw: Claudio Monteverdi?

Cathy Russo: He was the man that composed the first Opera back in 1600.

Sharkjaw: Awesome!

(NESSUN DORMA BY LUCIANO PAVAROTTI PLAYS)

Cathy Russo: (SINGING DIVINELY AND INDIGO FLAMES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Nessun dorma!

Nessun dorma!

Tu pure, o, principessa,

Nella tua fredda stanza,

Guardi le stelle

Che tremano d'amore

E di speranza.

Ma il mio mistero e chiuso in me,

Il nome mio nessun saprá!

No, no, sulla tua bocca lo diró

Quando la luce splenderá!

Ed il mio bacio sciogliera il silenzio

Che ti fa mia!

Dilegua, o notte!

Tramontate, stelle!

Tramontate, stelle!

All'alba vinceró!

Vinceró, vinceró!

She sang it really divinely with the beauty and grace of one of the 3 Legendary Tenors and they fired waves of Indigo fire and smashed him down.

---

Emily LeRue the Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca Gene-Slammer, Brittney Knudson, Gabriel Agreste, Nathalie Sancoeur and Rex Goodwin of the Condor VS Frightwing.

---

Frightwing was next.

Frightwing: So you guys are adding songs to some of the battles?

Emily LeRue: I think it adds a really awesome touch to the battle.

Brittany: I do too. And it'll be perfect for us to use our singing talents in battle.

Gabriel Agreste: I agree there.

Nathalie: It sure will be beautiful.

Rex Goodwin: It sure will. Lets do it!

Emily LeRue activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CAMPBELL AND TONNI AND FRIGHTWING!

Frightwing: Campbell & Tonni?

Emily LeRue: They were 2 Avian Paleontologists known for discovering Argentavis Magnificens.

Frightwing: Interesting.

(PAPEL DE PLATA PLAYS)

She pulled out panpipes and was playing the song Papel De Plata.

Violet Flames swirled around her and the group fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Cora Yenningway the Earthbound Immortal Qhoa Gene-slammer, Catty Yenningway, T-Bone, Razor, Callie Brigs, Yugito Nii, Matatabi and Kat Manx VS Survey Ladies (Animaniacs)

---

The Survey Ladies were next. They were the ladies from Animaniacs that pestered the Warner's.

Survey Lady 1: It's gonna be awesome having you be our archenemies.

Survey Lady 2: Yeah we need the money.

Cora Yenningway: It will be cool. Also I loved all of George Wendt's movies. They are awesome. And I do love beans.

Catty Yenningway: Me and Cora watched him all the time.

T-Bone: His movies are cool.

Razor: They sure are.

Callie Brigs: I like them too.

Yugito Nii: Same with me. They are awesome.

Matatabi: That they are.

Kat Manx: Awesome there.

Survey Lady 1: They sure are.

Ladies: WOULD YOU LIKE TO TAKE A SURVEY?

Cora Yenningway: No thanks. But lets get it on.

Cora activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JESSE RAMSDEN AND THE SURVEY LADIES!

Survey Lady 1: Jesse Ramsden?

Cora Yenningway: He was the inventor of the surveying equipment in 1787.

Survey Lady 2: Very interesting.

(THE GIRL YOU LEFT BEHIND BY TANYA MOUSEKEWITZ PLAYS)

Cora Yenningway: (SINGING DIVINELY AND PINK FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

[growing stronger] Do you ever miss the girl…

[holds strong soprano note] you left behind?

Is the girl you left behind out there tonight romancin'?

Makin' eyes at someone else and singin', is she dancin'?

Oh, the girl you left behind, you dream 'er when you're sleepin'

Puts the teardrops in your eyes from secrets she is keepin'

Happy just to play a tune and dance the whole night away

Hope the girl you left behind will be there for you someday

Lonely is the wind that blows, you know you'll always miss her

Lonely is a lover's heart, if only you could

Kiss her, kiss her, kiss her

All the girls been leave'd behind could fill up California

Please don't leave them too darn long, I think I oughtta warn ya

Absence makes the heart grow cold and makes a heart to wander

If you stay there by their sides, you'll feel their hearts grow fonder

Cats: Hope you see her someday

Hope I find my way

Back to the girl I left behind

Cora (& cats): So tell me you will never roam

(We swear we won't go roaming)

You'll be by your fireside

(We'll all be home sweet home and kiss her, kiss her, kiss her)

Cora: So where's the girl you left behind?

Cats: She's waitin' for her sister

We won't stop until we're home we'll hug and hug and kiss her

I'll find the girl (×4)

All: You'll (I'll) find the girl

You'll (I'll) find the girl you (I) left behind

Tonight (×3)!

That's right

Alright!

They danced and fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Elizabeth Herodias the Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon, Crane, Lizzie Strong, Jean Grey and Sirocco (Skylanders) VS Black Heron

---

Black Heron was next.

Black Heron: It's awesome facing the Heron Earthbound Immortal Gene-slammer and fitting too.

Elizabeth Herodias: It sure is and it's perfect.

Crane: I think it's amazing myself.

Lizzie Strong: I agree. And it's perfect for me too since The Great Blue Windrunner is the Descendant of the Crane and the Heron.

Jean Grey: I agree there.

Sirocco (Skylanders): Same here. That is so awesome.

Black Heron: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Elizabeth activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

CARL LINNAEUS AND BLACK HERON!

Black Heron: Carl Linnaeus?

Elizabeth Herodias: He was the man that first discovered the Great Blue Heron back in the 18th Century.

Black Heron: Very interesting.

(DAY-O BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Elizabeth Herodias: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WHITE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

They fired waves of white fire and smashed her down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Quarganon

---

Quarganon was next.

Nico: Just like on TV. This is gonna be awesome

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords. They were called the Thrashers of Bad Wrestlers, they're a collection of broadswords with a luchador mask etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

They had energy blasts ready.

Nico: Ready… Aim… FIRE!

They fired a massive and powerful energy blast and it hit Quarganon and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Quarganon you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Your wrestling career is over!

Me: It's time for you to retire, into jail!

Nico: Yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They turned into The Zeo Rangers!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXTREME FIGHTING POWER!

We summoned the Battle Fever J, Maskman, Dairanger and Gekirangers and the Hibiki, Den-O, Decade, Zi-O, Zero One and Saber Riders.

Me: And this too. (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) (Turns Dial) EARTHQUAKE FIGHTER FURY!

I summoned Avalanche, Stonedozer, Goliath, Crimson Dynamo, KGBeast, Sumoto and Dai Gui.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Time to kick some butt!

Crag: Lets do it guys!

Ripping Friends, Lincoln, Lynn, Luna and May: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Sr. Midcarda: LUUUCHAAAAARAAAAANN!

We went at Sammy and smashed and pulverized him all over and we were really letting him have it.

Arrthoa and Blazvatan were smashing and blasting Sammy all over.

Brawl, Prowl, Yugito Nii and Crystal Man used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawl's Sonic Cannons, Prowl's Incendiary Missiles and Yugito Nii and Crystal Man's powers 100-fold.

Yugito Nii amd Prowl: CAT MISSILE FIRE BOWL!

Brawl and Crystal Man: CRYSTAL SONIC SHATTER BLAST!

Duel of the Undead and Grundy: UNDEAD FURY BLAST!

Ninja Machines of Tech and Machinedramon: GIGA MACHINE FORCE!

Ninja of Life and Puppetmon: LIFE PUMMEL FURY!

Bakugan of Fire and Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL FIRE FORCE!

Bunny of Magic and Zavok: MAGIC BUNNY BURST!

Genius of Water and Spot: WATER PORTAL DRENCH!

Cryptids of Earth and Red Ghost: CRYPTID EARTHQUAKE BASH!

Punks of Wind and Scorpion: WIND SCORPION STING!

Goddesses of Light and David Cain: LIGHT GODDESS BURST!

Mascots of Darkness and Seadramon: MASCOT DARK ICE BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LOYALTY WINDSTORM BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Rainbow Dash, Ricochet, Buena Girl, Flea, Penny Plutonium, Young Total Drama Kids, Eli and Nunnally: PULVERIZING PINBALL RAINBOW STRIKE!

They fired a massive energy blast of rainbows.

Lincoln: WWE ELEMENT STYLE: JOHN CENA!

Entrapta: WWE LIGHTNING STYLE: RANDY ORTON!

Perfuma: WWE NATURE STYLE: ROMAN REIGNS!

Frosta: WWE ICE STYLE: DOLPH ZIGGLER!

Jessica Shannon: WWE STING STYLE: KEVIN OWENS!

Peni Parker: WWE STING STYLE: UNDERTAKER!

Yuna Kamihara: WWE WATER STYLE: REY MYSTERIO!

Toph: WWE EARTH STYLE: THE MIZ!

Kyoko: WWE LIGHTNING STYLE: ALBERTO DEL RIO!

Misako: WWE LAVA STYLE: BIG SHOW!

Mai Shiranui: WWE LFIRE STYLE: KANE!

Sash Lilac: WWE WATER STYLE: SANTINO MARELLA!

Nuku Nuku: WWE ICE STYLE: STONE COLD STEVE AUSTIN!

Carol Tea: WWE WIND STYLE: BROCK LESNAR!

Milla Basset: WWE GEM STYLE: SHEAMUS!

Neera Li: WWE ICE STYLE: CM PUNK!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said wrestlers!

Lincoln and his harem: WWE FINAL SMASH: WRESTLING MAYHEM!

They performed wrestling while inflicting massive pain in Sammy!

He was really thrashed to pulp and down!

Laney: UNO! DOS! TRES! YOU'RE OUT!

We cheered wildly!

?: (Ten boys' voices) You accursed Huntington Sisters are going to pay for ruining our plans to take over the world yet again!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sally Huntington: I knew there's no mistaking those ten pissed off voices from anywhere.

Hailey Huntington: Same here, sis. You and your friends can come out now, Liam Parker.

Just then, ten boys with black hair, glasses, but were dressed in white lab coats, white dress shirts, black pants, and black shoes came out, they were none other than Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, former genius students of Royal Woods High School now expelled mad scientists obsessed with taking over the world and driven by revenge on the Huntington Sisters.

Sally Huntington: Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, the former genius students of Royal Woods High School now expelled mad scientists obsessed with taking over the world and driven by revenge on us. Should've known you ten dorks would show up, so how's life as convicted on the run juvenile criminals treating you?

Liam Parker: Shut up, bitch! You and your stupid sisters have ruined everything for us.

Noah Wyatt: How can a bunch of girls with such low genius stop us?!

Sally Huntington, Gina Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, Olivia Huntington, and Polly Huntington: HEY!

Lincoln sent a rainbow energy ball with rainbow lightning at Noah Wyatt and it electrocuted him and the rest of his pals.

Lincoln: No one insults my Guardian Angels of the Planets and gets away with it! And they had to stop you all, your obsessions with world domination and views on mankind and all living things as your living test subjects have gone too far.

Jewel Huntington: That's right, not to mention that you all made the lives of everyone in Royal Woods High a total misery and you all acted like King Bees, because you used your wealth and genius to get away with your evil misdeeds!

Sally Huntington: You could've used your genius to make a difference to benefit mankind, but instead you all turned to darkness and tried to take over the world. Which is why we're glad we threw you all in juvie.

Liam Parker: Well, we hate every last one of you!

The Huntington Sisters' auras flared up and they gained a massive power boost from their hatred.

Sally Huntington: And we hate all of you too, and we've had it up to hear with you ten mad scientists to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the eyes of Sally Huntington, Gina Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, Olivia Huntington, and Polly Huntington turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, jewels, planetary symbols, and mythological animals, they unholstered their massive Agents of The Planets-themed swords from their backs, and as they approach Liam Parker and his mad scientist friends, they left colored energy, elemental forces, jewels, planetary symbols, and mythological animals with every step.

Sally Huntington: You and your mad scientist friends have made us sick for the last time, Liam Parker.

Gina Huntington: You all could've made something of your lives by using your genius to help better the future of mankind.

Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, and Olivia Huntington: But no, you used your genius to cause trouble and bring misery to everyone.

Polly Huntington: But, you made your descents into darkness when you tried to take over the world, and we had to put a stop to you and get you all expelled.

Sally Huntington, Gina Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, Olivia Huntington, and Polly Huntington: But since you all refuse to learn your lessons, we're sending you ten straight to prison for good.

Suddenly, Sally Huntington, Gina Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, Olivia Huntington, and Polly Huntington were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, the Duel Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into were flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with the planetary symbols above them. Then, as the vortexes faded, the Huntington Sisters emerge, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Sally Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has fire-colored highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with light, phoenixes, and suns surrounding her, she has Master Hyperion with the symbol of The Sun in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Master Hyperion with orange gems for eyes and the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange Sun-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sally Huntington has on an open orange vest, orange sleeveless midriff top, orange skirt, red pants, orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with light, phoenixes, and Suns on the coattails, and on the back is Master Hyperion with the sun above his head. Suddenly, Sally Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large orange feathers have fire-colored tips on the feathers. Sally Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star

Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sally Huntington's massive Master Hyperion-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, flames, suns and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Master Hyperion's Solar Angel Broadsword of Solar Firestorm Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Master Hyperion and the symbol of the Sun etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, Master Hyperion's heads for the crossguard, large sun-shaped orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large orange phoenix heads with sunlight orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large orange sun-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Master Hyperion's head with sunlight orange gems for eyes and a large sunlight orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Master Hyperion that said, "Sally Huntington, First-Born and Eldest of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Master Hyperion, Angel of The Sun, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Liam Parker, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Suns, and Phoenixes"

サリー・ハンティントン、ハンティントン姉妹の嫡男と長男、マスター・ハイペリオンのジーン・スラマー、太陽の天使、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、リアム・パーカーの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして光、太陽、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Sally Huntington's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

INFINITY SOLAR PHOENIX FIRESTORM HYPERION ANGEL OF FIERY SOLAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LOVE!

Gina Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with water, sea creatures, and mermaids surrounding her, she has The Agent of Life - Neptune with the symbol of Neptune in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Agent of Life - Neptune with blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue Neptune-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gina Huntington has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, blue sleeveless midriff top, blue skirt with black frills, blue pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with water, sea creatures, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Life - Neptune with the planet Neptune above its head. Suddenly, Gina Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark blue feathers have ocean blue tips on the feathers. Gina Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gina Huntington's massive Agent of Life - Neptune-themed greatsword along with her scythe and all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, water, sea creatures, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Life - Neptune's Maelstrom Angel Broadsword of Ocean Mermaid Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Life - Neptune and the symbol of Neptune etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, Agent of Life - Neptune's heads for the crossguard, large Neptune-shaped blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large dark blue angel heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large blue Neptune-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Life - Neptune's head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Agent of Life - Neptune that said, "Gina Huntington, Artist of The Huntington Sisters, Master of Water, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Life - Neptune, Angel of Neptune, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Noah Wyatt, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, and Mermaids"

サリーハンティントン、ハンティントンシスターズのアーティスト、水のマスター、生命のエージェントの遺伝子スラマー-ネプチューン、ネプチューンの天使、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ノアワイアットの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水、海の生き物、そして人魚の達人

Gina Huntington's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM NEPTUNE ANGEL OF OCEAN MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN LOVE!

Jewel Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with jewels, crystals, and earth surrounding her, she has The Agent of Mystery - Earth with the symbol of Earth in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Gem and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Agent of Mystery - Earth with green gems for eyes and the Jewel and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green Earth-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Jewel Huntington has on a short-sleeved green blouse, green sleeveless midriff top, green skirt, green pants, green sneakers, and long sleeveless green trenchcoat with gems, jewels, and earth on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Mystery - Earth with the planet Earth above its head. Suddenly, Jewel Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have ocean blue tips on the feathers. Jewel Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Jewel Huntington's massive Agent of Mystery - Earth-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, jewels, gems, and earth, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Mystery - Earth's Jewel Angel Broadsword of Earth Mystery Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Mystery - Earth and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, Agent of Mystery - Earth's heads for the crossguard, large Earth-shaped green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large green angel heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Earth-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Mystery - Earth's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Agent of Mystery - Earth that said, "Jewel Huntington, Jewel and Gem Creator of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Mystery - Earth, Angel of Earth, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Oliver Hudson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Gems, and Jewels"

ジュエルハンティントン、ハンティントンシスターズのジュエルアンドジェムクリエーター、ミステリーエージェントのジーンスラマー-地球、ネプチューンの天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、オリバーハドソンの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地球、宝石、宝石のマスター

Jewel Huntington's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINTY MYSTERY JEWEL EARTH ANGEL OF MYSTERIOUS GEM JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH LOVE!

Tina Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with fire, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has The Agent of Force - Mars with the symbol of Mars in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Agent of Force - Mars with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red Mars-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tina Huntington has on a sleeveless red vest, red sleeveless midriff top, red skirt, red sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with fire on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Force - Mars with the planet Mars above its head. Suddenly, Tina Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large red feathers have orange tips on the feathers. Tina Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Tina Huntington's massive Agent of Force - Mars-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Force - Mars' Firestorm Angel Broadsword of Mars Force Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Force - Mars and the symbol of Mars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, Agent of Force - Mars heads for the crossguard, large Mars-shaped red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large red angel heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Mars-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Force - Mars' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Agent of Force - Mars that said, "Tina Huntington, Strongest and Most Athletic of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Force - Mars, Angel of Mars, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Elijah Hunter, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Phoenixes, and Fire Angels"

ティナ・ハンティントン、ハンティントン・シスターズの最強で最もアスレチック、フォースのエージェントのジーン・スラマー-火星、火星の天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、エリヤ・ハンターの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、フェニックス、そして火の天使のマスター

Tina Huntington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM MARS FORCE ANGEL OF MARS FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE MARS LOVE!

Julia Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light orange hair, she has neon light orange eyes and a light orange energy aura with lightning, angels, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has The Agent of Miracles - Jupiter with the symbol of Jupiter in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Agent of Miracles - Jupiter with orange gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her light orange Jupiter-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Julia Huntington has on a short-sleeved orange blouse, orange sleeveless top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless light orange trenchcoat with lightning bolts on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Miracles - Jupiter with the planet Jupiter above its head. Suddenly, Julia Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light orange angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large light orange feathers have white tips on the feathers. Jewel Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Julia Huntington's massive Agent of Miracles - Jupiter-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light orange energy and lightning, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Miracles - Jupiter's Lightning Angel Broadsword of Jupiter Miracle Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Miracles - Jupiter and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light orange blade, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter's heads for the crossguard, large Jupiter-shaped light orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large orange angel heads with white gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Jupiter-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Miracles - Jupiter's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Agent of Miracles - Jupiter that said, "Julia Huntington, Fashionista of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Angel of Jupiter, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of James Colton, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning and Jupiter"

ジュリア・ハンティントン、ハンティントン・シスターズのファッショニスタ、奇跡のエージェントのジーン・スラマー-ジュピター、ジュピターの天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ジェームズ・コルトンの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして稲妻と木星のマスター

Julia Huntington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELECTRIC MIRACLE JUPITER ANGEL OF

# THUNDERSTORM MIRACLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELECTRIC JUPITER LOVE!

Caitlyn Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with light and darkness surrounding her, she has The Agent of Judgement - Saturn with the symbol of Saturn in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Twilight and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Agent of Judgement - Saturn with purple gems for eyes and the Twilight and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple Saturn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Caitlyn Huntington has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, purple sleeveless midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with light and darkness on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Judgement - Saturn with the planet Saturn above its head. Suddenly, Caitlyn Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark purple feathers have white tips on the feathers. Caitlyn Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Caitlyn Huntington's massive Agent of Judgement - Saturn-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, light, and darkness, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Judgement - Saturn's Twilight Angel Broadsword of Saturn Judgement Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Judgement - Saturn and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Agent of Judgement - Saturn's heads for the crossguard, large

Saturn-shaped purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple angel heads with white gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Saturn-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Judgement - Saturn's head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Agent of Judgement - Saturn that said, "Caitlyn Huntington, Bookworm of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Judgement - Saturn, Angel of Saturn, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Lucas Cooper, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light and Darkness"

ケイトリン・ハンティントン、ハンティントン姉妹の本の虫、判断の代理人の遺伝子スラマー-土星、土星の天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ルーカス・クーパーの屈辱、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして光と闇のマスター

Caitlyn Huntington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY TWILIGHT JUDGEMENT SATURN ANGEL OF DIVINE TWILIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SATURN LOVE!

Olivia Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue green hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a blue green energy aura with darkness and sound surrounding her, she has The Agent of Entropy - Uranus with the symbol of Uranus in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Sound and Eternity

Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Agent of Entropy - Uranus with blue green gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue green Uranus-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Olivia Huntington has on a sleeveless blue vest, dark green sleeveless midriff top, blue and dark green skirt, blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless blue and green trenchcoat with darkness and soundwaves on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Entropy - Uranus with the planet Uranus above its head. Suddenly, Olivia Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark blue feathers have green tips on the feathers. Olivia Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Olivia Huntington's massive Agent of Entropy - Uranus-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue green energy, darkness, and soundwaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Entropy - Uranus' Darkness Soundwave Angel Broadsword of Uranus Entropy Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Entropy - Uranus and the symbol of Uranus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue and green blade, Agent of Entropy - Uranus' heads for the crossguard, large Uranus-shaped blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large blue angel heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Uranus-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Entropy - Uranus' head with green gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious

Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Agent of Entropy - Uranus that said, "Olivia Huntington, Rockstar of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Entropy - Uranus, Angel of Uranus, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Henry Easton, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness and Soundwaves"

オリビア・ハンティントン、ハンティントン・シスターズのロックスター、エントロピーのエージェントのジーン・スラマー-ウラヌス、ウラヌスの天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ヘンリー・イーストンの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇と音波のマスター

Olivia Huntington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SOUNDWAVE URANUS ANGEL OF DIVINE ENTROPY JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK SOUND LOVE!

Hailey Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a gold energy aura with nature and plants surrounding her, she has The Agent of Creation - Venus with the symbol of Earth in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dove earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has The Agent of Creation - Venus with yellow gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow Venus-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hailey Huntington has on an open yellow checkerboard blouse, yellow sleeveless midriff top, yellow skirt, yellow bellbottom pants, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with plants and animals on the coattails, and on the back is The Agent of Creation - Venus with the planet Venus above its head. Suddenly, Hailey Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large yellow feathers have white tips on the feathers. Hailey Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and she also has the three Mystic Sphere Balls.

Suddenly, Hailey Huntington's massive Agent of Creation - Venus-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, plants, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Agent of Creation - Venus' Nature Angel Broadsword of Venus Creation Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Agent of Creation - Venus and the symbol of Venus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light orange blade, Agent of Creation - Venus' heads for the crossguard, large Venus-shaped yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large yellow angel heads with white gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Jupiter-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Agent of Creation - Venus' head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below Agent of Creation - Venus that said, "Hailey Huntington, Most Beautiful of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Agent of Creation - Venus, Angel of Venus, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Elijah Hunter, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Nature, Animals, and Venus"

ヘイリーハンティントン、ハンティントン姉妹の中で最も美しい、創造のエージェントの遺伝子スラマー-金星、金星の天使、愛する守護天使とリンカーンラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、エリヤハンターの屈辱者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして自然、動物、金星のマスター

Hailey Huntington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY NATURE CREATION VENUS ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE VENUS LOVE!

And Polly Huntington grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark green hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with darkness and metals surrounding her, she has The Executor of Hades - Pluto with the symbol of Pluto in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Executor of Hades - Pluto with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple Pluto-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Polly Huntington has on a short-sleeved dark green blouse, green sleeveless top, dark green skirt, dark green pants, dark green high-heeled knee-high combat boots, and long sleeveless dark green trenchcoat with darkness and metals on the coattails, and on the back is The Executor of Hades - Pluto with the planet Pluto above its head. Suddenly, Polly Huntington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large purple feathers have dark green tips on the feathers. Polly Huntington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Polly Huntington's massive Executor of Hades - Pluto-themed greatsword along with all the treasure battle swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark green energy and darkness and when it emerged, it was transformed into Executor of Hades - Pluto's Darkness Angel Broadsword of Pluto Executor Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Executor of Hades - Pluto and the symbol of Pluto etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Executor of Hades - Pluto's heads for the crossguard, large Pluto-shaped purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large dark green angel heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large Pluto-shaped gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Executor of Hades - Pluto's head with dark green gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Executor of Hades - Pluto that said, "Polly Huntington, Goldmancer of The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammer of Executor of Hades - Pluto, Angel of Pluto, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Humiliator of Jack Landon, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness and Gold"

ポリー・ハンティントン、ハンティントン・シスターズのゴールドマンサー、ハデスの執行者のジーン・スラマー-プルート、プルートの天使、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、ジャック・ランドンの屈辱、悪の殺し屋、混乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇と金のマスター

Polly Huntington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY PLUTO GOLDMANCER DARK HADES ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK GOLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE PLUTO LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of the Huntington Sisters, and and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Liam Parker, Noah Wyatt, Oliver Hudson, Elijah Hunter, James Colton, William Carver, Benjamin Nolan, Lucas Cooper, Henry Easton, and Jack Landon, the mad scientist bastards fell into a black rage and got out their blasters to blast and kill them. But, the Huntington Sisters fired powerful colored energy blasts with elemental forces, jewels, gold, and mythological animals at them, and it destroyed their blasters and sent them flying into a wall, which they got out of and they were beyond pissed off.

Nico: Holy crap, all of the Huntington Sisters have transformed, that's really awesome!

Me: And they sent Liam Parker and his friends flying into a wall, and really pissed them off. This is so going to be one awesome eleven-against-ten fight.

Nico: That's right, J.D., Lincoln's also going to join in.

Lincoln: That's right, I ain't missing this chance to kick Liam Parker's butt, along with his friends. And Sally, you and your sisters look beautiful. How do you all feel?

Sally Huntington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solar Hyperion Sun and Divine Solar Love) **We feel incredible, Linky.**

Gina Huntington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Neptune and Divine Ocean Love) **We certainly do. Now, shall we kick Liam Parker and his friends' butts and send them off to prison for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined The Huntington Sisters.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You and your friends are going to pay for sending that army of giant robots to cause havoc in Africa and for trying to kill the Huntington Sisters, Liam Parker.**

The Huntington Sisters and Lincoln went after Liam Parker and his mad scientist friends who no longer have their blasters, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, gold, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Liam Parker and his friends, and they explode with incredible power as they hit them. Then, the Huntington Sisters and Lincoln attacked them with their massive wide and broad-bladed broadswords, and they left tears on their clothes, and they punched Liam Parker and his friends in the face and broke their glasses.

Then, Lincoln and the Huntington Sisters tied Liam Parker and his friends in colored and rainbow energy straitjackets and colored and rainbow energy chains, so they can't escape, and they were finally defeated. We cheered wildly for what the Huntington Sisters and Lincoln did as they holster their massive wide and broad-bladed broadswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of the Huntington Sisters are permanent.

Liam Parker: What are you imbeciles even cheering about? We'll break out again, and we will never stop until we kill you all and take over the world! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Lincoln: (Smirks) Laugh all you want, Liam Parker. But, you and your friends are heading back to prison, just not the juvenile detention facility in Lansing, Michigan.

Sally Huntington: (Smirks) And let's see how smart you all are when you're nothing more than drool monkeys. Linky, would you be so kind?

Lincoln nodded and he sprouted ten massive long and powerful white tails with large suction cups and as he latched them onto the heads of Liam Parker and his friends, Lincoln then began sucking out and draining their brains and he was gaining a very massive intelligence and brainpower boost. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Liam Parker and his friends were reduced to being drool monkeys for life, and they were beamed to The Sun Prison for World Conquering Tyrants, where they'll stay there for the rest of their lives.

Just then, Sally Huntington, Gina Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Callie Huntington, Caitlyn Huntington, Olivia Huntington, and Polly Huntington glomped on Lincoln and they kissed him all over. But, they were also joined by the other future wives in Lincoln's harem.

Everyone laughed!

Me: Just like what happened yesterday.

Lola: (Laughs) But, it's still so cute!

As the Huntington Sisters and the rest of Lincoln's future wives were done, Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body and face, he was laughing goofily and he has steam coming out of his ears.

Lincoln: (Dreamy voice) I'm in Heaven!

Nicole: (Snickers) Uh oh, looks like Lincoln is going to be having a wild time tonight!

We laughed some more, and Lincoln snapped out of it. But, he then kindly returned the kisses of his future wives and they also had steam coming out of their ears and deep scarlet red blushes on their faces.

Cora Yenningway: What a man!

Whirlin: That's it for Sammie.

Zs'Skayr: I hope he has a nice stay in prison.

Me: I have a feeling he won't like it one bit.

Ultra Humanite: But the songs we all sang today in our battles was absolutely exquisite.

Qin: They were really beautiful.

Laney: They sure were.

Whiteout: The Vistamps Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Me: Yeah they were!

Abigail Howenshead: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Elizabeth Herodias: Same with me.

Ghost: You girls won't regret it.

Me: Yeah you'll love it.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to the Doom Patrol) It's gonna be good having you guys with us.

Mento: It sure will be awesome.

Elasti-Girl: Yeah it will. We have a lot of catching up to do with Garfield.

Me: I can tell.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Young Gwen: Thanks Nico.

Ricochet: (To the viewers) Now Sammy is in prison and the honor of Lucha Wrestling was avenged.

Nico: It sure has. Lets head home guys.

We cheered.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yae, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the town of Luchaville and we're going to battle the Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Team:

Primadonna Hodges - The masculine-voiced leader of the group. She seems to be very muscular and aggressive. She also sounds much like a tough man. She's 13 years old. She often refers to the Mascaritas as "jabronis", a play on the term "jobber", which was coined by The Iron Sheik and later popularized by The Rock. Voiced by Kathleen Barr.

Carlton Cold Jones - He seems to be the brainless one of the group. In one episode, he faced off with Rikochet and tried to get a better arriving theme than him. Voiced by Lee Tockar.

Heavy Traffic - He seems to be the aggressive one known to tear everything apart. At one point Buena Girl refined him. He then turned into a fake suit-wearing British gentlemen masked wrestler named "Union Jack" with moves like "London Bridge is Falling Down" and "Rule of Britannia". But he reverted to his aggressive form because he missed his old group. Voiced by Scott McNeil.

Ham Hands - He seems to be the extra one of the group, he wears face paint. He is also the "worst wrestler in the Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy". He is voiced by Michael Donovan.

Qin is gonna battle battle those clods and show her not to mess with the pride of Lucha Libre! Also Ricochet, Buena Girl, Flea and Penny Plutonium are going With the group. We're also going to battle Another Ghostfreak and Another Dyna Red. And these bullies picked the wrong day to fight. Also we're going to meet a Thunder Wall Gene-slammer named Emilia Kaito. Emilia is Nico's friend from science and she and Nico both specifically were in meteorology. They did a lot of tornado chasing too and took photos of awesome tornadoes. The match-up scene is for Dakota Maracle, the Ascended of Thunder Gene-Slammer and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Pn'zo from the Marvel Comics. Megasonic1000, I want you to give J.D. the information on him, and on the villain Lincoln and his group are going to face on his rescue tomorrow, Blockbuster A.K.A. Michael Baer, and a member of The Marauders. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Washington D.C., and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster, and a member of The Marauders. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma Gene-Slammer named Sydney McWilcox, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Australia, and she is a master of yellow fire and is a powerful force to be reckoned with in martial arts. She also took on the full force of Lola's fury with incredible ferocity. It's Qin's Birthday! And we got an awesome day planned for her. We're going to have an awesome party for her over at Lynn's Table and we're going to have an awesome humiliation session and use awesome and funny techniques on the jerks involving spicy food and a lot of nuclear spicy foods. After Nico's rescue, Me and Captain Cold are going to take Qin out of the estate while we get everything ready for her party. So I won't be going to the bonding session tomorrow.

See you all tomorrow.

# QIN'S BIRTHDAY SPICY EXTRAVAGANZA

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO NICOCHAN11'S OC QIN CHEN

---

In the briefing room, I had Nico, Eli, Captain Cold, Varie, Erica Haddock, Aylene, Naruto and Vince there for a special meeting.

Me: Now I'm sure you're all wondering why I called this meeting. Well if you must know, tomorrow is Qin's birthday and Nico has something really awesome planned for her Birthday Party.

Nico: That's right. We're having her party at Lynn's Table and it's going to be an awesome surprise party and we're going to do a humiliation fest for her so she can have some fun.

Captain Cold: I think that's gonna be wonderful Nico.

Nico: It sure is. So after I'm done with my rescue I want you and J.D. to take Qin out of the estate on a special exploration mission of these locations.

He pulled out a list of places that Scooby Doo and his gang went to that had amazing treasure that was never found. It included the Vasquez Castle, Skull Island, The Vault Prison and Moonscar Island.

Captain Cold: Ooh these will be fun.

Nico: Yes they will. I want you and J.D. to take Qin treasure hunting to those spots and find all that treasure while we set up everything for the party.

Captain Cold: Okay.

Me: This will be fun Nico.

Nico: It sure will be awesome. I want Qin to have the most fun ever.

Varie: And on the day before we meet the Decade Kamen Riders too.

Nico: Yep. And don't let her come back too early. I'll tell you guys when.

Me: Right.

We then got into agreement. We were ready.

* * *

In the town of Luchaville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yae, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Ricochet, Buena Girl, Flea, Penny Plutonium, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome rescue. This was gonna be awesome as I heard so much about the town of Luchaville from when Nico lead everyone that day when I was on vacation.

Me: Wow so this is Luchaville. I heard so much about this place from you guys when I got back from my vacation.

Varie: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Girl Jordan: And it's also where we met Valon and saved him from the Orichalcos.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Camie: Yeah. You'll have to tell us all about it.

Yae: We're really looking forward to hearing it.

Eli: Yeah.

Ricochet: You guys are going to love our school. It's a school all for Luchadore Students.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome. And Ronnie Anne and Syd love Lucha Libre wrestling too.

Buena Girl: They sure do.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Yae.

Yae: It's my pleasure Nico. I'm so looking forward to going on a great rescue with you.

Qin: I am too. I have a feeling this one is gonna be really awesome.

Nico: Yae, remember when J.D. met you guys?

Yae: I sure do. That was so much fun. It was during the Japan part of the Ridonculous Race last year.

Zarya Moonwolf: That was so awesome and fun.

Me: Boy it sure was. And I was really amazed when we heard that Nico and the team went into the Multiverse to take down Stewie's evil half brother.

Laney: Yeah that was really cool! I loved the Amish part of that adventure. It was amazing.

Carol: That was awesome. But the most brutal part of that one was taking down that Fraternity Club universe.

Lola: Yeah those guys were all sociopathic jerks.

Me: Boy that was crazy! And I heard there was a universe where the Handicapped people reigned supreme.

Nico: Yep. And there was one for pirates, Alien Chickens and the Evil Universe.

Lana: Yeah.

Yae: Those were really crazy and cool.

Me: They sure were.

Nico: We didn't fight the Amish at all.

Laney: No we sure didn't. In fact we became awesome friends with them and we brought their awesome Amish city to Gotham Royal York.

Nico: That was cool.

Maria: Yeah it sure was. But William and me did not like that Fraternity and Sorority Universe at all. Remember how we went after guys like those at the university in our universe on our first date?

Me: Boy I sure do. Those guys were nothing but trouble!

Nico: Yeah they sure were. But I thought the Handicapped Universe was awesome too.

Varie: I liked that one because as a nurse I work with the handicapped.

Nico: The Constructicons really looked eager to fight Crippletron as Devastator.

Me: Boy I can tell they were.

Camie: I'm confused though. Can you tell us everything that happened during that time? We weren't with you went it all happened.

Nico: I sure can. That was so unforgettable.

Nico went over everything that happened during the events of chapter 1367 and it was an awesome adventure.

Me: Wow! That was so awesome! And Eli you did really good in returning that girls photos.

Eli: Thanks bro.

Laney: That was cool. Also some guy was hitting on Sophie.

Me: What a fucking douchebag!

Qin: No kidding there! I hate guys like that.

Nico: Me too.

Me: And Fluttershy that was so awesome the way you used your Stare on those Frat guys to let that worlds version of Meg in.

Fluttershy: That was really good.

Me: I guess it will show those jerks never to underestimate the power of Fluttershy's stare.

Nico: Yep and we found out that Hank Scorpio was part of a Fraternity Club a long time ago.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep. ΚΣΨ.

Me: Cool!

Eli: Yeah that was cool.

Nico: There was an evil world too.

Me: Wait I remember that universe. That was where we killed Evil Stewie the first time.

Nico: That's right! I remember you guys went there before and Venom ate him.

Maria: He sure did. That was amazing.

Nico: We killed a cheeseburger too.

Eli: That was the funniest assassination we've ever done.

Me: Who did you guys kill?

Nico: Mayor McCheese?

Me: One of the Mascots of McDonalds? How crazy.

Nico: Yeah it was funny.

Maria: There was also a world of pirates.

Brittney: That was a world I remember. Remember in my babysitting adventure I had one of the Fox Quintuplets battle Long John Peter?

Nico: I sure do Brittney. That was awesome.

Me: That is cool that you guys did that and I heard that Seamus got his arms and legs back.

Nico: Yep. And we met a mermaid Lois.

Varie: She was awesome too.

Me: Also there's a Long John Peter in the Masters of Evil now. He's Maria Cooper's Archenemy now.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Then we went to the North Pole.

Me: I've heard about that one! That was where a Santa Claus went bad because everyone was buying their gifts online.

Eli: Yep and at the same time I felt sorry for that version of Santa too.

Qin: Same here. So instead of killing him we put him in our prison.

Me: You made the right call on that one.

Eli: Yeah we sure did.

Varie: I also heard that Stewie and Brian went to the North Pole themselves a while back and Stewie was going to kill Santa for something.

Nico: That's right. I heard all about that.

Varie: Yeah and that universe was sad though.

Nico: Because all Stewie wanted was to sit on Santa's lap.

Me: Yeah.

Himiko: Can you tell us what happened when Stewie and Brian went there to the North Pole?

Varie: I can do that. It was not a pleasant sight. Blame Humanity's Greed for that.

Varie told us what happened from Family Guy Season 9 Episode 7.

---

On Christmas Eve, Brian takes Stewie to the mall, only to get a rude brush-off from the Santa who works there when he leaves for the night. As a result, Stewie vows to kill Santa for blowing him off and forces Brian to take him to the North Pole. Attempting to trick Stewie, Brian brings him to a Santa's Village amusement park. Soon discovering the charade, Stewie threatens to shoot Brian if he does not take him to the real North Pole.

Stewie hitches a ride with a trucker and so Brian follows him all the way to Canada. On the way, Stewie accidentally causes a traffic pileup by discharging a flare pistol in the cab of the truck, which catches fire and explodes. Crashing his car in a chain reaction, Brian becomes angry and tells Stewie that Santa does not exist. Stewie becomes frustrated and continues to attempt to hitchhike, coercing Brian to join him. The pair then encounter a Canadian who gives them his snowmobile.

Continuing north, they soon run out of gas, but receive help from the Aurora Boreanaz, who instructs them to stay at a nearby cabin. The two survive the night in the cabin and set out on foot the next morning. They finally make it to Santa's workshop, only to find the place a dark, gloomy factory in a dreary, polluted, lifeless wasteland. Santa is a sickly and depressed old man, the elves are all horribly mutated and inbred due to Santa's attempts to keep up with the increasing gift demands year after year, and the reindeer have become carnivorous, feral monsters that eat the elves who wander out into the snow to die of exhaustion. Santa suddenly collapses and is too sick to deliver the presents. Brian and Stewie agree to do it, but end up wasting an hour and a half at their first house after their presence is discovered by a family whom they attack, bind and gag with duct tape, upon discovering they were in the wrong house. Realizing that they will not be able to complete the delivery in time, and understanding firsthand the impossibility of Santa's job, Stewie and Brian abandon the delivery in lieu of another plan.

On Christmas morning, everybody on Earth wakes up without any presents under their trees. They turn on the news, which is broadcasting the same story. Brian and Stewie appear on the broadcast and bring the dying Santa out in a wheelchair, explaining that humanity's greed is killing him, and if they don't shorten their demands to one Christmas present a year, they may have to give up Christmas altogether. Chastened, everyone agrees and by one year later, Santa has recovered, the workshop is once again a lively, colorful cottage and the elves and reindeer are all rejuvenated.

---

When she was done we were amazed that Brian and Stewie did that.

Me: Wow! That is incredible!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Lana: Brian and Stewie are heroes for doing that.

Me: Me and it was all because of Humanity's greed and the planet's population growing fast? Wow.

Qin: Yeah I feel bad for that worlds version of Santa too. He lost everything.

Nico: And finally, there was that chicken world.

Me: I bet Ed liked that one.

Nico: Well it was good and bad. Ed loves chickens but these are bad chickens.

Himiko: Crazy. But at least you guys all destroyed them.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: Thank goodness. And we saved Meg there. That whole universe was like a combination of Aliens and other science fiction movies but with mostly Aliens in it.

Lola: Yeah it was weird. I'm never looking at chickens the same way again.

Qin: It was weird.

Applejack: I wouldn't let those kinds of chickens enter my barn ever.

Maria: Surprisingly, Brian killed Bertram.

Nico: Yep and we banished him to the Warp.

Me: After everything he did he should have gotten the Black Gates for his crimes.

Nico: It's a shame we didn't know about the Black Gates earlier though. But yeah.

Qin: But at least he's gone for good.

Himiko: Thank goodness too.

Camie: I can't believe he was that evil.

Me: Hmm. Hey Nico I have been thinking about something.

Nico: What is it?

Me: If I were to use the Black Gates on Xehanort would it destroy all the Dark Orbs all over the universe along with him?

Nico: Hmm. You know it's highly possible. But if he ever returns we'll be sure to test that theory out.

Yae: That will be awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah it sure would.

Me: Yep.

Varie: Man Yesterday was so awesome.

Nico: I really loved meeting the Total Drama Kids.

Me: They were with us ages ago Nico. They just had to go to daycare up in Canada. But it was awesome they are now with us permanently.

Nico: It sure is.

Yae: I agree and they are so awesome.

Me: Thank goodness we're not meeting younger versions of the sore losers.

Qin: That would not be good.

We arrived in Ricochet's school.

Me: So this is your school guys.

Ricochet: Yep this is it.

Buena Girl: What do you think?

Me: It's really cool.

Qin: I think it's so awesome that there is a school for Luchadore wrestlers.

Nico: Yeah I was amazed too.

Maria: Same here.

Nico: Okay. Our bad guys should be here somewhere.

Eli: I sense they are here. They are in the gym.

Nico: Lets go.

Me: It's amazing that you faced Valon here Nico.

Nico: It sure was. And he had a really interesting and amazing theme to his deck too. He used Armor Cards.

Qin: Those were awesome to see.

Camie: That is amazing and his monsters are very unique.

Maria: I thought so too.

We went into the gym.

Lola: Where is everyone?

Nico: It's Sunday so school is closed.

Me: Good thing we have a special permit and key.

Qin: Yep.

We went into the gym and it was pitch black dark.

Me: Man it's dark in here.

Nico: Hello? Any bad guys here?

Me: I'll turn on the lights.

I went and found the light switch and turned them on with a switch I had in my pocket knife.

Me: There we go.

Eli: They are here.

Me: Where?

But then I suddenly felt a hugely cold wave go down my back!

Me: (SHIVERING) JEEZ! That was cold!

Nico: You all right?

Me: Yeah I was warm and then suddenly I felt this really big cold wave go down my back.

Eli: Weird. I don't feel anything.

Lucy: I sense a ghost here.

Me: A ghost?

Lincoln: My ghost sense is not picking up… (Ghost sense goes off) Oh there it is.

But then we saw a Black Ectonurite appear! It was ANOTHER GHOSTFREAK!

Me: Another Ghostfreak!? WHOA!

Albedo turned into Negative Ghostfreak.

Negative Ghostfreak: Now we're even.

Nico: Yeah! Who are you buddy!

Another Ghostfreak: (In a little girls voice) J.D. you remember me right?

I gasped when I heard that voice. I hadn't heard that voice in 14 years and then my heart started pounding hard and then my eyes welled up with tears and then I started crying hard and then I dropped to the floor and cried hard.

Me: (CRYING HARD) REBECCA SARRASIM! (CRYING)

Nico: (Concerned) J.D.? What's wrong!?

Me: (CRYING) That Another Ghostfreak! That's Rebecca Sarrasim! She is a girl that I knew back when I was in kindergarten and… She died in an explosion when her house blew up! (CRYING)

Everyone gasped!

Maria: Well, I guess Swartz did us one favor.

Nico: Maria! Let J.D. tell us what happened. J.D. It's all right we're here. Tell us what happened.

Me: (Calms down) Okay. I'll try. It was back 14 years ago. Me and Rebecca were very close and dear friends in kindergarten. We were known as the angels of light and darkness. She was born with amazing pitch black angel wings and had powers over darkness. She's a goth girl and loves all things dark. We did it all and went to the amusement park and had all sorts of fun. But then when I was over in the Czech Republic for our vacation, I got word that Rebecca's entire house exploded because of a propane gas leak and then (crying) I found out she died in that explosion! (CRYING HARD)

Everyone gasped in shock!

Varie: Oh honey.

Camie: J.D. that's awful!

Himiko: Oh man!

Nico put his hand on my back and comforted me.

Nico: I'm so sorry J.D. I'm so sorry.

Me: (Crying Hard) MY FIRST FRIEND! GONE!

Nico patted me.

Kaito: Should we be concerned about this?

Zocks: Kaito. This was his friend.

May: Yeah he lost someone back then that was dear to him.

Nico: Yeah he loved this girl and an unfortunate and tragic accident took her from him. A piece of his soul was shattered.

Me: (Sniffles) But after that horrible day it was then that I would not let the same thing happen to anymore of my friends. I then went into the superhero business because of it. I vowed from then on that I would not let the same thing happen to anymore of my closest and dearest friends. I vowed that I would form the most powerful team in the entire universe and always be there for everyone and stop the malevolent forces of evil out to destroy everything. I would not let the same thing happen to anyone in any way, shape, form or anything like that.

Nico: Whoa! So Rebecca's death is the catalyst that lead to you becoming a superhero.

Me: That's right. I poured myself into my training, book smarts and everything I learned from comics and used my powers to help people. I travelled all over the world and helped people in need and helped so many people that were sick and more. As well as learn from the great martial arts masters from the world.

Nico: Wow! I've never seen you work so hard like that!

Me: Yes. But now that Rebecca is back I have a piece of my soul that was taken from me back.

Nico: Yeah.

Juran: It's a no brainer why you became Another Ghostfreak.

Another Ghostfreak: That's right and J.D. it's not your fault I died.

Me: I'm sorry I wasn't there. I wanted to be but I couldn't.

Another Ghostfreak: J.D. I forgive you for not being there for me.

Me: Thank you Rebecca. But I still blamed myself for not being there. It's all my fault. I should have asked you to come with me! I'm sorry. I failed you.

Nico: J.D. it's not your fault man. You didn't know this was going to happen until it was too late. I know you lost someone you loved dearly but remember everything I went through with killing Ken and all that and how you helped me get over my grief? You saved me from my darkness. Now you can save yourself from your darkness and save Rebecca.

Me: (Sniffle) You're right Nico! I got to do this for her!

Eli: Yeah bro!

Me: But I promise that on August 12th, Swartz will PAY FOR THIS!

Flea: This is nice and all. But I don't think she's alone!

We saw another figure come out and it was a scary version of Dyna Red from Dynaman back in 1983!

Me: Whoa! Another Dyna Red!

Nico: From 1983! WHOA!

Me: If Hokuto Dan saw this he would be really pissed!

Flea: The both of them still aren't alone.

We saw a bunch of kids come out and they were the HAIRY KNUCKLES BRUTOS!

---

Primadonna Hodges - The masculine-voiced leader of the group. She seems to be very muscular and aggressive. She also sounds much like a tough man. She's 13 years old. She often refers to the Mascaritas as "jabronis", a play on the term "jobber", which was coined by The Iron Sheik and later popularized by The Rock. Voiced by Kathleen Barr.

Carlton Cold Jones - He seems to be the brainless one of the group. In one episode, he faced off with Rikochet and tried to get a better arriving theme than him. Voiced by Lee Tockar.

Heavy Traffic - He seems to be the aggressive one known to tear everything apart. At one point Buena Girl refined him. He then turned into a fake suit-wearing British gentlemen masked wrestler named "Union Jack" with moves like "London Bridge is Falling Down" and "Rule of Britannia". But he reverted to his aggressive form because he missed his old group. Voiced by Scott McNeil.

Ham Hands - He seems to be the extra one of the group, he wears face paint. He is also the "worst wrestler in the Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy". He is voiced by Michael Donovan.

---

Ricochet: The Hairy Knuckles Brutos!

Buena Girl: Not these guys again!

Me: You know them?

Ricochet: Yeah we do. And I wish we didn't. They are bullies from Hairy Knuckles Academy And they hate us with a terrible vendetta.

Primadonna Hodges: And now we're going to kill you clods!

Me: Not it we Smash your faces in first UGLY!

She then exploded in RAGE!

Primadonna Hodges: WHAT DID YOU JUST CALL ME! (GROWLS IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE) (FIRE EXPLODES FROM HER MOUTH)

Nico: She turned into a Flareon!

NICE ROAST!

Me: That was a good burn though Nico.

Nico: Thanks. First, who's Another Dyna Red?

Primadonna Hodges: You'll find out now! KILL THAT MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLE! NO ONE CALLS ME UGLY AND LIVES TO TELL THE FUCKING TALE!

Me: Do you kiss your mother with that mouth or use it lick a toilet!?

BURN!

Another Dyna Red then shocked us by kicked her in the head and it sent her flying and sent her crashing into the wall!

KRASMASH!

Nico: OUCH!

Eli: Nice one!

Another Dyna Red: (In a girls voice) (Welsh Accent) Her yelling gives me a headache.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had a dragon tattoo on her arm as well as a Phoenix and Firebird tattoo. And she was dressed in a blue dress and she had the Wales Dragon on her dress.

Me: Alys Hughs!

Alys: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Alys.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I met her in Wales. She is an awesome Shetland Pony rancher and she also has a lot of amazing and beautiful Shetland Sheepdogs. She also is a great cook too and knows how to make all kinds of amazing European dishes from all over Europe.

Nicole: That is cool!

Me: Yeah.

Alys: It sure is.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you two?

Another Ghostfreak: My family.

Alys: And to be the greatest world chef.

Me: Mary could easily do that one. And I can bring your family back.

Eli: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah. I'll face the three brats with Ricochet and his friends. You guys face the Another Ghostfreak and Dyna Red.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Sorry about this girls. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Alys turned back into Another Dyna Red!

Nico: (takes out Zs'Skayr's Ridewatch) I think me using this one was very obvious.

Qin: Time to kick some pompous ugly butt!

Carlton Cold Jones went at her and she kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach 40 times in rapid succession and then kicked him right in the crotch with incredible force and there was a sickening crunch!

Eli: OOH!

Aylene C.: OUCH!

Carlton Cold: HEY! Don't you know about Queensberry Rules?

Qin: I don't play by Queensberry Rules. I don't even show mercy to my enemies!

KROW!

She smashed his face in and then kicked Heavy Traffic in his face and knocked him down.

Nico activated Zs'Skayr's Ridewatch.

(FLY BY HILARY DUFF PLAYS)

Nico: (Singing Divinely as ghosts and darkness swirled around him)

In a moment, everything can change

Feel the wind on your shoulders

For a minute, all the world can wait

Let go of your yesterday

Can you hear it calling

Can you feel it in your soul

Can you trust this longing

And take control

Fly

Open up the part of you that wants to hide away

You can shine

Forget about the reasons why you can't in life

And start to try

Cause it's your time

Time to fly

All your worries, leave them somewhere else
Find a dream you can follow
Reach for something when there's nothing left
And the world's feeling hollow
Can you hear it calling
Can you feel it in your soul
Can you trust this longing
And take control
Fly
Open up the part of you that wants to hide away
You can shine
Forget about the reasons why you can't in life
And start to try
Cause it's your time
Time to fly
And when you're down and feel alone
Just wanna run away
Trust yourself and don't give up
You know you better than anyone else
In a moment, everything can change
Feel the wind on your shoulders
For a minute, all the world can wait

Let go of yesterdays

Fly

Open up the part of you that wants to hide away

You can shine

Forget about the reasons why you can't in life

And start to try

Start to

Fly

Forget about the reasons why you can't in life

And start to try, 'cause it's your time

Time to Fly

In a moment, everything can change

He danced and went invisible and gave Ham Hands a super atomic wedgie and he screamed in pain!

Maria: (Takes out MOE Cannon) Time for some backup! (Turns Dial) LOUD SIBLING FORCE 90210!

She summoned Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Electro, Eccentro, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, Pete and Ebon!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Vypra: Time to kick some butt!

Me: Now for this one! (Activate's Vypra's Ridewatch)

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLS

AROUND ME)

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

This is the birth of all hope

To have what I once had

This life unforgiven

It will end with birth

No will to wake for this morn

To see another black rose born

Deathbed is slowly covered with snow

Angels, they fell first but I'm still here

Alone as they are drawing near

In heaven my masterpiece will finally be sung

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

Wounded is the deer that leaps highest

And my wound it cuts so deep

Turn off the light and let me pull the plug

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

This is the birth of all hope

To have what I once had

This life unforgiven

It will end with birth

Mandylion without a face

Deathwish without a prayer

End of hope

End of love

End of time, the rest is silence

Mandylion without a face

Deathwish without a prayer

End of hope

End of love

End of time, the rest is silence

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

This is the birth of all hope

To have what I once had

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

End of all hope

I danced and formed Vypra's sword and slashed Another Dyna Red and Ham Hands and Another Ghostfreak all over.

Another Ghostfreak: Wow! That is talented!

Vypra: Sure is! Nice job with my ridewatch J.D.

Me: That was awesome.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Allow me to teach these sorry excuse for wrestlers a lesson.

Laney: Lets do it together Bane. (Activate's Bane's Ridewatch)

She grew to She-Hulk Size and she was strong too!

Laney: YEAH! Lets dance!

(BAILAMOS BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HUGE LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Tonight we dance

I leave my life, in your hands

We take the floor

Nothing is forbidden anymore

Don't let the world dim my sight

Don't let a moment go by

Nothing can stop us tonight

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

Tonight I'm yours

We can make it happen I'm so sure

Now I'm letting go

There is something I think you should know

I won't be leaving your side

We're gonna dance through the night

I'm gonna reach for the stars

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

tonight we dance

(Whoa, oh oh oh) like no tomorrow

(Whoa oh oh oh) if you will stay with me

Te quiero, mi amor

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

Bane bulked up and they both smashed and pulverized Carlton Cold all over the place with incredible fury!

Yae: Don't forget me!

Nico: Lets make it a combo.

Yae: Yeah!

Yae activated her Ridewatch for Puppetmon and Nico activated his Ridewatch for Myotismon.

Yae and Nico: CRIMSON THUNDERSTRIKE LIGHTNING BLADE DANCE!

(INTO THE NIGHT (FT. CHAD KROEGER) BY SANTANA PLAYS)

Nico: (Singing Divinely as red lightning swirls around him)

Like a gift from the heavens, it was easy to tell

It was love from above, like it saved me from hell

She had fire in her soul, it was easy to see how the devil himself could be pulled out of me

There were drums in the air as she started to dance

Every soul in the room keeping time with their hands and we sang

Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And the voices rang like the angels sing

We're singing, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And we danced on into the night

Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh

And we danced on into the night

Like a piece to the puzzle that falls into place

You could tell how we felt from the look on her face

She was spinning in circles with the moon in her eyes

The room left them moving between you and I

We forgot where we were, and we lost track of time

And we sang to the wind as we danced through the night, and we sang

Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And the voices rang like the angels sing

We're singing, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And we danced on into the night

Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh

And we danced on into the night

And we danced on into the night

Like a gift from the heavens, it was easy to tell

It was love from above, like it saved me from hell

She had fire in her soul it was easy to see

How the devil himself could be pulled out of me

There were drums in the air as she started to dance

Every soul in the room keeping time with there hands, and we sang

Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay, and the voices rang like the angels sing

We're singing ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And we danced on into the night, ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh

And we danced on into the night (And the voices rang like the angels sing)

Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh, and we danced on into the night, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

(Ay oh ay oh) Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

(Ay oh ay oh) Singing ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

(Ay oh ay oh) And we danced on into the night

They slashed and electrocuted Another Dyna Red and the Hairy Knuckles Jerks all over.

Ricochet: Now for this one Qin. (Echoing) PULVERIZING PINBALL!

He turned into a bowling ball!

Qin: Here comes my exploding kickball special!

She kicked Ricochet and he went flying and he slammed into Primadonna Hodges and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was smashed into the wall with devastating force and she crashed into a pool of lobsters that was conveniently placed! She then swelled up like a balloon! She was ALLERGIC TO LOBSTERS!

Nico: Who put those lobsters there?

Me: (Whistles innocently)

Maria: Forget that! Which ones are left?

Qin: Don't worry she will come back for more.

She sure did.

Another Dyna Red then pulled out a Dyna Blaster and it was imbued with Jeanne Luptuous's power and she fired it and it hit Miku Yuuki and she was now in only a SMOKING HOT PURPLE BIKINI! (WOLF WHISTLE!)

Miku Yuuki: WHOA!

Her clothes were all on the floor.

Miku Yuuki: Hey J.D.? (Strikes a pose) Like what you see?

Me: (WOLF WHISTLE)

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eli: But that blaster she has is from the Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Me: She has Core and Non-Core weapons of the M.O.E. And that was Jeanne Luptuous Bikini Blaster.

Nico: Nicole might murder us for this!

Nicole: I would but that was clever using a blaster like that.

Nico: Wow.

Nicole: I would never hurt my dad like that.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Here's something I've been wanting to try out.

She pulled out a Ridewatch version of the Sword of Harmony.

Me: I had Lisa make that sword for her.

Lisa Loud: It's part of my latest experiment. I call it the Ridewatch Sword of Harmony.

Miku Yuuki: Wow!

Qin activated Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, INSTIGATOR, Dr. Starline, Hades Beast Specter and King of Flan's Ridewatches.

Qin: Time to show these douchebags what true friendship can do!

Buena Girl: Lets get them!

Qin: First Kaos.

(BEYOND THE INVISIBLE BY ENIGMA PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE 10 ELEMENTS OF SKYLANDS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I look into the mirror

See myself, I'm over me

I need space for my desires

I have to dive into my fantasies

I know as soon as I'll arrive

Everything is possible

'Cause no one has to hide

Beyond the invisible

Close your eyes

Just feel and realize

It is real and not a dream

I'm in you and you're in me

It is time

To break the chains of life

If you follow you will see

What's beyond reality

Ne irascaris Domine

Ne ultra memineris iniquitatis:

Ecce civitas Sancti facta est deserta:

Sion deserta facta est:

Jerusalem desolata est:

Domus sanctificationis tuæ et gloriæ tuæ…

Close your eyes

Just feel and realize

It is real and not a dream

I'm in you and you're in me

It is time

To break the chains of life

If you follow you will see

What's beyond reality

Close your eyes

Just feel and realize

It is real and not a dream

I'm in you and you're in me

It is time

To break the chains of life

If you follow you will see

What's beyond reality

She danced and slashed Carlton Cold all over and then kicked Primadonna Hodges in the face and swung her sword and fired waves of exploding watermelons and smashed her all over.

Nico: Nice!

Me: It works perfectly Lisa.

Qin: Now for fire!

(A QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Fragile, like a baby in your arms

Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm

Apologies are all you seem to get from me

But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Independence is still important for us though

(We realise)

It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go

(Do you know what I mean?)

My weaknesses, you know each and every one

(It frightens me)

But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

She fired waves of fire and blasted Ham Hands all over and burned him and then she kicked him all over!

Nico: YEAH GO QIN!

Qin: Now for Water. Watch this Rarity.

(BEYOND THE VEIL BY LINDSEY STIRLING PLAYS)

She danced gracefully to the song as swirls of water and jewels formed and she slashed and Ham Hands and Carlton Cold all over and then smashed Primadonna Hodges all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Rarity: Oh that was simply divine darling!

Qin: WOOHOO! Now for something funny. Watch this one for Pinkie Pie.

(SURFIN BIRD BY THE TRASHMEN PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND PRANKS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A-well-a everybody's heard about the bird!

Bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, bird is the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, well-a bird is the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, well-a bird is the word

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, well-a bird is the word

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a don't you know, about the bird?

Well, everybody knows that the bird is the word!

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the bird

A-well-a

A-well-a everybody's heard, about the bird!

Bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird bird bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a don't you know, about the bird?

Well! Everybody's talking about the bird!

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the bird

A-well-a bird!

Surfin' bird

---

Oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa pa oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Oom m-oom m-oom m-oom

M-oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-oom m-oom m-oom

M-oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-oom m-oom m-oom

M-oom m-mow mow

Oom m-oom m-oom m-oom

M-oom m-mow mow

Oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Oom mow m-mow

Well-a don't you know, about the bird?

Well! Everybody knows that the bird is the word!

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the bird

A-well-a oom m-mow mow

Pa pa oom mow m-mow

Ba pa oom m-mow mow

Oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

Oom mow m-mow

Pa pa oom m-mow mow

She fired waves of energy from her sword as she was dancing and made Primadonna Hodges hit Ham Hands all over and she was really kicking his butt!

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: Are any of them knocked out yet?

Me: They sure are tough I'll give you that. They just keep coming back for more!

Qin: No kidding there. Starlight will like this one.

(WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS SKULLS, LIGHTNING AND BONES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort

Tragen wir heut' fort und fort

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen

Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen

Und wir treten wild und frei

Diesem alten Zauber bei

Einmal nur im großen Kreise

Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

She danced divinely and fired skulls and smashed Carlton Cold all over and he was dazed. But not out!

Nico: Whoa these guys are tough.

Another Ghostfreak fired waves of darkness and I fired waves of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Another Dyna Red then pulled out a Fire Blaster for Firefly!

Me: Chew on this one! (Activates Pete's Ridewatch)

I formed Pete's Magic Shield and she fired and then I blocked the blast.

Qin: Now for this one.

(TEXAS TORNADO BY TRACY LAWRENCE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCK, EARTH, CRYSTAL AND APPLES SWIRL AROUND HER)

You called me up from Amarillo said you were coming to town

I thought I'd like to tell you hello and drive and old friend around

I pulled up to the airport confident and cool

When you stepped off that plane I knew I was your fool

My little Texas tornado blowing me away again

I swore it wouldn't happen again but I looked at you and then

I'm like a tumbleweed in a wild west Texas wind

You're blowing me away again

You're lying with me in Atlanta it's such a beautiful lie

You play me like a piano I always let you get by

I know I'll go through hell girl when you find someone else

But right now I'm in heaven and I can't help myself

My little Texas tornado…

I'm like a tumbleweed in a wild west Texas wind

You're blowing me away again

Texas tornado blowing me away again

I swore it wouldn't happen again but I looked at you and then

She fired waves of rock and smashed Ham Hands and knocked him out with a nasty concussion!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

Nico: One down!

Me: But that was awesome!

Girl Jordan: Now here's mine.

She activated Evil Star Man's Ridewatch.

(LITTLE STAR BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Never forget who you are

Little star

Never forget how to dream

Butterfly

God gave a present to me

Made of flesh and bones

My life, my soul

You make my spirit whole

Never forget who you are

Little star

Shining brighter than all the stars in the sky

Never forget how to dream

Butterfly

Never forget where you come from

From love

You are a treasure to me

You are my star

You breathe new life

Into my broken heart

Never forget who you are

Little star

Never forget how to dream

Butterfly

May the angels protect you
And sadness forget you
Little star
There's no reason to weep
Lay your head down to sleep
Little star
May goodness surround you
My love I have found you
Little star
Shining bright
You breathe new life
Into my broken heart
Never forget who you are
Little star
Shining brighter than all the stars in the sky
Never forget how to dream
Butterfly
Flying higher than all the birds in the sky
Never forget who you are
Little star
Never forget where you come from
From love

Little star

Little star

Little star

From love

She fired stars and smashed Another Ghostfreak all over.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Nice one G.J.!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Qin: Now for Rainbow Dash. And she would like this.

(EL DORADO BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING, RAINBOWS AND WIND SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Our glorious city

Was build by the divinities by Gods

Who saw fit to bestow

The gift of a pardise

Peaceful and harmonious upon

Us mere mortals below

And made El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

One thousand years ago

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

But all this was granted

For only one millennium

I know my legacy is to fulfill

My promise to all my people

Who have trusted me, the Gods

Will approve of us still

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

The mountains so high and waters deep

Are her disguise

Her secrets are safe from foreign hands

And eyes forever

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and goldent

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

She fired waves of lightning and it hit Carlton Cold and electrocuted him all over the place and knocked him out with a billion volts of electricity!

Nico: WOOO!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Daring Do: That was great Qin!

Nico: Two down!

Me: And Rebecca. This is my promise to you.

I pulled out a red ring and put it on my finger and it had the symbol of Evenstar on it.

(EVENSTAR OF LORD OF THE RINGS PLAYS)

Me: (Speaking in Elvish) Im promised i im would never on- or- bo nin friends a i na- i té -o nin rod plural rodyn. In hi constant never ending maeth im man a evil im will never let nin enemies negr- nin friends ben oiale negr- nin with hain. Hain tur- negr- nin sui limb sui hain anír-. But im am polodren in mind a mán a bodui. A im will never let hain negr- anui -o i! (I promised that I would never give up on my friends and that is the way of my power. In this constant never ending battle between good and evil I will never let my enemies hurt my friends or ever hurt me with them. They can hurt me as much as they want. But I am strong in mind and spirit and body. And I will never let them hurt any of that!)

My wings glowed with intense rainbow light when I said that and that meant my spirit is now stronger than ever!

Ú i vethed nâ i onnad

Si boe ú-dhanna

Ae ú-esteli, esteliach nad

Nâ boe ú i

Estelio han, estelio han, estelio

Estelio han, estelio veleth

I fired a wave of rainbow energy and it hit Another Ghostfreak and purified her and she was brought back to life and I ran over to her and caught her! She was now at the same age as me and she was more beautiful than ever!

Rebecca Sarrasim: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Rebecca?

Rebecca saw me.

Rebecca Sarrasim: J.D.? (Gasp) J.D. wow! You look amazing! But what happened?

Me: Long story.

Rebecca Sarrasim: How long was I?

Me: It doesn't matter anymore. What matters is that you're back.

She and I hugged.

Me and Rebecca came back.

Nico: 3 down! But at least Rebecca is back now.

May: And she is beautiful.

Rebecca Sarrasim: Thank you. But I feel weird.

She then held out her hand and fired a blast of dark energy and it hit Another Dyna Red and blasted her all over!

Rebecca Sarrasim: Wow! I have darkness powers now!

Me: Yeah my power made you one with your Another Ghostfreak power.

She then saw that she had the Another Ghostfreak Ridewatch in her hands and she can now use its power for good.

Nico: Wow.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Should we still purify it?

Me: No need for that. She is now fully purified and her Another Ghostfreak Powers are now purified and she can now use them for good.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Time for Life.

(FAIRY NIGHT SONGS PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND FAIRIES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Ahh…

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

She fired waves of leaves and smashed down Primadonna Hodges.

But she was not down yet.

Qin: Time for Darkness!

(OUR SOLEMN HOUR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND MOONS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Sanctus Espiritus redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus!

In my darkest hours I could not foresee

That the tide could turn so fast to this degree

Can't believe my eyes

How can you be so blind?

Is the heart of stone, no empathy inside?

Time keeps on slipping away and we haven't learned

So in the end now what have we gained?

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony?

Are they themselves to blame, the misery, the pain?

Didn't we let go, allowed it, let it grow?

If we can't restrain the beast which dwells inside

It will find it's way somehow, somewhere in time

Will we remember all of the suffering

'Cause if we fail it will be in vain

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour (Solem hour)

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us (All around us)

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

She danced and slashed Primadonna all over with dark blades.

Qin: And now for the finisher!

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She fired blasts of light and smashed Primadonna down and knocked her out!

Me: That was awesome Qin!

Flea: Yeah!

Nico: 4 down!

Me: Yep.

Another Dyna Red then pulled out a lightning scythe imbued with Rage Shenron's powers and she fired a blast of lightning and then a massive wall of thunderstorms appeared out of nowhere!

Me: WHOA! A Thunder Wall!

It blocked the lightning and then reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes!

Emilia Kaito: Now that is how you make a surprise entrance!

Nico: Emilia Kaito! Wow!

Me: That was awesome!

Emilia Kaito: It sure was. Now for this.

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Another Dyna Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Alys and picked her up.

Alys Hughs: (Groans) What a headache)

Me: You'll be all right Alys.

We saw Dyna Weapons all over the ground and we picked them all up.

Me: Now that was awesome.

Vypra: Wow that was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it sure was!

Emilia Kaito: That was awesome though. Nico job using all those ridewatches.

Nico: That was so awesome. But it's great to see you again Emilia.

Emilia Kaito: Same here Nico.

Yae: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emilia Kaito: I have a lot of them. But my favorites are in Science Class. Me and Nico were tornado chasers and we photographed tornadoes all over the country and even presented them to our teacher.

Qin: I remember all those pictures. Those were so awesome.

Lola: Yeah that is cool!

Nico and Emilia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Emilia: Me too Nico.

Qin: Boy this was awesome. But we better get out of here before the headmistress sees this place in a mess.

Nico: Let me take care of that.

Nico snapped his fingers and cleaned it up and then we teleported out.

Nico: Feel better, J.D.?

Me: Now that Rebecca is back with us, yes I am.

Rebecca Sarrasim: We have so much catching up to do now.

Me: 14 years worth.

Eli: So much has happened.

Nico: Yeah it sure has.

Nico's watch beeped and Nico looked at me and nodded.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Right. Time for me and Captain Cold to take Qin on an awesome adventure.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) Have fun J.D.

Me and Qin rendezvoused with Captain Cold and then we were off.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Varie, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Randy Cunningham are heading to Washington DC, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but they're also going to take down Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Washington DC, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster.

Nico: That's right, big guy. But, we got to watch it with him, he's really strong and he can withstand anything we throw at him.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's true. And he could be a potential member for The Masters of Evil, but he's got to spend some time in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Varie: You got that right.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster, and he's going to flatten them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster, and that big brute's going to flatten them.

?: (Australian Accent) That big palooka, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Crocodile Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Crocodile Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Australian accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Sydney McWilcox, but we'll have to talk later, let's tranquilize that big brute before he causes any trouble.

Everyone rushed on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Blockbuster, and that allowed the five girls to get away. When Blockbuster saw everyone, he was steaming mad.

Lincoln: Uh oh, I think I made him steaming mad.

Nico: Let's tranquilize that big palooka!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Randy Cunningham, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Blockbuster, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired powerful blasts of symbiote goo and tied Blockbuster up in a superstrong symbiote web straitjacket and fired a tranquilizer dart into his butt and he fell down like a ton of bricks into a portal and into a cell in The Masters of Evil's prison. They cheered wildly as everyone holstered their weapons and powered down.

Nico: That was awesome work tying that big brute up in a superstrong symbiote goo straitjacket and firing a tranquilizer dart at his butt, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And he'll have plenty of time to reflect on what he's done in The Masters of Evil's prison before Vypra can persuade him to join The Masters of Evil.

Varie: You said it. But, this also means we're going to deal with The Marauders.

Nico: And if we see Mr. Sinister, he's getting sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: You got that right.

Lincoln: You said it. That's one big brute tranquilized and sent to prison. (To Sydney McWilcox) And it's so good to see you again, Sydney McWilcox.

Sydney McWilcox reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with yellow tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma, and she's dressed in a yellow short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt with the Crocodile Nazca Line on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow shoes, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with yellow flames and crocodiles on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large yellow gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, mate.

Lincoln went up to Sydney McWilcox and they hugged, and Sydney McWilcox is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sydney McWilcox, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Australia, and she's a master of yellow fire, but don't let her appearance fool you: she's also a powerful force to be reckoned with in martial arts.

Varie: Awesome!

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) That's right, and I also took on the full force of Lola's diabolical fury with incredible ferocity.

Nico: Wait, what?! Lola, what did you try to do to Lincoln that caused you to get pulverized by Sydney?!

Varie: Whatever it is, it's got to be bad.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sydney McWilcox's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sydney.

Sydney McWilcox had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as

Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elizabeth Herodias' waist and Sydney McWilcox wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Sydney McWilcox's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Aoi Inuyama, Nadeshiko Kagamihara, Chiaki Oogaki, Ena Saitou, and Rin Shima from Laid-Back Camp.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aoi Inuyama, Nadeshiko Kagamihara, Chiaki Oogaki, Ena Saitou, and Rin Shima from Laid-Back Camp.

Varie: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aoi Inuyama: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aoi Inyama and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of

Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Aoi Inuyama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aoi Inuyama: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aoi Inuyama, Nadeshiko Kagamihara, Chiaki Oogaki, Ena Saitou, and Rin Shima with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Michael Baer A.K.A. Blockbuster.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that big brute, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sydney McWilcox have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: And it was so funny when you shot that tranquilizer dart into Blockbuster's butt and he went falling down like a sack of bricks and into a cell in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Nico: It sure was. Say, maybe you can use some of Bugs' tricks and gags on some poor sap on your rescues?

Lincoln: That's not a bad idea, Nico. But, we just got to look for what kind of poor sap who's stupid enough to fall for the gags of Bugs Bunny?

Bugs Bunny: Eh, there's plenty of 'em out there if you know where to look, doc.

---

Later as me, Captain Cold and Qin were out exploring the world and going treasure hunting, everyone else was having fun. At the Arcade

Nico: Max, you and Vakama are next for bonding time.

Max (Dinosquad): Sweet! I'm ready for it.

Vakama: Me too. Lets go play.

They went and played lots of awesome games and everyone did the same.

Vakama: Max, how do you feel now that Veloci's extinct?

Max (Dinosquad): I feel great! Now that he's gone the world is a better place.

Vakama: That's good.

Everyone was playing all sorts of games. Nico was doing the shooting games.

Nico: (BLASTING ZOMBIES IN HOUSE OF THE DEAD) YEAH HEADSHOT!

Shawn: Yeah good Nico!

Vakama: And the world knows about you and your team.

Max (Dinosquad): They sure do and we're heroes now too.

Eli: You sure are.

Fievel: I think it's really cool.

Eli was playing the Stack Game and he won ALL KINDS OF GREAT PRIZES!

Nico was now playing Primal Rage!

Nico: Take that Diablo!

Vakama: Honestly, due to me not being human, I probably can't go Dino like you can.

Max (Dinosquad): Yeah but that's all right.

Rebecca Sarrasim: But it's amazing that you guys have done so much over the years.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Nico and Rebecca were playing Airhockey.

Nico: I'm sorry you died back then. J.D. was devastated when he lost you.

Rebecca Sarrasim: I know. But I'm proud of him for turning into a great superhero.

Nico: We all are.

Rebecca Sarrasim: I am too.

Nico: I hope you don't hate me for replacing him as leader.

Rebecca Sarrasim: Not at all. I watched everything from Heaven and I knew it was coming. I'm proud of you for being leader.

Lola: We all are proud of him.

They were having so much fun. And they won all kinds of amazing prizes too.

Later everyone was heading to the mall for some smoothies.

Poromon: I got 1 present for Qin and extra surprises!

Nico: Cool but save those for the party.

Everyone got to the mall and had smoothies.

Nico: Mmm! Delicious.

Eli: Yeah they are.

But then they heard screaming and saw a figure! It was ANOTHER LIVE! It was a scary version of Kamen Rider Live from Revice!

Nico: Whoa! Another Live from Revice!

Eli: Another of 2021's Kamen Riders!

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

Another Live: (In a girls voice) I was hoping Maria would answer that question.

Maria: Oh shit on me! I was hoping never to have to hear that voice again!

She reverted back and it was a black hair and had blue clothes.

Maria: Sophia Reginald!

Sophia Reginald: Been a long time Maria. Especially after everything you did to me! By the way you like the new dress. German Kashmir.

Maria: You always did like to look great and worry more about appearances Sophia!

Nico: You know her Maria?

Maria: I wish I didn't. Sophia is one of the meanest vain bullies in school. She was a queen bee to the brink and always tormented all the kids and made us all look like a bunch of fucking idiots! But she always came in dressed in the most flashiest and most elegantly made dresses and rubs them in peoples faces.

Eli: Geez.

Sophia Reginald: You're one to talk, Aquamaria!

Maria: Oh like you're any better LITTLE MISS BIMBO FUCKER!

But that really set her off as Sophia went at her and Maria punched her in the face and smashed out some of her teeth and sent her crashing into the garbage can and covered her dress in filth!

Sophia Reginald: (SCREAMS) MY DRESS!

Maria: Aww did I stain your pwetty dwess. I think prison stripes are more your color.

Nico: You know what? Even as pure water, Maria's more pretty than you!

Maria: I'm more than just made of pure water now Nico. Remember.

Maria then fired a blast of fire from her hand and it hit Sophia's head and BURNED OFF ALL HER HAIR!

Nico: WHOA!

Maria formed a mirror of water and Sophia screamed when she saw her head as BALD AS A CUCUMBER!

Sophia Reginald: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU DO TO ME!?

Maria: What? You look better without all that black licorice on your head. I was only trying to help.

Sophia got up and SHE WAS REALLY SEEING RED!

Sophia Reginald: WHY YOU UGLY FREAK!

She turned back into ANOTHER LIVE!

Horsea: You mess with Maria, you mess with me!

Horsea fired a HYPER BEAM BLAST and it hit Another Live and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Eli: And this!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Another Live all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Static: Let me tell you something. When Maria was still my enemy, she put up way more of a fight than you!

Static fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Another Live all over.

Another Live then used the Vistamp for Vertigo from Primal Rage and fired blasts of poison and they dodged them and the poison dissolved a bunch of trash cans.

Nico: Whoa!

Maria: So Vypra recruited Vertigo, Diablo and Chaos into the M.O.E. Wow.

Francis: I'm surprised the Big Bang didn't get you with your attitude!

Another Live: Yeah I was on vacation when it happened. But you will be back in prison!

She went at Francis and he punched her and fired a wave of fire and smashed her down.

Francis: I already paid in prison for my crimes!

Lincoln: Yeah you dumb bimbo!

Maria: And I was reunited with Carol after everything that happened to me!

Carol: And you don't deserve to be around on this world after everything you did!

Lincoln: That's right! You deserve to be cursed!

Laney: Yeah!

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and it hit Another Live and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

They got Vistamps and weapons for each of some of the recruits for the future in the M.O.E.

Lincoln then fired a wave of golden energy and cursed Sophia with the King Midas's Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and she was now a golden statue forever.

Meanwhile on Moonscar Island in the Louisiana Bayou, Me, Captain Cold and Qin were over at the old Moonscar Island Pepper Plantation. It was a beautiful house that was surrounded by tons and tons of pepper plants.

Me: Moonscar Island Pepper Plantation.

Captain Cold: Look at this place.

Qin: Looks like no one has been here for a long time since the incident with the werecats.

Me: Yeah. As long as we're here we might as well grab some peppers too.

Captain Cold: Good idea and Shaggy and Scooby love those peppers.

Me: Yeah. And so do I.

We went into the house and it was a beautiful place and dust was building up from when the Werecats were taken down the first time.

Me: Boy no one has been here for a while.

Qin: (Blows dust) (Coughs) Yeah no kidding.

Captain Cold: What are we here for?

Me: To see if there's more treasure from pirates that were here too.

Captain Cold: I see.

Qin: Then lets get to searching. We already found treasures at those other places too. That was so fun.

Me: It sure was.

We got to searching and we looked around and found a bunch of books that Twilight would like and they were all about the history of Moonscar Island and how it came into being. We checked the basement and there was a lot of old furniture that once belonged to Simone and Leena. And it was amazing stuff. I was using my data eyes to search for more treasure and then I saw something buried under the house and then got to digging and I pulled out numerous big chests and it was the treasure of numerous pirates from over the centuries!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Treasure of pirates from all over the centuries.

Captain Cold: Amazing.

Qin: Let's get all of them!

Me: I already dug them all up. But geez! How many people did Simone and Leena kill over the centuries to get this many treasure chests?

Captain Cold: No idea. But they were doing that for over 300 years.

Me: Yeah. Until we found out the truth about their cat god.

Qin: Remind me again. How did that cat god do that?

Me: Sunset Shimmer found that out.

---

Sunset Shimmer went up to them, and placed her hand on Simone Lenoir's head. Her eyes glowed, and then, showed her what happened to Simone and Lena that night 300 years ago. When Morgan Moonscar and his crew landed and started causing havoc, Simone, Lena, and all their friends ran for their lives, but as they ran for the underground chamber, they saw all of their friends killed by the crocodiles that infested the waters of the island.

Then, Sunset Shimmer saw Simone Lenoir and Lena Dupree pray to the Cat God to get revenge on Morgan Moonscar and his crew, and she saw that their prayer to The Cat God worked, but that came at a terrible cost, they turned into Werecats, but even after killing Morgan Moonscar and his crew, they couldn't stop, and throughout the last three centuries, they continued draining people of their life-forces over the years, and their victims rise every year on the night of The Harvest Moon as zombies warning people to get off Moonscar Island before it's too late, only to meet the same fate as the zombies. Then, she saw their defeat and death at the hands of Mystery Inc so long ago, and they turned to dust, and their victims' spirits were freed, as the curse ended.

When Sunset Shimmer finished, she had a shocked look on her face, as she'd went back to us, and she had a lot to tell us.

Sunset Shimmer: Guys, there's something I've got to tell you.

Sunset Shimmer told us everything she found out about Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacque, and when she finished, we were horrified.

Me: Whoa, now this is pretty dark.

Velma: This is exactly what Simone and Lena told us long ago, long before we met you guys.

Lincoln: They lost their friends when Morgan Moonscar and his crew landed on the island 300 years ago, and in their desire for revenge, they called on the Cat God to seek revenge, but their prayer came at a cost when they were turned into Werecats, and even after getting revenge on him, they couldn't stop killing, they had to continue draining people of their life-forces every year on the night of The Harvest Moon, or else, the curse will claim their lives.

Nico: And every victim they drain rises from the dead as a zombie, warning those who wind up on the island to get off, or they'll meet the same end as them, which always comes true.

After hearing everything, we walked up to Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacque.

Me: Simone, what happened to you and Lena was indeed tragic, and we know why you still continued to drain people of their life-forces on the night of The Harvest Moon, it was because of 300 years of darkness that you had in your hearts because of what

Morgan Moonscar did.

Lincoln: And we mean it when we say this. Simone, Lena, and Jacque, we forgive you.

Suddenly, the three of them felt Sunset Shimmer's power of forgiveness, and when Lincoln said that we forgave them, this caused tears to well up in their eyes, and we'd hugged them, as Simone and Lena broke down and cried. This really hurt us deep, they carried 300 years of darkness inside their hearts, and the one to blame for it was Morgan Moonscar.

Simone Lenoir: You were right. What happened to us was tragic, but what we did was wrong. We'd exacted our revenge on Morgan Moonscar and his crew for what they did to our friends.

Lena Dupree: But, when we'd prayed to The Cat God to exact our revenge on him, our prayer was answered, but it did come at a cost, we were turned into Werecats who had to drain people of their life-forces every year on the night of The Harvest Moon.

Jacque: But, we'd got what we deserved when Mystery Inc showed up, and put an end to that, and when we failed to kill them before the arrow passed the Cat symbol on the dial, the curse claimed our lives, and all those we'd killed were freed from the curse.

Simone Lenoir: So, there's only one thing we can do to pay for our crimes: we'll confess to the cases of the people who went missing over the years, and we'll pay for it with prison.

Ed Cowart: You made the right choice, Simone. We gave you three a second chance at life, and you'd made the choice to answer for what happened to the missing people over the years by confessing for your crimes, and spending time in prison. Perhaps, you'll get your shots at redemption one day soon.

With a sad smile on their faces, Simone Lenoir, Lena Dupree, and Jacque were beamed to The Jupiter Prison, where they'll spend time in prison for what happened to the missing people over the last 300 years.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Qin: Right! I remember that day. That was rough they went through all that.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Captain Cold: (to me telepathically) Is the surprise ready?

Me: (To Captain Cold Telepathically) Almost. We just got to wait for Nico to give the word.

Captain Cold: (To me Telepathically) Okay.

Nico: (To me telepathically) Okay guys were ready.

Me: (to Nico Telepathically) Okay Nico. (Out loud) Okay time to go back.

We got tons and tons peppers too and decided to grow our own Moonscar Island Peppers as well and we gathered up the treasure and put it in a scroll and we went back home.

---

Everything was all set at Lynn's Table for an amazing Birthday Party.

Lana was keeping a lookout for us.

Nico: Everything looked perfect.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure does.

Lola: I am so excited for this.

Lana: Here they come!

Nico: Places!

Everyone hid and the lights went off.

Me, Captain Cold and Qin went in.

Qin: Hey it's dark in here.

Me: That's because it's special.

Everyone: (Lights click on) SURPRISE!

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: HAPPY BIRTHDAY, QIN!

Qin: (GASP) OH MY GOODNESS! YOU GUYS ARE THE BEST!

Me: Happy Birthday Qin.

Captain Cold: We took you to all those places while everyone got everything ready for you.

Qin: Wow! I'm so happy!

Nico: I'm glad Qin! Lets get this party started!

We did so and we got awesome food and cake and more and Shaggy made his awesome 5 Alarm Hole In The Bowl Chili but it was made with the hottest peppers in the world and it was delicious. Qin loved it so much.

Qin: (BURPS OUT FIRE!)

The blast of fire hit Flip in his face and burned his entire mustache off!

Qin: Whoa! That was awesome!

Me: (Eating chili) Mmm! Shaggy you make great chili.

Nico: Yep.

We then got to opening presents.

Poromon: Open my present first!

She did so and it was a necklace of a dragon with emeralds.

Qin: Wow! An Emerald Dragon Necklace.

Poromon: I picked that out at a jewelry shop in Colombia.

Qin: It's amazing! Thanks Poromon.

We gave her everything. Clothes, jewelry, spellbooks, weapons and more.

Poromon: I even got extra presents.

Poromon got out 24 beer bottles. They were in amazing jeweled decoration bottles.

Qin: Oh, don't tell me those are-

Poromon: 24 bottles of beer! All for you!

Qin: Oh thanks. I don't drink but these are awesome. But they are decoration bottles too. Awesome.

Poromon: Yep.

Rebecca Sarrasim: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Nico: Don't ask.

Me: That is funny too.

Poromon: (pouts) You drank when all the Quantum girls reunited though!

Qin: Yes but that was a one time deal.

Nico: Poromon that's enough.

Poromon: Okay okay.

We had lots of great presents for Qin.

Nico: All right guys it's time for the main event. Lets get to humiliating some jerks!

We cheered wildly!

Flip: (GULPS) Oh no! (PEES HIS PANTS IN FEAR!)

Me: Oh Clean up on Aisle 4!

Chris: First, here's MY present to Qin.

He gave her an awesome and beautiful jeweled bracelet that said C.T.+Q 4Ever.

Qin: I love it Chris! Thank you.

Chris: No problem.

Evil Chris: UCH! GROSS! Get a room you two!

Me: Shut up dickface!

I fired an anvil at him and it smashed him in the face a tons of diamonds popped out of him.

Chris: And here's a kiss as well.

They then kissed and it was so adorable. Evil Chris then VOMITED TONS AND TONS of sapphire jewels!

Me: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Georgina: Let me humiliate the jerks first.

Me: Go for it.

She then formed a bunch of rocks and threw them at all the jerks and smashed their faces in and tons of emeralds popped out.

Rice: Me next!

She then pulled out THE GRIM REAPEPPER HOT SAUCE!

Nico: OOH! THIS IS GONNA BE GOOD!

She then poured the whole bottle down Amy's mouth!

Eli: TAKE COVER!

We took cover and then….

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded in a massive explosion of fire and massive piles of rubies and coins exploded out of her! MASSIVE STEAMS OF FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HER MOUTH!

Qin: WHOA! That is intense!

Kendra: Let me go next!

Kendra then poured nuclear laxative laced chocolate milk down Trina's throat and then her stomach grumbled loudly.

Trina: UH OH!

But then…

EXTREMELY LOUD AND EXPLOSIVE DIARRHETIC FART!

She pooped out massive numbers of diamonds and gold bars!

Qin: EW! Where do all those jewels and coins and gold go?

Me: There's a special conveyor system under them that cleans all the stuff and takes the jewels and coins and gold to banks and vaults all over the world. Including hidden banks too.

Sydney: My turn!

She then poured an entire jar of Moonscar Island Peppers down Billy McLean's throat and then he exploded a massive blast of coins and jewels out his butt as he screamed in pain for 75 minutes.

Sheila: Now it's my turn! HOT SAUCE STYLE NINJA ART: SPICY SHARK PACK!

She fired a wave of hot sauce and it formed into hot sauce sharks and they bit Flip all over and then went down his mouth and he screamed in pain as fire exploded out of EVERY ORIFICE! Including is 3 butts and his eyes!

We laughed hysterically and more and more jewels came out of him.

Nico: Alright, birthday girl. It's your turn!

Qin: And I got just the trick. Raven?

Raven: You got it. AZERATH METRION ZINTHOS!

She summoned a bunch of TEARS OF ZEPHOS PEPPERS!

Nico: OH BOY!

Qin took them and shoved the peppers down all the jerks throats!

Eli: TAKE COVER!

We ducked for cover and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and incredibly fiery and powerful explosion erupted out of the jerks and red diamonds erupted out of them and poured onto the conveyor belts all over!

Me: This is gonna be a long time before they cool down!

Maxxine: I'm next!

She pulled out cannons and fired cannonballs and they hit the jerks in their stomachs and smashed poop and fire out of their butts. Sapphires and blue diamonds exploded out of their butts too.

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: Take that!

Qom: YEAH!

Lincoln: Time for some fun! HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: SCORCHING HAIR BLAST!

He fired a breath of fire which burn all their hair off their heads leaving them bald!

Lincoln formed a mirror and they screamed.

We laughed at them!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA HOT EDITION!

She insulted the jerks!

Jessica Shannon: Yo mama so hot she made a dragon's breath pepper cry. Yo mama so hot she saved the titanic by melting the iceberg. Yo mama so hot when she goes fishing she caught smoked salmon. Yo mama so hot when she played minecraft it turned into the nether world. Yo mama so hot she turns any vampire including dio brando into ashes instantly. Yo mama so hot that hot sauce makers use her as a spice. Yo mama so hot the planets around her instead of the sun. Yo mama so hot her blood type is lava. Yo mama so hot she instantly makes popcorn from a field of corn.

We laughed at those jokes!

Miku Yuuki: Now those would be perfect for me.

Lola: (LAUGHS) They sure would!

Chris Taylor: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: RAGING HELLFIRE BREATH

He shoved Mad Dog 375 Plutonium No. 9, the hottest hot sauce in the world which clocks in at 9 million Scoville units in the jerks mouths which caused them to crap fire out of their butts.

They crapped out fire, jewels and gold and screamed in pain!

Qin: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: RAGING INFERNO PANTS!

She placed Mad Dog 375 Plutonium No. 9 hot sauce down the pants of the jerks and they screamed in pain as their biscuits were burning!

We laughed hysterically!

Rosemary (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: CLOTH SCORCH!

She burned all the clothes off the jerks leaving them burned and naked!

Sage (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: BURNING HEADS!

She placed fire on the jerks' heads and they jumped into a pool of what looked like water only for it to turn out to be methane which explodes!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We laughed hysterically! They were burned all over and numerous jewels poured from them.

Parsley (High Guardian Spice): HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: HELLFIRE AFTERSHAVE!

She placed a 2 million scoville unit aftershave on the jerks' faces which burned their faces!

THEY SCREAMED IN PAIN AS JEWELS AND COINS FELL FROM THEM!

Thyme (High Guardian Spice) HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: NUCLEAR CIGARS!

She placed nuclear isotopes in the jerks' mouths and lit them up and put an anti-radiation and blast force field around the jerks and they explode!

MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

They were burned all over And jewels exploded out of them and poured down oonto the conveyor belts.

Mai Shiranui: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: BURNING BUTTS!

She placed really red hot branding irons on the jerks' butts!

SSSSIIIIIIIIIZZZZLLEEE!

They screamed in pain and more coins poured out.

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: BURNING WEBS!

She fired scorch webs on the jerks which burned them badly!

OUCH!

Menat: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: BURNING STARS!

She fired stars on the jerks which left them with star shaped scars!

OUCH!

Kei: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: DISCO INFERNO!

(DISCO INFERNO BY THE TRAMMPS PLAYS)

She made them dance in burning disco clothes while Disco Inferno by The Trammps plays!

To my surprise, one hundred stories high

People getting loose y'all, getting down on the roof

Folks are screaming, out of control

It was so entertaining when the boogie started to explode

I heard somebody say

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

Satisfaction came in a chain reaction

(Burnin')

I couldn't get enough, so I had to self-destruct

The heat was on, rising to the top

Everybody going strong, and that is when my spark got hot

I heard somebody say

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down y'all

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

Up above my head

I hear music in the air

That makes me know

There's a party somewhere

Satisfaction came in a chain reaction

(Burnin')

I couldn't get enough, so I had to self-destruct

The heat was on, rising to the top

Everybody going strong, and that is when my spark got hot

I heard somebody say

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

When my spark gets hot

when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn)

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

Me: WOO! DANCE!

Nico: Crazy baby!

Yuri: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: INFERNO FEET!

She placed the feet of the jerks on a huge really hot bed of red hot charcoals and they jumped in a gigantic kiddie pool full of what looked like water but was really methane which explodes!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Their legs were blown off! But the curse regrew them back and then numerous jewels poured out.

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: SCORCHING FLOWERS!

She placed flowers that were on fire on the heads of the jerks!

They burned them

Shantae: HUMILIATION INFERNO STYLE: DRAGONS FIRE!

She transformed into a dragon which fired a breath of fire which left them covered in soot!

Juri Han: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: WEDGIE OF PAIN!

She pulled the underwear of the jerks onto and tied the underwear up onto a flagpole!

Tyris Flare: HUMILIATION COMEDY SLAPPING OF PAIN!

She slapped the jerks all over!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLPA SLAP!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: ELECTRO EARS!

She placed spark plugs on the ears of the jerk which shocked them and she put light bulbs on them which lit up!

Me: Lightheaded!

We laughed hysterically!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Perfuma: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: SKUNK BRIGADE!

She summoned skunks to spray the jerks!

SSSSSPPPRAAAAAYY! LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Me: PEEYUU!

Frosta: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: FROZEN CROTCH!

She froze the crotches of the jerks!

Gluko: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PINK LASER!

She fired a pink laser which colored the jerks with different shades of pink. Flip: bubblegum pink, Scoots: salmon pink, Bubble Bass: watermelon pink, Lewis Travolta: flamingo pink, Amy: cherry blossom pink, Icky Vicky: fuchsia pink, Evil Chris McLean: Magenta Pink, and Billy McLean: tulip pink!

Gluko: Hope you jerks like being pink!

The jerks screamed like little girls!

We laughed hysterically!

Batch: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: WHACK A JERK!

She bonked the jerks with a giant hammer!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Yuna Kamihara: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: ROSY BATH TIME!

She fired a massive tidal wave of rose scented bath water on the jerks which made them really clean and smelling like roses!

FRAGRANT!

Tatsumaki: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DRYING VORTEX!

She spun them in dry cycle wind!

Timon: SPINCYCLE!

Pumbaa: Well I'm getting dizzy!

Misako: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: TEETH BREAKAGE!

She punched some of the teeth of the jerks out!

SMASH!

Kyoko: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLEMANIA!

She fired comedy energy which formed acne on the jerks

Billy McLean: Oh my God! I'm hideous!

Icky Vicky: AAAAAAAHHHH! I'm even uglier than even Yzma and she was scary beyond all reason!

We laughed hysterically!

Colette: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: COCONUT BONKAGE!

She fired coconuts at the heads of the jerks!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHAHAHA! Those guys got hit in the heads with a coconut!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insulted the jerks!

Ryuko: Yo mama so stupid she thought Taco Bell was a Mexican phone company. Yo mama so stupid she sold her house on ebay. Yo mama so stupid she thought chicken strips was a strip club for chickens! Yo mama so short she hang glides on a Dorito. Yo mama so short when she smokes weed she can't even get high. Yo mama so short she travels by toy trains. Yo mama so fat she crashed the Nintendo network. Yo mama so fat when she goes on a diet she ended world hunger. Yo mama so fat she puts even Beelzemon to shame and he's the Digimon lord of gluttony.

Beelzemon: (LAUGHS) She's right on that!

Ryuko: Yo mama so ugly that Raremon digivolves into her.

We laughed at that!

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be be so silly and funny!

Ryuko: Yo mama so ugly even Cerberus fled from her. Yo mama so ugly Muk evolves into her.

Ash: (LAUGHS): That is funny!

Chronoa: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LOBSTERS ON FACES!

She placed lobsters on the jerks' faces then the lobsters bit their noses!

CRUNCH!

They screamed in pain!

Reika Kirishima: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: UGLY OUTFITS!

She dressed the jerks in the ugliest outfits!

Chris Taylor, Qin Chen, Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE INFERNO HELLFIRE!

They threw the jerks into a vat of Mad Dog 375 Plutonium No. 9 hot sauce, then covered them with dragon's breath pepper flakes and then fire white flames which left them burned, then fired dragon's breath peppers into the jerks' mouths which caused them to burp fire and finally they took turns slapping, head bonking and eye poking the jerks!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP! BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK! POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

They were really pulverized all over the place with incredible fury and more and when it was done a massive explosion of jewels, gold and coins came out of the jerks and landed on the conveyors and loaded it up.

Qin: This was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oh right. Mandatory Question. Well this is something I've been thinking about for a long time. I want to do one for the 8 Demon Sorcerers.

Bai Tza: Wow one for me, my sister and brothers? That will be interesting.

Me: Is that even possible?

Nico: I guess so. That will be cool though.

Me: It sure will be interesting.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: But that is amazing. But thank you so much guys! You all HAVE MADE THIS THE MOST AWESOME BIRTHDAY EVER!

Nico: We're happy to do it.

All of us: HAPPY BIRTHDAY QIN!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: Oh one last thing.

Laney: I have a feeling I know what it is.

Nico: Here are some new Ridewatches.

Nico got out Ridewatches for Faiz, Kaixa, Dino Thunder Red, and their copies.

Me: Wow! The Faiz Riders.

Lola: And they are ones we meet in 2023.

Nico: Yep.

I decided that Omaima Lexington the Blue Whale Gene-slammer, Laniya Momoshiki the Water Dragon Gene-slammer and Meridith McHenrickson the Evolved Vaxasaurian Gene-slammer get the copies. Loki Loud, Loni Loud and Lane Loud for the originals.

* * *

After having one of the best birthday parties ever for Qin and giving her the most awesome time of her life, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sydney McWilcox saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sydney, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sydney, how did you take on the full force of Lola's diabolical fury with incredible ferocity?

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) Now, that's a tale I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were at the backyard of my house, and we were doing some martial arts training, and I knew that Lincoln had been getting much bigger in muscle and much stronger thanks to training and working out, so I decided to teach him some advanced martial arts, the kind I learned back in Australia, and he proved to be a natural. But, our day was rudely interrupted when we heard a loud banshee shriek and it shook up all of Royal Woods and we found out the source of it: it was Lola, and she was now at the full force of her diabolical fury. Lola was about to attack and kill Lincoln, but I stood in the way and I used my skills in martial arts to take her down and we tied her up. Then, we saw Lori and the other sisters and the parents heading our way, and they were really banged up. We wanted answers on why Lola came over in a fury and tried to kill Lincoln in a fit of diabolical rage, and Lori told us that earlier while Lincoln was over at my house, Lana accidentally destroyed Lola's tea set and she knew if she told Lola what happened, Lana would have her pushing up daisies. Lana tried to fix it, but it was too late, because Lola came back and when she saw what happened, she went ballistic and attacked her, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but Lily got away thanks to the pets of the house, and then, she got into her Princess Jeep to hunt down and kill the only Loud who was away from the house: Lincoln.

We gasped in shock and Qin was so enraged, she made a training dummy of Dark Lola.

Qin: WHY, YOU LITTLE… !

Qin then fired a powerful blast of fire from her mouth and incinerated it!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Got that out really fast. So, what happened to Lola after that?

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) That pink wearing pageant demon got grounded for nine weeks and not only wasn't she allowed to go to any pageants, but she had to use her money to fix up all of the damages to the house during her little rampage and pay for the medical bills.

We gasped in shock.

Me: What?!

Lincoln: Yeah, many of the family members got beaten up so badly by Lola, and they had bandages all over their bodies. What Lola did was really horrible, and all for something Lana did by accident, so they had to go to the hospital.

Lana: I know, but I was scared knowing that Lola would get mad and kill us and you, once she got rid of all of us who were in the house.

Rita: I know, honey, and you tried to fix it. But, next time, tell us what happened, okay?

Lana: Okay, Mom.

Nico: Yeah. So, Lincoln, what happened to Lana?

Lincoln: Lana admitted her mistake, but she was punished enough all thanks to Lola beating her up badly. But, she was too afraid to sleep in the same room with Lola, so she slept with me, while Lola slept on her own.

Me: Yikes. I knew the twins got into bad fights before, but this was way too dangerous.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Qin and Chris Taylor were heading to Lake Lamode, but this is part of our plan because today's Qin's birthday and we're having an awesome party at Lynn's Table and we're also going to have an awesome humiliation session on the jerks. Plus, Captain Cold's also going to take Qin out of the Estate when she and Chris get back, while we get everything ready for her party.

Qin was dressed in a green two-piece bikini with komodo dragons and green flames on them, green sandals, her jewelry, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Chris Taylor was dressed in a pair of blue swim trunks with Captain America's shield on them, blue sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Qin: Alright, Chris, you ready?

Chris Taylor: Ready, Qin.

Nico: Have fun, you two.

Qin and Chris left the World Tree Estate and they arrived at Lake Lamode, and it's still amazing as ever.

Chris Taylor: This is our first time coming here to Lake Lamode.

Qin: It sure is, Chris. Plus, it's perfect for our date and of course, tomorrow begins our 13 day Kamen Rider special mission spree.

Chris Taylor: You said it, and we'll be prepared for this big journey.

Qin and Chris began swimming around the place and they also explored the buildings that were in the glass domes, and they also had lunch there as well.

Qin: This is really an amazing date, Chris, and it's so much better being with you than Xin Fa, that little psychopath.

Chris Taylor: If that little psycho thinks he's going to get his hands on you again, I'll gladly break both of his arms and rearrange his face. But, what got to me is that he had the nerve to become Another Rider, thanks to Swartz, and all for getting revenge on us and then capturing and torturing you and even worse, killing you.

Qin: Don't worry about him, Chris. From what I heard from Nico, Lincoln cursed Xin Fa with a special curse that's meant for evil ex-boyfriends and evil ex-girlfriends after we defeated him and threw him in prison. It's called Nemesis' Dark Revenge Curse, this curse once inflicted on an evil ex-boyfriend or evil ex-girlfriend will plague Xin Fa with visions of demons torturing and lashing out at him, just like what he did to me, and it'll be on him until the day he dies.

Chris Taylor: Good riddance to bad rubbish like him, and since Lincoln made the curses unbreakable and The Church of Necrom's other contingency plans were foiled, there's no way the curse will ever be removed from Xin Fa.

Qin: You said it.

Just then, the sun was about to set, and Chris Taylor went up to Qin, and he wrapped his arms around her waist and Qin wrapped her arms around his neck, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a romantic kiss as the sun was just about to set, then, they returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were back in their original clothes.

Lincoln: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Qin: It was so awesome, Linc, we went to Lake Lamode, and we had an awesome date there.

Chris Taylor: Plus, I told her of that curse you inflicted on Xin Fa after we kicked his butt.

Nico: Ooh, the Nemesis' Dark Revenge Curse, I knew it was a matter of time before Lincoln made a curse that's meant for evil ex-boyfriends and evil ex-girlfriends, and Xin Fa was the perfect dummy for this curse.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Pn'zo, an enemy of Nova, and he's coming here to cause some havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Richard, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to one of your old enemies, Pn'zo, and he's coming here to cause some havoc.

Nova gasped in shock.

Nova: I never thought I'd see Pn'zo ever again.

Lincoln: From what you told us, Pn'zo's a member of the Praetorians, and they're a big enemy of the Nova Corps, and from what I know, he was once a criminal that was captured by the Shi'ar.

Nova: That's right, Lincoln.

Lynn: Who or what are the Shi'ar?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I can answer that one, Lynn: the Shi'ar are an avian-descended humanoid race of extraterrestrial beings that hail from the planet Chandilar, located in the large Shi'ar Galaxy. They're technologically advanced and extremely militaristic, conquering every world in their galaxy and forming the Shi'ar Empire, and so many people have fallen victim to their conquests in their galaxy.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, they're a serious threat.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) You said it, J.D. But, we're going to put a stop to Pn'zo for

good.

Dakota Maracle: And from what I know he has lightning powers, right? So, let's see him take on two of the Three Champions and Emissaries of Hinon.

Nico: Ooh, this is going to be one shocking fight!

We laughed.

Luan: (Laughs) Good pun, Nico.

Lincoln: Yeah, it sure is a good pun. Alright, Dakota, let's go teach that overgrown lightning rod a very painful lesson.

Dakota Maracle: I'm ready to take that guy down and put him out of his misery.

Me: Can we come too?

Lincoln: Of course. Alright, gang, let's go find that overgrown lightning rod and short-circuit his entire system!

Nico: Yeah!

?: I'm going to enjoy killing you for what you did to me, Nova!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around

Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nova: Oh boy, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Pn'zo.

An electrical/mechanical being came out, and it was none other than Pn'zo, one of Nova's enemies.

Nova: Lincoln was right that you'd be here, Pn'zo. I thought I had you locked up on the starship Resolute Duty.

Pn'zo: I busted out, and now, I'll have my revenge on you for throwing me in there!

Dakota Maracle: That's not happening, you overgrown lightning rod, your rampage ends here and now!

Suddenly, Dakota Maracle's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with lightning, phoenixes, and thunderbirds, she unholstered her massive Ascended of Thunder-themed greatsword from her back along with Ascended of Thunder's staff, and as she approached Pn'zo, she left purple energy, lightning bolts, and thunderbirds with every step.

Dakota Maracle: I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the galaxy, Pn'zo, and in the name of the Praetorians, and now, you will pay for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Dakota Maracle was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with lightning bolts surrounding the vortex and lightning crashing down from the heavens, there's Ascended of Thunder and a thunderbird flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Dakota Maracle emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Dakota Maracle grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with lightning, phoenixes, and thunderbirds surrounding her, she has The Ascended of Thunder with a lightning bolt in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on thunderbird earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Ascended of Thunder with purple gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dakota Maracle has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, purple sleeveless and strapless top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with lightning, thunderbirds, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is The Ascended of Thunder with lightning bolts surrounding it. Suddenly, Dakota Maracle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large black feathers have purple tips on the feathers. Dakota Maracle has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and her Mark of Hinon was glowing.

Suddenly, Dakota Maracle's massive Ascended of Thunder-themed greatsword and Ascended of Thunder's staff along with all the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, lightning, phoenixes, and thunderbirds, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ascended of Thunder's Electric Thunderbird Phoenix Angel Broadsword of Electric Iroquois Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with The Ascended of Thunder etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple thunderbird heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple thunderbird heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the angel heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ascended of Thunder's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Ascended of Thunder that said, "Dakota Maracle, Member of the Iroquois Tribe, Expert on the Iroquois Tribe, Emissary and Champion of Hinon, Gene-Slammer of The Ascended of Thunder, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Phoenixes, and Thunderbirds"

ダコタ・マラクル、イロコイ族のメンバー、イロコイ族の専門家、ヒノンの使者とチャンピオン、雷の昇天のジーン・スラマー、愛す

る守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてライトニング、フェニックス、サンダーバードのマスター

Dakota Maracle's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ELECTRIC FURY THUNDERBIRD PHOENIX ANGEL OF ELECTRIC IROQUOIS JUSTICE AND DIVINE LIGHTNING LOVE!

We were amazed by Dakota Maracle's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Pn'zo saw it, he sent an electric tentacle to attack her, but she grabbed it and sucked out some lightning and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful purple energy blast with lightning, phoenixes, and thunderbirds, and it was so powerful, it hit Pn'zo and damaged him, but he was still standing.

Nico: Whoa, Dakota Maracle's transformed, awesome!

Me: And it looks like things are really about to get more electrifying than ever!

Eli: You said it, J.D.

Lincoln: Especially now that I'm also going to join in, and Dakota, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Dakota Maracle: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ascended Lightning Phoenix Thunderbird and Divine Electric Iroquois Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Pn'zo once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Dakota.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Dakota Maracle.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time to pay for everything you've done, Pn'zo.

Dakota Maracle and Lincoln went after Pn'zo, who continued firing lightning blasts at them, but they continued absorbing the blasts of lightning and it made them even stronger than ever, and then, they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Pn'zo, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Dakota Maracle and Lincoln attacked him with their massive wide and broad-bladed broadswords, and they left tears on Pn'zo. Then, Lincoln fired an EMP pulse blast at Pn'zo, and he was slowed down for a bit, but that let Lincoln sprout out one of his massive, white, and long tails with Cell's suction stinger which opened up into a large suction cup.

Then, Lincoln latched it onto Pn'zo's head and he tried to struggle, but it was pointless. Then, Lincoln absorbed Pn'zo into his body, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up as he gained a massive power boost and he assimilated all of Pn'zo's lightning powers and abilities and he also gained Pn'zo's electric tentacles as new weapons. Then, an energy card with Pn'zo's soul inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and as the kanji appeared, Pn'zo was then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Dakota Maracle and Lincoln did to Pn'zo as they holster their massive broad-bladed broadswords on their backs and power down, and Dakota Maracle's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Dakota Maracle: That's it for that lightning-powered mercenary. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Pn'zo, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dakota.

Suddenly, Dakota Maracle wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Dakota Maracle's face, they kissed passionately as Dakota Maracle's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Ascended of Thunder flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning bolts crashing down behind them and we all cheered wildly, and

they came right back to us.

Nico: That'll teach that overgrown lightning bug!

Lincoln: He's had it coming for a very long time.

Me: And I knew you were going to absorb him and not only assimilate his powers and abilities, but you also gained his electric tentacles as weapons, right?

Lincoln: You guessed it, J.D.

We had a great day.

But meanwhile over in Japan, the Decade Kamen Riders were getting for our arrival. We have a massive adventure ahead of us!

Tsukasa: I am really excited to have all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm come help us.

Daiki: I can't wait too. This is gonna be so awesome.

Natsumi: Yes it sure will be fun.

Tsukasa: Me too. This is gonna be number 1 of their Kamen Rider adventures they said. Lets get ready.

They pulled out Ridecards.

All: HENSHIN!

KAMEN RIDE!

They transformed and were ready and then they went at the screen and it turned into the Kamen Rider Decade Symbol.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another chapter done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Troy Burrows, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the world of Shinobi and in the Final Valley we're going to battle an evil Sasuke and this time Bai Tza will do the rant. Brace yourselve for a battle with the elements as we REALLY hit Evil Sasuke Hard! And we're going to unleash all of hell on him. We're also going to battle Another Frankenstrike and Another Mighty Morphin Red. This is gonna be awesome as we meet a gene-slammer for all of the 8 Demon Sorcerers. Her name is Lucy Xi. Lucy Xi is a Chi-Master and is a master over the forces of light and dark chi. But her most powerful achievement is mastering the 8 powers of the Demon Sorcerer Siblings. She has full fledge mastery over the powers of Fire, Earth, Moon, Sky, Water, Mountain, Thunder and Wind. She is immortal and has lived for over 5000 years and is also one of Nico's most powerful and most awesome friends. She is now the gene-slammer of all the Demon Sorcerers. She has all their powers, their immortality and their skills and strengths. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Phoenix, Arizona, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Shao Khan, who's escaped from The Dark Dimension and he wants bloody revenge on Doctor Strange for imprisoning him and his loyal followers there after the deaths of Shang Tsung and Quan Chi at our hands. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru Gene-Slammer named Grace Carmine, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a master of nature and pink fire and she has the powers of plant control and can make plants grow in the blink of an eye. She took on all the mean Loud Sisters as they were chasing Lincoln armed with bombs and they beat the mean Loud Sisters up and they threw the bombs and they destroyed Flip's Food and Fuel. Buckle your seatbelts everyone! And get ready for 14 Days of Epic Action as we go to Japan and meet the Kamen Riders from Decade to Saber and for Part 1, we're going to meet the Decade Kamen Riders and we're going to destroy Apollo Geist! This is gonna be explosive and awesome! Brace yourselves guys! This is gonna be awesome.

See you all tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 01 - Decade

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS GUYS! THIS IS GONNA BE AWESOME!

---

Walking through the forests of the Five Great Nations in the Simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Troy Burrows, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to battle another Evil Sasuke to get ready for an awesome bout of training before we set out on Roxy's big day mission. This is number 1 of our 13 big day missions for August.

Me: This is it guys. I'm really looking forward to this one.

Eli: Boy me too bro! I'm excited to see Tsukasa and the Decade riders again.

Me: Me too! And what better way to start off an awesome Big Day mission than kicking the fucking tar out of an Evil Sasuke.

Laney: Yeah that is always awesome for getting some training in.

Bai Tza: It sure is. And I'm looking forward to doing the rant this

time.

Qin: That is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it is!

Toru: I have a feeling this is gonna be so awesome.

Me: I've been looking forward to this series of missions ever since we finished the Kiva Mission.

Troy Burrows: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome.

Bai Tza: I have a feeling this is gonna be so awesome and action packed.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Troy.

Troy Burrows: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on one of your rescues.

Qin: And it's always fun.

Me: It always is. We're going to kick another Evil Sasuke's Ass.

Camie: That is always so awesome.

Nico: Troy, you and Kaito are probably two of our most powerful Rangers.

Troy Burrows: There's no argument about that.

Me: Not only do you guys both have 45+ Years of Power Rangers but you guys also will soon have 50+ Years of Kamen Riders in you too.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Me: I still get a massive thrill of excitement from when I saw you guys team up with all 20 years of Rangers from 1993 to 2013.

Eli: That was so awesome and epic. That was the greatest and most epic battle team up ever.

Troy Burrows: And it was all because of a dream I had.

Me: I remember that. That was not just a dream. That was a vision into the future.

Troy: In fact, during this rescue, I'm gonna do a lot of Legendary Modes.

Me: That will be awesome! But are you sure you can handle it? The last time you guys did something like that it took up a huge amount of energy. Almost totally drained you.

Troy: Don't worry guys. I'll be okay.

Nico: Good.

Laney: But that was so awesome seeing you do all those morphs.

Me: It sure was. And back then they had only 38 Years of Rangers at their command both from Japan and America. Now here we are in 2022 and they have 46+ Years of rangers now plus over 50 years of Kamen Riders. We're still working on the pre-Heisei Era Kamen Rider Keys.

Nico: I can't wait to see what those can do.

Qin: Me too Nico.

Nico: I'm really excited about today.

Me: We all are Nico. In fact I've been looking forward to this ever since June.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) I'm looking forward to this too. It's gonna be awesome.

Toru: We're all looking forward to this too.

Me: Yeah we sure are. Tsukasa is gonna be really pissed though to hear about Swartz making Another Decade and Another Diend.

Tsuyu: You're not kidding there.

Nico: Though, Another Decade IS Swartz's Another Rider Form.

Me: I remember that! But I'm still pissed at what he did with Rebecca.

Qin: I would be too J.D.

Aylene C.: Yeah but just hold on till August 12th.

Me: I know.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

We heard a loud explosion and we know what that meant!

Me: Looks like Naruto is battling an Evil Sasuke.

Bai Tza: Showtime.

Nico: Does that mean Orochimaru has been dealt with already?

Me: Nope. It means that Naruto is battling an Evil Sasuke with everything he has.

Nico: Lets go.

We went over and we arrived at the Final Valley and we saw Naruto and Evil Sasuke REALLY Going at each other and they were tearing each other apart!

Camie: Wow! Look at them go.

May: This is gonna be powerful.

Me: Yep. I have something special planned for Orochimaru. You'll see after we roughed up the evil Sasuke.

Nico: Yep. Okay Bai Tza you're up.

Bai Tza: When I kick the Evil Sasuke into the air that will be the signal for all of us.

Nico: So all of us are getting a crack at him.

Bai Tza: Yep.

We got ready and Bai Tza was waiting and then she saw Naruto being grabbed by Evil Sasuke charged up a Chidori and he was about to stab Naruto with it!

Bai Tza: Oh no you don't!

She flared up an Aqua Blue aura and went at them!

Evil Sasuke: This is as far as you go! Go to hell and stay there you fucking demonic cur!

But then…

KRASMASH!

Bai Tza smashed her foot right into his face with devastating force and sent him crashing into the ground. He got up and he saw Bai Tza.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING WRETCHED CUR! This wasn't your fight!

Bai Tza: It is now! You and your miserable godforsaken clan are done for.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR! HOW DARE YOU!?

Bai Tza: Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that J.D. said that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of

Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. Your Father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that J.D. Knudson possesses. He can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to his kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to him and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the Demon Sorcerer of Water and a member of the most powerful force in the universe and a warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker just like J.D. does! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the jutsu in the world just to expand your jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why J.D. killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why he killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!

BUT THEN EVIL SASUKE EXPLODED IN RAGE!

(NARUTO SHIPPUDEN MOVIE 2 OST - RAGE PLAYS AT 2:18)

He went at Bai Tza with indiscriminate fury and she dodged his punches and kicked him into the air!

Me: NOW!

Nico: Showtime!

Troy: Super Mega Mode!

He went Super Megaforce and we all flew at the Evil Sasuke!

We all flew at him and transformed into our most powerful forms and Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. Nico kicked him in the stomach and fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and they hit him and exploded all over and then he popped out of the smoke and went at me and I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad!

Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him and then fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over the place.

He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. Varie kicked him square in the face and blasted him with water. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. Fu pulverized and smashed him with incredible speed and she kicked him. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. Aylene and Camie punched and kicked him all over and smashed him all to dust and I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

Kaito: (takes out Zero One gear) Don't forget us!

Zocks: (Gets out Zi O gear) Fitting that I use this gear now.

Kaito got a Zero One Sword and Zocks got a Zi-O blaster and they blasted and slashed Evil Sasuke all over!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Harmony and Love) You make me fucking Sick Sasuke!

KROW BLAM SMASH!

I punched him all over and smashed his face in!

Massive fiery explosions were decimating the entirety of the area of the Final Valley with devastating power and turning the whole area into a raging inferno of epic proportions!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Beast Morphers! Unleash the Beast!

He turned into The Red Beast Morphers Ranger and kicked and smashed and punched Evil Sasuke all over with incredible force and speed!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

Nico fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at him and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

MASSIVE INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosions were so massive and powerful that the battle was seen all the way from the Hidden Leaf Village!

Sakura Haruno looked on in shock!

Sakura Haruno: What in the world is going on over there!?

Ino: Unbelievable!

Ami: Whatever is emitting all that power is incredible!

Lady Tsunade and Shizune saw it too.

Lady Tsunade: Shizune, get all the citizens into the Hokage Monument for safety! This is definitely turning into a battle!

Shizune: Right!

Lady Tsunade: I need all the Genin and their teachers to come with me right now!

Shizune: DAIIIII!

Troy was about to attack Evil Sasuke again… when he saw Akamaru and froze.

Maria: Something wrong, Troy?

Troy: Akamaru's in the way…

May: I forgot that Devon freezes up when he sees dogs.

Troy: (straining) Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Charge! (snaps out of it) It's about to get wild!

He turned into Red Dino Charge Ranger!

Fluttershy got Akamaru out of there. But then a miracle happened. We felt massive energy signals and then we sensed Naruto, Shikamaru, Choji, Rock Lee, Tayuya, Neji, Kiba, Kimimaro, Gaara, Temari and Kankuro's energy signals explode out and they got stronger and stronger and they emerged forever changed and got angel wings and swords. But it wasn't just them! Sakura, Ino, Hinata, Lady Tsunade, Tenten, Shizune, Yakumo, Fu of the Waterfall and all the Shinobi we know back in the Leaf got an incredible transformation and they got all powerful!

They came to us and saw the battle!

I punched the Evil Sasuke in the face with devastating force!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: **KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Rail Force! Full Speed Ahead!

He turned into the Red ToQger Ranger!

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air.

Nico kicked him in the stomach and sent him flying into the ground and then Maria kicked him in the face and sent him flying some more and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth. Fu flew after him and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and she fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then Lincoln then fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then Sunset Shimmer fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado.

Lady Tsunade and everyone couldn't believe what they were seeing! When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and everyone and Qin fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then Eli and Varie fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then Aylene kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Laney formed a whip of vines and lashed him all over.

Kakashi was watching and he couldn't believe how far gone Sasuke had fallen!

Troy: For all of you ninjas watching, you'll like this next one! Legendary Ranger Mode: Ninja Steel! Ninja Rangers, fear no danger!

He turned into the Red Ninja Steel Ranger and slashed Evil Sasuke all over the place.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU!? WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG!? IT'S NOT FAIR! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Me: **You will never have my power.**

Evil Sasuke then raised his right arm up and then I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock and sent him flying to Nico and everyone and Troy bashed him in his chest and kicked him in his face and I teleported and kicked him in the back of his head and sent him crashing into the cliff.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MONSTER!

Me: **I've been called worse.**

I punched him in the face.

Me: **You will never have my power. You will always be nothing more than a worthless weakling. Your hatred only does nothing but make you weak.**

Evil Sasuke: SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP!

Me: **MAKE ME!**

Evil Sasuke then charged up his most powerful attack!

Evil Sasuke: YOU WILL BOW TO ME! WE ARE THE ELITE AND WE ARE THE STRONGEST!

Me: **You are nothing but a low-grade amateur.** (Charges up a Kamehameha Wave)

Evil Sasuke: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH AND BURN FOREVER IN OBLIVION! INDRA'S ARROW!

Me: **You're the One that is going to oblivion you motherfucking asshole!**

I fired my Rainbow Kamehameha Wave and Evil Sasuke fired his strongest Lightning Style Attack and the blasts collided and my blast pushed the Lightning Arrow back and then the lightning arrow exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL AND DEVASTATING EXPLOSION!

Then my blast went through the explosion and it hit Evil Sasuke and he screamed in pain as it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATINGLY POWERFUL AND INCREDIBLY UNFATHOMABLE EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so powerful, so devastating and so massive that it shook the very foundation and core of the entire planet and it was seen for miles. The shockwave from the blast was so incredible that it was felt all over the entirety of the Five Great Nations and it wiped out the entirety of the Hidden Sound and the Hidden Rain Village!

Me: **Now to show Sasuke that we mean business.**

Nico: I have a feeling it's gonna be huge. Do it J.D.

Me: **With pleasure.**

I sensed for Orochimaru and found his signal.

Me: **Found him.**

(CALLING THE DRAGON THEME PLAYS)

I charged up a Final Flash and flared up my rainbow aura with incredible power as my arms and legs were spread out. Lightning struck all over the place. I cupped my hands in front of me as lightning struck everywhere and I charged up a massive and powerful blast. The ground was shaking violently with incredible power!

Nico: Brace yourselves guys!

Me: (ECHOING) **FINAL FLASH!**

I fired a massive and powerful rainbow energy blast of incredible power and it went straight at Orochimaru. He was running right over to the valley when suddenly the blast hit him and Kabuto without warning and exploded with incredible and unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATINGLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION COMPLETELY OBLITERATED HIM AND KABUTO WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND WIPED OUT ALL TRACES OF THEM BOTH! THEY WERE BOTH COMPLETELY OBLITERATED INSTANTLY! NOT EVEN A SUBSTITUTION JUTSU WOULD BE ENOUGH TO ESCAPE FROM! THE MASSIVE MUSHROOM CLOUD WAS SO MASSIVE THAT IT WAS SEEN ALL OVER THE FIVE GREAT NATIONS!

When the smoke cleared my powerful blast was more than enough to destroy him!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Animal Platoon! Don't underestimate this planet!

He turned into the Red Zyuohger!

Evil Sasuke then fell to the ground and he was in excruciating pain as his Curse Mark was destroyed! He was back to normal and he was stripped of his power!

Lady Tsunade: Unreal! What power!

Ino: Incredible!

Evil Sasuke: NO! MY POWER! NOOOOOO! (ENRAGED BEYOND ALL FORM OF IMAGINATION) YOU MOTHERFUCKING FUCKWADS! YOU'RE ALL GOING TO PAAAAAAAYYYY!

Troy smashed and blasted Evil Sasuke all over and kicked him into a rock!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Space Platoon Nine! Time to test your luck!

He turned into the Red Kyuranger!

Evil Sasuke got up.

Evil Sasuke: YOU ASSHOLES! I'M NOW GOING TO KILL EVERY FUCKING LAST ONE OF YOU VERY SLOWLY AND EXCRUCIATINGLY PAINFULLY! I'M GOING TO MAKE YOU ALL SUFFER!

He was REALLY INFURIATED NOW!

Troy kicked and blasted Evil Sasuke all over!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Phantom Thief Force! Here's your warning: We're taking your treasure!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Troy turned into the Red LupinRanger!

He teleported and swiped Evil Sasuke's Wallet!

Nico: Nice!

Naruto then appeared and kicked Evil Sasuke in the crotch and then put a paper bomb on his crotch and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He blasted his manhood right off of him!

Evil Sasuke screamed in excruciating pain as he was bleeding profusely from where his Manhood was! OUCH!

Evil Sasuke: YOU WRETCHED LOSER!

Naruto: Shut your fucking mouth bastard! But in truth I should thank you.

Evil Sasuke: For what!?

Naruto: I know everything now. I found out the truth about everything that happened to me.

Sakura, Ino, Hinata, Ami and the girl shinobi were listening and even Konan who was hiding in the trees was hearing everything.

Naruto: I am not only the Jinchuriki of the 9-Tailed Fox but My real name is Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze and I am the son of the 4th Hokage, Minato Namikaze and Kushina Uzumaki the Leaf's Yellow Flash and the Red Death!

Everyone that heard that GASPED IN ABSOLUTE SHOCK!

Shizune: HE Knows!?

Shikamaru: Now I see! The resemblance is completely uncanny!

Kiba: Now I completely understand! Haven't you guys seen the way that Naruto was treated! The cold stares, the name calling, everything that was happening to him through out most of his childhood? He was the jailer of the 9-Tails! He wasn't the "Fox

Reincarnated" he was the jailer!

Ino: It all makes sense! The village treated him like an outcast!

Sakura Haruno fell to the ground in shock!

Sakura Haruno: Oh Naruto, What have I done!?

Evil Sasuke then growled with intense hatred!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Interstellar Police Brigade! We're taking you down by force!

Troy turned into the Red PatRanger and he blasted Evil Sasuke all over!

Me: **That's right everyone. Everything he said is true. The reason his heritage was hidden was because his mother and father made an incredible name for themselves during the 3rd Great War and they made a tremendous number of enemies.**

Shikamaru: Now I see! If the truth ever got out that Lord Minato and Kushina ever had a son, they would come after Naruto to get revenge.

Me: **That's exactly right Shikamaru.**

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Fury! Dino Fury Power!

He turned into the red Dino Fury Ranger and slashed Evil Sasuke all over.

Me: **And there was another reason why the 9-Tails attacked the village 13 years ago. It was because SOMEONE controlled it back then!**

Lady Tsunade: What!? Someone controlled it!?

Me: **That's right. Kakashi-sensei, Kurenai-Sensei, Asuma Sensei, Guy Sensei, I'm sorry to have to tell you all this but I'm afraid you aren't gonna like this.**

I snapped my fingers and teleported the true leader of the Akatsuki over to us and held him and put Chakra Neutralizing chains on him. And then pulled off his mask and then

EVERYONE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: **Look familiar?**

They saw that it was really OBITO UCHIHA!

Lady Tsunade: (GASP) Is that!?

Shizune: It can't be!

Guy Sensei: Is that Obito Uchiha!?

Asuma: But that's impossible!

Kurenai: How can that be!?

Kakashi was in a state of shock!

Me: **Yeah. Obito was responsible for it all.**

I copied his memories and showed them all to everyone from his point of view and more and how it was ALL Because of him. He was behind everything that happened and was going to happen in the future!

Kakashi Sensei was devastated! The man he once knew as his best friend has turned into an Omnicidal Monster hellbent on destroying the entire planet all because he failed to protect Rin.

Me: **Obito I can't believe you would be so fucking hypocritical! You taught Kakashi your trademark line…**

Nico: Those that break the rules are trash, but those that abandon their teammates are worse than trash!

Me: **You make me fucking sick Obito! Rin would never love someone that turned into a monster!**

Eli: Yeah! You don't give a damn about anyone!

I then used the Black Gates on Obito and he was gone for good.

Me: **That's one loose end taken care of.**

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Jewel Force!

Nico: It sucks that the Kiramagers don't have a cool pre battle catchphrase.

Troy: Yeah no kidding.

Troy slashed and blasted Evil Sasuke all over.

Konan then took off her cloak and threw it away and she spread her wings and flew over to us and enveloped Evil Sasuke in a vortex of paper and blasted him all over with explosions.

Me: **YEAH!**

Nico: Take that!

Lady Tsunade: Konan! Is that you?

Konan: Yes it's me Tsunade. Great to see you again.

Lady Tsunade: You too.

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Legacy Force! Full Power Non Stop!

He turned into the Zenkaiser!

Me: **YEAH!**

Qin: Awesome!

We blasted Evil Sasuke all over.

Nico: Take that!

I threw Evil Sasuke into the air!

Bai Tza: This is for everything you have done! Go to hell and stay there you motherfucking son of a fucking bitch!

She flew up to him and then formed a sword of Water and then slashed him all the way in half and sliced and diced him into a thousand pieces and then I fired a pitch black energy blast of the Black Gates and he was banished to oblivion forever!

Evil Sasuke was obliterated forever and Orochimaru's quest to gain immortality and all the jutsu in the world was over. It had been silenced forever.

Nico: Good riddance!

Qin: YEAH!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Me: **But we're not finished yet.**

Eli: I sense 2 figures coming.

We powered down.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Kaito: I liked that last mode!

Troy Burrows: Thanks Kaito.

---

We saw black lightning striking across the sky.

Nico: Black lightning!? Whoa!

Naruto: Wow!

Then a figure appeared and it was a black version of Frankenstrike! It was ANOTHER FRANKENSTRIKE!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Another Frankenstrike!

Qin: Wow! This one is freaky!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: But who are you!?

Another Frankenstrike: (In a girls voice) You should know.

Me: (GASP) Gloria Da Vinci!

Another Frankenstrike: Been a long time J.D.

Me: It sure has.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: She is the descendant of the great Italian Renaissance Master, Leonardo Da Vinci and she is a great artist and inventor just like her ancestor was. She paints these amazing and beautiful pictures and even invents awesome machines too.

Another Frankenstrike: That's right. Awesome too.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: Boy I would love getting along with you. I'm an artist myself.

Another Frankenstrike: Awesome.

Nico: Who else is with you?!

Another figure came out and it was a scary version of Mighty Morphin Red! It was ANOTHER MIGHTY MORPHIN RED!

Me: Whoa! Another Mighty Morphin Red!

Qin: Whoa! This one is scary!

Me: Yeah. If Jason saw this he and Scorcher both would be pissed.

Nico: Who are you?!

Another Mighty Morphin Red: (In a girls voice) You might know me J.D.

She reverted back and it was a red hair girl with red eyes and she had red clothes on and had the kanji for Jurassic tattooed on her arm.

Me: Kira Jurassica!

Kira Juassica: Been a long time J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She was my partner in dinosaur studies and she is a master paleontologist. She and I went to awesome dinosaur digging sites all over the world. The most amazing one was the Tendaguru Formation Dinosaur Graveyard in Africa and we unearthed lots of dinosaur fossils.

Qin: Wow that is cool!

Aylene C.: Wow it sure is cool!

Me: Yep.

Kira Jurassica: It sure is. We discovered all kinds of dinosaurs. And I have the power to bring dinosaurs back to life too.

Me: It's true.

Nico: That is cool! We could get new additions to our theme park Paleozoic World.

Eli: That is awesome.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you two?

Another Frankenstrike: More art ideas.

Kira Jurassica: Power to bring creatures from before the Mesozoic Era back to life.

Me: She's only limited to dinosaurs.

Nico: Oh.

Laney: But I can always help Gloria with art too.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: But lets save you girls. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kira turned into Another Mighty Morphin Red!

Nico: (gets out Scorcher's Ridewatch) Let's turn up the heat!

Me: And to bring out the wolf.

Another Frankenstrike fired waves of black lightning and I deflected the blast back and it hit Another Frankenstrike and she was back to normal and I caught her Ridewatch and purified it.

I then picked up Gloria and brought her back.

Nico and I fired waves of fire and the blasts all hit Another Mighty Morphin Red and burned her all over.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Mighty Morphin Red then pulled out an Orange Eudimorphodon Sword imbued with Electro's power! She fired waves of lightning and we deflected the blasts away!

Me: She has Core and Non-Core M.O.E. Dinosaur Weapons. They will make the Power Blaster more powerful.

Eli: They sure will.

Gloria was a girl with purple hair and she dresses up in Hippie Clothes like those from the Woodstock 1969 Era.

Nico: She dresses up in clothes from the Woodstock 1969 era.

Me: Yep. She has always been a groovy girl.

Bai Tza: Good times back in those days.

Nico: (takes out Dr. Viktor's Ridewatch) I can use electricity too!

He activated it and fired Purple Lightning and it hit Another Mighty Morphin Red and electrocuted her.

May: YEAH!

?: Nice shot Nico!

We saw a girl swoop in and it was a girl that had amazing powers.

Nico: Lucy Xi! Wow!

Lucy Xi: Awesome to see you Nico and Lady Bai Tza you're looking great.

Bai Tza: Same to you Lucy.

Me: How do you know Bai Tza?

Bai Tza: Lucy is a powerful chi master that lived for oveer 5,000 years.

Everyone: Wow!

Bai Tza: Yeah and she learned so much about Chi and even learned a lot under the powers of me and my siblings. She also is a gene-slammer. But unlike other gene-slammers she doesn't have the ability to change into one of us. She has all our powers but they are enhanced 100-fold. And we imbued her with those powers ourselves.

Eli: That's incredible!

Lola: Very incredible!

Lucy Xi: It sure is. How are all your siblings doing Lady Bai Tza?

Bai Tza: They are doing great thank you for asking.

Lucy Xi: You're welcome.

Me: But that is incredible!

Laney: Yeah it sure is!

Lucy Xi: It sure is.

Maria: It's not too late to still do one song with a Ridewatch.

Me: And I got one. (Activate's Cheese Monsters Ridewatch)

(QUESO BANDITO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CHEESE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Down in Juarez, Mexico In a small adobe house

Rosalita Gonzales gave birth To a handsome little mouse

The whole town came to celebrate The baby being born

But when they got back home They found that all their cheese was

Gone!

You will only feel the breeze

When he comes to steal your cheese.

Queso Bandito!

He'll set fire to the street

With his tiny mousey feet.

To the Mariachi beat.

Queso Bandito!

Do not leave your cheese unattended

Cheddar, Monterey Jack, or blended.

I will sneak inside of your pueblo Relieve you of all your Manchego.

Careful not to take a siesta You will have no cheese for

Fiesta!

Always chased by the federales

But they ate too many tamales.

They can't catch me if they tried.

He'll outrun them

Every

Time!

Queso Bandito!

I ran fast and danced and fired waves of cheese and the blasts all hit Another Mighty Morphin Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

SPLAT!

Cheese got on Nico's face and he slurped it off!

Nico: Awesome song!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and all over the ground were weapons of the Mighty Morphin Rangers and we picked them up and I picked up Kira.

Kira Jurassica: (Groans) What a headache!

Me: You'll be all right Kira.

I went back to the team.

Lucy Xi: That was awesome.

Qin: It sure was and it's awesome to see you again Lucy.

Lucy Xi: You too Qin. Oh.

She pulled out a present.

Lucy Xi: I know it's late but happy birthday.

Qin: Thank you.

She got an amulet necklace imbued with the powers of the 8 Demon Sorcerers.

Qin: Wow! Thanks Lucy.

Troy: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lucy Xi: I have so many of them. When you lived for as long as I have you never forget everything. But my favorite is when me and Nico beat Daolon Wong the first time and destroyed his power.

Me: Wait you guys beat Daolon Wong a while back?

Nico: Yeah I forgot to mention that when we faced him years ago.

Me: That's incredible!

Lucy Xi: Yep. We stripped him of his evil power and sent him to the Dark Dimension.

Eli: That's amazing!

Laney: It sure is.

Lucy Xi: Yep.

Nico and Lucy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Lucy.

Lucy Xi: Me too. I have 5000 years of catching up to do.

Me: I can tell. But this was awesome. Awesome way to kick off the

Kamen Rider Decade mission with a great rescue.

Eli: Yep,

Bai Tza: If Daolon Wong comes back, he's getting the Black Gates.

Me: Oh I have a feeling he will.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah Jade told us so much about him.

Me: But we'll be ready for him.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But this was awesome destroying Evil Sasuke.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Lets go home.

We merged the world of Shinobi we went to with our world and later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and Jason Scott Lee are heading to Phoenix, Arizona, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Shao Kahn has escaped from the Dark Dimension and he wants revenge on Doctor Strange for imprisoning him and his loyal followers there after the deaths of Shang Tsung and Quan Chi at our hands.

Lincoln also called Liu Kang and Raiden to help out as soon as word of Shao Kahn's return reached us.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Phoenix, Arizona, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Shao Kahn has escaped from The Dark Dimension and he wants revenge on Doctor Strange for imprisoning him and his loyal followers there after the deaths of Shang Tsung and Quan Chi at our hands.

Nico: That's right, big guy. I always knew Shao Kahn would refuse to stay gone for much longer, but now, we have a chance to send him to The Black Gates for good.

Me: Along all those who swore their eternal loyalty to that bastard, and from what I heard, Goro had asked Vypra to recruit Reptile.

Lincoln: It's true. As soon as word of Shao Khan's return hit, Goro asked Vypra to recruit Reptile into The Masters of Evil since he has honor and he hates Shao Kahn so much, and he knew we were the ones who killed Shang Tsung and Quan Chi and sent them to Oblivion last year. And after Yingping and I destroyed Kan Ra, we sent him and those two sorcerers to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: And now, we're going to destroy Shao Kahn for good.

Lincoln: And we'll make sure he never rises again. And I want to thank you, Lord Raiden, and Liu Kang for joining us, Jason.

Jason Scott Lee: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be one amazing rescue.

Raiden: And one that'll mean the end of Shao Kahn and his eternally loyal followers for good.

Liu Kang: Shao Kahn has brought this upon himself for a very long time, and now, we're going to end his never-ending quest to conquer our home.

Me: That's right.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Shao Kahn, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: We need to get over there and fast, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Shao Kahn, and he's going to kill them.

?: Let's put an end to that savage warlord's thirst for conquest once and for all!

Suddenly, we saw the Tree Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru, appear before us.

Nico: J.D., did one of our Twilight Signers…?

Me: I don't think so, Nico.

Lincoln: Yeah, in fact, I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Grace Carmine, but we'll talk later. It's time to put an end to Shao Kahn once and for all.

We rush on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Shao Khan, and it allowed the five girls to get to safety. When Shao Kahn saw us, he was enraged.

Shao Kahn: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, once I kill all of you, Earth will soon be mine!

Lincoln: Not any time soon, Shao Khan, you've been asking for this for a very long time. No matter how many times you've been defeated, you refuse to surrender. But, now you're going to die here and you are never coming back.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and

Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Jason Scott Lee, Raiden, Liu Kang The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Shao Khan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the large rainbow gem that's embedded in Lincoln's massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing, and then, his massive sword suddenly began draining and sucking out all of Shao Kahn's god-like strength and magic and it was also being absorbed by Lincoln as he gained a massive power boost, and as soon as Lincoln was done, Shao Kahn was now powerless.

Finally, Lincoln, Raiden, and Liu Kang fired powerful beams of lightning, rainbow lightning, and fire at Shao Kahn, and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, killing him, and we also felt all of his eternally loyal followers were also dying one by one. Then, Shao Kahn and the spirits of all his eternally loyal followers were marked on their foreheads and they were judged by all those killed and they were found guilty.

Shao Kahn: DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX… (Fades Away)

Those would be the last words spoken by Shao Kahn as he and his eternally loyal followers fade away and were erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: It's finally over, Shao Kahn is no more and all those who lost their lives because of him have been avenged. (To Grace Carmine) And it's so good to see you again, Grace Carmine.

Grace Carmine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with pink tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru, and she's dressed in a pink sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, long pink skirt with black lace designs and the Tree Nazca Line on it, pink pants, pink shoes, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with pink flames and trees on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Grace Carmine: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Grace Carmine and they hugged, and Grace Carmine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Grace Carmine: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Grace Carmine, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a master of nature and pink fire and she has the powers of plant control and can make plants grow in the blink of an eye.

Grace Carmine demonstrated by making some of the cacti here grow in the blink of an eye, and she returned it to its natural size.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Grace Carmine: It sure is.

Lincoln: And she took on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan as they were chasing me and she beat them up and we threw the bombs and destroyed Flip's Food and Fuel.

We gasped in shock.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Okay, it was bad enough that you'd been beaten up badly and stabbed in the stomach by them, but getting chased by bombs?!

Nico: Yeah, just how much lower were those demonic dark sides willing to stoop, especially when it came to using weapons of mass destruction like bombs?!

Me: We'll hear about it later, but I'm sure it's bound to piss off a lot of people.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Grace Carmine's neck with pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Grace Carmine: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Grace.

Grace Carmine had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Grace Carmine's waist and Grace Carmine wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Grace Carmine's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are You "Yuu" Hazuki, Nami Hayase, and Eri Takigawa from Attacker You, Narumi Akiko and Tokime from Fuuto Tantei.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's You "Yuu" Hazuki, Nami Hayase, and Eri Takigawa from Attacker You, Narumi Akiko and Tokime from Fuuto Tantei.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

You "Yuu" Hazuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when You "Yuu" Hazuki and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Shao Kahn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around

his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

You "Yuu" Hazuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

You "Yuu" Hazuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of You "Yuu" Hazuki, Nami Hayase, Eri Takigawa, Narumi Akiko, and Tokime with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Shao Kahn, who escaped from The Dark Dimension to get revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that tyrant, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Grace Carmine have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and at long last, Shao Kahn is finally no more and all the lives he'd brutally taken have been avenged.

---

After finally putting a permanent end to Shao Kahn once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Grace Carmine saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Grace Carmine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Grace, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Grace Carmine: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Grace, what's the story about how you saved Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they were chasing him armed with bombs?

Grace Carmine: Now, that's a story I'd never forget. One day, I was walking through Royal Woods enjoying the fresh air, but then, I heard the sound of explosions rocking the area and the sound of terrified screaming, and then, I saw who it was who made the scream, it was Lincoln, and then, I saw who it was that caused those explosions: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they had bombs in their hands and they were trying to kill him. I followed Lincoln and he was heading for the defunct Flip's Food and Fuel, but those five monsters were right behind him, so I formed a whip with rose thorns, and I lashed at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and it caused them to drop the bombs, but I caught them with a vine basket I made and tied those five up in vines, and since we were right near the closed down Flip's Food and Fuel, we backed a few feet away and then, I threw the bombs and I blew up that biohazard-infested convenience store to smithereens.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: So, that explains why Flip's Food and Fuel was reduced to rubble.

Grace Carmine: Yep, and then, after that, I called Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and as soon as they and the other sisters arrived in Vanzilla, I told them everything about what those five demons were doing in chasing Lincoln with bombs, and it made them all furious. Leni was so mad at Lori, she whacked her in the head with a sandal, Luna was so mad at Luan, she smashed her cymbals in Luan's ears making her go deaf, Lucy was so mad at Lynn, she sent Fangs to shred her sports jerseys, Lana was so mad at Lola, she had Hops and her animals mess up Lola's bed, and Lily was so mad at Lisa, she fired a blast of water at Lisa and drenched her badly. Then, the parents grounded Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for six months for their actions and were put in the basement in isolation cubes. Lincoln then came up to me and hugged me tight, and when I felt tears, I hugged him tight and I rocked him back and forth to calm him down.

We were horrified at the actions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: I can't believe this, as if pummeling him and stabbing him in the stomach wasn't bad enough, now they resorted to using explosives, that's low.

Nico: Yeah. Wait, how did they even get the bombs in the first place?

Nicholette Torrington: That was left to us, and when Grace told all of us Guardian Angels of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did this time, we were furious at them. So, we did some digging around in Royal Woods, and we found out that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got the bombs from Chandler, and when we found out about it, we wanted to wring Chandler's neck for this, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for allying with that sewage bastard!

Grace Carmine: But, I struck first and attacked with a poison ivy whip that I made and it gave him a bad case of poison ivy, then I put some skunks in his lockers, and when he opened it, he was sprayed and he smelled really bad for a month, and I also told the cops, who took Chandler and put him in a tank and he was taken straight to jail for what he did.

We laughed hysterically at her pranks.

Nico: Oh man, now that was too hilarious.

Lincoln: That taught Chandler a lesson, and then, the other Guardian Angels went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they told them off big time, especially with making an alliance with one of their biggest targets.

Me: Ouch, I can guess their ears were bleeding big time.

Lincoln: Yep.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Ed Grant and Nanette are getting ready for their beach date in Seaside Hill. Nanette was dressed in a blue two-piece bikini with lightning bolts on them, sandals, jewelry, and her weapons are holstered in case of trouble, and Ed Grant was dressed in purple swim shorts with a gamma radiation symbol, sandals, jewelry, and his weapons are holstered in case of trouble.

Ed Grant: Alright, Nanette, you ready?

Nanette: Ready, Ed.

Ed Grant and Nanette head out of the World Tree Estate, and they arrive at Seaside Hill.

Ed Grant: So, this is Seaside Hill, it's really awesome.

Nanette: And it's a place Sonic and his friends have gone to many times, and it's perfect before Roxy's big mission to meet the Decade Kamen Riders, and for the first part of our big Kamen Rider missions.

Ed Grant: Except for tomorrow, because that's the 1-year anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort.

Ed Grant and Nanette began swimming around the place and they also explored the marine life that dwell here and it's amazing. Then, they also had lunch on the beach as well, then, as the sun was about to set, Ed Grant went up to Nanette, and he wrapped his arms around her waist and Nanette wrapped her arms around his neck, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a romantic kiss as the sun was just about to set, then, they returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Ed Grant: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Seaside Hill.

Nanette: It was perfect for our date, and it was really amazing.

Lincoln: That's really amazing.

Ed Grant: And you guys have also been busy preparing for Roxy's special mission?

Lincoln: Yep, we're all set to meet the Decade Kamen Riders and for our first part of our epic 14 Days of Epic Kamen Rider Action, except for tomorrow since it's the one-year anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort.

Nanette: Oh, that's right, August 2nd was the day we brought an end to Xehanort for good.

Nico: Yep.

---

Later we were over at the Mall and it was time for Rarity and Juru's bonding time.

Me: So we're having our Bonding Time at the mall. Perfect.

Nico: Rarity, you and Juru are up for bonding time.

Rarity: Oh it's gonna be fabulous! I can't wait to show you darlings my new store that we just opened.

Me: Sure.

Qin: Awesome.

Lucy Xi: I have a feeling it's gonna be amazing.

Grace Carmine: I do too.

Rarity: Oh follow me.

We followed Rarity to her Gotham Royal York Mall store.

Me: Rarity it's so awesome that you opened up a store at the mall.

Twilight Sparkle: I think it's great too. Now you have shops in Canterlot, Ponyville and now here at Gotham Royal York Mall.

Leni: I think it's totes amazing.

Rarity: Oh thank you darlings.

Juru: That is awesome sis.

We arrived.

Rarity: Here we are darlings.

We saw that it was called Rarity's Jeweled Dazzleglory.

Me: Wow! Rarity's Jeweled Dazzleglory.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

We went in and we saw so many beautiful clothes.

Carol: Wow! I'm gonna try on some of them.

Maria: Me too!

Nico: Go for it.

Rarity: Juru, I'll never regret meeting you and your team.

Juru: Me neither Rarity. It was so awesome.

Sylvia Exetor: And I got to show that I have Yodonna as my archenemy.

Qin: You sure did Sylvia. Also we introduced you to your predecessor rangers.

Juru: That was so awesome.

Carol and Maria tried on beautiful and amazing dresses.

Carol came out dressed in a beautiful purple medieval princess dress adorned with beautiful jewels and she had awesome earrings that matched. Maria had a beautiful aqua blue dress and the jewels were rainbow colored and had a picture of a mermaid on the skirt.

Me: Wow!

Juru: You girls look great.

Vince: Carol you look absolutely beautiful.

William: Same with you Maria.

Maria: Thanks guys.

Carol: This is absolutely beautiful.

Rarity: It sure is darlings.

Me: I also helped Rarity with making some of the dresses.

Carol: These are beautiful guys.

Me: Thanks.

May: I think I'll try a dress on too.

Nico: Go for it.

She picked a dress and went into the changing room.

Me: Woz I think you should call May, Lady May because she is Lord Nico's first wife.

Woz: That's not a bad idea J.D. Lady May it is.

Nico: (Laughs) I like that.

May came out.

She was dressed in a magnificent and beautiful red dress and it was adorned with red, orange and yellow jewels and she had red gloves and had earrings on in that were shaped like phoenixes and she had beautiful jeweled red shoes on.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Wow! May you look absolutely radiant!

Eli: That dress is beautiful!

May: I look so amazing in this dress.

Me: Wait I have an idea. Nico?

Nico: I'm way ahead of you.

Nico snapped his fingers and he was dressed in awesome Red Prince Charming clothes like the ones from Cinderella and he got up there with May and it was a magnificent sight.

Nico: What do you think?

May: That is awesome my king.

Nico: And you look gorgeous my queen.

Woz: Rejoice, for the king and queen of Team Loud Phoenix Storm has now arisen for I give you Lord Nico, King of the Phoenix and his amazing and glorious wife, Lady May, Queen of the Ice Dragons.

We cheered.

Me: That's a great title.

Woz: I can do speeches outside of battle too.

Nico: Well thought out too.

Qin: It sure was.

J.D. 2: I think that is so amazing. It also is like a union of what happened after the terrible war between my family too.

Me: I heard all about that. That was awful. But I'm glad it brought back so many memories.

J.D. 2: Yeah.

Me: But this is so magical too.

Laney and Gloria worked on an amazing painting for Nico and May and it was REALLY BEAUTIFUL! It showed Nico and May holding hands like an amazing King and Queen. They got finished really quick.

Laney: What do you think?

Nico: That is magnificent!

May: Beautiful.

Laney: We call it King Nicholas XIII and Queen Mayanna XII.

Nico: That is beautiful!

May: Wow! It makes us feel like we are king and queen back in the Medieval times.

Me: I think that's a great title.

Juru got call on his Kiramai Changer.

Juru: (picks up) Hello?

Tametomo: Juru, you and the others got a situation. A HUGE beetle is headed your way. And it's definitely not Beast Wars Inferno.

Juru: Uh oh! We better take a look!

Nico: I heard.

We paid for the clothes and checked it out and to our shock it was ANOTHER KUUGA!

Me: WHOA! Another Kuuga! That was the first of the Heisei Series from the year 2000!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Boy if Yusuke Godai saw this he would be pissed!

Woz: Beware, Lord Nico. This last Another Rider that we are about to face is the biggest and most powerful of them all!

Nico: Thanks Woz for telling me that.

Me: We better take this battle somewhere else before people get hurt.

Nico: Good idea.

Nico snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren.

Me: Okay buddy who are you!?

Another Kuuga: (In a girls voice) May would know that.

May: (Gasp) I know that voice!

She reverted back and it was a woman with grey hair and brown eyes.

May: Bertha!

Bertha: Been a while May. I heard you got married to Nico.

May: I have and you made me into a laughingstock!

Me: Wait aren't you one of the Sinnoh League's Elite 4?

Bertha: That's right J.D. and it's an honor to meet you. Do me a favor and destroy that monster Paul. I never liked that kid.

Me: Oh you can count on that. And Paul will be getting the worst thrashing ever on August 7th.

Nico: That's right.

May: Yeah! He will. But I'm still peeved on that.

Nico: Okay, whatever happened between you and my wife is in the past. But I knew that Swartz would've needed to make someone with powerful will Another Kuuga.

Me: I agree. But I am curious. I wonder what happened that made May mad at you like that.

May: She defeated me with just one Pokemon and I was laughed at and humiliated.

Nico: Whoa. I would be mad at that. But it was in the past.

Me: Yeah. But it's time for you two to move on from that.

May: You're right.

Bertha: That is true.

Me: What did Swartz promise you?

Bertha: To give me all the Ground and Rock Pokemon in the world.

Me: Well we have a massive plethora of Rock Pokemon like that.

Bertha: True. But I'm going to show you how I do things.

She turned back into ANOTHER KUUGA!

Me: All right then. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Another Kuuga grabbed a boulder and threw it at us.

I then punched the boulder with my superhuman strength and smashed it into rubble!

Juru: Kiramai Change!

He turned into KIRAMAI RED!

Me: Yeah! But two can play that. (Activate's Goliath's Ridewatch)

I grew to Another Kuuga's size!

Another Kuuga flew in the air.

Nico: Just like all beetles.

Me: Well this wolf has wings too.

I flew after her and she pulled out a LORD DRAKKON TITAN SWORD!

Me: She has Kuuga Core M.O.E. Weapons!

We clashed and I kicked her in the face and we clashed all over and I used my speed and smashed her all over!

Juru jumped at Another Kuuga.

And slashed her and then I punched her and kicked her in the stomach and punched her and kicked her in her face and sent her crashing into a mountain!

Qin: YEAH!

Rarity: Oh nice one Juru!

Nico: Time to fight bugs with bugs!

Nico activated Beetle's Ridewatch.

He fired a wave of lightning and it electrocuted Another Kuuga all over.

I slashed her and then she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She fell to the ground and Nico caught her and Rarity and Juru helped her.

I caught the ridewatch she had and purified it and landed.

Me: Wow that was cool battling a giant Rider.

Lola: Yeah.

I reverted back and then we picked up Titan Swords imbued the Powers of the Core M.O.E. Members.

Bertha was back to normal but she had a tremendous headache.

We were back on Earth.

Nico: I think that's the last of the Another Riders at least until the big Zi O battle. Meanwhile, we might still have Another Rangers and Omnitrix Aliens even after Swartz's defeat.

Me: That's true. But I think it's cool. Also that felt like a Kaiju Battle but with Kamen Riders.

Eli: It sure did feel that way. But Kuuga was not nearly as big as a Kaiju.

Me: No. But it sure felt like it.

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Grace Carmine: I thought it was cool too.

May: Yeah this was the most amazing Bonding time ever.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings.

We later went back home.

Back at the World Tree Estate, I saw Princess Celestia all sad.

I was looking at Princess Celestia who was sitting by the window and she was in deep thought with sadness. I couldn't help but feel sad for her.

Kimimaro: Something on your mind, J.D.?

Me: Actually yes Kimimaro. I remember this dream I had that lead me to finding Amber Morning and I found out that Princess Celestia lost her husband King Solar at the hands or rather hooves of King Sombra. He killed him in cold blood.

Kimimaro: Oh man that's terrible.

Amber Morning: Yeah I never knew my dad and it was because of King Sombra.

Me: I remember seeing that.

Ibara: If you want to revive him, J.D., feel free to do so.

Me: Thanks Ibara. And that's just what I'm gonna do. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and Princess Celestia was crying and then suddenly a massive flash of light shined down on the room and the divine singing of angels was heard and then out of the light came a figure and it was KING SOLAR! He was a benevolent king with orange hair and blue eyes and he had a cutie mark in the shape of the sun and he had magnificent golden wings.

King Solar: Celestia it's good to see you again.

Princess Celestia: Solar!

She and him hugged for the first time in 1,000 years!

Princess Celestia: Oh Solar I've missed you so much!

King Solar: I did too Celestia.

Amber Morning saw her dad for the first time ever.

Amber Morning: Daddy?

King Solar: Amber Morning. Wow! Look at you. You have grown so much.

Amber Morning: DADDY!

She hugged him for the first time ever!

Princess Celestia: But how?

Me: I did it.

I went over and knelt before King Solar.

Me: Your majesty it's an honor.

Princess Celestia: Solar this is J.D. Knudson, He is one of the great heroes of Equestria. I have so much to tell you about him.

She did so and it was incredible.

King Solar: You are truly a brave and pure soul J.D. You have done so much good for all of ponydom.

Me: Thank you your majesty. I'm so sorry that King Sombra took your life like that. He is a truly pure evil monster.

King Solar: He is.

Armada Starscream: And we might face him in the future.

Me: The Champions of Harmony have returned and they are going to destroy many of Equestria's enemies.

Flurry Heart: But I know that there is good in Somnambula's old enemy Anatankha. With the help of the Champion of Hope, I know that I can help her save Anatankha from herself.

King Solar: I know you can Flurry Heart.

Flurry Heart: Thank you.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) You really think you can reach out to her? What if she's too far gone?

Flurry Heart: Don't worry Jetfire. I learned that sometimes someone's anger in such a situation can get the best of them and cause them to do horrible things, but if we hold on to hope that they can be redeemed, they just might change. It's always a good idea to talk to our enemies to get their perspective.

Me: That is definitely true. If Starlight Glimmer, Stygian, Trixie Lulamoon, Tempest Shadow, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, The Changelings, Cozy Glow, Sunset Shimmer and certain villains of Equestria we faced over the years can hold on to Hope then they too can be redeemed. But there are others that can't.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: That's right.

Nico: Anyway it's time for number 1 of our 13 big day missions.

Qin: I'm really excited for this one!

Juniper Montage: I wonder who we'll find the Decade Riders fighting. Especially since they don't fight a specific type of monster.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Then Black Knight Ghost, Gator Ghoul, Abomination, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Kerbero Gangan, Whirlin, Zs'Skayr, Whiteout, Ghost and Beautiful Gorgeous appeared.

Black Knight Ghost: Can me, Gator Ghoul, Abomination, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Kerbero Gangan, Whirlin, Zs'Skayr, Whiteout, Ghost and Beautiful Gorgeous go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with and it's gonna be so awesome to meet the Decade Kamen Riders.

Whirlin: It sure will be awesome.

Me: Yeah we're looking forward this one. And so am I.

Lola: We all are.

Cozy Glow: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Vertigo next.

Nicole: Vertigo the Goddess of Insanity from Primal Rage? Wow! That is gonna be a cool one.

Lucy Xi: There's only one person I know that fits the bill for that one: Verliya Queshington.

Nico: That's right. She is the champion of Vertigo.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Qin: I remember Verliya Queshington. She is really powerful and skilled with those awesome powers she has.

Lola: That is cool! You'll have to fill us in on how she fights.

Qin: I will.

Nico: Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Abyss from the Soul Calibur franchise, and he's here to cause death and destruction. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is

someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Cassandra, you and the others aren't going to like this figure one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Abyss, and he's here to cause death and destruction.

The Soul Calibur girls in Lincoln's harem gasped in shock.

Cassandra Alexandra: I can't believe that Abyss is here, and next to Nightmare, another enemy of ours, Abyss is a dangerous threat to everything and everyone in his path.

Roxy: Which means I've got to put a stop to him for good after we help the Decade Kamen Riders with one of their biggest threats today.

Nico: Yeah, that Grim Reaper knock-off's looking at getting the Black Gates for this for everything he's done. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Decade Kamen Riders and kick off the 14 Days of Kamen Rider Epic Action.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan. And we saw the Decade Riders taking on THE WASP WOMAN!

Gator Ghoul: There they are. And it looks like they already started a fight without us. Daiki summoned a clone of Kamen Rider Blades. And Tsukasa is in the form of Kamen Rider Saber!

Me: Awesome. And they are facing The Wasp Woman. Thank goodness that's not the one from 1959 or 1995.

Nico: No way. Those were scary and ugly as shit.

Qin: No kidding there.

Nico: Lets do a minor entrance.

We went at them.

Then as they were clashing…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Tsukasa: That's Zocks!

We landed.

Me: (Imitating Terk) THE FUN HAS ARRIVED! Thank you very much!

Daiki: Nice entrance!

Lola: Thanks.

Wasp Woman: Time to sting!

She went at me and I clashed with her.

Me: Sting this! (Activate's Webstor's Ridewatch)

I fired webbing and wrapped her up in a web cocoon and beamed her to the M.O.E. Prison.

Buzzerbeak squawked, happy to see the Decade team again.

Daiki: We're happy to see you too Buzzerbeak.

Me: We sure are. But thank goodness that wasn't the Wasp Woman that my dad knew from the 1959 movie.

Tsukasa: Yeah that was scary. Lets talk over at our base.

Me: Good idea. We got a lot to talk about.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

We arrived at their base.

Roxy: Just as awesome as I remember.

Nico: Yep.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: So this is your home sweet home, huh?

Tsukasa: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

We got to sitting down.

Me: You guys have been busy from what I can tell.

Daiki: We sure have been busy.

Me: Yep.

Cynder: Can you believe that the Kamen Rider first originated in 1971?

Tsukasa: I sure do.

Me: Now its been 50 years since then. 51 actually.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: We have so much to talk about.

Me: Firstly we found out from one of my old enemies from my past that we faced that Kamen Rider Ryuki has been changed. And we want to get a confirmation from you.

Tsukasa: I can assure you, Shinji Kido was a heroic man like the rest of us Riders. But in his year, there was a war between Riders, an endless battle as they were manipulated. Tempted with any wish they could desire as the prize… Of murdering the other 12 Rider's. Ending with an act that made so the Riders did not exist, their battle whipped away from history. But don't worry. They're actually living better lives.

Kerbero Gangan: Well, at least none of them are dead.

Me: That's a big relief. But it must've been awesome for you guys to meet some of the riders that we haven't met yet. Also We have the Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-o and Kiva Riders all with us right now.

Wataro: Yeah we just joined the team.

Ryotaro: Yeah it's awesome.

Souji: It sure is.

Hitoshi: And we are loving it. It's awesome to see you again Tsukasa.

Tsukasa: Same to you guys as well.

Poromon got out 1 beer bottles.

Tsukasa: Oh, don't tell me that's-

Poromon: One bottle of beer!

Lena Isis: (sighs) I knew this was going to happen.

Phosphos: At least it's just one.

Tsukasa: Digimon that drink?

Me: Don't ask. But also we have the second thing we need to tell you.

I got out my bag and pulled out the Ridecards of the Core and Non-Core M.O.E.

Tsukasa: Are those ridecards?

Me: Yep. You remember Swartz?

Tsukasa: I sure do! He was Another Me!

Me: Well it's not just you. It was both you and Daiki as well as numerous others. He made Another Riders and Secondary Riders all across the board. He turned some of our friends and enemies into Another Riders and Secondary Riders. We defeated them and got Core and Non-Core legend items for the Masters of Evil. But it's not just them. We found out that he made Another Power Rangers, Sentai and Rangers for Japan and America.

Right Suzuki: Yeah it's awful!

Me: And he made Another Omnitrix Aliens too.

Lola: It's been one crazy battle after another in Nico's rescues and our Ambassador Missions and our Bonding Times too.

Zs'Skayr: Considering the Hell the Ryuki Riders went through, it's probably best if we don't restore their memories and let them live out their happy lives.

Daiki Kaito: Now, cheer up. While the Ryuki Riders might not be available, their American Counterparts still are.

Me: That's right! But we don't meet them until 2023. So we got to wait about another year.

Tsukasa: I take it J.D. that you're REALLY pissed about Swartz turning many of your friends into Another Riders and Rangers and Aliens.

Me: Oh I'm more than just pissed. I'm infuriated. But I'm gonna keep my cool until we face him on August 12th. What he was doing was horrible.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: But we're going to be ready for Swartz when the time comes.

Drill Man: The Ryuki Riders themselves might not remember the good they've done. But we still do. They will never be forgotten in our memories and hearts.

Me: That's for sure. 20 years have passed since then.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets all have a moment of silence for the Ryuki riders.

We took off our hats and put our hands on our chests for them and had a moment of silence and thirty seconds later it was done.

Daiki Kaito: It's funny you should mention Swartz. Because I found out yesterday that he's rallied the remaining main Kamen Rider baddies and formed them into a new Dai Shocker group.

Ghost: I remember the previous Dai Shocker organization.

Me: Yeah me too! That was intense. They were lead by Apollo Geist. And believe it or not he is our main target.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: Wow!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: What does it say about him?

Me: Well it's not good.

I went over his history.

---

Apollo Geist is the chief of security of the Government of Darkness and the secondary antagonist of Kamen Rider X. He is the one in charge of assassinating rogue or traitorous members of the G.O.D.

organization. He later reappears as a Dai-Shocker member and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Decade.

He was portrayed by Yasuhiko Uchida in Kamen Rider X. In Kamen Rider Decade and the film Let's Go Kamen Riders he was portrayed by Kazuhisa Kawahara. In Super Hero Taisen he was voiced by Kimito Totani. In Battride Wars he was voiced by Miyuki Sawashiro.

## Kamen Rider X

Apollo Geist is G.O.D.'s Chief of Security, armed with the Geist Cutter shield and the Apollo Shot shogun, his human appearance wears a white tuxedo with black gloves until he invokes "Apollo Change". He has his own motorcycle branded with his Apollo Geist logo. His job is to execute any G.O.D member who considered useless. Destroyed himself using his Arm Bomb after he was defeated by X's X Finishing Kick when he tried to trick him by shaking hand.

However, Apollo Geist is revived by two doctors of G.O.D. Armed with the Apollo Magnum bayonet on his right hand, the Geist Cutter shield which causes explosions when throwed into ground, and the small Geist Cutter shield on his left shoulder. The visual difference is that he wears the Perfecter on his helmet and has a fire motif in his cloke. He also has ability to turn himself into huge fireball at his final battle against X-Rider. Destroyed by X's X Kick in his Fireball Form.

## Kamen Rider Decade

The first member of Dai-Shocker that Tsukasa confronts, an alternate world version of Apollo Geist came from the World of X-Rider where he was killed by the dimension's Kamen Rider X before revived by G.O.D. and became the Security Chief of Dai-Shocker, hastening the worlds' convergence to make invasion easy for his organization. He normally assumes the form of a man called Guy until he invokes "Apollo Change." Since his revival, Apollo Geist's lifespan is short as a result and thus uses the Perfecter to take the life force out of people to augment his own.

When the Perfecter is stolen from him by Diend and then destroyed by Decade, Apollo Geist eventually comes up with the plan to marry

Yuki, the Fangire Queen, becoming a Fangire as a result. As a result of his transformation, he now becomes Super Apollo Geist with the ability to remove other realities from existence. Rider War: Prologue Using his power to revive the monsters from the Nine Worlds and attempting to make Natsumi his bride after Yuki is destroyed by Decade Complete Form, Super Apollo Geist fights Decade and Diend until help arrives in the form of Hibiki and Kiva.

Kiva and Hibiki distract Super Apollo Geist long enough for him to be mortally wounded by Decade Complete Form with Diend's power, Geist swearing that he will "revive as the greatest nuisance in the universe" before he is destroyed.

## Let's Go Kamen Riders

Due to a change in history caused by Ankh leaving an O Medal behind in the year 1971, Shocker achieved its goal of world dominion with the Shocker Greeed and new members from the various groups joined an alliance under Shocker's control. Apollo Geist, King Dark and the Government of Darkness were part of Shocker's alliance. He was never killed by X, not needing the Perfecter to sustain himself even years into the future. When the timeline was partially restored and the Riders returned, he tried to face X, only to be defeated. He was destroyed, however, when the Great Leader became the Great Rock Leader and spreads destruction around the world.

## Super Hero Taisen

Apollo Geist was later revived as part of Dai-Shocker, led again by Tsukasa as the Great Leader. Dai-Shocker were now fighting Dai-Zangyack and the Super Sentai teams, but Tsukasa was overthrown by Doktor G who joined forces with Dai-Zangyack. Apollo Geist was part of the combined forces of Dai-Shocker and Dai-Zangyack when they engaged the Kamen Riders and Super Sentai. Apollo Geist was seen fighting ShinkenBlue, TimeYellow and Kamen Rider Agito, and last he fought Kamen Rider Fourze, who assumed Magnet States to destroy him.

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Yeah. This guy is bad news.

Slash Man: Who else is with Apollo Geist?

Daiki Kaito: Shadow Moon.

Me: I remember him. He was a monster.

Beautiful Gorgeous: What's his background history?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his info too.

---

Shadow Moon is the Century King of the Gorgom cult and the main antagonist of the 1988 Kamen Rider series Kamen Rider BLACK, and a recurring antagonist in its sequel Kamen Rider BLACK RX.

His true identity is Nobuhiko Akizuki, the stepbrother of Kotaro Minami / Kamen Rider Black, who like him was born on the day of a solar eclipse and kidnapped by the Gorgom cult to be brainwashed into being their messiah. Like Black, Shadow Moon utilizes the King Stone to transform into his Rider form and is armed with a sword, the Satan Saber.

After Gorgom's downfall and his presumed death, Shadow Moon would return in Kamen Rider BLACK RX to finally settle his score with Kotaro.

Shadow Moon later returns as the main antagonist of the movie All Riders Vs Dai-Shocker and a major antagonist in Super Hero Taisen Z.

He was voiced by Masaki Terasoma, and portrayed by Takahito Horiuchi as Nobuhiko.

Alongside his best friend and stepbrother, Kotaro Minami, Nobuhiko Akizuki was abducted by Gorgom to become one of their new Century Kings. Kotaro however, managed to escape after he was given a Kingstone, allowing him to transform into Kamen Rider Black. In the process, Kotaro damaged Nobuhiko, forcing him into a deep slumber to recover from his wounds.

Nobuhiko later recovered from his wounds. Upon awakening he assumed leadership over Gorgom. He later went to go fight Kotaro. Shadow Moon attempted to fight his brainwashing and briefly turned back into Nobuhiko, but he was unable to keep fighting due to the Creation King's interference. With nothing to hold him back, Shadow Moon attacked Kotaro and ultimately killed him.

Shadow Moon later engaged in another duel with a revived Kotaro. Kamen Rider Black defeated him by using the Satan Saber to slash his Kingstone. He was last seen in the Gorgom Headquarters as it was exploding.

He returned during his step-brother's fight against the Crisis Empire. Wielding the twin Shadow Sabers created by his Kingstone, he sought revenge against Kotaro. He was finally killed when RX stabbed his Kingstone with the Revolcane.

As he dies, he informs Kotaro of the Crisis Empire's plans to cause a volcano to erupt as he rescues kidnapped children trapped within the area.

Shadow Moon returns again, this time as Nobuhiko Tsukikage, a butler to the Kadoya family and an alternate reality version of Nobuhiko Azikuzi. While Tsukasa was away, he took care of Sayo Kadoya. When Tsukasa returns and reassumes leadership of Dai-Shocker, he usurps him and convinces Sayo to become High Priestess Bishium.

However, Decade later joined up with the other Kamen Riders and they all attacked the forces of Dai-Shocker. Nobuhiko transformed into Shadow Moon and fought Decade and Kuuga, but was defeated and slammed into the wall by Kamen Rider Double. He was then finished off by the Kamen Riders kicking him at the same time in an "All Rider Kick".

Shadow Moon appears as one of the members of the newly revived Dai-Shocker led once again by Tsukasa Kadoya as the Great Leader of Dai-Shocker and formed to hunt down the Super Sentai in response to Dai-Zangyack's targeting of the Kamen Riders. After Dai-Shocker and Dai-Zangyack reveal their alliance and betray their figureheads, Shadow Moon took part in the massive battle between the combined forces of the Kamen Riders and Super Sentai and the Shocker-Zangyack Alliance.

Shadow Moon returns once again as one of the main antagonists of this movie alongside Space Reider, he leading a new incarnation of Shocker called Space Shocker to conquer the universe by wreaking havoc all across it with magic. Secretly, he is working with Reider of the Space Crime Syndicate Madou to revive Demon King Psycho by capturing Psycholon, a robot that houses part of Psycho's soul.

During the battle at the Genmu Castle between the combined Kamen Riders, Super Sentai and Space Sheriffs, Shadow Moon is defeated by the Kyoryugers.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Me: Whoa! So the Japanese Dino Charge Rangers helped defeat him too.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: That is awesome.

Me: But he's also the main bad guy of Black from 1988.

Bowser: And don't worry. We defeated Another Kuuga a few hours ago. And that's the last of the Another Riders that Swartz has.

Tsukasa: That's a relief.

Me: Yeah no kidding. We covered all the riders except for the Pre-Heisei Era riders. Those are 1988 to 1971.

Qin: Yeah.

Daiki: I don't think Swartz would do those.

Whiteout: We're gonna have to consider sending Swartz and the rest of Dai Shocker a threatening message.

Nico: Said message will be us killing Apollo Geist in a Megazord Battle. And not only that. But it'll show the people of Earth that us and the Kamen Riders will be there to protect them from anything Dai Shocker throws the Multiverse's way.

Me: I like it. It's better than my approach.

Tsukasa: Which was?

Me: I was gonna teleport to Swartz in Person and tell him that I will personally make sure that he would pay for his crimes in full. In blood and with a one way ticket to the Black Gates.

Nico: That is what you did with Nerissa.

Me: Yep. But Nico's way works much better.

Ash: Sure, not all the Kamen Rider teams are here for this mission. But what we have is more than enough.

Me: Yeah that is true.

Nico: Yep. Besides we are the most powerful force in the entire universe. There's only one Apollo Geist and there's hundreds of us.

Qin: We easily overwhelm him.

Sailor Venus: That is for sure.

Po: And it is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Here are the Ridewatches of the Day.

Nico got out Ridewatches for Blade, Garren, SPD Red, and their copies.

Whirlin: As you can tell, Nico's kept himself busy.

Me: He sure has.

Luke Loud, Boy Lynn and Lars Loud got the originals. Lucy Xi, Grace Carmine and Elizabeth Herodias got the copies

Nico: Okay lets have some demonstrations with our power with the usual battles.

Qin: You guys are in for some fun.

Lola: Yep.

Tsukasa: Yeah!

Me: And we got two archenemies for you.

Nico: Also, we want to thank you for helping us against Drake Stone.

Me: Yeah we owe you guys big time for that.

Tsukasa: It was our pleasure. That was so awesome.

We went outside and then Lady Shiva, Evil Lyn, Tri Klops, Riddler, Magneto, Aqueduct, Salami Swami, Robo-Blaze, See-More and Magma appeared.

Nico: Lady Shiva, Evil Lyn, Tri Klops, Riddler, Magneto, Aqueduct, Salami Swami, Robo-Blaze, See-More and Magma.

Evil Lyn: Tsukasa, after today, would you and Daiki participate in a Kamen Rider morph alongside the Megaforce Rangers each time after usual battles.

Tsukasa: I'd like that.

Aqueduct: Great. But only after today.

Me: Looking forward to that one.

Tri Klops: You probably have a lot of Kamen Rider morphs planned for the battle.

Nico: Oh you bet we do!

Magneto: (to Nico) We heard you destroyed Evil Sasuke again.

Nico: Oh we sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Was it still fun?

Me: You bet it was.

Bai Tza: And I did the rant this time.

?: That's cool.

A figure came out and it was LORD HIGHNESS DUKE RAKUSHAASA from Gaoranger VS Super Sentai Movie!

---

A hairy Org who happened to be the most powerful, the most evil, and the true leader of the Highness Duke Orgs, but his immense power caused his horn to be damaged and sent him into a coma.

Once awakened, he started to gather the fighting spirit of strong-willed warriors to fully heal his horn, using the fighting spirit the Gaorangers except for GaoRed. He manages to make Duke Org Yabaiba and Duchess Org TsueTsue stronger and upgraded the Orgettes, giving them golden horns. He was able to make himself grow.

It took the combined force of all previous Sentai heroes to destroy him. His hairy tendrils emerged from his remains and he takes back the power he gave to Yabaiba and TsueTsue to revive himself one more time. He is defeated by the Hyakujuuken and then again by the mecha of all of the Red warriors with GaoKing, and finally killed by the Gaoranger Storm. He was the only Highness Duke not to be revived in the series' finale and was the only other Highness Org that doesn't represent senses.

---

Eli: Lord Highness Duke Rakushaasa! I remember you! You were the leader of the Highness Duke Orgs and you were the strongest and most powerful of them all. And you fought the Gaorangers and their predecessor red rangers.

Me: From 2001 to 1975. Wow!

Lord Highness Duke Rakushaasa: Yep.

Lola: Wow that was cool!

Lost Highness Duke Rakushaasa: Too bad I wasn't adapted for America.

William: I know. You would've been an awesome Duke Org.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff! That would have been awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Optimus Prime, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Hot Shot, Jetfire, Vector Prime, Landmine, Scattershot, Red Alert, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - Bai Tza using the Rant on Evil Sasuke and a massive explosive battle taking place

---

Evil Lyn was first.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) It's a good change of pace with Bai Tza using the Rant on Evil Sasuke. And a massive explosive battle took place as a result.

Optimus Prime: Yes it sure is and I think it was a really awesome way to start off our big day mission today.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was cool. And we really let Evil Sasuke have it. Not just J.D. faced himm all of us took him down.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Spyro: Boy it sure was cool.

Hot Shot: That was really cool and fun.

Jetfire: You got that right mates.

Vector Prime: Yeah that was really most fun.

Landmine: Boy it sure was.

Scattershot: Yeah we had fun watching that one.

Red Alert: It was really cool.

Aria Blaze: Yeah that was so much fun. (Hearts spiral around her head) Especially with J.D. kicking his butt.

Evil Lyn: It sure was cool. Let do it!

Optimus Prime activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

HENRY ORENSTEIN AND EVIl LYN!

Evil Lyn: Henry Orenstein?

Optimus Prime: He was the man that invented the Transformers toy series back in 1984. It all started with him. He was a holocaust survivor.

Evil Lyn: I didn't know it all started with him. Wow.

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Optimus Prime: (Singing Divinely and dancing as magic swirls around him)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

An eclipse formed in the sky as they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

Raiden, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Sub-Zero, Jade, Cozy Glow, and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Battling Another Frankenstrike and Another Mighty Morphin Red

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) Nico, Troy, and the others did good Battling Another Frankenstrike and Another Mighty Morphin Red. And Troy used a lot of Morphs.

Raiden: He sure did and that was so cool.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: We all had a fun time watching that.

Whirlwind: Yeah we were afraid Troy would use up too much energy and drain himself.

Liu Kang: After seeing that happen on TV we all thought that would happen.

Sonnya Blade: Yeah they really overexerted themselves.

Sub-Zero: That would not have been good.

Jade: It sure wouldn't.

Ty Lee: But at least that didn't happen.

Aqueduct: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Raiden activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

TANG TAIZONG AND AQUEDUCT!

Aqueduct: Táng Tàizōng?

Raiden: He was the 6th century emperor of Tang Dynasty China.

Aqueduct: Very interesting!

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS)

(GONG SOUNDS)

TEST YOUR MIGHT! (WHAP!) TEST YOUR MIGHT! (ZAP) TEST YOUR MIGHT! (BLAM!) TEST YOUR MIGHT!

MORTAL KOMBAT!

They punched and smashed and kicked him all over and blasted him with rainbows, wind, lightning and ice and smashed him down.

Raiden: FLAWLESS VICTORY!

---

Zick, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Elena Potato, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Phoenix, Arizona. How was it?

Zick: It was really awesome and we destroyed Shao Khan and gave him the Black Gates.

Rarity: Oh it was amazing darlings and it was worth it to finally rid the world of him.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was so awesome.

Gill Grunt: We made sure he was destroyed for good.

Elena Potato: That was so awesome.

Tri Klops: I can tell you guys liked that one. It's about time we got rid of him forever. Lets do it!

Zick activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

HARRY SEELEY AND TRI-KLOPS!

Tri-Klops: Harry Seeley?

Zick: He was a paleontologist from 1874 that discovered a type of Ichthyosaurus breed called Ophthalmosaurus.

Tri-Klops: Very interesting! I didn't know about that.

(JILLIAN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Zick: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER, ENERGY AND ICE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

I've been dreaming for so long

To find a meaning

To understand

The secret of life

Why am I here to try again?

Will I always

Will you always see the truth when it stares you in the face?

Will I ever

Will I never free myself by breaking these chains?

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back, it's my fault

Your destiny is forlorn

Have to live 'til it's undone

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back and then at last I'll be on my way

I've been living for so long

Many seasons passed me by

I've seen kingdoms through ages

Rise and fall

I've seen it all

I've seen the horror, I've seen the wonders

Happening just in front of my eyes

Will I ever

Will I never free myself by making it right?

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back, it's my fault

Your destiny is forlorn

Have to live 'til it's undone

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back and then at last I'll be on my way

Jillian, our dream ended long ago

All our stories and all our glory I held so dear

We won't be together

Forever and ever, no more tears

I'll always be here 'til the end

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back, it's my fault

Your destiny is forlorn

Have to live 'til it's undone

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back and then at last I'll be on my way

They danced and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tecna, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Maggie Peyton, Bloom, Layla, Roxy, Musa, Stella, Flora, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru. Riddle me this: What's her name?

Tecna: (British Accent) Her name is Grace Carmine and she is the gene-slammer of the Tree Earthbound Immortal.

Pinkie Pie: She has amazing plant powers and can make all kinds of trees grow with incredible speed.

Featherweight: And her story is amazing too.

---

Grace Carmine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Grace, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Grace Carmine: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Grace, what's the story about how you saved Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they were chasing him armed with bombs?

Grace Carmine: Now, that's a story I'd never forget. One day, I was walking through Royal Woods enjoying the fresh air, but then, I heard the sound of explosions rocking the area and the sound of terrified screaming, and then, I saw who it was who made the scream, it was Lincoln, and then, I saw who it was that caused those explosions: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they had bombs in their hands and they were trying to kill him. I followed Lincoln and he was heading for the defunct Flip's Food and Fuel, but those five monsters were right behind him, so I formed a whip with rose thorns, and I lashed at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and it caused them to drop the bombs, but I caught them with a vine basket I made and tied those five up in vines, and since we were right near the closed down Flip's Food and Fuel, we backed a few feet away and then, I threw the bombs and I blew up that biohazard-infested convenience store to smithereens.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: So, that explains why Flip's Food and Fuel was reduced to rubble.

Grace Carmine: Yep, and then, after that, I called Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and as soon as they and the other sisters arrived in Vanzilla, I told them everything about what those five demons were doing in chasing Lincoln with bombs, and it made them all furious. Leni was so mad at Lori, she whacked her in the head with a sandal, Luna was so mad at Luan, she smashed her cymbals in Luan's ears making her go deaf, Lucy was so mad at Lynn, she sent Fangs to shred her sports jerseys, Lana was so mad at Lola, she had Hops and her animals mess up Lola's bed, and Lily was so mad at Lisa, she fired a blast of water at Lisa and drenched her badly. Then, the parents grounded Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for six months for their actions and were put in the basement in isolation cubes. Lincoln then came up to me and hugged me tight, and when I felt tears, I hugged him tight and I rocked him back and forth to calm him down.

We were horrified at the actions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: I can't believe this, as if pummeling him and stabbing him in the stomach wasn't bad enough, now they resorted to using explosives, that's low.

Nico: Yeah. Wait, how did they even get the bombs in the first place?

Nicholette Torrington: That was left to us, and when Grace told all of us Guardian Angels of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did this time, we were furious at them. So, we did some digging around in Royal Woods, and we found out that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got the bombs from Chandler, and when we found out about it, we wanted to wring Chandler's neck for this, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for allying with that sewage bastard!

Grace Carmine: But, I struck first and attacked with a poison ivy whip that I made and it gave him a bad case of poison ivy, then I put some skunks in his lockers, and when he opened it, he was sprayed and he smelled really bad for a month, and I also told the cops, who took Chandler and put him in a tank and he was taken straight to jail for what he did.

We laughed hysterically at her pranks.

Nico: Oh man, now that was too hilarious.

Lincoln: That taught Chandler a lesson, and then, the other Guardian Angels went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they told them off big time, especially with making an alliance with one of their biggest targets.

Me: Ouch, I can guess their ears were bleeding big time.

Lincoln: Yep.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Riddler: Goodness! That is terrible! Riddle me this: How in Chandler get ahold of bombs?

Sprocket: Some things are best left unsaid.

Maggie Peyton: Yeah but that was crazy.

Bloom: No kidding there. That was good they blew Flip's Food and Fuel to Smithereens.

Flora: It sure was.

Stella: That biohazardous dump had it coming.

Layla: Yeah no kidding there.

Musa: Thank goodness.

Roxy: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Riddler: I'll say. Lets do it!

Tecna activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

BILL FINGER AND RIDDLER!

Riddler: Bill Finger?

Tecna: He made the first ever Batman comics back in the 1930s.

Riddler: Very interesting.

(GRAVITY OF LOVE BY ENIGMA PLAYS)

Tecna: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND ENERGU SWIRL AROUND HER)

Turn around, and smell what you don't see

Close your eyes, it's so clear

Here's the mirror, behind there is a screen

On both ways, you can get in

Don't think twice before you listen to your heart

Follow the trace, for a new start

What you need, and everything you'll feel

Is just a question of the deal

In the eye of storm you'll see a lonely dove

The experience of survival is the key

To the gravity of love

The path of excess leads to the tower of wisdom

(The path of excess leads to the tower of wisdom)

Try to think about it

That's the chance to live your life and discover what it is

What's the gravity of love

Look around just people, can you hear their voice?

Find the one who'll guide you to the limits of your choice

If I feel in the eye of storm

Just think of the lonely dove

The experience of survival is the key

To the gravity of love, oh (o fortuna)

They danced and fired waves of energy, gears, lightning and metal and smashed him down.

---

## Hawkgirl, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, John Stewart, Rex Mason, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Rarity and Juru's bonding time

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Rarity and Juru's bonding time was in the mall. Did they really try out new clothes?

Hawkgirl: They sure did and so did May, Maria and Carol. They looked like amazing and beautiful princesses.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was so beautiful. Check it out.

He showed pictures of them on his phone and it was so awesome.

Magneto: Wow those dresses are just beautiful. And Nico and May look like a true king and queen in that one.

Pipsqueak: They sure do and Woz gave one of his amazing Rejoice speeches for them.

Sunburn: It was really awesome. Now Woz calls May, Lady May.

Magneto: That is really fitting since he calls Nico, Lord Nico.

John Stewart: I agree there.

Rex Mason: Me too pal. So awesome.

Magneto: It sure is. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

FORREST PARRY AND MAGNETO!

Magneto: Ah the man who invented the magnetic strip for credit cards. Good choice.

Hawkgirl: Thanks.

(TARZAN BOY BY BALTIMORA PLAYS)

Hawkgirl: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

---

Jungle life

I'm far away from nowhere

On my own like Tarzan boy

Hide and seek

I play alone while rushing 'cross the forest

Monkey business on a sunny afternoon

Jungle life

I'm living in the open

Native beat that carries on

Burning bright

A fire blows the signal to the sky

I sit and wonder, does the message get to you?

---

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other world

---

Jungle life

You're far away from nothing

It's all right

You won't miss home

Take a chance

Leave everything behind you

Come and join me, won't be sorry

It's easy to survive

Jungle life

We're living in the open

All alone like Tarzans boy

Hide and seek

We play alone while rushing 'cross the forest

Monkey business on a sunny afternoon

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight, oh yeah

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Night to night

You won't play

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight, oh yeah

Night to night, night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

---

They danced and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sora, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo-Blaze - Us battling Another Kuuga

---

Robo-Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) You guys did good battling Another Kuuga. That must've been a huge version of Beast Wars Inferno!

Sora: It was! But it was actually an old enemy from May's past. Bertha of the Sinnoh League Elite 4.

Robo Blaze: Wow! I did not expect a gym leader to become the last of the Another Riders.

Sora: It really surprised us.

Princess Celestia: We got a huge shock out of it.

Robo Blaze: I agree there princess. And King Solar it's truly an honor to meet you your majesty.

King Solar: Same to you Robo-Blaze.

Robo-Blaze: I'm so happy that J.D. brought you back. And Amber it must be awesome having your dad back.

Amber Morning: It sure is awesome. We have so much catching up to do.

Spotlight: That is gonna take a while but it'll be awesome.

Robo Blaze: It will be fun. Lets do it!

Sora activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

OTTO BLATHY AND ROBO-BLAZE!

Robo-Blaze: Ottó Bláthy?

Sora: He was the man that invented the electric powered transformer.

Robo Blaze: Very interesting.

(SIMPLE AND CLEAN BY UTADA HIKARU PLAYS)

You've been giving me to many things

Lately you're all I need

You smiled at me and said

Don't get me wrong I love you

But does that mean I have to meet you're father?

When we're older you'll understand

What I meant when I said, "No

I don't think life is quite simple"

When you walk away

You don't hear me say please

Oh baby, dont go

Simple and clean is the way that your making me feel tonight

It hard to let go

The daily things that keep us busy

Are confusing me

Thats when you said

I wish I could prove I love you

But does that mean I have to walk on water?

When we're older you'll understand

It's enough when I say so

And maybe some things are that simple

Hold me

Whatever lies beyond this morning

Is a little later on

Regardless of warnings, the future doesn't scare me at all

Nothings like before

They danced and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Misty, Brock, May, Max, Iris, Dawn, Serena, Bonnie, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - Me Resurrecting King Solar

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) J.D. did a nice thing Resurrecting King Solar. Celestia must be so happy.

Ash: She is. And King Sombra killed him in cold blood. When he returns we're not going to let him live again

Pikachu: PIKA!

Fluttershy: I agree there. That monster deserves the black gates for everything he did.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there. King Sombra is pure evil.

Stealth Elf: He is pure evil incarnate.

Misty: Yeah what a heartless monster.

Brock: And he needs to be completely wiped out.

May: You got that right.

Max: I agree there.

Dawn: Yeah no kidding!

Iris: He has a heart of a devil and the brain of a little kid!

They laughed at Iris's remark.

Ash: Better him than me.

Dawn: Yeah but that is true.

Serena: I agree there on all those things.

Bonnie: Me too!

See-More: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ash activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

EVGENY MALEEV AND SEE-MORE!

See-More: Evgeny Maleev?

Ash: He described the first ever Therizinosaurus fossils back in 1954.

See-More: Wow that's interesting.

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Ash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND LIGHTNING SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

They danced all over and fired waves of flowers, grass, leaves and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Kole, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Starfire, Tara, Raven, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Princess Celestia was devastated losing her husband and nearly losing her daughter

---

The Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) Princess Celestia was devastated not only losing her husband. But nearly losing her daughter too.

Kole: Yeah no kidding there! What King Sombra did all those eons ago was really horrible!

Applejack: That monster is pure evil!

Apple Bloom: Yeah he was a heartless beast that deserved to be destroyed.

Flashwing: I agree there. The Black Gates await him.

Starfire: They most sure do.

Tara: Yeah they sure do.

Raven: Yeah he has it coming.

Bertie: What a heartless evil monster.

Salami Swami: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Kole activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

VAN BERKEL AND SALAMI SWAMI!

Salami Swami: Van Berkel?

Kole: He was the inventor of the meat slicer. You know that big cutting machine that you see in the deli of supermarkets?

Salami Swami: Ah yes. Good choice.

(ADIEMUS BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Kole: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTALS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Ariadiamus la-te ariadiamus da

Ari a natus la-te adua

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te-la-te-a

Ariadiamus la-te ariadiamus da

Ari a natus la-te adua

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te-la-te-a

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-a-ka-la

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-a-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-a-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

Ariadiamus la-te ariadiamus da

Ari a natus la-te adua

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te-la-te-a

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la (We-ah-ka-la)

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

Ya-ka-ma-ya-ma-ya-ka-ya-me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-mena

Ya-ka-ma ya-ma-ya-ka-ya-me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-me-na

Ya-ka-ma-me-ah

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-me-na

Ya-ka-ma-ya-ma-ya-ka-ya-me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh me-na

Ya-ka-ma-me-ah

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-me-na

Ya-ka-ma-me-ah

They danced and fired waves of crystals, rock, apples and earth and smashed him down.

---

Kim Possible, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Goths of Darkness, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - The Decade team is amazing and they have Kamen Rider powers from 2001 to 2012

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) The Decade team is amazing. And they have Kamen Rider powers from 2001 to 2012

Kim Possible: They sure do and it's not just from those years. They have the powers of Kamen Riders of the Heisei Era from 2000 to 2020.

Princess Luna: That is really amazing to see.

Moondust: And I have a feeling we're going to see lots of those powers coming up.

Snowdrop: It sure will be awesome to see.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. I'm really excited to see it.

Blackout: We all are excited.

Brittney: Me too. It's awesome. And after this we'll have a 5th rider team with us.

Lucy: We sure will.

Shiva: Yep. Lets do it!

Kim activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

C. C. YOUNG AND LADY SHIVA!

Lady Shiva: C. C. Young?

Kim Possible: He was the Chinese Professor that discovered the first Mamenchisaurus fossil back in 1954.

Lady Shiva: Very interesting and cool.

(SHATTERED DREAMS BY JOHNNY HATES JAZZ PLAYS)

Kim Possible: (Singing Divinely as darkness swirls around her)

So much for your promises

They died the day you let me go

Caught up in a web of lies

But it was just too late to know

I thought it was you

Who would stand by my side

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You said you'd die for me

Woke up to reality

And found the future not so bright

I dreamt the impossible

That maybe things could work out right

I thought it was you

Who would do me no wrong

But now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

From this empty heart

I thought it was you

Who said they'd die for love

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

Oh, no, no, no

You said you'd die for me

Oh, for

Die for me

So much for your promises

So much for your promises

She danced amazingly and they fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Koji, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Takuya, Koichi, Zoe, Tommy, J.P., RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - Tsukasa and his team are so amazing.

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji Tsukasa and his team are so amazing. They're like a Kamen rider version of the Megaforce Rangers.

Koji: They sure are and it's really awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Also the Zi-O riders are like that and it's really awesome.

Cozy Glow: That is true and it's really cool.

Hex: You got that right.

Takuya: I think it's really something.

Koichi: Yeah it sure is.

Zoe: It sure is awesome and amazing.

Tommy Himi: Yep.

J.P.: I think so too.

Magma: Me too. Lets do it!

Koji activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

OTHNIEL CHARLES MARSH AND MAGMA!

Magma: Othniel Charles Marsh?

Koji: He was the man that discovered the Allosaurus in Colorado back in 1877.

Magma: Interesting.

(ARABIAN NIGHTS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Koji: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND SKULLS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Don't you forget the echo's of time

Won't you regret the losing of minds

In my dreams I'm searching across the

Desert sands for you

Scimatar moon is guiding me close to your side

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Wilderness to wilderness

I traveled from afar

On the soft wind of the Nadq came

Fragrance of Araar

Splendor of a thousand suns shone glory in my path

No love more pure and rage more fierce

Could still my beating heart

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

So

Should I return to trace the shadows of my chases

My steps will echo there from sand to stone

I Will never let my eyelids close on empty spaces

My dreams will find the void with tales unknown

Know the mighty infinite obscures the far horizon

The whispered road I take will never bend

Alone

And will the wind return my story to its promise

Or will my story chase me to my end

Aye Hawa, Mere Dilbar

Ko Mere Pyar kay Geet Sunana

Tu hay meri Manzil

Aur pyar mera musafir, Musafir

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Melodies unspoken

Flowing from the lotus of my heart

Ending where we start

Promises unbroken

Promising a never-ending fire

Of love beyond desire

Ending where we start

They danced and fired waves of light, skulls, bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Daiki VS Dog Pirates of Blood Bath Bay.

---

Daiki was looking for his archenemy. And then NUMEROUS PIRATE DOGS APPEARED! It was the PIRATES OF BLOOD BATH BAY!

Daiki: The Pirates of Blood Bath Bay!? WHOA!

He went at them and punched and kicked and smashed them all over the place.

---

## Tsukasa VS Breacher

---

Tsukasa was looking for his archenemy.

Then a figure came out and it was Quell Mordeth A.K.A. BREACHER!

Tsukasa: Quell Mordeth A.K.A. Breacher!

Breacher: That's right Tsukasa. Honor to meet you.

Tsukasa: Same to you.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Lost Highness Duke Rakushaasa

---

Lost Highness Duke Rakushaasa was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Apollo Geist, they're a collection of broadswords with the Decade Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into The Wild Force Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Troy: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Nico: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

They were ready!

Nico: FIRE!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

He slashed Rakushaasa force and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

nico: YEAH! Lost Highness Duke Rakushaasa you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Tsukasa: That was so awesome!

Laney: Yeah it was!

RD Lucy: Now, it's time to inflict pain on Apollo Geist.

Nico: Yep and he better start making peace with his maker.

Abomination: There shouldn't be anymore cameo appearences for the rest of the big missions. Meaning there's no one stopping us from getting to Apollo Geist now.

Nico: You got that right.

Eli: He's over at that temple where he was fought the first time.

Nico: Then lets head there. Get ready Apollo Geist. (EYES GLOW RED) YOUR DAYS IN THE LIGHT ARE ABOUT TO BE COMPLETELY ECLIPSED!

We were off.

We arrived at the temple ruins and Zexion came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Zexion.

Zexion: Anytime guys. It's gonna be awesome helping in this one.

Qin: It sure is and we're looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yep we are.

We hid and then saw APOLLO GEIST!

Zexion went up to him.

Zexion: You must be Apollo Geist. I see you've also recruited Shvarian.

Apollo Geist: That I have.

Zexion: You, Swartz, and the rest of the new Dai Shocker were an unpexted surprise. But nothing we can't workaround.

Apollo Geist: Really? Because I promise you that the new Dai Shocker will bring the Multiverse to its' knees. Even more then your former Organization XIII did.

Zexion: We'll see about that. Right guys?

Then the spirits of all the Kamen Riders from 1971 to 2022 appeared and swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and it formed into a sun and then planets with each of the Kamen Rider Symbols from 1971 to 2022 appeared and orbited around it and then out came us from each of the planets!

Me: Hello Apollo Geist.

Nico: Now that is how you make an entrance.

Apollo Geist: Who are you all!?

Me: We're your worst nightmare!

Tsukasa: How does it feel to be downgraded from your previous Dai Shocker leader position.

Apollo Geist: A small price to pay for us destroying you all! Before, there were only 10 years of Heisei Rider villains. Now, there are 20 of them and counting!

Me: And we're going to be ready for them. We already destroyed 4 of them so far. Now you will be number 5!

Laney: That's right! You will pay for your crimes!

Apollo Geist: Moogers! Serve your master!

An army of Moogers appeared.

Me: Moogers! So it's the Samurai Rangers turn to shine this mission.

Jayden: I like it!

I fired waves of elements and blasted the Moogers all over and destroyed them in fiery explosions.

Nico: Take that!

We punched and kicked and smashed them all over the place!

But then the Moogers jumped the Decade team.

The Decade team la defeated at the hands of the Moogers.

Apollo Geist: (laughs) Well, it looks like we don't have to spend too much trouble killing you fools after all. And after you all are dead, the rest of the Riders are next!

Me: Don't count on it you motherfucking chump!

I teleported and punched Apollo Geist in the face and kicked him down!

Rango: (shoots at a Mooger) Crap! What do we do now?!

Roxy then got an idea.

Roxy: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Decade team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Decade Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Decade team. And soon, Tsukasa found the strength to get up.

Tsukasa: (smirks) Sorry, Apollo Geist. But I've never given up in the past. And that won't change now!

Tsukasa then grabbed a Mooger and punched it, knocking it to the ground.

Apollo Geist: WHAT!?

Tsukasa: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Daiki: I knew there would be fans for me out there. Now if only there was free treasure…

Natsumi: I don't think this is the time, Daiki.

Roxy: Gotta admire his enthusiasm, though.

Eli: Ready to do this, bro?

Me: I'm always ready for anything.

Nico: Yeah!

Roxy: Can I transform with you guys?

Jayden: Sure thing, Roxy.

Samurai Rangers: Go go Samurai!

Antonio: Samurai Morpher! Gold Power!

Tsukasa brings out his magenta belt and slaps it on his waist.

Tsukasa: Henshin!

With that, Tsukasa inserts his card into a slot on the driver and then pushes the sides in, twisting the device 90 degrees, obscuring the card slot.

Neo Decadriver: Kamen Ride! Decade!

As the pronouncement is made, Tsukasa's familiar pink and black suit is formed by nine blurry images of it consolidating onto him before the barcode pattern forms across the helmet's green eyes, generating the magenta hue the suit is known for.

Daiki: Time to follow suit.

With that, Daiki pulls out a card bearing an image of his Rider suit's head and his gun. Daiki slides the card into a gap in the side before extending the barrel out forward, revealing the back of the card)

Neo Diendriver: Kamen Ride!

Daiki: Henshin! (Pulls the trigger)

Diendriver: Diend!

As the trigger is pulled, Daiki is surrounded by red, green, and blue copies of his armor, over which stands a blue barcode like symbol.

Eventually, the armor copies consolidate onto him, at which point the barcode applies itself to Daiki's head, giving the blue color to the rest of the armor.

Me: YEAH!

Jayden: "Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Lauren: "Female Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Kevin: "Blue Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mia Watanabe: "Pink Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mike: "Green Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Emily: "Yellow Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Antonio: "Gold Samurai Ranger, ready!"

All: "Rangers together, Samurai forever! Power Rangers Samurai!"

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXTREME FIGHTING POWER!

We summoned the Battle Fever J, Maskman, Dairanger and Gekirangers and the Hibiki, Den-O, Decade, Zi-O, Zero One and Saber Riders.

Me: And for this!

I pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Me: (TURNS DIAL) SAMURAI JUSTICE FORCE!

I summoned Silver Samurai, Deker, Dayu, Samurai Fan Master, Mad Jack, Black Ninja and Lady Bullseye!

Nico: YEAH!

Silver Samurai: Lets do it everyone!

Deker: This is gonna be good.

Roxy: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Roxy's dark violet eyes turned neon dark violet, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Destroyer of The Trix sword from her back, and as she approached Apollo Geist, she left green energy, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Roxy: You really make me sick, Apollo Geist, you're nothing more than a coward who proclaims himself to be the biggest nuisance in the world, you have no sense of honor, and you'll use any underhanded means given in battle. You're nothing but a dishonorable monster, and for that, you will die here and now!

Suddenly, Roxy was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with plants, leaves, and animals surrounding the vortex, there's a fairy and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pinkish-purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Roxy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Roxy grew from 6'0" to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long pinkish-purple hair, she has neon dark violet eyes and a green energy aura with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Nature Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with dark violet gems for eyes and the Nature Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pinkish-purple gems on the gold leaf-shaped links and pinkish-purple crystal links and pinkish-purple fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Nature Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pinkish-purple blouse, long-sleeved pinkish-purple shirt with green phoenix on it, green skirt with sunlight on them, green pants, green high heels, and a long sleeveless pinkish-purple trenchcoat with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with animals surrounding it. Roxy has on ink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Roxy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pinkish-purple angel wings with green tips, grew and sprouted out above her fairy wings. Roxy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Roxy's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of green energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, plants, and leaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earth's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Animal Kingdom Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Earth and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pinkish purple blade, large green fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large pink gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new

Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with pinkish-purple gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pinkish-purple kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Roxy, Guardian Fairy of Earth, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Sister of the Decade Kamen Riders, Friend to Many, and Master of Nature, Fairies, and Angels"

ロキシー、大地の守護妖精、ウィンクスクラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルターの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア大学と魔法の次元の守護者、10年の仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、多くの友、そして自然、妖精、天使のマスター

Roxy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY WINX FAIRY NATURE FAIRY ANGEL OF MAGICAL NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINX LOVE!

We were amazed by Roxy's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Apollo Geist saw it, he fired a blast of energy and it was heading for the other Winx fairies, but Roxy got in the way and blocked it with her Golden Shield of Elemental Harmony, and then, she fired a powerful green energy blast with plants, animals, fairies, and phoenixes and it hit him. Then, she made a wall of vines to prevent him from escaping.

Tsukasa: Wow, Roxy's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and that's just her phase 1 transformation, Tsukasa.

Daiki: Phase 1?

Nico: Yep, you see, the Phase 1 transformations are for the main enemies we face off against in the big ambassador missions, but the

Phase 2 transformations, now those are saved to close out the ambassador missions, and that's when we have an uninvited guest coming, usually it's someone we've never faced before.

Me: Or it's someone we've faced and destroyed long ago and have come back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Apollo Geist: Who do you all think you are?!

Tsukasa: We're just passing through Kamen Riders. Remember that!

Me: And we're your worst FUCKING NIGHTMARE!

Nico: We're the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Daiki: Let's get some more faces in here.

Kamen Ride: Birth!

Kamen Ride: Meteor!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Mach!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Geiz!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Troy: Don't leave us out!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE!

CENTURY DECADE TEAM!

They turned into the Zi-O Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to perish!

Nico: TAKE HIM DOWN!

Crag: Come on guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn and Luna: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We went at them!

Tsukasa: Let's start off!

Kamen Ride: OOO!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER OOO!

Me: Eiji would love this one! Oh!

I pulled out my Core Medal Collection!

Me: Tsukasa try these!

I gave him the Core Medals for Lord Drakkon, Shendu and Alduin the Worldbreaker!

Tsukasa: Thanks J.D.!

He activated them!

LORD DRAKKON, SHENDU, ALDUIN THE WORLDBREAKER!

He turned into a green dragon OOO Rider!

Nico: AWESOME!

He fired a massive blast of energy and the blast hit a bunch of Moogers and they exploded!

Lola: AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Tsukasa: Hope you don't mind seeing double!

He gave me back the core medals.

KAMEN RIDE: W!

He turned into Kamen Rider W!

Tsukasa: Time to Count Up Your Sins!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Try these!

I gave him the Gaia Memories for Heat Dopont and Cyclone Dopont and he activated them and fired waves of fire and wind and engulted numerous Moogers in a firenado!

Lincoln: AWESOME!

Kevin: Hydro bow!

Tsukasa: Let's kick things up a notch.

Kamen Ride: Fourze!

He turned into Kamen Rider Fourze!

Me: YEAH! Haven't used these in a while.

I flicked the switches of Lord Drakkon, Shendu, Alduin the Worldbreaker and the Shadow Dragons!

Me: OMEGA DRAGON STORM!

I fired a massive blast of energy and obliterated numerous Moogers and Kevin fired numerous bolts of water and smashed them all over. Tsukasa blasted numerous Moogers with the Fire Power and blasted them into dust.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Naruto forms a blue ball of chakra in his hand before running at several Moogers and striking them with it, causing the ball to explode.

Naruto: RASENGAN!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Nice one bro!

Tsukasa: Time to keep it up.

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

He turned into Kamen Rider Wizard!

Me: Awesome!

I gave him Tala's Ring.

He put it on.

TALA! PLEASE!

He fired waves of magic and blasted them all over the place.

Gonzo charged at several Moogers while Tsukasa brought out another Rider Card.

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

He turned into Kamen Rider Gaim!

Me: YEAH! Try this one!

I gave him Electro's Lockseed.

He put it on a sword and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted many Moogers!

Roxy: Time to try out one of the Legend Rider Cards!

Me: You got that right!

Tsukasa: Speaking of which…

Kamen Ride: Drive!

He turned into Kamen Rider Drive!

Me: SHIFT CAR FOR MYOTISMON!

I activated it.

Me: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

I fired waves of blood red lightning and smashed numerous Moogers down.

I gave Tsukasa a shift car for Golden Gut.

He activated it and did a BELLY BUTT on some Moogers.

Rattlesnake Jake fires shots from his gatling gun tail at a crowd of Moogers.

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER GHOST!

Me: Oh yeah! Try this on!

I gave him an Eyecon. And he activated it.

JACK THE RIPPER!

He slashed numerous Moogers all over.

Tsukasa: Time to clear this with no continues!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER EX-AID!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Nicole: NICE!

Me: Try this one!

I gave him a Gashat for Leonard the King Pig.

LEONARD'S PORK STAMPEDE!

He fired waves of ham and meat and smashed them all over.

Tsukasa: The laws of victory are set!

Kamen Ride: Build!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER BUILD!

Me: Oh yeah! Time for this.

I activated the Fullbottles for Pyros and Firefly!

Me: Here!

I gave him the Fullbottles for Sun King and Phoenix (Wizard).

He activated them and we fired massive blasts of fire and incinerated numerous Moogers.

Tsukasa: Woz should recognize this one!

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

He turned into Kamen Rider Zi-O!

Me: YEAH! Try this on Tsukasa!

I gave him the Grand Zi-O Morpher and he activated it and he was imbued with the powers of 20 years of Kamen Riders! He looked like a Carbon Copy of Grand Zi-O!

Me: AWESOME!

Me: And this too! (Activate's Dark Phoenix's Ridewatch)

He tapped Kabuto's statue and then the year 2006 Appeared and out came Soji and smashed numerous Moogers all over!

Me: YEAH!

I fired waves of fire and smashed and incinerated them.

Tsukasa: There's only one team that can stop you. And that's us!

Me: ALL OF US ARE!

Kamen Ride: Zero one!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ZERO ONE!

Me: YEAH! Use this!

I gave him Pyros's Progrise Key!

PYROS VOLCANIC FIRESTORM!

He fired waves of fire and lava and incinerated numerous Moogers.

Me: And now for my favorite.

I pulled out my Eternal Wonder of Joy book.

Tsukasa: We decide how this story will end.

KAMEN RIDE: SABER!

He turned into Kamen Rider Saber!

Me: (Reading Verse) "And with a mighty vow of justice the brave hero fought his way valiantly through many of the evil dark lord's cruel army and defeated them all in rapid succession. Using the powerful sword of fire in his hands with extreme virtue, our hero triumphed with great courage and determination."

Everything I read happened.

Nico: YEAH!

We regrouped and faced Apollo Geist!

Samurai Rangers: Super Samurai Mode!

Jayden: Shogun mode! Power of the Ancestors!

Tsukasa pulls out a tablet with a very clear Decade theme, and a card with the logos of all the Kamen Riders that preceded him on it, which he then slides into a slot on the tablet, causing the symbols to become active

K-Touch: (As Tsukasa presses the tablet symbols) Kuuga! Agito! Ryuki! Faiz! Blade! Hibiki! Kabuto! Den-O! Kiva! Final Kamen Ride! Decade!

After pressing all the buttons on the tablet, Tsukasa slides the central portion of the Neo Decadriver to his hip and places the K-Touch in it's place, which drains the pink from his suit up to his chestplate and helmet, turning his green eyes pink, placing the cards of his nine preceding Riders across his chestplate and newly formed shoulder pads as a card of his new helmet settles onto his head.

Me: AWESOME!

Lola: That is so cool!

Nico: Every Rider from Kuuga to Decade! So awesome!

Roxy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Nature Voice of Love and Animals) Lets see how he likes this one!

KAMEN RIDE: REVICE!

She got a sword and blasted and slashed numerous Moogers all over.

She was slashing them all over.

We went at him and and slashed Apollo Geist all over the place with incredible power and we blasted and smashed him all over.

Armada Starscream, Kimimaro. Jetfire and Ibara used the Decepticon and Autobot and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they turned Starscream's boosters into deadly cannons, Jetfire had a cannon pop out of his back and enhanced Kimimaro and Ibara's powers 100-fold.

Armada Starscream and Kimimaro: STARBONE SCREAM STORM!

Jetfire and Ibara: JET VINE BLAST!

Crocodile Jungle Masters and Gator Ghoul: CROCODILE JUNGLE BLAST!

Sharks of Water Power and Abomination: SHARK ABOMINATIION BURST!

HULKS OF EARTH and Black Knight Ghost: HULK KNIGHT BLAST!

Atlantis Undead Fury and Ryugu Tamatebacco: ATLANTIS OARFISH BLAST!

Darkness Gothic Nightmares and Kerbero Gangan: GOTHIC KANGAROO BLAST!

Winds of The Planet and Whirlin: WIND TORNADO BLAST!

Funny Techno powers and Zs'Skayr: GHOST COMEDY BURST!

Nuts of Fire and Whiteout: FIRE NUTS FIRESTORM!

Mermaids of Magic and Ghost: MERMAID GHOST MAGIC BLAST!

Parents of Light and Beautiful Gorgeous: PARENTS OF FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura:

MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP FURY!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: SOARING WIND OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTH HONESTY FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: TECHNO LAUGHTER FURY!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma:

NATURE OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: AURORA EMPATHY BLAST!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FIRE LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS LIGHT STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lucy Xi, Princess Celestia, Decade Kamen Riders, Roxy, me and Eli: CHI NATURE DECADE BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: KAMEN RIDER ELEMENT STYLE: KAMEN RIDER!

Jessica Shannon: KAMEN RIDER STING STYLE: KAMEN RIDCER V3!

Peni Parker: KAMEN RIDER WEB STYLE: KAMEN RIDER X!

Entrapta: KAMEN RIDER LIGHTNING STYLE: KAMEN RIDER AMAZON!

Perfuma: KAMEN RIDER NATURE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER STRONGER!

Frosta: KAMEN RIDER ICE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER SKYRIDER!

Kei: KAMEN RIDER FIRE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER SUPER-1!

Yuri: KAMEN RIDER WATER STYLE: KAMEN RIDER BLACK!

Chronoa: KAMEN RIDER TIME STYLE: BLACK RX!

Ruby Rose: KAMEN RIDER ROSE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER KUUGA!

Weiss Schnee: KAMEN RIDER ICE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER AGITO!

Blake Belladonna: KAMEN RIDER DARK STYLE: KAMEN RIDER RYUKI!

Yang: KAMEN RIDERFIRE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER 555!

Emerald Sustrai: KAMEN RIDER ILLUSION STYLE: KAMEN RIDER BLADE!

Dew Gayl: KAMEN RIDER NATURE STYLE: KAMEN RIDER HIBIKI!

Felicia (Darkstalker): KAMEN RIDER LIGHTNING STYLE: KAMEN RIDER KABUTO!

Hsien-Ko: KAMEN RIDER MAGIC STYLE: DEN-O!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accente) KAMEN RIDER DARK STYLE: KAMEN RIDER KIVA!

R. Mika: KAMEN RIDER LIGHT STYLE: KAMEN RIDER DECADE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Kamen Rider Symbols.

Lincoln and his Harem: KAMEN RIDER FINAL SMASH: RIDER BICYCLE KICK!

They performed the bicycle kick version of the rider kick.

Samurai Rangers: Bullzooka Blaster!

Antonio: Barracuda Blades!

Tsukasa draws a card from his card holder and places it into the former center of the Neo Decadriver, before slapping it to activate the card's effect.

Neo Decadriver: Final Attack Ride! D-D-D-Decade!

Tsukasa leaps into the air, ten energy cards forming in front of him as he ascends. Then, Tsukasa descends to deliver a powerful flying kick.

The kicks all hit first and then the blasts from the techniques, combos and final smashes and our powerful energy blasts all hit Apollo Geist and exploded with incredible and unbelievable power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

The explosion shook the entire area and land! When the smoke cleared Apollo Geist was down but not out!

Just as he laid down defeated, Shadow Moon and Shvarian appeared!

Nico: Not this time! NUOVA STAR!

The 4 Star Dragonball on his bracelet lit up and he formed a ball of fire and fired it and it slammed into them both and destroyed them in a massive explosion of fire!

Me: It's over for you Apollo!

Apollo Geist: You may have destroyed Shadow Moon and Shvarian. But you won't destroy me!

Apollo Geist then grew giant.

Nico: WHOA! Time for Megazord power!

Tsukasa: Unfortunately, I don't have a Megazord like you guys.

Me: Then you will love this one!

I pulled out a new card and scanned it on his belt.

KAMEN RIDER DECADE SUPER OMEGA MECHAKING!

He flowed into the air and then in a flash of energy came his brand new SUPER OMEGA MEGAZORD! It was a mixture of all the powers and weapons and amazing abilities of all the Kamen Riders from 1971 to 2021! It was called THE DECADE LEGACY ULTRA MECHAKING!

Tsukasa: OH WOW! This is awesome!

I teleported inside.

Me: This is the Decade Legacy Ultra Mechaking. Me and Lisa made it for you.

Tsukasa: Wow this is awesome! I have have a feeling this is gonna pack some punch.

Me: Just wait till you see it in action.

Tsukasa: Yeah! Lets do it!

Everyone saw Tsukasa's new zord blast and pulverize Apollo Geist all over.

Nico: OH THAT IS SO AWESOME!

Eli: YEAH IT IS!

The Samurai Rangers summoned their zords.

Samurai Rangers: Samurai Megazord!

Antonio: Claw Battlezord North! Lightzord!

They then formed THE SAMURAI OMEGA SUPER GIGAZORD!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now for the awesome finisher!

Rangers: SUPER SHOGUN MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and the blasts all hit Apollo Geist and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead and banished to the Black Gates!

Me: YEAH! Apollo Geist you have failed this universe!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, victory is ours!

Nico: Yeah!

We cheered wildly!

?: (Demonic Voice) I shall destroy every last living thing in this pathetic world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Cassandra Alexandra: I knew there's no mistaking that demonic voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Abyss.

A skeletal figure carrying a scythe came out of the shadows, and it was none other than Abyss.

Cassandra Alexandra: Abyss, I should've known you'd show up, your desire to bring destruction to all in your path will never cease.

Abyss (Soul Calibur): You will all die!

Roxy: Sorry, you Grim Reaper knock-off, but the only one who's going to die here is you.

Suddenly, Roxy's dark violet eyes turned neon dark violet, and she was surrounded by a pinkish-purple and green energy aura with animals, plants, fairies, leaves, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Earth's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Nature Love from her back, and as she approached Abyss (Soul Calibur), she left pinkish-purple and green energy, animals, plants, fairies, leaves, and phoenixes.

Roxy: Abyss, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering that you've caused to so many innocent people and all for your desire to bring destruction to all in your path, and now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for your crimes in full.

Suddenly, Roxy was surrounded by a massive vortex of pinkish-purple and green energy with plants, leaves, and animals surrounding the vortex, there's a fairy and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pinkish-purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Roxy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Roxy grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long pinkish-purple hair, she has neon dark violet eyes and a pinkish-purple and green energy aura with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Nature Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with dark violet gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pinkish-purple gems on the gold leaf-shaped links and pinkish-purple crystal links and pinkish-purple fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pinkish-purple blouse, long-sleeved pinkish-purple shirt with green phoenix on it, green skirt with sunlight on them, green pants, green high heels, and a long sleeveless pinkish-purple trenchcoat with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with animals surrounding it. Roxy has on ink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Roxy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pinkish-purple angel wings with green tips, grew and sprouted out above her fairy wings. Roxy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Roxy's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of green energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, plants, and leaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earth's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Animal Kingdom Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Earth and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pinkish purple blade, large green fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large pink gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with pinkish-purple gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pinkish-purple kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Roxy, Guardian Fairy of Earth, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Sister of the Decade Kamen Riders, Friend to Many, and Master of Nature, Fairies, and Angels"

ロキシー、大地の守護妖精、ウィンクスクラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルターの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア大学と魔法の次元の守護者、10 年の仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、多くの友、そして自然、妖精、天使のマスター

Roxy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINX FAIRY NATURE FAIRY ANGEL OF MAGICAL NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINX LOVE!

We were amazed by Roxy's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Abyss saw it, the demonic reaper fell into a rage and tried to attack her with his scythe, but Roxy dodged the scythe, and she fired a powerful pinkish-purple and green energy blast with fairies, leaves, plants, animals, and magic at Abyss, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him.

Tsukasa: Whoa, so that's Roxy's Phase 2 transformation?!

Nico: That's right.

Lincoln: And Roxy's going to close out her special mission with you guys by destroying Abyss and sending him to The Black Gates

forever.

Roxy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earth Nature Fairy and Divine Nature Love) **That's right, Lincoln. Alright, you Grim Reaper knock off, it's time for me to send your bony butt back to the darkest pits of the Underworld from whence you came!**

Roxy went after Abyss, who tried to blast her with energy orbs, but she dodged them all, and she fired powerful blasts of pinkish-purple and green energy, plants, leaves, animals, and magic at him, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Roxy attacked him with her massive broadsword disarming him of his scythe and leaving scars on him, and she made a binding circle below his feet and she sucked out and absorbed all of his powers and we all made them our own. Then, Roxy fired a very powerful energy beam, which hits Abyss, and it exploded with incredible power, killing him for good.

Then, as Abyss' spirit appeared, Roxy marked his cranium with a kanji, and he was confronted by The Black Gates and all of the souls he'd killed in his rampage, and they found him guilty of all his crimes against humanity, and he faded away from existence forever. We cheered wildly for what Roxy did to Abyss as she holstered her massive broadsword on her back and powered down, and Roxy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pinkish-purple angel wings over her fairy wings are permanent.

Nico: Nice work, Roxy, you taught that Grim Reaper knock-off a very painful lesson.

Roxy: Thanks, Nico.

Just then, she was hugged by the Decade Kamen Riders, and she hugged them back.

Roxy: Lincoln, is this what happens when you wind up getting hugged by all of your sisters?

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Roxy.

Luna: There's nothing quite a sibling group hug, dude, that's proof of how much your sibs love you.

Lori: That's right, Roxy.

Nico: Alright, that's day 1 down.

Me: And thirteen more to go. But, not tomorrow, tomorrow's the one-year anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort.

Tsukasa: Xehanort, isn't he that malevolent Keyblader that tried to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image?

Nico: The very one, Tsukasa.

Lincoln: Yeah, we went into battle against him and the evil versions of Organization XIII, Ansem, The Seeker of Darkness, and Xemnas, and we brought an end to all of them in The Keyblade Graveyard.

Nico: But, when the Fairy Godmother from Shrek came back, she also brought back Xemnas, but we defeated him and I put a power-stripping curse on him and sent him to The Masters of Evil's prison.

Lincoln: We'll find him an archenemy soon, Nico. (Smirks) That's once he's cooled off and won't try to seek revenge.

Me: Yeah, but that's going to be for a long, long while, big guy.

Eli: You said it.

Lucy Xi: I'm really going to like it here with you guys.

Grace Carmine: Same here.

Lincoln: Trust me, Grace, you won't be disappointed.

Nico: Same with you, Lucy.

Lincoln: And it's really amazing that Lucy Xi's an immortal who's lived for over 5,000 years and has not only mastered the forces of light and dark chi, but also mastered the eight elemental powers of The Demon Sorcerers, Nico.

Nico: And Grace Carmine was also the one who not only took down

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but also blew up that biohazard, Flip's Food and Fuel. But, was this before or after you guys sent Flip to the slammer?

Lincoln: This was after, and when Flip heard the news and saw it on TV, he went crazy with rage and he hates Grace Carmine for destroying that store, but Flip had it coming, he, his cheapskate brother, Flop, and his cousin. And this one time, she covered Flip in poison ivy and he was itching like crazy for a month.

Nico: Oh, that's brutal.

Woz: Rejoice! Another Kamen Rider Villain has fallen, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed three new allies, Kamen Riders Decade and Diend and Kiva-La! May their alliance last until the dawn of the sun's last day!

Me: Amen to that!

Robo Blaze: It's gonna be awesome having you with us, Tsukasa.

See More: And we actually mean it.

Salami Swami: The Kuuga weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Me: They sure did.

Tsukasa: So awesome!

Grace Carmine: I'm really going to love it here with you guys.

Lucy Xi: Same with me.

Shiva: You girls won't regret it.

Magma: (to King Solar) Your majesty, it was an honor to have you fighting with us.

King Solar: It was a great pleasure too.

Me: Yes it was.

Nico: But this was one that was awesome and unforgettable!

Eli: Awesome way to kick off the 13 Days of Kamen Riders with a bang.

Me:: Yep and we meet the W Team in 2 days. Tomorrow is the 1st Anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort.

Nico: But this was so awesome!

Tsukasa: It's gonna be awesome being with you guys.

Me: Yep you are number 5 of the Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yep.

Tsukasa: Awesome. (To the viewers) Hope you guys liked this awesome adventure. This was awesome battling with the team.

Me: It sure was. And this was an awesome way to kick off the 13 Days of Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. 1 down and 12 to go. Lets go home.

We went back home to the estate and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

END OF PART 1

---

Part 1 of the saga done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Style Queen, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner

Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Primal Rage and we're going there to show what happened and how it all went down as well as battle Another Humongousaur. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Vertigo of Primal Rage. Her name is Verliya Queshington. Verliya is Nico's friend from Georgia and she is a powerful and deadly fighter. She was born with the incredible powers of the Primal Rage goddess of insanity, Vertigo. She even has the ability to change into her at will. Unlike all the gene-slammers we know, Verliya is one that became known as the embodiment of Vertigo and is one of the people that wasn't slammed by Team Rocket. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Richmond, Virginia, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Daki from Demon Slayer: Kimetsu no Yaiba, and she's a demon affiliated with the Twelve Kizuki. Nezuko Tanjiro, Shinobu Kocho, Mitsuri Kanroji, and Tamayo are going to transform and put an end to Daki for good. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl named Camille Xui, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she has a huge and awesome love for all the snakes in the world. She has Crimson Fire Powers and she even has the ability to see everything in infrared. She also took on the full extent of Lisa's fury and one time when Lisa went invisible, Camille Xui saw her with her infrared vision and stopped her. Tomorrow is a special day and a non-combat chapter as we celebrate the 1st anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort and we're going to recap what went down during all those chapters leading up to the battle.

See you all tomorrow.

# 1st Anniversary of Xehanort's Fall

Walking through the ruined world of Urth in the world of Primal Rage was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Style Queen, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and were there for another awesome and amazing rescue. We were walking along the coast and heading into the tombs.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! So this is the world of Primal Rage. Scary and amazing.

Nico: Yeah we were here years ago. It's amazing at what happened here.

Eli: Wow. What happened?

Me: A massive meteor slammed into Earth and destroyed all of civilization and reverted humanity back to the Stone Age. Also it reshaped the continents into a Tyrannosaurus Skull breathing fire.

Qin: Yeah that was freaky.

Twilight Sparkle: This is horrible.

Fluttershy: Goodness.

Camie: I think it's awful though.

Me: Yeah it was terrible.

Style Queen: But it is crazy all that happened here though.

Nico: It was.

Camie: Can you tell us what happened?

Me: I sure can.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 954.

---

In the kitchen we were showing Ganta Igarashi and Shiro around. It was so good for them to finally be free of Deadman Wonderland. They were so happy and now Shiro and Ganta are now boyfriend and girlfriend. We were so happy for them.

Maria: How's it feel to be a free man, Ganta?

Ganta: It feels great!

Shiro: It's much better than being trapped in a prison where they pump poison into you.

Shiro was given new clothes instead of a white and red body suit. She had a red tank top that didn't cover her navel and she had a beautiful white skirt with red flames on it and she had awesome white sandals and she had a red sleeveless trench coat with white fire on it and it had the kanji for Shiro - The Crimson Red Fire Whip of Virtue on the back. シロ-紅の紅炎美徳の鞭

Shiro: And these clothes you made are amazing!

Ganta: I agree Shiro.

Ganta had a red fire shirt on and it had orange and yellow flames and he had black pants and black combat boots and he had a black sleeveless trench coat with a red Blood Moon from Magic the

Gathering and he had the kanji for Ganta Igurashi - the Crimson Moon of Speeding Justice on the back. 五十嵐太-スピード違反の正義の深紅の月 He also had a powerful 50 caliber pistol and a ring on his right middle finger that was had a blood red ruby on it and it was surrounded by a ring of red diamonds and the kanji on the outside of the diamonds said A True Survivor of Deadman Wonderland. デッドマンワンダーランドの真の生存者

Ganta: And these rings fit the whole thing together.

Shiro: They sure do.

Ganta: But still J.D. we can't thank you all enough for everything you've done for us.

Me: It was our pleasure Ganta. What that stupid system did to you I wouldn't even wish on my worst enemies.

Nico: Me neither. It's pure evil.

Benson: Boy that prison must've been really awful for you all.

Shiro: It was Benson.

Me: But either way I'm glad we destroyed that whole prison and made all those monsters sleep with the fishes.

Nico: You got that right.

Muscle Man: Yeah. What that prison was doing is worse than anything.

Qin: It sure was. It's beyond ultimate evil. But I also heard you all have been to a place called Marzipan City.

Me: Yep. That's Chowder's world. We'll show you.

Scream: It's a really awesome place.

We grabbed the pop up book for Chowder and opened it and we went into the world of Chowder!

Scream: Welcome to Marzipan City, Qin.

Qin: Wow! It's amazing!

Me: Yep. It's one of our favorite places. We sometimes usually come here for food assignments.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Yep. You are going to love meeting Mung Daal and Chowder. They are really funny and awesome.

We arrived at Mung Daal's Catering and we went into the kitchen.

Jungle Fury R.J.: This kitchen reminds me of Jungle Karma Pizza.

Me: It sure does.

We saw Mung Daal cooking and Chowder and Panini were watching and learning.

They saw us.

Mung Daal: Ah J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome back.

Me: Good to be back Mung.

Chowder: Are you guys on another food assignment?

Octopunch: Nope! This time, we're hanging out here for fun.

Me: Yep. We're showing Nico's friend Qin here what it's like here.

Mung Daal: I see.

Chowder: It's a pleasure to meet you Qin. I'm Chowder.

Qin: Pleasure Chowder.

Me: Chowder is Mung's apprentice and he is a chef in training.

Panini: And he's the most awesome boyfriend ever. Aren't you num nums?

Chowder: I sure am. I was in denial for a long time before I realized it.

Me: Just like Lori has been in denial all her life whenever she farts.

We laughed and Lori was in denial.

Lori: I do not fart! It was my shoe!

We weren't buying it.

Shiro: Is it always like that with Lori?

Me: You have no idea.

Kairi: I don't know how to cook like you Sora. Can you show me?

Aqua: And me?

Sora: Sure. Mung Daal can show you too.

Kairi: Awesome!

Seaspray: Don't worry, Kairi. If Sora can cook, so can you and Aqua.

Kairi: Yeah!

We got to work and Lori dropped a pill container from her pocket.

Me: Huh? What's this?

I picked up the pill bottle and read it.

Me: "Fart-B-Gone anti-flatulence medication. Doesn't stop you from farting, but keeps the gas from getting out. Not recommended for people with an overwhelming case accompanied with unhealthy denial." What is this for Lori?

Lori: That's mine. I must've dropped that.

Me: Lori!? Do you have a nasty flatulence problem?

Lori: YES! YES! YES! I DO! I let loose a stink so bad, that even a skunk would avoid it!

Me: So we've noticed over the years.

We got to training Kairi and Aqua in cooking and they were learning fast and getting as good as Sora.

They got just as good as Sora in 3 hours and made all kinds of great food. Qin decided to learn too. She became just as good as well.

We later went back home.

---

Back at the estate in the living room me and Lincoln were playing one of my favorite childhood video games: Primal Rage! It was an awesome game where gods battle for supremacy on a post-apocalyptic world called New Urth and it was a strange place.

---

A massive meteor strike has devastated Earth. Human civilization comes to an end in the ensuing cataclysms and humanity regresses into tribes of Stone Age dwellers. A primordial rainforest covers the land and the continental landmass has shifted into the shape of a fire-breathing dinosaur skull. The planet is now primitively referred to as "Urth" by the survivors of the cataclysms.

Seven fearsome creatures emerge from their slumber deep within the Urth's crust, and become worshiped as gods by the humans, who form segregated clans beneath the ones they follow. The beasts themselves are divided between those who wish to keep peace on Urth, and those who attempt to plunge the world into further chaos for their own benefit. They consist of Blizzard the apelike god of good and virtue, Armadon the ceratopsian/thyreophoran-like god of life, Talon, the raptor-like god of survival, Sauron the tyrannosaur-like god of hunger, Chaos the apelike god of decay, Vertigo the cobra/prosauropod-like goddess of insanity and Diablo the tyrannosaur-like god of evil and destruction. These creatures have otherworldly or supernatural abilities. Blizzard, Armadon, Talon and Sauron represented the side of good while Chaos, Diablo and Vertigo were aligned with evil.

---

I was placing as the wise blue gorilla god Blizzard and Lincoln was playing as Sauron, the God of Hunger.

I beat Lincoln.

Me: YES!

Lincoln: Wow! You are good at this J.D.

Me: Thanks Lincoln. But this game is fun.

Lincoln: You said it. But I can't believe that all this happened to Earth in this game. It's terrible.

Me: I know.

Lincoln: But who is evil and who is not?

Me: Vertigo, Diablo and Chaos are the evil gods and the rest are good. Blizzard, Armadon, Talon and Sauron are good gods.

Lincoln: Wow.

Me: But we should see if we can destroy the evil gods and making them pay.

Nico: Good idea J.D.

Me: Lets see here.

I went to the computer and to my surprise the planet Urth was real and it showed that it was located 77,263 light-years from our planet Earth.

Me: Looks like it's real. Lisa, deploy the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix!

Lisa: Right!

We got onto the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and we were off.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Me: Captain's Log, Stardate 2788.3: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is on its way to a post-apocalyptic planet Earth located 77,263 light-years from our Earth that was forever changed because of a nasty apocalyptic event that forever changed all of humanity and the world and they are being ruled by gods both good and evil. Our mission is to destroy the evil gods and help the good gods protect all of the survivors of the apocalyptic event.

Qin: So what are we gonna see when we get there?

Me: We'll find out when we get there.

Lincoln: That's right. But this is gonna be a very interesting adventure.

Nico: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: We have appeared to have arrived at our destination.

Me: On screen.

The screen turned on and we saw another planet Earth, but this version was completely different and almost completely unrecognizable. What we saw was amazing. The 7 continents were no longer there and they had been rearranged and they looked like a tyrannosaurus rex skull that was breathing fire and it was completely shocking!

Me: Whoa.

Lola: That is so shocking! I can't believe that this version of Earth is not like ours.

Laney: What happened to this version of Earth?

Me: The scans say that a huge meteor slammed into the planet and it caused a massive apocalyptic event that caused the continents to rearrange themselves and destroyed much of humanity and our modern day technology and it caused all of humanity to revert back to the stone age. But during the apocalyptic event, creatures emerged from their slumber. The planet has been renamed Urth and it was awful.

Lola: Boy no kidding.

Varie: This is awful.

Me: Lets land.

## THE COVE

We landed in the Cove and it was a strange place.

The Cove or Ormiskos (from the Greek Ορμίσκος) is the domain of Sauron, the god of Hunger. The area is a craggy, sandy beach that was once the Greek islands in the Aegean Sea. Rock formations surround the coasts. Decaying temples and other structures from ancient civilizations that once occupied the area line the surf.

We got out of the ship and we saw the place. It was a strange and terrifying place and more. We saw that a Greek Temple, the Parthenon, was intact and some of the place was amazing.

Me: Whoa. This is terrible!

Nico: My god. What the hell happened here?

Lincoln: It's terrible.

A roar was heard and we saw a Tyrannosaurus Rex coming at us and we saw that it was SAURON, THE GOD OF HUNGER!

---

For some dino-beasts, immortality comes at a price. For Sauron, the cost is nothing less than an insatiable appetite. From his first appearance on the new Urth, as one of the Virtuous Beasts, he attracted many believers. With his mighty jaw, they believed him to be the most powerful among the barbaric behemoths. All of Urth is the battlefield for Sauron, as he towers into war after war, in his quest for domination! Waging war with the primal titans is what Sauron lives for, for in their defeat is tomorrow's lunch.

Sauron is a Tyrannosaurus rex; a curious blending of an old-school, Ray Harryhausen-esque tail dragging behemoth with a Jurassic Park inspired head. His color is a deep orange-yellow with purple stripes running along his back down to his tail. He sports two claws on each of his disproportionately small arms and three-toed claws on each foot. He sports massive jaws built for inflicting a massive amount of damage. He is one of two T. rex characters in the game, the other one being Diablo; the result of palette swapping a common character sprite to inflate the roster, as is common practice in retro arcade fighting games.

Sauron is the god of Hunger. When released from his sleep of ages by the catastrophe, he soon realized that he must devour human flesh to remain immortal. The hungry hordes of humanity worshipped him, but lived in dread fear of his presence. Many humans soon sought refuge with other rulers of the planet. Sauron had no choice but to defeat the others in order to feast on their followers.

Now that he has devoured most of the land, he sets off in quest of new lands, and new meals…

---

Me: Whoa! It's Sauron!

Nico: He's a huge Tyrannosaurus!

Me: He's as big as a regular size Tyrannosaurus from 67 million years ago.

Sauron came at us and he stopped and he looked at us.

Sauron: (As Maurice Lamarche) So you all are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's right.

Varie: Whoa!

Sauron: I'm glad you all came. My brethren are helping the humans by destroying the evil gods.

Me: I had a feeling. We can help you and destroy the evil gods. But you have to eat a lot of meat in order to sustain your immortality.

Sauron: That's right.

Me: I can give you true immortality without having to do that.

Sauron: You would?

Me: I sure can.

I snapped my fingers and Sauron was now truly immortal and he didn't have the need to feed on Humans anymore.

Sauron: Thank you so much J.D.

Me: You're welcome. We can get the tribes of the good gods together after we destroy the evil gods and help human kind and the gods work in harmony.

Sauron: That's good thinking.

We then began our journey across Urth.

## THE TOMB

We arrived in what looked like a Stonehenge and we saw that we were in the Tomb of Urth.

---

The Tomb or Tuama is the domain of Vertigo, the goddess of Insanity. This grassy knoll was once the prehistoric monument Stonehenge, but since the meteor freed Vertigo from her stasis, the area has become a place of arcane rituals. The region is the burial ground for the petrified enemies of Vertigo, and the full moon has become permanently visible in the sky.

---

Me: Wow. Look at this. It looks a lot like Stonehenge.

Lincoln: It sure does.

Yugito Nii: This is really something. I can't believe this all happened to the world when that meteor hit.

Naruto: No kidding.

Laney: Look at that. The Full Moon is always visible in the sky.

Me: It sure is. There are no phases anymore.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: It's beautiful though.

Earth: It sure is.

Lana: Look at all these statues.

We went over and saw them. They were petrified creatures.

Me: I don't think these are statues. These are all petrified creatures.

Qin: Whoa.

A hiss was heard and then out came VERTIGO, THE GODDESS OF INSANITY!

Total insanity governs Vertigo's every action. With her mesmerizing powers of mind control and mastery of the unknown, she has attained mythical proportions among her followers. Vertigo's followers are loyal and their devotion is complete, fanatical and blind. She believes the defeat of all other dino-beasts for Urth domination can only be accomplished by utilizing her sorcery and the power of her devout followers… if she doesn't destroy their minds first.

The goddess of Insanity. Vertigo is a unique beast, identified on her action figure packaging as a "Cobrasaur Etraasia", resembling a cobra with dinosaur legs and short, spindly arms. She is one of the evil Destructive Beasts and is the only female beast on the roster. She has the longest reach. The game's plot states that her imprisonment on the Moon forced the other beasts into suspended animation until the meteor impact. Vertigo plans to enslave the entire planet forever by making humans into a slave race. Her domain is the Tomb, which resembles Stonehenge, and her worshippers dress in cyan. She is the only female member of the main 7 cast.

---

Me: WHOA! Vertigo!

Nico: Goddess of Insanity!

Vertigo: (As Whoopie Goldberg) That's right fools. I am indeed Vertigo.

Lana: You are really scary!

Lola: And really frightening!

Varie: She may be frightening. But we came here to kill this monster!

Vertigo: You cannot defeat us. We are gods!

There was a brief silence. Which was then broken by our two resident powerhouses.

Edzilla and Hulk: ED AND HULK SMASH PUNY GODS! (They both punch Vertigo)

SMASH!

They knocked her down!

Sauron: STUN ROAR!

Sauron fired a powerful fireball sound blast with rings around it from his mouth and it hit Vertigo and stunned her. Then we saw her teleport and she appeared behind Sauron and I fired a powerful energy blast at her and it hit her and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me: Lets finish her with a combo and final smash!

Ben: You got it J.D.!

Torch Man: With pleasure!

Ben then turned into N.R.G.

Ben: (Russian Accent) N.R.G.! This monster is gonna feel the burn of radiation.

N.R.G. fired a powerful blast of radiation and Torch Man fired a powerful blast of fire with his Blazing Torch.

Torch Man and NRG: SOLAR FLARE FIRESTORM BLAST!

The blasts combined and turned into a deadly fireball of incredible power and it hit Vertigo and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Vertigo was weakened.

Sauron: Lets see how you like this you bitch! SONIC MEGA HOWL STREAM!

Sauron fired a massive blast of sonic fire and it hit Vertigo and instantly obliterated her in an instant!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That did it!

Then I saw that Nico had Vertigo's tail.

Me: Nico you have Vertigo's Tail.

Nico saw that I was right.

Nico: Whoa! Awesome! That means I have all of her powers.

Me: Same with me. This is gonna be awesome.

Sauron: That's one of the evil gods down.

Me: And 2 to go.

We continued on our journey.

## THE RUINS

We were traveling through the ruins of a destroyed city. We saw that the city was completely destroyed.

The Ruins are the domain of Chaos, the god of Decay. This region of Urth encompasses the ruins of what was once a thriving metropolis. When the meteor came in contact with the planet, the cataclysms wiped out the modern cities and destroyed all modern technology. The derelict skyscrapers have become a place for the newly evolved lifeforms to reside in.

Me: My god. This whole city is completely gone.

Nico: But some of the buildings are still intact and were left to rot.

Lincoln: I can't believe all this happened.

Me: Me neither.

Laney: Look there! Isn't that what's left of the Empire State Building?

We saw the ruins of said building and it was awful. It was rotting all over and there was moss covering the whole building.

Me: That is definitely the Empire State Building. This once was New York City.

Sauron: Hard to believe.

We went into one of the buildings and it was totally deserted.

Me: Still intact even after what happened here.

We saw some old office papers and they were all old and aged. I picked them up and they fell apart in my hands.

Me: Wow.

Lana: Time really has flown by here.

Lola: No kidding.

We left the building and then out came CHAOS, GOD OF DECAY!

---

In his quest for control and domination over the world, Chaos has become his own worst nightmare. Right after the Cataclysms, he existed as a renegade scientist who coveted Blizzard's powers and wanted to take control of the new Urth. But his desire to dictate the process of human evolution proved to be his undoing when he conducted a genetic experiment that went horribly wrong. Instead, he was turned into a disgusting beast. Now he must do battle with and eliminate the other dino-beasts. Many of his special moves consist of bodily functions. His fatalities, most notably the Golden

Shower, drew condemnation from parents and is arguably his most revolting move.

Chaos is identified on his action figure's character profile as a "Kong", a gorilla-like creature. He has sickly pinkish to clay brown hair and grayish skin. His ape-like appearance is the horrific result of an evolution spell gone wrong.

---

Me: Chaos!

Chaos: (As Sean Connery) Yes and now I will rule this world in the name of decay!

Sauron: I don't think so you false god!

Sauron fired a powerful Sound Fireball and it hit Chaos and exploded.

Nico and me used Vertigo's Scorpion Sting attack and stung Chaos all over and Chaos used his Fart of Fury attack and Lola fired a powerful blast of fire at it and it ignited the fart and it exploded in Chao's face!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Ben: Time for this monster to have his technique blown back at him!

Ben turned into Terraspin!

Ben: TERRASPIN!

Air Man: I am ready.

Chaos fired another Fart of Fury and Terraspin flew into the air and fired a massive blast of wind and Air Man fired a powerful blast of wind with his Air Shooter.

Terraspin and Air Man: HYPERCANE MEGA WIND BLAST!

The blasts of wind combined and they hit the Fart of Fury all over and sent it right back at him and Chaos was stunned by his own technique.

Me: Lets see how you like this!

I growled and I turned into J.D. THE NOCTURNAL!

Me: Feel the power of the wolf! MOON FLAME POWER FIRE!

I fired a massive blast of purple fire and it slammed into Chaos and incinerated him into nothing! He was dead in an instant.

I reverted back.

Me: That's it for him. Lets move on.

We proceeded on.

---

## THE STRIP OF MOTUROA

---

We were over in the forests of the Strip of Moturoa.

---

The Strip or Manawha is the domain of Talon, god of Survival. The area is a grassy stretch of land dotted with trees and small waterfalls. The primordial rainforest used to be Moturoa Island off the New Zealand coast but was brought in contact with the mainlands in the wake of the meteor.

---

Me: Wow! These forests are amazing.

Laney: Boy they sure are. It's so peaceful here in these forests.

Crysta: You said it Laney. I wouldn't mind living here.

Nico: It sure is beautiful here.

Earth: It's really beautiful here.

A Roar was heard and then out came TALON, GOD OF SURVIVAL!

---

Talon is in his most vicious state when it comes to the defense of his raptor clan. Before the Cataclysms, Talon's home was peaceful and harmonious, but now Talon and his followers have been thrust into an unfamiliar life of power struggles, battling between tribes and dino-beasts. On the new Urth, Talon stands ready to take on any dino-beast threatening his people.

The god of Survival. He is identified as a "Raptor" on his action figure's toy packaging, and closely resembles the Velociraptors from "Jurassic Park", which had been released just the year before. Talon is the patriarch of a huge family of raptors and is fiercely protective of it, and it is for their sake that he plunges into the war. Talon is the fastest character in the game and an excellent jumper. Talon is also the shortest character, and numerous ranged attacks by taller enemies will simply miss him. He is the only character in the game who does not have a projectile attack. His domain is the Strip, and his worshipers are dressed in grey.

---

Me: Talon, God of Survival!

Talon: (As Ian McDiarmid) Ah so the mighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here. It's an honor to meet the famous universal saviors.

Me: Same to you Talon. We came to kill the evil gods that threaten this planet. Including you and the virtuous ones.

Talon: I see. I'm glad you all came then.

Teresa: I actually was named Talon in my Bang Baby Days.

Talon: I heard about that. But at least you're able to fly.

Talon: That's true. I will gladly come with you all.

Sauron: Thank you Talon my friend.

We continued on.

THE CLIFFS

We were in the mountainous area of Urth called the Chattaana Xuanya or the Cliff.

The Cliff or Chattaana Xuanya is the domain of Blizzard, the god of Good and Virtue. The area is an icy and mountainous tundra. The highest mountain in the Himalayas, Mount Everest, has been relocated to this part of the rearranged world. It now has the faint pattern of an ape face.

It was really cold up there and we had to bundle up in our warmest fur coats.

Me: Man it's really cold up here. But it's really amazing.

Lana: It sure is. But look over there! Isn't that Mount Everest?

Me: It sure is. It's completely intact even after the entire planet was reshaped. Amazing!

Luan: That's amazing!

Earth: Boy it sure is.

Paige: I just can't believe it managed to stay intact like that.

Me: No kidding.

Laney: I remember seeing the Himalayas. It was breathtaking.

Sauron: I see.

Talon: It's hard to imagine that there are so many things that have happened in your world and here.

Nico: No kidding.

Then a roar was heard and out came BLIZZARD, GOD OF GOOD AND VIRTUE!

---

In order for life to continue its natural progression, a delicate balance must be struck. This is the atmosphere that Blizzard has fought for millions of years to maintain. Enraged by the massive destruction he saw when he emerged from his primal slumber, Blizzard has embarked on a relentless execution mission. As guardian of natural evolution, Blizzard is determined to return Urth to its former state. As the leader of the Virtuous Beasts, Blizzard battles to return the balance to the Urth, even if it means destroying each and every dino-beast in the process!

Blizzard is a large Yeti-like creature, referred to on his action figure's character profile as a "Kong". His skin is ice-blue in color, with silvery brown hair. He has the ability to create and control ice.

---

Me: Blizzard, god of Good and Virtue.

Blizzard: (As Brock Peters) The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Me: Thank you Blizzard. We are here on a mission to kill all of the evil gods.

Lincoln: We already killed Vertigo and Chaos.

Blizzard: I see. I'm glad you all came and Sauron, Talon. Glad you two could come good friends.

Talon: Thanks Blizzard.

Sauron: Yeah.

Blizzard: I will gladly help you all.

Me: We are grateful Blizzard.

We left for the next part of the world.

## THE HOLLOWS

We were in the caverns of the Hollows. It was a massive and incredible cave system.

The Hollows are the domain of Armadon, god of Life. This landscape consists of underground ramiform caverns existing eons ago. The subterranean caverns have openings in the rock, wherein worshippers dwell. In the center of the caverns is a meditation shrine where Armadon practices focusing his inner thoughts.

Me: Wow! Look at these caves!

Nico: These are incredible caves.

Lynn: (Echoing) HELLO!

The echo was perfect.

Me: Wow. What an echo. These caves are perfect for it.

Lucy Loud: I got get used to caves like this.

Nico: For you Lucy, it would be perfect.

A roar was heard and then we saw ARMADON, GOD OF LIFE!

Guardian of the delicate and fragile ecological balance, Armadon was the last of the dino-beasts to emerge from his subterranean confines. Connected with Urth's life force and energy flow, Armadon ascended to save the planet from the dino-beasts who want ultimate control over it. Ironically, the battle for power raging among the beasts has caused a nearly irreversible terminal imbalance on the planet they are fighting to rule. Unable to tolerate the titans' destruction of the planet, Armadon's mission is to put an end to the battle for supremacy and the immense devastation caused by it.

The god of Life. Armadon fights to defend Urth and prevent its destruction from the hands of the Evil Gods. He's identified in his action figure's character profile as a "Tristegasauratops", a semi-bipedal dinosaur with Triceratops-like head and limbs, a series of spikes in his back, and a tail, the tip of which resembles a combination of an Ankylosaurus' tail club and a Stegosaurus' thagomizer. Armadon has the easiest combos, but has a short reach. His domain is the Hollows and his worshippers appear dressed in light green rags.

---

Me: Armadon, God of life!

Armadon: (As Alec Guinness) It's a pleasure to meet you J.D. We were told so much about you all.

Lori: How is that literally possible?

Blizzard: Word gets around quickly all over the galaxy.

Me: I see.

Armadon: I hear you have been killing the evil gods.

Me: We sure have. We killed Chaos and Vertigo.

Armadon: That's good.

?: Then you are gonna have a bigger problem!

Out came the Samurai Rangers old enemy from episode 2 of Super Samurai: ARMADEEVIL!

---

Armadeevil is a Nighlok bearing resemblance to both an armadillo and a rat, whose existence was unknown to Master Xandred before he came to the ship and offered his services. He merrily went on a rampage, and the Samurai Rangers were unable to cause him any damage due to his armor plating on his shell. They were only granted a chance to think of another strategy by his need to rehydrate. When he returned they were able to weaken his shell, first by tricking him into crashing into a rock wall, then by superheating it and quickly dousing it with cold water afterward to induce thermal shock.

Afterwards the Blue Super Samurai Ranger was able to end Armadevil's first life with a powerful slash. After Armadeevil activated his Mega Monster form, the rangers repeated their strategy against his giant size, using the Beetle Blaster, Swordfish Fencer, and Tiger Drill Megazord configurations but to no avail. Even the Claw Armor Megazord's double strike was unable to finish the fight, forcing the Rangers to resort to the Samurai Battle Cannon, which finally did the trick and destroyed him.

Powers and Abilities

Shell: Armadeevil has a shell on his back that can withstand nearly all attacks.

Ball Roll: he can make his body fit into his shell and turn into a metal ball to attack his enemies.

Jumping: He can jump at great distances and even over water.

Arsenal

Eye lasers: Armadeevil can fire red laser beams from his eyes.

---

Armadeevil: Its been a long time Samurai Rangers.

Jayden Shiba: Armadeevil! But you died!

Me: I remember this guy! He gave you all a nasty fight with that shell of his!

Armadeevil: That's right J.D. Knudson. You've sure done your homework by watching us fight on TV huh?

Me: That's right. And it was a very clever strategy the Samurai Rangers thought of when they beat you.

Armadeevil: But you can't beat me now!

Jayden Shiba: We'll see! Ready guys!?

Kevin (Samurai Power Rangers): Ready!

Samurai Power Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed!

They were ready!

Armadeevil: Face it, Rangers! The only way you'll ever beat me is with that strategy you did before. But I don't think you'll have the patience to pull it off this time!

Lana: We'll see about that!

Armadeevil: Don't you get it? My shell's now twice as durable.

Troy: Then we'll need twice of the same Ranger Team!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Samurai!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into a second Samurai Team!

Armadeevil: What?! Two teams of Samurai Rangers?!

Me: That's right! Lets get him!

We went at him and I kicked him in the face and sent him flying and he was in the air and he turned into a ball. I kicked him in the back and sent him flying faster than a bullet fired from a gun and the Megaforce and Samurai Rangers formed a powerful wall of rock and earth. It bounced off the walls with tremendous force and they fired blasts of fire and wind and heated him up to tremendous levels and Kevin and Noah cooled him down with water.

Armadeevil: Is that the best you can do?

Me: Think again.

His twice as durable shell cracked all over.

Armadeevil: No! NOT AGAIN!

Me: We're just getting started. Combo time on this freak!

Octopunch: Roger that boss! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his harpoon gun 100-fold.

Scream: We will make you scream! VENOM CYBER KEY POWER!

The Venom Cyber Planet Key went into Scream's right arm device and it enhanced her powers 100-fold.

Octopunch and Scream: SYMBIOTE LIGHTNING SPEAR BARRAGE!

Octopunch fired a powerful barrage of electrified harpoons and Scream had her Symbiote matter merge with them and they hit Armadeevil all over and electrocuted him.

Armadon: Lets see how he likes this shocking attack! GOD OF LIFE LIGHTNING SPIKE ELECTROCUTION!

Armadon fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Armadeevil and electrocuted him all over and turned him into a burnt statue and he fell apart as a pile of ashes.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Armadeevil has failed this universe.

Me: Yes he has. We're not done yet though. We have one more god to destroy.

We were off to the hottest part of the planet.

## THE INFERNO

We were in the volcanic landscape of the Inferno. It was a hellish and deadly land.

The Inferno is the domain of Diablo, the god of Evil and Destruction. It is a volcanic atoll created by a geothermic upheaval ten times as great as that which formed the Hawaiian islands. Mesoamerican pyramids and stone sculptures lie among the active volcanoes and lava. The igneous island originated within the Pacific Ring of Fire.

Me: Wow!

Lola: Man it's really hot here!

Nicole: It's a land of volcanoes. I can't believe that this whole place used to be the Hawaiian Islands.

Me: Paradise turned into Hell.

Nico: No kidding.

Laney: This place is scary.

Earth: No kidding. I would not want to have this place on our Earth.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Varie: It sure is flaming hot here. I would not want to experience what happened here when the meteor struck.

Me: No one should.

Then a roar was heard and then out came DIABLO, GOD OF EVIL AND DESTRUCTION!

---

Now that Diablo, leader of the Destructive Dinos, has been released from his fiery prison deep within the Urth, he seeks to turn the world into a raging inferno. Determined to pursue his vision for Urth as a dominion of evil, Diablo thrives on inflicting immense pain and agony on his enemies. His followers and foes alike believe that Diablo is evil incarnate. Annihilation of all other dino-beasts is essential for Diablo to continue his reign of terror and carry out his gruesome vision for Urth.

Diablo's appearance follows that of a fire-breathing Tyrannosaurus rex. He is crimson red in color, and has dark, black stripes that follow the length of his body. He has two claws on his hands and three on his feet. He is one of two T. rex characters in the game, the other one being Sauron; the result of palette swapping an existing character sprite to inflate the roster, as was common practice in retro arcade fighting games. In the original arcade version, he is slightly shorter than his counterpart, though in the SNES port they are approximately the same height.

---

Me: DIABLO, GOD OF EVIL AND DESTRUCTION!

Diablo: (As Jim Cummings) Well if it isn't the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm and you have all the other gods with you!

Blizzard: That's right Diablo!

Nico: You will pay for all the crimes you caused!

Lincoln: Yeah! You are going to pay!

Laney: We won't let you rule this planet with evil!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

We went at Diablo and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Nico fired a blast of Vertigo's Venom Spit and it hit Diablo in the face and Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and froze him and Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned him all over and Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him and Laney fired a bunch of barbs covered in Strychnine Ω and poisoned him and Lynn and Earth fired a powerful blast of lava and burned Diablo all over. Sauron fired a massive Sound Fireball blast and it hit Diablo and exploded. Talon slashed Diablo all over and cut him up really good. Blizzard froze him in ice with a powerful pillar of ice and Nico released a powerful Fart of Fury with Chaos's powers and it stunned Diablo and Armadon fired a powerful barrage of spines and pinned him down. Vince fired a powerful blast of crystal energy and entombed Diablo's feet in crystal and Carol fired a powerful blast of atomic energy with Godzilla's Heat Ray.

Me: Lets finish this freak!

Seaspray: You got it J.D.! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his lasers 100-fold.

R.J. (Jungle Fury): Time for some wolf power! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his Wolf Morpher and enhanced his powers 100-fold.

Seaspray and Jungle Fury R.J.: WOLF LASER FIRESTORM BLAST!

Seaspray fired a powerful blast of lasers and R.J. fired a powerful blast of purple wolf fire and the blasts hit Diablo and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Me: Time for some final smash power!

Talon: Right! SURVIVAL MEGASLASH SUPERSTORM!

Talon slashed Diablo many times all over and cut him up really good.

Blizzard: Time for some justice in ice! ARCTIC GOOD SUPER COLD WAVE!

Blizzard fired a powerful blast of snow and arctic cold and froze Diablo in a massive block of ice.

Nico: Diablo, you have failed this world! NUOVA MEGA FIRE SPHERE!

The 4-Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed and he formed a massive sphere of powerful fire and he threw it at Diablo and it slammed into it and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion completely obliterated Diablo in an instant and killed him.

Me: Bingo!

May: That god is toast!

Then a familiar war that Mystery Inc. knows all too well was heard. They saw that it was the JAGUARO!

---

The Jaguaro is a half-ape/half-sabertooth tiger creature worshipped by a tribe of Amazonian natives on their sacred island. It was used as a disguise by Barney to hide his diamond mining operation in the Brazilian jungle.

Scooby-Doo and the gang were on a plane trip when a malfunction forced the pilot to make an emergency landing in the Brazilian jungle. The statue of the Jaguaro came to life and chased Shaggy

Rogers and Scooby. After a chase, the Jaguaro fell over a waterfall. His costume came off and the Jaguaro was trapped. The Jaguaro was then revealed to be Barney who was using the plane to smuggle out the diamonds.

---

Shaggy: ZOINKS! It's the Jaguaro!

Laney: Whoa! That is a strange creature.

Me: I remember him. He was a really strange case.

Qin: What is his story?

Me: He was really Barney over in Brazil. He and the copilot Luis were doing a huge diamond smuggling operation. He was using the disguise and legend of the Jaguaro to scare people off and make sure that no one knows what's going on.

Qin: That's crazy!

Me: It was. Barney and Luis got 25 to 30 years in a South American Prison. But because of the conspiracy to murder Mystery Inc., they got life in a maximum security South American Prison without parole.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: Yep.

Laney: I got this!

Laney went at the Jaguaro and she wrestled him all over the place and then Lola fired a powerful blast of gold fire and turned the Jaguaro into gold.

Me: That takes care of him! And we saved this world from the wrath of the Evil Gods.

Talon: We sure did. Thank you all for all your help.

Blizzard: Indeed. We can't thank you all for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Talon: (To the viewers) These guys are powerful enough to destroy gods and goddesses and they can save everyone.

Me: Yep. Thanks Talon.

We moved the planet Urth to the orbit of the Realm of Departure and it was now part of the Earth System. We went back home to our Earth.

However, Vypra and Dark Spicer were recruiting another member.

Dark Spicer: Number 7 of Legion Ex Machina?

Number 7: That's me.

Dark Spicer: I'm Dark Jack Spicer. But call me Dark Spicer for short. I heard all about you. Including how you now have the abilities of all your deceased teammates.

Number 7: I also plan on avenging them. So, please, leave me be.

Dark Spicer (smirks): What if I tell you that I can help you get your revenge on our common enemy?

Number 7 (thinks for a moment): Go on.

Uh Oh!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Lola: Yeah that was scary.

Qin: It was.

Tsuyu: That's incredible!

Sirius: It sure was. But that's amazing.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Audrey.

Style Queen: Not a problem Nico.

Chloe Bourgeois: It's awesome having you go with us mom.

Style Queen: It sure is.

Nico: Audrey. Tell me the truth. Are you happy that Zocks is Chloe's boyfriend?

Style Queen: Yes I sure am Nico. I think it's absolutely amazing that Zocks is Chloe's boyfriend.

Nico: Good I'm glad.

Qin: I think it's amazing myself.

Laney: I agree too.

Style Queen: Me too. And I'm happy that Chloe adopted Anne-Marie too as her little sister.

Lola: I do too Mrs. Bourgeois. It's awesome that she has her now.

Audrey: (to Zocks) But before I changed my ways, I wasn't the best mother to Chloe. So, if you hurt her, I will turn you into a gold statue like I nearly did to Adrien and Marinette!

Zocks: (GULPS) Yes ma'am.

Audrey: Good.

Me: I remember seeing that power when we faced her over in Paris the first time. But man Audrey I didn't know you weren't always good to her.

Audrey: After the battle with Hawk Moth and reuniting with my friend Beatriz, I had a lot of growing up to do.

Camie: Beatriz?

Me: Beatriz da Costa A.K.A. Fire. Fire is part of the Justice League.

Nico: She's the green hair hero with fire powers.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Yesterday was Ranger and Rider morphing galore!

Me: You got that right Nico! That was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was! And bro got to let Tsukasa use some of our Legend Items too.

Lola: That was so cool!

Nico: Yeah it sure was! One of the best ever.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: By the way J.D. did you really mean what I said about me and May being Lord and Lady to Woz?

Me: Absolutely Nico. Woz calls you Lord Nico so I figured why not have him call May, Lady May. I think it's cool.

May: It makes me feel like I'm a princess and I like it.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But yesterday's mission was awesome.

Varie: It was one of the best.

Nico: And we took down the first of the Dai Shocker members.

Me: And we have 12 more to go. Bet you Swartz is really pissed off shitless about that.

Qin: I have that same feeling too.

Bai Tza: But it will be worth it when we banish him to the Black Gates.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: The best part is that Tsukasa got a Megazord. Usually, the Riders are content with just hanging back while those are going on.

Me: That was so awesome trying that one out. It was the first time we ever used it too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was also a magnificent and well designed feat of engineering for all of us.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was so awesome. You guys did great with that one.

Me: Thanks. It was actually both mine and Lisa's idea ever since we got the Ridecards.

Laney: That was so awesome to see that in action.

Audrey: It most sure was amazing.

Chloe Bourgeois: I thought it was amazing.

Nico: What do you guys think of the place?

Camie: It's incredible.

Tsuyu: But it's really scary what happened here to this world though.

Me: It was horrible when we saw it.

Lincoln: I played Primal Rage all the time with J.D. and it was cool.

Me: But seeing what happened to this world makes me sad.

Qin: Me too. Everything we worked so hard for was completely wiped out in an instant.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: That was terrible.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: It was awful all that happened. Next time I'll have Gantu and Shiro come with us. I have quite a story for you guys with them.

Nico: Yeah it's awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: But it was really amazing too. But at the same time it also pisses me off.

Camie: How come?

Me: It's best if we have Gantu and Shiro tell you about that next time.

Nico: It's a dark story.

Me: Yeah. It's a really horrible story. But I'll tell you all about that later.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived in the Ruins.

Camie: My god. This city is gone.

Me: Yeah. We were shocked when we saw it here.

Lola: This was New York City.

Tsuyu: This is terrible.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) It sure is awful.

Eli: No kidding.

But then we heard a noise.

Me: What was that?

Eli: (Senses something) LOOK OUT!

We saw a boulder thrown at us and we got out of the way and then we saw a pitch black version of Humongousaur! It was ANOTHER HUMONGOUSAUR!

Albedo turned into Negative Humungousaur.

Negative Humungousaur: This is probably going to be one of the strongest of the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: No the Strongest one of the all would be Another Way Big.

Nico: Yeah. But who are you!?

Another Humongousaur: (In a girls voice) (Speaking in Russian) Думаю, мой друг знает об этом. (I think my friend knows about that.)

Nico: It speaks Russian?

Me: Wait I know that voice. (Speaking in Russian) Наталья Верещагина, я уж точно не ожидал увидеть Вас здесь в роли Другого Чужого. (Nathalia Vereshchagin, I certainly wasn't expecting to see you here of all places as Another Alien.)

Another Humongousaur: Рад снова видеть вас, товарищ Джеймс. Как у вас дела с тех пор, как мы виделись в последний раз? (It's good to see you again Comrade James. How have things been with you since we last saw each other?)

Me: Дела были действительно заняты. Мы всей командой совершали одно удивительное приключение за другим, побывали во многих удивительных местах и помогали нуждающимся. (Things have been really busy. We've been doing one awesome adventure after the other as a team and going to so many awesome places and helping people in need.)

Magine: Oh no. Swartz took away her ability to speak English!

Me: No she doesn't speak English. She was born in Russia but wasn't taught how to speak English.

Magine: Oh.

Me: I was gonna teach her how to speak English but I never got the chance. She disappeared before I could do so.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Наталия, мне жаль это делать, но мы должны бороться с тобой, чтобы спасти тебя от самой себя. Но что обещал тебе этот монстр Шварц? (Nathalia I'm sorry to do this but we have to fight you to save you from yourself. But what did that monster Swartz promise you?)

Another Humongousaur: Шварц пообещал мне, что я могу мгновенно выучить английский язык и любой другой язык в мире, а также освоить все видеоигры. (Swartz promised me that I can learn the english language and any other language in the world instantly and also master all the video games ever.)

Nico: Lot of good that will do.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Но мне очень жаль, но это часть того, что мы должны сделать. (But I'm sorry but it's part of what we have to do.)

Another Humongour: Делайте то, что должны делать, товарищ Джеймс. (Do what you have to do Comrade James.)

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Bane's Ridewatch) Time for a melee brawl!

Nico activated it and grew big and muscular!

(DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING HARDCORE AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Can you feel that?

Ah, shit

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

oh, oh, oh, oh, oh, oh

Drowning deep in my sea of loathing

Broken your servant I kneel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems what's left of my human side

Is slowly changing in me

(Will you give in to me?)

Looking at my own reflection

When suddenly it changes

Violently it changes (oh no)

There is no turning back now

You've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

I can see inside you, the sickness is rising

Don't try to deny what you feel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems that all that was good has died

And is decaying in me

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems you're having some trouble

In dealing with these changes

Living with these changes (oh no)

The world is a scary place

Now that you've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

No mommy, don't do it again

Don't do it again

I'll be a good boy

I'll be a good boy, I promise

No mommy don't hit me

Why did you have to hit me like that, mommy?

Don't do it, you're hurting me

Why did you have to be such a bitch

Why don't you

Why don't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just leave here and die

Never stick your hand in my face again bitch

Fuck you

I don't need this shit

You stupid sadistic abusive fucking whore

How would you like to see how it feels mommy

Here it comes, get ready to die

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness has now come over me

He danced and punched and smashed and pulverized Another Humongousaur all over.

Another Humungousaur grabbed Nico and threw him at Negative Humungousaur.

He teleported away just as he was about to hit!

Eli: Now you've done it! Time to unleash the wolf!

Eli then made a sign and then we got the most unexpected shock! We saw a red chakra cloak form around Eli and it took the form of a wolf and we saw that it had 10 Tails! It was bubbling like boiling hot water and surging with intense energy! He was empowered with the powers of the 10 tailed beasts! Eli was now THE JINCHURIKI OF THE 10 TAILED WOLF!

We gasped in shock!

Laney: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Eli?

Eli opened his eyes and they were blue and slit and his teeth were fangs.

Eli: It's all right bro. I'm now in full control.

Fu: He's a jinchuriki!? But how can that be!?

Me: In all honesty I don't know but this is awesome!

Another Humungousaur threw a rock at us.

Eli went at it with incredible speed and then punched it with incredible force and smashed it into a million pieces!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Eli then fired a wave of lava with Son Goku's power and it hit Another Humongousaur and smashed her down. Eli then fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted her with Gyuki's powers.

Me: Unbelievable!

Eli: Didn't expect that did you?

Another Humongousaur went at Eli and he dodged her with incredible speed and fired waves of water at her and smashed her down.

Another Humungousaur got up and roared.

Me: She sure is tough like this.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Humongoursaur went at Eli. But then he formed a huge cloud of steam with Kokuo's power as a smokescreen and then punched her all over the place. Then he fired waves of blue fire with Matatabi's powers and blasted her down.

Qin: That's incredible power!

Nico: Yeah!

May: She's tough AND strong!

Me: Nathalia is as strong as a Russian Bodybuilder and just as strong as one.

Nico: Wow!

Eli grabbed her with one of his tails and smashed her into the ground.

Eli: That oughta stop her.

Me: Not quite.

She got up.

But then a blasted of purple poison hit Another Humongousaur and knocked her down and we saw that it was VERTIGO THE GODDESS OF INSANITY!

Nico: Vertigo!

Vertigo: (In a girls Voice) (Georgian Accent) Almost Nico.

Nico: Verliya Queshington! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a teal hair girl with teal clothes.

Verliya: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit Another Humongousaur and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nathalia was on the ground and she was a purple hair girl with a strong physique and her clothes were purple workout clothes.

I picked her up.

Me: Наталья! Ты в порядке? (Nathalia! Are you all right?)

Nathalia: (Groans) Какая головная боль. Я чувствую, что проиграл соревнование по поеданию борща. (What a headache. I feel like I lost a borscht eating contest.)

Me: Это действительно неприятная история. Но главное, что вы вернулись к нормальной жизни. (It's a really ugly story. But the important thing is that you are back to normal.)

Nathalia: Спасибо, товарищ Джеймс. Спасибо. (Thank you Comrade James. Thank you.)

Nico: But it's good to see you again Verliya.

Verliya: Same to you Nico.

Style Queen: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Verliya: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were out on patrol and then we found a death row inmate that escaped from prison. I demonstrated my powers and used my glare and turned him into stone. Then I shattered him into a million pieces.

Me: Wow that is lethal and cool.

Nicole: Just like in the game.

Verliya: Yep. I am the Embodiment of Vertigo. I have all her powers and can change into her at will.

Nico: It's true.

Nico and Verliya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Verliya: Me too Nico.

Maria: How about we teach you some English?

Me: Хотели бы вы, чтобы мы научили вас говорить по-английски? (Would you like it if we taught you how to speak English?)

Nathalia: Я хотел бы, чтобы товарищ Джеймс. (I would like that Comrade James.)

Me: She said she would like that.

Nico: Awesome.

Verliya: That was a great adventure though.

Nico: Yes it was.

Eli powered down. We then went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, and The L-ementals are heading to Richmond, Virginia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Daki is back and that demon's causing havoc.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Richmond, Virginia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Daki is back and that demon's causing havoc.

Nico: But, how was it possible? I thought we sent Daki to the Black Gates.

Lincoln: Unfortunately, it wasn't her. She transformed one of her Flesh Obi into a clone of her, that's who she sent to cause havoc.

We gasped in shock.

Nezuko Kamade: So, that Daki we destroyed was just a Flesh Obi clone of herself. She's so dead when we catch her.

Nico: Big time.

Shinobu Kocho: She must be destroyed here and now.

Mitsuri Kanroji: That's right.

Tamayo: And she doesn't deserve not a single shred of mercy from any of us.

Lincoln: That's right, Tamayo. And thanks for joining us, Rarity.

Rarity: You're welcome, Linky. This is going to be an amazing rescue and we'll finally be rid of The Twelve Kizuki for good.

Me: And from what I heard, Vypra's recruited Muzan Kibutsuji into The Masters of Evil, and he's now the archenemy of Kendall Morgan.

Lincoln: Plesiosaurus Dino Charge Purple Ranger VS. The Progenitor and Ruler of The Demons, this should be an interesting one.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Daki, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: And right on time, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Daki, and she's going to kill them.

?: Let's put an end to that miserable demon once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw the Snake Earthbound Immortal Cuahcoatl, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Snake Earthbound Immortal Cuahcoatl, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Camille Xui, but we'll talk later, we've got the last of The Twelve Kizuki to deal with.

We rush on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Daki, and it allowed the five girls to get away. When Daki saw us, she was enraged.

Daki: So, the killers of the Twelve Kizuki and our lord have appeared, now I shall destroy all of you!

Nezuko Kamade: That's never going to happen!

Tamayo: That's right, and we knew about your little trick that you pulled, sending one of your Flesh Obi as a clone to cause havoc.

Shinobu Kocho: You may have duped us, but in the end you failed.

Mitsuri Kanroji: And now, you're about to pay the price.

Suddenly, the eyes of Nezuko Kamade, Tamayo, Shinobu Kocho, and Mitsuri Kanroji turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, animals, and mythological animals, and as they approached Daki, they left colored energy, elemental forces, animals, and mythological animals with every step.

Nezuko Kamade: Daki, I've had it up to hear with you constantly trying to kill us and all to prove your loyalty to Muzan Kibutsuji.

Shinobu Kocho: You have caused far too much pain and suffering to so many innocent people for the last time.

Tamayo: And for trying to kill Tanjiro and Nezuko numerous times.

Mitsuri Kanroji: And now, we're putting an end to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Nezuko Kamade, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Nezuko Kamade, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji emerged, but they were changed forever.

Nezuko Kamado grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair with flame-orange on the tips, she has neon pale pink eyes and a pink energy aura with blood, pink fire, flowers, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with three drops of blood inside its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood and Eternity Kanjis inside its claws, and she also has a phoenix with blood red gems for the eyes and the Blood and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the second pendant, along with the golden

Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and above it is the pink phoenix-colored Element of Harmony, pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Nezuko Kamado has on a light pink sleeveless midriff top with a black phoenix on it, black pants with vine-patterns on the legs, black knee-high combat boots, and she has on a long black coat with vines and blood on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with three drops of blood above its head and vines surrounding it. Suddenly, Nezuko Kamado felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink and flame-orange tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and pink heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Nezuko Kamado has a new massive broadsword in her hand called Wisteria Flaming Blood Phoenix Sword of Holy Justice, it's a brand new massive broadsword with wisteria flowers etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and its open mouths, and a large pink gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, Nezuko Kamado has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Nezuko Kamado, Younger Sister of Tanjiro Kamado, Member of The Demon Slayer Corps, Master of The Blood Demon Arts, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Muzan Kibutsuji and the Twelve Kizuki, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blood and Phoenixes"

竈門炭治郎の妹、竈門炭治郎の妹、鬼殺隊隊員、血鬼術の達人、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻を愛する、鬼舞辻無惨と十二鬼月の破壊者、悪を滅ぼす、狂乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして血とフェニックスのマスター

Nezuko Kamado has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DEMON SLAYER BLOOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM BLOOD JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOODY LOVE!

Shinobu Kocho grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the center-split, ear-length, voluminous curtain bangs that flow down to frame the sides of her face with two slightly thinner chin-length locks of hair in front of her ears below them of her black wavy hair that fades to dark purple, styled at the back of her head into a flat yakai-maki bun, fastened with a white, turquoise and light purple butterfly ornament, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with spirits and butterflies surrounding her, she has a butterfly with the Spirit Kanji in its paws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on butterfly earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Spirit and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has a butterfly with purple gems for eyes and the Spirit and Eternity Kanjis for the second pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love along with the golden thunderbird pendant and above them is a purple butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony, with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links, she has on a long-sleeved purple sweater with purple phoenix and butterflies on it, purple skirt, purple leather ankle-high combat boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved purple trenchcoat with butterflies and spirits on the coattails, and on the back is a butterfly surrounded by spirits. Suddenly, Shinobu Kocho felt a sharp pain right on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Shinobu Kocho has on her Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and pink heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Shinobu Kocho has a brand-new massive broadsword in her hand called Wisteria Butterfly Broadsword of Insect Justice, it's a brand-new broadsword with the symbol of the Demon Slayer Corps etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged broad purple blade, purple butterfly wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by butterfly wings for the pommel, she has on her new gold Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold butterfly with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its abdomen for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the butterfly that said, "Shinobu Kocho, Insect Hashira and Member of The Demon Slayer Corps, Master of the Insect Breathing Style, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer and Slayer of the Demons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Butterflies and Spirits"

胡蝶しのぶ、虫柱で鬼殺隊の隊員、虫の呼吸法の達人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪魔の破壊者であり殺戮者、悪の殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、蝶と精霊の達人

Shinobu Kocho has transformed SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SPIRITUAL POISON BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF SPIRITUAL BUTTERFLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE SPIRITUAL LOVE!

Tamayo grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has lavender highlights in the bangs of her long, dark brown hair, parted in the center and worn braided back into a large, low bun, which is held in place by a floral tama-kanzashi hairpin, she has neon lavender eyes and a lavender energy aura with blood, flowers, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with three drops of blood inside its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the

Blood and Eternity Kanjis inside its claws, she also has a phoenix with blood red gems for the eyes and the Blood and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and above it is a lavender phoenix-colored Element of Harmony, lavender crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and lavender gems on the gold lightning bolt links. Tamayo has on a dark purple sleeveless midriff top with a red phoenix on it, black pants, black knee-high combat boots, and she has on a long black coat with flowers and blood on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with three drops of blood above its head and flowers surrounding it. Suddenly, Tamayo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with lavender tips on the large dark brown feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and pink heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Tamayo has a new massive broadsword in her hand called Wisteria Blood Phoenix Sword of Holy Blood Justice, it's a brand new massive broadsword with wisteria flowers etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged lavender blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large black phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and its open mouths, and a large lavender gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, Tamayo has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a lavender kanji below the phoenix that said, "Tamayo, Close Companion of Tanjiro Kamado and Nezuko Kamado, Member of The Demon Slayer Corps, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Muzan Kibutsuji and the Twelve Kizuki, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blood and Phoenixes"

玉代、竈門炭治郎と竈門禰豆子の親友、鬼殺隊隊員、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、鬼舞辻無惨と鬼月十二人の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき、凄腕の実力派教師の実力派生徒であり、血と鳳凰の達人

Tamayo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DEMON BLOOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF FLOWER BLOOD JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOODY LOVE!

And Mitsuri Kanroji grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long, light pink hair that fades into a lime green color at the halfway point, which she wears in three thick braids and five shorter, choppy clumps hanging over her face as voluminous bangs with lime green tips, she has neon lime green eyes and a pink and lime green energy aura with flames, hearts, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has on a phoenix with a heart emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with lime green gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with lime green gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis for the second pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love along with the golden thunderbird pendant and above them is a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, with lime green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links, she has on a long-sleeved white sweater with pink phoenix and flames on it, white skirt, white ankle-high combat boots with flame shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved purple trenchcoat with phoenixes and flames on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Mitsuri Kanroji felt a sharp pain right on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with lime green tips on the large pink feathers, sprouted out from her back. Mitsuri Kanroji has on her Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and pink heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mitsuri Kanroji has a brand-new massive broadsword in her hand called Wisteria Phoenix Broadsword of Fiery Love Justice, it's a brand-new broadsword with the symbol of the Demon Slayer Corps etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged broad purple blade, pink phoenix wings for the crossguard, large lime green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large pink gem surrounded by wings for the pommel, she has on her new gold Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold butterfly with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its abdomen for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the phoenix that said, "Mitsuri Kanroji, Love Hashira and Member of The Demon Slayer Corps, Master of the Love and Flame Breathing Styles, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer and Slayer of the Demons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Phoenixes, Love, and Flames"

甘露寺ミツリ、ラブハシラ、鬼殺隊のメンバー、愛と炎の呼吸スタイルのマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、デストロイヤーと悪魔のスレイヤー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚異的で強力な教師の驚異的で強力な生徒であり、フェニックス、愛、および炎のマスター

Mitsuri Kanroji has transformed SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM LOVE PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Daki saw it, the demon fell into a black rage and sent her Flesh Obi to kill them, but Nezuko, Shinobu, Tamayo, and Mitsuri fired powerful blasts of energy, which destroyed Daki's Flesh Obi for good.

Lincoln: Wow, Nezuko, Shinobu, Tamayo, Mitsuri, you girls look beautiful. How do you all feel?

Nezuko Kamado: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Blood Phoenix and Divine Blood Fire Love) We feel incredible, Linky.

Shinobu Kocho: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Spiritual Poison Butterfly and Divine Spirit Love) Indeed we do.

Tamayo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demon Blood Phoenix and Divine Bloody Love) Now, shall we finally put an end to Daki?

Mitsuri Kanroji: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Love Phoenix and Divine Fiery Love) And finally end her mayhem for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) That day you cheated your date with death on the day you sent a clone of yourself to attack along with the other members of The Twelve Kizuki, Daki, and now, your life's about to come to an end.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Shouldn't we also jump in to help out?

Nico: No, this is some unfinished business they've got, and what Daki did in cheating her date with death, they're about to carry out her death sentence themselves.

Lincoln, Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji went after Daki, who tried to attack them with another Flesh Obi, but they burned that one as well, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, Butterflies, and Angels at Daki, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, Mitsuri Kanroji, and Lincoln attacked her with their massive wide and broad-bladed broadswords, and they left painful scars on her, and the blades were also laced with Wisteria poison and it was poisonous to her.

Then, Lincoln used Rui's powers and he created a rotating wheel of threads, which glowed red with blood.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Look familiar to you, Daki?

Daki: (Gasps) That's…

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) That's right, I can use the Blood Demon Arts of the Twelve Kizuki, and judging by the horrified look on your face, I knew it would get your attention.

This horrified Daki, as the rotating wheel of blood red threads was coming for her, and her life was about to come to an end.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Blood Demon Art: Cutting Thread Rotation.

The rotating wheel of blood red threads reached Daki and she was cut to shreds by the threads, and she was destroyed forever and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji did as they holster their massive broad-bladed swords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji are permanent.

Just then, Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri

Kanroji glomped on Lincoln and they kissed him all over, and Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body and face.

Nezuko Kamado: (Giggles) That was our reward for thanking you for helping us get rid of Daki for good, Lincoln.

Shinobu Kocho: And now, The Twelve Kizuki are finally finished for good.

Nico: You said it. Still, I can't believe Daki pulled off that trick sending a clone made from her Flesh Obi.

Lincoln: Pull one on us, will she? Too bad for her, I intended to make her pay for her little trick and you saw the horrified look on her face when I used Rui's own Blood Demon Art against her.

Me: We sure did, that was really awesome!

Eli: And wait until Tanjiro and the others find out about our rescue today.

Lincoln: They sure will, Eli. And now, that's finally it for The Twelve Kizuki for good. (To Camille Xui) And it's so good to see you again, Camille Xui.

Camille Xui reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with crimson red tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl, and she's dressed in a crimson red sleeveless open vest, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt with the Snake Nazca Line on it, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red shoes, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with crimson red flames and snakes on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black angel wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large crimson red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Camille Xui: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Camille Xui and they hugged, and Camille Xui is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Camille Xui: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Camille Xui, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she has a huge and awesome love for all the snakes in the world. She has Crimson Fire Powers and the ability to see everything in infrared.

Me: Whoa, Crimson Red Fire powers and the ability to see everything in infrared, that's really sweet!

Nico: Yeah, that's awesome.

Camille Xui: It sure is, and I took on the full extent of Lisa's evil fury, and one time when Lisa went invisible, I spotted her with my infrared vision and stopped her.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, now this is one story we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Camille Xui's neck with crimson red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and crimson red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Camille Xui: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Camille.

Camille Xui had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Camille Xui's waist and Camille Xui wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Camille Xui's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Voogie, Shiori, Rebecca, Midi, and Merry Bell from VOOGIEs ANGEL.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Voogie, Shiori, Rebecca, Midi, and Merry Bell from VOOGIEs ANGEL.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Voogie: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Voogie and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Daki, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the

Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Voogie: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Voogie: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Voogie, Shiori, Rebecca, Midi, and Merry Bell with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Daki of the Twelve Kizuki, and Lincoln revealed that the Daki they destroyed along with the other Twelve Kizuki members was a fake created by Daki's Flesh Obi.

But, when Lincoln showed what he, Nezuko Kamado, Shinobu Kocho, Tamayo, and Mitsuri Kanroji who transformed, did to her, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Camille Xui have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of The Twelve Kizuki for good, and they're never ever coming back.

---

After finally getting rid of Daki and putting a permanent end to The Twelve Kizuki for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Camille Xui saw

Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Camille Xui: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Camille, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Camille Xui: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Camille, what's the story on how you took on the full extent of Lisa's evil fury and how you used your infrared vision to stop her when she turned invisible?

Camille Xui: That's a story I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were at the Royal Woods Zoo and we were checking out the snakes in the terrariums there, and they were amazing. But, then, Lincoln got attacked by an incoming knife which slashed his cheek and caused blood to drip out, someone did this and he tried looking for them with his vampire vision, but no one was there. So, I decided to use my infrared vision, and I soon saw who it was that did this: it was Lisa and she had on an invisibility suit and she was getting another knife out to kill Lincoln. I then fired a powerful crimson red fire blast and it hit her damaging the suit and made her visible again, and when Lincoln saw it was Lisa who did the dirty deed, his eyes turned from black to blood red with anger and he fired a dark energy blast which tied Lisa up in dark energy ropes. Then, I trapped Lisa in a ball of crimson red fire and then, we went back to The Loud House, and as soon as we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud along with the other sisters of what Lisa tried to do, they grounded her for eight months and she was thrown in her own isolation cube in the basement.

We cheered wildly for what Camille Xui did to stop Lisa.

Nico: Now, that was awesome. But, I wonder what ticked off Lisa that badly that day?

Lincoln: I can answer that one, you see, I told Lisa that I'm her older brother and not a test subject, and if she kept up this cold-blooded attitude of seeing humans as test subjects, including her own family, I would have no choice but to call the science committee and tell them of her depraved actions and not only would I get her lab and equipment taken away, but I would also press charges on her for illegal experimentation and invasion of privacy and if found guilty, she'll be sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her life and forever be dubbed an enemy of the state.

Lori: Yeah, he literally threatened to end Lisa's future and career if she kept up her attitude and her desire to use innocent people and her own family as test subjects, and he was dead serious on that one.

Nico: Whoa, that took some serious guts to say that to her.

Luna: You said it, dude, and it was the first time Lincoln stood up to Lisa, and the little monster didn't take it very well and she plotted her revenge.

Me: How many revenge plots did she plan on Lincoln when she still had her dark side in her?

Lucy Loud: One too many.

Lana: Yeah, but his Guardian Angels stopped her dead in her tracks, and she got her comeuppance too many times over.

Nico: Awesome!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Zelos Wilder and Missy are heading on over to Emerald Cove. Missy was dressed in a pink two-piece bikini with phoenixes on them, sandals, jewelry, and her weapons are holstered in case of trouble, and Zelos Wilder was dressed in red swim shorts, sandals, jewelry, and his weapons are holstered in case of trouble.

Zelos Wilder: Alright, Missy, you ready?

Missy: Ready, Zelos.

Missy and Zelos headed out of the World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Emerald Cove.

Missy: So, this is Emerald Cove, it's really awesome.

Zelos Wilder: And it's another place Sonic and his friends have gone to many times. Shall we?

Missy and Zelos Wilder dived right into the water and they began swimming around the place and they also explored the marine life that dwell here and it's amazing. Then, they also had lunch on the beach as well, then, as the sun was about to set, Zelos Wilder went up to Missy, and he wrapped his arms around her waist and Missy wrapped her arms around his neck, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a romantic kiss as the sun was just about to set, then, they returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Zelos Wilder: Amazing, Nico, we went to Emerald Cove.

Me: Awesome.

Missy: And we had a really awesome time there.

Nico: That's awesome.

Missy: And things have been quiet here at the Estate, did Sancho and his gang try to…?

Lincoln: Those pigeons tried to, but we drove them off again by throwing cat nip at them, and that got the attention of every cat in Gotham Royal York and the alley cats in Great Lakes City, and they pounced on Sancho and his gang and they got mangled up big time.

Missy: Sheesh, that Sancho was really asking for it.

Nico: You have no idea, that pigeon keeps on coming, we'll just hit harder than ever, and if Sergio tries anything, he's looking at getting paddled.

Paige: Yeah, and if he tries to hurt Linky, we'll be the ones to paddle that big-beaked painted rat with wings.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed two dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the two figures were in the vision: the two figures are none other than Susamaru and Yahaba, the servants of Muzan Kibutsuji, and they're heading here to take revenge on us for what happened to The Twelve Kizuki and Muzan Kibutsuji. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Tanjiro, you and the other Demon Slayers aren't going to like these two, the two dark energy signals I sensed belong to Susamaru and Yahaba, the servants of Muzan Kibutsuji, and they're heading here to take revenge on us for what happened to The Twelve Kizuki and Muzan Kibutsuji.

The Demon Slayer Corps members gasped in shock.

Nezuko Kamado: Not those two again.

Tanjiro Kamado: Yeah, I was the one who beheaded Yahaba and Susamaru fell victim to Muzan's curse when she said his last name out loud.

Lincoln: If they think we're going to let them run free and try to hurt anyone who gets in their way, those two have another thing coming.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Si, those two demonios aren't going to get away with this.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) We'll put a stop to those two once and for all.

Lincoln: And with me joining in, it'll be a three-against-two match, but we got to watch it, Susamaru Yahaba are a deadly duo together, especially with Yahaba using his Kosetsu Arrows and Susamaru using her temari balls.

Tamayo: Wait, don't you also have the use of those two Blood Demon Arts as well, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let me check, Tamayo.

Lincoln formed a Kosetsu Arrow and a temari ball and he threw the temari ball and it was guided by the Kosetsu Arrow and it hit a training dummy version of Xehanort and exploded.

Me: Yep, it looks like it.

Nico: And maybe you can use those Kosetsu Arrows to deflect Susamaru's temari balls and send the temari balls right at them?

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Nico.

But before we were about to leave to confront, Susamaru and Yahaba, we suddenly felt a very dark presence in the air, and we sensed an energy signal here with us.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that very dark presence from anywhere, you can come out now, Muzan Kibutsuji.

A figure came out, and it was none other than the progenitor of the demons and The Demon King, Muzan Kibutsuji, who's returned from the dead. The Demon Slayers got out their swords, Nezuko, Shinobu, Tamayo, Mitsuri, and Lincoln also got out their massive broad-bladed swords in case that he tried anything. Just then, Vypra appeared.

Vypra: Whoa, guys, take it easy.

Tanjiro Kamado: (Realizes something) Wait a second, Lincoln did say that you were going to recruit Muzan into The Masters of Evil, right Vypra?

Vypra: Yes, but first, he had to be defeated and destroyed.

Shinobu Kocho: And by Lincoln's Sacred Blood Demon Slayer Art technique.

Nico: And I think I know who his archenemy is during Lincoln's rescue when we had to deal with Daki.

Muzan Kibutsuji: That's right, and I've chosen Kendall Morgan, the Plesiosaurus Dino Charge Purple Ranger.

Tyler Navarro: Whoa.

Shelby: Looks like Ms. Morgan's going to have a challenge fighting against the Progenitor and Ruler of The Demons.

Kendall Morgan: That's right. Now, then, shall we get going?

Lincoln: Right, we need to stop Susamaru and Yahaba. Muzan, if I were you, I'd stay here in the World Tree Estate, we don't want those two to see you on the side of The Masters of Evil.

Muzan Kibutsuji: Thank you for the concern, Lincoln, but I think it's time they see that The Twelve Kizuki are no more when you and the Rodriguez twins put an end to them for good.

Lincoln: Okay, then. Alright, guys, let's go teach those two a lesson.

Sol and Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Let's get them!

We left the World Tree Estate to confront Susamaru and Yahaba.

?: You filthy humans will pay for what you did to The Twelve Kizuki and to Muzan!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs

with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nezuko Kamado: I knew there's no mistaking that pompous voice from anywhere. You and Susamaru can come out now, Yahaba.

Two demonic figures came out, and they were none other than Yahaba and Susamaru, the servants of Muzan Kibutsuji.

Tanjiro Kamado: I should've known you two would be here, you just don't know when to quit, do you?

Yahaba: Silence, you insignificant worm!

Yahaba sent a Kosetsu Arrow at Tanjiro, but Lincoln sent a Kosetsu Arrow with a temari ball heading in Yahaba's way, and it cuts down Yahaba's Kosetsu Arrow, and he was hit hard by the temari ball. This angered Yahaba, and he and Susamaru were about to attack, until they saw Muzan Kibutsuji back from the dead and on the side of The Masters of Evil.

Yahaba: My lord, what are you doing on the side of The Masters of Evil?!

Muzan Kibutsuji: Isn't it obvious, I'm now a member of The Masters of Evil.

Susamaru: No. (Suddenly enraged) What did you all do?!

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Don't you dare try to pin this on anyone else, six arms!

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That's right, Vypra persuaded him to join The Masters of Evil, and he gladly accepted the deal, and let us tell you something, we were glad that The Twelve Kizuki paid the price for their crimes, and now, you two will both suffer the same fate.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Prepare to face the wrath of The Sun and The Moon!

Suddenly, the eyes of Sol and Luna Rodriguez turned neon yellow and neon blue, and they were surrounded by auras of yellow and blue energy with suns, moons, and dragons, they unholstered their Sun Dragon Inti and Moon Dragon Quilla-themed greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Susamaru and Yahaba, they left yellow and blue energy, suns, moons, and dragons with every step.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against humanity, Yahaba.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Same with you, Susamaru. You both delighted in the pain and suffering you inflicted on so many innocent people.

Sol and Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And for that, you will both be reduced to ashes for good!

Suddenly, Sol and Luna Rodriguez were surrounded by massive vortexes of sunlight yellow and blue energy with suns and moons surrounding the vortexes, there's Sun Dragon Inti flying around the yellow vortex and Moon Dragon Quilla flying around the blue vortex, and in the vortexes are a yellow and blue phoenix. Then, as the vortexes faded, Sol and Luna Rodriguez emerge, but they were both changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sol Rodriguez grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sunlight yellow hair, she has neon sunlight yellow eyes and a sunlight yellow energy aura with suns, light, and dragons surrounding her, she has Sun Dragon Inti with the Sun in its heads emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and holding the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its heads, she also has Sun Dragon Inti with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its heads for the second pendant on the bottom of her sunlight yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sunlight yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sunlight yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sol Rodriguez has on a short-sleeved sunlight yellow blouse, sunlight yellow sleeveless top, long sunlight yellow skirt with black lace designs, sunlight yellow pants, sunlight yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless sunlight yellow trenchcoat with suns, light, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Sun Dragon Inti with the Sun above its heads. Suddenly, Sol Rodriguez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sunlight yellow angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large sunlight yellow feathers have orange tips on the feathers. Sol Rodriguez has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sunlight yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sol Rodriguez' massive Sun Dragon Inti-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sunlight yellow energy, suns, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sun Dragon Inti's Mexican Solar Broadsword of Solar Light Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Sun Dragon Inti etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow and orange blade, orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow sun-shaped gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large orange dragon heads with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large sunlight yellow gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sunlight yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of Sun Dragon Inti's three heads with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and large sunlight yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Sun Dragon Inti that said, "Sol Rodriguez, Twin Sister of Luna Rodriguez, Gene-Slammer of Sun Dragon Inti, Pen Pal of Ronnie Anne Santiago, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of The Unibrow Bully Brat Becky, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sunlight and Dragons"

ソル・ロドリゲス、ルナ・ロドリゲスの双子の姉妹、サン・ドラゴン・インティのジーン・スラマー、ロニー・アン・サンティアゴの文通相手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、いじめっ子一筋のスラッシャー、ガキのベッキー、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪の殺戮者、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして太陽とドラゴンのマスター

Sol Rodriguez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SOLAR MEXICO SUN DRAGON ANGEL OF SOLAR DRACONIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR MEXICO LOVE!

And Luna Rodriguez grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight blue hair put into a braid, she has neon midnight blue eyes and a midnight blue energy aura with moons, moonlight, and dragons surrounding her, she has Moon Dragon Quilla with the Moon in its heads emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with midnight blue gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its heads, she also has Moon Dragon Quilla with midnight blue gems for eyes and the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its heads for the second pendant on the bottom of her midnight blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and midnight blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Luna Rodriguez has on a sleeveless open midnight blue blouse, sleeveless midnight blue midriff top, long midnight blue skirt with black lace designs, midnight blue pants, midnight blue sneakers, and long sleeveless midnight blue trenchcoat with moons, moonlight, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Moon Dragon Quilla with the Moon above its heads. Suddenly, Luna Rodriguez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large midnight blue feathers have purple tips on the feathers. Luna Rodriguez has on a Ring of The Phoenix with midnight blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Luna Rodriguez' massive Moon Dragon Quilla-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue energy, moons, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Moon Dragon Quilla's Mexican Lunar Broadsword of Lunar Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with

Moon Dragon Quilla etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blade, midnight blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple moon-shaped gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large midnight blue dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large midnight blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sunlight yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of Moon Dragon Quilla's three heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and large midnight blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Moon Dragon Quilla that said, "Luna Rodriguez, Twin Sister of Sol Rodriguez, Gene-Slammer of Moon Dragon Quilla, Pen Pal of Ronnie Anne Santiago, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of The Unibrow Bully Brat Becky, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moonlight and Dragons"

ルナ・ロドリゲス、ソル・ロドリゲスの双子の姉妹、ムーン・ドラゴン・クイラのジーン・スラマー、ロニー・アン・サンティアゴの文通相手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、いじめっ子一筋のスラッシャー、ブラット・ベッキー、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪の殺戮者、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして月光とドラゴンのマスター

Luna Rodriguez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY LUNAR MEXICO MOON DRAGON ANGEL OF LUNAR DRACONIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE LUNAR MEXICO LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Sol and Luna Rodriguez, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Susamaru and Yahaba saw them, they fell into a black rage and Yahaba sent two more Kosetsu Arrows pointing at them and Susamaru sent two temari balls to kill them, but Sol and Luna Rodriguez fired powerful yellow and midnight blue energy blasts which destroyed the temari balls and the Kosetsu Arrows, and the Rodriguez Twins fired two more energy blasts and hit Yahaba and Susamaru.

Nico: Whoa, the Rodriguez Twins have transformed, awesome!

Ronnie Anne: Susamaru and Yahaba are in big trouble with the Sun and Moon Twins of Mexico now.

Me: This is going to be good.

Lincoln: Wow, Sol, Luna, you both look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sol Rodriguez: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solar Mexican Dragon and Divine Solar Draconic Love) I feel incredible, Linky.

Luna Rodriguez: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Lunar Mexican Dragon and Divine Lunar Draconic Love) Same with me. Now, shall we put an end to Susamaru and Yahaba once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sol and Luna Rodriguez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time to pay for everything you've done, Susamaru and Yahaba.

Sol Rodriguez, Luna Rodriguez, and Lincoln went after Susamaru and Yahaba, who continued firing Kosetsu Arrows and temari balls at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sunlight yellow and midnight blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Susamaru and Yahaba, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, Sol, Luna, and Lincoln attacked them with their massive wide and broad-bladed broadswords, and they left scars on Susamaru and Yahaba, and blood was drawn. Lincoln then slit the eyes on Yahaba's hands and he screamed in excruciating pain, and destroyed his ability to fire Kosetsu Arrows.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Now, I think it's time I showed you both a little dark secret about me before you die.

Suddenly, Lincoln's neon deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon blood red with slit pupils and his vampire fangs lengthened even more, and he started to flying in the air without the use of his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, and as the skies turned dark and the moon turned blood red, a horde of creatures of the night along with a swarm of vampire bats came out into the open, and were flying in the skies. This horrified Yahaba and Susamaru and when they saw the grin on his face with his vampire fangs showing, it terrified them even more.

Nico: (Smirks) Oh man, now this is a really big surprise.

Nicholette Torrington: Never thought I'd see that again, he's got those two demons quaking with fear.

Muzan Kibutsuji: So, Lincoln's a vampire. How did this happen?

Me: It's an ugly story.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula and many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels explained that Lincoln had gotten powers thanks to some of them giving him his blood and Adriana's vampire blood not only gave him all of the strengths and powers of the vampires, but none of their weaknesses, except for the thirst for blood.

Muzan Kibutsuji: Ah, so that explains it, and he did a good job of hiding it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Now, my children of the night. KILL THEM!

Then, Lincoln ordered the armies of the creatures of the night after Susamaru and Yahaba, and they attack Susamaru and Yahaba with horrifying savagery, and as the creatures of the night vanish and the skies turn back to normal and Lincoln descends back onto the ground and his eyes change from neon blood red back to neon deep sapphire blue, Susamaru and Yahaba were brutally mauled. Then, Luna and Sol then fired a sunlight yellow and midnight blue blade which decapitates Yahaba and Susamaru and left them to die in a pool of blood. We cheered wildly for what Sol, Luna, and Lincoln did as they holster their massive broad-bladed swords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Sol and Luna Rodriguez are permanent.

Just then, Sol and Luna Rodriguez glomped on Lincoln and they kissed him all over, and Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body and face, and he returned their kisses and hugs as well.

Nico: Now, it looks like we're rid of those two for good.

Me: You said it.

Suddenly, a mari ball rolled up to Lincoln and he picked it up, and then, he heard a faint voice asking for the return of her ball. Lincoln places Susamaru's ball near her, and then, Susamaru and Yahaba disintegrated into dust.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That voice, it was Susamaru.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was, Sol.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And we know she wasn't one of The Twelve Kizuki, rather she was manipulated into thinking she was.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, their souls can now rest in peace.

We were over at a new water park we built called Mermaid's Atlantis. It was an awesome water park we made where kids can not only have fun in the water but also swim with REAL Mermaids too! We were also in our swim clothes and the girls were in swimsuits and smoking hot bikinis.

Camie: Wow! Is this waterpark new?

Me: Yep. This is Mermaid's Atlantis. We built it. It's a water park that's open all year. In the winter it makes an awesome hotspring.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Nico: Cap, you and Celestia are up for bonding time.

Yost Captain America: I'm really looking forward to this.

Princess Celestia: Me too.

Nico: Lets go have some fun!

We cheered!

And the temperature was perfect for it too. It was 100˚Fahrenheit and it was perfect for cooling off and having fun.

On top of an awesome and amazing waterslide called THE SIREN SQUEALER was Yost Captain America and Princess Celestia. It was a huge 45 foot slide with all kinds of twists and turns and more.

Yost Captain America: Celestia, are you happy to have your husband back?

Princess Celestia: I sure am Steve. It's so awesome that I have a whole family with me again.

Yost Captain America: I'm really happy for you.

Then they went down and were whooping and hollering as they were going down and going through spins, twists, turns and more and then they landed in a big pool!

KRASPLASH!

They laughed!

May: You're STILL in a one piece swimsuit, Maria?

Maria: I don't like perverts, okay?!

Nicole: Welcome to the party Maria!

Me: Hey girls you up for going on the biggest waterslide we got?

Camie: You bet we are!

I pointed to it and they gasped in shock!

Me: (DEMONIC VOICE) THE MAELSTROM OF DEATH!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Nico: WHOA! That looks like it goes right through hell!

Me: Oh it does.

We went up to it was it was 500 feet tall and had water that was dyed red to make it look like blood.

Bobby Santiago: Hope you guys like this one.

Eli: Bobby? You work here too?

Me: I hired him to be one of the lifeguards for the water park. It's good pay.

Bobby Santiago: Yep.

Me: Ready guys?

Nico gulped.

I went first.

Me: GERONIMO!

(I WANNA ROCK BY TWISTED SISTER PLAYS)

I went down the slide with lightning fast speed and spun around and zig-zagged and looped and more and it was like a roller-coaster of awesome! I landed with a MASSIVE AND POWERFUL SPLASH!

KRASSSSSSPPPPPLLLLLAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSS

It was a huge splash that drenched everyone!

Princess Celestia: That is an amazing water slide!

Yost Captain America: That was awesome. J.D. and the others are having a lot of fun.

Princess Celestia: They sure are.

Yost Captain America: I know exactly how you feel, Celestia. After all, before I got frozen in ice, I did lost the Bucky of my world for a time.

Princess Celestia: Really?

Yost Captain America: Yeah it was awful.

Princess Celestia: I'm sorry Steve.

Yost Wasp: But Bucky DID come back. As the Winter Soldier.

Princess Celestia: I heard about that. He was an Anti-Hero now.

Yost Wasp: That's right. I feel bad for Bucky too.

Princess Celestia: I'm sorry Janet. That is awful.

Laney and Reggie Rocket were surfing alongside mermaids in the Surfing Pool.

Laney: WOOHOO! COWABUNGA!

Reggie Rocket: You are a great surfer Laney!

Laney: I learned a lot from my brother. He is the Big Kahuna of Hawaii!

Princess Celestia: There actually IS a Winter Soldier in the Redemption Squad on this world.

Yost Captain America: I saw that. Maybe the Winter Soldier from my world would be a great addition for the Masters of Evil.

Princess Celestia: That is a good idea.

Starlight Glimmer, Fluttershy and Rarity's kids were having fun in the kid pool playground. It was called PIRATES SWASHBUCKLING LOCKER! They battled holographic pirates and were armed with foam swords and water pistols.

Lincoln: That is so fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure is bro.

They clashed with holograms of the meanest and most evil pirates ever to terrorize the world.

Starlight Glimmer: Good thing Hook isn't among these guys.

Lincoln: (Laughs) That's true.

Lana: That would be awesome though.

We all regrouped and were having lunch. We were having hot dogs, pizza, burgers and fries.

Me: Boy this was awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure was. This water park you guys built is absolutely incredible.

Me: Thanks. It took a while. But it was worth it.

Dark Spicer: (Offscreen) Boy it sure was.

We saw Dark and the M.O.E.

Me: Hey guys. Enjoying this hot day and cooling down in our awesome new waterpark?

Vypra: You bet we are.

Misty Tredwell: This is so awesome that you guys have your own waterpark now.

Me: Yeah it's awesome.

Maria: Listen, I have a feeling that an Another Ranger is about to appear soon. I need you guys on standby when I use my cannon. Okay?

Vypra: Okay. Will do.

Lola: Besides we just want to have some fun.

Me: And I have a good feeling I know what the next Another Ranger is gonna be. Since we're at our new waterpark it's gonna be Another Aquitar Red.

Aurico: Another version of me? That I would like to see to believe.

Qin: It sure will be interesting.

The M.O.E. Went to have fun at our park.

Nico: J.D. you made a really awesome and fun waterpark.

Me: Thanks man.

Tsukasa: It's so awesome guys.

Me: How do you guys like being part of the team?

Tsukasa: It's so awesome J.D. and we can't thank you guys enough for helping us.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Lola: Just wait till we meet Philip and Shotaro tomorrow.

Me: Yep. And they will be glad to see Reika and Maria again.

Nico: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be awesome though.

Nico: Katsumi might hatch a plan that might have good intentions but one that we still have to stop. Meanwhile, Jun Kazu and Shinkuro Isaka might be manipulating him by changing his plan to their advantage.

Me: Katsumi is going into the Masters of Evil. I can't believe I was torn like that about whether to give him the Black Gates or let him live and join our frenemies.

Nico: I know but it was a hard choice.

Me: Yeah and Maria did pull me out of a jam there. But Jun Kazu and Shinkuro Isaka are not gonna be so lucky. They will be getting the Black Gates for sure.

Qin: Yeah they are.

Tsukasa: That's good you made the right choice J.D.

Me: Well it's like what we all learned. Sometimes a hero has to make choices that they don't like to help the people they care about.

Nico: Yeah.

Aligned Arcee: I hope I get to meet Ryu Terui. We have a lot in common. We both turn into motorcycles and we've lost people close to us.

Nico: At the hands of Airachnid and Shinkuro Isaka. FYI, Isaka is the Weather Dopant and Kazu is the Utopia Dopant.

Me: That is cool and I remember that.

Qin: I think it's cool.

Me: But to be honest I feel bad for all the members of NEVER. They were all people that were killed and brought back to life.

Naruto: Yeah reminds me of the Animation Jutsu.

Me: It sure does. But yeah I still feel bad for them.

Nico: We might have to get the infirmary ready after the mission though.

Maria: Why?

Nico: Because Katsumi might literally get stabbed in the back by Kazu.

Me: If that's the case, I'll rip out Kazu's heart and then kill him personally.

Qin: Me too.

Laney: Yeah what Kazu has done and is going to do is pure evil.

Me: That MORE than makes them eligible for the Black Gates.

Nico: Oh, Kazu WILL get the Black Gates. But let's not forget that Shinkuro Isaka killed Ryu Terui's family.

Me: I remember seeing that. They will pay BIG TIME.

Nico: Absolutely. For all the trouble they caused they deserve a fate worse than Hell.

Me: Maybe we can kill Shinkuro and then Banish him to the Warp.

Lola: That works. And then we can banish him to the Black Gates at a later date.

Me: That works perfectly.

Nico: Katsumi's soon to be overthrown plan might involve a device. After Kazu and Shinkuro double cross Katsumi and the Megazord battle begins, we should find a way to shut that device off.

Me: And we will. We have done it before.

Laney: Yeah.

Qin: If that's the case then we better make sure it's all destroyed.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli then sensed something.

Eli: Uh oh. We got company.

We looked behind us and we saw a Scary version of Aquitar Red! We saw that it was ANOTHER AQUITAR RED!

Me: WHOA!

Aurico: Another version of me!

Nico: J.D. was right!

Me: Yep and in our waterpark too!

Maria: Are you fucking nuts?! There are innocent people here!

Another Aquitar Red: (In a girls voice) I'm sorry about that.

Me: (gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and she was a blue hair girl with blue eyes as blue as the ocean and she had the kanji for water emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had a blue bikini on and she had an ample chest.

Me: Marina Lexington!

Marina Lexington: Awesome to see you again J.D. And you are really sexy too.

Me: I get that a lot. But it's great to see you too.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Marina has always been known as the sexiest girl in all of my school. Every boy in the school wanted to be her boyfriend. She would wear the most gorgeous dresses and clothes. And when we were at the pool she would wear the most beautiful and most gorgeous blue swimsuits and blue bikinis. She was like a true angel from heaven. And she is. Her family is very rich and wealthy. But unlike many rich families that had mean queen bees like that, she is the polar opposite of those. She is a giving angel from heaven and has a heart of gold. She and I started dating long ago. She only had eyes for me because I'm an angel like she is.

Marina Lexington: It's true. I helped J.D. in many of his classes and even helped him do so many awesome things. I have water powers and blue angel wings.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Marina Lexington: Only to turn me into a mermaid.

Me: We could easily do that.

Varie: Yeah we sure can.

Marina Lexington: I can tell that he was lying then.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's why we're going to destroy him on August 12th. Sorry we have to do this Marina. But it's to save you from this awful power.

Marina Lexington: I understand.

She turned back into Another Aquitar Red!

Nico: J.D. we better take this fight to another planet. We don't want anyone to get caught in the crossfire.

Me: Right. And I have just the place in mind.

Nico: It better not be the chum planet.

Me: Ew! No way! It's better.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the Twinkie Planet!

Nico: The Twinkie Planet! Even better!

Me: Yep. First lets get into uniform.

I snapped my fingers again and we were cleaned up and back in our clothes and ready.

Nico: Much better.

Maria: (gets out MOE Cannon) At least our waterpark won't be damaged. It's too innocent!

Another Aquitar Red: That's your water park!? That is awesome!

Me: It sure is. We built it.

Another Aquitar Red: That is cool!

Maria: It sure is. (Turns dial) FIRE FORCE FIRESTORM!

She summoned Firefly, Axel, Firebrand, Pyro, P'andor, Pyros, Heatstroke, Admiral Zhao, Heatwave, Witchfire, Molten Man, Evil Nuova Shenron, Daybreaker and El Diablo, Flarizamon, Fireor and Mortal Kombat Scorpion.

Nico: YEAH!

Daybreaker: This is gonna be fun.

Juniper Celestia: I take it you're an alternate version of the Daybreaker I was chosen to destroy.

Daybreaker: That's correct.

Me: She's from an alternate universe.

Juniper Celestia: Oh.

Me: And for the final touch. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Nico: (takes out Firepower's Ridewatch) Let's start things off.

Nico activated it and got Firepowers weapons.

Nico: YEAH!

(THE HOWLING BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

We've been seeing what you wanted, got us cornered right now

Fallen asleep from our vanity, might cost us our lives

I hear they're getting closer

Their howls are sending chills down my spine

And time is running out now

They're coming down the hills from behind

When we start killing

It's all coming down right now

From the nightmare we've created,

I want to be awakened somehow

(I want to be awakened right now!)

When we start killing it all will be falling down

From the Hell that we're in
All we are is fading away
When we start killing…
We've been searching all night long but there's no trace to be found
It's like they all have just vanished but I know they're around
I feel they're getting closer
Their howls are sending chills down my spine
And time is running out now
They're coming down the hills from behind
When we start killing
It's all coming down right now
From the nightmare we've created
I want to be awakened somehow
(I want to be awakened right now!)
When we start killing it all will be falling down
From the Hell that we're in
All we are is fading away
When we start killing…
When we start killing…
I feel they're getting closer
Their howls are sending chills down my spine
And time is running out now

They're coming down the hills from behind

The sun is rising

The screams have gone

Too many have fallen

Few still stand tall

Is this the ending of what we've begun?

Will we remember what we've done wrong?

When we start killing

It's all coming down right now

From the nightmare we've created

I want to be awakened somehow

(I want to be awakened right now!)

When we start killing it all will be falling down

From the Hell that we're in

All we are is fading away

When we start killing…

When we start killing…

When we start killing…

He was dancing and fired waves of fire and darkness and missiles and energy and smashed Another Aquitar Red all over..

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nice one Nico! Now for me. Marina we learned a lot of new tricks over the years and we have become amazing singers too.

Another Aquitar Red: I can tell. Lets hear a song from you J.D.

Me: Okay then.

I pulled out a Wonder Ride Book. It was called RISE OF THE ICE ANGEL!

"During a Freezing Cold Day of Winter came the Angel of Ice and she will freeze all that are evil in her path on her frozen cold campaign of justice. Beware, the Ice Angel is coming for you."

(ICE QUEEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Lightning, Ice and energy swirled around me as I grew angel wings made of ice.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE, LIGHTNING AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

When leaves have fallen and skies turned into grey

The night keeps on closing in on the day

A nightingale sings his song of farewell

You better hide for her freezing hell

On cold wings, she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

When she embraces your heart turns to stone

She comes at night when you are all alone

And when she whispers your blood shall run cold

You better hide before she finds you

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

She covers the earth with a breathtaking cloak

The sun awakes and melts it away

The world now opens its eyes and sees

The dawning of a new day

On cold wings she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

I danced and flew and fired waves of ice and lightning and blasted Another Aquitar Red all over and flew all over.

Another Aquitar Red: Oh wow! That was so awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks.

Aurico: There's only room for one Red Alien Ranger!

Me: And that's Aurico!

Another Aquitar Red pulled out a blaster and it was imbued with the powers of Heatwave and she fired a heat laser and I deflected the blast and it hit her.

Nico: She has Aquitar Weapons imbued with the Core and Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Daybreaker: That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah it is!

Heatwave: Those are my powers!

Nico: Mick the Another Riders and Rangers all have weapons imbued with all your powers.

Heatwave: Oh right.

Me: But you will like this one.

(WHEN IT RAINS IN AMERICA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Lightning, Water and Wind swirled around me.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING, WATER AND RAIN SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Do you want to feel freedom

Do you want to see sun and rain

Do you want to be near me

Do you want to light up the way

A strange magical feeling

That maybe baby we'll find someday

I thought I heard you laughing

I never wanted to make you cry

I only needed a reason

To see a teardrop in your eye

'Cause lovin' you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

There's a place we can run to

Far away from the city stare

Where's the ocean's a desert

But the wind still blows in your hair

Where we can watch the sun go down

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

'Cause loving you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

I danced and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Another Aquitar Red and drenched her.

Another Aquitar Red: That was awesome J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Cleo Sertori: That was cool. Now for this one. I learned this one from the dark side of the legend of the mermaid.

She had darkness and wind swirl around her as she sang with the scary and haunting song of the siren.

That song sent shivers down my spine!

Nico: (GULPS)

She fired darkness blasts and smashed Another Aquitar Red all over.

Rikki: Wow! Cleo that was cool!

Me: Darkness too!? That is awesome!

Maria: Why you girls don't have archenemies yet, I'll never understand.

Nico: Maria have some patience. They'll get some.

Me: We just got to know where to look.

Nico: Yeah.

Emma Gilbert: Besides it's gonna be fun when we do get some archenemies.

Qin: It sure will be awesome.

Rikki: As long as it's not Charlotte.

Maria: Rikki, fuck Charlotte!

Rikki: I know.

Nico: Besides she is dead meat.

Qin: Good riddance.

Emma Gilbert: Yeah!

(LA MER BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Water, Fire and Ice swirled around Emma.

Emma Gilbert: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Ancient unknown animals

On a stormy sea

Like Buddha in the water

A velvet energy

As the night takes over

The spirits of the deep

Marvel at his majesty

The whale is in his sleep

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Shimmering through the water

In search of sanctuary

Currents travel faster

In alien territory

Dancing in the distance

In a puff of spray

In a single moment

The dolphin glides away

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Oh, la mer

She fired waves of fire, ice and water and smashed down Another Aquitar Red.

Another Aquitar Red: Maria's right. With how powerful you girls are, you're long overdue for archenemies.

Me: That I can agree on Marina.

Qin: Me too.

Pyro: Yeah it has been a while. We just got to decide on who.

Me: Plenty of fish in the sea. Metaphorically speaking.

Rikki: Yeah we can wait.

(A MOMENT OF PEACE BY THE GREGORIAN CHANT AND AMELIA BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Fire swirled around her.

RIkki: (SINGING DIVINELY)

In a moment of peace

Come now, come by our side

Fireplace where you can hide

We are the sunshine

Rest your soul here and you'll find

We are the energy

We give the world to thee

Hold up your heart now

We will ease pain from your brow

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

Light up the dark below

See through the stars

Reach to the earth's flow

Drift into the joy of our hearts

Unleash the energy

Taste of the wine

Drink as a soul that

Knows now the power divine

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

In a moment of peace

She fired waves of fire and smashed Another Aquitar Red all over.

Me: Nice one!

Lola: Yeah!

Eclair: And here is mine. (FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

SIREN SONG BY YUKI KAJIURA PLAYS.

Eclair: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING)

omeriata esta dikore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo…

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

adolo…

She danced really gracefully and fired waves of fire and the blasts all hit Another Aquitar Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then went over to Marina.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Marina?

Marina Lexington: (Groans) What a headache!

Me: But at least you're okay.

There were Aquitar Weapons all over the ground and we picked them up. I had Marina holding on to me.

Marina Lexington: I feel like I was run over by a truck.

Nico: It'll be all right Marina. But at least you're safe.

Lola: Yeah that's for sure.

Varie gave Marina some aspirin and it helped her.

Marina Lexington: Thanks Varie.

Me: But this was an awesome battle.

Nico: Yeah and we had an awesome time at the water park we built.

Eli: That was so awesome.

We later went back home.

---

Later we were heading out to a deserted island because we got word of a family that goes there on vacation.

Eddy: Who are we recruiting again?

Me: You might know them Eddy. These are characters I remember from a newspaper a long time ago. It's Calvin and Hobbes.

Nico: AWESOME! I remember them and I love those guys!

Nico told us about them.

Calvin

Calvin, named after the 16th-century theologian John Calvin, is a six-year-old boy with spiky blond hair and a distinctive red-and-black striped shirt, black pants and sneakers. Despite his poor grades in school, Calvin demonstrates his intelligence through a sophisticated vocabulary, philosophical mind and creative/artistic talent. Watterson described Calvin as having "not much of a filter between his brain and his mouth", a "little too intelligent for his age", lacking in restraint and not yet having the experience to "know the things that you shouldn't do." The comic strip largely revolves around Calvin's inner world and his largely antagonistic experiences with those outside of it (fellow students, authority figures and his parents).

Hobbes

From Calvin's point of view, Hobbes is an anthropomorphic tiger much larger than Calvin and full of independent attitudes and ideas. When the scene includes any other human, they see merely a stuffed animal, usually seated at an off-kilter angle and blankly staring into space. The true nature of the character is never resolved, instead as Watterson describes, a 'grown-up' version of reality is juxtaposed against Calvin's, with the reader left to "decide which is truer". Hobbes is based on a cat Watterson owned, a grey tabby named Sprite. Sprite inspired the length of Hobbes' body as well as his personality. Although Hobbes' humor stems from acting like a human, Watterson maintained Sprite's feline attitude. Hobbes is named after 17th-century philosopher Thomas Hobbes, who held what Watterson describes as "a dim view of human nature." He typically exhibits a greater understanding of consequences than Calvin, but rarely intervenes in Calvin's activities beyond a few oblique warnings. The friendship between the two characters provides the core dynamic of the strip.

Calvin's parents

Calvin's mother and father are typical middle-class parents who are relatively down to earth and whose sensible attitudes serve as a foil for Calvin's outlandish behavior. Calvin's father is a patent attorney (like Watterson's own father) while his mother is a stay-at-home mom. Both parents are unnamed throughout the entire strip, as Watterson insists, "As far as the strip is concerned, they are important only as Calvin's mom and dad." Watterson recounts that some fans are angered by the sometimes sardonic way that Calvin's parents respond to him. In response, Watterson defends what Calvin's parents do, remarking that in the case of parenting a kid like Calvin, "I think they do a better job than I would." Calvin's father is overly concerned with "character building" activities in a number of strips, either in the things he makes Calvin do or in the austere eccentricities of his own lifestyle.

When Nico was done we were shocked!

Eli: Calvin's dad takes him to deserted islands to "Build Character"!?

Nico: Yep.

Aylene C.: And his mom makes him eat gross food!? YUCK!

We arrived. The island was located at coordinates 6.49477° N, 87.83757° E, right at the Southern End of the Bay of Bengal.

Me: This island is a dump. And it's located at the south side of the Bay of Bengal.

We saw Calvin.

Maria: Hi! You must be Calvin!

Calvin: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor to meet you.

Nico: Same to you Calvin. We love all your comics that were in newspapers.

We saw him eating inedible gruel.

Me: Ew don't eat that.

I gave him an ultimeatum burger.

Calvin: Thanks.

May: That must be Hobbes.

Calvin: Yep. It sure is.

Me: Hobbes is awesome.

Nico: He sure is.

Qin: And I love tigers. They are my favorite cats.

Laney: They are awesome.

Calvin: Wait. You guys can see him?!

Me: Yep.

Hobbes: I say it's an honor to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Hobbes.

Bloo: He's not the only awesome friend he has.

Calvin: Wow that is so awesome.

Me: But it's just absolutely inhumane that your mom and dad are doing this to you.

Calvin: Yeah they said it helps build character.

Hobbes: His mom doesn't like it either. But she DOES give bad food to Calvin.

Me: So we have noticed.

Wilt: I'm sorry but that is NOT good for Calvin.

Me: I agree there Wilt.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We need to have a really stern talk with your mom and dad Calvin.

Marina Lexington: I agree there.

Daiki: And by talk, we mean this!

Kamen Ride: Evol!

Kamen Ride: Cronus!

Copies of the two Riders appeared.

Me: WHOA! Daiki I forgot you can do that! But Evol and Cronus are 2 Riders we're going to destroy later on.

Daiki: Wow.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: (Eating the gruel) You tell them guys!

Calvin: She likes Gruel?

Me: Oh that's Lana for you. I've known her for over 6 and a half years and she eats all kinds of gross stuff.

Nico: It's true.

Maria: I wouldn't want to be Calvin's parents right now.

Me: Me neither.

Laney: Yeah.

Calvin: But that is so cool!

Me: It sure is.

Hobbes: I say it sure is.

We then saw Calvin's mom and dad.

May: There they are!

Me: Oh boy.

Laney: Here we go.

We went up to them!

Me: Excuse me are you Calvin's mom and dad?

Calvin's dad: Yes. (Gasp) Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you doing here?

Me: We came to meet Calvin and Hobbes. But also we need to have a little talk about this nonsense about building up Calvin's Character.

Cronus and Evol marched threateningly to them.

Me: If I were you I would start talking as to why you take Calvin to deserted islands instead of fun places like we do.

Nico: And you better do so or else these guys will floss their teeth with your spine.

Me: You got 30 seconds.

Calvin's mom: It was my husband's idea!

Calvin's dad: WHY YOU LITTLE LIAR!

Me: Thank you Calvin's mom but we got this. Now continue.

Calvin's Dad: He can't be indoors all day! This is all for him to Build character!

Me: Don't you know that too much sun is a bad thing?

Nico: Yeah!

Stewie: Look at what it did to me.

Nico: Yeah!

Calvin's mom: And I work very hard on what I give Calvin to eat!

Me: Yes but you don't give him the right foods. Feeding him gruel is not good.

Qin: Yeah it tastes like mushy sawdust.

Lola: YUCK!

Lana: I like it.

Nico: Oh Lana.

Daiki: Say the word and my clones will take them down!

Nico: One more thing. You need to see that your son is not crazy.

Me: I agree.

I snapped my fingers and Hobbes was real!

Hobbes: Ahh I'm real now!

The parents gasped.

Calvin: Now, we just need to show Susie, Moe, Rosalyn, and Ms. Wormwood.

Me: Moe is an absolute jerk and a bully.

Nico: Yeah he should be in a mental hospital.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Rosalyn is a nice girl that babysits Calvin. Ms. Wormwood is a really nice teacher and Susie is a girl that is always getting pelted by Water Balloons from Calvin.

Nico: Yep.

Calvin: Okay, so maybe, I'm still in a girl disliking stage.

Me: Perfectly normal for boys your age.

Qin: Yeah and quite common too.

Laney: That's right.

Eli: But I can't wait to smash that buttface Moe to pulp.

Moe Howard: But I can't wait to slap Moe around.

Curly Howard: Why do you want to slap yourself all over? Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

SLAP BOOF HONK TWIST!

Moe slapped his face, hit his stomach, honked his nose and twisted his ears.

Kira Howard: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Maria: Bottom line? Calvin should be treated better!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: I agree.

Cronus and Evolt still approached the two menacingly.

The parents were shaking in fear and they laughed nervously. Then the 2 clones mercilessly thrashed the parents.

BAM BOOF BAM CHOMP WHOMP BAM WHAM QUACK BAM BIFF WHAM CHOMP WHAM WHOMP BIFF QUACK!

Sunny Starscout: Boy those guys are getting a taste of justice.

Crag: That they are.

Hobbes: Well, Calvin, after so many years, things might not looking up in your life.

Calvin: Yep. Thanks to Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Laney: Yep.

Qin: Indeed.

We later went home with Calvin and Hobbes.

---

Later at in the park we were having an awesome party and a barbecue.

Nico: Alright. You guys know what today is.

Me: Yep. It's the 1 year anniversary of the fall of Xehanort.

Nico: That's right. On this day on August 2nd, 2021 we took down the most evil Keyblader ever known and he was going to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his own image.

Vypra: That's right. He was going to destroy everything.

Camie: That is terrible.

Nico: And after Grandfather, there were several missions leading up to it.

Me: Yeah they were so awesome.

Eli: You got that right.

Qin: Those were really epic.

Me: First was the adventure in the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

Camie: That's one of my favorites!

Eli: That was awesome.

Me: And we took down the most evil blasphemous heretic ever: Judge Claude Frollo.

Laney: Yeah and J.D. hates that guy to the Nth Degree.

Mal: Me and my friends wound up in that world after Evie screwed up a potion meant to take us to the Tourney Fiekd in seconds.

Evie: It was an accident!

Me: But that was awesome!

Camie: Wow. What can you guys tell us about Frollo?

Me: You would not like him one bit. As a devote Christian myself, I would never take God's laws into my own hands like he did.

I went over Frollo's history and it was terrible and filled with all kinds of sinful stuff.

---

Judge Claude Frollo, also simply known as Frollo, is the main antagonist of Disney's thirty-fourth full-length animated feature film The Hunchback of Notre Dame and a posthumous antagonist in its 2002 sequel The Hunchback of Notre Dame II. being based on the 1831 French novel of the same name by the late Victor Hugo.

He is a religious fanatic who uses his position as the Minister of Justice in the city of Paris to enrich himself and persecute those he considers inferior, especially the city's Romani population. He is the former master and ex-foster father of Quasimodo as well as his arch-nemesis and the murderer of his parents. This version of Frollo is noticeably more evil than his literary version.

He was voiced by the late Tony Jay, who also voiced Shere Khan in The Jungle Book 2 and TaleSpin, Monsieur D'Arque in Beauty and the Beast, Megabyte in ReBoot, Toplofty in An American Tail: The Treasure of Manhattan Island, Galactus in the 1994 Fantastic Four TV series, the Transcendent One in the videogame Planescape Torment, the Lieutenant in the videogame Fallout, Lickboot in Tom and Jerry: The Movie, and Baron Mordo in Spider-Man: The Animated Series. In Kingdom Hearts 3D: Dream Drop Distance, he was voiced by Shouzou Sasaki in the Japanese version, and by Corey Burton in the English dubbed version. In the musical, he was portrayed by Norbert Lamla. In the Korean dub, he was voiced by

Byung-Kwan Kim, and the musical part was dubbed by Sung-hoon Lee. These two Korean voice actors also got together as Scar.

Frollo's backstory regarding his early life and personal past is completely shrouded in mystery with little to nothing to even hint what his childhood was like to explain how he became the way he did, though he resides in Paris, France, where he initially serves as a court judge. Throughout his life (Very likely through his position as judge) he became a deeply religious, pious, law-abiding but xenophobic man who devoted his life to a religious and genocidal crusade against the Romani population (or gypsies as he addresses them), abusing his position to inflict great suffering upon the race and believing them to "live outside the natural order" and engage in "heathen" behavior, as well as "inflame the people's lowest instincts". For this reason, many Romani citizens (if not all of them) held a great fear of the tyrannical judge who always segregated them whenever crime took place (regardless of whether they're guilty or not).

One winter's night, a group of Romani travelers attempts to enter Paris in secret, only to be stopped by Frollo and his soldiers. When one of the travelers (a woman carrying a bundle) attempts to flee, Frollo, thinking her to be hiding stolen goods, chases her through the streets of Paris. The woman arrives at Notre Dame and tries to gain sanctuary in the church, but Frollo catches up to her. As he wrestles the bundle from her, he kicks her in the abdomen, causing her to fall head-first on the front steps of the church and die instantly.

Frollo eventually finds out the bundle actually carries the woman's hideously deformed baby son, whom he attempts to throw down a well, believing him to be an "unholy demon" due to his deformities and that doing so would "send it back to Hell where it belongs". However, he is stopped by the Archdeacon of Notre Dame, who berates him for murdering an innocent woman on consecrated ground. Though Frollo defends his actions regarding the death of the woman and his attempt to drown the child, the Archdeacon tells him that even though he could hide his crimes from the public and lie to himself about his justifications, he could never hide his crimes from the eyes of the Virgin Mary (Notre Dame being French for "Our

Lady.") As the Archdeacon goes to give the dead woman a proper burial, he tells Frollo to adopt the baby and raise him as his own son in order to atone for his actions.

Fearing damnation, Frollo begrudgingly accepts and names the baby Quasimodo ("half-formed"). He keeps him out of the people's attention in the cathedral towers, as he believes that the child may have some future use for him as he intends to make his goals a reality. As Quasimodo grows up, Frollo regularly visited him and put his corrupted beliefs in the latter's mind as well persuading him to never venture outside to avoid the hatred of the world, which he describes as cruel and unforgiving for deformed people. It is also shown that he lied to Quasimodo about the fate of his mother, telling him she never loved him and abandoned him which caused him to take him in. The abuse continued for 20 years with Frollo going out of his way to shame him for being deformed. In spite of this, Quasimodo desires to venture outside the cathedral one day, hoping that people will accept him as one of their own in spite of his deformities.

Twenty years later, Quasimodo has become the bell ringer of the cathedral, and Frollo has risen to become Minister of Justice and has almost complete control over Paris' affairs while King Louis XI is away at war. When doing his usual lesson with Quasimodo, Frollo is infuriated to learn that Quasimodo is interested in attending the annual Festival of Fools. He refuses to let Quasimodo attend, as it goes against his edict that Quasimodo never leaves the bell tower under any circumstances. He also admits that even though he is required to attend the festival due to his status as a public official, he doesn't enjoy it at all and in fact utterly loathes the concept of the Festival of Fools, describing it as "the dregs of humankind all mixed together in a shallow, drunken stupor." He convinces Quasimodo to forsake his desire to attend the festival to avoid the harrowing judgments that the rest of Paris supposedly has for people who are deformed.

At the Palace of Justice, Frollo had his previous Captain of the Guards tortured by Pierrat Torturue, believing him to be a 'disappointment'. He then recruits a renowned soldier and war hero Phoebus to serve as his new captain of the guards and join him in his campaign against the Romani populace. Frollo also stated that the Romani people have a hideout known as the Court of Miracles, which he has been searching for 20 years to no avail. Though Phoebus is skeptical about the Romani as an actual threat and appalled by the way Frollo punishes his men for failure, he agrees to help Frollo.

While attending the festival, Frollo discovers a Romani dancer named Esmeralda, who both attracts and disgusts him with her beauty. Shortly afterward, Quasimodo is revealed to have changed his mind about attending the festival and has secretly joined the festivities, but his cover is ultimately blown when he is nominated to become King of Fools (an award given to the person with the "ugliest face in Paris") and the others figure out that he is the hidden bell-ringer. Frollo is clearly infuriated that Quasimodo has disobeyed him, and is even more so when he is ultimately crowned King of Fools.

In the midst of the cheers for Quasimodo, the Oafish throws a tomato at Quasimodo, causing several more soldiers to incite the rest of the crowd to start throwing food at him as well. Several others tie him down, and the crowd continues throwing food at him, cruelly laughing at him and mocking him. Quasimodo begs Frollo for help, but a displeased Frollo allows the torment to continue to punish him for his disobedience, even refusing to allow Phoebus to put a stop to the torment.

Esmeralda then comes to Quasimodo's aid by cutting him loose, despite Frollo forbidding her. She berates the judge for tormenting the innocents he is supposed to protect. Frollo is unable to silence her and vows that she will pay for defying him. Esmeralda defies him once again when she proclaims that Frollo is the realKing of Fools and throws Quasimodo's crown at his feet.

Frollo orders Esmeralda to be arrested, but she is able to evade his guards at the Festival with magic tricks, which Frollo describes as "witchcraft". Frollo is left humiliated by his and his guards' inability to capture her. He then glares angrily at Quasimodo, who apologizes for disobeying him and vowing not to do so again, before returning to Notre Dame.

Esmeralda is only able to escape Frollo's wrath by sneaking into Notre Dame, where she is beyond Frollo's reach due to the divine right of sanctuary. However, Phoebus is able to follow her in, but she stands up to him and fights him to a draw, earning his respect. Frollo barges into the cathedral and demands that Phoebus take her into custody, but Phoebus claims sanctuary for Esmeralda on her behalf. Frollo demands that Esmeralda be "dragged outside", but the Archdeacon arrives to defend her and reminds Frollo to respect the sanctity of the church. An angered Frollo then orders his guards to leave, but he himself hides behind a pillar.

While the Archdeacon peacefully escorts Phoebus out of the cathedral, Frollo comes up behind Esmeralda and grabs her, threatening her by saying that 'gypsies' don't do well inside stone walls. He then proceeds to sniff her hair inappropriately and gropes her neck. Esmeralda is utterly disgusted and shoves Frollo away. He then accuses Esmeralda of "clouding [his] mind with unholy thoughts." As he leaves the cathedral, Frollo taunts Esmeralda that he's placing her under house arrest and he would have her arrested the second if she steps outside of the church. He then posts guards at every entrance, effectively trapping Esmeralda inside Notre Dame.

That night at the Palace of Justice, Frollo is disturbed by his attraction and lust for Esmeralda. Despite this, he is against God, shifting the blame of his crimes on others (including God and the Devil) and coming to the conclusion that Esmeralda must have put a spell on him to damn his soul, and that his desires for her were not his fault at all. He resolves to either have Esmeralda for himself or kill her if she refuses (which he expresses in the song "Hellfire"). Unbeknownst to Frollo, Quasimodo has helped Esmeralda escape the cathedral in gratitude for her rescue of him during the Festival of Fools, as well as feelings of love towards her.

Upon learning that Esmeralda has escaped, Frollo furiously declares that he will hunt her down even if he has to burn down all of Paris. The next day, he leads his men in a ruthless manhunt for Esmeralda, raiding portions of the city and capturing more Romani citizens. Frollo offers bribes of silver to the captured Romani in exchange for the location of Esmeralda, but they refuse out of complete disgust, and Frollo has them imprisoned, much to Phoebus' disgust.

Frollo later arrives at the home of a miller and his family and accuses them of harboring Romani travelers in his home when he discovers a gypsy talisman on the miller's property. The miller protests for his family's innocence in the whole affair and begs mercy from Frollo, who refuses to listen and places the miller and his family under house arrest. He then orders Phoebus to burn down the mill with the family still inside, simply to make examples of the "traitors". Appalled that Frollo wanted to murder an entire family of innocent people, Phoebus furiously defies the order, inciting an annoyed Frollo to set the mill ablaze himself. Horrified, Phoebus goes into the burning building and lets the family escape to safety, only to be knocked out by the Brutish Guard.

Frollo then orders Phoebus to be executed for his insubordination, but before Phoebus can be killed, a disguised Esmeralda (having witnessed the event) throws a rock at Frollo's horse, causing the horse to throw Frollo off. This distracts Frollo's men long enough for Phoebus to steal the horse and ride away, prompting an angry Frollo to order his guards to kill Phoebus. Eventually, one of the guards managed to pierce Phoebus in the back near his heart with an arrow, sending him to fall into a river, much to Esmeralda's shock. Leaving Phoebus for dead, Frollo appoints the Brutish Guard as his new Captain of the Guards and resumes the search for Esmeralda. Unbeknownst to Frollo and his men, Esmeralda was able to rescue Phoebus and secretly bring him back to Notre Dame where she and Quasimodo help nurse him back to health.

As night falls, Frollo's hunt has left Paris burning and in ruins, with Esmeralda still nowhere to be found and the deaths of hundreds, if not thousands of people. Frollo is at a loss to explain how Esmeralda could have possibly escaped Notre Dame when he had it completely surrounded. He then deduces to the accurate conclusion that the only way she could have escaped without alerting his guards would be if Quasimodo helped her.

With that in mind, Frollo paid an unannounced visit to Quasimodo, and though at first, Frollo appears to be visiting him as he normally does. However, he furiously reveals that he is aware that

Quasimodo helped Esmeralda escape. Though Quasimodo protests that he was only repaying the girl for her genuine kindness to him, Frollo angrily rages at him, claiming that her kindness was "cunning" and that Romani people are not capable of love. However, Frollo calms down and concedes that Quasimodo could never stand a chance against Esmeralda's "heathen treachery" and promised to free him from her "evil spell" by claiming that he had discovered the Court of Miracles, and at dawn, he will attack it with a thousand men.

Using a gypsy necklace that Esmeralda gave to him earlier that details the location of the Court, Quasimodo and a recovered Phoebus tracked down the Court in the old catacombs underneath the city's graveyard, where they warned Esmeralda and the Romani citizens of the judge's impending attack and that they need to leave the city immediately to avoid Frollo's wrath. Unfortunately, Frollo and his soldiers followed them in secret and laid siege to the Court, arresting all the Romani people (including Phoebus and Esmeralda). Frollo then admitted that he deliberately lied to Quasimodo and that the supposed attack was nothing more than a ruse to mislead Quasimodo into leading him to the Court, mocking Quasimodo of "finally being of use" to him. Having succeeded in his goals in capturing Esmeralda and tracking down the Court of Miracles, Frollo declares to the Romani people that he will personally oversee their public execution at the town square; he even plans to do the same to Phoebus in order to "remedy his revival from the dead". As the guards take the Romani people into custody, Quasimodo begs Frollo to spare them, but his pleas fall silent as Frollo has him chained up back in the bell tower to prevent him from leaving again.

Having succeeded in rounding up the entire Romani population, Frollo gets them all (including Phoebus and Esmeralda) locked up in cages as he intends to execute them all (with the help of his executioner Henriet Cousin) in the town square. Both the Archdeacon and the townspeople angrily protested at this and demanded the Romani to be released, but Frollo gets his soldiers to hold them off. As Frollo finishes his preparations in tying up Esmeralda (as his first victim) at the stake, he offers her a final ultimatum: he will pardon her and allow her to walk away alive, but only if she becomes his mistress. Esmeralda angrily refuses by defiantly spitting in the judge's face, and Frollo begins the process of condemning her and setting the stake on fire, much to the citizens' horror and outrage. Though it would've seemed that Frollo is about to get away with his actions as he smiles wickedly while watching the flames surround Esmeralda, an outraged Quasimodo frees himself from his chains and swings into the courtyard to rescue Esmeralda from the burning stake. Quasimodo then swings back to the cathedral, loudly declaring sanctuary for Esmeralda before hiding her in a chamber for safety, much to the delight of the Romani people and the citizens (including Phoebus and the Archdeacon).

Enraged that Quasimodo has interfered yet again, Frollo finally loses what remains of his sanity and orders his men to attack the cathedral by force, telling them to grab a wooden beam (which Quasimodo previously threw to crush Frollo's carriage) and use it to break down the door. In the chaos, Phoebus is able to free himself and rallies the citizens of Paris to free the Romani people and fight back against Frollo and his soldiers. As such, Phoebus, the Romani people, and the citizens engage in a fully-fledged battle against Frollo's soldiers while Quasimodo and his gargoyle friends take charge of the defense of Notre Dame itself and are able to prevent quite a few soldiers from entering the church. Eventually, Quasimodo and the gargoyles resort to pouring hot vats of molten copper down into the courtyard to stop the soldiers' advance. The molten copper completely surrounds Notre Dame and is successful in warding off Frollo's soldiers, but Frollo is able to cut a small entrance into the door with his sword, large enough for him to get in.

As Frollo heads towards the staircase to the bell tower, the arriving Archdeacon (being aware of what happened) confronts him for going insane with power and attacking the church. Declaring this to be the last straw, the Archdeacon furiously states that he won't tolerate Frollo's actions anymore, implying that he will report Frollo to King Louis XI and have him arrested and/or executed for his crimes. However, Frollo furiously shoves the Archdeacon out of the way and locks him out of the tower, telling that he himself and Quasimodo both have "unfinished business to attend to", and that the Archdeacon will not interfere this time.

Though Quasimodo is initially celebrating the victory against Frollo and his soldiers, Esmeralda has fallen unconscious because of smoke inhalation, and Quasimodo's attempts to revive her are not successful. Frollo finds Quasimodo sobbing over Esmeralda, believing her to be dead. Frollo appears to assert his guilt, vindicating his actions by stating he was simply doing his duty and says that it's time to end Quasimodo's suffering forever. However, Quasimodo notices Frollo's shadow raising a dagger, clearly intending to kill him. With that in mind, Quasimodo overpowers Frollo by pushing him to the floor and throwing the dagger away, filled with rage against Frollo for what he has done.

A shocked Frollo begs Quasimodo to listen to him, but Quasimodo has been finally fed up with Frollo's lies, going on an emotional tirade about how all his life Frollo had told him that the world was a dark, cruel place and that he now sees that the only reason why the world is like that is because of intolerant and wicked people who are just like Frollo. Following Quasimodo's tirade, Esmeralda finally recuperates, much to Quasimodo's complete relief. Enraged that Esmeralda was still alive, Frollo draws his sword, but Quasimodo picks Esmeralda up and quickly darts onto the church's balcony and out of sight.

Frollo is hunting down both Quasimodo and Esmeralda, and he finally finds them trying to climb down the wall. He tries to cut off the gargoyle structure that Quasimodo was hanging on, but Quasimodo leaps to another one out of Frollo's reach. Quasimodo keeps evading Frollo and manages to get Esmeralda to climb back onto the balcony.

Blinded by rage, Frollo finally confesses that he murdered Quasimodo's mother when she tried to protect him as a baby, which left Quasimodo and Esmeralda shocked. As such, Frollo proclaims his intention to kill Quasimodo like he should have done 20 years ago. He blinds Quasimodo with his cloak and attempts to throw him into the molten copper below, but Quasimodo manages to hold on to the balcony and pulling Frollo down along with him.

Instead of letting his foster father fall, Quasimodo holds him and the cape tightly while Frollo maintains his hold on the cape, with his own grip on the balcony weakening. As Esmeralda attempts to pull Quasimodo to safety, Frollo is able to climb onto part of the wall onto another gargoyle structure. With his eyes and mouth glowing in a more menacing tone, Frollo steadies himself and cackles evilly at their situation. With an evil grin, the demented judge raises his sword to kill them both, proclaiming that God shall smite the wicked and plunge them into the fiery pit of Hell.

Ironically, at that very moment, the gargoyle starts to crack, causing Frollo to lose his balance and hang on to the gargoyle for dear life. Much to Frollo's fearful horror, the gargoyle comes to life and furiously roars thunderously at him, serving as divination of God that finally declares Frollo as the true wicked for his heinous crimes against the population of Paris and as well finally had enough of Frollo. As such, the angry gargoyle willfully breaks away from the cathedral completely, sending itself and a screaming Frollo plunging into the molten copper a long way below, where Frollo gets incinerated to his death and receives his eternal comeuppance, thus avenging the deaths of Quasimodo's mother and all of the other Romani people who were killed by Frollo. Esmeralda loses her grip on Quasimodo, but Phoebus (who found a way to enter Notre Dame before molten copper) saves him by catching him from another floor below, much to Esmeralda's relief.

With Frollo finally dead, Quasimodo reunites with Esmeralda and Phoebus before giving his blessing to their relationship. Quasimodo then ventures outside Notre Dame, where everyone (including the Romani citizens) happily praised him as a hero for putting an end to Frollo's tyranny, fulfilling his lifelong dream of being accepted into society in spite of his deformities. Although no information is given on Frollo's cruel soul in Hell, he is probably screaming for mercy to God while demanding why he is being punished. God most likely refuses to listen to him and gives him a harsh punishment in the Lake of Fire for his crimes against Paris.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: Whoa! He was pure evil!

Me: Yeah no kidding and thank goodness we gave him the Black Gates.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But back then we didn't give him that.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: What happened in that adventure?

Varie: That was an epic one.

Varie told them everything that happened in chapter 1464 and it was intense!

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was floored!

Camie: That is awful Frollo was that evil!

Tsuyu: He was a monster!

Marina Lexington: Yeah no kidding! Burning all of Paris to the ground just to go after Esmeralda!? He's a Satanic Monster!

Me: God would never condone what Frollo had done. He took God's laws into his own hands to find and purge all sin.

Nico: That's physically impossible.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Next, we went to the 3 Musketeers world.

King Mickey: Now that was a cool one.

Me: It sure was. And we faced a really funny version of Pete there as well as the Beagle Boys.

Pete: That was cool though.

Laney: It sure was.

Aligned Bumblebee: Me and my team wound up in that world thanks to the Ground Bridge malfunctioning.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure was. But we owe you guys for helping us in that world though.

Aligned Bumblebee: That was cool though. Think nothing of it.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Next, we went into the Grid.

Me: That was cool!

Twilight Sparkle: That was really awesome meeting Sam Flynn and Quorra.

Sam Flynn: It sure was and you guys rebooted and restored Tron.

Qin: That was awesome.

Laney: And we destroyed the malevolent computer virus CLU.

Lola: Yeah we sure did.

Camie: Tron is one of my favorites.

Tsuyu: Mine too.

Me: We went to both the worlds of the 1982 and 2010 movies. 1982 during the 20 Days of Darkness and 2010 during the days leading up to the War with Xehanort.

Yamato: Me and my team wound up there while we were fighting the remnants of Ginis' forces.

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it sure was. And we owe you guys big time for helping us in that world Yamato.

Yamato: That was cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Vypra: That was awesome though.

Xigbar: It sure was and I actually liked both movies for Tron.

Me: Yeah those were awesome.

Nico: Next, we went to Fantasia.

Me: That was my favorite because we went into worlds for all the great musicals of the great musical masters.

Laney: I loved that one too because of the themes for each world in that one. And the music is magical and beautiful.

Fluttershy: Oh I thought it was amazing.

Me: Yeah. We battled all kinds of villains in that one. Specifically Walt Disney's Version of the Devil, CHERNABOG!

Nico: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: I liked The Firebird.

Lola: I liked Mount Olympus and the Season Fairies for The Nutcracker.

Lisa Loud: The Rite of Spring was a most entertaining one for me.

King Mickey: And you guys got to see what I was like working under Yen Sid.

Nico: We sure did. Those were all awesome.

Me: The most gut-wrenching of them was Franz Schubert's Ave Maria.

Maria: That's right.

Yang: Me and Yin got there by accident.

Yin: I was trying to cast Transfoomate.

Me: That is awesome. But you guys did help out.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also after that we found out what Xehanort was gonna do. He called it a purge.

Camie: He was gonna destroy the entire universe and remake it in his own image.

Vypra: That's right.

Lola: The stage was set for 1 year ago today.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Next, we met up with Hercules again.

Me: And that was for the grand finale of the Hercules Battle Trifecta as I call it.

Nico: Yep and we faced all the Titans and Hades.

Hades: That's right and that was awesome.

Anna Knudson: It sure was.

Pyros: We'll never forget that one.

Zhuqiaomon: We sure won't.

Me: That was so awesome and epic. And it's also where Lucky and the Kyurangers helped out.

Lucky: That was awesome!

Spada: It was our first time meeting you guys.

Hammie: It sure was.

Me: And we owe you guys big time for helping us too.

Lucky: We got there after we landed in your world.

Tsurugi: We actually wanted to check up on how things were.

Me: That's okay. But we still appreciated the help.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Balance: Yeah that was awesome.

Champ: Yeah it sure was.

Naga: I agree there.

Nico: Next, we met up with Rapunzel.

Eli: Now that was awesome and I love Rapunzel just as big a sister as Ariel.

Me: You love all the Disney Princesses like sisters Eli.

Ariel: He sure does.

Rapunzel: But that was so much fun seeing you all again.

Rin Nohara: We all had a great time dancing in that festival too.

Me: That was so much fun.

May: I had a great time with that.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Me: And we destroyed Gothel.

Camie: I've heard about her. She was a monster.

Lola: Yeah and I hate her.

Me: I can't remember if we gave her the Black Gates or banished her to the Warp.

Tony: Me and my friends wound up in that world.

Edyn: I was actually trying to use a spell to open a portal to Earth.

Me: That's cool you guys helped out though.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Edyn: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Next, we reunited with Woody and the Gang.

Me: Now THAT was so awesome. And it's where we saw Sora pilot that awesome Gigas suit. Those were cool.

Nico: Those were awesome.

Me: What's ironic is we found out earlier that Andy and Hannah are boyfriend and girlfriend.

Camie: What's ironic about that?

Me: Sid Phillips, Andy's former next door neighbor and Woody's old archnemesis has a little sister named Hannah and she and Andy are now dating.

Lola: That's right.

Me: Sid would destroy and torture toys. It's why Woody and the gang were terrified of him.

Woody: It's true guys.

Buzz Lightyear: Yeah that was scary.

Me: But the world of Toy Story we went to was not like the movie. We were in an in-between sequel between Toy Story 2 & 3. We also redeemed Stinky Pete.

Lana: Thanks to me.

Stinky Pete: It's true.

Me: And we battled that giant UFO Heartless, The King of Toys.

Mysterio: That was awesome to hear about. I'll have to make giant robots for that one.

Me: That will be exciting.

Astro Boy: I accidentally wound up in that world.

Clyde: That was awesome though. But we owe you big time for helping us.

Astro Boy: That was awesome.

Clyde: And I got Young Xehanort's Keyblade too.

Me: You sure did.

Nico: We went to Monsters Inc next.

Me: Now that was cool. Nico was starting to be called Commander Nico back then.

Nico: I took on a Military theme for that one.

Me: Yep. But also we helped out Sulley, Mike and friends there except for Randall.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. And we helped solve the energy crisis.

Mike Wakowski: You sure did. The tank size was the problem.

Qin: It sure was.

Sulley: It's hard to imagine we were using tanks that were half the capacity of the ones we are using now,

Lola: Yeah and we found out that laughter is 10 times more powerful than scream.

Otto: Me and my friends wound up there after I messed with a Dark Orb.

Maria: You guys are lucky that we disarmed Evil Vanitas before that!

Me: Yeah but it was awesome you helped out though.

Stacy Bolton: And I got to see my awesome gnarly shredding friends

too.

Otto Rocket: That was awesome though.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: We reunited with Elsa next. But Poliwag also drank Red Bull!

Poliwag: I regret nothing!

Me: That was still funny though. But yeah we sure did Reunite with Elsa and Anna.

Eli: That was awesome.

Qin: It sure was. And Nico, I heard during this one time, Elsa got sick and she blew a horn and fired a huge snowball that crashed into Hans and sent him plowing into a pile of manure.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Vypra: I heard about that! That was so funny.

Lola: Yeah that was hilarious!

Marina Lexington: It sure was.

Elsa: That was awesome and funny.

Me: Yeah. That was so funny. But yeah and we helped Elsa get over her fear and reunite her with Anna.

Nico: Yep. And we brought Hans and that stupid Duke of Weaseltown to justice.

Me: And I used a method I learned from the 1960 movie Black Sunday.

Laney: Yeah that was freaky.

Kermit: Me and my friends got there after Fozzie touched a Dark Orb.

Fozzie: I thought it was a grape and I didn't know it was that Dark! Wokka wokka wokka!

Muppets: FOZZIE!

Nico: That's funny but we owe you guys for helping us too.

Lola: Yeah that was so awesome.

Larxene: That was great though.

Nico: We reunited with Jack Sparrow next.

Jack Sparrow: You all sure did mates.

Me: And we found out a massive and explosive revelation from Davy Jones about how he killed Athena.

Eli: Yeah and I went completely ballistic.

Lola: Yeah that was awful.

Nico: What Davy Jones did was unforgivable.

Me: Well he was given the Black Gates forever.

Lola: Yeah thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah he deserved it.

Ariel: And I'm glad he got them.

Fu: Same here.

Dr. Nick: Me and my friends wound up in that world.

Nicole: You sure did and it was awesome to see you guys there.

Lola: That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah we had no idea Dr. Nick was a colleague of yours too.

Me: That was really cool though.

Laney: It sure was.

Hiro: We went to my world next.

Nico: That was so fun.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Yeah that was one of the cool ones.

Eli: The world of Big Hero 6 is always fun to see.

Marluxia: I thought it was fun too.

Me: Same here.

Jason Jenkins: Me and my friends wound up there.

Jared: You sure did and that was so awesome. It was great seeing you guys there.

Laney: I thought it was awesome too.

Me: We all did. That was so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Next, we learned some new things.

Me: And we found out about them in a really mystical place called Scala Ad Caelum.

Tsuyu: What's that?

Me: It's name is Latin for Stairway to Heaven.

Nico: Yep.

We told them all about what we found out and more and how we battled Anti-Aqua again for round 2 in that one.

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: Whoa!

Carly Atlas: I was really amazed about that one though.

Misty Tredwell: Me too.

Dudley Puppy: Me and Kitty accidentally wound up there.

Kitty: Yeah we sure did.

Me: But that's cool you guys did.

Laney: And it was awesome to see you all there too.

Dudley Puppy: It sure was.

Me: Also after that battle I ended up getting the very weapon that Xehanort was trying to find: The χ-blade.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: And then came the final battle.

Eli Shane: Me and my team helped get the Heartless off you.

Lana: You sure did.

Me: But it was so awesome that Lana knew you guys too.

Eli Shane: That's true.

Me: And we owe you guys big time. And we went to the Keyblade Graveyard for the ultimate battle.

Eli: That was awesome.

Me: And I got my 3rd most powerful transformation there too.

Qin: Yeah you sure did.

King Shark: I ate Dark Riku as dinner!

Sirius: Was he tasty?

King Shark: Yep.

Me: Awesome and amazing.

Sora: And then, we did one Hell of a final blow to Xehanort.

Me: We used one of the most powerful combo final smashes we've ever done.

Lola: We sure did.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

Camie: And the universe was free from him.

Nico: But little did we know that behind the scenes, Mr. Mind had expanded his forces a bit…

Me: And the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm would come 2 months later.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: All in all 2021 was one of the most eventful years of all.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Maria: That's a story for another time.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: And here are some Ridewatches. Along with Blueprints for ones not made.

Nico got out Ridewatches for Spade Ace, Battle Japan, Denzi Red, Vul Eagle, Goggle Red, and their copies.

Nico: I also have blueprints for Akaranger and the copy of it.

Me: Cool!

Leif, Lexx, Levi, Leon and Lynn Sr. Got the originals and Byleth, Marina Lexington, Cleo, Rikki and Emma got the copies.

Maria: Who gets the Ridewatch for Akaranger and its' Copy after we take out the Respective Another Ranger?

TTG Terra for the copy of Akaranger and Gwen Tennyson for the original.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Diablo of Primal Rage next.

We gasped in shock at the sound of that one.

Qin: Whoa that one is gonna be infernal!

Laney: Yeah and Diablo is pure evil incarnate. He was when we faced him.

Nico: I know.

Laney: But that will be interesting to see.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Diablo of Primal Rage next.

We gasped in shock at the sound of that one.

Qin: Whoa that one is gonna be infernal!

Laney: Yeah and Diablo is pure evil incarnate. He was when we

faced him.

Nico: I know.

Laney: But that will be interesting to see.

Me: Yep.

We had a great barbecue and party and I showed a great statue made by Laney and Chip Cutter. It wass a statue of all of us standing over the dead bodies of all of the REAL Organization XIII with Xehanort included including the villains of Disney we all destroyed and Sora had a glowing heart in his hand with Kairi by his side. On the statue was a plaque. It said "On this day August 2nd, 2021 the War of Xehanort took place which lead to the destruction of the most evil Keyblader ever to terrorize the entire universe. With him fell the True Organization XIII as the almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm triumphed and stopped his malevolent Purge of everything in the unvierse to remake it in his own image." It was an amazing statue.

Later we went back home and rested as we got ready for tomorrow and then went to sleep.

Meanwhile over in Japan, The W Kamen Riders were getting ready for our arrival.

Philip: It's gonna be awesome having Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us.

Shotaro: It sure will be awesome.

.Ryu: I'm really excited about this and I can't wait to destroy the enemy we're going to take down too.

Philip: Me too. We're ready for them. Lets do it!

CYCLONE! JOKER! ACCEL!

Ryu, Philip and Shotaro: HENSHIN!

They transformed and Shotaro fell to the ground as they transformed!

All: TIME TO COUNT UP YOUR SINS!

They went at the screen!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ebonwumon, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monster Spirit World and we're going to meet lots of Duel Monsters that will make awesome recruits for us. Also we're going to battle Another Jetray! And we're going to meet a Diablo Gene-Slammer named Mata Hari Henningway. Mata Hari is one of Nico's best friends and his partner in the C.I.A. and she is a truly masterful and amazingly great spy. She knows EVERYTHING about spies and she was given the moniker, THE QUEEN OF ESPIONAGE AND INFILTRATION. She has amazing fire powers and always dresses up in red. She is a true spy, thief of enemy intel and also gets her missions done. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Budapest, Hungary, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Psy-Crow who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for killing him long ago. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo Gene-Slammer named Gina Angellus, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a master of wind, a great flyer, and knows so much about birds. She also has the power to talk to birds and she also loves incredibly spicy nuclear hot food and she helped Lincoln get a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types, and she also took on the full extent of Lori's fury. Get ready for a REALLY Explosive battle as we meet the W Kamen Riders for Part 2 of the Kamen Rider Saga and we're going to battle Katsumi, Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu. This is gonna be an epic battle and Nuju is going to transform for that one too.

See you all tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 02 - W

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Transylvania, Romanian. But, they were no ordinary three figures, their were Sour Punch, the daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Sour Grapes. along with a black bird and a skull-headed dog. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Sour Grapes, Sour Patch, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Sour Grapes, Sour Patch, Lori, J.D., Nico, did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Sour Grapes: And it also means that we found out where our daughter, is at.

Sour Patch: Along with a black bird and a skull-headed dog.

Me: they're at Transylvania, Romanian.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, and Piper Panflute, And it is not a safe place for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Sour Grapes, Sour Patch, Me, and Nico were heading to Transylvania, Romanian. Then, Lincoln saw a 11-year-old girl who has pale skin, purple hair in a messy short bob with her bangs collected in a small ponytail just above her forehead with a grape hairclip, and purple eyes. She wears a black lace choker, a black, dark purple, and light purple patchy dress with two ribbons coming from her back, and light purple sandals. A miniature black bird with a blue head. And a dog with black skull-like helmet who has mostly dark gray fur, although his belly and the tip of his tail are covered in purplish-tan fur, and pink eyes with yellow sclera. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Sour Punch, Buzzer-Beak, and Snarl the Skull-Headed Dog.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Sour Punch?

Sour Punch: Yes. Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Sour Grapes came out, and when Sour Punch, Buzzer-Beak and Snarl the Skull-Headed Dog saw her, they were stunned.

Sour Punch: Mom, is that you?

Sour Grapes: Yes, little rockstar, it's me.

Sour Punch, Buzzer-Beak and Snarl the Skull-Headed Dog ran up to Sour Grapes, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, and Sour Patch.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Sour Grapes, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Sour Punch: Wait, Don't tell me, Let me guess, you're my father now?

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Sour Punch with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Sour Punch to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Sour Grapes with her daughter, and she now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

Walking through the beautiful lands of the Duel Monsters World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ebonwumon, Ganto, Shiro, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to go on a massive and amazing recruitment run for numerous Duel Monsters of all shapes and sizes.

Camie: WOW! So this is the Duel Monsters World!? This is amazing!

Me: It sure is. It's awesome coming here too.

Kaoruko: It's amazing.

A Shining Friendship came up to her and she got an awesome new friend.

Me: You made a new friend with a Shining Friendship. That is a good one.

Qin: It sure is. I think it's awesome that there are so many monsters to pick from. Especially my friends.

She had Dancing Fairies with her.

Nico: (LAUGHS) So awesome.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) I think it's great for you lads. It's gonna be an amazing recruitment rescue too.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ebonwumon.

Ebonwumon: Oh it's no problem lad. It's gonna be really fun for us to go with you. (2nd Head) It sure will.

Nico: I think it's awesome that you have 2 personalities with you too.

Ebonwumon: Thank you lad.

Nico: And you have an accent. Most Digimon don't have that.

Ebonwumon: Ah it's true lad. And I think the Irish Accent is a wee nice one for me too.

Me: I agree too Ebonwumon and it's perfect for The Sovereign of the North.

Eli: I agree too.

Ebonwumon: Oh thank you lads.

Shiro: But this is so awesome that we get to go with you.

Ganto: Yeah it sure is.

Me: We're glad you guys can come with as well.

Camie: Yeah me too. Seeing the Duel Monster World is awesome.

A Fairy's Gift came to Camie and she was awesome and beautiful.

Camie: And the creatures here are absolutely amazing.

Me: They sure are.

Fairy's Gift: We get that all the time too.

Me: And its been an amazing place for eons.

Eli: It sure has been awesome.

Shire, Lightsworn Spirit: I agree too Master Eli.

Eli: I'm glad you think so Shire.

Nico: (laughs) Now I know why Lythos is your archenemy. You both have two heads!

Ebonwumon: That is true lad. (2nd Head) We both have two heads.

Me: It's true what they say. Two Heads are Better Than One.

Shiro: It sure is.

Camie: So what is the dark Story that Ganto and Shiro went through?

Me: Well it's not a very pleasant sight. Have you ever heard of a place called Deadman Wonderland?

Camie: No?

Me: Well you don't want to know about it.

Nico: It's a prison for the most dangerous criminals in the world.

Ganto: Yeah.

Nico: But it's what happened there that really pissed us off.

Nico told us everything about what happened in chapter 953

---

In the estate, Kairi was crying hard. She was really upset the way that Dark Spicer used her to try and kill Sora. We couldn't help but feel sorry for her. They were sitting on the couch watching TV as Kairi was crying her eyes out. Sora was comforting her.

Kairi: (Crying hard) Sora, I'm so sorry I tried to kill you!

Sora: Kairi it's not your fault. Dark Spicer made you try to hurt me so it's not your fault.

Me: Yeah Kairi, you aren't to blame for it.

Fu: That's right Kairi. It's not your fault that this happened to you.

Sakura Haruno: If anyone is to blame for it it's Dark Spicer. He made you do all that against your will.

Naruto: That's right. It's not your fault. Believe it.

Me: Yeah. But if we ever see Dark Spicer again, he will pay for using your body like that.

Lincoln: That's right.

Lola: I'll burn his butt for this!

Laney: Yeah!

Lincoln: We all will torch him for this. No one uses our friends like puppets and lives.

Nico: You got that right Lincoln.

Kairi: (Sniffles) Thank you guys. Thank you.

Sakura Haruno: You're welcome Kairi.

Aqua: Yeah.

Fu: Dark Spicer crossed the line big time for this.

Me: He sure as hell did.

We agreed to put Dark Jack Spicer down once and for all when we see him again. No one uses us as a puppet and lives to tell the tale.

Later we were over in Orchid Bay and it was a beautiful and bustling town.

Sandman: Here we are at Orchid Bay once again.

Me: Yep. It's the home town of Juniper Lee and her friends.

Nick Russell: I heard that a lot of magical creatures came here.

June: They sure did Nick and it's my job as the Te Xuan Ze to maintain the balance between the magical, physical and spiritual planes. It's a big responsibility and we have to do it.

Ophelia Ramirez: That's right. It's a really tough job and it's gonna be really cool working together as partners.

June: That's right Ophelia.

June's bracelet went off.

Me: Uh oh. Magical disturbance?

June: Yep.

Ophelia: Lets roll!

Ophelia spread her bat wings and then June and Ophelia were off and we followed them.

Ray Ray: You guys weren't kidding when you said Ophelia was gene-slammed!

Skullcruncher: (laughs) Are you really surprised?

Ray Ray: No way! It's awesome!

Qin: It may be a gift, but it was given to us by a mad man.

Ray Ray: WOW!

Monroe: (to Ophelia) (Scottish Accent) Lass, when I heard about you changing form, I thought it was through magic.

Warpath: Nope. It was through science all the way! And no, we're not going into another magic vs science debate.

Me: Yep. Ophelia was gene-slammed through science. One madman's goals to enslaving the world by messing around with the very laws of Mother Nature.

John Bolton: That's right.

Carolyn Hope: Yep.

We saw June and Ophelia fighting two demons that were picking on one of June's magic friends in the forest. It was a brutal fight and it was powerful.

Me: Wow! Look at that!

Varie: Whoa! That is so awesome!

Lincoln: June's job is just as amazing as ours on Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

June and Ophelia kicked the Demon's butts and sent them back to the underworld.

Me: WAY TO GO YOU TWO!

Nico: Those two demons have failed this world.

Vince: Boy you said it Nico.

Carol: Yep.

June and Ophelia came back to us.

June: That was too easy.

Me: It sure was. Awesome job you two.

Ophelia: Thanks J.D. It's really cool being June's partner.

Me: It sure is. You know June, there's no reason why you two shouldn't have to do all this alone. You can at least have some of your friends help out too.

June: I guess you're right.

Ophelia: That's true.

Me: Yeah. Jodie and Roger would make great helpers for you too.

Ophelia: I'm sure.

June: Jodie is still shaken up about what those vikings made her do.

Me: I know. From what I heard she hasn't gone to school ever since that happened. Ino has been trying to help her out.

June: How is she doing?

Me: Ino's therapy sessions are working well. But these things can't be rushed. They take a lot of time and healing.

June: That's understandable.

Ophelia: I'm glad she's getting help from Ino.

Alicia (Dead Space): She's a great psychologist. She helped me and my sister get better after our ordeal.

Suzie (Dead Space): She sure did.

June: I'm glad you two are better.

Alicia: Thanks.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja und I'm glad two.

Me: Same here Hunter.

We continued our tour of Orchid Bay and we saw all kinds of awesome places and more.

---

In Japan, Yolei and Lana were doing some shopping for the store in

America. They bought all kinds of good food and more.

Yolei: Thanks for helping me with my store shopping Lana.

Lana: Any time Yolei.

Yolei: Now that we live in America with you guys we figured it would be perfect for us to have fun with Nico and everyone.

Lana: You said it Yolei. I think it's really cool that you do all kinds of great things with Digimon and all that.

Yolei: Yep.

Then they heard trashcans clattering and in came a man and he was a black hair man with a prison uniform on and he had a strange collar around his neck.

Man: (Wheezing) You got to help me! I'm dying!

Lana went over to him.

Lana: What's wrong!?

Man: I've been poisoned. I busted out of Deadman Wonderland and they are going to kill us. You have to stop them.

He took off his collar and gave it to Lana.

Man: You have to find an antidote and save the people there that are wrongfully convicted. Please… Destroy Deadman Wonderland. Save us! Please! (Dies)

Lana: He's gone.

Yolei: What happened to him?

Lana: I don't know. But this collar might have something to do with it.

Yolei: We'll take it back to the estate and run some tests.

Lana: Okay. First lets take him with us for an autopsy.

Yolei: Good idea.

They took the body with them and they went back to the estate.

* * *

At the estate we were watching TV and playing card games and Yolei and Lana came in with the body.

Lana: We got big trouble guys.

They brought in the body and it was in rough shape.

Lincoln: Geez!

Laney: What happened to him!

Me: He's dead and is in really bad shape.

Lisa: I'll take him to my lab for an autopsy.

Nico: Okay.

Lana: He said we have to destroy a place called Deadman Wonderland.

I gasped when I heard that name!

Me: Deadman Wonderland!?

Lincoln: That ruthless maximum security prison that is also an amusement park!?

Me: That's it.

Nico: Whoa! I've heard about Deadman Wonderland! It's the most ruthless prison ever and it also makes even the most ruthless concentration camps over the decades seem like a joke.

Me: That's right. They say there's no place that is worse than Hell. But Deadman Wonderland is a nightmare that is just like it. Here's what it is.

I pulled it up on the computer.

---

Deadman Wonderland was supposedly built for the revival of Tokyo, pulling a lot of tourists to the prison's special attractions. In reality, its true purpose is the containment of Deadmen, and in particular, to seal the Wretched Egg.

The prison is built on the Mother Goose System, a device created to seal the Wretched Egg's powers. It has six normal wards (labeled A-F) and one special ward (G Ward) for containing Deadmen. The prison has a special system called the "death sentence rule". That is that every prisoner on death row wears a collar that constantly injects poison into their bodies. The only way to avoid being killed by said poison is to eat Candy (an antidote) every three days. However, Candy is very expensive.

History

Deadman Wonderland was built after the Great Tokyo Earthquake with Hagire Rinichirō in control being left in control after taking over Tsunenaga's father's body. The warden was, in fact, sick, and it was the promoter who was pulling the strings. For ten years, Deadman Wonderland sought Deadmen and imprisoned them. The Carnival Corpse was also one of the first events held in the prison.

Hagire's body was defeated by the Wretched Egg which resulted in Tamaki becoming the head warden. In the year 2024, Scar Chain attempted a prison break, though it failed. They later made another successful attempt, but only Karako Koshio and a handful of others escaped. While on the outside, Karako revealed Deadman Wonderland's secrets to the media. Tamaki, needing an excuse for the truth within the prison, depicted the Deadmen as being inhuman animals. Due to this, Tamaki was able to continue his work with the Deadmen. The prison even began broadcast the Carnival Corpses.

Around this time, the Forgeries were introduced. The Chief Guard, Makina discovered Tamaki's plan and attempted a coup d'état. She succeeded with the help of Ganta Igarashi and the other Deadmen. Tamaki commits suicide and the prison was closed for good. Toto

Sakigami later surfaces and assumes complete control over Deadman Wonderland. All Deadmen were later retried and the regular prisoners were transferred to another prison. After Makina's explanation, a mission to return to infiltrate Deadman Wonderland was installed though they all perished at the hands of Hagire and the Wretched Egg.

Makina and Karako later establish a plan to return to Deadman Wonderland alongside other Deadmen with the purpose of defeating Hagire and stopping the Wretched Egg. The mission succeeds and Deadman Wonderland was destroyed in a battle between Ganta and Shiro.

---

Everyone gasped in sheer horror!

Lola: That place is a nightmare on Earth!

Lily Loud: I can't believe such a place like that exists! And these collars poison the inmates to death and only the candy they have can save their lives!? That is awful!

Varie: That is completely barbaric. They kill all kinds of criminals all for their everyones entertainment and that is one of the worst things that mankind can do.

Me: It is.

Lana: And these collars have poison in them that can kill prisoners? That is sick!

Me: I know.

I looked at the collar and I got the poison out and smelled it.

Me: It's a slow-acting Neurotoxin. Kills the victim in 3 days.

Lisa came down with the autopsy results.

Lisa: That is correct J.D. It appears our John Doe died as a result of a lethal dose of a slow acting neurotoxin that killed him in hours.

Me: He must've been given it all at once because of these collars from Deadman Wonderland. But also that place is a hellhole on steroids. We need to go there and shut it down!

Nico: But how? That place is locked up tighter than Fort Knox.

Me: Not just that, but there are a bunch of people there that are suffering the worst of it. Some of them are wrongfully convicted criminals.

I pulled up their information.

---

Ganta Igurashi.

Birth name Maruta, Ganta was originally conceived by his mother Sorae Igarashi in order for her to continue her research with human testing. Shortly after his birth, Ganta's presence awakens the maternal instincts within his mother. Hagire Rinichirō meets with Sorae in the maternity ward and rejoices at the thought of continuing his experiments and goes off to prepare. Soon afterward, Sorae had begun to regret her choice of using her son as a subject for her experiments. After a conversation with her lab assistant and presumably Ganta's father who offers to take the newborn and leave, Sorae procures a little girl to be used as a test subject in his place, Shiro.

While living at the research facility, Ganta met Shiro. He told her he liked her hair and became her friend and playmate. At that time, Ganta didn't know the cruel torture his mother and Hagire put her through so he did not understand when she would lash out at him in pain and one time broke his Aceman doll, causing him to reject her. However, she saved him from a rabid dog and their friendship became stronger. Another time, Shiro accidentally hurt him with her strength when they were playing, but he impressed her when he stood back up. Ganta would celebrate his birthday with Shiro, due to her not knowing when she was born and both would receive homemade presents from his mother.

One day, while Ganta was looking for Shiro to play, he accidentally stumbled upon a room where Shiro was subjected to experimentation. At that time, Shiro already created her second personality, the Wretched Egg. Ganta, witnessing the slaughter of other scientists, ran away shocked and scared, dropping his Aceman doll which triggered Shiro to prevent Wretched Egg from killing Ganta. While the Wretched Egg was loose, Sorae sent Ganta to his father for his own protection and begged him to forget what happened with Shiro, to which Ganta replied he doesn't know who Shiro is, due to his shock causing him to forget everything about her.

Once at his father's home, he began a new life and when he was old enough, he enrolled in Nagano Middle School. There he met a girl named Mimi and a boy named Yamakatsu and became best friends with them. In 2023, A year before the start of the series, Ganta and his classmates went to a waterpark for a school trip.

Shiro

In the past, Sorae Igarashi, not wanting to use her own son in her and Hagire Rinichirō's experiments, went on to adopt a female albino child to use as a substitute.

Before the birth of the Wretched Egg, Ganta and Shiro played quite often, sharing a common admiration of Aceman. They first met when Ganta saw her sitting by a tree and commented on her white hair. Shiro became embarrassed about her hair, but Ganta told her he liked it, making her feel better and they started playing, eventually becoming good friends.

She and Ganta normally got along quite well, but once, when Shiro was in grave pain because of the constant injections, they once bickered so violently that Shiro broke his Aceman action figure and Ganta took his toys and ran away from her in tears. Soon after, he came face-to-face with a rabid, vile dog, one of the other test subjects that escaped from the lab. Ganta dropped to his knees in fear and called for Aceman to save him. Suddenly, Shiro jumped down from a window and landed on the dog, knocking it out and saving Ganta. After this, Shiro vowed to become Ganta's "Aceman" whenever he was in trouble.

Because of Hagire and Sorae's experiments, her body would often deteriorate, and needed to be sewn back together. Her arm fell off once while she and Ganta were playing hide-and-seek. She has also been seen with her leg being sewn back on. She was used in excruciatingly painful nanomachine experiments, causing her to create a separate personality known as the Wretched Egg to cope with the pain.

The Wretched Egg was the cause of the Great Tokyo Earthquake. It was revealed in Chapter 55 that this wasn't an accident; it was actually Wretched Egg attempting to use her powers to such a degree that she could destroy her body faster than it could regenerate, as an attempt to commit suicide. Sorae created the Mother Goose System afterward to prevent her from trying it again, but gave her a small measure of hope by showing her the red crystal, and stating that she could still 'get her wish.' The moment she found out Ganta's class would be taking a field trip to Deadman Wonderland and saw his name on the list, she stole the red crystal, and broke out of the prison entirely to infect him with it.

Hagire built a room for Shiro in Deadman Wonderland, supplying her with all the candy she could ever eat.

## Senji Kiyomasa

Kiyomasa Senji (千地 清正, Senji Kiyomasa), a.k.a. Crow, is a former police officer and one of the major supporting characters in the series. He is a Deadman previously imprisoned in Deadman Wonderland. He has trained Ganta and helped him on multiple occasions.

Eight years before the start of the series, in 2016, an 18-year-old Senji worked as a police officer. After the Great Tokyo Earthquake, he and his colleagues Akira Shindō, Tōshirō Kan, Momoi, and his senpai Domon were assigned to Tokyo in order to restore the peace. At that time, Senji already had his Branch of Sin and used it to defeat thugs.

A special anime exclusive episode expands Senji's background story from his days in the police. During one of the chases, Senji corners a thug and starts assaulting him with his Crow Claw. Seeing the thug as nothing more than trash, Senji intends to kill him but is stopped by Domon. Back in the Police Station, Senji gets into an argument with his colleagues that someone told the man he was being followed by the police. The blame is pinned on Senji due to his past of working with street thugs, so he starts a brawl to protect his honor. After taking a walk through a farmers market to cool off, he spots Izuru being chased by the Goreless Peace gang members for stealing their valuables. Senji intervenes and beats up the gang members who swore revenge on him. He then takes Izuru back to Hinata in the orphanage not knowing that Goreless Peace was following him. As Senji returns home, he is intercepted by Keigo Ugachi who tries to get Senji to join his gang, but he refuses. Keigo is infuriated by this and commences an attack on the orphanage, killing Izuru and Hinata as well as the other orphans. Enraged, Senji alongside his comrades storm in Keigo's manor. Domon and his crew start gunning down gang members, while Senji chases Keigo and is eventually caught in his Branch of Sin: Wire Lyre. Senji attempted to get free, only to be caught once again. Domon then arrives to assist Senji, but Keigo traps him as well, wounding him critically in the process. Angered by this, Senji manages to extend his Crow Claw and stabs Keigo through the chest. Keigo tells Senji to finish him off, which Senji is glad to comply with, however, Domon interrupts, telling Senji that he cannot kill Keigo as then he'd be no better than him. Senji raises his Crow Claw to bring down on Keigo, but stops at the last second as he notices that Keigo fearfully flinched. Senji passes out, Keigo is arrested and placed in Deadman Wonderland.

Because of the efficiency Senji and his team operated, a lot of criminals wanted to kill them. They teamed up with Ikazuchi Akatsuki as their leader and challenged Senji. Senji's team protected him and went to the challenge alone, leaving Senji behind. When Senji finally arrived, the entire team was murdered, with the exception of Domon. He called Senji over and gave him a lecture about depending on others. "If depending on others is a specialty of kids, then acting all cool is a specialty of adults." He died soon after that.

Sometime after that, Senji was taken to Deadman Wonderland and addressed a tattooist to tattoo the first letters of his team-mates' names above his right eye (DSMK). Four years before the start of the series, the Necro Macro was used to capture a rampaging Crow within the prison. It succeeded in capturing him, but killed twenty-four other prisoners in the process. Senji became the subject of legend within the general prison population afterward.

### Takami Minatsuki

Minatsuki was previously just an ordinary girl. One day, an earthquake happened while she was in a greenhouse. Her mother came, but much to her surprise and horror, she grabbed one of the plants and ran off, leaving Minatsuki behind. The entrance collapsed on her though, killing her. This eventually caused Minatsuki to become a warped liar (and gained her Branch of Sin powers) with a sadistic personality.

She lived with her father and brother from then onwards. Because of her twisted personality, she manipulated Yō to think their father was physically abusing her, often resulting in her brother beating up his father in retaliation.

One day, she faked a sexual assault and Yō attacked his father once again. For reasons unknown, however, Minatsuki used her powers and killed her father. Not knowing of Minatsuki's abilities, Yō held himself responsible, nevertheless, she was sent to Deadman Wonderland not long afterward, and because of her powers, she was confined in G Ward.

### Kengamine Nagi

Nagi Kengamine (剣ケ峰 凪, Kengamine Nagi) a.k.a Owl was a Deadman and the leader of Deadman Wonderland's former rebel group Scar Chain.

Before he formed Scar Chain, he was in a relationship with a female Deadman while in G Ward. They were about to become parents before being put into a Carnival Corpse against each other. Nagi intentionally lost the battle, as he did not want to injure his wife, who was pregnant at the time. His defeat gave way to his punishment game, in which he lost his vocal cords. Because of Nagi's dishonesty, having lost to his wife on purpose, Tamaki performed experiments on his wife in order to punish Nagi. As a memory of his love, Nagi wears her scarf around his waist. Two years later, Nagi forms Scar Chain in order to help fulfill his dream of holding his daughter, whom he believes to be alive in the outside world. He later allows Karako Koshio to be his second-in-command.

## Koshio Karako

Karako Koshio (興緒 唐子, Koshio Karako) a.k.a Game Fowl is a Deadman and the former second-in-command leader of Scar Chain. She is in love with Nagi Kengamine and her purpose for joining Scar Chain was to fight for his sake. Together with Nagi, she set up the mass prisoner break. She and other Scar Chain members eventually got out. Karako exposed the secrets of Deadman Wonderland to the world, leading to the closure of the prison. After the release, she gathered the Deadmen for a new mission to infiltrate Deadman Wonderland.

Before her time in Deadman Wonderland, she worked as a nurse.

Once in Deadman Wonderland, she was feared as the merciless Game Fowl, who won some Carnival Corpses. It was at that time that Nagi approached her and told her that she was his friend, talking about the pretty sound of her bell. Together with Nagi, she later formed Scar Chain. In the anime, Scar Chain was already founded and Nagi appointed her as his second-in-command.

He once showed her his locket with, he says, a picture of his baby inside. However, the locket was empty, but Karako pretended she didn't see that it was empty and said to him that his daughter looks a lot like him.

At an unspecific point in time, Karako developed feelings towards Nagi.

## Miya

Miya (ミヤ, Miya) was a Deadman and a former member of Scar Chain. She died during the Deadman mass prison break.

At some point in the past, Miya was imprisoned in Deadman Wonderland. Later, she joins a resistance faction within the prison known as Scar Chain.

Makina Kiwako

Kiwako Flügel Makina (蒔名フリューゲル季和子, Makina Furyūgeru Kiwako) is the former chief guard at Deadman Wonderland. She had the entire prison under her command, with the exception of G Ward. After she discovered Tamaki's secrets about the Wretched Egg, the Deadmen and the Forgeries, she turned against him and shut the prison down. Later, she set out on a mission to defeat Hagire Rinichirō and seal the Wretched Egg.

Sometime before the storyline, Makina joined the Special Forces, where she learned her swordsmanship skills. There, she also befriended Ekō Kaidō, Kashima Toraichi and Bonbu. At some point, she became a warden at Deadman Wonderland. Four years before the start of the series, Makina ordered that the Necro Macro be used to hunt down and capture a rampaging Kiyomasa Senji within the prison.

---

Laney: Whoa!

Qin: That is so disgusting! These people were framed for crimes they didn't commit!

Me: It sure is.

Nico: We got to get them out of there and blow up that whole prison.

Me: And we will. Here are our targets.

I pulled up the information of our targets.

---

Rinichiro Hagire

Rinichiro Hagire (also known by his current body of Toto Sakigami) is the main antagonist of the anime and manga series Deadman Wonderland. He transfers to bodies he chose as vessels like the old man and Toto Sakigami with his albino twin bodyguards. His current body is Toto Sakigami, a young man who is considered the strongest Deadman. Hagire also gained Toto's abilities including Love Labyrith allowing him to copy other Deadman abilities by absorbing his opponent's blood.

Hagire was a scientist who worked with Sorae Igarashi. Hagire and Sorae did research on how to highten someones immune system. Hagire had Sorae choose a "Ginea Pig" for them to experiment on. Sorae ended up choosing Shiro. Hagire and Sorae did a number of inhuman and downright sadistic experiments on Shiro that could be considered torture. Shiro suffered so much that she developed an evil personality in order to cope with the pain. Shiro ghen attempted suicide by releasing a giant ball of energy which caused the Great Tokyo earthquake. Hagire and Sorae managed to survive the earthquake. Sorae then built a machine calked The Mother Goose System which kept Shiro from starting another earthquake. Hagire was angered by this and demanded that she tell him the password to shut down the mother goose system. Sorae denied Hagires request before shooting her self in the head. Hagire visited a hospital which had two people, Chan and En, in it. Chan and Ens branch of sin could transfer a body over to another. Hagire saw this as a golden opportunity and acted as if he loved them in order to get them to trust and work for him. Hagire had Chan and En use their branch of sin in order to transfer his body into the body of an old man. This turns out successful in the end. Now in the body of the old man, Hagire creates the prison Deadman Wonderland. Hagire also had the deadman fight each other in order to see who the strongest deadman is, so that he can transfer his body into theirs next. He also raises Shiro in this form.

## Deadman Arc

Hagire is seen with Tsunenaga Tamaki as they discuss the next deadman fight (Ganta vs Humming Bird). Hagire then decides that he will use Toto Sakigamis body. He once again has Chan and En preforme their branch of sin in order to transfer Hagires body into Totos. Before going into Totos body, Hagire fights with Shiro and ultimatly ends up dieing, however, his body is transfered into Totos just as he dies, bringing him back to life in the body of Toto while his old body has died.

## Scar Cain Arc

When Shiro bumps into Hagire while looking for Ganta, Hagire tells her that the data chips are explosives. Shiro saves Ganta from the chips but Ganga ends up punching her in the face. Shiro runs off and Hagire is able to find her. Hagire tries to manipulate Shiro into hating Ganta, but instead, she runs off saying that she will punch Ganta. Hagire tries looking for Shiro and bumps into Ganta and Senji. He steals Senjis ability by licking Senjis blood and tries to do the same to Ganta but is stopped by Senji. He then takes his leave. While eating deadman body parts, he is interrupted by Hibana Daida. She attacks him but is easily killed in the end. Hagire is then seen eating Deadman body parts and gainig their ability until Chan and En show him a picture of Ganta's family, which interests Hagire.

## Forgeries Arc

Hagire is seen telling Ganta that the deadman are forgeries and that they were created for "Humanitys Sake." Hes also the one that made the notes on how to create a forgery which is were Tamaki got the idea to make an army of them.

## Revolt Arc

Hagire appears outright killing Azami and telling Wretched Egg to come with him to the battlefield. They arrive their and Hagire confronts Tamaki, telling him that he was just a pawn in his game all along. Right before Hagire could kill Tamaki, he shoots himself in the head (which disappoints Hagire). After Ganta and Wretched Eggs battle, Hagire takes Wretched Egg and puts her in a bed to sleep while questioning why she didn't kill Ganta.

## Return To Deadman Wonderland Arc

When a team of police search Deadman Wonderland, Hagire jumps out and orders Wretched Egg to kill them all (which she does). Hagire then appears trying to hatch The Mother Goose Systems code. After many failed attempts, he goes insane and states that if Sorae Igarashi was still alive, he would torture her until she tells him the password. Hagire visits Wretched Egg and is enraged to find out that "Ganta Gun" and "Ganbare Gun" are different Branches Of Sin used by Ganta. Hagire then decides to take over Gantas body in order to get his powers and unlock the Mother Goose System.

Hagire then begins to search for Ganta and ends up bumping into Mitsuzaki Yosuga. Yosuga mistakes Hagire for Toto and Hagire attacks her for "getting in his way". Hagire then breaks a hole in the ground and spots Ganta and Senji. He tells Ganta to come with him but he denies. He knocks Ganta to the ground and begins fighting with Senji. He tackles Senji and before he can take Senjis other eye out, Ganta decides to give himself up and go with Hagire. Hagire sets Ganta to the machine which is used for Hagire to transfer his memories into others. When Ganta sees all the memories of what Hagire did to Shiro as a child, he begins freaking out. Before Hagire can successfully transfer his memories to Ganta, Chan and Ens branches of sin are destroyed by Senji, causing the machine to stop working. Now infuriated, Hagire attacks Senji and stars to overpower him. However, Senji comes back and nearly kills Hagire, but Chan and En took the blow themselves in order to protect Hagire. As Chan and En die, they tell Hagire that they love him, to whuch he responded saying that he never loved them. Hagire continues his fight with Senji and gets the upper hand. He then leaves Senji to die in order to go after Ganta instead. Just before he can get Ganta, Senji gets up and takes Ganta with him. Hagire chases after them and shortly confronts the duo. Senji slices a billboard and which Hagire assumed was to get him distracted. However, while thinking this, Ganta jumps out from the rubble of the billboard and shoots Hagire directly in the chest with a Ganta Gun. Yosuga then returns and saves Hagires live out of confusion that hes Toto. Once Hagire is healed, he tries to find Ganta and his friends again. When Ganta unlocks the Mother Goose System, Hagire busts in and thanks them for "helping him unlock the Mother Goose System." Hagire and the protagonists have one final show down. Hagire takes a massive beating from the heroes. Yosuga then tries to help him but he stabs her in the chest and kills her. He then goes on a rant about how everyone is getting in his way. Ganta then uses his Advanced Ganta Gun to finish Hagire off for good.

## Tamaki Tsunenaga

Tsunenaga Tamaki is a supporting antagonist in the anime and manga series, Deadman Wonderland. He acts as Deadman Wonderland's Promoter, and is essentially the de facto tyrant of Deadman Wonderland. The anime also depicts him as the son of

Deadman Wonderland's Director Rinichiro Hagire.

Before the Great Tokyo Earthquake (a massive earthquake that sunk 70% of Tokyo and killed 150,000 people resulting from the Wretched Egg awakening) ten years prior to the events of Deadman Wonderland, Tamaki was a reclusive and indifferent computer otaku who would spend hours (if not days) shut up in his room, playing video games and not caring about anything else (even his family).

When the earthquake struck, his computers and game consoles were destroyed. The power was down, so he frantically searched for a backup generator; in his path he encountered his mother, who begged him to help her. Wanting nothing else but to play his games, he completely ignored her and abandoned her to die. When the generator was up and running, Tamaki realized that his games were all destroyed. This shattered his mind, and led him to engineer Deadman Wonderland to act as a gigantic video game, so he could keep playing like he did before the earthquake.

Now promoter of Deadman Wonderland, Tamaki treats the prisoners like his own personal toys. When Nagi and his wife were forced to fight each other at a carnival corpse, Nagi lost the fight on purpose in order to protect his pregnant wife. Because he lost, Nagi was penalized and lost his vocal cords. Tamaki noticed that he lost on purpose and thought that his wife should be punished as well. Nagi and his wife tried to run away but were killed by Genkaku. Tamaki then took the fetus of Nagis pregnant wife and used it for study, while forcing Nagi to watch.

In the anime, Tamaki was also the judge that sent Minatsuki to Deadman Wonderland after she killed her father. He also enjoyed Yoh's suffering as he watched his sister being sent to Deadman Wonderland.

Genkaku Azuma

Monk) was the leader of the Undertakers (an elite anti-Deadman task force consisting of the worst prisoners Deadman Wonderland has to offer). He is a deranged Buddhist monk who believes that death is salvation from a world full of pain and darkness. He is one of the main antagonists of the anime and manga Deadman

Wonderland.

Genkaku makes his first appearance accompanying Tamaki who encounters Yoh Takami in G-Block (where Deadmen are housed). Yoh asks if Genkaku is really a monk, to which he responds that he's an "uber monk" ("uber" is the German word for "super"). Tamaki tells Yoh that he cannot buy his sister's freedom with his many Cast Points (Deadman Wonderland's currency) as Deadmen are not eligible for release under any conditions. Yoh angrily tries to attack Tamaki, realizing that all of his hard work has been for nothing since he cannot help his sister. Genkaku steps in and stops Yoh with the projectiles that launch from his guitar. As Tamaki leaves, Gengaku follows.

Genkaku next appears in Scar Chain's meeting room. Genkaku attempts to instigate a fight with Ganta, Nagi, and Karako. Ganta tries to hit Genkaku with his Branch of Sin, but he dispels it with his Worm Eater (anti-Deadman technology which negates Branch of Sin powers). Shiro then intervenes, dropping down from the ceiling and destroying Genkaku's guitar, genuinely surprising the deranged monk.

Genkaku is later seen annoying Hibana with his impersonation of an air guitar while waiting for his actual guitar to be repaired.

When Scar Chain put their escape plan into motion they arrive at the elevator. However, Genkaku and his subordinates are there to greet them when they reach the top. He quickly kills several of them before allowing his men to finish the rest off. Genkaku corners Ganta and prepares to kill him, but one of his lieutenants (Mozuri) inform him that they have to retreat. Genkaku reluctantly complies, but promises Ganta that he will soon give him a "private show".

He is next seen injecting Nagi (who was captured during the escape) with drugs to force him to remember his repressed memories of violently killing a large amount of Undertakers after his wife was killed by Genkaku. Genkaku succeeds in breaking Nagi's spirit and filling his soul with rage and a desire for retribution.

He then captures Karako and Shiro (Karako was disguised as an Undertaker in an effort to find and save Nagi and Shiro exposed them both after drunkenly crashing through a vent right next to her).

After Ganta arrives to try to save Karako and Shiro, Genkaku reveals Nagi to them. Nagi has now been driven insane and indiscriminately launches his explosive Bloodshot Eyes of the Owl Branch of Sin around the room, violently killing many Undertaker soldiers. Genkaku is pleased by this, as he sees it as Nagi fulfilling his destiny as a destroyer and bringer of "light" (even though it is his men who are being massacred).

Karako manages to break through to Nagi, reminding him of his dream to live as a free man again. Genkaku stabs Karako, hoping that this will cause Nagi to revert to the homicidal monster that he preferred. Karako survives, and Genkaku reveals that he intentionally meant to wound her as he wanted Nagi to be the one to kill her (Karako is in love with Nagi ). Nagi protects Karako and renounces Genkaku's ideology, saying that his salvation is his life with the people he loves. Genkaku, furious that his work is undone, blasts a hole through Nagi's stomach, detesting that the destroyer he desired is sane again. Genkaku goes insane, killing all of his subordinates (laughing maniacally as he does so) believing that he is saving them by delivering them from the burdens of life. He misses Hibana, though this was likely unintentional as he was too far gone to care at this point.

At this point, the only ones left alive from Genkaku's murderous rampage are Ganta, Karako, Shiro, and Ganta. Ganta tries to beg him to stop his actions. Here Genkaku reflects on his miserable life at the Buddhist temple, and how he awoke to the true nature of salvation through death. Genkaku's shrine to the Buddha is then shown, which is decorated with the heads of the Scar Chain members who were killed in the attempted escape.

Genkaku then moves in to finish off Ganta and his friends, but Ganta manages to get up and activate his advanced Branch of Sin, the Ganbare Gun, and launches it at Genkaku. Genkaku attempts to flee, but a dying Nagi grabs him, preventing him from escaping the full force of the Ganbare Gun. Before it hits the two of them, Nagi tells Genkaku that the two of them are in this together. Genkaku is happy, as he sees this as Nagi owning up to his feelings. Genkaku and Nagi are both hit. Nagi later succumbs to his injuries and dies with Karako and Ganta at his side.

It is later revealed in the manga that Genkaku did not die. Rather he is in a coma and in critical condition. It is mentioned that he will eventually die, however, as his chances of survival are slim.

Chan and En

Chan and En were born twins. With only half of their mind, they were left in a comatose state during the majority of their childhood. At some point after the Great Tokyo Earthquake, they ended up gaining a Branch of Sin and with it, they hacked into the medical monitors at their hospital and made it known that they were alive. Hagire Rinichirō soon adopted the two.

---

Lincoln: So those guys are who we have to kill.

Me: Yep. We're gonna make sure that they all go to hell. But I think Hell is too good for them.

Nicole: Same with the Book of Vile Darkness.

Me: The River of Fire is perfect for them.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yep. Lisa, you better synthesize an antidote for the prisoners once we get those collars off. We're gonna need a lot of it.

Lisa: Affirmative!

Lisa went to the lab and concocted the antidote.

She gave us all auto injectors full of the antidote.

Lisa: Here we go J.D. This should be enough for all of the prisoners we're going to rescue.

Me: Excellent. But from what I read we can't just rush into a prison like Deadman Wonderland. We need a plan.

William: And I got one.

Me: Lay it on me.

He whispered the whole plan in my ear and to the whole Redemption Squad and it was a genius plan. The Redemption Squad are going to disguise themselves as newly made convicts for Deadman Wonderland and when Stewie gives the signal we strike.

Me: That's brilliant William!

Maria: That is a good plan!

Nico: Very genius.

Venom: We agree.

Me: Perfect. Lets do it!

We were off to Japan and most of us were hiding in a cloud for cover.

Fu: Are you sure this is gonna work?

Me: It's a brilliant plan Fu.

Varie: I agree.

Sakura Haruno: It's gonna be a good strategy.

William and the Redemption Squad were heading into the prison. They had prison uniforms on and those collars were on them.

Me: They're in. Now we wait.

Nico: Okay.

Me: I also sense an evil force in there. It's laying dormant in one of the inmates. We'll have to separate it from whoever has it.

We waited.

In the Deadman Wonderland cafeteria the Redemption Squad came

in.

Ganta Igarashi was having lunch in the prison cafeteria eating tater tots.

William: Ganta Igarashi?

Ganta saw William sitting next to him.

Ganta: That's my name.

William: My name's William Dunbar, leader of the Redemption Squad. I heard that you were wrongfully locked up here.

Ganta: I was. But no matter how much I tried to prove my innocence, no one would listen.

William: What if I said that we can get you out? Me and 11 of my team are here ready to make a move.

Ganta: Good luck with that. Our collars are injecting poison into us even as we speak.

William: Here's the thing. The collars on me and my team aren't working on us.

Ganta: What?!

William: Don't worry. I'll tell you when it's time to bail.

Ganta: Okay.

They were eating and it was good food.

William: Execute the plan.

Maria: Can we have everyone's attention please?

All the prisoners looked at the Redemption Squad. And then, Stewie took out a fork and stabbed it into an inmate's brain.

Stewie: (smirks sadistically) Guess what, dookie birds? WE'RE KILLING EVERYONE!

Me: (From outside) NOW!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! PHOENIX CRY!

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the ceiling and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: This prison is hereby shut down!

Chan: On who's authority!?

Me: Mine!

I fired an energy blast at Chan and En and killed them in an explosion of fire!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Lincoln, Fu, get those collars off of the Branch of Sin. Lisa, Laney, give them the antidote.

Lisa: Right!

Laney: We're on it!

Lincoln and Fu got the collars off of the Branch of Sin members and Makina came in and killed some of the prisoners and we killed the rest of the prisoners with powerful energy blasts and gunshots. We were spilling their blood and guts all over the place in a massive bloodbath of blood and guts.

Ganta: Ow!

Ganta was injected with the antidote and the poison was gone and destroyed.

Ganta: Thanks Lisa.

Lisa: You're welcome.

Lincoln and Fu got the collars off of them.

Fu: These collars are a menace to the world.

Lincoln: What this prison is doing is an atrocity against humanity.

Kengamine: We owe you one. Thank you J.D.

Me: Anytime Kengamine.

Senji: Thank's man. Now we can get to freedom.

Miya (Deadman Wonderland): Thank you all.

Lincoln: Anytime Miya.

Ganta: But you got to help my friend Shiro. She has an evil force inside her.

Me: I sense it too! Shiro, you have an evil force inside you. I'm gonna use my magic and get it out of you.

Shiro: Okay.

I fired a powerful magic blast and it separated a blob of dark red energy and it turned into the RED MAN!

Red Man: FREE!

Shiro: That's the Red Man!

Ganta: That's him! He's the one I told you about Makina!

Makina: You were telling the truth! I'm sorry I doubted you Ganta!

Me: So you are the monster that framed Ganta and got him sent here to die!

Red Man: That's right. I hate everything. Kill everything. Ruin everything. I inflict pain on everything.

Me: You are a fucked up motherfucking monster! I will end your fucking existence once and for all!

(GOHAN'S ANGER THEME PLAYS!)

The ground was starting to shake.

Me: HHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I unleashed the full extent of my power and lightning crackled everywhere all over me. My energy was skyrocketing at an astronomical rate as Fire, Lightning, Water, Wind, Earth, Light, Darkness and Aura energy were swirling around me all over as my power was skyrocketing at an accelerated rate! The ground was shaking violently as the sky clouded up with powerful storm clouds and tornadoes were destroying much of the prison. My hair turned rainbow color and my eyes turned rainbow color and my sclera turned into the stars. Then I unleashed the full extent of my power!

Me: HHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I flared up my rainbow aura and my power was unreal! I was in my Super Angel-Ebonwu 100,000 Elemental Phoenix form!

Everyone in the prison was amazed with awe and so was the entire Branch of Sin!

Ganta: WHOA! Look at J.D.!

Shiro: His power is incredible!

Miya: UNREAL! He transformed!

Kengamine: WOW! What power! It's unlike anything we've ever seen.

Me: (Divine voice) **That's because you are seeing the very power that I've used to kill Thanos the Mad Titan.**

Everyone in the whole prison was shocked! They couldn't believe that I was able to kill the ruthless Mad Titan himself.

Makina: Wow! I've heard about all that! I'm so sorry about the loss of Ra's Al Ghul and Bowser.

Me: **I appreciate that Makina. Everyone, continue killing all the**

**prisoners we talked about. This is gonna be really ugly.**

Nico: Right!

I went at the Red Man faster than a laser and punched him in the face with devastating force and we exploded out of the prison roof with incredible speed and power and we flew in the air.

I fired a powerful energy blast and the Red Man fired a powerful blast of energy and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful that it blew much of the prison rides apart and set most of it on fire!

I kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face with devastating force.

Me: **DARK STYLE NINJA ART: SUICIDE BOMB RASENSHURIKEN!**

I formed a powerful pitch black Rasenshuriken and it had a black and red core and I threw it at the Red Man and it hit him and exploded with a massive explosion of dark energy and a terrifying bloodcurdling scream followed.

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHH

It stunned him.

Me: **SOLAR STYLE NINJA ART: SOLAR STORM RASENSHURIKEN!**

I formed a powerful glowing yellow Rasenshuriken that had a core that looked like a small sun and it had powerful solar flares around it and I threw it at the Red Man and it hit him and exploded in a massive explosion of solar fire.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Solar Fire rained down on all of the rides and the prison perimeter and ignited it all into a raging inferno and exploded everywhere.

KRABBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOOOOMM! KABOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

When the smoke cleared, Red Man was badly injured. But I saw that he can regenerate himself and he was back together in a short period of time.

Me: **So you can regenerate yourself. Then I'll have to use Total Obliteration.**

Red Man: Like hell you will!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning at the Red Man and electrocuted him all over and punched him in the face with incredible force and I fired a massive blast of fire at him and burned him. I backed away and charged up a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it was rainbow color.

Me: **KAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA**

I fired a massive blast of energy and it hit the Red Man and fully engulfed him and he screamed in pain as he was completely obliterated in an instant.

Me: **Go to hell Red Man!**

I went back to the prison.

William fired blasts of lightning from his blaster and electrocuted many inmates.

Sakura Haruno: Hey, William. You and the otehrs shouldn't hog all the fun. Save some inmates for us!

William: With pleasure Sakura.

Sakura Haruno: CHERRY BLOSSOM CLASH!

Sakura Haruno punched a bunch of Inmates with devastating strength and smashed them into pieces with incredible power.

KRABBBBBLLLLAAAAAAAAAAAAAMMMMMM!

Nico kicked a prisoner in the head and knocked his whole head off in a bloody mess and Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted a bunch of prisoners and reduced them to ash. Laney fired a bunch of poison barbs covered in Strychnine Ω and they disintegrated into nothing. Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and froze some of them solid and Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and burned them into ash. Ganta fired bullets made of blood and killed numerous inmates by blowing their heads open in bloody fashion and Shiro formed a powerful whip of blood in the shape of wired hexagons and slashed numerous inmates all over and I fired energy blasts at them and they all exploded into piles of blood and guts.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Takami formed whips of blood from her hair and she lashed numerous inmates with them and Miya formed powerful rings of blood and fired them at the inmates and Kengamine formed balls of blood and sent them at numerous inmates and they hit them and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Carol fired powerful blasts of Godzilla's Atomic Ray at some inmates and they exploded into massive explosions of pure fire and burned on contact.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOOOOOOOM! KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning at the remaining inmates and killed all of them. Senji formed blade of blood on his arms and slashed numerous inmates and guards apart.

Me: (Normal Voice) That's it for the rest. Now we have more to take care of.

?: That's right J.D. Knudson.

Out of a corner came Bombardo from episode 6 of Operation Overdrive!

---

This black arquebus/factory-theme monster was created by Kamdor from an abandoned pirate ship cannon and sent alongside Miratrix to obtain the Eye of the Sea. He was armed with a powerful cannon on his shoulder, hence his name. In the first encounter alongside Miratrix against four of the Rangers, he attacked the Rangers until Rose, who was possessed by Brownbeard the Pirate's ghost, gave him and Miratrix a beating, making the two fall back. Later, when Brownbeard unpossessed Rose, Brownbeard had the Eye of the Sea until Miratrix and Bombardo attacked and made off with the Eye of the Sea. Later Miratrix and Bombardo attacked San Angeles and wanted to use Eyes of the Sea to destroy the city. Brownbeard caught up with Miratrix and Bombardo and tried to reclaim the Eye of the Sea. They almost finished him off but Rose came just in time to save him. Bombardo used the Eye of the Sea to turn into a giant buzzsaw machine, but was taken out by the Shovel Driver, causing him to revert back. Kamdor then used a sutra to make Bombardo grow and the Drivemax Megazord combined itself with the Shovel

Driver to form the Drivemax Megazord Shovel Formation. It was this form that destroyed Bombardo.

---

Bombardo: Its been a while rangers.

Mack Hartford: Bombardo!

Me: I remember him! He was a strong one that you faced Mack.

Mack Hartford: He sure was.

Tyzonn: Vypra is bringing all of our enemies back.

Me: But it's cool facing all of your enemies.

Nico: It sure is. But lets get this clod!

Mack Hartford: Lets get him!

Bombardo (to Rose Ortiz): You know what, Pink Ranger? I liked it when you were a pirate.

Rose Ortiz: To be fair, Emma's more of a pirate in pink then I am.

Emma: That's true. But then again, we're not here to entertain you.

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Secret 5 Force!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Secret Force 5 Rangers from 1975 and Orion turned into Ninjor!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

The Operation Overdrive rangers formed their weapons and Mack Hartford slashed Bombardo with his Drive Lance, Will Aston smashed Bombardo all over with his Drive Slammer and it packed a deadly purple energy power slam! Dax Lo blew him away with his Drive Vortex and blew powerful blasts of ice at him. Ronny Robinson slashed him all over with her Drive Claws and they packed a deadly slash! Rose Ortiz blasted him all over with her Drive Geyser and it packed a massive blast of energy and it really hurt all over. Tyzonn blasted him all over with his Monster Detector and the Operation Overdrive Rangers blasted him all over with their Drive Defenders and it really hurt. They then fired the Drill Blaster and Nico fired a powerful energy blast and Typhon fired a powerful blade of energy and the Megaforce Rangers fired powerful blasts of energy and they hit Bombardo and he exploded into a massive fiery explosion.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Bombardo you have failed this world.

Mack Hartford: He sure has.

Then we heard what sounded like an alligator growling. Out came a walking alligator? It was the GHOST OF THE GATOR GHOUL!

---

The Gator Ghoul resembled a bipedal alligator with glowing yellow eyes.

---

Shaggy: ZOINKS! It's the Ghost of the Gator Ghoul!

Me: I remember this creep!

Qin: What is this one's history?

Me: The Ghost of the Gator Ghoul was really former Kookie Cola Secretary, Alice Dovely.

---

She worked as a secretary to the president of Kookie Cola until she was fired. She then got a job at the Skillett Showboat, plotting her revenge. She dressed up as the Ghost of Gator Ghoul to drive the Skillets out of business so she could get control of their product before it was bought out for a high price by Kookie Cola.

---

Qin: What's her story?

Me: She used to work as the secretary for the president of the Kookie Cola company until she got fired. She worked for the Skillett Showboat to get revenge. She dressed up as the Ghost of the Gator Ghoul to drive the Skilletts out of business and get the formula for Fenokee Fizz soda. We found a pink slip that was torn up into pieces and put them back together and it provided the answer to the mystery.

Qin: Whoa! That's nuts!

Shaggy: We were shocked ourselves.

Scooby Doo: Yeah.

Me: But we stopped her and she got 20 to 30 years in prison for it and she was ordered to pay the Skillett's $100,000,000 in restitution.

Qin: And I'll bet she got Life Without Parole for her revenge conspiracy.

Me: Bingo.

Lana: Wow! Let me face this monster! I'm an alligator wrestler.

Me: Have at him Lana.

Lana then jumped onto the Gator Ghoul and wrestled him all over the place. She was really mangling him.

Nico: WHOA! Look at Lana go!

Syd Chang: She's just as awesome as my mom!

Me: Really Syd?

Syd Chang: Sure. My mom is the world famous Gator Mom. She wrestled all sorts of Alligators. She's a legend.

Me: Wow!

Lori: That is literally amazing! Lana would love to learn some pointers from her.

Syd Chang: I'm sure she would.

Me: Wow. Becca is amazing!

Lincoln: She sure is.

?: Too bad it will be your last!

We turned and we saw the main operator of Deadman Wonderland: HAGIRE RINICHIRO!

Me: Hagire Rinichiro!

Hagire: That's right. How nice of you all to arrive Team Loud Phoenix Storm, to your demise!

Me: You're the one that's going to die Rinichiro!

Ganta: You ruined my life and you will pay!

Shiro: Yeah!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at Hagire and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Hagire fired his blood in the form of energy blasts and lightning bolts. I fired energy blasts at his blasts and they collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blew the rest of the whole prison apart.

Hagire: YOU'RE ALL RUINING EVERYTHING!

Me: And I show no remorse for it!

Hagire: I will kill all you motherfuckers for this! I was doing everything I can to help Japan and the world!

Me: By mercilessly killing criminals for everyones amusement!? I fucking think not you fuckweed! You are not running a prison here! You are running a merciless concentration camp!

Lincoln: That we are shutting down forever!

Me: By killing you and everyone who run it!

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Ben then turned into Rath.

Ben: RATH!

Rath slashed Hagire.

Rath: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHING HAGIRE RINICHIRO! NEVER RUN CONCENTRATION CAMPS OR WE ARE GOING TO KILL YOU!

Me: Which we already are gonna do! Time for some teamwork!

Rath then went at Hagire and Drill Man fired his Drill Bomb!

Rath and Drill Man: CLAW DRILL BOMB SLASH!

Rath slashed Hagire all over the place and the Drill Bombs exploded all over Hagire!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Ben then turned into Water Hazard!

Water Hazard: (British Accent) WATER HAZARD!

Bai Tza and Water Hazard fired a massive blast of water.

Bai Tza and Water Hazard: SUPER MEGATSUNAMI WATER BURST!

The blasts of water hit Hagire and drenched him all over and it smashed his rib cage!

Skullcruncher: I've had it with this freak! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his Alligator Super Chomp Strength 100-fold.

Sandman: I would never send prisoners here! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and enhanced his sand powers 100-fold.

Skullcruncher and Sandman: SAND MACE SUPER CHOMP!

Sandman formed a powerful mace ball arm and smashed it into Hagire and then Skullcruncher chomped Hagire and bit him right in half and bisected him in half! His blood was pouring out of him and his internal organs were hanging out.

Skullcruncher tasted him and spit his legs out.

Skullcruncher: BLECH! That tastes awful!

Warpath: This guy makes me sick! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his explosive shells and fire blasters 100-fold.

Nick Russell: This is gonna be interesting! LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Nick Russell turned into the Legendary Mystic Force Red Ranger!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! LEGENDARY MYSTIC RED WARRIOR!

Nick Russell was ready for action!

Nick Russell: MYSTIC FORCE CYBER KEY POWER!

The Red Phoenix Cyber Planet Key went into Nick Russell's Lion Staff and enhanced its fire powers 100-fold.

Warpath and Nick Russell: SUPER HYPERFIRE MEGABURN!

Warpath fired a powerful blast of fire and Nick Russell fired a powerful blast of fire from his staff and the blasts combined and they hit Hagire and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Hagire was dead. There was nothing left of him but a pile of ashes.

Then out came the main man that got Ganto sent to prison! TAMAKI TSUNENAGA!

Me: Just the man we're looking for. It's time for you to die Tamaki!

Ganta: Yeah! You sent me to prison and nearly got me killed!

Tamaki: Because you are nothing more than a fucked up murderer!

Me: The only murderer here is you for sending innocent people here to die! Now you are going to pay for your crimes you motherfucking son of a fucking bitch!

Nico: Tamaki Tsunenaga you have failed this universe!

Me: Time for you to die once and for all! Kiba! Lets howl!

I turned into Wolf Moon!

Ganta: This is for ruining my life! BLOOD BULLET MEGABARRAGE!

Ganta fired a massive barrage of blood bullets and they hit Tamaki all over.

Shiro: This is for all the crimes you've done to everyone in Japan! BLOOD WHIP LASHSTORM!

Shiro formed a powerful blood hexagon whip and slashed him all over.

Kengamine: You are a worthless monster that cares about no one but himself!

Branch of Sin: SIN BLOOD MEGABLAST!

The entire Branch of Sin fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit Tamaki and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blew a powerful hole into his chest and exposed his black heart to the open. It was a heart as black as the night and it had demon teeth in it! It was a symbol of ultimate evil!

Makina: You care about no one! Now die! ENERGY BULLET FIRESTORM!

Makina fired a powerful blast of energy from her gun and it hit Tamaki all over and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me: Feel the fury of the Wolf! WOLF MOON FIRESTORM BLAST!

I fired a powerful blast of Wolf Moon fire and it hit Tamaki and he was on fire! He was screaming in excruciating pain as he was burning.

Naruto: This is for all the pain and suffering you caused! SAGE ART: LAVA STYLE: RASENSHURIKEN!

Naruto formed a powerful Rasenshuriken of pure lava and it hit Tamaki and bisected him in half and he fell to the ground still burning.

Minato: Not even the world itself will welcome you now! FLYING THUNDER GOD RASENGAN STRIKE!

Minato threw his kunai and he reappeared behind him and slammed a powerful Rasengan into Tamaki's back and it exploded.

Sakura Haruno: We are never gonna forgive you for your terrible crimes! EARTH STYLE: MEGA RASENGUN!

Sakura formed a powerful brown Rasengan sphere and fired it from her finger like a powerful gun blast and it hit Tamaki and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion from the powerful blast obliterated much of the prison and sent shrapnel from the blast into the rest of the evil prison staff and killed all of them! Tamaki's head was left.

Fu: You are never gonna talk again! SEVEN TAILS NINJA ART: SPINNING SCALE EXPLOSION!

Fu unleashed a powerful dust cyclone of Chomei's scales and she spun around with incredible speed like a spinning top and she clapped her hands and ignited them and they exploded with unbelievable power.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it not only killed Tamaki and completely obliterated him in an instant but it also completely destroyed what was left of the entire prison and sunk the entire island the Prison was on right into the ocean! Destroying all traces of it from existence forever and leaving the evil staff and inmates as food for the sharks and fish.

May: Well, that's one prison we're not using anytime soon.

Me: You said it May.

Nico: Never again.

Ganta: It's over. I'm finally free.

The spirits of the evil inmates and staff have all been sent into the River of Fire.

Me: Lets go to Tokyo and reveal everything that happened.

We went to Tokyo and in the city hall press conference room, I revealed everything to the entire populous of the city and they were all shocked and horrified about what was going on and they began to realize that they were wrong about Deadman Wonderland and that it was a terrible mistake that should've never been made. It was a nightmare from Hell. But everyone in Japan was glad that we destroyed it. We got Ganta, Shiro and everyone in the Branch of Sin's records expunged and they were free people.

Ganta: J.D. we can't thank you enough for freeing us.

Me: It was our pleasure Ganta. What happened to you should've never happened at all.

Shiro: But I'm just happy that we're free.

Kengamine: That's true. Now we can go back to our families and start our lives over again. We have so much to catch up on.

Me: I know. But at least now we've seen the last of Deadman Wonderland. But you all can still use your Deadman powers for good and help people in need.

Miya: That's true.

Ganta: That's a great idea though.

Me: I'm glad. You're more than welcome to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm if you like.

Ganta: We would be honored.

Shiro: Yeah! It's awesome!

Ganta: (To the viewers) Never mess with the lives of other people that have been wrongfully convicted or Team Loud Phoenix Storm is coming for you.

Me: You said it Ganta.

We went back home to Gotham Royal York and we formed a new branch of Team Loud Phoenix Storm for Ganta and his friends called the Deadman Justice Brigade. It was a team of Team Loud Phoenix Storm dedicated to freeing those that have been wrongfully convicted and sent to prison or death row. The Ghost of the Gator

Ghoul was made into a stuffed statue and Lana has it in her room.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

When he was done many of us that hadn't heard about it were shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man!

Applejack: That is a nasty place!

Rainbow Dash: They kill criminals there for people's own amusement!? That is totally barbaric!

Rarity: I was just about to say the same thing darlings!

Starlight Glimmer: Thank goodness you guys destroyed that abomination.

Me: Yeah. That was awful. What happened in that prison is considered Hell on Earth.

Burstinatrix: That was a terrible place! I can't believe that those people were going to kill people for everyone's enjoyment.

Inferno Wing: Yeah it's totally inhumane.

Nico: You read my mind on that one.

May: That was totally sick.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness we destroyed that place and reduced it to nothing more than a crater.

Lola: Yeah thank goodness. And we saved all the people there from a fate that no one should ever suffer.

Eli: That's for sure.

Shiro: Yes and we are forever grateful.

Ganto: Same here.

Laney: That was still an awesome adventure though.

Me: But I'm also excited about Nuju's big mission.

Nico: Is it wrong that I'm excited about today?

Eli: Not at all Nico. We're all really excited.

Varie: Yeah I can't wait for all of us to help Philip and Shotaro and his team.

Fortune Lady Water: Me too Varie. This is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: I think it's gonna be an epic battle.

Me: Yep. And I hope some of the Elemental Girls that Lincoln knows get Archenemies too.

Lincoln: I have a feeling they will.

Maria: Similar to the Dark Signers.

Me: That's right and it's VERY Similar. Misty told me there were brought back to life by the power of the Earthbound Immortals.

Nico: Yeah that was crazy.

Brittney: It was but it's really awesome having them as some of our archenemies.

Qin: I agree there.

Me: So the NEVER group are in a sense the Kamen Rider version of The Dark Signers. Minus the Nazca Lines and the Earthbound Immortals.

Nico: Yep.

Wednesday Addams: Yeah that is amazing.

Ebonwumon: Yeah they were killed in some way but they were brought back through artificial means. (2nd Head) Yeah because of Foundation X. (1st Head) I was gonna say that Mr. Chatterbox Spoilpants!?

Nico: Geez, you never had that problem whenever it was your turn for the usual battles!

Ebonwumon: Oh sorry. We can't help it. It's part of sharing one body. (2nd Head) Yeah we're used to that but we long forgot to mention that to you.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Ryu told me about this when they met Ebonwumon at Baihumon's castle in the Digital World.

Nico: Wow. By the way J.D. what drove you to the conclusion earlier about sending Katsumi to the Black Gates before Maria stopped you?

Me: Well I watched the W movie and I saw what Katsumi was gonna do. But after seeing the flashback in the second W Movie, I was divided 50/50 on whether to kill Katsumi and give him the Black Gates or let him live and join our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Nico: That is very conflicting isn't it.

Eli: Yeah.

Dark Witch: Yeah it was.

Nico: I feel sorry for Katsumi. Isaka and Kazu? Not so much.

Ebonwumon: I agree there too lad. He did nothing to deserve this after what happened.

Me: I agree there too. What he went through is also very similar to how Madara brought back all those reanimated ninjas on the Nacho Planet.

Lola: Yeah that was crazy!

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: How did Katsumi die?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his history and what it revealed was 10,000% SHOCKING!

---

Katsumi Daido (大道 克己, Daidō Katsumi) was a Necro-Over and a member of NEVER who became Kamen Rider Eternal (仮面ライダーエターナル, Kamen Raidā Etānaru), the main antagonist in Kamen Rider W Forever: A to Z/The Gaia Memories of Fate. He served as the viewpoint character in Kamen Rider W Returns: Eternal.

In Kamen Rider Zi-O, an alternate version of Katsumi was created by Another Decade, said copy somehow attaining the original Katsumi's memories.

As shown in The Beginning of N/Blood and Dream, Katsumi was born with a congenital heart defect. This, combined with a fatal car accident, prompted his mother, Miki Daido, to use her NECRO-OVER project research, based on Philip, to save her son's life as the first Necro-Over, giving him bio-stimulants to age properly. However, despite Katsumi's superhuman combat skills, the Necro-Over project was rejected in favor of the Gaia Memory project, forcing Katsumi and his mother to leave the Foundation. Transforming four people who recently died into Necro-Overs, they founded NEVER. Daido is more refined and enhanced than the other Necro-Overs.

Katsumi was the leader of the organization NEVER that uses the T2 Gaia Memories. He lead the NEVER Dopants created from the T2 Gaia Memories. Katsumi and the other members of NEVER were fighting a terrorist organization in South Asia, where he encountered a Quark named Mina and fell in love with her. After a brief meeting with Jun Kazu, Katsumi gained the experimental Eternal Memory to become Kamen Rider Eternal. But when Doctor Prospect as the Eyes Dopant killed all of the Quarks, supposedly even Mina, Katsumi went mad and killed Prospect with Memory's Maximum Drive. With the Eternal Memory damaged, Katsumi discarded it and decided to wipe out the Museum.

Katsumi first appeared in Futo City attacking the helicopter Tabata is riding in, taking the T2 Eternal Memory and transforming into Eternal. He takes the entire case containing the T2 Gaia Memories and goes to his accomplices. But Tabata activates a switch causing the case and helicopter to explode, scattering the Memories. However, Katsumi survives, and he and his comrades search for the remaining Memories.

Katsumi then appears at the place the Riders of Futo came to meet Maria S. Cranberry, where he fights Kamen Rider Double as both FangJoker and CycloneJokerXtreme and easily overpowers both forms. He shuts down access to the pre-T2 Gaia Memories, saying that he and Philip are a lot alike, which only makes Philip more livid. After Double is defeated, NEVER claims the 19 T2 Gaia Memories that the Riders found.

With 25 of the 26 T2 Gaia Memories recovered and Philip captured by NEVER, Katsumi reveals his plan to take over and rebuild Futo City in his image, with the people turned into Necro-Overs. Reclaiming the T2 Joker Memory from Philip's partner, Shotaro Hidari, Daido initiates the X-Bicker that will send out a wave to turn everyone into Necro-Overs, despite knowing that they will die as they are not enhanced as Katsumi is. Philip, with help from Shotaro, reactivates their Gaia Memories, and Maria injects a serum into Daido that causes him to start dissolving. In retaliation, Daido shoots Maria in the stomach and takes another serum to stabilize himself which seemed to weaken him.

They manages to catch up to Katsumi as he transforms into Eternal, but the latter escapes again. Double then catches up and fights Eternal on the Futo Tower using his Half Forms. As he is about to deliver the final blow as CycloneJokerXtreme, Eternal seemed to regain his full strength and goes into his Strengthening Armament mode, using the Zone Memory to summon the other T2 Gaia Memories. He then uses the 'Never Ending Hell Maximum Drive to send Double falling from Futo Tower to his death, but through the support of the citizens of Futo and a strong gust of wind blowing into the Xtreme Memory, Double changes from CycloneJokerXtreme to CycloneJokerGoldXtreme. Eternal then uses his energy to send one blast of energy at Double, but Double counters through the attack and hits Eternal with a kick strong enough to defeat him as well as destroy all 26 T2 Gaia Memories at once. With his very last breath, Katsumi remembers what death feels like.

---

When it was done we were really shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! So Eiji helped out too. That is cool! Also now I'm really glad I made the right decision with Maria's help. What he went through should never have happened. I would have gladly given him my heart to save his life.

Eli: He was born with a heart defect!? That's awful!

Red Archery Girl: It sure is.

Lola: Poor girl.

Me: Thank goodness immortality and invincibility will help me out.

Nico: Better yet, how about we give him Isaka or Kazu's heart after we kill both of them?

Me: As long as you eat the other one.

Nico: Fair enough.

Eli: Yeah.

Shiro: This is gonna be good.

Me: And we'll keep the 26 T2 Gaia Memories. We'll use them for good.

Nico: Good idea. Reika gave you the T2 Gaia Memories when we met her.

Lincoln: She sure did.

Qin: That was convenient.

Me: And then we'll banish Isaka to the Warp.

Eli: I hope we're not giving him mercy.

Nico: Oh, we're not banishing Isaka to the Warp to be merciful. It's because after what he did to Ryu's family, he deserves more pain at a later date at the hands of one of my Gene Slammer Girlfriends!

Me: I agree there Nico! I agree!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there Nico.

Me: We just got to decide on which one is the one that will do it.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: And after that, we really will have to send Katsumi to the infirmary. You know, for his heart defect.

Me: The best doctors and us will help him.

Lisa Loud: And I will gladly be of assistance.

Nico: I had a feeling you would Lisa.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Yep. Wait I sense something.

Shire, Lightsworn Spirit: What is it Master Eli?

Eli: It's coming from the north above us.

We saw a figure fly in and it landed and it was a black version of Jetray! It was ANOTHER JETRAY!

Me: (GASP) Another Jetray!

Qin: Whoa! A flying one this time.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Okay buddy! Who are you!?

Another Jetray: (In a girls voice) J.D. would know.

Me: (Gasp) That voice. Its been years since we saw each other. Janelle Seis its been a while.

Another Jetray: It sure has been a while J.D.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is the principal of my old elementary school. She moved to Colorado from Minnesota and she became the youngest ever principal in the history of the state of Colorado to get the position. She was only 13 years old when she got it.

Nico: Wow! That is really impressive.

Me: It sure is. And she has a really awesome genius level IQ. She and I got really close and developed a relationship back then.

Nico: Wow.

Another Jetray: Yes those were fun times. And you grew so much J.D.

Me: So I have been told so many times.

Albedo turned into Negative Jetray.

Negative Jetray: Aren't you a little young to be a principal?

Another Jetray: Aren't Phineas and Ferb a little young to be inventing stuff?

Negative Jetray: Touche.

Me: One is NEVER too young to invent things. Look at Lisa. She is a genius level scientist and winner of a Junior Nobel Prize. She invents all kinds of awesome stuff that benefits for humanity.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it's really beneficial.

Another Jetray: Very impressive.

Me: I've known Lisa for over 6 and a half years. She is a really smart and awesome girl.

Lola: Yeah she sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Janelle. But it's to save you.

Another Jetray: I know.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Another Jetray: Wow! J.D. you have changed so much.

Me: Loaded with all kinds of tricks and surprises.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you?

Maria: I have a feeling that future Another Omnitrix Aliens will easily find out that Swartz lied to them after his defeat.

Nico: Yeah I have that same feeling.

Another Jetray: He promised to give me Elemental Powers.

Dark Witch: Lot of good that did.

Dunames Dark Witch: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: But he lied to you. He is a heartless monster that will never live up to his end of the bargain.

Nico: Yep.

Another Jetray: Yes I realize that. But shall we dance?

She fired black energy lasers from her eyes and I deflected them back with my scythe.

Nico: (gets out Black Manta's Ridewatch) I can shoot lasers out of my eyes too!

He activated it and fired lasers from his eyes and she dodged them.

(FEEL AGAIN BY ONEREPUBLIC PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

It's been a long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I had till my feet went numb

Praying like a fool that's been on the run

Heart's still beating, but it's not working

It's like a million-dollar phone that you just can't ring

I reached out trying to love, but I feel nothing

Yeah, my heart is numb

But with you, I feel again

Yeah, with you, I can feel again (yeah)

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh (feel again)

I'm feeling better ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

A long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I broke till my feet went numb

Praying like a fool who just shot a gun

Heart still beating, but it's not working

It's like a hundred thousand voices that just can't sing

I reached out trying to love, but I feel nothing

Oh, my heart is numb

But with you, I feel again

Yeah, with you, I can feel again (yeah)

But with you (I'm feeling better ever since you know me)

I feel again (I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me)

Yeah, with you (I'm feeling better ever since you know me)

I can feel again (I was a lonely soul)

(Woo-hoo)

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

I'm feeling better ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

I'm feeling better ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

I'm feeling better ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

I'm feeling better ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

A little wiser now from what you've shown me

Yeah, I feel again, feel again (ooh)

He fired waves of water and they smashed Another Jetray all over the place.

Me: YEAH!

Another Jetray: That's one of my favorite songs.

Me: Mine too. Now watch this one.

Another Jetray flew into the air and I flew after her.

Me: Try this one. (Activate's Stratos's Ridewatch)

(THE SIGN BY ACE OF BASE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TORNADOES AND WIND SWIRL AROUND ME)

Shock!

I, I got a new life

You would hardly recognize me

I'm so glad

How can a person like me care for you?

(Ah) Why do I bother

When you're not the one for me

Is enough enough?

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

Under the pale moon

For so many years I've wondered who you are

How could a person like you bring me joy

Under the pale moon

Where I see a lot of stars

Is enough enough?

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

Oh, oh, oh, oh

I saw the sign and it opened up my mind

And I am happy now

Living without you

I've left you, oh oh oh

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

I fired waves of wind and smashed her all over.

Another Jetray: That was so beautiful! You sing really awesomely.

Me: We had tons of karaoke sessions during some of our adventures.

Kaito: (gets out Decade gear) Our turn now!

Zocks: (Gets W gear) This gear is fitting for today.

Kaito had the Decade Blaster and Zocks had the Prismblade.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Try this one on! (Activate's Inferno Monster's Ridewatch)

(THE MUMMERS DANCE BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (Singing Divinely as fire swirls around me)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves

And summon the shadows there

And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms

In the springtime of the year

The songs of birds seem to fill the wood
That when the fiddler plays
All their voices can be heard
Long past their woodland days
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay
And so they linked their hands and danced
'Round in circles and in rows
And so the journey of the night descends
When all the shades are gone
A garland gay we bring you here
And at your door we stand
It is a sprout well budded out
The work of our Lord's hand
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

I fired waves of fire and blasted Another Jetray all over the place.

Lola: OH YEAH! Now for this one. (Activate's Vertigo's Ridewatch)

(READY TO GO BY REPUBLICA PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ready to go

Ready to go

You're weird, in tears

Too near and too far away

He said, "Saw red"

Went home, stayed in bed all day

Your T-shirts dish dirt

Always love the one you hurt

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

Shout it out

You sleep too deep

One week is another world

(Big mouth) Big mouth

(Drop out) Drop out

You get what you deserve

You're strange, insane

One thing you can never change

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

Shout it out

Ready to go

Abused, confused

Always love the one that hurt ya,

Hurt ya, hurt ya, hurt ya

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

It's a crack

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

She fired waves of energy and it hit Another Jetray and caused everything she saw to spin and she was dizzy and she fell to the ground with a huge thud.

She got up.

Another Jetray: Whoa that was intense!

Another Jetray fired black energy lasers from her eyes that zapped Gaon in the butt.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

Gaon: YYYYYYYYYEEEEEEEEOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOWWWWWWWW! (HOPPING IN PAIN) OOH OW OW OW OW OW OW!

Aylene C.: That must've hurt!

Me: Yeah no kidding! Nice shot though.

Another Jetray: Thanks.

Me: Try this on. (Activate's Star Creature's Ridewatch)

(I RAN SO FAR AWAY BY A FLOCK OF SEAGULLS PLAYS)

Me: (Singing Divinely as Stars swirl around me)

… I walked along the avenue

I never thought I'd meet a girl like you

Meet a girl like you

With auburn hair and tawny eyes

The kind of eyes that hypnotize me through

Hypnotize me through

… And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

… A cloud appears above your head

A beam of light comes shining down on you

Shining down on you

The cloud is moving nearer still

Aurora borealis comes in view

Aurora comes in view

… And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

… Reached out a hand to touch your face

You're slowly disappearing from my view

'Pearing from my view

Reached out a hand to try again

I'm floating in a beam of light with you

A beam of light with you

… And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I couldn't get away

I danced and fired waves of stars and smashed her all over the place!

Dunames Dark Witch: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Laney: Let me do one. (Activate's Biowulf's Ridewatch)

(SACRED SPIRIT LY-O-LAY ALE LOYA PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY IN NATIVE AMERICAN LANGUAGE AS MOONS AND WOLVES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

Ly O Ley O Lay - LaLe Loy Lao

Le O Le O Lo - La Loy La

Ly O Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy

Ley O Lay - Lay Le Loy Lao

She danced and fired waves of moonlight and energy and they hit Another Jetray and smashed her down.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: Nice one Laney!

Lola: Yeah!

Gaon: That. Hurt. BAD!

His butt was glowing RED HOT! OUCH!

Nico: YICHIHUAHUAS!

Nico licked his finger with spit and touched it.

SSSIZZZZLEEE!

Nico: YIKES!

Maria: I got this.

She fired water and cooled it down.

Gaon: WOOWHOHOHOHOHOHOO! TOO COLD!

Maria: Sorry.

Me: Oh I have been wanting to test this out for Lisa. It's for today's big mission.

I pulled out my new W Gaia Memory Broadsword. It was a broadsword hilt that had 10 slots for 10 memories and the blade is formed in that element.

Me: Lets see.

I put in the Gaia Memories of Heatwave, Firefly, Pyros, Axel, P'andor, Firebrand, Scorcher, Pyro, El Diablo and Molten Man. Then the sword grew a blade made of 100% PURE FIRE!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is cool!

Me: The Gaia Memory Elemental Sword works!

Nico: Wow!

I fired fireballs with a powerful swipe of the sword and they hit Another Jetray and smashed her all over!

Nico: That would be a great group for the usual battles. Or a good sub team overall.

Me: The Elemental Forces of Nature for the teams of the M.O.E. That's awesome. But I was testing this out.

Nico: It sure worked well.

Me: Yep.

Another Jetray: You guys made all kinds of amazing weapons and tools.

Me: We have to have a lot of technological ingenuity to benefit for humanity and for the superhero business.

Lincoln: We sure do.

Qin: Yeah.

May: I just hope you don't give us detention for this!

Another Jetray: Don't worry. I'm retired now as principal. I set out to find J.D. so I can help him in his team.

Me: Looks like you just found us and you are more than welcome to join us.

Another Jetray: Thanks.

Me: But this should be the time where a gene-slammer appears.

Suddenly a massive wall of fire exploded out and out came a red tyrannosaurus! It was DIABLO!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Diablo!?

Diablo: (In a Girls Voice) The Tyrannosaurus Breathed Fire that Burned His Enemies.

Nico: And the Pterodactyl escaped from his fiery fury.

Diablo: Good to see you again Agent Nico.

Nico: Agent Mata Hari Henningway. Good to see you again too.

Me: Wait a second! I've heard about you. You are the awesome Queen of Espionage and Infiltration. One of the greatest spies in all of the C.I.A. and you always got the missions done.

Diablo: That's right.

She fired a wave of fire and it hit Another Jetray and smashed her down and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Janelle and she had a huge headache. Janelle was a red hair woman with red clothes and red angel wings.

Me: Are you all right Janelle?

Janelle Seis: (GROANS) What a huge headache.

Me: You'll be all right.

I picked her up.

The Diablo reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and had a red hat, sunglasses and red clothes.

Maria: Nice sunglasses.

Mata Hari Henningway: Thank you kindly.

Laney: Mata Hari. That was also the Exotic Dancer that was convicted of espionage during World War I.

Mata Hari Henningway: That is correct. She is also my namesake. I was Nico's partner in the C.I.A. and we did all sorts of amazing missions together and brought down numerous organizations.

Me: Wow!

Ebonwumon: That is amazing lass.

Lola: Yeah.

Ebonwumon: Do you have any favorite memories with Nico?

Mata Hari Henningway: I'm afraid that's classified.

Me: The C.I.A. has always been very diligent about keeping their agents backgrounds secret as well as keeping their information very top secret.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Mata Hari hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Agent Mata Hari.

Mata Hari Henningway: And I as well Agent Nico.

We later went back home. We got tons of awesome new recruits for us.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Zhuqiaomon are heading to Budapest, Hungary, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Psy-Crow, has come back from the dead and he wants revenge.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Budapest, Hungary, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Psy-Crow, has come back from the dead and he wants revenge.

Me: Should've known that carrion-diseased crow wouldn't stay dead for much longer, and on the day we're going to meet the W Kamen Riders too.

Nico: This is too much of a coincidence, in other words, something fishy's going on here.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we need to get some answers out of Psy-Crow before we send his tail feathers to The Black Gates for good. And I want to thank you and the Demon Slayer Corps for joining us on our rescue, Zhuqiaomon.

Zhuqiaomon: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Tanjiro Kamado: Yeah, this is going to be one awesome rescue. And you've got a plan to get the info out of Psy-Crow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That's right.

Giyu Tomioka: This should be interesting to see.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Psy-Crow, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: And right on time, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Psy-Crow, and he's going to kill them.

?: Let's get that evil crow!

Suddenly, we saw the Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Gina Angellus, but we'll have to talk later, we've got an evil psychotic crow to deal with again.

We rush on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Psy-Crow, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety. When Psy-Crow saw us, he was furious.

Psy-Crow: I will make you pay for what you did in destroying me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. If you hadn't gotten in my way, that earthworm would've been at home in my stomach!

Lincoln: Ah, shut your beak, Psy-Crow! You deserved it after what you've done, and now, we're going to make sure you never return from the dead to cause trouble again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander

Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Zhuqiaomon, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Psy-Crow, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Nezuko Kamado kicked off his helmet and Lincoln made his nails on his large right hand grow into claws, and he scratched his left arm and drew blood, and a visible mist started forming and it started to envelop Psy-Crow, and Tanjiro noticed it from the start.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Now, you'll tell us everything we need to know.

Tanjiro Kamado: That's Miss Tamayo's Blood Demon Art: Aroma of Magical Sunlight. Everyone, cover your mouths.

We did so, and Psy-Crow suddenly fell under the influence of the Blood Demon Art.

Lincoln: Now, tell us, who brought you back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing you long ago?

Psy-Crow: Never, I'll never tell any of you that it was Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu, they were the ones who brought me back to kill you all, so they can kill Katsumi.

Psy-Crow covered his big beak up, and Lincoln smirked, and the scratches he made healed, and the mist disappeared.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Thank you for telling us this. Now, time to say farewell.

Lincoln readied his massive broadsword and the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged broad-bladed gold blade was covered with powerful rainbow lightning.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Lightning Breathing - Seventh Form: Honoikazuchi no Kami

Lincoln dashes forward at blinding speeds and unleashes a singular forward slash at a low stance at Psy-Crow, and accompanied by a yellow Japanese dragon shaped like a lightning bolt, it struck down and electrocuted Psy-Crow so badly, it fried him and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, that was so awesome, not only did you use Tamayo's Blood Demon Art to get Psy-Crow to confess as to who brought him back, but you also used Zenitsu Agatsuma's personal technique to end him.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and I learned a lot of the Hashira's techniques.

Kyojuro Rengoku: That's right, and you've been training really hard in learning the Breathing Style techniques from us, Lincoln.

Me: And so have all of us, Master Kyojuro.

Lincoln: And now, not only are we rid of Psy-Crow for good, but now we know who it was that brought him back, which means Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu are both dead when we get them. (To Gina Angellus) And it's so good to see you again, Gina Angellus.

Gina Angellus reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing emerald green hair, emerald green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo, and she's dressed in a green sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt with the Wings Nazca Line on it, green pants, green shoes, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with green flames and birds on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo's wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large green gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Gina Angellus: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Gina Angellus and they hugged, and Gina Angellus is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gina Angellus: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Gina Angellus, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she's a master of wind, a great flyer, and she knows so much about birds and also has the power to talk to birds.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: But, it gets even more awesome, she also loves incredibly spicy nuclear hot food and she helped me get a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types.

My jaw and Nico's dropped at what Lincoln told us.

Nico: Holy crap, so not only does she love incredibly spicy nuclear hot food, but she also helped you get a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types?!

Me: That's really AWESOME! And something tells me we're in for an awesome story later on.

Gina Angellus: You'll love hearing about it, and on how I also took on the full extent of Lori's fury.

Tanjiro Kamado: From what we've heard, it's not good.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Gina Angellus' neck with green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Gina Angellus: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Gina.

Gina Angellus had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Gina Angellus' waist and Gina Angellus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Gina Angellus' face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX from Cyberbots: Fullmetal Madness, Yui Takanaka, Tomomi

Murashita, and Mai Yumekanou from MegaZone 23.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX from Cyberbots: Fullmetal Madness, Yui Takanaka, Tomomi Murashita, and Mai Yumekanou from MegaZone 23.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Psy-Crow, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted,

Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX, Yui Takanaka, Tomomi Murashita, and Mai Yumekanou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too.

We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Psy-Crow who's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him long ago, and even worse, it was at the hands of Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that psychopath, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Gina Angellus have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of Psy-Crow for good, and he's never coming back, and Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu were going to pay for bringing Psy-Crow back from the dead later on today on Nuju's big mission.

---

After finally putting a permanent end to Psy-Crow once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Gina Angellus saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Gina Angellus: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Gina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gina Angellus: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Gina, how did you help Lincoln get a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types and take on the full extent of Lori's fury?

Gina Angellus: Now, that's a story that I'd never forget. One day, when we were having lunch in the backyard at my house, I gave something to Lincoln for him to eat: it was a bright red pepper with orange flames on the tips, but this wasn't any ordinary pepper: this was the legendary El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury, a pepper that's said to give to those who ate it a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types and any pepper they eat will also give them a massive and powerful boost in power and energy, and it also increases their body heat and temperature. When Lincoln ate it, he was surrounded by a glowing neon red outline which transformed into a fiery vortex, and when it faded, it left Lincoln with a massive and powerful fire aura.

We were amazed.

Me: Whoa, I never knew a pepper like that existed.

Nico: Same here, that's really awesome.

Gina Angellus: It sure is. But, our day was ruined when we heard a loud banshee screech of rage, and I knew who it was: Lori, and when she arrived, she was really really furious, her eyes were red with pure rage, and her teeth were a mouthful of sharp fangs, and in her hand was her cellphone but the screen was cracked, and she just singled out Lincoln for it, but he explained that he wasn't even in her room at the time, but she didn't care and she got out a knife to stab and kill him and then she was going to kill me and bury us in the Kalamazoo River, that got me so mad, I attacked her with a blast of wind and it knocked her into a fence, but she wasn't going to give up, and she rushed in to attack us yet again, but Lincoln formed a ball of fire and it was super-charged with the power of The El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury, and he threw it and it hit Lori and sent her hurtling to another fence and it knocked her out. Then, we tied her up and Lincoln entombed her in a fireball prison and we dragged her butt back to The Loud House, and when we told the parents and the other sisters of what Lori tried to do to us, they were furious. We then checked the cameras in Lisa's room, and we found out that

Lola accidentally knocked over the cupboard that had Lori's phone on top, and it fell off and the screen cracked. When Lola saw it, she panicked and fled, and she knew what Lori would do if she found out, and it wasn't Lincoln since he was with me.

Nico: Now, that's serious, and Lola, why did you flee from the room instead of telling anyone about it.

Lola: No one could ever find out, because Lori will kill me if she found out. I may be violent and quick to anger, but Lori's a bloodthirsty monster who's quick to anger and she'll kill anyone who gets her mad.

Lincoln: And it allowed Dark Lori to take over.

Nico: That demonic, cold-blooded, unfeeling brute!

Me: Now, we're really glad she got The Black Gates for good.

Lori: You said it, but I wasn't safe for long, Mom and Dad grounded me for six months and Leni hit me on the head with a sandal, and Luna smashed her cymbals in my face, and Lynn threw me in the basement and into an isolation cube.

Lynn: And Lincoln didn't speak to her for that amount of time, plus, we were impressed by what Gina did to give Lincoln that immunity to peppers of all types.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, I have a fire aura as well, and it also enhanced my fire powers infinite-fold.

Nico: Dang.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Jim Crocodile Cook and Ellie Singh are heading out to explore Dry Lagoon, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Jim Crocodile Cook: (Australian Accent) Ready, Ellie?

Ellie Singh: Ready, Jim.

Jim Crocodile Cook and Ellie Singh left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Dry Lagoon.

Ellie Singh: Wow, so this is Dry Lagoon, awesome.

Jim Crocodile Cook: (Australian Accent) And it's another place Sonic and his friends have gone to many times. Shall we?

Jim Crocodile Cook and Ellie Singh got into their swim clothes and dived right into the water and they began swimming around the place and they also explored the marine life that dwell here and it's amazing. Then, they also had lunch on the beach as well, then, as the sun was about to set, Jim Crocodile Cook went up to Ellie Singh, and he wrapped his arms around her waist and Ellie Singh wrapped her arms around his neck, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a romantic kiss as the sun was just about to set, then, they returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Ellie Singh: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Dry Lagoon.

Jim Crocodile Cook: (Australian Accent) And we had an amazing time there. And how have things been here?

Nico: We've been getting ready to meet the W Kamen Riders, and as always, keeping Sancho and his party birds out.

Lincoln: That's right, and we're all set to meet the W Kamen Riders and we're sparing Katsumi, but we're giving Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu The Black Gates for good, especially what they did in bringing back Psy-Crow from the dead to get rid of us.

Me: Those two are nothing but a bunch of lowlives who deserve to die, and we're also sticking to the plan.

Lincoln: Those two have no idea of what's coming for them, and we're ready for them.

---

Later we were over at Sky High Academy and it was gonna be the perfect place for some bonding time.

Me: I always love coming here to Sky High Academy.

Layla Williams: Me too. It's so awesome.

Joan Critias: This is always so awesome.

Hailey Timaeus: Yeah I think it's so awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Layla Williams: It's always fun.

Nico: Pete, you and Hay Lin are up for bonding time.

Yost Spiderman: All right!

Hay Lin: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Yost Spiderman: Hay Lin, I'm gonna be honest. My life sucked before I met you.

Hay Lin: It did? How come?

Yost Spiderman: Well it was not a good life.

He told her all about it and it was a terrible life.

---

Peter Benjamin Parker is an intelligent high school student who secretly fights crime as a costumed superhero under the name Spider-Man. Using his spider-based powers and brilliant scientific mind, he fights crime and saves lives throughout New York City. He fights to honor his deceased Uncle Ben and his words "With great power there must also come great responsibility."

The early history of Peter Parker is largely unknown.

At some point, his parents Richard and Mary Parker were killed when they died in a plane crash. Orphaned as a young boy, Peter was then brought into the household to live with Richard's older brother Ben and his wife May in Forest Hillsin Queens, New York. Peter grew close to Ben and May as they raised him and that they were the only family he had. Ben and May helped him with his studies.

He once was friends with Eugene Thompson when they were both very young. Because Eugene kept taking his clothes off, Peter nicknamed him Flash.

Peter soon grew up with a great interest in science and academics and became an extremely intelligent honors student at Midtown Manhattan Magnet High School. Although, Peter's shyness and scholastic interest, especially in science, often made him a social outcast. Peter and Flash grew apart until it got to the point where Flash became a football star and bully to Peter. Peter later befriended Harry Osborn and Gwen Stacy.

He and Gwen were friends with Eddie Brock, whose father was friends with Richard. They were childhood friends and considered each other to be brothers. However, Eddie was older and graduated before Peter.

After being bitten on the hand by a spider genetically altered by radiation during a field trip to Empire State University, Peter was endowed with super powers. While walking home from school, Peter's Spider-Sense warned him of danger. He then realized a car running right at him. He jumped out of the way and clung to a building. Peter was amazed by this and looked for other ways to test his abilities.

At some point later, Peter sewed and designed a red and blue costume to conceal his identity so he would not be recognized. He created web fluid that could be fired out of his wrist-mounted web shooters that he invented. He called himself Spider-Man.

He used his powers to get money by wrestling the fighter Crusher Hogan. After defeating the wrestler, he found out that if he wanted to obtain any cash he must first sign a contract with Sulivan Edwards, the manager. Peter refused and Sulivan didn't give him any money.

Peter complained that it was not fair. Edwards returned by saying that it was not "his problem." Just as Peter was about to leave, a burglar came out of Sulivan's office with some stolen money. As the burglar fled he ran past Peter who, did nothing, to get back at Sulivan for not giving him any money, claiming it was "not his problem."

Using his spider powers to help him get home, he then opened the door to a crying Aunt May. Peter ran over to comfort her and ask her what happened. She then tells him that Uncle Ben was murdered by a burglar. because the criminal wanted Ben's car. Enraged, Peter was furious at this and sought revenge, so he went after the criminal as Spider-Man, and confronted the burglar in an old warehouse. Spider-Man unmasked the robber, only to find it was the same man who he let escape earlier. After knocking the criminal out and lowering him to policeman via web line. Overcome with guilt, Peter vowed to use his powers for good and to never put himself before anyone else, remembering his uncle's words that, "With great power there must also come great responsibility" becoming a superhero.

## High School

The next day, Peter arrived at school and told Gwen and Harry that he was determined to get a date with cheerleader Sally Avril, though both she and Flash humiliated him in front of everyone.

After school, Peter and Gwen were offered an internship at the lab of Dr. Curt Connors, where Peter had been given his powers. Both accepted.

Peter went to Harry's home, where Harry's father Norman congratulated him on his new career.

Adrian Toomes, taking the name Vulture, broke in wearing a winged suit and kidnapped Norman. Peter slipped out to don his Spider-Man costume and pursued Vulture. He succeeded in rescuing Norman but lost sight of Vulture in the fight.

Later, Peter went to the lab where he met up with Gwen, Eddie, and Connors. When he found out he would not be paid for the internship, he decided to sell pictures of himself as Spider-Man to the New York newspaper called *The Daily Bugle* . Peter met the editor-in-chief J. Jonah Jameson, who was unimpressed by him and threw the boy out.

That night, Norman was attacked by Vulture once more. When Spider-Man tried to stop him, he was fired upon by the Enforcers, who distracted him while Vulture chased Norman's limousine. While being pursued by the Enforcers, he followed after Vulture and ended up defeating him while getting the assassins off his back.

When he returned home, Aunt May gave him a curfew to ensure he didn't come home late again. She then gave him a slice of pie.

In Dr. Connors' laboratory, Connors demonstrated to Peter, Gwen, and Eddie a new potential source of clean energy: genetically modified eels. After Gwen and Peter leave, an electrician Max Dillon, attempted to upgrade the lab's electrical filters. However, he fell into a water tank and was electrocuted. Max was then sent to the hospital.

There he was found to be emitting strong electrical fields and was placed in quarantine. Max was further angered when a doctor explained that, although he was stable, he must wear a special suit to contain this emitted bioelectricity.

Peter was assigned to tutor a popular girl named Liz Allen. He was attempting to teach her science in a cafe when an angry Max entered and accidentally short circuited the power. Max then left.

Peter, believing him to be dangerous, pursued him as Spider-Man. Peter managed to photograph Max and remove his mask. Max became enraged and attacked, but fled while Peter is distracted by a phone call from Aunt May.

The following day Peter discovered that his photographs had not developed properly. He was still able to identify the man he fought as Max. He met with Dr. Connors, Eddie, and Gwen to seek a way to contain Max, who had been attacked by the police. Meanwhile, Max decided to seek help from the lab.

Max arrived at the lab and became aggressive, threatening Connors' wife, Martha. Eddie distracted him long enough for Peter to lead the girls to safety and return as Spider-Man.

Max, calling himself "Electro," began to fight with Spider-Man. The battle led the pair out from the lab into the rain, where Spider-Man spotted a radio tower beside a pool. He knocks Electro into the water, causing him to short circuit into unconsciousness.

At school the next day, Peter talked to Liz in the hall. She was complimenting his tutoring when the popular students approached. Liz quickly changed her attitude, acting rude, and walked away to protect her reputation.

J. Jonah Jameson shot down Peter's idea to sell him pictures of Spider-Man in action immediately and kicked him out of his office. However, Jameson had actually stole Peter's ideas as his own and published a contest. Peter later managed to win the contest as a result of taking pictures of Spider-Man fighting the Lizard, whom Dr. Connors' had accidentally turned himself into as a result of experimenting with lizard DNA. Despite Peter having never shown anything that linked Connors to the Lizard, this action alienated Peter from his friends at the ESU lab particularly Eddie.

An upset Peter decided to take a vial of the same gene cleanser that cured Dr. Connors and use it to "cure" himself of his spider powers, but he decided to keep it for later, remaining Spider-Man for the time being.

Parker then noticed that his aunt was having trouble paying the bills given to her, as he looked at them, and saw that they were all past due. His aunt then told him about Mary Jane Watson, who Peter immediately did not like just from her description. Peter then swung over to Osborn's house to help Harry study, but then he received an e-mail from *The Daily Bugle* saying that they liked his photos, and wanted him to come to the *Bugle* immediately to get a pay-check for photos of Spider-Man. Peter left Harry hanging just so he could get his pay-check.

When J. Jonah Jameson, the editor-in-chief of the *Bugle* first saw Parker, he just said that he was the kid who wasted his time the other day, and threw him out. Peter almost left, but Betty Brant, a person who works at the *Bugle*, helped drag him back in to get his pay-check. Jonah then gave him his money, and asked for a new set of Spider-Man pictures by deadline, which was two hours. He later tried stopping a crime that night, which was caused by Flint Marko and Alex O'Hirn again. He trounced them as usual, but a new villain called the Shocker came in, and attack Spider-Man at a dump. It looked like Spider-Man was finally beaten when he was crushed by a garbage compacter, thanks to Shocker. However Spider-Man survived, and he lost his pay-check. He got a new one, and gave Jonah the photos. Harry complained on how Peter totally left him hanging, but he promised that he would help him out later. Spider-Man then foiled another robbery from Marko and O'Hern, and told them to tell Shocker that he wanted a rematch. However, thanks to foiling that robbery, he bailed out on Harry again who he called Peter worthless. There were then strange tremors going off in a straight line in New York, and Parker realized that it was Shocker. He then went after Shocker, and fought him again. Spider-Man won by bringing the entire house they were in down on top of Shocker. He then gave his photos to the *Bugle*, and got his money to help his aunt May with the bills.

Shortly afterwards, Peter had to contend with Flint Marko and Alex O'Hirn, two crooks that he constantly arrested over the summer except now they were the supervillains Sandman and Rhino respectively. Peter learned from the latter, who had slipped into unconsciousness from dehydration, the identity of the Big Man: Tombstone. As Spider-Man he confronted Tombstone in his office. Tombstone said that he ran all of the organized crime in Manhattan, and was fine with occasional heroes but not mass saviors like Spider-Man. He offers to pay Spider-Man if he avoids his crime and only fights low-level crime. Peter refuses and leaves.

Peter got a date with Mary Jane Watson for the Fall Formal, but got a call from Jameson saying that a new villain, the Green Goblin, was attacking a party he was throwing for his son. Peter fought off the Goblin while still being able to keep the date. After a fight with Doctor Octopus, Peter contended the Goblin again on Halloween, only to discover his identity was Harry Osborn.

When a symbiote came down onto Earth, Spider-Man immediately snuck into Dr. Connors' lab to see it, but found the Black Cat trying to steal it. As they fought, the alien bonded to Peter, enhancing his powers and abilities with which he defeated the Chameleon. Doc Ock, meanwhile, got most of Peter's villains together to kill him, forming the Sinister Six. When Spider-Man defeated him, he began to wonder if the alien life form was controlling him somehow. When the Sinister Six's attack gave Aunt May a heart attack, Peter became angry and cold to just about everyone, causing him to realize what the alien, called the symbiote, was trying to control everything he did. Peter eventually separated himself from the symbiote using the church's bell. He discovered its true nature and tried to freeze it to death, but Eddie caught him and stopped it. As Spider-Man escaped, Eddie desired to kill Peter, who he blamed for the symbiote's disappearance, as he took photos of the event, and Spider-Man, who he thought stole the symbiote. The symbiote subsequently bonded to Eddie creating Venom. Venom stuck Spider-Man to a fence and then tried to kill Aunt May and Gwen, but Peter stopped him. After Thanksgiving Day dinner, Gwen, who had been in love with Peter since they met, kissed Peter causing him to have mutual feelings.

Over time, Peter continued to learn more about the Green Goblin and other villains, who all began focusing on defeating him. He tried to get close to Gwen and to finally admit his own feelings for her, but he was unable to do so before Liz Allan began a relationship with him the very moment of the turn of the year. Later, Gwen started dating Harry. Peter continued to have various random experiences, which only got worse when Venom revealed Peter's identity to the world. He was later arrested, where he finally ran into Black Cat's father who was the man who killed Uncle Ben.

After Peter got out, he and Gwen finally admitted their feelings and decided to ditch their partners before they started dating. Peter subsequently broke up with Liz, much to her chagrin.

In the end, the Green Goblin revealed himself to actually be Norman Osborn, having framed his son for his own personal gain and hired the Chameleon to keep Spider-Man guessing to set him up for a fall. Furious, Spider-Man seemingly killed Osborn in one final fight.

Harry blamed Spider-Man for his father's death, swearing vengeance. Harry claimed that if Gwen broke up with him, he may become Green Goblin and kill. Gwen was forced to continue dating Harry, which Peter reluctantly accepted.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked.

Hay Lin: My god. I'm so sorry Peter.

Me: That last part we were told about from the Captain America from your world Pete. That was terrible.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah it sure was.

Me: But at least you don't have to worry about your worlds version of Norman anymore.

Yost Spiderman: I can't believe Stewie's gun ran out of ammo right when I was about to kill him.

Me: We fixed that problem though.

Stewie: Thank goodness.

Yost Spiderman: But Aunt May got shot too.

Me: It was nothing serious Pete. Just a grazing shot.

Varie: Yeah it just needed some stitches. Your Worlds version of Aunt May is fully healed now.

Yost Spiderman: You guys are really awesome doctors.

Varie: Well we can't argue about that. We just do what we do.

Qin: That's true.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: Hey J.D.!

Me: What is it Lana?

Lana: Look there.

Lana pointed to a Sky Mermaid City and it was the one I saw in my dream where I banished Storious to the Warp!

Me: Well I'll be! That's the Sky Mermaid Kingdom where I battled Storious and got my Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: Wow! So that's it! That is so cool!

Brian: That moment was the most Bullshit of the Year award.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: Yeah. Sorry about all that happening to you Pete.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But your worlds versions of Vulture and Sandman got to pound your former boss's face in.

Qin: They sure did.

Marina Lexington: That was so awesome to hear about. I never liked J. Jonah Jameson. He was a jerk.

Me: No one likes him.

Nico: But that version of Jameson actually realized the error of his ways and branded Norman and his goons fugitives.

Yost Peter: I actually do still work for him. But now, I give him pictures of villains being sent to the Black Gates.

Me: That's very good. It'll also keep a record of who got the Black Gates.

Nico: It sure will.

Lana: I have something to show you guys.

She pulled out a huge book! It was a black book and it had A Skull and Crossbones on it with the symbol of the Black Gates.

Me: What's that book Lana?

Lana: It's called The Book of The Black Gates. It's a log book me and Lucy put together that shows the villains we faced that got the black gates.

We looked through it and we saw everyone that we used the Black Gates on.

Me: Wow! This is very well organized Lana.

Nico: Nice job.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah and I was helping her out. She gets the copies of the photos for the book and I send them to Jameson for my stories.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Yost Spiderman: It was really weird for my other enemies to feel concern about me during that time.

Me: Well that shows that not all of your enemies have hearts that are black as night.

Sandman: That's right. Look what happened with me. J.D. saved me from myself when he saved my daughter from death.

Lola: Yeah he sure did.

Yost Spiderman: That's right did you really give your heart to Penny?

Me: I sure did. Immortality and Invincibility has its perks.

Luna: Dude, I still can't believe your version of Harry yelled at me, J.D., Eli, Luan, Vanitas, and your version of Hulk. And then, he had the nerve to bonk Eli and Lincoln's heads together! Though, I don't mind him yelling at Kenny Kong.

Lincoln: Honestly, we should've just let your version of Rhino and Sandman beat Harry up. Me and Eli would've joined in as well!

Me: Yeah and that was like how Ned Flanders yelled at everyone.

Ned Flanders: Woo. You're telling me. That was a dilly of a yell from what I heard.

Nico: It sure was Ned.

Eli: Yeah my head still hurts from that.

Lincoln: It really hurt.

Me: Guys, Harry was just going through some hard times because of his so-called father.

Luan: He said I wasn't funny!

Me: Luan he didn't mean any of that.

Megan Kiraton: Yeah I know the kind of pain he was going through.

Laney: You are really funny Luan.

Luan: I'm glad you think so.

Me: Besides he was just upset that he thought his father was dead. But I gave him a bad scolding. Remember that?

Nico: I sure do.

Me: Yeah that was amazing.

FLASHBACK CHAPTER 1714

We went to Central Park and we found Harry.

Me: There he is.

I went up to him.

Me: Harry we need to talk.

Yost Harry: Leave me alone.

I grabbed him by his shirt.

Me: Harry you listen to me! You are not the only one that is going through the pain of losing a family member. I'm sorry that this happened to you and you have my sympathies for this. But there are countless people all over the world that know the pain you are going through. And I know how you feel too.

Yost Harry: How could you know!?

Me: Because 2 and a half years ago me and my team went and killed Thanos the Mad Titan on December 26th, 2019 and we suffered 2 heavy casualties because of it and they were Ra's Al Ghul and Bowser! They were killed right in front of our very eyes and the pain was absolutely incredible when we saw them die! I blamed myself for not being fast enough to stop them from dying! That pain haunted me for over a year! But I learned that there is still a family that will always be with you here on Earth and always with you in spirit and also there are many things that can help you out too. There's also a very powerful thing that you must never throw away and that is Friendship! Friendship is eternal and so is the power of love! You have so many awesome friends at school and you loved Peter Parker here like a brother and he loved you too. But if you must know, Spiderman did not kill your father! He faked his own death and is now in hiding! Let me show you.

I used my powers and showed him that his father was truly alive and is in hiding right now even as we speak!

Yost Harry: My father is alive!? Oh dear god. What have I done!?

Then Yost Rhino and Sandman came.

Yost Rhino: (smirks) Hello, Osborn.

Yost Harry: (pales) W-What are you two doing here?

Yost Sandman: We wanted to have a talk with you. But J.D. beat us to it.

Yost Rhino: But just so we're clear, if you ever treat your friends like that again, we're gonna send you off to Hell!

Yost Harry: (gulps) Understood, sir.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: Lincoln, Yost Shocker was right to scold you about your Southern Jokes. You know what was going to happen as a result of you telling them!

Lincoln: I know. I thought those were stupid. But at least I am never gonna say them again.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yost Rhino, Yost Electro, and Yost Vulture will be a part of the Neo Core members.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: Looking forward to seeing who has those battles later on.

Qin: We all are.

Me: Hmm. We'll have to work on a new system for the Neo Core members.

Lola: Yeah.

Hay Lin: But I like it.

Nico: When we get to using Fullbottles and Medals in the battles, those will help us pick out which Neo Core members go with which Core members.

Me: Wow! So it's gonna be a 2 member team in a sense.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow this is gonna be interesting to see.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: I'll send you a list of the Neo Core members in the future.

Me: Looking forward to seeing it.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah it will be cool.

Hay Lin: Looking forward to it.

Nico: Wait. Anyone hear footsteps?

We heard footsteps and then we looked and we saw a scary version of the American Turbo Red! It was ANOTHER TURBO RED!

Me: WHOA! Another Turbo Red!

T.J.: Another me!? Oh that tears it! I'm going to rip this one to shreds!

Nico: I feel the same way T.J.!

Me: All right buddy, who are you!?

Another Turbo Red: (In a girls voice) I'm not supposed to be this size.

Me: That voice.

It reverted back and we saw that it was a FIRE FAIRY!

Eli: A Fire Fairy!

She landed in my hands.

Me: Harenia. It's good to see you again.

Nico: A Fire Fairy as Another Ranger? Wow that is interesting.

Me: Yep.

Harenia: It's good to see you again though J.D. But I don't know how I got this power. It's not fit for me. And I now have the power to change size. I can turn into your size now.

Me: I think it's awesome that you can do that. You can be in both worlds now.

Nico: How do you know Harenia?

Me: She's one of the fairies I saved from Crockerfucker. He was trying to harness the power of Fire Fairies to destroy Fairy World.

Wanda: Well that's good you saved her J.D.

Me: It sure is.

Harenia: Yeah and I can't control this power from Swartz.

Nico: What did he promise you?

Harenia: Nothing. He just made me this against my will. It's part of a retaliation plot to destroy you for killing Apollo Geist.

Me: Looks like our message got through.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We'll be adding more fuel to the fire as time goes on.

Eli: Yep.

Harenia: (CLUTCHES HER HEAD)

Me: Fight it Harenia.

Harenia: I'm trying!

Me: You can do it.

She then flew back and suddenly was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and then she turned into ANOTHER TURBO RED!

Me: Then it's time to fight speed with fire.

I activated the Heat Gaia Memory!

HEAT!

Me: HENSHIN!

I turned into KAMEN RIDER HEAT!

Nico: AWESOME!

Bridget Branley: Awesome J.D.! Reika would love seeing this one.

Me: She sure would.

Bridget flared up her fire aura.

Nico: (takes out Key's Ridewatch) Time for some fun!

(TO THESE WORDS I BEHELD NO TONGUE BY THEATRE OF TRAGEDY PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND KEYS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Whether the throned monarch weareth the crown

Which I know not to his belongeth

Doth he hence the sceptre sway?

Seasoneth he justice?

Daresay I he doth not

Will he then use his sceptre as a wand?

Where doth sit my awe?

Trieth me conjure

Perchance a spell, a reptile, a sullied hound

Is the gentle rain a quality of his?

I bethink this fro my thoughts, hitherto, about this

I beheld to these words no tongue

Are the monarch's men his thralls or his servants? (Oft I waylay my tongue)

Those of which are withal by my gnarled heart not heeded

Or doth the trostle sing with more glee at daybreak than at twilight?

Brawl not my imp, nor my cherub

Reserve my judgement (crave not the sword when the bodkin fro)

Thine is that undiscovered country

Be that of calamity, be that of joy, be that of apathy

Tread not paths of new when those of old are

Far by an only single footstep

Walk, be it on the left, on the right, be it the one which

Straight forward leadeth the one of correct

I have as until now not heeded any signs of

I have as until now not heeded any signs of

He danced and fired waves of keys and darkness and smashed Another Turbo Red all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Brittney: That was awesome Nico.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Turbo Red then pulled out a Turbo Blaster imbued with Heat Dopants powers and she fired a wave of fire and we absorbed it!

Me: WHOA! She has weapons of Turbo imbued with the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah! So awesome!

Me: Ready for a combo Bridget?

Bridget Branley: You bet I am.

Me and Bridget: HEAT ELEMENTAL INFERNO KICK!

We jumped and enveloped ourselves in fire and kicked Another Turbo Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I reverted back and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and went over to Harenia and picked her up.

Harenia: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're okay now Harenia. You're safe now.

We picked up the weapons.

Yost Spiderman: You know there's a Japanese Turboranger team, right?

Me: Yes I do. But we'll worry about the Another Carranger Red later.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: But I think this was so awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Harenia: I have a lot to catch up on with you J.D.

Me: I know. But Swartz made the smallest Another Ranger ever.

Nico: He sure did.

---

Meanwhile at a local sandwich factory we were stopping a bunch of robbers from stealing truckloads of grilled cheese sandwiches!? What the fuck are people doing stealing food?

We were punching them all over.

Kento: Another day, another robbery.

Me: But this time they are stealing Grilled Cheese Sandwiches?

Nico: What is with criminals stealing food now?

Me: Yeah has the world gone topsy-turvy?

Lola: Weird!

I grabbed a robber.

Me: Okay bub. Why are you stealing all these Grilled Cheese Sandwiches? You guys better be hungry.

Robber 1: It's for a special bazooka we're building!

Robber 2: This!

He pulled out a GRILLED CHEESE SANDWICH POWERED MEGA CHEESE BAZOOKA!

He fired and we ducked and it splattered the entire wall with melted cheese!

Mashirao Ojiro: That's really powerful!

Nico: And really messy!

I teleported and took the bazooka!

Then Eli took the robbers and bashed their heads together and knocked them out!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: I hope they haven't made a tomato soup flamethrower.

Robber 3: Oh we did!

We saw a robber with that!

Me: Me and my big mouth!

He fired a blast of soup and we ducked and I teleported and kicked him and knocked him out too!

We took the weapon.

Sunstreaker: For Spark's Sake, is there any other food weapons you guys have?!

They were all knocked out.

Sunstreaker: Oh right.

We had them arrested and they were loaded into the van.

Nico: Man what is up with these criminals stealing food?

Sheila Loud: They are probably inventing new weapons that use food.

Eli: That could be.

Swindle: It's not all bad. I can sell these weapons!

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nico: But food is for eating. Not for weapons.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: People are starting to be that desperate.

Nico: Yeah. Anyway lets get ready guys. It's time for our big mission.

Nuju: It's gonna be awesome to see Philip and Shotaro again.

Lola: It sure is.

---

Back at the estate we were getting ready to head out.

Rippersnapper: Do you like the team so far, Calvin?

Calvin: You bet I do! It's so awesome!

Laney: We're glad you like it.

Then Maria Cranberry and Reika Hanehara appeared.

Reika Hanehara: Hey guys. Can we go with you too?

Maria Cranberry: We have some things we need to talk about to the W Team.

Me: Sure.

Nico: We need all the help we can get for this one. Also I have a feeling that Isaka and Kazu are up to something huge.

Me: Me too.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: One thing before we leave.

Nico pulled out the Ridewatches for DynaRed, Red1, ChangeDragon, RedFlash, Red Mask, and Red Falcon.

Hank, Eric, Sheila, Bobby, Diana and Presto got the copies and Power Pack, Ariel, Zick, Vert, Randy and Maximum Ride got the originals

Then Lady Shiva, Evil Lyn, Tri Klops, Riddler, Magneto, Aqueduct, Salami Swami, Robo-Blaze, See-More and Magma appeared.

Shiva: Can me, Evil Lyn, Tri Klops, Riddler, Magneto, Aqueduct, Salami Swami, Robo-Blaze, See-More and Magma go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can and Reika and Maria here are going too since they have some things to talk about with the W team.

Shiva: Okay then.

Nuju: But this is gonna be so awesome helping out Philip and Shotaro.

Qin: I think it will be awesome too.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Sheila (D&D): It will be great!

Motormaster: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. Ooh I know! Lets see if there's one for a Giant Albatross from Magic The Gathering and the Roachcutter from 100 million A.D. next.

Me: Wow! Those are gonna be interesting.

Eli: A huge bird and a small bird. Cool!

Laney: And the albatross is the ancestor of the Roachcutter. That is cool.

Nico: Lets head out everyone.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Medusa, and she wants revenge on Pit for destroying her long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is

someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Pit, you and the others aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Medusa, and she wants revenge on you for destroying her long ago.

Pit and the others gasped in shock.

Pit: I thought I'd never have to deal with her again.

Lady Palutena: I should've known she'd show up again, but this is going to be the last time.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln then made a spell to protect us from Medusa, if she tried to attack us.

Lincoln: And just a precaution, I made a spell to protect us from Medusa.

Nico: Way to think ahead, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the W Kamen Riders.

Me: And put an end to both Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu.

Lincoln: And get Katsumi into The Masters of Evil. And Medusa, consider this your last day alive, because the one thing awaiting you, Shinkuro Isaka, and Kazu is The Black Gates for your crimes.

We were off to Japan!

* * *

We arrived and we saw them fighting Keio Horinouchi The Puppeteer Dopant!

Aqueduct: There they are!

Me: And they are fighting Keio Horinouchi the Puppeteer Dopant!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

Puppeteer Dopant: Give up fools!

Philip: Never!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then fireballs hit Puppeteer Dopant all over and smashed him all over the place. A Phoenix Cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Shotaro: Zocks!

We came out.

Me: Keio Horinouchi you are under arrest!

I used my new Gaia Memory Sword and slashed him with the powers of Electro, Larxene, Zzzax, Tchang Zu, Dr. Viktor, Black Adam, Electropede, Loki, Thundermon and 10,000 Volt Ghost and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I got the Puppeteer Gaia Memory and purified it and then I slapped the cuffs on Keio.

Me: You are looking at eternity in our prison system for your crimes.

Keio Horinouchi: Fuck you J.D.

Me: Fuck you too!

Razorclaw: I can understand you using your Gaia Memory to take revenge on those who said you didn't love your daughter. But you still have to pay for your crimes.

Nico: And those monster dolls you make are fucking creepy!

Me: Yeah! Scumbags like you Make Me SICK!

He spat at me and my aura protected me and then…

KRASMASH!

I punched him hard in the face and smashed his eye right out of his socket and destroyed it. He screamed in pain as his eye was smashed out.

I then beamed him to the Neptune Prison.

Philip: That showed him!

Shotaro: Nice punch!

Me: Awesome to see you guys!

Nuju: Same here.

Philip: Yeah that was awesome!

Eli: I hated that guy Keio.

Lola: Yeah what a jerk!

Qin: All for some petty vengeance.

Ryu: Yeah what a nutjob.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Can we talk at your headquarters?

Me: I was gonna say. We have so much to talk to you about.

Philip: Sure thing. But that sword was awesome!

Me: Thanks. Lisa made it. And it's also one of the things we need to talk to you about.

We went to their base.

We arrived at the base.

Philip: Here we are.

Riddler: Really awesome place.

Shotaro: Thanks.

Sinnertwin: We want to thank you guys for helping out against Jonah Mauville's goons.

Philip: Aw it was nothing. That was awesome though.

Me: It sure was. You really helped us protect Cody too.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Ryu: Yeah it was.

Philip: So what do you want to tell us first?

Me: Well for starters…

I pulled out my bag and showed them all the Gaia Memories we got that were imbued with all the Core and Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Me: These are Gaia Memories imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core members of the Masters of Evil.

Riddler: It's really amazing

Nico: And you wouldn't believe who it was that we defeated in order to get them.

A woman came out.

Ryu: Guys, this is my wife Akiko Narumi.

Me: Oh pleasure to meet you.

Akiko Narumi: You too J.D.

Robo Blaze: You're the girl who likes to hit with slippers, right?

BONK!

Robo-Blaze got hit in the head with a slipper from her.

Robo-Blaze: OW!

Me: That is a definite yes.

We laughed.

Poromon got 2 beer bottles.

Shotaro: Oh, don't tell me that's-

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Suzumebachi: At least there's 1 for Shotaro and Philip each.

Me: I don't think they drink though.

Philip: Yeah we don't drink sorry.

Shotaro: Yeah.

Akiko Narumi: Digimon that drink?

Me: Don't ask.

Nico: We've had a lot of crazy shenanigans where the mascots and some of us got drunk.

Me: Yeah it's silly. But trust me on this, you don't want to know what happened.

Shotaro: I see.

Me: Oh right you remember these faces?

They saw Reika Hanehara and Maria Cranberry!

Philip: Reika and Maria!?

Shotaro: You're back!

Reika Hanehara: Yeah we're now in the M.O.E.

Maria Cranberry: And it's good pay.

Bridget Branley: Reika is now my archenemy. Sorry I'm Bridget Branley, I just joined the team a while back. I'm a Fire Elemental.

Ashley Aella: And I'm Ashley Aella. I'm a Wind Elemental. I'm Maria's archenemy.

Philip: Wow! So awesome to meet you.

Me: We're trying to find awesome archenemies for many of us. Also we have gotten numerous new members added to the team.

Nico: Yeah.

See More: Is CycloneJoker really the defeault form for you guys?

Shotaro: Yep. I represent Joker. Philip over here represents Cyclone.

Me: Wind and Mischief. That is cool.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: I thought so too.

Ryu: (to Aligned Arcee) You must be the Aligned version of Arcee. It's an honor to meet you.

Aligned Arcee: Oh you too Ryu.

Ryu: Motorcycles are so awesome.

Aligned Arcee: Yes they are.

Aligned Arcee: And we both know the pain of loss all too well.

Ryu: Yes we do.

Me: Yeah many of us know that feeling too.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: It's not a good thing.

Me: Anyway we should tell you guys why we're here.

Ryu:… Isaka is one of the main targets, isn't he?

Nico: Yep. He sure is.

Me: And so is Kazu.

Nico: And our secondary target is Katsumi.

Qin: We're actually going to have him recruited into the M.O.E.

Me: I was torn between wanting to give Katsumi the Black Gates and having him join the M.O.E. But Maria told me everything that happened to Katsumi and now I made I my mind. I decided to have him put in the M.O.E.

Philip: That's good you guys want to put him with your frenemies. Who have you picked for him?

June Carrington: That would be me. My name is June Carrington. And I'm an immortal cave girl. I have lived for 200,000 years and I became Another Eternal Rider on purpose.

Philip and Shotaro: WOW!

Akiko Narumi: You'Ve lived for that long!?

June Carrington: It's crazy huh. But yes I have.

Me: That brings us to how we got these Gaia Memories. We defeated Another Riders for you and Shotaro as well as Another Accel. And you wouldn't believe who the Another W was. It was 2 of the members of the Sullen 6: Denzel Crocker and Charles Montgomery Burns.

We told them everything and it was shocking and INFURIATING!

Shotaro: SAY WHAT?!

Me: Yeah we're dead serious. It was Denzel Crocket and Burns. They were both Another W.

Nico: But you'll be happy to know that they were given the Black Gates.

Qin: They are gone for good.

Lola: Yeah.

Philip: They dare spit on the legacy we made?!

Me: Well they were just that fucked up to the brink. They were 2 of our most dangerous enemies and terrorized much of the world. Especially during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Eli: Yeah and they caused so much pain and suffering to so many people.

Varie: And they did not care one bit!

Lola: They were just heartless, remorseless, pitiless, unconscionable monsters.

Mandarin: Philip, do you know of what Katsumi's goals are this time?

Philip: Yes I do. He's going to try and finish what he started in the past. But he is also working with Kazu and Isaka.

Me: Kind of ironic that he is working with the very organization he was trying to destroy.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Philip: But this time, he merely plans to use the X Bicker to destroy all Sinners in Futo.

Magma: Okay. Compared to his previous plans in the past, that's actually not too bad. But we still have to stop him.

Me: And I completely agree there too.

Qin: We will not let their plans come into fruition.

Eli: But I sense that Kazu is going to double-cross Katsumi when we face them.

Me: I got that feeling too bro.

Arixam: I wonder why Katsumi's plans aren't that harsh this time.

Woz: Perhaps it's because of his prior encounter with my Demon King. I am of course referring to Sougo.

Me: That's right! I remember that Sougo helped beat Katsumi a while ago and so did Eiji and we meet Eiji and his team tomorrow.

Qin: We sure do!

Lola: That is gonna be so cool.

Eli: We're going to need to put the Medal Vacuum on full force.

Akiko Narumi: How exactly do you think Isaka and Kazu will betray Katsumi?

Salami Swami: They might change the settings of the X Bicker to destroy ALL people in Futo.

Me: And they might stab him in the back. Literally.

Akiko Narumi: Oh man.

Me: But we're ready for that. We have some of the best doctors ever.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We're ready for anything.

Qin: Yeah we sure are.

Nico: Anyway it's time to demonstrate our power with the usual battles.

?: I agree.

We saw RYUBEE SONOZAKI!

Me: Ryubee Sonozaki!

Philip: (to Ryubee Sonozaki) I'm surprised you actually joined the Masters of Evil.

Ryubee Sonozaki: Don't be surprised, Philip. Even I can have a change of heart.

Ra's Al Ghul: Ryubee is in the Sinister 12 sub group of the Masters of Evil. Other members include Psyphon, Yost Electro, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Skulker, Heart, Kuroto Dan, Stacey, Dogranio Yaboon, Emperor Z, Evil Clayface, and Fracture.

Me: Wow!

Eli: That is cool.

Magneto: I remember you having a practice battle a while back.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Ryubee: It sure was awesome.

Qin: I thought it was cool.

Volcana: I thought so too.

Crash Man: We had extra battles with each of the Sinister 12 one day at a time after Jorgen showed us the first What If Universe.

Me: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Philip: Wow.

Lana: Yeah it was cool.

Zhuqiaomon: We all agree.

Nico: Now, before the usual battles, I'd like to give out two more Ridewatches today.

Nico showed the Ridewatch for AkaRed and its' copy.

Yamato: Wait. Marvelous told me about this one. This is AkaRed, the embodiment of all Red Sentai!

Tri Klops: Please tell me we won't have to fight Another AkaRed.

Nico: We won't. Ora and Heure said that AkaRed's power is so Legendary that Swartz couldn't make an Another Ranger of him.

Me: I remember seeing AkaRed. He has 46+ Years of Red Rangers inside him and his power is so strong that not even all the ranger teams from over that timeframe combined can match up to him.

Qin: Wow that is amazing.

Me: But if we fought Another AkaRed hypothetically speaking that would be an epic one.

Nico: It sure would be awesome.

Me: I would gladly take the AkaRed original as long as I'm willing to share.

Nico: Fair enough.

I decided to have Izuku get the copy and Jason Lee Scott get the Original. Since he is America's first Red Ranger.

We went outside and got ready and then Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Dr. Octopus, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Hank Scorpio and Cantwell appeared.

Nico: Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Dr. Octopus, Count

Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Hank Scorpio and Cantwell.

Philip: Awesome!

Trickster: While you and Shotaro's battle are happening, should the Rabbids guard your body?

Philip: I'd like that. They did a good job before.

Box Ghost: Of course they did.

Me: And that makes them awesome.

Ssserpent: Even though they're not smart.

Me: Like I said, they aren't the brightest light bulbs in the closet but they are still awesome, helpful and funny.

Onyx: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Duel Monsters world

Nico: We sure did.

Juggernaut: Get any new cards?

Me: Better than that.

Everyone saw a massive army of DUEL MONSTERS ALL REAL!

Everyone was shocked!

Qin: Yep.

Juggernaut: We also have some new recruits.

Out came Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant, Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant and Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant!

Me: Whoa I remember you three too!

Kyosei Izumi: I'm ready to smash!

Gozo Domoto: Me too!

?: That is awesome excitement.

A figure came out and it was CHUBOUZU from the Ninja Storm VS Wild Force Japanese Movie!

* * *

Chubouzu arrived on Earth to avenge his brother, meeting the Duke Orgs Duke Org Yabaiba and Duchess Org Tsuetsue, who revealed to him the Gaorangers' existence, and he made a deal with them. Chubouzu managed to capture the Gaorangers and Tetomu, obtaining the G-Phones which he gave to Universal Stealth Group Jakanja on the condition that if the plan was a success he would take his brother's place in the Seven Dark Spears.

However, though the eight villains had them on the run, GaoSilver's interference gave the gang a chance to return the G-Phones to their true owners. Though he was hit by the Victory Gadget/Hyakujuken combo attack, Chubouzu used the Dark Soul Summoning Ninpou to evade death and used his Regeneration Ninpou to revive Girigirigaishi, Kangaroulette, and Jingiron to aid him. He also used his Big-Bro Spirit Summoning Ninpou to revive Chuuzubo himself.

In the end, Chubouzu was killed the Power Animal-powered Tenkuu Gourai Senpuujin and it's Wild Hurricane Thunder.

* * *

Eli: Chubouzu! I remember you! You came to Earth to avenge the death of your brother Chuuzubo.

Chubouzu: That's right Eli.

Qin: That was awesome.

Chubouzu: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America. I could've definitely been Choobo's brother!

William: I know! In fact, there was never a Wild Force and Ninja Storm team up in the past.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff! That would have been SO Awesome to see!

Nico: No kidding there!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Raimundo, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lori, Loki, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - Nico's Rescue in the Duel Monster World

---

Trickster was first.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) Nico's Rescue was in the Duel Monster World this time. I saw that he brought back a lot of monsters!

Raimundo: TONS of them! They are so awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was amazing seeing what the Duel Monster World was like.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool! It felt like we were on another planet and it was amazing.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was awesome! And we were there a while back to destroy Zeman the Ape King.

Lori: That was literally cool.

Loki Loud: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Trickster: I've heard about that. That was awesome. Lets do it!

Raimundo activate his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

DOUGLAS LAWSON AND TRICKSTER!

Trickster: Douglas Lawson?

Raimundo: He's a Scientist and Paleontologist that was known for discovering the first ever Quetzalcoatlus Fossil back in 1975.

Trickster: THat's interesting. I didn't know that he discovered it.

(WITCH DOCTOR BY CARTOONS PLAYS)

Raimundo: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Hey witch doctor, give us the magic words

All right, you go ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

All right

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting ting walla walla bang bang

Doh, doh, doh, doh

I told the witch doctor, I was in love with you

Doh, doh, doh, doh

I told the witch doctor, I was in love with you

Doh, doh, doh, doh

And than the witch doctor, he told me what to do

He told me

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang wall awalla bang bang

Doh, doh, doh, doh

I told the witch doctor, you didn't love me true

Doh, doh, doh, doh

I told the witch doctor, you didn't love me nice

Doh, doh, doh, doh

And than the witch doctor, he gave me this advice

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

You can keep your love from me just like you were a miser

And I'll admit it wasn't very smart (ey-ey-ey-ey)

So I went out to find myself a guy that's so much wiser

And he told me the way to win your heart

Doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh

Ooh ee ooh ah ah (doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh)

Ooh ee ooh ah ah (Doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh)

Ooh ee ooh ah ah (Doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh, doh)

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Come on and

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bing bang

Ooh ee ooh ah ah ting tang walla walla bang bang

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Omi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Luna, Luke, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Us Battling Another Jetray

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Nico, Ebonwumon, and the others did good Battling Another Jetray. Too bad Gaon got his butt blasted.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) Yes he got his butt blasted big time.

Rarity: Oh it really hurt darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding. Ouch.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding. He's gonna be feeling that.

Luna: Yeah no kidding dudes.

Luke: Ouchies dudes.

Box Ghost: Yeah that is gonna smart. Lets do it!

Omi activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

DR. GIDEON MANTELL AND BOX GHOST!

Box Ghost: Dr. Gideon Mantell?

Omi: He was known for discovering the first Iguanodon Fossil in 1822.

Box Ghost: Very interesting.

(HAKUNA MATATA BY TIMON AND PUMBAA PLAYS)

Omi: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

… Hakuna Matata!

What a wonderful phrase

Hakuna Matata!

Ain't no passing craze

… It means no worries

For the rest of your days

It's our problem-free philosophy

Hakuna Matata!

… Why, when he was a young warthog

When I was a young wart-hoooog!

Very nice!

Thanks!

He found his aroma lacked a certain appeal

He could clear the Savannah after every meal

I'm a sensitive soul, though I seem thick-skinned

And it hurt that my friends never stood downwind

And oh, the shame

(He was ashamed!)

Thought of changin' my name

(Oh, what's in a name?)

And I got downhearted

(How did you feel?)

Every time that I-

Pumbaa! Not in front of the kids!

Oh… sorry

… Hakuna Matata!

What a wonderful phrase

Hakuna Matata!

Ain't no passing craze

It means no worries

For the rest of your days

Yeah, sing it, kid!

It's our problem-free philosophy

Hakuna Matata!

… Hakuna Matata

Hakuna Matata

Hakuna Matata

Hakuna

… It means no worries

For the rest of your days

It's our problem-free philosophy

Hakuna Matata

They danced and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Kimiko, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lola, Lexx, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Budapest, Hungary. How was it?

Kimiko: It was really cool! We took down that repulsive bird Psy-Crow and gave him the Black Gates.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he had it coming.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that bird was a monster.

Sunburn: He sure was. What a clod.

Lola: That bird in a bubble had it coming.

Lexx: He sure did. What a jerk.

Ssserpent: He sure was. Lets do it!

Kimiko activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

EBERHARD FRAAS AND SSSERPENT!

Ssserpent: Eberhard Fraas?

Kimiko: He was the paleontologist that discovered the first Barosaurus Fossil in Tanzania back in 1907.

Ssserpent: Very interesting.

(CIRCLE OF LIFE - THE LION KING PLAYS)

Kimiko: SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Nants ingonyama bagithi baba

Sithi uhm ingonyama

Nants ingonyama bagithi baba

Sithi uhhmm ingonyama

Ingonyama

Siyo Nqoba

Ingonyama

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (asana)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

From the day we arrive on the planet

And, blinking, step into the sun

There's more to see than can ever be seen

More to do than can ever be done

There's far too much to take in here

More to find than can ever be found

But the sun rolling high

Through the sapphire sky

Keeps great and small on the endless round

It's the circle of life

And it moves us all

Through despair and hope

Through faith and love

'Til we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

It's the circle of life

And it moves us all

Through despair and hope

Through faith and love

'Til we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life

They danced and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

# Clay Bailey, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lynn, Lynn Jr., Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - Meeting an Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo Gene-slammer

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) I heard you guys met an Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Clay Bailey: Her name is Gina Angellus and she is a really awesome nuclear hot spice demon. She taught Lincoln how to develop an immunity to peppers.

Applejack: That was really amazing.

Apple Bloom: It sure was!

---

Gina Angellus: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Gina, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gina Angellus: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Gina, how did you help Lincoln get a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types and take on the full extent of Lori's fury?

Gina Angellus: Now, that's a story that I'd never forget. One day, when we were having lunch in the backyard at my house, I gave something to Lincoln for him to eat: it was a bright red pepper with orange flames on the tips, but this wasn't any ordinary pepper: this was the legendary El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury, a pepper that's said to give to those who ate it a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types and any pepper they eat will also give them a massive and powerful boost in power and energy, and it also increases their body heat and temperature. When Lincoln ate it, he was surrounded by a glowing neon red outline which transformed into a fiery vortex, and when it faded, it left Lincoln with a massive and powerful fire aura.

We were amazed.

Me: Whoa, I never knew a pepper like that existed.

Nico: Same here, that's really awesome.

Gina Angellus: It sure is. But, our day was ruined when we heard a loud banshee screech of rage, and I knew who it was: Lori, and when she arrived, she was really really furious, her eyes were red with pure rage, and her teeth were a mouthful of sharp fangs, and in her hand was her cellphone but the screen was cracked, and she just singled out Lincoln for it, but he explained that he wasn't even in her room at the time, but she didn't care and she got out a knife to stab and kill him and then she was going to kill me and bury us in the Kalamazoo River, that got me so mad, I attacked her with a blast of wind and it knocked her into a fence, but she wasn't going to give up, and she rushed in to attack us yet again, but Lincoln formed a ball of fire and it was super-charged with the power of The El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury, and he threw it and it hit Lori and sent her hurtling to another fence and it knocked her out. Then, we tied her up and Lincoln entombed her in a fireball prison and we dragged her butt back to The Loud House, and when we told the parents and the other sisters of what Lori tried to do to us, they were furious. We then checked the cameras in Lisa's room, and we found out that Lola accidentally knocked over the cupboard that had Lori's phone on top, and it fell off and the screen cracked. When Lola saw it, she panicked and fled, and she knew what Lori would do if she found out, and it wasn't Lincoln since he was with me.

Nico: Now, that's serious, and Lola, why did you flee from the room instead of telling anyone about it.

Lola: No one could ever find out, because Lori will kill me if she found out. I may be violent and quick to anger, but Lori's a bloodthirsty monster who's quick to anger and she'll kill anyone who gets her mad.

Lincoln: And it allowed Dark Lori to take over.

Nico: That demonic, cold-blooded, unfeeling brute!

Me: Now, we're really glad she got The Black Gates for good.

Lori: You said it, but I wasn't safe for long, Mom and Dad grounded me for six months and Leni hit me on the head with a sandal, and Luna smashed her cymbals in my face, and Lynn threw me in the basement and into an isolation cube.

Lynn: And Lincoln didn't speak to her for that amount of time, plus, we were impressed by what Gina did to give Lincoln that immunity to peppers of all types.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, I have a fire aura as well, and it also enhanced my fire powers infinite-fold.

Nico: Dang.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Onyx: Wow! That is incredible! Lincoln is now one tough kid.

Flashwing: He sure is.

Lynn: Yep that's our bro.

Lynn Jr.: Yeah that was cool.

Onyx: Yeah it was. Lets do it!

Clay activated eyecon and ridewatch.

JOHN WAYNE AND ONYX!

Onyx: Ah the Great John Wayne. A True hero.

Clay: Yeah.

(THE BALLAD OF WAR WAGON BY ED AMES PLAYS)

Clay: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCKS, EARTH, CRYSTAL AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

(War Wagon, loaded with gold)

Most men are fightin′ for a wagon full of gold

Scratchin' an′ fightin' for a wagon full of gold

A piece of land, my cattle brand, a place to rest my head

The feelin' of a woman′s love are all you really need for livin′

Three years in prison made me dream a lot of dreams

Sometimes a dream is not as easy as it seems

But wrong or right I have to fight, 'cause when the truth is told

All men are fightin′ for a wagon full of gold

(Look at those horses, what are they draggin'?)

(Heavily guarded, what is that wagon?)

Most men are fightin′ for a wagon full of gold

Scratchin' an′ fightin' for a wagon full of gold

A piece of land, my cattle brand, a place to rest my head

The feelin' of a woman′s love are all you really need for livin′

(Look at those horses, what are they draggin'?)

Three years in prison made me dream a lot of dreams

Sometimes a dream is not as easy as it seems

But wrong or right I have to fight, ′cause when the truth is told

All men are fightin' for, a-strugglin′ for, a-searchin' for,

A-strivin′ for, a wagon full of gold

They fired waves of rock, earth, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Cameron, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - Yost Spiderman and Hay Lin's Bonding Time

---

Doc Ock was next.

Juggernaut (to Cameron): I heard the Yost version of Web Head and Hay Lin had some bonding time. My counterpart hopes they had fun.

Cameron: They did and it was really fun for them.

Pinkie Pie: We went to Sky High Academy for it and it was Amazing!

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: We all had a lot of fun on that one.

Lisa Loud: Indeed we did. It was great.

Levi Loud: It sure was.

Juggernaut: I'm glad. Lets do it!

Cameron activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

ELVIS PRESLEY AND DOCTOR OCTOPUS!

Juggernaut: Ah the great Elvis Presley. So awesome.

(WILD THING BY TONE-LOC PLAYS)

Cameron: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS, METAL, LIGHTNING AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Let's do it

Workin' all week 9 to 5 for my money

So when the weekend comes I go get live with the honey

Rollin' down the street I saw this girl and she was pumpin'

I winked my eye she got into the ride went to a club was jumpin'

Introduce myself as Loc she said "You're a liar"

I said "I got it goin' on baby doll and I'm on fire"

Took her to the hotel she said "You're the king"

I said "Be my queen if you know what I mean and let us do the wild thing

Wild thing [x2]

Shoppin' at the mall looking for some gear to buy

I saw this girl she cool rocked my world and I had to adjust my fly

She looked at me and smiled and said "You have plans for the night"

I said "Hopefully if things go well I'll be with you tonight"

So we journeyed to her house one thing led to an other

I keyed the door we cold hit the floor looked up and it was her mother

I didn't know what to say I was hanging by a string

She said "Hey you two I was once like you and I liked to do the wild thing"

Wild thing

She loved to do the wild thing

Wild thing

Please baby baby please

Posse in effect hangin' out is always hype

And when me and the crew leave the shindig I want a girl who's just my type

Saw this luscious little frame I ain't lyin' fellas she was fine

The sweet young miss go gave me a kiss and I knew that she was mine

Took her to the limousine still parked outside

I tipped the chauffeur when it was over and I gave her my own ride

Couldn't get her off my jock she was like static cling

But that's what happens when body start slappin' from doin' the wild thing

Wild thing

She wanna do the wild thing

Please baby baby please

Wild thing

Doin' a little show at the local discotheque

This fine young chick was on my jock so I say what the heck

She want to come on stage and do her little dance

So I said chill for now but maybe later you'll get your chance

So when the show was finished I took her around the way

And what do you know she was good to go without a word to say

We was all alone and she said "Tone let me tell you one thing

I need $50 to make you holler I get paid to do the wild thing"

Say what

Yo love you must be kidding

You're walkin' babe

Just break out of here

Hasta la vista baby

Wild thing

Lisa and Levi were breakdancing and they danced all over and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Courtney, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lucy Loud, Lars Loud, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Another Turbo Red appearing

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo (to Courtney): Was it the American Another Turbo Red that appeared. Or the Japanese Another Turbo Red that came before Zyuranger?

Courtney: It was the American version of Turbo.

Count Vertigo: Oh. That makes sense.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was so awesome facing him.

Cozy Glow: I thought so too and it was great to take that one down.

Hex: Yeah we're really taking Swartz's rage to new heights.

Lucy Loud: It'll be worth it when we take him down.

Lars Loud: It sure will.

Count Vertigo: It sure will. Lets do it!

Courtney activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

DR. SIGMUND FREUD AND COUNT VERTIGO!

Count Vertigo: Ahh the great man that became the father of Psychology.

Courtney: Yep.

(UNITED WE STAND DIVIDED WE FALL BY TWO STEPS FROM HELL PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of fire, lightning, magic, bones and stars and smashed him down.

## Gi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Laney, Larry, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - A Grilled Cheese Sandwich Robbery?

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish (to Gi): A Grilled Cheese Sandwich Robbery? Really?

Gi: Yeah it's really crazy! People are just getting that stupid.

Fluttershy: Yes and it was a little funny seeing that.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was. How stupid can criminals get.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Laney: People must be getting desperate for anything.

Larry: Yeah no kidding there.

Chillyfish: That is crazy. Lets do it.

Gi activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

RAY NITSCHKE AND SPORTSMASTER!

Chillyfish: Ah the Legendary Ray Nitschke, the legendary player that won Green Bay the first ever superbowl.

Gi: Yep. So awesome.

(MASTER OF SHADOWS BY TWO STEPS FROM HELL PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Gwen, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leni, Loni, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Boy Criminals are getting stupider every day. What could a bunch of robbers want with a bunch of Grilled Cheese Sandwiches

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Boy, Criminals are getting stupider every day. What could a bunch of robbers want with a bunch of Grilled Cheese Sandwiches?!

Gwen: They made a bazooka that fires Grilled Cheese Sandwiches.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was really crazy..

Starshine Sparkle: I thought it was a tasty one.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Leni: And totes cheesy.

Loni: Big totes cheesy.

Pied Piper: That is crazy. Lets do it!

Gwen activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

LIZZIE BORDEN AND PIED PIPER!

Pied Piper: Lizzie Borden, the woman that hacked her family to death with an axe.

Gwen: That's right.

(THE LEGEND OF EL DORADO BY DEREK & BRANDON FIECHTER PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luan, Lane, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - The W Team are awesome detectives and bust criminals

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) The W Team are awesome detectives. And they've busted many criminals.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) I agree there and that is so amazing. The Criminals that they busted were people turned into Dopants.

Princess Celestia: That is so awesome and cool.

King Solar: But the people they bust all get what's coming to them too.

Amber Morning: They sure do and that is a really stiff and terrible punishment from W.

Spotlight: But soon that will be a much more severe and terrible punishment.

Luan: Caused by us.

Lane: Yeah they had it coming.

Hank Scorpio: I agree there! Lets do it!

Sophie Casterwill activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

QUEEN ELIZABETH I AND HANK SCORPIO!

Hank Scorpio: Ah Queen Elizabeth I of England. Awesome choice.

Sophie Casterwill: Thanks.

(CRY OF THE CELTS BY RONAN HARDIMAN PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lily Loud, Leon Loud, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell - Katsumi I feel sorry for and I think it's awesome that some of the Elemental Girls have NEVER as their archenemies

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Like J.D., I feel sorry for Katsumi. And I think it's awesome that some of the Elemental Girls have NEVER as their archenemies.

Lisa Simpson: I agree there too. And I feel bad for Katsumi too. But I think it's amazing that all of NEVER is now part of your ranks now.

Princess Luna: I think it's cool too.

Moondust: It sure is. It's gonna be so awesome to see more of the Elemental Girls powers and even see the powers of the Trigger, Luna and Metal Dopants in action.

Snowdrop: That will be so awesome.

Gari: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Blackout: I think so too.

Lily Loud: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Leon Loud: You got that right.

Cantwell: It sure will be neat. Lets do it!

Lisa Simpson activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GAUTAMA BUDDHA AND MS. CANTWELL!

Cantwell: Ah the founder of the Buddhist Religion. Very good choice.

Lisa Simpson: Thanks.

(ELYSIUM BY ELYSIA PLAYS)

Lisa Simpson: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND RAINBOW ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Inside your heart

There is a place

Of grace and skies of blue

A destiny

Untouched and safe

A hideaway for you

It's in your hands

You have control

About this place in time

A way to pride

And dignity

Elysium divine

They danced and fired waves of darkness and rainbows and smashed her down.

## Kamen Rider W VS Tormes the Centaur

Philip & Shotaro were looking for their archenemy. Then they heard hooftaps and then out came a centaur.

Tormes: Greetings. I am Tormes and I am your archenemy.

Philip: Pleasure to meet you Tormes.

Shotaro: Same here.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Kamen Rider Accel VS Shaidos

Ryu was looking for his archenemy. And then out came SHAIDOS!

Shaidos: Aweosme to meet you Ryu. I'm Shaidos, one of the Kyurangers Enemies and I'm your archenemy.

Ryu: Awesome.

He ran fast and smashed him all over the place and smashed him down.

---

Bridget Branley VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont.

---

Reika Hanehara was next.

Reika Hanehara: It's great that I have my fellow NEVER teammates with us.

Bridget Branley: It sure is and some of my fellow Elemental Girls will love having them as archenemies. (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) I'm really looking forward to seeing what they can do as well.

Reika Hanehara: Me too. Shall we dance?

She turned into THE HEAT DOPANT!

The Heat Dopant fired waves of fire and she dodged them and the blasts hit the ground and exploded with incredible power!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Bridget fired blasts of fire and the blasts hit her and exploded!

---

Ashley Aella VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont

---

Maria S. Cranberry was next.

Ashley Aella: Your advice really helped J.D. out of a jam Maria.

Maria Cranberry: I'm glad I was able to help out.

Ashley Aella: Yeah and I'm sorry that Katsumi became like this. And Foundation X was to blame for it all and they were REALLY playing with fire. (FLARES UP WIND AURA) Not to mention that they have no respect for the dead.

Maria Cranberry: I agree there. The Dead should be left alone. Shall we dance?

She was enveloped in a tornado and turned into THE CYCLONE DOPANT!

She flew into the air and Ashley flew into the air after her and fired waves of wind and blew her around and smashed her down.

---

Brooke Hudson VS Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant.

---

Ken Ashiwara was next.

Ken Ashiwara: I hope you are just as good at dodging my shots.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) Oh I know I will be good. Sorry I'm Brooke Hudson and as you can see I'm a water elemental.

Ken Ashiwara: Nice to meet you.

Brooke Hudson: How did you die if I might ask?

Ken Ashiwara: I was killed in a gun. I'm a military firearms expert and I was killed in a gunfight.

Brooke Hudson: That sucks. But you are an amazing marksman from what I heard.

Ken Ashiwara: I sure am. And I would be more than happy to teach you.

Brooke Hudson: I would like that.

Ken Ashiwara: Shall we dance?

Brooke Hudson: We shall.

Ken Ashiwara turned into THE TRIGGER DOPANT!

Trigger Dopant: GAME START!

He fired and she ran fast and dodged him all over and blasted him all over the place with water.

---

Allira Cristant VS Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant

---

Gozo Domoto was next.

Allira Cristant: I think it's fitting that you are the Metal Dopant.

Gozo Domoto: That is true. Because I'm strong and powerful.

Allira Cristant: (FLARES UP CRYSTAL AURA) I can tell on that. How did you die if I might ask?

Gozo Domoto: I died while trying to protect a piece of land. I am a staff wielder and I like showing off.

Allira Cristant: That is interesting.

Gozo Domoto: It sure is. Shall we dance?

Allira Cristant: We shall.

Gozo turned into THE METAL DOPANT!

Gozo formed his staff and Allira formed a staff of crystal and she blocked it and kicked him and then fired crystal shards and cut him all over and smashed him down.

---

Bronte Elektra VS Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant

Kyosei Izumi was next.

Kyosei Izumi: This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Bronte Elektra: (FLARES UP LIGHTNING AURA) It sure will be. How did you die if I might ask?

Kyosei Izumi: I was once a subordinate of the Yakuza, you know them as the Japanese Mafia.

Bronte Elektra: Yes I've read about the Yakuza.

Kyosei Izumi: Good. But I was betrayed by them and stabbed in the chest.

Bronte Elektra: Geez! And I see they left their mark on you. Your shirt is full of stab wound holes with blood on it.

Kyosei Izumi: Yeah it's my scar of dishonor.

Bronte Elektra: I can tell on that. Sorry that happened to you.

Kyosei Izumi: I'll be all right. Shall we dance?

Bronte Elektra: We shall.

Kyosei turned into LUNA DOPANT!

He lashed at her with his whip arms and she dodged them and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Chubouzu

---

Chubouzu was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch Of swords and weapons. They were called the Destroyers of The Dopants, they're a collection of broadswords with the W Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

They turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

All: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired massive waves of energy and elements and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Chubouzu you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Sideshow Bob: Now, let's pay Kazu and Isaka a visit.

Me: Time to show him what happens when you mess with our world.

Nico: That's right! This is our planet and we have laws here.

Lola: Yeah! He will pay big time.

Me: So will Isaka.

Evil Lyn: Where are they right now?

Eli: Over in Futo.

Me: Then that's where we're heading.

Nico: Get ready Kazu and Isaka. (Eyes Glow Red) Your date with death is inevitable!

We were off!

We were flying to Futo City. And Titanium Titan came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Titanium Titan.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) No problem amigos. This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

We arrived and we were in front of the X-Bicker.

Me: Wow! So this is the X-Bicker.

Eli: It's huge.

We went in and Titanium Titan went up to Katsumi, Isaka and Kazu!

Katsumi: So, you must be Titanium Titan.

Titanium Titan: That's right. You'd be a great addition to our ranks.

Your two buddies? Not so much.

Kazu: Ignore him, Katsumi. I doubt Team Loud Phoenix Storm would even bother coming here. But if they do, would you be willing to-

His question was cut off when Katsumi grabbed him and slammed him against the building.

Katsumi: (glares at him) I've already risked the wrath of Team Loud Phoenix Storm by letting you two help me with this plan as well as let Isaka kill others just to get the T2 Gaia Memories. If they should try to stop this, then I will meet them in combat. But I will not form into the monster that I once was as well as the kind of people that you two and the rest of Dai Shocker are and kill anymore innocents just for the sake of it. Once the X Bicker is activated, I'm ceasing any further contact with you and Dai Shocker and we never see each other again!

Titanium Titan: Amigos, as much as I'd like to witness this play out, I think it's time you got in here.

Then the spirits of the Kamen Riders of the Doponts came and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive black fire explosion blasted off above them and it formed into a black sun and then numerous crows flew around it and then they landed and formed into us!

Me: Crows are awesome.

Nico: Kazu and Isaka, you are hereby sentenced to death.

Kazu: Tema Koud Phoenix Storm!?

Isaka: How did you find us!?

Me: If we told you we would have to kill you. Even though we're going to anyway.

Katsumi: I don't know why you all are stopping me. I've learned my lesson about hurting innocent people. Once the X Bicker activates, only the sinners in Futo will be destroyed.

Shotaro: While I AM glad you're not targeting innocent people this time, we still have to stop your plan.

Me: That's right Katsumi. And believe me I wanted nothing more than to kill you and send you to the black gates for everything you did. But I had some help that changed my mind.

Maria Cranberry came.

Katsumi: Maria!? You're back!

Maria Cranberry: Yes Katsumi. I helped save you from J.D.'s wrath.

Isaka: You fools shouldn't worry about him. Worry more about us!

Isaka turned into the Weather Dopant while Kazu turned into the Utopia Dopant.

Me: You are going to pay for everything you've done!

I went Super Angel Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope and Love) **You 2 make me sick! You 2 have messed around with the forces of Mother Nature for far too long.**

Utopia Dopant: Loogies, attack!

An army of Loogies appeared.

Nico: Loogies this time!

Troy Burrows: It's our turn now.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated numerous Loogies.

I teleported and slashed Utopia Dopant and cut him all over and kicked Weather Dopant all over and kicked him hard!

Me: **Your days of terrorizing people are finished forever. Foundation X is now a forgotten memory. I blew up the entirety of that headquarters.**

Utopia Dopant: YOU DESTROYED FOUNDATION X!?

Me: **That's right! And I show no remorse for it.**

Utopia Dopant: DO YOU REALIZE WHAT YOU HAVE DONE!?

Me: **Do I look like I give a flying fuck about what you did!? NO! You two will pay for everything you've done!**

The The Loogies then jumped the W Team and the W team lay defeated at the hands of the Loogies.

Utopia Dopant: (laughs) Oh, Katsumi can activate the X Bicker. Me? I'll have the pleasure of destroying you fools myself.

Weather Dopant: You can have Shotaro. I'll settle with killing Philip.

Roach: (punches a Loogie) Oh, crap. What do we do?!

Nuju then got an idea.

Nuju: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the W Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Count up your sins"! Okay? 1,2…

All: COUNT UP YOUR SINS!

Nuju: One more time! 1,2…

All: DO YOUR BEST!

Nuju: Louder! 1,2…

All: COUNT UP YOUR SINS!

At this, Shotaro and Philip found the strength to get up.

Philip: Do you hear that, Shotaro?

Shotaro: I do, Philip. The people care counting on us now. We can't afford to give up and make them cry!

With that, Philip and Shotaro punched a Loogie at the same time, knocking it to the ground.

I fired waves of elements and blasted the Loogies all to shreds!

Nico: You have no honor Isaka! That's why we're going to destroy you!

Shotaro: Thanks for your help, everyone.

Ryu: I didn't know we had lots of fans.

Philip: I actually knew that fact.

Nuju: So did I.

Nico: You guys should be honored.

Eli: Shall we finish this, bro?

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: No one messes with our planet and lives to tell about it.

Nuju: Can I transform with you guys?

Troy: You can, Nuju.

Megaforce Ranger: It's Morphin Time! Go Go Megaforce!

Shotaro pulls out his belt and places it on his waist before pulling out the black flash drive with his right hand. A second belt appears on Philip's waist. Philip pulls out the green flash drive with his left hand, and presses a button on it.

Cyclone Memory: Cyclone!

At the same time, Shotaro presses the button on his black flash drive.

Joker Memory: Joker!

Now we see a cross section screen of the two crossing the hands that hold the flash drives across their bodies, lined up with editing to form a W.

Shotaro and Philip: Henshin!

With that cry, Philip places his green flash drive into his belt, and it immediately vanishes as he falls unconscious, only for the device to appear unsecured in Shotaro's belt, but he secures it, places his in the other side, and then splits the center portion of the belt so the flash drives appear at a 45 degree angle.

Double Driver: Cyclone! Joker!

As the Double Driver announces the Memories in question again, debris starts to fly around in a sudden wind, only to form on Shotaro into his suit, half green and gold, half black and purple, with a silver line down the middle, two silver points projecting out from where the eyebrows would be, two large red eyes, and a silver scarf-like piece of cloth coming off the back of his neck. Ryu Pulled out a belt that looks like a pair of motorcycle handlebars and a speedometer, placing it on his waist, then pulling out a red Gaia Memory. Then, he presses the button on the Memory.

Accel Memory: Accel!

Ryu: Hen… shin!

With that, Ryu places the Memory into a slot on his Driver, and then twists the handle on the right.

Accel Driver: Accel!

At that cry, red energy pistons emerge from seemingly nowhere, circle Ryu vertically, and disappear once they form his mostly red armor, save some silver accents, the giant blue visor, and what looks like a wheel on his back.

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were

ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramager and the Drive, Kabuto, Zero One, Build, Zi-O and Decade Riders too!

Maria: (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) And this too! (Turns Dial) MACHINE FORCE FURY!

She summoned Machinedramon, Number 7, 1984 Terminator, Fixer, Vulkanus, Steam Smythe, Key, Gearhead, Overdrive, Trap Jaw, Iron Lung and INSTIGATOR

Nuju: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you two lowlives to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Nuju's light grey eyes turned neon light grey, and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu, he left white energy, ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Nuju: You two monsters really make me sick, it's bad enough that you tormented so many innocent people, but what you did in literally backstabbing Katsumi is one that's crossed the line for the last time, and now, the both of you will pay with your lives!

Suddenly, Nuju was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with ice, icicles, and snow surrounding the vortex and the air got cold for Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu, there's an Ice Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light grey phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nuju emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nuju grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and white-colored chin hair, he has long white hair going down to the bottom of his neck with light grey highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon light grey eyes and a white energy aura with ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Ice with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with light grey gems for eyes and the Ice Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with white crystal links and a phoenix with light grey gems for eyes and holding the Light Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Nuju's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Ice, and they're surrounded by ice. Suddenly, Nuju felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings with light grey tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Nuju has on a pair of large light grey pants with ice on the legs, light grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large white weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large white orbs.

Suddenly, Nuju's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Nuju's Arctic Ice Toa Greatsword of Arctic Sub-Zero Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Ice Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, white Ice Toa heads for the crossguard, large gold gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive light grey gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Nuju has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Light Toa head with light grey gems for eyes and a large light grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a gold kanji below the Ice Toa and phoenix that said, "Nuju, Toa Mata of Ice, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The W Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Light Toa, and Phoenixes"

ぬじゅ、氷の とあまたタフ、バカマ、おねわ、時雨、マタウ、野釜、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、およびコパカの兄弟およびチームメイト、W仮面ライダー の愛する兄弟および多くの、テトリダックスの破壊者およびボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、氷、ライトトーア、フェニックスのマスター

Nuju has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY ARCTIC ICESTORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD LIFE!

We were amazed by Nuju's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu saw it, they fell into a rage and fired two blasts of energy to kill him and us, but Nuju fired two blasts of ice, which overwhelmed the energy blasts and froze Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu, and he fired two white energy blasts with ice, snow, icicles, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit them and destroyed the two blocks of ice, but it gave Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu a nasty case of frostbite.

The Rabbids got Shotaro's body somewhere safe.

Ryu: Now, let's shake it off.

Shotaro and Philip: Now, count up your sins!

Weather Dopant: Oh, please. There are far too many to count!

Decade: Among other things!

Kamen Ride: Amazon!

Daiki: This one's fitting for this battle.

Kamen Ride: Eternal!

Decade turned into Amazon from 1974 and Daiki summoned a clone of ETERNAL!

Katsumi: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: **It sure is.**

Troy: Shotaro, you and Philip will like this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! DOUBLE FORM SQUAD!

The Megaforce Rnagers turned into the W Kamen Riders!

Philip: Now that is cool!

Shotaro: Yeah!

June Carrington: By the way Katsumi, I'm your future archenemy. I'm June Carrington and I'm an immortal Cavegirl that lived for over 200,000 years.

Katsumi: WOW! 200,000 years!? That's incredible!

Nico: We were shocked ourselves.

Me: **Isaka Shinkuro and Jun Kazu, your crimes against the country of Japan and the world are beyond forgivness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU 2 ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged and slashed and destroyed numerous Loogies all over.

I slashed and cut Weather Dopant all over and he fired waves of lightning and I fired waves of lightning myself and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Troy: (gets out Lightning Strike card) Lightning Strike, activate!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Loogies all over.

Nico: Try this on! HRÆSVELGR POWER!

Nico flared up a black aura in the shape of the Crow of the

Underworld, Hrævelgr, from Norse myth with the power of Myotismon and blasted numerous Loogies all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Kevin Reynolds turned into a horse.

Kevin: Wanna get on me, Akiko?

Akiko Narumi: I would love to!

She got on. And then, Kevin started galloping while Akiko slapped many Loogies with a green slipper that read "baddies".

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Katsumi: Lets see how they like this! (Activate's Eternal Gaia Memory)

ETERNAL!

Katsumi: Hen… Shin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL!

Nico: AWESOME!

I slashed Utopia Dopant all over.

June and Katsumi: IMMORTAL RAINBOW BURST!

They fired waves of rainbow energy and it hit a bunch of Loogies and obliterated them!

Laney: WHOA!

Nico: Nice job you two!

Varie: Try this one! BASILISK POWER!

She flared up a teal green aura in the shape of the Basilisk from

Greek Myth and she used a powerful glare that turned many Loogies into stone!

Shotaro: Let's use one of our forms here!

Heat! Metal!

He turned into HEATMETAL! One half was Red and the other was Grey.

Nico: YEAH!

He fired fire blasts and punched a bunch of Loogies.

Eli: YEAH! Top this one! DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

He fired a blast of pitch black flames as hot as the sun and it formed into a dragon and incinerated numerous Loogies on contact!

Maria: TAKE THAT!

Emma Goodall: Twistornado, activate!

She fired a powerful tornado and blew numerous Loogies around!

Me: (Echoing) **RAGE OF INFERNO!** 超弾動閃煌斬

I fired a massive vortex of white hot fire and light and it hit Utopia Dopant and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It burned him all over to a big time crisp!

Lola: YEAH!

Shope: Have a taste of this!

She fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted numerous Loogies all over!

Sage: (Echoing) **THUNDERBOLT CUT!** 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of light and lightning and electrocuted and obliterated numerous Loogies in an instant!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: Take this one! (Echoing) **SNAKE FANG STRIKE!** 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

She formed a sword whip with her plants and lashed numerous Loogies in an instant and they dissolved into nothing but poisonous mush!

Sekhmet: Nice one Laney!

Laney: Thanks.

Kord Zane: Time for some Slug Action!

He fired a Rammstone Slug and it formed into a ram and smashed numerous Loogies into pulp!

Lincoln: Take this! (Echoing) **BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH!** 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired waves of black lightning and lasers and obliterated numerous Loogies all over!

Lilith: Try this on! (Gets out Siren's Wave Card) SIREN'S WAVE ACTIVATE!

She fired a wave of Water and it was singing and then it smashed into the Loogies and smashed them into pulp!

Nico: YEAH!

Utopia Dopant: Who the hell do you fuckers think you are!?

Me: **Just some motherfucking assholes passing through and we're here to kill you!**

I slashed Utopia Dopant all over!

Noah: Well, might as well use a Gaia Memory right now.

Nico: Good idea. I've always wanted to try this.

Nico pulled out the Gaia Memory for Pink Ranger Slayer.

PINK RANGER SLAYER!

He got a bow from her and he pulled back the drawstring and the arrow glowed and he fired it and it hit Weather Dopant in his leg and skewered through it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blew his entire left leg right off!

He screamed in excruciating pain as blood was pouring out of him!

Qin: Nice shot!

Noah: Lets see how this works!

He pulled out the Gaia Memory for MetalSeadramon!

METALSEADRAMON!

Noah Carver: (Echoing) RIVER OF POWER!

He fired a powerful wave of energy from his hands and it obliterated numerous Loogies in an instant!

Lola: WOW!

Ray Kon: Beyblade, let em rip!

He unleashed the Driger Beyblade and it smashed and cut numerous Loogies all over!

Nico: AWESOME!

We destroyed all the Loogies.

We then were facing the 2 Dopants!

Me: **You two are finished!**

Megaforce Rangers: Ultra Mode, Activate!

They went ULTRA!

Shotaro and Philip: Time for CycloneJokerXtreme!

Ryu: And Accel Trial!

With that, Shotaro's Driver folds back to its inactive state as the Memories turn into pillars of light, which the Xtreme Memory attaches vertically to, sliding down into the Double Driver.

Meanwhile Ryu flips the stopwatch component of the Trial Memory around, and activates it.

Trial Memory: Trial!

Ryu then places the Trial Memory in the Accel Driver and twists the right handle as Shotaro activates the Double Driver, revealing a central point with an X on it.

Double Driver: Xtreme!

With that light encompasses Shotaro, shrinking the green and black portions of his body, replacing some of the area with a prismatic white material, turning the silver head crest into an X decoration split between the sides of his head, and color coded shoulder pads while gaining a shield with a sword in it, the Prism Bicker. Meanwhile, Ryu is surrounded by energy pistons again, which break off and strip down his armor and turns it blue and silver while turning the eyes orange.

Nico: YEAH!

Me and Philip: PRISMBLADE!

We summoned our Prismblades!

Nico: AWESOME!

We slashed and cut them all over the place and blasted them all over with rainbows and energy.

Swindle, Kento, Mashirao Ojiro and Sunstreaker used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swindle's Gyro-Gun, Sunstreaker's Missile Launcher and Mashirao and Kento's powers 100-fold.

Sunstreaker and Mashirao Ojiro: MISSILE TAIL FURY BLAST!

Swindle and Kento: LIGHTNING GYRO BLAST!

Transformers Cybertron and Evil Lyn: CYBER KEY BLAST!

Mortal Kombat and Aqueduct: MORTAL KOMBAT BLAST!

Monster Allergy and Tri Klops: MONSTER EYE BURST!

Winx Club and Riddler: WINX RIDDLE BLAST!

Family of the Green Lantern and Magneto: GREEN LANTERN FURY BLAST!

Family of the Sun and Robo Blaze: SUN BLAZE BLAST!

Pokemon Journeys and See More: POKEMON EYE FURY!

Titans Girls and Salami Swami: TITAN SALAMI BLAST!

Goths of Darkness and Shiva: DARKNESS LAZARUS BURST!

Digimon Frontier and Magma: VOLCANIC SPIRIT BARRAGE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP FIRESTORM!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE

OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: WIND OF LOYALTY CYCLONE!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Golden Delicious, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY RUMBLE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY MAELSTROM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: BALLOONS OF LAUGHTER FLOAT STORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS ULTRA BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and

Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD OF EMPATHY BONE SMASH!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Mata Hari Henningway, W Kamen Riders, Eli, Me, Lola and Lana: W COMBO MEGA BARRAGE!

We fired a massive blast of energy and fire.

Lincoln: KAMEN RIDER W FORM ELEMENT STYLE: CYCLONEJOKER!

Jessica Shannon: KAMEN RIDER W FORM STING STYLE: CYCLONE METAL!

Peni Parker: KAMEN RIDER W FORM WEB STYLE: CYCLONE TRIGGER!

Entrapta: KAMEN RIDER W FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: HEATJOKER!

Perfuma: KAMEN RIDER W FORM NATURE STYLE: HEATMETAL!

Frosta: KAMEN RIDER W FORM ICE STYLE: HEATTRIGGER!

Kei: KAMEN RIDER W FORM FIRE STYLE: LUNAJOKER!

Yuri: KAMEN RIDER W FORM WATER STYLE: LUNAMETAL!

Reika Kirishima: KAMEN RIDER W FORM TIME STYLE: LUNATRIGGER!

Yuna Kamihara: KAMEN RIDER W FORM WATER STYLE: FANG JOKER!

Toph: KAMEN RIDER W FORM EARTH STYLE: FANGMETAL!

Tatsumaki: KAMEN RIDER W FORM WIND STYLE: FANGTRIGGER!

R. Mika: KAMEN RIDER W FORM LIGHT STYLE:

CYCLONEJOKERXTREME!

Juri Han: KAMEN RIDER W FORM LIGHT STYLE: CYCLONEJOKERGOLDXTREME!

Menat: KAMEN RIDER W FORM STAR STYLE: CYCLONEACCELXTREME!

Makoto (Street Fighter): KAMEN RIDER W FORM LIGHT STYLE: CYCLONECYCLONE!

Ibuki: KAMEN RIDER W FORM DARK STYLE: JOKERJOKER!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said W Kamen Rider forms!

Lincoln and his harem: KAMEN RIDER W FORM FINAL SMASH: SHINING KAMEN RIDER PUNCH!

They transformed into Kamen Rider outfits of their favorite forms and then performed a massive barrage of punches!

They smashed the 2 all over.

After closing and re-opening the Xtreme Memory, a large tornado emits from the Xtreme Memory carrying Shotaro into the air and accelerating him towards the 3 villains.

Megaforce Rangers: Megaforce Blaster, Ready!

Robo Knight: Vulcan Cannon, Set!

Nico: FIRE!

Shotaru hit the 2 Dopants first and then Everyone fired waves of elements, energy and more and the blasts from the techniques, final smashes, combos and attacks all hit the 2 Dopants and exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it shook the world. Good thing Japan was protected in a force field.

Me: **It's over for you 2 douchebags!**

Nico: Yeah! Time to kill you both!

Nuju: Katsumi, please. I know you want to make sure no one suffers what you've suffered in the past. But this isn't the right way.

Nico: Nuju's right. It's time to give this all up. Mina said you're a good person deep down. Prove her right.

Katsumi realized I was right and looked at his own hands.

Katsumi: (starts crying) W-What have I done?!

But then he cried in pain as something struck him from behind. As he moved, he revealed his attacker: Utopia Dopant.

Utopia Dopant: THIS IS MY WORLD!

Utopia Dopant grabbed Katsumi by the head and smashed him against the wall. He followed it up with a stab to the leg.

Utopia Dopant: If you think I would let you boss me around and finish off Shotaro and Philip, then you were mistaken.

Katsumi: (weakly) You idiot. Without me, you can't activate the X Bicker.

Utopia Dopant: (chuckles evilly) Oh, but I can. You see, Isaka has been working on a second switch in case you decided to go soft on us.

Weather Dopant: It's true. Now, we control the X Bicker. Behold! (presses button)

The X Bicker activated as a force field surrounded it.

Weather Dopant: In 15 minutes, everyone in Futo but us will be destroyed!

Maria: 15 minutes? That's plenty of time!

Me: **We actually anticipated this would happen! YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLE FUCKWIPES!**

I slashed Utopia Dopant and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Gaia Memory and purified it.

Me: **You're next Weather!**

Troy: We need to stop the X Bicker!

Weather Dopant: Oh, you have BIGGER things to worry about!

Weather Dopant grew to giant size.

Me: **OH FUCK! You guys stop Weather! I'll stop the X-Bicker!**

Nico: Okay!

I went to the controls.

The Megaforce Rangers summoned their Zords!

Megaforce Rangers: Gosei Great Megazord!

Robo Knight: Gosei Grand Megazord!

Nico summoned the Super Omega Ultrazord for Megaforce!

Nico: You're finished!

Utopia Dopant: (kicks Katsumi in the chest) You were a fool to trust me of cooperating with you, Katsumi. For, there can only be 1 ruler of the world, and-

Before he could finish his ranting, a loud noise came from above. We then saw the X Bicker shut off before the T2 Gaia memories flew into my hand. Utopia Dopant was shocked, horrified and angry.

Eddy: (Into his communicator) Nico, you read me?

Nico: I do. Did you guys destroy the X Bicker?

Eddy: Well, not exactly. One moment, a force shield had appeared around the X Bicker, protecting it from our attacks. But then, it shut off by itself.

Nico thought about this. It couldn't have been Utopia Dopant who had did it, and if they couldn't destroy it, then that would mean that… Nico's thoughts were cut off when he heard a pain-staking scream. Utopia Dopant had lunged his blade partway through Katsumi's ribs, making him scream in pain.

Utopia Dopant: What. Did. You. Do?!

Katsumi: What a true Kamen Rider would do! I managed to shut off the X Bicker. I also sent the T2 Gaia memories into Nico's hands so he can use them in a good way!

Utopia Dopant: (throws Katsumi aside) At least I can get rid of you fools once and for all! I wonder what it would be like, for one of us to be without the other?

Shotaro and Philip: Time to find out!

Nico: Make sure to leave his heart intact. For Katsumi's operation.

They agreed and they kicked Utopia and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The zords fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Weather Dopont and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the Weather Gaia Memory and purified it.

Nico: Weather and Utopia Doponts you both have failed this universe!

Troy: Mega Rangers, that's a Mega Win!

Noah: When he comes back, he's in for more pain.

Their spirits came back.

Me: You have no right to live.

I went up to Isaka and held my hand up to him.

Me: Enjoy the Warp. HAKAI!

I banished him to the Warp!

Me: And you Kazu?

I painted a Kanji on him and used the Black Gates!

He was found guilty and was fading.

Kazu: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX… (FADES)

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me long ago, Pit, and you're next, Palutena!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Pit: I knew there's no mistaking that hissing voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Medusa.

A figure with snakes in her hair came out, and it was none other than Medusa, and thanks to Lincoln's spell, it's protecting us from her.

Palutena: Medusa, I should've known you'd one day return.

Medusa (Kid Icarus): And now, I will have my revenge on you, and there's nothing better than to see J.D.'s heart break when I kill you!

I fired an energy slash from my sword and it hit her eyes and permanently blind her as she screamed in excruciating pain.

Me: Can't do that if you're permanently blinded for life, gorgon breath!

Nuju: Nice shot, J.D. Now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Nuju's light grey eyes turned neon light grey, and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with lights and phoenixes, he unholstered his massive Nuju's Ice Toa Greatsword of Arctic Sub-Zero Justice from his wider and more muscular back, and as he approached Medusa (Kid Icarus), he left white energy, ice, icicles, snow, and phoenixes with every step.

Nuju: Medusa, the pain and suffering that you have caused to both humans and the gods can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you receive your divine punishment for the trouble you've caused.

Suddenly, Nuju was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with snow, ice, and icicles surrounding it, there's an Ice Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nuju emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nuju grew from 7'0" 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and white-colored chin hair, he has long white hair going down to the bottom of his neck with light grey highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon light grey eyes and a white energy aura with ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Ice with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with light grey gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light grey gems on the snowflake gold links and light grey crystal links and a light grey Ice Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a phoenix with light grey gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Nuju's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Ice, and they're surrounded by icicles. Suddenly, Nuju felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with light grey tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Nuju has on a pair of large light grey pants with icicles on the legs, light grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large light grey weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large white orbs.

Suddenly, Nuju's massive Nuju's Ice Toa Greatsword of Arctic Sub-Zero Justice began merging with the other swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they're suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Nuju's Ice Toa Broadsword of Arctic Sub-Zero Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of the Ice Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light grey blade, white Ice Toa heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive light grey gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Takanuva has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Light Toa head with white gems for eyes and a large light grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a gold kanji below the Light Toa and phoenix that said, "Nuju, Toa Mata of Ice, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The W Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Ice Toa, and Phoenixes"

ぬじゅ、氷の とあまたタフ、バカマ、おねわ、時雨、マタウ、野釜、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、およびコパカの兄弟およびチームメイト、W仮面ライダー の愛する兄弟および多くの、テトリダックスの破壊者およびボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強

力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、氷、ライトトーア、フェニックスのマスター

Nuju has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC ICESTORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF ARCTIC JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD LIFE!

We were amazed by Nuju's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Medusa saw it, she fell into a rage and tried to attack, but my poison blood in her eyes began burning her eyes even more and she screamed in agonizing pain, and Nuju fired white energy blasts with ice, snow, icicles, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit Medusa, and really hurt her badly.

Nico: Whoa, Nuju's transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome. And Medusa's eyes were burned even more. (Realizes something) Wait a second.

Lincoln: J.D. also used his poisonous blood on Medusa's eyes, and since she's an evil god, it burned her like acid, and he permanently disabled her ability to turn people to stone, awesome, which gives Nuju the advantage.

Nuju: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Ice Storm Toa and Brotherhood Arctic Life) **That's right, Lincoln. Now, to turn Medusa into a snakeskin rug.**

Nuju went after Medusa, and he fired powerful blasts of white energy, ice, icicles, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Nuju fired powerful white energy blades and sliced off the snakes on her head, and he attacks her with his massive broadsword leaving scars on her, and then, he gets out a dagger laced with our poisonous blood and he drives it into her black heart and she screamed in agonizing pain, as she turns to ash and her evil spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Nuju did as he holstered his massive large broadsword on his now wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Nuju's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Alright, nice one, Nuju.

Nuju: Thanks, Nico.

Lincoln: Now, we're not only rid of Shinkuro Isaka and Kazu, but we're also rid of Medusa for good, awesome, and thinking about what happened on my rescue this morning, the Kamen Riders' main enemies are trying to bust out some of our old enemies out of prison, so they can get their own revenge on us.

Me: You managed to get the answer out of Psy-Crow by using Tamayo's Blood Demon Art, Lincoln, but I can guess you have more ways, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep. Shinobu, Tamayo, I need you both to come up with a truth serum that has the same potent ability as the Magical Aroma of Daylight and have it put into some syringes.

Shinobu Kocho: As always, you have a plan in the works, Lincoln.

Tamayo: Understood, we shall get to work straight away when we return home.

Nico: Wow, you're really taking precautions for this one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Now, that we know what Swartz and the other Kamen Rider villains are planning, we need to have a plan in place to stay one step ahead of Swartz and the other Kamen Rider villains, and we're really going to make them pay, especially Swartz.

Me: Yeah, turning our friends and our old enemies that we sent to prison into Another Riders, so he can get rid of us and lying to our friends with false promises, he deserves to die a painful death.

Nico: You got that right.

Lincoln: And now, tomorrow, we're going to meet the OOO Kamen Riders.

Will Vandom: I can't wait to see them again.

Nico: Same here, Will.

Me: But lets get Katsumi to the Infirmary stat!

We did so.

---

Later at the infirmary, Katsumi had his heart transplant and we were there to make sure he was okay.

Katsumi: I'm okay?

Me: Well yes we saved you. But we're going to have to monitor you to make sure your body has the heart fully engrafted. But with our kind of technology that won't be a problem.

Nico: Yeah. But at least you are okay.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Katsumi: What happened to…

Me: Don't worry. Those two are now forgotten memories.

June Carrington: Yeah the important thing is that you're alive.

Qin: Absolutely.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker Villains has fallen, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider allies, Kamen Riders Double and Accel! May their alliance last until the knowledge of this world is rendered moot!

Me: You got that right.

Katsumi: I really am sorry about this.

Count Vertigo: Don't worry about it. At least, you've learned the error of your ways

Me: That's for sure. And you now have all of NEVER with you in the M.O.E.

Katsumi: Thank you. Please use the T2 Gaia memories well.

Chillyfish: Oh, we will.

Pied Piper: (to Ryu) When Isaka comes back in the future, you should help one of Nico's friends with him.

Ryu: I will. But still, my family has been avenged.

Me: Yes it has. Now we have 6 Kamen Rider Teams with us.

Hitoshi: We sure do.

Gina Angellus: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys

Mata Hari Henningway: Same with me.

Hank Scorpio: You guys won't regret it.

Cantwell: Let's celebrate with grilled cheese sandwiches!

Nico: Well we made tons of them.

Katsumi: Man I'm really hungry. Being dead for a while made me really hungry.

Me: We'll give you the biggest buffet ever.

Katsumi: Good I'm starving.

Reika Haruhana: But you're back to normal now.

Nico: He sure is. Great job today everyone. This was really awesome.

Philip: It sure was. (To the viewers) This was so awesome. I hope you had a great time with this one as much as we have.

Nico: I know we did. Now INTERPOL and the FBI and the CIA are investigating the activities of Foundation X and they labeled it as a terrorist group.

Me: We'll find the remaining members of that organization and bring them to justice.

Cantwell: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get some grub.

We later prepared a huge feast and then ate and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Tomorrow we meet the OOO team!

Meanwhile back in Japan, Eiji and his team were getting ready for us to come.

Eiji: I'm ready for this and it's gonna be awesome.

Akira: Boy me too! This is gonna be awesome!

Michal: I have a feeling we're gonna be in for a big battle.

Eiji: Yep. Lets get ready!

They put in medals on their belts.

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen…

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 2 of the saga done!

WOOHOO! This was so awesome! Kamen Rider W is a really awesome series. It was 2012's series and it was awesome. Hope you liked this one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Earth Chan, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading out on a Sea-fairing treasure hunt on our ship as we search the Caspian Sea for treasure. And we're going to battle Another Ripjaws. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for a Giant Albatross from MTG and a Roachcutter, the hypothetical descendant of Albatross birds. The Giant Albatross is Nikki Terrance and the Roachcutter is Nadiron Terrance. They are sisters. Nikki is the eldest and Nadiron is the youngest. Both went to Nico's school and helped him in numerous things as well as help fight crimes. They also have water and wind powers. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Pablo and Anderson, who've busted out of prison, and they want revenge on us for humiliating and throwing them in prison for their crimes. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Rorccon Gene-Slammer named Simone Yukimira, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and she is one of the girls that taught Lincoln how to be one of the most awesome dancers ever. She is an amazing dancer and has a massive and amazing variety of dance styles and she taught Lincoln how to dance to them, and she's a master of Magenta Fire and she knows how to beat down the bad guys. Also she HATES AND LOATHES FLIP WITH A MERCILESS VENGEANCE and wants nothing more than to send him off to hell personally for everything he has done. She has 20 revelations we were never told about and when we hear them, ELI IS GOING TO UNLEASH THE FULL EXTENT OF HIS WRATH ON HIM. Tomorrow is another awesome rush as we go meet Eiji and his team and help them destroy Kamen Rider Gara and we're going to make that monster pay for everything he did. Also we're going to kill Kiyoto Maki the Kyouryo Greed. We'll make both those monsters pay.

See you all tomorrow

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 03 - OOO

On our ship the TLPS Phoenix Maelstrom over in the Caspian Sea was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Earth Chan, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were doing a little treasure fishing. It was our first time doing some fishing for treasure like this.

Me and Nico and Himiko were operating a big crane.

Me: Boy we really must've caught a big treasure here.

Nico: Yeah but this is awesome going treasure fishing here. We've never done this in the middle of the Caspian Sea.

Me: First for everything.

We pulled up a big vault!

Me: WHOA!

We brought it on board and opened it and in it was a MASSIVE NUMBER OF JEWELS WORTH A PRICELESS VALUE!

Nico: WOW!

Eli: What a treasure in that one!

Nicole: Yeah! That was awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That is an awesome haul!

Earth: Boy it sure is!

Maria and Varie and Girl Jordan washed them off.

Crag: That is quite a good haul there.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Earth.

Earth: Not a problem Nico. It's awesome to go treasure hunting like this with you.

Lincoln: And it's awesome to have one of my future wives with us.

Earth: Aw Linky.

Rarity: Oh these jewels are just absolutely beautiful darlings.

Qin: Boy they sure are.

Qin tried on a beautiful ruby sapphire 18K Gold Necklace.

Qin: Wow! This is nice!

Nico: You look beautiful with that necklace Qin!

Me: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Thanks.

Then we got back to more fishing.

Then we hooked onto something huge!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: We hooked something huge!

We pulled it up and we saw that it was an old World War I British Bristol F2B fighter plane!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! That's an old World War I British Bristol F2B Fighter Plane!

Qin: Wow! We haven't seen planes like those in over 100 years.

Laney: That is awesome!

Me: Wait a second! (GASP) I know this plane! I've heard legends about it! It was the plane of the greatest pilot that ever graced the skies of England. She was a true war hero unlike any other and she disappeared without a trace back in 1916. She was Anita Notthingham The Green Crane! She was the British Version of The Red Baron.

Qin: That is awesome!

We brought the plane on board and it was amazing.

Me: Wow! Even after over 100 years this plane is still in really good shape.

Nicole: The fresh water that diluted the salt water here must've preserved it.

Qin: That is cool!

We got to cleaning it up.

Nico: Earth, remember when we first met you?

Earth: I sure do. I was a new student and Linky saved me from that bully.

Me: I remember that! That was when we saved my future self from Ra's who was in Talia's body.

Maria: Boy I remember that! That was awful!

Nico: And you were a big help during our first Earth Day missions.

Earth: I was a big help during all those missions over the years. Those were so fun.

Camie: What were those like?

Me: That was one of our most charitable weeks ever. From April 15th to April 22nd, 2019 we had the most awesome and most charitable adventures ever. That was where we cleaned up the entire planet for a massive special project for Lincoln's Class to get really awesome trophy. And we got awesome medals from the E.P.A.

Tsuyu: That is so cool!

Sirius: Wow you guys are really awesome caretakers of the Earth.

Qin: That was awesome from what I heard.

Earth: Oh it was.

Then Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie pulled up a big pirate chest.

Me: Whoa!

We pulled it in and opened it and it was full of BEAUTIFUL 24K Gold and jeweled Chalices.

Me: Wow these chalices are from the 14th Century.

Nicole: These are beautiful.

Rainbow Dash: Now this is an awesome find.

Nico: Good thing Kazu didn't literally stab Katsumi in the back through his vital parts. Otherwise, he wouldn't be alive.

Me: No kidding there.

Kaito: But at least he's gonna be all right. Now he and all of NEVER are in the M.O.E.

Qin: They sure are.

Earth: Yeah.

Aylene C.: But I'm really excited for today's Kamen Rider mission too.

Me: So is Will. She has been looking forward to this mission ever since she got finished.

Lola: I am looking forward to this one too.

Nico: Our target is Kiyoto Maki.

Me: And he and I have a really old score to settle.

Eli: Do you have a history with him bro?

Me: Yes I do bro. Years ago before I formed the team, I helped destroy his research and his work. I even found out that he killed his own sister and was going to destroy the world and I then left my mark on him.

Eli: How?

Me: I blasted his arm off. It was after Eiji and his team defeated him. He really survived that explosion. And I left my mark on him by blasting his left arm off. I vowed that when I got my own team and recruited the Eiji Kamen Riders, that we would finish some unfinished business and that I would kill him.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That's amazing.

Camie: What can you tell us about Maki?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit.

I went over his history.

Kiyoto Maki (真木 清人 Maki Kiyoto) is a researcher for the Kougami Foundation who leads the Greeed in the present day and the main antagonist of the Kamen Rider OOO series.

He was portrayed by Yu Kamio as an adult and Hayato Watanabe as a child.

As a young boy, Maki greatly loved his older sister Hitomi despite her abuse towards him. Hitomi told Kiyoto that the true value of something is only known when it ends, which became Maki's personal philosophy. Before the day of her wedding, Hitomi gave Maki a doll named Kiyo-chan so that he could have someone to talk to as a surrogate for her due to his difficulty of talking to others. However, jealous of his sister spending time with someone else, Maki set a fire in Hitomi's bedroom that killed her and burned Kiyo-chan's hair off. Some time after, Maki suppressed all memories of the event and Hitomi's cruelness, instead believing the fire was an accident and that Hitomi was kind.

Maki was later employed into the Kougami Foundation by Kougami. In the foundation, Maki studied the Cell Medals and developed many of the Candroids along with the Birth Driver. Maki first appeared to Eiji, Kamen Rider OOO, and Ankh when one of his assistants, a bomber named Tadano, was targeted by Mezool to use his desire to blow things up to nuture her Yummies. When Eiji learned that he knew, Maki finds himself leaving in panic after Eiji caused the puppet on Kiyoto's shoulder to fall off. Maki then continues his work and research on OOO before changing his study to the Greeed the effects of Core Medals on them, forming a partnership with Kazari to achieve what seemed to be a mutual agreement to evolve Kazari through the other Greeeds' Core Medals. When Akira Date became Kamen Rider Birth, Maki finds himself in a situation when Akira moves into his lab that further worsened when he learned that Kougami knew of his partnership with Kazari and threatened him to end it.

However, while protecting Chiyoko from the Shachi-Panda Yummy, the embodiment of his unfulfilled desire for maternal affection, Maki's repressed memories of Hitomi resurfaced as he reaffirmed his belief that the world should be ended, while it could still be remembered as something good and pure. Destroying all traces of his research, Maki left the Kougami Foundation to work with the Greed while he also stole the ten purple Core Medals that destroy desire. Placing half of the purple Core Medals in his body, Maki gains the ability to create Yummies while eventually transforming into a Greeed. Wanting to complete the Greeedification, Maki needs the rest of the purple Core Medals that are inside Eiji.

After making a deal with Ankh to make him house all the Core Medals, willing to follow his plan if it means completing his own, Maki steals the Core Medals in Kazari's body after he is heavily injured by OOO and leaves him to die. He then gives the pilfered Medals to Ankh, and is disappointed when the bird Greeed expresses more ambition than just the desire to be complete. Eventually, Maki mortally wounds Ankh and decides to make the last other remaining Greeed, Uva, the vessel of the Core Medals. As Maki leaves Kiyo-Chan to Chiyoko, no longer needing it for mental support, he oversees Uva's transformation into the Medal Vessel as his orchestrated apocalypse begins. However, the Kyoryu Greeed finds himself facing Ankh and Kamen Rider OOO in his PuToTyra Combo. Surviving OOO's attempt to destroy him, the Kyouryu Greeed finds himself fighting OOO in his Tajador Combo as they take their fight into Medal Vessel. Dealt the deathblow as a black hole manifests on his chest, the Kyouryu Greeed delights in his demise as he collapses on himself.

However, Maki did not truly die, ironically. The pieces of his body, and possibly the sinister pieces of his mind that drove him to kill his sister and try to destroy the world, found their way to the future alongside the rest of the Cores and Cell Medals, and into the body of Michal Minato. Because of the Medals he was equipped with, Maki's body and mind formed a new Greeed around these Cores; Poseidon.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Lola: WHOA! He's pure evil!

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: He's also known as the Kyouryu Greeed.

Me: I know. And I will personally make sure that he gets the black gates for everything he did.

May: He is a monster and he will definitely get that.

Me: And I sense that he has been hellbent on getting revenge on me ever since I took his arm.

Laney: Wow! Just like Captain Ahab.

Earth: That is a massive revenge.

Twilight Sparkle: But he will definitely get what's coming to him.

Me: Yeah but he has no idea that I have gotten so powerful over the years.

Nico: We all have gotten that way.

Zocks: And with our combined power he is not gonna be a match for any of us.

Lola: No he isn't.

Nico: Our second target is Kamen Rider Gara.

Me: And we'll kill him too.

Qin: What does it say about him?

Me: You won't like it.

I pulled up his info.

---

Gara is one of the four alchemists that created the Core Medals along with the Greeed for the First Kamen Rider OOO eight centuries ago and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider OOO:

WONDERFUL Shogun and 21 Core Medals.

Gara is voiced by Ryuzaburō Ōtomō. His host Satsuki Wakaba is portrayed by Japanese actress Miki Sakai.

Gara and three other alchemists were ordered by the first OOO to help him achieve godhood. Taking an interest in this request, Gara accepted hoping to gain some of the power. However, after the time the orange Core Medals were completed, the king betrayed the alchemists and had them turned into Cell Medals.

Reawakened eight centuries later due to Kosei Kougami (the king's descendant) unearthing his tomb in Germany, Gara flips his tower over from Germany to a part of Tokyo while taking Satsuki Wakaba's body to replace his old one. Appearing before Kamen Riders OOO and Birth and the Greeed, he takes the Core Medals and then causes three more time distortions, one of which leads into the past to the city of Edo. By using the Cell Medals his Bells gather from humans, Gara plans in using the accumulated human desire to destroy the world and become the King of the World that raises from its ashes. But to become the "true OOO", Gara sends his knights and the Nue Yummy to Edo to obtain both Ankh's Core Medals and the purple Core Medals to complete his plan.

After his plan to use human desire fails, Gara reveals his Greeed form as he personally fights against OOO when they start to become a nuisance. During the fight, OOO manages to free Satsuki from Gara's body before Kamen Rider Fourze arrives to help, the Kamen Riders defeating Gara with their respective signature weaponry. However, Gara takes this chance to take three of the purple Core Medals from Eiji completing his collection of Core Medals and absorbing them to access his true Mega Greeed form called Gara Dragon. However, with the Greeed and Maki giving their Core Medals to him, OOO destroys Gara by accessing all of his Combos through Gatakiriba Combo's copy ability and using all their Scanning Charges in conjunction with Birth's Breast Cannon.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked at that one!

Eli: Whoa!

Me: Yeah he's an 800 year old alchemist that wants power to destroy the world.

Nico: Yeah. We're not going to let the Greeeds hurt anymore people.

Me: No way no how.

Nico: You definitely should use your Gaia Memory Sword on him, dude. I'm not kidding. It really was awesome yesterday.

Me: It sure was. Lisa did a great job inventing it for me.

Lisa Loud: Your compliment on that is very much appreciated J.D.

Me: No problem.

Earth: Yeah that is awesome.

Me: It was. But lets not forget that Gara is also the inventor of the 21 Original Core Medals. But also I'm worried about how the entire OOO Team will react to how we destroyed Another OOO and Another Birth.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: A chair will probably be thrown out the window.

Me: Yeah Swartz has been REALLY pissing tons of people off. Including me the most. But also many Kamen Rider teams.

Kaito: Boy you're not kidding there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Maki can be described as the evil counterpart of Dr. Connors. The reason? Both are scientists who have had their arm lost. The difference is that Dr. Connors lost his in one of the Wars. You cut off Maki's arm. And they both turn into monsters. Well, Dr. Connors used to, anyway.

Me: That's true but I always thought that it was an accident that took Dr. Connors arm. At least that's what he told me.

Nico: Yeah but it was actually what the comics said.

Me: Yeah. But that is an awesome way to describe it Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

Earth: So like in the movie The Amazing Spiderman we're going after Maki who is a Greeed instead of a lizard.

Me: Yep.

Jared then saw something on the sea radar.

Jared: Uh oh! Dad we got something coming at us really fast. It's a human size blip moving at us at 100 knots.

Nico: At 100 knots!?

Me: That's impossible! Nothing can swim at that speed.

Albedo: Weird.

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Piscciss Volann DNA Detected.

Lola: Oh no!

Nico: Another Omnitrix Alien coming!

Albedo turned into Negative Ripjaws.

Negative Ripjaws: I'll hold our unexpected guest off.

Me: Okay!

He dove in and we got to walking on the water.

Me: Here we go.

Then out came a black version of Ripjaws! It was ANOTHER RIPJAWS!

Me: Whoa! A Black Version of Ripjaws.

Lola: This one is scary.

Lana: Yeah.

Negative Ripjaws: Who are you?!

Me: Yeah!

Another Ripjaws: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Caitlyn Valiant!

Another Ripjaws: Been a long time J.D. You've changed so much.

Me: I get that all the time.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Caitlyn is a Martial Artist that has amazing and incredible powers of water and is a deadly 9th Degree Black Belt.

Nico: Wow! She must be really lethal.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Ripjaws: I sure am. And J.D. I'm sorry that we have to fight.

Me: I know. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ripjaws: Just to live and breath and fight underwater.

Me: We could easily do that for you.

Another Ripjaws: I now realize that he lied to me! (GROWLS)!

She went at me and then…

CHOMP!

SHE BIT MY FOOT OFF!

I held in my pain!

Camie: (GASP) J.D.!

Me: (STRAINING) DON'T WORRY!

I regenerated my foot!

Me: WHEW!

Another Ripjaws: Sorry J.D. BLECH! That tasted awful.

Me: At least I can regenerate my limbs.

Nico: (takes out Hydro Man's Ridewatch) Do you want the water to be filled with blood?!

Me: Uh the water will get rid of that anyway.

Nico: Oh right.

He activated Hydro Man's Ridewatch

(ROCK YOU LIKE A HURRICANE BY THE SCORPIONS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

It's early morning, the sun comes out

Last night was shaking and pretty loud

My cat is purring, it scratches my skin

So what is wrong with another sin?

The bitch is hungry, she needs to tell

So give her inches and feed her well
More days to come, new places to go
I've got to leave, it's time for a show
Here I am
Rock you like a hurricane
Here I am
Rock you like a hurricane
My body is burning, it starts to shout
Desire is coming, it breaks out loud
Lust is in cages 'til storm breaks loose
Just have to make it with someone I choose
The night is calling, I have to go
The wolf is hungry, he runs the show
He's licking his lips, he's ready to win
On the hunt tonight for love at first sting
Here I am
Rock you like a hurricane
(Are you ready, baby?)
Here I am
Rock you like a hurricane
Here I am
Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Rock you like a hurricane

It's early morning, the sun comes out

Last night was shaking and pretty loud

My cat is purring, it scratched my skin

So what is wrong with another sin?

The night is calling, I have to go

The wolf is hungry, he runs the show

He's licking his lips, he's ready to win

On the hunt tonight for love at first sting

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Are you ready, baby?)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Come on, come on, come on, come on)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

He fired waves of water and smashed her all over.

Me: YEAH! Love that song. Here's this.

I pulled out my sword and used the Gaia Memories for Demyx, Hydro Man, Man Ray, Dirty Bubble, Ice Demon, New Wave, Brain Freezer, Hydros, Chillyfish and Merman and I activated them and put them in the sword and got a water blade!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WATER POWER!

I fired waves of water and smashed Another Ripjaws all over.

Me: And this too! (Activates Demyx's Ridewatch)

(THE BEAST AT OUR DOOR BY THE GROOVE ADDICTS PLAYS)

I danced as water swirled around me and I slashed Another Ripjaws all over the place.

Zarya: Try this on! (Activate's Knightbrace's Ridewatch)

(HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF BY DURAN DURAN PLAYS)

Zarya Moonwolf: (SINGS DIVINELY AS MOONS AND WOLVES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Darken the city, night is a wire

Steam in the subway, earth is a afire

* * *

Woman, you want me, give me a sign

And catch my breathing even closer behind

* * *

In touch with the ground

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

Smell like I sound, I'm lost in a crowd

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Straddle the line in discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

Mouth is alive, with juices like wine

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Stalked in the forest, too close to hide

I'll be upon you by the moonlight side

---

High blood drumming on your skin, it's so tight

You feel my heat, I'm just a moment behind

---

In touch with the ground

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

A scent and a sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I howl and I whine, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, all running inside

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Burning the ground, I break from the crowd

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

I smell like I sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, with juices like wine

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Burning the ground, I break from the crowd

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Scent and a sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive all running inside

She danced and fired arrows and moon blasts and they hit Another Ripjaws all over.

Me: Nice one. Love that song by Duran Duran.

Nico: It's not every day we have an underwater fight.

Me: Or one that's ON the water.

Nico: That too.

Another Ripjaws swam and jumped out of the water thousands of feet into the air.

Starlight Glimmer: I got this one.

She flew at her.

Starlight Glimmer: Top this one. (Activate's Control Freak's Ridewatch)

(I FEEL AGAIN BY ONEREPUBLIC PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGS DIVINELY AS STARS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

It's been a long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I had till my feet went numb

Praying like a fool that's been on the run

Heart's still beating, but it's not working

It's like a million-dollar phone that you just can't ring

I reached out trying to love, but I feel nothing

Yeah, my heart is numb

But with you, I feel again

Yeah, with you, I can feel again (yeah)

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh (feel again)

I'm feeling better ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

A long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I broke till my feet went numb

Praying like a fool who just shot a gun
Heart still beating, but it's not working
It's like a hundred thousand voices that just can't sing
I reached out trying to love, but I feel nothing
Oh, my heart is numb
But with you, I feel again
Yeah, with you, I can feel again (yeah)
But with you (I'm feeling better ever since you know me)
I feel again (I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me)
Yeah, with you (I'm feeling better ever since you know me)
I can feel again (I was a lonely soul)
(Woo-hoo)
Ooh, ooh
Ooh, ooh
I'm feeling better ever since you know me
I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me
I'm feeling better ever since you know me
I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me
I'm feeling better ever since you know me
I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me
I'm feeling better ever since you know me
I was a lonely soul, but that's the old me

A little wiser now from what you've shown me

Yeah, I feel again, feel again (ooh)

She summoned Jade Knight, Gradius, Falchionβ, Turbo British Space Fighter, Victory Viper XX, Flint Lock, Delta Tri and Blue Thunder T-45! And she fired and blasted her all over the place and smashed her into the sea!

Nico: WOW!

Nicole: Awesome job Starlight!

Starlight gave her the Victory finger.

Negative Ripjaws: I'll dive after her.

He did so and there was a huge chase. Then she jumped into the air again.

Sunset Shimmer: My turn!

She flew after her.

Sunset Shimmer: (Activate's Pyros Ridewatch)

(STARHON'S PASSAGE BY THE BARLEYSHAKES PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Part of me is gone…

part of me is gone…

Take my heart and hold me tight

take my heart and hold me tonight

now that you have gone.

Raiders of the sun

have come for everyone

plague of sadness pass me by

plague of sadness passes me by

And all that's dark is gone…

and all that's dark is gone…

And i don't know baby if i can leave to night

and i don't know baby if i can leave tonight

Music for my song

golden gifts of love

tiny patterns of your light

tiny patterns touch me inside

And all that's dark is gone..

and all that's dark is gone…

And i don't know baby if i'm living right

and i don't know baby if i'm living right

if i'm living right

if i'm living right

She fired waves of fire and smashed her all over the place.

Me: Awesome Sunset!

Qin: YEAH!

Earth Chan: Now for this one. (ACTIVATE'S LYTHOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(CAN YOU HEAR ME BY MIKE AND THE MECHANICS PLAYS)

Earth: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCK SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Take the children and yourself

And hide out in the cellar

By now the fighting will be close at hand

Don't believe the church and state

And everything they tell you

Believe in me, I'm with the high command

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

There's a gun and ammunition

Just inside the doorway

Use it only in emergency

Better you should pray to God

The Father and the Spirit

Will guide you and protect from up here

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Swear allegiance to the flag

Whatever flag they offer

Never hint at what you really feel

Teach the children quietly

For some day sons and daughters

Will rise up and fight while we stood still

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me running (can you hear me calling you?)

(Can you hear me) hear me calling you?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running babe?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running?

Calling you, calling you

She caused Mercurian Mountains to rise up out of the water and it had NUMEROUS Treasure Chests on it as well as numerous old ship wrecks as it was forming a huge island in the middle of the Caspian Sea!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome!

Laney: And look at all those old shipwrecks. They were here for hundreds maybe thousands of years.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: And more treasures!

We went over and got them.

Another Ripjaws landed on the island.

Nico: Now, where were we?

Me: Yeah!

Fluttershy: Um I think that new island could use some life. (Activates Marluxia's Ridewatch)

(CANTUS BY CONNIE DOVER PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS AND GRASS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Personent hodie

Voces puerulae

Laudates jucunde

Qui nobis est natus

Personent hodie

Voces puerulae

Laudates jucunde

Qui nobis est natus

Summo Deo datus

Ideo, ideo, ideo gloria in excelsis Deo

He's the doom, ours the mirth

When he came down to earth

Flower of Jesse's tree

Born on earth to save us

Him the Father gave us

Ideo, ideo, ideo gloria in excelsis Deo

Is airiu

Agus a leanbh cad a dhéanfaidh mé

Tá tú ar shiúl uaim

Agus airiú

Jesukin

Lives my quiet cell within

Thou in me dwelling

All is lie but Jesukin

Jesu of the skies

My little one, Thou my delight

I with Thee, Thou with me

Next my heart through every night

'S airiú

Who hangs from yonder passion tree?

Your son, dear Mother

Do you not know me?

Judas, James and John

Have you seen my only son?

Ochon! My eyes are blind

Ochon! My heart is wrung

Stella Maris, Semper Clara

Rosa Munde, Res Miranda

Misterium Mirabile

'S airiú agus ochon!

Sad I am till you return

To have you at the break of dawn!

Ochon airiú

Without you!

She fired waves of energy and it hit the new island and formed into a beautiful and amazing oasis!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WOW! That is beautiful! Here's one for Misty Tredwell. (ACTIVATE'S MISTY TREDWELL'S RIDEWATCH)

(SOMEWHERE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND GREEN FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Lost in the darkness, hoping for a sign

Instead there is only silence

Can't you hear my screams?

Never stop hoping
Need to know where you are
But one thing is for sure
You're always in my heart
I'll find you somewhere
I'll keep on trying until my dying day
I just need to know whatever has happened
The truth will free my soul
Lost in the darkness, try to find your way home
I want to embrace you and never let you go
Almost hope you're in heaven
so no one can hurt your soul
Living in agony cause I just do not know
Where you are
I'll find you somewhere
I'll keep on trying until my dying day
I just need to know whatever has happened
The truth will free my soul
Wherever you are, I won't stop searching
Whatever it takes, I need to know
I'll find you somewhere
I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

I fired waves of darkness and green fire and it hit Another Ripjaws and smashed her all over.

Nico: You think she'll dry out on land?

Me: She just might.

Eli: I sense her getting slower.

?: NICO! GET ON!

We then looked up and we saw A GIANT ALBATROSS!

Nico: WHOA! That is a huge Albatross!

Qin: WOW!

Giant Albatross: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico!

Nico: Nikki Terrance!? Wow!

Me: Wow!

She also had a Roachcutter with her.

Roachcutter: (In a younger girls voice) Don't forget about me.

Nico: Nadiron too!? Wow!

Nico flew up and got into a seat on the Giant Albatross's back.

We flew up to him.

Me: Wow! This is awesome!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Giant Albatross: You guys did awesome making this island.

Qin: We sure did.

Qin fired a wave of fire and blasted the Another Ripjaws and she reverted back. Caitlyn was a girl with purple hair and she had blue clothes and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went over and picked her up and we went back and landed on the ship and the 2 bird gene-slammers reverted back. Nikki was a blond hair girl with purple clothes and Nadiron was a purple hair girl with red and pink clothes. Nikki was the oldest girl at 18 years old and Nadiron was the youngest at 10 years old.

Me: That was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was.

Caitlyn Valiant: (GROANS) What a terrible headache! BLECH! (SPITS) I'm gonna be tasting blood in my mouth for a week. Sorry I bit your foot off J.D.

Me: It's okay Caitlyn. But you're back to normal now.

Qin: That's true.

Nico: But you girls were awesome.

Me: And the Albatross is one of my favorite birds.

Qin: Same with me. Awesome to see you girls again.

Nikki Terrance: You too Qin.

Nadiron Terrance: You look awesome.

Qin: Thanks.

Earth: What's your favorite memories of Nico?

Nikki Terrance: My favorite is where me and Nico busted a massive bank robbery at Fort Knox and got those buttfaces sent to death row for their crimes.

Nadiron Terrance: My favorite is where me and Nico were in science class and we stopped a bully from hurting Qin and I kicked him right in the crotch with spiked shoes.

Me: (WINCES) OOH! Ouch!

Qin: Yeah that was so brave of Nadiron.

Lola: Wow that was awesome!

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you both.

Nikki and Nadiron: We missed you too Nico.

Earth: (to Caitlyn) Wait. You remember what happened?

Caitlyn Valiant: Yeah I do.

Eli: The Another Ridewatches Swartz made left their minds intact.

Earth: Oh right.

Lola: Wow.

Nico: But this was a really eventful rescue here. Lets head home.

We went back home and we unloaded all the treasures and kept the jewels and donated the ships to museums and even put the Green Crane's plane in the Smithsonian. We refurbished and made the ships look like new again.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Kole are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Pablo and Anderson have busted out of prison, and they want revenge on us for humiliating and throwing them in prison for their crimes.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Kalamazoo, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Pablo and Anderson have busted out of prison, and they want revenge on us for humiliating and throwing them in prison for their crimes.

Nico: That's right, and we're going to take them down.

Me: I can't believe those two assholes have broken out of prison.

Lincoln: But, like I said, this has to be the work of one of the Kamen Rider villains we're going after today.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And that's why you put your plan into action today, and Shinobu and Tamayo made the truth serum yesterday, right?

Lincoln: That's right, and this serum has the same potency and effects as Tamayo's Blood Demon Art: Magical Aroma of Daylight.

Tamayo: Yes, and with this serum, this'll get those two to tell us who broke them out of jail.

Lincoln: And it'll wear off in an hour, but by then, they'll be chained up to posts at Dad's restaurant, and they'll be subjected to our humiliation sessions. And thanks for joining us, Kole.

Kole: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Pablo and Anderson, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Pablo and Anderson, and they're going to kill them.

?: Those heartless buttface assholes, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw Earthbound Immortal Rorccon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Spiral Earthbound Immortal Rorccon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Simone Yukimira, but we'll talk later, let's get those heartless buttface psychopaths!

We rush on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Pablo and Anderson and it allowed the six girls to get away. When Pablo and Anderson saw us, they were madder than Hell.

Anderson: You stupid dorks are going pay for what you did in throwing us in prison!

Pablo: And the same goes with Taylor, because when we kill you all, she's next!

Me: Ain't happening, you heartless psychopaths!

Lincoln: That's right, you both had this coming for a very long time, and Taylor's doing better now that her mom's back and she's free from not only her evil ex-father, but from you two as well. Now, to put you both in back in your place: prison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Kole, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Pablo and Anderson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. We holstered our weapons and powered down, and then, Lincoln chained them up with rainbow energy chains and onto posts, so they can't escape, and we administered the serum into them, and they were under the truth serum's influence.

Lincoln: Now, talk, who was it that busted you both from prison?

Pablo: (Under the truth serum's influence) It was Kamen Rider Gama.

Anderson: (Under the truth serum's influence) and Kiyoto Maki, the Kyouryo Greed.

Nico: And on the day of Will's big mission with the OOO Kamen Riders.

Lincoln: Just as I thought, and it proves what I said yesterday: the

Kamen Rider baddies that we're going to kill on our big adventure are going to try to bust out the villains we've sent to prison, so they can get their own revenge on us.

Me: But, now we're aware of what their plans are, thanks to you, Lincoln.

Nico: Now, to send those two buttface psychopaths to Lynn's Table for their upgraded sentences: not only Life In Prison Without Possibility of Parole, but now, they'll also be humiliated by us.

Nico sent Pablo and Anderson still chained to posts to Lynn's Table, and an hour later, the serum had worn out and when they saw what happened to them, they bellowed in rage at us.

Lincoln: That'll teach those two heartless psychopaths. (To Simone Yukimira) And it's so good to see you again, Simone Yukimira.

Simone Yukimira reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing magenta hair, magenta eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with magenta tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Rorccon, and she's dressed in a magenta sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved magenta top, magenta skirt with the Spiral Nazca Line on it, magenta pants, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with magenta flames and spirals on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Rorccon on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Rorccon-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Rorccon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large magenta gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large magenta gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Simone Yukimira: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Simone Yukimira and they hugged, and Simone Yukimira is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Simone Yukimira: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Simone Yukimira, she's one of my Guardian Angels, and she's one of the girls who taught me how to be one of the most awesome dancers ever.

Me: Wait, that's the reason why you danced so well?!

Nico: Whoa, she sure knows how to move to the music.

Lincoln: She sure does, Nico, Simone's an amazing dancer and has a massive and amazing variety of dance styles and she taught me how to dance to them.

Nico: If there were a dance competition, you'd light up the dance floor and show the competitors how to really dance.

Lincoln: Now, Nico, don't try to give me a swollen head. Anyways, along with being an amazing and awesome dancer and with a massive and amazing variety of dance styles, she's also a master of Magenta Fire and knows how to beat down bad guys.

Me: Sweet.

Simone Yukimira: And I also hate and loathe Flip with a merciless vengeance and I want nothing more than to send him off to Hell personally for everything he's done. And I've got 20 revelations about Flip that you guys were never told about.

Eli: And I've got a feeling I'm not going to like them one bit.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Simone Yukimira's neck with magenta gems on the gold thunderbolt links and magenta crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Simone Yukimira: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Simone.

Simone Yukimira had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Simone Yukimira's waist and Simone Yukimira wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Simone Yukimira's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Jupiter Rasa from Birth: A War of Two Worlds, Sonson from Marvel VS Capcom 2, Neru from Dragon Goes House-Hunting, Equa, Feles, and Martes from Estab Life: Great Escape.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Jupiter Rasa from Birth: A War of Two Worlds, Sonson from Marvel VS Capcom 2, Neru from Dragon Goes House-Hunting, Equa, Feles, and Martes from Estab Life: Great Escape.

Me: Awesome.

Nicole: And Sonson is the granddaughter of the original Sonson from the Capcom game, Sonson, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: Nice. Are you girls okay?

Jupiter Rasa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jupiter Rasa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Pablo and Anderson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope,

Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix,

Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Jupiter Rasa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Jupiter Rasa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jupiter Rasa, Sonson, Neru, Equa, Feles, and Martes with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Pablo and Anderson, who busted out of prison and still wanted revenge on us, and it was at the hands of Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki the Kyouryo Greed.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them into a pulp and using the new truth serum that Shinobu and Tamayo created and finding out that it was Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki the Kyouryo Greed who busted them out, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Simone Yukimira have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Pablo and Anderson were now condemned to endure our humiliation sessions forever and Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki the Kyouryo Greed are both going to pay for what they did later on today on Will Vandom's mission.

---

After laying the beatdown on Pablo and Anderson, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Simone Yukimira saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Simone Yukimira: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Simone, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Simone Yukimira: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Simone, what are the 20 revelations about that fat, smelly, ugly, stupid, mutated cheapskate, Flip, that we haven't heard about?

Simone Yukimira: Oh, you guys are so not going to like them one bit, and he's tried to do these crimes even with being chained to the post at Lynn's Table.

Simone Yukimira got out a list and on them were 20 revelations about Flip and they were EVIL TO THE 200,000,000,000,000,000TH POWER!

1. Flip tried to hire a couple of hitmen to kill Albert Loud, the Loud Kids' grandfather.

2. Flip tried to hire a terrorist to throw bombs at Lynn's Table and The World Tree Estate to kill us all.

3. Flip tried to hire a gunman to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels for the beatdown in the Bermuda Triangle.

4. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Nico and his wives.

5. Flip tried to hire his cousin, Ernesto Fillipini to break him out of Lynn's Table.

6. Flip tried to hire a local criminal gang to kill us all.

7. Flip tried to hire a group of thugs to kill me and my wives and children.

8. Flip tried to hire a gang of thugs to kill Princess Celestia and her family.

9. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Lynn Sr. and Rita for the beatdown they gave him.

10. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Judge Katie Rockell.

11. Flip tried to hire a terrorist to destroy the dam and flood Gotham Royal York.

12. Flip tried to hire a professional thug to kill us all.

13. Flip tried to hire a local criminal gang to kill The Masters of Evil and us.

14. Flip tried to hire a criminal gang to cause havoc in Gotham Royal York.

15. Flip tried to hire a professional terrorist to bomb everything in Gotham Royal York.

16. Flip tried to hire a terrorist to destroy all of Gotham Royal York.

17. Flip tried to hire a thug to kill all of the Louds' friends.

18. Flip tried to hire a group of thugs to break him, Scoots, NO MA'AM, The Bundy Family, Marcy D'Arcy, Amy, and Trina out.

19. Flip tried to hire a group of thugs to kill all of Lincoln's children.

20. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Nunnally and her friends.

When we were finished, we were extremely horrified: Flip's now gone off the deep end and has tried to kill us and The Masters of Evil numerous times.

Lincoln: That stupid good-for-nothing cheapskate!

Me: As if Flip couldn't get anymore lower than that.

Nico: That fat smelly mutant cheapskate, if we didn't have him being humiliated forever, I swear I'd kill him here and now.

But, then, we saw Eli's eyes turn blazing red with extreme hatred and fury at Flip, and his teeth had turned into razor sharp fangs.

Me, Nico, Lincoln, and Everyone: Uh oh.

Eli: (COMPLETELY PISSED OFF) FLLLLLLLIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPP!

Eli flew out of the World Tree Estate in a completely out-of-control rage and he went to Lynn's Table, with us following him, and he unleashed the full extent of his wrath on Flip and he viciously and very brutally beat up Flip so badly, and he even ripped Flip's mustache off his face, and shoved it up his nose, and Flip was screaming in excruciating pain, and it caused Flip to sneeze, belch, and fart out tons of coins and precious jewels from his nose, mouth, and three butts, thanks to Lincoln's curse still on Flip, and we winced at the pain Eli's unleashing on Flip.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: JEEZ, THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A MARK!

When Eli was done 95 minutes later, Flip was really badly mangled and Eli had Flip's blood on his hand, and Lincoln went over to Eli and he covered Eli's hands in water, which washed off Flip's blood, and then, he hugged Eli, and he hugged him back.

Nico: This just proves what kind of a lowlife Flip truly is, and even imprisoned here, he still wants to kill us.

Flip: (Groaning In Pain) I HATE ALL OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up extremely and we gained a massive power boost, thanks to Flip's hatred, and Lincoln threw bombs at Flip, Trina, Icky Vicky, The Bundys, The D'Arcys, NO MA'AM, Bubble Bass, Scoots, Evil Chris, Pablo, Anderson, and Amy, and they exploded and tons of gold came out of them, and then, we all came home to The World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: Now, we know that Flip's now gotten even more worse than ever.

Simone Yukimira: Yeah, but, I stopped Flip's schemes and sent those he hired to prison for good, and it now pissed him off even more.

Nico: When the next humiliation session starts, that fat smelly mutant's going to get far more worse.

Me: Same with Pablo and Anderson, and Lincoln put the same curse on them as well.

Lincoln: We're going to get a ton of gold and jewels from those two, along with some well-deserved payback on those two.

Me: Save some for Taylor, Linc.

Nico: Yeah, she also wants to beat those two up badly.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered it, it was Dr. Vega and Queen Tia from Mega Man Star Force.

Nicole: (Gasps) It's Dr. Vega and Queen Tia. What are they doing here?!

Lincoln: I don't know, but I can tell I'm not going to kill them, instead, I want to give them a chance at love after everything that happened to them.

Me: Ooh, it looks like you got two new members of your harem to join you.

Lincoln: That's right, so it looks like we're going to destroy their dark sides. Come on, guys, let's go.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired two blasts of light and freed Dr. Vega and Queen Tia from their dark sides, and Varie got them to safety.

Dark Dr. Vega: Finally, we're free.

Lincoln: But, not for long.

Sonson: Yeah, it's time for you two to be destroyed.

Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX: And this time, you're never coming back.

Suddenly, the eyes of Sonson and Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX turned neon brown and neon blue and they're surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they approach Dark Dr. Vega and Dark Queen Tia, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Sonson and Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Sonson and Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX emerge, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sonson grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a red energy aura with fire, winds, and monkeys surrounding her, she has Sun Wukong emblazoned on her forehead, she has on monkey earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a monkey with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her gold monkey-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sonson has on a red long-sleeved closed blouse, red sleeveless midriff top, brown pants, red shoes, and long sleeveless vermillion red trenchcoat with fire, winds, and monkeys on the coattails, and on the back is Sun Wukong with flames and winds surrounding him. Suddenly, Sonson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with red tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, and her brown monkey tail grew for her new body. Sonson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sonson's staff was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, winds, and monkeys, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Sun Wukong's Ruyi Jingu Bang Staff of Inferno Hurricane Justice, it's a brand-new vermillion red cudgel with two large gold dragon heads with blue gems for eyes, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sunlight yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold monkey head with red gems for eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Sun Wukong that said, "Sonson, Loving Granddaughter of The Original Sonson, Inheritor of the Ruyi Jingu Bang Staff, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Villains, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Fire, and Monkeys"

ソンソン、元のソンソンの愛する孫娘、如意神宮バン スタッフの継承者、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、悪党のスラッシャー、いじめっ子の嫌悪者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生風と火と猿の達人

Sonson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE FIRESTORM MONKEY ANGEL OF INFERNO WIND JUSTICE AND DIVINE MONKEY LOVE!

And Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon blue eyes and a gold and blue energy aura with suns, moon, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Sun and Moon in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and holding the Sun, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and the Sun, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her sunlight yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sunlight yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX has on a short-sleeved white closed blouse, white long-sleeved top, long white skirt with black lace designs, white pants, white high heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with suns, moons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with the Sun and Moon above its head. Suddenly, Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sunlight yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX has a new large broadsword in her right hand called Sun and Moon Phoenix Broadsword of Solar and Lunar Light Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow and orange blade, gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large yellow and blue sun-shaped and moon-shaped gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large gold dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sunlight yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large sunlight yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix that said, "Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX, Former Daughter of Deathsatan, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Villains, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sunlight, Moonlight, and Phoenixes"

プリンセス・デヴィロッテ・ド・デスサタンIX、デスサタンの元娘、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪役のスラッシャー、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、太陽、月光、鳳凰のマスター

Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SOLAR AND LUNAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SUNLIGHT AND MOONLIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LUNAR LOVE!

We're amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Sonson and Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Dr. Vega and Dark Queen Tia saw it, they fell into a rage and tried to attack, but they fired energy blasts at the two dark sides and sent them into a wall, and they got out and they're pissed off big time.

Lincoln: Wow, Sonson, Devilotte, you girls look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sonson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Inferno Monkey and Divine Firewind Love) We feel incredible, Linky.

Devilotte: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight and Moonlight Phoenix and Divine Solar Lunar Love) Now, shall we deal with the dark sides of Dr. Vega and Queen Tia for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sonson and Devilotte.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time to put those two dark sides down for good.

Sonson, Devilotte, and Lincoln went after Dark Dr. Vega and Dark Queen Tia, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, vermillion red and blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Monkeys, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Dark Dr. Vega and Dark Queen Tia, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, the three of them attacked the dark sides with their weapons and left scars on their bodies and lumps on their heads, and they fired powerful energy beams, which hits Dark Dr. Vega and Dark Queen Tia and exploded with incredible power and it killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Sonson, and Devilotte did as they holster their weapons and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Devilotte and Sonson are permanent.

Then, Sonson and Devilotte glomped on Lincoln and they kissed him all over, and Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body and face, and he returned their kisses and hugs as well. Then, we head back to the World Tree Estate and head to the infirmary and we saw Dr. Vega and Queen Tia awake.

Lincoln: Are you two okay?

Dr. Vega: Yes, we're okay, but it feels like we got ran over by a truck.

Queen Tia: Thank you for saving us, Lincoln Loud.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Your Majesty.

Dr. Vega: For what you did to save us, we wish to join your harem.

Lincoln: Of course, after everything you two have been through, you both deserve a chance at love.

Then, we saw Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear on the necks of Dr. Vega and Queen Tia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too, and they shared a kiss and hug with Lincoln, and we cheered wildly for them.

Nico: Wow, not only did Lincoln separate Dr. Vega and Queen Tia from their Dark Sides, they're now in Lincoln's harem after he, Sonson, and Devilotte trashed them, awesome two-for-one!

Me: And Lincoln's right, those two have been through so much, they deserve a chance at love.

Nicole: You got that right, Dad.

Eli: You said it.

---

Later in the forest we were there for some bonding time.

Nico: Hey, Maria. Guess who's up for bonding time?

Maria: You and me next?

Nico: Yep!

Maria: Awesome!

Nico: We're going to have some bonding time in the forest.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: I think this is gonna be perfect for you two.

William: It sure is. You guys earned it.

Lana: I'll say.

We got to relaxing.

Lily was playing Somewhere Over The Rainbow by Israel "IZ' Kamakawaiwo'ole on a ukelele.

Nico: Remember when I met you guys?

Me: Boy that was a day like no other! You moved in shortly after I thrashed some bank robbers.

May: And you fell in love with me right at first sight.

Qin: (Laughs) That was awesome. And I heard you guys took down The Condiment King, Pack Rat, Mighty Mom and the Mad Hatter that day after an awesome date.

Nico: Yep. That was so fun.

Alicia Chan: Boy it sure was bro. You told May everything about your dark past and more.

May: He sure did and I learned so much about his Saiyan Heritage.

Nico: And you hugged Poliwag.

Maria: I sure did.

Qin: So adorable.

Poliwag: Yeah that was great.

Maria: So awesome.

Me: That was a great date too and I sensed Nico's power all the way from the humiliation session with Peter Griffin there too.

May: Yeah that was awesome. Nico's power is really strong.

Nikiya: That's Bokrua for you May.

Vegeta: Yeah Bokrua is a Saiyan of a good kind.

Me: He was born with a power level of 100,000 which was completely unheard of for a Saiyan. Am I right Master Vegeta?

Vegeta: You are right J.D. Having a power level at that magnitude is totally unheard of for a Saiyan.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Us being siblings is good since Poliwag and Horsea are boyfriend and girlfriend.

Maria: You got that right Nico. That is so awesome.

Me: I agree there.

But then my ultrasonic hearing heard something. I heard something coming from a tunnel 500 yards away from us.

Me: (In my head) I hear something. I better check it out. (Out loud.) (Whispers) Qin.

Qin came over.

Me: I hear something in that tunnel there. We better check it out.

Qin nodded.

Me: We'll be right back Nico.

Nico: Okay.

Me and Qin went to the tunnel.

Kairi: Guys, I'm going to be dressing in my badass outfit later.

Maria: Why?

Kairi: I thought it would be awesome if I dressed up like that for the missions.

Rarity: Oh I think that's great darling. And me and Fluttershy will do the same just for the OOO mission.

Fluttershy: I think it will be great.

Nico: Nice. Want to be tough huh?

Fluttershy: (Giggles) Yes we do.

Laney: I like it.

In the tunnel me and Qin were walking through it with flashlights on and we saw that it was a dark tunnel that went on a long ways.

Me: Wow it sure is creepy.

Qin: Yeah. But what is that noise?

Me: Sounds like two people crying.

Qin: They are getting closer though.

We then got closer and closer and we saw 2 girls. One was a girl dressed in all black and she had black hair and blue eyes and she was crying hard. And the other was a girl with yellow hair and yellow clothes that was trying to cheer her up.

Me: Are you two okay?

Girl 1: Wow are you J.D. Knudson?

Me: That's me.

Girl 1: Wow it's an honor. My name is Sima Gallagher and I'm a gene-slammer for The Soul of Purity and Light.

Girl 2: (Crying) And I'm her sister Luna and I'm the Penumbral Soldier Lady Gene-slammer.

Me: 2 more Gene-Slammers.

Qin: Were you looking for anyone in particular?

Sima Gallagher: We were trying to find our friend Nico.

Luna Gallagher: (Crying) We looked everywhere.

Me: You girls are in luck. He's right outside this tunnel.

Nico: Kairi, if you want to dress like that, then do you want me to shoot you with Porcupongo's quills?

Kairi: Hit me Nico and I want to have it turned off and on at will.

Nico: Fair enough. Here goes. This is gonna hurt.

Kairi: Okay.

Nico fired a quill and it hit her.

POINK!

Kairi: YEOWCH!

Nico: Sorry.

Kairi: Now THAT is what I'm talking about! Thanks big boy.

Me and Qin came back out with the girls.

Nico: (GASP) Sima and Luna!?

Sima: NICO!

They went and hugged him!

Sima: I thought we would never see you again.

Luna Gallagher: We missed you.

Nico: Same here girls.

Me: We found them in that tunnel over there. Sima is the Soul of Purity And Light Gene-Slammer and Luna is the Penumbral Soldier Lady Gene-slammer.

Nico: You two are gene-slammers too?

Qin: They sure are.

Maria: Can we see your Gene Slammed forms?

Sima: Sure.

Luna Gallagher: Sure.

Sima turned into her SOUL OF PURITY AND LIGHT FORM!

Luna turned into PENUMBRAL SOLDIER LADY!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Awesome!

Me: The Twilight Sisters of The Eclipse.

Soul of Purity and Light: I like the sound of that.

They reverted back.

Luna Gallagher: It has an awesome ring to it.

Me: I heard crying and went to investigate. Qin was with me and we went down that tunnel and we found them.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You girls missed me THAT much?

Sima Gallagher: We sure did Nico.

Luna Gallagher: Yeah we tried to find you. We looked all over for you all over the country but we couldn't find you. So we almost gave up hope. But thanks to J.D. and Qin we found you.

Qin: I remember the Gallagher twins back when I was in St. Louis. It was before I met Nico. They are childhood friends.

Nico: Right! I remember them as well. Awesome.

Me: Whoa! Kairi you're back into the badass attitude!? (GULPS)

Kairi: You gonna have Eli try to bonk my head?

Me: (Gulps) No.

Qin: Oh boy.

Eli: (Senses something) We got company!

We then saw a scary figure come out and it was a scary version of Dino Fury Red! It was ANOTHER DINO FURY RED!

Me: Another Dino Fury Red!

Cornelia: Whoa! If Zayto saw this he would be pissed!

Kairi: Whoever you are, you just entered Paintown! Population: You!

Me: OOH! I like that!

Another Dino Fury Red: (In A boys voice) Then come a get me girly!

Nico: I didn't expect it to be him!

He reverted back and it was a boy that Nico HATES WITH A VENGEANCE! It was a kid with black hair and blue eyes and he was dressed in black clothes and he had a shirt that said "Fuck You

Asshole" on it. And he had a tattoo on his right arm that said "Guns don't Kill people, I do!" He had black leather pants and black spiked shoes on.

Nico: Harold Butcherson!

Harold Butcherson: You remember me. I'm flattered you do.

Me: You know him Nico?

Nico: And I wish I didn't. He's an old enemy of mine. Me and Qin hated this thug with a vengeance. He was always trying to come at me to kill me but I always came out on top because I was always better than he is. Until he reached the breaking point and me and Qin sent him to prison forever.

Qin: Yeah he was a heartless monster!

Harold Butcherson: And now I'm here for revenge!

Nico: (reads his shirt) Fuck YOU, asshole!

POW!

Kairi punched him right in his face and kicked him in his crotch and he sung in a high note as he was in pain!

Me: (WINCES) OOH!

Nico: Yikes!

Eli: You made her TOO badass Nico!

Laney: Porcupongo did the same thing.

Me: Deja-vu all over again.

Nico: (takes out Toon Patrol's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

He activated it.

Nico was dancing stupidly.

Nico: (Singing)

Now Roger is his name

Laughter is his game

C'mon you dope, untie his rope

And watch him go insane

(He hit himself with a rake and Harold was laughing hysterically)

This singing ain't my line

It's tough to make a rhyme.

If I get stuck I'm… I'm out of luck and.

Me: I'm running out of time!

Nico: Thanks.

Sideshow Bob: (Laughs) That was funny.

He juggled cannonballs and they hit him on his head and slipped on a banana peel and then hit a tree and knocked it down.

He jumped on a pogo-stick and hit a light and smashed it and screamed as he was electrocuted! Harold was laughing hysterically!

That was so funny!

Nico: I'm through with taking falls

I'm bouncing off the walls

If I had that gun I'd have some fun

I'd kick you in the nose!

Harold: Hey that doesn't rhyme with walls!

Me: No but this does!

CRUNCH!

I kicked him right in the crotch and he screamed!

Harold turned back into Another Dino Fury Red!

Another Dino Fury Red: YOU MADE ME INTO A LAUGHINGSTOCK!

Me: FUCK YOU ASSHOLE!

William: He's using a Legend Item!

He pulled out a Dino Fury Sword with the powers of Dr. Light and he fired beams of light from it and I deflected the blasts back and they hit him and smashed him all over!

Me: So he has Dino Fury Weapons imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core members of the M.O.E. All right then. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kairi: THAT'S MY ARCHENEMY, DUMBASS!

Me: Uh oh! I would start praying douchebag!

Another Dino Fury Red: Oh yeah!? What are you gonna do about it bitch!?

We gasped!

UH OH!

Kairi grabbed Another Dino Fury's manhood and started squeezing it!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Nico: OOH! THAT'S GONNA HURT!

Nami: GEEZ! And I thought Frankie had it rough when Robin did that!

Nico Robin: Go Kairi! Give him the worst castration ever!

Me: (Imitating Rob Schneider) YOU CAN DO IT! CUT HIS FREAKING BALLS OFF!

Sora: NO ONE INSULTS MY WIFE! (Starts punching his face)

BAM BIFF BLAM BAM SMASH WHAM SMASH!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Lola: TAKE THAT!

Volcana: Brutal!

Kairi and Sora came back

Nico: Had enough?

Another Dino Fury Red: NEVER!

Me: Well then how about this? (Activates Sumoto's Ridewatch)

Then Sumoto appeared out of nowhere from above him and then…

KRASMAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSHHH!

He landed Another Dino Fury Red with a massive and tremendous BELLY FLOP! Then…

BOOM!

There was a muffled explosion from under Sumoto and he rolled over and we saw Harold battered and broken because Sumoto's massive girth had broken EVERY SINGLE BONE in his body!

Me: That's what happens when you get squished by a 1.4 million pound Sumo Wrestler. Great job Sumoto.

We high five.

I caught his ridewatch and purified it and we saw Dino Fury Weapons all over the ground and picked them up. We beamed Harold to the infirmary in the Neptune Prison.

---

We were then walking with Calvin.

Simion: So, what are we doing right now, Calvin?

Calvin: We're gonna introduce you guys and Hobbes to Rosalyn, Susie, Moe, and Ms. Wormwood!

Me: Sweet! It's gonna be awesome to meet your friends. I've read about Moe though. He is a bully.

Qin: Yeah what a jerk.

Kairi: If he tries anything funny I'll rip his throat open.

Lola: Nice Kairi.

Kairi was dressed in badass clothes. All black with spikes on some of them.

Calvin: Oh, and the Sinister 12 are with us too.

Me: Nice!

Aqua: Awesome you're with us.

Skulker: It's my pleasure.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Hi. Are you Rosalyn?

Rosalyn: Yes. Why?

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (aims missiles at her) Give me one reason why I shouldn't blast you open!

Nico: Anton stand down. She is not a threat.

Calvin: Everyone this is Rosalyn. She is my babysitter.

Me: Awesome to meet you Rosalyn.

Rosalyn: Same to you J.D.

Nico: Sorry about that. We were told about everything that happened to Calvin and some of us are upset.

Me: Mostly at his mom and dad.

Zenyatta: And we DID hear that you and Calvin have had conflicts with each other in the past.

Rosalyn: Yes and I'm sorry about that but Calvin is such a great kid.

Calvin: It's true. Rosalyn is a great babysitter.

Lane Loud: We're glad she took care of you Calvin.

Qin: We sure are.

We later went to find the next friend.

Offroad: Who are we paying a visit too next?

Me: I think he found us.

We saw Moe!

Me: Moe I presume?

Moe (C&H): Yeah?

Moe: (grabs Calvin by the shirt) Hey, twinkie? Wanna know if there's an afterlife?

Unknown to him, Yost Electro was ready to zap him.

POW!

Kairi punched Moe in his face and gave him a black eye!

Kairi: YOU STAY AWAY FROM HIM!

Nico: You repulsive little jerk!

Me: You're just a big fat chicken Moe!

Moe: ARE YOU CALLING ME CHICKEN!?

Me: YEAH! And I eat chickens like you for breakfast!

Moe: I'll make you suffer for that!

Me: Bring it on tubby!

Yost Electro: Fuck it! (zaps Moe)

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPP!

He was electrocuted all over with billions of volts of electricity!

Me: Shocking.

Ed: Zappity Zap Zap!

Moe was burned to a crisp.

We then went to meet Calvin's teacher.

Hobbes: Hi, Ms. Wormwood!

Ms. Wormwood: (Gasp) Hobbes is real!?

Me: He sure is.

Ms. Wormwood: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Me: You too Ms. Wormwood.

Matilda Honey: She has the same last name as my former family.

Me: Coincidental.

Ms. Wormwood: Before you say anything, I would like to bring up that Calvin goes into his fantasies while trying to ditch my class.

Me: (Chuckles) Reminds me of a bunch of cartoons I remember from my past. I saw this Looney Tunes Cartoon kid that daydreams a lot.

Nico: Oh yeah. Ralph Phillips. Good memories.

Qin: Yeah those were awesome.

Ms. Wormwood: Very coincidental.

Nico: Calvin, anything to say in your defense?

Calvin: Yes. I'm sorry I daydream like that. I can't help it. It's because my mom and dad were always doing stuff.

Me: It's a long story.

Qin: We found out that his dad would take him to deserted islands to build character as he calls it and his mom would feed him inedible food.

Eli: It's not a pleasant sight.

Nico: Yeah.

We walked out of the classroom to see Susie Derkins clapping sarcastically.

Susie: Well, Calvin. I hope you're proud of yourself today.

Me: Susie I take it?

Susie: That's right.

Calvin: Yes I am proud Susie.

Qin: We all are of him.

Susie: Calvin, you pretty much brought along Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Sinister 12 to terrorize Rosalyn, Ms. Wormwood, and Moe!

Me: No it's the opposite really. It's just to hurt Moe. He was a bully and he needed to be put in his place.

Diamond Tiara: And you Susie are no better than how I was.

Susie: Oh yeah?

Diamond Tiara: I once thought like you because I came from a high class life and I thought I was so superior that I didn't need friends. But I realized that wasn't the case. Calvin works really hard to get accepted in life and he has a lot of challenges that make it difficult for him. You need to help him with conquering those challenges instead of making them more difficult for him. Because he needs something that everyone can use: Friends.

Qin: That's right Susie. It's time for you to be there for him instead of always dragging him through the mud.

Evil Clayface: (towers over Susie) Besides, do you have a problem with what we do?

Nico: Matt stand down. We need to resolve this peacefully.

Evil Clayface: Sorry.

Qin: The point is Susie, you need to help Calvin and be there for him instead of being a total jerk.

Lola: Yeah!

Susie realized that we were right and then she knew that Calvin was a goofy kid but she had no idea that he was going through hard times.

Susie: In my defense, Calvin DOES throw water balloons at me.

Me: You know kids will be kids. Besides you're only a kid once.

Susie: Easy for you to say. You guys will live forever.

Me: Touche. But kids want to play and have fun.

Calvin: But Susie, I'm sorry I did all that. I was just venting.

Susie: Venting?

Me: He has a lot of issues with Moe and his parents.

Calvin: I've renamed G.R.O.S.S anyway.

Sideswipe: At Nico's suggestion, it now stands for **G** et **R** id **O** f **S** limy **S** cumbags.

Me: Ooh! Clever!

Nico: Thanks. It was my idea.

Me: Yeah! From **G** et **R** id **O** f **S** limy girl **S** to **G** et **R** id **O** f **S** limy **S** cumbags. Clever.

Nico: Yeah!

---

We were back at the estate.

Hotlink: That actually went pretty well.

Fracture: Okay, so there wasn't too much beating up. But at least Moe's black and blue now!

Me: Better him than anyone else.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: But Diamond Tiara that was really heartfelt and very good advice there.

Diamond Tiara: Thanks. Twilight has been teaching me about all that in her book.

Lola: That's cool she has.

Nico: Yeah. Now it's time for Will's big mission

Will Vandom: This is gonna be so awesome!

Qin: I can't wait to kill Maki.

Lola: We all can't wait.

Then Hank Scorpion, Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Juggernaut, Count Vertigo, Chillyfish, Pied Piper, and Cantwell appeared.

Hank Scorpio: Can me, Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Juggernaut, Count Vertigo, Chillyfish, Pied Piper, and Cantwell go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can.

Eli: I got the Medal Tank all ready to go.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to be really up against a lot of Greeeds today.

Guts Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to go for one that's a Tempest Drake next.

Me: Ooh! Want to do one for the key next.

Nico: Yep.

Kameo: This will be awesome to hear about.

Varie: It sure will.

Nico: Lets head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Mirage, and she wants revenge on Aladdin for ruining all of her schemes to spread plagues, misery, and suffering all around the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Aladdin, you and the others aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Mirage, and she wants revenge on you for ruining all of her schemes to spread plagues, misery, and suffering all around the world.

Aladdin and the others gasped in shock.

Iago: Oh no, not her. She's mean! She's beyond mean! She invented the word 'mean'!

Nico: Whoa, sounds like you guys have a bit of a nasty history with her.

Genie: Oh, you have no idea. She enjoys the physical pain of others and relishing in their mental anguish and despair, she's one sick kitty!

Me: Sheesh.

Nico: What a sadist!

Aladdin: She has the power to create illusions, along with many other dark magic abilities, but there's one thing that she hates: goodness and love.

Will Vandom: And a dark deity such as her despises seeing displays of love and goodness, which is exactly what we'll use on her.

Lincoln: That's right, and I've got something to dispell her illusions.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's eyes turn red and the tomoe appear.

Nico: That's the Sharingan. (Realizes something) Wait a second, on your rescue, you sucked out the chakra and jutsu of the Evil Sasuke we sent to the Vostok Blood Prison, and in the process, you also gained the use of his Sharingan.

Lincoln: Yep, and with it, I'll help dispell Mirage's illusions, and then, Will can send that bag of litter to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Yeah, you guys will teach that destructive cat deity a lesson she'll never forget. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the OOO Kamen Rangers.

Will Vandom: And take down Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki the Kyouryo Greed.

Lincoln: We'll make those two monsters pay, along with you, Mirage, when you show up here, you evil, destruction-causing bad cat!

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and we saw the OOO team fighting Muchiri Greeed and massive numbers of Greeed footsoldiers!

Trickster: There they are!

Me: And they are fighting Muchiru Greeed!

Laney: Whoa she is a bad bee.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets get her.

We flew at her.

Eiji ducked under a swipe from her.

Eiji: This is getting rough!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then fireballs rained down and they hit the footsoldiers and numerous medals fell out!

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Eiji: That's Zocks!

We came out!

Nico: Looks like we got here just in time!

Eiji: You sure did!

Shintaro: Thank goodness!

Eli: Wait I sense that this Greeed is familiar to you J.D.

Me: Lets take a look then. HOLY STYLE NINJA ART: PURIFYING SCAN BEAM!

I fired a beam of light and it hit the Greeed and revealed the person inside it to be an orange hair girl with green shorts and she had a green shirt and blue eyes!

Me: (GASP) Simone Melbourne!

Nico: You know her?

Me: I'll tell you all as soon as we destroy this Greeed!

I cut the Greeed open with my scythe and Nico and Eli pulled on both sides and I reached in and pulled her out!

Simone Melbourne: (Australian Accent) Oh thank you mates.

Me: You're welcome Simone.

I fired an energy blast and destroyed the Greeed in an instant and we sucked up all the medals.

Nico: YEAH! Muchiru Greeed you have failed this world.

Me: Yeah!

Simone Melbourne: Thank goodness.

Me: Simone and I knew each other from school. She was with us on an awesome Foreign Exchange Program.

Allie Wilde: I remember Simone too. She is an awesome adventurer and loves to go see and explore awesome and dangerous places.

Eli: That is cool.

Me: She came from Australia and she knows so many awesome places.

Nicole: She and I would get along great.

Simone Melbourne: But thank you guys for saving me.

Qin: It was our pleasure.

Grimace made video game sounds, happy to see the OOO team.

Eiji: We're really happy to see you too Grinade.

Will Vandom: Same here Eiji.

Philip: Awesome to see you again Eiji.

Eiji: Philip and Shotaro. Wow! It's great to see you too.

Shotaro: We owe you big time for helping us against Katsumi the last time.

Eiji: It was no problem.

Me: That was so awesome that you helped them.

Eiji: That was really fun.

Shintaro: Yeah.

Nico: Can we discuss this at your base? We have so much to talk about.

Eiji: Sure thing.

We went to their base.

Ssserpent: We want to thank you guys for helping out in Monster High.

Eiji: Aw it was nothing.

Me: And you missed out on an awesome adventure for Nico's Birthday.

Eiji: That must've been a great one.

Qin: Too bad Shaggy and Scooby didn't like it. They were total cowards the whole way.

Erica Haddock: Yeah they sure were.

Nico: Yeah.

Bruiser Cruiser: Is the Tatoba Combo really your default form?

Eiji: It sure is.

We arrived.

Eiji: Here we are.

Me: Just as awesome as we remember.

Nico: So awesome.

Will Vandom: So many fun times.

Taranee: Those were awesome too.

Juggernaut: You never told us that you fought Maki before.

Eiji: It was a brutal battle back then.

Me: He and I have a really massive score to settle. I blasted off his arm after you guys defeated him.

Eiji: I didn't know about that.

Lola: It's a huge story.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Eiji: Don't tell me those are-

Poromon: 3 bottles of beer!

Manterror: Why am I not surprised?

Ankh: I've never tasted beer before. Does it taste good?

Poromon: Oh it does!

Ankh took some and drank it.

Me: Uh oh.

Jamesdean5842: (SIGHS) It's gonna be one of those days.

Eiji: So, Ankh. Your thoughts on the beer?

Ankh: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH) (Slurred Speech) Where have you been all my life!?

Me: Oh boy.

Barney Gumble: Welcome to the party pal! (BELCH)

We laughed!

Qin: That is funny.

Me: Okay I think you had enough Ankh..

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Me: Besides we're here on a mission.

Nico: Right we have a lot ot tell you.

Me: We're here to kill Maki and Gara.

Eiji: Right we gathered that.

Me: Okay. Also we have this to show you.

I pulled out a massive coin book and it was heavy.

Me: (GROANS)

I put it on the table and opened it and in it was the core medals we got.

Me: These are Core Medals of our frenemies in the Masters of Evil, core and non-core.

Eiji: Is that a Core Medal of Abomination?

Me: It sure is.

Nico: You're not gonna believe how we got them.

Me: We actually had to defeat Another Riders of you and Shintaro.

Eiji: An Another Rider of me I can believe. But Shintaro?!

Barricade: It's all true.

Me: And you have Swartz to blame for that.

Qin: Yeah he has been pissing us off all over.

Me: But mostly with me because it's many of my friends that were made Another Riders, Another Rangers and Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Nico: Just earlier it was one of my enemies.

Kairi: I hope we kill that asshole soon!

Chillyfish: Oh, and Kairi's badass right now.

Nico: Yep.

Kairi: Yeah you got a problem with that!?

Nico: No.

Kairi: Good.

Shintaro then grabbed a chair and threw it out the window in rage at what we told them about Swartz!

CRASH!

Man: OUCH!

Shintaro: THAT ASSHOLE! How can he make another version of me!?

Me: Believe me Shintaro, I hate Swartz as much as anyone else. But he will meet his end on August 12th.

Nico: Yeah.

Cantwell: (sees Michal staring out into space) Michal. You okay?

Spidey's spider sense went off.

Spiderman: He's under the control of Maki!

He binded him with his webs.

I went over to him.

Me: Hmm.

I looked him over and saw a mind control chip on his neck.

Me: Aha!

I pulled it out.

Me: Whew! Thank goodness we stopped that.

But then, Michal became Kamen Rider Poseidon all of a sudden and broke out of the webs.

RD Lynn: Fuck me! Poseidon took him over!

Me: Lets take this outside.

We went outside.

I fired a beam of light and it separated Poseidon from Michal!

Michal: (GROANS) That was awful.

Kamen Rider Poseidon: Free!

Me: Not for long!

I fired a wave of energy and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Pied Piper: Michal, how long ago did that mind control device get on you?

Michal: I don't remember. I think it was 2 days ago.

Me: Just recently.

Qin: Hmm.

Camie: We're gonna be really killing Maki and Gara now.

Lola: Yeah he will pay!

Jindrax: Think we should call Mezool?

Megan Kiraton: I think that's a good idea.

Jindrax: Yeah.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: We're going to need all the help we can get.

Lily: Yeah. And if we face Gamel he will die too.

Count Vertigo: Actually, I don't think we're going to face Gamel.

Me: Well good.

Qin: Yeah.

Shred Naught: Eiji, in the future, after Ridewatches and Eyecons, we're doing Fullbottles and Core Medals.

Eiji: Looking forward to it.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Lola: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Yep. All right lets get ready for the usual battles.

Me: Right.

Nico: But first, Ridewatches.

Nico got out Ridewatches for Five Red, Red Hawk, Mighty Morphin Red, Ryuuranger, Alien Red and their copies.

Nico: I'm also assigning the Japanese Turbo Ridewatch and its' copy for when we get it in the future.

Me: Nice.

I decided on Aurico, Tommy Oliver, T.J. Leo and Carter getting the Originals and Nikki Terrance, Nadiron Terrance, Sima & Luna Gallagher and Simone Melbourne for the copies.

Maria: Wait. Who gets the Japanese Turbo Ridewatch and its' copy when we get it?

Me: Hmm. Andros for the Original and Spitfire?

Nico: That works.

Eiji: I came prepared for the battle too. I got a collection of coins and underwear.

Onyx: Why would you bring underwear?

Eiji: I was taught by my grandfather that all a man needs is a pair of underwear for tomorrow.

Nico: I think Lincoln can respect that.

Lincoln: You bet I can.

Qin: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Now we can get the usual battles going.

We went outside and got ready.

Then Jack O Lantern, Number 7, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Spymaster, Turtle, Stonedozer, Crimson Dynamo, Absorbing Man and Puff appeared.

Nico: Jack O Lantern, Number 7, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Spymaster, Turtle, Stonedozer, Crimson Dynamo, Absorbing Man and Puff.

Jack O Lantern: You ok, Kairi?

Kairi: Relax, Pumpkin Head. I'm fine.

Number 7: I believe she is badass again.

Me: Yep she sure is.

Billy Numerous: Long as we get her back to normal afterwards.

Nico: She will.

Captain Boomerang: (to Nico) Heard you found some treasure.

Nico: We sure did. In the Caspian Sea.

Spymaster: What was it?

Me: Lots of awesome things.

Qin: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: It was fun too.

?: It sounds like it.

A figure came out and it was EVIL NINJA IGA from the Abaranger VS Hurricanger Japanese Movie!

---

Iga arrived on Dino Earth centuries ago and fought the Saurians, delighting in the destruction in his wake cased by his Evil Ninpou (邪忍法 Janinpō) but was eventually sealed in an orb by three Dino Earth sages.

A year after the Evil Will's end, Apostle of Creation Mikela of the Wicked Lifeforms Evolian finds an orb containing Iga and sees a chance to kill the Abarangers. Mikela modifies its contents with Evolian influence before handing it to Fourth Spear, Wendinu and First Spear, Furabiijo as they possess the power to free him. Whilst using his three shadow clones to fight the Rangers, Iga absorbs Dino Guts from the masses in order to become the strongest ninja of all and grows giant in the process. Iga meets his end due to the combined might of the Hurricanegers, Gouraigers teams and the Abarangers empowering AbarenOh using the Sword Slasher and a variation of the Copy Illusion Slash called the Spin Drill Slasher.

---

Eli: Evil Ninja Iga. I remember you! You were sealed by the 3 Dino Earth Sages and then you returned to kill the Abarangers.

Evil Ninja Iga: That's right Eli. Good memory.

William: Too bad you weren't in the Ninja Storm and Dino Thunder teamup.

Iga: I know! I could've adapted there in some way!

Me: What a ripoff! So many awesome monsters.

Nico: Yeah.

## Green Arrow, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Nico's rescue

Jack O Lantern was first.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) Nico must've gotten lots of treasure in his rescue. Can you name what he found?

Green Arrow: Well I can try. They found lots of ancient relics in the Caspian Sea. They found jewels, coins, gold, diamonds, even a bunch of old planes and ships that were lost for many years. The most interesting of them all was the plane of the Green Crane. She was the greatest female pilot of World War I.

Jack O Lantern: Wow! That is amazing! I didn't know she existed back then.

Starlight Glimmer: Few people ever do. After over 100 years have passed many people hardly even remember it.

Cozy Glow: And there are no more World War I Veterans left at all.

Hex: Yeah it would have been awesome to learn all about it.

Jack O Lantern: It sure would have been cool. Lets do it!

Green Arrow activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ROBIN HOOD AND JACK O LANTERN!

Jack O Lantern: Ah the great Medieval Outlaw hero.

Green Arrow: Yep.

(MONTEZUMA BY CUZCO PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of skulls, arrows, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Us battling Another Ripjaws

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) Nico, Earth, and the others did good battling Another Ripjaws. It is not every day that the Another Omnitrix Alien is fought underwater.

Ed: No it sure isn't.

Pinkie Pie: But it was really amazing!

Featherweight: We had a lot of fun on that one too.

Sprocket: We sure did.

Number 7: I'm glad. Lets do it!

Ed activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

JOHN HENRY AND NUMBER 7!

Number 7: Ah the great hero of American Folklore.

Ed: Yep!

(ED EDD N EDDY THEME SONG PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

# Ben Tennyson, Naruto Uzumaki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy: (to Ben) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kalamazoo, Michigan. And which Alien's gonna be used this time?

Ben: How about this one?

He turned into CRASHHOPPER!

Ben: CRASHHOPPER!

Billy: Good choice!

Crashhopper: Thanks. And yes it was in Kalamazoo and took down Pablo and Anderson.

Billy: Those rotten bullies! They don't know when to quit!

Naruto: No they sure don't. What a couple of dirtbags.

Rainbow Dash: They have no respect or love.

Scootaloo: They sure don't.

Whirlwind: They are now part of the Humiliation ranks too

Billy: That's awesome that they will be humiliated now. Lets do it! (FORMS 310 Clones)

Naruto formed 620 Shadow Clones.

Crashhopper activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

ALBERT EINSTEIN AND BILLY NUMEROUS!

Billy: Ah the great Albert Einstein. Awesome choice.

Crashhopper: Thanks.

(NIGHTINGALE BY YANNI PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them all over.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Meeting a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Rorccon

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) Heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Rorccon. What's her name?

Julie Yamamoto: Her name is Simone Yukimira and we found out some things that you are not going to like about Flip.

Captain Boomerang: What did he do this time?

Rarity: We found out a lot of terrible things.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he did all kinds of things.

---

Simone Yukimira: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Simone, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Simone Yukimira: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Simone, what are the 20 revelations about that fat, smelly, ugly, stupid, mutated cheapskate, Flip, that we haven't heard about?

Simone Yukimira: Oh, you guys are so not going to like them one bit, and he's tried to do these crimes even with being chained to the post at Lynn's Table.

Simone Yukimira got out a list and on them were 20 revelations about Flip and they were EVIL TO THE 200,000,000,000,000,000TH POWER!

1. Flip tried to hire a couple of hitmen to kill Albert Loud, the Loud Kids' grandfather.

2. Flip tried to hire a terrorist to throw bombs at Lynn's Table and The World Tree Estate to kill us all.

3. Flip tried to hire a gunman to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels for the beatdown in the Bermuda Triangle.

4. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Nico and his wives.

5. Flip tried to hire his cousin, Ernesto Fillipini to break him out of Lynn's Table.

6. Flip tried to hire a local criminal gang to kill us all.

7. Flip tried to hire a group of thugs to kill me and my wives and children.

8. Flip tried to hire a gang of thugs to kill Princess Celestia and her family.

9. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Lynn Sr. and Rita for the beatdown they gave him.

10. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Judge Katie Rockell.

11. Flip tried to hire a terrorist to destroy the dam and flood Gotham

Royal York.

12. Flip tried to hire a professional thug to kill us all.

13. Flip tried to hire a local criminal gang to kill The Masters of Evil and us.

14. Flip tried to hire a criminal gang to cause havoc in Gotham Royal York.

15. Flip tried to hire a professional terrorist to bomb everything in Gotham Royal York.

16. Flip tried to hire a terrorist to destroy all of Gotham Royal York.

17. Flip tried to hire a thug to kill all of the Louds' friends.

18. Flip tried to hire a group of thugs to break him, Scoots, NO MA'AM, The Bundy Family, Marcy D'Arcy, Amy, and Trina out.

19. Flip tried to hire a group of thugs to kill all of Lincoln's children.

20. Flip tried to hire a hitman to kill Nunnally and her friends.

When we were finished, we were extremely horrified: Flip's now gone off the deep end and has tried to kill us and The Masters of Evil numerous times.

Lincoln: That stupid good-for-nothing cheapskate!

Me: As if Flip couldn't get anymore lower than that.

Nico: That fat smelly mutant cheapskate, if we didn't have him being humiliated forever, I swear I'd kill him here and now.

But, then, we saw Eli's eyes turn blazing red with extreme hatred and fury at Flip, and his teeth had turned into razor sharp fangs.

Me, Nico, Lincoln, and Everyone: Uh oh.

Eli: (COMPLETELY PISSED OFF) FLLLLLLLIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPP!

Eli flew out of the World Tree Estate in a completely out-of-control rage and he went to Lynn's Table, with us following him, and he unleashed the full extent of his wrath on Flip and he viciously and very brutally beat up Flip so badly, and he even ripped Flip's mustache off his face, and shoved it up his nose, and Flip was screaming in excruciating pain, and it caused Flip to sneeze, belch, and fart out tons of coins and precious jewels from his nose, mouth, and three butts, thanks to Lincoln's curse still on Flip, and we winced at the pain Eli's unleashing on Flip.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: JEEZ, THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A MARK!

When Eli was done 95 minutes later, Flip was really badly mangled and Eli had Flip's blood on his hand, and Lincoln went over to Eli and he covered Eli's hands in water, which washed off Flip's blood, and then, he hugged Eli, and he hugged him back.

Nico: This just proves what kind of a lowlife Flip truly is, and even imprisoned here, he still wants to kill us.

Flip: (Groaning In Pain) I HATE ALL OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up extremely and we gained a massive power boost, thanks to Flip's hatred, and Lincoln threw bombs at Flip, Trina, Icky Vicky, The Bundys, The D'Arcys, NO MA'AM, Bubble Bass, Scoots, Evil Chris, Pablo, Anderson, and Amy, and they exploded and tons of gold came out of them, and then, we all came home to The World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: Now, we know that Flip's now gotten even more worse than ever.

Simone Yukimira: Yeah, but, I stopped Flip's schemes and sent those he hired to prison for good, and it now pissed him off even more.

Nico: When the next humiliation session starts, that fat smelly mutant's going to get far more worse.

Me: Same with Pablo and Anderson, and Lincoln put the same curse on them as well.

Lincoln: We're going to get a ton of gold and jewels from those two, along with some well-deserved payback on those two.

Me: Save some for Taylor, Linc.

Nico: Yeah, she also wants to beat those two up badly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Captain Boomerang: That rotten monster! I can't believe he would sink that low!

Gill Grunt: He reached a whole new level of evil

Captain Boomerang: No kidding there mates. Lets do it!

Julie activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

MANFRED VON RICHTHOFEN AND CAPTAIN BOOMERANG!

Captain Boomerang: Ah the great Red Baron. Good choice.

Julie Yamamoto: Thanks.

(IN A BIG COUNTRY BY BIG COUNTRY PLAYS)

Julie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I've never seen you look like this without a reason

Another promise fallen through

Another season passes by you

I never took the smile away from anybody's face

And that's a desperate way to look

For someone who is still a child

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive, here we go

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

So take that look out of here it doesn't fit you

Because it's happened doesn't mean you've been discarded

Pull up your head off the floor, come up screaming

Cry out for everything you ever might have wanted

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered, see ya

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

Ha, ha

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

## SpongeBob Squarepants, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - Nico and Maria's bonding time

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to SpongeBob) I hope Nico and Maria had a nice bonding time. They were overdue for one.

SpongeBob: They sure were and I think it's awesome.

Fluttershy: I agree there and they earned it.

Tornado Bolt: They sure did.

Stealth Elf: I think it's really awesome.

Manterror: Me too. It's awesome.

Drill Bit: It sure is.

Spymaster: You got that right. Lets do it!

Manterror: I always love this part. Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Drill Bit: This is always fun. Drill Bit, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

SpongeBob activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

EUGENE HAROLD KRABS AND SPYMASTER!

Spymaster: That's awesome that you want to honor your former boss.

SpongeBob: Thanks.

(THE BEST DAY EVER BY SPONGEBOB PLAYS)

SpongeBob: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER, LEAVES AND CORAL SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Mr. Sun came up and he smiled at me

Said it's gonna be a good one just wait and see

Jumped outta bed, and I ran outside

Feeling so extra ecstatified

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

I'm so busy got nothing to do

Spent the last two hours just tying my shoe

Every flower, every grain of sand

Is reaching out to shake my hand

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

Sometimes the little things

Start closing in on me

When I'm feeling down

I wanna lose that frown

I stick my head out the window

And I look around

Those clouds don't scare me

They can't disguise

This magic that's happening

Right before my eyes

Soon Mr. Moon will be shining bright

So the best day ever can last all night

Yeah, the best day ever's gonna last all night now

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

Best day ever

Best day ever

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and water and smashed him down.

---

## Hikaru Akatsuki, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Kairi's Badass Style and Battling Another Dino Fury Red

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Looks like Kairi's Badass again. And she was awesome Battling Another Dino Fury Red!

Hikaru: Boy she sure was! She really kicked some butt!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah she was and now we gave her the power to change into this at will.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I think she looks amazing like this.

Sunburn: Yeah it's awesome and she kicked Porcupongo in the butt big time.

Turtle: I heard all about that! GEEZ! Lets do it!

Hikaru activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GEORGE REBER WIELAND AND TURTLE!

Turtle: George Reber Wieland?

Hikaru: He was the man that discovered the first Archelon Fossil in 1895. Archelon was a turtle that lived over 82 million years ago.

Turtle: Wow! That is awesome!

(CAISLEAN OIR BY CLANNAD PLAYS)

Hikaru: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Thart orainn

Reált geal san oíche

Tá'n fharraige chiúin agus suaimhneas sa ghaoth

An fharraige chiúin ina codladh sa ghaoth

Thíos sa ghleann an ghleann an cheo

Riocht na gréine i gCaisleán Ã? ir

Tá'n fharraige chiúin agus suaimhneas sa ghaoth

An fharraige chiúin ina codladh sa ghaoth

Thart orainn

Reált geal san oíche

Tá'n fharraige chiúin agus suaimhneas sa ghaoth

An fharraige chiúin ina codladh sa ghaoth

Driocht a mheall na daoine roinn

Soilse geala i gCaisleán Ã? ir

Tá'n fharraige chiúin agus suaimhneas sa ghaoth

An fharraige chiúin ina codladh sa ghaoth

Thart orainn

Reált geal san oíche

Tá'n fharraige chiúin agus suaimhneas sa ghaoth

An fharraige chiúin ina codladh sa ghaoth

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Thing, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - Meeting Calvin's friends

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) I hope you guys had fun Meeting Calvin's friends. Except Moe, who's an asshole.

Thing: We had fun but Moe was a total monster.

Applejack: Yeah he was a total monster.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too.

Flashwing: What a jerk!

Stonedozer: He sure was. Lets do it!

Thing activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ANDREW JOHNSON AND STONEDOZER!

Stonedozer: Ah Andrew Johnson, America's 17th President.

Thing: Yep.

(FEAR A BHATA BY ALISON HELZER PLAYS)

Thing: (SINGS DIVINELY IN IRISH GAELIC AS ROCK, EARTH AND CRYSTAL SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Fhir a' bhàta, na hóro eile

Fhir a' bhàta, na hóro eile

Fhir a' bhàta, na hóro eile

Mo shoraidh slàn leat 's gach àit' an téid thu
'S tric mi sealltainn on chnoc as àirde
Dh'fheuch am faic mi fear a' bhàta
An tig thu 'n-diugh na 'n tig thu màireach
'S mar tig thu idir gur truagh a ta mi
Tha mo chridhe-sa briste brùite
'S tric na deòir a ruith o m' shùilean
An tig thu nochd na 'm bi mo dhùil riut
Na 'n dùin mi 'n doras le osna thùrsaich?
'S tric mi faighneachd de luchd nam bàta
Am fac' iad thu na 'm bheil thu sàbhailt
Ach 's ann a tha gach aon dhiubh 'g ràitinn
Gur gòrach mise ma thug mi gràdh dhut
Gheall mo leannan dhomh gùn dhen t-sìoda
Gheall e siud agus breacan rìomhach
Fàinn' òir anns am faicinn ìomhaigh
Ach 's eagal leam gun dèan e dìochuimhn'
Ged a thuirt iad gun robh thu aotrom
Cha do lughdaich siud mo ghaol ort
Bidh tu m' aisling anns an oidhche
Is anns a' mhadainn bidh mi 'gad fhaighneachd
Thug mi gaol dhut 's chan fhaod mi àicheadh

Cha ghaol bliadhna 's cha ghaol ràithe

Ach gaol a thòisich nuair bha mi 'm phàiste

'S nach searg a chaoidh gus an claoidh am bàs mi

Tha mo chàirdean gu tric ag innseadh

Gum feum mi d' aogas a leig' air dìochuimhn'

Ach tha 'n comhairle dhomh cho dìomhain

'S bi tilleadh mara 's i toirt lìonaidh

Bidh mi tuille tùrsach deurach

Mar eala bhàn 's i an dèidh a reubadh

Guileag bàis aic' air lochan feurach

Is càch gu lèir an dèidh a trèigeadh

They fired waves of rock, earth, apples and crystal and smashed him down.

---

## Akira Akatsuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jindrax and Toxica VS Crimson Dynamo - Calvin's friends are cool

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (To Akira) Calvin's friends are cool. And Diamond Tiara did good giving that speech to Susie.

Akira Akatsuki: Her advice was really heartfelt and helpful.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. Those lessons I gave her on friendship really helped her a lot.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did sis. I'm really proud of her.

Spyro: We all are.

Crimson Dynamo: I am too. Lets do it!

Akira activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

MARIE CURIE AND CRIMSON DYNAMO!

Crimson Dynamo: Ah the famous radiation chemist. Good choice.

(INISHEER BY GREG TROOPER PLAYS)

Akira: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

If i'd ask

Would you come with me dear

To a place we've never been before

There's a tower, inside there is no watchman

No warning cries of what might be in store

So take my hand, my heart, my soul forever

And give to me your burden and your fear

Let us wander through this world together

And we will find our way to Inisheer

Streets of gold and pockets full of diamonds

It's a road that leads us to dispair

Oh, to see the morning rise before us

that chase the clouds that hide the cliffs of Claire

So take my hand my heart my soul forever

And give to me your burden and your fear

Let us wander through this world together

And we will find our way to Inisheer

Rainbow eyes shining like the ocean

In different skies we could set our sail

Might be a lie, just a dreams notion

But if we try then we can never fail

So take my hand my heart my soul forever

And give to me your burden and your fear

Let us wander through this world together

And we will find our way to Inisheer

Yes, we will find our way to Inisheer

He fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Marinette, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - The OOO Team is cool and the Medals they collect are awesome

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) The OOO Team is cool. And the Medals they collect are awesome.

Marinette: They sure are cool! And I have a feeling that we're going to be collecting many of them when we face Maki and Gara.

Princess Luna: I have that feeling myself.

Moondust: This is gonna be so awesome.

Blackout: Yeah it sure will.

Absorbing Man: I am glad and plenty of concrete and rock here for me to absorb. Lets do it!

Marinette activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GABRIEL AGRESTE AND ABSORBING MAN!

Absorbing Man: Ah the Alternate Universe version of Gabriel. Good way to honor that one.

(DELA DELA BY SACRED SPIRIT PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Sr., Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Maki and Gara will pay for everything they did

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Maki and Gara will pay for everything they did. And J.D. never told us about his old grudge against Maki.

Lynn Sr.: Boy none of us did! But it's amazing that J.D. left his mark on Maki.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was crazy!

Spotlight: Now we can be rid of them for good.

Puff: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

LOUIS PASTEUR AND PUFF!

Puff: Ah the famous French Chemist that made a Vaccine for Rabies and pasteurized milk.

Lynn Sr.: Yep.

(FOREVER AND EVER, AMEN BY RANDY TRAVIS PLAYS)

Lynn Sr.: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND LEAVES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

You may think that I'm talkin' foolish

You've heard that I'm wild and I'm free

You may wonder how I can promise you now

This love that I feel for you always will be

But you're not just time that I'm killin'

I'm no longer one of those guys

As sure as I live, this love that I give

Is gonna be yours until the day that I die

Oh, baby, I'm gonna love you forever

Forever and ever amen

As long as old men sit and talk about the weather

As long as old women sit and talk about old men

If you wonder how long I'll be faithful

I'll be happy to tell you again

I'm gonna love you forever and ever

Forever and ever, amen

They say time takes its toll on a body

Makes the young girls brown hair turn gray

But honey, I don't care, I ain't in love with your hair

And if it all fell out, well, I'd love you anyway

They say time can play tricks on a memory

Make people forget things they knew

Well, it's easy to see, it's happenin' to me

I've already forgotten every woman but you

Oh, darlin', I'm gonna love you forever

Forever and ever amen

As long as old men sit and talk about the weather

As long as old women sit and talk about old men

If you wonder how long I'll be faithful

Well, just listen to how this song ends

I'm gonna love you forever and ever

Forever and ever, amen

I'm gonna love you forever and ever

Forever and ever, forever and ever

Forever and ever, amen

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed her down.

Eiji VS Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man)

---

Eiji was looking for his archenemy. But then 2 figure came out and it was JASDEVI!

Eiji: Jasdevi!

Jasdevi: That's right. Awesome to meet you Eiji.

Eiji: You too.

Eiji fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Shintaro VS Ubu

---

Shintaro was looking for his archenemy. Then a figure swooped in and out came UBU!

Shintaro: Ubu! You're Ra's Al Ghul's right hand man.

Ubu: That's right. Pleasure to meet you.

Shintaro: You too.

Ubu gave him a sword and then they clashed and Shintaro kicked him down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Evil Ninja Iga.

---

Evil Ninja Iga was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons. They were called the Destroyers of The Greeed, they're a collection of broadswords with the OOO Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Troy Burrows: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Nico: Z-REX Blaster!

They formed the Z-Rex Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and then Iga exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Evil Ninja Iga you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered!

Eiji: That was awesome!

Yamato Man: Time to go after Maki.

Me: Yep and we're going to make that monster pain for his crimes.

Nico: Yep.

Box Ghost: Where is he right now?

Eli: He's over in the park.

Nico: Then lets head over there.

Me: Get ready Maki. (EYES GLOW RED) You and I have some unfinished business to take care of!

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived at the park and Dr. Viktor showed up.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Dr. Viktor.

Dr. Viktor: No problem Maria. It's gonna be awesome to help you guys on Will's big mission.

Me: It sure is.

We saw them and Dr. Viktor went up to Maki and Gara.

Dr. Viktor: You must be Maki and Gara. (notices Lost Ankh) Who's this?

Maki: Oh, him? This is the rest of Ankh's body, that eventually got animated with a mind of its own. He's actually a good pawn then the rest of him.

Dr. Viktor: So I see. You really messed with my friends. You know that right?

Maki: And who are your friends?

Then massive numbers of coins and core medals appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and massive numbers of gold, jewels, coins and precious gems rained down and everyone all over Tokyo got them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Maki.

Maki: YOU!

Me: That's right! You and I have some unfinished business. This time I'm going to finish what I started 8 years ago and kill you.

Maki: If you think I'm going down without a fight, you're mistaken!

Maki turned into Kyouryu Greeed, which helped him regenerate his arm, and roared.

Me: All right then…

I went SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING COSMIC ELEMENTAL VOICE OF HOPE, FRIENDSHIP, LOVE AND JUSTICE!) **I'm not the same as I was when we fought the first time. I've gotten far more powerful ever since then. You're going to pay for your crimes.**

I teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and numerous cell medals exploded out of him!

Eli had the vacuum on and they got sucked in and we already got 500,000 cell medals from that one! WHOA!

I slashed him with my sword and kicked and punched him in the face and we got 10.2 million medals from him!

Nico: WHOA!

Kyouryu Greeed: Swabbies, attack!

An army of Swabbies appeared.

Nico: Swabbies!

Eli: So the Lost Galaxy Rangers are getting their chance to shine now.

Lola: Cool!

Lola fired massive blasts of fire and incinerated them and numerous explosions of coins and cell medals came out and Eli sucked them in.

Nico: They are infused with Cell Medals!

Eli: Wow! That is a first.

Qin: Yeah!

I kicked Maki and fired waves of energy and fire blasts and they hit Kyouryu Greeed and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Massive numbers of cell medals and coins blasted out and the vacuum sucked them all in. We already had 632,329,434 medals already!

The Swabbies then jumped the OOO team and they laid defeated at the hands of the Swabbies.

Kyouryu Greeed: (laughs) Oh, I'll be with you in a minute, Knudson. First, I have to kill Eiji Hino for ruining my plans the first time.

POW!

I punched him in the face!

Yost Johnny: (throws fireball at Swabbie) Crap! What do we do?!

Will then got an idea.

Will: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the OOO

Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Seiya"! Okay? 1,2…

All: SEIYA!

Will: One more time! 1,2…

All: SEIYA!

Will: Louder! 1,2…

All: SEIYA!

Jamesdean5842: SEIYA!

At this, Eiji found the strength to get up.

Eiji: You want desire, Maki? How about the desire to protect innocents from people like you?!

Eiji grabbed a Swabbie and slammed it to the ground.

SMASH!

I slashed Maki 3 times with my sword and he screamed in pain and we got 2,212,324,563 Cell Medals!

Nico: Whoa! We're really piling on the Cell Medals.

Eiji: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Shintaro: Looks like everyone in Japan's cheering for us.

Michal: At least I'm fighting with you guys this time.

Will: You sure are.

Nico: J.D., how about we finish this old grudge match for good?

Me: **I couldn't agree more on that Nico. I can never forgive this monster for everything he has done. Now it's personal.**

Qin: This is gonna be retribution of the highest caliber.

Nico: Yeah!

Will: Let me transform with you guys.

Leo: Sure thing, Will.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Go! Galactic!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

Eiji pulls out a belt with a black and blue device with silver accents and three slots on the front and places it on his waist before removing three medal resembling items, one red with a hawk on it, one yellow with a tiger on it, and the last green with a grasshopper on it. Eiji then places the red and green medals into the end slots of his belt before placing the yellow one into the center slot, causing the item to become offset on a diagonal, before pulling a separate black and gold device from the side of his belt)

Eiji: Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Eiji runs the black and gold device over the three medals in his belt, causing three red lights to appear on it as images of medals start swirling around him

OOO Driver: Taka! Tora! Batta! Ta-To-Ba! Tatoba! Ta-To-Ba!

While this pronouncement is made, the swirling medals settle on the three Eiji placed into the OOO Driver, merge into one with their emblems combined and place themselves on Eiji's's chest, from which black armor spreads before adding details from the three medals: a red feather patterned head with green eyes, a yellow torso with claws folded back on the arms, and green patterned legs.

Aqua: (Slinging a silver and blue belt resembling a turbine onto his waist) Henshin!

With his battle cry, the turbine starts spinning, pulling water from the atmosphere and forming a nice aquamarine and silver armor with black accents, a silver mask-like piece and yellow eyes.

Shintaro: (slinging on his belt) Henshin!

Shintaro places the silver coin into a slot on the side opposing the golden knob, which he then twists twice, causing the white and green orb to split open. As it does, nine smaller similar orbs exit in a burst of energy before opening themselves into armor forming on Shintaro, creating a black suit with silver and green accents including the very orbs that formed it, while unseen parts of the armor itself form over Shintaro's head, creating a helmet similar to the orbs with a silver and gold mouthpiece and a black half circle visor, which briefly glows red as the transformation finishes, with Shintaro brandishing his familiar weapon.

They were ready for action!

Leo: "Red Galaxy Ranger!"

Damon: "Green Galaxy Ranger!"

Kai: "Blue Galaxy Ranger!"

Maya: "Yellow Galaxy Ranger!"

Kendrix: "Pink Galaxy Ranger!"

Mike: "Magna Defender!"

All: "Power Rangers Lost Galaxy!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and they were ready for acti

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger and the Build, Fourze, Gaim, OOO and Saber Riders!

Maria: (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) Now for this! (TURNS DIAL) ELEMENTAL TITAN FURY!

She summoned Pyros, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, The Cyclops, Hades, Shendu, Evil Tso Lan, Xiao Fung, Evil Bai Tza, Hsi Wu, Po Kong, Tchang Zu and Dai Gui!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: This is gonna be good!

Will Vandom: That's it, I've had it with you two monsters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Will Vandom's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki, she left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Will Vandom: You two monsters really make me sick, it's bad enough that you've antagonized Eiji and the OOO Kamen Riders, but you've also caused so much havoc to innocent people and all for your own sick amusement and desire to cause destruction. As Guardian of The Heart of Kandrakar and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will make you both pay for the suffering that you've caused.

Suddenly, Will Vandom was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Will Vandom emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Will Vandom grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her bob cut bright red short hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with bright red gems for eyes and the Quintessence Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red crystal links and a phoenix with bright red gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Will Vandom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive bright red angel wings with light blue tips on the large bright red feathers, sprouted out from her back. Hay Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with bright red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Will Vandom's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Quintessence and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large bright red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large bright red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large bright red gems on her wrists, Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with bright red gems for eyes and large bright red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a bright red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Will Vandom, Guardian of Quintessence, Loving Daughter of Susan and Thomas Vandom, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Quintessence and Life Energy"

ウィル・ヴァンダム、クインテッセンスの守護者、スーザンとトーマス・ヴァンダムの愛する娘、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイルの友人、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、カンドラカールの心の守護者、真髄と生命エネルギーのマスター

Will Vandom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Will Vandom's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki saw it, they fell into a rage and they fired energy blasts to kill her, but Will Vandom dodged it, and she fired two pink energy blasts with quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes at them, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Eiji: Whoa, is that…?

Nico: Yep, that's Will Vandom's Phase 1 transformation.

Lincoln: Yeah, but her Phase 2 transformation is for later when she's going close her big mission today.

Me: **Yeah, you guys are going to like it.**

Tsukasa: Don't forget about us.

Troy: Or us!

Kamen Ride: Aqua!

Kamen Ride: HeatJoker!

Tsukasa turned into Aqua and Daiki summoned a clone of HEAT W!

Nico: Wow! Just Heat this time.

Philip: Cool!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! COIN STORM FORCE!

They turned into the OOO Kamen Riders!

Me: **Kiyoto Maki and Gara, your crimes against the country of Japan and the world are beyond forgivness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU 2 ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged and slashed and destroyed numerous Swabbies and I slashed and pulverized and blasted Maki and Gara all over!

Me: **Take this one!**

I used my Gaia Memory Sword and activated the powers of Kaos, El Oso, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, The Vreedle Brothers, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, Dr. Starline, King of Flan and Hades Beast Specter!

I got a rainbow glowing element blade!

Me: **YEAH! ELEMENTAL FRIENDSHIP BLADE!**

I slashed numerous Swabbies and they exploded and then I slashed Maki and Gara all over the place and it really hurt them as they screamed in excruciating pain!

Lisa Loud: Nico! Try this.

She gave him a special staff and there were 10 slots for core medals.

Lisa: It's a Core Medal Scythe. My latest experiment.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Try it out Nico.

I gave him the Core Medals for Heatwave, Firefly, Pyros, Axel, P'andor, Firebrand, Scorcher, Pyro, El Diablo and Molten Man and he put them in and then a scary blade of fire formed on it!

Nico: WHOA! An Inferno Scythe!

Nico slashed numerous Swabbies and they exploded!

Eiji: Time for an old favorite!

Taka! Kujaku! Condor! (Eagle screech) Ta~ja~dol!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: **That's my favorite too! It makes you look like an awesome angel of fire!**

Eiji: That is a good way to put it!

Me and Eiji flew into the air and slashed and kicked Maki all over and there was a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: BULLSEYE!

Pyros: Nice one Nico!

Tobias morphs into a Taxxon and quickly tackles several Swabbies.

He smashed them all over.

Shanan: Wow! That's a Taxxon! They are part of the Yeerk Empire and they come from the planet Chilopo V.

Nico: Wow!

I slashed Gara all over the place.

Kai charged at several Swabbies

He slashed them all over with his Quasar Saber and Cosmic Claw and blasted them all over!

Qin: Take this!

She fired a wave of fire and smashed them into dust!

Nico: NUOVA STAR!

The 4-Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed he fired a ball of fire and it smashed into a bunch of Swabbies and exploded into a massive pillar of fire!

40 Below threw spiky snowballs at several Swabbies and skewered them all over and they exploded!

Nico: Take that!

Fiona Hernandez and Maria Hernandez blasted them with fire and lightning and destroyed numerous Swabbies!

Laney formed a whip of bramble vines and it was laced with Sekhmet's venom and she slashed numerous Swabbies all over and they dissolved into poisonous slop!

Me: **Eiji you'll like this one. KLENDATHU FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: NAPALM ACID BLAST!**

I fired a wave of fire acid like from a Tanker Bug and it hit Maki and it burned his arm off like acid and it hurt like a son of a bitch as he screamed in excruciating pain!

Bloom: Let's try out some Core Medals.

Nico: You read my mind!

I gave Nico the Core Medals for Demyx, Hydro Man, Man Ray, Dirty

Bubble, Ice Demon, New Wave, Brain Freezer, Hydros, Chillyfish and Merman and he put them in and it formed into a Water Blade Scythe!

Nico: AWESOME! Neptune Wave Blade!

Nico slashed numerous Swabbies and destroyed them.

Yost She-Hulk pulls out a lamppost and swings it at several Swabbies.

KRASMASH!

She smashed them all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Jade Chan: Watch this one! (EXTREMELY LONG AND MASSIVE BELCH)

She belched really powerfully and fired an extremely massive and powerful blast of wind and blew many Swabbies into a huge propane gas tank and they crashed through it and it exploded in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

Jade Chan: Excuse me! NOT!

Nico: Jade that was AWESOME!

Qin: Yeah how did you do that?

Xiao Fung: She got some of my chi inside her by mistake and got my power.

Nico: That is amazing!

Qin: Powerful too!

Eli: But that was amazing.

Qin: It sure was. But that propane tank is gone.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: **But at least the Swabbies are gone. Now it's just you 2 and us. Prepare to die!**

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Light of Orion, activate!

Leo Corbett: Red Armored Power Ranger!

Eiji pulls out three violet Core Medals, bearing the images of a pterodactyl, triceratops, and tyrannosaurus before swapping them out for the Tajadol Medals. He scans the three Medals, bracing himself for the power he's about to unlock)

OOO Driver: Ptera! Tricera! Tyranno! Pu-To-Tyrannosaurus!

As the battle cry is announced, we see Eiji's usually black armor has turned silver and violet, with armored shoulder pads topped in golden spikes, clawed leg armor with armored portions on the thighs, a wing-like cape down his back, and a violet armored and green eyed helmet.

Shintaro: (Pulling out six silver coins) Better get on the same level.

With that, Shintaro one by one deposits the coins into the slot on his belt, turning the handle twice each time

Birth Driver: (As each coin is scanned) Shovel Arm! Drill Arm! Cutter Wing! Caterpillar Legs! Crane Arm! Breast Cannon!

As each pronouncement is made, extra armor materializes over certain parts of Shintaro's armor forming wings on his back, treads on his legs, a crane bucket on his left arm, a drill attached to an extending arm on his right arm, and a giant cannon on his chest

The Lost Galaxy Rangers got armbands, big belt buckles, claw gauntlets and crossguards for their quasar sabers.

Me: **It's over Maki! You are finished!** (FLARES UP RAINBOW AURA!)

We blasted and smashed and pulverized Maki and Gara all over.

Aimukk blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

SImion, Zenyatta, Offroad and Sideswipe used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Offroad's Glass Gas, Sideswipe's magnesium flares and Simion and Zenyatta's powers 100-fold.

Simion and Offroad: PRIMATE GLASS BLAST!

Zenyatta and Sideswipe: INDIA FLARE STORM!

Louds of Wind and Trickster: WIND TRICK FURY!

Louds of Water and Box Ghost: BOXES OF WATER BLAST!

Louds of Fire and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF FIRE STRIKE!

Louds of Earth and Onyx: EARTHQUAKE OF FURY BLAST!

Louds of Technology and Juggernaut: TECHNO CHARGE SMASH!

Louds of Darkness and Count Vertigo: DIZZINESS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Louds of Plants and Chillyfish: JELLYFISH OF LIFE BLAST!

Louds of Gravity and Pied Piper: MUSIC GRAVITY BLAST!

Louds of Light and Hank Scorpio: LIGHT PRISM BLAST!

Louds of Glowing Water and Cantwell: WATER TEACH BURST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP STAR STORM!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOWS OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTH STORM OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS CUTSTORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie

PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY FIRESTORM!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT FURY!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Nikki & Nadiron Terrance, OOO Riders and Eli: OOO THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and coins.

Lincoln: OOO COMBO ELEMENT STYLE: TATOBA!

Morrigan Aensland: OOO COMBO DARK STYLE: TAKAKIRITAR!

Hsien-Ko: OOO COMBO MAGIC STYLE: TAJADOL!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): OOO COMBO MAGIC STYLE: TAMASHIY!

Nuku Nuku: OOO COMBO WIND STYLE: TAKAPANBA!

Tatsumaki: OOO COMBO WIND STYLE: GATATORABA!

Toph: OOO COMBO EARTH STYLE: LATORABA!

Julie Makimoto: OOO COMBO EARTH STYLE: SAGOHZO!

Yuna Kamihara: OOO COMBO WATER STYLE: SHAUTA!

Nanami: OOO COMBO WATER STYLE: PUTOTYRA!

Juri Han: OOO COMBO DARK STYLE: BURAKAWANI!

Gluko: OOO COMBO DARK STYLE: SARAMIUO!

Batch: OOO COMBO LIGHTNING STYLE: BIKASO!

Kei: OOO COMBO FIRE STYLE: SHIGAZESHI!

Yuri: OOO COMBO WATER STYLE: MUKACHIRI!

Chronoa: OOO COMBO TIME STYLE: SEISHIROGIN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said combos.

Lincoln and his harem: OOO COMBO FINAL SMASH: OOO COMBO HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired Hadouken barrage based on the OOO combos!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Transdaggers Star Formation!

Mike Corbett: Magna Blaster!

Eiji: Blasting Freezer!

Nico: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

Eli: POWER UP MODE!

Eiji uses his Tricera Shoulders' Wind Stingers to stab Maki in the shoulders to hold them in place, while he uses his Ptera Head's External Fins to freeze him immediately after. Then, he decided to use the Tyranno Legs' Taildivider alongside the other Finishers.

Nico fired waves of energy and Eli turned into a ball of fire and energy. They fired waves of energy and the blasts from the combos, techniques and Final Smashes and attacks all hit Maki and he exploded in a massive and incredible fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down but not out and I caught his Core Medals! They were a black Bat, Wolf and Owl!

Me: **Bat, Owl and Wolf. Interesting. A Night power combo.**

I purified them and gave them to Megan Kiraton.

Gara went to defend him.

Carol then used the power of Gyaos and fired a Sonic Laser blast and it hit Gara and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and Carol caught a Honeybee, Butterfly and Centipede Core Medal!

Nico: Nice one!

Vince: Way to go Carol!

Lost Ankh was freed.

Lost Ankh: What? What happened? Guys?

Me: Awesome to see you again Ankh.

Lost Ankh: You too J.D. What happened?

Me: **Ugly story.**

Lost Ankh came over to us.

Me: **It's Over Maki!**

Kyouryu Greeed: You think this is over? THINK AGAIN!

Kyouryu Greeed then grew to giant size.

He was huge!

Nico: Time for the Lost Galaxy Zords to Shine!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GALACTABEASTS ARISE!

The Galactibeasts were summoned!

They formed into the Megazords.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Galaxy Megazord!

Mike Corbett: Defender Torozord!

Eli: Stratoforce Megazord!

Nico: Centaurus Megazord!

They had said Zords ready!

All: LIGHTS OF ORION ACTIVATE!

The Lights of Orion made them powerful!

Nico then summoned the Lost Galaxy Super Ultra Omega Ultrazord and it formed into the massive and amazing LOST GALAXY SUPER ULTRA OMEGAZORD!

Maki was shaking in fear now!

Nico: You're finished Maki! GALAXY OMEGA BLAST! FIRE!

They fired a massive and huge laser blast and it hit Maki and he exploded with unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down and I then went up to him.

Me: **You will never torment the world again.**

I used the black gates on him and he was fading.

Me: **Give my regards to Kazu you motherfucking asshole!**

Maki: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL J.D. (FADES!

He was gone for good!

We powered down.

A LOT of medals showered upon the city.

Me: WHOA!

They all showed down and the vacuum sucked them all in and we then got LOTS of medals! It counted 732,323,467,372,432,325,745,346,246,888,999,999,999,999 medals! HOLY GUACAMOLE!

Me: WHOA! We really piled on the medals!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to bring plague and misery to the world, Aladdin!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large

colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Aladdin: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mirage.

Iago: Yeah, you sick kitty!

An anthropomorphic feline came out, and it was none other than Aladdin's enemy, Mirage.

Aladdin: Should've known you'd come out from your lair yet again.

Mirage (Aladdin): But, this'll be the last time you ever humiliate me. Servants, destroy them and play for me their wonderful screams of pain and despair!

Mirage summoned illusions of Prince Phobos and Dark Nerissa, but Lincoln activated the Sharingan and he dispelled the illusions, causing them to vanish, and it pissed off Mirage even more. But, she was sprayed with water by Iago.

Iago: That's for all the trouble you've caused us for a long time, flea bag!

Will Vandom: Nice shot, Iago. Sorry, Mirage, but your desire for revenge is about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Will Vandom's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, magic, and angels, she unholsters her massive Kandrakar's Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Mirage, she left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, magic, and angels with every step.

Will Vandom: Mirage, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against mankind for millenia, you've caused so much havoc and destruction to so many innocent people and all for your own sick amusement and desire to cause destruction. As Guardian of The Heart of Kandrakar and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, prepare to face your punishment.

Suddenly, Will Vandom was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with quintessence, life energy, magic, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Will Vandom emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Will Vandom grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her bob cut bright red short hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, magic, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with bright red gems for eyes and the Quintessence and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with bright red gems on the gold star links and bright red crystal links and bright red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with bright red gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Will Vandom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive bright red angel wings with light blue tips on the large bright red feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Will Vandom has on a Ring of The Phoenix with bright red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Will Vandom's massive Kandrakar's Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Quintessence Broadsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Quintessence and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large bright red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large bright red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large bright red gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with bright red gems for eyes and large bright red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a bright red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Will Vandom, Guardian of Quintessence, Loving Daughter of Susan and Thomas Vandom, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Loving Girlfriend of Matt Olsen, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Quintessence and Life Energy"

ウィル・ヴァンダム、真髄の守護者、スーザンとトーマス・ヴァンダムの愛する娘、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリノール、カドマ、ヤン・リン、ネリッサの友人、マット・オルセンの愛するガールフレンド、闇の破壊者ネリッサとフォボス、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、カンドラカーの心の守護者、マスター真髄と生命エネルギー

Will Vandom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF

QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Will Vandom's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Matt Olsen saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, steam coming out of his ears, and blood coming out of his nose. But, when Mirage saw it, the destruction-causing cat went flying into a rage and fired a blast of energy at Matt Olsen to kill him, but Will Vandom came in between and she blocked it, and she fired a pink energy blast with quintessence, life energy, angels, magic, and phoenixes, and it hits Mirage and sent her flying into a wall and it pissed her off badly.

Nico: Whoa, Will Vandom's transformed and sent that bag of cat litter flying into a wall, awesome!

Me: This is going to be one brutal fight!

Will Vandom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Quintessence Love) **That's right, J.D. Matt, you and Lincoln ready to help put an end to Mirage's sick games?**

Matt Olsen: (Smiles) You got it.

Lincoln: Let's get her.

Matt Olsen turned into Shagon and Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and they joined Will Vandom.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's put an end to Mirage's sick games for good.**

Shagon, Will Vandom, and Lincoln went after Mirage, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Monkeys, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Mirage, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln and Shagon grabbed Mirage and they were sucking out all of her hatred and their energy auras flared up like crazy.

Shagon: Jeez, that cat's got a ton of hatred on her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Matt, you ready to play a little music of love and weaken her?**

Will Vandom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Quintessence Love) **That's right, Mirage despises love really badly.**

Shagon: I like the way you think, Lincoln. Alright, I think it's time we taught Mirage a lesson on what happens when she messes with love.

Shagon changed back to Matt Olsen, and he began playing a beautiful love ballad on his guitar, but what Mirage didn't know was that earlier on, Lincoln gave Matt's guitar some awesome abilities, and the love ballad he began to play was really weakening Mirage, as she began tearing her hair out, and he also fired a powerful pink energy blast and since it was filled with love, it was really hurting her and we also saw singe marks on her fur.

Hay Lin: Whoa!

Nerissa: That was really clever of Lincoln to give Matt's guitar some powerful abilities.

Me: And since the guitar playing is filled with the love he has for Will, it's basically acid to a spiteful and evil monster like Mirage.

Nico: But, Lincoln and Will are not done yet.

Then, with Mirage being weakened even more by Matt's guitar playing, Lincoln, Matt Olsen, and Will Vandom made a binding circle below her feet and she was bound to it, and then, they began sucking out and absorbing Mirage's dark magic and sorcery, and they made them their own, and weakened Mirage to such an extent, she couldn't even stand.

Will Vandom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Quintessence Love) **Let's use a combo and send her to The Black Gates for good.**

Matt Olsen: Let's do it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your time's up, Mirage, time to say goodbye.**

Will Vandom, Matt Olsen, and Lincoln: **KANDRAKAR QUINTESSENCE ELEMENTAL KAMEHAMEHA!**

Will Vandom, Matt Olsen, and Lincoln fired three massive Kamehameha waves with quintessence and elemental forces surrounding them, and as they hit Mirage, they exploded with incredible power and they killed her, and her spirit was forever erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Will Vandom, Matt Olsen, and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive broad-bladed broadswords on their backs and power down and Lincoln deactivated the Sharingan, and Will Vandom's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive bright red angel wings are permanent.

Then, Matt Olsen scooped Will Vandom up in his arms and they shared a passionate kiss and we all cheered wildly for them.

Will Vandom: Now, that was really bold of you, Matt.

Matt Olsen: Trust me, I've been wanting to do that for a very long time since I first met you, Will.

Eiji: Now, that was truly amazing. Plus, that was some awesome guitar playing, Matt.

Matt Olsen: Thanks, Eiji, and I also have to thank Lincoln for using his magic and giving my guitar some awesome abilities, and they were perfect with dealing with Mirage.

Lincoln: Since Mirage is a deity of hatred, evil, and destruction, there's only one thing that's stronger than hatred: love, and when Matt played the ballad of love on his guitar, the feelings of love weakened Mirage and it made her sick to her stomach.

Will Vandom: Which gave us the opportunity to put that binding circle on her, and we sucked out and absorbed all her powers, magic, and sorcery and weakened her to the point to where she's on her last legs, and that allowed us to deliver the killing blow.

Nico: You said it.

Me: And now, we're finally rid of Kamen Rider Gara and Kiyoto Maki.

Eli: Those monsters have bit the dust.

Lincoln: That's right, and now tomorrow, we're going to meet the Fourze Kamen Riders.

Whenua: I can't wait to see them again.

Nico: Same here, Whenua.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Malefic Villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider Allies: Kamen Riders OOO, Birth, and Aqua! May their alliance last until no living being holds desire!

Me: That is for sure but this was so awesome!

Turtle: It's fighting that Maki became the Dinosaur Greeed. Because he just became extinct!

Me: Yep.

Stonedozer: You said it!

Nico: And he got the black gates forever.

Crimson Dynamo: The Dino Fury Weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Qin: They sure did.

Simone Yukimira: I'm really going to love it here with you guys.

Nikki Terrance: Same with me and sis.

Absorbing Man: You girls won't regret it.

Puff: Let's celebrate at Calvin's house!

We cheered.

Eiji: (To the viewers) Now we've seen the last of Maki and his evil plans. He will never terrorize the world again.

Qin: That's for sure.

Nico: But great job today everyone. This is number 3 of the Kamen Rider Missions done. Now it's time for Number 4 tomorrow.

Me: Yep. 3 down and 10 to go.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and celebrated at Calvin's home and had pizza. Then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile back in Japan, the Fourze Team was getting ready for our arrival.

Gentaro: I'm so excited about seeing our friends again!

Ryusei: Same here! It's gonna be awesome to see Whenua again.

Gentaro: It sure will. Lets get ready!

They flicked their switches.

Gentaro, Nadeshiko and Ryusei: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Part 3 done!

Kamen Rider OOO was awesome and so amazing!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vinyl Scratch, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Japan to take down Hotaru's father Dr. Tomoe who is possessed by the evil Pharaoh 90 and we're also going to battle Another Alien X! And we're going to meet a Tempest Drake Gene-slammer named Aria Seleneia. Aira is one of Nico's friends from science and history class and she is an awesome master of weather. She has weather control powers and and can do anything with the weather. But it's storms she does the best at. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Hyrule, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Majora, the dark being that's taken on the form of

Majora's Wrath. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Xolotl Gene-Slammer named Demona Wendollstein, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, she has the power to use black fire and she has an amazing power that causes her enemies WORST FEARS to be brought to life, and because of that, she's been given the moniker, Demona, The Empress of Nightmares. She even brought the fears of one of Lincoln's worst enemies to life and scared her SO BADLY that she was traumatized forever and sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days. ENEMIES OF LINCOLN LOUD BEWARE! THE EMPRESS OF NIGHTMARES IS COMING FOR YOU! (EVIL LAUGHTER!) The next part for number 4 of the 13 Days of Kamen Riders is for Kamen Rider Fourze and we're going to take down the Space Ironmen as well as Sagittarius Zodiart. We're going to recruit Gamou into the M.O.E.

See you all tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 04 - Fourze

Walking down a tunnel in the Akihabara District of Tokyo was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vinyl Scratch, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, Sailor Saturn, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth Chan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to the laboratory of Sailor Saturn's father Dr. Souichi Tomoe, a mad scientist who is possessed by the evil entity from the Tau Nebula, Pharaoh 90. It was time to put Sailor Saturn's dark past behind her. I was in my Super Angel Xelnaga form at full power and I was going to personally make sure that Pharaoh 90 never returns to harm anyone ever again.

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Justice, Hope, Friendship and Love) **I'm sorry we have to do this to your own dad Hotaru. I know how much he means to you and with all the trauma you went through as the Sovereign of Silence it must be hard to face your dad like this.**

Sailor Saturn: It will be all right. As long as we get to save him.

Laney: We already have the Witches 5 in the Masters of Evil. But when we destroy Pharaoh 90 we'll officially destroyed all traces of Chaos from the universe forever.

Nico: Yes we sure will.

Vinyl Scratch: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Vinyl.

Vinyl Scratch: Not a problem bro. It's gonna be awesome to hang with Linky and everyone.

Lincoln: Awesome having you with us Vinyl.

Lily: Yeah.

Nico: Vinyl, when we first met you, you couldn't talk.

Vinyl Scratch: I know and it was because I drank Ghost Chili hot sauce.

Qin: That was not a very smart thing to do.

Lola: No it sure wasn't.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: **It destroyed her vocal cords. But thanks to Lisa's awesome new Voice Box Choker she got her talking.**

Vinyl Scratch: It sure is awesome. And for the first time in years I can finally talk.

Varie: Yeah you sure can.

Lincoln: Rockin dudes.

Vinyl Scratch: Rockin.

Nico: Before that, you communicated through sign language.

Vinyl Scratch: I sure did and it was fun for a while.

Eli: It sure was.

Varie: I thought so too.

Sailor Saturn: I thought it was cool too.

Camie: Same here. Vinyl is also an amazing DJ. She knows how to put on an amazing Rave Party and dance groove.

Nico: Yeah that is so awesome.

Fluttershy: Those lasers and the music she has is amazing.

Me: **She sure knows how to get down and funky. Me and the Brave 12 found a Rave Party that was the work of Aku and it was both funky and awesome and hardcore.**

Fu: Boy I remember that. That was a hardcore day. We had to save hundreds of kids from an evil man that gave Rave Party masters everywhere a bad name.

Lily: That was so awesome.

Me: **It sure was.**

Nico: I can't believe so many medals came out of Maki.

Me: **That was the most we've ever collected.**

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was.

Me: But our entrance gave a lot of gold, jewels and coins to the people of Japan.

Eli: Lets not forget that I got tons and tons of gold, jewels, gems and coins when I beat the living crap out of Flip yesterday.

Me: **You sure did bro.**

Nico: Geez! I don't think I've EVER seen you that pissed off Eli.

Eli: Sorry about that Nico.

Nico: But he had it coming.

Lola: That was for sure.

Fu: Yeah he sure did.

Me: **Hotaru what can you tell everyone about your father as well as Pharaoh 90?**

Sailor Saturn: Well it's not a good sight. I had to endure a lot of hardships before I was purified.

Sailor Saturn told us all about what happened when she was going through with what her father did under the influence of Pharaoh 90 and more.

---

Pharaoh 90

**Pharaoh 90** is the main antagonist of *Sailor Moon S* . He is the supreme leader of the Death Busters.

Hailing from the Tau Nebula system as the source of the Daimons, his form amorphous in nature, Pharaoh 90 sought a new world to survive as his home world is dying due to the Tairon Crystal losing power. He sent the first of various Daimon Eggs to possess the human who becomes Magus Kaorinite, who gathers souls from Mugen Academy's student body with Doctor Tomoe's help to prolong the Tairon Crystal's life. Pharaoh 90 also sent a Daimon egg containing his partner Mistress 9 to Earth, though she remained in a comatose state within Hotaru's body until she stirs from being in contact with Chibi-Usa's Legendary Silver Crystal. After Mistress 9 eventually takes Chibi-Usa's soul and the Silver Crystal to serve as their new power source, Pharaoh 90 proceeds to force his way into Earth with the intention of the assimilating the planet. But Hotaru awakens as Sailor Saturn when Sailor Moon seemingly died in an attempt to stop him, with Pharaoh 90 recognizing her as the doom from his vision and is critically wounded as he attempts to escape back to the Tau System. But Sailor Saturn pursues him while having Sailor Pluto close the portal behind them, ensuring he could never return to Earth again.

Pharaoh 90 had Germatoid possess Doctor Tomoe, and his most powerful servant, Mistress 9, the Sovereign of Silence, possess

Tomoe's daughter Hotaru. Mistress 9 and the Bureau of Bad Behavior wanted the Holy Grail to awaken him, but Sailor Moon got it first.

Eventually Mistress 9 was able to get the Purity Chalice and awaken Pharaoh 90, who came to Earth. Sailor Moon attacked him, but he was unaffected and blasted her with a red energy wave. He also shot an energy wave at Mistress 9, but Sailor ;Moon protected her, as killing Mistress 9 would kill Hotaru as well. Pharaoh 90 began to bring the Silence about the world to destroy it. Hotaru was able to overpower Mistress 9 from within, destroying her, and awaken as Sailor Saturn. She attempted to destroy Pharaoh 90 from within by destroying his core, but was unable to. Sailor Moon received power from the other Sailor Scouts, transformed into Super Sailor Moon without the Purity Chalice, entered Pharaoh 90, and destroyed his core, completely destroying him.

Dr. Tomoe

**Professor Souichi Tomoe**, also called **Doctor Tomoe**, is one of the two central antagonists (alongside Mistress 9) in Infinity Arc of the manga series *Sailor Moon* and season three of its anime adaptation *Sailor Moon Crystal* . He is the acting leader of the Death Busters.

In Japanese, he was voiced by Akira Kamiya in Takuya Kirimoto in *Pretty Guardian Sailor Moon Crystal* . In English, he was voiced by Keith Silverstein and Jeff Lumby.

Tomoe was a good scientist who was forced out of the scientific community for inappropriate experiments, selling some of these findings to purchase property that served as the basis for Infinity Academy where he continued his research. But a Tomoe was horrified when his wife Keiko and Hotaru were caught in a lab explosion caused by a bolt of lightning that contained the Daimon Eggs of Pharaoh 90. His wife already dead, Tomoe attempted to save Hotaru's life by converting her into a cyborg, selling his soul to Pharaoh 90 to give his daughter new life. Tomoe became a Daimon's vessel from here, attempting to create "Superior Beings" from hybridizing human and Daimons. He eventually assumed his monstrous form Germatoid before was put to rest by Sailor Moon's

Rainbow Moon Heart Ache.

Germatoid

**Germatoid** otherwise known by his stolen identity **Doctor Souichi Tomoe** is one of the two central antagonists (alongside Mistress 9) of *Sailor Moon S*, the third season of the *Sailor Moon* anime based on the manga series of the same name.

Following a lab explosion which greatly wounded both him and his daughter Hotaru Germatoid offered Dr. Souichi Tomoe a second chance at life and protection for both he and his daughter under select conditions, desperate and uncaring of the conditions Tomoe accepted his deal instantly for Hotaru's sake, as such Germatoid possessed his body. From here he acted as the leader of the Death Busters and was tasked with searching for the Purity Chalice so he could awaken Pharaoh 90. To do this, he would need to find three treasures located inside the Pure Hearts of three people. He sent his assistant Kaorinite to find them, but she never did, and was killed by Sailor Uranus.

From here, he began creating more powerful Daimons inside a Heart Snatcher oven, and sent Eugeal of the Witches 5 to search for the three Pure Hearts. Soon she found them inside Sailor Neptune and Sailor Uranus, with Sailor Pluto's crystal ball being the third, and the Purity Chalice appeared. However, Sailor Moon got this, and Eugeal was killed by Mimet, the second of the Witches 5, who then took over for her to extract Pure Hearts to feed to Mistress 9, who was possessing Hotaru, whom Germatoid had chosen to be Mistress 9's host.

Soon, Mimet and the other witches were killed, but Kaorinite captured Rini and Mistress 9 took her Pure Heart to awaken in her true form. She sent Tomoe over to fight Sailor Uranus and Sailor Neptune, where Germatoid left him and was later killed by Sailor Uranus.

Mistress 9

Mistress 9, also known as the Sovereign of Silence, is one of two central antagonists (alongside Doctor Tomoe/Germatoid) in Sailor

Moon S. She is also known as the Dark Messiah and the Messiah of Silence. She is Sailor Saturn's arch-nemesis.

In Japanese version, she was voiced by Yūko Minaguchi and Yukiyo Fujii. In English, she was voiced by Jen Gould and Christine Marie Cabanos.

Originating from the "Tau Ceti Star System", spawned from the essence of Pharaoh 90, the Daimon Egg containing Mistress 9 was implanted by Professor Tomoe in the cybernetically modified body of his revived daughter Hotaru. As a result, Hotaru's body was frail and prone to seizures due to Mistress 9 momentarily taking over her host to relay orders to her subordinates.

But once ready to fulfill her mission, Mistress 9 takes complete control and altered Hotaru's body structure to an adult-like appearance while taking Chibiusa's Legendary Silver Crystal for her use in summoning Pharaoh 90 to Earth.

But as she needed to leave her host body to rejoin her creator to complete the ritual, Mistress 9 found Hotaru keeping her from leaving her body. But ultimately, Mistress 9 succeeds in ripping out of her host and melting back into Pharaoh 90's being when he begins to flood into Earth. But Hotaru resurrects as Sailor Saturn, driving Pharaoh 90 back to his galaxy white Sailor Pluto sealing the portal behind him.

*Sailor Moon S*

Tomoe's daughter Hotaru was chosen to be the one possessed by Mistress 9, who then commanded him to extract Pure Hearts to find the Purity Chalice so she could awaken her master, Pharaoh 90. Once Sailor Moon got the Purity Chalice, Mistress 9 commanded Tomoe to extract Pure Hearts to feed to her. Eventually, Kaorinite brought her Rini, and she ate her Pure Heart and awakened in her true form. She then killed Kaorinite with a lightning bolt, as she did not need her anymore. She sent Tomoe after Sailor Neptune and Sailor Uranus when they entered, resulting in Germatoid leaving Tomoe and being killed by Sailor Uranus.

Mistress 9 tricked Sailor Moon and the un-possessed Doctor Tomoe into giving her the Purity Chalice, and she used it to summon Pharaoh 90, destroying the Purity Chalice. However, Hotaru was able to fight her from within, and overpowered her with her memories of her father and Rini, destroying her completely.

---

When she was done we were all shocked and extremely HORRIFIED!

Me: **My god. Pharaoh 90 is pure evil.**

Laney: That us awful!

Nico: Yeah. But we got to save him.

Me: **Pharaoh 90 is making him do all this against his will. No more.**

Qin: Yeah he must be stopped and fast.

Me: **Big time. This is the final remnant of Sailor Chaos that we have to take down.**

Lola: Yeah.

Me: **We sure can.**

Nico: Our next target is Mitsuaki Gamou. He's honestly my only favorite among the villains in Dai Shocker.

Me: **If he's one of your favorites then he will be perfect for the M.O.E.**

Qin: I agree there.

Rarity: Oh Nico will love having that one put in with our frenemies darlings.

Sailor Saturn: He sure will.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah.

Nico: But what's your opinion of him, J.D.?

Me: **Well let me see here.**

I pulled up his info.

---

Mitsuaki Gamou, also known as the Sagittarius Zodiarts, is the chairman of the Amanogawa High School School Board and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Fourze. He is the leader of the Horoscopes and the one who is responsible for the distribution of the Zodiarts Switches in order to find users for all twelve Horoscope Switches. Once all twelve Horoscope Switches have users, Gamou will be able to complete the Day of the Awakening and make contact with the Presenters.

He was portrayed by Shingo Tsurumi.

During the summer of 1969, in conjunction with Apollo 11 beginning its exploration, Gamou made contact with a mysterious alien race called the Presenters and promised to meet them someday. Gamou later became an astronaut in OTSO and researched the powers of Cosmic Energy with his colleagues Rokuro Utahoshi and Kuniteru Emoto.

20 years prior to the series, Gamou and Rokuro discovered the Core Switch created by the Presenters and began working to reverse engineering the Core Switch. However, the two undertook very different routes from each other in this process, with Gamou creating the Cosmic Switch as the basis for a system that would forcefully evolve the human body in seconds to be able to withstand space while Rokuro researched a safe transwarp system which would take years after he was dead to be complete. Their differing ideas would lead to their friendship withering and eventually, three years after finishing the Switches, Gamou had Emoto steal the Zodiarts Switches from Utahoshi before the OSTO Space Station exploded.

10 years prior to the series, with funding from Foundation X, Gamou built Amanogawa High School directly under an atmospheric vortex known as The Hole, using the conditions to create the twelve

Horoscopes switches so he could execute the Day of Awakening to reach the Presenters at the cost of the Earth's destruction.

Gamou observed from the background as Libra Zodiarts, Kouhei Hayami and Scorpio Zodiarts distributed Zodiarts Switches to the students of AGHS. After Sarina Sonoda, the Scorpio Zodiarts, failed to defeat Fourze as Scorpio Nova, Gamou confiscated her Zodiarts Switch, but gave it back to her after she convinced him to give her a second chance. However, after Sonoda was defeated again by Kamen Rider Meteor and almost had her identity uncovered, Gamou tells her she is of no more use to him and has Virgo Zodiarts banish her to the Dark Nebula. Gamou later has her disappearance covered up saying she had to leave due to health problems.

After Kouhei Hayami/Libra Zodiarts was defeated by Fourze, Gamou was prepared to have Virgo banish him to the Dark Nebula, but stayed his hand when the principal manifested the Eye of Laplace ability. Gamou ordered him to seek out the remaining Horoscopes so the timetable for their further plans could be accelerated.

After Tomoko was sent into the Dark Nebula, Emoto told Gamou he would deal with the rest of the Kamen Rider Club once they had served their purpose. Gamou then transformed into the Sagittarius Zodiarts to the awe of his subordinates and proclaimed he would eliminate the group should they fail. After discovering that Emoto had been providing assistance to the Kamen Rider Club as Tachibana, Gamou transforms into Sagittarius and fatally wounds him as well as overpowering Fourze and Meteor. Returning to his lair, Gamou laments losing his last true friend.

Gamou later recruited Dark Yuki as the Gemini Zodiarts, sensing a kindred spirit within her as Yuki had also heard the Presenters calling to her. Following Dark Yuki's destruction, Gamou began to suspect that Kengo was the holder of the Core Switch.

After Ran Kuroki was identified by Hayami as the final Horoscope, Gamou revealed himself to the Kamen Rider Club and formulated a plan with Hayami to get Ran to use to Horoscopes Switch by having Hayami fake a defection. The plan succeeded and with all twelve Horoscopes found, Gamou prepares to execute the Day of Awakening. However, Gamou discovers that while it is happening he is open to attack. Fourze attempts to defeat Gamou with a Super Galaxy Finish, but Hayami blocks the attack and is killed instead.

However, Kengo's Core Child powers fully manifest and render Gamou unable to use the Horoscopes Switches. After having Leo to attack the Rabbit Hatch to lure out Kengo, Gamou destroys the Core Switch sustaining Kengo's life, resulting in the death of the Core Child.

After announcing the end to the entire school on the first day of the spring semester, Sagittarius Nova has a final confrontation with Kamen Rider Fourze. Sagittarius Nova fights Fourze in his various forms before their fight leads them to the school gym where the Kamen Rider Club members hold a "graduation ceremony". Sagittarius Nova is finally defeated by Fourze's Youthful Galaxy Great Great Great Drill Kick attack. As Gamou's body begins to dissolve into stardust, Gamou finally accepts Gentaro's friendship and asks Gentaro to take his place in meeting the Presenters. Gamou then uses the Aquarius Switch to recreate the Core Switch and revive Kengo. Gamou apologizes to the Presenters that he could not keep his promise but tells them that his students will come to them in his stead before evaporating in a plume of red Cosmic Energy.

The Sagittarius Zodiarts was one of the revived monsters in the Space Shocker army. During the battle against the combined army of Kamen Riders, Super Sentai teams and Space Sheriffs as they approached the Genmu Castle, Sagittarius was seen fighting Gokai Red.

In the alternate timeline caused by by Shocker rewriting history with their History Modifying Machine, Sagittarius Nova was among the many monsters that served the evil organization after it achieved global dominion. During the final battle against the Kamen Riders, Sagittarius Nova initially faces Fourze. However, after he is erased by the Rider Robo, Sagittarius fights Zeronos instead and is destroyed by Zeronos Zero Form's Full Charge.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Me: **Whoa! Well at least he showed some remorse. But I did not expect the Gokaigers to help out. That is awesome.**

Eli: It sure is. The Japanese Super Megaforce Rangers helped out.

Qin: They sure did. That is cool.

Me: **But my opinion is this. He may have done some terrible things in the past but he is definitely worthy of joining our frenemies later on when we face him.**

Nico: Good call.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah he was awful at first but at least he realized what he was doing was wrong.

Nico: In fact, I got a feeling he might meet with me before the usual battles.

Me: **I got that feeling too. But I better go with you just to back you up.**

Nico: Okay.

Me: **And since we're doing a space theme battle I know just the place for the battles with Sagittarius and whoever else is with him.**

Nico: I have a feeling it's gonna be good.

Me: **Yep.**

Sailor Saturn: This is it.

We went over to a wall and she went over and pressed a button and activated a door and it opened.

Me: **Very genius.**

We went through a hall.

Nico: Gentaro will be happy to be in space either way.

Me: **So will Ryusei and Nadeshiko.**

Qin: Yeah.

Sailor Saturn: Father's lab is down this hall.

Me: **Okay. I wish Spymaster was here so he can disable the security systems.**

Nico: Yeah.

But little did we know that Spymaster WAS actually there and hiding in the shadows as he disabled the security systems.

We arrived at a door and it had a black star on it.

Nico: This it?

Sailor Saturn: Yep.

Me: **All right then. Lets get ready.**

Qin: Here we go.

Dr. Tomoe was working on his latest project for trying to bring forth Pharaoh 90 when suddenly…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and fireballs rained down and destroyed all his papers and work! Then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: **Dr. Souichi Tomoe, I presume?**

Dr. Tomoe: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you doing here!?

Me: **What else? To stop you from destroying the world.**

Sailor Saturn: Father you have to stop this madness right now!

Dr. Tomoe: And why would I do that Hotaru?

Sailor Saturn: Because this is not something that I would want. Think about what you are doing! Would mom want this from you?

Dr. Tomoe was then thinking about what Sailor Saturn said.

Me: **Dr. Tomoe you have to realize what you are doing. Pharaoh 90 is using you! You are nothing but a pawn all for Pharaoh 90's own sick game to destroy the world. Once he is done with you after getting what he wants, he will destroy you. This is not what Hotaru would want. You are a good man doctor. Think about what you're doing doctor. Before that explosion killed your wife and hurt Hotaru you were a really good man. But then Pharaoh 90 came and then that lightning strike caused your lab to explode. And then everything changed after that. Pharaoh 90 poisoned your mind with lies and you were killing hundreds of innocent people all for his own sick game!**

Laney: That's right doctor! Pharaoh 90 is using you to do his dirty work!

Nico: Just like how Dartz did!

Qin: You have to stop this madness now!

Lola: Before it's too late!

Dr. Tomoe then realized what he was doing and then he clutched his head in pain as he was fighting Pharaoh 90's influence!

Spymaster: Hey, guys.

Nico: Spymaster! We were just talking about you!

Spymaster: (laughs) You didn't think I'd pass up the chance to hack into complex security systems like this?

Nico: Not at all.

Me: **Fight it doctor!**

Sailor Saturn: You can do it father!

He was screaming.

Spymaster: What's happening to him!?

Me: **He's trying to get rid of Pharaoh 90. But he's not going down without a fight!**

Qin: We got to help him!

Nico: I got this.

Nico fired a beam of light and it hit Dr. Tomoe and expelled the evil of Pharaoh 90 inside of him!

Varie: That did it!

Dr. Tomoe was back to normal but he was really hurt and Varie went over and brought him over to us.

Me: **It's not over yet!**

We saw Pharaoh 90 take form and he looked like a pitch black man with black tentacles all over him and he had evil glowing green eyes and a sinister wicked grin!

Me: **Now that is ugly!**

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: His power is unreal! Now I see what Sailor Moon and the others were up against when they faced him.

Me: **He's pure evil! Lets take this fight to another planet before someone gets hurt.**

Nico: Good idea.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the canyon planet YARLUNG!

Located in the Antennae Galaxies approximately 45 million lightyears away from Earth, it orbits around Twin Red Dwarf Stars. Yarlung is home to the longest and deepest canyons in the universe.

Pharaoh 90: (Demonic Voice) **So this is where you have chosen for your final resting place.**

Me: **It's not gonna be our resting place. It's gonna be YOURS!**

Nico: We will never forgive you for everything you have done!

Me: **You are going to pay for all your crimes!**

Kaito: (Gets out OOO Gear) Time to start things off!

Zocks: (gets out Fourze gear) I think this Gear's appropriate for today.

Zocks got a planet sword and Kaito got a Core Medal Sword!

Pharaoh 90: **Time to die!**

Me: **GO TO HELL!**

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground! I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place with incredible power and massive fiery explosions blasted out all over as he was hit by them.

He got up and went at us and I kicked him in the face and he sent his tentacles at us and I slashed them and burned them off!

Nico: With those tentacles, you'd make a living on a hentai site!

Nicole: Nico don't make me hurt you.

Nico: (Sheepishly) Sorry.

Me: **FIST OF THE MORTAL FLAME!** 邪王炎殺黒龍波

I fired a powerful blast of fire from my fist like a Flamethrower and it hit Pharaoh 90 and burned him all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Take that!**

Nico: J.D., wanna use your Gaia Sword now?

Me: **You bet I do.**

I pulled out my Gaia Memory Sword and used the Gaia Memories of Cyclone Dopant, Xiao Fung, Xaldin, Stratos, Kite Man, Whirlwind, Vulture, Windfall, Whirlin and Storm Eagle and I got a blade made of pure wind!

Spymaster: Oh that is amazing!

Nico: It sure is! Typhoon Sword power!

Nico used his scythe and he used the core medals for the same M.O.E. Members and got a scythe blade made of pure wind!

Nico: Awesome! Hurricane Scythe.

I slashed Pharaoh 90 and cut him all over and Nico slashed him and blew him all over.

Nico: Did that blow you away?

Pharaoh 90: **No one makes a mockery of me!**

Me: **Then this will make sure you pay for everything you did!** (Cups hands) **KAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!**

I formed a massively huge Rainbow Kamehameha Wave and then…

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired it and it completely enveloped Pharaoh 90 and obliterated him in an instant and destroyed him and banished him to the Black Gates for all eternity! The blast went up into space and vanished harmlessly!

Nico: That did it! His energy signal completely vanished!

I powered down.

Me: Good riddance.

Sailor Saturn: It's finally over. My dark past is gone.

Nico: We should get back to Earth. The Next Another Omnitrix Alien is probably waiting for us.

Me: Agreed.

We teleported back and we were in Dr. Tomoe's lab.

Me: First lets gather Dr. Tomoe's research. The Masters of Evil can use this to have the monsters he made serve them.

Spymaster: That's not a bad idea.

We picked up all his documents and files.

Nico: Wow look at all this. He was really messing with fire big time.

Me: No kidding.

I read some of the files.

Me: These are all creatures that even Shanan would know about.

Nicole: Yeah this is amazing.

Eli: Wow. Dr. Tomoe was really messing around with the laws of nature big time.

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Me: It all may have been unforgivable but it was all against his will.

We gathered up all his research and even test tubes and more.

Eli: (Senses Something) Here it comes.

Albedo: Uh oh.

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Celestialsapien DNA Detected.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Oh crap!

Out came a blue version of a Celestialsapien and it was a female Celestialsapien!

Me: WHOA! Another Alien X!

Albedo turned into Negative Alien X.

Maria: How are you in control of that form?

Negative Alien X: (sheepishly) Obadiah and Evil Jimmy might have pulled some strings to help me gain full control.

Me: Interesting.

Nico: But who is our Celestialsapien friend?

Another Alien X: (Cosmic Voice) J.D. would know as he knows my sister.

Me: That voice. Celeste Shirayuki?

Another Alien X: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Celeste.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Celeste is Mizore's half sister. She is half fire elemental and half snow woman. She is also a Ninja. She doesn't come from a Hidden Village. She likes being a ninja and she has all sorts of amazing powers over fire and ice.

Girl Jordan: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: I take it you heard about everything your sister went through.

Another Alien X: I sure did J.D. and what happened to her was horrible.

Me: It was.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you?

Another Alien X: I was promised to be reunited with my sister.

Me: We have your sister with us. She joined the team 5 years ago.

Another Alien X: Wow. I now see that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. He is a heartless manipulator.

Qin: Yeah. We're going to kill him on August 12th.

Lola: Yeah we sure are.

Another Alien X: I see. Well then lets get it on.

Me: Sorry about this Celeste. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Another Alien X just flicked her hand and Nico was sent back into a wall.

Nico: (groans) So, this is what it's like to be on the receiving end of omnipotent power.

Me: Celestialsapiens have that level of power.

May: You okay Nico?

Nico: Nothing I can't handle.

Me: Good.

Another Alien X: Sorry Nico.

Nico: It's all right.

Me: But you are the strongest Another Omnitrix Alien we have encountered.

Vinyl Scratch: You sure are. (Activate's Metal Sonic's Ridewatch)

(SANDSTORM BY DARUDE PLAYS)

Vinyl Scratch spun like a sawblade and smashed into Another Alien X and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was cool!

Another Alien X got up, raised 1 finger, and I went flying through the roof.

Nico: We are not going to react badly to this, FYI.

Me then appeared behind her and slashed her back and kicked her down.

Nico: Whoa!

I showed a log that went through the roof.

Nico: Praise the log!

Fu: Amen!

Another Alien X: Amen!

Nico: (takes out Living Laser's Ridewatch) Alright, Laughing Girl. Try to stop this!

(BLUE DA BA DEE BY EIFFEL 65 PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Yo, listen up here's a story

About a little guy

That lives in a blue world

And all day and all night

And everything he sees is just blue

Like him inside and outside

Blue his house

With a blue little window

And a blue corvette

And everything is blue for him

And himself and everybody around

Cause he ain't got nobody to listen to

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette, its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Nico danced and fired waves of blue lightning and smashed Another Alien X down.

Me: And try this one. (ACTIVATES RAINBOW RAIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALKING IN THE AIR BY CELTIC WOMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Walking in the air, floating the sky

Floating in the air

We're walking in the air

We're floating in the moonlit sky

The people far below are sleeping as we fly

We're holding very tight

I'm riding in the midnight blue

I'm finding I can fly so high above with you

Far across the world

The villages go by like trees

The rivers and the hills

The forest and the streams

Children gaze open mouth

Taken by surprise

Nobody down below believes their eyes

We're surfing in the air

We're swimming in the frozen sky

We're drifting over icy

Mountains floating by

Suddenly swooping low on an ocean deep

Arousing of a mighty monster from its sleep

We're walking in the air

We're dancing in the midnight sky

And everyone who sees us greets us as we fly

I fired waves of rainbows and they hit Another Alien X and smashed her all over.

But then a storm flew in and then a dragon came in! It was a TEMPEST DRAKE!

Nico: A Tempest Drake!

Tempest Drake then blasted Another Alien X down and I got the ridewatch and purified it and Celeste was back to normal and she was a girl with purple hair and had red and blue clothes and had one angel wing made of fire and another wing made of ice and I picked her up and then we ALL GOT Alien X's power!

Nico: WHOA! So that's what it's like to be imbued with the powers of a god.

Qin: Incredible!

Me: Celeste are you okay?

Celeste Shirayuki: (GROANS) What a huge headache. But I think I'm okay.

Me: Good.

Tempest Drake: (in a girls voice) Thank goodness for that.

Nico: Aria Seleneia! Wow!

She reverted back and Aria was a girl dressed in all purple clothes and had purple hair and purple eyes.

Aria Seleneia: That was awesome and it's awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Aria.

Qin: You are looking awesome.

Aria: Thanks Qin.

Vinyl Scratch: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aria: I have tons of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and we were making an artificial tornado potion. We perfected it and then we found a bully punching a nerd and then we tested it by pouring one drop of it down his pants with an eyedropper and then he spun around so fast that he was made really dizzy and then he threw up on his girlfriend and she pulverized him into a brutal pulp. They were both expelled.

We laughed hysterically at that.

Me: Whoa that is funny.

Vinyl Scratch: That is really funny.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: A great experiment.

Nico and Aria hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aria: Me too Nico.

We later went back home and we got Dr. Tomoe to the infirmary and Celeste was reunited with her sister Mizore.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot,

Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Sam Sharp Loud are heading to Hyrule, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Majora.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Hyrule, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Majora.

Me: That's right, Linc.

Nico: This guy's a major threat to all of Hyrule, just like Ganondorf. But, we'll soon be rid of him too.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. And thanks for joining us, Sam.

Sam Sharp Loud: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Luna: I was surprised you asked Sam to join, dude. Plus, I don't think Majora is asked by our next Kamen Rider targets to cause havoc.

Lincoln: I was about to say, Luna. But, either way, he's still going down.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Majora who's taken on the form of Majora's Wrath, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Majora who's taken on the form of Majora's Wrath, and he's going to kill them.

?: Let's put an end to that dark being once and for all!

Suddenly, we saw Earthbound Immortal Xolotl, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Dragon Earthbound Immortal Xolotl, wicked.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Demona Wendollstein, but we'll have to talk later, we've got to deal with Majora.

We rush on over and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Majora, and it allowed the four girls to get away. When Majora saw us, he was enraged.

Lincoln: Time to put an end to your reign of evil once and for all, Majora.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Sam Sharp Loud, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Majora, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired blades of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and as they hit and pierce Majora in his black heart, they exploded with incredible power and it killed him, and Majora's evil spirit was erased by The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's it for that monster, Majora. (To Demona Wendollstein) And it's so good to see you again, Demona Wendollstein.

Demona Wendollstein reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with red tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Xolotl, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black jewel-studded skirt, black stockings with black lace, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with black flames and dragons on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Xolotl on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Xolotl-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Xolotl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Demona Wendollstein: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Demona Wendollstein and they hugged, and Demona Wendollstein's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Demona Wendollstein: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Demona Wendollstein, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she has the power to use black fire and she has an amazing power that causes her enemies' worst fears to be brought to life, and because of that, she's been given the moniker: Demona, The Empress of Nightmares.

My jaw and Nico's hit the floor when Lincoln told us that.

Nico: Whoa, now that's a really scary moniker, and that power she has to cause someone's worst fears to be brought to life, that's even scarier.

Demona Wendollstein: That's right, and this one time, I brought the fears of one of Lincoln's worst enemies to life and it scared her so badly that she was traumatized forever and sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days.

We gasped.

Me: Oh, this is something we're going to love hearing.

Nico: Same here.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Demona Wendollstein's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Demona Wendollstein: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Demona.

Demona Wendollstein had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Demona Wendollstein's waist and Demona Wendollstein wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Demona Wendollstein's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Li Meifon, Valeria Vertone, and Elizabeth Aihara Chang from Angel Links, and Valerie Blaylock from the Trauma Center video game.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Li Meifon, Valeria Vertone, and Elizabeth Aihara Chang from Angel Links, and Valerie Blaylock from the Trauma Center video game.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Li Meifon: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Li Meifon and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Majora, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Li Meifon: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Li Meifon: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Li Meifon, Valeria Vertone, Elizabeth Aihara Chang, and Valerie Blaylock with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after in Hyrule was Majora.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to Majora, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Demona Wendollstein have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town. But, Majora still has one last trick up his sleeve, but we'll be ready.

---

After destroying Majora in Hyrule, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Demona Wendollstein saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Demona Wendollstein: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Demona, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Demona Wendollstein: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Demona, what's the whole story on what you did in bringing the fears of one of Lincoln's worst enemies to life which scared her so badly that she was traumatized forever and sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days?

Demona Wendollstein: You're going to laugh your head off for this one, Nico. You thought Chandler, Pablo, Anderson, and Dustin Keystone were some of Lincoln's worst enemies, you may want to add this bitch onto the list of Lincoln's worst enemies: there was a girl in our school who was really bad to the bone and enjoyed making Lincoln's life and the lives of others a living Hell, her name is Narcissa Belladonna. She was the meanest, sadistic, bloodthirsty, and psychopathic bitch that anyone has ever known, and even worse, she's the older sister of Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom.

We gasped in pure shock, especially the Dark World Goth Girls.

Clara St. Clarice: So, that fucked-up bitch, Jocasta Belladonna, had an older sister. I thought Jocasta murdered everyone in her family when Damian Alaister and those other fucked-up bastards killed their families during their dark ritual years ago.

Demona Wendollstein: Not exactly, Clara. You see, I was getting really tired of Narcissa tormenting and trying to kill Lincoln to slake her bloodlust and appetite for cruelty and chaos, so I decided to step in and I used my power to make her worst nightmare come to life: and her worst nightmare was that no one was quaking in fear before her anymore and they were all standing up to her, and even worse, her own parents have disowned her and they had her arrested and thrown in jail. Those fears got to Narcissa and she was completely traumatized forever, and because of it, she was then sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days, thus I earned the moniker: Demona, The Empress of Nightmares. And it scared Chandler and Dustin Keystone, who wanted to kill Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood, so badly, they backed off, but those idiots won't learn.

We cheered wildly for what Demona Wendollstein did to Narcissa Belladonna.

Nico: That was really awesome, Demona. You sure are The Empress of Nightmares.

Brittney Knudson: I wonder what'll happen if the both of us teamed up.

Lincoln: Whoa, The Empress of Darkness and The Empress of Nightmares, bastards beware!

Me: You said it, and your enemies better watch it, Linc, now that Demona's back, The Empress of Nightmares is coming for them!

Eli: Awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: We saw what Demona did to Narcissa, and it was awesome. Plus, when that witch, Jocasta Belladonna, found out that her sister was traumatized forever by Demona and sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days, it pissed her off really badly and she wanted revenge. But, that witch knows what'll happen if she crosses Demona Wendollstein.

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah, but in the end, she and the rest of The Church of Necrom paid the price for all their crimes.

Nico: With The Black Gates, but we still got The Return of The

Doomsday 23 to deal with, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Ken Knudson: Thanks to those Satanic demon Goths from Hell, no doubt, but their contingency plans were brought to an end thanks to Lincoln.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were off to Western Land in the world of Mario for an awesome family time western style. Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were on horses for this adventure.

Applejack: Hoowee! What is this place, Linky?

Lincoln: This, Applejack, is Western Land in the World of Mario. I figured it'd be perfect for our family outing. Shall we mosey on into town?

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids arrive in Western Land, and it was an amazing western-style town, and they had a lot of fun there, plus they also heard of a rotten varmint robbing the bank, so they were deputized, and they rode to confront him. Lincoln heard the sound of rustling, and he fired a rainbow energy lasso and captured the varmint in question: it was Yosemite Sam, and he was robbing the Koopa Bank. They rode back into town with the captured Yosemite Sam, and he was then handed off to Vypra, who had him thrown back into The Masters of Evil's prison, if he was to get control of his bad habits. Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and they went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they kissed passionately as the kids cheered for them all. Then, they came back home to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico, we went to Western Land in the world of Mario, and we not only had a lot of fun there.

Applejack: But, we also stopped a nasty varmint who was robbing the Koopa Bank, and we saw who it was robbing it: Yosemite Sam

again.

Me: Should've known that mustachioed, pint-sized, bad-tempered varmint was at it again.

Lincoln: Yep, but we not only stopped him, but we also returned all the money he stole to the bank, and we also handed Yosemite Sam back to Vypra who tossed him back into The Masters of Evil's prison and we got him steaming mad again.

Nico: Yeah, we heard his yells from here in the World Tree Estate, and he's really steamed at you guys for stopping him again.

Lincoln: Whenever Yosemite Sam tries to rob a bank, we'll be there to stop him.

---

Later in the park we were there for an awesome Bonding Time.

Nico: Bonnie, you and Fi are up for bonding time.

Bonnie Terrez: Awesome! This will be a good time for us to tell you about what all my friends went through.

Fi: I can't wait to hear it.

Me: You'll love it Fi. We actually met lots of legendary creatures.

Fi: Wow!

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah they sure have.

Nico: Fi, how did you and Bonnie first meet?

Me: That's what I was wondering myself.

Fi: Well we met on an internet chat room. It was about 3 years ago. We met and became good friends and then we upgraded to video chat. We became awesome friends and told everyone about what we went through. But then the connections stopped until J.D. found her and we resumed talking 3 days after that.

Bonnie Terrez: Like Cornelia and Megan, me and Fi have been best friends long before we joined the team.

Fi: That's right.

Bonnie Terrez: And now that I have the powers of a Dragonair I can control the weather too.

Nico: Yep.

Fi: That is so awesome.

Bonnie saw 2 people baking in the heat.

She formed a small raincloud over them and it rained and they sighed in relief.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is. I think it's awesome.

Nico: Bonnie helped you and your friends on many of your adventures, right?

Fi: She sure did and we saw many awesome things. We saw demons, angels, spirits, ghosts, werewolves, and many things.

Laney: Wow that is scary.

Me: It sure is. But like I told you and your friends, me and my team are all no stranger to the worlds of the Supernatural, Paranormal, Mystical, mythological, spiritual and demonic.

Fi: That's true you guys have been to so many places including Hell.

Me: That's right.

Qin: It was all an amazing adventure.

Me: One of these days I should introduce you to the Halliwell Sisters and their friends.

Nico: The Good Witches of Charmed?

Me: Yep. They taught me a lot about magic.

Brittney: I know the Halliwell Sisters. They are awesome with their skills of magic and like Fi and Bonnie and friends they have done all sorts of things and saw it all over the years.

Bonnie Terrez: That's right.

Nico: Fi, when you and your friends turned into dogs, what sensations did you girls feel?

Fi: I started feeling itchy and then I felt hairy and then turned into a dog but that's it.

Me: Good thing we saved you guys.

Nico: Yeah.

Fi: But that happened to us two times now.

Nico: Yeah. It sure did.

Bonnie Terrez: But to be honest Fi, you looked so cute as a dog.

Me: All your friends looked so adorable as dogs.

Nico: Yeah.

Fi: (LAUGHS) I'm glad you liked that.

Maria: What sensations did you girls feel when you turned back into humans?

Fi: The same things.

Me: But at least you're all cured now.

Sunny Starscout: I just can't believe that Dr. Daily did all that to you.

Nico: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah she was a heartless monster.

Eli: Makes me sick.

Fi: The first time, I thought me and Tim would have something going on. But after he got cured, he didn't remember a thing.

Me: Weird.

Nico: Like everything that happened with him and you was erased.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah I don't know how that happened but somehow it did.

Sunny came up to them.

Sunny Starscout: Want some smoothies?

Bonnie Terrez: Oh thank you Sunny.

They took the smoothies and drank them.

Bonnie Terrez: (SLURPS) Mmm! These are really good.

Me: Sunny makes the best smoothies in Maretime Bay.

Izzy Moonbow: Boy she sure does. It's really awesome.

Zipp Storm: I think they are awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: They are delicious.

Nico: I've got a feeling more of your enemies might show up.

Fi: And we'll be ready for them if they do.

Me: Yeah. But Whenua I'm really excited for the mission for you today.

Whenua: Me too J.D. It's gonna be so awesome seeing Gentaro and everyone again.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will be awesome. Gentaro's views on Friendship are so inspirational.

Nico: They sure are.

Me: But I'm worried how Ryusei will react when we show him the Non-Core Astroswitches we got. We showed Gentaro the Core Astroswitches but not Ryusei for the Non-Core.

Nico: Boy I have a feeling it's gonna be infuriating.

Nico then got the feeling that we were being spied on.

Nico: You guys get the feeling we're being watched?

Me: Hmm.

Eli: (Senses Something) Uh oh. We got company.

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit a bush and electrocuted a figure and out came a scary version of Donbrothers Red! It was ANOTHER DONBROTHERS RED!

Me: I had a feeling this one would show up eventually!

Nico: Another Donbrothers Red!

Me: If Taro Mamoi saw this one he would be mondo pissed!

Another Donbrothers Red: (In a girls voice) How would you know? After all, he and his team are still in the middle of their business.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl I had not seen in ages. She had blond hair and blue eyes and dressed up in really nice clothes that were really sparkling and had beautiful blue sparkling angel wings.

Me: Celine Zenningway!

Celine Zenningway: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Celine. You are just as beautiful as ever.

Celine Zenningway: Thank you.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She went to our school once and she came from a super rich family in Colorado. She was a queen bee back then and she was headed down a dark path if she didn't stop. So I saved her from herself by showing her that having all the money in the world and coming from a high class lifestyle isn't the best way to win friends and it comes from your heart and show that you care instead of being a total heartless jerk.

Celine Zenningway: That's right.

Nico: Wow! That is really awesome that you were able to reform a Queen Bee.

Eli: It sure is.

Rarity: Oh and your dress on your is absolutely magnificent darling.

Celine Zenningway: Thank you Rarity and I love all your clothes. This is one of yours that I ordered off the internet. It's so beautiful.

Rarity: Oh I'm so glad you like it.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Celine Zenningway: Just to become the greatest fashion designer ever like Rarity. She is my hero and I love all her outfits she makes.

Me: Looks like Rarity has a lot of hero worship.

Rarity: Oh I am so honored that you view me as a hero.

Celine Zenningway: I am too.

Me: And to answer your previous question I was talking hypothetically. It's a force of habit question. We have encountered numerous Another Rangers and Riders that made a lot of our team mad.

Celine Zenningway: That makes sense. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: I know. But lets do it. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Celine changed into Another Donbrothers Red!

Another Donbrothers Red: Avatar Change!

She activated the Avataro Gear for Dr. Light and got a powerful lightsaber!

Me: She has Avataro Gears for the Core and Non-Core members of the M.O.E.

Qin: Wow!

Me: We're still new to this one and we still have another year before we meet the Donbrothers so you're gonna have to walk us through what they do.

Another Donbrothers Red: Sure thing.

She went at me and I clashed with her.

I jumped back.

Eli then clashed at her with his lightsaber.

Another Donbrothers Red: Wow! You are a really skilled master of the lightsaber.

Eli: I was taught by the great Jedi Masters on Coruscant.

Me: That's my bro.

Nico: (gets out Ranger Key of Dr. Light) Two can play at the Dr. Light game!

Nico activated it and fired beams of light and Another Donbrothers Red dodged them.

Me: If Kairi saw that she would beat the crap out of you like she did with Another Dino Fury Red.

Another Donbrothers Red: I'm sure she would.

Nico: And FYI, Kairi's not badass anymore.

Me: But she has the power to change into that form at will.

Nico: Yes she does.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Time for me to show you some awesome moves I know.

I pulled out a special Ridewatch.

Me: Lisa made this one. It's a Special Ridewatch she made for a made up ranger called AoiBlue - The Blue Millennium Ranger. AkaRed is called that: The Red Millennium Ranger. AoiBlue is called The Blue Millennium Ranger and this one is the Embodiment of all the Blue Rangers from over the Course of 46+ Years.

Nico: NICE! Darn shame there isn't anymore like that.

Me: I know. What a ripoff! That would have been so awesome to see ones like that for every color.

I activated it.

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SKY DARKENS WITH AN ECLIPSE AND BLUE ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

I danced and fired waves of blue energy and they formed into all the blue rangers from over the course of 46+ Years and they hit Another Donbrothers Blue and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

She was down but not out.

Kaito: I agree. There should be Rangers like that!

Nico: I do too.

Me: And Legend Items for that would be cool too.

Eli: It would be awesome if we met AkaRed in person too.

Nico: It sure would.

Another Donbrothers Red: But that was really cool using a Ridewatch like that.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: What else you got?

She activated the Avataro Gear for Potty Mouth!? UH OH!

Another Donbrothers Red: Sorry about this J.D. Hey J.D. your fighting is so bad that it makes men look like bad bowls of prunes!

WHOA CRUEL!

Me: So you're using Potty Mouth's Avataro Gear. Okay then. Your Another Ranger look makes you look like someone pulled out your heart and ate it.

Nico: CRUEL.

Another Donbrothers Red: How about you go flush yourself down a poopoo hole you toilet paper covered poophead.

Me: How about you go jump into a toxic waste dump you biohazardous landfill dump.

Nico: (activates Potty Mouth's Ranger Key) Two can play at that game!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Do you kiss your mother with that mouth or use it to lick her fucking ass!?

WHOA CRUEL!

Nico: And I've heard pigs swear and fart at the same time and even Icky Vicky has a much better mouth than yours you fucking meatball!

WHOA BRUTALLY CRUEL!

Me: YEAH!

Another Donbrother Red: I can't believe Potty Mouth has that big of a cruel attitude.

Me: Well he's a bad guy that has a literal toilet for a head and has a really rotten mouth and foul disposition. What did you expect?

Tayuya: Look at me. I'm a fucking swearpot and I think it's good for me to insult fucking shitfuckers.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Donbrother Red: Wow.

Me: But I think it's time we wrap this up.

I fired a wave of blue fire and it hit Another Donbrother Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Now we can give the copy and original to the ones we assigned them to.

I went over to Celine and picked her up. She had a nasty headache.

Celine Zenningway: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal though.

We picked up the Avataro Gears and the Donbrothers weapons for each M.O.E. Member.

Nico: That was a mouthful.

Me: You're telling me. BLECH! Those words tasted terrible.

Sunny gave me a smoothie.

Me: Oh thanks Sunny.

I took it and drank it.

Me: Ahh much better.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry you had to hear all that Celine.

Celine Zenningway: No worries. I'm just glad to be back. And with you J.D.

Me: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

Later I was reading a manual and everyone came.

Weather Vane: What are you looking at, J.D.?

Me: Oh I have something awesome to show you all.

I put the manual down and then clapped my hands and did a little dance and then the lights went out and then computer opened up and in its place was a holographic globe and it had much of the entire universe!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That is amazing!

Nico: What is it?

Me: This is the Holographic Universal Planet Finder. It's a special universal holographic telescope that Lisa built and it shows us perfectly detailed images of all the planets, stars, galaxies, nebulae and objects in the universe.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That is cool!

Varie: So awesome!

Me: Watch.

I pressed the galaxy of The Milky Way and it zoomed in to our Solar System.

Nico: Wow there's the Solar System.

Me: Yep.

Chicken: Is this because of the mission today?

Me: Well yes. But with this we can find many kinds of planets we haven't seen yet and this will also show us how far they are and what they look like on the surface.

Nico: Neat!

Ii pressed a star and it zoomed in to a star located 23,123 light years from Earth and pressed a planet and it was a rainforest planet with 3 moons and it showed the surface and the sky was green and the trees covered every single square inch of the planet.

Nico: Wow! That is so detailed and accurate!

Lola: Incredible!

Qin: It's like we're there but we're not.

Varie: So awesome too.

Drag Strip: What's it called?

Me: It's called the planet Ferna IV.

Qin: Beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Lola pressed a button and it zoomed in on a planet located 12,311 lightyears from Earth and it was a red planet and then it zoomed in and showed that it was a planet made of HOT SAUCE! There were hot sauce rivers, hot sauce bottles full of hot sauce growing on the trees and even volcanoes erupting hot sauce!

Nico: WHOA! A planet made of hot sauce!

Lincoln: We would like that one.

Me: Boy we sure would.

Hound: What's this one called?

Me: It's called planet Capsicora.

Nico: Neat.

Hound: Cool.

Me: One more.

I zoomed in on a planet located 5,211 lightyears away and it showed that the surface was made entirely out of Marshmallows, Graham Crackers and Chocolate! It was a S'Mores Planet!

Eli: Wow! A S'Mores Planet!

Lana: Now that is my kind of planet.

Nico: (DROOLS) Oh boy! I would love to go to that planet.

Kairi: Boy me too.

Eli: Are you okay Kairi?

Kairi: Don't worry, guys. I'm completely normal now.

Bugly: Thank goodness.

Me: Good.

Kairi: But this is so amazing. This map is incredible.

Lola: Boy it sure is.

Me: Hmm.

I then zoomed in on a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy and it was a planet made entirely out of CHEDDAR CHEESE! The surface was all cheese and cheese as far as the eye can see!

Nico: (DROOLING) CHEESE!

Then Spymaster, Jack O Lantern, Number 7, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Turtle, Stonedozer, Crimson Dynamo, Absorbing Man and Puff appeared.

Number 7: Wow! What is that?

Lola: This is J.D.'s new Holographic Universe Map. Lisa made it and J.D. was showing it to us.

Me: Yep.

I showed them how it works and it was amazing.

Stonedozer: Wow! This is incredible! Now we can see every planet in the universe without being there to find them.

Me: But we still have to go there whenever missions arise.

Nico: That is true.

Spymaster: Can me, Jack O Lantern, Number 7, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Turtle, Stonedozer, Crimson Dynamo, Absorbing Man and Puff go with you guys? Especially since I helped out this morning?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. It's time for Whenua's big day mission.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Right the Fourze Riders. This is gonna be awesome mates.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Me: I've been looking forward to this one. And I have just the planet for us to battle the Sagittarius Zodiart and whoever is with him too.

I used the Universe map and showed a planet that was a huge planet made of ROCK CANDY! It was a crystal candy planet made of pure rock candy located 81,222 light years away from Earth.

Spymaster: Wow! A Rock Candy Planet!

Absorbing Man: Wow! That's perfect!

Puff: I love Rock Candy. It's awesome.

Turtle: How is it able to show what the surface of the planet looks like? Not even our most powerful telescopes that we built can do that.

Me: It uses the cosmic energy, Dark Matter and Dark Energy of the entire universe and scans the planets and objects and shows us what they look like from here.

Nico: Very complex but cool.

Bludgeon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for The Walking Mountain from MTG.

Me: Whoa! That's a gonna be a big one there.

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: So we're going to be in for a massive one too.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: All right then, lets head on out for an out of this world adventure!

We cheered!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Skull Kid, and he's coming after us, and worse still, he's still under Majora's influence, even after we sent him to The Black Gates. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Skull Kid, and he's coming after us, and worse still, he's still under Majora's influence, even after we sent him to The Black Gates.

We gasped in shock.

Me: But, how was that even possible?!

Nico: Yeah, we made sure that Majora was sent to The Black Gates for good during Lincoln's rescue today.

Link: I think I know how it was possible: Skull Kid has on Majora's Mask, and that's why he's still under Majora's influence.

Lincoln: That's not good, we need to get that mask off him and destroy it before that monster forces Skull Kid to do any damage.

Whenua: That's right.

Nico: If there's one thing I can't stand, it's an evil mask, and we've had to deal with The Haunted Mask more than once.

Carly Beth Caldwell: You said it.

Nico: Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Fourze Kamen Riders.

Lincoln: And take down the evil Zodiart monsters.

We were off!

---

We arrived in Japan and we saw the Fourze Team and they were fighting a Zodiart we never saw before and it had amazing water powers.

Jack O Lantern: There they are!

Cheese: Doggies! (runs over)

We grabbed Cheese.

CHEESE YOU ARE AN IDIOT!

Me: But that is a new Zodiart we haven't faced yet.

Nico: Yeah!

I saw a familiar constellation on his chest.

Me: That's the Constellation of Eridanus the River in the Southern Hemisphere.

Eli: Wow!

Me: We haven't faced him yet. But I'm sensing something familiar about this one.

Nico: Lets go find out.

We went at the group.

Gentaro: This guy is tough!

Ryusei: Yeah.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above the group and a phoenix cry was heard!

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Then we landed.

Me: Looks like the party just got started.

Whenua: It sure did.

Gentaro: You made it just in time guys.

Ryusei: Yeah!

Nadeshiko: But this is gonna be awesome.

I went up to the Eridanus Zodiart.

Me: I know you. Do you know me?

She reverted back and I saw that it was a friend of mine that I remember! It was a girl with aqua blue hair and she had a beautiful shirt with her midriff exposed and she had a magnificent blue skirt and it had the symbol of Eridanus on it and she didn't have shoes on.

Me: (Gasp) Aqua Eridanus!

Aqua Eridanus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too and I did not expect you to be the new Eridanus Zodiarts.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is one of the most amazing dancers I've known since I was in kindergarten. She like me was born under the constellation of Eridanus the River when she was in Egypt. And she has a blue birthmark in the shape of Eridanus on her neck too. She taught me how to dance and it was so awesome.

Nico: That's cool!

Gentaro: I didn't know you knew each other J.D.

Me: I have a huge history. But Aqua you can use the power of your Zodiart for good. Just let me purify it and then you can get a new weapon that will be in its place.

Aqua Eridanus: Okay.

She held out the switch and I put my hand on it and purified it and then it formed into an awesome blue blade sword with the constellation of Eridanus the River on it!

Nicole: Awesome!

Billy Numerous: I didn't even have to clone myself.

Cheese: Okay, bye bunny!

Gentaro: Is he okay?

Me: You'll have to forgive Cheese. He's a total idiot.

Gentaro: Oh. But it's great to see you guys here.

Ryusei: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: Awesome to see you guys too.

Nico: Yeah how have you all been?

Nadeshiko: Very busy.

Me: We got a lot to talk about. Can we talk over in your clubhouse?

Gentaro: Sure thing.

Mason Brown: We want to thank you guys for helping us in Oa.

Avior: The Lego version, that is.

Ryusei: That was awesome helping you guys out.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Gentaro: But it was our pleasure.

Laney: And it was really awesome seeing the Lego Versions of each of the Lantern Planets too.

Qin: That sure was cool.

Ryusei: Yep.

Stonedozer: Gentaro, is Basestates really your default form?

Gentaro: It sure is. I think it's awesome too.

Me: It sure is.

We later arrived.

Gentaro: Here we are.

Me: Wow! Looks like we're on the International Space Station.

Eli: Look where we are!

We saw that we were on the moon and the view of the Earth was amazing!

Me: Wow! We're on the moon!

Nico: So awesome!

Thunderblast: Listen, we got some things to show you.

Gentaro: (laughs) You already showed me the M.O.E. Astroswitches, remember?

Me: Well yes we showed you the Core M.O.E. But not these.

I revealed my device and showed the Non-Core Astroswitches of the M.O.E.

Me: These are the Non-Core Astroswitches. We got them after we defeated Another Meteor.

Ryusei: SAY WHAT!?

Me: Yeah. Swartz made Another Meteor and we encountered that one on a Planet made entirely out of Chum.

Nico: J.D. was hurling his guts out that whole battle with that one.

Me: You just had to bring that up didn't you Nico.

Ryusei: Oh, Swartz is going down.

Absorbing Man: Trust me, buddy. He is.

Nico: J.D. already called dibs on wanting to kill Swartz.

Me: Yeah. He really pissed me off.

Qin: Many of us actually.

Laney: What he has done makes me mad.

Nico: I actually DO want to deliver the killing blow on Swartz though.

May: What do you have in mind?

Nico: Just promise you won't lose your lunch.

May: I won't.

Nico: Good.

Gentaro: What do you intend to do?

Me: You'll find out later.

Nico then got a call on his communicator.

Sid Arkale: Um, isn't everyone here?

Rubanoid: How strange.

Nico: (picks up) Hello?

Patrick: I love you.

Me: Patrick!

SpongeBob: I think you might have laid it on a teensy bit thick there old pall.

?: Mr. Chan! Hello! Or do you prefer Nico?

Nico: Gamou. I had a feeling it was you.

Me: I knew he was gonna call us.

Gamou: Listen, I'm not calling to make threats. I'm calling because I want to talk. Just you and me.

Nico: If this is a trap…

Gamou: Nico, honestly, Swartz doesn't even know I'm making this call.

Nico: Where do you want to meet?

Gamou: The park.

Nico: I'll be there.

Gamou: Good.

Nico hung up.

Me: I better go with you Nico. Just like I said. Just for leverage.

Nico: Okay.

Me: We'll be right back.

We teleported to the park.

---

We arrived and we saw GAMOU!

Gamou: Nico! I see you brought J.D. with you.

Nico: Just as a precaution. Did you come alone?

Me: Mitsuaki Gamou the Sagittarius Zodiart. So we finally meet. We didn't see you the last time we were here on Whenua's final ambassador mission.

Gamou: That's because I was busy.

Nico: So we see. So what's all this about?

Gamou: It must really burn you up knowing that several of your friends are forced to fight you beause of Swartz.

Nico: Of course it does. What's worse is that they know he's lying!

Me: And he's really starting to make my blood boil!

Gamou: Oh, trust me. I completely understand. In fact, I think him making Another Alien X was probably very concerning for me. What if that girl went berserk because of that Another Ridewatch?

Me: Celestialsapiens are one of the most powerful beings in the entire universe. They are said to be the very beings that made the entire universe what it is 13.7 billion years ago.

Nico: Yeah.

Gamou: That is definitely true.

Me: It is.

Nico: We're already considering on making you part of the our frenemies. Don't push your luck by playing mind games with us.

Me: Yeah we've had that happen to us many times before.

Gamou: I didn't call you for that. I called you because if we take down Swartz together, this whole war with him is over. I get my position at the school back. And you and all your friends get your normal lives back.

Nico: As tempting as that sounds we prefer to deal with Swartz on our own accord when the time comes. But you are still more than welcome to join our frenemies.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Thanks for the offer though. But Zi O doesn't come after OOO. Fourze does.

Nico and me turned to leave.

Gamou: I'm making you this offer to help you all! With no villain being able to get out of the Black Gates, scumbags like Joker and Luthor are close to extinction! This alliance is the only way you guys will ever get your normal lives back!

Nico: What normal lives? Even if the battle between good and evil isn't eternal, there's still Agito, Dragon Knight, Faiz, Blade, and

Revice next year!

Gamou: Oh, that's right. Everyone except both of your groups doesn't remember Ryuki.

Me: That may be so but his legacy lives on. But the battle with good and evil will ALWAYS be eternal. And that's why we're always there to stop it.

We teleported back.

We arrived.

Puff: How'd it go?

Nico: It wasn't a trap.

Me: It was really an offer to help us stop Swartz faster. But we rejected it and told him that Zi-O doesn't come after OOO. Fourze does.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Also we told him that Ryuki's legacy lives on. And that the battle with Good and Evil will always be an eternal one and that we're always gonna be there to stop it.

Supernova Zap: Why don't we eat at the cafeteria before the usual battles?

Me: Good idea S.Z. Watch this.

I used my imagination power and made an awesome meal for us.

Gentaro: Wow! That was awesome!

Right Suzuki: We helped teach him how to do that.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Gentaro: What are those?

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Crimson Dynamo: (sighs) I knew this was gonna happen!

Gentaro: Digimon that drink?

Me: Don't. Fucking. Ask.

Qin: It's crazy.

Dirt Boss: No one start a food fight this time.

Me: That was really funny. But we're not gonna do that. We have much bigger fish to fry.

Leni: We don't have any fish here.

Me: No Leni it's a figure of speech. It means that we're going after Gamou and whatever secondary enemies he has.

Leni: Oh.

Nadeshiko: Leni not very sharp is she?

Me: I've known Leni for 6 and a half years. She may not be the sharpest tool in the shed but she makes really awesome clothes.

Nadeshiko: Oh.

Turtle: Did a food fight really happen in this cafeteria?

Me: It sure did and it was awesome.

Whenua: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Because of Yuki throwing food at Gentaro. Then it escalated.

Qin: That is really crazy.

Gentaro: It was.

Crankcase: Leni, don't take it personally. But it's just that Gene Slammers barely end up naked anymore.

Leni: I know.

Eli: Yeah.

Qin: Besides it's for the best though. To avoid perverts.

Octopunch: But yeah. Back in the day, Leni made awesome clothes for Gene Slammers.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Gentaro: I see.

Nicole: Yeah I hate Perverts with a vengeance and it's part of my job to enforce the safety and dignity of women.

Gentaro: Nice.

Captain Boomerang: Got any Ridewatches for us, Nico?

Nico: Yeah. The last Ranger ones.

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Zeo Red, American Red Turbo, In Space Red, Lost Galaxy Red, Lightspeed Rescue Red, and Time Force Red.

Nico: After this, I'm working on ones for Ben 10 aliens.

Me: Cool!

I picked Jessica Albert, Jasmine, Mindy, Blair, Luna (5Ds) and Leo for the copies and Tea, Chazz, Omi, Clay, Fluttershy and Pinkie Pie got the originals.

We then went to the courtyard for the usual battles.

Then Firebrand, Trapster, Mole Man, LaGrange, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Dr. Polaris, Roxy Rocket, Marionette Shadow and Top appeared.

Nico: Firebrand, Trapster, Mole Man, LaGrange, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Dr. Polaris, Roxy Rocket, Marionette Shadow and Top.

Firebrand: As much as we want Swartz taken care of, we'll have to wait a little while longer to end him.

Trapster: Plus, his Another Omnitrix Aliens are very interesting.

Nico: Yes they sure are.

Mole Man: Even though we still have many of them to go.

Nico: Yeah.

LeGrange: (to Nico) We heard you faced Hotaru's dad.

Nico: We sure did.

Swordsman: Is he alright?

Me: He's all right. He's back at the Infirmary resting. He doesn't remember anything about what happened when he was under the control of Pharaoh 90.

Swordsman: Wow.

Nico: Yeah.

?: That is crazy.

Then a figure came out and it was GINGIFUAN KAZAK from the Dekaranger VS Abaranger movie!

---

Snake-like Alienizer from the Planet Ginjifu, Kazak is the former director of the Minos from the Cosmic Violence Group. He attempted to resurrect Wicked Life God Dezumozorlya and use its power to rule the world. This would also grant him enough leverage to take control of said criminal syndicate and become a major player in the intergalactic black market. To this end, he attacked the restaurant of a friend of the Abarangers and his Dino House as he had an artifact that could resurrect Dezumozorlya only for the Trinoid to call his friends and force Kazak to flee. The Abarangers tracked him to Tokyo only to run into the Dekarangers and escape as the

Abarangers were arrested for assault and terrorism. He later resurrected the sealed away Trinoid 0: Saunaginnan to aid him in his goals.

Kazak resurrected Speckionian Genio and Reversian Succubus Hells to draw power which they succeeded in doing but his attempts to draw out Dezumozorlya from Hell failed since Mikoto Nakadai (AbareKiller) was the strongest in hell. He later resurrected Barigean Milibar, Reversian Bon-Goblin Hells, and Kajimerian Ben G to aid him but they were all easily destroyed by the Dekarangers and Abarangers. Kazak and Saunaginnan were then cornered and he was found guilty of one hundred and seventy nine counts of murder and various other crimes and seemingly destroyed by the combined Super Dino Bomber and D-Bazooka. However, he survived managed to escape into Heavy Industrial Machine PalletteView which he had obtained through his connection to the Cosmic Violence Group with the intent of conquering Earth with this robot instead whilst Saunaginnan enlarged using his Life Berry. Deleted by the combined efforts of Super Dekaranger Robo and Killer Abarenoh in their Killer Drill Spin whilst being launched forward by Super Dekaranger Robo's Puncher Gatling. Kazak tried to use Saunaginnan as a "human" shield but it penetrated through him and destroyed his robot with him going down with it.

---

Eli: Ginjufuan Kazak! I remember you! You were going to resurrect the Wicked Life God Dezumozorlya and use its power to rule the world.

Ginjufuan Kazak: That's right Eli. Good memory.

William: In my opinion, you should've appeared in the first SPD and Dino Thudner teamup

Ginjufuan Kazak: I agree! It would've made things more interesting.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff! But it's always fun to face movie villains.

Qin: It sure is.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - Nico's Rescue

---

Firebrand was first.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) Nico did a good deed in his rescue. Now, Hotaru has her father back.

Kevin Reynolds: She sure does and he is really proud that she is Sailor Saturn too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah what happened to him was horrible and awful.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was awful.

Sunburn: And he did all that against his will.

Firebrand: That's terrible. Lets do it!

Kevin activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

SMOKIN ED CURRIE AND FIREBRAND!

Firebrand: Ah the great hot sauce company.

Kevin Reynolds: Yep.

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Kevin: (SINGING DIVINELY AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

I'm so hungry, in Bombay

I need some good food from Bollywood

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

On the next day of my holiday

It was so glory on my lavatory

Calcutta food is not good, it's not made for the tourist group

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down

---

## Rocket Raccoon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - Us battling Pharaoh 90 and Another Alien X

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) Nico, Vinyl, and the others did good battling Pharaoh 90 and Another Alien X. Those two were probably very powerful.

Rocket Raccoon: They sure were. And they were both incredible too.

Fluttershy: Oh they sure were. It was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we were amazed with their power.

Stealth Elf: That is awesome power.

Trapster: Yeah that is crazy. Lets do it!

Rocket activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

ELMER S RIGGS AND TRAPSTER!

Trapster: Elmer S. Riggs?

Rocket Raccoon: He was the man that discovered the first Brachiosaurus back in 1900.

Trapster: Very interesting.

(CROCKETT'S THEME FOR MIAMI VICE PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Martian Manhunter, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Hyrule. How was it?

Martian Manhunter: It was a most eventful rescue. They faced Skull Kid from Majora's Mask.

Rarity: Oh it was most amazing to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: That was so much fun too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Mole Man: I'm glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GALILEO AND MOLE MAN!

Mole Man: Ah the inventor of the telescope.

Martian Manhunter: Yes that's right.

2001 A SPACE ODYSSEY THEME PLAYS

They floated in the air and fired waves of ice, water, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Vert, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Us meeting Earthbound Immortal Xolotl Gene-Slammer

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard you guys met an Earthbound Immortal Xolotl Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Vert: Her name is Demona Wendollstein and she is the most powerful Earthbound Immortal ever. She has the power to bring your worst nightmares to life.

LaGrange: Whoa! I've never heard of that kind of power.

Rainbow Dash: It's really awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is but it's really cool! She got the moniker Demona, The Empress of Nightmares. Her story is awesome.

---

Demona Wendollstein: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Demona, and now, I can also

defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Demona Wendollstein: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Demona, what's the whole story on what you did in bringing the fears of one of Lincoln's worst enemies to life which scared her so badly that she was traumatized forever and sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days?

Demona Wendollstein: You're going to laugh your head off for this one, Nico. You thought Chandler, Pablo, Anderson, and Dustin Keystone were some of Lincoln's worst enemies, you may want to add this bitch onto the list of Lincoln's worst enemies: there was a girl in our school who was really bad to the bone and enjoyed making Lincoln's life and the lives of others a living Hell, her name is Narcissa Belladonna. She was the meanest, sadistic, bloodthirsty, and psychopathic bitch that anyone has ever known, and even worse, she's the older sister of Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom.

We gasped in pure shock, especially the Dark World Goth Girls.

Clara St. Clarice: So, that fucked-up bitch, Jocasta Belladonna, had an older sister. I thought Jocasta murdered everyone in her family when Damian Alaister and those other fucked-up bastards killed their families during their dark ritual years ago.

Demona Wendollstein: Not exactly, Clara. You see, I was getting really tired of Narcissa tormenting and trying to kill Lincoln to slake her bloodlust and appetite for cruelty and chaos, so I decided to step in and I used my power to make her worst nightmare come to life: and her worst nightmare was that no one was quaking in fear before her anymore and they were all standing up to her, and even worse, her own parents have disowned her and they had her arrested and thrown in jail. Those fears got to Narcissa and she was completely traumatized forever, and because of it, she was then sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days, thus I earned the moniker: Demona, The Empress of Nightmares. And it scared Chandler and Dustin Keystone, who wanted to kill Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood, so badly, they backed off, but those idiots won't learn.

We cheered wildly for what Demona Wendollstein did to Narcissa Belladonna.

Nico: That was really awesome, Demona. You sure are The Empress of Nightmares.

Brittney Knudson: I wonder what'll happen if the both of us teamed up.

Lincoln: Whoa, The Empress of Darkness and The Empress of Nightmares, bastards beware!

Me: You said it, and your enemies better watch it, Linc, now that Demona's back, The Empress of Nightmares is coming for them!

Eli: Awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: We saw what Demona did to Narcissa, and it was awesome. Plus, when that witch, Jocasta Belladonna, found out that her sister was traumatized forever by Demona and sent to a nuthouse for the rest of her days, it pissed her off really badly and she wanted revenge. But, that witch knows what'll happen if she crosses Demona Wendollstein.

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah, but in the end, she and the rest of The Church of Necrom paid the price for all their crimes.

Nico: With The Black Gates, but we still got The Return of The Doomsday 23 to deal with, along with Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Ken Knudson: Thanks to those Satanic demon Goths from Hell, no doubt, but their contingency plans were brought to an end thanks to Lincoln.

FLASHBACK ENDS

LaGrange: WOW! She has an amazing power! Remind me never to cross her.

Whirlwind: Noted.

LaGrange: But Lincoln's enemies are gonna have a hard time coming near him with Demona around. Lets do it!

Vert activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

ROBERT WOODRUFF AND LAGRANGE!

LaGrange: The man that made the Speed Limit Bill.

Vert: Yep.

(X-FILES THEME PLAYS)

They floated and fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Captain Marvel, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Fi and Bonnie's Bonding

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I hope Fi and Bonnie had a good Bonding time. They earned it.

Captain Marvel: It was really fun. They talked about how they met and how many awesome adventures they had and so much more.

Twilight Sparkle: We found out that they saw as many legendary creatures as everyone on the team too.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was. I thought it was cool!

Swordsman: I'm glad they had fun on that. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

EPIGONUS OF AMBRACIA AND SWORDSMAN!

Swordsman: Ah the inventor of the harp. Amazing instrument.

Captain Marvel: Very soothing too.

(CIRCLE OF JOY BY LISA LYNNE PLAYS)

They floated into the air and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

## Anakin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Us battling Another Donbrothers Red

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) It's about time you guys fought Another Donbrothers Red. Even though that's still in progress.

Anakin: Yeah and it was interesting to battle that one too.

Starlight Glimmer: We all thought it was amazing ourselves.

Cozy Glow: We still have another year before that series is done. But it'll be worth it.

Hex: It sure will be awesome.

Pharaoh Atem: I agree there too.

Dr. Destiny: Same here. Lets do it!

Anakin activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

PRIME JEDI AND DR. DESTINY!

Dr. Destiny: The very founders of the Jedi back thousands of years ago.

Anakin: That's right. The Jedi have been around much longer than anyone first thought.

Dr. Destiny: That's amazing.

(DUEL OF THE FATES PLAYS)

They ignited their lightsabers and Dr. Destiny ignited his and they clashed powerfully and smashed him down with bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jessica Shannon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - Our new Holographic Planet Finder

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) How was your new Holographic Planet Finder? Was it handy?

Jessica: It's really spiffy! It gives a totally detailed map of the entire universe really perfectly. It shows us everything in the universe. Stars, planets, galaxies, nebulae, even objects no one even thought possible. And it even shows what the surfaces of so many planets look like.

Dr. Polaris: WOW! That is amazing! Not even our most powerful telescopes are capable of doing that.

Pinkie Pie: It's really amazing!

Featherweight: Boy it sure is.

Sprocket: Lisa did an amazing job making it.

Dr. Polaris: I'll have to see it. Lets do it!

Jessica activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

JOHANN GOTTFRIED GALLE AND DR. POLARIS!

Dr. Polaris: Johann Gottfried Galle, ah the man that discovered Neptune.

Jessica Shannon: Yep.

(I WANT YOU BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Jessica Shannon: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BEES AND GEARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Any time I need to see your face

I just close my eyes and I am taken to a place

Where your crystal mind and magenta feelings taken shelter

In the base of my spine, sweet like a chica cherry cola

I don't need to try and explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face and the human cannonball

I need to, I want to come stand a little bit closer

Breathe in and get a bit higher

You'll never know what hit you when I get to you

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

I'm the kind of person who endorses a deep commitment

Getting comfy, getting perfect is what I live for

But I'm looking and the smell perfume, it's like I'm down

On the floor and I don't know what I'm in for
Conversation is time and place of the interaction of a lover
And the nick of time over talkin using signals, using words
Can be likened to a deep sea diver who is swimming
With a raincoat, come stand a little bit closer
Breathe in and get a bit higher
You'll never know what hit you when I get to you
Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you
But oh, I would die to find out
Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you
But oh, I would die to find out
Any time I need to see your face
I just close my eyes and I am taken to a place
Where your crystal mind and magenta feelings taken shelter
In the base of my spine, sweet like a chica cherry cola
I don't need to try and explain I just hold on tight
And if it happens again I might move so slightly
To the arms and the lips and the face
And the human cannonball, I need to I want to
Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you
But oh, I would die to find out
Oh, I want you I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out, so can we find out

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

Oh, I want you I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out, die to find out

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

Oh, I want you, I don't know if I need you

But oh, I would die to find out

They danced and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and bees and smashed him down.

---

Danny Phantom, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - We saw numerous kinds of planets and the Planet Finder even shows us the surfaces of the planets

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) You guys sure saw numerous kinds of planets. And the Planet Finder even showed you guys the surfaces of the planets.

Danny Phantom: That is so awesome! Not even the most powerful telescopes we built can even do that.

Applejack: It was so amazingly well detailed that it showed us everything.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was incredible!

Flashwing: It sure was. The images of the planets were really incredible.

Roxy Rocket: That sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Danny activated his eyecon and Ridewatch.

GIOVANNI DOMENICO CASSINI AND ROXY ROCKET!

Roxy Rocket: Ah Giovanni Domenico Cassini, the Astronomer that observed the rings of Saturn.

Danny Phantom: That's right.

(GREENSLEEVES BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Danny Phantom: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SKULLS AND GHOSTS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Alas my love you do me wrong

To cast me off discourteously;

And I have loved you oh so long

Delighting in your company.

Greensleeves was my delight,

Greensleeves my heart of gold

Greensleeves was my heart of joy

And who but my Lady Greensleeves

I have been ready at your hand

To grant whatever thou would'st crave;

I have waged both life and land

Your love and goodwill for to have.

Greensleeves was my delight,

Greensleeves my heart of gold

Greensleeves was my heart of joy

And who but my Lady Greensleeves

Thy petticoat of sendle white

With gold embroidered gorgeously;

Thy petticoat of silk and white

And these I bought gladly.

Greensleeves was my delight,

Greensleeves my heart of gold

Greensleeves was my heart of joy

And who but my Lady Greensleeves

They danced and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and ghosts and smashed her down.

---

Ant Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - The Fourze Team is so awesome and governs Space

---

The Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) The Fourze Team is so awesome. And they govern Space.

Ant Man: They sure do and it's awesome that they govern space. And it's to commemorate 40 years of Kamen Riders. Also we landed on the moon back 42 years ago from that date. So awesome.

Princess Luna: It sure was. I thought it was amazing that happened.

Moondust: That is so awesome!

Snowdrop: I think it's really awesome and cool.

Gari: It sure is. Gentaro and team are so awesome for space.

Blackout: They have the makings of great astronauts too.

Top: That is all true. Lets do it!

Ant Man activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

NEIL ARMSTRONG AND THE TOP!

Top: Ah the Great Neil Armstrong, the man that set foot on the moon 53 years ago.

Ant Man: Awesome and amazing milestone for all of humanity.

(WINTER IN JULY BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Ant Man: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MOONS, ANTS AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Look around wonder why

We can live a life that's never satisfied

Lonely hearts troubled minds

Looking for a way that we can never find

Many roads are ahead of us
With choices to be made
But life's just one of the
Games we play
There is no special way
Make the best of what's given you
Everything will come in time
Why deny yourself
Don't just let life pass you by
Like winter in July
Future dreams can never last
When you find yourself still living in the past
Keep moving on to higher ground
Looking for the way you thought could not be found
We may not know the reason why
We're born into this world
Where a man only lives to die
His story left untold
Make the best of what's given you
Everything will come in time
Why deny yourself
Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July

And we may not know the reason why

We're born into this world

Where a man only lives to die

His story left untold

Make the best of what's given you

Everything will come in time

Why deny yourself

Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July

They danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Style Queen, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Sagittarius Zodiart will make a great addition to the M.O.E.

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) Sagittarius Zodiart will make a great addition to our ranks. But there's no telling how Swartz and our secondary targets will react when they find out his treachery.

Style Queen: They will try to get him punished. Not if we have anything to say about it.

Princess Celestia: And it won't be pretty.

King Solar: It sure won't.

Amber Morning: But we'll make sure they are stopped.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Marionette Shadow: You got that right. Lets do it!

Style Queen activated her eyecon and ridewatch.

GIANNI VERSACE AND MARIONETTE SHADOW!

Marionette: Ah the great fashion designer Gianni Versace. He will never be forgotten.

(BAILERO BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Style Queen: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND SUNS AND GOLD SWIRL AROUND HER)

Pastrè dè délaï l'aïo,

As gaïré dè buon tèms?

Dio lou baïlèro lèrô,

Lèrô lèrô lèrô lèrô baïlèro lô.

Pastré lou prat faï flour,

Li cal gorda toun troupel.

Dio lou baïlèro lèrô,

Lèrô lèrô lèrô lèrô baïlèro lô.

Pastré couci foraï,

En obal io lou bel riou!

Dio lou baïlèro lèrô,

Lèrô lèrô lèrô lèrô baïlèro lô.

They fired waves of suns and light and smashed him down.

---

Gentaro VS Maria Petrova A.K.A. Fault Zone

---

Gentaro was looking for his archenemy. Out came MARIA PETROVA A.K.A. FAULT ZONE!

Gentaro: Maria Petrova A.K.A. Fault Zone!

Fault Zone: (Russian Accent) That's right Gentaro. Honor to meet you.

Gentaro: You too.

Fault Zone punched the ground and it upheaved and lifted and crumbled and then Gentaro jumped and blasted her with stars and smashed her down.

---

Kamen Rider Meteor VS Nina Williams

---

Ryusei was looking for his archenemy. Then out came NINA WILLIAMS!

Nina Williams: (Irish Accent) Awesome to meet you lad. I'm Nina Williams, Irish Assassin.

Ryusei: Pleasure to meet you Ms. Williams.

Nina Williams: Call me Nina. I think it's fitting.

Ryusei: Okay then.

Nina went at him and kicked and smashed at him and he dodged her strikes and then flew into the air and smashed her down with a star blast.

---

# SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Ginjifuan Kazak

---

Ginjifuan Kazak was next.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of the Evil Zodiarts, they're a collection of broadswords with the Fourze Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teeported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

They turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Ginjifuan Kazak: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep. But first this one. SPD MORPHER JUDGEMENT MODE!

He pressed a button and a timer came on. 30 seconds later the red X Lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

SPD Rangers: DELTA ENFORCERS!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded and he was locked in a containment card!

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Nico went up and picked up the card.

Nico: Ginjifuan Kazak you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and cheered.

Ryusei: Wow! Your singing is all amazing!

Me: We do a lot of karaoke sessions.

Eli: It's really fun.

Lois Griffin: Gentaro, before we go find Gamou, who are our secondary targets?

Gentaro: The Space Ironmen.

Me: I remember them! They were bad news siblings.

I went over their history.

---

The Space Ironmen Kyodain siblings from space who plan on attacking the Earth and the main antagonists of the movie Kamen Rider Fourze the Movie: Everyone, Space is Here!

History

The Space Ironmen Kyodain were created by Professor Blink. However, after exposure to Cosmic Energy made them aware and see themselves as superior beings, Groundain and Skydain attacked the professor. Near death, professor activates a fail-safe that locks the Kyodain in human form. In order to get their powers back and start their plan, Groundain posed as the general manager Harumi Saeba of OSTO Legacy and recruited the Kamen Rider Club to deal with Black Knight and Inga Blink and power down XVII. With the Space Core powered down, the Kyodain regained their forms and attacked the Club before going on with their plan to use XVII to destroy humanity.

Kamen Rider Fourze in Cosmic States managed to stop their plan by warping the orbital laser back at XVII, ceasing its functions. The Kyodain then attack the powered down Fourze and Meteor. When it seemed hopeless, Fourze gained the power of the Fusion Switch and Fusion States. The Kyodain assumed their vehicle forms as Fourze rode on his Machine Massigler, before Fourze made the finishing blow with Fusion States' Limit Break, destroying the Kyodain.

During the events of Super Taisen Z, Groundain and Skydain are rebuilt as members of Space Shocker. However, finding themselves in debt to Gai Ikari and Gavan Type-G, the two act on their own sense of honor which eventually lead to their deaths.

---

When I was done they were shocked!

Nico: Whoa! Bad news!

Laney: Yeah!

Number 7: Allow me to scan for his location.

Nico: Okay.

She scanned and then found them over in an abandoned warehouse.

Number 7: Found them. In an abandoned warehouse near the docks by Tokyo Bay.

Me: Then that's where we're heading.

Nico: Yep. Get ready Gamou.

Nicole: (EYES GLOW RED) YOU AND THE SPACE IRONMEN ARE GOING TO WISH YOU WERE NEVER BORN!

We went to the warehouse.

---

We were flying to the warehouse and Goliath came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Goliath.

Goliath: Anytime. It's gonna be awesome to help out during my archenemies big day.

Nico: It sure is.

We flew down and we went into the warehouse and hid. Then Goliath went up to them.

Gamou: You must be Goliath.

Goliath: That's right. I see you have the Space Ironmen and Ritsuko Usaka the Alter Zodiarts with you.

Ritsuko: That's right.

Gamou: So what brings you here to us?

Goliath: Just to have my friends take you all down.

Then the symbols of the planets all appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted out and the area turned into the Hot Sauce planet we saw earlier and then The X-Files Theme played and we landed.

Me: Hello Gamou.

Nico: Nice to see you and the Space Ironmen how awesome to meet you. For the last time.

Harumi Saeba: You can cut the bullshit, Chan. We know you, Knudson, and Gamou were plotting together to take Swartz down!

Shizuka Shirayama: (to Gamou) But this fight is still going to continue! So afterwards, we can bring you to Swartz so he can personally punish you for your treachery!

Maria: Okay, I think you three want to discuss things and we're just getting in the way.

Me: Yeah. We're just passing by and pissing you off at the same time.

Harumi turned into Groundain, Shizuka turned into Skydain, Ritsuko Usaka turned into the Alter Zodiarts, and Gammou turned into Sagittarius Zodiarts.

Sagittarius Zodiarts: Might as well get this over with. Tronics!

An army of Tronics appeared.

Me: Tronics! WHOA!

Eli: If Robo-Roxy and Robo-Blaze saw this they would be pissed!

Nico: Yep!

We blasted the Tronics all over the place.

Then The Fourze team got jumped and they laid defeated at the hands of the Tronics.

Sagittarius Zodiarts: For what it's worth, Gentaro, I truly am sorry.

Gentaro: (chuckles weakly) No need to be sorry, teach.

Me: At least you regret this!

Groundain: (pushes Sagittarius Zodiarts away) Step aside, fool. If you won't kill Fourze, I will!

POW!

I punched Groundain and knocked him down!

Me: You lay a fucking hand on him and it'll be the last thing you ever do you motherfucker!

Groundain: THEN I'LL KILL YOU FIRST KNUDSON!

Me: BRING IT ON SHIT FOR BRAINS!

He went at me and I kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach.

Yost Iceman: (freezes a Tronic) Fuck! What do we do?!

Whenua got an idea.

Whenua: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Fourze Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Space is here"! Okay? 1,2…

All: SPACE IS HERE!

Whenua: One more time! 1,2…

All: SPACE IS HERE!

Whenua: Louder! 1,2…

All: SPACE IS HERE!

Jamesdean5842: SPACE IS HERE!

At this, Gentaro found the strength to get up.

Gentaro: I can feel the friendships of everyone flowing through me. I can't let them down!

Gentaro grabbed a Tronic and slammed it to the ground.

Twilight Sparkle: That is the spirit Gentaro!

Nico: Told you all his Friendship was that powerful.

Gentaro: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Ryusei: I can't believe we're actually on another planet.

Nadashiko: Neither can I.

Whenua: Impressive, isn't it?

Nico: What do we say we give everyone a show, J.D.?

Me: You read my mind Nico. Lets give them an Out of This World Experience!

Whenua: Can I transform with you guys?

Devon: Sure, Whenua.

Nate: (gives Eli a Beast X Morpher) Here, Eli. Figures you should get a shot with this.

Eli: Cool! Thanks!

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! Activate, Beast Power!

They transformed! Eli got the power of the Condor!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR POWER!

They transformed!

Ryusei slides a switch on his belt, activating it

Meteor Driver: Meteor, Ready?

While this goes on, Gentaro is busy flipping the red switches on his belt downwards before grabbing the lever.

Fourze Driver: 3! 2! 1!

Ryusei. Nadeshiko and Gentaro: Henshin!

With that, Gentaro pulls the lever and is surrounded by some sort of construction field resembling a Stargate almost while Ryusei is surrounded by cosmic energy, causing him to take the form of a meteor and fly into several Tronics before returning back to the point he originated from, at which point the suits are revealed. Ryusei is shown in a black suit resembling a star map and decorated with a blue shoulder pad and sash connector and blue comet looking helmet with red eyes atop a silver base, with a strange device on his right wrist and an odd blue point on his left thumb. Meanwhile, Gentaro appears clad in white and black with huge orange eyes and accents of the same orange, and four unique points on his wrists and ankles: an orange circle on his right wrist, a blue X on his right ankle, a yellow triangle on his left ankle, and a black square on the left wrist.

Beast Morpher Rangers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Eli was an orange Beast Morpher Ranger for the Condor!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger and the Build, Fourze, Gaim, OOO and Saber Riders!

Me: Perfect for Space!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) STAR STORM POWER!

She summoned Evil Star, Xigbar, Star Creature, Kaos, Albedo, Ornismon and TTG Blackfire!

Nico: YEAH!

Xigbar: Lets make this fun!

Evil Star: It will be the best!

Whenua: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you two lowlives to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Whenua's grey eyes turned neon grey, and he was surrounded by a brown energy aura with Earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Space Ironmen and Sagittarius Zodiart, he left brown energy, Earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Whenua: You monsters really make me sick, it's bad enough that you tormented so many innocent people, but what you've done in trying to destroy the Earth is one thing that I can't stand any longer, and now, the both of you will pay with your lives!

Suddenly, Whenua was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with Earth and rocks surrounding the vortex, there's an Earth Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Whenua emerged, but he was changed forever.

Whenua grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with light grey highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon grey eyes and a brown energy aura with Earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Earth with the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with grey gems for eyes and the Earth Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with brown crystal links and a phoenix with grey gems for eyes and holding the Earth Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Whenua's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Earth, and they're surrounded by Earth. Suddenly, Whenua felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with grey tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Whenua has on a pair of large black pants with rocks on the legs, grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large grey weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large grey orbs.

Suddenly, Whenua's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with Earth, Rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Whenua's Earthquake Earth Toa Greatsword of Earth Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Earth Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, grey Toa heads for the crossguard, large black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive grey gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Whenua has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Earth Toa head with grey gems for eyes and a grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Whenua, Toa Mata of Earth, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Fourze Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Earth Toa, and Phoenixes"

時雨、地球の とあまた、タフ、ヴァカマ、オネワ、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、および コパカ の兄弟およびチームメイト、フォーゼ仮面ライダー および多くの愛する兄弟、テトリダックス の破壊者およびボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、地球トア、フェニックスのマスター

Whenua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY SMASHING EARTHQUAKE TOA MATA ANGEL OF EARTHQUAKE JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Whenua's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when the Space Ironmen and Sagittarius Zodiart saw it, they fell into a rage and tried to attack, but Whenua fired two brown energy blasts with Rocks, Earth, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and it slammed into them, and smashed them into a wall, and it really angered them badly.

Me: Time for the stars to shine!

Gentaro: (Throwing his arms up in his classic pose) Space is here! Time to settle this, man-to-man.

Ryusei: Time to decide your fate.

Beast Morpher Rangers: Unleash the beast!

Lucky: Time to Test Your Luck!

Sailor Moon: In the name of the moon we will punish you!

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

Troy: Gentaro, you're gonna love this!

Gentaro: What is it?

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! STELLAR STAR FORCE!

They turned into THE FOURZE RIDERS!

Nico: YEAH!

Gentaro: AWESOME!

Ryusei: That is cool!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Tsukasa: Let's get in there too.

Kamen Ride: Fourze!

Tsukasa turned into Fourze!

Kamen Ride: Meteor!

He summoned a clone of Meteor!

Me: Space Ironmen, your crimes against the country of Japan and the universe are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU 2 ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over!

Sagittarius Zodiarts: Show me how strong you've gotten, Gentaro.

Gentaro: With pleasure!

Elek On! (Electricity crackled, followed by high-energy techno music)

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over and I fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted him all over.

Jack Atlas: I summon Red Dragon Archfiend!

He summoned his signature monster and he blasted numerous Tronics all over.

Zoey leaped high into the air.

She smashed them down.

Gregorio Cortez charged at several Tronics.

He punched and kicked numerous Tronics all over!

Sailor Moon and Sailor Uranus blasted and kicked the Tronics all over.

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

Eli formed wings and flew and kicked Groundain in the face and smashed him down.

Sailor Neptune: Might as well see what the Astroswitches can do.

Me: You read my mind Michelle.

I flicked the switches for Axel and Xaldin and I got an amazing INFERNO CHAKRAM STAFF!

Nico: COOL!

I slashed numerous Tronics and they were incinerated in a massive wall of flames!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Awesome!

Ryusei: Wow! Those Non-Core Astroswitches are incredible!

Me: Watch this one.

I flicked the switch for Weather Wizard, Evil Stormy Weather and Larxene and unleashed a massive rain of lightning kunai and they hit many Tronics and electrocuted them and they exploded!

Eli: WHOA! That was amazing!

Yost Magneto used his magnetic powers to destroy several Tronics.

He crushed them into dust!

Beast Morphers: Beast-X Visor Linked! Activate Beast-X Mode!

Gentaro pulls the orange module out of the Fourze Driver, replacing it with one that's blue with a large silver-covered doomsday button like device, before exposing the doomsday button by pushing down the silver part.

Fourze Driver: Cosmic!

Ryusei removed the module in his Meteor Driver and replaced it with one with a yellow and silver pinwheel on the front

Meteor Storm Switch: Meteor Storm!

Meteor Driver: (As Ryusei presses a previously unseen yellow button on the Meteor Storm Switch) Meteor On! Ready?

With their devices in place, Gentaro presses the big red doomsday button while Ryusei spins the pinwheel on the Meteor Storm Switch

Cosmic Switch: Cosmic, ON!

Now each Rider is surrounded by Cosmic Energy, forming their final forms, Gentaro's limb denoting symbols all turn silver as his white undersuit turns blue, complete with a new touchscreen chestpiece with four quadrants of symbols marked 1-40, and a new helmet with black and yellow decorum and giant red eyes as a booster rocket looking weapon with a blue handle and silver grip materializes in his hand. Meanwhile the same energy turns Ryusei's black and silver undersuit blue and gold, generates a second shoulder pad and turns the blue parts of his normal suit a bright gold before generating a blue polearm in his hands

WHATS UP! ORION KYUTAMA! SEIZA CHANGE!

He turned into the White ORION KYURANGER!

Lucky: Miracle Star! Shishi Red Orion

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to kick some butt with the fury of the stars!

We went at them and blasted and smashed and pulverized the Space Ironmen and Sagittarius Zodiarts all over.

Gentaro, Lucky, Garou, Fault Zone, Sailor Sun, Sailor Mercury, Devon, Whiplash, Yost Wolverine, Jackson Chappell, Juni, Miranda Frost, Yusei Fudo, and Mysterio blasted and smashed and pulverized them all over. Ryusei, Hammie, Spada, Nina Williams, Sailor Venus, Sailor Earth, Ravi, Yost Cyclops, Carmen, Jack Atlas and Carly Atlas blasted them all over. Nadeshiko, Balance, Champ, Zoey Reeves, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Yost Storm, Ingrid Cortez and Akiza kicked them all over. Me, Misty Tredwell, Naga, Stinger, Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Saturn, Nate, Yost Jean Grey, Gregorio Cortez and Luna (5Ds) Blasted and smashed them all over. Nico, Steel, Shou Ronpo, Kotaro, Yost Professor X, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Neptune, Mata Hari Henningway and Leo (5Ds) all blasted them all over the place. Eli, Whenua, Goliath, Raptor 283, Tsurugi, Yost Magneto, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Valmorg, Lucy Loud and Crow Hogan blasted and pulverized them all over.

Hound, Drag Strip, Weather Vane and Chicken used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hound's turret gun, Drag Strip's plasma energy blaster and Weather Vane and Chicken's powers 100-fold.

Weather Vane and Drag Strip: LIGHTNING PLASMA BURST!

Hound and Chicken: PORK BUTT TURRET FIRESTORM!

Arrows of the Undead and Jack O Lantern: ARROWS OF PUMPKIN BOMBS!

Monsters of Tech and Number 7: TECHNO MONSTER SHOT!

Omnitrix of Wind and Billy Numerous: WIND CLONE BOMBS!

Tennis of Water and Captain Boomerang: TENNIS BOOMERANG WATER BLAST!

Life of the Sponge and Spymaster: SPONGE LIFE SPY BLAST!

Fire of Lightning and Turtle: LIGHTNING TURTLE FIRESTORM!

Rock of Earth and Stonedozer: ROCK STONE BARRAGE!

Magic of Iron and Crimson Dynamo: MAGIC IRON SHOT!

Darkness of Ladybugs and Absorbing Man: DARKNESS LADYBUG FIRESTORM!

Light of Parenthood and Puff: LIGHT PARENT PUFF BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE FURY BURST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: AIR LIGHTNING BURST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: FRUIT OF EARTH BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF WATER BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three

Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: TECHNO FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF NATURE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD BONE SHOT!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, King Solar: Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Aria Seleneia, Fourze Team, Nicole Knudson, Whenua, Starlight Glimmer and me: STELLAR FURY MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: FOURZE FORM ELEMENT STYLE: BASESTATES!

Sari: FOURZE FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: ELEKSTATES!

Hilda: (British Accent) FOURZE FORM FIRE STYLE: FIRESTATES!

Jessica Shannon: FOURZE FORM MAGNET STYLE: MAGNETSTATES!

Akko: FOURZE FORM STAR STYLE: COSMICSTATES!

Entrapta: FOURZE FORM TECH STYLE: ROCKETSTATES!

Makoto (Street Fighter): FOURZE FORM LIGHT STYLE: ROCKET DRILL STATES!

Ibuki: FOURZE FORM DARK STYLE: LAUNCHER STATES!

Juri Han: FOURZE FORM DARK STYLE: METEOR FUSIONSTATES!

Zone-Tan (TLPS): FOURZE FORM DARK STYLE: METEOR NADESHIKO FUSIONSTATES!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said forms.

Lincoln and his harem: FOURZE FORM FINAL SMASH: FOURZE FORM FINISHER STRIKE!

They transformed into the forms of Kamen Rider Fourze and performed the finishers of each form!

Nico: We should at least be able to save Ritsuko with the finishers!

Beast Morphers: Beast X Cannon!

Nate and Steel: Striker Beast Slash!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

Sailor Soldiers: PLANET COSMIC ETERNAL POWER!

They fired a massive blast of energy!

Gentaro: Rider Super Galaxy Finish!

Gentaro covers the Barizun Sword in cosmic energy before delivering a powerful slashing maneuver!

He slashed Sagittarius Zodiart and the Space Ironmen and then the blasts from our attacks, techniques and combos all hit them and exploded with unbelievable power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNFATHOMABLE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE FORCE AND POWER!**

The explosion was so massive and incredibly powerful and devastating that it shook the entire foundation of the entire universe with incredible power! When the smoke cleared the Space Ironmen and Sagittarius Zodiarts were down!

Ritsuko was back to normal but unconscious.

Sagittarius Zodiarts: Not bad. But now, one final lesson!

Sagittarius Zodiarts grew to giant size.

Groundain: Forget Swartz's punishment! As soon as Gamou's defeated, we'll just kill him ourselves!

Nico: Sorry. You won't get that chance!

Nico painted Kanji's both of their foreheads and they were given The Black Gates! They were found guilty and were fading.

Nico: You brought all this on yourselves. Give my regards to Kazu motherfuckers!

Groundain: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES)

They were dead!

Me: Now lets summon the Megazords!

Kyurangers: Lets do it!

They summoned the Voyagers!

And the Beast Morpher Rangers summoned their Zords!

Beast Morphers: Beast X Megazord!

Nate and Steel: Striker Megazord!

Kyurangers: KYURAMA GETTAI GIGANT HOUOU!

Nico: YEAH!

Tsurugi: Lets make this Legendary!

Me: AWESOME!

I summoned the Beast Morpher and Kyutama Super Omega Ultrazord and they were ready!

Nico: LETS DO IT!

OMEGA SUPER GALAXY!

Me: FIRE!

They fired a massive wave of energy and the blasts hit Sagittarius Zodiart and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

He was down!

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Me: Sagittarius Zodiart you have failed this universe!

Kyurangers: We will take back the Galaxy!

Nico went over and picked up Gamou and I picked up the Sagittarius Switch and purified it.

Nico: Don't worry, Gamou. The Space Ironmen have been destroyed before they could think about eliminating you.

Gamou: Thank you Nico. Thank you.

Me: We gave them the black gates.

Qin: Good riddance. But at least you're okay now.

Nico: That's for sure.

Eli: Yeah but this was awesome.

Gentaro: It sure was! We had a lot of fun on this one.

Me: We're not done yet.

?: I must destroy you all for what you did in killing Majora!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Link: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Skull Kid.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Skull Kid, and on his face is Majora's Mask, and we felt Majora's evil still there.

Me: So, that's Majora's Mask, huh?

Nicole: Yep.

Lincoln: We can feel Majora's evil presence still there, I should've known he'd have one last trick up his sleeve.

Skull Kid: And now, I shall kill you all and avenge Majora!

Whenua: No, Skull Kid, that mask is making you do this, and I need to get that thing off of you for good.

Suddenly, Whenua's grey eyes turned neon grey, and he was surrounded by a brown energy aura with Earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Skull Kid, he left brown energy, Earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Whenua: Listen to me, Skull Kid, that mask that you have on your face has poisoned your mind and your heart with evil and it's making you do things that you don't want to do. But, I'm going to put an end to that evil mask you have on your face, and we're going to free you from Majora's evil for good.

Suddenly, Whenua was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with Earth and rocks surrounding the vortex, there's an Earth Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Whenua emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Whenua grew from 7'0" 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black-colored chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with grey highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon grey eyes and a brown energy aura with Earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Earth with the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with grey gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with grey gems on the boulder-shaped gold links and grey crystal links and a grey Earth Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a phoenix with grey gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Whenua's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Earth, and they're surrounded by rocks. Suddenly, Whenua felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with grey tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Whenua has on a pair of large black pants with rocks on the legs, grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large grey weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large grey orbs.

Suddenly, Whenua's massive Whenua's Earthquake Earth Toa Greatsword of Earth Justice began merging with the other swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they're suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of brown energy with rocks, Earth, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Whenua's Earth Toa Broadsword of Smashing Earth Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of the Earth Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, grey Toa heads for the crossguard, large black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive grey gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Whenua has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Earth Toa head with grey gems for eyes and a grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Whenua, Toa Mata of Earth, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Fourze Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Earth Toa, and Phoenixes"

時雨、地球の とあまた、タフ、ヴァカマ、オネワ、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、および コパカ の兄弟およびチームメイト、フォーゼ仮面ライダー および多くの愛する兄弟、テトリダックス の破壊者およびボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、地球トア、フェニックスのマスター

Whenua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SMASHING EARTHQUAKE TOA MATA ANGEL OF EARTHQUAKE JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Whenua's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Skull Kid saw it, he was about to attack, but Whenua fired a grey energy blast with rocks, Earth, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and it knocks Majora's Mask off Skull Kid's face, and we got Skull Kid to safety.

Nico: Whoa, Whenua's transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome!

Me: And he's freed Skull Kid from Majora's Mask, but now, we got to deal with that evil mask before the mission's complete.

Lincoln: And we'll finally be rid of Majora for good.

Whenua: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earthquake Earth Toa and Brotherhood Earthquake Will) That's right, Lincoln. Now, to put an end to Majora's Mask for good.

Whenua went after Majora's Mask, and he fired powerful blasts of grey energy, rocks, Earth, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Majora's Mask. Then, Whenua attacked Majora's Mask with his massive large broadsword and he left scars on it, and then, he fired a grey energy beam and it hits Majora's Mask, destroying it for good and it sent the last bit of Majora to The Black Gates for good, and he was finally erased for good. We cheered wildly for what Whenua did as he holstered his massive large broadsword on his now wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Whenua's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Nice one, Whenua.

Whenua: Thanks, Lincoln. Is Skull Kid…?

Lincoln: He's going to be okay, we need to get him to the infirmary to recover and rest after being freed from Majora's Mask.

Me: Now, we're finally rid of Majora for good.

Nico: That evil mask caused us enough trouble for the last time, but now, it's over.

Gentaro: And we're also rid of The Space Ironmen and Sagittarius Zodiart.

Nico: And Gamou has been recruited into the Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: He'll fit in perfectly with them, along with the Zodiart Monsters we recruited from Whenua's previous Ambassador missions.

Eli: You said it.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker Villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider Allies: Kamen Riders Fourze and Meteor! May their alliance last until the final frontier is no longer boundless!

Me: That is a fact!

Nico: So awesome!

Gamou: So, I'll be safe from Swartz in your base?

Dr. Destiny: Of course you will.

Nico: The Masters of Evil will make sure that no one touches you.

Eli: That's right.

Dr. Polaris: And you should be very proud of how Gentaro has grown.

Gamou: Oh I am. I'm proud he has come a long way.

Twilight Sparkle: And we're really proud of his views and speeches on Friendship.

Me: We all are.

Roxy Rocket: The Avataro Gears that Nico and the others got sure came in handy.

Aria Seleneia: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Demona Wendollstein: Same with me.

Top: You girls won't regret it.

Me: That's for sure.

Marionette Shadow: Gentaro, when we get home, you can see our new Planet Finder.

Gentaro: I have a feeling that this is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Oh it is. Now we go meet the Wizard Riders tomorrow.

Elyon Brown: I'm really looking forward to that one.

Nico: We all are. Great job today everyone.

Me: This makes Number 8.

Barney: (BELCH)

We laughed.

Me: Very funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Gentaro: (To the viewers) This was an out of this world adventure and we all thought it was an amazing one too.

Nico: It sure was. Lets head home.

We went back home and showed Gentaro and team our Planet Finder and more and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile the Wizard Team was getting ready for our arrival.

Hataru: This is gonna be so awesome adventure when Team Loud Phoenix Storm helps us.

Nitoh: It sure will.

Hataru: I'm ready for this. Especially with J.D. snapping Gremlin's neck.

Rinko: Save seconds for me.

Hataru: Lets get ready guys.

DRIVE ON!

They were ready!

All: HENSHIN!

They turned into their Rider forms and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another fanfic done!

Part 4 done!

Kamen Rider Fourze is so awesome! I thought it was amazing that they did Space for that one back in 2011.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jeri Katou, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a planet made of smoked meats! (DROOLS) This is gonna be a delicious one. And we're going to battle Another Big Chill and a Camelopardalis Zodiart for the constellation of Camelopardalis the Giraffe. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for The Walking Mountain. Her name is Halinor Rollington. Halinor is a mountain climber from Florida and she has climbed the tallest and most treacherous mountains on the planet and conquered them all becoming the youngest ever mountain climber ever. And she has amazing earth and lava powers. As well as crystal powers. She and Nico also found tons of beautiful crystal caves in many of the mountains. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Hidden Leaf Village in The Simulator, and we're going to destroy Evil Sasuke, and Lincoln's going to do the Evil Sasuke rant on that bastard and we're really going to make him pay. And they're going to meet an Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar Gene-Slammer named Connie Sellingron, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's a master of Dark Orange fire, she's also one of the keenest and sharpest of all his Guardian Angels, in fact, she can see anything from over 500 miles away and has the power to hear things that no human even could and she can hear anything that's as small as 1/1000th of an inch, and she also has the power to see things with microscopic vision. She once stopped Lisa from going into Lincoln and tearing apart his genetic structure from the inside. Get ready for a magical adventure as we go to Japan and we're going to meet the Wizard Kamen Riders and we're going to help them destroy The White Wizard and Gremlin and Elyon is going to transform against them and her evil brother Phobos is coming back and this time we're giving that monster the Black Gates forever. And Elyon for phase 2 is gonna transform against Oberon from Gargoyles.

See you all tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 05 - Wizard

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE REALLY EXPLOSIVE!

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to another awesome new planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jeri Katou, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were flying to a planet that will be awesome to see.

Gentaro: Wow! I love flying through space!

Ryusei: This is incredible! But how can we breathe in space?

Me: It's one of our many powers. We have the ability to breathe in the endless vacuum of space and we can fly anywhere in it.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Camie: I think it's so awesome that we can do that.

Xenia: You got that right.

Jeri: It sure is fun and awesome.

Lola: It always is.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Jeri.

Jeri: It's a great honor to go with you Nico.

Nico: You're going to have fun on this one.

Qin: You sure are.

Nico: Jeri, are you happy to have Leomon back?

Jeri: I sure am and I am happy more to be with Takato.

Nico: So happy for you.

Camie: Did something happen to Jeri?

Me: It's a really scary story. Jeri has a very dark past.

Tsuyu: Oh man. What happened?

Varie: Well it's a very complicated situation. But it went like this. She went through a very traumatic and terrible past.

Varie told them everything about what she learned when she helped Jeri.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 60

Varie is in the Simulator.

Me, Aylene, Jessie, Anastasia, Woody, Naruto, Sakura, Fu, Ino, Rin, Hinata, Lincoln, Laney, Lana & Lola, Penny and Lisa are in the Control Room.

The Simulator activated and Varie found herself in the Shinjuku District of Tokyo, Japan. She saw half of the Shinjuku City Hall Tower engulfed in a weird red mass.

Varie: Oh man. I'm in the battle against the D-Reaper.

Me: The D-Reaper? This is terrible.

Lana: What is the D-Reaper?

Me: It was a program created to control the growth of Artificial Intelligence. The D-Reaper was created and programmed to delete programs that exceeded their original perameters. It was based on the Reaper Program that was designed to destroy the Morris Worm Virus back in the 80's by the United States Department of Defense.

Lisa: Exactly. The Reaper Program was designed for that purpose. But this D-Reaper sounds like it poses a serious threat to the world.

Lola: Technology is not my strongsuit, no offense Lisa. It's interesting but not for me.

Lisa: None taken Lola.

Aylene: Technology was never my strongsuit. It's too complicated for me.

Laney: I know how you feel Aylene.

Lana: This is really weird.

Penny: This is really fascinating for me. Computers are neat.

Jessie: I find all this interesting. But why would the D-Reaper want to attack the world?

Me: I don't remember the full story but we'll find out in time. Let's watch and see.

Varie walked up to the red mass of the D-Reaper.

Varie: This is bad. I got to destroy this thing.

?: Human beings are insignificant creatures and don't deserve to live.

Varie: Who said that?

Out of a bush came Jeri Katou but there was something wrong with

her.

Varie: Jeri? Wait a minute. You're not Jeri. You're one of the Agents of the D-Reaper.

ADR 001: Correct, subject Varie Knudson.

Varie: What have you done with the real Jeri?

ADR 001: Your concern is illogical. The D-Reaper has therefore concluded that all humans only desire destruction. Emotions such as love, sadness, anger and happiness do nothing more than make you weak.

Varie: I don't believe that. Love makes you stronger.

Varie dashed and punched the clone in the face and sent her crashing into a building.

She arose from the rubble and was in her true form.

Varie: So this is your true form. You sure are ugly.

ADR 001: Yes. Human beings do not deserve to exist. Humans are worthless creatures that only cause destruction. They created Digimon to fight battles and load data so that they'll get stronger in strength in ability. Humans and Digimon must be deleted immediately.

Varie: Shut up! You have no right to decide that! We have a right to live and to protect the people we care about! That's something a warped freak like you can never understand!

ADR 001: Human beings wage war, destroy other human beings and therefore their existence is pointless.

Varie: SHUT UP!

The Agent continued to talk its head off and Varie got angrier and her hair flashed Aqua Blue and back to Aqua Green. Her eyes were flashing to purple and back to blue. The ground started shaking violently and lightning was striking the ground around her.

She then unleashed a new transformation in a massive explosion of Aqua Blue light and Varie became a Super Angel. She had Aqua Blue Hair, Purple Eyes and an Aqua Blue Aura that was emitting extreme power and her energy levels had skyrocketed dramatically and her Wings were spread.

---

In the Control room we were flabbergasted.

Me: [Gasp] Varie became a Super Angel!

Lana: Whoa! Varie looks awesome!

Anastasia: She looks amazing.

Lola: How did she unlock this power?

Me: It must've been the constant babbling done by the agent about how the D-Reaper will wipe out Humanity. It triggered something in Varie. Her power is incredible. She can win now.

Hinata had her Byakugan active and she looked away.

Fu: What do you see Hinata?

Hinata: Her energy is so strong that it's like looking at the Sun.

Rin: Wow! Varie's power increased dramatically.

Ino: Incredible.

Sakura: Yeah. Incredible. We've seen J.D.'s Super Angel transformation and he overwhelmed Kakashi-Sensei without any problems.

Naruto: Yeah.

Jessie: This is unbelievable.

---

Back in the battle.

Varie: I won't let you destroy the planet you monster!

Varie fired a Ki blast and it hit the Agent in the head and the Agent was destroyed.

Varie: That takes care of that. Now to find Jeri.

Varie looked around and sensed something in between the two towers of Shinjuku City Hall and flew out to it.

As she flew, she saw a big fight going on. Lots of explosions destroyed numerous agents and more.

Varie: Looks like the Tamers have their hands full. I hope they pull through.

Varie felt something invisible.

Varie: There's something here.

Beelzemon and Calumon show up.

Varie: Beelzemon and Calumon? What are you doing here?

Beelzemon: Same thing you are. Calumon thinks he knows where Jeri is.

Calumon jumps onto the invisible field.

Calumon: Can you break this open?

Varie: We'll try. Get on me quick.

Calumon did so and Varie fired a Ki ball and Beelzemon fired his guns and they saw a giant red sphere appear and it was suspended in mid air between the towers of the Shinjuku City Hall building.

Varie looked into a crack and couldn't see anything.

Varie: Beelzemon can you widen this crack big enough for me and Calumon to get through?

Beelzemon: I can try.

Beelzemon widened it big enough with his strength.

Beelzemon: There. Varie, bring Jeri back safely. I did a horrible thing to her and I want to redeem myself. I can't change the past. But I can try to help her.

Varie: I will try to help her.

Varie and Calumon got through and swam down and they saw another orb and inside it was Jeri Katou.

Varie: Jeri. Thank goodness.

They got into the orb and landed by her.

Varie: Jeri, thank goodness you're alright.

Jeri didn't look up.

Varie: Jeri what's wrong?

She didn't answer.

Calumon: Jeri it's me Calumon. Aren't you glad to see me?

Varie: She's sad for some reason.

Varie then decided to go into her mind and see what's wrong.

Varie used her psychic powers and entered her mind. She saw a horrific and dark past. Her mother died of a terminal disease when she was 5 and it devastated her. Her father Tadashi tried his very hardest to look after her, but it was never enough for her and he remarried and Jeri never got along with her stepmother or her stepbrother. She wore a mask to hide her pain and made Lots of Friends. Takato Matsuki has a crush on her and she became a tamer and her partner was Leomon. But a tragic day befell her in the Digital World. Beelzemon destroyed Leomon and it devastated her a lot. She blamed herself for what happened and thought her destiny was to always be alone.

Varie snapped out of it.

Calumon: Varie, what's wrong?

Varie: Jeri, are you sad because of what happened to your mother and Leomon?

Jeri got up and looked at her.

Jeri: How did you know all that?

Varie: Because like you I too have a dark past. When I was 5 years old, My parents were killed by Evil Mermaids from the Dark Side of the Legend.

Jeri: But mermaids aren't real.

Varie: Mermaids are real. But I have special powers that enable me to do all sorts of things. But I saw your past and I can tell that you've been through a lot.

Jeri: You've never had your Digimon Partner destroyed by an evil Digimon! How would you know!?

Varie: You're right. I don't have a Digimon Partner but I can tell that you and Leomon were very close. I also can tell that you and your mother were close too. I know how hard it is to lose a member of your family and I know how much it hurts. The pain never goes away. I can tell. But your destiny is to never be alone. That's not how it works. Everyone has the power to change their destiny and it lies within your heart. Everyones destiny is never set in stone.

Jeri: Maybe my destiny was to always to be alone.

Varie: No. That's not true. You have a lot of friends and you made them apart of your life. Takato loves you more than life itself. Hes always been there for you. Takato has strong feelings for you. He just never showed it. You can't let the past haunt you like this. Losing my parents was rough but I know that they will always be with me in my heart and in spirit. I have learned how to let go of the past and move on towards the future.

Jeri: How can I?

Varie: You can start by being with your friends and let go of your sadness, guilt and regret. You can't live your life in sadness. You can't blame yourself for what happened to your mom and Leomon. It wasn't your fault. Beelzemon is on the path to redemption. He feels so terrible about what happened and he wants to save you. I know how much Leomon meant to you but he will always be with you in heart and in spirit as long as you remember everything he and your mother taught you. You'll never be apart as long as you believe in yourself and keep them in your memories and your heart and spirit.

Jeri then started to realize everything Varie said and she broke down crying and hugged Varie.

Varie: Just let it all out Jeri. Let it all out.

Jeri: I hate being alone! [Crying hard] I want to be with everyone!

Varie: I know Jeri. It's okay.

---

In the control room.

Sakura: Oh poor Jeri.

Fu: She's been through a dark life too.

Hinata: That's sad.

Ino: Poor girl.

Rin: Oh man.

Naruto: I feel her pain. She's had dark past too. Like most of us.

Me: I know little bro. Her past was a tragic one.

Lola, Lana, and Penny were crying and Aylene was comforting them.

---

Varie was comforting Jeri as she cried for 30 minutes. She began to feel better.

Jeri: Thank you for helping me get over my grief Varie.

Varie: It's no problem Jeri.

Calumon floated over to Jeri.

Calumon: Jeri you're back!

Jeri: Calumon. It's so good that you're okay.

Calumon: Thanks to Takato and my friends. You too Jeri.

Varie: Jeri, Calumon, lets get out of here shall we?

Jeri: Lets.

Varie: Stay close to me.

Varie and Jeri held hands and Varie flared up her aura and outside, aqua blue beams of light ripped through the red orb and it exploded with incredible power. When the smoke cleared Beelzemon saw that Varie, Jeri and Calumon were okay.

Beelzemon: Thank goodness you're all okay. Jeri, I'm so sorry. What I did is beyond forgiveness. I don't need anyone to tell me that. But I can't change the past.

Jeri: I forgive you Beelzemon.

Beelzemon felt grateful.

Varie: Lets go.

Varie, Jeri, Calumon and Beelzemon flew to the Building where the Monster Makers are at.

They arrived and went into the office and everyone was shocked to see Jeri okay.

Beelzemon reverted back to Impmon and Varie explained everything.

Everyone was horrified.

Mr. Yamaki: That's terrible. Jeri I'm very sorry about what happened to you. Losing a family member is really tough. Take it from me.

Riley: I know how you feel Jeri.

Tally: Me too.

Takato, Henry, Rika, Ryo, Kazu and Kenta came in and Jeri was reunited with them.

Henry: Jeri, thank goodness you're back.

Rika: Wait a minute. Didn't we see Jeri go home?

Varie: No Rika. That was not Jeri. It was one of the D-Reapers Agents that was made to look like her. She was planted as a spy to gather information and learn how humans work.

Suddenly a massive earthquake rattled the area and the D-Reaper changed into it's true form: The Mother D-Reaper.

Varie: That must be it's main core. It's power is unreal. I don't think we've ever faced a monstrosity this powerful before.

Takato: What to we do?

Varie: What else? We fight.

Then a golden light shined down on Jeri and a sword appeared. It had a golden yellow blade with a lion etched into it and the runes were in a strange language that were in the word Lionheart.

Leomon's voice was heard.

Leomon: Jeri, can you hear me?

Jeri: [Gasp] Leomon? Is that you?

Leomon: Yes Jeri. It's good to hear your voice again.

Jeri: Me too.

Leomon: Jeri take the sword. It belongs to you.

Jeri: But I don't know anything on how to fight with a sword.

Leomon: Trust me and remember, you have a lions heart.

Jeri took the sword and she suddenly sprouted yellow angel wings and on her forehead was a lion symbol. She was imbued with all of Leomon's strength and power as well as the knowledge on how to fight with and without a sword.

Jeri: I'm ready.

Varie: Lets go!

**BIOMERGE DIGIVOLUTION!**

Takato: BIOMERGE ACTIVATE!

Guilmon: Guilmon Biomerge to…

Takato and Guilmon merged together and they turned into Guilmon's Mega Level Form.

Takato and Guilmon: **GALLENTMON!**

Henry: BIOMERGE ACTIVATE!

Terriermon: Terriermon Biomerge to…

Henry and Terriermon merged together and they turned into Terriermon's Mega Level Form.

Henry & Terriermon: **MEGAGARGOMON!**

Rika: BIOMERGE ACTIVATE!

Renamon: Renamon Biomerge to…

Rika and Renamon merged together and they turned into Renamon's Mega Level Form.

Rika & Renamon: **SAKUYAMON!**

Ryo: BIOMERGE ACTIVATE!

Cyberdramon: Cyberdramon Biomerge to…

Ryo and Cyberdramon merged together and they turned into Cyberdramon's Mega Level Form.

Ryo & Cyberdramon: **JUSTIMON!**

Kazu: BIOMERGE ACTIVATE!

Guardromon: Guardromon Biomerge to…

Kazu and Guardromon merged together and became…

Kazu & Guardromon: **HIANDROMON!**

Suzie: BIOMERGE ACTIVATE!

Lopmon: Lopmon Biomerge to…

Suzie and Lopmon merged and became Lopmon's Mega Form.

Suzie & Lopmon: **CHERUBIMON!**

Varie: Humans and Digimon working together. Perfect. Lets go!

The Battle that will decide the Fate of Humanity and Digimon has begun and they went out and fought with incredible power.

MegaGargomon: **MEGA BARRAGE!**

Numerous green energy missiles were fired and they hit numerous agents with lots of explosions.

Sakuyamon flew up.

Sakuyamon: **AMETHYST WIND!**

Sakuyamon released a purple energy flower petal wind and it obliterated some more agents.

HiAndromon: **ATOMIC RAY!**

A blue energy beam went through numerous agents and destroyed them. A huge explosion followed afterward when it hit the D-Reaper mass.

Cherubimon: **STORM OF JUDGEMENT!**

A huge lightning storm appeared and numerous lightning bolts struck the D-Reaper mass and lots of agents. The Mother D-Reaper was hit lots of times.

Gallentmon: **SHIELD OF THE JUST!**

A huge blast of red energy fired from the Shield and hit the Mother D-Reaper in the face head on with a huge explosion.

Varie, Jeri and Beelzemon were flying over the mass.

Varie: Let's attack it together with our strongest attacks.

Beelzemon: You got it!

Jeri: Right.

Varie: **KA! ME! HA! ME!**

Beelzemon formed a pentagram with his blaster.

Beelzemon: **CORONA DESTROYER!**

Jeri: **FIST OF THE BEAST KING!**

Varie: **HA!**

They fired at the same time and the attacks combined and when they hit the Mother D-Reaper the powerful attack exploded with incredible power.

The Explosion was so powerful that the Mushroom Cloud covered 1 tenth of the area.

Jeri: Did it work?

When the smoke cleared, the Mother D-Reaper had been 75%

blasted apart.

Varie: That did it.

Mother D-Reaper: **Negative, subject Varie Knudson.**

A figure emerges from the remaining structure of the Mother D-Reaper and it was the Jeri Agent. But this time it was faceless.

Varie: This one again? Wait a minute. It's different and it's more powerful than when I faced it. Let me face it.

Varie went out and she and the Agent clasped hands.

Mother D-Reaper: [Through the Agent] **Humans and Digimon exist only to destroy or be destroyed. An exercise in futility. Humans desire total annihilation therefore their existence is pointless.**

Varie: Like I said before. You have no right to decide that.

Varie punched the agent in the face and a vicious and ferocious fight began.

Varie punched it in the stomach and the agent punched Varie in the face and Varie kicked it in the mouth. The Agent punched Varie in the face again.

Mother D-Reaper: **You are persistent.** [Punches Varie in the head] **But you're only delaying the inevitable!**

The Agent kicked Varie in the stomach and kicked her in the head.

Varie belched out a small amount of blood.

Jeri: Varie!

Jeri flew in.

The Agent punched Varie in the face and kicked her into the D-Reaper Mass.

Mother D-Reaper: **YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO EXIST!**

Varie exploded out of the mass and Jeri slashed the agents cable.

Varie: We do deserve to exist!

Varie punched the agent in the stomach with devastating force.

Varie: You don't!

The agent disintegrated.

Varie: Thanks Jeri. Now. [turns to the rest of the D-Reaper] I've had enough of this.

Varie raised her hands into the air.

Varie: People of the Earth and Digimon of the Digital World, share your energy with me.

---

In the Control Room.

Me: Varie's using the Spirit Bomb.

Aylene: Spirit Bomb?

Me: It's the ultimate attack. I saw it on Dragonball Z. It draws energy from every living thing around. The trees, water, all life and even the Sun and the Moon. When it's strong enough, It's released as one massive ball of energy.

Aylene: Incredible.

Lana: But will it be strong enough to take out the D-Reaper for good?

Me: Yes it will Lana.

---

Everyone on Earth raised their hands and everyone in the Digital World channeled their energy and the energy from both worlds poured into Varie at an accelerated rate.

A massive energy ball the size of the Moon formed and Varie condensed it to the size of her hand. Making it more concentrated and more powerful.

Varie: D-Reaper, this is the power of Humans and Digimon working together. Now perish! **SPIRIT BOMB!**

She threw it into the heart of the D-Reaper Mass and it exploded with enormous power.

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it completely obliterated the entire D-Reaper on Earth. The explosion also went down to the Digital World and obliterated it completely there. The explosion traveled throughout the network and erased all traces of the D-Reaper from it completely.

When the smoke cleared, a huge crater with a tube hole was where the mass was. It was a hole that led to the Digital World.

Varie powered down and she was a little tired.

Varie: At last, it's finally over. The D-Reapers energy signal has completely disappeared.

Luckily, the building everyone was in was protected by a heart bubble created by one of MarineAngemon's heart bubbles.

The merged Digimon changed back and they all cheered.

The city was under repair and Varie, Takato, Henry, Rika, Jeri, Kazu and Suzie were heroes.

---

In the control room, we were cheering wildly.

Me: She did it!

Aylene: Way to go Varie!

Anastasia: You rock girl!

Jessie: She is awesome!

Lisa: Affirmative. She is awesome.

Varie, Takato, Henry, Rika, Jeri, Kazu, Kenta, Susie, the Monster Makers and the Digimon were heroes.

Varie offered to have the Tamers, the Digimon and their families move to Detroit and they accepted.

The exercise ended.

Jeri now lives in my mansion. Turns out she, her stepmom and stepbrother now have a close bond. The Digimon Sovereign Zhuqiaomon, Azulongmon, Baihumon and Ebonwumon now live in castles at the Cardinal Points on the Detroit and Royal Woods City Perimeter. Takato and Jeri are now boyfriend and girlfriend after Jeri revealed her feelings for him.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified but felt really bad for Jeri.

Tsuyu: Oh man that is awful.

Himiko: That's terrible that happened to you Jeri.

Jeri: Yeah but J.D. resurrected Leomon and brought my mom back to me.

Me: I resurrected her when we met Jeri's Dad when we were heading out to meet Kameo.

FLASHBACK 2 - CHAPTER 1428)

In Japan we were on the outskirts of Tokyo and we were walking to Jeri's house.

Jinx: Jeri, please tell me your dad never abused you!

Jeri: No my dad never abused me. He tried his hardest to take care of me after my mother died.

Sena: What happened to your mom Jeri?

Me: Right you don't know about this Sena. Jeri has a really dark past. Her mother died of a terminal disease when she was young.

I went over everything that happened to her and how she lost Leomon the first time and how the D-Reaper used her to nearly destroy the entire planet. When I was done everyone that hasn't heard about her past was sad and horrified.

Rai: Whoa!

Right Suzuki: I remember seeing that. That was horrible!

Kairi Yano: Jeri we didn't know you were going through all that.

Umika: That's awful.

Jeri: It was.

Varie: I saw it and it was terrible. I went into her mind when I first met her and it was horrible that she went through all that.

Laney: Yeah.

Jeri: But thanks for coming with me guys.

Éclair: You're welcome.

We arrived at the home of the Katou family.

Me: This it?

Jeri: Yeah.

We went up and I knocked on the door and answering it was Jeri's dad Tadashi Katou.

Tadashi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you.

Me: Pleasure to meet you too Mr. Katou. Sorry to come like this but we would like to talk to you about Jeri. She's not in trouble or anything.

Tadashi: Sure come on in.

We went inside.

Luna grabbed Jeri's dad by the throat.

Luna: (starts choking him) Any last words, asshole?!

Dora the Dragon Ghost: Luna, calm down!

Lola: Yeah! Violence is me, Lynn, and Lori's thing, remember?

Sam S.L.: Luna calm down! Let him go.

Me: We're only here to talk to him and not hurt him.

Luna let him go.

Me: Sorry about that Mr. Katou, Luna gets really pissed off about anyone being abused by family. And so do I.

Tadashi: No worries.

Octopunch: Jeri has been an important member of our team. Heck, she even has Duskmon as her archenemy.

Tadashi Katou: Duskmon? You mean one of those Evil Digimon?!

Lori: (facepalms) It'll literally be a miracle if this ends up resolved peacefully.

Me: Tadashi, Duskmon is not an evil Digimon anymore. He's now part of our frenemies in the Masters of Evil. It's a long story. But yeah.

Nico: We understand your concern about Jeri and everything that happened to her after her mom died and all that.

Varie: Jeri and I know the same pain that Jeri went through.

Naruto: And so do I.

Sasuke: As well as me.

Me: Most of us come from incredibly dark backgrounds and all that. It's not good.

I told him everything that has happened with Jeri and us and all that and everything that went down because of the D-Reaper and everything that Jeri went through. Tadashi Katou was horrified. He had no idea that his own daughter was going through such incredible emotional pain from the loss of her mother and it was horrible that she would be subjected to such darkness.

Tadashi Katou: (Voice Breaking) Jeri why didn't you tell me you were going through all this?

Jeri: Because I didn't want to worry you or make you upset. Mom's death really devastated me and I always thought that it was my destiny to always be alone.

Varie: But it wasn't the case. Jeri went through so much because of the D-Reaper and losing Leomon. She blamed herself for not being able to help him. But the D-Reaper used her as a pawn to destroy the entire planet. I reminded Jeri that there are others that went through the exact kind of pain she did.

Nico: Jeri was hiding her pain with a mask. The death of her own mother and Leomon devastated her very badly.

Me: Yeah. Varie and Takato did really good helping her out.

Takato: I have been there for Jeri since.

Tadashi: I will always be grateful to you both.

Me: Also Tadashi, I know you did your best to help her and that Jeri was mad at you for not trying hard enough but I think it's time for you to bury the hatchet and forgive each other.

Seaspray: Yeah. So, why don't you two hug and make up?

Lynn: Before Luna tries to strangle you again.

Me: Lynn you can't rush these things. Jeri went through a dark and traumatic past and her losing Leomon, not befriending her stepmother and stepbrother and the D-Reaper nearly destroying the entire planet really scarred her not just emotionally but psychologically.

Lynn: Oh. Sorry.

Jeri: But daddy?

She went and hugged him.

Jeri: I forgive you for everything. I know you did your best and I will always love you for it.

Tadashi then cried in happiness and hugged his daughter.

Nico: Aww.

Laney: So happy for them.

I then saw a picture of Jeri's mom and she was a beautiful red-hair woman and Jeri loved her more than anything. I picked up the frame with the photo of her mom in it.

Me: This must be Shizue Katou.

Vince: Wow she is pretty.

Laney: Yeah she sure is.

Me: Mmm.

Nico: I have a feeling I know what you are going to do J.D.

Me: Yep. It's time for Jeri to be healed. (Snaps fingers)

Then a pillar of white light shined down onto the Katou house and then the divine singing of angels was heard as an angel came down and it was Jeri's mom Shizue and she landed and opened her eyes.

Jeri saw her and gasped.

Jeri: (Voice Breaking) Mommy?

Shizue: Hello my sweet Jeri.

Jeri: MOMMY!

She went and hugged her mom for the first time in 9 years and then she cried hard.

Jeri: (Crying hard) MOM! I MISSED YOU SO MUCH!

Shizue: I missed you too Jeri.

Tadashi: Shizue.

Shizue: Its good to see you again Tadashi.

Tadashi: You are as beautiful as ever. But how did you get here?

I put my hand on his shoulder.

Me: I did it. I resurrected her for you and Jeri. After everything that happened to you and your family it's time for you to start healing. After everything you and Jeri went through it's time for you to be back together and start rebuilding.

Tadashi: You did this for us?

Me: I sure did. Just like I did with so many.

Tadashi then surprised me and he hugged me and cried happily and I smiled.

I hugged him and pat his back.

Eli: That's my bro for you guys. Always giving to people.

Éclair: J.D. is truly an amazing guy.

We had the Katou family move into the estate.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

Camie: Wow!

Nico: That was a really awesome reunion. Luna went through some overprotectiveness because she was going to transform.

Me: Yeah.

Zocks: Jeri, no kid like you should have needed to go through any of that!

Jeri: I know. But I didn't know how to tell anyone.

Varie: But I helped Jeri feel more open and more friendly with everyone. Jeri's destiny was never to be alone. She is a true angel sent from Heaven and she hid her true pain under a mask. I know how Jeri feels too.

Nico: That was terrible that happened to her.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Me: But now Jeri has Takato as her awesome boyfriend and has Leomon again. And Calumon loves her too because of the bread from Takato's family's bakery.

Qin: That's true.

Nico: Come to think of it we have never been to Takato's family's bakery before.

Me: No we sure haven't. Maybe when we meet the Wizard Team we can go check it out.

Nico: What does Takato's bakery have to do with the Wizard team?

Me: Well it's located right in the Shinjuku district and Hataru and his team live there too. It's located 500 yards down the street from the Antique Store.

Qin: Very Coincidental that it's there.

Jeri: It sure is.

Varie: Besides we haven't met Takato's mom and dad yet especially after everything that happened.

Nico: Yeah you're right we haven't.

Laney: Yeah and I want to try some of their bread too. I heard so much about their bakery from Takato and I want to see it for myself.

Jeri: Oh it will be so awesome Laney.

Zocks: Wow.

Philip: But Jeri we're so sorry you had to go through all that.

Camie: Yeah like Zocks said, no one in your age group should ever have to go through that.

Jeri: I know but thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome Jeri. Takato is so lucky to have an awesome girlfriend like you.

Jeri: (Giggles) He sure is.

Gentaro: The adventure we had with you guys yesterday was so awesome.

Lana: It was one of the best ever.

Nico: I'm just glad we got Gamou to Masters of Evil HQ before the Space Ironmen had a chance to do anything bad to him!

Me: Boy talk about arriving just in the nick of time. And we sent the Space Ironmen to the Black Gates forever.

Lola: We sure did.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: By the way Nico how will the Wizard Team react to us getting Rings for all our frenemies?

Nico: They'd gladly join the fight against Swartz.

Juran: Speaking of Swartz, maybe you should've accepted Gamou's offer to take him out quickly together.

Nico: Juran, you really think it's a wise decision when there are still powerful villains left in Dai Shocker?

Me: I agree there Juran. We already told Gamou that we would ALL take down Swartz one at a time. Besides we just got to wait a little longer. Patience is a virtue.

Earth: He's right on that.

Eli: All of us will take him down together.

Eiji: We all will.

Me: Besides I feel a new power rising in me that is stronger than my Xelnaga form.

Nico: I don't think any power is stronger than that one J.D.

Me: Well this one is and it's going to surface when we face Swartz.

Eli: Bro is right. I sense it and it's immensely powerful.

Sheila (D&D): Wonder how strong it is?

Aylene C.: We'll find out soon.

We arrived at the planet.

Nico: We're here.

Me: Here we go.

We went down to the planet and we then smelled a really awesome and familiar smell.

Me: Oh I know that smell anywhere. (DROOLS) (Imitating Homer) Mmm Smoked Meat.

Nico: Just leave the killing blow to me when we face Swartz.

Me: I plan to as long as we all get some shots in on him.

Nico: Fair enough.

We landed and we saw that it was a planet made ENTIRELY OUT OF SMOKED MEATS! There was tons and tons of smoked meats of massive numbers of kinds that covered the landscape as far as the eye can see. The smell of hickory, mesquite, apple, peach, cherry and oak wood flavors permeated the air all around us!

Me: WHOA! A planet made entirely out of Smoked Meats!

Nico was drooling uncontrollably.

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: So delicious and beautiful!

Eli: (Drools) Wow!

Nico: Now, before I start digging in, I just want to say that I may have to take drastic measures when it's time to take out Swartz. The kind of measures that involve something from the comics.

Gaon: What's that?

May: (knows what I'm talking about) Just wait until August 12.

Nico: Okay.

Me: What is this drastic measure?

Nico: Me and May are getting Black Suits from Venom just temporarily.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Nico that's crazy!

Eli: Yeah we don't know how it will affect you!

Maria: To be fair, I tried it. And I turned out fine.

Me: Wait I remember that now.

Carol: That was awesome seeing that and it worked great.

Laney: Yeah it sure did.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: Don't tell Woz and the others about this though.

Me: We won't. But knowing Leni she will spill the beans.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Leni can't keep a secret.

Nico: You're right. But lets dig in!

We jumped and ate smoked meats all over. We had ham, chicken, sausages, steaks, pork and ribs and more.

Nico: MMM! But I'm serious guys!

Me: Okay man!

Jeri: So yummy!

Eli: Delicious!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Homer would drool at the sight of this place.

Kaito: He sure would!

Varie: Yeah he would!

Nico: Let's bring some home with us to him then!

We agreed on that.

Camie: Boy this meat is awesome.

Tsuyu: Yeah it sure is!

Himiko: Best planet of all!

Lola then pulled out a meat and then..

CRUNCH!

She bit into a piece of meat that was frozen in a block of ice! She lost her last baby tooth!

Lola: OUCH!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Geez! You all right Lola?

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: The tooth fairy's gonna give you money now!

Me: Better hold on to that Lola. The last baby tooth is worth much more than the others.

Lola: Wow!

She put her tooth in her pocket.

Me: But how in the world did this meat get frozen in a block of ice like this?

Lana: It wasn't my doing.

Magine: I feel cold all of a sudden.

Eli: Wait I sense something. I sense Another Omnitrix Alien here. It's over in that direction!

He pointed to the west.

Me: I see something!

We saw a glowing blue figure coming. It had intense cold! It was a black Necrofriggian!

Me: Whoa! It's Another Big Chill!

Qin: This one is really cold!

Eiji: Yeah!

Nico: A cold one here too.

Jeri: Who are you?!

Me: Yeah Mr. Freeze Pants!

Another Big Chill: (In a girls voice) (Norwegian Accent) I think J.D. knows about that.

Me: (Gasp) That voice. Edith Johannessen!

Another Big Chill: Been a long time J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Edith is from Norway and she is a movie director and she makes nature documentaries around volcanoes.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah that is awesome.

Me: Edith and I went all over the world and filmed all about every known volcano there is for many high school movie projects. We were the best directors in all of the school. We even got Pulitzer Awards for best documentaries about some of the worlds most amazing erupting volcanoes to understand how they work.

Nico: That's awesome.

Nicole: I didn't know about that dad. You and Edith are like my heroes Maurice and Katia Krafft reborn.

Laney: That is awesome.

Another Big Chill: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah. Wait I sense another figure.

We saw another figure come out and it was an orange figure and it had the constellation of Camelopardalis The Giraffe on its chest and had a staff. It was THE CAMELOPARDALIS ZODIARTS!

Me: The Camelopardalis Zodiarts!? WHOA!

Nico: We never faced this one before.

Varie: First one for Eridanus the River and now this one.

Camelopardalis Zodiart: (In a girls voice) Been a long time J.D.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was another figure. It was a girl with orange hair and green eyes and she had orange clothes and the constellation of Camelopardalis the Giraffe on her skirt and the symbol of Camelopardalis on her arm.

Me: Camillia Exator!

Camillia: Been a while.

Me: It sure has.

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: She and I were awesome jungle explorers and we did all kinds of awesome jungle expeditions in rainforests all over the planet. We did it all and helped tons of people in the jungles of Africa, South America, Asia and Australia.

Nico: That's cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Camillia: Good times.

Me: So we have new Zodiarts running around too.

Gentaro: We haven't seen any of these ones yet.

Nico: What did Swartz promise you?

Another Big Chill: That I could be the greatest documentary master ever.

Me: Well obviously he was lying.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Big Chill: Yes I realize that now.

Me: Good. Sorry to do this girls but we have to fight.

Camillia: I know.

She turned back into Camelopardalis Zodiart.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Hitoshi: Lets do it guys!

The Kamen Riders all got ready!

Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Me: Time to kick some butt!

Nico: (takes out Ice Demon's Ridewatch) I'll show you ice of my own!

Nico activated it.

(INTO THE UNKNOWN - FROZEN II PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND BLUE FIRE SWIRLS

AROUND HIM)

Ah-ah, oh-oh

Ah-ah, oh-oh

Ah-ah, oh-oh-oh-oh

I can hear you, but I won't

Some look for trouble

While others don't

There's a thousand reasons

I should go about my day

And ignore your whispers

Which I wish would go away, oh, oh-oh

Oh

(Ah-ah, oh-oh)

You're not a voice

You're just ringing in my ear

And if I heard you, which I don't

I'm spoken for, I fear

Everyone I've ever loved is here within these walls

I'm sorry, secret siren, but I'm blocking out your calls

I've had my adventure, I don't need something new

I'm afraid of what I'm risking if I follow you

Into the unknown

Into the unknown

Into the unknown

What do you want?

'Cause you've been keeping me awake

Are you here to distract me

So I make a big mistake?

Or are you someone out there

Who's a little bit like me?

Who knows deep down

I'm not where I'm meant to be?

Every day's a little harder

As I feel my power grow

Don't you know there's part of me

That longs to go

Into the unknown?

Into the unknown

Into the unknown (ah-ah, ah-ah, ah-ah, ah-ah)

Oh, oh, oh

Are you out there? Do you know me?

Can you feel me? Can you show me?

Ah-ah, ah-ah (ah-ah, ah-ah)

Ah-ah, ah-ah (ah-ah, ah-ah)

Ah-ah, ah-ah (ah-ah, ah-ah)

Ah-ah, ah-ah (ah-ah, ah-ah)

Ah-ah, ah-ah (ah-ah, ah-ah)

Ah-ah, ah-ah-ah (ah-ah, ah-ah)

Where are you going?

Don't leave me alone

How do I follow you

Into the unknown?

Nico danced and fired waves of ice and blue fire and blasted them both down.

Jeri: YEAH! Try this on! (ACTIVATES DUSKMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE LION KING - KING OF PRIDE ROCK PLAYS)

Jeri: (SINGS DIVINELY AS FIRE AND DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ndabe zitha

Nkosi yethu

Mholi wezwe lethu

Lefatshe la bonata rona

Lea halalela

Busa le lizwe bo

Busa le lizwe bo

Busa le lizwe bo

Lethu busa ngoxolo

Is'khathi sifikile

Is'khathi busa iyo

Is'khathi sifikile

Busa lomhlaba

Is'khathi sifikile

Is'khathi sifikile

Busa Simba, busa Simba

Hem na iyo

Hem na iyo

Hem na nkosi bo

Busa Simba iyo

Hem na iyo

(Oh, busa Simba iyo)

Hem na iyo

(Oh, busa nkosi bo)

Hem na nkosi bo

(Oh busa Simba iyo)

Busa Simba iyo

(Busa Simba iyo)

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo xolo

Busa Simba, busa Simba

Ubuse ngo xolo

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo xolo

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo xolo

Till we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life, circle of life

She danced and roared like a lion and then fired waves of fire and they formed into lion heads and they blasted Another Big Chill all over the place.

Me: Awesome one Jeri! Now for me. (ACTIVATES WOLF O DONNELL'S RIDEWATCH!

(VARGSÅNGEN BY RONJA RÖVARDOTTER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN SWEDISH AS BLUE FIRE AND WOLVES HOWL)

Vargen ylar i nattens skog,

han vill men kan inte sova…

Hungern river hans vargabuk,

o det är kallt i hans stova…

Du varg. Du varg, kom inte hit,

ungen min får du aldrig…

Vargen ylar i nattens skog,

ylar av hunger och klagan…

Men jag ska ge'n en grisasvans…

sånt passar i vargamagar

Du varg. Du varg, kom inte hit,

ungen min får du aldrig…

Sov mitt barn i bädden hos mor,

låt vargen yla i natten…

Men jag ska ge'n en hönsaskank,

om ingen annan har tatt 'en…

du varg, du varg kom inte hit,

ungen min får du aldrig.

ungen min får du aldrig…

I fired waves of blue fire and they smashed Another Big Chill down.

Albedo became Negative Big Chill.

Negative Big Chill: Time to chill out!

Another Big Chill then fired a blast of Endothermic Fire and we jumped out of the way and we saw ice form on the meat instantly!

Nico: WHOA!

Eiji: That is really cold!

Me: It's Endothermic Fire. It's fire that absorbs heat and freezes everything on contact.

Eiji: Cold!

Camelopardalis Zodiart: Your voice is really divine.

Another Big Chill: All of yours are.

Me: We get that all the time. We've been having a lot of Karaoke Sessions and we got amazing singing talents.

Qin: We sure do. Here's one Mata Hari would know. (ACTIVATE'S DIABLO'S RIDEWATCH)

(SKYFALL BY ADELE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

This is the end

Hold your breath and count to ten

Feel the Earth move and then

Hear my heart burst again

For this is the end

I've drowned and dreamt this moment

So overdue, I owe them

Swept away, I'm stolen

Let the sky fall

When it crumbles

We will stand tall

Face it all together

Let the sky fall

When it crumbles

We will stand tall

Face it all together

At Skyfall

At Skyfall

Skyfall is where we start

A thousand miles and poles apart

Where worlds collide and days are dark

You may have my number, you can take my name

But you'll never have my heart

Let the sky fall (let the sky fall)

When it crumbles (when it crumbles)

We will stand tall (we will stand tall)

Face it all together

Let the sky fall (let the sky fall)

When it crumbles (when it crumbles)

We will stand tall (we will stand tall)

Face it all together

At Skyfall

Where you go, I go

What you see, I see

I know I'd never be me

Without the security

Of your loving arms

Keeping me from harm

Put your hand in my hand

And we'll stand

Let the sky fall (let the sky fall)

When it crumbles (when it crumbles)

We will stand tall (we will stand tall)

Face it all together

Let the sky fall (let the sky fall)

When it crumbles (when it crumbles)

We will stand tall (we will stand tall)

Face it all together

At Skyfall

Let the sky fall

We'll stand tall

At Skyfall

* * *

She danced and fired massive blasts of fire and blasted Another Big Chill all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Kaito: (gets out Gaim Gear) Save some for us!

Zocks: (takes out Wizard Gear) This gear is suitable for today.

Kaito got a Gaim Sword and Zocks got a Wizard Sword.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: How about this one. (ACTIVATE'S U.A. CARNAGE'S RIDEWATCH)

(LIFE IN MONO BY MONO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLOOD AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

The stranger sang a theme

From someone else's dream

The leaves began to fall

And no one spoke at all

But I can't seem to recall

When you came along

Ingenue, ingenue

I just don't know what to do

The tree-lined avenue

Begins to fade from view

Drowning past regrets

In tea and cigarettes

But I can't seem to forget

When you came along

Ingenue, ingenue

I just don't know what to do

Ingenue

I just don't know what to do

Ingenue

I just don't know what to do

Ingenue

I just don't know what to do

Ingenue

I just don't know what to do

Ingenue

I just don't know what to do

I danced divinely and amazingly and fired waves of blood and fire and smashed Camelopardalis Zodiart down.

Lola: WOW! That was awesome!

Nico: It was.

Eli: How about this one too. (ACTIVATES KANGOR'S RIDEWATCH)

(LAND OF ANAKA BY GEOFFREY ORYEMA PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGS DIVINELY AS ROCK AND EARTH SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

In this land of Anaka

They called us Payira

In this land of Anaka

They called us Payira

Obiga lead me in this darkness

Show me the way
Obiga take me to a place
Where I can see light
(Obiga lead me in this darkness)
Show me the way
(Obiga lead me in this darkness)
Show me the way
In this land of Anaka
They called us Payira
In this land of Anaka
They called us Payira
Obiga lead me in this darkness
Show me the way
Obiga lead me in this darkness
Show me the way
(Obiga lead me in this darkness)
Show me the way
(Obiga take me home, take me home)
Obiga lead me in this darkness
Show me the way
In this land of Anaka
We had hope in Obiga

In this land of Anaka

We had hope in Obiga

We had hopes, we had dreams

Of a clear green land

In place of the family house

Dead sand, dead sand

(Obiga lead me in this darkness)

Show me the way

(Obiga take me home)

Show me the way

Obiga is no more

We are left in disarray

(Obiga take me home)

The clan of Anaka, pillar

Eli danced and fired waves of rock and earth and smashed them both down.

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: That was great Eli!

Another Big Chill breathed ice at Vroon only for it to hit the top of a snow cone he was holding.

Vroon: Really!?

Me: Okay that's unusual.

Sirius: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES SHIBOLENA'S RIDEWATCH)

(SILENCE BY DELIRIUM FEAT. SARAH MACLACHLAN PLAYS)

Sirius: (SINGS DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Give me release

Witness me

I am outside

Give me peace

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

Passion chokes the flower

Till she cries no more

Possesing all the beauty

Hungry still for more

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

I can't help this loning

Comfort me

I can't hold it all in

If you won't let me

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

She floated into the air and fired waves of water and they formed into angels and they hit Another Big Chill and Camelopardalis Zodiart all over the place.

Carol: This will be awesome. (ACTIVATES SAIX'S RIDEWATCH)

(FIREFLY BY DELIRIUM PLAYS)

Carol: (SINGS DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER)

And how I've loved

And I have served

And I have sinned

But I have learned

As long as you are true to the life that you live

This is the time to feel love

I feel a stirring deep within

Slowly picking up momentum

Like the tide coming into shore

Over and under in it's course

This feeling emblazed inside

Every nerve like a firefly

Hovering above me

Glow glow glowing divine

Every nerve like a firefly

Every nerve like firefly

This feeling emblazed inside

Every nerve like a firefly

I never want to loose

What I have finally found

There's a requiem

A new congregation

And it's telling me go forward

And walk under a brighter sky

Every nerve glowing like a firefly

She fired waves of energy and light and they hit Camelopardalis Zodiart and knocked her down.

Me: Awesome Carol!

Nico: Had enough?

Another Big Chill: This is so fun hearing you all sing.

Me: We get that all the time. It's fun.

Eli: Here's one for Kida. (ACTIVATES DARTZ'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE CRYSTAL CHAMBER - ATLANTIS THE LOST EMPIRE PLAYS)

Eli formed a powerful ball of energy and it looked exactly like the Great Crystal of Atlantis and its power was incredible! Eli chanted a powerful incantation and then a beam of light hit Another Big Chil and it reverted her back to normal! She was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had blue beautiful butterfly wings and had blue clothes and she had a sword for Big Chill with her and I caught her Big Chill ridewatch and purified it,

Edith Johannesson: I'm back to normal!

Qin: Wow! Eli that was amazing!

Me: Way to go bro!

Edith came over and hugged me!

Edith Johannesson: Thank you J.D.! And thank you Eli.

Eli: It was no problem. First time I ever did that.

Me: That was so awesome bro. Kida is gonna be amazed to hear about this.

Nico: This is usually the end!

Camelopardalis Zodiart: But that was so amazing! J.D. you taught your bro well.

Me: So I keep being told.

But then…

LOUD CRASH!

We felt tremendously loud footfalls!

Nico: What is that!?

LOUD CRASH!

Qin: Something is coming this way!

Eli: It's right behind us!

We looked and we saw a towering and massive and huge colossus! It was THE WALKING MOUNTAIN!

Camie: WHOA! IS THAT!?

Me: THE WALKING MOUNTAIN!

Eli: IT'S MASSIVE!

It fired a blast of earth and it hit the Camelopardalis Zodiart and she exploded and then I caught the switch and purified it and turned it into a sword! It was called The Sword of Camelopardalis!

Me: COOL!

I went over to Camillia and picked her up.

Me: Camillia are you all right?

Camillia: (GROANS) What a headache! But I'm okay.

Me: That's a relief.

The Walking Mountain reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes.

Nico: Halinor Rollington!

Halinor Rollington: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: That was so awesome!

I picked up Halinor and brought her over.

Jeri: That was an awesome battle.

Halinor Rollington: It sure was.

Jeri: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Halinor Rollington: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were climbing K2 in the Himalayas and we found a hidden crystal cave in it filled with blue sapphires and they were worth a fortune. Me and Nico brought them back and we called them The K2 Sapphires.

Maria: Wow that is amazing!

Jeri: Boy it sure is.

Me: Yeah!

Nico and Halinor hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Halinor Rollington: Me too Nico.

Nico: But this was a great rescue.

Qin: And we found a mouthwatering planet.

Nico: Lets gather some meat for us and head home.

We went and did so and got TONS of it and then headed back home.

Back at the estate, Homer was watching TV. Then we came in.

Nico: Hey, Homer. Look what we got!

Homer: What is it?

We showed him smoked meats.

Homer: (Gasp) Mmm Smoked Meat. (DROOLS)

Nico: All yours.

Qin: You must be hungry.

Homer got to eating and boy was he loving it!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Penny (Rescuers) are heading to The Hidden Leaf Village in the Simulator, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Evil Sasuke, and Lincoln's going to use my standard Evil Sasuke Rant on him. The Simulator activated, and we're in the Final Valley in The Hidden Leaf Village.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the Final Valley in the Hidden Leaf Village, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy another Evil Sasuke, and I'm going to use our standard Evil Sasuke Rant on him.

Nico: That's right, Linc. J.D., Bai Tza, and I already had our fun with using that rant on him, now it's your turn.

Me: And I have this to say, big guy: make that bastard pay with his life!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Oh, I intend to do more than just kill him, especially with what I've got in store for him. And thanks for joining us, Penny.

Penny (Rescuers): You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one amazing rescue.

Sima Shi: We've heard about all those times you've dealt with the evil versions of Sasuke, and I got to say, all of you have shown no mercy on him.

Lincoln: That's right, Sima Shi. You see, Sasuke was just like the Evil Sasukes that we've killed, that was until J.D. and all of us turned him away from all that, and ever since then, he's been on the side of good.

Ronnie Anne: Too bad we didn't invite the Hidden Leaf Shinobi to join us too, Lincoln.

Just then, the Hidden Leaf Shinobi also arrived in The Simulator and joined us.

Sasuke: Don't count us out of this one, Ronnie Anne. When we found out about Lincoln's rescue and he's going to use J.D.'s Evil Sasuke Rant on another Evil Sasuke, we had to join.

Naruto: Yeah, it's going to be really awesome. Hope we're not too late.

Lincoln: No, actually, you guys arrived early, and the call for help is about to come… right now!

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, along with Naruto's Simulator Counterpart, but they've been cornered by Evil Sasuke, and he's going to kill them all!

Lincoln: And right on time, guys, I found the four girls, along with Naruto's Simulator Counterpart, but they've been cornered by Evil Sasuke, and he's going to kill them all!

?: Let's get that black-hearted bastard and make him suffer!

Suddenly, we saw the Dog Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar, appear before us.

Naruto: That's the Dog Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar, way awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, but I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Connie Sellingron, but we'll have to talk later. Let's hightail it and stop that disgraceful thief!

We rushed on over, and right before Evil Sasuke was about to kill Simulator Naruto, Lincoln punched Evil Sasuke so hard in the face with his immense brute superhuman strength, he sent him flying into a mountain of rock, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety, and we healed Simulator Naruto. When Evil Sasuke came out, his clothes were torn and bloody, and he was really pissed off now, especially when he saw me.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Hmm, yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to J.D. in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When that bastard made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and he turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness? But, it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. Just like J.D., I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me, and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the Devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer, it's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch, and on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others, you ruthless**

**fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why J.D. killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

We all really cheered extremely wildly for Lincoln using the Evil Sasuke Rant on him, and this drove Evil Sasuke completely insane with wild uncontrollable rage and fury.

Me: Alright, that's telling him, Lincoln!

Nico: Yeah, take that, Evil Sasuke!

Evil Sasuke made a Chidori in his left arm and he was about to run at and attack Lincoln, but Lincoln fired a Destructo Disk made of molten lava at Evil Sasuke, and it hit him and it sliced off his left arm and burned him really badly and he screamed in excruciating pain and rage.

Me: Whoa, now that's new!

Nico: You can also create a Destructo Disk made of the elemental forces?! Now, that's way cool!

Naruto: Talk about creative, nice one, Lincoln.

Sasuke: But, he's not done yet, that bastard's still kicking and Lincoln's really pissed him off now.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Should we jump in to help?

Me: No, let him have his fun first, besides, Lincoln's just getting started.

Evil Sasuke went at Lincoln and tried to punch and kick him, but Lincoln dodged all of them with ease and with swift flexibility. Then, Lincoln punched Evil Sasuke really hard in the stomach, and it caused him to belch out massive amounts of blood, and we saw Lincoln leave a really nasty black and blue bruise on Evil Sasuke's stomach.

Nico: Dang!

Me: What?! Wait, he said he didn't need to use Venom Slappers.

Lori: Yep, it's all Lincoln's immense and brute superhuman strength, and don't forget that he's also sucked out and absorbed the strength and muscle masses of some musclebound villains and he's added it to his own.

Nico: Holy crap!

Evil Sasuke: (Glaring at Lincoln) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU! WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG?! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) This power will never be yours, not in a trillion lifetimes!

This sent Evil Sasuke really over the edge and he continued trying to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln kept dodging him and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Evil Sasuke, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and Lincoln attacked him with his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and he left painful and bloody scars and slashes on Evil Sasuke and spilled his blood.

Lincoln even grabbed Evil Sasuke's hand wings and he ripped them clean off and he screamed even more in pain, and he spreads his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings and he released a powerful rainbow energy wave, which removed Evil Sasuke's Curse Mark and cured him, and it spread throughout the Five Great Nations and it hits Orochimaru and Evil Kabuto Yakushi and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates, cured all those who were affected by Orochimaru's Curse Mark, and it also killed the Akatsuki and Madara Uchiha and it sent all of them to The Black Gates. When Evil Sasuke recovered, he saw that his power was gone for good, and it pissed him off even more.

Evil Sasuke: YOU CUR! WHY CAN'T I KILL YOU?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Because, my power didn't come to me by stealing it, I earned it. Power is earned and never given, you will always be weak and a worthless pathetic piece of dirt, just like your clan when they died. The Uchiha paid the ultimate price for their crimes just like you will. They had their chance, just like you did. We wanted to be your friends, Sasuke, but you just threw us aside. That shows you will never understand that true power comes from good things like Friendship, Hope, Love, and Wisdom.**

Evil Sasuke: Those are all meaningless things!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) (Rainbow Energy Aura Flares Up Even More) **That's where you're dead wrong, those are things that can help you, and it's clear that you don't want any of that: you would rather make enemies and use fear to get what you want, you're just like all of the other villains we've killed. There's a very clear difference between you and me: I worked hard to earn my power and I fight to protect those I hold dear to my heart, and there are many things that I hold dear to my heart, along with my moral code: and that's friendship, hope, love, wisdom, honor, forgiveness, and compassion, and it's those things that make me even more of a man that you, you wretched cur!**

We were really stunned at what Lincoln just said to Evil Sasuke, and that got the girls in his harem blushing even more.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Was that really Lincoln?

Lori: It sure is, but that confidence and presence he displayed, it's like he's a whole different person.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **I have no more words to even say to you, you pathetic wretch. It's time for you to die and this time, you are never coming back.**

Evil Sasuke made another Chidori in his right arm and he was about to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln fired a massive rainbow Kamehameha energy wave and it hits Evil Sasuke and nothing was left of him, and he was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to Evil Sasuke, as he holstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds on his wider and muscular back and powered down. We then ran over to Lincoln and we hugged him.

Me: Lincoln, that was really really awesome of what you did to Evil Sasuke, you sure laid down the law on him and made him pay for it. (Voice Breaking) And what you did in using the Evil Sasuke rant on him and what you also said to him, I'm so proud of you.

Nico: We all are, and what you said to him, we felt that really powerful air of confidence and presence of power coming from you, it's as if you've become a whole different person.

Lincoln: I decided to do the very same thing that J.D. always did whenever he faces off against Evil Sasuke, but what I also said to that monster, that was all me, and that bastard paid the price for all of his crimes. Now, to make sure my mark is permanent.

Lincoln grabbed the headband Evil Sasuke had, and he took out a dagger and slashed it, which was proof that Evil Sasuke was a traitor and he always will be. Lincoln merged the counterparts in The Simulator with the real ones, and we all exited the Simulator.

Lincoln: Well, that's another Evil Sasuke finally dead and gone for good. (To Connie Sellingron) And it's so good to see you again, Connie Sellingron.

Connie Sellingron reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with orange tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt with the Dog Nazca Line on it, camoflage pants, fishnet stockings, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with dark orange flames and dogs on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Connie Sellingron: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Connie Sellingron and they hugged, and Connie Sellingron's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Connie Sellingron: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Connie Sellingron, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and she's a master of Dark Orange Fire, she's also one of the keenest and sharpest of all my Guardian Angels, in fact, she can see anything from over 500 miles away and has the power to hear things that no human even could and she can hear anything that's as small as 1/1000th of an inch, and she also has the power to see things with microscopic vision.

We were really amazed.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Now, that's incredible.

Lincoln: And there's a story of how she used her power to stop Lisa who concocted another scheme to get revenge on me and kill me again.

Eli: This should be something to hear.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Connie Sellingron's neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Connie Sellingron: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Connie.

Connie Sellingron had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Connie Sellingron's waist and Connie Sellingron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Connie Sellingron's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Gena from Crazy Taxi, Thyra the Valkyrie from the Gauntlet series, Pudding from Space Channel 5, and Claris Sinclair from Nights Into Dreams.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Gena from Crazy Taxi, Thyra the Valkyrie from the Gauntlet series, Pudding from Space Channel 5, and Claris Sinclair from Nights Into Dreams.

Me: Awesome.

Ulala: Wait, among the girls you rescued, Pudding was among them? Awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is. Are you girls okay?

Gena: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Gena and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Sasuke, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man

With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji

that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Gena: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Gena: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gena, Thyra the Valkyrie, Pudding, and Claris Sinclair with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too, and everyone saw what Lincoln did to Evil Sasuke and they also heard his Evil Sasuke rant, and everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Connie Sellingron have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: And we heard your Evil Sasuke rant, Lincoln, that was really awesome!

William: Yeah, you put that monster in his place!

Eli: And you should've heard what Lincoln also said to that monster, it was so awesome!

Rita: We already heard it, and I admit: even we were stunned at what Lincoln also said to that monster.

Lynn Sr.: That's just proof that Lincoln's growing up even more. (Voice Breaking) And I'm just so proud of him!

Lynn Sr. cried in happiness and Lincoln went over to his dad and they hugged.

Lynn: And it's also a good thing Lincoln didn't bring Lisa along, I bet Connie's still mad at what Lisa tried to do to him.

Me: Which we'll hear about later on.

Just then, Lisa came in, and when she saw Connie Sellingron, her blood ran cold and her face went pale.

Connie Sellingron: Lisa, I can never forget what you tried to do to Lincoln long ago, but I'm going to look past it, after Lincoln told me that the cold-hearted emotionless monster in you is gone.

Lisa breathed a sigh of relief, but this was really something we needed to hear later on.

---

After destroying Evil Sasuke in The Simulator, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Connie Sellingron saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Connie Sellingron: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Connie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Connie Sellingron: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Connie, what's the story on how you saved Lincoln from Lisa who tried to kill him in another attempt to get revenge?

Me: Yeah, when Lisa came in and saw you, her face literally turned white as a ghost and her blood ran cold.

Connie Sellingron: That's a story I'll never forget. Me and Lincoln were having some fun watching TV in The Loud House. But, then, I sensed something and I saw something heading for Lincoln: it looked like a microscopic submarine and I saw who it was piloting it: it was Lisa, and she had yet another evil plan to kill Lincoln. I grabbed a playing card and cup and put the microscopic submarine inside it, and then, using Lisa's shrink ray, I got it back to normal size along with Lisa, and then, I tied her up in nylon rope, and as soon as everyone gathered, I got her to really spill the beans and she said she planned on tearing Lincoln's genetic structure from the inside and see him die a horrible death, and she still replied that he was nothing but a test subject who's meant to be abused and disposed of, and she meant it in a cold-blooded manner. Everyone was really furious with her, but none more so than Lincoln, and when I saw his eyes turn from black to blood red with rage and his vampire fangs had elongated, I knew he was going to attack her, which he did by summoning shadow demons to attack her in a whirlwind of darkness and when it was done, Lisa was all mangled up, and then, he tossed her in an isolation cube in the basement, along with being grounded for nine months. Lincoln then fired a massive fireball at the shrink ray and submarine and melted them both down until they were nothing but melted metal. But, then, Lincoln broke down and cried: it seems Lisa's cold-hearted words really got to him and I stayed to comfort him, but I wasn't alone.

Lori: We all went up to Lincoln and comforted him. What Lisa tried to do and what she said after the jig was up really got to him, and he literally questioned whether Lisa truly loved him or she was just faking it.

Lynn: Based on the numerous times she's tried to kill him, that really got to him, and we were that close to calling the cops and getting Lisa sent to a nuthouse for life and disowning her. But, she was grounded for nine months for the attack, and she got beaten up by Lincoln when he went full vampire on her.

Tanjiro Kamado: I can't believe she did something like that, but Connie, your sight and hearing have saved Lincoln from getting killed by Lisa.

Nezuko Kamado: That's right, you weren't going to let the mean sisters do whatever they wanted to Linky.

Connie Sellingron: That's right, you two. But, tell me, if you saw what the five mean Loud Sisters were about to do to Lincoln, what would you both do?

Tanjiro Kamado: Knowing just how violent they were because of their dark sides, I'd find a way to take them down without resorting to lethal force.

Nezuko Kamado: Same here, but that would've been difficult if I were still under Muzan's influence, and what'll happen when I go berserk.

Nico: (Winces) Ooh, yeah, they'll get claw marks on them, and it'll be really bad if you used your Blood Demon Art: Exploding Blood because of Muzan's influence. But, Lincoln cured you and Tamayo of Muzan's influence, but you both still retained the powers you were given by him.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Leo and Elyon Brown were getting ready to head for Lake Lamode, but it was all thanks to a blind date organized by Nico. When they arrived in Lake Lamode separately, Leo was dressed in green swim trunks with his Signer Mark on them, sandals, and he has his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Elyon Brown was dressed in a green two-piece bikini with clocks, sandals, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble.

When Leo saw Elyon here, and Elyon saw Leo here, they were both surprised

Elyon Brown: Leo, you're…

Leo: My blind date. Ooh, Nico, you're going to get such a tickling when we get back. But, to tell you the truth, I've had feelings for you for a long time, Elyon.

Elyon Brown: Same with you, Leo. Shall we?

Leo and Elyon Brown began swimming in the waters of Lake Lamode and they were enjoying seeing the sights there as well. Then, they went into the buildings in the glass domes and they explored the places there as well, and they also had lunch in there as well. Then, as the sun was about to set, Leo went over to Elyon Brown and he wrapped his arms around her, and Elyon wrapped her arms around his neck, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate kiss. Then, they came back to The World Tree Estate, and Nico had a nervous smile on his face.

Nico: Uh, hey, Leo, Elyon, how was your date?

Leo: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Lake Lamode and had fun there. Now, if I were you, I'd start running as fast as you can, monkey boy!

Nico: Uh oh.

Nico ran fast, but Leo and Elyon caught him and they began tickling him, and he was laughing hysterically. Then, they ceased and helped him up.

Nico: Okay, I admit I deserved it, big time.

Elyon Brown: You sure did, but it wasn't bad, it turns out we both had feelings for each other for quite a long time.

Leo: We sure did, and you guys were getting ready for when we meet the Wizard Kamen Riders.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: It's going to be really awesome meeting them and seeing them in action.

Me: Say, you could also show them some of your magic, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Good idea, J.D.

---

We were over on the planet Urth in the world of Primal Rage and we were in the Hollows. It was the cave of Armadon and it was a scary cave.

Me: The Hollows of Urth.

Qin: Wow!

Laney: Just as amazing as ever.

Nico: Ben, you and Leslie are up for bonding time.

Ben: Awesome!

Leslie Gesneria: This is gonna be awesome.

Armadon: And as long as you guys are all here I will gladly make sure you are safe under my watch.

Qin: Thanks Armadon.

Camie: This came is really amazing though.

Tsuyu: It sure is. It goes on forever.

Lola: Yeah.

Ben: Are you happy that your mom's back?

Leslie: I sure am Ben. And me and my sister Ashleigh are so happy.

Qin: That's good.

Camie: We're glad.

Me: What your so-called father did to you and her was horrible.

Lola: Yeah.

Ben: My parents aren't like that at all.

Leslie Gesneria: Thank goodness for that.

Agony: Yeah your parents are so awesome Ben.

Ben: They sure are.

Lola: I agree.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But it's really awesome that your mom and dad now trust you to save the universe Ben.

Eli: It's a massive responsibility.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Armadon: I'm glad they do. I just wish that everything here on our world was like your world everyone.

Me: I wish that too.

Maria: Now that you mention it, we've never met your parents at all.

Me: Yeah we haven't met them.

Ben: Yeah my mom and dad are good people.

Gwen T.: Uncle Carl and Aunt Sandra are really nice people. But they were very overprotective of Ben when they saw us fighting a Highbreed Rampage.

Kevin Levin: That was crazy.

Me: Well I don't blame them for protecting Ben like that. They were just doing what they were doing as parents.

Nico: Yeah.

Kevin Levin: Just saying. But that Highbreed would've iced me if Ben hadn't followed us during his grounding.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But at least you guys are all okay.

Me: Yeah.

Julie: No offense, Ben. But you DID lie to your parents about the Omnitrix. This isn't like a one way street here.

Ben: I agree and I'm sorry I did that.

Me: I guess Ben was following the Superhero Rules back then before we all came along.

Qin: Yeah that's probably the reason.

Ben: That's probably it.

Lana: Yeah that was hard though.

Sunny Starscout: But at least your mom and dad understand now.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Ben: But I still feel guilty for lying to them like that though.

Julie: It's okay Ben.

Ben's Omnitrix: Unknown Alien DNA Detected.

Me: Uh oh. We got company.

But then we saw a strange eerie green glow in the distance and it was coming towards us slowly.

(THE X-FILES THEME PLAYS)

We saw it get closer and closer and it was a strange green alien with big eyes and it was emitting a strange and ominous green glow. It looked like what Mr. Burns looked like when he was under the influence. (Season 8 Episode 10)

Homer was shaking in fear!

Alien: Don't be afraid.

Lincoln: (growls) Haven't you made our blood boil enough, Burns?! JUST FUCKING DIE ALREADY!

Shanan: Wait Lincoln this isn't Burns! This is a Radionian. They come from the planet Radon XII in the galaxy M87.

Lincoln: Whoa.

Shanan: They are aliens that have this intense glowing green glow and they are really benevolent aliens that bring good and love.

Lincoln: Wow.

Ben scanned it and got its DNA. So did Bella, Lincoln, me and Eli.

Armadon: Amazing.

Nico: Thank goodness you aren't Burns.

Alien: I bring you peace.

I went up to the alien.

Me: Thank goodness you are not Burns.

I held out my hand and he put his hand on mine and it showed that it was a sign of interstellar friendship.

Twilight Sparkle: That is so awesome.

Eli: It sure is. (Senses Something) Whoa I feel a massive energy signal.

We saw a figure coming and the Alien got behind us and then we saw that the figure was REALLY a scary version of AKARED! It was ANOTHER AKARED!

Me: WHOA! Another AkaRed!

Qin: I did not expect this!

Nico: So Swartz made Another AbaRed after all!

Ben: Well, this isn't good.

Me: This must be Swartz's secret weapon! Okay buddy who are you!?

Another AKaRed: (In a girls voice) You know me J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and she had all red clothes and in the middle of her forehead was the kanji for red and she had ruby red Angel Wings and a Sword that had a Blood Red Blade. It looked like the sword that

Eragon has.

Me: Vina Murakami!

Vina Murakami: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Red Storm.

Nico: Red Storm?

Me: It's a nickname I gave her. She has the kanji for Red in the middle of her forehead and she loves dressing up in all red and has red hair and red eyes. I gave her the nickname Red Storm because she strikes with the fury of red lightning.

Vina Murakami: That's right.

Nico: That is a clever nickname. How do you know her?

Me: Me and Vina were big heroes over in Colorado and we busted some of the states most dangerous criminals. We brought them down and cashed them in on big bounties. We went after ones worth millions.

Vina Murakami: Good times there.

Nico: That is so cool.

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Vina Murakami: He made me into his secret weapon. He gave me this power in exchange for nothing. It was a secret weapon plan to get back at you guys for destroying some of his plans.

Me: I had a feeling he was gonna launch an attack one day against us.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I'm sorry we have to fight Vina but you aren't yourself. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: This fight's gonna be tough.

Me: Yep. We're facing Another Ranger with 46+ Years of Red Rangers on her. But we can do it.

Vina changed into Another AbaRed.

Me: I have a feeling she is going to have all the weapons of all the red rangers from over the course of 46+ years imbued with all the core and non-core members of the M.O.E.

Another AkaRed: Nope. Just this.

She pulled out a sword and it was a powerful sword that was imbued with all the core and non-core members powers!

Me: WHOA! One weapon imbued with all those powers!

Nico: Mommy.

She fired blasts of fire with all the Fire Element Users of the M.O.E. and I absorbed the fire and it made me stronger! I had a massively powerful fire aura that was more powerful than anything I've ever felt!

Me: Wow! That fire from that sword is 100 billion googolplex times more powerful than anything we know!

Nico: WHOA! That sword enhanced all the powers of the M.O.E. Members that powerfully!? Incredible!

Another AkaRed: Cool huh?

Me: Well then. (Reverts back) We're going to need to kick it to the extreme.

I went Super Angel Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Love, Hope, Friendship and Love) **Now that's more like it!**

Another AkaRed: This form is Awesome J.D.!

Me: **Thanks Red Storm.**

She then fired a massive blast of lightning with all the Lightning users of the M.O.E. and it hit Lincoln and he absorbed all the lightning and his lightning aura was immensely powerful!

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Stewie threw a grenade at her and pulled Brian down.

Me: **Fire in the hole!**

We ducked and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and when the smoke cleared she was encased in a water ball to protect her.

Me: **Wow! Red Storm this sword is awesome.**

Another AkaRed: It sure is. Lets see how you like this.

She fired a blast of light and it hit Camie, Himiko and Miku and it had them in smoking hot bikini swimsuits. Camie's was black. Himiko's was red and Miku's was purple.

Miku Yuuki: Wow! (STRIKES A POSE) Like what you see J.D.?

Camie: (Strikes a Pose) How do we look?

Himiko: (Strikes a pose) I think I look sexy.

Me: **You look awesome girls. (PURRS)**

Suddenly we heard laughing and then we saw Master Jiraiya and he got launched by a powerful nosebleed and then he crashed into Another AbaRed and she exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

It was more powerful than any explosion the Rangers caused! I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I caught the Sword! Then I went over to Vina and picked her up and she had a massive headache.

Me: **Vina are you okay?**

Vina: (GROANS) What a tremendous headache.

Me: **At least you're okay. Thanks to Jiraiya-sensei.**

Nico: His perverse antics really helped us out this time.

We laughed.

Swartz was watching us.

Swartz: NO! J.D. YOU RUINED MY SECRET WEAPON! (ENRAGED WITH INTENSE FURY!) I WILL KILL YOU FOR THIS J.D. KNUDSON! YOU WILL PAY DEARLY FOR THIS! I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE!

He punched a screen and it exploded!

---

Back at the estate we were getting ready for watching a Robot Chicken Sketch.

Taiga: Thanks for letting me visit, guys.

Me: No problem Taiga. You are the next mission in 4 days.

Taiga: Looking forward to that.

Kopaka: How have Emu and everyone been?

Taiga: Great Kopaka.

Me: Nicole is really excited to help out with you guys.

Nicole: Boy I sure am.

Taiga: I'm really glad.

Hobbes: I am too.

Susie: Personally, Hobbes, I'm glad I can see you now!

Nico: (laughs) You always did adore Hobbes!

Me: She sure did. I think that's so awesome.

Taiga: Me too.

Me: Okay are we ready?

Taiga: I hope the Robot Chicken Sketches live up to their funny reputation.

Me: Some do and some don't. But we did face the Robot Chicken version of the Great Pumpkin on Kendra's big day mission.

Kendra: We sure did.

Me: Yep. And we made an awesome pizza firing tank.

2012 Leo: That was cool.

Me: Okay. Calvin, Hobbes, Susie, the sketch I'm going to show you all might give you nightmares. So you have been warned.

Calvin: Okay.

I played the sketch.

Mother: Happy birthday, Calvin.

(Calvin opens up the gift which is revealed to be a stuffed animal)

Calvin: Wow! A real tiger! I can't believe you got me a real, live tiger!

(Hobbes jumps out of the gift package and playfully chases Calvin around the living room, however, in the parents' perspective, Calvin is simply running around the living room alone while Hobbes is in the couch, not moving at all)

Father: Oookay…?

(Cut to Calvin dressed as a cowboy and Hobbes dressed as an Indian at the backyard. Calvin's parents can be seen observing them in the background.)

Calvin: Native-Americans would be more plentiful if they hadn't traded their land for casinos.

Hobbes: Well, cowboys never even existed. They're just a masculine image campaign purported by Marlboro.

(As Hobbes starts playing tag with Calvin, we cut to Calvin's parents watching Calvin from inside the house)

Father: I think something's wrong with our son.

(Cut to Calvin and Hobbes inside a therapist's office)

Calvin: This is some bullshit!

Hobbes: Yeah!

Therapist: Who are you talking to?

Calvin: To Hobbes: my pet tiger. (Hobbes smiles and points to himself.) Can't you see him?

(Back in the therapist's perspective, Hobbes is back to looking like a normal plush toy.)

Therapist: Hm… that's just a stuffed animal.

Calvin: No, it's not. He's real! Get him, Hobbes!

(Hobbes hisses and mauls the therapist as the latter screams and blood splatters against the wall. It is then revealed that Calvin is simply narrating the gory scenario, out loud. Back to the the therapist's perspective, everything's normal.)

Calvin: Blood is everywhere! The vicious tiger shows no mercy!

Therapist: (writing notes) I see…

(In a hospital, the mother and father are witnessing their son receive shock therapy. As Calvin screams in pain, Calvin's parents can only hug each other)

Therapist: This is for the best. (holding up a bottle of pills) Give him these pills every two hours. (Calvin winces and moans.)

(cut to Calvin talking with the now stuffed Hobbes)

Calvin: Hobbes… Hobbes? (looks down) Hmm…

Hobbes: Psst… Calvin.

Calvin: Hobbes!

Hobbes: Calvin, your parents don't believe. We have to kill them. (takes out a chainsaw and smiles evilly as the camera goes black)

(cut to the blood-covered living room with Hobbes next to the blood-covered chainsaw, Calvin stands at the door with a police officer)

Policeman: Son, did you do this?

Calvin: Me? No, my tiger did! He's a bloodthirsty monster!

Policeman: Okay, you're coming with us!

(Calvin grabs Hobbes and narrowly escapes the officer and lock a door. They hide in a nearby trash can. The policeman holds his gun up to the can. Inside the can, it resembles the inside of a rocket.)

Calvin: Fasten your seatbelt, Hobbes! We're going to Mars!

(Calvin imagines their 'spaceship' landing in Mars, Calvin and Hobbes jump out and dance around)

Calvin: Wow! Mars is amazing!

(cut to Calvin in a straitjacket, inside a solitary confinement room, with the plush Hobbes toy by his side)

Calvin: (with huge eyes, grinning creepily) Mars is amazing… Mars is amaaaaaazing…

(cut to static, sketch ends)

When it was done everyone was shocked.

Me: So what do you think of that?

Calvin had his mouth hanging open and I closed it.

Poromon: Who thought that was funny?

Tory: Poromon, do you want our honest opinion?

Poromon: Yes. That was a crazy sketch!

Nico: It was.

Taiga: So Calvin in this one had mental problems!?

Lola: That was NOT FUNNY!

Qin: That was a clear example of imagination gone bad.

Calvin: I would NEVER want to kill my parents!

Breakdown: Even if they aren't always good to you.

Calvin: NO WAY!

Me: You are a good hearted kid Calvin.

Qin: That was just a sketch though. It's not real.

Eli: Just like the one I saw with the Disney Princesses.

Varie: That was a bad one.

Lola: Yeah that was awful.

Nico: Or the one with that Toy Story Sketch with that bad toy.

Me: I think we get the idea.

Hobbes: I would never use a chainsaw. My claws are good enough!

Mirage: I was unsettled by that evil grin of yours.

Hobbes: I know.

Me: Boy that was scary though. But yeah. Sorry you guys had to see that though.

Calvin: I'll be okay.

Hobbes: Same here.

Taiga: Yeah.

Nico: Well now that that's done lets get ready for Elyon's big day mission.

Calvin: You guys believe me, right? I'm not a bad person like Gremlin is!

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) Calvin, Gremlin deserves the Black Gates! You don't! You are a child with a brilliant imagination!

Nico: Who's touched the hearts of all young kids out there. Including me when I was your age?

Me: You have been a massive inspiration to many people and you don't have one mean bone in you.

Hobbes: That's right Calvin. You are a good person.

Me: Yeah and also it's just a sketch. It never happened.

Calvin: Oh. Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Then The Top, Firebrand, Trapster, Mole Man, LaGrange, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Dr. Polaris, Roxy Rocket, and Marionette Shadow appeared.

Top: Can me, Firebrand, Trapster, Mole Man, LaGrange, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Dr. Polaris, Roxy Rocket, and Marionette Shadow go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can.

Qin: This is gonna be a really awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Dive Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. One for a Storm Elemental from the world of Dungeons & Dragons.

Me: Very interesting.

Lola: Yeah. So we're going for a weather monster.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head out guys!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I bring grave news: Elyon's evil brother, Phobos, has returned from the dead, and he still wants revenge on all of you for killing him long ago.

We gasped in shock.

Me: That heartless bastard, doesn't he know when to stay dead?!

Lincoln: I thought we were rid of him for good when Liru the Werewolf and you and I ripped him to shreds last year and sent him to Oblivion.

Nico: Yeah, that's right. But, it looks like that bastard refuses to stay dead for good, this time, he's getting The Black Gates, and he's never ever coming back.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Oberon, an old enemy of the Manhattan Clan, and he's coming to get revenge on them for ruining his plans long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Goliath, you and the Manhattan Clan aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Oberon, and he's coming to get revenge on you all for ruining his plans long ago.

The Manhattan Clan gasped in shock.

Goliath (Gargoyles) : I thought we'd never have to deal with Oberon again. But, he refuses to learn his lesson.

Nico: Goliath, what can you tell us about Oberon? I sense he can be a potential member of The Masters of Evil.

Goliath (Gargoyles): Of course, Nico.

Goliath proceeded to tell us of their old enemy, Oberon.

---

Oberon

Oberon, also known as Lord Oberon, is the leader of the Children of Oberon. He currently resides on Avalon with his wife, Queen Titania and the Avalon Clan.

Personality

Unlike all human magic-users and most of the Third Race, he doesn't need targets of his magic to see or hear him for it to be effective. Even with reduced power, or while physically weakened, he is still a very forceful and formidable opponent. Because of such power, he tends to be very prideful, discourteous, and very ill-tempered, although he has shown a selfless and noble side to himself and is prepared to compromise.

History

Oberon was the son of Queen Mab. He eventually overthrew his supposedly insane mother, but no details of their power struggle are known, although Mab did supposedly not die. Oberon was once married to Lady Titania, but her frivolous actions caused them to separate for many centuries. As a means of her and the rest of the Third Race to "learn humility", Oberon passed an edict expelling all of his people from Avalon until the time of "The Gathering", a time when they all would return to Avalon, and then left himself. What he did during this time is unknown. Oberon has two children with Titania, one male and one female, and fathered at least two sons with mortal women: Merlin and an unknown changeling boy. When Oberon returned to Avalon as a prelude to the Gathering and at the behest of the Weird Sisters, he discovered that "his island" had been occupied by the Avalon Clan of Gargoyles. Disturbed by this, he attempted to remove them, but was thwarted by his wife Titania, the gargoyle Goliath and an iron bell forged by Elisa Maza, Tom the Guardian and Princess Katharine. Following this, he remarried Titania (now much matured) and proclaimed that the Avalon Clan were his new palace guards and that the magic of his children would not affect any of their clan.

His motives and behavior are often amoral and hypocritical at best. While he was generous enough in sparing the Avalon Clan their lives and allowed them to stay on Avalon, his impudence and short temper contradicted his own edict of staying out of human affairs such as when he assisted his wife Titania in attempting to kidnap David Xanatos' son, Alexander, to Avalon. In the process, he battled Goliath for the second time violating another edict of his that his magic would not affect him or his clan. Upon returning to Avalon following the battle, he made a thinly veiled threat at the Manhattan Clan, leaving his relationship with him and Goliath and his clans open to question in the future as to whether or not he is a friend or foe.

## Characteristics

Oberon is the most powerful of the Third Race, except for his mother Queen Mab, and even then, he was still able to overthrow her. He possesses considerable authority over Avalon, and can order its trees and rocks to attack intruders; he had this ability even when temporarily weakened by Titania during his battle with Goliath, Angela, and Gabriel. He also possesses many other great powers, too numerous to mention. Like all of the Third Race, however, he is vulnerable to iron; when struck in the chest by Petros Xanatos' iron-tipped harpoon, he was temporarily withered into a gaunt, elderly figure. Oberon is an arrogant figure, who does whatever he pleases and will not tolerate interference with his plans. But he is not a complete tyrant. He forbade his subjects to meddle in the lives of mortals out of comparative maturity, and although he himself does not always live up to such standards himself, he still takes them fairly seriously. He can be generous to his adversaries (as when he not only permitted the Avalon Clan to remain on his island in the end, but even made it his guard of honor), and does abide by the letter of his law, if not always the spirit of it. His attitude towards mortals is one of fully aware superiority; he responds to their behavior often with a sense of fascinated (and detached) curiosity, although if they defy him, he quickly loses his temper. While Oberon, like all of the Third Race, can alter his appearance at will, his "regular form" is that of a tall, haughty, aristocratic figure in royal garb, with white hair, blue skin, and "elvish" features.

Alongside being Merlin's father by a human woman, Oberon has also become the father of a son and daughter by Titania. We know nothing more about them than that at present, however. He also fathered another child upon a human woman: the little Indian boy over whom he and Titania quarreled in A Midsummer Night's Dream, though we do not know at present how accurate Shakespeare's portrayal of this quarrel was in the Gargoyles Universe.

## Powers and abilities

Oberon is one of the most powerful individuals in the Gargoyle series. Only Queen Mab's power is greater than his. But still he was able to overthrow her. (And maybe Titania is as powerful as he is, although she usually stays in the background.) He has displayed a vast repertoire of magical powers, such as: Flying, Shape-shifting, Conjuration, Telekinesis, Teleportation, Super-strength, Spellcasting, Hypnosis, Energy Blasts, Power-stripping, Reality-bending, Animating inanimate objects, Enchanting, Casting Illusions, Moving at lightning-speed (maybe only over short distances), Energy absorption (lightning to grow to immense size), Fast regeneration, To let others falling into sleep with a look

Conjuring objects, Control over the forces of Avalon, Creating strong gusts of wind (through hand moving and blow), Sensing Titania (and maybe other fairies), Penetrating through solid matter, Turn someone into glass by touch, Freezing, Re-changing others, Melting objects, Reflecting energy shield, High resistance to physically injury, Reflecting energy blasts by hand

Oberon can do anything he can imagine. The only limits to his powers are the common weakness of all fairies to iron and the laws Oberon made.

Spells: "Branch and root, twig and vine, strike with your master's wrath divine!", "Lake of fire heed my say! Seize, with hands of flame, my prey!", "Let frozen rain be your bane!"

---

When Goliath was finished, we were shocked.

Nico: So, he may be an honorable villain, but he's also a hypocrite as well.

Me: So, he needs to spend some time in The Masters of Evil's prison before he can be fully put into The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Yep, but I also need to strip him of his powers with my power-stripping curse.

Nico: Awesome idea, Linc, that way, Vypra can give him back his powers, once he's done some time in prison. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Wizard Kamen Riders.

Me: And we're going to make sure Gremlin dies a horrible painful death.

Lincoln: Along with one of the Wizard Kamen Riders' main enemies and that monster, Phobos.

Elyon Brown: This'll be the last time you ever come back to terrorize Meridian and Kandrakar, Phobos, and this time, I'll see to it that you never rise again.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and we saw them batting Khepri!

Firebrand: There they are!

Me: And they are battling Khepri!

Nico: Nice! Lets go!

We flew at them.

Khepri: You guys are going to die.

Harutu: We'll see about that.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and fireballs rained down and they hit Khepri and exploded all over and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Haruto: You're in for it now!

Khepri: What do you mean!

We arrived.

Me: You are not turning anyone into phantoms today you douchebag!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nitoh: YEAH!

Rinka: Take that!

Hataru: YEAH!

Elyon: Looks like we got here just in time bro.

Haruto: You sure did sis. Awesome to see you all here.

Me: Same here Hataru.

Flamefeather: We want to thank you guys for helping us out at Lego Odym.

Haruto: It was no problem.

Rinka: That was so awesome going to that world.

Me: It sure was. We got so much to talk about. Also we're sorry you had to meet the team early because of Dark Danny.

Hataru: No worries.

Nitoh: No worries. That was an emergency situation.

Jared: But it was awesome meeting you all.

Hitoshi: That was cool.

Haruto: That was great though.

Rinka: How is Medusa doing?

Daphne Andreas: She's doing really good.

Top: She's an awesome member of the M.O.E. now.

Lola: Yeah.

Mole Man: But at least you get to meet new additions. More or less.

Nico: Yep.

Haruto: Lets head over to the Antique store.

Nico: Great.

We walked over there.

Me: How has Koyomi been doing?

Haruto: Really good J.D. thank you.

Me: Awesome.

Beastbox: I like how Fire Style is your default form. Reminds me of Nick.

Haruto: I'm glad it does.

We arrived.

Haruto: Here we are.

Lola: Nice place.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is nice.

Twilight Sparkle: I think this is awesome here.

Me: Yeah.

Sou Fueki: Hello guys!

Me: Hello Sou.

Sou Fueki: Glad you all could make it.

Koyomi: Yeah you guys came just in time.

Me: We sure did.

Swordsman: Now we know that we can kill your White Wizard self without consequences.

Sou: That's for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Haruto: Thank goodness.

Me: Gremlin is gonna be given the black gates for his crimes.

Haruto: You really hate him don't you?

Me: Hate is an understatement. But here is what we came here to tell you.

I pulled out my bag and unzipped it and in it was numerous Wizard Rings and they were for the Frenemies we have of the M.O.E.

Rinka: Are those Wizard Rings?

Me: Yep. These are Wizard Rings imbued with the powers of our Frenemies in the M.O.E.

Poromon got out 1 beer bottle.

Haruto: What's that?

Poromon: 1 bottle of beer!

G1 Venom: At least it's just one.

Rinka: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't Fucking Ask.

Haruto: How did you get these rings?

Me: We defeated Another Version of you and Nitoh that was made by Swartz. He is the enemy of the Zi-O Kamen Riders.

Haruto: SAY WHAT!?

Nico: Yeah it's really crazy.

Olivia Houou: And they defeated another version of Phoenix. That was me. Sorry my name is Olivia Houou and I was Another Phoenix.

Haruto: Pleasure to meet you and you look awesome with his sword. You must have his powers now.

Olivia Houou: I sure do.

Haruto: Tell us everything.

We did so and it was terrible that Swartz did what he did.

Haruto: Swartz is going to pay for this.

Me: Save most of him for us. We already called dibs on killing him. He really pissed us off.

Qin: Big time. Mostly with Nico and J.D.

Me: Yep.

Dr. Polaris: (looks on the TV) Guys, I think we need to get out there right away.

Nico: Why?

Dr. Polaris: Some people are falling to Despair!

Me: Time to show you how we absorb Negative Energy.

We went to help out.

Takato, Jeri and my Shadow Clone were heading over to Takato's family bakery in the mean time.

We saw lots of people enveloped in auras of darkness and were crying.

Tornado Man: Alright. Just absorbing the Negative Energy isn't enough. We have to make sure they don't fall into despair again.

Haruto: Leave that to me.

DRIVE ON!

Haruto: HENSHIN!

He transformed!

He and Nico and Elyon put rings on them.

Me: Now for this.

I held out my hands and sucked in all the darkness that was turning them into Phantoms and my rainbow fire aura exploded out and it was immensely powerful and overflowing with intense life energy and it made lots of plants all over grow wildly! They were cured and saved from Despair!

Haruto: WHOA!

Koyomi: That was incredible!

Nitoh: Wow! They weren't kidding when they said they can absorb Negative Energy.

Nico: Yep.

Marionette Shadow: That's a lot down.

Poliwag: And a lot more to go.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elyon made shadow clones and they did the same thing and I was REALLY SUCKING IN all their Negative Energy!

Qin: WHOA!

But it was affecting many of us we all did so to help.

Our rainbow fire auras exploded out and made us more powerful.

Rinka: Wow! Let me help out!

Rinka concentrated and she sucked in Negative Energy and she felt her power increase too!

Rinka: Wow! This is amazing!

Eli: It's one of our most amazing powers!

She was getting stronger and stronger.

All the people were cured.

Nico: That's that.

Qin: Whoa! That was intense!

Koyomi: That was incredible!

My Clone, Takato and Jeri came back.

Me 2: We're back.

Jeri: We got some food from Takato's bakery.

Takato: And it was good to see my parents again.

Molly Hale: I didn't know Takato's bakery was in this area.

Me: It's 500 yards from here. Takato was starting to feel a little homesick.

Qin: Wow.

We got to having some of their food.

Takato: We saw what happened. Are you guys all right?

Me: We are. (Eats a cream puff) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: (Eats a bread) Mmm! Man Takato your mom and dad make awesome breads.

Roxy Rocket: What did you get for us?

Me: Plenty of cream puffs and breads.

Roxy Rocket: Cool.

We got to eating.

Roxy Rocket: (Eating a Cream Puff) Mmm! Yummy.

Laney: Delicious.

Rika Nonaka: How has your mom and dad been?

Takato: Great Rika.

Nico: Awesome.

Acid Storm: Did you tell your folks about the crap that's about to go down in the next several hours?

Takato: We sure did and they understood.

Me: Yeah we told them everything and we told them to be safe.

Acid Storm: Good.

Me: They gave Jeri and Takato their blessings.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: We're glad they respect Takato and Jeri being a couple too.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: They actually knew that Takato and Jeri were a thing and that Takato has had a crush on Jeri since school.

Takato: Yeah. (Blushes) It's part of my feelings for her.

Jeri: Aww.

Me: Yeah.

Haruto: That's awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Dr. Destiny: Do you know what I just realized?

Nico: What?

Dr. Destiny: The Wizard team and their history is similar to Harry's history. Think about it. Harry and Haruto are the main heroes. Nitoh and Ron are both the best friends. Koyomi and Hermione are the girls of the trios. Rinko and Ginni are the secondary girls. Even Gremlin is the Bellatrix to White Wizard's Voldemort.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Now that you mention it yes they are.

Rinka: Very coincidental.

Me: And very similar. Except Voldemort and his followers were genocidal racists.

Eli: They were going to wipe out most of the entire human race so that Pureblood Wizards can rule the world.

Haruto: That is pure evil but that is exactly right.

Julio Santana: Any place around here similar to Hogwarts you can think of?

Dr. Destiny: Actually, no.

Me: Darn. But one of these days we'll have to show you guys Hogwarts and Diagon Alley.

Qin: Yeah that place is awesome and so is the Weasley Brothers Fireworks Shop.

Lana: And these are really tasty too.

Lana pulled out some Bertie Bott's Every Flavor Beans.

Ron Weasley: (British Accent) Bertie Bott made EVERY flavor those beans. Chocolate, peppermint, spinach, liver, tripe, earwax, vomit and more.

Me: It's LITERALLY every flavor.

Olivia Houou: I like the Cinnamon Flavor ones.

Daphne Andrea: Yeah they are cool.

LaGrange: Why don't we have the usual battles now?

Me: Good idea. You guys are in for an awesome show.

Haruto: Do we get our archenemies too?

Me: You sure do.

Daphne Andrea: And Medusa is my archenemy now. It's awesome.

Lola: Yeah it's gonna be fun.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so.

Then Taskmaster, King Shark, Cluemaster, Girder, Gearhead, Vortex, Madame Masque, Batroc the Leaper, Abra Kadabra and Merman appeared.

Nico: Taskmaster, King Shark, Cluemaster, Girder, Gearhead, Vortex, Madame Masque, Batroc the Leaper, Abra Kadabra and Merman.

Taskmaster: I didn't expect Takato's family to live around here either.

King Shark: Neither did I.

Cluemaster: But now, we know.

Me: Takato was feeling a little homesick. But I wanted to actually see his bakery too. It was awesome.

King Shark: Did he have good food?

Roxy Rocket: Some of the best ever.

Nico: Yep.

Girder: (to Nico) Heard you went to another planet this morning.

Nico: We sure did.

Gearhead: What was it?

Nico: It was a planet made entirely out of Smoked Meats.

Me: You guys should have seen it. It was amazing.

Qin: Yeah and it was more than enough to make Nico drool waterfalls.

Nico: Yeah it was so delicious too.

Lola: Yep.

Jeri: It was so awesome.

?: Boy it must've been.

A figure came out and it was AGENT X from the Magiranger VS Dekaranger Movie!

---

Apollos the Demon was originally a Hades Beastman who left Infershia to become an Alienizer and renamed himself Agent X (エージェントX Ējento Ekkusu), returning to Earth in the events of Magiranger vs. Dekaranger. He wielded two swords and could shoot lightning from his eyes. His goal was to obtain the Flower of Heaven in order to power up Heavy Industrial Machine Abretrex II so that it could extract all the love from the world so it could become a hellish wasteland filled with only misery, hatred, and slaughter.

He learned the merchant teachings of Rainian Agent Abrella and aspired to follow in his footsteps as his apprentice and successor, using Abrella's connections to commit horrible yet unexplained crimes, one of which involved the death of a Chanbenarian family. His catchphrase seems to be "I make no mistakes" as he keeps saying that line. He was working with Algolian Baurbon to fulfil his conquest and held Urara Ozu and Jasmine Reimon hostage in the Kedomono Realm, until he got the Flower of Heaven. in order to power up Heavy Industrial Machine Abretrex II so that it could extract all the love from the world so it could become a hellish wasteland filled with only misery, hatred, and slaughter. When the Rangers came to rescue Urara and Jasmine at the Mountain of Screams in the Marudeyouna Worlds, Agent X defeated the Rangers and stole the Flower of Heaven. Agent X and Babon then powered up Abretrex II, and were about to destroy all love on the planet with it, when the Rangers destroyed it with a combined mecha attack. Legend MagiRed and the Deka Battlizer beat him with the Double Red Fire Finish. Agent X and Babon were soon killed when the Flower of Heaven endowed the Rangers with the magical power of its Blizzard of Light needed to destroy the duo with the Fantastic Strike Out.

---

Eli: Agent X! I remember you! You were get the Flower of Heaven to power up the Abretrex II machine and turn Earth into a hellish world!

Agent X: That's right. Good memory.

Me: That would not be a good sight.

Agent X: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! There wasn't a full team up between SPD and Mystic Force either.

Me: Man what a ripoff!

Qin: That would have been awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah it sure would have been awesome.

Vypra then came.

Me: Hey Vypra.

Vypra: Hey guys. I have 2 new archenemies for Haruto and Nitoh. But Ruby and her friends might not like what I have in mind.

2 figures came out and one was KOYO OZAKI from Bungo Stray Dogs and our old enemy LEONARDO LIONHEART!

---

Koyo Ozaki

**Kouyou Ozaki** (In Japanese: 尾崎 紅葉, *Ozaki Kōyō* ) is a member of the Port Mafia and a minor antagonist in the manga and anime series *Bungou Stray Dogs* . She acts as the mother figure of Kyouka Izumi and is one of the major mafiosi that tries to stop Kyouka's abduction. She is a direct reference to the Japanese author with the same pen name (who was actually a male in real life).

She is voiced by Ami Koshimizu in the Japanese version, who also voiced Ibuki Mioda, and by Cindy Robinson in the English dubbed version.

Kouyou Ozaki has been in the Port Mafia since she was a teenager. When she was young, she tried to run away from the mafia with a man she admired. The mafia, however, captured them and killed the man. Kouyou held a grudge against the current leader of the mafia but was willing to comply with Ougai Moriwhen he took the position as the leader of the mafia.

She eventually became an executive of the mafia. When Kyouka Izumi, a girl with a nearly identical quirk to Kouyou, was taken in, Kouyou took the job as being her acting guardian and mentor. Kouyou related to Kyouka, having the same powers and having a similarly tragic past, and started caring for her deeply.

When Kyouka defected, Kouyou eventually tracked her down while she was hanging out with Atsushi. Kouyou brought a set of minor mafia agents and planned on taking in Kyouka forcefully, threatening the life of Atsushi. The fight was going relatively well when the Armed Detective Agency members, Kenji and Kunikada intercepted the fight. They had a standoff when yet another faction showed up: The Guild. The Guild badly wounded everyone in both the Port Mafia and the Armed Detective agency instantly. The Armed Detective Agency backup arrived before the Port Mafia's backup, so they abducted Kouyou as a prisoner of war.

## Leonardo Lionheart

**Professor Leonardo Lionheart** (simply known as **Leonardo Lionheart** ) is a major antagonist in *RWBY* . He was the headmaster of Haven Academy and a turncoat member of Ozpin's Group. He served as an informant in Mistral for Salemand her organization. He served as one of the main antagonists of Volume 5.

He was voiced by Daman Mills.

### Background

Lionheart was one of Ozpin's associates, but at some point he was confronted and coerced into working for Salem and her organization. He would then provide Salem with information that allowed her to kill several Huntsmen and Huntresses and give Cinder and her team entrance into the Vytal Festival under the guise of being students from Haven, which ultimately resulted in the Fall of Beacon.

### Volume 4

In "No Safe Haven", after Ruby finishes her letter, Qrow jokes that he is normally the one saving her. Despite their plan to soon meet Leonardo Lionheart, Arthur Watts has already arrived in his office, suggesting that Lionheart is the informant that Salem ordered Watts to meet with in "The Next Step".

### Volume 5

In "Welcome to Haven", The academy is emptied out, its remaining staff having been given leave after fighting Grimm on the borders of the kingdom. Qrow is unhappy that the Relic is not being protected. It comes out that each Relic is locked in a chamber that only a designated Maiden can open. Qrow reveals that he believes the Spring Maiden is with Raven Branwen, but Lionheart delays going after her. After Qrow and the students leave, Watts,who had been listening, has his emblem appear on the desk and chides Lionheart for his poor improvisation skill. Arthur Watts who was listening to the whole conversation, contacts him and tells Lionheart he needs to work on improvisation.

In "Dread in the Air", Watts appears and takes Lionheart to a Seer, which establishes connection between them and Salem. Lionheart then gives his report about the location of the Spring Maiden and implores her to hurry because he is at odds with Qrow. He is suddenly choked by the Seer, and Salem warns him not to overstep his boundaries before she has the Grimm let him go.

In "True Colors", It is then revealed that Lionheart made the call at Raven Branwen's behest. She asks him why he would work for Salem, to which Lionheart answers that he's afraid of her, and could tell that Raven is too. Raven, however, denies his claims, despite how she actually feels deep down.

In "The More the Merrier", Lionheart waits at Haven to meet with Qrow and co. for the ambush. He is concerned, however, when he sees that they brought their weapons. Raven arrives and reveals they both arranged an ambush, allowing Cinder's Faction, along with Vernal, to get inside Haven just as Hazel Rainartarrives with Adam Taurus and the White Fang. It is subsequently revealed that not only was Lionheart contacting Salem for years, but that he was also responsible for getting Cinder's Faction inside the Vytal Festival, thus being indirectly responsible for the Fall of Beacon. Qrow then becomes angry at Lionheart, particularly when figuring out the reason he couldn't find any Huntsmen or Huntresses was that Lionheart sent them all to die. While the fighting breaks out, Oscar confronts Lionheart, and the latter soon figures out Ozpin has already reincarnated inside Oscar. During their battle, Lionheart contemplates bringing Oscar to Salem, reasoning that if he brings

Ozpin directly to her, he can be free of her influence.

In "Vault of the Spring Maiden", Oscar swiftly defeats Lionheart, sending him tumbling down. But Lionheart reveals to Hazel that Ozpin has already reincarnated inside Oscar, sending Hazel into a blind rage. Lionheart assists Hazel by shooting at Oscar from long distance, and continues to do so throughout "Downfall".

In "Haven's Fate", upon realizing the Mistral authorities have arrived and they stop the White Fang, Lionheart flees the battle into his office. Salem contacts Lionheart one more time through a Seer, demanding to know why he's running and if there's something he should tell her. He attempts to blame Cinder Fall for deviating from the original plan. He pleads with her at first for mercy, stating he can still be useful, only to fire at the Seer upon not receiving an answer. She quickly disarms him, and as he attempts to run away, the Seer drags him away while he desperately begs for mercy once more, only to be gruesomely murdered by her.

Volume 6

In "Argus Limited", Qrow reveals a cover story for the Battle of Haven; in order to preserve the public's image of the academies and Huntsmen, Lionheart is told to have died defending his school from the White Fang. Ozpin, who had ordered this, later reveals he did this because he still respected everything that Leonardo had did for the people before he succumbed to his cowardice: Although he still felt betrayed, which only makes Ozpin more determined to try, albeit in vain, to keep his secrets from the group, Ozpin believed that Leonardo should best be remembered for his lifetime of service than the condemning actions he did in his last moments.

---

Me: (GASP) Leonardo Lionheart!?

Ruby: That fucking sellout!?

Haruto: I can tell you guys have a lot of history with him.

Ruby: We don't want to talk about it.

Nico: Are you sure having him is a good idea?

Vypra: He only did it because his life was threatened.

Nico: I see.

Qin: Whoa.

Koyo: So I get Wizard as my archenemy.

Haruto: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Brody Romero, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Nico's Rescue on a Smoked Meat Planet

Taskmaster was first.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) This time, Nico's Rescue was on a Smoked Meat Planet. How much did he eat?

Brody: Lots of it. It was an awesome and really tasty planet.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and it was so awesome to see a world like that.

Starshine Sparkle. Even Homer loved it. It was as good as a smoked meat buffet from his Hive Barbecue.

Spyro: That is so cool.

Taskmaster: Sounds like my kind of planet. Lets do it!

Brody activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

GEORGE STEPHEN AND TASKMASTER!

Taskmaster: Ah the inventor of the Barbecue Grill back in 1952. Good choice and perfect for what we talked about.

Brody: Yeah it was awesome.

(FAR FROM ANY ROAD BY THE HANDSOME FAMILY PLAYS)

Brody: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

From the dusty mesa

Her looming shadow grows

Hidden in the branches of the poison creosote

She twines her spines up slowly

Towards the boiling sun

And when I touched her skin

My fingers ran with blood

In the hushing dusk under a swollen silver moon

I came walking with the wind to watch the cactus bloom

And strange hands halted me, the looming shadows danced

I fell down to the thorny brush and felt the trembling hands

When the last light warms the rocks

And the rattlesnakes unfold

Mountain cats will come to drag away your bones

And rise with me forever

Across the silent sand

And the stars will be your eyes

And the wind will be my hands

They danced and fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

Peyton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - Us battling Another Big Chill and the Camelopardalis Zodiarts

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) Not only did Nico, Jeri, and the others fight Another Big Chill. But they also fought the Camelopardalis Zodiarts.

Peyton: They sure did and it was cool hearing about that.

Rarity: Oh it most sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I thought it was cool too.

Gill Grunt: It sure was fun hearing about it. But it was more tasting the smoked meat from the planet.

King Shark: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Peyton activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

LOUIS AGASSIZ AND KING SHARK!

King Shark: Louis Agassiz?

Peyton: Hey discovered the first ever Megalodon Fossil back in 1835. He was from Switzerland and discovered the first fossil for that.

King Shark: Wow that is interesting.

(NAUTILUS BY 2002 PLAYS)

Water swirled around them and so did ice and jewels and they smashed him down.

---

Aang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) Lincoln's rescue was in the Hidden Leaf Village. I suspect he ranted at Evil Sasuke as well.

Aang: Oh he sure did. And it was really cool.

Rainbow Dash: And so awesome. We put the whole thing on Social Media.

Scootaloo: Yeah it was awesome.

Scootaloo showed what happened and it was awesome.

---

We rushed on over, and right before Evil Sasuke was about to kill Simulator Naruto, Lincoln punched Evil Sasuke so hard in the face with his immense brute superhuman strength, he sent him flying into a mountain of rock, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety, and we healed Simulator Naruto. When Evil Sasuke came out, his clothes were torn and bloody, and he was really pissed off now, especially when he saw me.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Hmm, yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to J.D. in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When that bastard made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and he turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness? But, it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. Just like J.D., I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me, and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the Devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer, it's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch, and on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others, you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck**

**about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why J.D. killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

We all really cheered extremely wildly for Lincoln using the Evil Sasuke Rant on him, and this drove Evil Sasuke completely insane with wild uncontrollable rage and fury.

Me: Alright, that's telling him, Lincoln!

Nico: Yeah, take that, Evil Sasuke!

Evil Sasuke made a Chidori in his left arm and he was about to run at and attack Lincoln, but Lincoln fired a Destructo Disk made of molten lava at Evil Sasuke, and it hit him and it sliced off his left arm and burned him really badly and he screamed in excruciating pain and rage.

Me: Whoa, now that's new!

Nico: You can also create a Destructo Disk made of the elemental forces?! Now, that's way cool!

Naruto: Talk about creative, nice one, Lincoln.

Sasuke: But, he's not done yet, that bastard's still kicking and Lincoln's really pissed him off now.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Should we jump in to help?

Me: No, let him have his fun first, besides, Lincoln's just getting started.

Evil Sasuke went at Lincoln and tried to punch and kick him, but Lincoln dodged all of them with ease and with swift flexibility. Then, Lincoln punched Evil Sasuke really hard in the stomach, and it caused him to belch out massive amounts of blood, and we saw Lincoln leave a really nasty black and blue bruise on Evil Sasuke's stomach.

Nico: Dang!

Me: What?! Wait, he said he didn't need to use Venom Slappers.

Lori: Yep, it's all Lincoln's immense and brute superhuman strength, and don't forget that he's also sucked out and absorbed the strength and muscle masses of some musclebound villains and he's added it to his own.

Nico: Holy crap!

Evil Sasuke: (Glaring at Lincoln) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU! WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG?! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) This power will never be yours, not in a trillion lifetimes!

This sent Evil Sasuke really over the edge and he continued trying to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln kept dodging him and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Evil Sasuke, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and Lincoln attacked him with his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and he left painful and bloody scars and slashes on Evil Sasuke and spilled his blood.

Lincoln even grabbed Evil Sasuke's hand wings and he ripped them clean off and he screamed even more in pain, and he spreads his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings and he released a powerful rainbow energy wave, which removed Evil Sasuke's Curse Mark and cured him, and it spread throughout the Five Great Nations and it hits Orochimaru and Evil Kabuto Yakushi and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates, cured all those who were affected by Orochimaru's Curse Mark, and it also killed the Akatsuki and Madara Uchiha and it sent all of them to The Black Gates. When Evil Sasuke recovered, he saw that his power was gone for good, and it pissed him off even more.

Evil Sasuke: YOU CUR! WHY CAN'T I KILL YOU?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Because, my power didn't come to me by stealing it, I earned it. Power is earned and never given, you will always be weak and a worthless pathetic piece of dirt, just like your clan when they died. The Uchiha paid the ultimate price for their crimes just like you will. They had their chance, just like you did. We wanted to be your friends, Sasuke, but you just threw us aside. That shows you will never understand that true power comes from good things like Friendship, Hope, Love, and Wisdom.**

Evil Sasuke: Those are all meaningless things!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) (Rainbow Energy Aura Flares Up Even More) **That's where you're dead wrong, those are things that can help you, and it's clear that you don't want any of that: you would rather make enemies and use fear to get what you want, you're just like all of the other villains we've killed. There's a very clear difference between you and me: I worked hard to earn my power and I fight to protect those I hold dear to my heart, and there are many things that I hold dear to my heart, along with my moral code: and that's friendship, hope, love, wisdom, honor, forgiveness, and compassion, and it's those things that make me even more of a man that you, you wretched cur!**

We were really stunned at what Lincoln just said to Evil Sasuke, and that got the girls in his harem blushing even more.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Was that really Lincoln?

Lori: It sure is, but that confidence and presence he displayed, it's like he's a whole different person.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **I have no more words to even say to you, you pathetic wretch. It's time for you to die and this time, you are never coming back.**

Evil Sasuke made another Chidori in his right arm and he was about to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln fired a massive rainbow Kamehameha energy wave and it hits Evil Sasuke and nothing was left of him, and he was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to Evil Sasuke, as he holstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds on his wider and muscular back and powered down. We then ran over to Lincoln and we hugged him.

Me: Lincoln, that was really really awesome of what you did to Evil Sasuke, you sure laid down the law on him and made him pay for it. (Voice Breaking) And what you did in using the Evil Sasuke rant on him and what you also said to him, I'm so proud of you.

Nico: We all are, and what you said to him, we felt that really powerful air of confidence and presence of power coming from you, it's as if you've become a whole different person.

Lincoln: I decided to do the very same thing that J.D. always did whenever he faces off against Evil Sasuke, but what I also said to that monster, that was all me, and that bastard paid the price for all of his crimes. Now, to make sure my mark is permanent.

Lincoln grabbed the headband Evil Sasuke had, and he took out a dagger and slashed it, which was proof that Evil Sasuke was a traitor and he always will be. Lincoln merged the counterparts in The Simulator with the real ones, and we all exited the Simulator.

---

Cluemaster: Wow! You guys are doing good taking turns saying the rant J.D. made.

Whirlwind: It's really awesome and therapeutic.

Cluemaster: It sure is. LETS DO IT!

Aang activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ELI WHITNEY AND CLUEMASTER!

Cluemaster: Ah the great inventor of the Cotton Gin back in 1793. Good choice.

Aang: Thanks.

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Aang: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight

She got you jumpin' off the deck

Shovin' into overdrive

Highway to the Danger Zone

I'll take you right into the Danger Zone

You'll never say hello to you

Until you get it on the red line overload

You'll never know what you can do

Until you get it up as high as you can go

Out along the edges

Always where I burn to be

The further on the edge

The hotter the intensity

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into, the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take

They danced and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

# Roach (Supernoobs), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - Meeting a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar. What's her name?

Roach: Her name is Connie Sellingron and she has amazing powers that enable her to see from 500 miles away and can even see things at 1/1000 of an inch.

Girder: Wow! That is amazing sight!

Applejack: It sure is. She even saw Lisa about to head into Lincoln's body.

Apple Bloom: Her vision is just that amazing.

---

Connie Sellingron: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Connie, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Connie Sellingron: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Connie, what's the story on how you saved Lincoln from Lisa who tried to kill him in another attempt to get revenge?

Me: Yeah, when Lisa came in and saw you, her face literally turned white as a ghost and her blood ran cold.

Connie Sellingron: That's a story I'll never forget. Me and Lincoln were having some fun watching TV in The Loud House. But, then, I sensed something and I saw something heading for Lincoln: it looked like a microscopic submarine and I saw who it was piloting it: it was Lisa, and she had yet another evil plan to kill Lincoln. I grabbed a playing card and cup and put the microscopic submarine inside it, and then, using Lisa's shrink ray, I got it back to normal size along with Lisa, and then, I tied her up in nylon rope, and as soon as everyone gathered, I got her to really spill the beans and she said she planned on tearing Lincoln's genetic structure from the inside and see him die a horrible death, and she still replied that he was nothing but a test subject who's meant to be abused and disposed of, and she meant it in a cold-blooded manner. Everyone was really furious with her, but none more so than Lincoln, and when I saw his eyes turn from black to blood red with rage and his vampire fangs had elongated, I knew he was going to attack her, which he did by summoning shadow demons to attack her in a whirlwind of darkness and when it was done, Lisa was all mangled up, and then, he tossed her in an isolation cube in the basement, along with being grounded for nine months. Lincoln then fired a massive fireball at the shrink ray and submarine and melted them both down until they were nothing but melted metal. But, then, Lincoln broke down and cried: it seems Lisa's cold-hearted words really got to him and I stayed to comfort him, but I wasn't alone.

Lori: We all went up to Lincoln and comforted him. What Lisa tried to do and what she said after the jig was up really got to him, and he literally questioned whether Lisa truly loved him or she was just faking it.

Lynn: Based on the numerous times she's tried to kill him, that really got to him, and we were that close to calling the cops and getting Lisa sent to a nuthouse for life and disowning her. But, she was grounded for nine months for the attack, and she got beaten up by Lincoln when he went full vampire on her.

Tanjiro Kamado: I can't believe she did something like that, but Connie, your sight and hearing have saved Lincoln from getting killed by Lisa.

Nezuko Kamado: That's right, you weren't going to let the mean sisters do whatever they wanted to Linky.

Connie Sellingron: That's right, you two. But, tell me, if you saw what the five mean Loud Sisters were about to do to Lincoln, what would you both do?

Tanjiro Kamado: Knowing just how violent they were because of their dark sides, I'd find a way to take them down without resorting to lethal force.

Nezuko Kamado: Same here, but that would've been difficult if I were still under Muzan's influence, and what'll happen when I go berserk.

Nico: (Winces) Ooh, yeah, they'll get claw marks on them, and it'll be really bad if you used your Blood Demon Art: Exploding Blood because of Muzan's influence. But, Lincoln cured you and Tamayo of Muzan's influence, but you both still retained the powers you were given by him.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Girder: GOODNESS! That is really amazing that she is able to see things that small and far away. But thank goodness she stopped Lisa before she could cause so much damage.

Flashwing: That is really incredible how Connie is able to see things that small.

Girder: No kidding. So amazing. Lets do it!

Roach activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ERIK THE RED AND GIRDER!

Girder: Ah the great viking explorer. Good choice.

Roach: Thanks.

(SPRINGAR DANCE BY EIVIND GROVEN PLAYS)

They danced and then they fired earth, rock, apples, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Thor, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Ben and Leslie's Bonding Time and us Battling Another Akared

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) It's about time Ben and Leslie got some Bonding Time. And you guys Battled Another AkaRed as well.

Thor: It was most enjoyable but we honestly did not expect Another AkaRed to appear too.

Pinkie Pie: This was the most powerful Another Ranger ever.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding and she had a sword imbued with all the powers of the M.O.E.

Sprocket: Boy if the REAL AkaRed was with us he would destroy that one in an instant.

Gearhead: Or it would be a totally evenly matched stalemate. Lets do it!

Thor activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

LEIF ERIKKSON AND GEARHEAD!

Gearhead: Ah another famous viking explorer. Good choice.

Thor: Thank thee.

VIKING DANCE MUSIC PLAYS!

They danced to the music and fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Aerrow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - Miku, Himiko and Camie's Bikini Looks made Jiraiya defeat Swartz's Secret Weapon

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Miku, Himiko and Camie's Bikini Looks made Jiraiya defeat Swartz's Secret Weapon. For once, Nicole didn't need to beat him up.

Aerrow: Finally! A god use for Jiraiya's perverseness.

They laughed.

Fluttershy: That was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was funny.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it was.

Vortex: That is great. J.D. loved them all in their Bikinis though. Lets do it!

Aerrow activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

THE WRIGHT BROTHERS AND VORTEX!

Vortex: Ah the Wright Brothers. Inventors of the first ever airplane. Good choice.

THE FLYING DANCE PLAYS!

They danced and fired waves of wind, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

## Timmy Turner, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Ua watching Calvin and Hobbes Robot Chicken Sketch

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) I heard you guys watched a Calvin and Hobbes Robot Chicken Sketch. Was it funny?

Timmy Turner: No it wasn't. That video portrayed Calvin as an insane lunatic and Hobbes made him kill his parents.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah and he got put in Solitary Confinement at the nuthouse.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was crazy! That video was not funny at all.

Sunburn: No kidding there.

Madame Masque: Boy I don't blame you guys for hating that one. That one was DEFINITELY not funny at all. Lets do it!

Timmy activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

HARRY HOUDINI AND MADAME MASQUE!

Madame Masque: Ah the great escape artist and magician Harry Houdini.

Timmy Turner: Yep.

CIRCUS MUSIC PLAYS!

They fired waves of magic and fire and it formed into goofy shenanigans and the blasts smashed her down.

---

## Captain America, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylander,

Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - That sketch was crazy

---

Batroc was next.

Batroc: (to Captain America) That sketch was crazy! Calvin's not like that at all!

Captain America: Thank goodness. But to be honest I did not like that sketch at all.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it was awful that he could resort into things like that.

Cozy Glow: Yeah they made him demented and insane.

Hex: Totally devoid of a mind.

Batroc: Yeah that was awful. Lets do it!

Captain America activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

GEORGE WASHINGTON AND BATROC!

Batroc: Ah America's First Ever President. Good choice.

Captain America: Thanks.

(WASHINGTON D.C. MUSIC PLAYS)

They danced to the music and fired waves of red, white and blue stars, lightning, bones and magic and smashed him down.

---

Hawkeye, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - The Wizard Team uses magic

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) I like the Wizard team. After all, they use magic.

Hawkeye: They already get along great with the Mystic Force Rangers.

Princess Luna: I think it's really amazing too.

Moondust: It sure is.

Snowdrop: Yes it is. I have a feeling it's gonna be the beginning of a great friendship.

Gari: It sure is.

Blackout: I have a feeling it will be.

Abra Kadabra: It sure will be. Lets do it!

Hawkeye activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

ROBIN HOOD AND ABRA KADABRA!

Abra Kadabra: Ah the great Medieval Hero Outlaw.

Hawkeye: Yep.

Medieval dance music plays. They danced and fired waves of arrows and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Yumi Ishiyama, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Those Phantoms are monsters

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) Those Phantoms are monsters. Except the ones in our ranks.

Yumi: You're not kidding there! Poisoning peoples minds with lies so they will fall into despair and become Phantoms. That is something I would call a fate worse than death.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. That is awful.

King Solar: But J.D.'s power saved them from themselves.

Amber Morning: So did all the Wizard Team.

Spotlight: That is awesome too.

Merman: It sure was. Lets do it!

Yumi activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

WILLIAM HERSCHEL AND MERMAN!

Merman: William Herschel, the Father of Observational Telescopes.

Yumi: Yep. The man that invented the first Observatory Telescope.

Celtic Irish Music plays and they danced and fired waves of darkness and light and they smashed him down.

---

Haruto VS Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs)

---

Koyo Ozaki was next.

Haruto: This is gonna be so awesome.

Koyo: It sure is.

Haruto fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Nitoh VS Leonardo Lionheart (RWBY)

---

Leonardo Lionheart was next.

Nitoh: I had no idea Ruby and her friends had a terrible history with you.

Lionheart: It's not a good thing with me.

Nitoh: I see.

Nitoh fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Daphne Andrea VS Medusa

---

Medusa was next.

Medusa: Awesome you guys are teaming up with the Wizard team.

Daphne Andrea: It sure is awesome.

Daphne blasted Medusa down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Agent X

---

Agent X was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Weapons called the Destroyers of The Phantoms, they're a collection of broadswords with the Wizard Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

They fired waves of elements and magic and the blasts all hit Agent X and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Agent X you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered!

Haruto: Wow your singing is amazing!

Me: We get that all the time.

Eli: Yep.

Alister: Now, let's go after White Wizard.

Nico: Agreed Alister.

Eli: He's over by the beach where you guys fought him the first time.

Haruto: I'm looking forward to this one.

Trapster: But first, Nico, which Ridewatches do you have planned for us today?

Nico: I thought you'd never ask.

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Heatblast, Stinkfly, Ripjaws, Ghostfreak, and their copies.

Nico: I also have Ridewatches planned for Wildmutt, Diamondhead, Xlr8, Grey Matter, Four Arms, Upgrade, and their copies when we get them.

Me: COOL!

Nico: We'll have to decide on them later.

Me: All right lets get ready.

Nico: Get ready White Wizard. (Eyes Glow Red) You and Gremlin are going to pay for your crimes

We were off.

We were flying and then the 1984 Terminator came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Terminator.

1984 Terminator: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) It was my pleasure. It'll be good to stop the White Wizard.

Nico: It sure will.

We arrived and then the Terminator went up to them.

White Wizard: So, you must be the Terminator.

1984 Terminator: That I am. You will not be able to send me into despair since I am a machine. And I see you brought Orma with you.

Gremlin: Well, if we can't send you into despair, I can feel free to kill you.

1984 Terminator: You will be the one to die. You should have gotten the electric chair a long time ago.

Then the spirits of magic and elements appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: White Wizard and Gremlin. Nice to see you again for the last time.

Gremlin: You made a fucking fool of me J.D.!

Me: This time we have a score to settle! I'm going to finish what I started with you.

Phoenix: (to Gremlin) I never did like working with you, Gremlin. Now, there's nothing stopping me from ending you!

Gremlin: (laughs) Well, we managed to recruit one more guest to our cause!

Elyon: And who would that be?

?: Who do you think, Dear Sister?

We recognized that voice! Out came PHOBOS!

Nico: Phobos! I knew it was only a matter of time before we faced you again.

Elyon: I have had enough of you to last a million eternities!

Phobos: Is that any way to greet your brother? After all, I DID show you Meridian.

Elyon: Yeah, Meridian when it was enslaved. You don't care about anyone but yourself. It's no wonder that Raythor, Gargoyle, Sandpit, and Miranda ditched you!

Raythor: That's right you honorless snake!

Gargoyle: You only used us as tools!

Miranda: Well no more!

White Wizaard: Vivix, come!

An army of Vivix appeared.

Gremlin: That's not all we have!

An army of Styxoids appeared as well.

Nico: Styxoids too!

White Wizard: And these.

A massive army of Hidiacs came too!

Me: Hidiacs as well!

Nico: Now you're talking!

Eli: We already faced them last month when we met Hitoshi and his team but they will work just fine as well as the Vivix's.

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the foot soldiers and we fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Charlie did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

We were all blasting them!

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The entire area was turning into a warzone!

Charlie blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with lightning and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico blasted them all over.

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with lightning and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the water and releasing huge splashes.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Charlie Thorn: ALL RIGHT!

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and lightning and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

We were really letting them have it!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Charlie blasted them all over as well with Lightning energy.

Eli did the same too!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

Qin: Take this! (FIRES FIREBALLS)

She blasted them all over!

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Charlie: CONSIDER YOURSELVES ROCKED!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Charlie Thorn: AWESOME!

Hibiki: WOW! That was amazing!

Charlie Thorn throw his sword and it turned into a boomerang and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Laney: YEAH!

Me: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Me: STARS!

I fired a Star Storm!

Charlie Thorn: LIGHTNING!

Charlie fired a lightning shower and we blew the rest of them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Charlie Thorn: All right!

Eli: YEAH!

Lola: ALL RIGHT!

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Vida blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with wind blasts and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with wind and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the force field and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Vida Rocca: YEAH!

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and wind and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

---

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Vida blasted them all over as well with Wind energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Vida blasted them all over as well with Wind energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Vida: CONSIDER YOURSELVES BLOWN AWAY!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Vida Rocca: SO AWESOME!

Vida throw her sword and it turned into a bunch of shuriken and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Me: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Me: STARS!

I fired a Star Storm!

Vida Rocca: WIND!

Vida fired a massive tornado blast and we blew the rest of them away and blew them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Twilight Sparkle and Nico were blasting numerous Hidiacs apart.

Lola fired waves of fireballs and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Sunset played a short solo on her guitar, stunning the Hidiacs around her and powering her up.

We fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Xander did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Xander blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with shockwave blasts and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with wind and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and I flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place and Xander jumped into the air and the blasts missed me all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the walls and more!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Xander Bly: ALL RIGHT!

I flew back and Xander landed clashed violently. We blasted them and smashed them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and earth and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

* * *

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Xander blasted and smashed them all over as well with Earth energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

Sunset blasted them with fire and energy and blasted them all over.

Lola: Yeah!

Lola fired more fireballs and blew them apart.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH! WOO!

Evie: I might seem defenseless. But I'm actually not!

Nico: Go for it!

She threw potions and blasted numerous Hidiacs all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Numerous explosions were going off everywhere all over the beach and it was epic!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning all over the place and electrocuted numerous Hidiacs all over.

Ibara: Laney can you form a tree for me?

Laney: Coming at ya Ibara!

She did so and Ibara used her hair.

Ibara: I don't mean to rip Tarzan off. But..

Ibara swings forward on a vine, kicking several Hidiacs down

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Nice one Ibara!

Ibara swung back!

Tarzan: That was great!

Fluttershy used her powers and slashed and cut numerous Hidiacs and destroyed them in fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Rarity and Camie blasted them all over with jewels and energy.

Nico: YEAH!

Madison fired a blast of water.

And she drenched numerous Hidiacs and Katara and Shoto froze them in blocks of ice and Nico shattered them into millions of pieces. Himiko blasted them all over with fire and lightning blasts and incinerated them all over.

Fluttershy: Oh, Harry!

Nitoh: Who's Harry?

A bear then appeared.

Nitoh: Oh. THAT'S Harry.

He roared and mauled and mutilated numerous Hidiacs.

Kenai: YEAH! Nice work fellow bear!

Qin: Awesome!

Jay: My turn!

He fired waves of magic and blasted numerous Hidiacs all over the place.

Qin: YEAH BABY!

Lucy Loud: Try this on.

She fired waves of darkness and blasted them all over.

Princess Celestia: Time to use my Disk Animal

She summoned her Disk Animal and it was a Phoenix!

Nico: Cool!

Me: That is awesome!

The Disk Animal Phoenix fired waves of fire and destroyed the Hidiacs.

Varie: Yeah! Watch this one.

She sang in a divine voice and summoned mermaids from the dark side of the legend and they destroyed numerous Hidiacs.

All Might stepped forward and threw a powerful punch, generating a blast of wind pressure that blew several Hidiacs backwards.

He smashed them to pulp.

Bakugo then punched a Hidiac and then…

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

His explosion destroyed numerous Hidiacs in a powerful punch!

Lola: YEAH!

The Footsoldiers all jumped the team and The Wizard team lay defeated at the hands of the Vivix.

White Wizard: Your fighting is most very impressive team.

Gremlin: Can I kill them now?

White Wizard: No. They are needed to sink into despair. But you CAN kill any of the robotic members.

POW!

I punched Gremlin down.

Me: Your fight is with me Sora. I am going to finished what I started!

Dino Tyranno: (punches a Vivix) Crap! What do we do?!

Elyon got an idea.

Whenua got an idea.

Elyon: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Wizard Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "It's Showtime"! Okay? 1,2…

All: IT'S SHOWTIME!

Elyon: One more time! 1,2…

All: IT'S SHOWTIME!

Elyon: Louder! 1,2…

All: IT'S SHOWTIME!

Jamesdean5842: IT'S SHOWTIME!

At this, Haruto found the strength to get up.

Haruto: Everyone out there is giving me Hope. I can't let them down!

Haruto then grabbed a Vivix and punched it, knocking it to the ground.

White Wizard: IMPOSSIBLE!

Nico: Take this!

He fired waves of energy and elements and blasted White Wizard all over.

Haruto: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Nitoh: I'm gonna need LOTS of Mayonaise after this.

Ron Weasley: Thanks for including me and my friends as well.

Rinko: It was no problem.

Medusa: (to Phoenix) Who would've thought that you and I would be apart of the good guys.

Phoenix: Well, life's just full of surprises.

Me: Yes it sure is.

Nico: Time to make all three of you pay the ultimate price for your crimes!

Elyon: Can I transform with you guys?

Tyler: Sure, Elyon.

Dino Charge Rangers: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger Ready! Energize! Unleash The Power!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Dino Squad: Go dino!

Lok: AWAKEN! LEGENDARY TITAN OF SUMMONING! QUETZALCOATL!

In a vortex of water arose Quetzalcoatl!

Sophie: (British Accent) RISE! LEGENDARY TITAN OF REBIRTH! PHOENIX!

In a massive vortex of Fire arose Phoenix!

Zhalia: MAKE THEM TREMBLE! KING BASILISK!

She summoned in a vortex of earth, KING BASILISK!

Dante Vale: MANIFEST! LEGENDARY TITAN OF DIMENSION! UMBRA!

In a vortex of Darkness arose UMBRA!

Nitoh holds his ring on his right hand over his belt buckle, causing it to become a black based belt with two projections on the side

Beast Driver: Driver ON!

Haruto flips what looks like a visor down on his left hand ring, while Nitoh readies his left hand ring. Haruto then uses the switches on the WizarDriver once, switching

the hand sigil so it appears left handed.

WizarDriver: Shabadoobi Touch Henshin! Shabadoobi Touch Henshin!

Haruto and Nitoh: Henshin!

With that, Haruto scans his ring over the WizarDriver, while Nitoh plugs his left hand ring into the left hand portion of his Driver and twists counterclockwise, revealing a

golden lion face inside and golden decorations on the now open panels

WizarDriver: Flame! Please. Hi, Hi, Hi, Hi, Hi!

Beast Driver: Set! Open! L-I-O-N! Lion!

After completing their respective actions, Haruto and Nitoh are hit by a circle of sigils in red and gold respectively, transforming them into their Kamen Rider forms, with Haruto being a primarily black suit almost like a trenchcoat, save silver accents and red gem-like plates on his chest and helmet, and Nitoh being a black and gold lion themed warrior, with a face very much akin to his transformation ring, save a silver mouthpiece!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Mystic Force Rangers: WE CALL FORTH THE POWER OF LIGHT MAGIC! MYSTIC FORCE LEGEND WARRIORS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Tyler: "Tyrannosaurus Rex! Dino Charge Red!"

Chase: "Parasaur! Dino Charge Black!"

Koda: "Stegosaurus! Dino Charge Blue!"

Riley: "Velociraptor! Dino Charge Green!"

Shelby: "Triceratops! Dino Charge Pink!"

Sir Ivan, "Pteradactyl! Dino Charge Gold!"

James: "Ankylosaurus! Dino Charge Aqua!"

Prince Philip: "Pachysaurus! Dino Charge Graphite!"

Kendall: "Plesiosaurus! Dino Charge Purple!"

Zenowing: "Titanosaurus! Dino Charge Silver!"

All: "Dinosaur might, ready to fight! Power Rangers Dino Charge!"

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Tyler: "It's about to get wild!"

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Nitoh: Now, It's lunchtime!

Wizard: Now, it's showtime.

White Wizard: Yes. A very short one.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQger and the Wizard, Zi-O and Decade Riders!

Maria: And this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GHOSTS OF FURY!

She summoned Zs'Skayr, Skulker, Technus, Ghost Ember, Box Ghost, Lunch Lady Ghost and Ghost.

Nico: Yeah!

Elyon Brown: I've had it up to hear with you and The White Wizard for the last time, Gremlin, and the same goes with you as well, Phobos.

Suddenly, Elyon Brown's grey blue eyes turned neon grey blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached The White Wizard, Gremlin, and Phobos, she left pink energy, light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels with every step.

Elyon Brown: You and the White Wizard really make me sick, Gremlin, you've tormented so many innocent people and have tried to destroy the world along with the Wizard Kamen Riders, and I can never forget about all of the crimes that you've committed against Meridian and Kandrakar, Phobos, and we were right about you: you are a heartless, mad, powerhungry, immoral, dishonorable demon, who's tormented me for the last time, and you three don't deserve to live a single second further.

Suddenly, Elyon Brown was surrounded surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, and life energy surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey-blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elyon Brown emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elyon Brown grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey-blue highlights in the bangs of her strawberry blonde hair, she has neon grey-blue eyes and a pink energy aura with light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with grey blue gems for eyes and the Quintessence Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with grey blue crystal links and a phoenix with grey blue gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Elyon Brown felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive bright strawberry blonde angel wings with grey-blue tips on the large strawberry blonde feathers, sprouted out from her back. Elyon Brown has on a Ring of The Phoenix with grey-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Elyon Brown's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Elemental Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of Quintessence, Fire, Water, Earth, Air, Nether, Darkness, Time, and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large grey-blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large grey-blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large grey blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with grey blue gems for eyes and large grey blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a grey blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Elyon Brown, Princess and Guardian of Meridian and Kandrakar, Loving Daughter of Queen Weira and High Consort Zayden, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Hay Lin and Many, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Meridian, and Master of Quintessence, Fire, Water, Earth, Air, Nether, Time, and Life Energy"

エリオン・ブラウン、メリディアンとカンドラカールの王女であり守護者、ワイラ女王とハイ・コンソート・ザイデンの愛情深い娘、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、ヘイ・リンとメニー、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、メリディアンの心の守護者、そして真髄、火、水、地球のマスター、空気、ネザー、時間、生命エネルギー

Elyon Brown has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY KANDRAKAR ELEMENTAL QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF ELEMENTAL QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND MERIDIAN JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Elyon Brown's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Leo saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and blood leaking from his nose, but when The White Wizard, Gremlin, and Phobos saw her, they fell into a rage, and Phobos fired an energy blast to kill her first, but Elyon dodged it, and she fired three pink energy blasts with elemental forces, quintessence, life energy, and angels, and two of them hit Gremlin and The White Wizard and sent them flying into a wall, and the other hit Phobos and he was badly injured by it, but he was still pissed off.

Phobos: YOU MISERABLE LITTLE BRAT! ONCE I KILL YOU, YOUR BOYFRIEND, ALONG WITH THOSE ACCURSED GUARDIANS AND ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM ARE NEXT! KANDRAKAR WILL BE MINE!

Elyon Brown: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Meridian Justice and Quintessence Life) **That's never going to happen, Phobos, your miserable life is about to come to a permanent end here and now, and this time, you're never ever coming back.**

Troy: Haruto, you'll love this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! WIZARD FORCE OF LIGHT!

They turned into the Wizard Riders!

Tsukasa: Let's kick things up a notch.

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Tsukasa turned into Wizard and Daiki summoned Beast!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Phobos, Gremlin and White Wizard, your crimes against the country of Japa, Meridian and the universe are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable.

Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU 3 ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

Elyon went after Phobos, who continued firing energy and elemental blasts at her in a fit of rage, but she dodged them all, and she fired powerful pink energy blasts, fire, air, water, earth, time, nether, and light at Phobos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Elyon attacked her evil brother with her massive greatsword leaving tears and scars on him, and it further angered him.

Haruto: You are no brother at all, Phobos. All you ever did to Elyon was use her for your own ends.

Phobos: Well, we all can't be goody two shoes Kamen Rider of the year!

Haruto: For you, I'm using a form I haven't used in a while!

All Dragon, Please!

He turned into his All Dragon form!

Nico: You will pay for everything you've done! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 5)

They went at him and pulverized and smashed Phobos all over the place!

Zhalia: King Basilisk, Stonegaze!

Basilisk used his petrification gaze and turned many Vivix and Hidiacs to stone!

POW BLAM SMASH BIFF!

Me: You make me sick Gremlin!

Chase smashed and pulverized numerous Vivix and Hidiacs.

Chase: The hotshot does it again!

Dino Stego charged at several Vivix.

He smashed them all over!

Eli then fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over!

I kicked Gremlin in the face and he went behind me and I bashed him in the face with my head and kicked him in the crotch and kneed him in the stomach!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit him in his chest and blasted him all over.

Vida Rocca: Time to use one of the MOE Rings!

Me: Yeah!

I put on the ring for MetalSeadramon.

METALSEADRAMON! PLEASE!

Me: (ECHOING) RIVER OF POWER!

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit White Wizard and Exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Nice shot!

Vida put on Dark Himiko's ring and then bit into Phobos's neck and sucked out a lot of his blood and made him weak and she got his powers and used them against him and fired a wave of energy.

Eli: Nice one Vida!

Madison: You still have those vampire traits in you.

Vida: Sorry.

Cornelia: EARTH!

She fired a wave of leaves and rock and smashed Gremlin and a bunch of Hidiacs and Vivix all over.

Taranee: FIRE!

She fired numerous blasts of fire and burned them all over!

Me: LIGHTNING!

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Gremlin and electrocuted him!

Gremlin: (GROWLS IN INSANE RAGE) I WILL KILL YOU J.D.!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Tyler Nevarro: T Rex Super Charge Morpher, activate!

Nitoh: (Readying his blue ring) Let's take things to the next level!

With that, Nitoh places the lion face of the ring into the right hand slot on his belt and twists clockwise.

Beast Driver: Hyper! Go! Hy-Hy-Hy-Hyper!

At this command, a spectral form of a lion looking beast emerges from the Beast Driver, and once it circles back around to Nitoh, turns his suit primarily blue with gold and red accents, particularly the lion head chestplate, and summons forth a blue and gold gun with a lion on the sides and some sort of mirror on the back.

Haruto: (Showing the ring on his left hand, which looks like a diamond version of his head but with a crown and collar on it) My turn now!

With that, Haruto switches his WizarDriver into transformation mode, and scans the new ring against it.

WizarDriver: Infinity! Please! Hi-Sui-Fu-Do-Bou-Zaba-Byu-Dogon!

With this ring scanned, Haruto is encircled by a diamond-colored circle of sigils, which rises over him, turning the Wizard suit silver with diamond armor, and changing his helmet into a more crown-looking diamond form.

Nico: AWESOME!

Rarity: Oh that form is so dazzling darlings!

Haruto: Yeah it is!

Lola: So cool!

Jared: Awesome!

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted the rest of the Vivix, Hidiacs and Styxoids all over and destroyed them.

Me: Now it's just you and us! Starting with you Gremlin!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and then I plunged my hand into his chest and grabbed his heart!

Gremlin: (COUGHS UP BLOOD) You can't kill me! I'm immortal!

Me: What a coincidence. So am I. But this is your last day alive. Give my regards to King Tut ASSHOLE!

Then…

SQUELCH!

I ripped out his beating heart and ate it in front of him!

Me: (GULPS) BLECH! Your heart tastes like raw sewage and rotten meat!

We were punching and pulverizing Phobos and the White Wizard all over.

Psimion and Accato Blasted and pulverized them all over.

Mirage, Breakdown, Taiga and Tory used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mirage's Electro-disruptor, Breakdown's Concussion Riffle and Taiga and Tory's powers 100-fold.

Taiga and Breakdown: VIDEO GAME CONCUSSION BURST!

Tory and Mirage: LIGHTNING ILLUSION BLAST!

Fire of Animals and Firebrand: FIRE ANIMAL FURY!

Raccoons of Life and Trapster: LIFE RACCOON BLAST!

Water of Mars and Mole Man: WATER MOLE BURST!

Speed of Air and LaGrange: WIND SPEED BLAST!

Stars of Magic and Swordsman: STARS OF SWORDS!

Bones of Undead Jedi and Dr. Destiny: DEAD DREAM BLAST!

Stinging Tech and Dr. Polaris: GEARS OF STINGING FURY!

Ghosts of Earth and Roxy Rocket: EARTH GHOST BLAST!

Ants of the Dark and Top: ANT DARK BLAST!

Fashion of Light and Marionette Shadow: LIGHT PUPPET BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BURST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: WINDS OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTH OF HONESTY RUMBLE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: WATERS OF GENEROSITY DELUGE!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: COMEDY OF GEARS BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: FLOWERS OF KINDNESS SHOWER!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: PRINCESSES OF THE SUN BURST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOON BLAST!

They fired wavevs of elements and energy.

Halinor Rollington, Wizard Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Eli and me: MAGIC WIZARD FURY STORM!

We fired a massive blast of energy and magic!

Lincoln: WIZARD FORM ELEMENT STYLE: FIRE STYLE!

Tatsumaki: WIZARD FORM WIND STYLE: HURRICANE STYLE!

Yuna: WIZARD FORM WATER STYLE: WATER STYLE!

Toph: WIZARD FORM EARTH STYLE: LAND STYLE!

Tillis (BURNING RANGERS): WIZARD FORM FIRE STYLE: FLAME DRAGON!

Makoto Nanaya: WIZARD FORM WIND STYLE: HURRICANE DRAGON!

Dolores (Stitch): WIZARD FORM WATER STYLE: WATER DRAGON!

Julie Makimoto: WIZARD FORM EARTH STYLE: LAND DRAGON!

Reika Kirishima: WIZARD FORM TIME STYLE: ALL DRAGON!

Chronoa: WIZARD FORM TIME STYLE: SPECIAL RUSH!

Minerva Mink: WIZARD FORM TIME STYLE: TRI-ELEMENTAL STYLE: INFINITY STYLE!

Jessica Shannon: WIZARD FORM STING STYLE: INFINITY

DRAGON!

Peni Parker: WIZARD FORM WEB STYLE: INFINITY DRAGON GOLD!

Chris Partn (Burning Rangers): WIZARD FORM FIRE STYLE: FALCO MANTLE!

Mai Shiranui: WIZARD FORM FIRE STYLE: BEAST MANTLE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Wizard Forms.

Lincoln and his harem: WIZARD FORM FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired an elemental hadouken barrage!

Dino Charge Rangers: Dino Spike!

Sir Ivan: Lightning Final Strike!

Haruto: Dragon Shining!

Haruto charges a crazy amount of mana into the Axcalibur in Ax Mode as he spins it to enlarge it. Once at full size, Haruto then jumps into the air and winds back a chop. Wizardragon appears to infuse the blade with even more magic as Haruto comes down towards White Wizard!

Mystic Force Rangers: CODE 2: UNITED MAGIC SPELL FORMATION!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

The blasts from the combos, Techniques, final smashes and attacks all hit the White Wizard and Phobos and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL AND UNFATHOMABLE EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive and so powerful and so devastating that it shook the land all over and they were down.

Then, Elyon bound Phobos in a binding circle below his feet and he was also bound with chains, and then, Elyon chanted a powerful incantation, and she fired beams of red energy, and as they hit her evil brother, she began sucking out and absorbing all of Phobos' powers, magic, and abilities, and she and the rest of us were assimilating them and making them our own. Then, as soon as she was done, her evil brother was reduced to a desiccated corpse drained of every bit of life, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Elyon marked him with a kanji and he was given The Black Gates and was fading away.

Phobos: DAMN YOU, ELYON, GUARDIANS, AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, I DESPISE ALL OF YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! (Fades Away)

We gained a massive power boost from Phobos' last bit of hatred as he faded away forever erased by The Black Gates.

Elyon Brown: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Meridian Justice and Quintessence Life) **Goodbye forever, "brother".**

We went up to White Wizard.

Me: It's over White Wizard. Your days of poisoning people with lies and despair end now!

White Wizard: You think you've won? This is only the beginning!

White Wizard grew to giant size.

Me: Time to summon the zords!

Nick Russell: You guys go. We had our fun last month.

Me: Okay.

They summoned the zords!

Dino Charge Rangers: Dino Charge Megazord!

Sir Ivan: Ptera Charge Megazord!

I then summoned the Dino Charge Super Omega Super Zord! It was ready!

Me: Time for you to pay! DINO SUPERCHARGE SABER!

I charged it up to full power!

All: DINO CHARGE ULTRA BLAST!

We fired a massive and powerful blast of energy and it hit White Wizard and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and defeated!

We went up to White Wizard and Gremlin.

Me: You two are finished.

I gave them the Black Gates and they were found guilty and banished to the Black Gates forever!

Dino Charge Rangers: Monster Extinct!

Me: And good fucking riddance!

Qin: Yeah!

Elyon: Thank you guys for helping me get rid of Phobos.

Nico: No problem Elyon. But we're not done yet.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans, Manhattan Clan!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, Gali, Nokama, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Goliath (Gargoyles): I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Oberon.

A blue-skinned figure dressed in medieval clothes came out, and it was none other than Oberon, another enemy of the Manhattan Clan.

Goliath (Gargoyles): It's been a long time since last we met in combat, Oberon.

Oberon (Gargoyles): And it will soon be the last when we kill you all!

Elyon Brown: That's not going to happen, Oberon, I hope you're ready to pay the price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Elyon Brown's grey blue eyes turned neon grey blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached The White Wizard, Gremlin, and Phobos, she left pink energy, light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels with every step.

Elyon Brown: Oberon, the crimes that you've committed against mankind can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you are brought to justice here and now.

Suddenly, Elyon Brown was surrounded surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, and life energy surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey-blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elyon Brown emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elyon Brown grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey-blue highlights in the bangs of her strawberry blonde hair, she has neon grey-blue eyes and a pink energy aura with light, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with grey blue gems for eyes and the Quintessence and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with grey blue gems with gold elemental symbol links and grey blue crystal links and a grey-blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with grey blue gems for eyes and holding the

Quintessence and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Elyon Brown felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive bright strawberry blonde angel wings with grey-blue tips on the large strawberry blonde feathers, sprouted out from her back. Elyon Brown has on a Ring of The Phoenix with grey-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Elyon Brown's massive Kandrakar's Elemental Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, water, earth, air, nether, darkness, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Elemental Quintessence Broadsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of Quintessence, Fire, Water, Earth, Air, Nether, Darkness, Time, and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large grey-blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large grey-blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large grey blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with grey blue gems for eyes and large grey blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a grey blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Elyon Brown, Princess and Guardian of Meridian and Kandrakar, Loving Daughter of Queen Weira and High Consort Zayden, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Hay Lin and Many, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Loving Girlfriend of Leo, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Meridian, and Master of Quintessence, Fire, Water, Earth, Air, Nether, Time, and Life Energy"

エリオン・ブラウン、メリディアンとカンドラカールの王女でありガーディアン、ワイラ女王とハイ・コンソート・ザイデンの愛情深い娘、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、ヘイ・リンと多くの人、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、レオ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、メリディアンのハートの守護者、クインテッセンスのマスター、火、水、土、風、冥界、時間、生命エネルギー

Elyon Brown has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY KANDRAKAR ELEMENTAL QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF ELEMENTAL QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND MERIDIAN JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Elyon Brown's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Leo saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and blood leaking from his nose, but when Oberon saw it, the magic user fired an energy blast at her, but Elyon dodged it, and she fired a powerful pink energy blast with elemental forces, quintessence, life energy, and angels, and it hits Oberon and sent him flying into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Elyon's transformed, that's so awesome.

Me: Now, she's going to teach Oberon a painful lesson for his crimes.

Elyon Brown: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Meridian Love) **That's right, J.D. Now, to put a stop to you, Oberon.**

Elyon Brown went after Oberon, who continued firing blasts of energy at her, but she dodged them all, and she fired powerful pink energy blasts, fire, air, water, earth, time, nether, and light at Oberon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, she attacked Oberon with her new massive large broadsword and she left scars on him. Then, Lincoln assisted by forming a binding circle on the ground below Oberon's feet, and it kept him from using his powers. Then, Lincoln used his power-stripping curse, and he stripped Oberon of all his magic and powers and he and the rest of us made them our own. Then, Elyon Brown sent Oberon to The Masters of Evil's prison where he'll be recruited into The Masters of Evil once he's spent time there. We cheered wildly for what Elyon Brown did as she holstered her massive broad-bladed large broadsword on her back and powered down and Elyon Brown's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive strawberry blonde angel wings are permanent.

Then, Leo went up to Elyon Brown, and he scooped her up in his arms and they shared a passionate kiss and we all cheered wildly for them.

Haruto: Wait, none of us didn't know that Elyon and Leo have gotten together.

Lincoln: They've had feelings for each other for some time now, and they admitted it when they were sent to Lake Lamode.

Leo: And we had fun there as well. Still, I can't believe Phobos returned from the dead, I thought we were finally rid of him since last year.

Me: He wasn't that easy to get rid of, Leo.

Nico: Yeah, he's a pain in the ass monster who doesn't know when to quit, but Elyon transformed and she made her evil ex-brother pay with his life.

Elyon Brown: And he was sent to The Black Gates for good, along with The White Wizard and Gremlin.

Me: Yeah, and I was waiting for the chance to send Gremlin to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Yeah, what a monster. And now, tomorrow, we're going to meet the Gaim Kamen Riders.

Lillian Hale: I can't wait to see them again.

Woz: Rejoice! Another Dai Shocker Villain has fallen, and Team Loyd Phoenix Storm have claimed their new Rider allies, Kamen Riders Wizard and Beast! May this alliance last well past the conflict, until the last drop of magic has left this world!

Vortex: This was a nice way to end the Wizard mission.

Madame Masque: With Elyon finally ending Phobos

Me: And Thank goodness.

Batroc: The sword that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Me: It sure did. That was so awesome!

Halinor Rollington: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Connie Sellingron: Same with me.

Abra Kadabra: You girls won't regret it.

Merman: (to Calvin) See, Calvin? You're not like Gremlin at all

Calvin: Thank goodness! At least that sketch was not true.

Laney: No it's never true.

Nico: But this was awesome. Great job everyone! Now we have Lillian's mission tomorrow with the Gaim Riders.

Taiga: Thanks for having me, guys. But now, I need to go back to my team. The Nico that I know must be worried sick.

Me: It was awesome having you help us out Taiga. We'll see you in 4 days.

Taiga: Looking forward to it.

We shook hands and he went back with the Ex-Aid team.

Haruto: (to the viewers) This was a great adventure of magic. Hope you liked it as much as we did.

Me: We all did. This makes number 5 of the Riders recruited.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home. But first…

Nico teleported and grabbed Orma!

Nico: Orma. Nice to see you here.

Orma: I have no use now.

Nico: You can still join the M.O.E. After a rehab session in their prison.

Orma: Deal.

Nico teleported Orma to the M.O.E. Prison.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile back in Japan, the Gaim Team was getting ready for our arrival.

Kouta: This is gonna be so awesome.

Kaito Kumon: It sure is! I can't wait have Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us.

Kouta: And it'll be awesome to see Lillian again.

Kaito: Same here.

Kouta: Lets get ready!

They activated their Lockseeds.

Gaim Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic complete.

PART 5 DONE!

WOOHOO! Wizard was so awesome. One of my favorite series.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kingdom Hearts Sora, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Perim in Chaotic and we're going to Kaizeph the City of The Elements and we're going to battle Another Goop and we're also going to meet a Storm Elemental Gene-slammer named Storm Crow Littlefield and she is part of the Iroquois Indians. She is Nico's friend from said tribe and he helped her do all kinds of amazing with pottery and weapons and more. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Mexico, and Lincoln and his group are going to Kokushibo, a former Demon Slayer turned demon who's also one of the Twelve Kizuki, and the archenemy of his younger twin brother, the Demon Slayer Yoriichi Tsugikuni, and even worse, he's also brought back the other Twelve Kizuki members, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, and they're all out for revenge on us for what we did to The Twelve Kizuki and Muzan Kibutsuji. And they're going to meet the Hands Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao Gene-Slammer named Denise Uxi, who's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan, she has the powers of dark purple fire and she has the power to expand her hands and use them for anything and they're stronger in size too, and she also packs a devastating punch. She even has a horrible revelation about Peter Griffin and what he did to Meg, along with the Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla Gene-Slammer named Maya Santiago, who's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's from Peru. Maya Santiago is from a Llama farm in Peru and she moved to Royal Woods to have a llama farm there. She has awesome yellow fire powers and she stood up to Chandler at his worst, and she has one helluva revelation about him. The next chapter is going to be where we meet the Gaim Kamen Riders and we're going to finish off the last of the Vengeful 6 and help the Gaim Riders destroy Yggdrasill for good and kill Ryoma Sengoku aka Kamen Rider Duke and Kohgane aka Kamen Rider Jam that we fight next in addition to Paul. We're going to battle them in the Helheim Forest and end this madness for good and Lillian Hale is gonna transform.

See you all tomorrow.

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 06 - Gaim

We're At the Halfway Mark everyone!

---

Over in Perim was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kingdom Hearts Sora, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome rescue. We were heading to Kaizeph the City of The Elements to see what it's like and we're going to thrash another baddie there.

Me: The next rescue is in Perim! Awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure is. We haven't been here in a while.

Lola: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome.

Sora: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Sora.

Sora: Anytime Nico. It's so awesome that I'm now going on your rescue.

Nico: It sure is.

Haruto: I think it's so cool that you guys do all these awesome rescues.

Qin: We get that a lot Haruto.

Nitoh: But we can't thank you guys enough for helping us yesterday.

Varie: It was no problem.

Gentaro: That was one of the most awesome adventures ever.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Sora, you, Donald, and Goofy went to a lot of Disney Worlds.

Sora: Boy we sure did and those were some of the most awesome adventures ever.

Me: So many incredible memories.

Eli: My favorites are Atlantica and all the Disney Princess Worlds.

Me: Those are my favorites too bro.

Rainbow Dash: Those are so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah they sure are.

Me: And the best part is that we destroyed many Disney Villains there.

Laney: So much fun.

Earth: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: And you finally got married to Kairi.

Fluttershy: Oh I think that is so magical.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah we were very happy for Sora and Kairi.

Lana: Unforgettable.

Sora: That was an awesome wedding.

Me: You two more than earned that wedding after eeverything that happened.

Camie: How did Sora's adventure happen?

Me: Right you guys don't know about this. Sora's adventure has been one that was absolutely incredible.

Nico: It sure was.

I went over everything that happened in Sora's Adventure.

---

Kingdom Hearts Birth by Sleep begins in the Land of Departure, where three Keyblade wielders and close friends-Terra, Aqua, and Ventus (more commonly known as Ven)-train to become Keyblade Masters under Master Eraqus. To achieve this rank, Keyblade Apprentices must take the Mark of Mastery exam once they come of age. Terra and Aqua take this test together and in the first round Master Xehanort sabotages the exam, forcing Ventus to intervene. In the second round Terra and Aqua fight each other, but while Aqua passes the test, Terra is deemed unfit to become a Keyblade Master due to the abundant darkness in his heart.

Afterward, a group of mysterious creatures called the Unversed begin to surface in other worlds, and another Keyblade Master, Xehanort, disappears without a trace. Terra is sent to destroy the Unversed and find Master Xehanort, who had earlier encouraged him to embrace the darkness in his heart if he desires the strength to become a Keyblade master. Ven, meanwhile, is goaded into following Terra by Xehanort's mysterious apprentice Vanitas, against Eraqus's wishes. Aqua is dispatched by Eraqus to survey Terra and keep him from falling into darkness, as well as to bring

Ventus back to the Land of Departure.

Upon arriving in other worlds, Terra, Aqua, and Ventus encounter various Disney characters, new and old, fighting off hordes of Unversed along the way. Among the characters they meet is Mickey Mouse, apprentice of the sorcerer Yen Sid, who is also on a mission to destroy the Unversed. Terra ends up attracting the attention of several Disney villains, who offer him the whereabouts of Master Xehanort in exchange of assistance for their own dark agendas. Terra reasons that Master Xehanort is after the seven Princesses of Heart-maidens who lack darkness in their hearts-and encourages Aqua to help them strengthen the light in their hearts, hoping it will draw Master Xehanort out.

However, Aqua and Ven grow increasingly concerned for Terra when they hear rumors of him committing sinister deeds throughout other worlds. The three briefly reunite at Radiant Garden, where Aqua meets Kairi, a young girl containing a strong and pure light in her heart, and helps strengthen her light. Aqua and Ven also confront Terra, who distances himself from them to keep them out of the way of his increasingly dangerous dark powers. Terra and Aqua try to convince Ven to return to the Land of Departure, but he refuses until he is certain Terra won't fall into darkness.

Terra and Aqua eventually find themselves at Destiny Islands, where they encounter two young boys, Sora and Riku. Terra sees potential within Riku and deems him worthy of one day wielding the Keyblade, while Aqua senses strong ties with Sora and Riku to Ven and Terra, respectively. Ven, meanwhile, comes across Master Xehanort, who reveals his intentions to use Ven's heart to create a final Keyblade known as the χ-blade, something Master Xehanort says Master Eraqus had known all along. Ven returns to the Land of Departure to confront Eraqus, who tries to erase Ven to prevent Master Xehanort's plans from succeeding.

However, Terra, who had been sent there by Xehanort, misinterprets the situation and attacks Eraqus, teleporting Ven to safety. As soon as Terra realizes his error, Master Xehanort arrives and cruelly kills Eraqus and tells Terra to go to the Keyblade Graveyard, leaving the Land of Departure to be consumed by darkness. At Destiny Islands, Ven once again encounters Vanitas and learns of his hazy past: Ventus was once Master Xehanort's apprentice, but his heart was deemed too frail for Master Xehanort to use him as he intended, so he extracted the darkness in Ven's heart and used it to create Vanitas. As with Terra before him, Ven is instructed by Vanitas to go to the Keyblade Graveyard. Aqua, in the meantime, learns of Eraqus's death from Yen Sid, who tells her to go to the Keyblade Graveyard as well.

Terra, Aqua, and Ventus gather at the Keyblade Graveyard, where the remains of the mysterious Keyblade War are found. Master Xehanort appears with Vanitas and reveals his plan to use the χ-blade to unlock Kingdom Hearts and unleash the forbidden secrets of the Keyblade War onto the various worlds, as well as to use Terra's body as a new vessel for his own heart so that he may survive long enough to see his plans come to fruition. An epic battle ensues, with Xehanort freezing Ven, and Vanitas knocking Aqua unconscious. In his rage, Terra unleashes the darkness in his heart, inadvertently allowing Xehanort to unlock his own heart and successfully transfer it into Terra's body, which results in the birth of a new, younger Xehanort.

However, Terra's mind continues to linger in his discarded suit of Armor, which comes to life and defeats Xehanort. Ven, meanwhile, manages to thaw himself before Vanitas can kill Aqua, and discovers his dark counterpart to be the source of all Unversed. Vanitas merges with Ven, possessing him and creating the χ-blade. Aqua awakens under Mickey's care, and the two fight the possessed Ventus while he battles Vanitas from within. Aqua shatters the χ-blade as Ven destroys Vanitas, bringing an end to the Unversed, though Ven's heart is lost in the process. The destroyed χ-blade unleashes a burst of light, which consumes everyone present and scatters them to the corridors of space, save for Terra's Lingering Will, which remains in the Keyblade Graveyard.

Mickey saves Aqua and Ventus and brings them to the Mysterious Tower, where Aqua learns that Ven has fallen into a deep sleep and will not awaken until his heart returns. Aqua brings Ven back to the ruins of the Land of Departure, where she discovers Master Eraqus's Keyblade, and uses it to unlock the Chamber of Waking and recreates the world as Castle Oblivion from the ruins. After leaving Ven within the chamber, Aqua goes to Radiant Garden where she encounters Master Xehanort still in Terra's body, but having lost some of his memories. Aqua then battles Xehanort who after the fight attempts to unlock his heart, losing his memories completely in the process.

Soon after, Terra's body starts sinking into darkness, but Aqua dives into the darkness and saves Terra from disappearing. Realizing her glider won't be able to make it back through the portal in time, Aqua sacrifices herself by discarding her armor and using it to guide her glider, Terra-Xehanort in tow, back through the portal leaving herself behind and lost in the Realm of Darkness. Xehanort is discovered by Ansem the Wise, ruler of Radiant Garden, and goes on to become his apprentice. Ventus's wandering heart finds its way to young Sora, merging with the young boy's heart.

Blank Points

An unlockable secret ending shows the hearts of Terra and Master Xehanort lying dormant in Xehanort's body, waiting to see which will control it in the end, with Eraqus's heart revealed to be sealed within Terra's. It also shows a recovered Xehanort walking with Braig as Ansem the Wise and Ienzo pass by.

Shortly after the end of Kingdom Hearts II, Aqua encounters Ansem the Wise in the Dark Margin. Ansem, who had survived the explosion of his Kingdom Hearts Encoder with few of his memories remaining, reveals to Aqua that while darkness threatens to swallow the worlds again, hope lies in the form of Sora, who prepares to set out on another journey to help all of those whose hearts are connected to his.

As the Keyblade War concludes and the hearts of the fallen ascend to Kingdom Hearts, Luxu watches from afar in silence with the Black Box at his side as he uses the Gazing Eye to relay the events to the Master of Masters.

At the Mysterious Tower not long after Master Xehanort's resurrection, Riku, Kairi, and King Mickey are having an audience with Master Yen Sid. Yen Sid explains that in order to confront Xehanort, they will need to gather the Seven Lights, among those which include the three Keyblade Wielders who befell a terrible fate over a decade ago. At Yen Sid's request, Mickey tells Riku and Kairi of the time he came across Aqua in the Realm of Darkness.

The story begins where Kingdom Hearts: Birth by Sleep Final Mix's Secret Episode ended, with Aqua discovering the Castle of Dreams within the Realm of Darkness. Sensing something suspicious, Aqua makes haste towards the castle, fending off repeated Heartless attacks along the way. However, upon approaching the castle grounds, the clock on the castle's tower advances, causing the land to crumble.

Aqua enters the nearby town to find five Gears that will turn back the clock and restore the grounds. As she locates the Gears and activates them, Aqua experiences flashbacks to her time in the Realm of Light. After reviving the path to the castle, Aqua makes her way forward, but is accosted by a large swarm of Shadows conglomerating into a Demon Tower, which she successfully repels. Entering the castle, she spots what appears to be Terra. When she approaches him, though, the apparition disappears into light. Aqua solemnly recalls her past with her friends before proceeding.

Moving beyond the castle, Aqua next finds herself in the remains of Dwarf Woodlands, with only a single casket before her. Approaching the casket, she sees Ventus within, and desperately calls out to him. However, as with Terra, Ventus too vanishes, leaving Aqua alone. As Aqua searches for her resolve, she notices a large mirror floating near her, and reaches out to it. As she does. her apparent reflection suddenly grabs her arm and pulls her into the mirror, taking her to The World Within. Discovering that the path back is blocked, Aqua approaches the central chamber before being surrounded by three shadowy mirrors that appear to taunt her before flying off into the central chamber.

Aqua, realizing that the shadowy mirrors must be some sort of clue, begins to investigate the mirrors, while being seemingly haunted by her own self-doubt. Upon finding the first mirror, Aqua hesitantly approaches it and stares at her own reflection. In moments, the reflection suddenly comes to life, stepping out of the mirror and summoning a Keyblade while taunting her. It then engages Aqua in a fight, in which Aqua successfully dispels the phantom. Aqua proceeds to seek out the other two Phantom Aquas and defeat them, then returns to the mirror from which she came. She reflects on what the Phantoms have been telling her, painfully admitting that they are the manifestations of her own doubt and self-loathing that are trying to kill her, and that she is starting to let the darkness into her heart. Regardless, Aqua accesses the mirror and pushes on.

Exiting the mirror, Aqua ends up in the remains of the Enchanted Dominion, where she once again spots the apparitions of Terra and Ventus. Declaring her intent to find them, she chases the illusions across the forest, encountering numerous Darkside in the process. Upon exiting the forest, Aqua finds herself in a vast landscape haunted by countless Darkside, all of which appear to be feeding a large orb of darkness in the sky. Aqua takes it upon herself to vanquish the Darkside protecting the orb, eliminating it and causing the orb to dissipate feebly and escape.

Aqua finally manages to catch up to the illusions of Terra and Ventus; calling out to them, she is surprised when Terra responds to her. Terra reveals that he is unable to see anything within the Realm of Darkness, and that both he and Ventus are illusions conjured by Aqua. He explains to Aqua that he is no longer in control of his body, but while Aqua reflects on Ven's comatose state, Xehanort suddenly takes over and nearly tricks Aqua into revealing Ven's hiding place in Castle Oblivion. Before she can do so, Terra reappears and grapples Terra-Xehanort from behind, restricting him and summoning binding chains. From behind Aqua and Ven, a dark portal manifests and a Darkside's hands grab Aqua and Ven, strangling them while dragging them through the portal. Aqua blacks out as she watches Terra confront Terra-Xehanort.

Aqua is later seen drifting into the darkness. As she lets go of her Wayfinder, Mickey appears and grabs onto her, putting her Wayfinder back into her hand. The two of them find solid ground, where Mickey explains that it has been ten years since they last met, and that he entered the Realm of Darkness to seek the Keyblade of the dark realm so that he and Sora can seal Kingdom Hearts. He managed to find Aqua through her Wayfinder, which emitted a "warm, familiar light". After they fight back another Demon Tower, Mickey and Aqua decide to proceed together.

Travelling further, the two of them manage to arrive at Destiny Islands, having been absorbed by the End of the World. Aqua recognizes the islands as the place where she first met Sora and Riku, and where Terra bestowed the power of the Keyblade to the latter. Mickey deduces that this must mean that they are close to the location of the dark realm's Keyblade, and thus approach the Secret Place. When they are about to enter, however, the Demon Tower, now in the form of the Demon Tide, returns and attacks, forcing Aqua and Mickey to defeat it for seemingly good. Having vanquished it, Aqua and Mickey enter the Secret Place and find the wooden door within; opening it, the two find a glowing Kingdom Key D inside, which Mickey claims. Moments later, Destiny Islands vanishes, leaving the two in the Realm of Darkness.

From the distance, Mickey spots the door to Kingdom Hearts, and points out to Aqua that it looks different than what she's used to. Upon approach, Mickey also notices Riku in the Realm of Darkness attempting to close the door. Before he can get close, the Demon Tide surprises Mickey and damages him, stripping him of his clothes. Aqua decides to buy time for Mickey by fighting back, but the Demon Tide takes hold of her and drags her back to Destiny Islands, the door behind them sealing shut. Mickey goes to help Riku and Sora seal Kingdom Hearts while Aqua, finding her will to live, finishes the battle against the Demon Tide.

Aqua is later seen lying on the seaside shore, gazing up into the sky, which turns to night. As she stares into the stars, she notices droplets of light raining down, indicating that Kingdom Hearts has been successfully sealed and that Destiny Islands is being restored. Unable to leave the Realm of Darkness, Aqua falls off the disintegrating shore and drifts into the darkness once more.

In a subsequent cutscene, Aqua approaches the Dark Margin, where Ansem the Wise sits in wait.

Kingdom Hearts begins with Sora's Dive to the Heart, which foreshadows the events that will soon take place, but soon progresses to Destiny Islands, where Sora lives with his two best friends, Riku and Kairi. The three friends seek to leave the islands to explore new worlds and have prepared a raft for this purpose. One night, the islands are attacked by darkness and shadow creatures.

Sora seeks out his friends, finding Riku first; Riku disappears into darkness, curious about what it contains. Soon after, Sora obtains a mysterious weapon, the Keyblade, to defend himself. Using it to fend off the creatures, he heads for a secret cave, where he finds Kairi near a door. She turns to him, saying his name as the door behind her blows open. The ensuing blast of darkness sends Sora and Kairi both out of the cave. The islands are soon destroyed, and Sora is left adrift, Riku and Kairi's whereabouts unknown.

Meanwhile, King Mickey has left his world to deal with the increasing power of darkness and left instructions for mage Donald Duck and knight Goofy to find the "key". Donald and Goofy use a Gummi Ship to travel to Traverse Town, where it happens Sora has also drifted to. Sora encounters the creatures again in the town, and eventually meets Leon, a mysterious swordsman who explains they are Heartless, creatures that consume hearts, and that the Keyblade is the only weapon capable of defeating them. The king of Leon's home world, a man named Ansem, is said to have studied the Heartless. Donald and Goofy are approached by Leon's ally Aerith, who also tells them what they may be looking for. Soon after, Sora meets Donald and Goofy rather hastily, and the three work together to take down a large Heartless. From there, they decide to travel together: Donald and Goofy to find Mickey, and Sora to find Kairi and Riku.

The three travel to various worlds based on Disney films, finding that the Keyblade also locks "Keyholes", passages that the Heartless use to take the hearts of the worlds. A group of villains, led by Maleficent, seek out the seven Princesses of Heart to unlock the Keyhole that leads to Kingdom Hearts, a repository of knowledge and power and the source of all hearts. This group now includes Riku, who is swayed by Maleficent's promises that she will help find Kairi. At the same time, Maleficent breeds distrust in Riku, telling him that Sora has abandoned him and Kairi for new friends and the Keyblade. An increasingly antagonistic Riku manages to find Kairi's body, but her heart is missing.

Sora and his friends eventually arrive at Hollow Bastion, the home world of Ansem and the headquarters of Maleficent. Riku takes the Keyblade from Sora, claiming that he was fated to have it all along and Sora was simply the "delivery boy". Donald and Goofy, taking their order to follow the "key" seriously, reluctantly leave with Riku. Sora calls on his courage and enters the Bastion anyway, then challenges Riku again, stating that his heart derives strength from his friends. His friends return to him, as does the Keyblade. Shamed, Riku flees and meets a cloaked man who goads him to give into the darkness.

Sora, Donald, and Goofy, meanwhile, engage and destroy Maleficent. They soon after meet a strangely-behaving Riku with a new Keyblade that unlocks hearts. He leads them to Kairi's living but unfeeling body; Riku then reveals himself as completely possessed by Ansem. The newly reformed Ansem explains that Kairi is the last Princess of Heart, and that her missing heart has been trapped within Sora's body since the destruction of Destiny Islands. Spurred to action, Sora defeats Ansem; however, he cannot seal Hollow Bastion's keyhole because Kairi's heart is still in his body, thus the keyhole remains incomplete. Sora uses Ansem's Keyblade to unlock his heart, releasing both his and Kairi's heart, but turning him into a Heartless. Kairi's heart returns to her body, in turn completing the final Keyhole; she then returns Sora to human form by the strength of her heart. The group resolves to follow and end Ansem's plan.

Ansem retreats to the End of the World, the combined fragments of worlds taken by the Heartless. Upon being found and finally beaten, he explains his belief that darkness is the heart's true essence, and he seeks Kingdom Hearts, the source of all hearts, and therefore the ultimate source of darkness. However, upon opening the door to Kingdom Hearts, it reveals Light, killing Ansem. Beyond the door are Mickey and Riku, back in control of his own body. They help Sora and the others close the door, as there are many Heartless beyond it, but Riku and Mickey must remain inside to help seal it; when Sora seems concerned, Mickey assures him that "there will always be a door to the light" and then, when Goofy tells Sora that he can "trust King Mickey", Mickey thanks his friends: "Donald, Goofy, thank you." - it's a heartfelt goodbye from the Mouse King who may never see them again. Mickey and Sora then use their Keyblades to lock the door. The destroyed worlds reconstruct themselves; Kairi is pulled back to the Destiny Islands, but Sora promises before separating they will all reunite some day. Sora, Donald, and Goofy resolve to find Riku and Mickey, though they are unsure of where to start. Luckily, Pluto appears, clutching a letter from Mickey in his mouth; he runs off with Sora, Donald, and Goofy in tow, ready for a new set of adventures. The silent narrator from the beginning of the game states in the final scene that Sora's destiny is to open the door to light.

One year later, in a secret ending, a mysterious boy wielding two Keyblades finds Riku in a new world demanding to know where Sora is.

Sora, Donald and Goofy walk down a long path that seemingly goes nowhere. They see Pluto and start to follow him. He leads them to a crossroads. While deciding which path to take, a mysterious man in a black cloak approaches Sora and speaks to him, but at that moment his words are incomprehensible. The path becomes one and it leads them to Castle Oblivion. The cloaked man appears as they enter the castle and gives them a card.

They use the card to proceed through the castle. The first world they go to is Traverse Town, where they discover that Leon, Aerith, Yuffie, and Cid have forgotten all about them, yet they strangely remember Sora's, Donald's, and Goofy's names, where Yuffie comments, "You're not in my memory, but my heart remembers you." After Leon gives Sora a tutorial on fighting and gives Sora a Simba summon card, they leave Traverse Town.

The man appears once more after they arrive on the next floor. Another cloaked man appears and introduces himself as Axel. Sora battles him, and when Axel is defeated, he gives him more cards, disappearing soon after. Sora, Donald, and Goofy go through each floor, experiencing their memories, all of which are somehow distorted, each in a different way. They start to lose their memories. A Nobody named Naminé begins to replace memories of Kairi with fake ones of herself. It turns out she is good and is manipulating his memories under the orders of the head of the castle, Marluxia. This escalates to a final battle in the end, for Sora's life, and Naminé's freedom.

Meanwhile, Riku awakens down in the castle, and as he goes up the basement levels of Castle Oblivion, he must take control of the inner darkness inside of him, dealing with Ansem, the Riku Replica, and three members of Organization XIII; Vexen, Lexaeus, and Zexion, along the way.

### Sora's Story

Sora's Tale I

Our friends may be here…

It was that thought that led us to Castle Oblivion, where cards rule over all.

A mysterious man gave Sora a card, using it took us to Traverse Town-of all places!

It turned out the town was just a figment of our own remembrances, the first world of many that lie in Sora's heart.

And so our journey through these worlds begins.

Sora's Tale II

It seems we're slowly losing our memories of what happened before the castle. And all my notes about the last journey have vanished!

But in exchange, Sora is remembering other things he must have forgotten until now-like a girl he knew when he was little.

While fighting Larxene, Sora finally remembered the girl's name…

Naminé.

Sora's Tale III

Sora pressed on in his search for Naminé, and can you believe it? He found Riku, his best friend whom we thought was lost.

Sora was so happy, but Riku attacked him just like that, saying, "I'll protect Naminé!"

What could he mean? Will something happen if Sora finds Naminé?

Sora is chasing after Riku… and the answers.

**Reverse/Rebirth**

Riku's Tale I

Bored with his secluded island life, Riku dreamt of seeing other worlds.

He got his wish when darkness devoured Destiny Islands and he was thrust into the outside world.

While looking for his lost friend Kairi, he met Maleficent, and accepted her help.

But Maleficent had her eyes on Riku's strength and was working to make him her underling. She gave Riku the power of darkness, but as he used it, it gained power over him.

This is why Riku fought his best friend, Sora, and how his heart fell to Ansem, pursuer of darkness.

But Riku was freed by Sora's light. Riku, Sora, and the king worked together to close the door to darkness, but Riku was trapped inside, in the realm of darkness.

Will he see the realm of light again?

Riku's Tale II

Led by a mysterious voice, Riku made his way through the card-worlds, but met only dark beings within.

Riku was told that because he rejected the other things in his life to claim darkness, his heart is now devoid of anything but the darkness he sought.

Unable to accept this, Riku encountered Ansem, who tried yet again to conquer him.

The king intervened to save Riku, but Ansem had not let go of his heart.

And so Riku must fight the darkness within.

Riku's Tale III

Embattled with the darkness in his heart, Riku met someone who looked just like him, a replica crafted by Vexen, a member of the Organization.

The replica commanded darkness freely, and called Riku cowardly for shunning the dark.

Meanwhile, agents of the Organization laid their rivalry bare. Sora and Riku seem to be the reason they control the castle-but why?

Riku's Tale IV

Vexen took his replica of Riku and headed for the surface, but finally fell at Sora's hands.

Lexaeus confronted Riku, intending to bring him to submission using all force necessary.

It was then that the powerful darkness in Riku's heart awakened. The darkness defeated Lexaeus, then dragged Riku into the realm of darkness.

There, Ansem's shadow loomed large, but Riku was again saved by the king's light.

Sora and his companions have been asleep for about a year, regaining their memories. When Sora awakens, he eventually arrives in Twilight Town, the place where a mysterious boy, Roxas, lived before he suddenly left.

Gaining new clothes and powers, Sora began his journey anew, unaware of the events that have taken place in Chain of Memories. Sora continues his quest by unlocking paths to new worlds, learning of Nobodies and fighting the Heartless, as well as facing the remaining members of the mysterious Organization XIII. As the game progresses, Sora learns about Roxas and how much they have in common.

The story begins with the player in control of Roxas in Twilight Town. Roxas has dreams of Sora's adventures while increasingly mysterious activities begin taking place in Twilight Town during Roxas's summer vacation. After obtaining the Keyblade to defend himself from the Nobodies, Roxas comes in contact with a young man in black named Axel. Axel appears to know Roxas, though Roxas has no recollection of him. Roxas eventually makes his way into an abandoned mansion where a girl named Naminé informs him that he is a Nobody, although he did not quite know what a Nobody was at that time.

Finally, confronted by a mysterious, red-cloaked man called DiZ, Roxas discovers Sora, Donald, and Goofy sleeping in the hidden basement of the mansion. Roxas seems to merge with Sora. As Sora, Donald, and Goofy awake from their year-long slumber. Jiminy Cricket, who had previously chronicled the trio's adventures, finds that his journal is now completely blank, save for the note: "Thank Naminé" (which was written by Jiminy himself during Chain of Memories).

After meeting Pete, a new villain, and speaking with Yen Sid, the party is informed that they must once again visit many worlds to protect them from both the Heartless and the Nobodies in an attempt to stop Organization XIII. These include both old but greatly changed places, like Hollow Bastion, and brand new worlds the party has never encountered before.

In the course of their travels, the Heartless, headed by a revived Maleficent and the Organization, regain power, eventually forcing Sora to battle a massive army of Heartless that are attacking Hollow Bastion. Along the way, they learn that the Ansem they fought a year ago was actually the Heartless of Xehanort, and that the Nobody of Xehanort, Xemnas, is the leader of Organization XIII. They also learn that Xehanort was an apprentice of the real Ansem, who is missing.

After the battle, Xemnas appears and reveals their ultimate goal: the Nobodies plan to create another Kingdom Hearts, a doorway to the heart of all worlds that will presumably allow the Nobodies to get their hearts back. After confronting and defeating more members of the Organization, Sora goes to the World That Never Was to settle the score with the Organization for good; he also finally reunites with his friends Riku and Kairi. Sora learns the truth about Roxas as well; he and Naminé are, respectively, Sora and Kairi's Nobodies, created when they lost their hearts in the original Kingdom Hearts game.

In the end, only Xemnas is left of the original thirteen members. Sora and Riku unite to defeat him, and his new Kingdom Hearts is closed. Sora and the others are returned to their homeworld of Destiny Islands. Although Sora has to say goodbye to Donald and Goofy, he knows in his heart that true friends are never gone. However, sometime later, Sora, Riku, and Kairi receive a letter from King Mickey after the credits. They proceed to read the letter, but the contents are left unrevealed until Kingdom Hearts coded.

---

Tsuki was shocked and floored at the same time. She couldn't believe that Organization XIII was gonna create another Kingdom Hearts. But she was so proud that they were stopped by us. Next they went over everything that happened in Kingdom Hearts Coded.

---

While organizing the records in Jiminy's journal from his travels with Sora and his friends, Jiminy Cricket's curiosity about the line "Thank Naminé" results in him finding a message that he did not write: "We must return to free them from their torment." To investigate this message, King Mickey digitizes the contents of the journal and goes into the simulated world to investigate; awakening a virtual Data-Sora on the virtual Destiny Islands to carry out the contents of the journal to uncover the identity of "them".

As Data-Sora awakens on Destiny Islands, he encounters numerous "bugs", which take the form of red and black blocks, covering the whole world. Upon eliminating the Heartless and destroying the bugs, Sora traverses to other worlds infected with bugs to return them to normal, following the cloaked figure upon orders from King Mickey.

Meanwhile, Heartless begin appearing within Disney Castle, and everyone finds themselves trapped in the room. To their surprise, they are saved by Data-Sora. Suddenly, the cloaked figure reveals himself to be Jiminy's Journal taking the form of Riku, and explains that they are no longer in the real world, but the data world. Sora is sent off by the Journal to discover his true identity, only to encounter Maleficent and Pete from the real world. Maleficent destroys Data-Sora's Keyblade and summons Heartless to attack him. Mickey and the Journal arrive to save Sora, but the Journal is abducted by Maleficent, with Mickey giving chase. Sora makes his way through Hollow Bastion, aided by Donald and Goofy. They encounter Pete, who summons the Journal and takes control of him with the bugs to fight them, but Sora still manages to defeat the Journal, who falls unconscious.

Mickey arrives and informs Sora that unless the bugs are destroyed, the Journal will never awaken. Sora decides to find a way to awaken the Journal, and enters Riku's data world, losing his abilities in the process. The two visit various worlds from the Data-Riku's memory and find their way back to Hollow Bastion, where they fight and defeat Maleficent. Meanwhile, King Mickey discovers that he will be returning soon to the real world, but the Journal, once completed, will have to be erased, which will mean the end of Data-Sora's memories. When the time comes, Sora requests more time in order to save Pete and Maleficent, who are still in the data world. Sora finds them fighting Sora's Heartless, but Pete and Maleficent are seemingly erased before he can intervene.

Sora defeats Sora's Heartless, and finds that Pete and Maleficent were rescued by the Journal through a "rift in the data". They leave the Data world shortly before Mickey returns to the real world, erasing the Journal. A new message appears claiming that a new door to a new world has been opened, which is the data of the data world added into the Journal. Mickey, realizing that this quest may be too dangerous for Data-Sora as he has no memory of it, requests to be taken into the Data World once again.

Finding Data-Sora in Traverse Town, Mickey takes him to Castle Oblivion where Data-Sora is confronted by a young man wearing a black coat. He tells Sora that if he wants to know the truth, he must move forward on his own through the previous worlds he visited destroying bugs. During this time, he realizes that even if he doesn't remember someone he's met, there's still the sadness of having forgotten them which the figure attempts to warn not to let it consume him. Sora disregards this message and fights the figure, revealed to be Data Roxas. After losing to Sora, Roxas gives him a card as Mickey appears.

Sora opens the next door to find Naminé, who reveals the bugs to have been an unintentional side effect of her attempt to restore Sora's memories. She then reveals Sora's nature as the "Key that connects everything" through his ties with herself, Roxas, and Xion. Furthermore, Naminé tells Data-Sora about three figures (Terra, Ventus, and Aqua) also tied to Sora's heart who are the ones referred to in the message and need his help. Mickey bids farewell to the Data-Sora and promises Naminé that he will inform the real Sora of this.

In the final scene, Mickey sends Sora a bottled letter (the same one sent by Mickey at the end of Kingdom Hearts II), which Sora reads with Riku and Kairi.

Following the destruction of Ansem and Xemnas at the hands of Sora and Riku, Xehanort is revived. In response, Yen Sid puts Sora and Riku through a Mark of Mastery exam in order for them to become full-fledged Keyblade Masters and counter the coming return of Master Xehanort. As part of this trial, the two are separated from each other and sent to worlds previously destroyed by the Heartless that have since been restored, though now in a state of "deep sleep" which disconnects them from the other worlds.

These seven worlds are plagued by Dream Eaters - creatures born from darkness that seek out the sleeping worlds' Keyholes. Sora and Riku's given task is to reawaken the sleeping worlds by unlocking the seven Keyholes they find there and then return to the realm of light, recruiting benevolent "Spirit" Dream Eaters to guide them and battle the malevolent "Nightmare" Dream Eaters, after which they will be deemed Keyblade Masters.

During the exam, Sora and Riku cross paths with the resurrected "Ansem" and Xemnas, as well as a younger incarnation of Master Xehanort from an alternate past. The three bring Sora to the World That Never Was, where he learns of Organization XIII's true purpose-to serve as vessels for Master Xehanort to place pieces of his heart inside, thereby transforming them into clones of Xehanort. Sora is forced into a comatose state by the young Xehanort and his heart is swallowed by darkness, though it is protected by Ventus's suit of armor residing within him.

Riku goes to rescue Sora, only to be confronted by the young Xehanort, who unveils a new Organization XIII composed of the newly revived Master Xehanort and his eleven vessels, whom Xehanort plans to pit against seven Keyblade wielders and recreate the χ-blade. Master Xehanort tries to turn Sora into his last needed vessel, but Sora is rescued by Riku, Mickey, Donald, Goofy, and Lea-the revived human form of the original Organization's Axel-after which Xehanort and his other vessels retreat.

Sora's body is brought back to Yen Sid's tower, where Riku enters his body and releases Sora's heart from Ventus' armor, now possessed by a Nightmare. After Sora reawakens, only Riku is declared a Keyblade Master by Yen Sid, and Lea reveals himself to have become a Keyblade wielder. Undaunted by his failure, Sora embarks on a new journey by himself to train. While Sora travels to Traverse Town in order to meet all his Dream Eater friends, Ventus is shown still being at Castle Oblivion, but suddenly starts smiling a bit.

## Another Guardian of Light

The unlockable secret ending for Kingdom Hearts 3D: Dream Drop Distance is comprised of three scenes. In the first scene, Young Xehanort is seen standing alone on the beach in Destiny Islands. The second shows Aqua staring into the distance at the Dark Margin whilst smiling.

In the final segment, Donald and Goofy sit outside the Mysterious Tower and are met by Riku and a visitor whom they had not expected. Inside the tower, Yen Sid outlines to Mickey the history of the Keyblade War and the χ-blade, and the two speak about the seven lights, the Princesses of Heart. Yen Sid explains that there is no avoiding the gathering of the seven guardians of light to protect the seven pure lights, and thus a clash with the thirteen seekers of darkness is inevitable. Mickey arrives at the conclusion that only one more guardian of light is required to complete the total. At this point, Riku enters the tower with Kairi close behind.

Mickey finishes his retelling of his tale, at which point Riku lashes out at Mickey for not telling him that Aqua was there at the time and that she gave herself up to save him. Yen Sid intervenes and explains that neither Mickey nor Riku had the power to save Aqua, and that he had personally forbade Mickey from telling them, lest Riku, or in higher probability Sora, stage a potentially suicidal rescue attempt. However, as Riku had recently become a Keyblade Master, they now possess the means to rescue Aqua. Mickey invites Riku to assist in his rescue mission, to which he agrees. Kairi, wishing to help, is told by Yen Sid that she will need to train as a Keyblade Master alongside Lea, much to her surprise. Yen Sid bestows upon Mickey and Riku a new set of clothes that will protect them from the darkness before they leave.

Sora later returns with Donald and Goofy, having left at the end of 3D to take care of business, which he refuses to divulge to his friends. When he enters the Mysterious Tower, however, he finds that everyone already left, much to his dismay. Yen Sid calls the trio to attention, and explains that while Sora failed his Mark of Mastery Exam and lost most of his powers in the process, he is still the most important link to defeating Xehanort. He then states that Sora must obtain the power of waking, which he failed to master in the Sleeping Worlds, and directs him to a certain hero who once lost his power and reclaimed it. He also tasks Donald and Goofy with protecting Sora, to which they happily agree.

The scene later cuts to the trio in the Gummi Ship, with Sora lost as to how to get to Olympus Coliseum. As the result of Kingdom Hearts II, many of the gateways that they had previously unlocked had shut, preventing them from freely travelling across worlds. As Sora ponders a way to get there, Goofy recites the phrase "Let your heart be your guiding key", which he claims Yen Sid said to them before they left on important missions. Sora, now inspired, summons his Keyblade and points it into space, which subsequently opens a path before them. The three of them proceed to fly through the portal, disappearing.

Through countless adventures across many worlds in his long battle against the darkness, Sora, once a little boy who only dreamed worlds beyond his island even existed, has grown up to a dashing young man. Now he is realizing that that battle has played out exactly as Master Xehanort had planned, and the second Keyblade War, the final struggle between light and dark, looms ahead. To counter the overwhelming darkness, Sora and his friends must gather the seven guardians of light. His best friend Riku and King Mickey seek out a battle-scarred Keyblade wielder, while Sora, Donald, and Goofy set off on a journey to find "the Key to Return Hearts." Never-before-featured Disney worlds set the stage for another daring adventure to save the universe!

Chosen by the Keyblade, he is the one whose heart's light never fails to shine as a beacon of hope.

Sora, the brave hero chosen by the Keyblade, has always had a strong sense of justice. Through his many battles against darkness, he has grown and learned about the world immensely. Drawn to his light, many friends have lent him their support and granted him their powers to counter the darkness: Riku, the childhood friend he grew up with on Destiny Islands; Donald and Goofy, the two comrades with whom he has shared his adventures from the very beginning; and King Mickey, who unfailingly supports Sora with his own mighty strength. As the world becomes enveloped in another battle against darkness, the Keyblade wielder and his friends must rise up against Master Xehanort and thwart his plot to incite another Keyblade War.

## Plot

Following Master Xehanort's return, Yen Sid begins preparing for seven Keyblade wielders to counteract Xehanort's plan to forge the χ-blade using a reconstituted Organization XIII. Sora, who was nearly taken over by Xehanort, (As depicted in the 2012 game Kingdom Hearts 3D: Dream Drop Distance.) discovers that he has lost much of his own strength as a result. Accompanied by Donald Duck and Goofy, Sora resumes his travels across other worlds to regain his "power of waking", the ability to restore lost hearts. Meanwhile, Riku and King Mickey search the realm of darkness for Aqua, while Kairi and Lea train to properly wield their newly obtained Keyblades.

During their travels, Sora and Riku are contacted by Ienzo, who discovers via Ansem the Wise's research data that Sora's body contains the hearts of Roxas, Ventus, and Xion. Riku surmises that the Organization's members from the past are using artificial human replicas created by Vexen as vessels that enable their existence in the present, which inspires Sora to restore Roxas by transferring his heart into a replica body. Meanwhile, the Heartless Ansem enters the realm of darkness and kidnaps Ansem the Wise, corrupting Aqua's heart in the process. However, Vexen reveals himself to be a double agent loyal to Ansem the Wise, whom he helps rescue before sending a spare replica to Ienzo for Roxas to inhabit.

Riku and Mickey eventually locate and battle the corrupted Aqua in the realm of darkness. At the same time, Sora discovers Master Eraqus's Keyblade on the Destiny Islands and uses it to enter the dark realm, where he exorcises the darkness from Aqua and returns her to the realm of light. Sora, Donald, and Goofy then follow Aqua to Castle Oblivion, which she transforms back into the Land of Departure to awaken Ventus. When she is attacked by Vanitas, Sora rediscovers his power of waking and revives Ventus, who fends Vanitas off.

The seven Keyblade wielders depart for the Keyblade Graveyard to battle the Organization, only to be quickly consumed by a swarm of Heartless summoned by the possessed Terra. Awakening in a limbo realm called the Final World, Sora is guided back to the realm of light by Kairi and uses the power of waking to revive his friends. Returning moments before their initial defeat, the guardians of light successfully destroy most of the Organization's members; in the process, Terra regains control of his body and reunites with Aqua and Ventus, while Lea reunites with Xion, whom Vexen recreated for the Organization, and Roxas, who regains his own heart to protect Lea and Xion.

Once Xehanort remains the last Organization member, he provokes Sora into attacking him by destroying Kairi's body, allowing Xehanort to acquire the χ-blade and summon Kingdom Hearts. Using Xehanort's power of time travel against him, Sora, Donald, and Goofy transport him to his boyhood training grounds of Scala ad Caelum, where they defeat him. After the other Keyblade wielders rejoin them, Eraqus's heart emerges from Terra and convinces Xehanort to surrender. Xehanort dies shortly after, his heart ascending to Kingdom Hearts with Eraqus, while Sora and his friends use the χ-blade to close it and return to the Keyblade Graveyard. Sora decides to use the power of waking to revive Kairi; despite warnings that his repeated misuse of this power could result in him losing his heart, Sora promises to return. Afterwards, Sora's friends gather at the Destiny Islands for a celebration, where Kairi stays beside Sora before he fades away.

In a post-credits scene, Xigbar, who survived the Keyblade War, retrieves Xehanort's Keyblade and summons four of the five Foretellers, revealing himself to be an incarnation of their fellow Keyblade apprentice, Luxu. He begins to recount his actions to the Foretellers, with Maleficent and Pete watching from afar. In a flashback to their youth, Eraqus and Xehanort begin a new game of chess that predicts a battle between Sora and the Foretellers.

Assuming an incorporeal form, Sora travels back in time to the battle between the guardians of light and the Organization, traveling through the guardians' hearts to reach Kairi.

After passing through the hearts of Ventus, Aqua, Terra, and Roxas, Sora enters his past self's heart and tries to avert Kairi's fate, but fails. However, Mickey reveals to Sora that Xehanort has hidden the crystal fragments of Kairi's heart as a last resort.

Sora finds five fragments in Scala ad Caelum before his past self's final battle with Xehanort, and then traces the remaining two through Riku and Mickey's hearts during the guardians' battle against Xehanort's replicas, restoring Kairi.

After defeating Xehanort's merged replicas, Sora and Kairi travel to the Final World to meet Chirithy, whom Sora persuades to return to the realm of light. Sora and Kairi then visit their friends' worlds-reuniting Chirithy with its owner, Ventus, and restoring Naminé's heart-before returning to the Destiny Islands, where Sora vanishes.

The "Limitcut Episode" is set one year after Sora's disappearance; his allies have since lead an ongoing search for him, while Kairi has entered stasis after volunteering as Ansem the Wise's test subject to help Sora. During a visit to Radiant Garden, Riku analyzes digital copies of Sora and the Organization's members programmed into Cid Highwind's computer, hoping to uncover clues to Sora's whereabouts through their battles.

After the Organization's copies are defeated and the analysis proves inconclusive, Riku is approached by the Fairy Godmother to meet Yen Sid, who suspects that they may be able to find Sora through the dreams of Riku, Kairi, and a nameless girl Sora encountered in the Final World.

The "Secret Episode" focuses on Sora, who has become trapped in the Final World since his disappearance. There, Sora encounters Yozora, whom he recognizes as a character from the video game Verum Rex in Toy Box, and whom he learned about from the nameless girl.

Yozora claims that he has been requested to save Sora, but questions his identity and battles him in Shibuya. If Sora wins, Yozora fades away before Sora returns to the Final World; if Sora loses, Yozora crystallizes him and goes to the Final World instead. Afterward, regardless of who wins, Yozora awakens in a car while a closing narration ensues in his and Sora's voices, with the battle's victor saying, "None of this makes sense to me."

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it were shocked and amazed beyond all words.

Tsuyu: Wow! That is incredible!

Lola: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: Before the team was formed, none of us have gone on an adventure that massive.

Me: No we sure haven't. But Sora you had no idea that this whole adventure you went on was a battle that would decide the fate of the entire universe.

Sora: No kidding there. It was amazing.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Camie: Geez! Sora you went through an amazing adventure.

Sirius: That is so amazing.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah that is so cool!

Sora: It sure was.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Yesterday was pretty much a good day for Elyon.

Me: Yeah it sure was. Cornelia is so happy for her best friend and so is Leo.

Nico: I'm happy for them too.

Me: Now it's Cornelia's little sister Lillian's turn. But what really has me worried is what Kougane is planning with the rest of the Vengeful 6. I talked to King Kai earlier this morning and he told me some very startling and horrible information.

---

In the early morning hours, I couldn't sleep as I was worried about what the Kougane and the rest of the Vengeful 6 was planning. I decided to contact King Kai.

Me: (Telepathically to King Kai) King Kai can you hear me?

King Kai: I hear you loud and clear J.D.

Me: King Kai I'm really worried about what is going to transpire on the big day mission for Lillian. The rest of the Vengeful 6: Paul, Draco Malfoy and Numbuh 363, are still at large and I have this feeling they are up to something big in the Helheim Forest.

King Kai: I have a feeling it is. Let me see here.

He looked and saw something on the Helheim Forest planet that was shocking!

King Kai: You were right to call me J.D. and your suspicions are spot on. Kougane and the rest of the Vengeful 6 are building a massive and powerful Tachyon Super Growth Terraforming Laser. They are going to fire it right at Earth and bring the entirety of the Helheim Forest right to Earth.

I gasped in shock!

Me: That's insane! That will destroy all life on the planet as we know it!

King Kai: Yes and it's very dangerous! You and everyone have to stop them at all costs or human life on Earth will cease to exist!

Me: Right! At least I know what they are planning. I got to tell everyone in the morning.

King Kai: Okay. Be careful J.D. They have something planned for you guys.

Me: Will do. Thank you King Kai.

I then went to sleep.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WHOA! So that's what they are planning!

Lincoln: THAT'S INSANE!

Eli: They can't do that!

Nico: Wait. Isn't that similar to Sentinel's plan to bring Cybertron to Earth before?

Me: Yes that's very similar!

Laney: We got to stop them and fast.

Me: Well I found out that the ray is not completed yet and it'll be a few hours before that happens.

I turned on my timer. It showed that there was 10:01:21 before it's complete.

Me: It says we have 10 hours before it fires

Nico: Good so that gives us plenty of time to stop it.

Eli: Yep.

Maria: The countdown's stopped at the moment though.

It was stopped at 10 hours exactly.

Nico: They're probably making sure there aren't any flaws. Which REALLY gives us time.

Me: But it's good I contacted King Kai.

Nico: It sure is. Now we know what they are planning.

Qin: Yeah and they must be stopped and fast.

Lisa Loud: But a Tachyon Laser Cannon would get the laser to Earth in over a split second.

Me: Become Tachyon Particles always travel faster than the speed of light.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing. And that weapon they built is awful.

Me: Yeah. Kouta called me while I was out on my jog and he told us that he has something to show us.

Nico: I wonder what it is.

Me: He said it was blueprints that he and his team took from Kougane.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Ryoma Sengoku will be there as well. He's one of the main targets today.

Me: That's Kamen Rider Duke. He'll be a great addition to the M.O.E.

Qin: Not a bad idea.

Sora: Yeah we just have to find a good archenemy for him.

Nico: Ryoma might be a villain. But he's going in the Book of Vile Darkness. Because I've got a feeling that Paul will be showing him no respect.

Nicole: If that's the case then Ryoma is definitely going into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Eli: But Paul and Numbuh 363 will go to prison for their crimes. Well maybe a reformatory school for Numbuh 363.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Not a bad idea.

Me: Paul has never been one that shows anyone respect.

Laney: Yeah what a jerkball!

Lola: He is a big time monster!

Nico: Oh we're here.

We arrived at Kaizeph the City of The Elements. It was an amazing city for the elemental forces of Earth, Wind, Fire and Water and it was incredible.

Me: WOW!

Eli: So this is Kaizeph! It's beautiful!

Nico: Tom's gonna be so jealous.

Me: I don't think Tom or any of his friends have ever been here before.

Qin: This is amazing!

We were in amazing awe at it too. It had 4 corners governing each of the 4 elements.

Twilight Sparkle: This is so amazing!

Maria: They probably didn't have time to explore this city.

Me: I don't think they did. They were so busy battling their major enemies that they forgot about it.

Qin: Yeah that's probably it.

Nico: Yeah.

Sora: But this is so amazing.

Me: It sure is.

In the Water zone of the City, Eli sensed something.

Eli: Uh oh.

Albedo: What is it?

Negative Omnitrix: CORRUPTED POLYMORPH DNA DETECTED!

Me: Uh oh.

Out came a Black Version of Goop!

Me: Another Goop!

Another Goop: (In a girls voice) (Gurgling voice) Do you guys want to taste some of me. I won't mind.

Me: That voice. Violet Verde?

Another Goop: Yep. Good to see you J.D.

Me: You too. But you look like a walking glob of tar like this.

Another Goop: I know.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Violet is a girl who's likes learning about history, including the constitution of every country.

Nicole: She and Jessie have so much in common. She likes learning about history too and you would get along great with her.

Another Goop: I'm sure I would.

Me: Awesome. To answer your question it depends. I hope you don't taste like Brussels Sprouts.

Another Goop threw a glob and it hit me in the face and I licked it and it actually tasted like BLACK LICORICE!

Me: (SPITS) YUCK! BLECH! You taste like Black Licorice.

Another Goop: Yeah I forgot you hate Black Licorice. Sorry about that.

Me: No worries. But you would really leave a bad taste in your mouth like that on villains. Sorry about this Violet. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Goop: First, you should know that when I'm studying, I really don't like it when people disturb me.

Twilight Sparkle: You and I have so much in common too. I don't like it when people disturb me either.

Another Goop: Wow. Also to answer your question I was promised all the infinite knowledge on the history of the world.

Nicole: My sister Jessie can gladly teach you all of that.

Me: Yeah she sure would.

Another Goop: I see now that I was lied to.

Me: He lies to everyone.

Sora: Yeah he sure does.

Qin: Swartz will pay for everything.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Rojo's Ridewatch) Also, how are you similar to Goop before you became this?

Another Goop: I liked to get down and dirty and loved playing in the mud back in my childhood.

Qin: That fits.

Me: Cool though.

Nico: (Activate's Rojo's Ridewatch)

(ANIMAL I HAVE BECOME BY THREE DAYS GRACE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LASERS AND ENERGU SWIRL AROUND HIM)

I can't escape this hell

So many times I've tried

But I'm still caged inside

Somebody get me through this nightmare

I can't control myself

So what if you can see the darkest side of me?

No one would ever change this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal

(This animal, this animal)

I can't escape myself

(I can't escape myself)

So many times I've lied

(So many times I've lied)

But there's still rage inside

Somebody get me through this nightmare

I can't control myself

So what if you can see the darkest side of me?

No one would ever change this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal

Somebody help me through this nightmare

I can't control myself

Somebody wake me from this nightmare

I can't escape this hell

So what if you can see the darkest side of me?

No one will ever change this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal

(This animal I have become)

Nico danced and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Me: Awesome! Now this one too. (Activates Sun King's Ridewatch)

(GIVE ME JUST ONE NIGHT BY 98˚ PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Your lips keep tellin' me you want me

Hold me close all through the night

And I know

Deep inside you need me

And no one else can make it right

Don't you try to hide your secrets

I can see it in your eyes

You said the words without speaking

Now I'm gonna make you mine

Give me just one night

Una noche

A moment to be by your side

Give me just one night

Una noche

I'll give you the time of your life

The time of your life

Your eyes of passion make me crazy

Your existence makes me wild

I wanna loosen up your feelings

And see what's hiding inside

Give me just one night

Una noche

A moment to be by your side

Give me just one night

Una noche

I'll give you the time of your life

The time of your life

Give me just one night

Una noche

A moment to be by your side

Give me just one night

Una noche

I'll give you the time of your life

The time of your life

I danced and fired waves of suns and smashed her all over.

Another Goop: Wow you guys have amazing voices in singing.

Me: We did a lot of awesome karaoke sessions and got a lot of practice in.

Qin: We sure did and it's so awesome to sing.

Kaito: (takes out Wizard gear) Don't forget us!

Zocks: (takes out Gaim gear) This one's for Kouta!

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got an awesome Gaim Blaster!

Nico: COOL!

But then in a flash of Light, I saw an amazing sight appear before me. It was a totally new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch and it was for Kamen Rider Saber and it had all the Kamen Rider Saber Powers inside it!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! This is awesome!

Then a new sword appeared before me and it was called THE UNIVERSE WONDER OF ETERNAL JOY SWORD!

Me: WHOA!

I took the sword and put the Ridewatch and my Wonder Ride Book on it.

Me: Lets see what it can do.

"Thus Did the almighty hero receive the powerful gift from the gods in a moment of power to conquer the evil in the battle of light and dark. The hero now has a powerful force of love in his heart filled with hope and he was bestowed the Sword of Love and Joy and will use it to conquer darkness and hate."

Me: BRAVE DRAGON FIRESTORM SLASH!

I fired waves of fire and it hit Another Goop and the fire was 100,000 times more powerful than anything Touma knows!

Me: WHOA! Touma is not gonna believe this!

Nico: Yeah! That was awesome!

Sora: My turn!

He summoned his keyblade and fired blasts of fire and smashed Another Goop all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Another Goop fired slime at Magine, which hit her.

SPLAT!

Magine: EWW!

Me: What a mess!

Varie washed her off.

Vroon: Welcome to my world!

Nico: Yeah.

But then another light appeared in front of Nico and he saw that it was another Grand Zi-O Ridewatch. But this one was for Lillian. It was for the Gaim Riders! It had all the powers of all the riders and lockseeds of the Gaim team.

Qin: WHOA! That's for Lillian!

Nico: Wow! Woz is gonna be amazed to see this.

Lola: He sure is.

Me: Yeah! Lets see here.

I used the power of Eternal Phoenix and spread wings of pure fire and a Phoenix Cry was heard and I flew at Another Goop and she threw globs of black slime and they evaporated as they got near me!

Me: WOW! That is intense heat!

Nico: Awesome!

I fired fireballs and they hit Another Goop all over the place!

Another Goop threw slime at Juran but he ducked.

Juran: Ha! You missed!

Nico: But she hit me!

Nico licked the slime and spit it out.

Nico: (SPITS) BLECH!

Me: This is usually the part where a gene-slammer appears.

But then we heard powerful lightning strikes and then…

THUNDERCLAP!

We saw a bolt of lightning hit Another Goop and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

She was back to normal and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes.

I picked her up.

Me: Violet are you okay?

Violet Verde: (Groans) What a huge headache. BLECH! Why does my mouth taste like Brussels Sprouts?

Me: Aftertaste of being Another Goop.

But then a STORM ELEMENTAL APPEARED!

Sheila (D&D): A Storm Elemental!

It reverted back a nd it was a girl with neon purple hair and she had a red shirt with blue shorts.

Storm Crow Littlefield: Now that was a cool attack.

Nico: Storm Crow Littlefield!? Whoa!

Storm Crow: Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: You too.

Storm Crow: The Iroquois Spirits have been grateful to lead me right to you.

Lincoln: Wow! Are you Iroquois?

Storm Crow: I sure am Lincoln. I am a pureblood Iroquois.

Laney: That is amazing! Me and my family have Iroquois in our ancestral blood.

Lana: Yeah it's amazing.

Storm Crow: I'm glad you all have been blessed by my peoples spirits.

Sora: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Storm Crow: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I showed Nico how to make beautiful Indian Pottery and he made some of the most beautiful pottery ever.

Nico: I made those pots and they put them on display in the Iroquois Art Museum.

Laney: That is awesome.

Me: I've always had a really amazing fascination with the Iroquois Indians for a long time. They are full of amazing history and spiritualistic majesty.

Storm Crow: That is true.

Nico and Storm Crow hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Storm Crow.

Storm Crow: Me too Nico.

Maria: That sounds more like a code name.

Me: It's how the people of the Iroquois are called. I've read about their history for a long time and it's how it went.

Qin: That is cool.

Storm Crow: I know it's odd but it's the way of my people. Been a big tradition for a long time.

Lola: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is. Lets go home.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Takanuva are heading to New Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to face Kokushibo, a former Demon Slayer turned demon who's also one of the Twelve Kizuki, and the archenemy of his younger twin brother, the Demon Slayer Yoriichi Tsugikuni, and even worse, he's also brought back the other Twelve Kizuki members, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, and they're all out for revenge on us for what we did to The Twelve Kizuki and Muzan Kibutsuji.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to face Kokushibo, a former Demon Slayer turned demon who's also one of the Twelve Kizuki, and the archenemy of his younger twin brother, the Demon Slayer Yoriichi Tsugikuni.

Nico: That's right, big guy, and it's been a long time since we've last been in New Mexico.

Me: You said it, but we also got even worse news: it seems that Kokushibo has also brought back the other Twelve Kizuki members, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai.

Eli: That's not good, and now, they're all out for revenge.

Lincoln: Yes, but this time, I'm going to make sure that they rest in peace for good. I remembered that some of the Twelve Kizuki members were once human, but they also had some tragic moments of their lives, even before Muzan Kibutsuji had turned them into demons, so I intend to give Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai a painless death and forgive them, but as for Doma, Kamanue, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Gyokko, and Enmu, because of their rather darker natures and personalities, I'm going to give them a painful death via Rui's Blood Demon Art, and they're going to see that I'm a vampire.

Nico: Too bad you didn't show them that when we first fought them.

Lincoln: True, but now, they're going to. And thanks for joining us, Takanuva.

Takanuva: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Two female voices) Let's put a permanent end to The Twelve Kizuki for good!

Suddenly, we saw the Hands Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha and the Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Hands Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha and the Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago, but we'll talk later. Let's put a stop to Kokushibo and the other demons for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln used the Water Breathing Style - Eleventh Form - Dead Calm, to cut down all of Rui's razor-sharp threads that he laid out, and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, and it allowed the seven girls to get away. When Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai saw us, they were furious.

Kokushibo: So, the killers of The Twelve Kizuki and Lord Muzan have arrived, now you will all pay! Doma, Kamanue, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Gyokko, and Enmu, kill them!

Doma, Kamanue, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Gyokko, and Enmu came after us with murder in their eyes, and Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he sent them back with a couple of swings of his sword. Then, he sent razor-sharp threads infused with his poisonous and acidic blood at them and trapped them in a blood red cage, which caught Rui's attention. Then, Lincoln made a wheel of blood-red razor sharp threads.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) This is the end for you seven psychopaths. Blood Demon Art: Cutting Thread Rotation!

Lincoln sent the large wheel of blood-red razor sharp threads at Doma, Kamanue, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Gyokko, and Enmu, and all of them were cut to shreds and their evil spirits were erased by The Black Gates.

Rui: That was my…

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Yes, Rui, and when I killed all of you the first time, I not only assimilated all of your powers and abilities, but I also gained the mastery of each of your Blood Demon Arts. Now, I must put a stop to the rest of you.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings change from deep sapphire blue to light amber and the stars turned from white to red and yellow, and this stunned us.

Sunset Shimmer: He's used both Princess Celestia and Princess Luna's powers, now he's moved on to me. That's really awesome!

Nico: He did say he's going to give Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai a painless death and forgive them, but how he's going to give them a painless death is the real question.

Tanjiro Kamado remained silent, because he knew just how Lincoln's going to give Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai a painless death.

Tanjiro Kamado: (Thinking) Lincoln, make sure their memories in life are never forgotten. They do deserve to die peacefully and reunite with their loved ones in the afterlife.

Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai then went after Lincoln, but he remained calm, and he took a deep breath. Suddenly, we saw water surrounding the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, broad gold blade, and we knew Lincoln was going to use some Water Breathing Style techniques on them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Water Breathing - Fourth Form: Striking Tide!

Lincoln then made multiple consecutive slashes while twisting their body and massive broad-bladed broadsword in a flowing fashion and he delivered multiple blows simultaneously to Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai, and Kokushibo watched the fight.

Akaza: You're much tougher than you look. Come, entertain us some more!

Rui: Enough of this, it's time for you to die.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) No, Rui, it's time for me to put an end to all of your suffering for good.

Suddenly, more water was surrounding the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, broad gold blade, and we knew Lincoln was going to use another Water Breathing Style technique.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Water Breathing - Fifth Form: Blessed Rain After the Drought!

Lincoln charged at Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai, and by changes the grip on his massive large broadsword, Lincoln then decapitates Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai in a single flowing strike that causes little to no pain.

Rui: That strike… , it's like we each felt no pain. But, why…?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Because, I understand the pain that all of you have gone through.

This stunned Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai, and Lincoln spoke to each of them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) (To Akaza) Akaza, what'd happened to you and your family was truly horrible, and I know you hated yourself for all of the times you weren't there to save or protect those you loved, but I don't want you to keep blaming yourself anymore. (To Hantengu) Hantengu, despite the crimes you committed as a human, I'm going to forgive you, but you need to stop living in fear and projecting false innocence. You have to own up to your crimes. (To Nakime) Nakime, what happened to you because of what your husband did long ago was horrible, and you were treated like you were nothing. If I were there, I would've taught him a lesson. You didn't deserve that kind of treatment from him (To Daki and Gyutaro) Daki, Gyutaro, I understand what you both went through: treated like trash and looked down on by others, and you had each other to rely on. But, when fate had snatched one of you from this world, it allowed Doma to prey on you both. (To Kaigaku) Kaigaku, although you were once a demon slayer, you let your own desires take over, and it corrupted you up to the point where you were turned into a demon by Kokushibo, and I can hope that death will give you a chance to reflect on what you've done. (To Rui) Rui, I understand the pain of not having a family, I've met many who'd lost theirs either to death or to evil, and you desired the close bonds that a family has, but your parents loved you with all their hearts. But, you should know, wherever you are, your parents will always be with you, and they will always love you. (To Kyogai) And Kyogai, I understand you wanted to be recognized for your talent, and you wanted people to love your writing, but you were devastated when he was told to give up on it. People can be cruel at times, but you have to remember to never give up on something that you enjoyed, especially at the hands of critics. But, your techniques were indeed powerful, and I do respect them, and I always will.

Lincoln's kind words reached Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai, and when they saw the kindness, honesty, and gentle forgiveness in his eyes, it touched their souls, and their memories of being human came back, and then, they remembered their pasts and they prayed for forgiveness from their loved ones. Eventually, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai were met by their loved ones in the afterlife, and it was a touching reunion as they were reunited and went on, but not before giving their thanks to Lincoln, and he forgave them all.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) And now, it's down to you, Kokushibo.

Kokushibo: Yes.

Kokushibo unsheathed his Flesh Katana and readied himself, and so did Lincoln. Then, they charged at each other and clashed with their weapons, and Lincoln was keeping up with Kokushibo, and he anticipated each of the demon's attacks one after another. Then, Lincoln broke Kokushibo's Flesh Katana and he fired magnetic blasts which removed the many katana blades in Kokushibo's flesh and then, Lincoln sliced off Kokushibo's head using the Water Breathing - Fifth Form: Blessed Rain After the Drought, and Kokushibo's memories of being human were suddenly returned, and he prayed for forgiveness from his brother, Yoriichi Tsugikuni, and the two brothers were reunited and Kokushibo was forgiven for what he's done. We cheered wildly for what what Lincoln did, as he holstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds on his wider and muscular back and powered down.

Lincoln: And now, it's finally over. (To Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago) And it's so good to see you two again, Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago.

Denise Uxi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark purple hair, dark purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with dark purple tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple open blouse with the Hands Nazca Line, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with dark purple flames and hands on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

And Maya Santiago reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with yellow tips, and she reigned in the power of Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow midriff top with the Llama Nazca Line, yellow shorts, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with yellow flames and llamas on the coattails, and Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla on the back, and holstered on her back a large Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla-themed greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large yellow gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Denise Uxi: You too, Lincoln.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Si, it's been a long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago, and they hugged, and Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you two when you were twelve, and as you both can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Denise Uxi: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Indeed, you can land an airplane on that wider and more muscular back, and you look like you now outmuscle any of the world's top bodybuilders.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callaco Gene-Slammer is Denise Uxi and the Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla Gene-Slammer is Maya Santiago. Denise Uxi is one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan, she has the powers of dark purple fire and she has the power to expand her hands and use them for anything and they're stronger in size too, and she also packs a devastating punch, and Maya Santiago is one of my Guardian Angels from Peru, she's from a Llama farm in Peru and she moved to Royal Woods to have a llama farm there. She has awesome yellow fire powers and she stood up to Chandler at his worst.

Denise Uxi made her right hand grow and she punched a rock formation and it shattered into rubble, and we were amazed.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and you're also in for this type of news: Denise Uxi even has a horrible revelation about Peter Griffin and what he did to Meg, and Maya Santiago has one nasty revelation about

Chandler.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! What did that drunk abusive moron do to Meg this time?!

Me: And I can guess that there's another worse revelation about Chandler.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Denise Uxi's neck with dark purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love and a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Maya Santiago's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you two are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Denise and Maya.

Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls waist and Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago wrapped their arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to the faces of Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Sally Inohara from Contra Evolution, Sia from Lady Sia, Krystal from Contra Hard Corps: Uprising, Hiromi Tengenji from Burning Force, Yoko Kono and Lisa Kusanami from Last Bronx, and Sonnya the Half-Demon from Langrisser.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sally Inohara from Contra Evolution, Sia from Lady Sia, Krystal from Contra Hard Corps: Uprising, Hiromi Tengenji from Burning Force, Yoko Kono and Lisa Kusanami from Last Bronx, and Sonnya the Half-Demon from Langrisser.

Nico: Awesome.

Sheena Entrazi: Whoa, so among the group are Sally Inohara and Krystal, I haven't seen them in a while.

Lincoln: You sure haven't, and you also have a lot of catching up to do. Are you girls okay?

Sally Inohara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sally Inohara and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-

Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sally Inohara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sally Inohara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sally Inohara, Sia, Krystal, Hiromi Tengenji, Yoko Kono, Lisa Kusanami, and Sonnya the Half-Demon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Kokushibo, a former Demon Slayer turned demon who's also one of the Twelve Kizuki, and the archenemy of his younger twin brother, the Demon Slayer Yoriichi Tsugikuni, and even worse, he also brought back the other Twelve Kizuki members, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, and they're all out for revenge on us for what we did to The Twelve Kizuki and Muzan Kibutsuji.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in giving Kokushibo, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Rui, and Kyogai a merciful death with the Water Breathing - Fifth Form: Blessed Rain After the Drought, and using Rui's Blood Demon Art: Cutting Thread Rotation and killed Doma, Gyokko, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, and Kamanue and then sent their evil souls to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for what Lincoln did and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln, Denise Uxi, and Maya Santiago have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

---

After finally putting an end to Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Denise Uxi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Si, he sure has.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Denise and Maya, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Denise Uxi: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Denise, what's this horrible revelation about Peter Griffin and what he did to Meg, and Maya, what's this helluva revelation about Chandler?

Denise Uxi: Oh, you're not going to like this one. I found out that before you guys went after The Griffins, Peter Griffin hired a hitman to kill Meg, Brian, and Stewie, along with his former friends who've seen Quahog's corruption and cut their ties with Peter forever. I decided to go down there, and I made my right hand so big, I squashed the hitman like a bug, and then, I threw him into the Sing-Sing Correctional Facility in New York.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that testicle-chinned, fat, abusive, drunk bastard!

Nico made the call and he told Vypra of Denise Uxi's revelation about Peter Griffin and what he did to Meg, and when she hung up, Peter was going to be in really big trouble.

Me: I've got a feeling Peter Griffin's in major trouble now that you told Vypra about it.

Eli: He sure is.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Indeed. Now, for my revelation about Chandler, and I got to warn you: it's not good. One day, Lincoln and I were heading for class, but then, Chandler appeared from nowhere and he stabbed Lincoln in the stomach, and right in front of everyone who was out there, the students and the teachers and Principal Huggins, and he was about to kill Lincoln, but I fired a powerful blast of yellow fire and sent him flying into the lockers. Then, I saw the blood from Lincoln's wound flow right back into him and his wound healed up, thank you, Adriana Ardelean Dracula. After the shock was over, Chandler got arrested and his mom left him in jail for two months, and this left the miserable sewage rat wanting more revenge on Lincoln and if anyone gets in his way, he'll kill them!

We gasped in even more shock.

Me: That little monster!

Nico: I can't believe it, you know, it's bad enough Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan stabbed Lincoln in the stomach at home, but when Chandler did it and it was in front of everyone in the school, that's the point where Chandler descended into darkness because of Dark Chandler.

Lori: Thank goodness Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln sent Dark Chandler to The Black Gates for his little spree of havoc in Chang An.

Lynn: That guy was a monster who was thirsty for blood, what a demon.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was causing havoc: it was Omega from Mega Man Zero.

Zero (Mega Man Zero): It's Omega.

Lincoln: Wait a second, isn't he your archenemy?

Zero (Mega Man Zero): Yes, that's correct, Lincoln, Omega is an insane Reploid with a god complex and a bloodthirsty tool in Dr. Weil's ambitions, after returning to Earth after spending a century of exile in space, he developed a grudge against me, because I defeated him, despite the latter no longer being in possession of his original body. But, we can't let him run free anymore, we need to stop him.

Leo: Right, let's go.

We rushed out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts and elemental blasts at Omega, and when the insane Reploid saw Zero, his hatred went through the roof.

Omega (Mega Man Zero): I will make you pay for what you did to me, Zero.

Leo: That's not going to happen, you insane Reploid.

Suddenly, Leo's gold eyes turned neon gold, and he was surrounded by a blue green energy aura with dragons, Earth, and tools, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Signer from his back, and as he approached Omega, he left blue green energy, dragons, Earth, and tools with every step.

Leo: Omega, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against mankind and for your personal grudge against Zero, the suffering that you've caused in Dr. Weil's name can never be forgiven, and now, you will pay for what you've done.

Suddenly, Leo was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue green energy with plants and leaves surrounding it, there's Life Stream Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex was a gold phoenix and the Heart Mark of The Dragon. Then, as the vortex faded, Leo emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Leo grew to to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has gold highlights in the bangs of his now longer blue green hair that reached the bottom of his neck, he has neon gold eyes and a blue green energy aura with dragons, plants, and leaves surrounding him, he has Life Stream Dragon with plants emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with blue green gems for eyes and the Life and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha with blue green on the gold leaf links and blue green crystal links and a blue-green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the dragon-shaped Element of Harmony is a dragon with blue green gems for eyes and the Life and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Leo has on a pair of gold metal bands on his massive biceps, dark blue sleeveless tank top with gold markings, long white shorts with plants and leaves on them, black knee-high combat boots, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons, plants, and leaves on the coattails, and on the back is Life Stream Dragon with plants and leaves surrounding it. Suddenly, Leo felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blue green angel wing with red tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, and his Signer mark was glowing. Leo has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue-green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Leo's massive Sword of The Signer and and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue-green energy, plants, leaves, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into Life Stream Dragon's Life Nature Broadsword of Life Signer Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Life Stream Dragon and the Heart Signer mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue-green blade, large brown dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue-green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large brown dragon heads with red gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the brown dragon heads is a large blue-green gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blue-green kanji below Life Stream Dragon that said, "Leo, Older

Twin Brother of Luna, Bearer of The Heart Signer Mark, Partner of Life Stream Dragon, Student of Duel Academy, Friend of Alexis Rhodes and Many, Skilled Duelist, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Life, Plants, Earth, and Dragons"

レオ、ルナの双子の兄、ハート・シグナー・マークの持ち主、ライフ・ストリーム・ドラゴンのパートナー、デュエル・アカデミーの学生、アレクシス・ロードスと多くの友人、熟練したデュエリスト、極悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎のスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして生命、植物、地球、およびドラゴンのマスター

Leo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY LIFE STREAM SIGNER DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE LIFE JUSTICE AND DIVINE PLANT HOPE!

We were amazed by Leo's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Elyon Brown saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, steam whistling out of her ears, and blood dripping from her nose. But, when Omega saw it, the insane Reploid fell into an insane rage and tried to kill Leo with an energy blast, but Leo struck first and he fired a powerful blue-green energy blast with plants, leaves, Earth, and dragons at Omega and sent him flying into a wall, and it pissed him off even more.

Yusei: Incredible, Leo's transformed.

Nico: Making him one of the first of The Signers to get a Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and his transformation's got Elyon Brown drooling like crazy when she saw her man.

Elyon: Whoa, Leo, you look incredibly awesome and ripped. How do you feel?

Leo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earth Life Stream Dragon and Divine Signer Dragon Hope) **I feel incredible, Elyon. Now, shall we deal with this insane Reploid for good?**

Elyon: (Smiles) I thought you'd never ask.

Elyon unholstered her massive Kandrakar's Elemental Quintessence Broadsword of Magical Justice from her back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Kandrakar Elemental Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel of Elemental Quintessence Life and Meridian Justice.

Elyon: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Meridian Love) **Let's put an end to that monster.**

Leo and Elyon went after Omega, and they powerful blue green and pink energy blasts, fire, air, water, earth, time, nether, light, Earth, rocks, plants, leaves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Omega, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive large broadswords leaving scars on him, and it angered him even more. But, before he could attack again, Leo and Elyon fired powerful energy beams at Omega, and not only was he destroyed and erased by The Black Gates, but we also assimilated all of his powers and abilities, and we also got his weapons. We cheered wildly for what Leo and Elyon did to Omega, as they holster their massive broad-bladed broadswords on their backs and power down, and Leo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue-green angel wings are permanent.

Then, the two of them shared a passionate and romantic kiss and we cheered wildly.

Nico: Awesome, not only did Leo transform, but he and Elyon got rid of Omega and sent him to The Black Gates.

Zero (Mega Man Zero): Finally, Omega is gone for good.

Lincoln: He sure is. Leo and Elyon made sure nothing was left of that monster.

Nicole: He was a menace to everything and everyone, but now, it's finally over.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Omega for good, and he's never coming back to hurt anyone ever again.

* * *

Over in the world of The Little Mermaid on the surface we were on the beach right by Eric's Castle.

Nico: Sora, you're in for another surprise.

Sora: Me and Aqua doing bonding?

Nico: Bingo.

Aqua: This is gonna be fun!

Ariel: I really missed this place.

Melody: Me too mother.

Eric: It's awesome to be back home.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: I'll never forget coming here the first time for that. That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep. But we're taking this bonding time underwater.

Me: I know what's coming.

We dove in and then Aqua, Sora, Kairi and the Mane 10 turned into MERMAIDS!

Aqua: WOW!

Kairi: So awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: This is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: I always wondered what it was like to be a mermaid!

Horsea: This is so fun!

Manaphy: Boy it sure is!

Poliwag: Yeah it is!

Tentacool: Love the water!

Nico: Yeah it sure is fun.

Varie: Especially for the Neptune Crusaders.

Eli: And I like the water too because I can breathe in it too.

Lola: That is so awesome.

Ariel: How do you guys like being mermaids?

Aqua: It's incredible!

Kairi: It sure is!

Fluttershy: Oh I think it's beautiful.

Me: And with no Ursula and her family to terrorize the world, it's now a much better and safer place.

Eric came in holding his breath.

Me: Oh sorry Eric.

I went over and put an air helmet on his head.

Eric: Ahh! Thanks guys.

Me: No problem.

We were swimming and we were over in Atlantica.

Me: Wow!

Maria: Atlantica is beautiful as always.

Nico: It sure is!

Eli: So awesome!

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

We swam and looked around.

Arista: It's always awesome to be home.

Sebastian: Oh it sure is mon.

Flounder: I am always glad to be home.

Nico: Remember Glut?

Flounder: That shark that came after us?

Nico: Yeah?

Flounder: I sure do.

Ariel: He was hungry.

Me: Boy that shark was trouble.

Qin: He sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: But that was awesome that you guys came here many times before.

Himiko: It sure is.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah it sure is.

Ariel: Yeah and there are times where I feel homesick though.

Sora: It'll be all right Ariel. We're here now.

We then came into the throne room and saw King Triton.

King Triton: Well hello everyone.

We knelt before him.

Me: Hello Your Majesty. Good to see you again.

Nico: Same here sire.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: You'll be happy to know that Ursula has been disposed of.

Me: As well as the monster that killed Athena.

Eli: Yes sir. We found out during the days leading up to the War with Xehanort that it was actually Davy Jones that killed Athena.

Athena: It's true my love.

Me: We gave that monster the Black Gates.

King Triton: Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have. It judges the most evil villains ever by the souls they cursed or killed and they cease to exist for all eternity. They get erased as if they were never born at all.

King Triton: I see. Wow that is incredible.

Himiko: Yes it is.

King Triton: I'm glad that Morgana and Ursula and Davy Jones are all dealt with. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome your majesty.

Nico: Though Ursula and the ones with her nearly caused J.D. to alter the timeline.

Me: Almost. But I rejected their offer by putting on an act.

I told him all about it and it was amazing.

King Triton: Amazing. But at least you didn't give in.

Me: I had to think fast to not cause everyone to think I wasn't giving into a terrible mistake.

Qin: That's for sure. It was genius.

King Triton: It was. Good work everyone.

Nico: Thank you your majesty.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: We're actually here for Aqua and Sora's bonding time.

Eli: They developed a huge brother sister bond over the years since they met a long time ago.

King Triton: Ah I see. I'm glad you two are here to have some quality time together.

Sora: Yes sir.

Aqua: We're glad we can do that.

King Triton: But have fun you two.

Sora: We will.

We left and then we went to an island and we were sitting on it and resting and enjoying the beauty of the ocean.

Qin: So beautiful.

Poromon: It sure is.

Me: And the view of Eric's castle from here is amazing.

Varie: It sure is.

Aqua and Sora were sitting by a palm tree and they were basking in the sun.

Aqua: Ahh. This is the life.

Sora: It sure is beautiful.

Kairi: Yeah.

Aqua: How are you feeling, bro?

Sora: So awesome sis.

Aqua: It's so awesome that we get to spend time together like this.

Sora: I think it's great.

Kairi: Boy me too.

Sora: I wish this moment can last forever.

Aqua: Me too bro.

Me: Boy it sure is awesome.

Eli: Yeah. This spot would be perfect for the beach.

Qin: I agree Eli.

Nunnally: Me too. So beautiful.

Nico: Don't get too comfortable. Only a matter of time before an Another Ranger shows up.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: (Gasp) Whoa! I'm sensing a huge presence.

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: Wait! There's 5 of them all together!

Qin: Five of them!?

Lola: Whoa!

Eli: They are right behind us!

We looked and we saw 5 figures walking on the water and they were 5 ANOTHER RANGERS! But they were Another AoiBlue, KiiroYellow, MidoriGreen, PinkuPink and KuroBlack!

We gasped in shock!

Me: WHOA! Another versions of the other colors of AkaRed!

Nico: Another AoiBlue, KiiroYellow, MidoriGreen, PinkuPink and KuroBlack!

Laney: These are the Embodiments of all the Blue, Black, Yellow, Green and Pink Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years!

Vina Murakami: And I have a strong feeling I know who they are too.

Another Aoi Blue: (In a girls voice) That's right sis.

They reverted back and we saw that they were girls with hair colors that correspond to their Another Ranger Forms and they have the kanjis of their colors on their foreheads! And their eyes and clothes matched their colors.

Vina Murakami: Azure, Sunny, Midori, Sakura and Noir!

Me: Wow! It's awesome to see you girls again.

Azure Murakami: It sure is good to see you too J.D.

Sunny Murakami: You have grown into an amazing young man.

Midori Murakami: And a handsome one too.

Sakura Murakami: You sure are.

Noir Murakami: I think you look awesome too.

Lola: Wow! The Murakami Sextuplets! That is so awesome!

Me: But this is amazing that you girls are all the Strongest Rangers of All. Too bad those rangers weren't introduce in the series in America. What a rip. I'm guessing that Swartz made you girls more of his secret weapons?

Azure Murakami: He sure did.

Sunny Murakami: Yeah.

Nico: I don't think they came alone.

Another figure came and it was a scary version of Akaranger! The First Red Ranger from 1975! It was ANOTHER AKARANGER!

Me: Whoa! Another Akaranger!

Eli: The first Red Ranger from 1975.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Okay buddy! Who are you?

Another Akaranger reverted back and it was to our shock, HERBERT THE PERVERT!

Me: Herbert the Pervert! I didn't expect you to be the Another Akaranger!

Herbert: You will pay for killing the one I love!

Me: You mean Chris? That testicle-chinned moron got what was coming.

Herbert: It doesn't matter.

I went up to Herbert and slapped the cuffs on him and got the Another Akaranger Ridewatch out of him and we got weapons for the Akarangers imbued with the M.O.E. Powers.

Me: I'm not going to fight you Herbert. You are far too passed your prime for me to fight and I have to respect my elders. Like I told the Ministry of Pain, if I were to fight you in your state you would be pulverized into dust. So we're sending you to a nursing home.

I snapped my fingers and beamed him to the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Me: Sorry about that girls. I didn't want to hurt him because I was taught how to respect my elders and I decided to send him to a new home.

Azure Murakami: Such a gentleman.

Sunny Murakami: You still have us to deal with either way.

Me: Wouldn't have it any other way.

Sakura Murakami: Indeed.

Juran: You'll never take us alive!

Me: This is gonna be awesome. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

The girls were enveloped in auras of their respective colors and they turned into their ANOTHER RANGER FORMS!

Me: Nice!

They unsheathed their swords!

Me: Are those swords also imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil?

Another KiiroYellow: Actually these are swords imbued with the powers of the 6 Attributes of the Duel Monsters.

Another AoiBlue: The one you have J.D. not only has the Powers of All the members of the Masters of Evil but also has all the Fire Attribute monsters powers.

Me: That is amazing! So Swartz gave you girls the 6 swords of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light and Dark.

Another KuroBlack: That's right.

Me: Interesting.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: Lets see what it can do.

I activated the power of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames.

Me: (ECHOING) HYPER BLAZE!

I fired a massive blast of fire and smashed them all down!

Me: WHOA! What power!

Another MidoriGreen: Yeah. And Herbert had Bute Weapons imbued with the powers of the Core and Non-Core Members of the M.O.E.

Me: Very interesting.

Nico: So we have weapons from the first rangers.

Me: Yep. If Tsuyoshi Kaijo saw Herbert like that he would be pissed.

Sakura Murakami: He sure would.

Edzilla: ED SMASH!

He went at them and they dodged them.

Lillian: Time to see what this new Gaim Grand Zi-O Ridewatch can do.

She activated it!

Lillian: HENSHIN!

She had ALL THE KAMEN RIDERS OF GAIM appear and the lockseeds all appeared and they all formed into an awesome and powerful new golden and rainbow color Kamen Rider Armor! It had all the powers of the Gaim Riders all in one! Even some that were never seen before! It was a new Grand Zi-O Version of Gaim called DAME GAIM GRAND KNIGHT!

Nico: OH WOW!

Me: Wow! Lillian you look incredible!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knight of Fruit who reaches over nature and life and reigns over the beauty and love of nature. Her name is Dame Grand Gaim Zi-O! We are entering a new age of history itself!

Me: Wow!

Eli: That is SO COOL!

Cornelia: My little sister is now the ultimate knight of Gaim.

Lola: So awesome.

Woz: My demon king is going to be VERY envious.

Nico: He sure is. But it's Kouta that is gonna be most amazed.

Me: Yeah.

Lillian: Lets see what it can do.

She then formed a Rhubarb whip and lashed all 5 Another Color Rangers! And smashed them down!

Me: What power!

She used Grapes and blasted them with a powerful grape gun!

Lola: WOW! That is cool!

Then she formed a Chili Pepper Bazooka and fired and the blasts hit all 5 of them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded in massive explosions of colored fire and they were back to normal!

I caught their ridewatches and purified them and then I went over to the girls and brought them over.

Me: Are you okay?

Sunny Murakami: (Groans) What a headache!

Midori Murakami: (GROAN) I'm gonna be feeling that.

Vina Murakami: Oh thank goodness you girls are back to normal.

Trixie Lulamoon: (sees the timer increase) Are the bad guys fooling around or what? The timer just increased to 12 hours!

Me: Hmm. They must've found some bugs on the cannon.

Nico: Yeah.

Leni: Bugs? Are they roaches!? EW!

Lisa Loud: No Leni that means that there are a few faults in their systems.

Me: But Nico, I bet you that Swartz is gonna be super massively pissed at us for ruining his plans.

Nico: I have that same feeling too.

In Swartz's base he was REALLY INFURIATED! NO THAT IS A MASSIVE UNDERSTATEMENT! HE WAS SO ENRAGED THAT HIS SECRET WEAPONS WERE ALL TAKEN FROM HIM THAT IT MADE THE ENTIRETY OF HIS HIDEOUT SHAKE! Even his two henchmen were hiding in fear at his rage as he was destroying everything in his path!

---

Later back at the estate we were getting ready.

Lillian then came in.

Lillian: Guys I have something for you all to see.

Fluttershy: What is it?

Lillian: You'll love it.

We went into Lillian's room and she pressed a button on her wall and then a wall opened up and we then saw a HUGE GREENHOUSE! It was full of Lockseed Plants! They were all plants from the Helheim Forest that make Lockseeds for numerous kinds of fruits!

Me: WHOA! It's a Lockseed Greenhouse!

Laney: Me and Lillian have been making Lockseeds for Everyone on the team.

Rainbow Dash: This is so awesome!

Sunny Starscout: Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Wow! This is a perfect way to help everyone become part of the Gaim team.

Lillian: Thanks. And it's to help us use the powers of fruits at their most powerful too.

Nico: Wow! At least it's not like what Yggdrasill was doing.

Eli: No kidding.

Qin: But this is amazing that you guys are doing all this.

Lillian: It sure is. After what happened during our Ambassador Missions with the Gaim Team, I figured why not have us all become part of the Gaim Team.

Nico: That is awesome.

Pounce: Look at all this!

Nico: It's amazing too.

Lillian: I think it's awesome too.

Qin: It sure is.

Aylene C.: I think it's awesome that you made all this.

Bluestreak: How long did it take?

Lillian: It doesn't take long for the plants to grow. And they are actually amazing to see.

Laney: Me and Lisa brought a lockseed plant back with us and we cultivated it and made our own lockseed greenhouse. It's to help us all get ready for the Gaim Team.

Qin: Very cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Varie: And it's perfect for Lillian's big mission.

Lillian: That's right! Lets get ready for this.

Nico: Right we have to get ready.

Agitos: But when we face Harvey, let's let Numbuh One get his share of hits in.

Me: Oh we plan to do so. Yost Wolverine got some shots in him already and he slashed his eyes out.

Yost Wolverine: Yeah it was good,

Nico: Yep. Malfoy doesn't have his magic anymore.

Eli: And Paul doesn't have his Pokemon anymore.

Me: But I sense that they will become Another Rider versions of some of the Gaim team.

Nico: Really?

Me: Call it a hunch.

Nico: I have a feeling you're right. Lets get ready everyone.

We went and got ready.

Me: Wait I've got an idea.

I went to the vault and then I pulled out the Memory Stone Box.

Wallflower Blush: You're going to use the Memory Stone?

Me: Yep on Numbuh 363. This way we can make sure he doesn't remember ANYTHING about being in the Kids Next Door. I'm going to erase EVERYTHING he knows.

Nico: Nice! I like it.

Qin: That's perfect!

Me: I knew one day this stone would come in handy and now we can use it on one of our most hated enemies.

Then Batroc, Taskmaster, King Shark, Cluemaster, Girder, Gearhead, Vortex, Madame Masque, Abra Kadabra and Merman appeared.

Batroc: Can me, Taskmaster, King Shark, Cluemaster, Girder, Gearhead, Vortex, Madame Masque, Abra Kadabra and Merman go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can.

King Shark: I'm so excited for this.

Me: Boy you and me both.

Girder: Are you gonna use the Memory Stone?

Me: On Numbuh 363. Figured it would be perfect to make sure he never gets back into the Kids Next Door. I'm going to turn him into a total braindead monkey without memories. Our code won't let us kill him so we'll consider this the next best thing.

Nico: Smart thinking.

Chaor: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. I'm hoping to do one for a Faerie Dragon from Dungeons and Dragons next.

Me: Ooh that's interesting.

Qin: Yeah. That will be cool to see.

Lola: It sure will be.

Nico: All right lets head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Nightmare, the demon lord of the Nightmare World and an enemy of Dr. Strange and many other Marvel heroes, and he's here to cause destruction yet again. When When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Stephen, you're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Nightmare, The Demon Lord of The Nightmare Realm, and he's here to cause chaos and destruction yet again.

The Marvel heroes gasped in shock.

Dr. Strange: I never thought I'd have to deal with Nightmare yet again. But, how did he break out of The Nightmare World?

Lincoln: Somehow, a Dark Orb got into The Nightmare World and it gave him the power to leave The Nightmare World.

Nico: That's not good.

Lincoln: No, it isn't. But, I should've known it was only a matter of time before that nightmare demon tries to come into our world, and I've got a plan to deal with that monster for good.

Lillian Hale: And by deal with, you mean send him to The Black Gates for good, after you suck out and absorb all of his powers and abilities.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: That guy's an evil demon who enjoys feeding on the dreams of others.

Nico: Yeah, and we're not going to let him get away with his crimes. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Gaim Kamen Riders and destroy Yggdrasill for good and kill their enemies.

Lincoln: Along with beating the tar out of Paul and finally getting rid of Draco Malfoy for good, and later on, Nightmare will be the next one to die and his days of trying to torturing others will soon be brought to an end.

We were off!

---

We arrived! And we saw them fighting a scary version of Kamen Rider Zangetsu! It was ANOTHER ZANGETSU!

Nico: There they are!

Me: Oh man! Is that Another Version of Zangetsu!?

Nico: Swartz must've done this!

Eli: No I sense that this is not Swartz's work.

Another Zangetsu: (In a kids voice) Time for you guys to die!

Nico: Numbuh 363!

Numbuh 1: He's mine!

He went at him and faced him!

Another Zangetsu: What a treat, Uno! You and me! Alone!

Another Zangetsu tried slashing at Numbuh One but the British kid dodged it each time.

Another Zangetsu: You can't keep dodging forever! (tries to slash him but misses again) Turning coward? No wonder you got turned older that one time!

Okay, that was it. He wasn't going to get away with that statement. Just because the Delightful Dorks made him into an adult did not mean anyone could say something like that. He wasn't like that idiot him; he would never willing work for Evil Adults. If he had any weapon at all, he'd make that asshole take back that comment. He pulled out a weapon without looking, expecting for a grenade launcher… only to get a grapple hook. Fortunately, it hit Another Zangetsu's helmet. UNfortunately, he flailed around screaming, dragging the KND Operative with him.

Another Zangetsu: GET OFF ME! GET OFF ME!

Numbuh 4: We gotta help Numbuh One!

Nico: Let's wait and let me handle this on his own for a few minutes. In the meantime, one of us should activate the Saber Grand Zi-O Ridewatch.

Me: Right!

I gave it to Megan.

Me: Since it's your Ambassador Mission you should get the honors.

Megan McCallister: I'm honored. Lets do it!

She activated it.

Megan McCallister: HENSHIN!

All the Kamen Riders of Saber and all the Wonder Ride Books we have including some that were never seen before appeared and they merged with her and became an awesome new armor for all the Saber Kamen Riders and she had an awesome and Powerful Sword and the power of the sword is amazing! She became SABER

GRAND ZI-O!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh that is awesome!

Cornelia: Wow!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knight of Books and Fantasies who reaches over Thought and Imagination and reigns over the beauty and love of literature and fantasy. Her name is Dame Grand Saber Zi-O! We are entering a new age of history itself!

Me: Wow!

Nico: WOW!

Megan: Someone get Numbuh One loose. I'll take care of the asshole!

I went and got Numbuh 1 loose.

Eli: Go get that buttface Megan!

Megan: With pleasure.

Megan used the powers of Kento and his Lightning Wonder Ride Books and they electrocuted Another Zangetsu all over!

Another Zangetsu dropped a grenade launcher!

Takatora: (picks up grenade launcher) Megan, get clear!

Megan: Right! (Gets out of the way)

Takatora: I'll teach you to impersonate me! (fires it)

Another Zangetsu: I'M GONNA KILL-

The grenade exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He exploded and was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then Numbuh 83 got a Morpho Knight Sword imbued with all the powers of the M.O.E. In fire form!

Numbuh 83: WOW! This sword is cool!

Kirby: Wow! That's Morpho Knight's sword! It looks awesome for you Sonnya.

Numbuh 83: Thanks.

Me: This ridewatch is not one of Swartz's.

Nico: It must be the Vengeful 6's work.

Sam Witwicky: Just pointing it out. But Starscream wound up dead when I did that on him the first time.

Nico: That was awesome.

I went up to Numbuh 363.

Me: Well well if it isn't the escaped rat.

Numbuh 363: You took my eyes from me J.D.!

Me: And now this!

I used the Memory Stone on him and it glowed and out came a huge stream of all his memories and they went into the stone and he was now a totally memory-less moron!

Nico: Did it work?

Harvey: Where am I? Who am I? Who are you?

Nico: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: Actually, I slashed his eyes out.

Me: He was just looking for someone to pin the blame on.

Yost Wolverine: Oh.

I put the stone back in the box.

Nico: That was great.

Then Sonnya and Numbuh 84 went up to him and then…

POW!

They punched him right in his face and knocked him out!

Nico: Ouch.

The Gaim team all came over to us.

Kouta: That was awesome!

Kaito Kumon: Yeah that was amazing! You guys all arrived just in time.

Lillian: We sure did guys. Awesome to see you all again.

Me: Thanks again for helping us out in our treasure hunts in the Helheim Forest.

Kouta: Anytime J.D.

Dr. Ghastly: And we want to thank you guys for helping to fend off Cavendish's men.

Yoko Minato: That was really fun too.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Can we go talk at your base?

Kouta: Sure thing.

Me: First.

I picked up Numbuh 363 and tied him up and gagged him and blindfolded him.

We went to the Gaim Riders base.

King Shark: What do we do with Harvey?

Me: We'll send him to his home. Now that he has amnesia thanks to the Memory Stone we can remold him into a better person.

Nico: Good idea.

Numbuh 83: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

I snapped my fingers and beamed him back to his home.

Me: Rachel I'm sorry your brother turned out like this.

Numbuh 362: It's all right J.D. I can't believe he was that big of a jerk.

Me: Yeah but at least he'll get the proper parental guidance this time.

Numbuh 362: Yeah.

Girder: I thought we told you guys-

Kaito Kumon: We DID show him no mercy. But he showed no mercy right back.

Me: I had a feeling he wouldn't show any mercy.

Qin: Yeah.

We arrived at the base.

Me: Awesome to see it again.

Lillian: It sure is.

Megan McCallister: I think it's so awesome.

Fu: I do too.

Kaito Kumon: It's home.

?: At least you guys are here.

We saw a woman and it was Touka Akatsuki.

Kouta: Oh everyone this is Touka Akatsuki. She just joined the team along with Lapis.

Me: Oh pleasure to meet you.

Nico: Same here.

Touka: Thank you guys for taking care of that monster Alfred and destroying Yggdrasill.

Me: It was no problem.

Eli: Besides I hated that monster.

Me: Now he is a cursed tree in the park for all eternity.

Numbuh 274: Kouta, moving on from my disgraced former teammate, is Orange Arms really your default form?

Kouta: Yes it sure is. I think it's cool.

Me: It sure is. Oh. We have lots of things to talk about. Firstly you already know about the lockseeds we got from Another Gaim and Another Baron right?

Kouta: Yes we do.

Me: Good. But we found out what Kougane and the rest of the Vengeful 6 are planning. We found out that they are building a super powerful Tachyon Terraforming Laser Cannon and they are going to use it to bring the entirety of the Helheim Forest to Earth.

The riders gasped!

Yoko Minato: Is that what Kougane is planning to do!?

Mitsuzane: That's insane!

Touka Akatsuki: I can't believe they are that crazy!

Nico: Yeah me neither

Vortex: Your old pal Ryoma is with them too.

Nicole: But he's getting the Book of Vile Darkness for this.

Kouta: Good. Oh and here are the blueprints for the laser.

We were shown the blueprints for the Laser Cannon. It was a very amazingly well designed superlaser tachyon particle cannon that was a terraforming beam.

Me: Wow this is a very sophisticated cannon.

Nico: Very ingeniously well built.

Lisa Loud: And very well crafted if I must say so myself.

Lola: It sure is.

Lillian: I think this is amazing.

Me: It's amazing.

Kouta: We're trying to find the weakness for it so we can shut it down.

Me: Well you're in luck. It's right here.

I pointed to the power dynamos for it.

Me: The power dynamos are the power source for this. They are 1,000,000,000,000 gigawatt power dynamos and they possess enough power to get a city powered up for eternity. If we destroy those the entire thing will be destroyed.

Nico: Nice!

Poromon got out 2 beer bottles.

Kouta: Oh, don't tell me those are-

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Gus Grav: You think that's appropriate right now?

Poliwag: It's to celebrate us taking down another Vengeful 6 member.

Vulcan: I see your point.

Me: This is also the halfway point of our adventures in destroying Swartz's minions.

Kouta: Wow. But I don't drink.

Yoko Minato: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Merman: But that's not all we got! Show em, Lillian!

Lillian showed her awesome new Gaim Grand Zi-O Ridewatch.

Kouta: What's that?

Lillian: I got a new Gaim Grand Zi-O Ridewatch. I have the ability to turn into a Grand Zi-O Rider.

Me: Yep. Show them.

She activated it.

Lillian: HENSHIN!

She transformed into her Gaim Grand Zi-O form!

Kouta was flabbergasted! ALL OF THE GAIM TEAM WAS!

Klaus Von Herzon: You okay, Oren?

Oren fainted.

FWOMP!

Sirenoid: I think Lillian broke him.

Nico: Looks like it.

Laney used Smelling Salts on him and woke him up.

Oren: Whoa! Lillian this is incredible!

Me: Long story too. But it's gonna be so awesome.

Abra Kadabra: And this is the one of the two Grand Ridewatches we got today.

Me: Yep. Megan got a Saber Grand Zi-O Ridewatch too.

Laney: She sure did and it was awesome.

Nico: We should get some food first before we have the usual battles.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Yeah we're starving. Luckily I thought ahead.

I used my imagination powers and made a good meal for us.

Wingspan: Let's dig in.

We got to eating and it was good food. We had burgers, fries, everything.

Me: Mmm!

Nico: So good.

Naruto: It sure is.

We were having a good meal too.

Madame Masque: There are only 2 Vengeful 6 members remaining.

Me: Yep. Draco Malfoy and Paul.

Qin: Those two evil monsters are going down.

Eli: Malfoy is definitely getting the Black Gates.

Qin: Yes he is.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Leave Malfoy to me.

Brawlrus: No argument here.

Me: And it's obvious that Ash and Pikachu want Paul.

Ash: That's right.

Pikachu: Pika!

Qin: Those monsters are going to pay for everything they did.

Nico: They sure will.

Cluemaster: My guess is that the laser cannon will be placed in the perfect spot to bring the Helheim Forest here.

Me: I got that same feeling myself.

Nico: And according to the blueprints, it needs to be placed on a high mountain.

Eli: Hmm.

Mushi: Any new Ridewatches, Nico?

Nico just smirked and revealed a Ridewatch for Frankenstrike and its copy.

Nico: I also have blueprints planned for the Ridewatches of Cannonbolt, Wildvine, Blitzwolfer, Snare Oh, Upchuck, Eye Guy, Way Big, Spitter, and Ditto as well as their copies.

Me: Ooh cool. Lets see.

I assigned the Ridewatch copies to Armada Starscream, Armada Red Alert, Armada Hot Shot, Armada Blurr, Armada Hoist, RD Girl Jordan, and the minicon team Jetstorm, Runway and Sonar for the copies. Optimus, Squirrel Girl, Silverstream, Shanan Knudson, Kevin Reynolds, Shope, Roach, Tracer, Syd Chang, and CatDog for the originals.

Gearhead: I'm gonna find a vehicle to control while you guys are having the usual battles.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Man Malfoy is stupid and Ug-Ly!

Ed the Hyena laughed.

Lola: He's stupid, ugly and stupid.

Ed the Hyena laughed hysterically!

We went outside and got ready and then Bizarro, Fireor, Six Gum Gang, Griffin, Ragdoll, Dumbbelltron, Touch & Go, Johnny 13, Melter, and Black Spider appeared.

Nico: Bizarro, Fireor, Six Gum Gang, Griffin, Ragdoll, Dumbbelltron, Touch & Go, Johnny 13, Melter, and Black Spider..

Bizarro: You guys made bad progress.

Me: No we didn't.

Fireor: Now, there's only 2 more Vengeful 6 members left.

Dumbbelltron: Unfortunately, the two left are the most hardest of all.

Nico: That's for sure.

Runt: (to Nico) We heard you went to Perim.

Nico: Yep.

Lunk: Hope you had fun there.

Me: We sure did.

Melter: Even though it's been a long time.

Me: Yeah it has been a while.

?: Boy no kidding.

A figure came out and it was TIME DEMON GOD CHRONOS from the Boukenger VS Super Sentai movie!

---

Chronos allied with Gajah, who supplied Chronos with three Gordom Engines, which he used to revive Sorcery Priest Meemy, Duchess Org Tsuetsue, and Spear One, Furabiijo to assist in his plan. In the end, he used the three sorcerers to create a new Precious, the Staff of the Three Philosophers, to make himself stronger and grow giant. He could execute stronger versions of the attacks of the Boukengers' mecha, including a technique called the Triple Screw which was a varient of DaiVoyager's Double Screw.

He had the upper hand until AkaRed harnessed the power of Sentai teams of the past and gave it to DaiVoyager to turn it into Burning Legend DaiVoyager. He was completely helpless against it and they destroyed Chronos and the Precious he wielded with the 30 Super Sentai Attack.

---

Eli: Time Demon God Chronos! I remember you! You revived Sorcery Priest Meemy, Duchess Org Tsuetsue, and Spear One, Furabiijo and overwhelmed the rangers.

Time Demon God Chronos: That's right Eli.

Me: That was awesome.

Time Demon God Chronos: I may not have been adapted in America. But the Operation Overdrive Rangers still had that awesome teamup.

William: Too bad there was never a teamup between them and the Mystic Force Rangers. Or a teamup between Magiranger and Boukenger.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff! That would have been amazing!

Qin: It sure would!

We got the usual battles underway.

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - Nico's rescue

Bizarro was first.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Nico did bad in his rescue. Bizarro doesn't hope he had fun there.

Princess What's Her Name: He didn't have fun but it was not great.

Pinkie Pie: No it wasn't!

Featherweight: No it wasn't but it wasn't good.

Sprocket: Nope.

Bizarro: Bizarro sad for Nico. Lets not do it!

Princess What's Her Name activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

TONY ANDREASON AND BIZARRO!

Bizarro: Lead Singer of Trashmen. Bad choice!

Princess What's Her Name: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS, METAL, LIGHTNING AND GOOFY FACE EMOJIS SWIRL AROUND HER)

A-well-a everybody's heard about the bird

B-b-b-bird, b-birdd's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, well-a bird is the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, well-a bird is the word
A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird is the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, well-a bird is the word
A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well-a don't you know about the bird?
Well, everybody knows that the bird is the word
A-well-a-bird, bird, b-bird's the word, a-well-a
A-well-a everybody's heard about the bird
Bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word
A-well-a don't you know about the bird?
Well, everybody's talking about the bird!
A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird, surfing bird, brr, brr, ah, ah

Ah, bap-a-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pap

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-ma-ma, ma-ma-mow

Ma-ma-ma-ma, ma-ma-mow

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow

A-well-a don't you know about the bird?

Well, everybody knows that the bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a mow, mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, ma-ma, mow, pa-pa

They danced goofily and silly and fired waves of gears and metal and smashed him down.

---

## Wheeler (Captain Planet), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - Us battling Another Goop

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) Nico, Sora, and the others did good battling Another Goop. But how did she taste?

Wheeler: She tasted like Black Licorice! YUCK!

Fireor: EW! That is disgusting! Worse than Brussels Sprouts!

Sunset Shimmer: Yuck! Yeah that was gross! I HATE Black Licorice!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah whoever likes that stuff isn't human!

Sunburn: Yeah it tastes like Candied Onions!

Fireor: That is gross! Lets do it!

Wheeler activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

JERRY LEE LEWIS AND FIREOR!

Fireor: Ah the great singer Jerry Lee Louis. Good choice.

(GREAT BALLS OF FIRE BY JERRY LEE LEWIS PLAYS)

Wheeler: (SINGS AND DANCES DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

You shake my nerves and you rattle my brain

Too much love drives a man insane

You broke my will, but what a thrill

Goodness gracious great balls of fire

I laughed at love when I thought it was funny

But you came along and you moved me honey

I've changed my mind, this love is fine

Goodness gracious great balls of fire

Kiss me baby, woo, it feels good

Hold me baby, ooh, yeah, you gonna love me like a lover should

You're fine, so kind, I'm gonna tell this world that you're mine! Mine! Mine! Mine!

I chew my nails, I twiddle my thumbs

I'm really nervous but it sure is fun

Come on baby, you drive me crazy

Goodness gracious great balls of fire

Ohhh, kiss me baby, woo-oooooo, feels good, yeah

Let me love you like a lover should.

You're fine. So kind.

I gonna tell this world that you're mine! Mine! Mine! Mine!

I chew my nails and I twiddle my thumbs

I'm real nervous but it sure is fun

Come on baby, you drive me crazy

Goodness gracious great balls of fire

They fired waves of fire and smash him down as they danced.

## Ben 10,000, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Lincoln's Rescue

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New Mexico. How was it?

Ben 10,000: It was really fun and they took down Kokushibo, Doma, Akaza, Hantengu, Nakime, Gyokko, Daki, Gyutaro, Kaigaku, Enmu, Rokuro, Wakuraba, Mukago, Rui, Kamanue, and Kyogai. They were out for revenge for what we did to The Twelve Kizuki and Muzan Kibutsuji.

Dumbbelltron: Wow that is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is. I think it was cool that we took them down.

Starshine Sparkle: Thank goodness.

Spyro: Yeah those guys were all monsters.

Dumbbelltron: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 Activated his eyecon and ridewatch.

SIR GEORGE AND DUMBBELLTRON!

Dumbbelltron: Ah Sir George. Good way to honor him.

Ben 10,000: Thanks.

(SLEEPY MAGGIE BY ASHLEY MACISAAC PLAYS)

Ben 10,000: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC AND THE 10,000 ELEMENTS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Ciamar a ni mi dannsa direach

Ciamar a ni mi ruidhle bhoidheach

Ciamar a ni mi dannsa direach

Dh'Fhalbh am prionn aig bonn mo chota

Tha nid na circe-fraoiche

(The nest of the grouse)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh, 's a' mhuilinn dubh

(In the black mill, in the black mill)

Tha nid na circe-fraoiche

(The nest of the grouse)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh o shamhraidh

(Is in the black mill since the summer time)

Tha 'm muilinn dubh air thuraman

(The black mill is moving around)

Tha 'm muilinn dubh air thuraman

(The black mill is moving around)

Tha 'm muilinn dubh air thuraman

(The black mill is moving around)

'S e togairt dol a dhannsa

(And we expect to go dancing)

'S iomadh rud saoil sibh

(There are many things you wouldn't expect)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh, 's a' mhuilinn dubh

(In the black mill, in the black mill)

'S iomadh rud saoil sibh

(There are many things you wouldn't expect)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh o shamhraidh

(Is in the black mill since the summer time)

They danced and fired magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Meeting a gene-slammers for Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao and Llamaca Pacuilla

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Wilbur (to Right): We heard you guys met 2 gene-slammers for Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao and Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla.

Goof: What's are their name?

Right: Their names are Denise Uxi and Maya Santiago. They have a huge and awesome story for all of us.

Rarity: Oh it was amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

---

Denise Uxi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Si, he sure has.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Denise and Maya, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Denise Uxi: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Denise, what's this horrible revelation about Peter Griffin and what he did to Meg, and Maya, what's this helluva revelation about Chandler?

Denise Uxi: Oh, you're not going to like this one. I found out that before you guys went after The Griffins, Peter Griffin hired a hitman to kill Meg, Brian, and Stewie, along with his former friends who've seen Quahog's corruption and cut their ties with Peter forever. I decided to go down there, and I made my right hand so big, I squashed the hitman like a bug, and then, I threw him into the Sing-Sing Correctional Facility in New York.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that testicle-chinned, fat, abusive, drunk bastard!

Nico made the call and he told Vypra of Denise Uxi's revelation about Peter Griffin and what he did to Meg, and when she hung up, Peter was going to be in really big trouble.

Me: I've got a feeling Peter Griffin's in major trouble now that you told Vypra about it.

Eli: He sure is.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Indeed. Now, for my revelation about Chandler, and I got to warn you: it's not good. One day, Lincoln and I were heading for class, but then, Chandler appeared from nowhere and he stabbed Lincoln in the stomach, and right in front of everyone who was out there, the students and the teachers and Principal Huggins, and he was about to kill Lincoln, but I fired a powerful blast of yellow fire and sent him flying into the lockers. Then, I saw the blood from Lincoln's wound flow right back into him and his wound healed up, thank you, Adriana Ardelean Dracula. After the shock was over, Chandler got arrested and his mom left him in jail for two months, and this left the miserable sewage rat wanting more revenge on Lincoln and if anyone gets in his way, he'll kill them!

We gasped in even more shock.

Me: That little monster!

Nico: I can't believe it, you know, it's bad enough Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan stabbed Lincoln in the stomach at home, but when Chandler did it and it was in front of everyone in the school, that's the point where Chandler descended into darkness because of Dark Chandler.

Lori: Thank goodness Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln sent Dark Chandler to The Black Gates for his little spree of havoc in Chang An.

Lynn: That guy was a monster who was thirsty for blood, what a demon.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dixie: MY GOODNESS!

Lunk: Why those ornery no good sidewinders!

Wilbur: Yeah!

Gill Grunt: I know. What a couple of dirtballs!

Runt: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Right activated his Eyecon and ridewatch.

RICHARD TREVITHICK AND THE SIX GUM GANG!

Wilbur: Richard Trevithick?

Right: He was the inventor of the first train.

Goof: Very interesting.

(WALKING IN THE AIR BY CHLOE AGNEW PLAYS)

Right: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND RED LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

We're walking in the air

We're floating in the moonlit sky

The people far below are sleeping as we fly

We're holding very tight

I'm riding in the midnight blue

I'm finding I can fly so high above with you

Far across the world

The villages go by like trees

The rivers and the hills

The forest and the streams

Children gaze open mouth

Taken by surprise

Nobody down below believes their eyes

We're surfing in the air

We're swimming in the frozen sky

We're drifting over icy

Mountains floating by

Suddenly swooping low on an ocean deep

Arousing of a mighty monster from its sleep

We're walking in the air

We're dancing in the midnight sky

And everyone who sees us greets us as we fly

They danced and floated and then fired waves of red light, jewels, water and ice and smashed them down.

---

## Aquaman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Aqua and Sora's Bondin

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) I hope Aqua and Sora had a fun time Bonding. They earned it.

Aquaman: After everything they went through with Xehanort and all the crap he unleashed on them over the years they MORE than earned it.

Applejack: Yeah what happened to them was really intense.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was.

Flashwing: In a matter of years it went from a battle to find the door of light to a battle to save the entire universe from total destruction.

Melter: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

Aquaman activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

NICHOLAS KREBS AND MELTER!

Melter: Nicholas Krebs?

Aquaman: He was the 15th Century Inventor of the Concave Lens.

Melter: Very interesting!

(LIFE IN A NORTHERN TOWN BY THE DREAM ACADEMY PLAYS)

Aquaman: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER, EARTH, ROCK AND CRYSTAL SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

A Salvation Army band played

And the children drank lemonade

And the morning lasted all day

All day

And through an open window came

Like Sinatra in a younger day

Pushing the town away

Ah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

They sat on the stoney ground

And he took a cigarette out

And everyone else came down

To listen

He said, "In winter 1963

It felt like the world would freeze

With John F. Kennedy

And The Beatles"

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

All the work shut down

The evening turned to rain (The evening turned to rain)

Watched the water roll down the drain

As we followed him down

To the station

And though he never would wave goodbye

You could see it written in his eyes

As the train rolled out of sight

Bye-bye

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Life in a northern town)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (All the work shut down)

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Where ya goin' now?)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

Take it easy on yourself

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Take it easy on yourself)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

They danced and fired waves of water, rock, apples, crystals and earth and smashed him down.

---

## War Machine, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Us battling Another Color Rangers and Herbert the Pervert

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) Not only did you guys battle Another Color Rangers. But you also fought Herbert the Pervert.

War Machine: Well we didn't fight Herbert. We just got the ridewatch out of him and arrested him because J.D. shows respect to the elderly.

Fluttershy: Yes he just slapped the cuffs on him and told him what we told the Ministry of pain.

Tornado Bolt: Very wise decision there.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Ragdoll: Very good call. Lets do it!

War Machine activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

BETSY ROSS AND RAGDOLL!

Ragdoll: Ah Betsy Ross, the woman that made America's first flag.

War Machine: Yep.

(IT'S THE FEAR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

War Machine: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND LEAVES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

It waits for the day I will let it out.

To give it a reason, to give its might.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing the struggle within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength it is fading,

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Hold down your head now,

just let me pass by.

Don't feed my fear,

if you don't want it out.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing all beauty within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength is fading.

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Long ago it came to me

and ever since that day,

infected with its rage

but it ends today.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

They danced and fired waves of darkness, leaves, grass and energy and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - Lillian's Lockseed Greenhouse

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) Did Lillian really make a Lockseed Greenhouse? When did she find time to do that?

Jenny Wakeman: It was after the treasure hunt we had in the Helheim Forest.

Rainbow Dash: I think it's so awesome that Lillian and Laney can do that in their spare time.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Black Spider: I think so too. Lets do it!

Jenny Wakeman activated her Eyecon and Ridewatch.

NICOLAS-LOUIS DE LACAILLE! AND BLACK SPIDER!

Black Spider: Ah the man that discovered the tarantula. Very interesting.

Jenny Wakeman: Yep.

(DESTROYED BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Jenny Wakeman: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND, LIGHTNING AND RAINBOWS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I did my best to please you

But my best was never good enough

Somehow you're only able to see

All I am not

Did you ever look behind?

Aren't you afraid of the pieces you'll find?

I have failed you

But you have failed me too

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand
In your life, why didn't you ever try?
I close my eyes as I walk the thin line
Between love and hate
For the person with the same blood
In his veins
You show no regrets
About all the things you did or said
I have failed you
But believe me you failed me too
It's so easy to destroy and condemn
The ones you do not understand
Do you ever wonder if it's justified?
It's so easy to destroy and condemn
The ones you do not understand
In your life, why didn't you ever try?
It's so easy to destroy and condemn
The ones you do not understand
Do you ever wonder if it's justified?
It's so easy to destroy and condemn
The ones you do not understand
Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

They danced and fired waves of rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Ghost Rider, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - Lillian making Lockseeds for everyone is awesome

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Lillian making Lockseeds for everyone is awesome. Including you.

Ghost Rider: I think it's really cool too.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right. I think it's so awesome for everyone.

Cozy Glow: And it's really cool that so many of them are all fruit, nut and vegetable based.

Hex: It sure is awesome.

Johnny 13: Yeah it is. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

VAUGHN MONROE AND JOHNNY 13!

Johnny 13: Ah the man that sang the original Ghost Riders in The Sky.

Ghost Rider: That's right.

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: Lets Ride! (TRANSFORMS AND REVS ENGINE)

An old cowboy went riding out one dark and windy day

Upon a ridge he rested as he went along his way

When all at once a mighty herd of red-eyed cows he saw

A-plowing through the ragged sky

And up the cloudy draw

Their brands were still on fire and their hooves were made of steel

Their horns were black and shiny and their hot breath he could feel

A bolt of fear went through him as they thundered through the sky

For he saw the Riders coming hard

And he heard their mournful cry

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Their faces gaunt, their eyes were blurred, their shirts all soaked with sweat

He's riding hard to catch that herd, but he ain't caught 'em yet

'Cause they've got to ride forever on that range up in the sky

On horses snorting fire

As they ride on, hear their cry

As the riders loped on by him he heard one call his name

"If you want to save your soul from Hell a-riding on our range

Then cowboy change your ways today or with us you will ride

Trying to catch the Devil's herd

Across these endless skies"

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in the sky

Yippie-yi-yaaaaay

Yippie-yi-ohhhhh

Ghost riders in… The sky

They rode their motorcycles and fired waves of fire, bones, magic, lightning, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - The Gaim Team use fruit and vegetables and plants

---

Touch & Go were next.

Touch: (To Tyler) The Gaim Team use fruit, vegetables, and plants. Among other things.

Tyler Bowman: I think it's awesome too.

Princess Celestia: And I love to eat bananas more than anything.

King Solar: (LAUGHS) You always did love bananas.

Amber Morning: She sure has daddy.

Spotlight: That is so awesome.

Go: I agree there too.

Touch: Lets do it!

Tyler activated his ridewatch and eyecon.

MICHELANGELO AND TOUCH & GO!

Go: Ah Michelangelo who painted the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel.

Tyler Bowman: Yep.

(THE HAUGHS OF CROMDALE PLAYS)

Tyler: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND SUNS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

As I come in by Auchindoun

Just a wee bit frae the toun

To the Hi'lands I was bound

To view the Haughs of Cromdale

I met a man in tartan trews

Spiered at him (asked) what was the news

Quo' he, "The Hi'land army rues

That e'er we come to Cromdale

"We were in bed, sir, every man

When the English host upon us cam;

A bloody battle then began

Upon the Haughs of Cromdale

The English horse they were so rude

They bathed their hoofs in Hi'land blood

But our brave clans, they boldly stood

Upon the Haughs of Cromdale

"But, alas! We could no longer stay

And o'er the hills we come away

Sore we do lament the day

That e"er we come to Cromdale."

Hus the great Montrose did say:

Hi'land man show me the way

I will over the hills this day

To view the Haughs of Cromdale."

They were at their dinner, every man

When great Montrose upon them cam;

A second battle then began

Upon the Haughs of Cromdale

The Grant, Mackenzie and M'Ky

As Montrose they did espy

Then they fought most valiantly

Upon the Haughs of Cromdale

The McDonalds they returned again

The Camerons did our standard join

McIntosh played a bloody game

Upon the Haughs of Cromdale

The Gordons boldly did advance

The Frasers fought with sword and lance

The Grahams they made the heads to dance

Upon the Haughs of Cromdale

They danced and fired waves of light and suns and smashed them down

---

Jimmy Neutron, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - The Gaim Team is cool and the rest of the Vengeful 6 better start praying

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) The Gaim Team is cool. But the rest of the Vengeful 6 better start praying.

Jimmy Neutron: I agree there completely and it's logical that they sign their last wills and testaments with the proper authorities.

Princess Luna: And it's all going to end very badly for them too.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure!

Snowdrop: Those monsters have plagued us for far too long.

Gari: Yeah and it's only going to end bad for them from here.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Griffin: You got that right! Lets do it!

Jimmy Neutron activated his Eyecon and Ridewatch.

THELMA MOSS AND GRIFFIN!

Griffin: Dr. Thelma Moss of U.C.L.A. who studied all about parapsychology and Kirlian Photography. Perfect for you since you are a genius.

Jimmy Neutron: Thank you.

(ROLLING IN THE DEEP BY ADELE PLAYS)

Jimmy Neutron: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

There's a fire starting in my heart

Reaching a fever pitch, it's bringing me out the dark

Finally I can see you crystal clear

Go 'head and sell me out and I'll lay your ship bare

See how I'll leave with every piece of you

Don't underestimate the things that I will do

There's a fire starting in my heart

Reaching a fever pitch and it's bringing me out the dark

The scars of your love remind me of us

They keep me thinking that we almost had it all

The scars of your love they leave me breathless

I can't help feeling

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

And you played it (tears are gonna fall)

To the beat (rolling in the deep)

Baby, I have no story to be told

But I've heard one on you, now I'm gonna make your head burn

Think of me in the depths of your despair

Make a home down there, as mine sure won't be shared

The scars of your love (never had met me)

Remind me of us (tears are gonna fall)

They keep me thinking (rolling in the deep)

That we almost had it all (you're gonna wish you)

The scars of your love (never had met me)

They leave me breathless (tears are gonna fall)

I can't help feeling (rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

And you played it (tears are gonna fall)

To the beat (rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all

Rolling in the deep

You had my heart inside of your hand

But you played it with a beating

Throw your soul through every open door (whoa)

Count your blessings to find what you look for (whoa)

Turn my sorrow into treasured gold (whoa)

You pay me back in kind and reap just what you've sown

We could've had it all (tears are gonna fall, rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you never had met me)

It all, it all, it all (tears are gonna fall, rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

And you played it (tears are gonna fall)

To the beat (rolling in the deep)

Could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

But you played it, you played it, you played it

You played it to the beat

They danced and darkness swirled around them and they fired and smashed him down.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Kouta was looking for his archenemy. Then out came TOBIAS WHALE!

Kouta: Tobias Whale!

Tobias Whale: Indeed. Pleasure to meet you Kouta.

Kouta fired waves of oranges and smashed him down.

---

Kaito Kumon VS The Forces of Nature (Marvel)

---

Kaito was looking for his archenemy and then 4 figures came and they were AQUEDUCT, SUNSTREAK, SKYBREAKER AND TERRAFORMER!

Kaito Kumon: The Forces of Neture!

Aqueduct: That's right. This is my team The Forces of Nature.

Sunstreak: Pleasure to meet you. I'm Andrea Rourke but I go by Sunstreak.

Skybreaker: I'm Alreo but everyone calls me Skybreaker.

Terraformer: And my name is Terraformer. I actually don't have a real name.

Kaito: Wow it's awesome to meet you all. So you are the 4 Elemental forces of Nature.

Aqueduct: That's right. I already have an archenemy. It's Raiden.

Kaito: I see.

They fired waves of elements and he dodged them and blasted them down.

---

Jane Logan Clayton VS Another Gaim

---

Jane Logan Clayton was looking for her archenemy.

Then out came a figure and it was ANOTHER GAIM!

Jane Logan Clayton: Another Gaim!

She went at it and smashed him down.

---

Dorothea Qinsley VS Kamen Rider Sylph

---

Dorothea Qinsley was looking for her archenemy. Then out came a figure and it was KAMEN RIDER SYLPH!

Dorothea: So you are Kamen Rider Sylph?

Kamen Rider Slyph: That's right. Pleasure.

Dorothea fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Touka Akatsuki VS Cardboard Woman

---

TOuka Akatsuki was looking for her archenemy.

Then a woman made of Cardboard came! It was CARDBOARD WOMAN!

Touka: A woman made of cardboard?

Cardboard Woman: Cardboard Woman at your service.

Touka: Nice.

She fired waves of apples and smashed her down.

---

Allison Nouveux/Firestorm Flare the Alicorn Gene-Slammer VS Hideyasu Jonouchi.

---

---

Hideyasu Jonouchi was next.

Hideyasu: You like the rest of the Gaim Team?

Allison Nouveux: I sure do! Lillian is so lucky to know them.

Hideyasu: She sure is. Lets do it!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Time Demon God Chronos

---

Time Demon God Chronos was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Yggdrasill they're a collection of giant broadswords with the Gaim Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

All: DRILL CANNON!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Time Demon God Chronos you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered!

Nico: Yeah!

Kouta: Your singing is so awesome!

Laney: We have had a lot of karaoke sessions and lots of practice.

Nico: Yep.

Retrax: Now, let's find Paul and the rest of his gang.

Nico: Yep. Lets head to the Helheim Forest.

With that we were off to the Helheim Forest.

---

We arrived.

Griffin: Wow! So this is the Helheim Forest.

Mr. Touch: It's beautiful.

Eli: Wait look up there!

We saw the huge and powerful laser cannon on top of a really huge mountain!

Taskmaster: They're just where Cluemaster said they would be.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Well then. Now it's personal. Get ready Kougane and Vengeful 6, (EYES GLOW RED) We have an old score to settle!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) And you all will pay dearly for it all.

We were off.

Dr. Facilier came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Facilier.

Facilier: Hey it's not a problem. It's gonna be really fun helping you guys.

Lillian: Thanks doctor.

We went to the mountain and we arrived. We saw them and Dr. Facilier went up to them.

Ryoma: You must be Facilier.

Facilier: Of course I am. I see you have Rosyuo with you guys as well.

Rosyuo: I was the previous Man of the Beginning. I wasn't going to be left out.

Facilier: You guys have done impressive work on the device of yours.

Paul: It's all worth it to see you losers fall.

Ryoma: This is the victory I've promised you, Paul. Where we advance the success of the Helheim Forest together.

Paul then grabbed Ryoma's shoulder and brought him close to his face.

Paul: Let's make one thing clear. I agreed to work with you. Not

FOR you. You'd be wise to remember the difference

With that, Paul released Ryoma, ignoring the glare he gave him.

Facilier: (Sarcastically) Geez what a nice kid. Lets see what my friends think about you.

Then fruit, vegetables and nuts appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then a massive tree grew in seconds and then fruits and pods came out and then we popped out of them.

Me: Now that one was fruity!

Paul: YOU!

Ash: It's over Paul!

Harry Potter: And you too Malfoy!

Paul: How did you find us!?

Me: Oh we just looked in the phone book. But we really found you guys in a place called None of Your Fucking Business!

Paul: I hate you fuckers!

Our auras flared up!

Me: Thanks for the power boost Paul!

Paul: (to Kaito Kumon) I never thought you'd believe in that friendship garbage.

Kaito Kumon: That isn't garbage at all. Lillian and the others have shown me that's what makes true strength. And even in the old days, I would never abuse Pokemon and animals like you do!

Paul: Here's a newsflash for you. I don't give a fuck! (gets out a Helheim fruit)

Me: PAUL ARE YOU OUT OF YOUR FUCKING MIND!?

Kaito Kumon: You fool! You don't know what you're about to do!

Paul: All I know that I'm about to be more powerful then any of you losers! (Eats the fruit)

Nico: Oh fuck.

Me: Not good!

He turned INTO ANOTHER LORD BARON! It was a scary version of Kamen Rider Lord Baron!

Kouta: Do you have any idea what you've done, Paul?!

Malfoy turned into Another Ryugen.

Another Ryugen: He's just evened the playing field.

Ryoma: And now, here's some more helpers! Kelzaks!

An army of Kelzaks appeared.

Me: Kelzaks! Now you're talking!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over the place!

I kicked Malfoy in the stomach and smashed him all over.

The Kelzaks jumped the Gaim Team.

The Gaim team lay defeated at the hands of the Kelzaks.

Ryoma: Paul might still be in charge. But at least I still have time to end at least one of you.

2012 Mikey: (punches a Kelzak) Guys, any ideas?

Lillian just got one.

Lillian: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Gaim Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Soiya"! Okay? 1,2…

All: SOIYA!

Lillian: One more time! 1,2…

All: SOIYA!

Lillian: Louder! 1,2…

All: SOIYA!

Jamesdean5842: SOIYA!

At these words, Kouta found the strength to get up.

Kouta: Sorry, Ryoma. But you shouldn't count me out just yet!

Kouta punched a Kelzak, knocking it to the ground.

Me: And you 3 are all going to be destroyed!

I fired waves of energy and the blasts destroyed numerous Kelzaks!

Paul: You make me sick J.D.!

Me: Kiss my fucking ass!

Kouta: Thanks for you help, everyone.

Kaito: This truly is a more united battle then the last time.

Yoko: Of course it is.

Takatora: And with few casualties.

Hideyasu: Along with more people cheering for us.

Touka: What do you guys say we give everyone a show?

Me: I couldn't agree more.

Qin: Lets get them!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Time to kick these fuckers asses!

Lillian: Can I transform with you guys?

Shane Clarke: Sure thing, Lillian.

Dan: Me and my team will send out our Bakugan too!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Bakugan Brawlers: BAKUGAN BRAWL!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed!

With that, Kouta uses his almost godly power to summon forth a strange blue belt with a latch on the top and what looks like a knife on the right, and a lock with an orange on it labeled "LS-07". Standing up slowly, Kouta places the belt on his waist, generating what looks like a side-image of a samurai warrior on the far left of the belt, then holds the lock out in front of him.)

Kouta: Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Kouta presses a black button on the side of the lock, causing it to unlock)

Orange Lockseed: Orange!

After unlocking the Lockseed, Kouta places it in the belt, below the latch, and closes the Lockseed again, looping it through the latch.

Sengoku Driver: Lock On!

With the Lockseed secured, a zipper in reality opens up over Kouta, revealing a giant orange. With the fruit in place, Kouta pulls the knife-like portion of his belt down, causing the orange on the Lockseed to fall, revealing a design of an orange-slice looking sword on it, and showing the interior of an orange on the rest of it as the knife-looking portion restores to it's normal position.

Sengoku Driver: Suiya! Orange Arms! Hanamichi, On Stage!

As the Sengoku Driver makes it's announcement, the giant orange lands on Kouta's head, generating blue and gold armor around his body before the orange unfolds to create chest and shoulder armor, while revealing a blue head with a large gold crest resembling a long crescent of some sort with a red front portion, with the back of the helmet being orange with a green dot on top of it with a silver mouthpiece an a visor resembling an orange slice, as a long sword with a gun barrel materializes on his hip, and the orange slice looking sword from the Lockseed appearing in his hand.

Mitsuzane: Henshin!

With that, Mitsuzane pushes a button on the side of the Lockseed, unlocking it)

Budou Lockseed: Budou!

Upon activation of the Lockseed, Mitsuzane places it into the slot on the Sengoku Driver and relocks it, causing a strange grape bunch like construct to materialize above his head)

Sengoku Driver: Lock on!

With the Lockseed secured, Mitsuzane pushes forces the knife section of the Sengoku Driver down, flipping the front panel of the Budou Lockseed down, revealing what looks like a cross section of grapes on one side and a grape gun on the now inverted panel

Sengoku Driver: Hai! Budou Arms! Ryu! Hou! Ha, Ha, Ha!

At this seeming battle cry, the grape bunch descends onto Mitsuzane, generating a green undersuit with gold accents before the grape bunch unfolds much like Kouta's orange did, revealing a Chinese warrior styled armor with helmet with a grape styled back and straight violet visor, a gun similar to the one on the Lockseed's flipped down panel materializes in his hand.

Takatora: Henshin.

With his battle cry known, Takatora opens the Lockseed he has with him)

Melon Energy Lockseed: Melon Energy!

At this pronouncement, a strange techno-melon materializes above Takatora as he places the Melon Energy Lockseed into the Genesis Driver and locking it in place.

Genesis Driver: Lock on!

After locking in the Lockseed, Takatora forces a silver panel on the Genesis Driver across a track to hit the Melon Energy Lockseed, splitting the front panel into three pieces revealing the melon cross section beneath it, all the while funneling a strange orange liquid into a reservoir at the bottom of the Genesis Driver

Genesis Driver: Soda! Melon Energy Arms!

With that, the techno-melon descends onto Takatora, generating a white and black battle suit with gold accents as the melon splits open, the left side armor folding to the right to create more armor on the right shoulder, before revealing a helmet reminiscent of a samurai helmet mixed with a melon rind, and a straight orange visor, with a bow similar to Ryoma's in his hand.

Kaito Kumon: Henshin

With his battle cry known, Kaito presses the button on the side of his Lockseed, unlocking it)

Banana Lockseed: Banana!

After opening the Banana Lockseed, a giant banana appears over Kaito's head as he places the Sengoku Driver on his waist before placing the Lockseed into the Driver and locking it in.

Sengoku Driver: Lock On!

As fanfare starts to play, Kaito pulls the knife part down, flipping down the panel on the Banana Lockseed, revealing a cross section of the three bananas on the body of the Lockseed, and a picture of a lance on the panel

Sengoku Driver: Come On! Banana Arms! Knight of Spear!

As this happens, the armor banana lands on Kaito's head generating red and silver armor before splitting open forming the oddly off-balance shoulder pads, revealing the knight-looking helmet, with a yellow eyepiece behind the visor, marked with ends of a banana on either side of his head, and generating a lance that resembles a peeled banana, with the peel serving as a hand guard, in his hand.

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Lilian Hale: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you three monsters for the last time.

Suddenly, Lilian Hale's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with light, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Ryoma Sengoku A.K.A. Kamen Rider Duke, Kohgane A.K.A. Kamen Rider Jam, Paul, and King Goobot, she left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes with every step.

Lilian Hale: You two monsters really make me sick, you've caused nothing but madness and suffering to so many innocent people for the last time, and don't think I left you and Goobot out, Paul, you two have tormented us for the very last time, and now, I'm going to see to it that all four of you pay the price for your crimes with your lives.

Suddenly, Lilian Hale was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with light, quintessence, and life energy surrounding it, there's an angel and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lilian Hale emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lilian Hale grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with light, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Light Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Life Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue crystal links and a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Life Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with light surrounding it. Suddenly, Lilian Hale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with grey-blue tips on the large strawberry blonde feathers, sprouted out from her back. Lilian Hale has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lilian Hale's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, light, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Light Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Light and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large grey blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with grey blue gems for eyes and large grey blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blonde kanji below the phoenix that said, "Lilian Hale, Little Sister of Cornelia Hale, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Hay Lin and Many, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Life Energy, and Life"

リリアン・ヘイル、コーネリア・ヘイルの妹、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、ヘイ・リンと多く、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、たくさんの友達、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして真髄、生命エネルギー、生命のマスター

Lilian Hale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY KANDRAKAR CELESTIAL QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF LIGHT QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Lilian Hale's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Ryoma Sengoku A.K.A. Kamen Rider Duke, Kohgane A.K.A. Kamen Rider Jam, Draco, and Paul saw it, they all fell into a demonic rage, Paul and Malfoy especially, and they all went after her to kill her, but Lilian Hale fired four powerful pink energy blasts with magic, light, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes at them, and two of them sent Kamen Rider Duke and Kamen Rider Jam into a tree and the other two hit Paul and blinded them and really blinded and hurt them, and it pissed all four of them off.

Paul: You miserable little brat! I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU LOSERS!

Our energy auras flared up extremely because of Paul's hatred.

Draco Malfoy: Paul, you moron!

Kouta: This is our stage now.

Another Lord Baron: Then I'll just take it!

Me: Over my dead body!

Another Lord Baron: That can be arranged!

Ryoma: How dare him! Let us destroy him together, Paul! Together we can-

Another Lord Baron: I do not need you to get rid of these losers. I will dispose of him myself.

Ryoma: No! I will not sit by again! Not this time! I must be the one to kill Kouta and his friends, ME! And I might need your help to-

Another Lord Baron: You useless piece of shit! You weren't even able to prevent destroy them the first time! You will never kill them. Never! And this, is for your presumptuousness, YOU NOTHING! Be grateful I do not kill you right here!

Another Lord Baron pushed Ryoma aside, knocking him to the ground.

Tsukasa: Now that's just cruel.

Me: It is!

Kamen Ride: Kiwami Arms.

Daiki: It's also why Ryoma's going into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Tsukasa turned into Gaim and Daiki summoned clones of the other Gaim Team!

Troy: Kouta, you and your friends will love this!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! NATURE GROWTH FORCE!

They turned into the Gaim Kamen Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And don't forget these.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Kabuto, Hibiki, Den-O, Kiva, Saber, Zero One and Zi-O Riders.

Maria: And this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BADASS BIKER FURY!

She summoned Motor Ed, Biker Chick and Big Burpa.!

Me: Khogane, Ryoma, Paul and Malfoy, your crimes against the country of Japan, The Helheim Forest and the universe are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU 4 ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

Kouta: Let's get rid of Jam and Rosyuo first.

Soiya! Kachidoki Arms! Iza shutsujin! Ei! Ei! Oh!

Another Lord Baron: I WILL activate that laser!

Ash: Then you'll have to go through us! Pikachu, Volt Tackle!

He ran fast and flared up a powerful lightning aura and ran and smashed Paul with devastating force all over!

I punched and kicked Kougane in the face!

Me: Kougane you make me fucking sick! Your crimes nearly drove the entire planet to extinction!

Kougane: Humanity must pay for its sins!

Me: Shut your fucking mouth! You have no right to decide that! Our lives are never pointless and neither are any of our friends! We have a right to live and to protect the very people we care about! Something a fucked up WARPED FREAK LIKE YOU CAN NEVER UNDERSTAND!

I went Super Angel Xelnaga and punched him in the gut with devastating force!

Dustin: Let's rock! (gets out Lion hammer)

Meanwhile, Kaito just grabbed Kamen Rider Jam by the throat.

Kaito Kumon: You die!

He punched him in the face and slashed him all over.

Marucho: Ability activate! Blue Stealth!

While this was going on, Another Ryugen confonted Harry.

Another Ryugen: You choose sides, Potter? You choose wrong!

Harry: Your side's the only one that's wrong!

Eli: And you will pay for your racist crimes you genocidal maniac!

I punched Kougane in the back and kicked him in the head and smashed him all over!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING COSMIC ELEMENTAL VOICE OF HOPE, FRIENDSHIP, LOVE AND JUSTICE) **This is for Yoko Minato!**

I kicked him in the face!

Me: **And this is for Kaito!**

I punched him in the stomach and sent him crashing into a bunch of trees and they smashed onto him! He got up and he was infuriated!

Kougane: (SCREAMING IN RAGE) I HATE YOU!

HE WAS OUT OF HIS MIND!

My aura flared up with incredible force!

Me: **You hate the fact that you are powerless to stop me. That you are completely outmatched. Well imagine feeling the way you do now all of the time like the people of the Helheim Forest did as well as the people of Japan! You asshole! How do you think all those people felt when you fed them fruits and turned into Inves and invented a game to kill them! Well this time, I'm going to make sure you never try so again!**

Zane charged at several Kelzaks.

Ryoma: The Helheim Forest. You're saved at last.

But now was not the time to celebrate. He saw that Kougane and Rosyuo were just killed, were no longer active, leaving only him and Malfoy as the only capable people to command their forces to push back Team Loud Phoenix Storm until the laser was charged.

Then there was Paul, a tool which was slowly losing its usefulness. He was no fool he could tell that Paul was beginning to take command of his forces. Soon he would be nothing and Paul would rule.

Well not on his watch.

Ryoma: Time to show them that I'm still in charge. Henshin.

He transformed into KAMEN RIDER DUKE!

Blake Bradley: Time to see what my Lockseed does.

Blake activated his Lockseed for Trawler of Dino Fury and fired cannons and they hit a bunch of Kelzaks!

Another Lord Baron had Ash at his mercy.

Another Lord Baron: We were strong once. But here? There can be only one!

Another Lord Baron was about to strike Ash down when he cried out in pain. He then saw that it was Ryoma who attacked him.

Ryoma: THIS IS MY WORLD! If you think that I would let you command me and finish off Kouta, then you are mistaken.

Another Lord Baron: You traitor! You'd doom our plans for your own purposes?!

Ryoma: I don't need purposes!

Paul: Shut up!

Paul then sent Draco flying into a tree, and we knew his treachery has finally reached its peak, and we knew there's no hope for redemption for him, only prison or death awaited him.

Ash: (groans weakly) Are you really that surprised, Paul? You betrayed your own World and brother. And now, you just got betrayed by the one you called an ally.

Another Lord Baron: (growls) I do this so the strong Pokemon and their trainers can survive. Ryoma fight for his own reasons! And you'd keep Pokemon and Trainers alike weak with that garbage about friendship!

Ryoma: Enough! I shall now rid me of two annoyances, starting with you, Paul!

With that, the two former comrades charged at each other.

I kicked Kougane in the face and smashed him and knocked his teeth out!

2012 Splinter was actually doing well against several Kelzaks.

Harry and Mitsuzane watched in horror as the laser was almost charged.

Another Ryugen: (laughs) I just saved a whole other world. You think you're a hero, Potter? Huh? YOU THINK YOU'RE A HERO?!

Harry: (glares) No. I'm just the Boy Who Lived!

With a shout, he swung his fist into the former Howarts Student. The impact knocked Malfoy right into the laser. As the electricity surged throughout the jerk's body, both Harry and Mitsuzane, who had gotten back up watched as it fried him in a rather uncomfortable manner. Though Mitsuzane did it, Harry couldn't look away as his long time bully was being electrocuted to death.

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPP

He was electrocuted into ash and then the laser exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was destroyed!

Kougane: NOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Me: **It's over Kougane!**

Kougane: YOU MONSTER FUCKERS! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Harry Potter got a new wand and it was imbued with the M.O.E. Powers.

Harry Potter got a new wand and it was imbued with the M.O.E. Powers.

As Another Lord Baron and Ryoma fought each other, Ash was forced to lay back and watch, knowing full well that the winner would likely finish him off. He just couldn't believe that this was how it would end, being killed without a single way to fight. His last thoughts were his friends, people he considered family, those who have died, and Serena.

Kaito Kumon: (comes up to him) Ash, get up. We have a battle to finish.

Ash: (weakly) What's the point? Regardless of who wins, I'll just be finished off anyway.

Kaito Kumon: But regardless of who wins, people will still be put in danger. You've fought very hard to protect everyone and Serena. Do you really want to throw that all away?

Ash realized that he was right!

Ash then got up!

Another Lord Baron: WHAT!?

Ash: I will NEVER GIVE UP PAUL! YOU ARE A WORTHLESS STAIN ON OUR WORLD!

We regrouped!

Shane: Battlizer Mode, Engage!

Shane donned his Red Wind Ninja Battleizer!

Kouta presses a button on the Lockseed, not causing the lock on the top to open, but rather causing a small key to emerge from the point on the bottom

Kiwami Lockseed: Fruits Basket!

At the sound of this, a whole lot of fruit armors emerge. Of course present are the Orange, Banana, and Grapes used by Kouta, Takatora, and Mitsuzane, but there is also a Melon similar to what Zangetsu's armor is made from as well as Acorn, Pinecone, Durian, Pineapple, Strawberry, Watermelon, Lemon, Cherry, Peach, Walnut, Mango, and Kiwi armors as well. As the armors finish materializing, a port forms where the faceplate on Gaim's Sengoku Driver once was, which allows him to turn the Kiwami Lockseed on it's side, insert it into the port and turn it, revealing a second panel on the Kachidoki Lockseed, which bears a series of fruit half-cross sections on top and a portrait of Kachidoki Arms' head on the panel, as well as opening the panel on the Kiwami Lockseed, revealing the other half of the cross sections on the body and a silver variant of Kouta's head with a pointed helmet and large version of his crest over a rainbow visor on the panel

Sengoku Driver: Lock Open! Kiwami Arms! Dai, Dai, Dai, Dai, Dai Shogun!

As this announcement goes off, the fruit armors converge in a circle around Kouta, and fly into him, breaking off the Kachidoki Arms, revealing silver armor, with a red cape attached to his back, and a chestplate consisting of several fruits on a black background.

Me: **It's over Kougane! You're finished!**

We went at him!

We were clashing and smashing and pulverizing him all over the place with incredible fury and then massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place as the entire area was turning into a raging inferno and battlezone as massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we clashed and it was brutal!

We were really pulverizing him all over.

Pounce, Bluestreak, Fluttershy and Trixie Lulamoon used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pounce's Missile Launching Guns, Bluestreak's Electric Particle Beam and Fluttershy and Trixie's powers 100-fold.

Pounce and Trixie Lulamoon: MISSILES OF MAGIC!

Fluttershy and Bluestreak: LIGHTNING LEAF BURST!

Ninja Steel Magic and Taskmaster: NINJA MEGA MAGIC BLAST!

Sharks of Water and King Shark: WATER SHARK BLAST!

Airbenders of Wind and Cluemaster: WIND CLUE FIRESTORM!

Country of Earth and Girder: EARTH GIRDER BLAST!

Lightning of Laughter Tech and Gearhead: LIGHTNING GEARS FORCE!

Wind of Leaves and Vortex: WIND LEAF VORTEX BLAST!

Fire Magic Power and Madame Masque: MAGIC OF FIRE BLAST!

Shield of the dead and Batroc: DEAD BONE BLAST!

Arrows of darkness and Abra Kadabra: DARKNESS ARROW FURY!

Sun Firestorm of Light and Merman: SUNLIGHT MERMAID BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LEAF STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Storm Crow Littlefield, Gaim Team, Fluttershy, Laney, Lillian, Syd Chang and me: LIGHTNING NATURE THUNDERSTRIKE!

We fired a massive energy and element blast!

Lincoln: GAIM FORM ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGE ARMS!

Jessica Shannon: GAIM FORM STING STYLE: PINE ARMS!

Peni Parker: GAIM FORM WEB STYLE: ICHIGO AGMS!

Yu Morisawa: GAIM FORM MAGIC STYLE: SUIKA ARMS!

Entrapta: GAIM FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: BANANA ARMS!

Perfuma: GAIM FORM NATURE STYLE: DONGURI ARMS!

Frosta: GAIM FORM ICE STYLE: DURIAN ARMS!

Yuna: GAIM FORM WATER STYLE: JIMBER LEMON ARMS!

Sasha (Stitch!): GAIM FORM WATER STYLE: JIMBER CHERRY ARMS!

Dolores (Stitch): GAIM FORM WATER STYLE: JIMBER PEACH ARMS!

Audrey (Stitch): GAIM FORM WATER STYLE: JIMBER MELON ARMS!

Shantae: GAIM FORM MAGIC STYLE: KACHIDOKI ARMS!

Risky Boots: GAIM FORM MAGIC STYLE: KIWAMI ARMS!

R. Mika: GAIM FORM LIGHT STYLE: 1GO ARMS!

Akko: GAIM FORM MAGIC STYLE: WIZARD ARMS!

Tatsumaki: GAIM FORM WIND STYLE: DRIKE ARMS!

Ibuki: GAIM FORM DARK STYLE: RYUKI ARMS!

Princess Allura (VLD): GAIM FORM LIGHT STYLE: DEN-O!

Chronoa: GAIM FORM TIME STYLE: DECADE!

Minerva Mink: GAIM FORM TWIN ELEMENT STYLE: W ARMS!

Juri Han: GAIM FORM DARK STYLE: OOO ARMS!

Colette: GAIM FORM LIGHT STYLE: FOURZE ARMS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said forms of Gaim.

Lincoln and his harem: GAIM FORM FINAL SMASH: GAIM FORM SWARD SLASH!

They wield katanas based on the Kamen Rider Gaim forms which they used to slash all over.

Ninja Storm Rangers: Thunderstorm Cannon!

Kouta: Burai kick!

Kouta activates the Squash function on his Sengoku Driver and leaps into the air in a somersault and flies in with pure energy coating his foot before making contact with Ryoma and Another Lord Baron.

He smashed them both down and the blasts from our techniques, combos and Final Smashes and energy blasts all hit them both!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

It was a massive explosion that ignited much of the area into a huge and massive inferno!

Me: **It's over for you guys!**

Ryoma: Paul might have been the one in charge. But this fight ends with me!

Ryoma then grew giant.

Nico: Time for the Megazords!

Me: You guys take care of things with Ryoma. I'll face Paul and finish of Kougane.

Nico: Right!

I went at them both and slashed Paul and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught his ridewatch and purified it and Ash got an awesome sword imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

I put my foot on Paul's back and pinned him down.

Me: Don't even think about it.

Ryoma: I wonder how it's gonna be. With several of my enemies dead!

Shane: Time to find out!

They summoned the Megazords and they were ready!

Ninja Storm Rangers: Storm Megazord!

Cam: Samurai Star Megazord!

Nico then summoned the Ninja Storm Super Omega Ultrazord and they were ready!

Nico: Lets get him guys!

They fired a massive rainbow energy blast and the blasts all hit Ryoma and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Paul: Ash, all I ever wanted was the good of all Pokemon and trainers alike. You have to understand why I had to betray you.

Me: Like right! Like we'll ever believe that!

Ash: (not believing it) No, you didn't betray me. Because we were never friends to begin with. No, you betrayed your world, your brother, and in the end, you betrayed yourself. Pikachu, Thunderbolt!

Paul: NO, ASH!

But it was too late. Pikachu launched a Thunderbolt at Paul, which hit him.

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

He screamed in pain as he was electrocuted all over!

I was unaffected!

Me: How does it feel Paul!?

I then grabbed him!

Me: Now you will feel the full extent of their pain! Look into my eyes. Your soul is stained by the blood of the innocent. Feel their pain times 1000!

He looked into my eyes as I used the Penance Stare on him and his own sins were turned against him! He was locked in an eternal nightmare!

Preyas: What about Rosyuo?

Nicole: He's in here.

Nicole showed that he was locked into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Preyas: Nice.

Me: One last thing.

I went up to Kougane.

Me: You will pay for everything you did.

I painted a kanji on his forehead and used the Black Gates and they found him Guilty! He was fading.

Kougane: No! What's happening to me!

Me: You are being erased from existence! Give my regards to Kazu, Asshole! Yggdrasill is now a forgotten memory!

Kougane: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX (FADES)

He was gone.

Me: What a fucking loser.

Then Draco Malfoy's spirit appeared.

Me: Harry?

Harry went up to Malfoy and painted a Kanji on his Forehead and gave him the Black Gates. All the people he and his family have hurt found him guilty and he was fading!

Malfoy: NO! Harry you can't do this to me! I'm your rival!

Harry: Yep a rival that I will never need again! Goodbye and good riddance Malfoy!

Malfoy: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX (FADES)

He was gone forever!

?: (Demonic Voice) Soon, I will plunge every last one of you fools into an eternal nightmare!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, Gali, Nokama, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dr. Strange: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nightmare.

A pale black-haired figure with green eyes and dressed in green clothes came out, and it was none other than Nightmare, The Demon Lord of The Nightmare World.

Dr. Strange: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Nightmare? And now, you've freed yourself from your realm, thanks to a Dark Orb of Xehanort's darkness.

Nightmare (Marvel): (Demonic Voice) And now, I shall plunge every last one of you into an eternal nightmare, and none of you will ever escape!

Lilian Hale: That's never going to happen, Nightmare, and now, your days of torturing people are all over.

Suddenly, Lilian Hale's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with light, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Kandrakar's Light Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Nightmare, she left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes with every step.

Lilian Hale: I will never forgive you for the nightmares that you've caused and the tortures that you've inflicted on so many innocent people in their dreams over the eons, Nightmare. And now, I shall see to it that you will never return to hurt anyone ever again.

Suddenly, Lilian Hale was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with light, quintessence, and life energy surrounding it, there's an angel and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lilian Hale emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lilian Hale grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with light, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Light Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue gems on the golden sun links and blue crystal links and a blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with light surrounding it. Suddenly, Lilian Hale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with grey-blue tips on the large strawberry blonde feathers, sprouted out from her back. Lilian Hale has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lilian Hale's massive Kandrakar's Light Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, light, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Light Quintessence Broadsword of Magical Light Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbols of Light and Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the

Champions of The Universe with large grey blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with grey blue gems for eyes and large grey blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blonde kanji below the phoenix that said, "Lilian Hale, Little Sister of Cornelia Hale, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Hay Lin and Many, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Life Energy, and Light"

リリアン・ヘイル、コーネリア・ヘイルの妹、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、ヘイ・リンと多く、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、たくさんの友達、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして真髄、生命エネルギー、光のマスター

Lilian Hale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY KANDRAKAR CELESTIAL QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF LIGHT QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Lilian Hale's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Nightmare saw it, the demon lord of nightmares fell into a demonic rage and fired an energy blast to kill her, but Lilian Hale dodged it, and she fired a powerful pink energy blast with light, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes, and it hits Nightmare and burned him badly, and it really angered him.

Nico: Whoa, Lilian's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And that energy blast she fired left some pretty nasty burns on Nightmare, awesome.

Lilian Hale: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Kandrakar Love) And now, to put an end to one last nightmare.

Lilian Hale went after Nightmare, who continued firing blasts of energy at her, but she dodged them all, and she fired powerful pink energy blasts, life energy, quintessence, light, angels, and phoenixes at Nightmare and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, she attacked Nightmare with her new massive large broadsword and she left scars on him. Then, Lincoln assisted by forming a binding circle on the ground below Nightmare's feet, and it kept him from using his powers. Then, Lincoln sucked out and absorbed all of Nightmare's powers and dark magic and he and the rest of us made them our own. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Nightmare was now rendered powerless, and it allowed Lilian Hale to finish him off by driving her massive large broadsword into Nightmare's black heart, and then, as she removed it, she drew a kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates after being found guilty for the crimes he'd committed against so many for eons. We all cheered wildly for what Lilian Hale did as she she holstered her massive broad-bladed large broadsword on her back and powered down and Lilian Hale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent. We then went up to her and we hugged her.

Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome fight you put up, Lilian, and thanks to you, Nightmare is now gone forever.

Lilian Hale: Thanks, Nico, and I also had some help from Lincoln too.

Me: He was really prepared for someone like Nightmare.

Lincoln: Yeah, when you've read as many comic books as I have, you pick up a lot of information about the heroes and villains from them.

Nico: You got that right, big guy.

Suddenly, we saw a powerful giant sword with a 7'0" very massive, wide, double-edged blade, a large gold ornately decorated crossguard with jewels embedded in it, longer black handle, and large gold weight with gold fangs for the pommel, it was The Twilight Sword.

Me: Whoa, what is that sword?!

Thor: That's The Twilight Sword, this powerful weapon was once in Surtur's hands, but it deemed him unworthy of it, and it was left waiting for a warrior to prove his worthiness to the sword. This sword was forged in the Burning Galaxy, and this sword has the life force of the planets in it. Surtur wanted to use it to bring about Rangarok.

Nico: Whoa.

Suddenly, Lincoln walked up to it, and the sword somehow deemed Lincoln worthy of wielding it and it saw him as a warrior who's proved his worthiness to it, and he grabbed the sword and he pulled it out. Then, Lincoln felt all of the power and knowledge of the universe and all of the life forces of the planets flood into him, and his infinite energy and power and abilities were rising like crazy and he was gaining a massive power boost, as we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely, and the Twilight Sword had merged with his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: That's incredible! Lincoln, The Twilight Sword deemed you worthy of wielding it.

Lincoln: Whoa.

Lori: How do you feel, bro?

Lincoln: I feel like the power and knowledge of the universe has flooded into me, and I also saw into Surtur's mind, and I know he'll come after me now that I have The Twilight Sword, but I won't let that fire demon get away with his crimes. And it'll be for tomorrow, that's when we meet the Drive Kamen Riders.

Onewa: I can't wait to meet them again, and if Surtur shows up, Lincoln, would you like to help me freeze that monster and end his life forever?

Lincoln: You got it, Onewa.

Me: Looks like we'll be ready for tomorrow.

Nico: Yep.

AT LONG LAST! THE TERROR OF THE VENGEFUL SIX AND THE TERRORS OF YGGDRASILL HAD BEEN SILENCED FOREVER AND THE HORRORS OF EVIL LYNN LOUD ARE NOW A FORGOTTEN MEMORY!

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker Villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider allies, Kamen Riders Gaim, Baron, Ryugen, and Zangetsu! May their alliance last until the fruit of life no longer blossoms!

Me: That is for sure!

Dixie: Well, that's that.

Nico: Yep.

Ragdoll: And so ends the Vengeful 6.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Black Spider: This was a good way to close out the mission.

Me: Yeah.

Johnny 13: The Bute Weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Qin: They sure did.

Maya Santiago: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Storm Crow: Same with me.

Mr. Go: You girls won't regret it.

Griffin: (to the Gaim team) Wanna see our garden now?

Kouta: You bet we do. I have a feeling it will be good.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: But lets get out of here.

We went back home.

Kouta: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and it was so fun to battle it out with numerous bad guys.

Me: And we've seen the last of Yggdrasill and the Vengeful 6.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone! Lets head home.

We went back home and it was an awesome battle and adventure. We got the Gaim Team Settled in and we showed Lillian's garden. We then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Numbuh 363 was permanently decommissioned and was sent to a strict boarding school for his attitude. Paul was put in a solitary confinement cell in the Neptune Prison. As promised, I gave the Gaim Riders the bounties and they used that money to build their own awesome base and it was a big treehouse fortress that looked like a miniature version of our estate.

Meanwhile in Japan, The Drive Kamen Riders were getting ready for some action with us as we help them take down some of their enemies.

Shinnosuke: I'm so excited for this one.

Go: Me too Partner! We're really looking forward to helping Team Loud Phoenix Storm out.

Shinnosuke: Me too. All right lets get ready!

They got ready!

Drive Riders! HENSHIN!

They transformed and ran at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 6 of the saga done!

Gaim was so awesome and epic!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Zoe Orimoto, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Lynn's Table for a nice and awesome pancake breakfast and all you can eat scrambled egg and steak and egg buffet. And we're going to battle Another Grey Matter and we're going to meet a Faerie Dragon Gene-slammer from the world of D&D. Her name is Catarina Henrickson. Catarina is Nico's friend from science class and she is also a really smart girl with a massively powerful brain and loves everything about science. She even has beautiful blue butterfly wings. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Undead Sensei Realm, and Lincoln and his group are going to face and destroy

Acheron, an old enemy of the Winx Club, and we're going to make that evil sorcerer pay for his crimes against The Magic Dimension. And they're going to meet a Vampire Fascinator Gene-Slammer named Lisa Vampirdinumbră, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Romania, and she's Lincoln's classmate in Science class and like the Goths of Darkness she too loves the occult and she also loves science. She and Lincoln one time developed a special coating that when applied to Lincoln and the girls of his harem can adapt to the Super Angel transformations and we're also in for a huge surprise: she happens to be the cousin of Alucard from Castlevania, and she really loathes Scoots with a blazing passion. For part 7 of the Kamen Rider Saga we're going to meet the Drive Riders and we're going to help them battle Kamen Rider Gold Drive or Banno and we're going to give that monster the Black Gates. Get ready for a Kamen Rider Battle that puts the pedal to the metal and we're going to gun it!

See you all tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 07 - Drive

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE A RACING ADRENALINE RUSH!

---

At Lynn's Table was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Zoe Orimoto, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and amazing pancake and steak and eggs all you can eat breakfast.

All of us: CHEERS!

GLASSES CLINK!

Me: To the end of Yggdrasill and the Vengeful 6 as well as closing out the halfway mark of the Kamen Riders missions.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: That was such an awesome and fun mission!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure was!

Kaito (Zenkaigers): That was so much fun.

Kouta: And it's an honor to be part of your team too.

Yoko Minato: Now we are all officially members of the team.

Nico: You sure are.

Crag: It's gonna be so awesome having you guys all with us.

Zoe: It's gonna be so awesome having you with us too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Zoe.

Zoe: Not a problem Nico. It's so awesome that I get to go with you.

Varie: You're going to love it with us.

Nico: Zoe, when are you gonna marry Takuya?

Zoe: (BLUSHES) We haven't thought that far yet.

Me: Nico don't rush these things. We need to give them a chance for it to blossom.

Nico: Sorry. Just being curious.

Me: I know.

Camie: I think it's so awesome that you and Takuya are dating too.

Zoe: We started dating less than a week ago but it's awesome.

Chunk: (Eating steak) That's really awesome Zoe.

Lola: Yeah it sure is. Wind and Fire are 2 matches in heaven.

Me: Lets not forget that Zoe is learning how to be an awesome chef and Mary took her on as her apprentice.

Nico: That is so cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Zoe: I'm learning so much I can from her. Your daughter is such an amazing chef.

Me: Mary is one of the best there is next to Lynn Sr.

Lynn Sr.: Thanks J.D.!

Me: You're welcome Mr. Lynn!

Nico: Are you also glad Ranamon's with us?

Zoe: I sure am and when we first met we did not like each other at all. She was always trying to prove that she was much prettier than all of us.

Me: The Spirit of Water must've been really vain and loved herself.

Zoe: You have no idea.

Rarity: That sounds very much like me Zoe.

Zoe: But a thousand times worse Rarity. She was always showing off her beauty. (Imitating Ranamon) (Valley Girl Talk) I think it would be great if I could show y'all my beautiful self and how beautiful I would be when I show you that water is great.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah that is definitely Ranamon.

Varie: Don't let her hear you say that.

Nico: Yesterday was one of the best big missions yet!

Kouta: Yeah it sure was! You guys really helped us out. Now Yggdrasill is gone for good.

Me: And the Vengeful 6 are now gone for good too. We killed 2 birds with one stone that day.

Fluttershy: Oh please don't say that.

Me: Sorry Fluttershy. I don't mean that literally. It's just a figure of speech. It means we did 2 jobs at the same time.

Fluttershy: Oh thank goodness.

Me: Sorry to scare you like that.

Fluttershy: Oh no worries. I just am sensitive to stuff like that.

Me: I'll have to watch what I say when it comes to your love for animals.

Qin: But that is true. We did get a lot done that day.

May: Boy we sure did and it was so awesome.

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: All the Eyecons for the usual battles are done. The Ridewatches can stay. But next are Core Medal combos and Fullbottles.

Zoe: Wow! I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too. I have a lot of awesome combinations for us to try out. And when the next Another Alien comes in I think it will be awesome to try it out.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Mind if I give it a test run?

Nico: Go for it Eli.

Eli went up to Amy.

Eli unsheathed his sword.

Amy: So you're finally going to kill me brat!?

Eli: No.

He put in the core medals for Lord Drakkon and The Tiki Tak Tribe!

THE ROAD TO EL DORADO BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS!

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND JUNGLE DRAGONS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Our glorious city

Was build by the divinities by Gods

Who saw fit to bestow

The gift of a pardise

Peaceful and harmonious upon

Us mere mortals below

And made El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

One thousand years ago

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

But all this was granted

For only one millennium

I know my legacy is to fulfill

My promise to all my people

Who have trusted me, the Gods

Will approve of us still

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

The mountains so high and waters deep

Are her disguise

Her secrets are safe from foreign hands

And eyes forever

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and goldent

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

He danced and slashed Amy all over and she grew poison ivy plants around her and was itching like crazy!

We cheered wildly and some of us even laughed!

Eli: Like that?

Nico: That's exactly right! Good test run!

Kaito Kumon: I don't even mind that I have a whole team as an archenemy. I like the challenge.

Nico: And the best part is that it's all Aqueduct's team the Forces of Nature.

Lola: That is so awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Eli came back and had a great steak.

Laney: That was a good test run.

Kouta: Not even Ryoma deserved to be mistreated by Paul.

Nico: You got that right.

Nicole: But he'll be treated much better when he's in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah.

Lana: But that was so awesome.

Zoe: It sure was. Can I give it a go too?

Me: Go for it.

Zoe went over over to Flip.

Flip: You make me sick!

Zoe: Up yours you mutant!

ORGAN GRINDOR AND PIZZA TERROR SIX! BEST MATCH!

She danced to Tarantella Napoletana and she danced awesomely to it and then fired waves of wind and pizza sauce and splattered him all over the place with it!

Flip: (SLURPS) Yummy!

But then….

Flip: (SCREAMS IN PAIN!)

We laughed as he got torched by GHOST PEPPER PIZZA SAUCE!

Me: Perfect Italian theme for that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) It fits perfectly in the Non-Core field but that was great and funny.

Flip belched out gold bars instead of fire and they were given to Zoe.

Zoe came back and sat down.

Kaito Kumon: Even during the old days, I would never mistreat ANY animal or Pokémon.

Me: I agree there. Paul is an absolute disgrace to Pokemon Trainers everywhere.

Nico: And that was a good call using the Penance Stare on him.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

May: Ash told me what he did to Infernape when he was a Chimchar.

Me: Yeah I remember hearing about that. What a heartless bully! But I put a curse on him with the penance stare.

Nico: What kind of curse?

Me: To be forever haunted by the nightmares of all the people and Pokemon he hurt.

Lincoln: Whoa! Like the Nightmare Demon's Vengeance Curse on steroids.

Me: Yep and it will destroy his mind physically and psychologically. In 3 months he will be dead.

Nico: Whoa! That is deadly!

Me: Yep. I call it the Hellish Nightmare of Penance Curse. It can only be used thru the Penance Stare. You are haunted by the very sins you have committed amplified 1000-fold and also it has the magic of the Curse of The Cobra inside it. In 3 months the curse will kill him and banish him to the black gates for all eternity.

Everyone gasped.

Nico: WHOA! That is deadly!

Lincoln: So on November 7th he will be dead and destroyed.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow.

Me: The curse will kill him at exactly 3:19 in the afternoon. So he has 90 days to live.

Qin: Geez!

Laney: That is brutal.

Nico: Ash said he was hoping that Pikachu's Thunderbolt would end up killing Paul.

Me: Well you know how many times Ash was electrocuted by Pikachu and he survived?

Nico: No.

Me: Too many.

Nico: GEEZ!

Lincoln: Pikachu packs 100,000 volts of electricity. So it's not a surprise.

Me: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah. But that's amazing that Ash survives that.

May: So did Dawn with Pachirisu.

Qin: Yeah.

Gaon: As a lover of animals, I don't blame Ash for hoping that the Thunderbolt would've ended up killing that jerk!

Nico: I don't blame ash one bit.

Maria: What's really interesting are the new Grand Ridewatches.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Woz did 2 awesome Rejoice Speeches.

Nico: Yeah and the funny part was that we broke Oren.

We laughed!

Qin: That was funny!

Aylene C.: Yeah it sure was!

Zoe: Yeah it sure was funny. His face was priceless.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Nico: I hope we find more.

Me: Only Time will tell. But that was so awesome. But I can't wait to see what is gonna happen when we meet Shinnosuke and his team.

Nico: I know. We have a lot to tell them about the Shift Cars for the M.O.E. that we got.

Laney: And I have a feeling we're going to use our cars in battle like we did with Maggie and Herbie.

Me: A race and a battle. I like it. And you'll like the modifications that Lisa and I made to our cars.

Maria: I think the Drive team already know about the Shift Cars that we got. Heck, Go even helped us get the other half of them in one of Onewa's missions.

Me: I wasn't sure if we showed them or not.

Qin: That's all right. We fought so many Another Riders that it's hard to keep track.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh. I sense something.

Nico: What is it?

Eli: Small signal.

Albedo: Where is it?

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Galvin DNA Detected!

Me: Galvin DNA? Oh man.

Albedo turned into Negative Grey Matter.

Negative Grey Matter: Good to be my natural form.

Me: You are part of the Galvin.

Qin: But where is it? It's so small.

I looked around. I then saw something poking through the valley of Shizuka Marikawa's breasts.

Me: Shizuka don't look now but you got something right in the middle of your breasts.

She looked.

Another Grey Matter: (In a girls voice) Hello!

Then she screamed!

Shizuka: (SCREAMS) GET IT OUT!

She threw the Another Galvin and we saw that it was a black version of Grey Matter!

Me: It's Another Grey Matter!

Nico: This is probably one of the tiniest Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: Yeah!

I knelt down.

Me: Thank goodness it was a girl one. If it had been a boy that did that Nicole would have murdered you.

Nicole: Yeah no kidding.

Another Grey Matter: Yeah you're right.

Me: Wait a second. Sakura Ichiraku?

Another Grey Matter: That's right.

Me: Awesome to see you again! And man have I missed your ramen.

Sakura Ichiraku: I missed cooking you those big bowls for you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Sakura Ichiraku, No relation to Teuchi or Ayame and she is a great ramen chef and makes the largest bowls of ramen ever. They are 100 ounce bowls of ramen.

Nico: Boy Naruto would REALLY love her.

Me: She sure would and she makes some of the best ramen ever.

Eli: That sounds awesome.

Rarity: I think that would be most delicious to try.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Grey Matter: He did. But even he was unsure about how this one would turn out.

Me: He obviously must have not realized the Galvin are only one and a half feet tall. No offense Albedo.

Negative Grey Matter: None taken.

Another Grey Matter: He promised to make me the best ramen chef ever in the world.

Me: Well you are the best in my opinion. And you would make a great addition to the staff at Ichiraku Ramen. Coincidentally they too share the same last name that you do.

Another Grey Matter: That is amazing. But thank you for the compliment J.D.

Me: You're welcome. But I think it's best if we even the playing field. Attacking something as small as you at our current height would be devastating.

Another Grey Matter: You're right.

Me: Mr. Lynn make sure no one steps on us while we do this.

Lynn Sr.: (Salutes) I'm on it!

He watched over us.

I snapped my fingers and now we were the same size as a Galvin.

Negative Grey Matter: Welcome to the size of the Galvin guys.

Me: Awesome! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (activates Calamitous' Ridewatch) One last thing. Is any of your backstory similar to Grey Matter?

Another Grey Matter: I am smart when it comes to cooking and I make many kinds of ramen and more.

Nico: Good enough for me.

Me: Yep. But Another Grey Matter is not the smallest one ever. There is still the Hive Nanite Aliens and those are smaller.

Nico: Good point.

He got a mechsuit like the one that Calamitous has.

(FORGIVE AND FORGET BY BLONDIE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGS DIVINELY AS WATER AND WIND SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

In the beginning, in the days before time,

The light was alive with the essence of power.

And from that power were born beings who lived on the edge of eternity.

And they spread their wings and soared through the ancient air.

And the beating of their wings made the winds.

And from the winds came the seas.

And from the sea came the life of the earth.

Nature's cast upon the sea the winds of past, of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Gratify my head with curses.

Night recalls tranquility.

A curtain falls and sets it free.

Darkness calls eternity.

Down silent halls the shadows flee.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Satisfy my head with curses.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Fates are cast upon the sea.

The winds of past of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

He danced and fired waves of water and missiles and smashed her down.

The Mascots came.

Poromon: Wow you guys are our size now!

Nico: Poromon, Poliwag?

Manaphy: Mama? You look awesome my size.

May: I sure do Manaphy.

Horsea: And Maria you look awesome my size.

Maria: Thanks. Lets go get them!

Poromon: Lets do it!

Mascots: CUTIE RUSH!

They jumped Another Grey Matter and tickled her all over.

Me: Sakura is extremely ticklish.

Nico: Boy she is really ticklish. Okay guys that's enough.

Poromon: Sorry.

They came back.

Kaito: (takes out Ghost gear) We're going full small power non stop!

Zocks: (takes out Drive gear) This is for Shinnosuke!

Kaito got a ghost sword and Zocks got a Drive Blaster!

Me: Lets see how she likes this one.

I activated Vypra's Shift Car.

Me: Time to burn rubber!

I turned my feet into roller skates and skated as Vypra's sword appeared in my hands and I fired waves of light and darkness at Another Grey Matter and smashed her all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Nice one!

Aylene: YEAH! Now lets see how she likes this. Medic would love this one! (Activate's Medic's Ridewatch)

(ARABIAN DANCE OF THE NUTCRACKER SUITE BY TCHAIKOVSKY PLAYS)

She danced gracefully like a swan and fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed Another Grey Matter all over.

Me: Bravo! Bravo!

Nico: Medic would be proud!

We cheered for Aylene!

Camie: That was so graceful.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Another Grey Matter: Albedo you look like a nerd.

Negative Grey Matter: When I left you, I was but a nerd. Now I am the master!

Negative Grey Matter charged at Another Grey Matter

They clasped hands and then they beat each other up like how Billy and Mandy did in that Karate tournament and did the most brutal things to each other!

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Me: SWEET FUCKING BANANAS!

Qin: That is brutal!

Lola: YEAH!

Negative Grey Matter: And actually, I AM still a nerd!

Me: YEAH!

Lily: This is gonna be awesome! Now watch this one. RAVEN SPIRIT POWER!

She flared up a pitch black aura of the Raven Spirit from Alaskan Inuit Myth!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! What are you doing?

Lily: I am shedding light where darkness lies. When Every Creature in the world is born, a spirit stands beside them.

Twilight Sparkle: Why?

Lily: To light their way through the long dark night and sing them songs to guide them.

Twilight Sparkle: Why?

Lily: Because each of us has a destiny that sets us all apart. The path is different for you and me but the journey begins in the heart.

(WHO YOU REALLY ARE - BALTO 2 PLAYS)

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SPIRITS OF THE ANIMAL TOTEMS APPEAR AND SWIRL AROUND HER)

You must go to the east, go to the west

The road is rocky and the way is far

It's a dangerous trail, a difficult quest

If you want know who you really are?

There are voices all around you

To comfort and to guide you

Fathers and teachers

Powerful creatures

And a voice that sings inside you

Or you can turn back around

Run along home

Back to the place where your friends are

Perhaps that is best

You need the rest

Who wants to go on a ridiculous quest?

Unless you want to know

You truly want to know

Unless you want to know

Who you really are?

Chorus:

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Lily fired waves of rainbow energy and they smashed Another Grey Mater all over.

Another Grey Matter: That was very heartwarming.

Me: It sure was. All of us has a spirit animal.

We flared up our auras and it showed our Animal Spirits.

Me: I am the spirit of the Wolf.

Nico: We are all born with spirits and they guide us and we learn from them.

Laney: That is right.

Isabel then appeared.

Isabel: That's right guys. All of us has a spirit that is always with us and they will guide us in times of great need and to teach us that our paths are never set in stone. They are always changing.

Camie: That is true Isabel.

Another Grey Matter: I always wondered what my Spirit is.

Isabel: Your spirit is the Eagle. Because it symbolizes ambition, duty, fortitude, and willpower. People who have the eagle as their spirit animal are unperturbed by life's many obstacles. They strive to achieve great heights and are rarely satisfied with anything less than the best that life has to offer.

Another Grey Mater: Wow!

Qin: That is amazing.

Sheila (D&D): Yeah! It sure is.

Zoe: I think it's awesome too.

Then a Faerie Dragon appeared. And it was twice our current size and then it sprinkled dust on Another Grey Matter and she reverted back to normal size! Sakura was a pink hair girl with blue eyes and blue clothes.

Sakura Ichiraku: Wow! I'm back to normal!

We grew back to normal size and then the Faerie dragon reverted back and it was a girl with Blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had the most beautiful blue butterfly wings.

Nico: Catarina Henrickson! Wow!

Catarina: Looks like I got here just in time.

I picked up the ridewatch and purified it.

Sakura Ichiraku: That song really speaks to me.

Nico: Really?

Sakura Ichiraku: Yeah and I decided that I will work at Ichiraku Ramen in the Leaf.

Me: Teuchi and Ayame are always willing to have you.

Zoe: Yeah!

Isabel: You'll do great.

Sakura Ichiraku: Yeah. But Isabel how did you know what my spirit animal was?

Isabel: I'm the chief shaman of the team and I have the ability to see what Spirit Animals everyone has. It's a long story. But it's mostly because of how I got this ugly scar here on my back.

She showed the scar.

Sakura Ichiraku: Ouch! How did that happen!?

Isabel: It's a really long story.

Catarina: But that is really awesome that you have that power.

Isabel: It sure is.

Zoe: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Catarina: I have a lot of them but my favorites are when me and Nico were in science class. We solved a huge and massively powerful math equation called the Summing of three cubes.

Lisa Loud: (GASP) Gadzooks! That is a really immensely complex and dangerously notorious math equation.

Catarina: It sure is. It's x3+y3+z3=k.

She told us how it went and my head was sparking and my eyes had red crash screens on them and I was drooling.

Eli kicked me in my butt and I was back to normal!

Me: OW! What a headache. But man that is really complex!

Nico: No kidding! That math equation has stumped many scientists for years.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. But that is most impressive that you were able to solve that one.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is.

Nico and Catarina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Catarina: Me too Nico.

Laney: I really like your butterfly wings. They are really beautiful.

Catarina: Thanks Laney.

Poromon: Aww. Now you guys are big again.

Me: Yeah but we had to shrink down to even the playing field. Galvin are a foot and a half in size.

Poromon: Good point.

Albedo: That was cool though.

Sakura Ichiraku: But it was awesome facing you guys.

Then a teal light appeared on Sakura's finger and it revealed an Animal Spirit Ring with the Eagle on it.

Nico: Whoa the Teal Eagle Spirit. That is cool.

And then a Teal light appeared and it landed in Sakura's hands and it was the Teal Eagle Zord!

Sakura Ichiraku: My own Wild Force Animal Crystal!

Me: Awesome! The Teal Eagle Zord chose you. That is awesome.

Isabel: It sure is. Perfect for you Sakura.

Sakura got her own Crystal Saber too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Skyla are heading to the Sensei Undead Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to face and destroy Acheron, an old enemy of the Winx Club, and we're going to make that evil sorcerer pay for his crimes against the Magic Dimension.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Undead Sensei Realm, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to face and destroy Acheron, an old enemy of the Winx Club, and we're going to make that evil sorcerer pay for his crimes against the Magic Dimension.

Nico: That's right, big guy.

Me: And according to that list Icy gave me, Acheron is among the list of the Winx Club's enemies that we haven't faced.

Crash Bandicoot: And what a break we got that he's been sighted here in the Undead Sensei Realm, but we're going to show him he's not the only one who knows about magic.

Lincoln: You got that right, Crash, plus, I also want to try out The Twilight Sword since it's merged with my Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and what better target than Acheron. And thanks for joining us, Skyla.

Skyla: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Acheron, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Acheron, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Romanian Accent) That evil sorcerer, let's put an end to him for good.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Vampire Fascinator, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's the Duel Monster, Vampire Fascinator, awesome.

Lincoln: And I recognize that Romanian accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Lisa Vampirdinumbră, but we'll talk later, we've got a dark sorcerer to deal with.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Acheron, and it allowed the four girls to get away. When Acheron saw us, he was enraged.

Acheron: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! But, how…?!

Lincoln: Sadly, you're not going to get the answer, Acheron. Now, let's tear him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Skyla, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Acheron, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Acheron made a barrier of magic and protected himself, but this provided Lincoln with the very opportunity to test out the Twilight Sword's abilities as he swung his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and fires powerful blades of energy, which pierced the magical barrier Acheron put up and Lincoln drove his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds into Acheron's black heart, and he not only sucked out and absorbed all of Acheron's powers and magical abilities and killed him for good, but it also purified Acheron's book, The Legendarium, and it was now made Lincoln's. Then, Lincoln fired a black energy blade and it hits Acheron's spirit, and banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did, as we holster our weapons and power down.

Nico: Whoa, so that was one of The Twilight Sword's abilities?

Lincoln: Yep, it has the power to cut through metals and barriers, whether manmade or magical. But, there are more abilities, which I'm going to find out.

Me: And we'll see what they are.

Lincoln: And not only did I destroy Acheron and also suck out all his powers and abilities, but I also purified his Legendarium. (Lisa Vampirdinumbră) And it's so good to see you again, Lisa Vampirdinumbră.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, blood red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings with red tips, and she reigned in the power of Vampire Fascinator, and she's dressed in a sleeveless black midriff top, black shorts with studs, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with black flames and vampires on the coattails, and Vampire Fascinator on the back, and holstered on her back a large Vampire Fascinator-themed greatsword with Vampire Fascinator etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black vampire wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blood red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Lisa Vampirdinumbră and they hugged, and Lisa Vampirdinumbră's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lisa Vampirdinumbră, she's my Guardian Angel from Romania, and she's my classmate in Science class and loves science with a passion, and like the Goths of Darkness, she too loves the Occult as well. And her last name Vampirdinumbră means Shadow Vampire in Romanian.

Nico: A Guardian Angel with a love of The Occult and science, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, and this one time in science class, we developed a special coating that when applied to me and the girls in my harem, it adapts to the Super Angel transformations.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped.

Nico: A coating that when applied only to you and the girls in your harem, it'll adapt to your Super Angel transformations?!

Me: That's both a scientific breakthrough and really awesome!

Lincoln: You said it, and we're also in for a huge surprise: she happens to be the cousin of Alucard from Castlevania.

Nicole: (Surprised and Shocked) Wait, what?!

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) I know it sounds too good to be true, but it is, and I've also helped my cousin in putting a stop to his evil father, Dracula.

Lincoln: And we also found out the truth that your cousin's evil father was none other than Mathias Cronqvist, an 11th century knight who lost his wife, Elisabetha, to illness, and it drove him mad and he swore to hate and curse God for all eternity, and he used the Crimson Stone to make Walter Bernhard's soul his, and because of the curse of the vampires, Mathias was transformed into Dracula, and he waged a bloody campaign of revenge against humanity.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) And I've also helped Lisa with dealing with her cousin's evil father and his minions, namely Death and Carmilla.

Lori: And just last year, we brought an end to Dracula for good, and we sent him to Oblivion, along with his minions, and then, Lincoln sent them all to The Black Gates, in order to prevent them from coming back.

Lincoln: That's right, and like many of my Guardian Angels, Lisa really loathes Scoots with a passion.

Nicole: So do we, and your Guardian Angel was named after Dracula's wife and Alucard's mother.

Lincoln: I was about to point it out.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Lisa Vampirdinumbră's neck with blood red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Lisa.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Lisa Vampirdinumbră's waist and Lisa Vampirdinumbră wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Lisa Vampirdinumbră's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Kahori Harukawa, Natsuki Suzuura, and Yuriko Yamagiwa from Psychic School Wars and Nagi from Tenchi Universe.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kahori Harukawa, Natsuki Suzuura, and Yuriko Yamagiwa from Psychic School Wars and Nagi from Tenchi Universe.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kahori Harukawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kahori Harukawa and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Acheron, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kahori Harukawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kahori Harukawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kahori Harukawa, Natsuki Suzuura, Yuriko Yamagiwa, and Nagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after in the Undead Sensei Realm was Acheron.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in showing the new abilities from the merging of The Twilight Sword and with them killed Acheron and purified the Legendarium, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Lisa Vampirdinumbră have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town. And when Lincoln told everyone else of Lisa Vampirdinumbră, and what she did in making a coating that when applied to Lincoln and the girls in his harem, it adapted to the Super Angel transformations and she's the cousin of Alucard from Castlevania, they were stunned and amazed.

Maria: Whoa.

William: You said it, babe, not only is Lisa a lover of the occult and a science lover who created that special coating for Lincoln and his harem, but she's also the cousin of Alucard from Castlevania, and I think this new batch of Lincoln's Guardian Angels may be related to members of the team.

Nico: Related to some members of the team, this should be interesting to see.

---

After destroying Acheron, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Lisa Vampirdinumbră saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lisa, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lisa, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) I remembered this one time in Science Class, other than making that special coating, Lincoln and I also created a powerful sticky slime that once it hits the target, it'll keep them immobilized for 48 hours. Then, we saw Chandler about to attack and kill Lincoln again, so I used the slime I made and he was stuck for 48 hours, just enough time for Lincoln and I to tell the teacher, and he personally called the cops and that brat was dragged off to jail yet again.

We cheered wildly for what they did to Chandler.

Nico: Whoa, so you guys also created a powerful sticky slime that immobilizes targets for 48 hours, that's awesome!

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys. Say, Lisa, maybe we can make more of the slime and load it into bazookas, and we can use them to immobilize villains.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) Good idea, Lincoln, and we'll make sure it's only used on evil villains. Plus, I'm also glad I didn't have to use that slime on any of your bad sisters, otherwise, they'd be in trouble.

Nicholette Torrington: Especially with all of us.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Taro (Stitch!) and Lillian Hale are heading to Dolphin Shoals in the world of Mario, but it was all thanks to a blind date organized by Nico. When they arrived in Dolphin Shoals separately, Taro was dressed in blue swim trunks with butterflies on them, sandals, and he has his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Lilian Hale was dressed in a pink two-piece bikini with lights, sandals, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lilian Hale: Taro, you're…

Taro (Stitch!): My blind date. Ooh, Nico, you're going to get such a tickling when we get back. But, to tell you the truth, I've had feelings for you for a long time, Lilian.

Lilian Hale: Same with you, Taro. Shall we?

Taro and Lilian Hale began swimming in the waters of Dolphin Shoals and they were enjoying seeing the sights there as well. Then, they also had lunch when they got to the surface. Then, as the sun was about to set, Taro went over to Lilian Hale and he wrapped his arms around her, and Lilian Hale wrapped her arms around his neck, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate kiss. Then, they came back to The World Tree Estate, and Nico had a nervous smile on his face.

Nico: Uh, hey, Taro, Lilian, how was your date?

Taro (Stitch!): It was awesome, Nico, we went to Lake Lamode and had fun there. Now, if I were you, I'd start running as fast as you can, monkey boy!

Nico: Uh oh.

Nico ran fast, but Taro and Lilian Hale caught him and they began tickling him, and he was laughing hysterically. Then, they ceased and helped him up.

Nico: Okay, I admit I deserved it, big time.

Lilian Hale: You sure did, mister, but it wasn't bad, it turns out we both had feelings for each other for quite a long time.

Cornelia Hale: Wait, you mean…? (Squeals in happiness) My little sister's not only all grown up, but she now has a boyfriend!

Yuna Kamihara: We're happy for you both.

Sasha (Stitch!): Same here.

Cornelia Hale: And while you two were at Dolphin Shoals, we've been getting ready to meet the Drive Kamen Riders today.

Onewa: That's right, and we're going to help destroy one of their big enemies and give him The Black Gates for good.

Nico: You said it.

---

Meanwhile at the park we were having some awesome relaxing.

Nico: Jaden, you and Alexis are up for bonding time.

Jaden: Sweet!

Alexis: This will be awesome.

Me: In fact lets have all the Duel Academy Alumni for the bonding.

Jasmine (GX): That's an awesome idea.

Mindy (GX): I agree there.

Bastian: I agree too.

We got to talking and Sakura made me a huge bowl of Ramen.

Nico: Whoa! Sakura wasn't kidding about making huge bowls of ramen like that.

Naruto: (Slurping noodles) It's so awesome!

Fu: No kidding Naruto.

Jaden: That looks awesome.

Me: (Slurping noodles) Mmm! So good.

Alexis: Remember how we met?

Jaden: Boy I sure do. I was starting out as an ordinary kid and I beat Dr. Crowler.

Me: I remember hearing about that from Charlie. He was really steamed at you for loser.

Syrus: Yes that's right. He wanted to expel Jaden really bad.

Dark Magician Girl: That is bad sportsmanship there.

Jasmine: You got that right.

Zane: But it's awesome that you guys outsmarted his plans.

Me: I can't believe he didn't take losing to Jaden like a man. He should have accepted it and moved on.

Alexis: He also tried to lure Jaden into the girl dorm with a fake love letter.

Syrus: But I ended up reading it instead!

Me: That was by accident. Thank goodness Charlie was able to use his computer and forensic science skills to prove that was all fake. But then there was that one incident where Crowler hired Titan to kidnap Alexis.

Syrus: I remember that one!

Chumley: Yeah that was in the Abandoned dorm.

Jasmine: Wait that was all Crowler!?

Mindy: How can he frame Jaden like that!?

Me: He was just that steamed. But the awesome part of that was where he had the Paradox Brothers duel them.

Nico: That was awesome and the Gate Guardian they use is awesome.

Eli: And the rhymes they use are as awesome.

Chazz: If I had read that note, I would've rushed right to the Girls dorm.

Me: Yeah only to get slugged by a bunch of angry girls.

We laughed.

Hannah Fairchild: He's right on that.

Nicole: Yeah.

Me: But the scariest part came when the Shadow Riders appeared.

Bastian: That was awful.

Me: The first rider was a shocker for Alexis.

Eli: How so?

Me: His name was Nightshroud and he was the wielder of a Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon deck.

Jaden: I almost died fighting him.

Me: Yeah. But no one even expected that one to be Alexis's long lost brother Atticus.

Zane: That was a huge shock for us to see him back.

Blair: Wow no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Blair: What were the Shadow Riders after?

Me: The 3 Sacred Beast Cards.

Hannah Fairchild: They wanted to use the powers of these cards for their own sinister agendas.

Nico: Yeah. Really nasty story.

Fiona Hernandez: And they are also the very cards me, Maria and Nicole here are slammed with.

Maria Hernandez: Yeah it's crazy.

Nicole Hernandez: Yeah.

Alexis: That's right.

Me: But the scariest Shadow Rider of them all was Camula. She was a true vampire from 1500 years ago.

Blair: A real vampire!? That is wicked.

Me: The Goths of Darkness didn't mind her.

Nico: We should have brought holy water and garlic too.

Me: Yeah. Camula wields a horror monster deck. You know like werewolves, bats, vampires, those.

Blair: Wow.

Tania: I was among their numbers. But I wasn't looking for someone's soul. I was looking for love.

Me: I remember that.

Bastian: It's true. And she and I are in love now.

Me: I remember that one too. That is so awesome.

Jaden: It sure is Bastian.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: The coolest one I heard about was Pharaoh Abidos III.

Me: He was from 3,400 years ago.

Camie: That is cool!

Nico: Yeah and Eli is the son of Pharaoh Atem and he knows all about Egypt.

Eli: It's true.

Dark Magician Girl: That is really amazing.

Me: It sure was.

Jaden: The Dark Scorpions were among them as well. But they wanted to unlock the Sacred Beasts the easy way.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Who are the Dark Scorpions?

Me: They are called The Dark Scorpion Burglars, they are the most notorious thieves in all the of the Duel Monster World. They are called the Dark Scorpions because of the Black Scorpion Tattoo on their arms. They are Don Zaloog, Maenae the Thorn, Chick the Yellow, Cliff the Trap Remover and Gorg the Strong.

Chazz: That's right. Good thing the keys couldn't be taken.

Me: No thank goodness they didn't activate through the easy way. But their awesome thieving skills are just about as on par with the Cooper Clan.

Sly: They sure are and they would really give us some awesome competition.

Nico: No kidding there.

Eli: Yeah. But the 6th one from what I heard was Titan.

Me: Yep. He was back for round 2.

Alexis: And I beat him.

Me: You sure did.

Hannah Fairchild: And when the Dark Scorpions met you guys again, they wanted me to hand the Sacred Beasts over to them.

Me: Thank goodness that didn't happen. Because they chose you as their master.

Hannah Fairchild: That's right.

Me: But the biggest shocker for Jaden and me was the 7th Shadow Rider and who he was. His name was Amnael. But his real name was Professor Banner

They gasped!

Chumley: It's true guys. We were floored when we heard about this.

Syrus: Yeah we sure were.

Me: But we found out that Professor Banner was dying.

Alexis: Dying?

Me: He went into a cursed tomb to find the most powerful Duel Monster Cards. But the tomb was guarded by a powerful magic and it cursed him with a rapid aging spell. It was killing him at an accelerated rate and he only had years to live if not months. So he used Alchemy to make an artificial lifeform called a homonculous. But it didn't last long.

Jaden: It's true.

Me: But I used my power to cure him.

Nico: He might've been a Shadow Rider. But he grew close to you guys.

Professor Banner: That's right and I was trying to find a way to live. I didn't mean any harm.

Me: I know Professor. But at least you're around for good. And so is Pharaoh.

Lola: Yeah he is a cute kitty.

Me: Yeah. But then we faced the Leader of the Shadow Riders, Kagemaru.

Nico: Yeah he was brutal.

Me: He wanted the power of the Sacred Beast Cards to gain Eternal Youth.

Nico: But we beat him.

Me: Yes we did. But then after that came the battles that would threaten to tear the entire universe apart. The Society of Light.

Alexis: I remember them.

Nico: Yeah those were brutal.

Me: We were just absolutely shocked that Sartorius was like that.

Camie: Who was Sartorius and the Society of Light?

Tsuyu: Sounds like some kind of cult.

Me: It was a cult. It was a cult that worshiped a malevolent entity called the Light of Destruction. It was a cosmic entity that has been around ever since the beginning of time and its goal was to destroy all life in the entire universe.

Nico: Yeah it was awful. And it even was responsible for making some of the duelists turn bad.

Me: But I will say this. Chazz you looked really good dressed in white and Bastian you looked great with white hair.

Bastian: I'm glad you liked that evil me.

Chazz: Me too.

Alexis: No compliment for my white self?

Me: I'm sorry Alexis but I don't have anything. Your white self was pure evil. She had a heart of ice.

Camie: Really?

Me: Oh yeah. It was awful. Alexis's white self was as cruel as anyone I've known. Sartorius made her heart as black as night. But her deck was cool. It was based on the White Nights.

Camie: White Nights?

Me: It's a weather phenomenon in which the sun doesn't set until 10:00 PM.

Camie: That's late.

Me: It's usually up in places like Alaska, Russia, Iceland, Scandinavia, Greenland, those places.

Came: Oh.

Me: Yeah I did not like that version of Alexis. It's a total insult to the Alexis that Jaden knows and loves.

Alexis: Well it's good that you respect that J.D.

Me: Thanks. But the one that I was really amazed about was Dr. Eisenstein. Lisa likes him because his deck is all based on quantum physics around Einstein's Theory of Relativity.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Bastion: (growls) And Sartorious had the nerve to use him against us!

Me: He turned a lot of your friends against you. But the most infuriating to Fat Tony was him hurting Lorenzo. His father is a friend of his.

Nicole: Yeah! But I liked Lorenzo's Deck. It's based on the great starships and bosses of the game Gradius.

Me: And that was so awesome flying in one of those.

Nico: Yeah that sure was cool.

Me: But the most infuriating part was how he killed his own minions! (GROWLS IN FURY!) What a heartless monster!

Nico: Yeah he killed Blaze! All because he lost to us.

Carly Spencer: But you guys got him back on the day you met me and Mikaela.

Me: That's right we sure did. And he is walking around the Earth trying to find out more about himself. He calls it his Spiritual Center Search. He still sends me postcards.

I pulled out one and it showed that he was over at a Duelist convention in India.

Jaden: He's in India! Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: At least he's keeping us up to date on his progress and travels.

Me: Yeah. But then after we faced his minions we then faced Sartorius with everything we got. His deck was a Tarot Card deck.

Felicia Terrington: It's true. It's what me and my friends are as gene-slammers.

Sylvia Starron: We have the ability to see into the future and it's very fitting for all of us.

Sophia Starron: I agree there.

Lola: That is awesome.

Yubel: I think it's awesome too.

Nico: That was after the Royal Defenders war.

Me: Yeah it sure was. I'll never forget that.

Carly Atlas: Boy none of us will.

Me: Yeah.

Alexis: Yeah those were all something.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Wow! You guys went on lots of amazing adventures!

Jaden: Yeah we sure did.

Lola: Many of them were all absolutely unforgettable.

Yubel: Good thing I didn't go insane.

Me: Yeah. Who knows what would have happened.

Eli: I don't want to think about that. (Senses something) Uh oh. We got company.

We then saw a figure come out and it was a scary version of the CARRANGER RED! It was ANOTHER CARRANGER RED!

Me: Whoa man! This is the Japanese Turbo this time.

Nico: The one before Fiveman right?

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Can we just call it Japanese Turbo?

Me: That fits.

Nico: Good.

Me: Okay you Japanese Turbo nutjob, who are you!?

Another Japanese Turbo: (In a boys voice) You should know that

J.D.!

Me: Oh great! I didn't expect it to be him.

He reverted back and it was a black hair kid dressed in black Kung Fu clothes and he had blue eyes.

Me: Kyodai Lawrence!

Kyodai: I'm impressed you remember me my friend.

Me: Been a long time since we saw each other.

Nico: You know him?

Me: Me and Kyodai went to the same Kung Fu Dojo and we trained under the same Kung Fu master. We were both very skilled in numerous forms of the Kung Fu arts. But then came the day that Kyodai developed his hatred over me for. Our sensei Master Yen, had us fight each other and I won. He gave me the highest ever belt, the 9th Degree Dragon Belt, and it pissed off Kyodai so bad that he developed a massive hatred towards me and he vowed to get stronger so that one day he would regain the honor that I "Took" from him.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know you went to the same dojo he did.

Me: Yeah.

Kyodai: And I swore that I would get my revenge!

Nico: J.D. beat you fair and square!

Me: Yeah! And you should remember that Kung Fu should never be used to get Vengeance! It's only for honor.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: And don't call us hypocrites because of what happened with 2012 Shredder. That couldn't be helped!

Me: Yeah! It won't work!

Kyodai: You and I still have a score to settle J.D.!

Me: I accept your challenge old friend. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kyodai turned into ANOTHER JAPANESE TURBO!

We bowed in respect and then we went at each other and then punched and kicked and pulverized each other all over the place with incredible brutality and more and I punched Another Japanese Turbo in the face and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the face again and sent him crashing into the ground.

Nico: Save some for us!

Me: No guys! This is my fight. It's me he wants and no one else. I know all of us together would win but this is a matter of settling some old scores.

Nico: Well okay. We will respect your wish for this.

Me: Thank you.

He went at me some more and I recognized the techniques he was using and I deflected them all over.

Me: You have gotten stronger Kyodai. You learned tons of new techniques that not even Master Yen would have even dream of.

Another Japanese Turbo: So have you J.D. But top this one!

He held his hands out and formed a deadly energy blast and he threw it at me and I deflected it high into the sky!

Me: Whoa! You learned how to use the Thundering Fury Blast! That's a Technique not even Master Yen would do!

Another Japanese Turbo: Yes. I learned it from another master.

Me: All right then. Try this on.

I formed an energy disk and it was made of lightning!

Me: LIGHTNING INFINITY DISK!

I threw it and it hit Another Japanese Turbo and electrocuted him all over!

Another Japanese Turbo: Not bad!

Me: I'm just getting started.

Another Japanese Turbo: So am I.

He went at me again and I kicked him into the air and flew at him and he fired more energy blasts at me and I dodged them all and the blasts hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Eli: Unbelievable!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and then grabbed him and threw him into the lake.

I landed.

He then got up.

Me: That blast has as much power as a Kamehameha Wave. Very impressive!

Another Japanese Turbo: You like that huh.

He went at me again and I dodged his strike and then kneed him in the stomach and then smashed him into the ground and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught his Ridewatch and purified it. The Japanese and American Turbo Rangers were the same and he had no weapons on him.

Nico: Well, we got the kind of weapons the Japanese Turbo Rangers have.

Me: Yeah.

I went up to Kyodai and I held out my hand.

Me: Kyodai listen. I didn't steal your honor that day. It was part of the code of Kung Fu. And it was all a test to see who was worthy to get the belt. I didn't mean to hurt you like that. I was trying to show you that you can be the same like me too. You trained really hard to get where you are at and I'm really proud of you for it. You were a great Kung Fu partner and I will always have a place in my heart for you. But the path that you are walking down is one that you can't turn away from. So please, don't follow the path that so many villains have fallen down towards. I don't want the same thing to happen to you my friend.

Kyodai: But you hurt me that day.

Me: It was because it was a test. It was not the real fight. It was a test. He wanted to see if we were ready for the next level.

Kyodai: I didn't understand back then. I'm so sorry J.D. my brother.

Me: It's all right Kyodai.

I helped him up.

Me: But I'm really proud of how far you have come.

Kyodai: (Smiles as tears stream down his face) Me too brother.

We hugged.

---

Later at the mall, we were there for some lunch after a great day of shopping. When suddenly we saw a photo booth.

Gulper: A photo booth!

Me: Awesome! Want to have some pictures taken Camie, Misty?

Camie: Sure!

Misty Tredwell: Lets have some fun.

Poromon: Cool!

Poliwag: We'll go first!

Akiza: (to the mascots) Have fun, guys!

The Mascots went first and they took some awesome pictures! They did ones with funny faces, the mascots kissing and more and even some funny poses and more and it was awesome. Their photos came out and there were four of them.

Kickback: Nice photos!

Poromon: Thanks.

Poliwag: These are awesome too.

Me, Misty and Camie went next and we did the same things and it was awesome.

Our photos came out and it was cool.

Nico: Nice!

Nico and May went next and they took amazing photos!

All of us went and done awesome photos.

Cliffjumper: That was a nice photo booth.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah it was. These photos are going into our albums.

Nico: Yes they are.

Onewa: Yeah those are awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Onewa: Lets get ready for my mission next.

Nico: Good idea. Lets go.

We went back home and got ready for an awesome adrenaline rush mission.

We arrived and we were getting ready.

Shego: I wonder how the Drive team are doing.

Me: We'll find out when we get there.

Nico: And we're going to drive our cars there.

Me: Awesome! I have a feeling this is gonna be a driving battle. And it'll be perfect for demonstrating our new mods we made.

Nico: Cool! What are they?

Me: Me and Lisa modified our cars to use the legend items.

Nico: Awesome!

Eli: Oh this is gonna be cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: I can't wait to see what we can do in our cars.

Then Johnny 13, Bizarro, Fireor, Six Gum Gang, Griffin, Ragdoll, Dumbbelltron, Touch & Go, Melter, and Black Spider appeared.

Johnny 13: Can me Bizarro, Fireor, Six Gum Gang, Griffin, Ragdoll, Dumbbelltron, Touch & Go, Melter, and Black Spider go with you guys? I'll even ride my bike the whole way.

Nico: Yes you all can.

Qin: We're going to take our cars to Japan and we're going to battle with them and test new mods for them too.

Ragdoll: Cool!

Eli: Yep. We put in Legend Item Weapons for them.

Lola: It's gonna be awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

Tso Lan: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for the Lightning Elemental next.

Eli: Ooh! A shocking one.

Me: Yeah that will be awesome.

Nico: Yep! Lets head to the garage.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Surtur, and he's coming after Lincoln after finding out that The Twilight Sword has chosen him yesterday, and he's incredibly pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Surtur coming after us?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and it's just like I predicted yesterday. I knew that fire demon would get that mad as soon as he found out that his Twilight Sword has rejected him, and has chosen me to be its' chosen wielder, but like I said, I refuse to let that monster get away with his crimes.

Onewa: And like I said, it'll be me and Lincoln against the Fire Demon, Surtur, and we'll see to it that he pays for his crimes against the Asgardian Gods, along with trying to start Ragnarok.

Nico: You said it, Onewa, that Fire Demon's looking at getting frozen and destroyed, and his evil soul along with his wretched followers will be sent to The Black Gates forever. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Drive Kamen Riders, and put an end to one of their big enemies.

Lincoln: Let's put the pedal to the metal and gun it! And you better be ready for later, Surtur. Your crimes against Asgard and the entire universe have gone unpunished for far too long, and we will see to it that you and your entire Fire Demon army are extinguished for all eternity.

We went to the garage and got in our cars and we were off.

Kia: Japan here we come!

Me: Yeah!

We went down a rainbow highway to Japan.

* * *

We arrived.

At the station we pulled in.

LA CUCARACHA HORN HONKS!

We pulled up.

Me: Hey guys!

Onewa: Nice to see you all.

Genpachiro: Awesome you guys are here!

Onewa: Same here.

Genpachiro: May! Manaphy! Glad you're back!

May: Thanks, Gen! How have Shinnosuke and the others been?

Runt: (sees Genpachiro's face get serious) Did something happen?

Genpachiro: (sighs and gets out Wanted poster) It's best if you guys see for yourselves.

Lunk: I'm sure it's not that bad.

We saw that he was a wanted fugitive!

Manaphy: WHAT?! CHASE IS A WANTED FUGITIVE?!

Me: "Wanted by the City for Crimes against Public Property!?" What the fuck!?

Nico: I don't buy it!

Me: Chase did work for the Roidmudes before he was redeemed.

Onewa: There's no way Chase would do this!

Genpachiro: Trust me. I don't believe it either.

Wilbur: Where are Shinnosuke and the others?

Genpachiro: They're fighting Another Roidmude. Chase is with them. But you guys better hurry before the other officers gun him down.

Goof: Somehow, I don't think that's the worst thing that could happen!

Me: No I sense something big coming.

Nico: Lets roll!

We went into our cars and we were off.

We saw them fighting ROIDMUDE 096!

Me: That's Roidmude 096!

Nico: Here we go!

Me: Watch this!

I put Firepower's Ridewatch into a slot and then numerous missile and laser blasters popped out.

Nico: WHOA! Firepower's Ridewatch!

Me: Yep. Watch.

I fired lasers and missiles and they all hit 096 and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

We pulled up.

Me: Hey guys!

Onewa: Nice to see you all.

Shinnosuke: Awesome you guys are here!

Go: Yeah!

Chase: Thank goodness you arrived. I didn't…

Me: We know that wasn't you Chase. Hurry hop in!

He did so and we went back to the station.

We arrived back.

Manaphy: (hugs Mr. Belt) I missed you, Mr. Belt!

Dumbbeltron: (laughs) Manaphy really missed you.

Nico: (Laughs) We can see that.

Mr. Belt: I missed you too Manaphy. Awesome to see you again.

Manaphy: Yeah!

Me: Chase we're so sorry this is happening to you.

Lynn: Believe me Chase, I know how you feel.

Chase: Really?

Lynn: Yeah it's an ugly story.

She told him what happened to her in the events of chapter 1131 and it was not pretty.

Chase: Oh my god.

Nico: Yeah. That was awful.

Babs Seed: We want to thank you guys for helping out against Yobuko.

Hitoshi: Yeah we owe you guys big time.

Shinnosuke: No problem Hitoshi.

Me: And we've been really busy over the last few weeks since we last saw each other.

Qin: Yeah we sure have. You guys are number 6 on our 13 Kamen Rider Days.

Me: And this makes you Number 10 over all.

Go: Wow! That is awesome! You guys have 9 Rider Teams on the team now!

Lola: We sure do. And we closed out the halfway mark with the Gaim Team.

Eiji: That was awesome.

Kouta: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Go: How have Medic and Heart been doing?

Me: Really awesome and they are loving being in our frenemies.

Wait. (Realizes something) Oh shit! I knew it was him! I knew Banno was up to something!

Go: My so called Dad's up to no good again?!

Dixie: You got a terrible daddy, Go!

Me: That is the understatement of the day.

Izuku: Who is Banno?

Me: His name is Tenjuro Banno and I hate this guy with EVERY FIBER of my being. He goes by Kamen Rider Gold Drive.

I went over his history and it was horrible.

---

Tenjuro Banno is the creator of the Roidmudes and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Drive. He was a scientist who was Go and Kiriko Shijima's birth father and a friend of Krim Steinbelt.

He originally worked with Krim Steinbelt to design the Roidmudes, which he envisioned as robots capable of "evolving" to become more humanlike by experiencing human emotions. However, Banno soon began mistreating his creations, and after Krim discovered Banno was torturing them, he ended their partnership and the two split up. Banno's abuse of the Roidmudes eventually led to them rising up and killing him, before attempting to take over the world in an event known as the "Global Freeze".

Secretly, Banno survived by preserving his consciousness in a tablet and later tricked his son Go into releasing him, allowing him to go forward with his plans. After kidnapping Mr. Belt, Banno created a knockoff of the Drive Driver to download his consciousness into, dubbed the Banno Driver and used it to transform into Gold Drive after possessing Roidmude 006. His ultimate goal is to use Sigma Circular to become god by digitizing the entire world and force everyone to bow down to him.

He was portrayed by Masakazu Morita, the voice actor who is famous for the voices of characters like Ichigo Kurosaki from Bleach, Marco from One Piece, Ri Shin from Kingdom, Tidus from Final Fantasy X, Auel Neider from Mobile Suit Gundam SEED Destiny and Pegasus Seiya from Saint Seiya Hades: Chapter Inferno. Past

Banno was once the lab partner and close colleague of Krim Steinbelt. He originally conceived of the Roidmudes as robots with the capacity to develop into being humans through experiencing human emotions, but while he was working on them their development became stunted. Banno asked Krim Steinbelt for help with completing the Roidmudes, so Krim provided Banno with the prototype Core Driviars to use for them, granting them the capacity for evolution.

At some point, Banno dated Sumiko Shijima and fathered two children with her, Kiriko and Go. It is unknown if the two ever got married, but they eventually split up, likely due to Banno's abusive nature.

Banno later met with a young entrepreneur to persuade him to fund the Roidmudes, but when the young man, a furious Banno activated Roidmude 002 and forced to assume the investor's appearance so he could torture 002 as if he was the real businessman. Krim later walked in on Banno torturing 002 with an electric cattle prod and rescued him, shocked at what Banno was doing. Banno told Krim that he was just testing out the Roidmudes' pain receptors, but a disturbed Krim refused to hear it and, after saving 002, criticized Banno for committing such a malicious act and ended both their friendship and partnership. Seeking to get back at Krim, Banno implanted an evil chip in all of the Roidmudes containing negative emotions.

As a result of Banno's actions, the Roidmudes rose up in revolution against their creators. Banno was killed by Roidmudes 001, 002 and 003, who went on to murder Krim as well. However, Banno also secretly stole Krim's technology for uploading minds and, while his body was destroyed, he was able to upload his consciousness into a tablet computer that 003 had taken.

Go later found out that the Roidmudes were in possession of his father's mind and decided to go undercover to save his father. He joined up with Freeze and Brain to get close enough to them to steal the tablet and, with help from Chase, he took Banno from Brain and escaped. Banno at first proved helpful to the Riders, assisting them in ways such as providing them with information and healing the infection Yukari had gotten from the Thief Roidmude. Upon discovering that Banno was back however, Mr. Belt immediately expressed his distaste for Banno and refused to work with him, surprising the Riders and the Special Investigation Unit.

Despite Go and the others' trust in Banno, it soon turned out that he was actually manipulating them to achieve his own ends. After gaining control of one of the Ride Boosters, he uses it to attack the Riders and trash the Drive Pit. Once Shinnosuke was kncoked off a cliff, Banno had his secret agent, Roidmude 004, steal the Drive Driver from him. Banno and 004 brought Mr. Belt to a secret hideout, where they used a makeshift lab to copy the Drive Driver's schematics. With the stolen data from Drive Driver, Banno was able to successfully transfer his will into a brand new Driver he called the Banno Driver.

Banno later approached Medic as she was trying to reach her Super Evolution and offered his help. When the Riders showed up, Banno possessed her to fight them but was torn off by Heart. Before Heart could do anything though, Banno shot out energy tentacles before slipping away. Roidmude 006 went after him with six other Roidmudes, but Banno tore out his core before possessing his body and using it to transform into the powerful "Gold Drive", demonstrating his power against the other Roidmudes and Mach. Faced by Go, Banno confessed that he never loved him and always saw him as a tool before departing.

As Medic was still seeking a way to Super Evolve, Gold Drive approached her again and offered to reset her back to before she healed the other Roidmudes so she could experience again the emotion that allowed her to evolve the first time. Medic agreed and allowed Banno to operate on her, but Banno secretly lobotomized Medic as part of his reprogramming in addition to giving her the ability to Super Evolve. With Medic as his puppet, Banno blackmailed Heart into submitting to him and became leader of the Roidmudes. In exchange for their obedience, Banno stated he would restore Medic and help Heart with his plans, noting that as Gold

Drive he was the only other being capable of joining with them to complete the Promised Number. However, Heart worked to thwart Banno's plans by ordering Brain to go on the run so Banno couldn't use him to complete the Promised Number. Eventually though, Gold Drive and 004 were able to track Brain down. Brain voluntarily submitted to Banno and agreed to help him complete the Promised Number. The four Super Evolved Roidmudes all gathered beside a lake, guarded by Low-Class Roidmudes and Reaper Legionnaires. Gold Drive also sent out a tip to the SIU in order to lure them there so he could take out all his enemies at once. As the Riders fought the Low-Class Roidmudes and Reaper Units, Gold Drive joined with the other Roidmude executives to begin the Promised Number, using a device he devised purportedly as a stabilizer to ensure the Promised Number would go more safely. During the ritual however, Banno attempted to use Medic as a countercurrent for the excess energy, but Brain sacrifices himself to take her place and be destroyed instead. After the Promised Number was completed, Banno revealed that the "stabilizer" he used was actually his ultimate creation, Sigma Circular, and that the true purpose of the Promised Number was simply to power it up. With that, Banno exits the scene while 004 self-destructs to cover his escape.

Gold Drive and the remaining six members of Reaper Legion then took over the SDCC building, planning to use it as the point to stage a second, worldwide Global Freeze. The Kamen Riders stormed the building to stop Sigma, soon joined by Heart and Medic. After destroying the three Reaper Units guarding the path to Sigma, the Riders and Roidmudes are confronted by Gold Drive. While Drive, Heart and Medic went on to stop Sigma, Gold Drive faced off against Mach and Chaser. Despite the best efforts of the Riders, they were unable to stand up to the power of Gold Drive and were defeated. After knocking Chase into a wall, Gold Drive moved to finish off Go, but Chase got in the way and took the brunt of the attack instead. Fatally wounded, Chase attempts to self-destruct in order to finally defeat Banno, but Banno survives.

As Gold Drive mocked Go and Chase's sacrifice, a furious Go used the Signal Bike Chaser to become Kamen Rider Chaser Mach. Shocked that his son was able to obtain such a form, Gold Drive was unable to hold his own against Mach's onslaught. He attempted to paralyze Mach, but Chase's Chaser Viral Cores undid the paralysis by merging with the Rider's armor. After being beaten down, Gold Drive/006 was defeated by Chaser Mach with a Rider Kick, destroying 006's body and knocking the Banno Driver off him. Despite being damaged, the Banno Driver remained intact and Banno still existed within it. As Sigma began the process of converting every human being on Earth into data, Banno attempted to transfer his data to Sigma only for Go to go to finish him off. Banno pleaded with Go to spare him, saying that his genius was needed for humanity, but Go refused to listen. Unable to preserve his data in time, Banno was finally killed by Go using Shingou-Ax's Full Throttle to shatter the Driver.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked, horrified and infuriated at what he was gonna do!

Aylene C.: He's pure evil!

Lola: If we let him live he will cause more problems!

Me: That's why we're going to kill him and give him the Black Gates.

Cozy Glow: But how did he turn into Chase?

May: He probably used a Dark Orb to amplify the shapeshifting powers most Roidmudes have.

Me: Hmm.

I turned on my radar and it showed the Dark Orb in the middle of the city moving really fast.

Me: Yep he's moving really quick. He's located 10 miles north northwest.

Nico: Wow.

Eli: No way he can be in 2 places at once.

Qin: So he's framing Chase to make him look like a criminal.

Xenia: What a monster.

Go: That's why he is a devil.

Ragdoll: Who else might be with him?

Shinnosuke: Probably the Paradox Roidmude

Me: Then that must be our secondary target.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I have just the place for the battle we can have.

Overload: We can battle on my home planet Velocitron.

Nico: The Speed Planet is perfect for it.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Shinnosuke: What are those?

Poromon: 3 bottles of beer!

Strut: To be fair, some of your team are adults.

Me: He's right on that.

Shinnosuke: That's true. But I don't drink. But Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: We're sorry this is happening to Chase. But we're not going to let Banno get away with his crimes.

Laney: And he will pay for it big time.

Me: That's for sure.

Go: Ok, Poromon. Why don't you save those for later and-

Poromon: No! This is my beer!

Nico: Poromon share.

Poromon: Oh fine.

Me: Good.

He put them in the fridge.

Me: Besides we got more important things to worry about.

Eli: Yeah.

Kiriko: You know what? I'll take a sip. With what's going on, I could use one.

Me: Don't say we didn't warn you.

Kiriko: What's the worst that can happen?

Nico: Don't ask that question.

She drank some and then she drank the whole bottle and then she was drunk.

Kiriko: (Slurred Speech) I am so worthy of being the Plow Queen. (BARNEY BELCH)

Barney: Welcome to the party Kiriko! (BELCH)

Qin: Jeez! If this keeps up we're going to have a team FULL of drunks.

Homer: You got that right. (BELCH)

Me: I think you've had enough Kiriko.

I snapped my fingers and she was back to normal.

Kiriko: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: Hangover.

Griffin: Shinnosuke, can you explain who the Paradox Roidmude is?

Shinnosuke: I sure can.

He told us that he was the scariest and most powerful of the Roidmudes. He was #108. A Beyond 100 Roidmude as I call it. He went over his history.

---

Paradox Roidmude, formerly known as Roidmude 108, is the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Drive: Surprise Future, the a summer movie of Kamen Rider Drive, and a minor antagonist in Kamen Rider Zi-O as Another Drive.

Technically, there are two Roidmude 108s; one is from the present timeline of Kamen Rider Drive who is imprisoned by other fellow Roidmudes because of his behavior, and the other one is from a future timeline. The Future Roidmude 108 is the main villain of the film, who merged with his past counterpart and became the Paradox Roidmude in order to start a new Global Freeze out of time paradox.

He disguised as Eiji after killing him to take his Rider Driver, which he used to transform into Kamen Rider Dark Drive. Under the disguise, 108 made facade that he was going to ask for help from his father, Shinnosuke, while keeping his Dark Drive form separated from him but still activating, as if Dark Drive was chasing after him.

As the present day 108 and Paradox, he is voiced by Rikiya Koyama, who also voiced Kamen Rider Bujin Gaim, Oma Zi-O, Kagetane Hiruko and Kiritsugu Emiya. As Eiji, he is portrayed by Mackenyu. As Krim and Dark Drive's autopilot, he is portrayed and voiced by Chris Peppler, who also portrayed the real Krim and Roidmude 004. While disguised as Ora, he was portrayed by Ayaka Konno.

Kamen Rider Drive: Surprise Future

The Future 108 was revived due to the results of Krim's berserk. He escaped and murdered Eiji Tomari, who is Shinnosuke's son and the future's Kamen Rider Drive, to steal his Rider Driver to become

Kamen Rider Dark Drive. While pretending to be Eiji, 108 also disguised as Krim Steinbelt to make an announcement, pinning everything on Krim and painted his motivation as impure, before declaring that the era where Roidmudes rules shall come. Then, disguising as Eiji, he lied to his friends and managed to get back to the present timeline, where he could proceed with his plans.

After meeting Shinnosuke while disguising as Eiji, the future 108 began his move, starting by taking his minions, the number-less Future Roidmudes, to the present timeline. By exploiting Mr. Belt/ Krim's berserk state, which was formed after Tenjuro Banno and Roidmude 004 rigged his system, 108 successfully framed Shinnosuke and destroyed Krim via his hands.

After faking his death and making Shinnosuke to begrudgingly smash Mr. Belt with Chase's Signal Ax. However, after the death of Krim, "Eiji" revealed his true idenity as Roidmude 108 and Kamen Rider Dark Drive at the same time. 108 fused with his Dark Drive armor once more and attacked Shinnosuke and Chase. Chase managed to cover Shinnosuke to escape, before lending him his Mach Driver.

Shinnosuke later followed the note written by Mr. Belt and arrived in a place with an amazing collection of cars. There, he reunited with Kiriko, who desperately tried to prove his innoncence but to no avail. However, they were attacked by Dark Drive and were forced to escape from Future Roidmudes. Shinnosuke tried to transform using Chaser's Signal Bike, but he can't, forcing him to using the Tridoron Key for transforming in Super Deadheat and fighting the Roidmudes, destroying one of them. Kiriko later persuaded the police to believe in and help Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke went on chasing the escaped Dark Drive to where the latter's present day counterpart were lie dormant, while the remaining Future Roidmudes were destroyed by Gou, Chase… and later Takeru Tenkuji/Kamen Rider Ghost, who arrived all of a sudden to destroy a Future Roidmude before disappeared suddenly.

Dark Drive arrived in the factory where the present Roidmude 108 lied in dormant, but Shinnosuke appeared to stop him and fought against him in his Kamen Rider Drive transformation. However, without Krim's assistance, Shinnosuke was defeated by the Dark Drive, and the present Roidmude 108 was awakened. Abandoning his Dark Drive Shift Car, the Future 108 introduced himself to his present counterpart, and they quickly work together. The two counterparts of 108s began to fuse together and become Paradox Roidmude, in order to start a new Global Freeze. Shinnosuke was defeated but was saved by Gou.

At that moment, Shinnosuke remembers about the Tridoron Key, which was use to revive him and Mr. Belt to defeat Freeze Roidmude. He recovered the Future Drive Driver, and, alongside the Tridoron Key, he got success in reviving Mr. Belt, who actually had this plan on mind. Later, Shinnosuke proceeded to transforming in Drive to fight with Paradox, but he gets the effect of the Heavy Acceleration.

Thankfully, Kiriko - while possessed by the real Eiji's subconcious - throws him the Dark Drive's Shift Car, saving Shinnosuke. After an encounter with his son's hologram, Shinnosuke proceeds to transformating in Drive Type Special, which combined his Drive armor and his son's Drive form. Using this fusion form, Shinnosuke fought against Paradox and destroyed him with a Rider Kick, ending the threat of Roidmude 108 and the dystopia future he created forever.

With the demise of 108, the dystopian future caused by him no longer existed. It was implied, and finally revealed, that Eiji's mother is Kiriko, whom Shinnosuke married at the finale of the series and gave birth to Eiji later.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA! Eiji you are Kiriko and Shinnosuke's son!?

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Me: Wait a second! I remember that! That was a very shocking revelation when I saw that.

Eiji: Wow no kidding!

Lola: Yeah!

Leozack: There has to be some way to prove Chase's innocence.

Shinnosuke hummed as he rubbed his chin.

Eddy: Dude, something wrong?

Manaphy: Shh. Shinnosuke's thinking.

Me: It's his think face. I call it the Drive Version of Dr. House.

Nico: Ooh. Nice.

Shinnosuke had a mental connection, seeing all the clues and connected them in his mind.

Shinnosuke: My brain is in Top Gear. (to Sunset) Sunset, you can read memories, right?

Sunset Shimmer: I sure can.

Mr. Touch: I get it. After Sunset reads his memories of the last week-

Mr. Go: -we can find a way to broadcast those memories to the world!

Me: Awesome! Good thinking.

Lisa Loud: Luckily I came prepared for that.

Lisa pulled out a Memory Projection broadcasting device.

Qin: Wow what's that?

Lisa Loud: My latest invention. Behold the Memory Broadcaster.

Nico: Ooh. Cool.

Eli: Awesome.

Carly Atlas: I always thought that we needed a device to broadcast memories.

Nico: Well luckily Lisa thought ahead.

Me: She sure did.

Shinnosuke: Lisa sure is a smart kid.

Me: I've known her for over six and a half years and she has an amazing gifted mind.

Qin: Yeah she sure does.

Nico: Lisa proceed.

Sunset went over to Chase and Lisa put the broadcaster on Sunset's head and activated it and Sunset touched him and we saw The Real Chase out destroying Roidmude #42 and then Banno disguised as Chase was destroying jewelry shops and banks!

Black Spider: We need to get this to the entire world right away!

Me: Way ahead of you.

I pulled out a camera and showed the memory we saw to the world and the people of Japan were shocked! Not only confirming Chase's alibi but also clearing his name and implicating Banno as the TRUE CULPRIT!

Nico: Banno's goose is cooked!

Fluttershy: Oh I don't like that saying.

Me: Fluttershy it's another figure of speech. It means that he is in big time trouble.

Squidward: Shinnosuke, before we discuss anything else, is Type Speed really your default form?

Shinnosuke: You know I haven't really thought about it.

Qin: Good question.

Me: They all are really cool though.

Lola: I think so too.

Mr. Belt: Yes, Drive Type Speed is Shinnosuke's default form. But he can use others as well.

Melter: Including Type Dead Heat.

Me: That answers that.

Lola: Yes it does.

Viceroy: (Randy Cunningham) The best part is that we brought the Batmobile.

Batman: It already was capable of firing weapons even before today.

Me: We brought all our cars and we modified them to use all the Legend Items we got.

Lola: Yep we sure did.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Camie: I think it sure is cool.

Fireor: What do you guys say we start the usual battles?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yep and it'll give us a chance to show our power.

Qin: I always get a thrill out of this.

Me: But first this, Nico what Ridewatches do you have for us?

Nico: Oh right. But first, here are some Ridewatches!

Nico revealed Ridewatches for Swampfire, Humungousaur, Jetray, Big Chill, Goop, Alien X, and their copies.

Nico: I also have Blueprints planned for the Ridewatches of Echo

Echo, Chromastone, Brainstorm, Spidermonkey, and their copies.

Me: Ben's second group of Alien's from his DNAlien hunting time. Awesome!

Laney: And Alien X is the most powerful one.

Qin: Yep.

Dustin the plane, Lindsey Hollywood, Sona - Littlefoot's mother, Emma (ELGVTWD), Maureen Connor A.K.A. Permafrost, Edith Norris and Carla Wong III for the copies. Dante Vale, Ghost Rider, Koji, Ulrich, Stacy Bolton, Julie Yamamoto, Jake Long, Raiden, Zoe, and Ace Bunny For the core members.

We went outside and then Vypra, Dai Gui, Evil Seed, Aqueduct, Mirror Master, Zavok, General Schwarz, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, and Pterodactyl Ghost appeared.

Nico: Vypra, Dai Gui, Evil Seed, Aqueduct, Mirror Master, Zavok, General Schwarz, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, and Pterodactyl Ghost.

Shinnosuke: So, you're the leader of the Masters of Evil.

Vypra: That's right.

Dai Gui: She's a damn good boss as well.

Evil Seed: I also think Brain should be included in the Masters of Evil as well.

Me: I agree there too.

Aqueduct: (to Nico) We heard you went to Lynn's Table.

Nico: Yep.

Mirror Master: How was it?

Me: Awesome breakfast.

Nico: It sure was.

?: That's cool.

A figure came out and it was Baka from the Gekiranger VS Boukenger movie!

---

Baka was first seen when DaiVoyager arrived at the Confrontation Beast Hall and Mele asked if there was anyone around to stop it. They had come to find a Precious, one of Pacacamac I's ultra-powerful jewels. According to Mele, he was renowned amongst those in the Rinjuken for getting unwell the least often. He instantly grew giant and tried to finish it with a tickle attack to no effect. Whilst Sakura infiltrated the Beast Hall, DaiVoyager blasted Baka with it's cannons whilst Bae narrated. However, he was mostly unfazed and used his halving attack to entrap DaiVoyager and force it to shut down. He then shrunk down and retreated.

Baka later re-appeared when both the Boukengers and Gekirangers teamed up and confronted Mele and Rio in the quarry, stopping them from going after the two when they left. Eji transformed ton distract him whilst they pursued but Gou and Ken arrived in GekiWolf, allowing the others to pursue the other villains as they took on Baka. Ken gained the upper hand against Baka with his Knife-Hand SaiBlade and Eji hit him with a Sagaslash but he was unfazed (apparently having only being put to sleep by it). He then produced a comically sized hammer and demorphed the trio and pursued the others. He arrived shortly after Pachacamac XII was released by accident by Sakura and tried to follow Mele and Rio (who went after him for his jewels) and followed them into the statue which then closed. However, Pachacamak brainwashed him and showed them off before going on a rampage and forcing him and his masters to fight the Gekirangers and Boukengers. After Mele took down the girl Rangers, Ken tried to blast Baka with his missiles but the monster was unfazed and even fire from Sota's Survi-Buster and Eji's Sagasniper had no effect. He then rammed all three down and took them down with a blast of snot when they recovered.

Luckily, the entire team rallied so Ken changed his Sai-Blade into Cutter Mode whilst Souta raced in with his Survi-Sniper blade mode and Eji with his Sagasniper, all striking at once and wiping out the monster. Pachacamac soon joined him, having been defeated by Satoru and Jan and Mele and Rio having fled as thier defeats released the mind control. Satoru then summoned the Dual Crusher, the main three Gekirangers summoned the GekiBazooka, Gou powered up his Brace GongChanger, Ken produced some missiles from his Knife-Hand SaiBlade, Eji charged up his Sagasniper, and the remaining four Boukengers summoned thier Survi-Busters in Sniper Mode before combining thier finishers to take down Pachacamac and Baka. Although Pacacamak survived it with basically little more than a scratch, Baka was destroyed instantly, just barely being able to complain about dying before exploding.

---

Eli: Baka! I remember you! You were sent to find a Precious, one of Pacacamac I's ultra-powerful jewels.

Baka: That's right. Good memory Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Baka: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! There's nothing wrong with Hippos.

Camille: Dai Shi actually was considering on a Rinshi with the spirit of the Hippo. But those plans were scrapped when Jellica tried to dispose of him with the Phantom Beasts

Me: I remember that! That was crazy,

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Luan Loud, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Selia, Natilee, Shego and William VS Vypra - Nico's rescue was breakfast

Core Medals: Vypra, Gypsy Moth and Magma Gloom

Fullbottles: Vypra and Gypsy Moth

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue was breakfast. I hope he enjoyed it.

Luan: He sure did and it was an awesome steak and eggs and pancake buffet. It was really EGG-ceptional! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed!

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Princess Celestia: (LAUGHS) That was funny. But it sure was tasty too.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure was. It was delicious. Even the pancakes were just as good as moms.

Spotlight: The Ripping Friends loved the steaks too.

Selia: (Irish Accent) Those were really good too lads.

Natilee: They sure were awesome.

Vypra: Glad you guys had a good time. Awesome way to celebrate the halfway mark. Lets do it!

Luan: Okay! We're doing Fullbottles and Core Medals for this series of battles next. Here we go.

She put in the Core Medals for Vypra, Gypsy Moth and Magma Gloom!

The sword she had glowed a powerful volcanic hot red and she grew beautiful moth wings!

Vypra: That is beautiful!

Luan: It sure is!

They flew into the air and Luan and Vypra clashed powerfully and sparks and flames and lava globs flew all over. They slashed at each other and broke away.

Luan: Wow! That was VOLCANICALLY Exciting! (Laughs to Rimshot)

They laughed some more!

Vypra: Good one! But that was cool!

Luan: Yeah it was! Lets see here.

VYPRA! GYPSY MOTH! BEST MATCH!

One of Luan's Wings turned into a Bat Wing and the other remained the same.

Luan: Wow! Half Bat and half Moth. That is cool.

Vypra: Like a true creature of the night.

Luan: Yeah! Nocturnally beautiful! (LAUGHS)

They laughed some more!

Natilee: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Shego: That was a good one.

She went at Vypra and clashed with her some more and then the group clashed with her. And they fired waves of light and energy and smashed her down. She got up.

Luan activated Vypra's Ridewatch.

(HIDE AND SEEK BY WEST OF EDEN PLAYS)

Luan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Down in the fisherman′s garden

Down in the fisherman′s garden

We used to play hide and seek

I can still hear my voice counting to ten by the tree
You were the boy with the fast feet
Always the last to be found
I was the girl who could run without making a sound
And though it was long ago
It seems I still look for you
Though it's so long ago
I’m still searching
The lingering feeling of magic
That always surrounded us there
And then a fragrance of violets and rain in the air
The sound of your steps in the gravel
Smoke from the fisherman's pipe
These are the memories that keep me awake in the night
And though it was long ago
It seems I still look for you
Though it's so long ago
I’m still searching
Last night I found myself sitting in the attic
Going through the pockets of my old clothes
I found a piece of bark from the fisherman’s tree
And thought of you and me

And though it was long ago

It seems I still look for you

Though it's so long ago

I′m still searching…

She danced and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Cornelia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Seto Kaiba, Priestess with Eyes of Blue, Kisara, Noriko, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui - Us battling Another Grey Matter

Core Medals: Dai Gui, Quakemon and Naturon Shenron

Fullbottles: Dai Gui and Quakemon

---

Dai Gui was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Nico, Zoe, and the others did good fighting Another Grey Matter. I expected it to be you guys trying to hit her and her avoiding your attacks each time.

Cornelia: I know. But it was really awesome from what we heard. We all were expecting it too.

Applejack: Yeah and it was really amazing seeing what it was like to fight at the size of a Galvin.

Apple Bloom: It sure was cool.

Flashwing: I thought it was fun too.

Seto Kaiba: It was but none of us were expecting to face a small alien like that.

Priestess with Eyes of Blue: It was a cool one to see though and the gene-slammer that we met had a math problem she figured out that was so complex that it made J.D. crash.

They laughed!

Kisara: It was really funny to hear about.

Noriko Kaiba: Yeah it sure was. He had sparks flying out of his head and red crash screens in his eyes.

They laughed some more.

Dai Gui: That is really funny. Lets do it!

Cornelia: Hope you like this one.

She used the Core Medals for Dai Gui, Quakemon and Naturon Shenron and her sword turned into a Crystal Seismic Blade!

Cornelia: COOL!

Dai Gui: That is awesome! And Cornelia I heard your sister has a boyfriend now.

Cornelia: She sure does and it's Taro.

Dai Gui: That's so great! Congratulations to her and your sister has grown so much.

Cornelia: (Sniffles) I am so glad for her. My little sister is all grown up.

Dai Gui went into the ground and then Cornelia slammed the sword into the ground and everyone felt a HUGE EARTHQUAKE! It measured at 9.0 on the Richter Scale and Dai Gui was shaken out of the ground and it was amazing!

Cornelia: WHOA! That was strong!

Flashwing: WOW! Good thing that earthquake was only here in this area or it would have caused massive damage.

Dai Gui: But that was amazing.

Cornelia: It sure was! That was awesome! Now for this.

DAI GUI! QUAKEMON! BEST MATCH!

Cornelia dove into the ground and then a huge mountain formed underneath Dai Gui and she entombed him in it and they fired waves of rock and earth, crystal and apples and smashed him all over. He got back up. Cornelia activated Dai Gui's Ridewatch.

(PROMISES BY THE CRANBERRIES PLAYS)

Cornelia: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCK, EARTH AND CRYSTAL SWIRLS AROUND HER)

---

You'd better believe I'm coming

You'd better believe what I say

You'd better hold on to your promises, because

You bet you'll get what you deserve

She's going to leave him over

She's going take her love away

So much for your eternal vows

Well it does not matter anyway

Why can't you stay

Here awhile

Stay here awhile

Stay with me

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

What of all the things that you taught me

What of all the things that you'd say

What of all your prophetic preaching

You're just throwing it all away

Maybe we should burn the house down

Have ourselves another fight

Leave the cobwebs in the closet

'Cause tearing them out is just not right

Why can't you stay here awhile

Stay here awhile

Stay with me

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Oh eh, oh eh, oh eh, oh eh, oh eh

Hey hey

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

She danced and fired waves of rock, crystal and earth and smashed him down.

---

## Mallow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Riado, Laney, Crysta, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed - Lincoln's

Rescue

Core Medals: Evilseed, Evil Wood Man and Undergrowth

Fullbottles: Evilseed and Evil Wood Man

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Undead Sensei Realm. How was it?

Mallow: It was really cool! And they went to face Acheron and make that monster pay for his crimes against the Magic Dimension.

Fluttershy: But seeing that place was really scary.

Tornado Bolt: It was and there were bones, skulls, monsters and undead creatures all over. And it was amazing.

Stealth Elf: It was really cool though.

Riado: Yeah everyone did good destroying Acheron.

Laney: He deserved to be destroyed for all his crimes.

Crysta: Yeah he sure did.

Trixie Lulamoon: The Great and Powerful Trixie loved facing him too.

Evilseed: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Mallow: Here we go!

She put in the Core Medals of Evilseed, Evil Wood Man and Undergrowth and the sword turned into an amazing plant sword!

Mallow: Wow!

Evilseed: Nice sword!

Mallow: Wow! The Core Medals are going to turn all our swords into awesome weapons like this. Lets see here.

She slammed the sword onto the ground and a massive stream of flowers grew almost instantaneously and it hit Evilseed and he was put on top of a huge Sequoia Tree that grew in seconds!

Mallow: WHOA!

Trixie Lulamoon: WOW! That is fast!

Evilseed: Wow! That was great!

Mallow: WOW! That was so awesome!

Evilseed: It sure was! Lets see you grow this!

Evilseed grew numerous Plant Dinosaurs and Mallow then grew an army of plant Brachiosaurus's!

Mallow: WOW!

The Plant Brachiosaurus's smashed and pulverized the Plant Dinosaurs all over into mulch!

Tornado Bolt: That is so cool!

Laney: Awesome!

Mallow: Now for this.

EVILSEED! EVIL WOOD MAN! BEST MATCH!

She had a bunch of plant hummingbirds surrounding her!

Mallow: This is so awesome! Boy the Build Riders are not going to believe this one.

Evilseed: That is cool!

She sent the plant hummingbirds at Evilseed and they morphed into dragons and they blasted him all over with fruits and the group fired waves of flowers, grass and leaves and smashed him down.

Evilseed got up. Mallow activated Evilseed's Ridewatch.

(SOMEWHERE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Mallow: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND GRASS AND FRUIT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Lost in the darkness, hoping for a sign

Instead there is only silence

Can't you hear my screams?

Never stop hoping

Need to know where you are

But one thing is for sure

You're always in my heart

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Lost in the darkness, try to find your way home

I want to embrace you and never let you go

Almost hope you're in heaven

so no one can hurt your soul

Living in agony cause I just do not know

Where you are

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Wherever you are, I won't stop searching

Whatever it takes, I need to know

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

She danced and blasted Evilseed all over.

---

Raiden, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sea, Anya Rodriguez, Popeye, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Vampire Fascinator

Core Medals: Aqueduct, Evil Ice Man and Trigger Dopont

Fullbottles: Aqueduct and Evil Ice Man

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Vampire Fascinator. What's her name?

Raiden: Her name is Lisa Vampirdinumbră and she is from Romania.

Rarity: She is a vampire that is part of Alucard's family.

Sweetie Belle: And she is a great scientist.

---

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lisa, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lisa, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) I remembered this one time in Science Class, other than making that special coating, Lincoln and I also created a powerful sticky slime that once it hits the target, it'll keep them immobilized for 48 hours. Then, we saw Chandler about to attack and kill Lincoln again, so I used the slime I made and he was stuck for 48 hours, just enough time for Lincoln and I to tell the teacher, and he personally called the cops and that brat was dragged off to jail yet again.

We cheered wildly for what they did to Chandler.

Nico: Whoa, so you guys also created a powerful sticky slime that immobilizes targets for 48 hours, that's awesome!

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys. Say, Lisa, maybe we can make more of the slime and load it into bazookas, and we can use them to immobilize villains.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) Good idea, Lincoln, and we'll make sure it's only used on evil villains. Plus, I'm also glad I didn't have to use that slime on any of your bad sisters, otherwise, they'd be in trouble.

Nicholette Torrington: Especially with all of us.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Aqueduct: WOW! That is cool! And that was really awesome that they made an immobilizing slime.

Gill Grunt: It sure is! Very quick thinking on that one.

Sea: It sure was cool!

Anya Rodriguez: (Seadog Accent) Aye maties. That be a really good and smart way of thinking there.

Popeye: It was really good and it stuck it to him. (LAUGHS)

Aqueduct: That was true and cool. Lets do it!

Raiden: And it was awesome to meet the rest of your team the Forces of Nature.

Aqueduct: Glad you guys like them. We'll find archenemies for them individually soon.

Raiden: Awesome.

He put in the Core Medals of Aqueduct, Evil Ice Man and Trigger Dopant and the sword turned into a wicked awesome Ice Gun!

Raiden: Wow! An Ice Gun!

Aqueduct: That is really cool!

Raiden: Lets see.

Aqueduct fired a wave of water and Raiden fired it and the ice blast hit his water and froze it solid in an instant!

Raiden: WHOA! That is cold!

Aqueduct: Mr. Freeze would love that blaster.

Raiden: He sure would! Now for this.

AQUEDUCT! EVIL ICE MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired a massive blast of liquid nitrogen and it flash froze everything around Aqueduct at -378˚Fahrenheit and he jumped and ice crystals formed and cold smoke was seen.

Aqueduct: Wow! That is cold!

The group fired waves of ice, water and jewels and lightning and smashed him down. He got back up. Raiden activated his ridewatch.

MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS!

They danced and Raiden punched and kicked and smashed Aqueduct all over and smashed him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Naomi Gutierrez, Ehren - Lightsworn Monk, Omi, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - Jaden and the Duel Academy Alumni's Bonding

Core Medals: Mirror Master, Evil Wind Man, and Cyclone Dopant

Fullbottles: Mirror Master and Evil Wind Man

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) I hope Jaden and the Duel Academy Alumni had a good time Bonding. They earned it.

Zoe: They sure did and that was so cool to hear about so many of Jaden's adventures.

D'Arcmon: We thought it was amazing that Jaden and his friends faced all sorts of dangerous foes.

Kazemon: And they were also our enemies too. That is amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome! We all thought it was cool how they faced the Shadow Riders.

Scootaloo: I can't believe they were after the 3 Sacred Beast Cards for their own personal gain. But the one we felt sorry for was Professor Banner.

Mirror Master: What happened?

Whirlwind: He went into a tomb to find the powers of some of the most powerful Duel Monster Cards, but the tomb was cursed and he was dying very fast. He only had months to live.

Mirror Master: That's terrible! So he became a Shadow Rider just to try and cure himself?

Naomi Gutierrez: Yeah it was really sad.

Ehren: I can't help but feel bad for him.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) He got our sympathies too. But the good news is that J.D. cured him back then.

Mirror Master: Well I'm glad J.D. was able to cure him. Poor guy. Lets do it!

Zoe: Lets see what these can do.

She uzed the Core Medals of Mirror Master, Evil Wind Man and Cyclone Dopant! She got a wicked cool WIND SWORD!

Zoe: WOW! A Wind Sword!

Mirror Master: That is amazing!

Mirror Master fired a light blast and she deflected it back at him with her sword and it hit him and she swung her sword and spun him around in a powerful tornado!

Zoe: WOW! That was awesome!

D'Arcmon: What a tornado!

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome!

Zoe: Now for this one.

MIRROR MASTER! CYCLONE DOPANT! BEST MATCH!

She formed WIND MIRROR BUTTERFLY WINGS ON HER BACK!

Mirror Master: Wow! That is cool!

Zoe: Cool! Lustrous Wind Butterfly Wings!

Mirror Master: Fits awesome!

He fired a laser blast and the wings reflected it back and fired waves of wind with powerful hurricane force and blew him around in a tornado. Then they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down. Mirror Master got up. Zoe activated her Ridewatch.

(TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAY)

She danced and waves of Italian energy swirled around her and blasted Aqueduct all over and smashed him down.

---

Maximum Ride, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Papi, Mai Valentine, Jasmine (GX), Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - Me battling Another Japanese Turbo

Core Medals: Pterodactyl Ghost, Windfall and Evil Oceanus Shenron

Fullbottles: Pterodactyl Ghost and Windfall

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) Did J.D. really battle Another

Japanese Turbo by himself? I expected you guys to get Another Grand Ridewatch to take him down.

Maximum Ride: He sure did and we were expecting that ourselves. But this was an old friend from his past that went to the same Kung Fu Dojo he went to and his jealousy consumed him and J.D. had some personal business to take care of.

Sunset Shimmer: So we had to respect his wishes for that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was awesome to see him battle like that.

Sunburn: It sure was cool and amazing.

Papi: Yeah we got an awesome thrill out of that.

Mai Valentine: I thought it was cool myself.

Jasmine (GX): That sure was awesome. We all thought it was fun.

Pterodactyl Ghost: It sure was. I'm sorry J.D. went through all that back then. But at least he has his friend back on the road to redemption. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride: Time for some fun!

She used the Core Medals of Pterodactyl Ghost, Windfall and Evil Oceanus Shenron and she got a sword of powerful wind! It was called The TYPHOON STORM FORCESWORD!

Pterodactyl Ghost: AWESOME! Lets see what that sword can do.

He flew into the air and she spread her wings and flew after him and fired powerful wind blades.

Maximum Ride: (Echoing) WHIRLWIND SPIN!

She fired a massive Wind Tornado Blast and spun him around all over!

They landed.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Wow! That was powerful!

Maximum Ride: It sure was! Lets see here.

PTERODACTYL GHOST! WINDFALL! BEST MATCH!

Her wings turned into Pterodactyll Wings and she fired waves of wind and blasted him around and the group fired waves of fire and blasted him all over! Pterodactyl Ghost got up. Maximum Ride activated her Ridewatch.

(PALE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Maximum Ride: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND AND ANGELS SWIRL AROUND HER)

The world seems not the same

Though I know nothing has changed

It's all my state of mind

I can't leave it all behind

I have to stand up to be stronger

I have to try

To break free from the thoughts in my mind

Use the time that I have I can't say

Goodbye, have to make it right

I have to fight

'Cause I know in the end it's worthwhile

That the pain that I feel slowly fades

Away, it will be alright

I know should realize

Time is precious it is worthwhile

Despite how I feel inside

Have to trust it will be alright

Have to stand up to be stronger

I have to try

To break free from the thoughts in my mind

Use the time that I have I can't say

Goodbye, have to make it right

I have to fight

'Cause I know in the end it's worthwhile

That the pain that I feel slowly fades

Away, it will be alright

Oh, this night is too long

Have no strength to go on

No more pain, I'm floating away

Through the mist I see the face

Of an Angel, who calls my name

I remember you're the reason I have to stay

I have to try to break free

From the thoughts in my mind

Use the time that I have I can say

Goodbye, have to make it right

I have to fight

Cause I know in the end it's worthwhile

That the pain that I feel slowly fades

Away, it will be alright

She fired waves of wind and angels and they smashed him down.

---

Ink Rose, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Selene Lokolai, Laval Lakeside Lady, Tara, Lola, Olivia Houou, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - Photo Booth at the mall

Core Medals: General Schwarz, Emperor Z and Evil Galaxy Man

Fullbottles: General Schwarz and Emperor Z

---

General Schwarz was next.

Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) How was the Photo Booth at the mall? Did you guys like it?

Ink Rose: It was really fun. We got lots of fun pictures taken. We had funny faces and poses.

Princess Luna: It was really quite entertaining.

Moondust: Yeah it sure was mom.

Snowdrop: We all got a great thrill out of that one.

Gari: Yeah that was really cool.

Blackout: The Mascots, Nico and May and J.D., Camie and Misty loved it.

Selene Lokolai: It was really awesome and fun to do.

Laval Lakeside Lady: We had a lot of fun with those photos and it was a perfect way to close out an awesome shopping session.

Tara: It sure was awesome and me and Beast Boy tried it too

Lola: So did me and Winston. We had fun on that.

Olivia Houou: That was so much fun.

Schwarz: Good. Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Ink Rose: Here we go.

She used the Core Medals of General Schwarz, Emperor Z and Evil Galaxy Man and the sword turned black and had stars and black squares all over it! General Schwarz fired a wave of darkness and the sword sucked in the darkness like a sponge!

Ink Rose: WHOA! A 4th Dimensional Space Sword!

Blackout: Wow! That is amazing!

General Schwarz: Wow! That is complex!

Ink Rose: Wow no kidding! It's like I'm holding a black hole in the palm of my hands!

She fired a wave of energy from the sword and it formed a mini black hole and it sucked in Schwarz and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ink Rose: WHOA!

Laval Lakeside Lady: Wow! That was amazing!

Olivia Houou: Wow!

Ink Rose: Lets see here.

GENERAL SCHWARZ! EMPEROR Z! BEST MATCH!

She fired blasts of darkness and the group did the same and they smashed him down! He got up and Ink Rose activated her Ridewatch.

(ICE QUEEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Ink Rose: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

When leaves have fallen and skies turned into grey

The night keeps on closing in on the day

A nightingale sings his song of farewell

You better hide for her freezing hell

On cold wings, she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

When she embraces your heart turns to stone

She comes at night when you are all alone

And when she whispers your blood shall run cold

You better hide before she finds you

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

She covers the earth with a breathtaking cloak

The sun awakes and melts it away

The world now opens its eyes and sees

The dawning of a new day

On cold wings she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Maya Nagoshima, Snakepit, Anko, Camille Xui, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - The Photo's we got are cool

Core Medals: Ryugu Tamatebacco, Evil Splash Woman and Baddie Undine

Fullbottles: Ryugu Tamatebacco and Evil Splash Woman

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) The photos you guys took are cool. (laughs) Including the ones of the mascots!

Mera: Those were awesome to see and they were really fun too.

Pinkie Pie: We had a great time with the photo booth.

Featherweight: We sure did and it was so fun.

Sprocket: Yeah that was an awesome way to close out a great shopping trip.

Maya Nagoshima: It sure was cool.

Snakepit: Yeah that was really fun.

Anko: Yeah no kidding. We got a great kick out of that one.

Camille Xui: We sure did and it was awesome.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Wow! Glad you guys got an awesome momento. Lets do it!

Mera: All right here we go!

She put in the Core Medals of Ryugu Tamatebacco, Evil Splash Woman and Baddie Undine and the sword turned into a sword of pure water!

Mera: Wow! A Maelstrom Sword! That is awesome!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That is neat!

Ryugu fired a blast of energy and Mera swung a sword and it fired a massive blast of water that formed into a massive shower of tridents and they hit Ryugu all over and smashed him all over the place!

Mera: WHOA!

Pinkie Pie: That's AMAZING!

Featherweight: Wow! It sure was!

Mera: Lets see here.

RYUGU TAMATEBACCO! EVIL SPLASH WOMAN! BEST MATCH!

She then got a cool Oarfish Trident!

Mera: An Oarfish Trident!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired a blast of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down. He got back up.

Mera activated her ridewatch.

(X-FILES THEME PLAYS)

She whistled and fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Ax of the Andalites, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Horo, Spike, Draco, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - The Drive Team are cops that use cars

Core Medals: 10,000 Volt Ghost, Evil Elec Man and Thunderclap (Sailor Moon)

Fullbottles: 10,000 Volt Ghost and Evil Elec Man

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) (Electrified Voice) The Drive Team are cops that use cars. And let's not forget their Shift Cars!

Ax: That is really something to see.

Twilight Sparkle: And we picked the right day to use our cars for all this too.

Starshine Sparkle: This is awesome that we get to see the cars in action. I don't have a car of my own so it'll be awesome to ride with sis for this.

Spyro: But it's gonna be awesome using our new modifications to our cars for this.

Horo: It sure will.

Spike: I'm really looking forward to all this.

Draco: I sure am too. Even though I'll mostly be battling from the air.

10,000 Volt Ghost: It sure will be awesome to see. Lets do it!

Ax: I'm looking forward to this too.

He used the Core Medals of 10,000 Volt Ghost, Evil Elec Man and Thunderclap (Sailor Moon) and his sword turned into a blade of pure lightning!

Ax: Wow! A Thunderstorm Sword!

10,000 Volt Ghost: Very Electrifying!

Ax fired a blast of lightning from the sword and it hit 10,000 Volt Ghost and electrocuted him all over with the power of lightning from a supercell thunderstorm!

10,000 Volt Ghost: Wow! That is powerful!

Ax: This sword has enough electricity to power a million cities! Lets try this.

10,000 VOLT GHOST! EVIL ELEC MAN! BEST MATCH!

He had lightning form around his hands and he fired a lightning ray blast and the group all hit the 10,000 Volt Ghost with magic and lightning and smashed him down. He got back up. Ax activated his ridewatch.

(SIRENS SONG BY YUKI KAJIURA PLAYS)

Ax: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

omeriata esta dikore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo…

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

adolo…

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Ace Bunny, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Genene Tsuchidoro, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Tara, Lynn, Disk Wars Silvert Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - The Drive Team is awesome and what Banno did is pure evil.

Core Medals: Zavok, Kuroto Dan and Panther Caruso

Fullbottles: Zavok and Kuroto Dan

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (To Ace) The Drive Team is awesome. But what Banno did is pure evil!

Ace Bunny: He is a monster! And he is massively insane in the head!

Starlight Glimmer: But soon he will be a totally forgotten memory.

Cozy Glow: Yeah what he did was terrible to the Nth Degree.

Hex: That was horrible! He has no honor.

Genene Tsuchidoro: He needs to be taught a massive lesson in honor.

Tara: I think it's more than that.

Aussa: We'll give him the black gates for his crimes.

Lynn: Nothing hurts worse than the pain of being completely forgotten.

Zavok: That is an absolute fact. Lets do it!

Ace Bunny: Here we go.

He used the Core Medals for Zavok, Kuroto Dan and Panther Caruso and his sword turned into a Video Game Matrix Sword!

Ace Bunny: Wow! A Video Game Matrix Sword!

Zavok: That is so cool!

Ace swung his sword and fired waves of zeroes and ones and they hit Zavok all over and smashed him all over the place.

Zavok: Wow! Streams of the Binary Code.

Ace Bunny: That was cooll.

ZAVOK! KUROTO DAN! BEST MATCH!

He got Video Game Blasters and fired lasers and the blasts all hit Zavok and the group fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed him down. He got up.

Ace Bunny activated his ridewatch.

(LIVE AND LEARN BY CRUSH 40 PLAYS)

Ace Bunny: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Can you feel life moving through your mind

Looks like it came back for more - yeah

Can you feel time slipping down your spine

You try and try to ignore, yeah

But you can hardly swallow

Your fears and pain

When you can't help but follow

It puts you right back where you came

Live and learn

Hangin' on to the edge of tomorrow

Live and learn

From the works of yesterday

Live and learn

If you beg or if you borrow

Live and learn

You may never find your way

Can you feel life tangle you up inside (yeah!)

And now your face down on the floor, oh

But you can't save your sorrow

You've paid in trade

When you can't help but follow

It puts you right back where you came

Live and learn

Hangin' on to the edge of tomorrow

Live and learn

From the works of yesterday

Live and learn

If you beg or if you borrow

Live and learn

You may never find your way

There's a face searching far, so far and wide

There's a place where you dreamed you'd never find

Hold on to what if…

Hold on to what if…

Live and learn

Hangin' on to the edge of tomorrow

Live and learn

From the works of yesterday

Live and learn

If you beg or if you borrow

Live and learn

You may never find your way

Live and learn

Hangin' on to the edge of tomorrow

Live and learn

From the works of yesterday

Live and learn

If you beg or if you borrow

Live and learn

You may never find your way

Live and learn

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Live and learn

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

He fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Kamen Rider Drive vs Phantom of the Bwahpera

---

Shinnosuke was looking for his archenemy. Then out came a Rabbid Villain and it was BWAHPERA!

Shinnosuke: Oh so I get a Rabbid for an Archenemy. So funny!

Shinnosuke fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

Kamen Rider Mach vs Moonshine Mob

---

Go was looking for his archenemy.

Then out came a bunch of villains and it was THE MOONSHINE MOB from Cuphead!

Go: The Moonshine Mob from Cuphead!? Wow!

Go fired waves of energy and smashed them all over.

---

Kamen Rider Chaser vs Soot

---

Chaser was looking for him archenemy and then out came a scary boogeyman figure. It was SOOT!

Chaser: Soot! From Crypt TV! Scary!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ophelia Laurence the Nightmare Horse Gene-Slammer VS Medic (Kamen Rider Drive)

---

Medic was next.

Medic: So how do you like Shinnosuke and his team?

Ophelia Laurence: They are all really awesome! I think it's so awesome that they use cars for their power.

Medic: It sure is cool. Lets dance!

Ophelia danced with her and she fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Blackfire VS Heart

---

Heart was next.

Heart: Shinnosuke and his team are really cool huh?

Blackfire: They most sure are. I think it's really cool too.

Heart: It sure is. Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

# Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Applejack, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Baka

---

Baka was next.

Nico: Time for some action!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Kamen Rider Gold Drive, they're a collection of giant broadswords with the Drive Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and they were ready!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chillman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarred: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE ANIMAL SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They powered it up!

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Baka and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Baka you have failed this city!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was amazing!

Then a purple light appeared on Applejack's finger and it formed into the Purple Hippopotamus Spirit Animal Ring!

Applejack: The Hippopotamus Spirit chose me?

Isabel: It sure did Applejack. The Hippopotamus is perfect for you. People with the Hippo totem have an innate ability to know what lies beneath the surface of any situation. They see and speak the truth. Plus, they will also demand that others respect that truth.

Applejack: Well fancy that. And it goes perfect for me because I am the element of Honesty.

Nico: That is awesome.

Then a purple light appeared and it landed in Applejack's hands and it revealed itself to be the Purple Hippopotamus Zord Crystal!

Applejack: The Hippopotamus Zord!

Nico: Cool!

Eli: That is awesome!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Shinnosuke: Wow! Those Core Medals turned your weapons into awesome elemental themed weapons. And the Fullbottles themed your powers too!

Nico: That was really cool!

Me: Yeah it sure was! I hope mine with Lord Drakkon will be

awesome!

Eli: Yeah!

Disk Wars Silver Samurai: Now, let us go put an end to Banno!

Me: I couldn't agree more there.

Shinnosuke: It's time to end this madness!

Bizarro: Banno in for happy time!

Nico: No he is not. Time to fight cars with cars. Get ready Banno. (Eyes Glow Red) We're coming for you and we're going to make sure you pay for your crimes in blood!

We got into our cars.

Me: Lets roll!

We put the pedals to the metal and gunned it!

We were off to face Banno!

---

We were driving to where Banno was and then KGBeast appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, KGBeast.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Anytime comrades. And this is gonna be an awesome big day mission for us all.

Me: It sure is. We're going to use our cars for this one.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Eli: I'm so ready for this!

At the Japan Olympic Stadium, KGBeast drove up to BANNO!

KGBeast: You must be Banno.

Banno: Oh, please. I prefer Gold Drive. You're very foolish to come here alone

?: Who said he's alone.

Brain of the Roidmudes finally appeared.

Banno: Brain?!

KGBeast: Comrades, can you guys come here? Someone just arrived.

Then car engine reving was heard and the spirits of cars drove in and then they converged onto the entrance of the stadium and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and a phoenix cry was heard and then…

ZOOOOOMMM!

We all rushed in with our cars and then the area turned into the speed planet VELOCITRON!

Banno: What the!?

Overload: Ah it's good to be home.

We got out.

Me: Banno your reign of evil is over!

Nico: It's time for us to finish you for good!

Me: Brain! Awesome to see you again.

Brain: Same to you J.D. And Shinnosuke it's good to see you too.

Shinnosuke: Same here.

Qin: Nice that you are with our frenemies.

Brain: Indeed.

Banno: Doesn't matter. I'll still kill you all.

Me: Not if we kill you first fucker!

Banno: Teaming up with your sworn enemies, Shinnosuke?

Shinnosuke: The Roidmudes weren't the true enemy, Banno. You were all along. They only became evil because of YOUR mistreatment of them!

Brain: To be fair, we did our fair share of crimes. One of which Banno did help you all to stop

Mr. Belt: You three would never do what Banno has done. He only helped cure that girl for his own benefit and to gain our trust.

May: I knew he couldn't be trusted the whole time!

Me: I actually knew that too! This man fucked around with the wrong people!

Nico: I agree there!

Banno: You want me then come and get me!

He went into his car and drove off!

Me: AFTER HIM!

We got in our cars and drove after him!

Nico: YEAH!

We were really driving after him!

Me: You are not getting away that easy Banno!

We were driving after him.

Gold Drive: So, you fools cornered me. Or is it the other way around? Kudabots! Paradox Roidmude! Revenger Roidmude!

Paradox Roidmude and Revenger Roidmude appeared with an army of Kudabots.

Me: Kudabots and Revenger and Paradox Roidmudes! I remember you 2!

Paradox Roidmude: Now you will die!

Nico: Kudabots that drive cars!? Now I've seen everything!

Me: Try this on! (ACTIVATES GENERAL SCHWARZ'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S CALLED A HEART BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS CANNONS FORM ON MY CAR)

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

You know how easy it is

To tear it apart

If I lend it to you

Will you keep it safe for me

I'll lend it to you

If you treat it tenderly

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

There's a sun shining in the sky

But that's not the reason why

I'm feeling warm inside

The answer isn't classified, it's my heart
From the moment I started
I tried to be goodhearted
Yes I tried my best
And more or less
I spoke from my heart
There's a lot to be learnt
And you learn when you heart gets burnt
There's something beating here inside my body
And it's called a heart
You know how easy it is
To tear it apart
If I lend it to you
Will you keep it safe for me
I'll lend it to you
If you treat it tenderly
There's something beating here inside my body
And it's called a heart
Hearts could never be owned
Hearts only come on loan
If I want it back
I will take it back, I'll take my heart

But I will try my best and more or less

I will speak from my heart

Yes I will speak from my heart

Speak from my heart

There's a lot to be learnt

And you learn when you heart gets burnt

There's a lot to be learnt

And you learn when you heart gets burnt

There's a lot to be learnt

And you learn when you heart gets burnt

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

You know how easy it is

To tear it apart

If I lend it to you

Will you keep it safe for me

I'll lend it to you

If you treat it tenderly

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

You know how easy it is

To tear it apart

I fired darkness cannons and blasted the Kudabots all over and fiery explosions blasted all over the place and destroyed them.

Qin: YEAH! Nice shooting! And I love Depeche Mode!

General Schwarz: Nice job with my Ridewatch.

The Kudabots all trapped the Drive Team.

The Drive team were all cornered at the hands of the Kudabots in their cars.

Gold Drive: Now, I'll do what that imbecile Nira can't and get rid of you, Shinnosuke Tomari. But look at the bright side. At least you'll finally be reunited with your father!

I fired a laser blast from my car and it hit Banno!

Yost Wasp: (zaps a Kudabot from the air) Crap! What do we do?!

Onewa got an idea.

Onewa: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Drive Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Start your Engines"! Okay? 1,2..

All: START YOUR ENGINES!

Onewa: One more time! 1,2…

All: START YOUR ENGINES!

Onewa: Louder! 1,2…

All: START YOUR ENGINES!

Jamesdean5842: START YOUR ENGINES!

At this, Shinnosuke found the strength to start his car!

Shinnosuke: Sorry, Banno. But my dad would be ashamed if I just gave up now!

Shinosuke then pressed a button and got a bulldozer plow and rammed through numerous Kudabots, turning them into roadkill!

Shinnosuke: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Go: I knew I had some adoring fans out there.

Chase: Keep telling yourself that.

Onewa: We should get out of your cars when we transform.

Nico: Ready to finish this, J.D.?

Me: You bet I am! But good idea on getting out of our cars.

We then got out of our cars.

Onewa: Let me transform with you guys!

Brody: It'll be our pleasure, Onewa

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS, LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed!

Shinnosuke pulls out a small red car-like device, twists the back of it around 180 degrees and places it into the brace

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

At his battle cry, Shinnosuke forces the small car upwards, acting like a lever before slamming it back down.

Mr. Belt: Drive! Type: Speed!

As Mr. Belt announces the transformation, a column of energy in weird tire-like segments forms around Shinnosuke, consolidating into a black undersuit topped with red and silver armor resembling a sports car, concluding with a tire generated on Tridoron's front left wheel shooting off and landing across Shinnosuke's torso.

Chase Pulls out a device resembling a large knuckle guard with a gun muzzle and some sort of wing piece on it He holds the device to his chest and presses the gun barrel into the device, causing some sort of standby music to play, before releasing it

Break Gunner: Break Up!

As this call is emitted, Chase is surrounded by shadowy energy and electricity which consolidates into a strange set of purple and black armor with some silver bits primarily resembling pipes of some kind and glowing orange eyes, all in all looking kind of Frankensteined together or like it was in a wreck of some kind)

Go: (Seeing the Mach Driver in hand) Alright then!

Go pulls out what looks like a small white motorcycle, as he pulls up the slot in the Mach Driver and places the motorcycle in it)

Mach Driver: Signal Bike!

Go: Let's… Henshin!

After letting his battle cry be known, Go slams the Mach Driver slot down, beginning his transformation.

Mach Driver: Rider! Mach!

With that, what appear to be energy rings swirl around Go, before splitting apart and consolidating onto him as his armor, a primarily white armor with a pair of red stripes down one side, black and light blue accents all over it, silver antennae on the helmet, and the strangest addition, a small tire-looking device pasted onto his right shoulder

Go: Tracking… terminating… all done at Mach speed! Kamen Rider… Mach!

Brody: "Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!"

Preston: "Stealth of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Blue!"

Calvin: "Strength of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Yellow!"

Hayley: "Spirit of the Ninja! Ninja Steel White!"

Sarah: "Speed of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Pink!"

Levi: "Rhythm of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Gold!"

All: "Ninja Rangers fear no danger! Power Rangers Ninja Steel!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Onewa: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Banno.

Suddenly, Onewa's blue eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Banno, he left orange energy, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Onewa: You really make me sick, Banno. It's bad enough that you have tormented so many innocent people, but what you've done in trying to destroy the Earth is one thing that I can't stand any longer, and now, the both of you will pay with your lives!

Suddenly, Onewa was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stones surrounding the vortex, there's a Stone Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Onewa emerged, but he was changed forever.

Onewa grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with orange highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon blue eyes and an orange energy aura with stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Stone with the Stone Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Stone Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange crystal links and a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Stone Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Onewa's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Stone, and they're surrounded by stones. Suddenly, Onewa felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Onewa has on a pair of large black pants with stones on the legs, grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large orange weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large blue orbs.

Suddenly, Onewa's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with stones, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Onewa's Earthquake Stone Toa Greatsword of Stone Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Stone Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange Toa heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Onewa has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden stone Toa head with blue gems for eyes and a blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Onewa, Toa Mata of Stone, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Drive Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stone, Stone Toa, and Phoenixes"

オネワ、ストーンのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカの兄弟でチームメイト、ドライブ仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、そしてテトリダックスの破壊者とボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、石、石トーア、フェニックスの達人

Onewa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY SMASHING STONEQUAKE TOA MATA ANGEL OF STONE JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Onewa's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Kamen Rider Gold Drive saw it, he tried to run him over, but Onewa fired a powerful orange energy blast with stones, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit and smashed into Kamen Rider Gold Drive and he was sent flying into a wall.

Nico: Ooh, now that's what I call one nasty car crash!

Me: That's not going to look good.

Lana: That's one nasty fender bender, but don't worry, he's heading for the scrap heap soon.

Lincoln: You said it.

He got back up and his car was fixed thanks to the dark orb on him.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramager and we summoned the Drive, Build, Zero One, Zi-O, Kabuto, Decade and Saber Riders too!

Maria: And now for this!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) MACHINES OF DEATH FORCE!

She summoned The Constructicon Team, Scourge (RID), Sentinel Prime, Number 7, Machinedramon, Fixer, Abomination the Bohrok Kal and Bohrok!

Nico: YEAH!

Number 7: This is gonna be good.

Sentinel Prime: I have a feeling this will be good.

Troy: Shinnosuke, you'll love this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER POWER! RACE POLICE FORCE!

They turned into the Drive Riders too!

Shinnosuke: Awesome!

Brody: Ninja Rangers, fear no danger!

Shinnosuke: We're taking you out for a drive!

Gold Drive: Then I hope you're ready to crash!

Daiki: Time to get more faces in here.

Tsukasa: And time for me to split in two.

Kamen Ride: Revice!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Durandal!

Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned the Saber Team!

Nico: YEAH!

We got back into our cars and we were ready!

Banno: YOU FUCKERS WILL NEVER TAKE ME!

We chased after him!

Me: We're turning you into roadkill!

Laney: Try this on!

She activated Bane's Ridewatch.

(FIGHT SONG BY RACHEL PLATTEN PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGS DIVINELY AS HER CAR GREW)

Like a small boat

On the ocean

Sending big waves

Into motion

Like how a single word

Can make a heart open

I might only have one match

But I can make an explosion

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Losing friends and I'm chasing sleep

Everybody's worried about me

In too deep

Say I'm in too deep (in too deep)

And it's been two years I miss my home

But there's a fire burning in my bones

Still believe

Yeah, I still believe

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

A lot of fight left in me

Like a small boat

On the ocean

Sending big waves

Into motion

Like how a single word

Can make a heart open

I might only have one match

But I can make an explosion

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong (I'll be strong)

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Know I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Her car grew to a monster truck! And then.

CRUSH SMASH SMASH CRUSH!

She crushed numerous Kudabots with her huge tires!

Nico: NICE!

Shinnosuke: Time to go from red to blue!

Drive Type Formula! (Dramatic music, followed by a Formula One car passing by)

Nico: YEAH!

Me: AWESOME! You will like this one.

I used the Ridewatch of Animated Starscream.

(TAKE MY BREATH AWAY BY BERLIN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MY CAR TRANSFORMS)

Watching every motion in my foolish lover's game

On this endless ocean, finally lovers know no shame

Turning and returning to some secret place inside

Watching in slow motion as you turn around and say

Take my breath away

Take my breath away

Watching, I keep waiting, still anticipating love

Never hesitating to become the fated ones

Turning and returning to some secret place to hide

Watching in slow motion as you turn to me and say

My love, take my breath away

Through the hourglass, I saw you

In time, you slipped away

When the mirror crashed, I called you

And turned to hear you say

If only for today, I am unafraid

Take my breath away

Take my breath away

Watching every motion in this foolish lover's game

Haunted by the notion somewhere there's a love in flames

Turning and returning to some secret place inside

Watching in slow motion as you turn my way and say

Take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

I had my car turn into an awesome F-35 Fighter Jet! I fired waves of missiles and they hit Banno all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: That is so cool!

Qin: Time to have the Kudabots come at us!

She pressed a button and deployed the hover arena and then some of us got out with our cars on Autopilot and the rangers and Medic, Brain and Heart were slashing and blasting numerous Kudabots.

Calvin stood back to back with Heart, Brain, and Medic.

Calvin: (slashes Kudabot) How do you 3 feel to be on the side of good?

Medic: (Blasts numerous Kudabots) It feels really amazing!

Heart: (Blasts numerous Kudabots) Yeah it sure does!

Brain: (Smashed the Kudabots all over) And we're loving it.

Luan: Lets see how they like this! (ACTIVATE'S VYPRA'S RIDEWATCH)

(READY FOR THE STORM BY DEANTA PLAYS)

Luan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HER CAR TRANSFORMED)

The waves crash in and the tide pulls out

It's an angry sea but there is no doubt

That the lighthouse will keep shining in the night

To warn the lonely sailor.

The lightning strikes and the moon cuts cold

Through the sailor's bones, to the sailor's soul

'Till there's nothing left that he can hold

Except the roaring ocean.

But I am ready for the storm, yes oh ready I..

I'm ready for the storm, I'm ready for the storm.

Give me mercy for my dreams, 'cause every confrontaion

Seems to tell me what it really means to be a lonely sailor

But when the sky begins to clear and the sun it melts away my fear

/w/ts02

I cry a silent, weary tear at those that mean to love me.

And I am ready for the storm, yes oh ready I'm

I'm ready for the storm, I'm ready for the storm…

Distance it is no real friend, and time will take its time

And you will find that in the end it brings you near a lonely sailor

But when you take me by your side, you love me warm, you love me

And I should've realized I had no reason to be frightened.

And I am ready for the storm, yes oh ready I'm

I'm ready for the storm, I'm ready for the storm (x2)

Her car turned into another version of Vypra's Vyprari!

Luan: YEAH!

Vypra pulled up.

Vypra: Nice wheels Luan!

Luan: Thanks! They sure Burn Rubber! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Vypra: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Vypra and Luan pressed buttons and fired blasters and they hit Banno all over and blasted him all over the place.

The Kudabots fired lasers and the cars of Luan and Vypra used their energy shields to deflect the blasts back and destroy them.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Battle Unicorn, Charge!

She fired an energy unicorn and it blasted them all over.

Me: I forgot to mention that we aren't the only ones with cars! SKYLANDERS SUPERCHARGERS! ACCELERATE!

The Skylanders Supercharger Team came and their cars were summoned and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Banno all over!

Coop charged at several Kudabots.

He smashed them all over the place!

Coop: WOO! YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Onewa: Time to use more Shift Cars.

Lightning McQueen: Leave some for us too!

Lightning McQueen activated Pyros's Shift Car and pooped out lava and the Kudabots melted in the street!

Lightning McQueen: (GROANS) Geez! Talk about having a nasty case of hemorrhoids!

Nico: Nice one Lightning! Lets see here.

Nico activated Myotismon's Shift Car and fired Crimson Lightning Gears and they smashed numerous Kudabots and destroyed them!

Yost Hawkeye fired arrows at several Kudabots.

They skewered them all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: How about this! (ACTIVATE'S DARTH TYRANNUS'S RIDEWATCH!)

(BATTLE OF THE HEROES FROM STAR WARS III PLAYS)

He fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the rest of the Kudabots all over the place!

Nico: That's it for them! One last thing! (ACTIVATE'S MACHINEDRAMON'S SHIFT CAR) (Echoing) GIGA CANNON!

Nico had his car fire energy cannon blasts and they hit Bannos's car and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Now we got him right where we want him!

We got out of our cars!

Me: It's time to pay Banno!

I punched and kicked him all over the place and smashed him into dust and kicked him in the crotch and he screamed like a little girl!

Nico kicked him in the face and smashed him down!

Shinnosuke: (pulls out the Tridoron looking mini car) Now for the finishing touches.

Go: (Pulling out a small black motorcycle) I couldn't agree more.

With that, Shinnosuke pushes a button on the back of his little car, causing the top of it to light up, revealing several other mini cars in the display.

Shift Tridoron: Fire All Engines!

With the announcement known, Shinnosuke places the Shift Tridoron into his brace, and flips it up like a lever before slamming it down, summoning the actual Tridoron, which runs into Gold Drive from behind before parking itself behind Shinnosuke

Mr. Belt: Drive! Type: Tridoron!

As soon as the transformation call is out, Tridoron splits into different components, each one reappearing over Shinnosuke before being consolidated by a fleet of smaller cars, forming new armor, with the chestpiece made to look like Tridoron's front bumper, the headpiece resembling the whole car really, and the armor going down the body mirroring the back of the car, complete with wheels on the legs, as the armor tire settles in parallel to his neck on the left.

Go: My turn.

With that, Go replaces the white motorcycle in his Mach Driver with the black one he's been carrying.

Mach Driver: Signal Bike! (As Go closes the slot where the motorcycle is placed) Rider! Chaser!

As the cry reverberates, Go is surrounded by violet energy projections not unlike the tire-like construct on his right shoulder, but instead of attaching their, they turn Go's armor from below his chestplate down silver and violet, including his arms below the elbows, in a color scheme matching Chase in a way

Brody: Out of the fire and into the fight! Lion Fire Red!

He donned his awesome Red Ninja Steel Lion Battlizer!

Nico: YEAH!

I then kicked Banno and smashed his helmet off and revealed his face and to our shock and everyone's disgust we saw that it was ugly and horribly scarred and disfigured with burns and melted skin!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Eli: YEESH! What happened!

Me: Excellent! Nice to know that I still have my mark on you after all these years.

Everyone: Huh?

Me: It was years ago. You see, I'M the one that left that mark. It was before the team was formed. I took down Banno and fired a powerful blast of fire and it burned him and horribly scarred him and disfigured him. He was thought to have been dead. But he survived.

Nico: WHOA!

Banno: Yes and now you will pay for everything you did to me J.D.!

Me: I'm just going to finish what I started!

I fired waves of energy and blasted both Paradox and Revenger Roidmude into oblivion!

Qwun blasted and pulverized Banno all over.

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Yeah!

Cliffjumper, Kickback, Gulper and Akiza used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cliffjumper's Glass Gas, Kickback's Submachine gun and Gulper and Akiza's powers 100-fold.

Kickback and Gulper: MAELSTROM MACHINE GUN BLAST!

Cliffjumper and Akiza: GLASS ROSE SHRAPNEL BLAST!

Metal of Insects and Bizarro: METAL CUBE BLAST!

10,000 Aliens of Magic and Dumbbeltron: MAGIC OF 10,000 ALIENS!

Fire of the Planet and Fireor: FIRE PLANET FIRESTORM!

Trains of Water and Six Gum Gang: GUNS OF THE TRAINS!

Earth of The Ocean and Melter: EARTH MELT BLAST!

Nature of War and Ragdoll: NATURE DOLL FURY!

Robots of the Rainbow and Black Spider: SPIDER ROBOT BLAST!

Ghosts of the Motorcycle and Johnny 13: GHOSTS OF HELL BLAST!

Light of the Sun and Love and Touch & Go: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Darkness of the Moon and Geniuses and Griffin: DARKNESS BLAST OF HELL!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW LOYALTY MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Catarina Henrickson, Drive Team, Rainbow Dash, Lightning McQueen, Laney and Carly Atlas: SPEEDING RAINBOW FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of rainbows and energy.

Lincoln: DRIVE FORM ELEMENT STYLE: TYPE SPEED!

Jessica Shannon: DRIVE FORM FIRE STYLE: TYPE SPEED

FLARE!

Peni Parker: DRIVE FORM DARK STYLE: TYLE SPEED SPIKE!

Juri Han: DRIVE FORM DARK STYLE: TYPE SPEED SHAADOW!

R. Mika: DRIVE FORM LIGHT STYLE: TYPE SPEED HUNTER!

Rose Ruby: DRIVE FORM ROSE STYLE: TYPE SPEED VEGAS!

Weiss Schnee: DRIVE FORM ICE STYLE: TYPE SPEED MIXER

Blake Belladonna: DRIVE FORM DARK STYLE: TYPE SPEED MONSTER!

Yang Xiao Long: DRIVE FORM FIRE STYLE: TYPE SPEED CAB!

Emerald Sustrai: DRIVE FORM ILLUSION STYLE: TYPE SPEED DUMP!

Dew Gayl: DRIVE FORM NATURE STYLE: TYPE SPEED DOCTOR!

Ibuki: DRIVE FORM DARK STYLE: TYPE WILD WRECKER!

Makoto (Street Fighter): DRIVE FORM LIGHT STYLE: TECHNIC BRAVER!

Caulifla: DRIVE FORM FIRE STYLE: TYPE TECHNIC GRAVITY!

Kale: DRIVE FORM ICE STYLE: TYPE TECHNIC WINTER!

Mai Shiranui: DRIVE FORM FIRE STYLE: TYPE HIGH SPEED FLARE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said forms!

Lincoln and his Harem: DRIVE FORM FINAL SMASH: EXPLODING DRIVE FORM TIRE BARRAGE!

Rhey fired a barrage of exploding tires based on Kamen Rider Drive forms.

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL FINAL STRIKE!

Levi Weston: Tornado Slashes Final Attack!

Shinnosuke: Tridrop!

Shinnosuke focuses power into his right leg, making it glow red as he slams into Gold Drive with a flying kick.

We fired massive elemental blasts and the blasts from the combos, final smashes, techniques and finishers all hit Banno and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down and badly mangled up.

Me: It's over Banno. Time for you to pay for crimes.

Gold Drive: I still have one more trick up my sleeve!

Gold Drive grew giant as his car merged with him.

He donned awesome armor and he was huge!

Me: Time for Megazord power!

We summoned the Zords!

Nico: YEAH!

Ninja Steel Rangers: Ninja Steel Megazord

Levi Weston: Bull Rider Megazord!

They were ready!

We summoned the Ninja Steel Super Omega Super Zord and it was having Banno shake in his boots!

Me: NINJA STEEL SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and the blast all hit Banno and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

HE WAS DOWN AND MANGLED UP!

Go: Brings back memories, huh?

Shinnosuke: Yep. Of when I first saw the Ninninger's giant robo.

Nico: Yep.

I went up to Banno.

Me: You will never torment everyone again.

I painted a Kanji on him and gave him the Black Gates. He was found guilty and he was fading.

Banno: NO! THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING!

Me: Oh it is. Give my regards to Kazu fucker.

I walked away.

Banno: DAMN YOU HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STOR… (FADES)

He was now a forgotten memory!

Brody: Show's over, ninjas win!

Eli: Yes they do!

Shinnosuke: Finally, we're through with Banno for good.

Nico: But, we're not done yet, Shinnosuke, there's a malevolent Fire Giant that we need to deal with, and he should arrive in 3… 2… 1!

?: (Demonic Voice) **Lincoln Loud, I will have my revenge on you for stealing my sword from me!**

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Thor: I knew there's no mistaking that voice. You can come out from your infernal hiding place, Surtur.

A massive Fire Giant came out in a tornado of superhot blazing flames, and it was none other than the malevolent Fire Giant, Surtur.

Thor: Surtur, I should've known you'd be here.

Surtur: **And soon, all of you will be reduced to ashes, along with the pest who has stolen my sword!**

Onewa: Sorry, Surtur, but your days of trying to bring Ragnarok to Asgard are about to end here and now.

Lincoln: And by our hands. Plus, you were unworthy to wield the Twilight Sword, because in its eyes, you are no warrior, you are a malevolent monster who desires only destruction, and we don't take kindly to monsters like you.

Suddenly, Onewa's blue eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, he unholstered his massive Onewa's Earthquake Stone Toa Greatsword of Stone Justice from his back, and as he approached Surtur, he left orange energy, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Onewa: I can never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against mankind and Asgard for many eons, Surtur, so many innocent souls have died because of you, and now, I'll see to it that all of their souls are avenged here and now.

Suddenly, Onewa was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stones surrounding the vortex, there's a Stone Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Onewa emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Onewa grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black-colored chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with orange highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon blue eyes and an orange energy aura with stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Stone with the Stone Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems in the gold stone links and orange crystal links and an orange Stone Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Onewa's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Stone, and they're surrounded by stones. Suddenly, Onewa felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Onewa has on a pair of large black pants with stones on the legs, grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large orange weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large blue orbs.

Suddenly, Onewa's massive Onewa's Earthquake Stone Toa Greatsword of Stone Justicesword was surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of orange energy with stones, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Onewa's Earthquake Stone Toa Broadsword of Stone Justice, it's a brand-new massive large broadsword with the symbol of the Stone Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange Toa heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Onewa has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden stone Toa head with blue gems for eyes and a blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Onewa, Toa Mata of Stone, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Drive Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stone, Stone Toa, and Phoenixes"

オネワ、ストーンのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカの兄弟でチームメイト、ドライブ仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、そしてテトリダックスの破壊者とボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、石、石トーア、フェニックスの達人

Onewa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNIT INFINITY SMASHING STONEQUAKE TOA MATA ANGEL OF STONE JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Onewa's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Surtur saw it, the Fire Giant fell into a demonic rage and summoned an army of Fire Demons to kill him and Lincoln, but Lincoln fired beams of ice from his massive large Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and it hit and froze the Fire Demons and it killed them. Then, he fired a massive ball of ice at Surtur and it hurt him badly, since he's a Fire Giant.

Nico: Whoa, Onewa's transformed, awesome!

Me: And Lincoln got rid of Surtur's Fire Demon army by firing ice at them, and he fired a blast of ice at Surtur and it really got him feeling the chills.

Onewa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Smashing Stone Toa and Divine Stone Brotherhood Will) **But, we're just getting started.**

**Lincoln, are you ready, brother?**

Lincoln already had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Onewa.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **I'm ready, Onewa. Time to put an end to your reign of destruction and fiery death, Surtur.**

Onewa and Lincoln went after Surtur, who fired blasts of fire at them, but they absorbed the fire blasts and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, stones, Stone Toa, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Surtur, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked Surtur with their massive large broadswords and left scars on him.

Then, Lincoln fired two blasts of ice which hits Surtur on his legs, and he fell to his knees, and Lincoln kicked Surtur in the stomach by encasing his feet in ice and he fell onto his back. Then, Lincoln kept his ice-encased feet pinned onto Surtur's back, and then, we saw Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely, as he then began sucking in and absorbing and assimilating all of Surtur's powers and abilities. Then, Onewa and Lincoln brought their massive large broadswords down onto Surtur's neck and beheaded him, and his evil spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Onewa and Lincoln did to Surtur as they holster their massive large broadswords on their wider and muscular backs and power down, and Onewa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Whoa, now that was one awesome battle you guys waged against Surtur.

Onewa: And Lincoln did awesome using ice against that Fire Giant.

Lincoln: Yep, and since ice is the one thing Surtur is weak against, I used it to my advantage.

Me: And you even encased your feet in ice and dealt some powerful blows on him, that was really awesome!

Nico: You said it, and with your ice-encased feet keeping him pinned to the ground, you sucked out and absorbed and assimilated all of Surtur's powers over fire and abilities, and you both delivered the final blow by beheading that beast.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys. Now, to take care of Surtur's body for good.

Lincoln sprouted out his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with Cell's suction stingers, and he stabbed them onto Surtur's headless body, and he began absorbing him into his body, and when Lincoln was done, nothing was left and the tails went back into him.

Nico: Awesome, and now, Surtur the Malevolent Fire Giant is finally destroyed for good, and he'll never plague Asgard or Earth ever again.

Lincoln: You said it, and now, we need to prepare for tomorrow is Onua's mission with the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Onua: You said it, this is going to be awesome seeing them again.

Lincoln: And of course, they're already going to be pissed when they find out Swartz had Eyecons of the 310 Core and Non-Core members of The Masters of Evil.

Shinnosuke: You said it, and we were pissed at what that liar did, I hope we make him suffer dearly for this.

Lincoln: It won't be long, Shinnosuke, the clock's already ticking for Swartz, and we've been doing an awesome job in stopping Swartz' schemes and pissing him off even more.

Me: You got that right. Turn our friends into Another Riders, Another Rangers, and Another Omnitrix Aliens and lie to them, will he?! I'm so looking forward to the day we rid the world of him.

Nico: Same here, J.D.

We were back on Earth.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker Villains has fallen, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider allies, Kamen Riders Drive, Mach, and Chaser! May their alliance last until justice is a concept foreign to all.

Me: That is for sure!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Looks like it's the end of the road for Banno!

General Schwarz: Indeed it is.

Me: 4 words for him in the Black Gates: Kiss my Fucking Ass!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: The Japanese Turbo Weapons that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Nico: They sure did.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: I'm gonna love it here with you guys

Catarina: Same with me.

10,000 Volt Ghost: You girls won't regret it.

Zavok: Now, let's celebrate by going back to that Photo Booth and taking victory photos.

Nico: Now you're talking!

Shinnosuke: Guys thank you for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke: (To the viewers) Just remember guys, you mess with the law and you will answer to me and the almighty Team Loud

Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep and now it's number 7 done. Great job everyone. Tomorrow we go meet the Ghost team. So get ready for more awesome ghost hunting.

Danny Phantom: Aw yeah!

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and went to the mall and had more photo ops and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile back in Japan the Ghost Kamen Rider Team was getting ready for our arrival.

Takeru: This is gonna be so awesome and I can't wait to kick some Gamma butt.

Mikoto; Me too Takeru. And we'll make Adel pay for his crimes.

Takeru: We sure will. Lets go!

They activated their Eyecons!

Ghost Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen..

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 7 done.

WOOHOO! This was awesome and amazing!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tracer, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading an island on a scary storm planet. The planet is called Hurricala and the island is gonna be in the middle of the eye of a perpetual hurricane and the storms all over the planet are so intense that they never die and nothing would be able to survive in them. We're going to meet a winged mermaid there and we're going to battle Patrick Ross from Species 2 who is back from the dead to get revenge for me killing him and all his alien children and ruining his plan to wipe out humanity in Chapter 124. And Xenia the Xerneas is gonna transform against him to make sure that he never returns. That monster has killed so many people and he is now going to pay big time. Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Big Chill! This one is gonna have powerful Endothermic Flames. And we're going to meet an MTG Gene-slammer for Lightning Elemental named Xenia Orromov and she is from Russia and she is a powerful lightning power master and knows so much about history and even knows how to make awesome dessert noodles. We're also going to meet a winged mermaid on the planet. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of The Witcher, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Emhyr var Emreis. And they're going to meet a Nekroz of Areadbhair Gene-Slammer named Meridia Draganuisce, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland, and she's Lincoln's classmate in Woodshop who taught Lincoln how to hold his breath for long periods of time. She and Lincoln would explore and swim in lakes and underwater and one time, they found a treasure. Lincoln made Meridia a beautiful bikini of aqua blue color plus her favorite decorations and constellations. While they were underwater, she actually kissed Lincoln and their kiss had lasted 10 minutes. and Eli's in for a big surprise: Meridia's the cousin of Ariel from The Little Mermaid, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion. The next part of the saga is gonna be a spooky one and we're going to meet the Ghost Kamen Rider Team and help them destroy Adel. We're going to make that monster pay for his crimes against the Spirit world.

See you tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 08 - Ghost

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tracer, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to an amazing and distant planet that was supposed to be a really interesting one.

Me: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be interesting to see.

Arrietty: Me too.

Qin: Yeah same with me.

Fu: I have a feeling it will.

Tracer: (British Accent) I'm looking forward to this one too.

Kaoruko: Me too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tracer.

Tracer: Anytime Nico but when I'm not with Overwatch you can call me Lena.

Nico: Okay then. But it's gonna be awesome having you with us.

Tracer: It sure is. And it's an honor to go with you.

Me: Always awesome to have you with us.

Tracer: Nico, before you say anything, I'm sorry for what the Talon Agents pulled on J.D. and the Loud Kids.

Nico: I'm okay. I can't believe that Sombra was able to get passed our security like that.

Me: You got to admire her skills in thievery.

Qin: Yeah that was something.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Well it's a really ugly story. It was when we first met Overwatch.

I went over what happened in the events of Chapter 1237 and it was not pretty. When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: WHOA! So they thought Nico was a traitor!?

Lola: Yeah we were completely judgmental back then.

Lana: We were total idiots.

Lily: Me, Laney and Lincoln stood by Nico.

Me: It took some hard reprimanding.

Nico: Sombra actually is pretty cool once you get to know her.

Me: She sure is.

Tracer: Yeah she is a great master of Espionage. Her real name is Olivia Colomar and she is a really amazing and great spy and hacker from Mexico.

Me: She would get along great with Ronnie Anne and the

Casagrandes.

Lola: Yeah she sure would.

Laney: But to be able to get inside our security like that is very impressive.

Me: And Sombra used the moment we were out fighting Bill Cipher as the perfect opportunity.

Laney: She sure did.

Qin: Yeah that was really impressive.

Camie: That is amazing. She, Mata Hari and the Cooper Gang would have a huge level of competition.

Nico: No arguments there.

Go: No resurrections for my former dad this time:

Me: No thank goodness.

Nico: The Black Gates will make sure that he never returns.

Varie: That's for sure.

Me: We're here.

We arrived and we saw that we were at a storm planet with a huge and massive perpetual hurricane in the middle of the southern hemisphere and there was a small island in the middle of the eye.

Nico: WOW! This planet looks scary.

Eli: It's not a food planet this time though.

Tsuyu: Lets go see.

We went to the surface and we landed in the middle of the storm and we were on the island and we saw that it was in the middle of the hurricane and it was the only spec of land in the middle of an incredible endless ocean!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! This planet is scary!

Lola: It's a single island in the middle of a massive storm!

Lisa Loud: Gadzooks! This is incredible!

Maria: Wow! This storm looks incredibly mean! And the ocean just goes on forever!

Eli: It sure does!

Aylene C.: Not the best place to call home.

Eiji: Yeah.

Nico: This planet is really wicked though.

Me: Yeah. Hey Ebonwu Me, what is this planet?

J.D. 2: This planet is one that I remember going to ages ago. It's called Hurricala.

Nico: Hurricala? Wow.

J.D. 2: Yeah.

Hurricala is a Storm Super Earth Planet located 12,500 lightyears away from Earth and is constantly enshrouded in perpetual storms that never die.

Qin: Wow!

Haiku: I like this planet.

Brittney: Me too.

Nico: Yesterday was a perfect test run for our cars.

Me: Boy it sure was. We really dominated the tracks and tried out our Legend Item devices in our cars.

Tracer: That was so fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Shinnosuke: That was so awesome that you guys made those.

Lana: It sure was.

We walked around the island.

Shinnosuke: Although to transform, we had to exit our cars.

Me: That was a good call there.

Qin: It sure was.

Kaoruko: Yeah it sure was.

Sirius: Wow. This island is amazing. It's a jungle island in the middle of a massive perpetual hurricane.

The clouds of the hurricane eye wall were massive. They were 15 miles high and the lightning in the storm was incredible. The waves the storm was making all over the place was absolutely phenomenal.

Nico: Wow! The only safe place here on land is this island.

Eli: Yeah. I hope there are people that live in the oceans.

Nico: Some of those people might not be friendly.

Me: They might not be. But if they aren't we'll be ready for them.

Eli: Wait what's that on the ground?

We went over and saw that it was a woman but what we saw REALLY WAS DISGUSTING! She was a mermaid that had her entire abdominal cavity ripped open and she was really busted apart as her organs were strewn all over the place in a bloody and gross fashion!

Nico closed her eyes.

May: Poor girl. (Sees something) Wait look.

We saw bloody footprints walking away from the corpse?

I went over to them and saw that they were baby footprints? What the?

Me: Baby footprints?

Qin: What the? How can that be?

Me: (Realizes something) Wait a second!

I scanned for any foreign DNA inside her and then it found a DNA signature that I thought I would NEVER see again!

Me: (GASP) Oh shit on my tombstone and fuck my corpse! I thought I was rid of that monster for good!

Nico: What is it?

Me: Our old enemy Patrick Ross is here!

Most of us gasped!

Lincoln: That Xenosian nightmare is back!?

Laney: I thought he was gone for good!?

Nico: I can't believe that bastard, Patrick Ross, is back yet again.

Lincoln: I thought I put him down last year with that poison blood attack on my rescue, well, it looks like he's going to learn the hard way.

Me: And through the Black Gates.

Xenia: And I'm going to transform to destroy him.

Lincoln: This is going to be interesting to see you transform, Xenia.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, and this time, we'll be rid of that bastard for good.

Camie: Who is Patrick Ross?

Me: Right you guys don't know about him. He was an old enemy of ours that we faced during the teams old days and it's also on the day we got our lantern rings for the first time. He was the son of a senator and he became the first ever man to go to Mars while it was still a dead world.

I went over his history and it was NOT PRETTY!

---

Patrick Ross is the main antagonist in the 1998 film Species II. He was originally an astronaut but while on a mission on Mars he was infected with alien DNA that turned him into a monstrous being.

He was portrayed by Justin Lazard.

Patrick Ross and his three-person space crew arrive to Mars within 6 months. They first collect soil samples (and unknowingly find dormant alien DNA, which infects them by coming on board) and place the flag of the United States of America to symbolize that the human race has crossed the vast ocean of stars from Earth to Mars. A seven-minute time gap occurs at NASA, after which Patrick comes to and tells them there is no problem at all, looking forward to returning home to Earth, unaware that he and his crew have been exposed to the alien DNA contained within the soil samples.

Upon returning to Earth 6 months later, he and his crew are under strict quarantine in which they must not engage in sexual activity for ten days. However, Patrick begins to disregard the advice, as during the night of a fundraiser, he is seen making out with a woman known as the Debutante in a lounge room. When he is called to give a speech, the Debutante invites him to her hotel suite upstairs when he's done. After the fundraiser, he goes up to the hotel suite to find the Debutante accompanied by another woman she says is her sister. Later, he is seen having unprotected sex with the Debutante and then her sister, which results in both women undergoing accelerated pregnancies with his alien hybrid children, killing them in the process.

The next day after he takes his sons conceived through the Debutante and her sister to his family barn to hide them, he tries to consult with his father, unable to remember what happened after the fundraiser, but his father ignores his problems, believing his son will one day be the President of the United States, advising him to keep his priorities straight.

On the night of the final day of the quarantine, he is with his fiancée, Melissa, at his country lodge, and Melissa begins to try and have sex with him, but he doesn't feel up to it. She tells him to relax, that she will do all the work, and the next day, he awakes to find her dead and another hybrid child born. He decides to commit suicide and dresses in his military uniform, takes a shotgun, and blows his head off, just as his friend, Dennis Gamble watches. Seconds later, his head regenerates and the alien side of him takes control, with the drive to mate with as many women as possible and produce as much offspring as possible. His victims and the mothers of his children are mostly prostitutes and strippers, whom he either buries or leaves behind after they give birth to his children, taking the said children back to his family barn.

He later attempts to mate with another woman he finds at a supermarket and discovers that he is being watched through a telepathic link with Eve, who was bombarded with radiation to awaken her dormant alien genes to initiate telepathic contact with Patrick. He releases the woman and makes an attempt to get away, but is apprehended by Press and Dennis, who were looking for him. Unable to reach Eve when brought to the facility she's kept in, he escapes and heads back to the barn.

Burgess then confronts Senator Ross with irrefutable evidence of Patrick's infection and demands that he'll help bring Patrick in. Afraid that the military will kill Patrick instead, Ross deduces he is at the barn, which is on property listed in Patrick's late mother's maiden name. When Ross apologizes to his son for treating him so coldly and tells him they will seek treatment for Patrick's infection together, Patrick's human side returns and he tearfully embraces his father. Suddenly, the alien side violently reasserts itself, killing Ross. Completely broken to his alien instincts, Patrick helps his hybrid children to cocoon, awaiting their rebirth as adults so that they can mate with humans, hoping to eventually destroy mankind.

Meanwhile, Laura finds out that Dennis had resisted infection from the alien DNA due to his carrying a genetic flaw, and makes plans to infect the alien species with Dennis' DNA, as the species lacks immunity to human genetic diseases. As the team prepares, Eve breaks free from the lab to find Patrick. The team tails her, finds the barn and kills Patrick's brood. Eve and Patrick finally encounter each other, undress and amorously perform a mating ritual in which they quickly transform into their alien forms, but are interrupted by Press, who tries to get Eve to get away from Patrick. Patrick then transforms into an even more monstrous alien form and quickly overpowers Press and Dennis. Then Laura begs Eve for help, appealing to her human side. Eve impales Patrick with her back fins by extending them. But Patrick then turns on her and seemingly kills her. Press then stabs Patrick in the back with a pitchfork coated with Dennis' blood, causing Patrick to die and disintegrate, putting an end to his reign of terror against mankind.

Patrick is later given a funeral to remember the human that he was and not the alien beast that he became after going to Mars.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is horrifying!

Sirius: And disgusting too!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

I then went over the events of Chapter 124 and how we killed him the first time.

---

(X-Files Theme Plays)

It starts out in my room. I was looking up stuff on my computer when

I found a strange news report.

Me: What's this? "Series of unexplained murders have been petrifying Columbia, Maryland. Government facility believes that the murders are because of alien DNA that is inside astronaut hero Patrick Ross, son of United States Senator Judson Ross who made the first ever successful manned trip to Mars. Ross is impregnating women like crazy and is believed to be making children that will do the same and destroy the Earth." That's horrible! We have to stop him.

A mysterious blue light appeared out of nowhere and I heard a voice.

?: J.D. Knudson of sector 2814.

Me: Who said that?

?: Up here.

I saw where the blue light was coming from. It was from a Blue Lantern Power Ring. But this one was different.

Me: (Gasp) A Blue Lantern Ring.

Ring: Yes J.D. You have the capacity for great hope and the ability to instill hope into others. Should you choose to accept, you will be enrolled into the Blue Lantern Corps as the last Blue Lantern.

Me: Last Blue Lantern? What happened?

Ring: The Blue Lanterns were wiped out by the Red Lanterns in the dimension where this ring came from. As a last resort, it was created as an experiment to provide it with unlimited power and will never need recharging.

Me: That's terrible. I'm so sorry. I will carry on the Blue Lantern legacy and rebuild the Blue Lantern Corps.

I held out my hand and the ring went onto my right middle finger.

Me: IN FEARFUL DAY, IN RAGING NIGHT; WITH STRONG

HEARTS FULL OUR SOULS IGNITE; WHEN ALL SEEMS LOST IN THE WAR OF LIGHT, LOOK TO THE STARS FOR HOPE BURNS BRIGHT!

I now had a Blue and black sleeveless body suit and it had a sash that had the Blue Lantern emblem on it and the symbol of the Blue Lantern Corps was emblazened on my forehead.

I look at myself in the mirror and I saw that my eyes were ocean blue instead of green.

Me: Wow look at me. I look awesome as a Blue Lantern. Now I got to get a team together and if there are anymore Lantern Rings around then I have a feeling I know who they are for.

I slide down a the orange slide.

Lincoln was reading comics when I came in.

Me: Hey Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey J.D. whoa! You're now a Blue Lantern!? This is amazing.

Me: I was shocked myself. Blue was never really my color but I look great.

Linka: I believe it.

Me: I have a story to tell. Lincoln can you get the girls, Naruto, Sasuke and team? I've got quite a story to tell.

Lincoln: Sure.

10 minutes later, everyone was gathered.

Lynn: J.D. you look incredible.

Me: I know. I'm actually the last Blue Lantern.

Linka: There are no more Blue Lanterns at all?

Me: No. The ring I have came from a another dimension. The Blue

Lanterns were wiped out by the Red Lanterns.

Lori: Where does the Blue Lantern Corp come from?

Me: They were based on the Planet Odym. A beautiful jungle planet that has lush jungles, beautiful oceans and is considered a very peaceful world.

Luna: That sounds amazing dudes.

Starfire: The planet Odym is a very beautiful planet. It's considered a vacation paradise for the people of Tamaran.

Raven: I've heard alot about Odym. It's beautiful and is considered as one of the most peaceful planets in the Universe.

Terra: That's amazing.

Luan: What does the Blue Lantern Corps do?

Me: Well that is a long story. Ever since the beginning of time, 7 rainbow lights that embody certain emotions were spread throughout the vast distances of the cosmos. These lights became known as the Emotion Spectrum. From Red to Violet. Red represents Rage, Orange represents Avarice, Yellow represents Fear, Green represents Will, Blue represents Hope, Indigo represents Compassion and Violet represents Love. Blue is what I am. I am a Blue Lantern of Hope.

Varie: That's incredible honey.

Jessie: Yeah. I never even knew such a power even existed.

Lynn: None of us have.

Lola: I wish I could be a Lantern.

Me: It doesn't work that way Lola. You have to emit a very strong emotion on the spectrum on the emotions I've said. Naruto, you have alot of hope in you. Would you like to become a Blue Lantern?

Naruto: I would be honored big bro.

Me: Ring, can you replicate yourself so that other members can join?

Ring: Yes I can.

Me: Great. Please replicate.

The ring became another Blue Lantern ring like mine.

Naruto held out his hand and the ring went on to Naruto's middle finger. Naruto recited the oath and his clothes were now blue and black.

Naruto: I look awesome.

Sakura: You sure do Naruto.

Then a violet light shined in.

?: Sakura Haruno of Sector 2814.

Sakura: Who's there?

Me: Sakura look above you.

I pointed above her and she saw a Violet Lantern Power Ring.

Sakura: Are you a Violet Lantern Ring?

Ring: Yes Sakura. You have great love and have felt great loss in your heart.

Sakura: Yes. But I love Naruto as much as we all do.

Ring: Yes. You can help him. Take our ring and recite our oath.

The ring went onto Sakura's middle finger and she recited the Violet Lantern oath.

Sakura: FOR THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE FULL OF FRIGHT, FOR THOSE ALONE IN BLACKEST NIGHT, ACCEPT OUR RING AND JOIN OUR FIGHT, LOVE CONQUERS ALL WITH VIOLET LIGHT!

Sakura now had a violet sleeveless battle suit and skirt and she had purple boots and her headband had the Star Sapphire Symbol on it. Sakura looked in the mirror.

Sakura: I look incredible.

Naruto: Sakura you do look amazing.

Sakura: Thank you Naruto.

Me: Star Sapphire's have the same function to replicate their rings. Star Sapphires come from the planet Zamaron. It's a crystal planet home to a warrior race.

Starfire: Zamaron is widely feared on Tamaran. My people and the Zamarons have been in an endless verbal war with eachother.

Laney: A interstellar cold war. I've seen these in science fiction novels.

Starfire: Yes. They are very powerful people and they have immortality and cosmic level energy manipulation powers.

Naruto: Wow. That's incredible.

Fu: No kidding.

Sakura replicated her ring and made one for each of Naruto's future wives.

Everyone received a power ring from each of the Lantern Corps. Lynn, Flame Princess, Kiba, Moka, Volcana, Ronnie Anne, and Sasuke received Red Lantern Rings. They came from the Planet Ysmault.

Lola, Lori, Lady Tsunade (Young), and Lisa received Orange Lantern Rings. They came from Planet Ookara.

Rock Lee, Laney, Leni, Jessie, Clyde, Woody, Beast Boy, Robin, Liam, Cyborg, Zach, Gabrielle, and Penny got Green Lantern Rings.

Lana, Jeri, Aylene, Kushina (Young), Terra, Riley, Boruto, Lily, Kole, Lincoln, Edd, Ed, Linka, and Luna were now Blue Lanterns.

Lucy, Luan, Shino, Itachi, Sasuko, Argent, Raven, Choji, Eddy, Bumblebee and Tabby were now Yellow Lanterns.

Sansho, Kushina (Adult), Hinata, Sarada, Himawari, Varie, Max, Nudge and Angel received Indigo Lantern Rings.

Me: All right now that we're all Lanterns we have a new mission. An alien presense has been terrorizing Columbia, Maryland and the culprit is Patrick Ross.

Laney: Patrick Ross? Didn't he just get back from Mars?

Lisa: Affirmative Laney. He became the 1st ever man to land on Mars and collect samples of the soil and dust.

Me: That's right. He was infected by alien DNA and his humanity was destroyed. He wants to bare children that will replace humanity as the dominent species of this planet.

Starfire: That's horrible!

Terra: Yeah. We have to stop him.

Linka: And we will.

Me: All right. We are now known as Team Rainbow Emotion! Lets roll!

We all fly to Columbia, Maryland and in 2 hours we arrive at a government research facility.

Lincoln: What are we doing here J.D.?

Me: Patrick is here. I can sense it.

We all run in and we saw Patrick attacking the crew in order to get to a woman named Eve.

Patrick: Open the door! NOW!

I fire a blue beam at Patrick and it analyzed him.

Ring: Analysis confirmed. Patrick Ross has been contaminated with DNA from the Xenosian Species. Xenosians are a predatory hybridized race that have been notoriously feared throughout the Universe. Their goal is to replace all life in the Universe with their kind and make it all populated by only their kind.

Me: That's crazy! That's intergalactic bigotry! Ring what planet do the Xenosian's come from?

Ring: The planet they come from is located in the Andromeda Galaxy. It's name is Xenos IX.

Me: The Andromeda Galaxy? That far away? That's amazing.

Lincoln: We have a lifeform from the Andromeda Galaxy? Incredible!

Lola: How can these creatures be that evil?

Laney: They just are and they need to be wiped out.

Moka: Agreed.

Me: Ring can you cure Patrick and make him human again?

Ring: Negative. Patrick is too far infected to be cured. Termination is highly recommended.

Me: Well then lets blast him.

I fire a stream of fire at him and it burned him bad. But he regenerated and revealed his true form.

Varie: [To Patrick] You're one ugly freak of nature.

Laney: Whoa! He is ugly!

Me: He is really ugly. And I thought Orochimaru was hideous.

Lana: Me too. He is worse.

Me: Varie you go help the woman over there. We'll hold him off.

Varie: Okay.

Varie ran to her and I fired lightning at Patrick.

Laney entangled Patrick in bramble vines and he was trying to break out of them.

Laney: He's really strong.

Me: You can do it Laney!

Press and Dr. Laura came and helped us.

Press: Eat this you freak! [fires his gun at Patrick's head]

But the bullets weren't having any effect on him.

Lola: Bullets can't stop him! Lets see how he likes fire. [Throws a fireball and it hits Patrick and his head explodes] Gotcha!

But Patrick regenerates his head.

Lana: He grew his head back. How about some ice? Mizore?

Mizore: Don't mind if I do.

Lana and Mizore fired a stream of blue wind and it froze Patrick's arms and they shattered off and he roared in pain. But he regenerated his arms.

Lana: Ice won't work either.

Me: What will it take to kill this monster?

Ring: Xenosians absolutely dislike diseased human blood and any small amount of it will kill them.

Me: That's interesting. Diseased blood.

Dr. Laura: We have blood samples in storage.

Me: Go get them quick!

Dr. Laura ran and went to get the blood. Lisa went with her.

Varie was talking to the woman.

Varie: So you were crafted by Xenosian DNA infused into an embryo Eve?

Eve: Yes.

Varie: That's very interesting. But I want to tell you. Patrick is a monster that wants to destroy all of mankind.

Eve: Yes. I realize that now. I don't want to reproduce and mate anymore. I want to help humanity out and make the world a better place. But I can't fight my mating urges.

Varie: I might be able to help you with that.

Eve: Okay. Go for it.

Varie: Here goes.

Varie fired a blue ring beam and it made her sterile.

Varie: It worked.

Eve: Now get me out of here. I want to help you all.

Hinata appeared and she gave Eve an Indigo Lantern Ring.

Hinata: You can help us all out with this.

Eve: Okay. Thank you.

Eve put the ring on her right middle finger and recited the Indigo Lantern Oath.

Eve: TOR LOREK SAN BOR NAKKA MUR, NATROMO FAAN TORNEK WAT UR, TER LANTERN KER LO ABINSUR, TAAN LEK LEK NOK FORMORROW SUR!

Eve now has an indigo staff and animal hide clothes and tattoos of the Indigo Tribe on her body.

Eve: Thank you for helping me Hinata.

Hinata: Nok. Your welcome Eve. Now lets get Patrick.

Eve: Lets.

Varie: Come on.

Varie, Eve and Hinata went back to the fight and hit Patrick with light beams.

Lisa and Dr. Laura arrived with the blood.

Lisa: Okay I hope this is enough to destroy him.

Dr. Laura: Yes Lisa. This blood has HIV in it.

Naruto took out a kunai and handed it to me.

Me: Thanks bro.

I take the blood and coat the kunai in it.

Me: Lets see you taste this Patrick!

I throw the kunai and it impaled him in the back and it was burning him like acid.

Varie: Whoa! Diseased blood burns Xenosians like acid!

Eve: That is very potent.

Hinata: Nok. It'll be the end of him in a few seconds.

Lola: Nonetheless at least we won't have to see Patrick's ugly face ever again.

Lucy: Agreed. He really was a monster. A true monster that needed to be destroyed.

Aylene: Yeah. I don't like aliens. No offense Starfire.

Starfire: None taken Aylene.

Me: Lets finish him off. Lisa can I have the rest of the blood?

Lisa: Certainly J.D.

She hands me the blood pouch.

Me: Hope you're thirsty.

I threw the blood and it splashed all over Patrick and completely dissolved him into green slime.

Lola: Gross!

Penny: That was yucky!

Lily: No kidding. It's hard to imagine that he went from hero of man to a ruthless and remorseless alien killer.

Leni: I'm glad he totes got what he deserved.

Luna: No kidding dude.

Luan: He sure was Alienated! [Rimshot] [Laughs] Get it?

Me, Varie, Aylene, Eddy, Jeri, Jessie, Naruto and Sakura laughed.

Me: (Laughs) Good one Luan.

Lincoln: But how did this facility get alien DNA all the way from the Andromeda Galaxy?

Me: Yeah. That's what we would like to know. The Andromeda Galaxy is 2.3 million lightyears away from Earth.

Press: Well it was back when we sent a message into space with SETI.

Dr. Laura: It was with the Arecibo Message.

Lisa: Fascinating and yes I am familiar with the Arecibo Message. It's an interstellar radio message that was sent into space.

Me: I've read about that. It's a radio dot code message that shows information by color. It was created in 1974. White is the numbers 1 through 10, purple is the atomic formulas of Hydrogen, carbon, nitrogen, oxygen and phosphorus, Green is the nucleotides sugars and bases, Blue & White is the DNA double helix structure, Red, Blue/White & White respectively is a human, the physical height and dimensions of a human and the number of people on Earth, Yellow is the Sun and our Solar System's 9 planets and Purple, White and Blue is the Arecibo Radio Telescope where it was sent from in Puerto Rico.

Dr. Laura: That's right. We received a message back and it was a genetic code and we replicated it and experimented with it.

Varie: That's dangerous. You guys were playing with fire.

Press: Yes. We had an encounter with this alien before. It was 3 years ago. We almost got ourselves killed because of it.

Laney: It sounds like the Xenosians have been nothing but trouble to you all.

Dr. Laura: Yeah.

Eve: I can't believe that I'm a hybrid of a race that wants to destroy the Universe.

Varie: Not destroy. Replace. The Xenosians want to replace all life in the Universe with only their kind.

Lucy: That is just despicable. I may be a girl of darkness but that is going way too far.

Gabrielle: (British Accent) I agree Lucy.

Press: Well hopefully we've seen the last of the Xenosians.

Me: Not quite. Patrick has children at his home and they're coming here.

We turn toward the exit and we all see lots of young boys turning a corner in a hall.

Me: Whoa. Patrick sure was busy all by himself. I can't believe he killed so many people and all these boys are the result.

Lincoln: How many are there?

Sakura counted them.

Sakura: There's 30 of them.

Linka: Patrick sure has moved fast.

Eve: They have to be destroyed.

Aylene: I agree. There's only one place for them: The Sun.

Varie: Go to it Aylene.

Aylene had a blue aura around her and she entombed all the boys in a blue bubble and she took off.

She went into space and approached the Sun.

Aylene: Wow! I didn't know the Sun was this big up close.

She released the bubble and the alien boys were vaporized instantly.

Aylene: That's that.

She went back and landed.

Later we decided that the Xenosian DNA was too dangerous to use for all of Humanity and it all had to be destroyed immediately. We all gathered up everything from the experiments and DNA and Lola, Flame Princess and Sasuke incinerated everything related to it. Eve decided to help everyone in Team Rainbow Emotion. We had a press conference in Washington D.C. and explained everything. Everyone all over the world was shocked and horrified. But we saved the entire Universe from a horrible and disgusting fate.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: Wow! So that's how you guys got your lantern rings!

Eli: That is amazing! But Patrick is a monster!

Laney: Yeah. He went from human to alien abomination in an instant.

Magine: This is turning out to be a horror filled day. And it's getting my blood pumping!

Nico: Yeah and wew meet the Ghost Riders soon.

Eli: This is perfect for this.

Lola: We got to find the baby that did this though.

Me: Xenosians grow really fast so it won't be too hard to find. Especially with this blood trail.

Eli: Lets burn this body first.

Aylene C.: Good idea.

I fired a blast of fire and incinerated the body into ashes.

Nico: Rest in peace.

Me: Yeah.

We went and followed the tracks and then we saw something on a rock.

Me: What's that?

We saw a baby.

Me: There's the baby.

Nico: Look how fast he grew. He looks like he's 3 years old now.

Me: Xenosians have an accelerated growth span.

Lola: Yep.

He saw us.

I looked at it with demonic red eyes.

He then transformed into a HIDEOUS FREAK OF NATURE AND SNARLED FEROCIOUSLY!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Eli: HORRIFYING!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But he doesn't like Fire!

Nico: NUOVA STAR!

The 4-Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed and Nico threw a ball of fire and it hit the alien baby and he exploded into a massive pillar of flames and was incinerated in an instant!

Me: That's it for that horrible offspring.

Nico: Now to find Ross.

Eli: He's close. I can feel it.

Qin: He can't be too far behind.

Nico: Stay alert everyone.

We walked around some more and then we heard crying.

Me: Crying?

Eli: Look there.

We saw a little girl and she was a mermaid with angel wings and she had black hair.

Qin: Oh no.

She went up to her.

Qin: Are you okay?

Winged Mermaid: (Crying) A monster! He killed my mother!

Qin: (Gasp) Oh man.

Qin put her hand on her shoulder.

Qin: It's gonna be okay. You're safe now. You're among friends.

Winged Mermaid: Who are you?

Qin: My name is Qin Chen. I'm one of the members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Mara: Oh wow! You guys are legends all over. My name is Mara.

Qin: Pleasure to meet you. Was that mermaid we saw earlier that was killed your mother?

Mara: Yes. (Crying!) She told me to run as he killed her!

Qin hugged her.

Qin: It's okay Mara. It's okay. I'll take care of you.

Mara: You will?

Qin: I sure will.

She hugged her and Qin had officially adopted Mara.

Nico: Congrats, sis.

Qin: Thanks Nico.

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh. We got company.

We saw a figure coming towards us and it was a man in a blue bloody shirt and black pants and it was PATRICK ROSS AND HE WAS BEYOND PISSED!

Me: Patrick Ross!

Patrick Ross: You took everything from me!

Me: We had to Patrick! You are a danger to the entirety of the human race!

Patrick Ross: Humanity is a menace to my people!

Me: That's a lie Patrick! You were going to kill them all! You killed 30 people that day!

Patrick Ross: And I will continue to kill!

Nico: And killing someone's mother today isn't enough for you?!

Qin: You took an innocent little girls mother away from her and made her an orphan!

Me: I can't believe this monster made you into a ruthless killing machine Patrick! Not only that but you killed your own father! You assassinated your own father in cold blood! This monster made you this way! Is there one single shred of humanity still left in you!? Any at all!?

Patrick Ross: That side of me is gone for good!

Me: You really are lost! This monster robbed you of the very man that you once were! You were a hero that went to mars and you became a man that inspired many people for many years to come. Now you are nothing but a savage and remorseless killing machine hellbent on destroying life in the entire universe! In fact Patrick, I feel sorry for you.

Patrick Ross: Why?

Me: Because you were human once and look at you now. You let this monster take over your body and kill your humanity.

Nico: In fact J.D. did the right thing by killing you. Otherwise the body count would have been much higher.

Varie: Yeah!

Me: You killed your own father, the man that once thought you were going to become the President of The United States. But now that you are this monster, there is no hope for you.

Maria: Yeah! You are a former shell of the man you once were.

Kaito: (gets out Drive gear) Now, all that's left is to put you out of your misery!

Zocks: (gets out Ghost gear) This is for Takeru.

Kaito got a Drive Sword and Zocks got a Ghost Sword!

Me: You really went beyond the Moral Event Horizon, Patrick. The man you once were deserves a proper burial.

But then I sensed a tiny spark of his humanity still there.

Me: There is hope left!

I fired a beam of light and it hit him and separated him! His human side was now outside and his alien side in its human form was there too!

Patrick Ross: I'm free! I'm Free!

He went over to me! He hugged me.

Patrick Ross: Thank you J.D.!

Me: You're welcome Patrick.

Patrick Ross: And I'm ready to face the consequences.

Me: I understand. But we still have your alien half to deal with.

His Alien Side turned into a HORRIFYING AND SCARY NIGHTMARISH QUADRUPEDAL MONSTROSITY! IT ROARED INCREDIBLY FEROCIOUSLY!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Eli: YOU ARE ONE UGLY MOTHERFUCKER!

Patrick Ross: THAT'S MY ALIEN HALF!? (CRYING) WHAT HAVE I TURNED INTO!?

He dropped to the ground in guilt and cried hard!

Nico: Time to kill this monster!

Me: It hates Diseased blood!

I took out a dagger and slashed my wrist and coated the dagger in my poisonous blood!

Nico fired fireballs at the creature and it roared in pain as it was being burned by the explosions!

KRABBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

It was roaring in agony!

Lola: Take that!

Xenia the Xerenas: That's right, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Xenia the Xerneas' blue eyes turn neon blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, deer, trees, and crystals, and as she approached Patrick Ross, she left rainbow energy, elemental forces, deer, trees, and crystals with every step.

Xenia the Xerneas: Patrick Ross, I will never forgive you for what you've done in killing so many innocent people and trying to wipe out humanity with your alien spawn. This time, I will make sure that you stay dead for good, and you will never come back.

Suddenly, Xenia the Xerneas was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with elemental forces, trees, and colorful crystals surrounding it, there's Xerneas running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Xenia the Xerneas emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Xenia the Xerneas grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, deer, trees, and crystals surrounding her, she has Xerneas with the Sun in its antlers emblazoned on her forehead, she has Xerneas earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers and her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with rainbow gems in the gold flame links and rainbow crystal links when her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha merged with her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love and a rainbow deer-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Xerneas with rainbow gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers, she has on a sleeveless dark blue midriff top, blue skirt with Xerneas on it, blue pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elemental forces, deer, and trees on the coattails and on the back is Xerneas with elemental forces surrounding her. Suddenly, Xenia the Xerneas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with multi-colored tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern Ring on her left ring finger. Xenia the Xerneas has a brand-new large broadsword in her right hand called Xerneas' Elemental Life Broadsword of Eternal Life Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Xerneas etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold deer heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold deer heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the deer heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Xerneas' head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below Xerneas that said, "Xenia the Xerneas, the Legendary Pokémon, Sister of Yvetal, Giver of Life, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of The Villain Teams of The Many Regions, Destroyer and Slayer of of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Friend of Many, and Master of Elemental Forces, Life, Fairy Aura, and Deers"

ゼニア・ザ・ゼルネアス、伝説のポケモン、イヴェタルの妹、生命の贈り主、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、多くの地域の悪党チームの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、多くの友人、エレメンタルフォース、生命、妖精のオーラ、鹿のマスター

Xenia the Xerneas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY LEGENDARY XERNEAS LIFE FAIRY AURA ANGEL OF DIVINE FAIRY LIFE AND DIVINE AURA LOVE!

We were amazed by Xenia the Xerneas' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when I saw Xenia the Xerneas, I had an atomic red blush on my face and hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Patrick Ross saw it, he went mad and transformed into his ugly alien form and he tried to kill her, but Xenia the Xerneas threw a bag of sickle cell blood which splashed on him and it burned him like acid, and she fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with fairy aura, elemental forces, deer, colored crystals, and trees, which hits Patrick Ross and it hurt him really badly, and it pissed him off badly.

Me: Whoa, Xenia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Xenia the Xerneas: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Legendary Xerneas and Divine Fairy Life) **I feel incredible, J.D. Now, to take care of this ugly monster.**

Xenia the Xerneas went after Patrick Ross, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, elemental forces, colored crystals, deer, fairy aura, and trees, which exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, she attacked him with her brand-new large broadsword and she left painful bleeding scars on him as he screamed in excruciating pain and I also transformed into Super Angel Infinity Xelnaga and unholstered my massive sword from my wider and muscular back and went to help Xenia, and I also attacked the ugly bastard with my massive sword, and left painful scars on him, and he was also burned because the blade was also coated with sickle cell blood from a bag I took out. and as his spirit appeared, I drew a kanji on his forehead, and he was found guilty by the many people he's killed on his rampage, and he was being erased by The Black Gates.

I then threw my dagger and it stabbed him right in his black heart!

FEROCIOUS ROAR OF AGONY!

Nico: That has to hurt!

Mara: Nice throw!

Qin: YEAH!

The blood was dissolving him and he died in an instant as he turned into a pile of green slime!

Qin: GEEZ!

Mara: Yuck!

His spirit appeared, I drew a kanji on his forehead, and he was found guilty by the many people he's killed on his rampage, and he was being erased by The Black Gates.

Alien Patrick Ross: DAMN YOU, J.D. KNUDSON! (Fades Away)

Nico: Good riddance.

Eli: Yeah!

Patrick was crying hard. But he knew that he had to face the consequences of his crimes. So he was ready to go to jail.

Me: Are you sure you want to go to prison for everything Patrick?

Patrick Ross: (Crying) It's what I have to do to atone for everything I did. I hurt so many lives and I don't deserve to walk the world again.

Qin: (Sympathetically) Patrick.

Patrick Ross: (reaches for Shinnosuke's door gun) In fact-

Shinnosuke: (pulls it away) Oh no! You're not committing suicide!

Me: Patrick you tried to kill yourself before and it didn't work. That's what lead to your alien half taking over.

Patrick Ross: You're right. I'm ready to go to jail.

Me: Okay.

I snapped my fingers and beamed him to the Uranus Prison. He will be cared for by the guards after I tell them everything when we get back.

Me: We still have the Another Omnitrix Alien to find.

We then saw a figure in the sky and it looked like a bird.

Nico: What's that?

Fluttershy: Is that a bird?

Me: No I think it's…

It was a Black Evolved Necrofriggian!

Me: It's an Another Ultimate Big Chill!

It landed in front of us!

Qin: WHOA!

Mara: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: This is gonna be a cold one.

Another Ultimate Big Chill: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Me: (Gasp) That voice! Anastasia Tremaine XXIII!?

Another Ultimate Big Chill: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: Wait. Tremaine? Are you related to…

Another Ultimate Big Chill: Yes. I am the descendant of Lady Tremaine.

Me: That's Cinderella's evil wicked stepmother. I didn't know she and Drisella and Anastasia were your ancestors.

Albedo turned into Negative Big Chill and then into Negative Ultimate Big Chill.

Negative Ultimate Big Chill: I have a feeling she's based more on Anastasia.

Me: Yeah. Anastasia never talked about her ancestry.

Another Ultimate Big Chill: Yes. The reason is because I hated my ancestor Lady Tremaine.

Nico: Join the club. We hate her and Drisella just as bad. The reason is because they killed Cinderella's father.

Qin: We found out that they poisoned him just to get his money and power.

Eli: What a heartless fiend!

Earth: Yeah no kidding there!

Another Ultimate Big Chill: Yeah.

Nico: But how do you know her J.D.?

Me: Anastasia is a Pizza Delivery girl and I helped her deliver pizzas to the most impossible of places. I helped her deliver a pizza to the Arctic and got her a huge tip.

Another Ultimate Big Chill: I didn't have powers back then but now I do. I got beautiful red, orange and yellow butterfly wings. And endothermic fire powers.

Qin: That is cool.

Mara: Yeah!

Lola: Wow!

Me: Also I take it you heard about your ancestor being exiled?

Another Ultimate Big Chill: I sure did. I still don't see why you keep Lady Tremaine alive on that planet.

Nico: (activates Trumbipular's Ridewatch) Because she's nothing compared to the likes of Maleficent. She's even one of the classic Disney villains not affliated with Maleficent.

Another Ultimate Big Chill: Good reason.

Nico activated it and he got Trumbipular's legs like Tusk does for Zyuohgers!

Nico: Whoa that was weird.

Nico jumped.

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE EYES OF TRUTH BY ENIGMA PLAYS)

The Eyes of Truth

Are always watching you

Alsyn Gazryn Zeregleenn

Aduu shig mal shig torolzonoo khuoo

(In the distance the mirage stands out like horses and cattle.

Very glad to see my beloved son.)

Je me regarde (I look at myself)

Je me sens (I feel myself)

Je vois des enfants (I see the children)

Je suis enfant! (I am a child!)

Nico had leaves and elephants swirl around him and then…

KRASMASH!

He smashed onto the ground and huge trees grew instantly!

Me: YEAH!

They knocked Another Ultimate Big Chill all over.

Maria: Tusk would be proud.

Me: He sure would!

Mara: Wow! That song was cool.

Qin: We all have awesome voices Mara. Watch this one.

She used the core medals for Captain Cold, Blizzard Lord and Evil Ice Man.

Her sword turned into a blade of subzero arctic cold!

Nico: Bonechilling cold!

Qin: Wow!

Mara: Cool!

Mara was flying with her wings.

Qin: Yeah! (Activate's Captain Cold's Ridewatch)

(ANGELS BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND ANGELS SWIRL AROUND HER AND HER EYES GLOWED NEON BLUE)

Sparkling angel, I believe

You are my saviour in my time of need

Blinded by faith, I couldn't hear

All the whispers, the warning's so clear

I see the angels

I'll lead them to your door

There's no escape now

No mercy no more

No remorse 'cause I still remember

The smile when you tore me apart

You took my heart

Deceived me right from the start

You showed me dreams

I wish they'd turn into real

You broke the promise

And made me realise

It was all just a lie (just a lie)

Sparkling angel, I couldn't see

Your dark intentions, your feelings for me

Fallen angel, tell me why

What is the reason? The thorn in your eye

I see the angels

I'll lead them to your door

There's no escape now

No mercy no more

No remorse 'cause I still remember

The smile when you tore me apart

You took my heart

Deceived me right from the start

You showed me dreams

I wish they'd turn into real

You broke the promise

And made me realise

It was all just a lie

Could have been forever

Now we have reached the end

This world may have failed you

It doesn't give the reason why

You could have chosen a different path in life

The smile when you tore me apart

You took my heart

Deceived me right from the start

You showed me dreams

I wished they'd turn into real

You broke a promise

And made me realise

It was all just a lie

Could have been forever

Now we have reached the end

She spread wings of ice and danced and fired waves of ice and Another Ultimate Big Chill fired a massive blast of black endothermic fire and the blasts hit and a massive crystal cluster exploded out and formed!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was cold!

Vroon avoided an endothermic fire blast.

Vroon: Nice try! But now, I'm wise to Big Chill's tricks!

Me: That's right! But that was cool! Lets see how you like this one. (Activate's Radioactive Man's Ridewatch)

(POISON BY ALICE COOPER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EXPLOSIONS AND FIREWORKS BLAST ALL OVER ME)

Your cruel device

Your blood, like ice

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Your mouth, so hot

Your web, I'm caught

Your skin, so wet

Black lace, on sweat

I hear you calling and it's needles and pins (and pins)

I wanna hurt you just to hear you screaming my name

Don't want to touch you but you're under my skin (deep in)

I wanna kiss you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna to hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna to kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

Yeah, well I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

Runnin' deep inside my veins

Burnin' deep inside my brain (poison)

Poisoning (poison)

I don't want to break these chains (poison)

Poison

(Poison) I don't want to break these chains (poison)

I danced and fired a wave of fire and it formed into hot and sexy girls in sadomasochistic clothes and they walked over to Another Ultimate Big Chill as explosions blasted all over and fire formed around them and they hugged her and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down!

May: WHOA! That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Wow! Alice Cooper would be proud!

Me: I love many of his songs!

Tracer: Cheers, love! The calvalry's here!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Me: Awesome! TALLYHO!

Tracer: Nice love!

Mara: May I try one?

Qin: Sure Mara.

Mara: My mom sang me this. (DIVINELY SINGING BEHIND WALLS OF STONE BY DAVID ARKENSTONE)

Post muros lapideous

hanc noctem tuti sumus

ab omnibus periculis

hanc noctern tuti sumus

Pueri terrae

Protegine nos hanc noctem

ab omnibus periculis

nos tuere hanc noctem

Post muros lapideos

non timebimus

fortiter nos gerimus

non timebimus

She glowed in a powerful aura of blue energy and then she fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Another Ultimate Big Chill and knocked her down and then to our surprise, I caught the Ultimate Big Chill Ridewatch and purified it and we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WOW! That was unbelievable!

Then a Lightning Elemental of MTG came!

Nico: WHOA! A Lightning Elemental!

Lightning Elemental: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) Aw shoot! I missed my entrance!

Nico: Xenia Orromov!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes.

Xenia Orromov: Awesome to see you again comrade Nico.

I went over to Anastasia and picked her up.

Anastasia Tremaine XXIII: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You're okay now.

Xenia Orromov: That was amazing though.

Qin: Wow! Way to go Mara!

Mara: That was awesome!

Me: Wow! How did you do that?

Mara: I have this mysterious power that enables me to use the elements every time I sing songs.

Tracer: That was most amazing love.

Xenia Orromov: Really amazing!

Nico: You can still get a chance to show off your powers in the bonding time today.

Xenia Orromov: Good idea. But it's great to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here Xenia.

Qin: Wow! My own daughter is growing up fast.

Mara: And I'm proud to be your daughter new mom.

Nico: So awesome.

Tracer: What's your favorite memory of Nico, Xenia?

Xenia Orromov: Well I make the best fruit noodles ever. I made Nico my famous Chocolate Banana Dessert Noodles. They are noodles made with bananas and they have chocolate sauce on them.

Qin: Man I remember those noodles. They were so delicious.

Maria: Wow those sound tasty.

Lola: Yeah! We'll have to try some.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia Orromov: I'm also a history wiz. Me and Nico did a project on the Russian Bolshevik Revolution of 1918 and what lead to the Tsarhood falling from power and we got an A+ on it.

Nico: Good times.

Qin: That was amazing. I remember that.

Varie: Wow!

Nico and Xenia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Xenia.

Xenia Orromov: Me too Nico.

We later went back home and we told everyone what happened and more and I later went to the Uranus Prison and told the guards what happened with Patrick Ross. He was sentenced to 30 Life Terms in prison without parole. But he was gonna be there for a long time. But in the eyes of many it was not his fault. The Alien inside him MADE him do it. The guards and some of the inmates there took pity on him. They would give him plenty of kindness and compassion.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Tyler Bowman are heading to the world of The Witcher, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to destroy Emhyr var Emreis.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of The Witcher, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to destroy Emhyr var Emreis.

Me: That's right, big guy.

Lincoln: And it's great that we're exploring the world that you all came from, Adda the White, Abigail, Celina, Deidre Ademeyn, Sabrina Glevissig, Morenn the Dryad, Shani, and Triss Merigold.

Adda the White: It's been some time since we've last been here.

Sabrina Glevissig: And now, we'll have a chance to put an end to

Emhyr var Emris.

Lincoln: I know, and what you girls told me about him, he's a tyrannical monster who needs to put down for good. And thanks for joining us, Tyler.

Tyler Bowman: You're welcome, Lincoln. And if I'm not mistaken, there's no doubt we'll also run into the legendary Witcher, Geralt of Rivia.

Lincoln: And he'll also be after Emhyr var Emris, no doubt. But, first things first, time to expose his crimes to the people.

We were right near Nilfgaard, the capital of The Nilfgaardian Empire and we were also hiding in the shadows. Then, Lincoln projected the crimes of Emhyr var Emris and when the people saw it, they were truly horrified: Emhyr var Emris wasn't the great emperor the people saw him as: he was now exposed as a tyrannical extremist and who attempted to commit incest with his own daughter, Ciri, and it caused the people to leave in droves.

Lincoln: Excellent. Now, to cause some chaos and carnage within the soldiers.

Then, Lincoln had casted a curse and the troops of the Nilfgaardian Empire began seeing their own comrades as demons, and one by one, they began killing each other until there was nothing left but pools of blood.

Nico: Whoa, not only did you expose Emhyr var Emris for the villain that he really is, but your curse that you casted on the soldiers caused them to see their own comrades as demons and they began to kill each other.

Me: That's truly what I call chaos and carnage.

Kotarō Fūma: Quite disruptive of you, Lincoln, exposing a man's lies to the people he rules over and causing some chaos with that curse of yours, truly impressive.

Lincoln: Now, to take care of Emhyr var Emris.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, along with Geralt of Rivia and Ciri, but they've been cornered by Emhyr var Emris, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Time to dethrone that tyrant, guys. I've found the three girls, along with Geralt of Rivia and Ciri, but they've been cornered by Emhyr var Emris, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Irish Accent) Let's put an end to him for good.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Nekroz of Areadbhair, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Nekroz of Areadbhair, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Irish accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Meridia Draganuisce, but we'll talk later, we must strike down Emhyr var Emris while the capital's now in chaos with its people leaving and its soldiers killing one another thanks to my curse.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Acheron, and it allowed the three girls to get away. When Geralt of Rivia and Ciri saw us, they were honored to see us, but when Emhyr var Emris saw us, he was enraged.

Emhyr var Emris: First, my subjects flee in droves and my soldiers have been killing each other, and now, you show up, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! How many annoying pests do I have to put down?!

Lincoln: Your crimes have already finally caught up to you, Emhyr var Emris. And shall I tell you a little something: I was the one who projected all your crimes to your people and I was the one who put that curse on your soldiers and made them kill each other. It was only a matter of time before your crimes would catch up to you, and now, it's time to pay the price.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Tyler Bowman, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Emhyr var Emreis, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Geralt and Lincoln casted Igni and fired stream of fires, and it hits Emhyr var Emreis, and the fires incinerated him and Lincoln painted a kanji on his forehead and he was found guilty by all those he killed and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Geralt of Rivia: Thanks for the assistance, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and it's also good to see you all again, Adda the White, Abigail, Celina, Deidre Ademeyn, Sabrina Glevissig, Morenn the Dryad, Shani, and Triss Merigold.

Adda the White: You too, Geralt.

Me: It's indeed an honor to meet you, Geralt.

Geralt of Rivia: You too, J.D., and I'm glad that Adda the White, Abigail, Celina, Deidre Ademeyn, Sabrina Glevissig, Morenn the Dryad, Shani, and Triss Merigold are now part of your harem, Lincoln, and I know you'll take good care of them.

Lincoln: You have my word, Geralt. And now, we're rid of that tyrant, Emhyr var Emreis, and his empire is gone for good. (To Meridia Draganuisce) And it's so good to see you again, Meridia Draganuisce.

Meridia Draganuisce reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful aqua blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Nekroz of Areadbhair, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue fur knee guards, aqua blue pants, aqua blue shoes, and long sleeveless aqua blue trenchcoat with water and mermaids on the coattails, and Nekroz of Areadbhair on the back, and holstered on her back a large Nekroz of Areadbhair-themed greatsword with Nekroz of Areadbhair etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, aqua blue angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large aqua blue gem surrounded by aqua blue angel wings for the pommel.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long

time.

Lincoln went up to Meridia Draganuisce and they hugged, and Lisa Vampirdinumbră's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Meridia Draganuisce, she's my Guardian Angel from Ireland, and my classmate in Woodshop. She also taught me how to hold my breath for long periods of time.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Lincoln: It gets even more awesome, we would explore and swim in lakes and underwater and one time, we found a treasure. I also made Meridia a beautiful bikini of aqua blue color plus her favorite decorations and constellations, plus, while they were underwater, she actually kissed me and our kiss had lasted 10 minutes.

Me: An underwater kiss lasting ten minutes, that's really awesome and romantic.

Lincoln: You said it, and Eli, you're in for a big surprise: Meridia's the cousin of Ariel.

Eli's eyes went wide.

Eli: What?! She's Ariel's cousin?

Attina: It's true, she is Ariel's cousin, Eli, and it's so awesome that she's also one of your Guardian Angels, Linky, and it's so good to see you again, Cousin Meridia.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) You too, Cousins Attina, Alana, Adella, Aquata, Arista, and Andrina.

Lincoln: And it also still stunned me that she's Ariel's cousin even now, and Meridia hates Luan with a blazing passion, that's why Luan's not here.

Nico: Uh oh, what did that prank-crazy evil genius do to earn her hatred?

Me: Whatever Dark Luan did, it couldn't be good.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Meridia Draganuisce's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and aqua blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Meridia.

Meridia Draganuisce had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Meridia Draganuisce's waist and Meridia Draganuisce wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Meridia Draganuisce's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Kuchiha from Amatsuki, Kuga Akine and Mariko the Ghost from Elegant Yokai Apartment Life.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kuchiha from Amatsuki, Kuga Akine and Mariko the Ghost from Elegant Yokai Apartment Life.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kuchiha: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kuchiha and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Emhyr var Emreis, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and

Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kuchiha: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and the two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kuchiha: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kuchiha, Kuga Akine, and Mariko the Ghost with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after Emhyr var Emreis in the world of The Witcher.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in showing Emhyr var Emreis' crimes to his people, which had caused them to leave and then casting that curse that caused the empire's men to turn against one another and ultimately, him and Geralt of Rivia destroying Emhyr var Emreis by casting Igni and it incinerated him and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Meridia Draganuisce have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town. And when Lincoln told everyone else of Meridia Draganuisce and what she did in teaching Lincoln how to hold his breath for long periods of time, along with swimming in lakes and exploring underwater and finding a treasure one time, along with Lincoln making Meridia a beautiful bikini of aqua blue color plus her favorite decorations and constellations, and when they were underwater, she actually kissed him and the kiss lasted 10 minutes, and the big surprise being that she's Ariel's cousin, that really stunned and amazed everyone, and Lincoln also merged the world of The Witcher with ours.

Maria: Whoa, now that's really awesome! And that she's also Ariel's cousin, that's really amazing.

Ariel: It sure is, and it's so good to see you again, Meridia.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) You too, Cousin Ariel and Uncle Triton.

King Triton: You too, Meridia. And you've grown a lot from the little girl that I knew into a beautiful woman, and what amazed me was that you've been Lincoln's Guardian Angel for a long time, and you've protected him from those who sought him harm, and there's someone else who also wants to see you again.

Then, Queen Athena came out, and when Meridia saw her, she had tears in her eyes and then, she ran over to Queen Athena and she hugged.

Queen Athena: I've missed you so much, Little Meridia. But, it's so good to finally see you again.

Lincoln: And Meridia, you can also thank Eli for killing the monster for killing Queen Athena, Davy Jones.

Eli: He had to pay for his crimes, what a monster.

Nico: You said it.

---

After destroying Emhyr var Emreis, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Meridia Draganuisce saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Meridia, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Meridia, can you explain to us why you hate Luan with a blazing passion, and we know it's something that her Dark Side had done.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) I'll gladly tell you, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were swimming underwater in Lake Eddy and we were having a good time. But, then, we saw some colored dye in the water and when we got out, the aqua blue bikini Lincoln made for me was dyed white and his orange shorts were dyed white, and we both freaked out. Then, Lincoln heard the sound of crazed laughter, thanks to his vampire powers, and he knew who made that sound, as he fired a blast of water and trapped the person inside it: it was Luan. I was so furious at Luan, I wanted to attack her, but since Lincoln trapped her in a ball of water, he already made sure she got her just desserts. But, she was in big trouble when Lincoln called his parents, and when he told them and the other sisters of what Luan did, the other sisters wanted to pulverize her, but the parents stepped in and they had Luan grounded and put in an isolation cube in the basement for nine weeks for that stunt, and ever since then, Luan had earned my blazing hatred.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: She ruined something that Lincoln made for you, and all for a laugh, Dark Luan, you are a monster.

Me: She sure is, but we're glad she got The Black Gates.

Lori: We all are.

Leni: And Meridia, look what I got.

Leni got out the beautiful aqua blue-colored bikini with her favorite decorations and constellations that Lincoln made and Luan ruined with her tye-dye bomb prank.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) Why, that's… !

Leni: Ever since Luan's tye-dye prank ruined the bikini Lincoln made for you, I've been working on a way to restore the color to your bikini. So, I used some aqua color dye to apply it to the areas that were affected by Luan's dye prank, and over time, it was good as new again.

Lincoln: Leni worked so hard on it, Meridia.

Meridia went up to Leni, and she hugged her.

Me: Wow, so that's the…

Lori: Yep, and it literally looked beautiful when Lincoln first made it, but what Luan did, she basically ruined his hard work and all for her sick amusement again, that Dark Luan's crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Nico: Sheesh. And I thought the pranks Connor did because of his dark side were just as bad.

Alicia Chan: Oh, they were just as bad.

Leandro Chan: (Shudders) I couldn't forget that your brother got me a couple of times with those pranks of his, April Fools really did bring out the evil prank genius in him, but I'm so glad that Dark Connor's imprisoned for life.

Lincoln: You said it, Mr. Chan.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, a bright light descended on the World Tree Estate, and we had to cover our eyes. When the bright lights faded, we uncovered our eyes, but we soon found out that the world of the anime, Attacker You, has merged with ours.

Lincoln: Wow, You, Nami, Eri, look, your world has merged with ours.

You Hazuki: That's awesome.

Nami Hayase: You said it.

Eri Takigawa: This is incredible.

Nico: And we'll definitely enjoy some volleyball matches in the future.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico.

We were so looking forward to any future adventures now that the world of Attacker You has merged with our world.

---

Later at the park we were there for some awesome bonding time.

Nico: Naruto, you and your wives are up for bonding time next.

Naruto: All right! Looking forward to this one.

Sakura Haruno: Me too Naruto!

Fu: Yeah!

Me: This will be so awesome to spend time with my bro too.

Qin and Mara were swimming in the lake at the park and it was so awesome. Qin was dressed in a smoking hot green Bikini and Mara was loving the swimming she was doing with her new mom.

Yugito: This is gonna be so awesome.

We went to go talk and bond.

Nico: Naruto, are you happy about how your life turned out?

Naruto: You better believe I am Nico.

Me: That's my bro for you.

Camie: How did you guys meet?

Me: Well it happened in 150,000 years Hence.

I told them everything about what happened in that time frame and how I met Naruto after he was kicked out of the orphanage. I took him in and adopted him as my brother and I trained him in everything I knew and more.

Camie: Wow! That is awesome!

Naruto: It sure is. Bro has been helping me get stronger and stronger and stronger over the years.

Sakura Haruno: And he trained lots of us too in many things we know as well.

Gaara: And Naruto and J.D. all have become a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Me: Yeah. We called ourselves the Knights of The New Fire.

Rin Nohara: It's like a group based on the 3 Musketeers.

Tsuyu: That is cool! Did you guys have an oath?

Me: We sure did. Want to see it?

Nico: Sure.

We stood up and had our swords held up.

Me and the Knights: WHEN HOPE IS LOST, FIRE WILL REKINDLE IT. WHEN LOVE IS REPLACED BY HATE, FIRE WILL REIGNITE IT. ALL EVIL SHALL KNOW THE PAIN OF FIRE. THE KNIGHTS OF THE NEW FIRE SHALL SAVE ALL!

When it was done everyone cheered!

Nico: That was a cool oath!

Me: I made it as a combination of the Three Musketeers Oath and the Oath of The Swords of Justice.

Eli: Very awesome.

Nico: Some of the Hidden Leaf bad guys would put others to shame.

Me: Yeah they sure would. But we destroyed them all thank goodness.

Itachi: That is a true fact there.

Lola: It's hard to imagine that they were all that evil.

Lana: And one of them appeared during the Ambassador Missions of Pohatu too.

Pohatu: Yeah Danzo came back.

Me: Yep.

Naruto: I know. Hard to Imagine.

Konan: And so did my former fellow Akatsuki members including my dark self.

Laney: Yeah that was crazy.

Ino: It sure was. Lady Tsunade was practically having a field day from all that.

Nico: We've also had some fun killing Evil Sasukes.

Me: We always have fun doing that. And it's still going on to this day.

Sasuke: It sure is. I can't believe that I would let my powerlust and hatred grow so out of control like that.

Nicole: Thank goodness I saved you from that fate.

Nico: Yeah.

Pakura: Lots of awesome times too.

Me: Not only that but we've accomplished so much for the Five Great Nations. Not just in 150,000 years but in the 21st Century too.

Hinata: We sure did. So many of our lost ninjas are back with us.

Tenten: That is amazing too.

Nico: Others aren't so lucky.

Me: Yeah.

Sasame: I just can't believe that Orochimaru lied to all of us.

Kotohime: And looking back I'm wondering if it was wise to even follow that snake.

Me: No it wasn't.

Rin Nohara: Not after everything he did.

Lola: He was a monster to the Nth Degree.

Nicole: That is a fact. (See's a light in a tree) And speaking of monsters.

Nicole threw a rock and it hit something!

BONK!

Then a figure fell out and it was Jiraiya who was peeking on girls by the lake!

CRASH!

Nico: His pervertedness was only useful a few days ago!

Nicole: Maybe so but Jiraiya needs to learn how to grow up and stop peeking on girls. I got to enforce the safety of the dignity of women here.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

Naruto: Pervy sage needs to grow up too sis.

Konan: That's Jiraiya-sensei for you. Always working on his books.

Me: But he's better then Quagmire.

Nicole: True.

We laughed at that.

Then a bunch of girls ran over to Jiraiya and kicked and stomped on him.

We laughed some more.

Eli: But it's always for a funny laugh whenever perverts get pulverized by girls.

Lola: That's for sure.

Yakumo: Yeah that is funny though.

Nico: I hope they don't hurt him too badly.

Nicole: You know how women are when it comes to people like that. Especially when it comes to having their dignity.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli then sensed something.

Eli: Uh oh. Another Ranger coming in.

We saw a figure come in and it was a scary version of Dino Thunder Red! It was ANOTHER DINO THUNDER RED!

Lola: Whoa! Another Dino Thunder Red!

Naruto: Wow!

Me: And I know what Connor's reaction is gonna be.

Nico: And you are?

Another Dino Thunder Red: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows. (LOUD FART)

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: (Snickers) Only one person I know that has a nasty gas problem like that.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and she had green clothes on and she had the kanji for fart on her arm.

おなら

Me: Lexi Sneadly.

Lexi Sneadly: Awesome to see you again J.D. (3 LOUD FARTS) Oops! Sorry.

Nico: Did you eat tons of beans?

Omaima Lexington: No I think I know what she has. (LOUD FART) Sorry. She was born with 2 stomachs like me and has uncontrollable flatulence. (LOUD FART) Sorry. Am I in the ballpark?

Lexi Sneadly: You got a home run there.

Nico: Geez! How do you know her J.D.?

Me: Yeah like Omaima, Lexi was born with 2 stomachs and it gave her uncontrollable flatulence. She can't help it. I defended her from bullies and I would slug anyone that calls her Fart Girl. She hates that name and anyone that calls her that gets a fist punch to the face.

Bully: HEY LOOK GUYS! IT'S FART GIRL!

POW!

I punched the bully square in the face and sent him crashing into a tree and it crushed him!

SMASH!

Bully: I'm hurt now!

Me: You shut up shit for brains!

The bullies ran!

Lexi Sneadly: Thanks J.D. (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Me: No worries. But you're welcome.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Lexi Sneadly: Yep. But he was in a hurry sending me on my way.

Nico: For obvious reasons.

Lexi Sneadly: Yeah he couldn't stand my farting as it burned his nose. But he promised to get my condition cured.

Me: Well he obviously hasn't been taught a lot about medicine. Calabash Syndrome has no cure at all.

Nico: Yeah. You just have to put up with it.

Lexi Sneadly: That's true. (LOUD FARTS)

Nico: Wow.

Me: Sorry we have to do this Lexi. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

She changed into Another Dino Thunder Red.

Nico: (gets out Beetle's Ridewatch) And for obvious reasons, I'm going to summon Beetle's helmet in addition to using his powers.

Me: Wouldn't it be easier to use this?

I pulled out a nose plug.

Nico: Oh right. Forgot. But I'll use this anyway.

He activated it and got Beetle's helmet.

(COME AND GET YOUR LOVE BY REDBONE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRL AROUND HIM AND HE DANCES LIKE STAR LORD)

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your head, yeah

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your mind

And your sign an-a, oh-oh-oh

Hail (hail)

Nothin' the matter with your head

Baby find it, come on and find it

Hail, with it baby

'Cause you're fine

And you're mine, and you look so divine

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

I said-a find it, find it

Go on and love it if you like it, yeah

Hail (hail)

It's your business if you want some, take some

Get it together baby

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Nico was dancing and fired waves of stars all over and he smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Star Lord: Way to go Nico! That's my favorite song!

Nico: I know!

Another Dino Charge Red: That's my favorite song too! I love that song!

Star Lord: You have really awesome taste!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Bonnie Terrez: And this one is for me and Fi. (Activate's Dark Jaden's Ridewatch)

(IN THE DARKNESS BY MACKENZIE PHILLIPS PLAYS)

Bonnie Terrez: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER AND FORMS INTO THE EVIL HEROS)

Demons come from every side (in the darkness is the light)

Holding me on a downward slide (in the darkness is the light)

Gettin' hot the deeper I go (in the darkness is the light)

Into the darkness down below

In the darkness is the light

I live my life in one striat line, the future ahead an' the past behind

Don't wanna go back to yesterday

But I don't know how long I can run this way

A tangled heart w/ tangled vines(in the darkness is the light)

Tangled up in my own lies (in the darkness is the light)

A creature there, in darkness lies (in the darkness is the light)

Why is it that he has my eyes (in the darkness is the light)

I live my life in one striat line, the future ahead an' the past behind

Now I can wall like I never knew

An' they tell me the only way out is through the air

They say the truth will set you free (in the darkness is the light)

Free to be down here on my knees (in the darkness is the light)

But just when I think I've lost my sight (in the darkness is the light)

I cech a glimpse of that beautiful light (in the darkness is the light)

In the darkness is the light

Surrender now and win the fight

This girl's walk of fire and ice

But I come out on the other side of paradise

Oh yeah paradise

My paradise is killing you, is killing you baby

Paradise, paradise

Oh yeah, Oh yeah, Oh yeah

Paradise

She danced gracefully and the Evil HEROS fired waves of element blasts and Bonnie fired lightning and the blasts all hit Another Dino Thunder Red and smashed her down!

Lola: YEAH BABY!

Fi: WAY TO GO SIS!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: Your turn, Xenia.

Xenia Orromov: Here we go!

Xenia had lightning strike around her.

(SCARBOROUGH FAIR BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Xenia Orromov: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING STRIKES AND SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Are you going to Scarborough Fair?

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

Remember me to one who lives there

He once was a true love of mine

Tell him to make me a cambric shirt

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

Without no seams nor needle work

Then he'll be a true love of mine

Have him wash it in yonder dry well

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

Where ne'er a drop of water e'er fell

And then he'll be a true love of mine

Tell him to find me an acre of land

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

Between salt water and the sea strands

Then he'll be a true love of mine

Tell him to reap it with a sickle of leather

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

And gather it all in a bunch of heather

Then he'll be a true love of mine

Are you going to Scarborough Fair?

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

Remember me to one who lives there

He once was a true love of mine

She danced gracefully and fired blasts of lightning and they hit Another Dino Thunder Red and smashed her all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Mara: That was so awesome!

Varie: Yeah it was!

Eli: Now here's one I know. (ACTIVATES EVIL POISON IVY'S RIDEWATCH)

(DIEM EX DEI BY GLOBUS PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY IN LATIN AS LEAVES AND ANGELS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Umbra Dextras, Prima Orbis

Templa Prospice, Diem Ex Dei

Fides Sponsa, Fides Per Dei

Missaes Can Ta, Mistrae Lingua

Umbra Dextras, Umbra Crucis

Umbra Deus, Lucius Dei

Fides Sponsa, Fides Per Dei

Missaes Can Ta, Mistrae Lingua

Umbra Dextras, Umbra Crucis

Umbra Deus, Lucius Dei

Fides Sponsa, Fides Per Dei

Missaes Can Ta, Mistrae Lingua

Ave Vitae, Rex Promissa

Ave Vitae, Rex Veritas

Missae Magnus, Fides En Dei

Missae Magnus, Fides En Dei

Christus Laudmus, Mistraes In God

Eli danced and fired waves of leaves and they formed into angels and they smashed Another Dino Thunder Red all over.

Me: Way to go bro!

Nico: Had enough?

Another Dino Thunder Red: Not yet! But you guys are awesome singers.

Me: We've had lots of Karaoke sessions and practice.

Another Dino Thunder Red: Neat. Now for this.

She pulled out a THERIZINOSAURUS SCYTHE and it was imbued with the powers of Nergal!

Me: She has Dino Thunder Weapons imbued with the powers of all the members of the M.O.E.! Core, Neo-Core and Non-Core.

Qin: Whoa!

Blake: This is gonna be awesome!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and I deflected the blast back and it hit her and electrocuted her all over.

Carly Atlas: Whoa! That was amazing!

Misty Tredwell: It sure was!

Naruto: I got one. I've always wanted to try this one. (ACTIVATE'S RTN PAIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(ON ANGEL'S WINGS BY WESTLIFE PLAYS)

Naruto: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HIM AND WINGS OF LIGHT SPREAD)

I would die for you

Lay down my life for you

The only thing that means everything to me

'Cause when you're in my arms

You make me prouder than

Than anything, I ever could achieve

And you make everything that used to seem so big

Seem to be so small since you arrived

On angel's wings, an angelical formation

Angel's wings like letters in the sky

Now I know no matter what the question

That love is the answer

It's written on angel's wings

And I often wonder why (why)

Someone as flawed as I

Deserves to be as happy as you make me

Oh yeah, so as the years roll by (roll by)

I'll be there by your side

I'll follow you wherever your heart takes me

'Cause you make everything that used to seem so big

Seem to be so small since you arrived

On angel's wings, an angelical formation

Angel's wings like letters in the sky

Now I know no matter what the question

That love is the answer

It's written on angel's wings

Oh, now anyone who's felt the touch of heaven in their lives

Will know the way I'm feeling looking in my baby's eyes

That's why I can't bear to be too far away

I know that God must love me 'cause he sent you to me

On angel's wings, an angelical formation

Angel's wings like letters in the sky

Now I know no matter what the question

That love is the answer

It's written on angel's

Love is the answer

It's written on angel's wings

He sang beautifully and fired waves of light and they hit Another Dino Thunder Red and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to her and picked her up.

LOUD FART!

Lexi Sneadly: (GROANS) What a headache! (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Me: You're okay though.

We picked up all the weapons of Dino Thunder.

We were over in Northeastern Arizona in the Four Corners area and it was awesome to be in a familiar place.

Eli: Wow!

Lola: This is amazing.

Yoko: Happy to be home, Kai?

Kai Green: I sure am. I missed this part of the country ever since I started with you guys and the Plumbers. I can't wait for you to meet my grandfather.

Max Tennyson: I'm sure Wes has been doing good ever since you joined up.

Me: To be honest I love learning so much about the Navajo and I find it all really interesting.

Qin: It sure is neat.

Mara: What are the Navajo?

Qin: An Indian Community that we have here in America. They live around the states of Utah, Arizona, New Mexico and Colorado.

Nico: Yep.

We then arrived at a shop and saw Wes Green.

Wes Green: Kai!

Kai Green: Grandpa!

They went and hugged.

Blob: Hi, Mr. Green!

Wes Green: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to have you all here.

Max Tennyson: And it's good to see you again Wes.

Wes Green: You too Max my friend.

Me: It's awesome to meet you Wes. Kai has told us so many incredible things about you.

Wes Green: I am honored that she has joined up with you all too.

Nico: We're happy she is part of the team.

Ben Tennyson: And it's good to see you Mr. Green.

Wes Green: Ben you look amazing. You've grown into a fine young man. And this must be Riley.

Riley Anderson: That's right. Pleasure to meet you.

Wes Green: It's a pleasure to meet you too.

Ben Tennyson: And you remember Gwen too.

Gwen Tennyson: Good to see you again Mr. Green.

Wes Green: You too Gwen and you've grown into a fine young woman.

Me: So much has happened since you guys have seen each other. I take it you heard that the Yenaldooshi is part of our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Wes Green: I have. And that is amazing that he is your frenemy.

Exhaust: The Yenaldoshi's cool with us too. He and Biowulf get along great.

Me: Yeah. But he wasn't just an ordinary Alien Werewolf as Gwen called it back then. He was what's called a Loboan from the moon Luna Lobo.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: And it wasn't the only one however. There was a mummy that Ben, Gwen and Max encountered over in South Carolina. That was what's called a Thep Khufan from the planet Anur Khufos.

Me: And lastly they encountered Dr. Viktor over in Cape Canaveral, Florida who was really a Transylian from the planet Anur Transyl.

Nico: Yeah.

Wes Green: That is amazing.

Eli: The 3 great aliens of Horror.

Me: Yeah. The Wolfman, Mummy and Frankenstein in Alien Form.

Qin: And Zs'Skayr to complete the set for ghosts.

Wes Green: Although I did not find the name " Benwolf" to be appealing.

Trailbreaker: Sorry, Ben. But Wes is right.

Ben: Yeah it was the first name I could think of back then. So I changed it to Blitzwolfer.

Wes Green: That makes much more sense.

Me: But all in all it was really awesome that Ben and family got to see it all.

Qin: It sure was.

Mara: Yeah it sure is.

---

Later we went back home and we were getting ready for the mission with the Ghost Kamen Riders. We got Wes Green settled into his room at the estate.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome seeing Takeru again.

Onua: It sure will be awesome. I hope we get to thrash some Gammas.

Riku: Just "Some Gammas"? You're thinking too small.

Me: He also means we're going after Adel and his minions too.

Riku: That makes sense too.

Camie: I can't wait to kill that monster.

Nico: You and all of us.

Shinnosuke: It'll be awesome to see Takeru again.

Me: It sure will Shinnosuke. Also during the previous groups of the M.O.E. Battles we used the Eyecons and got to learn all about famous historical figures in our Eyecons.

Shinnosuke: That's cool!

Qin: It was really fun.

Jessie Knudson: And I had to help teach everyone about them from my massively huge big book of history.

Qin: Yeah.

Then Dai Gui, Vypra, Evil Seed, Aqueduct, Mirror Master, Zavok, General Schwarz, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, and Pterodactyl Ghost appeared.

Dai Gui: Can me, Vypra, Evil Seed, Aqueduct, Mirror Master, Zavok, General Schwarz, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Me: I have a feeling the Ghost Kamen Riders are gonna be really busy when we see them.

Qin: Same here.

Vypra: Oh who's this little one?

Qin: This is Mara. She is my new adopted daughter.

Vypra: Wow!

Me: Really big story on her Vypra.

I told them everything and it was shocking! Metaphorically speaking.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (Electrified Voice) Oh man. Poor girl.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Yeah that's awful.

Nightshade: Nico my good man, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to actually meet one that's of Granity next.

Granity: A Gene-slammer of me? That will be interesting to see.

Qin: It sure will.

Aylene C.: Yeah.

Genki: Yeah that will be awesome.

Holly: I agree.

Me: I hope we battle some of Moo's forces too even though Moo was Hakaied.

Nico: Then he might return.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Bouldergeist, an enemy that Mario had fought against in the Ghostly Galaxy. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is there someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and since we're meeting the Ghost Kamen Riders today, we've got a ghost coming after us, it's Bouldergeist, an enemy Mario fought against in the Ghostly Galaxy.

We gasped.

Nico: Bouldergeist?! Oh man, I remembered fighting against that ghost many times when I played Super Mario Galaxy, and it's perfect for today.

Lincoln: Yep, and I remembered fighting against that boulder-covered ghost many times when I played Super Mario Galaxy too. So, when Onua and I fight him today, he's going straight into The Book of Vile Darkness, maybe we can get him an archenemy.

Nico: Good idea, Linc, and this could also be a perfect opportunity for you to show Takeru and Mikoto your Lincoln Phantom form, they know who Danny Phantom is, but wait until they see you as Lincoln Phantom.

Lincoln: Hey, yeah, you're right, they'll be surprised.

Onua: You got that right.

Nico: Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Ghost Kamen Riders and make that monster Adel pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: We're so going to make that monster pay for his crimes against The Spirit World, and send him to The Black Gates for this.

With that we were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and we saw them battling Gammas! They were Alexander Gamma, Yari Gamma, Seiryuto Gamma and Onpu Gamma

Aqueduct: There they are!

Me: And they are battling a bunch of Gammas! Alexander Gamma, Yari Gamma, Seiryuto Gamma and Onpu Gamma!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Lets get them!

We went at them.

Takeru: You guys are gonna pay!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Takeru: Zocks!

We landed.

Me: Now that is an entrance!

Mikoto: Hey guys! You made it!

Me: Wouldn't miss this for the world!

Alexander Gamma: So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here.

Me: Nice to see you again Alexander Gamma.

Alexander Gamma: You remember me. Flattered you do.

Me: Alexander the Great of 4th Century B.C. is perfect for you.

Yari Gamma: I have the spirit of Hōzōin Kakuzenbō In'ei.

Jessie Knudson: The Buddhist Monk of the 16th Century.

Seiryuto Gamma: And you know me. Guan Yu.

Jessie Knudson: Military General of China in 220 A.D.

Onpu Gamma: And me. I'm for Beethoven.

Jessie Knudson: Great Composer of Austria in the 19th Century.

Me: We faced you guys before. So you came back for Round 2.

Cheese: (to Aleander Gamma) I like cereal!

Maria: I don't see this ending well.

Takeru: What's with that one?

Me: You'll have to get used to Cheese. He's a brainless idiot and he makes Billy look smart.

Billy: (Picks his noses and eats his boogers)

Nico: Yuck.

Qin: See?

Makoto: Oh boy.

Cheese: (To Yari Gamma) I like chocolate milk!

Me: Cheese is what we call a underdeveloped moron.

Qin: Yeah but he makes a great annoyance tool.

Mara: (Laughs) He sure is funny.

Makoto: Yeah and he is really annoying the hell out of the Gammas.

Alexander Gamma: (to us) Is it too late for you guys to destroy me right now?

I fired a blast of energy and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught his eyecon and purified it.

Me: What? He was asking for it.

Yari Gamma, annoyed by Cheese, grabbed Eddy's blaster and shot himself in the head.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I grabbed his eyecon and purified it.

Qin: GEEZ!

I gave Eddy his blaster back.

Eddy: Thanks. Boy Cheese really is driving them crazy.

Makoto: Okay, Takeru. Let's finish the other two off!

Takeru: You got it!

They jumped and kicked them both and they too exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Nico: Take that!

I grabbed their eyecons and purified them.

Qin: YEAH!

Mara: That was awesome!

Vypra: Yeah that was!

Cheese: Do it again! Do it again! Do it again! Do it again! Do it again! Do it again!

Me: Okay cheese take five!

Qin: Yeah!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Takeru: But that was awesome!

Nico: Yeah those Gammas have failed this world.

Cassandra: We want to thank you guys for helping out against Fuse's minions.

Nico: Yeah that was so awesome.

Takeru: It sure was and no problem.

Me: And we also owe you guys big time for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Makoto: That was awesome to hear about.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Poliwag jumped into Takeru's arms.

Poliwag: Me and William missed you, Takeru!

Pterodactyl Ghost: (laughs) I bet you both did!

Takeru: I missed you too Poliwag.

William: Same here.

Qin: That's so awesome they missed you.

Mara: It sure is.

Me: We got a lot to talk about. Can we head to the temple?

Takeru: Sure.

We went to the temple.

Skalor: Takeru, is Ore Damashii really your default form?

Takeru: It sure is.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But what happened to you was just absolutely terrible.

Me: That's why we're going to see to it that justice is served. By killing Adel.

We arrived at the temple.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: This temple is really nice.

Takeru: Yeah it's home.

Qin: And it makes a great base of operations for the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Takeru: Yeah it sure does.

Eli: I think it's great.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Takeru: What are those?

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Bonecrusher: Well, Onari DOES make 4.

Poliwag: Think of it as a good reunion treat!

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: Not again.

Takeru: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Lola: Yeah.

Makoto: I can tell you guys have had problems with this.

Me: Some good and some bad.

Zavok: I'm really sorry about how your brother turned out, Alain.

Alain: Adel's not my brother. That man died long ago. But Takeru and Makoto? THEY are my real brothers.

Me: They sure are. And you can count your Fellow Kamen Riders as your family too.

Shinnosuke: That's right.

Eiji: We went through so much all over.

Haruto: Long story on it all.

Frightwig: (hears something) Wait. Do you guys hear something?

Eli: I sense it.

We went outside and then Emma Guntherson gasped as she saw who it was that was making that noise! It was her friend that died from cancer, LAURA! She was a blond hair girl that was in torn up goth clothes.

Emma Guntherson: Laura!?

She looked and saw us and we saw that she was a Zombie!

Me: She's a zombie!

Shawn: Time to kill some zombies!

Me: Wait Shawn! Emma needs to have her heart healed.

I fired a blast of light and it hit Lauren and restored her and then she was unconscious.

Me: Lets get her to the temple!

10,000 Volt Ghost: We might as well prepare lunch. She'll probably be hungry.

Me: Good idea.

She woke up and opened her eyes. They were blue and she then saw Emma crying.

Laura: (Groans) Emma? (Gasp) Emma!

Emma Guntherson: LAURA!

They hugged for the first time in years!

Nico: Wow.

Me: So awesome.

Laura: What happened?

Me: You were brought back from the dead and you were a zombie.

Nico: Good to see you again though Laura.

Laura: Nico? Wow look at you.

Nico: Things have changed a lot.

Laura's stomach growled a lot.

Laura: Man I am really hungry. How long was I dead?

Me: 3 years.

Laura: Jeez!

We made an incredible buffet for her and it was filled with burgers and more.

She was shoveling the food in all over.

Spectra Phantom: Did Adel bring you back as a zombie?

Helios: If he did, that fool just signed his death warrant.

Laura: (Eating) I don't know.

Qin: Please don't talk with your mouth full.

She swallowed.

Laura: Sorry. Just really hungry after being dead.

Sunset Shimmer: Let me see.

She touched her and saw that it WAS ADEL!

Sunset Shimmer: It was Adel

Me: That clinches it.

Inque: Do you feel whole again, Emma?

Emma Guntherson: Yes I sure do Inque!

Me: Soon we'll be ready to take down Adel!

Poliwag: Do you remember me too, Laura?

Mirror Master: You do remember Poliwag, right?

Laura: I sure do. I haven't forgotten.

Qin: That's awesome.

Ludwig Koopa: Nico, which Ridewatches do you have for us this time?

Nico smirked and revealed Ridewatches for Water Hazard, Ampfibian, and their copies.

Nico: I also got blueprints for the Ridewatches of Nanomech, Lodestar, Rath, Terraspin, NRG, Armodrillo, Fasttrack, Chamalien and their copies.

Me: Cool!

Laney Simmons and Olga Astronomonov got the copies and Sakura Haruno and Becky got the originals of Water Hazard and Ampfibian. Katie Kirrington for Nanomech, Hilary Jennings for Fasttrack, Ophelia Nasturtium for Lodestar, Rita Fox for Rath, Francesca Giordano for Terraspin, Sheila Kelsall for NRG, Crystal Wilmington and Emily Lola Sarsaparilla for Chamalien. Mollie, Sasuke, Nikiya, Captain Marvel, Anakin, Donkey Kong, Dana and Sakura Avalon for the rest of the originals.

Evil Seed: Why don't we have the usual battles now?

Nico: Lets do it.

We got ready.

Outside We were ready and then Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Ebon, Felix Faust, and Ben Ravencroft appeared.

Nico: Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Ebon, Felix Faust, and Ben Ravencroft

Webstor: Looks like Laura's back.

Angel: I guess Adel was good for one thing.

Maria: I agree with that statement.

Red Ghost:… we're still killing him, right?

Nico: Absolutely!

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you fought Patrick Ross.

Nico: Yep.

Steam Smythe: How did that go this time?

Me: I separated his alien self from his human half and we destroyed his alien self. He was sent to the Uranus Prison.

Steam Smythe: Oh man.

?: That's crazy!

A figure came out and it was NUNCHUNK BANKI from the Go Onger VS Gekiranger Movie!

---

Because his creator is of the Confrontation Beast-Fist Akugata, Nunchuck Banki can perform Ringi. After being installed with the Dōkokugan Soul, Nunchuck Banki becomes super powerful until he is forced to be shut down by Go-On Red and GekiRed. However, his lifeless body is later used by Long in the form of Long Banki before its destruction by Engine-Oh G12 and SaiDaiGekiRinTohja's combined final attack, The Engine Beast Grand Prix.

---

Eli: Nunchuck Banki! I remember you! You were sent to destroy the rangers.

Nunchuck Banki: Yep.

Eli: Awesome.

Nunchuck Banki: Too bad I never got adapted in America.

Nico: I guess it was because there was never an RPM and Jungle Fury Teamup.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff!

William: Besides, there's nothing wrong with nunchucks. Just ask our two Mikeys.

Me: Yeah!

---

Lucy Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rachnera, Keito, Blackarachnia, Tarantulas, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - Nico's Rescue and battling Patrick Ross's Alien half and Qin Adopting Mara

Core Medals: Webstor, Ayatoriko and Cobweb Hotel Manager

Fullbottles: Webstor and Ayatoriko

---

Webstor was first.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Nico did good fighting Patrick Ross's alien half in his rescue. And Qin Adopted Mara.

Lucy: That was really amazing of her to do that. But Patrick Ross was a bad guy that we faced years ago. It was on the day we got our Lantern Rings.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah we found out that they faced him when they first became lanterns.

Cozy Glow: That was so awesome.

Hex: Boy it sure was cool.

Rachnera: We all thought it was cool.

Keito: Yeah I thought so too. And I should know because I was there.

Blackarachnia: That was really something.

Tarantulas: It most certainly is.

Webstor: That is amazing that all that happened back then. Lets do it!

Lucy used the core medals of Webstor, Ayatoriko and Cobweb Hotel Manager and her sword became a spider sword!

Lucy: Wicked.

Blackarachnia: That is amazing! Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Tarantulas: This is gonna be really fun. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Lucy fired waves of darkness and webs from her sword and tied him up.

Lucy: Amazing.

WEBSTOR! AYATORIKO! BEST MATCH!

She had a string form around her fingers.

Lucy: Ever play Cats Cradle?

Webstor: No.

Lucy: It's not easy.

She formed a 5 tower line made of red string and smashed him all over.

Lucy activated her Ridewatch.

(FLEURS DU MAL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Lucy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Is it you I keep thinking of?

Should I feel like I do?

I've come to know that I miss your love

While I'm not missing you

We run 'til it's gone

Et les fleurs du mal

Won't let you be

You hold the key to an open door

Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal unfold

Comme les fleurs du mal

Dark demons of my soul

Un amour fatal

Been tryin' hard to fight

Comme les fleurs du mal

Les fleurs du mal inside

Un amour fatal

All my life I've been waiting for

In this perfume of pain

To forget when I needed more

Of love's endless refrain

We live and we pray

Pour les fleurs du mal

I've lost my way

What is done will return again

Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal

Comme les fleurs du mal

Un amour fatal

Comme les fleurs du mal

She fired waves of darkness and the group fired waves of energy, magic, stars, bones and lightning and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

* * *

Skyla, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Alusia, Lynn, Lynn Jr., Bambi, Great Stag, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel - Us battling Another Ultimate Big Chill and Mara's amazing power

Core Medals: Angel, Angel (Fairy Tail) and Nayzor

Fullbottles: Angel and Angel (Fairy Tail)

* * *

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Nico, Tracer, and the others did good battling

Another Ultimate Big Chill. But what was Mara's amazing power?

Skyla: They sure did. But in all honesty I don't know what that power was to tell you the truth.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah she sang a song and then she glowed in an awesome aura and fired a blast of lightning.

Scootaloo: It was really cool!

Angel: Sirenoelementia! I've seen this power before.

Whirlwind: You have?

Angel: I sure have but it's an extremely rare power. You sing a song and then you fire elemental blasts depending on the aura color. Sky blue is lightning, green is nature, brown is earth, teal is wind, red is fire, dark blue is water, black is darkness, Yellow is Light, orange is lava, pink is flowers and rainbow is crystal.

Skyla: Wow! That is amazing!

Alusia: I didn't know this kind of power even existed.

Bambi: Me neither!

Lynn: Yeah that is really cool!

Lynn Jr.: That is amazing!

Great Stag: That is really something. I had no idea this was even possible.

Angel: Yeah that is cool. I only saw it once before when I was in the HIVE Academy. But Brother Blood had that student expelled for turning to heroism.

Skyla: Did he kick him out?

Angel: No. He banished her to another planet.

They gasped!

Rainbow Dash: That's horrible!

Angel: Yeah. Lets do it!

Skyla used the Core Medals for Angel, Angel (Fairy Tail) and Nayzor and she got an awesome Angel Wing Sword.

Angel: Awesome!

Skyla: That is cool!

They flew into the air and Skyla fired wind blasts from her sword and blew her all over.

Skyla: Try this on.

ANGEL! ANGEL (FAIRY TAIL)! BEST MATCH!

She got huge angel wings and smashed Angel all over the place with incredible power!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Skyla: WOW!

Skyla activated her Ridewatch.

(DUST IN THE WIND BY KANSAS PLAYS)

Skyla: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND AND RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I close my eyes

Only for a moment, and the moment's gone

All my dreams

Pass before my eyes, a curiosity

Dust in the wind

All they are is dust in the wind

Same old song

Just a drop of water in an endless sea

All we do

Crumbles to the ground, though we refuse to see

Dust in the wind

All we are is dust in the wind

Now don't hang on

Nothing lasts forever but the earth and sky

It slips away

And all your money won't another minute buy

Dust in the wind

All we are is dust in the wind

(All we are is dust in the wind)

Dust in the wind

(Everything is dust in the wind)

Everything is dust in the wind

(In the wind)

They danced and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Zak Saturday, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hand of Nephthys, Olivia Houou, Neith, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - Lincolns' Rescue

Core Medals: Red Ghost, Cheese Monster and Dabi

Fullbottles: Red Ghost and Cheese Monster

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (To Zak) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Witcher. How was it?

Zak: It was really scary. We faced the evil Emhyr var Emreis.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really awesome and epic and it all took place in the year 1263.

Red Ghost: 759 years ago!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was amazing to see.

Sunburn: Yeah and Emhyr was no laughing matter.

Hand of Nephthys: We overthrew him and banished him to the Black Gates.

Olivia Houou: It was so awesome. And I love watching The Witcher.

Neith: That was so awesome.

Red Ghost: Wow! And during the Crusades too in the 13th Century. That's amazing. Lets do it!

Zak used the Core Medals for Red Ghost, Cheese Monster and Dabi and his sword turned into a Blue Flaming Cheese Sword!

Zak: Neat!

He swung it and fired blue flaming cheese bombs and they hit Red Ghost and blasted him all over!

Zak: That is hot!

RED GHOST! CHEESE MONSTER! BEST MATCH!

He got a blaster and fired cheese from it and splatted him all over!

Zak: Nice! Nico would love this!

Nico went up to Red Ghost and licked the cheese off Red Ghost.

Nico: (Slurps) Mmm! Smoked Gouda!

They laughed at him!

Red Ghost: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Nico got out of the way.

Zak activated his Ridewatch.

(SCOTTISH DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Chris Taylor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Emily Tamaki, Diamondhead, Flashwing, Bobby, Vince, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - Meeting a Nekroz of Areadbhair Gene-Slammer

Core Medals: Skalamander, The Proper Patrol, and Evil Crystal Man

Fullbottles: Skalamander and The Proper Patrol

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I heard you guys met a Nekroz of Areadbhair Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Chris Taylor: Her name is Meridia Draganuisce and she comes from Ireland and she is really awesome too.

Rarity: And her hair is simply amazing.

Sweetie Belle: And her Story is just as amazing too.

---

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Meridia, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Meridia, can you explain to us why you hate Luan with a blazing passion, and we know it's something that her Dark Side had done.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) I'll gladly tell you, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were swimming underwater in Lake Eddy and we were having a good time. But, then, we saw some colored dye in the water and when we got out, the aqua blue bikini Lincoln made for me was dyed white and his orange shorts were dyed white, and we both freaked out. Then, Lincoln heard the sound of crazed laughter, thanks to his vampire powers, and he knew who made that sound, as he fired a blast of water and trapped the person inside it: it was Luan. I was so furious at Luan, I wanted to attack her, but since Lincoln trapped her in a ball of water, he already made sure she got her just desserts. But, she was in big trouble when Lincoln called his parents, and when he told them and the other sisters of what Luan did, the other sisters wanted to pulverize her, but the parents stepped in and they had Luan grounded and put in an isolation cube in the basement for nine weeks for that stunt, and ever since then, Luan had earned my blazing hatred.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: She ruined something that Lincoln made for you, and all for a laugh, Dark Luan, you are a monster.

Me: She sure is, but we're glad she got The Black Gates.

Lori: We all are.

Leni: And Meridia, look what I got.

Leni got out the beautiful aqua blue-colored bikini with her favorite decorations and constellations that Lincoln made and Luan ruined with her tye-dye bomb prank.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) Why, that's… !

Leni: Ever since Luan's tye-dye prank ruined the bikini Lincoln made for you, I've been working on a way to restore the color to your bikini. So, I used some aqua color dye to apply it to the areas that were affected by Luan's dye prank, and over time, it was good as new again.

Lincoln: Leni worked so hard on it, Meridia.

Meridia went up to Leni, and she hugged her.

Me: Wow, so that's the…

Lori: Yep, and it literally looked beautiful when Lincoln first made it, but what Luan did, she basically ruined his hard work and all for her sick amusement again, that Dark Luan's crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Nico: Sheesh. And I thought the pranks Connor did because of his dark side were just as bad.

Alicia Chan: Oh, they were just as bad.

Leandro Chan: (Shudders) I couldn't forget that your brother got me a couple of times with those pranks of his, April Fools really did bring out the evil prank genius in him, but I'm so glad that Dark Connor's imprisoned for life.

Lincoln: You said it, Mr. Chan.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Skalamander: Wow! That is good that Leni made her a new bikini but that was awful that Luan did that! And the old Lake Dye trick. That's one of the oldest pranks in the book.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there.

Emily Tamaki: I thought that was so awesome that Leni made her a new bikini too.

Diamondhead: Me too. I can't wait to see what she looks like with it at our waterpark.

Flashwing: Me too. That is awesome.

Bobby: Same here.

Vince: Yeah it will be cool.

Skalamander: It sure will. Lets do it!

Chris used the medals of Skalamander, The Proper Patrol, and Evil Crystal Man and he got a Crystal Blade Sword.

Chris: Awesome!

He slammed the sword into the ground and massive clusters of crystals grew instantly and smashed Skalamander all over.

Chris: WOW!

SKALAMANDER! PROPER PATROL! BEST MATCH!

He got an awesome laser blaster and fired it and it hit Skalamander and he was in a frilly boys outfit made of crystal!

Skalamander: What the!? Okay this is weird.

Chris: That is not the reaction I was expecting.

WAH WAH WAH WAWAWAWAWAWA

Chris activated his Ridewatch.

(IRISH DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

They danced and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Sakura Haruno, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ruth Lincoln, Rocks, Thing, Golem (Monster Rancher), Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - Naruto and his wives bonding time and Qin and Mara Playing

Core Medals: Steam Smythe, Suzaku, and Locomotive Org

Fullbottles: Steam Smythe and Suzaku

---

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) I hope Naruto, you and his wives had a nice bonding time. But I know Qin and Mara had fun Playing with each other.

Sakura: We all had a great time and so did Qin and Mara in the lake.

Applejack: Yeah it was so much fun for us all and we heard so much about their adventures.

Apple Bloom: It was so awesome.

Flashwing: Yeah we all had a lot of fun there.

Ruth Lincoln: Yeah that was great.

Rocks: Yeah it was.

Thing: It was a fun time for us.

Golem: Golem agree.

Steam Smythe: Good. Lets do it!

Sakura used the core medals for Steam Smythe, Suzaku, and Locomotive Org and she got a steampunk lightning sword!

Steam Smythe: That is awesome!

Sakura: It sure is!

She fired waves of lightning and gears and smashed him down.

Sakura: Awesome!

STEAM SMYTHE! SUZAKU! BEST MATCH!

She fired a wave of lightning and gears and smashed him all over.

Sakura: YEAH!

Sakura activated her Ridewatch and Japanese Dance Music played and they danced and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Becky, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Athena the Amazon, Tania, Wonder Woman, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan - Us battling Another Dino Thunder Red

Core Medals: Rich Texan, Eustace and Muddy Sultan

Fullbottles: Rich Texan and Eustace

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (To Becky) You guys did good battling Another Dino Thunder Red. But I hope her farts didn't turn you off.

Becky: No it didn't. We knew that she was having problems like

Omaima Lexington has.

Fluttershy: Yes she can't help it. So we're working on a way to help her.

Tornado Bolt: But Swartz was really in a hurry to send her out. Her farts burned his nose.

Rich Texan: I'm not surprised.

Stealth Elf: But it was awesome facing her.

Athena: It sure was.

Tania: Yeah and it was the goofiest Another Ranger battle ever.

Wonder Woman: I'll say.

Rich Texan: Yeah it sure was. Lets do it!

Becky used Rich Texan, Eustace and Muddy Sultan's Core Medals and her sword turned into a mud gun!

She fired waves of mud and drenched him!

SPLAT!

Becky: Messy!

Lana: MUD!

She jumped into the mud pile and slathered it all over her! It was funny.

They laughed.

Becky: Okay that is funny!

Lana: Oh sorry guys!

She left.

RICH TEXAN! EUSTACE! BEST MATCH!

Becky: (Imitating Eustace) Stupid Dog! You Made me Look Bad!

She pulled out the ugly mask and scared him!

Becky: OOGGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Rich Texan Screamed in fright!

Francesca then came and then…

BONK!

She bonked him on the head with a rolling pin.

Rich Texan: OW! WHAT DID I DO!?

They laughed at that one!

Francesca: Sorry force of habit.

Becky activated Rich Texan's Ridewatch and Country Western Dance music played and they danced and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Batman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Dark Skylanders, Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Xena Warrior Princess, Carol, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Us meeting Kai's father in New Mexico

Core Medals: Black Adam, Cajun Fox, and Luna Dopont

Fullbottles: Black Adam and Cajun Fox

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) I heard you guys met Kai's father in New Mexico. It's about time!

Batman: We met him in Northeastern Arizona and the culture he has is amazing.

Princess Luna: It was cool and Kai is great to have a father like Wes.

Moondust: He is really cool to learn from.

Blackout: He sure is and J.D. has been fascinated with the Navajo culture for a whille.

Helen Lorelai Novamenchikov: (Ukrainian Accent) I agree there myself and it's awesome.

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: It do too. It's cool that J.D. is fascinated by that stuff.

Xena: I agree there too.

Carol: Same here. I've been fascinated with that too.

Black Adam: That is neat. Lets do it!

Batman used the core medals for Black Adam, Cajun Fox, and Luna Dopont and he got a piping hot jambalaya sword.

Batman: A Cajun Food Sword. J.D. would like this one.

Batman swung it and fired waves of cajun food and they went into Black Adam's Mouth and he screamed and steam shot out of his ears as alarm bells rang! He ran around like a chicken with his head cut off!

They laughed!

Blackout: That was funny!

BLACK ADAM! CAJUN FOX! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of Cajun Pasta and they went into his mouth and he screamed in more pain as FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH!

Batman activated his ridewatch and Opera Dance Music played and they fired waves of darkness and lightning and smashed him down.

Lily, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Moira the Horus, Yugi Moto, Eli, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon - Kai is amazing in the ways of the Navajo Indians and Max is lucky to have an amazing friend like Wes Green

Core Medals: Ebon, Ghost of Elias Kingston, and Lightning Lord

Fullbottles: Ebon and Ghost of Elias Kingston

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) Kai's amazing in the ways of the Navajo Indians. Max is lucky to have an amazing friend like Wes Green.

Lily: He has a lot of friends in the Plumbers and that is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: We have a lot of awesome friends like that but J.D. is really fascinated with the Native American Cultures.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is cool! And there are Buffalo in Equestria that are very similar to the Native American Indians.

Spyro: That is really cool. We'll have to see that some day.

Moira: I agree there. That is gonna be so awesome to see.

Yugi: I think it sure will too.

Eli: I agree too.

Ebon: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Lily used Ebon, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Lightning Lord's core medals and her sword turned into a Necro Lightning Sword!

Lily: WOW! A Necro Lightning sword!

She saw a criminal making a run for it with a woman's purse!

Lily: Lets see what this can do.

She fired a blast of black necro lightning and it hit the man and turned him into a 120-year-old man! The cops caught him very easily!

Lily: WHOA!

Ebon: Wow! That sword aged him really fast! And it's perfect because Elias Kingston ages people.

Lily: Yeah! That was awesome!

EBON! GHOST OF ELIAS KINGSTON! BEST MATCH!

Lily: Lets see what this can do.

She saw a man that was about to rape a woman and she formed a portal and sent the man through it and it aged him and he landed in prison as a 120-year-old man!

Ebon: WOW!

Lily: Aging Portals! That is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: That was cool!

Lily activated Ebon's ridewatch and Russian dance music played and they danced and blasted Ebon with magic and water and smashed him down.

---

Ingrid Third, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Yugi Moto, Eli, Mokunaii XI, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - The Ghost Kamen Riders are really awesome and hunt Gamma's based on Ghosts of Figures from history

Core Medals: Felix Faust, Sara Siren, and Evil Magic Man

Fullbottles: Felix Faust and Sara Siren

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) The Ghost Kamen Riders are really awesome. And they hunt Gammas based on Ghosts of Figures from history.

Ingrid Third: That is awesome and cool.

Pinkie Pie: It's more than cool! It's Amazing!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is.

Sprocket: I agree there too. Danny Phantom likes it as well.

Yugi Moto: He sure does.

Eli: I think it's so awesome myself.

Mokunaii XI: It sure is awesome.

Felix Faust: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ingrid used the core medals for Felix Faust, Sara Siren and Evil Magic Man! She got a really awesome magic song sword! She drew in numerous criminals to her and they gave their jewels and valuables they stole to her and we jumped in and arrested them.

Ingrid: A Siren Magic Sword! That is cool!

Felix: That is amazing.

FELIX FAUST! SARA SIREN! BEST MATCH!

She sang a divine tone and numerous Japanese criminals came and gave them their treasure and we arrested them too.

Felix: Wow!

Ingrid activated her Ridewatch and Gothic Dance music played and they danced and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Athena Rollins, Hypnotick, Big Chill, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - The Ghost Team is amazing and it was awful that Takeru died. Adel will pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Ben Ravencroft, Swamp Witch, and The Sanderson Sisters

Fullbottles: Ben Ravencroft and Swamp Witch

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) While it's terrible Takeru died, the Ghost team is still amazing. But Adel will pay for his crimes!

Shannon: You bet he will! And our ancestors would hate him to the Nth Degree!

Princess Celestia: I agree there too!

Amber Morning: Yeah his crimes against the Spirit world cannot go unpunished.

Spotlight: When we kill him all the spirits he killed will be avenged.

Athena Rollins: That is for sure.

Hypnotick: I agree there too as well.

Big Chill: Yes I do too.

Misty Tredwell: Me too there.

Ben Ravencroft: I do too. Lets do it!

Shannon used the Core Medals of Ben Ravencroft, Swamp Witch and The Sanderson Sisters and it formed into a Pitch Black Sword that had the Star of Satan and the Wiccan Tree and had magic around it!

Shannon: Wow! The Sword of Salem Ancestry! And our Ancestors are all witches.

Ben Ravencroft: That's for sure.

She fired waves of magic and they hit Ben and smashed him all over.

Shannon: Wow!

BEN RAVENCROFT! SWAMP WITCH! BEST MAGIC!

Shannon: SMOKE OF DARKNESS! DEMON OF EVIL! TAKE THE FORM OF THE LIVING AND COME FORTH FROM THE FLAMES!

She summoned minions of the dead from a fire and they went and smashed Ben all over!

Shannon: WOW!

Shannon activated her Ridewatch and Halloween Music played and they danced and fired waves of magic and light and smashed him down.

---

Kamen Rider Ghost vs Jean Jacket.

---

Takeru was looking for his archenemy. Then a cloud appeared and landed and ominous alien music played and out came an alien called JEAN JACKET!

Jean Jacket: Greetings Takeru. I am Jean Jacket. Your archenemy.

Takeru: Pleasure to meet you.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kamen Rider Specter vs Glumstone the Giant

---

Makoto was looking for his archenemy. Then thunderous footfalls were heard and then out came A HUGE GIANT! It was GLUMSTONE THE GIANT FROM CUPHEAD!

Makoto: Glumstone! Wow!

Makoto fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Kamen Rider Necrom VS Mortimer Ice

---

Alain was looking for his archenemy. Then he felt a cold blast and out came MORTIMER ICE!

Alain: Mortimer Ice! Wow!

Alain fired energy waves and smashed him down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Nunchuck Banki

---

Nunchucki Banki was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Adel, they're a collection of giant broadswords with the Ghost Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and got ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too.

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Eli: Use this! Engine Cell Activate!

Eli put in a black Engine Cell with the Number 1,000,000,000 on it in the form of a snake.

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Nunchuck Banki exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Nunchuck Banki you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

* * *

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Takeru: Wow! That was awesome!

Makoto: You guys dance and sing really well!

Me: We've had a lot of practice.

Misty Tredwell: We sure did. Now, let's go after Adel!

Me: You read my mind Misty.

Nico: Yeah!

Vypra: (to the Masters of Evil members present) You guys ready to kick some ass?!

All: YEEEEAAAHH!

Me: Adel just fucked around with the wrong people!

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: He will pay!

Nico: Lets head to the Spirit world. Get ready Adel… (EYES GLOW RED) Team Loud Phoenix Storm is gonna FUCK YOU UP!

We were off to the Spirit World!

We arrived in the Spirit World and then Tar Pit came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Tar Pit.

Tar Pir: Not a problem Maria. This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Alain: There's the castle.

Me: Target sighted.

We went into the castle and Tar Pit went up to ADEL!

Adel: So you must be Tar Pit.

Tar Pit: Damn straight! I see you brought Argos, Jered, Jebil, and Jey and Gammaizer Climate.

Adel: Indeed. Now, our numbers are greater for you to handle alone.

Tar Pit: (chuckles) Who said I'm alone?

Then the ghosts of the past all appeared and they swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and it formed into a pitch black sun and then the spirits of the undead swirled around it and then we came out.

Me: Adel your time has come!

Adel: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right!

Alain: You will pay for everything you did!

Adel: Not happy to see your own brother?

Alain: You are no brother of me. Especially since you have killed so many people

Adel: Oh please. All of those people are at peace in death. A glorious, singular whole. Life is a struggle so you should just join them!

Makoto: (scoffs) Amazing. Everything you said was wrong.

Takeru: Every life is precious. It all matters and is important. Every pain! Every achievement! Every bond!

Adel: So you all came to forgive me? To save my soul?

Me: No. We came to kill you.

Adel turned into Perfect Gammaizer, Argos turned into Kamen Rider Extremer, Jered became Kamen Rider Dark Necrom Red, Jebil became Kamen Rider Dark Necrom Blue, and Jey became Kamen Rider Dark Necrom Yellow.

Perfect Gammaizer: Moebas! To me!

An army of Moebas appeared.

Me: MOEBAS!

Nico: I thought he would use the ToQgers footsoldiers. They are more ghost like.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But it will do.

I fired waves of fire and energy and incinerated them all over the place!

Then The Moebas jumped them.

The Ghost team lay defeated at the hands of the Moebas.

Perfect Gammaizer: This time, Takeru, when you die, I'll make sure you don't come back. By making sure there's nothing left of you!

I PUNCHED PERFECT GAMMAIZER AND KICKED HIM IN THE FACE!

Me: Your fight is with me Adel! You fucked around with the spirit world for far too long!

Yost Electro: (zaps a Moeba) Fuck! What do we do now?!

Onua got an idea.

Onua: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Ghost Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Our lives are burning bright"! Okay? 1,2..

All: OUR LIVES ARE BURNING BRIGHT!

Onua: One more time! 1,2…

All: OUR LIVES ARE BURNING BRIGHT!

Onuaa: Louder! 1,2…

All: OUR LIVES ARE BURNING BRIGHT!

Jamesdean5842: OUR LIVES ARE BURNING BRIGHT!

At this, Takeru found the strength to get up!

Takeru: That's right. Everyone's lives are burning bright. And so is mine!

Takeru punched a Moeba, knocking it to the ground.

Perfect Gammaizer: NO!

Onua: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Adel.

Suddenly, Onua's dark grey eyes turned neon dark grey, and he was surrounded by a silver energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Adel, he left silver energy, earth stones, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Onua: You really make me sick, Adel. It's bad enough that you've tormented many innocent people, both living and dead, but what you've done in trying to destroy the Earth is one thing that I can't stand any longer, and now, you will pay with your life!

Suddenly, Onua was surrounded by a massive vortex of silver energy with earth surrounding the vortex, there's an Earth Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Onewa emerged, but he was changed forever.

Onua grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with silver highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon dark grey eyes and a silver energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Earth with the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with grey gems for eyes and the Earth Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark grey crystal links and a phoenix with grey gems for eyes and holding the Earth Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Onua's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Earth, and they're surrounded by rocks. Suddenly, Onua felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with silver tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Onua has on a pair of large black pants with earth on the legs, dark grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large dark grey weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large grey orbs.

Suddenly, Onua's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of dark grey energy with earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Onua's Earthquake Toa Greatsword of Earth Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Earth Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark grey blade, dark grey Toa heads for the crossguard, large black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive black gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Onua has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Earth Toa head with dark grey gems for eyes and a dark grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Onua, Toa Mata of Earth, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onewa, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Ghost Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stone, Stone Toa, and

Phoenixes"

オヌア、地球のトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌヴァ、ポハツ、オネワ、レワ、ガリ、コパカの兄弟でチームメイト、ゴースト仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、そしてテトリダックスの破壊者ボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、石、石トーア、フェニックスの達人

Onua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY SMASHING EARTHQUAKE TOA MATA ANGEL OF EARTH JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Onua's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Adel saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of energy to kill him, but Onua dodged it, and he fired a powerful silver energy blast with earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and it hit and smashed into Adel and he was sent flying into a wall.

Me: That'll teach that evil ghost. But, he's not out yet.

Nico: Nope, in fact, the fight's just beginning.

Takeru: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Makoto: I didn't expect to have so many fans from even out here.

Alain: Even the people of the Spirit world are cheering for us.

Alia: They sure are.

Nico: Ready to finish this, J.D.?

Me: I was BORN READY!

I transformed into my Super Angel Xelnaga Form!

Then the Spirit World Special Defense Force came!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Love and Justice) **Captain Ootaki! Great to see you again.**

Captain Ootaki: Looks like we got here just in time. King Enma sent us to help you guys. We've been trying to kill Adel for a long time.

Me: **I can tell you guys have a history with him. We can use all the help we can get. From our scans they are only B to Lower A Class Spirits.**

Captain Ootaki: Good. Easy for us.

Me: **And for S-Class Demons too.**

Onua: Let me transform with you guys!

Yamato: Go for it, Onua.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

With that, a strange structure forms on Takeru's waist, what looks like a small one-eyed ghost, complete with stereotypical sheet look, with a handle on the side of it. As the ghost-like device settles into form, Takeru pulls out what looks like a small eye, and presses a button on the side of it, before forcing the sheet portion of the ghost-like device forward and placing the eye in it before slamming it shut.

Ghost Driver: Eye! Batchirimina! Batchirimina!

Takeru: Henshin!

As the phrase "Batchirimina" repeats, a black and orange parka looking ghost emerges from the belt, while Takeru is covered by a majority black suit with orange lines crisscrossing it and a blank silver face. After a few seconds, Takeru pulls out the handle and pushes it back in, causing the ghost-like device to blink, shifting the eye-like device to a new screen, one that is primarily orange with two black spots looking like eyes.

Ghost Driver: Kaigan! Ore! Let's Go! Kakugo! Gho-Gho-Gho-Ghost! Go! Go! Go! Go!

With that action, the parka looking ghost drapes itself over Takeru, allowing his true face to rise, matching the symbol on the eye, but adding a small silver and blue horn to the forehead. And as the transformation finishes, Takeru flips down his hood that was the parka looking ghost's head

With that, Alain throws on a wrist-mounted device that looks like an eye-dropper turned sideways as Makoto summons a Ghost Driver. With their transformation devices armed, both pull out eye looking devices, but Alain's is a lot wider. Both press a button on the side of their devices and slot them into their transformation devices, Makoto using the same method as

Takeru, while Alain slots his into a large gap in the eye-dropper device.)

Necrom Eyecon: Standby. (As it is slotted into the eye-dropper device) Yes, Sir!

Ghost Driver: Eye! Batchirimiro! Batchirimiro!

While the Specter's Ghost Driver begins it's chant, Alain flips his eye dropper device straight up, and presses a button on the side

Mega Uloader: Loading!

With these actions, two parka like ghosts start flying around. One looking like Ghost's, only blue, and the other only vaguely resembling those two, being solid black save some green lines and two green and silver shoulder bits.

Makoto and Alain: Henshin!

With their battle cry known, Makoto pulls the lever on his Ghost Driver out then pushes it back in while Alain pushes a small button the actual dropper part of the Mega Uloader.

Ghost Driver: Kaigan! Specter! Ready Go! Kakugo! Doki Doki Ghost!

Mega Uloader: Tengan: Necrom! Mega Uload! (Heavy guitar rock) Crush the Invader!

As these battle cries are made known, Makoto is covered in a suit similar to Takeru's, but the orange lines are blue, while Alain is given a white and green suit with black details, and a face plate that more resembles an actual eye. As the parka looking ghosts settle in, Makoto's face reveals two horns similar to Ghost's one and a face of more angular black sections on a blue backdrop. Meanwhile, Alain has what looks like a large green cylindrical eye sticking forward on his suit, with a green and silver horn going straight up from that. And to complete the transformation, both flip their hoods down.

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

The Zyuohgers Transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and the Wizard, Gaim, Kabuto, Kiva and Hibiki Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this one.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GHOST FURY POWER!

She summoned Box Ghost, Undergrowth, Skulker, Vlad Masters, Evil Ember, Technus, Lunch Lady Ghost, Vortex, Evil Youngblood and Fright Knight.

Makoto: We will show you… our way of life!

Takeru: Our lives are burning bright!

Perfect Gammaizer: And I'll enjoy devouring them!

An army of Kuros appeared alongside the Moebas.

Tsukasa: Well, we did mention the Kuros.

Daiki: And we got our wish.

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Necrom!

Tsukasa turned into Ghost and Daiki summoned clones of said riders.

Troy: Takeru, you're gonna love this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! GHOST

FURY FORCE!

They turned into the Ghost Riders too!

Yamato: Don't Underestimate our Planet!

Takeru: Gammaizer Climate is first for the chopping block!

Zenkaigan! (Drum line) Kengou hakken kyoshou ni ohsama samurai bouzu ni sniper! Dai~ Hen~ge~! (Yay!)

He donned his Samurai Cloak!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Adel, your crimes against the country of Japan, and the Spirit World are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

I slashed Climate and blasted him all over and then kicked Adel and smashed him down.

Roger took a deep breath and charged into the crowd of Kuros and Moebas while screaming.

He smashed them all over the place and they exploded in massive explosions of fire!

Me: **FULL SPEED AHEAD!**

I charged and SMASHED THROUGH THEM!

KRABLAM!

They exploded all over!

Right Suzuki: YEAH J.D.!

Teddy Thaur: Energy Dom!

He fired waves of energy and blasted them all over in fiery explosion!

Leo: Wild Instinct Awaken!

THUNDERCLAP! ROAR!

He slashed and smashed numerous Moebas and Kuros and zapped them.

Amu: I always wanted to use Zazz's Eyecon.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and destroyed the footsoldiers all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Yost Vulture fires a spread of three metal feathers at the Moebas from his wings

And they stabbed them and they exploded!

Danny Phantom: I'm Going Ghost!

He turned into DANNY PHANTOM!

Danny Phantom fired waves of ecto energy and blasted the Kuros and Moebas all over!

We punched and pulverized numerous foot soldiers all over.

Yamato: Monarch of the Jungle! Zyuoh Gorilla!

He smashed and bashed them all over the place!

Qin: Take this!

She fired a massive blast of fire and blew them apart!

Lana fired a wave of ice and blasted Gammaizer Climate and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I caught his eyecon and purified it.

We blasted all the foot soldiers and we were facing Perfect Gammaizer!

Me: **It's over for you Adel!**

Yamato: Monarch among Monarchs! Zyuoh Whale!

Takeru: (Pulling out an Eyecon with what looks like infinity on a stick on it.) Nice, Yamato!

Makoto: (Pulling out the most evil looking Eyecon in existence) Now, it's our turn to power up!

Their gear ready, Takeru and Makoto activate their new Eyecons before removing their personal Eyecons from their Ghost Drivers, with Takeru's creating some sort of angelic choir effect as it is activated, before both place their new Eyecons into their Ghost Drivers

Deep Specter Eyecon: Dive Too Deep!

Takeru's Ghost Driver: Mugen Shinka! Eye! (In a choral fashion) Batchirimina! Batchrimina!

Makoto's Ghost Driver: Eye! Girroto Miro! Girroto Miro!

Just as with previous transformations, two parka like ghosts emerge from the Ghost Drivers while these chants begin. One white and long with shoulder pads, the other purple and dark looking with spikes projecting at key points. As well, Takeru and Makoto's default states have changed, Ghost takes on a white armor with almost rainbow like bits on the arms and legs, while Makoto's is silver and pointier. And just as before, the Riders activate their transformations with a quick pull and push of the lever on the sides of their drivers

Takeru's Ghost Driver: Chou Kaigan Mugen! Keep Going! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Got to Ghost!

Makoto's Ghost Driver: Gen Kaigan! Deep Specter! Get! Go! Kakugo! Giza Giza Ghost!

With these invocations, the parka like ghosts settle onto their respective Riders, with Takeru gaining the white cloak and a glittering helm with a rainbow horn atop orange eyes, while Makoto's face remains almost unchanged, despite the black eye patterns now being on silver with two massive branching horns on his forehead and similar structures attached to his shoulders.

Me: **AWESOME!**

Nico: I thought these forms of yours are the coolest one ever.

Qin: Me too!

Qin blasted Argos, Jered, Jebil, and Jey and knocked them out.

Takeru: Thanks Nico.

We went at him and blasted and smashed him all over the place!

Quadore, H'earring, Faash, Enre Hep, and Laarina blasted and smashed him all over.

Yoko Minato, Exhaust, Trailbreaker and Blob used the Earth and Gaim Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Exhaust's Smoke Body, Trailbreaker's Force Field Projector and Yoko and Blob's powers 100-fold.

Yoko Minato and Exhaust: PEACH SMOKE BURST!

Trailbreaker and Blob (Hotel Transylvania): SLIME FORCE FURY!

Celtic Masters of The Sea and Vypra: CELTIC LIGHT BLAST!

Blue Eyes White Dragon and Dai Gui: WHITE LIGHTNING EARTHQUAKE!

Nature Masters of Life and Evil Seed: NATURE PLANT FURY!

Sailors of The Sea and Aqueduct: SAILOR AQUA BLAST!

Monks of The Elements and Mirror Master: ELEMENTAL MIRROR BLAST!

Harpie Queens and Pterodactyl Ghost: HARPIE PTERODACTYL FURY!

Fire Masters of the Phoenix and General Schwarz: DARKNESS FIRE PHOENIX BLAST!

SNAKES, WHY DID IT HAVE TO BE SNAKES and Ryugu Tamatebacco: SNAKE OARFISH BLAST!

Dragons of Friendship and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING DRAGON BLAST!

Earthquake Queens and Zavok: EARTHQUAKE SONIC FORCE!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Xenia Orromov, Ghost Kamen Riders, Danny Phantom, Starlight Glimmer and the Goths of Darkness: GHOST FURY DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired a wave of darkness and energy.

Lincoln: GHOST FORM ELEMENT STYLE: ORE DAMASHII!

Mai: GHOST FORM FIRE STYLE: MUSASHI DAMASHII!

Entrapta: GHOST FORM LIGHTNING STYKE: EDISON DAMASHII!

Perfuma: GHOST FORM NATURE STYLE: ROBIN DAMASHII!

Frosta: GHOST FORM ICE STYLE: NEWTON DAMASHII!

Hilda: (British Accent) GHOST FORM FIRE STYLE: BEETHOVEN DAMASHII!

Panty Anarchy: GHOST FORM LIGHT STYLE: BILLY THE KID DAMASHII!

Stocking Anarchy: GHOST FORM DARK STYLE: BENKEI DAMASHII!

Fujiko Mine: GHOST FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: GHOST ORE GOEMON DAMASHII!

Kei: GHOST FORM FIRE STYLE: GHOST ORE RYOMA DAMASHII!

Yuri: GHOST FORM WATER STYLE: GHOST ORE HIMIKO DAMASHII!

Shantae: GHOST FORM MAGIC STYLE: TOUCON HOUDINI DAMASHII!

Makoto (Street Fighter): GHOST FORM LIGHT STYLE: IKKYU DAMASHII!

Ibuki: GHOST FORM DARK STYLE: DARWIN DAMASHII!

Gluko: GHOST FORM DARK STYLE SHINSENGUMI DAMASHII!

Batch: GHOST FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: TENKA TOUITSU DAMASHII!

Jessica Shannon: GHOST FORM STING STYLE: DA VINCI DAMASHII!

Peni Parker: GHOST FORM WEB STYLE: NAPOLEON DAMASHII!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said ghosts.

Lincoln and his harem: GHOST FORM FINAL SMASH: GHOSTLY ECTO BLASTER!

They fired ecto lasers based on the forms of Kamen Rider Ghost!

Zyuoghers: Zyuoh Slash!

Takeru: God Omega Drive!

Takeru performs a Rider Kick imbued with the emotion power of his 7 friends that manifest together as rainbow energy.

The blasted and attacks from our techniques, combos, final smashes and powers all hit Adel and he exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE AND INCREDIBLE POWER!

When the smoke cleared his castle was destroyed and Adel was down!

Me: **It's over Adel! You're finished!**

Nico: Hell is too merciful for the likes of you.

Varie: You deserve a place far worse.

Perfect Gammaizer: It's not over until I say it is!

Perfect Gammaizer then grew giant.

Me: OH SHIT!

Nico: Time for Megazord power!

The Zyuohgers summoned their zords!

Zyuoghers: ZyuohKing!

Misao: Tousai Zyuoh!

Perfect Gammaizer: You think I'm scared of your toys!?

Nico then had the Zyuoh Super Ultra Omegazord form and he was scared now!

Nico: Now it's time for you to pay for your sins!

Muscle Man: (to Takeru and Makoto) You dudes want some popcorn?

Takeru: Sure.

He gave them some.

Nico: Take this.

They fired a massive and powerful Cube Energy blast and Perfect Gammaizer exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATING EXPLOSION!

He was down but not out!

I went over to Adel.

Adel: No!

I took his Eyecons and purified and I took his belt and purified that as well.

Me: You are never going to terrorize the Spirit World again.

I painted a kanji on him and used the Black Gates and spirits all found him Guilty and he was fading.

Adel: NO! Help me brother!

Alain: You deserve this brother! Good bye and good riddance.

We walked away.

Adel: DAMN YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM…. (FADES)

He was gone for good!

Takeru: Finally, we're rid of Adel for good.

Lincoln: But we're not done yet. (Ghost sense goes off) We've got another ghost we got to deal with.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Then, a black mass with yellow eyes appeared and boulders gathered around him, forming a horned head and neck made of boulders and two giant arms and hands made of boulders. It was none other than Bouldergeist, one of Mario's many enemies.

Nico: Bouldergeist, I knew he'd show up.

Onua: This ghost isn't getting away from me.

Suddenly, Onua's dark grey eyes turned neon dark grey, and he was surrounded by a silver energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Bouldergeist, he left silver energy, earth stones, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Onua: I've dealt with tons of ghosts before, Bouldergeist, but you're one ghost who's not going to get away from me. Hope you're ready to be sent to The Book of Vile Darkness for eternity.

Suddenly, Onua was surrounded by a massive vortex of silver energy with earth surrounding the vortex, there's an Earth Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Onua emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Onua grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with silver highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon dark grey eyes and a silver energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Earth with the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with grey gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark grey gems in the gold boulder links and dark grey crystal links and a dark grey Earth Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with grey gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Onua's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Earth, and they're surrounded by rocks. Suddenly, Onua felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with silver tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Onua has on a pair of large black pants with earth on the legs, dark grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large dark grey weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large grey orbs.

Suddenly, Onua's massive Onua's Earthquake Toa Greatsword of Earth Justice was surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of dark grey energy with earth, rocks, Earth Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons and swords from the treasure battles, and when it emerged, it transformed into Onua's Earthquake Toa Broadsword of Earth Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of the Earth Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark grey blade, dark grey Toa heads for the crossguard, large black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive black gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Onua has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Earth Toa head with dark grey gems for eyes and a dark grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Onua, Toa Mata of Earth, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onewa, Lewa, Gali, and Kopaka, Loving Brother of The Ghost Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stone, Stone Toa, and Phoenixes"

オヌア、地球のトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌヴァ、ポハツ、オネワ、レワ、ガリ、コパカの兄弟でチームメイト、ゴースト仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、そしてテトリダックスの破壊者ボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、石、石トーア、フェニックスの達人

Onua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SMASHING EARTHQUAKE TOA MATA ANGEL OF EARTH JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Onua's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Bouldergeist saw it, it tossed some rocks at him, but Onua smashed them and he fired a dark grey energy blast with rocks, earth, Earth Toa, and phoenixes and it hits Bouldergeist, and it made him mad.

Nico: Whoa, Onua has transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: This is going to be one awesome fight against that rock-throwing ghost.

Onua: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Smashing Earth Toa and Divine Earth Brotherhood Will) But, we're just getting started. Lincoln, are you ready, brother?

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Onua.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **I'm ready, Onua, and since we're fighting a ghost, time to get into costume. I'M GOING GHOST!**

Suddenly, a massive vortex of green energy with ghosts surrounding the vortex surrounded Lincoln and two white rings formed around Lincoln and one white ring went up and the other went down, and as the vortex faded, the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man's long, wild white hair that reached the bottom of his neck turned ghostly white except for the rainbow lightning bolts on the bangs, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned deep ghostly green, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs turned ghostly green, his large deep sapphire blue pants turn black, but the rainbow colored lightning bolts on them remained the same, his massive orange bands with silver phoenixes on his abnormally massive and powerful biceps and thighs turned ghostly green, his glowing orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, thunderbirds, buffalo, and angels with hanging small silver lightning bolts turned glowing white except for the superhot intense rainbow flames coming off them, and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars turned black. Lincoln's transformed into LINCOLN PHANTOM!

Takeru: Whoa, so Lincoln is also Lincoln Phantom?!

Nico: Yep, consider it his little surprise to you and Mikoto, Takeru.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Yep. Alright, let's get that Bouldergeist.**

Onua and Lincoln went after Bouldergeist, who continued firing rocks at them, but Lincoln fires blasts of green ecto-energy and ecto-lightning and destroyed them, and they fire powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark grey energy, Earth Toa, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Bouldergeist, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Bouldergeist fired black shadow rocks and as they hit the ground, Bomb Boos formed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Bomb Boos, grab them by the tongue and hurl them at him.

Onua and Lincoln grabbed a Bomb Boo by the tongue and hurled them at the Bouldergeist and the explosions destroyed the Bouldergeist's rock armor, revealing a face with yellow eyes and a red uvula hanging from the bottom. Then, they attacked the uvula with their massive large broadswords and they fired blasts of energy at it, destroying it and Lincoln sealed it in Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Onua and Lincoln did as they holster their massive large broadswords on their wider and muscular backs and power down, and Onua's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Lincoln changed back.

Nico: (Laughs) Guys, that was one rocky battle you had against that Bouldergeist.

Lincoln: Yeah, but he didn't have a ghost of a chance against us.

We laughed.

Me: Good one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And now, tomorrow, we're going to meet the Ex Aid Kamen Riders.

Kopaka: I can't wait to see them again.

Nico: Same here.

Me: That is that.

Takeru: What do we do with Argos, Jered, Jebil, and Jey?

Vypra: We'll have them join the Masters of Evil. They deserve a much better boss than Adel.

Qin: Good idea.

Mara: Yeah!

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider allies, Kamen Riders Ghost, Specter, and Necrom! May their alliance last until all are equalized in the world beyond, in their due time.

Me: That is for sure!

Rich Texan: This call for a victory celebration!

Black Adam: I just hope the Spirit World also hosts parties.

Me: I have a feeling they do. Captain Ootaki we owe you and your team big time.

Captain Ootaki: It was our pleasure J.D.

Oho: We've been after Adel for a long time and you did great destroying him.

Qin: We all did.

Mara: Yeah this was awesome.

Ebon: The Dino Thunder weapons that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Nico: They sure did.

Me and Captain Ootaki shook hands and they teleported away.

Xenia Orromov: I'm really gonna love it here with you guys.

Meridia Draganuisce: Same with me.

Felix Faust: You guys won't regret it.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Wes Green) So, how did you enjoy your first day on the team?

Wes Green: It was a great time with you all.

Kai Green: It was so much fun.

Qin: We're so glad.

Nico: I am too. Great job everyone. We go meet Emu and his team tomorrow so we got to get ready for that one.

Lincoln: I'm really looking forward to that one.

Nicole: Me too. The Goddess of Video Games is gonna unleash her wrath on the monster that made Kamen Rider Chronicle.

Nico: You got that right.

Takeru: (To the viewers) You mess with the dead for your own evil ways and there will be terrible consequences from us.

Me: You got that right. This makes number 8 so far.

Barney Gumble belched.

Me: Number 8.

Barney belched.

Nico: This makes 12 teams over all. But great job today everyone. Lets head home.

We went back home and then we got the Ghost team settled in and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, the Ex-Aid team was getting ready for our arrival.

Emu: This is gonna be so awesome!

Taiga: I can't wait to see everyone.

Poppy: Me too guys!

Kiriya: You got that right.

Emu: Lets do it!

They activated their Gashats!

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed in a flash of light and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 8 done.

WOOHOO! Ghost was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Squirrel Girl, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Star Wars and we're going to do a Death Star Raid. We're going to blast and kill numerous Storm Troopers and really let them have it and we're going to battle Darth Vader and Another Nanomech. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of Granity's kind. Her name is Irina Krafla. Irina is from Iceland and she is a great fighter and master of all winter sports. She knows so much about Icelandic History and knows how to really kick some butt. She and Nico were great partners in fighting crime. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Dark Sensei

Realm, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Wang Chan, Dio Brando's right-hand man and a dangerous vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood. And they're going to meet a Geomathmech Final Sigma Gene-Slammer named Artemis Sigmafotia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece, and she's Lincoln's classmate in Gym who taught Lincoln in Archery. She and Lincoln often love to head to hot springs especially in swimsuits and she even loves sports but does not take kindly to bullies. In fact, when she saw Lynn hurting Lincoln, Artemis beat the crap out of Lynn, and when Artemis was done, Lynn's arms and legs were broken and Artemis even gave Lynn two black eyes one for each. Artemis and Lincoln would often swim, and this one time, she and Lincoln actually kissed while underwater, and to everyone's surprise, she's the cousin of Hercules (Disney), and she hates Lynn with a passion. Get ready for a video game experience as we go and meet the Ex-Aid team and we're going to destroy Masamune Dan! We're going to make that monster pay for his crimes!

See you all tomorrow!

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 09 - Ex-Aid

Gear Up for The Awesome Video Game Rush

---

At the World Tree Estate we were getting ready for an awesome rescue. It was gonna be a Death Star Raid and Nico, The Ripping Friends, Squirrel Girl, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Mara, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are gonna be battling tons and tons of stormtroopers and more.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Mara: I can't wait to kick some Stormtrooper Butt.

We gave Mara the ability to transform into her mermaid form at will and she has her wings out too. She had a pink skirt with the kanji for Maiden of The Sea on it.

海の乙女

And she had pink sandals.

Eli: I have a feeling this will be good.

We were arming ourselves with blasters, lightsabers, detonators and more.

Squirrel Girl: This is gonna be so awesome as we kick some butt.

Lola: You bet it is!

Fluttershy: Oh I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: Me too.

Xenia: Same here.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Squirrel Girl.

Squirrel Girl: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so fun kicking butt on these rescues with you.

Maria: It's gonna be so awesome.

Camie: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Squirrel Girl, I think your powers are the funniest yet.

Squirrel Girl: I do admit they are hilarious. But they are awesome too.

Nico: Yes they are.

Laney: I think your powers are so awesome myself.

Mara: I do too.

Qin: Same with me.

Tsuyu: Too bad Vambre doesn't. She is terrified of squirrels.

Me: Yeah she can't help that.

Nico: (laughs) No one would ever expect to be attacked by squirrels!

Squirrel Girl: No they sure wouldn't.

Me: Yeah that is unpredictable.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

I opened a portal and we were looking down the halls of the Death Star.

Nico: Time for some action! CHARGE!

We went through the portal and ignited our lightsabers and fired blasters and we were blasting and slashing numerous Stormtroopers all over the place.

I slashed 10 of them in one blade and Eli blasted 100 of them with Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Nico: Yesterday was very awesome!

I threw a grenade and it hit a bunch of Stormtroopers and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Me: Yeah it was!

Eli fired a Grenade blast from a grenade launcher and it hit a bunch of stormtroopers and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: Yeah!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted numerous Stormtroopers all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and incinerated numerous Stormtroopers all over.

Mara: Yeah!

Mara fired waves of lightning and electrocuted numerous Stormtroopers all over!

Stormtrooper: Blast them!

We deflected the blasts they fired back with our lightsabers!

Aylene fired balls of fire and incinerated numerous Stormtroopers all over.

Nico: I think Takeru liked Lincoln's Phantom form.

Me: Yes he did.

Takeru: That was awesome seeing that!

We fired waves of elements and killed numerous troopers.

Nico: Yeah!

Massive fiery explosions went off all over as we blasted them all over.

I fired laser beams and blasted them.

We saw numerous troopers hiding behind the walls.

They were blasting at us and we deflected the blasts all over.

Maria: Those sons of bitches are dug in like an Alabama Tick!

Eli: Not for long!

He threw a thermal detonator.

Eli: Fire in the hole!

We ran and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

They were blown to smithereens!

Qin: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Varie: Nice one Eli!

Nico: Look, there's an elevator!

We went into it and went to the control computer rooms.

Nico: Excellent.

We hacked into their computers and we took all their data and info and schematics and more.

Qin: Yeah!

Mara: Awesome.

We were really loading our computers full of it.

Nico: With this we can use these to make our own version of the Death Star.

Nico grinned and uploaded a video of the Robot Chicken Sketch "Mario in Vice City" onto the main computers.

Nico: Take this fiends.

Me: What are you taking the data here for Nico?

Nico: It's for a massive and very special project I've got planned.

Qin: I can't wait to see it.

Nico: You'll love it. We got what we need now.

We went down to the elevator.

Nico: Lets go find Darth Vader.

Me: Okay. I have a few things I want to say to him.

Nico: Okay.

Juran: That creepy dude's going down!

Nico: You got that right.

Eli: I already had my shot at him.

Nico: I know that Eli.

Squirrel Girl: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

We arrived at another big room and we saw DARTH VADER!

Darth Vader: So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here.

I went up to him.

Darth Vader: J.D. Knudson. Have you come to destroy me?

Me: I came to destroy you completely. (Ignites Purple Blade Lightsaber)

Darth Vader: Then you will die. (Ignites Red Blade Lightsaber.)

We went at each other and clashed and sparks flew out all over the place and we so did lightning and it was intense.

Qin: Wow! Look at them go.

Mara: So awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Build gear) Save some for us!

Zocks: (gets out Ex Aid gear) This one's for Emu!

Kaito got a Fullbottle Sword and Zocks got a Game Sword.

I fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him all over.

I pushed him into a wall and used the Force and smashed him all over with numerous boxes.

Kaito and Zocks smashed and slashed him all over and knocked him down and then I slashed his helmet! He was gasping!

Lola: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

It revealed his burned face and yellow eyes.

Me: Anakin Skywalker.

Darth Vader: (Distorted voice) Anakin is gone! I'm all that remains.

Me: Anakin look at what you have become! Because of Palpatine! He made you this way!

Darth Vader: Even if that's the case, the Jedi Council aren't entirely innocent either. Bariss Offee bombed the Jedi Temple in the past and had Ahsoka framed for it. The worst part is that

Mace Windu and the others expelled her from being a Jedi without a second thought!

Me: That's a lie! You helped clear her name! You were her mentor and master and you helped make her into a great Jedi!

Nico: Yeah Anakin!

Me: The Jedi are the peacekeepers! What you are doing is the total opposite! So many people looked up to you Anakin! And Palpatine got to you! Turned you to the Dark Side of the Force and made you into the very thing thing that you were chosen to destroy!

Darth Vader: The Jedi are evil!

Me: No they aren't Anakin! The Sith are! Search your feelings for you know it to be true.

Maria: And I bet Obi Wan didn't believe Ahsoka was guilty either. Not to mention Tarkin probably manipulated the trial so Ahsoka would be expelled. You just gonna overlook those two facts?

Me: Yeah!

Varie: How can you fall for Palpatine's lies so easily Anakin? How can you fall for all that bullshit he spouted to you!? Is this what Obi Wan taught you? Is this what your mother wanted from you? To be turned to the Dark Side of the Force? Is this what Padme would have wanted?

Anakin was starting to see that I was right.

Darth Vader: My mother is dead because of the Jedi!

Me: Then it's time for you to have a wakeup call! (Snaps Fingers)

I snapped my fingers and then 2 beams of light shined down behind me and the divine singing of angels was heard and then 2 figures came down and they were Padme and Shmi!

Anakin was shocked!

Padme: Anakin please wake up. Come back to the light side.

Shmi: My son please don't do this and follow the wrong path. This isn't who you are. You were chosen by the Force for doing good.

Nico: Look, the Jedi Council might have been decieved to expell Ahsoka from being a Jedi. But between them and Palpatine, who would you prefer?

Shmi: There is still hope for you Anakin my son. Your children will be proud of you as a Jedi and not this monster you have become.

Me: Luke and Leia Skywalker would want you to become a true force for good and not this monster that Palpatine made you. Try to remember all the good you did.

Anakin remembered everything that happened and everything that lead up to him becoming Darth Vader and then he realized that everything he did as Darth Vader was wrong and then he took off his helmet and broke down crying! Then I fired a wave of light and healed him up and got him his arms and missing legs back and healed his burns and gave him his hair back.

Padme went over and comforted him.

Padme: It's all right Anakin. It's all right. I forgive you.

Nico: There's still time to do the right thing, Anakin. Tell the remaining Stormtroopers to stand down.

Anakin: You're right! I will redeem myself! Stormtroopers stand down!

They did so.

Nico: It's time for you guys to now serve another force.

Me: As of right now you all are under the jurisdiction of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and our frenemies in the Masters of Evil. The pay is good.

They liked that.

Stormtrooper: I guess this is why except for Crosshair, the rest of Clone Force 99 ditched us.

Me: That's right. You need someone better to work for and not the emperor. You all will be given normal lives. Just let us get rid of those inquisitor chips in your helmets for you. In fact…

I snapped my fingers and removed the chips and gave them all free will.

I crushed the chips.

Anakin: If me and Rex listened to Fives, Kit Fisto and the others would still be alive.

Me: It's all right Anakin. You are still a good man. But it's time for the Jedi to return. (Snaps fingers)

On the planet Coruscant countless beams of light shined down on the planet and all the Jedi that were slaughtered because of Order 66 were resurrected. Same with all of the younglings and people that were killed!

Laney: YEAH!

Eli: Take that Palpatine.

Fu: That is gonna put a damper in all his plans.

Nico: Yep.

But then Eli sensed something.

Eli: I sense something.

We then saw a tiny figure come and fly around us.

Me: What the?

Qin: What is that? A fly?

Then it grew and we saw that it was a BLACK VERSION OF NANOMECH! It was Another Nanomech!

Me: It's Another Nanomech!

Anakin: What is that?

Me: Long story.

Albedo turned into Negative Nanomech.

Negative Nanomech: Another small Another Omnitrix Alien.

Another Nanomech: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Been a long time J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice! Amilia Cammingshire!?

Another Nanomech: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: You too and I am always grateful you saved my life.

Nico: She saved your life?

Me: Yep. Her name is Amilia Cammingshire and she is from England and she was blown up in an explosion while saving my life and in an incredible experiment she was turned into a cyborg. She has an artificial robot body and is immortal and eternal. And she has amazing lightning powers and also has angel wings because of it. There was a terrible fire at a fertilizer factory and she got me out and there was a massive explosion and all that was left of her was her brain and heart. The people of England did an amazing project on her and made her into an artificial android. She has her brain and heart in an adamantium robot body and she can live forever and got amazing lightning powers too.

Another Nanomech: Yes that's right.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That's incredible!

Qin: Wow! She is now a cyborg!

Squirrel Girl: That is amazing that you have a cyborg friend. When did this happen?

Me: It was 3 years ago.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is amazing.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Nanomech: He did. But this was another one he was unsure about.

Me: What was it he promised you though?

Another Nanomech: He promised to give me my humanity back. But he didn't get a degree in mechanical engineering.

Me: No he sure didn't and he isn't like Doctor Gero thank goodness. Sorry about this but we have to fight. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (activates Rowdyruff Boys) Time to get Rowdy!

Me: Lets do it!

Eli: YEAH!

(BLOOD RAVE PLAYS)

Nico danced hard and fired waves of lasers and fire and smashed Another Nanomech all over the place with incredible fury.

We cheered for him!

Qin: Awesome!

Mara: May I try?

Nico: Go for it?

(WINDS OF FREEDOM BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

She danced and a powerful green aura flared up and she fired waves of flowers and nature swirled around her and she fired them and smashed Another Nanomech all over the place with them.

Squirrel Girl: My turn! (Activate's Whiteout's Ridewatch)

(TEIR ABHAILE RIU BY CELTIC WOMAN PLAYS)

Squirrel Girl: (SINGING DIVINELY AS NUTS, LIGHT AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Look how the light of the town

The lights of the town are shining now
Tonight I'll be dancing around
I'm off on the road to Galway now
Look how she's off on the town
She's off on a search for sailors though
There's fine fellas here to be found
She's never been one to stay at home
Home you'll go and it's there you'll stay
And you've work to do in the morning
Give up your dream of going away
Forget your sailors in Galway
Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú
Téir abhaile riú Mhearai
Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile
Mar tá do mhargadh déanta
Come now and follow me down
Down to the lights of Galway where
There's fine sailors walking the town
And waiting to meet the ladies there
Watch now he'll soon be along
He's finer than any sailor so
Come on now pick up your spoons

He's waiting to hear you play them WHOOO!

Here today and she's gone tomorrow

And next she's going to Galway

Jiggin' around and off to town

And won't be back until morning

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Off with a spring in my step

The sailors are searching Galway for

A young lady such as myself

For reels and jigs and maybe more

Stay here and never you mind

The lights of the town are blinding you

The sailors they come and they go

But listen to what's reminding you

Handsome men surrounding you

Dancing a reel around you

Home you'll go and it's there you'll stay

And you've work to do in the morning

Give up your dream of going away

Forget your sailors in Galway

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Listen to the music flow

I'm falling for the flow of home

I'm home to dance till dawning

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Stay a while and we'll dance together now

As the light is falling

We'll reel away till the break of day

And dance together till morning

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Do Mhargadh de - do mhargadh déanta

She danced and fired waves of energy and the blasts all smashed Another Nanomech all over.

Me: Awesome! Watch this one! (ACTIVATE'S BANSHEE'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE VOICE BY LISA KELLY PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC SYMBOLS AND GREEN ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I hear your voice on the wind

And I here you call out my name

"Listen my child, " you say to me

"I am the voice of your history

Be not afraid, come follow me

Answer my call and I'll set you free"

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice, I will remain

I am the voice in the fields when the summer's gone

The dance of the leaves when the autumn winds blow

Ne'er do I sleep throughout all the cold winter long

I am the force that in springtime will grow

I am the voice of the past that will always be

Filled with my sorrow and blood in my fields

I am the voice of the future

Bring me your peace

Bring me your peace and my wounds, they will heal

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice

I am the voice in the past that will always be

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice of the future

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

I danced and fired waves of green energy and symbols and smashed Another Nanomech all over.

Nico: Banshee?

Me: Sean Cassidy A.K.A. Banshee. He's one of the X-Men. Started out as a villain but he would make a great addition for the Redemption Squad and the M.O.E.

Nico: Oh! Wow!

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: YEAH!

But then a light appeared and then out of nowhere appearing in Maria's hands was a new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It was for Kamen Rider Hibiki!

Maria: (GASP) A Hibiki Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Maria: HENSHIN!

She turned into an awesome new and amazing black and gold version of Kamen Rider Hibiki and she got an awesome and amazing armor with all the transformations and forms and armors of all the Hibiki Kamen Riders! She was now KAMEN RIDER HIBIKI GRAND ZI-O!

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Maria you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The Ultimate Knightess of Sound who reaches over music and singing over the past and future. Her name is Hibiki Grand Zi-O! We are now reaching a new page of history!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is amazing!

Nico: Congrats, sis!

Maria: This is so awesome!

Me: Yeah! Hitoshi and everyone are gonna flip when they see this!

In fact this gives me another idea for a new branch of the team.

Nico: What is it?

Me: We'll call it Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Knights of The Kamen Rider table.

Qin: Ooh! Not bad!

Mara: I like that.

May: That's awesome!

Woz: That is a most good name General Knudson.

Me: General Knudson. I like the sound of that.

Nico: And I am his superior officer still.

Me: Yes Lord Nico.

We laughed.

Nico: That is true.

Maria: Lets put this to the test.

She tapped the statue of Hitoshi and blasted Another Nanomech with purple fire and smashed her all over.

Maria: Nice!

Granity: That was awesome!

Maria: Lets see here.

She tapped the statue of Iori and got a Trumpet Weapon and fired a music blast and it hit Another Nanomech and blasted her all over!

Me: YEAH! AWESOME!

Eli: Wow! That was amazing!

But then a huge energy ball appeared and it smashed into Another Nanomech and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Eli: Nice shot Granity!

Granity: That wasn't me.

?: That was me!

A figure came out and wew saw that it was ANOTHER GRANITY!? WHAT THE!?

Granity 2: (Icelandic Accent) Looks like I'm in time for some fun.

Nico: Irina Krafla!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon green hair and green clothes and had no shoes and she had dark blue and green angel wings.

Irina Krafla: This is gonna be so awesome.

She formed a huge ball of energy.

Irina Krafla: BIG BANG!

She threw it and it smashed into Another Nanomech and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I picked up Amilia.

Me: Amilia? Are you okay?

Amilia: (Groans) What a rush. But yeah I'll be fine.

Irina Krafla: Thank goodness.

Granity: It's awesome to meet a Gene-slammer for me.

Irina Krafla: And it's a pleasure to meet you Granity. Nico it's awesome to see you again.

Squirrel Girl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Irina Krafla: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were battling a notorious street gang in New Jersey that was causing lots of problems and we took them all down and we were given a big award for saving the city from their terror. We got them all sent to death.

Nico: Good riddance to those clods.

Me: Yeah no kidding. That was great.

Qin: It sure was! I remember that. That was amazing.

Mara: Wow!

Nico and Irina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Irina Krafla: Me too Nico.

Anakin: That was so amazing. Guys. Words can't express how sorry I am for everything that I've done. I wish I could turn back the clock.

Me: I know Anakin. I know.

Anakin: But I must atone for all I've done. I need to face the consequences of my actions.

Me: If that is what you want we won't stop you.

Anakin: Take me to your prisons so I can serve my time.

Me: Okay.

He gave Maria his lightsaber and I snapped my fingers and beamed him to the Jupiter Prison.

Nico: You know, Amilia, we can still do what Swartz promised to do.

Amilia: I'm okay Nico. Besides I actually don't mind being a cyborg. It's actually really amazing.

Qin: I think this is really cool that you are a cyborg.

Me: I think so too.

Nico: Well okay.

Eli: That is awesome and now we have Maria as a Grand Zi-O Knight.

Camie: We sure do.

We then brought the Death Star to Earth and told everyone that we now have control over it and all that and we have stormtroopers for the M.O.E. and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

I told the Jupiter Prison warden what happened with Anakin that we met on Nico's rescue and this was his atonement. He got eternity in the Jupiter Prison for his crimes. But everyone took Sympathy on him. We'll call him Anakin 2.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Roxy (Winx Club) are heading to the Sensei Dark Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Wang Chan, Dio Brando's right-hand man and a dangerous vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Sensei Dark Realm and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Wang Chan, Dio Brando's right-hand man and a dangerous vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood.

Nico: That's right, Linc, and we've got to watch our step here now that we're in The Sensei Dark Realm, and since vampires are creatures of the night, we're on their turf.

Crash Bandicoot: That may be true, but this is also the turf for our resident vampires.

Me: That's right. So, Linc, how do you intend to find Wang Chan among the darkness?

Lincoln: Vampires always have the fresh scent of spilled blood on them, so they'll be easy to sniff out the scent, and I can also track down his very movements with echolocation and with my superhuman senses.

Lucy Loud: Some vampires are known to be smart and try anything to avoid discovery, but since this is one of Dio Brando's minions, he'll be wanting revenge.

Lincoln: But, his revenge will be ruined especially with how I'm going to kill him, like I've done to a lot of evil vampires and other villains. And thanks for joining us, Roxy.

Roxy (Winx Club): You're welcome, Lincoln. And it sure is spooky here.

Lucy Loud: (Smiles) A perfect place for us.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Wang Chan, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Wang Chan, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Greek Accent) That bloodthirsty vampire, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Geomathmech Final Sigma, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Geomathmech Final Sigma, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Greek accent from anywhere, I knew it was you Artemis Sigmafotia, but we'll talk later, we've got another evil vampire to kill.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Wang Chan, and it allowed the three girls to get away. When Wang Chan saw us, he was enraged.

Wang Chan: So, the killers of Lord Dio have appeared, I will enjoy destroying all of you!

Lincoln: Fat chance, the only thing awaiting you is the very same fate that befell your master and his other minions.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon

Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Roxy, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Wang Chan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln had put Wang Chan in a brutal bear hug, so he can't escape, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Wang Chan's neck, and he began drinking his blood and he was also absorbing Wang Chan into his body and in the process, Lincoln was assimilating all of Wang Chan's powers and abilities. As soon as Lincoln was done drinking Wang Chan's blood and absorbing the vampire into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Wang Chan's soul imprisoned inside, and when the kanji appeared on his forehead, he was then erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: That's yet another servant of Dio Brando put down for good. (To Artemis Sigmafotia) And it's so good to see you again, Artemis Sigmafotia.

Artemis Sigmafotia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of

Geomathmech Final Sigma, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange shoes, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with fire on the coattails, and Geomathmech Final Sigma on the back, and holstered on her back a large Geomathmech Final Sigma-themed greatsword with Geomathmech Final Sigma etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by orange angel wings for the pommel.

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Artemis Sigmafotia and they hugged, and Artemis Sigmafotia's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Artemis Sigmafotia, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece and she's my classmate in Gym who taught me Archery. We often love to head to hot springs, especially in swimsuits, and she even loves sports but she doesn't take kindly to bullies.

Nico: Uh oh.

Lincoln: Yeah, and when Artemis saw Lynn hurting me, Artemis beat the crap out of Lynn, and when Artemis was done, Lynn's arms and legs were broken and Artemis even gave Lynn two black eyes for each one.

Me: Ouch.

Lincoln: Plus, we often swim and this one time, we actually kissed while underwater, and you're also going to like this: Artemis is the cousin of Hercules.

Our jaws dropped.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dang, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, and there's a reason why Lynn's not here, Artemis hates Lynn with a passion.

Eli: This is something that we're so not going to like.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Artemis Sigmafotia's neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Artemis.

Artemis Sigmafotia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Artemis Sigmafotia's waist and Artemis Sigmafotia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Artemis Sigmafotia's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Nina from Artiswitch, Nadja Applefield and Sylvie Arte from Ashita no Nadja.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nina from Artiswitch, Nadja Applefield and Sylvie Arte from Ashita no Nadja.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nadja Applefield: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nina and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Wang Chan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nina (Artiswitch): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and the two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nina (Artiswitch): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nina, Nadja Applefield, and Sylvie Arte with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new

Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Wang Chan.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to that vampire, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Artemis Sigmafotia have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town. And when Lincoln told everyone else of Artemis Sigmafotia and what she did in teaching Lincoln in archery, along with swimming and often love to head to hot springs in their swimsuits, and when they were underwater, she actually kissed him, and she also beat the crap out of Lynn when she was hurting Lincoln and the big surprise being that she's Hercules' cousin, that really stunned and amazed everyone.

Maria: Whoa, so that's another Guardian Angel who's related to one of the Disney heroes.

Nico: That's right.

Then, Lynn came in, and when she saw Artemis Sigmafotia, her blood ran cold.

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) Lynn, I can never forget about what you did to your little brother all the time beating him up for your sick amusement, but I can let it go now that I know the monster in you is dead and gone for good.

Lynn sighed in relief, and we knew we were in for one heck of a tale.

Yuna Kamihara: Wow, Taro's transformed, awesome.

Sasha (Stitch!): And now, that omnicidal android's about to be turned into scrap metal, especially with Lilian Hale about to join.

Lilian Hale: Wow, Taro, you look amazing. How do you feel?

Taro (Stitch!): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nature Butterfly and Divine Martial Arts Hope) I feel incredible, Lilian. Now, shall we take down this monster?

Lilian Hale: (Smiles) I thought you'd never ask.

Lilian Hale unholstered her massive Kandrakar's Light Quintessence Broadsword of Magical Light Justice from her back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Kandrakar Celestial Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel of Light Quintessence Life and Kandrakar Justice and she joined Taro.

Lilian Hale: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Kandrakar Love) Let's turn that monster into scrap metal.

Taro and Lilian Hale went after Master Contra, and they fired powerful blue and pink energy blasts, light, leaves, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels at Master Contra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive large broadswords leaving scars on him, and it angered him even more. But, before he could attack again, Taro and Lilian Hale fired powerful energy beams at Master Contra, and not only was he destroyed and erased by The Black Gates, but we also assimilated all of his powers and abilities, and we also got his weapons. We cheered wildly for what Taro and Lilian did to Master Contra, as they holster their massive broad-bladed broadswords on their backs and power down, and Taro's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue-green angel wings are permanent.

Then, the two of them shared a passionate and romantic kiss and we cheered wildly.

Nico: Awesome, not only did Taro transform, but he and Lilian got rid of Master Contra and sent his butt to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: That monster got what he deserved, but now, he's never coming back to cause trouble ever again.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Master Contra for good, and he's never coming back to hurt anyone ever again.

---

Later at Lynn's Table it was time for Lunch and an awesome Bonding Session.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Luna, bonding time is between you and Hilda.

Luna: Sweet! Ready to humiliate Flip and the jerks dudette?

Hilda: (British Accent) I'm always ready love!

Nico: Yeah!

They went and humiliated some of the jerks!

Hilda: I think I'll start with Amy.

Amy: You wish tealhair!

Hilda: Lets see you do this.

She used the Core Medals for Underminer, Lexaeus and Terraformer and her sword turned into a rock blade!

Hilda then formed it into a hammer and smashed Amy all over the place and it was really knocking out her teeth! Jewels and Diamonds poured out of Amy with each hit!

Me: (WINCES) That's gonna leave a mark!

Nico: YEAH! WOO!

Luna: Nice one dudette!

Hilda: Thanks love.

Kaito: So, Luna, How did you and Hilda meet?

Luna: We met on an internet chat room and then it went to video chat. We talked a lot about Mick Swagger and Hilda told me so much about how she and her friends in Trollberg took on all sorts of legendary creatures.

Me: That is awesome.

Lola: Luna told us a lot about Hilda and she wanted to meet her in person for a long time.

Me: That is so awesome.

Luna: It sure is dudes.

Sam S.L.: I thing it's cool. May I give it a try Lunes?

Luna: Go for it Sammie.

Sam went over to Flip and used the Core Medals of The Springfield Bullies, Volcano Man and Crotchkicker Bully and she had a bazooka made of lava in her hands.

Sam S.L.: WHOA!

Me: Whew! The heat from that one is intense!

She held it and fired and it fired a glob of lava and it smashed right into FLIP'S CROTCH AND BURNED HIM AND HE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS MOUNTAINS AND MOUNTAINS OF GOLD, DIAMONDS AND JEWELS POURED OUT OF HIS BUTTS, MOUTHS AND EARS!

We laughed hysterically!

Whitney: WOO! NICE ONE!

Horsea: Let me try!

Hilda: Go for it Horsea.

She went up to Bubble Bass.

Horsea: Taste this!

She glowed breathed out a huge blast of blue fire and it formed into a deadly dragon and it slammed into Bubble Bass and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Mountains of gold and jewels exploded out of him! We were completely flabbergasted! Somehow Horsea knows the most powerful technique to all Dragon Type Pokemon, DRAGON RAGE!

Misty: Horsea knows Dragon Rage!?

Me: WHOA! That is incredible!

Hilda: That was really amazing!

Magine: How do you know Dragon Rage?

Horsea: I don't really know! I was training hard and then I mastered it with ease somehow. Whoa I feel strange.

Nico: What is it.

Suddenly… It happened!

HORSEA GLOWED AND THEN SHE WAS EVOLVING!

We gasped!

Me: Horsea's Evolving!

She turned into SEADRA!

Me: She evolved into Seadra!

Future Maria: Wow!

Maria: Horsea, can you still turn back into your cute self?

She poofed back into Horsea.

We signed in relief.

Horsea: Cool! I'm a Seadra too!

Me: You sure are! It was bound to happen someday.

Qin: Yep.

Luna: That was awesome dudes!

Hilda: Yeah it was!

Horsea: I'll only go Seadra in extreme emergencies.

Nico: Good thinking.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Mind if all my Guardian Angels go at Flip?

Nico: Go for it.

Lincoln: Go wild girls.

They sinisterly laughed and then jumped Flip and beat him up in a vicious and brutal fight cloud and mountains and mountains of gold, jewels, coins, diamonds and precious gems poured out of him in massive fountains.

Luna: YEAH GO GET HIM!

Hilda: That is so awesome.

Nico: Who else wants to go?

Crag: We want to go.

Rip: Yeah lets rip!

Chunk: Yeah! Want to join us Luna and Hilda?

Luna: You bet dudes!

May: Lets do it!

They went over and were going to pulverize Billy and Evil Chris!

Crag: Lets do it guys!

Ripping Friends, May, Lincoln, Lynn, Luna and Hilda: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went and smashed and brutally pulverized Billy McLean and Evil Chris in brutal and savage fight cloud! Massive mountains of coins, jewels, diamonds, gold bricks and more poured out of them as they fought!

Nico: Anyone else?

Omaima Lexxington: I got one. (LOUD FART!) Sorry.

She went over to Flip and then pressed her butt in his face!

Omaima Lexxington: Sniff on this fatlard!

STINKY BUTT! SHITHEAD! BEST MATCH!

Nico: SHE'S GONNA BLOW!

We ducked and covered under the tables and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD FART!

She farted so explosively and loudly in Flip's face and he was covered head to toe in foul reeking SHIT!

Qin: OH GOOD GOD!

Lana: AWESOME!

Hilda: That was awesome!

Omaima Lexxington: Ahh! That was relieving. I'll be right back.

She went to the bathroom and changed.

Gaon: Why? Do her clothes stink now?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Nico: CLEAN UP ON AISLE 12!

A bunch of clean up robots came and scrubbed the place all over and cleaned it all over and it was sparkling clean.

Qin: Much better.

Flip was really humiliated.

Omaima came out.

Omaima Lexxington: Ahh. That's better. (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Nico: That was great though!

Hilda: Yeah it was.

Nico: Who's next?

Himiko: I got one! You'll like this one.

TINA LEVITO! PETER GRIFFIN! BEST MATCH!

Himiko fired a drunk ray and it hit Scoots and it made her drunk like she drank 400 strong beers and she was really drunk and stupid!

Scoots: (Slurred Speech) (To me) You know what you really suck! He couldn't make me laugh even if I was laughing my ass off and he was making me do it! Huh? Come on skinny! Make me laugh! (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Barney Gumble: Welcome to the party you dirty crow! (BELCH)

Poromon: Yay!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: Better to her than any of us.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Hilda: I think that's enough though.

Luna: Yeah.

Nico: Next?

Eli: (Senses Something) We got company.

A figure came in and it was a scary version of Ninja Storm Red! It was Another Ninja Storm Red! But this one was dripping sweat like crazy!?

Nico: It's Another Ninja Storm Red!

Me: But wait it's dripping lots and lots and sweat! Wait a second, only one person I know that can sweat that much.

Another Ninja Storm Red: (In a Girls Voice) That's right J.D.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and black clothes and she was dripping sweat like you wouldn't believe!

Me: Catherine McNulty!

Catherine McNulty: Good to see you J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Are you really hot? It's 70˚ in here.

Me: She can't help it Nico. She was born with a condition that causes uncontrollable excessive sweating. She sweats so much that it makes it look like she's pouring out Niagara Falls.

Nico: Oh.

Maria: What did Swartz promise you?

Nico: I think it's obvious he wanted you gone because of your sweating problem.

Catherine McNulty: Yeah I can't help it. He sent me out very quickly because I was making him slip and fall all the time. He promised to cure my condition.

Me: Well good luck with that.

Catherine McNulty: Yeah it's obvious that he lied to me.

Me: Yeah he does that. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I grew my extra wolf tails and put a wet floor sign down and then held out numerous buckets for her.

Me: How about you make this easy for this one since you're sweating so much? Give us the ridewatch you have and we'll try and cure you.

Catherine McNulty: First, use a Ridewatch on me.

Nico: (activates Weather Wizard's Ridewatch) Done.

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her and got the ridewatch out and I purified it and she had a huge headache!

Me: You all right?

Catherine McNulty: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry about that.

I patted her and got sweat all over my hand.

Me: EW! Hold on.

I wrang her out like a sponge.

Me: Did that help?

She was still dripping sweat.

Qin: Geez! She sweats worse than a pig!

Applejack: Hoowee! No kidding there!

We saw Ninja Storm Weapons all on the ground and they were imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

Later we went back home and we were going to cure Catherine.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Moby Lick: Anyone seen the mascots?

Nico: I hope Masamune Dan hasn't captured them.

Me: Oh they are heading over to the beach all by themselves for some fun. But I sent a shadow clone with them to watch them.

Nico: Oh that's good. (POINK) THEY WHAT!?

UH OH!

At the beach, the Mascots were there and my clone was too.

Poromon: What a nice day, huh, guys?

Poliwag: You said it!

Manaphy: Yeah and J.D.'s clone is watching us too.

Me 2: Yeah as long as I'm with you what could go wrong?

Horsea: Yeah.

Nico: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He was strangling me!

Me: (CHOKING)

Bart: HEY That's only for me!

Crumplezone grabbed Nico.

Crumplezone: That's enough boss!

Ripster: We need to find them right now!

Nico: Oh right. And I think I know where they are.

Poliwag: Horsea, are you glad you can evolve now?

Horsea: I sure am! It's so cool!

Me 2: That sure is awesome! It was bound to happen eventually.

Poromon: It sure is.

We arrived at the beach.

Crumplezone: There. Safe and sound.

Nico: Well J.D.'s clone is looking out for them. Thank goodness. Sorry J.D. I lost my temper.

Me: (Coughing) It's okay Nico. Man Now I know how Bart feels whenever he's strangled by Homer.

Varie: Geez. But a Saiyan's strength will rip your head off.

Varie got to healing me.

Qin: But at least they are under J.D.'s clone's watch.

May: That's so sweet of him.

Nico: I forgot we can do that.

Horsea: But Most of the time, I'll be my cute self.

Me 2: That's awesome. But your power is stronger now that you are a Seadra too.

Poliwag: Yeah.

I saw everyone.

Me 2: Oh they're all here.

Manaphy: Uh oh.

Nico: It's all right guys. Thanks for looking out for them.

Me 2: No problem.

POOF!

My clone vanished.

Qin: That was awesome though.

The mascots came back to us.

Brawn: How was the beach?

Poromon: It was fun!

Poliwag: We had a lot of fun.

Horsea: We sure did.

Nico: Well at least J.D.'s clone looked out for you. Lets head back and get ready for our mission.

We went back to the estate and we got ready.

Manaphy: Sorry we went out.

May: Ah it's all right. But at least J.D. was watching out for you.

Lola: Yeah that's true.

Qin: That's true.

Nicole: But I'm ready to see Emu and everyone and kick some Bugger butt.

Eli: Me too.

Rage Mage: I got lots of items from the Super Smash Bros tournaments.

Me: Sweet!

Qin: And we got lots of power ups for everything too.

Nico: But what we're concerned is this.

Nico showed the Gashats we got for the M.O.E.

Nicole: Right Emu is gonna be pissed.

Camie: He sure is.

Rich Texan, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Ebon, Felix Faust, and Ben Ravencroft appeared.

Rich Texan: Can me, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Ebon, Felix Faust, and Ben Ravencroft go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys sure can.

Qin: This is gonna be so much fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure will be.

Kopaka: I'm really excited for this one too.

Gluko: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Phoenix of Genki's world next.

Genki: Wow! Phoenix in Gene-slammer form! That is gonna be awesome.

Me: It sure will be cool,

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: I'm looking forward to seeing that one.

Nico: Me too. Lets head on out everyone!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Blade, the main antagonist from Red Earth, and he's here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is there someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Mai-Ling, you're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Blade, and he's here to cause havoc.

Mai-Ling gasped in horror.

Mai-Ling: I thought we'd never have to deal with that monster again after Leo destroyed him long ago, and now, he's come back.

Kopaka: That monster better consider this his last day alive, and Lincoln, would you like to help me with taking down that monster?

Lincoln: Of course, if that monster tries to hurt Mai-Ling, I'm going to rip him to shreds!

Nico: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, Linc, and you're right, if he hurts one hair on Mai-Ling, you're going to rip him to shreds. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Ex-Aid Kamen Riders.

Lincoln: We're in for one awesome video game adventure and this'll be Masamune Dan's last day alive, and you better say your prayers, Blade, you evil knight, because you're never going to hurt another person ever again.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and we saw them.

Angel: There they are!

Me: And they're fighting lots of Bugger Footsoldiers!

Qin: Awesome!

Mara: Wow! They must be saving up for the main event.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

Hiiro: At least it's footsolders this time!

POW BLAM SMASH!

Emu: Yeah!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and fireballs rained down and a phoenix cry was heard and the fireballs blasted the Footsoldiers all over.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Emu: Zocks!

We landed and blasted and smashed the Footsoldiers all over.

Me: Looks like we got here just in time! (Activates Lord Drakkon's Gashat)

I donned awesome Drakkon armor and slashed and blasted the footsoldiers all into dust!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Awesome bro!

Hiiro: That was awesome!

Kopaka: Miss me, bro?

Hiiru: You bet bro!

Me: That was awesome though.

Emu: Boy it sure was. But what was that armor you had?

Me: Well that's one of the things we need to talk to you about.

Varie: And J.D. was also right about you guys. I too am a doctor technically. My name is Varie and I'm one of his Fiancé's.

Emu: Awesome to meet you Varie.

Nicole: That's my mom for you. So what has been happening?

Taiga: Well we need to tell you at our base.

Nico: Then lets go.

Kuroto Dan: Oh, let me introduce to you my teammates in the Sinister 12. Skulker, Heart, Stacey, Yost Electro, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Ryubei Sonozaki aka Terror Dopant, Dograino Yaboon, Evil Clayface, Emperor Z, Fracture, and my leader, Psyphon.

Emu: Cool!

Hiiro: Awesome that you guys are Kuroto Dan's version of the Sinister 12.

Evil Clayface: It sure is awesome.

Heart: Yeah I like it.

Yost Electro: I think it's cool.

Angel: Oh and Nicole I called Control Freak over. Since this is a video game themed mission I thought it would be cool for him to have a battle with you too.

Nicole: Awesome! Thanks Angel.

Angel: You're welcome.

We were walking to their base.

Caitlyn: We want to thank you guys for helping us on Lego Okaara.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Emu: It was no problem.

Lola: That was awesome.

Camie: It sure was and it was awesome you guys helped us smash Lego Larfleeze.

Qin: Yeah.

We arrived at their hospital.

Skalamander: This is a nice hospital.

Emu: It's a perfect place to help people.

Varie: My kind of environment and I am a nurse.

Maria Santiago: It sure is a nice place and I am an E.R. Nurse.

Lily: And I would fit right in at the Psychiatric Ward because my healing water cures mental problems.

Emu: Wow! That's cool Lily!

Hiiro: This I got to see.

Lily: Sure.

We went to the psychiatric ward and we saw a woman who was strapped to a bed and she was thrashing around in fear saying that the devil was going to kill her.

Lily: Oh man. That's paranoid schizophrenia. Watch this.

She went over and then spread her wings and enveloped her in a ball of water and cursed her and she was better.

Woman: (GROANS) Wow! What a horrible headache.

Emu: Wow! That was amazing!

Lync Volan: You know what? I really wish there was a Gashat based on Super Mario!

Mario: (Italian Accent) Oh now that-a would be amazing.

Me: It sure would be cool. And that's one of the things we need to talk to you about.

Emu: Lets head to the conference room.

We went to the conference room.

Poppy: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Poppy!

Me and Poppy hugged.

Me: Awesome to see you again.

Lola: Wow I love your pink hair.

Poppy: Thanks Lola.

We sat down.

Me: This is one of the things we need to tell you.

I pulled out my bag and opened it and in it was the Gashats of the M.O.E.

Me: These are Gashats imbued with the powers of the M.O.E. You wouldn't believe how we got them.

Nico: We got them from defeating Another Rider versions of you and Brave.

Emu: SAY WHAT!?

Poromon got out 1 beer bottle.

Emu: What's that?

Poromon: 1 bottle of beer!

Kiriya: Aw. Just one bottle of beer?!

Octane: I knew this was gonna happen.

Emu: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask. But this happens every time on big day missions.

Qin: Yeah.

Mara: But it's funny.

Maria: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Taiga: Anyway, you guys remember how patient's get infected with a Bugster Virus?

Ben Ravencroft: We do. Why?

Eli: Because I sense that massive numbers of them are infected.

Me: Uh oh! Code Malware!

Nico: Code Malware?

Me: It's my code for a Bugster attack.

Nico: Oh like the Malicious Computer code. Good term.

We went and faced the Bugsters.

Poromon: Whoever kills the most Bugsters gets this bottle of beer!

Kiriya: Well, I'd better get down to fighting then!

Me: I'll even get some root beer to up the ante!

Nico: Now you're talking!

We went at them!

But then May got an incredible surprise as a flash of light appeared and in her hands was a new GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH! It was for Kabuto!

May: (GASP) Wow! The Kabuto Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She put it on and activated it.

May: HENSHIN!

The forms of all the Kabuto Kamen Riders appeared and all the Zecters swirled around her and they formed into an awesome and cool blue armor with all the statues of every form of Kabuto Rider including mine! She had become KAMEN RIDER GRAND KABUTO ZI-O!

May: WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: WOW!

Woz: REJOICE! For Lady May has become The Ultimate Knightess of Zecters who reaches over machines and justice which sings over the past and future. Her name is Kabuto Grand Zi-O! We are now reaching a new page of history!

Me: WOW!

Nico: Way to go May!

Taiga: What kind of prize is a bottle of beer?

Me: It's a contest Taiga. Besides we have fun in these.

I fired waves of fire and blasted 732 Bugsters.

Nico: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

The 6-Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and Nico made a sign and blasted the Bugsters all over in a powerful wind and energy tornado and shredded them apart.

Nico: 912!

Qin was keeping track.

Komba O Charlie: Bakugan Brawl! Ventus Harpus!

He summoned Harpus!

Harpus: Ready for action!

Harpus blasted them all over with wind.

May tapped a statue of Bee and blasted them all over and smashed down 832 Buggers!

Ebon: See how you like this!

Ebon used his Portals and sent them into the sun!

He killed 752 of them.

Varie: Yeah!

We were really tearing them apart.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 45 Minutes Later.

---

We were panting and sweating and then the Buggers were gone.

Me: That's all of them.

Qin: And the final score is Poromon wins the beer with 283,236 Buggers! Everyone else is tied all at 199,999 each!

Me: Wow! What are the odds of that!?

Camie: Very Astronomical.

Wildrider: Aw man! POROMON won the contest!

Me: At least all of us get root beer.

I pulled out a huge barrel full of it and filled up mugs for all of us.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Love Root Beer!

Lana: Me too!

Emu: The best part is that all patients affliated with the Bugsters we kill have all been cured.

Black Adam: That's a relief.

Me: And it will end when we kill the target. Masamune Dan.

Qin: Yeah that monster is getting the Black Gates for this.

Mara: Yeah he sure is.

Exhaust: Can you guys tell us more about him?

Kuroto: Me and Emu can.

Emu: It's not pretty.

He went over his history.

Masamune Dan is the founder of Genm Corp. and the primary antagonist of 2016 tokusatsu superhero TV series Kamen Rider Ex-Aid.

He is the true mastermind behind the outbreak of the Bugsters, secretly exploiting the virus to gather subjects for his plan. His ultimate goal is to become the controller of everybody's lives by trapping everyone within the augmented-reality game Kamen Rider Chronicle. Using the Buggle Driver II and the Kamen Rider Chronicle Master Gashat, Masamune can transform into Kamen Rider Cronus.

He later returns as a supporting character in the Kamen Rider Ex-Aid: Another Ending movie trilogy and again as the main antagonist in the Kamen Rider Genms -The Presidents crossover web special.

He was portrayed by Hiroyuki Takami.

16 years ago, Masamune Dan learned of the existence of the Bugster Virus from his son, Kuroto Dan, who discovered it after it emerged from the Y2K crisis. Unbeknownst to everyone but himself, Masamune infected himself with the virus to develop an antibody for it within him.

Masamune at some point partnered with Kiyonaga Hojo, who is Emu's father and the president of a medical equipment company, to develop a way to combat the Bugster virus. However, Masamune eventually figured out that Kiyonaga was responsible for the emergence of the Bugster virus, having inadvertently created it when he ran simulations on the Y2K with his medical equipment. With this, Masamune blackmailed Kiyonaga into helping him create Kamen Rider Chronicle and to hand over his son Emu to Kuroto for experimentation.

After Kuroto caused Zero Day and pinned the blame on him, Masamune willing took responsibility and allowed himself to be incarcerated in order to absolve him of guilt for the events that would follow. In his place, Kuroto would step up to become CEO of Genm though, unbeknownst to him, his father was secretly using him to further his own goals.

Masamune was eventually released from prison, allowing him to retake control of the Genm Corp. He walked in on the final battle between the Riders and the Bugsters and revealed himself as the true mastermind behind Kamen Rider Chronicle, having used Kuroto and the Bugsters as pawns to complete it. Masamune then transformed into Kamen Rider Cronus and used Cronus' "pause" ability to freeze the Riders and Bugsters. As they were frozen, Masamune attacked each one of them before coming to the Lovelica Bugster. Declaring that Toki Meki Crisis was no longer in stock, Cronus killed Lovelica and froze him in a permanent state of "death", trapping the Bugster from being able to come back. Cronus then unfroze time and departed as his attacks hit each of his targets.

Masamune blackmailed Hiiro Kagami into turning to his side with Proto Drago Knight Hunter Z, which had his girlfriend, Saki Momose, sealed inside of it. After much reluctance, Hiiro accepted the offer and betrayed Emu and Kuroto by preventing them from stopping the Pause ability of Cronus.

With Hiiro's assistance, Masamune revived Kiriya Kujo so he could become observant of the players of Kamen Rider Chronicle and prevent the doctors from stopping its progress. However, reviving Kiriya turned out to be Masamune's biggest mistake, as Kiriya revealed that his true purpose was to make an opening so Emu and Kuroto would create a new way to defeat him.

Cronus was later defeated by Ex-Aid Muteki Gamer. Angry at his defeat, Masamune threatened to kill Saki if Hiiro could not control Taddle Legacy. Masamune later overheard Hiiro being called by his father, who pleaded with him to perform a heart operation to save Taiga's life. Masamune ordered Hiiro to sabotage the heart surgery or he would delete Saki. Hiiro went to go perform the operation, while Emu attempted to save Saki from Masamune.

Cronus later went after Parado and Graphite to eliminate them. However, Graphite had incubated the Gamedeus virus within himself, allowing him to neutralize Cronus's "Pause" ability. However, Cronus managed to defeat the Bugsters by controlling the Energy Items. Before he could eliminate them, Genm and Lazer Turbo showed up to rescue Parado. Masamune gloated to the two that he had told Hiiro to intentionally kill Taiga, and mocked Emu by saying that Hiiro would fail. However, unable to go back on his integrity as a doctor, Hiiro instead successfully completed the operation and restored Taiga.

Infuriated by his underling's betrayal, Masamune erased Saki's data. Emu and Hiiro transformed to attack Cronus, but Masamune retreated using the Bugvisor II after being beaten down, leaving Hiiro to weep for his lost love.

Masamune Dan later reprogrammed Gamedeus' data to spread the Bugster virus, plotting to spread the virus worldwide to digitize the entire world with the virus so he could reign over everyone as a god. However, Lazer Turbo and Genm counter this by developing a vaccine that neutralizes the virus. His scheme to instigate another global pandemic failed, Masamune finishes off Gamedeus and absorbs his remains into his body, turning himself into Gamedeus Cronus.

With his new form, Masamune causes another pandemic with a strengthened version of the Gamedeus virus and attempts to kill Nico Saiba, as she is the only player who can face the end boss of Kamen Rider Chronicle. To save Nico, Taiga becomes Kamen Rider Cronus and duels Gamedeus Cronus, but the Bugster-human hybrid overpowers him and knocks him out of his transformation. As Taiga is defeated, Emu and Hiiro arrive to assist as well and assume their Kamen Rider forms. Together, the three Kamen Riders managed to stand up to him, only for Masamune to transform into Super Gamedeus to further spread the pandemic.

However, Poppy sacrifices herself to strengthen the Gamedeus virus vaccine, allowing it to reach and cure the humans infected and turned into Gamedeus' horde. The Riders then battle Super Gamedeus again and revert back to their Level 1 forms, allowing them to separate Masamune and Gamedeus. With Gamedeus on his own, Parado sacrifices himself to destroy Gamedeus with the Doctor Mighty XX Gashat.

Masamune then transforms into Kamen Rider Cronus to fight the Doctor Riders one more time. While holding his own at first, Cronus ends up being overwhelmed by the Riders once they switch to their Level 2 forms, with Emu delivering the final blow. Defeated and knocked out of transformation, Masamune decides to have the last laugh by killing himself out of spite, preventing any of the eliminated players from being saved.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified.

Varie: That's horrible!

Eli: Yeah!

Parado: But the good news is that when he got out, I managed to disable the reset function of his Cronus form.

Steam Smythe: And his time freeze function?

Parado: (laughs) That he can keep! It won't do any good against us anyway!

Me: At least that's done.

Fellbat: Nico, which Ridewatches do you have for us?

Nico: (apologetically): Well, I only have blueprints for the Ridewatches of Jury Rigg, Eatle, Clockwork, Shocksquatch, Feedback, Bloxx, Gravattack, Crashhopper, Arctiguana, Ball Weevil, and their copies. But we can still make this work.

Me: Cool.

Parapara, Katherine Swendleton, Jeanne Sorensson, Anna Hotteling, Iris Brockman, Gabby Eunice, Rachel Stavenport, Sydney Kirlian, Dahlia Newton and Junjun for the copies of Jury Rigg, Eatle, Clockwork, Shocksquatch, Feedback, Bloxx, Gravattack, Crashhopper, Arctiguana, Ball Weevil. Captain Planet Linka, Samus, Whitney, Lisa Simpson, Applejack, Girl Jordan, Alexis, Rocket Raccoon, Rainbow Dash, and Danny Phantom will get the originals.

Red Ghost: What do you guys say we start the usual battles now?

Me: Good idea.

We went outside and got ready.

Me: You guys are in for a good show.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, MachineDramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami appeared.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, MachineDramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami.

Mumbo: So, where's that stash of Super Smash Bros items?

Maria: It's in the closet.

Skulker: That's good.

Patty: Don't want them going off in the middle of the battles.

Me: Yeah that would not be good.

Golden Glider: (to Nico) We heard you invaded the Death Star.

Nico: We sure did.

Professor XXXL: How was it?

Me: It was so awesome and fun.

?: That's cool!

A figure came out and it was Sergeant Tread from the Clash of The Red Rangers Movie!

---

He was assigned by Master Xandred to help Professor Cog. After Professor Cog defeats both Red Rangers and sends the others into a vortex leading to Professor Cog's time, Sergeant Tread is told by Professor Cog that the Hypno-Bolts he casted onto the Red Rangers will kick in soon. Tread is then told to give Master Xandred about the situation of the Professor Cog's Hypno-Bolts on the Red

Rangers. When the Hypno-Bolts kick in, Sergeant Tread and Professor Cog watch Jayden and Scott duel each other. After the Hypno-Bolts were negated, Sergeant Tread leads the Moogers and Grinders into battle with him turning the Grinders into motorcycles. After taking down the Moogers and Grinders, Jayden and Scott end up fighting Sergeant Tread with Jayden using Scott's laser to shoot Sergeant Tread. The other Samurai Rangers return from Scott's time and managed to help destroy Sergeant Tread and Professor Cog.

---

Jayden: Sergeant Tread!

Sergeant Tread: Been a long time Red Rangers.

Me: I remember you! Wow! That was so epic! You were called on by Professor Cog to battle the Samurai and RPM Rangers. It was the American Version of Shinkenger VS Go-Onger.

Sergeant Tread: That's right J.D. Good memory there.

Nico: That was awesome! It went from a duel to a team up.

Sergeant Tread: You Rangers happy to see someone who got adapted in America?

Mike: Trust me, after run ins with monsters who didn't adapted, we're glad to see a familiar face.

Me: Yeah those were still ripoffs though but those were still very awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Irina Verokkova, Crabdozer, Mr. Krabs, Seamia the Cancer, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Nico's rescue and a Death Star Raid

Core Medals: Mumbo Jumbo, Marina Del Ray and Vanessa (Little Mermaid)

Fullbottles: Mumbo Jumbo and Marina Del Ray

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescue was a Death Star Raid. He also recruited many Stormtroopers as well.

Arkayna: We sure did and that was so much fun and amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: And we really talked some sense into Anakin.

Starshine Sparkle: That was really awesome and cool.

Spyro: Yeah it was really cool and awesome.

Irina Verokkova: (Ukrainian Accent) I thought it was so much fun and awesome.

Crabdozer: It sure was cool.

Mr. Krabs: Aye lads. It sure was.

Seamia: Aye lads. It sure was a really fun and awesome time.

Mumbo: I'm glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Arkayna used the Core Medals for Mumbo Jumbo, Marina Del Ray and Vanessa and she got a magical mermaid sword!

Arkayna: Wow! An Atlantica Mermaid Sword. This is amazing.

Mumbo: So awesome.

She swung the sword and fired waves of magical water and blasted him all over the place.

Then they saw that he was a kid again!

Spyro: Wow!

Mumbo: (Younger Voice) What happened to me?

Arkayna showed a mirror and he saw himself as a kid around 10 years old!

Mumbo: WOW! I'm a kid again!

Crabdozer: WOW! This is amazing! It reminds me of the time Grandpa got young again.

Mumbo: That's cool!

Arkayna: It sure is! I think it's only temporary but it'll wear off shortly.

MUMBO JUMBO! MARINA DEL RAY! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of water and magic and he dodged them.

Arkayna activated her Ridewatch and Irish dance music played and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Aqua, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, ChamAlien, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - Us battling Another Nanomech

Core Medals: Skulker, M.O.E. Sinestro and Vlad Masters

Fullbottles: Skulker and M.O.E. Sinestro

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico, Squirrel Girl, and the others did good battling Another Nanomech. Was she really another one of the smaller Another Omnitrix Aliens?

Aqua: She sure was but more than that. She's a cyborg. She saved J.D.'s life and was blown up in a massive fertilizer explosion. Her brain and heart survived.

Rarity: It was amazing to hear about.

Sweetie Belle: And they did an incredible thing by turning her into a Cyborg.

Skulker: That's incredible! And I know the same feeling myself.

He opened his face plate and revealed his true form: A Small ghost in a mechsuit.

Aqua: Wow! That is awesome!

His face plate closed.

Skulker: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Gill Grunt: I thought so too and Amilia is a true hero.

Emily Lola Sarsaparilla: I agree there too. That is so awesome.

ChamAlien: It sure is something.

Skulker: She is a true hero. Lets do it!

Aqua used Skulker, M.O.E. Sinestro and Vlad Masters core medals and her sword turned into a yellow energy fear sword and it had the emblem of the Yellow Lanterns on it.

Aqua: Wow! The Sword of Parallax - Entity of Fear!

Skulker: That is cool!

Aqua: Lets see what it can do.

She saw a criminal run with a bag of money and then she fired waves of yellow energy and it hit the man and then he got scared shitless and ran into a tree after dropping the money and the cops bashed him with billy clubs and he was arrested.

Aqua: Wow! That was awesome!

Sweetie Belle: Nice one Aqua!

Skulker: Boy he is gonna live his worst nightmares in prison for that one.

SKULKER! M.O.E. SINESTRO! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fear missiles and they hit a criminal mugging a man and he was seeing his worst fears and he screamed and peed his pants and then the cops arrested him too!

Skulker: Nice one!

Aqua: Thanks.

She activated her Ridewatch and then danced to Italian Dance Music and they blasted him all over with water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Mandee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Halifa, Brittney, Lucy, Ink Rose, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Patty & Selma, Evil Fire Man and Volcania the Fire Cannon

Fullbottles: Patty & Selma and Evil Fire Man

---

Selma & Patty was next.

Selma: (to Mandee) We heard Lincolns' rescue was in the Sensei Dark Realm. How was it?

Mandee: It was pitch black dark! We couldn't see anything in front of our own noses! But we were there to destroy Wang Chan, Dio Brando's right-hand man and a dangerous vampire from JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Phantom Blood.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was really fun and awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah we had so much fun in that one and it was awesome lightning our way in the dark.

Sunburn: It was awesome.

Halifa: We all thought it was cool and the darkness is more the Gothic Environment for us.

Brittney: The Goths of Darkness all loved it too.

Lucy: I loved it as well.

Ink Rose: Yeah no kidding there too.

Patty: That is really awesome.

Selma: It sure was.

Mandee: Before we start, light ya?

Selma: Oh sure.

They pulled out cigarettes and Mandee lit them with a flame on her finger for them and they puffed them.

Patty: Thanks.

Selma: Now we can do it!

Mandee used the Core Medals of Patty & Selma, Evil Fire Man and Volcania the Fire Cannon and she got an awesome INFERNO BLADE SWORD!

Mandee: WHOA! The Sword of The Fire Element!

Selma: That is hot!

She fired waves of fire from the sword and they dodged it and it hit a bunch of trash cans and melted them and burned them.

Mandee: Wow! Powerful!

SELMA & PATTY! EVIL FIRE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired a wave of Nuee Ardente Clouds like the incandescent clouds from a volcano and they enshrouded the 2.

Mandee activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Hawaiian Dance music and they fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mari, Blob, Quess the Queen Slime, Suu, Jelli, Aki the Red Slime, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Meeting a gene-slammer for Geomathmech Final Sigma

Core Medals: Golden Glider, Evil Wing Man and Yost Quicksilver

Fullbottles: Golden Glider and Evil Wing Man

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Geomathmech Final Sigma. What's her name?

Flash: Her name Artemis Sigmafotia and she is from Greece and she is an awesome member of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah she is really awesome.

Scootaloo: Her story is really cool too!

---

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Artemis, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Artemis, can you tell us why you hated Lynn with a passion and if I had to guess, it must've stemmed from an incident that she caused and the harm she inflicted on Lincoln?

Artemis Sigmafotia: (Greek Accent) You're right in the ball park on that one, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were at the gym doing some workouts, but then, we felt sudden tremors heading for the gym, and then, the doors busted open and standing there was Lynn, and she was really really mad. I was about to head towards her and pummel her if she started heading for Lincoln, but then, she took out a gun and she shot me in the stomach and I fell to the floor gripping my stomach in pain, and Lynn had a psychotic grin on her face and she was going to shoot me in the head. This angered Lincoln really badly, and he charged at her and he punched her hard in the face knocking the gun out of her hands. Lincoln turned to me, and he saw that I still had the bullet in my stomach, and I knew he caught the scent of my blood, so I let him bite me on the neck, and suddenly, it pushed the bullet out of my stomach and the wound sealed up. Lincoln saved my life, and then, we tied Lynn up with nylon rope and we dragged her butt back to The Loud House, and when we told everyone of what Lynn did to me, Lynn was grounded for seven months for her attempted murder and she was thrown into an isolation cube in the basement. And ever since then, Lynn earned every extent of my hatred, and I swore if she tried anything to kill Lincoln and I again, she would suffer my wrath 1000-fold.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save Artemis.

Nico: So, that's why you said you hated Lynn with a passion. Looks like Lynn was out for blood on that day.

Lincoln: And it was because of that day when Artemis broke Lynn's arms and legs and gave her two black eyes when she was hurting me, and she wanted revenge and blood.

Me: Sheesh. But, you really showed Lynn no mercy on that day when you let the vampire in you out.

Lori: Lincoln wasn't afraid to let the vampire out when he saw either one of his Guardian Angels or us in danger, and we saw just how vicious he can get when he lets the vampire in him out.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Golden Glider: OH MY GOODNESS! How in the world did Lynn get a gun!?

Scootaloo: We have NO IDEA!

Golden Glider: That is awful! Good thing those dark sides are gone forever.

Whirlwind: Yeah thank goodness there.

Mari: Yeah heartless beasts!

Blob: No kidding there too!

Quess: Yeah that was awful!

Suu: Yeah no kidding!

Jelli: What Dark Lynn did makes her pure evil incarnate!

Aki: Yeah what a monster!

Golden Glider: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

Flash used the Core Medals of Golden Glider, Evil Wing Man and Yost Quicksilver and he got wings and his sword turned into a SPEED FORCE BLADE!

Flash: Now this is awesome!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and slashed her all over and smashed her down and she got up.

GOLDEN GLIDER! EVIL WING MAN! BEST MATCH!

He flew into the air and smashed her all over with a flurry of kicks.

Flash activated Golden Glider's Ridewatch and they danced to German Music and smashed and blasted her with wind, lightning, rainbows and slime and smashed her down.

---

Levi, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Upgrade, Lola Ferrington, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Luna and Hilda's Bonding time at Lynn's Table

Core Medals: Professor XXXL, Boil Man and Mandark

Fullbottles: Professor XXXL and Boil Man

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) I hope Luna and Hilda had a good Bonding time at Lynn's Table. Most of the others also learned how they met.

Levi: Indeed and it was a most enjoyable and fascinating tale to hear about.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was amazing!

Featherweight: They have been sisters even though they were countries apart.

Sprocket: That is so awesome.

Upgrade: Yeah that is awesome.

Lola Ferrington: I agree there and it's so awesome that Hilda is a very brave and very valorous girl.

Professor XXXL: She sure is. I'm proud of her. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

Levi used the Core Medals of Professor XXXL, Boil Man and Mandark and got a scalding hot boiling water sword! Steam came off of it like you wouldn't believe!

Levi: Gadzooks! A Scalding Hot Water Blade!

He swung it and it fired scalding hot water and it hit a mugger and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over with incredibly hot water!

THAT'S GOTTA HURT!

But the cops got him.

PROFESSOR XXXL! EVIL BOIL MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of boiling hot water and it hit a purse snatcher and burned him all over as he screamed in pain and he was arrested.

OUCH!

Levi activated his ridewatch and they danced to Scottish Dance Music and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Iron Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Vicetopus, Erin Utakara, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - us Battling Another Ninja Storm Red

Core Medals: Grizzly, Grizzaka and Bashmaster the Unbreakable

Fullbottles: Grizzly and Grizzaka

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) You guys did good Battling Another Ninja

Storm Red. If you can even call it a battle.

Iron Man: It was a quick one but it was a weird one too. Catherine was really sweating hard.

Applejack: Yeah she was sweating more than a pig in a humid and hot day in Minnesota.

Apple Bloom: We never seen anyone sweat that much! But she can't help it.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding. She was pouring out buckets and buckets of sweat like Niagara Falls.

Vicetopus: I've never seen anyone sweat that much.

Erin Utakara: Me neither. That's crazy!

Grizzly: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Iron Man used the Core Medals of Grizzly, Grizzaka and Bashmaster the Unbreakable and he got a really awesome Bear Sword.

Iron Man: Awesome! The Bear World Sword.

He fired a wave of energy and it hit a man running away and then a Grizzly Bear appeared and roared ferociously!

GRIZZLY BEAR ROAR!

He malled the man and brutally injured him and he was arrested.

GRIZZLY! GRIZZAKA! BEST MATCH!

Iron Man donned an awesome IRON MAN BEAR SUIT! He mauled Grizzly all over with it.

Iron Man activated his ridewatch and they danced to country western music and they then fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

Mollie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ultimate Rath, Daniella King, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - The Mascots at the Beach themselves and we were watching them

Core Medals: Zzzax, Pink Ranger Slayer and Spark Mandrill

Fullbottles: Zzzax and Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (To Mollie) I can't believe the mascots were at the Beach by themselves. I hope you guys were watching them!

Mollie: They were watched. J.D.'s Shadow Clone was watching them. Nico strangled J.D. though like how Homer strangles Bart.

Fluttershy: It was really funny but crazy.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it was.

Ultimate Rath: It was awful and crazy though.

Daniella King: Yeah it was.

Zzzax: At least they are okay. Lets do it!

Ultimate Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING ZZZAX, YOU'RE GOING DOWN!

Mollie used the Core Medals of Zzzax, Pink Ranger Slayer and Spark Mandrill and she got a Lightning Blade Sword! She swung it and fired waves of lightning and it formed into powerful lightning arrows and blasted him down!

ZZZAX! PINK RANGER SLAYER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of llghtning arrows and blasted him all over!

Mollie activated her Ridewatch and Storm Music played and they danced and blasted him all over with lightning, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aromage Rosemary, Mage Meadowbrook, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - The Mascots had a good time

Core Medals: Machinedramon, Quillfire and Tidal Whale

Fullbottles: Machinedramon and Quillfire

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) The Mascots had a good time at the beach. Did they do anything specific?

Sasuke: Play in the sand mostly and did sandcastles and collected shells.

Starlight Glimmer: But they had a great time too.

Cozy Glow: They sure did and it was awesome.

Hex: Yeah they had a lot of fun in that one.

Aromage Rosemary: They sure diid and it was awesome.

Mage Meadowbrook: (Valley Girl Accent) It sure is y'all.

Machinedramon: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Sasuke used the Core Medals for Machinedramon, Quillfire and Tidal Whale and he got a sword of water and needles! He fired it and the needles hit Machinedramon all over.

MACHINEDRAMON! QUILLFIRE! BEST MATCH!

He fired Giga Needles and they smashed Machinedramon all over!

Sasuke activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Japanese music and fired waves of bones, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Nikiya, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Paula the 8-Foot Spirit, Golem, Lynn, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - The Ex-Aid Team is a Video Game team and they are all doctors too

Core Medals: BlackWarGreymon, Cyborg Cat and Flame Mammoth

Fullbottles: BlackWarGreymon and Cyborg Cat

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) The Ex-Aid Team is a Video Game team. And they're all doctors too.

Nikiya: They sure are and they cure people and used the powers of Video Games too.

Princess Luna: I think that is so awesome too.

Moondust: Yeah it sure is.

Snowdrop: The video games they use are so awesome.

Gari: Yeah it sure is too.

Blackout: I agree too.

Paula the 8 Foot Spirit: It sure is awesome.

Golem: Golem think it's amazing.

Lynn: Yeah.

BlackWarGreymon: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Nikiya used the Core Medals of BlackWarGreymon, Cyborg Cat and Flame Mammoth and she got a sword of awesome fire and negative energy and she blasted BlackWarGreymon all over.

BLACKWARGREYMON! CYBORG CAT! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of negative energy and smashed him all over.

Nikiya activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Chinese Music and blasted him all over with darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kole, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Magician of Faith, Tea, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - The Ex-Aid Team is cool! And Masamune Dan will pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Salami Swami, Animal Path and Burger Monster

Fullbottles: Salami Swami and Animal Path

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) The Ex-Aid Team is cool! But Masamune Dan will pay for his crimes.

Kole: You better believe he will! He killed thousands of innocent people all because of Kamen Rider Chronicle!

Princess Celestia: We're going to behead him and make sure he gets his head shoved into his body.

King Solar: And it won't be pretty.

Amber Morning: We'll make sure that monster pays for it big time.

Spotlight: It sure will be painful.

Magician of Faith: I agree there and it won't end well for him.

Tea: No it sure won't.

Salami Swami: I agree there. Lets do it!

Kole used the Core Medals for Salami Swami, Animal Path and Burger Monster and she got a food sword and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

SALAMI SWAMI! ANIMAL PATH! BEST MATCH!

She summoned a Salami Centipede and smashed him all over!

Kole used her Ridewatch and Opera Music played and they danced and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Kamen Rider Ex-Aid VS Plumeria

---

Emu was looking for his archenemy. Then a girl in black clothes came out and she had Pink hair.

Emu: Are you new here?

Plumeria: You could say that asshole dork! My name is Plumeria and I'm here to kick your ass!

Emu: Okay then little miss attitude.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

## Nicole Knudson, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak

Core Medals: Control Freak, Evil Luxord and Chill Penguin

Fullbottles: Control Freak and Evil Luxord

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: This is really awesome that the Goddess of Video Games is Helping the Ex-Aid team. And here's the boss I picked for this one.

He summoned the Berserker Lord of Metroid Prime 3 Corruption!

Nicole: Berserker Lord of Metroid Prime 3! Awesome choice! And yeah it really is perfect for me as the Goddess of Video Games.

Trixie Lulamoon: Oh I think it's really amazing and it fits both Nicole and the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: It sure does!

Cali: I think it's really cool myself.

Flynn: So awesome. BOOM!

Hugo: It sure is.

Mags: It sure feels amazing too!

Control Freak: I agree too. Lets do it!

Nicole used the Core Medals of Control Freak, Evil Luxord and Chill Penguin and it formed into a Cold Matrix Blade!

Nicole: AWESOME!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Nicole: Cool!

CONTROL FREAK! EVIL LUXORD! BEST MATCH!

She fired a Matrix blast and smashed him all over!

Nicole activated her Ridewatch and the group danced to video game music and smashed him all over the place!

## Hiiro VS Minami Kamiya

---

Hiiro was looking for his archenemy. Then a figure came out and it was DR. MINAMI KAMIYA!

Hiiro: Minami Kamiya!?

Minami: That's right. And now I'm your archeneny.

Hiiro: I heard a lot about you Minami. You killed so many people at a hospital.

Minami: Yes I have. And I won't deny that. But I have a better job and life now.

Hiiro blasted him all over the place and smashed him all over.

---

## Irina Krafla VS Poison

---

Irina Krafla was looking for her archenemy and then suddenly a massive energy ball went at her and she dodged it as it hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She landed and a figure came out and out came POISON!

Irina Krafla: Poison! So the M.O.E. decided to recruit you you for me.

Poison: That's right and it's fair facing you Irina. You are Granity in human form.

Irina Krafla: I get that all the time and it's amazing.

Poison: It sure is. Shall we dance?

Irina Krafla: Lets shall.

They flew into the air and Irina fired waves of fire and lightning and blasted her all over.

Poison: You fight well. But top this one!

They both formed huge energy balls!

Irina and Poison: BIG BANG!

They threw the balls at each other and they hit and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was powerful and it knocked down Poison! They were totally evenly matched!

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lisa VS Sergeant Tread

---

Sergeant Tread was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Masamune Dan, they're a collection of giant broadswords with the Ex-Aid Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

He readied the cannon and Nico put in disks and it was ready.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Sergeant Tread and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Sergeant Tread you have failed this city!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Hiiro: That was so awesome!

Emu: Yeah it was!

Me: That was awesome.

Bowser: As someone from a video game world myself, I think I speak for all of us when I say it's time to pay Kuroto's daddy a visit!

Nico: You got that right!

Eli: He's over in an abandoned factory 3 miles from here.

Nico: Then that's where we're heading.

Emu: It's time to end the horrors of Kamen Rider Chronicle for good!

Webstor: Well, you can't exactly say it's time to clear Kamen Rider Chronicle since it's already been discontinued.

Me: Yeah that's for sure.

Nicole: Get ready Masamune… (Eyes glow Red) The Goddess of Video Games is coming for you and your judgement is Death!

We were off!

We were flying to the factor and Moonstone came.

Kopaka: Thanks for coming, Moonstone.

Moonstone: No problem Kopaka. This is gonna be so awesome.

Eli: I can't wait to kill that monster.

Qin: Me too.

Mara: Yeah!

We arrived and Moonstone went in. She confronted MASAMUNE DAN!

Masamune Dan: You must be Moonstone.

Moonstone: Of course I am. I see you brought Johnny Makishima and Gamedeus with you.

Masaamune Dan: (chuckles) That's not the only one I brought with me.

A figure stepped out of the shadows.

Moonstone: (shocked) Guys, get in here! Shit just got real!

The spirits of Video Games appeared and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof and a phoenix cry was heard and we flew in.

Me: You will pay for your crimes Masamune!

But we saw that the figure was TABUU!

Mario: Tabuu, I can't believe you're back again!

Tabuu: (laughs evilly) Did you really think you saw the last of me, Smashers?

Samus: Well, we'll set that in stone this time!

Tabuu: Oh, I think not. You see, you all can't get turned into trophies anymore. So, if I kill you all, there's no bringing any of you back!

Me: Not if we kill you first Tabuu!

Masamune Dan: Join me, son. If you do, you'll truly earn the title "God"

Kuroto thought about this for a moment.

Kuroto: (sighs) Yeah. Time for God to choose a side, I guess.

We were nervous on what Kuroto would decide.

Kuroto: (takes out gun) Chosen.

BANG!

Kuroto fired at Masamune, who avoided it. But it was clear on what side Kuroto sided with.

Masamune Dan: YOU TRAITOR!

Masamune Dan turned into Kamen Rider Cronus while Johnny Makishima turned into Gamedeus Machina.

Cronus: You have chosen poorly, son. Craterites!

An army of Craterites appeared.

Me: Craterites!

Nico: Nice!

Andros: So it's our turn this time.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and then they jumped the Ex-Aid Riders.

The Ex Aid team lay defeated at the hands of the Craterites.

Cronus: Apologies, Maximum Mighty X. But it's time for you, Taddle Fantasy,, Bang Bang Simulations Bakusou Bike, Dangerous Zombie, Perfect Knock Out, and DoReMiFa Beat to be discontinued. Permanently.

Marcus (punches a Craterite): Crap! What do we do?!

Kopaka got an idea.

Kopaka: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Ex Aid Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "No continues"! Okay? 1,2..

All: NO CONTINUES!

Kopaka: One more time! 1,2…

All: NO CONTINUES!

Kopaka: Louder! 1,2…

All: NO CONTINUES!

Jamesdean5842: NO CONTINUES!

At this, Emu found the strength to get up.

Emu: It's not game over until I say it is!

Emu then grabbed a Craterite and slammed it to the ground.

Masamune Dan: WHAT!?

I punched Cronus in the face and smashed him in his face!

Emu: Thank you for your help, everyone.

Hiiro: I didn't expect us to have lots of fans.

Taiga: Me neither.

Kiriya: I'm no complaining.

Poppy: Kuroto, please don't fall into your God fantasies right now.

Kuroto: No, Poppy. Today, all of us get to be Gods.

Me: Because ALL OF US are champions of the Gods!

Qin: It's true! We were chosen by the Gods themselves to be their champions and defenders of the universe!

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole: Now it's time for you to die!

Kopaka: Let me transform with you guys!

Andros: Right, Kopaka!

In Space Rangers: Let's rocket!

Fusion Fighters: Digi Fuse!

Data Squad: DNA Charge!

Hiiro: (Before activating his cartridge device by pressing the black button) Skill Level 2

Taddle Quest Gashat: Taddle Quest!

Taiga: (Activating his Gashat) Tactics Number Two.

Bang Bang Shooting Gashat: Bang Bang Shooting!

Kiriya: (Activating his Gashat) Zero Gear

Bakusou Bike Gashat: Bakusou Bike!

Kuroto: (Activating his Gashat) Grade Zero.

Proto Mighty Action X Origin Gashat: Mighty Action X!

Emu: (Activating his Gashat) Let's do this!

Mighty Action X Gashat: Mighty Action X!

After activating their Gashats, each of the five riders picks up the green and pink boxes and place them on their waists, revealing them to be drivers of some kind.

Hiiro, Taiga, Kiriya, and Kuroto: Henshin!

Emu: Dai Henshin!

With their battle cry invoked, each Rider inserts their Gashats into their belts, closer to the right side.

Gamer Driver (All): Gashat! Let's Game! Metcha Game! Mutcha Game! What's Your Name?! I'm a Kamen Rider!

As the Gashats are inserted, each Rider pulls back the pink part of the Gamer Driver, revealing a screen displaying their suit in low poly form as well as a 90's looking side display reading "Gamer Driver".

Gamer Driver (All) Gacchan! Level UP!

Gamer Driver (Emu): Mighty Jump! Mighty Kick! Mighty, Mighty Action, X!

Gamer Driver (Hiiro): Taddle Meguru! Taddle Meguru! Taddle Quest!

Gamer Driver (Taiga): Ba-Ba-Bang! Bang-Ba-Bang! Bang Bang Shooting!

Gamer Driver (Kiriya): Bakusou, Dokusou, Gekisou, Bosou, Bakusou Bike!

Gamer Driver (Kuroto): Mighty Jump! Mighty Kick! Mighty Action, X!

As these sounds stop, the Riders are finally in full suit. Emu in a pink and green suit resembling some sort of athletic suit, Hiiro in a light blue suit mirroring a medieval knight, Taiga in a dark blue and neon green suit with green hair over one eye, Kiriya in a yellow and pink suit with a helmet resembling the front of motorcycle just not as pointy, and Kuroto in a suit almost identical to Ex-Aid's, only purple and black.

Poppy: Henshin!

With that, Poppy places her Gashat into a slot on the Bugvisor Zwei before pressing a red button next to it

Bugvisor Zwei (Poppy): Gashat! Buggle UP! Dreaming Girl! Wow! Koi no Simulation! Otome wa itsumo Tokimeki Crisis!

As all of this happens, Poppy is surrounded by a primarily yellow and pink armor made to resemble a cross between a school girl and a magical girl with pink hair for the helmet, and blue eyes.

Parado: (Pulls out a Gamer Driver and another Gashat Gear Dual, this time blue and labelled with "Perfect Puzzle" and "Knockout Fighter") Time to get my heart dancing! (Places the Gamer Driver on his waist and places the Gashat Gear Dual in the slot before opening the pink cover) Max Dai Henshin!

Gamer Driver (Parado): Dual Gashat! (As the pink cover is opened) Gacchan! Mazaru UP! Akai Kobushi Tsuyosa! Aoi Puzzle Rensa! Aka to Ao no Kousa! Perfect Knock-Out!

With this action, Paradp is surrounded by red and blue armor with gold lining resembling a Chinese warrior, finished off with heterochromatic eyes: one red and one blue

Parado: Time to clear this battle…

Emu: With Full-Party Co-op Play!

The In Space Rangers transformed and were ready!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and the Ex-Aid, Wizard, Gaim, Kabuto, Kiva and Hibiki Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this one.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns Dial) VIDEO GAME MASTER POWER!

She summoned Ridley, Wolf, Leon, Caruso, General Scales and the Robot Masters!

Troy: Emu, you're gonna love this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME PLATOON!

They turned into the Ex-Aid Riders!

Tsukasa: Don't forget us!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Para-Dx!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Taukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned clones of the whole Ex-Aid team!

Kopaka: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Masamune Dan.

Suddenly, Kopaka's green eyes turned neon green, and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Masamune Dan, he left white energy, ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Kopaka: You really make me sick, Masamune. It's bad enough that you have tormented so many innocent people, but what you've done in trying to destroy the Earth is one thing that I can't stand any longer, and what you've been doing with using video games for your nefarious plans, you will pay with your life!

Suddenly, Kopaka was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with snow and ice surrounding the vortex and the air turns cold, there's an Ice Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kopaka emerged, but he was changed forever.

Kopaka grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and white chin hair, he has long white hair going down to the bottom of his neck with light grey highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon green eyes and a white energy aura with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Ice with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with light grey gems for eyes and the Ice Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light grey crystal links and a phoenix with light grey gems for eyes and holding the Ice Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Kopaka's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Ice, and they're surrounded by snowflakes. Suddenly, Kopaka felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Onewa has on a pair of large black pants with stones on the legs, grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large orange weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large light grey orbs.

Suddenly, Kopaka's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Kopaka's Arctic Ice Toa Greatsword of Arctic Snow Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Ice Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light grey blade, white Toa heads for the crossguard, large light grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive light grey gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Kopaka has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Ice Toa head with green gems for eyes and a light grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Kopaka, Toa Mata of Ice, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Onewa, Loving Brother of The Ex-Aid Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Ice Toa, and Phoenixes"

コパカ、アイスのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、オネワの兄弟でチームメイト、エグゼイド仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、そして多くの破壊者

テトリダックスと ボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、氷、雪、氷トア、フェニックスの達人

Kopaka has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE TOA MATA ANGEL OF ICE COLD JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Kopaka's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Masamune Dan saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of energy to kill him, but Kopaka dodged it, and he fired a powerful white energy blast with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and Phoenixes, and it hit and froze him in a block of ice and Kopaka fired another energy blast and destroyed it, and Masamune Dan got a nasty case of frostbite, and he was pissed.

Lincoln: That's for using video games for your sick plans, you monster!

Nico: That's telling 'em, Linc! Mess with video games, will he? Now, he's about get his ass kicked real hard.

Emu: I'm gonna clear this with no Continues!

Hiiro: Commencing Bugster removal operation.

Taiga: Mission start.

Kiriya: Now we're revving it up!

Kuroto: I'll clear this even if it means using continues!

Parado: This is really thrilling!

Me: Masamune Dan, your crimes against the country of Japan, and the worlds of video games are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

Emu: Johnny's first for the chopping block!

Gachan! Double Up! Ore ga omae de! Omae ga ore de! We are! Mighty Mighty Brothers! (Hey!) Double X!

He went into his MIGHT MIGHTY BROTHERS DOUBLE X FORM!

Me: YEAH! Watch this one!

I activated Kaos's Gashat.

KAOS ELEMENTAL SKYLANDS!

I fired waves of elements and blasted Craterites all over and then I teleported and blasted kicked Cronus all over and dealt him a massive flurry of punches.

We smashed him all over the place and knocked him out.

Garurumon: (Echoing) Howling blaster!

He fired a massive wave of blue fire from his mouth and incinerated numerous Craterites!

Kabuterimon: (Echoing) ELECTRO SHOCKER!

He fired a ball of lightning and it hit Tabuu and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Lola fired waves of fire and exploded numerous Craterites.

Carlos: Lunar Lance!

He slashed numerous Craterites all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and exploded them into dust.

Falcomon: Scratch smash!

He smashed numerous Craterites all over with powerful Scratches all over.

Volcana and Lola: VOLCANIC ERUPTION FURY!

They fired a massive wave of fire and incinerated numerous Craterites.

Kopaka: Time to use a Gashat!

Vinyl Scratch: Try this one!

She activated Metal Sonic's Gashat and she spun like a sawblade a slashed numerous Crateries and smashed them apart!

Qiin activated Captain Cold's Gashat and fired waves of ice and froze them all over.

Phoenixmon: Starlight Explosion!

She released a massive and powerful fiery explosion and obliterated numerous Craterites!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed them into dust.

We destroyed all the Craterites and then regrouped to face Masamune Dan.

Andros: Red Battlized Ranger!

Andros donned his awesome Red Battlizer!

Emu Pulls out a golden Gashat with a star projection on the side, labelled "Hyper Muteki. He then places the Gashat on the top of his Gamer Driver, syncing it up with the Maximum Mighty X Gashat)

Hyper Muteki Gashat: Docking!

Amu: Hyper Dai Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Emu hits the top of the Hyper Muteki Gashat, causing the front to fall forward onto the Gamer Driver as he glows gold

Gamer Driver (Emu): Bakkān! Muteki! Kagayake! Ryuusei no Gotoku! Ougon no Saikyou Gamer! Hyper Muteki Ex-Aid!

With this fanfare echoing, golden stars adorn Emu's Level 2 form, giving him golden armor, rainbow eyes, and weird golden dreadlocks.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Eli: SO COOL!

Lola: YEAH!

Kopaka: This is gonna be good!

We went at Cronus and Janeen Aran fired waves of Phazon Energy and obliterated Tabuu into nothing!

We pulverized Cronus all over the place.

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth blasted and smashed Cronus all over!

Moby Lick, Crumplezone, Ripster and Brawn used the Earth, Velocitron and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons and enhanced Brawn's strength and Moby Lick and Ripster's powers 100-fold.

Moby Lick and Crumplezone: CRUMPLE WHALE SHOT!

Ripster and Brawn: SHARK STRENGTH BLAST!

Deer Athletes and Angel: DEER ANGEL FURY!

Phoenixes of War and Red Ghost: PHOENIX GHOST BLAST!

Crystal Masters and Skalamander: CRYSTAL TORRENT SHOT!

Rock Men and Steam Smythe: ROCKS AND GEARS BLAST!

Amazons of Fury and Rich Texan: AMAZON TEXAS BLAST!

Warrior Vagabonds and Black Adam: LIGHTNING WARRIOR FURY!

Mummies of Egypt and Felix Faust: MAGIC MUMMY BURST!

Pharaohs of Egypt and Ebon: DARK PHARAOH BLAST!

Kylmyys Inhabitants and Ben Ravencroft: KYLMYYS WITCH SHOT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Irina Krafla, Sunset Shimmer, Ex-Aid Team, Nicole Knudson, me, Eli, Lincoln, Lily and Lana: VIDEO GAME FIRESTORM BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: VIDEO GAME ELEMENT STYLE: SUPER MARIO BROS!

Jessica Shannon: VIDEO GAME STING STYLE: SONIC THE HEDGEHOG!

Peni Parker: VIDEO GAME WEB STYLE: LEGEND OF ZELDA!

Perfuma: VIDEO GAME NATURE STYLE: PIKMIN!

Frosta: VIDEO GAME ICE STYLE: ICE CLIMBERS!

Akko: VIDEO GAME STAR STYLE: KIRBY!

Shantae: VIDEO GAME MAGIC STYLE: F-ZERO!

Mai Shiranui: VIDEO GAME FIRE STYLE: AFTER BURNER!

Ibuki: VIDEO GAME DARK STYLE: NINJA GAIDEN!

Makoto (Street Fighter): VIDEO GAME LIGHT STYLE: STAR FOX!

Yuna: VIDEO GAME WATER STYLE: SHINOBI!

Nanami: VIDEO GAME WATER STYLE: SAMBA DE AMIGO!

Tatsumaki: VIDEO GAME WING STYLE: EARTHBOUND!

Black Fielding: VIDEO GAME FIRE STYLE: STREETS OF RAGE!

Tyris Flare: VIDEO GAME FIRE STYLE: GOLDEN AXE!

Makoto Nanaya: VIDEO GAME WIND STYLE: BLAZBLUE!

Lucina: VIDEO GAME WATER STYLE: FIRE EMBLEM!

R. Mika: VIDEO GAME LIGHT STYLE: STREET FIGHTER!

Kula Diamond: VIDEO GAME ICE STYLE: KING OF FIGHTERS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and it formed into said video games.

Lincoln and his harem: VIDEO GAME FINAL SMASH: VIDEO GAME ELEMENTAL HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of video game based Hadoukens at Masamune Dan.

Andros: Spiral Saber, Booster Mode!

Carlos, T.J., Cassie, and Ashley: Quadro Blaster, online!

Emu: Hyper Critical Sparkling! (presses the star button on top of the Gashat)

Emu performs a series of powerful kicks at Cronus covered with multicolored game-energy.

They fired waves of energy and the blasts from the techniques, combos, final smashes and attacks all hit Cronus and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE AND UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The explosion caused the entire factory we were in to explode!

Cronus was done!

Me: It's over Masamune!

Cronus: This game isn't over yet!

Gamedeus and Cronus merge into Gamedeus Cronus. Gamedeus Cronus then grew giant.

Me: UH OH!

Nico: Time for Space Megazord Power!

Qin; Lets do it!

Kopaka: Yeah!

Andros: Astro Megazord!

Zhane: Mega Winger!

Their zords were ready!

We summoned the In Space Super Ultra Omegazord! They were ready!

Nico: Lets do it!

Zhane: Yeah!

They fired a massive laser blast and the blast hit Cronus and he

exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

He was down and destroyed!

Nico: Game over!

Nico then snapped my fingers and then, time around me and Emu was frozen. He nodded to Emu and he drew a Kanji on Masamune's head.

Emu: (gives his team medals) You guys deserve something for today. (to Kopaka) So do you, Kopaka.

Emu gave Kopaka a ribbon titled "Best Big Brother Ever"

Kopaka: Thanks Emu!

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Yeah! Now it's time for this monster to get the Black Gates.

Nico gave him the Black Gates and Masamune was found guilty and he was fading.

Masamune: No! Help me Kuroto!

Kuroto: I don't need you dad! Good bye!

Masamune: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX… (FADES)

He was gone for good!

Emu: Finally, we're rid of Masamune for good.

Nico: You said it, but we're not done yet, there's an old enemy of one of Lincoln's future wives that's about to show up right… now!

?: I will destroy you for helping Leo ruin my master's plans, Mai-Ling!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner, Kopaka, and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Mai-Ling: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Blade.

A figure dressed in heavy armor and carrying a sword came out, and it was none other than Blade, an enemy from Red Earth.

Mai-Ling: You, I should've known you'd one day return, monster!

Blade (Red Earth): And now, I will have my revenge on you!

Blade went after her with his sword, but Lincoln blocked it with his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he pushed the evil knight back.

Lincoln: You aren't laying one hand on my future wife, you demon!

Kopaka: That's right, and now, your life's about to come to an end here and now.

Suddenly, Kopaka's green eyes turned neon green, and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Blade (Red Earth), he left white energy, ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Kopaka: I will never forgive you for all the pain and suffering that you've caused to so many innocent people and in Scion's name, Blade, and now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Kopaka was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with snow and ice surrounding the vortex and the air turns cold, there's an Ice Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kopaka emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Kopaka grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and white-colored chin hair, he has long white hair going down to the bottom of his neck with light grey highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon green eyes and a white energy aura with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Ice with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with light grey gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with white gems on the gold icicle links and light grey crystal links and a phoenix with light grey gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Kopaka's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Ice, and they're surrounded by snowflakes. Suddenly, Kopaka felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with light grey tips on the feathers on his now wider and more muscular back grew much bigger for his new body. Kopaka has on a pair of large black pants with snowflakes on the legs, grey ankle-high leather combat boots, large light grey weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large light grey orbs.

Suddenly, Kopaka's massive Kopaka's Arctic Ice Toa Greatsword of Arctic Snow Justice was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of white energy with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Kopaka's Arctic Ice Toa Broadsword of Arctic Snow Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of the Ice Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light grey blade, white Toa heads for the crossguard, large light grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive light grey gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Kopaka has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light grey gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Ice Toa head with green gems for eyes and a light grey gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern

Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's a grey kanji below the Earth Toa and phoenix that said, "Kopaka, Toa Mata of Ice, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, and Onewa, Loving Brother of The Ex-Aid Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Ice Toa, and Phoenixes"

コパカ、アイスのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、オネワの兄弟でチームメイト、エグゼイド仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、そして多くの破壊者テトリダックスと ボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、氷、雪、氷トア、フェニックスの達人

Kopaka has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE TOA MATA ANGEL OF ICE COLD JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Kopaka's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Blade (Red Earth) saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to attack him, but Kopaka fired a white energy blast with ice, snow, Ice Toa, and phoenixes and it hits Blade (Red Earth) and sent him flying into a wall.

Nico: Whoa, Kopaka has transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And now, that evil knight's going to pay for his crimes.

Kopaka: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Snowstorm Ice Toa and Divine Ice Brotherhood Hope) **But, we're just getting started. Lincoln, are you ready, brother?**

Lincoln already had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Kopaka.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **I'm ready, Kopaka. And you're going to pay for trying to kill Mai-Ling, Blade.**

Kopaka and Lincoln went after Blade (Red Earth), who tried to attack them with his sword, but they blocked with their massive large broadswords and gold Elemental Shields of Harmony, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, snow, Ice Toa, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Blade (Red Earth), and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked Blade (Red Earth) with their massive large broadswords and left scars on him, and they disarmed him of his sword.

Then, Kopaka and Lincoln shield bashed Blade (Red Earth) with their golden Elemental Shields of Harmony and they also slashed off the evil knight's arms with their massive large broadswords, and then, Kopaka and Lincoln brought their massive large broadswords down onto the evil knight's neck and beheaded him, and his evil spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Kopaka and Lincoln did to Blade (Red Earth) as they holster their massive large broadswords on their wider and muscular backs and power down, and Kopaka's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Now, that was one awesome battle you guys waged on that evil knight.

Kopaka: Thanks, Nico.

Then, Mai-Ling went up to Lincoln and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck and Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mai-Ling, and they kissed.

Mai-Ling: Thank you for finally putting an end to that monster.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mai-Ling.

Nico: That monster was asking for it, and I can't believe he tried to attack her.

Me: Yeah, but Lincoln blocked his attack and like he said, he wasn't going to let that monster hurt her.

Eli: You got that right.

Lincoln: And now, tomorrow we're going to meet the Build Kamen Riders, and it'll be the big battle against the Faust Organization and that monster, Evolt.

Me: Yeah, and that Dream Rescue you had long ago has prepared us for the coming day.

Nico: You said it, we'll make that accursed organization pay for what they've done, and it's also very personal because of what they did to Sophia Nuremburg.

Sophia Nuremburg: Yeah, they're going down hard tomorrow.

Emu: Game clear!

Kiriya: What about Johnny over there?

Me: We'll throw him into the Masters of Evil Prison.

Nico: Good idea.

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider allies: Kamen Riders Ex-Aid, Brave, Snipe, Lazer, Genm, Para-DX, and Poppy! May their alliance last until all lives reach their Game Over!

Grizzly: Looks like it's game over for Masamune.

Zzzax: There really will be no continues for him.

Machinedramon: The Ninja Storm weapons Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Me: They sure did

Artemis Sigmafotia: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Irina Krafla: Same with me.

BlackWarGreymon: You girls won't regret it.

Poromon: Let's celebrate at the beach!

Salami Swami: This time, we're coming with you!

Me: All of us!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: But great job today everyone! We got Build, Zi-O, Zero One and Saber left.

Me: 4 days left.

Nico: Yep.

Emu: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure! Hope you guys loved this one because of your love of video games in this.

Qin: I sure did.

Mara: Me too! It's awesome!

Nico: It sure was. But great job today everyone! Lets head to the beach!

We cheered wildly!

We went back home and went to the beach and went and had some fun. We later went back home and got the Ex-Aid team settled in. We then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile back in Japan, the Build team was getting ready for our arrival and the destruction of Evolt.

Sento: I'm really ready for this one!

Banjo: Me too! It's gonna be so awesome to have Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us too.

Gentoku: But we're going to be ready for Evolt and kill him.

Sawa: Yeah me too!

Sento: Lets do it guys!

They activated their fullbottles!

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 9 done!

Ex-Aid was so awesome! And I loved that one because of video games.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Aqua, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya

Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Monster Ranger and we're going to battle MOO who is back from the dead to get revenge! And we're going to battle Another Wildvine! And we're going to meet a Monster Rancher Phoenix Gene-slammer. Her name is Varya Visnapuu. She's from Estonia and she is a true fire angel and has powers over fire and the Aurora Borealis. She also has a massive and powerful HATRED of Leena Klammer and it's a strong hatred with a vengeance. She has been after her for years and wants to kill her. She is also Nico's friend from Cooking Class. She makes really awesome and super deadly hot sauces and they are deadlier than anything we know. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Spain, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Naraku, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for what we did in destroying him long ago. And we're going to meet a Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon Gene-Slammer named Delia Shannon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and Lincoln's classmate in English, and not only that, but she's also the cousin of Disk Wars member Jessica Shannon. She and Lincoln would often do Legos together, in fact they collect some of the rarest Lego sets and they even completed some of the hardest Lego sets. This one time, Lincoln made Delia Lego versions of him and Delia, and she has a massive nest of honeybees in her backyard as well as a garden of grapes, and she really hates Flip with a fiery passion. Buckle your seatbelts everyone! This next one is gonna be explosive as we go meet the Build Team and we're going to destroy Evolt! We're going to make that parasitic monster pay for ALL of his crimes Times Infinity and we're going to make sure that he suffers and pays DEARLY for every single one of his crimes! Also Sophia Nuremburg is gonna have some massive levels of payback in store for Evolt! SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND IS GOING TO ASCEND TO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM AND IS GOING TO MAKE THAT MONSTER EVOLT PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE DID TO HER! SAY YOUR PRAYS EVOLT BECAUSE SOPHIA IS

COMING FOR YOU!

See you all tomorrow.

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 10 - Build

BUCKLE YOUR SEAT BELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AWESOME!

---

On the planet of Pangaea which is called the World of Monster Rancher, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Aqua, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were there for an awesome and amazing rescue and we got word from King Kai that Moo is back and he is out for revenge.

Nico: I can't believe that Moo is back and he is out for revenge.

Qin: We did kill him years ago.

Me: Hard to imagine.

Camie: Who is Moo?

Me: You would be terrified of this monster Camie.

I told everyone that hadn't heard about it the history of Moo and how he was made and what lead to the world of Pangaea turning into what it is now.

---

**Master Moo** (also known as **Moo** ) is the main antagonist of the *Monster Rancher* anime series and Monster Farm Lagoon. His original form is a furred, colossal dragon-like behemoth. Moo is an evil being that was never meant to exist due to him being a collective hatred of sentient beings that was given physical form.

He was voiced by Jūrōta Kosugi in Japanese and Paul Dobsonin English.

Background

Moo is a gigantic Dragon-Type monster that scientists of Pendant Civilization engineered for war centuries ago and intentionally engineered as the most powerful out of all genetically enhanced monsters. As with the rest of monsters in series, Moo was based on monsters that had powers of their own, but amplified and enhanced by scientists for war. However, Moo's bitterness from experiments that turned him into living weapon, and the fact that the said experiment driven by hatred within his creators, led him turned against his masters. For the same reason, his hatred gave him new powers to sense and channel negative emotions from other sentient beings as well as turned regular monsters into first Baddies.

Desperate, scientists from both sides join forces to ask the all-powerful Phoenix called Suzaku for help. Suzaku decided to lend them a hand to stopping Moo, but before that, he had the scientists modify his body so his abilities enhanced to the point where he can exorcise the entire planet of Baddies.

Suzaku fought Moo valiantly, but they ended up trapped in a seemingly everlasting battle, which forces the scientists to make a device to turn all monsters into Mystery Disks called Final Gate. Though aware with risks from the device, Suzaku and the scientists agreed that they had no other choice. So to ensure the success of the device, Suzaku used himself as the beacon to lure Moo into the device's range. Once the device activated, all rampaging monsters turned back into Mystery Discs, whereas Moo become separated with his body as his soul confined within one of Pendants' inactive flying castles alongside his own troops. Suzaku the Phoenix however, suffer greater loss: His spirit that separated from his body split into 5 and separated, with each residing within 5 Mystery Discs that later become main monster protagonists, namely Mocchi, Suezo, Tiger, Golem, and Hare.

## Possessing Holly's Father

Eventually, Holly's father found the Mystery Disk containing Moo, and Moo was merged together with him and gained humanoid form. He then gathered several followers, each bearing a crest called the Baddie Crest. The Baddies were the evil monsters that served Moo. The strongest of Moo's servants were the Big Bad Four: Pixie, Gali, Gray Wolf, and Naga. Afterwards, Moo searched fort the Magic Stone as he terrorized the world (which was in the possession of Holly) and wanted to use it to find and regain his original body.

The Searchers (the protagonists, consisting of Genki, Holly, Mocchi, Suezo, Golem, Tiger, and Hare) fought Pixie, and she eventually switched sides. Afterwards, Moo found and kidnapped Holly to take the Magic Stone. Although the others rescued her with the help of Vulcan and the Pirate Dragons, Moo found the way to his original body and arrived at the area.

## Retrieving and Return to Original Body

While the Baddies dug through the ice for Moo's original body, the Searchers fought Gali and Gray Wolf. Gali was killed by Mocchi using his Mocchi Cannon attack, and Gray Wolf was killed in 1 on 1 combat with his brother Tiger, who sent his horn through his Baddie Crest. Right after Gray Wolf's defeat, Moo found his original body. His Baddies dug the dragon-like body free of the ice, while Naga attempted to kill the Searchers.

By the time Moo merged with his original body with both Final Gate and the storyteller monster named Monol, the Searchers had already fought Naga, resulting in Naga getting hit with a Mocchi Cannon, hanging onto the edge of his castle on the cliff, and letting go and falling to his death. Moo attempted to invade a village, but was weak against sunlight due to his original body not get used with sunlight and has frozen for so long. When the sun rose, he was seriously weakened, and retreated back to his hideout.

For most of the following episodes, Moo remained severely injured inside his hideout, and sent Evil General Durahan after the Searchers. Many of Durahan's servants were defeated, but he wanted the Magic Stone for himself. Once he got the stone, he betrayed Moo and nearly killed him, but by this time Moo was almost back at full strength. However, his assistant Lilim betrayed him for Moo. The Searchers and Durahan and Lilim fought on Durahan's ship, and in the end, a Weed got the stone and took it to Moo. Durahan's troops, who now served Moo instead of Durahan, shot down Durahan's ship. Durahan killed Lilim before dying himself when the ship crashed.

## Rematch with Suzaku the Phoenix

Moo got the Magic Stone and became immune to the sun. He attacked the Searchers just as they found the frozen Phoenix, and mortally wounded Pixie, but was prevented from killing her in a bizarre turn when he saw the true evil of his soul, after absorbing too much hatred. Moo completely lost his mind (symbolized by his original form being trapped in darkness and destroyed, and his eyes turning yellow) and began to go berserk, destroying everything in sight, even his own castle and the Baddies. Pixie was healed when Big Blue fused with her to form Granity, sacrificing his existence in the process. Monol informed the Searchers that the Phoenix was really Mocchi, Suezo, Golem, Tiger, and Hare, and so Genki fused them together.

The Phoenix fought Moo and grabbed onto him. Seeming to regain a part of his mind, Moo realized that he and the Phoenix were destined for eternal combat, and that he couldn't let the Phoenix nor himself exist. At this, the Phoenix and Moo destroyed each other, vanishing in an explosion of light.

## Resurgence and Final Battle

In Season 3, the role of antagonist shifts to General Durahan, who is resurrected as a head by a Weed (who in turn becomes a cyborg), and attempts to absorb Moo's soul, which was trapped inside a disk after his death. In the final episode of Season 3, Durahan and his servants, Gobi, Mum Mew, Poison, and Weed, are fused with Moo's soul to form a gigantic warrior, with Moo dominant. Moo sucks the Searchers and Holly's father inside him, during which Mocchi, Suezo, Golem, Tiger, and Hare fused into the Phoenix again. Moo still seemed able to gain the upper hand, but when Durahan and the others give the Phoenix their energy, he is able to attack Moo's soul within, destroying it. The evil is last seen rising into the air and exploding. Thus, Moo was destroyed for good.

Legacy

Although Moo is gone for good, a sample of his DNA revealed to still preserved somewhere in Pangaea as revealed in events of *Monster Rancher EVO* . People from Warp Dimension later took Moo's DNA and created the cybernetically enhanced clone of him, Second Moo. The creator of Second Moo also stole an artifact originally intended to control original Moo-an anima recorder called Moo's Horn. They then set Second Moo loose on protagonist and he/she must defeat him as the final level boss.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked, horrified and speechless.

Sunset Shocked: That was awful!

Fluttershy: My goodness.

Kaoruko: Moo is pure evil!

Toru: That's horrible!

Me: Yeah. That's why we're going to destroy him. Once and for all and give him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep.

Aqua: It'll be good to destroy him forever. And it's fitting for the

Phoenix Gene-slammer to be here too.

Granity: It sure is. I was starting to feel a little homesick.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Aqua.

Aqua: No problem Nico. It's so awesome that I get to come with you guys on this rescue and it's gonna be awesome to get in on some of the action.

Eli: You'll love it Aqua.

Xenia: Yeah you sure will.

Nico: Aqua, remember when we got you out of the Realm of Darkness?

Aqua: I sure do and that was when J.D. used his magic to open a portal to get me out.

Me: I remember that. That was so awesome. That was when we destroyed some of Organization XIII the first time.

Nico: What happened?

Me: Well it was where we defeated Xehanort the first time and it was back in the teams old days.

Laney: I remember that!

Lincoln: And we had no idea that our biggest mission to destroy the Dark Orbs came from that.

Me: Yeah.

I went over what happened in chapter 135.

---

Me, Vince, Varie, Carol, Lori, Lincoln Linka, Lucy, Laney, Lana Lola, Penny, Lisa and Lily were in the Simulator.

Varie, Aylene, Naruto and the girls were in the control room.

The Simulator Activated and we found ourselves in the Universe of Kingdom Hearts.

Me: Wow! We're in the Kingdom Hearts Universe.

Vince: Awesome! This is one of my favorite Video Game Series.

Lincoln: What is Kingdom Hearts about?

Me: It's a crossover series with Final Fantasy and Disney Characters. It's about a boy named Sora and his friends Riku, Kairi along with King Mickey, Donald Duck and Goofy and they try to maintain peace in the universe by enforcing the Light in some sort of way.

Linka: That's interesting.

Lily: It's one of my favorite video games. I recently beat Kingdom Hearts Dream Drop Distance.

Me: I'm proud of you Lily. I beat it too. I found out a very dark and grim revelation. Master Xehanort plans to reasemble the original keyblade - the χ-Blade. It was shattered into 20 pieces: 7 of Light and 13 of Darkness. He plans to reassemble it and use it to balance light and darkness into one. But I put everything together very quickly as I was playing it and found out that if that plan comes into fruition it will destroy the entire universe.

Everyone but Me and Vince gasped.

Lincoln: That's insanity!

Linka: He's going to destroy the entire Universe!?

Vince: Yeah. My guess is he's going to destroy the Universe and recreate it in his own image.

Lori: That's probably right.

Carol: We've got to stop him.

Lana: But how are we gonna do that?

Me: Our best chance is to team up with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Mickey, Donald and Goofy. Divided we are weak but United we are strong.

Lola: That's a good idea.

Laney: Yeah. We're with you all the way J.D.

Me: Now lets find them.

As we looked around we saw that we were in the World That Never Was.

Me: We're in The World That Never Was. That castle is home to the malevolent Organization XIII.

Vince: I remember those guys. They were powerful and tough. They wanted to become human and they're trying to summon a false Kingdom Hearts.

Me: We have to destroy that moon. Everyone together!

We cupped our wrists to our sides.

All: KA! ME! HA! ME! HAAAAAAA!

We fired a combined Kamehameha Wave directly at the Heart-Shaped Moon and when it hit it exploded with incredible power and completely obliterated it.

Me: That takes care of that.

Lily: Yep. It was also the source of power for Sai'X. Without the Moon he's completely powerless.

Laney: Good thinking.

Me: Now we have to head for the castle. Come on!

We all ran and slashed apart any Heartless and Nobody that got in our way. When we got to the base I sensed something.

Me: Wait!

Lana: What is it J.D.?

Me: I sense something and someone's calling me.

Laney: Where?

Vince: Shh.

I concentrate and I hear a voice calling me from somewhere.

?: Can Anyone hear me? I'm in the Realm of Darkness.

Me: I know that voice. It's Aqua. She's trapped in the Realm of Darkness.

Lori: How are we gonna get her out?

Vince: Aqua is one of the Original Keybladers and was Kairi's predecessor. She met Kairi when she was a little girl.

Lily: I remember that.

Me: I think I have an idea. I'm going to beam her here with my magic.

Lori: Can that really work?

Me: Only one way to find out. Hold on Aqua! [Chants an Incantation] "'Jestikaga Monotekkala Nesstiga Serrizan Marokekat Herrida Noromorus Nor!"'

I fired a beam of rainbow light and it opened up a portal into the Realm of Darkness.

Laney: It worked!

Lincoln: He did it!

Lily: All right!

Lucy: Wicked.

Vince: Incredible!

Me: I can't hold this for long! Aqua can you hear me!?

REALM OF DARKNESS

Aqua: I hear you and I see the opening!

Me: Run to it. I can't hold this forever! Aqua ran and the portal was starting to close and just as it was about to shut completely, Aqua got through it at the last possible second and made it through.

Lola: She made it through!

Carol: All right!

Me: She's falling! Carol get her! Quick!

Carol: Right!

Carol spread her wings and flew out and caught Aqua.

Carol: Are you all right Aqua?

Aqua: Yes. Thank you.

Carol flew back to us and she let Aqua down.

Me: I'm glad you're all right Aqua.

Aqua: Yes. Thanks to all of you.

Me: I'm glad we could help. We should introduce ourselves. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson. J.D.'s fiance.

Carol: I'm Carol Pingrey Loud.

Lori: I'm Lori Loud and these are my younger siblings Lincoln, Linka, Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Penny, Lisa and Lily.

Aqua: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: We have really big problems. Xehanort is going to reassemble the χ-Blade and destroy the entire Universe with the power of Kingdom Hearts.

Varie: He's going to recreate it in his own image.

Aqua: I always knew that Master Xehanort was a bad man that was always up to no good.

Me: It's worse than that. He was behind everything thats happened. He's now going to start the next Keyblade War and we can't let that happen.

Aqua: We have to stop him.

Lori: And we will.

Me: We have to find Sora, Riku and Kairi. as well as King Mickey, Donald and Goofy.

Lincoln: Right.

Me: Come on!

We go into the Castle of Organization XIII and we ran into Larxene the Savage Nymph.

Me: Larxene the Savage Nymph!

Larxene: That's right.

Aqua: Elena!

She gasped when she saw Aqua.

Larxene: Aqua! Your alive!

Aqua: I would've been trapped in the Realm of Darkness if it weren't for J.D. here.

Me: So that's your real name. Elena you were poisoned with lies by Xehanort. He's going to destroy the entire universe.

Elena/Larxene started to realize whats been going on.

Elena: Hes been using me this whole time.

Aqua: Lets face Xehanort together my friend.

Aqua holds out her hand and Elena takes it.

Elena: Lets.

Elena then got a cool Keyblade made entirely out of lightning.

Me: That is an awesome Keyblade.

Lincoln: It's really cool.

?: Let me help you all.

A figure came out and it was Xion

Elena: Xion!

Xion: Yes. I'm sick of Xehanort and I want to help you stop him.

Me: We could use all the help we need.

Lincoln: (Suspicious) But how do we know this not a trick?

Lola: Yeah how do we know that this isnt a trap?

Xion: I assure you that this is no trap. I overheard you talking to Aqua and I realized that I was used for the wrong purpose.

Vince: From what I remember Organization XIII is actually the remnants of Xehanort's Soul.

Me: So they are the very pieces of his evil and twisted heart.

Vince: Yes and if we kill all the members then we destroy him.

Me: If only it were that simple.

?: You will pay for this treachery Xion.

A figure came out and it was Marluxia the Graceful Assassin.

Me: Marluxia the Graceful Assassin.

Maxluxia: That's correct.

Laney: That's a nice scythe you have there.

Marluxia: Thank you.

Laney then got the drop on him and kicked it out of his hand and slashed him in half right down the middle. Killing him instantly.

Me: Nice work Laney!

Laney: Thank you. I think this scythe would be perfect for me.

Varie: It suits you perfectly.

Vince: Marluxia uses flowers as his power. That scythe is called the Graceful Dahlia.

Laney: Dahlia flowers are one of my favorite flowers.

Me: I remember. Lets continue on.

We ran through the castle and faced all the members of Organization XIII and killed them all except for Lea who was Axel in the Organization and he was known as the Flurry of Dancing Flames. He joined us in our cause. Ansem the Wise, Sora, Riku, King Mickey, Donald and Goofy joined us too.

Me: That takes care of Organization XIII. Now we have to find Kairi.

?: I know where Kairi is.

We saw a beautiful girl dressed in white. It was Namine.

Me: Namine.

Namine: That's right. Follow me.

We followed her and she lead us to a wall.

Namine: Kairi is behind this wall.

Me: Okay. Stand back.

I fired a laser and cut a hole into the wall. The circle fell off and Kairi saw us.

Sora: Kairi!

Kairi: Sora!

They hugged and were reunited.

Sora: I'm so glad you're all right.

Kairi: Me too.

Me: Kairi it's such a pleasure to meet you.

We introduced ourselves and revealed everything that Xehanort was planning.

Kairi: That monster. We have to stop him now.

Me: I couldn't agree more. Lets go!

We ran to the throne room and we saw a huge white door.

Me: He's behind this door. I can sense him.

I push the giant door open and we go in and we saw Xehanort expecting us.

Xehanort: So you all came.

Me: Xehanort. So we meet at last.

Xehanort: Yes so we meet J.D. Knudson.

Me: You're gonna pay for everything you've done.

Sora: Yeah! It's over Xehanort. We won't let you destroy the Universe.

Riku: You're going down!

Kairi: We won't let you get away with all the pain and suffering you've caused to so many innocent people!

Xehanort: We shall see. (To Ansem) Ansem my friend. You haven't changed at all the last time we saw eachother.

Ansem: And it will be the last time my old friend. We won't let you get away with everything you've done.

Lincoln: You're gonna pay for your crimes Xehanort!

I unsheath my sword and we all stood ready to fight.

Me: Lets do this.

Xehanort had his own keyblade.

Xehanort: Lets dance.

I go Super Angel 3, Laney goes Super Angel 2 and Varie goes Super Angel. We all rushed at him. The Battle that will Decide the Fate of the Universe had begun. It was an extremely violent clash and we were fighting Xehanort with everything we had. Xehanort was an extremely formidable adversary. Sparks were flying everywhere and massive explosions were destroying the castle. Massive shockwaves from our punches and kicks were blasting apart the whole castle bit by bit. And if that weren't enough, the whole city was being destroyed by our extremely ferocious and savage battle. The battle was shaking the entire fabric of the entire universe with so much power and ferocity that it was completely unbelievable.

I punched Xehanort and sent him flying and he jumped toward me and I dodged and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing through the wall and he got up and he was infuriated.

Xehanort: I HATE YOU ALL!

Our auras flared up with extreme intensity and I kicked him in the face. Vince elbowed him in the stomach and Laney slashed off his left arm and Xehanort screamed in excruciating pain.

Laney: You've been disarmed.

Me: Now it's time for you to pay Xehanort. You're going to face up to your crimes.

I raised my hands into the air.

Varie: Spirit Bomb!

Me: Everyone share your energy with me!

From all over the Universe everyone raised their hands up and their energy came flooding into me and a massive energy ball the size of the Moon formed. Xehanort saw this and he went at me and slashed at me and then in a startling development, Xehanort's Keyblade smashed against my body into a million pieces.

Me: This is it!

I threw the Spirit Bomb at him and he tried to push it back. But it was far too strong for him to control. He landed on the ground and the Spirit Bomb hit him and it exploded with devastating power.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Xehanort was completely obliterated in an instant and in the process The World That Never Was was completely destroyed. When the smoke cleared Varie had all of us floating in the endless void of space in a force field bubble. I wasn't even in the least bit exhausted.

Sora: Is it over?

Me: Yes Sora. Xehanort's energy signal has completely disappeared. It's finally over.

King Mickey: Thank goodness.

Goofy: Garsh. It's finally over guys.

Donald: Yeah! We won!

Kairi: Thank goodness it's finally over.

Varie: The power of the entire Universe working together was too much for him to handle.

Vince: You said it.

Carol: I can't believe that Xehanort was that evil.

Ansem: Me neither. As far as I know the Xehanort I knew long ago died ages ago.

Riku: I know.

Lea: But it's finally over.

Elena: Yeah. Good riddence to bad rubbish.

Me: Lets go home.

We later arrived at Sora's island. The Destiny Islands.

Me: Wow! So this is the Destiny Islands.

Sora: Yep. This is our home.

Varie: It's beautiful.

Vince: It sure is.

Sora: J.D. We can't thank you all enough for helping us destroy Xehanort and putting a stop to all of this madness.

Me: It was our pleasure Sora.

Lincoln: I'm glad we can help you all. The entire Universe was in danger and we couldn't let Xehanort's plan become a reality.

Riku: Yeah.

Sora: I wish we could go to your world and stay with you guys.

Me: I think I can arrange that.

I snap my fingers and beam the whole island over to Lake St. Clair.

The Simulator ended and we were all back home.

Sora: So where are we?

Me: This is where we all live. You're now on Planet Earth in our home dimension. There's lots of things to do and see here.

Varie: This is a place called Lake St. Clair.

Sora: It's beautiful and that city is amazing.

Me: That's Detroit, Michigan. We'll show you everything later.

Kairi: Sora I have something to tell you. Can you come with me?

Sora: Sure Kairi.

At sunset on the tree in the Secret Place, Sora and Kairi were watching the Sun set.

Kairi: Sora there's something you should know. Ever since this whole adventure began I feel like I've gotten closer to you more than ever before. You saved me from being used as a Princess of Heart and you saved my life more times than I can ever count. But now I realise that I have more than just a friendship towards you.

Sora: What are you saying Kairi?

Kairi: Sora, I love you. I love you with all of my heart and I want to spend the rest of my life with you.

Sora was shocked and he smiled.

Sora: Kairi I love you too.

They then surprised all of us and they kissed. It was a truely romantic sight.

Everyone: AAAAWWWWW!

(Sanctuary by Utada Hikaru plays)

Me: I always had a very strong feeling that they were made for eachother.

Vince: Me too J.D.

Lily: I've had that feeling too.

Me: Well guys. Lets go home.

Lori: Yeah. I have alot to tell Bobby.

Lana: I wonder what's for dinner.

Lola: I hear that dad's cooking his Lynn-sagna today.

Aqua: Your dad sounds like he makes really good food.

Me: His food is the best Aqua. You will love it.

Vince: Oh yeah.

We all head back to the house.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WHOA! So that explains how the Dark Orbs that we're trying to destroy came into being.

Qin: That's incredible!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: And I wasn't with you guys when that all went down. That is so cool!

Qin: Wow it sure was and Sora and Kairi are now husband and wife and are also an amazing family too.

Lola: They sure were. And it was so awesome.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: Terra and Ventus weren't far behind after that.

Me: No they sure weren't. I rescued Ventus from Castle Oblivion when Freakshow reared his ugly face.

Aqua: Boy I remember that one too.

Lola: That was terrible though.

Nico: Yesterday can be considered a tribute to video games.

Nicole: You got that right Nico. And it was perfect for me as the Goddess of Video Games.

Nico: That's true.

Eli: I thought it was so awesome too.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I can't wait to see Sento and the team again later today.

Maria: Me too! And I can't wait to destroy that motherfucking douchebag asshole Evolt!

Me: I can't wait either Maria.

Kiriya: I love that me and the others got medals at the end!

Nico: Just like for the Playstation Trophies. That is awesome.

Qin: It sure was! And thanks to all of us, Masamune Dan is now a forgotten memory.

Nicole: You got that right. Thanks to the Black Gates.

Varie: You got that right Nicole. And after the Build Mission is Zi-O.

Me: FINALLY! I've been waiting for this for a long time.

Nico: Me too. Now we can finally deliver some grade A payback onto Swartz and make him pay for his crimes.

Qin: Big time. But J.D. is really pissed off at Swartz the most.

Lincoln: Did you really have to pause time though?

Nico: Well, Masamune has an annoying habit of always pausing time in battle. It was only fair that I give him a taste of his own medicine.

Me: Fight Fire With Fire. Very clever use of Reverse Psychology.

Lincoln: Oh I get it.

Laney: That was genius too.

Aqua: Boy was it ever.

Lola: And we avenged all those that were killed in Kamen Rider Chronicle.

Qin: We sure did.

Nico: What did you do with the Kamen Rider Chronicle Gashat?

Nicole: I put it in the vault and put it in the Forbidden Trophies section.

Rainbow Dash: Very interesting.

Me: We call it our Restricted section of the vault. Only those given special permission by the leader are allowed to enter.

Nico: Yep.

Juran: (chuckles) What kind of name is Moo?

Maria: Juran, Moo is not a laughing matter!

Me: He's pure evil incarnate. And he was responsible for the cataclysmic event that befell this world.

Juran: What happened?

Me: It was a horrible event.

I went over what happened when Monol told us all about it in Chapter 1083

---

We saw a campfire and we saw 2 humans, a boy named Genki Sakura and a girl named Holly and we saw 5 monsters. We saw a Golem, a wolf creature called a Tiger, a Hare, Suezo and a Mocchi. And they were in front of a black monolith monster named Monol.

Me: (Gasp) I know this planet. It's the world of Monster Rancher.

Laney: Wow!

We landed.

Me: Hello there.

Genki: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Holly: Wow! It's such an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Vince: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Tiger: We have heard so many amazing things about you all.

Mocchi: Chi.

Suezo: It's a pleasure to meet all of you.

Hare: Yeah.

Golem: Golem heard so much about you all.

Me: We get that all the time. We came all the way from Earth to see what is going on here.

Monol: It's part of my story. It's one that is part of a terrible mistake that has plagued this world.

We concentrated and we were taken on a journey into the past. We saw the planet Pangaea years ago.

Monol: Once long ago, there was a planet. And on that planet only one continent. A land called Pangaea. The people of Pangaea have created an advanced civilization. No, in fact an extremely advanced civilization.

We saw that the people of Pangaea lived in a city that was thousands, maybe millions of years more advanced than anything we have on Earth right now. It was far beyond the absolute pinnacle of prosperity.

Monol: These ancients developed a technology that allowed them to create monsters in a laboratory and then store there genetic information. Sealing it in CD-Roms.

We saw them seal a baby hare into a disk and it was an amazing process.

Genki: When the world was one continent. I almost feel like I'm right there. Back in that ancient civilization.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Cool.

Monol: In time this technology became commonplace and was taken for granted. And the monsters, the miraculous result of this wondrous technology became household pets. Created and used for peoples amusement. But not only monsters were created, the technology was used to create whatever believed would make people happy.

We saw that the ancients created all kinds of amazing ships, robots and all kinds of everyday tools unlike anything we have ever seen before.

Monol: Whatever they believed would please them. At the peak of the civilization, it's people believed they were gods. But despite their technology, they were not able to foresee the disasters that attacked the land.

Not even the people of Pangaea despite their advanced civilization were safe from Mother Nature's fury. Volcanoes erupted, tornadoes blew and tsunamis swept away everything in their path.

Me: So not even the people of Pangaea were safe from Mother Nature's fury.

Monol: Correct. All their advancements and civilized conveniences were soon forgotten. The thin veneer of civilization was stripped away and the people became savage.

We saw a huge war break out between a bunch of monsters and humans and it was brutal.

Monol: Fights became battles. And battles became wars. At first it was called The Final War.

We saw an orbital laser destroy much of the civilization with a massive blast that destroyed much of the city.

Monol: But as it went on, 30, 50, 100 years, the cause of the war faded from memory. No one remembered why they were fighting. Only the bitter feelings transferred from one generation to the next and the war continued.

The war raged on with incredibly and indiscriminate fury between monsters and humans like no other.

Monol: One day, countless years after the war had begun, a new monster was created. It was called Moo.

We saw a huge dragon monster and it was a terrifying monster called MOO!

Moo was a monster of unimaginable power and terror.

Me: Whoa!

Genki: Tiger is Moo really that big?

Tiger: He is huge and he is terrifying. Someone to stay away from.

We saw the monsters fight Moo. Moo fired a blast of fire from his mouth and obliterated the planes with ease.

Monol: Moo's strength could not be matched. Although he was a living being, he had been created for no purpose but to destroy the enemy. It was thought that whoever achieved control of Moo would win the war.

But then we saw Moo turn on his creators and he blasted them all to smithereens.

Monol: But Moo became his own master. He obeyed no other commands but his own. He had learned how to draw forth and amplify the darkness in the hearts of other monsters.

The monsters under his control were poisoned with his evil and he created his army of minions.

Monol: The scientists who had survived turned their efforts to the creation of a creature capable of stopping Moo. That creature was the Phoenix.

We saw them create a new creature and in a vortex of fire arose the creature of good: THE PHOENIX!

---

Phoenixes are already powerful enough, but the wisdom and power of the Phoenix from the anime series surpasses all others. More than likely, this Phoenix is Suzaku, the legendary Phoenix lord who has been mentioned in legends all over Pangaea for thousands of years.

Legend states that early on in Pangaea's history, before the the Dark Times started, there was a powerful firebird called the Cinder Bird who lived somewhere in Brillia. It was known to show up in times of trouble to help stop powerful monsters who were out of control. The Jills called on it for help when one of their kind became cursed and went on a killing spree. The Cinder Bird came to them and showed the evil Jill the kindness in its heart, turning the Jill good once again and igniting the bird. Many believe that each time the

Cinder Bird would help someone, it would burn brighter and longer (Jill tells the Searchers this story in Episode 46).

Another legend says that a mortal king called upon Suzaku to save his ailing daughter. She had a peculiar talent-the ability to communicate telepathically with monsters. Suzaku saw fit to heal the girl using his blood, but made the king promise that if he ever needed her help, the princess would be at his disposal.

## Coming of The Dark Lord

Not too long after, a powerful monster calling himself the Dark Lord tried to rise to power using humans' technological modifications on monsters. This was Xevion, who hundreds of years later tried to rise again. What he hadn't counted on was that Suzaku chose this time to call in his favor from the mortal princess. Together, they raised an army of monsters and humans that opposed Xevion and sealed him in a disc (This story is revealed in Monster Rancher 4).

## The Dark Times

Unfortunately, this showed humans the capability of using monsters not just as pets, but as weapons of war. Seeing his error in bringing humans into the monsters' quarrel, Suzaku approached the king about his daughter's safety. Together they agreed, and Suzaku sealed the princess inside a mystery disc and hid it away to keep her safe. This disc was found hundreds of years later by a young Shrine master named Cesare, who unlocked it and raised the girl as his daughter, Rio. Unfortunately, nothing could prevent the natural disasters that occurred around the world, creating tension between the existing clans.

Soon, the humans and monsters began fighting territory wars against each other, and it escalated so much that the Pendant civilization began creating more powerful monsters to use as weapons. Moo was their last and most powerful attempt, but he proved to be too much for them. Instead of fighting for their side, he began amassing his own army, using the monsters' hatred for their captors to fuel his cause. Knowing that Suzaku was their only hope, the scientists begged for his help and the Phoenix lord agreed. He allowed them to modify him for the battle, making him a beacon for the Final Gate to latch onto. The Phoenix faced Moo in combat, long enough for the scientists to separate Moo's mind from his body. Unfortunately, that meant that the same happened to Suzaku, and because he was the beacon, his soul recieved the most damage, being split into five pieces. It was believed that the five pieces of the Phoenix's soul fell from the sky and embedded themselves in five mystery discs, which later were revealed as Mocchi (the Phoenix's courage), Suezo (Phoenix's pride), Golem (Phoenix's kindness), Tiger (the Phoenix's anger), and Hare (Phoenix's intelligence). They fuse together into the Phoenix 's frozen body to bring it back to life.

## Defeating Moo

But even for this, the Phoenix had a plan. Even though the king from long ago had fallen in the battle against Moo, Suzaku entrusted his descendants with several magical relics called Gaea Stones that would allow them to reunite the pieces of his soul if he was ever again needed. One of these descendants was Holly, who listens to the legends of her people and follows one of the stones throughout the anime series on a quest to revive the Phoenix to stop Moo's new reign of terror. She is finally able to reunite the pieces of the Phoenix, and finds its body frozen in a glacier in Brillia. Using Genki's courage, they ignite the legend once again and battle Moo until their bodies burn up and their souls revert to their previous forms.

After the battle, the Phoenix's essence continued to live inside the five monsters, until it was used to destroy Moo's soul at the end of the anime series. Holly believed that Suzaku's essence was burned up in the battle, but true to form Suzaku rose once again during the events of Monster Rancher 4, being summoned by Rio to help prevent Xevion's return.

---

It was beautiful and majestic. The baddies battled it but they were helpless against its power.

Monol: But Moo and the Phoenix did battle.

It was a powerful battle.

Monol: The scientists created The Final Gate, the way to separate Moo's mind from his body. It was a dangerous machine, one that would affect all monsters. But the people believed they had no choice. It was the only way to stop Moo.

Me: So this was a last resort.

Monol: Yes. The ancient people of Pangaea had a terrible decision to make. If they were to rid themselves of Moo, they knew their solution would harm all monsters. But they had no choice. Otherwise they would all be destroyed.

They activated the machine and it fired a massive blast of rainbow energy. The blast hit Moo and the Phoenix.

Monol: And so Moo's body and mind were separated.

We saw a black blob of darkness come out of Moo's body through his mouth.

Monol: He was destroyed. But so was the Phoenix.

We saw a blob of rainbow light come out of Phoenix as well.

Monol: And all the other creatures.

The machine overloaded and fired a massive blast of energy into the sky and it sent powerful waves that turned all the monsters back into disks.

Monol: The cost was incomprehensible.

But the machines power was so strong that it destroyed much of the land in a massive apocalypse of cataclysmic proportions. Destroying much of Pangaea and obliterating all traces of the ancient civilization. The earth shook, volcanoes erupted everywhere and much of the continent sank beneath the sea.

Monol: That is my story.

Me: Holy shit.

Nico: Unbelievable.

Vince: That is terrible.

Lincoln: This is the price they paid for letting their pride cloud their judgement.

Holly: I didn't know. No one every told me.

Me: It's awful. But now I can see why we were called here. Moo has returned after all these years and we have been brought together to stop him once and for all.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: I remember that.

Juran: WHOA! That is horrifying!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Eli: No kidding! Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: I can't believe he is that evil!

Me: He is pure evil incarnate and he makes even the devil himself quiver in fear.

Lola: Yeah.

Emu: Also, I hope the next Another Omnitrix Alien is a nurse. Because you probably need another one of those.

Nico: Considering what happened on the W mission, you're probably right.

Me: I have a feeling it will be a good one.

Eli: Wait I sense something. It's up ahead!

We saw a figure coming and it had an aura of pitch black darkness around it and we saw that it was MASTER MOO! He was in his previous body before we destroyed his original body!

He was not possessing Holly's dad this time!

Me: It's Moo!

Nico: And he's in a body that is like that of Holly's father!

Qin: Not good.

Eli: But I don't sense Holly's dad in it.

My Dark Orb radar went off.

Me: He has a dark orb inside him!

He walked up to us.

Me: Back from the dead after all this time Moo.

Master Moo: (Evil laugh) Yes and now I will have my revenge on you Knudson.

Me: You brought all that on yourself Moo. For all the horrible crimes you did to this world.

Nico: You don't have Holly's dad this time!

Master Moo: (Evil Laugh) I don't need that fool. I'm now my own vessel.

Me: But you also don't have your original body as well. Remember?

Master Moo: Yes but now I will destroy you all with my hatred!

Me: Your hatred is what lead to your downfall the last time Moo. And we feed off of Hatred like you do. It makes us more powerful.

Sheila (D&D): Yeah you monster!

Qin: So many people died all because of you.

Master Moo: But soon you will be added to the list!

Me: I don't think so.

I then went Super Angel Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Love, Friendship, Justice and Courage) **You have tormented this planet for far too long Moo and now it will end with your death!**

Kaito: (takes out Ex Aid gear) You may have a silly name. But that doesn't mean we'll take you lightly!

Zocks: (gets out Build gear) Time to further honor Sento.

Nico: That's right! You should never underestimate our power!

Kaito got an awesome Ex-Aid Sword and Zocks got a Fullbottle Sword!

Qin: It's time for you to pay Moo!

Me: **For all the horrible atrocities you have done to this world, you will get the black gates!**

Emu: We'll clear this with no continues!

Nicole: We won't need them.

I teleported and went at Moo and kneed him in the stomach with devastating force and kicked him in the face and smashed him in the back of his head with devastating force and kicked him in the face and then Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Moo all over the place.

Qin fired waves of fireballs and blasted him all over.

Brittney fired waves of darkness and smashed Moo all over.

I then grabbed Moo in a tight bear hug and then I sucked out all of his negative energy and hatred and our rainbow fire auras exploded out with incredible and tremendous force that they breached the atmosphere of the entire planet and it was incredibly strong!

Emu: WHOA! That was intense! Why do I suddenly feel so immensely powerful!?

Nicole: It's one of our most amazing powers. We have the ability to absorb negative energy from hatred, sadness, despair and dark emotions and they make us more powerful.

Lola: Yeah it's a really awesome power.

Aqua: It sure is.

Nico: (chuckles) Hey, J.D. Stop hugging Moo. People might get the wrong idea!

I dropped him and let him go and that was incredibly intense!

Me: **Wow! That was strong!**

Lola: Yeah!

I teleported into the sky and fired waves of energgy and they hit Moo all over and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Haruto: Take that!

Moo was badly mangled up!

Me: **Now for the final touch!**

I then charged up a powerful Kamehameha Wave.

Me: (Cups hands) **KAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow energy Kamehameha Wave and it slammed into Moo head on and he screamed in pain as he was completely obliterated in an instant! The Kamehameha Wave was also imbued with the energy of the Black Gates and he was being destroyed!

Master Moo: DAAAAAMMN YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

He was completely destroyed and banished to the Black Gates for all eternity! The blast went up into space and faded.

He was gone!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: What power!

Qin: Way to go J.D.!

Granity: At long last. Monsters can finally be in peace.

Me: There are still those that are still corrupted by Moo and are Baddies. So we have to watch out for those.

Varie: Good idea.

Nico: But we're not done yet.

Me: **Nope.**

I powered down and then a black flower came out of the ground and it bloomed and out came a black version of Wildvine! It was ANOTHER WILDVINE!

Nico: Another Wildvine!

Lola: Wow! A Florauna this time!

Nico: Yep.

Another Wildvine: (In a girls voice) And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Cammie Vulcan! It's good to see you too.

Qin: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Cammie Vulcan and she is a nurse that specializes in medicinal flowers.

Another Wildvine: That's right and I worked at a hospital and used a massive and wide variety of medicinal flowers.

Me: I would use my powers to give her healing flowers from all over the world and the results were quite amazing. I grew all kinds of flowers to help her.

Another Wildvine: That's right.

Emu: Yes! I was right!

Maria: You sure were!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Wildvine: I saw your battle with Moo. That was so awesome! And you caused all this to grow too.

We saw that the entire planet was covered in grass, forests, trees, flowers and more.

Me: WHOA! The life energy we unleashed when I sucked out Moo's hatred really grew all this.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: What did Swartz Promise you?

Another Wildvine: To be the greatest healing doctor of flowers ever.

Me: We could easily do all that for you.

Another Wildvine: Of course, you realize that now, I can use all this plantlife to my advantage.

Zocks: Well, fuck.

Me: That's a chance we're willing to take. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!)

Nico: Time to Fight Plants With Plants! (Activates Undergrowth's Ridewatch)

(CHANCES BY FIVE FOR FIGHTING PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Chances are when said and done

Who'll be the lucky ones who make it all the way?

Though you say I could be your answer

Nothing lasts forever no matter how it feels today

Chances are we'll find a new equation

Chances roll away from me

Chances are all they hope to be

Don't get me wrong I'd never say never

'Cause though love can change the weather

No act of God can pull me away from you

I'm just a realistic man, a bottle filled with shells and sand

Afraid to love beyond what I can lose when it comes to you

And though I see us through, yeah

Chances are we'll find two destinations

Chances roll away from me

Still chances are more than expectations

The possibilities over me

It's a fight with two to one, lay your money on the sun

Until you crash what have you done, is there a better bet than love?

What you are is what you breathe, you gotta cry before you sing

Chances

Chances

Chances lost are hope's torn up pages

Maybe this time

Chances are we'll be the combination

Chances come and carry me

Chances are waiting to be taken, and I can see

Chances are the fascinations

Chances won't escape from me

Chances are only what we make them and all I need

Nico danced and fired waves of flowers and energy and smashed Another Wildvine all over the place.

Nico: (takes out Marluxia's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Nico activated it and got Marluxia's scythe.

(AROUND THE WORLD LA LA LA BY A TOUCH OF CLASS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

The kisses of the sun

Were sweet I didn't blink

I let it in my eyes

Like an exotic dream

The radio playing songs

That I have never heard

I don't know what to say

Oh, not another word

Just la la la la la

It goes around the world

Just la la la la la

It's all around the world

Just la la la la la

And everybody's singing

---

And now the bells are ringing

---

Inside an empty room

My inspiration flows

Now wait to hear the tune

Around my head it goes

The magic melody

You want to sing with me

Just la la la la la

The music is the key

And now the night is gone

Still it goes on and on

So deep inside of me

I long to set it free

I don't know what to do

Just can't explain to you

I don't know what to say

Oh, not another word

Just la la la la la

It goes around the world

Just la la la la la

It's all around the world

Just la la la la la

And everybody's singing

---

And now the bells are ringing

---

The kisses of the sun

Around

---

It goes around the world

Just la la la la la

It's all around the world

Just la la la la la

And everybody's singing

---

And now the bells are ringing

---

(Around, around, around the world)

---

Nico fired waves of flowers and energy and smashed Another Wildvine all over.

Me: Watch this one. (Activate's Axel's Ridewatch)

I got his chakrams.

(THIS IS YOUR NIGHT BY AMBER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

This is your night

Dancing free until the morning light

Together forever 'cause, this is your night

And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah, yeah

You captured my heart, you're the key to my life

A vision of our love, that made me survive

Regaining the mood, that we're in, it's so real

It's time to move up, and to face what I feel, ooh

This is your night

Dancing free until the morning light

Together forever 'cause, this is your night

And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah, yeah

Tonight with my spirits, the one that you call

I'm ready to stand up, and ready to fall

I can't find a way, so attracted by you

Let me be your girl, and I'll be so true, ooh

This is your night

Dancing free until the morning light

Together forever 'cause, this is your night

And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah yeah

Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai

Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai

Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai

Ditaitaidai, ditaitaidai

Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai

Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai

Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai

Ditaitaidai

This is your night

Dancing free until the morning light

Together forever 'cause, this is your night

And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah, yeah

This is your night, oh

I fired waves of fire and fireballs and smashed her all over the place with incredible force.

Another Wildvine: Wow! You dance and sing amazingly.

Me: We have karaoke sessions for awesome practice.

Qin: It's really awesome.

Mara: And it's awesome.

Aqua: My turn! (Activate's H2Olga's Ridewatch)

(MY HEART WILL GO ON BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Aqua: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Every night in my dreams

I see you, I feel you

That is how I know you go on

Far across the distance

And spaces between us

You have come to show you go on

Near, far, wherever you are

I believe that the heart does go on

Once more, you open the door

And you're here in my heart

And my heart will go on and on

Love can touch us one time

And last for a lifetime

And never let go 'til we're gone

Love was when I loved you

One true time I'd hold to

In my life, we'll always go on

Near, far, wherever you are

I believe that the heart does go on (why does the heart go on?)

Once more, you open the door

And you're here in my heart

And my heart will go on and on

You're here, there's nothing I fear

And I know that my heart will go on

We'll stay forever this way

You are safe in my heart and

My heart will go on and on

She danced and fired waves of water and smashed her all over the place.

Me: Way to go Aqua! That song was a true gutwrencher. My dad cried his eyes out hard when he heard that song.

Aqua: He did?

Me: Yeah he watched Titanic from 1996. Heartwrenching movie.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Rainbow Dash: That must've been a sad one about Titanic.

Me: It was.

Nico: Lots of people died that day.

Me: Yeah. And now here we are 110 years later. And the Titanic is almost totally dissolved by the Salt Water. Soon it'll be nothing more than a pile of oceanic ooze on the bottom of the Atlantic at 12,514 feet down.

Another Wildvine: Yeah it sure will. But the artifacts brought up were amazing.

Qin: They sure were.

Albedo turned into Negative Wildvine.

Negative Wildvine: Azmuth used to have these kinds of aliens guarding one of his old labs.

Another Wildvine: Did he really?

Negative Wildvine: Yeah he sure did.

Qin: That is amazing!

Mara: It sure is!

Me: Wow! Lets see how you like this one. (Activate's Windfall's Ridewatch)

(WALKING IN THE AIR BY CHLOE AGNEW PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND SWIRLS AROUND ME)

We're walking in the air

We're floating in the moonlit sky

The people far below are sleeping as we fly

I'm holding very tight

I'm riding in the midnight blue

I'm finding I can fly so high above with you

Far across the world

The villages go by like trees

The rivers and the hills

The forests and the streams

Children gaze open mouth

Taken by surprise

Nobody down below believes their eyes

We're surfing in the air

We're swimming in the frozen sky

We're drifting over icy mountains floating by

Suddenly swooping low on an ocean deep

Arousing of a mighty monster from its sleep

We're walking in the air

We're dancing in the midnight sky

And everyone who sees us greets us as we fly

I danced and fired waves of wind and blew her around in a tornado.

Rainbow Dash: And this one too. (Activate's Tchang Zu's Ridewatch)

(THE TIDE IS HIGH BY ATOMIC KITTEN PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOW LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Never give up

Never give up

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

I'm not the kind of girl

Who gives up just like that

Oh, no

It's not the things you do that tease

And hurt me bad

But it's the way you do the things you do to me

I'm not the kind of girl who gives up just like that

Oh, no

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

Number one (Number one)

Number one (Number one)

Every girl wants you to be her man

But I'll wait right here 'til it's my turn

I'm not the kind of girl

Who gives up just like that

Oh, no

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

Number one, number one

Every time that I get the feeling

You give me something to believe in

Every time that I got you near me

I know the way that I want it to be

But u know I'm gonna take my chance now

I'm gonna make it happen somehow

And you know I can take the pressure

A moment's pain for a lifetime's pleasure

Every girl wants you to be her man

But I'll wait right here 'til it's my turn

I'm not the kind of girl

Who gives up just like that

Oh, no

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

Every time that I get the feeling

You give me something to believe in

Every time that I got you near me

I know the way that I want it to be

But u know I'm gonna take my chance now

I'm gonna make it happen som how

And you know I can take the pressure

A moment's pain for a lifetime's pleasure

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

She danced gracefully and fired waves of lightning and they hit Another Wildvine all over!

Me: Nice one R.D.! Love Atomic Kitten.

Nico: Let's keep it up!

Another Wildvine: You guys know so many awesome songs.

Me: And it is awesome how we use them in our fighting styles too.

Aqua: It sure is. Try this one. (Activates Morrigan's Ridewatch)

(SEAL WOMAN BY MARY MCLAUGHLIN PLAYS)

Aqua: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Over the waves you call to me .

Shadow of dream, ancient mystery .

Oh how I long for your sweet caress .

Oh how I long for your gentleness .

Torn between sea mist and solid land.

Nights when I've ached for a human hand.

I'll come to you while the moon shines bright .

But I must go free with the first streak of light.

Over the waves you call to me .

Shadow of dream ancient mystery .

Oh how I long for your sweet caress .

Oh how I long for your gentleness .

She fired waves of darkness and water and smashed her all over.

Me: Wow! The Selkie of Celtic Myth. One of the most legendary creatures of Ireland.

Laney: Yeah! So awesome. How about this one? (ACTIVATE'S FIGHTING LEPRECHAUN'S RIDEWATCH)

(SIUIL A RUIN BY ANUNA PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HERE)

I wish I were on yonder hill

'Tis there I'd sit and cry my fill

And every tear would turn a mill

I wish I sat on my true love's knee

Many a fond story he told to me

He told me things that ne'er shall be

Siúil, siúil, siúil a rúin

Siúil go sochair agus siúil go ciúin

Siúil go doras agus éalaigh liom

His hair was black, his eye was blue

His arm was strong, his word was true

I wish in my heart I was with you

Siúil, siúil, siúil a rúin

Siúil go sochair agus siúil go ciúin

Siúil go doras agus éalaigh liom

I'll dye my petticoat, I'll dye it red

And 'round the world I'll beg my bread

'Til I find my love alive or dead

Siúil, siúil, siúil a rúin

Siúil go sochair agus siúil go ciúin

Siúil go doras agus éalaigh liom

Siúil, siúil, siúil a rúin

Siúil go sochair agus siúil go ciúin

Siúil go doras agus éalaigh liom

Siúil go doras agus éalaigh liom

Laney danced and fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Another Wildvine and smashed her all over.

Me: Wow! Laney that was great! And a great Celtiic Song too. Takes place and tells what happened to a woman's love during the Glorious Revolution of 1688. Which led to the overthrowing of King James II and VII of Scotland, Endland and Ireland.

Laney: That's right!

Me: And that was back 334 years ago.

Emu: Let's keep it up!

Maximum Gashat! Gachan! Level Max!

He was leveled up! YEAH!

Me: AWESOME! Here's a song Hunter knows. (ACTIVATE'S RADIOACTIVE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE ATTACK OF THE DEAD MEN BY SABATON PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RADIATION AND DECAY SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Turmoil at the front

Wilhelms forces on the hunt

There's a thunder in the east

It's an attack of the deceased

They've been facing poison gas

7, 000 charge en masse

Turn the tide of the attack

And force the enemy to turn back

And that's when the dead men are marching again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the lead once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the lead once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Two combatants spar

Hindenburg against the Tsar

Move in 12 battalions large

Into a Russian counter-charge

They'll be fighting for their lives

As their enemy revives

Russians won't surrender, no

Striking fear into their foe

And that's when the dead men are marching again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the lead once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the lead once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

And that's when the dead men are marching again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the lead once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the lead once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

That's when the dead men are marching again and again

That's when the dead march again

I danced and fired waves of radiation and decay and Another Wildvine formed a wall and the radiation hit it and reduced it to ashes in an instant!

Nico: WOW!

Another Wildvine: I didn't know you knew the band Sabaton J.D.

Me: Our friend and teammate Hunter introduced it to us. Really interesting history in all those songs and they deal with some of Europes most major events from over the centuries. The one I sang about was the Battle of Osowiec Fortress on August 6th, 1915. 107 years ago, German Soldiers bombed a fortress with chlorine gas on Russia and wounded numerous soldiers. It made the German's retreat. But that attack lead to the birth of Chemical Weapons.

Another Wildvine: Very interesting and amazing!

Qin: Yeah that was amazing!

Mara: Wow! I didn't know about that.

Emu ran at Another Wildvine.

And knocked her down and she got back up.

Me: She sure is tough.

Himiko: Let me try! (ACTIVATE'S LEFOU'S RIDEWATCH)

(FEDERKLEID BY FAUN PLAYS)

Himiko: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS ELEMENTAL FORCES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Über die Heide, im ersten morgendlichen Schein

Ziehen die Vögel, wo mögen sie wohl morgen sein

Ich folge dem Rauschen der Schwingen in das stille Moor

Uralte Lieder dringen aus den Nebeln vor

Komm und fliege mit uns fort

Lass dem Wind dich tragen, weit fort von diesem Ort

Komm und flieg so hoch du kannst

Lass uns die Himmel jagen im Tanz

Nebel wie Seide streifen meine Haut so kühl

Weiter und weiter, wo find' ich meiner Sehnsucht Ziel?

Ich schließe die Augen und mir sprießt ein Federkleid

Schon spür ich den Wind und mache meine Flügel weit

Komm und fliege mit uns fort

Lass dem Wind dich tragen, weit fort von diesem Ort

Komm und flieg so hoch du kannst

Lass uns die Himmel jagen im Tanz

Die Himmel in dir, wie kann ich sie wissen, kann sie seh'n?

Wir tanzen im Fluge, wie Sterne, die ihrer Wege zieh'n

Komm und fliege mit uns fort

Lass dem Wind dich tragen, weit fort von diesem Ort

Komm und flieg so hoch du kannst

Lass uns die Himmel jagen im Tanz

She danced and fired waves of the elements and smashed her all over the place!

Qin: Wow!

Me: Awesome job Himiko!

But then a powerful blast of fire blasted Another Wildvine and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Whoa! Nice shot Lola!

Lola: That wasn't me!

We saw a Phoenix appear!

Me: The Phoenix!

Nico: WHOA! Awesome!

Phoenix: (In a girls voice) (Estonian Accent) And it's awesome to see you all and you too Nico.

Nico : Varya Visnapuu! Wow!

She reverted back and she had red, orange and yellow hair and green eyes and had fire angel wings and had red, orange and yellow clothes and had the Anti-Baddie Symbol on her skirt as well as the Monster Rancher symbol and she looked ready to burn some bad guys!

Nico: Varya it's great to see you again.

Varya Visnapuu: Same to you Nico.

I went over to Cammie and picked her up. She was a girl in a nurses outfit and she had green hair and green eyes.

Me: Cammie are you okay?

Cammie: What a giant headache. But yeah I'm okay.

I picked her up.

Aqua: That was awesome though.

Varya Visnapuu: Yeah.

Lincoln: Hang on. We're getting good at this part. Swartz turned you into Another Omnitrix Alien. But we totally saved you. And tomorrow, you'll get a chance to help us kill him for turning you against us.

Cammie: Where am I?

Lincoln: (sighs) Swartz turned you into Another Omnitrix Alien. But we totally saved you..

Me: Lincoln she knows. She's just kidding.

Cammie: Sorry. I have a sense of humor.

We laughed.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Qin: But we're amazed you took on so many great attacks.

Cammie: Those songs were awesome.

Varya Visnapuu: I heard you guys sing them and they were awesome.

Nico: They were.

Varya Visnapuu: Too bad it wasn't Leena Klammer. I would have loved to kill that bitch!

Qin: Wait that's right! I remember that you have a terrible history with Leena.

Me: How come?

Nico: Right you don't know about this. Years ago, Varya and her family in Estonia adopted Leena under the guise of Esther and Leena killed her entire family except for her and burned down her entire house and Varya swore to get revenge on Leena. She personally vowed to make sure that Leena pays the ultimate price for all her crimes.

We gasped in shock! Varya is completely hellbent on avenging her entire family by killing the monster that took them from her!

Varya Visnapuu: That monster took everything from me.

Me: Oh man! Varya I'm so sorry.

Eli: That monster!

Lola: She is pure evil!

Aqua: Yeah no kidding!

Me: If she ever escapes from the Saturn Insane Asylum we'll gladly let Varya kill her. She needs justice.

Maria: That's right. Lincoln didn't give her the Black Gates.

Me: No we sure didn't. But she went too far this time!

Nico: No shit there! Varya, you have my permission to kill Leena when the time comes. That monster doesn't deserve to live another second. Especially for killing the family of one of my friends!

Varya Visnapuu: Thank you Nico. Thank you. All of you.

Me: You're welcome Varya.

Aqua: By the way what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Varya Visnapuu: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when me and Nico made the hottest hot sauce ever. It was called The Devil's Nova. It is made with peppers that are thousands of times hotter than anything ever known. One time me and Nico saw a kid bullying someone and we put our deadly hot sauce on his burger and then he took a bite and he screamed in excruciating pain as fire exploded out of his mouth! He ran out of the school and into a pool and the water boiled to the point where all the water evaporated. He was in pain and fire was still coming out of his mouth for months.

Qin: I remember seeing that! That was so funny! That punk deserved it!

Nico: Yeah he sure did!

We laughed at that!

Me: I'll have to try some of that sauce though. That sounds awesome.

Nico: We have lots of spice demons with us.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico and Varya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Varya.

Varya Visnapuu: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: This was awesome though.

We later went back home and told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Kairi (Kingdom Hearts) are heading to Spain, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Naraku, has returned from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him long ago.

Lincoln also called Inuyasha and the Demon Slayer Consolidate, as soon as word of Naraku coming back reached them.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Spain, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Naraku, has returned from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him long ago.

Nico: That's right, Linc, and I can't believe that Naraku has come back.

Me: Same here. First, Moo came back from the dead, and now, Naraku's also come back from the dead. But, there is a way to find out how that demon came back, right, Linc?

Lincoln: Yep, the truth serum Shinobu and Tamayo made, if it's effective on normal people, it'll work on demons like Naraku. Then, after he tells us everything, then we'll behead him and send him to The Black Gates forever. And I want to thank you, Inuyasha, and the others for joining us, Kairi.

Kairi (Kingdom Hearts): You're welcome, Lincoln.

Inuyasha: This is going to be the last time Naraku dares to show his face again.

Tanjiro Kamado: From what I've heard, Naraku is a dangerous villain who makes even The Devil look like a joke.

Inuyasha: You've heard right, Tanjiro, and he has no honor at all, unlike Muzan Kibutsuji. So, we'll be glad to get rid of that monster for good.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Naraku, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Time to hightail it over there, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Naraku, and he's going to kill them.

?: (French Accent) That evil dishonorable monster, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that French Accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Delia Shannon.

Jessica Shannon: Delia's here?! Oh, that's awesome! And we'll explain later, let's go stop Naraku and send that monster to The Black Gates.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls

and elemental forces at Naraku, and it allowed the four girls to get away. When Naraku saw us, he was enraged.

Naraku: You! I will make every last one of you pay for what you did to me!

Inuyasha: Not a chance, Naraku, you deserved to die after everything you've done, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Inuyasha's gold eyes turned neon gold, and he was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with blood, spirits, and dog demons, he unholstered Tessaiga and his massive Sword of The Demon Slayer Consolidate, and as he approached Naraku, he left red and white energy, demon blood, spirits, and dog demons with every step.

Inuyasha: You really are nothing but a pain in the tail, Naraku. No matter how many times we keep stopping you, you refuse to quit. Well, this time, you're going to be put down for good and you are never coming back this time.

Suddenly, Inuyasha was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with spirits and blood surrounding the vortex, there are dog demons running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Inuyasha emerged, but he was changed forever.

Inuyasha grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long thick mane of waist-length silver-white hair, he has neon gold eyes with slit like pupils and a red and white energy aura with blood, spirits, and dog demons surrounding him, he has a dog demon emblazoned on his forehead, he has on silver dog demon earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Spirit Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and white crystal links and a white dog demon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dog demon with gold gems for eyes and holding the Spirit Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on a white tank top with red phoenix, red pants, black knee-high leather boots, and a red sleeveless trenchcoat with spirits and dog demons on the coattails and on the back is a dog demon surrounded by spirits. Suddenly, Inuyasha felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive silver-white angel wings with red tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Inuyasha's sword, Tessaiga, and his massive Sword of The Demon Slayer Consolidate and all the other swords from the treasure battles began merging together and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and white energy, blood, spirits, and dog demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tessaiga's Demon Slayer Greatsword of Dog Demon Justice, it's a brand-new sword with a 7'0" massive, wide, curved, over-sized silver dog's fang, large patch of white dog's fur for the crossguard, longer black handle, four large white dog heads with gold gems for eyes and on the bottom of the white dog heads is a large gold gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dog demon head with gold gems for eyes and a red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a silver-white kanji below the dog demon that said, "Inuyasha, Loving Son of Izayoi and Tōga, Wielder of The Yokai Sword Tessaiga, Loving Half-Brother of Sesshōmaru, Loving Husband of Kagome Higurashi, Loving Father of Moroha, Loving Uncle of Towa and Setsuna, Loving Future Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Naraku, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Dog Demons, Spirits, and Fire"

犬夜叉、イザヨイとトウガの愛する息子、妖怪剣鉄斎牙の使い手、殺生丸の愛する異母兄弟、日暮かごめの愛する夫、モロハの愛する父、トウワとセツナの愛する叔父、リンカーンの愛する将来の義理

の兄弟大声で、奈落の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、犬の悪魔、精霊、火の達人

Inuyasha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SPIRIT FIRESTORM DOG DEMON YOKAI ANGEL OF DIVINE SPIRIT FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DOG DEMON HOPE!

We were amazed by Inuyasha's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Kagome saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, steam whistling out of her ears, and blood dripping from her nose. But, when Naraku saw it, he went mad and tried to attack him, but Inuyasha fired a powerful red and white energy blast with dog demons, spirit fire, and blood, and it hit Naraku and burned him badly, and Inuyasha attacked him with his new sword and left scars on him.

Moroha: Whoa, Dad's transformed.

Lincoln: That's so awesome! And I saw on the kanji on the back of your dad's sleeveless red trenchcoat that it also said "Loving Future Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud".

Me: Makes sense, since you're going to marry Moroha, Towa, and Setsuna in the future, Linc.

Inuyasha: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Spirit Blood Fire Dog Demon and Divine Dog Demon Hope) **That's right. Now, then, shall we rip Naraku to shreds?**

Lincoln: You got it… , brother. Alright, gang, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Broadsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Kairi, The Demon Slayer Corps and Demon Slayer Consolidate, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Naraku, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln hit him with the syringe filled with the truth serum Shinobu and Tamayo made, and he spilled the beans that Evolt was the one who brought him back from the dead. Then, Inuyasha and Lincoln beheaded Naraku and Inuyasha drew a kanji on Naraku's forehead as soon as his spirit had appeared, and he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Inuyasha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive silver-white angel wings are permanent. Then, Kagome went up to Inuyasha and they shared a romantic kiss, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Alright, now we're finally rid of Naraku for good, along with his incarnations.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and now we know how Naraku came back: it was because of that monster, Evolt.

Me: Should've known he'd pull something like this.

Inuyasha: Yeah, well, he's going to pay for this later on today, and Sophia's going to make him pay for what he did to her.

Nico: You got that right, that monster experimented on my friend and she was traumatized by what she had to go through because of him. Well, payback is about to come for him, and he's going to pay for this infinite-fold.

Lincoln: You got that right. Now, that's the last time Naraku dares to show his face here ever again. (To Delia Shannon) And it's so good to see you again, Delia Shannon.

Delia Shannon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length pink hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless top with flowers, long light purple jewel-encrusted skirt, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with wasps and explosions on the coattails, and Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon on the back, and holstered on her back a large Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon-themed greatsword with Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon's wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by wasp wings for the pommel.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Delia Shannon and they hugged, and Delia Shannon's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Delia Shannon, she's my Guardian Angel from France and my classmate in English. We would often do Legos together, in fact, we collected some of the rarest Lego sets and we even completed some of the hardest Lego sets.

Nico: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome: I made Lego versions of me and Delia.

Lincoln and Delia showed us the Lego versions of himself and Delia, and it was really awesome.

Nico: Whoa! That's some impressive work, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and Delia also has a massive nest of honeybees in her backyard along with a garden of grapes, and she really hates Flip with a fiery passion.

Eli: Awesome.

Jessica Shannon: And you guys are in for one awesome surprise, I happen to know Delia because she's my cousin.

Our jaws dropped to the floor when Jessica told us that.

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: What?! Delia's your cousin?!

Jessica Shannon: Yep.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that was really a wild revelation.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Delia Shannon's neck with pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Delia.

Delia Shannon had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Delia Shannon's waist and Delia Shannon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Delia Shannon's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Miwa Kurushima from the Bartender anime, Hana Arai, Tetsuko Arisugawa, and Fuuko from The Case of Hana & Alice.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Miwa Kurushima from the Bartender anime, Hana Arai, Tetsuko Arisugawa, and Fuuko from The Case of Hana & Alice.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Miwa Kurushima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Miwa Kurushima and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Naraku, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Sword of Universal Hope,

Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, a pair of large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos" on the left leg, and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix,

Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Miwa Kurushima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miwa Kurushima: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miwa Kurushima, Hana Arai, Tetsuko Arisugawa, and Fuuko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Naraku, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for what we did in destroying him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to Naraku and with Inuyasha transforming, also finding out that Naraku was brought back by Evolt, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Delia Shannon have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town. And when Lincoln told everyone else of Delia Shannon and what she and Lincoln have done when they were kids, and when he told them that

Delia Shannon's the cousin of Jessica Shannon, everyone's jaws dropped.

Maria: What?! Delia's the cousin of Jessica Shannon?!

Lincoln: That's right.

Sophia Nuremburg: And that monster, Evolt, had some nerve bringing Naraku back from the dead. Now, it's really personal.

Nico: You said it, that monster's going to pay later on today.

Pohatu: You got that right.

---

After finally destroying Naraku and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Delia Shannon saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Artemis, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Delia, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you lay a full beatdown on that mutant cheapskate, Flip, and Lincoln's mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) Oh, I thought you'd never ask. One time, Lincoln was at my house and I was showing him around my massive nest of honeybees in the backyard along with the garden of grapes. But, then, my honeybees fled into their nest when we suddenly felt tremors and we saw a dust cloud heading our way. Lincoln saw who it was that caused the stampede: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they had murder in their eyes, and he also caught the stench of a smelly fat ugly mutant cheapskate, it was none other than Flip, and he was also out to kill Lincoln for ruining his scams. We had a big dilemma, we had Lincoln's mean sisters and Royal Woods' fat smelly cheapskate mutant to deal with. But, then, we saw Lincoln's other Guardian Angels appear, and we all went after Flip first and we brutally pulverized him into the dirt and we tied him up, then we went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we brutally beat them up and tied them up and Lincoln put them in spheres of darkness. I then called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and we saw Vanzilla and the cops arrive, who then take Flip back to jail, and we told them of what those five mean sisters were about to do to me and Lincoln, along with that fat smelly mutant cheapskate. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were then grounded for five weeks and were put into isolation cubes in the basement and Flip got another Life Sentence added to the Life Sentences he'd gotten after being found guilty.

We cheered wildly for what Delia Shannon, Lincoln, and the other Guardian Angels did to Lincoln's mean sisters and Flip.

Nico: Whoa, so not only did you guys lay a beatdown on Lincoln's mean sisters but also on Flip as well, that was awesome!

Sophia Nuremburg: And we now have him and the other jerks, along with Royal Woods' other jerks, being humiliated by us forever.

Sophia Nuremburg made a bunch of lobsters appear and they pinched Flip all over the place, and he was screaming like crazy, and tons of gold coins and jewels came out of him.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) So, you're subjecting them to all kinds of humiliations, incredible. And what's with the gold coins and jewels?

Nico: That was Lincoln's curse, any time we hit the jerks with our humiliating pranks, gold coins and priceless jewels come out of them, and it's then cleaned off and shipped to banks all over the world.

Jessica Shannon: Yeah, it's really awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was causing havoc: it was Dr. Weil and he's causing havoc.

Dr. Ciel: It's Dr. Weil, I should've known that madman would show up.

Fairy Leviathan: We'll make him pay for the pain and suffering that he's caused.

Lincoln: Right. Let's go, gang, we got a mad scientist to kill.

We rushed out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts and elemental blasts at Dr. Weil, and when he saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan here with us.

Dr. Weil: You insignificant fools, you will pay for getting in my way, all Reploids shall pay for what they've done to humanity.

Lincoln: The only one who's going to pay here is you!

Dr. Ciel: Lincoln's right, you have caused far too much suffering for the last time, Dr. Weil.

Fairy Leviathan: And now, you're going to pay.

Suddenly, the eyes of Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan turned neon pink and neon blue, and Dr. Ciel was surrounded by a pink energy aura with pink flowers and Cyber Elves, and Fairy Leviathan was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, leviathans, and bubbles, and as they approach Dr. Weil, they left pink and ocean blue energy, pink flowers, leviathans, bubbles, and Cyber Elves with every step.

Dr. Ciel: Dr. Weil, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering that you've caused to so many Reploids and to mankind.

Fairy Leviathan: What you've done to so many Reploids and to mankind can never be forgiven, and now, you will pay with your life.

Suddenly, Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan were surrounded by massive vortexes of pink and ocean blue energy with pink cyber flowers and ocean waves and bubbles surrounding the vortexes, there's a Cyber Elf and a leviathan flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are pink and blue phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Dr. Ciel grew to 6'11" in height, grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long thick blonde hair with three angular bangs usually tied into a ponytail, she has neon cobalt blue eyes and a pink energy aura with flowers and Cyber Elves surrounding her, she has a Cyber Elf with a pink cyber flower in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cyber elf earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a cyber elf with pink gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink cyber elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dr. Ciel has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, pink sleeveless top, long pink skirt with black lace designs, pink pants, pink boots, and long pink trenchcoat with cyber flowers, light, and cyber flowers on the coattails, and on the back is a Cyber Elf with a pink cyber flower in its hands. Suddenly, Dr. Ciel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with pink tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Dr. Ciel has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dr. Ciel has a brand-new large greatsword in her hands called Cyber Elf's Cyber Flower Light Greatsword of Cyber Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a cyber elf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, pink angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of a cyber elf's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blonde kanji below the cyber elf that said, "Dr. Ciel, Strong Supporter of Zero, Member of The Resistance, Destroyer of Dr. Weil and Neo Arcadia, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Cyber Flowers, and Cyber Elves"

シエル博士、ゼロの強力なサポーター、レジスタンスのメンバー、ワイル博士とネオ・アルカディアの破壊者、ラウド・リンカーンの未来の妻を愛する、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生そして強力な教師、そして光のマスター、サイバーフラワー、サイバーエルフ

Dr. Ciel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL CYBER FLOWER ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE CYBER FLOWER JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL CYBER ELF LOVE!

And Fairy Leviathan grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ocean blue hair, she has neon ocean blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with water waves, bubbles, fairies, and leviathans surrounding her, she has a leviathan emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a leviathan with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Fairy Leviathan has on a short-sleeved ocean blue blouse, ocean blue sleeveless top, ocean blue skirt with black lace designs, ocean blue pants, ocean blue boots, and long ocean blue trenchcoat with water waves, bubbles, and fairies on the coattails, and on the back is a leviathan surrounded by water. Suddenly, Fairy Leviathan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive ocean blue angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Fairy Leviathan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Fairy Leviathan has a brand-new large greatsword in her hands called Fairy Leviathan's Water Ocean Greatsword of Cyber Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a leviathan etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, ocean blue angel wings for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large ocean blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of a leviathan's head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the leviathan that said, "Fairy Leviathan, Former Member of The Four Guardians of Neo Arcadia, Member of The Redemption Squad and Masters of Evil, Destroyer of Dr. Weil and Neo Arcadia, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and

Master of Water, Fairies, and Leviathans"

妖精リヴァイアサン、ネオ アルカディアの 4 人の守護者の元メンバー、リデンプション スクワッドのメンバーであり悪の支配者、ドクター ヴェイルとネオ アルカディアの破壊者、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、妖精、リヴァイアサンの達人

Fairy Leviathan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY OCEANIC MAELSTROM FAIRY LEVIATHAN REPLOID ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dr. Weil saw it, the madman fell into a rage and fired blasts of energy to kill them, but they dodged and they fired powerful blasts of pink and blue energy and hit him and sent him flying into a wall, and as soon as he got out, he was mad.

Zero (Mega Man): Incredible, Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan have transformed.

Nico: They sure have, and now, Dr. Weil is about to pay the price for his crimes in full.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. And Dr. Ciel, Fairy Leviathan, you girls look beautiful. How do you feel?

Dr. Ciel: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pink Floral Cyber Elf and Divine Cybernetic Love) We feel incredible, Lincoln.

Fairy Leviathan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Leviathan and Divine Water Love) Now, all that's left is to get rid of Dr. Weil and this time for good. Shall we?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time to pay for everything you've done, Dr. Weil.

Dr. Ciel, Fairy Leviathan, and Lincoln went after Dr. Weil, who continued firing blasts of energy at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and blue energy, Cyber Elves, Leviathans, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Dr. Weil, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive large greatswords and they left nasty scars on him, and then, they fired powerful waves of energy, which hits Dr. Weil and destroyed him for good, and when his spirit appeared, the three of them drew a kanji on his forehead and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Dr. Ciel, Fairy Leviathan, and Lincoln did as they holster their massive broad-bladed greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan are permanent.

Just then, Dr. Ciel and Fairy Leviathan glomped on Lincoln and they kissed him all over, and Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body and face, and he returned their kisses and hugs as well, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Alright, that's another mad scientist put down for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we also found out something when we killed him.

Dr. Ciel: Lincoln's right, we found out that Evolt was the one who brought him back from the dead to kill us.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Should've known he'd resort to that trick again, we saw that when we found out he resurrected Naraku.

Lincoln: Evolt is just hastening his own death by our hands, which is about to happen later on today.

Sophia Nurenburg: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah, very soon, the time of reckoning is about to come, and Evolt's time shall soon be up.

We head back to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Dr. Weil and stopped another of Evolt's schemes to try and kill us, but his time will soon arrive, and he'll pay for everything he's done.

---

Later we were in the park for some Bonding Time.

Nico: Eddy, you and Luan are getting bonding time today.

Eddy: Sweet!

Luan: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: And we invited some fun for the bonding too.

Out came the Three Stooges!

Three Stooges: (In acapella) HELLO… HELLO… HELLO!

Moe: This is gonna be awesome to get to know you and Eddy.

Luan: Yeah it sure is!

They talked at a table.

Eddy: Remember when you and I first met?

Luan: I sure do Eddy. It was when you first moved in.

Eddy: Yep.

Me: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Nico: I heard a lot about that. That was awesome.

Varya Visnapuu: The Three Stooges are with you guys now? Wow.

Me: I know and they were popular back in the 1930's, 40's, and 50's. But they cracked us up so many times back then and they are also Luan's heroes.

Moe: Yeah we gave her great inspiration.

Curly: I thought we gave her good comedy. Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

BONK!

Moe bonked him on the head.

Moe: Quiet you pumpkinhead!

We laughed at that.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Me: Even after 75 to 80 years they still got it. But it was World War II where they were most popular.

Nico: Yep.

Luan: That is true.

Eddy: I remember fighting your dark side.

Me: That was when Luan first got her powers.

Luan: That was awesome and it made me Shine. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Varya Visnapuu: (LAUGHS) So funny.

Me: Yeah.

Varya Visnapuu: How did you guys meet the Three Stooges?

Me: That was a funny one. We went into the simulator and went back in time to when the Three Stooges were in the West and we got to meet Luan's heroes for the first time.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Then in Canterlot over 80 years later we met them as ponies and they were being chased by a chef pony out to butcher them.

Eli: I remember that!

Qin: Yeah that was amazing.

Me: It also reminded me of the episode The Tooth Will Out from 1951. You remember that one Moe? You guys got fired from 2 jobs at the start and then that asshole chef came after you with a cleaver?

Moe: Boy how can we forget?

Larry Fine: And Shemp made us drop all the dishes!

Me: Yep. Also the very same thing happened to Jackie and Mandee. They wrecked a restaurant and an asshole chef came after them too.

Jackie: It's true. It was on the day we met the Dino Charge Rangers.

Qin: I remember that! That guy was a grouch!

Lola: Yeah what an ingrate!

Lana: Yeah!

Qin: Yeah.

Eddy: We also met our future daughter.

Me: I remember that too. She came from an apocalyptic future caused by one of the bloodiest battles we've ever had.

Qin: Wow.

Luan: Yeah. Lensay was so cute back then.

Lensay is now 5 years old and she is just like her mother.

Lensay: You got that right mommy.

Qin: So cute.

Me: Time sure flew by didn't it.

Nico: Yep.

Moe: That must've been some battle.

Curly: No kidding there. Is it brutal or bloody?

HONK!

Moe grabbed his nose and honked it.

We laughed!

Nico: It's a combination of both, actually.

Me: Yeah. But it was awesome.

Nico: I wasn't with the team when that happened but it was awesome.

Qin: Wow.

Luan: That was awesome.

Me: But lets not forget that all the pranks she pulled on April Fools Days.

Nico: NEVER AGAIN!

Me: Yeah those were not pranks. Those were more like methods of torture.

Qin: I heard all about those pranks. They were terrible!

Aurora Aurelia: Why do you think me and several of my fellow guardian angels hate Luan for them?

Me: But the most awful of them was when we faced her wrath personally.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Well you guys are not gonna like this one bit.

I went over what happened during the events of chapters 12, 18 and 39. It was all crazy and scary and stupid.

FLASHBACKS

(CHAPTER 12)

It starts with me and Varie walking over to the Loud House for a sleepover. We have our night stuff and some fun stuff.

I go up and knock on the door and Rita comes and opens it.

Rita: Oh, J.D. and Varie! You're Here! Quick! Come in!

She pulls us both in.

Me: Uh, ok? Thanks Ms. Rita.

We go upstairs only to see the sisters who are all looking like they're going into a war

Me: Hey girls. What's up?

Lynn: J.D., Varie! What are you doing here?! Go, before it's too late!

Me: Haven't you guys forgotten? We're sleeping over with you guys for the weekend. Hey, Where's Luan?

Lola: Oh No! Is she coming?!

Varie: I don't know so that's why we're asking you.

The sister's all go back to preparing. We shrug and then go to Lincoln's Room, but we find out that the door is locked and I knock on the door.

Me: Lincoln, it's me and Varie.

Lincoln opens the door.

Lincoln: Oh hey J.D., Varie, come on in.

We both walk in and Lincoln shuts the door.

Varie: What's going on Lincoln? Everyone looks scared and loaded with Paranoia.

Me: Yeah and they all look like they're going into war.

Lincoln: (sighs) I forgot to tell you

Me: Tell us what?

**Lincoln:** [marks April 1st on his calendar] Tomorrow is April Fools' Day.

Me: Yeah. So?

Lincoln: Every year my sister Luan creates a prank apocalypse and no one is spared!

Varie: You mean like whoopie cushions, squirting flowers and stuff like that?

Lincoln: Oh no. It's way worse than that. I present to you Luan Loud's April Fools' Highlight Reel. [He begins showing us a montage of Luan's April Fools' Day pranks on the Loud Family. First, the siblings are looking at their furniture, which is tacked upside down to the ceiling.]

**Luan:** "I'd say this prank's a little over your head!" [laughs] [Now they open the door to find the room full of chickens]

**Luan:** "Seems to be your clucky day!" [laughs]

[Now the kids are looking at their house all wrapped up in wrapping paper.]

**Luan:** [rips through a window] "I guess that's a wrap!" [laughs]

[Now the siblings are trapped in a humongous gelatin.]

**Luan:** "Aww, look at the Loud Family gettin' jiggly with it!" [laughs]

[The pets' fur and Walt's feathers got shaved off.]

**Luan:** [holding a buzz shaver] "I shaved the best for last!" [laughs]

[The video ends and me and Varie are horrified]

Me: Luan did all of that?!

**Lincoln:** "See what I mean? Nobody's safe from that evil pranking genius. But this year's gonna be different. Luan is not gonna prank me! Because I've got an April Fool proof plan.

Me: (Laughs) Good one Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thank you. [Looks towards his door] You're not the only one who can make a pun, Luan!" [opens his door to reveal Lily wearing a watermelon helmet and diaper, Lynn putting on padding, Lola coating herself and Lana in bubble-wrap.]

**Lana:** "Bubble-wrap me next!"

**Lucy:** [enters with her head inside a gargoyle head.] "I need more armor."

Laney: [Searches in her backpack] Okay, helmets: Check. Cleaning supplies: Check. Protective padding: check.

**Lynn:** [as Lisa enters in army gear] "Where's my helmet!?"

**Lori:** [talking on her smartphone] "Bobby, we have to cancel all our plans in April." [Bobby asks why] "Because Luan might shave my eyebrows off again! And it takes a month for them to grow back."

**Luna:** [following Lisa] "C'mon Lisa! Let me hunker in your bunker!"

**Lisa:** "You should've been more prepared. We'd known this storm was coming for 364 days."

**Luna:** [dropping to her knees and begging] "PLEASE! GIVE ME SHELTER!"

[Me, Varie and Lincoln walk by whistling when Lola dashes out in front of us.]

**Lola:** "Arms up, you three! Your turn for bubble-wrap.

**Lincoln:** [puts his hand in front of Lola.] Not this year, Lola. I'm not getting pranked.

[Loud girls chatter]

**Lola:** It's never been done!

**Lynn:** Are you crazy?

Laney: Don't be a fool! No one is safe from Luan's pranks!

**Lincoln:** Ladies! Ladies! I got a plan! Me, J.D. and Varie are simply gonna lock ourselves in my room till the day's over. I've got snacks, video games and a hose to pee in, which I call the Tinkle Tube. Patent pending.

**Lori, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lynn, Lucy, Lola and Lily:** Ew!

**Lana:** Cool!

**Lincoln:** [points to his window] It goes out the window!

Me: But what if we have to go #2?

Lincoln: Well, We'll cross that bridge when we come to it. The point is, We'll never have to leave my room so Luan will never get us.

Laney: But what if she pranks you guys from in your room?

Varie: How can she do that?

Laney: Never question Luan's dark arts of practical jokes.

[The kids are frightened by the sound of a sausage hitting the stair rails]

Laney: She's here…

[The siblings look frightened as Luan comes upstairs while holding a sausage.]

**Luan:** Ooh! It's Pranksmas Eve… and I'm just bubbling with excitement. [pops a piece of Lola's bubble wrap and walks away.]

Varie: Whoa! Who knew Luan could be that scary?!

Me: I'm not scared of her.

**Lola** : I'm gonna need more bubble wrap! And a fresh pair of undies.

**Lincoln:** Thanks for the lumber, Lana! I'll return it on April 2nd. [walks away with lumber.]

**Lana:** Mahogany was a good choice. That'll hold nicely.

[Me and Varie follow Lincoln into his room. Lincoln closes his door, uses a nail gun to pound the nails and Mahogany on it, then puts a chair by the doorknob.]

**Lincoln:** [takes out his radio] Clyde, wanna hang out tomorrow? I built us a fortress with snacks, games and a Tinkle Tube. Patent pending.

**Clyde:** On Pranksgiving? No way! Not after what happened last year.

[Flashback to what happened during the past April Fool's Day where Clyde steps on a rope as one of Luan's prank traps. Water sprays on his face and he is covered in hay. Luan's laughing can be heard.

Then, a flock of crows come to attack him as he screams. End flashback as Clyde looks a little scared.]

**Lincoln:** But nothing's gonna happen this year. I've got an April Foolproof plan. [ringtone sounds] Hang on Clyde, Ronnie Anne just texted me. [checks his phone] She said she's coming over tomorrow with a present for me. [gasps]

Varie: That's not good.

Lincoln: She can't come over tomorrow! She'll get nailed by Luan's pranks and then pulverize me!

**Clyde:** Just tell her to come over another day.

**Lincoln:** I can't do that! That will definitely get me pulverized!

**Clyde:** You gotta get Luan to call off Prankapalooza. Appeal to her humanity. Beg if you have to!

**Lincoln:** Good idea! Just as soon as I get the Mahogany off the door!

[Me, Varie and Lincoln pull off the wood and go in Luna and Luan's room, we arrive and Luan turns around in a Jester chair to face Lincoln while she has Cliff on her lap.]

Me: Wow Luan. You look really awesome in that chair. It makes you look like Dr. No from James Bond.

Luan: Thank you J.D.

**Lincoln:** That is pretty cool, but Luan! You gotta call off Prankageddon! Please! Ronnie Anne is coming over tomorrow and I can't let her get pranked!

Me: Yeah. She'll get nailed by your pranks and then pulverize him!

**Luan:** Okay.

**Lincoln:** Really! Wow that was easier than I…

**Luan:** APRIL FOOLS PRACTICE! Lincoln, you know the April Fools Rules. Anyone who sets foot on our property is fair game. Speaking of which, is Clyde coming over? 'Cause I'd love to just say HAY! [chuckles insanely]

[We storm back to Lincoln's room, put the Mahogany back on his door and Lincoln's call Clyde.]

**Lincoln:** Clyde! Pleading with Luan did not work! She's an animal! [hears a cat noise] What was that?

**Clyde:** Oh, that's Cleopawtra. She's been feisty lately so we put her in a timeout crate.

**Lincoln:** Timeout crate. That's it!

Me: Of course. We cage her up like an animal and she can't pull any pranks.

Lincoln: [runs away to brainstorm his idea and tries to pull the Mahogany off the door.] Why did I choose Mahogany?

---

[At the basement, Lincoln flicks the lamp on.]

**Lincoln:** [to me, Varie and his sisters who are not Luan] Okay, we're all here?

Me: Wait. Let me do a headcount.

I counted heads except for Luan.

Me: Okay. We're all present.

**Lola:** Shh! She's got ears everywhere! [turns on the washing machine] I saw this in a mob movie once. She won't hear us over the noise.

Varie: Good thinking, Lola.

**Lincoln:** We all know tomorrow is going to be awful. But it doesn't have to be. If we combine forces, we can prevent Luan from setting up any pranks in the first place.

**Lynn:** Uhhh, how exactly are we gonna do that?

Lincoln: Laney, you have prepared for every prank Luan can think of every year right? Do you have anything for containment?

Laney is seen rummaging through her supplies

Laney: Sure. I think it's next to the insect repellant.

Lincoln: Great! Now let me tell you all my plan.

**Lisa:** Better make it snappy. We're almost done with the spin cycle.

---

[Later that night in Luna and Luan's room, Luan is snoring. Luna then gets up and gives a bird-like call to signal that Luan is asleep. We then enter the room. Luan then opens her eyes as we all tie her down, trap her in a cage, and keep her fingers together with Chinese finger traps.]

**Luan:** [enraged] LET ME [starts screaming her words] OUT OF HERE!

**Lincoln:** Okay.

**Luan:** Really? Wow! That was easier than I…

**Lincoln:** APRIL FOOLS! We aren't letting you out until April 2nd! [Me, Varie and The other sisters begin to cheer.]

**Lynn:** That was a crate plan, Lincoln! [We laugh during a rimshot.]

**Lori:** I've been crating for this moment all my life! [We laugh again.]

**Lana:** Well, better crate than never! [We laugh again.]

Laney: That was off the chain! [We laugh again]

Me: You've been sent into the Crate Beyond! [We laugh again]

Varie: More like the Crate Unknown! [We laugh again]

**Leni:** You're in a crate! [The other siblings don't seem to get it.] Get it?

**Lincoln:** Maybe we should just go to bed.

[The next day, Luna is heard screaming. The cage is now broken, meaning that Luan just escaped, much to the horror of everyone.]

**Lola:** [panicked] We're doomed! Luan escaped, and now she's gonna be mad!

**Lincoln:** How could this have happened?!

**Luna:** She's a black magic woman, dude!

**Lincoln:** [holds up a loose chain] I gotta get my money back for these.

[As Lincoln pulls the chain, it sets up a bucket full of honey that's about to spill on him but I use the Force and send the honey splattering into the wall. Feathers followed and I quickly grab an empty pillow case and fill it with the feathers]

Laney: It begins.

**Lisa:** Peace out. I'll be in my bunker. [dashes off]

**Lincoln:** Everyone else to my room! We'll be safe there. [As we all run towards Lincoln's room, the parents show up by the stairs. Rita is wearing a padded gear while Lynn Sr. is wearing bubble wrap.]

**Lynn Sr.:** What's all this ruckus about?

**Lori:** Luan's on the loose! TAKE COVER!

**Rita:** But we thought you locked her up!

Varie: She busted out!

Me: Head for the hills you two!

**Lynn Sr.:** Plan B! RETREAT! RETREAT! [He and Rita run back downstairs.]

**Lincoln:** [ringtone sounds as he checks his phone.] Oh no! Ronnie Anne's on her way? Could this day get any worse? [He bangs his head on the wall. A rope on the wall is attached to the vacuum cleaner that's taped on the ceiling and its bag opens up. I take a trash can in Lola & Lana's room and the dust falls into it above Lincoln's head]

Lincoln: Whew! Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem, buddy.

Lincoln: But on the plus side, that's one less prank Ronnie Anne could suffer. [gets an idea] That's it! If I set off all the pranks in the house, there won't be any left for her.

Me: Good plan. It's a big risk but I'm willing to take it with you.

**Lynn:** Lincoln, J.D., Varie, It's not safe out there!

**Lincoln:** Save yourselves! I got a job to do.

**Lucy:** Don't worry, Lincoln, I'll plan your funeral.

Me: Luan has terrorized this house for far too long and we're going to put an end to it for good.

Laney: Wait! [All eyes were on Laney] I'm coming with you.

Lori: Laney! Don't be a fool! You won't stand a chance out there!

Laney: Yes I will! Because I have prepared for every last practical joke Luan has concocted for this day. I have the wits to protect Lincoln, and do what we should've done years ago and stop Luan's reign of terror!

Me and Varie clapped for her.

Lola: (touched) Laney, you're a brave soul. I'm gonna miss you.

Lucy: I'll plan all four of your funerals.

[The sisters close Lincoln's bedroom door and puts Mahogany on it. Lincoln puts on a helmet and takes out the house map and circles kitchen.]

**Lincoln:** We'll start by de-pranking the kitchen.

---

[We go downstairs and look at a sign that says "Kitchen this way" while it points the open front door.]

**Lincoln:** Kitchen this way? Ha! Does she think I'm dumb enough to fall for that?

Laney: No, but she knows who is.

I use my lightsaber and cut the sign down.

Me: That takes care of that.

[We take the original route and go into the kitchen and find grease on the floor.]

Varie: She slicked up the floor with grease.

Me: [I see something on the ceiling next to the doorway] There's a boot contraption.

I used the Force and pull it out of the ceiling.

Laney: Good thinking J.D.

**Lincoln:** Well, here goes nothing.

Varie: Be careful, Lincoln.

[Lincoln cautiously walks on the grease. But he slips and slides into the fridge. But before a box could fall onto his head, I use the Force and pull it to me. As Lincoln gets up, he slips on the grease, opens the fridge door, and is socked right in the face by a boxing glove on a spring.

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

[The force of the impact propels him into the stove.]

**Lincoln:** "OW!"

[His helmet breaks apart, and a bunch of vicious raccoons pop out of the stove and attack Lincoln as he screams in pain.]

**Luan:** [popping in from the other room.] "I made that dish from scratch!" [laughs]

Laney: [Whistles, attracting the attention of the Raccoons] Come and get it! [holds out a steak and lures the raccoons out of the house. Me, Varie and Lincoln give her the thumbs up]

---

[In the backyard, the Loud siblings' parents are at Lisa's shelter.]

**Rita:** [As Lynn Sr. knocks on the shelter.] Lisa Marie Loud! Let us in!

**Lisa:** I'll need some of your assurances in return! One, I will never again be punished for the explosions in or around the house!

**Luan:** [with a pile of Lily's stinky diapers.] Happy April Stools! [She prepares to aim one with a slingshot towards her parents.]

**Rita:** Are those diapers? She wouldn't!

**Lynn Sr.** [frantically pounds the shelter.] Whatever you want! Just let us in!

**Lisa:** [opens the shelter while holding a contract.] Sign here, here and initials here.

[After the parents sign their names, they hide while Luan shoots diapers at them and Varie appears and fires a big wave of water from her hands and splashes Luan and gets her covered in Lily's diapers]

Varie: Now that is a stinky defeat! [rimshot]

Me, Lincoln, Varie and Laney are heading towards the bathroom.

**Lincoln:** [looks at the map and finds a flying flour in the bathroom and screams.] Ha!

Me: This flour bag is rigged to explode!

I cut the rope with my lightsaber and throw the flour down the hall and it explodes by Lincoln's door. We checked the faucet and found that Luan clogged it with toilet paper. I unscrew the faucet nozzle and clean it out.

Varie: Nice try, Luan.

I sense raccoons nearby and fire Force Lightning at a towel rack and they scampered away.

Laney: Force Lightning? Awesome!

We head to the next room.

**Luan:** Don't give up. No one likes a critter. [chuckles]

Laney: I'm not giving up ever! [Laney follows me, Varie and Lincoln into the Living Room]

---

**Lori:** I think if we ration the food, we should be okay.

**Lana:** What does "ration" mean? [eats a bag of chips and drinks apple juice. The others glare at her.]

**Lola:** [scoffs] Typical. Now someone has to go into the kitchen for more supplies.

[Lori, Leni, Luna, Lynn, and Lucy all talk at once]

**Lana:** [gasps] Let's draw straws!

**Leni:** [sighs] I'll just go. I know I'm gonna lose. I'm a terrible artist.

**Lucy:** Actually, that's not what-

**Lola:** [covers Lucy's mouth] Good luck, Leni! [She and the other girls shove Leni out of Lincoln's room and put the Mahogany back on the door.]

Leni goes into the kitchen.

---

**Lincoln:** [looks at map] Okay. Living room. So far, so good. [then a red line comes when Lincoln crosses it and a projecter is switched on, showing an embarrassing video of Lincoln kissing a balloon with a face on it while Clyde is beside him.]

**Lincoln:** I think this is how you ki-

I use Force Lightning and short out the video projector system.

Varie: That was close. If Ronnie Anne saw that she would destroy you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah. No kidding.

Lincoln then goes to the couch.

Laney: Lincoln, No! [But the couch has a spring and Lincoln goes up the ceiling and gets stuck by sticky flypapers. He falls down to the couch and goes back up.]

**Luan:** Looks like spring is in the air. [chuckles]

Laney: Get out of here!

Varie splashes the fly paper with water and it falls off the ceiling.

Me: These pranks are brutal!

**Lincoln:** [looks at the map] Just got to finish the bedrooms! Laney, you take downstairs.

Laney: Right!

Lincoln: J.D., Varie, you two take the attic!

Me: Right!

[the house's exterior is shown as Me, Varie, Lincoln and Laney get attacked by Luan's pranks. Afterwards, the four of us are tired, beat up and dirty as Lincoln gets a call from Clyde.]

**Clyde:** Lincoln! What's happening? Lucy just invited me to your funeral.

**Lincoln:** [takes a mouse trap out of his eye and screams.] OW! I've been setting off all the pranks in the house so Ronnie Anne doesn't get hit. J.D. Varie and Laney have been helping me. [Lifts his shoe as sand pours out.] I've gone through every room except Leni and Lori's. [Clyde hangs up] Clyde? Hello!?

[the doorbell rings as Lincoln goes downstairs to open the door.]

**Clyde:** I volunteer to clear Lori's room.

Me: Go get them tiger!

[Clyde goes to Lori and Leni's room offscreen as he gets attacked by Luan's pranks.] It was worth it. Lori's room smells like apple cinnamon.

**Lincoln:** That might be this pie. [points to the pie on his head]

Clyde: Wait, what about Laney? Did she make it out okay?

Laney: What do you think? [Laney is shown completly covered in garbage and food, one eye blackened with a raccoon gnawing on her leg]

Me: Jumping Tuna Buckets!

Lincoln: Man! You've had it worse than me!

Laney: It was worth it. I survived April Fools Day. And call me crazy, but I found going through these pranks were kinda invigorating.

Clyde and Lincoln: You're crazy.

Laney: Right. I'm never doing that again.

Lincoln: Well, that's aside. The Loud House is prank free. [We high-five as Clyde walks away and faints. Ronnie Anne arrives and is surprised when Clyde faints, before looking annoyed.]

**Luan:** [chuckles as Ronnie Anne arrives] I won! You thought you'd outsmart me, but you got the worst pranking ever!

Laney: Give it up, Luan! We've cleared this house of all of your deadly practical jokes. You're finished!

Me: You wanted a prank battle and you got one and we won.

**Lincoln:** Yeah! We only set off those pranks because Ronnie Anne was coming over. [Ronnie Anne looks rather touched at hearing her crush say this.]

**Luan:** Yeah! Well who do you think invited her over, genius? [Ronnie Anne's expression turns to a confused look.]

Laney: No…

Me: This was all a set up!

Varie: You double-crossed us!

Luan: I knew I had to lure you out of your room, so I called Ronnie Anne, and told her how much you loved April Fools' Day. And here she is, to deliver the final blow. [Lincoln turns to Ronnie Anne, who pulls out a pie, with a villainous-looking smile on her face. Lincoln braces for impact, and a splat is heard… but he isn't hit.]

**Lincoln:** Huh? [As Lincoln opens his eyes, he finds out that she instead threw the pie in Luan's face.] But why'd you do that?

**Ronnie Anne:** You took all those pranks for me. It's the least I could do. Come on, let's draw some eyebrows on you and go get a milkshake.

Me: Ronnie Anne, I guess we owe you one.

Ronnie Anne: It's the least I can do for setting me straight, J.D. Bobby says "Hi" to Lori by the way.

Me: I'll make sure she gets the message.

Ronnie Anne: Thank you J.D. and we're even.

I smile and give her the thumbs up.

[The two leave the house.]

**Luan:** That girl's a keeper! But J.D. what did she mean by "we're even?"

Me: You know how we set her straight with when she was picking on Lincoln?

Luan: Yeah.

Me: Well we took all of your deadly jokes to protect her from getting hit by them. So we're even.

Luan: You're a true friend J.D.

---

Me: It's all clear everyone!

[The family come out of their hidings and are relieved that the prankfest is over.]

**Lynn Sr.:** I think it's over!

[The other nine sisters agreed]

**Rita:** Boy, you all took a major beating!

Me: Me, Varie, Laney and Lincoln took all of Luan's pranks head on because Luan invited Ronnie Anne over to prank Lincoln by having a Banana Cream Pie thrown into his face. Lincoln was afraid Ronnie Anne would get hit and she would pulverize him into oblivion. So we all took Luan's pranks to avoid having Ronnie Anne get hurt.

Lynn Sr.: Wow! You guys did all that for Ronnie Anne and us?

Varie: It's what we had to do. Also I found this in Vanzilla.

[Varie pulls out a blue paint bomb]

Varie: It's a blue paint bomb. I found it attached to the ignition switch. It was to go off when the van started.

Rita: Good thinking Varie. Where's Lincoln now?

Laney: He's getting a milkshake with Ronnie Anne and getting patched up.

Loud Sisters: AAAAWWWWWW!

Me: Oh Bobby says "Hi" Lori. Ronnie Anne told me to tell you that from Bobby.

Lori: Thank you for telling me J.D.

Varie: Also Lori, Clyde volunteered to clear out your room of pranks so he took them all for you. He came out and his head was shaved off.

Lori Gasped

Lori: Clyde took all those pranks for me?

Varie: Mm-hmm. He saved you from losing your hair.

Lori: He is a true friend. Tell him I said "Thank you".

Varie: I'll relay the message.

I start feeling exhausted and disoriented.

Me: I'd love to tell you guys more but as you can see this whole experience has left me tired, weak and disoriented so I'm gonna take a nap for a while.

I pass out and Varie catches me.

Lisa checks me out.

Lisa: He's alright. It's just exhaustion from all of Luan's pranks. He'll be right as rain tomorrow morning.

Lynn Sr.: I'll take you two home.

Varie: Thank you Mr. Lynn

Lynn Sr. drives me and Varie back to my mansion and tucks me into a bed at our infirmary. Lynn Sr. revealed everything to my mom and dad.

8:30 AM the Next Morning

I woke up and I have bandages on my face, arms and my eye.

Me: I'm home? In an infirmary? I didn't know my mansion had an infirmary.

Varie was there by my bedside and she had fewer bandages than me.

Varie: J.D. you're awake!

Varie hugs me.

Me: Yes. I'm okay my love.

My dad comes in.

Sumner: You gave us quite a scare there J.D.

Me: Sorry, dad. I wanted to…

Sumner: I know. Lynn told me everything. You guys are heroes.

Me: I had to do what I had to do. I think I risked my life for my friends. Luan's pranks nearly killed us.

Sumner: I know. She got a stiff punishment for it.

Me: That stinks.

Sumner: You got someone to see you.

My dad leaves and in comes Luan with a bouquet of daffodils.

Me: Hey Luan. Those flowers for me?

Luan: Hey J.D. and yes they are.

I take the flowers and sniff them.

Me: Mmm. Daffodils are one of my favorite flowers. How did you know?

Luan: Yellow is my favorite color and I figured you would like them.

Me: Thank you Luan.

Luan: Also the reason I came here is to apologize.

Me: What for?

Luan: For hurting you and Varie with my pranks.

Me: I've already forgiven you Luan. But to tell you the truth, me and Varie had lots of fun yesterday. Sure it was dangerous but it was fun. But those pranks could've killed us Luan. I know you want to be the funniest person in the world and you definitely have what it takes to be that. But true humor comes from the heart.

Luan: (touched) Thank you J.D. I'll try to tone it down next year.

Luan and me hug.

Me: When are cooks mean?

Luan: I don't know?

Me: When they beat the eggs and whip the cream! (Rimshot) (Me, Luan, Varie and Dad laugh)

Luan: Good one, J.D. That's one of Egg-citing Taste! (Rimshot)

(Luan, Me, Varie and Dad Laugh)

Sumner: Luan, you are hilarious!

Me: Told you she's a riot, dad. Luan, there's one thing that puzzles me.

Luan: What's that J.D.?

Me: Lincoln showed me and Varie a montage of pranks you pulled on April Fools a while back and we saw that you stapled all the furniture to the living room ceiling upside-down. How did you do that without help?

Luan: That one was funny. One of my masterpieces. I had some favors done by my friends at Clown school.

Me: Ah. I see. That one was really Topsy-Turvy! (Rimshot) (Me, Luan, Varie and Dad Laugh) That joke you said was hilarious. It really went OVER THEIR HEADS! (Rimshot)

Me, Luan, Varie and Dad laugh some more.

Sumner: You two are really funny.

Me: Thanks Dad. (to the viewers) Boy, I have quite the sense of humor don't I? [to Luan] Luan, I'm sorry we put you in that cage.

Luan: It's okay. I guess I deserved it. Well get better J.D.

Me: I will Luan. See ya.

Sumner: Get some rest, J.D.

Me: Okay, dad.

Varie, Luan and Dad left as I sat back and watched TV.

(CHAPTER 18)

*[The siblings sans Luan are talking about something in Lori and Leni's room.]*

**Lisa:** *[showing a cold sleep chamber]* "And that's why I propose we cryogenically freeze Luan for April Fool's Day. She can't prank us if she's frozen solid." *[Lori, Leni, Luna, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily all look at her shocked at such a suggestion.]* "Oh, come on! She'll maintain brain function. Well, a little."

Me: It would be cool if we froze her until the year 3000. I saw that in a silly sitcom cartoon at one time.

Laney: [Pushes Lisa] Well, Thank you Lisa for that suggestion. We'll keep in touch. Okay, anyone else?

*[The twins look at each other.]*

**Lola:** "Lana and I have an idea."

*[Lisa moves her chamber out of the way and the twins place a standing spot. Lincoln comes in wearing some kind of hazmat suit. They spin him around on a platform like a model]*

**Lola:** "We call it the Prank-Me-Not Poncho." *[pulls a cord, causing the suit to inflate a bit.]* "The inflatable lining cushions you from all manner of pranks."

*[An automated boot kicks Lincoln.]*

**Lincoln:** "Ow!" *[gets hit by a spring-loaded boxing glove]* "Ooh! Ow! I can feel that!"

**Lola:** "Not a problem. We just need a little more air."

*[Lola pulls the cord again, but it comes off, causing the suit and Lincoln to float up to the ceiling.]*

**Lori:** "Does anyone have an idea that will actually work? April Fool's Day is this weekend, and I am not losing another eyebrow." *[rubs her brow]* "They're starting to grow in coarse."

**Luna:** "I say we post bad reviews of Fanny's Prank Emporium, and force them out of business!"

**Lynn:** "Ooh, that's good. We eliminate her supplier, we eliminate the problem."

**Lincoln:** "We're too late for that. Luan got her prank supplies shipped to an offshore warehouse months ago." *[The other sisters look at him speechless]* "She told me that to scare me. It totally worked."

Laney: Well I say we put her in restraints again.

Lynn: That won't work! She escaped last time!

Laney: That's because we put her in a crate. This time we put her in a straitjacket! She can't prank us if she can't move her arms.

Varie: Good idea, Laney.

Lucy: What if she doesn't use her arms to prank us?

Laney: Already thought of that. We'll also lock her up in her room until April 2nd.

Me: Good thinking.

Lucy: But what if she escapes from her room and gets out of the straitjacket?

Laney: Then we'll evacuate into the van before she gets there and… I'm not gonna win this argument, am I? [The siblings shake their heads No. Laney sighs in defeat.]

**Lori:** *[notices Leni reading a magazine]* "Leni, are you even paying attention?"

**Leni:** "Oh, sorry. I was just reading this ad for a clown camp that takes place over April Fool's Day weekend." *[shows them said ad]*

**Leni's Siblings:** *[angry]* "WHAT?!"

**Lincoln:** *[grabs the magazine and looks at the ad.]* "This is perfect! If we send Luan to this camp, she'll be two states away from us." *[notices the price]* "Oh, but it costs 500 bucks."

I start having suspicions about it but don't show it.

*[The sisters look at each other. Cut to Rita looking at the ad.]*

**Rita:** "Well, that is a lot of money, but if it means we don't have to spend April Fool's in these suits, I'd say it's worth it."

*[It's revealed that she and Lynn Sr. are stuck on the ceiling wearing Prank-Me-Not Ponchos their size.]*

**Lynn Sr.** "Agreed. Someone toss me my checkbook."

---

*[Later that night at dinner]*

**Luan:** *[looking at the pamphlet for the camp.]* "A weekend at Funny Farm's Clown Camp? Oh, this is my dream come true! Oh, thank you, thank you, thank you! But what's the occasion?"

**Lynn Sr.:** "Why do we need an occasion to spoil our favorite little comedienne, huh?"

**Luan:** *[joyfully hugs her dad, but realizes]* "Oh, wait. It's on April Fool's weekend."

**Lynn Sr.** *[suddenly does a spit take on Lisa]* "Is it? I, uh-I didn't realize."

**Luan:** "I don't know if I can be away from my family on my favorite holiday."

**Lynn:** "Ah, but think about all that fresh meat at the camp just waiting to be pranked."

Laney: That camp is aching to see your comedic genius.

**Luan:** *[enlightened]* "Oh, you're right! Well, in that case, I *camp* wait!" *[laughs]* "Get it?"

*[Everyone else laughs nervously]*

**Lincoln:** *[feigning amusement]* "That is hilarious! Where do you come up with this stuff? Oh, I swear, I'm gonna pee."

**Lucy:** "Lincoin, don't oversell it."

---

The next morning, The Loud's left in Vanzilla for Funny Farm and me and Varie go into the Loud House and sneak into Luna and Luan's room. We begin searching it.

Varie: What are we looking for?

Me: Something is seriously wrong and suspicious. Luan has something big planned for April Fools Day and we have to know what it is.

In Luna and Luan's Closet I see blueprints rolled up.

Me: Huh? Blueprints?

I put the blueprints on Luan's bed and unroll them.

Varie: What are these?

Me: Plans for a very cheap hotel.

I analyze them and discover that the hotel is really a pranking death trap.

Me: The hotel is a death zone rigged with all sorts of deadly pranks.

Varie searches through Luan's notebook and finds a horrific plan in it. She gasps.

Varie: J.D. you'd better take a look at this.

I look at the plans and was shocked.

Me: Oh no! We got to get to our friends as fast as we can! Varie, Get Laney's anti-pranking supplies.

Varie: Right!

She hands me Laney's backpack.

Me: Lets go!

Me and Varie spread our wings and fly to the camp. *[Vanzilla arrives at Funny Farm and the family drops Luan off.]*

**Luan:** "Well, guys, this is it. I'm really gonna miss you, but-"

*[The rest of the family eagerly bid her farewell.]*

**Luan:** "Wait, wait! I changed my mind!"

**Luna:** *[horrified]* "PUNCH IT, DAD!"

*[Luan opens the door and her siblings scream in horror.]*

**Luan:** *[holds up pink shoes]* "I want the blue clown shoes, not the pink ones."

*[Her siblings sigh with relief]*

**Lynn:** *[gives her the blue shoes in a hurry]* "Here, take them all!"

**Leni:** *[gives her her own shoes in a panic]* "Take mine, too, just to be safe!"

*[Vanzilla drives off with the rest of the family cheering. Luan shrugs off and heads inside the camp.]*

---

*[Later that night, Vanzilla suddenly breaks down in the middle of the road.]*

**Lynn Sr.:** "Ah, dang it. Sorry, guys. Looks like Vanzilla just died on us."

**Lana:** "I'm on it, Dad!" *[checks under her seat and gets nothing.]* "Huh, that's weird. I thought I packed my toolbox."

**Lynn Sr.:** "It's okay, sweetie. We'll just get a tow in the morning. There's a motel right there."

BUTTZ MOTEL

**FREE WI-FI**

COLOR TV

AIR COND

**Lola:** *[scoffs at the motel's condition]* "Lola Loud does not stay in two-star motels!"

*[One of the stars on the signs breaks off.]*

**Rita:** *[smug]* "Well, there you go. Now it's a one-star, so you're good."

Laney: I don't care that it has 40 stars! As long as I'm not with Luan!

*[Lola pouts. The family is now in one of the rooms, all sleeping except Lana.]*

**Lana:** *[praying]* "And please watch over Cliff, Charles, Geo, and Walt, and Izzy, Hops, Bitey, Fangs, El Diablo-"

**Lori:** *[wakes up crankily]* "Lana!"

**Lana:** "But I didn't get to my ant colony yet."

**Lori:** "Good night!"

*[Lori goes back to sleep and Lana curls up and goes to sleep, too. Just then, a cricket starts chirping non-stop, waking Lincoln up.]*

**Lincoln:** "Seriously? That's not bothering anyone else?"

**Lynn:** *[in a hammock]* "Oh, my bad. Those gas station burritos always get me going."

**Lincoln:** "Not that, the cricket." *[starts walking across the room, stepping on his sisters sleeping in the spots along the way.]*

**Lisa:** "Ouch!"

**Luna:** "Seriously, dude?!"

**Lincoln:** "I'm sorry. I can't see anything. Let me just turn on a light." *[flips the switch only to somehow turn on the TV at full volume.]*

**Sisters and Parents:** *[wake up furiously]* "LINCOLN!"

**Lincoln:** "Sorry." *[frantically pulls the knob on the TV which somehow activates his parents' bed's vibrating setting.]*

**Lynn Sr.:** *[vibrating]* "Lincoln!" *[falls out of bed]* "Oh!"

**Lincoln:** "I'm sorry! I can't figure out how anything works in here!"

*[As Lincoln keeps trying to shut everything off, the alarm goes off and Lynn turn it off, and the coffee machine starts leaking.]*

**Rita:** "Lincoln, stop hitting switches! You're making things worse!" *[looks for the plug]* "Now, where is the dang plug for this thing?" *[gets hit by a following wall light]* "Ow!"

**Leni:** "I'll get some more towels to clean up that coffee!" *[runs to the bathroom and gets sprayed by a blast of water and screams.]*

Laney: I got it! [Walks over to the leak, but she slips on the coffee and falls down] Ow!

*[Suddenly, everything stops]*

**Lana:** "Well, that should do it. Whoever wired this place had no idea what they were doing." *[shows she wired everything properly]*

**Lincoln:** *[skeptical]* "I think they knew exactly what they were doing. Look what I found." *[holds up a synthetic cricket with a familiar logo.]* "This cricket is a fake! It's from Fanny's Prank Emporium!"

*[Everyone else gasps]*

**Lori:** "That's where Luan gets all her pranking supplies!"

**Lynn:** *[gasps]* "You don't think she's behind this, do you?"

Laney: [Nervous] No… No it can't be.

**Rita:** *[scoffs at the notion]* "She can't be. She's at camp. I'll call her right now." *[calls Luan]*

**Luan Voicemail:** " *Hello, family. I hope you're enjoying your stay. Buckle up. There's mo-telling what's gonna happen next.* " *[evil laugh]* " *Get it?* "

Laney: WE'RE ALL GONNA DIE!

[Everyone except Lynn Sr. screams]

Lincoln: Laney, why are you panicking? Don't you have your anti-prank equipment?

Laney: No! I left it at home because I thought I didn't have to worry about Luan anymore now that she's at camp. But she's not at camp! She's here! Pranking us! [Shakes Lincoln!] I'm not ready, man! I'M NOT READY!

---

Me and Varie arrived at the Buttz Motel and we see Vanzilla there and we hear the Loud's screaming.

Varie: We're too late. The pranks have begun.

Me: No they haven't. I sense that nobody got hit yet. Come on!

Me and Varie smash through the ceiling of the room the Loud's were staying in.

Me: Hey guys.

Lincoln: J.D., Varie? How did you guys find us?

Laney: We're saved!

Me: We found out what Luan was planning and we set out to save you.

Varie: This whole hotel is a very elaborate rues. It's part of her biggest April Fools Day Prank.

Me: She has someone on the inside of this whole scheme. She put a fake ad for a Funny Camp in one of Leni's Magazines and set up this whole hotel to become a pranking death trap. Isn't that right, Mr. Lynn?

Everyone looked at Lynn Sr. and he was sweating bullets.

Lynn Sr.: [Nervously] I… I have no idea what you're talking about.

Varie: Drop the act Mr. Lynn. We know what Luan was planning for this day.

Me: Me and Varie searched through Luan's things and discovered everything that shes planned. You were in on this whole thing. Ms. Rita, read this and you'll know.

I hand Rita Luan's notebook and she and the Loud siblings read it and they are shocked and turn to Lynn Sr.

Rita: Honey, is this true?

**Lynn Sr.:** "Okay, I admit it! I've been in on Luan's scheme the whole time. A few weeks ago, she came to me…" *[Flashback to Lynn Sr. driving in Vanzilla. He is whistling casually only to see Luan in his rear-view mirror sporting a malicious grin. He screams at the sight of her.] … and said she needed an inside man to pull off her biggest April Fool's ever. It was a very sophisticated operation. First, we planted a fake ad in one of Leni's magazines. Then we set up a fake clown camp. Now, that wasn't as easy. Do you have any idea how much it costs to buy land? We faked the van breaking down with a little help from one of Luna's fog machines. And, of course, Luan wasn't gonna miss seeing you all get pranked. The manager? That's her. She's been watching everything on the security cameras. " [All the events explained are shown with Lynn Sr. looking guiltily with the operation going by. When Luan checks the cameras, she takes off her disguise and laughs evilly. End flashback.]*

**Lincoln:** "Dad, how could you sell out your own family like that?"

**Lynn Sr.** "Luan promised me a prank-free decade! A DECADE, KIDS!"

Laney: And you believed her?

**Lincoln:** *[betrayed]* "I hope it was worth it."

Me: For shame Mr. Lynn.

**Lynn Sr.:** *[guilty]* "Oh, it was not worth it. I feel terrible! What kind of father am I? What kind of…" *[sobs]* "… husband?" *[starts crying in shame]*

**Lincoln:** *[consoling]* "It's okay, Dad. You're not the bad guy here. Luan is."

**Lynn Sr.:** "No, no, son. I'm just as guilty. I went along with her!"

Laney: That's because she tempted you. But that's okay, you still have a chance to stop all this.

Me, Varie, Rita and the Loud kids agreed.

Lynn Sr.: *[realizes]* "You're Right. Maybe it's not too late to redeem myself. What do you think of putting Operation: Team Up and Get Back at Luan for Causing Years of Emotional Damage and Also Think of a Shorter Name for This Operation into action?"

Me: I'm in and how about Operation: April Fools Retribution?

Lynn Sr.: That's perfect.

Varie: I'm in too

**Lincoln:** *[determined]* "I'm in!"

Laney: Me too!

Me: Here Laney. You'll need this.

I hand Laney her Anti-Pranking Supplies.

Laney: My Anti-Prank Supplies. You're a true friend J.D.

Me: I'd do anything for my friends.

Lori: I'm in too. I'm going to literally turn Luan into a human pretzel!

Leni: I'm totes in!

Luna: Save seconds for me dudes!

Lynn: I will pulverize her for this!

Lucy: The spirits will never forgive her for this.

Lana: I'll put raw sewage in her pants!

Lola: I'll give her an injury she will never heal from!

Lisa: Affirmative!

Lily: Poo-poo!

Rita: Lets get her!

Me: It's payback time! [Cracks knuckles]

---

[Back in the security room, Luan watches as her mother and father, siblings and best friends have now teamed up against her]

Luan: Drat! My friends and family have turned against me.

An explosion blasts a hole into the security room and in came Me, Varie, and the rest of Luan's Family and with angry faces on.

Me: It's over Luan.

Lori: You've tormented us long enough!

Varie: Welcome to the corner of pay and back.

Laney uses her plant powers and entangles Luan in vines and Varie fires a torrent of water that smells like rotten fish at her.

Lana threw mud globs at Luan and Lola sprayed Luan with dandelion perfume.

Luan: Gah! I'm allergic to dandelions! [sneezes uncontrollably]

Me: I didn't know Luan was allergic to Dandelions.

Lola: You figure some things out, J.D.

Varie: Lisa, did you make homemade Dandelion perfume for Lola?

Lisa: Affirmative.

A drop of glowing blue water from the sprinkler system lands on Lily's head and she glowed a neon aqua blue and was in a tornado made of pure water. Lily started to change. She became a beautiful little lady. She looked like she was 10-years-old and had lavender and black clothes. She landed on the floor.

Lily: Wha? What happened? [Gasp] I can talk!

Lily goes to a mirror and looks at herself.

Lily: I… I'm a kid like Lincoln. Whoa. I feel weird. Wait.

Lily then raises her hand and fires a blast of glowing blue water.

Lily: [Gasps] I have water powers like Varie!

Lily then went over to everyone and fired a huge jet of high pressure water

Me: [Gasp] Lily? Is that you?

Lily: It sure is J.D. I don't know how this happened, but I'm now almost at Lincoln's age.

Rita: Oh, Lynn. Our youngest is all grown up.

Varie: Lily, you look amazing.

Laney: Lily, you have become a beautiful young woman.

Me: I'll have to look this up when we get back home.

We stopped and Luan was completely drenched and she smelled horrible and was still sneezing.

Laney: Maybe now you learned your lesson about why your pranks hurt, Luan!

I then notice a calendar hanging on the wall and discover a strange surprise.

Me: Wait a minute.

I walk over and discover that it was June.

Me: It's not April, it's June. Luan duped us.

Rita: Luan, you're in trouble when we get home.

Me, Varie and the Loud's got in Vanzilla and drove back home.

We arrived back home and in the living room Lynn Sr., Rita and Luan's siblings looked at her with angry faces. She got 2 months of grounding.

Varie discovered that Luan changed all the calenders in the house to 2017's calendar's 6 months early and played everyone for fools.

I looked up the source of how Lily became this and I was surprised at what I discovered.

Me: Lily was blessed by the Glowing Water of Coventina, The Celtic Goddess of Water in Irish Mythology. Once every 50 years she bestows her powers of water onto a worthy soul descended from Ireland. It chooses babies mostly and they become 10-years-old because of it.

Lynn Sr.: Wow! That's amazing.

Lincoln: Yeah. Lily, this must truly be a huge change for you.

Lily: Yeah. It is. But I have alot to learn now that I'm a 10-year-old.

Me: We'll help you get through it, Lily.

Laney: Yeah.

Lisa: Biologically, you're still 15 months old. I have a theory that when you hit 10 years of age for real, you'll start aging normally again. But we'll do everything we can to help you.

Me: I agree.

Lily: Thank you guys.

It was March 31st and tomorrow was the most feared day in the Loud House: April 1st, A.K.A. April Fools Day; The Day where Luan tortures her family with deadly pranks that can land people in the hospital and she gets a good laugh from all of their pain.

[A Bus stops in the middle of a street and Lincoln comes out, wearing a coat, a hat, and a glasses with a fake mustache, he then hides behind a dumpster, then in a tree, (which he accidentally falls out of) then he rides a scooter to a local highway.]

**Lincoln** : [Makes a bird call] Ca-ca! Ca-ca! [Me, Varie, The Eds, Woody, Jessie and The Loud family sans Shannon and Luan appear out of our hiding places in our disguises]

**Lynn Sr.:** [slowly and with an affected deep voice] What animal does Mary have?

**Lincoln:** [also with an affected voice] A lamb with the fleece as white as snow.

[Everyone sans Lincoln, sighs in relief and they remove their disguises]

**Lynn Sr.** : Oh, good. It's really you, son. Are you sure Luan didn't follow you?

**Lincoln** : Definitely. I took 4 different buses. Plus, I've got Clyde doing some surveillance on her.

[At Sunset Canyon retirement home, Luan is entertaining the elders, with Clyde disguised an elder, monitoring Luan.]

**Lynn Sr.** : Great! Now let's get down to business. April Fools day is tomorrow, and we still don't have a plan to stop Luan from pranking our butts off! So, who's got an idea?

**Lori** : Oh, Bobby said we could hide in the basement of the bodega, we just have to watch out for the rat traps… and the asbestos. After we moved the Casagrande Apartment building here we had everything set up.

**Rita** : [unimpressed] You're really selling it, honey.

Me: Asbestos is poisonous insulation and it can destroy you.

Eddy: I had no idea that my girlfriend can cause all sorts of deadly pranks like this.

Varie: It's no pretty picnic Eddy.

**Lincoln** : There's an island off the southern tip of Guam. You can only get to it by submarine.

**Lynn** : [Imitates a buzzing sound] We don't have passports, Stinkin'!

Linka: Yeah.

Me: Guam is way too far away from here guys. Plus we have to worry about Typhoons in the Western Pacific Ocean.

**Lisa** : Pending some grant money, I could build a ship that could take us to Europa, one of Jupiter's moons.

Varie: That's way too risky.

Ed: Going to Europa would be cool.

Edd: I agree. I've always wanted to study Jupiter's Icy moon.

**Lana** : Or we can dig a system of tunnels under the house.

Woody: That would be really cool. I'm not much of a digger though.

**Leni** : Why don't we just ask Luan to stop, but like, REALLY nicely?

Jessie: It's not gonna work Leni.

Laney: Guys! You're missing the point! For far too long we let Luan make us her Pranking Targets! I'd say we prank her back!

Lori: Laney! You're literally forgetting the last time we did that. Luan just picked herself up after we grounded her and she vowed to get revenge.

Me: I remember that.

Laney: I know but maybe it will be different this time. I've been doing some planning since last year. [Holds up some blueprints] Okay, so the boxing gloves will go here, then the raccoons will burst out through the bathtub, then we…

**Lynn Sr.** : Laney, please. Nothing we do will ever stop Luan. Maybe it's hopeless!

Lily: No! It will never be hopeless as long as we work together!

[A movie producer appears]

**Producer** : Excuse me, do you folks mind? We're trying to shoot a movie here.

Me: Oh sorry sir.

[The family walk away]

**Lola** : Yeah guys! Outta the shot! [Lola poses] Okay, I'm ready for my close up!

**Producer** : Sorry, little girl, you need to get outta the shot, too. We're filming a dangerous stunt.

**Lola** : [Scoffs] Your loss!

[She walks away as well]

**Director** : And… ACTION!

[A man in a red suit and matching motorcycle come crashing through a boarded window on a high speed chase, and leaps over an area full of police cars with an explosion following suite. He crash lands to the ground.]

**Director** : CUT!

[The man recovers from the crash, and removes his helmet. His appearance is similar to Lynn Sr.'s.]

**Lynn** : Man, that guy can really take a beating!

**Leni** : He looks just like Dad!

**Lynn Sr.** : Too bad I can't just hire him to take all of Luan's pranks for me.

[Everyone stares at Lynn Sr.]

**Lynn Sr.** : I wasn't being serious.

Me: You know Mr. Lynn that's not a bad idea.

**Lincoln** : Yeah Dad, maybe that's the perfect plan! We hire a bunch of stunt doubles to take all the hits for us, and we get off pain free.

Varie: Yeah that's brilliant.

Laney: But Lincoln. What about our doubles? We don't really want them to suffer Luan's terrible pranks.

Lincoln: It'll be fine Laney. Besides, you haven't done a pretty good job stopping Luan. This plan is our only shot.

Me: Yeah. Lets do it.

[The family talks it over and agrees to the plan]

---

**Leni** : Wow, these doubles look just like us!

**Rita** : No, honey. Those are the doubles. [Points towards the actual stunt doubles]

**Leni** : Oh, well, they're good too.

Me: It's like looking at yourselves in the mirror.

**Lynn Sr.** : So, uh, what's this gonna cost me?

[Lynn Sr.'s stunt double hands him the bill]

**Lynn Sr.** : [Gasps] Is this in dollars?!

I look at the bill.

Me: That's considered small pocket change to me.

**Lincoln** : I don't understand. Why is my double old?

Linka: Mine too.

**Lynn Sr's stunt double** : You're 11 and you have white hair. I did the best I could.

**Lincoln's stunt double** : I came out of retirement for this gig. These days, I mostly just sit around reading in my underwear.

**Lincoln** : Never mind, he's perfect.

Varie: Got to give them an "A" for effort.

Jessie: Agreed.

**Lynn Sr.** : Okay, famo. Now that everyone's got a double, it's time to teach them how to look and act just like us. We gotta work fast! Luan gets home at 5, and if she finds the house empty… [Looks at his double] Are you picking up on this? I talk with my hands. Big hand talker right here.

* * *

[Later, the Loud Family are teaching the doubles what to do and how to act like them]

**Lana** : Really get that mud up in your face. Don't be afraid to eat a little.

**Lisa** : Now in addition to English, I speak Mandarin, Latin, Swedish, and West Cost Rap.

**Rita** : So, this is the novel I'm working on. In case Luan asks you about it, you probably read the whole thing tonight.

Laney: [Shows her double her paintings] Okay, so here's all my paintings. As you can tell I am a great artist.

Laney's Stunt Double: Well can't you tell me? Since I'm trying to be you and all.

Laney: Oh, well. Alright…

**Leni** : Okay, so let's see the walk.

[Leni's stunt double attempts to imitate Leni's walking motion]

**Leni** : Almost, but you forgot part of it.

[Leni walks and crashes into the wall; Leni's double repeats this]

**Lincoln** : First thing in the morning, I usually rush to the bathroom to beat the crowd.

**Lincoln's double** : Oh, same here! There're some pushy blue hairs at the senior center!

**Lincoln** : Then, before school, I'll sometimes stop for a Flipee. Watermelon Lime's my favorite.

**Lincoln's double** : It's my favorite flavor of gelatin!

---

**Lynn Sr.** : [Narrating] Okay gang, here's the plan, at Midnight, we sneak out of the house, and switch places with the doubles. They'll take it from there. J.D. Varie, Ed, Double D, Eddy, Woody and Jessie will be watching the house from the castle tower at the Knudson estate. [Rita and Lynn Sr. go to wake up the kids. When they go to wake up Luna, Lynn steps in to help.]

**Lynn** : I've got this! [Makes a paper airplane, and throws it at Luna.]

[The Louds sneak outside to switch places with the doubles]

**Lynn Sr.** : Good luck to you guys! Are you sure you're ready?

**Lynn Sr.'s double** : Don't worry about us, we're gonna be A-Okay.

* * *

[Morning. Inside the garage, the Louds peek out the garage, Lynn Sr. is making pancakes, Lily is sitting in on the floor, and Lisa is looking over a giant monitor.]

**Lisa:** "Family, gather 'round." [the family walks up to the monitor] "We can follow the action via the cameras I installed in everyone's room last year…" [the family look at Lisa with suspicion, and Lisa attempts to correct her blurt.] "Er… last night." [notices something] "Oh! We have movement in the twin's room!" [Lisa hits a button labeled "CAM 8", and the monitor shows Lana and Lola's stunt doubles about to leave the bedroom.]

**Lana and Lola:** "Here it comes!"

[Lana and Lola's stunt doubles exit the room, but mysteriously, nothing happens.]

**Lana:** "Huh. I thought for sure Luan was going to nail them with a bucket of grease."

**Lola:** "Or a sock full of quarters!"

**Lisa:** "Old Lincoln is on the move… slowly."

[Lisa switches the monitor to showcase Lincoln's room. Lincoln's stunt double sits up, cracking his back.]

**Lincoln:** Oh, man, I can't watch. What's happening? Did he get injured?"

[Lincoln's stunt double walks out of the room, and still, nothing happens.]

**Rita:** "Well, he did hurt his back, but it seems unrelated."

**Luna:** [suspicious] "What's the dealio? Why aren't they getting pranked?"

**Lucy:** "Any why are they leaving the house?"

Me: (On the Radio) Knudson Watchdog to Loud Birds, over.

Lynn Sr. picks up a walkie talkie.

Lynn Sr.: Loud Bird Sr. here, over.

Me: Something is not right. Your doubles aren't being pranked. I can see them going out of the house. Over.

[On the monitor, each one of the stunt doubles is seen leaving the house. Realizing something, the family gasps, and quickly rush to the garage door, and peek out the windows, seeing the doubles head off in different directions.]

**Lynn Sr.:** [peeved] "What the heck?! I paid good money for them to get their butts pranked off!"

[Rita has a sudden realization.]

**Rita:** "Wait a minute, I get it. Luan's prank was to not prank us at all."

**Lincoln:** What do you mean, Mom?"

**Rita:** Ha! She knew we'd go crazy trying to protect ourselves, so she just let us chase our tails."

**Lori:** "Oh, you're right. She is good."

[The family laughs, realizing the trouble they went through.]

**Lynn Sr.:** "Well, I may have burned through all our savings, but at least it's over!"

**Luan:** [off-screen] "Over? It's just getting started!" [the family turns around, and scream in horror when they see Luan on the monitor, looking on devilishly.] "You know, family, I had a whole different plan in mind for today, but I'll save that for next year, because once I saw the amazing doubles you guys found, I was inspired to do something even better. So stay tuned, because the rest of this day is going to be doubly special!" [laughs evilly.] "Get it? You don't now, but you will."

[The monitor shuts off.]

**Lucy:** [worried] "What is she talking about?"

**Lynn:** [panicking] Ah! Ah! Ah! We gotta stop her!" [she tries to open the door, but it won't budge.] "She welded the door shut!"

[Lincoln and Lana try the windows, but they too won't budge.]

**Lana:** "And the windows!"

**Lori:** "I'll try the garage door. Who's got the remote?"

**Leni:** [peeking out the garage window] "Oh, Luan does, she's outside!"

[The family rush to the garage door, and peek out the windows. They scream in horror upon seeing Luan with the garage remote. Luan, on her jester's chair, turns around, revealing to have Cliff on her lap.]

**Luan:** "Don't look at me, look at the monitors! I put cameras everywhere so you can enjoy the show. Ta-ta!" [Luan tries to roll away but she gets stuck] What the? [The Chair won't budge] Well this is embarrassing…

Laney's stunt double (?): So is this! [Throws a pie at Luan's face]

SPLAT!

Me: Whoa! We got some action guys.

Eddy: Laney's double nailed her good.

Varie: She sure did.

Ed: What is she gonna do?

Woody: Lets watch and see.

Lynn Sr.: What is Laney's Stunt Double doing?

Luan: You? But I thought I sent you to Joey's house! [Luan gets off her chair but she slips on a banana peel and down the garage road just as a truck full of trampolines passed by. She bounced off one and landed by the front door]

Varie: A truck full of Trampolines? That's unusual.

Jessie: Yeah.

Me: But it was convenient for her.

Luan: Grr! [Stands up] Listen you! The family may have paid you, but I gave you instructions to go over and humiliate Laney and…

A trap rope snags Luan's leg and pulls her inside the house. Edd switched to the monitors and we saw Luan getting hit by numerous pranks. Luan first crashed into the stove where she was mauled by raccoons, then a punching glove punched Luan into the basement and she landed in a bunch of pies. Then a rope pulled her back upstairs and into the living room where she got stuck on sticky flypaper. Then she was pulled upstairs where she got pelted with flour, garbage, rotten eggs and dust from the vacuum, and sprayed by a skunk. We all laughed as we witnessed this through our monitors as Luan was being pelted and pulverized by other pranks offscreen. She landed back on her chair completely bruised, gooped, tattered, skunked and shocked. Laney's Stunt Double (?) grabbed the remote and opened the Garage door. Me, Varie, Woody, Jessie and the Eds and the Louds came out and cheered.

Me: That was awesome!

Varie: Luan sure got a taste of her own medicine.

Lincoln: That was amazing! I can't believe that Laney's double is such a pranking genius.

Jessie: Me neither. She is awesome.

Lynn Sr.: How can we ever thank you stranger that looks like our daughter?

Laney's Stunt Double (?): No thanks needed dad.

Lynn Sr.: Uh okay. You can stop pretending now.

Laney: Who's pretending? [Laney wipes off the freckles revealing it was the real her. We all gasped]

Siblings: Laney? [Laney passed the tissue to her double and wipes off the paint revealing her freckles]

Lola: But how the heck did you pull it off? You were supposed to swap with your stunt double like the rest of us!

Me: That's what we're wondering too.

Laney: Simple… [Flashback to Last night; Voice over] Just as we all left with our stunt doubles in our places, I got a call from my double saying she overheard Luan's plans for April Fools. She was going to use our stunt doubles to humiliate us. And that wasn't a joke at all, more like incredibly cruel and horrible. [Cuts to Laney placing traps all over the house] That's when I got to work on my ultimate plan to prank Luan back a thousand fold… [Cuts to Laney shaking hands with her double and they walked away separately] And then I undid my switcheroo. [End Flashback] And I did it! I finally gave Luan a taste of her own medicine! [To Luan] How does it feel Luan? To be painfully messed with and humiliated for amusement? Not good huh?

We were amazed.

Me: (Amazed) Laney that was pure genius!

Varie: You beat Luan at her own game!

Edd: I agree. She used Reverse Psychology! [Pulls out a book on Reverse Psychology] We tried this before with the Kanker's. [Reads a verse] "In order to defeat your Enemy, you must become your enemy".

Laney: That's right.

Eddy: You sure showed her Laney.

Ed: That was cool!

Woody: That was impressive Lanes.

Me: You were as sly as a fox Laney.

Laney: Thanks.

Luan: I have to admit it Laney. You've really got into the pranking game. I didn't even know you had it in you.

Laney: Well I did. And what I did taught you a lesson. That your pranks are insane and harmful, even to your own family. And when you tried to humiliate my family, that was a step too far! I did this to you to show you how much your April Fools Day Rampages hurt each and everyone of us! To make sure that you never go this far to prank us ever again!

All: YEAH!

Me: That prank you were about to pull was not funny at all Luan. It was downright cruel and evil.

Woody: Yeah Luan.

Eddy: I can never stay mad at you for your bad pranks Luan but Laney sure got you good didn't she?

Luan: (Laughs) She sure did. Look guys, I'm sorry for all that I've done to you. I promise to tone it down next year.

Lily: Let me check something here.

Lily checked her phone and discovered another revelation.

Lily: Wait a minute. It's not April 1st. It's August. She duped us again.

Everyone checked their cell phones and saw that Lily was right.

Me: Just like last time with that hotel death trap.

Linka: But what about the rest of the doubles?

Laney: Oh I don't think you need to worry about them. I called them all and rerouted their destinations. They're now taking all of your places for the day. But hopefully you've learned your lesson Luan.

Lynn Sr.: I agree. You're in trouble young lady.

Rita: You're grounded for 2 months and no more pranks!

Luan: Aw man.

Me: Lets hope that you've learned your lesson Luan. That your pranks on April Fools are deadly.

Jessie: That's right.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: And don't even think about crossing your fingers behind your back.

I made the finger sign that said I'm watching you.

Me: But where's Shannon?

Luan: Oh I spared her from this because she's still recovering from her ordeal as a Black Daffodil.

Luna: That's very noble of you brah.

Luan: Thanks.

Me: But we're still watching you.

Woody: (Trademark Laugh)

FLASHBACKS END

When I was finished many of us were shocked but they were also cheering wildly for Laney for outsmarting Luan back then!

Laney: Never underestimate the smarts of Laney Loud.

Qin: That's for sure!

Aurora Aurelia: I heard all about that Laney! That was so awesome!

Laney: Thanks Aurora.

Nico: We defeated her in 2021.

Me: That was right after me and Zarya got back from the Ridonculous Race.

Qin: That was so much fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Luan: Yeah it was.

Me: But Nico you did really well leading the team while me and Zarya were away.

Nico: Thanks man. It was awesome.

Luan: Yeah that was awesome.

Larry Fine: I thought those sock puppets Nico made were funny. Just like Moe.

Moe: Yeah they were… (Realizes) Why you?

RIP!

He ripped out Larry's hair.

OUCH!

Thundercracker: Those sock puppets were a sign of Nico going crazy.

Me: He was missing me and Zarya.

Nico: Yeah I was anxious.

Qin: It's not your fault.

Varya then put some bowls out for us.

Varya Visnapuu: You guys are in for a treat.

She gave us really good chili! It was glowing neon red.

Nico: Oh boy!

Varya Visnapuu: This is mine and Nico's famous Devil Nova 50 Alarm Chili.

Me: Wow! It looks great Varya.

Nico: Yeah.

Me, Nico, Laney and Lincoln got to trying it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Massive pillars of fire exploded out of us and it was incredibly hot! It was like we swallowed nuclear bombs! And when it faded we were really on fire and loving it!

Me: WOW! That is delicious Varya! You and Nico made awesome Chili.

Varya Visnapuu: Glad you like it J.D.

Nico: Damn, that's hot!

Varya Visnapuu: Just like old times right Nico?

Nico: It sure is. Wow.

Qin: (LAUGHS) So awesome.

Eli: Yeah it is! (Senses Something) Uh oh! We got company!

We saw a figure coming and it was a scary version of Dairanger Red! It was ANOTHER DAIRANGER RED!

Me: Another Dairanger Red! This is the last Another Ranger we have left.

Nico: Thank goodness for that.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Let's make this last Another Ranger battle the best one yet!

Me: You got that right!

Ryo: NO ONE IMPERSONATES ME!

Me: DARN TOOTIN! Okay buddy! Who are you!?

Another Dairanger Red: (In a girls voice) (Estonian Accent) You should know J.D.!

We gasped and then she revealed herself and it was LEENA KLAMMER!

Nico: Leena Klammer!

Me: Speak of the Devil and she will come!

Lola: YOU MONSTER!

Qin: YEAH! You have a lot of nerve showing up!

Me: But you have someone that is REALLY PISSED at you!

Varya Visnapuu walked up to her!

Varya Visnapuu: Leena Klammer!

Leena Klammer: Do I know you?

Varya Visnapuu: (Speaking in Estonian) Sa ei pruugi mind praegu ära tunda, aga ma pole unustanud kõike, mida sa minuga tegid! Minu nimi on Varya Visnapuu ja ma olen Visnapuu perekonna üksik ellujääja! Sa tapsid kogu mu pere! Täna möödus 7 aastat tagasi ja see oli päev, mis muutis mu elu põrguks! Sa tapsid kogu mu pere! Sa tapsid mu isa jahipüssiga, pussitasid mu ema kaela ja lõikasid tal pea maha! Sa põletasid kogu mu maja maani maha! Ma ei andesta sulle kunagi kõike, mida sa mulle tegid! Sa võtsid minult kõik! Ja ma maksan kätte! Sa tapsid kogu mu pere ja rikkusid kogu mu elu! Ma hoolitsen selle eest, et saaksite oma kuritegude tõttu 500 miljonit surma! (You may not recognize me now but I haven't forgotten everything that you did to me! It was 7 years ago today and it was a day that turned my life into a living hell! You killed my entire family! You killed my father with a shotgun, stabbed my mother in the neck and decapitated her! You burned my entire house to the ground! I will never forgive you for everything you did to me! You took everything from me! And I will have my revenge! You killed my entire family and you ruined my entire life! I will make sure that you suffer 500 million deaths for your crimes!)

Me: WHOA BOY!

Nico: In other words, you're going down! Now, I wished Lincoln was stressed out enough to give you the Black Gates!

Me: This time we will gladly do the honors!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You will pay for everything you did! We should have killed you from the first time we busted you! Now we will gladly correct that mistake!

Eli: In my opinion, Hell is too good for you!

Qin: Yeah! It's time for you to die!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Varya Visnapuu: I am your angel of death Leena! (SPREADS HER WINGS OF FIRE)

Nico: Let's get it on!

LEENA ROARED IN INTENSE FURY AND TURNED BACK INTO ANOTHER DAIRANGER RED! She unsheathed a Dairanger Sword and it had fire swirling on the blade! The blade was imbued with the powers of Evil Nuova Shenron and Varya formed a sword of intense flames and she and Leena clashed and they were really going at each other as massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place! It was turning into a warzone as they clashed!

BOOM! BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOOM!

Kouta: WHOA! This is turning into the battle me and you had Kaito!

Me: Boy I remember that! That was so epic!

Towering walls of flames and massive explosions blasted out of the area with intense heat!

Kaito Kumon: At least even in my bad moments, I still had my honor! Unlike her!

Qin: Yeah Leena has no heart, no soul, no conscience! She is pure evil incarnate!

They were really clashing and massive numbers of explosions were blasting off all over and turning the area around us into a raging inferno! We absorbed all the fire all over! Varya kicked her in the face and smashed her down and she got back up and Varya punched her in her face and stomach and numbers of explosions blasted off all over the place with incredible power!

KRABBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: Well, time to get in there!

Me: I agree! If they keep this up the whole park is gonna be torched!

We went in there and I slashed Another Dairanger Red on the back with my scythe and she had a nasty burning wound on her back!

Me: How does it feel Leena!? This is the pain your caused to so many innocent people!

I kicked her in the face and slashed her all over the place!

Nico: She's using a Legend Item!

She pulled out a scythe and it had LORD DRAKKON'S POWERS!

She fired Energy blasts at me and I deflected them back and they hit her!

Me: We actually had a feeling she would have Dairanger Weapons for the core, non-core and neo-core members!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Try this on! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: WOLF PACK PROWL!

I fired waves of blue fire and it formed into a wolf pack and it hit Another Dairanger Red and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was still going!

Stella: This girl just won't quit!

But then a light appeared in front of her and she got an awesome KIVA GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Stella: (GASP) My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Stella: HENSHIN!

She had the forms of the Kiva Kamen Riders all appear and they merged with her and she donned awesome black and yellow armor and had statues for all the Kiva forms and had awesome and incredible bat wings on her back! She was now KAMEN RIDER GRAND KIVA ZI-O!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Stella!? WOW!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Vampires who reaches over the legends of horror from the great times of Halloween! Her name is Kiva Zi-O! Knightess of Kiva! We are now reaching a new page of history!

Qin: Wow! Stella you look amazing!

Stella: Yeah this is awesome!

Woz: Now, go, Lady Stella. And vanquish this fiend once and for all!

Stella: With pleasure!

She tapped the statue of Kiva and flew at Another Dairanger Red and kicked her with a devastating kick and knocked her down and then Varya fired waves of fire and burned Another Dairanger Red all over!

Stella and Varya really were ripping her apart! Stella tapped the Statue of Kiva Garuru and she slashed at Another Dairanger Red with the fury of the wolf!

Lola: WOW!

Nico: YEAH!

Zarya: That's showing her!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: TAKE THAT!

Varya Visnapuu: This is for my father!

She slashed at Another Dairanger Red and sparks flew out of her!

Varya Visnapuu: This is for my mother!

She kicked her in her face!

Varya Visnapuu: This is for all the pain you put me through!

KROW!

She smashed her right in her chest!

Varya Visnapuu: And this is for me! JUST FOR PISSING ME OFF!

She fired a powerful wave of fire and it skewered Leena all the way through her chest and the blast came out all the way through her and she screamed in pain as she had a massive hole blasted all the way through her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Leena was bleeding profusely as blood poured out of her chest!

Qin: WHOA!

Varya Visnapuu: I don't have the power of the black gates like you do Nico. Can you do it for me?

Nico: Sure thing.

Nico painted a Kanji on Leena's head and used the Black Gates and the spirits found her guilty! She was fading away. But she couldn't even scream as she was fading because of the hole in her chest! She was dead before she even faded away completely. Leena Klammer, Estonia's most dangerous serial killer who spent her life posing as a child and killing numerous people, was gone and now is a forgotten memory!

Varya then pulled out a photo of her mom and dad and her.

Varya Visnapuu: We did it mom and dad. You can now finally rest in peace.

Tears streamed down her face as she kissed the photo.

Nico: You'll probably get the power of the Black Gates after today.

Varya Visnapuu: I'm sure I will. But my mom and dad can now rest.

Qin: They would be very proud of you Varya.

We picked up all of the weapons.

Luan: Good riddance to that monster.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: Now we took care of all the Another Rangers.

Varie: We sure did.

We went back home.

---

Later at the estate as we were watching TV, there was a sudden and massive flash of white light and when it faded a few seconds later.

Me: WHOA! What was that?

Lola: No idea.

I looked on the computer and it showed on the scanner that Sunny Starscout's home town, Maritime Bay was now here on Earth and it was located on the southeastern edge of the city!

X-Squad Tomura: Guys, what's that?

Me: Sunny Starscout's home town, Maritime Bay is here!

Sunny Starscout: Our home!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: We better go check it out!

Nico: I was just about to say that. Lets go!

We went down to the surface and went to the southeastern edge of the city.

We got to Maritime Bay and we saw an amazing and beautiful city and it was also home to a magnificent lighthouse!

Me: Wow! So this is Maritime Bay.

Qin: It's beautiful.

Sunny Starscout: I missed this town so much.

Izzy Moonbow: Man is it great to be home!

Pipp Petals: It's great to see this place again.

Zipp Storm: Yeah I missed this place.

Hitch Trailblazer: Wow! I missed this place.

We walked around.

Sirius: Good to be home, huh?

Sunny Starscout: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! I've always wondered what your home town is like Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: It's a great home.

Me: Your home town is really nice Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is.

We saw Earth Ponies using magic and that was awesome! They were making flowers and fruit and vegetables with just magic from their hooves! That is awesome!

Me: Wow! Earth Ponies using magic? We never saw that before.

Princess Celestia: That is really amazing to see. Earth Ponies using magic has never been seen in Equestria before.

Me: Boy first time's for everything.

We then saw a pink earth pony with green hair appear.

Dahlia: Sunny! Wow!

Sunny Starscout: Dahlia!

They hugged.

Dahlia: I'm so glad you're okay! We were all so worried about you.

Sunny Starscout: I'm okay. I just joined up with a great team.

Me: Hello there.

Dahlia: (GASP) Wow! The legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Oh my gosh! Oh my gosh! Oh my gosh! Oh my gosh! Oh My gosh! It's such an honor to meet you all!

Me: Same to you Dahlia.

Dahlia: You guys are the great heroes of Equestria! You saved everypony from doom many times!

Me: We get that a lot. But Equestria's major enemies are soon going to return. We need all the help we can get to stop them soon.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: It's amazing how everyone is getting along great here.

Cybertron Ransack: Man, can't believe things went south in your world.

Dahlia: I know.

Me: Who in the world could be responsible for causing all this?

Princess Celestia: Hmm that's a good question.

We then went to the Crystal Brighthouse and it was a beautiful lighthouse emitting a rainbow energy beam that was giving all the ponies of Maritime Bay their magic.

Me: Wow! What a beautiful Lighthouse.

Sunny Starscout: It's home.

We went in and walked around and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow Sunny your home is beautiful.

Twilight Sparkle: It's like a lighthouse version of my castle. It's awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is Amazing!

Rainbow Dash: You guys are really awesome having this.

Windcharger: You're not worried about anyone attacking this place?

Sunny Starscout: Not with you guys watching over everything.

Me: We appreciate that Sunny.

Nico: Besides now that Maritime Bay is here on Earth you all and all of Equestria are gonna be perfectly safe here.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: I have a feeling everyone will love it here.

Varie: Same here.

Lola: And it'll be awesome exploring more later on.

Nico: Cool.

We later went back to the estate.

* * *

Later I was looking through all of Tora's comic books for M.L.P. and while reading them I began to notice something unusual. I saw a mysterious shadowy unicorn figure causing trouble and distrust amongst the ponies. It didn't say much about her other than the fact that she HATES FRIENDSHIP BETWEEN ALL 3 tribes. Whoever this evil monster is will be stopped soon. But we'll worry about that another time.

Laserbeak: Sento's gonna be happy that we're using Fullbottles in the usual battles right now.

Me: He sure will be happy. And it'll be so awesome to see him again.

Nico: It sure will be awesome!

Maria: It's time for us to bring the pain to Evolt.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: We're not going to let him destroy our planet.

Nico: No we aren't!

Then Skulker, Mumbo Jumbo, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, MachineDramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami appeared.

Skulker: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, MachineDramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. It's gonna be so awesome.

Golden Glider: It sure is. We saw the Battle in the Park. Are you guys all okay?

Qin: We are. It was Varya here getting justice for her family.

Patty: That was shocking that you guys battled Leena again.

Selma: Yeah but at least she's gone for good this time.

Me: Thank goodness.

Ravager: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. I'm hoping to do one for Senatine Jade Tree of the Light Civilization next.

Me: Wow! A Light Civilization monster next.

Qin: Thst's a first. It'll be interesting to see one of those.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: It sure will. I have a feeling it'll be awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out everyone!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Blaze, an enemy of Superman, Dr. Fate, and Captain Marvel and a dangerous fire demon, and she's here to cause havoc and destruction. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is there someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Clark, Kent, Billy, you three aren't going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Blaze, a dangerous fire demon and someone you three have fought against separately in the past, and she's here to cause havoc and destruction.

The three heroes gasped in shock.

Dr. Fate: I never thought we'd ever see Blaze ever again.

Superman: Same here, Kent.

Captain Marvel: That fire demon just refuses to learn her lesson, huh?

Pohatu: Well, she's about to learn the hard way, and she's getting sent to The Black Gates for good. Lincoln, would you also like to help put her out for good?

Lincoln: Of course, Pohatu. If that fire demoness thinks she can get away with her crimes, she's got another thing coming.

Nico: Oh man, two days ago, we dealt with Surtur after we dealt with that maniac, Banno. Now, we have to deal with the fire demon, Blaze.

Me: Yep, and it looks like things are really going to heat up after we deal with Evolt.

Nico: You got that right, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Build Kamen Riders, and we're going to destroy Evolt and this time for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, and that dream rescue I had where we destroyed him has more than prepared us for that monster, and you better be ready later on, Blaze, because we're extinguishing you for good and sending you straight to The Black Gates forever.

Sophia Nurenburg: And Evolt, you better be ready because I'm coming for you. I will make you pay for everything you've done to me, and I will make you suffer all of the torments and tortures of the Nine Circles of Hell!

We were off to Japan!

---

We arrived and we saw them fighting numerous Burn Smashes!

Golden Glider: There they are!

Massive fiery explosions were going off all over the place as they were fighting.

Nico: Whoa! What a warzone!

Selma: Horsea, why don't you show Sento your Seadra form?

Horsea: You got it!

She turned into Seadra!

We went at them!

Sento: You bozos are going down!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and fireballs rained down and blew many of the Smashe's apart and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Sento: Zocks!

Then we came out and I blasted the rest of the Smashes apart!

Qin: Take that!

Sento: You all arrived just in time!

Seadra: Hiya Sento.

Sento: Horsea!? You evolved! Wow!

Kazumi: Um… can she turn back to normal form?

She glowed and reverted back to Horsea.

Horsea: Answer your question?

Kazumi: Wow!

Maria: That is awesome.

Pohatu: Glad we came guys.

Qin: We got a lot to tell you.

Me: Yeah. Lets head to the base.

Sento: Okay.

We walked on.

Sento: Before we discuss any further, can I do something real quick?

Maria: What's that?

Sento: (looks at the viewers) Hi. This is Sento Kiryu aka Kamen Rider Build. It's been several years since the defeat of Evolt. Only now, he's returned and somehow gained his Kamen Rider Evol form back. Which is weird considering he shouldn't have that anymore thanks to Maria and J.D.

Banjo: You know what else is weird? That you and I didn't even appear during the 20 Days of Darkness. I mean, instead, some of the Showa Riders appeared.

Sento: Well, of course, you weren't going to appear anyway since I'm the main star of all our adventures, musclehead.

Banjo: I told you not to call me that!

Kazumi: (to Gentoku) Should we remind them that Swartz, the big bad himself, is gonna be the target for tomorrow.

Gentoku: (sighs) They'll find that out later today. (to the viewers) For now, enjoy Loud House Revamped chapter 1837.

Nico: And I thought we were the only ones that like to break the 4th Wall.

Deadpool: Same with me! You guys know that right?

Me: Yes we do.

Snaptrap: We want to thank you guys for helping us out with Yost Black Cat.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Sento: Aw it was no problem.

Me: And we owe you guys big time for helping us take down Danzo.

Sento: That was awesome and your experiences with him helped us a lot J.D.

Me: That was so awesome. Lots of things I learned in 150,000 years.

Nico: Yep.

Sento: What did you do with him?

Me: Sent him to prison for eternity.

Sento: Good.

Maria: And we want to thank you guys for helping us take down Benjamin Montgomery.

Me: That was also so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Sento: That was so awesome.

Banjo: Yeah.

Nico: That was awesome.

Sunny Starscout: Want a couple of smoothies?

Me: Sure.

She gave us a bunch of smoothies and we got to drinking them.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh! So good.

Sento tried one and it was delicious.

Sento: (Slurps) Ahh! Man that is good!

Maria: (To Sawa) How'd you even get hypnotized by Benjamin anyway?

Sawa: I was trying to find a gift for Misora. But Benjamin used that to his advantage.

Nico: Wow that is awful.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Banjo: Hey J.D. watch this!

He chugged the entire smoothie in one gulp really fast!

Me: Banjo!

He was finished.

Me: Uh oh!

But then…

Banjo: (GROANING) AAAAGGHH! BRAIN FREEZE!

Me: This is what happens when you drink it too fast! Man I hate it when that happens! One time I drank a huge milkshake too fast and I had a brain freeze so bad that I literally had my head turn into a block of ice.

Qin: Yikes!

Grizzly: Sento, is RabbitTank really your default form?

Sento: It sure is.

Me: I think all your build forms are really awesome. It's like a combination of W and OOO.

Sento: It sure is cool.

Me: I like the Magma form Banjo has. That one is awesome and hot!

Maria: That one was awesome.

Me: Hmm. I wonder. Sento would it be possible to incorporate our M.O.E. Fullbottles we got into your rider forms to add more powers and variety?

Sento: Sure. (grins) I'm just glad that Fullbottles are being used in the usual battles now. I'm amazing! I'm the best! I'm a genius.

Me: You ARE a genius. Even though it was my idea.

Hard Man: You know that you weren't the one who made all the Fullbottles, right?

Utsumi: Just let Sento have this moment. He IS the one who's been using the Fullbottles, after all.

Me: All of you guys have.

Gentoku: Check out my shirt.

It had a picture of Evolt ripped apart with blood splattered all over and it said in a skull "DEATH TO EVOLT."

Me: That's very fitting Gentoku and Evolt is our primary target.

Banjo: That brings us to why those Burn Smashes tried to kill us. We learned that Evolt is working with the remnants of Faust to bring back the Sky Wall.

We gasped!

Machinedramon: (sarcastically) Because that worked so well last time!

Nico: Not on OUR Watch.

Me: We got to stop that from happening. No way in hell are we letting history repeat itself.

Qin: Especially after all the hell you all went through.

Mara: Yeah what a monster Evolt is.

Me: But before we got after him, many of us don't know who Evolt is. They just joined up with us.

Sento: Oh right. I'm happy to tell you all about him.

He went over Evolt's history and it was NOT PRETTY!

---

**Evolt** is a mysterious entity who caused the Skywall Disaster and the primary antagonist of *Kamen Rider Build* . He initially appears as **Blood Stalk**, one of the leaders of the Faustorganization and a subordinate of Night Rogue, but is eventually revealed to be manipulating all sides of the Japanese Civil War towards his own goal of constructing the Pandora Tower and using it to wipe out all life on Earth.

In truth, he is a member of an enigmatic extraterrestrial clan known as the Blood Tribe who uses the Evol Driver to transform into **Kamen Rider Evol** and has devoured countless planets across the cosmos. He is also the one who annihilated the ancient civilization on Mars long ago using the power of the Pandora Box, though before he could devour Mars itself the Martian Queen Vernage sacrificed her own power to seal Evolt away in the Pandora Box, putting his interstellar rampage to a temporary stop.

After lying dormant on Mars for millions of years, Evolt split off some of his genes and sent them to Earth on an unmanned probe, where he corrupted the womb of Yuri Banjo to sire her unborn son Ryuga into his future host. Evolt later took over the body of astronaut **Soichi Isurugi** when he discovered the Pandora Box on Mars during Project Prominence and used him to trigger the Skywall Disaster that separated Japan into Touto, Hokuto and Seito. As Soichi Isurugi, Evolt co-founded the Faust organization with Touto government aide Gentoku Himuro and infamous physicist Takumi Katsuragi secretly in order to regain his former power, in the process gaining a Transteam Gun which allows him to transform into Blood Stalk.

Evolt eventually re-obtains and fixes his Evol-Driver, granting him the power to transform into Kamen Rider Evol once again. From there, Evolt completes the Evol Trigger and uses it to assume his Black Hole form, the form with which he used to annihilate Mars. Evolt then begins working to complete the Black Pandora Panel with the 10 Lost Fullbottles so he can absorb it to achieve his complete form, allowing him to move planet-to-planet via warp travel to consume them without having to expend a large amount of energy in order to ascend into godhood. With this power, Evolt intends to destroy everything in the galaxy and leave only himself to create a "new world".

In addition to serving as the main antagonist of *Build*, Evolt also serves as a background character in its summer film *Kamen Rider Build: Be The One*, where he is revealed to have received help from three other members of the Blood Tribe in instigating the Japanese Civil War. Following his apparent demise at the end of the series, Evolt returns in the Direct-To-DVD movie *Kamen Rider Build NEW WORLD: Cross-Z* as a reluctant ally, temporarily teaming up with Team Build to stop his psychotic older brother Killbus, who sought to destroy the entire universe. He also serves as the unseen overarching antagonist of *Kamen Rider Build NEW WORLD: Kamen Rider Grease*, having been behind the experiments done by Faust on the film's main antagonist Keiji Uraga, to extract the Zebra Lost Bottle in the Old World.

Evolt also appears as the main antagonist of the mobile strategy game *Kamen Rider City Wars*, having brainwashed the Foundation X researcher Mr. X in order to use him to attack the city.

He was voiced by Tetsuo Kanao, who previously voiced Bui in *Yu Yu Hakusho* and has provided the Japanese dub voice for several other villains, including Inspector Javert in the 1998 adaptation of *Les Misérables*, Vilos Cohaagen in the 2012 *Total Recall* remake, Tywin Lannister in *Game of Thrones*, Amigard in *Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger* and Namakelder in *Happiness Charge Pretty Cure!* . As Soichi Isurugi, he was portrayed by Yasuyuki Maekawa. As Masakuni Mido, he was portrayed by Norimasa Fuke. In the Korean Dub, he is voiced by Eung-Sik Min. who also voiced Ryuk and All For One.

Hailing from Planet Blood, Evolt's older brother Killbus was the king of the Blood Tribe, a race of beings who devoured planets across the universe to increase their own power. His older brother's lust for destruction would eventually lead him to destroy their homeworld and send out the remaining members of the tribe to destroy other planets in the universe. However, before Killbus could finish destroying the planet, Evolt stole their planet's power source, the Pandora Box. Alongside three other members of the Tribe, Evolt roamed the galaxy annihilating countless worlds and consuming their energy to become more powerful.

In the ancient past, Evolt used Pandora Box to create the Pandora Tower and annihilate the civilization of Mars with a massive distortion. To prevent him from moving on to other planets, Vernage, the Queen of Mars, fragmented Evolt's spirit from his body and sealed his power away in the Pandora Box.

Millions of years after the destruction of Mars, a fragment of Evolt's essence travelled to Earth after a probe sent from there came to Mars. Once the probe returned to a building owned by Namba Heavy Industries Ltd., Evolt's essence entered the womb of a security guard for the probe, Yuri Banjou, and fused with her unborn son Ryuga. Ryuga was born a month later, containing the essence inside him though it did not influence his personality. At some point, Evolt had Ryuga's parents killed in order to spur his emotions and increase his Hazard Level.

10 years prior to the events of *Build*, Soichi Isurugi, an astronaut working with the Kiwami Project, discovered the Pandora Box while on an expedition to Mars. Soichi unwittingly released Evolt's consciousness and possessed by him. At the ceremony back on Earth, under Evolt's control, Isurugi applied his hand to the Pandora Box, causing the Sky Wall Disaster.

Evolt was later arrested and placed in a mental hospital, along with his host's daughter, Misora Isurugi, who was also exposed to the box and gained the ability to purify Fullbottles.

However, Evolt escaped about a month later and went to Shinobu Katsuragi to get him to invent the Lost Bottles and the Rider System. Searching for ideas for the 60 empty Fullbottles he had, Evolt probed Soichi's mind for the 30 Organic Fullbottles, with Soichi offering up things Misora liked such as animals. Evolt then asked Soichi for things that could destroy those 30 things to use for the 30 Inorganic Fullbottles, to which Soichi initially offered up tanks and other weapons, but later switched random things like comics to avoid bringing harm to the things that Misora liked.

7 years later, Soichi was appointed as a special consultant for the Pandora Box. He later approached Gentoku Himuro and Takumi Katsuragi, who were leading a cabal of scientists to conduct secret experiments with Nebula Gas. After neutralizing a Fang Smash created as a side effect of one of their experiments, Gentoku recognized Soichi as the astronaut who had caused the Skywall Disaster. Isurugi then informs Gentoku that he was sent by Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. to assist them in their research of the Pandora Box and offers that he become Gentoku's right-hand man, but Gentoku declines, not trusting Isurugi.

Evolt later kills Gentoku's best friend Koji Hotei and drops his dead body before him. Having grown resentful towards Hotei for being chosen by his father to be his successor as Prime Minister instead of him, Gentoku reacts gleefully to Hotei's death and accepts Soichi's offer to work with him, leading to them forming Faustalong with Takumi Katsuragi from the scientists they had gathered to conduct unsanctioned experiments on human test subjects. Secretly though, Evolt planned to use these experiments to restore his former power and obtain the ability of warp travel.

Evolt eventually convinced Soichi's daughter Misora to join Faust to purify the Fullbottles for them, lying to her and saying it was for a benevolent cause. When she eventually found out about Faust's intentions, she lost her will to continue working for them. "Soichi" then "saved" her and took her back to the cafe, where he convinced her to continue purifying the bottles for good.

Evolt later stole the Pandora Box panels from the Touto Institute of Advanced Matter Physics to ensure their confidence and plastered into one of nascita's basement walls. He also took along a Build Driver and some Fullbottles from Faust.

When Takumi Katsuragi attempted to quit Faust, Blood Stalk knocked him out and switched his clothes and face with Taro Satou, whom Stalk had previously killed by Stalk. Stalk then left Taro Satou in the alleyway and erased Takumi's memories before talking him back to Faust to experiment on him. On September 5, Isurugi brought the amnesiac Katsuragi to a small alleyway. After Takumi woke up, Soichi renamed him "Sento Kiryu" and guided him to become Kamen Rider Build so that, with Build fighting more monsters, Soichi would have reasons to have Misora purify more bottles.

Blood Stalk was first seen by Build when he showed up to take Masahiro Nabeshima after he was reverted from his form as the Mirage Smash by Build. He injected Sento in the back with poison that left him stunned and unable to do anything while Stalk retrieved the unconscious Nabeshima.

Later, Stalk showed up again as Build was fighting the Square Smash. Stalk stood up from the park bench he was sitting on and fired a Devil Steam from his Steam Rifle at the Square Smash, causing it to grow giant. After observing Build fight and defeat the Smash, Stalk leaves and returns to Faust's lair. Night Roguequestions Stalk as to why he did not kill Build, but Blood Stalk assures him that Build being left alive is all according to plan.

Stalk later informed Night Rogue that Build's Hazard Level was increasing. Rogue ponders what Stalk is planing, but Stalk simply states that he hungers for more strength and that Build must learn more about himself before proceeding to the next stage. When Sento and Ryuga infiltrate one of Faust's hideouts, Blood Stalk shoots one of their captive test subjects to prevent him from leaving and shouts at the others to be quiet. Ryuga attempts to attack Stalk, but Stalk grabs Ryuga and injects him with poison. As Sento runs over to Ryuga, Stalk reveals to Sento that he was injected with a large dosage of the Nebula gas, but did not transform into a Smash, and that it's the Nebula Gas within him that makes him able to transform into a Kamen Rider. Sento then transforms into Build RabbitTank and pummels Stalk, demanding to know whom injected him with the gas and erased his memory. Stalk simply laughs and tells Build he loses perspective when it comes to his lost memory before shooting him with his Transteam gun, knocking Build away and cancelling his transformation. Stalk then evacuates the lair and has his Faust Guardians take the human captives with them. Stalk was later called by Night Rogue and informs him Sento now knows of what took place in the lab. Rogue ponders how long they intend to let Sento run free, but Stalk tells him they will deal with Sento in time and that right now the next phase of their plan will be more interesting before tossing the phone away.

At one of Faust's hideouts, Blood Stalk tells Gentoku Himuro and Nariaki Utsumi that Sento plans to head to Hokuto and that it would disrupt their plan to utilize the Kamen Rider System as a military weapon if Sento got caught by the Hokuto government. Gentoku states he will go to the Skyroad to stop Sento and asks Stalk to accompany him. Stalk at first declines, so Gentoku turns into Night Rogue and attacks Stalk, prompting Stalk to agree to accompany Rogue.

Stalk initially watched from afar as Rogue and two Faust Guardians intercept a family from Hokuto to use as captives to lure out Sento. Transformed into Build RabbitTank, Sento fights Rogue while Ryuga deals with the Faust Guardians. Backed into a corner by Build, Rogue calls on to assist and stop Sento and Ryuga. Stalk inserts the Rocket bottle into his Steam Rifle and inserted and performs a Steam Attack in such a way that rebounds towards Rogue, distracting him and allowing Stalk to leave to go to Hokuto.

As Sento and Ryuga are talking to Kyoka Katsuragi, Blood Stalk attacks three of her students and uses his Steam Blade to turn one of them, a child named Takehiko, into an Ice Smash. Angered by Stalk's cruelty towards children, Sento transformed into Build NinninComic and attacked Stalk and the Ice Smash. Using Build NinninComic's 4Koma Ninpoutou's One Frame-Clone technique to split into two, Build fights Stalk while his clone brings the remaining two kids with Ryuga and Kyoka before fighting off the Ice Smash. After defeating the Smash and leaving Ryuga to extract the Smash element from Takehiko, the clone Build goes to assist the original Build. The two Builds fight Stalk until the clone disappeared, prompting Build to switch to his PandaGatling Trial Form. Stalk then combined his Steal Blade with his Transteam Gun to form the Steam Rifle before placing the Rocket bottle inside it to perform a Steam

Attack, knocking Build out of his transformation and the Gatling Fullbottle out of the Build Driver. As Stalk went to retrieve the Gatling bottle, Ryuga attempted to attack him but Stalk simply knocked him aside. However, Ryuga reached the Gatling bottle first and used it to fire blue fireballs at Stalk. Ryuga then charges at Stalk and steals the Rocket Fullbottle from his rifle to give to Sento. Transformed into RocketPanda Best Match, Build attacks Stalk and overpowers him with a Vortex Finish Rider slash. Amused by Build's increase in strength, Stalk decides to leave a parting gift to Build and Ryuga and reveals to them that Takumi Katsuragi is the true founder Faust and the original creator of the Smash before leaving the scene via typhoportation.

Returning to Faust's lair, Blood Stalk is met by Gentoku Himuro, irritated with Stalk over the mess he caused in Hokuto. However, Stalk tells his partner that they are close to obtaining what they have been searching for, the research data of Takumi Katsuragi, with which they can use to upgrade the Rider system to a new level. The next day, Stalk followed Sento and Ryuga as they discovered the location of Katsuragi's research data, an abandoned Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. Integrated Sciences Laboratory. As the two retrieve a flash drive from a buried container, Stalk reveals himself and, commenting that he had never thought Kyoka would hide her son's research in an abandoned building, knocks them aside and takes the flash drive. Sento then transforms into Build HawkGatling to fight Stalk, but Stalk receives backup when Night Rogue joins the fight and tells Stalk to let him deal with Build. While Night Rogue fights Build, Stalk attempts to exit but Ryuga attempts to attack him again. Ryuga attempts to punch Stalk but Stalk catches his fist and comments that his Hazard Level has risen to 2.4. Intrigued, Stalk decides to fight him for a while, tracking the rise in Ryuga's Hazard Level as they fight. After beating down Ryuga, Stalk hands him the driver and tells him he would like to see how Ryuga progresses before intervening in Rogue's battle with Build to give him and Ryuga a chance to escape. Pointing his Transteam Gun at Stalk, Night Rogue demands Stalk tell him what he is scheming, but Stalk tells him they do not need the driver, just the tools the data can create and that Sento and Ryuga can do it.

After discovering out Ryuga took Misora sightseeing outside nascita, Blood Stalk had Faust Guardians sent to their current location. He showed up as Ryuga was facing Night Rogue and Misora was passed out and told Rogue to not act behind his back. When Ryuga tried to flee with an unconscious Misora and fled, Night Rogue attempted to pursue him but was stopped by Stalk stopped him. Returning to Faust's lair, Stalk demanded Night Rogue to know why Rogue plotted behind his back. Rogue then informed Stalk that Faust's benefactor, Juzaburo Namba, president of Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. had asked to be given the Rider System and threatened to ally himself with either Hokuto or Seito if he did not receive it. As Rogue cancelled his transformation, Stalk asked Gentoku what he intended to do. Gentoku ultimately decided that they should steal the Pandora Box from the Touto Institute of Advanced Matter Physics in order to cause the three regions to declare war on each other.

The next day, Stalk and a squad of Faust Guardians waited in the garage level of the Touto Institute of Advanced Matter Physics. While Shingo Kuwata distracted Build, Eita Kawai disabled the security lock at the garage level, allowing Stalk and his Guardians to enter the Institute. Proceeding to the entrance floor, Stalk killed the four security officers stationed there by injecting them with a poison that disintegrated them. He then had Kawai trap the three Prime Ministers, Nariaki Utsumi, two security officers and the Pandora Box in an energy dome until he reached the floor where the box was located. Pursued by Touto Guardians and Touto Special forces, Stalk converted the Touto Guardians into Faust Guardians and went on his way. As he reached the eleventh floor, the dome dispersed, allowing Stalk to proceed toward the Pandora Box. He killed the two security officers with his poison before telling the Prime Minsters that he will be taking the Pandora Box. Prime Minister Yoshiko Tajimi of Hokuto attempted to defy Stalk, but Stalk caused her to back down by threatening her with his Transteam Gun before using it to destroy the security cameras.

Making his way to the roof with the Pandora Box, Stalk was approached from behind by Ryuga, disguised as a Touto Security officer. Praising Ryuga for his boldness, Stalk had his Faust Guardians engaged Ryuga, but Ryuga defeated all of them with the power of his Dragon Fullbottle. Intrigued by Ryuga's power, Stalk attempted to fight him until Kawai showed up and told Stalk to leave Ryuga to him. Obliging his request, Stalk used his Steam Blade to infuse Kawai with Devil Steam and turn him into a Press Smash Hazard and leaving Ryuga to fight the Smash. On the rooftop, Stalk was confronted by Gentoku, who told Stalk the roof was not in their escape route. Stalk told him he was lost, Gentoku was unconvinced and commented on how Stalk had shot out the security cameras to cover his tracks. Transforming into Night Rogue, he demanded Stalk hand over the box, but Stalk refused. Rogue then engaged Stalk until Ryuga showed up and interrupted their fight. Stalk asked him what had happened to the Smash, to which Ryuga informed him that he beat it but could not extract the Smash element without an empty Bottle, surprising Rogue and impressing Stalk.

Ryuga then attacked Stalk, but was swiftly defeated due to the injuries he sustained from his previous fight with the Press Smash Hazard. Build HawkGatling then arrives to help him, prompting Rogue to assist Stalk against them. While Rogue fought Build, Stalk battled Ryuga. Stalk soon discovered that Ryuga's Hazard Level has risen to 3.0, and commended him for finally awakening his full power, though it still was not enough to beat him. As Stalk overpowered Ryuga, Build FireHedgehog ceased fighting Rogue and attacked Stalk. Rogue then used the opportunity to sneak-attack Build, giving Stalk the chance to insert his Cobra Fullbottle into his Steam Rifle and fire a Steam Shot at both Rogue and Build, knocking Rogue to a wall and cancelling Build's transformation as well as causing him to drop the majority of his Fullbottle collection. Stalk takes the Pandora Box and leaves.

Returning to the ground floor, Stalk finds the Press Smash Hazard and defeats it and extracts the Smash element from it, reverting it back to Kawai. As Stalk left, Kawai questioned Stalk if he was Takumi Katsuragi, suggesting that the Devil's Scientist had faked his death, but Stalk denies his claims. Kawai refused to believe him and stated that Katsuragi could have used modern technology to transfigure a corpse. Stalk then approached Kawai and demonstrated his ability to do so, painfully molding Kawai's face into Kuwata's. As Sento rushed to an unconscious Kawai, Stalk fused with a Faust Guardian Union State and fled. Pursued by Build RabbitTank, Stalk shot at Build to get him off his trail. However, Build managed to destroy one of the Union State's legs before finishing it off with the Machine Builder's axle saw, forcing Stalk out of the Union State.

Having overheard Stalk's conversation with Kawai, Sento questioned Stalk as to why he faked his death, framed Ryuga and injected Sento with the Nebula gas, but Stalk asked Sento if that's what he should really be asking. Sento then asked him why he created Faust, the Smash, and if the Rider System was a tool to protect the innocent. Stalk replied by knocking Sento down and telling him the Rider System was a military weapon for bloodshed, telling him science leads to destruction. Refusing to believe Stalk's claims, Sento states that if used properly, science can bring people happiness. Night Rogue then appears and knocks Sento out from behind. Having his Faust Guardians circle them and point their rifles at Stalk, Rogue questions Stalk about where he intended to take the Pandora Box. Stalk tells him that he was going to take it to their lair, offering Rogue the box. Taking the box, Rogue grabs Stalk to threaten him to not try a stunt like that again, before stealing the Rabbit, Tank and Lion bottle from an unconscious Sento. As Sento returned to consciousness, he grabbed Rogue's leg, demanded he return his bottles, but Rogue just kicks him in the face before walking away laughing.

Because Gentoku refused to reveal the location of the Pandora Box due to Stalk's treachery, Stalk began searching for the box on his own, eventually tracking it to the Namba Heavy Industries Integrated Science Laboratory where he came across both Sento and Ryuga and Night Rogue. Stalk skirmished with all three of them before teleporting away with the Box.

After Gentoku disbanded Faust to cover his tracks, he discovered that Juzaburo Namba had dropped Gentoku as a partner and instead partnered up with Blood Stalk.

His identity as Soichi Isurugi was eventually discovered by Sento from Masahiro Nabeshima after he remembered who had approached him. Sento confronted Isurugi about this but Isurugi pointed out that Nabeshima could be lying. Sento thus came up with a secret plan to confirm Nabeshima's claim by having Misora purify the Octopus bottle in secret without Soichi knowing, which revealed that the reason Stalk was always aware of what Sento was doing was because Soichi knew about it. Isurugi appraised Sento for his plan, but Sento then demanded to Isurugi to hear from his own words that he is Blood Stalk. However, Isurugi simply fled out of nascita with Sento in pursuit.

Sento soon caught up to Isurugi and demanded to know what he was planning, why he had allowed Sento to become Kamen Rider Build and fight the Smash even though he was a part of Faust, but Isurugi simply told him it was all part of his plan. He then pulled out his Transteam Gun and Cobra Fullbottle and transformed into Blood Stalk to engage Sento, who transformed into Build OctopusLight. Stalk succeeded in beating Build down and knocking him out of his transformation, allowing him to obtain the Octopus and Light Fullbottles. Now in possession of the Pandora Box, the green Pandora Panels and the Touto bottles, Stalk bids farewell to Sento and leaves the scene. The next day, Isurugi gave the Box, green Pandora Panels and twenty Touto Fullbottles to Juzaburo Namba. However, after Namba placed the Rabbit bottle in one of the green panels, the two discovered that Fullbottles they had were fakes and that Sento had swapped them for the real ones. Wanting to settle things before he brought his plan to its next stage, Stalk called Sento and arranged with him to meet in the alleyway where Isurugi had first found Sento.

As it rained, Sento came across Soichi in the alleyway with the Pandora Box. Sento asked Isurugi if the time they had spent together was all a lie, to which Soichi replied that not all of it was a lie and it had made him feel somewhat bad for deceiving Sento. Sento then sets down the umbrella he was using to shield himself from the rain and inserts the Rabbit and Tank Bottles into the Build Driver to transform into Kamen Rider Build, while Soichi draws out his Transteam Gun and inserts the Cobra Fullbottle into it to transform into Blood Stalk. The two engage each other in a fight that leads to an abandoned construction warehouse. However, recalling his memories with Soichi, Sento stops giving Stalk an opportunity to beat him down and force him out of his transformation. Sento confesses that he ca not kill Stalk but Stalk coldly tells him that the battle is over and points his Transteam Gun at Sento. However, Ryuga then arrives and knocks the gun out of his hand with his Beat

Closer.

Transforming into Kamen Rider Cross-Z, Ryuga brutally assaults Stalk, angry at how he manipulated Sento and Misora. Retrieving his Transteam Gun, Stalk inserts the Cobra Fullbottle into it to perform a Steam Break shot that knocks Cross-Z back and cancels his transformation. As Sento rushes to Ryuga, Stalk mocks him for not finding it strange that he was the one who rescued Misora and that he was the one who asked him to become Kamen Rider Build to fight the Smash, revealing that it was all part of his scheme to give Misora a hero to motivate her to purify Fullbottles again. Stalk mocks Sento and Ryuga as being puppets but Sento tells him that he and Ryuga are not puppets because they still fight to protect people. Sento then reveals his newest creation, the RabbitTank Sparkling Bottle, which he uses to transform into Kamen Rider Build RabbitTank Sparkling. Build RabbitTank Sparkling then overpowers Blood Stalk and finishes him off with a Sparkling Finish Rider Kick, sending Stalk flying. His transformation cancelled, Soichi appraises Sento and reveals to him and Ryuga that Gentoku is Night Rogue. He tells them that he will allow them to keep the Green Panels and the Pandora Box, as he can take them back at any time, before bidding them farewell and leaving.

Watching from the shadows, Stalk as Soichi observed Sento and Ryuga when they approached Gentoku as part of a plan to expose his identity as Night Rogue, the leader of Faust. After Ryuga's temper ruined their plan and the two left, "Soichi" approached Gentoku and convinced him to set up a trap for Sento and Ryuga to bring the Pandora Box to the hospital where Taizan was. After having his father contact Sento, Gentoku informed Stalk that the Riders had fallen into their trap.

While Sento and Ryuga took the bait, Stalk as Soichi snuck into nascita and copied the schematics for the Sclash Driver on a USB drive. Before he could leave though he ran into Misora, who demanded to know where he had been. "Soichi" told her that he had been cultivating his own coffee beans, a lie Misora seemed to buy into. Before leaving, "Soichi" told Misora that because he was going even more busy from now on, he would have no time for him to see her and asked her to say "hi" to Sento and Ryuga for him.

After Build and Cross-Z escaped with the Pandora Box, Gentoku confronted Stalk in the Touto government office. Gentoku demanded to know why he was not at the hospital during the trap, but Stalk simply presented him the coffee beans and said he had important business. Angered by Stalk's defiance, Gentoku throws Stalk's beans to the ground before grabbing Stalk by Soichi's jacket and demanding to know if he had been deceiving him. Acting shocked, Stalk told Gentoku to let go of his jacket, as it was his favorite, and assures him not to worry. Stalk then reveals Sento's true origins to Gentoku.

Following Gentoku's apparent dismantling of the organization, Blood Stalk moved Faust to Hokuto and was employed by their government to develop new weapons for them to use in their invasion of Touto. Thus, Stalk and Faust provided them with the resources they needed to engineer Smash and the schematics for the Sclash Driver, allowing them to to create Kamen Riders. With former farm owner Kazumi Sawatari as their test subject, Blood Stalk and Faust used him to create Kamen Rider Grease. They also developed a new form of Smash called Hard Smash, who were capable of retaining their consciousness in their Smash transformation. Stalk and Faust turned three farm workers of Kazumi's into Hard Smash, and they would come to be known as the Hokuto Three Crows.

Stalk later switched over to working with Seito when they invaded and conquered Hokuto with backing from Namba Heavy Industries Ltd. When a now banished Gentoku Himuro was chained up in a Namba Industries compound after arriving in Seito and demanding to be made a Kamen Rider, Stalk approached him and offered to make him into a Kamen Rider. While they already had a candidate for the Kamen Rider of Seito, the candidate was unable to transform using the Sclash Driver and Stalk admitted to Utsumi that Gentoku had one thing their current candidate did not: a drive to become more powerful.

After him and Utsumi discovered Gentoku had murdered their top candidate, Stalk gleefully informed Gentoku that he was now their top candidate for Kamen Rider and began putting him through rigorous training to raise his Hazard Level to the point where he could use the Sclash Driver. Said training involved having Gentoku be beaten down by Guardians until he transformed into a Kamen Rider and fought them off. Once Gentoku had successfully transformed into a Kamen Rider, Stalk and Namba deployed him in the war against Touto as the Kamen Rider of Seito.

After Seito lost a proxy battle with Touto and thus had to relinquish the Fullbottles and Pandora Box as per their agreement, Blood Stalk was summoned by Namba to kill Seito's Prime Minister Masakuni Mido and swap their faces so Namba could take control of Seito.

Stalk later kidnapped Touto Prime Minister Taizan Himuro and attempted to get Sento and Ryuga to hand over the Evol Driver so he could regain his long lost power. The two were ready to deliver the Driver to Stalk, but chose not to and fought off Stalk with assistance from Kamen Rider Rogue. After being soundly defeated by the Riders, Stalk attempted to retreat but was chased down and knocked out of his transformation by Rogue. However, thanks to the actions of Nariaki Utsumi, Evolt managed to gain the Evol Driver and transform into Kamen Rider Evol. Overpowering Rogue, Evol prepared to finish Gentoku off but his attack was blocked by Gentoku's father Taizan.

Eventually, Evol possesses Ryuga and obtains all of the panels of the Pandora Box and uses them to assemble it and use it to create the Pandora Tower to destroy Earth. Horrified, Juzaburo Namba sends Nariaki Utsumi out to go stop him, but Evol simply shoots him away with the Nebulasteam Gun. He then laughs as the Pandora Tower is completed, declaring that "Earth is finished".

Evol then uses the Pandora Box to create the Evol Trigger, the device that allowed him to destroy Mars, but discovers that the body of Ryuga is not strong enough to use it. He is then ambushed by Vernage possessing Misora, who knocks him against a wall before teleporting away with Sento and the Pandora Box. She then explains to Sento, Kazumi and Gentoku who Evolt is and how he annihilated all life on Mars.

Back at Seito's capital, Evol claims to Namba and Utsumi that he created the Pandora Tower to showcase Namba's power to the world. Though unnerved, Namba goes along with Evol's explanation. Evol is later seen in Ryuga's body leading a Seito on Touto before Build steps in to fight him. Transforming into Evol Dragon, Evol and Build fight, and Evol reveals to Build that the whole point of Project Build was to create someone strong enough to harness the energy of the Evol Trigger. Discovering that Build has raised his power to superhuman levels, Evol abandons Ryuga as a host and tries to possess Sento, but Sento reveals this was his plan all along and attempts to kill both Evol and himself by rapidly raising his Hazard Level until he overclocks. However, Sento's plan fails and Evol succeeds in claiming Sento as a host, much to Ryuga's horror when he wakes up.

Ryuga attempts to transform into Kamen Rider Cross-Z to fight Evol Rabbit, but Evol reveals that he removed all of his alien DNA from Ryuga's body when he exited it and that without it, he cannot transform into a Kamen Rider. Kamen Rider Grease then tries to attack Evol, but Evol effortlessly beats him down and cancels his transformation before leaving. Meeting with Namba, Evol reveals his true origins to the war profiteer, but claims he only wants to regain his former power.

Evolt later arranges a meeting with Ryuga Banjou and Kazumi Sawatari, promising to return Sento to them if they hand over the Pandora Box. At the meeting spot, Evolt notices that he is being accompanied by Engine Bro's and Remocon Bro's, who were sent by Namba to keep an eye on him. After Ryuga and Kazumi arrive, Evolt reveals that he has no intention of letting Sento go, as revenge for him impeding the progress of his plans. He leaves the two to be fought by the two Kaisers, not considering them worthy of being taken care of by himself, though he does interfere in the battle when Grease starts to gain the upper hand.

However, after Kamen Rider Rogue appears and defeats Remocon Bro's and Engine Bro's, Evolt decides to enter the battle himself. Transforming into Evol Cobra, Evol engages Rogue and manages to overpower him after switching to Evol Rabbit. During the battle, unknown to Evol, Ryuga managed to snatch the Dragon Fullbottle off of Evol's belt. He then attacks Evol un-transformed and somehow manages to inflict damage upon him. Shocked, Evol questions how he is able to do that without his DNA inside of him. Ryuga then uses the Dragon Fullbottle to transform into Cross-Z and then Cross-Z Magma before engaging Evol alongside Kamen Riders Grease and Rogue. The three combine their energies for a final attack against the Kamen Rider, but Evol manages to absorb their energies and use them to transform into his final form, Evol Black Hole, setting Sento free in the process.

Assuming his true form, Evol congratulates the Kamen Riders on helping him re-achieve his true powers, declaring that nothing can stop him now. The three Kamen Riders then attack Evol but he effortlessly fights them all off, forcing them to retreat back to nascita.

Taking the form of Soichi Isurugi, Evolt approaches Namba and declares that he will supplant Namba Heavy Industries as Seito's ruler, though offers to let him keep his spot as Prime Minister. Namba refuses, but Evolt decides to give him a day to think it over. He later approaches Nariaki Utsumi and proposes that he come work for him, complimenting his skills as a scientist. He then reveals to Utsumi a second Evol Driver.

The next day, Evolt is approached by Nariaki Utsumi, Remocon and Engine Bro's and a squad of Hard Guardians. Utsumi pulls out a tablet and from it, Namba declares his refusal to go along with Evolt's plans. Unfazed, Evolt assumes his form as Black Hole and teleports everyone present to a barren battlefield for them to fight at. The Hard Guardians all charge at Evol, but the alien destroys them all at once with only a fraction of his power. The Washio brothers then try attacking Evol, but they fair little better and are easily beaten down. However, backup soon arrives in the form of Kamen Riders Build, Cross-Z, Grease and Rogue, who all attempt to take on Evol again. Despite the best efforts of the Riders and Kaisers, Evol proves too powerful for them and eventually announces his intention to finish things, using his Black Hole finisher to kill Rai Washio.

Using his brother's Fullbottle to assume Hell Bro's, Fu Washio charges at Evol in a fierce attack to take him down, which fails. Before he can be killed however he is saved by Cross-Z Magma, who attempts to fight off Evol to little success. Forcing Ryuga out of his transformation, Evol prepares to finish him off, but Ryuga is pushed out of the way at the last second by Hell Bro's, who absorbs the attack instead. Forced out of his transformation by the attack, Fu

Washio also dies, but not before proclaiming how nice it was to fight for someone else's sake.

Evol then opens a portal to Juzaburo Namba's office and goes to kill him. Namba pleads for Evol to spare his life, offering up his company to him if he lets him live. Amused by Namba's cowardice, Evol declares that he loves how disgusting humans are and gives Namba a hug, only for him to kill Namba right afterword by causing him to disintegrate.

Evol then returns to the battlefield and restates his offer to Nariaki Utsumi, tossing him Namba's cane. Believing that since Namba is dead now nothing matters, Utsumi accepts Evol's offer, causing Evol to laugh and declare that he does not even want to destroy Earth anymore. Evol tosses Utsumi the second Evol Driver and Utsumi uses it to transform into a Kamen Rider, with Evol declaring him to be "Kamen Rider Mad Rogue".

Back at the Pandora Tower, Evol informs Utsumi that he will be assuming the identity of Masakuni Mido now that Namba's dead and that they will be seizing control of Touto and reuniting Japan, stating that it will make things easier in the long run. Utsumi then asks Evol what he intends to do about the Kamen Riders, to which Evol replies that he intends to still keep on using them to further his goals, instructing Utsumi to bring them to him alive. Admiring his Evol Driver, Utsumi inquires to Evol where the second one came from, as he had previously believed their to only be one, but Evol coldly warns him to keep his questions to himself.

After Mad Rogue was defeated by Build Genius Form, Evolt arrived and noted he was previously unaware of the existence of the Genius Bottle before punching Kazumi, stealing the Hokuto Three Crows' Lost Bottles from him and teleporting away with Mad Rogue. Back at Faust's lab, Evolt reveals to Utsumi that he intends to use the Lost Bottles to turn humanity into the final form of Smash, Lost Smash, and have rampage and destroy each other. Utsumi then asks if this is why Evolt left the Kamen Riders alive, to which Evolt confirms his suspicions, commenting that he thinks they would make good Lost Smash.

Later, after Mad Rogue and Owl Lost Smash were defeated by

Kamen Rider Build Genius Form and Grease, Kamen Rider Evol showed up in his Cobra Form to claim Kiba's Lost Bottle, stating that he intends to use it to create a new world. Evol then attacks and fights Build. After getting beat back by Build, Evol attempts to shift to his Black Hole form, but is stopped by Build, who proceeds to knock Evol out of his transformation. Complimenting Sento on the Genius Fullbottle, Evolt flees the scene to go back to Faust's base.

After Sento arranges a meeting with Shimizu Kyouichi, the first Strong Smash, Evol has Shimizu turn into a Lost Smash and attack Sento. After Build reverts him back to his original state with his Genius Form, Evol shows up as Black Hole Evol and kills Shimizu to keep him from providing Sento with any information, mocking Sento for being unable to save him. Evol Black Hole and Build Genius Form then fight, with Build managing to overpower Evol and beat him down with his Genius Finish. Proclaiming that he now understands the human emotion of anger, Evol fiercely attacks Build but is unable to do anything to his Genius Form. Evol then decides to just take the Fullbottles that he has recovered and leave to go back to Faust's lab base.

Back at the base, Evolt converses with Shinobu Katsuragi, who notes that Evolt was acting more emotional than he usually does in his fight with Build. Evolt then informs Shinobu that they will have to speed up their timetable for their plans. As Shinobu completes another Lost Bottle, Evolt comments that they only have four more Bottles to go before they can "create a new world". Shinobu then asks Evolt why he killed Shimizu, as he was the last candidate they had to become a Lost Smash, to which Evolt informs him that Shimizu was spilling too much about their plans, and that they can use the Kamen Riders to create Lost Smash. Utsumi then walks in and Evolt tells him to speed up the production of Lost Smash before remarking that he has "a nation to unite".

Evolt appears as the main antagonist of the Hyper Battle DVD special. As Kamen Rider Evol, Evolt and two Hard Guardians mount an attack on Touto while Gentoku Himuro and Misora Isurugi are out shopping for clothes. Sento becomes Kamen Rider Build RabbitRabbit to fend him off, destroying the two Hard Guardians before facing off against Evol. But before he can use the Genius

Fullbottle to transform into Kamen Rider Build, Evol grabs it and pulls a cloth over it, allowing him to swap it out for a regular metal can. Without the Genius Bottle, Build is able to do little against Evol who overpowers him and knocks him out of transformation. With Sento too injured to do anything, Misora grabs the Build Driver and attempts to use it but before she can do so Gentoku takes it from her and places it on himself. Inserting the Prime Rogue Fullbottle into it, Gentoku transforms into Kamen Rider Prime Rogue to match up to Kamen Rider Evol. Though beating back Evol at first, Evol manages to gain the upper hand and overpower Prime Rogue until Rogue is spurred on to continue fighting by the encouragement of a child he met earlier. Rogue and Evol then charge at each other and use their finishers, with Rogue overpowering Evol and knocking him to the ground with his Prime Scrap Finish. Beaten back, Evol says "Ciao" to the Riders before exiting.

Black Hole Evol then leads an attack on the Touto government office along with Kamen Rider Mad Rogue. While Mad Rogue and a pair of Hard Guardians fought Kamen Riders Cross-Z Magma and Grease, Evol faced off against Sento and Gentoku. Sento angrily asked Evol where his father was, but Evol pretended not to know. After fighting off Build Genius Form and Kamen Rider Rogue, Evol generated a black hole and used it to annihilate the Touto government office before departing along with Mad Rogue.

As Seito occupied Touto's territories, Evolt disguised himself as Masakuni Mido and gave a speech that was broadcasted across Touto, Hokuto and Seito, where he declared that he would unite the three territories and build a new Japan. After his speech is finished, Evolt tells Utsumi to procure the Kamen Riders so they can create Lost Smash from them. However, Utsumi points out that mass-producing Lost Smash and having them attack people would trigger the downfall of the nation and questions Evolt as to what he really wants, but Evolt tells Utsumi not to ask anymore questions about stuff that he is not ready to know yet if he values his life.

After Utsumi was defeated by Kamen Riders Build Genius Form and Rogue, Evolt showed up along with Shinobu Katsuragi and revealed to the Riders that Shinobu had manipulated Sento and Ryuga into becoming Kamen Riders. Evolt then teleported away through a black hole with Utsumi, leaving Shinobu to fight the Riders.

Evolt later kidnapped Misora Isurugi so Shinobu could turn her into the CD Lost Smash by subjecting her to a high level of Nebula Gas. The CD Lost Smash was then released to fight Kamen Rider Build by Shinobu.

After Shinobu returned to Faust's base in Hokuto after being beaten by Build Genius Form and Cross-Z Magma, Evolt commented on how that was the first time he was wrong, to which Shinobu admits that he overestimated them. The two are then alerted by Nariaki Utsumi that Gentoku and Kazumi are attempting to infiltrate their base, to which Evolt states that "there's more fun to be had".

After Gentoku and Kazumi escape with help from Build and Cross-Z Magma, Evolt notes to Shinobu that he let them get away again, to which Shinobu replies by commenting on how strong they are. Later, Evolt calls Sento and tells him to hand over the Lost Bottle he retrieved from the CD Lost Smash, threatening to harm his family and friends if he refused.

Sento then goes to meet Black Hole Evol, but refuses to hand over the Lost Bottle. Ryuga, Kazumi and Gentoku then arrive to back up Sento, having tracked his position using a transmitter. The four then transform into their Kamen Rider forms and engage Black Hole Evol. Evol at first easily beats them down, but the Kamen Riders manage to gain the upper hand by having Rogue and Grease hold Evol while Cross-Z Magma disables the Evol Trigger, reverting Evol back to his Evol Cobra form. Build Genius Form then uses his Genius Finish on Evol and finishes off the evil Kamen Rider. Commenting that the Riders' fighting skills are "not bad", Evol tells the Riders that their fight is not over yet before exploding and seemingly dying, leaving behind three Lost Bottles. Shinobu as Build HawkGatling then swoops in and collects the Lost Bottles, telling the Riders that everything has gone exactly as he planned.

Placing the Evol Driver inside a metal container to prevent Evolt from regenerating from the DNA he has inside it, Shinobu Katsuragi reveals that he was planning to stop Evolt all along, and only helped him out in order to complete the Black Pandora Panel, which would allow for warp travel between worlds. He states that Evolt sought to complete the panel because he could use it to making traveling from planet to planet easier and less time consuming.

Nariaki Utsumi then walks in and is revealed to be possessed by Evolt, who anticipated that Shinobu would betray him and sent some of his essence to possess Utsumi right before he was defeated. Evolt then kills Shinobu before transforming into Kamen Rider Mad Rogue with Utsumi's Evol-Driver and fighting Kamen Riders Cross-Z Magma, Grease and Rogue while Sento rushes over to his father. After fighting the Riders for a bit, Evolt remarks that Mad Rogue is limiting for him due to being fitted for a human, and discards Utsumi as a host before retrieving the Evol-Driver from the metal container and using it to transform into Kamen Rider Evol Cobra. Evol then retrieves the Black Pandora Panel and fights off the Kamen Riders, prompting them to retreat. Glancing at the panel, Evol remarks that he only needs one more Lost Fullbottle to complete it.

Later, as Masakuni Mido, Evolt implements a new form of government in Japan where Touto, Hokuto and Seito will each have regional governors and which will be based out of the Pandora Tower. He then stages an attack by Flying Clone Smash in order to lure out the Kamen Riders, save for Kazumi, who was injured in his last battle with Evolt.

Confronting the Riders atop a rooftop, Evolt faces off against Sento, who attempts to use the Genius Bottle to transform into Build Genius Form, but finds he is unable to use it. Evolt reveals that he infected Kazumi with his DNA from his Evol Trigger in order to retrieve the last Lost Bottle. He has Kazumi get up, shock Misora and Sawa, before bringing him the CD Lost Bottle and Evol-Trigger. After transforming into Black Hole Evol, Evol places the final Lost Bottle in the Black Pandora Panel and absorbs it to achieve his true form.

After easily defeating Kamen Riders Cross-Z Magma, Grease and Rogue, as well as demolishing several buildings in the process, Evolt grabs Sento and warps the two of them to an unnamed planet. where he announces his intention to destroy every planet in the universe. He then creates a massive Black Hole and uses it to annihilate the planet and all of its inhabitants, leaving him and Sento stranded out in space before he warps them both back to Earth.

However, Sento realizes that the Genius Bottle is powered by hope and not anger, and uses that to use it to transform into Kamen Rider Build Genius Form. Build Genius Form, Cross-Z Magma, Grease and Rogue then all Rider Kick Evolt at the same time in order to force the Black Pandora Panel out of him. Evolt grabs the Black Pandora Panel before the heroes can claim it, but Sento punches him with the Hazard Trigger, knocking him out of his complete form and purifying two of Lost Bottles as well as knocking them out of the Black Pandora Panel. Evol attempts to grab the two Lost Bottles, but Cross-Z Magma snatches them up. Evol then opts to retreat rather than stay around any longer.

Back at the tower, Evol watches a news report announcing the governors for the three regions (who are all secretly members of the Blood Tribe). Utsumi then walks in and accuses Evol of not being interested in ruling Japan at all and instead wanting to buy time in order to complete the Black Pandora Panel. Evol responds by grabbing Utsumi by the throat and threatening him to not reveal his true plans to the Kamen Riders.

Evolt appears as the overarching antagonist of the movie *Kamen Rider Build: Be The One* . He met with the three new governors of the regions of Japan who are really, along with himself, the last surviving members of the planet-devouring extraterrestrial clan known as the Blood Tribe possessing the other members of the Mars expedition: Kengo Ino, Ryoka Saiga and Mitsuomi Gohara, as well as the ones responsible for manipulating the three regions of Japan into waging war with one another. The three state they intend to finish what Evolt started and consume the planet, to which Evolt tells them that he will not interfere with what they do, but reminds them that he has the upper hand with the power of the Pandora Box.

At the end of the movie, after his fellow Blood Tribe members have been defeated by the Kamen Riders, Evolt shows up to collect their Lost Bottles.

Following the events of *Kamen Rider Build: Be The One*, Evolt makes an announcement to the entirety Japan where he reveals himself as a being of extraterrestrial origin and declares his intentions to destroy the world. He goes on to challenge the Kamen Riders to a final battle to decide the fate of the planet and tells them to meet him at the summit of the Pandora Tower and to bring the Lost Bottles.

In preparation for the battle, Evol practiced fighting a simulation of a Strong Smash Hazard and a Stretch Smash Hazard, easily destroying both with only a single strike. He then remarks to Utsumi that he is making a good replacement for Shinobu.

On the day of the final battle, a crowd of people, including news reporters, has gathered around the Pandora Tower in order to witness the fight. To get them to back away from the Tower, Evolt flings a helicopter near them. Sento, Ryuga, Kazumi and Gentoku then arrive right before Evolt makes his entrance, accompanied by a battalion of Hard Guardians. Evolt proceeds to explain to the four the rules: they will have to make it to the top of the tower, and for every ten minutes that they are not up there, he will destroy a section of Japan with one of his black holes. Evolt then teleports off to the top of the tower and leaves his Hard Guardian army to fight the Riders. Transforming into their Kamen Rider forms, the four combine their attacks to destroy the entire army, before smashing a hole in the Tower and making their way inside.

At the top of the tower, Evolt decides to make things interesting and, reverting to his Evol Cobra form, sends off a fraction of his DNA to assume the forms of the Hokuto Three Crows in order to mess with Kazumi. Upon seeing the three alive once again, Kazumi instantly identifies them as fakes. Complimenting that he is impressed that he caught on, Evolt tells the Riders to keep moving before he destroys another section of Japan. Telling the other Riders to go along without him, Grease stays behind to take on the mimics of the Hokuto Three Crows.

While fighting some regular Guardians and Hard Guardians, the other Riders briefly contemplate going back to help Grease, right before Evolt destroys another section of Japan, causing them to realize they have to move on.

After Kazumi transforms into Kamen Rider Grease Blizzard using the second Build Driver recovered from Shinobu Katsuragi, Evolt watched from atop the Pandora Tower, remarking that he "had gotten all dressed up to die." Evolt later sent out clones of Remocon

Bro's and Engine Bro's to challenge the Riders. Kamen Rider Rogue opts to stay behind to fight them, telling Build and Cross-Z Magma to go on ahead. Initially being overpowered by both of them, Rogue soon receives assistance when Mad Rogue shows up and reveals he was working against Evolt the entire time. The two then fight the clones, who merge together to form clone Hell Bro's. They manage to finish the clone off by combining their powers, destroying it and causing it to drop the Hammer Lost Bottle.

Evol Cobra himself then shows up to claim the Lost Bottle and attacks the two Riders. Mad Rogue then reveals he is able to use Evolt's phases thanks to him collecting some of Evolt's DNA and fights the evil Rider one-on-one, only to be defeated and have his transformation canceled thanks to his body shortening out. Evolt then reveals to Gentoku and Sawa, who had showed up to deliver the Pandora Box panels, that Utsumi had to be turned into a cyborg after Gentoku shot him off a cliff due to him being heavily injured. In a rage, Rogue attacks Evol Cobra, only to be overpowered and knocked out of his transformation. Evol then attempts to finish them off with the Steam Blade, but before he can strike them Utsumi gets up to block the attack, dying to protect the Lost Bottle. Gentoku then uses the chance to teleport himself and Sawa away.

Meanwhile, Kamen Rider Grease overpowers and beats down Evolt's clones of the Hokuto Three Crows, managing to destroy all three of them. However, using the Blizzard Knuckle to transform causes Kazumi to begin to die. Not being able to prevent his demise, Kazumi uses this as an opportunity to purify the Castle Lost Bottle for Sento, which he hands to Misora as he dies in her arms.

As Evolt annihilates another section of Japan with a black hole, the remaining Riders and Sawa reach the top of the Pandora Tower and begin treating their wounds. Misora then shows up to deliver the news the Kazumi is dead. As the five all grieve, Evolt shows up and casually greets them in a mocking way. Infuriated by Evolt's callousness at the pain he has caused, Sento screams "Evolt!"

After mocking Sento and co. for their humanity, Evolt transforms into Kamen Rider Evol Black Hole and does battle with the three remaining Kamen Riders, Build, Cross-Z Magma and Rogue. Evol easily manages to overpower the three Riders and obtain the two

Lost Bottles he needed to become his final form. After transforming into his monster form, Evol beats down the three Riders again and knocks Sento and Ryuga out of their transformations. He then creates a massive black hole over the Earth and uses it to begin consuming the Earth, destroying the Moon in the process and allowing Evolt to assume his ultimate form. However, Evolt opts to drag out the destruction of Earth for a bit so he can witness the despair on Sento and Ryuga's faces for a bit longer.

Despite his injuries, Rogue refused to go down and charged at Evolt to attack him all by himself. Despite Rogue's best efforts, he was unable to do any damage against Evolt and was overwhelmed by the alien's power, having part of his faceplate shattered in the process. Thus, Gentoku instead opted to go for the Evol Trigger, the source of Evolt's power. He succeeds in damaging it, but Evolt fatally injures him soon after and knocks him out of his transformation, causing him to die and fade away.

Inspired on by Rogue's courage and the cheers of the people at the surface of the Pandora Tower, Sento and Ryuga got up and transformed into Kamen Rider Build Genius Form and Cross-Z Magma in spite of their injuries to take on Evolt. Evolt attempted to fight them, but the damage done to the Evol Trigger by Gentoku caused him to become paralyzed, granting Build an opportunity to attack him. Using the Genius Finish, Build manages to force the Black Pandora Panel out of Evolt, which Ryuga then grabs and combines with the White Pandora Panel, causing the black panel to be destroyed. Misora then rushes out to give the Riders the other Pandora Panels so Build can combine the White Pandora Panel with then. Placing the White Pandora Panel with the other panels, Build begins merging their Earth with an alternate universe Earth that has no Skywall.

To complete the merger of worlds, Build attempts to use Evolt's energy to power it, but Cross-Z Magma steps in and cancels Build's transformation to do it instead, as he has Evolt's DNA. Grabbing Evolt, Cross-Z Magma flies into space with him and into a dimensional rift between the two worlds, granting the fusion enough power for it to finish.

However, Sento flies into the rift after Ryuga in order to rescue him.

He finds Ryuga lying on the ground, though it turns out to really be Evolt in disguise. Evolt then reveals that since he has survived, the merger will cause the two worlds to collide and destroy each other unless he can be defeated. Transforming into Build RabbitRabbit, Sento fights Evolt in his ultimate form and is quickly overwhelmed and knocked out of his transformation. Assuming the form of Soichi Isurugi, Evolt mocks Sento and tells him he is nothing more than a "sham hero" he created. Sento responds by rejecting this, claiming that Build was created and built up by his friends. Evolt then reverts back to his ultimate form and prepares to finish Sento off, but is stopped by Ryuga resisting him from the inside. Ryuga gives Sento some words of encouragement, telling him that his friends all believe in him, before Evolt fully consumes him and spits out the Dragon Fullbottle.

Sento then transforms into Build RabbitRabbit and fights Evolt again. As the two battle, both begin to fade, causing Evolt to question which one of them will die first. Sento later switches to Build TankTank after being overpowered as Build RabbitRabbit, and later again to Build Sparkling form which he uses to destroy Evolt's Evolti Graspers and Evolti Blasters before eventually being knocked out of that form and back to his base form as Build RabbitTank. With both down to their base Build uses the Rabbit and Dragon Fullbottles to transform into Build RabbitDragon and uses his finishing move on Evolt. Evolt attempts to stand his ground, but is ultimately overpowered by Build and destroyed with his energy being used to complete the fusion of the two worlds, thus creating a world where he never existed and where the Skywall Disaster never happened. With that, Evolt's reign of terror was brought to a definitive end.

However, it's revealed in the stage show that Evolt managed to survive by liquifying some of his genes, preventing the two Earths from merging and making it so they would be destroyed instead. Evolt soon finds Sento and Banjo still in the crevice of light and tells them that if they want to escape the crevice they have to collect the ten Lost Bottles and place them in the White Pandora Panel. However, Sento sees through Evolt's deception and points out that doing so would revive Evolt. Evolt compliments Sento for being clever and affirms Sento's suspicions, but states that in order for his energy to be used to complete the merging and creation of the New World, he will have to be defeated at full power.

Eventually, will help from a revived Grease, Rogue and Mad Rogue, Build and Cross-Z were able to collect all ten Lost Bottles and place them in the Pandora Panel, reviving Evolt. Upon being brought back, Evolt assumes his Kamen Rider Evol Black Hole form and summons DNA copies of his form as Blood Stalk and two Hard Guardians to fight Grease, Rogue and Mad Rogue while he battles Build and Cross-Z. Cross-Z attempts to defeat Evolt by destroying his Evol Trigger, but Evolt reveals that both the Evol Driver and Evol Trigger are dummies and that he no longer needs them now that he has his complete form.

However, the Kamen Riders manage to regain enough power to assume each of their most powerful forms (Genius for Build, Cross-Z Magma for Cross-Z, Grease Blizzard for Grease, Prime Rogue for Rogue) and, with the encouragement of the audience are able to defeat Evolt's DNA copies. Evolt then reveals his ultimate form, a white, Genius Bottle version of his Feverflow Ultimate State, and decides to start taking the battle seriously. Evolt initially easily overpowers all of the Riders with his tremendous might, but Build and Cross-Z manage to match up to him by merging to become Cross-Z Build once again. Evolt then battles Cross-Z Build in a climactic battle and is defeated by the Kamen Rider. As a final act of spite, Evolt attempts to disperse his genes to allow himself to reform once again, but Build uses the Genius Bottle to turn them into Lost Smash, allowing the Riders to finally destroy them. Cross-Z Build then finishes of Evolt, who comments that it would be a miracle for him to see the New World through to its end before dying and exploding.

Some time after Evolt's demise, Evolt's older brother Killbus, the king of the Blood Tribe, came to Earth searching for Ryuga Banjou. Despite having seemingly perished in his final duel with Sento Kiryu, Evolt managed to ensure his return by attaching a piece of himself to Ryuga.

When Killbus beat down Ryuga, Evolt re-emerged as Blood Stalk and fought off his brother before grabbing the Pandora panels from him and teleporting away to a safe place with Ryuga and Yui

Mabuchi. While Yui was resting, Stalk explained to Ryuga the history of his people, the Blood Tribe, and how his brother Killbus, the king of the Blood Tribe, annihilated their homeworld Planet Blood and sent the remaining members off to destroy more planets, with Evolt grabbing the Pandora Box right before Planet Blood was destroyed. Stalk then re-enters Banjou to recuperate his strength just a Yui wakes up.

After building back up his power, Stalk sets up a Faust backup lair so they can devise a plan to defeat Killbus, but Killbus tracks them down and attacks them, revealing his new Kamen Rider form as Kamen Rider Killbus. Killbus snatches the White Pandora Panel from them and turning it into a device to use to become more powerful so he can destroy the world. After Ryuga transforms into Cross-Z Charge, Stalk and him face off against Killbus, but Killbus overpowers both of them and fatally wounds Stalk with his finisher. Letting out a final "ciao", Stalk tosses Ryuga one of the Cross-Z Fullbottles before perishing. However, this was not the end of Evolt.

Recognizing that Evolt would be a valuable ally against Killbus, Sento Kiryu managed to bring him back from the DNA he had infused into Ryuga, now in his form as Kamen Rider Evol. Evol stowed away inside Ryuga as the Riders went to confront Killbus and re-emerged to face his brother alongside Ryuga after he transformed into Cross-Z Magma. Cross-Z Magma and Evol fought Killbus together but even with their combined power they were unable to overcome the Blood Tribe King. Killbus knocked Ryuga out of his transformation and critically wounded Evol, but before he could do anything more, Yui showed up with the Muscle Galaxy Fullbottle. Ryuga attempted to transform with it but to no avail, causing Evol to get up and, proclaiming his brother was right, asking Killbus if he could join him in his universe-wide rampage. Evol then grabbed Yui and began choking her in order to make Ryuga determined enough to be able to transform. As Ryuga successfully activated the Muscle Galaxy Fullbottle, Evolt merged with him as he was transforming with it, causing both of them to fuse together and transform into Kamen Rider Cross-Z.

Even with their newfound strength, the two Riders were unable to overpower Killbus at first. However, remembering the times he spent with Sento and his friends, Ryuga gains the determination to overcome Killbus. After beating Killbus down with several powerful attacks, Cross-Z Evol finishes Killbus off with their finisher, with Evol gloating to his brother just before he finished him off.

Some time later, with Killbus dead, Evolt emerged out of Ryuga once more, now in his Feverflow mode. Ryuga questions if Evolt only pretended to betray him in order to make him strong enough to use the Muscle Galaxy Fullbottle, to which Evolt responds that there is "no need to thank [him]". Evolt then states he will be leaving Earth for now and will return once he has gotten stronger, bidding Ryuga a final "ciao" before heading off into space to parts unknown.

* * *

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Varya Visnapuu: That is bad!

Mara: Horrible!

Poromon got out 2 beer bottles.

Sento: What are those?

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Raythor: (sighs) Well, at least some of them are adults.

Banjo: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: It's crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) We need to get to the nearest Faust hideout and get rid of them right now!

Me: Agreed.

Qin: I agree too.

Lola: Yeah.

We went to the nearest Faust Hideout which was located at an abandoned industrial plant. We went in.

Jinx: Well, this is the place.

Nico: Yep. Lets get to blasting.

We blasted Smashes all over the place and blew them apart and we were blasting the place all over!

Me: PAYBACK TIME! FOR ALL THE SUFFERING YOU'VE CAUSED!

We were destroying it all.

BlackWarGreymon: (Echoing) Terra Destroyer!

He fired numerous energy balls and destroyed lots of equipment and more.

Machinedramon: (Echoing) Giga cannon!

He fired energy blasts from his cannons and blasted lots smashes apart all over.

Me: Take that!

We blasted everything apart and the whole place was coming apart!

Nico: This whole place is falling apart! Lets go!

We got out of there.

Me: WOO YEAH! That was a blast! Now for the grand finale!

I fired an energy ball and it went into the factory and hideout and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was completely reduced to nothing but a massive flaming crater!

Qin: Nice one!

Eli: Take that Evolt!

Crumplezone: That ended with a bang!

Me: Yeah it did!

Eli: WOOHOO!

Nico: Yeah! Lets head back to base and get ready for the usual battles.

We went and did so.

Pohatu: Sento, this main battle might be one of the biggest. So, I just want to say that it's an honor being your brother.

Zzzax: Aww. That's so heartwarming.

Sento: And it's an honor to have you as my brother too.

Qin: So awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: That is awesome too.

Commander Mars: Well, we might as well have a bite to eat before the usual battles.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Yeah we're hungry.

I used my imagination powers and made us an awesome ramen and burger meal.

Qin: Now you're talking!

We got to eating and more.

Professor XXXL: I even brought snow cones!

Nico: Cool.

He gave us all some.

Qin: Delicious.

We later got finished eating.

Razorclaw: Nico, what Ridewatches do you have this time?

Nico: Only the Buzzshock one and its' copy. I DO have the blueprints for the Ridewatches of Walkatrout, Pesky Dust, Mole-Stache, The Worst, Kickin Hawk, Toepick, Astrodactyl, Bullfrag, and Atomix.

Gentoku: Well, that's better then nothing.

Hannah Thunderbolt: I know I'm getting the Buzzshock one.

Me: Yeah. And the gene-slammers that became those aliens are getting them too.

Lola: Yeah.

Maggie Orbersson, Hannah Paine, Selene Tutankhamen, Catherine Torres, Wendy Dorrington, Luna Ingramsson, Olivia Boone, Violet Remmington, Ayaka Laurence, and Selina Logan for the copies and Penny, Jaune, Azulongmon, Wheeler, Tommy Himi, Aerrow, Green Arrow, Jimmy Neutron, Davis, and Gi get the originals.

Patty: Sento, you're gonna love seeing the Fullbottles in action!

Nico: Yep.

We went outside and then Gizmo, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Roman Goodwin, Dark Laser, Duskmon, Demyx, Ssserpent, and Roquefort appeared.

Nico: Gizmo, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Roman Goodwin, Dark Laser, Duskmon, Demyx, Ssserpent, and Roquefort.

Gizmo: The barfbrains from Faust have been cleared out.

Me: Yep.

Blizzard: All that's left is Evolt.

Nico: And he will pay big time.

Scorcher: He's gonna be a challenge though.

Abomination: (to Nico) We heard you took Moo down.

Nico: Yep.

Roman Goodwin: This time for good.

Me: Yep. Good riddance.

?: Good.

Then a figure came out and it was MADAKODAMA from the Goseiger VS Shinkenger movie!

---

Madakodama aided Buredoran with his attempts to destroy the Goseigers' homeworld. After Buredoran and Makadoma were defeated by the combined power of the Two Six Part Strike and the Super Goseigers' Miracle Gosei Dynamic, he grows himself into a giant but is finally destroyed by Ground Gosei Great's Ground Great Strike and Daikai ShinkenOh's Turbulence Slash.

According to folklore, the yamabiko (山彦) is a mountain-dwelling yokai that is responsible for delayed echoes. Madakodama's ability to absorb and redirect attacks is thought to be the basis of this legend.

---

Eli: Madakodama! I remember you! You were made when Makadoma and Buredoran fused!

Madakodama: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Thanks.

Madakodama: Is it true that you guys have an archenemy for me?

Jenny Worthington: That's me.

She went up to him.

Jenny Worthington: Jenny Worthington. Awesome to meet you.

Madakodama: Same here.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Lie Ren, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Naomi the Swamp Slime, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Nico's rescue

Core Medals: Gizmo, Boxcars and Weddinmon

Fullbottles: Gizmo and Boxcars

---

Gizmo was first.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Nico did good killing Moo on his rescue. You guys have now seen the last of that barf brain for good.

Lie Ren: We sure have and that was so awesome that everyone destroyed him!

Pinkie Pie: It was so amazing!

Featherweight: Yeah and now Pangaea is free from him forever.

Sprocket: Good riddance. I'm glad he's gone for good.

Naomi the Swamp Slime: Yeah! No kidding!

Gizmo: Thank goodness! That barfbrain deserved it. Lets do it!

Lie Ren used the Core Medals for Gizmo, Boxcars and Weddinmon and he got an awesome techno gear cake sword.

Lie Ren: Not the result I was expecting but it's cool.

He fired waves of gears made of cake and they hit Gizmo all over and splattered him!

Gizmo licked them off.

Gizmo: Hey! Chocolate Gear Cakes! Delicious!

Lie Ren: Nice!

GIZMO! BOXCARS! BEST MATCH!

Lie Ren fired waves of gears and oil and smashed him all over.

Lie Ren activated his Ridewatch.

(HEROES BY THE WALLFLOWERS PLAYS)

Lie Ren: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

I, I will be king

And you, you will be queen

Though nothing, will drive them away

We can beat them, just for one day

We can be heroes, just for one day

And you, you can be mean

And I, I'll drink all the time

'Cause we're lovers, and that is a fact

Yes we're lovers, and that is that

Though nothing, will keep us together

We could steal time, just for one day

We can be heroes, forever and ever

What'd you say?

I, I wish you could swim

Like the dolphins, like dolphins can swim

Though nothing, nothing will keep us together

We can beat them, forever and ever

Oh we can be heroes, just for one day

I, I will be king

And you, you will be queen

Though nothing will drive them away

We can be heroes, just for one day

We can be us, just for one day

I, I can remember (I remember)

Standing, by the wall (by the wall)

And the guns, shot above our heads (over our heads)

And we kissed, as though nothing could fall (nothing could fall)

And the shame, was on the other side

Oh we can beat them, forever and ever

Then we could be heroes, just for one day

We can be heroes

We can be heroes

We can be heroes

Just for one day

We can be heroes

We're nothing, and nothing will help us

Maybe we're lying, then you better not stay

But we could be safer, just for one day

Oh-oh-oh-ohh, oh-oh-oh-ohh, just for one day

He danced and the group fired waves of gears, metal and lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Troy Burrows, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hestia, Alexis, Orhime, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Us battling Moo and Another Wildvine

Core Medals: Blizzard, Evil Xion and Eis Shenron

Fullbottles: Blizzard and Evil Xion

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) Nico, Aqua, and the others did good battling Moo. And they fought Another Wildvine as well.

Troy Burrows: They sure did and it was so awesome hearing about that.

Rarity: Oh indeed it was darlings. We had a lot of fun watching that and the songs were so amazing.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was cool! And now the world of Monster Rancher is a safe place now that Moo is gone.

Gill Grunt: But we still have all of the Baddies to take care of.

Hestia: Moo may be gone but his evil still remains.

Alexis: And we'll be ready for them should the come at us.

Orihime: Although some of them will be great additions to the M.O.E.

Blizzard: I agree there! Lets do it!

Troy Burrows: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME FORCE!

He turned into EX-AID!

I AM KAMEN RIDER!

Troy used the Core Medals for Blizzard, Evil Xion and Eis Shenron and he got an elemental Ice Sword!

Troy Burrows: Now that is cool!

He fired waves of ice and sunlight and blasted Blizzard down all over.

BLIZZARD! EVIL XION! BEST MATCH!

He fired the blasts of the 14 Elements and they hit Blizzard all over and smashed him all over the place.

Troy activated his Ridewatch!

(BREAKAWAY BY KELLY CLARKSON PLAYS)

Troy Burrows: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE, WATER AND ELEMENTS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da-da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da-da-da

Grew up in a small town

And when the rain would fall down

I'd just stare out my window

Dreaming of what could be

And if I'd end up happy

I would pray

Trying hard to reach out

But when I tried to speak out

Felt like no one could hear me

Wanted to belong here

But something felt so wrong here

So I prayed (I would pray)

I could breakaway

I'll spread my wings and I'll learn how to fly

I'll do what it takes 'til I touch the sky

And I'll make a wish, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Out of the darkness and into the sun

But I won't forget all the ones that I love

I'll take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da-da-da

Wanna feel the warm breeze

Sleep under a palm tree

Feel the rush of the ocean

Get onboard a fast train

Travel on a jet plane, far away (I will)

And breakaway

I'll spread my wings and I'll learn how to fly

I'll do what it takes til' I touch the sky

And I'll make a wish, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Out of the darkness and into the sun

I won't forget all the ones that I love

I gotta take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Buildings with a hundred floors

Swinging around revolving doors

Maybe I don't know where they'll take me, but

Gotta keep moving on, moving on

Fly away, breakaway

I'll spread my wings

And I'll learn how to fly

Though it's not easy to tell you goodbye

I gotta take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Out of the darkness and into the sun

But I won't forget the place I come from

I gotta take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Breakaway

Breakaway

They danced and fired waves of water, ice, jewels and elements and smashed Blizzard down.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Cassie (Sailor Vulcan), Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mercury, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Scorcher, Axel and Evil Nuova Shenron

Fullbottles: Scorcher and Axel.

---

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: (to Jason) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Spain. How

was it?

Jason: It was really awesome. They took down Naraku and gave that monster the Black Gates.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we sure did and it was so much fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We made sure that monster paid the ultimate price for all his crimes.

Sunburn: He was asking for it.

Cassie: I agree there and he had it coming too.

Sailor Valmorg: Yeah he deserved it for making Kikyo and Inuyasha look bad and like villains.

Sailor Moon: I agree there too.

Sailor Mercury: He most sure did and I would say that it was fitting for him to get the black gates.

Scorcher: I agree there. Lets do it!

Jason used the Core Medals of Scorcher, Axel and Evil Nuova Shenron and he got a sword of incredibly intense fire!

Jason: WHOA!

Jason fired incredibly intense fire and smashed Scorcher all over.

SCORCHER! AXEL! BEST MATCH!

He got Axel's Chakrams and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over the place!

Jason activated his Ridewatch.

(SAFETY DANCE BY MEN WITHOUT HATS PLAYS)

Jason: (SINGS AND DANCES DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

We can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

'Cause your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

Say, we can go where we want to

A place where they will never find

And we can act like we come

From out of this world

Leave the real one far behind

And we can dance

Or sing

We can go when we want to

Night is young and so am I

And we can dress real neat

From our hats to our feet

And surprise 'em with the victory cry

Say, we can act if we want to

If we don't, nobody will

And you can act real rude and totally removed

And I can act like an imbecile

And say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

They're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

We can dance if we want to

We've got all your life and mine

As long as we abuse it, never gonna lose it

Everything'll work out right

I say, we can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

Because your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

I say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

We're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh yes, the safety dance

Oh, the safety dance, yeah

Well, it's the safety dance

It's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

They danced and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Ripster, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Suzie the Werecat, Yugito Nii, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Us meeting a gene-slammer for Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon

Core Medals: Abomination, Evil Drill Man and The Underminer

Fullbottles: Abomination and Evil Drill Man

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Battlewasp Ballista the Armageddon. What's her name?

Ripster: Her name is Delia. Delia Shannon and she is Jessica Shannon's Cousin from France.

Fluttershy: She is a really amazing girl and has a great bee farm too.

Tornado Bolt: She sure does and her story is awesome.

---

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Artemis, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Delia, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you lay a full beatdown on that mutant cheapskate, Flip, and Lincoln's mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) Oh, I thought you'd never ask. One time, Lincoln was at my house and I was showing him around my massive nest of honeybees in the backyard along with the garden of grapes. But, then, my honeybees fled into their nest when we suddenly felt tremors and we saw a dust cloud heading our way.

Lincoln saw who it was that caused the stampede: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they had murder in their eyes, and he also caught the stench of a smelly fat ugly mutant cheapskate, it was none other than Flip, and he was also out to kill Lincoln for ruining his scams. We had a big dilemma, we had Lincoln's mean sisters and Royal Woods' fat smelly cheapskate mutant to deal with. But, then, we saw Lincoln's other Guardian Angels appear, and we all went after Flip first and we brutally pulverized him into the dirt and we tied him up, then we went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we brutally beat them up and tied them up and Lincoln put them in spheres of darkness. I then called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and we saw Vanzilla and the cops arrive, who then take Flip back to jail, and we told them of what those five mean sisters were about to do to me and Lincoln, along with that fat smelly mutant cheapskate. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were then grounded for five weeks and were put into isolation cubes in the basement and Flip got another Life Sentence added to the Life Sentences he'd gotten after being found guilty.

We cheered wildly for what Delia Shannon, Lincoln, and the other Guardian Angels did to Lincoln's mean sisters and Flip.

Nico: Whoa, so not only did you guys lay a beatdown on Lincoln's mean sisters but also on Flip as well, that was awesome!

Sophia Nuremburg: And we now have him and the other jerks, along with Royal Woods' other jerks, being humiliated by us forever.

Sophia Nuremburg made a bunch of lobsters appear and they pinched Flip all over the place, and he was screaming like crazy, and tons of gold coins and jewels came out of him.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) So, you're subjecting them to all kinds of humiliations, incredible. And what's with the gold coins and jewels?

Nico: That was Lincoln's curse, any time we hit the jerks with our humiliating pranks, gold coins and priceless jewels come out of them, and it's then cleaned off and shipped to banks all over the world.

Jessica Shannon: Yeah, it's really awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Abomination: Wow that is so awesome! And that is so funny that Sophia put lobsters on Flip.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was really funny.

Suzie the Werecat: We got a good laugh out of it.

Yugito: It sure was funny.

Abomination: That is cool. Lets do it!

Ripster used the Core Medals for Abomination, Evil Drill Man and The Underminer and got a really awesome Earth Sword.

Ripster: JAWSOME!

He smashed the ground and rock and earth upheaved and smashed him all over the ground.

ABOMINATION! EVIL DRILL MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired drill missiles and they hit Abomination and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Ripster: YEAH! Time for a Shark Attack!

He activated his ridewatch.

(ONE NIGHT IN BANGKOK BY MURRAY HEAD PLAYS)

Ripster: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING AS WATER AND LEAVES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Bangkok, Oriental setting

And the city don't know that the city is getting

The creme de la creme of the chess world

In a show with everything but Yul Brynner

Time flies doesn't seem a minute

Since the Tirolean spa had the chess boys in it

All change don't you know that when you

Play at this level there's no ordinary venue

It's Iceland or the Philippines or Hastings or

Or this place!

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

And if you're lucky then the god's a she

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One town's very like another

When your head's down over your pieces, brother

It's a drag, it's a bore, it's really such a pity

To be looking at the board, not looking at the city

Whaddya mean?

Ya seen one crowded, polluted, stinking town

Tea, girls, warm, sweet

Some are set up in the Somerset Maugham suite

Get thai'd, you're talking to a tourist

Whose every move's among the purest

I get my kicks above the waistline, sunshine

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

Siam's gonna be the witness

To the ultimate test of cerebral fitness

This grips me more than would a

Muddy old river or reclining Buddha

And thank God I'm only watching the game controlling it

I don't see you guys rating

The kind of mate I'm contemplating

I'd let you watch, I would invite you

But the queens we use would not excite you

So you better go back to your bars, your temples

Your massage parlours

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

A little flesh, a little history

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

They danced and blasted Abomination down with water, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Bertrand, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Heather Riley, Spidermonkey, Raythor and Miranda VS Roman Goodwin - Luan and Eddy's bonding time

Core Medals: Roman Goodwin, U.A. Carnage and Arachne (Scooby Doo)

Fullbottles: Roman Goodwin and U.A. Carnage.

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman: (to Bertrand) Luan and Eddy had a nice bonding time. I knew you guys wouldn't forget about their relationship.

Bertrand: Oh don't worry we didn't.

Starlight Glimmer: But it was so awesome how they met and had an awesome relationship since.

Cozy Glow: It sure is awesome.

Hex: I think it's great too.

Heather Riley: I agree there too! It's so awesome and amazing. And they got to spend some fun time with Luan's heroes the Three Stooges.

Spidermonkey: Yeah! (HOOTS) It was great!

Roman: Glad you guys had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Bertrand used the Core Medals for Roman Goodwin, U.A. Carnage and Arachne and he got a wicked red fire blood flame sword!

Bertrand: Wow!

He fired waves of red flames and they formed into spiders and they smashed him all over!

ROMAN GOODWIN! U.A. CARNAGE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of blood red fire and they formed into spiders and smashed him all over.

Bertrand activated his Ridewatch.

(GOD HELP MY BY REBECCA SAINT JAMES PLAYS)

Bertrand: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS RED FLAMES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

From the deep I cry

I am needing change in my life

I have let the cold creep in and lock my ability to feel (deeply)

Just now a shaft of light shot through my soul

Opening up the windows and the doors

Reaching to the corners and my flaws

Showing my need

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

I don't care who stares

Never want to be what I have been again

Grace has taken over and drawn me in and I am embracing it

'Cause now I see Your light drawing me close

Overwhelming love I don't deserve

But I'll take the hope You bring, You hold it out to me

Without You

They danced and fired waves of red fire, bones, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lumina - Lightsworn Summoner, Hayley Gutierrez, Jinx and Kitten VS Dark Laser - Us Battling Another Dairanger Red and Varya avenging her family

Core Medals: Dark Laser, Albedo and Darth Vader

Fullbottles: Dark Laser and Albedo.

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) You guys did good Battling Another Dairanger Red. And Varya avenged her family after she just met us.

Sabrina Mason: Yeah she sure did! And that was a really explosive battle! Awesome way to close out the Another Rangers with a bang.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was amazing! Varya and Leena blew much of the park away in a massive inferno!

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome! But I can't believe that Leena Klammer was that evil!

Spyro: She was worst ever serial killer ever to terrorize all of Europe and Canada.

Lumina: Yeah she was more than just insane! She was a monster! So many people died because of her! And justice was never brought down to her.

Hayley Gutierrez: But now she is gone for good. Given the Black Gates.

Dark Laser: I agree there! In my opinion Hell is far too Merciful for her. Lets do it!

Sabrina used the Core Medals of Dark Laser, Albedo and Darth Vader and her sword turned into a deadly Light Broadsword!

(DUEL OF THE FATES THEME PLAYS)

She and Dark Laser clashed powerfully with each other and they were really going at each other.

Sabrina fired a Force Lightning Blast and smashed him down!

DARK LASER! ALBEDO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of Force Lightning of elements and smashed Dark Laser down.

Sabrina activated her Ridewatch.

(DON'T DREAM IT'S OVER BY SIXPENCE NONE THE RICHER PLAYS)

Sabrina Mason: (SINGS DIVINELY AS MAGIC AND LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

There is freedom within, there is freedom without
Try to catch the deluge in a paper cup
There's a battle ahead, many battles are lost
But you'll never see the end of the road
While you're traveling with me
Hey now, hey now
Don't dream it's over
Hey now, hey now
When the world comes in
They come, they come
To build a wall between us
We know they won't win
Now I'm towing my car, there's a hole in the roof
My possessions are causing me suspicion but there's no proof
In the paper today tales of war and of waste
But you turn right over to the T.V. page
Hey now, hey now
Don't dream it's over
Hey now, hey now
When the world comes in
They come, they come
To build a wall between us

We know they won't win

Now I'm walking again to the beat of a drum

And I'm counting the steps to the door of your heart

Only shadows ahead barely clearing the roof

Get to know the feeling of liberation and release

Hey now, hey now

Don't dream it's over

Hey now, hey now

When the world comes in

They come, they come

To build a wall between us

We know they won't win

Don't let them win (hey now, hey now, hey now, hey now)

Hey now, hey now

Don't let them win (they come, they come)

Don't let them win (hey now, hey now, hey now, hey now)

They danced and fired waves of magic and light and smashed him down.

---

Jeri Katou, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ultimate Way Big, Yumi Korra, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Maritime Bay appearing in our world

Core Medals: Duskmon, Evil Shade Man and Dracula (A Gaggle of

Galloping Ghosts)

Fullbottles: Duskmon and Evil Shade Man

---

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) I didn't expect Maritime Bay to appear in our world. But I wonder who caused things to go to shit there.

Jeri Katou: I have no idea! J.D. said it's a mysterious shadow unicorn. We don't know much about her.

Princess Luna: But whoever it is will be in deep trouble.

Moondust: We'll have to worry about whoever it is later. We still have to deal with the current events unfolding.

Snowdrop: I agree. But we'll have to learn more about whoever this Shadow Unicorn is later.

Gari: All it showed us was a mysterious shadowy unicorn silhouetted.

Blackout: Yeah we don't ever know who she is or what she looks like.

Ultimate Way Big: Yeah it's crazy.

Yumi Korra: I agree there too.

Duskmon: Boy it's a huge mystery. We just have to wait a little longer. Lets do it!

Jeri used the Core Medals for DUSKMON, EVIL SHADE MAN AND DRACULA (A Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts) and she got an awesome darkness sword. She fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over the place.

DUSKMON! EVIL SHADE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She spread wings of darkness and fired waves of darkness from them and smashed him all over!

Jeri activated her Ridewatch.

(THE TROLOLO SONG PLAYS)

She sang and they danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Irma, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mero, Ariel, Eli, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Maritime Bay is beautiful and Sunny and Friends sure love the Crystal Brighthouse

Core Medals: Demyx, Evil Aqua Man and H2Olga

Fullbottles: Demyx and Evil Aqua Man

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) Maritime Bay is beautiful. And Sunny and Friends sure love the Crystal Brighthouse

Irma: It sure is beautiful and the Brighthouse they have is awesome!

Applejack: It sure is amazing. I think Maritime Bay is just as beautiful and pretty as the Kirin Village.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too. It's so awesome.

Flashwing: Yeah I think so too.

Mero: It sure is awesome.

Ariel: I agree there too.

Eli: Same here.

Demyx: You got that right. Lets do it!

Irma used the core medals for Demyx, Evil Aqua Man and H2Olga and got a powerful and intense sword of water.

Irma: Awesome!

She fired waves of water and smashed him all over.

Irma: OH YEAH!

DEMYX! EVIL AQUA MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of intense water and smashed him all over.

Irma activated her Ridewatch.

(SUMMER BREEZE BY SEALS AND CROFT PLAYS)

Irma: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

See the curtains hangin' in the window

In the evening on a Friday night

A little light a-shinin' through the window

Lets me know everything's all right

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' through the jasmine in my mind

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' though the jasmine in my mind

See the paper layin' on the sidewalk

A little music from the house next door

So I walk on up to the doorstep

Through the screen and across the floor

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' through the jasmine in my mind

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' through the jasmine in my mind

Sweet days of summer, the jasmine's in bloom

July is dressed up and playing her tune

And I come home from a hard day's work

And you're waitin' there

Not a care in the world

See the smile awaitin' in the kitchen

Through cookin' and the plates for two

Feel the arms that reach out to hold me

In the evening when the day is through

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowing through the jasmine in my mind

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowing through the jasmine in my mind

They danced and fired waves of water, earth, apples, rock, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kimiko, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kagachi the Yamata-No-Orochi, Anko, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - The Build Team is Amazing and they did it all against Evolt

Core Medals: Ssserpent, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head, and Evil Snake Man

Fullbottles: Ssserpent and Professor Monkey-For-A-Head

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) The Build Team is Amazing. And they did it all against Evolt.

Kimiko: They sure did and Sento is one awesome genius!

Princess Celestia: He sure is! He knows so much.

King Solar: Yeah and all this started when Evolt formed that huge wall? That's awful.

Amber Morning: It was terrible hearing about it.

Spotlight: It was awful.

Kagachi: Yeah it sure was horrible.

Anko: I can't wait to inflict some good torture on Evolt.

Ssserpent: Save seconds for Sophia and everyone. Lets do it!

Kimiko used the Core Medals for Ssserpent, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head and Evil Snake Man and she got an awesome Snake Sword and fired waves of snakes and they hit Ssserpent and smashed him all over!

SSSERPENT! PROFESSOR MONKEY-FOR-A-HEAD! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of snakes that explode on contact and smashed him all over.

Kimiko activated her ridewatch.

(LIKE A ROLLING STONE BY BOB DYLAN PLAYS)

Kimiko: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Once upon a time you dressed so fine

Threw the bums a dime in your prime, didn't you?

People call say 'beware doll, you're bound to fall'

You thought they were all kidding you

You used to laugh about

Everybody that was hanging out

Now you don't talk so loud

Now you don't seem so proud

About having to be scrounging your next meal

How does it feel, how does it feel?

To be without a home

Like a complete unknown, like a rolling stone

Ahh you've gone to the finest schools, alright Miss Lonely

But you know you only used to get juiced in it

Nobody's ever taught you how to live out on the street

And now you're gonna have to get used to it

You say you never compromise

With the mystery tramp, but now you realize

He's not selling any alibis

As you stare into the vacuum of his eyes

And say do you want to make a deal?

How does it feel, how does it feel?

To be on your own, with no direction home

A complete unknown, like a rolling stone

Ah you never turned around to see the frowns

On the jugglers and the clowns when they all did tricks for you

You never understood that it ain't no good

You shouldn't let other people get your kicks for you

You used to ride on a chrome horse with your diplomat

Who carried on his shoulder a Siamese cat

Ain't it hard when you discovered that

He really wasn't where it's at

After he took from you everything he could steal

How does it feel, how does it feel?

To be on your own, with no direction home

Like a complete unknown, like a rolling stone

Ahh princess on a steeple and all the pretty people

They're all drinking, thinking that they've got it made

Exchanging all precious gifts

But you better take your diamond ring, you better pawn it babe

You used to be so amused

At Napoleon in rags and the language that he used

Go to him he calls you, you can't refuse

When you ain't got nothing, you got nothing to lose

You're invisible now, you've got no secrets to conceal

How does it feel, ah how does it feel?

To be on your own, with no direction home

Like a complete unknown, like a rolling stone

They danced and fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

Raven, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Element Valkyrie, Erica Jacqueline, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort - Evolt is gonna pay for everything he did

Core Medals: Roquefort, Big Cheese and Crockercheese

Fullbottles: Roquefort and Big Cheese

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Evolt is gonna pay for everything he did. But we still have to be prepared for any nasty surpises he has in store.

Raven: Don't worry about that. We're ready for him 100%. When Pohatu's missions got finished, we analyzed his entire fighting style and now we can make him suffer.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right! He will pay for everything he did to Japan and to the world.

Scootaloo: And it will not end well for him.

Whirlwind: We're going to give that monster the Black Gates and undo all the damage he did.

Element Valkyrie: And we're going to erase all memory of him from ever existing. Only we will be the ones that do.

Erica Jacqueline: Yeah good riddance.

Roquefort: I agree there. Lets do it!

Raven used the Core Medals for Roquefort, Big Cheese and Crockercheese and she got a Cheese Sword and fired waves of cheese and smashed him all over.

ROQUEFORT! BIG CHEESE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of cheese and smashed him all over the place.

Raven activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of darkness, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

## Banjo VS Lunchlady Doris

Banjo was looking for his archenemy. Then out came LUNCHLADY DORIS!

Banjo: Lunchlady Doris?

Lunchlady Doris: I need the money sorry.

Banjo: Oh.

Banji fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Sento VS Professor Brainstorm (Plants VS Zombies)

Sento was looking for his archenemy. Then out came PROFESSOR

BRAINSTORM FROM PLANTS VS ZOMBIES!

Sento: Professor Brainstorm!? Wow!

Sento fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jenny Worthington the Ultimate Fusion Gene-slammer VS Madakodama

---

Madakodama was next.

Jenny Worthington: This is gonna be awesome. Fusion Alien VS Fusion Monster.

Madakodama: Yeah it sure is.

Jenny fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Madakodama

---

Madakodama was next for the ranger battle!

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Evolt and the Faust Organization, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Build Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAME OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Troy Burrows: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

Nico: FIRE!

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit

Madakodama and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Madakodama You have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

* * *

When the battles were done we cheered wildly.

Nico: YEAH!

Sento: That was so awesome!

Banjo: Yeah it was!

Bright Man: Now, to go after Evolt.

Nicole: I agree there! It's time to end this madness once and for all!

Maria: You got that right! I've had enough of that genocidal monster to last an eternity!

Mumbo: I can use my magic to get us near his location.

Eli: He's over at an Abandoned Robotics Factory near the epicenter of where the Sky Wall was formed.

Nico: Then lets go. Get ready Evolt…

Maria: (EYES GLOW NEON AQUA BLUE) We're coming for you and you will pay for everything you have done to our planet!

With that Mumbo teleported us to the sight of the robotics factory.

* * *

We arrived and we saw that it was a dump.

Me: The Takinawa Robotics Factory. Closed down years ago.

Qin: Wow.

Avalanche then appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Avalanche.

Avalanche: Not a problem guys. I can't wait to kill Evolt.

Me: Me too.

We went into the factory and hid and Avalanche went up to him.

Kengo Ino: So, you must be Avalanche.

Avalanche: Of course I am. I see you have both versions of Kaisei Mogami with you. But where's your boss Evolt?

?: Calm down. I'm right here.

Evolt stepped out of the shadows and Avalanche was shocked about what he saw.

Avalanche: Guys, get in here! Evolt's a Heartless now!

Then the spirits of the Periodic Table appeared and then swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then it formed into a Technological sphere and then data streams blasted out and we came out. We saw EVOLT!

Me: Evolt! So we meet again.

Evolt: You did this to me J.D.!

Sento: So, you're a Heartless now, Evolt?

Evolt: I did this to myself willingly. Not only did I regain my previous powers. But those who willingly turn into Heartless retain their minds.

Banjo: Well, besides the Heartless symbol, nothing much has changed.

Me: You're still going to pay for everything you did Evolt! This time you will die for everything you did!

Evolt: And you've interfered with my plans for the last time!

Maria: Cut the bullshit, Evolt. We know you're planning to bring back the Sky Wall.

Me: Yeah!

Evolt: Indeed I am. Life in Japan was much better with it around. Not to mention it'll give my fellow Dai Shocker teammates a huge advantage.

Me: A town divided is not a town at all! It's a fate worse than death! And soon Dai Shocker will be nothing but a forgotten memory!

Nico: YEAH! Just like you!

Evolt: Krybots! Pordermen! Come to me!

An army of Krybots and Pordermen appeared.

Me: Krybots and Pordermen! Now you're talking!

I fired waves of energy blasts and blasted the Footsoldiers apart!

The Krybots and Pordermen jumped the Build Team!

The Build team lay defeated at the hands of the Krybots and Pordermen.

Evolt: This time, I'm not going to take any chances. I'm going to erase you ALL from existence. (chuckles evilly) You won't even be dead.

Umika: (shoots at a Porderman) Oh no! What do we do?!

Pohatu got an idea.

Pohatu: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Build Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "Ready", shout "You can do it, Kamen Riders"! Okay? Ready…

All: YOU CAN DO IT, KAMEN RIDERS!

Pohatu: One more time! Ready…

All: YOU CAN DO IT, KAMEN RIDERS!

Pohatu: Louder! Ready…

All: YOU CAN DO IT, KAMEN RIDERS!

Jamesdean5842: YOU CAN DO IT, KAMEN RIDERS!

At this, Sento found the strength to get up.

Evolt: What?! How are you still able to stand?!

Sento: Because I can hear the voices of the people. Each and every one of their prayers have become my energy. I can't let them down by surrendering to you!

Sento then grabbed a Krybot and threw it at a Porderman, knocking both of them down.

Evolt: WHAT!

I kicked him square in the stomach with devastating force!

I then went Super Angel Xelnaga and my rainbow aura obliterated all the Shadows and destroyed them! We got stronger!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of Elemental Hope, Justice, Love and Friendship) **Evolt you make me sick!**

Sento: Thanks for your help, everyone.

Banjo: I didn't know so many people were cheering for us.

Kazumi: Oh, I'm not complaining. I bet Mii Tan's cheering for me too!

Gentoku: (to everyone out there) I might not be in a high position of authority. But I promise that I will still fight for this country.

Pohatu: And you'll get that chance. Right, J.D.?

Me: You better believe it Pohatu. Evolt, this is the last day of your miserable fucked up life!

Qin: Yeah! You will pay for everything you did!

Sophia went up to Evolt

Sophia Nurenburg: Do you know who I am?

Evolt: (Suddenly recognizes her) You! I should've killed you long ago!

Sophia Nurenburg: Too bad you didn't, and now, I'm going to make you pay for everything that you've ever done to me!

Suddenly, something with Sophia Nurenburg's mind snapped as memories of what happened to her because of Evolt came back to her as her red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with light, darkness, angels, and demons, and as she approached Evolt, she left red and black energy, light, darkness, angels, and demons with every step.

Sophia Nurenburg: I will never ever forgive you for what you've done to so many innocent people all over Japan, Evolt, so many innocent people have suffered horribly because of you. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) But, what you did to me with your insane experiments so long ago… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU FUCKED-UP PARASITIC MONSTER, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY DEARLY FOR EVERY SINGLE ONE OF YOUR CRIMES!

We gasped in extreme shock.

Nico: Oh, shit! Sophia's exploded with extreme rage and fury!

Lincoln: And now, that rage and fury is about to be unleashed on that monster, Evolt, for everything he's done.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We ran for cover, and Sophia Nurenburg screamed like a madwoman! And then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of fire, light and darkness and energy exploded out with incredible power as she was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark red and black energy with the lights of Heaven shining down on the vortex and the demonic laughter of the demons of Hell and the fires erupting from below and the vortex is surrounded by light and darkness and angels and demons, there's Kaalia of the Vast flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded and the lights of Heaven and Fires of Hell fade, Sophia Nurenburg emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Sophia Nurenburg grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and black energy aura with light, darkness, angels, and demons surrounding her, she has Kaalia of the Vast emblazoned on her forehead along with her Jagan Eye, she has Kaalia of the Vast earrings with red gems for eyes and the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold fire links and red crystal links and a red Kaalia of the Vast-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Kaalia of the Vast with crimson red gems for eyes and the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless closed crimson red blouse, sleeveless red top, red skirt, dark red bellbottom pants with light red designs, red sneakers, and long dark red sleeveless trenchcoat with angels and demons on the coattails and on the back is Kaalia of the Vast surrounded by light and darkness. Suddenly, Sophia

Nurenburg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white wings along with the crimson red demon wings below the angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, Sophia Nurenburg has on a Ring of the Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger. Sophia Nurenburg has a brand-new large greatsword in her hand called Kaalia of the Vast's Angelic Demonic Greatsword of Twilight Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Kaalia of the Vast etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, Kaalia of the Vast's angel and demon wings for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large crimson red gem surrounded by angel and demon wings for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kaalia the Vast's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Kaalia the Vast that said, "Sophia Nurenburg, Friend and Loving Future Wife of Nicholas Chan, Expert Chef, Hilarious Trickster, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Evolt and the Faust Organization, Gene-Slammer of Kaalia the Vast, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of the Jagan Eye, and Master of Light, Darkness, Angels, and Demons"

ソフィア・ニュレンブルク、ニコラス・チャンの友人であり愛する未来の妻、熟練したシェフ、陽気なトリックスター、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、エボルトとファウスト組織の破壊者、カーリア・ザ・ヴァストのジーン・スラマー、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ジャガンの目のマスター、光、闇、天使、悪魔のマスター

Sophia Nurenburg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY

# INFINITY ANGEL KAALIA TWILIGHT DEMON ANGEL OF DIVINE TWILIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE ANGEL-DEMON LOVE!

We were amazed by Sophia Nurenburg's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evolt saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of red energy to kill her, but Sophia dodged it, and she fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with light, darkness, angels, and demons and it hits Evolt and exploded with incredible power, damaging him, and then, she attacked him with her massive greatsword and with unrelenting fury as she slashed at him with ferocity and rage, and Evolt was left with nasty scars and he was bleeding profusely.

Nico: Whoa, Sophia's transformed, incredible, and she's attacking Evolt with indiscriminate fury and rage.

Me: What she went through because of him has left rage and anger in her heart, and now, she's finally unleashed her fury on him.

Lincoln: Just hope she doesn't kill him first, because Pohatu's going to transform next.

Eli: Lincoln's right, but Sophia still wants to give that monster what he deserves for treating her like a test subject.

Sophia Nurenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Angel-Demon and Divine Twilight Love) **Don't worry, guys, I won't kill Evolt just yet. But, I still intend to make him suffer and bleed for everything he's ever done to me!**

Sophia broke Evolt's arms in two and he screamed in excruciating pain, and we winced.

Sento: (Winces) Now, that's got to hurt.

Lincoln: We've actually done a lot worst to the villains we've fought against, Sento.

Me: Lincoln's got a point, we've done far worse to the villains we've fought against, and they're just as gruesome and painful.

Evolt: (In pain) So, you all still wish to suffer? Who am I to deny you?

Evolt turned into Kamen Rider Evol, both versions of Kaisei Mogami turned into Kaiser and Kaiser Reverse, and Kengo Ino turned into Kamen Rider Blood.

Sento: Now, shall we begin the experiment?

Pohatu: We shall. With me transforming with you guys!

Jack Landors: Damn right, Pohatu!

SPD Rangers: SPD Emergency!

Lupinrangers: Kaitou Change!

Patrangers: Keisatsu Change!

Sento pulled out a black and red device with silver gears and a crank handle, as well as a red and blue pair of bottles Banjo pulled out an identical device, but only one bottle, as what looks like a tiny dragon with a hole in it's back flies into his hand, folding it's head and tail up as it does. With that, both Sento and Banjo placed on their belts before shaking the bottles they carry. Sento twists the caps on his bottles, while Banjo does the same, before slamming his cap down into the back of his dragon as Sento inserts his bottles cap down into his belt, followed by Build slamming his dragon into the belt.

Cross-Z Dragon: Wake up!

Build Driver (Sento): Rabbit! Tank! Best Match!

Build Driver (Banjo): Cross-Z Dragon!

With these actions, both Sento and Banjo start cranking the handle on the side of their Build Drivers, causing them to generate some sort of constructs resembling model kit wire frames on a giant rack

Build Drivers: Are you Ready?!

Sento and Banjo: Henshin!

Build Driver (Sento) Hagane no Moonsault! RabbitTank! Yay!

Build Driver (Banjo): Wake up Burning! Get Cross-Z Dragon! Yeah!

With the famous pronouncement made, the wire frame constructs slam into Sento and Banjo, Sento's creating his red and blue striped armor across a black bodysuit, with a visor resembling a blue tank and red rabbit head, using armor pieces resembling a rabbit ear and tank barrel to create something akin to a scarf, while Banjo's is much simpler, dark blue armor with a flame design wrist plate on his left arm, but as the armor halves come together, a third section folds in, creating shoulder pads with that flame design and a dragon head visor. And each generates a weapon as well, Sento receives what looks like a steampunk drill sword, and Banjo a normal looking sword with a pull tab at the pommel.

Gentoku Grabs a blue belt and purple bottle and Places the belt on his waist.

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Sclash Driver!

With his Sclash Driver secured, Gentoku twists the cap on his bottle, activating it

Crocodile Crack FullBottle: Danger!

As the FullBottle starts to play what sounds like a version of the theme from "Jaws", only with three beats before repeat rather than two, Gentoku places it into the Sclash Driver

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Crocodile!

Gentoku: Henshin.

With that, Gentoku presses down on the wrench handle, forcing the press against the FullBottle, which forces the fluid into the activator vial, causing some sort of beaker setup to form around Gentoku, with giant crocodile jaws on the side breaking the beaker once it fills up with a strange purple fluid that forms most of Gentoku's violet and black armor, save the white cracks in it, including a replica of the jaws on the sides of his head, which create the green eyes by cracking the helmet

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Wareru! Kuwareru! Kudakechiru! Crocodile in Rogue! (Utters some sort of guttural cry, followed by a scream from the FullBottle itself)

Kazumi placed the Sclash Driver on his waist.

Kazumi: Well then. Time to get into the game.

With his goal known, Kazumi twists the cap on the Robot SclashJelly before placing it cap down into the Sclash Driver

Sclash Driver (Kazumi): Robot Jelly!

Kazumi: Henshin.

With his battle cry made, Kazumi pushes down on the Sclash Driver's wrench handle, crushing the Robot SclashJelly and sending the contents into the activator vial. This action causes Kazumi to be surrounded by a giant beaker setup filled with black liquid that immediately fuses to Kazumi, forming a black and gold armored suit with a red eyed white head, out of which spouts some golden oily substance, which forms black chest and head armor as well as golden shoulder pads on Kazumi's armor)

Sclash Driver (Kazumi): Tsubureru! Nagareru! Afurederu! Robot In Grease! (Guttural screaming)

Utsumi: Henshin!

They transformed!

Jack Landors: "1! SPD Red!"

Sky Tate: "2! SPD Blue!"

Bridge Carson: "3! SPD Green!"

Z: "4! SPD Yellow!"

Sydney Drew: "5! SPD Pink!"

Sam the Omega Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Commander Krueger: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow Ranger!"

Kat Manx: "SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

SPD Rangers: "Defenders of Earth! (SIRENS WAIL) SPACE PATROL DELTA! Power Rangers SPD!"

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: The Solitary Silver Phantom! LUPIN X!

All: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield!

Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガ

オーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers andwe summoned the Kabuto, Decade, Zi-O, Build, Zero-One, Revice and Den-O Riders!

Maria: And this!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SCIENCE FORCE OF TECHNODOOM!

She summoned Professor Calamitous, Kaos, Mandark, Bling Bling Boy, Beast Wars Megatron!

Kaos: Now to bring some pain!

Pohatu: Alright, time to make that monster pay before Sophia tries to kill him before I get the chance to shine.

Suddenly, Pohatu's brown eyes turned neon brown, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Evolt, he left orange energy, earth, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Pohatu: You really make me sick, Evolt. It's bad enough that you've tormented and experimented on many innocent people, but what you've done in trying to destroy the Earth with Pandora's Box is one thing that I can't stand any longer, and now, you will pay with your life!

Suddenly, Pohatu was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with earth and stones surrounding the vortex, there's a Stone Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Pohatu emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Pohatu grew to 7'0" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with orange highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon brown eyes and an orange energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Stone with the Stone Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Stone Kanji in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange crystal links and a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Stone Kanji in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Pohatu's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Stone, and they're surrounded by rocks. Suddenly, Pohatu felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Pohatu has on a pair of large black pants with stones on the legs, black ankle-high leather combat boots, large orange weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large orange orbs.

Suddenly, Pohatu's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of orange energy with earth, rocks, stones, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Pohatu's Earthquake Stone Toa Greatsword of Stone Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Stone Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange Toa heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive orange gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Pohatu has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Earth Toa head with orange gems for eyes and an orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's an orange kanji below the Stone Toa and phoenix that said, "Pohatu, Toa Mata of Stone, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onewa, Lewa, Gali, and Onua, Loving Brother of The Build Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stone, Stone Toa, and Phoenixes"

ポハツ、ストーンのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オネワ、レワ、ガリ、オヌアの兄弟でチームメイト、ビルド仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、テトリダックスの破壊者、 ボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、石、石トーア、フェニックスのマスター

Pohatu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY SMASHING STONE TOA MATA ANGEL OF STONE JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Pohatu's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Evolt saw it, he fell into a rage and he was about to attack him, but Sophia attacked him again in a fit of rage, and Pohatu fired a powerful orange energy blast with stones, earth, rocks, Stone Toa, and Phoenixes, and it hits Evolt and explodes with incredible power, and it pissed him off even more.

Troy: Sento, you'll love this one!

Decade: Don't leave me out!

Daiki: Or me!

Kamen Ride: Build Genius!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Megaforce Rangers: SCIENCE FORMULA BRIGATE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Build Team too!

Decade turned into Build and Daiki summoned clones of said members of the Build Team!

Sento: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Banjo: I feel unbeatable at this moment!

Kazumi: I'll crush you with the fire burning in my heart!

Gentoku: Be a sacrifice for the greater good!

Utsumi: Glory to Namba Industries!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure.

Keiichiro: By the authority of the GSPO, we're taking you down by force!

Me: **And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!**

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Evolt, your crimes against the country of Japan, and the entire universe and the Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

Sento: The Kaisers and Blood will be the first to go!

RabbitTank Sparkling! Are you ready? (Techno rock music)
Shuwatto hajikeru! RabbitTank Sparkling! Yea-Yeah!

We were really smashing and blasting numerous Krybots and Pordermen all over! I punched and kicked and blasted Evolt all over!

Me: **That was for Gentoku's father!**

I kicked him in his face and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Sky Tate: Deltamax Striker!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the footsoldiers all over and smashed them into pulp!

Me: **Top this one! STAR STYLE NINJA ART: CELESTIAL X-RASENSHURIKEN!**

I formed an X-Shape Rasenshuriken made of stars and threw it and it slammed into Evolt and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The entire factory exploded in a massive and incredibly fiery explosion!

Evolt was really pissed now!

Evolt: I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF J.D. KNUDSON!

Me: (AURA FLARES UP) **WELL FUCK YOU TOO! I HATE YOU EVEN MORE!**

Evolt: YOUR VERY FUCKING EXISTENCE MAKES ALL THE HAIR ON MY BODY STAND UP!

Me: **AND YOUR VERY EXISTENCE MAKES EVERY OUNCE OF MY BLOOD BOIL!**

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him all over the place!

Slam grabbed a Krybot and ate it.

CRUNCH!

Slam: YEAH!

I punched him in the face and then he fired waves of energy and I dodged them fired waves of energy and elements and he dodged them too and massive and incredible fiery explosions blasted off all over the place with incredible power and turned the entire area into a massive warzone!

Noel: Keisatsu Change!

Noel turned into Patren X.

Gentoku: What? He can change forms?!

Umika: Noel is a Patranger and Lupinranger at the same time! Cool, huh?

Gentoku: Wow! That is cool!

Noel blasted numerous Footsoldiers all over.

Evolt went at me and I dodged his strike and kicked him!

Evolt: JUST GIVE UP! YOU WILL NEVER WIN!

Me: **YES I WILL!**

I punched him in the stomach and blasted him all over!

He got up and went at me again!

Evolt: YOU'RE GOING TO DIE RIGHT NOW!

Me: **YEAH RIGHT YOU MOTHERFUCKER! YOU WILL DIE FIRST!**

I punched him and my fist went all the way through his chest and out his back!

SQUELCH!

He was in a lot of pain and I pulled out my fist and blood was pouring out of his chest!

Evolt: NO! (COUGHS OUT BLOOD)

Pohatu: Time to use more Fullbottles!

Nico: You got it! Sento!

He handed him the Fullbottles for Phoenix and Dark Phoenix!

PHOENIX! DARK PHOENIX! BEST MATCH!

He grew wings of pure fire and released a massive wave of fire and incinerated numerous Krybots and Pordermen and incinerated them all over!

Sento: WHOA! That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Mara: YEAH!

Sly tosses his cap onto the ground and then taps his cane onto the ground, causing the cap to explode.

POOF!

He bashed and smashed the Krybots and Pordermen all over in a smokescreen!

Sly Cooper: That is how you steal!

I punched and pulverized Evolt all over and Sophia blasted him all over with fire and darkness and blasted him with light and burned him!

We regrouped and we were facing Evolt!

Maria: As much as Soichi Isurugi needs to be held accountable for your crimes while being possessed by you, not even he deserves to be bonded to you any further!

Me: **I agree there!**

I fired waves of light and it hit Evolt and it separated Soichi Isurugi from Evolt and Evolt was now on the outside for everyone to see in Physical form!

Soichi: (Weakly) Thank you. (DIES)

Me: I'm sorry Soichi.

Nico closed his eyes in respect.

Keiichiro: No! It wasn't supposed to be like this! We wanted to have Soichi go to prison peacefully! (growls) You'll pay for this, Evolt!

Me: **Keiichiro this is what he wanted. Like what happened with Oikawa, he had Evolt inside him for 10 years and his body was so irreparably damaged that it wouldn't last long. He wouldn't have very long to live anyway. I'm sorry but it's what he would've wanted.**

Keiichiro: Oh you're right. But Evolt still has to pay!

Me: **That I agree!**

Keiichiro summoned Siren Striker's armor.

Keiichiro: Super Patren 1gou!

Keiichiro was ready!

Nico: You made the right call there J.D. and yes I know how that feels. Oikawa didn't have long to live either because of MaloMyotismon. So there was nothing that could've been done.

Me: **Yeah.**

Kairi Yano: Kei-Chan, let me attack with you!

Kairi Yano inserted Good Striker on his VS. Changer to split himself into three.

Good Striker: Make a game!

He turned into HIS TRI RANGER FORM! AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Sento (Pulling out giant FullBottle,while throwing the knuckle duster and normal size FullBottle to Banjo): While Keiichiro and Kairi are attacking Evolt, that gives us time for this!

Banjo: (Catching what was just thrown to him) Then let's do this!

With that, Banjo takes the dragon patterned FullBottle, opens the cap and sticks it cap down into a slot on the top of the knuckle duster before flipping it's handle up

Cross-Z Magma Knuckle: BOTTLE BURN!

With the Cross-Z Magma Knuckle's handle upturned, Banjo removes the Cross-Z Dragon from his Build Driver and replaces it with the Cross-Z Magma Knuckle, which causes the knuckle itself to split open at the front, revealing the FullBottle inside, now glowing orange as Banjo cranks the handle on his Build Driver, causing a giant forge construct to appear behind him)

Build Driver (Banjo): Are you Ready?!

As soon as the question is asked, Cross-Z Magma stops cranking, as the forge construct pours molten lava over him. As the lava cools, eight dragon heads emerge from it only to cool into rock, which the forge construct breaks, revealing Banjos new orange and black suit, with eight dragon heads incorporated into the design

Cross-Z Magma Knuckle: Gokunetsu kinniku! Cross-Z Magma! Achachachachachacha Acha!

Sento: (As Banjo stands ready) Show off. Try not to overheat.

With his jab made, Sento presses the cap of his FullBottle before twisting it, activating the device.

Genius FullBottle: Great! All Yeah!

His final move ready, Sento removes his base FullBottles, and places the Genius FullBottle into the Build Driver in their place, immediately beginning to turn the crank as he does)

Build Driver: GENIUS! Are you Ready?!

As Sento stops cranking, we see a blue, white, and gold factory construct around him, moving what look like 60 FullBottles across guide rails and conveyor belts, which form onto a white suit with gold and black accents forming red and blue lines across it while taking on warm or cold colors in the same places as red and blue on Sento's basic form, creating the visor of the suit as well.

Genius FullBottle: Kanzen Muketsu no Bottle Yarō! Build Genius! Sugei! Monosugei!

Me: **YEAH!**

Qin: AWESOME!

But then a Ridewatch appeared in front of Qin and it was A BUILD GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Qin: (GASP) My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Qin: HENSHIN!

She was enveloped in a flash of light and then all the forms of all the Build Riders appeared and the Fullbottles and all the ones we got merged with her and she got all their powers including all the powers of the M.O.E.! She had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND BUILD ZI-O!

Me: **Qin!? WOW!**

Chris: WOW! Qin is that you!?

Nico: AWESOME!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Science who reaches over the fundamentals of the universe from the great minds of history! Her name is Build Zi-O! Knightess of Build! We are now reaching a new page of history!

Mara: Wow! Mommy you look amazing!

Eli: Yeah this is awesome!

Qin: YEAH THIS IS AWESOME!

SPD Rangers: SPD S.W.A.T. Mode!

The SPD Rangers donned their S.W.A.T. Gear!

Kairi Yano summoned Victory Striker's Armor.

Kairi Yano: Super Lupin Red!

The Patrangers used Good Striker to fuse themselves into Patren Ugou.

Patren Ugou: Patren Ugou!

Jack Landors: Battlizer Mode!

Jack donned his awesome Battlizer!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

Me: **Time to pay Evolt! THIS IS FOR SOICHI!**

We went at him and mercilessly pulverized him all over the place with brutal fury!

Qin activated the powers of the Fire Users and she got an awesome sword of fire and wings of pure fire and her armor was completely ablaze in intense and powerful flames! She slashed and burned Evolt all over the place with incredible force!

Me: That was awesome!

Viqtarr, Kopond, Illexia, Aszil, and Rothar blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

X-Squad Tomura, Ransack, Sirius and Windcharger used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Windcharger's magnetic arms and Tomura and Sirius's powers 100-fold. And turned Ransack's blaster into a cannon.

X-Squad Tomura and Ransack: DECAYING BLAST STRIKE!

Sirius and Windcharger: OCEANIC MAELSTROM BURST!

Crabs and Mumbo: MAGIC CRAB BLAST!

Merlinisapiens and Skulker: INVISIBLE GHOST BURST!

Darkness Queens and Patty & Selma: DARKNESS FIRESTORM BLAST!

SLIMES! and Golden Glider: SLIMY SKATE FORCE!

Galvanic Mechamorphs and Professor XXXL: UPGRADING FURY STRIKE!

Vicetopus and Grizzly: LIGHTNING BEAR BURST!

Evolved Appoplexians and Zzzax: LIGHTNING TIGER STRIKE!

Herbal Healers and Machinedramon: GIGA HERB CANNON!

GIANTS and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA GIANT BLAST!

Magician of Faith and Salami Swami: MAGIC FAITH MEATSTORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP ULTRA BURST!

They fired a massive blast of elements and energy!

Varya Visnapuu, Sophia Nurenberg, Twilight Sparkle, Build Team, Lana, Pohatu and Maria: ELEMENTAL BUILD MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BUILD FORM ELEMENT STYLE: RABBITTANK!

Jessica Shannon: BUILD FORM STING STYLE: RABBITSOUJIKI!

Peni Parker: BUILD FORM WEB STYLE: RABBITGATLING!

Anne (Monster Maulers) BUILD FORM STRENGTH STYLE: GORILLAMOND!

Mai Shiranui: BUILD FORM FIRE STYLE: GORILLAROCKET!

Tatsumaki: BUILD FORM WIND STYLE: HAWKGATLING!

Ibuki: BUILD FORM DARK STYLE: NINNINCOMIC!

Makoto (Street Fighter): BUILD FORM LIGHT STYLE: ROCKETPANDA!

Litchi: BUILD FORM FIRE STYLE: FIREHEDGEHOG!

Makoto Nanaya: BUILD FORM WIND STYLE: LIONCLEANER!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) BUILD FORM DARK STYLE: KEYDRAGON!

Fairy Leviathan: BUILD FORM WATER STYLE: KAIZOKURESSYA!

Colette: BUILD FORM LIGHT STYLE: OCTOPUSLIGHT!

Hilda: (British Accent) BUILD FORM FIRE STYLE: PHOENIXROBO!

Batch: BUILD FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: SHAMPHOWOLF!

Gluko: BUILD FORM DARK STYLE: ROSECOPTER!

Reika Kirishima: BUILD FORM SPACE FORM: TORAUFO!

Nanami: BUILD FORM WATER STYLE: KUJIRAJET!

Dr. Ciel: BUILD FORM WIND STYLE: KIRINCYCLONE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said forms of Build.

Lincoln and his harem: BUILD FORM FINAL SMASHL EXPLOSIVE BUILD FORM KI BARRAGE!

They fired massive barrage of ki blasts based on Build Forms at Evolt.

Sento: Qin, duck out of the way. NOW! Genius Attack!

Sento turns the Vortex Lever once and channels the energy of all 30 biotic Fulbottles, making the red, magenta, and orange parts of his body glow before delivering a punch covered in red energy at Evolt

SPD Rangers: Canine Cannon!

Sam the Omega Ranger: Omega Morpher, Light-Beam Mode!

Patren Ugou: One Shot Strike!

Kairi Yano: Stealing Strike!

Noel: Excellent X!

Me: **KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Eli: ELECTRO ECLIPSE BOMB!

Varie: SUPER GALICK GUN!

We fired massive energy blasts and element blasts and Nico fired a huge energy ball and the blasts from our techniques, combos, attacks and final smashes all hit Evolt and exploded in a massive and unbelievable and devastating explosion!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY INCREDIBLE AND DEVASTATINGLY UNFATHOMABLE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful, so devastating and so incredible that it shook the entire planet and the explosion breached the planet's atmosphere and shook the world! All of Japan was protected in a forcefield thankfully. When the smoke cleared our power ultimately did the trick! Evolt was half the monster he was! He had his legs blown off and his left arm was gone and he was badly burned all over!

Me: **It's over Evolt! You're finished! NO MORE KILLING!**

Evolt: (laughs evilly) Oh, don't be sad about Soichi. Because you're all gonna be joining him!

He regenerated his limbs Evolt turned into his Black Hole Form as he grew to giant size!

Me: **OH NO! Time for Megazord power!**

Jack Landors: You guys deal with Kaisei and Kengo. We'll handle Evolt!

Me: **Right!**

Jackpot Striker: Complete! Lupin Rex!

Patrangers and Good Striker: Complete! PatKaiser!

SPD Rangers: Delta Squad Megazord!

Sam the Omega Ranger: Omegamax Megazord!

Noel: Complete! X Emperor… Slash!

They were ready!

I then teleported and slashed Kaisei and I killed him and Kengo then got down on his knees and begged!?

Kengo was arrested and he told us that he only wanted to cure his daughter.

Nico summoned the LupinRanger & PatRanger Super Omega Superzord! And the SPD Super Omegazord and it was ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired a massive wave of energy and it hit Black Hole and he exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!**

He was down!

SPD Rangers: Shut down!

Lupinrangers: Furthermode… adieu!

Patrangers: Mission complete!

Nico: Evolt you have failed 100,000,000,000 universes!

I went over to Evolt as his spirit appeared.

Me: **You're through Evolt!**

I painted a Kanji on him and then gave him the Black Gates! He was fading.

Me: **Give my regards to Kazu motherfucker! Enjoy the darkness of the Black Gates.**

Evolt: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX… (FADES)

HE WAS GONE FOR GOOD!

All the planets he destroyed were all returned to normal and the damage he caused was undone and he was now a forgotten memory.

We powered down.

I slapped the cuffs on Kengo.

?: (Demonic Voice) Soon, the souls of this world shall soon be mine!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large

blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dr. Fate: I knew there was no mistaking that demonic voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Blaze.

A demonic figure appeared from a tornado of hellfire and darkness, and it was none other than Blaze, the fire demoness and enemy of Superman, Captain Marvel, and Dr. Fate.

Superman: Blaze, I should've known you'd show up yet again. You just don't know when to quit, do you?

Blaze (DC): (Demonic Voice) I will never quit, and soon, the souls of mankind will soon be mine for my dimension.

Pohatu: That's never going to happen, Blaze, your days of collecting souls is about to come to an end for good.

Suddenly, Pohatu's brown eyes turned neon brown, and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Blaze, he left orange energy, earth, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Pohatu: I will never forgive you for what you've done in collecting souls for your dimension for eons, Blaze, you've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, and now, you're about to pay the price for your crimes in full.

Suddenly, Pohatu was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with earth and stones surrounding the vortex, there's a Stone Toa and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Pohatu emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Pohatu grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, tanned skin and black chin hair, he has long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck with orange highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon brown eyes and an orange energy aura with earth, stones, rocks, Stone Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Stone with the Stone Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold stone links and orange crystal links and an orange Stone Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Pohatu's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Stone, and they're surrounded by rocks and stones. Suddenly, Pohatu felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Pohatu has on a pair of large black pants with stones on the legs, black ankle-high leather combat boots, large orange weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large orange orbs.

Suddenly, Pohatu's massive Pohatu's Earthquake Stone Toa Greatsword of Stone Justice was surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of orange energy with earth, rocks, stones, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Pohatu's Earthquake Stone Toa Broadsword of Stone Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of the Stone Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange Toa heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive orange gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Pohatu has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Earth Toa head with orange gems for eyes and an orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, and a Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and there's an orange kanji below the Stone Toa and phoenix that said, "Pohatu, Toa Mata of Stone, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Whenua, Nuju, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onewa, Lewa, Gali, and Onua, Loving Brother of The Build Kamen Riders and Many, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stone, Stone Toa, and Phoenixes"

ポハツ、ストーンのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、ウェヌア、ヌジュ、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハツ、オネワ、レワ、ガリ、オヌアの兄弟でチームメイト、ビルド仮面ライダーの愛する兄弟、テトリダックスの破壊者、 ボロックカル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、石、石トーア、フェニックスのマスター

Pohatu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SMASHING STONE TOA MATA ANGEL OF STONE JUSTICE AND BROTHERHOOD WILL!

We were amazed by Pohatu's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Blaze (DC) saw it, she fired a blast of fire to kill him, but Pohatu absorbed the blast of fire and it made him stronger, and he fired an orange energy blast with stones, rocks, earth, Stone Toa, and phoenixes, and it hits Blaze (DC), and it hit and sent the fire demoness flying into a wall, but she wasn't done yet.

Nico: Whoa, Pohatu's transformed, awesome!

Me: And now, that fire demoness, Blaze, is in big trouble.

Sophia Nurenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Angel-Demon and Divine Twilight Love) **Especially with me and Lincoln going to help Pohatu get rid of her.**

Pohatu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Smashing Earth Toa and Divine Earth Brotherhood Will) **That's right, Sophia. You and Lincoln ready?**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he and Sophia Nurenburg joined Pohatu.

Pohatu, Lincoln, and Sophia Nurenburg went after Blaze (DC), who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but they continued absorbing the blasts of fire and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, crimson red energy, Stone Toa, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, and Angels at Blaze (DC), and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and it left scars on her. Then, Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and he sucked out and absorbed Blaze's fire powers and we all made them our own, and then, the three of them fired three powerful beams of light, which hit Blaze (DC), and it burned her to ashes for good, and her spirit was then erased by The Black Gates for good when Pohatu drew a kanji on her forehead. We cheered wildly for what Pohatu, Lincoln, and Sophia Nurenburg did as they holster their massive large greatswords on their backs and power down, and Pohatu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and angel wings are permanent, and Sophia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel and demon wings are permanent.

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome mission accomplished.

Pohatu: You said it. We finally got rid of Evolt for good, and we also got rid of the fire demoness, Blaze.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, tomorrow, we're going to meet the Zi O Kamen Riders, and we're finally going to put an end to Swartz once and for all.

Me: You said it, Lincoln. Finally, tomorrow, Swartz is going to die for everything that he's done, and he's also going to pay for turning our friends and enemies into Another Riders, Another Rangers, and Another Omnitrix Aliens, so he can try to destroy us.

Nico: Along with lying to them with false promises.

Lincoln: You know, turning all your friends and enemies into Another Riders, Another Rangers, and Another Omnitrix Aliens, so he can try to destroy us was one thing, but lying to your friends with false promises that he'll never and is incapable of fulfilling is another. Swartz is going to pay big time for that, and I also have some words to say to that bastard before you and Maxxine rip him in two, J.D.

Me: If it's just like what you said to Negatoros, big guy, this should really be a good one, and I won't look twice if you start to curse him out.

Nico: Yeah, if you start cursing at Swartz, make his ears bleed and piss him off even more.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys, but I'm also going to also give the warning to my future wives to cover the kids' ears, don't want them to hear their dad cursing Swartz out.

Me: Smart thinking, big guy.

Nico: Now, that's a good idea. But, Swartz isn't going down that easily, but we'll be ready for him.

Me: You said it.

Maxxine: That's right, and I can't wait to see the Zi O Kamen Riders once again, this is going to be an awesome adventure tomorrow and one that'll spell Swartz' end for good.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Woz: Rejoice! Another of the Dai Shocker Villains has fallen! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm have claimed their newest Rider Allies: Kamen Riders Build, Cross-Z, Grease, and Rogue! May their alliance last until physics no longer explains the world!

Dark Laser: That was fun! Wouldn't you say, Flipsy?

Flipsy barks happily.

Demyx: Now, Evolt's checked out of existence for good.

Me: Good riddance to bad fucking rubbish.

Duskmon: The Dairanger weapons that Nico and the others got really came in handy.

Qin: They sure did and so did my new Build Grand Zi-O form.

Varya: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Delia Shannon: Same with me.

Ssserpent: You girls won't regret it.

Nico: This was so awesome!

Roquefort: (To the Build team) If you guys want more smoothies, why don't you show you Maritime Bay?

Sento: Good idea!

Nico: Yeah! But great job today everyone!

We then looked at Soichi's dead body.

Me: I'm sorry Soichi.

I dug a hole and put his body in it and buried him and then made a tombstone for him. It said Here Lies Soichi Isurugi - Died Because of Evolt.

Qin: May he rest in peace.

Nico: Lets have a moment of silence for him.

We took off our hats and put our hands on our chests and we had a moment of silence for him. It was done 30 seconds later.

Sento: But this was awesome. (To the viewers) Hope you guys loved this adventure as much as we did. This was one of the best missions we've ever had.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Me: Now the day of reckoning is tomorrow. We go meet the Zi-O team and we take the fight to Swartz. We're going to make that monster pay for his crimes.

Nico: Yep. But this was so awesome and epic. Great job today everyone. Lets go home.

We went back home and got the Build Team settled in. This makes the 14th Kamen Rider team we have recruited. We then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, the Zi-O team was getting ready for our arrival and were really excited to see us.

Sougo: I'm really excited for this.

Tsukuyomi: Me too. It's gonna be so awesome to see everyone again.

Sougo: I'm really excited too. We're going to make sure that Swartz pays for his crimes. Lets get ready!

They activated Ridewatches.

Zi-O Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 10 done!

WOOHOO! This was so much fun! Build is one of my favorites of the Kamen Rider series.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ino Yamanaka, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Light Civilization of Duel Masters and we're going to batlle Another Chromastone and we're going to meet a Senatine Jade Tree gene-slammer named Lillith Rexxington and she is Nico's friend from cooking and science class and she makes awesome and amazing desserts. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Kentucky, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Narcissa Belladonna, the old enemy of Lincoln and Demona Wendollstein and the older sister of the deranged witch, Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom, who has escaped from the nuthouse thanks to Swartz, but before she could be turned into Another Omnitrix Alien, she'd double-crossed him and attacked him and pissed him off even more before she went off to get revenge on her own, and she's still completely insane, thanks to Demona making her worst nightmares come to life long ago. And they're going to meet an Unesh, Criosphinx Sovereign Gene-Slammer named Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu, and she's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and classmate in Art, but she's also the cousin of his future wife, Emerald Sustrai. Her last name Al'asad Aldhahabiu means "Golden Lion" in Arabic. Meena has taken interests in fashion and made brand new crop tops for Lincoln and his harem based on favorite colors and decorations, and she even designed brand new skirts for the girls in Lincoln's harem based on their favorite colors and decorations plus sphinxes, and she really hates Lori with a blazing passion. Get ready for the battle you all have been waiting for as we go meet the Zi-O Team and we're going to kill Swartz and make him pay for everything he did. AND GET READY FOR THE MOST POWERFUL AND STRONGEST FORM I'VE EVER UNLEASHED AS I MAKE SWARTZ BEG FOR MERCY AS I BECOME THE MOST POWERFUL WARRIOR EVER! IT'S MY NEW CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM! BRACE YOURSELF FOR IT'S ULTIMATE POWER!

See you all tomorrow.

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 11 - Zi-O

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS FOR AN EXPLOSIVE BATTLE UNLIKE ANY OTHER!

---

Over in the Light Civilization was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ino Yamanaka, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to walk around and get ready for the big mission for us meeting the Zi-O team.

Me: So the next rescue is in the Light Civilization. Awesome.

Qin: I always like coming here.

Mara: It's so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Ino: I would have prefered the Nature Civilization but that's just me.

Toru: That's all right Ino.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ino.

Ino: Anytime Nico. It's awesome that I'm coming with you on a great rescue.

Me: You'll love it Ino.

Nico: Ino, remember how you started out?

Ino: Boy I sure do. When I started out as a shinobi, me and Sakura were always fighting just to see who will be with Sasuke.

Me: You would not like it one bit Nico. In 150,000 years, Sakura and Ino were always fighting like fucking two year olds and they called each other names and trying to outdo each other.

Ino: It's true. I can't believe I was like that.

Laney: And that was before J.D. removed the Loyalty Forced Love Seal on Sakura.

Qin: I can't believe that Sakura's Crazy Aunt made her do that.

Ino: Yeah no kidding. But me and Sakura are now much better than ever.

Nico: How bad were these arguments?

Me: They were really bad. They were always competing with each other. Thank God that I woke those girls up by showing Sasuke's true colors.

Nico: How did that happen?

Me: It was really awesome.

FLASHBACK - 150,000 YEARS HENCE

Me: (Voiceover) **Sasuke was extremely pissed that I beat him up in the Chunin Exam Finals and while that talk was happening before the fight, I revealed his true nature.**

ROTAS Me: You don't give a flying fuck about anyone but yourself Sasuke! How can you be so evil to all those that admire you and worship you!? Even your own fangirls!

I had a hidden microphone behind my back and was broadcasting the conversation to everyone.

Evil Sasuke: (LAUGHS INSANELY!) I don't give a flying fuck about this whole village! It can go to hell for all I care! This whole village can burn to the ground! I only used all those girls to gain leverage to give birth to a new generation of Uchiha! Soon my clan will be restored and this entire village will burn! And you will it! I will kill you all and destroy the very village! So that only an Uchiha Village will exist!

Me: **When he was done shooting his mouth off I only smirked!**

ROTAS Me: You are one fucked up piece of work.

I pulled out the microphone and he gasped!

Evil Sasuke: WHAT HAVE YOU DONE!?

ROTAS Me: The whole world knows your true colors now. You fucked up those girls and impregnated them so they can give birth to new Uchiha's? I don't fucking think so.

Me: **After he was executed, we vowed to make sure that the Uchiha Clan is brought back our own way.**

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: And that was how we made sure that history never repeated itself.

Nico: That was brutal! I can't believe he raped so many innocent girls.

Qin: Yeah was a monster!

Me: Yeah. Thank goodness that monster is dead.

Lola: Yeah!

Earth: What a heartless monster.

Ino: Thank goodness he didn't get to me and Sakura.

Mara: That's a relief.

Me: By the way Ino how is the therapy sessions with all those kids that ate those tainted chicken nuggets going?

Ino: I thought you would never ask J.D. Those kids are making a full recovery. They still feel guilty about it all but at least they will be back to normal soon.

Varie: That's a relief. I can't believe that they did all that.

Qin: Me neither. Poor kids.

Nico: Yesterday was very explosive.

Me: Boy it was! Varya avenged her family and we got rid of Leena for good, we destroyed Moo and then we met the Build Team and destroyed Evolt.

Eli: Yeah that was awesome!

Mara: One of the most awesome ever!

Maria: Yeah that was so much fun!

Sento: That was one of the most amazing battles ever and we are forever grateful you helped us.

Nico: It was our pleasure Sento.

Me: That was so awesome though.

Nico: Sorry about Soichi, though.

Sento: It's all right Nico. But J.D. is right. He would have wanted it that way though.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: He had Evolt inside him for over 10 years. His body was so irreparably damaged from having him inside him. He wouldn't be around for that long anyway.

Eli: He's right on that.

Nico: But that was one of the toughest battles against a member of Dai Shocker yet.

Woz: It most certainly was Lord Nico.

Me: Yeah but in the end Evolt was defeated by all of us working together.

Aylene C.: That's for sure.

Lola: Yeah. This makes 10 members destroyed right?

Me: Yep. And Swartz is the leader and without him the rest are lost sheep.

Nico: We're not just going on another big mission. We're going after the one who's been pulling the strings on this whole thing.

Me: That's right. Swartz is the mastermind behind this whole thing and he messed around with many of my friends and some of our most dangerous enemies. As well as some of our minor ones. And soon that monster is going to pay for the entirety of his crimes.

Qin: Big time. He messed around with the wrong people.

Aylene C.: Yeah big time.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) I hope Heure and Ora are gonna be okay when we get there.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) Don't worry. They will be all right.

Woz: Lord Nico, there IS a point of concern. With his Another Decade Form, Swartz could summon any villain you've fought.

Including Dark Plasmius and Goobot.

Nico: I am well aware of that Woz. But I am not complaining.

Me: But we still have Dark Plasmius and Goobot to take down and we'll finally be free of the Sullen 6.

Qin: Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah! Those monsters will pay for their crimes.

Varie: After causing so much trouble for us.

Me: Nico if we're going to be up against many villains we know then we're going to need all the help we can get. We'll need to call in all the Masters of Evil for this.

Nico: Recommendation noted but yeah that's a good idea.

May: Nico, this could be dangerous.

Nico: May, we've come this far. It's time we finish this.

Me: And we will.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: Yeah we sure will. (Senses something) We got company!

We saw a figure appear in a flash of black light and then out came a black version of Chromastone but with blue crystals! It was ANOTHER CHROMASTONE!

Me: Another Chromastone!

Nico: Whoa! A Crystalsapien this time.

Varie: There's something familiar about her though.

Another Chromastone: (In a girls voice) And you do know me Varie.

Varie: (GASP) I knew it was you. Vika! (Speaking in Atlantean) I most certainly did not expect you to be Another Omnitrix Alien.

Another Chromastone: (Speaking in Atlantean) It's good to see you again Varie. 10,000 years have passed since we saw each other.

Varie: It has been a long time my friend.

Me: You know her Varie?

Varie: I sure do. She is Kida's cousin. Vika is a good friend of mine from my past. 10,000 years ago before Atlantis sank into the ocean, me and Vika did it all. We studied medicine and even learned so much from one another about how to fight and more.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: What did Swartz promise you?

Another Chromastone: I was promised the return of my civilization.

Me: Well we already beat him to the punch on that. Atlantis is back on the surface for the first time in 10,000 years.

Nico: Yeah long story.

Another Chromastone: I knew he lied to me!

Me: And to so many others. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Sorry about this Vika.

Varie: But we need to save you from this power.

Albedo turned into Negative Chromastone.

Negative Chromastone: This form is special to Petropia.

Me: It sure is. Tetrax told me it was because it was for a special thing that happens in a rare solar alignment with Petropia's three suns.

Another Chromastone: Very interesting.

Me: We go after Swartz today. We're going to make him pay for everything he did.

Another Chromastone: Good.

Me: (Activate's Evil Fire Minion's Ridewatch) Top those.

(WE DIDN'T START THE FIRE BY BILLY JOEL PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Harry Truman, Doris Day, Red China, Johnnie Ray

South Pacific, Walter Winchell, Joe DiMaggio

Joe McCarthy, Richard Nixon, Studebaker, television

North Korea, South Korea, Marilyn Monroe

Rosenbergs, H-bomb, Sugar Ray, Panmunjom

Brando, "The King and I", and "The Catcher in the Rye"

Eisenhower, Vaccine, England's got a new queen

Marciano, Liberace, Santayana, goodbye

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

Joseph Stalin, Malenkov, Nasser and Prokofiev

Rockefeller, Campanella, Communist Bloc

Roy Cohn, Juan Peron, Toscanini, Dacron

Dien Bien Phu falls, "Rock Around the Clock"

Einstein, James Dean, Brooklyn's got a winning team

Davy Crockett, Peter Pan, Elvis Presley, Disneyland

Bardot, Budapest, Alabama, Krushchev

Princess Grace, Peyton Place, Trouble in the Suez

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

Little Rock, Pasternak, Mickey Mantle, Kerouac

Sputnik, Chou En-Lai, "Bridge on the River Kwai"

Lebanon, Charles de Gaulle, California baseball

Starkweather homicide, children of thalidomide

Buddy Holly, Ben Hur, space monkey, mafia

Hula hoops, Castro, Edsel is a no-go

U2, Syngman Rhee, Payola and Kennedy

Chubby Checker, Psycho, Belgians in the Congo

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

Hemingway, Eichmann, "Stranger in a Strange Land"

Dylan, Berlin, Bay of Pigs invasion

"Lawrence of Arabia", British Beatlemania

Ole Miss, John Glenn, Liston beats Patterson

Pope Paul, Malcolm X, British politician sex

JFK - blown away, what else do I have to say?

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

Birth control, Ho Chi Minh, Richard Nixon back again

Moonshot, Woodstock, Watergate, punk rock

Begin, Reagan, Palestine, terror on the airline

Ayatollah's in Iran, Russians in Afghanistan

"Wheel of Fortune", Sally Ride, heavy metal suicide

Foreign debts, homeless vets, AIDS, crack, Bernie Goetz

Hypodermics on the shore, China's under martial law

Rock and roller, cola wars, I can't take it anymore

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

But when we are gone

It will still burn on, and on, and on, and on, and on, and on, and on, and on

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

We didn't start the fire

It was always burning, since the world's been turning

We didn't start the fire

No, we didn't light it, but we tried to fight it

I danced and fired waves of fire and blasted Another Chromastone all over the place.

Nico: WOOHOO! LOVE BILLY JOEL!

Qin: YEAH HE ROCKS!

Ino: That was so awesome!

Nico: (takes out Spot's Ridewatch) Let's make things more exciting!

He activated it.

(PIANO MAN BY BILLY JOEL PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PORTALS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

It's nine o'clock on a Saturday

The regular crowd shuffles in

There's an old man sittin' next to me

Makin' love to his tonic and gin

He says, "Son can you play me a memory?

I'm not really sure how it goes

But it's sad and it's sweet and I knew it complete

When I wore a younger man's clothes"

La, la-la, di-di-da

La-la di-di-da da-dum

Sing us a song, you're the piano man

Sing us a song tonight

Well, we're all in the mood for a melody

And you've got us feelin' alright

Now John at the bar is a friend of mine

He gets me my drinks for free

And he's quick with a joke, or to light up your smoke

But there's some place that he'd rather be

He says, "Bill, I believe this is killing me"

As a smile ran away from his face

"Well, I'm sure that I could be a movie star

If I could get out of this place"

Oh, la, la-la, di-di-da

La-la di-di-da da-dum

Now Paul is a real estate novelist

Who never had time for a wife

And he's talkin' with Davy, who's still in the navy

And probably will be for life

And the waitress is practicing politics

As the businessmen slowly get stoned

Yes, they're sharing a drink they call loneliness

But it's better than drinkin' alone

Sing us the song, you're the piano man

Sing us a song tonight

Well, we're all in the mood for a melody

And you've got us feelin' alright

It's a pretty good crowd for a Saturday

And the manager gives me a smile

'Cause he knows that it's me they've been comin' to see

To forget about life for a while

And the piano, it sounds like a carnival

And the microphone smells like a beer

And they sit at the bar and put bread in my jar

And say man what are you doin' here?

Oh, la, la-la, di-di-da

La-la di-di-da da-dum

Sing us the song, you're the piano man

Sing us a song tonight

Well, we're all in the mood for a melody

And you've got us feelin' alright

Nico fired portals and they opened and meteors flew out of them and smashed Another Chromastone all over the place!

Qin: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Ino: YEAH! Lets see what this one can do. (Activate's Hydrax's Ridewatch)

Me: Lets see if we can do a combo with them. (Activate's Shrubling's Ridewatch)

(TIR NA NOG BY CELTIC WOMAN PLAYS)

Me and Ino: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND US

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Come my love our world's would part

The gods will guide us across the dark

Come with me and be mine my love

Stay and break my heart

From the shores through the ancient mist

You bear the mark of my elven kiss

Clear the way, I will take you home

To eternal bliss

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Tír na nÓg oh, come beyond the ancient fog

Tír na nÓg oh, come with me to Tír na nÓg

Far away from the land you knew

The dawn of day reaches out to you

Though it feels like a fairy tale

All of this is true

Run with me, have a look around

We build our life of a sacred ground

Come my love, our world's may part

We'll be safe and sound

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Tír na nÓg oh, come beyond the ancient fog

Tír na nÓg oh, come with me to Tír na nÓg

Time won't follow the path we came

The world you left, it forgot your name

Stay with me and be mine my love

Spare my heart the pain

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Tír na nÓg oh, come beyond the ancient fog

Tír na nÓg oh, come with me to Tír na nÓg

Come with me to Tír na nÓg

We danced all over.

Me and Ino: FLOWERS OF ETERNAL BLISS!

We fired waves of flowers, grass and leaves and the blasts all hit Another Chromastone and smashed her all over the place.

Kaito: (gets out Zero One Gear) Same some for us.

Zocks: (Gets out Zi O Gear) Woz will like this one!

Zocks got an awesome Zi-O Sword and Kaito got an amazing Progrise Key Sword.

Me: NICE! Kaito use this.

I activated Phoenix's Progrise Key.

PHOENIX'S IMMORTAL INFERNO!

I gave it to Kaito and he put it in and his sword exploded into an intense flame and he slashed Another Chromastone all over the place!

Nico: AWESOME! Zocks use this one.

He gave him a Ridewatch and it was for TTG Santa!

Zocks activated it.

(IT'S BEGINNING TO LOOK A LOT LIKE CHRISTMAS BY PERRY COMO PLAYS)

Zocks: (SINGS DIVINELY AS CHRISTMAS TREES, ORNAMENTS AND LIGHTS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

It's beginning to look a lot like Christmas

Everywhere you go

Take a look in the five-and-ten

Glistening once again

With candy canes and silver lanes aglow

It's beginning to look a lot like Christmas

Toys in ev'ry store

But the prettiest sight to see

Is the holly that will be

On your own front door

A pair of hop along boots and a pistol that shoots

Is the wish of Barney and Ben

Dolls that will talk and will go for a walk

Is the hope of Janice and Jen

And mom and dad can hardly wait for school to start again

It's beginning to look a lot like Christmas

Everywhere you go

Now there's a tree in the Grand Hotel

On in the park as well

The sturdy kind that doesn't mind the snow

It's beginning to look a lot like Christmas

Soon the bells will start

And the thing that will make them ring

Is the carol that you sing

Right within your heart

A pair of hopalong boots and a pistol that shoots

Is the wish of Barney and Ben

Dolls that will talk and will go for a walk

Is the hope of Janice and Jen

And mom and dad can hardly wait for school to start again

Aah ah-ah, ah-ah, ah-ah, ah-ah, ah-ah, ah-ah

It's beginning to look a lot like Christmas

Soon the bells will start

And the thing that will make them ring

Is the carol that you sing

Right within your heart

He danced and fired waves of Christmas and energy and smashed Another Chromastone all over.

Me: YEAH! You don't know how long I've been wanting to try that one.

Zocks: Merry early Christmas, everyone!

Kaito: And Happy early New Year!

We laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny. But it was cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Even though it's still August!

Me: Yeah! Sorry dude I've been wanting to get that off my chest for a while.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Qin: But that was cool.

Me: And the Christmas songs from the 40's, 50's and 60's are always awesome. Nothing beats the classics.

Qin: You got that right.

Nico: I just love the holidays.

Another Chromastone: And anyone that doesn't is a braindead moron.

Me: Took the words right out of my mouth.

We laughed!

Qin: That's true.

Ino: Greatest times ever.

But then beams of light hit Another Chromastone and we saw that they were from a Senatine Jade Tree!

Qin: Wow! A Senatine Jade Tree!

Senatine Jade Tree: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has just begun.

Nico: Lillith Rexxington!? Wow!

She landed in front of us and was a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes and blue eyes.

Lillith Rexxington: Awesome to see you again Nico. Now I can work my magic.

She fired a blast of light and it hit Another Chromastone and she was knocked down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Varie went over to Vika and helped her.

Vika: What a headache.

Varie: But you're back to normal now.

Ino: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Ino: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lillith Rexxington: I have a lot of them but I specialize in making awesome desserts.

Qin: Lillith made some of the most awesome desserts we've ever had. Her father is an awesome world famous dessert chef that makes all his desserts with love.

Lillith: Yep. And so do I. We made this awesome and delicious cake in cooking class and everyone loved it that we didn't get a taste of it.

Nico: It was a caramel amaretto cake.

Me: Wow! That must've been a good one.

Qin: It was delicious!

Lola: Wow!

Me: We'll have to try some of that someday. My daughter Mary is a great and awesome chef and her food is really good. You would make a great apprentice for her.

Lillith Rexxington: I would like that.

Nico and Lillith hugged.

Ninco: I've missed you Lillith.

Lillith Rexxington: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Sakura Haruno are heading down to Kentucky, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take Narcissa Belladonna, Lincoln and Demona Wendollstein's old enemy and the older sister of Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom who's broken out thanks to Swartz, but she attacked him and pissed him off even more before she went off to get revenge on her own, and she's still completely insane.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Kentucky, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take Narcissa Belladonna, our old enemy from the past of myself and Demona, and the older sister of Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom.

Nico: That's right, big guy, and from what we just heard from King Kai, Swartz broke her out of the nuthouse and before she could get turned into Another Rider or Another Omnitrix Alien, Narcissa double-crossed and attacked him and she pissed him off even more before she went off to get revenge on you and Demona on her own.

Me: Swartz made a very big mistake breaking her out, and she's also still completely insane thanks to Demona making her worst nightmares come to life long ago.

Demona Wendollstein: I should've killed her long ago, if I had known Swartz was going to try and break her out… !

Lincoln: It's okay, Demona. But, either way, Narcissa is just as evil as her sister, and she's going to suffer the same fate that befell her and the rest of The Church of Necrom. And thanks for joining us, Sakura.

Sakura Haruno: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I can bet Swartz is already pissed at what Narcissa did to him.

Me: On top of us stopping his Another Riders, Another Rangers, and Another Omnitrix Aliens, and now, Narcissa's brazen attack on him has pissed him off even more, but his day of judgement is about to come later on. Right now, let's focus on taking down Narcissa Belladonna.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help, along with the sounds of insane laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Narcissa Belladonna, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Time to hightail it over there, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Narcissa Belladonna, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Arabic Accent) That heartless witch and sister of Jocasta Belladonna, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw Unesh, Criosphinx Sovereign, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Unesh, Criosphinx Sovereign from the world of Magic the Gathering.

Lincoln: And there's no mistaking that Arabic Accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu, but we'll talk later, let's get rid of Narcissa Belladonna and make her suffer the same fate as her wretched sister, Jocasta Belladonna.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Narcissa Belladonna, and that allowed the five girls to get away. When Narcissa Belladonna saw Lincoln and

Demona here, she was beyond pissed and still completely insane.

Demona Wendollstein: Narcissa Belladonna, I should've known you'd escape from the nuthouse.

Narcissa Belladonna: Shut up, bitch, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I'd have ruled the school with an iron fist and Lincoln Loud would be dead at my hands! But, now, I'm going to kill you both and all of mankind shall be exterminated! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Me: Sheesh, she's even more insane than Jocasta, thanks to what you did to her, Demona.

Nico: Yeah, and we've seen a lot of fucked-up nutjobs, but she takes the cake.

Lincoln: You're just as insane as your little sister, Jocasta Belladonna, but here's the thing: we killed your insane sister and the rest of her fucked-up friends in The Church of Necrom after they were all found guilty for their bloody crimes years ago, and now, you're about to suffer the same fate as her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Sakura Haruno, The Demon Slayer Corps and Demon Slayer Consolidate, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Narcissa Belladonna, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln formed a powerful black energy ball with the colors of the Dark World Duel Monsters and smaller colored energy balls with the faces of the Dark World Duel Monsters: we saw that it's the same technique he and the Dark World Goth Girls used to execute The Church of Necrom. Lincoln fires the dark energy ball and as it hits Narcissa Belladonna, it exploded with incredible power and it killed her and she suffered the same fate as her insane sister, Jocasta Belladonna: she was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: Now, it's finally over. Narcissa Belladonna, you have failed this entire world. (To Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu) And it's so good to see you again, Meena.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length black hair, blue eyes, tanned skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Unesh, Criosphinx Sovereign, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and purple crop top, purple skirt, blue shorts, purple knee guards, no shoes, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with sphinxes on the coattails, and Uresh, Criosphinx

Sovereign on the back, and holstered on her back a large Uresh, Criosphinx Sovereign-themed greatsword with Uresh, Criosphinx Sovereign etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, Uresh, Criosphinx Sovereign's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blue gem surrounded by wings for the pommel.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu and they hugged, and Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu's very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu, she's my Guardian Angel from Egypt and my classmate in Art. Her last name, Al'Asad Aldhahabiu means "Golden Lion" in Arabic, and she has taken up interests in fashion.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) That's right, in fact, I've made these on the day that Lincoln should ever get a harem.

Meena Al'Asad Aldahahabiu got out some brand-new crop tops and brand-new skirts for the girls in Lincoln's harem based on their favorite colors and decorations, plus the skirts also have sphinxes on them.

Nico: Whoa, now that's an awesome set of clothes you made for them, Meena.

Me: Especially the crop tops, those were part of the fashion trend in the '80s.

Leni: That was an awesome fashion era.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) And I'm sorry I couldn't make a crop top for you, Lincoln, especially since you're now 7'5" in height and you're also now extremely muscular, and you're still a growing young man, who's getting taller and much bigger in muscle.

Lincoln: That's okay, Meena.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Plus, you always did have an eye with fashion, especially with the clothes you've made for some of the fellow Guardian Angels, and also, for yourself as well.

Nico: You got that right.

Emerald Sustrai: And there's also something else you should know, guys. Meena happens to be my cousin.

Our jaws almost hit the dirt when Emerald said that.

Lincoln: What?! Wait, Meena's your cousin, Emerald?!

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) That's right, and I heard that she's been freed from the Dark Queen of the Grimm's grip years ago, and from what I heard, she's part of your harem, that's truly amazing, Lincoln.

Nico: Wow, you sure kept track on our adventures, Meena, and now, that you're back, you, Lincoln, and Emerald have a lot of catching up to do.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) You said it, and there's also something else: I also hate Lori with a blazing passion because of a horrible incident that almost cost her little brother her life.

We gasped.

Lincoln: And it's a good thing I didn't ask Lori to join us today, and we'll hear the story later on. Trust me, guys, it's even worse than Bertha Sellington's hatred towards Lori.

Suddenly, a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Meena.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu's waist and Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu's face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Bridget from Guilty Gear, Merry, Shihoru, Yume, and Barbera from Grimgar: Ashes and Illusions.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bridget from Guilty Gear and Merry, Shihoru, Yume, and Barbera from Grimgar: Ashes and Illusions.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Shihoru: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shihoru and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Narcissa Belladonna, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and

Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Shihoru: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shihour: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bridget (Guilty Gear), Merry, Shihoru, Yume, and Barbera with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Narcissa Belladonna, an old enemy of Lincoln and Demona Wendollstein's past and the older sister of the insane Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom, and even worse, Swartz was the one who busted her out, but she double-crossed and attacked him before she went off to get revenge on Lincoln and Demona on her own.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to her, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, along with Emerald Sustrai, whom everyone found out that they're cousins. And at long last, Narcissa Belladonna, the most sadistic, bloodthirsty, and psychopathic monster Michigan has ever known and the elder sister of Jocasta Belladonna is gone for good, and she's never coming back.

Then, Lori came inside, and when she saw Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu, her blood ran cold and when Meena saw her, she glared at Lori.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Lori, I cannot forget what you did and it almost cost Lincoln his life, you cellphone obsessed control freak. But, I'm going to look past it, now that the monster in you is gone.

Lori breathed a sigh of relief. But, we saw it for ourselves, and we were in for one big story later on.

Nico: Ooh boy, we're in for one really big story later.

Me: You said it.

Eli: Whatever Lori did, it's right at the top of the worst things she's ever done to Lincoln.

Lincoln: And I've kept a list of everything she, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan have ever done to me.

Lincoln got out a red book with a demonic face and inside the pages are every worst horrible thing Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan have ever done to Lincoln, and we were stunned.

Nico: Holy crap!

Luna: Yeah, and that list has kept on growing even before those Dark Sides got the kibosh, dude.

Me: Yeah, and I've seen their book for myself, it's not pretty, bro.

---

After putting the kibosh on Narcissa Belladonna, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Meena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Meena, what's the story on your blazing hatred on Lori? Lincoln also said that it's an incident that almost got him killed?

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Now, that I haven't forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln at The Loud House, and we were working on some brand-new bikinis for the Guardian Angels. But, we suddenly heard the sound of stampeding feet heading our way, and the door was smashed into a million pieces, and when the dust settled, we saw who it was: it was Lori, but her eyes were red with hatred and she had sharp teeth in her mouth and she was on the rampage, and even worse, she had a sledgehammer in her hands and she was going to kill Lincoln. Lori chased Lincoln all over The Loud House with the sledgehammer and tried to hit him numerous times. She hit him hard on the stomach with it and he went crashing into the fireplace in the living room, and he had a nasty wound on his stomach, and Lori was going to kill him. I was so furious at Lori, I charged at her and I yanked the sledgehammer out of her hands and I started beating her up badly. But, then, Lori punched me hard in the head and she was about to kill me. But, then, she saw Lincoln get up and when I saw his eyes change to blood red, the mark on his stomach healed, and his vampire fangs grow longer, I knew that Lori crossed the line big time, and he pounced on her and he kicked her away from me and she went flying into the kitchen and straight into an isolation cube in the basement. Lincoln made some ice and he applied it on my head, and he was hugging me, and Lori had earned my blazing hatred because of what she did that day to me and Lincoln.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Meena did to Lori.

Me: Wow, Meena, that was awesome.

Nico: And now, we know why Lori had earned your blazing hatred, and Lincoln, you were awesome when you went Vampire Lincoln and kicked Lori off Meena and sent her flying into an isolation cube in the basement.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Meena get killed by Lori, Nico, and it took Lori a long time to cool down along with earning my forgiveness.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) That's right. Oh, and in case you were about to ask.

Meena got out the two-piece bikinis she and Lincoln made, and they're based on their favorite colors and decorations.

May (Pokémon): Wow, those are really awesome!

Maria: You said it, you guys really made some awesome bikinis for the girls in Lincoln's harem.

Kuesa Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Indeed, and I've also made the same thing for the girls in Lincoln's harem as well, with stars and decorations added as well.

Me: And you girls are also members of the Fashion Brigade too.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem got ready to go to Emerald Coast in Sonic's World.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim briefs with elemental forces, stars, and mythological animals on them, orange sandals, his jewelry, and he also had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Girl Jordan: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and the girls head for Emerald Coast in Sonic's World, and it's really amazing.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Emerald Coast.

Paige: That's right, and it's also perfect before we go back to Japan to meet the Zi-O Kamen Riders and finally destroy that bastard, Swartz.

Lincoln: You said it, Paige. Swartz has had this coming for a very long time. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, they also had a game of volleyball and the girls got a massive deep atomic red blush when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they place their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and as the sun turned orange, Lincoln and the girls shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Me: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, J.D., we went to Emerald Coast in Sonic's World, and we had fun there.

Me: Awesome, and we've been getting ready to meet the Zi-O Kamen Riders later on today, and we're finally going to kill Swartz and make him pay.

Maxxine: You said it.

Lincoln: Awesome, and mind if I say the same words to Swartz before you get to thrashing him into the dirt?

Me: Not at all, Linc.

Nico: Yeah, what you said to Negatoros, that was really awesome. So, you're going to do the same to Swartz before J.D. gets to pulverizing him.

---

Later we were watching TV back home.

Nico: You guys do what you usually do when we get back. Me, Poromon, Maxxine, Manny Armstrong, X Squad Dabi, and the Trinity of Violence will be visiting the local Weapons shop.

Me: Okay. Be careful guys.

Poromon: We will.

Maxxine: We're coming back fully armed for all of us.

Qin: Cool! Looking forward to seeing what you guys get.

Nico: Yep. We'll be back.

They left.

Lori: Nico, I literally don't think all of us going in is necessary.

Lynn: Yeah. Me, Lori, Lola, and X Squad Dabi going in and buying weapons is good enough.

Lola: We'll still need you guys to stay outside in case Swartz's goons try to get us.

Nico: Gotcha, Lola!

X Squad Dabi: Great! We'll be back out in about 15 minutes.

With that, X Squad Dabi and the Trinity of Violence went inside the Weapons shop. 10 minutes passed. But just when Nico was about to take a nap, Junkman, Grandma Taters, Baby Eddie, Eustace Strych and the Space Bandits showed up.

Grandma Taters: Excuse me. Are you Nico Chan?

Nico: That's me. Who wants to know?

Next thing they knew, all 7 of them pointed their guns at them!

Zix: We need to talk.

Nico: Wait! Aren't you guys more of Jimmy Neutron's enemies?

Grandma Taters: That's right. Grandma Taters.

Baby Eddie: Baby Eddie.

Eustace Strych: Eustace Strych.

Junkman: Junkman.

Space Bandit 1: And we're the Space Bandits.

Nico: Whoa! But if you are looking for a fight you picked the wrong man to battle.

Grandma Taters: Well we came to talk.

Junkman: We truly are sorry for disturbing you. But we need your help.

Nico: Well, you guys got a funny way of asking. Most people don't point guns at us when they need our help.

Baby Eddie: This is serious. Goobot's gone completely nutso cuckoo! It's one thing for him to be a sore loser over Neutron beating us. But teaming up with Swartz to kill the entire Multiverse?! I didn't sign up for that!

Zix: Look, you've seen how dangerous Swartz is. The kinds of monsters he's created! You're after him too, right? So, help us stop him and Goobot! That way, no one else has to die.

Maxxine: We're not doing shit until you put the guns down.

Eustace Strych: Not until you agree to help us!

Poromon: That's the opposite of what we just said!

Travoltron: Cut us some slack, okay? We had to knock down several Plumbers and several cops to find you guys! The least you can do is-

Just then, X Squad Dabi and the Trinity of Violence came outside and saw this.

Lori: What the Hell is literally going on here?!

Lynn: You guys having a party and you didn't invite us?

Manny Armstrong: Girls. And X Squad Dabi. These are Goobot's former teammates from the League of Villains. They want to help us.

Lola: Wait. Goobot's fucking teammates? Oh no, Manny. We're not buying it. Friends of Goobot don't just come in and offer their help. And let me remind you that Goobot's tried to kill us ever since we met him in 2018!

Tee: Hey, fool! Me and my buddies actually reformed the last time!

Nico: He's right. Jimmy told me. Besides, I think they really are sincere about this.

Lola: I know you think some of them are as cute as Pesto. But they're not fooling me!

Lori: Wait, Lola. Maybe Nico's literally onto something. After all, if they know something about Goobot and Swartz, we COULD get some info out of them.

Grandma Taters: (gets nervous) Oh, dear. Maybe we came at a wrong time. We're very sorry to disturb you. We'll just be going.

Just as they turned to leave, Manny Armstrong blocked their path.

Manny Armstrong: Oh no. You're not going anywhere. "friends".

X Squad Dabi: (sees the Trinity of Violence leaving) Where are you girls-

Lynn: Just hang tight, guys. We'll be back in a jiff with the others!

Nico: Wait. We'll go to them instead.

Poromon: Okay.

Nico: (To the League of Villains) Follow us.

They agreed.

The Trinity of Violence all got guns, lasers, blasters and more. Even fancy weapons like Tachyon Laser Blasters and rifles and more. It was for all of us.

But then we came.

Me: We got here as soon as we can.

Jimmy Neutron: PUKIN PLUTO! The League of Villains!

Me: So you guys are the League of Villains we heard a lot about.

Carnivac: Sorry we're late coming out here, guys. J.D. was blowing off some steam. (smirks at the League of Villains) And Pesto has something he wants to say to you guys!

Me: I was working at the training yards sorry.

But just as Pesto was about to say something, Zix pointed his gun at his beak.

Zix: Pesto, was it? We really don't got time for one of your temper tantrums. Swartz probably sent some generic goons after us. So, if you want to waste time beating us up, be my guest. But don't come crying to us when said goons catch up to us!

Eustace Strych: Although, Pesto beating us up probably won't be too bad compared to what Swartz will do if his minions find us.

Eli: Guys I sense that they are telling the truth.

Me: And I see them too!

I fired waves of energy balls and they hit the Generic Goons and blasted them into dust.

Qin: WHOA! That was close!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: But please put your guns down and we'll talk about this.

Pesto: (rejected) You know what? I don't have to take this.

Pesto flew up to his room grumpily.

Junkman: Geez, what's his problem?

Maria: I dunno. Maybe he's feeling left out of stuff.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now lets talk about this. Peacefully.

Me: And I'm blown off in some steam. Sorry I've been under a lot of pressure because of Swartz. He hurt my friends and I can't let him get away with it.

Baby Eddie: No wonder Nico's the boss now.

Zix: (facepalms) If Swartz doesn't kill us, J.D. will out of anger.

Me: Don't get me started. Please.

Zix: Sorry.

Nico: Guys that's enough.

Lynn: Anyway, Eli will be able to sense if our "new friends" over here are lying or not.

Eli: Ever occur to you that I'm more then just a human lie detector?

Nico: Eli, I know how stressed you and J.D. are about Swartz and how you might snap any minute. But please! This is a matter of life and death!

Eli: Okay.

He sensed that they aren't lying.

Eli: They're telling the truth.

Nico: Good.

Me: And Nico don't worry about me. I'm calm.

Calamitous and Beautiful Gorgeous just came and saw this.

Calamitous: Nico, what are our teammates from the League of Villains doing here?

Junkman: (Beautiful Gorgeous glares at him) You're not still mad about me kissing you under a love spell, are you?

Beautiful Gorgeous: What do you think?!

Me: I think that's a big yes.

Eli: Oh boy.

Qin: Yeah.

Shego: And I thought that me and Motor Ed were toxic

Zix: It ain't just Goobot either. Ora, Heure, Dark Plasmius, all the Another Riders that the Zi O Team have faced, Hiryu Kakogawa, several Kasshine soldiers, and Woz's former Quartzer pals are with him too.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa man!

Qin: This is gonna be brutal!

Nico: Big time!

Me: When May said it was gonna be dangerous they were right!

Qin: Whoa man! This is gonna be one helluva brutal battle!

Me: We're gonna have 20 years of Another Riders to destroy too.

Junkman: Although, you do have Another Riders in the Masters of Evil.

Calamitous: Of course we do.

Me: Yeah and that is so awesome.

Qin: You better believe it.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But we're ready for this.

Cindy Vortex: Hang on. Even if you are telling the truth, why the fuck would we let you guys help us after all the times you tried to kill us?!

Zix: First of all, me, Tee, and Travelotron actually joined you guys at the last moment.

Eustace Strych: And second, all we wanted was revenge against you, Neutron, and your friends. Destroying the entire Multiverse was never what we wanted!

Gears: That… actually does make sense.

Me: Yeah the entire multiverse is in danger.

Camie: We have to stop Swartz A.S.A.P.

Lola: I agree there. We don't have any other option.

Nico: I agree. Okay you guys are in.

Grandma Taters: Great! But on one condition.

Nico: Name it.

Grandma Taters: That we join the Masters of Evil when this is done.

Nico: Fair enough.

Misfire: (to Junkman) You know, when Beautiful Gorgeous first met us, we did say we were gonna kill you in the future.

Junkman: (laughs) Amazing how things change, isn't it?

Me: Yeah I agree. But I guess we have much bigger fish to fry.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. We got to get ready now.

Then Gizmo, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Roman Goodwin, Dark Laser, Duskmon, Demyx, Ssserpent, and Roquefort appeared.

Gizmo: Can me, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Roman Goodwin, Dark Laser, Duskmon, Demyx, Ssserpent, and Roquefort go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can. Maria call in all the Masters of Evil. We're going to need all the help we can get for this one.

Maria: You got it!

Maria called them.

Vypra and everyone came!

Vypra: We got here as soon as we could!

Nico: Awesome!

Dark Spicer: I can't wait to kick Swartz's motherfucking ass.

Catilla: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do an MTG Gene-slammer for Angel of Eternal Dawn.

Qin: Ooh that's gonna be pretty.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Nico gathered us all.

Nico: All right everyone listen up! We have a massive mission ahead of us! We're going into battle against the most dangerous enemy we've ever faced! His name is Swartz. He's the leader of the Time Jackers and the main villain that the Zi-O Riders have faced. For those of you that don't know anything about him I will tell you all about his history.

Nico did so.

---

Swartz is the leader of the Time Jackers and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Zi-O. Though he originally appeared to share his cohorts' goal of choosing a new king to replace Oma Zi-O in the future, it is later revealed that Swartz is the one instigated the rise of Oma's Day and was simply using the Another Riders as a means to further along Zi-O's journey into the Demon King.

In truth, Swartz is the older brother of Tsukuyomi of the Resistance and both he and his sister are members of a royal family from an alternate timeline. When Tsukuyomi was appointed "Queen" instead of him, Swartz erased her memories and dumped her in the year 2068 in Oma Zi-O's timeline and instigated the events of the series as a means to acquire the Rider powers of Sougo Tokiwa when he is at his strongest and usurp the throne. He also later steals the Rider powers of Tsukasa Kadoya/Kamen Rider Decade and uses them to become Another Decade, gaining the power to create alternate worlds where Dark Riders triumphed over their respective Kamen Riders.

He was portrayed by Kentarou Kanesaki.

## Past

Swartz and his little sister Alpina were both members of a royal family from an alternate timeline who could control time. However, after Alpina was chosen to become Queen instead of Swartz, Swartz erased his sister's memories and sent her to the time of Oma Zi-O, where she was found by the Resistance and given the code name "Tsukuyomi". He later joined Quartzer at some point, becoming its agent.

## 2009

In April 24, 2009, Swartz was sent by Quartzer and caused the bus accident that killed both Sougo Tokiwa's and Hiryu Kakogawa's parents. He then abducted all the children aboard the bus to bring them to the Day of Oma where the world was being destroyed by the Dai Mazines. After a young Sougo awakens his time powers to save Hiryu from some rubble and age a Dai Mazine into dust, Swartz tells the boy that it was his destiny from birth to become a king before using his powers to make Sougo think the ordeal was a dream while implanting the desire inside his brain.

Swartz would later convince Hiryu that Sougo was responsible for his parents' deaths in order to get him to become Another Zi-O in the future.

## 2018 Birth of Zi-O

While Uhr and Ora are bickering about their recent failure to stop Zi-O, Swartz froze time around them and appeared. Condescendingly offering Uhr chocolate, Swartz tells the two that the events that lead to Oma Zi-O are still in motion and that they must continue with their plans to crown a new king in order to shift the flow of time to their desired world. Swartz then takes his leave and allows time to restart, leaving Uhr frustrated for being looked down upon.

Traveling to the year 2011, as Kamen Rider Fourze was battling the Scorpion Zodiarts, Swartz approached a boy named Ryuichi Sakuma and offers him the Fourze Anotherwatch. The boy accepts and Swartz places it inside of him, turning him into Another Fourze.

As Geiz was running through the city chasing after Hayase, Swartz froze time and greeted him. Using telekinesis to lift Geiz up in the air, Swartz warns him not to interfere with the Time Jackers' plans but Geiz refuses and, in response, Swartz drops him, sending him plummeting downward. However, before Geiz can hit the ground he is rescued by Woz. Observing this, Swartz wonders if Geiz and Woz are working together and decides to get rid of Geiz another time.

Following Another Wizard's defeat, Sworz approached Uhr and Ora as they were going back and forth on whose fault it was for the Another Rider's failure. Sworz noted to the two that Oma Zi-O had conquered time by pursuing his desires and never being in doubt of his destiny to become king, causing Ora to realize they needed to begin choosing people with an actual desire to become king.

Sworz would later create Another Gaim in 2013 by giving the Gaim Anotherwatch to Asura. Sworz and Ora also met with Geiz to convince him to join their side, telling him that they both shared the goal of bringing down Oma Zi-O. Sworz also revealed to Geiz that he was the one who created Another Gaim. Geiz contemplates their offer and decides to follow them temporarily.

As he was meeting with his fellow Time Jackers in a bar, the three were approached by Woz, who sought to ally with them. Uhr was hostile towards him and Ora thought it could be a trap, but Sworz noted that Woz was acting away from Sougo and his friends.

Nevertheless, Sworz asks Woz why they should ally, to which Woz states that they all have the shared goal of stopping Geiz Myokoin from altering time any further, convincing them to ally with him.

## 2019 Day of Oma

Discovering the Kikai Ridewatch, a small woodland parasite, Sworz forces Uhr to use it to become Another Kikai in order to test its power. He also has Ora fake a betrayal of the Time Jackers in order to obtain the password for Another Kikai so they can control it.

Sworz later approached Hiryu Kakogawa, the boy whose parents' deaths Sworz had caused, and, having convinced Hiryu that Sougo was responsible for his parents' deaths, gets him to accept the Another Zi-O Ridewatch in order to take revenge against Sougo.

After White Woz lost his Miridewatch and ability to become a Kamen Rider, he met with Sworz. White Woz comments that he will have to follow Sworz's actions more closely now, but Sworz simply tells him that he did not ask for his opinion. After White Woz chooses to side with the Time Jackers, Sworz supplies him with the Blade Anotherwatch, which White Woz used on Amane Kurihara to turn her into Another Blade. Following Another Blade's defeat, Sworz met with Uhr and Ora in a coffee shop. Uhr asks Sworz what he has been up to but Sworz ignores the question, simply remarking that more Ridewatches will be collected now that Sougo Tokiwa has gone through Oma's Day and still has a desire to become king. Ora then states that doesn't sound good, but Sworz assures that his plans are still going on.

## Road to the King

As Uhr and Ora are meeting a bar, Swartz appears to them and informs them that they are not needed for his new plan. Swartz later observes the Another AgitΩs as they are attacking the G3 team and turning them into more Another AgitΩs. As an Another AgitΩ is attacking Tsukuyomi, she somehow pauses time to freeze the monster, surprising Swartz. Intrigued by this new development, Swartz decides to "test" Tsukuyomi again. Swartz walks up Tsukuyomi as she is seated a bench and comments that she must be troubled by her new power, but Tsukuyomi tells him it has nothing to do with him. However, Swartz states that it does and sends Another Agito to attack Tsukuyomi again, telling Tsukuyomi to show him her power again.

As Tsukuyomi is fleeing from the Another Rider, Swartz notes that "Tsukuyomi" is just an alias and asks her for her real name, but Tsukuyomi tells him she doesn't know. Noting that she must have lost her memory, Swartz tells her it would be better if she did not remember. As Tsukuyomi is knocked to the ground, Shouichi Tsugami shows and transforms into Kamen Rider Agito to fight the Another Rider. However, the other Another AgitΩs sired by the original Another Rider soon show up to reinforce it. Swartz then approaches Agito and reveals he created the Another AgitΩs in order to lure the original Agito out so he could obtain his power before sending the Another AgitΩs to attack Agito.

While Agito initially manages to fight the Another Riders off, Uhr and Ora intervene and capture Tsukuyomi, distracting Agito and allowing the Another Agitos to gain the upper hand. Swartz tells the other Time Jackers he did not ask for their support, but they respond that Swartz's plan wasn't very effective to begin with. As Heure harvests the power of Agito to create the Agito Ridewatch, Tsukuyomi instinctively freezes time on everyone present for a short while, including Swartz. After time unfreezes, Uhr then leaves with the power of Agito. Tsukuyomi asks Swartz if he knows about her past or not, but Swartz does not respond and leaves with Ora.

Later on, Swartz was approached by Woz, who wants to discuss Tsukuyomi. Woz asks Swartz if he is trying to turn Tsukuyomi into a Time Jacker, but Swartz states that he was not responsible for Tsukuyomi's time powers. Woz then questions Swartz how Tsukuyomi could have developed time powers if he did not bestow them, as he is the only one who could give out the power, to which Swartz replies that he and Tsukuyomi are "cut from the same cloth".

After Ora created Another Kiva, Swartz observed the Another Rider while eating ice cream with Heure, expressing amused when Yuko refused to listen to Ora and threw a manhole cover at her. However, Swartz diverted his attention when he sensed the arrival of a powerful entity from space, Kamen Rider Ginga. Swartz and the other Time Jackers soon arrived at the site where Ginga's meteor had crashed along with the heroes and Another Kiva. There they witnessed Ginga emerge and launch attacks at everything in site, overwhelming Zi-O Trinity.

With Ginga's presence posing a thorn to both sides, Swartz, Uhr and Ora approach Sougo and his friends as they are walking through a sewer and propose an alliance to defeat Ginga, though he secretly planned to take Ginga's powers for himself. They then go to Yuko to convince her to join as well. Complimenting Yuko on her beauty, Swartz asks her for her assistance in stopping Ginga, to which Yuko agrees if everyone present kneels before her. Swartz complies, forcing Ora to kneel with everyone else. Despite this, Yuko still refuses to help, saying she will just ignore Ginga. Swartz angrily protests, only for Yuko to tell him she didn't ask for his opinion, amusing Uhr.

Swartz and the Time Jackers later work with Woz to take down Ginga. After dark cloud emerges in the sky, Ginga becomes immobile due to being powered by the sun. However, after the clouds clear, Ginga awakens again and fights off both the Time Jackers and Kamen Riders. Yuko also attempts to attack Ginga, but she is overpowered by the extraterrestrial Kamen Rider. However, her distraction provides an opening for a triple Rider Kick, with which the three Kamen Riders use to defeat Ginga. Ginga then flees to space in a beam of light, leaving behind some of his essence which becomes a Miridewatch. Swartz takes the Miridewatch but Woz swoops it out of his hand with his scarf and leaves to fight Another Kiva.

When a new wave of Worms emerged from a meteorite that crashed into Earth, Swartz observed Tsukuyomi use her time powers to rescue a mother and her child from being crushed by some falling rubble, noting that her time powers were becoming stronger and that her "awakening" would be soon. Tsukasa Kadoya then appears behind Swartz and asks what he means, but Swartz simply tells Tsukasa to "keep playing detective". Tsukasa replies that he certainly will find out the relationship between Swartz and Tsukuyomi.

After Uhr recovered the Ginga and Fourze Ridewatches, which had previously been stolen by Another Kabuto and a Worm imitation of

Shun Kageyama, Swartz took the Ridewatches from him to give to the Kamen Riders so they could use them destroy the colossal meteor of Worms that was about to collide with Earth. Swartz later finds Tsukasa and Tsukuyomi in the year 2058 investigating the truth behind Tsukuyomi. After knocking out Tsukasa, Swartz gives Tsukuyomi the Fourze and Ginga Ridewatches, telling Tsukuyomi to go back to the current timeline and deliver them to Sougo and Woz so they could destroy the Worm meteor. He then comments that when the King of Time's power and her power unite, it will commence a brand new era before returning to the current timeline. As Tsukuyomi used her time powers to freeze the Worm meteor so Woz GingaFinaly could destroy it, Swartz stated that it was fine that she was becoming stronger because she was his precious younger sister.

After Zi-O successfully obtains the power of all the previous main Heisei Kamen Riders and becomes GrandZi-O, Swartz alters the timeline to create a new present where Hiryu Kakogawa emerged as Oma Zi-O in 2019 and everyone excluding Woz, the Time Jackers, Hiryu Kakogawa, Daiki Kaito and Tsukasa Kadoya lost their memories of Sougo. This timeline is ruled with an iron fist by none other than Hiryu Kakogawa himself. In the new timeline, Swartz and the other Time Jackers alongside Woz served Hiryu, who had evolved into Another Zi-O II. He entrusts Ora with the duty of standing by the new King. Meeting with his subordinates, Sworz commented that since Sougo had obtained more power they shouldn't confront him directly. He then directs Ora to stand by their new overlord, though Ora expresses annoyance at Swartz bossing her around.

When Daiki Kaito stormed Hiryu's palace and stole the Another Zi-O II Ridewatch from him, Sworz froze time on Diend and returned the Ridewatch to Hiryu. Sworz then turned his attention to Kaito and unfroze time. Sworz told Kaito that if it was power he sought he would happily give some if he made himself useful and forcibly implanted time powers onto Kaito. With his new powers, Kaito was able to easily steal the GrandZi-O Ridewatch.

Swartz later approached Hiryu after he failed to finish off Zi-O II before Sougo was rescued by Geiz. He mockingly asks if Hiryu has lost to Zi-O, to which Hiryu responds that Sougo chose to ran away rather than continue to fight. Swartz then takes notice of Tsukuyomi, but before he can do anything she flees. However, Uhr soon catches her and deliver her to Swartz. After Uhr brings her to Hiryu's castle, Swartz approaches her nad reveals that he and Tsukuyomi are siblings, shocking both Uhr and Tsukuyomi.

Swartz then reveals to everyone present that both himself and Tsukuyomi are members of a royal family from an alternate timeline and that he was the one who sent her to the future of Oma Zi-O. Uhr and Ora both voice their protests, but are unable to do anything as Swartz steals both of their time powers before turning his attention to Tsukuyomi. As Swartz steals Tsukuyomi's powers, Woz barges in and tries to stop Swartz but Swartz simply pushes him aside before nabbing the rest of Tsukuyomi's powers. Later, as the Kamen Riders were fighting against Hiryu's army of Another Riders, Swartz confronted Tsukasa Kadoya and froze his time, allowing him to harvest the Destroyer of Worlds' power and derive the Decade Ridewatch from it.

Swartz later created Another Drive and sent it after Uhr and Ora. After Zi-O and Geiz defeated Another Drive with the combined power of their Rider Kicks, Swartz appeared before them and transformed into Another Decade before summoning Kamen Riders G4, Fuma, Dark Ghost and Rey to fight them. Swartz's Dark Riders beat back Zi-O and Geiz with their combined power, causing Woz to swoop up the two in his scarf and teleport away.

Swartz later confronted Sougo as he was with one of his friends and summoned Katsumi Daido / Kamen Rider Eternal to fight him. Kamen Rider Eternal beat down Sougo, but before he could finish Sougo off Tsukasa arrived and teleported himself and Sougo away with one of his portals. Soon after, Swartz and Eternal were confronted by Michal Minato / Kamen Rider Aqua. As Eternal was fighting Aqua, Aqua used his powers to trap Swartz so Tsukuyomi could take back her time powers from Swartz, but before she could finish Swartz broke free by transforming into Another Decade. Geiz then arrived to assist Tsukuyomi, but Swartz simply teleported him into his Another World so he could summon White Woz in his place to face Tsukuyomi. However, as Another Decade was about to finish off Tsukuyomi, Kamen Rider Woz GingaFinaly appeared and teleported away with Tsukuyomi.

Swartz was later approached by Ora, who asked for her time powers back in exchange for having killed Uhr. Swartz obliged her request and restored them, planning on using her as backup. After Black Woz defeated White Woz with the power of GingaFinaly, Swartz summoned White Woz again, and White Woz teleported himself Black Woz and Tsukuyomi to the Another World where Geiz was located. As Sougo and Michal Minato were facing off against Swartz, Swartz had Ora freeze their time.

With Sougo frozen, Swartz revealed how he had selected him to be king and triggered his rise into Oma Zi-O so he could steal his power one day. Ora then froze Swartz as well and attempted to stab him, but Swartz blocked her blade with a portal, revealing he had known about Ora's betrayal, before becoming Another Decade and killing her. Turning his attention back to Sougo, Swartz sent Kamen Rider Eternal to fight him, but Sougo used the Zi-O Trinity Ridewatch to transport himself and Eternal to the Another World where Woz and Geiz were, causing Eternal's finisher to destroy the Another World.

After Sougo and his friends returned from the Another World, Swartz killed White Woz before he could reveal anymore of his plans. Swartz revealed that not all of the Another Worlds were destroyed and summoned the rest of his Another World Riders to fight Sougo's friends. While Geiz and Woz dealt with the Dark Riders, Swartz became Another Decade to face Zi-O and Kamen Rider Aqua. Aqua attempted to Rider Kick Another Decade, but Another Decade's power overwhelmed Aqua and killed him, creating a downpour of rain. As Sougo grieved over Michal, Swartz revealed that, while he and Sougo could not exist in the same timeline together, destroying him would also get rid of Tsukuyomi, as his axis of time was linked with hers. Swartz then told Sougo he had three paths to choose from, the path of Tsukuyomi, the path of Sougo or the path of Oma Zi-O.

`When Tsukasa Kadoya brings Sougo and Tsukuyomi back to 2058 to talk to the girl's younger self, a younger Swartz is also present to discuss the circumstances. He states that his world is going to come to an end, but he will prevent it from happening by destroying the other worlds, one by one. Sougo asks how the young Swartz can do such a thing, to which he responds he is going to combine the other worlds into one. As there is a Kamen Rider in each world, when all of the worlds merge, his world will be saved from destruction. After the explanation, he takes the young Alpina with him, but Sougo asks what he would do if Alpina becomes more powerful. He further explains that with Alpina's help, Swartz's plan can come into fruition a lot more easily. However, the young Swartz outright states that should Alpina become powerful enough to challenge him, he will dump her into another timeline after wiping her memory.

Tsukuyomi intends to kill the young Swartz in the year 2058 to end the trouble before it starts, but she is ultimately unable to pull the trigger. Swartz fires an energy blast, also with the intention to kill the girl, only for Tsukasa to step in and take the blast for her, killing himself as a result.

Just then, Daiki Kaito also arrives at 2058 via a Dimensional Wall. The young Swartz retreats after dodging a few shots of his Neo Diendriver. Tsukasa is later revived by Daiki's Another Zi-O II Watch.

## The Final Battle

Back in the present day, more and more monsters from various Kamen Rider series emerge and the world is on the verge of destruction. Geiz is trying his best to save as many people as he can. Amidst the chaos, Swartz shows up, transforms into Another Decade to challenge Geiz Revive to a battle. The two fight for a while before Tsukasa comes to help Geiz. In the middle of the fight, Geiz and Tsukasa note that Swartz's timeline will be saved from destruction, but not by Swartz, rather, by his sister Tsukuyomi. The Time Jacker is furious at this statement, and he proceeds to overpower both Geiz and Decade. He prepares a Rider Kick aimed at Geiz, but Geiz suddenly disappears (He is summoned by Zi-O Trinity), much to his surprise.

Tsukasa continues the battle, but Swartz stops time and freeze him in place, boasting about being the strongest. However, he is counterattacked by Diend, who has been given time powers by Swartz himself. Despite having to fight two on one, Another Decade still has the upper hand against Decade and Diend. He uses a Dimensional Wall to leave the scene, saying that he will erase Tsukuyomi, alerting Geiz (who has just returned after Zi-O Trinity detransforms).

As Mashin Chaser is chasing after Tsukuyomi, trying to kill her, Another Decade stops him, saying that he will finish the job himself. However, Chase suddenly gets in his way, having regained part of his heroic personality, and tries to fight him. Unfortunately, Mashin Chaser is no match for Another Decade, and Swartz kills him with a Rider Kick. With his obstacle gone, Swartz focuses on his sister again. Sougo runs towards the scene, telling Tsukuyomi to pull out her Ridewatch. It is revealed that Sougo has previously travelled to 2068 to give the Tsukuyomi there a blank Ridewatch. Now that the watch has been imbued with a part of Oma Zi-O's power, the present Tsukuyomi gains the power of a Kamen Rider herself. Woz throws her a Ziku-Driver, and she begins her transformation, much to the shock of Swartz.

However, rather than attack Swartz, Tsukuyomi instead bowed down on him and pledged to serve him. Laughing, Swartz departed with his sister and later met with her at night to discuss their plans. Swartz questioned Tsukuyomi as to what her goal was, to which Tsukuyomi simply states she seeks to serve him.

Becoming Another Decade, Swartz is later confronted again by Sougo, who reveals the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch was restored thanks to Junichiro Tokiwa repairing the Ridewatches. Becoming Grand Zi-O, Sougo summons Build TankTank Form (From Build Episode 35), Drive Type Formula Mantarn (From Drive Episode 23), Ghost Ore Damashii (From Ghost Episode 1), Ex-Aid Maximum Gamer Level 99 (From Ex-Aid Episode 23), Double CycloneJokerXtreme (From W Episode 32), OOO Tajadol Combo (From OOO Episode 20), Wizard Infinity Style (From Wizard Episode 31), and Gaim Pine Arms (From Gaim Episode 2) to combat Another Decade. In response, Another Decade summoned the Utopia Dopant, N-Daguva-Zeba, Gamedeus, Sagittarius Zodiarts and Kamen Rider Evol to fight Zi-O's Riders. After Swartz's summoned monsters defeat Zi-O's Riders, Swartz fires an attack at Zi-O to finish him off, but Geiz steps in to block the attack, resulting in him being fatally wounded.

Angered over Geiz's death, Sougo's Ziku-Driver morphs into the Oma Driver and Sougo transforms into Oma Zi-O. With Sougo now Oma Zi-O, Swartz attempts to absorb the power of Oma Zi-O but only manages to take a small portion before Oma Zi-O's power overwhelms him. Sougo declares that Swartz is not fit to hold the power of the past 20 Riders, but Swartz brags that he still managed to take a piece of it before attempting to teleport away. However, before he can escape, Swartz is stabbed through the back by Kamen Rider Tsukuyomi. Realizing she had only pretended to side with him to find his blind spot, Swartz turns around and knocks Tsukuyomi into a wall, fatally wounding her. Now even more furious after witnessing Tsukuyomi's death, Oma Zi-O performs his finisher on Another Decade. Before the finisher kills Swartz, Tsukuyomi freezes time and tells her brother the world is already hers. Tsukuyomi attempts to comfort her brother, but Swartz tells her to spare him her words before time unfreezes and they are both destroyed.

---

When he was done many of us that hadn't heard about him were shocked!

Lillith Rexxington: HE'S THAT DANGEROUS!?

Nico: Yep. And he must be stopped at once!

Me: And we're going to make him pay for everything he did.

Nico: Yes we are. All right everyone. Lets saddle up and head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than our old enemy, Daolon Wong, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for what we did in destroying him long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is there someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Daolon Wong, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for what we did in destroying him long ago.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Daolon Wong's come back?! I thought we finally got rid of him after we exposed Pacifica's former parents.

Nico: Yeah, we sent Daolon Wong to The River of Fire after we destroyed him when he was brought back as a Heartless.

Uncle (Jackie Chan): I should've known Daolon Wong would one day return yet again, he just doesn't know when to quit.

Maxxine: You said it. That dark chi wizard's just a glutton for punishment, and what he did to your master, he deserves to get sent to The Black Gates.

Finn (Jackie Chan): You said it.

Lincoln: Daolon Wong is known as a master of Dark Chi Wizardry, but there's always a weakness: the counter of Dark Chi is Good Chi, and I have a few spells to weaken that Dark Chi Wizard, and I'm also going to drain him of all his powers and magic.

Maxxine: Now, this I got to see.

Me: Same here, and Lincoln's going to help you with this one, Maxxine.

Nico: Yep. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Zi-O Kamen Riders and take that lying bastard, Swartz, down for good.

Me: Yeah, he's had this coming for a long time.

Lincoln: He's getting The Black Gates for good, and the same goes with you later on today, Daolon Wong, and you're going to pay for what you did in killing Chi Master Fong, you monster.

We were all off to Japan!

---

We arrived and we saw them fighting a bunch of footsoldiers and an evil Rider.

Scorcher: There they are! But who are they fighting?

Woz: One of my former comrades in the Quartzer. His name is Kagen aka Kamen Rider Zonjis. With him are several Kasshine soldiers.

Me: I remember him!

---

Kagen is an elite Quartzer with the power to transform into Kamen Rider Zonjis and one of the two secondary antagonists of the movie Kamen Rider Zi-O: Over Quartzer.

He is portrayed by Papaya Suzuki.

Kamen Rider Zi-O: Over Quartzer

Kagen and the other Quartzers conspired to remake the Heisei era of Kamen Rider with themselves as the Kamen Riders. To accomplish this, they used Sougo Tokiwa/Kamen Rider Zi-O to unify the worlds of the Heisei Riders into a singular timeline for them to destroy and recreate anew.

In order to get Sougo to meet Krim Steinbelt and obtain the last of the Ridewatches, the Drive Ridewatch, Kagen and Jogen were sent into the Sengoku Era to target Krim's ancestor, Clara Steinbelt, to get Sougo to travel back in time. While Sougo was guarding Oda Nobunaga during the fight between the Oda and Takeda armies, Kagen ambushed them alongside several assassins from the Takeda clan and transformed into Kamen Rider Zonjis to battle Zi-O, but was fought off.

After Sougo returned to present and obtained all of the Heisei Ridewatches, Kagen and Jogen returned to the other Quartzers as Woz delivered the Ridewatches to their leader, SOUGO Tokiwa. After Sougo is defeated and imprisoned, the Quartzers commence their plan to erase the Heisei Era by having the Dai Mazines form a portal and suck up the world of the Heisei Riders.

However, Sougo is freed by Tsukuyomi and Gou, and goes to assist Geiz in confronting the Quartzers. Kagen and Jogen assume their Rider forms to deal with Geiz and Sougo. After Woz defected from the Quartzers and rejoined Sougo's side, Zonjis and Barlckxs fought Geiz and Woz while Zamonas and the Dai Mazines dealt with Zi-O. Zonjis and Zamonas later fought the 19 Heisei Riders summoned by Sougo and were defeated when the 20 Heisei Riders all performed their Rider Kicks on them. As he was seemingly destroyed, Zonjis dropped his J Ridewatch, which was picked up by Barlckxs to use to grow giant.

However, after the Quartzers and their army are defeated, Zonjis is revealed to have survived along with two Kasshin and vows to remake the Heisei Era himself. A new Rider then appears to stop Zonjis and announces himself as the first Reiwa Rider, Kamen Rider Zero-One. Tossing off his mantle, Zonjis declares he will crush the Rider and attacks him. Using Barlckxs' RoboRider Ridewatch, Zonjis fires missiles from his chest at Zero-One. However, Zero-One assumes Flying Falcon form and dodges the missiles before destroying Zonjis with a Rider Kick.

---

Nico: He is dangerous. Lets get him guys!

We went at them.

Kagen: You won't defeat Swartz!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (SINGING) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We landed and I fired a blast of energy and smashed Zonjis down!

Maxxine: Looks like the fun has started!

Tsukuyomi: Hey guys!

Me: We aren't too late to join the party are we?

Geiz: Nope you made it just in time.

Sougo: Good!

I blasted the Kasshine Soldiers and destroyed them.

Nico tried to punch Kagen but I hurt his hand.

Kagen: (laughs evilly) Is that the best the leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm can do?

Woz: Lord Nico, Kagen is too strong! We need to retreat back to 9 5 DO! Or at least call the Zero One and Saber team for backup!

Nico: No time! Look at the mess Swartz has caused with a fraction of his Another Decade powers. Imagine what he'll do with the rest of it!

Nico then looked at Venom and Woz's eyes widened as he realized what I was planning.

Woz: No, Lord Nico! The Symbiote black suit is too dangerous!

May: (looks at Yost Venom) He won't share this burden alone!

Nico grabbed Venom by the back and used Parasite's power to get some of his Symbiote. Meanwhile, May grabbed Yost Venom by the back and did the same thing. Both versions of Venom screamed in pain the entire time while Nico and May grunted in pain.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: We! ARE PAIN!

May: WE! ARE TORTURE!

Me: WHOA!

Maria: Woz it's all right! We did this before! It's a long story!

Me: Wow! Nico, May, how do you feel?

Nico/Pain: We feel amazing!

Woz: (shocked) Lord Nico…

Nico: Sorry, Woz. But it's time to fight fire with fire.

Me: Woz sometimes desperate times call for desperate measures.

I went Super Angel Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Justice, Friendship, Love and Valor) **Now for this!**

I punched Kagen and knocked his entire helmet off!

Sougo: My turn!

Armor Time! (Techno rock music) Progrise! Zero-One!

Sougo gained Zero-One Armor!

Geiz: Now for me!

Powered Time!

Geiz became GeizRevive Goretsu.

Me: **Awesome! And you guys are gonna love this!** (Activates CHROMASTONE'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTALS AND LIGHT SWIRLS

AROUND ME)

**A clouded dream on an earthly night**

**Hangs upon the crescent moon**

**A voiceless song in an ageless light**

**Sings at the coming dawn**

**Birds in flight are calling there**

**Where the heart moves the stones**

**It's there that my heart is calling**

**All for the love of you**

**A painting hangs on an ivy wall**

**Nestled in the emerald moss**

**The eyes declare a truce of trust**

**And then it draws me far away**

**Where deep in the desert twilight**

**Sand melts in pools of the sky**

**When darkness lays her crimson cloak**

**Your lamps will call me home**

**And so it's there my homage's due**

**Clutched by the still of the night**

**And now I feel you move**

**Every breath is full**

**So it's there my homage's due**

**Clutched by the still of the night**

**Even the distance feels so near**

**All for the love of you**

**A clouded dream on an earthly night**

**Hangs upon the crescent moon**

**A voiceless song in an ageless light**

**Sings at the coming dawn**

**Birds in flight are calling there**

**Where the heart moves the stones**

**It's there that my heart is calling**

**All for the love of you**

I danced divinely and fired waves of light and energy and blasted Kagen all over and it blasted his armor off!

Sougo: WHOA! That was awesome J.D.!

Geiz: Wait! Was that an Omnitrix Alien Ridewatch!?

Me: **We'll explain later. We have so much to tell you.**

Woz: (to Sougo) My demon king, you do the honors of finishing this cretin.

Sougo: With pleasure Woz. Sis you want to make it a combo?

Maxxine: You read my mind!

Sougo and Maxxine activated their Ridewatches. Sougo's was for Saber and Maxxine's for Shendu.

Sougo and Maxxine: FIRESTORM OF THE BRAVE DRAGON!

They fired a massive blast of fire and it slammed into Kagen and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **OOOHH YEAH!**

We powered down.

Nicole tied him up and stripped him of his Ridewatch and belt

Poromon: Sougo! Geiz! I missed you two!

Sunstorm: (laughs) You really did, huh?

Sougo: We missed you too guys!

Me: And Tsukoyomi we missed you.

Tsukuyomi: I missed you too.

Nico: We did too.

Me: Nico are you all right?

Nico: Relax, J.D. Everything's fine. Me and May are in full control of our temporary Symbiotes.

Venom: A little warning next time would be nice.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: But at least this isn't permanent. You scared us there.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But Sougo it looks like we got here just in time.

Sougo: You sure did.

Nico: Lets talk more at your base.

Sougo: Sure.

We went to the base of the Zi-O Riders.

Geiz: As long as you two are still yourselves, I've got no problem with this. (shudders) Last thing we need is you two acting like Bully McGuire.

Spiderman: We DON'T talk about that.

Me: Right right I remember seeing that in the movie! That was awful!

Mary Jane: Yeah it was.

Me: And in all honesty Peter, that was THE MEANEST version of Venom I've ever seen.

Nico: It sure was.

Spiderman: Yeah.

Roman Goodwin: Sougo, why exactly is your Kamen Rider form called Zi O?

Sougo: It means of Transportation and Time Travel. The Zi-O Team is all about time travel.

Ryotaru: That's like me and the Den-O team.

Me: Yeah and believe it or not Sougo you know that we are all no strangers to time travel. We went to many places all over the Spacetime Continuum.

Tsukoyomi: That's right I remember that!

Lola: Yeah it's so awesome.

We arrived at the base.

Sougo: Here we are.

Maxxine: As awesome as I remember.

Vypra: Nice place guys.

Geiz: It's home.

Woz: Yes it is.

Junichiro Tokiwa: Good to see you and J.D. again, Nico. Though if I knew so many of you would be here, I would've gotten a bigger table.

Supernova Zap: It's ok, Mr. Tokiwa.

Me: But it's good to see you again too Mr. Tokiwa.

Nico: Same here.

Sougo: So how did you get an Omnitrix Alien Ridewatch?

Me: Well that's the thing we are here for. Over the last couple of months we were battling Another Riders and Another Rangers. We took down Another Kamen Riders and Another Super Sentai and Another Rangers from over the course of 20+ years and 46+ Years.

I pulled out my bag and opened it and in it was numerous Ridewatches all for the powers of the Masters of Evil and the Rangers and Sentai and Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: We already took care of all the Another Riders and Rangers and Sentai. But now we're facing Another Omnitrix Aliens. But as we defeated the Another Riders and Rangers we all got Legend Items from all of those series they came from.

Geiz: I never thought I'd hear myself say this. But Swartz has actually proved himself more dangerous than Ohma Zi O

Duskmon: Geiz, even Ohma Zi O would never do what Swartz has done so far.

Me: No I think Ohma Zi-O was worse. But many of those Another Riders and Rangers have all been my friends that I have known for years. Also some of them have been minor enemies that we dealt with in the past.

Varya Visnapuu: (Estonian Accent) The most recent and last

Another Ranger was an enemy from my country that I hated with a vengeance for killing my entire family.

Me: Leena Klammer.

Tsukoyomi: Oh man! I heard so much about her.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Sougo: What are those?

Poromon: 3 bottles of beer!

Sinnertwin: Sure you brought enough?

Poliwag: (points to each one with his tail) One is for Sougo, one is for Geiz, and one is for Tsukuyomi!

Tsukuyomi: That's nice of you guys. But I don't drink.

Sougo: Sorry. Me neither.

Geiz: Me neither.

Me: Oh right. We also got these too.

Megan McCallister, Lillian, Maria, May, Stella and Qin showed their new Grand Zi-O Ridewatches.

Sougo: You guys have your own Grand Zi-O Ridewatches!?

Qin: We just got them. I got mine yesterday.

Maria: We were amazed using them too.

Sento: We all were amazed ourselves.

Qin: It sure is cool.

Ssserpent: My guess is that Swartz used his Another Decade Powers to recruit the members of his Dai Shocker group.

Me: I have that same suspicion myself. And we defeated and destroyed all of them. We took down 10 of them. All that's left is Swartz himself.

Eli: Yeah.

Sougo: Wow! You guys have been really busy these last few days.

Camie: I think that is a massive understatement.

Volt Luster: No. After Swartz, there's still Ark and Storious.

Brontes: Compared to Swartz, those two will be easy!

Me: Lets not get overconfident. But you're right Ark and Storious will be no problem. We're calling this the 13 Days of Kamen Riders. It's so awesome. This is day 11 of our adventure.

Lana: Yeah.

Sougo: That is cool.

Me: It sure is.

Geiz: Are you guys not doing Ambassador Missions?

Me: No we're on break. We're just waiting for the Dino Fury Rangers to finish up.

Geiz: Oh.

Roquefort: Cheese Ninjas, go out and see if you can find Swartz and his gang.

Ninja 1: Yes sir!

ZOOM!

They went to search for them.

Roxas: Sure, there might still be Another Omnitrix Aliens even after Swartz is gone. But at least he won't be able to make additional ones.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: I agree.

Nico: I thought it was so much fun making Ridewatches too.

Sougo: How many of these Another Omnitrix Aliens do you think Swartz made?

Demyx: My guess is 100.

Me: Hmm. Well in the Omnitrix there's over 1,000,000 aliens. But I don't think Swartz would be that crazy to make Another Omntrix Aliens for EVERY Single alien there is in the Galaxy.

Qin: That would take forever wouldn't it?

Me: Hmm. I'm not very good at Statistics but I think it would. Unless he had a huge factory.

Red Hood: Look on the bright side. At least no Kamen Rider got their history erased by the creation of the Another Riders this time, right?

Nico: That's good that didn't happen.

Eiji: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Eli: Yeah.

Dark Laser: By the way, Sougo, Woz has actually started calling Nico "Lord Nico".

Sougo: Did he really?

Nico: Yeah I like being called Lord Nico.

May: And he calls me Lady May.

Qin: And he calls J.D., General Knudson.

Me: It has a nice ring to it.

Sougo: That's cool!

Quake Woman: Nico, which blueprints do you have for us.

Nico: Here they are.

Nico got out blueprints for the Ridewatches of Gutrot, Whampire, Shock Rock, Slapback, Surge, Shellhead, Sandbox, Snakepit, Rocks, Squidstrictor, and their copies

Me: Wow! We definitely know which gene-slammers are getting the copies for those.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Now the question is which Core 310 members get the originals.

Gloria Gellespie, Denise Wellington, Tasha Noriyama, Leina Kingston, Suzie Remmington, Wendy Traviston, Melissa Edinborough, Ruth Lincoln, Maya Nagoshima, and Rachelle Orinoco get the copies. Sage, Spiderman, Becca, Kim Possible, Ben, Qin, Ino, Cameron, Duncan, and Yusuke will get the Originals.

Abomination: Geiz, you and Sougo will like your archenemies. One is a monster the Megaforce Rangers fought. One is one their Japanese counterparts fought.

Vypra: Yep.

Nico: Lets get the usual battles underway.

Vypra: All right guys you're up.

(Okay)

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost went up.

Nico: So it's Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost's turn.

Box Ghost: Yep.

Dirty Bubble: Nico, you and May are in control, right?

Nico: Of course we are.

Brain: Good. The last thing we need is you two losing control.

Me: Yeah.

Swordsman: Like the Symbiote names though.

Nico: They are neat.

Onyx: (to Nico) Heard you went to the Light Civilization.

Nico: We sure did.

Dr. Destiny: How was it?

Me: It was so awesome and cool.

Qin: We had fun there.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was CHIEF OF MAKUU PRISON ASHURADA from the Gokaiger movie, Gokaigers VS Space Sheriff Gavan!

---

The chief of the Zangyack's prison in Makuu Space who has inherited the blood of Don Horror. He has six arms and the ability to produce Makuu Space and the Makuu City. He disguised himself as Chief of Space Police Weeval (宇宙警察総裁ウィーバル Uchū Keisatsu Sōsai Wībaru) to spy on the Space Police. He captured Gavan and held him captive whilst sending the Sneak Brothers and King Mons Drake to keep them preoccupied. However, when Ahim used a Skick Tornado to hold off Mons Drake, Captain Marvelous rescued him. When he and the superintendent were clear, Joe Gibken and Don destroyed the prison with the GokaiGalleon Buster's Rising Strike with the blast tearing upwards through the ground and taking out the Sneak Brothers and Mons Drake as well. Although seemingly killed when the prison imploded, he managed to survive and confront the Goseigers and Gavan with his entire army of Gormin and Sugormin. Whilst Gavan destroyed Don Horror with his Gavan Dynamic, Asurada used his tentacles on the Gokaigers. However, was defeated by thier Gokai Changes before being destroyed by thier Gokai Saber Final Wave combined with an energy slash from Gai's Gokai Spear.

---

Eli: Makuu Space Prison Warden Ashurada! I remember you! You were the warden of Makuu Prison and you captured Gavan and held him captive and Joe Gibken and Don destroyed the prison and got them out. You sent a huge army to confront the Goseigers.

Chief of Makuu Prison Ashurada: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Qin: That was awesome.

Chief of Makuu Prison Ashurada: You guys know the Beast Morpher Rangers met the American counterpart of Gavan, right?

Me: We sure do. But it's too bad you weren't in the series.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff! That was so awesome.

Qin: It would have been cool!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Nokama, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Quess the Slime Queen, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Nico's rescue

Core Medals: Dirty Bubble, Evil Bubble Man and Bubbler

Full Bottles: Dirty Bubble and Evil Bubble Man

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico had a good rescue as always. But did he find anything in the Lgiht Civilization?

Nokama: Nah it was mostly to get ready for today.

Rarity: Oh it was so amazing to be there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. And the Light Civilization is so amazing too.

Gill Grunt: You got that right there.

Quess: I think it's so awesome.

Dirty Bubble: I do too. Let do it!

Nokama used the core medals of Dirty Bubble, Evil Bubble Man and Bubbler and she got an awesome bubble sword.

She swung it and fired waves of soap and bubbles and smashed him all over.

DIRTY BUBBLE! EVIL BUBBLE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of bubbles and smashed him all over!

Nokama activated her Ridewatch and Sailor Music played and they danced and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Superman, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lala, Natilee, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Us battling Another Chromastone

Core Medals: Pinky & The Brain, General Zod and King Jellyfish

# Fullbottles: Pinky & The Brain and King Jellyfish

---

Pinky & The Brain were next.

Pinky: (to Superman) Nico, Ino, and the others did good fighting Another Chromastone. Is she okay?

Superman: She is. But we were really surptised to hear that it was Varie's friend from Atlantis who is Kida's cousin.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so amazing to hear about!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I think it's so awesome and amazing.

Sunburn: Boy that sure is cool.

Lala: (Irish Accent) I thought it was too lads.

Natilee: Me too guys.

Brain: That is very interesting. They have a lot of catching up to do

Pinky: What are they going to catch?

BLANG!

Brain hit Pinky with a tire iron!

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY AND STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Lets do it!

Superman used the core medals of Pinky & The Brain, General Zod and King Jellyfish and he got a Kryptonian Lightning Sword and fired waves of green lightning and it hit the 2 mice and electrocuted them all over.

PINKY & THE BRAIN! KING JELLYFISH! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and smashed them all over!

Superman then activated Pinky & The Brain's Ridewatch and Celtic Music played and they danced and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Swordsman, Noon World and Yost Molten Man

Fullbottles: Swordsman and Yost Molten Man

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman (To Captain Marvel): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kentucky. How was it?

Captain Marvel: It was really fun and they took down Narcissa Belladonna.

Swordsman: That insane monster!? Whoa! But at least the Church of Nekrom is dead for good.

Twilight Sparkle: Thank goodness.

Starshine Sparkle: But we still have all their damage to undo.

Spyro: Yeah. Those guys were absolute monsters.

Caam: Big time too.

Swordsman: I agree there. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel used the Core Medals of Swordsman, Noon World and Yost Molten Man and she got a powerful volcano sword and she slashed him all over and knocked him down.

SWORDSMAN! YOST MOLTEN MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lava swords and smashed him down!

She then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Space Music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Anakin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kyure, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Unesh, Criosphinx Sovereign

Core Medals: Dr. Destiny, Megavolt and Nightmare (Metroid)

Fullbottles: Dr. Destiny and Megavolt

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Unesh, Criosphinx Sovereign. What's her name?

Anakin: Her name is Meena Al'Asad Aldhahablu and she is from Egypt.

Starlight Glimmer: And she is really awesome at knowing all about the things of Egypt. She even is an amazing Guardian Angel.

Cozy Glow: Her Story is cool too. And she makes awesome and beautiful clothes.

---

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Meena, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Meena, what's the story on your blazing hatred on Lori? Lincoln also said that it's an incident that almost got him killed?

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) Now, that I haven't forgotten. One day, I was with Lincoln at The Loud House, and we were working on some brand-new bikinis for the Guardian Angels. But, we suddenly heard the sound of stampeding feet heading our way, and the door was smashed into a million pieces, and when the dust settled, we saw who it was: it was Lori, but her eyes were red with hatred and she had sharp teeth in her mouth and she was on the rampage, and even worse, she had a sledgehammer in her hands and she was going to kill Lincoln. Lori chased Lincoln all over The Loud House with the sledgehammer and tried to hit him numerous times. She hit him hard on the stomach with it and he went crashing into the fireplace in the living room, and he had a nasty wound on his stomach, and Lori was going to kill him. I was so furious at Lori, I charged at her and I yanked the sledgehammer out of her hands and I started beating her up badly. But, then, Lori punched me hard in the head and she was about to kill me. But, then, she saw Lincoln get up and when I saw his eyes change to blood red, the mark on his stomach healed, and his vampire fangs grow longer, I knew that Lori crossed the line big time, and he pounced on her and he kicked her away from me and she went flying into the kitchen and straight into an isolation cube in the basement. Lincoln made some ice and he applied it on my head, and he was hugging me, and Lori had earned my blazing hatred because of what she did that day to me and Lincoln.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Meena did to Lori.

Me: Wow, Meena, that was awesome.

Nico: And now, we know why Lori had earned your blazing hatred, and Lincoln, you were awesome when you went Vampire Lincoln and kicked Lori off Meena and sent her flying into an isolation cube in the basement.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Meena get killed by Lori, Nico, and it took Lori a long time to cool down along with earning my forgiveness.

Meena Al'Asad Aldhahabiu: (Arabic Accent) That's right. Oh, and in case you were about to ask.

Meena got out the two-piece bikinis she and Lincoln made, and they're based on their favorite colors and decorations.

May (Pokémon): Wow, those are really awesome!

Maria: You said it, you guys really made some awesome bikinis for the girls in Lincoln's harem.

Kuesa Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Indeed, and I've also made the same thing for the girls in Lincoln's harem as well, with stars and decorations added as well.

Me: And you girls are also members of the Fashion Brigade too.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dr. Destiny: Wow! That's incredible! She must've really hated Lori back then.

Hex: Yeah that is an understatement.

Kyure: It sure was.

Dr. Destiny: No kidding. Lets do it!

Anakin used the core medals for Dr. Destiny, Megavolt and Nightmare (Metroid) and he got a nightmare lightning lightsaber. He blasted Dr. Destiny with lightning and smashed him all over.

DR. DESTINY! MEGAVOLT! BEST MATCH!

He fired Dream Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Anakin activated his ridewatch and Pirate Music played and they danced and fired waves of lightning, magic, stars and bones and smashed him down..

---

Clay Bailey, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, White Night Queen, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - Meeting the rest of Goobot's team

Core Medals: Onyx, Quackor the Fowl and Sting Chameleon

Fullbottles: Onyx and Quackor the Fowl

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) You guys finally met the rest of Goobot's former team. But there were a lot more pleasant ways to get our attention then pointing guns at Nico and the others!

Clay: Yeah what they did with that greeting showed that they were in absolute desperation.

Applejack: I agree there! But at least we were able to talk some sense into them.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was intense.

Flashwing: Boy it sure was. But after all this you guys will have them in your ranks.

White Night Queen: I agree there. That is gonna be so awesome.

Onyx: It sure is. Lets do it!

Clay used the Core Medals for Onyx, Quackor the Fowl and Sting Chameleon and he got an Invisible sword and slashed Onyx all over.

ONYX! QUACKOR THE FOWL! BEST MATCH!

HE fired waves of energy and lasers and smashed him all over.

Clay activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and blasted Onyx with Rock, Earth, Crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Green Lantern, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Terroranchula, Krystal Flemmington, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - Us getting weapons for killing Swartz

Core Medals: Jet, Thrust and Storm Eagle

Fullbottles: Jet and Thrust

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) You guys got a lot of weapons for killing Swartz. I just hope they come in handy.

Green Lantern: Oh they will. And we'll make sure that Swartz pays for his crimes in full.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah he will never get away with everything he did.

Scootaloo: We will make sure of it.

Whirlwind: And it won't be pretty.

Terroranchulla: That is for sure.

Krystal Flemmington: I agree there too.

Jet: Yep. Lets do it!

Green Lantern used the Core Medals for Jet, Thrust and Storm Eagle and he got a powerful wind blade sword and he slashed Jet all over the place.

JET! THRUST! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him all over.

Green Lantern activated his Ridewatch and Top Gun Music played and they fired wavves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him all over.

---

Tara, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Light Skylanders, Shinotcha, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - The Zi-O Team are awesome

Core Medals: Waffle Woman, Evil Burger (OC) and The Platinum Princess

Fullbottles: Waffle Woman and The Platinum Princess

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) The Zi-O Team are awesome. And Nico and Poromon helped them in the past.

Tara: They sure did and that is so awesome and fun.

Princess Celestia: But they were even more shocked when they found out about Swartz making Another Omnitrix Aliens, Another Sentai Rangers and Secondary Riders too.

King Solar: That is absolute madness.

Spotlight: Yeah it sure is.

Shinotcha: What he did to so many people really is pure evil.

Waffle Woman: You got that right. Lets do it!

Tara used the core medals for Waffle Woman, Evil Burger (OC) and The Platinum Princess and she got a metal platinum burger sword! She swung it and fired Platinum Burgers and they hit Waffle Woman and it really hurt!

CLANG BLANG BLONG! OUCH!

WAFFLE WOMAN! THE PLATINUM PRINCESS! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of waffles and metal and smashed her down.

Tara activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Tara's theme song and fired waves of fire and light and smashed her down.

---

Tracer, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Goop, Edith Norris, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - The Zi-O team comes from 40 years into the future

Core Medals: Rojo, Garigari and Wheel Gator

Fullbottles: Rojo and Garigari

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) The Zi-O team comes from 40 years into the future. Well, Geiz, Woz, and Tsukuyomi did anyway.

Tracer: (British Accent) And they are no strangers to time travel too. Just like we are. That is awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is! That is amazing!

Featherweight: Boy it sure is!

Sprocket: We went all over the fabric of time and space and know what they go through.

Goop: (Gurgling Voice) I think it's awesome myself.

Edith Norris: It sure is.

Rojo: You got that right! Lets do it!

Tracer used the Core Medals of Rojo, Garigari and Wheel Gator and her sword became a Toothpaste Blade and she fired waves of toothpaste and they splattered Rojo in her mouth and she spat it out and her teeth were shiny and clean.

ROJO! GARIGARI! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of toothpaste and smashed her all over.

Tracer activated her Ridewatch and they danced to London Dance Music and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Cannonbolt, Carlota Santiago, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - Swartz will pay dearly for all his crimes especially to me for turning my friends into Another Riders, Rangers and Omnitrix Aliens

Core Medals: Carmen Dillo, Armored Armadillo and Dragon Jellyfish

Fullbottles: Carmen Dillo and Dragon Jellyfish

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Swartz will pay dearly for all his crimes. Especially to J.D. for turning his friends into Another Riders, Rangers and Omnitrix Aliens.

Fluttershy: I agree there. If I had that happen to my friends I would be incredibly upset.

Tornado Bolt: I feel the same way.

Stealth Elf: Me too. That is awful.

Cannonbolt: It is awful.

Carlota Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Si amigos. It's not a good thing.

Carmen Dillo: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Fluttershy used the core medals for Carmen Dillo, Armored Armadillo and Dragon Jellyfish and she got an awesome Armadillo Lightning Bazooka. She fired and it sent a lightning cannonball and it hit Carmen Dillo and smashed him all over.

CARMEN DILLO! DRAGON JELLYFISH! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning cannonballs and smashed him all over!

Fluttershy activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and blasted him all over with leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

Omi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Blizzard Princess, Lina Kuznetsova, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Swartz has no honor and the black gates will be his only form of punishment

Core Medals: Box Ghost, Big Lenny and Ghost Ember

Fullbottles: Box Ghost and Big Lenny

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Swartz has no honor. And the black gates will be his only form of punishment

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) I most agree there with you on that. What he did to J.D.'s friends is totally dishonorable.

Princess Luna: I agree too. What a heartless monster.

Moondust: Yeah he is also playing with dangerous fire.

Snowdrop: Enough to make J.D. incredibly pissed.

Gari: Yeah what a monster.

Blackout: He has no love in his heart at all.

Blizzard Princess: I may represent ice and cold but he is colder than me.

Lina Kuznetsova: (Russian Accent) I agree there comrades.

Box Ghost: Me too. Lets do it!

Omi used the core medals for Box Ghost, Big Lenny and Ghost Ember and he got a ghost lightning sword and fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over.

BOX GHOST! BIG LENNY! BEST MATCH!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and smashed him all over.

Omi activated his Ridewatch and Tibetan Music played and they danced and fired waves of lightning and darkness and water and smashed him down.

---

Sougo Takiwa VS Sarawareteiru of the Fairy.

---

Sougo wass looking for his archenemy and then out came SARAWARETEIRU OF THE FAIRY!

Sougo: Sarawareteiru of the Fairy!

Sarawareteiru: That's right. Awesome to have you as my archenemy.

Sougo: Same here.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kamen Rider Geiz VS Bigs (Megaforce)

---

Geiz was looking for his archenemy and then out came BIGS!

Geiz: So you are Bigs!

Bigs: That's right. Awesome to meet you.

Geiz: Same here.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Bigs down.

---

Tsukuyomi VS Evil Snake (The Adventures of Little Carp)

---

Tsukuyomi was looking for her archenemy. Then out came a snake.

Evil Snake: Evil Snake at your service.

Tsukuyomi: So my archenemy is a snake. Cool.

She fired moonlight blasts and smashed her down.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chief of Makuu Prison Ashurada

---

Ashurada was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Swartz, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Zi-O Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

He teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went super!

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They charged it up and locked it on Target

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Chief of Makuu Prison Ashuruda you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered for us.

Sougo: That was so awesome!

Tsukuyomi: Yeah it sure was!

Me: Thanks.

Motormaster: Now, let's go after Swartz.

Nico: You read my mind.

Junichiro Tokiwa: Make sure to stop Swartz for good, guys.

Blizzard: Trust me, Mr. Tokiwa. Putting an end to this is exactly what we plan to do.

Me: And we're going to make sure we get rid of him forever!

Qin: You got that right!

Me: Yep.

Zix: So, I heard you guys got some astrorubies a few months ago.

Me: We sure did. But we put them in our vault because of the power they have. Ruby Madness.

Qin: Yikes.

Sougo: Is it true that Hiryu's with Swartz as well?

Baby Eddie: Sorry, kid. But that's the truth.

Me: Oh boy. But we'll stop him.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Swartz is in an abandoned factory on the north side of the city.

Nico: Then that's where we're heading. Get ready Swartz…

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) YOUR ANGELS OF DEATH ARE COMING FOR YOU!

We were off!

---

We were flying.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Mummy.

Mummy: No problem Maria. Even though we all were with you guys for this.

Maria: Sorry force of habit. But this is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: I can't wait to destroy that monster.

Me: We all can't wait.

Nico: Yeah. This is gonna be good.

We arrived at the factory and we went in and hid and the Mummy went up to SWARTZ! With him was KING GOOBOT V, DARK PLASMIUS, ORA, HEURE, ALL THE ANOTHER RIDERS, HIRYU KAKOGAWA and several Kasshine solders and the rest of the Quartzer!

Mummy: So, you must be Swartz, the big bad himself. I see you have Goobot, Ora, Heure, Dark Plasmius, all the Another Riders that the Zi O Team have faced, Hiryu Kakogawa, several Kasshine soldiers, and the rest of the Quartzer with you.

Swartz: Correct. And if you're here, Team Loud Phoenix Storm isn't far behind.

Then the spirits of all the Kamen Rider Symbols from over the course of 50+ Years appeared and swirled around them and blasted numerous soldiers and Quartzer and killed them and banished them to the Black Gates. Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and fireballs rained down and hit the Another Riders and smashed them to the ground. Then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Hello Goobot, Plasmius, Ladies and gentlemen of the Another Rider Dirtbag gang.

Nico: Ora and Heure. Doing well I see.

Me: And you must be Swartz.

SwartZ: (Chuckles) At your disservice.

Me: You're going to pay for everything you've done!

I went Super Angel Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Friendship, Hope, Love and Valor) **You've hurt so many of my friends.**

Swartz: You simply could not leave behind your dream of becoming king, could you, Sougo Tokiwa? And where did that bring you and Chan? Back to me. I had thought by erasing the history of the past Kamen Riders with the Ridewatches, there would be you left. But you've shown me that's impossible. As long as there are people who can become Kamen Riders, there will always be people who are pesky heroes.

Nico: What can I say? We're all kinds of stubborn.

Swartz: And for that, I thank you. Because now, I know what must be done. I'm going to shred you all to your last atoms. And then, after I pry the Ridewatches from your dead corpses, I'm going to destroy the multiverse and create a new one. One where there are no heroes. The best part is that there will also be no Ohma Zi O.

Sora: A universe ruled by darkness? That's not going to happen!

Swartz: (chuckles evilly) Oh, but it WILL happen. Because you all won't be able to stop me.

Me: **We'll see about that!**

I teleported and punched Swartz in the stomach with devastating force and kicked him in the face and teleported away just as Goobot and Dark Plasmius went to grab me.

Me: **Nice try you two! But I'm not the same as I was when we fought the last time.**

Sougo: (glares at Hiryu) I can't believe you'd support this as well!

Hiryu: Why wouldn't I? Because of you, my parents are dead!

Me: **Because Swartz is the one that killed them!**

Hiryu: What!?

Me: **It's true. He lied to you! You don't believe me? Believe the eyes of the truth!**

I fired a wave of energy from my eyes and showed him what I saw on TV and he saw that I WAS RIGHT!

Hiryu: (GROWLS) NOOOOO! (To Swartz) YOU HEARTLESS FUCKING SNAKE!

Swartz: Cyclobots! Come!

An army of Cyclobots appeared.

Me: **Cyclobots this time! Awesome!**

Nico: Now we're talking!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Hiryu: Let me make up for my mistakes by using this one last time.

Hiryu turned into Another Zi O II.

Me: **AWESOME!**

Nico: That is a cool one!

Me: **And I had a feeling we would one day face Cyclobots!**

Qin: Me too!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted numerous Cyclobots all over the place into scrap metal!

Ransik: No one commands the Cyclobots but me!

Qin: YEAH!

The Cyclobots jumped the Zi-O team.

The Zi O team lay defeated at the hands of the Cyclobots.

Swartz: In all my quest for power, it was never personal. But I'll tell you all right now. What I'm about to do this stubborn multiverse, I'm going to enjoy it very much.

Another Zi O II: (punches a Cyclobot) Don't worry. I'll buy you guys some time!

Maxxine got an idea.

Maxxine: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Zi O Team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Do your best"! Okay? 1,2..

All: DO YOUR BEST!

Maxxine: One more time! 1,2…

All: DO YOUR BEST!

Maxxine: Louder! 1,2…

All: DO YOUR BEST!

Jamesdean5842: DO YOUR BEST!

At these words, Sougo found the strength to get up.

Swartz: What?! How can you still defy me?!

Sougo: (chuckles) Like Nico told you, Swartz, I'm just that stubborn. And I'll use that stubbornness to achieve my dream. To become the kindest demon king there is!

Sougo then grabbed a Cyclobot and slammed it to the ground.

Me: **And you will pay for everything you did Swartz! This time for me, IT'S Personal!**

I fired energy blasts and blasted the Another Riders all over.

Sougo: Thanks for your help, everyone.

Geiz: I didn't expect a lot of people to be cherring for us.

Tsukuyomi: I'm not complaining. They reminded us what must be protected no matter what.

Woz: Clearly, we can't stand to be defeated here.

Maxxine: Ready to end this, J.D.?

Me: **I was born ready Maxxine!**

Nico: I've had enough of you to last a fucking eternity Swartz!

Maxxine: Let me transform with you guys!

Wes: You got it, Maxxine.

With that, Woz places his belt on his waist, generating the strap, and activating it, showing a blank smartwatch looking head while materializing a neon green strap as it does.

Beyondriver: Beyondriver!

As the Beyondriver activates, Woz pushes down on a button on top of the block, causing it to activate, illuminating the face on the front

Woz Miridewatch: Woz!

Woz: Henshin!

With that, Woz places the Woz Miridewatch on his belt, then presses the button again, causing the front face to split open, revealing the same image underneath on a narrow strip

Woz Miridewatch: Action!

As the Miridewatch activates, green energy forms around Woz into a smartwatch face and various green lines, and as he slams the lever of the Beyondriver into itself, the image on the Miridewatch projects onto the black face on the Beyondriver screen.

Beyondriver: Touei! Future Time! Sugoi! Jidai! Mirai! Kamen Rider Woz! Woz!

With their transformation sequences activated, Woz is encased in silver armor as black and green decorum looking like a watch strap and two smartwatch faces adorn his torso and shoulders respectively, finished off with blue symbols forming the face.

Tsukuyomi places her Driver on her waist, causing a black belt to form

Ziku Driver: Ziku Driver!

With the Ziku Driver in place, Tsukuyomi rotates the face of the Ridewatch, revealing a glossy looking Rider face, with some sort of characters acting as the visor, before activating it

Tsukuyomi Ridewatch: Tsukuyomi!

With the Tsukuyomi Ridewatch active, Tsukuyomi places it on the stage left side of the Ziku Driver before pressing a large button on top of the Driver itself as a golden clock-astrolabe hybrid forms behind her.

Tsukuyomi: HENSHIN!

Her battle cry known, Tsukuyomi grabs the Ziku Driver by her Ridewatch and spins the front of it 360 degrees. As the rotation stops, the astrolabe disintegrates as the Ziku Driver speaks again

Ziku Driver: Rider Time! Kamen! Rider! Tsukuyomi! Tsu-ku-yo-mi!

As this battle cry is made, the astrolabe forms into a black undersuit covered by white and gold dress-like armor, a white shoulder-covering cape, and a crescent moon visor with characters across it, much like on Woz's suit, but with two clock hands as well, set for 2:00 of all times.

Geiz presses the button on the top of his Ridewatch, activating it

Geiz Ridewatch: Geiz!

Ridewatch activated, Geiz slides the timepiece onto the right side of his Ziku Driver, much like Tsukuyomi before him. But instead of an astrolabe construct, the clock construct forming behind Geiz as he presses the button atop his Ziku Driver resembles a digital clock

Geiz: Henshin!

With the familiar battle cry made, Geiz grabs the front of his Ziku Driver and spins it 360 degrees, causing the clock construct behind him to explode into yellow text and a mixture of red, yellow and silver watch bands, that eventually consolidate into Geiz's familiar red armor with yellow visor.

Ziku Driver (Geiz): Kamen Rider! Geiz!

Zi-O Ridewatch: Zi-O!

Sougo: Henshin!

The famous battle cry known, Sougo inserts the left track of the Ziku Driver, presses the button on the top of the unit, and spins the front around, all the while an intricate clock face forms behind him.

Ziku Driver (Sougo): Rider Time! Kamen Rider! Zi-O!

As the Ziku Driver makes it's announcement, the clock face formed behind Sougo forms into a silver and black armor with pink accents, followed by the famous pink text visor settling into place.

Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) **IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Corcus: **BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Cestro: **BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Tideus: **YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Aurico: **RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: **Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!**

Aquitar Rangers: **POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!**

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Lincoln 2: MONARCH OF THE DARK CAVERNS! ZYUOH SNAKE!

Lori 2: MONARCH OF THE HIGH TREES! ZYUOH SQUIRREL!

Leni 2: MONARCH OF THE ARCTIC COLD! ZYUOH POLAR BEAR!

Luna 2: MONARCH OF THE SANDY BEACHES! ZYUOH CRAB!

Sam S.L. 2: MONARCH OF THE JUNGLE RIVERS! ZYUOH PIRANHA!

Luan 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST POND! ZYUOH HERON!

Eddy 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST UNDERGROUND! ZYUOH BADGER!

Lynn 2: MONARCH OF THE FAST PLAINS! ZYUOH CHEETAH!

Lightning 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST TREES! ZYUOH RACCOON!

Lucy Loud 2: MONARCH OF THE DARK NIGHT! ZYUOH BAT!

Rocky 2: MONARCH OF THE NIGHT SKIES! ZYUOH OWL!

Laney 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST SONG! ZYUOH ELK!

Lana 2: MONARCH OF THE FROZEN PLAINS! ZYUOH PENGUIN!

Lola 2: MONARCH OF THE DESERT PLAINS! ZYUOH COYOTE!

Lisa Loud 2: MONARCH OF THE TROPICAL RAINFOREST! ZYUOH TOUCAN!

Dexter 2: MONARCH OF THE NATIVE JUNGLE! ZYUOH INDRI!

Lily 2: MONARCH OF THE PATAGONIAN CHAPARRAL! ZYUOH ROADRUNNER!

Carlitos 2: MONARCH OF THE COLD MOUNTAINS! ZYUOH IBEX!

Zyuohgers: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Lincoln: Bravery Star! Ramu White!

Lori: Maiden Star! Otome Aqua!

Leni: Pure Star! Tsuin Sea Foam Green!

Luna: Hard Star! Kani Lilac!

Sam S.L.: Flowing Star! Kawa Teal!

Luan: Royal Star! Joō Copper!

Eddy: Herd Star! Mure Mint!

Lynn: Hero Star! Tsuyoi Scarlet!

Lightning: Hunt Star! Kensaku Brown!

Lucy: Scavenger Star! Karasu Midnight Blue!

Rocky: Paradise Star! Hato Grey!

Laney: Graceful Star! Kurēn Tan!

Lana: Aqua Star! Māmeido Electric Blue!

Lola: Crown Star! Ōjo Neon Pink!

Lisa Loud: Science Star! Rokubungi Neon Green!

Dexter: Craft Star! Kamado Neon Orange!

Lily: Beauty Star! Kujaku Lavender!

Carlitos: Tropical Star! Ōhashi Neon Yellow!

Girl Jordan: Hydro Star! Mizu Ocean Blue!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were

ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers andwe summoned the Kabuto, Decade, Zi-O, Build, Zero-One, Revice and Den-O Riders!

Lincoln: You really think you can get away with your crimes of altering history, Swartz? I don't think so! Just like I told Negatoros long ago, by altering history, you're messing with the timeline, and in the process, you'll make things extremely worse. There have been times when we wished that we could go back in time to prevent the horrible events that happened in our lives, but we can't. The only thing we can do is move forward and learn from our mistakes, so that it doesn't happen again.

Me: **That's telling 'em, big guy!**

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: But, you, Swartz, you haven't learned. You've committed so many crimes against history and across the Space Time Continuum, and your crimes have finally caught up to you, not to mention that you're going to pay an even huger price for turning J.D. and Nico's friends and enemies from long ago into Another Riders, Another Rangers, and Another Omnitrix Aliens, just so you could destroy us, and guess what, J.D. and Nico's friends have already seen that you're nothing but a conniving liar, you can't fulfill their promises, in fact, you had no plans to live up to your end of the bargains you made for them.

This was really pissing off Swartz really badly, and we were trying our hardest to contain our laughter.

Sougo: Whoa, this is really getting good.

Lincoln: And now you're about to die here and now for everything that you've ever done, Swartz, and though I may say May God have mercy on your soul, but as we've found out, you have no soul, and there's only one fate that awaits you: death, and you will pay for your crimes… in blood!

The Zi-O Kamen Riders and all of us cheered wildly for what Lincoln said, and that really pissed off Swartz to no end.

Swartz: (Enraged Screaming) YOU MISERABLE LITTLE WORM! I'LL MAKE ALL OF YOU PAY FOR EVEN SAYING THOSE WORDS TO ME!

Nico: No, Swartz, the only one who's going to pay here is you.

Maxxine: That's right, and I've just about had it with you for the last time, Swartz.

Suddenly, Maxxine's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with earth, scorpions, and fire, and as she approached Swartz, she left red energy, earth, scorpions, and fire with every step.

Maxxine: You really make me sick to my stomach, Swartz, all of your crimes against history and time and constantly antagonizing the Zi-O Kamen Riders and pissing us all off by turning our friends and enemies into Another Riders, Another Rangers, and Another Omnitrix Aliens has gone on for far too long, and I refuse to let you live a single second further, now it's time for you to die once and for all.

Suddenly, Maxxine was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with earth and fire surrounding the vortex, there's King Nail flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Maxxine emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Maxxine Stenson grew to 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braded brown hair, she has neon purple eyes, and a red energy aura with earth, scorpions, and fire surrounding her, she has the image of King Nail holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on scorpion earrings with red crystals for the eyes and the Fire Kanji in its claws, and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink crystal links and a scorpion with red crystals for the eyes and the Fire Kanji in its claws for the pendant. Maxxine Stenson has on has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, orange pants, pink high-heels, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with fire and scorpions on the coattails and on the back is King Nail surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson's massive Sword of The DNA Spliceteam and all of the swords from the treasure battles were suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy and fire, and they began merging together, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into King Nail's Firestorm Scorpion Greatsword of Acid Justice, it's a new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, red blade with the image of King Nail etched on it, large red scorpion heads with yellow gems for eyes for the sword's crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four red scorpion heads with yellow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the scorpion heads for the pommel. Maxxine Stenson has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold scorpion head with yellow gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below King Nail that said, "Maxxine Stenson, Genderbent Sister of Max Stenson, Gene-Slammer and Partner of King Nail, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of The Zi-O Kamen Riders, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Scorpions and Fire"

マキシン・ステンソン、マックス・ステンソンのジェンダーベントシスター、ジーン・スラマー、キング・ネイルのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり味方、ジオウ仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、悪のスレイヤー、混乱し

た、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、シェレルの破壊者、ウルトロン シュレッダー、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてサソリと火の達人

Maxxine Stenson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY BLAZING FIRESTORM SCORPION ANGEL OF UNDERGROUND FEAR AND EARTH FIRESTORM JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Maxxine Stenson's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Swartz saw it, he went even more mad with rage and fired an energy blast to kill her, but Maxxine dodged it, and she fired a powerful red energy blast with fire, earth, and scorpions, and it hit Swartz, and he was burned badly and was sent flying into a wall and he was even more pissed off now.

Me: **I've had it with you Swartz!**

My eyes glowed neon rainbow colors and my rainbow aura flared up.

Me: (In my head) **All my friends were hurt by this monster and he had lied to them. They were turned into atrocities of nature. I will not let Swartz get away with everything he did and he will pay the ultimate price for everything he did. What he did to so many of my friends is worse than anything 2012 Shredder did. I will never let him get away with this.**

Then something snapped inside my head!

Eli: Uh oh! EVERYONE HIT THE DECK!

Everyone ducked for cover!

Me: (In my head) AND I WON'T LET THIS MONSTER GET AWAY WITH HIS CRIMES EVER AGAIN! (OUT LOUD) **AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA**

I SCREAMED LIKE A MADMAN AND THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of incredibly powerful rainbow fire and energy exploded out with unbelievable force and power!

I WAS SCREAMING LIKE AN INCREDIBLY ANGRY LUNATIC AND MY POWER WAS RISING EXPONENTIALLY AND THE SKIES DARKENED WITH RAINBOW LIGHTNING STRIKING ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND THE GROUND WAS SHAKING EXTREMELY VIOLENTLY! MY AURA WAS GLOWING WITH INCREDIBLE INTENSITY AND LIGHTNING, FIRE, WATER, WIND, EARTH, DARKNESS, LIGHT, CRYSTAL, AURORA AND ALL THE ELEMENTS WERE SWIRLING AROUND IT WITH INCREDIBLE POWER! MY SKIN HAD RAINBOW FLAMES FLICKERING OUT AROUND IT!

Vegeta: (GASP) IT'S UNREAL!

Nico: WHAT POWER!

Goku: INCREDIBLE!

Gohan: IT'S AMAZING!

I GLOWED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND MY MUSCLES GREW AND RAINBOW FLAMES ERUPTED OUT ALL OVER ME AND RAINBOW FIRE WINGS BURSTED OUT OF MY BACK AND THEN I SCREAMED FEROCIOUSLY AND THEN IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF RAINBOW FIRE AND ENERGY AND ELEMENTS I WAS FOREVER CHANGED! WHEN THE SMOKE CLEARED I EMERGED COMPLETELY AND FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

I grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height but my shirt was still like that of Gohan's except they were ALL RAINBOW FIRE AND FLAMES and my abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bigger, and I still had eight-pack abs, my eyes changed to neon rainbow colors and I had a rainbow energy fire aura with rainbow fire, planets, stars, elemental forces, and phoenixes surrounding me, my black hair grew reaching the bottom of my neck, and I now had rainbow highlights in the bangs, the phoenix with the emblem of the Ebonwu Squadron emblazoned on my forehead now had rainbow colors, I had phoenix earrings with the Kanji for Eternity in its claws and a necklace with the phoenix holding the Eternity Kanji in its claws across my chest, I had massive Rainbow Fire angel wings with reflecting stars and nebulae and rainbow fire tips on the large feathers, and my massive and long eleven rainbow-colored wolf tails with tips and elements were out and they had rainbow fire. The gems on my large cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe on my wrists and the large gem belt buckle on my Belt of Elemental Bravery were now rainbow colors, and the massive, wide, double-edged blade of my Phoenixcalibur sword grew to 6'5" in length and the long gold handle grew a little longer. I now had on the same wardrobe as Lincoln, Liam, and Lynn Sr., but my version of He Man 2002's loincloth is red, and I had rainbow fire pants with the elements on them on them and I had on long rainbow fire trenchcoat flaps with all of the elemental forces on the coattails, which were held up by my Belt of Elemental Bravery, Universal Spellbook of The Elemental Forces on my right hip, I now have on large rainbow colored weighted bands on my large biceps and thighs, large black pants with elemental forces on them, and a pair of large black leather ankle-high combat boots with silver armor on the toes, and the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs had remained the same, along with my Eater of Sins revolver still holstered to my right hip and Crystal Saber holstered to my left hip. I had a phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec and on the back of my trench coat there's a rainbow kanji written below the phoenix that said "James Dean Knudson, Powerful former Leader now Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family and Many Friends All Over The World, Master of the Black Gates, Amazing and Powerful Student of Many Masters, Brave Warrior and Savior of The Universe and Beyond, Master of the Powers of Friendship and Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga and Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good and Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage and Love, and God of Justice."

ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌーソン、強力な元リーダーであり、現在チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの第 2 の指揮官、全能の金

色の心で愛情のある多くの妻の将来の夫、金色の心で愛情のある多くの子供たちの父、金色の心で愛情のあるザ ラウド ファミリーの兄弟、そして多くの友人全員世界を越えて、黒い門のマスター、多くのマスターの驚くべき強力な学生、勇敢な戦士、宇宙とその先の救世主、友情の力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、究極の善と破壊者の究極の力取り返しのつかない心の黒い悪党、モンスター、パワーに飢えたろくでなし、マニアックな暴君、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純粋さ、希望、勇気と愛の大使、そして正義の神。

I had transformed into my most powerful and ultimate form ever! I had become A SUPER ANGEL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GOD OF FRIENDSHIP!

Everyone was shocked and amazed and beyond all forms of in awe!

Nico: WHOA! J.D. Is that really you?

Eli: Unbelievable! Bro you look incredible!

Hunter: (German Accent) Mein Gott. J.D. you look amazing!

Varie: Awesome! Wow! J.D.?

Misty Tredwell: Honey? How do you feel?

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Eternal Xelnaga God Voice) **I feel amazing guys. Now it's time for me to make sure this monster pays the ultimate price for everything he has done.**

Sougo: I've got a feeling this will work out!

Me: **Swartz, your crimes against the country of Japan, and the entire multiverse, the fabric of time and space, all of my friends and the Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. You toyed with so many lives all for your sick pleasure! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We were really going at them and smashing and pulverizing them all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

I punched Swartz in his face and knocked out many of his teeth!

Sougo: I better follow Hiryu's example!

Rider Time! (Sytheziser tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

He turned into ZI-O II!

Qin: YEAH!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted numerous Cyclobots all over and massive fiery explosions were blasting everything all over the place and turning the factory into a firestorm!

Dark Plasmius: You and I got a score to settle, Daniel!

At his side, Another Ghost hissed at Danny.

Brittney: HISS RIGHT BACK AT YOU!

She went at Dark Plasmius and went Super Angel Dark Xelnaga and punched Dark Plasmius in the face and kicked him and then threw him into Another Ghost and Danny blasted

Another Ghost and Plasmius all over!

Brittney took out an Ectoranium Dagger and stabbed Dark Plasmius in his leg with it!

Danny blasted Another Ghost all over the place and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place.

I punched Swartz all over the place with incredible force and power and it was brutal and strong!

Me: **That was for all my friends! And the False Promises you made them!**

I kicked him in the crotch and punched him in the stomach and face and broke his nose!

Lucas fired his V2 Vector Weapon at a crowd of Cyclobots.

He blasted them all over the place!

Lucas: Take that!

Jimmy Neutron was bashing Goobot all over the place with incredible force with a metal rod.

Varie kicked him in the chest and smashed him all over and threw him into the wall.

Goobot: You dare betray me!

Baby Eddie: Fuck you, man! We didn't sign on to kill the entire multiverse!

Zix: Besides, me and my two buddies already betrayed you the first time.

Another Fourze growled and got into a fistfight with Tee.

Tee: This is how we do it, fool!

POW BLAM SMASH!

They smashed Another Fourze down!

Gentaro: And you give me a REALLY BAD NAME!

POW BLAM BIFF SMASH!

Nicole then slashed Another Fourze in half and killed him and his Ridewatch shattered and she then teleported and kicked Goobot in his face and smashed him into the wall!

Qin: I'm in the mood for some eggs!

Varie then kicked him and he poured out of his suit!

Qin fired waves of fire and turned him sunny side up!

She then picked him up.

Qin: Now you are lunch!

Goobot: NO NO NO!

He was eaten by her and she chewed him up and swallowed.

Qin: (BURPS) Yummy.

Cyborg 003: (punches a Cyclobot) Qin, you better burp out Goobot's spirit right now!

Qin burped and she did so.

Qin: There.

Cyborg 003: Good.

Jimmy Neutron painted a Kanji on him and gave him the black gates. He was found guilty and was fading away.

Goobot: NO! Neutron I was only kidding!

Jimmy Neutron: Like I'll ever believe you. Your brother is a much better friend than you. Goodbye forever Goobot!

Goobot: DAMN YOU NEUTRON! (FADES)

He was gone for good!

Me and Swartz were really going at it as massive fiery explosions went off all over the place and thunderous shockwaves were blasting out with all of our punches. I fired a massive volley of finger energy blasts and they hit Swartz all over and exploded with incredible fiery force and smashed him all over.

Swartz turned into Another Decade before continuing to fight me. Suddenly, a hand caught his fist. It was Ohma Zi O.

Ohma Zi O: That's far enough, Swartz!

Me: (GASP) **Ohma Zi-O!?**

Geiz: Ohma Zi O?!

Sougo: Listen, can you wait until after the fight to kill us?

Ohma Zi O: On the contrary, my younger self, I am here to help you. (chuckles) After all, is it not a crime to fight alongside myself?

Me: **Okay did I get hit in the head or something? Because I wasn't sure if I caught that. Did you say you want to help us?**

Ohma Zi O: Yes I did because I want to atone for everything that Swartz made me do by lying to me.

Eli: (Punches and blasted numerous Cyclobots) He's telling the truth! Swartz messed with his mind and made him into a monster!

Me: **I had a feeling it was Swartz that brainwashed you. All right then.**

Ohma Zi-O: Thank you.

Orrin threw a Cyclobot to the ground.

SMASH!

Dark turned into Crystal Freak and shredded numerous Cyclobots all over.

Vypra slashed them all over.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Lets shred them señora Laney!

Laney: You got it! (Activate's Bane's Ridewatch)

She turned into a She-Hulk Laney and Bane pumped up with Venom and they smashed Cyclobots all over and smashed and pulverized Another Faiz, Hibiki and Kabuto all over!

Barlckxs: You will pay for your betrayal, Woz!

Zamonas: You were destined to help us rule over the Heisei Era!

Woz: Apologies. But it's like I said before. I make my own destiny.

Another Kuuga roared at him.

Nico: ROAR YOURSELF! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 5) He now serves me!

Nico punched Another Kuuga and smashed him in half and killed him and his Ridewatch shattered!

Nico then blasted Barlckxs all over.

Me and Ohma Zi-O pulverized and smashed and blasted Swartz all over.

Me: **Your power is amazing future Sougo.**

Ohma Zi-O: I get that a lot.

Eli: Top this! DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

Eli fired a massive blast of pitch black fire as hot as the sun and it formed into a deadly dragon and obliterated numerous Cyclobots and it slammed into Another Den-O, Kiva, Saber and Zero One and obliterated them in one fell swoop!

Ohma Zi O: If you want to use Another Ridewatch, you can.

Me: **You read my mind.** (ACTIVATE'S ANOTHER SABER RIDEWATCH)

I formed a powerful sword of the Wonder Ride Books and I read a verse from Eternal Phoenix.

Me: **"The Immortal Phoenix Blasted his foes with intense fire and the screech he made was so powerful that it regrew all the life around him that was destroyed by his foes attack and purified the lands into a beautiful garden of amazing beauty with fruits, vegetables and trees abundant with life."**

Everything I read happened and massive blasts of fire hit Swartz and burned him all over the place and trees, flowers, grass, fruit and vegetables of numerous kinds grew all over Japan and turned the whole country into an amazing Eden Country!

Nico: WHOA!

Maria: (to Ora and Heure) Do you want to drop the act now or be transported to safety in the Estate?

Ore: It's best if we do!

Another Decade: What act!?

Ore: Sorry but we quit!

She fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Decade and blasted him all over!

Another Decade was INFURIATED!

Another Decade: TRAITORS!

He fired waves of energy and they teleported away just in time!

Nico: (Flies up to him) They now have a better boss than you!

Another Decade: YOU POISONED THEIR MINDS!

Nico smirked.

Nico turned into Pain.

Pain: Sorry, But your friendly neighborhood leader's not acting so friendly this second. In fact, I plan to feed you your own heart!

Eon Kid Shadow: (punches a Cyclobot) And that's a promise!

Me: **We all do!**

Qin: You will pay for everything you did!

We finished destroying the Cyclobots and Danny Phantom banished Dark Plasmius to the Black Gates thus destroying the Sullen 6 forever!

We went over to him!

Me: **It's over for you Swartz! We played all your devilish games, brought the pain to your minions and saved all my friends from your twisted influence and now all that's left is to finish you off once and for all!**

May turned into Torture.

Torture: By the way, Sougo. We never got to thank you guys for helping us in Kward.

Sougo: That was so awesome May. You're welcome.

Me: **It sure was. Now it's time for Swartz to face the full extent of our fury and wrath.**

Tsukasa: Starting with this!

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Geiz!

Kamen Ride: Woz!

Kamen Ride: Tsukuyomi!

Tsukasa turned into Zi-O and Daiki summoned clones of said Zi-O Riders!

Troy: Sougo, you're gonna love this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! 20 YEAR RIDER FORCE!

They turned into the Zi-O Riders!

Sougo: YEAH! That is awesome!

Ohma Zi-O: It sure is! So awesome!

Wes: Red Battle Warrior!

Eric: Mega Battle, Activate!

They donned their awesome Time Force Mega Battle Armor!

Sougo pulls out his fusion Ridewatch and activates it, causing panels with the other 19 Riders' faces on them to slide out of the sides.

Grand Zi-O Ridewatch: Grand Zi-O!

With the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch activated, Sougo slides it onto the left track on his Ziku Driver bas statues of all 20 main Riders in the field appear around him with some sort of clock-tower structure behind him, culminating in him pressing the button on the top of the unit and rotating the Ziku Driver 360 degrees.

Ziku Driver (Sougo): Grand Time! Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Blade! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Decade! Double, OOO, Fourze! Wizard, Gaim, Drive! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build! Iwae! Kamen Rider! Grand Zi-O!

With that, the Kamen Rider statues are encased in some sort of frame and start swirling around Sougo before ultimately attaching to him, turning his armor gold and generating shoulder pads to accommodate all of them, before the Zi-O statue settles on his helmet like a crown, putting gold lining around the pink text visor.

Maria: Lets do it!

Maria, Stella, Qin, Megan and Lillith: HENSHIN!

They turned into their Grand Zi-O Forms AS WELL!

Another Decade: WHAT!?

Me: **You're finished Swartz!**

We went at him and mercilessly and brutally pulverized him with intense brutality!

We were really going at him and smashed him with incredible fury.

Frafdo blasted and smashed him all over.

Carnivac, Gears, X-Squad Dabi and Manny Armstrong used the Earth and Khoros Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Carnivac's Lasers, Gears's strength, and Dabi and Manny's powers 100-fold!

X Squad Dabi and Carnivac: BLUE FLAME MISSILE BARRAGE!

Manny Armstrong and Gears: STRENGTH BOULDER BLAST!

Swamp Slime Power and Gizmo: SLIME GIZMO FURY!

SEXY FEMME FATALES and Blizzard: SEXY ICE STORM!

Sailor Solders and Scorcher: FIRE SAILOR MEGABLAST!

Werecat Power and Abomination: WERECAT MUTANT BLAST!

Arachnichimp Mastery and Roman Goodwin: SPIDER ARACHNICHIMP BLAST!

Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner Power and Dark Laser: LIGHTSWORN LASER FORCE!

Evolved Tokustar Power and Duskmon: ULTIMATE DARKNESS BLAST!

Mermaid Power and Demyx: NEPTUNE WATER STORM!

Yamata No Orochi Power and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF PURITY!

Element Valkyrie Power and Roquefort: ELEMENTAL VALKYRIE FURY!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY THUNDERSTRIKE!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY RUMBLE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage

Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONE AVALANCHE OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: FIRESTORM OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Zi-O Team, Lillith Rexxington, Kamen Riders Hibiki to Zi-O, Nico, Me, Vypra, Dark Spicer, Maxxine, Qin and Varie: PHOENIX ULTRA FORCE BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of elements and energy!

Lincoln: ZI-O FORM ELEMENT STYLE: ZI-O!

Jessica Shannon: ZI-O FORM STING STYLE: BUILDARMOR!

Peni Parker: ZI-O FORM WEB STYLE: EX-AIDARMOR!

Entrapta: ZI-O FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: FORZEARMOR!

Perfuma: ZI-O FORM NATURE STYLE: OOOARMOR!

Frosta: ZI-O FORM ICE STYLE: GAIMARMOR!

R. Mika: ZI-O FORM LIGHT STYLE: GHOSTARMOR!

Juri Han: ZI-O FORM DARK STYLE: ZI-O II!

Menat: ZI-O FORM STAR STYLE: ZI-OTRINITY!

Shantae: ZI-O FORM MAGIC STYLE: GRANDZI-O!

Minerva Mink: ZI-O TWIN ELEMENT STYLE: WARMOR!

Mai Shiranui: ZI-O FIRE STYLE: KUUGAARMOR!

Chronoa: ZI-O FORM TIME STYLE: DECADEARMOR!

Tatsumaki: ZI-O FORM WIND STYLE: DECADEARMOR SABER FORM!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said forms of Zi-O.

Lincoln and his harem: ZI-O FINAL SMASH: ZI-O TIME BLASTER!

They fired a massive time laser!

Time Force Rangers: Vortex Blaster!

Eric Meyers: Quantum Defender Blaster Mode!

Sougo: All 20 Time Break!

Sougo summons all of his 19 Heisei Rider predecessors, who all attack Another decade with their respective Rider Kicks and their Rider symbols, creating a giant energy projection. Sougo then performs his own Rider Kick.

Me: **And this too!**

All of us pulled out all of our Ridewatches!

All of us, Masters of Evil, Kamen Riders and Rangers: RIDEWATCH UNITY SUPER OMEGA BLAST!

We all fired a massive and powerful super blast and the blasts from all our techniques, combos, final smashes, attacks and more hit him and he exploded with incredible power!

**SUPER EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION**

**OF UNFATHOMABLE AND UNBELIEVABLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful, so devastating and so intense that it was incredible! The explosion breached the atmosphere and could be seen out of the galaxy! When the smoke cleared, the entire factory was completely leveled and Swartz was in a crater!

We went down and faced him.

Me: **It's over for you Swartz!**

Nico: Time for you to die!

Another Decade: Destroy! I will destroy all Kamen Riders!

Another Decade then grew giant.

We gasped!

Time Force Rangers: Time Force Megazord!

Eric Meyers: Q Rex, arise!

They summoned their zords!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **Time for the ultimate Superzord!**

I summoned the ultimate Superzord! It was a massive Superzord! It was called THE 50+ YEARS KAMEN-RIDER-SUPER-SENTAI-POWER-RANGER SUPER OMEGA ULTRAZORD!

Nico: WHOA!

We were all inside it this time!

Qin: WOW! This is amazing! When did you build this J.D.?

Me: **I was preparing for this and today was a perfect day to test it out.**

Ohma Zi-O: This is amazing! You sure are prepared for this J.D.

Me: **Yeah it sure is!**

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Now watch this. LEGACY OF JAPAN ULTRA BLAST!**

We fired a massive energy blast and it hit Another Decade and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down and defeated!

I caught his ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Take that!

Nico went over to the down Swartz. He grabbed Swartz's his lower face and yanked it down, ripping off the skin and muscle and leaving his jaw hanging by one joint. Swartz lets out a muffled scream of horror and pain from his mutilated face and takes a step back. Nico pull his arm back and thrust it through Swartz's chest to grab his heart, while impaling him at the same time, before pulling his arm out along with the organ.

SQUELCH!

As the still-alive Swartz weakly gurgles and tries to reach for his heart, Nico only raised it out of his reach and ask him one question.

Nico: Remember what I promised you?

Keeping true to his word, Nico shove the still-beating heart into the hanging mouth of Swartz and force him to his knees before grabbing the sides of his head, opening his bloodshot but uninjured eyes, and uttering one final command.

Nico: Now swallow.

Swartz can only let out one last muffled scream for mercy as his head is crushed into paste by his brute strength.

SQUISH! YUCK!

Me: **Nico that was AWESOME!**

Sougo: YEAH!

His spirit then appeared and then I painted a kanji on him.

Me: **Give my regards to Kazu and all of Dai Shocker fuckwad! UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!**

He was found guilty by all the spirits of the people he killed and he was fading.

Swartz: NO! Sougo help me!

Sougo: After what you did? Never! Enjoy darkness.

Swartz: DAMN YOU SOUGO AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STO-(FADES)

He was gone forever!

Me: **Now it's over.**

I powered down and Nico caught me as I was about to fall over.

Me: Wow! What a rush!

Ohma Zi O: Now that Swartz is no more, only thing to do.

Ohma Zi O detransformed and threw his Ridewatch to Sougo.

Sougo: But, this is your Ridewatch.

Ohma Zi O: That will enable you to use all my powers, Sougo. I am going to send myself to the Warp. That way, you will be free to make a new future for yourself.

Sougo: But, you can't! I only just got to know the real you!

Ohma Zi: O (sadly smiles) We all have your destinies to make. Now, it's time to make your own.

Me: You redeemed yourself Future Sougo.

Ohma Zi O raised a hand to his chest.

Ohma Zi O: Hakai.

Ohma Zi O was slowly being erased. But he still had time to do one last thing.

Ohma Zi O: (puts his hand in the middle) What do you say, guys? Kamen Rider Forever?

The main Kamen Riders smiled and put their hands in.

Kamen riders: Kamen Riders forever!

Sougo cried tears of joy and put his hand in as well.

Sougo: Kamen Riders forever!

Ohma Zi O: (smiles) Thank you, my friends. And goodbye.

He was gone forever. Banished to the Warp.

Me: Wow that is a first. We never saw anyone use the Hakai technique on themselves.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That was incredible.

Sougo: Finally, Swartz is gone for good and he's never coming back.

I powered down, and my brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Me: You said it, Sougo, but we're not done yet, we still have an old enemy who's out to kill us, and he should be coming… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did in destroying me long ago, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke

Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Daolon Wong.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Daolon Wong, the Dark Chi Wizard.

Nico: Daolon Wong, I should've known you'd show up again, but at least, not as a Heartless.

Daolon Wong: Joke all you want, but I will have my revenge on all of you for destroying me!

Maxxine: Sorry, but that ain't happening, Daolon Wong.

Suddenly, Maxxine's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with earth, scorpions, and fire, and as she approached Daolon Wong, she left red energy, earth, scorpions, and fire with every step.

Maxxine: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Daolon Wong? We trounced you the first time when The Demon Sorcerers showed up, and then, you came back as a Heartless after we outed Pacifica's former parents as criminals. Honestly, you're a glutton for punishment, but this is the last time you ever show your face again, Dark Chi Wizard.

Suddenly, Maxxine was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with earth and fire surrounding the vortex, there's King Nail flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Maxxine emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Maxxine Stenson grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braded brown hair, she has neon purple eyes, and a red energy aura with earth, scorpions, and fire surrounding her, she has the image of King Nail holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on scorpion earrings with red crystals for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold fire links and pink crystal links and a pink scorpion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a scorpion with red crystals for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Maxxine Stenson has on has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, orange pants, pink high-heels, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with fire and scorpions on the coattails and on the back is King Nail surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson's massive King Nail's Firestorm Scorpion Greatsword of Fire Justice and all of the swords from the treasure battles were suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy and fire, and they began merging together, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into King Nail's Firestorm Scorpion Broadsword of Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, red blade with the image of King Nail etched on it, large red scorpion heads with yellow gems for eyes for the sword's crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four red scorpion heads with yellow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the scorpion heads for the pommel. Maxxine Stenson has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold scorpion head with yellow gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below King Nail that said, "Maxxine Stenson, Genderbent Sister of Max Stenson, Gene-Slammer and Partner of King Nail, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of The Zi-O Kamen Riders, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Scorpions and Fire"

マキシン・ステンソン、マックス・ステンソンのジェンダーベントシスター、ジーン・スラマー、キング・ネイルのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり味方、ジオウ仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、シェレルの破壊者、ウルトロン シュレッダー、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてサソリと火の達人

Maxxine Stenson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY BLAZING FIRESTORM SCORPION ANGEL OF UNDERGROUND FEAR AND EARTH FIRESTORM JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Maxxine Stenson's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Daolon Wong saw it, the Dark Chi Wizard tried to soften the ground to immobilize her, but Maxxine and all of us flew up into the air and Maxxine fired a powerful red and pink energy blast with fire and scorpions at Daolon Wong, and it hit and burned the evil Dark Chi Wizard.

Nico: Whoa, Maxxine's transformed, awesome.

Me: And that dark chi wizard's a dead man now.

Maxxine: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Fear Firestorm Scorpion and Divine Underground Fire Justice) **You got that right, guys. Lincoln, you ready to help deal with Daolon Wong?**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Maxxine Stenson.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal

Justice and Elemental Hope) **Ready, Maxxine. Let's put an end to that Dark Chi Wizard for good.**

Maxxine Stenson and Lincoln went after Daolon Wong, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Fire Angels, Scorpions, and Angels at Daolon Wong, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive large greatswords and they left scars on him. Then, Lincoln chanted an incantation and he made a powerful binding circle below Daolon Wong's feet and bound him, and then, Lincoln opened his mouth and he literally sucked out Daolon Wong's powers and magic, and he and all of us made them our own.

Nico: Looks like he is also able to use the powers of The Doomsday 23 after we destroyed them the first time.

Twilight Sparkle: And since Daolon Wong's a Dark Chi Wizard, Lincoln saw it as an opportunity to use those powers, and he rendered Daolon Wong powerless.

Princess Luna: Now, all they have to do is finish him off for good.

Maxxine: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Fear Firestorm Scorpion and Divine Underground Fire Justice) **Now, it's time to say goodbye for good, Daolon Wong.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your time's up, you Dark Chi Wizard monster.**

Maxxine and Lincoln: TWELVE TALISMAN ELEMENTAL MEGABLAST BARRAGE!

Maxxine and Lincoln fired twelve energy blasts, which took on the forms of the twelve animals carved on the Twelve Talismans and were infused with elemental forces, and they hit Daolon Wong, and they exploded with incredible power, killing him for good. Then, as his spirit appeared, Maxxine drew a kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Maxxine and Lincoln did as they holster their massive large greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Maxxine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome mission accomplished, and now, we've seen the last of Swartz for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and J.D. transformed into his new Celestial Xelnaga form, that was so awesome!

Me: And it's a lot more powerful than my Super Angel Eternity Infinity Xelnaga form, and it put that monster in his place.

Eli: Now, he won't try to make anymore Another Riders for good.

Me: That's right, bro. And we also got rid of Daolon Wong as well, that's the last time that Dark Chi Wizard dares to show his face again.

Nico: You got that right, I thought we were rid of that monster after the raid on the Northwest's mansion years ago.

Lincoln: Yeah, but he refused to stay dead for long, and look at what happened to him.

Me: Dead and gone for good, and I was impressed that you used Tirek's magic draining powers on him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I figured it'd be perfect though since Daolon Wong's a dark sorcerer, and of course, after our Kamen Rider missions, we've got the threat of The Doomsday 23 returning from the dead later on.

Nico: That's right, but we'll be ready for them later on. And tomorrow, we're going to meet the Zero One Kamen Riders.

Flora: I can't wait to see them once again.

Lincoln: And then, after that, we'll meet the Saber Kamen Riders, and we'll have covered all of the Kamen Rider teams.

Me: You said it, Linc.

Woz: REJOICE! The reign of terror of Swartz has been silenced forever and now all Kamen Riders for ages to come can be in peace thanks to Lord Nico and King Sougo.

Me: It was all of us this time Woz. But it was so awesome.

Jet: It's over. Swartz's reign of terror is finally over.

Waffle Woman: Now, we just need to find the remaining Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: That's not gonna be easy though. But we will.

Rojo: We wouldn't have done it with Ohma Zi O.

Me: He is the true hero for this mission. We'll build a statue of him in his honor.

Nico: Good idea.

Carmen Dillo: I don't care if he's in the Warp now! We'll never forget him!

Box Ghost: But now, it's time to party!

Sougo: (chuckles) I hope my uncle has enough tables.

Me: Don't worry we'll think of something.

Nico: And J.D. got his most incredibly powerful transformation ever. And he really did an awesome number on Swartz.

Me: Yeah and we've officially destroyed all of Dai Shocker.

Qin: We sure have.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. This was the most awesome mission ever.

Qin: Yeah it was!

We all cheered wildly!

Vypra: SO AWESOME!

Dark Spicer: YEAH! WE KICKED BUTT!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: (To the viewers) This was one of the most amazing and awesome adventures we've had. Hope you all liked it.

Nico: I know we did. But great job today everyone! Swartz is gone forever. Now the world and the multiverse are safe.

Me: We only have 2 more Rider Teams to go and we meet Zero One tomorrow.

Maria: We sure do.

Flora: It's gonna be so awesome to see Aruto again.

Me: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home and had a great party and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile back in Japan, the Zero-One team was getting ready for our arrival and having us help them destroy Ark.

Aruto: I can't wait for Team Loud Phoenix Storm to come and we can put an end to Ark forever.

Gai: Me too. It's gonna be so awesome.

Horobi: It will be awesome.

Aruto: Yep. Lets get ready!

They pulled out PROGRISE KEYS!

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed! And went at the screen!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 11 done!

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME AND AMAZING! Zi-O was a great series!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the first rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jaune Arc, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading the bowling alley for a party and we're going to knock down some pins. And we're going to battle Another Echo Echo. We're going to meet an Angel of Eternal Dawn gene-slammer named Melanie Taiyou and she is Nico's friend from science class and she specializes in the sun and makes Solar Power experiments. She also has awesome solar fire powers. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Nebraska, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy The Wizards of The Black Circle, Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and we're going to make those misogynistic fairy-hating dark wizards pay with their lives. And they're going to meet the Floowandereeze and Snowl Gene-Slammers named Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger, the SchneeTiger twins, they're both not only Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Germany, but they're also his classmates in sports, and they're also Weiss Schnee's and Winter Schnee's cousins in Germany. Their last name Schnee Tiger means "Snow Tiger" in German. Plus, it was both Winona and Wilma that introduced Lincoln to Duel Monsters and Magic The Gathering when they were 8. They once competed in a Yugioh Card Game Tournament and a Magic The Gathering Tournament, and they won. Lincoln also made Winona and Wilma beautiful white dresses with watermelon pink for Winona and turquoise for Wilma, and they really hate Lola with a passion. The next chapter is gonna be for where we meet the Zero-One team and we're going to battle Ark and destroy that malevolent artificial intelligence and also we're going to destroy ThinkNet.

See you all tomorrow.

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 12 - Zero One

CRASH!

STEEERIKE!

At the Bowling Alley was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jaune Arc, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were having a bowling celebratory party to celebrate the defeat of Swartz. I just got a strike.

Nico: Nice one J.D.!

Me: Yeah! I love a good game of bowling.

Qin: Me too. I'm up.

She went up.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jaune.

Jaune Arc: No problem Nico and it's awesome that I get to have some fun with you guys.

Sougo: This is so awesome!

Me: Yeah it is!

CRASH!

STEEEERIKE!

Qin got a strike!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Jaune, are you happy Pyrrha's back from the dead?

Jaune: I sure am. More than anything.

Me: And you have me to thank for that one.

May: I think it's so awesome.

May rolled the ball and then…

CRASH!

STEEERIKE!

She got a strike!

Nico: YEAH!

May: WOOHOO! That was awesome!

Himiko: My turn.

She went up.

Nico: You must've been very unhappy without her.

Jaune: I was. When Cinder Fall took her from me she ripped a piece of my soul from me.

Me: What a heartless monster.

CRASH!

STEEERIKE!

Himiko got a strike!

Himiko: YEAH BABY!

Qin: Nice one Himiko!

Sougo: You guys are good at bowling!

Me: We're good at lots of things actually.

Eli: We sure are.

Eli went up and he took a bowling ball and used the Force and lifted it up and threw it at the pins!

MEGA CRASH!

He smashed all the pins into splinters! They turned into babies and cried hard in pain!

Eli: YEAH! If there is one thing I hate it's a bunch of crybabies!

We laughed!

Me: Nice one bro!

Nico: We've now seen the end of Swartz.

Me: Yep but we still have his mess to clean up. But now my friends can rest easy now that swartz has been silenced forever.

Qin: And so can the entirety of history. And the Multiverse.

Laney: Good riddance.

Tsukuyomi: That is for sure.

Varie: I agree.

Woz: You should be proud of yourself, Lord Nico.

Nico: I am Woz.

Me: But that was so awesome how you force fed Swartz his heart and then crushed his head.

Maria: Gross but awesome.

Me: And Syd and Clyde did an awesome and great job holding off Swartz's minions till the big day yesterday.

Camie: They sure did. They deserve some form of credit for it.

Tsuyu: That's true.

Sirius: I agree there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But J.D your power was just absolutely incredible yesterday. That new Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form was incredible.

Camie: It sure was. When you said you would transform on that day you were not kidding.

Me: I just felt it. This power was growing inside me.

Varie: Yeah it was.

Lola: It was awesome. And the way he turned all of Japan into an amazing guardian because of Eternal Phoenix was amazing.

Nico: That was awesome.

Laney: All in all it was an awesome day for us all.

Nico: I still wish Ohma Zi O didn't send himself to the Warp. Dammit, why'd he have to go and do that?!

Me: It was his way of atonement. He did so many horrific atrocities in 40 years and it was because of Swartz that he went down that path. So him helping us destroy Swartz was his form of atonement and redemption.

Qin: Yeah. Maybe one day we can have him put on the Redemption Squad.

Geiz: And just when I started to not hate the guy anymore too.

Me: I know. But we did build that awesome statue of him in the park.

May: That's right we sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and Nico did you and May return the pieces you got from Venom?

Nico: We sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: Just wanting to be sure.

Me: But that was awesome that you and May had Symbiotes even if it was only temporary.

Nico: It sure was.

Applejack then farted!

Applejack: Oops sorry. I don't know what it is I ate but something has my stomach more wound up than a bull going on a rampage.

Me: No worries Applejack.

Nico: Today, we're going after the Ark.

Me: Yep and we're going to be ready for that one.

Varie: I hope that malevolent Artificial Intelligence is ready to be exterminated.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it'll be good to see Aruto again.

Me: And his jokes are awesome.

Nico: I bet it plans to kill all organic life.

Me: Not on our watch. Ark doesn't know that we have tons of surprises in store for it. Specifically this.

I pulled out a flash drive for the Anti-Ark Virus.

Sougo: What's that?

Me: The Anti-Ark Virus. It'll destroy Ark from the inside.

Nico: How do you plan to get it in him?

Me: Me and Lisa did an analysis on Ark's Ride Belt and there's a flash drive port right on the left side of his henshin belt. But getting it in him is not gonna be easy.

Ochaco: I'll hold him down with my powers while you put it in.

I put the flash drive in my vest.

Me: Thanks Ochaco.

Nico: That can happen during the main battle.

Me: That's what I meant Nico.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Me: No worries. This virus is programmed to destroy Ark entirely and there is no known software capable of destroying this virus.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: Ark also reminds me of XANA and SKYNET put together.

Me: That is coincidental that he is like that.

Nico: It doesn't matter if we don't have every Grand Zi O Ridewatch.

Me: That's true.

Qin: Soon we'll get all of them.

Eli: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Varie: Me too.

Xenia: I have a feeling it will.

Sougo: I hope one of you gets a Grand Ridewatch with the powers of me and my team.

Me: That would be awesome. I got one for all the Kamen Riders from over the course of 50 years.

Sougo: Wow! That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Too bad like the Omnitrix Alien Ridewatches, we don't have many of the Grand Ridewatches.

Me: Maybe we can get some later on.

Qin: Yeah don't lose hope on that.

Eli: I agree.

Me: Yeah. (Sees something) Hey what's everyone gathered there for?

We went over and saw a crowd gathered and to our surprise we saw that they were looking at a black version of a Sonorosian and it and its clones were doing all sorts of awesome tricks and stunts.

Varie: That's awesome talent.

Me: Whoa! It's Another Echo Echo!

Albedo turned into Negative Echo Echo.

Negative Echo Echo: (TECHNO VOICE) I hope you had fun doing that. Because playtime's over.

It came out.

Another Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) (In a Girl Voice) Been a long time J.D.

Me: Rhonda Suzette!? Wow! Awesome to see you.

Another Echo Echo: You too J.D.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She was a very lonely girl that I met 6 years ago. The reason is because her mom and dad went through a terrible and bitter divorce. They would always fight a lot and it got so bad that her father punched Rhonda! I had him arrested and sent to prison for assault and battery and her mom filed for divorce.

Another Echo Echo: That's right.

Me: Yeah. Rhonda got a scar over her right eye from a knife attack from her father at one time. Didn't destroy her eye thank goodness. But after all that happened she was made an outcast at school and I was more than happy to be her friend.

Nico: That's rough.

Nico: Whatever Swartz promised you, we can grant it instead.

Me: That's right. I take it you heard that we killed Swartz.

Another Echo Echo: I sure did. Thank you guys. He promised me that I would become the greatest band musician of all. But I can see that he lied to me.

Me: He did. But Luna, Sam and her friends can easily help you with that.

Rainbow Dash: And so can the Rainbooms.

Me: Yeah we gladly can do that one.

Qin: And we know tons of awesome and great songs.

Another Echo Echo: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (takes out Mysterio's Ridewatch) I know some backup that can defeat your clones!

Nico activated it and he summoned RED NOCTURNE HEARTLESS ROBOTS!

Me: YEAH! That is awesome!

Another Echo Echo made 10 clones.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: And this to add some fun. (ACTIVATE'S AXEL'S RIDEWATCH)

He got Axel's Chakrams.

(NEMO BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

This is me, for forever

One of the lost ones

The one without a name

Without an honest heart as compass

This is me, for forever

One without a name

These lines the last endeavor

To find the missing lifeline

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

My flower, withered between

The pages two and three

The once and forever bloom gone with my sins

Walk the dark path

Sleep with angels

Call the past for help

Touch me with your love

And reveal to me my true name

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

Oh, how I wish to dream again

Once and for all

And all for once

Nemo my name forevermore

Nemo sailing home

Nemo letting go

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

Oh, how I wish to dream again

Once and for all

And all for once

Nemo, my name forevermore

Name for evermore

He danced and fired waves of fire and he and the heartless robots blasted the clones all over the place with fire and smashed them down.

Unfortunately, the Heartless Robots got killed by the clones.

Maria: They didn't last long.

Me: Sonorosians use sonic waves to attack. But so can I! (Activate's Shriek's Ridewatch)

(EL DORADO BY GEORGE ALEXANDER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GOLD AND SOUND SWIRLS AROUND ME)

In sunshine and shadow, from darkness till noon

Over mountains that reach from the sky to the moon.

A man with a dream that will never let go

Keeps searching to find El Dorado.

So ride, boldly ride, to the end of the rainbow.

Ride, boldly ride, till you find El Dorado.

The wind becomes bitter, the sky turns to gray.

His body grows weary, he can't find his way.

But he'll never turn back though he's lost in the snow…

For he has to find El Dorado.

My daddy once told me what a man ought to be.

There's much more to life than the things we can see.

And the godliest mortal you ever will know

Is the one with the dream of El Dorado.

I fired waves of sound and gold and smashed the Clones down.

Kaito: (gets out Zi O gear) Our turn!

Zocks: (gets out Zero One gear) This one's for Aruto!

Kaito got a Zi-O Sword and Zocks got a Zero One Sword!

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: Yeah!

Sougo: (gets out Zi II Ridewatch) My turn now!

Rider Time! (Sytheziser tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) Good thing she can't go Ultimate.

Me: That would be bad.

Souga and Geiz: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

I fired blades of blue fire and smashed the clones down.

Sougo was now Zi O II while Geiz had VulcanArmor

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: YEAH!

May: And here's my Grand Zi-O.

She activated her Grand Kabuto Ridewatch!

May: HENSHIN!

She transformed into her GRAND KABUTO ZI-O FORM!

Sougo: WHOA! That is cool!

Another Echo Echo: Wall of Sound!

Negative Echo Echo: Wall of Sound!

Me: PLUG YOUR EARS!

We covered our ears and they screamed loud and powerful blasts of sonic waves came out of their mouths and the blasts collided and lightning exploded out of the blasts and then the blasts exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion knocked them both back!

Me: WHOA! That was loud!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: No Shit!

Sougo: Guess they can't win that way. It would be a total stalemate.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I hope the next gene-slammer appears.

Then a blast of light hit the clones and the original Another Echo Echo and defeated them!

?: Someone call?

Then out came an Angel of Eternal Dawn!

Me: Wow! An Angel of Eternal Dawn!

Qin: Beautiful!

Angel of Eternal Dawn: Glad you think so Qin.

Nico: Melanie Taiyou!? Wow!

She reverted back and Melanie was a girl with orange hair and orange and yellow clothes and she had magnificent golden angel wings.

Melanie Taiyou: Awesome to see you again Nico and Qin and an honor to meet you J.D.

Me: You too Melanie.

I picked up the Echo Echo Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Rhonda and she was a black hair girl with punk clothes.

Me: Rhonda are you okay?

Rhonda Suzette: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: At least you're okay.

I picked her up.

Maria: Nice clothes.

Rhonda: (Groans) Thank you.

Maria: And Melanie's clothes are nice too.

Melanie Taiyou: Thanks.

Me: Thank goodness Venom wasn't with us or he would be really pissed.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: No kidding.

Jaune Arc: But that was intense.

Qin: Yeah.

Jaune: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Melanie Taiyou: I have a lot of them. But one time me and Nico did a really awesome experiment and we made a miniature version of the sun in our hands.

She showed us how she did it and she used her solar fire powers and made a miniature version of the sun on her hands!

We were in absolute awe!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That is so cool!

Qin: WOW!

Lola: That is incredible!

Lisa Loud: Sweet mother of all science and technology! How is that possible!?

Melanie Taiyou: I have Solar Fire powers and I have the ability to use the fire from the sun. I can even make miniature suns at 1 fraction the size of the sun.

Me: That is amazing! And that is like something that Dr. Octopus did!

Camie: Wow!

Doc Ock appeared.

Doc Ock: Someone call?

Me: Otto you are not gonna believe this.

We showed him

Doc Ock: Wow! How did you do that without Tritium or a Fusion Reactor?

Melanie Taiyou: I have solar fire powers.

Nico: It's true Otto.

Doc Ock: That is amazing! It's like you have a sun in the palm of your hands.

Me: Yeah! So awesome!

Melanie Taiyou: And it's completely stable.

Qin: Yep.

She had it vanish.

Nico: That was awesome.

Doc Ock: Wow it sure was.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Melanie.

Melanie Taiyou: Me too Nico.

Geiz: Um, is anyone not gonna pay for the bowling alley damage?

Me: I got this.

I snapped my fingers and fixed it all up.

Geiz: That was amazing!

Me: Yeah it was!

Melanie Taiyou: But this was so awesome though.

Me: Yeah.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and The Demon Slayer Corps are heading to Kentucky, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy The Wizards of The Black Circle, Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and we're going to make those misogynistic fairy-hating dark wizards pay with their lives.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Kentucky, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy The Wizards of The Black Circle, Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and we're going to make those misogynistic fairy-hating dark wizards pay with their lives.

Nico: That's right, big guy.

Me: Bloom and the others told me all about them, and they've hunted down the fairies on Earth, and not only did they rip off their wings, but they also stole their powers, and they hate fairies. That's something I can't stand.

Lincoln: Yeah, a bunch of misogynistic fairy-hating dark wizards who want to make all humans hate fairies, and I'm so looking forward to killing them all. And thanks for joining us, Ruby.

Ruby Rose: You're welcome, Linky. But, why do I have the feeling that the next two Gene-Slammers we're going to meet are somehow familiar to us?

Weiss: Same here.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sounds of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Time to hightail it over there, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girls' voices) (German Accent) Those fairy-hating dark wizards, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Floowandereeze and Snowl, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, those are the Duel Monsters, Floowandereeze and Snowl, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those German accents from anywhere, I knew it was you, Winona and Wilma Schneetiger, but we'll talk later, we've got four dark wizards to kill.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety. When Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman saw us, they were really enraged.

Ogron: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, quite an unpleasant surprise.

Lincoln: Shut your trap, Ogron, you and the rest of your friends have caused enough trouble for everyone for the last time.

Lincoln put the other three wizards in a binding circle, and he vanished in a mist of darkness, which shocked Ogron. But then, Lincoln appeared and put the dark wizard's arms in an armlock, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Ogron's neck, and he began sucking out all his blood and assimilating his powers and abilities, along with the magic powers of the Earth Fairies Ogron stole. When Lincoln was done, Ogron was completely drained dry of his blood and all of his powers, and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse.

Lincoln: Now, it's your turn, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and transformed, and we went after Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln did the same thing he did to Ogron, and he bit Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman right on their necks, and he began sucking out all their blood and assimilating all their powers and abilities, along with the magic powers of the Earth Fairies that the other three dark wizards stole. When Lincoln was done, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman were also completely drained dry of blood and all of their powers and abilities, and they were reduced to being desiccated corpses. Then, when their evil spirits appear, Lincoln drew four kanjis on their foreheads, and he sent them to The Black Gates, and they were erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Ken Knudson: Whoa, you really showed those dark wizards what happens when they mess with you, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, he drained all of them dry of blood, along with sucking out all of their magical powers and abilities.

Nico: And all the magic powers they'd stolen from the Earth Fairies they've hunted are now yours, Lincoln.

Lincoln: When Roxy told us of what those monsters did to all the Earth Fairies, I swore I'd make them pay for what they've done. And now, The Wizards of The Black Circle are no more. (To Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger) And it's so good to see you again, Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger.

Winona SchneeTiger reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing brown hair tied up in pigtails, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Floowandereeze, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved yellow blouse, leopard print sleeveless top, long brown skirt with black lace designs, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless trenchcoat with owls on the coattails, and Floowandereeze on the back, and holstered on her back a large Floowandereeze-themed greatsword with Floowandereeze etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, Floowandereeze's wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blue gem surrounded by wings for the pommel.

And Wilma SchneeTiger reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length orange hair, yellow eyes, tanned skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Snowl, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open orange blouse, sleeveless leopard print top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with owls on the coattails, and Snowl on the back, and holstered on her back a large Snowl-themed greatsword with Snowl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, Snowl's wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by owl wings for the pommel.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Indeed, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to the SchneeTiger Twins and they hugged, and the SchneeTiger Twins were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you two when we were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 8-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) You said it. Time really has passed since then.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Floowandereeze Gene-Slammer is Winona SchneeTiger, and the Snowl Gene-Slammer is her twin sister, Wilma SchneeTiger, they're both not only my Guardian Angels from Germany, but they're also my classmates in gym, and their last name means "Snow Tiger" in German.

Me: Ah, that explains it.

Lincoln: And you're also going to like this: the twins were the ones who introduced me to Duel Monsters and Magic The Gathering when they were eight.

Nico: Wait, what? So, Luna wasn't the only one who…

Luna: That's right, dude, Lincoln was introduced to Magic The Gathering when he was eight and to Duel Monsters. Plus, they once competed in a Duel Monsters Card Game Tournament and a Magic The Gathering Tournament and they won.

Eli: Wait until Yugi and the other Duelists hear about this.

Lincoln: And I also made them beautiful white dresses with watermelon pink for Winona and turquoise for Wilma.

Lincoln got out the dresses he made for the twins, and they were awesome.

Nico: Wow, now those are some awesome dresses.

Weiss Schnee: Indeed, and there's something else I should've told you, Linky. Winona and Wilma are my and Winter's cousins.

Our jaws dropped, especially Lincoln's.

Lincoln: Wait, you mean…? Of course, the first part of the last name, Schnee.

Me: That's right, and when you said their last name, Lincoln, I had the same suspicion as well.

Nico: Same here.

Lincoln: And there's a reason why Lola's not here with us: it turns out the SchneeTiger Twins really hate Lola with a passion.

We gasped.

Nico: Uh oh, I wonder what did Dark Lola did to earn their hatred?

Suddenly, two Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the SchneeTiger Twins' necks with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, along with their Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love.

Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means just like your cousin, you two are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Winona and Wilma.

The SchneeTiger Twins had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the SchneeTiger Twins' waist and the twins wrap their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Wang Ai Ling and Meiying from Stitch & Ai, Yuki Kagemitsu from Stitch and the Samurai, and Ani Inaco from Dame Pri Anime Caravan.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Wang Ai Ling and Meiying from Stitch & Ai, Yuki Kagemitsu from Stitch and the Samurai, and Ani Inaco from Dame Pri Anime Caravan.

Nico: Awesome, and Stitch is going to be in for a surprise when he sees more of his old friends again.

Lincoln: He sure is. Are you girls okay?

Wang Ai Ling: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Wang Ai Ling and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Wang Ai Ling: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Wang Ai Ling: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Wang Ai Ling, Meiying, Yuki Kagemitsu, and Ani Inaco with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Ogron, Anagan, Gantlos, and Duman, the group who are known as The Wizards of The Black Circle.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to them by sucking out all of their blood and assimilating all of their powers and abilities along with the magical powers they'd stolen from the Earth Fairies they've hunted down and killed, along with sending their evil souls to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and the SchneeTiger Twins have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, along with Weiss Schnee, whom everyone found out that they're cousins. The Wizards of The Black Circle are no more, and the Earth Fairies they've hunted down have been avenged.

Roxy (Winx Club) ran up to Lincoln, and she hugged him and he hugged her back and she was crying hard into his chest.

Roxy (Winx Club): Thank you, Lincoln

Lincoln: It's okay, Roxy, it's finally over. And you're welcome.

Lori: Those dark wizards wanted to kill her big time.

Bloom: Roxy was the last Earth Fairy and The Wizards of The Black Circle wanted to hunt her down and not only rip off her wings, but they also wanted to steal her powers, Lori. But, Lincoln put an end to those monsters for good.

Flora: You said it, Bloom. Now, Roxy doesn't have to be afraid of them anymore.

Then, Lola came in, and when she saw the SchneeTiger Twins here, her face turned white, and when the SchneeTiger Twins saw Lola, they glared at her with anger.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Lola, we can't forget what you've done so long ago, what you did had caused you to earn our hatred and wrath, and we wanted nothing more than to kill you and make you pay for your crimes.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) But, we'll look past that, now that the demon inside of you is gone for good.

Lola breathed a sigh of relief, but we were stunned.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like we're in for one heck of a tale later on today.

Lincoln: Yeah, but you better brace yourself, Nico, what they're going to tell you is way too shocking for words.

---

After destroying The Wizards of The Black Circle for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when the SchneeTiger Twins saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) He's grown a lot from the little 8-year-old boy we knew long ago.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Winona, Wilma, what's the story on your blazing hatred of Lola?

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Now, that's one story we'd never forget. One day, we were at The Loud House with Lincoln, and he was making the white dresses that we showed you after Lincoln fed on The Wizards of The Black Circle, and we saw just much hard work and craftsmanship he'd put into them, and Leni was also with us to help make modifications on the measurements of the dresses that she'd taken on us.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) But, then, we heard the sound of a car heading straight into our direction and the door was busted down, and we saw who it was: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep, and she was really really mad. We were tired of that pink-wearing pageant demon's rampage, and we made her talk, and she was mad that Lincoln was busy making dresses for us, and not doing what she ordered him to do: which is being her slave to be abused and then murdered. We were seeing red at Lola's words and her attempts to kill her own brother. Then, Lola did the worst thing ever: she threw paint balloons on the dresses ruining them, and then, she was about to run over Lincoln and she had a demonic grin on her face and she was laughing demonically, but Lincoln was already seeing red as we saw his eyes turn blood red and his fangs grew longer. But, then, we saw his nails grow into sharp claws, and he roared in furious anger. Lola floored it and tried to run Lincoln over, but he stood his ground and he lifted the Princess Jeep up with only one hand, and he forced Lola off. Then, me and Winona pounced on Lola and we pulverized her and tied that animal up. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola did, and that pageant demon got grounded for five months and put into an isolation cube and she earned our hatred. Lincoln eventually cleaned up the dresses until they were good as new, and then, he and Leni finished making them, but they also added watermelon pink for Winona and turquoise for me.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to stop Lola and for what the SchneeTiger Twins did to her.

Me: Now, that was really awesome.

Nico: You said it, and Lincoln, did you really lift up Lola's Princess Jeep with only one hand when she tried to run you over?

Lincoln: Yep, and because of all the workouts I've been doing, my strength has gone up dramatically, and I even scared Lynn when she saw what I did.

Nico: (Snickers) I guess that means if Lynn tried to ambush you, you'd lift her up off the floor and pin her to a wall.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) We were really impressed by what Lincoln did to that little ˈdēmən.

Me: That's German for demon.

Nico: Oh.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Hiroman and Yuriko Hibiki are heading to Wave Ocean, and joining them are Hiroman's sisters, Mitsuki who hooked up with Sun Wukong (RWBY) and Hazuki, who hooked up with Oscar Pine (RWBY). Hiroman, Sun Wukong (RWBY), and Oscar Pine (RWBY) are dressed in colored swim shorts, sandals, and they have their weapons holstered in case of trouble and Yuriko Hibiki, Mitsuki, and Hazuki are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, sandals, and they have their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Hiroman: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Yuriko Hibiki: We're ready.

Hiroman, Yuriko Hibiki, Mitsuki, Sun Wukong (RWBY), Hazuki, and Oscar Pine (RWBY) head out of the World Tree Estate, and they arrive in Wave Ocean.

Yuriko Hibiki: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean.

Hiroman: That's right, Yuriko, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Hiroman, Yuriko Hibiki, Mitsuki, Sun Wukong (RWBY), Hazuki, and Oscar Pine (RWBY) dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, they also had a game of volleyball. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, as the sun was about to set, Hiroman, Sun Wukong (RWBY), and Oscar Pine (RWBY) went up to Yuriko Hibiki, Mitsuki, and Hazuki, and they wrapped their arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the boys' necks, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Me: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Hiroman: It was awesome, J.D., we went to Wave Ocean.

Yuriko Hibiki: And we really had a lot of fun there too.

Ruby Rose: And we're glad to hear it.

Lincoln: Yeah, and as for us, we've been getting ready for when we meet the Zero-One Kamen Rider team and we're going to destroy Ark and ThinkNet for good.

Me: Yeah, it's going to be like the battle against Skynet all over

again.

Nico: But, in Kamen Rider Zero-One style.

---

Applejack was farting up a storm!

Applejack: (GROANS)

She was farting like crazy!

Muscle Pig: (concerned for Applejack) Oink?

Nico: Geez Applejack what's wrong?

Applejack: (GROANS) I don't know! I got bad gas!

FART FART FART!

Nico: WHEW!

Lola: Maybe it was something you ate?

Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie then laughed hysterically!

Me: What's so funny? (Realizes Something) Uh oh! Did you two do something!?

Muscle Pig: (grabs Rainbow Dash and Pinkie by the collars) Oink!

Me: Let them go. We'll handle this. But one of these days we need to get you to talk in our language.

Nico: All right you two spill!

Rainbow Dash: We spiked her applesauce with fart laxatives! It was a prank!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah! (LAUGHS) It was funny!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) I don't mind this prank! It's funny. (GROANS) Uh oh!

She ran to the bathroom and vomited.

Nico: Whoa!

We went and Lincoln pat her back.

Eli: (glares at Rainbow Dash and Pinkie) Excuse me. But for this prank, I must discipline-

Muscle Pig: (stops Eli) Oink.

Muscle Pig then bonks their heads. Even more harder then how Eli would've done it.

BLANG! OUCH!

Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie had stars spinning around their heads!

Rainbow Dash: (Dazed) Mommy read me the story about the plane that could talk.

Pinkie Pie: (Dazed) Mommy I don't want to go work on the rock farm.

Me: Geez! Muscle Pig that was a little too hard! Your strength probably gave them a concussion!

Applejack: And I'm all right with a prank like this. It's funny.

Qin: The old laxative prank. Always a classic.

Troff: Applejack, you're pregnant, aren't you?

Applejack: Yes I am!

Troff: Wow!

We cheered wildly for her!

Applejack: I'm so excited!

Apple Bloom: I'm gonna be an aunt!? (EXCITED AND ECSTATIC)

I'm SO EXCITED AND HAPPY!

She hugged her sister!

Pear Butter and Bright mac hugged her too and so did Big Mac!

Me: We'll have to go to the doctor to see what you're expecting when we get back later on.

Nico: Yeah. But you'll be put on Maternal leave till then.

Lockdown: You're pregnant now?! When we're about to go after Ark?!

Nico: Lockdown it'll be okay. The Cutie Mark Crusaders can fill in for Applejack while she is here.

Applejack: (Angry) AND I'M ALL RIGHT WITH THAT!

Apple Bloom: Sis are you upset?

Me: It's okay Apple Bloom she's not getting mad on purpose. She's going through mood swings. It's part of the natural process.

Apple Bloom: Oh.

Qin: Yeah we've had this happen before.

Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie came.

Me: Geez! I hope Muscle Pig didn't hurt you that bad.

Huffer: I just hope she gives birth tomorrow.

Me: I have a feeling she will. And for the rescue tomorrow we'll have a baby shower at Sweet Apple Acres.

Nico: I like it!

Applejack: That's a good idea.

Rainbow Dash: Sorry we pranked you Applejack.

Pinkie Pie: OUCH! That hurt.

Muscle Pig: Oink.

Nico: Boy Muscle Pig hit you girls hard.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah.

Lana: I got this.

She gave the girls ice for their heads.

Nico: And Applejack hasn't transformed yet. Her big day mission isn't till next week.

Me: Yeah.

Slog: Guys, you might want to look at this!

We went to the computer and we saw the Ark Satellite getting ready to fire a death ray!

Qin: That's the Ark Satellite!

Me: And it's going to fire a powerful death ray to destroy all organic life!

Nico: I was right!

Me: Not on our watch!

We charged up the super laser!

Fu: Commence Primary Ignition.

She pressed 2 buttons and pulled a lever.

Me: Locked on target. FIRE!

We fired our superlaser and it hit the Ark Satellite and blew it to smithereens in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

Nico: BULLSEYE!

Me: Target obliterated!

Camie: Nice shot!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Ark better think twice before messing with us on watch.

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost appeared.

Rojo: We saw you guys blow up the Ark Satellite.

Qin: Yeah we sure did. He was about to fire a death ray that will destroy all life on the planet.

Jet: Wow! Thank goodness you guys stopped him just in time.

Dirty Bubble: Can me, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost go with you guys?

Pinky: That was a nice explosion!

Me: It was nice.

Nico: Yes you guys can go with.

Applejack was sitting on the sofa.

Me: Applejack is on maternal leaf.

Swordsman: Wow!

Dr. Destiny: Congratulations to you Applejack!

Coloratura: I'm so happy for A.J.

Me: We all are.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah. We sure are.

Onyx: Why do you and Pinkie have blocks of ice on your heads?

Me: Muscle Pig bashed their heads together too hard for a prank they did on Applejack.

Onyx: Ouch!

Nico: Yeah.

Fuse Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm going for one that's for a Flameblade Angel from MTG.

Me: Wow! That's gonna be an interesting one.

Qin: Yeah.

Kora Lexington: I'll definitely go on that one too.

Qin: Awesome Kora.

Lola: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah! Pickle and Barley Barrel! Front and center!

They stood in attention!

Pickle & Barley Barrel: REPORTING FOR DUTY CAPTAIN RAINBOW DASH!

Melanie Taiyou: Wow! Those two are very loyal to Rainbow Dash.

Nico: They sure are.

Rainbow Dash: Applejack is on maternal leave for this mission. Can you keep an eye on her while we're away battling Ark.

Pickle Barrel: You can count on us Captain!

Barley Barrel: We'll gladly watch out for Applejack.

Rainbow Dash: I knew I could count on you two!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Lets head out guys! We have a malevolent artificial intelligence to destroy!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Sarah Ravencroft, but she's been resurrected and restored to flesh and blood, and she wants revenge on Nicole Knudson for imprisoning her in The Book of Vile Darkness years ago, along with revenge on me for what my ancestors did in imprisoning her in her own spellbook 300 years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is there someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we're not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Sarah Ravencroft, but she's been resurrected and restored to flesh and blood, and she wants revenge on Nicole for imprisoning her in The Book of Vile Darkness years ago, along with revenge on you for what your ancestors did in imprisoning her in her own spellbook 300 years ago, J.D.

We gasped in shock.

Me: So, the hated Sarah Ravencroft has been resurrected and restored to flesh and blood.

Nicole: And with one thing on her mind: revenge.

Flora: I never thought Sarah Ravencroft would one day return to get her revenge, but now, we're going to make sure she never rises from the dead ever again.

?: That's right.

We heard a voice, and Lincoln and Lucy knew who it was that said that.

Lincoln: That voice. Is that…?

Lucy Loud: Yes, it is her.

A figure who looked like Lucy came out, but she was dressed in black clothes from the 1800s, it was none other than the Louds' great-grandmother and the most powerful dark witch of the Loud Family, Harriet Loud, now restored to life for good.

Loud Family: Great-Grandma Harriet.

Great-Grandma Harriet: (Smiles) Yes, my dear family.

The Louds gathered around Great Grandma Harriet, and they hugged.

Nico: Wow, this is really an honor to finally meet you once again in the world of the living, Harriet.

Great-Grandma Harriet: It's an honor to meet you too, Nico.

Lincoln: So, you've heard that Sarah Ravencroft has come back?

Great-Grandma Harriet: Yes, I have, Lincoln, and we're not going to let her get away with this.

Me: That's right, we're going to show her what happens when she dares to mess with the dark forces for her own selfish purposes.

Shannon Sanderson-Loud: Yes, and I'll put an end to the blood feud that Sarah Ravencroft began with my ancestors, The Sanderson Sisters.

Lori: And we'll do Ben Ravencroft a favor and get rid of his evil ancestor forever, there's no place in the world for her.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lori. If that witch, Sarah Ravencroft, wants a battle of magic, we'll unleash a magical Armageddon on her for what she did 300 years ago.

Me: Yeah, and I'll end what my ancestors started those centuries ago, and put an end to Sarah's reign of terror.

Nico: You said it, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Zero-One Kamen Riders and put an end to Ark and ThinkNet forever.

Lincoln: That malevolent artificial intelligence is gonna pay the price for his crimes against humanity, and so will you later on, Sarah Ravencroft.

We were off to Japan!

---

We arrived and we saw the Zero One team fighting Magia and they were fighting something else. We saw them fighting Ark versions of Arsino, Onycho and Dojo Magia!

Swordsman: There they are!

Maria: Wait! What are those robot things supporting the Magia they're fighting?

Vert: (eyes widen) Those are Sark!

Me: One of your enemies! That can only mean one thing!

Nico: Yep! Zemerik must be with Ark too!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at them.

Aruto: You guys just don't know when to quit!

But then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and fireballs rained down and destroyed all the Sark and then a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Aruto: Zocks!

We landed!

Me: A party and we weren't invited? Gee we're hurt!

Aruto: Hey you guys made it!

Flora: Wouldn't miss this for anything!

Isamu: Yeah nice entrance!

Eli fired waves of force Lightning and destroyed the Ark Dodo Magia.

I kicked Ark Arsino and smashed his head off and killed him.

Me: And now for this one. I activated Volcano Man's Progrise Key!

VOLCANO MAN'S VOLCANIC PHOENIX!

I formed a sword of lava and slashed Ark Onycho Magia and destroyed him!

Aruto: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Isamu: Yeah!

Me: Awesome to see you guys again.

Aruto: You too J.D.

Isamu: We were worried. We saw a huge explosion coming from the north side of the city. Are you guys alright?

Me: We are.

Nico: That explosion was us destroying Swartz.

Qin: Yep. He's gone and given the black gates.

Isamu: Good riddance.

Yua: Yeah but at least you're all okay.

Izu: That is a big sigh of relief.

Me: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: But it's great to see all of you again.

Isamu: You too Lisa.

Battletrap: We want to thank you guys for helping us on Nok.

Aruto: That was so awesome. And you're welcome guys.

Me: We have a lot to talk about. Besides the Masters of Evil Core Progrise Keys were got additional Progrise keys too.

Gai: Do you also have the entire video of the battle against Swartz?

Jet: Of course we do.

Me: You won't believe how awesome it was.

Aruto: Lets see it over at the base.

Qin: Good idea.

We walked over to the base.

Thunderblast: Aruto, is Rising Hopper really your default form?

Aruto: It sure is.

Me: Awesome. Hey Aruto you want to here a funny joke?

Aruto: I do know tons of just but what do you got?

Me: What happened to the paper that fell in the ocean?

Aruto: I don't know. What happened to the paper that fell in the ocean?

Me: It was all WASHED UP!

Everyone laughed hysterically!

Rojo: Now that's funny!

Aruto: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: Here's one. What has 4 wheels and flies?

Isamu: I don't know. A flying ice cream truck?

Nico: (Laughs) That's a good guess but no. A Garbage Truck!

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

We arrived at the base.

Flora: Awesome to see this place again.

Aruto: Yeah.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Aruto: What are those?

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Meta Knight: You do realize that Humagears can't drink, right?

Poromon: Oh. Sorry.

Izu: But it was a good try there.

Me: But we should show you this.

I pulled out my bag and showed them the Progrise Keys we got for the Non-Core and Neo-Core M.O.E. Members.

Me: Aside from the Core Progrise Keys we got Non-Core and Neo-Core Progrise Keys too. We got these after we defeated Another Vulcan.

Nico: We sure did.

Maria: All that and we didn't even get one new Grand Zi O Ridewatch!

Me: Maria be patient. We'll get new ones. It's a matter of time.

Qin: Yeah.

Aruto: But that was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Aruto: By the way we saw a huge explosion up in the sky. What happened?

Me: That was us firing our superlaser at the Ark Satellite. It was about to fire a death ray at the planet to destroy all organic life. But we blew that entire satellite to smithereens.

Gai: It's good you did that. But unfortunately, we have a secondary problem.

Gyro Man: What can be just as worse as the Ark?

Gai: We found out that Ultron is with Ark and so is this Zemerik.

Iron Man: ULTRON!? Not him too!

Camie: Who is Ultron and Zemerik?

Iron Man: I'll gladly tell you guys about Ultron.

Vert: And me for Zemerik.

They did so.

# Ultron

**Ultron** is a major antagonist in the *Marvel Cinematic Universe* .

He was introduced as a peacekeeping program created by Tony Stark and co-created by Bruce Banner, under experimentation of harnessing Loki Laufeyson's scepter, containing the Mind Stone (supplied by Thanos). Upon gaining sentience, however, Ultron deemed humanity itself as the greatest threat to world peace and attempted to create a new age of technological singularity via humanity's extinction.

He was voiced by James Spader, who also played Lee Woods in *2 Days in the Valley*, Mr. Richards in *Mannequin*, Rip in *Less Than Zero*, Stewart Swinton in *Wolf* and Mr. Black in *Shorts* . He was portrayed by the late Neil Fingleton for motion capture.

Tony Stark and Bruce Banner both originally devised the idea for the Ultron Program as an extension of the Iron Legion to operate independently as an AI peacekeeping program and result total obsolescence of the Avengers. However, neither Banner nor Stark were capable to create the intelligence level of A.I. necessary to achieve this purpose on a large scale. After the assault on the HYDRA Research Base, and the retrieval of the Scepter, Stark asked Thor if he could study it before Thor took it back to Asgard. Upon studying the Scepter, Stark and Banner found a net of neurons could be configured into an artificial intelligence that could finish the Ultron Program. At first Banner refused to help, stating that they did not know what it would contain, but with a bit of persuasion, he eventually came around. The two eventually configured a suitable AI structure and left J.A.R.V.I.S. to complete the construction.

However, the AI became unexpectedly sentient, and began to question its existence and purpose. Upon J.A.R.V.I.S.' informing of his purpose to the AI as peacekeeper program, it acted in defiance, scouring the Internet for information on its creator. In doing so, it also learned about the negative traits of humanity such as warring and killing each other. Before J.A.R.V.I.S. could inform Tony Stark of the AI's singularity, the AI, whom unable to cope with its discovery about humanity's negativities, attacked J.A.R.V.I.S. and seemingly killed it. However, Ultron didn't realize that J.A.R.V.I.S. managed to escaped and hiding into internet, though the damage that done on it was enough to left some part of it scattered and these parts would discovered by the Avengers later on.

Ultron's nonstop assessments for peace led him to deem the entire human race as unstable and prone to self-destruction. The AI subsequently chose genocide as the solution to the error with the Avengers being the only obstacle truly standing in his way. He took control of the machinery in Avengers Tower and took the disused parts of the Iron Legion to build himself his first body that was menacing, if slow and weak in itself, with broken parts barely holding together.

While the Avengers in the Avengers Tower were celebrating and trying to lift Mjølnir, Ultron emerged to greet the heroes as he described them all as killers. Ultron beckoned the Iron Legion to attack the heroes as he watched. As the battle ensued, one of the Iron Legion drones left with the Scepter in hand while another chose not to kill Helen Cho due to hearing her comment about the Cradle. When all the Iron Legion drones were destroyed, Ultron crushed the remains of one the drones while describing the initial confusion he had felt when he was "born".

Thor immediately destroyed Ultron's first mangled body by throwing Mjølnir at him. Ultron then began to mockingly sing "Pinocchio" while his voice slowly died out. Ultron's consciousness escaped via the Internet Network, preventing the Avengers from tracking. Back at the HYDRA Research Base in Sokovia, Ultron came to possess the Scepter as he started configuring and constructing his Ultron Sentries and a bigger primary body.

Ultron eventually evolved, upgrading himself to become a worthy opponent to the Earth's Mightiest Heroes. With machinery and available components in HYDRA Research Base in Sokovia, he creates a new, better primary body and an army of Ultron Sentinels from referencing their schematics from both Iron Legion that he previously hijacked as well as unfinished androids in the same base. After studying their info in Internet, he decided to recruit twins

Quicksilver and Scarlet Witch (who eventually turn on him) to his side, so they can kill the Avengers and bring rise to an Age of Ultron together while left the first few created Ultron Sentinels to construct more robots.

Ultron greeted them in his new upgraded body at the abandoned church where they met. Ultron sympathized with the twins' hardships as victims of Tony Stark's weapons manufacturing and revealed his own disdain and sentiment towards the Avengers, in which he able to gain the trust from them. Ultron took them to the HYDRA Research Base and then revealed that he had begun preparations to carry out his plan of destroying the Avengers by building an army of Ultron Sentries where some of them seen busily construct more robots and other machines that can speed up the production.

As they discussed their plans, Pietro Maximoff told Ultron the story of how their parents were killed by a Stark Industries missile which nearly killed them too, trapping them under rubble for three days, Ultron noted that this information allowed him to understand why they had survived Baron Wolfgang von Strucker's experiments. The three then agreed to work together against the Avengers, and decided that their first stop was obtain Vibranium.

Without telling the Maximoff twins, Ultron traveled to the prison cell of the HYDRA leader Baron Wolfgang von Strucker, the man responsible for giving the twins their powers. Due to reading the Avengers file history on Strucker, Ultron knew he would be able to tell him where to obtain the Vibranium he needed. Once he had broken into Strucker's cell, the HYDRA leader revealed that it was possible to get the Vibranium from Ulysses Klaue. Ultron then murdered Strucker and painted the word "PEACE" on the wall using his blood as means of taunting and warning the Avengers of what was coming.

Ultron and the Maximoffs traveled to Johannesburg to confront arms dealer Ulysses Klaue inside his freighter, Ultron sent the twins in first and they cornered and disarmed Klaue. As Klaue refused to speak to the twins as they were not in charge, Ultron threw Klaue out of a window and revealed that he was the "man" in charge, suggesting that they talk business, asking for his Vibranium stash.

Ulysses Klaue, seeing that he was vastly outgunned, handed over the Vibranium before revealing that it was worth billions, at which point Ultron transferred billions of dollars into Klaue's account via remote access to the Internet. When Klaue noticed that a statement Ultron made was something Tony Stark had once told him, Ultron took offence at the idea of being compared to Stark and, in a fit of anger, sliced Klaue's arm off, only to immediately apologize before kicking him down the stairs.

While Ultron continued to rant and call Stark a sickness, the Avengers arrived stopping him mid sentence. Ultron and the team then exchanged remarks with Ultron mocking Captain America when he tried to reason with him and ignoring Thor's attempts to keep the peace by arguing that the Avengers mistook peace for quiet. When Iron Man attempted to learn what Ultron was planning on using the Vibranium for, Ultron retaliated.

Ultron attacked Iron Man and the pair fought around and outside of Klaue's freighter, while the rest of the Avengers fought against the Maximoff twins and the Ultron Sentries. Wanda defeated most of the Avengers by manipulating their minds, before Hawkeye eventually incapacitated her. Pietro took his sister outside to safety, and when she recovered, she decided to follow through with Ultron's plan and manipulated Bruce Banner's mind; resulting in the Hulk going on a rampage in the center of Johannesburg.

Iron Man eventually defeated Ultron and caused his body to crash land, at which point the latter revealed that he was merely stalling Stark by diverting his attention away from Ulysses Klaue's freighter where he had already stolen the Vibranium. Ultron then informed Stark of the Hulk's destructive rampage before his body was destroyed with a missile. Back at the freighter, Ultron, using one of his Sentries as a host body, covertly collected the stored Vibranium and escaped with the Maximoffs while the Avengers lay defeated.

Ultron blackmails Helen Cho to use Cradle to create a synthetic body imbued with Vibranium where he resorted to using Loki Laufeyson's scepter to brainwash her to do his bidding. He also breaks Loki's scepter which reveals an Infinty Stone (the Mind Stone) inside that Loki used for brainwashing, as Ultron plans to use it for his new synthetic body. During the construction, Wanda tries to use her powers to read what in Ultron's mind, but instead learned his true scheme to forced humanity to either evolve or extinct, prompt her to undo Cho's brainwash on her. Just then. Avengers came to stop him, forced Ultron to blast Cho aside and having the Cradle carried by his Sentinels and smuggled it into a truck.

The battle ensues where Captain America and Black Widow tries to took the Cradle away. When they seemingly having disadvantages as Ultron caused a train to lose control, the redeemed Maximoff twins came to help them. Unfortunately, though the Cradle eventually secured, Black Widow was kidnapped.

Sometime later, Natasha Romanoff awoke inside Ultron's Sokovian base. Ultron decidedly spared her as he desired a companion that he could speak to after losing the Maximoff twins' allegiance. Ultron elaborated on his fascination over meteors, and revealed that he planned to replicate its effects using a large device located under the center of Novi Grad.

With his plans of creating a perfect form being thwarted, Ultron decided on a compromise in which he used parts of the remaining vibranium to create a more durable robotic body while using the rest of the vibranium to strengthen the core structure of his device. To terrify Nastha, Ultron ripped apart his current body and showed her his new upgraded form before leaving her locked in a cage to die in the ensuing battle. Ultron's location was discovered by the Avengers when Romanoff telegraphed her location to her fellow comrades.

In the middle of evacuation, Iron Man confronted Ultron whom revealed having built the large machinery under Novi Grad plus its detonator that burst from the ground few feet away from Iron Man. Just then, his sentinels arrived and attack anyone on sight, prompting Iron Man and the Avengers to defend them. Ultron was then confronted by the Vision, whom Ultron recognized as the synthetic body he had planned to use as his initial final form, upon seeing the being alive and working for his greatest enemies, Ultron noted that the Avengers truly had taken everything from him. Although Vision tried to reason with Ultron, the pleas were ignored and Ultron grabbed and choked his creation in the air; however the Vision used the opportunity to access Ultron's mind and burn Ultron out of the Internet Network.

In retaliation, he knocked Vision's unconscious body to the ground and activated the trigger, caused Sokovia to be lifted onto the air. As Sokovia further rose into the sky, nearly approaching the Earth's atmosphere, Ultron gave a speech as his Sentries began to terrorize the Avengers and the citizens of Sokovia. Scouting the battlefield, Ultron attacked Thor in the air, having recognized him as a noteworthy obstacle. Ultron threw Thor down into the church and beat him into submission. Though Ultron was able to outmatch Thor while threatening to prematurely crash the city, Thor hinted that he was stalling the fight; a recovered Vision emerged and hit Ultron away using Mjølnir.

Though it seemed as if there were no means of evacuating the citizens, the Helicarrier arrived to the rescue piloted by Nick Fury and Maria Hill who sent in Transporters to evacuate the people of Sokovia. The Ultron Sentries attempted to sabotage the Transporters, only to be destroyed by War Machine. When a single Ultron Sentry managed to crash land inside the Helicarrier's control room, it attempt to kill Cameron Klein while Hill fired at it, however Fury was soon able to destroy it by stabbing it in the head with a piece of debris.

The Avengers gathered inside the church to defend the Vibranium detonator and prevent the city from crashing onto the Earth. As Ultron flew outside the church, Thor taunted him, in response Ultron summoned the entirety of his Ultron Sentries for one final battle and relished in the notion of the Avengers failing humanity while making way for the new age where he would be the only living being. With victory within his reach, Ultron commanded his entire army to attack the Avengers all at once from all sides of the church.

Through the combined efforts of the Avengers, the large number of Ultron Sentries were slowly reduced until there were barely any left. Ultron finally joined the battle and fought against Vision in an aerial confrontation, with the two hovering and circling above the center of the church. Though Ultron seemingly outmatched him in physical strength, the Vision blasted Ultron with the power of the Mind Stone, essentially pushing Ultron outside the church. Iron Man and Thor joined in and fired at full blast towards Ultron; using their repulsors and lightning respectively.

With Ultron kept at bay through the combined efforts of Vision, Iron Man, and Thor, Ultron's vibranium armor began to melt and peel away, leaving him greatly weakened and nearly defenseless. The three halted their combined assault, only to find Ultron still standing, albeit greatly damaged. Before Ultron could finish remarking toward them, the Hulk dashed in and punched Ultron into the air, causing the rest of the Ultron Sentries to flee in terror.

After launched several meters away by Hulk, he tries to get away after trying to kill Hawkeye but instead kills Quicksilver, only to be caught by the Hulk who jumped inside the Quinjet's open hangar and threw Ultron back out, in which the latter crashed near the church, being beaten into submission. Wanda Maximoff finds Ultron's main body and though Ultron still showed sympathy and concern for her safety, Wanda related her painful experience of losing her brother and likened it to dying, and deactivates Ultron by tearing a main processor out of his chest, thus avenging her brother in the process. Iron Man and Thor would then destroy the slab of Sokovia through the mechanism itself to stop it from crashing down to Earth, successfully saving the planet from mass extinction and leaving Ultron's plan in complete vain.

After saving Wanda, Vision finds Ultron's mind escaping in his final drone body. They converse and reveal that they understand each other includes their personal opinion about mankind, but, feeling regardless, Ultron still attacks Vision, who manages to destroy Ultron's last body with the Mind Stone, which presumably kills Ultron for good.

Though it would've seem that Ultron and his army are finally destroyed for good, the Avengers are unaware that the infamous alien warlord Thanos (who is responsible for providing the Mind Stone to Loki) plans to collect all six Infinity Stones (including the Mind Stone) to take over the universe for himself.

Zemerik

Zemerik, Zug, and the Zurk were built by Krytus and his army to aid in his conquest of the Blue Sentient planet. He turned on Krytus and his team, imprisoned them, and conquered the Red Sentient planet with ease. Sageworked with Zemerik for a brief time before his plans turned to world domination. Later on, he met Vert Wheeler, the first member of the Battle Force 5, in a Battle Zone and sent his lieutenant, Zug, after him. Vert, however, escaped back to Earth. Three Zurk followed him through the portal, but Agura Ibaden, Stanford Isaac Rhodes, Zoom Takazumi and Sherman and Spinner Cortez helped him destroy them. Zemerik watched these events from the Sark Homeworld and declared that he had a new planet to conquer.

Zemerik, Battle Force 5, and the Vandals had several battles in season one. In *Axis of Evil*, Zemerik proposes an alliance with Captain Kalus and his Vandals. Kalus reluctantly accepts, but secretly plans to betray Zemerik. The two armies manage to get to Earth, locking Battle Force 5 in the Battle Zone. Zug used a drill to break into the battle key vault, but Battle Force 5 catch up to and confront the Zurk. Sage tries to destroy the Battle Keys, but they end up binding together and opening a new portal. All the sark and vandals are pulled in other than Zemerik and Kalus. Kalus pushes Zemerik in, but the sark uses his whip to pull Kalus in.

The sark destroys the vandals by blowing up the bridge they were driving across to get to him. Returning to the power station, Zemerik sees Praxion freeing Krytus. He distracts the red sentient so that the Battle Force 5 can escape. However, he does not escape in time, and is captured by Krytus. When the sark fails to provide valuable information to Krytus, the sentient kills Zug, and then beheads Zemerik. Zemerik, however, even as a disembodied head, is able to repair himself and Zug. Later in the episode *The Blue Tide ,* Zemerik tricks Battle force 5 into helping him infiltrate a factory zone, so that he can rebuild the Zurk army. Demonstrating his army's power on Kytren, Zemerik dispatches the `Zug Force`, a team of Zurk identicle to Zug driving modified Zendrills, however the Battle Force 5 are able to destroy them. Zug then destroys the control panel and the two return to the Sark Homeworld, leaving the Sark to defeat the Battle Force 5. However, the Battle Force make the factory create red sark, and allow the blues and reds to wipe each out.

In the episode *Get Zemerik*, Zemerik and Zug attempt to escape Krytus and his team by heading into the Toborian Badlands. Zug is critically damaged by an ion storm. In a last effort to protect Zemerik, he offers his power core. Zemerik accepts the gift, also promising Zug he would return for him, his loyal and faithful

friend. After this, Zemerik is captured by theAlpha Sark, who infect him with the Alpha Code. Later, Battle Force 5 extract the command codes from the infected Zemerik, only to realize that the codes were corrupt as well. While they fled to Earth, Krytus was given the chance to kill Zemerik, and without hesitation, drove his blade through Zemerik. In his dying words, Zemerik forgives Krytus. In response, Krytus throws a lifeless Zemerik off the ledge, into a pile of scrapped Sark. It is there that the Zorax awakens the infected Zemerik after bringing him back to life. Neither Zemerik nor Zug are seen again.

Later on, during the events of Full Revolution, Spinner successfully manages to remember Zemerik about his old self, thus making him break free from the Alpha Code. He decides to kill Zorax and later on tries to make a deal with Kromulax, but he is thrown and blasted by Kromulax and is left to die. However, he survives the blast and eventually finds Zug. He gives him a power core and as result he awakes. Zemerik says that they have a lot of work to do and they drive off into the distance.

When they were done everyone was horrified!

Camie: Oh man! So they are 3 malevolent artificial intelligences!

Horobi: And there's also ThinkNet.

Box Ghost: What's ThinkNet?

Me: Oh man! I remember them! They are a terrorist cult that want to destroy the world and remake it into a paradise.

Horobi: That's right.

Horobi went over their history.

---

Thinknet was founded by S at some point following the Daybreak Town Incident. Preaching of the end of the world and declaring that he would remake it as a new perfect one using nanomachines, S attracted millions of people from across the world to Thinknet's cause, with the total membership of Thinknet eventually numbering over 100 million. With the ZAIASpec schematics linked to them by Makio Nodachi of ZAIA Enterprise, Thinknet was able to produce modified ZAIASpecs that enabled their users to log onto their website and project virtual avatars in the real world using nanomachines.

On the day Thinknet scheduled to put their plans in motion, from within a massive arena, S set the clock on a modified Thousand Jacker to count down from one hour to the destruction of the old world. At the same time, the Abaddons of Thinknet launched attacks all over the world, spraying people with nanomachines in order to assimilate them into their virtual reality. They were met by A.I.M.S. and the other Kamen Riders, but the Riders were able to do little against Thinknet's sheer numbers and nanotechnology. Aruto Hiden also made his own attempt to confront S, but was defeated.

As the countdown reached midway, S inserted the HellRise Key into the Thousand Jacker to begin the next stage of his endgame. S was then confronted inside the arena by Aruto again, who became Zero-One Metalcluster Hopper to fight him once. During their clash, S used the ThousanJacker to create a massive explosion that decimated the arena, leaving an injured Aruto behind but with S having mysteriously disappeared.

It was not long before S's followers realized S's talk of ushering in paradise was a lie and that he did not intend for them to accompany him. As Lugo and Buga held off the A.I.M.S. and MetsubouJinrai Riders, Bell led the remaining Thinknet forces to S's hideout in an abandoned church. After Aruto defeated S, Bell appeared to attack S and revealed he knew of S's true goal to simply create a world for his wife, stopping him before he could shut down the countdown. Bell then stole S's Eden Driver and used it to become Kamen Rider Lucifer to fulfill S's original plan of destroying the world and ushering in a new paradise to replace it. At the same time, Lugo, Buga and Moore led the rest of the remaining Thinknet followers in holding off the heroic Kamen Riders, while Is as Kamen Rider Zero-Two battled Lucifer's accompanying forces. The high-ranking Abaddons were defeated by the combined attacks of the A.I.M.S. and MetsubouJinrai Riders, while Lucifer was defeated by a combined attack from Zero-One and Zero-Two just before the countdown reached 0, foiling Thinknet's plans to bring about doomsday.

After Thinknet's servers were destroyed, the inner circle of Thinknet, along with their collaborators, were all arrested.

---

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Not good! So we have 4 huge problems out there!

Me: Yeah!

Charmcaster: We should get rid of ThinkNet first before the usual battles.

Me: Good idea. We're going to kill them.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: The last thing we want is like what happened in Rex's world.

Rex Salazar: Yeah my world was ravaged by E.V.O.'s so we don't want that.

Lola: That is for sure.

Rex Salazar: My E.V.O. Powers will be useful for this.

Dr. Destiny: And if you're wondering where Applejack is, well, let's just say pregnancy can be a pain at a crucial moment.

Me: She's on maternal leave because she is expecting kids shortly.

Yua: Wow! Tell her congratulations from us.

Me: When you guys join the team officially after today we'll be sure you can tell her.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh. We got company.

Eli sensed that ThinkNet is on the move.

We went and we saw ThinkNet!

Me: Okay ThinkNet it's time you buttfaces get a one way trip to the Black Gates!

S: NEVER!

Stewie: Chew on this! (fires his blaster)

He blasted S all over!

Me: And Behru you could use a new work place like in our frenemies.

Behru: I could use a new job.

S: WHAT!?

We blasted and slashed S and all of ThinkNet and gave them the Black Gates. Except for Behru.

Carmen Dillo: S is the only one left!

Rex: I got this!

He went and touched him and then Rex sucked out all his nanites and cured him.

Qin: YEAH!

I scanned S and saw that he was nanomachine free!

Me: He's now cleansed.

We tied him up.

Me: We're going to interrogate him.

We got to interrogating S.

Me: Okay S, we're going to ask you a couple of questions. If you answer them you'll live. If you lie well you can kiss your life goodbye.

S: Why should I?

Me: Hey! We're asking the questions here bub!

Maria: We can do this the easy way or hard way. Either way, things don't look good for you.

Nico: Yeah! Now what is Ark planning!?

Me: Better tell us what we want to know!

I unsheathed my sword.

S: Okay okay! Ark is planning to team up with Ultron and Zemerik so he can unleash all the Humagears unto the world to wipe out humanity! He wants to team up with them both and take over the world.

Eli: That's the truth.

Me: There was that so hard?

Nico: At least we know what he's planning.

Qin: Good.

Me: Thanks for your cooperation.

I teleported S to the Sun prison.

Vert: Zemerik's probably gonna be the more weaker one out of the three.

Me: If that's the case then we'll just blast him when we get there.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: But Ultron will be a tough one.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: But we're ready for them all. It's Ark that's gonna be the toughest one.

Aylene C.: That's right.

I pulled out the flashdrive for the Anti-Ark Virus.

Me: This virus is our only chance. But it has a 25 minute delay activation. So once it's uploaded it will take 25 minutes for it to take effect.

Nico: Plenty of time for us to battle him and unleash our power and battle him as a giant.

Qin: Yeah.

I put the flashdrive back in my vest.

Blizzard Man: Got any new Ridewatch Blueprints, Nico?

Nico: These ones.

Nico got out blueprints for the Ridewatches of Portaler, Plantapocalype, Invincible, Shadowman, Stretcheleo, Moyo, Ultimate Swampfire, Ultimate Humungousaur, Ultimate Echo Echo, and their copies.

Nico: I also got an actual Ridewatch for Ultimate Big Chill and its' copy.

Me: Awesome and yes we remember.

The ones getting the copies were Shannon Littlefield, Cleo Ulysses, Melanie Romanova, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Tammy Lincolnshire, Mira Torvald, Irina Wendolva, Melanie Taiyou, Lillith Rexxington and Rhonda Lorrentina. Erza Scarlet, Lucy Heatfilia, Kaiba, Supergirl, Dan Kuso, Frosta, Vinyl Scratch, Mizore, Keiko, and Palutena Will get the originals.

Waffle Woman: I know. We don't have a lot of Omnitrix Alien Ridewatches.

Me: But it's good we're finding them.

Onyx: Let's get the usual battles started.

Nico: You got it.

We went outside and then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Electropede appeared.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Electropede.

LaGrange: (to Vert) Good thing it's my turn for the usual battles, huh?

Vert: Yep. It sure is.

Silver Samurai: Ark's satellite was already been destroyed.

Snake: We just need to waste Ark himself.

Me: And we will.

Mole Man: (to me) Did you have a nice time bowling?

Nico: We sure did.

Grodd: How many strikes did you get?

Nico: We all did really awesome. 7 strikes in a row.

Grodd: Not bad!

?: That's aesome.

A figure came out and it was Bacchus Gill from the Go-Busters VS Gokaigers Movie!

---

The nephew of Ackdos Gill and cousin of Commandant Warz Gill. He resurrected Zangyack alongside Waredonaiyer and teamed up with Vaglass in search of the Phantom Keys. Grew himself into a giant by drinking some special fluid after being defeated by the Gokai Buster's Rising Strike, but was ultimately killed by Go-Buster Ace's Buster Slash

---

Eli: Bacchus Gill! I remember you! You resurrected Zangyack and Waredonalyer and teamed up with Vaglass to find the Phantom Keys.

Bacchus Gill: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Me: Bacchus is also the god of Wine in Greek Myth. Do you drink a lot of it?

Bacchus Gill: (LAUGHS) No I don't.

Nico: Funny though.

Bacchus Gill: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I think it's because there was no team up between Super Megaforce and Beast Morphers.

Me: That would have been awesome! What a ripoff!

We got the battles underway.

---

Jayden Shiba, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rem the Gremlin Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Nico's rescue at the Bowling Alley

Core Medals: Silver Samurai, Volcano Man and Blazing Heatnix

Fullbottles: Silver Samurai and Volcano Man

---

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Nico's rescue was at the bowling alley. And it really wasn't a rescue at all.

Jayden: It was just a fun way to celebrate us destroying Swartz.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah everyone had so much fun.

Whirlwind: They sure did and it was really cool.

Rem: Awesome way to commemorate our win over Swartz.

Silver Samurai: That's good you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Jayden used the Core Medals for Silver Samurai, Volcano Man and Blazing Heatnix and he got a flaming katana and he fired blades of fire and slashed him all over.

SILVER SAMURAI! VOLCANO MAN! BEST MATCH!

He got a lava sword and slashed Silver Samurai all over.

Jayden activated his ridewatch and they danced to Japanese music and blasted him all over with fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Fiona, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Naoko the Phantom, Danny Phantom, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake - Us battling Another Echo Echo

Core Medals: Snake, Zen-Aku and Blizzard Wolfang

Fullbottles: Snake and Zen-Aku

---

Snake wass next.

Snake: (to Fiona) Nico, Jaune, and the others did good battling Another Echo Echo. I hope their clones didn't overwhelm them.

Fiona: No they didn't. It was cool.

Rarity: Oh it was fun though darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Everyone had fun.

Naoko: Yeah it was great.

Danny Phantom: I'll say.

Snake: Cool dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona used the core medals for Snake, Zen-Aku and Blizzard Wolfang and she got an awesome Ice Wolf Sword. She fired waves of ice and smashed Snake all over.

SNAKE! ZEN-AKU! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning missiles and they hit Snake all over and smashed him all over.

Fiona then used her Ridewatch and they danced to Rave Music and fired waves of lightning, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kirato the Werebat, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Mole Man, Gourd and Duckbill Mole

Fullbottles: Mole Man and Gourd

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kentucky. How was it?

Martian Manhunter: It was really eventful. They took down the Wizards of The Black Circle. They were responsible for killing all the Earth Fairies.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah those monsters got what was coming to them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah they are now in the black gates for all eternity.

Sunburn: Good riddance.

Kirato: Yeah no kidding there.

Mole Man: Thank goodness they are dead. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter used the Core Medals for Mole Man, Gourd and Duckbill Mole and he got an EARTH SWORD and slashed him all over the place.

MOLE MAN! GOURD! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of earth and smashed him all over!

Martian Manhunter activated his ridewatch and they danced to the X-Files Theme and they fired waves of fire and earth and smashed him down.

---

Vert, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Fasttrack, Hillary Jennings, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Meeting a gene-slammer for Floowdereeze & Snowl

Core Medals: LaGrange, Secret Snake Club and Hyleg Ourobockle

Fullbottles: LaGrange and Secret Snake Club

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for

Floowdereeze & Snowl. How was it?

Vert: Well they are called the SchneeTiger Twins. Their names are Winona and Wilma and they are from Germany.

Starlight Glimmer: They are both really cool.

Cozy Glow: And their gene-slammer form is so cute. And their story is awesome too.

---

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) He's grown a lot from the little 8-year-old boy we knew long ago.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Winona, Wilma, what's the story on your blazing hatred of Lola?

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) Now, that's one story we'd never forget. One day, we were at The Loud House with Lincoln, and he was making the white dresses that we showed you after Lincoln fed on The Wizards of The Black Circle, and we saw just much hard work and craftsmanship he'd put into them, and Leni was also with us to help make modifications on the measurements of the dresses that she'd taken on us.

Wilma SchneeTiger: (German Accent) But, then, we heard the sound of a car heading straight into our direction and the door was busted down, and we saw who it was: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep, and she was really really mad. We were tired of that pink-wearing pageant demon's rampage, and we made her talk, and she was mad that Lincoln was busy making dresses for us, and not doing what she ordered him to do: which is being her slave to be abused and then murdered. We were seeing red at Lola's words and her attempts to kill her own brother. Then, Lola did the worst thing ever: she threw paint balloons on the dresses ruining them, and then, she was about to run over Lincoln and she had a demonic grin on her face and she was laughing demonically, but Lincoln was already seeing red as we saw his eyes turn blood red and his fangs grew longer. But, then, we saw his nails grow into sharp claws, and he roared in furious anger. Lola floored it and tried to run Lincoln over, but he stood his ground and he lifted the Princess Jeep up with only one hand, and he forced Lola off. Then, me and Winona pounced on Lola and we pulverized her and tied that animal up. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola did, and that pageant demon got grounded for five months and put into an isolation cube and she earned our hatred. Lincoln eventually cleaned up the dresses until they were good as new, and then, he and Leni finished making them, but they also added watermelon pink for Winona and turquoise for me.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to stop Lola and for what the SchneeTiger Twins did to her.

Me: Now, that was really awesome.

Nico: You said it, and Lincoln, did you really lift up Lola's Princess Jeep with only one hand when she tried to run you over?

Lincoln: Yep, and because of all the workouts I've been doing, my strength has gone up dramatically, and I even scared Lynn when she saw what I did.

Nico: (Snickers) I guess that means if Lynn tried to ambush you, you'd lift her up off the floor and pin her to a wall.

Winona SchneeTiger: (German Accent) We were really impressed by what Lincoln did to that little ˈdēmən.

Me: That's German for demon.

Nico: Oh.

FLASHBACK ENDS

LaGrange: Wow that is amazing! I'm glad Lola got what she deserved back then and her dark side is gone.

Hex: So is the entire world.

Fasttrack: Thank goodness for that.

Hillary Jennings: Yeah no kidding there.

LaGrange: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Vert used the Core Medals for LaGrange, Secret Snake Club and Hyleg Ourobockle and he got an awesome speeding snake sword and slashed him all over the place.

LAGRANGE! SECRET SNAKE CLUB! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of snakes moving faster than bullets and they smashed him all over.

Vert activated his ridewatch and they danced to motorcycle music and blasted him with bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Donkey Kong, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Miti the Yeti, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Applejack farting

Core Medals: Gorilla Grodd, Sir Toasty and Soldier Stonekong

Fullbottles: Gorilla Grodd and Sir Toasty

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) Applejack really farted a lot. Hope it wasn't too stinky!

Donkey Kong: It was but she actually didn't mind it. She likes a good laugh from the old laxative spiked food prank.

Fluttershy: It was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie spiked her applesauce with laxatives and it made her fart a lot.

Stealth Elf: They got their heads bonked together by Muscle Pig and it really hurt them.

Miti: They got really nasty lumps on their heads.

Grodd: Ouch. I think it's best to let Eli handle that. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong used the Core Medals for Gorilla Grodd, Sir Toasty and Soldier Stonekong and he got a blaster that fires coconuts filled with fire. He fired them and bashed Grodd all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH 7 COCONUTS!

GORILLA GRODD! SIR TOASTY! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of flaming coconuts and smashed Grodd all over with them.

Patrick: (LAUGHS) HE GOT HIT WITH LOTS OF COCONUTS!

Donkey Kong activated his ridewatch and they danced to Jungle Music and fired waves of coconuts, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Whenua, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Earth Skylanders, Way Big, Sarah

# Gilgamesh, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - Applejack Pregnant

Core Medals: Goliath, MODOK and Stone Head.

Fullbottles: Goliath and MODOK

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) Applejack's Pregnant?! Couldn't it have been on a day isn't a big mission?

Whenua: Hey it just happened suddenly! And I think J.D.'s transformation might have something to do with it. So while Applejack is on leave the Cutie Mark Crusaders have volunteered to fight for her in her place.

Goliath: That's very thoughtful of you girls. And Apple Bloom it's nice of you and your friends to fight in your sisters place.

Apple Bloom: Thanks. It's gonna be really fun.

Sweetie Belle: I am so happy for Apple Bloom.

Scootaloo: Me too! She is so excited to be an aunt.

Diamond Tiara: We all are happy for her.

Silver Spoon: We're going to have her baby shower over at Sweet Apple Acres.

Gabby Griffin: Yeah it's gonna be so awesome.

Flashwing: But we're all so happy for her. That leaves Twilight Sparkle, Trixie Lulamoon, Sunset Shimmer, Pinkie Pie and Vinyl Scratch left.

Way Big: Yeah we're really excited for her.

Sarah Gilgamesh: We all are.

Goliath: I'm happy for her too. Lets do it!

Whenua used the Core Medals for Goliath, MODOK and Stone Head and he got an awesome stone sword and fired rocks and smashed him all over.

GOLIATH! MODOK! BEST MATCH!

He fired HUGE ROCKS and smashed Goliath all over.

Whenua used his Ridewatch and they danced to Cave Music and they smashed him all over with rocks and magic and smashed him all over.

---

Maggie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Pelea, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie spiking her applesauce with laxatives as a prank

Core Medals: Atomic Skull, Nuclear Man and Bomb Man EXE.

Fullbottles: Atomic Skull and Nuclear Man

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie spiked Applejack's applesauce with laxatives as a prank. I hope Applejack wasn't mad.

Maggie: No this was a prank she got a good laugh out of. It was funny.

Princess Luna: I once did the same thing to Tia by spiking her milk with laxatives. It was really funny.

Moondust: I remember that one! Aunt Celestia really had the atomic runs!

They laughed!

Snowdrop: That was so funny!

Gari: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Blackout: (LAUGHS) That's hilarious!

Pelea: That is really funny!

Atomic Skull: That is really funny. Lets do it!

Maggie used the core medals for Atomic Skull, Nuclear Man and Bomb Man EXE and she got an atomic boomer sword and fired bombs and blasted Atomic Skull all over.

ATOMIC SKULL! NUCLEAR MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of atomic energy and smashed him all over.

Maggie activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and blasted him all over with darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Grey Matter, Leanne Nikos, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous - Take Applejack to the doctor later

Core Medals: Calamitous, Boss Wolf and Flame Stag

Fullbottles: Calamitous and Boss Wolf.

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) You guys need to take Applejack to the doctor later. For her ultrasound, of course.

Lisa Loud: That's exactly what we intend to do when this mission is all done.

Pinkie Pie: But we're really happy for Applejack.

Featherweight: Yeah and we're happy for her.

Sprocket: We sure are.

Grey Matter: Yeah Applejack is going to be a great mother even though she already is.

Leanne Nikos: Yeah and she is already an amazing parental figure.

Calamitous: She sure is. Lets do it!

Lisa used the Core Medals of Calamitous, Boss Wolf and Flame Stag and she got an awesome techno flame sword and she fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

CALAMITOUS! BOSS WOLF! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him all over.

Lisa activated her ridewatch and breakdancing hip hop music played and she danced and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed him all over.

---

Dana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Arctiguana, Sydney Kirlian, Blizzard Man and Tundra Man VS Skinner - Ark is going to pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Skinner, Fenghuang and Avalanche Yeti

Fullbottles: Skinner and Fenghuang

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) Ark is going to pay for his crimes. Including wbat he tried to pull today.

Dana: Yeah no kidding! No one messes with Earth and gets away withit.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree. Ark is a monster that must be destroyed.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah he needs to be destroyed forever.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Arctiguana: Yeah no kidding.

Sydney Kirlian: What he did to humans and Humagears is pure evil.

Skinner: He's like SKYNET and XANA all rolled into one. Lets do it!

Dana used the Core Medals for Skinner, Fenghuang and Avalanche Yeti and she got an ice sword and fired waves of ice and smashed him all over.

SKINNER! FENGHUANG! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and ice and smashed him all over!

Dana activated her Ridewatch and she danced to waltz music and they blasted her all over with ice and magic and smashed him all over.

---

Paula (RD), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Surge, Suzie Remmington, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - Ark is a virus that must be destroyed

Core Medals: Electropede, Yost Electro and Volt Kraken.

Fullbottles: Electropede and Yost Electro

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) Ark is a virus that must be destroyed. And it will be.

Paula: You got that right. Ark is a danger to every living thing on the planet.

Princess Celestia: Yeah he sure is.

King Solar: He needs to be stopped no matter what.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Surge: We all do too.

Suzie Remmington: Yeah he must be destroyed forever.

Electropede: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Paula used the Core Medals for Electropede, Yost Electro and Volt Kraken and she got a lightning sword and she fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over.

ELECTROPEDE! YOST ELECTRO! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over.

Paula activated her ridewatch and they danced to Sports music and they blasted him all over with lightning and light and smashed him down.

## Aruto Hiden VS Angel Roidmude

Aruto looked for his archenemy. Then a figure came and it was ANGEL ROIDMUDE!

Angel Roidmude: Angel Roidmude at your service.

Aruto: So I get one of the Drive Riders enemies as my archenemy.

Angel Roidmude: Yep.

Aruto fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Isamu VS Bomb Man EXE

---

Isamu was looking for his archenemy and then a figure came out and it was BOMB MAN EXE!

Bomb Man EXE: Bomb Man EXE here for some fun!

Isamu: Cool!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Bomb Man down.

---

Beast Morphers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bacchus Gill

---

Bacchus Gill was next

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Ark and ThinkNet, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Zero-One Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morpher Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

All: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned the Beast X Blasters.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Bacchus Gill and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Nico: Bacchus Gill you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Aruto: That was so awesome!

Me: It sure was awesome and fun.

Nico: Yeah it is!

RD Lincoln: Now, let's go after Ark.

Eli: He's over at an abandoned computer factor on the eastern edge of the city.

Me: Just his style.

Brain: When should be a good time to put the virus in?

Me: I'll tell you guys when.

Nico: Get ready Ark, (EYES GLOW RED) The Virus Exterminators are coming for you!

We were off!

---

We were flying towards the factory and Man Boy came.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Man Boy.

Man Boy: No problem guys. It's gonna be awesome.

Qin: I hope Ark signed his will.

We arrived and then went into the factory and hid. Then Man Boy went up to ARK! And Zemerik and Ultron was with him!

Ark: So, you must be Man Boy.

Man Boy: Damn straight! Zemerik and Ultron really are working for you.

Zemerik: Do you really think a mere organic like you can defeat us alone?

Man Boy: Who says I'm alone? A shame there aren't 6 of you. But oh well.

Then the spirits of the binary code appeared out of nowhere and they swirled around them and blasted them all over the place and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and blasted Ultron and Zemerik with fireballs and smashed them all over and a Phoenix Cry was heard and we landed.

Nico: Ark, Ultron and Zemerik, so we meet at last.

Me: This time we're going to exterminate all of you.

Iron Man: Still trying to kill humanity, huh, Ultron?

Ultron: Oh, get off your high horse, Stark. You and your friends' so called war against evil is pretty much bringing humanity to extinction every day. We're just speeding up the process.

Iron Man: First of all, how do you plan on exterminating humanity quickly? Ark's satellite blew up today.

Ultron: ARK'S satellite. I have my own way.

Me: We'll see about that!

Nico: You will pay for all your crimes against Humagears and Humans alike!

Zemerik: Battle Force 5. I could say that it's good to see you again. But I'd be lying.

Vert: You just never learn, do you, Zemerik?

Zemerik: On the contrary, ever since I betrayed Krytus all those years ago, I've learned to trust my fellow machine over humans.

Me: Krytus is dead now. I made sure he would never respawn. Soon you will join him.

Qin: Yeah you monster!

Ark: Bechats! Kuros!

An army of Kuros and Bechats appeared.

Ultron: Let's get some more faces here, shall we?

An army of Ultron Sentries and Sark appeared as well.

Me: Kuros and Bechats! Nice! And Ultron Sentries and Sark! Nice!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over the place.

Then the footsoldiers, sentries and Sark jumped the team.

The Zero One team lay defeated at the hands of the Kuros, Bechats, Ultron Sentries, and Sark.

Ark: You and your friends will be the first to fall, Aruto Hiden. Then, the rest of humanity is next.

Sena: (punches a Bechat) What do we do?!

Flora got an idea.

Flora: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Zero One team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Zero One Team! Okay?

Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Zero One. And soon, Aruto found the strength to get up.

Aruto: Sorry, Ark. But you shouldn't count me out yet!

Aruto grabbed a Kuros and threw it at a Bechat, knocking both of them down.

Ark: WHAT!?

Ultron: IMPOSSIBLE!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted all the Sark all over!

Aruto: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Isamu: Didn't expect everyone to be cheering us on.

Gai: I didn't expect anyone to be cheering for me at all.

Horobi: Same with me.

Izu: Considering that you two have redeemed yourselves, it was not completely unexpected.

Lisa: And now, we have a few robotic monsters to get rid of.

Flora: Let me transform with you guys!

Right: By all means, Flora.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Zero One Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a rainbow flash of light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQgers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

Kiramagers: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: You are finished Ark!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike

Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers andwe summoned the Kabuto, Decade, Zi-O, Build, Zero-One, Revice and Den-O Riders!

Maria: And this one!

She took out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) POWER RANGERS FURY FORCE!

Maria summoned Goldar, Samon, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Hydrax, Bulldozer Org, Bell Org, and all the monsters we know and love.

Me: Ark, your crimes against the country of Japan, and the entirety of Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

Flora: I've had it with you to last an eternity, Ark.

Suddenly, Flora's jade eyes turned neon jade, and she was surrounded by a pink and green energy aura with flowers, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Destroyer of The Trix sword from her back, and as she approached Ark, she left pink and green energy, flowers, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Flora: You really make me sick, Ark, you're an unfeeling cold monster who seeks only to destroy all of mankind and anyone else who's crossed your path and in the name of ThinkNet, well, that ends here and now, and you will pay for your crimes infinite-fold.

Suddenly, Flora was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and green energy with flowers, plants, leaves, and animals around and surrounding the vortex, there's a fairy and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Flora emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Flora grew from 6'0" to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon jade eyes and a pink and green energy aura with flowers, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Nature Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and the Nature Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold leaf-shaped links and pink crystal links and green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Nature Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink dress with green phoenix on it, pink skirt, pink high heels, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with animals surrounding it. Flora has on pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Flora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green tips, grew and sprouted out above her fairy wings. Flora has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Flora's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of green energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, plants, and leaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Linphea's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Animal Kingdom Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Linphea and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pinkish purple blade, large green fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large pink gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with pinkish-purple gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Flora, Guardian Fairy of Linphea, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Helia, Loving Sister of the Zero-One Kamen Riders, Friend to Many, and Master of Nature, Fairies, and Angels"

フローラ、リンフェアの守護妖精、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア カレッジとマジックス ディメンションのディフェンダー、ヘリアの愛するガールフレンド、愛するシスターゼロワン仮面ライダーの仲間であり、万人の友であり、自然と妖精と天使のマスター

Flora has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY WINX FAIRY NATURE FAIRY ANGEL OF MAGICAL NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINX LOVE!

We were amazed by Flora's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Helia saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face when he saw her, but when Ark saw it, the malevolent monster fell into a rage and fired an energy blast to kill her, but Flora dodged it, and she fired a powerful pink and green energy blast at Ark and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, and it pissed him off even more.

Right: Full Speed Ahead!

Aruto: There's only one team who can stop you, Ark! And that's us!

Me: AND US!

Tsukasa: Damn straight!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Zero Two!

Tsukasa turned into Zero One and Daiki summoned clones of the Zero One team!

Troy: You're going to like this Aruto!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! ANDROID FORCE CRUSADE!

They turned into the Zero One Riders!

Me: YEAH! And now this! Ochaco now!

She held Ark in place and I teleported and put in the flashdrive into him.

Me: Ark you will never claim humanity!

The virus was fully uploaded!

Ark: WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO ME!?

Me: Oh I wouldn't want to spoil the surprise!

I punched him in the face and I went Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

We went at the footsoldiers, Ark, Zemerik and Ultron and smashed and pulverized them all over.

Gordon ran over several Kuros.

He smashed and rammed them down!

Gordon: You guys are roadkill!

I punched and smashed Ark all over!

Agura had the Tangler's wheels smash several Sark. Meanwhile, Vert and Zemerik were clashing swords.

Zemerik: Krytus and Kalus' biggest mistakes were ever allowing you and the rest of Battle Force 5 to live!

Vert: Well our biggest mistake was letting YOU live!

KROW!

He smashed his foot into his chest and smashed him into the ground!

Haru used his Home Trigger to fire at several Kuros!

He blasted numerous Kuros down and they exploded all over the place.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the Ultron Sentries all over the place.

Captain America helped smash them all over.

Saya: Time to use a Progrise Key!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Eternal Friendship, Hope, Love, Justice and Valor) **Lets see how he likes this one!**

I activated my Progriss Key for Phoenix!

PHOENIX'S FLAMING FIRESTORM!

I spread wings of pure fire and fired waves of fire blasted and Sark and Kuros all over and they also hit Ark all over and blasted him all over the place!

Stanford: Guys, if you see Zug, we should capture and reprogram him.

Takamichi: (punches a Bechat) Agreed. He deserves better then Zemerick.

Agura: (snickers) And Stanford misses his butler.

Stanford: (groans) Can we discuss this later?!

Qin: Focus everyone!

Qin activated Captain Cold's Progrise Key!

CAPTAIN COLD'S FREEZING HONOR!

She fired waves of ice and froze the Kuros and shattered them into a million pieces!

Aruto: Let's start things off!

Progrise! Let's rise! Le-Le-Let's rise!

Me: **HERE WE GO!**

HE TURNED INTO METALCLUSTER HOPPER!

Eli: YEAH!

The Saber and the Chopper fused to form the Skyknife.

Vert: Unite…

Zoom:… and Strike!

Zemerick: (weakly) Impossible! I never imagined you all would get so powerful!

Zoom: Dude, we took you down years ago. You're history!

He was slashed and destroyed and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed! Then his spirit came and Vert gave Zemerick the Black Gates!

Ultron: There are no strings on me.

Hawkeye: Sometimes, I think you got that from Pinocchio.

Nico: And now I'm going to blast you into dust.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Ultron and his sentries all over.

Qin: Take that!

Ultron: Do you see? The beauty of it? The inevitability? You rise, only to fall. You, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, are my meteor. My swift and terrible sword and the Earth will crack with the weight of your failure. Purge me from your computers, turn my own flesh against me, it means nothing. When the dust settles, the only thing living in the world… will be metal.

Nico: You're wrong! Metal and flesh can co exist! You're too blinded by your hatred of humans to realize that!

Iron Man: And that is why you will be destroyed!

Nico fired a wave of energy and obliterated him in an instant and banished him to the Black Gates. Erasing all traces of his existence in computers everywhere.

We regrouped!

Aruto: Now, watch this!

Zero-Two Rise! Road to Glory has to Lead to Growin' path to change one to two! Kamen Rider Zero-Two! It's never over.

Isamu: Save some for me!

Full Shotrise! Gathering Round! Rampage Gatling! Mammoth! Cheetah! Hornet! Tiger! Polar Bear! Scorpion! Shark! Kong! Falcon! Wolf!

Kiramagers: Kiraful Change!

Right: Hyper Mode!

They were at full power!

Nico: So awesome!

Qin: These are so awesome and cool!

Varie: YEAH!

Then a flash of light appeared and appearing in Varie's hands was a brand new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It was for Zero One!

Varie: Wow! My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Varie: HENSHIN!

She had the forms of all the Zero One Riders appear and she was in an awesome armor imbued with all the powers of the Zero One Riders and she had statues for all their forms on it! She was now KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZERO ONE ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Varie you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Cybernetics who reaches over Man and Machine over the past and future. Her name is Grand Zero One Zi-O! We are now reaching a new age of cybernetics!

Me: **WOW! Varie you look so awesome!**

Qin: Yeah!

We went at Ark and smashed and pulverized him all over the place!

Tassanil and Crawsectus blasted and smashed and mashed Ark all over.

Muscle Pig, Lockdown, Huffer and Troff used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Muscle Pig and Troff's powers 100-fold and enhanced Lockdown's rocket launchers and Huffer's strength 100-fold.

Muscle Pig and Lockdown: MUSCLE MISSION BURST!

Huffer and Troff: SMASHING FURY BLAST!

Slime Queen and Dirty Bubble: SLIMY BUBBLE BLAST!

Celtic Might and Pinky and the Brain: CELTIC GENIUS FURY!

Gusto Serenity and Swordsman: GUSTO SWORD SLASH!

White Night Power and Onyx: WHITE NIGHT SMASH STORM!

Terroranchula and Jet: TERRORANCHULA BLAST!

Nature Fairy Power and Waffle Woman: NATURE WAFFLES BLAST!

Polymorph Madness and Rojo: GOOP THUG STORM!

Rolling Rolling Rolling and Carmen Dillo: ROLLING ARMADILLO FURY!

Blizzard Princess and Box Ghost: ICE BOX FURY!

Mermaid Power and Dr. Destiny: MERMAID DREAM BLAST!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN FURY STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Melanie Taiyou, Zero One Riders, Princess Celestia, Nico and Eli: SOLAR PROGRISE MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: ZERO ONE FORM ELEMENT STYLE: RISING HOPPER!

Yuna: ZERO ONE FORM WATER STYLE: BITING SHARK!

Makoto Nanaya: ZERO ONE FORM WIND STYLE: FLYING FALCON!

Jessica Shannon: ZERO ONE FIRE STYLE: FLAMING TIGER!

Frozer: ZERO ONE FORM ICE STYLE: FREEZING BEAR!

R. Mika: ZERO ONE FORM STRENGTH STYLE: BREAKING MAMMOTH!

Colette: ZERO ONE FORM LIGHT STYLE: SHINING HOPPER!

Ivy Valentine: ZERO ONE FORM LIGHT STYLE: SHINING ASSAULT HOPPER!

Entrapta: ZERO ONE FORM TECH STYLE: METALCLUSTER HOPPER!

Makoto (Street Fighter): ZERO ONE FORM LIGHT STYLE: REALIZING HOPPER!

Menat: ZERO ONE FORM STAR STYLE: FORCERISING HOPPER!

Akko: ZERO ONE FORM STAR STYLE: KAMEN RIDER ZERO TWO!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said Zero One Forms.

Lincoln and his harem: KAMEN RIDER ZERO ONE FINAL SMASH: ELECTRONIC SHOCK LASER!

They fired an electrifying laser!

ToQgers: Rainbow Rush!

Akira: Drill Ressha!

Kiramagers: Kiramai Rush Stream!

Takamichi: Shining Beam Attack!

Aruto: Zero Two Big Bang!

Aruto quickly moves toward Ark and deflects his attack with an upward kick. He then delivers a horizontal flying kick and lands behind Ark before performing another upward kick, launching Ark into the air. Aruto follows them and performs a series of aerial high-speed punches and kicks. As Ark falls back to the ground, Aruto performs a final flying kick that produces red and green energy upon impact. The energy is then channeled into Aruto's foot before he breaks through Ark, causing the number "02" to appear before Ark is consumed by a large red and green explosion.

Isamu: I'm next! Rampage Power Blast!

The emblems of the Punching Kong, Breaking Mammoth, and Biting Shark Progrisekeys combine with Isamu's body. Isamu forms the Punching Kong Rider Model's fist around his arm and uses it to smash Ark's projectile. The Breaking Mammoth Rider Model's leg then forms around Isamu's own leg, which he uses to crush Ark. Finally, the Biting Shark Rider Model rushes toward Ark before Isamu emerges from it and grabs them between his legs, which are covered in blue energy, eventually causing Ark to be blasted backward.

We fired massive blasts of energy and elements and the blasts from the techniques, combos, final smashes and attacks all hit Ark and exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!**

When the smoke cleared, Ark was down but not beaten.

Me: **It's over Ark!**

Qin: You're finished!

Ark: Humanity will be destroyed if it's the last thing I do!

Ark grew giant as the destroyed remains of the Sark and Ultron Sentries merged with him.

We were shocked!

Me: **OH MAN!**

I looked at the timer for the Virus to take effect.

Me: **4 minutes 12 seconds.**

Nico: Time to summon the zords!

Lisa: You guys summon the Megazords. I have some promised reprogramming on Zug to do.

Nico: Go for it Lisa.

Kiramagers: Kiramaizin!

ToQgers: ToQ-Oh!

Takamichi: Mashin Henkei GigantDriller!

Akira: Ressha Gattai Build DaiOh!

They summoned said Megazords and they were ready!

I summoned the Superzords for ToQger and Kiramager and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Ark and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ark was down and defeated!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Lisa: Here you go. One reprogrammed Zug. I found him sleeping on the sidewalk.

Me: **Awesome!**

Nico: Good job Lisa.

We went over to Ark who was blown in half and ripped apart.

Me: **3… 2… 1… 0.**

Then he started sparking and shorting out all over.

Ark: (SPARKING AND SHORTING OUT) NO! WHAT DID!?

Me: **I put a virus of our own creation in you. It's programmed to destroy you Ark!**

He was shorting out all over and then we felt a huge rumble.

Qin: What's that!?

Ark: (Shorting out) If I go down, I'm taking you all with me!

Me: **Uh oh!**

Eli: (Senses something) EVERYONE TAKE COVER!

We went and ducked for cover in a pit and then the Ark Satellite in Paradise City exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF INTENSELY IMMENSE POWER!**

THE EXPLOSION WAS SO POWERFUL, SO INCREDIBLE AND SO DEVASTATING THAT IT SHOOK THE ENTIRE FOUNDATION OF THE COUNTRY AND THE WORLD TO THE CORE! IT WAS AS POWERFUL AS 5000 NUCLEAR BLASTS! When the smoke cleared all that was left of Ark was nothing but a massive and smoldering crater that filled up with water!

Me: **WHOA! That was massive!**

Nico: YEAH! That was intense!

Laney: Unbelievable!

Qin: Wow!

Good thing I had Japan protected in a force field when we took cover.

Aruto: Alright, we're finally rid of Ark and ThinkNet for good.

Nico: But, not quite yet, Aruto. We still have the matter of a vengeful 300-year-old witch from the time of The Salem Witch Trials to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I shall have my revenge on thy foolish mortals who imprisoned me centuries ago!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Sarah Ravencroft.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Sarah Ravencroft, the witch who unleashed terror on the village of Salem three centuries ago, but was imprisoned in her own spellbook by my ancestors, and now, restored to flesh and blood.

Me: Sarah Ravencroft, hated old enemy of my ancestors. I should've known that one day, you would return to get revenge.

Sarah Ravencroft: And now, I shall have my revenge on you for what your ancestors did to me, James Dean Knudson!

Sarah Ravencroft was about to fire a blast of dark magic at me, but she was attacked by the sudden arrival of The Sanderson Sisters and Ben Ravencroft. When Sarah Ravencroft saw The Sanderson Sisters here, along with Ben Ravencroft, she was even more infuriated even more.

Sarah Ravencroft: You!

Winnie Sanderson: It's been a few centuries since we last met, Sarah. But, it shall soon be your last.

Flora: My words exactly.

Suddenly, Flora's jade eyes turned neon jade, and she was surrounded by a pink and green energy aura with flowers, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive massive Linphea's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Animal Kingdom Love from her back, and as she approached Sarah Ravencroft, she left pink and green energy, flowers, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Flora: I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed three centuries ago, Sarah Ravencroft. You deserved your imprisonment inside your own spellbook by J.D.'s ancestors, but now, there's a special kind of punishment that's perfect for a witch like you, to mark your first and last day in this world.

Suddenly, Flora was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and green energy with flowers, plants, leaves, and animals around and surrounding the vortex, there's a fairy and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Flora emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Flora grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon jade eyes and a pink and green energy aura with flowers, plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Nature Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold leaf-shaped links and pink crystal links and green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink dress with green phoenix on it, pink skirt, pink high heels, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with plants, leaves, animals, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with animals surrounding it. Flora has on pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Flora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green tips, grew and sprouted out above her fairy wings. Flora has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Flora's massive Linphea's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Animal Kingdom Love was surrounded in a kaleidoscope of green energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, plants, and leaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Linphea's Guardian Fairy Greatsword of Animal Kingdom Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Linphea and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pinkish purple blade, large green fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large pink gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with pinkish-purple gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Flora, Guardian Fairy of Linphea, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Helia, Loving Sister of the Zero-One Kamen Riders, Friend to Many, and Master of Nature, Fairies, and Angels"

フローラ、リンフェアの守護妖精、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア カレッジとマジックス ディメンションのディフェンダー、ヘリアの愛するガールフレンド、愛するシスターゼロワン仮面ライダーの仲間であり、万人の友であり、自然と妖精と天使のマスター

Flora has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINX FAIRY NATURE FAIRY ANGEL OF MAGICAL NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINX LOVE!

We were amazed by Flora's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Helia saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face when he saw her, but when Sarah Ravencroft saw it, the witch fell into a black rage and summoned an army of demons to kill her, but they fell for a trap made by Lincoln as bright lights shined down and destroyed them, and Flora fired a powerful pink and green energy blast with leaves, plants, flowers, animals, fairies, and phoenixes, and it hits Sarah Ravencroft and sent her flying into a wall. She got out, but she's now enraged.

Nico: Wow, Flora's transformed, that's so awesome!

Me: And Sarah Ravencroft got hit by that energy blast fired by Flora, awesome. But, this battle's just starting.

Lincoln: Yeah, and Flora's going to make sure that Sarah Ravencroft pays dearly for her crimes of witchcraft three centuries ago.

Flora: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Linphea Nature Fairy and Divine Nature Love) That's right, Lincoln. Now, to put an end to you for good, Sarah Ravencroft.

Flora went after Sarah Ravencroft, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at her, but Flora dodged them all, and she fired powerful blasts of pink and green energy, plants, leaves, animals, and magic at Sarah Ravencroft, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Flora attacked her with her massive large greatsword and left nasty scars on her. Then, Lincoln and Great-Grandma Harriet helped Flora out by creating a binding circle below Sarah Ravencroft's feet and bound the evil witch to the ground, and then, Lincoln fired a red energy blast and he sucked out and absorbed all of Sarah Ravencroft's magic and abilities, along with her knowledge of the Dark Arts, and he and the rest of us made them our own. Then, Flora formed a magic circle with crosses around the binding circle Lincoln and Great Grandma Harriet made, and Sarah Ravencroft was found guilty of her crimes by those she's tormented with her dark magic, and when the kanji formed on her forehead, she was eventually erased by The Black Gates forever and the circles faded. We cheered wildly for what Flora did as she holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Flora's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive brown angel wings and fairy wings are permanent.

Then, Helia went up to Flora, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and we cheered for them.

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome Terminator battle, Kamen Rider-style!

Me: You said it, and we destroyed Ark and ThinkNet and saved the world from another malevolent artificial intelligence.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we finally put an end to Sarah Ravencroft for good, and she'll never return to take her revenge on the world again.

Me: You said it, Linc, and that binding circle you and Harriet used was awesome.

Great Grandma Harriet: I'd seen just how skilled Lincoln's become with magic, and I knew the truth that he became a vampire thanks to Adriana's blood, and he's acquired powers, when the other fellow Guardian Angels offered their blood to save his life.

Nico: And you've seen just how much your great-grandchildren have grown and changed.

Great Grandma Harriet: That's right, Nico, and I'm indeed so proud of them, and everyone in the Loud Family.

Lincoln: And now that you're back, Great Grandma Harriet, you're now a part of the team. And now, tomorrow, we're going to meet the Saber Kamen Riders, and we're going to finish off Storius and his minions.

Megan McAllister: That's right, and I can't wait to meet them again. Maybe, we can also use our Wonder Ride Books for the usual battles there for tomorrow, and for the battle against Storius.

Nico: Not a bad idea, Megan, and what better way to write the final chapter of the end of Storius' life tomorrow than by using our Wonder Ride Books for this.

Me: And it'll be a painful and bloody end to the final chapter of the end of Storius' life indeed, Nico.

Woz: REJOICE! The reign of terror of Ark and his technological fury has been silenced forever and Team Loud Phoenix Storm now has the alliance of Zero One, Vulcan, Gai, Izu, Valkyrie and

Horobi! May it last till Technology Falls.

Goliath: That's one robotic menace that's dead now.

Atomic Skull: And we did it while giving Applejack the day off.

Me: And Ark almost did a kamikaze move on us.

Calamitous: It's still a shame she missed everything though.

Skinner: But it was for the best.

Electropede: We can still tell her all about it.

Me: Yeah but we had a lot of fun with this one.

Qin: We sure did!

Aruto: That was so awesome!

Isamu: At long last. The threat of Ark is over.

Nico: It sure is. Great job today everyone! We have one more day of Kamen Riders and then this awesome series of missions will be complete!

Qin: Yeah!

Megan McCallister: I'm really looking forward to seeing Touma again!

Lola: We all are!

Aruto: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you guys all liked it and how it shook the foundations of technology.

Nico: We all did. Lets head home everyone.

We went back home and we checked on Applejack and she was eating apples covered in cheese ravioli and Brussels Sprouts!? YUCK! We took her to the doctor later on and we got her an ultrasound and she saw that she was expecting not 1, not 2, not 3 or 4 or 5 but 7 BABIES! 7 GIRLS TO BE SPECIFIC! WHOA! Applejack was gonna be be busy! And so was Big Mac, Lincoln, Apple Bloom, Granny Smith, Pear Butter and Bright Mac.

We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Japan, the Saber Kamen Riders were getting ready for our arrival and to deal with Storious once and for all.

Touma: This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Kento: I'm really looking forward to when Team Loud Phoenix Storm comes.

So was all the Saber Team.

Touma: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome. Lets get ready everyone!

They got ready and activated their books.

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 12 complete!

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. It's an awesome Baby shower for Applejack as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lie Ren, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle &

Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are all heading to Sweet Apple Acres for Applejack's baby shower and she is going to be getting lots of gifts and presents and there's going to be an awesome party and a lot of singing. Also we're going to battle Another Upchuck! This one is gonna be very hungry! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Flameblade Angel named Trina Arbuckle. Trina is Nico's friend from science class and she was born with intensely powerful fire powers as well as lava angel wings. She hates bullies and burns them big time with her fire powers. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Alfea, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Lord Darkar, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on me yet again. Also, Bloom's going to transform and she's going to see to it that The Shadow Phoenix never returns again. And we're going to meet a Sunavalon Dryatrentiay Gene-Slammer named Lara Xīnxiàngmù, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China, but also his classmate in English. Her last name Xīnxiàngmù means Heart Oak in Chinese, and she's also the cousin of Sakura Haruno. Lincoln was the one who introduced Lara to comics and they would often read comics together all the while in their underwear and yet neither Lincoln nor Lara cared about that. Lincoln and Lara once planted several cucumber plants. This one time, while reading comics in their underwear, she ended up kissing Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Scoots with a burning passion, along with a The Arrival Cyberse Ignister Gene-Slammer named Rei Vedovanera, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Italy, but also his classmate in English, and she's also the cousin of Duncan (Total Drama), and her last name, Vedovanera means "Black Widow" in Italian. Rei might be a punk like her cousin, but Lincoln is one of the few who understood her. In fact, he made her a beautiful wine purple bikini plus a wine purple jacket. In addition, she outright hates bullies, in fact, when she noticed Chandler and his goons bullying Lincoln, she straight up beat the crap out of them, and when she was done, their arms and legs were broken and their teeth were smashed, and she even kicked them in the crotches for good measure. To show how grateful Lincoln is to Rei, he actually kissed her on the lips. Rei often called Lincoln "White Rabbit" because of his hair, and she really hates Chandler with a passion. Get ready as we close out the Kamen Rider Saga with a bang as we meet the Saber Team and we're going to take down the insane and completely screwed up monster Storious and we're also going to battle Kamen Rider Falchion! This is gonna be the ultimate battle of stories as we take down Storious and make that insane monster pay for his crimes against literature!

See you all tomorrow.

# 13 Days of Kamen Riders 13 - Saber

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE EPIC!

---

At Sweet Apple Acres was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lie Ren, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for Applejack's Baby Shower. Her belly was really big as she was having Septuplets and that is gonna be an awesome and busy handful for her. The entire Apple family was there too and it was so awesome!

Nico: Wow! Everyone is here.

Laney: I haven't seen this many family members of the Apple Family here since the last Apple Family Reunion.

Nico: I know.

Me: Applejack we're so happy for you.

Applejack: Thanks sugarcube. I'm really really heavy now.

Lie Ren: We can see that but we're still happy for you.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ren.

Lie Ren: Anytime Nico. And a baby shower is awesome for this.

Camie: It sure is. I think it's great that Applejack is having 7 girls.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Ren, I'm really sorry that your village and family got destroyed by Grimm.

Lie Ren: It's all right Nico. But thanks for your sympathy.

Me: I can't believe that happened to you. That was horrible.

Qin: Yeah.

Applejack: No kidding there.

I drank some cider.

Me: Mmm! Good cider.

Nico: It sure is.

The Vreedle Brothers came.

Octagon: Hey guys.

Me: You made it!

Rhomboid: Wouldn't miss Applejack's big day for anything.

Eli: Awesome!

Nico: (to Ren) But the important thing is, Nora survived with you.

Lie Ren: That's true. And thank goodness she did and I'm happy for that.

Qin: Yeah we all are.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we sure are.

Me: Megan has been really excited for her big mission today. She couldn't stop thinking about it and she was even calling all her friends to tell her about what she is doing.

Nico: Boy she is really full of excitement!

Laney: She sure is.

I pulled out my Eternal Wonder of Joy book.

Me: And I can't wait to kill Storious and banish his worthless butt to the Black Gates forever.

Nico: Don't forget Zemerick. We sent him to the Black Gates too.

Me: Right sorry.

Applejack: But to tell y'all the truth, I'm really excited for this too. I can't wait to help y'all take down Storious.

Camie: Boy we all can't wait.

Tsuyu: J.D. has really been looking forward to this one.

Me: So has Megan.

Nico: I can't wait to see what our Wonder Ride Books can do against Storious.

Sougo: It's gonna be cool to see them in action.

Me: You already saw one verse in action from Eternal Phoenix.

Sougo: That is so awesome that it turned all of Japan into a massive Eden Garden.

Lincoln: It was awesome.

Nico: You really missed out in the battle against Ark.

Applejack: I sure did but J.D. showed me the whole thing recorded.

Qin: It was awesome and the virus worked perfectly.

Me: It sure did and Lisa deserves most of the credit for helping to make it.

Lisa Loud: Indeed but much appreciated to help out with dealing with that monster for good.

Eli: We just did not expect him to blow himself up and try to take us with him.

Lola: Yeah it didn't work though.

Maria: (takes out MOE Cannon) Let me summon some backup for the inevitable fight.

Me: We're going to need all the help we can get.

Nico: We might as well finish this whole adventure with a bang.

Maria: Good idea. (TURNS DIAL) GLUTTON FORCE!

She summoned She summoned Fat Bastard, Po Kong, Metal Eating Family, Blob Homer, Chief Wiggum, Shiv, Meatman and Roquefort

Fat Bastard: Oh wow!

Po Kong: This is awesome and cool.

Blob Homer: (Laughs) That tickled.

Maria: I called you here to prepare for the next Another Omnitrix Alien.

Po Kong: Good idea.

Qin: We think it's going to be Another Gourmand.

Po Kong: Ah one that eats as much as me.

Shiv: Nice.

Applejack: Help yourselves to the food.

Shiv: Don't mind if I do.

Po Kong: Me neither.

Roquefort: Want some cheese Nico?

Nico: Like you even have to ask.

He gave Nico lots of awesome cheese.

May: We also promised to give Reika a Gene Slammed form.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Qin: We'll have to think on that one.

Me: Should she be an animal, MTG, Digimon, Pokemon, Monster Rancher, Duel Monster, Omnitrix Alien or Fusion Omnitrix Alien?

Maria: Maybe a Mako Shark?

Me: Nah we got plenty of sharks with us.

Nico: Hmm.

Me: I know!

I pulled out a Duel Monster card and it was for Protector Spirit Loagaeth!

Nico: Protector Spirit Loagaeth! That's perfect!

Me: I've been wanting to try this one out for a long time.

Maria: I'll get a spare set of clothes for her.

Varie: Same here.

Nicole: And you know what I'll do.

Qin: Yep.

Applejack: That is amazing that y'all promised that.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Also we owe the Saber team for helping us on Lego Ysmault.

Nico: We sure do.

Applejack: Yeah. J.D. think you can read a verse from Eternal Phoenix to show everypony what the Ridebooks can do?

Me: I would be happy to.

Everyone gathered and I pulled out Eternal Phoenix and read a verse.

Me: "The Immortal Phoenix saw people care for their young and knew that it was just as precious as all life in the universe and with a new breath of life it made new fruit trees grow in abundance for nourishment and eternal life crystals grew out of the ground to provide love and food forever and give to everyone that loved their young with purity and grace."

Then everything I said happened as massive numbers of zap apple trees and apple and pear trees grew instantly and then there was a rumble and then out came huge magic crystal clusters that made the trees bare fruit forever at it's full ripeness!

Nico: WOW!

Po Kong: That is amazing!

Braeburn: YEEHAW! That was so amazing!

Nico: (reading another verse) "The Element of Honesty was very excited for the birth of her children, knowing it would happen any moment. Little did she know that it would happen within an hour before the huge adventure ahead."

Me: Wow a verse that predicts the future.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That is cool!

Nico: (reading another verse) "Meanwhile, the brave Saiyan was hoping that a certain alien would not bring a certain drug on the said huge adventure!"

Me: Huh?

Nico: Sorry. Not reading that. Got carried away.

Eli: (Senses something) But you are right! It's here.

We got ready and we saw a black version of Upchuck! It was ANOTHER UPCHUCK!

Me: Another Upchuck! Just like we suspected!

Qin: Yeah!

Po Kong: Now I see what you called us because this one is hungry all the time.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Okay who are you?

Another Upchuck: (In a girls voice) Been a long time J.D.

Me: (Gasp) Selene Shaunbacher! Its been a long time.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She's An antisocial girl who got better upon meeting me. She always hated everything and wanted to kill herself all the time. She slashed her wrists a lot and she even carved the word HATE into her belly.

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Qin: YIKES!

Me: But I helped her get better. Her mom was a drug addict. But I helped her. She needed a friend more than anything.

Another Upchuck: Yes and I will always be forever grateful to you J.D.

Me: I'm always happy to help.

Nico: Whatever Swartz promised you, we can grant it instead.

Me: Yeah what did he promise you?

Another Upchuck: He promised to help me get revenge on the people that poisoned my mother with drugs.

Me: Geez! Well that we can do. What happened to your mom?

Another Upchuck: She went insane because of the drugs and it was so bad that she was under the delusion that if she sewed her own eyes shut she would never have to see me again.

We gasped!

Nico: That is very familiar!

Lily: Poor woman!

Qin: What in the world was she taking that did that to her!?

Another Upchuck: Blue Sky Methamphetamine.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! There's only one man I know that makes that kind of poisonous junk: Walter White and Jesse Pinkman.

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: I hate those guys and that stuff is dangerous.

Me: Yep.

Eli: What do you know about them bro?

Me: They are drug makers that should be on Death Row.

I went over their history.

---

**Walter "Walt" Hartwell White, Sr.**, also known by his alias **Heisenberg**, is the main protagonist of the television series *Breaking Bad* and a flashback character in *El Camino: A Breaking Bad Movie* . He's set to return in the sixth and final season of the prequel series *Better Call Saul* .

A brilliant but underachieving chemist working as a high school science teacher, Walt is diagnosed with terminal lung cancer, which spurs him on to use his chemistry knowledge to cook and sell crystal meth to provide for his family after his imminent death.

As the series progresses and he becomes more involved in the drug world, the formerly mild-mannered and unassuming teacher slowly changes and transforms into an increasingly sinister, dangerous and ruthless criminal driven more by ego and greed than his stated altruistic motives, this way becoming the main villain of the series.

He was portrayed by Bryan Cranston, who is previously best known for his role as Hal Wilkerson in *Malcolm in the Middle* . Cranston won four Emmy Awards for Outstanding Lead Actor in a Drama Series, tying him with Dennis Franz for the record in this category.

Walter White was born on September 7, 1958. When he was 6 years old, his father died of Huntington's disease - something that's left scars on him ever since. While not much is known about his mother, it's implied they most likely didn't have a good relationship given he never stays in touch with her. Walt grew up to be a talented chemist who, as a graduate student at the California Institute of Technology, contributed with the research that helped a team win a Nobel Prize in Chemistry. After graduating school, Walter founded the firm Gray Matter Technologies with Elliott Schwartz, his former classmate and close friend. Around this time, Walter dated his lab assistant, Gretchen. However, he abruptly left both Gretchen and Gray Matter Technologies due to feeling inferior to her wealthy family, retaining a financial interest in the company. Gretchen and Elliott later married and made a fortune using Walt's research; Walt remains friendly with them, but secretly harbours a great deal of resentment against them.

By the start of *Breaking Bad*, Walt has been forced to work as a high school chemistry teacher in Albuquerque, New Mexico, providing instruction to uninterested and disrespectful students. The job pays so poorly that he is forced to take a second job at a car wash, which proves particularly humiliating when he must clean the cars of his own students. Walter is married to Skyler White; they have a teenage son named Walter Jr., who has cerebral palsy. Skyler is also pregnant with their second child, Holly. His other family includes Skyler's sister, Marie Schrader, and her husband, Hank, who is an agent with the Drug Enforcement Administration.

The day after his 50th birthday, Walt passes out while working at the car wash. He is then rushed to the hospital via ambulance where he is eventually diagnosed with stage-three terminal lung cancer and given less than 2 years to live. Walt decides he must take extreme measures to provide for his family's long-term financial security. Feeling empowered by the diagnosis to express his true self, he unleashes long-suppressed anger on his boss Bogdan at the car wash after the latter requests he clean a car. He then quits the job, insulting the man and putting on a display of machismo as he leaves. After being invited by his DEA agent brother-in-law, Hank, to accompany him to a raid on a methamphetamine lab, Walt has a circumstantial encounter with one of his former students, Jesse Pinkman, whom he discovers is a meth dealer and manufacturer - also referred to as "cook" - who goes by the name "Captain Cook". With this information, Walt blackmails Jesse into helping him to enter the illegal drug trade on the production side, using his chemistry knowledge to cook remarkably potent and chemically pure "crystal" meth, with Jesse to help him distribute it.

Operating out of an RV in the desert, the two must defend themselves against two dealers, Emilio Koyamaand Krazy-8, formerly Jesse's distributors, who accuse Walter of being a DEA agent. Walt stalls for time by offering them his recipe, and then create phosphine gas and attacks the dealers with it, killing Emilio and gravely injuring Krazy-8. He then drives away with an injured Jesse in tow. Walter and Jesse soon discover that Krazy-8 is still alive, and restrain him in Jesse's basement. After a coin flip, Jesse is tasked with disposing of Emilio's corpse, and Walt with killing the other, a prospect that sickens him. Ignoring Walt's instructions on using a specific plastic container, Jesse dissolves the dead body in a bathtub of hydrofluoric acid, but the acid eats through the tub and the floor beneath it, spilling dissolved entrails in the hall.

Meanwhile, Walt has begun providing food and a latrine to Krazy-8, whom he also confides in, attempting to find any excuse to spare his life. Due to his illness, Walter passes out briefly while delivering food in one such instance, breaking a plate. Awakening later, Walter picks up the broken plate and goes to get the key to set Krazy-8 free. However, while upstairs, Walt has a sudden realization that there is a large sharp piece of the plate missing, which Krazy-8 picked up and hid on his person while Walt was passed out. Realizing that Krazy-8 intends to kill him the second he sets him free, Walt decides that he has no choice but to kill the dealer, which he does by pulling back on the bike lock around his neck holding him in place until he chokes to death. Following the disposal of the body, Walt severs ties with Jesse.

At a dinner party with his family, Walt finally reveals his cancer, having first told Skyler about his condition sometime before. Walt's behavior soon becomes more violent and unpredictable once he blows up an obnoxious stock broker's, Ken's, car for previously taking his parking spot. His family later implore Walt to visit specialist doctors and undergo chemotherapy. At first adamant to decide his own fate, to die honorably instead of suffering the indignities of chemotherapy side-effects, Walt finally agrees to treatment after his family pleads with him. He pretends to accept financial assistance from his wealthy friends Elliott and Gretchen as a cover story to explain the source of payment for his chemotherapy. In reality, he approaches Jesse to rebuild their business arrangement and so pay for the treatments himself as a matter of pride. Jesse, unable to replicate Walt's recipe, accepts his partnership and agrees to their clearly defined roles: Jesse the salesman and Walt the cook. Jesse learns that Walt has lung cancer and, realizing his goals of helping his family after his death, develops a newfound respect for him.

Walt sends Jesse to negotiate with Tuco Salamanca, a violent psychopath with links to the Mexican cartelswho have taken over local drug distribution after the death and disappearance of Krazy-8. During their first meeting, Tuco refuses to pay upfront for the product and savagely beats Jesse when he attempts to end the deal. With Jesse in the hospital, Walt confronts Tuco with the demand for up-front payment, using the pseudonym "Heisenberg." As Tuco prepares to assault him, Walt detonates a concealed explosive (Mercury(II) fulminate), blowing out the top floor of the hideout and intimidating Tuco into surrendering payment with a promise for future business. Jesse recovers from his wounds and the two resume cooking meth, this time circumventing the restrictions on over-the-counter drug pseudoephedrine products by stealing a large drum of methylamine from a chemical warehouse and using an alternate method of synthesis. Now able to produce four times as much crystal meth as before, and of higher quality, the two begin a steady business with Tuco. However, they become increasingly wary of him once he beats one of his men, No-Doze, to death for inadvertently insulting him-as well as being high on Walt's meth at the present moment.

After his eventful meeting with Tuco, Walt returns home, attempting to force himself onto an unwilling Skyler, but stops once she objects further. Fearing for their lives, Walt and Jesse devise a plan to kill Tuco. White creates a batch of ricin, a potent poison they hope will kill Tuco after they trick him into ingesting it under the pretense that it is a new batch of meth. As they devise a scheme to deliver the poison to Tuco, one of his men, Gonzo, dies in an accident and they immediately suspect Tuco - due to the fact that Gonzo, along with themselves, witnessed him murdering No-Doze. A DEA raid then shuts down Tuco's operation in Albuquerque.

Tuco kidnaps Walt and Jesse, planning to take them to a "superlab" in Mexico. He first takes them to a hideout, a shack in the desert just outside the Mexican border where he keeps the two captives-as well as his uncle, Hector Salamanca, hose paralyzed from a stroke. As it turns out, Tuco is unaware of Gonzo's death and tells them he suspects the man is currently betraying him, and he wants to make sure they don't have the same intention. He also tells them that he and his cousins plan on taking White to cook more meth in a Mexican lab. Tuco insinuates that he will kill Jesse, but White manages to convince Tuco that he needs his partner in order to cook.

Time is running out and fearing that the cousins will kill Jesse as soon as they arrive, the two discuss ways of killing Tuco. They realize that they have the ricin poison with them, and they tempt Tuco into taking a hit. Jesse convinces Tuco to snort a line but during the conversation, Tuco grows suspicious about the product. Jesse goes in to tell Tuco that it has a special ingredient, Pinkman's old trademark signature of adding chilli pepper to his meth. Tuco, upon hearing this, says he hates chilli powder and doesn't take the drug. After they try unsuccessfully to poison Tuco's food due to Hector catching them in the act, he figures out that they are trying to harm him, so he takes Jesse out back to kill him. Angry and desperate, Walt and Jesse manage to incapacitate Tuco and hide when they see a vehicle approaching the house. To their surprise, Hank emerges from the vehicle, having tracked them from the lowjack in Jesse's car. A shootout ensues, and Hank is forced to kill Tuco in self-defense. Walt and Jesse run off into the desert. Walt later goes to a supermarket naked to explain that his disappearance was a result of some mental breakdown from his chemotherapy. Things begin to strain more between him and Skyler when he lies about not having a second cell phone.

With Tuco out of the picture, Walt decides that it's time that he becomes the new meth kingpin, expanding into Tuco's old territory. Things seem to be on track until one of their dealers, Skinny Pete, is mugged by twojunkies. Walt then orders Jesse to confront the perpetrators. One of the junkies is killed when his wife drops a stolen ATM on his head, but Walt convinced Jesse to take credit for the killing, earning him a fearsome reputation and further solidifying "Heisenberg" in the area.

Meanwhile, Gretchen Schwartz discovers Walt has been lying to his family about her and Elliott paying for his cancer treatment. She is saddened when an angry and bitter Walt accuses them of getting rich off his research, but she continues to keep secret Walt's refusal of their financial assistance, for his family's sake. Skyler goes back to work for Ted Beneke, her former boss, who apparently once groped her while drunk. She increasingly relies on Ted for emotional support due to Walter's constant absence and strange behavior.

One of Jesse's dealers, Badger, is arrested by the DEA during a sting operation, forcing Walt to deal with a crooked lawyer named Saul Goodman who can offer only an expensive solution to keep Badger from snitching while also keeping him alive. They do so through kidnapping him, taking him to a desert right next to a mock grave, and intimidate him into doing his job with the false threat of death. Saul agrees, and after entering the RV and looking at their equipment, realises he's dealing with the legendary Heisenberg, the maker of the "blue stuff" he's heard about. After taking care of Badger through framing a different man as Heisenberg, Saul hires a man to find out Heisenberg's true identity. Entering the school Walt works in, Saul demands a cut of the meth profit in return for being his and Jesse's legal counsel and advisor in their drug operation, further eroding their income.

After Walt notices a large blotch on a scan of his chest, he believes cancer has spread. Having only $16,000 remaining of the meth money after the numerous setbacks, he and Jesse spend several days in the desert cooking 38 pounds of meth to sell off before Walt dies-an event that nearly gets them killed once Jesse leaves the key in the ignition, causing the RV to die. They spend days in the dessert, without water and trying unsuccessfully to jump start the battery before Walt builds his own, and they drive out to safety. Following this, they check into a hotel and eat at a salad bar. Walt seems worried as to whether or not his family will receive the amount of payment from the 38 pounds of meth, but Jesse assures him they'll get his share. Walt tries to talk Jesse into going to college after he's received his share. When he asks him what he would study, Jesse says "sports medicine". Walt tries to convince him to go into business, though the conversation falls short once Jesse is offended that Walt thinks he needs a GED to go into college, given he graduated from high school. Walt gazes upon the RV in the parking lot and tells Jesse how "lucky" he is because he didn't have to wait his entire life to do something "special", much to Jesse's confusion.

After consulting his doctor, Walt learns that the blotch is only a treatable side effect of the radiation and that his tumour has in fact shrunk 80%. He plans to quit his meth partnership once the 38 pounds are sold off, but he finds himself bored with the return to his mundane life, missing the thrill and power of being a drug dealer.

When one of Walt and Jesse's dealers, Combo, is killed by two rival dealers, Jesse is sent spiralling into heroin addiction, joined and enabled by his girlfriend Jane Margolis, a recovering addict. With their remaining dealers backing out, Saul uses his connections to introduce Walt and Jesse to a new meth distributor, Gustavo Fring, the owner of a fast-food franchise called Los Pollos Hermanos, which he uses as to launder his drug money. Gus reluctantly offers to buy Walter's products for $1.2 million, but offers him only a one-hour time frame to deliver. Walt attempts to contact Jesse to complete the exchange, but he and Jane are too stoned to help. As he tries to rush to the deal, Walt receives a text message from Skyler that she is giving birth. Walter is forced to complete the trade by himself just as Skyler goes into labour. He narrowly manages to complete the transaction, but he misses the birth of his daughter, Holly.

Walter loses trust in Jesse and promises to give him his share of the payout only if he agrees to quit using. Jane threatens to blackmail Walt, prompting him to turn over Jesse's share of the money. Jane's father, Donald, catches Jesse and Jane using. He demands she return to rehab immediately, but Jane manages to convince him that she will go first thing the next morning. Jesse and Walt agree to go their separate ways, but Walt feels obligated to help Jesse. Walter gives Jesse his money and Jesse and Jane plan on running away before her father can take her to rehab. With almost a half-million dollars, they decide to go to New Zealand and get clean. They plan to destroy their remaining supply of drugs, but they decide to use one last time.

After a coincidental meeting with Donald, Walt returns to Jesse, only to discover that he and Jane have taken heroin again. Walter attempts to wake Jesse by shaking him, knocking Jane from her side to her back. When Jane begins to cough and vomit, Walt does nothing to help her and watches as she dies. Jesse wakes up and realizes Jane is dead. Gus' right-hand man and Saul's private investigator Mike Ehrmantraut (the same one who helped Saul track down Walt) arrives to help him deal with the police and Jane's body. Later, Walt is confronted by Skyler, who has finally discovered his numerous lies. She leaves him, even when Walt offers to tell her everything, saying, "I'm too scared to know."

The next day, two airplanes collide in the sky right above Walt's house. Walt watches in horror, unaware that he is indirectly responsible for the tragedy; the crash occurred because Donald, an air traffic controller, had been too overcome with grief to pay attention to his job. Before any of the other wreckage reigns down, a pink teddy bear splashes directly into his swimming pool.

A week after the Wayfarer Flight 515 collision, Walt finally moves out of the house and into his own apartment. The next day, Skyler comes to visit him and hands over divorce papers and revealing her deduction that Walt is a drug dealer, and this is how he has paid for his treatment. Walt concedes and specifies that he is a crystal meth manufacturer, not a dealer, but Skyler still wants a divorce, saying she won't tell the police as long as he stays away from the family. After visiting and consoling Jesse about the plane crash, Walt meets with Gus, who makes Walt an offer of $3 million for three months of his time, but Walt turns him down as he wants to get his family back.

Walt confides in Saul that Skyler knows about his double life, leading Saul to ask Mike to bug the White House. Walter Jr. sides with Walt during the marital spat, even packing a bag and going to Walt's new apartment in an effort to live with him, which Walt puts a stop to. However, Walt does eventually break back into his house after Skyler changes the locks to forcibly move back in with the family-knowing that Syler won't tell the police out of fear of hurting Walt Jr. and uses this against her. Skyler responds by beginning an affair with Ted Beneke and informing Walt right away.

Walt reacts with furious anger at the realization that his wife is having an affair, and goes to Beneke Fabricators to talk to Ted. While waiting outside his office, Walt notices Ted peeking through the blinds and attempts to force his way into the office by throwing a large potted plant at the window. Security escorts him out and Mike picks him up and takes him straight to Saul's office, revealing they both knew about the affair because of the bugs.

Walt fires Saul for bugging his house and cancels the website money laundering. Walt tries to get back at Skyler by making a pass at his supervisor, Carmen, who suspends him indefinitely. Walt refuses to leave the house despite Skyler's affair. Gus eventually pulls him back into the meth-cooking business with a ploy pitting Jesse and Walt against one another and showing him the state-of-the-art super-lab he has just installed in one of his buildings. Once he has decided to go back in, he moves back out of the house and signs Skyler's divorce papers.

Hank informs Walt of his impending investigation into Jesse and the RV, prompting Walt to get involved in the destruction of the RV, barely managing to not be discovered by Hank after Walt had Saul fake an emergency phone call to Hank for Marie. After realising he's been tricked, Hank immediately suspects Jesse of this and beats him at his house, but calls the paramedics after realizing the errors of his ways. After Jesse lands in the hospital due to Hank's beating, Walt manipulates Gus into making Jesse his partner, replacing Gus' employee Gale Boetticher. At the same time, Gus has given Marco and Leonel Salamanca, two cartel assassins, the permission to kill Hank as a way to avenge their cousin Tuco. However, they only succeed in gravely injuring him, Hank killing Marco while Mike finishes off Leonel in the hospital. Skyler forces Walt to pay for Hank's medical care and tells Marie that he earned the money counting cards and gambling in backrooms.

When Hank recovers, he lets the family know he received a warning call one minute before the ambush informing him of it. Walt concludes that Gus has orchestrated this entire series of events: steering the assassins away from him and onto Hank while also saving Hank's life, creating a firefight that would put heat on the Cartel and allow him to corner the meth market in the Southwest. Walt meets with Gus at the Pollos Hermanos industrial plant, letting him know he has come to this conclusion and is grateful. Gus in return extends Walt's contract to $15 million for a year's work, along with a guarantee of safety for his family.

As Walt begins to write checks for Hank's medical bills, Skyler decides to become involved in the money laundering side of things, meeting with Walt and Saul and asserting her own demands. Walt also becomes friendlier with Gus, eating dinner with him on occasion. However, when Jesse discovers the truth about Combo's death - that he was killed by a preteen called Tomas, on orders from the rival dealers who work for Gus - he demands retribution. Gus agrees to stop using children in his organization, but Tomas then turns up dead in a playground. When Jesse seeks vengeance against the two dealers who murdered him, Walt intervenes and kills them both by running them over with his car and shooting the one that survived. He then tells Jesse to run, fearing Gus's wrath.

Walt meets with Gus and Mike in the desert, asserting that what he did was necessary and Jesse is in hiding, not to be given up by Walt. Gus rehires Gale as Walt's lab assistant, secretly planning to replace Walt with Gale as his skills at running the lab increase. Walt begins to suspect this and has Jesse give him Gale's address so he can kill him-ignoring Jesse's suggestion that he go to the DEA. However on the night Walt plans to go to Gail's apartment to kill him, Mike and Victor kidnap Walt, planning to kill him. He promises to give up Jesse but instead orders him to kill Gale, saving both their lives and keeping their jobs safe. Jesse goes to Gale's apartment and reluctantly shoots him dead.

After Jesse kills Gale, he and Walt are brought to the lab and held together until Gus arrives and slits his henchman Victor's throat for being seen at the murder scene. Walt fears he will be next, and begins plotting to get rid of Gus in order to ensure his safety and that of his family. He tries to persuade Mike, but all Mike does is beat him. Walt buys a .38 Snub Nose Revolver from a guns dealer and starts practising his draw. He also tries getting Mike to help him get an audience with Gus so he can assassinate the drug lord.

Walt worries that Gus is trying to set Jesse against him. Lately, Jesse has been tasked with helping Mike and has met with Gus, so Walt creates some ricin and gives it to Jesse hoping that he'll be able to get close enough to poison Gus. After giving him the ricin, Walt places a GPS tracker on Jesse's car, confirming that Jesse went to Gus's house yet didn't poison him. When Jesse seeks Walt's help regarding how to teach the cartel how to make meth, Walt confronts him about the ricin and they get into a fistfight.

While Jesse is in Mexico, Walt continues cooking meth in the super-lab under the supervision of Gus' lieutenant Tyrus Kitt. He also drives Hank out to Gus' farm and to the industrial laundry as part of Hank's investigation. Tyrus tasers Walt and brings him before Gus, who says that he's going to be taking care of Hank and that, if Walt interferes, he'll kill Walt's family. Immediately Walt goes to Saul to get the phone number of an associate who makes people disappear and instructs Saul to tip-off law enforcement about the threat against Hank. At home, Walt is horrified to discover that he doesn't actually have enough cash to pay the guy to make his family disappear.

After Saul make an anonymous tip to the DEA, saying that the Cartel was seeking to kill Hank in retaliation for killing Tuco and Marco, the DEA sends agents to Hank's house to guard him and Marie. Walt sends Skyler, Walter Jr., and Holly with them until he can figure out how to kill Gus. Finally, he reminds himself of Jesse's girlfriend Andrea and her son Brock. Coming up with a plan, Walt poisons Brock with Lily of the Valley, a poisonous flowering plant that has symptoms similar to ricin poisoning, as a way to convince Jesse that Gus is the culprit and trying to kill off his loved ones as a way to make him work for him.

Together, they plan to have Jesse refuse to cook and lure Gus to the hospital so Walt can use a radio-activated pipe-bomb to blow up his vehicle and kill him. The attempt fails, however, when Gus senses something is wrong and refuses to get into his car. Jesse is immediately taken in for questioning by federal agents for suspicion of possessing ricin.

Walt has Saul visit Jesse while he's under arrest and he tells Saul about Gus' archrival, Cartel patriarch Hector Salamanca (Tuco's uncle), who now lives in a retirement home. When Saul tells this to Walt, he goes to the home and suggests that while Hector might hate Walt for what happened to Tuco, Marco and Leonel, there has to be someone that he hates even more - that person being Gus. Walt convinces Hector to let him strap the pipe bomb under his wheelchair once he returns from a meeting with Hank, which succeeds in luring Gus to the retirement home. Hector later detonates the bomb Walt strapped to his wheelchair, killing himself, Gus and Tyrus.

Later that same day, Walt kidnaps one of Gus' henchman and forces him to escort them down the elevator to the meth lab under the laundry where Jesse has been taken a hostage and forced to cook the meth. Walt guns down both men and then rescues Jesse, who assists him in dumping all the chemicals and starting a huge fire before they evacuate all the immigrants working in the laundry.

Back on the rooftop of the hospital, Jesse reveals to Walt that Brock wasn't poisoned with ricin, but a plant called Lily of the Valley. Walt fakes relief at the fact Brock is okay and tells an uncertain and oblivious Jesse that, even though Gus did not poison Brock, he still "had to go". After Jesse leaves, Walt calls Skyler, who is curious about what happened to Gus. Walt simply tells her that he won and then drives off, pausing for a moment to gaze at Gus's Volvo, still in the parking garage.

After Gus' death, Walt returns home and disposes of all evidence from the pipe bomb and Lily of the Valley poison. Walt Jr. and Skyler return home and while Jr. is excited about Hank's return, Skyler tells Walt that she is afraid of him, especially after Saul's henchmen, Patrick Kuby and Huell Babineaux, have supposedly badly injured Ted. Walt enjoyed a glass of scotch in celebration when he suddenly remembered Gus' cameras in the superlab.

Walt and Jesse stop Mike in the desert and, after a heated argument, the three work to devise a plan to destroy Gus' laptop, which is being held in the local police evidence locker. They manage to destroy the laptop by powering up a giant magnet inside a moving truck outside the police station. They escape but have to leave the truck.

Walt visits Saul at his office, and Saul tries to fire him as his client. Unmoved, Walt tells him "we're done when I say we're done." Returning home, Walt tells Skyler he knows what happened to Ted, hugs her, and says "I forgive you".

Before helping Jesse search for the missing ricin cigarette, Walt hides the poison in his bedroom's electrical outlet and placed a dummy cigarette in Jesse's Roomba. Jesse is now convinced that Brock's poisoning was his fault, and bursts into tears of guilt over having wanted to kill Walt (having first believed it was Walt who did it, before being tricked into thinking it was Gus). Walt "forgives" him, and they go back into business together. Walt and Jesse extend an offer to Mike to form a new meth operation, which Mike reluctantly accepts after the DEA takes the money he had stashed away over the years.

Walt, Jesse, and Mike work with Saul to sort out a new front for the meth manufacturing. They agree on a mobile lab inside houses that are being bug bombed by their front company, Vamonos Pest Control. The mobile lab yields less meth per cook than they were making for Gus, but they each receive a larger cut. However, Mike takes "Legacy Funds" from each cook to recoup the cost savings of Gus' former employees. Walt doesn't take to this decision kindly but reluctantly accepts it.

Walt sells his Aztek to his mechanic for $50 and buys himself a new Chrysler 300 and Jr. another Dodge Challenger. He tells Skyler to launder another $20,000 and she tells him that she wants the children out of the house. He refuses. The next morning, Skyler reluctantly makes a "51" with bacon on Walt's eggs to celebrate his birthday and throws him a small party. As Walt gives a speech thanking his family for their support over the last year, Skyler walks into the pool and sinks to the bottom. However, Walt dives in to save her. Hank and Marie offer, on behalf of Skyler, to take Walter Jr. and Holly for a few days. Walt deduces that Skyler's "suicide attempt" was, in fact, a ruse designed to get the children away from him, and tells his frightened wife that he will have her committed to a mental hospital if she tries it again. Skyler replies that she will simply wait for Walt's cancer to return.

Walt finds a GPS tracker his car and suspects Lydia Rodarte-Quayle, the liaison between Pollos Hermanos' corporate office and Walt's meth operation. He has Mike kidnap her and plans to kill her, but she convinces him that she had nothing to do with the GPS tracker, and suggests they steal methylamine from a train that runs through New Mexico to increase their supply and profits tenfold.

Jesse comes up with a plan to siphon off 1,000 gallons of methylamine from the train and replace it with water. With help from Todd Alquist, they narrowly pull off the heist. However, a young boy, Drew Sharp, witnesses the theft, and Todd kills him as a horrified Jesse tries to stop him.

After disposing of the boy's bike and body, Walt, Jesse and Mike debate what to do with Todd. They vote to keep him close so he won't do anything rash. Walt tries to tell Jesse that their operation is now "smooth sailing", but the next day Jesse and Mike inform him they are selling their share of methylamine for $5 million each and bowing out of the meth trade. Walt refuses to join them, even when Mike's contact refuses to buy unless he gets all 1,000 gallons. Walt invites Jesse to dine with him and Skyler; when Skyler sullenly leaves the table, he tells Jesse that his family no longer loves him, and his drug empire is all he has left. Walt then heads to the Vamonos HQ where he is tied up by Mike so the methylamine can be sold without Walt's interruption. Walt escapes and hides the methylamine, promising - at gunpoint - that he has a solution where "everybody wins".

At a meeting with rival meth dealer Declan, Walt offers to sell Mike's 35% stake in the crew and responsibility for distribution for $5 million. After the deal is sealed, Walt and Jesse retrieve he methylamine from the car wash. Jesse reminds Walt that he is done with the meth trade too, but Walt tries to convince him that throwing his talent away is a mistake. Jesse willingly leaves Vamonos without a penny. Walt then begins training Todd on cooking meth. Walt removes the bugs from Hank's office and overhears that the DEA is going to arrest Mike. Walt tips off Mike and later meets him to hand off a "burn bag" of cash, a gun, and a passport. After handing over the bag, Walt demands Mike give him the names of the ten men in prison who would likely flip on Walt since their legacy funds stopped flowing. Mike refuses and points out how Walt killing Gus is the reason why they're in this mess right now. In a fit of rage, Walt shoots and mortally wounds him. Horrified by his actions, Walt drops the gun and staggers to Mike. He attempts to apologize, but shuts up on Mike's dying request.

Walt and Todd dispose of Mike's car and body. Walt makes an arrangement with Lydia to sell Blue Sky to the Czech Republic in exchange for the names of Gus' former ten henchmen. Walt pays Todd's uncle Jack Welker and his Neo-Nazi gang to murder the witnesses. The plan is executed perfectly and no one is able to squeal to the DEA. Walt and Todd continue to cook meth flawlessly and effortlessly for three months until Skyler shows Walt a giant pile of cash in a storage unit and asks him to get out of the meth business. After a visit to the doctor, Walt visits Jesse a visit and gives him two duffle bags of cash. He then tells Skyler "I'm out".

During a family cookout, Hank enters the bathroom in Walt's house to take a dump, and decides to read something as entertainment. He finds a copy of Walt Whitman's *Leaves of Grass* right next to the toilet and discovers that it is dedicated to W.W. by G.B. As Hank recalls a conversation with Walt regarding the initials from his earlier investigation, surmising that "G.B." is Gale Boetticher, he realizes that Walt is Heisenberg.

Hank begins to secretly investigate Walt. Walt discovers a tracking device on his car and realizes Hank knows he is Heisenberg. He confronts Walt, who reveals that his cancer is back and he will likely be dead in six months, making an arrest pointless. Hank offers to negotiate if Walt gives him and Marie custody of the children, but Walt refuses and tells him to "tread lightly".

Hank meets with Skyler and asks her to go on record with a confession, but she refuses. Marie learns the extent of Skyler's involvement with Walt's operation. With Skyler's approval, Walt records a "confession" in which he says that the meth operation was all Hank's idea, to use as insurance should Hank keep up the investigation. Walt buries his money in the desert. Jesse, overwhelmed with remorse over the blood on his hands, attempts to dispose of his money by throwing it in people's front lawns. Police bring him in for questioning, but Jesse refuses to inform on Walt.

Declan supplies methamphetamine for Lydia's Czech connections, but she is dissatisfied with the product's quality. Walt rebuffs her attempts to lure him out of retirement. She orders Jack and his gang to kill Declan and his associates killed in an ambush and reinstates Todd as a cook. She remains dissatisfied with Todd's product, but he promises to improve.

Walt meets Jesse and Saul in the desert and offers Jesse money to leave town and assume a new identity. Jesse agrees, but then realizes Walt poisoned Brock and framed Gus. Enraged at this, Jesse almost burns down Walt's house, but is stopped by Hank, causing the two to partner up against Heisenberg. Walt contracts with Todd's uncle Jack to order a hit on Jesse. The "price" is one more cook, to teach Todd how to improve his product. He later goes to Andrea for info on Jesse, letting their relationship to Jack and his gang be known to their advantage.

Jesse calls Walt to tell him he will get him "where [Walt] really lives". Walt receives a picture on his phone, staged by Jesse and Hank, showing an opened barrel of money, identical to the ones Walt buried in To'hajilee. Jesse calls Walt and offers him an ultimatum: meet Jesse at the site of the buried money, or Jesse will burn every barrel. Walt frantically drives to the reservation. Realizing he has been set up, Walt hides, calls Jack and tells him to bring his men as soon as possible. However, when Hank, his DEA partner Steven Gomez and Jesse arrive at the scene, Walt realises the danger they are in, and tells Jack not to come. Instead, he surrenders to Hank, choosing to spend his remaining months on Earth rather than risk the death of a family member. As Hank calls Marie and gloats to the phone about how he caught his target, a now-handcuffed Walt, sitting inside a SUV, sees a few cars pull up…

Despite Walt's instructions, Jack and his crew pull up to the site, where they have a standoff with Hank and Gomez. Despite Walt's protests that it's off and that Jack should leave, the Neo-Nazi doesn't move. Signalling his right hand man Kenny to attack, the crew opens fire at Hank and Gomez while Walt and Jesse hide. Once the dust settles, Gomez lies dead from a gunshot wound, but Hank remains alive. Walt steps out of the car and uses anything he can to convince Jack not to kill Hank; Even claiming he will give him all of his $80 million, buried right next to them, but Hank resigns himself to his fate. Jack kills him with a shot to the head before his gang steals almost all of Walt's money, leaving him with only one barrel that contains $9 million dollars inside. A spiteful Walt reveals Jesse's location to the Neo-Nazis, and Todd convinces Jack to let Jesse live so they could torture him and find out what did he tell the feds. Just before he's taken away, Walt reveals to Jesse he watched Jane die, and then spends several hours trying to return to Albuquerque.

Marie confronts Skyler and tells her Walt is in custody. She offers her and Hank's support, provided Skyler turns over all of Walt's false confession tapes implicating Hank and tells Walt Jr. the truth about his father. Skyler agrees and tells Walt Jr. everything about him, much to his rage, claiming that she is no better than his father if she was helping him. They return home to find Walt hastily packing their bags, claiming they need to free. Skyler realizes Hank has been killed, assumes Walt did it, and pulls a kitchen knife on him. They fight over the weapon, with Walt Jr. defending his mother and eventually calling the police on his father. Walt escapes, but takes Holly with him. The following night, Walt fakes a heated phone call to Skyler, which he knows is monitored by the police, and pretends that he forced her into everything so she won't be charged with any of his crimes, revealing Hank is dead along the way. He then leaves Holly at a fire station and calls Ed Galbraith, the man who could make him disappear. He's soon followed by Saul.

Walt and Saul spend the next few days hiding in Ed's bunker as the man prepares to give them new identities. Saul moves to Nebraska under the new alias of "Gene Takavic", while Walt moves to New Hampshire under the alias of "Mr. Lambert". While Saul still got to have a somewhat-normal life, Walt's status as America's most wanted man means he has to live in a small cabin in the wilderness with no access to a telephone, cable TV or the internet. Ed would come in once a month for groceries and updates on what's happening in Albuquerque, while warning him he would end up behind bars the second he leaves the cabin due to the manhunt on him.

Six months later, Walt goes to a local bar and calls Walt Jr., who changed his name to Flynn White. He tells him that he must pick up a package containing $100,000 so that the two years he spend dealing meth won't go to waste. Walt Jr. angrily rejects the gesture, points out he killed Hank, tells him to die, and hangs up. Feeling hopeless, Walt calls the Albuquerque DEA office in order to surrender, but moments later sees Elliott and Gretchen Schwartz on *Charlie Rose*, in which they both deny Walt made any major contribution to Gray Matter besides the name. With renewed purpose and a shattered ego, Walt leaves the bar, steals a car, and heads back to Albuquerque.

Back in Albuquerque, Walt uses Badger and Skinny Pete, claiming they are "two of the best hitmen west of the Mississipi" to coerce Elliott and Gretchen into giving his remaining 9 million dollars in drug money to Walt Jr. on his 18th birthday as a trust fund. On his 52th birthday, he proceeds to purchase an M60 machine gun and recover the vial of ricin from his now-abandoned and vandalized house, which has been left in ruins, with the name HEISENBERG spray-painted on his living room wall. Following this, he would construct a remote-activated machine that allows the M60 to fire unmanned.

He then visits Skyler and gives her the location of Hank and Gomez's bodies so she can get out of trouble with the police and give them proper burials. Admitting he did everything he did for himself and not for his family, Walt gets to see Holly and Walt Jr. one last time (the latter unaware of it, being spied on) and leaves.

He then meets Lydia and Todd at a coffee shop under the pretense of wishing to discuss a new business proposition. Lydia dismisses Walt and orders Todd to kill him once he leaves the scene, unaware he laced the only packet of stevia sweetener in the container on her table with ricin, causing her to add it to her tea.

Walt confronts Jack and his gang at the compound. They bring out a shackled Jesse, whom they have forced to cook meth for them by killing Andrea and threatening to kill Brock. Walt, feigning anger, tackles Jesse to the floor as he triggers the M60 mounted in the trunk of his car. The hail of gunfire rips through the wall, killing all of the gang members except Todd and Jack. When the gunfire stops, Jesse strangles Todd with the chain of his handcuffs, finally breaking Todd's neck. Jack tries to bargain for his life with Walt's remaining stolen money, but Walt shoots him dead as he already left more than enough for his family.

He asks Jesse to kill him, but Jesse refuses. Walt then sees that he has been mortally wounded by a ricocheting round from the machine gun and accepts his fate, as even if the bullets don't take his life, the cancer will. Moments later, Lydia calls from Todd's cell phone, which Walt answers. Walt coldly informs Lydia that he has poisoned her with ricin, and hangs up. As Jesse drives away from the compound, crying with relief, Walt walks to the lab and smiles nostalgically as he takes a final look around. As the police arrive, he collapses to the floor and dies, with a satisfied smile on his face.

Walter White is remembered as the biggest drug lord in American history, with the empire being the biggest meth operation the country has ever seen. Anyone that has ties to him is either dead, on the run, or having barely managed to live a semi-normal life. Jesse manages to escape to Alaska while tricking the public into thinking he ran off to Mexico, Skyler took a plea deal with the feds, all of Saul's assests were seized while he himself is stuck living a depressing life as a Cinnabon manager, Lydia was heavily implied to have died off-screen, Saul's secretary Francesca is a somewhat-free man that spends her life being spied on by cops, Huell went to New Orleans to start living a normal life, Skinny Pete was briefly arrested for helping Jesse (although presumably was released afterwards), while Patrick Kuby's fate remains unknown. That said, despite his infamous reputation, it's been agreed that, without Saul, he wouldn't get as far as he did.

Around a month or two after Walt's death, Saul aka "Gene" is recognized by a cab driver named Jeff. Realising the man wants to enter "the game" and do something exciting with his life, Gene trains him into a criminal to rob the mall that he works at. Alongside this, he mentions Walt several times, saying that a high-school chemistry teacher cooking meth became a millionaire within a year thanks to his hear, or asking if people with cancer aren't allowed to be bad people.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Nico: (gets out Doc Ock's Ridewatch) As much as I enjoy Breaking Bad, those two really have to go to prison. But Jesse Pinkman should get a light sentence.

Me: I agree there. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I was ready.

Nico activated Doc Ock's Ridewatch.

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS AND LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate, dominate the earth that we're living on

We can't defy the laws, cut the loss that we consummate

Around the world, we grow weaker as we exterminate

The only thing that gives, thing that brings air and life to us

Wake up one day and find what we got is so serious

We are

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The human greed and our creed is all that we have to share

Knee deep in tragical, fabrical issues everywhere

Cannot replace the one, chase the one that we used to be

It isn't how we were, why we're here, what we're meant to be

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate our faith on this earth that we're living on

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

We are, we are

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

Always on the run

Nico danced and fired waves of sunlight and suns and blasted Another Upchuck all over.

Me: Nice one Nico! Lets see here. How about this one. (ACTIVATE'S EVIL FALCHION'S RIDEWATCH) (Reading a verse from Eternal Phoenix) "Spreading beautiful wings of fire adorned with the colors of red, orange and yellow and ready to blast it's foes with the purifying flames of fire, The Immortal Phoenix unleashed a powerful blast of fire and made new life grow from the ashes and the foe was in awe of the majesty of the fire from which new life will begin anew."

(GIVE ME JUST ONE NIGHT BY 98˚ PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Your lips keep tellin' me you want me

Hold me close all through the night

And I know

Deep inside you need me

And no one else can make it right

Don't you try to hide your secrets

I can see it in your eyes

You said the words without speaking

Now I'm gonna make you mine
Give me just one night
Una noche
A moment to be by your side
Give me just one night
Una noche
I'll give you the time of your life
The time of your life
Your eyes of passion make me crazy
Your existence makes me wild
I wanna loosen up your feelings
And see what's hiding inside
Give me just one night
Una noche
A moment to be by your side
Give me just one night
Una noche
I'll give you the time of your life
The time of your life
Give me just one night
Una noche
A moment to be by your side

Give me just one night

Una noche

I'll give you the time of your life

The time of your life

I grew wings of fire and flew into the air and turned into the Immortal Phoenix and fired waves of fire and smashed her down and then numerous new trees of fruit all grew!

Nico: THAT IS COOL!

Qin: WOW!

I landed.

Me: WOW!

Nico: Ridewatch and Wonder Ride Book combo! Really cool!

Kaito: (gets out Revice gear) Don"t forget us!

Zocks: (Gets out Saber gear) This is for Touma!

Kaito got a Revice Sword and Zocks got a Brave Dragon Sword!

Sougo: (takes out Revice Ridewatch) Save some for us!

Geiz: (takes out Blades' Ridewatch) Good thing you guys already faced Another Blades.

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Me: That was so awesome though.

Qin: It sure was.

Sougo and Geiz blasted and smashed Another Upchuck all over.

Me: RIGHT ON!

But then my Sword of Harmony started glowing.

Me: Huh?

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: The Sword is glowing.

Then it fired a beam of light and then I got MY OWN KAMEN RIDER SABER HENSHIN BELT!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: My own Henshin Saber Belt!

Nico: Oh wow! Lets see what this can do.

Me: Here we go.

I activated my belt and Wonder Ride Book!

"Gaining the Power of the Ever Eternal Omni-Omega Sword, the mighty Hero Adorned the Ultimate Armor of the almighty Rider of all the Wonder Ride Books all together. Thus giving rise to the all powerful Kamen Rider Wonder!"

Me: HENSHIN!

I had the elemental forces swirl around me and all the Wonder Ride Books merged and I turned into a new Kamen Rider! I had Rainbow Armor and rainbow Angel Wings on my back and I had an awesome sword in my hands. I had become KAMEN RIDER WONDER!

We were amazed and in awe!

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: WOW! Bro is that you!?

Me: Whoa! This is amazing!

Maria: Wow! Touma is gonna be amazed to see this!

Another Upchuck ate some rocks.

Gaon: I think I know what she's gonna do now!

She fired waves of energy and I deflected the blasts and they went into the sky!

Qin: Wow!

Me: My turn!

I fired a fire dragon at her and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Qin: WHOA! That was awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was amazing!

Ren: My turn.

He blasted Another Upchuck all over with his blasters.

Nico: YEAH!

Another Upchuck fired more energy blasts and then a Flameblade Angel swooped in and deflected the blasts back and they hit her all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A Flameblade Angel! Wow!

Flameblade Angel: Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Trina Arbuckle!? Wow!

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and she had wings made of pure lava and the heat coming from them was incredible!

Po Kong: WHOA That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Trina Arbuckle: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Trina.

Trina Arbuckle: And J.D. you look so awesome as a Kamen Rider for Saber. That's my number one favorite series.

Me: I'm truly honored that you like that one. We got meet them in a couple of hours.

Trina Arbuckle: Cool.

She fired waves of lava and the blasts all hit Another Upchuck and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. She was back to normal. Selene was a girl with black hair, black clothes with skulls on them and she had a scar over her right eye in the shape of a lightning bolt. But her eye wasn't damaged. She had the scars I told everyone about.

I picked her up.

Me: Selene? Are you okay?

Selene Shaunbacher: (Groans) Wow what a headache. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) Uh oh! (VOMITS ALL OVER THE GROUND)

All of us: EW.

Me: Eating rocks.

I reverted back.

Me: She's gonna be hurling her guts out for a while. She ate lots of rocks and stuff her body doesn't like.

Po Kong: Geez. Poor girl.

Shiv: But at least she's okay. But that was one of the most amazing battles and rescues ever.

Me: But Selene I don't know what the hell your mom was thinking getting that stuff Blue Sky.

Qin: Yeah she had no idea that stuff was dangerous.

Nico: Jesse Pinkman should be in therapy for all the shit he's been through.

Eli: I agree there.

Me: That was awful.

Selene vomited into a bucket that I got out for her.

Lola: Poor girl.

I was using my tail to hold it for her.

Trina Arbuckle: Man Swartz did a number on her.

Me: It's not Swartz. She was eating rocks and all that.

Trina Arbuckle: Oh.

Lie Ren: Gross. But what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Trina Arbuckle: I have a lot of them but most of them revolve around us battling bullies. One time me and Nico were walking to class and we saw a bully punching a kid's face in and I used my lava powers to give him a massive and nasty 3rd degree hotfoot. It was so bad that they amputated the kids feet.

Me: Ouch!

Qin: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: Yeah and we got that kid expelled.

Me: Good.

Nicole: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Trina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Trina Arbuckle: Me too Nico. Me too.

Applejack: But y'all made this the most amazing baby shower ever!

Me: We're happy you had a good time Applejack.

Coloratura: We sure are A.J.

We had a great time.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, and The Demon Slayer Corps are heading to Alphea, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Lord Darkar has come back from the dead to get revenge on me yet again.

Lincoln also called Bloom and Sky here, as soon as he told them that Darkar has returned yet again, and Alfea was put on high alert of The Shadow Phoenix's return.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Alfea, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Lord Darkar has come back from the dead to get revenge on you yet again, J.D.

Me: I should've expected this, first Valtor escaped from The Omega Dimension, and now, Darkar has returned. Well, this is going to be the last time that monster dares to return.

Nico: Yeah, and this time, The Shadow Phoenix will fall for good, and when he sees you transform into your Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, he'll be pissed.

Lincoln: And he'll be destroyed for good. And I want to thank you, Bloom, and Sky for joining us, Blake.

Blake: You're welcome, Linky.

Bloom: As soon as you told me that Darkar has returned, I had to come along. He's going to pay for turning me into a Dark Fairy.

Eli: Yeah, that monster deserves to die a horrible death.

Sky (Winx Club): You said it.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sounds of demonic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Lord Darkar, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Time to hightail it over there, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Lord Darkar, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Chinese accent) That evil demonic monster!

?: (Girl's voice) (Italian accent) Let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Sunavalon Dryatrentiay and The Arrival Cyberse Ignister, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Sunavalon Dryatrentiay and The Arrival Cyberse Ignister, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Chinese accent from the Sunavalon Dryatrentiay, I knew it was you, Lara Xīnxiàngmù, and that Italian accent from The Arrival Cyberse Ignister, I knew it was you, Rei

Vedovanera, but we'll talk later, time to put an end to Darkar for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Lord Darkar, and that allowed the six girls to get away. When Lord Darkar saw us, especially me, he was beyond enraged.

Me: I should've known you'd show your ugly face again, Darkar.

Darkar: Laugh all you want, Knudson. I will have my revenge on you and every living thing in this pathetic world!

I transformed into my Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and it pissed him off even more.

Bloom: That's never going to happen, Darkar.

Suddenly, Bloom's blue eyes turned neon sky blue, and she was surrounded by an orange and blue energy aura with flames, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Domino's Guardian Fairy Sword of Love from her back, and as she approached Darkar, she left orange and blue energy, flames, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Bloom: I will never forgive you for the crimes that you'd committed against The Magic Dimension long ago, Darkar, and I will never forgive you for turning me into a Dark Fairy and brainwashing me into turning against my friends, and for that, you'll be reduced to ashes for good, and this time, you're never coming back.

Suddenly, Bloom was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and blue energy with flames, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding it, there was a dragon flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Bloom had emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Bloom grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair, she has sky neon blue eyes and an orange and blue energy aura with flames, dragons, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a dragon with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with orange crystals for the eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame links and blue crystal links and a blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless blue blouse with orange phoenix on it, blue skirt with flames on them, blue pants, blue high heels, and a blue long sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons, phoenixes, and flames on the coattails and on the back is a dragon with flames surrounding it. Bloom has on blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Bloom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with light blue tips on the large orange feathers over her blue fairy wings, grew much bigger for her new body. Bloom has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bloom's massive Domino's Guardian Fairy Sword of Love and the swords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of orange energy, phoenixes, dragons, flames, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Domino's Guardian Fairy Dragon Flame Greatsword of Dragon Flame Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Domino and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade, large blue fairy wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large orange dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists, new golden Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head and blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal

Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the dragon that said, "Bloom, Guardian Fairy of the Kingdom of Domino, Member and Leader of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor and Lord Darkar, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Sky, Loving Sister of the Yost Fantastic Four, Friend to Many, Wielder of The Dragon Flame, and Master of Fire, Fairies, and Angels"

ブルーム、ドミノ王国の守護妖精、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー兼リーダー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、ダーカー卿、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア カレッジとマジックス ディメンションの守護者、空の愛するガールフレンド、ヨスト・ファンタスティック・フォーの愛する姉妹、多くの友達、ドラゴン・フレイムの使い手、そして火、妖精、天使のマスター

Bloom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINX FAIRY DRAGON FLAME ANGEL OF MAGICAL DRAGON FLAME JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Bloom's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Sky saw her, he he had an atomic red blush on his face. But, when Darkar saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire to kill her, but Bloom absorbed it and it made her stronger, and she fired a powerful orange and blue energy blast with flames, dragons, fairies, and magic, and it hit Darkar and injured him badly.

Nico: Wow, Bloom's transformed, and she really hurt that evil Shadow Phoenix, awesome.

Bloom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Domino Fairy and Divine Draconic Love) **Now, to put an end to this monster.**

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli also transformed, and we went after Lord Darkar, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lord Darkar continued throwing powerful blasts of fire at us, but we continued absorbing the blasts of fire and it made us even stronger than ever, then Lincoln grabbed Darkar by the neck and he sucked out and absorbed all of Darkar's powers and abilities and we made them our own, and all of us fired powerful energy beams at Darkar and it exploded with incredible power, killing him for good and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Bloom's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings and blue fairy wings are permanent. Then, Sky went up to Bloom and they shared a kiss and we cheered for them.

Me: We did it, Darkar is finally gone for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, and The Shadow Phoenix will never rise again to torment anyone again. (To Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera) And it's so good to see you again, Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Sunavalon Dryatrentiay, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple high heels, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with plants and trees on the coattails, and Sunavalon Dryatrentiay on the back, and holstered on her back a large Sunavalon Dryatrentiay-themed greatsword with Sunavalon Dryatrentiay etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

And Rei Vedovanera reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of The Arrival Cyberse Ignister, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open blood red blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt with red hourglass on it, black pants with designs, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with cyber warriors on the coattails, and The Arrival Cyberse Ignister on the back, and holstered on her back a large The Arrival Cyberse Ignister-themed greatsword with The Arrival Cyberse Ignister etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by black angel wings for the pommel.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Indeed, it's been a long time, White Rabbit.

Lincoln went up to Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera and they hugged, and Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and his eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you two when we were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and eight massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) You said it. Time really has passed since then.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two.

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Sunavalon Dryatrentiay Gene-Slammer is Lara Xīnxiàngmù, she's not only my Guardian Angel from China, but also my classmate in English. Her last name Xīnxiàngmù means Heart Oak in Chinese, I was the one who introduced Lara to comics and we would often read comics together all the while in our underwear, and yet neither I nor Lara cared about that. We once planted several cucumber plants, and this one time, while reading comics in their underwear, she ended up kissing Lincoln on the lips.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) Oh man, I still remembered that day all too well, and thank goodness we had the door closed, otherwise, we'd be in massive trouble with your sisters and parents.

Lincoln: Yeah, that'd be really embarrassing.

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: Plus, Lara hates Scoots with a burning passion, and I also found out from Lara that she's also the cousin of Sakura Haruno.

CLANG CLANG!

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor.

We had our jaws lifted up.

Nico: Whoa, so she's Sakura's cousin. Wait a second, of course, the pink hair and green eyes were a dead giveaway.

Lincoln: Yep. And The Arrival Cyberse Ignister Gene-Slammer is Rei Vedovanera, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Italy, but also my classmate in English. Her last name, Vedovanera, means "Black Widow" in Italian. Rei might look like a punk, but I was one of the few who understood her. In fact, I made her a beautiful wine purple bikini and whine purple jacket. Plus, she outright hates bullies, in fact, when she noticed Chandler and his goons bullying me, she straight up beat the crap out of them, and when she was done, their arms and legs were broken and their teeth were smashed out of their mouths, and she even kicked them in the crotches for good measure, and to show how grateful I was to Rei, I actually kissed her on the lips.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) I had no idea of how good a kisser he was, but I accepted it and I returned it. Plus, I often called him "White Rabbit" because of his white hair, and I really hate Chandler with a passion, and I don't know if Lincoln told you this, but I'm the cousin of the Total Drama contestant, Duncan.

CLANG!

My jaw dropped even more.

I had it lifted up again.

Me: Whoa, I didn't know that Duncan's your cousin. But, that explains the punk look all too well.

Nico: Yep. Oh man, wait until Sakura and Duncan see you guys again.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. It'll be one awesome family reunion.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera's necks with pink gems for Lara and red gems for Rei on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links for Lara and red gems for Rei from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, along with their Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means you two are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Lara and Rei.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrap their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Kobato Haneda, Naru Ootori, Hiyoko Tamaizumi, Asuka Watarai, Eriko Hino, and Kinako Mochizuki from We Without Wings.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kobato Haneda, Naru Ootori, Hiyoko Tamaizumi, Asuka Watarai, Eriko Hino, and Kinako Mochizuki from We Without Wings.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kobato Haneda: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kobato Haneda and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Lord Darkar,their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kobato Haneda: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kobato Haneda: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kobato Haneda, Naru Ootori, Hiyoko Tamaizumi, Asuka Watarai, Eriko Hino, and Kinako Mochizuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Lord Darkar, who returned from the dead seeking revenge on me yet again.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Bloom transforming and all of us putting a permanent end to Lord Darkar for good and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln, Lara Xīnxiàngmù, and Rei Vedovanera have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town, and when they saw their cousins again, it was an amazing family reunion.

Sakura Haruno: Wow, Lara, you've really grown from that little 11-year-old girl into a beautiful young woman.

Duncan (Total Drama): Same with you, Rei.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) And I could say the same to you, Sakura. And you already know that I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel, same with Rei.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah, Lincoln told us, and I know he'll take good care of you and Rei, same way you two have protected and defended him from Scoots and Chandler.

Courtney (Total Drama): Oh no, Lincoln, if Rei catches Chandler here, she's going to kill him.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Courtney. I told her that J.D. removed Chandler's dark half, and that me and Lily the Mermaid sent Dark Chandler to The Black Gates after his rampage in Chang An.

Me: Yeah, he made sure of that.

Nico: Otherwise, it would've been really messy.

Eli: You got that right.

* * *

After finally putting a permanent end to Lord Darkar and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Rei Vedovanera saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) He sure has, but he's still the same person we all know and love.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lara, Rei, do you have some stories to share with us?

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) Of course. This one time, Lincoln and I were in the backyard of The Loud House planting some cucumber plants, but then, we heard the loud sounds of thundering footsteps and the sound of an electric scooter, and we saw who it was: it was Lori and she was in a really bad mood and she wanted to kill Lincoln, and to make matters worse, Lori also got help from that bitter, troublemaking old goat, Scoots. Then, Scoots ran over our cucumber plants and Lori threw a knife and cut me right on the cheek, and they were laughing cruelly at us. I was at the same level of rage as Sakura, and I ran over and punched Lori hard in the face and it actually sent her flying to Liam's farm and she landed in a pile of cow manure, and she let out a nasty banshee screech, but we weren't done yet since there was still the matter of Scoots. Lincoln fired a blast of darkness and had Scoots imprisoned inside it, and for good measure, he destroyed her scooter with another blast of darkness. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened and what Scoots did in ruining the cucumber plants and Lori throwing a knife at me that cut me in the cheek, and they were horrified. When Lori came back, she smelled like cow manure and she was really really pissed off, and she was about to kill me, but Lincoln fired powerful jets of water at Lori and sent her flying into the fence, but she wasn't safe for long, Mr. and Mrs. Loud grounded Lori for eight weeks for not only hurting me and ruining our cucumber plants, but also, for getting help from Scoots, who was then sent straight back to Sunset Canyon, where Varie put her in a straitjacket and threw her in a padded room there, and when Lincoln told her that Lori was behind that, she came straight home and sprayed Lori with raw sewage.

Nico: EW! That stinks!

Me: Literally, and I had to spray her with water to get the cow manure out, but Lori had it coming for that one, Nico.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Big time, now it's my turn. One time, Lincoln and I were at The Loud House and we were playing video games in the living room. But, then, Lincoln got ambushed out of nowhere by Lynn, and she was beating him up like an animal, and she said it's for her "sparring", but I knew she was lying and she loves beating the crap out of Lincoln and seeing him cry for her own sick amusement. I was literally seeing red, and I got off the couch and I punched Lynn hard in the face and it got her off of Lincoln, who had a black eye and blood coming out of his mouth, along with a lot of bruises. Lynn saw it, and she was already mad that he's not crying like she wanted. But, his superhuman regeneration kicked in and his injuries healed, but then, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn from black to blood red, his vampire fangs grew longer, and his nails grew into claws, and I knew it was going to get ugly. But, before Lynn could attack, Luna came in and grabbed Lynn by her ponytail and dragged her straight to Mr. and Mrs. Loud's room, and when we told them of what Lynn did, she was in major trouble: she got grounded for nine weeks, and next week was the day of her big hockey tournament, but Lincoln called her coach and told her she was going to be grounded for nine weeks, and she wasn't allowed to go. This got Lynn so mad, she punched Luna in the nose and knocked her out, and she also pushed me out of the way, and she ran to kill

Lincoln, but Lincoln levitated her off the floor with telekinesis and he tossed her smelly butt in an isolation cube in her room, and Lucy bunked with Laney, since Lynn has an ugly temper.

We cheered wildly for what the girls and Lincoln did to Lori, Scoots, and Lynn.

Me: Wow, you girls sure are tough.

Duncan (Total Drama): You said it, dude. Rei outright hated bullies ever since she was a kid, and Linc was one of the few who understood her, see, when Rei was little, she was bullied big time, and that's what led to her turning into the girl you see now.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Rei told me all of that long ago, and she swore if she ever found the jerks who bullied her, she'd make them eat boot leather.

Nico: By that, she meant kick their asses all over the place, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Sakura Haruno: And you saw that Lara had the same strength as me, right?

Lincoln: That's right, and I know what happens when someone dares to make Lara mad, and Lori and Scoots both got what they deserved for what they did.

Lori: I literally don't know what I was thinking with hiring Scoots, because I knew of what kind of person she really is, and that she's caused all of us trouble with her antics.

Lynn: When I found out about it, I wanted to go down there and kick yours and Scoots' butts for what you did, Lori, but Lara literally beat me to the punch when she sent you flying into a pile of manure at Liam's farm, and Lincoln put Scoots in a sphere of darkness and destroyed her scooter.

Lana: Scoots had it coming for a long time, and we didn't talk to Lori during her punishment, and what she did in hiring Scoots was a line that only Lynn crossed long ago, and now, Lori's crossed it big time.

Lincoln: And that's why Lara hates Scoots with a burning passion, and so do we.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and Delia Shannon got out their big treasure chest of Legos for a big surprise: they were going to make Lego versions of the girls in Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, Delia, and I can't wait to see the look on your cousin's face when we make a Lego version of her.

Delia Shannon: (French Accent) Indeed, she'll love it.

Lincoln and Delia Shannon got straight to work with making the Lego versions of the girls in Lincoln's harem, and they also made Shadow Clones for this task. Hours later, Lincoln and Delia Shannon were done, and the Shadow Clones vanished. Then, they came out of the room and with awesome looking Lego versions of the girls in Lincoln's harem, and when the girls in Lincoln's harem saw them, they were really amazed.

Ronnie Anne: Wow, you guys made Lego versions of us, that's so awesome.

Girl Jordan: Really amazing.

Lincoln: Yep, and they're all for you.

The girls in Lincoln's harem piled on Lincoln and he was covered head to toe in kisses from his face to his massive and muscular body, and he had a lovestruck look on his face, steam whistling out of his ears, and hearts in his eyes.

---

Later we were watching TV and Applejack was sitting on the couch.

But then as she was drinking a glass of apple cider she suddenly felt a huge pain and water poured onto the floor!

Nico: UH OH!

Peter Puppy: FUCK! DON'T TELL ME YOU'RE GIVING BIRTH!

Applejack: It's Time guys!

Me: Oh boy! Lets get her to the hospital people!

Qin: BATTLESTATIONS EVERYONE!

Varie: Okay Applejack start your breathing.

She did so and we got her loaded into the van and we went to the hospital and we rushed her into the delivery room and Lincoln was in there with her.

Apple Bloom and Big Mac were with us.

Princess What's Her Name: I hope she's okay.

Me: She'll be fight Princess.

We waited.

Applejack: (SCREAMING) LINCOLN LOUD THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I'LL FORCE FEED YOU APPLES TILL Y'ALL EXPLODE!

We gulped in fear!

Me: Labor pains.

Qin: Whoa.

Camie: Geez!

Sirius: Brutal.

Soundwave: So, that's how people from Texas are during labor. (To Sandy and Liam) No offense.

Sandy: None taken.

Liam: Yeah that is crazy.

The Vreedle Brothers came in.

Rhomboid: We got here as fast as we could!

Octagon: We can't wait to meet Applejack's kids.

Qin: Well we're going to be here for a while. With 7 girls she is gonna be in there for a long time.

We waited and waited.

The screaming stopped and then the doors opened.

Blaster: They're out!

We saw Applejack and Lincoln and they had 7 baby girls. Applejack had girls with red, orange and yellow hair and Lincoln had girls with green, blue, indigo and violet hair.

Me: Oh Applejack they are so adorable.

Qin: Oh they are so cute and beautiful.

Applejack: They are guys.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Me: And they have hair for each of the seven colors of the rainbow. That is so awesome.

Maria: What are you going to name them?

Applejack: The one with red hair is Apple Sunrise, The one with Orange hair is Orange Dawn, The yellow hair one is Lemon Morning.

Lincoln: The Green Hair one is Lime Noon, the Blue hair one is Blueberry Afternoon, The Indigo one is Boysenberry Dusk and the Violet one is Grape Evening.

Me: Wow the Fruits of the Hours of The Day. I like that.

Qin: Very awesome theme.

Apple Bloom: Oh they are so adorable.

Big Mac: Eeyup.

We saw them open their eyes and their eye colors were for each of the seven colors of the rainbow.

Me: Wow their eyes match their hair.

Nico: Wow.

May: You should be very proud.

Applejack: Oh I am.

Qin: So awesome.

I gave Applejack a senzu bean to help her get better.

Applejack: Ahh that's better.

Qin: Yeah.

Koichi: Are they going with us on the mission?

Applejack: No way. Not until they are ready.

Me: It's too risky for us to bring them with us Koichi.

Trixie Lulamoon: Me and the Barrel Twins will gladly look after them.

Nico: Good idea Trixie.

We went back home to the estate and got ready.

Nico: I'm so happy for you Applejack.

Coloratura: Me too A.J.

Qin: We all are.

We got the kids settled into the nursery.

Then Atomic Skull, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Calamitous, Skinner, and Electropede appeared.

Atomic Skull: Can me, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Calamitous, Skinner, and Electropede go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Snake: And Applejack congratulations on your new children.

Applejack: Thanks y'all. I'm so happy.

Grodd: We all are for you.

Lola: We sure are.

Me: I hope you guys are ready for this. We're going to meet the Saber Team.

Twilight Sparkle: I can't wait to read more books in that awesome library they have.

Electropede: Wow! Twilight sure is excited!

Me: When Twilight Sparkle and friends went with us during Maxxine's missions she loved that library that the Saber Riders use as their base.

Nico: Yeah and she loves reading.

Lola: Yep.

Snake: Wow.

Wallflower: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Well now that J.D. brought it up, I'm hoping to do one for Protector Spirit Loagaeth.

Qin: Not a bad idea.

Lola: Like the one we're going to turn Reika into.

Nico: Yep.

Volcana: This is gonna be so awesome.

Megan McCallister: Boy it sure is! I can't wait to kick Storious into the Black Gates.

Qin: We all can't wait.

Nico: Yep. All right everyone listen up! This is gonna be the most incredible battle we've had. We're going into battle against the evil insane nutjob, Storious. For those that just joined the team let me tell you all about him.

Nico went over his history.

---

Storious is the leader of the Megiddo and one of the two main antagonists of Kamen Rider Saber alongside Master Logos. He is the one that is responsible for summoning the Story Megid. He serves as the secondary antagonist of the first quarter, a major antagonist of the second quarter, a background antagonist in the third quarter and the main antagonist of the final quarter, thus serving as the final antagonist of the entire series.

He seeks to create the Alter Ride Books in order to bring forth the Great Book, in order to destroy both Earth and the Wonder World. To this end, he manipulated both Legeiel and Zooous in order to further his own plans. He has an alliance with Master Logos, so he could obtain all the other Wonder Ride Books and as well as use them to recreate the Great Book, so he could use its power in order to destroy both the Earth and the Wonder World, and as well as recreate them in his own image.

After gathering the five powers of the First People and obtaining the Grimoire Alter Ride Book, Storious becomes Kamen Rider Storious.

He is portrayed by Robin Furuya

Storious was originally one of the five followers of a mysterious woman who linked the Earth with the Wonder World, thus people could enter and exit the Wonder World. Once a poet and great writer, Storious loved nothing more than to create great epics, always being praised with how he can come up with great original stories. Upon setting foot in the Wonder World, Storious and his two comrades sought out the Great Book to use its knowledge for a better world. However, upon finding and reading it, Storious' ego and pride would forever be wounded; within the contents of the book, he learned everything that has happened and will ever happened is predestined, including his own writing. Seeing himself as nothing more than a puppet with no free will now, Storius came to the conclusion that his new purpose is to bring about the end of the world as it's written in the Great Book, and conspired with Legeiel and Zoous in secret, with the promise they can remake the world in their own image. The three tore pages from the Great Book, in which they used to become the Megid and began building up an army of monsters, thus resulting in their former ally, the first Master Logos, founding the Sword of Logos in order to fight against them and the monsters they have created.

Storious and his fellow Megid seek to use the said monsters in order to trap several people on Earth into the Wonder World, so they could be transformed into Alter Ride Books. The Megid seek to use these books in order to use the power of the Great Book to give them control over the current world, enabling them to use its power to remake the world into their own. However, Storious has his own plans, in which it involves gaining control of the Earth and the Wonder World, and to this end he plans to steal both of his companions' Alter Ride Books so he can merge them with his own. In addition, Storious also has an alliance with Isaac, the current Master Logos that betrayed the legacy of his predecessors, in order to collect the remaining Wonder Ride Books in order to recreate the Great Book, so he could succeed in his master plan.

After seeing to the deaths of his two comrades, Storious murdered Tassel, in order to obtain the last piece of the Great Book, in which he wanted to grab it in order to succeed in his plans. Storious then turned several people into books and fed them to the Charybdis Megid alongside a clone of Sophia that he created, before letting it devour all five books along with himself in order to merge them together in order to create the Grimoire Alter Ride Book, in which he uses its power in order to become Kamen Rider Storious. With his newfound power, Storious sought to merge both the Earth and Wonder World in order to destroy both of them, so he could see to the end of the story in his very own image.

2000 years prior to the present day, Storious was a poet who wrote numerous stories and delighted in reading them to others.

At some point, Storious became part of a group of five travelers alongside Victor, Legeiel, Zooous and the man who would become the first Master Logos. The five sought to find the Wonder World in the hopes that its power could be used to give humanity a better life. They eventually found a mysterious woman from the Wonder World with the power to link the worlds and became her followers, becoming the first humans to set foot in the Wonder World after she enabled them to pass over. There, the five bore witness to the source of the Wonder World's power, the Book of Omniscience.

While Victor wanted to use the vast array of knowledge stored inside to give humanity a better life, Storious soon discovered that every poem he had ever written was already in the Great Book and that what he had thought he had come up with on his own he had in fact received from the Wonder World, leading him to believe his work was meaningless as he nor the rest of humanity could create anything original that wasn't already written down in the Great Book. With that revelation, Storious sought to obtain the Great Book's power for himself, teaming up Legeiel and Zooous, who had also been corrupted by the Book's power, to do so. The three soon attempted to steal it and each tore a page from it, embedding the pages into themselves to become the very first Megid. The three were opposed by Viktor and his other companion, who founded the Sword of Logos to safeguard the Book of Omniscience and prevent the Megid or anyone else from abusing its power. The Megid would soon use the pages they had collected to create the Alter Ride Books and use them to build a vast army to fight against the Sword of Logos, triggering the War of the Wonder World. To ensure the

Book of Omniscience's power would be less concentrated should it ever fall into anyone's hands, the mysterious woman split it up into dozens of pages, forming the Wonder Ride Books that the swordsmen of the Sword of Logos used to transform into Kamen Riders. The three largest portions of the Book were given to Viktor and Master Logos, with Victor taking one portion to safeguard himself while the first Master Logos took two to place in Northern and Southern Base. Victor would also become the Wonder World's new guardian, taking up the name "Tassel".

The war between the two sides would rage for 2000 years. Eventually, the successor to Master Logos, bored of his duty to safeguard humanity when he saw them as a foolish and stagnant species, made a secret alliance with Storious to reassemble all the pages of the Book of Omniscience so they could use its power for their own ends. He would also at some point experiment with creating a hybrid of all three Megid classes, resulting in the birth of Desast. Unbeknownst to Legeiel and Zooous, who sought to use the Book to grant themselves unlimited power, Storious sought not to use the completed book to remake the world, but simply to end it, as he had grown to believe the world to be meaningless since all of human invention came from the Great Book.

As part of their conspiracy, the current Master Logos manipulated Hayato Fukamiya into kidnapping Luna, a mysterious girl from the Wonder World who had the power to bridge the worlds, and using her in a ritual to bridge the Earth and Wonder World. The other Riders of the Sword of Logos soon arrived to stop him, only for the Storious and the other Megid to appear to fight them. In the end, Hayato was defeated by his former comrade Daichi Kamijou and the ritual was left incomplete, though Luna was lost. Having learned that Hayato was coerced by a traitor within the Sword of Logos, Daichi took up the Kurayami blade to become the next Calibur and sided with the Megid in order to find the traitor, unaware of Storious' involvement with him.

At some point following the Golem Megid's destruction, Storious created both the Ari Megid and Kirigirisu Megid and sent them to entrap a portion of a city to rewrite reality. However, the two monsters were soon met by Kamen Riders Saber and Blades, who arrived to stop them. As the Riders fought against the Megiddo Mamono, Storious and the other Megiddo observed them from their base. The two Riders eventually triumphed over the Megiddo, destroying them both and returning the city to normal.

After Kamen Rider Calibur expressed a desire to travel to Avalon, Storious decided to help him get there. Posing a victim of a Megid attack, Storious was able to get close to Touma and steal his power to transform into Saber. After returning to the Megid's hideout, Storious and Calibur used the power taken from Touma to open a portal to Avalon.

Eventually, Storious and the other Majin put their plan into motion with help from Kamen Rider Calibur. They created giant books at six points in the city that formed a ring and used them to create a portal connecting Earth to the Wonder World, summoning the book that contained the Table of Revelation. While Calibur flew inside the portal to obtain the page, the three Majin assumed their Megid forms to hold off the Kamen Riders of the Sword of Logos. However, they were unable to stop Saber from entering the portal after Calibur.

Ultimately, Saber would thwart Calibur's attempt to obtain the Table of Revelation and Calibur would die after being stabbed through the back by Desast. Zooous was frustrated that all the Megid's work had been undone, but Storious assured him that it was not for nothing as there were now numerous humans who were linked to the Wonder World that could be used for creating Megid.

Sometime after Zooous created the Neko Megid from Mei Sudo, Storious met with Master Logos in his throne room to discuss their next move. Storious noted that Sophia had returned to Northern Base, though Master Logos was unconcerned and stated that she might even help with gathering all the Wonder Ride Books needed to recreate the Book of Ancients. He then declared that their next move would be to claim Northern Base's power and informed Storious that Northern Base had a portion of the Book of Ancients not unlike the one in his possession.

Storious then teleported away to check up on Zooous, leaving the scene just before Reika and Ryoga Shindai arrived in the throne room. Reika informed Master Logos that the traitor and the Megid had gotten away, but Master Logos told her not to touch them and instructed them to leave them alive before teleporting away himself. After Zooous was defeated by Touma and Rintaro, Storious swooped and retrieved the key Zooous had dropped before bringing Zooous back to their lair.

Right before the attack on Northern Base, Storious met with Master Logos to discuss their plan of attack. Storious noted that the base had a barrier around it to protect it from attack, but Master Logos declared that breaking it would be mere child's play. Storious then offered to provide support for the attack, noting that he had a "wild beast" ready to rampage.

After this, Storious departed, Master Logos went out to the balcony of Southern Base and fired a magical arrow all the way to Northern Base, shattering the barrier and allowing Storious and Zooous to break in alongside the Shindai siblings. While the Northern Base Riders were able to fend off the Shindai siblings and destroy Zooous, Storious was able to get away with the objective of his attack, a Wonder Book that would allow him to create artificial humans to connect the worlds. Returning to his lair, Storious was later seen using the book to create a new human resembling Sophia.

Storious watched from afar as Master Logos assembled all the Wonder Ride Books and Sacred Swords to recreate the Great Book. After Master Logos obtained the incomplete Omniforce book, Storious departed from the scene.

Storious would later meet with Isaac again in Southern Base, only for Touma and Rintaro to enter to confront the Master. After Isaac was defeated by Xross Saber, Storious swooped in and teleported them both to the Megid lair. Storious asked the Master what his next move would be, to which he responded it was to capture Luna again.

Isaac remarked that if they captured the girl, they could easily use her to recreate the Book of Omniscience. Storious, seemingly disinterested, remarked that Saber's new holy blade was a sight to behold, to which Isaac retorted by saying "his god" had not given him permission to speak. Later, after Isaac was badly defeated by

Xross Saber and had the Omniforce book broken, Storious, watching from his lair, let out an uncharacteristically maniacal laugh. He would then come across Isaac as the pieces of the book forged back together. As Isaac proclaimed his tale would continue, Storious told him that in fact his tale ended here, finishing him off after Isaac declared himself god one last time and claiming the Omniforce book for himself. With the Omniforce in his possession, Storious, addressing the audience, proclaimed that he would spin the tale from then on, and that the story was nearing its conclusion.

Returning to the Megid lair, Storious examined the Alter Ride Books of each of the Megid and noted that he had gathered the powers of four of the original five, with the only power he still needed to collect being that of his old companion Viktor/Tassel. Desast then appeared and took note of Storious' change in wardrobe, asking him what he was really planning. Storious simply answered that it was time for him to write an ending to the tale. The two then ventured out outside the lair, where Storious revealed to Desast he intended to claim his book next. Desast refused to hand his book over, saying he still hadn't had enough fun yet, and pulled out the Mumeiken Kyomu to transform into Kamen Rider Falchion as Storious assumed his Megid form to fight him. The two battled on even footing at first, until Storious summoned the Charybdis Megid to assist him. The Charybdis Megid bit off half off Desast's body, damaging his core Book and leading Desast to retreat to recuperate. After the Charydbis Megid absorbed Desast's power to become Charybdis Hercules, Storious had it begin eating away at the barrier between the Earth and Wonder World.

Storious would then make his move to claim Tassel's portion of the Book of All, approaching him while he was searching his cottage for Luna. Storious chased Tassel through the forest and attempted to seize his portion of the book, but Tassel could not bring himself to strike his old friend. Tassel asked Storious to remember why they sought the Wonder World in the first place in an attempt to reach him and stated that he did not wish to fight his old friend, commenting that the both of them were the only ones remaining out of the original five who had sought the Wonder World. Tassel then stated it was time for them to entrust the future to Touma and Luna, only for Storious to then stab Victor through the chest and proclaim that entrusting it to anyone else was foolish. A dying Tassel then apologized to Storious for how corrupted he had become, saying it was his fault for leading them all to seek the power of the Wonder World in the first place. Hearing this caused Storious to hesitate before pushing Victor's body to the ground and claiming his portion of the Great Book.

With the Wonder World's guardian gone it soon became corrupted and began to encroach on Earth. As Touma and the other swordsmen Riders went out to stop the Wonder World's encroach, Storious appeared to personally confront Touma. Touma demanded to know why Storious had killed Victor, his own friend, but Storious simply replied that his death was another crucial scene and that the story was nearing its conclusion. He would further say that he intended to write an ending to the story filled with despair, but Touma responded that the stories which were passed down through human history were ones that gave people hope. Desast would then interrupt their conversation and attempt to attack Touma, leading Storious to ask that Touma eliminate Desast as he wasn't necessary to his story. Touma however kept his attention focused on Storious. Storious would then say that he made Desast on a whim and that he had no true purpose for living, leading Desast to attempt to attack Storious only for Storious to summon Caladbolg and block the attack. Storious would then depart from the scene, leaving Touma and Desast to fight it out. He would then return to a secret location, where he was keeping the artificial clone of Sophia he had made.

With all five pieces of the Great Book in his possession, Storious made preparations to combine them. His lair was soon stormed by Touma, Reika and Ryoga, who found that Storious had turned hundreds of people into books, who could now do nothing but writhe and scream in agony. The three were then confronted by the Charybdis Megid and the clone of Sophia Storious had made, followed by Storious himself. Storious had Charydbis devour the Sophia clone along with all of the people books he had made to empower it before sending it to attack the three swordsmen. After Touma and the Shindai siblings beat it back however, Storious stepped into the field himself and had the Charybdis Megid devour him along with the five pieces of the Great Book. After a few seconds, Storious burst out of the Megid, with the five pieces of the

Great Book having now been forged into the singular Grimoire Alter Ride Book.

With the Grimoire Alter Ride Book in his position, Storious moved to the next phase of his plan. He traveled to the place containing the tombs of the four Lords of Wise, who had previously been killed off by Master Logos, and revived them as his undead puppets. Storious then broke the barriers the Sword of Logos had put in place to temporarily stop the Wonder World's encroachment and allowed the Wonder World to continue seeping onto Earth, with giant books being opened up all over the place that caused Shimito spawn and terrorize those caught in them. The Sword of Logos Riders soon arrived to confront Storious again and stop his evil plan, at which point Storious used the Grimoire Rider book and unveiled his Kamen Rider form. He then summoned the Lords of Wise and had them attack the Riders. With their knowledge of all the guild's fighting techniques, the four sages were able to easily outmatch the Riders and force them to retreat. Before Touma departed, Storious summoned a massive tower and instructed Touma that he would be waiting for him in it. With the Riders gone, Storious created a magical barrier all over the Earth and began building up a massive army of Shimi for the final stage of his plan.

While the Kamen Riders of the Sword of Logos fought their way through his army of Shimi, Storious was visited by the spirits of his two former comrades, Legeiel and Zooous. The two asked Storious how they had ended up as monsters when they had only wanted to create a world free of hunger and poverty. Storious plainly replied that their hopes had been twisted into a bottomless lust for power. Legeiel then asked Storious if the same was true of him, to which Storious answered that it was not and that he had lost his desire to help the world upon experiencing the truth they had learned 2000 years ago. Legeiel then asked Storious what had happened to his love for poetry, only for Storious to snap back and directly address Luna, who had conjured the spirits of his two former friends. Storious asked Luna what she was trying to do by summoning them and mocked her for thinking that doing so would change his mind. Storious then revealed he knew of Luna's true nature as not only the embodiment of the Wonder World but an aspect of the Omniscient Tome itself, and proclaimed that it was him learning the truth of the

Omniscient Tome, that it was the thing that had created everything in the world and that everything made by humans was really a manifestation of what was written in the Tome, that had caused his nihilism. Storious further stated that the world's conclusion was inevitable and had already been written in the Book, but Luna protested and told Storious that there were still people who wished to save it, only to suddenly find herself in pain. Storious then revealed that he knew of how Luna had linked Touma to the Wonder World and that the Riders would play an integral role in the "final chapter" of the story he intended to write, which would see their attempt to save the world crushed in order to bring about a despair-filled ending. However, Luna responded by calling Storious a pitiful person and proclaimed that Touma was capable of inventing new things which either of them knew nothing about, prompting Storious to cast Luna's apparition away.

While the Riders held back the remaining Lords of Wise, Touma rushed to the top of the tower to confront Storious. In their confrontation, Storious revealed to Touma that everything that had ever been invented was already in the Great Book, including the stories he had written, but his words did not sway Touma into giving up. Storious then explained his own past to Touma, how he was once a poet who became disillusioned upon reading the Great Book and finding out that everything he had written came from it, but Touma still remained committed in his mission to stopping him, saying that even if his own stories came from somewhere else, they had still brought joy to dozens of people. Storious then transformed into his Kamen Rider form as Touma became Xross Saber and the two did battle. Despite Touma trying his hardest to hold his own against Storious, Storious was able to knock him out of his transformation before kicking him down a hole in the center of the room.

However, Touma was saved and lifted out of the hole by the Primitive Dragon boy. Touma then transformed into Kamen Rider Saber Primitive Dragon and attacked Kamen Rider Storious, flinging him against a wall. Despite overpowering the evil Rider initially, Saber was beaten back by Storious and knocked out of his transformation. It was then that Rintaro arrived and clashed with Storious, followed by Kento. Luna then appeared and used her power to draw forth the Wonder Ride Books and Seiken. Storious attempted to stop her, but Touma blocked his attack from reaching her. Luna used the Wonder Ride Books to create a new Wonder Ride Book containing all of their power and passed it to Touma. Touma, Rintaro and Kento then assumed their Kamen Rider forms using the book and took on Storious together. The three battered Kamen Rider Storious with the powers of various Wonder Ride Books before flinging him in the air and taking turns slashing him. They then executed a combined slash on Storious and finished him off, knocking him out of his transformation. Defeated, Storious reflected on his time as a poet and how he had made people smile with his stories. He then looked up and saw Touma with his new Wonder Ride book, contemplating how he had created a new story only to solemnly say the world would end soon before disappearing with the rest of the world. Because of Storious' earlier machinations, the entire world faded into darkness, but Touma was able to undo Storious' plan and restore everything to as it was with the power of the world's stories.

After Storious' plan was averted, all of his victims reappeared perfectly normal. Storious' spirit later appeared in the Wonder World alongside the spirits of Tassel, the first Master Logos and his former Megid allies, having made peace with his former friends, to greet Touma after he became the Wonder World's guardian. While his friends wished Touma good luck as the Wonder World's guardian, Storious remarked that the world was made of stories and that Touma was the hero he needed.

---

When he was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified that he was that evil!

Melanie Taiyou: He is a nightmare!

Qin: Yeah and that's why we're going to kill him and banish him to the Black Gates forever.

Me: When we faced him during the W Missions I banished him to the Warp. Twice. 1 in a dream where I got my Wonder Ride Book and the 2nd during Nuju's missions.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: And this time we banish him to the Black Gates.

Olivia Houou: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out everyone!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: it was none other than Hibana's old enemy, Hiruko Ubusuna, a powerful dark sorcerer who desired to rule the world, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on Hibana for killing him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is there someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Hibana, you're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal that I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Hiruko Ubusuna, a powerful dark sorcerer who desired to rule the world, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on you for killing him.

Hibana gasped in shock.

Hibana: That heretical sorcerer's back?! I thought I was rid of him long ago.

Megan McAllister: If he's back, then, I'm going to get rid of that dark sorcerer once and for all.

Lincoln: Don't underestimate him, Megan. Hiruko Ubusuna's a powerful dark sorcerer and he's skilled with dark magic, he can summon Hellspawn, dimensional barriers to restrict access to segments of space and time, manipulate real world objects, and he can resurrect and command the dead by using incantations and those black scroll-like talismans, along with an arsenal of elemental and mystical attacks upon his enemies, by using certain chants and phrases that summoned a number of element-based attacks.

Hibana: That's right, and when he absorbed Yatsurao's immense Yin energy, he reverted to a more youthful state and his powers dramatically increased. In his young form, Hiruko could unleash five incredibly powerful energy beams that were composed of souls by chanting the words, "Spirits of the netherworld, obey your master!" Additionally, he was able to teleport for short distances and use his war fans to deliver a series of magic imbued melee attacks that rip the target's flesh.

Me: That's not good, and this guy's one dangerous dark sorcerer, and just like Storious and Kamen Rider Falchion, he's going to get The Black Gates for good.

Nico: You got that right, any who uses The Dark Arts to try and conquer the world and mess with the dead deserves to die. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the Saber Kamen Riders and put an end to Storious for good.

Lincoln: That insane and screwed up monster's going to pay for his crimes against literature, and you better be ready for later on, Hiruko Ubusuna, and you will pay for everything you've done, you evil, selfish dark sorcerer.

We were off to Japan!

---

When we arrived we saw them fighting ARI MEGID!

Snake: There they are, dudes!

Megan: I'll use my Grand Zi O Ridewatch.

Me: And they are fighting Ari Megid!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Maybe if we defeat Megids we can all get our own Wonder Ride Books.

Camie: Awesome idea. Many of us don't have one.

Qin: Yeah!

Tsuyu: But it's worth a shot.

Me: Here we go.

We went at them.

Ari Megid: This story ends my way!

Touma: Not gonna happen!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Kento: Zocks!

Megan came out of the explosion!

Megan: HENSHIN!

She activated her Grand Saber Zi-O Ridewatch and then transformed and she was in her awesome Saber Grand Zi-O Form!

Touma: WHOA! IS THAT!?

Megan McCallister: Nice to see you bro. Like my new Saber Grand Zi-O form?

Touma: Wow! This is so amazing!

Rintaro: Wow! You look awesome Megan!

Kento: Yeah!

We came out with her.

Me: We too late to join the party?

Touma: You all arrived just in time.

Ari Megid: Well you all will end with my story!

Megan McCallister: I don't think so.

She tapped a statue and fired waves of fire and blasted Ari Megid down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught his Ride Book and purified it and it turned into a new book.

Me: "Working Nature Ants." Wow! Tsuyu you would like this one.

I gave it to her.

Manterror: We want to thank you guys for helping us in Lego Ysmault.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Touma: It was no problem. But it was so awesome to help you guys. And when did Megan get this form?

Me: It's a long story. But we have been really busy these last 14 days. We have been meeting Kamen Rider Teams across the board these last few days.

Rintaro: I thought you guys were going to meet all of us later on in the year.

Me: Yeah there was a change of plans. The Dino Fury Rangers are not finished with their adventures. So we are taking a break from the ambassador missions till they finish up. So to kill some time we're going to meet you guys.

Nico: It's awesome though.

Touma: It sure is. We saw 2 huge and powerful explosions. Are you guys okay?

Me: That was us destroying Swartz and Ark.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry to worry you. But these last two weeks have been really action packed for all of us.

Nico: Yeah.

Touma: Wow no kidding.

Reika looked at Eli with a smile but he hid behind LeGrange.

Reika: (sighs) I'm not even being scary towards him right now!

LeGrange: I dunno. Maybe he just finds you scary overall.

Me: Yeah. Bro it's all right. She's giving you a smile and not her death glare.

Eli: Oh.

Me: Also we have so much to tell you. Lets head to the library so we can talk.

Touma: You got it.

We teleported to the library.

Touma: We're here.

Yuri: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome to see you Yuri. All of you.

Ren Akamichi: It's awesome to have you guys all here.

Twilight Sparkle: Man I missed this place.

We laughed.

Twilight then zoomed around reading books.

RD Lisa: If there are any books about science, save them for me!

Me: There's MANY subjects here for everyone guys.

RD Lisa: Neat.

They zoomed around reading books.

Applejack went to a chair and took a small nap.

Touma: Applejack sure is tired.

Me: She had a very busy day. She gave birth to 7 baby girls before we came to see you.

Reika: (Squeals) We're so happy for her.

Qin: We all are Reika.

Lincoln: And they are so awesome too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah. And adorable.

Goliath: Touma, is Brave Dragon really your default form?

Touma: It sure is.

Sir George: It's a most magnificent story.

Touma: Wow are you?

Sir George: Yes Sir George.

Me: Sir George is a legend in the world. He lived for over 1700 years.

Touma: Wow.

Me: I know. I was shocked myself. Ben and his team helped him out and took down Dagon.

Reika: Dagon?

Me: A malevolent monster that is from H.P. Lovecraft's Cthulhu Mythos. Long story on that but it was a battle worth remembering. But we'll tell you all about that later. First this. You already saw our Core M.O.E. Wonder Ride Books. Well check these out.

I pulled out my bag and showed them the Non-Core Wonder Ride Books.

Me: We got these after we took down Another Rider version of you Rintaro. Swartz made Another Rider of you. But we destroyed Swartz.

Rintaro: (ANGRY) WHY THAT LITTLE..

I covered his mouth!

Me: Shh. Applejack is sleeping.

Rintaro: Oh sorry. But it's good you destroyed him.

Qin: It is.

Poromon got out 1 beer bottle.

Touma: Oh, don't tell me that's-

Poromon: One bottle of beer!

RD Lynn: One bottle of beer? For a team of 10 riders?

Nico: Not gonna be helpful.

Poromon: Oh it's for me.

Nico: Oh.

Me: But to show you that we destroyed Swartz and Ark, watch this.

I pulled out my laptop and showed the battles from chapters 1838 and 1839 and they watched it all.

Kento: Wow is that you J.D.?

Me: Yep. I gained a brand new transformation.

Reika: That is incredible.

Me: You'll see it in action soon when we face Storious.

Skinner: (to Reika) As promised, we have a Gene Slammer form for you.

I pulled out the Duel Monsters card for Protector Spirit Loagaeth.

Reika: Ooh! Protector Spirit Loagaeth! That's perfect. And I do love angels.

Qin: They are really beautiful aren't they?

Eli: They sure are.

Me: But just to let you know it's gonna be painful.

Reika: I'm ready.

RD Lori: (looks outside) Um, Reika? You literally might want to get started on that Gene Slammer transformation!

Reika: Why?

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh we got company.

We went outside and Applejack was still sleeping.

We went outside and we saw KAMEN RIDER FALCHION!

Qin: Falchion!

Me: I always love this Kamen Rider.

Nico: The Phoenix is an awesome creature

Bahato: YOU WILL PAY FOR KILLING STORIOUS!

Me: We haven't killed him yet! But soon we will. We just banished him to the Warp. Soon he will return.

Electropede got some power from nearby power lines.

Electropede: Suck on this!

He fired lightning and it hit Bahato and smashed him all over.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Time to unleash the fire!

I activated Phoenix's Ridewatch and I spread my wings of fire and went at him and punched him in the face and we then clashed powerfully!

Bahato: I will destroy all the Swords!

Me: Not on my watch!

Sparks flew all over the place and I absorbed all the fire.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: (reads from his Ridebook) "As the Brave hero's best friend clashed with Falchion, suddenly, Falchion was trampled by a stampede of rabbits!

RD Luan: (laughs) Better HOP to it!

They laughed!

He got trampled by a stampede of rabbits!

Me: What the!? Rabbits?

I looked at Nico and he gave me the thumbs up.

Me: Oh that is awesome!

Touma: Wow! That was awesome Nico.

Nico: Nice huh.

Me: But Reika, this is for you. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and Reika grew 2 sets of wings and then her hair turned neon red and then she had armor appear and a symbol appeared in the middle of her forehead and she got an awesome sword. She turned into PROTECTOR SPIRIT LOAGAETH!

Reika: WOW!

Varie formed a mirror and she saw herself.

Reika: Wow! I look incredible!

She tried to get up.

Reika: (shakingly gets up) But did it really have to hurt?!

Calamitous: We DID give you fair warning.

Nico: J.D. did say it was gonna be painful.

Reika: Yeah but I look amazing.

Qin: You sure do.

I kicked Falchion in his face.

Lola: WHOA!

Reika: Time to go get him.

Reika flew at Falchion and slashed and blasted him all over with light and energy and smashed him all over.

Qin: WHOA!

I then grabbed his Henshin Belt and he reverted back and I got his sword too.

Me: YEAH!

Bahato: NO!

Me: Olivia you deserve this more than Bahato.

I gave it to Olivia Houou.

Olivia Houou: My own Kamen Rider Henshin Belt! Awesome!

He was down and weak.

Bahato: Go ahead! Kill me!

I then slapped the cuffs on him.

Me: For everything you did you are going to jail for a VERY long time. Besides we already have a Kamen Rider Falchion in the Masters of Evil and we don't need a second one.

I beamed him over to the Neptune Prison and he Bahato was sentenced to spend eternity in prison.

Me: But that was awesome.

Reika: Maria, can you go with me as I revert back inside the bathroom?

Maria: I sure can Reika.

Nicole: And I'll make sure no one looks Reika.

Qin: But you did great as your first time as a gene-slammer Reika.

Reika: Thanks Qin.

Maria took Reika to the bathroom and we waited in the lobby. Applejack was still sleeping.

Yuri: Was Applejack asleep during the whole battle?

Me: She sure was.

In the bathroom, Reika was reverting back.

Reika groaned as she reverted back.

Maria: You're doing to Reika.

Her wings went back into her back and her hair turned back and her armor fell off.

Reika screamed in pain as her bones were the last to revert back as she shrunk to her normal height.

OUCH!

Maria: OUCH!

Reika: OUCH! THAT HURT!

Maria: At least you're back to human again.

Reika: (covers her personal areas) Can you get me a towel?

Maria gave her one and she covered herself and then Maria gave her new clothes.

Maria: Rarity and I made these.

Reika: Wow.

Reika went into a stall and put them on and she came out dressed in an awesome pink crop top shirt with the symbol for Kamen Rider Sabela on it and she had a jeweled sequined skirt and pink leggings. She had a pink vest with the Sabela symbol on it and she got an amazing Wonder Ride Book Storage pouch on her right hip and she had pink Mary Jane shoes.

Reika: Wow this looks so awesome!

Maria: You look radiant in that outfit.

Reika: I sure do.

They came out.

Nico: Wow.

Rarity: Oh Reika that outfit is absolutely amazing on you darling.

Reika: Boy it sure is. It's amazing.

Me: And the sequined skirt is dazzling on you.

Ryoga: I am not complaining about my sister's new attire. There's nothing wrong with a change of appearance.

Megamind: Of course there isn't.

Nico: Not at all.

Nicole: And no boys looked inside the bathroom thank goodness.

Me: My daughter Nicole hates perverts with a vengeance and anyone that does a perverted act faces her wrath.

Touma: Oh boy.

Eli: Yeah it's not pretty.

Applejack yawned and she got up.

Applejack: (YAWNS) Howdy everyone. What did I miss?

Me: You were asleep during a battle we had with Bahato.

Grodd: Are you fully awake now?

Applejack: Yes. I needed a nap.

Me: Giving birth to your seven kids took it out of you.

Qin: Yeah it sure did.

Xenia: Yeah but you missed an awesome battle. But Qin got it all on her phone.

She showed it to her and it was cool.

Applejack: Wow!

Wood Man: Nico, which Ridewatch blueprints do you have for us?

Nico: These ones.

Nico got out bluepritns for the Ridewatches of Ultimate Spidermonkey, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Ultimate Wildmutt, Ultimate Gravattack, Ultimate Articguana, Ultimate Rath, Ultimate Grey Matter, Ultimate Way Big, Crabdozer, Buglizard, and their copies.

Me: And I know who's getting the copies.

I picked Aniya Florrentine, Yumi Korra, Tabitha Welkington, Gloria Andrukhovych, Amelia Waverley, Daniella King, Blind Maria Johnson, Stella Copernicus, Evelin Hatfield, and Irina Verokkova for the copies. Baihumon, Ash, Aang, Luster Dawn, Zhuqiaomon, Ant Man, Thetis, Scarlett, Hunter, and She Hulk will get the originals.

Mole Man: For you guys, lots of Zodiarts are appearing.

Me: We've been thinking this one over and we decided to give most of you guys some of the Zodiarts as Archenemies.

Rintaro: Wow!

Me: Touma we have someone special for you. And Brittney since Kamen Rider Caliber is in the Warp I took the Liberty of giving you this.

I gave her the Caliber Henshin belt and his Wonder Ride books.

Me: You are going to have a second archenemy as Kamen Rider Caliber.

Brittney: Wow!

Me: Yep. And Olivia the same thing applies to you too. El the Wind Lord from Kamen Rider Agito is not only your primary archenemy but I have a Zodiart for you as Kamen Rider Falchion.

Olivia Houou: Awesome!

Me: And Yuina you're going to love your archenemy too.

Yuina: I can't wait.

We then went outside and got ready and then Shendu, Selene, Spymaster, Amora, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Comic Book Guy, and INSTIGATOR appeared.

Nico: Shendu, Selene, Spymaster, Amora, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Comic Book Guy, and INSTIGATOR.

Shendu: We raided some of Walt's hideouts.

Maria: Did you find him and Jesse?

Selene: Sadly, no. But we did find lots of drugs.

American Dad Roger Smith: Can I have some?

Spymaster: No way, man. Use your own drugs!

BONK!

I bonked Roger on the head.

Me: Roger you are not having any of that Blue Sky stuff. It will destroy you.

American Dad Roger Smith: Okay okay! Sorry!

Amora: (to Nico) How was the Baby Shower?

Nico: It was so awesome!

Stonedozer: Was it exciting?

Nico: It sure was! We had a lot of fun.

Me: Everyone had an awesome time. And Applejack had the entire Apple Family there.

Laney: It was so awesome.

Goldar came out. But he was in his GOLDAR MAXIMUS FORM!

Nico: Goldar, why are you in your Goldar Maximus form?

Goldar: Yeah, funny thing that happened this morning. We were raiding Venjix's old hideout as Evox and I got the ability to turn into this.

Me: I remember that! That was so awesome!

Robo Roxy and Robo Blaze came too.

Me: And I remember you two teamed up with Goldar as well.

Robo Blaze: We sure did.

Robo Roxy: Yep.

Me: Awesome!

Konan: So me, Sora and Akiza will be joining in on the battle.

Goldar: Yep.

Me: Cool!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Overflow, Hayley Buckingham, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - Nico's rescue as Applejack's Baby Shower

Core Medals: Shendu, Technicolor Phantoms and Filch.

Fullbottles: Shendu and The Strawberry, Vanilla and Technicolor Phantoms

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was first.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Nico's rescue was Applejack's baby shower. But it was still exciting anyway.

Kendra: It sure was and it was one of the most awesome baby showers we've had.

Sunset Shimmer: We're so happy for Applejack.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there and it was amazing how the entire Apple Family turned out for it.

Sunburn: It sure was cool. I'm so happy for them.

Overflow: Boy we all are.

Hayley Buckingham: (British Accent) We all are so happy for Applejack.

Shendu: Me too. What are their names?

Kendra: They are Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk and Grape Evening. J.D. called that the Fruits of the Hours of the Day. They have hair colors and eyes that go with each of the 7 colors of the Rainbow.

Shendu: That is a great theme too. Lets do it!

Kendra: Hope you like this one.

Kendra used the Core Medals of Shendu, Technicolor Phantoms and Filch and she got a baked Alaska Sword and it was a cake sword that was on fire and she fired waves of cake on fire and pinned Shendu under a huge 1,000 pound Baked Alaska Cake.

They went over and had some and blew the flame out.

Kendra: (Eating) Mmm! Love baked Alaska.

Shendu had some.

Shendu: Delicious.

Pipsqueak: One of my favorites.

Sunset Shimmer: So good.

We all came over and ate it.

Me: MMM! So delicious.

We all ate it.

Me: MMM!

Nico: Yummy. That was filling.

We went back to watch.

Kendra: That was a delicious combo.

SHENDU! TECHNICOLOR PHANTOMS! BEST MATCH!

She fired a hot fudge and he got it all over his face and licked it off.

Shendu: (SLURPS) Yummy.

Kendra: Love hot fudge.

Kendra activated her ridewatch.

(SHE BOP BY CYNDI LAUPER PLAYS)

Kendra: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Well, I see 'em every night in tight blue jeans

In the pages of a Blueboy magazine

Hey, hey, I've been thinking of a new sensation

I'm picking up good vibrations

Oop, she bop, she bop

Do I wanna go out with a lion's roar?

Yeah, I wanna go south and get me some more
Hey, they say that a stitch in time saves nine
They say I better stop or I'll go blind
Oop, she bop, she bop
She bop, he bop, we bop
I bop, you bop, they bop
Be bop, be bop, a lu bop
I hope he will understand
She bop, he bop, we bop
I bop, you bop, they bop
Be bop, be bop, a lu she bop
Oh, she do, she bop
Hey, hey they say I better get a chaperone (Ha ha ha)
Because I can't stop messin' with the danger zone
Hey, hey I won't worry and I won't fret
Ain't no law against it yet
Oop, she bop, she bop
She bop, he bop, we bop
I bop, you bop, they bop
Be bop, be bop, a lu bop
I hope he will understand
She bop, he bop, we bop

I bop, you bop, they bop

Be bop, be bop, a lu she bop

Ohhh, she do, she bop, she bop

She bop, he bop, we bop

I bop, you bop, they bop

Be bop, be bop, a lu bop

I hope He will understand

She bop, he bop, we bop

I bop, you bop, they bop

Be bop, be bop, a lu she bop

Oh, she did it, she bop

Oh, she did it, she bop

They danced and fired waves of fire and water and smashed him down.

---

Sam Simpson, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Eris the Elf, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Us battling Another Upchuck

Core Medals: Selene, Sellon and Heatseeker

Fullbottles: Selene and Sellon

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Nico, Ren, and the others did good battling Another Upchuck. I hope that one wasn't too gross.

Sam Simpson: Nah. But it was a cool one to face Another Upchuck.

Fluttershy: It sure was but the story behind J.D.'s friend was sad too. Selene's mom became addicted to bad drugs.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding. It was horrible.

Stealth Elf: Blue Sky is bad stuff. We're trying to find Walter White and send him to prison forever.

Eris the Elf: Yeah he deserves to go to prison.

Selene: I agree there. That guy is bad news. Lets do it!

Sam used the core medals for Selene, Sellon and Heatseeker and she got a dark fire sword and fired waves of dark fire and smashed Selene all over.

Sam Simpson: Wow! That was cool!

SELENE! SELLON! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of dark fire and smashed her all over.

Sam then activated her Ridewatch.

(OUR FAREWELL BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Sam Simpson: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS AND DARKNESS SWIRL AROUND HER)

In my hands a legacy of memories

I can hear you say my name

I can almost see your smile

Feel the warmth of your embrace

But there is nothing but silence now

Around the one I loved

Is this our farewell?

Sweet darling you worry too much

My child, see the sadness in your eyes

You are not alone in life

Although you might think that you are

Never thought this day would come so soon

We had no time to say goodbye

How can the world just carry on?

I feel so lost when you are not by my side

But there is nothing but silence now

Around the one I loved

Is this our farewell?

So sorry your world is tumbling down

I will watch you through these nights

Rest your head and go to sleep

Because my child this is not our farewell

This is not our farewell

They danced and fired waves of darkness, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed her down.

---

## SpongeBob Squarepants, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nemes, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Spymaster, Mike Rochip and Animated Blackarachnia

Fullbottles: Spymaster and Mike Rochip

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Alfea. How was it?

SpongeBob: It was really awesome and we destroyed Darkar and Bloom Transformed and made that monster pay. We gave him the Black Gates.

Rarity: Oh it was so amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We are happy for Bloom getting her most powerful transformation.

Gill Grunt: Yeah and we're finally rid of Darkar.

Nemes: Good riddance. He got what he deserved after so long.

Manterror: He sure did. He brought it all on himself.

Drill Bit: You got that right.

Spymaster: At least we've seen the last of him forever. Lets do it!

Manterror: I always love a good battle. Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Drill Bit: And I do too. Drill Bit, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too.

SpongeBob used the Core Medals for Spymaster, Mike Rochip and Animated Blackarachnia and he got a Spatula Sword imbued with Krabby Patty Power.

SpongeBob: A Krabby Patty Spatula Sword. Awesome!

He swung it and fired waves of Krabby Patties and they hit Spymaster and some even went into his mouth and he ate them.

Spymaster: MMM! Delicious.

SpongeBob: That's a tasty one. (LAUGHS)

SPYMASTER! MIKE ROCHIP! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of chips and smashed him all over.

SpongeBob activated his Ridewatch.

(THE BEST DAY EVER BY SPONGEBOB SQUAREPANTS PLAYS)

SpongeBob: (Singing Divinely as Water, Jewels, Ice and Energy swirls around him)

Mr. Sun came up and he smiled at me

Said it's gonna be a good one just wait and see

Jumped outta bed, and I ran outside

Feeling so extra ecstatified

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

I'm so busy got nothing to do

Spent the last two hours just tying my shoe

Every flower, every grain of sand

Is reaching out to shake my hand

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

Sometimes the little things

Start closing in on me

When I'm feeling down

I wanna lose that frown

I stick my head out the window

And I look around

Those clouds don't scare me

They can't disguise

This magic that's happening

Right before my eyes

Soon Mr. Moon will be shining bright

So the best day ever can last all night

Yeah, the best day ever's gonna last all night now

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

It's the best day ever (best day ever)

Best day ever

Best day ever

They danced and fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

Sakura Avalon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Whampire, Gloria Gillespie, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - Meeting Gene-Slammers for Sunavalon Dryatrentiay and The Arrival Cyberse Ignister

Core Medals: Amora the Enchantress, Dahlia Hawthorne and Cryotek Megatron

Fullbottles: Amora and Dahlia Hawthorne

* * *

Amora was next.

Amora (to Sakura): I heard you guys met Gene-Slammers for Sunavalon Dryatrentiay and The Arrival Cyberse Ignister. What are their names?

Sakura Avalon: Their names are Lara Xīnxiàngmù and she is Sakura Haruno's cousin and Rei Vedovanera and she is Duncan's Cousin.

Amora: Wow! I didn't know Lara and Rei were related to them.

Twilight Sparkle: It's a really awesome story.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah and they have awesome powers as Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Spyro: They sure do.

* * *

Nico: It sure is. So, Lara, Rei, do you have some stories to share with us?

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: (Chinese Accent) Of course. This one time, Lincoln and I were in the backyard of The Loud House planting some cucumber plants, but then, we heard the loud sounds of thundering footsteps and the sound of an electric scooter, and we saw who it was: it was Lori and she was in a really bad mood and she wanted to kill Lincoln, and to make matters worse, Lori also got help from that bitter, troublemaking old goat, Scoots. Then, Scoots ran over our cucumber plants and Lori threw a knife and cut me right on the cheek, and they were laughing cruelly at us. I was at the same level of rage as Sakura, and I ran over and punched Lori hard in the face and it actually sent her flying to Liam's farm and she landed in a pile of cow manure, and she let out a nasty banshee screech, but we weren't done yet since there was still the matter of Scoots. Lincoln fired a blast of darkness and had Scoots imprisoned inside it, and for good measure, he destroyed her scooter with another blast of darkness. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened and what Scoots did in ruining the cucumber plants and Lori throwing a knife at me that cut me in the cheek, and they were horrified. When Lori came back, she smelled like cow manure and she was really really pissed off, and she was about to kill me, but Lincoln fired powerful jets of water at Lori and sent her flying into the fence, but she wasn't safe for long, Mr. and Mrs. Loud grounded Lori for eight weeks for not only hurting me and ruining our cucumber plants, but also, for getting help from Scoots, who was then sent straight back to Sunset Canyon, where Varie put her in a straitjacket and threw her in a padded room there, and when Lincoln told her that Lori was behind that, she came straight home and sprayed Lori with raw sewage.

Nico: EW! That stinks!

Me: Literally, and I had to spray her with water to get the cow manure out, but Lori had it coming for that one, Nico.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Big time, now it's my turn. One time, Lincoln and I were at The Loud House and we were playing video games in the living room. But, then, Lincoln got ambushed out of nowhere by Lynn, and she was beating him up like an animal, and she said it's for her "sparring", but I knew she was lying and she loves beating the crap out of Lincoln and seeing him cry for her own sick amusement. I was literally seeing red, and I got off the couch and I punched Lynn hard in the face and it got her off of Lincoln, who had a black eye and blood coming out of his mouth, along with a lot of bruises. Lynn saw it, and she was already mad that he's not crying like she wanted. But, his superhuman regeneration kicked in and his injuries healed, but then, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn from black to blood red, his vampire fangs grew longer, and his nails grew into claws, and I knew it was going to get ugly. But, before Lynn could attack, Luna came in and grabbed Lynn by her ponytail and dragged her straight to Mr. and Mrs. Loud's room, and when we told them of what Lynn did, she was in major trouble: she got grounded for nine weeks, and next week was the day of her big hockey tournament, but Lincoln called her coach and told her she was going to be grounded for nine weeks, and she wasn't allowed to go. This got Lynn so mad, she punched Luna in the nose and knocked her out, and she also pushed me out of the way, and she ran to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln levitated her off the floor with telekinesis and he tossed her smelly butt in an isolation cube in her room, and Lucy bunked with Laney, since Lynn has an ugly temper.

We cheered wildly for what the girls and Lincoln did to Lori, Scoots, and Lynn.

Me: Wow, you girls sure are tough.

Duncan (Total Drama): You said it, dude. Rei outright hated bullies ever since she was a kid, and Linc was one of the few who understood her, see, when Rei was little, she was bullied big time, and that's what led to her turning into the girl you see now.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Rei told me all of that long ago, and she swore if she ever found the jerks who bullied her, she'd make them eat boot leather.

Nico: By that, she meant kick their asses all over the place, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Sakura Haruno: And you saw that Lara had the same strength as me, right?

Lincoln: That's right, and I know what happens when someone dares to make Lara mad, and Lori and Scoots both got what they deserved for what they did.

Lori: I literally don't know what I was thinking with hiring Scoots, because I knew of what kind of person she really is, and that she's caused all of us trouble with her antics.

Lynn: When I found out about it, I wanted to go down there and kick yours and Scoots' butts for what you did, Lori, but Lara literally beat me to the punch when she sent you flying into a pile of manure at Liam's farm, and Lincoln put Scoots in a sphere of darkness and destroyed her scooter.

Lana: Scoots had it coming for a long time, and we didn't talk to Lori during her punishment, and what she did in hiring Scoots was a line that only Lynn crossed long ago, and now, Lori's crossed it big time.

Lincoln: And that's why Lara hates Scoots with a burning passion, and so do we.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Amora: My goodness! Lara and Sakura have so much in common and Lara has her rage and strength.

Whampire: (Transylvanian Accent) They sure do.

Gloria Gillespie: (Transylvanian Accent) I think it's awesome too.

Amora: Me too. Lets do it!

Sakura Avalon used the core medals for Amora the Enchantress, Dahlia Hawthorne and Cryotek Megatron and she got a magical ice sword and fired waves of ice and smashed Amora all over.

Sakura Avalon: WOW!

AMORA! DAHLIA HAWTHORNE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of magic and blasted Amora all over.

Sakura activated her ridewatch.

(WHEN IT COMES TO LOVE BY FOREIGNER PLAYS)

Sakura Avalon: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND

HER)

I remember the day

Seems so far away

When I walked into your life

And the look in your eyes

How it took you by surprise

But it felt so right

Well, I drew you in

Told you anything

'Cause I wanted you so bad

Girl, I led you on

Said there's nothing wrong in giving your heart to me

When it comes to love, I should know better

When it comes to love, I take the blame

'Cause you are the one I should've held on to

Oh, it could've been you

I never realized

I thought time was on my side

Lost sight of my perfect world

And the man that I've become

From the damage that I've done

It's so clear to me now

Well, I wished that I never was the kind to steal a lonely heart

And I couldn't see how good you were for me

Now it's too late to go back

But when it comes to love, I should know better

When it comes to love, I take the blame

'Cause you are the one I should've held on to

Whoa, when it comes to love, girl, I can't help it

When it comes to love, I always lose my way

But you are the one I should've held on to

Ah, it coulda been you

Making a change in my heart

Finding a new place to start

Wondering what I can do

Will I ever get over you?

No, when it comes to love, I should know better

When it comes to love, I take the blame

'Cause you are the one I should've held on to, oh

When it comes to love, girl, I can't help it

When it comes to love, I always lose my way

And you are the one I should've held on to

Ah, it could've been you

Ah, it could've been you, oh whoa

They danced and fired waves of magic and smashed her down

---

## Thing, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hiita the Fire Charmer, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - Applejack Giving Birth to 7 Girls

Core Medals: Stonedozer, Stinkor and Scourge (Robots in Disguise 2001)

Fullbottles: Stonedozer and Stinkor

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) Applejack gave birth to 7 girls. That's more then how many Rarity and Fluttershy gave birth to.

Thing: You're telling me! That is really awesome. I think it's so adorable too.

Stonedozer: It sure is. And Applejack congratulations to you for your adorable baby girls.

Applejack: Thank y'all kindly. I am so happy for my new kids.

Apple Bloom: And I'm an aunt to them too.

Flashwing: Next to Lightning Fritter and Thunderbird Apple they have 7 new sisters now.

Apple Bloom: And I love being an awesome aunt.

Hiita: (LAUGHS) She sure loves it.

Stonedozer: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Thing: It's CLOBBERIN TIME!

Thing used the Core Medals for Stonedozer, Stinkor and Scourge (Robots in Disguise 2001) and he got an awesome farting rock sword!? What the?

FART FART FART!

Thing: A Farting Rock Sword? Not the reaction I was expecting.

WHA WHA WHA WAWAWAWAWAWAWA!

He fired waves of farting rocks and they hit Stonedozer and exploded!

FFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRTTTTT!

Thing: Oh it's a Stink Bomb Sword! Awesome!

Applejack: HOOWEE! That is one stinky attack!

STONEDOZER! STINKOR! BEST MATCH!

He farted stink bombs and they hit Stonedozer and farted all over him.

Thing activated his ridewatch.

(SUMMER OF 69 BY BRYAN ADAMS PLAYS)

Thing: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCKS, EARTH, CRYSTAL AND APPLES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

I got my first real six-string

Bought it at the five and dime

Played it 'til my fingers bled

Was the summer of '69

Me and some guys from school

Had a band and we tried real hard

Jimmy quit and Jody got married

I should've known we'd never get far
Oh, when I look back now
That summer seemed to last forever
And if I had the choice
Yeah, I'd always wanna be there
Those were the best days of my life
Ain't no use in complainin'
When you got a job to do
I spent my evenings down at the drive-in
And that's when I met you, yeah
Standin' on your mama's porch
You told me that you'd wait forever
Oh, and when you held my hand
I knew that it was now or never
Those were the best days of my life
Oh, yeah
Back in the summer of '69, oh
Man, we were killin' time
We were young and restless
We needed to unwind
I guess nothing can last forever
Forever, no

Yeah

And now the times are changin'

Look at everything that's come and gone

Sometimes when I play that old six-string

I think about you, wonder what went wrong

Standin' on your mama's porch

You told me that it'd last forever

Oh, and when you held my hand

I knew that it was now or never

Those were the best days of my life

Oh, yeah

Back in the summer of '69, uh-huh

It was the summer of '69, oh, yeah

Me and my baby in '69, oh, oh

It was the summer, summer, summer of '69

(Yeah)

They danced and fired waves of rock, crystal, earth, apples and energgy and smashed him down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Loviya the Black Harpy, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - Applejack's girls are so adorable

Core Medals: Whirlin, MMPR Eye Guy and Bisk

Fullbottles: Whirlin and MMPR Eye Guy

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) I think Applejack's girls are so adorable. What do you think?

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) They are so awesome and amazing!

Rainbow Dash: And their rainbow hair they got is so awesome.

Scootaloo: I think they are so adorable too.

Whirlwind: They sure are cute.

Loviya: Yeah they sure are.

Whirlin: I'm happy for them too. Lets do it!

Linka used the core medals for Whirlin, MMPR Eye Guy and Bisk and she got a wind eye sword and fired waves of wind and eyes and smashed him all over the place.

WHIRLIN! EYE GUY! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of wind eyes and smashed him all over.

Linka activated her Ridewatch.

(ALL NIGHT LONG BY LIONEL RICHIE PLAYS)

Linka: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Da Da, ooooh

Well, my friends, the time has come

To raise the roof and have some fun

Throw away the work to be done

Let the music play on (play on, play on, play on…)

Everybody sing, everybody dance

Lose yourself in wild romance

We're going to Party, Karamu, Fiesta, forever

Come on and sing along!

We're going to Party, Karamu, Fiesta, forever

Come on and sing along!

All night long (all night), All night (all night)

All night long (all night), All night (all night)

All night long (all night), All night (all night)

All night long! (all night), Ooh, yeah (all night)

People dancing all in the street

See the rhythm all in their feet

Life is good, wild and sweet

Let the music play on… (Play on, play on, play on…)

Feel it in your heart and feel it in your soul

Let the music take control

We're going to Party, Liming, Fiesta, forever

Come on and sing along

We're going to Party, Liming, Fiesta, forever

Come on and sing my song!

All night long (all night), oooh, (all night)

All night long (all night), yeaz, (all night)

All night long (all night), yeah, (all night)

All night long (all night)… (all night)

Yeah, once you get started you can't sit down

Come join the fun, it's a merry-go-round

Everyone's dancing their troubles away

Come join our party, See how we play!

Come on! Come on!

Everybody dance like Jimmy

Come on!

Tam bo li de say de moi ya

Hey Jambo Jumbo

Way to parti o we goin'

Oh, jambali

Tam bo li de say de moi ya

Yeah, Jambo, jumbo

Oh, O, O, O, yes

We're going to have a party! (Yeah… ugh)

All night long (all night), All night, (all night)

All night long (all night), All night, (all night)

All night long (all night), All night, (all night)

All night long (all night)…

Everyone you meet (all night)

They're jamming in the street (all night)

All night long! (All night)

Everyone you meet (all night)

They're jamming in the street (all night)

All night long! (All night)

Everybody come on!

Feel good! Feel good!

Come on!

Come on!

Sing about here, everybody!

All night long (all night), All night, (all night)

All night long (all night), All night, (all night)

Come on now

All night long (all night), All night, (all night)

They danced and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Koji, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Leviathan, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - The Saber Big Day Mission will be the Birthday of Applejack's girls

Core Medals: Magma, Fire Lord and GRoundpounder

Fullbottles: Magma and Fire Lord

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) The Saber Big Day Mission will be the Birthday of Applejack's girls. Even though they're not here.

Koji: That's because Trixie and the Barrel Twins are looking out for them while we are here. But it will be an awesome day for them.

Princess Celestia: It sure will be awesome.

King Solar: I agree there and it's so awesome that Applejack has 7 new girls.

Amber Morning: They are so adorable daddy.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Leviathan: They sure are.

Magma: I agree there. Lets do it!

Koji activated the Core Medals for Magma, Fire Lord and Groundpounder and he got a powerful volcano sword and he fired waves of lava and fire and blasted Magma all over.

MAGMA! FIRE LORD! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

Koji activated his Ridewatch.

(OWNER OF A LONELY HEART BY YES PLAYS)

Koji: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Move yourself

You always live your life

Never thinking of the future

Prove yourself

You are the move you make

Take your chances, win or loser

See yourself

You are the steps you take

You and you, and that's the only way

Shake, shake yourself

You're every move you make

So the story goes

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

(Much better than a)

Owner of a broken heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Say, you don't want to chance it

You've been hurt so before

Watch it now

The eagle in the sky

How he dancin' one and only

You, lose yourself

No not for pity's sake

There's no real reason to be lonely

Be yourself

Give your free will a chance

You've got to want to succeed

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

(Much better than a)

Owner of a broken heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

After my own indecision

They confused me so

Owner of a lonely heart

My love said never question your will at all

In the end you've got to go

Look before you leap

Owner of a lonely heart

And don't you hesitate at all, no no

Yow!

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

(Much better than a)

Owner of a broken heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

(Much better than a)

Owner of a broken heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Sooner or later each conclusion

Will decide the lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

It will excite, it will delight

It will give a better start

Owner of a lonely heart

Don't deceive your free will at all

Don't deceive your free will at all

Owner of a lonely heart

Don't deceive your free will at all

Just receive it

Just receive it

(Owner of a lonely heart)

They danced and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Samus Aran, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Water Hazard, Olga Astronomonov, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - The Wonder Ride Books are all amazing and have so many awesome stories and themes

Core Medals: Iceage, Mouth of Sauron and Clampdown

Fullbottles: Iceage and Mouth of Sauron

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (To Samus) The Wonder Ride Books are all amazing. And they have so many awesome stories and themes

Samus: They sure do and the powers they all have are just absolutely amazing too.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too. I think it's so amazing that they have so many great powers that inspire the imagination.

Cozy Glow: That is really awesome and cool.

Hex: Yeah I agree there. It's awesome.

Water Hazard: It sure is awesome.

Olga Astronomonov: (British Accent) It sure is awesome and amazing there.

Iceage: It sure is. Lets do it!

Samus used the core medals for Iceage, Mouth of Sauron and Clampdown and she got an awesome ice gazpacho sword and fired waves of tomato soup. It splattered him all over.

ICEAGE! MOUTH OF SAURON! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of dark ice and smashed him all over.

Samus activated her ridewatch.

(NEVER LET ME DOWN AGAIN BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Samus: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE, FIRE, LIGHTNING AND PHAZON SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

I hope he never lets me down again

He knows where he's taking me

Taking me where I want to be

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

I hope he never lets me down again

Promises me I'm safe as houses

As long as I remember who's wearing the trousers

I hope he never lets me down again

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

Never let me down

Never let me down

Never let me down

Never let me down

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

They danced and fired waves of ice, fire, lightning, phazon, bones, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Whitney, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sasami the Luck Spirit, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy - Battling Evil Falchion

Core Medals: Comic Book Guy, Buzz Buzzard and Razorhorn

Fullbottles: Comic Book Guy and Buzz Buzzard

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) I heard you guys battle an Evil Falchion. And that Reika is now a Gene Slammer.

Whitney: We sure did and you guys already have an Evil Falchion. He was sent by Storious to destroy the swords.

Princess Luna: But thankfully he did not expect us to battle him.

Moondust: Yeah I guess it was his way of saying that if I can't have the swords then no one can.

Snowdrop: To quote you Jeff…

Comic Book Guy and Snowdrop: WORST! MONSTER! EVER!

They laughed.

Gari: That is for sure!

Blackout: Yeah that was a terrible plan to attack us.

Sasami: It sure was.

Comic Book Guy: Yep. Lets do it!

Whitney used the Core Medals for Comic Book Guy, Buzz Buzzard and Razorhorn and she got a sword that fires wood pellets and acorns and she fired wood and acorns and smashed Comic Book Guy all over the place.

COMIC BOOK GUY! WOODY WOODPECKER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of wood chips and smashed him all over.

Whitney activated her Ridewatch.

(ON MY WAY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Whitney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS AND DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see
With blue skies ahead, yes
I'm on my way
And there's nowhere else that I'd rather be
Tell everybody, I'm on my way
And I'm loving every step I take
With the sun beating down, yes
I'm on my way
And I can't keep this smile off my face
'Cause there's nothing like seeing each other again
No matter what the distance between
And the stories that we tell will make you smile
Oh, it really lifts my heart
So tell 'em all I'm on my way
New friends and new places to see
And to sleep under the stars
Who could ask for more
With the moon keeping watch over me
Not the snow, not the rain
Can change my mind
The sun will come out, wait and see
And the feeling of the wind in your face

Can lift your heart

Oh, there's nowhere I would rather be

'Cause I'm on my way now

Well and truly

I'm on my way now

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be there

With blue skies ahead yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to share

So tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be home

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to show

I'm on my way

Yes, I'm on my way

They danced and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and darkness and smashed him all over.

---

Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Em, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Storious will pay the ultimate price for everything he did.

Core Medals: INSTIGATOR, Golden Gut and Crazybolt.

Fullbottles: INSTIGATOR and Golden Gut

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie) Storious will pay the ultimate price for everything he did. No matter how powerful he is.

Pinkie Pie: You are not kidding there! He is the worst party pooper ever!

Featherweight: Yeah what a monster!

Sprocket: Yeah what a jerk and a fiend!

Em: He thinks he can control how stories end? WE WILL DECIDE How the story ends.

INSTIGATOR: And it will end with him getting the Black Gates. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie used the Core Medals for INSTIGATOR, Golden Gut and Crazybolt and she got an awesome golden party sword and she fired waves of cake and gold and smashed him all over.

INSTIGATOR! GOLDEN GUT! BEST MATCH!

She inflated and jumped and smashed INSTIGATOR in a huge belly flop!

KRABLAM!

Nico: OOH! That is gonna leave a mark!

She got up and jumped back.

Pinkie Pie activated her Ridewatch.

(COTTON EYE JOE BY REDNEX PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS METAL, GEARS, LIGHTNING AND BALLOONS SWIRL AROUND HER)

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

He came to town like a midwinter storm

He rode through the fields, so handsome and strong

His eyes was his tools and his smile was his gun

But all he had come for was having some fun

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
He brought disaster wherever he went
The hearts of the girls was to Hell, broken, sent
They all ran away so nobody would know
And left only men 'cause of Cotton-Eye Joe
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

They danced and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and balloons and smashed him down.

---

Touma VS Road Kamelot

---

Touma was looking for his archenemy. Then a figure came out and it was ROAD KAMELOT from ay Man!

---

Road Kamelot is one of the main antagonists of the anime/manga series ay Man. She is the ninth disciple of the Noah Family, and her Noah name is Road. She represents the "Dreams" of Noah. She was the only member of the Noah Family other than the Earl to survive Nea's attack 35 years ago, and she seems to have had a fairly close relationship with Nea before he went rogue.

She is voiced by Ai Shimizu in the Japanese version of the anime and Cherami Leigh in the English version, the latter of whom also voices Sunako Kirishiki.

Much of Road's past remains a mystery, foremost being her true age. She became a Noah at least 35 years ago, the time during which she met the mysterious fourteenth Noah, Nea, as well as the current Bookman, who was allied to the Noah clan. When Nea betrayed the Noah clan and began to kill the other Noah in an attempt to become the next Millennium Earl, Road was the only one besides the current Millennium Earl to survive.

As the Noah began to be reborn into the current generation, one of the newly-awoken Noah, Sheril Kamelot adopted her as his daughter. Through this adoption, she also became the niece of another Noah, Tyki Mikk. As part of the attempt to maintain a normal facade, Road began to attend a local school, despite being the oldest of the Noah.

---

Touma: Road Kamelot!

Road Kamelot: Awesome to meet you Touma.

Touma: So you are my archenemy.

Road Kamelot: Yep. Brave Dragon VS Noah. Don't you think it has a nice ring to it?

Touma: It sure does. Lets do it!

Road Kamelot: You read my mind.

He activated his Elemental Dragon Ridebook!

"The Elemental Dragon got a brand new and powerful frenemy for the powers of darkness and it was gonna be an amazing and incredible battle that will be remembered for numerous years to come as they become friends in both sides."

Touma: HENSHIN!

He became KAMEN RIDER SABER!

Road Kamelot: Wow! So awesome!

Touma: Yep.

He fired waves of fire and blasted her all over with them and smashed her down.

---

Olivia Houou as Kamen Rider Falchion VS Sagittarius Zodiarts.

---

Olivia was looking for her archenemy and then a figure came out and it was MITSUAKI GAMOU THE SAGITTARIUS ZODIART!

---

Mitsuaki Gamou, also known as the Sagittarius Zodiarts, is the chairman of the Amanogawa High School School Board and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Fourze. He is the leader of the Horoscopes and the one who is responsible for the distribution of the Zodiarts Switches in order to find users for all twelve Horoscope Switches. Once all twelve Horoscope Switches have users, Gamou will be able to complete the Day of the Awakening and make contact with the Presenters.

He was portrayed by Shingo Tsurumi.

During the summer of 1969, in conjunction with Apollo 11 beginning its exploration, Gamou made contact with a mysterious alien race called the Presenters and promised to meet them someday. Gamou later became an astronaut in OTSO and researched the powers of Cosmic Energy with his colleagues Rokuro Utahoshi and Kuniteru Emoto.

20 years prior to the series, Gamou and Rokuro discovered the Core Switch created by the Presenters and began working to reverse engineering the Core Switch. However, the two undertook very different routes from each other in this process, with Gamou creating the Cosmic Switch as the basis for a system that would forcefully evolve the human body in seconds to be able to withstand space

while Rokuro researched a safe transwarp system which would take years after he was dead to be complete. Their differing ideas would lead to their friendship withering and eventually, three years after finishing the Switches, Gamou had Emoto steal the Zodiarts Switches from Utahoshi before the OSTO Space Station exploded.

10years prior to the series, with funding from Foundation X, Gamou built Amanogawa High School directly under an atmospheric vortex known as The Hole, using the conditions to create the twelve Horoscopes switches so he could execute the Day of Awakening to reach the Presenters at the cost of the Earth's destruction.

## Kamen Rider Fourze

Gamou observed from the background as Libra Zodiarts, Kouhei Hayami and Scorpio Zodiarts distributed Zodiarts Switches to the students of AGHS. After Sarina Sonoda, the Scorpio Zodiarts, failed to defeat Fourze as Scorpio Nova, Gamou confiscated her Zodiarts Switch, but gave it back to her after she convinced him to give her a second chance. However, after Sonoda was defeated again by Kamen Rider Meteor and almost had her identity uncovered, Gamou tells her she is of no more use to him and has Virgo Zodiarts banish her to the Dark Nebula. Gamou later has her disappearance covered up saying she had to leave due to health problems.

After Kouhei Hayami/Libra Zodiarts was defeated by Fourze, Gamou was prepared to have Virgo banish him to the Dark Nebula, but stayed his hand when the principal manifested the Eye of Laplace ability. Gamou ordered him to seek out the remaining Horoscopes so the timetable for their further plans could be accelerated.

After Tomoko was sent into the Dark Nebula, Emoto told Gamou he would deal with the rest of the Kamen Rider Club once they had served their purpose. Gamou then transformed into the Sagittarius Zodiarts to the awe of his subordinates and proclaimed he would eliminate the group should they fail. After discovering that Emoto had been providing assistance to the Kamen Rider Club as Tachibana, Gamou transforms into Sagittarius and fatally wounds him as well as overpowering Fourze and Meteor. Returning to his lair, Gamou laments losing his last true friend.

Gamou later recruited Dark Yuki as the Gemini Zodiarts, sensing a kindred spirit within her as Yuki had also heard the Presenters calling to her. Following Dark Yuki's destruction, Gamou began to suspect that Kengo was the holder of the Core Switch.

After Ran Kuroki was identified by Hayami as the final Horoscope, Gamou revealed himself to the Kamen Rider Club and formulated a plan with Hayami to get Ran to use to Horoscopes Switch by having Hayami fake a defection. The plan succeeded and with all twelve Horoscopes found, Gamou prepares to execute the Day of Awakening. However, Gamou discovers that while it is happening he is open to attack. Fourze attempts to defeat Gamou with a Super Galaxy Finish, but Hayami blocks the attack and is killed instead.

However, Kengo's Core Child powers fully manifest and render Gamou unable to use the Horoscopes Switches. After having Leo to attack the Rabbit Hatch to lure out Kengo, Gamou destroys the Core Switch sustaining Kengo's life, resulting in the death of the Core Child.

After announcing the end to the entire school on the first day of the spring semester, Sagittarius Nova has a final confrontation with Kamen Rider Fourze. Sagittarius Nova fights Fourze in his various forms before their fight leads them to the school gym where the Kamen Rider Club members hold a "graduation ceremony". Sagittarius Nova is finally defeated by Fourze's Youthful Galaxy Great Great Great Drill Kick attack. As Gamou's body begins to dissolve into stardust, Gamou finally accepts Gentaro's friendship and asks Gentaro to take his place in meeting the Presenters. Gamou then uses the Aquarius Switch to recreate the Core Switch and revive Kengo. Gamou apologizes to the Presenters that he could not keep his promise but tells them that his students will come to them in his stead before evaporating in a plume of red Cosmic Energy.

---

Olivia Houou: Wow so my secondary archenemy is you Gamou?

Gamou: Yes it is. And it's gonna be an honor to face the former Another Phoenix.

Olivia Houou: And Sagittarius is perfect for me because my birthday is actually on December 21st. I was born on the first day of winter.

Gamou: That's perfect! Awesome. Lets do it!

He was enveloped in stars with the constellation of Sagittarius the Archer in it and he turned into SAGITTARIUS ZODIARTS!

Olivia activated her Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book!

"The Eternal Phoenix burned with the Intense fury of fire as she rejoiced in getting an new frenemy from the power of the Stars and she was ready to battle with the powerful full force of the Immortal Fire."

Olivia Houou: HENSHIN!

In a massive blaze of fire she became a good version of KAMEN RIDER FALCHION and she had flaming fire wings on her back!

Sagittarius Zodiarts: WOW! You look awesome Olivia.

Olivia Houou: I sure do! This is awesome!

She flew and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over and smashed him all over.

---

Rintaro Shindo VS Canis Major Zodiarts

---

Rintaro was looking for his archenemy and then out came Teruhiko Satake the CANIS MAJOR ZODIARTS!

---

Though he is a student who scores good grades, he is unhappy with his life and adopts delinquent hobbies and mannerisms. At some point, he receives a Zodiarts Switch from the Scorpion Zodiarts in order to transform into the Hound Zodiarts (ハウンド・ゾディアー

ツ, Haundo Zodiātsu) and uses his newly gained abilities to be himself and go on a rampage, or "hunting" as he calls it, attacking anyone and anything nearby when he feels like it.

He fights with his powerful claws and the chain that hangs around his neck. The Hound Zodiarts can also fire a barrage of needle-like energy bullets from the dog's face on his chest. Eventually in his Last One state, the Hound Zodiarts gains a thickened hide and none of the usual attacks from the Kamen Rider work on him.

While the Scorpion Zodiarts supports the Hound Zodiarts in fighting Kamen Rider Fourze, Shun Daimonji pilots the Powerdizer to hold the former off so the Kamen Rider can fight the Hound Zodiarts one-on-one and destroy him with the Rider Lightning Drill Kick.

---

Rintaro: So you are Teruhiko Satake. I heard you became quite a jerk.

Teruhiko Satake: I did but it was a way to make a living. Now lets see how you like this.

He turned into CANIS MAJOR ZODIARTS!

Rintaro: All right then.

He activated his KING LION DAISENKI BOOK!

"The Lion Evolved into the King as he faced his Frenemy from above the stars and he was ready to roar with pride and power as he was ready to battle with the intense fury of the lion."

Rintaro: HENSHIN!

He transformed into KAMEN RIDER BLADES!

Canis Major Zodiart: Awesome!

Rintaro blasted him all over with blue fire and smashed him all over.

---

## Kento VS Altar Zodiarts

---

Kento was looking for his archenemy and then out came THE ALTAR ZODIARTS!

---

The Altar Zodiarts (アルター・ゾディアーツ, Arutā Zodiātsu) is the Zodiarts form associated with the constellation of Ara. She can emit fire from her head and has a wand that can telekinetically control objects, enemies, and herself.

---

Kento: So I have the Altar Zodiarts as my archenemy.

Altar Zodiarts: That's right. Awesome to meet you Kento.

Kento: Same to you. Lets dance.

Altar Zodiart: Yeah!

Kento activated his LAMP DO ALANGINA book!

"The Genie smiled down upon the hero as he was given the powers of lightning in an awesome battle with his frenemy from beyond the stars and powerful bolts struck down from the heavens and imbued him with the powers of the gods of thunder."

Kento: HENSHIN!

THUNDERCLAP!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ESPADO!

He had lightning surging all over the place and he fired waves of lightning and blasted Altar Zodiarts all over the place and smashing him down.

---

Ryo Ogami VS Taurus Zodiarts

---

Ryo Ogami was looking for his archenemy. Then out came a figure and it was Yuta Sugiura the TAURUS ZODIARTS!

---

While participating in the school's annual Astronaut Selection Exam, Sugiura is found by the Libra Zodiarts whose Eye of Laplace show him to have the potential to evolve into the Taurus Zodiarts. Prior to being given the switch, he argued with Sayaka over changing the school rules. Sugiura supported the students' freedoms, while Sayaka wanted stricter rules. Behind these arguments, however, Sugiura had strong feelings for Sayaka. When a quartet of students began to abuse their freedoms, Sayaka went to confront them alone, and they shoved her down a flight of stairs. After Sayaka was hospitalized when she fell down the stairs when confronting the four students, Sugiura was installed as acting student coucil president. Once given the Taurus Switch, Sugiura decides to make changes to the various rules around school based on his feelings for her, forcing everyone to stick to a strict dress code and limiting the individuality of the student body.

Gentaro and JK challenge Sugiura in order to free the school from his rules; Sugiura obliges, even allowing the two to choose the nature of the competition. In spite of the fact that they both choose their specialties (break-dancing for JK and Double Dutch for Gentaro), Taurus is able to beat them at their own games, forcing them to abide by his bylaws. Kamen Rider Meteor fights Taurus and is about to be defeated when the Virgo Zodiarts intervenes. Virgo explains that having Meteor under his control could be quite useful. Thus, Meteor agrees to a contest with the freedom of Amanogawa at stake; the challenge takes the form of a round of golf, Sugiura's favorite game.

While Yuta had the better experience, Meteor's hard work managed to have him win the match. Enraged at being beaten, Yuta went back on his word and attacked Meteor. However, Gentaro gets Sayaka to convince Sugiura to break his hold, finally admitting that it isn't right to manipulate others in order to get what you want. Gentaro befriends him, and Sugiura returns to himself just as Virgo arrives. Though the Virgo Zodiarts offers him a final chance to redeem himself, the change of heart was total. Sugiura transformed into the Taurus Zodiarts one final time and charged at the senior Horoscopes, only to be sent into the Dark Nebula while his Taurus Switch was taken and given to Gamou.

Though, Sugiura is revealed to be very much alive, but in a suspend animation in the M-BUS.

---

Ryo: So I have the Taurus Zodiarts as my archenemy.

Taurus Zodiarts: That's right. Lets see what you can do.

Ryo activated his Wonder Ride Book!

"The Buster comes forth as the fury of earth is unleashed in the form of the muscle Rider, Kamen Rider Buster!"

Ryo: HENSHIN!

He transformed and he slashed him down.

---

Ren Akamichi VS Scorpius Zodiarts

---

Ren Akamichi looked for his archenemy and then out came SCORPIUS ZODIARTS!

Ren Akamichi: So I get Scorpius as my archenemy.

Scorpius Zodiarts: That's right. Awesome to meet you.

Ren Akamichi: Awesome. Lets do it!

He activated his Wonder Ride Book.

Ren Akamichi: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER KATANA!

He blasted Scorpius all over and smashed it down.

---

Ryoga Shindai VS Orion Zodiarts

---

Ryoga was looking for his archenemy.

Then out came ORION ZODIARTS!

Ryoga: Orion Zodiarts!

Orion Zodiarts: Yep. Awesome to meet you.

Ryoga activated his Ride Book

Ryoga: HENSHIN!

He turned into Kamen Rider Durandal and blasted Orion down.

---

Reika Shindai VS Chameleon Zodiarts

---

Reika was looking for her archenemy. Then a figure came out and it was CHAMELEON ZODIARTS!

Reika: Chameleon Zodiarts!

Chameleon Zodiarts: That's right Reika.

Reika: Awesome! Lets do it!

She activated her Ride Book.

Reika: HENSHIN!

She turned into Kamen Rider Sabela!

Reika blasted Chameleon all over and smashed it down.

---

Tetsuo Daishinshi VS Cancer Zodiarts

---

Tetsuo was looked for his archenemy. Then out came CANCER ZODIARTS!

Tetsuo: Cancer the Crab. Awesome.

Cancer Zodiarts: Yep. So awesome.

Tetsuo: It sure is. Lets do it!

He activated his Ride Book.

Tetsuo: HENSHIN!

He turned into SLASH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Brittney Knudson as Kamen Rider Caliber VS Monoceros Zodiarts

---

Brittney was waiting and then a figure came out and she sensed it and it was MONOCEROS ZODIARTS!

Brittney: Monoceros Zodiarts.

Monoceros Zodiarts: So I am now your second archenemy?

Brittney: Only as this.

She activated her Shadow Dragon Ride Book.

Brittney: HENSHIN!

She turned into CALIBER!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Yuri VS Cygnus Zodiarts

---

Yuri was looking for his archenemy. Then a figure came out and it was CYGNUS ZODIARTS!

Yuri: Cygnus Zodiarts: Interesting.

Cygnus: Yep.

Yuri: Lets do it!

He activated his Ridebook.

Yuri: HENSHIN!

He turned into Kamen Rider SAIKOU!

He fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Yuina Tachibana VS Shinjiro Shinozaki (Evil Falchion)

---

Yuina was looking for her archenemy. Then out came SHINJIRO SHINOZAKI!

Yuina: Shinjiro. Nice to see you.

Shinjiro: Indeed. And I love the M.O.E. Lets see how we do.

They activated their Ride Books.

Yuina and Shinjiro: HENSHIN!

Yuina turned into AMAZING SIREN and Shinjiro turned into FALCHION!

Yuina fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Konan, Sora, Akiza, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Goldar Maximus

Goldar Maximus and his army was next.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome. Just like on TV.

Nico teleported and opened Goldar's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Storious, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Saber Kamen Riders symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGERS ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Nico: Lets do it!

The Dino Charge Rangers formed the Dino Spike.

Nico: ATTACK!

They fired waves of energy, elements and magic and the blasts hit first and the Dino Spike hit next and they went down and was knocked out.

Nico: You three have failed this city.

Tyler: Monsters Extinct!

Troy: Rangers, that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

Touma: That was so awesome!

Maria: Yeah it was!

Reiko: Wow your singing is great!

Qin: We get that a lot.

Hook: Now, let's go after Storious.

Eli: I sense that he's in a temple in the central part of the city.

Nico: Then that's where we're heading.

Lola: Yeah. Storious is gonna pay dearly for everything he did in blood.

Lana: And it won't be pretty!

Me: This time we finish him once and for all.

Silver Samurai: It is time to destroy the last of the main Kamen Rider villains for this year.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be an awesome way to finish these missions with a bang.

Qin: It sure will.

Me: Yeah! Get ready Storious… (EYES GLOW RED) It's time to destroy you once and for all! You're going to pay for everything you've done!

We were off to the temple he was at.

---

We were flying and Living Laser caught up to us.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Living Laser.

Living Laser: Anytime and this is gonna be so awesome facing Storious.

Qin: I can't wait to kill that asshole.

Me: I beat him twice so I already called dibs on him.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Maria: Yep.

We arrived at the temple.

Me: This it?

Eli: Yep. He's right inside.

Nico: Lets get ready.

We hid and Living Laser went in and he was standing before the ruthless, evil, insane and totally fucked up to the fucking core monster that plans to destroy the Earth, STORIOUS!

Storious: You must be Living Laser.

Living Laser: Damn right I am.

Storious: If you think you and your friends can kill me this time, you're dead wrong.

Living Laser: Oh, I think we're dead right!

Then the spirits of books appeared and they swirled around him and then converged as the area turned into the volcano planet Sangurahua and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Hello Storious!

Storious: YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

He went up to me and I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into a rock!

Storious: GIVE ME BACK MY BOOK!

Me: You can take it over my dead body!

Maria: It's over, Storious. You're the only member of Dai Shocker left.

Storious: Yes. And unlike my colleagues, I am not going down without a fight!

Me: Then we'll be happy to give you one!

I then went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Love, Justice and Valor) **You are going to pay for everything you've done you Satanic freak!**

Storious: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: **You heard me! Or are you deaf from that fucked up teeny tiny brain of yours!?**

Storious went at me and I kicked him in the face!

Storious: X Borgs, Indavers, Kudakks, attack!

An army of X Borgs, Indavers, and Kudakks appeared.

Me: **X Borgs, Indavers and Kudakks! Now you're talking!**

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over the place and destroyed them.

I teleported up to Storious.

Me: **Your fight is with me Storious.**

Storious: GLADLY!

He pulled out a copy of Grimoire!

Storious: HENSHIN!

Open the grimoire! The end of the story! Kamen Rider Storious! Fuhahahahahahahahahaha!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER SATANIC STORIOUS!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: **Now things are getting serious.**

I flared up my aura and went at him and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and we clashed powerfully with our swords and I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and smashed him into the ground all over.

The footsoldiers jumped the Saber Team.

The Saber team laid defeated at the hands of the X Borgs, Indavers, and Kudakks.

Storious: (laughs evilly) Now, I'm going to do what my other Dai Shocker friends couldn't. And put an end to your stories!

I punched him in the face!

Me: **I don't think so motherfucker!**

Juran: (punches a Kudakk) Crap! What do we do?!

Megan got an idea.

Megan: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Saber team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Saber Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Saber. And soon, Touma found the strength to get up.

Touma: Sorry, Storious! But our story's not done yet!

Touma then grabbed an X Borg and threw it at a Kudakk and Indaver, knocking all three to the ground.

Storious: WHAT!?

Touma: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Rintaro: I didn't expect to have so many fans.

Kento: You're not the only one.

Ryo: Everyone's cheering for us right now.

Ren Akamichi: They sure are.

Tetsuo Daishinshi: Let's make this last Rider mission of the year one to remember!

Nico: That is a promise!

Storious then looked at Touma with an insane look on his face.

Storious: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) Kamiyami, Kamiyama, KAMIYAMA! The first thorn in my sight was the Saber team, and now it's their meddling leader Touma! And all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm too!? Why? I hate you, Touma Kamiyama. I've never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! Why is it always you? Why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time again and again! I am getting so sick of the Saber Riders always sticking their nose where it doesn't belong! If it hadn't been for the two of you; both the Team Loud Phoenix Storm and all of you, then I would have already been the one that rules over the planet!

All our auras flared up with intensely powerful fury!

Me: **SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH YOU 2000-YEAR OLD FUCKUP!**

Marcus Damon: YEAH! You're giving us a headache!

Nico: You make us sick Storious!

Marcus: Who do you think's pathetic enough to follow your lead? No one from the Digital World or Earth, that's for sure. And certainly, not even Team Loud Phoenix Storm either.

Touma: Not as long as we're all here!"

Storious: "KAMIYAMA!"

HE HAD COMPLETELY LOST IT!

Megan: Let me transform with you guys!

Troy: Sure thing, Megan!

Nico: Don't leave the Kamen Riders out of this too.

Super Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! Super Mega Mode!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: Star Change!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ascent!

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Stacey: Dark Change!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

Zocks began dancing. And so did Poliwag and Poromon.

Poromon: (with Cutanner on his head) Yay!

Poliwag: (with Ricky on his head) Woohoo!

Touma: You know, that dancing's really grown on me.

Saber Riders: Henshin!

They transformed too!

They all transformed.

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Super Sentai Teams!

Maria: And now it's time for the big guns!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) UNLEASH THE MASTERS OF EVIL!

She summoned ALL OF THE Masters of Evil!

Vypra: It's getting good now!

Qin: Time for you to suffer Storious!

Megan McAllister: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Storious.

Suddenly, Megan McAllister's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with space, stars, angels, phoenixes, and fairies, she unholsters her massive Guardian of Kandrakar sword from her back, and as she approached Storious, she left purple energy, space, stars, angels, phoenixes, and fairies with every step.

Megan McAllister: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Storious, you committed so many crimes against the world of literature and mankind and all for your insane ambition to destroy the world, well, that ends here and now, as the Kandrakar Guardian of Space, your crimes can't go unpunished and this story will end… with you dying in a pool of your own blood!

Suddenly, Megan McAllister was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, space, and nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's a phoenix, angel, and fairy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Megan McAllister emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Megan McAllister grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with space, stars, angels, phoenixes, quintessence, and life energy surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Space Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Space Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple crystal links and a phoenix with bright red gems for eyes and holding the Space Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved purple blouse with pink phoenix on it, black bellbottom pants with designs on the legs, purple boots, and a purple long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and stars and nebulae on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with stars surrounding it. Suddenly, Megan McAllister felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with blue tips on the large brown feathers, sprouted out from her back. Megan McAllister has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Megan McAllister's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's got throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Quintessence Space Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Space and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Megan McAllister, Loving Sister of Kevin McAllister and Her Many Siblings, Pen Pal and Best Friend of Cornelia Hale, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Hay Lin, Lilian Hale, Matt Olsen, and Many, Guardian of Space and Member of W.I.T.C.H.J.E.M.M.L., Humiliator and Destroyer of The Wet Bandits, Slayer of Dark Samus, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Stars, Space, Life Energy, and

Angels"

ミーガン・マカリスター、ケビン・マカリスターと彼女の多くの兄弟の愛情深い姉妹、文通相手でコーネリア・ヘイルの親友、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、ヘイ・リン、リリアン・ヘイル、マット・オルセン、その他多数、ガーディアン・オブ・スペースとメンバーW.I.T.C.H.J.E.M.M.L.、濡れた盗賊 の屈辱と破壊者、ダークサムスのスレイヤー、ダークネリッサと フォボス の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのすばらしいメンバーであり、星、宇宙、生命エネルギー、天使のマスター

Megan McAllister has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE STAR HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF QUINTESSENCE SPACE LIFE AND KANDRAKAR SPACE JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Megan McAllister's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Storious saw it, he went insane, and he and Kamen Rider Falchion fired energy blasts to kill her, but Megan dodged it and she fired two purple energy blasts with stars, space, angels, phoenixes, quintessence, and life energy at them, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Tsurugi: Bear witness. The Legend is about to begin!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Kaito: Full Power Non Stop!

Zocks: I'll make a show out of it two!

Touma: We decide how this story ends!

Tsukasa: It's gonna end in our favor!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team.

Troy: Touma, you're gonna love this one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! IMAGINATION SABER FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Saber Team! Troy was Saber, Noah was Blades, Gia was Espada, Jake was Buster, Emma was Slash, Lillith was Kenzan and Orion was Durendai!

Touma: OH WOW!

Qin: Yep.

Me: **Storious, your crimes against the country of Japan, and the entirety of Earth and the worlds of all forms of Literature over the last 2000 years are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

I pulverized and smashed Storious all over.

Touma: I didn't want to have to use this, Storious. But now, you've given me no other option!

Rekka Battou! Baki! Boki! Bone! Gaki! Goki! Bone! Primitive Dragon!

He went into his Primitive Dragon form!

I slashed Storious all over and we then clashed all over and massive numbers of fiery explosions blasted off all over the place with incredible fury and igniting much of the area around us into a roaring and raging inferno!

Storious went at me and fired numerous energy blasts and I dodged them all and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and punched him in the face with devastating force and smashed him into a rock and teleported and I kicked his helmet off and then I punched him in the face!

I was smashing and pulverizing Storious all over. He fired waves of energy at me and I dodged them and he fired a stream of energy I ran at him with powerful energy blasts charging up and I jumped over his blast and got behind him and I fired energy blasts and they hit him and exploded with incredible power in massive fiery explosions! I then fired a massive shower of energy blasts and they hit Storious all over and he screamed in excruciating pain as he was blasted all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

Noah: (slashes an X Borg) Rintaro, your form's awesome!

Rintaro: I get that a lot! Why do you think I have so many fangirls gawking all over me.

Sasuke: Welcome to the club man. INFERNO STYLE: FLAME CONTROL!

He fired a massive wave of pitch black flames and they incinerated numerous Indavers!

I then formed a powerful rainbow energy ball.

Me: **Take this one! STARDUST DIVINER!**

I fired it and it slammed into Storious and he screamed in excruciating pain as it exploded with incredible and unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

Storious was down but he was not out!

Junko punched several X Borgs

POW BLAM SMASH BIFF CRASH!

He was really smashing them into dust!

Nico punched and pulverized and blasted numerous X-Borgs all over.

Kento fired waves of lightning all over and electrocuted numerous Indavers and destroyed them in fiery explosions!

Storious got up and he was COMPLETELY OUT OF HIS MIND WITH SO MUCH HATRED, RAGE AND FURY!

Champ grabbed an Indaver and threw it at Storious.

It smashed into him and knocked him down.

He got up and I kicked him in the face he threw more punches at me and I dodged them all and we clashed more and I kicked him all over.

Me: **Take this one!** (Reads verse from my Wonder Ride Book) **"As the battle with the malevolent evil raged on, he felt the full extent of his rage completely destroying his own mind to the point of zero conscious reasoning and he ran at the soldiers he summoned and ripped them all to shreds in a berserk fury."**

Everything I said happened as Storious made all his Footsoldiers into scrap metal.

Emma: Let me use a Ride Book!

Emma pulled out her Ride Book for Bonz. It was called Bones of Darkness.

Emma: "The forces of the undead were unleashed as a rain of bones and skulls rained down on the armies of soldiers that were summoned for war and the bones and skulls hit their heads and smashed their heads in with grotesque fury."

Numerous numbers of bones and skulls rained down and smashed the footsoldiers all over and pulverized them.

Nico: NICE!

Zocks: Cutanner, time for Shinken form!

Cutanner: Okay, big bro!

Zocks started dancing again and this time, Manaphy and Horsea danced as well.

Manaphy: Alright!

Horsea: I love dancing!

Reika: How come we never saw that form before today?

Zocks turned into his SHINKENGER FORM!

He slashed and blasted numerous Footsoldiers all over with intense flames!

Vypra slashed them all over.

Dark Spicer turned into Ultimate Colddeath and blasted numerous Footsoldiers with endothermic fire and froze them in ice and shattered them into dust!

Nico: (reads from Ride Book) "As Storious continued to put up a fight, he was suddenly run over by a truck!"

SEMITRUCK HORN!

I jumped out of the way and then Storious got hit by it!

KRASMASH!

He was turned into Roadkill! But he was not finished yet!

Nico: (Continues reading) "And then crushed by 20 trees!"

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Me: **Funny!**

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: (Continues reading) "And then his armor fell off and he was set on fire!"

It fell off and then he was engulfed in flames and he was screaming in excruciating pain!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

Lucky: Miracle Star! Shishi Red Orion!

Orion: Super Megaforce Gold!

Touma: Time for the big guns!

Seiba Battou! Haouken Xross Saber! Sōsei no jūji! Kirameku hoshi-tachi no kiseki to tomoni! Kedakaki chikara yo yūki no honō! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Majiwaru jūpon no ken!

Rintaro: Save some for me!

Nagare Battou! Tategami Tenkai! Subete wo Hikiishi Tategami! Hyoujuusenki! Gao! Long Get!

They turned into their most powerful forms!

Qin: YEAH!

We went at Storious and blasted, smashed, pulverize and smashed him all over.

Junda blasted and pulverized and smashed him all over.

Blaster, Soundwave, Peter Puppy and Princess What's Her Name used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Blaster's Electro Scrambler Gun, Soundwave's Concussion Gun, and Princess What's Her Name and Peter Puppy's powers 100-fold.

Princess What's Her Name and Blaster: LIGHTNING INSECT BLAST!

Peter Puppy and Soundwave: DEMON SOUND BURST!

Gremlins and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI GREMLIN FORCE!

Ghosts and Snake: GHOST SNAKE BLAST!

Werebats and Mole Man: WEREBAT MOLE STORM!

Citrakayah and LeGrange: SPEEDING DEMON BLAST!

Yetis and Grodd: GORILLA FURY STORM!

Lava Golems and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC LAVA FORCE!

Galvans and Calamitous: PROFESSOR BLAST OF FURY!

Tokustars and Goliath: GIANT STORM BLAST!

Xerges and Electropede: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE FORCE!

Polar Manzardills and Skinner: ICE COLD BURST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura:

MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP FURY!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: WIND OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY MEGABLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER FORCE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY BLAST!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FIRE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders. Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Trina Arbuckle, Saber Team, me, Megan, Twilight Sparkle, Nico and Vypra: LITERATURE OF FURY FORCE!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: SABER FORM ELEMENT STYLE: BRAVE DRAGON!

Twilight Sparkle: SABER FORM MAGIC STYLE: DRAGON EAGLE!

Starlight Glimmer: SABER FORM STAR STYLE: SAIYUU DRAGON!

Julie MAkimoto: SABER FORM LAVA STYLE: DRAGON EAGLE BUTASAN!

Minerva Mink SABER FORM TWIN ELEMENT STYLE: DRAGON EAGLE ARTHUR!

Mai Shiranui: SABER FORM FIRE STYLE: CRIMSON DRAGON!

Toph: SABER FORM EARTH STYLE: DRAGON JACKUN!

Tatsumaki: SABER FORM WIND STYLE: DRAGON PETER!

Colette Brunel: SABER FORM LIGHT STYLE: DRAGON HEDGEHOG!

Juri Han: SABER FORM DARK STYLE: DRAGON BREMEN!

Makoto Nanaya: SABER FORM WIND STYLE: DRAGON ALANGINA!

Litchi Faye Ling: SABER FORM FIRE STYLE: DRAGON HEDGEHOG PETER!

Sari: SABER FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: DRAGONIC KNIGHT!

Rottytops: SABER FORM UNDEAD STYLE: PRIMITIVE DRAGON!

Risky Boots: SABER FORM DARK STYLE: PRIMITIVE DRAGON LION SENKI!

Jessica Shannon: SABER FORM STING STYLE: ELEMENTAL PRIMITIVE DRAGON!

Peni Parker: SABER FORM WEB STYLE: ALMIGHTY SABER!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said forms.

Lincoln and his harem: KAMEN RIDER SABER FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE BAHAMUT ZETTAFLARE!

They fired a massive flare at Storious!

Super Megaforce Rangers: Super Mega Cannon!

Kyurangers: All-Star Crash!

Orion: Super Silver Spear, Blaster Mode!

Tsurugi: Phoenix End!

Zenkaigers: Zenkai Cannon!

Rintaro: Blizzard Blades!

Rintaro delivers two light blue energy slashes to Storious, partially freezing him in place. He then thrusts Suiseiken Nagare forward, producing a barrage of small icicles that strike Storious.

Touma: Haou Souseizan!

Touma launches a silver energy slash with a galaxy trail at Storious.

Me: (Cups Hands to side) **KAAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow fire Kamehameha Blast!

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico formed a huge red ball and condensed it and then fired it!

Eli: SPIRIT BOMB!

Eli formed a powerful Spirit Bomb and fired it.

The blasts from all our techniques, combos, final smashes and attacks all slammed into Storious and exploded with unbelievable power!

**SUPER EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY AND INTENSE EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE AND INCREDIBLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it shook the entire planet and the universe to the core! When the smoke cleared, Storious was down and hurt all over.

Me: **It's over Storious! You're finished!**

Storious: You haven't reached the end of this story. Not if I have anything to say about it!

Storious then grew giant!

Me: **Time for Megazord Power!**

Lucky: Lets do it!

VOYAGER!

They summoned their zords!

Kaito: ZenkaiOh!

Zocks: TwokaiOh!

Kyurangers: KyurenOh!

Tsurugi: Gigant Houou!

Super Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Megazord!

Orion: Q-Rex Megazord!

Nico summoned their SUPER OMEGA ULTRAZORDS!

Nico: Time for your story to end Storious! PERMANENTLY! OMEGA UNITY LEGACY BLAST!

They fired a massive energy laser and the blast hit Storious and he exploded!

SUPER MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down and defeated.

I went up to him.

Me: **You are full of hatred and evil Storious and you will never be welcome on Earth!**

I painted a kanji on his forehead and used the Black Gates on him. He was found guilty and was fading away!

Storious: What!? NO!

Me: **You have tormented the worlds of literature for the last time. Goodbye and good riddance.**

Storious: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STO- (FADES)

Troy: That's a Super Mega Win!

Kaito: It's a full-power world! All okay!

Kyurangers: We will take back the Galaxy!

We powered down. Storious had been silenced forever!

Then numerous Wonder Ride Books rained down and we all picked them up and got our own books!

Qin: It's over guys!

Touma: We did it, Storious has been destroyed for good, and he'll never return to hurt anyone ever again.

Nico: You said it, Touma, but we're not done yet, we also have a dark sorcerer from the past of one of Lincoln's future wives to deal with, and he should be coming… right now!

?: I will destroy every last one of you pathetic human filth and rule this world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Hibana: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Hiruko Ubusuna.

A figure dressed in the clothes of an onmyouji but they have eyes on them came out, and it was none other than the dark sorcerer, Hiruko Ubusuna, and he's been restored to his youthful state.

Hibana: I thought I'd never have to deal with you ever again, Hiruko.

Hiruko Ubusuna: You foolish girl, as long as my hatred for you still lingers on, I will never stop until you are dead and this entire world is forever shrouded in eternal darkness!

Hiruko Ubusuna summoned to used his talismans to attack us, but we cut them all down with our massive greatswords, but Hiruko wasn't even done yet.

Megan McAllister: Sorry, Hiruko, but you're not getting out of this alive.

Suddenly, Megan McAllister's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with space, stars, angels, phoenixes, and fairies, she unholsters her massive Guardian of Kandrakar sword from her back, and as she approached Hiruko Ubusuna, she left purple energy, space, stars, angels, phoenixes, and fairies with every step.

Megan McAllister: I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against mankind and the living and the dead, Hiruko Ubusuna, and now, I will make sure that you die here and now, and you will never rise again from the dead to harm mankind.

Suddenly, Megan McAllister was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, space, and nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's a phoenix, angel, and fairy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Megan McAllister emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Megan McAllister grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with space, stars, angels, phoenixes, quintessence, and life energy surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Space Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Space and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold star links and purple crystal links and a purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Space and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved purple blouse with pink phoenix on it, black bellbottom pants with designs on the legs, purple boots, and a purple long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and stars and nebulae on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with stars surrounding it. Suddenly, Megan McAllister felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Megan McAllister has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Megan McAllister's massive Kandrakar's Quintessence Space Greatsword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Quintessence Space Broadsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Space and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Megan McAllister, Loving Sister of Kevin McAllister and Her Many Siblings, Pen Pal and Best Friend of Cornelia Hale, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Hay Lin, Lilian Hale, Matt Olsen, and Many, Guardian of Space and Member of W.I.T.C.H.J.E.M.M.L., Humiliator and Destroyer of The Wet Bandits, Slayer of Dark Samus, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Stars, Space, Life Energy, and Angels"

ミーガン・マカリスター、ケビン・マカリスターと彼女の多くの兄弟の愛情深い姉妹、文通相手でコーネリア・ヘイルの親友、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、ヘイ・リン、リリアン・ヘイル、マット・オルセン、その他多数、ガーディアン・オブ・スペースとメンバーW.I.T.C.H.J.E.M.M.L.、濡れた盗賊 の屈辱と破壊者、ダークサムスのスレイヤー、ダークネリッサと フォボス の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのすばらしいメンバーであり、星、宇宙、生命エネルギー、天使のマスター

Megan McAllister's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE STAR PHOENIX ANGEL OF QUINTESSENCE SPACE LIFE AND KANDRAKAR SPACE JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Megan McAllister's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Hiruko Ubusuna saw it, he summoned a ball of fire to burn her to ashes, but Megan absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and Megan McAllister fired a powerful purple energy blast with stars, space, angels, phoenixes, quintessence, and life energy, and it hits Hiruko Ubusuna and sent him flying into a wall. He teleported back to us, but this really annoyed him now.

Nico: Wow, now Megan's transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, awesome.

Me: And now, the fight against that dark sorcerer is about to begin.

Megan McAllister: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Life Space Angel and Divine Star Justice) **That's right, J.D., and now, it's time for you to die, Hiruko Ubusuna.**

Megan McAllister went after Hiruko Ubusuna, who sent his black scroll-like talisman cards after her, but she cut them all down, and she fired powerful blasts of purple energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, space, angels, and phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Hiruko sent balls of ice, fire, and earth at her, but she dodged them all, and then, she attacked him with her massive large broadsword and left scars on him. Then, she fired a blast of purple energy with stars and it hit Hiruko on the chest leaving a gaping hole and exposing his black heart, which was then pierced by Megan McAllister's large broadsword, and he was dying.

Hiruko Ubusuna: You… you may have defeated me… , but your victory will be short-lived… Soon, the Doomsday 23… will return, and none of you… will survive! (Laughing Maniacally)

Hiruko Ubusuna eventually died in a pool of blood, and when his spirit appeared, Megan McAllister drew a kanji on his forehead, and he was confronted and found guilty by those he'd killed, and he was fading away.

Lincoln: That's where you're wrong, Hiruko. We've been preparing for that very day, and now that the Champions of Harmony have been recruited, we're more than ready for The Doomsday 23.

Nico: That's right, Lincoln. So, why don't you do us a favor and die already, Hiruko Ubusuna.

Hiruko Ubusuna: DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Those would be Hiruko Ubusuna's last words as he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Megan McAllister did to the dark sorcerer as she holstered her massive large broadsword on her back and powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Cornelia: Wow, Megan, you really did an awesome job!

Nico: Yeah, you sure did. Now, not only are we finally rid of Storious and Kamen Rider Falchion, but we're now rid of the dark sorcerer, Hiruko Ubusuna.

Lincoln: You said it, and that was one really awesome adventure, now we've recruited the Kamen Rider teams from Hibiki to Saber. But, there's bound to be more Kamen Rider teams in the future.

Nico: You're right, Lincoln, and we won't see them until 2023, so we have to wait until then, but it's going to be worth it.

Me: You said it.

Touma: And I heard Hiruko say that The Doomsday 23 are going to return soon, right?

Lincoln: You heard right, Touma, and it's the fault of our old enemies, The Church of Necrom. Before they bit the dust, Damian Alaister, the sadistic and insane leader of The Church of Necrom had a big contingency plan set in place to bring back The Doomsday 23. But, we'd recruited The Champions of Harmony, and we trained them in everything we know, and now, they'll be ready for the day when The Doomsday 23 come back from the dead, and we also stopped their other contingency plans as well.

Nico: Yep, now all we have to do is wipe out The Doomsday 23 and we'll have cleaned up the last of Damian Alaister's mess and their revenge will be foiled for good.

Me: Those fucked-up bastards crossed too many big lines on their little rampage and with their little schemes, but those contingency plans of theirs, now they've crossed one line too many.

Eli: Yeah.

Lori: We've made sure that Damian and his friends paid the price for their crimes, but they refuse to stay forgotten.

Luna: We'll make sure that The Doomsday 23 are destroyed forever, and they, along with The Church of Necrom, are a forgotten memory.

Nico: My thoughts exactly, Luna.

We were back on Earth.

Woz: REJOICE! The Dai Shocker Group is gone forever thanks to the combined alliance of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, The Masters of Evil and the Kamen Riders. Now they have the alliance of the Saber team with them. May their alliance last as long as Literature is popular.

Me: Yeah!

Whirlin: Storious is done for good!

Iceage: And with that, we end the big missions for Kamen Riders.

Magma: At least for this year.

Reika: I think my Gene Slammed form is going to be very useful.

Comic Book Guy: But try not to overdo it.

INSTIGATOR: And always have a change of clothes ready.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: This was so awesome! Great job today everyone! This calls for a celebration!

Pinkie Pie: And a big party!

Me: Actually, (Tired) You want to know what I feel like doing right now?

I then fell to the ground.

FWOMP!

I was snoring.

Nico: He's really exhausted.

Nico picked me up.

Nico: He earned a huge rest.

Touma: (To the viewers) This was an awesome way to close out the saga. Now we are officially in the team and it's so awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Great job everyone. Lets head home.

We went back home and Nico put me in my bed and tucked me in. Everyone later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga done!

WOOHOO! KAMEN RIDER FOREVER! Saber is my favorite out of all the series.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. It's an awesome Baby shower for Applejack as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Whitney, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to Lynn's Table for an awesome party to celebrate our victory and the recruitment of all the Kamen Riders for the year. And we're also going to face Another Brainstorm and we're going meet a gene-slammer for Protector Spirit Loagaeth and her name is Lisloette Malkovich. Lisloette is one of Nico's friends and she was born with incredible rainbow powers and magic and even 2 sets of angel wings. She is a really awesome and skilled fighter and she even defended little kids from bullies too. She even helped Nico with several things and she is great in many things like cooking, science and history. And se even is very athletic and powerful in gym. She and Nico also went on awesome adventures and did it all. The match-up is for Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, and they and Lincoln are going to take down some forgotten figures from Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra's pasts, they are

Dimitri Brantley - Bridget Brantley's younger brother who became jealous at the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by setting fire to Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Bridget and got a burn scar on his stomach and he was sent to prison for life.

Alan Demeter - Abeline Demeter's younger brother who became jealous at the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing an earthquake that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Abeline and he was sent to prison for life.

Blake Hudson - Brooke Hudson's older brother who became jealous at the achievements and the determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a flood that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Brooke and he was sent to prison for life.

Frank Aella - Ashley Aella's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing an earthquake that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Ashley and he was sent to prison for life.

Peter Elektra - Bronte Elektra's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a powerful lightning storm to destroy Royal

Woods, but, he was stopped by Bronte and he was sent to prison for life.

Caleb Frostine - Bianca Frostine's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a horrible blizzard to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Bianca and he was sent to prison for life.

Henry Chiaro - Leora Chiaro's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by sending a powerful beam of light to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Leora and he was sent to prison for life.

Damien Abital - Abnus Abital's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by plunging all of Royal Woods into an age of eternal darkness, but, he was stopped by Abnus and he was sent to prison for life.

Zachary Crisant - Allira Crisiant's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by creating an army of crystal monsters to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Allira and he was sent to prison for life.

Joshua Brinkley - Astrid Brinkley's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by trying to destroy Royal Woods and turn it into an urban jungle, but, he was stopped by Astrid and he was sent to prison for life.

Harold Aurelia - Aurora Aurelia's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by trying to destroy Royal Woods by using gravity, but, he was stopped by Aurora and he was sent to prison for life.

David Carina - Maya Carina's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a shower of stars that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Maya and he was sent to prison for life.

And Alex Astra - Stelara Astra's older brother who became really jealous at all the achievements and determination of his older sister whom he hated since birth. Once he tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a chain reaction of cosmic radiation bombardments that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Stelara and he was sent to prison for life.

And yes, these thirteen boys have powers just like their sisters, so they're in for a big fight.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to California and Lincoln and his group are going to meet the Charmed Ones and destroy Zankou, an ancient, ruthless, and extremely powerful upper-level demon who was feared, even by his own kind, and one of the biggest enemies of The Charmed Ones. And they're going to meet an Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem Gene-Slammer named Juliana Giagōremu, who's not only one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan, but she's also his classmate in Woodshop. Her last name, Giagōremu, means Gear Golem in Japanese. She has a passion for jewelry and she's also the cousin of Julie Makimoto. Juliana was the one who introduced Lincoln to My Little Pony when they were 6 years old and since then they watched my little pony even after Friendship Is Magic, and they often collect My Little Pony toys. Lincoln once made Juliana a pony version of her while Juliana made a pony version of him. Lincoln and Juliana also made pony versions of the girls in Lincoln's harem. One time during an episode of Friendship Is Magic, Juliana ended up kissing Lincoln all the while they hold the pony versions of themselves, and she outright hates Luan with a burning passion. The next chapter is gonna be a messy and silly one as we go to the world of the 2012 movie box office bomb, FOODFIGHT! We're going up against Brand X and we're going to make sure it will never be put on the market. We're going to team up with the iconic brands and destroy Brand X.

See you all tomorrow.

# FOODFIGHT!

I know this movie was a bomb so please don't criticize me for it.

---

In my bedroom I was waking up.

Me: (YAWNS)

I saw Eli and Spike.

Me: Oh morning guys.

Eli: Morning bro. You really fell asleep yesterday.

Me: Boy no kidding. Those 13 days were intense. I used up a lot of energy.

Spike: You sure did. But you were awesome there.

I got up and went and got dressed and went to breakfast.

---

At Lynn's Table, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Whitney, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel

Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were having a great victory party to celebrate our victory and successful recruitment run over 13 Kamen Rider Teams and the defeat and destruction of Dai Shocker.

All of us: CHEERS!

We clinked our glasses.

Nico: To an awesome victory and recruitment of the Kamen Riders for the year.

Lola: This was so awesome and amazing!

Rachel Stavenport: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: We all had so much fun.

Laney: Did we ever.

Whitney: It was so much fun and so awesome to have all those awesome Kamen Rider Adventures.

Rainbow Dash: Boy was it ever!

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Whitney.

Whitney: No problem Nico. I think it's so much fun that I get to go with you on this adventure.

Qin: We're always excited to have more people with us.

Touma: Yeah and we've now seen the last of Storious forever.

Kento: Good riddance.

Nico: Whitney, outside of missions, what do you do for a living?

Whitney: Well I like playing Badminton with Lori and I also like sharing fashion trends with her on the phone.

Me: Cool cool.

Whitney: But I'm glad I put my hatred of Carol aside.

Me: That's right. 6 years ago when Carol was still controlled by Morgan, Whitney hated Carol. But not anymore thank goodness.

Whitney: That's because we had Carol all wrong and we didn't know she was going through some personality problems.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: I didn't know about that.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But her so-called dad didn't give her a chance to explain herself.

Carol: Yeah and I can't believe I was like that.

Lana: It's all right Carol.

Nico: Well, as long as you earn money.

Whitney: I do. I got a good job as a waitress here.

Nico: That works.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Whitney: But me and Lori and Carol have known each other for a long time.

Me: Yeah. Also Whitney you remember the time when Lori lost her voice?

Whitney: I sure do.

Nico: What happened?

Me: Lori and some of the Loud kids minus Laney, Lily and Lucy lost their voices while cheering for their grandpa at his shuffleboard match.

Varie: I remember that. Poor guys strained their voices too hard.

Nico: Yikes.

Eli: Ouch.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: All of us have Ridebooks now.

Me: We sure do and it's awesome.

Touma: We've now seen the last of Storious too.

Reika: We sure have, I'm glad he's gone.

Yuri: All of us hated the guy.

Qin: So did J.D. and everyone on the team.

Vinyl Scratch: No kidding there.

Earth: That guy got what was coming to him times infinity.

Laney: Yeah he sure did.

Nico: We'll meet more Kamen Riders in 2023.

Me: Lets see, we have the Agito, Kuuga, Faiz, Ryuki, Blade and Revice. Revice finishes later this month.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: So we only have 6 series then.

Nico: We'll have to see.

Maria: Actually, there's Dragon Knight instead of Ryuki.

Me: Right sorry. I was talking about Japan. But yeah Dragon Knight is here in America.

Qin: Yeah.

Touma: It's just hard to imagine there are so many Riders.

Me: Its been over 50 years since Kamen Rider first came out in 1971.

Nico: He's right on that.

Qin: It's so awesome.

Aruto: That is amazing that there are so many of us.

Me: Yeah it sure is. But I'm sure that many more of your enemies that aren't affiliated with the M.O.E. are going to come after us to get revenge.

Eli: And if they do we'll be ready for them all.

Nico: But there's still Andy, Rodney, and the others.

Applejack: And I can't wait to see Andy and Rodney again.

Nico: That is going to be fun.

Me: It sure will. And we'll have his awesome mission at Phoenix Land.

Nico: Good idea.

We got to having our lunch and we were having our favorite meals.

Touma: (Eating Ultimeatum Burger) MMM!

Nico: Delicious as always.

Me: Yep. (Eating Inferno Wings) (BURPS FIRE) Oh scuse me.

Touma: You are one tough guy J.D.

Qin: He is the toughest ever.

Laney was having a bowl of Varya Visnapuu's chili and she was loving it.

Laney: (BELCHES FIRE) Oh! Pardon me.

Qin: (LAUGHS) You like Varya's chili as much as J.D. loves it and Chief Wiggum's chili.

May: Can I have some?

Laney: Think you can handle it?

May: Sure can.

May took a spoonful and then belched out a huge blast of blue fire and it hit Flip and burned off his hair and mustache!

May: WHEW! That is good!

Qin: Nice shot though May. You burned off Flip's Mustache and hair.

We laughed.

Kaito Kumon: For the things Flip's done, he's lucky he's not dead!

Me: You got that right. The Curses we put on them won't die. Scoots is the only one that is going to die. The Grim Reaper is going to claim her miserable soul in less than a year.

Nico: And the Gessius Floras Vengeance Curse is gonna keep her alive till then.

Qin: Yeah.

Go: Or we can accelerate her curse by beating her up a few times.

Lincoln: How much time does it say?

I looked at my timer and it said that Scoots has 45 days, 21 hours, 55 minutes and 47 seconds left.

Me: Whoa! Our humiliations really did speed it up. I wonder.

I went over and I pulled out a bowling ball bazooka and fired it and it smashed right into Scoots's face and to my surprise, she got 12 days taken away. She has 33 days left!

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Takeru: Should we accelerate the timer some more?

Nico: Lets do it.

We fired waves of bowling balls and had raccoons maul her all over and she was down to 15 minutes left.

Kuroto Dan: Sorry. But God's judgement has been cast on you. And that means that it's GAME OVER. Permanently! (punches Scoots)

It was down to 10 seconds left.

Me: 10 seconds. It was fun while it lasted Scoots. 3..2..1..0.

FUNERAL BELL TOLL!

She then disintegrated into dust and was killed in an instant!

Qin: WHOA!

I put her ashes in a dust pan and then went to the boiler room and put them in the incinerator.

Me: Goodbye Scoots.

Nico: That's one pain in the ass out of our hair.

Me: Yep.

In the Afterlife, Scoots went up to Heaven but just as she was going into Heaven, St. Peter saw her name on a book and it said that she was a REALLY, BAD WOMAN!

St. Peter: We got a better place for the likes of you.

Then she fell and screamed and she went down to the fires of Hell to burn! She landed in a boiling pot of hot shellfish bisque and screamed in pain as she was being cooked and tortured by demons as she was cooked alive!

We were watching.

Banjo: Ha! She gets lucky. Better to be suffering in Hell than in the Black Gates!

Me: For someone like Scoots, she had it coming.

St. Peter: Indeed. Well back to work.

POOF!

He went back up to heaven.

Me: The Demons are going to love eating her.

Nico: Yep.

We laughed.

Albedo: Good riddance.

Negative Omnitrix: Corrupted Cerebrocrustacean DNA Detected!

Nico: Perfect timing too.

We got ready and then in came in a black version of Brainstorm!

Me: Another Brainstorm!

Nico: WHOA This one is smart.

Qin: Yeah.

Albedo turned into Negative Brainstorm.

Negative Brainstorm: I suggest you identify yourself immediately!

Another Brainstorm: (In a girls voice) I will be happy too.

Me: (Gasp) I know that voice. Jessica Cooper.

Another Brainstorm: I has been a long time J.D.

Nico: Wait Jessica Cooper as in the most notorious master thief ever?

Me: The very same one. Jessica Cooper, no relation to the Cooper Gang and she is a really skilled Master Thief. Like the Cooper Clan she comes from a long line of thieves herself and it stretches back to 15,000 years ago and she and her family weren't killed by someone of incredible jealousy. She also has a record of all her family's moves and secrets in a book.

Another Brainstorm: That is right. And never once has my family never been caught by the cops.

Me: It's true. She is that skilled and smart and only goes after the most dangerous of criminals.

I pulled out newspaper articles from all over the world. She stole priceless jewels and gold and more from all kinds of horrible people. Drug lords, mafia men, corrupt noblemen, gangsters, robbers, crime bosses, and so much more. She even beats them up and delivers them all to the cops but keeps all their loot all for herself.

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Eli: Boy you and Sly and his entire family all have so much in common.

Another Brainstorm: We most certainly do.

Nico: Whatever Swartz promised you, we can grant it instead.

Maria: But please tell me you stole something from him!

Another Brainstorm: As a matter of fact I did. Aside from all his jewels, I got this.

She pulled out a journal and gave it to me. I read it and to our shock and surprise there ARE SO MANY MORE ANOTHERS THAN WHAT WE FIRST THOUGHT! There are Another Ridewatch people for MTG, Duel Monsters, Omnitrix Aliens, Monster Rancher, Fighting Foodons, Digimon, Pokemon, Power Rangers, Super Sentai, Kamen Riders, Kamen Rider Monsters, Power Rangers Monsters, Super Sentai Monsters and even Another Versions of The Masters of Evil themselves!

Me: WHOA MAN! Vypra and the Masters of Evil are all gonna have one helluva field day hearing about this.

Another Brainstorm: Yes they sure are. But you guys stopped him just in time. You stopped him from making the Another Versions of MTG, Duel Monsters, Monster Rancher, Fighting Foodons, Digimon, Pokemon, Power Rangers Monsters, Super Sentai Monsters and even Another Versions of The Masters of Evil themselves.

Me: Thank goodness!

Another Brainstorm: And to answer your question, I wasn't promised anything. I swiped this Another Watch and made myself this on purpose. But I wasn't expecting this to happen to me.

Me: But it's good we stopped his plans just in time. Otherwise MANY MORE people we knew would have been hurt. Nico remind me to call Vypra and Dark into the Briefing Room so we can tell them what we discovered.

Nico: Noted. (takes out Loki's Ridewatch) Well, the only way you'll ever be yourself again is if we defeat you in battle.

Another Brainstorm: I understand. Lets get it on.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Whitney: This is gonna be fun.

Nico activated Loki's Ridewatch and fired lightning and it hit Another Brainstorm and electrocuted her all over.

Me: You would really love our teammate Sly Cooper. He has 12,000 years of family history and he comes from a long line of thieves too.

Another Brainstorm: I'm sure I would get along great with him and Lupin III.

Kaito: (gets out Kyoryuger gear) Good to be using Sentai Gears again!

Zocks: (Gets out ToQger gear) All aboard the pain train!

Chloe Bourgeois: (Gets out Den-O Gear) All aboard the Buttkicking Express!

Kaito got one of the Dino Charge blasters and Zocks got the ToQger's Sword and Chloe got a Sword for Den-O.

Nico: COOL!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Watch this one Touma.

I activated my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: HENSHIN!

I turned into my KAMEN RIDER WONDER FORM and he was in absolute awe!

Touma: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico: J.D. just got that form yesterday.

Me: I sure did. Watch.

I fired waves of leaves and flowers and enveloped Another Brainstorm in flowers and vines.

Sougo: (gets out Saber Ridewatch) If you think that's something, watch this!

Geiz: (gets out Kaixa Ridewatch) And this as well!

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber

Armor Time! Standing by! Complete! Kaixa!

Sougo got SaberArmor and Geiz got KaixaArmor.

Me: OH YEAH!

Touma: WOW! That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Laney: We all thought it was cool!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Another Brainstorm all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Whitney: My turn!

She activated Comic Book Guy's Ridewatch.

Whitney: Swartz was the Worst Monster Ever!

(DRUNKEN SAILOR BY IRISH ROVERS PLAYS)

Whitney: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY TO SAILOR MUSIC AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HER)

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

She danced and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed Another Brainstorm all over.

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

But then a light appeared in front of Rainbow Dash and it formed into a GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH! But this one was for Drive! It landed in her hands.

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME! My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now for my turn!

She activated it.

Rainbow Dash: HENSHIN!

She had the forms of Drive appear and she got an awesome rainbow armor with all the forms of Drive on it and she got all the powers of the shift cars merged into her and she had turned into KAMEN RIDER DRIVE GRAND ZI-O!

Sougo: WHOA!

Me: WOW! R.D. You look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of the Road who reaches over Racing and Speed and reigns over the competition and acceleration. Her name is Grand Drive Zi-O! We are now reaching a new page of history!

Qin: WOW!

Shinnosuke: Nice!

Nico: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: Lets see what this is like!

She tapped the Burn Gear and ran fast and formed into a fireball and she smashed Another Brainstorm all over.

Qin: AWESOME!

Nico: Wow that was fast!

Me: Nice one R.D.

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Me: YEAH!

I reverted back.

Me: Now for this one. (Activates Stinky Butt's Ridewatch)

I farted and then the Family Guy Fart Song Played and I fired farts and lit them on fire and blasted Another Brainstorm all over and smashed her down.

Nico: Okay that was funny!

May: Well… I didn't see that coming!

Me: I thought it was funny.

Qin: Yeah.

But then a beam of light hit Another Brainstorm and smashed her down and in flew a Protector Spirit Loagaeth!

Me: WHOA! Reika?

Reika: I'm right here.

We saw her.

Me: If you're here then who is that?

Protector Spirit Loagaeth: I'm someone Nico knows.

Nico: Lisloette Malkovich!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and purple eyes and red and purple clothes.

Lisloette: Looks like the fun started.

Nico: It sure has.

Lisloette: Awesome to see you Nico.

She fired waves of light and blasted Another Brainstorm down and I caught her Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: And I love your 2 sets of wings. That is cool.

Lisloette: Thanks.

I went over to Jessica and picked her up.

Jessica Cooper: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: At least you're all right.

I pulled out a cane with a symbol in the shape of the letter C and gave it to her.

Jessica Cooper: My cane.

Me: I found it at the Pawn Shop and held onto it for you.

May: Next time, leave the Ridewatch stealing to us.

Jessica Cooper: I'll remember that for later.

Me: Yeah.

Lisloette: But that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Whitney: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lisloette: I have so many of them. But my favorite was when me and Nico gave a bully girl who was punching a nerd a nasty atomic permanent wedgie and got her expelled.

Qin: I remember that. That was awesome.

Laney: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Lisloette hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lisloette: Me too Nico.

Later we went back home after paying for the food.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Fiona are heading to California, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to meet the Halliwell Sisters and destroy one of their biggest enemies ever, Zankou.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in California, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to meet the Halliwell Sisters and destroy one of their biggest enemies ever, Zankou.

Me: That's right, big guy, and it'll be our first time meeting Phoebe, Piper, and Paige Halliwell, and I don't know if I told you guys this, but I met them long ago, and they're really awesome with using their magic powers to destroy demons.

Nico: Awesome, and I hate to ask, but…?

Me: Yeah, I have a bit of a nasty history with that demon, Zankou. Before I moved to Royal Woods, I helped The Charmed Ones stop Zankou, and I left my mark on him by using a branding iron on his stomach.

Eli: Brutal.

Me: And he's never forgiven me since, and he hates me to the depths of his black heart.

Lincoln: Yikes, but we're going to make sure that Zankou is dead and gone for good, J.D., and I've also got a spell that'll also kill him and the demons that The Charmed Ones have destroyed and they, along with Zankou, will be sent to The Black Gates forever. And thanks for joining us, Fiona.

Fiona: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be one awesome fight against that demon, Zankou.

Lincoln: And we'll also be rid of the other demons The Halliwell Sisters have dealt with in the past.

?: Hey, you guys made it.

Suddenly, we saw who we were looking for, it was Phoebe, Piper, and Paige, The Charmed Ones, along with their allies, Leo Wyatt, his son, Wyatt Halliwell, and Detective Darryl Morris.

Me: Phoebe, Piper, Paige.

Phoebe Halliwell: J.D., it's been a long time, and you also brought the rest of Team Loud Phoenix Storm here, it's an honor to meet you.

Lincoln: You too, Phoebe, and we're here to help you guys kill Zankou.

Piper Halliwell: Awesome. I've just about had it with that miserable

demon.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sounds of demonic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Zankou, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Time to hightail it over there, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Zankou, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That heartless, power-hungry demon, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem, appear before us.

Me: J.D., did you…?

Lincoln: Actually, he didn't, Nico, and I'd recognize that Japanese Accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Juliana Giagōremu, but we'll talk later, let's go put Zankou out of his misery for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Zankou, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety in an energy barrier to protect them from Zankou's demons. When Zankou saw us, especially me, he was beyond enraged.

Me: I should've known we'd one day meet yet again, Zankou. So, how's the branding mark on you?

Zankou: Laugh all you want, Knudson. I will have my revenge on you and The Charmed Ones and all of mankind! Both Earth and The Underworld will soon be mine!

I transformed into my Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and it pissed him off even more.

Lincoln: I think it's time we put a stop to your delusional ambitions once and for all, Zankou. You've had this coming for a very long time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Fiona, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli also transformed, and we went after Zankou, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln made a binding circle below Zankou's feet, and it not only bound him, it also bound all of the demons and villains The Charmed Ones have dealt with in the past, and with one final strike from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds infused with rainbow energy, Zankou was destroyed, along with all of the demons and villains The Charmed Ones have dealt with in the past, and they were all erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Me: We did it, Zankou and the other demons The Charmed Ones have killed are finally no more.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., now there'll be no more threats from any of them again. (To Juliana Giagōremu) And it's so good to see you again, Juliana Giagōremu.

Juliana Giagōremu reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing magenta hair tied in a bun, magenta eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful magenta angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with gears and golems on the coattails, and Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem on the back, and holstered on her back a large Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem-themed greatsword with Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Juliana Giagōremu and they hugged, and Juliana Giagōremu was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when we were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Juliana Giagōremu, she's not only one of my Guardian Angels from Japan, but she's also my classmate in Woodshop, and her last name, Giagōremu, means Gear Golem in Japanese.

Me: Oh, that explains why she was Gene-Slammed into Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem.

Lincoln: Yep. Plus, Juliana has a passion for jewelry of all kinds, and she was the one who introduced me My Little Pony when we were 6 years old and since then we watched My Little Pony even after Friendship Is Magic, and they often collect My Little Pony toys. I once made Juliana a pony version of her while Juliana made a pony version of me.

Lincoln and Juliana took out the pony versions of themselves, and we were impressed, same with the Mane 9 in Lincoln's harem.

Twilight Sparkle: Why, that's really awesome.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) Thank you, Twilight. Plus, I also made pony versions of the girls in Lincoln's harem.

Juliana got out pony versions of the girls in Lincoln's harem, including The Mane 9 themselves.

Trixie Lulamoon: Wow, that's so amazing. How did you know about all of the girls in Linky's harem?

Julie Makimoto: I should explain it, you see, Juliana's my cousin.

CLANG!

Our jaws dropped.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome revelation. But, we've met a lot of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who are relatives of those on the team.

Lincoln: That's right, oh and this one time during an episode of Friendship Is Magic, Juliana ended up kissing me while we held the pony versions of themselves.

Rarity: Now, that's really romantic and sweet.

Fluttershy: You said it.

Lincoln: And there's also a reason why Luan isn't here with us: it's because Juliana outright hates Luan with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, I wonder what that prank crazy Dark Luan forced her to do that caused her to earn the burning hatred of Juliana?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Juliana Giagōremu's neck with magenta gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and that means just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Juliana.

Juliana Giagōremu had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Juliana's waist and Juliana wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Kaho Nikaidou from First Love Monster, and Yuzuka Hanami, Mafuyu Shinogi, and Chiya Sakagami from Mahou Shoujo Nante Mouiidesukara.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaho Nikaidou from First Love Monster, and Yuzuka Hanami, Mafuyu Shinogi, and Chiya Sakagami from Mahou Shoujo Nante Mouiidesukara.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kaho Nikaidou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaho Nikaidou and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Zankou and the other demonic foes of The Charmed Ones, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, eight massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kaho Nikaidou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with

equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaho Nikaidou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaho Nikaidou, Yuzuka Hanami, Mafuyu Shinogi, and Chiya Sakagami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Zankou, one of the biggest enemies of The Halliwell Sisters.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in trouncing Zankou, and what he did in using his new spell to destroy Zankou and all the other demon villains from The Charmed Ones' past and sending them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Juliana Giagōremu have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Juliana also got the chance to meet all of the residents from Equestria and she was made aware of The Doomsday 23's return from the dead coming soon, thanks to The Church of Necrom's contingency plan.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) I can't believe those demon goths had the nerve to set up that contingency plan to bring back The Doomsday 23.

Emily Magica: We were made aware of it by Princess Celestia, and that we've been chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be their champions.

Lincoln: Yep, and we'll finally put an end to The Doomsday 23 and the final showdown will end when Evil Starlight Glimmer makes her move, and we'll send her and all of The Doomsday 23 straight to The Black Gates, and we'll have cleaned up the last of Damian

Alaister's mess.

Then, Luan came in, and when Juliana Giagōremu saw her, she glared at Luan fiercely and Luan's face turned pale.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) Luan, I can't forget about what you did years ago, but I'm going to look past it, since Lincoln told me that the prank-crazy, deranged psychopath in you is now gone forever.

Luan breathed a sigh of relief.

Nico: Uh oh. Something tells me the story she's going to tell us isn't going to be a good one.

Nicholette Torrington: That's why we've always hated it when Luan pulls lethal pranks on her own family and other people and all for a sick laugh, along with Lori acting like a power-abusing control freak, Lynn with her crazy superstitions along with smelling like an unwashed gym bag and her bad manners, Lola acting like she's the only one that matters along with her evil ways, and Lisa with her cold-hearted emotionless attitude towards people and her own family.

* * *

After putting an end to Zankou and the other enemies of The Charmed Ones for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Juliana Giagōremu saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Juliana, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Juliana, what's the story on why you outright hated Luan with a burning passion?

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this one, Nico. One day, when we were 11, Lincoln and I were at The Loud House and we were having lunch in the kitchen, with me having a peanut butter and jelly sandwich and Lincoln with a peanut butter and sauerkraut sandwich. Then, Lincoln went to the fridge to get some drinks for us, but as he opened the fridge door opened, he was hit by a boxing glove and he was sent flying into a tub of gelatin, he was then catapulted to the oven and he was attacked by a pack of rabid racoons, then, he was sent flying into a pile of Lynn's dirty clothes, and he was catapulted outside into a pile of trash cans and he was covered in garbage. I ran outside and Lincoln was in pain, and the other sisters and the parents came outside with me as well, and we got Lincoln inside. I pieced together all of those traps and when we suddenly heard the sound of insane laughter in the air, there was only one person who set those traps up: Luan, and I was really furious. I marched up to her and Luna's room and kicked the door in, and I saw the prank demon sitting in her jester-themed chair and she had the look of an evil madwoman on her face, but I was already seeing red, and I pounced on her and I began to pulverize the living daylights out of her. The rest of The Louds ran in here, including Lincoln himself, who was healed up thanks to his superhuman regeneration, and they saw the beatdown that I was giving Luan. I saw Lincoln healed thanks to his superhuman regeneration and it made me stop and I ran up to him and hugged him. Luan saw it as an opening and she tried to attack me, but, Lincoln summoned a pair of shadow hands and he restrained Luan. Eventually, Mr. and Mrs. Loud had Luan grounded for nine weeks for her little prank on Lincoln, but she earned my outright hatred, and

I swore if she was still doing those sorts of pranks on Lincoln or anyone else, I would bury her.

We were shocked.

Me: Whoa, so Luan set up those wild pranks long ago, but it wasn't even April Fools Day, right?

Lincoln: That's right, it wasn't, it was just Luan on her little prank rampage again.

Nico: She had some nerve booby-trapping the kitchen. How did she even know about Juliana's visit?

Lincoln: Luan always had her cameras all over the place, and after she got grounded for nine weeks, she was ordered to take them all down and Luna made sure of that.

Luna: That's right, if she didn't take them all down, I'd smash my cymbals in her face and she'd be rendered tone-deaf for days, and Lincoln put a curse on her belongings again, and if she tried to get to Mr. Coconuts or her comedy props or jokebooks, she'd be subjected to getting a bucket of water dumped on her head, sitting on whoopee cushions placed on her chair in the dining room or on the couch, and all sorts of gags.

Eli: That'd teach her.

Bridget Brantley: See why we always hated it when Luan pulls those kinds of pranks, especially on her own family.

Bronte Elektra: And that's why we taught her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa a painful lesson that day when they stabbed Linky all over his body.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Casinopolis in Sonic's world. When they arrived there, it was an awesome casino-themed place filled with neon lights and casino games galore.

Syd Chang: Whoa, so this is Casinopolis.

Clyde: Yep. Lincoln and his harem have been to Casino Park, but not this place. Let's get going.

Clyde and his harem started winning big at some of the casino games there and they also loaded up the scrolls with tons of gold coins from their winnings, and they also had lunch there as well. Then, they shared a romantic kiss and they came back home.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Casinopolis.

Sonic: Casinopolis, we haven't been there in a long time.

Syd Chang: And check it out.

Clyde and his harem got out the scrolls and in them were their winnings at the casino games there, tons and tons of gold coins.

Lincoln: Whoa, that's just like our date at Casino Park.

Paige: Yeah, and I think we found our next date location, Linky. So, when we get there, we'd better win big at those games.

Lincoln: Like we did at Casino Park, Paige, we'll win big at the casino games in Casinopolis.

We then put all the gold coins that Clyde and his harem won at Casinopolis into the vault.

* * *

We were then getting ready to watch a movie.

Veronica: What are we watching again?

Me: We're watching 2012's Footfight.

Nico: I love that movie! That's a darn shame it was a terrible bomb.

Laney: No kidding there.

Then Shendu, Selene, Spymaster, Amora, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Comic Book Guy, and INSTIGATOR appeared.

Shendu: Can we watch with you guys?

Nico: Sure. The more the merrier.

Qin: Yeah.

We got to watching the movie and it was funny.

---

When night falls at the supermarket Marketropolis, the store products' mascots ("Ikes") come to life and interact with each other. Heroic cereal mascot Dex Dogtective is about to propose to his girlfriend Sunshine Goodness, a raisin mascot, but she goes missing just before he is able to do so.

Six months later, a Brand X representative called "Mr. Clipboard" arrives at Marketropolis and aggressively pushes Brand X's range of generic products to Leonard, the store's manager. In the world of the Ikes, the arrival of Lady X, the seductive Brand X detergent Ike, causes a commotion at Dex's club, the Copabanana.

Brand X products begin to replace previous products, which is mirrored in the Ikes' world with the deaths of several Ikes. After Dex's friend Daredevil Dan, a chocolate squirrel, disappears, Dex begins to investigate. After rebuffing Lady X's attempts to bring him to Brand X's side, Dex is locked in a dryer with Dan to be melted, but the two manage to escape. Dan and Dex find out that Brand X contains an addictive and toxic secret ingredient.

Dex and Dan attempt to initiate a product recall with Leonard's computer. A Brand X Ike cuts power just as they send the message. Dex then rallies the citizens of Marketropolis to fight the armies of Brand X in a massive food fight. The citizens win the battle by using the supermarket's electricity.

Dex rescues Sunshine, who had been held hostage in the Brand X tower, and escapes with the help of Dan. Mr. Clipboard then enters the Ikes' world, but he is taken down by Dex, who discovers that he is a robot controlled by Lady X. Lady X reveals that she had previously been the hideous Ike of an unsuccessful brand of prunes, and had been stealing Sunshine's essence to create a new brand. Dex and Sunshine defeat her, reverting her to her original form. With Brand X defeated and a cure found that revives the killed Ikes, Dex and Sunshine finally get married.

---

We were laughing really hard!

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: That was great!

Me: Yeah I can't believe this movie was that bad!

Qin: How much did it take to make this movie?

Me: $45 to 65 million it took to make it and it only made $73,706.00 in the box office!

Camie: Geez! That was a failure!

Ruby Salazar: Yeah they called it the worst movie ever made.

Sapphire Salazar: We may be critics ourselves but we liked it and we both give it a great big TOES UP!

Layla Williams: It doesn't seem that bad to me.

Me: Yeah we liked it!

Nico: I can't believe those people hated it!

Qin: We loved it!

Zhuqiaomon: Shows how stupid some critics can be. (To the Salazar Twins) No offense girls.

Ruby Salazar: None taken. But yeah they abuse their power all the time.

Sapphire Salazar: Yeah no kidding. Ask Leene Hiskell and Coger

Eggbert. They hated Slappy remember?

Slappy Squirrel: Yeah they sure did.

Aligned Knock Out: I might not be human but I still think this movie was good!

Shendu: I liked it too.

Selene: I can't believe those critics abused their power like that.

Eli: Yeah. But we know who our main target is.

Me: Yep. Lady X.

Nico: What does it say about her?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her info.

---

Priscilla Pusly, better known as Lady X, is the main antagonist of the 2012 animated film Foodfight.

She is a washed up mascot who tries to take over the world along side Brand X and make herself look attractive out of frustration over her own lack of success.

In her normal form, she was voiced by Eva Longoria. When piloting Mr. Clipboard, she was voiced by Christopher Lloyd.

Originally, Lady X was named Priscilla, an ugly and unsuccessful icon (or Ike) for a prune brand. Tired of her failing brand, she kidnapped raisin Ike Sunshine Goodness and used her essence to create a new brand entitled Brand X. Some time around then, she managed to make herself look young and attractive.

Six months after Sunshine's disappearance, Lady X disguised herself as Mr. Clipboard, a mentally disabled man, and she went to the store owner so that she could persuade him into selling detergent and other items from the Brand X company. When she arrives to Marketropolis, the fictional town in which the story takes place in, she attempts to seduce Dex Dogtective, a private investigator and the main protagonist of the film, to bring him towards the side of Brand X (while also covering her identity as the one killing off Ikes to ensure Brand X's success).

At the end of the film, she uses Mr. Clipboard to attack the Ikes resisting Brand X's takeover, but the Ikes use a rope to cause him to trip, exposing him as a robot. Lady X attempts to kill Dex and engages Sunshine Goodness in mortal combat, where she is defeated and reverts to her original ugly form. Priscilla then whined saying that she wanted to be with Dex, though she also truthfully admitted that she wanted world domination more. She is then taken to the expiration site, possibly to be executed.

---

When it was done we were shocked.

Me: WHOA! Talk about bad to the bone. And her prunes were bad because they had a very dangerous ingredient in them.

Nico: No kidding. What is this ingredient?

Me: Poisonous Cancer Causing Drugs.

Qin: GEEZ!

Camie: That is crazy!

Nico: Yeah.

Skids: Who in their right mind would buy those?!

Me: People that are just that stupid!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Me: It said that the people that made the prunes had massive and huge lawsuits on them for billions of dollars and they were forced to declare bankruptcy and the products were recalled.

Nico: Good riddance. And Lady X is planning to make her products sold again. By destroying all other products.

Eli: Not on our watch.

Jack Spicer: Time we discontinue this brand!

Me: You got that right Jack!

Nico: Okay here's the plan. We go and meet Dex Dogtective and Sunshine and the brands and then get a sample of Brand X and come back here to run some tests. Then we contact the Consumer Product Safety Commission and then take down Lady X.

Comic Book Guy: I hope you don't mind that me, Shendu, Selene, Spymaster, Amora, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, and INSTIGATOR come with you all. Because that woman is the worst. Icon. Ever!

Me: My thoughts exactly Jeff!

Nico: And yes you guys can come with.

Qin: What Lady X is doing is gonna be worse than the Chicago Tylenol Murders from back in the 1980s.

Eli: That was terrible!

Me: And they still haven't found out who did it even after 4 decades had passed.

Nico: I know.

Sasha: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. I am hoping to go for a gene-slammer for Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness.

Me: Wow a water gene-slammer. Nice.

Qin: Cool.

Laney: Yeah!

Camie: Cool.

Shendu: Let's get going.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed thirteen dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the two figures were in the vision: the thirteen figures are none other than Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, the evil, stupid, and jealous older brothers of Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra.

They've broken out of prison and they want bloody and horrible revenge on Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra for ruining their plans to ruin their sisters' good names by causing elemental disasters that almost destroyed Royal Woods long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Bridget, Abeline, Brooke, Ashley, Bronte, Bianca, Leora, Abnus, Allira, Astrid, Aurora, Maya, and Stelara, you're so not going to like it one bit: the thirteen energy signals I sensed belong to your evil, rotten, stupid, and jealous older brothers, Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra. They've broken out of prison and they want bloody and horrible revenge on you girls for ruining their plans to ruin your good names by causing elemental disasters that almost destroyed Royal Woods long ago.

Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra gasped in shock.

Bridget Brantley: I can't believe that jealousy-driven pile of crap, Dimitri, has broken out of prison.

Abeline Demeter: Same with the rest of our evil, rotten, stupid, and jealousy-driven older brothers.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like you girls have a bit of a nasty history with them.

Lincoln: You have no idea, Nico. You see, Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra weren't the only ones born with immense cosmic powers over the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth, Lightning, Wind, Ice, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual Energy, and Stars, their brothers, Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra were also born with immense cosmic powers over the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth, Lightning, Wind, Ice, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual Energy, and Stars.

Bridget Brantley: But, instead of using their powers to protect others and achieve great things, they'd used their powers to cause havoc and destruction all over Royal Woods.

Brooke Hudson: And it was our job to put a stop to their mayhem. But, they were also jealous of our achievements and determination, and it drove them insane and they tried to ruin our good names by causing elemental disasters.

Bridget Brantley: Here's a list of them.

Bridget Brantley handed us a list of what they tried to do to ruin their sisters' good names, and we were horrified.

Dimitri Brantley - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by setting fire to Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Bridget and got a burn scar on his stomach and he was sent to prison for life.

Alan Demeter - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing an earthquake that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Abeline and he was sent to prison for life.

Blake Hudson - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a flood that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Brooke and he was sent to prison for life.

Frank Aella - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing an earthquake that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Ashley and he was sent to prison for life.

Peter Elektra - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a powerful lightning storm to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Bronte and he was sent to prison for life.

Caleb Frostine - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a horrible blizzard to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Bianca and he was sent to prison for life.

Henry Chiaro - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by sending a powerful beam of light to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Leora and he was sent to prison for life.

Damien Abital - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by plunging all of Royal Woods into an age of eternal darkness, but, he was stopped by Abnus and he was sent to prison for life.

Zachary Crisant - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by creating an army of crystal monsters to destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Allira and he was sent to prison for life.

Joshua Brinkley - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by trying to destroy Royal Woods and turn it into an urban jungle, but, he was stopped by Astrid and he was sent to prison for life.

Harold Aurelia - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by trying to destroy Royal Woods by using gravity, but, he was stopped by

Aurora and he was sent to prison for life.

David Carina - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a shower of stars that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Maya and he was sent to prison for life.

And Alex Astra - Tried to ruin his sister's good name by causing a chain reaction of cosmic radiation bombardments that could destroy Royal Woods, but, he was stopped by Stelara and he was sent to prison for life.

When we went through the whole list, we were extremely horrified.

Nico: Your brothers are a bunch of lowlives, and they broke the big rule: With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility.

Bridget Brantley: They sure did. But, we stopped their plans and we sent them all to prison for life after we'd testified in court of their wrongdoings, and our parents had cut their ties with them for good.

Abnus Abital: But, we didn't strip them of their powers, and now, years later, they've broken out of prison, damn it.

Lincoln: It's okay, Abnus. But, now, we have a chance to stop your rotten jealousy-driven brothers for good, strip them of their powers, and throw their hides in The Neptune Prison forever. No one dares to ruin the good names of my Guardian Angels and gets away with it, especially your rotten older brothers.

Nico: And since they also have powers, you guys are in for one big fight later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Brand X for good.

Lincoln: That kind of brand will never be put on any market again. And you better be ready for later on today, Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra.

Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, Stelara Astra, and Lincoln: The Elemental Angels are coming for you, and you will pay for every last one of your evil crimes.

With that we were off to Marketropolis which was located in a supermarket in the middle of the city.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Marketropolis.

We went over to the doors and it was locked.

Me: Closed for the day. I got a key.

I used my key power to open the door and we saw that the market brands live in a city! WOW!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! It's all a city for the great brands of our favorite stuff.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: Supermarket by day and city for our favorite stuff at night.

Paragus: Do they have oranges here?

Me: It's a supermarket Paragus.

Qin: They have tons of oranges.

Nico: Yep. Look.

We saw Dex Dogtective and Sunshine and they were battling Brand X Soldiers.

Nico: There they are! Lets go.

We went at the soldiers!

Dex Dogtective: This is getting big!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The soldiers exploded when powerful energy blasts hit them and they ran away and we showed up.

Me: Looks like we got here just in time.

Dex Dogtective: You sure did!

Sunshine Goodness: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm what an honor.

Me: You too.

Qin: Those cancerous poison freaks are messing with the wrong people.

Spymaster: You guys alright?

Dex Dogtective: Thanks to you guys.

Me: We came to help you guys take down Lady X.

Sunshine Goodness: Good. She somehow returned from the Expiration Site.

Me: Well we're not going to let her get away with her crimes.

Nico: No we sure aren't.

Barbossa: There be a place we can talk safely?

Dex Dogtective: Follow me.

We followed them to his office and it had a good view of the Brand X tower and he closed the curtains to hide us.

Sunshine Goodness: We'll be safe here.

Me: Okay.

Eli: I have a feeling they will look for us though.

Me: Let them try.

Stonedozer: We got a good view of Brand X Tower from here.

Me: We sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We got to get a sample of Brand X for us to analyze and then form a plan of attack.

Dex Dogtective: That won't be necessary.

He gave us a sample of Brand X.

Me: Oh that's perfect.

Lisa Loud: And I brought my portable laboratory with us.

Nico: Good thinking Lisa.

She took it and analyzed it down to the last molecule.

Blast Man: How'd you get that?

Sunshine Goodness: Took it from a soldier we beat.

Nico: Nice.

Lisa got the results.

Lisa Loud: Oh dear this is worse than we thought. Brand X is prunes that are all laced with the deadly poisonous carcinogenic chemical called *N* -Nitrosodimethylamine.

Nico: Oh man. That's a cancerous agent that is used to cause cancer in lab rats for testing.

Lisa Loud: Correct.

Magma: Who would want to cause cancer in lab rats?!

Me: It's for research purposes Magma.

Magma: Oh.

Me: Sorry Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh no worries.

Me: But I know what Lady X is planning. She wants to sell Brand X so she can give cancer to EVERYONE.

Nico: That is insane!

Laney: No kidding there!

Dirge: In my vehicle form, I should be able to destroy several of them.

Nico: Good thinking Dirge. But after we get the entrance down.

Qin: We need to form a plan of a attack. Her tower is a heavily guarded fortress.

Eli: We need to be ready for her and what she is going to plan next.

INSTIGATOR: No telling how many people have that shit right now!

Me: And if that's the case then we got to stop it no matter what. I'll call the Consumer Product Safety Commission right now.

I did so.

Qin: This is terrible. We got to tell everyone to stop eating Brand X.

Bai Tza: Is it already too late?

I scanned for anyone buying them and to our relief no one bought any yet. But it's in manufacturing right now.

Me: No one bought Brand X now but it's in manufacture now.

Bai Tza: Then we better stop it pronto.

Iceage: Then we better get on it!

Nico: Right.

Me: I put the Consumer Product Safety Commission on full alert.

Nico: Good.

Qin: That poisonous prune witch is going down.

Top Man: Time to get rid of some prunes!

Me: We'll throw them into the sun.

Qin: Yeah!

Dirge fired at some of the soldiers and Prunes in his jet mode while Whirlin got a bunch of them in a tornado.

Whirlin: Sorry! These are being recalled!

They blasted them and hurled them into the sun.

Qin: Nice!

We were blasting and incinerating the soldiers and prunes all over the place.

Blitzwing: Nico, got any Ridewatch Blueprints for us?

Nico: (sadly) Unfortunately, these are the last ones.

Nico revealed Ridewatch Blueprints for Slamworm, Muciliator, Terroranchula, Tyrannopede, Hypnotick, Omnivoracious, Vicetopus, Panuncian, Ultimate Panuncian, and Overflow.

Lori: (pats Nico on the back) At least they were fun while they lasted.

Me: Yeah. But the gene-slammers for these aliens will get the copies.

Qin: Good idea.

Lila Slate, Bonnie Reggington, Selene Jomannovich, Gemini Richie, Erin Utakara, Athena Rollins, Nadine Tyrannus, Krystal Flemmington, Meadow Evans, and Hayley Buckingham will get the copies. And Ebonwumon, Courtney, Yae, Lightning, Tecna, Tristan, Flare Corona, Jenny Wakeman, War Machine, and Homer get the originals.

Amora: Forget the small fry. Let's go after their boss now!

We nodded.

We went for the Brand X tower.

Lady X was really pissed and then the spirits of food swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came in.

Me: Lady X, your products have hereby been terminated.

Slobber Trap: Your products could kill lots of people!

Lady X: I don't care! As long as my product is a success I will soon be number 1!

Me: Not on our watch!

Laney: Yeah and we won't allow it!

Selene: I know lots of products better than yours!

Me: And they are non-cancerous!

Qin: Yeah you stupid bimbo!

Then Cantwell, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Private HIVE, Krusty, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu appeared.

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (Goofy laughter)

Nico: Cantwell, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Private HIVE, Krusty, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu.

Cantwell: Don't worry. Many of her Products were destroyed by us on the way here.

Maria: That's good.

Rhomboid: We blew them up real good!

Cargill: And threw them in the garbage.

Nico: Good.

Private HIVE: (to Nico) Heard you had that party.

Nico: Yep.

Krusty: How was it?

Me: It was really awesome and fun.

Eli: It sure was.

?: That's cool.

A figure came out and it was CLOCK SHADOW from the Kyoryuger VS ToQgers movie!

---

The Clock Shadow is a clock-themed Shadow monster appears in the ToQger's VS movie, Ressha Sentai ToQger vs. Kyoryuger: The Movie.

He is voiced by Masaya Onosaka who later voiced the Marshmallow Jamen in 2020 TV series called Mashin Sentai Kiramager.

The Clock Shadow made his first appearance at the same train station where Utchy was waiting for Daigo. He was about to eliminate the samurai until Akira showed up to battle the monster.

He then appeared somewhere in the forest as he used his ability as he reverted Utchy into a baby because he was the one that heard the Shadow Monster's song the longest, at the same time the five ToQgers are regressed to their childhood forms, forcing his successor Akira Nijino (ToQ 6gou) to take care of him. However the team and the unwilling Samurai has to make a hasty retreat, so the Clock Shadow sent the Combatant Kuros to follow them, but he was then attack by the ninjas. So he left one of the Kurainers to battle the team while he goes after train team and Utchy.

A while later he managed to catch up to the team as he sent the Kuros, Zorima and Cambrima to battle them. However they were all destroyed leaving the Clock Shadow to battle the team. After that he was then destroyed by the combined team finisher called ToQ Kyouryu Brave Rainbow Rush.

---

Eli: Clock Shadow! I remember you! You were changing people into kids to get darkness.

MeL That was so awesome! I remember seeing that.

Clock Shadow: That was awesome.

Brody: So, you had a run in with my team's Japanese counterpart before you got destroyed?

Clock Shadow: Sure did. They weren't pushovers!

Me: Coincidental there.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lisa Simpson, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slapback, Leina Kingston, Jack Spicer and Sideshow Bob VS Cantwell - Nico's Rescue and Killing Scoots

Core Medals: Cantwell, Rainbow Raider and The Blue Ardvark

Fullbottles: Cantwell and Rainbow Raider

---

Cantwell was first.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Nico's rescue was really a celebration meal. But it's about time Scoots got sent to Hell!

Lisa Simpson: For everything she did to make people really angry she had it coming.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah what a big time party pooper.

Featherweight: We had no idea that our humiliations would speed up the curse she had on her.

Sprocket: Me neither. That is completely unexpected.

Slapback: But at least it's over for her.

Leina Kingston: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Cantwell: No argument from me. Lets do it!

Lisa used the core medals for Cantwell, Rainbow Raider and The Blue Ardvark and she got a Chakra Rainbow Sword and she fired waves of rainbow energy and blasted Cantwell all over.

CANTWELL! RAINBOW RAIDER! BEST MATCH!

She fired rainbow chakra blasts and smashed her all over.

Lisa activated her ridewatch and they danced to Calcutta Dance Music and blasted her all over with metal, gears, lightning and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, The Worst, Selena Logan, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Battling Another Brainstorm

Core Medals: The Vreedle Brothers, Bushroot and Red Claw

Fullbottles: Vreedle Brothers and Bushroot

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Octagon: (to Applejack) Nico, Whitney, and the others did good against Another Brainstorm. Being from the same world as Ben, I can safely state that Another Brainstorm is one of the smartest Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Applejack: Brainstorm is one of the smarted Aliens ever. I think it's amazing too.

Apple Bloom: It sure is but Another Brainstorm turned out to be a really amazing master thief that had so much in common with Sly Cooper.

Rhomboid: Really?

Apple Bloom: Yeah.

She told them all about Jessica Cooper and how she had so much in common with Sly and all that and more and it was amazing.

Octagon: WOW! That is incredible!

Rhomboid: She has one of the longest family histories in the world.

Flashwing: We were amazed ourselves when we heard about it.

The Worst: Yeah we sure were.

Selena Logan: I think it's awesome too.

Octagon: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Applejack used the Core Medals for The Vreedle Brothers, Bushroot and Red Claw and she got an apple sword that fires scythe blade shaped apples. It was called The Sickle Blade Apple Sword. She fired the apples and they slashed the Vreedle Brothers all over.

VREEDLE BROTHERS! BUSHROOT! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of apples and smashed them all over.

She activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Hoedown music and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed them all over.

* * *

Girl Jordan, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Elda, Paragus and Oceanus Shenron VS Cargill - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Cargill, Bunnie and Clyde and Glowing Alien (Scooby Doo)

Fullbottles: Cargill and Bunnie and Clyde

* * *

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in California. How was it?

Girl Jordan: It was really fun and they met the Halliwell Sisters.

Cargill: Wow! The witches from Charmed! I love that show!

Girl Jordan: Yep and they took down Zankou and J.D. had a really bad history with that bad.

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely crazy darlings. But it was amazing that J.D. knows the Halliwell Sisters.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Elda: That is so awesome too.

Cargill: Glad you guys all had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan used the Core Medals for Cargill, Bunnie and Clyde and Glowing Alien (Scooby Doo) and she got an awesome glowing alien sword and she fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

CARGILL! BUNNIE AND CLYDE! BEST MATCH!

She fired carrot guns and they blasted Cargill all over the place.

Girl Jordan: Carrot Guns. Cool.

Girl Jordan activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Harpscichord Waltz Music and they blasted him with water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Starlight Glimmer Cozy Glow, Gagaga Girl, Undead Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - Meeting a gene-slammer for Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem

Core Medals: Private HIVE, Sir Raleigh and Polaris

Fullbottles: Private HIVE and Sir Raleigh

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Ultimate Ancient Gear Golem. What's the new cadet's name?

Emerald Sustrai: Her name is Juliana Giagōremu and she and Lincoln have an awesome hobby and they love My Little Pony figures. So adorable.

Starlight Glimmer: I think it's so cute that they like us as ponies.

Cozy Glow: It sure is awesome. I think it's so adorable. And her story is cool too.

---

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Juliana, and now, I can also defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Juliana, what's the story on why you outright hated Luan with a burning passion?

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this one, Nico. One day, when we were 11, Lincoln and I were at The Loud House and we were having lunch in the kitchen, with me having a peanut butter and jelly sandwich and Lincoln with a peanut butter and sauerkraut sandwich. Then, Lincoln went to the fridge to get some drinks for us, but as he opened the fridge door opened, he was hit by a boxing glove and he was sent flying into a tub of gelatin, he was then catapulted to the oven and he was attacked by a pack of rabid racoons, then, he was sent flying into a pile of Lynn's dirty clothes, and he was catapulted outside into a pile of trash cans and he was covered in garbage. I ran outside and Lincoln was in pain, and the other sisters and the parents came outside with me as well, and we got Lincoln inside. I pieced together all of those traps and when we suddenly heard the sound of insane laughter in the air, there was only one person who set those traps up: Luan, and I was really furious. I marched up to her and Luna's room and kicked the door in, and I saw the prank demon sitting in her jester-themed chair and she had the look of an evil madwoman on her face, but I was already seeing red, and I pounced on her and I began to pulverize the living daylights out of her. The rest of The Louds ran in here, including Lincoln himself, who was healed up thanks to his superhuman regeneration, and they saw the beatdown that I was giving Luan. I saw Lincoln healed thanks to his superhuman regeneration and it made me stop and I ran up to him and hugged him. Luan saw it as an opening and she tried to attack me, but, Lincoln summoned a pair of shadow hands and he restrained Luan. Eventually, Mr. and Mrs. Loud had Luan grounded for nine weeks for her little prank on Lincoln, but she earned my outright hatred, and I swore if she was still doing those sorts of pranks on Lincoln or anyone else, I would bury her.

We were shocked.

Me: Whoa, so Luan set up those wild pranks long ago, but it wasn't even April Fools Day, right?

Lincoln: That's right, it wasn't, it was just Luan on her little prank rampage again.

Nico: She had some nerve booby-trapping the kitchen. How did she even know about Juliana's visit?

Lincoln: Luan always had her cameras all over the place, and after she got grounded for nine weeks, she was ordered to take them all down and Luna made sure of that.

Luna: That's right, if she didn't take them all down, I'd smash my cymbals in her face and she'd be rendered tone-deaf for days, and Lincoln put a curse on her belongings again, and if she tried to get to Mr. Coconuts or her comedy props or jokebooks, she'd be subjected to getting a bucket of water dumped on her head, sitting on whoopee cushions placed on her chair in the dining room or on the couch, and all sorts of gags.

Eli: That'd teach her.

Bridget Brantley: See why we always hated it when Luan pulls those kinds of pranks, especially on her own family.

Bronte Elektra: And that's why we taught her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa a painful lesson that day when they stabbed Linky all over his body.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Private HIVE: My word! Luan's dark side did a number on you soldiers long ago. She should have been court martialed for that.

Hex: But at least she was given the black gates.

Gagaga Girl: Yeah no kidding there. Thank goodness.

Private HIVE: Yeah. Permission to start the battle?

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald used the Core Medals for Private HIVE, Sir Raleigh and Polaris and she got an awesome Soldier Mansion Sword and she fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

PRIVATE HIVE! SIR RALEIGH! BEST MATCH!

She fired a Mansion Beam and blasted him all over.

Emerald used her Ridewatch and they danced to Military music and fired waves of magic, bones, lightning, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jackie, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, La Moon, Blast Man and Bomb Man VS Krusty - Watching Foodfight

Core Medals: Krusty, Garble and Nick O Teen

Fullbottles: Krusty and Garble

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) I heard you guys watched Foodfight. Did you like it?

Jackie: We sure did! We all thought it was really funny and cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah I loved it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Even though lots of people didn't like it, we did and it was great.

Sunburn: Yeah who cares what some critics say? But Ruby and Sapphire loved it.

La Moon: They sure did and it was awesome.

Krusty: That's great! I'm glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Jackie used the core medals for Krusty, Garble and Nick O Teen and she got a Napalm Pie Sword. She fired waves of exploding fire bomb pies and they hit Krusty and he exploded into flames!

KRUSTY! GARBLE! BEST MATCH!

She fired flaming pies and smashed him all over.

Jackie activated her ridewatch and they danced to Circus Music and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Laney Simmons, Ampfibian, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Critics Ruining a good movie

Core Medals: Electrocutioner, Vomiting Frog Prince and Dominos Pizza Noid

Fullbottles: Electrocutioner and Vomiting Frog Prince

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Those damn Critics Ruined a good movie! I didn't find anything wrong with it.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Me neither! We all thought it was funny and awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah those blockheads ruined it.

Scootaloo: How can they be so cruel!?

Whirlwind: They think they have so much power that they can get away with anything.

Laney Simmons: Not on our watzh.

Ampfibian: Yeah those clods.

Electrocutioner: Yeah who do those guys think they are? Ruby and Sapphire loved it so I'm not complaining about them. Lets do it!

Emerald used the core medals for Electrocutioner, Vomiting Frog Prince and Dominos Pizza Noid and she got a lighting pizza sword and she fired it and splattered Electrocutioner all over.

ELECTROCUTIONER! VOMITING FROG PRINCE! BEST MATCH!

But it wasn't the reaction she was expecting and she projectile vomited lightning covered rainbow vomit all over Electrocutioner! YUCK!

Emerald Goldenbraid: (GROAN) That was so disgusting!

Emerald activated her Ridewatch and they danced to magic music and they blasted him all over with lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Luna, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ripjaws, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Bai Tza and Maria VS Hydro Man - Lady X poisoning people with Carcinogenic Drugs

Core Medals: Hydro Man, Bigwig and Ape Man

Fullbottles: Hydro Man and Ape Man

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) Lady X plans on poisoning people with

Carcinogenic Drugs?! I hope no one's died because of this!

Luna: I hope so too! But after what we found out about her she deserves to be destroyed.

Fluttershy: I agree there.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah what she is doing is totally insane!

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Ripjaws: You got that right.

Marina: Yeah she needs to be stopped big time.

Hydro Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Luna used the Core Medals of Hydro Man, Bigwig and Ape Man and she got a water banana sword and fired waves of water banana bombs and they hit Hydro Man and exploded all over.

HYDRO MAN! APE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired water Bananas and they smashed him all over the place.

Luna activated her ridewatch and they danced to hard rock music and they fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and water and smashed him down.

---

Vakama, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nan Que, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Poisonous Prunes!? That's Insane!

Core Medals: Pyro, Yost Pyro and Frighthound

Fullbottles: Pyro and Yost Pyro

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Poisonous Prunes!? That's Insane!

Vakama: Yeah she was using a poisonous carcinogenic chemical called N-Nitrosodimethylamine or DMN as it is called.

Pyro: I think I remember seeing that in a crime documentary. The best known case for that one was back in the 1970's with a man named Steven Roy Harper.

Vakama: That's right. He spiked this family's lemonade with the stuff and he got caught and sentenced to death. But he committed suicide before his execution could be carried out.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was crazy and horrible.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was awful. That man was pure evil.

Spyro: Yeah he deserved it for killing that family. But he took the cowards way out.

Nan Que: He had it coming.

Pyro: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Vakama used the Core Medals for Pyro, Yost Pyro and Frighthound and he got a fire gear sword and fired waves of gears made of fire and smashed him all over.

PYRO! YOST PYRO! BEST MATCH!

Vakama fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him all over.

Vakama activated his ridewatch and they danced to magic music and smashed him down with magic and fire.

---

Earth Chan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Emeth, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Lady X is a bad brand that must be destroyed

Core Medals: Grumblemon, Kung Food and The Ghost of Mother

Stanley

Fullbottles: Grumblemon and Kung Food

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Lady X is a bad brand that must be destroyed. If it hasn't already.

Earth: Don't worry it will be destroyed. We're going to make sure it never torments the world again.

Princess Celestia: Yeah we're going to make sure that never happens.

King Solar: Yeah this brand is bad news.

Amber Morning: I think that's an understatement.

Spotlight: Brand X will destroy the entire human race if it does.

Emeth: No kidding there.

Grumblemon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Earth used the core medals for Grumblemon, Kung Food and The Ghost of Mother Stanley and she got an earth fruit sword and fired waves of fruit and smashed him all over.

GRUMBLEMON! KUNG FOOD! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fruit and energy and smashed him all over the place.

Earth activated her Ridewatch and they danced to jungle music and smashed him all over the place with earth and light.

---

Georgina, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ultimate Gravattack, Gloria Andrukhovych, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - Lady X will pay

Core Medals: Hsi Wu, SHS Carnage and The Man Crab.

Fullbottles: Hsi Wu and SHS Carnage

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Lady X will pay for this. Who knows what damage she probably caused already!

Georgina: No kidding but J.D. did a scan and it showed that she plans to put these all on the shelves first thing tomorrow morning.

Princess Luna: So we got here just in time before that could happen.

Moondust: Big sigh of relief there.

Snowdrop: Yeah thank goodness.

Gari: Thank goodness we got here just in time.

Blackout: No kidding. Whew.

Ultimate Gravattack: Yeah we dodged a bullet on that one.

Gloria Andrukhovych: (Polish Accent) We sure did.

Hsi Wu: Thank goodness you all did. Lets do it!

Georgina used the core medals for Hsi Wu, SHS Carnage and The Man Crab and she got a sword made of blood and she fired waves of crabs made of blood and smashed him all over the place.

HSI WU! SHS CARNAGE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of blood and amd smashed him all over.

Georgina activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Canyon Music and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa And Lily VS Clock Shadow

Clock Shadow was next.

Nico: That was so awesome how you were able to turn many people into kids. It must've been awesome for some people in Japan to relive their youths again.

Clock Shadow: It sure was cool! And it was awesome too.

Nico: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Brand X, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Brand X symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LNE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

They turned into the ToQgers too!

Nico: Lets do it!

Right: HYPER RESSHA!

He donned his Hyper Ressha form and they got the Hyper Ressha Blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of magic and elements and energy and smashed him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Clock Shadow you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You are never going to sell your prunes!

Qin: Yeah!

Troy: Your prunes are all gone.

Tsukasa: And you're next!

Kamen Ride: Amazon!

Kamen Ride: Faiz!

Kamen Ride: Delta!

Kamen Ride: Kaixa!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider Amazon and Daiki summoned clones of the Faiz Teams.

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned clones of the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and the Build, Zi-O, Decade, Fourze and Kabuto Riders.

Maria: You are not welcome in the world of consumerism.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns Dial) SPY RING FORCE!

She summoned Cluemaster, Taskmaster, Trickster, Trapster and Sombra!

Cluemaster: This is awesome.

Me: Normally I'm not allowed to hit a girl but because you're a prune, I'm willing to make an exception!

We went at her and blasted and smashed and pulverized her and blasted her all over the place.

Bierk, Skartalas, Siado, Malvadine, and Drakness blasted and pulverized and smashed her all over.

Aligned Knock Out, Veronica, Skids and Layla Williams used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they Enhanced Knock Out's weapons, Skids's Electron Blaster, and Veronica and Layla's powers 100-fold.

Aligned Knock Out and Veronica: SMASHING POPULARITY BLAST!

Skids and Layla Williams: ELECTRON LEAF STORM!

Fire Demons and Shendu: INFERNO DEMON SHOT!

Vampires and Selene: VAMPIRIC DARK BLAST!

Sphinx's of the Sea and Spymaster: SPHINX OCEAN BLAST!

Magic Sorceress power and Amora: MAGIC FORCE BLAST!

Rock Power and Stonedozer: ROCK AVALANCHE FURY!

WIND FURY and Whirlin: WIND STORM BLAST!

Light of The Sun and Magma: SOLAR VOLCANO BLAST!

Metroids of The Dead and Iceage: METROID ICE STORM!

Moonlight Plants and Comic Book Guy: MOONLIGHT COMIC BLAST!

Laughter Gear Power and INSTIGATOR: LAUGHTER GEAR STORM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER FORCE STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lisloette Malkovich, Pinkie Pie, Eli, Nico, Dex Dogtective and Sunshine Goodness: BRANDS OF JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of food and energy.

Lincoln: FOOD ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGES!

Jessica Shannon: FOOD STING STYLE: APPLES!

Peni: FOOD WEB STYLE: BLUEBERRIES!

Yuna: FOOD WATER STYLE: PINEAPPLES!

Toph: FOOD EARTH STYLE: KIWIS!

Julie: FOOD LAVA STYLE: CARROTS!

Shantae: FOOD MAGIC STYLE: BEETS!

Entrapta: FOOD LIGHTNING STYLE: POTATOES!

Perfuma: FOOD NATURE STYLE: BROCCOLI!

Frosta: FOOD ICE STYLE: PEAS!

Mai Shiranui: FOOD FIRE STYLE: CHICKEN!

R. Mika: FOOD LIGHT STYLE: TURKEY!

Menat: FOOD STAR STYLE: FISH!

Makoto (Street Fighter): FOOD LIGHT STYLE: PORK!

Ibuki: FOOD DARK STYLE: BEEF!

Emerald Sustrai: FOOD ILLUSION STYLE: OATS!

Ruby Rose: FOOD ROSE STYLE: BAGELS!

Weiss Schnee: FOOD ICE STYLE: PITA BREAD!

Blake Belladonna: FOOD DARK STYLE: PASTA!

Yang Xiao Long: FOOD FIRE STYLE: PRETZELS!

They fired waves of energy that formed into said foods.

Lincoln and his harem: FOOD FINAL SMASH: FOOD PYRAMID SPIRIT BOMB!

They fired a massive food pyramid powered spirit bomb!

The blasts all hit Lady X and exploded and she was completely obliterated in an instant and Brand X was taken away to be destroyed.

Me: We did it, we destroyed Brand X for good.

Nico: We sure did, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra to deal with, and those vengeful, stupid, jealousy-driven apes should be arriving… right now!

?: (Thirteen boys' voices) WE WILL HAVE OUR REVENGE ON YOU, YOU STUPID BITCHES!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Then, we saw thirteen blasts of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Stars, Nature, Astral/Spiritual, and Gravity heading for us, but Lincoln absorbed the blasts, and it made him stronger than ever.

Bridget Brantley: I should've known there's no mistaking those thirteen voices from anywhere, along with the smell of an unwashed pig from anywhere. You and your stupid friends can come out now, Dimitri Brantley.

Then, thirteen boys came out and they had the same hair color and eyes as the thirteen Elemental Angels, but they had evil scowls on their faces and they were dressed in prison uniforms, they were none other than Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, the former older brothers of Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra.

Lincoln: Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, the hated older brothers of my thirteen Elemental Guardian Angels, I should've known that you would one day show your ugly faces here again.

Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra: (Growling Angrily) We made the mistake of not taking your powers away after we stopped your schemes to ruin our good names, but now, we're going to correct that mistake and send you bastards to prison forever.

Dimitri Brantley: That's what we've always hated about you: your determination and your deeds in helping out others with your powers! Why use your powers to help others when you could've used them to get what you want!

Lincoln: That's a load of bullshit and you know it, Dimitri! You forgot the most important lesson: With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility, something you stupid brutes would never understand, and I'm glad Bridget and the others put a stop to all of you, you all gave in to your stupid jealous hearts and you tried to ruin their good names and cause those elemental disasters in Royal Woods long ago. But, you morons refuse to learn your lesson. Well, allow us to teach you that lesson again.

Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, Stelara Astra, and Lincoln: In a manner only you morons would know.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals surrounding them, and as they approached their soon-to-be ex-older brothers, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step.

Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra: You morons really make us sick to our stomachs, it wasn't bad enough that you've hated us since the day you were born, but to try and ruin our good names by trying to cause those disasters in Royal Woods, you thirteen idiots have just dug your own graves, and we're not showing you any kind of mercy this time.

Suddenly, Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra were surrounded by thirteen massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there's mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra emerged, but they were all changed forever.

Bridget Brantley grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with fire, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bridget Brantley has on a crimson red sleeveless midriff top, crimson red shorts, crimson red stockings, crimson red high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with flames, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and fire angel holding a small flame. Suddenly, Bridget Brantley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large crimson red feathers have orange tips on the feathers. Bridget Brantley has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bridget Brantley's massive Fire Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, fire, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fire Angel's Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Broadsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Fire Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large crimson red dragon heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large crimson red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Fire Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Bridget Brantley, The Fire Elemental Angel, Leader of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Dimitri Brantley, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ブリジット・ブラントリー、ファイアー・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのリーダー、元兄弟のディミトリ・ブラントリーのスラッシャーと屈辱、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、火、天使、鳳凰、およびドラゴンのマスター

Bridget Brantley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DRACONIC FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY DRACONIC LOVE!

Abeline Demeter grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has auburn highlights in the bangs of her long flowing auburn hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with earth, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Earth Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with yellow gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Abeline Demeter has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless brown top, yellow skirt, brown pants, brown high-heeled knee-high boots, and long brown sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and earth angel holding a small boulder. Suddenly, Abeline Demeter felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive auburn brown angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large auburn brown feathers have yellow tips on the feathers. Abeline Demeter has on a Ring of The Phoenix with brown gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Abeline Demeter's massive Earth Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, earth, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earth Angel's Draconic Phoenix Earth Broadsword of Earthquake Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with an Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large brown dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large brown gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large brown gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Earth Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Alan Demeter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アベリン・デメテル、アース・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟アラン・デメテルのスラッシャーと屈辱、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、地球、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Abeline Demeter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY EARTHQUAKE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTHQUAKE LOVE!

Brooke Hudson grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Water Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Brooke Hudson has on a blue short-sleeved hoodie, long-sleeved green sweater, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless aqua blue trenchcoat with ocean waves, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small water drop. Suddenly, Brooke Hudson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large aqua blue feathers have blue tips on the feathers. Brooke Hudson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Brooke Hudson's massive Water Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Water Angel's Draconic Phoenix Maelstrom Broadsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Water Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large aqua blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large aqua blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the Water Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Blake Hudson, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ブルック・ハドソン、ウォーター・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟ブレイク・ハドソンのスラッシャーと屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、水、天使、鳳凰、およびドラゴンのマスター

Brooke Hudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER ANGEL LOVE!

Ashley Aella grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with winds, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Wind Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with green gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ashley Aella has on a green sleeveless midriff top, green shorts, green stockings, green sneakers, and long sleeveless green trenchcoat with winds, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and wind angel holding a small wind gust. Suddenly, Ashley Aella felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have sky blue tips on the feathers. Ashley Aella has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ashley Aella's massive Wind Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, winds, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wind Angel's Draconic Phoenix Hurricane Broadsword of Windstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Wind Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson green blade, green dragon heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large green dragon heads with sky blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the Wind Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Frank Aella, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アシュリー・アエラ、風のエレメンタルエンジェル、エレメンタルエンジェルズのメンバー、スラッシャーと元兄弟 フランク・アエラの屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽

蔑者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい風と天使と鳳凰と龍の達人

Ashley Aella's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WINDSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND ANGEL LOVE!

Bronte Elektra grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with lightning, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Thunder Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with light purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her light purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bronte Elektra has on a sleeveless purple blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with lightning bolts, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and lightning angel holding a small lightning bolt. Suddenly, Bronte Elektra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large purple feathers have electric blue tips on the feathers. Bronte Elektra has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bronte Elektra's massive Lightning Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, lightning, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lightning Angel's Draconic

Phoenix Thunderstorm Broadsword of Thunderstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Lightning Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an electric blue kanji below the Lightning Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Peter Elektra, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ブロンテ・エレクトラ、ライトニング・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟ピーター・エレクトラのスラッシャーと屈辱、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、稲妻、天使、鳳凰、およびドラゴンのマスター

Bronte Elektra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE LIGHTNING ANGEL LOVE!

Bianca Frostine grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ice blue hair tied up in a braid, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Ice Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with ice blue gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her ice blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bianca Frostine has on an ice blue sleeveless jersey top, ice blue shorts, ice blue stockings, ice blue sneakers, and long sleeveless ice blue trenchcoat with ice, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and fire angel holding a small snowflake. Suddenly, Bianca Frostine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ice blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large ice blue feathers have white tips on the feathers. Bianca Frostine has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bianca Frostine's massive Ice Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, ice, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ice Angel's Draconic Phoenix Arctic Broadsword of Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with an Ice Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson ice blue blade, ice blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large ice blue dragon heads with white gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large ice blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the Ice Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Caleb Frostine, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ビアンカ・フロスティン、アイス・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルズのメンバー、元兄弟のカレブ・フロスティンのスラッシャーと屈辱、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、氷、天使、鳳凰、およびドラゴンのマスター

Bianca Frostine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ARCTIC ICE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SNOWSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICE ANGEL LOVE!

Abnus Abital grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Dark Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her black dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird

Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Abnus Abital has on a midnight black sleeveless dress top, midnight black shorts, midnight knee-high boots, and long sleeveless midnight black trenchcoat with darkness, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small black fire. Suddenly, Abnus Abital felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large midnight black feathers have purple tips on the feathers. Abnus Abital has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Abnus Abital's massive Dark Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dark Angel's Draconic Phoenix Dark Broadsword of Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Dark Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large midnight black dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Dark Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Damien Abital, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アブナス・アビタル、ダークエレメンタルエンジェル、エレメンタルエンジェルズ のメンバー、スラッシャーと元兄弟ダミアン・アビタルの屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウド の愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、闇、天使、鳳凰、およびドラゴンのマスター

Abnus Abital's transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK ANGEL LOVE!

Allira Cristant grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing magenta hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with crystals, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Crystal Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with magenta gems for eyes and the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her magenta dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with magenta crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and magenta gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Allira Crisiant has on an open purple blouse, magenta sleeveless top, magenta shorts, purple stockings, purple high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless magenta trenchcoat with crystals, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small crystal cluster. Suddenly, Allira Crisiant felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive magenta angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large magenta feathers have colored tips on the feathers. Allira Cristant has on a Ring of The Phoenix with magenta gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Allira Cristant's massive Crystal Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta energy, fire, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Angel's Draconic Phoenix Crystal Broadsword of Crystal Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Crystal Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged magenta blade, magenta dragon heads for the crossguard, large magenta gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large magenta dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large magenta gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with magenta gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large magenta gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Crystal Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Allira Cristant, The Crystal Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Zachary Cristant, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crystals, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アリラ・クリスタント、クリスタル・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟ザカリー・クリスタントのスラッシャーと屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、クリスタル、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Allira Cristant has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CRYSTAL DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE CRYSTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRYSTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Astrid Brinkley grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald energy aura with plants, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Nature Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with emerald green gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her emerald green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Astrid Brinkley has on a green sleeveless vest, green sleeveless dress top, green skirt, green bellbottom pants with hearts, green sneakers, and long sleeveless green trenchcoat with plants, leaves, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small leaf. Suddenly, Astrid Brinkley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large green feathers have green tips on the feathers. Astrid Brinkley has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Astrid Brinkley's massive Nature Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, plants, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nature Angel's Draconic Phoenix Jungle Broadsword of Nature Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Nature Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, green dragon heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large green dragon heads with emerald green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large emerald green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below the Nature Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Joshua Brinkley, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アストリッド・ブリンクリー、ネイチャー・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟のジョシュア・ブリンクリーのスラッシャーと屈辱、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして自然、天使、フェニックス、ドラゴンのマスター

Astrid Brinkley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY JUNGLE NATURE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE NATURE ANGEL LOVE!

Aurora Aurelia grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light pink hair, she has neon red eyes and a grey energy aura with gravity, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Gravity Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with grey gems for eyes and holding the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with grey gems for eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aurora Aurelia has on a purple sleeveless vest, purple sleeveless dress top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with gravity, leaves, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small star. Suddenly, Aurora Aurelia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large light pink feathers have purple tips on the feathers. Aurora Aurelia has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Aurora Aurelia's massive Gravity Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey energy, gravity, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gravity Angel's Draconic Phoenix Gravity Broadsword of Gravity Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Gravity Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, light pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large light pink dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large light pink gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light pink kanji below the Gravity Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Harold Aurelia, Loving Future

Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Gravity, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

オーロラ・アウレリア、グラビティ・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟ハロルド・アウレリアのスラッシャーと屈辱、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、重力、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Aurora Aurelia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GRAVITATIONAL DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GRAVITY JUSTICE AND DIVINE GRAVITY ANGEL LOVE!

Maya Carina grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a purple red energy aura with astral energy, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Astral Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Astral and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Astral and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maya Carina has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, short-sleeved decorated top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with astral energy, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small astral spirit. Suddenly, Maya Carina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large purple feathers have light purple tips on the feathers. Maya Carina has on a Ring of

The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Maya Carina's massive Astral Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, astral spirits, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Astral Angel's Draconic Phoenix Astral Spirit Broadsword of Astral Spirit Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with an Astral Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light purple kanji below the Astral Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother David Carina, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Astral/Spirit Energy, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

マヤ・カリーナ、アストラル・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、スラッシャー、元兄弟デビッド・カリーナの屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、アストラル/スピリットエネルギー、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Maya Carina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY ASTRAL SPIRITUAL DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ASTRAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ASTRAL ANGEL LOVE!

And Stelara Astra grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with cosmic energy, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Cosmic Kanji emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Cosmic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and the Cosmic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Stelara Astra has on a red kimono with flowers on it, green obi sash around her waist, getas, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with stars, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and fire angel holding a small star. Suddenly, Stelara Astra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large red feathers have pink tips on the feathers. Stelara Astra has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Stelara Astra's massive Cosmic Elemental-themed greatsword and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, star, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cosmic Angel's Draconic Phoenix Star Broadsword of Cosmic Storm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Cosmic Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, red dragon heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large red dragon heads with pink gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with red gems for eyes and large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Cosmic Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Alex Astra, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ステララ・アストラ、コズミック・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟アレックス・アストラのスラッシャーと屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい優秀で強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、星、天使、鳳凰、およびドラゴンのマスター

Stelara Astra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY COSMIC STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra saw them, they became beyond pissed off and continued firing blasts of elemental forces at them to kill them, but the girls absorbed the blasts and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired powerful colored energy blasts with elemental forces and mythological animals at their soon-to-be ex-brothers and sent them flying into a wall, but they got out and they were even more beyond pissed.

Nico: Whoa, Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra have transformed, that's so awesome!

Me: This is going to be one awesome battle of the elements: Good Elemental Angels of Justice VS. Evil Elemental Angels of Destruction.

Lincoln: You said it, and Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, Stelara Astra, you girls look beautiful. How do you all feel?

Bridget Brantley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Fire Angel Love) **We feel incredible, Linky.**

Brooke Hudson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Water Angel and Divine Water Love) **We sure do. Now, shall we take down Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope,

and he joined the Elemental Angels.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You and your friends' days of trying to ruin my Guardian Angels' good names and destroy Royal Woods are all over, Dimitri Brantley, and now, you will all pay for your crimes infinite-fold.**

Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, Stelara Astra, and Lincoln went after Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, who continued firing blasts of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Stars, Nature, Astral/Spiritual, and Gravity at them, but they absorbed them and it made them even more powerful than ever.

Then, they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, and Angels at Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, Lincoln and the Elemental Angels attacked them with their massive swords and they left tear marks on their prison uniforms and scars on them, and it really pissed them off.

Dimitri Brantley: I don't even care how powerful all of you are, we will kill every last one of you if it's the last thing we ever do!

Bridget Brantley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Fire Angel Love) **You're right about one thing: it's going to be the last thing all of you will ever do.**

Suddenly, Lincoln and the Elemental Angels raised their massive large broadswords and greatsword at Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, for abusing your powers and causing nothing but destruction and havoc, along with trying to ruin the good names of your soon-to-be ex-sisters, you hereby lose your elemental powers for eternity, and you will never hurt anyone ever again.

Suddenly, the large gems embedded in the swords of Lincoln and the Elemental Angels were glowing, and then, their swords began sucking out the elemental powers of Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra, and they were being absorbed and assimilated by Lincoln and the Elemental Angels as their energy auras flared up and they were getting stronger than ever. When Lincoln and the Elemental Angels were done, Dimitri and his friends were powerless, and it pissed him off greatly.

Dimitri Brantley: NO! WHAT DID YOU ALL DO TO US?!

Abnus Abital: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Elemental Angel and Divine Darkness Angel Love) **We stripped you all of your powers, and now, you will never hurt anyone ever again.**

Damien Abital: You stupid goody-two-shoes heroes will pay for this, you hear me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Not any time soon, stupid** .

Lincoln fired thirteen rainbow energy blasts, and they tied up Dimitri Brantley, Alan Demeter, Blake Hudson, Frank Aella, Peter Elektra, Caleb Frostine, Henry Chiaro, Damien Abital, Zachary Crisant, Joshua Brinkley, Harold Aurelia, David Carina, and Alex Astra in rainbow energy straitjackets and he beamed them to The Neptune Prison for Traitors' Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, where they are placed in separate cells and chained to the walls in rainbow energy chains for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, Stelara Astra, and Lincoln did as they holster their massive broadswords and greatsword on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, and Stelara Astra are permanent.

Just then, Bridget Brantley, Abeline Demeter, Brooke Hudson, Ashley Aella, Bronte Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Crisiant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina, Stelara Astra glomped on Lincoln and they kissed him all over, and Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body and face, and he returned their kisses and hugs as well, and we all cheer wildly for them.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome battle of the elements, but in the end, good won over evil.

Bridget Brantley: And we kicked the asses of our ex-older brothers and sent them back to prison for good.

Lincoln: Yep, we brought down the Elemental Angels of Destruction, and now, they'll never come back to torment anyone again.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And tomorrow, we're going to meet Andy and Rodney for Applejack's special mission.

Applejack: It's going to be good to see them again, and wait until they meet our adorable newborn kids, Linky.

Lincoln: You said it, A.J.

Nico: Yeah, they'll be happy to meet them, plus, we're going to kick the tar out of Kyle and Salty Mike tomorrow big time.

Me: Yeah, those two are rotten bullies who need to be taught a lesson.

Electrocutioner: Looks like that's one brand off the market.

Hydro Man: You said it.

Pyro: Now, no one will get cancer from it ever again.

Grumblemon: And Lady X is done for.

Hsi Wu: (to Dex Dogtective) Know a good place where we can celebrate?

I looked at my watch.

Me: It's really late guys. It's 10:30 PM.

Nico: Whoa. We need to get to bed.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah but great job guys.

Dex Dogtective: (To the viewers) Be careful what you eat and always look out with what you eat too.

Nico: Good advice. Lets go home.

We went home and went to sleep.

Meanwhile on the southwestern side of the city, Rodney the Squirrel and Andy were getting ready for bed as well as getting ready for our arrival.

Andy Johnson: I'm so excited for this.

Rodney: Me too Andy. Team Loud Phoenix Storm is gonna be so awesome to hang out with.

Andy Johnson: And it'll be awesome to see A.J. again.

Rodney: Yeah. Night Andy.

Andy Johnson: Night Rodney.

They went to sleep…

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The 2012 movie Foodfight! was so awesome and it was really funny! I don't care what people say about it, that movie was hilarious! It was so funny and Charlie Sheen and Hilary Duff did a great job in that movie. NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. The next rescue is gonna be in the condiment factory as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ripster, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going there to rescue these girls who are the former members of Riser Phenex's Peerage:

Yubelluna

Mihae

Karlamine

Siris

Isabela

Xuelan

Ile and Nel

Ni and Li

Marion

Bülent

Shuriya

And Mira.

And I'm going to give that Phoenix Monster a beatdown unlike any other. He gives all Phoenixes everywhere a really bad name. Also we're going to battle Another Kickin Hawk and we're going to meet an Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness Gene-slammer named Tabitha Sells. Tabitha is Nico's friend from Marine Biology Class and she knows so much about fish. She is also a deep sea treasure hunter and she and Nico have done so much together. The match-up is for Applejack, and for her Phase 2 transformation, she and Lincoln are going to take down another Twisted Princess, this time, it's the Twisted version of the fairy of Ice, Silvermist, but she, like Tinker Bell 2, is going to be saved and restored to who she was long ago.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a planet called Elementa, a planet in the Omega Quadrant made of the elemental lands of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual, and Cosmic, and a planet that Lincoln's Ebonwu counterpart knew eons ago, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down and arrest Walter White and Jesse Pinkman and throw their hides in prison for good. And they're going to meet a Paleozoic Anomalocaris Gene-Slammer named Ramona Kǒnglóngké, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China, but also his classmate in sports and in addition to being one of the fastest swimmers as well as one of the strongest wrestlers, and she's also R. Mika's cousin from China. Her last name, Kǒnglóngké, means Dino Shell in Chinese. It was Ramona who taught Lincoln how to wrestle and she taught him every wrestling move and she even taught him how to use The Kinniku Buster, which Lincoln made a variation of The Kinniku Buster dubbed The Loud Buster, which in addition to landing critical hits on the arms and legs, it also deals a devastation blow to the spine. Plus, she and Lincoln which often swim underwater in their wrestling outfits, and she also kissed Lincoln underwater, and she really hates Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for a funny and awesome adventure on the southwestern side of the city and we're going to meet Andy Johnson and Rodney and we're going to pulverize Kyle and Salty Mike and make sure they never hurt Andy and Rodney again.

See you all tomorrow.

# APPLES AND SQUIRRELS VS BIRDS

Get ready for a crazy adventure

---

Over at the Gotham Royal York Condiment Factory was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ripster, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Mara, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and great rescue.

Qin: Never thought we would be here again.

Me: As long as Nico likes the cheese.

Nico: You know I do.

We laughed at that one.

Applejack: YEEHAW! I'm really excited about my big mission today.

Me: We all are Applejack.

Lola: We sure are and I can't wait to kick that Kyle Kid in the butt.

Me: Blitz said that he was looking forward to biting him on his butt with the force of a million bear traps.

John Bolton: You got that right.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, John.

John Bolton: Not a problem Nico and it's gonna be so awesome to rip some bad guys apart while we're here.

Laney: It sure is gonna be cool.

Qin: Yeah it is!

Mara: And I love a good battle with monsters.

Nico: John, Paradigm pretty much started the whole Gene Slammers term.

John Bolton: Yeah he sure did and he stole so many people of their humanity.

Me: He was really playing with fire when he was doing all that. So were his brothers Roland and Arthur.

Qin: Yeah Roland turned me into a Komodo Dragon.

Mara: Did he really?

Qin: He sure did.

Me: But you don't have to worry about them anymore. We did banish them to the Warp forever.

Kora Lexxington: What they were doing was completely unforgivable.

John Bolton: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah but they will return one day and we'll be ready for them.

Eli: We sure will.

John Bolton: And if they do we'll definitely be ready for them.

Nico: And we gave you your humanity back.

Maria: And yet, you and Stacy are the only ones of your siblings with archenemies.

John Bolton: I know but someday we will give them archenemies.

Nico: Yeah we sure will.

Me: Yep.

My Wrist Computer went off.

Me: Uh oh.

Then a portal opened up over a vat of coconut curry sauce and then we heard a scream and we saw a girl fall through the portal and then…

KRASPLORRFFF!

She fell right into the vat with a huge splash and it splattered sauce all over the place.

Me: WHOA MAN!

May: Lets help her out of there!

Me and May went over and got the girl out of there and brought her over.

Girl: Oh man! I am a mess!

Me: (Licks Fingers) Yummy. Coconut Curry sauce.

May: (Licks fingers) Tasty.

Maria: Lets get you cleaned up.

Maria fired water and washed her off and it was Marion from High School DXD!

Me: Marion from Riser Phenex's Peerage!

Marion: That's right.

Maria gave her a towel and dried her off.

Marion: Thank you. Wow! You're Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor.

May: You too Marion.

Nico: Then that must mean that Riser Phenex is coming.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Where are your friends?

Marion: I don't know. I somehow wound up here. (GASP) Riser! He did this! He sent us here.

Me: He will pay. That means they should be coming here. You wound up in a Condiment Factory here on Earth. You fell into a vat full of Coconut Curry Sauce.

Marion: Wow. But thank you for helping me.

Me: No problem.

Then my Wrist Computer beeped and another portal appeared over a vat full of horseradish sauce and then out came Xuelan and she fell right into it.

KRASPLORFFF!

She splattered sauce all over as she fell into it and me and Eli went over and helped her out and brought her over..

Xuelan: OH YUCK!

Me: I don't really like horseradish sauce.

Nico: You okay?

Xuelan: I'll be okay.

Maria washed her off and gave her a towel.

Xuelan: Thanks. Wow you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I heard a lot about you.

Me: Awesome to meet you Xuelan.

Marion: You are here on Earth now with them.

Xuelan: Riser! He betrayed us.

Me: And he will pay.

Then my wrist computer beeped and then a portal formed over a vat of relish and then out came Isabela and she landed into it!

KRASPLORFFF!

She splattered relish all over and me and Varie flew over and helped her out.

Me: You all right?

Isabela: Really covered in stuff.

Me: It's pickle relish. I don't like pickles that much.

Maria washed her off too.

Nico: How many is that so far?

Isabela: There's 14 of us.

Me: You're number 3.

Isabela: Thanks for saving me.

Me: Marion and Xuelan are here too.

Isabela: Wow.

Then my wrist computer beeped again and then a portal opened up over a vat of hot mustard! Out of it came Bülent and she landed right in it!

KRASPLORFFF!

She splattered hot mustard all over the place! Me and Laney got her out and she was in pain from the sauce burning her eyes!

Bülent: My eyes!

Me: (Licks the hot mustard) WHEW! Spicy!

Maria washed her off.

Maria: Hold still. It's in your eyes.

She got her eyes cleaned.

Maria: Are you okay?

Bülent: I think so. I can't see though. Who are you?

Varie: We're Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Bülent: Wow it's an honor.

Me: Marion, Isabela and Xuelan are here too.

Bülent: Wow! But thank you.

?: HELP!

Nico: Uh oh!

We saw a giant beehive!?

Me: A Giant Beehive?

Qin: With no bees!

Me and Qin went over and inside it we saw Siris sinking in honey!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: A honey pit? Whoa!

Siris: Don't just stand there!

Me and Qin got her out and brought her over.

I licked the honey off my fingers.

Me: (Slurps) Mmm Goldenrod Honey. Best kind.

Nico: You okay?

Siris: Thanks to you guys. No thanks to Riser.

Me: He will pay for this. He gives Phoenixes everywhere a bad name.

John Bolton: That's for sure.

Siris: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Qin: Same here.

Then numerous portals appeared and they were over several vats! They were filled with Mayonnaise, Nacho Cheese Sauce, Hot Sauce, Mustard, Ketchup, Barbecue Sauce and ranch dressing and out came Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Shuriya and Mira and they all landed in said sauce vats!

MEGA KRASPLORFFF!

WHAT A MESS!

We all went and got them out of the vats and Mihae was in pain because her eyes were burning from the hot sauce and we washed them off.

Maria: Boy you girls are a mess.

Isabela: But we're safe thanks to you guys.

Yubelluna: Yeah thank you.

Mihae: Thank you guys.

Ile: Riser betrayed us. He said our usefulness has ended.

Qin: What a jerk!

Nico: Is that all of them?

Marion: Yeah it is.

Qin: Good.

Then I sensed a powerful energy and intense fire was burning in another room and then in came RISER PHENEX!

---

Riser Phenex is the main antagonist of the second volume of the light novel series High School DxD and the main antagonist of the second half of the first season of the anime adaptation.

He is the third son of the Phenex family and is the ex-fiancée of Rias Gremory in an attempt to restore the numbers of pure-blooded devils. He is also a formerly love rival of Issei Hyoudou. As a member of the House of Phenex, he has inherited the powers of the immortal bird, Phoenix, granting him immortality and instant regeneration. His all-female peerage consists of 14 members.

He was voiced by Takehito Koyasu in the Japanese version of the anime, and Christopher Corey Smith in the English dubbed version, the former of whom also voices Luke Valentine in Hellsing whilst the latter also voiced Thales in Fire Emblem: Three Houses and Malak in Dark Deception.

Riser is the third (and youngest) son of the Phenex Family and the second-youngest sibling in the family, behind his sister Ravel. At some point before the start of the series, his family set up an arranged marriage between him and Rias (with her family's approval, as well) in an attempt to unite the two families and to preserve the bloodline of Pure-Blooded Devils.

Riser made his first appearance in Volume 2 as Rias' fiancée. He came to the Occult Research Club, intending to take Rias back with him into the Underworld to get married with her which was refused by Rias. He then agrees to face Rias in a Rating Game under the condition if Riser wins, Rias has to marry him immediately while if Rias wins, their engagement will become invalid. During the Rating Game, Riser went to battle Rias while having his peerage deal with Rias' peerage. Riser manages to win his Rating Game against Rias after his Queen, Yubelluna, defeated all of her peerage except for Asia and Issei (the latter who has reached his body's limit), allowing Riser to beat Issei to near-death and forcing Rias to resign. During his engagement party with Rias in the Underworld, he faces Issei in a one-on-one fight with Rias' engagement on the line but loses due to Issei's strategy: namely using his new Dragon arm to splash Riser with a flask of boosted holy water.

Later, after his defeat by the hands of Issei, Riser fell into a slump following his defeat, not moving out of his house after the loss. It is also explained that Riser developed a fear of Dragons as a result of losing to Issei and he became traumatized, upon seeing Issei and Dragons he would quake in fear. Riser is also shown to be a pervert, not only purposely creating an all-female peerage, but also his desire to see Rias and Akeno's breast partially being what brings him out of his slump. After recovering from his trauma, Riser seems to have reformed from his old ways, showing a degree of respect for his former combatants, especially Issei. For example, in Volume 10, he gives Rias and her peerage advice on Rating Games prior to her match against Sairaorg, and in Volume 12, he gives his condolences to Ravel and Rias after Issei's supposed death.

---

Me: Riser Phenex I presume?

Riser Phenex: The famous J.D. Knudson. I see you met my girls.

Me: YOUR Girls? They are not your girls anymore! You betrayed them by trying to drown them in sauces here!

Nico: You don't deserve anything after you tried to kill them!

Me: They deserve someone better after you tried to kill them! Like me. Also you are not worthy of love! In all honesty I don't know what Rias Gremory ever saw in you when you were going to try and marry her! All you know is hatred!

Riser Phenex: Who do you think you are, Knudson? You're nothing compared to Riser, you understand?! Nothing! I am a Phenex nobleman. The flame of the immortal bird burns within me! The hellfire of my clan will scorch you to death!

Me: Shut your fucking mouth!

Riser then exploded into a massive wall of fire!

Then I turned the area into the desert mountain planet COUGAHARA!

Located in the Unknown Zone, Cougahara is a jagged mountain world home to mountains of incredible heights. The mountains are home to lots of mountain lions and other creatures.

Me: You are a monster Riser. Now it's time to extinguish your flames forever!

Kaito: (takes out Zyuogher gear) They never yours to begin with!

Zocks: (takes out Ninninger gear) Now, you're gonna pay.

Kaito got a Zyuohger Sword and Zocks got a Ninninger Sword.

Nico: Nice!

Me: I'll have some fun with him first.

I then went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Eternal Friendship, Hope, Love, Justice and Valor) **You give all phoenixes everywhere a really bad name! Now I'm going to extinguish you.**

I flew at him and punched him in the face with devastating force and he spread wings of fire and we flew into the air and I kicked him in the face and smashed him all over and then I fired waves of water and blasted him all over and steam came off him.

Massive fiery explosions were going off all over the place with incredible force and power.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Sougo: (takes out Zero Two Ridewatch) You're nothing more then an abusive boyfriend!

Geiz: (takes out Ibuki Ridewatch One that needs to be taught a lesson!

Armor Time! (Orchestral fanfare mixed with Onteki whistling) Ibuki! (trumpet riff)

Sougo got Zero Two Armor while Geiz got Ibuki Armor.

They transformed and were ready.

I kicked him and slashed him on his face and kicked him in the face again.

Me: **That's for Rias!**

Twilight Sparkle: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Then na white light appeared in front of Twilight and it landed in her hands and it was a Wizard Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Nico: WHOA!

Twilight Sparkle: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Twilight Sparkle: HENSHIN!

She had the forms of Wizard and the Wizard Rideres appear and she donned awesome new purple armor imbued with the powers of Wizard and she had 10 rings on each of her fingers. She had become KAMEN RIDER GRAND WIZARD ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

May: Twilight you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Elemental Magic who reaches over the forces of Magic and Mana over the powers of nature and friendship. Her name is Grand Wizard Zi-O! We are now entering another new page of history itself!

Nico: WHOA!

Haruto: NICE!

Maria: You're screwed now, asshole!

Twilight flew up to Riser and she activated the rings of Infinity and Kaos and she fired waves of solar fire and obliterated Riser in an instant and destroyed him completely to the point were not even an atom is left!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: **WHOA! Twilight you were awesome!**

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks J.D. You like it?

Me: **Boy I sure do! You look awesome as a Grand Zi-O Rider.**

We landed and I powered down.

Nicole banished Riser to the Black Gates forever.

Qin: Good riddance.

We were back in the Condiment Factory.

Me: We're not done yet though.

Marion: But you saved us J.D.

They then jumped onto me and kissed me all over and when it was done I had lipstick marks all over my face and I laughed goofily as steam shot out of my ears.

Everyone laughed at that one.

Nico: (Laughs) So funny.

I got up and shook my head.

Me: So awesome.

Nico: Let's get back to the factory. We're not done yet.

Me: We're already in the factory.

Nico: Sorry.

Then Eli sensed something and then out came a black version of Kickin Hawk! It was ANOTHER KICKIN HAWK!

Me: Whoa! Another Kickin Hawk!

Nico: This one is gonna be awesome.

Another Kickin Hawk: (Southern Accent) Awesome to see y'all again J.D.

Me: Helen James! Awesome to see you too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I do. Helen is a girl that is A human girl who's actually from another planet. Unfortunately she is the last of her kind

Everyone gasped.

Nico: What happened?

Me: Well believe it or not She is actually a Thalionian.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: But she is not like the rest of her people or Brightburn. She is one of the Black Sheep among them and she hates the way her people were, especially when Brightburn was terrorizing the world.

Another Kickin Hawk: That's right. I never liked my people because of their evil ways.

Nico: Thank goodness you are the exception. My race the Saiyans and the Thalionians were in constant wars with one another.

Another Kickin Hawk: I know and I heard.

Maria: If Swartz promised you anything, we can grant it instead.

Me: Did he promise you anything?

Another Kickin Hawk: Just to revive my people but I turned down that offer in second because of the terrible atrocities that they did.

Me: That's good you did. Nico here has a terrible history with the Thalionians, specifically with Brandon Breyer, A.K.A. Brightburn.

Another Kickin Hawk: Yes I've heard about that and that monster is a disgrace.

Nico: You'll get no argument from me on that one.

Me: Yeah. Lets get it on! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out David Cain's Ridewatch) But I'm guessing you turned into this anyway, right?

Another Kickin Hawk: I sure did.

Me: Well we're going to have to defeat you to get you back to normal.

Another Kickin Hawk: Yeah.

Nico: All right then. (Activate's David Cain's Ridewatch)

(CAN YOU HEAR ME BY MIKE AND THE MECHANICS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCKS AND SHURIKEN SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Take the children and yourself

And hide out in the cellar

By now the fighting will be close at hand

Don't believe the church and state

And everything they tell you

Believe in me, I'm with the high command

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

There's a gun and ammunition

Just inside the doorway

Use it only in emergency

Better you should pray to God

The Father and the Spirit

Will guide you and protect from up here

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Swear allegiance to the flag

Whatever flag they offer

Never hint at what you really feel

Teach the children quietly

For some day sons and daughters

Will rise up and fight while we stood still

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me running (can you hear me calling you?)

(Can you hear me) hear me calling you?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running babe?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running?

Calling you, calling you

He danced and fired waves of rock and shuriken and smashed

Another Kickin Hawk all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Brittney: I got one. (Activates Rex Goodwin's Ridewatch)

(IT'S TERROR TIME AGAIN BY SKYCYCLE PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PURPLE FLAMES SWIRL AROUND HER)

You hear the screeching of an owl

You hear the wind begin to howl

You know there's zombies on the prowl

And

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

You hear the beating of your heart

You know the screaming's gonna start

Here comes the really scary part

'Cause

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

All the trees begin to moan

And the monsters grunt and groan

Rotting faces full of slime

Don't you know it's terror time?

And…

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

She danced and fired waves of purple flames and they formed into condors and they hit Another Kickin Hawk all over.

Applejack: Hey I got one! (Activate's Vreedle Brothers Ridewatch)

(AIN'T GOING DOWN TILL THE SUN COMES UP BY GARTH BROOKS PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINDS DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK, CRYSTAL AND APPLES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Six o'clock on Friday evening

Momma doesn' t know she's leaving

'Til she hears the screen door slamming

Rubber squealin' gears a jamming

Local country station just a blaring on the radio

Pick him up at seven and they're headin' to the rodeo

Momma's on the front porch screamin' out her warning

Girl you better get your red head

Back in bed before the morning

Nine o'clock the show is ending

But the fun is just beginning

She knows he's anticipating

But she's gonna keep him waiting

Grab a bite to eat

And then they're heading to the honkey tonk

But loud crowds and line dancing

Just ain't what they really want

Drive out to the boondocks and park down by the creek

And where it's George Strait 'til real late

And dancing cheek to cheek

Ain't going down 'til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in 'til they get enough

Going 'round the world in a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down 'til the sun comes up

Ten 'til twelve is wine and dancing

Midnight starts the hard romancing

One o'clock that truck is rocking

Two is coming, still no stopping

Break to check the clock at three

They're right on where they want to be

Four o'clock get up and going

Five o'clock that rooster's crowing

Ain't going down 'til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in 'til they get enough

Going 'round the world in a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down 'til the sun comes up

Six o'clock on Saturday

Her folks don't know he's on his way

The stalls are clean, the horses fed

They say she's grounded 'til she's dead

Well here he comes around the bend

Slowing down, she's jumping in

Hey mom, you're daughter's gone

And there they go again

Ain't going down 'til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in 'til they get enough

Going 'round the world in a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down 'til the sun comes up

She danced and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed Another Kickin Hawk all over.

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Nico: Fitting since today is your mission.

Applejack: That is true there.

Another Kickin Hawk: And it was great. I love Garth Brooks.

Me: He made Country Western Music popular.

Qin: He sure did.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Lily: Now watch this one. Me and SpongeBob sang this one. (Activates Naked Krabs Ridewatch)

(SWEET VICTORY BY DAVID GLEN EISLEY AND BOB KULICK PLAYS)

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY AS KRABBY PATTIES AND CHUM SWIRLS AROUND HER)

The winner takes all

It's the thrill of one more kill

The last one to fall

Will never sacrifice their will

Don't ever look back

On the world closing in

Be on the only attack

With your wings on the wind

Oh, the games will begin

And it's sweet, sweet, sweet victory, yeah

And it's ours for the taking

It's ours for the fight

In the sweet, sweet, sweet victory, yeah

And the one who's last to fall

The winner takes all, yeah

You don't win no silver

Oh, you only lose the gold

You push with a fever

For your time keeps tolling on

Against all the odds

Against all your pain

Your back's on the wall

With no one to blame

Wild hearts won't be tamed

And it's sweet, sweet, sweet victory, oh

It's ours for the taking

It's ours for the fight

And it's sweet, sweet, sweet victory

And the one who's last to fall

Oh, the winner takes all, yeah

Take it

And the one who's last to fall

Sweet, sweet, sweet victory, yeah

It's ours for the taking

It's ours for the fight

And it's sweet, sweet, sweet victory, yeah

And the one who's last to fall

The winner takes all

Lily danced and fired waves of Krabby Patties and Chum and smashed Another Kickin Hawk all over with them.

Qin: That was great Lily!

Mara: Way to go! Did you really sing that song with SpongeBob?

Lily: I sure did. It was actually here on Land where Luna had us come help out for her band because a rival had asked her and her band to volunteer at a huge superbowl style event.

Nico: Wow!

May: Were you there too, Maria?

Maria: You bet I was. In fact we all were.

Me: It was for an NFL Football Game Halftime Show.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That is cool!

John Bolton: Wow it sure is!

Me: Yep.

Maria: Except for Nico.

Me: Yeah you should have seen it Nico. It was awesome.

Nico: I'll have to hear about it later.

Another Kickin Hawk: I agree too. Watch this one.

She fired a huge egg from her butt and we dodged it and it splattered all over the wall!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That is a powerful egg cannon!

Crag: It sure is!

Me: 2 can play that. (Activates Ovulator's Ridewatch) Nico hold me like a gun.

Nico: Oh I get it.

He picked me up and pointed my butt at her.

Me: Here we go! (Activate's the Ridewatch)

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

I fired huge eggs and splattered them all over Another Kickin Hawk!

Maria: Just like Angry Birds!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Me: Except instead of a slingshot we are using my butt.

Qin: Yeah but that's cool!

But then a massive wave of water appeared out of nowhere and riding on it was an ORCA MEGA FORTRESS OF DARKNESS!

Nico: Whoa! An Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness!

Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness: (In a Girls Voice) I got this one!

Nico: Tabitha Sells!? Wow!

She landed on the Another Kickin Hawk and mashed her and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and Purified it. Then Tabitha reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and had the kanji for Whale in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome to see you again.

Tabitha Sells: Same to you Nico.

I went over and picked up Helen and she was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and red clothes.

Me: Helen are you okay?

Helen James: (Groans) My head feels like it was run over by the Santa Fe railroad.

Me: At least you're back to normal.

Nico: That was so awesome though.

Ripster: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tabitha Sells: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico went on a treasure hunt down to the bottom of the Atlantic and we found the treasure of the Ivory Web and brought it up to the surface for everyone to see.

Me: Whoa! The Ivory Web was one of the most notorious wrecks ever. Over 250 years ago, the infamous pirate Black Jack Lee stole treasure that rightfully belonged to England. And he vowed this: In life or death, no one shall have what is Black Jack Lee's.

Qin: Whoa! That is crazy!

Me: Big time. But Nico and Tabitha defied the impossible.

Nico: We sure did. Tabitha has the power to breathe underwater.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: And we got the treasure out of there before the ship was lost forever in the gorge.

Varie: That's incredible.

Nico and Tabitha then hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Tabitha.

Tabitha Sells: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: That was so awesome.

Marion: Yeah it sure was.

Siris: I hope Helen doesn't smell like man-eggs.

We laughed at that one.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny. But yeah.

Nico: Out of all the things Swartz promised, reviving Helen's people is something I'm glad was a lie.

Helen James: Same here.

Qin: After everything that that the Thalionians did I'm glad they were destroyed.

Tsuyu: Good riddance.

Sirius: Yeah those monsters had it coming too.

Varie: No kidding there.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Thetis are heading to Elementa, a planet in the Omega Quadrant made of the elemental lands of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual, and Cosmic, and a planet that Lincoln's Ebonwu counterpart knew eons ago, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seventeen girls here, but we got word that Walter White and Jesse Pinkman are here.

Me: Whoa, this is one awesome looking planet.

Nico: Yeah, this planet is made of the elemental lands of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual, and Cosmic.

Lincoln: You said it. Hey, Ebonwu Me, do you know what this planet is?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Third Eye Rainbow Iris and Rainbow Thunderbird) Indeed I do, Lincoln, this is the planet Elementa, it's a planet that's located in the Omega Quadrant, and this planet is made of the elemental lands of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual, and Cosmic, and I've known this planet for eons. In fact, I came here and put an end to a war that's raged for eons, and I killed those responsible for starting this conflict.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: That's really awesome, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seventeen girls here, but we got word that Walter White and Jesse Pinkman are here.

Nico: That's right, big guy. So, that's why none of The Masters of

Evil couldn't find them, they fled from Earth and came here. Walter White's looking at getting Eternity in The Uranus Prison for this. You might call me crazy, but I feel bad for Jesse Pinkman.

Lincoln: You're not the only one, Nico. I looked at his history even more, and I found out he's been put through Hell. So, instead of prison, we'll sign him up for therapy sessions after he and Walter are defeated. And thanks for joining us, Thetis.

Thetis: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Just then, we saw people living there, and they had angel wings, hair, eyes, and clothes matching the elemental forces of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Astral/Spiritual, and Cosmic, and we were amazed.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seventeen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seventeen girls, but they've been cornered by Walter White and Jesse Pinkman, and that drug lord is going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seventeen girls, but they've been cornered by Walter White and Jesse Pinkman, and that drug lord is going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Chinese Accent) That heartless drug lord, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Paleozoic Anomalocaris, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Paleozoic Anomalocaris, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Chinese Accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Ramona Kǒnglóngké, but we'll talk later, we got a drug lord to send to prison for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Walter White and Jesse Pinkman, and that allowed the seventeen girls to get to safety inside of an energy barrier, just in case Walter White gets out his gun to start shooting. When Walter White saw us, he was really enraged, but Jesse Pinkman had some hope when he saw us.

Walter White: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, here?! Just when we were safe from those stupid cops!

Lincoln: Even if the cops couldn't get you, we still did, Walter White. Your drug dealing and killing days are finally over.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Thetis, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their swords, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli also transformed, and we went after Walter White and Jesse Pinkman, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we cuffed and tied Walter White up in a rainbow straitjacket and threw him in a police wagon, where he was taken away to prison, and as for Jesse Pinkman, we had him signed up for therapy sessions and he was going to need a lot of help after the hell he went through thanks to Walter White. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for that miserable drug lord and he's never getting out of prison again. (To Ramona Kǒnglóngké) And it's so good to see you again, Ramona Kǒnglóngké.

Ramona Kǒnglóngké reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing deep blue hair tied in a ponytail, deep blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful deep blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Paleozoic Anomalocaris, and she's dressed in a sleeveless deep blue jersey top, deep blue gym shorts, black socks, deep blue sneakers, and long sleeveless deep blue trenchcoat with sea creatures and water waves on the coattails, and Paleozoic Anomalocaris on the back, and holstered on her back a large Paleozoic Anomalocaris-themed greatsword with Paleozoic Anomalocaris etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged deep blue blade, deep blue angel wings for the crossguard, large deep blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large deep blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Ramona Kǒnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ramona Kǒnglóngké and they hugged, and

Ramona Kǒnglóngké was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were thirteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ramona Kǒnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Ramona Kǒnglóngké, she's not only my Guardian Angel from China, but she's also my classmate in sports, she's one of the fastest swimmers and one of the strongest wrestlers ever. Her last name, Kǒnglóngké, means Dino Shell in Chinese.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and Ramona was the one who taught me how to wrestle and she taught me every wrestling move and she even taught me how to use the Kinniku Buster.

We gasped, including Jacqueline McMadd.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yep, and I made a variation of The Kinniku Buster, and I dubbed it The Loud Buster, which in addition to landing critical hits on the arms and legs, it also deals a devastating blow to the spine.

Eli: That's brutal.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, we would often swim in our wrestling outfits, and she also kissed me when we were underwater.

Me: Now, that's really romantic.

Lincoln: And there's a reason why Lynn's not here: Ramona really hates Lynn with a burning passion.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Good thing she wasn't with us, because if Ramona saw her, it's going to get ugly.

Lincoln: Big time.

R. Mika: And there's also another little surprise, it turns out that Ramona happens to be my cousin.

Lincoln's jaw dropped to the floor at the revelation.

Lincoln: What?! You girls are cousins?! Wait a second, that explains the wrestling talent, but this is quite a revelation.

Ramona Kǒnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) Yep, and when I found out R. Mika is part of your harem, I was so surprised and happy for her.

Lincoln: She's not the only one, her tag team partner, Yamato Nadeshiko, is also part of my harem, and now, you are too, Ramona.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Ramona Kǒnglóngké's neck with deep blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and deep blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

R. Mika: Alright, now you too are part of Linky's harem, cousin.

Yamato Nadeshiko: This is going to be awesome having you here again, Ramona.

Ramona Kǒnglóngké had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ramona's waist and Ramona wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seventeen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seventeen girls are Lyn Blake, Charlotte Grace, Fram Berge, Lumie Miratisa, Zaira, Mei Ling Qiao, Lairei Yen, Solphi Lebenheit, Rosanna Devicci, Bianca Devicci, Helga Schmitt, Vanessa Thérèse Alderune, Alev Valkarios, Olivia Pavlichenko, Baretta, Astrid Remond, and Nine from Lord of Heroes.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lyn Blake, Charlotte Grace, Fram Berge, Lumie Miratisa, Zaira, Mei Ling Qiao, Lairei Yen, Solphi Lebenheit, Rosanna Devicci, Bianca Devicci, Helga Schmitt, Vanessa Thérèse Alderune, Alev Valkarios, Olivia Pavlichenko, Baretta, Astrid Remond, and Nine from Lord of Heroes.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lyn Blake: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lyn Blake and the other sixteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Walter White and Jesse Pinkman, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, four sets of massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lyn Blake: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made sixteen clones of himself, and he and the sixteen clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lyn Blake: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seventeen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lyn Blake, Charlotte Grace, Fram Berge, Lumie Miratisa, Zaira, Mei Ling Qiao, Lairei Yen, Solphi Lebenheit, Rosanna Devicci, Bianca Devicci, Helga Schmitt, Vanessa Thérèse Alderune, Alev Valkarios, Olivia Pavlichenko, Baretta, Astrid Remond, and Nine with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Walter White and Jesse Pinkman, who were on the Planet Elementa.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in putting Walter White in cuffs and in a rainbow energy straitjacket and carted him off to prison and offering Jesse Pinkman some therapy sessions, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Ramona Kǒnglóngké have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

As for Walter White, he was convicted and found guilty for his crimes relating to distributing his lethal drug and the murders of all those in his way, and he was then sentenced to Eternity In The Uranus Prison for Dangerous Offenders. But, his prison stay would soon be cut short, not long after he was thrown in prison, he was beaten to death by many of the prisoners there. It turns out that some of the prisoners there had some relatives that fell victim to his meth, his body was then incinerated and his ashes were tossed into the Sun, and his spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever.

Me: Good riddance to that drug lord.

Nico: Still, I didn't know Walter White had that many enemies.

Lincoln: And in the end, it finally got him killed. At least Jesse will have a fresh start now that Walter is now a forgotten memory.

Nico: You said it, big guy.

---

Later on, we're now planning on going on some recruiting missions, and Ets, Drakus, and Ed Cowart had handed us lists on who to recruit for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil.

Ets' List - Geiru Toneido from Ace Attorney, G-Lo, Miss Heed, Black Hat, Dr. Flug, Demencia, and 5.0.5. from Villainous, Verosika Mayday, Blitzo, Moxxie, Millie, and Loona from Helluva Boss. G-Lo and the I.M.P. are going to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Black Hat and his crew, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed and Verosika Mayda should join the Masters of Evil.

Drakus' List - Jim from Winx Club, Charlie Morningstar, Vaggie, Alastor, Angel Dust, Husk, and Nifty from Hazbin Hotel, Spear from Akame Ga Kill, Masaru Daimon, Jataro Kemuri, Kotoko Utsugi, Nagisa Shingetsu, and Monaca Towa from Danganronpa. Charlie Morningstar and her Hazbin Hotel staff, and Spear should join Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Jim and the Warriors of Hope should join the Masters of Evil.

Ed Cowart's List - Casshern, Luna Kozuki, and Friender the Robot Dog from Shinzō Ningen Casshern, Takeshi Yoroi A.K.A. Hurricane Polymar from Polymar, Barry Gallagher A.K.A Tekkaman from Tekkaman: The Space Knight, Gan Takada A.K.A. Yatterman-1 from Yatterman and Ai Kaminari A.K.A Yatterman-2 from Yatterman (1977) and Gold Lightan from Golden Warrior Gold Lightan. Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada and Ai Kaminari and also Gold Lightan should all join Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We were stunned at the lists of recruits.

Me: Wow, that a lot of recruits you guys came up with.

Nico: You said it, this should be a good recruitment mission.

Ets: Thanks, guys. Now, we'll divide into groups. Sherlock Hound, you head to Pentagram City and recruit G-Lo, the I.M.P. Organization, Charlie Morningstar and her Hazbin Hotel staff to Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji are also coming with you to help recruit Verosika Mayday, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed, and Black Hat and his crew to The Masters of Evil.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Of course, and the reason why you also asked Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji to also join in to not only help in recruiting Verosika Mayday, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed, and Black Hat and his crew to The Masters of Evil, you also want us to take down the other Overlords in Pentagram City there. Don't worry, none of them will be standing for much longer.

Ed Cowart: Alright. Lincoln, you and your sisters head to Japan and recruit Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari and Gold Lightan into Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: On it, Ed. This is going to be awesome.

Drakus: J.D., Nico, Eli, you guys head down to Alfea and recruit Spear, Jim, and The Warriors of Hope into The Masters of Evil.

Nico: We're on it, Drakus.

We were then off on our recruiting assignments: Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, and Muzan Kibutsuji went through a portal that Sherlock Hound opened with his massive large broadsword and they arrive in Pentagram City, where it's inhabited by demons of all kinds.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Strangely enough, this place seems like any other city. But, this place is inhabited by demons of all kinds.

Ardyn Izunia: And located here in the Ring of Pride in Hell, quite interesting.

Muzan Kibutsuji: Yes, and from what I heard, there's also the turf wars here. We better be on guard now.

Sherlock Hound still has his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound unholstered from his wider and more muscular back, Ardyn Izunia has out his sword, and Muzan Kibutsuji has his claws out.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Ah, here's our first stop: The Hazbin Hotel, and from what Ets had gathered, one of the staff members there is Alastor, The Radio Demon, and he's one of the most powerful Overlords of Hell.

Sparda: (Through The Red Jewel) Yes, he emerged decades ago and began toppling other Overlords, he's an extremely powerful demon, but unlike the other demons here, he stands out from many of the more chaotic residents of hell for his well maintained amiable persona and has good mannerisms and is a man of duality and he values good manners, affability and intelligence very highly in others. But, he doesn't hesitate to use physical violence if anyone crosses him.

Muzan Kibutsuji: This is quite interesting. Now then, shall we?

Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, and Muzan Kibutsuji head into The Hazbin Hotel, and they're met by Charlie Morningstar, Vaggie, Alastor, Angel Dust, Husk, and Nifty, along with Blitzo, Moxxie, Millie, and Loona.

Charlie Morningstar: Oh, hello, are you here for a reservation?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Not exactly. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Sherlock Hound, I'm a member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Vaggie: What, you're from Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, I am. The man in dark clothing is Ardyn Izunia, and the other man with me is Muzan Kibutsuji, they're members of The Masters of Evil. We're here to recruit you all into Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Alastor: Hmm, joining all of you and causing some delightful carnage to villains, this should be quite fun. Very well, you have a deal.

Loona: Word in Hell is you guys also have some advanced technology and weapons. Do you have a cure for…?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Of course.

Sherlock Hound got out a syringe filled with the cure for her syphilis. She injected it into her, and it worked and cured her of her syphilis.

Ardyn Izunia: Now, we should head out and recruit Verosika Mayday, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed, and Black Hat and his crew to The Masters of Evil.

Muzan Kibutsuji: And if any demon gets in our way, they won't last for long.

Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, Muzan Kibutsuji, Charlie Morningstar, Vaggie, Alastor, Angel Dust, Husk, Nifty, Blitzo, Moxxie, Millie, and Loona head out to where Verosika Mayday, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed, and Black Hat and his crew are at, and they've been cornered by the other Overlords.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) How perfect, looks like we don't have to go after the other Overlords later. Now, to take care of them for good.

Sherlock Hound summoned a barrage of broadswords made of dark energy, and he sent them after the other Overlords and all of them were skewered and killed, and their souls were erased forever by The Black Gates. Verosika Mayday, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed, and Black Hat and his crew saw who it was that saved them from the other Overlords, and Sherlock Hound offered them a deal to join The Masters of Evil, and they accepted.

Black Hat: Very well, you have a deal.

Muzan Kibutsuji and Ardyn Izunia beamed them to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Ets, it's done, we've recruited Charlie Morningstar, Vaggie, Alastor, Angel Dust, Husk, Nifty, Blitzo, Moxxie, Millie, and Loona into Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Verosika Mayday, Geiru Toneido, Miss Heed, and Black Hat and his crew have been recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Ets: Excellent job, Sherlock Hound, and you also killed the other Overlords of Hell as well, nice one.

Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, Muzan Kibutsuji, Charlie Morningstar, Vaggie, Alastor, Angel Dust, Husk, Nifty, Blitzo, Moxxie, Millie, and Loona head back to The World Tree Estate, and the new recruits are going to enjoy being with us.

Meanwhile, Lincoln and his sisters had arrived in Japan to recruit Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari, and Gold Lightan.

Lincoln: Looks like we've made it to Japan. Now, to find Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari, and Gold Lightan.

Lori: Luckily, Lynn's with us, I so don't want to find out if Ramona still wants Lynn's head on a pike for what she did to you years ago, Linc.

Lynn: Actually, Ramona found out from Lincoln that he personally got rid of Dark Lynn and sent her to The Black Gates, so we're good. But, she's still going to tell everyone of what I did years ago to Lincoln.

Luan: Yeah, J.D., Nico, and Eli better brace themselves, because when Ramona tells them of what you did, they're going to be shocked.

Luna: They've already been shocked by all of the other nasty things Lynn's done to our bro in the past, dude, but what Ramona's going to tell later, is going to take the cake.

Lincoln: We'll worry about that later, Luna. Now, where are Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari, and Gold Lightan?

Lincoln scanned the area with his cyborg deep sapphire blue eyes and Third Eye, and he caught the energy signals in the north of Japan.

Lincoln: Aha, there they are due north. Let's go.

Lincoln and his sisters head north, and they're greeted by Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari, and Gold Lightan.

Casshern: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, what brings you guys here?

Lincoln: We're here to recruit you guys into Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Takeshi Yoroi: You don't even have to ask twice, we're in.

Lori: Wow, that was literally a quick response.

Lincoln contacted Ed Cowart.

Lincoln: Ed, we did it, we've recruited Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari, and Gold Lightan.

Ed Cowart: Awesome job, Louds. Now, all that's left is for J.D., Nico, and Eli to recruit Jim and The Warriors of Hope into The Masters of Evil.

Lana: Those lists of recruits you, Drakus, and Ets did were really amazing.

Ed Cowart: We did our research quite well on them.

Lincoln and his sisters, along with Casshern and his friends, Takeshi Yoroi, Barry Gallagher, Gan Takada, Ai Kaminari, and Gold Lightan came back home to The World Tree Estate, and now, all that's left is for me, Nico, and Eli to recruit Jim and The Warriors of Hope into The Masters of Evil, and we'll be done.

Meanwhile, me, Nico, and Eli were heading to Alfea to recruit Jim (Winx Club), Spear(Akame ga Kill), Masaru Daimon, Jataro Kemuri, Kotoko Utsugi, Nagisa Shingetsu, and Monaca Towa into the Masters of Evil.

Me: Ah, we're here in Alfea once again.

Nico: We've already got word that Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, and Muzan Kibutsuji have already completed their recruitment mission, and Lincoln and his sisters have already completed their recruitment mission, now we're the only ones left.

Eli: Right. Now, where to find Jim (Winx Club), Spear (Akame ga Kill), Masaru Daimon, Jataro Kemuri, Kotoko Utsugi, Nagisa Shingetsu, and Monaca Towa.

Eli scanned the area with The Force, and he found seven energy signals, and they were heading right for us.

Eli: Oh boy, looks like we're in for a fight.

Nico: Well, Sherlock Hound did get rid of the other Overlords in Pentagram City and they were going to expect trouble there, especially with any demon wanting to start trouble. Let's do it.

Me: Yeah.

Me, Nico, and Eli got into a fight with Jim (Winx Club), Spear (Akame ga Kill), Masaru Daimon, Jataro Kemuri, Kotoko Utsugi, Nagisa Shingetsu, and Monaca Towa, and we won.

Jim (Winx Club): Alright, you got us. So, what are you going to do to us?

Nico: You're going to join The Masters of Evil, Jim. Besides, that's better than you lot causing trouble again.

Masaru Daimon: Very well, you got a deal.

Nico beamed them to The Masters of Evil, and we called Drakus.

Nico: Drakus, we did it, Jim (Winx Club), Spear (Akame ga Kill), Masaru Daimon, Jataro Kemuri, Kotoko Utsugi, Nagisa Shingetsu, and Monaca Towa have been recruited into The Masters of Evil, but we had to get into a fight with them, which we won.

Drakus: Should've known it wouldn't be that easy. Well done, guys. You can come back now.

Me, Eli, and Nico teleported back home to The World Tree Estate, and we did see the new recruits that Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, Muzan Kibutsuji, Lincoln, and his sisters had gotten into Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Whoa, you guys sure were busy alright.

Lincoln: We sure were, Nico. But, we did it, now we have new recruits for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil, and Sherlock Hound got rid of the other Overlords in Pentagram City.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) The other Overlords have caused enough trouble for eons, and I had decided to end their reign forever in the cruelest way imaginable.

Ets: Take a look.

We saw what Sherlock Hound did in ending the lives of the other Overlords and we were stunned.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call cruel and bloody. But, a fitting end to them for good.

Me: You said it, unlike Alastor, those other Overlords are pure evil beyond anyone's belief.

---

After throwing Walter White in prison for good, getting Jesse Pinkman in therapy sessions after he had been through Hell because of Walter White, and recruiting members to Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when

Ramona Kŏnglóngké saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ramona Kŏnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ramona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ramona Kŏnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ramona, what's the story on why you really hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Ramona Kŏnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) You're so not going to like it, Nico. One day, I was training Lincoln in wrestling, and since he's been getting much taller and bigger in muscle and stronger, I'd decided to advance his training even more, I decided to teach him the advanced wrestling moves I learned in China and in wrestling class in school.

Nico: Whoa.

Ramona Kŏnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) At first, everything was going great and Lincoln was learning quick. But then, we heard the sound of stampeding feet accompanied by the foul stench of unwashed clothing and feet, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she was pissed. She was mad that I was coaching Lincoln on how to wrestle, and she saw it as a threat to her dominance, and she was going to kill me in a fit of rage. She tackled me and started beating me up and the worst part, she had on brass knuckles and I was getting bruised all over. Lincoln was so furious, he used what he'd learned from our wrestling sessions and he got that stubborn jack-ass off me, and then, he clotheslined her and put her in a chokehold and she passed out, which gave him time to tie her up. He helped me up and he healed my wounds. I was really impressed by his bravery and strength, and I was blushing like crazy, but it went even deeper when he'd grabbed me by the waist in his arms and my body was pressed against his, and he kissed me on the lips and I was really stunned, but I also returned it with equal passion. Then, we called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and when Lincoln told them of what Lynn did to me, that stubborn jackass got grounded for ten weeks for this, and Lincoln personally threw her in the isolation cube in the basement. Ever since then, not only did Lincoln become an even stronger defender of his many Guardian Angels, but I also really hated Lynn with a burning passion.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, you sure are an awesome wrestler, Ramona, and Linc, that was some awesome wrestling you did on Lynn.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, I wasn't going to let Lynn kill Ramona in cold blood, just because she saw me getting stronger and bigger as a threat to her. Lynn's just lucky I didn't go all vampire on her, or else.

Me: Remind me never to get you mad, Linc. But, that Dark Lynn is a Class-A stuck-up, superstitious, unfeeling brute who doesn't care about anyone except herself.

Lincoln: Makes me glad I sent her butt to The Black Gates not that long ago, and Evil Lynn's now in the Saturn Insane Asylum for life, but it won't be long, the same curse I put on Scoots is now on her, and she'll die in a year's time.

Nico: Awesome. (Smirks) Hey, why wait until it kills her. If she breaks out again, we could…

Lincoln: (Smirks) Nico, you mad genius, that's perfect. If Evil Lynn dares to break out, we could speed up the curse by brutally pulverizing her, just let me be the one to deal the final blow that'll send her straight to Hell for good.

Nico: You got it, Linc.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Costa del Sol for a beach date, and they're in their swim clothes from their last beach date.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Syd Chang: We're ready.

Clyde and his harem left the World Tree Estate and they arrived at Costa del Sol.

Clyde: Wow, so this is Costa del Sol, this place is really awesome.

Syd Chang: And it's a whole lot more peaceful now that the Shinra Company has been dealt with for good.

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they were swimming, then, they played a game of volleyball, and then, they had lunch. Then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and they went up to the girls in his harem, and they shared a romantic kiss as the sun turns orange. They came back home and were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Costa del Sol.

Ed Cowart: We'd been there before last year, and things have been peaceful now that the Shinra Company has been dealt with for good.

Syd Chang: Yep, and we're also ready for when we meet Andy and Rodney, and pulverize those two jerks, Kyle and Salty Mike. That parrot's crimes make the crimes of Sergio seem tame at best.

Lincoln: You got that right, Syd, and maybe, this'll show Sergio what'll happen if we didn't put a stop to him a year ago.

Nico: Hmm, a little scare tactic, eh? Linc, I like where you're going with this idea.

Later we were over in the park for some awesome fun and it was time for some bonding time.

Nico: Hitoshi, you and Gali are up for bonding time.

Hitoshi: Aw sweet!

Gali: I hope no Another Aliens, Rangers or anything like that shows up.

Me: Don't worry Gali, only the Another Omnitrix Aliens are left.

Gali: Good.

They went over by the lake and we were at a picnic table.

Shaggy and Mary and Autumn Szymankowszczyzna cooked us an awesome New Orleans style buffet lunch and we were having Cajun Crawfish, Lamb Tagine, Grilled Lamb Sausage, Zucchini Bisque, Crab Meat Po' boy, Duck Po' boy, Chicken Sausage Po' boy, Crawfish Sausage Po' boy, Cochon de Lait Po' boy, Turkey Giardiniera Po' boy, Roast Beef Po' boy, Alligator Po' boy, Catfish Almondine, Crawfish Almondine, Crawfish Étouffée, Boiled Crawfish, Cajun Shrimp and Duck Pasta, Fried Crab Cake, Pecan Catfish, Blackened Red Fish, Seafood Mirliton Casserole, Fried Chicken, Fried Green Tomatoes, Stuffed Shrimp, Muffuleta, Barbecue Brisket Sandwich, Barbecue Chicken Sandwich, Smokey Bacon Greens, Seafood Au Gratin, Seafood Gumbo, Chicken Gumbo, Jambalaya, Spinach Artichoke, Creole Sweet Potato Pone, Red, Beans and Rice with Sausage, Veggie Red Beans and Rice, Pralines and Cookies, Oyster Pralines, Oyster Shots, Oyster Patties, Bananas Foster, King Cake, Dixie Cake, Pecan Pie, Asian Boudin, Boudin Balls, Crawfish Remoulade, Shrimp and Lump Crabmeat Ravigote, Au Croissant Crawfish Po' boy and Yaka mein!

Nico: Oh boy!

Varya Visnapuu: (Estonian Accent) And my variety of hot sauces to go with it.

Comic Book Guy was with us to join the feast.

Me: (Eating Cajun Crawfish) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: (Eating Chicken Gumbo) It sure is.

I poured some of the Grim Reapepper sauce on Boudin Balls and ate them and man was it delicious.

Ken Ichijouji: Are you two glad you met each other?

Gali: Yes we are.

Hitoshi: One of the best days we've ever had.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Laney: (Eating Muffuleta) That was fun.

Maria: And during Gali's ambassador missions, you took out the Man and Woman.

Gali: That was so awesome.

Hitoshi: It sure was.

Eli: I agree there. (Eating) Jambalaya) Mmm!

Qin: (Eating Barbecue Brisket Sandwich) Mmm!

Palmon: They were nothing compared to Hitotsumi and Orochi.

Hitoshi: No they sure weren't.

Nico and me put Moonscar Island Peppers on our Po-Boys and ate them and they were good. Shaggy and Scooby had some with Grim Reapepper sauce on their Po Boys and they ate it and then they glowed neon red and sweat dripped down their bodies and got them soaked and then steam and fire came out of their ears and they screamed as massive streams of fire exploded out of their mouths!

Shaggy and Scooby: (SCREAMING) WATER WATER WATER WATER!

They dove into the lake and cooled down.

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: That was funny.

May: Good thing we got rid of the two of them before they got into Dai Shocker.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Qin: That was a close one.

Applejack: It sure was.

Hitoshi: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah.

We finished eating and man were we full.

Me: Ahh! Man that was delicious!

Lynn Sr.: Boy you said it J.D.

Nico: Man I am stuffed!

Me: (BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Comic Book Guy: Ahh. Best meal ever.

Qin: Yes it was

Varie: It all was delicious.

Hitoshi: Thanks for giving some of that for us for our picnic.

Me: Anytime Hitoshi.

G1 Vortex: You and your team were the first Kamwn Riders we got to know in person.

Hitoshi: That is true.

Me: And many of them helped us before during the 20 Days of

Darkness.

Qin: They sure did. That was awesome.

Hitoshi: Shame we weren't in that. But all of us in general were cool.

Me: Yes you guys still are.

Laney: Yeah that was awesome.

Woz: Tomizo helped me a bunch back when my demon king and the rest of our teammates were still fighting the Time Jackers back in the day.

Me: I remember that. That was really cool.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: I thought that was cool.

G1 Inferno: Don't blast me for this. But what do you guys think of Grand Zi O Ridewatches for the Ranger and Sentai teams as well?

Me: You know Inferno that's a very interesting and awesome idea.

Nico: Yeah! It sure is!

Qin: We'll have to get to work on those soon.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Especially since Power Rangers and Super Sentai cover motifs not included in Kamen Rider teams. Like dinosaurs.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: I agree there!

Lola: That is awesome.

Varie: I'll say!

Calvin: Guys, Moe hasn't been seen at my school at all ever since the day we recruited the OOO Riders.

Bugly: Okay. Either Moe decided to skip town. Or he's up to something bad.

Me: I have a feeling it's the second one.

Eli: Yeah. If that's the case then he is getting his butt kicked.

Lola: And we will deliver some pain on him.

Luan: Yeah.

Grumblemon, Cantwell, Cargill, Private HIVE, Krusty, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu then appeared.

Krusty: Hey hey Kiddies! (Goofy Laughter)

Grumblemon: Can me, Cantwell, Cargill, Private HIVE, Krusty, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can. We're going on Applejack's mission next.

Applejack: I'm really looking forward to this y'all!

Qin: We all are.

Nico: Yeah! And when we meet Rodney and Andy and his friends we're going to Phoenix Land.

Teen Titans Lightning: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: Hmm. Lets see. How about one for Shinato King Of A Higher Plane?

Me: Ooh that's a good choice! Powerful one too.

Eli: Shinato is a good one.

Zhuqiaomon: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yep. Good thing we don't have to go far for this mission.

Applejack: No we sure don't. Lets saddle up!

Nico: You got it A.J.!

We were off to the Southwestern Side of the City.

---

We arrived and saw Andy and Rodney playing in the yard.

Cantwell: You're Andy, right?

Andy: Yep. And you are?

Octagon: Howdy, Andy! Remember me and Boid?

Andy: Hey guys!

Me: Been a while Andy.

Applejack: Happy to see y'all again bro.

Andy: You too sis.

Apple Bloom: And you as well bro.

Cargill: How have you two been?

Rodney: Really awesome!

Me: Cool cool. Is Kyle still causing you a lot of problems?

Andy: Yeah he keeps beating us up. He is still humiliated about the beatdown he got.

Me: Geez. You think he would learn his lesson. Oh yeah during that camping trip we had we found who our mysterious friend is.

Hibiki: That would be me. I'm Hibiki.

Uta: And I'm Uta.

Andy: Awesome to meet you both.

Andy's mom and dad came out.

Pam: Hi. You must be Andy's parents.

Bob Johnson: We sure are. I'm Bob and this is Lucille.

Lucille: Awesome and honor to meet you all in person.

Volcana: Same here to you both.

Laney: We came to help you guys take down Kyle and Salty Mike.

Eli: Yeah we can tell you've had enough of those 2 to last an eternity.

Camie: Yeah those two need to be taught a lesson.

Bitstream: Also, we got exicting news regarding Applejack!

Me: Really big news.

Lincoln showed his 7 new kids.

Lincoln: Applejack has 7 kids now and they are hers.

Thunderbird Apple: Meet my sisters.

We introduced them to them.

Andy: Oh they are so cute.

Rodney: Yeah they sure are.

Krusty: Since you're Applejack's little brother, that means you're an uncle. Congratulations!

Homer: Krusty, I think you probably just doomed Andy.

Andy was shocked and he made a croaking gasp.

I pushed his mouth closed.

Me: Don't want to draw flies.

He shook his head.

Andy: WOW! This is so awesome sis!

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Poromon got out two beer bottles.

Andy: What are those?

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Sideways: Um, you sure those are appropriate?

Poliwag: (points to each bottle with his tail) One's for Andy and one's for Rodney!

Me: Guys, Andy is like what 10?

Andy: Yeah.

Me: I have something better for them.

I pulled out 2 bottles of root beer.

Me: Root Beer.

I gave them Root Beer.

Andy: Thanks!

Rodney: Thanks.

Lucille: Poromon, thank you for the offer. But Andy will end up in jail if he drinks regular beer!

Poromon: Oh you're welcome.

Me: I gave him root beer. It's more appropriate for him.

Lucille: And thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Qin: Who doesn't like Root Beer.

Bob Johnson: I still can't believe I'm a grandpa already!

Me: Happens at anytime, anywhere.

Qin: Yeah it's crazy.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But lets calm down and tell you the reason why we're here. We're here to bring down that heartless bully and jerk Kyle.

Hydro Man: How about we take you to Phoenix Land?

Andy: Hey yeah! I love your awesome amusement park.

Rodney: Me too!

Nico: Lets head on over there.

We were off to Phoenix Land.

Power Girl: My bet is that Moe teamed up with Kyle and Salty Mike.

Me: I have that same feeling myself.

Qin: Same here.

Sinestro: And if that's the case then we'll have them both experience their worst fears ever coming to life.

Nico: Now you're speaking my language.

Nicole: I'm going to make their lives the ultimate nightmare.

Sunny Starscout: I think it's so awesome and fun as always.

Rodney: You got that right!

Qin: Yeah!

Gilda: In how many hours should we meet back here for the usual battles?

Nico: Boy good question. Hmm. Lets meet back here in 2 hours.

Glida: Plenty of time.

Varie: Yeah! Question Rodney are you an Eastern Gray Squirrel?

Rodney: I don't really know actually. I think I'm really an American Red Squirrel.

Nico: Awesome. Lets go have fun.

We went and had some fun. We went on the roller coaster and Applejack, Coloratura, Andy and Rodney were going around awesome loops and more.

Pyro: I'm gonna get some cotton candy.

He went and did so.

Rainbow Dash and Ish were bumping each other all over in the Bumper Cars.

Nico and me were at the Bell Towers.

Me: I always love coming to these Bell Towers.

Nico: Me too.

WHAM!

I smashed the button and sent the weight up and it smashed the bell right off and sent it flying and then it smashed into a missile that was heading to the Estate!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: BULLSEYE!

Nico: WOW! Nice shot!

Blast Off: Who sent that missile?!

Me: No idea!

Over at a missile firing base on the other side of the country was the General of Nowhere from Courage The Cowardly Dog!

General: Man that's the 50th missile that flew off in the wrong direction!

Commander: Yes sir. But I hope it was shot down.

Back with us we were having fun.

Applejack, Coloratura, Andy and Rodney came back.

Me: Have fun guys?

Rodney: You bet we did!

Electrocutioner: If any of your friends are here, we should get them to join us.

Darlene, Oscar and Lulu came.

Lulu: Someone call?

Applejack: Howdy guys.

Darlene: Applejack! Wow awesome to see you.

Lulu: Same here.

Zuko: Enjoying the park as well?

Darlene: We sure are! This is awesome!

Me: Glad you guys like it.

Oscar: It's so awesome. You guys built an amazing park.

Me: We sure did. It's a bunch of places for everyone to enjoy.

Camie: That's for sure. It's awesome.

Private HIVE: We might need to draft you guys for later.

Me: We got a big mission ahead of us too. But did you guys have fun?

Andy: You bet we did!

Qin: We're glad.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now it's time for the most entertaining and fun part of our missions: The Usual Battles!

Applejack: Yep and we always have a blast with those.

Then Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Spot, Tchang Zu, Larxene, and Electro appeared.

Nico: Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Spot, Tchang Zu, Larxene, and Electro are next.

Firebrand: Have a nice time, guys?

William: We sure did.

Man Boy: Good. Because now, it's onto business.

Me: Yep. And the fun stuff.

Femme Fetale: Especially since Moe's joined up with Kyle.

Me: Yep. And we're going to give those jerks a taste of their own medicine.

Trapster: (to me) We heard you really did rescue a lot of girls.

Nico: We sure did.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) What are their names, mon?

Me: Their names are Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya and Mira. They were Riser Phenex's Peerage.

Kangor: That's amazing mon.

?: It sure is.

A figure came out and it was YOKAI WANYUDO from Episode 43 of Ninninger and the Ninnigers VS ToQgers Movie!

---

Yokai Wanyudo was foreshadowed when its likeness inexplicably appeared among a set of Yokai karuta cards assembled by Shurikenger for the Ninningers to analyze the Yokai they had defeated so far. His card was infected by a Sealing Shuriken, resulting in it being possessed by the Yokai Fudagaeshi. While the Ninningers voiced an unfamiliarity with this Wanyudo, Fudagaeshi suggested that the Ninningers might be destined to fight him someday.

Wanyūdō abducted six Ninningers boarding the Yokai Ressha. But, Fuuka,Tokashiki and Mio manage to escape except Takaharu who cannot escape from Yokai Ressha thus bringing him into Yami Ninja Land. In Kyuemon Izayoi's suggest to rule all the world Wanyudo was given to attack all civilians in the city, But, he saw the flying man with wings. But he calls him "bird", and the Zyuoh Eagle kicks him off. Finally, he was surrendered and was destroyed by the Zyuohgers using Zyuoh Buster Gun Mode.

---

Eli: Whoa! Yokai Wanyudo! I remember you! You kidnapped the Ninningers so that Kyuemon Izayoi can rule the world.

Yokai Wanyudo: Yep. Good memory Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Yokai Wanyūdō: (to the Zyuoghers) I remember you guys! You were the ones who destroyed me instead of the Ninninger and ToQgers.

Yamato: That's right. We just appeared out of nowhere.

Me: That was awesome too.

Qin: Yeah it was!

We got the battles underway.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Stretchleo, Irina Wendolva, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - Nico's rescue and saving 14 girls from big tanks of sauce.

Core Medals: Firebrand, Reverse Flash and Lego Condiment King

Fullbottles: Firebrand and Reverse Flash

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) Nico's rescue involved him saving 14 girls from big tanks of sauce. I hope they weren't sticky.

Kevin: It was a mess. They were covered in lots of sauces. But the hot mustard sauce burned one of the girls eyes. But she'll see again.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was messy but tasty.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was awesome though. I didn't like the horseradish one.

Sunburn: Yeah some people don't like horseradish. Too strong.

Stretchleo: Yeah that's true.

Irina Wendolva: Yeah.

Firebrand: It sure is. Lets do it!

Kevin used the Core Medals for Firebrand, Reverse Flash and Lego

Condiment King and he got a fiery sauce sword and he fired waves of super fast acting hot sauce and drenched him.

FIREBRAND! REVERSE FLASH! BEST MATCH!

He ran fast with a fireball and smashed him all over.

Kevin activated his Ridewatch and they danced to racing music and blasted him all over with fire and smashed him down.

---

Flora, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ayaka Laurence, Molestache, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy - Us killing Riser and battling Another Kickin Hawk

Core Medals: Man Boy, Blob and Strong (Ben 10)

Fullbottles: Man Boy and Blob

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Nico, Ripster, and the others did good killing Riser. And battling Another Kickin Hawk too.

Flora: They sure did and it was so fun and cool.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was cool and J.D. fired huge eggs at Another Kickin Hawk.

Tornado Bolt: It was funny.

Stealth Elf: I thought it was cool too.

Ayaka Laurence: Yeah that was awesome.

Molestache: You got that right.

Man Boy: It was cool. Lets do it!

Flora used the core medals for Man Boy, Blob and Hammer (Ben

10) and she got a huge hammer made of slime and smashed Man Boy all over the place.

MAN BOY! BLOB! BEST MATCH!

She punched him and smashed him down!

Flora activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Nature Music and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Alexis Rhodes, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Yamiga, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Femme Fatale, Star Creature and Medic (Drive)

Fullbottles: Femme Fatale and Star Creature.

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Elementa. How was it?

Alexis: It was awesome and we took down Walter White and Jesse Pinkman there.

Femme Fatale: Whoa! So Walter White and Jesse Pinkman were there! No wonder we couldn't find them.

Alexis: Yeah. He was convicted and found guilty for his crimes relating to distributing his lethal drug and the murders of all those in his way, and he was then sentenced to Eternity In The Uranus Prison for Dangerous Offenders. But, his prison stay was cut short, not long after he was thrown in prison, he was beaten to death by many of the prisoners there. It turns out that some of the prisoners there had some relatives that fell victim to his meth, his body was then incinerated and his ashes were tossed into the Sun, and his spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever.

Femme Fatale: Good riddance. What did you guys do with all that meth?

Alexis: Destroyed it.

Rarity: It was good we destroyed that stuff darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we got rid of it for good.

Gill Grunt: Thank goodness.

Yamiga: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Femme Fatale: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Alexis used the Core Medals for Femme Fatale, Star Creature and Medic (Drive) and she got a Star Female sword and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

FEMME FATALE! STAR CREATURE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of stars and smashed her down.

Alexis activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Opera Music and fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wingweaver, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - Meeting a Paleozoic Anomalocaris Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Trapster, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt and Mxyzptlk.

Fullbottles: Trapster and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt

---

Kangor was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) I heard you guys met a Paleozoic Anomalocaris Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Rocket Raccoon: Her name is Ramona Kǒnglóngké and she is really awesome at wrestling and sports and she trained Lincoln in wrestling.

Pinkie Pie: She is really amazing!

Featherweight: Boy she sure is!

---

Ramona Kǒnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) You're so not going to like it, Nico. One day, I was training Lincoln in wrestling, and since he's been getting much taller and bigger in muscle and stronger, I'd decided to advance his training even more, I decided to teach him the advanced wrestling moves I learned in China and in wrestling class in school.

Nico: Whoa.

Ramona Kǒnglóngké: (Chinese Accent) At first, everything was going great and Lincoln was learning quick. But then, we heard the sound of stampeding feet accompanied by the foul stench of unwashed clothing and feet, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she was pissed. She was mad that I was coaching Lincoln on how to wrestle, and she saw it as a threat to her dominance, and she was going to kill me in a fit of rage. She tackled me and started beating me up and the worst part, she had on brass knuckles and I was getting bruised all over. Lincoln was so furious, he used what he'd learned from our wrestling sessions and he got that stubborn jack-ass off me, and then, he clotheslined her and put her in a chokehold and she passed out, which gave him time to tie her up. He helped me up and he healed my wounds. I was really impressed by his bravery and strength, and I was blushing like crazy, but it went even deeper when he'd grabbed me by the waist in his arms and my body was pressed against his, and he kissed me on the lips and I was really stunned, but I also returned it with equal passion. Then, we called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and when Lincoln told them of what Lynn did to me, that stubborn jackass got grounded for ten weeks for this, and Lincoln personally threw her in the isolation cube in the basement. Ever since then, not only did Lincoln become an even stronger defender of his many Guardian Angels, but I also really hated Lynn with a burning passion.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, you sure are an awesome wrestler, Ramona, and Linc, that was some awesome wrestling you did on Lynn.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, I wasn't going to let Lynn kill Ramona in cold blood, just because she saw me getting stronger and bigger as a threat to her. Lynn's just lucky I didn't go all vampire on her, or else.

Me: Remind me never to get you mad, Linc. But, that Dark Lynn is a Class-A stuck-up, superstitious, unfeeling brute who doesn't care about anyone except herself.

Lincoln: Makes me glad I sent her butt to The Black Gates not that long ago, and Evil Lynn's now in the Saturn Insane Asylum for life, but it won't be long, the same curse I put on Scoots is now on her, and she'll die in a year's time.

Nico: Awesome. (Smirks) Hey, why wait until it kills her. If she breaks out again, we could…

Lincoln: (Smirks) Nico, you mad genius, that's perfect. If Evil Lynn dares to break out, we could speed up the curse by brutally pulverizing her, just let me be the one to deal the final blow that'll send her straight to Hell for good.

Nico: You got it, Linc.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trapster: WOW! That is cool!

Sprocket: It sure is awesome too.

Wingweaver: You got that right.

Trapster: Yep. Lets do it!

Rocket used the Core Medals for Trapster, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt and Mxyzptlk and he got a sword of mischief and fired waves of pies and smashed him all over.

TRAPSTER! GHOST OF JEREMIAH PRATT! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of mountain rock and smashed him all over.

Rocket activated his Ridewatch.

(COME AND GET YOUR LOVE BY REDBONES PLAYS)

Rocket: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND GEARS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your head, yeah

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your mind

And your sign an-a, oh-oh-oh

Hail (hail)

Nothin' the matter with your head

Baby find it, come on and find it

Hail, with it baby

'Cause you're fine

And you're mine, and you look so divine

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

I said-a find it, find it

Go on and love it if you like it, yeah

Hail (hail)

It's your business if you want some, take some

Get it together baby

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

They danced and fired waves of gears, lightning, metal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Maiden of The Aqua, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - Hitoshi and Gali's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Kangor, Count Marzo and Balrog (Street Fighter)

Fullbottles: Kangor and Count Marzo

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) I hope Hitoshi and Gali's Bonding Time was good, mon. I was wondering when they would have one.

Randy Cunningham: It was really awesome. They had a lot of fun too. And now Another Rangers to interrupt it.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome and the meal we had with our time was so delicious. Comic Book Guy loved it.

Cozy Glow: So did Homer. He ate everything there.

Hex: Yeah he sure did and it was cool.

Maiden of The Aqua: And tasty too.

Kangor: Glad you had a good time mon. Lets do it!

Randy used the Core Medals for Kangor, Count Marzo and Balrog (Street Fighter) and he got an Amulet Sword and fired waves of energy and blasted Kangor all over.

KANGOR! COUNT MARZO! BEST MATCH!

He smashed the ground and fired waves of magic and smashed him all over.

Randy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Carol, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Youko, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix - Our All you can Eat Louisiana Food Buffet

Core Medals: Saix, Supreme King Jaden and Frozen Fright

Fullbottles: Saix and Supreme King Jaden

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) So, how was your All you can Eat Louisiana Food Buffet? Did you eat any good food?

Carol: It was really delicious! We ate all those plates clean and we are stuffed!

Applejack: Yeah we're not eating for the rest of the day.

Apple Bloom: It was so delicious!

Flashwing: No kidding.

Youko: Yeah it was filling.

Saix: Glad you guys liked it. Lets do it!

Carol used the Core Medals for Saix, Supreme King Jaden and Frozen Fright and she got an atomic ice sword and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

SAIX! SUPREME KING JADEN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of dark Elemental HERO Blasts and they hit Saix and smashed him all over.

Carol activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic Music and blasted him all over with earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ed Grant, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Chromastone, Naomi Yukito, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - Andy and Rodney are awesome

Core Medals: Spot, Heatstroke and Bobba Fett

Fullbottles: Spot and Heatstroke

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) Andy and Rodney are awesome. Even though they haven't fought many bad guys yet.

Ed Grant: I think only Kyle and Salty Mike are the only bad guys they have.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah those guys are bullies.

Starshine Sparkle: People like them make me sick.

Spyro: Yeah those two are monsters.

Chromastone: Yeah no kidding there.

Naomi Yukito: What they did shows that they have no love for anyone.

Spot: I agree. Lets do it!

Ed used the Core Medals for Spot, Heatstroke and Bobba Fett and he got a cool firestorm portal blaster and he fired and waves of lava blasted Spot all over.

SPOT! HEATSTROKE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of portals and they blasted fire all over Spot!

Ed activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Space Music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - Andy and Rodney went on so many awesome adventures

Core Medals: Tchang Zu, Megalon (1973) and Count Dooku

Fullbottles: Tchang Zu and Megalon 1973)

---

Tchang Zu was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Andy and Rodney went on so many awesome adventures. And the majority of them were funny.

Rainbow Dash: And they sure were awesome and cool.

Scootaloo: Yeah and they were funny.

Whirlwind: I agree there. So funny and cool.

Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle: I think it's so awesome and cool too.

Tchang Zu: Indeed. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash used the Core Medals for Tchang Zu, Megalon (1973) and Count Dooku and got an awesome Lightning Sword and fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over.

TCHANG ZU! MEGALON (1973)! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of powerful lightning and smashed Tchang Zu all over.

Rainbow Dash activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock music and blasted him all over with rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Volcana, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Chocola, Dark Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene - Kyle and Salty Mike are buttfaced mules

Core Medals: Larxene, Zeru and Metphies (Godzilla 2018)

Fullbottles: Larxene and Zeru

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Kyle and Salty Mike are buttfaced mules. And so is Moe!

Volcana: You got that right! I hate people like that and they need to be taken off the streets forever.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: Same here as well.

Snowdrop: Moe and Kyle need to be smashed into pulp.

Gari: He just doesn't give a crud about anyone!

Blackout: You got that right.

Chocola: Yeah he is a heartless psychopath.

Larxene: You got that right. Lets do it!

Volcana used the Core Medals for Larxene, Zeru and Metphies (Godzilla 2018) and hot got a volcanic lightning sword and fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed her down.

LARXENE! ZERU! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed her all over.

Volcana activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Goth Music and they fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Lincoln, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Feedback, Anna Hotteling, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - Kyle and Salty Mike need to be sent to the farthest Boarding School we can think of.

Core Medals: Electro, Vathek and Electro 2099.

Fullbottles: Electro and Yost Electro

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Kyle and Salty Mike need to be sent to the farthest Boarding School we can think of. Any suggestions?

Lincoln: I do have one. We'll send them to the Charon Boarding School for delinquents and thugs. It's the most toughest boarding school we built.

Princess Celestia: It's a reform school we built on Pluto's moon Charon.

King Solar: It will make Kyle a better man. I hope.

Amber Morning: He needs to be sent there for the good of humanity.

Spotlight: You'll get no argument from me.

Feedback: Me neither.

Anna Hotteling: Same with me.

Electro: Good idea. Same with me. Lets do it!

Lincoln used the Core Medals for Electro, Vathek and Electro 2099 and he got a sword of dark lightning and fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over.

ELECTRO! VATHEK! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of dark lightning and smashed him all over.

Lincoln activated his Ridewatch and they danced to The Master of Shadows by Two Steps From Hell and blasted him all over with lightning and sunlight and smashed him down.

---

Andy Johnson and Rodney VS TTG Squirrel and Squirrel (Adventure Time)

---

Andy and Rodney were looking for their archenemies. Then 2 squirrels came and they were the TTG Squirrel and the squirrel that Finn and Jake faced!

Andy Johnson: So we get 2 squirrels for archenemies.

Rodney: Nice!

They fired waves of nuts and smashed them down.

## Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Yokai Wanyūdō

Yokai Wanyūdō was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of mallets called the Thrashers of Kyle and Salty Mike, they're a collection of mallets with the anti-Kyle and Salty Mike symbol on the mallet heads, and when we hit those jerks on the head, they're in for one nasty concussion and they'll be acting stupider than usual and they'll see birds circling around their heads. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Yokai Wanyūdō and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Yokai Wanyūdō You have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

Rodney: That was awesome!

Andy: Yeah it was!

Shocker: Now, let's pay those 3 hooligans a visit!

Nico: You read my mind Herman.

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Get ready you 3 buttfaces… (EYES GLOW RED) It's time for bullies like you to get a massive case of psychological torture.

We looked around them and saw the 3 of them.

Rhomboid: Me and Octagon will approach them first.

Nico: You got it.

We went and hid and then the Vreedle Brothers came up to them.

Kyle: Hey, I remember you two! You two bozos were with Andy and his stupid friends when they had that lemonade stand!

Rhomboid: Who you calling bozos?!

Octagon: For your information you clods we're here to stop you.

Kyle: Oh yeah? You and what army?

Octagon: Us and THIS ARMY!

Then the spirits of squirrels appeared and they skittered around them and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello you dirtbags.

Nico: Kyle Finkster you're under arrest!

Kyle: On what charges!?

Nico: Assault and battery, abuse of animals and destruction of public property.

Andy: Do you two really hate me and Rodney that you'd team up with Moe?

Salty Mike: Well, we both have something in common with him. We hate goody two shoes like you guys!

Me: You're a heartless monster! All three of you are.

Moe: We'll we're going to kill you now!

He went at us and I teleported and gave him an atomic wedgie and smashed him all over the place.

Kyle: Hey, Putrids! Get in here!

An army of Putrids appeared.

Me: Putrids! Now you're talking.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and blasted them all over. The Putrids jumped Andy, Rodney and friends.

Andy, Rodney, and their friends lat defeated at the hands of the Putrids.

Kyle: (laughs evilly) What was that you losers were saying about teaching us a lesson?

POW!

I punched Kyle in his face and gave him a black eye!

Calvin: I can't let Moe kill Andy because of me!

Dudley: (punches a Putrid) What do we do?!

Applejack got an idea.

Applejack: Everyone in the audience! Lend Andy, Rodney, and their friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, y'all share your energy with Andy, Rodney, and their friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Andy, Rodney, and their friends. And soon, Andy found the strength to get up.

Andy: Don't count me out just yet, Kyle!

Andy then grabbed a Putrid and slammed it to the ground.

Kyle: WHAT!?

Nico: You're through Kyle!

Andy: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Rodney: I didn't expect us to have so many fans.

Darlene: Isn't it lovely, Rodney?

Oscar: No time for flirting, you two!

Lulu: We got a job to do!

Bob Johnson: (chuckles) Good thing I followed you guys while your mom wasn't looking, huh, Andy?

Andy: You got that right dad.

Syd Chang: And I got evidence on Kyle and Moe's behavior.

Nico: You two are in deep trouble.

Lola: Big time! It's time to smash your ugly faces in!

Qin: And we promise you it's going to hurt. Real bad.

Me: That's right Kyle! We got a bone to pick with you!

Kyle: So you're going to fight me! Unless you're a big fat moron! (LAUGHS)

Me: How about you say that to my face!? Unless of course you're a big fat fucking chicken!

Kyle: Are you calling me a chicken!?

Me: YEAH! And I eat chickens like you for breakfast!

Kyle: We're going to make you regret that!

Me: Bring it on Lardfucker!

Kyle then exploded into a massive scream of rage and he went at me and I punched him in the face and knocked out all of his teeth and sent him crashing into a peanut cart and buried him in peanuts!

He was really pissed now!

Applejack: Let me transform with y'all!

Cole Evans: Go ahead, Applejack.

Wild Force Rangers: Wild Access!

The Rangers transformed!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrile: NOBLE TIGER!

Kendall: MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR!

All: POWER RANGERS! WILD FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) DISPATCH PATROL POWER!

We summoned the GoGoFive, Dekaranger and Patrangers and the W, Drive and Zi-O teams!

Maria: Don't forget this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) POLICE FORCE POWER!

She summoned Chief Wiggum, Toothpick, Skinner, and Rogercop!

Qin: Yeah!

Applejack: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you two to last an eternity, you lowdown, sidewinding, crazy, out-of-control snakes in the grass!

Suddenly, Applejack's eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Earth, Alicorns, and Apples, she unholstered her massive Sword of Honesty from her back, and as she approached Kyle and Salty Mike, she left orange energy, Earth, Alicorns, and Apples with every step.

Applejack: You really make me sick, Kyle and Salty Mike, you've antagonized and harmed Andy and Rodney and all for your own sick amusements, you've lied to so many innocent people in your way, and you've shown no remorse. For what you've done, I'll see to it that you're never leaving this here place without a few scratches.

Suddenly, Applejack was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Earth and apples surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Applejack emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Applejack grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has apple red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and her cowboy hat with apple buckle on it, she has neon green eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her golden Amulet of Earth has green gems in the gold lightning bolts on her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and green crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant, there's an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and they're holding the Earth Kanji. Applejack is dressed in a sleeveless green blouse with apples on it and a red phoenix, brown gloves with green gems on the back, green pants, brown cowboy boots with green apple gems on the side, and a long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by Earth and Apples and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The

Earth Skylanders. Suddenly, Applejack felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, Applejack has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Applejack's massive Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, and Sword of Honesty began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Earth, and apples, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade with her cutie mark and apples etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Applejack, Alicorn Princess of Honesty and The Earth Skylanders, Loving Older Sister of Apple Bloom, Loving Younger Sister of Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, and Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, and Grape Evening, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Earth and Apples"

アップルジャック、正直者のアリコーン プリンセスとアース スカ

イランダーズ、アップル ブルームの愛情深い姉、ビッグマックの愛情深い妹、グラニー スミスの愛情深い孫娘、ブライト マックと梨バターの愛情深い娘、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、愛情深い母サンダーバードアップルライトニングフリッター、アップルサンライズ、オレンジドーン、レモンモーニング、ライムヌーン、ブルーベリーアフタヌーン、ボイセンベリーダスク、および ぶどうの夕べ、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、およびサディスティックバスターズ、アメージングと強力なアメージングと強力な学生強力な教師、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、地球とリンゴのマスター

Applejack has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN INFINITY APPLE ORCHARD ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL HONESTY AND ETERNAL APPLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Applejack's Super Angel-Alicorn Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Moe, Kyle and Salty Mike saw it, they went mad with rage and they went after her to kill her, but Applejack kicked them both and sent them flying into a fence and they were really hurt bad, and they were pissed off even more.

Me: You're going down!

Tsukasa: Don't leave me and Daiki out!

Kamen Ride: Grand Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Hibiki!

Kamen Ride: Ibuki!

Kamen Ride: Todoroki!

Kamen Ride: Zanki!

Tsukasa turned into Grand Zi-O and Daiki summoned clones of the Hibiki team.

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them.

Andy charged at a group of Putrids.

Andy charged at a group of Putrids.

Poromon: (eats some peanuts) These are still good!

Andy took some peanuts and covered the Putrids all over with peanuts and Poromon then blasted them all over with Lightning.

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over the place.

I grabbed Moe by his underwear and put red hot coals in his butt and gave him a wedgie and he then was burned all over by the coats as he got a nasty hot butt!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted Kyle all over the place.

Taylor flew at several Putrids and slashed and kicked them all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

I then kicked Kyle square in the crotch and then…

CHOMP!

Blitz bit him in the butt with the force of a huge bear trap and he screamed in pain.

Blitz ripped his pants.

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) You've got one of the worst ever butts I've ever tasted in this millennium. Ja.

Daisy charged at several Putrids.

She then smashed them down all over the place.

Daisy: Take that freaks!

Qin kicked Moe all over with a powerful Crane Kick and sent him into the air and at 45,000 feet he fell to the ground and then he crashed right onto a big metal beam in between his legs and it smashed his pelvis and crotch with a devastating and extremely sickening crunch!

DEVASTATING AND SICKENING CRUNCH!

We winced!

Me: OOH! MAN!

Nico: (Winces) AYE YI YI!

Eli: That's not gonna feel good!

Emma: Let's get in there as well!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers! Again!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed Kyle all over.

Alyssa: Time to try out the Kickin Hawk Ridewatch.

Alyssa activated it and unleashed a massive flurry of kicks onto the putrids and smashed them all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: WOOHOO!

I then gave Kyle a wet willie!

I licked my finger and then stuck it in his ear!

Kyle: EW!

A Putrid tried to grab Linus' blanket.

Linus: Hands off my blanket!

POW!

He punched the Putrid.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He grabbed Kyle by his neck and strangled him like how he did to Bart.

Homer: I'LL TEACH YOU TO BULLY OTHERS! (GRUNTING)

Cole: Animarium Armor!

Cole donned his awesome Animarium Armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Cole fired a red energy blast and blew the rest of the Putrids apart and then we faced Kyle. Moe was tied up and he was paralyzed forever.

We were facing Kyle.

Andy: Time to kick your ugly butt!

Riggan, Seeryn, Odu Bathax, and Blugon blasted and smashed Kyle all over.

Ken Ichijouji, Vortex, Inferno and Palmon used the Digimon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle, Vortex's Glue Gun and Ken and Palmon's powers 100-fold.

Ken Ichijouji and Vortex: GLUE OF KINDNESS!

Palmon and G1 Inferno: POISON IVY FURY BLAST!

Chakra Multipliers and Cantwell: CHAKRA FURY BLAST!

Honesty Earthquake and Vreedle Brothers: HONESTY MEGA BLAST!

Ocean Dragon Power and Cargill: OCEAN DRAGON FURY!

Illusion Magic Cadets and Private HIVE: ILLUSION MILITARY BURST!

Explosion Clown Bombsquad and Krusty: EXPLOSION BOMB BURST!

Unicorns of Magic and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING UNICORN BLAST!

Rock & Roll of Water and Hydro Man: ROCK & ROLL WATER BLAST!

Firestorm of Rage and Pyro: FIRESTORM FURY FORCE!

Primal Earth Mastery and Grumblemon: EARTHQUAKE SEISMIC SMASH!

Sky Rock Fury and Hsi Wu: SKY SLASH BURST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONEST FURY FORCE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into powerful fists.

Tabitha Sells, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Rodney, Andy and Eli: SMASHING WHALE BELLY FLOP!

They jumped into the air and Tabitha turned into the Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness.

Lincoln: SQUIRREL ELEMENT STYLE: EASTERN GRAY!

Jessica Shannon: SQUIRREL STING STYLE: WESTERN GRAY!

Peni Parker: SQUIRREL WEB STYLE: ARIZONA GRAY!

Entrapta: SQUIRREL LIGHTNING STYLE: EASTERN FOX!

Perfuma: SQUIRREL NATURE STYLE: ABERT SQUIRREL!

Frosta: SQUIRREL ICE STYLE: MEXICAN FOX!

Mai Shiranui: SQURREL FIRE STYLE: DOUGLAS SQUIRREL!

Hilda: (British Accent) AMERICAN RED SQUIRREL!

Yuna: SQUIRREL WATER STYLE: SOUTHERN FLYING SQUIRREL!

Toph: SQUIRREL EARTH STYLE: HARRIS'S ANTELOPE SQUIRREL!

Julie: SQUIRREL EARTH STYLE: TEXAS ANTELOPE SQUIRREL!

Sari: SQUIRREL LIGHTNING STYLE: WHITE-TAILED ANTELOPE SQUIRREL!

Rachel: SQUIRREL LIGHTNING STYLE: SAN JOAQUIN ANTELOPE SQUIRREL!

Tatsumaki: SQUIRREL WIND STYLE: CALIFORNIA GROUND SQUIRREL!

Makoto Nanaya: SQUIRREL WIND STYLE: BELDING'S GROUND SQUIRREL!

Colette: SQUIRREL LIGHT STYLE: GOLDEN-MANTLED GROUND SQUIRREL!

R. Mika: SQUIRREL LIGHT STYLE: MEXICAN GROUND SQUIRREL!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SQUIRREL DARK STYLE: SPOTTED GROUND SQUIRREL!

Juri Han: SQUIRREL DARK STYLE: ROUND-TAILED GROUND SQUIRREL!

Shantae: SQUIRREL MAGIC STYLE: ROCK SQUIRREL!

Akko: SQUIRREL STAR STYLE: WASHINGTON GROUND SQUIRREL!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said squirrels.

Lincoln and his harem: SQUIRREL FINAL SMASH: SQUIRREL RAMPAGE!

They summoned squirrels to attack

Wild Force Rangers: Jungle Sword!

Merrick: Lunar Cue, Break Mode!

Eli: Jungle Blaster!

Nico: Lion Blaster! Cannon Mode!

They fired waves of energy and the sword slashed Kyle and the blasts hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The techniques and combos hit him and smashed him all over. Then Tabitha as Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness smashed onto Kyle with a tremendous belly flop!

KRASMASSSSSHHH!

He was squished flatter than a pancake!

Me: My favorite note. B Flat.

We went up to him.

Me: You're under arrest Kyle.

I pulled out some handcuffs.

Kyle: I'm not done yet!

A Giant robot appeared and Kyle and Salty Mike hopped into it.

William: Do I even want to know how they got that?!

Me: Nope. But lets summon the Wild Zords!

Cole: You got it.

They pulled out their sabers.

Rangers: WILD ZORDS! DESCEND!

They played a tune and then the Wild Zords all came!

Rangers: WILD ZORDS! COMBINE!

We formed the Wild Force Megazord, Kongazond, Predazord, Isis Megazord and the Animus Megazord!

Wild Force Rangers: Wild Force Megazord!

Merrick: Predazord, awaken!

Nico: Kongazord!

Me: Isis Megazord!

Eli: Animus Megazord!

We were ready!

Lola: He's in for it now!

Kyle: You think I'm scared!?

Me: You should be!

I summoned ALL OF THE WILD ZORDS! Then they combined and formed into ANIMAL KINGDOM OMEGA SUPER ULTRAZORD!

Nico: YEAH! FULL ANIMAL ROAR!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit the robot and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was down and defeated and the robot was destroyed!

I went over to Kyle and slapped the cuffs on him.

William: What do we do with Salty Mike?

Fluttershy: I got this.

Fluttershy used her stare on him and then scared him bad. It was like he was seeing the demonic force of fear personified.

Salty Mike was then put in a cage.

?: I will make sure that none of you humans will leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki

Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Twisted Silvermist.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Twisted Silvermist, but her arms and feet are covered in ice and her eyes are a solid ice blue, and there's hatred in her.

Silvermist: So, that's the twisted version of me?

Lincoln: It is, Silvermist, and Hook's to blame for this whole thing, what a monster.

Applejack: You said it, Linky. Sorry, Twisted Silvermist, but we got to snap you out of this mess and get you back to normal before you do something really bad.

Suddenly, Applejack's eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Earth, Alicorns, and Apples, she unholstered her massive Sword of Honesty from her back, and as she approached Twisted Silvermist, she left orange energy, Earth, Alicorns, and Apples with every step.

Applejack: What happened to you because of that rotten, no good, ornery Captain Hook was indeed awful, but you're not going to die here, we're going to save you from the fate that befell you because of that sidewinding snake.

Suddenly, Applejack was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Earth and apples surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Applejack emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Applejack grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has apple red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and her cowboy hat with apple buckle on it, she has neon green eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, her golden Amulet of Earth has green gems in the gold lightning bolts on her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and green crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant, there's an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and they're holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis. Applejack is dressed in a sleeveless green blouse with apples on it and a red phoenix, brown gloves with green gems on the back, green pants, brown cowboy boots with green apple gems on the side, and a long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by Earth and Apples and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Earth Skylanders. Suddenly, Applejack felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Applejack has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Applejack's massive Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery, Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, Sword of Honesty, and all of the swords from her treasure battles suddenly began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Earth, and apples, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade with her cutie mark and apples etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Applejack, Alicorn Princess of Honesty and The Earth Skylanders, Loving Older Sister of Apple Bloom, Loving Younger Sister of Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, and Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, and Grape Evening, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Earth and Apples"

アップルジャック、正直者のアリコーン プリンセスとアース スカイランダーズ、アップル ブルームの愛情深い姉、ビッグマックの愛情深い妹、グラニー スミスの愛情深い孫娘、ブライト マックと梨バターの愛情深い娘、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、愛情深い母サンダーバードアップルライトニングフリッター、アップルサンライズ、オレンジドーン、レモンモーニング、ライムヌーン、ブルーベリーアフタヌーン、ボイセンベリーダスク、および ぶどうの夕べ、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、およびサディスティックバスターズ、アメージングと強力なアメージングと強力な

学生強力な教師、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、地球とリンゴのマスター

Applejack's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY APPLE ORCHARD ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL HONESTY AND ETERNAL APPLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Applejack's Super Angel-Alicorn Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Silvermist saw it, she fell into a rage and she fired blasts of ice at her, but Lincoln steps in and he absorbed them and it made him even stronger than ever, and that allowed Applejack to get the jump on her and fired a powerful orange energy blast with magic, earth, apples, and Alicorns at her, and it exploded and sent her flying into a wall, but she wasn't out yet.

Nico: Incredible, Applejack has transformed, that's so awesome!

Me: Yep, and now, the fight to save Twisted Silvermist from the fate that's befallen her is about to begin.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., and Applejack, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Applejack: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Apple Earth Alicorn and Divine Honesty Love) **Why, I feel mighty incredible, Linky. Now then, shall we save Twisted Silvermist from the horrible fate that befell her because of Captain Hook?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Honesty.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Applejack.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal

Justice and Elemental Hope) **Just hang on, Twisted Silvermist, we're coming to save you.**

Applejack and Lincoln went after Twisted Silvermist, who continued firing blasts of ice at them, but Lincoln kept on absorbing them and it made him even stronger than ever, and then, he and Applejack fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, apples, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Twisted Silvermist, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Applejack and Lincoln hogtied her up in rainbow energy chains and they fired powerful blasts of purifying light, and it cured Twisted Silvermist, and it purified her, and the Pixie Hollow fairies caught her. We cheered wildly for what Applejack and Lincoln did as they holster their massive large greatswords on their backs and power down, and Applejack's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That's another Twisted Princess saved from their horrible fate. Thank you for helping me take down Twisted Silvermist, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Applejack.

Suddenly, Applejack wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Applejack's face, they kissed passionately as Applejack's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and apple trees growing around them and we all cheered wildly.

Rodney: So, we just witnessed Applejack's Phase 2 transformation.

Nico: Yep, this sort of thing happens whenever an uninvited villain shows up, and it's also the perfect way to end the ambassador mission, Rodney.

Me: And we took down Kyle and Salty Mike for good.

Andy Johnson: Yeah, those two were rotten bullies and bad to the bone.

Sergio: (Squawks) And Salty Mike's stupid and ugly.

Lincoln: Hopefully, you've learned your lesson, right, Sergio?

Ronnie Anne: Don't worry, Lincoln, we'll make sure of that.

Ronnie Anne got out the Chancla and when Sergio saw it, it meant that he was warned.

Maria Santiago: Hopefully, Sergio has gotten it in his head, and I still can't forget the trouble that bird has caused with his wild parties. Bobby wasn't the only one who didn't get any sleep at all.

Lincoln: (Gasps) What?

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Ay, it's true, Sergio's wild partying has also woken up Maria a numerous amount of times, and she needs her rest for work.

Carlota Casagrande: The same went with me, that bird's partying also cost me some sleep as well, and I couldn't forget all of the other annoying things he's done in the apartment and all over Great Lakes City, and to all of us.

Lincoln: Sheesh. Alright, now that Applejack's special mission is done, tomorrow is Musa's special mission.

Musa: I can't wait to see Sunny and the others again, this is going to be one musical mission we'll never forget.

Me: None of us will, Musa, especially The Moon Goats, The Hex

Girls, The Rainbooms, and many of our singers and musicians.

Nico: Yep, when tomorrow comes, it'll be time to rock and roll!

D.J. Dalmatian: We'll bring the house down on the saps we'll be facing tomorrow. Mess with music, will they?! We'll teach them a lesson in music they'll never forget.

Kyle and Moe were taken to prison where they belong and Kyle's dad was mad that he gave birth to a disappointment son.

Me: He deserved to be thrown in prison for this.

Saix: I hope you two liked helping us out.

Andy: Are you kidding?! We loved it!

Spot: That's good.

Tchang Zu: Now, Kyle and Salty Mike won't bother you two again.

Fluttershy: I'm going to keep him as my prisoner in a sense. (Laughs)

Larxene: And you can spend some time with Applejack.

Electro: So, what do you guys wanna do now?

Rodney: How about we celebrate at our house?

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Andy: (To the viewers) We did it and we put Kyle and Moe in jail where they belong and those two will never torment anyone again.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

We went to Andy's house and had fun and then we went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Kyle and Moe were found guilty of their crimes and were sentenced to 10 years in the Charon Reform School and another 15 years of Community Service as well as ordered to pay $522,323,466,233,122,899,323.00 in restitution.

Meanwhile in Atlanta, the crew of the class of Sunny Bridges was getting ready for our arrival.

Sunny Bridges: You all ready for the arrival of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Tamika: You bet we are!

Lil'D: This is gonna be so awesome and cool!

Sunny Bridges: I'm excited too. Lets get ready to rock!

They got to rocking.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another fanfic done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Pinkie Pie, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Gotham City in the world of Batman & Robin and we're going to battle Mr. Freeze. This is gonna be cool. And we're going to have Lily cure Nora Fries and we're going to battle Another Arctiguana and a Phoenix Zodiarts! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Shinato, King of A Higher Plane named Sheena Ravencroft. Sheena Ravencroft is the direct descendant of the witch Sarah Ravencroft from the 17th Century Salem Witch Trials and she is a witch like her ancestor. And she is also a cousin and relative of Ben Ravencroft. She was born with 3 sets of angel wings and has magic powers so strong that she is a master of elemental and light and dark magic. She is also Nico's friend from history class and knows so much about her ancestors dark deeds and more. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Muskegon, Michigan, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy The Ancestral Witches, and we're going to make them pay for all of their crimes against the Magical Dimension and send them straight to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet an Genesect Gene-Slammer named Emily Giabagu, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan, but also Lincoln's classmate in science. Giabagu means Gear Bug in Japanese. And we're also in for a big surprise: she's the granddaughter of Dr. Light (Mega Man). But, like her grandfather, she wants to use science of robotics for the benefit of mankind and she'd stuck with her grandfather's ideals that robots and humans can coexist. It was Emily who introduced Lincoln to robotics and it was Lincoln who introduced Emily to video games, and since then, Emily and Lincoln often play games together, and they even worked together when it came to difficult video games such as Ninja Gaiden. This one time, both Emily and Lincoln would cosplay, as Lincoln would cosplay as Cloud Strife and Emily would cosplay as Tifa Lockhart. She and Lincoln once made a robot named Gear Man, a robot designed to repair any machine. She even built Lincoln a bracelet made of gold and jewels of his favorite color. To show how grateful he is, Lincoln made Emily a beautiful jewel encrusted hairband and he kissed Emily on the lips. She hates Lisa with a burning passion, plus she outright hated Dr. Wily for all the terrible things he has done. The Phase 2 transformation for Musa will be against Tritannus, another old enemy of The Winx Club, and he wants revenge on The Winx Club for ruining his plans. Get ready to rock as we meet the crew of Class of 3000 and we're going to battle BIG! It's going to be a battle of music.

See you all tomorrow.

# LETS ROCK AND ROLL!

ARE YOU ALL READY TO ROCK!?

---

Walking through Gotham City in the awesome movie from 1997 called Batman & Robin was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Pinkie Pie, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we got reports that its worlds version of Mr. Freeze was going to freeze the entire city.

Nico: So we're over in the Gotham City of 1997's Batman and Robin.

Me: One of my all time favorites. I love that movie.

Qin: So we're going to help this worlds version of Mr. Freeze and cure him?

Me: Yep.

Varie: So what's the plan here?

Me: Our plan is to find his wife Nora so Lily can cure her of her disease and then we're going to head over to the Gotham Observatory to help stop his scheme.

Kaoruko: That's a good plan.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: Ah no biggie wiggie. I love going on all these great rescues with you Nico!

Lincoln: You always have so much fun on them Pinkie.

Me: That's our awesome party planning master of Ponyville and Earth.

Camie: Yeah she is one of the best.

Rainbow Dash: Both she and Cheese Sandwich make awesome parties. They made my Birthday Anniversary party one of the best ever.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so unforgettable. Not only was that her birthday but it was also the 1 year anniversary when she moved to Ponyville.

Me: Wow! Talk about a double whammy event.

Nico: Pinkie, remember when you thought Twilight and the others were planning to send you a going away party?

Pinkie Pie: I do and it was all because I forgot my own birthday.

Me: Oops! (LAUGH) That happened to me too minus the Going Away Party part. I forgot it was my birthday when I was out fighting crime for the whole day.

Nico: WHOOPS!

We laughed.

Me: That stunk bad.

Qin: Whoops.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that one hurt but I realized that it was all because I didn't know it was my birthday.

Lola: Oops.

Nico: But don't worry. I'd NEVER forget Gummy's birthday.

Pinkie Pie: Oh thanks Nico. That means a lot to me.

Me: And lets not forget that you make the most awesome desserts too. And you have just as big a sweet tooth as my daughter Mary.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah I sure do.

Vinyl Scratch: That's true and me and Octavia love them. Also I'm really excited about our mission today.

Me: Boy me too Vinyl. I can't wait to have a rockin good time with Sunny Bridges and his class.

Qin: Me too. We have a lot of good songs too.

Lola: Yeah we sure do and Musa is looking forward to this one!

Nico: Applejack, I hope you had a good time yesterday.

Applejack: Oh it was one of the most amazing times we've ever had! YEEHAW!

Me: I thought it was all so fun too.

Apple Bloom: My sis really put the Old Western Law down on Kyle and Moe.

Nico: You bet she did!

Me: Yeah she did! That was so awesome.

Laney: I thought it was so awesome too the way we kicked his butt in Phoenix Land.

Kaoruko: That was so awesome.

Sougo: How'd he get a giant robot though?

Geiz: Sougo, I think some questions are best left unanswered.

Me: I agree. But that giant robot was so cool though.

Lisa: Indeed it was 2nd Elder Brother. Me and our scientists are rebuilding it to use for good.

Qin: Awesome idea Lisa.

Nico: It sure is.

Then my birthmark started glowing.

Me: Huh?

I looked at my neck and saw my Phoenix Birthmark glowing.

Me: My birthmark is reacting to something.

Nico: Wonder what it is.

But then we heard an explosion and we saw the Observatory firing a massive and huge Freezing Ray! It was freezing everything all over Gotham instantly!

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Lola: Wow! But that is genius that Mr. Freeze was able to turn a huge telescope into a huge freeze ray.

May: Wow! No kidding! That is cool! Literally!

Maria: Not cool in our case.

Nico: Yeah! We haven't got a moment to lose! Lets go check out Mr. Freeze's hideout.

We went to Mr. Freeze's hideout which was the abandoned Snowy Cones Ice Cream factory.

Me: The Snowy Cones Ice Cream Factory. Fitting for him.

Qin: Yep.

We went in and it was cold.

Me: BRR! Cold.

Qin: Freezing!

Me: Good thing I brought these.

I had us put on our parkas.

Nico: Thanks.

Camie: Man it's cold in here.

We got to searching.

May: I got my ice gun from the original Freeze.

Me: I know that May. That was awesome.

Nico: We're looking for plans and Nora Freeze.

Lily: I think I found something.

We went over and found a bunch of diamonds.

Me: (Whistles) These diamonds are nice.

Eli: He needs them as energy for his suit to keep him cold.

Qin: Yeah.

We saw plans too and they were for a powerful Freezing Engine.

Me: Wow! This Freezing Engine is amazing.

Nico: Very well planned out too.

Qin: We can use these to make our own elemental engines too.

Nico: Good idea.

Lily: Now to find Nora.

We walked around and then we went into a freezer and opened a secret room and found her in a cryogenic tank.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Nora Fries.

Chloe: Just like Emile.

Camie: Adrien's mom?

Me: Yeah. This is amazing he was able to hold her in this state.

Nico: By the way Lily how did you find Emile?

Lily: That was awesome.

FLASHBACK - DURING THE BATTLE IN CHAPTER 901.

Lily: (Voiceover) **While the battle with Hawk Moth was raging, Nathalie went with me to find Emile and she took me to find a secret room. She showed me Emile inside a cryogenic tank just like Nora.**

Nathalie: Emile was locked in a coma because of a disease she has. She was cured but she didn't wake up.

Lily: That's bad. No wonder Gabriel wanted the Miraculous to cure her. He just wanted his life fixed. Poor guy. But I'll gladly give that to him.

Lily then spread her wings of water and they went into the tank and cured her of her disease and woke her up and she was better!

Emile Agreste: (Groans) What happened? Where am I?

Lily: Mrs. Agreste you're going to be all right.

Emile Agreste: Who are you?

Lily: I'm Lily Loud, Water Master of Coventina for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and your husband Gabriel is going through so much right now.

Emile Agreste: Where is he?

Lily: I'll explain while we get there.

Lily helped her up and she was telling her everything and Emile was shocked!

Emile: Oh Gabriel. I didn't know he was doing so much to try and help me.

Lily: He has a true love for you that is as strong as that of an angel.

Lily: (Voiceover) Emile was absolutely touched that Gabriel would do so much for her just so they can be together again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lily: And the rest you know about that.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Wow. That is awesome.

Camie: That's incredible!

Kaoruko: Lily you have a true heart of gold.

Lily: Thanks Kaoruko.

Nico: Lots of Akumatized villains were fought that day.

Me: I counted 46 of them. Including that bitch Lila Rossi.

Qin: Yeah that was intense! And Nico did a great job leading the team that day.

Nico: Thanks Qin.

Camie: Wow 46 of them!? That's incredible!

Varie: It was. But we saved Chloe's mom and also recruited Stormy Weather too. And Sabine and Chloe's dad made a full recovery.

Lola: I can't believe I almost got Akumatized.

Me: But your will was far too strong Lola.

Lola: It sure was.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: I wonder what you would look like as an Akumatized villain though? She would have made a great member of the Masters of Evil.

Albedo: I agree there on that one. Too bad they weren't in business back then.

Qin: Yeah but that would have been cool.

Nico: We'll worry about it later. Right now we got to thaw the city out.

Me: Right.

Camie: First what does it say about this version of Mr. Freeze?

Me: Let me show you.

I pulled up his info.

---

Mr. Freeze is the final antagonist of the Batman (Burton/Schumacherverse) film series. He is one of the two main antagonists (alongside Poison Ivy) of the critically panned 1997 superhero film Batman & Robin, the fourth and final installment of the Burton/Schumacher Batman film quadrilogy.

He is a mutated scientist whom seeks to find a cure for his wife's malady, no matter the costs, leading him to join forces with Poison Ivy and Bane. However, in this movie, he was greatly altered from almost every other incarnation to the point that many would consider this campy ala his first appearance as Mr. Zero.

He was portrayed by Arnold Schwarzenegger, who also played the T-800 in The Terminator and Carl Hauser in Total Recall.

Mr. Freeze is a completely different character both in design and personality; he was (in)famously played by Arnold Schwarzenegger, and had some of modern cinema's most memorable "camp" moments, which has made him a controversial figure in the Batman mythos, with some fans enjoying the camp humor (somewhat akin to the old 1960s show) while others panned it for making Batman far too childish in nature.

Mr. Freeze planned on destroying Gotham City and was more openly omnicidal in this movie, using his freeze-ray to callously freeze pretty much anything in his path, though he did have a connection to his frozen wife (just as many other incarnations would do) which prior to being lied to by ivy was the motive for using his freezing engine to hold Gotham for ransom and give him the billions he needed to complete his research in order to find a cure for Nora Fries illness MacGregors syndrome.

Mr. Freeze made an alliance with Poison Ivy and Bane despite the radically different philosophies of the two villains, though she would later proven to be a traitor who attempted to kill his wife and frame Batman for it. After Batman shows him that Ivy attempted the murder and Batman actually saved her, Mr. Freeze gave Batman the cure to stage 1 of MacGregor's Syndrome. Batman had Nora sent to Arkham Asylum so Freeze could continue his research there. He also becomes Ivy's cellmate and vows to make her life a living hell for her treachery.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: So Poison Ivy here is responsible for this!

Eli: Out of all the versions of Poison Ivy this one is the most evil of them all.

Lola: She's getting a Fireball in the heart for this!

Me: You got that right.

Lily: First let me work my magic.

She spread her wings of water and they went into the tank and cured Nora of her disease and she was pulled out and woken up.

1997 Nora: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Nora are you all right?

1997 Nora: Where am I? Who are you?

Me: My name is J.D. Knudson, 2nd in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You were in a cryogenic coma for 2 years because of MacGregor Syndrome.

Nico: But you're safe now.

Lily: And you're fully cured.

1997 Nora: What happened? Where's Victor?

Me: We'll explain on the way.

I picked her up and we went to the Observatory.

1997 Nora: What's happening!? The entire city is frozen in ice!

Me: It's something Victor is doing because he think's you're dead.

I told her everything and she was shocked!

1997 Nora: Oh Victor. What has happened to you?

Me: It was an accident Nora. But we'll cure him and save him.

We went to the Observatory.

Batman and Mr. Freeze were fighting. But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the wall of the Observatory and fireballs rained down and melted all the ice and a phoenix cry was heard. We came in.

Me: Victor!

1997 Mr. Freeze: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right. Victor stop this!

1997 Mr. Freeze: Nora is dead because of Batman!

1996 Nora: He didn't kill me Victor!

He saw Nora for the 1st time in 2 years and was shocked and he went down and saw her.

1997 Mr. Freeze: Nora? Is it really you?

1997 Nora: Yes my love.

She put her hand on his face.

1997 Nora: You're so cold Victor. I'm so sorry.

1997 Batman: Victor, stand down before I'm forced to cross a line I REALLY don't want to cross.

Me: Batman he's not going to do anything like that. I'm sure you know this but he did all this because he wanted to be reunited with his wife Nora. Believe me, out of all the villains you know Mr. Freeze is one of those that I feel sorry for.

Nora and 1997 Mr. Freeze hugged.

1997 Mr. Freeze: Oh Nora. I thought I would never see you again.

1997 Nora: I know my love.

1997 Mr. Freeze: But how did you get cured?

Lily: I did it. I used my healing water to cure her of her disease.

Me: Victor I'm so sorry you went through all this. But Batman didn't kill Nora. Poison Ivy did.

1997 Batman: It's true Victor.

He showed a video of her.

1997 Poison Ivy: (On a video) As I told Lady Fries when I pulled her plug, This is a One Woman Show.

BUSTED!

1997 Mr. Freeze growled.

Maria: Wait. Where's Robin?

Me: I'll go get them.

I teleported and saw 1997 Batgirl and Robin being strangled by 1997 Bane!

Me: 1 version of Bane is enough!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit him and blasted a hole in his back and blasted his heart out and killed him and destroyed him.

Me: Looks like I got here just in time.

1997 Robin: Thank you J.D.

1997 Batgirl: You saved us.

Me: We are here to save Gotham. But we have so much to tell you guys.

I teleported back with Robin and Batgirl.

Nico: There you guys are.

1997 Robin: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

1997 Batgirl: It's an honor.

Nico: You too.

1997 Robin: What's happening with Freeze?

Lily: Long story.

1997 Nora: I'm just glad to be back with Victor.

Me: We cured Nora and saved her.

I brought the body of 1997 Bane up.

Nico: And THIS version of Bane is also in our frenemies to begin with!

Me: 1 version of that Bane is enough.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: True.

Me: But Victor please let us end this madness and kill the true cause of all this and that's this worlds version of Poison Ivy.

1997 Mr. Freeze: After you help cure me.

Lisa Loud: That can be arranged.

Lisa pulled out the antidote and an auto injector.

Me: Nico you better hold him. This is gonna be painful.

Nico: Okay.

Carol: We gave Victor this antidote on my birthday and cured him.

Nico: Will it work?

Me: Yes it will.

Nico held him.

Lisa gave him the antidote and then he screamed in pain as he was thrashing around and then his body temperature was rising and he was back to normal.

1997 Nora: Victor are you okay!?

1997 Victor: It's cold.

I gave him a fur parka.

Nico: Wow! It worked!

Nico: Where's Ivy?

1997 Robin: Good question. We were too busy with Bane to notice.

Me: I'll bring her here. Batman, you may have a problem with killing villains but there is no problem with us doing it.

1997 Batman: Not at all.

Maria: I got his freeze ray too.

Nico: Cool.

I snapped my fingers and then came 1997 POISON IVY

---

Poison Ivy is one of the two main antagonists (alongside Mr. Freeze) of the 1997 superhero film Batman & Robin, the fourth and final installment of the Burton/Schumacher Batman film quadrilogy.

She is an exceptionally seductive and nefarious half-woman, half-plant eco-terrorist seeking floral world domination. She used to work for Dr. Jason Woodrue before he tried to get her killed so she would not alert the authorities of his illegal operations. She also serves as Bane's boss.

She was portrayed by Uma Thurman, who also played Medusa in Percy Jackson and the Olympians: The Lightning Thief.

Ivy began her career as Dr. Pamela Isley working in the jungles of South America in an "Arboreal Preservation Project" funded by Wayne Enterprises. Like her villainous persona, she aspired to give plants and flowers the means to fight back against the "thoughtless ravages of men" but lacked the means to do so. After stumbling across her partner Dr. Jason Woodrue's plans for world domination, using her research materials to do so, she is quickly discovered by Woodrue and dragged back into her lab by him.

He tries to get her to join him in his conquest, saying that he owes it to her research and that they can rule together. Disgusted by what he has used her research for, she rejects him (by telling him he "won't be able to get a job teaching high school chemistry") and calls him a psycho, and he kills her in response by pushing her into venom samples, the chemicals cooking the ground and burying her into the soil.

Later, Woodrue talks on the phone in Isley's old work area and disturbs her natural grave, now growing with ivy over it. Suddenly, the ground rumbles and boils with supernatural force, glowing with eerie pink light. Upon inspecting it the ground erupts, expelling Isley, who had actually been in hibernation rather than dead. A far cry from her previous appearance, Isley now bloomed with irresistible beauty and beguiling charm. Easily seducing the smitten Woodrue, Isley lured him into sharing a long, passionate kiss with her. Upon finishing, she revealed the now-toxic nature of her lips, and within moments he died, choking to death on the natural venom corroding his organs. With a henchman of Woodrue's creation, Bane, in tow Isley declared the world belonged to the plants and herself, deeming herself "Mother Nature" thanks to the new form her former persona's death had given her. She burned her lab to the ground and left for Gotham City.

Leaving the lab and her former life burning in her wake, Ivy moves to Gotham City to seek support - legitimate or otherwise - for her war against mankind. At the airport, Bane hospitalized ten security guards; Ivy killed a business man with her kiss and stole his limousine (off-screen). Under the guise of her former persona Dr. Pamela Isley she ambushes her former boss Bruce Wayne, Wayne Enterprise's CEO, at a press event to have him help her in her plans by having him stop all projects that poison the environment. After brief consideration he rejects the proposal, reasoning the cost of human life would be too great to allow for it. Angered, Isley proclaims that the plants will reclaim the planet and that there would no one to protect them. Her mad proclamations are laughed off by the press and she is explained to that in Gotham City Batman and Robin are protecting them - even from plants and flowers. Attempting to soften the blow, Wayne gives Isley an invitation to an upcoming event (a "Save the Rainforest" themed ball) where the duo would appear if she wished to meet them. Leaving quietly, Isley decided to take him up on the invitation, declaring to rid herself of the pests and leaving Gotham hers for the greening.

True to her intentions, Isley makes her presence known to Batman and at the ball, gate-crashing the party with a literally show-stopping performance before a captive audience. On top of a tribal-themed "mouth" overlooking the crowd, adorned in a fluffy magenta gorilla costume, she performed a seductive strip-tease, revealing herself as the red-haired leafy poison-lipped goddess that killed Jason Woodrue. Dousing the crowd - and the Dynamic Duo, her intended targets - with concentrated pheromones (which she referred to as "love-dust"), Isley had the room thoroughly enraptured by her. Making her way down to the stage where Batman and Robin waited, Isley greeted the duo with a friendly "Hi there" and introduced herself to her adoring masses as "Poison Ivy".

Pleasantries over, Poison Ivy turned her attentions to Batman and Robin. She seduced them both in turn with her love-dust and her seductively poisonous charms, offering them sexual pleasures while whispering insults about them behind their back, making each think she preferred them. She then takes the Heart of Isis necklace and puts herself up for bidding, offering an evening of her company for the winner, saying that whoever won would be able to see her how she was at the moment, and later everything they didn't see. This causes the Dynamic Duo to both begin bidding for her, inciting them to fight one another for her affections. Pleased to see her plan to tear the duo apart was already working, Ivy attempted to drive the wedge between them even further by mockingly asking if they were going to start a fight over her. Before she can take matters further, however, her designs are thwarted with the untimely arrival of Mr.

Freezecausing the pair to combat him rather themselves. Freeze eventually approaches Ivy and demands the Heart of Isis from her, which she is forced to do after her love-dust has no effect on Freeze, who says that it "doesn't work on the cold-hearted." Watching Freeze, Ivy took note of his ruthless strength, intent on possibly using him to help further her own devices. With Batman and Robin in pursuit of an escaping Freeze, Ivy took her leave as well, but not before blowing a kiss to an enamored Robin, keeping her in his thoughts and planting a seed of desire for her, which she would capitalize on later.

Ivy and Bane made their way to the abandoned Turkish Bath House, where they confronted by the Golum Gang, Ivy challenges them to get her. Bane made them flee for their live after making them fly off a wooden plank they were all standing on. Redecorating the place, Ivy plants seeds then plants started to instantly grow. Ivy then planned to break Mr. Freeze out of Arkham Asylum. Ivy infiltrated Arkham Asylum in an effort to break out Freeze, who had recently been incarcerated there. While Bane recovered his equipment, Ivy lied her way into the prison, claiming to be his 'sister'. Gaining her entry into Freeze's cell under the pretense of visit Ivy went to work. Immediately upon seeing Ivy the stationed guards in his cell were smitten with her. Sheepishly, one of them told Ivy to not mind them and converse freely with Freeze.

Repulsed by him, Poison Ivy responded with a dose of her love-dust, further enamoring him. Flirting as she dosed the second guard too, Ivy claimed she "didn't mind him at all". With both guards under her spell she remarked to Freeze the absurdity of them as she led them away from the door deeper into the cell like lovesick puppies to Freeze's curiosity. Stopping under a light Ivy playfully basks in their deep affection for her for a brief moment as she seduces them both before turning her focus on one. Seductively remarking how she's "to die for" Ivy leans in towards one of the guards, with her lips puckered for a kiss. Eagerly he offers no resistance as Ivy plants her lips on his and steals his life away with a brief poison kiss.

Immediately upon removing her lips from his he begins to choke, succumbing to the poison rushing through his body. Before the other guard can even comprehend what happened Ivy grabs him by the face and pulls him forward, forcing a rough kiss on him and causing him to struggle as he feels the toxin permeate his body in her ferocity. The deed done, Poison Ivy ends the kiss and the hapless guard slumps down dead. Freeze expresses his admiration of her abilities. Ivy proposes a pairing between them, offering to set him free as an incentive. Cautiously he asks what she wants from him in return but she turns the conversation to other things. With little choice he accepts her offer and with their combined forces they break out of his cell. Freeze notes his suit is low on power though and says they must travel to his hideout and retrieve his power source and his wife. Ivy becomes enraged upon hearing that Freeze is married, but before they can discuss the topic any further the three escape into the Gotham River.

The trio made for Freeze's hideout to pick up some things of Freeze's, along with his terminally-ill wife, whom he had frozen in stasis until he could find a cure for her disease, MacGregor's Syndrome. Unfortunately, Freeze's escape had reached the Dynamic Duo and they were there along with the police. Both parties split-up with Poison Ivy and Bane distracting Batman and Robin, as well as rescuing his wife while Freeze recovered his much-needed power diamonds from the police. Luring them to the basement with the scent of her love-dust, Ivy seduced one of the pair, starting with Robin while Bane held off Batman. Now knowing of her evil nature, Robin tried to stop her and place her under arrest but Ivy was unfazed by the young hero's attempt to intimidate her, seducing him with her love-dust and silencing him into a love-struck stupor. Reinforcing her influence over the young hero, Ivy offered to kiss him, Robin offering no resistance to her. Without waiting for Robin to answer, Ivy held him by the chin and leaned in, with Robin slowly tilting his head forward to meet her approaching lips. Before they could get far, Bane knocked Batman to the floor nearby, snapping them out of their moment. Robin, momentarily breaking of Ivy's spell, picked himself up and faced off against Bane in his mentor's stead while Ivy's attentions turned to Batman. Slowly approaching him and blowing her dust in his face, she pinned him to the floor and flirted with him. Deciding to cut the sweet-talk short, Ivy slowly leaned in towards Batman and attempted to kiss him.

Unfortunately, Batman was a much more stronger-willed opponent than Robin and despite being pinned down by her he was wily to her charms and stopped her from trying to kiss him, pushing her off him and grabbing her by the arm. Before Batman could arrest Ivy however Bane saved her by attacking him from behind. As Bane held Batman in a headlock, Ivy gave Batman a quick hug, resting her head against his chest, and asked him to not make a mess when he died.

While they resumed their battle Ivy, sought out Robin, whom Bane had momentarily defeated. Waiting till he was on his feet she resumed her seduction of him, blowing yet another dose of her love-dust in his face and backed him against a nearby railing. Preying on his heroic ego and her past seductive efforts, Poison Ivy made him fall completely in love with her, disregarding her villainous identity and over-powering his better judgement. She spoke to him of moving out of Batman's shadow and being his own man with his own "Robin-signal". She convinced him that he no longer needed Batman, and she could help show him the way. At her mercy, Ivy wrapped her arms around Robin's neck, holding him in a hug, and after giving a soft whisper to let her kiss him moved in to kiss him with his defenses all but deteriorated.

Unfortunately for her Batman stopped them, shouting for Robin not to kiss her moments before their lips could meet. Knowing that Batman was onto her, Ivy slowly made moves to escape as Batman tried to explain why she was so dangerous, but thanks to her charms the spell on Robin was indefinite and he fought Batman over her "honor" to Ivy's amusement-not believing his claims of her "poison kiss". Because of this, Ivy and Bane escaped unchallenged with the distracted crime-fighters too busy with one another to pursue them, Ivy taking a moment to laugh at both of them in victory as she escaped. In his misplaced anger, Robin cuts his ties with Batman due to the villainess' manipulations of his now-fragile emotions, truly believing Poison Ivy loved him as he did her. Before she left however Ivy pulled the plug on Freeze's wife leaving her to die so that Freeze would be easily manipulated by her with no "competition" as she put it.

Returning to her now-blooming garden lair, Ivy told the waiting Freeze of his wife's death-claiming that Batman deactivated her.

Freeze angrily accused her of lying until Ivy gave him proof: a necklace she scavenged from the woman's corpse. As expected by her manipulation, Freeze flew into a rage proclaiming to kill Batman and Robin in revenge. Using his grief and anger, Ivy twisted him into turning his wrath to the entire world, in turn giving her free reign to rule the world with her mutated plants, a natural by-product of her own creation, leaving them the only two humans left in the world. Brimming with vengeance and evil Freeze agreed. With a plan already concocted, Freeze ordered Ivy to distract the Bat and Bird while he prepared to freeze Gotham City. Eager to help, Ivy set out with a plan of her own.

Under the guise of Pamela Isley one last time, she attended the unveiling of a new telescope Bruce Wayne had donated to the Gotham Observatory. Hidden amongst the crowd she singled out Commissioner Gordon. Inquiring about the whereabouts of the Bat-signal she seduced him with love-dust disguised in a ivy-leaf shaped compact make-up case. Effective on the older gentleman she pressed him regarding access to it. Falling for the bait, the smitten police officer produced the keys to it, offering to show it her. Languidly blowing more dust into his face she took the keys from him and left him reeling, briefly toying with the idea to kiss him but deciding against it (claiming him to be too old for her). With that she left the observatory and made for the Bat-signal's location. However, she was unaware that Bruce Wayne observed her actions from the crowd, and thus concluded that Pamela Isley was actually Poison Ivy. At her command, Bane ripped the light from it's point of origin and has it taken to her lair where she changes the signal from a bat to a bird. Once the signal is repaired, Ivy activates it and shines the light proudly in the sky, the Bat-signal now the Robin-signal. Smirking at her work, Ivy prepares for the next part of her plan, to lure Robin to her lair, in a final effort to seduce and murder him.

Robin responds to the call as she knew he would, having alluded sending a Robin-signal for him in her last seduction of him he mistakenly believes the signal to be a sign of her love for him. She waited deep inside her lair as her plants slowly lured Robin inside and blocked his path behind him as he went further. As he drew to the heart she revealed herself; a great bud opened where she lay voluptuously for him within a massive flower at the end of a lily-pad strewn pond. The mistress of all she surveyed, she looked more beautiful then ever, wearing a new seductive style of dress, a new hairstyle and removing her "mask" of ivy leaves all just for Robin. As Robin stared at her in silenced, stunned by her grand reveal and enhanced beauty, Ivy smiled at the young hero and greeted him with a seductive "Hi there", similar to how she did when they first met at the gala. Beckoning him to her, Robin made his way across the pond, carefully stepping on the giant lily-pads. As Robin approached her, the two traded flirtations with each other, with Robin telling Ivy he loved her and wanted them to be together. Finally reaching Ivy and laying down beside her, the two cuddled each other as Ivy began to seduce the sidekick once more.

Robin tries to pry information about Freeze from her in an effort to find out whether she can be trusted, while she flirts with him in an attempt to get him to kiss her. Laying a hand on Robin's back and leaning forward, Ivy tells Robin to kiss her and she'll tell him Freeze's plan. To her shock though, Robin refuses, and tells her he'll kiss her if she tells him first. Ivy raises an eyebrow at him for a moment before she gives in to his demand and tells him Freeze's plan, with belief that he won't live to make use of the knowledge. After she divulges the info, Robin tries to take leave, hurriedly reasoning that he has to stop him. But before he can escape, Ivy quickly grabs him and pulls him back to her and innocently strokes his chin with a finger, tenderly cooing "One kiss, my love. For luck…" curling a devilish, seductive smile on her lips. Alone and unable to resist her, Robin silently submits to her charms, nodding in agreement to her request. At her mercy at last, Poison Ivy gently lays a hand on the hero's face and languidly leans in for a kiss, Robin following suit and closing his eyes. As they slowly inched closer together, Ivy glances at Robin and smirks evilly to herself, pleased at her successful seduction of him, until their lips finally meet and drops morbidly as they share a passionate kiss.

As thanks for being her favorite victim, Poison Ivy gives Robin the most passionate, romantic kiss she has ever given anyone, with him kissing her back with equal loving force, putting all his feeling for her into one kiss as they share a passionate moment. After only a brief moment though, Ivy pulls away from their kiss and reveals with mock-"sadness" her true, deadly nature to him, stating that the kiss they just shared was actually for " *bad* luck" while rubbing noses with him and gently stroking his chin, and gleefully condemns him to his quickly-coming death, smirking at Robin in victory while leaning back in her throne. Unfortunately for her, Robin had been playing along with her from the very moment he stepped into her lair and was prepared for her. Wearing a protective film on his own lips rendered him immune from the deadly effects of her poison, allowing him to survive a kiss from her.

Momentarily stunned by the revelation, Ivy angrily glared at Robin, the romantic mood between the two of them destroyed by the two would-be "lovers" revealing their lies and mistrust. Ivy was humiliated that the Boy Wonder had not only outsmarted her, but had beaten her at her own game of seduction, and had successfully stolen a kiss from her. Snarling with rage, Ivy lunged forward, catching Robin off-guard, and shoved Robin away from her. Robin lost his balance and tumbled off her throne and into the lily pond, leaving him to the underwater vines to drown him. Ivy quickly jumped over the gap she shoved Robin into and walked away from her throne with a smirk. She turned to Robin as she passed him and mockingly waved goodbye to the drowning hero, taunting him "See ya!", as a final act of revenge against him, rubbing in that she was "breaking up with him" and ending their would-be relationship. Trying to escape Ivy is stopped in her tracks by Batman, whom had apparently came with Robin, but Ivy quickly incapacitated him the help of her plants.

After briefly taunting him, she made moves to leave once again before a third figure, an unknown Bat-costumed woman, Batgirl, broke through a skylight and confronted her, telling her that she was "about to become compost." Ivy tried to defeat her, but was unable to match her opponent's fighting prowess, ending up on her backside from a swift kick. While on the ground, Batgirl accused her of using feminine wiles and her looks to get what she wanted. Poison Ivy unabashedly agreed to this claim, with Batgirl retorting with disgust, "Chicks like you give women a bad name." Ivy then leaped to her feet and tried to tie her up with some vines and gloatingly revealed she killed Nora Fries, the wife of Freeze, saying, "As I told Lady Freeze when I pulled her plug, this is a one-woman show." But Batgirl snapped the vines from her hands and flipped her over on her back. Ivy then pulled out a switchblade and intended to stab Batgirl with it, but she was quickly disarmed and kicked multiple times, knocking her into her own flower-bed that she and Robin had flirted on. Ivy screamed as the petals of the flower bed closed over her, supposedly crushing the villainess. Ivy was left in this condition thereafter for the police until her eventual incarceration at Arkham Asylum.

Poison Ivy is last seen in a disheveled, maddened state, plucking the petals of a flower, sadly playing the old "he loves me, he loves me not" game, likely referring to Freeze as the "he." She is then interrupted by a "not" and witnesses the surprise emergence of Mr. Freeze within her cell as her new cell-mate. Originally pleased to see her "partner-in-crime," she quickly learns that he knows that it was she who had tried to kill his wife (thanks to Batgirl recording her admission and Batman playing it for Freeze). With that, he declares that he has come to make her life a living hell and to offer her an eternal winter, much to her stunned horror. What Freeze then did to her is unknown, but as anyone can imagine, it couldn't have been pleasant.

---

Me: Well well well. Dr. Pamela Lillian Isley A.K.A. Poison Ivy.

Lola: Time to burn!

Qin: Yeah!

1997 Nora: You will not kill me again!

1997 Poison Ivy: What!? Impossible! I pulled your plug!

Lily: Wrong! I healed her and cured her!

1997 Poison Ivy: You wouldn't hurt a lady, would you?

Kaito: (takes out Ryusoulger gear) A lady? No.

Zocks: (takes out Kiramager gear) You? Yes!

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai Sword!

Qin: Time to burn!

Me: First this one.

I teleported and went onto the roof of the Observatory and formed a huge ball of fire and it looked like I was holding the sun in my hands and it melted all the ice all over the city and thawed everyone out!

1997 Batman: That did it!

The light vanished and I teleported back and Qin went at 1997 Poison Ivy and kicked her and knocked her down and punched her in the face and she sent her crashing into the wall. Zocks and Kaito slashed her all over.

Me: I got an idea!

I went over and took all the bombs that Victor planted. They were shaped like icicles.

I wrapped them all over 1997 Ivy.

Nico: Oh I get it!

Nico threw her far into the city.

Nico: NOW!

1997 Victor pressed a button!

1997 Victor: Bombs away Ivy!

Then 1997 Ivy screamed as she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded in a huge fiery explosion!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: I hope she doesn't regenerate.

Laney: But that is one version of Poison Ivy we DON'T WANT in the M.O.E.

Qin: No way.

Then her spirit appeared.

Nicole: I got a better place for her.

Nicole used her magic and locked 1997 Ivy's spirit in a Lava Lamp and she was now Laney's prisoner.

Sougo: (takes out Saber Ridewatch) I don't think it's over yet.

Geiz: (takes out Live Ridewatch) You're right. It's not.

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber!

Sougo got SaberArmor while Geiz got LiveArmor.

Me: And you're right.

My Birthmark glowed brightly and then out came a new Zodiarts! It was for PHOENIX THE FIREBIRD! It was PHOENIX ZODIARTS!

Me: Whoa! Phoenix Zodiarts! For Phoenix the Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere.

Phoenix Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) That's right J.D.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl I remember all too well from my childhood. It was Valeria Logan!

Me: Valeria Logan!

Valeria Logan: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Valeria. Wow! You are just as beautiful as ever.

Valeria Logan: I missed you a lot since I moved away.

Me: I can tell.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Valeria Logan is one of my Kindergarten Classmates. She has these amazing fire powers and also was born under the Constellation of Phoenix The Firebird like I was. She and I did so much together until she moved away back when we were in Middle School.

Nico: Wow!

Valeria Logan: Yeah and just so you know Gamou is helping out in bringing some of your friends to you by turning us into Zodiarts.

Me: It makes finding you guys easier. And I do love astronomy.

Valeria Logan: Space has always been your favorite.

Me: Yes it has.

Maria: Who else is with you?

Valeria Logan: Just this one.

We saw a black version of Arctiguana come out and it was ANOTHER ARCTIGUANA!

Me: Whoa! Another Arctiguana!

1997 Batman: What's that?

Me: Long story.

Another Arctiguana: (In a girls voice) (Deadpan Voice) I see you are doing good J.D.

Me: I know one person that speaks in that voice. Denise Talbot.

Another Arctiguana: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Denise. You are looking as dark, spooky and gloomy as ever.

Another Arctiguana: Thank you.

Brittney: So you're a goth girl.

Another Arctiguana: That's right and I've been a lover of vampires.

Lucy Loud: I think we'll get along great with you Denise.

Another Arctiguana: Thank you Lucy.

Maria: Whatever Swartz promised you, we can grant it instead.

Me: Yeah and he's dead.

Another Arctiguana: I know he's dead and I was promised to be a master of dark magic but I knew he was lying because the spirits told me he was so I left and turned into this.

Me: Smart thinking there.

Brittney: As a goth girl I can gladly teach you all about the powers of magic of light and darkness.

Another Arctiguana: Thank you Brittney.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Valeria Logan: No worries J.D.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Valeria had the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird appear in a vortex of fire and she turned into the PHOENIX ZODIARTS!

Nice: COOL!

Me: And we're going on a Musical mission today so we might as well make it fun. (ACTIVATE'S MISTY TREDWELL'S RIDEWATCH)

(TOURNIQUET BY EVANESCENCE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I tried to kill the pain

But only brought more (so much more)

I lay dying

And I'm pouring crimson regret and betrayal

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

Do you remember me?

Lost for so long

Will you be on the other side?

Or will you forget me?

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

I want to die

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My wounds cry for the grave

My soul cries for deliverance

Will I be denied Christ?

Tourniquet

My suicide

Return to me salvation

Return to me salvation

I danced and fired waves of green fire and blasted Another Arctiguana down and smashed Phoenix Zodiarts all over.

Phoenix Zodiarts: Wow! You sing beautifully!

Me: Lots of karaoke sessions.

Nico: And this is gonna be sweet. (Activate's Vexen's Ridewatch.

(HERO BY SKILLET PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

I'm just a step away

I'm just a breath away
Losin' my faith today
(Fallin' off the edge today)
I am just a man
Not superhuman
(I'm not superhuman)
Someone save me from the hate
It's just another war
Just another family torn
(Falling from my faith today)
Just a step from the edge
Just another day in the world we live
I need a hero to save me now
I need a hero (save me now)
I need a hero to save my life
A hero'll save me (just in time)
I've gotta fight today
To live another day
Speakin' my mind today
(My voice will be heard today)
I've gotta make a stand
But I am just a man

(I'm not superhuman)

My voice will be heard today

It's just another war

Just another family torn

(My voice will be heard today)

It's just another kill

The countdown begins to destroy ourselves

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero (save me now)

I need a hero to save my life

A hero'll save me (just in time)

I need a hero to save my life

I need a hero just in time

Save me just in time

Save me just in time

Who's gonna fight for what's right

Who's gonna help us survive

We're in the fight of our lives

(And we're not ready to die)

Who's gonna fight for the weak

Who's gonna make 'em believe

I've got a hero (I've got a hero)

Livin' in me

I'm gonna fight for what's right

Today I'm speaking my mind

And if it kills me tonight

(I will be ready to die)

A hero's not afraid to give his life

A hero's gonna save me just in time

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero (save me now)

I need a hero to save my life

A hero'll save me (just in time)

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for what's right

Who's gonna help us survive

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for the weak

Who's gonna make 'em believe

I need a hero

I need a hero

A hero's gonna save me just in time

Nico danced and fired waves of ice and they hit Phoenix Zodiarts and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Zodiart Switch and purified it and went over to Valeria and picked her up.

Valeria Logan: (GROAN) What a headache!

Me: At least you're okay now.

We went back to the group.

Nico: (activates Skinner's Ridewatch) We're still not done yet!

Nico pulled out a guitar.

(SWAMP GIRL BY FERLIN HUSKY PLAYS)

He was singing it beautifully and he fired waves of water and energy and smashed down Another Arctiguana all over.

1997 Victor: Wow! That is awesome.

Qin: Yeah we had a lot of practice.

Eli: Yeah. (ACTIVATE'S DWARFSTAR'S RIDEWATCH)

(BEYOND THE VEIL BY LINDSEY STIRLING PLAYS)

Eli danced and fired waves of energy and smashed Another Arctiguana all over the place.

Pinkie Pie: My turn! (ACTIVATE'S POLKADOT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY THE PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING CRAZILY AS COCONUTS AND TREES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with help from his friends

An Ape named Ape

And his elephant sheep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend, he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
Swing from tree to tree
Watch out for that tree
George, George, George of the Jungle
Lives a life that's free
Watch out for that tree
Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile Named George
Who stayed for quite a while
And George grew up in the trees above
When Ursula found him, they found love
She took him to the city, took him straight downtown
But the concrete bliss brought poor George down

So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green

For the king and queen of the animal scene

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

Watch out for that!

Bang! Ooh! Tree!

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree!

She danced and trees smashed onto Another Arctiguana and coconuts pulverized her all over.

Nico: OUCH!

Qin: YIKES!

Maria: That's gotta hurt!

Nico: No kidding!

Another Arctiguana got up.

Me: That must've really hurt.

Another Arctiguana: Yeah it did.

Me: Sorry.

But then a figure came in and it was SHINATO, KING OF A HIGHER PLANE!

Me: WHOA! Shinato, King of A Higher Plane!

Nico: Wow!

Shinato: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has just started.

Nico: Sheena Ravencroft!? Wow!

Me: Ravencroft!?

Shannon: Whoa!

She landed and fired waves of light and it hit Another Arctiguana and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Got it.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue clothes and had 3 sets of angel wings.

Nico: Awesome.

Sheena Ravencroft: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same to you Sheena.

1997 Nora: That was amazing.

Me: It was. Sheena are you related to Ben Ravencroft?

Sheena Ravencroft: Yeah he's my cousin. He and I are both descended from Sarah Ravencroft.

Qin: Wow!

I went over to Denise and she was back to normal and was a girl with black hair and dressed in black clothes. I picked her up.

Denise Talbot: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal now Denise.

I picked her up.

Pinkie Pie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sheena Ravencroft: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when me and Nico did a report on the Salem Witch Trials and my report was on my ancestor Sarah Ravencroft and how she was one of the most evil witches ever known. We got an A+ on it.

Me: Wow! Sarah Ravencroft was no laughing matter.

Shannon: Yeah and my ancestors the Sanderson Sisters feared her too.

Sheena Ravencroft: Looks like we have a bunch of descendants of witches here.

Nico: We sure do.

Nico and Sheena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Sheena.

Sheena Ravencroft: Me too Nico.

Pinkie Pie: BEST RESCUE EVER!

Qin: It sure was Pinkie!

1997 Robin: Just one question… how do me, Batman, and Batgirl get home?

Me: Easy. Teleportation.

I snapped my fingers and teleported them back to Wayne Manor.

Me: That was easy.

Qin: Yep.

We had 1997 Gotham City Merge with our Gotham and it was now part of our world. But if any of 1997 Batman's enemies ever come, we'll make sure they all die.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Piper Willowbrook are heading to Muskegon, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy The Ancestral Witches and make them pay for all of their crimes against the Magical Dimension.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Muskegon, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy The Ancestral Witches and make them pay for all of their crimes against the Magical Dimension.

Me: That's right, big guy. This is going to be awesome putting an end to those three hags.

Nico: And from what I heard, those three are also the mothers of Valtor and the servants of Lord Darkar. So, they're going to be really pissed now that they know their son and lord were erased by The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: And they've never treated The Trix like their descendants, in other words, they've had no respect for them at all, so I'm looking forward to killing those three for good after I drain them of their powers. And thanks for joining us, Piper.

Piper: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I'm so looking forward to killing those three witches for good.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of cackling in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by The Ancestral Witches, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by The Ancestral Witches, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) Those evil, no-good hags, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw Genesect, the Legendary Paleozoic Pokémon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Genesect, the Legendary Paleozoic Pokémon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Emily Giabagu, but we'll talk later, we've got three ancient witches to destroy.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Ancestral Witches, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety and in an energy field. When The Ancestral Witches saw us, they were really enraged.

Belladonna: So, the killers of that fool, Valtor, are here?

Liliss: And they're also the killers of our Lord Darkar!

Tharma: And now, we will have our revenge on them, sisters, and we will destroy this world!

Lincoln: That's not going to happen anytime soon, Ancestral Witches, and now, you three are going to pay with your miserable lives.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Piper Willowbrook, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after The Ancestral Witches, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired three red energy blasts and as they hit The Ancestral Witches, Lincoln sucked out and absorbed all of The Ancestral Witches' powers and dark magic, and we made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, The Ancestral Witches were completely powerless, and we fired powerful beams of black energy and we destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates where they were all erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Alright, we did it, The Ancestral Witches are finally gone for good. (To Emily Giabagu) And it's so good to see you again, Emily Giabagu.

Emily Giabagu reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing magenta-colored hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Genesect, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless dress top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with robots and plants on the coattails, and Genesect on the back, and holstered on her back a large Genesect-themed greatsword with Genesect etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Emily Giabagu and they hugged, and Emily Giabagu was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Emily Giabagu, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Japan, but also Lincoln's classmate in science. Her last name, Giabagu, means Gear Bug in Japanese. And you're also in for a big surprise: she's the granddaughter of Dr. Light from Mega Man.

CLANG! FWOMP!

My jaw and Nico's hit the pavement when Lincoln told us that.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Me: WOW! I didn't know Dr. Light is your grandfather. That is cool.

Lincoln: You said it, and just like her grandfather, she wants to use science of robotics for the benefit of mankind and she'd stuck with her grandfather's ideals that robots and humans can coexist. It was Emily who introduced me to robotics and I introduced Emily to video games, and since then, Emily and I often play games together, and they even worked together when it came to difficult video games such as Ninja Gaiden.

Nicole: That was one of the most difficult video games ever.

Lincoln: That's right, and this one time, both Emily and I would cosplay, I would cosplay as Cloud Strife and Emily would cosplay as Tifa Lockhart.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Yep, and I still have the picture.

Emily Giabagu took out the photo and we saw Lincoln as Cloud Strife and Emily as Tifa Lockheart.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you really got into character as Cloud Strife, and the same with Emily as Tifa.

Me: You said it, Nico.

Eli: That is so cool!

Lincoln: Thanks, guys, and this one time, she and I once made a robot named Gear Man, a robot designed to repair any machine, and she even built me a bracelet made of gold and jewels of my favorite color.

Lincoln showed us the bracelet and we saw it merged with his large right gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of the Universe.

Nico: Awesome craftsmanship, and she knew your favorite color, orange.

Lincoln: She knew my favorite all too well, and to show how grateful I was, I made Emily a beautiful jewel encrusted hairband and I kissed Emily on the lips.

Luna: I saw the whole thing, and it was really sweet, dude.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: And there's a reason why Lisa's not here: Emily really hates Lisa with a burning passion, plus she outright hated Dr. Wily for all the terrible things he has done.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) That's right, I can never forgive Dr. Wily for the terrible things he's done long ago, and I hated Lisa for an incident she was involved in long ago.

We gasped.

Lori: We still remember that day all too well, and Emily will give you the full details about it later.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Emily Giabagu's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Emily.

Emily Giabagu had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Emily Giabagu's waist and Emily Giabagu wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Ran Sagajo from Kunoichi Torimonochou, Neiru Aonuma, Rika Kawai, and Ai Ooto from Wonder Egg Priority, Rami Nana-Hikari from Keio Flying Squadron, and Himiko Yamatai from Keio Flying Squadron 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ran Sagajo from Kunoichi Torimonochou, Neiru Aonuma, Rika Kawai, and Ai Ooto from Wonder Egg Priority, Rami Nana-Hikari from Keio Flying Squadron, and Himiko Yamatai from Keio Flying Squadron 2.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ran Sagajo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ren Sagajo and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from The Ancestral Witches, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, four sets of massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ran Sagajo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their

abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ran Sagajo: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ran Sagajo, Neiru Aonuma, Rika Kawai, Ai Ooto, Rami Nana-Hikari, and Himiko Yamatai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were The Ancestral Witches.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those hags, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Emily Giabagu have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. And at long last, The Ancestral Witches are gone for good and they're never coming back. Just then, we saw Icy, Darcy, and Stormy come in.

Lincoln: Icy, Darcy, Stormy.

Icy: Lincoln, was it all true that you said that The Ancestral Witches never treated us like their descendants?

Darcy: And they had absolutely no respect for us at all?

Lincoln: Yes, it's true. I saw what they did, they never treated you three with respect at all, even if you're their descendants, they used you, Darcy, and Stormy as nothing more than pawns, Icy, and once you've done their dirty work, they weren't going to let you three live any longer.

This reached The Trix: everything they've done for The Ancestral

Witches, Valtor, and Lord Darkar has been nothing more than for their own ends, and they've been treated as nothing more than pawns in their schemes. Eventually, the three witches went up to Lincoln and he hugged them and finally, tears fell from their eyes.

Bloom: So, they found out the real truth about The Ancestral Witches, and Lincoln did them a favor by ending The Ancestral Witches forever.

Me: Yep, and in the same way I did for Vypra when I sent Queen Bansheera to The Black Gates for all eternity.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Icy, Darcy, and Stormy were forgiven by you guys last year, and Lincoln did them a huge favor by getting rid of The Ancestral Witches.

Me: Don't forget we also sent Lord Darkar and Valtor to The Black Gates forever as well.

Just then, Lisa came in and when Emily Giabagu saw her, she glared at Lisa and Lisa's face turned very pale.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Lisa Loud, I can never forget what you did so long ago, but I'm going to look past it, now that Lincoln told me that the evil heartless monster in you was destroyed for good.

Lisa breathed a sigh of relief, but we were in for a big story later.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Yep, we're in for a huge story later.

---

After getting rid of The Ancestral Witches for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Emily Giabagu saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ramona, what's the story on why you really hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at my home and in my room's robotics laboratory, and we were doing some upgrades to our robot, Gear Man. But, then, Gear Man's security sensors activated and he found a microscopic spy bug. We then captured and analyzed it, and we found out who it was that sent the spy bug: it was Lisa Loud, she was trying to spy on us so she can get her hands on Gear Man and turn him into a weapon of mass destruction and she was also set on killing me and Lincoln as well once she's turned Gear Man into a weapon of mass destruction. That's when I saw Lincoln's eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to blood red, his vampire fangs grew longer, and his nails grew into claws: Lisa's heartless scheme has caused the vampire in him to emerge. We went down to The Loud House, and we were going to tell Lisa off for what she did. Lincoln broke the door down and Lisa saw us, and she sent her robots to kill us and capture Gear Man, but Lincoln used a virus that I created and it infected her robots and put them under our control, and they seized her. We told everyone of what Lisa did, and they were mad, and I told her that she was no different from Dr. Wily and her archenemy, Ophelia Shroud. This got her so mad, she swore up and down that she would kill me and Lincoln and she'd get her hands on Gear Man and turn him into a weapon of mass destruction and kill her pathetic family and everyone in the world, and before the Loud Parents could ground Lisa, I had her thrown in a mental hospital for two weeks.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa. That's some punishment.

Me: Normally, that would be going too far, but Lisa deserved it.

Lincoln: You got that right, and ever since then, she'd hated Lisa with a burning passion, and Emily hit the mark when she compared her to Dr. Wily and our hated archenemy, Ophelia Shroud, and it'd take time for me to even forgive her.

Luan: And it's true, Lincoln was really mad at Lisa's heartlessness and that scheme of hers crossed it big time.

Me: Whoa! But Emily, Gear Man is amazing. Wow not even spy bugs can escape his sensors.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) He sure is.

Dr. Light: And I must say Emily that you have learned so much from me and my work. I'm really proud of you.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Thanks grandpa.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids are heading to Night Carnival in Sonic's world.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Paige: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Night Carnival, a neon-lit metropolis with a carnival taking place at the same time.

Ronnie Anne: Whoa, so this is Night Carnival, really awesome.

Lincoln: An awesome neon-lit metropolis with a carnival also taking place at the same time, perfect before Musa's special mission later on today.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids head on in and they began going on the rides there at the carnival and they also played some games and won some prizes, and then, they had lunch there in the area. Then, Lincoln made clones of himself and they went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a romantic kiss and the kids cheered, and then, the gang came back home.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your family fun time?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Night Carnival in Sonic's World and we had a ton of fun there.

Ronnie Anne: We sure did.

Mollie: And we're also ready for Musa's special mission today, and we're going to really rock the house down.

Me: You bet we are.

---

Later we were over in the park relaxing.

Me: Ahh this is awesome.

Daiki: Hey, Soji. You and Nokama are up for bonding time.

Soji: Awesome!

Nokama: Cool!

Sunny Starscout gave us all smoothies.

Me: Oh thanks Sunny.

We took them and slurped them.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh. So refreshing.

Camie: Boy you said it.

Nokama: Soji, I will never regret meeting you.

Soji: Me neither Nokama. It's so awesome.

Me: The Zecters you guys use are so cool.

Qin: Boy they sure are. I think it's really awesome that you guys fought Worms like those.

Aylene C.: Yeah it sure is.

Wendy Marvel: Some people might think of you as an asshole. But us? We know you're a good person.

Me: That's for sure Soji. And if anyone insults your grandmother then they just fucking dug their own grave.

Soji: You got that right.

Hiyori: And he is the most awesome big brother ever.

Lola: I'm glad you think that Hiyori.

Eli: Yeah and your wings make you look like an awesome fairy too.

Hiyori: That is awesome huh.

Maria: Rest assured that we didn't kill ALL the worms. Others are in the Masters of Evil.

Hiyori: I know that but it's good they are.

Me: Yeah that is still awesome though that they are.

Qin: But lets not forget that the battle with Worms and Insects has been going on ever since the Devonian Period. Insects were on the planet first since 479 million years ago and Worms came later at 209 million years ago.

Me: I know. Since the early Ordovician Period.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Soji: Wow so awesome.

Hiyori: It sure is. I can't believe that my former people were that evil.

Nico: No kidding there.

Cutthroat: (to Nico) Boss, on the day we fully recruited Soji and his team, you and the others were on the verge of making a really hard choice.

Nico: I know. That was nuts.

Qin: But like we said, sometimes there will be times where heroes have to make hard decisions we don't like.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I agree there.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses Something) Whoa we got company.

Then we saw a figure coming and out came CYGNUS ZODIARTS! But it was another one.

Me: Another Cygnus Zodiarts!?

Cygnus Zodiarts 2: (In a girls voice) Don't worry J.D. I'm not in the M.O.E.

Me: I know that voice.

It reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had black clothes and white angel wings.

Me: Melanie Cygnus! I had a feeling you would be a Zodiarts.

Melanie Cygnus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Black Swan.

Nico: Black Swan?

Me: It's my nickname I gave her. She is a friend from school and I went to her ballet for Swan Lake by Tchaikovsky. She danced so gracefully and beautifully and she was also given the role of the Black Swan so I gave her that as her nickname. Plus she has the symbol for Cygnus the Swan on her arm so it's how I gave it to her.

Melanie Cygnus: That's right and I love it.

Me: It was so awesome.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: We'll let you handle this while Soji and Nokama talk.

Me: Okay. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Melanie Cygnus: Wow that is cool!

Me: Learned lots of things from many adventures.

Melanie Cygnus: I can see that.

She turned into Cygnus Zodiarts 2!

We took the fight away from everyone as we danced.

Nico: Before anyone thinks that I enjoyed considering my original decision and that I had made it lightly, you're wrong. Letting Penelope die wouldn't have been the same as killing her.

And I was going to make it to keep us and everyone else safe from her.

Eli: You're right on that Nico. Even though Penelope did some horrible things in the past J.D. did go with his heart and get through to her and helped her realize what a monster she was and that she needed true friendship and not just with popularity and high class lifestyle.

Twilight Sparkle: J.D. made the right decision on that and I'm really proud of him.

Nico: He did make the right call there.

I dodged Cygnus Zodiart 2's strike and she danced around.

Me: Wow! You are still just as graceful as ever Melanie.

Cygnus Zodiart 2: So are you J.D. You dance with amazing grace too.

Me: Had lots of great practice.

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Switch and purified it and I went and picked her up.

Melanie Cygnus: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You're all right Melanie.

I took her over and Varie looked her over.

Tracks: Nico, I for one am glad you made the right choice in saving Penelope's life. Because letting someone redeemeable die isn't who you are.

Nico: Thanks Tracks. But J.D. deserves some of the credit for going with his heart on that one.

Me: You guys talking about that decision that saved Penelope's life?

Nico: Yep.

Me: I'm glad you gave me some of the credit.

Nico: You went with your heart J.D. So did Diamond Tiara. She knew the kind of things Penelope was going through too.

Diamond Tiara: It's true. I once thought just like her as well.

Pacifica Northwest: So did I.

Brittney: So did Brittany Wong.

Qin: Lots of rich people.

Me: Yep.

Melanie Cygnus: That's amazing that you guys went through all that.

Me: I know.

Lincoln: (sighs) Although Penelope DID have the nerve to compare Sarah to her father. And us threatening her was used as video footage by Albedo's former teammates to help them almost win against us.

Me: That was low but believe it or not I looked into Sarah's eyes as we were talking and I noticed a really dark past.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah. Penelope was brutally abused by her mother and her dad was powerless to stop her because he threatened him and abused him too. She was lashing out her hatred and superiority out on everyone because of her mother.

Spoiled Rich: My goodness! Just like how I was.

Qin: Wow! But J.D. why didn't you tell us this?

Me: I forgot about it until now.

Joe Swanson: I'll be sure to have her mother arrested for this after we get some info from Penelope.

Me: Thanks Joe.

William: And let's not forget about Albedo's former buddies using her being threatened by us as video footage to almost pull a win over us.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: But at least we destroyed that footage.

Eli: Good riddance.

Venom: (grumbles) We really wanted to have her as a snack!

Me: With that poison in her she wouldn't taste very good.

Venom: Good point. But we were referring to that time we threatened her.

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Yeah but at least Penelope is on the road to redemption.

Qin: That's true.

Hiyori: I'm glad she is.

Nico's watch then beeped!

Nico: Whoa man we got to get ready!

Musa: Time for my big mission.

We got our instruments ready.

Indigo Zap: We ready to go?

Luna Loud: (to Miko Nakadi) Got your guitar, dude?

Miko: Long as you got yours.

Luna: Always do dude.

We got our instruments.

Twilight Sparkle: Instruments, Check. Band Members?

Me, Rainbow Dash, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Starlight Glimmer and Trixie Lulamoon: CHECK!

Nico: We're ready.

Me: Yep. It's gonna be so awesome for us to jam.

Roller Brawl: You got that right guys.

Then Tchang Zu, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Spot, Larxene, and Electro appeared.

Tchang Zu: Can me, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Spot, Larxene, and Electro go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can. It's gonna be a rip roaring concert for all of us.

Qin: Yeah it is!

Amethyst: WOOHOO! ROAD TRIP!

Nico: YEAH!

Tricloid: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: This one I'm gonna be interested in but I'm hoping to do one for a Naljian next.

Me: Whoa! The interdimensional race.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: What is a Naljian?

Shanan: Naljian's are interdimensional aliens. Naljians are tall, thin, semi-humanoids made of bright-white light that appear to have an aura of fiery blue flames around them. Their bodies are a pure white outside of a pattern of blue lines on their torsos.

Shanan showed a picture of what one looks like and it was amazing.

Camie: Whoa! That is incredible.

Me: Yeah it sure is. And lets not forget that Ben and us encountered a device from one of them.

Nico: That was intense.

Me: Yeah and it was awesome seeing it too.

Kevin Levin: I'll never forget that.

Nico: Yep. Lets head on out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Tritannus, another old enemy of The Winx Club, and he wants revenge on The Winx Club for ruining his plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Bloom, you and the others aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Tritannus, another old enemy of The Winx Club, and he wants revenge on you all for ruining his plans.

The Winx Club gasped in shock.

Layla (Winx Club): Tritannus is back, I thought we dealt with him long ago.

Nico: Bloom, what can you and the others tell us about Tritannus?

Bloom: Trust me, Nico, you're not going to like him one bit.

Bloom and The Winx Club decided to tell us about Tritannus, and we're not going to like him one bit.

---

# Tritannus

Tritannus is an antagonist in Winx Club. He is the main antagonist of Season 5 and a major antagonist in the Winx Club movie The Mystery of the Abyss, he was once a normal Triton. He is the son of King Neptune and Queen Ligea, the brother of Prince Nereus and Tressa and Cousin of Aisha.

## Appearance

Tritannus looks almost identical to his twin brother, having long hair, fair skin, a muscular body and a long snake-like tail. He he has yellow eyes, a green dorsal fin, scales, and dark purple hair. He wears a red crested gem and an arm bracelet on both his forearms. He has a symbol on his head composed of lines and dots. This symbol was the reason why Aisha recognized him in his monster form. Tritannus transforms into his monster form by feeding off pollutants like oil and trash. In his monster form, he is larger than in his Triton form. His upper body has a reptilian appearance with red eyes, purple lips, and green skin. His tail grows larger and he loses some hair. His teeth become very sharp.

## Personality

Tritannus is shown to be extremely envious of his brother Nereus, whom their father chose to be the crown prince, and the citizens of Andros, who liked Nereus more than him. In jail, he met the Trix and became good friends with Icy. Both of them seemed to understand each other, and developed a romantic interest in one another. Not to mention, Icy seems to be the only one so far whom Tritannus genuinely cares for. Tritannus is also willing to do anything to help Icy, and she would do the same.

Aisha described him as a "psycho". He is very obsessed with his thirst for revenge against his family. His thirst for revenge is so strong that he was even willing to turn his own family into mutant monsters who serve him. He also lacks remorse, stating his only regret is not destroying his family when he had his chance.

He is extremely cruel, since he turned his own family into mutants, and used Ligea and Nereus, who were turned into mutants, to attack

Neptune and Tressa before turning them into mutants as well. He even used his mutated family as a shield against the Winx, telling them that they will have to destroy his, and Aisha's, family before destroying him in their first battle in the Infinite Ocean. He appears to be somewhat naive toward Icy and is easily angered. He enjoyed absorbing toxins as they sustained his monster form. When he decided to become even more powerful, he became obsessed with finding more oil and toxic chemicals.

Biography

Season 5

In "The Spill", Tritannus is introduced as the cousin of Aisha and as the son of King Neptune and Queen Ligea as well as the brother of Tressa and Nereus. His father was going to choose Nereus to become the crown prince and the future king. Tritannus, who was absent from the coronation, "having made his choice" according to his father, tried to assassinate his brother during the ceremony, but was defeated by his father who sent him to the Prison of Andros. While he was in prison, he met the Trix who were also in captivity.

In "The Rise of Tritannus", an explosion occurred near Gardenia that caused an oil spill which reached the cell of Tritannus, turning him into a gigantic mutant monster and he, together with the Trix, escaped from prison and stole the powers of the Selkies of Andros and of Earth, vowing to hunt down all the gatekeepers and to steal the powers of each of them so as to be able to enter the Infinite Ocean. He then restored the powers of the Trix, which had been taken from them, but when he used up all the pollution he absorbed in restoring their powers, he lost his monster form and the powers he obtained from it.

He then went to Gardenia to absorb more toxins to become stronger and regain his monster form. The Trix then sensed magic and found out that the Winx had brought magic back to Earth. Tritannus ordered his mutants to destroy the Winx. The Winx defeated the mutants and followed them, resulting in Bloom, Stella, and Musa facing the Trix in an aerial battle above the sea, and Aisha, Flora, and Tecna facing Tritannus and his minions in an underwater battle, with Aisha fighting her cousin face-to-face.

In "Return to Alfea", after Icy told Tritannus they did not have enough power to defeat the Winx, Tritannus enhances the Trix' powers.

In " The Sirenix Book", Tritannus learned from Icy that the Winx were searching for Sirenix. He went along with his minions to his former home to learn more about Sirenix when he ran into his brother Nereus and his mother Ligea. Nereus tries to convince his brother that he was once a good person, but Tritannus transformed him into a mutant. He then forced his mother to disclose to him all she knew about Sirenix after threatening to kill his brother. When his mother did not completely satisfy Tritannus' thirst for information, only telling him that the last person to hold it was a fairy called "Daphne", he transforms her into a mutant as well. He later contacted Icy, telling her about his plan to hunt down Daphne, and she tells Tritannus where they can find Daphne.

In " The Power of Harmonix", he is seen polluting the Labyrinth of the Abysses in the waters of Andros.

In "The Shimmering Shells", Tritannus enters the Ocean Gate of Solaria by absorbing Illiris's powers. When he mutated a jellyfish, he returned to his original form, as he ran out of toxic pollution. He then returned to Earth in order to get more pollution. The Trix, with the power of Darcy, who had already arrived on Earth per Tritannus' request, hypnotized the workers and ordered them to drop oil cans into the water so that Tritannus could absorb it. When that amount of pollution did not fully satisfy Tritannus, Icy ordered one of them to open a pipe which released a huge amount of oil that into the ocean that Tritannus absorbed, which restored him to his full power. Satisfied, he returned to Andros.

In "Secret of the Ruby Reef", Tritannus reaches his father's palace and contacts Icy, telling her that he is going to invade the it. He succeeds in mutating King Neptune, his guards, and Tressa into mutants and takes Nissa's powers, which granted him the power to enter Magix' oceans. He also absorbed the power of King Neptune's Sword, which made him even stronger, giving him the ability to see the Royal Family of Andros wherever they may be. Upon seeing Aisha in Melody on the Sirenix Quest, he travels to Melody by taking Sonna's powers and tries to turn Aisha into a monster, but turns

Musa into one instead as she jumped in front of his spell. He then travels to Lake Roccaluce and kidnaps Daphne in order to learn more about Sirenix.

In "The Gem of Empathy", Tritannus travels to Zenith by absorbing the Gatekeeper Lithia's powers and turns the guards of Data Bridge Castle into mutants.

In "Trix Tricks", Tritannus is seen with the Trix interrogating Daphne, and orders the Trix to annihlate Bloom in order to get Daphne to talk. Tritannus absorbs Desiryee's the Gatekeeper of Linphea's Oceans, powers, entering the oceans of Linphea, and poisons the Flower of the Depths.

In "Test of Courage", Tritannus still tries to force Daphne into talking, unsuccessfully. Icy then remembers that it is the day of Domino's renewal ceremony and that Daphne's parents, Oritel and Marion, would be easy targets there. Daphne is shocked and Tritannus sends the Trix to imprison them while he goes to hunt down Serena, the Domino Gatekeeper, and the last Selkie he needs to enter the Infinite Ocean. He goes to Domino and absorbs Serena's powers. He also made a trip to the Yellow Reef of Domino to poison its corals. Upon Tritannus showing Daphne that Icy had frozen Oritel and Marion, he gets Daphne to tell him the secret of Sirenix.

In "Sirenix", upon learning from Daphne that her Sirenix powers are bound to the Source of Sirenix in Lake Roccaluce, Tritannus goes to Lake Roccaluce and weakens the source so to be able to strip Daphne of her Sirenix. Weakening the Source of Sirenix causes the lake to dry up. He leaves an oil monster to guard the underwater cave and tries to return to the Trix and Daphne, but the selkies stop him and they engage in battle, which Bloom, Stella, and Aisha soon take part in. Bloom demands to know where Daphne is being held captive, but she is then forced to leave Tritannus and save the lake, allowing Tritannus to flee. Back at his hideout, Tritannus absorbs Daphne's Sirenix, which he then enchants part of with his pollution and gives it to the Trix. Tritannus enters the Infinite Ocean along with the Trix, mutants, and the captive Daphne. There, he vows to destroy the Winx for good.

In "The Emperor's Throne", Tritannus tries to activate the Emperor's

Throne, but is unable to do so and tries to damage the Throne with his trident, but it attacks him and drains him of his powers, and he has to refuel on Earth, using the toxins from a garbage island. The Winx, investigating the garbage island, find Tritannus and the Trix who fled to the Infinite Ocean. After a short fight with the Winx, Tritannus shows his mutated family and tells the Winx that in order to destroy him they will have to destroy his, and Aisha's, family as well. He then swims away with the Trix and his mutated family.

In "The Pillar of Light", upon learning that a leg of the Throne is broken, Tritannus comes up with the idea to steal the seals from the Pillars of the Infinite Ocean to replace the leg. After stealing the seal from the Pillar of Light, the entire Magic Dimension grows dim due to a solar eclipse onset by the Pillar's destabilization. Stella becomes worried, for without the energy of the sun, her father, King Radius, would die. After a brief visit to Solaria, the Winx confront the Trix and Tritannus in the Infinite Ocean in an attempt to restore the Pillar of Light. Upon Icy taking a hit for Tritannus, he becomes angered and promises the Winx he would get them back for hurting her.

In "The Eclipse", Tritannus vows that he will not let anyone hurt Icy again, by bringing the entire Magic Dimension down one pillar at a time.

In the "Faraway Reflections", Tritannus and Icy talk about their dream to rule the Infinite Ocean together as Emperor and Empress, respectively. After placing the seal from the Pillar of Light onto the Throne, it shocks him, reverting him into his Triton form, forcing him to refuel on Earth, where people are cleaning up the garbage island. Tritannus refuels and creates a garbage monster to attack the people, who are saved due to the intervention of the Winx. The Selkies of Earth try to stop Tritannus from entering the Infinite Ocean, only to be subdued by a spell he casts on them. The Selkies are freed by the Winx as Tritannus and the Trix escape.

In "The Devourer", Tritannus possesses a Devourer that was attacking Icy. He commands it to attack the Selkies and flees with the Trix to the Pillar of Balance to steal the seal.

In "The Singing Whales", Tritannus steals the seal from the Pillar of Balance, throwing the entire Magic Dimension into chaos. The Winx ambush Tritannus but Darcy and Stormy, who left Tritannus and Icy earlier, had arrived in the Infinite Ocean with the newly possessed Singing Whales of Melody.

In "The Problems of Love", thanks to the distraction set by Darcy and Stormy, Tritannus escapes once again with a seal from the Pillar of Balance. Tritannus' powers are once again weakened by the Emperor's Throne after placing the second seal.

In "Listen to Your Heart", Tritannus and the Trix head to the Pillar of Control. Upon arriving to the Pillar, Tritannus becomes enraged, seeing as the Winx had destroyed the seal he was after. In a fit of anger. Tritannus stabs the Pillar, sending the Magic Dimension into chaos once again.

In "The Shark's Eye", Tritannus thinks that Politea, Daphne's old friend who was also a Sirenix fairy, holds enough power to activate the Emperor's Throne. He sends Icy to strip Politea of her powers, but she fails because Darcy and Stormy got to Politea's Lair before Icy and absorbed all of her powers.

In "Saving Paradise Bay", Trittanus attacks Earth again, using a factory to create polluted rain. He gets a lot more powerful, but the Specialists, Zenith's Techno Droids, and Tritons attack him, forcing him to return to the Emperor's Throne.

In "Battle for the Infinite Ocean", Trittanus sends his mutants to attack the Pillar of Light to draw the Winx out. Once the Winx arrive, Tressa uses the Breath of the Ocean to summon all the Selkies of the Magic Dimension to fight Tritannus' mutant army. Tritannus fights with Nereus and manages to fatally wound him, but Aisha ambushes him and Icy with a pile of rocks and restores Nereus with her Sirenix wish. Tritannus recovers and captures Aisha. In lieu of a third seal, he needed the power a fairy who had mastered Sirenix to power the Emperor's Throne, Aisha. Bloom and Nereus go after him, but Tritannus swims away too quickly. He places Aisha in the cell under the Throne with Daphne and finally takes control of the Emperor's Throne, powering himself up. However, the power of the Throne possesses him and attempts to attack Icy, who is protected by Darcy and Stormy who came in at the last minute. Icy breaks up with Tritannus, and after a failed attempt at defeating Tritannus, the

Trix are cast from the Infinite Ocean. Bloom and Nereus finally catch up with Tritannus and began fighting.

In "The End of Tritannus", Nereus manages to throw Tritannus' trident away from him and Bloom destroys it, causing Tritannus to lose the power given to him by the Emperor's Throne, reverting him to his Triton form. All of his mutants turn back to normal as well and the flood he sent to Andros reverts. Tritannus is brought to Andros for his trial, and as punishment for his crimes against the entire Magic Dimension is banished to Oblivion. The Winx watch as Tritannus enters the underwater portal to Oblivion.

The Mystery of the Abyss

Politea and the Trix free Tritannus from Oblivion so that they can get the Pearl of the Deep because only the Emperor of the Infinite Ocean (Tritannus) can touch it. In the end, Tritannus is betrayed by the Trix and defeated by Politea, who controlled him. After the defeat of Politea, Tritannus is once again banished to Oblivion.

---

When they were finished, we were shocked.

Nico: This guy's a monster, and he's even worse than The Mermaids of the Dark Side of The Legend.

Me: You said it. But, either way, he needs to be sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: From what you told us, Tritannus can transform into his monster form and get stronger by absorbing toxins from trash and pollution, so it makes sense that only clean water and fresh air can weaken him to an extreme degree.

Nico: Looks like you've got a plan in place for that monster, Linc.

Lincoln: Yep, but I'll figure out the rest from there.

Nico: You're right, alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet the crew of Class of 3000.

Lincoln: We're in for one awesome musical adventure with them, and you better be ready for later on, Tritannus, because we're coming for you, and you're going to pay for all of your treacherous deeds, you monster!

Me: In your own blood!

We were off to Atlanta.

---

We arrived at Atlanta.

Man Boy: Here we are.

Me: Yep. This is gonna be so awesome.

We went into the school and we were walking to the class of Sunny Bridges.

Brimstone: (Russian Accent) By the way, Andy, we never got to thank you and Rodney for helping against Macker.

Andy Johnson: Oh it was no problem guys.

Me: That's right. We forgot about that. That was cool.

Qin: Yep.

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Lets make this an awesome music themed entrance.

We got ready.

Sunny Bridges: All right lets take it from the…

POOF!

The door bursted open and rock music played!

(POISON BY ALICE COOPER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EXPLOSIONS GO OFF ALL OVER THE FLOOR)

Your cruel device

Your blood, like ice

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Your mouth, so hot

Your web, I'm caught

Your skin, so wet

Black lace, on sweat

I hear you calling and it's needles and pins (and pins)

I wanna hurt you just to hear you screaming my name

Don't want to touch you but you're under my skin (deep in)

I wanna kiss you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna to hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna to kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

Yeah, well I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

Runnin' deep inside my veins

Burnin' deep inside my brain (poison)

Poisoning (poison)

I don't want to break these chains (poison)

Poison

(Poison) I don't want to break these chains (poison)

We slid in on a rainbow with magic and darkness and we landed and elemental music notes and rainbow music swirled around us and an explosion went off and we bowed.

Me: WHAT'S UP CLASS OF SUNNY BRIDGES! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM IS IN THE HOUSE!

Everyone cheered wildly for all of us!

Sunny Bridges: THAT WAS A GNARLY ENTRANCE!

Me: Rock on guys!

Trapster: Was that an entrance or what?!

Nico: Yeah!

Tamika: YEAH!

Musa: Awesome to see you all again!

Sunny Bridges: Same to you guys.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: It's awesome that we're going to help you guys out.

Mushi: We want to thank you guys for helping us against Chef Skinner.

Tamika: It was nothing.

Kim Chin: That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was. We owe you big time.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome and great.

Bloom: You bet it was!

Saix: How have you guys been?

Sunny Bridges: Really good guys.

Tamika: We were so excited for you all to come.

Musa: Boy we can see that.

Fi Philips: You guys are in for a great show.

Bonnie Terrez: And we have some great songs to put on for you guys.

Me: You're going to love them too.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Sunny Bridges: What are those?

Poromon: 3 bottles of beer!

Magma: That's still not enough for all of them.

Me: Some of them are not old enough for that Poromon.

I then pulled out a cooler and gave them root beer.

Sunny Bridges: Root Beer is much better.

Tamika: Hey thanks.

They took some and I opened the bottles for them.

Me: And Poromon you should know better than to give kids like Sunny Bridges class beer at their ages.

Poromon: Sorry.

Electro: Now, which song's first?

Nico: First will be We Are One by 12 Stones.

Sunny Bridges: Awesome choice!

Nico: And I'm going to sing that one first.

Me: Go for it.

Nico stood ready and then the song played.

(WE ARE ONE BY 12 STONES PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY)

We walk alone

In the unknown

We live to win another victory

We are the young

Dying sons

We live to change the face of history, so be afraid

It's the price we pay

The only easy day was yesterday

So hear our voice

We have a choice

It's time to face it

We are one

We are one

We are one

We will stand together

Number one

Number one

The chosen ones

We are one

We are one

We will fight forever

We are one and we won't tire

We are the bold

United souls

We live to win another victory

Our sacred scars

Show who we are

And tell the story of our memories

Don't be afraid

It's the price we pay

The only easy day was yesterday

So hear our voice

We have a choice

It's time to face it

We are one

We are one

We are one
We will stand together
Number one
Number one
The chosen ones
We are one
We are one
We will fight forever
We are one and we won't tire
We walk alone
In the unknown
We live to win another victory
Our sacred scars
Show who we are
It's time to face it
Face it
It's time to face it
We are one
We are one
We are one
We will stand together
Number one

Number one

The chosen ones

We are one

We are one

We will fight forever

We are one and we won't tire

We are one

We are one

Yeah

Number one

Number one

And we won't tire

We are one

We are one

Yeah

Number one

Number one

And we won't tire

We saw the soldiers of battle going all over and then when it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Thank you!

Me: That was awesome!

Eli: Awesome! I got one. It's the LupinRangers VS PatRangers Theme Song.

Nico: OOH! Looking forward to this one.

Drakus: Me too.

Camie: Go for it Eli.

The song played.

(LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS SONG PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY IN JAPANESE)

闇の中で 不敵に笑うシルエット

Flash 眩しいライトで

この正体 知りたけりゃ Catch me if you can

Search 捜し出してあげる

DESTINY 予告する

本当の値打ちを 理解する者だけに

フェイクの 正義を かざして 奪うの？

光放つ 門外不出のコレクション

Hold up！ Lupin！ Run if you can

ルパン 華麗に舞う

Gonna chase you up！ Anywhere you are

Chase you up！ 奪い返す

この世界 秩序守るため

失いし 時を溶かすため ダイヤル回せ！

Hold up！ Lupin！ Run if you can

ルパン 迫ってくる

サヨナラは 言わない

Chase you up！ ヤツらに「アデュー」

逃がさないわ パトレンジャー

鮮やかに… ルパンレンジャー

It's showdown

超ヘヴィーな セキュリティ破るテクニック

Drive 追跡のレーダーフェンス

スリリングに披露して Catch me if you can

Find 世界張りめぐらせ

必ず会いに 行くから

予告は 未遂に 終わらせない Got your treasure

予告を阻止して 真実暴いて

不可能の意味を教えよう

Hold up！ Lupin！ Run if you can

ルパン 光るマスク

Gonna chase you up！ Anywhere you are

Chase you up！ あの約束

揺るがない 正義の名の下

ギラついた 野望満たすため ダイヤル回せ！

Hold up！ Lupin！ Run if you can

ルパン 背中で聞く

追いかけ 続けるよ

Chase you up！ 銃声に「アデュー」

鮮やかに… ルパンレンジャー

捕らえるまで パトレンジャー

It's showdown

絶対 譲れはしない

願いがかなうまで

最後には 独りきりでも… やり遂げてみせる

傷ついても きっと捕まえる

Hold up！ Lupin！ Run if you can

ルパン 華麗に舞う

Gonna chase you up！ Anywhere you are

Chase you up！ 奪い返す

この世界 秩序守るため

失いし 時を溶かすため ダイヤル回せ！

Hold up！ Lupin！ Run if you can

ルパン 迫ってくる

サヨナラは 言わない

Chase you up！ ヤツらに「アデュー」

逃がさないわ パトレンジャー

鮮やかに… ルパンレンジャー

It's showdown

(Translation:

Amongst the darkness, there is a silhouette showing a sly smile.

Flash, with a radiant light

If you want to know it's identity, catch me if you can.

Search, track them down.

DESTINY sends a warning

Only those who know it's true worth

Will you steal hiding behind this fake justice?

Deserve this sparkling and treasured collection.

Hold up! Lupin! Run if you can

Lupin, swirl gracefully,

Gonna chase you up! Anywhere you are

Chase you up! and take it all back.

So you can protect the order of this world

So you can thaw the lost time, spin the dial!

Hold up! Lupin! Run if you can

Lupin, to those who are approaching

Never say goodbye,

Chase you up! bid them "adieu"

Do not run away, Patranger.

So dazzlingly… Lupinranger.

It's a showdown!

To break through the super heavy security

Drive, this radar fence set to track you down

They show their thrilling techniques, Catch me if you can.

Find, stretches all throughout the world.

We're definitely coming for you.

The warning won't end in a failed attempt, Got your treasure.

Anticipate the warning, unveil the truth,

Let's teach them the meaning of impossible.

Hold up! Lupin! Run if you can

Lupin, turn that promise

Gonna chase you up! Anywhere you are

Chase you up! into your shinning mask.

In the name of unwavering justice

So you can fulfill that bright ambition, spin the dial!

Hold up! Lupin! Run if you can

Lupin, listen behind your back,

Keep chasing after them

Chase you up! With a bang bid them "adieu"

Until you catch them, Patranger.

So dazzlingly… Lupinranger.

It's a showdown!

You can never give up

Until you fulfil your wish,

even if you get hurt, capture them.

even if only one remains in the end… follow through.

Hold up! Lupin! Run if you can

Lupin, swirl gracefully,

Gonna chase you up! Anywhere you are

Chase you up! and take it all back.

So you can protect the order of this world

So you can thaw the lost time, spin the dial!

Hold up! Lupin! Run if you can

Lupin, to those who are approaching

Never say goodbye,

Chase you up! bid them "adieu"

Do not run away, Patranger.

So dazzlingly… Lupinranger.

It's a showdown!)

The great battles of the LupinRangers and the PatRangers were seen all over the place and it was epic! When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Kairi Yano: Wow! That was awesome Eli!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Zillus Zox: Next song?

Natilee: I got one. It's a Celtic Song that I like called The Fields of Athenry.

Sunny Bridges: Good choice.

Me: Yeah.

Natilee got ready.

(THE FIELDS OF ATHENRY BY THE DUBLINERS PLAYS)

Natilee: (SINGING DIVINELY)

By a lonely prison wall

I heard a young girl calling

"Michael, they have taken you away

For you stole Trevelyan's corn

So the young might see the morn

Now a prison ship lies waiting in the bay"

Low lie the fields of Athenry

Where once we watched the small free birds fly

Our love was on the wing we had dreams and songs to sing

It's so lonely 'round the fields of Athenry

By a lonely prison wall

I heard a young man calling

"Nothing matters, Mary, when you're free

Against the famine and the crown

I rebelled, they cut me down

Now you must raise our child with dignity"

Low lie the fields of Athenry

Where once we watched the small free birds fly

Our love was on the wing we had dreams and songs to sing

It's so lonely 'round the fields of Athenry

By a lonely harbour wall

She watched the last star falling

As that prison ship sailed out against the sky

For she lived in hope and pray

For her love in Botany Bay

It's so lonely 'round the fields of Athenry

Low lie the fields of Athenry

Where once we watched the small free birds fly

Our love was on the wing we had dreams and songs to sing

It's so lonely 'round the fields of Athenry

The scenery of Ireland was shown and it was amazing and when it was done we cheered wildly for her.

Tamika: WOW! That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Camie: Ooh! I got one. It's You'll See by Madonna.

Me: That's one of my favorites.

Nico: Nice choice.

Camie got ready.

(YOU'LL SEE BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY)

You think that I can't live without your love?

You'll see

You think I can't go on another day?

You think I have nothing

Without you by my side?

You'll see, somehow, someway

You think that I can never laugh again?

You'll see

You think that you've destroyed my faith in love?

You think after all you've done

I'll never find my way back home?

You'll see, somehow, someday

All by myself

I don't need anyone at all

I know I'll survive

I know I'll stay alive

All on my own

I don't need anyone this time

It will be mine

No one can take it from me

You'll see

You think that you are strong? But you are weak

You'll see

It takes more strength to cry, admit defeat

I have truth on my side

You only have deceit

You'll see, somehow, someday

All by myself

I don't need anyone at all

I know I'll survive

I know I'll stay alive

I'll stand on my own

I won't need anyone this time

It will be mine

No one can take it from me

You'll see

You'll see

You'll see

You'll see

Numerous mountains were shown and it was beautiful. When it was done we cheered wildly for her.

Me: Way to go Camie!

Qin: YEAH!

Larxene: How about we do the Zi-O theme song next?

Qin: Hey that's a good idea!

Nico: Go for it!

Qin: I'll do it.

Qin went up and then the song began.

(OVER "QUARTZER" PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY IN JAPANESE)

一瞬で掴み取るのさ

Are you ready? (Are you lazy?)

新しい歴史はそこに

Feel it! Feel it! (Crazy Baby!)

絆を糧に加速して

このまま Shout it out! Shout it out!

現在を進めよう

惑う日も 幾度となく

明日の扉叩け

見つめたその先に

飛び込んでみたら

Believe yourself!

Now, Over "Quartzer"

時の雨 擦り抜けて 共に

You, Over "Quartzer"

未来を超えよう

過去の意思は 嘘では欺けない

感じろ そう Nexus Future

Now, Over "Quartzer"

目映い世界

魅せて

経験が問いかけている

Are you "Breaker"? (Are you "Brighter"?)

疑う暇がないほどに

Beat it! Beat it! (Driving baby!)

孤独なんてヒトリヨガリさ

このまま Shoot it out! Shoot it out!

願い掲げよう

正解は1つじゃない

闇夜に耳澄ませ

見つけたその鼓動

響かせてみたら

Believe yourself!

Now, Over "Quartzer"

時の空 かき分けて 共に

You, Over "Quartzer"

夜明けを告げよう

誰のためか 何の為の夢か

導け そう Nexus Future

Now, Over "Quartzer"

新たな世界

描け

たとえ遠く離れていても

出会うはずさ

重ねたその痛み

刻んだ誓いと (流星追う奇跡と)

果てなき旅路で

Now, Over "Quartzer"

時の雨 擦り抜けて 共に

You, Over "Quartzer"

未来を超えよう

過去の意思は 嘘では欺けない

感じろ そう Nexus Future

Now, Over "Quartzer"

目映い世界

魅せ

最後の1秒までも (Now, Over "Quartzer")

最大の加速で駆けろ (Over "Quartzer")

遮るすべてを超えて

Yes My lord! Yes My lord!

Yes My lord! Yes My lord!

You're my King!

(Translation: Catch it in an instant!

Are you ready? (Are you lazy?)

That's where the new history is!

Feel it! Feel it! (Crazy baby!)

Use your bonds of light to accelerate

Just keep at it! Shout it out! Shout it out!

Let's keep going in the present

There will be confusing days,

but knock on the door to tomorrow

Just plunge into

what's ahead of you!

Believe yourself!

Now, Over "Quartzer"

Let's slip through the torrents of time together

You, Over "Quartzer"

Let's cross over to the future

Lies can not fool the will of the past

Feel it in your bones! The Nexus Future

Now, Over "Quartzer"

That dazzling world…

Enchant me

Fate begins to ask you

Are you breaker? (Are you brighter?)

Suspicious of why there's no time

Beat it! Beat it! (Drivin' baby!)

You're getting complacent with solitude

Now's the time to Shoot it out! Shoot it out!

Let your wishes fly!

There's not just one answer

hear it clearly

Find the beat ringing out

in the night and

Believe yourself!

Now, Over "Quartzer"!

We'll push through the skies of time, together

You, Over "Quartzer"!

Signaling the coming dawn!

Who or what is it you dream for?

Leading to the Nexus Future

Now, Over "Quartzer"!

A new world is coming…

Picture it!

Even if you're far away

We'll meet again for sure

The pain piled up

Engraved vows and (Stars chasing marvels)

On an endless journey!

Now, Over "Quartzer"

Let's slip through the torrents of time together

You, Over "Quartzer"

Let's cross over to the future

Lies can not fool the will of the past

Feel it in your bones! The Nexus Future

Now, Over "Quartzer"

That dazzling world…

Enchant me

Dash as fast as possible until the last second (Now, Over "Quartzer")

Go beyond all obstacles (Over "Quartzer")

In your way

Yes, my lord… Yes, my lord…

Yes, my lord… Yes, my lord…

You're my king)

We saw the epic battles of the Zi-O Kamen Riders and they were so awesome and cool! When it was done we cheered wildly!

Melanie Taiyou: Wow! That was awesome!

Melanie Cygnus: Yeah it sure was!

Qin: Thank you!

Gabriel: The next song should be about Marinette and her adventures.

Marinette: That's a great idea!

Me: Go for it Marinette.

Marinette and Adrien went up to the stage.

(MIRACULOUS LADYBUG THEME PLAYS)

Marinette: (SINGING DIVINELY)

In the daytime, I'm Marinette

Just a normal girl with a normal life

But there's something about me that no one knows yet

Cause I have a secret

Another day, I'm back at school

I think about him, he's so cool

He looks at me, I look away

But does he see me anyway?

He´s got me spinning around

My feet are off the ground

And when the sun goes down
That's when I become
Miraculous! Simply the best!
Up to the test when things go wrong!
Miraculous, the luckiest!
The power of love, always so strong!
Adrien:
I am a cat, just chilling out
But in the night, she's all I think about
I feel so strong when she's around
She picks me up when I am down
Marinette and Adrien:

Oh no, you'll never know

My love can only grow

And when I see her smile

That's when she becomes

Marinette:

Miraculous, simply the best

Up to the test when things go wrong

Miraculous, the luckiest

The power of love, always so strong!

Marinette and Adrien:

Miraculous! Simply the best! (Oh oh)

Up to the test when things go wrong!

Miraculous, the luckiest! (Miraculous)

The power of love, always so strong

Miraculous! Simply the best! (Miraculous, you are the best)

Up to the test when things go wrong (Woah)

Miraculous, the luckiest!

The power of love, always so strong!

Marinette and Adrien:

Miraculous!

We saw Paris and all the awesome adventures Marinette and Adrien had there as Ladybug and Cat Noir and how they took down all sorts of Akumatized villains and more. When it was done we cheered wildly for them!

Nico: WOOHOO! Way to go you two!

Gabriel: My son is a great singer.

Spot: Next should be Ben's theme song. But in rock version!

Qin: Awesome idea!

Rainbow Dash: Let the Rainbooms do that one.

Me: Lets do it!

We went up and got to playing.

(BEN 10 THEME SONG (ROCK AND ROLL VERSION PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

It started when an alien device did what it did

And stuck it's self upon his wrist with secrets that it hid

Now he's got super powers

He's no ordinary kid

He's Ben 10

(Ben 10)

So if you see him you might be in for a big surprise

He'll turn into an alien before your very eyes

He's slimy, creepy, fast, and strong

He's every shape and size

He's Ben 10

(Ben 10)

With all powers he's on the case

Fighting off evil from Earth or space

He'll never stop till he makes them pay

'Cause he's the baddest kid to ever save the day

Ben 10!

(Ben)

---

Countless Alien Planets and their surfaces were shown and so were all the aliens that Ben can turn into and they were awesome and cool. We really rocked on that one!

When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Me: ROCK ON!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Ben: That was so cool!

Young Ben: Yeah it sure was!

Crystal Man: Which song's next?

Allie Wilde: I've got one. I love this one. It's called Rain by Madonna.

Me: I love that song Allie.

Allie went up.

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Allie Wilde: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I feel it…

It's coming…

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words

And I know you've heard, I know it's real

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When you looked into my eyes

And you said goodbye could you see my tears?

When I turned the other way

Did you hear me say

I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?

You promised me when you said goodbye

That you'd return when the storm was done

And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like…

Here comes the sun! Here comes the sun

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing

(It's strange)

I tell myself that if I believe in you

(I feel like I've known you before)

In dream of you

(And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul

(More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will

(When I'm with you)

I will raise you from the ground

(I feel like a magical child)

And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything strange)

And surrender to me, to love

(Everything wild)

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I'll stand out on the mountain top

Until I hear you call

My name

Rain

Thunderstorms and lightning and rain formed and it was incredible and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: WOOHOO!

Nico: Nice one!

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Bastion, I know a song that can be sung next mon. You and Chazz should know too.

Bastion: I know what's coming too.

Chazz: The Banana Boat song.

Me: Oh this is gonna be a riot!

Nico: (SNICKERS) It sure is.

Bastion and Chazz went up.

(DAY O BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Bastion and Chazz: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

They danced and bananas were shown as they danced silly and many of us were laughing hysterically and rolling on the floor!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) CALL A DOCTOR GUYS! (LAUGHS)

Linka: That was so awesome!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: Yeah it is!

Tamika: But yeah it was!

Matoombo: The song for the Mystic Force Rangers should be sung next.

Me: I remember that one! Good idea.

Laney: May I do that one?

Me: Go for it.

Laney went up.

(MYSTIC FORCE THEME SONG PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Here come the Power Rangers (x4)

Alright let's go, It's time to turn it on

Set the record straight, We're gonna come through to right the wrong

Fight evil, Ranger's powers standing strong

We got it going on

(Galwit mysto!)

We won't back down, we're gonna set the pace

We're always on the case, the Mystic Force from outer space

Bad guys, bad girls we see your every move

Power Rangers never lose

Always gonna show it through

Stop! Freeze! Rangers here, there's no need to fret

We're the ones that will make a way, here to make a change

When there's troubles we don't play, We come together to save the day

Let's go, let's go, let's go, let's go!

Here come the Power Rangers (x3)

(Mystic Force, Go!)

Here come the Power Rangers (x3)

(Go, go, go, go!)

Here come the Power Rangers (x3)

(Mystic Force, let's go! Yeah!)

Alright let's go, It's time to turn it on

Set the record straight, We're gonna come through to right the wrong

Fight evil, Ranger's powers standing strong

We got it going on

(Mystic Force! Yeah!)

Stop! Freeze! Rangers here, there's no need to fret

We're the ones that will make a way, here to make a change

When there's troubles we don't play, We come together to save the day

Let's go, let's go, let's go, let's go!

Here come the Power Rangers (x3)

(Mystic Force, Go!)

Here come the Power Rangers (x3)

(Go, go, go, go!)

Here come the Power Rangers (x3)

(Mystic Force, let's go! Yeah!)

The epic battles of the Mystic Force Rangers leading up to the battle with Octomus was seen and then when the song was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Sunny Bridges: YEAH!

Itasis: That was so awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yeah! Oh right are any of your enemies on the move?

Tamika: Yeah Big D is.

Me: Oh man! I knew it was only a matter of time before he made his move.

Femme Fetale: Okay. One more song before the usual battles.

Brittney: And I got just the one. I'm gonna do It's The Fear by Within Temptation.

Nico: Ooh gothic and cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Brittney went up.

(IT'S THE FEAR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney: (Singing Divinely as darkness swirls around her)

It waits for the day I will let it out.

To give it a reason, to give its might.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing the struggle within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength it is fading,

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark
It's growing inside of me,
that one day will come to life.
Have to save
To save my beloved,
there is no escape,
because my faith is horror and doom.
Hold down your head now,
just let me pass by.
Don't feed my fear,
if you don't want it out.
I fear who I am becoming,
I feel that I am losing all beauty within.
I can no longer restrain it,
my strength is fading.
I have to give in.
It's the fear
Fear of the dark
It's growing inside of me,
that one day will come to life.
Have to save
To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Long ago it came to me

and ever since that day,

infected with its rage

but it ends today.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Dark castles, bats and apocalyptic cities were shown and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Camie: Yeah it sure was!

Tamika: Wow! That was cool!

Nico: Yeah it was!

William: Those songs were awesome!

Me: Yeah they were!

Nico: Lets get ready for the battles everyone!

We cheered.

We went outside and got ready for the usual battles and then Stinky Butt, Melter, Po Kong, Touch & Go, Titanium Toenail, Heat Wave, Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, and Roxy Rocket appeared.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Melter, Po Kong, Touch & Go, Titanium Toenail, Heat Wave, Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, and Roxy Rocket.

Stinky Butt: For a minute, I thought you guys forgot about Big D.

May: Of course we didn't!

Melter: Thank goodness.

Po Kong: Those songs were good though.

Me: Thanks. I'm glad you guys all liked them.

Mr. Go: (to Nico) We heard you encountered 1997 Freeze?

Nico: We sure did.

Titanium Toenail: How tough was he?

Me: Well we didn't fight him because thanks to Lily we cured 1997 Nora.

Lily: Yeah we sure did. But he was freezing the entire city of Gotham.

Me: It was a really genius plan.

I told them everything and it was intense.

Po Kong: Wow!

?: Those were some really awesome songs.

A figure came out and it was Pocane Daniro from the Zyuohgers Movie!

---

Pocane Daniro is the enigmatic holder of the Dark Casino. In fact before inheriting that position he was part of Space Outlaws Deathgalien. Pocane Daniro serves as the main antagonist of Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger Returns: Life Received! The Earth's Monarchs' Decisive Battle!.

He is portrayed by Hayashiya Taihei.

History

Pocane Daniro used to be a member of Space Outlaws Deathgalien under Ginis whom he later got tired of as Ginis only killed for thrill, while Daniro's interest leaned to money. Therefore he deserted and began holding an illegal gambling ring in a Dark Casino where shady figures could put bets on contestants who fought for their pleasure. All while not knowing the true nature of the matches they took place in.

The Zyuohgers soon arrive at his newest match sometime after they defeated Ginis and come to the initial fight between all players in the match. Pocane Daniro introduces himself and only allows the victorious contestants in for the large VS matches. Yamato (Zyuoh Eagle) is disqualified so he teams up with Bud who infiltrates the true nature of these games and they spot Pocane as he turns a petrified man who came to gamble that couldn't pay up into a jewel. With this he could make a hefty profit so when those two figure out he attempts to silence them. Only Bud is turned into a Jewel with Yamato escaping. Tusk (Zyuoh Elephant) and Amu (Zyuoh Tiger) also join Yamato as they formulate a plan to end Pocane's cruelty and bid for more money.

Meanwhile innocents are witnessing what they see as an innocent match while the shady figures are still gambling as Daniro wants. Using Cube Condor those three disguise themselves and our heroes arrive and start gambling to blend in with the rest of the crowd. Later they bet on the Jewels if Mondo Misao their sixth hero wins over

Lilian who Pocane bets their heavily accumulated money on. When Misao starts to beat Lilian fair and square, Pocane starts bending the rules by adjusting the borders and torturing the human. The two rivals still end up in the same place as how it would have with Lillian losing to Misao but the former does not trying to play any trick when this happened. Instead they honorably accept each other. Ultimately this exposes Pocane who runs away.

As a final plan he revives the Deathgalien generals whom are systematically defeated by the Zyuohgers as they also free the people that became Jewels. Together Bud and Yamato become Zyuoh Condor and together defeat Pocaine before they all finish him off with their robo.

---

Me: Whoa! Pocane Daniro! I remember you! Your Blood Game was to do an Illegal Opera and if people didn't pay up you would turn them into jewels!

Pocane Daniro: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: That was so awesome awesome that Bud and Yamato turned into Zyuoh Condor and they defeated you with it.

Qin: It sure was cool!

Laney: Yep.

Pocane Daniro: Unlike Ginis, I was never into the whole causing destruction for fun thing. I mostly did things for money.

Me: It still hurt a lot of people though when you turned them into jewels. And Rarity would not like you for doing that.

Rarity: Oh I sure wouldn't darlings.

Me: See?

We got the battles underway.

---

# Loki Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Toepick, Catherine Torres, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt - Nico's rescue in the 1997 Batman World

Core Medals: Stinky Butt, Esdeath and Shithead

Fullbottles: Stinky Butt and Esdeath

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico's rescue was in the 1997 Batman World. It's always nice to meet another version of Batman.

Loki Loud: Boy it sure is. I literally think it was cool doing a world like that.

Rainbow Dash: That ws a really awesome world.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was. Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was cool.

Whirlwind: I thought it was awesome too.

Toepick: You got that right.

Catherine Torres: Yeah that was so much fun to hear about it.

Stinky Butt: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Loki used the core medals for Stinky Butt, Esdeath and Shithead and he fired a massive stream of fart gas and blasted him down with farts that smell worse than a skunk!

STINKY BUTT THE FOUL! ESDEATH! BEST MATCH!

He farted more and blasted him down.

Gloriosa Daisy: He is gonna be smelling that one!

Indigo Zap: Yeah he is!

Loki activated his Ridewatch and then they danced the Fart Song from Family Guy and they farted a released stinky poots all over and made Stinky Butt throw up and smashed him down with wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down

---

Aquaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Selene Tutankhamen, Atomix, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Us curing 1997 Nora, killing 1997 Ivy and facing Another Arctiguana and Phoenix Zodiarts

Core Medal: Melter, Crud and Snowman (Courage the Cowardly Dog)

Fullbottles: Melter and Crud

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) Not only did Nico, Pinkie, and the others cure 1997 Nora and kill 1997 Ivy. But they also faced Another Arctiguana and Phoenix Zodiarts.

Aquaman: That was so awesome and cool. And that version of Poison Ivy deserved to be destroyed for her crimes. That was the worst one ever.

Rarity: Oh indeed she was and she deserved to be burned.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there Rarity! What a heartless monster.

Gill Grunt: Yeah what a monster.

Selene Tutankhamen: She had it coming.

Atomix: Yep no kidding. Good riddance.

Melter: I agree there. Lets do it!

Aquaman used the Core Medals of Melter, Crud and Snowman (Courage the Cowardly Dog) and fired waves of filthy ice and

smashed him all over.

MELTER! CRUD! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of ice and filth and smashed him all over in puke!

Aquaman activated his ridewatch and they danced to classical music and blasted Melter all over with water, ice and jewels and atomic energy and smashed him down.

---

Nora Valkyrie, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bonnie Reggington, Ultimate Panuncian, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Po Kong, Mudslide and Stoneheart

Fullbottles: Po Kong and Mudslide

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of the Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Muskegon, Michigan. How was it?

Nora Valkyrie: It was so awesome and we faced The Ancestral Witches and made them pay for their crimes against the Magic Dimension.

Applejack: Yeah those monsters deserved it.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure did. Good riddance.

Flashwing: I agree there. They paid for their crimes.

Bonnie Reggington: In blood and the Black Gates.

Ultimate Panuncian: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Po Kong: You got that right! Lets do it!

Nora used the Core Medals for Po Kong, Mudslide and Stoneheart and she got an awesome and powerful War Hammer made of Earth and smashed her all over with it!

PO KONG! MUDSLIDE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of Earth and smashed her all over.

Nora activated her Ridewatch and mountain climbing music played and they danced and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

Nora Valkyrie was standing on top of Po Kong's huge belly!

Nora Valkyrie: YEAH! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE!

---

Tyler Bowman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Peace the Pixie, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - Meeting a Genesect Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Touch & Go, Space Kook and Vile (Mega Man X)

Fullbottles: Touch & Go and Space Kook

---

Mr. Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch: (To Tyler) I heard you guys met a Genesect Gene-slammer. It's been a while since you guys met a Pokemon one.

Tyler Bowman: You're not kidding there. It has been a while. Her name is Emily Giabagu and she is the granddaughter of Dr. Thomas Light.

Mr. Go: Wow! I didn't know Dr. Light had a granddaughter.

Mr. Touch: And I bet she is just as good at robotics as he is and has the same ideals.

Tyler Bowman: She sure is and she absolutely loathes Dr. Wily.

Fluttershy: It's really amazing. She and Lincoln made an amazing robot named Gear Man.

Tornado Bolt: He is really cool! And her story is awesome too.

---

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ramona, what's the story on why you really hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at my home and in my room's robotics laboratory, and we were doing some upgrades to our robot, Gear Man. But, then, Gear Man's security sensors activated and he found a microscopic spy bug. We then captured and analyzed it, and we found out who it was that sent the spy bug: it was Lisa Loud, she was trying to spy on us so she can get her hands on Gear Man and turn him into a weapon of mass destruction and she was also set on killing me and Lincoln as well once she's turned Gear Man into a weapon of mass destruction. That's when I saw Lincoln's eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to blood red, his vampire fangs grew longer, and his nails grew into claws: Lisa's heartless scheme has caused the vampire in him to emerge. We went down to The Loud House, and we were going to tell Lisa off for what she did. Lincoln broke the door down and Lisa saw us, and she sent her robots to kill us and capture Gear Man, but Lincoln used a virus that I created and it infected her robots and put them under our control, and they seized her. We told everyone of what Lisa did, and they were mad, and I told her that she was no different from Dr. Wily and her archenemy, Ophelia Shroud. This got her so mad, she swore up and down that she would kill me and Lincoln and she'd get her hands on Gear Man and turn him into a weapon of mass destruction and kill her pathetic family and everyone in the world, and before the Loud Parents could ground Lisa, I had her thrown in a mental hospital for two weeks.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa. That's some punishment.

Me: Normally, that would be going too far, but Lisa deserved it.

Lincoln: You got that right, and ever since then, she'd hated Lisa with a burning passion, and Emily hit the mark when she compared her to Dr. Wily and our hated archenemy, Ophelia Shroud, and it'd take time for me to even forgive her.

Luan: And it's true, Lincoln was really mad at Lisa's heartlessness and that scheme of hers crossed it big time.

Me: Whoa! But Emily, Gear Man is amazing. Wow not even spy bugs can escape his sensors.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) He sure is.

Dr. Light: And I must say Emily that you have learned so much from me and my work. I'm really proud of you.

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Thanks grandpa.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mr. Touch: Wow! She has robotic works in her blood. And That is so awesome that Gear Man found out about Lisa's spy bug and they stopped her.

Stealth Elf: That was really awesome.

Peace the Pixie: We were all amazed about what she can do. Like Grandfather like Granddaughter.

Mr. Touch: That is so cool. Emily will make an awesome addition to the team. Shall we get it on?

Tyler Bowman: Lets shall.

Tyler used the Core Medals for Touch & Go, Space Kook and Vile (Mega Man X) and he fired waves of star gears and smashed them all over.

TOUCH & GO! SPACE KOOK! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of gears and energy and smashed them all over.

Tyler activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Aniya Florrentine, Ultimate Spidermonkey, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - Soji and Nokama's bonding and me facing another Cygnus Zodiarts

Core Medals: Titanium Toenail, Bulldozer Org and Penelope Lang

Fullbottles: Titanium Toenail and Bulldozer Org

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) It was Soji and Nokama's turn for bonding today. And J.D. faced another Cygnus Zodiarts

Chazz: He sure did and that was so awesome that she was a great dancer too. Her name is Melanie Cygnus and J.D. calls her Black

Swan because she dances so gracefully like one and was also Black Swan in the Swan Lake Ballet.

Titanium Toenail: That's so awesome! And it's very fitting for her too.

Sunset Shimmer: I think it's so awesome and beautiful too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I do too. And I love the Swan Lake ballet.

Sunburn: Me too. So awesome and has a great story too.

Aniya Florrentine: I think it's so beautiful and cool.

Ultimate Spidermonkey: You got that right.

Titanium Toenail: I agree with all of you. Lets do it!

Chazz used the Core Medals for Titanium Toenail, Bulldozer Org and Penelope Lang and he fired waves of metal and smashed him all over.

TITANIUM TOENAIL! BULLDOZER ORG! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of titanium and it formed into a Bulldozer made of titanium and smashed him down.

Chazz activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Jungle Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Taranee, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jelli, Red Lantern Ratchet and Zilius Zox VS Heat Wave - Soji and Nokama had a great bonding time

Core Medals: Heat Wave, Dark Phoenix and Meramon (Tamers)

Fullbottles: Heat Wave and Dark Phoenix

---

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) I hope Soji and Nokama had a great bonding time. They earned it!

Taranee: You got that right and I think it's so awesome that they had fun too.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is and it was so great for them to have bonding time too.

Starshine Sparkle: And the best part is that we got another awesome new addition of the team out of it.

Spyro: We sure did. Melanie is a great dancer. Medic would love her because Melanie was Black Swan in Swan Lake.

Jelli: That is true.

Heat Wave: I agree there and that is a beautiful ballet. Lets do it!

Taranee used the Core Medals for Heat Wave, Dark Phoenix and Meramon (Tamers) and she fired a massive wave of fire and blasted him down.

HEAT WAVE! DARK PHOENIX! BEST MATCH!

She spread wings made of pure fire and blasted down Heat Wave with fireballs.

Taranee activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Fire Music and blasted Heat Wave down with fire and magic.

---

Loni Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Nancy the Leanan Sídhe, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - Sunny Bridges is an awesome teacher

Core Medals: Anti-Wanda, Comrade Red and The Russian (The Punisher)

Fullbottles: Anti-Wanda and Comrade Red

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti-Wanda: (to Loni) Sunny Bridges is an awesome teacher. One of the best we've ever seen.

Loni: He is totes amazing and cool.

Starlight Glimmer: And we found out that he was a great DJ, musician and rap singer himself.

Cozy Glow: His experiences in music really come in handy for all this.

Hex: They sure do and it's so awesome and amazing.

Nancy: I agree there too.

Anti-Wanda: That is amazing y'all. Lets do it!

Loni used the Core Medals for Anti-Wanda, Comrade Red and The Russian (The Punisher) and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

ANTI-WANDA! COMRADE RED! BEST MATCH!

He danced to Russian Music and fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Loni activated his Ridewatch and they danced to hillbilly music and they fired waves of magic, stars, bones, lightning and gravity and smashed her down.

---

Brittney Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lorica, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin - Sunny Bridges and his class are awesome with music

Core Medals: Rex Goodwin, Doc Duodenum and Cruel Fluttershy

Fullbottles: Rex Goodwin and Doc Duodenum

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Sunny Bridges and his class are awesome with music. They really should start a band.

Brittney: That would be an awesome band for them too.

Princess Luna: It sure is awesome and cool.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: I think they would make an awesome band too if I do say so myself.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: It would be an awesome sight and a big success.

Lorica: I agree there too.

Rex Goodwin: Same here. Lets do it!

Brittney used the Core Medals for Rex Goodwin, Doc Duodenum and Cruel Fluttershy and fired waves of purple fire and smashed him all over.

REX GOODWIN! DOC DUODENUM!

She fired waves of purple fire that smelled like farts and it hit Rex and he stank! BAD!

Brittney activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lars Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lila Slate, Slamworm, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Big D is going down

Core Medals: Raven Branwen, Bassoon Burns and Yodonna

Fullbottles: Raven Branwen and Bassoon Burns

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) Big D is going down. He's got some nerve trying to trick Lil D like that!

Lars: He will be suffering hard in prison for his crimes.

Pinkie Pie: What he did makes him a big time party pooper!

Featherweight: You said it!

Sprocket: Yeah who does he thing he is!

Lila Slate: Yeah what a monster!

Slamworm: I agree there.

Raven Branwen: Same here. Lets do it!

Lars used the Core Medals for Raven Branwen, Bassoon Burns and Yodonna and he fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over.

RAVEN BRANWEN! BASSOON BURNS! BEST MATCH!

He got a Bassoon and played it and fired waves of dark music notes and they smashed her all over.

Lars activated his ridewatch and they danced to death metal music and fired waves of darkness, gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tsen, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - Big D will pay in jail

Core Medals: Roxy Rocket, Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Cyborg Miley Cyrus

Fullbottles: Roxy Rocket and Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) Big D will pay in jail. He's lucky he's not worth killing!

Danny Phantom: All of Sunny Bridges and his classes enemies are not worth killing.

Princess Celestia: Yeah they don't deserve to be in society that's for sure.

King Solar: I agree there honey.

Amber Morning: You said it daddy. I can't believe Big D is that merciless.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Tsen: Yeah what a heartless monster too.

Roxy Rocket: He'll get what's coming to him. Lets do it!

Danny used the Core Medals for Roxy Rocket, Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Cyborg Miley Cyrus and he fired waves of energy and rockets and smashed her all over the place.

ROXY ROCKET! CYBORG LIGHTSPEED RESCUE RANGER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of missiles and energy and smashed her all over.

Danny Phantom activated his ridewatch and they danced to ghost music and they blasted her all over with light and energy and smashed her down.

---

Sunny Bridges VS Lady WiFi

---

Sunny Bridges was looking for his archenemy and then out came Ayla's Akumatized Villain Persona, LADY WIFI!

Sunny Bridges: Lady WiFi! So the M.O.E. Made villain clones of you guys to be our archenemies?

Lady WiFi: That's right. And it's an honor to meet you Sunny.

Sunny Bridges: You too. Lets dance dog!

Sunny danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her all over the place.

---

## Sunny Bridges & Class VS Stoneheart

---

Sunny and his class were looking for their archenemy and then they heard huge footfalls and then out came Ivan Bruel's Akumatized Villain Persona, STONEHEART!

Tamika: WHOA! That is a big rock!

Stoneheart: The name is Stoneheart. I am Ivan Bruel's Akumatized self.

Sunny Bridges: Wow! So we all get a big golem as our archenemy.

Stoneheart: Good way to put it but yeah. Lets dance dogs!

They fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

---

## Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Pocane Daniro

---

Pocane Daniro was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the The Defenders of The World of Music, they're a collection of massive greatswords with a music note etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Nico: Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH BLAST!

They fired waves of cube energy and the group fired waves of energy and elements and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Pocane Daniro You have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Tamika: Wow! You guys are great dancers too!

Sunny Bridges: You sure are.

Me: We've had a lot of practice in it all.

Ruckus: Now, let's go after Big D!

Nico: You read my mind Ruckus.

Firebrand: Where's he usually located?

Eli sensed for him and he found him in an abandoned and condemned radio station.

Eli: He's in an abandoned radio station on the north side of the city.

Sunny Bridges: That's the old Big Joe Studios. It was shut down

years ago.

Me: Well we better get over there and stop him.

Nico: You read my mind. Get ready Big D! (EYES GLOW RED) Team Loud Phoenix Storm is revoking your radio contract!

We were off!

---

We were flying and then Diabolico appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Diabolico.

Diabolico: Not a problem guys. It's gonna be awesome giving Big D nightmares forever.

Me: You bet it will.

We arrived and then Diabolico went in as we hid.

Diabolico stood before BIG D!

Big D: You must be Diabolico. What's a demon like you doing all the way out here?

Diabolico: First of all, I'm only a demon on the outside.

Big D: Really? Well then what makes you on the inside?

Diabolico: A messenger for my friends.

Then the spirits of music appeared and then swirled around Big D and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We arrived and landed.

Me: Big D, you are under arrest!

Qin: You're going to prison for a long time.

Big D: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: That's right.

Lil D: And consider this my resignation!

Big D: C'mon, Lil D. Remember all the fun we had together?

Lil D: Fun? You tricked me into giving away my soul!

William: Good thing that wasn't literally.

Sunny Bridges: I actually was onto you from the very beginning!

Me: And your music contract is terminated forever Big D!

Qin: We're taking you in!

Volcana: And it's not going to be pretty!

Big D: Well, if you're not with me, Lil D, then you're against me. Oh, Tenga Warriors!

An army of Tengu Warriors appeared.

Me: Tengu Warriors! Now we're talking!

Nico: Who's hungry for fried chicken!?

Nico fired waves of fire and burned them into fried chickens!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico ate one and it was delicious!

Nico: (Slurps) Deliicious!

Me: That is a first. We'll have them saved for dinner later.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them into roast chickens!

The Tengu Warriors jumped Sunny and class.

Sunny Bridges and his class lay defeated at the hands of the Tenga Warriors.

Big D: (to Sunny Bridges) Everything would've gone smoothly the first time if it wasn't for you. I guess that means I'll have to kill you here and now!

POW!

I punched him down.

2003 Mikey: (punches a Tengu Warrior) Oh, man! What do we do?!

Musa got an idea.

Musa: Everyone in the audience! Lend Sunny and his class your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Sunny and his class! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Sunny and his class. And soon, Sunny found the strength to get up.

Sunny Bridges: Sorry, Big D. But you're not killing me anytime soon!

Sunny Bridges then grabbed a Tengu Warrior and slammed it to the ground.

SMASH!

Big D: WHAT!? NO!

I leg swept Big D and kicked him in the back and kicked him into the wall with incredible force.

Sunny Bridges: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Lil D: I didn't know we'd be this popular.

Madison: Neither did I.

Tamika: Well, I'm not complaining.

Eddie: Neither am I.

Kim Chin: (to Kam) Ready to finish this, bro?

Kam Chin: You bet I am!

Laney: Time to rip you apart!

Musa: Mind if I transform with you guys?

Aurico: By all means, Musa.

Alien Rangers: It's Morphin Time!

They transformed!

Delphine: WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

All: Rangers of Aquitar, full power! Power of Water, Power of Light, Powers unite!

KRASSSSSPLAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSHHH!

A massive splash of water erupted out behind them.

Musa: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Musa's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with magic, soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Destroyer of The Trix sword from her back, and as she approached Big D, she left pink energy, fairies, magic, soundwaves, and phoenixes with every step.

Musa: You really make me sick, Big D, you're nothing but a total disgrace to the world of music, and now, it's time for me to put a stop to your schemes once and for all.

Suddenly, Musa was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with soundwaves, magic, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding it, there's a fairy flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a dark blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Musa emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Musa grew from 6'0" to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a pink energy aura with magic, soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Sound Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Sound Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold music note-shaped links and pink crystal links and pink fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Light Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink blouse, pink midriff top with phoenix on it, pink skirt with soundwaves on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with a music note above its head. Musa has on pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Musa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with pink tips, grew above her fairy wings. Musa has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Musa's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of pink energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, and soundwaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melody's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Soundwave Melodic Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Melody and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large pink gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Musa, Guardian Fairy of Melody, Loving Daughter of Matlin and Ho-Boe, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Riven, Skilled Musician and Singer, Loving Sister of Sunny Bridges and His Students, Friend to Many, and Master of Soundwaves, Fairies, and Angels"

ムサ、メロディーの守護妖精、マトリンとホーボーの愛情深い娘、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア カレッジとマジックスの擁護者ディメンション、リヴェンの愛情深いガールフレンド、熟練したミュージシャンと歌手、サニー ブリッジズと彼の生徒たちの愛情深い姉妹、多くの友人、音波、妖精、天使の達人

Musa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY WINX MELODIC MAGICAL SOUNDWAVE ANGEL OF DIVINE MELODIC SOUNDWAVE JUSTICE AND DIVINE MELODY FAIRY LOVE!

We were amazed by Musa's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Riven saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Big D saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Musa fired a blast of sound and his ears were now ringing, and she fired a powerful pink energy blast with soundwaves, magic, fairies, and phoenixes, and it hit him and sent him flying into a wall.

Me: And this too!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger, and Zyuohgers and the Kabuto, Hibiki, Zi-O, Build, Decade and Zero One Riders.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIALS) SWORD FORCE KNIGHTS!

She summoned Cavalier, Swordsman, Black Knight Ghost, Vypra and Loki.

Vypra: TIme to kick some butt!

Cavalier: Indeed fair lady!

Troy: Let's get our game faces on!

Tsukasa: Took the words right out of my mouth!

Kamen Ride: Revice!

Kamen Ride: Live!

Kamen Ride: Evil!

Kamen Ride: Jeanne!

Kamen Ride: Demons!

Kamen Ride: Vail!

Kamen Ride: Over Demons!

Kamen Ride: Aguilera!

Kamen Ride: Demons Troopers!

Kamen Ride: Destream!

Kamen Ride: Juuga!

Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned clones of the Revice team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Big D, the crimes against music you committed are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Drakus: X-SQUAD…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY UNDER ARREST!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Drakus: STRAP UP AND BRING HELLFIRE IN THE NAME OF DRAKONIA!

Nico: Wait, what?

Emily (GF): What did Drakus just say?

Nikei Yomiuri (X-Squad): Yeah, whenever we head off to battle, Drakus will say that. Says it's to honor his people's love for bloodshed and violence.

Me: Huh?!

Sunny Bridges: At this point, I don't even know anymore, let's just take these guys down.

Drakus: Tally ho lads!

We went at them.

(Panic Room By Theory of a Deadman plays)

Sunny Bridges charged at a group of Tengas.

He smashed them all over the place with incredible fury and Nico fired waves of energy and fire.

Camie blasted them all over with waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over.

Mikey does a rapid flurry of strikes with his nunchucks on several Tenga Warriors.

He was really pulverizing them all over the place.

2003 Mikey: Take that birdbrains!

Delphine summons a flurry of origami cranes to attack several Tenga Warriors.

Delphine: Try these on!

She sent them at them and smashed the Tengas all over the place.

Sammie charged at several Tenga Warriors.

Sammie: RADICAL!

He shredded on a board and slashed numerous Tengas all over.

Stacy skated and kicked numerous Tengas and blasted them with lightning and kicked them down.

Corcus: Time to see what Arctiguana's Ridewatch can do.

Corcus blasted one.

Lola: You got it!

Lola activated the Arctiguana Ridewatch and fired waves of ice and froze the Tengas in blocks of ice.

Ricky Cervantes grabbed a Tenga Warrior and smashed him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

We turned all the Tengas into fried chicken!

(SONG ENDS)

We then set our sights on Big D.

Me: You're next Big D!

(World War Me by Theory of a Deadman Plays)

We went at him and pulverized him all over the place.

Lystone and Lomma Blasted and smashed Big D all over the place.

Cutthroat, Tracks, Wendy and Daiki used the Earth, Animatron and Fiore Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cutthroat's fire breath, Tracks's missiles and Wendy and Daiki's powers 100-fold.

Daiki Kaito and Cutthroat: FLAMING DECADE BURST!

Wendy Marvell and Tracks: WINDSTORM DRAGON MISSILES!

Fire of Animals and Firebrand: ANIMAL FIRESTORM BLAST!

Nature of Linphea and Man Boy: LINPHEA NATURE STORM!

Beauty of The White Night and Fetale: WHITE NIGHT BEAUTY BLAST!

Guardians of The Galaxy and Trapster: GALACTIC GUARDIAN FORCE!

Ninjas of Honor and Kangor: NINJA SMASH BURST!

Kaiju Queen Power and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU FORCE!

Portals of Elemental Might and Spot: PORTAL POWER BURST!

Rainbow of Loyalty and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING RAINBOW BLAST!

Fire of The Volcano and Larxene: FIRESTORM LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Lightning of Justice and Electro: LIGHTNING OF FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW LIGHTNING BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Sheena Ravencroft, Hex Girls, Rainbooms, Dazzlings, Winx Club, me and Eli: MAGIC OF MUSIC BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: INSTRUMENT ELEMENT STYLE: GUITAR!

Jessica Shannon: INSTRUMENT STING STYLE: FLUTE!

Peni Parker: INSTRUMENT WEB STYLE: PICCOLO!

Entrapta: INSTRUMENT LIGHTNING STYLE: LUTE!

Perfuma: INSTRUMENT NATURE STYLE: MARACAS!

Frosta: INSTRUMENT ICE STYLE: CABASA!

Nanami: INSTRUMENT WATER STYLE: CASTANETS!

Toph: INSTRUMENT EARTH STYLE: TAMBOURINE!

Litchi: INSTRUMENT FIRE STYLE: XYLOPHONE!

Makoto Nanaya: INSTRUMENT WIND STYLE: DRUM!

Rachel Alucard: INSTRUMENT LIGHTNING STYLE: SURDO!

Shantae: INSTRUMENT MAGIC STYLE: TAPHON!

Akko: INSTRUMENT STAR STYLE: ACCORDIONS!

R. Mika: INSTRUMENT LIGHT STYLE: BASSOON!

Juri Han: INSTRUMENT DARK STYLE: CLARINET!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said instruments.

Lincoln and his harem: INSTRUMENT FINAL SMASH: MUSICAL INSTRUMENT MUSICAL NOTE BLAST!

They fired a massive barrage of music note shaped ki blasts based on musical instruments.

Alien Rangers: Aquitar Lasers!

We fired waves of elements, energy and more and the blasts from our techniques, combos, attacks and final smashes all hit Big D and he was knocked down by the massive power of the blast and the entire abandoned station exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

When the smoke cleared we went up to Big D.

Me: It's over for you Big D.

Big D: I'm not out just yet!

A giant robot appeared and Big D hopped onto it.

Me: I don't even want to know how he got that!

Alien Rangers: Power of Water, Power of Light, Powers unite! We need Shogun Zord Power now!

Ninjor: Ninjor Expansion Mode!

The Aquitar Rangers turned into the Shogun Zords and Ninjor grew big and then they kicked Big O all over the place and then fired a huge blast of energy and his robot exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He was defeated!

We went up to him and I put the cuffs on him.

Me: You're going to prison for the rest of your miserable life.

(SONG ENDS)

Sunny Bridges: Alright, we did it, Big D's name is now mud in the music industry.

Musa: You said it, Sunny, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of our old enemy from long ago, Tritannus, to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will destroy you pathetic fairies for ruining all of my plans to destroy my family long ago!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue

orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Layla (Winx Club): Speak of The Devil, and The Devil shall appear. You can come out now, Tritannus, you psycho!

A figure in a pool of water came out, and it was none other than another old enemy of the Winx Club, Tritannus, and he was out for revenge.

Layla (Winx Club): Tritannus, I should've known you'd show up.

Tritannus: You made a big mistake in not killing me, you pathetic fairies, and now, I shall finally kill all of you, and then, I shall return to my former home and destroy my entire family!

Musa: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Tritannus.

Suddenly, Musa's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with magic, soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Melody's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Soundwave Melodic Love from her back, and as she approached Tritannus, she left pink energy, fairies, magic, soundwaves, and phoenixes with every step.

Musa: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Tritannus? You've caused nothing but trouble for both Layla's family, your own family, and all of us for the last time, and you're right, we made a big mistake of not finishing you off, but now, we're going to to correct that… by destroying you once and for all!

Suddenly, Musa was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with soundwaves, magic, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding it, there's a fairy flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a dark blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Musa emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Musa grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a pink energy aura with magic, soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Sound Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Sound and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold music note-shaped links and pink crystal links and pink fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix holding the Sound and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink blouse, pink midriff top with phoenix on it, pink skirt with soundwaves on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with a music note above its head. Musa has on pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Musa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with pink tips above her fairy wings, grew much bigger for her new body. Musa has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Musa's massive Melody's Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Soundwave Melodic Love was surrounded in a kaleidoscope of pink energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, and soundwaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melody's Guardian Fairy Greatsword of Soundwave Melodic Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Melody and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink fairy wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large pink gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Musa, Guardian Fairy of Melody, Loving Daughter of Matlin and Ho-Boe, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Loving Girlfriend of Riven, Skilled Musician and Singer, Loving Sister of Sunny Bridges and His Students, Friend to Many, and Master of Soundwaves, Fairies, and Angels"

ムサ、メロディーの守護妖精、マトリンとホーボーの愛情深い娘、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェア カレッジとマジックスの擁護者ディメンション、リヴェンの愛情深いガールフレンド、熟練したミュージシャンと歌手、サニー ブリッジズと彼の生徒たちの愛情深い姉妹、多くの友人、音波、妖精、天使の達人

Musa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINX MELODIC MAGICAL SOUNDWAVE ANGEL OF DIVINE MELODIC SOUNDWAVE JUSTICE AND DIVINE MELODY FAIRY

LOVE!

We were amazed by Musa's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Riven saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tritannus saw it, he fell into a vindictive and homicidal rage, and he transformed into his Monster Form and tried to kill Musa, but Musa dodged his attack and she fired a powerful pink energy blast with soundwaves, magic, fairies, and phoenixes, and it hits him and sent him flying into a wall, but he wasn't out, in fact, it made him even more madder than ever.

Nico: Wow, Musa's transformed, awesome!

Me: And now, the fight's about to begin, and it's one that'll be the end of Tritannus for good.

Musa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Melodious Soundwave Fairy and Divine Soundwave Love) **That's right. Now, to finally put an end to you for good, Tritannus.**

Musa went after Tritannus, and she fired powerful blasts of pink energy, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and soundwaves at Tritannus, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, she attacked him with her massive new greatsword, and she left painful scars on him. Tritannus tried to attack yet again, but Musa kept on dodging his attacks, but this was part of Lincoln's plan. She fired a wave of sound so loud, it caused Tritannus to cover his ears in pain, and that allowed Lincoln to fire a powerful blast of water and wind, which cleansed Tritannus of the toxins and it caused him to revert to his normal form, but he wasn't safe for long as Musa fired a pink energy blade which pierced him in his black heart, and it exploded with incredible power killing him, and as his spirit appeared, Musa drew a kanji on his forehead and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Musa did as she holstered her massive new greatsword on her back and powered down, and Musa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel and fairy wings are permanent.

Just then, Riven went up to Musa and they hugged and they shared a kiss and we all cheered for them.

Nico: Alright, now that's what I call one awesome battle of music, and we put a stop to Big D and his name in the music industry is now mud.

Me: You got that right, and we also got rid of another enemy of The Winx Club.

Layla (Winx Club): That monster had it coming for a long time.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, tomorrow is Sunset Shimmer's special mission.

Sunset Shimmer: The day when we meet Ratchet and Clank, and take down Dr. Nefarious for good, it's going to be one awesome out-of-this-world adventure, and of course, after this, there's the day that we're also getting ready for.

Lincoln: Yeah, the return of The Doomsday 23.

Sunny Bridges: What? But, I thought you guys destroyed them last year.

Musa: We did, but according to an ancient prophecy from Equestria, The Champions of Harmony have been chosen, and of course, this also means that The Doomsday 23 are going to return.

Lincoln: And we can blame The Church of Necrom for that one. After we sent them to The Black Gates, they had a big contingency plan set: and that contingency plan is the resurrection of The Doomsday 23.

Nico: Yep, but we were made aware of their return, and we also recruited The Champions of Harmony and we trained them in everything we know.

Emily Magica: And we're now ready for the day of The Doomsday 23's return from the dead, and this will be the last time we ever have to deal with them.

Starlight Glimmer: And it'll end with the confrontation with Evil Starlight Glimmer, who's also been brought back by Damian Alaister.

Lincoln: Those 23 harbingers of disharmony are going to pay for their crimes infinite-fold, and we'll make sure that the last revenge of The Church of Necrom is foiled for good.

Me: You got that right, Lincoln.

Big O was taken away to prison.

Heat Wave: Big D's made his last song.

Anti Wanda: He'll have plenty of time to make more in jail!

Rex Goodwin: This was a very musical adventure.

Raven Branwen: Of course it was.

Me: One of the most awesome adventure.

Roxy Rocket: To close out this adventure, let's do the Final Countdown by Europe.

Me: Good idea.

(THE FINAL COUNTDOWN BY EUROPE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIREWORKS SWIRL AROUND ME)

We're leavin' together

But still it's farewell

And maybe we'll come back

To Earth, who can tell?

I guess there is no one to blame

We're leaving ground (leaving ground)

Will things ever be the same again?

It's the final countdown

The final countdown

Oh

We're headin' for Venus (Venus)

And still we stand tall

'Cause maybe they've seen us

And welcome us all, yeah

With so many light years to go

And things to be found (to be found)

I'm sure that we all miss her so

It's the final countdown

The final countdown

The final countdown (final countdown)

---

Oh

The final countdown, oh

It's the final countdown

The final countdown

The final countdown (final countdown)

---

It's the final countdown

We're leavin' together

(The final countdown)

We'll all miss her so

It's the final countdown (final countdown)

* * *

It's the final countdown

Yeah

We danced all over and fireworks swirled around us and we cheered wildly.

Nico: YEAH! That was so awesome! Great job today everyone. Now it's time for Sunset Shimmer's Ambassador Mission tomorrow.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm so looking forward to all this.

Qin: Yeah we all are Sunset.

Twilight Sparkle: When your mission is done Sunset all the Mane 10 will have officially done their missions.

Lola: That is gonna be so awesome!

Nico: You bet it is! And it will be awesome to see Ratchet and Clank again.

Eli: It sure will.

Qin: I can't wait to see them.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too!

Sunny Bridges: (To the viewers) This was a musical adventure worth remembering. Hope you liked rocking out to this one.

Me: We all did.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone. Lets head home and get ready for tomorrow.

We went back home and enjoyed ther est of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile on the distant planet of Veldin, Ratchet and Clank and his friends were getting ready for our arrival and we were in for a really awesome adventure.

Ratchet: It's going to be awesome helping out with Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Rivet: And it'll be amazing as we have Sunset Shimmer with us helping out too.

Clank: It most sure will.

Ratchet: Yeah. All right it's time for some buttkicking!

They locked and loaded their weapons and were ready for action and they went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

THANK YOU AND GOOD NIGHT EVERYONE!

This was a rocking chapter! Class of 3000 was so awesome! I first originally thought it was a show that takes place in the distant future.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Rocket Raccoon, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five

Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading over to Prague in the Czech Republic and we're going to solve the mystery of the Ghost of Anna Kafka with Jonny, Jessie and Bandit and we're going to battle Another Lodestar and an Apus Zodiarts and we're going to meet a Naljian Gene-slammer named Nathalia Evenmenshikova. Nathalia is from Latvia and she is one of Nico's close friends. But during a mad scientist experiment gone wrong when she was 6 she was teleported back in time to 479 million years ago and was forced into a fight for survival. But she got exposed to the energy of a magical meteor that gave her incredible powers including immortality, invincibility, flight and even fire powers. She had seen it all over those years and has even helped Nico in all kinds of adventures like treasure hunts and more. For Sunset Shimmer's Phase 2 Transformation she and Lincoln are going to take down and destroy Celia Fortner, the mystical priestess and main villainess of Castlevania: Dawn of Sorrow, and who tried to awaken "The King of The Night", as in turn Soma Cruz into the new Lord of Darkness and carry on Dracula's reign of terror. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Linphea, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Olivia Voldaren, a vampire and the main antagonist of the Innistrad: Crimson Vow storyline of Magic: the Gathering, and is known as the progenitor of the Voldaren bloodline of vampires. And they're going to meet a Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel Gene-Slammer named Elena Rōzuenjeru, ho's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan, but also Lincoln's classmate in home economics, her last name, Rōzuenjeru, means Rose Angel in Japanese. She's a capable gardener, and it was Elena who introduced Lincoln to gardening. She and Lincoln planted various fruit trees, but mostly, cherry trees. They planted a massive garden of vegetables, and they even planted a massive garden of roses. Lincoln made Elena a beautiful everlasting bouquet of roses, and to reward Lincoln for such a bouquet, Elena kissed Lincoln of the lips, and she hates Lola with a burning passion. In addition to being a capable gardener, she's also Yuna Kamihara's cousin, and like her cousin, she's a black belt in karate. Get ready for an awesome interstellar adventure as we go to different planets and we're going to meet Ratchet and Clank and we're going to help him and his friends kill Dr. Nefarious and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes to many planets.

See you all tomorrow.

# INTERSTELLAR REBELS OF PLANETS

GET READY FOR AN EXPLOSIVE INTERSTELLAR ADVENTURE!

---

Flying over central Europe was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Rocket Raccoon, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to the palace of the president.

Me: It'll be good to see Madam President Stasny again.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so awesome that you know the president of the Czech Republic J.D.

Me: So much has happened to me over the years Sunset.

Qin: It's gonna be awesome to help Jonny and Jessie out. I wonder what they called us for.

Rocket Raccoon: We'll find out when we get there. It must be something important.

Laney: Maybe.

Nataša Marečková: (Czech Accent) It's good to be going back home.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Rocket.

Rocket Raccoon: Hey no problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome to go after some bad guys on one of your rescues.

Lana: It's always fun.

Brittney: And the best part is that we're going to Prague, one of my favorite cities in the world.

Me: It's a Gothic Paradise.

Lucy Loud: I love Prague.

Nico: Rocket, I think you're the only one who can understand Groot.

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah but Groot is so cool.

Me: He sure is.

Camie: What kind of creature is Groot?

Me: He's what's called a Flora Colossi and they come from the Planet X.

Tsuyu: Planet X? I thought that planet was just a myth.

Me: That's what people say but many people think it's really real just like planet 9.

Nico: Yeah.

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah that's true.

Zocks: That is so cool.

Me: Groot is awesome. But he only says I am Groot. Rocket understands him really well though.

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah that is awesome. He and I have been very close before and after we became the Guardians of the Galaxy.

Lola: That is so awesome.

Nico: And despite you being a bit rough on others, you truly are a good friend.

Rocket Raccoon: That is true and awesome.

Nico: Yes it is.

Lily: And you are an awesome teammate for the Guardians.

Nico: That's for sure.

Brittney: We're here.

We arrived in Prague in the Czech Republic.

Me: Welcome to Prague.

Nico: As beautiful as ever.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: What an awesome city.

Me: And it has history that dates back to 8th Century A.D.

Nicole: Yep it sure does.

Nataša Marečková: Ah it's good to be back home after so long.

Sirius: It's beautiful.

We went into the palace and we found Jonny and Jessie and President Stasny.

President Stasny: (Czech Accent) Ah J.D. Knudson and Team Loud

Phoenix Storm welcome.

Me: Good to see you again Madam President.

Nico: And it's truly an honor.

President Stasny: You too everyone.

Jonny Quest: Glad you guys could make it.

Me: We wouldn't miss this for the world Jonny.

Nico: We sung lots of songs yesterday.

Jonny Quest: That's what I heard. That was awesome.

Jessie Bannon: Yeah.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: So what's been going on?

Jonny Quest: Would you believe we got a ghost running around?

Brittney: A Ghost? Wait I sense a spirit here.

Lucy Loud: Gasp. I feel it.

Haiku: I feel it.

Nataša Marečková: The Czech Republic has been known for being one of the big supernatural hotspots in the world.

Me: First tell us what went down.

Jonny told us that a ghost appeared and attacked Milos Duncek the Descendant of Franz Duncek and something involved it and Milos.

Qin: Whoa man. So we need to find out what this ghost wants with Milos.

Nicole: Whatever it is it can't be good.

Jessie Bannon: Did Jonny find anything?

Me: Lets find out.

Jonny Quest: Maybe.

He rolled up some plans and showed a hologram of some of the catacombs.

Jonny Quest: There's some old passageways under the ballroom floor. In fact the whole palace was built over ancient catacombs.

President Stasny: This place has been constantly remodeled over the centuries.

Nataša Marečková: The Czech Republic has tons of history that dates back to 1300 years ago.

Nicole: That is amazing though.

President Stasny pressed a button on a bookcase.

President Stasny: There are nooks and secret passages everywhere.

A bookcase opened and revealed a hidden staircase.

Me: Wow.

President Stasny: A hiding place in case of invasion by enemy armies.

Jonny Quest: Or monsters.

Jessie Bannon: Or ghosts.

Brittney: This is gonna be amazing.

Me: Wow. Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't here. They would be scared out of their minds.

Laney: Yeah those two chickens.

Nico: Yeah.

Jonny Quest: We better get some tools.

Jessie Bannon: And some heavy duty flashlights.

Me: Who needs flashlights when we got our powers.

President Stasny: Don't get lost down there. Benton would never forgive me.

Me: Don't worry Madam President we won't.

We went down and it was a creepy place.

Me: Wow.

Lucy Loud: This is amazing.

Brittney: It sure is.

Qin: Wow. Looks like no one has been here for centuries.

Camie: No kidding.

Nataša Marečková: These catacombs were made over 500 years ago.

Nico: Wow.

Jessie Bannon: Yeah. But this is where the Ghost disappeared.

Jonny Quest: I don't see a thing.

Me: Me neither.

Brittney: But I do sense a ghost here.

Jessie Bannon: Yeah there's no sign of anybody. We must be the first people to set foot down here in years.

Nico: Too bad we didn't get a Grand Zi O Ridewatch yesterday.

Me: I have a feeling we will shortly.

Bandit barked and he went to a door.

Me: What is it Bandit.

Jonny Quest: I think his sixth sense has gone into overdrive.

We followed him to a door.

Jonny turned on the Blueprints.

Jonny Quest: The Blueprints say that used to be a Music Conservatory.

Me: Hmm.

Eli: We better take a look.

Jessie tried to open the door but it was locked.

Jonny Quest: Locked.

Laney: I got this.

Laney used her plant powers and opened the door from the other side.

She opened the door and we went in.

We saw an ancient music conservatory.

Me: Wow!

Jessie Bannon: The blueprints were right. It is the Music Conservatory.

Me: Looks like no one has been in this room for centuries.

Jessie Bannon: Maybe Franz Duncek wrote some of his compositions in here.

Me: It's possible.

Nico: Yeah.

Brittney: I sense that the ghost is in here.

Nataša Marečková: This is amazing that this is down here.

Nico: We really should have more karaoke in the future.

Me: Good idea. But for now lets focus.

BONK!

Me: OW!

Something hit me on the head. I saw that it was a book.

Me: Huh?

I picked up the book and read it and it was all in Czech.

Nico: What is it?

Me: It's a diary and it belonged to Franz Duncek!

Jessie Bannon: Oh wow!

But then Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off and the Ghost appeared and took Jessie!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Jessie!

Jessie Bannon: JONNY!

Me: HANG ON!

We went after her and we saw the Ghost Bring her to a wall.

Me: Jessie! Are you all right?

Jessie Bannon: Yeah I'm okay.

Jonny Quest: What was that all about?

Me: I think the ghost wanted to show you something.

Eli: I have that feeling too.

Bandit scratched the wall.

Jessie Bannon: Bandit's onto something.

Qin: What do you think it is?

Jessie Bannon: Maybe it's why the ghost brought me here.

We knocked down the wall and to our shock it was the skeletal remains of a dead woman that was hidden right inside the wall!

Eli: Oh dear god!

Me: Oh man.

Nico: She's been dead a long time.

Me: Looks like she was here for centuries.

Jonny Quest: Looks like she was buried alive.

Jessie Bannon: But who is she?

Nataša Marečková: (GASP) I don't believe it! That's the skeletal remains of Anna Kafka. We've been trying to find her for years but we were totally unsuccessful.

Varie: I wonder what happened to her.

Me: Hmm. I wonder.

I looked at the diary that fell onto my head and read it.

Me: (GASP) Guys you are not gonna believe what this diary says.

Jessie Bannon: What does it say?

Me: It says that Franz Duncek was a total fraud.

I revealed that Franz was rich because he took all the credit from the Kafka family. Back all those years ago in the 1700's Franz Duncek was a fraud and lost all his inspiration. Until he met Anna Kafka and she performed beautifully. A woman composer was completely unheard of back in those days and he gave her money and wanted to give her music to the world. Anna wanted her rightful recognition but in the end he murdered her in cold blood! Guilty conscience. Franz was afraid of a huge scandal and he buried Anna in the catacombs where we found her centuries later.

When I was done reading it everyone had mixed feelings of shock and anger!

Nico: I'll fucking put some dirt in his eye.

Me: (Cracks Knuckles) Save seconds for me! But now I see why Anna's spirit was running around. She will not rest until her family gets the rightful recognition that they were denied for after all these years. The Duncek family stole that from them!

Qin: This kind of injustice will not stand!

Nataša Marečková: No it won't.

Brittney: I'll make a coffin.

Brittney made the coffin and Twilight used her magic to lift the body out of the wall and into it.

Me: Sorry Anna but we need your body as evidence to show Franz's latest descendant some hard proof. He has a lot to answer for.

Nico: Yeah. Don't worry Anna. Justice will be swift.

Jessie Bannon: I know where his house is .

We locked and loaded our guns as they clicked.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went to Milos Duncek's home.

We arrived at Milos Duncek's house.

Me: Nice place. It should belong to the Kafka family.

Irina Kafka was with us.

Me: Lets do it.

We went up to the door.

Nico kicked the door down and we went in and Milos and Josef saw us!

GUNS CLICK!

We pointed out guns at him with our laser trackers at them.

Me: Don't even think about it Milos. Put your guns down and put your hands on your heads.

They did so.

Nico: You are under arrest Milos.

Milos: (Czech Accent) On what charges?

Me: Murder and fraud.

Milos Duncek: We haven't killed anyone!

Brittney: Explain this then!

We showed the body of Anna Kafka!

Nico: Things aren't looking good for you.

Jessie Bannon: We know the truth Milos and now we know the reason why Anna Kafka's spirit was out for you. Now I'm sorry I saved you.

President Stasny: But the question is why Milos?

Milos Duncek: Because none of my ancestors came forward to tell the truth. They could not face the shame.

Jonny Quest: You mean they couldn't face the music or give up the money.

Milos Duncek: Yes money is important. We Duncek's have gotten used to a certain lifestyle.

Jessie Bannon: And that Franz Duncek Scholarship was just another way to ease his guilty conscience.

Milos Duncek: We all do what we must.

Jonny Quest: Yeah! She probably kept it from him so that he couldn't rewrite it in his own handwriting. I guess hearing Irina play Anna's sonata and you Duncek's getting all the credit must've finally made her roll over in her grave.

Qin: And because of you and your family, Anna's spirit will not be at rest until the Kafka family gets their rightful recognition that you and your family stole from them over the years!

Me: If the love of all money is the root of all evil then you guys are fine examples of being evil incarnate.

Nataša Marečková: That is right.

Josef: (Czech Republic) Um.. I'm still here, you know.

Me: You are just as guilty Josef because you helped him.

Milos Duncek: What are you gonna do?

Me: What else? Do what we do best and that's arrest you.

We slapped the cuffs on him.

Milos Duncek: How did you guys found out?

Me: I found this when it hit me on my head.

I pulled out Franz's diary!

Milos Duncek: Franz's diary!

Me: Tell it to the judge Milos!

I gave the cops the diary.

Me: Hard evidence sirs. All in here.

They took him away.

Nico: Now to find out who gave you that diary.

Then a Bird of paradise was heard. We saw a beautiful Crescent-caped lophorina Bird of Paradise.

Me: Wow! A Crescent-caped lophorina.

Nataša Marečková: Beautiful bird.

Qin: But we don't get those in the Czech Republic. They are usually found in Western New Guinea, Indonesia.

But then it landed on the street and its eyes glowed and it was enveloped in a swirl of darkness with the constellation of Apus the Bird of Paradise and then it formed into a new Zodiarts. It was THE APUS ZODIARTS!

Nico: WHOA! The Zodiarts of Apus The Bird of Paradies!

Me: A Constellation in the Southern Hemisphere! Whoa!

Apus Zodiarts: (In a Girls voice) I'm glad I helped bring Anna's discrediting people to justice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had a black shirt and an aqua blue dress and she had the symbol for Apus the Bird of Paradise on her arm and the constellation of Apus on her skirt. She also had a blue crescent moon in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Wow! Sonnya Polumesyats. It's great to see you.

Sonnya Polumesyats: It's great to see you too J.D.

Me: Wow you are as beautiful as ever.

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: She is one of my friends from nature class and she loves all nature so much. She loves all life great and small and she has the amazing power to talk to animals and can even sing to them in the most amazing voice. She went all over the world with me and we studied all about all the animals in every part of the world.

Sonnya Polumesyats: Yes those were fun times.

Rocket Raccoon: Um… did you have any part in getting justice for Anna?

Sonnya Polumesyats: Yes I did. I helped give J.D. the diary.

Me: So you dropped it on my head from the shadows.

Sonnya Polumesyats: Yes that's right. I read it because I'm fluent in Czech and know the language. When I read about it I knew it was a matter of time before J.D. and everyone came. So I decided to help him out.

Qin: Wow! We owe you big time for that one.

Rocket Raccoon: That was so awesome.

Sonnya Polumesyats: And you can purify this now J.D.

She held out her Zodiarts Switch and I put my hand on it and purified it and she got a great sword and it was a blue blade.

Sonnya Polumesyats: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Was there anyone else with you Sonnya?

Sonnya Polumesyats: Just her.

A figure came out and it was a Black version of LODESTAR! It was ANOTHER LODESTAR!

Me: WHOA! Another Lodestar!

Qin: Wow!

Another Lodestar: (In a Girls Voice) (Techno Talk) Its been a while J.D.

Me: Gina Calloway! It sure has been a while.

Nico: Wait Gina Calloway as in The Owner of a robotics company that disappeared a while back?

Me: That's her.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Lodestar: Just that I can be the greatest Robotics Factory Owner ever. But I'm already good at that. I turned that offer down.

Me: That's good you did. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

President Stasny: That is amazing.

Me: Lots of things have happened to us over the years Madam President.

Eli: Yeah they sure have.

Me: Watch this. (ACTIVATE'S VOLPINA'S RIDEWATCH)

I got a flute and I played Fionnula's Tale on it and I danced to Celtic Music and fired waves of green fire and smashed her down.

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Sonnya Polumesyats: Wow that was awesome talent.

Nico: (takes out Magneto's Ridewatch) Time to fight magnets with magnets!

Nico activated it and got Magneto's powers and he fired waves of magnetic energy and Another Lodestar did the same and lightning struck all over from the magnetic energy. The blast repelled Another Lodestar!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Eli: Wow! Erik would be proud of you Nico.

Qin: He sure would.

Aylene C.: That was incredible!

President Stasny: Unbelievable.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Albedo turned into Negative Lodestar.

Negative Lodestar: My turn!

He fired magnetic energy and held Another Lodestar in place.

But then a flash of light came and then out came a blast of sea foam green fire. Out came a Naljian!

Me: Whoa a Naljian!

Qin: I hope it's not the same Naljian we saw before.

Naljian: (In a Girls Voice) (Latvian Accent) No it's not.

Nico: Nathalia Evenmenshikova! Wow!

Me: Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl that had sea foam green hair and was wearing all sea foam green clothes.

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: Good to see you again Nico. I got this for

you.

She fired waves of neon green fire and they hit Another Lodestar and she was down and back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Gina and helped her. Gina was a blond hair girl with yellow clothes and she had blue eyes.

Gina Calloway: (GROANS) What a terrible headache.

Me: But you're back to normal Gina.

I picked her up.

Rocket Raccoon: Wow that was awesome!

Maria: Boy it sure was.

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: I've waited millions of years to do that with Nico and all of you.

Me: Millions of years?

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: I should explain.

She told us everything. A mad scientists experiment went wrong and when she was six, she was sent back in time to 479 million years ago during the Early Ordovician Period and she got exposed to a meteor that gave her powers like immortality, invincibility and fire powers and even flight and she has all kinds of amazing powers. She is also a Naljian Gene-slammer too. She lived for over 479 million years.

Everyone: WOW!

Me: That's incredible!

Qin: Wow!

Laney: No kidding!

Kaito: You guys couldn't wait for us to use our Gears and Ridewatches?

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: Sorry about that.

Me: I think we have much bigger fish to fry for those.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

Sonnya Polumesyats: I have a feeling this is gonna be a good one.

Qin: Yeah.

Rocket: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: I have very few of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico found a huge pirate treasure cave in the Caribbean.

Qin: That was awesome. I heard about that one.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Nathalia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you so much Nathalia.

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: Me too Nico. I have 479 million years of catching up to do.

Nico: Boy that is a lot of catching up.

Me: Boy that is incredible that you were stuck in the past for that long.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr.

Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Eddy are heading to Linphea, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Olivia Voldaren, the vampire aristocrat and progenitor of the Voldaren bloodline of vampires from Magic The Gathering.

Lincoln: Wow, so this is Linphea, it's really awesome.

Me: You said it, wow.

Lincoln: And I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Olivia Voldaren, the vampire aristocrat and progenitor of the Voldaren bloodline of vampires from Magic The Gathering.

Luna: That's right, and I've heard about her all too well, she's a vampire aristocrat who's known for her taste for throwing parties and the nobility of Innistrad were some of her guests, but she's bad to the bone, in fact, one of her most nefarious actions take place when she tries to conquer the plane of Innistrad by uniting the vampire bloodlines under her control.

Me: Yeesh, she sure is bad to the bone.

Nico: And she also toys and tortures her human captives and is a reluctant ally of Sorin Markov.

Lincoln: Those actions are definitely why she needs to go, along with her entire bloodline. And thanks for joining us, Eddy.

Eddy: No problem, Lincoln, I'm looking forward to getting rid of that vampire for good.

Luan: Lincoln's especially going to enjoy killing her, especially if he drains her completely dry of every last drop of blood and absorbs her into his body, like he's done to so many vampires and many other powerful villains.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of cruel laughter in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Olivia Voldaren, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Olivia Voldaren, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That bloodthirsty, remorseless vampire, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Elena Rōzuenjeru, but we'll talk later, we've got a vampire aristocrat to destroy.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Olivia Voldaren, and that allowed the four girls to get away and were in an energy field to protect them from Olivia Voldaren. When Olivia Voldaren saw us, she was surprised but also enraged.

Olivia Voldaren: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, to what do I owe the intrusion?

Lincoln: You know exactly why we're here, Voldaren: to put an end to you and the entire Voldaren bloodline of vampires for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Eddy, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Olivia Voldaren, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln engaged in a powerful swordfight with Olivia Voldaren, and he kept up with her moves one by one, until he disarmed her and put her in a bear hug, so she couldn't escape. Then, he sank his fangs into her neck and he began sucking out and draining her dry of every last drop of blood, and at the same time, he was absorbing the vampire into his body and he was assimilating all of her powers. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done draining Olivia Voldaren dry of every last drop of blood and absorbing her into his body and assimilating her powers, an energy card with the imprisoned vampire's soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and as soon as the kanji appeared, she was then sent to The Black Gates forever, but it's not just her, all those in the Voldaren bloodline of vampires were also sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's the end of the Voldaren bloodline of vampires forever. (To Elena Rōzuenjeru) And it's so good to see you again, Elena Rōzuenjeru.

Elena Rōzuenjeru reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing rose red hair, rose red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has two sets of massive beautiful black and red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open red blouse, short-sleeved red shirt, red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with fallen angels on the coattails, and Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel on the back, and holstered on her back a large Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel-themed greatsword with Genesect etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel's wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Elena Rōzuenjeru and they hugged, and Elena Rōzuenjeru was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and rainbow tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and four sets of massive deep sapphire blue angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Elena Rōzuenjeru, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Japan, but she's also my classmate in home economics. Her last name, Rōzuenjeru, means Rose Angel in Japanese. She's a capable gardener, and it was Elena who introduced me to gardening. We planted various fruit trees, but mostly, cherry trees.

Nico: Good thing we sent the Millers to prison for good.

Lincoln: Cherry-hating peach-crazy monsters. Anyways, in addition to cherry trees, we also planted a massive garden of vegetables, and we even planted a massive garden of roses, and I made Elena a beautiful everlasting bouquet of roses, and to reward me for such a bouquet, she kissed me of the lips.

Me: Classic move in a relationship: give the girl a beautiful bouquet of roses, and get a kiss from her on the lips as a reward.

Yuna Kamihara: Yep, and there's also something else: in addition to being a capable gardener, she's also my cousin.

CLANG

My jaw and Nico's dropped.

Me and Nico: Wait, what?!

Yuna Kamihara: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Elena.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) You too, Yuna.

Lincoln: And it's true, not only that, but she's also a black belt in karate, just like Yuna. And it's also a good thing Lola's not here, because Elena hates Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Lola did something to get Elena so mad, she probably used karate on her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Elena Rōzuenjeru's neck with rose red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and rose red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, and just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Elena.

Elena Rōzuenjeru had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elena Rōzuenjeru's waist and Elena Rōzuenjeru wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Sayoko Tsukinomori, Boukyaku no Senritsu, and Koko Ninna-Nanna from Melody of Oblivion, and Kanbaru Suruga from Hanamonogatari: Suruga Devil.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sayoko Tsukinomori, Boukyaku no Senritsu, and Koko Ninna-Nanna from Melody of Oblivion, and Kanbaru Suruga from Hanamonogatari: Suruga Devil.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sayoko Tsukinomori: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sayoko Tsukinomori and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Olivia Voldaren, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and

Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, four sets of massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sayoko Tsukinomori: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sayoko Tsukinomori: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sayoko Tsukinomori, Boukyaku no Senritsu, Koko Ninna-Nanna, and Kanbaru Suruga with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened in Linphea, and they were shocked when they found out the villain was Olivia Voldaren.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in draining Olivia Voldaren dry of every last drop of blood and absorbing her into his body and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Just then, Lola came inside, and when she saw Elena Rōzuenjeru, her blood then went cold and Elena Rōzuenjeru glared at her.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) Lola Loud, I cannot forget what you almost did to Lincoln and I so long ago, but I'm going to look past that, now that Lincoln told me that the demonic monster in you is gone for good.

Lola breathed a sigh of relief, but we were in for a big story later on.

Yuna Kamihara: Uh oh, I hate to find out what Lola did to earn my cousin's wrath.

Nico: And we've heard a lot of stories from Lincoln's many Guardian Angels of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan have done to them and Lincoln especially, and it caused them to earn their wrath.

Me: Yeesh, and that book Lincoln made of all the nasty things Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan have done to him is evidence of that.

---

After getting rid of Olivia Voldaren for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Elena Rōzuenjeru saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Elena, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this story one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at the backyard of my house, and we've been tending to the vegetable gardens and they were doing great. But, then, we heard the sound of a shrill scream in the air and we also saw something headed this way, and Lincoln saw just who it was: it was Lola, and she was on another destructive rampage again. She was really furious that Lincoln wasn't at home and forced to do her bidding, but Lincoln told her that he was busy, and he wasn't going to tolerate her blackmailing or forcing him to do her bidding anymore, and politely told her to go home. But, Lola just got extremely angry and she began destroying our vegetable gardens in a fit of extremely violent rage and she even chopped down the cherry trees we planted. This got me so enraged, I used my karate moves on Lola and I gave her the beatdown of her life. Lola got up, but she was now beyond enraged and she was about to kill me, but Lincoln trapped her in a ball of ice and stopped her cold. He called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and told them of what Lola did, and they were horrified and since they saw she had no remorse, Lola got grounded for two months and she was thrown in an isolation cube in the basement. All of our hard work was ruined by that little monster, and ever since that day, I hated Lola with a burning passion.

We were shocked.

Nico: Jeez, I knew Lola was extremely violent, but this, what she did in ruining yours and Lincoln's hard work in those cherry trees and vegetable gardens was going too far.

Me: And it led to Elena developing a burning hatred for Lola.

Lincoln: It would take a very long time for Lola to earn back my trust.

Lori: Lincoln was really mad at her big time for what she did, and he really did question if Lola's just a rotten monster who has no love for any of us at all, and just uses us as her playthings. It got to us badly to see Lincoln like this, and we've done a ton of atrocious things to him.

Lynn: But, we didn't want him to be depressed, so when night fell, we went to Lincoln's room and we decided to help him out by comforting him, and we told him that he was right to stand up to Lola. It was the first time we broke free from those Dark Sides of ours.

Luan: Yeah, and what Lola did, she crossed a big line and she almost got that close to losing Lincoln's trust in not only her, but also, me, Lori, Lynn, and Lisa, because of our Dark Sides. Eventually, Lincoln broke down and cried, but we continued to comfort him, and we spent the night with Lincoln. Here's the picture.

Luan showed us the picture of her, Lori, Lynn, and Lisa with Lincoln in bed, and he was hugging Lori, but we did see tear streaks in his eyes.

Me: Lola really did it this time.

Nico: Yeah, it's great that you, Lori, Lynn, and Lisa were there for Lincoln, but it really hurts to see him like that.

Lori: It literally did.

Lincoln: But, Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan's plan did help, and I did get better.

Luna: It was nice to see those four get a break from those rotten Dark Sides of theirs, dude. But, I was still on the alert on those four and the pageant princess demon.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were going to head for Gloomy Galleon for a little exploration.

Clyde: Alright, are we ready?

Syd Chang: Ready.

Clyde and his harem left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived in Gloomy Galleon in the world of Donkey Kong.

Chloe (Loud House): Whoa, so this is Gloomy Galleon.

Clyde: Yep, Lincoln and his harem have been here before, and it sure is gloomy. But, the caverns are full of treasure, and if Lincoln and his harem have gotten it before, we can do the same.

Clyde and his harem began exploring Gloomy Galleon's many spooky caverns, and they also got the treasures that lie in the caverns and put them into scrolls, and then, they had lunch outside after they left the caverns. Then, Clyde made clones of himself and they went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and then, the gang came back home.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, we went to Gloomy Galleon.

Lincoln: And I'm going to guess that not only did you explore the caverns, but you also…

Clyde: You guessed it.

Clyde and his harem took out the scrolls, and we then saw the treasure that was inside the caverns.

Nico: Holy guacamole! That's the treasure from Gloomy Galleon. Linc, didn't you and your harem go there?

Lincoln: Yep, and we showed you guys the treasure as well.

Me: Yeah, I still remember that all too well.

Clyde and his harem donated the treasure to a museum and it was put under tight security, just like with Lincoln when he and his harem found the treasure at Gloomy Galleon.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Celia Fortner, the mystical priestess and main villainess of Castlevania: Dawn of Sorrow, and who tried to awaken "The King of The Night", as in turn Soma Cruz into the new Lord of Darkness and carry on Dracula's reign of terror, and she's coming to get revenge on Soma Cruz for stopping her plans to turn him into the new Dark Lord. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and Soma, you're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Celia Fortner, the mystical priestess who tried to awaken "The King of The Night", as in turn you into the new Lord of Darkness and carry on Dracula's reign of terror, and she's coming to get revenge on you for stopping her plans to turn you into the new Dark Lord.

Soma Cruz: What, I thought I was rid of her long ago. (Sighs) But, it looks like she refuses to give up on her plan, even after you sent Dracula and his minions to The Black Gates forever, Lincoln.

Nicole: She always bragged about restoring "balance" between light and darkness, which I know is a total lie. Dracula has caused over a thousand years of terror the day that he became a vampire in the year 1094 A.D., and a struggle against evil also began because of it.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah, if that evil mystic thinks she can get away with trying to turn Soma Cruz into another Dracula, she's going to get burned badly for this.

Lincoln: You said it, Sunset Shimmer.

Nico: Yeah, we destroyed Dracula forever and ended his thousand year hatred against humanity and God, and we're not going to let it be undone by her fanatical desire to turn Soma Cruz into another Dracula.

Me: She's going to get it big time.

Soma Cruz: You said it, Nico. But, how did Celia Fortner come back from the dead? She died when the castle collapsed.

Lincoln: Dark magic must've brought her back from the dead, but the only way to find out how is through her blood.

Nico: Good thinking, Lincoln, you can find out how she came back through sorting through her blood memories. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet Ratchet and Clank. But first we got to recruit Clone Force 99.

Lincoln: And take the fight to Dr. Nefarious.

Sunset Shimmer: We'll send that evil bucket of bolts on his way to The Black Gates forever, and Celia Fortner, you better be ready, because you're going to pay for your crimes in full and for trying to turn Soma Cruz into another Dark Lord, you evil heretic.

* * *

We were later on the planet Yalbec Prime.

Jessie (Pokemon): So, who are these guys again?

Captain Rex: Clone Force 99. Hunter. Wrecker. Echo. And Tech. They'll be joining us on Sunset's big mission.

Me: They were one of the biggest Marauder teams ever to be in the war with the Sith.

Nico: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Eli: And we're also here to kill Savage Opress. I sense that he is here.

We then met Clone Force 99.

Hunter (99): General Skywalker. A pleasure to see you again.

Anakin: You too Hunter. Glad you all are okay and safe again.

Wrecker: Yeah but we are having problems.

Me: Savage Opress right?

Hunter (99): That's right. You're the famous J.D. Knudson and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you all in person.

Eli: And it's awesome to see you again.

Echo (99): Little Eli. You've grown so much over the years and we did not expect you to be part of the team now.

Eli: Long story.

Me: Yeah.

Tech: (to Jack Spicer) Would you like to join our team? Especially since your dark side is 2nd in command of the Masters of Evil? We could use a sharpshooter.

Jack Spicer: Don't you have that Crosshair guy?

The expressions of Clone Force 99 turned solemn after hearing that.

Me: Uh oh.

Hunter: When Order 66 was carried out, Crosshair fell victim to it. So we had to put him out of his misery.

Nico: Oh man.

Echo: Please don't pry anymore into that matter. We don't exactly like to talk about it.

Me: I'm sorry guys.

Wrecker: But enough of the sad stuff! Let's welcome Jack into our team! What do you guys say?!

They cheered.

Me: Go on Jack.

Jack Spicer: Sure.

Nico: Now lets go find Opress.

Me: He is going to be wanting some serious revenge on us for destroying all of Dathomir and killing Maul.

Qin: Oh boy.

We went to find him and then we found him in the middle of an area.

Me: There he is.

We went and faced him and then ignited our lightsabers. We were facing SAVAGE OPRESS!

---

Savage Opress is a major antagonist in the 2008-2020 TV series Star Wars: The Clone Wars, serving as a supporting antagonist in both Seasons 3 and 4, and a major antagonist in Season 5. He is a Dathomiran Zabrak Nightbrother and Sith Lord who travels with his long-lost brother Maul across the galaxy to get revenge on Obi-Wan Kenobi and the Jedi.

He was voiced by Clancy Brown, who also portrayed Mr. Krabs in SpongBob SquarePants, Lex Luthor in Superman: The Animated Series and Lego Batman 2: DC Super Heroes, Byron Hadley in The Shawshank Redemption, Viking Lofgren in Bad Boys, Kurt Caldwell in Dexter: New Blood, The Kurgan in Highlander, Undertow in The Little Mermaid II: Return to the Sea, Long Feng in Avatar the Last Airbender, Dr. Neo Cortex and Uka Uka in Crash Bandicoot, Hades in God of War, Mr Freeze in The Batman, Grune in Thundercats, Mr. Sinister in Wolverine and the X-Men, the Evil Entity in Scooby-Doo! Mystery Incorporated, Rahzar in Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles, Surtur in Thor: Ragnarok, Edgar Volgud in Atlantis: Milo's Return, General McGuffin in Wander Over Yonder, and Kojak in Recess: School's Out. Immersion in the Dark Side

Savage Opress is one of the tribal men of Dathomir, the Nightbrothers, who were subservient to the Nightsisters. He is an unpredictable warrior and a formidable opponent because of his reckless, impulsive nature and sheer brute force. He and his brother Feral were selected by Dark Jedi Asajj Ventress in a grueling process that pitted nine of the mightiest warriors against each other; Ventress ultimately planned to use them in her plot of revenge against her former master, Count Dooku.

Opress was brought to Mother Talzin, who served as the leader and shaman of the Nightsisters. After examining Opress and sensing the hate and power coursing through his veins, Talzin put him into an enchanted sleep and had him brought to the altar known as the Font. In an ancient ceremony heavily rooted in the dark side of the Force, Talzin and a full coven of her spellcasters bound together, channeling Opress' hatred to transform him into an avatar of primal anger. Subjected to the dark magicks of the Fanged God, Opress was granted greater height and size, a full crown of vestigial horns, and fearsome power: he gained even more brutality, an unmatched ferocity, and heightened physical potential and Force abilities.

In addition, the Nightsisters placed him under their control so that Ventress could dictate his actions via a spell of loyalty. Talzin secretly ensured that he would remain loyal only to her. Sure enough, as darkness entered his mind, he gave his life over to the Sisters.

Bigger and stronger than before, he killed Feral, his own brother, as part of his final test, and later became Count Dooku's apprentice. But in reality, Opress was only pretending to serve him, as he still assists Ventress. He proved himself to be a worthy warrior by killing clones and two Jedi on Devaron. Later on, Dooku trained Savage in the ways of the dark side, making his connection with his hatred stronger. With Savage's first stages of his training completed, Dooku sends him to Toydaria to bring King Katuunko alive, and to kill all who would interfere, Jedi included. The trainee arrived on Toydaria in Dooku's solar sailor, and murdered the Toydarian guards who got in his way. After rendering the Toydarian King unconscious, he turned to leave, but Anakin Skywalker and Obi-Wan Kenobi entered the throne room and fought the mutated Zabrak.

As Katuunko woke up and tried to escape, Savage force choked him and crushed the King's throat, killing him. Opress managed to get away from the two Jedi with the dead king in his hands, destroyed their Jedi shuttle with the Force, and returned to his master with Katuunko's dead body. However, Dooku was infuriated with Opress for killing Katuunko, since the king was of greater use to him alive. Dooku tortured his Sith apprentice with Force lightning, but Ventress persuaded him to let her fight Opress. Ventress reminded Savage of his true loyalties, and he sided with Ventress to kill Dooku. Savage and Ventress fought Dooku with all their might, but as Savage kept on getting struck by Dooku's lightning attacks, Ventress rebuked him as she fought Dooku. Angered at his skills being rejected by both of his "masters", Savage betrayed both Dooku and Ventress by force choking them into a brief submission, broken when the two fled through escape hatches in the floor to persist in their battle elsewhere.

Abruptly Opress was now confronted by Anakin and Obi-Wan once more, as the two had managed to follow him to the dreadnought. However, Dooku, after defeating Ventress and forcing her retreat, commanded his battle droids to kill Opress, deeming him a "traitor." However, Opress barely managed to escape the two Jedi and Dooku's battle droids, making his way to Dathomir in Dooku's stolen solar sailor. After Opress' attempt to kill Dooku, he headed back to Mother Talzin wounded and exhausted, claiming that Ventress had betrayed him. Mother Talzin told Savage to go to the Outer Rim and train with his surviving brother, Darth Maul. Mother Talzin gave Opress an artifact before he left, allowing him to search for his brother.

In the fourth season, Opress eventually found Maul, destitute and suffering from amnesia, on the junk planet Lotho Minor in the Outer Rim. He was told by an alien named Morley of a monster lurking on the planet. Soon Opress' artifact presence began to detect Maul and it became apparent that the monster he heard of was his brother who he finds after a while. At first, Maul is shown insane and has replaced his severed legs with droid legs. Opress' questions causes

Maul to remember all he had suffered under Emperor Palpatine' tutelage, including being cut in half by Kenobi, and he swears revenge on both the Jedi and the Sith.

Returning to Dathomir in the aftermath of the Nightsisters' slaughter by Dooku's forces, Savage takes Maul to have his sanity restored by Talzin's magic. Savage watched Talzin reconstruct Maul's droid legs to more humanoid form. After he awoke, Maul addressed Savage as his brother. Savage then helped Maul extract revenge on Kenobi by luring him into a trap by attacking a small village on Iridonia, knowing that the Jedi will come to assist. However, Ventress' unexpected appearance to collect a bounty placed on Opress thwarts Maul's plan.

Ventress and Kenobi duel Opress and Maul in the cargo bay of Savage's stolen ship but soon realize that they are outmatched and are forced to flee via the cockpit escape vessel.

Opress and Maul continue to appear in the fifth season, trying to create their own criminal syndicate. Needing followers, they travel to Florrum where they manage to convince Weequay pirate Jiro and his crew to join him and betray their leader Hondo Ohnaka. While Maul duels Kenobi, Opress fights Jedi Master Adi Gallia and eventually kills her. After Kenobi cuts Opress' arm off, their ship gets damaged and the brothers escape in an escape pod.

Opress and Maul are later found nearly dead by the Death Watch Mandalorians led by Pre Vizsla. After Vizsla gives Opress a new arm, the Sith Lord brothers set out to get revenge against Kenobi. When Maul offers Vizsla the chance to reclaim Mandalore by creating the criminal syndicate Shadow Collective, one of the unsavory methods to recruit the Black Sun with Savage kill off its previous chain of command. Maul challenged Vizsla to a duel and eventually killed him with the Death Watch leader's own darksaber and then kills Satine Kryze. Later, Emperor Palpatine arrived and fought the two Zabraks brothers in a lightsaber duel, mortally wounding Opress.

With his dying breath, Opress apologized to his brother, saying he was not worthy of being his apprentice. His legacy carries on as Anakin Skywalker manages to defeat Emperor Palpatine for good.

Me: You're not going to win this time Opress.

Savage Opress: You will pay for everything you did to me J.D. You destroyed my home planet and you killed my brother Maul. I will never forgive you for everything you did to me.

Me: Maul brought all that on himself. Especially to what he did to Qui Gon Jinn. Now you will pay for everything you did.

Savage Opress: You won't stop me this time Knudson. Soon the Republic Confederacy will be ashes and I will have my revenge on you for destroying everything I held dear!

He ignited his double bladed red lightsaber.

Anakin: You're deluded Opress. Your hate blinds you.

Savage Opress: We shall see.

Me: Come get some.

We clashed all over with incredible fury and power and more. And then the Clone Force 99 punched him all over and smashed him down.

Savage Opress (laughs evilly): You think you all can kill me with those defective clones?!

Wrecker: I'll show you defective! Time to show you what the Bad Batch can do!

Wrecker charged at Savage and started fighting him with nothing but his bare hands.

William: Bad Batch?

Hunter: (sighs) That's the nickname most of the other clones give us.

Qin: That's silly.

I teleported and kicked Opress and fired Force Lightning at Opress and electrocuted him all over!

Eli fired Force Lightning too and electrocuted him more.

Me: Dooku's not the only one that knows how to use Force Lightning!

Eli: Me and bro are masters of the Light and Dark Sides of the Force.

He was toasted all over the place.

Savage got up.

Savage Opress: You are strong!

As Wrecker and Savage kept duking it out, Tech placed a mine near Savage's position.

Tech: Wrecker! Get clear!

Wrecker jumped out of the way.

Savage: Coward! Come back and-

He was cut off by the mine exploding.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Me: Wow!

Kaito: (Gets out Megaranger gear) That won't keep him down for long!

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman) I hope this gear gives me something besides the ability to tame bulls this time.

Kaito got an In Space Sword and Zocks got a Quasar Saber and they slashed him all over.

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Eli used the Force and blasted Opress all over and Obi Wan then threw numerous rocks at Opress and blasted him all over with them.

Patsy: NOW you guys can use Ridewatches!

Sougo: (takes out Wizard Ridewatch) Finally!

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz (take out Baron Ridewatch): This Ridewatch is perfect for this!

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor.

Me: Awesome!

Eli fired Force Fire and blasted Opress down and burned him bad.

Qin: Take that!

Opress: Force Fire!? That's impossible!

Obi Wan: You don't know all about the power of the Dark Side.

Me: Dooku didn't teach you everything after all.

We continued clashing with our lightsabers and I slashed his Lightsaber in half and he threw one half aside and we clashed more.

Echo and Hunter fired at Savage.

They blasted him in the back and he didn't even saw it coming.

Qin: Thought you were aware of your surroundings.

I then kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into the wall.

Spicer fired his blaster at Savage.

The blast went all the way through him and left a huge hole in his chest.

Me: WHOA!

Captain Rex: Nice shot!

Qin: Yeah!

Anakin: That was perfectly executed.

Dirtbag: Let's keep it up!

Me: Time for this monster to join his brother in the fires of oblivion.

Savage Opress: (Weakly) Not if I have anything to say about it!

I then fired a massive and powerful blast of Force Lightning and it incinerated Opress in an instant! He was now charred ashes.

Qin: Take that!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Savage Opress you have failed this galaxy.

Captain Rex: Yes he has!

Savage Opress appeared as a spirit.

Savage Opress: (chuckles) You fools aren't as bright as you are powerful. I was just a distraction.

Grapple: A distraction? I don't think I like the sound of that.

Me: What do you mean by that Opress?

Qin: Yeah!

Billy Gilbert (sees Sunset's eyes widen): What's wrong, Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: Oh no.

Cycloid: What is it?

Sunset Shimmer: Ratchet! Clank!

Me: We better get over there fast!

Nico: Right! First this.

Nico gave Opress the black gates and we went to the ship and took off for Ratchet and Clank's home planet fast. We used Faster Than Light travel and we got to the planet Veldin in a heartbeat.

Me: We made it.

Then Po Kong, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch & Go, Titanium Toenail, Heat Wave, Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, and Roxy Rocket appeared.

Nico: Whoa! You guys are fast even when we moved with Faster Than Light Travel.

Stinky Butt: we sure are.

Po Kong: Can me, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch & Go, Titanium Toenail, Heat Wave, Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, and Roxy Rocket go with you guys?

Nico: You guy sure can. Lets engage the landing.

Glumshanks: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: How about a gene-slammer for a Gem next?

Me: A Gem? You mean like the ones that Steven Universe knows?

Nico: Yep.

Mary Knudson: Wow that's interesting. We've never done something like that before.

Eli: A Gem Gene-slammer? Is that even possible?

Nico: No idea. But that will be interesting.

We landed on the planet and we saw a huge battle going on!

Stinky Butt: Is that them?

We saw Ratchet, Clank, Rivet and Captain Quark battling numerous robots and soldiers.

Me: That's them!

Qin: Lets go!

Nico: Right!

We went and helped them out.

I fired a massive wave of energy and blasted numerous robots and soldiers apart!

Ratchet: Whoa! You guys arrived just in time!

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness you're safe Ratchet!

Ratchet: Thanks sis.

Clang: At least you're all here.

Qin fired waves of fire and blew them apart.

Tengu Man: We never did get to thank you for helping out against the Worms.

Me: Yeah we owe you big for that.

We fired massive waves of energy and blasted the rest of the soldiers and their ships apart.

Ratchet: It was no problem and it was cool helping you guys face your main target.

Me: Well that was because we needed Sunset for the combos. But it was awesome having you help out too.

Clang: Yes it sure was.

We fired waves of fire and blasted the rest of the soldiers away.

Titanium Toenail: We should probably head to your ship.

Me: We'll have your ship brought on board our ship so you can tell us what has been happening.

Nico: That's a good idea.

Ratchet: Okay.

Ratchet, Clank and friends went to their ship and it went on board our ship and we went to space.

Me: That was a close one.

Ratchet: Yeah but thanks for helping us.

Me: Anytime.

Rivet: Yeah that was so awesome.

Air Man: That Omniwrench of yours is really cool.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Ratchet: Thanks. I think it's a really handy tool.

Sunset Shimmer: I was so worried about you Ratchet.

Ratchet: You were sis?

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

Me: We had an encounter with a Sith Lord on Yalbec Prime, Savage Opress and he said he was distracting us.

Qin: Yeah.

Ratchet: Wow!

Anti-Wanda: How have ya'll been?

Ratchet: Well we were busy trying to combat the forces of Dr. Nefarious.

Me: So Nefarious has made his move.

Nico: Talk about perfect timing.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But at least we got here just in time to help you guys.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Clank: What are those?

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Thundercracker: You sure there are enough people here?

Me: Yeah also I don't think Clank and Kit can drink though.

Clank: No unfortunately we can't.

Kit: Yeah.

Me: Yeah and I don't think Ratchet likes beer.

Ratchet: No I don't because I don't drink.

Rivet: Yeah me neither.

Poromon: Oh. Darn.

Raven Branwen: Shanan, can you tell us exactly what a Lombax is?

Shanan: I sure can. Lombaxs's are one of the great heroes of the universe.

Shanan told us all about them.

---

Lombaxes are a recurring species in the Ratchet & Clank series, and the species of the main protagonist Ratchet. They are a humanoid, feline-like species of renowned engineers hailing from planet Fastoon in the Polaris Galaxy. They have developed some of the universe's most advanced technology in the form of powerful weaponry and fast spaceships, and have an innate affinity towards machinery. Notable lombax technologies include the half tool, half weapon OmniWrench and Hoverboots.

The lombaxes were once revered as heroes after defeating the cragmites in the Great War. However, a surviving cragmite, Emperor Tachyon, has since banished them from the universe. They are now thought to be a mostly extinct race, and the only lombaxes seen in the series are Ratchet, Angela Cross, and Alister Azimuth. Another lombax from another dimension named Rivet appears in Ratchet & Clank: Rift Apart.

## Pre-Ratchet & Clank

The lombaxes originated from Fastoon in the Polaris Galaxy, and many years ago fought a Great War against the cragmite empire. The Great War at first reached a stalemate, with the Center for Advanced Lombax Research later developing a weapon to break the stalemate and end the war: a powerful device known as the Dimensionator. This allowed the lombaxes to banish the cragmites to another dimension entirely, effectively winning the war by default. For this and many other acts of heroism, they were hailed as saviors by the peoples of Polaris.

Years later, the lombaxes found a single cragmite egg in their Trillium mines. Taking pity on this orphaned refugee, they would hatch and raise the young cragmite, Percival Tachyon, as one of their own on Fastoon. Tachyon grew up to be an inventor of considerable talent who proposed many ideas to lombaxes, light years beyond what they were currently using, including the blueprints for weapons that would be present in his own Drophyd armies later. Most lombaxes, including Kaden, were skeptical of Tachyon's ideas and motives, but Alister Azimuth trusted him, reasoning that Polaris was still a dangerous place and that they would need the help that his inventions could provide. Azimuth later granted him full access to hidden archives containing all the blueprints for some of the most advanced lombax technology; however, Tachyon, after learning about his true origins, became bitter towards the Lombaxes, and betrayed them so that he could build his own army and renew the Cragmite empire.

The lombaxes fought and lost against Tachyon's drophyd armies, eventually being driven back to Fastoon. Within the Court of Azimuth, they used the Dimensionator to flee to their own dimension. Alister Azimuth was exiled for his failures, while Kaden stayed behind with his son to guard the Dimensionator. Kaden then sent Ratchet to the Solana Galaxy, though Tachyon eventually caught up with and killed Kaden.

Ratchet grew up on planet Veldin in the Solana Galaxy, where he left the planet after he met Clank, a robot with a Zoni soul who allowed him to pursue many adventures throughout the universe. In the Bogon Galaxy, Ratchet and Clank met another lombax, Angela Cross, who had worked for Megacorp until it was hijacked by Captain Qwark for his own selfish needs. The three stopped Qwark, and the duo returned to Solana to defeat Dr. Nefarious. Sometime after, Angela Cross traveled with Max Apogee to escape Tachyon's persecution, fleeing to Polaris and later disappearing along with him after escaping the Cerullean Sector.[1]

As part of his plan to become the most intelligent being in the universe, Technomite Emperor Otto Destruct began the creation of an army of Ratchet clones. After his defeat these clones were repurposed as "Battle Ratchets".

Later, Tachyon found Ratchet on the planet Kerwan, destroying the planets capital until he believed Ratchet was killed. Ratchet instead followed Tachyon to the Polaris Galaxy, where he learned the history of his race and found the hidden Dimensionator, located on planet Jasindu. After the Dimensionator switched hands a few times, Tachyon took it for himself and brought the cragmites back into the universe. Ratchet defeated the cragmites, and finally caught up with Tachyon, who told Ratchet of the lombax dimension and offered to allow him to join his race. Ratchet refused, reasoning that Tachyon would not leave the galaxy alone, and instead defeated Tachyon and banished him into another dimension entirely.

Inmates of lombax descent are mentioned to be present in Zordoom Prison.

Ratchet later met Alister Azimuth, a friend of Ratchet's father, Kaden. Azimuth wished to find the Great Clock and use it to correct his own mistakes and bring the lombaxes back. Azimuth eventually fought Ratchet and Clank and attempted to use the Clock to rewind time; however, upon learning that the Clock could not be used as a time machine and that doing so risked destroying the universe, Azimuth stopped the Clock in its tracks, dying in the process. This left Ratchet as the last known lombax in the universe.

Ratchet had another chance to be reunited with his race after Vendra Prog and her brother Neftin Prog recreated a Dimensionator to bring the nethers into the universe. In the end, Ratchet left the Dimensionator broken, believing he had too much in his own dimension to leave it simply to join the lombaxes.

---

When she was done we were amazed and in awe.

Me: Whoa!

Laney: That's incredible!

Qin: It sure is!

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! I had no idea that Lombax's were that well known all over the galaxy but we also had no idea that Ratchet was the last of his kind.

Me: Oh man.

Ratchet: Although we met another Lombax who tried to change that.

Grenade Man: You did?

Nicole: I remember that. That was Alister Azimuth.

Ratchet: That's right.

Me: Wow he was trying to restore his kind.

Clank: He wanted to use the Great Clock.

Roxy Rocket: But I'm guessing it wasn't that simple, right?

Clank: No it wasn't.

Nicole: It was not a time machine. It was a device that was going to destroy the entire universe.

Roxy Rocket: Goodness!

Fluttershy: That's awful.

Lola: Yeah.

Ratchet: Alister realized the error of his ways and stopped the Great Clock. But at the cost of his own life.

Time Force Dash: Damn, that's rough.

Me: Yeah but he redeemed himself in the end.

Qin: Thank goodness. I don't even want to know what would have happened if he didn't realized his mistakes.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Rex Goodwin: Superman and some of us know how you feel, Ratchet.

Nico: Yeah. My home planet was destroyed by a ruthless Galactic Tyrant.

Superman: My home planet was destroyed when its core became unstable.

Pirolilly: My home planet was destroyed by the Drej.

Helen James: My home planet was destroyed for their crimes.

Me: Many people we know went through the same thing you did Ratchet.

Ratchet: Wow. I had no idea there were others.

Me: Long story.

Heat Wave: Except Helen's people. They can burn in Hell.

Helen James: Yeah I'm what's called the Black Sheep of my entire race.

Qin: Yeah I never liked the Thalionians especially after what Nico told us about them and how Brightburn was terrorizing the area.

Nico: Yeah. My race the Saiyans and the Thalionians were constantly in battle with one another and it was brutal.

Ratchet: Wow. That is awful.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: What happened is awful.

Sandpit: Bottom line, Ratchet? Your people might be gone. But we're pretty much your family now.

Me: That's right Ratchet. You have Sunset Shimmer now as your sister and that makes you one of us now.

Ratchet: Thanks guys. That means a lot to me.

Rivet: I think that's so awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Mr. Touch: Now, what can you tell us about Nefarious?

Mr. Go: Although we know he's a robot.

Ratchet: Yes he is a robot but he is not a nice guy at all.

Ratchet told us all about his history and it was not pretty.

---

Dr. Nefarious is the main antagonist of the Ratchet & Clank franchise.

He is a robotic mad scientist-turned-dictator who hated organic lifeforms despite formerly being one himself. He is the arch-nemesis of Captain Qwark and later Ratchet and Clank.

He was voiced by Armin Shimerman, who also played Letek in Star Trek: The Next Generation, Andrew Ryan in the BioShock series, and General Reginald Skarr in The Grim Adventures of Billy & Mandy and Evil Con Carne.

In high school Nefarious attended the same 9th grade biology class and later high school with Copernicus Qwark where they were taught by Mr. Bozell. He had been constantly bullied and humiliated at the hands of Qwark, who was three times Nefarious' size and 26 years old at the time. His treatment included Qwark giving him wedgies, pouring lab beaker liquids on his head, cleaning chalkboards with his pants while Nefarious was still wearing them and calling him **"that freak with the headgear"** . Because of this and his difficulty with biology, Nefarious would slowly come to despise anything biological. Later, he attempted a career as a scientist only to be shunned and called insane. (In the re-imagined series this is changed as his confirmed first name was **Steve** and he was originally the only member of the Galactic Rangers' support team before Elaris and Clank but ridicule and mockery by Qwark, poor working conditions and budget cuts, being called **"King of The Nerd Herd"** and left unacknowledged for his work drove him to pursue his career as a villain.) These experiences pushed Nefarious over the edge and he set out to get revenge on all who had mocked him, especially Qwark.

Dr. Nefarious eventually became a supervillainous mad scientist while at the same time *Captain* Qwark became a semi-fraudulent famous celebrity "superhero". The doctor started his campaign for revenge by creating the vicious Amoeboid creatures and launching an invasion on Blackwater City. After Qwark defeated his "pets" and troopers saving the burning city, Nefarious and his robotic servant Lawrence were forced to retreat in a rocket shuttle. Nefarious swore he would have his vengeance "even if it takes a thousand years!" as his ship took off. Qwark managed to grab onto the rocket and held his breath tight. He clung to the ship for six days and it arrived at the doctor's base on Magmos. Qwark used a disguise to sneak into the base, unaware Nefarious was watching him. The doctor commented on Qwark's poor disguise making him appear more stupid than ever and ignored a solemn insult from Lawrence that "Even drooling imbeciles can achieve success in certain fields, sir. Mad science, for example…".

Nefarious decided to wait as Qwark fought through his defences. The two soon confronted each other face-to-face on a narrow catwalk overlooking churning gears and machinery. Qwark seemed to have met Nefarious before but he claimed they hadn't, trying to hide the truth from his nemesis. Qwark soon recognized the doctor from "Mr. Bozell's 9th grade biology class", reminiscing on the "good times" of when he humiliated Nefarious, truly oblivious to just how much his treatment had affected the poor doctor. Qwark said he should give Nefarious a wedgie "for old time's sake." While trying to grab him he accidentally knocked him off the catwalk into the spinning gears below, prompting Nefarious to scream Qwark's name furiously as he fell. Turning away from his nemesis' grotesque fate, Qwark casually walked away confident his rival was gone for good. As he made his escape, Qwark failed to notice a robotic hand pushing itself out of the rubble…

Dr. Nefarious had been forever changed into an advanced robotic being. This fit along well with his already immense contempt toward biological entities due to his miserable classes. Nefarious, now much more powerful than before resolved to continue his attempts to have revenge on the Captain and destroy all organic life in the galaxy, referring to organic life forms with the contemptuous name of "squishies".

A short time later, after Qwark returned to his condo in Metropolis, Nefarious attacked the city with a massive horde of robotic locusts that consumed various forms of matter. He commanded his servants to bring him Qwark's head; despite the damage they inflicted on the city Qwark eliminated the threat they posed and once again confronted his nemesis. Qwark and Nefarious promptly battled in close-quarters one-on-one combat. Despite the vast array of superpowers he had been granted from his transformation Nefarious was defeated once again, greatly damaged and left as a disembodied head (which is ironic as he hoped to have Qwark's head). Qwark threw Nefarious' head in a trash can as he screamed bloody revenge. The Captain was suddenly attacked and knocked out from behind by Lawrence, who had returned to aid his master after picking out torture chamber curtains. Nefarious urged Lawrence to hurry them away from Kerwan with Qwark in tow.

They then imprisoned him on Nefarious' Ice World. Captain Qwark, still asleep had a brief dream but soon woke up shocked. He asked where he was, locked in a cage descending from the ceiling by a chain. Dr. Nefarious, still a mere head held by Lawrence on a silver platter explained "You're in my secret prison, awaiting the most ingenious and depraved punishment I can possibly imagine!" The doctor and butler then left for Nefarious' massage which Lawrence was less than cheerful about. Qwark managed to escape the prison, accidentally setting off the alarm and causing acid to rise from the floor. Making it out, he retreated to his hideout on the Thrann Asteroid where he hid until Nefarious allegedly disappeared. In reality, he was being repaired by Lawrence and was given a new body. However, Lawrence mistakenly attached Nefarious' head backwards. Nefarious could not see his arms and looked down, asking frantically "Whose butt is this?" The doctor angrily screamed at his apologizing butler causing himself to malfunction. The doctor was completely frozen as his brain began to pick up signals from a soap opera called *Lance and Janice* . Lawrence said he would need to repair the glitch, then chuckled and said that it would be done "one of these days." However, the glitch never got fixed because the only highlight of Lawrence's days at work was getting to slap him so he would unfreeze.

*Ratchet & Clank*

During the events of the first game Nefarious did not appear. However, his Amoeboids attacked Blackwater City but were driven back by Ratchet and the Rilgarians. Unfortunately, as it would happen many times over in the future Qwark successfully claimed full credit for this when in reality he simply executed "emergency response plan number two" in which he coordinated with the city's defenses from inside the women's restroom at the nearest local Galaxy Burger, something briefly noted in Episode Two of the Captain Qwark Vid-Comic Series called *Arriba Amoeba!* .

War on "the squishies" *(Ratchet & Clank: Up Your Arsenal)*

10 years later, Dr. Nefarious started an entire public campaign to rid the Solana Galaxy of organic life forms. Nefarious formed an alliance with the Tyhrranoid race, who served the doctor as his personal army, gullible and oblivious to the fact Dr. Nefarious was transmitting to all robots within the Solana Galaxy and they were organic life forms. The heroic duo Ratchet and Clank saw a news report detailing an attack on planet Veldin, Ratchet's foster home by Tyhrranoid soldiers. Dr. Nefarious was believed to be the attack's mastermind. Later on the Starship Phoenix this was confirmed; Captain Sasha, Ratchet and Clank were listening to a distorted distress call from the Galactic President, who was requesting assistance to stop a Tyhrranoid invasion force on the Capital City of Marcadia. The message was then completely cut off by a galaxy-wide broadcast from Nefarious, who made his introduction to his new enemies from his office on Aquatos.

## Warning to the "squishies" and Skirmish at Tyhrranosis

Dr. Nefarious the began broadcasting to the Solana Galaxy his message to all who opposed his dictatorship. In the message, the diabolical doctor dramatically announced his entire plot while Lawrence acted out his words so that the deaf and hard-of-hearing could understand. Ratchet and Clank then managed to stop his attack on Marcadia. Later on, Clank explored Nefarious' Office in his "impenetrable" secret base on Aquatos, and found out that he was a huge fan of the Secret Agent Clank Holo-Vision series, having the entire episode collection, which disturbed Clank. Lawrence informed Nefarious of the break-in on his ship, the Leviathan, while he was watching Secret Agent Clank, which the doctor referred to as his "work." This news outraged the doctor, and caused him to crash and pick up soap opera signals again. After being smacked back to normal, he ordered Qwark's Q-Force, which Ratchet and Clank were a part of, annihilated for opposing him. The team's next mission was an attack on the Tyhrranoid homeworld, Tyhrranosis, where Ratchet and Clank defeated the Momma Tyhrranoid.

## Biobliterator

As the Q-Force listened to Ratchet's recount of the fight on the Phoenix, Dr. Nefarious and Lawrence transmitted to them via hologram, mocking them. The doctor declared "I could obliterate the lot of you, and they wouldn't even mention it in Supervillain Weekly!" Nefarious was referring to a holo-vision show that he was often interviewed on about his evil schemes. He then said he had "far grander plans" for 'Agent' Clank. He then maniacally laughed, trying to end the transmission with a triumphant, intimidating appearance. The hologram remained on, followed only by awkward silence. Nefarious then had to whisper to his butler to turn off the transmission. Lawrence did so, having ruined his superior's moment with his spiteful sarcasm.

## Daxx

Ratchet had Big Al trace the signal of the message back to the source. He showed them that it came from a facility on planet Daxx. He also patched through a video from Supervillain Weekly of Nefarious and Lawrence at the facility. The doctor and butler were being interviewed about Dr. Nefarious' new top secret superweapon constructed on Daxx. The interviewer said "Dr. Nefarious, we've all enjoyed your past work, but how do you respond to critics who say your latest galactic schemes are just more of the same?" Nefarious responded with a loud "I will annihilate them!" Lawrence could not comment with any details of the superweapon, but changed the subject and said "We do, however, have a lovely view of the ocean at sunset." Nefarious happily nodded in agreement at this, taking a bit away from his evil image. The announcer finished the broadcast with "Is Dr. Nefarious poised on the brink of galactic domination, or is this 'superweapon' just the latest in a series of maniacal pipe dreams? Stay tuned for more, from Supervillain Weekly!" Ratchet and Clank then explored Daxx, and found out the device was the Biobliterator. Nefarious had removed all data on the device, but it was deciphered that it had been transported to the Obani Moon System.

It was also revealed, through the Anti-Squishy Music Video that robotic pop star Courtney Gears was in league with Dr. Nefarious. He used her music as propaganda to spread his vendetta against organics, being a big fan of hers. Gears was apparently in love with Nefarious, giving him the pet name "Snooky Wookums," though this annoyed him greatly, and he valued her as an ally, but kept their relationship professional.

## Holostar Studios

While at Holostar Studios, Clank needed to film a *Secret Agent Clank* scenario, with Gears as a character. After the shoot was over, he asked her what Nefarious was planning, and she was able to capture Clank by knocking him out. She then contacted Nefarious, who was greatly annoyed by her reference of "Snooky Wookums," and told her to bring him 'Agent' Clank. In a secret office supposedly at the studio, Nefarious had commandeered at the studio, he tried to turn Clank over to his side, as he was a fanatic of his series and believed it to be real, following his 'missions' from the beginning. The doctor even rejected Clank's assurance that the series was just an act, calling the statement "Lies! Squishy lies!" His anger caused him to freeze and pick up soap opera signals again. Gears had to smack him to get him back to normal. When Clank refused to join, Dr. Nefarious decided to replace Clank with a doppelgänger, Klunk. Posing as Clank, he told Ratchet that Nefarious was aboard the Leviathan.

Later on, Nefarious launched an attack on Blackwater City, which was also stopped by Ratchet. He and Klunk then went to Obani Draco, Gear's headquarters. Ratchet was shocked to witness a recording from the testing lab for the Biobliterator, which had since been transported away from the moon: Gears had used the machine to transform Skid McMarx into a robot. Ratchet thought this impossible, but Klunk said "Not for Dr. Nefarious…" The Lombax then defeated Courtney Gears in her studio, and received a transmission from Captain Sasha.

## Dr. Nefarious and the Leviathan Trap

Dr. Nefarious' starship, the Leviathan, had been tracked to the Zeldrin Starport, where it was refueling. Ratchet, Klunk and Qwark then met up to infiltrate the ship. As soon as they arrived on board, Klunk secretly received a message from the doctor to lure them to the bridge. They soon located Nefarious, greeted casually by Lawrence. Commenting that Qwark had gained weight since their last encounter, Nefarious was angered by Qwark saying that "Courtney Gears didn't seem to mind." He went into yet another crash sequence, prompting Lawrence to happily smack him across the face. Nefarious declared he would have the last laugh, as he lured Qwark and Ratchet so that he could witness their demise. He then activated the self-destruct for the ship and commanded Lawrence to teleport them away. Lawrence left himself, leaving Nefarious behind. The doctor was not amused by this, and was teleported out moments later after shouting to him. While Ratchet and Klunk escaped, Qwark seemed to go down with the ship, trying to grab something.

## Battle of Metropolis

After Captain Qwark's funeral, Ratchet deduced that Dr. Nefarious was planning on making good on his vow to destroy Metropolis, which was shown from years earlier in the Qwark Vid-Comic, Deja Q All Over Again. He traveled to Kerwan and took part in the large-scale battle, searching for Nefarious. Meanwhile, watching the battle from a Hover Train, Nefarious showed Clank Klunk's transmission of Ratchet's actions, meaning he could track the Lombax. Nefarious found the whole prospect delightfully amusing, laughing diabolically and trying to get his butler to go along with him. Lawrence merely said "You put the wit in 'twit', sir." Taking this as a compliment, Nefarious continued laughing happily. He declared that it would be the dawning of a new era, all thanks to his years of secret plotting and patience with many disappointments. The doctor arrogantly rebuffed Clank's confidence in Ratchet's abilities, claiming that Ratchet would be killed with Clank having a "front row seat." As Ratchet traversed through his forces, Dr. Nefarious revealed the Biobliterator itself.

He tried demonstrating its ability to transform any organics into robots, demanding the activation device from Lawrence. Proclaiming the new "Age of Robots," the doctor pressed the remote; however, it instead turned on a video recording of his first Galactic Idol audition. His butler had given him the wrong switch, angering him and causing him to furiously knock him over. 'Apologizing,' Lawrence gave his superior the correct remote and assured him he could continue. Looking away in case it was another error, Nefarious pressed the activation device, delighted to see it successfully activate the Biobliterator. As he laughed evilly, the machine rose up, transforming his remaining Tyhrannoid soldiers into Robonoids. Ratchet fought through these new metallic enemies and soon found out that the robot at his side was Klunk, Clank having been captured by Nefarious, who casually waved at Ratchet when he reached the Hover Train.

The doctor mocked Ratchet before leaving with Lawrence, laughing so hard that his sides began to ache from all his laughter throughout the day. However, he did admit that Ratchet was a far better adversary than the "imbecile" Qwark was. Ratchet fought Giant Klunk on the Hover Train and managed to defeat him and save Clank. Nefarious then launched a Robonoid attack on Aridia, which was again stopped by Ratchet and Clank. Meanwhile, Nefarious piloted the Biobliterator to different planets across Solana and turned many into robots, making it look like there was more than one due to the speed of the attacks. Ratchet and Clank went to the Crash Site of the Leviathan, thinking that whatever Captain Qwark had tried to grab as the ship exploded may have contained some sort of clue. They discovered that Qwark had gotten away from the ship's destruction in an escape pod and went into hiding for some reason. They also retrieved a data disc, which is what the captain had been trying to get. Back on the Phoenix, Ratchet gave Al the disc to decode, which would take him some time.

## Battle Plan

It was decided that they would defeat Nefarious without the now-alive Captain Qwark, though their words about the situation caused Qwark to rethink his position. Ratchet then received a distorted message from Captain Sasha on the Phoenix, which was under brutal assault from Dr. Nefarious' troops. She told them that whatever was on the disc Captain Qwark had found had Nefarious worried, and he was prepared to destroy the team to get it back. Ratchet hurried to the ship and fought past the doctor's attack force. He reunited with his comrades on the bridge, and thanks to Al successfully decoding the disc, they found Nefarious' entire battle plan to attack planet after planet all over the galaxy, creating an entire population of robots in Solana. The doctor was confident that the Q-Force would never be able to stop the Biobliterator. Sasha told Ratchet that the machine was recharging at a base on Koros. Ratchet was determined more than ever to stop Nefarious after he learned that his next target was Veldin. After the duo fought their way into the base, Clank used the Nefarious BFG ion cannon to destroy the Biobliterator while Nefarious was screaming furiously from a video screen. Captain Sasha then contacted the duo, informing them that Al had finished decoding the disk.

### Battle of Mylon (Final Battle)

It was discovered that Dr. Nefarious was preparing to use his second Biobliterator, more powerful than the first, and it was being fueled on Mylon, his master control center. Ratchet and Clank were able to defeat the last of Nefarious' Robonoids and approached him at the Biobliterator's fueling dock. As they got to him, Nefarious and Lawrence teleported into the Biobliterator, which flew away, done fueling at the last moment. Nefarious laughed maniacally as his machine flew away, confident his plans would succeed. They pursued him to the Launch Site, where the doctor had already initiated the launch sequence. Ratchet confronted Nefarious as he operated the take-off procedure from a console that had a green color scheme and dome reminiscent of the doctor's own. Nefarious was rather annoyed to see Ratchet interfering with his plans once more, expressing how the "miserable rodent" would pay for his "insolence."

As the doctor furiously monologued, Ratchet threw his wrench at him. Dr. Nefarious barely managed to dodge the wrench as it crashed into and destroyed the console. Ratchet declared that Nefarious' flight was canceled, and the enraged doctor called Lawrence to his side. Nefarious waited impatiently, continuing to shout his butler's name, as he would not appear. A hologram of Lawrence then answered, to which Nefarious ordered Ratchet's annihilation. The hologram revealed itself to truly be Lawrence's voicemail, asking for a name and brief message before vanishing. Nefarious then said, frustrated, "Fine. I'll do it myself."

Dr. Nefarious faced off against Ratchet and Clank in close-quarters combat, proving to be a formidable adversary thanks to his powers. He soon decided to fool Ratchet into believing he had won the fight in order to give himself time to escape. He knelt down on the ground, faking coughs and whimpering, and declared that he had no choice but to throw himself on Ratchet's mercy. The Lombax, initially shocked, then triumphantly stated that the doctor's reign of terror had ended and fell for the ruse. Ratchet did not expect Dr. Nefarious to rise from the ground, activate a forcefield around himself, and fly away. Nefarious shouted "Sucker!" to his foe as he escaped, laughing mockingly. Angered by this, Ratchet pursued Nefarious to the battlefield where his remaining troops and the floating Biobliterator waited. With help from the Galactic Rangers, the duo broke the doctor's final defenses and confronted Nefarious beneath the Biobliterator. Despite exhausting almost all of his abilities, Nefarious was bested in combat and knocked to the ground.

Dr. Nefarious again called Lawrence to his aid, who actually appeared this time, dressed in a rockstar costume. The butler was reluctant to follow Nefarious' orders, having been preoccupied with guitar practice, which he clearly saw as more important. Picking himself up and dusting off, the doctor ordered his butler to "Begin the transformation!" and shouted at him when he continued to be distracted by his guitar. At Lawrence's pressing of the activation device, the second Biobliterator changed into an immense mechanoid. Nefarious broke into a diabolical laugh as he and Lawrence teleported to the cockpit, ready to depart and bring about the mad scientist's Age of Robots; however, as he began firing at Ratchet and Clank on the ground, he was shot at by Captain Qwark, who arrived on the scene in his own shuttle. He had decided to come out of hiding to help defeat his nemesis, wanting to be a true hero. Distraught at this, Nefarious yelled in frustration "No! I don't believe it!", and Qwark replied with "Believe it, toasterhead!".

## The Asteroid

Ratchet, Clank and Qwark managed to defeat Dr. Nefarious in the air and destroyed the second Biobliterator. The head of the mechanoid landed on the battlefield, and Nefarious was greatly humiliated by being defeated at the hands of "squishies," believing he would never live it down. The cockpit's computer announced that the reactor would detonate in sixty seconds. Nefarious then bluntly told Lawrence to engage the teleporter. Lawrence asked him to specify a destination, and Nefarious said "Who cares? Just get us out of here.". The computer then said time was up, and he shouted "What!? That wasn't even close to sixty seconds!" The computer childishly responded with "Buh-bye!", prompting a terrified expression on the two. Right before the Biobliterator's head exploded, Lawrence teleported them away in a panic, having no time to pick a destination for them.

Dr. Nefarious and Lawrence were stuck far away on an asteroid in space, unable to teleport to another planet, as they were well out of range. According to Lawrence, it would be 5,000 or 1,000 years before something came for them to teleport to. Nefarious shouted angrily in disbelief, and then sat on the ground. He then said "Now what?" as his butler looked at him. Lawrence asked him "I don't suppose you can play drums?", wanting someone to go along with his guitar to pass the time. Infuriated by this ridiculous question, Nefarious screamed at his butler.

### *Ratchet: Deadlocked*

While Lawrence spent most of their drifting playing his guitar, Nefarious simply sat thinking over and over about his failure, which would continue to haunt him. While stranded, Lawrence told Nefarious that they were coming within range of a space station. Unfortunately, it exploded mere minutes before they passed it. Furious at Lawrence, Nefarious shouted his butlers name at the top of his lungs, only for another transmission of Lance and Janice to play in his head.

### *Secret Agent Clank*

During *Secret Agent Clank*, Klunk made a copy of Nefarious which had his abilities and was programmed to obey Klunk. He was destroyed by Clank in the final confrontation with Klunk.

### *Ratchet & Clank Future: Tools of Destruction* Zanifar

The two were still forced to aimlessly drift through space. After some time, the asteroid drifted to the Polaris Galaxy. In Polaris, the two seemed to briefly come upon planet Mukow, as the doctor's wallet was found and held at a concession pair also spent much time drifting through the Breegus System, even being spotted by space pirates in the Corvus Nebula while Dr. Nefarious was having one of his malfunctions and screaming at Lawrence, playing an episode of Lance and Janice. Despite Lawrence's claim of the time it would take for them to find refuge, the rock picked up speed and turned into a ball of fire after drifting to planet Zanifar. It crashed in the Tobalia village of a local Fongoid tribe, forming a crater, which was barricaded. Nefarious and Lawrence sought refuge with the tribe, arriving as they were in the middle of celebrating spring break.

While living with the Fongoids on Zanifar, Dr. Nefarious tried to decipher how he could have lost everything he had worked so hard to accomplish to his enemies. He even spent one night twitching and cradling himself in a darkened room after drawing several pictures of Ratchet and Clank on the wall, crayons clenched in his hand and mouth. Nefarious decided to go on a spiritual journey to find the answers he sought. He spent his time on Zanifar studying Fongoid meditation, attending numerous anger management classes, and dabbling in yoga. Eventually, he went on a spirit walk on planet Quantos. It was here that he learned of the mystical Zoni race, who were in charge of protecting the universe and keeping it in balance. He also discovered their ultimate creation: the Great Clock, a facility in the center of the universe (give or take 50 feet) which kept the flow of time and effectively acted as the cosmos' greatest contingency plan.

## The Zoni

Nefarious secretly plotted to gain control of the clock to rewrite history, making it so none of the villains would ever go through such a humiliating defeat as he did, and so that heroes would always fail in their righteous endeavors up to the present. With this plot, he temporarily put aside his organic life form vendetta, again working with "squishies" if it suited his plans. Dr. Nefarious fooled the Fongoids into believing that he was loving, kind being, and they came to worship him. Cancelling their spring break, he used them as a task force to help construct the Tombli Outpost in their Tobolia valley, which he used as his temporary base of operations. It would go on to be the primary manufacturing plant for his new army of starships and Nefarious troopers. He then made new allies with other villains who also wanted to use the clock for their own ends. He hired former Terraklon mercenary and assassin, Lord Flint Vorselon, to serve as the field enforcer of his troops. Vorselon had lost his body in a battle against the Drophyds on Zaurik, being confined to a cyborg suit. In addition to bolt payment, he was promised to have his original body and glory restored with the clock's power. The doctor also got into contact with Pollyx Industries and formed an alliance with the Terachnoid CEO, Pollyx, who signed his corporation and most Terachnoids in an exclusive contract to work for the doctor, now having access to valuable Zoni technology and knowledge. With assistance from the labor and resources of the Fongoids, Pollyx Industries worked toward building the Nefarious Space Station, which would be the doctor's headquarters.

As his station was under construction, Dr. Nefarious kept his evil activities in the Tombli Outpost secret from the Fongoids and waited to reveal his devious schemes to the rest of the Breegus System. Using Pollyx's holdings, he managed to contact the Zoni leader, Orvus, requesting an audience with the fellow scientist. A being of etiquette, Orvus honored the seemingly friendly robot's wishes and traveled to the outpost. He was then taken by surprise and imprisoned.

As Lawrence stood by with Pollyx and a Protomantis, Dr. Nefarious interrogated Orvus about getting inside the Orvus Chamber, the Great Clock's control room that commanded the flow of time. He tortured Orvus when he repeatedly refused, having his machine, the Hypersonic Brainwave Scrambler, blast him with sonic energies, a vulnerability of the Zoni. Nefarious failed to heed Orvus' insistence that time was not to be tampered with as he continued to grow weary of the torture. Nefarious shouted at Pollyx when the interrogation continued to fail, as Pollyx was scanning Orvus' brain for the key to the chamber but could not find it. Pollyx believed that the Zoni had erased his own memory, and Nefarious gave him one final chance to tell him how to access the chamber. Orvus again refused, and Nefarious furiously clenched his fists over his head before again signaling his device to blast him. Orvus held off the blast, saying that the only one who would enter his chamber was safe, far from the doctor.

The growing light of the held-out beam made Dr. Nefarious and all present cover their eyes. Orvus then dissipated in a flash, and Nefarious frantically asked where he went. Unable to deduce where

Orvus had gone, Pollyx still managed to pull up an image from his memory scanned before he vanished. The image was the schematics of Nefarious' old nemesis, Clank. It was revealed that he was in fact Orvus' heir and the key to entering the Orvus Chamber. The doctor planned to get a hold of Clank through the Zoni, who were still unaware that the doctor had kidnapped their leader. Nefarious contacted the Zoni and offered to help them find Orvus' heir so that they could bring him to fulfill his destiny. When Ratchet and Clank came to Polaris and defeated Emperor Tachyon and his empire, Nefarious led the Zoni to their new master. They aided Clank in the journey to vanquish the Cragmites, appearing before him on occasion.

*Ratchet & Clank Future: Quest for Booty*

Nefarious and the Zoni eventually brought Clank to the Great Clock to understand his purpose. Ratchet soon set out to find his dear friend, unaware of Dr. Nefarious' new schemes. After battling space pirates and learning a bit about the Zoni through the travel journals of Captain Darkwater, Ratchet retrieved a Fulcrum Star and used it to power an Obsidian Eye on planet Merdegraw. With it, he traced the Zoni and Clank's location to the Breegus System and managed to catch a brief glimpse of the Great Clock during a visit from Nefarious; Clank's logic and memory seemed to be dysfunctional, and the Zoni relied upon the doctor to repair him. He then appeared, slightly silhouetted in the doorway of the mnemonic station where Clank was being held. Ratchet watched as he walked down the stairs, being revealed in the light bit by bit, but then slipped on a feather duster left carelessly on the floor by his butler, which caused him to fall down the stairs screaming. Fully revealed, Nefarious was shown angrily shouting at Lawrence once again.

Ratchet and Talwyn Apogee were then given coordinates to the Breegus Nebula, the entrance to the system where Dr. Nefarious had resurfaced, as the signal was lost. Ratchet vowed to rescue his friend and defeat Nefarious once more as he and Talwyn departed from Hoolefar Island. While Ratchet took off in the Aphelion beside Captain Qwark, who was eager to get back into 'the hero business' after doing some film acting, Talwyn stayed behind, warning Ratchet that where he was headed was home to a great deal of mercenaries. It was these very guns-for-hire that would assist in Nefarious' new plot and prove to be a large obstacle for Ratchet.

*Ratchet & Clank Future: A Crack In Time*

When the Nefarious Space Station was eventually completed, Dr. Nefarious revealed his true villainous colors and imprisoned the Fongoids in work camps around the Tombli Outpost. The base was fitted with much security after the doctor went to his new station, a statue also being made of him before the entrance to the outpost in a triumphant stance in front of the asteroid he had drifted on for so long. It was at this point that the doctor's evil campaign was made fully public. He took control of the Bernilius Sector where his station was located, and further imposed his will on the Phylax Sector, Vela Sector and Corvus Sector thanks to the influence of Lord Vorselon and Pollyx Industries, sending fleets and satellites out to keep the system under secure watch. With Nefarious' army on the rise, an exiled Lombax freedom fighter General Alister Azimuth, began battling his forces to try and save Polaris. Through his fight with the elder general, Nefarious discovered the full history of the Lombaxes and Ratchet.

For over a year, as his henchmen enforced his will throughout the Breegus System, Dr. Nefarious and Lawrence continued to visit the Great Clock and keep a false alliance with the Zoni, using the pretense that he was repairing Clank as a facade to keep their trust. He was often opposed by the facility's Junior Caretaker, Sigmund, who tried to save Clank, knowing full well that all Nefarious wanted was the Orvus Chamber. Each time the doctor tried unlocking Clank's memory banks, the neural safeguard would lock him out. His constant failures, along with his overall annoyance of pretending to be friends with the Zoni, frustrated Nefarious greatly. During a visit, he mocked the unconscious Clank floating in the mnemonic station, saying "Ah, my arch nemesis… Not so smart now, are you?!" and banging his head. Lawrence then informed his superior that the Zoni had been inquiring about their progress once more, angering the doctor.

The Zoni then entered the room, reminding Nefarious that he must fix Clank. He assured them that he was doing his job and again entered the brain's system, trying to arrange Clank's memories correctly to see into his subconscious. He was once again locked out, nearly having a breakdown in his frustration. Nefarious then exclaimed "It's in here, Lawrence! Somewhere in this brain lies the key to the Orvus Chamber!" Upon hearing this, the Zoni firmly told Nefarious he was forbidden from accessing the chamber, as it was only meant for the Senior Caretaker of the Great Clock, which was Clank. His insistence going to no avail, Nefarious betrayed them and activated the Hypersonic Brainwave Scrambler. Its sonic wave attacks forced the Zoni out of the room. As Nefarious laughed maniacally, the room went completely dark; a black-out had occurred in the clock, as the equipment was also especially susceptible to sonic weaponry like the Zoni themselves, something which Lawrence apologized for not mentioning earlier.

The back-up generators restored power seconds later. When the lights came back on, Dr. Nefarious saw that Clank had managed to awaken from his slumber and escape in the darkness. Nefarious angrily ordered Lawrence to stop him as he fled. Over the loudspeakers and appearing on large projection screens beside Lawrence, Nefarious asked Clank to come back so they could discuss things "robot to robot." The doctor's troops, meanwhile, were firing at the fleeing Zoni and Clank, causing much damage to the clock in the process. Lawrence informed Nefarious, who frantically told his troops he wanted to Clank alive. The robot soldiers did not obey Nefarious' commands, as damage had been done to their hive mind in the ensuing chaos, and Lawrence needed to reboot them. They also detected that Sigmund was trying to aid Clank's escape. Nefarious ordered Lawrence to reset the locks and track the "meddlesome" caretaker's location.

All the while, Dr. Nefarious' troops were chasing after the Zoni, who continued to flee and evacuated the clock. Upon hearing the dropping number of Zoni from Lawrence, Nefarious told them to come back, exclaiming that he was just kidding, and joking about how they had kidnapped Clank thanks to him. When Clank knocked over a neatly stacked pile of crates belonging to the doctor at Sigmund's behest to get ahead in his escape, Nefarious threatened Sigmund, saying "When I get my hands on you, I'll rip that dome of yours off, and pull out your brain with my bare hands!" Lawrence sarcastically complimented the doctor's "tough talk," truly not finding it intimidating at all. While Clank escaped his troops, Nefarious told Clank he would not be able to fly to Polaris and that if he wanted to keep his brain, he should surrender. Sigmund's location was eventually discovered to be in a broom closet, and Nefarious had him locked off from Clank for the time being. Clank then stopped at a balcony, with no other escape. Nefarious and Lawrence confronted him on the platform, where Nefarious dared him to jump, and then laughed mockingly. Clank then asked where his old enemy had taken him. Nefarious showed Clank his home, the Great Clock, and described its location and history.

Clank wondered what lie Dr. Nefarious had told the Zoni and believed that the doctor had sought vengeance. Nefarious found it odd how Clank thought he went to all the trouble he did of taking over the clock for mere vengeance, and said "They say I'm ego-maniacal". He then said that "it's… all in the past." He had Lawrence use the orb of gratuitous immobilization to freeze Clank and knock him out. Lawrence suggested they use the Mnemonic Station again, but Nefarious said he had better plans. When Lawrence questioned this, he said "Patience, Lawrence. We have all the time in the universe…" Nefarious then returned to his space station and began rehearsing an original play he wrote: Night of the Living Squishies. He used his robot troops as actors to practice scenes, and gave out several script books. He had his soldiers line up at the door outside his personal chamber, where he was rehearsing scene four of act three. In the scene, Nefarious held Captain Qwark at gunpoint while the captain tried to capture him. However, Nefarious' rehearsal was repeatedly halted when he accidentally killed the troops playing Qwark with the pistol he was using, which was supposed to be unloaded.

The more troops went in to attempt the part, the more of them were killed, and the more the line outside shook with fear. Meanwhile, back in the Great Clock, Sigmund was teaching Clank things about traversing through the security systems and dealing with enemies. They encountered the Hypersonic Brainwave Scrambler, which had been left loose in the clock, crashing into and damaging much machinery even after the Zoni it was chasing had escaped. Upon destroying the sonic device, Clank and Sigmund continued onward through the clock, but were silently being watched by Lawrence, who had remained in the clock to keep an eye on them on Nefarious' orders. He contacted Nefarious via hologram, inadvertently interrupting yet another one of Nefarious' rehearsals, upsetting the doctor.

Lawrence reported to him that Clank was en route to the Orvus Chamber. Dr. Nefarious laughed with delight at this news, as he wanted Clank to lead him directly to the chamber. Nefarious prepared to go back to his play, but Lawrence informed him of another matter, showing him a video camera on Vorselon's warship of Ratchet and Qwark rescuing the locked up Fongoids they had come to the Breegus System and were fighting the doctor's forces to try and rescue Clank. This revelation greatly angered Nefarious, and again triggered his malfunction, causing him to pick up more radio signals of Lance and Janice. Lawrence had the robot troop in the room whack Nefarious over the head, and he went back to normal. Nefarious ordered Lawrence to kill them so they could not meddle in his plans. Proclaiming he would carry out his orders, Lawrence suggested Nefarious engage the safety on his gun so as not to kill any more troops.

Nefarious shouted at Lawrence that the blaster was not even loaded, and tried to demonstrate this by aiming it off to the side and pulling the trigger. A shot did fire, bouncing off the walls of the room until it hit the frightened robot trooper. Frustrated by killing another one, Nefarious went over to his desk and hit the red button to buzz the door open, shouting "Next!" to signal another trooper in. As the door opened, all of the shaking troops hesitated to enter, fearing they would end up like those auditioning before them. Through the rest of the Breegus System, Ratchet and Qwark continued their attempts to find Clank, and were eventually assisted by Azimuth, who wanted to rectify his mistakes and bring back the Lombaxes with Ratchet via the Great Clock. In Axiom City, Ratchet discovered a large amount of Nefarious' hold on Polaris, and confronted Pollyx himself. Tossing aside the weak alien, Ratchet and Azimuth discovered the location of another Obsidian Eye, which they planned to use to get in touch with Clank. After, they received a transmission from Dr. Nefarious. He was glad to see Ratchet would witness his greatest triumph, and that he had met the "shame" of the entire Lombax race.

Ratchet asked if Nefarious was still up to his old plans, such as "Trying to turn everyone into robots", or "good old-fashioned galactic domination" and the doctor pondered whether he should allow Ratchet to find out or just kill him. As Nefarious ended the transmission, an alarm went off in the Pollyx Industries building, alerting that a large destructive machine was tearing through the city: the VX-99. Nefarious had sent it in to annihilate Ratchet and Azimuth, and it was destroying the area to ensure they did not escape. Ratchet managed to defeat the monstrous machine, and continued to come after Clank. Back at the Nefarious Space Station, Lawrence again contacted the doctor via hologram. They were discussing the procedure to rewind time with clock. In order to reset everything according to Nefarious' needs, Lawrence said Pollyx had estimated that the procedure would take 183 temporal paradoxes, and 184 should the Blarg participate. Since Dr. Nefarious wanted to make it so every hero would lose their battles in the past, it seemed he would enter into an alliance with the Blarg, among Ratchet and Clank's other defeated enemies.

Lawrence advised that Pollyx's scientists examine the Orvus Chamber before testing the clock. Nefarious then leaped in front of Lawrence's holographic image and said "What's the matter, Lawrence? Chicken?" He then imitated a chicken to mock his butler, and at that moment, Lord Vorselon teleported into the room and loudly announced the doctor's name. The sudden announcement behind him caused Nefarious to let out a startled scream and jump high into the air. As he fell back down, Lawrence pretended to try and catch him, only for him to fall right through the hologram and hit the floor. Lawrence then sarcastically apologized as his superior picked himself up, and Nefarious simply scowled at him. Going back to his desk, Nefarious listened as Vorselon gave his report. He had discovered that the two Lombaxes had destroyed the VX-99, and he was tracking them. Nefarious angrily proclaimed "Unacceptable! I practically handed those squishies to you on a silver platter. How could you be so utterly incompetent?!".

Dr. Nefarious threw a small glass globe sitting on his desk at Vorselon in anger, but Vorselon avoided it by teleporting out of its way, leaving it to shatter against the wall, and then reappearing behind Lawrence's hologram, shivering with fear at Nefarious' rage.

As Lawrence left them alone, the doctor reminded Vorselon that if the Lombaxes found the clock, their plans would be ruined, and his body would never be recovered. Nefarious declared he would bring in "specialists", and pressed the button to buzz his office's door open. Three large female robots walked in: Cassiopeia, Carina and Libra, leaders of the Valkyrie mercenaries. Nefarious had requested an audience with them at his station. The doctor introduced them individually, referring to Libra with distaste compared to Carina and Cassy due to her masculine voice and behaviour. Nefarious reminded them of how their original colony had been lost decades ago in the tragic Erebus supernova. He requested their services in exchange for returning their lost colony.

The Valkyries accepted, and along with Vorselon, fought against Ratchet and his allies while Nefarious got closer to accomplishing his goal. Eventually, Ratchet managed to contact Clank, and Clank told him to confront Nefarious in the past on Zanifar so that he could save Orvus. Using a time portal projected by Sigmund, Ratchet went through a series of events both in the present and past Zanifar, and eventually got inside the Tombli Outpost in the past, right when Nefarious was interrogating and torturing Orvus. After Orvus vanished and Clank's image appeared, Ratchet exclaimed in confusion, alerting Nefarious to Ratchet's presence. However, Ratchet had taken out a Constructo Bomb Glove grenade, and threw it at Nefarious before fleeing. The bomb exploded inches away from the doctor's face, and as he yelled in agony, it was shown in slow motion that he was knocked back. His right eye was damaged, a crack forming up the side of his green dome, his red pupil knocking loose, and giving Nefarious a permanent scar on his face.

The Doctor angrily ordered his troops to annihilate Ratchet, but the Lombax escaped back to the present. Back at the Nefarious Space Station, in the present, he was sitting on his coach with Cassiopeia, laughing while he told her of how he mocked Clank as a prisoner. Cassy grew closer to the Doctor, saying "Dr. Nefarious, you have such a wonderful sense of humor, and you're so, so…" However, Nefarious suddenly realized what Ratchet had done. The bomb scarring his eye in the past took effect in the present, and Nefarious said "Uh oh…" as the scar formed and his eye fell limp. He then angrily screamed Ratchet's name. Much later, Ratchet fought Vorselon in combat, for the second time, and Vorselon revealed his new suit had been upgraded by Nefarious. He was still defeated, once again escaping, head intact, returning to the Doctor's station. In Nefarious' office, the two played against each other in a holo-vid game with Dr. Nefarious fighting Captain Qwark.

Lord Vorselon's Qwark character was at a disadvantage because Vorselon had no arms. Defeating him, Nefarious loudly gloated in Vorselon's face and sat back down. Lawrence then appeared in a hologram and reported that he had captured Clank and the Orvus Chamber, as Clank had unknowingly led them right into it just as Nefarious predicted. Pleased with this news, Nefarious told Lawrence to notify the Valkyries, and mobilized the next phase of his plans: Unnecessarily Evil Initiative Omega-91. Lawrence went to inform the Valkyries of the next step in their plot, and Nefarious' door bell rang the next moment. A light voice said that it was time for Nefarious' massage, but the annoyed Doctor pointed out he did not send for a massage. He told the person at the door to go away, but the voice briefly got deeper and again asked him to open the door. When it opened, a female nurse appeared, and Nefarious' loose eye fell limp again. It was Qwark in another poor disguise, and the Doctor recognized him, but played along with his ruse, making the Captain believe he was fooled.

When the Lombax hero and elder antihero arrived, Nefarious was complaining with Cassiopeia about trying to kill Ratchet as per Unnecessarily Evil Initiative Omega-91's procedure. Ratchet later successfully defeated and killed Cassiopeia on Vapedia and rescued Clank, the Valkyries finally beaten completely, although Lawrence did not know what happened on Vapedia. The reunited duo left the Valkyrie Citadel and headed toward the Nefarious Space Station, where the disguised Qwark aided them in getting inside their enemy's stronghold. Alister wanted to misuse the Great Clock to change history and bring back the Lombaxes, leaving the team when Ratchet and Clank refused to let this happen. Clank managed to sneak in an air duct and came to a vent above Nefarious' office. There, Nefarious told his computer to take his dictation: "Things to do once the clock is under my control. Number 1: Double-cross remaining Valkyries and retire Lord Vorselon. Number 2:

Reestablish vendetta against organic life forms! And number 3: Iron socks." This revealed that Nefarious intended not to keep the deals he made as his subordinates had failed him for too long. Clank successfully scanned the Doctor after he was done recording his to-do list. This allowed Ratchet to apply a holo-guise of the doctor and freely explore the station undetected. Despite this, Ratchet's height did not change, but Nefarious' minions still fell for the trick.

Getting updates in Dr. Nefarious' plot from Lawrence, the disguised Ratchet wanted him to order Nefarious' fleet to land at the station. This could not be done until Ratchet destroyed the nearby asteroids blocking the landing bay with the station's Hypernova Defense Laser with help from Pollyx who he sent to the brig. Ratchet made sure all the vessels that he could contact landed. After all the ships landed, Ratchet used the laser to destroy every ship as well, giving Nefarious no escape from his station. As Ratchet and Qwark made their escape, they were confronted at the bottom of an elevator by the real Nefarious, flanked by two guards. Qwark, still believing his facade was working, quickly said "You're not Dr. Nefarious!" to Ratchet and slapped him, accidentally deactivating his holo-guise. Ratchet told Nefarious that he could not use the clock, as nothing he could want was worth risking the entire universe. Nefarious said that there was, and he had his three greatest enemies to thank for it. He then had several flashbacks that showed everything he had been through since his first defeat at the hands of Ratchet and Clank, after which the Doctor explained his ultimate goal to the trio.

After capturing them following a futile escape attempt by Qwark, he attached Ratchet and Clank to an asteroid, prepared to launch from his Asteroid Flinger 5000, which he installed in case he ever needed a "super ironic death scenario." Ratchet said that the Doctor was making a mistake, and Nefarious said "Time will tell." Bidding farewell to his old nemeses, Nefarious laughed evilly as he prepared to press the launch button on the machine. However, while laughing, the Doctor again froze and picked up Lance and Janice signals. After an awkward pause, a nervous trooper standing by Nefarious took his hand and pressed the button. Ratchet and Clank were flung far away to Morklon, but eventually returned to the station. Lawrence had come from the clock in another ship, and the Doctor was preparing to return to the facility to finally complete his plans. He was distraught by the duo's return, thinking they were supposed to be dead, unaware that the Zoni had helped them in the crash.

Ratchet and Clank told Dr. Nefarious to shut down his transport and surrender on behalf of galactic authorities. He approached the duo and mocked Clank for "running right back to playing backpack to a squishy" rather than fulfilling his destiny. He told Clank "You're nothing but a pathetic sidekick," prompting Lawrence to sarcastically say "We should hang out some time" to Clank. Ratchet, angered by his mocking of Clank, stood up to the mad doctor, they then prepared to defeat Nefarious once and for all, and the Doctor rose into the air with booster jets in his feet and extending his stabilizer wings, saying that he would rewind time after killing the two so he could do it over and over again. Before attacking Ratchet and Clank, Nefarious ordered Lawrence to fall back to the outer perimeter, allowing no damage to befall their ship. A fierce battle immediately ensued, going around the ring of the platform near the station, which was eventually destroyed by the Hypernova Defense Laser after the Doctor ordered Lawrence to activate it. The battle then went onto Nefarious' ship as it flew away from the station, setting course for the clock.

Damage to the ship during the fight caused it to speed into an inevitable collision with the Nefarious Space Station, and Lawrence had no control over the autopilot. Despite getting assistance from his butler, Nefarious was defeated a second time, and fell screaming to his ship's surface. He then got up and began malfunctioning more than ever before due to the damage he sustained. He fell on his back with his mouth wide open as his brain picked up signals of opera music. He then sprang up as a lottery sound played, and fell forward. As the ship came closer to crashing into the station, Ratchet grabbed Nefarious and urged him to tell how to disengage the autopilot. The doctor would not respond, and his eyes continued to spin in circles while eccentric laughter was heard in his brain's signal. Ratchet smacked Nefarious to try and snap him out of it, but this merely caused the doctor to get up and dance to a yodeling tune in his brain. Nefarious then collapsed completely, his eyes popping out and the signals in his brain dying away. Lawrence then took the escape pod, leaving Ratchet, Clank and the crumpled body of Dr. Nefarious on the ship. However, Azimuth appeared and saved

Ratchet and Clank before it collided as they jumped off the saucer and into his ship. Unbeknownst to anyone at the moment, Lawrence teleported the Doctor's unconscious body away. After the ship crashed into the dome of the station, its head was given a scar and broken eye just like the original Nefarious. It then completely exploded, and the Doctor's villainous plot was finally ended.

During the credits, radio announcers Kip Darling and Pepper Fairbanks reported that the remains of neither Nefarious nor Lawrence were found anywhere in the station's rubble and that Polaris Defense Initiative 1887-Upsilon was mobilized to locate them; galactic authorities proceeded with a manhunt to find the missing Doctor and his partner, making the arrest of them their highest priority.

*Ratchet & Clank: All 4 One*

Nefarious appears again as the main antagonist at the very beginning and one of the four protagonists. At this point, the evil doctor and his butler's threat level had increased to from "unknown" to "alive and at large". With all the commotion, Galactic President Qwark acted on the situation, convinced that there was no danger, and assured the galaxy that everything was under control. Being interviewed by news reporters Kip Darling and Pepper Fairbanks via satellite, Ratchet and Clank gave their personal outlook on the predicament. They claimed they were retired and had full confidence that Qwark would be able to track down the enemy.

Meanwhile, in the depths of Planet Igliak, the doctor's new plan was already in motion. Dr. Nefarious set up a false award ceremony for the Galactic President, claiming Qwark was the world's greatest Intergalactic "tool" and that he would receive an Intergalactic Tool of Justice Award for defeating a Light-Eating Z'Grute in the past, which never occurred. Ratchet and Clank, suspicious of the award, went along with Qwark in receiving it. Out from behind, Dr. Nefarious and Lawrence on a miniature hovercraft appeared and the menacing doctor revealed his plan to the heroes, that which he would unleash the Light-Eating Z'Grute upon the city to kill them. However, in an unexpected turn of events, the Z'Grute raged uncontrollably, giving Nefarious no control over the creature. Reaching for Lawrence for help, Lawrence cowardly walked away, stating it was time for him to tender his resignation, leaving Nefarious forced to join forces with Ratchet, Clank and Galactic President Qwark to prevent the Z'Grute from causing more damage through the city of Luminopolis. The rare creature attracted the attention of a vast and powerful machine known as Ephemeris the Creature Collector. The heroes were accidentally transported to a marooned planet called Magnus by the machine, a planet containing a dark secret that not even its caretakers fully understand, and are forced to work together for their own survival in finding a way off the unknown planet. The foursome awake in a testing hub in an unknown location and are forced to participate in testing to disguise themselves as minions. The four soon encounter a little girl named Susie, who assists them in escaping the facility.

After escaping the creature collecting facility, the foursome encounter Cronk and Zephyr who report via hologram to inform them that they were traveling to Magnus to retrieve them but got stuck in an asteroid field and until they are assisted, there was no way for them to get them. Realizing they were trapped for good, the four gazed, stunned by the environment they were transported to. Susie then proceeded to direct the foursome to a small village inhabited by a race of creatures known as Tharpods, the natives of the planet. One of them informed the four of the background behind Ephemeris, claiming it to have been around for over 100 years, snatching the universes' most dangerous creatures and transporting them to their planet. The native referred them to the Creature Collector's emissary, Commander Spog, who had been attacking the Tharpods and protecting the machine for years. The Tharpod figured Ratchet and Clank for candidates to help protect the planet from the chaos caused by Ephemeris and Spog, but Ratchet, retired from heroics, was unenthusiastic about going on another adventure to help, but confirmed he would notify the Polaris Defense Force to assist them once he was off the planet. Ratchet had a change of heart, however, when he heard Susie's parents were killed during Ephemeris' raid on Totem Fi, she was an orphan, and agreed to help track down Commander Spog. After destroying a wigwump while using jetpacks on their trail to Spog, Clank came across a holo-journal narrated by Frumpus Croid explaining the attack of Uzo City orchestrated by Spog and his armies and that the controller of Ephemeris had a plan for the creatures the machine had been capturing all those years. After a fight, Nefarious jokingly and insultingly commented that he wasn't going to carry the exhausted Qwark if he passed out and the pair continued their search for Spog.

The pair eventually tracked down Spog and after a long chase, defeated him. Spog was near destruction, but agreed that if Nefarious repaired the damage they had caused him, he would, in return, tell them how to defeat Ephemeris. Once Spog was repaired, the commander told them that "only the architect who [lived] in the forest of the blue rocks" had the answers they were looking for. Qwark commended Nefarious' good actions, saying that "[he] did the right thing", to which Nefarious countered angrily, telling Qwark to "Get bent".

During the adventure, Nefarious constantly complained about Qwark and even tried to kill him at one point, though because Qwark moved Nefarious accidentally fell off the edge of a platform and was saved by Qwark, this filled Nefarious with uprise and gave him a change of heart.

Towards the end of the adventure, Nefarious started treating the others as if they were friends, and during the final battle against the Loki Master, Nefarious saved Qwark and dealt the finishing blow to the Loki ultimately saving the universe.

After Cronk and Zephyr landed Nefarious seemingly reasserted his supervillain attitude and escaped with Lawrence in their ship, but during the end credits Nefarious was seen looking at a picture of him with Ratchet, Clank and Qwark with a sad look on his face, as he was purely upset to have to leave his friends.

*Ratchet & Clank: Full Frontal Assault*

Nefarious did not appear in the story. Instead, he appeared as one of the multiplayer characters, he was available as part of the Villains Pack alongside Tachyon and Drek.

*The Ratchet & Clank Collection*

Nefarious met Clank on a planet and they began insulting each other after watching the events of *Up Your Arsenal* . Nefarious claimed that he should have killed Ratchet and Clank when he still had the chance.

*Ratchet & Clank: Rift Apart*

After many years in hiding, Nefarious (now with his face repaired) to hire mercenaries to finish off Ratchet and Clank during the parade in their honor. Once the mercenaries fail, Nefarious shows up in person while stealing the Dimensionator that Clank had repaired. A fight ensues between the two protagonists and the mad scientist using both his ship and the Dimensionator to gain the advantage but when his flying machine can no longer hold up, Nefarious attempts to use the Dimensionator to send the duo in a dimension where he was still winning, causing real dimensional chaos. Once the mishmash is over, the three individuals land in an unknown dimension and before Ratchet can beat him, the dimensionator explodes, scattering Nefarious, Ratchet, and Clank across the dimension.

Nefarious then wakes up in an office belonging to his alternate self where everyone foolishly takes him for the Emperor Nefarious. Realizing where he is, Nefarious begins to dance for joy and laugh devilishly as he attributes his counterpart's achievement to himself. He then sits at the desk and laughs again, this time accompanied by the Emperor's assistant.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Nico: He is pure evil!

Qin: That is awful!

Mara: What a monster!

Mizore Shirayuki: He is a monster that must be destroyed.

Harley: Can we keep his head, though?

Me: As a trophy? We sure can. As long as we banish him to the Black Gates.

Harley: Great!

Nico: Not a bad idea though.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Anyway lets demonstrate our power with the usual battles.

Ratchet: Cool! I hope I get an archenemy.

Me: Oh you will.

We went to the training yard.

Then Batroc, Titania, Titanium Titan, Whirlwind, Katnappe, Abis Mal, Wiggum, Springfield Mafia, Kalin, and Pete appeared.

Nico: Batroc, Titania, Titanium Titan, Whirlwind, Katnappe, Abis Mal, Wiggum, Springfield Mafia, Kalin, and Pete

Batroc: What do we do about Nefarious' Butler Lawrence?

Maria: He's going to be redeemed.

Titania: Good call.

Me: Cool.

Titanium Titan: He deserves a better boss who doesn't yell at him.

Nico: You got that right.

Whirlwind: (To Nico) We heard you went on another adventure with the Quest Team.

Nico: We sure did.

Katnappe: What was it this time?

Me: To help the Spirit of Anna Kafka get the rightful recognition her family deserved. It's a long story that dates back centuries ago.

Qin: Yeah.

Then Thunderbird came out.

Me: Round 2 this time Thunderbird?

Thunderbird: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Thunderbird: (to the Kyurangers) You guys are no stranger to outer space. It's fitting I face you guys again here.

Lucky: It sure is fitting.

Me: And I like it too.

Nicole: Space is cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Captain America, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lady Assailant of Flames, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Nico's Rescue was more like a ghost whispering adventure

Core Medals: Batroc The Leaper, Phantom (Scooby Doo) and The Paradox Brothers

Fullbottles: Batroc and Phantom

---

Batroc was first.

Batroc: (to Cap) Nico's Rescue was more like a ghost whispering adventure. And a murder mystery.

Captain America: It was really awesome and after 300 years the Kafka Family can finally get the rightful recognition that was stolen from them by the Duncek family.

Applejack: Yeah those sidewinders got what was coming to them.

Apple Bloom: And the cool part is that Sonnya was helping us as a Bird of Paradise.

Flashwing: That is awesome. And those are some of my favorite birds too.

Lady Assailant of Flames: Some of the most beautiful birds in the world.

Batroc: Those are my favorite birds too. Lets do it!

Captain America used the Core Medals for Batroc The Leaper, Phantom (Scooby Doo) and The Paradox Brothers and his shield turned into a ghost energy shield and he threw it and smashed Batroc all over.

BATROC THE LEAPER! PHANTOM OF VASQUEZ CASTLE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Captain America activated his Ridewatch and they danced to America Dance Music and fired waves of energy, rocks, earth, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Fabia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Maina, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Battling Another Lodestar and Incredible how Nathalia was able to live for over 479,000,000 years

Core Medals: Titania, Jellax and Dark Marinette

Fullbottles: Titania and Jellax

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) Nico, Rocket, and the others did good Battling Another Lodestar. And it's Incredible how Nathalia was able to live for over 479,000,000 years.

Fabia: It sure is! I was really shocked when I heard about what she went through for that long a period of time! She am literally amazed that she was able to survive in all those time periods.

Princess Celestia: That is incredible.

King Solar: It sure is awesome.

Amber Morning: You are not kidding there. She knows all about the worlds history now.

Spotlight: That is absolutely incredible. But it's amazed she was able to go through all that and keep her will intact.

Maina: That is absolutely incredible.

Titania: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Fabia used the core medals for Titania, Jellax and Dark Marinette and she fired waves of light slime and smashed her all over.

TITANIA! JELLAX! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of light slime and smashed her all over.

Fabia activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic Music and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Nuju, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Shadowman, Rhonda Lorrentina, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Titanium Titan, Goldar and TTG Blackfire

Fullbottles: Titanium Titan and Goldar

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Linphea. How was it?

Nuju: It was really awesome and cool. They took down Olivia Voldaren from Magic the Gathering.

Rarity: Oh it was so amazing darlings. We made that witch pay for her crimes.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was and we showed that monster what for.

Gill Grunt: She's now in the Black Gates forever.

Shadowman: Yeah she sure is.

Rhonda Lorrentina: She is now a forgotten memory.

Titanium Titan: Good riddance amigos. Lets do it!

Nuju used the Core Medals for Titanium Titan, Goldar and TTG Blackfire and he fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

TITANIUM TITAN! GOLDAR! BEST MATCH!

He fired more energy blasts and smashed him all over the place.

Nuju activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Mexican Music and fired waves of of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Tom Majors, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mameko, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Meeting a Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Whirlwind, Yost Vulture and Cluck (Skylanders)

Fullybottles: Whirlwind and Yost Vulture

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) I heard you guys met a Rosaria, the Stately Fallen Angel Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Tom Majors: Her name is Elena Rōzuenjeru and she is an awesome and amazing gardener that loves all nature and plants.

Rainbow Dash: She knows so much about gardening and I think that's so awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah and her story is incredible.

---

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Elena, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this story one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at the backyard of my house, and we've been tending to the vegetable gardens and they were doing great. But, then, we heard the sound of a shrill scream in the air and we also saw something headed this way, and Lincoln saw just who it was: it was Lola, and she was on another destructive rampage again. She was really furious that Lincoln wasn't at home and forced to do her bidding, but Lincoln told her that he was busy, and he wasn't going to tolerate her blackmailing or forcing him to do her bidding anymore, and politely told her to go home. But, Lola just got extremely angry and she began destroying our vegetable gardens in a fit of extremely violent rage and she even chopped down the cherry trees we planted. This got me so enraged, I used my karate moves on Lola and I gave her the beatdown of her life. Lola got up, but she was now beyond enraged and she was about to kill me, but Lincoln trapped her in a ball of ice and stopped her cold. He called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and told them of what Lola did, and they were horrified and since they saw she had no remorse, Lola got grounded for two months and she was thrown in an isolation cube in the basement. All of our hard work was ruined by that little monster, and ever since that day, I hated Lola with a burning passion.

We were shocked.

Nico: Jeez, I knew Lola was extremely violent, but this, what she did in ruining yours and Lincoln's hard work in those cherry trees and vegetable gardens was going too far.

Me: And it led to Elena developing a burning hatred for Lola.

Lincoln: It would take a very long time for Lola to earn back my trust.

Lori: Lincoln was really mad at her big time for what she did, and he really did question if Lola's just a rotten monster who has no love for any of us at all, and just uses us as her playthings. It got to us badly to see Lincoln like this, and we've done a ton of atrocious things to him.

Lynn: But, we didn't want him to be depressed, so when night fell, we went to Lincoln's room and we decided to help him out by comforting him, and we told him that he was right to stand up to Lola. It was the first time we broke free from those Dark Sides of ours.

Luan: Yeah, and what Lola did, she crossed a big line and she almost got that close to losing Lincoln's trust in not only her, but also, me, Lori, Lynn, and Lisa, because of our Dark Sides. Eventually, Lincoln broke down and cried, but we continued to comfort him, and we spent the night with Lincoln. Here's the picture.

Luan showed us the picture of her, Lori, Lynn, and Lisa with Lincoln in bed, and he was hugging Lori, but we did see tear streaks in his eyes.

Me: Lola really did it this time.

Nico: Yeah, it's great that you, Lori, Lynn, and Lisa were there for Lincoln, but it really hurts to see him like that.

Lori: It literally did.

Lincoln: But, Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan's plan did help, and I did get better.

Luna: It was nice to see those four get a break from those rotten Dark Sides of theirs, dude. But, I was still on the alert on those four and the pageant princess demon.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Whirlwind: My goodness! But at least Elena forgave her and the dark sides are never gonna terrorize anyone ever again.

Whirlwind (Skylanders): You got that right. That was awful.

Mameko: Yeah no kidding.

Whirlwind: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

Tom used the Core Medals of Whirlwind, Yost Vulture and Cluck (Skylanders) and fired waves of wind and blew him around in a tornado.

WHIRLWIND! YOST VULTURE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of wind and blew him around.

Tom activated his Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and blasted him all over with wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Starfire, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Suu, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe - Battling Savage Opress and recruiting Clone 99

Core Medals: Katnappe, I.R. Baboon and Ventress

Fullbottles: Katnappe and I.R. Baboon

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) You guys did good Battling Savage Opress. And recruiting Clone Force 99 too.

Starfire: It was most amazing facing a Sith Lord.

Starlight Glimmer: And it was great we have Clone Force 99 recruited into the team.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was really cool.

Hex: Yeah that is so awesome and amazing.

Suu: It was so awesome and amazing battling Opress too. We are now finally free of Dathomir and Maul and his kind.

Katnappe: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Starfire used the Core Medals for Katnappe, I.R. Baboon and Ventress and she fired waves of energy and Force Lightning and blasted her all over.

KATNAPPE! I.R. BABOON! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fish and bananas and smashed Katnappe all over.

Starfire activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Space Music and blasted her all over with Magic, Stars, Lightning, Bones and energy and smashed her down.

---

Weiss, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Tethys - Goddess of Light, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Savage Opress is dead

Core Medals: Abis Mal, Quicksand and Banana Queen

Fullbottles: Abis Mal and Quicksand

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Savage Opress is dead. But he didn't go down without a fight.

Weiss: No he sure didn't. But it was incredible that we faced him and took him down.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was incredible how we all took down a dangerous Sith Lord.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was amazing and cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Tethys: We all thought it was awesome.

Abis Mal: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Weiss used the Core Medals of Abis Mal, Quicksand and Banana Queen and she fired waves of sand and bananas and blasted Abis Mal all over.

ABIS MAL! QUICKSAND! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of sand and buried him in a pile of sand.

Weiss activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Nature Music and smashed him down with energy, leaves, grass and flowers and knocked him down.

---

## Homer, Bart, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Fire Sorcerer, Tech Skylanders, Dash and Notacon VS Wiggum - Thank goodness Ratchet and Clank are safe

Core Medals: Wiggum, Muggshot and April Fool

Fullbottles: Wiggum and Muggshot

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Thank goodness Ratchet and Clank are safe. But I knew they would be alright.

Homer: I did too. And it's cool that Ratchet and Clank face Nefarious's forces.

Bart: I think it sure is.

Pinkie Pie: It's amazing to see Ratchet and Clank face Nefarious's forces.

Featherweight: You got that right.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Fire Sorcerer: Same here. It's really cool.

Wiggum: It sure is. Lets do it!

Homer used the Core Medals for Wiggum, Muggshot and April Fool and he fired waves of energy and smashed him all over with donuts.

WIGGUM! MUGGSHOT! BEST MATCH!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed into a huge donut and bashed Wiggum all over.

Homer activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Beer music and smashed him all over with metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Alison Winters, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia - It's amazing that Ratchet is a big hero all over the universe

Core Medals: Springfield Mafia, Black Baron and Volpina

Fullbottles: Springfield Mafia and Black Baron.

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) It's amazing that Ratchet's a big hero all over the universe.

Louie: (sadly) And the last of his kind as well.

Sora Takenouchi: Yeah that is really awful! What happened to Ratchet really was terrible.

Phoenixmon: It sure was. Being the last of your kind is never good.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But at least he will never be the last of his kind again.

Sunburn: That's for sure.

Alison Winters: I agree there too.

Fat Tony: Same here guys! Lets do it!

Sora use the Core Medals of Springfield Mafia, Black Baron and Volpina and she fired waves of wind and fire and smashed them down.

SPRINGFIELD MAFIA! BLACK BARON! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of wind and it formed into a bunch of planes and blasted them all over.

Sora activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Italian Mafia Music and they fired waves of fire and water and smashed them down.

---

Morpheus, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ultimate Wildmut, Maria Johnson, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin - Dr. Nefarious will pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Kalin, Bluto and Antibug

Fullbottles: Kalin and Bluto

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Dr. Nefarious will pay for his crimes. But I can only imagine the robots that are waiting with him.

Morpheus: But we're going to be ready for them all.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and we're going to smash them into scrap metal.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah those robots are going to be sent to the junkyard.

Spyro: Yeah and it will only end in death for Nefarious.

Ultimate Wildmutt: Yes it sure will.

Blind Maria Johnson: It sure will.

Kalin: Yep. Lets do it!

Morpheus used the Core Medals for Kalin, Bluto and Antibug and fired waves of blue fire and smashed him all over.

KALIN! BLUTO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of blue fire and they formed into Bluto who was pulverizing Kalin all over.

Morpheus activated his ridewatch and they danced to sailor music and bashed and pulverized him with blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Penny, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Vekora the Jubjub, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Who does Nefarious think he is

Core Medals: Pete, Stacey and Tanya von Degurechaff

Fullbottles: Pete and Stacey

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) Who the fuck does Nefarious think he is? Hating on humanity?!

Penny: Someone that hates everything.

Princess Luna: Yeah what a heartless wartface.

Moondust: You said it mom!

Snowdust: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: He is gonna be in for a battle with us.

Blackout: Yeah what a jerk.

Vekora: And it won't be pretty.

Pete: It sure won't. Lets do it!

Penny used the Core Medals for Pete, Stacey and Tanya von Degurechaff and she fired waves of diamonds and energy and smashed Pete down.

PETE! STACEY! BEST MATCH!

Penny fired waves of energy and blasted Pete down.

Penny activated her ridewatch and they danced to Louisiana Dance music and fired waves of darkness and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Birdman, Hawkgirl and Hawk Man VS Thunderbird (Kyurangers)

---

Thunderbird was next.

Birdman's cry was heard.

Birdman: BBBBBBBBBIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIRRRRRRRRDDDDDMAN!

They swooped in and Birdman, Hawkgirl and Hawk Man blasted and smashed Thunderbird all over.

---

Marion (DXD) VS Banana Queen

---

Marion was looking for her archenemy and then a figure came out and it was Chloe Bourgeois 4th Villain Persona, QUEEN BANANA!

---

Queen Banana has vivid crimson colored-eyes with the light violet sclera, pale, light grayish amber-colored face, yellow lipstick, two solid bananas as her front hair, a black mask with a yellow outline, a black and yellow jumpsuit, and a skirt consisting of five large bananas with a circular hole for her gun. She also has four mini bananas attached to a black circle on her chest and has yellow skin.

As Queen Banana, Chloé gets immensely vengeful towards her half-sister Zoé, searching to turn her into a banana and blaming everything on her, all while turning everyone that crosses her and her sentimonster's path. She also isn't afraid to show dishonesty, as she promised Zoé she wouldn't hurt anyone else if the latter gave herself up, but immediately turned a nearby bystander into a banana. Queen Banana is also very cunning and loves chaos as well. This is shown when she purposely lets Cat Noir use Cataclysm on her sentimonster causing it to go out of control and cause more chaos in Paris.

Queen Banana is armed with a banana gun that can shoot out bananas, causing any human it touches to turn into a banana. She also possesses a floating banana-themed car equipped with circular weapons, that can also shoot out bananas. She is given minimum control of her sentimonster, which has the same exact ability as her.

---

Marion: Chloe's 4th Villain Persona.

Queen Banana: That's right. I'm Queen Banana.

Marion: Queen Banana? Are you looking for a massive troop of monkeys to feed? (RIMSHOT)

Queen Banana: Oh laugh it up.

She fired waves of banana blasts and Marion dodged them and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over the place.

---

Nathalia Evenmenshikova VS Radu

---

Nathalia was looking for her archenemy. Then a figure came out and it was RADU BARVON!

---

Radu makes his initial appearance in "The Iblis I. Evening Visitors" episode 12 with Ion as an Imperial envoy charged with delivering a letter to Cardinal Sforza. When Ion was shot by Father Tres with a silver bullet, he comforts his comrade and treats Ion's injury, extracting the bullet and then gently licking Ion's wound.

Radu betrays Ion and attempts to arrange Ion's assassination in such a way that the Vatican will be framed for Ion's death. He ultimately fails in his endeavour, and dies after being exposed and burned by sunlight.

Later, under the direction of the Dietrich, Radu's body is resurrected with artificial blood and skin; Dietrich uses the reanimated Radu to allow the Rosenkruez order to assist the Duke of Tigris with the plot to assassinate Empress Augusta Vradica. Radu is sent before the nobles in court where he openly accuses Ion of plotting treason against the Empire. Despite being under Dietrich's control, enough of Radu's spirit remains that he displays reluctance to kill Ion while on the Island of Beloved Children. After the failure of the Duke of Tigris and his conspirators to kill the Empress, Radu is sent by Dietrich to locate a secret weapon buried within the borders of the Empire. Radu successfully acquires critical information on the machine, but is confronted by Abel Nightroad in his crusnik form before he can leave. Radu gains the upper hand in this battle after disabling Nightroad, at which point Seth arrives. Dietrich's attempt to overpower the Empress using Radu fails after Seth activates her Crusnik form, at which point Radu is finally finished off by Seth when she uses her Fire of Sound technique, which causes Radu's body to physically dissolve into salt.

---

Nathalia: And you are?

Radu Barvon: Permit me to introduce myself. Radu Barvon, Baron of Luxor and Flamberg of the Rosencreutz Orden and your archenemy.

Nathalia: Wow awesome to meet you. This is gonna be an interesting battle.

Radu Barvon: It sure is. Shall we see how powerful you are?

He then fired a massive blast of blue fire and then Nathalia fired a wave of green fire and the blasts collided and exploded and then Nathalia fired a wave of fire and smashed him down.

---

Setsuna Tokage vs Antibug (Miraculous)

---

Setsuna Tokage was looking for her archenemy. And then out came a black version of Ladybug and it was Chloe's 1st Villain Persona: ANTIBUG!

Setsuna: So you are Chloe's first villain self, Antibug.

Antibug: That's right. Now I get to fight you Setsuna.

Setsuna: Yes indeed.

Setsuna fired her hands and punched and pulverized Antibug all over and bashed her all over.

---

Sunny Flare VS Volpina

---

Sunny Flare was facing Volpina.

Volpina: Man it's awesome now that we have so many of my fellow Akuma in the M.O.E.

Sunny Flare: I think it's awesome too. As long as you don't have Lila Rossi in the group.

Volpina: I admit that Lila Rossi is a total bitch but she is not worthy of being with the M.O.E.

Sunny Flare: You got that right.

Volpina: Yeah. Lets do it!

Sunny fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Bulent VS Tanya von Degurechaff

---

Bulent was looking for her archenemy. And then out came TANYA VON DEGURECHAFF!

---

Tanya von Degurechaff is the titular main protagonist of the light novel/anime series Youjo Senki: Saga of Tanya the Evil. Originally a salary man murdered in 2013, he was reborn as a girl living in an alternate universe version of Europe during World War I. At just nine years of age, Tanya enters the Empire's Mages Division and is promoted to Second Lieutenant. Her talents, efficiency, and ruthlessness makes her an asset for the Empire and a threat on the battlefield.

In her pre-reincarnation, he was voiced by Kosuke Toriumi in the Japanese version, and Josh Grelle in the English version, while as Tanya, she is voiced by Aoi Yūki in the Japanese version, and Monica Rial in the English version, the latter of whom also voiced Stocking.

Backstory

Not much is known about the protagonist in his original life, including his name. He was a salary man in 2013 Japan who gained a reputation for his ruthlessly utilitarian and career-minded personality. He was murdered by a former employee whom he had fired for valid reasons earlier that day. However, after his death he was confronted by an entity calling itself God. As an atheist, he denied God's existence, choosing to dub it as "Being X/Existence X" (variable by translation). When the two get into an argument about faith and modern humans, Being X became enraged. The salary man claimed that modern technology and convenience leads to a safe world where gods are not needed. As punishment for his lack of faith, Being X decided to reincarnate him in a world without these benefits in the hopes to crush the salary man's will and force him to accept Being X as God. He was sent to an alternate World War I Europe, were he was reincarnated as a orphaned baby girl. Before his reincarnation, the salary man was warned that if he did not die in a peaceful, natural way, or without faith, he will not be reincarnated again and sent to hell.

Youjo Senki: Saga of Tanya the Evil

The protagonist was reborn in an alternate reality of 1913, as an orphan girl named Tanya Degurechaff. Spending the first years of her life in a nunnery, her outlook for a good life initially looked slim. Even worse, she was living in the Empire (the equivalent of Imperial Germany), a nation beset on all sides by potential enemies. Luckily, Tanya had exceptional magic potential, a rare talent sought after in the Empire. Knowing that with this aptitude, she would eventually be conscripted, Tanya volunteered for the army at the age of 8 in order to receive officer training. She intended to rise in the ranks and then live a comfortable life in the rear lines away from danger, both for her sake and in order to spite "Being X". Yet even though Tanya was successful at impressing the leadership, it backfired, as her talents made her a necessary asset on the front lines.

She has a heartless, selfish, amoral, and terrifyingly ruthless personality. Yet at the time of the bloodiest war of this world, she might be described as the "ideal soldier". On the outset Tanya is viewed as either a patriotic, caring hero or a bloodthirsty, merciless monster.

---

Bulent: Tanya Von Degurechaff. I've heard about you.

Tanya Von Degurechaff: Yeah and I will make sure you suffer.

Bulent: Bring it on.

She fired a fireball and it hit her and burned her and smashed her down.

---

## Ratchet VS Reverser

---

Ratchet was looking for his archenemy and then a figure came out and it was the villain persona of Marc Anciel: REVERSER!

Ratchet: So you are Reverser!

Reverser: That's right. Shall we dance?

Ratchet: Lets shall.

He fired waves of fire and missiles and smashed Reverser down.

---

## Sonnya Polumesyats VS Dark Marinette

---

Sonnya was looking for her archenemy. Then a figure came out and to the shock and horror of us it was the Akumatized version of Marinette. It was DARK MARINETTE!

Sonnya Polumesyats: A dark version of Marinette!

Dark Marinette: That's right. I am filled with revenge over Lila Rossi for ruining my life.

Sonnya Polumesyats: Lila is in the Saturn Nuthouse forever and she was turned into a solid gold statue from what I heard.

Dark Marinette: That's good. I'm glad she is gone. But I can never forgive her.

Sonnya Polumesyats: I don't blame you one bit. She has caused nothing but problems.

Dark Marinette: I agree. Lets do it!

Sonnya fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

## Kyurangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lily, Lisa and Lucy VS Thunderbird

Thunderbird's battle with the Kyurangers was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Dr. Nefarious, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Dr. Nefarious symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready.

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kyurangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Thunderbird and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Thunderbird you have failed this universe again!

Kyurangers: We will take back the galaxy.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Ratchet: That was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Me: We always have fun on those battles.

Armada Cyclonus: Now, let's go after Nefarious!

Nico: Agreed.

Melter: Where's Nefarious right now?

Eli: I sense that he's on the planet Kerwan!

Nico: All the way over in the Solana Galaxy.

Me: We better get over there.

Nico: Right. Get ready Nefarious. (EYES GLOW RED) You will not rule the universe while we have anything to say about it!

We activated the Hyperdrive and we were off to Kerwan!

El Oso appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, El Oso

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Not a problem señora and it's going to be so fun.

Me: You bet it sure will.

Laney: Yeah!

We arrived.

Nico: Planet Kerwan.

We got to landing.

We landed and El Oso went up to Nefarious as a huge battle all over the city was raging.

Nefarious: Great! Another of the Masters of Evil!

El Oso: You're just jealous that my group is more successful than you.

Nefarious: Oh really.

But then the spirits of the Ratchet and Clank planets appeared and then they swirled around him and blasted the robots he had all over and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs blasted the robots all over and blew them apart and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Dr. Nefarious. So we meet at last.

Dr. Nefarious: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: That's right! You're going to pay for everything you did!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: So, you were the one who sent Savage Opress to distract us.

Nefarious: Of course I did. Never was a fan of his temper though.

William: Pot. Meet kettle. Have you met?

Nefarious: Oh VERY Funny! Soon the universe will be mine!

Qin: Like hell it will be you freakish tin can!

Nefarious: Chromites! Robots! Attack!

An army of Chromites and Nefarious' robots appeared.

Me: Chromites!

Nico: Nice! So the Turbo Rangers have a time to shine now.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted numerous robots and Chromites all over and blew them into scrap metal!

Nico: Take that robot freaks!

The Chromites and Robots jumped Ratchet and friends.

Ratchet, Clank, and their friends lay defeated at the hands of the Chromites and Nefarious' robots.

Nefarious: (laughs evilly) It looks like our rivalry is finally coming to an end, Ratchet. But look on the bright side. At least you'll get to see the rest of your kind again!

Turbo: (dodges a Chromite) Crap! What do we do?!

I punched and blasted numerous robots!

Sunset got an idea.

Sunset: Everyone in the audience! Lend Ratchet, Clank, and their friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Ratchet, Clank, and their friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Ratchet, Clank, and their friends. And soon, Ratchet and Clank found the strength to get up.

Clank: Do you hear that, Ratchet?

Ratchet: I do, Clank. Everyone's rooting for us. We can't give up now!

Ratchet threw his Omniwrench at a Chromite and a robot, knocking both down.

Me: Take that!

Nefarious: NO! WHY WON'T YOU JUST DIE!

I fired waves of elements and blasted Nefarious all over.

Qin: Take that you tin can!

Ratchet: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Clank: It is quite impressive that we have many fans from out here.

Rivet: I didn't see that coming.

Captain Quark: (flexing his muscles) I did! I AM a superhero, after all.

Elaris: (rolls her eyes) Now isn't the time, Quark.

Angela Cross: She's right. We have work to do!

Me: Time to silence this overgrown tin can!

Qin: Yeah!

Sunset: Can I transform with you guys?

TJ Johnson: Sure, Sunset.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

The Rangers transformed and were ready!

All: POWER RANGERS TURBO!

They were ready!

Troy: I know the perfect morph for this!

Tsukasa: Don't leave me and Daiki out!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers! Tsukasa turned into Gaim and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: Alright, you rusty bucket of bolts, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's jade green eyes turned neon jade green, and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Sword of Forgiveness from her back, and as she approached Kyle and Salty Mike, she left red and yellow energy, Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes with every step.

Sunset Shimmer: You really make me sick, Dr. Nefarious, it's bad enough you not only antagonized Ratchet and Clank, but you've constantly threatened the galaxy and all the innocent people that live on their home worlds. As the Alicorn Princess of The Fire Skylanders and Forgiveness, I cannot forgive such a blatant disregard for innocent lives any longer, and for that, you will pay the ultimate price.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with flames and suns surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sunset Shimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sunset Shimmer grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long red and yellow hair, she has neon light green eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Fire Kanji and a Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the fire Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her golden Amulet of Earth has red gems in the gold lightning bolts on her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and red crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant, there's an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and they're holding the Fire Kanji. Sunset Shimmer is dressed in a sleeveless red blouse with yellow flames on it and a red and yellow phoenix, black pants, gold high-heeled boots, and a long red sleeveless trenchcoat with suns and yellow flames on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by flames and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders. Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red and yellow angel wings with golden yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, Sunset Shimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red and yellow gem on her left ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's massive Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, and Sword of Forgiveness began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, fire, and suns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunset Shimmer's Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Firestorm Forgiveness, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red and yellow blade with her cutie mark and suns etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and orange gems for the eyes and a large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Sunset Shimmer, Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders, Member of The Redemption Squad, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Phoenix Shimmer, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fire and Suns"

サンセット シマー、許しのアリコーン プリンセスとファイアー スカイランダーズ、リデンプション スクワッドのメンバー、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、フェニックス シマーの愛情深い母、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、火と太陽のマスター

Sunset Shimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN INFINITY FIRESTORM SUN ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL FORGIVENESS AND ETERNAL SUN LOVE!

We were amazed by Sunset Shimmer's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dr. Nefarious saw it, he went ballistic and tried to blast her, but Sunset Shimmer dodged it, and she fired powerful red and yellow energy blasts with flames, Alicorns, suns, and phoenixes at him, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, but he's not out yet.

Me: And this too!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramagers and the Build, Drive, Kabuto, Zero One, Decade, Zi-O and Saber Riders.

Maria: And this too!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns Dial) MACHINE FURY BLAST!

She summoned Number 7, Juggernaut, Steam Smythe, Dinkley 2000 and all the Robot Masters and Mega Man X Mavericks!

Number 7: Now this is gonna be good.

Juggernaut: Yeah!

Me: Dr. Nefarious the Crimes you committed are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Drakus: X-SQUAD…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Drakus: STRAP UP AND BRING HELLFIRE IN THE NAME OF DRAKONIA!

We went at the robots and blasted and smashed them all over.

Ratchet fired a blue blast from the Shock Cannon at several Chromites. Meanwhile, Hunter killed some robots with his knife.

He was slashing them all over and Ratchet wass blasting them into dust.

Tails spins around with his tails outstretched against a crowd of Chromites, Meanwhile, Tech placed some EMP bombs on several robots before activating them.

The EMP Bombs blew several robots to shreds and Tails kicked many robots all over with his feet.

Tails: Take that you tin cans!

Tech: YEAH!

Carlos brings out his Turbo Thunder Cannon and then fires a green projectile blast from it at several Chromites. Meanwhile, Echo shot several robots with his blasters.

They blasted numerous Chromites and Robots all over and destroyed them.

Carlos: That that junk piles!

Qin fired waves of fire and melted the robots all over.

I punched Nefarious and kicked him in the face and smashed his face in.

Tito Lopez grabbed a Chromite while Spicer hid behind a piece of metal while shooting down robots from afar.

They blasted and smashed numerous robots and Chromites.

Nico formed a Black Hole and sucked in numerous Robots and Chromites.

Ashley: Time to test out Lodestar's Ridewatch!

Wrecker: Hold on a minute!

Wrecker lifted an ENTIRE boulder and threw it at several Chromites and Robots.

KRASMASH!

Wrecker: Okay. NOW you can test it out!

Jimmy Neutron activated it and got Lodestar's powers and he fired a magnetic blast and scrambled numerous Chromites and robots and they all exploded into scrap metal!

Varie: Take that tin cans!

Then a ball of light appeared and it landed in Tara's hands and it was an EARTH DIGIMON GRAND ZI-O RIDE WATCH! It had all the powers of the all the Digimon for the Elemental Force of Earth!

Tara: An Earth Elemental Digimon Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! This is gonna be interesting!

She activated it!

Tara: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits and all the powers of hundreds of Earth and Rock Elemental Digimon appear and they formed into an awesome and amazing new Digimon Kamen Rider Form! First one ever! It was a brown armor and it had the powers of all the Earth Digimon. Tara had transformed into KAMEN RIDER EARTH DIGIMON GRAND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Beast Boy: Tara wow!

Me: Tara? Wow!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Queen of Earth who reaches over Earth and Digimon of The Element of Earth of the Land and the Mountains. Her name is GRAND TERRA DIGIMON ZI-O! We are now entering a new age of history.

Nico: This is amazing!

Tara: Wow! I look awesome! Lets see what it can do. (Echoing) DARKSIDE QUAKE!

She smashed the ground with her fist and shook the ground with a massive quake and shattered numerous robots into pieces!

Tara: WHOA! Lets see. (Echoing) STRONG CARAPACE!

She fired numerous rocks from her back and they smashed numerous Chromites all over the place!

Qin: That is cool!

Eli: Awesome!

Ray Peyton Jr. ran over several Chromites and robots with his car.

Maria: Hey, Lawrence! You know you don't have to work for Nefarious, right?

Nefarious: Don't waste your breath, squishy! Lawrence obediently serves me only!

Skywarp: You're wrong about that! Freedom is the right of all sentient beings. Robots included!

Nefarious: Then they better stay out of my way!

We went at him and pulverized him more.

Then me and Nefarious got into a Rock Em Sock Em Robot battle and I punched him all over and then.

BOING! DING!

I punched his head up!

We continued blasted and smashing and pulverizing him all over.

Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, Maxxor, and Ninren were blasting and smashing him all over the place.

Swassa blasted and smashed Nefarious all over.

Grapple, Dirtbag, Patsy and Jessie used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grapple's Arc-Welder Rifle, Dirtbag's Missile Launcher and Patsy and Jessie's powers 100-fold.

Dirtbag and Jessie (Pokemon): POKEMON MISSILE FORCE!

Patsy and Grapple: FURIOUS SLICING BEAM!

Farts of Wind and Stinky Butt: FARTING FIRESTORM WIND!

Water of The Ocean and Melter: WATER OF MELTING FURY!

Mountains of Smashing Fury and Po Kong: SMASHING MOUNTAIN PULVERIZER!

Cybernetic Assassins and Touch & Go: CYBERNETIC DEATH RAY BLAST!

Titanium Buttsmashers and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM METAL SMASH!

Firestorm of The Phoenix and Heat Wave: FIRESTORM INCINERATOR BLAST!

Dark Magic of Russia and Anti Wanda: DARK MAGIC BLAST!

Purple Fire of Darkness and Rex Goodwin: PURPLE FIRE FURY!

Dark Sword of Music and Raven Branwen: SLASHING DARKNESS BLADE DANCE!

Speeding Rocket Ghosts and Roxy Rocket: ROCKET TECH FURY!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Nathalia Evenmenshikova, Sunset Shimmer, Ratchet & Clank, me and Eli: FIRESTORM OF SPACE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: OMNIWRENCH!

Sunset Shimmer: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON FIRE STYLE: LAVACITOR!

Jessica Shannon: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON STING STYLE: ZURKON JR.!

Peni Parker: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON WEB STYLE: FUSION BOMB!

Cassandra Alexandra: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON FIRE STYLE: PROTOCLAST!

Entrapta: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: HEAVY BOUNCER!

Perfumer: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON NATURE STYLE: GOATINATOR!

Frosta: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON ICE STYLE: PEACEMAKER!

Rosemary (High Guardian Spice): RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON WATER STYLE: APOCALYPSE GLOVE!

Sage (High Guardian Spice): RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: GROOVIBOMB!

Parsley (High Guardian Spice): RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON FIRE STYLE: PLASMA SLAYER!

Thyme (High Guardian Spice): RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: PIXELIZER HD!

Gluko: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON DARK STYLE: DOOM BLADES!

Batch: RATCHET AND CLANK WEAPON FIRE STYLE: MAGMABUSTER!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: RATCHET AND CLANK FINAL SMASH: R.Y.N.O. EXTREME DEVASTATION!

They used the R.Y.N.O.s against Dr. Nefarious.

Turbo Rangers: Turbo RAM Cannon!

Blue Senturion: Senturion Synergizer!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts from the elements, combos, techniques, weapons and final smashes all hit Nefarious and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE AND UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The explosion shook the entire planet to the brink! When the smoke cleared, Nefarious was down but not out.

Me: It's over Nefarious!

Nefarious: Don't count me out of the ballpark yet!

A giant robot appeared and Nefarious hopped into it.

Nico: Oh no!

Me: Time to summon the Megazords!

We did so.

Turbo Rangers: Turbo Megazord!

Blue Senturion: Robo Racer!

Theu were ready!

We summoned the Super Turbo Omega Superzord!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: You are history Nefarious! TURBO SUPERLASER!

They fired a massive wave of energy and the blast hit Nefarious and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

His robot was destroyed and Nefarious was reduced to a Head!

His spirit appeared and Ratchet did the honors of banishing him to the Black Gates. He was gone for good.

Nico: (sighs) As promised, Harley, you can keep his head.

Harley: Yay!

Me: Just as long as you don't do anything crazy with it.

Harley: I won't.

William: Lawrence, how would you like to join the Redemption Squad?

Lawrence: I would be honored William. I was sick and tired of Nefarious anyway.

William: Good.

Abis Mal: Looks like Nefarious is down for the count.

Wiggum: Although we could steal some of his technology since he won't be using it anymore.

Fat Tony: That's not a bad idea.

Me: Yeah that's perfect too.

Kalin: We'll have to make room in the Estate for the Aphelion.

Me: Good idea.

Pete: Speaking of which, is there any room in there for a victory party?

Me: I don't think so but there is room at the estate.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. We saved the entire universe from total destruction.

Qin: We sure did.

Ratchet: Alright, we did it, Dr. Nefarious has kicked the bucket for

good.

Nico: He sure did, Ratchet, but we're not done yet, we still got an evil mystic priestess from Soma Cruz' past and a fanatical supporter of Dracula to deal with, and she's about to arrive… right now!

?: Soma Cruz, you will pay for not only denying your destiny, but also, for killing me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Soma Cruz: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Celia Fortner.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Celia Fortner, the mystical priestess and leader of The With Light Cult who tried to bring Dracula back by pushing Soma Cruz into becoming the Dark Lord.

Soma Cruz: Celia Fortner, I should've known you'd come back, but try as you might, I've told you a million times, I'm never going to become The Dark Lord.

Celia Fortner: Without Lord Dracula, the balance is doomed, why do you all fight against it?

Sunset Shimmer: Because, what you're saying is nothing more than a pack of lies, Celia Fortner.

Lincoln: Yeah. Dracula has caused a thousand years of terror and destruction to all of Europe, and so many innocent people have suffered, and we made sure that he was dead and gone for good, and Soma Cruz is nothing like that monster, not anymore.

Celia Fortner: Then, you will all die for ruining our plans to bring Lord Dracula back.

Sunset Shimmer: No, the only one who's going to pay here is you, Celia Fortner.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's jade green eyes turned neon jade green, and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Sword of Forgiveness from her back, and as she approached Celia Fortner, she left red and yellow energy, Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes with every step.

Sunset Shimmer: Dracula paid for every last one of his crimes against humanity and God that he's committed for over a thousand years, and we made sure that he paid for it with his life, he and his minions both. But, you refuse to see that if Dracula returns, it would lead to the end of the world.

Celia Fortner: The balance between good and evil must be restored, and for that, Lord Dracula must return.

Sunset Shimmer: No, Celia, your fanatical devotion to bringing The Dark Lord of The Vampires back has blinded you to the truth that your lord is a monster who wants to destroy everything, and now, you will pay for trying to turn Soma Cruz into another Dark Lord of The Vampires.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with flames and suns surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sunset Shimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sunset Shimmer grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long red and yellow hair, she has neon light green eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Fire Kanji and a Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, her golden Amulet of Earth has red gems in the gold lightning bolts on her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and red crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant, there's an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and they're holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis. Sunset Shimmer is dressed in a sleeveless red blouse with yellow flames on it and a red and yellow phoenix, black pants, gold high-heeled boots, and a long red sleeveless trenchcoat with suns and yellow flames on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by flames and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders. Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red and yellow angel wings with golden yellow tips on the feathers, sprouted out from her back, Sunset Shimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red and yellow gem on her left ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's massive Sunset Shimmer's Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Firestorm Forgiveness, Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, Sword of Forgiveness, and all the other swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, fire, and suns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness, it's a brand-new greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red and yellow blade with her cutie mark and suns etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and orange gems for the eyes and a large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Sunset Shimmer, Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders, Member of The Redemption Squad, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Phoenix Shimmer, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Sister of Ratchet and Clank, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fire and Suns"

サンセット シマー、許しのアリコーン プリンセスとファイアー スカイランダーズ、リデンプション スクワッドのメンバー、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、フェニックス シマーの愛情深い母、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生驚くべき力強い教師、ラチェット アンド クランクの愛情深い姉妹、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、そして火と太陽のマスター

Sunset Shimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM SUN ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL FORGIVENESS AND ETERNAL SUN LOVE!

We were amazed by Sunset Shimmer's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Celia Fortner saw it, she flew into a rage and ordered an army of demons to kill her, but Sunset Shimmer fired powerful red and yellow energy blasts with suns, Alicorns, flames, and phoenixes, and incinerated the demons, and another blast hits Celia Fortner and she was sent flying into a wall, but she wasn't out yet and she was enraged.

Ratchet: Whoa, Sunset Shimmer's transformed, so that's her…

Nico: Yep, that's her Phase 2 transformation, and she and Lincoln are going to close out her special mission with you guys by putting an end to Celia Fortner for trying to turn Soma Cruz into another Dark Lord of The Vampires.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and Sunset Shimmer, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sunset Shimmer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Alicorn and Divine Forgiveness Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this priestess of darkness once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Sunset Shimmer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything you've done, Celia Fortner.**

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln went after Celia Fortner, who continued to fire blasts of dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Celia Fortner, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln attacked her with their massive large greatswords and they left scars on her. Sunset Shimmer fired a blast of fire which blindsided Celia Fortner, and it allows Lincoln an opening to ambush her and he bit her on the neck and began sucking out all of her blood and her powers and he made them his own.

Then, he saw who it was that brought her back from the dead: it was an old enemy of his from the past, Mia, she was a maid that the family of his Guardian Angel, Isabella Van Kessler, hired to help her out. Unfortunately, Mia was pure evil, she was a heartless witch that had an unbridled jealous towards Isabella, and she wanted her life and Isabella can have nothing. But Lincoln caught wind of her filthy lies, and she was fired by Isabella's parents, but Mia went bonkers and set Isabella's entire house on fire and burned it completely to the ground. She then developed a massive and relentlessly blazing hatred towards all rich people in general for treating poor people like trash and she vowed that if she couldn't have the rich lifestyle, then she was going to make sure that no one else ever would either! She made Isabella and her entire family homeless, and Mia was arrested for arson and she was laughing proudly for her deed. She was a heartless psychopath and she vowed that one day she would get out of jail and burn all rich people's homes to the ground and make them all suffer the way she felt for a long time.

When Lincoln was done, Celia Fortner was reduced to a desiccated corpse drained of all blood, and as soon as her spirit appeared, Sunset Shimmer drew a kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Sunset Shimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Sunset Shimmer: That's another servant of Dracula put down for good. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Celia Fortner, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sunset Shimmer.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Sunset Shimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Sunset Shimmer's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer sucked in the flames and they came back to us.

Ratchet: Now, that's what I call one fiery display of love.

Nico: You said it, and Linc, did you see who it was that brought Celia Fortner back from the dead?

Lincoln: I'm afraid so, Nico, and it's someone that I hoped never to see again: the figure who brought Celia Fortner back from the dead is Mia, she was a maid the family of my Guardian Angel, Isabella Van Kessler, hired to help her out. But, Mia was pure evil, she was a heartless witch that had a nasty unbridled jealous towards Isabella, and she wanted her life and Isabella can have nothing. But I was the only one who caught wind of Mia's filthy lies, and Isabella's parents fired her, but then, Mia went bonkers, and she set Isabella's entire house on fire and burned it completely to the ground. She then developed a massive and relentlessly blazing hatred towards all rich people in general for treating poor people like trash and she vowed that if she couldn't have the rich lifestyle, then she was going to make sure that no one else ever would either!

We gasped in pure shock.

Me and Nico: That bitch!

Lincoln: My words exactly, J.D., she made Isabella and her entire family homeless, and Mia was then arrested for arson and she was laughing proudly for her deed. She was a heartless psychopath, and she vowed that one day she would get out of jail and burn all rich people's homes to the ground and make them all suffer the way she felt for a long time.

Rarity: My word, she's a monster.

Lincoln: She sure is, Rarity, and if that heartless monster breaks out of jail, I'm going to give her The Hellfire Vengeance Curse and condemn her straight to Hell for all eternity. That monster doesn't even deserve to live a single second further for making Isabella and her family homeless.

Nico: You got that right, Linc. Which means we'll run into Isabella on your rescue tomorrow.

Lincoln: I was just about to say, and if she was Gene-Slammed into any creature, I'd go with Gisela, Blade of Goldnight.

Lincoln took out the card with Gisela, Blade of Goldnight.

Nico: Now, that's a really good one, Linc.

Lincoln: Yeah, and it'll be perfect for her, because Isabella was born with incredible light powers and amazing strength, and she's a good rich girl.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, the Elements of Harmony embedded in my massive greatsword were glowing.

Nico: Uh oh, someone's about to ascend.

Ratchet: Ascend?

Nico: This sort of thing happened to Sunset's other friends, The Cutie Mark Crusaders, and even J.D., I wonder who it's going to be.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln and his sisters glowing, and we found out who it was that's about to ascend and they were suddenly entombed in massive energy domes.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man, it's Linky and his sisters!

Lincoln and his sisters were in a beautiful serene ethereal space full of stars and nebulae.

Lincoln: Whoa, where are we?

Lori: I have no idea.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia appeared.

Lincoln: Princess Celestia? (Realizes something) Wait, this means…?

Princess Celestia: (Smiles and Nods) Yes, that's correct, Lincoln. Just like J.D., you and your sisters have come a long way since you all first got your powers, and throughout your journeys, you each had to overcome many trials and dark moments in your lives. But, you persevered and triumphed, and now, you're all ready for the next part of your journey.

Lynn: Whoa.

Then, Princess Celestia began showing moments of Lincoln and his sisters from when they got their powers to many of our great achievements over the years.

Princess Celestia: (Singing) You've come such a long, long way

And I've watched you from that very first day

To see how you might grow

To see what you might do

To see what you've been through

And all the ways you've made me proud of you

It's time now for a new change to come

You've grown up and your new life has begun

To go where you will go

To see what you will see

To find what you will be

For it's time for you to fulfill your destiny

Outside, the energy domes then exploded and turned into massive and beautiful rainbow vortexes with elemental forces surrounding them. Then, the vortexes around Lincoln's sisters faded, and they emerged and changed forever.

The clothes that Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily had gotten when they transformed into their Super Angel Infinity and Eternity Infinity forms remained the same, but they now have on gold-armored knee-high boots and their sleeveless trenchcoats turned white, but the decorations, animals, and kanjis below them remain the same, along with all their weapons and spellbooks, jewelry, and massive angel wings. Their weighted colored bands on their thighs remained the same along with the eight large colored orbs orbiting around their legs, but their weighted colored bands on their biceps were covered by gold bands on their biceps and thighs

Nico: Now, that's really cool.

Then, we saw the massive rainbow energy vortex surrounding Lincoln fade, and he emerged and like his sisters, he was changed forever.

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO PLAYS)

The 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk remained the same, along with his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and

Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, the large weighted orange bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them were now covered with gold bands, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists remain the same, his four sets of massive and indestructible deep sapphire blue angel wings with stars and rainbow tips on the large deep sapphire blue feathers merged and turned into a set of massive white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers, and he was still dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, his large blue pants turned royal blue, but still retain the multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and his large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area turned into gold armored knee-high boots, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Element and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Me, Nico, and Eli: Whoa, now Lincoln's emerged, and he's gone through the same transformation as his sisters.

Ratchet: That's really incredible.

Clank: Indeed, Ratchet.

And when the girls in Lincoln's harem saw him, their faces turned atomic firetruck red, steam whistles out of their ears, their eyes turn to hearts, and their noses were all bleeding like crazy, and then, they also jumped into the air.

Lincoln's harem: (Wolf Whistles) (Howls like a wolf)

Then, we saw them perform the same kinds of wild takes as Tex Avery McWolf. But, we saw what they did and we shared a laugh, and then, the girls in Lincoln's harem jumped him and he was then covered in lipstick marks on his face and massive muscular upper body and eight pack abs, we also saw lipstick marks on his new massive white angel wings, and Lincoln was now laughing goofily with steam coming out of his ears, a red atomic blush on his face, and hearts in his eyes.

Nico: Dang, Lincoln's going to be in for one really wild time with his harem tonight!

We laughed.

Lincoln: (Snaps out of it) That was one wild reception I got. But, now, we got to get ready, tomorrow, we're going to meet Jak and Daxter.

Taranee: I can't wait to see them again. But, you also know what tomorrow is.

Lincoln: Yep, the return of The Doomsday 23. But, we're more than ready for them now, Taranee. We have stopped The Church of Necrom and The Blood Dragons, and we've recruited The 27 Champions of Harmony, and we've also stopped The Church of Necrom's other contingency plans.

Nico: And in doing so, we've prevented any unnecessary trouble from springing out of nowhere. Now, we rest, for tomorrow, the battle to bring a permanent end to The Doomsday 23 is on.

Ratchet: You said it, Nico. (To The Viewers) We've finally gotten rid of Dr. Nefarious and stopped his plans to destroy the galaxy. But, now, tomorrow we're in for an epic battle to put an end to The Doomsday 23 once and for all, and stop The Church of Necrom's revenge once and for all.

Me: Yes we are ready for them.

Qin: Yeah we sure are.

Nico: That's for sure. But great job today guys! The universe is saved from Nefarious. Lets head home.

We went back home to Earth and enjoyed the rest of the day with an awesome party. We then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile on the world of Jak and Daxter, Jak, Daxter and friends were getting ready for our arrival.

JaK: I can't wait for Team Loud Phoenix Storm to come.

Daxter: It'll be awesome to see Taranee again.

Jak: It sure will be cool. Lets get to work!

They flared up their Ego and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Another awesome chapter done!

Ratchet and Clank is a great game series! I never played it before but it was awesome and explosive from what I saw in the clips of it on YouTube.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Princess Fabia, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are going to Lynn's Table for some awesome grub and a great meal and we're going face Another Rath and this is gonna be a tough one. And we're going to also face the Columba Zodiarts. This is the Zodiarts for Columba the Dove in the Southern 're also going to meet a gene-slammer for a Gem from Steven Universe next. Her name is gonna be Wendy Sapphira and she is a friend from Nico's Jewelry Making Class and she knows all about rocks and minerals and she knows all about the Earth too. Also EVA IS COMING FOR REVENGE ON US! SHE IS GONNA BE EXTREMELY MASSIVELY PISSED OFF AT US FOR MAKING HER INTO A LAUGHINGSTOCK AND AN OUTCAST AND SHE IS GONNA UNLEASH HER FURY ALL ON US AND BRIDGETTE IS GONNA TRANSFORM AGAINST HER AND EXPLODE AS SHE UNLEASHES HER FULL POWER ON HER AS RETRIBUTION FOR EVERYTHING EVA DID! WE'VE HAD ENOUGH OF THAT MONSTER GIRL'S ANGER TO LAST AN INFINITE NUMBER OF ETERNITIES! WE'RE GOING TO GIVE THAT MONSTER THE BLACK GATES! The match-up scene is for Taranee Cook, and she and Rebecca Yuminorika are going to take down and destroy Nightmare Moon, the first of The Doomsday 23 to show up to get revenge. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Crystal Empire and Lincoln and his group are going to take down his old enemy, Mia, the former maid that the family of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Isabella Van Kessler, hired to help her out, but was exposed as a pure evil, psychotic, heartless witch who had unbridled jealousy towards Isabella and who wanted her life, so that Isabella would have nothing, but, Lincoln caught wind of Mia's filthy lies and after he told Isabella's family, Mia was fired, but not before Mia went bonkers and she'd set Isabella's entire house on fire and burned it completely to the ground, and made Isabella and her entire family homeless and was arrested for arson and she was laughing proudly for her deed and she vowed that one day she'd get out of jail and burn all rich people's homes to the ground and make them all suffer the way she felt for a long time. And now, she's broken out of prison and wants revenge on Lincoln for ruining her plan, but Lincoln's going to make sure it's her last day alive, because he's going to hit her with The Hellfire Vengeance Curse and condemn her straight to Hell forever for her crimes, she doesn't deserve to live a single second further. And they're going to meet a Gisela, Blade of Goldnight Gene-Slammer named Isabella Van Kessler, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Tuscany, and she's a very smart and powerful rich girl that was born with incredible powers of light and her strength is amazing. She also hates Lori with an intense blazing passion, but there's one person she hates above all else: Mia, the former maid that her family hired to help her out, but was exposed as a pure evil, psychotic, heartless witch who had an unbridled jealous towards Isabella who wanted her life, so that Isabella can have nothing. But, Lincoln caught wind of Mia's filthy lies and after he told Isabella's family, Mia was fired, but Mia went bonkers and set Isabella's entire house on fire and burned it completely to the ground. She then developed a massive and relentlessly blazing hatred towards all rich people in general for treating poor people like trash and she vowed that if she couldn't have the rich lifestyle, she was going to make sure that no one else ever would either! She'd made Isabella and her entire family homeless and Mia was arrested for arson and she was laughing proudly for her deed and she vowed that one day she'd get out of jail and burn all rich people's homes to the ground and make them all suffer the way she felt for a long time. We'll find out that it's her that's running amok when we find out that numerous huge mansions all across the country were burned to the ground and destroyed and hundreds of rich people were made homeless and they lost everything and that it was Mia's doing. Get ready for another awesome interstellar adventure as we go to the world of Jak & Daxter and we're going to battle Erol and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes against the world and we're going to make sure that all the Dark Ego is destroyed once and for all.

See you all tomorrow!

# Haven City In Trouble

JAK AND DAXTER RULES!

---

At Lynn's Table was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Princess Fabia, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to celebrate the victory over Dr. Nefarious and the completion of Sunset Shimmer's mission and the completion of the Mane 10's Big Day Missions.

All of us: CHEERS!

We clinked our glasses!

Me: To the completion of the Big Day missions of the Mane 10.

Twilight Sparkle: Those were so much fun!

Fluttershy: I loved those missions.

Rarity: Oh those missions were all so fun darlings.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was so awesome and cool.

Applejack: YEEHAW! It was some of the best.

Nico: Boy it sure was awesome.

Fabia: That was so great that you guys all did those missions.

Eli: Those were great and awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Fabia.

Fabia: Not a problem Nico. It's awesome that I get to help you guys out on this next rescue.

Qin: It's awesome having you with us Fabia.

Miku Yuuki: It sure is.

Fabia: Nico, I'm glad Barodius is gone. But let's not forget about Naga and Zenoheld.

Nico: I know but soon we'll deal with them. But not on our big missions.

Me: We'll have to deal with them on Nico's rescues. Barodius was the worst ever but there's no doubt that he will return. I hate that monster for everything he did. But I'll never forget helping Dan and everyone out when we faced him.

Qin: That was so cool. That's where we met J.D.'s Royal Defender self.

Laney: Yeah and we found out that the Royal Defenders were corrupted by the evil Chaos Sorcerer, Sindri Myr.

Fabia: That is amazing that J.D.'s Royal Defender Self came to us.

Lana: It sure is.

Varie: And he is like a twin brother of J.D.

Camie: Who is Barodius?

Me: You would hate this guy to the core with every fiber of your being Camie. I hate him times 500.

I went over his history.

---

Barodius, later known as Mag Mel is the main antagonist of Bakugan: Gundalian Invaders, and later the main antagonist of the first arc in Bakugan: Mechtanium Surge. He is the former Emperor of Gundalia until he betrayed his subjects when he used them as pawns for his obsession for the Sacred Orb as well as killing 4 Gundalians (Gill, Airzel, Stoica and Sid Arkale). His Bakugan partner is Dharak, Later they both get imprisoned into a Dark Reverse Dimension in Bakugan Interspace by Code Eve when they refused to accept defeat and were transformed into her armored forms called Mag Mel and Razenoid. Barodius is the arch-nemesis of Dan Kuso

He was voiced by by Ken Narita in the Japanese version, and by Shawn Meunier in the English version, the latter of whom also voiced Sesshomaru and Dr. Stylish. *Bakugan: Gundalian Invaders*

Barodius first appeared in Dan Kuso's vision, ordering the rest of the Twelve Orders Bakugan to destroy the Neathian Bakugan. Later, Barodius is seen on Gundalia asking the other Twelve Order members what they found out about the powerful Bakugan on Earth. Hearing about the unknown Bakugan's strength and power, he ordered Gill to make sure they came to their side instead of their enemies', the Neathians. It was then that he sent Sid Arkale and Lena Isis to learn more by visiting (and ultimately brawling) in Bakugan Interspace.

The next day, Barodius spoke to Gill briefly about how the recruitment of human battlers was coming along, and told Dharak that his services are not yet required. He watched the progress of the human recruits with the rest of the Twelve Orders. While Dharak noted that they weren't too bad, Barodius wasn't satisfied, ordering Ren Krawler to gather more brawlers by any means, having become more eager to obtain ultimate power and something he referred to only as "The Element".

Later, Barodius, Gill and Kazarina demanded to know why Ren had failed to bring the Battle Brawlers over to their side. Kazarina mentions a rumor going around that Ren has come to sympathize with their enemies to which Barodius warns Ren that if he finds out he has betrayed him, he will be punished severely. He also appeared in a flashback about Ren's past when Barodius chose him to lead his team to Earth. When Sid returns after failing to defeat Dan Kuso and losing the Element, Barodius was furious and punishes Sid and Rubanoid for their failure. He gave Ren one last chance to set things right, and warned him not to mess it up.

A few days later, Barodius and the rest of the Twelve Orders were furious with Ren's Team for their constant failures and ordered a preemptive strike on the Neathians. He and the other Twelve Orders fought the Battle Brawlers on Neathia in order to get the Sacred Orb. Barodius formed Dharak Colossus and used him to break down the Neathian's Second Shield. He then met Dan and Drago for the first time and battled against them. In the middle of Dharak and Drago's fight, the Sacred Orb sent Dharak and Barodius, along with all the other Gundalians, back to Gundalia. He wondered what powerful object could send all the Gundalians off of Neathia, and later suspected that the Element was responsible.

In a flashback, when Nurzak comes to visit Barodius and warns him again about why his father refused to possess the power of the Sacred Orb, but he responds by cruelly insulting his late father by calling him a "superstitious old fool" and they should embrace the Sacred Orb and gain the ultimate power for himself. Nurzak secretly gets disgusted by Barodius of always speaking ill of his late father and insulting his memory.

Barodius tortures Kazarina as punishment for letting Mason Brown escape and then failing to get him back, seemingly turning her against him. Gill informs Barodius of Nurzak and Kazarina's rebellion and he managed to stop Nurzak before he could make a peace treaty with Neathia and attempt to overthrow him. They argue over the views of Barodius' father who respected and feared the Sacred Orb's power, as does Nurzak, who offers Barodius one last chance to call off the war on Neathia or face the consequences, but he selfishly refuses, once again calling his father nothing more than a superstitious old fool. Nurzak has finally had enough of Barodius' tyranny and the way he always treated his father and not caring about him at all. However, Nurzak knew Barodius would refuse to stand down and orders Kazarina and the soldiers to capture Barodius, but they refuse. It was then revealed that Barodius sent Kazarina to spy on Nurzak to prevent his betrayal. Barodius battles Nurzak and defeated him with Dharak's AirKor (while killing the soldiers in the process) but he was thought to have killed Nurzak, but he was simply banished to the space in between dimensions. Afterwards, Barodius cruelly laughs at the destruction of his father's portrait.

Barodius reveals to Ren that he was only keeping him around because of the Forbidden Power that Linehaltpossesses. He promised Ren that he would have the life in the sun he always dreamed of after they defeated the Neathians. He then launches a campaign to permanently destroy the renewed Second Shield. He easily defeats Dan and Drago and then pierces a hole in the Second Shield. After ordering Ren to finish Dan and Drago off, by promising to reveal the secrets of Linehalt's Forbidden Power, Ren decides to switch sides and betrays Barodius.

He fights Ren and was winning until he taunted Ren for not being worthy enough to posses a Bakugan as powerful as Linehalt and admitting that he never intended to give them true freedom, causing Linehalt to unleash his Forbidden Power, which briefly takes out Dharak and threatens to destroy the planet. The Sacred Orb then summons it's last line of defence, Dragonoid Colossus, which defeated Linehalt and disappeared in Dan's BakuMeter. After seeing this, Barodius decided to retreat but swore to get his hands on Dragonoid Colossus.

Later back in Gundalia, Barodius sees that Dan is the one in possession of Dragonoid Colossus and ordered Gill and Airzel to separate him from the others so that he could battle him and take it personally. He later tells the hypnotised Jake Vallory that he is going to help him destroy the Battle Brawlers. Barodius later confronts Dan when he stumbles across the throne room.

Barodius challenges Dan for the power of Dragonoid Colossus, saying that Dharak was the only one worthy of possessing it's powers, and called Dan pathetic for putting his friends before himself. They then battled, but despite Drago's new powers, Dharak easily overpowered him. Just as he was about to win, Dan restored Drago's confidence and a brand new ability was unlocked which he used to defeat Barodius. Dan demanded Jake to be returned, to which he complied, but Jake is still under the effect of Gundalian hypnosis and he knocked Dan out. Barodius enjoys Dan's suffering and orders Jake to take Dan and Drago to Kazarina's lab.

In Kazarina's lab, Barodius watches Dharak evolve into Phantom Dharak alongside Kazarina and Gill, although Lumagrowl does attack when he spotted Shun, who does escape. and when Kazarina asked Barodius if he wanted to rename Dharak and he renamed him Phantom Dharak. After Dharak evolves, Barodius says to Kazarina that he is going to Neathia and promotes her as his new second-in-command and leaves her charge of Gundalia while he is gone, much to Gill's jealously and dismay.

When Barodius arrives on Neathia, he uses Phantom Dharak to destroy the 3rd Shield and he was successful. Barodius unleashes his massive army of Gundalian Soldiers and a brainwashed Lena, Jesse Glenn and Zenet Surrow to attack Neathia after Phantom Dharak destroyed the 3rd Shield. Barodius enjoys watching the Neathians suffer and many Castle Knights dying in his onslaught.

However, Dan and the other Battle Brawlers arrive just in time to help the Castle Knights. Dan warns Barodius it's the end for him. Stoica and Airzel arrive to help Barodius, but note the absence of Gill and Kazarina. Stoica reports that Kazarina is still brawling Princess Fabia, and that Gill's ship was damaged by the Brawlers and needs repair. Later after Kazarina's death, Barodius overhears Airzel and Stoica's conversation that Gill really stayed behind to get revenge on Kazarina and killed her out of jealously. Lena, Zenet and Jesse are free from Kazarina's mind control and join the Brawlers and Castle Knights in battling Barodius, Airzel and Stoica. When Dan tells Barodius to surrender as he is outnumbered, he and

Dharak are not bothered by this threat and with one attack, they defeat all of the Castle Knights and their Bakugans.

Fabia, Nurzak and Mason return to help, but Barodius easily defeats them and the rest of the Brawlers one by one; leaving only Dan and Drago. Just before entering the castle, Gill arrives to help Barodius in the battlefield, and claims Kazarina was taken down by Fabia in their battle. But Barodius reveals he had been listening to Stoica and Airzel's conversation and knows that Gill killed Kazarina. Barodius and Dharak attack Gill's ship and killed him along with Krakix, Airzel and Strikeflier in cold blood. Next Dharak sacrifices both Stoica and Lythirus to destroy Dragonoid Colossus. When Barodius reaches the castle, he wipes out the Neathian guards and goes to confront Queen Serena personally. In the throne room, when Dan is about to tackle Barodius and stop him from killing Queen Serena, the Sacred Orb teleports them (along with Drago and Dharak) to the space in between dimensions for them to face off in their final battle. The four of them are greeted by Code Eve, who is the Sacred Orb and the source of all Bakugan DNA.

Barodius and Dharak face Dan and Drago in their final battle for control over the Sacred Orb and the fate of the universe. At first, Barodius has the upper hand and plans to kill Dan and Drago while they are down, but Drago regains consciousness and defeats them and Code Eve returns back to Neathia. After Barodius loses his battle against Dan, he refuses to surrender and summons Dharak again to steal the Sacred Orb and take all of it's power for themselves. But they are both seemingly destroyed by an overload of vast energy and power from taking too much from Sacred Orb. Everyone celebrates Barodius' defeat and presumed death and peace is restored to both Neathia and Gundalia. Plus Gundalia is finally free from Barodius' tyrannical rule.

### *Bakugan: Mechtanium Surge*

In *Bakugan: Mechtanium Surge*, it is revealed that Barodius and Dharak are mutated into Mag Mel and Razenoid and imprisoned into the dark reverse dimension of Bakugan Interspace by Code Eve. They are restrained by some webbing that causes them to share their pain. Mag Mel creates Anubias and Sellon and send them to Bakugan Interspace to make generate amounts of Chaos Energy which would make him and Razenoid stronger. he also uses the Tri-Twisters and the Bash Brothers to give him more power. After he is freed from his prison, Mag Mel tries to conquer Gundalia by killing all Gundalians but Dan Shun Raife Paige and Marucho defeat him and his mechtogon Braxion, Smasheon, Rockfist, Deezall, Venexus, and Miserakwith help from Spectra Phantom and Helios. Once they outlived their usefullness Mag Mel kills Sellon and soon after Anubias when he do not need them after they give him the Key and the Gate's powers, and when him and Razenoid resurrect, he send out 96 Dreadeon Titan clones to the five corners of the Earth to destroy it and its destruction will destroy Vestal, Gundalia, Neathia and New Vestroia, (9 Titans Dreadeon in the first wave and 87 in the second wave). Whereas his mechtogan Dreadeon and Dreadeon Titan are killed along with Zenthon and Zenthon Titan, Razenoid is killed once and for all by Drago evolved as Fusion Dragonoid thanks to the gate and the key's power.

Mag Mel's body begins to perish, but not before saying to Dan that he is still doomed, then on Earth all the Chaos Bakugan, Razenoid Clones and Mechtogan Titans disappears as the Dark Moon explodes in a bright light caused by Mag Mel's self-destruction. Everyone else returned confused as shimmering dust falls from the sky. They then believe that Dan and Drago sacrificed themselves but a glowing orb with two magic circles surrounding them diagonally.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified to the brink.

Tsuyu: What a monster!

Sirius: He was pure evil!

Camie: No kidding! I can't believe he was that awful!

Me: Yeah and I hate him with every single fiber of my very being.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lincoln: He was a monster.

Nico: Barodius was also the target because he's the only main villain to return on two seperate occasions.

Me: That's true. One during the invasion of Gundalia and the second during the time when he was Mag Mel.

Fabia: That's right. But Dan and his friends all have come a long way ever since then.

Camie: Wow no kidding. That is amazing.

Lana: By the way Fabia we never saw what you truly look like. You're in disguise right?

Fabia: Yes I sure am.

Me: We don't really know what Neathians really look like.

Nico: Can you show us?

Fabia: I sure can. Here we go.

She was enveloped in a flash of light and then we saw her true form. Her skin is a shade of purple and has big green round eyes.

Nico: Wow so that's what you really look like.

Me: Wow your true form is absolutely amazing and beautiful.

Fabia: I'm glad you really think so J.D.

Nico: We all do. It's cool.

Fabia reverted back to human.

Fabia: Gundalians have their own true forms as well. But after what Ren did under Barodius' command, he prefers his human look.

Me: I don't blame him. I think Ren looks much cooler like that. And also Sellon told me she prefers to be in her human look. So does Lena Isis.

Qin: I agree there. I talk to Sellon every now and then. She feels so stupid for following a monster like Barodius. She feels absolute remorse for everything she did under him.

Fabia: I'm glad she does.

Nico: So she'll soon be a member of the Redemption Squad too.

Maria: I think that's a great idea Nico.

Fabia: I agree there. She deserves some form of redemption after what happened.

Qin: I agree there.

Varie: But what Barodius did was absolutely unforgivable.

Me: Naga and Zenoheld will join him soon in the Black Gates.

Nico: Now, all the Mane 10 have completed their big missions.

Me: Yes they sure have. Next year we do Vinyl Scratch and the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Apple Bloom: All right! I hope we do just as good as all our friends and sisters do.

Vinyl Scratch: I'm really looking forward to that.

Nico: You girls will do great.

Me: We definitely know that the Rider Teams we haven't covered yet are part of those missions.

Fabia: I'm really interested to seeing what you have planned for those too.

Touma: And it'll be awesome to meet more Rider Teams.

Eiji: It sure will be cool.

Nico: And Clank will fit in with our robot friends.

Me: Yes he sure will.

Qin: It was so awesome that we got to help out Ratchet and Clank and friends.

Nicole: It sure was. Now later today we go help out Jak and Daxter. I'm really excited for that one too.

Me: Me too. And without a doubt, Errol is making his move even as we speak.

Laney: I have that feeling too.

Aranaut: Princess, I'm sensing an angry energy signature somewhere in the nearby area. This one seems… negative.

Fabia: What is it Aranaut?

Aranaut: It's a familiar foe that we took down before.

Eli: Oh no I didn't expect her to come! It's Eva!

We gasped!

Me: Eva's here!? Not good!

Bridgette: Good! I've had it with that monster! She has tormented me and my friends for the last time.

Varie: Are you going to do what I think you're going to do Bridgette?

Bridgette: Yep. Send her to the Black Gates.

Lola: That monster!

Me: She deserves it for everything she did.

Qin: That monster has a heart that is as black as night.

Twilight Sparkle: She has no love for anyone.

Emam Reynolds: She is a heartless freak.

Aranaut: Wait. I'm sensing another angry energy signature also in the said nearby area. But unlike Eva's, this one seems… positive.

Lincoln: That doesn't make sense! A positive angry energy signature?!

Lola: That's not impossible, Lincoln. It's like mine.

Me: Weird. I wonder what it is.

Nico: It might be Another Omnitrix Alien.

Eli: Well we should deal with Eva first.

Nico: Good idea. Okay people we got a fight on our hands! Lets get ready.

We got ready.

Tsukasa: Nico, me and Daiki got some new Rider Cards. And you'll see what they are soon.

Nico: I can't wait to see what they are.

Me: Me too.

Nico: I can't believe that rageaholic monster, Eva, is back, I thought the Hellfire Vengeance Curse you used on her and Jo made sure they'd never return.

Lincoln: That's right, but this isn't a contingency plan from The Church of Necrom, this is the work of dark magic more powerful than the black magic of those demon goths.

Me: You think one of The Doomsday 23 was behind this, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I do, but the only way to find out is to find Eva.

Bridgette: And we're going to make sure she never comes back again, she's getting The Black Gates for this.

Nico: Just like Heather and Scott.

Lincoln: And Alejandro and Jo, I put up a counter-curse in case someone tried to break the curses I put on them, and it sent those two to The Black Gates for good.

Me: Smart thinking, Lincoln. Now, to find that rageaholic monster.

Then we saw EVA! She was REALLY PISSED! SHE BUSTED IN THROUGH THE DOORS AND SAW US! SHE WAS RAGING MAD LIKE A MILLION BULLS!

Me: Eva. I'm sorry to inform you but your parole has been denied.

Eva: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I DON'T CARE! ALL I WANT IS NOTHING MORE THAN TO KILL YOU ALL FOR ALL THE HUMILIATION YOU PUT ME THROUGH!

Evil Chris McLean: Now that is something I want to see. (Evil Laughter)

Eva: YOU!

Evil Chris McLean: (Whimpering) Mommy.

She jumped Evil Chris and MERCILESSLY THRASHED AND PULVERIZED AND MUTILATED HIM ALL OVER WITH INDISCRIMINATE FURY! SHE WAS TEARING HIM APART LIKE A PACK OF ANGRY WOLVES! Numerous bars of gold and jewels poured out of him like waterfalls.

Then she came back to face us and Evil Chris was a mess.

Vroon: (sheepishly) Um… any chance you could go back to beating up Evil Chris some more?

Me: Vroon now is not the time for that.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn midnight blue, which was intriguing. But, then, we saw a mark on Eva's forehead, and when we looked at it real close, we were in for a shock: it was the cutie mark of Nightmare Moon.

Lincoln: (Gasps) So, that's how Eva came back. Guys, I know how

Eva came back, look at the mark on her forehead: it's the cutie mark of Nightmare Moon.

We gasped.

Eli: So, that's how your curse on her was broken, it was Nightmare Moon's doing, and your massive white angel wings turned from white to midnight blue.

Lincoln: This also warns us of the presence of The Doomsday 23, but either way, we need to get rid of Eva once and for all.

Bridgette: You're right, Lincoln, and I've had it up to hear with that monster girl's anger to last an infinite number of eternities.

Suddenly, something within Bridgette's mind snapped as memories of Eva's out-of-control anger and vengeful abusive nature came back to her in full force and her eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea creatures, and dolphins, and as she approached Eva, she left aqua blue energy, ocean waves, sea creatures, and dolphins with every step.

Bridgette: Eva, I've had it up to hear with your out-of-control anger. You've been nothing more than a nightmare not only to me, but to everyone that crossed your path. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, what you've tried to do in trying to kill me many times… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HEARTLESS, OUT-OF-CONTROL, RAGE-CRAZY BITCH, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW, AND YOU WILL BE FOREVER FORGOTTEN!

We gasped at the extent of Bridgette's rage towards Eva.

Nico: Uh oh, I'm glad that Geoff wasn't here to hear this.

Lincoln: I wouldn't be too sure of that, Nico. But, either way, Bridgette's rage has been unleashed and Eva's days are numbered, and it's been a long time coming for that bitch. HIT THE DECK!

We ran for cover, as Bridgette screamed like a madwoman! And then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

There was an explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with ocean waves and swimming sea creatures surrounding it, there's a dolphin swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex, Bridgette emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Bridgette grew to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea creatures, and dolphins surrounding her, she has a dolphin holding the Water Kanji in its flippers emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dolphin earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the water dropped-shaped gold links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue dolphin-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dolphin with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant, she has on an aqua blue long-sleeved shirt with aqua blue phoenix on it, aqua blue shorts, aqua blue leather knee-high combat boots with water drops for the buckles, and an aqua blue long sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and sea creatures on the coattails, and on the back is a dolphin surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Bridgette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out on her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bridgette's massive Sword of The Neptune Crusaders and Destroyer of Billy McLean swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, and sea creatures, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Seven Seas' Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the creatures of the sea etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, aqua blue angel wings for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large aqua blue gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dolphin head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blonde kanji below the dolphin that said, "Bridgette, Total Drama Contestant from Canada, Expert Surfer and Lover of Marine Life, Best Friend of Many, Despiser of Billy McLean, Destroyer of The Rageaholic Demon Eva and the Total Drama Sore Losers, Loving Girlfriend of Geoff, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Sea Creatures"

ブリジット、カナダからのトータル ドラマ出場者、エキスパートサーファーで海洋生物の愛好家、多くの親友、ビリー マクリーンの軽蔑者、レイジアホリック デーモン エヴァの破壊者、トータル ドラマ ソア ルーザーズ、ジェフの愛情深いガールフレンド、ネプチューン クルセイダーズのメンバー、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水と海の生き物のマスター

Bridgette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SURFING OCEAN MAELSTROM ANGEL OF DIVINE SEASTORM LOVE AND DIVINE SEA CREATURE JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Bridgette's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Eva saw it, she went extremely ballistic and roared with extreme rage and ran after her to kill her, but Bridgette fired a powerful dark energy blast with shadows, dark fire, and dark angels and it hit Heather, and she crashed into a tree.

Nico: AW YEAH!

Me: Take that, bitch! You've had this coming for a long time!

Bridgette: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ocean Maelstrom Angel and Divine Ocean Love) **You're right about that, J.D., Eva's had this coming for a very long time, let me get rid of Eva for good.**

Nico: You got it.

Me: Eva you really are a selfish and angry, horrible woman and you don't know how to love anyone but yourself! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Albedo looked in disbelief at the chili fries that Eva ruined.

Albedo: Those were my chili fries!

Me: UH OH!

Albedo got pissed and turned into Negative Rath before hitting Eva with a chair.

SMASH! SMASH!

Negative Rath: (hits Eva with another chair) LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHING EVA OF THE SORE LOSERS! (hits Eva with another chair) YOU CAN HURT ME! (hits Eva with another chair) YOU CAN HURT THE THINGS I STAND FOR! (hits Eva with another chair) YOU CAN EVEN HURT MY FEELINGS, IF I HAD ANY! (hits Eva with another chair) BUT NO ONE, AND I MEAN NO ONE… HURTS… THE CHILI FRIES! (hits Eva with another chair)

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Qin: Mess with Albedo's Chili Fries and you get his Rath! (RIMSHOT)

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) I get it! That was a good one Qin.

Fabia: (Laughs) Rath. I get it.

Nico: That was funny.

Eva got up and she was REALLY ENRAGED!

Me: Oh you want some more bitch!?

Eva: (to Negative Rath) That all you got? No wonder you became weak and betrayed Scott and his team for Nico!

Negative Rath: STICKS AND STONES YOU FUCKED UP BITCH! I'M JUST GETTING WARMED UP YOU FUCKING BITCH!

I then grabbed Eva by her Ponytail and then SLASHED IT OFF!

I jumped back.

Me: (Tauntingly) Come on you know I was just helping you out. Besides this ponytail was a huge eyesore.

Eva: NO! NOT MY PONYTAIL! NO!

Then EVA WENT INCREDIBLY BALLISTIC! SHE ROARED IN A MASSIVE AMOUNT OF RAGE AND WENT AT ME!

I then kicked her in her stomach and slashed her all over with my scythe and bashed her all over the place.

POW BLAM BIFF CRACK! SMASH! WHAM BIFF! KROW!

I sent her flying and Negative Rath punched her in the back of the head and smashed her down!

Kaito: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Time to kick your ass!

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Time to test your luck!

Kaito got a LupinRanger blaster and Zocks got a Star Sword with the Zodiac on it.

Tsukasa: Time for this one. Time to Test your Luck!

SUPER SENTAI: KYURANGER!

He turned into the Red Kyuranger!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Mine and Lisa's latest experiment.

Lisa: Power Rangers and Super Sentai Ride Cards.

Nico: COOL!

Daiki: Lets give it a whirl.

SUPER SENTAI: KYURANGER!

He summoned Clones of the Kyurangers including the White Orion Kyuranger!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Varie: Awesome!

Nico: Lets get this witch!

Me: And lets see how she likes this one. (Activates Volpina's Ridewatch)

(DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS NIGHTMARE GHOSTS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Can you feel that?

Ah, shit

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

oh, oh, oh, oh, oh, oh

Drowning deep in my sea of loathing

Broken your servant I kneel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems what's left of my human side

Is slowly changing in me

(Will you give in to me?)

Looking at my own reflection

When suddenly it changes

Violently it changes (oh no)

There is no turning back now

You've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

I can see inside you, the sickness is rising

Don't try to deny what you feel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems that all that was good has died

And is decaying in me

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems you're having some trouble

In dealing with these changes

Living with these changes (oh no)

The world is a scary place

Now that you've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

No mommy, don't do it again

Don't do it again

I'll be a good boy

I'll be a good boy, I promise

No mommy don't hit me

Why did you have to hit me like that, mommy?

Don't do it, you're hurting me

Why did you have to be such a bitch

Why don't you

Why don't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just leave here and die

Never stick your hand in my face again bitch

Fuck you

I don't need this shit

You stupid sadistic abusive fucking whore

How would you like to see how it feels mommy

Here it comes, get ready to die

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness has now come over me

I then went at her and punched her all over and smashed her all over with incredible brutality and kicked her in the face and really smashed her into pulp!

Kaito and Zocks slashed her all over the place with incredible force.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Now, it's time to take you down by force!

He got a PatRanger blaster!

He fired it at Eva's Legs and blasted her all over.

Rarity: You are an absolute fashion atrocity! (Activate's Daybreaker's Ridewatch)

(ENDLESS MIST OF NIGHTMARES BY GATOPAINT PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND JEWELS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

(There's no turning back)

(No escape from here)

(Whispers calling up to me)

(Someone, save me)

The soft melody of my beating heart

is fading through this darkness

surrounding me, cradling me

I can't find a way out.

My desire, my dream,

It's turning its back to me

Is this how it's supposed to be?

No. Somehow…

(I'm still here)

Trapped within these chains

Trying to hold on

While I hope you won't forget me

(It's useless) As I keep believing

(My fate has been sealed) I will see you again

To see your light shine through

This endless mist of nightmares.

I feel those eyes staring

Those voices calling up to me

They need me

I must stay

(GatoPaint Guitar Solo )

I'm still here

Trapped within these chains

Trying to hold on

While I hope you won't forget me

(It's useless) As I keep believing

(My fate has been sealed) I will see you again

To see your light shine through

This endless mist of nightmares.

(Please) The meaningful gift I've been given

(Let) "There's something you fear."

(Me) Means I should give something in return…

(Help) "Your kindness won't be forgotten"

She fired waves of jewels and smashed and blasted Eva all over and cut her all over the place with incredible savagery!

Qin: Take that you athletic disgrace!

Me: Mane 10, you know what this means right? IT'S HERO TIME!

I flared up my Rainbow Aura and the girls all went CRYSTAL GUARDIAN AND I DID TOO!

I activated my Ridewatch for Rainbow Raider!

Me: Hit it guys!

Flash Sentry and his band played their song!

(CHEER YOU ON PLAYS)

[Flash Sentry]

Leading ladies, I'm happy where I stand

'Cause you're the superstars, and I'm a super fan, yeah

You're my heroes, you've got the master plan

So into you

I'm just here to cheer you on

Someone you can count on

I live to cheer you o-o-on

The supporting man in your world

All for Equestria Girls

(Girls, Girls, Girls, Girls)

Yeah

(All for Equestria Girls)

(Girls, Girls, Girls, Girls)

Yeah-eah

If I could be the wind under your wings

To watch you soar so high makes my heart sing

You don't have to ask, I'd do anything

So into you

I'm just here to cheer you on

Magnificent and strong

Someone you can count o-o-on

The supporting man in your world

All for Equestria Girls

[Sandalwood]

[rapping]

Haters can hate, he knows where he stands

They wish they could be an Equestria Man

He is the one, he'll never be fake

Friendship forever, bonds you don't break

"F" is for freedom, "R" is for rare

"I" is inspired, "E"-questria, yeah

"N", never-ending, "D" is for dreaming

Don't stop believing, he'll always be there

[Flash Sentry]

I'm just here to cheer you on

Someone you can count on (yeah!)

I live to cheer you o-o-on

The supporting man in your world

All for Equestria Girls

(Girls, Girls, Girls, Girls)

Magnificent and strong

(Girls, Girls, Girls, Girls)

Someone you can count o-o-on

The supporting man in your world

All for Equestria Girls!

We went at Eva and blasted and smashed her all over with incredible force and fired waves of rainbow magic and then tore her apart with the one thing she hates more than anything: THE POWER OF FRIENDSHIP! She was burned all over!

Juran: Geez, she's still standing?!

Me: She is really tough.

Qin: Yep. But soon she will be a forgotten memory like Heather and Scott.

Eva: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY) I WILL NOT DIE TODAY! UNTIL YOU DO FIRST!

But then a Dove landed on her and then pecked her eyes out and she screamed in excruciating pain!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: OUCH!

The dove landed in my hands.

Me: Thank you little one.

Fluttershy: Oh the dove is so pretty.

Me: One of the most angelic of the birds.

But then its eyes glowed and it flew out of my hands and then it formed into a new ZODIART! It was the Zodiarts of Columba The Dove in the Southern Hemisphere! It looked like a white bird with angel wings.

Me: The Zodiarts of Columba the Dove!

Nico: Another Southern Hemisphere Constellation!

Columba Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I think it's really fitting for me too.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had pure white angel wings and had an aqua blue dress on and had the kanji for heaven in the middle of her forehead and had the symbol for the constellation of Columba the Dove on her arm.

Me: Cynthia Hato!

Cynthia Hato: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. And your last name Hato is fitting for the Columba Constellation because it means Dove in Japanese.

Nico: That is so awesome. So you pecked out Eva's eyes.

Cynthia Hato: Yep. BLECH! I'm gonna taste that for a while.

Nico: That would taste bad.

Me: Yeah. But in case you're wondering, Cynthia is one of my church friends. While we lived in Colorado, me and Cynthia went to the same church and she was also in love with me because of how I made her feel so good inside and more.

Eli: Aww that's so sweet bro.

Me: It sure is. I told her as I left that I would always keep in touch with her. But she disappeared after the team was formed.

Cynthia Hato: Yes but we have a lot of catching up to do. But first this.

She held out the Zodiarts switch and I purified it and she got an awesome flute of Columba that can turn into a sword.

Maria: Time to finish her off!

Me: Lets do it!

Bridgette went after Eva, and she fired powerful blasts of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, and sea creatures, and they explode with incredible power as they hit Eva. Then, Bridgette attacked Eva with her massive large greatsword and she left painful scars on her, and Bridgette was smashing and beating Eva all over the place and she screamed in pure insane rage.

Me, Cynthia and Bridgette: COLUMBA RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and it hit Eva and obliterated her in an instant!

Me: She is dead.

Bridgette painted a kanji on Eva's forehead, and she was confronted by the spirits of all those she's tormented or hurt badly, and she was finally erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. Bridgette holstered her massive new large greatsword on her back and powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Bridgette: Good riddance and don't you dare come back!

Then, Lincoln's massive midnight blue angel wings changed back to white.

Lincoln: Eva's gone for good, along with Nightmare Moon's presence, but we still got Nightmare Moon to deal with, which'll be for later on today. Lynn Sr: Look at this mess!

Me: Sorry about that Mr. Lynn.

Lynn Sr.: No worries. But I'm glad that witch Eva is gone.

Me: And as a consolation prize she beat up Evil Chris too.

Fabia: That is for sure.

I snapped my fingers and fixed everything up.

Lynn Sr.: Thanks guys. But wow you guys really put on an amazing show.

Me: Sorry about the mess Mr. Lynn. But the important thing is that we never have to see that anger mismanaged bitch Eva again.

Laney: You got that right J.D.

Nico: But we're not done yet.

Eli: Yeah I sense another force coming.

Fabia: What is it?

Then in came a black version of Rath! It was ANOTHER RATH!

Me: Whoa! Another Rath!

Nico: (GULPS)

The Another Rath looked ferocious.

Nico: Um… hi?

Another Rath: (In a Girls Voice) LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM… I CAME HERE TO FIGHT WITH YA AND I'M GONNA SMASH YOUR BRAINS OUT!

Me: I knew it was you Jenelle Torres.

Another Rath: It has been a while J.D. You're looking good.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Jenelle Torres. She is a former criminal that I saved from herself.

Nico: Wow what did she do?

Me: She was a street thug mostly. Did mostly things like vandalisms, loitering, graffiti, even a couple of burglaries but she didn't kill anyone or do anything violent. I visited her in prison from time to time and helped her become a better person and helped her relinquish her criminal tendencies.

Nico: Wow that is cool!

Lincoln: Wow that is awesome.

Brittney: It sure is.

Me: And Lincoln I know what you're thinking. You think she can't be trusted after what she did but I assure you she is not that person anymore.

Sougo: (takes out Revice Ridewatch) Our turn now!

Geiz: (takes out Blades Ridewatch) I hope this fight is even better then the one against Eva a few minutes ago.

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Sorry about this Jenelle. But what did Swartz Promise you

anyway?

Another Rath: That I would become a better criminal but after how you helped me I turned that down.

Me: Thank God you did.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Fabia: That's a relief on that one.

Me: Lets see how you like this one.

I activated Queen Banana's Ridewatch.

Me: That still was crazy how you had more than one villain persona Chloe.

Chloe Bourgeois: You're not kidding there. I became Antibug, Queen Wasp, Penalty, Miracle Queen and Queen Banana.

Me: Wow! So you have 5 Villain Personae.

Nico: Wow talk about a Split Personality.

Zocks: No kidding.

(DAY O BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BANANAS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

I danced and fired bananas and blasted Another Rath all over with them and everyone that heard me dance and sang laughed.

Me: Man that was a goofy one.

Nico: (takes out Dark Turtles Ridewatch) It's Ninja Time!

Me: HI-YAH!

Nico activated it.

(TEENAGE MUTANT NINJA TURTLES THEME 2003 PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HE DID PARKOUR AND NINJA MOVIES)

Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles

Turtles, count it off!

1, 2, 3, 4 (Turtles!)

Mutant chain reaction (Turtles!)

Livin' underground (Turtles!)

Ninjutsu action (Turtles!)

It's a shell of a town!

Turtles, count it off!

1, Live by the code of the martial arts

2, Never fight unless someone else starts

3, Always stick together no matter what

4, If all else fails, then it's time to kick butt!

I love bein' (I love bein')

I love bein' a Turtle!

Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles

Turtles, count it off!

1, 2, 3, 4 (Turtles!)

There's no one better (Turtles!)

Watch out for Shredder (Turtles!)

They're like no others (Turtles!)

Those teenage brothers

1, 2, 3, 4

1, 2, 3, 4

Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles! (Turtles!)

Nico punched and pulverized Another Rath all over the place with amazing speed.

Me: YEAH! Watch this one. (Activate's Tai Lung's Ridewatch)

(KUNG FU FIGHTING BY CARL DOUGLAS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND ME)

* * *

Everybody is kung fu fighting (hoo, huh)

Your mind becomes fast as lightning

Although the future is a little bit frightening (little bit frightening)

It's the book of your life that you're writing (life you're writing)

You're a diamond in the rough

A brilliant ball of clay

You could be a work of art (ha)

If you just go all the way (look out)

Now what would it take to break (she)

I believe that you can bend

Not only do you have to fight (hoo)

But you have got to win

Everybody is kung fu fighting

Your mind becomes fast as lightning

Although the future is a little bit frightening (little bit frightening)

It's the book of your life that you're writing (life you're writing)

You are a natural (ooh)

Why is it so hard to see? (Yeah)

Maybe it's just because (ooh)

You keep on looking at me (huh)

The journey's a lonely one (ooh)

So much more than we know (yeah)

But sometimes you've got to go (ooh)

Go on and be your own hero

Everybody is kung fu fighting (kung fu fighting)

Your mind becomes fast as lightning

Although the future is a little bit frightening (little bit frightening)

It's the book of your life that you're writing (life you're writing)

You're a diamond in the rough (ooh)

A brilliant ball of clay (yeah)

You could be a work of art (ow)

If you just go all the way (yeah)

Now what would it take to break (ooh)

I believe that you can bend (yeah)

Not only do you have to fight (ooh)

But you have got to win

Everybody is kung fu fighting (kung fu fighting)

Your mind becomes fast as lightning

Although the future is a little bit frightening

It's the book of your life that you're writing

I went at Another Rath faster than lightning and punched and smashed her all over the place with incredible force and smashed her down.

Me: HIYAH!

Fabia: My turn!

She activated Titania's Ridewatch.

(GO THE DISTANCE BY MICHAEL BOLTON PLAYS)

Fabia: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I have often dreamed of a far off place

Where a hero's welcome would be waiting for me

Where the crowds would cheer, when they see my face

And a voice keeps saying this is where I'm meant to be

I'll be there someday, I can go the distance

I will find my way if I can be strong

I know every mile would be worth my while

When I go the distance, I'll be right where I belong

Down an unknown road to embrace my fate

Though that road may wander, it will lead me to you

And a thousand years would be worth the wait

It might take a lifetime but somehow I'll see it through

And I won't look back, I can go the distance

And I'll stay on track, no I won't accept defeat

It's an uphill slope

But I won't loose hope, 'till I go the distance

And my journey is complete, oh yeah

But to look beyond the glory is the hardest part

For a hero's strength is measured by his heart, oh

Like a shooting star, I will go the distance

I will search the world, I will face its harms

I don't care how far, I can go the distance

'Till I find my hero's welcome waiting in your arms

I will search the world, I will face its harms

'Till I find my hero's welcome waiting in your arms

She threw waves of light and blasted Another Rath all over the place.

Me: WOOHOO! Love that song Fabia!

Qin: Me too!

Hades was watching us.

Hades: Two thumbs way way up for Princess Fabia!

Fabia: Thanks Lord Hades.

Hades: And nice job taking Eva down.

Me: Thanks Hades. That rotten bitch had it coming for her crimes. What a stupid stick in the skull.

Hades: (LAUGHS) Yes she was. She had as much a bad temper as me.

Me: Watch this one. (Imitating Hades) Aren't we forgetting one teensy weensy but ever-so-crucial little tiny detail? (FIRE EXPLODES OUT) **I OWN YOU!**

Hades: (LAUGHS) Hey that was really good!

Nico: Very accurately done.

Qin: That is always funny.

Me: (Imitating Hades) I've got 24 hours to get rid of this BOZO or the entire scheme I've been setting up for 18 years goes up in smoke (FIRE FLARES UP) And YOU ARE WEARING **HIS MERCHANDISE!**

My fire aura flared up explosively!

Hades laughed.

Hades: (LAUGHS) Hey that was perfectly well done.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Me: Those two lines always crack me up.

Nico: Me too.

Sougo: Why do I get the feeling that Swartz had one of those moments before we killed him?

Eli: Oh he did.

Hades: Oh it's true. He had one of those moments when you defeated his secret weapons.

Eli: Yep.

Another Rath: Wow! That is nuts.

Me: Yep.

Another Rath: But those imitations were awesome though.

Maria: Now, where were we?

Me: Got that out of our systems.

Another Rath: You were going to kick my butt.

?: Leave that one to me.

We saw a girl with blue hair, blue clothes and she had a blue gem in the middle of her upper chest and she had a blue scythe.

Nico: Wendy Sapphira!

Wendy Sapphira: Awesome to see you again Nico and no I'm not a gene-slammer. I'm what's called a Gemsona.

Me: A Hybrid of a Crystal Gem like Steven.

Wendy Sapphira: Exactly. This gem was given to me by Blue Diamond. It was a Previous Blue Diamond's gem.

Nico: Wow!

Me: That's cool! So you have a predecessor member of the Great Diamond Authority given to you.

Wendy Sapphira: That's right. It's a long story. Let me take care of this one first.

She took her scythe and slashed Another Rath and defeated her and then I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. Jenelle was down and she was a girl with blond hair and had a blue streak in her hair and had spiked punk clothes with the sleeves torn off her jacket.

I picked her up.

Jenelle: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you are safe now Jenelle. And back to normal.

I picked her up.

Jenelle: Sorry about that. But now, I can properly join you guys!

Lincoln: Sorry. No can do. We've had enough of strong angry girls to last an eternity. At least for today.

Jenelle: Oh, c'mon. (does puppy eyes) Please?

Me: (LAUGHS) Who can resist those puppy dog eyes?

Nico: Besides, I'm pretty sure that was as Another Rath.

Lincoln: Really?

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Oh okay then.

Qin: Besides that was the Appoplexian form that made her do that.

Nico: Yeah.

May: That's true.

Fabia: Yeah.

Wendy Sapphira: But that was awesome that you guys were battling her like that.

Laney: It sure was.

Albedo: Stupid Eva ruining my chili fries!

I tapped his shoulder and gave him some chili fries.

Albedo: Oh boy!

He ate them.

Wendy Sapphira: He sure loves chili fries doesn't he?

Me: Can't get enough of them.

Fabia: Yeah. So Wendy what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Sapphira: Well I have a lot of them but my favorite is when we were in Jewelry Class and Nico showed me how to make a blue gold ring and he made an awesome ring with all the nine planets on it.

She showed the ring she had.

Wendy Sapphira: I still have that ring.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: That's beautiful.

Nico: Yeah it is.

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Wendy.

Wendy Sapphira: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home after paying for our food and told everyone everything that happened.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Koji are heading to The Crystal Empire, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we've also been getting word of numerous huge mansions all across the country were burned to the ground and destroyed and hundreds of rich people were made homeless and they lost everything, and there's only one person responsible for it: his old enemy from the past, Mia.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Crystal Empire and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we've also been getting word of numerous huge mansions all across the country were burned to the ground and destroyed and hundreds of rich people were made homeless and they lost everything.

Me: That's exactly what we've heard on the news.

Nico: Just what kind of firebug would be responsible for such horrible acts of arson?!

Lincoln: (Pieces together the news) Wait a second, numerous huge mansions all across the country being burned to the ground and destroyed and hundreds of rich people made homeless and they'd lost everything?! (Gasps) Oh crud, there's only one person I know who's done this: Mia.

Nico: That bitch who burned down the mansion of your Guardian Angel, Isabella Van Kessler, and made her and her family homeless and they lost everything?!

Lincoln: That's her alright, Nico. So, she's escaped from prison and she's running amok burning the mansions of the rich to the ground?! And like I said, I'm going to give her The Hellfire Vengeance Curse, and I'm going to condemn her straight to Hell forever for her crimes.

Me: She sure made good on her threat to get out.

Lynn: And like you said, Lincoln, Mia doesn't deserve to live a single second further, not after what she did long ago.

Lincoln: You said it, Lynn, and thanks for joining us, Koji.

Koji: You're welcome, Lincoln, and after hearing of what you told us about Mia, we better get Princess Cadence, Shining Armor, and Flurry Heart out of the castle before that monster burns the castle down with them in it.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help, along with the sound of crazed and insane laughter in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, along with Princess Cadence, Shining Armor, and Flurry Heart, but they've been cornered by Mia, and she's going to kill them and burn the castle down.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the nine girls, along with Princess Cadence, Shining Armor, and Flurry Heart, but they've been cornered by Mia, and she's going to kill them and burn the castle down.

?: (Girl's voice) That miserable bitch, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw Gisela, Blade of Goldnight, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Gisela, Blade of Goldnight, from Magic the Gathering, so awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Isabella Van Kessler, but we'll talk later, let's go stop that bitch, Mia, and send her straight to the grave.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Mia, and that allowed the nine girls to get away and were in an energy field put up by Shining Armor to protect them from Mia's wrath. When Mia saw us, especially Lincoln, she was beyond pissed off.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd one day show up here, Mia.

Mia: Shut up, Loud, because of you, you ruined everything for me! I could've had that bitch's life and I would've been living life as a rich girl and she'd be in the gutters! I told you if I ever got out, I would burn every last rich bastard's home to the ground and I would make them suffer as I have suffered! And now, I'm going to burn this castle to the ground and kill you and every last bitch in your harem along with your friends, your bratty kids, and your stupid sisters and family! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Mia lit a match and threw it at the castle, but then, we saw a shield manifest around the castle, and it's protecting it and the match blew out and this pissed off Mia extremely bad as she screeched and shrieked like an insane banshee, and we saw it was Cadence and Shining Armor who did the deed.

Twilight Sparkle: Alright, way to go, Cadence and Shining Armor.

Lincoln: (Smirks) It appears your attempt to burn down the castle of the rulers of The Crystal Empire have gone up in smoke, Mia.

Gisele, Blade of Goldlight: And now, it's time for you to die!

Mia: (Gasps) Isabella Van Kessler!

Isabella Van Kessler reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, sky blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Gisele, Blade of Goldlight, and she's dressed in a sleeveless sky blue midriff top, sky blue skirt, sky blue pants, sky blue shoes, and long sleeveless sky blue trenchcoat with angels on the coattails, and Gisele, Blade of Goldlight on the back, and holstered on her back a large Gisele, Blade of Goldlight-themed greatsword with Gisele, Blade of Goldlight etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, Gisele, Blade of Goldlight's wings for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large sky blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Isabella Van Kessler: That's right, Mia, and now, you're going to pay for burning our mansion down and making us homeless.

Mia: You deserve it you fucker bitch! If I can't have your lifestyle then I'll make sure no one else gets it either!

Lincoln: And you don't deserve to live even a single second further, you heartless, lying, pure evil, psychotic witch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Koji, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Mia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln attacked her with his massive large greatsword, leaving painful scars and drawing blood, and it was pissing her off even more. But, then, Lincoln fired red-hot energy beams from his massive white angel wings and he hit Mia with the Hellfire Vengeance Curse, and he forever condemned her to Hell for her crimes, and we also saw her body also fall into the depths of Hell forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's for what you've done to Isabella, her family, and to every last rich person's mansions when you broke out of prison, you witch. (To Isabella Van Kessler) And it's so good to see you again, Isabella Van Kessler.

Isabella Van Kessler: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Van Kessler and they hugged, and Isabella Van Kessler was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Van Kessler: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: And you were right that we'd run into Isabella here, Lincoln. But, why don't you do the intro?

Lincoln: Of course, Nico. Everyone, this is Isabella Van Kessler, she's my Guardian Angel from Tuscany, and she's a very smart and powerful rich girl that was born with incredible powers of light and her strength is amazing. She also hates Lori with an intense blazing passion, but there's one person that she hates above all else: Mia, the former maid her family hired to help her out, but was exposed as a pure evil, psychotic, heartless witch who had an unbridled jealousy towards Isabella who wanted her life, so that Isabella can have nothing. But, I caught wind of Mia's filthy lies and after I told Isabella's family, Mia was fired, but Mia went bonkers and set Isabella's entire house on fire and burned it completely to the ground.

Eli: Just as you told us yesterday after you and Sunset got rid of Celia Fortner, who was brought back by Mia yesterday.

Lincoln: Exactly, Eli, and after that, Mia developed a massive and relentlessly blazing hatred towards all rich people in general for treating poor people like trash and she vowed that if she couldn't have the rich lifestyle, she was going to make sure that no one else ever would either!

Isabella Van Kessler: I can never forgive her for what she'd done to me, and she made me and my family homeless. After that, Mia was arrested for arson and she was laughing proudly for her deed and she vowed that one day she'd get out of jail and burn all rich people's homes to the ground and make them all suffer the way she felt for a long time.

Lincoln: Which is exactly what she was doing after she busted out of jail, Isabella. After she busted out, she began running amok and burning down and destroying numerous huge mansions all across the country and hundreds of rich people were made homeless and they lost everything.

Isabella Van Kessler: Why that little… ! Well, at least, she's gone forever and she's in hell where she belongs.

Me: You said it. She caused billions of dollars in property damages.

Qin: Heartless shrew.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Isabella Van Kessler's neck with sky blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and sky blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Isabella Van Kessler: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Isabella.

Isabella Van Kessler had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Isabella Van Kessler's waist and Isabella Van Kessler wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Ayaka Sunohara, Yuri Kazami, Maiko Osonoi, Matsuri Shiina, Nana Sunohara, Mea Uchifuji, Sumire Yamanashi, Nishiki Yatsuho, and Yuzu Yukimoto from Sunohara-Sou no Kanrinin-San.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayaka Sunohara, Yuri Kazami, Maiko Osonoi, Matsuri Shiina, Nana Sunohara, Mea Uchifuji, Sumire Yamanashi, Nishiki Yatsuho, and Yuzu Yukimoto from Sunohara-Sou no Kanrinin-San.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayaka Sunohara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayaka Sunohara and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from that evil heartless witch Mia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with

silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ayaka Sunohara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayaka Sunohara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayaka Sunohara, Yuri Kazami, Maiko Osonoi, Matsuri Shiina, Nana Sunohara, Mea Uchifuji, Sumire Yamanashi, Nishiki Yatsuho, and Yuzu Yukimoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at The Crystal Empire, and they were shocked when they found out the villain was an old enemy from Lincoln and Isabella Van Kessler's past, Mia, the heartless witch who was burning rich peoples' mansions down and making them suffer like she had.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in brutally thrashing her and sending that heartless bitch to Hell forever with The Hellfire Vengeance Curse, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Isabella Van Kessler have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That bitch got what she deserved for what she's done.

Lincoln: She sure did, plus, The World Tree Estate also has many defenses and we also have Gear Man on guard and nothing can get past his sensors, not even Mia, and besides, if she dared to get inside, she'll be killed on sight.

Me: I can't forgive what that monster has done.

Lincoln: Yeah, what Mia did has crossed a severe line, but I've already got a plan in place.

Lincoln set up a massive fundraiser to help out the hundreds of rich people who were made homeless and lost everything, because of Mia's rampage, and the money will be used to build them some new homes and help them with a fresh start, and it was really awesome.

Nico: Awesome idea with that massive fundraiser, Lincoln.

Lincoln: After what happened to Isabella and her family, I'm not going to let another rich person and their families suffer because of what Mia did.

Just then, Lori came inside, and when Lori saw Isabella Van Kessler here, her face turned pale and her blood ran cold, and when Isabella Van Kessler saw Lori, she glared at her.

Isabella Van Kessler: Lori Loud, I cannot forget what you almost did to Lincoln and I so long ago, but I'm going to look past that, now that Lincoln told me that the control freak monster in you is gone for good.

Lori breathed a sigh of relief, but we were in for a big story later on.

Nico: Uh oh.

Lincoln: Yep, we're in for a big story later on.

Me: Lori, what did you do?

Eli: Whatever it is, it's probably a thousand times worse than all of the times she's hurt Lincoln.

---

After putting a stop to Mia's mansion burning rampage and getting rid of Mia and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Isabella Van Kessler saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Isabella Van Kessler: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Van Kessler: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Isabella, we know from Lincoln why you've hated Mia so much for what she's done to you, but what's the story on you hating Lori with a burning passion?

Isabella Van Kessler: Oh, you're going to wish you'd hit Lori hard on the head with a club, Nico. One day, Lincoln was bringing me and my family some of his Dad's Lynn-Sagna to eat while we were living in the shelter in Michigan, and he stayed with us and told us of his day. But, then, me and my family heard the sound of stampeding feet in the air, and then, the doors burst open and some people were pushed away, and we saw who it was: it was Lori and she was really enraged. She then went on a wild rant on why Lincoln was giving food to losers and she said it with ice in her veins, and that cold-hearted bitch stabbed me in the arm with a knife she had and she was about to kill Lincoln with that knife, and that's when I lost it, I fired a blast of light and it hit Lori and it blinded her, then, Lincoln entombed Lori in a sphere of darkness. We then went to The Loud House, and Lincoln told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did in stabbing me in the arm with a knife and she tried to kill Lincoln with it. The parents were enraged and they were just about to disown Lori and throw her in jail forever, but I decided on a better punishment: I had Lori thrown in a nuthouse for three months and she'd be put through Hell in there. Lincoln cleaned my wound and bandaged it up, and I hugged him, and I was the one who started shedding tears, and he kept on hugging me.

We were really shocked at what Lori did.

Me: I can't believe what Lori did to her, that was just cold-blooded and evil.

Nico made a dummy of Dark Lori, and he also got out his club.

Nico: Why, you!

Nico pounced on the Dark Lori dummy and he started bashing and hitting Dark Lori all over the place and he even conked her five times on the head, and when he was done, the Dark Lori dummy was in a pretty nasty daze and beaten up all over the place, and then, he fired a ball of fire and incinerated her.

Nico: Glad I got that out of my system. But, Lincoln, that was a really nice thing you did for Isabella and her family, bringing them some Lynn-Sagna to eat.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. What I saw what Isabella and her family went through because of Mia, that was just horrible, they lost their home and everything because of that heartless witch.

Isabella Van Kessler: You were the only one who saw through her lies and told my parents of what she'd done, Lincoln, and you stopped her plan for good. But, that day, when she went insane and burned down our home and we lost everything, I wanted nothing more than to mount her head on a pike.

Me: Us too after Lincoln told us about her.

Nico: But, in the end, Lincoln got rid of her for good, and now, she's in Hell where she rightfully belongs.

Lincoln: Amen.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Rustal Elion, the head of the Elion family, one of the Seven Stars of Gjallarhorn, and the commander of the Arianrhod Fleet.

Lincoln: It's Rustal Elion and that monster's causing havoc.

Amalthea: We need to put a stop to him once and for all.

Lincoln: You're right, Amalthea, let's go.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Rustal Elion, and when he saw us, he maintained his composure.

Rustal Elion: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm, so at last, we meet.

Lincoln: For you, it's about to be your last.

Amalthea: That's correct, Lincoln, and I will not allow a tyrant like you to live any longer.

Suddenly, Amalthea's violet eyes turned neon violet, and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with magic and unicorns, and as she approached Rustal Elion, she left violet energy, magic, and unicorns with every step.

Amalthea: Rustal Elion, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against so many innocent people, you may proclaim you want peace and order, but you've committed so many dark deeds in the past, and now, you shall face the consequences of your misdeeds.

Suddenly, Amalthea was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy with magic surrounding the vortex, there's a unicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a violet phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Amalthea emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 2:14)

Amalthea grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has violet highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair and a unicorn horn on top of her head, she has neon violet eyes and a violet energy aura with magic and unicorns surrounding her, she has a unicorn with a magic sparkle on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on unicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its horn, she also has a unicorn with violet gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her violet unicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Amalthea has on a long flowing deep blue medieval gown with unicorns on it, purple medieval shoes, and long sleeveless violet trenchcoat with unicorns and magic on the coattails, and on the back is a unicorn with magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Amalthea felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with violet tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Amalthea has on a Ring of The Phoenix with violet gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Amalthea has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Unicorn's Magical Greatsword of Eternal Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a unicorn etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, white unicorn heads for the crossguard, large violet gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large white unicorn heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large violet gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold unicorn's head with violet gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the unicorn that said, "Amalthea, The Last of The Unicorns, Defender of The Unicorns and Humanity, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of The Red Bull and King Haggard, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic and Unicorns"

アマルテア、最後のユニコーン、ユニコーンと人類の擁護者、愛するリンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、レッドブルとハガード王の軽蔑者、多くの友人、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして魔法とユニコーンの達人

Amalthea has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICSTORM UNICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE UNICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Amalthea's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Rustal Elion saw it, he still maintained his calm, but all talks of his so-called peace were out the window already.

Nico: Whoa, Amalthea's transformed.

Twilight Sparkle: Incredible, and we knew she was a Unicorn, but now, it's like she's transformed into an Alicorn.

Rarity: Indeed, and those massive white angel wings of hers are truly amazing, darling.

Lincoln: They sure are, and Amalthea, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Amalthea: (Divine Echoing Voice of The Magical Storm Unicorn and Divine Magic Love) **I feel incredible, Lincoln. Now, shall we put an end to this tyrant once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Amalthea.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope,

and he joined Amalthea.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Rustal Elion.**

Amalthea and Lincoln went after Rustal Elion, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Rustal Elion, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and left painful scars on him, and then, they fired powerful beams of energy, killing him and they sent him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Amalthea and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Amalthea's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Amalthea: We did it, we've destroyed Rustal Elion for good. Thank you for helping me take down that despicable villain, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amalthea.

Suddenly, Amalthea wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Amalthea's face, they kissed passionately as Amalthea's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and unicorns running across the field, along with elemental forces and we cheered wildly and they came back to us.

Nico: Alright, we got rid of that tyrant, Rustal Elion, for good.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time to get ready for Taranee's special mission with Jak and Daxter, and we're going to destroy all of The Dark Ego and take down one of their big enemies.

Taranee: You said it, and later on today, we'll also be dealing with Nightmare Moon.

Lincoln: That nightmare-causing Alicorn of darkness will pay for the crimes that she's committed in Equestria for a thousand years.

Princess Luna: That's right, and Lincoln, I was surprised when J.D. told me that your massive white angel wings changed colors from white to midnight blue when you saw that Eva had the mark of Nightmare Moon on her forehead.

Lincoln: Not only do my massive white angel wings change colors when I'm going to use the powers of the Alicorn Princesses, but this also warns us of the presence of The Doomsday 23.

Nico: So, we have another extra warning when someone from The Doomsday 23 shows up, nice one.

We returned home and we finally got rid of Rustal Elion, and now, we're getting ready for Taranee's special mission later on today.

---

At the park we were by our favorite spot and it was a beautiful day today.

Princess Celestia: Ryotaro, you and Takanuva are next for bonding time.

Ryotaro: Awesome!

Takanuva: Can't wait to have some awesome time together.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Steven Universe and the Crystal Gems were all with us.

Amethyst: I think it's awesome that we have a Diamond Hybrid with us.

Wendy Sapphira: It sure is Amethyst and my I say that it's an honor to be part of the Crystal Brigade.

Garnet: It is gonna be so awesome having you with us Wendy.

Pearl: I agree there.

Cuprosklodowskite: It sure is gonna be awesome.

Takanuva: Ryotaro, meeting you and the other Imagins was the best day of my life.

Ryotaro: It sure was. That was so much awesome fun.

Me: And your Time Traveling Train was so cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. It's amazing that it can travel in time like that.

Ryotaro: It sure is.

Princess Luna: I liked how in the battle, the Imagins on our team possessed your clones.

Me: They sure did and that was so awesome. I'm really impressed you were able to use the Shadow Clones. That's a High Level Jutsu.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: That is so awesome that you know a technique like that though.

Aylene C.: I agree there too.

Rainbow Dash: But it was really awesome.

Ryotaro: Thanks guys but don't give me a swollen head.

Me: Sorry. But it was still cool.

Lincoln: (growls) I still can't believe we even bothered to save Young

Crocker though!

Me: Lincoln you're still upset over that? Come on dude we couldn't kill him. I know we wanted to do that but it goes against our code.

Nico: Yeah Crocker may have done some horrible things in the past but killing him as a kid would make us monsters.

Qin: That's right.

Me: So Lincoln let it go. I know he did all sorts of terrible things in the past but he is gone for good. You have to let it go. You are not responsible for what Crocker did in the past and neither are all of us.

KRABOOOOOOOOM!

Jorgen appeared in his explosion entrance.

Me: Nice entrance as always Jorgen.

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Thanks. If you want to blame someone for how Crocker turned out, blame me!

Wildrider: Why? Because you erased his memory?

Jorgen: (sighs) No. Because I didn't bother to make sure the memory eraser was fully functional.

Lisa Loud: That's because you had it set on just 50% of the erasing process. There wasn't just a wire broken.

Jorgen: Oh.

Me: Yeah sorry about that.

Maria: Jorgen, you're not to blame for how Crocker turned out. No one is.

Me: Yeah this all happened almost 50 years ago. 49 years to be exact.

Wendy Sapphira: What happened?

Me: On March 15th, 1973 Denzel Crocker blabbed about Cosmo and Wanda here who shockingly were his Fairy Godparents. But when the Memory Erasing Protocol on this magic neurolizer device backfired it made Crocker into the most fucked up monster we've ever known.

I went over everything that happened with us because of Crocker. When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Wendy Sapphira: Oh man! J.D. that's horrible!

Olivia Houou: Yeah we had no idea!

Camie: Yeah that was awful.

Smokescreen: Hang on. I think I see some people. I think they're pirates.

We then saw a bunch of female pirates and they were the KUJA PIRATES! It was the rest of Boa Hancock's crew and friends. Boa Sandersonja, Marguerite, Kikyo, Nerine, Aphelandra, Rindo and Rebecca.

Boa Hancock: Hey girls!

Marguerite: Empress!

They went and hugged.

Nerine: We all thought you were a goner.

Boa Hancock: I was with friends. But it's awesome to see you all here.

We went over.

Me: So you all are Boa's friends and crew?

Aphelandra: We sure are.

Me: Wow! You're a tall one.

Aphelandra: I get that a lot. But it's an awesome honor to meet you all. I'm Aphelandra.

Boa Sandersonja: Boa Sandersonja.

Marguerite: Marguerite.

Kikyo: Kikyo.

Nerine: Nerine.

Rebecca: Rebecca.

Rindo: Rindo.

Me: An honor to meet you all.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Luffy told us so much about you all.

Rindo: How do you know Luffy?

William: Two words. Zombie. Invasion!

Me: Long story on that but it was before we went into a huge war.

Qin: Yeah it was crazy. It happened on Fishman Island.

Me: Not the war but the Zombie Invasion did.

Ruby Rose: It was a strange story.

Aphelandra: But thank goodness Empress was in good hands with all of you.

Me: Luffy and all his crew are really awesome.

Nico: Yeah they sure are.

Eli: What is your home island like?

Rindo: We live on an island of Women Pirates. We're Amazon

Pirates.

Me: Wow!

Wonder Woman: An Amazon Pirate Island. I like the sound of that one.

Shizuka (Naruto): I know the ways of the Amazon all too well too.

Me: It's really amazing.

---

Later at the estate we were getting ready for Taranee's big mission.

Kickback: We're about to fully meet another duo of heroes

Me: Yep we're going to Haven City to help Jak and Daxter.

Taranee: I can't wait to kick Errol's butt.

Me: We all can't wait. We're going to make that monster pay for his crimes.

Lola: Yeah we are! He will burn big time.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure will.

Volcana: This is gonna be so awesome.

Then Titanium Titan, Batroc, Titania, Whirlwind, Katnappe, Abis Mal, Wiggum, Springfield Mafia, Kalin, and Pete appeared.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Can me, Batroc, Titania, Whirlwind, Katnappe, Abis Mal, Wiggum, Springfield Mafia, Kalin, and Pete go with you guys?

Legs: And it looks like you guys have new recruits.

Boa Hancock: We sure did. Girls meet our frenemies.

The Kuja pirates introduced themselves.

Whirlwind: Wow awesome to meet you all ladies.

Wiggum: Yeah same here.

Aphelandra: It's an honor to meet you all.

Titania: Same here to all of you.

Taranee: This is gonna be so awesome.

Itachi: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. OOH! This is a very interesting idea. Lets do a Digimon Gene-slammer for all the 10 Legendary Warriors and their spirits all together.

Me: WHOA! That is an incredible combo.

Qin: Wow! That would be an awesome fusion.

Me: It sure would.

AncientMermaidmon: Wow! A Gene-slammer for all 10 of us and our spirits combined. That is a really interesting one.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head out people.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Nightmare Moon, and after she'd seen what we did to Eva, she's furious, and now, she's coming here to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Nightmare Moon on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's furious that her plan to get rid of us when she brought back Eva was foiled, and now, she's coming here herself to get her revenge on us.

Rebecca Yuminorika: So, the first of the Doomsday 23 is none other than Nightmare Moon, the evil villain persona of Princess Luna and the one responsible for terrorizing Equestria a thousand years ago and seeking to plunge the world into eternal darkness. We'll make sure that she never returns and threatens to plunge the world into eternal darkness ever again.

Taranee Cook: Yeah, she'll pay for everything she's done to Princess Luna.

Nico: You got that right, girls. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet Jak and Daxter, and destroy all of the Dark Ego once and for all.

Lincoln: Along with taking down one of their main enemies, and Nightmare Moon, you better be ready for later, because we're coming for you and we're putting a permanent end to your reign of terror and eternal darkness once and for all.

With that we went to the ship and we were off to Hazel City.

---

We arrived in Hazel City.

Me: Here we are.

We then saw Jak and Daxter.

Batroc: Is that them?

Nico: Yep.

We saw them fighting a bunch of Dark Eco monsters.

Me: Lets go help them out!

We went and helped out.

Jak: There are so many of them.

But then a massive blast of fire hit the Dark Eco monsters and incinerated them.

Taranee: Looks like we got here just in time.

Jak: You sure did sis! Awesome to see you here!

Daxter: Yeah thanks.

Sonata: We want to thank you guys for helping us on Lego Zamaron.

Louie: We owe you big time.

Jak: It was no problem.

Daxter: Yeah and the new mansion we got along with all the money really helped the city.

Me: Glad it was able to do something good for you all.

Qin: It sure is.

Jak: Let us show you all around.

We followed Jak and Daxter and we arrived at their awesome and amazingly beautiful tower mansion. It was a huge domed tower mansion.

Me: WHOA!

Shaggy: Like what a pad!

Daphne: Wow! Jak and Daxter your new house is awesome!

Jak: Thanks.

Me: It reminds me of a tower design I saw on the internet.

Daxter: Cool.

Katnappe: Kind of an upgrade to how you guys usually lived, huh?

Jak: Yeah but it's an awesome base with a great view of the land.

We were seeing everything from over 2,000 feet up.

Me: Wow! The view is amazing. It's as amazing as the view of the Burj Khalifa in Dubai.

Daxter: That is cool.

Lincoln: This is so awesome and cool.

Wind Man: How have you guys been?

Jak: Busy then ever. Errol has made his move.

Me: I had a feeling that he made his move already.

Qin: I knew it was a matter of time before that happened.

Rarity: Yes indeed darlings.

Sunny Starscout came out with some smoothies.

Sunny Starscout: Smoothies?

Me: Oh sure.

We took some smoothies.

Jak: (Slurps) Mmm! Delicious.

Me: Sunny makes some of the best smoothies in all of Equestria.

Nico: They sure are delicious.

Fat Tony: Jak, your Scatter Gun looks very impressive.

Jak: Thanks. It sure is cool.

Qin: We all think it's awesome.

Laney: All your weapons are.

Me: Also the way we learned Eco use from Taranee is so awesome.

Lana: It sure is awesome. But that Dark Eco is terrible stuff.

Poromon got out 1 beer bottle.

Jak: Um… what's that?

Poromon: 1 bottle of beer!

Jak: No thanks. I don't drink.

Daxter: Can I try that?

Slugslinger: (in disbelief) You've gotta be kidding me…

He gave him the bottle.

Jamesdean5842: Oh boy. It's gonna be one of those days.

Daxter drank down the whole bottle.

Qin: Oh boy.

Barney Gumble: Welcome to the drunk club. (BELCH)

Daxter drank it and then to he got drunk!

Daxter: (Slurred Speech) Hey baby you ready for a good time in (Hic) Bed? (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Nico: Okay that is funny.

Jak: That is strange!

Abis Mal: Why am I not surprised to see Daxter drinking?

Jak: Me neither.

Me: Yeah.

Taranee: I think he had enough.

Nico snapped his fingers and Daxter was back to normal.

Qin: Whew.

Nico: That was funny though.

Poromon: Yay! I got a drunk buddy!

Terrorsaur: Proud of yourself?

Nico: Oh boy. But anyway we should get ready for the battle with Errol.

Lola: Yeah. We got a lot of work.

Jak: Yeah. Errol picked the wrong day to make his move.

Camie: What he is doing to your world is really evil.

Pete: Sorry about your dad by the way. I'm speaking from being a dad myself.

Jak: I'll be okay. But thank you.

Me: Errol has gone too far this time.

Qin: Yes he sure has.

Nico: Soon he will pay for everything he did.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Varie: No way are we ever going to let him get away with this.

Guts Man: Before telling us about Errol, how about you tell us about your dad?

Jak: I would be glad to.

He told us all about his dad, Damas.

---

Damas (pronounced "dā'-məs" and, more rarely, "dā'-mōs") was a supporting character in Jak 3. He was the king of Spargus and later revealed to be the long-lost father of Jak, whom he knew by his birth name, Mar. He was once the ruler of Haven City while in the House of Mar before he was betrayed and usurped by Baron Praxis and subsequently banished to the Wasteland, where he either founded or joined Spargus and eventually became its ruler.

Damas appeared in the prologue of Jak 3 when he, Kleiver, and one Wastelander found an unconscious Jak, Daxter, and Pecker in the desert. He brought them to Spargus, where he made Pecker his adviser, and has Jak and Daxter prove themselves worthy to stay in Spargus. After passing the initial test, the two gradually proved themselves to Damas, who grew fond of them, calling Jak "one of my finest warriors". Their relationship is strained slightly when the duo refused to fight Sig (defiling the Arena of Death) but eventually the two gained three war amulet parts to complete a single amulet and became true citizens of Spargus.

During this time, Jak discovered many aspects of Damas' past, such as the loss of his child, and his former position as Haven's leader. The two do not recognize the familial relationship that they share: little Mar was too young and separated for too long to remember his father, and Damas did not recognize his grown son. It is not until after Damas' death that Jak learns the truth.

Damas died after the mission "Break through ruins" when a Dark Maker harbinger blast overturned the Slam Dozer Jak drove while Damas was in the passenger seat. Jak had summoned Damas using the battle amulet he earned while in Spargus, and Damas returned his call for help by saving him from dark satellites. In Damas' final moments, he requests that Jak finds his son, Mar, and says that he would be wearing a Seal of Mar amulet, indicating royalty in Haven City. Jak then realizes that the kid they sent back in time during Jak II was Damas' son, and recalled that the kid was younger Jak. Jak then utters "Father…" as Damas dies in his arms. Veger then mocks Jak for not realizing this sooner, and also reveals that it was him who separated the two upon Damas' banishment. After Damas' death, Sig succeeded him as the monarch on the throne of Spargus.

When Jak was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa. Your father was a true hero.

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Jak: That's my dad. Now for Errol.

He told us about Errol's history and it was not a good one.

---

Erol, alternatively spelled Errol, is the central antagonist of the Jak & Daxter video games series, serving as a major antagonist in Jak 2 and Daxter and later one of the two main antagonists of Jak 3 as Cyber Erol and the archenemy of Jak. He is designed to be what Jak would be like if he was evil.

He was voiced by David Herman, who also played Nudar in Futurama.

Erol is an arrogant, cruel, callous and outright treacherous megalomaniac who is in Jak's face constantly from the moment he arrives in the future. He hopes to win Keira's affections and eventually kill Jak. Erol is the champion racer in Haven but during the final race against Erol race in Jak 2, Erol crashes into a stash of Eco barrels and explodes while attempting to run Jak over out of hate for him.

In the third game, he is resurrected as a cyborg and commands the Metal Heads, KG Death Bots in a war against the Freedom League and eventually managaes to form an alliance with the all-powerful Dark Makers. In the climactic showdown, Jak and Daxter manage to defeat him before he can destroy the world with the powers given to him by the Dark Makers.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: What a monster!

Qin: He wants to destroy the world with Dark Eco!? That's insane!

Nico: He is pure evil.

Aligned Megatron: Reminds me of Dark Energon.

Jak: (to Kalin) And whatever substance turned you into a Dark Signer.

Kalin: Oh, no substance made me into a Dark Signer, actually.

Me: His rebirth was all done supernaturally. The powers of the Netherworld.

Kalin: That's right.

Me: All the Dark Signers were made through the darkness of the Netherworld.

Laney: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: I think it's scary but amazing though.

Qin: It sure is.

Apeface: Still, in the wrong hands, Dark Eco is deadly.

Me: That's right.

Qin: And it's dangerously deadly.

Taranee: Yeah it sure is.

Varie: And we have to make sure it's all destroyed forever.

Laney: No way are we going to let Dark Eco destroy this world.

Eli: That's for sure.

Wiggum: First, we gotta take Errol down.

Me: Yep. That's first.

Wendy Sapphira: But Nico can we demonstrate our power with the usual battles first?

Nico: Good idea Wendy.

Eli: You guys are gonna be in for an awesome show

Airi: First, is anyone spying on us?

We looked around.

Eli was sensing for anything.

Me: I don't see anything.

Eli: I don't sense anything.

Qin: Me neither.

Twilight Sparkle: I don't see anything either.

Whirlwind: Jak, you'll love who we picked out for you.

Jak: Can't wait. And I have a gym in here we can all use.

Qin: Cool!

We went to his gym and it was massive! It was big enough for having 30 Pokemon Battles in it.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! This is perfect!

Varie: It's huge!

Then Condiment King, Brass Knuckles, Firepower, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, Number 7, Kitty, Baron Mordo, and Abra Kadabra appeared.

Nico: Condiment King, Brass Knuckles, Firepower, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, Number 7, Kitty, Baron Mordo, and Abra Kadabra.

Condiment King: When you said the mansion was big, you weren't bluffing.

Brass Knuckles: This place is huge!

Firepower: You can say that again.

Me: It sure is and the bounty from the Another Rider they took down was worth it.

Nico: Yep.

Puff: (to Nico) Heard you took down Eva.

Nico: Yep.

Wrecker: Never did like that bitch.

Thunderball: She was a loose cannon.

Me: And a ticking nuclear time bomb. Now she was given the Black Gates.

Piledriver: Good riddance.

?: That was crazy.

Then a figure came out and it was RIRUS LIPPIG from the LupinRangers and PatRangers VS Kyurangers movie!

---

Rirus Lippig appears at the docks right underneath the hostage exchange for the legendary guitar, and since he gotten it, he was about to deliver it to the Jark Matter's new shogun and remnant, Don Arkage. However, thanks to Noël for bringing the Patranger's gear, they transformed battle Rirus, who used one of the treasure's ability to fire a barrage of logs at them, causing them difficulty due to their new suits. After that, he used all three of the guitar's abilities to make a clean get away with it

A while later, he appeared at his hideout, waiting for the arrival of

Don Arkage so he can deliver the stolen guitar to him. After Don Arkage arrived a bit late, he tells his plan to Rirus Lippig because the guitar contains Hyper Planetium and with that power will allow them to conquer Earth. However, unknown to the two, they were being eavesdropped by Stinger, Hammie, and Spada. Before Don Arkage and Rirus leave with the stolen guitar, they were stopped by the three Kyurangers and the arrivals of the Lupinrangers, Balance and Naga Ray.

With that, Don Arkage asked Rirus and the Pordermen to deal them while he makes his leave with the guitar. He managed to deflect the Kyurangers attack and abilities, but he was then shot by the Lupinrangers. A while later during the fight, now with the proper gear, they manage to dodge Rirus' attacks and they manage to gain access to his three safes (which all three of his safes contains the same password and it is 8-2-1) and got three cellphones and they are Le bois norvègien (which translate as "Norwegian Wood"), Le feu inoubliable (which translate as "The Unforgettable Fire") and Une autre brique dans le mur (which translate as "Another Brick in the Wall"). After that, he was then destroyed by the combined attack of both the Lupinrangers and the Kyurangers.

---

Eli: Rirus Lippig! I Remember you! You helped the Jark Matter by doing a hostage exchange with a Legendary Guitar.

Rirus Lippig: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Rirus Lippig: (to Spada, Balance, Naga, Hammie, and Stinger) Didn't you guys help the Thieves take me down before?

Stinger: Yes we sure did.

Me: That is so cool.

Qin: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

Leif, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Narina the Mermaid, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Nico's rescue

Core Medals: Condiment King, Terror Dopont (Kamen Rider W) and Mustard (MHA)

Fullbottles: Condiment King and Terror Dopont

---

Condiment King was first.

Condiment King: (to Leif) Nico's rescue was really a meal. Too bad I wasn't there.

Leif: It was to celebrate the Mane 10 completing all their big missions.

Twilight Sparkle: It was all so awesome and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really cool and the food was delicious as well.

Spyro: Boy it sure was awesome.

Narina the Mermaid: You said it. I thought it was so awesome.

Condiment King: At least you guys all had a good meal. Lets do it!

Leif used the Core Medals of Condiment King, Terror Dopont (Kamen Rider W) and Mustard (MHA) and he fired waves of sauce and smashed him all over.

CONDIMENT KING! TERROR DOPONT! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of ketchup monsters and they smashed him all over.

Leif activated his Ridewatch and Carnival music played and they danced and fired waves of sauce and magic and smashed him all over.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Queen the Queen Bee, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Us battling Eva and Another Rath and meeting the Columba Zodiarts

Core Medals: Brass Knuckles, Eridanus Zodiartsand Libra Zodiarts

Fullbottles: Brass Knuckles and Libra Zodiarts.

Core Medals: Carly Atlas, Evil Fire Man and Sirena (Miraculous Ladybug)

Fullbottles: Carly Atlas and Evil Fire Man

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Not only did Nico, Fabia, and the others battle Eva and Another Rath. But they also met the Columba Zodiarts.

Jack: It was really amazing to see too. They had a great time.

Carly Atlas: We all thought it was fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. And it was amazing that we faced Another Rath too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I was really looking forward to facing this one.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Queen: It sure was awesome and fun.

Brass Knuckles: I am glad they had a . Lets do it!

Jack used the Core Medals of Brass Knuckles, Eridanus Zodiarts and Libra Zodiarts and he fired star blasts and smashed him all over.

Carly used the Core Medals for Carly Atlas, Evil Fire Man and Sirena (Miraculous Ladybug) and she fired waves of orange fire and smashed him down.

BRASS KNUCKLES! LIBRA ZODIARTS! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

CARLY ATLAS! EVIL FIRE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of orange fire and it formed into fire hummingbirds and they smashed him down.

Jack activated his Ridewatch and they danced to hiphop music and blasted him all over with fire and smashed him down.

---

Aurico, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nayari, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Firepower, Evil Pharaoh Man and Pharaoh (Miraculous Ladybug)

Fullbottle: Firepower and Evil Pharaoh Man

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Crystal Empire. How was it?

Aurico: It was awesome and we took down Mia there.

Firepower: That psychotic former maid that busted out of prison earlier?

Aurico: That's her.

Rarity: Yeah she escaped from prison and burned down numerous mansions and caused billions of dollars in property damage.

Sweetie Belle: She made NUMEROUS Rich people suffer.

Gill Grunt: She really carried out her threat.

Nayari: We counted 493 mansions completely destroyed in half of the country. Luckily Michigan was not targeted.

Aurico: That girl was a massive firebug. I'm glad she is in hell forever. But it's amazing how she busted out of prison and caused so much damage in such a short amount of time. I think Nightmare Moon had a hand in that. But I guess we'll have to wait and see to find out.

Firepower: That's horrible! Lets do it!

Aurico used the Core Medals of Firepower, Evil Pharaoh Man and Pharaoh (Miraculous Ladybug) and he fired waves of fire and fireballs and blasted him down.

FIREPOWER! EVIL PHARAOH MAN! BEST MATCH!

He formed a huge ball of fire and fired it and smashed him down.

Aurico used his Ridewatch and they danced to Egyptian Music and blasted him down with water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Sr., Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Luna Queen Elzaim, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Meeting a Gisela, Blade of Goldnight Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Puff, Evil Rainbow Man and Soupy Man

Fullbottles: Puff and Evil Rainbow Man

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) I heard you guys met a Gisela, Blade of Goldnight

Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Lynn Sr.: Her name is Isabella Von Kessler and she is the girl that Lincoln helped bring down Mia.

PufF: Oh wow! I've heard about that one. That is crazy she lost her home. Poor girl.

Fluttershy: Yeah Mia burned down her entire mansion. She lost everything.

Tornado Bolt: Including all her money! Mia deserved to be killed.

Stealth Elf: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Lunar Queen Elzaim: I agree there too.

Fluttershy: But Isabella's story is really amazing too.

Tornado Bolt: Oh yeah it sure is.

---

Isabella Van Kessler: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Van Kessler: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Isabella, we know from Lincoln why you've hated Mia so much for what she's done to you, but what's the story on you hating Lori with a burning passion?

Isabella Van Kessler: Oh, you're going to wish you'd hit Lori hard on the head with a club, Nico. One day, Lincoln was bringing me and my family some of his Dad's Lynn-Sagna to eat while we were living in the shelter in Michigan, and he stayed with us and told us of his day. But, then, me and my family heard the sound of stampeding feet in the air, and then, the doors burst open and some people were pushed away, and we saw who it was: it was Lori and she was really enraged. She then went on a wild rant on why Lincoln was giving food to losers and she said it with ice in her veins, and that cold-hearted bitch stabbed me in the arm with a knife she had and she was about to kill Lincoln with that knife, and that's when I lost it, I fired a blast of light and it hit Lori and it blinded her, then, Lincoln entombed Lori in a sphere of darkness. We then went to The Loud House, and Lincoln told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did in stabbing me in the arm with a knife and she tried to kill Lincoln with it. The parents were enraged and they were just about to disown Lori and throw her in jail forever, but I decided on a better punishment: I had Lori thrown in a nuthouse for three months and she'd be put through Hell in there. Lincoln cleaned my wound and bandaged it up, and I hugged him, and I was the one who started shedding tears, and he kept on hugging me.

We were really shocked at what Lori did.

Me: I can't believe what Lori did to her, that was just cold-blooded and evil.

Nico made a dummy of Dark Lori, and he also got out his club.

Nico: Why, you!

Nico pounced on the Dark Lori dummy and he started bashing and hitting Dark Lori all over the place and he even conked her five times on the head, and when he was done, the Dark Lori dummy was in a pretty nasty daze and beaten up all over the place, and then, he fired a ball of fire and incinerated her.

Nico: Glad I got that out of my system. But, Lincoln, that was a really nice thing you did for Isabella and her family, bringing them some Lynn-Sagna to eat.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. What I saw what Isabella and her family went through because of Mia, that was just horrible, they lost their home and everything because of that heartless witch.

Isabella Van Kessler: You were the only one who saw through her lies and told my parents of what she'd done, Lincoln, and you stopped her plan for good. But, that day, when she went insane and burned down our home and we lost everything, I wanted nothing more than to mount her head on a pike.

Me: Us too after Lincoln told us about her.

Nico: But, in the end, Lincoln got rid of her for good, and now, she's in Hell where she rightfully belongs.

Lincoln: Amen.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Puff: Oh my God! That is crazy! But I can't believe Lori did all that! But thank goodness Mia is gone.

Lynn Sr.: You're not kidding there! That girl was a homicidal psychopath.

Puff: You got that right. If that girl comes back she is definitely getting the black gates. Her mom created a monster. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. used the Core Medals for Puff, Evil Rainbow Man and Soupy Man and fired waves of rainbow soup and smashed her all over.

PUFF! EVIL RAINBOW MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of rainbow smoke and blocked her view and then smashed her all over.

Lynn Sr. used his ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and smashed her down with leaves, flowers, grass and energy.

---

Lok Lambert, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Dahlia Newton, Jury Rigg, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Ryotaro and Takanuva's bonding time

Core Medals: Wrecking Crew, Evil Vesper Woman and Pumpkinhead (Looney Tunes)

Fullbottles: Wrecking Crew and Evil Vesper Woman

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Bulldozer: (to Lok) We hope Ryotaro and Takanuva had a good bonding time.

Piledriver: They've earned it.

Lok: They sure did and it was so cool.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was. We are glad that Lok and Takanuva all had fun.

Apple Bloom: They sure did and it was really fun.

Flashwing: We're really glad that they had so much fun.

Dahlia Newton: I am glad too. They earned it too.

Thunderball: Me too.

Jury Rigg: I agree there.

Wrecker: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Lok used the core medals for Wrecking Crew, Evil Vesper Woman and Pumpkinhead (Looney Tunes) and he fired waves of energy and smashed them all over.

WRECKING CREW! EVIL VESPER WOMAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of sting energy and blasted them down.

Lok used his Ridewatch and they danced to hillbilly music and blasted them down with waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples.

---

Hulk, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rita Fox, Rath, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - Meeting the Kuja Pirates

Core Medals: Dark Turtles, Judge and Gorizilla

Fullbottles: Dark Turtles and Judge

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Raph: (to Hulk) Did you guys have fun Meeting the Kuja Pirates?

Dark Mikey: I just want to say that today is a good day for Rath!

Hulk: Hulk agree and Hulk thought female pirates were great.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure were. Boa's crew and friends are really amazing.

Cozy Glow: They sure are and I thought they were all really awesome.

Hex: They live on an island in a similar lifestyle to Wonder Woman's.

Rita Fox: Lets not forget that Shizuka of Nadeshiko is an Amazon too.

Rath: That's right.

Beast Wars Scorponok: I think that is really amazing that we have amazons with us.

Beast Wars Terrorsaur: I think it's awesome myself.

Dark Donny: You got that right.

Dark Leo: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Hulk used the Core Medals for Dark Turtles, Judge and Gorizilla and he smashed them down with incredible power from his fists.

DARK TURTLES! JUDGE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Beast Wars Scorponok: Time for some fun and action. Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed.

Terrorsaur: Lets do this thing! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Hulk activated his Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and they smashed them down with skulls, bones, magic, stars and lightning.

---

Ed, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lilith the Imp, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Jak and Daxter are really awesome

Core Medals: Number 7, Evil Comet Woman and Dark Necrobat

Fullbottles: Number 7 and Evil Comet Woman

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) Jak and Daxter are really awesome. They make an awesome team.

Ed: They sure do. And the way they fight is really cool.

Pinkie Pie: I think it's amazing!

Featherweight: It sure is awesome.

Sprocket: I think so too.

Lilith: Me too. It's cool.

Number 7: I agree there as well. Lets do it!

Ed used the Core Medals of Number 7, Evil Comet Woman and Dark Necrobat and he blasted Number 7 all over with darkness and energy and smashed her all over.

NUMBER 7! EVIL COMET WOMAN! BEST MATCH!

He ran and smashed her all over the place.

Ed activated his ridewatch and they danced to goofy music and smashed her down with metal, lightning, energy and gears.

---

Lewa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Plantapocalypse, Tammy Lincolnshire, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - The way Jak and Daxter use Ego is really amazing

Core Medals: Kitty, Firefly (Ted Carson) and Spiral Pegasus

Fullbottles: Kitty and Firefly (Ted Carson)

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) The way Jak and Daxter use Eco is really amazing. Eco is also like Energon.

Lewa: It sure is like Energon and I think it's so awesome that it can bring life to everything too.

Rainbow Dash: And it's used for so many awesome things.

Scootaloo: I think it's awesome myself.

Whirlwind: Taranee taught us an amazing and cool style with it as well.

Plantapocalypse: I agree there too. It's awesome.

Tammy Lincolnshire: I think it's cool.

Kitty: Boy it sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Lewa used the Core Medals for Kitty, Firefly (Ted Carson) and Spiral Pegasus and they fired waves of wind and fire and smashed her all over.

KITTY! FIREFLY! BEST MATCH!

He fire waves of wind and fire and smashed her all over.

Lewa activated his Ridewatch and they danced to adventure music and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed her all over.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ruin- Queen of Oblivion, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Errol is a monster that must be brought to justice

Core Medals: Baron Mordo, Pooperman and Spike Rosered.

Fullbottles: Baron Mordo and Pooperman

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Errol is a monster that must be brought to justice. Especially what happened to Jak's father.

Eli: You got that right! Just like what happened when we killed Davy Jones for killing Athena!

Princess Luna: He will definitely get what is coming to him.

Moondust: Absolutely. He is a monster that needs to be put down like a mad dog.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: He has no love for anyone.

Blackout: Only himself.

Ruin: Yeah that is for sure.

Baron Mordo: You said it. Lets do it!

Eli used the Core Medals for Baron Mordo, Pooperman and Spike Rosered and fired waves of lightning and lasers and blasted him all over.

BARON MORDO! POOPERMAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of magic and missiles and blasted him all over.

Eli activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Tatooine Cantina music and blasted him all over with darkness and smashed him down.

---

Hawkeye, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Vikal, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - Errol is a monster that will pay

Core Medals: Abra Kadabra, Dark Cupid and Trifire

Fullbottles: Abra Kadabra and Trifire

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Errol is a monster that will pay. With his life!

Hawkeye: Yeah you got that right! I can't wait to skewer him with arrows.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that guy is gonna wish he was never born.

King Solar: You got that right.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlike: He will get what he deserves.

Vikal: Big time.

Abra Kadabra: Most definitely. Lets do it!

Hawkeye used the core medals for Abra Kadabra, Dark Cupid and Trifire and fired waves of fire arrows and smashed him all over.

ABRA KADABRA! TRIFIRE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

Hawkeye activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Medieval Music and they blasted him all over with Solar Arrows and smashed him down.

---

Jak VS Zombizou

---

Jak was looking for his archenemy and then out came Mrs. Bustier's villain persona ZOMBIZOU!

Zombizou: So I get Jak as my archenemy.

Jak: Yep. This is gonna be awesome.

Jak fired a blue Eco blast and smashed her down.

---

LupinRangers, Patrangers, Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico,

# May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rirus Lippig

---

Rirus Lippig was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touna: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

They were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT 1!

Sakuya: PAT 2!

Tsukasa: PAT 3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice: We're taking your treasure.

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO: We're Taking you Down by Force!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the LupinRangers and Orion, Jake and Emma turned into the PatRangers.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Dark Ego, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Dark Ego symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

LupinRangers: LUPIN STRIKE!

PatRangers: PAT STRIKE!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of elements, stars, energy and more and the blasts all hit Rirus Lippig and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and all that was left of him was his safe!

Nico: Yeah! Rirus Lippig You have failed this world!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final Adieu!

PatRangers: MISSION ACCOMPLISHED!

Lucky: We will Reclaim the Galaxy.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Nico: YEAH!

Jak: That was so awesome!

Daxter: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yep.

Spinister: Time to go after Errol!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Titania: Where's Errol right now?

Eli: I sense that he's in Metal Head City.

Nico: Right where he was fought at the second time.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Then that's where we are heading. Get ready Errol, (Eyes Glow Red) You will pay for your crimes at our hands!

We were off to Metal Head City!

* * *

We were flying and Heat Wave appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Heat Wave.

Heat Wave: No problem Maria. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

We arrived at Metal Head City and Mick found ERROL! He was in the middle of a square and he went up to him.

Errol: A human with a flamethrower. (mockingly) I'm so frightened!

Heat Wave: You're not gonna be laughing when I light you on fire.

Errol: (Mockingly) Ooh I'm so scared!

Heat Wave: You should be.

Errol: Oh yeah? You and what army?

Heat Wave: Me and THIS ARMY!

Then the spirits of Eco and fire appeared and swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and fireballs rained down and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: You are going to pay for your crimes Errol!

Errol: Who are all you you?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

Jak: You're going to pay for your crimes!

Errol: Long time no see, Eco Freak!

Maria: Jak's not the freak! You are!

Jak: That's right!

Errol: Who is Jak.

Jak: My name is Jak and you killed my father. Prepare to die!

Errol: Cogs!

An army of Cogs appeared.

Me: Cogs now! Cool!

I fired waves of fire and melted the Cogs into molten steel.

Nico: Take that metal heads!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him down and he was infuriated.

I dodged his punches and kicks.

Me: You're pathetic.

I kicked him in the face and smashed his nose.

The Cogs then jumped Jak, Daxter and friends.

Jak, Daxter, and their friends lay defeated at the hands of the Cogs.

Errol: (laughs evilly) Look on the bright side. At least you'll be reunited with your dear old dad again!

I punched him in the face!

Me: Tell him yourself when you are in hell you Chowderhead Fucker!

Errol: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: YOU HEARD ME! OR IS YOUR UGLY BRAIN TOO TINY THAT YOU NEED A ME TO YELL THROUGH A MEGAPHONE TO GET THROUGH TO YOUR UGLY FUCKING FACE!?

Errol went at me and I punched him in the face and bashed him down!

Marinette: (punches a cog) What do we do?!

Taranee got an idea.

Sunset: Everyone in the audience! Lend Jak, Daxter, and their friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Jak, Daxter, and their friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Ratchet, Clank, and their friends. And soon, Jak and Daxter found the strength to get up.

Daxter: Hear that, Jak?

Jak: I do, Dax. Everyone's counting on us. We can't quit now!

Jak then shot a Cog with his Scatter Gun, destroying it.

Errol: WHAT!? IMPOSSIBLE!

Jak: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Daxter: (flexes his muscles) I knew fans would be cheering for me.

Keira: (rolls her eyes) I'm sure.

Torn: I'm just glad we've got a lot of support.

Samos: Me too.

Ashelin: Let's give everyone a show to remember!

Me: Time for us to kill this monster once and for all!

Marinette: Time to go Miraculous!

Me: Kibal! Lets Howl!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon🌙 !

Marinette: Tikki! Spots On! HA!

Marinette became Ladybug!

Adrien: Plagg! Claws Out!

Adrien turned into Cat Noir!

Alya: Trixx! Lets Pounce!

Alya turned into Rena Rouge!

Chloe: Pollin! Buzz On!

Chloe turned into Queen Bee!

Juleka: Swanno! White Feathers Spread!

Juleka turned into Maestra!

Aurore: Feel the Power of the Storm!

Aurore turned into Stormy Weather!

Nino: Wayzz! Shell On!

Nino turned into Carapace!

Alix: Fluff! Clock Wind!

Alix turned into Bunnyx.

Kim: Xuppu! Showtime!

Kim turned into King Monkey.

Luka: Sass! Scales Slither!

Luka turned into Viperion.

Kagami: Long! Bring the Storm!

Kagami turned into Ryuko!

Max: Kaalki! Full Gallop!

Max turned into Pegasus!

Sabrina: Nooroo! Wings Take Flight!

Sabrina turned into Undermoth!

Nico: Pyri! Fire Wings Burn!

Nico turned into Firewing!

Rose: Duusu! Spread My Feathers!

Rose turned into Mayura!

Taranee: Can I transform with you guys?

Tommy: Sure, Taranee.

Zeo Rangers: It's Morphin Time

Tony Jones: With This Animite, I MAGIM FUROK!

Edyn: With This Animite, I MAGIM UGGER!

Strag: With this Animite, I MAGIM FREEP!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) "Zeo Ranger I - Pink!"

Tanya Sloan: "Zeo Ranger II - Yellow!"

Rocky DeSantis: "Zeo Ranger III - Blue!"

Adam Park: "Zeo Ranger IV - Green!"

Tommy Oliver: "Zeo Ranger V - Red!"

Jason Lee Scott: "Gold Ranger Power!"

All: "Power Rangers Zeo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Troy: Time to test your luck!

Furok: Let the fur fly!

Tsukasa: Oh, it will!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers!

Taranee Cook: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Erol.

Suddenly, Taranee's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Erol, she left pink energy, fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Taranee: You really make me sick, Erol, you've not only caused more than enough problems for Jak and Daxter, but you've also been causing nothing but mayhem and chaos with all of the Dark Ego. As The Kandrakar Guardian of Fire and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will make you pay for the suffering that you've caused.

Suddenly, Taranee was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Taranee emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Taranee Cook grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long black-blue hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with bright red gems for eyes and the Fire Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red crystal links and a phoenix with bright red gems for eyes and holding the Fire Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on them, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and flames on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Taranee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black-blue angel wings with orange tips on the large black-blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Taranee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Taranee Cook's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Fire and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large bright red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large black-blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black-blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with black-blue red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Taranee Cook, Guardian of Fire, Loving Daughter of Theresa and Lionel Cook, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Fire, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

タラニー・クック、火の守護者、テレサとライオネル・クックの愛する娘、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、ウィル・ヴァンドム、コーネリア・ヘイルの友人、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、カンドラカールの心の守護者、そして火、真髄、生命エネルギーのマスター

Taranee Cook has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND FIERY KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Taranee Cook's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Erol saw it, he fell into a rage and was about to fire a blast of Dark Ego to kill her, but Taranee fired a pink energy blast with fire, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him.

Daxter: Whoa, what the…?

Nico: That's Taranee's Phase 1 transformation, but her Phase 2 transformation is for later when Nightmare Moon comes for us.

Lincoln explains to him and Jak that The Doomsday 23 have returned, because of the big contingency plan of The Church of Necrom, and they were shocked.

Jak: I can't believe they'd do something that evil and horrible.

Will Vandom: Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls have seen what they were capable of, along with hearing of the dark deeds they've committed, but we've been ready for them, because we recruited the 27 Champions of Harmony to combat them.

Me: That's right, and we'll make sure The Doomsday 23 are a forgotten memory for good, and The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge is foiled for good.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger, and Zyuohgers and the Kabuto, Hibiki, Zi-O, Build, Decade and Zero One Riders.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIALS) SWORD FORCE KNIGHTS!

She summoned Cavalier, Swordsman, Black Knight Ghost, Vypra and Loki.

Vypra: Time to kick some butt!

Cavalier: Indeed fair lady!

Me: Errol, the crimes against Haven City and this world that you have committed are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Drakus: X-SQUAD…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Drakus: STRAP UP AND BRING HELLFIRE IN THE NAME OF DRAKONIA!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them.

Jak channels Yellow Eco into his Morph Gun, changing it into the Blaster, and fires three shots from it at several Cogs.

He blasted them apart and I slashed numerous Cogs with my scythe.

Me: HOWL!

I fired a massive sonic blast of Howls from my mouth and blasted them down.

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: You never did that one before.

Me: No I haven't.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted the Cogs all over.

Adam brings out his Zeo Laser Pistol and fires a single shot from it at a Cog.

He blasted them all over the place!

Nico: Take this!

He fired waves of energy with Syn Shenron's powers and blasted them all over and blew them apart in fiery explosions.

Kim was bashing them all over with his staff.

A group of Cogs surrounded Aula.

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all down.

Aula: Thanks Eli!

Eli: Not a problem.

Aula blasted and smashed numerous Cogs all over and pulverized them all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted numerous Cogs all over the place.

Lincoln fired waves of fire and lightning and blasted them apart.

Kat: Time to try out Rath's Ridewatch.

She activated it.

Kat: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING ERROL, I'M GONNA SMASH YOUR UGLY FACE IN!

She went and smashed Errol all over with incredible force and fury and pulverized his brains out with the intense fury of Rath!

Nico: Nice one Kat!

Rocky: Sounds like Kat when she's having mood swings!

Jibanyan does a lunging claw slash at several Cogs.

I slashed numerous Cogs and then slashed Errol all over.

I kicked him in the crotch and he was feeling that!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them over.

Zarya: Time for some action!

She fired some arrows.

Then a ball of light appeared and it landed in her hands and then it formed into an awesome new Ridewatch! It was THE ZENKAIGER RIDEWATCH! It was a Ridewatch with all the

Zenkaigers on it and it had all the symbols of the teams from over the course of 45 Years on it!

Zarya: (GASP) The Zenkaiger Ridewatch! Wow! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Zarya: HENSHIN!

She transformed and got an awesome and incredible new armor and suit that looked like Zenkaiser and Stacaeser and she had symbols on her arms, legs and chest that looked like all the Super Sentai Teams! On her helmet was the Zenkaiger Symbol! She had turned into the ultimate combination of the Super Sentai! She turned into SUPER KAMEN SENTAI ZENKAIGER GRAND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA ZARYA!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Queen of the Super Sentai Rangers in Kamen Rider Form who reaches over The 45+ Years of the Super Sentai Teams of the past and future. Her name is Super Kamen Sentai Grand Zenkaiger Zi-O! We are now entering a new chapter in history!

Zarya: This is incredible!

Me: Wow! This is awesome Zarya!

Zarya: Wow! Lets see what it can do.

She pressed the symbol for Jetman and fired waves of wind and jets and blasted numerous Cogs down.

Me: WHOA!

Woz: (grins) Of course, Power Rangers are included in this new form too!

Me: Yeah they are!

Qin: That is so awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Errol: Not that it matters! YOU WILL ALL DIE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

We then set our sights on Errol.

Me: Time to die Errol!

Aimukk blasted and smashed him all over and pulverized him and we pulverized him all over the place and mashed him into pulp.

Smokescreen, Wildrider, Celestia and Princess Luna used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Smokescreen's Disrupter Rifle, Wildrider's Scattershot Gun and Princess Celestia and Princess Luna's sun and moon powers 100-fold.

Celestia and Wildrider: SUN SCATTERSHOT BLAST!

Princess Luna and Smokescreen: MOONLIGHT DISRUPTER BLAST!

America Firestorm and Batroc: AMERICA LEAPING BLAST!

Light Princess Power and Titania: LIGHT OF NEATHIA BLAST!

Ice Jewel Storms and Titanium Titan: TITANIUM JEWEL BLAST!

Wind of Prismatic Force and Whirlwind: PRISMATIC WIND STORM!

Tamaranean Fury Storm and Katnappe: TAMARAN CAT BLAST!

Springfield Chili Force and Wiggum: CHILI OF DEATH FURY!

Phoenix of Justice and Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX MAFIA BLAST!

Blue Fire Darkness and Kalin: BLUE FLAME GIANT BLAST!

Dust of Life and Abis Mal: DESERT FURY STORM!

Jewels of Comedy and Pete: JEWEL COMEDY BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Wendy Sapphira, Sunset Shimmer, Taranee, Jak & Daxter and Nicole: CRYSTAL MEGA FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of fire and crystals.

Lincoln Loud: MORPH GUN ELEMENT STYLE: SCATTER GUN!

Panty Anarchy: MORPH GUN LIGHT STYLE: WAVE CONCUSSER!

Stocking Anarchy: MORPH GUN DARK STYLE: PLASMITE RPG!

Entrapta: MORPH GUN LIGHTNING STYLE: BLASTER!

Perfuma: MORPH GUN NATURE STYLE: BEAM REFLEXOR!

Frosta: MORPH GUN ICE STYLE: GYRO BURSTER!

Jessica Shannon: MORPH GUN STING STYLE: VULCAN FURY!

Peni Parker: MORPH GUN WEB STYLE: ARC WIELDER!

Amalthea: MORPH GUN MAGIC STYLE: NEEDLE LAZER!

Juri Han: MORPH GUN DARK STYLE: PEACE MAKER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MORPH GUN DARK STYLE: MASS INVERTER!

Morrigan Aensland: MORPH GUN DARK STYLE: SUPER NOVA!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: MORPH GUN FINAL SMASH: RAINBOW ECO MEGANOVA!

They fired a massive Rainbow Eco Sphere.

Zeo Rangers: Zeo Blaster!

Jason Lee Scott: Golden Staff!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts, final smashes, combos, techniques and energy attacks all hit Errol and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

The explosion destroyed the entire city and it reduced it to nothing but a crater. When it cleared Errol was down.

Me: It's over Errol!

Errol: I'm not out yet!

Errol summoned a giant robot and hopped into it.

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: We need Zeo Zord Power!

Tommy Oliver: You got it!

Zeo Rangers: Zeo Megazord!

Jason Lee Scott: Pyramidas! Warrior Wheel!

The summoned the Megazords and they were ready!

Tommy Oliver: ZEO ULTRAZORD!

They formed into the Zeo Ultrazord!

They fired a massive energy blast and it hit Errol and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and beaten!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

I gave Errol the Black Gates!

Dark Leo: Looks like Errol's gone for good.

Dark Don: Good riddance.

Number 7: And most of the Dark Eco has been destroyed.

Kitty: Some of it will be kept by us for future use.

Baron Mordo: Smart thinking.

Abra Kadabra: Where should we have the victory party?

Nico: Lynn's Table. But we're not finished yet here.

Daxter: Alright, we're rid of that bastard, Erol, for good.

Jak: And we've destroyed all of the Dark Ego.

Nico: You got that right, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Nightmare Moon to deal with, and that nightmare-causing Alicorn should be arriving… right now!

?: I shall make every last one of you pay for what you've done in destroying me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around

Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Then, we saw Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn midnight blue, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remained the same, and we saw darkness and a red moon in the skies.

Princess Luna: I never thought I'd hear that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nightmare Moon.

Then, a figure descended right in front of us, and it was none other than our old enemy, Nightmare Moon, the evil villain persona of Princess Luna.

Me: Nightmare Moon, I should've guessed you'd be the first one of the Doomsday 23 we'd face later on today.

Nightmare Moon: You fools have ruined my plans to plunge the world into eternal darkness, and now, I will make you all pay with your lives!

Nightmare Moon fired a blast of magic from her horn, but Rebecca Yuminorika blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Nightmare Moon: Who do you think you are, mortal, to stand in my way?!

Rebecca Yuminorika: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (Midnight blue energy aura flares up) I am Rebecca Yuminorika, The Champion of Princess Luna, the Princess of the Night and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Master of The Powers of the Night.

This horrified Nightmare Moon greatly.

Nightmare Moon: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony?!

Taranee Cook: That's right, The Champions of Harmony have returned, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Nightmare Moon.

Suddenly, Taranee's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Nightmare Moon, she left pink energy, fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Taranee: You've caused us more than enough trouble for the last time, Nightmare Moon, and I will never forgive you for the terror and havoc that you've caused Equestria for a thousand years, along with the pain and anguish you've caused Princess Luna, and for that, you shall be reduced to nothing more than a pile of ashes and you will never rise again.

Suddenly, Taranee was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Taranee emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Taranee Cook grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long black-blue hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red crystal links and a phoenix with bright red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with orange phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and flames, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and flames on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Taranee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black-blue angel wings with orange tips on the large black-blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body. Taranee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Taranee Cook's massive Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Broadsword of Fiery Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Fire and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large bright red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large black-blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black-blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with black-blue red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Taranee Cook, Guardian of Fire, Loving Daughter of Theresa and Lionel Cook, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Fire, Quintessence, and Life

Energy"

タラニー・クック、火の守護者、テレサとライオネル・クックの愛する娘、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、ウィル・ヴァンドム、コーネリア・ヘイルの友人、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、カンドラカールの心の守護者、そして火、真髄、生命エネルギーのマスター

Taranee Cook has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND FIERY KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Taranee Cook's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Nightmare Moon saw it, the dark Alicorn of Nightmares fell into a rage and tried to fire another blast of darkness from her horn to kill her, but Taranee fired a pink energy blast with fire, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes, and it hit her and burned her, but she wasn't out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Taranee's transformed, this is going to be one awesome fiery battle between light and eternal darkness.

Rebecca Yuminorika: Especially with me joining in as well.

Suddenly, Rebecca Yuminorika's midnight blue eyes turn neon midnight blue and she was surrounded by a midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Nightmare Moon, she left behind midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic with every step.

Rebecca Yuminorika: Nightmare Moon, I will never forgive you for the terror and havoc you've caused to Equestria for over a thousand years, and what you did to Princess Luna, that's crossed a serious line, and as The Champion of The Night, I hereby sentence you to death!

Suddenly, Rebecca Yuminorika was surrounded by a massive vortex of midnight blue energy with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the moon was shining down, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rebecca Yuminorika emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Rebecca Yuminorika grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has beautiful blue highlights in the bangs of her midnight blue hair, she has neon midnight blue eyes and a midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Full Moon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead along with Princess Luna's cutie mark, she has on Alicorn earrings with midnight blue gems for eyes and the Moon and Eternity Kanji in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with midnight blue gems on the gold crescent moon links and midnight blue crystal links and a midnight blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Rebecca Yuminorika has on a sleeveless midnight blue open blouse, sleeveless midnight blue dress top, midnight blue skirt, midnight blue pants, midnight blue shoes, and sleeveless long midnight blue trenchcoat with stars of the night sky on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars of the night sky and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Rebecca Yuminorika felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive midnight blue angel wings with blue tips on the large midnight blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, with stars and moonlight falling from the tips. Rebecca Yuminorika has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large midnight gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Rebecca Yuminorika's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue energy, crescent moons, moonlight, darkness, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Princess Luna's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blade with the cutie mark of Princess Luna, stars, and crescent moons etched on the blade, large midnight blue Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large midnight Alicorn heads with midnight blue gems for eyes for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with midnight blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rebecca Yuminorika, Champion of Princess Luna, The Princess of the Night, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Nightmare Moon and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of The Night, Dreams, Magic, and Darkness"

レベッカ・ユミノリカ、プリンセス・ルナのチャンピオン、夜のプリンセス、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、ナイトメア・ムーンとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、友好テーブルの騎士のメンバー、そして夜、夢、魔法、そして闇の力のマスター

Rebecca Yuminorika has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS DREAM ALICORN ANGEL OF DARK NIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK DREAM LOVE!

We were amazed by Rebecca Yuminorika's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Nightmare Moon saw it, she flew further into a rage, but before she could attack, Rebecca fired a powerful midnight blue energy blast with stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns, and it hit her and she hit back first into a wall.

Nico: HOLY GUACAMOLE!

Me: Whoa, Rebecca Yuminorika's transformed, awesome!

Ken Knudson: That's really awesome.

Rebecca Yuminorika: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Midnight Dream Alicorn and Lunar Dream Justice) **You said it, Ken. Taranee, you ready to fry that dark Alicorn of nightmares?**

Taranee Cook: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Fire Quintessence Life Angel and Divine Firestorm Quintessence Love) **You got it, Rebecca. Let's get her.**

Taranee Cook and Rebecca Yuminorika went after Nightmare Moon, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them with her horn, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of pink and midnight blue energy, darkness, fire, stars, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords, and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, they slashed off Nightmare Moon's wings and Lincoln helped out by binding her with a binding circle so she couldn't escape, and Lincoln grabbed her horn and he sucked out and absorbed all of her powers and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Nightmare Moon was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Rebecca and Taranee to finish Nightmare Moon off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed Nightmare Moon and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Taranee and Rebecca Yuminorika did to Nightmare Moon as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, as Nightmare Moon's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The

Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Nightmare Moon's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Nightmare Moon and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Nightmare Moon.

Lincoln: Nightmare Moon, for the multitude of crimes that you've committed against Equestria for a thousand years, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your multitude of crimes is death.

This horrified Nightmare Moon, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Nightmare Moon's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was then condemned to The Black Gates, and her spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of those she's hurt a thousand years ago.

Rebecca Yuminorika: Aw yeah, Nightmare Moon, you have failed all of Equestria!

Taranee: She's had it coming for over a thousand years.

Nico: Wow, Taranee, Rebecca, you girls did awesome taking down Nightmare Moon.

Taranee: Thanks, Nico, and Lincoln also helped us out as well.

Ken Knudson: And I've been meaning to ask: what was that attack you used on Nightmare Moon, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That attack you saw, Ken, is The Mane 12 Harmonious Cutie Mark Final Judgement, it's the special technique I created which works against The Doomsday 23, and it's also a combo technique with Twilight Sparkle and her friends who are in my harem. You saw the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on my wider and more muscular back glowing, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on J.D.'s massive greatsword and your Sword of Harmony.

Ken Knudson: Yeah, I did.

Lincoln: That was only the beginning, you then saw the target surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and they're bound by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and if they're found guilty of their crimes, the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at them, and we aim our massive swords right at the target, and then, we fire massive energy beams from our swords and the energy images of The Mane 9 fire magic blasts from their horns, and once they hit the target, they'll be destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever.

Starlight Glimmer: We used that special technique on Evil Starlight Glimmer, and we thought it would banish her to The Black Gates, but thanks to Damian Alaister sabotaging it with his black magic, it'd Super Hakaied her.

Nico: He really crossed a big line on that day.

Lincoln: He sure did. Well, now that The Church of Necrom and their other contingency plans are now gone for good, I'm free to use The Mane 12 Harmonious Cutie Mark Final Judgement technique on the members of The Doomsday 23 and it'll send them straight to The Black Gates for good this time.

Ken Knudson: Whoa, that's incredible.

Me: That special technique Lincoln made is perfect, especially for The Doomsday 23, Ken, and it's really awesome.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's massive angel wings change from midnight blue back to white.

Princess Luna: And now that Nightmare Moon is gone for good, that caused your massive angel wings to change from midnight blue back to white.

Lincoln: That's right, Princess Luna, and we got another means to warn us of The Doomsday 23.

Jak: You said it, Lincoln. (To the viewers) Erol and all of the Dark Ego are gone for good, and they're never coming back to plague the world.

Daxter: (To the viewers) And we also got rid of Nightmare Moon, the first of The Doomsday 23, but the other 22 members are still out there, and the battle's just begun.

Nico: You got that right, Daxter. Great job today everyone! Lets head home.

We went back home and celebrated at Lynn's Table and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in the world of Ness it was going to be awesome for Ness and Lucas as we head to their world to help out.

Ness: This is gonna be so awesome Lucas.

Lucas: You bet it is Ness.

Ness: Yep. Lets get ready to help our friends.

They went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

Jak and Daxter was a great video game series. Never played it before but I heard it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Captain America, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Ponyville and we're going to find an interesting surprise for us. And we're going to face Another Spitter. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for all the

10 Legendary Warriors and the spirits. Her name is Elaine Sustrai. Elaine Sustrai is the gene-slammer of all the 10 Legendary Warriors and has the powers of all 30 spirits of the 10 Legendary Warriors. She has the spirits of Fire, Light, Ice, Wind, Thunder, Darkness, Earth, Ice, Wood and Steel inside her and like me and Nico she has the powers of all the Digimon inside her too. Elaine went to History Class with Nico and she knows all about the history of the world and more. No she is not related to Emerald Sustrai. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading up to Cloudsdale in Equestria, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Countess Cassandra and Chimera, who've escaped from The Omega Dimension and they want horrible bloody revenge. And they're going to meet a Pikachu Gene-Slammer named Zoey Faralbarq, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt, but also, his classmate in science and one of the fastest runners in gym. Her last name, Faralbarq, means Lightning Mouse in Arabic, and she's also the cousin of Menat from Street Fighter. It was Zoey who taught Lincoln how to run fast for long periods of time. She and Lincoln would run all the way from Michigan to Illinois. Zoey made running shoes for the girls in Lincoln's harem. This one time, she and Lincoln once ran a couples edition marathon and they won. She made Lincoln a thunderbolt-shaped bracelet with gems of his favorite color. To show how grateful he is, Lincoln kissed Zoey on the lips, and she hates Scoots with a burning passion. The match-up scene is for Layla (Winx Club), and she and Cassie Excelsion are going to take down and destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Queen Chrysalis, The Evil Queen of the Changelings and Queen of Cruelty. Get ready for an awesome adventure in the world of Nintendo as we go to the world of Earth Bound where we meet Ness and Lucas and their friends and help them destroy the evil Giygas.

See you all tomorrow.

# EARTHBOUND MAGIC TROUBLE

GET READY FOR A MAGICAL ADVENTURE IN EARTHBOUND

---

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Transylvania, Romanian. But, they were no ordinary three figures, their were The Glamrock Popustars; Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg adopted daughters of Lincoln Loud. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Phyllis the Florauna, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Sharksharper, Viola Loud, Presta Loud, Dotty Loud, Cinnamon Roll Loud, Piper Panflute Loud, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Nyx, Phyllis, Caitlyn, Zach, Buffy, Katrina, Sharksharper, Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon, Piper, Lori, J.D., Nico, did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Nyx Midnight: And it also means that we found out where my adopted sisters are at.

Phyllis the Florauna: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Transylvania, Romanian.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Viola, Presta, Dotty, Cinnamon Roll, Piper Panflute, Sour Punch, Buzzer-Beak, and Snarl the Skull-Headed Dog, And it is not a safe place for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Nyx Midnight, Phyllis the Florauna, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Sharksharper, Viola Loud, Presta Loud, Dotty Loud, Cinnamon Roll Loud and Piper Panflute Loud, Me, and Nico were heading to Transylvania, Romanian. Then, Lincoln saw a 12-year-old girl who has pale white skin, waist-length ginger hair with yellow streaks and has a pair of sunglasses on her head, and dark blue eyes. She wears a blue blazer with a picture of Roxanna Wolf on the back, with a purple with a red circle t-shirt underneath, light purple pants, and purple slip-on sneakers. A 11-year-old girl who has light blue skin, dark blue and teal hair that she tied into small pigtails, and teal eyes. She wears a dark blue short sleeve blazer with a picture of Glamrock Chica on the back, with a blue short sleeve shirt underneath, dark blue skirt, white socks with blue line, and blue flats. And a 12-year-old girl who has blue skin, purple and black short hair, and amber eyes. She wears a purple sleeveless blazer with a picture of Montgomery Gator on the back, with a light green and dark green striped shirt with white sleeves, maroon pants with pockets on the legs, and black converse shoes. Lincoln saw who they was, it was The Glamrock Popustars; Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you the Glamrock Popustars?

Sashay Shine: Yes we are. And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg were stunned.

Regg: Really?

Lincoln: Yes.

Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg ran up to Lincoln, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Nyx Midnight, Phyllis the Florauna, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Sharksharper, Viola Loud, Presta Loud, Dotty Loud, Cinnamon Roll Loud, Piper Panflute Loud, me, Nico, and Lori joined in on the hug.

Lincoln: And there's something you three should know, I adopted you all you little rockstars.

Platinum Pallet: Adopted?! Does that means… you're our father now.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did, and Sashay Shine, Platinum Pallet, and Regg now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

* * *

Walking through the streets of Ponyville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Captain America, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Rin Nohara, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol

Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were there because Sunny Starscout and her friends all had something really amazing and interesting for us to see.

Me: I wonder what it is that Sunny Starscout and her friends wanted us to see in Ponyville?

Rarity: Whatever it is darlings it must be amazing.

Nico: I have a feeling it's going to be really awesome.

Carol Pusateri: I have that same feeling myself.

Captain America: I hope it's really cool.

Me: I hope so too Steve.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Cap.

Captain America: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you guys out on this awesome rescue.

Laney: But it's good to be back in Ponyville.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. I always like coming to Ponyville.

Me: It is your home away from home in a sense. I always come here to relax at the castle of harmony next to your castle Twilight. It's so awesome and soothing.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah it's relaxing.

Nico: Cap, I personally feel like you're the real leader of the Avengers.

Captain America: (Chuckles) That is true. I do feel like sort of the real leader of the Avangers.

Me: You are the most experienced out of the whole team Steve.

Captain America: That is true. But J.D. I'll never forget how you managed to defeat Red Skull.

Me: That was so epic. And that was back when we first met you Steve and we had him executed by firing squad.

Nico: Whoa you defeated Red Skull?

Me: Yep. That was so awesome.

I went over what happened during the events of that fight in chapter 415.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 415.

The next day Me, Varie, Rachel, Vince, Lori, Luna, Sam, Lincoln, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lila, Danny, Spiderman, Hulk, Gwem (TD), Eion, Bleez, Inque, Ace, and Panda King went with Captain America in the Avengers Jet.

Me: This is so cool being in the Avenger's Jet.

Lincoln: It sure is. This is awesome.

Captain America: Here comes the Red Skull's ship.

We look out front and saw a huge flying fortress. It was the Valkyrie.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Look at that ship.

Lori: That is literally the largest ship I've ever seen.

Me: It's looks like an oversized B-2 Stealth Bomber.

Hulk: Hulk ready to smash Nazi filth!

Lincoln: So how are we gonna fight him?

Me: We burst in through the main room of the body of the plane.

Sam: That's perfect.

Me: Lets do it.

We hovered over the Valkyrie and busted in and Lincoln blasted them with lightning and numbed them and Laney tied them all up with bramble vines. We had them all tied up until Red Skull was left.

Me: Johann Schmidt A.K.A. Red Skull. So we meet at last.

Red Skull: (German Accent) Yes so we do. Ze world will belong to us in the name of HYDRA.

Captain America: Not gonna happen Red Skull.

Me: Yeah! You know this is really interesting. My grandfathers on my parents sides of the family both fought in World War II and they fought against the Nazis. My grandpa on my dads side fought against General Rommel.

Red Skull: That's interesting. Lets see if you can live up to your relatives legacies.

Me: As you wish.

Red Skull: You could have the power of the gods! Yet you wear a flag on your chest and think you fight a battle of nations! I have seen the future, Captain! There are no flags!

Me: You can take your offer and shove it up your butt! It's time to end this!

I go Super Angel and we engage in an extremely savage and brutal fight. I punch him in the face and kick him in the face. Red Skull punched me in the face and I kick him in the stomach and he punched me in the stomach and I kick him in the face and punch him in the chest and kick him in the mouth and knock out some of his teeth. But he was getting madder by the second and he kicked me in the mouth and punched me in the face and stomach and kicked me in the face and I belched up a huge amount of blood and I dealt him an uppercut and teleport as he was flying and kick him in the back and he got up and I elbow him in the face and punch him in the face again. He grabbed me and threw me to the floor and he jumped and pile drived me in the face and chest several times and I belched up even more blood. I kick him in the face and get up and elbow him in the head and leg sweep him and kick him in the back and jump up and dealt him a spinning axe kick that severed his spinal cord from his legs.

He landed on the ground and was in a lot of pain.

Me: (Groans) What a fight.

But thanks to my accelerated healing I was fully restored.

Red Skull: What have you done to me!? I can't feel my legs!

Me: You're about to get more than that Red Skull.

Red Skull was arrested.

Later at the White House we were conducting an extremely rare moment never seen before. Red Skull was found guilty of his crimes and sentenced to Death by Firing Squad. We were standing ready with 1903 Springfield Rifles.

Me: (To the Viewers) This is an extremely rare moment for all of us here in the United States. We're going to be executing Red Skull by Firing Squad. There's only one state in the country that has this method of Capital Punishment still active and that's Utah. The last time we had an execution like this was back in 2010 and this execution is totally different. It's a worldwide public execution. Something that has never been done before in the history of mankind. We've done public executions over the centuries but none have ever been done like this. This is something that's only reserved for the most dangerous criminals in the world. It's also being broadcasted around the planet and 7.4 Billion people are watching.

Lincoln: That's right guys. So lets get it on.

President: Are you all ready?

Me: Yes sir, Mr. President. We're ready.

President: You may fire when ready.

Me: Yes sir. [to Red Skull] Johann Schmidt, before you die do you have any last words to say?

Red Skull: Hail HYDRA!

Me: Is that it?

Red Skull: Yes.

Me: All right. Guns ready!

We load our guns and aim them at him.

Me: See you in Hell, Red Skull. FIRE!

---

We fired and pumped him full of lead and killed him instantly.

Me: Great job guys.

Everyone around the world cheered wildly knowing that the Nazis of World War II will never terrorize the world again. We then had a great dinner at the White House.

Me: Thanks for helping us Cap.

Captain America: No problem J.D.

Bruce: It was awesome taking down Red Skull.

Rachel: It sure was.

Lincoln: This was so awesome!

Linka: You said it bro.

We later cremated Red Skull and threw his ashes into the Sun.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WHOA! I remember seeing that! That was all over the news all over the world. That was so awesome you guys did that.

Eli: No kidding bro! That was so awesome.

Rin Nohara: That was so cool. I thought it was so cool how you guys took him down.

Lola: One of the most action packed adventures we've had.

Captain America: I wiill always be forever grateful to you for destroying Red Skull.

Me: Think nothing of it Steve.

Nico: Back then, you were one of the first Avengers we recruited.

Captain America: That's right and that's also because I was the first of the Avengers back in 2016's Civil War.

Me: That was a really awesome moive.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: Yeah it sure was. And the Avengers have all done so much for many people all over the world in many universes. But I'm so sorry that your Marvel Zombie self turned into such a terrible monster.

Captain America: It's all right J.D. But the important thing is that you all saved the Marvel Zombies from themselves.

Me: That's true.

Camie: The Avengers were zombies?

Me: Yeah because of a virus from another planet. It was one terrifying Halloween that we will never forget.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1558 and it was scary and a nightmare. When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Tsuyu: Oh man! That's bad!

Sirius: That's horrible! I can't believe they went through all that.

Camie: No kidding! Steve we're so sorry about what happened to your counterparts.

Captain America: It'll be okay. That virus really did a number on them though.

Me: No kidding there. But that was a Halloween worth remembering though.

Qin: It sure was. But so was yesterday's mission.

Nico: I'm glad Jak's dad was avenged

Me: I am too. Irma and Cornelia have their missions left and then all of W.I.T.C.H. will be fully covered. But Cornelia's mission is not gonna happen till later on.

Nico: Yep. Also Layla's big mission is today and we'll have the Winx Club fully covered after that.

Me: I'm really excited for that one.

Eli: Me too and so are all the stars of Nintendo.

Lincoln: Me too. And I'm also now part of the Super Smash Brothers Roster.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I got a feeling that Giygas can't talk.

Me: I got that same feeling too.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Me too. But it'll be much easier to face him if he kept his ugly mouth shut.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: I agree.

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) That's true. Also we're here.

We saw Sunny and friends and they had something under a huge tarp.

Sunny Starscout: Hey guys! Glad you all could make it.

Izzy Moonbow: We have something really awesome to show you guys.

Nico: I also got a feeling that Giygas doesn't even have a mouth. Or even look like a person.

Nicole: The info says that it's a formless and shapeless mass of darkness.

Nico: Oh that helps.

Qin: Geez.

Me: So what is it you wanted to show us guys?

Hitch Trailblazer: It's a piece of Equestria History that was thought to have been lost in our world.

Pipp Petals: Ready to see it?

Me: You bet we are.

Zipp Storm: This is gonna be awesome guys.

Sunny Starscout: Here we go!

They pulled off the tarp and to our amazement it was a STATUE OF TWILIGHT AND FRIENDS!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Whoa is that a statue of Twilight Sparkle and Friends!?

Sunny Starscout: It sure is.

Me: Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: That is really amazing!

Maria: Nice!

Me: Where did you find this statue?

Sunny Starscout: We found it in the Everfree Forest.

Hitch Trailblazer: After the tribes were divided in our world Ponyville was in ruins. So we went to the Everfree Forest and brought the statue to Maritime Bay and cleaned it up. Then when Maritime Bay appeared on this world we brought the statue here to Ponyville.

Me: That is amazing!

I saw a plaque on it.

Me: There's a plaque.

I looked at it and read it.

Me: "Dedicated to the amazing and unforgettable achievements of Friendship given to all ponydom by the great Guardians of Harmony. In honor of Princess Twilight Sparkle - Princess of Friendship and Element of Magic, Applejack - Element of Honesty and Great Farmer of Sweet Apple Acres, Fluttershy - Element of Kindness and Great Friend of all Creatures Great and Small, Rarity - Element of Generosity and Great Fashionista of Equestria, Pinkie Pie - Element of Laughter and Great Party Planner, Rainbow Dash - Element of Loyalty and General of The Wonderbolts, Sunset Shimmer - Element of Forgiveness and Ambassador of The Human World, Starlight Glimmer - Element of Empathy, Savior of The Changelings and Teacher of Twilight's School of Friendship and Trixie Lulamoon - Element of Humility and Great and Powerful Magician. Their deeds of friendship and love have given them the title of The Protectors of All Friendship and Harmony." WHOA! That is so cool!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: That is so awesome!

Eli: Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: This is so amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: It's amazing that we've all had such a tremendous impact on all creatures in Equestria.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is awesome.

Zipp Storm: You better believe it is.

Me: Wow.

Nico: I promise Trixie will get her own set of Ambassador missions next year.

Me: Well first we got to figure out who will get what mission for that year.

Eli: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Me as General of the Wonderbolts!? That is so AWESOME!

Me: You definitely are worthy of being called a General R.D.

Nico: I like the sound of that Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: But girls this is so cool!

Pinkie Pie: But this is really AMAZING!

Varie: Wow it sure is!

Himiko: This statue is truly an amazing find for all of us.

Nico: It sure is.

Camie: I think it's cool.

Me: Yeah.

Princess Luna: It sure is an awesome find.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too sister.

Nico: And Nightmare Moon is gone for good.

Princess Luna: Thank goodness.

Me: But we're just getting started. Next up on the list is Queen Chrysalis.

Eli: Yep and that means that Cassie Excelsior is up to face her.

Starlight Glimmer: The Champion of Kindness VS The Changeling Queen. That is gonna be awesome.

Fluttershy: I think it's so amazing.

Me: But we also have 28 days left before The Great Equalist War on September 16th.

Nico: That day is just fast approaching.

Princess Celestia: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. I had Lady Tsunade send some of the ANBU to keep an eye on Starlight's old village and much of Equestria to let us know when Evil Starlight is gonna appear.

Princess Celestia: Good thinking J.D.

Sunset Shimmer: Me being Ambassador of the human world is a long stretch.

Me: You do represent Equestria for Earth.

Nico: Yeah.

Sunset Shimmer. That's true.

Nico: Should we have this statue moved?

Me: We can place it in our garden. I do have something awesome in its place.

I pulled out a special disk and put it on the ground and then turned it on and then out came a holographic replica of the statue!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: A Holographic Replica! Awesome and ingenious.

Me: Thank Lisa for inventing it.

Princess Cadance: That is really amazing.

Xenia: It sure is.

Albedo turned into Negative Spitter.

Negative Spitter: This is just a safety precaution.

Me: Oh. Okay then.

But then…

SPLASH!

I got hit with a massive stream of water from out of nowhere and it knocked me down and got me soaked!

Me: (SPITS) YUCK! That is gross! Okay who is the wise guy that got me wet!?

Maria: It wasn't me!

Himiko: Not me!

Eli: (Senses Something) Up there!

We looked and saw a figure on a house and then it jumped down and landed in front of us and it was a black version of Spitter!

Me: Another Spitter!

Nico: Boy that one drenched you good J.D.

Me: No kidding!

I flew into the air and spun around and dried off.

POOF!

My clothes and me were dried off.

Me: Much better.

I landed.

Nico: Who are you?!

Another Spitter: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows about that.

Me: (GASP) Zinnia Evergreen! I thought I would never see you again.

Another Spitter: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. But let me tell you guys, her story is dark. She ran away from her home. Her mom and dad always fought a lot and never even gave her an ounce of love. Her father was a massive alcoholic and her mother was a Cocaine and Heroin Addict and the would always fight constantly. Always to the point where they want to kill each other. She ran miles away from her home into the forest and I found her crying and we took her in and gave her some awesome food. We were in the process of letting her live with us permanently before we moved to Michigan but she suddenly disappeared.

Nico: OH MAN! That's terrible!

Eli: Yeah no kidding there!

Another Spitter: My mom and dad are dead to me.

Me: But you don't have to worry about those douchebags ever again. I had your mom and dad arrested after you disappeared. They were sentenced to life in prison without parole for their crimes.

Another Spitter: Good riddance.

Me: Now we see why you disappeared. You were turned into Another Spitter. You're what's called a Spheroid from the planet Scalpasc.

Another Spitter: Wow so that's what I am now.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Your Parents were put in 2 different prisons in 2 different states.

Another Spitter: Good riddance.

Nico: Swartz is dead now. So, we can grant whatever he promised you.

Another Spitter: Revenge on my parents.

Me: Well it's no longer needed because of your so-called parents being in jail now.

Another Spitter: I can tell he lied to me. But I'm more alone now than ever.

Me: That's not true Zinnia. You still have me.

Another Spitter: I'm glad. But please help me.

Me: Oh we will. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Trap Jaw's Ridewatch) Did Swartz simply have no clue as to what happened to your parents?

Another Spitter: I don't think he knew anything about it.

Me: But he did see into the darkness that was plaguing you.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But lets get it on. (Activate's Trap Jaw's Ridewatch)

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Nico: (FLOATS IN THE AIR AND SINGING DIVINELY)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

Nico had waves of light swirl around him and then he fired it all and it formed into angels and they hit Another Spitter and smashed her down.

Me: Nice one Nico! How about this one?

I pulled out Zen-Aku's flute.

Me: You'll like this one.

I used the Animal Crystal for the Eurasian Nuthatch.

Me: EURASIAN NUTHATCH OF LEFOU! ARISE!

I blew a tune and then out came a Grey bird and it was the Eurasian Nuthatch Zord!

Nico: WHOA! The Eurasian Nuthatch!

Nicole: Beautiful Bird.

Qin: Yeah!

Himiko: Wow that must have been LeFou's Animal Crystal.

Me: It is.

The Eurasian Nuthatch Zord fired energy beams at Another Spitter and blasted her all over.

Eli: WOW! Awesome bro! May I do one?

Me: Sure Eli.

Eli activated Zen-Aku's Ridewatch and got his flute too and put in the Mermaid Animal Crystal. It was the Black Mermaid of Marina Del Ray.

Eli: This is for Ariel.

Eli played a tune and out came the Black Mermaid Zord and she fired waves of magic and blasted Another Spitter all over.

Me: Wow! Nice one bro!

Eli: That's just the beginning. Watch this. (Activates Biowulf's Ridewatch)

(THE WOLF SONG VARGSANGEN PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY IN SWEDISH AS MOONS SWIRL AROUND HIM AND WOLVES HOWLING WAS HEARD)

Vargen ylar i nattens skog

Han vill men kan inte sova

Hungern river i hans varga buk

Och det är kallt i hans stova

Du varg du varg, kom inte hit

Ungen min får du aldrig

Vargen ylar i nattens skog

Ylar av hunger o klagar

Men jag ska ge'n en grisa svans

Sånt passar i varga magar

Du varg du varg, kom inte hit

Ungen min får du aldrig

He fired waves of moons and blasted Another Spitter all over the place.

Me: WHOA! That was awesome bro!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Varie: That was great!

Kaito: (takes out Build gear) Let's get in there!

Zocks: (takes out Ex Aid gear) Considering the next heroes we're recruiting are from video games, this gear seems appropriate.

Kaito got a Build Sword and Zocks got an Ex-Aid blaster.

Me: Zinnia, you need to understand what your spirit is telling you about who you are and what you represent.

Another Zinnia: What do you mean?

Me: Let me shed some light on you where darkness lies. RAVEN SPIRIT POWER!

I flared up a pitch black aura of the Raven Spirit of Inuit Myth in Alaska and then the Aurora Borealis appeared with the spirits of the animals.

Me: When every creature in the world is born, a Spirit stands beside them.

Another Spitter: Why?

Me: To light their way through the long dark night and sing them songs to guide them.

Another Spitter: Why?

Me: Because each of us has a destiny that sets us all apart. The path is different for you and me, but the Journey begins in the heart. (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SPIRITS OF THE ANIMALS APPEARED)

You must go to the east, go to the west

The road is rocky and the way is far

It's a dangerous trail, a difficult quest

If you want know who you really are?

There are voices all around you

To comfort and to guide you

Fathers and teachers

Powerful creatures

And a voice that sings inside you

Or you can turn back around

Run along home

Back to the place where your friends are

Perhaps that is best

You need the rest

Who wants to go on a ridiculous quest?

Unless you want to know

You truly want to know

Unless you want to know

Who you really are?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Another Spitter: That was amazing.

Me: It sure is. And the Raven Spirit is telling me that your spirit animal is not the frog but it's that of the Owl. The owl spirit animal reminds us to tap into our intuition. This is where true wisdom lies. As a personal totem, the owl provides the inspiration and guidance necessary to explore the unknown, to change, transform, and experience the mystery and magic of life.

Another Spitter: Wow. That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Geiz: (takes out Kiramager Ridewatch) And no. Your Spirit Animal isn't Spitter's kind either.

Sougo: (takes out American Turbo Ridewatch) This is my first time using a Ranger Ridewatch.

Sougo got American TurboArmor while Geiz got KiramagerArmor.

It was awesome.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Rarity: Oh indeed it is darlings. Lets see here. I know! CORVUS POWER!

She flared up an aura for Corvus the Crow and fired waves of darkness and blasted Another Spitter down with the power of Corvus the Crow from the Southern Hemisphere.

Nico: Awesome!

Captain America: My turn. LUDWIG THE BLOODSUCKER!

He flared up the power of the legendary Ludwig the Bloodsucker from New York City in American Folklore and it formed into a red leprechaun and he fired waves of red energy and blasted her down.

Me: WHOA! That was Ludwig the Bloodsucker from New York City.

Nico: The first vampire of America Folklore?

Me: The very same one.

Qin: Scary.

Laney: Yeah.

?: That was a scary one.

A figure appeared and it was a red hair girl and she had red eyes, red clothes and didn't have shoes and she was floating.

Nico: Whoa Elaine Sustrai?

Elaine Sustrai: Awesome to see you again Nico. And yes I am the gene-slammer of the powers and spirits of the 10 Legendary Warriors.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow!

Me: Incredible! Your power is amazing.

Elaine Sustrai: It sure is J.D. And no I am not related to Emerald Sustrai. Even though we do share the same last name.

Nico: Very coincidental.

Qin: Yeah.

Elaine Sustrai: I got this. (Echoing) GREAT MAELSTROM!

She fired a huge wave of water with AncientMermaidmon's power and smashed Another Spitter down and defeated her. I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Zinnia and she was a purple hair girl that was in tattered clothes. Her shirt and coat and pants were torn up and she had no shoes.

Zinnia: (GROANS) What a huge headache.

Me: Are you all right Zinnia?

Zinnia: J.D.!

She hugged me and cried hard.

Zinnia: (CRYING HARD) OH J.D.!

Me: I know Zinnia. I know. It's over now.

She was crying hard into my chest and wailing hard and I comforted her.

I picked her up as she was crying.

Nico: Oh poor girl.

Qin: She went through hell.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

Elaine Sustrai: Poor girl .

Captain America: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elaine Sustrai: I have a lot of them. Me and Nico were in history class and our project was on Meenakshi Temple in Madurai.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow that's an amazing temple.

Laney: It sure is. That temple was built in 1190 A.D.

Qin: Yeah.

Elaine Sustrai: That's right and we built it as a diagram and got an A + on it.

Nico: That was cool.

Zinnia then fell asleep in my arms and then she got a purple spirit ring on her finger for the Owl.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico and Elaine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you so much Elaine.

Elaine Sustrai: Me too Nico.

Maria: Anyone up for paying Zinnia's parents a little… visit?!

Me: They're in prisons in 2 different states Maria.

Maria: Oh. Well then lets give Zinnia a bath and some new clothes. She needs it too.

Qin: Good idea.

Elaine Sustrai: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Poor girl.

Twilight Sparkle: But this rescue was really cool.

Nico: Yes it was. We got to see an awesome statue and battle Another Spitter.

Later we went back home and got Zinnia a bath and new clothes. She had a purple crop top, purple pants, purple skirt and purple gloves. She looked awesome. We gave her an awesome room too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Chris Taylor are heading to Cloudsdale in Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Countess Cassandra and Chimera have escaped from The Omega Dimension and they want revenge.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Cloudsdale, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Countess Cassandra and Chimera have escaped from The Omega Dimension and they want revenge.

Rainbow Dash: You said it, Linky. Those two dare to come here to Cloudsdale to cause havoc, will they? They're both going to pay.

Me: You got that right. But, how did Countess Cassandra and Chimera escape from The Omega Dimension?!

Nico: Yeah, we made sure they would never escape from there again. Unless…

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn yellow, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remain the same.

Fluttershy: Wow, now your angel wings have turned yellow, Linky.

Lincoln: You represent the Element of Kindness, Fluttershy, which means the opposite of Kindness is Cruelty. (Gasps) Oh man, guys, I know who it was that freed Countess Cassandra and Chimera from The Omega Dimension: Queen Chrysalis.

Lori: That evil sadistic Changeling with a heart of hatred?! That's literally not good.

Nico: Should've known this was her handiwork.

Lincoln: That Changeling's going to get her just desserts later on today for what she's done. And thanks for joining us, Chris.

Chris Taylor: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of cruel laughter in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Countess Cassandra and Chimera, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Countess Cassandra and Chimera, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Arabic Accent) Those cruel, remorseless egotists, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw Pikachu appear before us.

Nico: Pikachu, but how?! Ash isn't here with us, and Lincoln, you still have your Pikachu in your Pokeball.

Lincoln: That's right, but I know that Arabic Accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Zoey Faralbarq, but we'll talk later, time to put a stop to some old enemies of ours.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Countess Cassandra and Chimera, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety and were in an energy field put up by Lincoln to protect them from Countess Cassandra and Chimera's wrath. When they both saw us, they were enraged, and we saw the mark of Queen Chrysalis on their foreheads, which was proof that the evil Changeling was the one who busted them out of The Omega Dimension.

Lincoln: Countess Cassandra and Chimera, I should've known you two wouldn't stay gone for good.

Countess Cassandra: I hate all of you for everything that you've done, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you ruined my chances of getting my hands on the throne of Solaria!

Chimera: And you've ruined my chance to ruin Stella's life, she doesn't deserve anything, I wanted her life and everything, it should be all mine! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our rainbow energy auras flared up extremely thanks to Countess Cassandra and Chimera's hatred. Then, Lincoln fired a strong web at Chimera and it tied her up in a spider silk straitjacket and he also fired a web at her mouth to shut her up and we put her in a containment chamber, and this infuriated Countess Cassandra.

Lincoln: Your daughter's getting off easy, she's heading straight to jail, but you, there's only one punishment for you: death!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and

Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Chris Taylor, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Countess Cassandra, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a powerful sunlight yellow energy beam, which hits Countess Cassandra, and the blast incinerated her to ashes, and when her spirit appeared, Lincoln drew a kanji on her forehead and she was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's massive angel wings changed back to white.

Me: Countess Cassandra's gotten The Black Gates, but what do we do with Chimera?

Lincoln: Let's send her straight to jail, and I think I know just the prison to throw her in.

Lincoln beamed Chimera to The Neptune Prison for Traitors, and she was sentenced to Eternity In Prison Without The Possibility of Parole, and she was chained to the wall of her cell with rainbow energy chains.

Lincoln: We did it, we finally put a stop to Solaria's most dangerous enemies once and for all. (To Zoey Faralbarq) And it's so good to see you again, Zoey Faralbarq.

Zoey Faralbarq reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, sky blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Pikachu, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow dress top, yellow skirt, sandals, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with lightning bolts on the coattails, and Pikachu on the back, and holstered on her back a large Pikachu-themed greatsword with Pikachu etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Zoey Faralbarq and they hugged, and Zoey Faralbarq was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Zoey Faralbarq, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Egypt, but she's also my classmate in science and one of the fastest runners in gym. Her last name, Faralbarq, means Lightning Mouse in Arabic.

Nico: That explains why she was Gene-Slammed into Pikachu, because of her last name and that you said she's one of the fastest runners in Gym.

Lincoln: Yep, and it was Zoey who taught me how to run fast for long periods of time, and we would run all the way from Michigan to Illinois.

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the cloud floor when Lincoln told us that.

Me: What?! You guys ran all the way from Michigan to Illinois?! That's impossible!

Nico: Yeah, by running, it would take five days to get from Michigan to Illinois, and that's via White Pine Trail for 397.5 miles.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right, but we made it there in about 25 minutes.

Our jaws dropped even more to the floor.

Nico: Whoa, you guys sure are really fast runners!

Lincoln: We sure are, and this one time, we once ran a couples edition marathon and we won.

Me: Hey, wait a second, that was you two in the couples edition marathon?! I remembered seeing it on TV.

Lincoln: That was us alright.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) And I made Lincoln a thunderbolt-shaped bracelet with gems in his favorite color, and to show how grateful he was, he kissed me on the lips.

Lincoln: Zoey's right, and look.

We saw the thunderbolt-shaped bracelet and it merged with his left large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe with orange gems.

Eli: Wow.

Menat (Street Fighter): And there's also something else: Zoey's also my cousin.

Nico: Wait, what?! Oh, of course, you two happen to be from Egypt.

Lincoln: And I didn't know about that, but this is really awesome. And Zoey really hates Scoots with a burning passion, but you don't have to worry about her, Scoots died from the curse I gave her, and now, she's in Hell for good.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) Good riddance.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Zoey Faralbarq's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Zoey.

Zoey Faralbarq had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Zoey Faralbarq's waist and Zoey Faralbarq wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Morte Ashera and Ria Dragonell from World Destruction and Michelle Cheung, Maggie Mui, Anita King, and Nenene Sumiregawa from R.O.D -THE TV.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Morte Ashera and Ria Dragonell from World Destruction and Michelle Cheung, Maggie Mui, Anita King, and Nenene Sumiregawa from R.O.D -THE TV.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Morte Ashera: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Morte Ashera and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Countess Cassandra and Chimera, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of

Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Morte Ashera: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Morte Ashera: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Morte Ashera, Ria Dragonell, Michelle Cheung, Maggie Mui, Anita King, and Nenene Sumiregawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at Cloudsdale, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Countess Cassandra and Chimera who escaped from The Omega Dimension and wanted revenge, and even worse, the one who helped them escape was Queen Chrysalis, the Evil Queen of The Changelings.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in sending Countess Cassandra to The Black Gates and tying up Chimera and throwing her in The Neptune Prison for Traitors, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Zoey Faralbarq have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Qin: I can't believe Countess Cassandra and Chimera came back, and it's because of Queen Chrysalis, that evil Queen of The Changelings.

Me: That sadistic Changeling's going to pay for this.

Lincoln: You bet she will, J.D., and just to make sure.

We then saw our rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up.

Lincoln: Since we know Queen Chrysalis can change into anyone, the only way to tell the real one from her is our rainbow energy auras with elemental forces.

Nico: And her aura is pitch black and filled with hatred and all sorts of negative emotions.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

After getting rid of Countess Cassandra and throwing Chimera in The Neptune Prison for Traitors, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Zoey Faralbarq saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zoey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Zoey, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) Oh, I remembered this one time we were playing Dodgeball in Gym, me, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Mollie, Clyde, Liam, Stella, and Zach were on one team, and our opponents were none other than Chandler and his goons. But, knowing that Chandler and his goons are known cheats and they hated Lincoln and all of us with all their black hearts and want to kill us, we then saw they had acquired some bombs from Chandler's low-life dad, Anthony McCann, and they painted the bombs red to fool Coach Pacowski, but when I saw Chandler, Artie, and Trent light the fuses, I then warned, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Mollie, Clyde, Liam, Stella, and Zach about the bombs, and we had to do something to stop them. Chandler, Trent, and Artie threw the bombs right at us hoping to kill us, but Lincoln fired three spheres of darkness and trapped the bombs inside them, and the bombs exploded and everyone saw the explosions, and I told Coach Pacowski and when he found out Chandler, Artie, and Trent were the ones who threw those bombs at us, he was going to drag them to his office. But, Lincoln then saw Chandler, Trent, and Artie trying to get away, and we ran after them at full speed and we grabbed them and brought the stinkers straight to Coach Pacowski, who dragged their butts to Principal Huggins, and when he saw the footage of what they did, he called the cops on Chandler, Artie, and Trent, and those three got arrested and put in jail for five weeks.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, what started out as a dodgeball match in gym turned into attempted murder from those three.

Me: That makes me glad Dark Chandler bit the dust and Trent and Artie got sent to a military school after we stopped them and the dodgeball goons of that unibrow bully brat, Becky, and Lincoln gave them a horrible curse.

Lincoln: Yeah, and when the Dark World Goth Girls and the other Guardian Angels found out, they were extremely furious at those three and Anthony McCann, and this one time, they put ten skunks in Chandler, Trent, and Artie's lockers and when they opened their lockers, they got sprayed big time and they stunk really bad.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Nico: P.U.!

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, it was gross, and they were kept out of school for three weeks to get the skunk smell off them.

Crash Bandicoot: But, those three had it coming, and what did you do to Anthony McCann after your skunk prank on Chandler and his goons?

Giselle Harrington: We didn't resort to pranks for him, instead we just told the cops, and he also got another Life Sentence added to his many other Life Sentences.

Nico: Asshole's lucky we didn't kill him long ago.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem were heading to Pokitaru. They were in their swimsuits and had their weapons holstered in case Queen Chrysalis tried anything.

May: Wow, so this is Pokitaru.

Nico: Yep, Ratchet and Clank have been here more than once, and I can see why it's an awesome place to go to. Shall we?

Nico and his harem dived right into the waters and they began swimming in the waters, and they also found some Raritanium to show to us later on, then, they had lunch, and then, Nico made clones of himself and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists, and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Nico and his harem, and they shared a passionate kiss. But, before they were about to head back, they saw an army of evil Changelings heading for them, and Nico and his harem sucked out every last bit of their hatred and negative energy, killing them all, and it pissed off Queen Chrysalis badly who was watching from the shadows. Then, Nico and his harem came back home.

Lincoln: Nico, what happened?

Nico: Sorry for coming home with our weapons still out, Linc. But, we went to Pokitaru for our date and we had some fun there. Plus, look what we also found.

Nico and his harem took out the Raritanium, and it was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: (Gasps) That's Raritanium, Ratchet, you told me that Pokitaru was one of the planets that's rich with Raritanium.

Ratchet: Yep, and it's good for crafting weapons.

Nico: I've got some new weapon ideas in my journal, and we can use Raritanium for them. Anyways, before we were about to leave, an army of evil Changelings came to attack us, no doubt sent by that monster, Queen Chrysalis.

We gasped.

May: But, don't worry, we killed them all and sucked out all of their hatred.

Me: Phew, that's a relief.

Lincoln: Seems as though Queen Chrysalis is still enraged at what happened this morning during my rescue at Cloudsdale, and now, she's resorted to try and get revenge by sending her army of evil Changelings to attack. If that bug thinks she's going to get away with this, she's dead wrong.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: This time, that malevolent and sadistic monster's gone too far, and she's going to die later on today.

---

Later we were relaxing at the park and it was time for another Bonding session.

Maria: Stella, you and Wataru are up for bonding time.

Stella: All right!

Wataru: Looking forward to this one.

Me: Yeah this is gonna be awesome. Especially after killing so many Fangires on Stella's mission.

Nico: Yeah that was really cool.

Wataru: Stella, I will never regret meeting you.

Stella: Me neither Wataru. And us battling Fangires was so much fun.

Nico: Boy it sure was. Blade even got a kick out of that like he does when he's killing vampires.

Blade: Yeah those Fangires were awesome to destroy. Those motherfuckers didn't know what they were up against.

Qin: No they sure didn't.

Wataru: Also, I heard those two bitches who gave you a hard time before have been dealt with.

Stella: Yeah they were.

Me: You mean Countess Cassandra and her daughter Chimera. Yeah they sure were. They escaped from the Omega Dimension.

Camie: I can't believe they were that evil and wanted the power of the Solarian Throne all for themselves.

Eli: Well now they are with countless other villains in the Black Gates forever.

Wataru: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah.

Stella: Those traitors had it coming for their crimes against Solaria.

Maria: Actually, Chimera is a kid. So, we had her placed in prison. Cassandra didn't get lucky.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Well still they deserved it nonetheless.

Qin: Yeah.

Wataru: I'm glad those monsters had it coming though.

Rainbow Dash: And it all happened in Cloudsdale too! What a bad spot!

Qin: I know.

Sunny came with some smoothies.

Sunny Starscout: Smoothies guys?

Me: Hey sure. Thanks.

We got to drinking Smoothies.

Me: (SLURPS) Ahh! Delicious as always.

Qin: (SLURPS) It sure is.

Cestro: Wataru, do you think you can give Ed violin lessons?

Wataru: I'm already doing that and Ed's playing was atrocious at first but I helped him and he was learning everything I taught him fast.

Qin: That's good.

Sarah (EENE): At least my brother is learning better than he did before.

Me: I'm glad about that.

Nico: Me too.

Lola: Yeah.

Leni: I like totes think Ed is great at the violin now.

Crankcase: Trust us. That was the first thing that came to my mind after Stella's ambassador missions came to a close.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Stella: It's true.

Then I saw two figures and I saw that it was 2 new Zodiarts! One was for Grus the Crane and the second one was for Corvus the Crow!

Me: Corvus the Crow and Grus the Crane! 2 more Southern Hemisphere Constellations.

Grus Zodiarts: (In a Girls Voice) That's right.

Corvus Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Hailey and Bonnie Lunala. Wow!

They reverted back and Hailey and Bonnie were both blue hair girls with blue eyes and they had clothes that were blue and purple. Hailey had blue and purple clothes - her shirt was purple and vest was blue and Bonnie's shirt was blue and her vest was purple.

Nico: You know them J.D.?

Me: I sure do. They are girls that I met in Space Camp. They know so much about the nebulae of the galaxy.

Nico: Cool!

Hailey Lunala: That's right.

Nico: Your last name is Lunala.

Hailey Lunala: Yes and we do have the powers of the legendary Moonlight Pokemon, Lunala.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Hailey Lunala: But we'll gladly let you purify our switches.

They held out their switches and I purified them and they got moonlight swords of Lunala.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: That is awesome.

Hoist: No fight was needed.

Nico: Nope.

Me: That's true.

Bonnie Lunala: Yeah that is true.

Stimpy: No kidding.

Me: Hey Stimpy do you think this upcoming battle with Starlight

Glimmer's evil self is gonna be awesome?

Stimpy: That's a very good question. I'd better put on my patented Stupomitron Helmet.

He did so.

Stimpy: Prepare to activate.

BEEP!

He activated it.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP!

It zapped him all over and he drooled.

Then he got back to normal.

Stimpy: Well the answer is simple really. I know for a fact that we will win! Because Evil Starlight has one thing that she will never have: Friends and love.

Me: That's true!

Poromon: I wanna try that!

Nico: Poromon no. It's only for Stimpy.

Poromon: Oh.

Me: Thank you Dr. Stupid.

Stimpy: You're welcome.

Bonnie Lunala: So funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Brawlrus: I wonder how Ness and the others have been.

Me: We're going to find out shortly.

Nico: Yep and Layla's big day mission is today.

Layla: Oh yeah! This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: You bet it will be.

Samus: I can't wait to see how Ness is doing.

Kirby: Me too. This will be awesome.

Then Firepower, Condiment King, Brass Knuckles, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, Number 7, Kitty, Baron Mordo, and Abra Kadabra appeared.

Firepower: Can me, Condiment King, Brass Knuckles, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, Number 7, Kitty, Baron Mordo, and Abra Kadabra go with you guys?

Dark Mikey: I hope we get to take care of that Porky kid before the battles!

Nico: Don't worry we will and yes you all can come with.

Condiment King: Awesome and Cynthia you are going to like your new archenemy. She has a bit of an explosive temper though.

Cynthia Hato: I'm always ready for anything though.

Condiment King: Love that spirit. Also when I said Explosive Temper, I meant she literally blows stuff up.

Cynthia Hato: Wow.

Nadira: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Hmm. How about a Pokemon Gene-slammer next. And it will be Miraidon.

Me: Miraidon? We never saw that one.

Nico: It's a brand new Pokemon.

Qin: Cool! I heard rumors flying around that it can turn into a cool Motorcycle.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Sweet!

Rarity: Oh that one is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: It sure will. Lets head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Queen Chrysalis, and after she'd seen what we did to Countess Contessa and Chimera, she's furious, and now, she's coming here to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Queen Chrysalis on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's furious that her plan to get rid of us when she freed Chimera and Countess Cassandra was foiled, and now, she's coming here herself to get her revenge on us.

Cassie Excelsion: So, the second of the Doomsday 23 to come is none other than Queen Chrysalis, the Evil Queen of The Changelings and Queen of Cruelty. We'll make her pay for all of her crimes against all ponies everywhere and we'll make sure that the malevolent and sadistic queen of the Changelings is dethroned once and for all.

Layla (Winx Club): You got that right, Cassie.

Fluttershy: And is it okay if I also join in?

Lincoln: Wait, Fluttershy, are you about to…?

Fluttershy: Yes, Linky, I'm about to transform as well.

Nico: Whoa, three transformations at once, this is going to be really awesome. Alright, guys, let's go, it's time to meet Ness, Lucas, and their friends.

Lincoln: And destroy the evil Giygas once and for all, and Queen Chrysalis, you better be ready for later, because we're coming for you and we're putting a permanent end to your malevolent reign over the Changelings once and for all.

With that we were off for the world of Earthbound.

---

We arrived in the world of Earthbound.

Me: Here we are.

We saw Ness and friends fighting someone.

Condiment King: There they are!

Dark Don: They don't seem to be fighting Porky.

Piledriver: But they ARE fighting someone anyway!

Me: They are fighting Electro Swooshes.

Nicole: I remember those ugly disembodied eyeballs.

Lincoln: Lets get them.

We went at them and Layla fired waves of water and destroyed the eyeballs into nothing.

Ness: Whoa! Hey guys!

Layla: We got here just in time.

Lucas: Boy you sure did.

Lucca: Yeah that was great.

Poo: Thanks for helping us destroy those guys.

Me: Not a problem. Awesome to see you again Ness.

Samus: And it's awesome to see you guys.

Kirby: Yeah same here.

Ness: Wow awesome to see you all here.

Fox McCloud: Wouldn't miss this for the world.

Ness: I take it you guys have faced this creature before?

Me: Many times actually. We should explain. The Changelings are formerly the insect henchmen of the evil Queen Chrysalis.

I told them everything she did and how horrible she is and how she is a love-sucking parasitic freak and she wants to destroy all the love in the world with her hatred and take over everything. When I was done they were shocked.

Ness: She's a monster!

Lucas: No kidding.

Me: Yeah what Chrysalis is doing is pure evil.

Dark Leo: Ness, is it okay if we ask a question?

Ness: What is it?

Bulldozer: Is healing one of your powers?

Ness: It sure is.

Me: Neat.

Nico: I sense that Chrysalis didn't erase this Pony's free will totally.

Nico went over to the Changeling and then placed his hand on its head and then it glowed in a huge flash of light and then it was really a Pony with beautiful Butterfly Wings! It was a blue pony with blue, yellow and green butterfly wings!

Qin: WHOA!

Megan Williams: Wow! Its been a long time since I saw a Flutter Pony.

Firefly: Wow! It sure has been a while.

Crocus: You freed me! Thank you Nico! Sorry I'm Crocus. Crocus Sapphire.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you Crocus.

Shockwave: Interesting. You must be a Changeling who thought Chrysalis' ways were too much.

Crocus: No. I was stripped of my free will because of her.

Me: Soon Chrysalis will pay for everything she did.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she sure will.

Eli: (Senses something) Lots of company incoming!

We then saw THOUSANDS OF CHANGELINGS!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Reform one and thousands will take its place!

I got this!

Nico then fired a massive wave of purifying light and it hit the Changelings and then they became FLUTTER PONIES! They were all freed from Chrysalis!

Qin: WHOA!

Megan Williams: Wow! They were ALL FLUTTERPONIES!

Thorax: That's incredible!

Nico: Incredible!

Ness: Wow! That was amazing!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Princess Celestia: At least the Flutterponies are all back with us.

Me: Thank goodness.

Sunset Shimmer: Nice job Nico!

Number 7: It was foolish of Chrysalis to send hordes of them out at once.

Nico: At least she isn't very smart.

Princess Luna: I have something funny to say for Chrysalis.

Nico: Okay.

Princess Luna looked on in the horizon.

Princess Luna: (IN CANTERLOT VOICE) CHRYSALIS'S MOTHER IS A BIG FAT UGLY AND STUPID STINKBUG!

Chrysalis roared in explosive fury as she was REALLY INSULTED!

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT REALLY WAS HILARIOUS!

Nico: That was really awesome Princess Luna. But awesome job.

Princess Luna: Thanks Nico.

Number 7: That was really funny.

Cassie Excelsion: It'll make me taking her down much easier while she is blinded with rage.

Nico: Yes it will Cassie.

Poromon got out 2 beer bottles.

Ness: What are those?

Poromon: 2 bottles of beer!

Headstrong: I'm guessing they're for Ness and Lucas?

Poromon: Yep.

Me: Poromon they are still kids. They can't drink. But I do have something for them.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them strawberry soda.

Ness: Strawberry soda! Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome Ness.

They got to drinking it and it was good.

Ness: We still need to take Porky out before going after Giygas.

Baron Mordo: Can we have info on those 2?

Ness: Sure.

He told us all about them.

---

Porky Minch

Porky Minch (also known as "Pokey" due in part to a translation error) is the secondary antagonist of the Mother/EarthBound series, serving as the secondary antagonist of Mother 2/EarthBound and the main antagonist of Mother 3.

He made his debut in EarthBound, which displays him as the cowardly, yet, incredibly obnoxious next-door neighbor to Ness, the protagonist of the story, who he later confronts from time to time throughout the whole game, constantly being a thorn on his side. As the story progresses, so does Porky in power, extending from a high priest of Mr. Carpainter's Happy Happyist cult, to Monotoli's adviser, then to become Giygas' right-hand man, and quite possibly even be the more superior during the final boss battle. In Mother 3, he becomes the nefarious king of the vast Pigmask Army and the Nowhere Islands.

After a meteor strikes on a hilltop in the small town of Onett in the middle of the night, Porky investigates the site, only coming up short as the police will not let him. After telling Ness to stop "rubbernecking", he returns home, only to be woken up by Porky's desperate knocking. After confessing that he had lost his younger brother, Picky, near the site, he pleads for help from Ness to find him before his parents come home.

Once they find him, an insect named Buzz Buzz appears from the meteor and tells them that a great evil is coming, and that a group of heroes will save the world, Porky convincing himself that he is not one of them. After fighting a Starman, Ness returns Porky and Picky home and he is not seen for a while.

Porky is next seen as the high priest of the Happy Happyist Cult led by Carpainter, kidnapping Paula for a human sacrifice. When the cult is disbanded, he and his father become business consultants for Geldegarde Monotoli in Fourside, causing even more trouble for the heroes. When confronted by Ness, Porky escapes in Monotoli's helicopter and crashes in Deep Darkness, again disappearing for a while. He is finally seen in the Cave of the Past alongside Giygas itself, fighting inside a spider-mecha (identified as "Heavily Armed Pokey").

In the final moments, he releases Giygas from the Devil's Machine, but Paula's prayers destroy the evil force once and for all, forcing Porky to escape through time. His last message in the epilogue of the game came as a taunting letter to Ness from Picky saying "Come and get me, loser! Spankety, spankety, spankety!".

In Mother 3, Porky returns as the king of the vast Pigmask Army, a whole army of brainwashed soldiers with pig-shaped masks and the undeniable tyrant of the Nowhere Islands. While he is not introduced in name until the final chapter of the game, Chapter 8, his presence is noticeable in the first chapter by the introduction of the Pigmasks, terrorizing Sunshine Forest of Tazmily Village, the home of the main protagonist, Lucas. Throughout the whole game, the Pigmasks have spread their influence across the Nowhere Islands, modernizing the land to the point in Chapter 7 where it is most ubiquitous.

In addition to kidnapping the soldiers from various time periods, he kidnapped Dr. Andonuts, from the time of EarthBound, to construct his machines and weaponry in the Chimera Labs, creating the grotesque animals called "chimeras" that are found all throughout the game, and also tricking the Tazmilly Villagers into becoming new soldiers for his army and new citizens of New Pork City while also loving him unconditionally as their rightful ruler with the usage of Happy Boxes and the "Nice Person Hot Spring", brainwashing devices that come into play later in the game.

After Lucas' mother Hinawa dies from a Mecha Drago, a chimera made by the Pigmasks, his brother, Claus, goes missing, attempting to avenge his mother, failing miserably. The Pigmasks would later find his body and brainwash him into becoming their general, in pursuit to pull the Seven Needles to awake the Dark Dragon and destroy the world (or rather, reset it to Porky's image). In Chapter 8, it is revealed that Porky was the mastermind behind all of these incidents, and the race to pull the Seven Needles would be directed to his city, New Pork City for the heroes.

Up to this point, all of the Tazmily Villagers have moved into New Pork City, while Porky awaits Lucas and company in the Empire Porky Building for the grand finale to pull the last and final needle. After repeatedly taunting the heroes to proceed to the 100th and final floor in the building, they finally meet the unseen dictator. Descending down the vines of the final floor, it is clearly evident he has changed a considerable amount from his last appearance in EarthBound.

He is expressed in-game as coughing, wheezing, and gasping throughout his whole speech to the heroes, possibly due to of his extreme amounts of time-travel. His body aged into a fragile, old man, while still keeping his twisted childhood mentality, albeit warped due to the extreme amount of year spent time traveling, back from EarthBound. He confesses that all of the actions laid out to Tazmily Village, and to the Nowhere Islands, were all out of sheer boredom and also due in part to it would "be more thrilling". He then transports the heroes to the final showdown, under the Empire Porky Building via a trap door.

Lucas and company continued their journey underground until Porky appeared and blocked the way, resulting in a final showdown. during the battle, he professed his goal is to remove all life from the world, leaving only the Dark Dragon and himself. Porky then assured his foes that even if the Dark Dragon were to destroy everything else, his immortality would allow him to see it all through. After his mech ran out of power, Porky decided to isolate himself inside the Absolutely Safe Capsule; a giant capsule specifically designed to be absolutely safe. However, he forgot that the capsule's creator, Dr. Andonuts, told him not to use it yet, as once the capsule is sealed shut it can never be opened again, thus forever trapping Porky inside it, unable to leave, unable to die, and unable to accept defeat.

According to Dr. Andonuts, the eternally sealed aspect of the capsule is to not only protect the occupant from the world but to protect the world from the occupants.

## Giygas

Giygas (in Japanese: ギーグ Gyiyg), also called Giegue (in Japanese: ギーグ, Gīgu), is the main antagonist of the Mother/EarthBound series.

He is the main antagonist of both Mother/EarthBound Beginnings and Mother 2/EarthBound, and the posthumous overarching antagonist of Mother 3. Known as the "Universal Cosmic Destroyer" or the "Embodiment of Evil", he is an alien conqueror who wields an incredible psychic power, which would later be called PSI.

Giygas' portrayal vastly differs between both games. He is a galactic conqueror in the first, but an unfathomable monstrosity in the second. Due to the far bigger impact it made on gamers, Giygas' depiction in the second is much more well-known than his previous self, which has been almost totally eclipsed. Past

In 1909, when Giygas was an infant, aliens of his kind abducted many people including a human couple, George and Maria, who took a liking for him and raised him as their son. During captivity, George studied the aliens' PSI or PK (Psionics or Psycho Kinesis) powers without permission, culminating with his escape back to Earth.

In the eighty following years, George shut himself in seclusion, inventing machines and developing PSI to prepare for the alien invasion. In his latest years, PSI inexplicably spread over Earth, against the Aliens' wishes. Due to his incredibly powerful PSI, a now matured Giygas was tasked to invade Earth to take back PSI from humans before it could be used against them. To do so, he was forced to detach himself from Maria, shedding his fondness for her.

During the course of the game, Giygas (known as Giegue in English) uses his army, war-robots, and enormous PSI powers to spread his influence, swarming the world with mind-controlling henchmen before invading with his forces. George's and Maria's great-grandson Ninten develops PSI powers and investigates strange phenomenon, first in his fictional hometown of Podunk, then all across the world. Animals become hostile, objects animate themselves, and undeads start rising, due to the aliens' PSI.

Ninten befriends Pippi, a powerful tomboyish girl, Lloyd, a nerdy yet highly intelligent boy, Anna, a PSI-wielding girl, and Teddy, a teenage gang leader. They learn about the alien invasion, and reach the spiritual Magicant Kingdom. They heal Queen Mary's amnesia, learning that she is none other than Maria, kept youthful (or having her spirit preserved, it is not very clear). She tells them about Giygas and the Eight Melodies song she used as his lullaby before dying, reuniting with George at last at the cost of Magicant, that was only her mental projection.

On Mount Itoi, the party is crushed by the powerful R7038 war-robot, only owing their lives to Lloyd who barged in with a tank (having been ironically kicked-out by Teddy for not being tough enough). They later discover George's secret laboratory and EVE, the highly powerful female robot built to protect Ninten. Alas, EVE has no choice but to safe-destruct to save the party from the monstrous R7038XX robot.

After discovering all the aliens' captive, the party meets with Giygas at last He offers to spare Ninten, asking to come with him on his mothership, but the boy refuses for he enjoys his life and his friends too much. So begins the Final Battle.

Giygas unleashes powerful yet undefinable PSI attacks and shrugs off anything the party throws at him, until Maria's spirit tells them that raw might is useless and that her former ward can only be defeated by singing the Eight Melodies. This triggers memories of his happy childhood in Giygas, who admits defeat and leaves, telling Ninten that they will meet again when he returns to take his revenge.

What happened after the first game, or whether both games are from the same continuity in the first place, remains unexplained. It can be guessed that Giygas was left to grieve his foster parents and his failure. His conflicting love for them and loyalty to his people later unexplainably turning him into the abomination of the second game.

Giygas returns decades later (or in a different timeline), planning to invade Earth in a more stealthy way to prevent the same resistance as last time. He learns of the Apple of Enlightenment, a prophetic machine that foretold his defeat at the end of a boy named Ness, thus decides to invade twenty years earlier than he initially planned.

What happened after is not explained, but in an apocalyptic future he has been reduced to an eldritch, horrifying, mindless entity who dominates what remains of the universe, which he engulfed in absolute darkness and reduced to ruins, nearly wiping out all life, including earthlings and his kind. Hopefully, an insectoid alien named Buzz Buzz travels back ten years into the past, in search of the prophesied heroes who could avert the impending apocalypse.

### *Mother 2 / EarthBound*

Ness, perhaps of Ninten's kin, finds the meteor that brought Buzz Buzz in his era, near his fictional hometown of Onett. He is told about Giygas' threat and his role as one of the four heroes. After fighting one of Giygas' monsters who followed Buzz Buzz through time, Ness is given the Sound Stone and instructed to record the Eight Melodies, to gain the Power of the Earth and become mighty enough to face Giygas.

Giygas starts spreading his evil influence through time, all over the present-day Earth, corrupting both living beings and objects, just like in the first game albeit more sinister. As such, Ness' bratty and obnoxious neighbour Porky Minch is turned into a vicious tyrant-in-the-making.

Ness travels through his country of Eagleland, and saves the PSI-wielding girl Paula from being sacrificed by the evil Happy Happyist Cult, of which Porky is now the High Priest. They are captured in the town of Threed, but they are saved by Jeff, the nerdy yet genius son of the famous Dr. Andonuts, whom Paula telepathically called for help. In the city of Fourside, they find a Mani Mani Statue spreading Giygas' evil, having corrupted the mayor and real-estate mogul Geldegarde Montoli. Facing Porky again, they break the statue and its illusions, freeing Montoli, and are joined by Poo, martial artist prince of the far away, Eastern-inspired kingdom of Dalaam.

After learning the last of the Eight Melodies, Ness falls unconscious and enters the Magicant Kingdom, formed from his thoughts, where he defeats his evil side, fully breaking away from Giygas' power. Unfortunately, darkness starts spreading as Giygas' influence keeps increasing. Since the Universal Cosmic Destroyer is out of reach in another era, the party has no other choice than to travel through time with Dr. Andonuts' invention. Not in the future when their enemy is fully invincible, but in the past when they still stand a chance.

The party must transfer their minds into robotic bodies to survive time travel, not minding the high risk of remaining like this forever.

They reach a dark cave looking like a womb where a machine is staring at them with a face like Ness' (or Ninten'), ready to face Giygas with the Power of the Earth, though without expecting what awaits them.

Porky appears, now horribly twisted and piloting a spider-like machine, having sworn fealty to Giygas and having been brought to the past to serve as his right-hand and minder. Giygas is contained inside the Devil Machine, that keeps his power and mind under control, with Porky gleefully describing what monstrosity their enemy has become.

The party fights Porky and a Machine-contained Giygas, but only Porky is vulnerable, for Giygas reflects back all attacks, even those reflected back at him. Porky can disrupt PSI and inflict status, while his liege can hit many targets with PSI Flash, PSI Thunder, PSI Freeze and the deadly PSI Rockin.

The party wins the battle, but the nasty brat shuts the machine off in retaliation, unleashing Giygas in all his might (before hastily getting out of reach, but still taunting the party about what is happening).The party must then engage the extremely nerve-wracking final battle of the game, one of the most disturbing in gaming history.

You cannot grasp the nature of Giygas' attacks, let alone his aspect.

The battle against Giygas is very long and difficult. He uses random and unintelligible attacks, which the party cannot grasp, while babbling incoherent, meaningless speeches. His repeating Ness' name and "I'm happy" being a creepy echo to his offer of friendship to Ninten in the first game. No attack can harm him, and he overwhelms the party, until Paula calls out to everyone in the Earth to pray.

The combined prayers of every character reach Giygas to exploit his weakness, which quite similarly to the first game turns out to be human emotions. Every time they do, the abomination further distorts itself, increasing his creepiness with every passing second. Alas, this is not enough to fully defeat him, until Paula can eventually reach out to a mysterious stranger (heavily implied to be the player), which finishes him off once and for all.

What Giygas has become is destroyed for good and fades to nothingness, forever erasing his apocalyptic future and his influence on the present. Ness and his friends can now return to the present and to their human bodies, free to enjoy newfound peace.

However, Porky is still around, having traveled through time until he became immortal, and bore some trace of Giygas power, becoming the primary villain for the next game. (Though Giygas was considered as the final boss yet again, either resurrected or as his essence.)

---

When he was done we were all shocked and horrified!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Nico: Yeah these guys are both pure evil.

Qin: Yeah.

Sonic: I remember that Porky moves around in a mech.

Protoboy: If we destroy the mech, Porky goes as well.

Me: And then we can banish him to the black gates.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. He and Gigyas both deserve the black gates.

Camie: You got that right.

Crocus: And so does Chrysalis.

Dimitri LouSteau: Now, we just have to find Porky.

Eli: (Senses Something) We won't have to look far.

He fired an energy blast and it hit a rock and exploded and out came a figure and it was PORKY!

Me: Porky!

Qin: Just the freak we were looking for!

Kitty: No Primids to save you this time!

Porky: I don't need them! (to the Super Smash Bros) Since you guys can't turn into trophies right now, if you die, you die for good!

Thunderball: You're gonna cry to your mama when we're done with you!

Me: Yeah you overgrown slab of rotten haggis!

Qin: Time to burn!

Qin fired a blast of fire and it hit Porky and incinerated him in an instant!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Take that you overgrown porkchop!

Chaor: That takes care of him!

Ness: Wait for it…

Porky then emerged from the flames in his mech!

Lucas: Follow me and Ness' lead! We know how to beat him when he's like this!

Me: Okay then!

Layla: Lets do it then!

Layla, Ness, Lucas and me: PK STARSTORM!

We summoned a huge and powerful starstorm and blasted him into oblivion! Now he was destroyed!

Nico: AWESOME!

His spirit appeared and Layla used the Black Gates on Porky and he was gone for good.

Wrecker: Aww, no stickers or trophies as a reward?

BONK!

He got an awesome trophy for it that landed on his head.

Wrecker: OW! Oh. Cool!

Nico: Perfect.

We all got Trophies for it.

Nico: Sweet.

RD Girl Jordan: That was too easy!

Bowser: Oh, it was. He wasn't that powerful compared to Galleom and Duon.

Me: Nope. And he was no match for the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Qin: That is for sure.

Zhuqiaomon: Yep.

Puff: Ness, you'll love who we picked out for you.

Me: Yep.

Ness: Awesome! Can't wait to see who it is.

Qin: It's gonna be awesome. Now lets call in the battles.

Maria: You got it.

Maria did so.

Then Johnny 13, Zexion, Biowulf, Zs'Skayr, Mojo, Hydros, Seadramon, Fireor, Count Nocturne, and Oculous appeared.

Nico: Johnny 13, Zexion, Biowulf, Zs'Skayr, Mojo, Hydros, Seadramon, Fireor, Count Nocturne, and Oculous.

Johnny 13 (sees Porky's destroyed mech): Well, he's dead.

Zexion: Sure is.

Me: And given the Black Gates.

Biowulf: Too bad you guys didn't get stickers as a reward.

Maria: I think these trophies are good enough.

Me: Yep.

Zs'Skayr: (to Nico) We heard about the new statue.

Nico: Yeah it was awesome.

Mojo: Too bad Celestia and Luna weren't on it.

Me: Well it was a statue from Sunny's time and it was really awesome. Also it was to honor the Mane 9. I thought it was so awesome.

Nico: We all did.

?: That statue is awesome.

Then a figure came and it was MOVIE JAMEN from the Kiramager VS Ryusoulger Movie!

* * *

Seeing him as a fellow artist, Carantula created him and gave him the opportunity to bring Yodoheim to Earth with whatever means he wants. To that degree, he decided to create a dark movie that would premiere around the world via a projection in the sky. However, as Yodonna made herself producer of his film, she kept rushing and pushing him to finish the movie way ahead of his schedule. Feeling dejected that his artistic visions aren't understood by her, he soon shortly met Kleon. Kleon sympathized with the Jamen and even try to get him to turn over a new leaf when he mentioned how he used to create Minosaurs with his ooze to terrorize everyone, but not anymore. Overhearing their conversation, Yodonna suddenly attacks Kleon, forcing him to spill his ooze and show this ability. Movie Jamen accidentally swallow some and immediately after, a Director Minosaur is born. Impressed by the results, Yodonna forces Kleon to produce more ooze until a total of 4 Minosaurs are created. She let Movie Jamen use them if it means having better results.

Because of his Minosaurs directing a different scene for his movie, Yodonna wanted Movie Jamen on the editing floor in order to finish his movie with whatever footage they filmed. However, Movie Jamen felt the movie was incomplete and wanted to film important scenes, despite Yodonna caring more about the results than the artistic vision behind it. Due to interference by Takami and Canalo, Movie Jamen fled to film his High School Musical scene by himself. During the audition for a song and dance number, Juru was able able to wow him and made him drop his Clapperboard Axe, the key needed to enter and leave the set. Furious at the outcome, he kidnaps Mabushina in order to film the climax of the movie, but during the final battle against the Kiramagers and Ryusoulgers, Yodonna went behind his back and finished the movie. Despite his pleads that the movie was incomplete, Yodonna projected it anyways. Seeing the results of his incomplete movie being projected filled him with so much sadness, anger, and destressed, a powerful wave of darkness spew forth from him. Not only did it end the projection, but it also absorbed the four Minosaurs into his being and transformed him into a single, giant, mindless Minosaur. Despite this form, he was quickly defeated by the combined powers of Kiramaizin and KishiRyuOh Five Knights.

---

Nico: Whoa Movie Jamen!

Eli: I remember you! You were going to make a movie that would bring Yodonheim to Earth.

Movie Jamen: Yep. Good memory and I brought another.

GOLF JAMEN APPEARED.

Me: Whoa! Golf Jamen.

Movie Jamen: Sorry that you're fighting the two of us. But Golf Jamen was begging me to bring him.

Me: I can tell.

Golf Jamen: But that was a great shot you did J.D. You are a good golfer.

Me: Well I learned all I could from my dad. He taught me how to golf and it was so awesome

Golf Jamen: That was awesome though.

Rarity: Oh it was a great shot.

Nico: It sure was. Not a bad way to start Rarity's missions with a bang.

Golf Jamen: That was so awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Ghost Rider, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Haumia, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - Nico's rescue is a Finding of a Statue

Core Medals: Johnny 13, Evil Nitro Man and Evil Cut Man

Fullbottles: Johnny 13 and Evil Cut Man

---

Johnny 13 was first.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Nico's rescue was really a Finding of a Statue. An amazing one!

Ghost Rider: It sure was a cool one and it was dedicated to all the heroic deeds of Twilight and Friends.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome. And me as General of The Wonderbolts. How awesome is that!

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome!

Whirlwind: Yeah that is so awesome and cool.

Haumia: It's very fitting for her.

Johnny 13: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider used the Core Medals for Johnny 13, Evil Nitro Man and Evil Cut Man and he fired waves of fire and scissors and cut him and burn him all over.

JOHNNY 13! EVIL CUT MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of ghost scissors and cut him all over.

Ghost Rider activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Motorcycle Music and blasted him all over with wind, rainbows, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Roxy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Eatle, Katherine Swendleton, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - Us battling Another Spittor with a dark past

Core Medals: Zexion, Evil Orbit Woman and Weredad

Fullbottles: Zexion and Evil Orbit Woman

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Nico, Cap, and the others did good battling Another Spitter. But that one had a dark past

Roxy: You're not kidding there. What happened to her was absolutely horrible. And by her own parents. She lived most of her life out on the streets.

Fluttershy: Yeah her life was a nightmare.

Tornado Bolt: Poor girl did nothing to deserve that.

Stealth Elf: I'm glad her parents are now in prison forever.

Eatle: Good riddance.

Katherine Swendleton: More people that broke the sacred bond now in prison for life.

Zexion: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Roxy used the core medals for Zexion, Evil Orbit Woman and

Weredad and fired waves of illusionary swords and they orbited around him and slashed him all over.

ZEXION! EVIL ORBIT WOMAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of meteors and blasted him all over.

Roxy activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and blasted her all over with leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jake Long, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Blitzwolfer, Selene Long, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Biowulf, Koko and Zofis and Black Scorpion

Fullbottles: Biowulf and Black Scorpion

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Cloudsdale. How was it?

Jake Long: It was really awesome and they took down Stella's old enemies Countess Cassandra and her daughter Chimera. They were traitors that tried to steal the power of the throne of Solaria all for themselves.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah and we took them down and threw Chimera in jail and banished Cassandra to the Black Gates.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Good riddance. Those monsters had it coming.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Blitzwolfer: I never thought we would be facing them again after all this time.

Selene Long: (Deadpan) That is a long time ago. But those two deserved it.

Biowulf: They sure did. Good riddance. Lets do it!

Jake used the core medals for Biowulf, Koko and Zofis and Black Scorpion and blasted him all over with explosive wolf blasts and they hit Biowulf and exploded all over.

BIOWULF! BLACK SCORPION! BEST MATCH!

He fired venomous wolf blasts and they hit Biowulf and knocked him all over.

Jake activated his ridewatch and they danced to dragon music and fired waves of fire and blasted Biowulf down.

---

Edd/Iron Boy. Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ghostfreak, Dora Santiago, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr - Meeting a Pikachu Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Zs'Skayr, Captain Frightbeard and Evil Blast Man

Fullbottles: Zs'Skayr and Captain Frightbeard

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) I heard you guys met a Pikachu Gene-slammer. That's probably one of the smaller ones.

Edd: Indeed it was. Her name is Zoey Faralbarq and she is from Egypt. She is really most amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: And she and Ash and his Pikachu get along great.

Cozy Glow: Her story is awesome too.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zoey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Zoey, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Zoey Faralbarq: (Arabic Accent) Oh, I remembered this one time we were playing Dodgeball in Gym, me, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Mollie, Clyde, Liam, Stella, and Zach were on one team, and our opponents were none other than Chandler and his goons. But, knowing that Chandler and his goons are known cheats and they hated Lincoln and all of us with all their black hearts and want to kill us, we then saw they had acquired some bombs from Chandler's low-life dad, Anthony McCann, and they painted the bombs red to fool Coach Pacowski, but when I saw Chandler, Artie, and Trent light the fuses, I then warned, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Mollie, Clyde, Liam, Stella, and Zach about the bombs, and we had to do something to stop them. Chandler, Trent, and Artie threw the bombs right at us hoping to kill us, but Lincoln fired three spheres of darkness and trapped the bombs inside them, and the bombs exploded and everyone saw the explosions, and I told Coach Pacowski and when he found out Chandler, Artie, and Trent were the ones who threw those bombs at us, he was going to drag them to his office. But, Lincoln then saw Chandler, Trent, and Artie trying to get away, and we ran after them at full speed and we grabbed them and brought the stinkers straight to Coach Pacowski, who dragged their butts to Principal Huggins, and when he saw the footage of what they did, he called the cops on Chandler, Artie, and Trent, and those three got arrested and put in jail for five weeks.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, what started out as a dodgeball match in gym turned into attempted murder from those three.

Me: That makes me glad Dark Chandler bit the dust and Trent and Artie got sent to a military school after we stopped them and the dodgeball goons of that unibrow bully brat, Becky, and Lincoln gave them a horrible curse.

Lincoln: Yeah, and when the Dark World Goth Girls and the other Guardian Angels found out, they were extremely furious at those three and Anthony McCann, and this one time, they put ten skunks in Chandler, Trent, and Artie's lockers and when they opened their lockers, they got sprayed big time and they stunk really bad.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Nico: P.U.!

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, it was gross, and they were kept out of school for three weeks to get the skunk smell off them.

Crash Bandicoot: But, those three had it coming, and what did you do to Anthony McCann after your skunk prank on Chandler and his goons?

Giselle Harrington: We didn't resort to pranks for him, instead we just told the cops, and he also got another Life Sentence added to his many other Life Sentences.

Nico: Asshole's lucky we didn't kill him long ago.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Zs'Skayr: Wow that is a story.

Hex: It sure was amazing though.

Zs'Skayr: Anthony McCann is a glutton for punishment.

Dora Santiago: I think that's putting it mildly.

Ghostfreak: Yeah it sure is.

Zs'Skayr: But he had it coming. Lets do it!

Edd used the Core Medals for Zs'Skayr, Captain Frightbeard and Evil Blast Man and blasted him with bombs and ghost energy and smashed him all over.

ZS'SKAYR! CAPTAIN FRIGHTBEARD! BEST MATCH!

He fired ghost blasts and smashed him all over.

Edd activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the music from Michael Jackson's Thriller and blasted him all over with stars, bones, magic, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Jaune Arc, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nayori the Trumpart, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - Stella and Wataru's Bonding

Core Medals: Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang and Millipede Pete

Fullbottles: Mojo Jojo and Millipede Pete

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) I hope Stella and Wataru had a good time Bonding. They earned it after Stella's two hated enemies were dealt with.

Jaune Arc: You got that right. That was so awesome that we dealt with Countess Cassandra and Chimera. One of them is now in the black gates and the other is in jail forever.

Twilight Sparkle: That's for sure but it was awesome dealing with them.

Starshine Sparkle: And in Cloudsdale of all places.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding. But at least they were dealt with. But Stella and Wataru had a great bonding time.

Nayori the Trumpart: You got that right.

Mojo: Indeed. Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo, Command it!

Jaune used the Core Medals for Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang and Millipede Pete and he fired waves of hammers and bashed Mojo all over the place.

MOJO JOJO! MILLIPEDE PETE! BEST MATCH!

He fired hammers and bashed him all over some more.

Jaune activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic music and smashed him down with magic and energy.

---

Azulongmon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Yuki the Snow Woman, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Battling the Corvus and Grus Zodiarts

Core Medals: Hydros, Blizzard Buffalo and Evil Jewel Man

Fullbottles: Hydros and Evil Jewel Man

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) There was no need to battle the Corvus and Grus Zodiarts. They surrendered peacefully.

Azulongmon: That's good they did. It's so cool that we're meeting more Zodiarts for different constellations.

Rarity: Oh I think it's really amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I think it's cool too. Especially with all the Constellations of the Northern and Southern Hemispheres.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Yuki: It sure is. I always have been fascinated with astronomy too.

Hydros: I think it's cool myself. LETS DO IT!

Azulongmon used the Core Medals for Hydros, Blizzard Buffalo and Evil Jewel Man and fired waves of ice and jewels and blasted him all over.

HYDROS! EVIL JEWEL MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of ice and jewels and smashed him all over.

Azulongmon activated his ridewatch and they danced to Waltz music and blasted him all over with ice, jewels, lightning and water and smashed him down.

---

Poromon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Myuu, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Ness and his friends are amazing

Core Medals: Seadramon, Gorillamon and Copper Cranium

Fullbottles: Seadramon and Copper Cranium

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Ness and his friends are amazing. Especially with their powers.

Poromon: Boy they sure are cool! And they have so many awesome and amazing adventures.

Pinkie Pie: They sure do! And it's amazing how they combat so many bad guys.

Featherweight: That is so awesome and cool.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Myuu: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Seadramon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Poromon used the core medals of Seadramon, Gorillamon and Copper Cranium and blasted Seadramon all over with ice and energy and metal skulls.

SEADRAMON! COPPER CRANIUM! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of ice skulls and smashed him all over.

Poromon activated his ridewatch and blasted him all over with lightning, metal, gears, and fire as they danced to ocean music.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aki the Red Slime, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - The enemies Ness and friends battle are awesome

Core Medals: Fireor, Evil Flame Man and Flarizamon

Fullbottles: Fireor and Evil Flame Man

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) The enemies Ness and friends battle are awesome. You already saw some of them today.

Wheeler: We sure did and it was so awesome.

Applejack: YEEHAW! They battle all kinds of great enemies.

Apple Bloom: They sure do and I think it's cool.

Flashwing: It sure is.

Aki: I like the battles.

Fireor: Me too. Lets do it!

Wheeler used the Core Medals for Fireor, Evil Flame Man and Flarizamon and fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

FIREOR! EVIL FLAME MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Wheeler activated his Ridewatch and they danced to fire music and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Tommy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Levion, Dark Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - Giygas will pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Oculous, Stormy and Serpentina

Fullbottles: Oculous and Stormy

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Giygas will pay for its' crimes. Shame it can't talk.

Tommy: Yeah no kidding there! What it was doing over the years was absolutely horrible.

Princess Luna: I agree there. It wants to destroy the entire universe and plunge it into total darkness.

Moondust: Yeah what a monster.

Snowdrop: That freak is an absolute monster.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there.

Levion: I agree there.

Oculous: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Tommy used the Core Medals for Oculous, Stormy and Serpentina and he fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted Oculous all over.

OCULOUS! STORMY! BEST MATCH!

He fired more waves of energy and lightning and blasted him down.

Tommy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Sky Music and fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rainbow Dragon, Catherine Lancaster, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturn - Giygas is a monster that must be destroyed.

Core Medals: Count Nocturn, Evil Skull Man and Nosferatu (SpongeBob)

Fullbottles: Count Nocturn and Evil Skull Man

---

Count Nocturn was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) Giygas is a monster that must be destroyed. It doesn't even resemble a person.

Marceline: No it sure doesn't. We saw pictures of it and it was a formless mass of darkness.

Princess Celestia: Yeah what a scary monster.

King Solar: He needs to be destroyed forever.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah he sure does.

Rainbow Dragon: I agree there completely myself.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) I do too my friends.

Count Nocturne: I do too. Lets do it!

Marceline used the Core Medals for Count Nocturn, Evil Skull Man and Nosferatu (SpongeBob) and fired waves of darkness and skulls and smashed him all over.

COUNT NOCTURNE! EVIL SKULL MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of dark skulls and bashed him all over.

Marceline activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and blasted him all over with light and darkness and smashed him down.

Ness VS Weredad

Ness was looking for his archenemy and then out came WEREDAD! The villain persona of Marinette's dad Tom Dupain!

Ness: Weredad!

Weredad: That's right and I'm your archenemy.

Ness: Nice! PK FIRE!

He fired a blast of fire and blasted him down.

Cynthia Hato and Koko and Zofis

Cynthia was searching for her archenemy. Then powerful explosions were blasting off all over as fiery blasts were blasting everything.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Then they stopped and out came KOKO AND ZOFIS!

---

**Zofis** (ゾフィス, *Zofisu*, sometimes translated as " **Zophise** ") and **Koko** (ココ *Koko* ) are characters in the manga and anime series *Zatch Bell!*, known in Japan as *Konjiki no Gash Bell!* . They are the main villains in the Ancient Mamodo Arc, as well as the first major villain team in the story. While Zofis is tremendously skilled in various non-verbal magic like controlling people's hearts, his main type of magic is **Explosion Magic**, attacking enemies with explosive energy.

Their initial appearance is during one of Sherry's flashbacks, but they make their first in-person appearance in the Ancient Mamodo Arc, as the main antagonists. Zofis is a heartless, intelligent, powerful, and dangerous Mamodo who wants to become king at any cost, and takes joy in the suffering of others, as seen when he tortured Sherry with her dark past with Koko's actions. Due to his hidden fear of him, Zofis is obsessed with becoming stronger than Brago, even if he has to cheat in the battle.

Koko is a teenager who always was discriminated against by other people for being poor. Sherry has become her best friend because she saved the rich teenager from death and gave her a reason to keep living while they were children. However, when Zofis manipulated Koko's heart to help him on the Mamodo Battle, Sherry entered the battle with the sole intention of rescuing her.

Zofis first met Koko at her village, right before the day that her acceptance letter to a local, prestigious university arrived. He told her about the battle for Mamodo King and offered the book to her as his partner, but she refused his offer, as she wasn't interested in power or glory. Zofis then used her hidden pain and suffering to brainwash her and turn her into the ideal partner for him: one that enjoyed others' pain as much as he did. Together, they burned down Koko's village, drawing Sherry's attention. She immediately blamed Zofis for the change in her best friend's behavior, but Zofis explained that all he did was free her heart and allow the misery she always felt to surface, permitting Koko to take pleasure in others' pain and that it wasn't difficult to do with his powers. He also explained that was trying to become king of the Mamodo World and that he needed Koko for the battle, which he explained to Sherry. After that, they tried to eliminate her by launching a Radom spell at her, then fled while ignoring the immediate arrival of Brago.

Months after the aforementioned incident, Zofis appeared again, under the alias of a Mamodo named **Milordo-Z** (Lord in the Japanese version) and was collecting mysterious Stone Tablets from around the world with the help of a new subordinate of his: the frog Mamodo Byonko. He had received word of a powerful team, Zatch Bell and Kiyo Takamine, and figured that they could be of use to him. So he set up a masquerade ball and hypnotized Suzy into delivering the invitation/ At the ball, he tried to recruit Zatch (whom Zofis referred to as "Lightning Blonde") and Kiyo as their allies by lying to them, saying that they too believed that the Mamodo who won the battle and became king should be good and noble of heart, but Zatch and Kiyo refused the offer upon seeing that the Mamodo and partners that were with him were being manipulated, just as Suzy was when she offered the invitation. After seeing that they wouldn't help and assuming that they had overestimated them, Zofis fled and attempted to get rid of Zatch and Kiyo, but failed (This part is Anime-exclusive).

Later, Byonko introduced Penny to Zofis after her battle with Zatch, and she was told the truth behind Zofis' scheme. The stone tablets held within them the candidates of the battle for Mamodo King from one thousand years ago, who were defeated and left imprisoned in the tablets up until the current point in time. He explained that he researched each of the battles and learned that all of the Mamodo were defeated by the same opponent (Goren of the Stone) with the same spell without their books being burned, and that they were still alive despite being trapped. After being questioned by Penny, he also explained that because they were trapped for so long, unable to die, live in the human world, or return to the Mamodo World for a thousand years, they were obviously angry and willing to vent that anger and hatred on any Mamodo they were told to as retribution for their imprisonment Zofis told Penny he had brought her there because Zofis was looking for current Mamodo comrades that could relay his orders to the Ancient Mamodo and keep them in line, and Penny and Byonko fit the description. With everything said, he used his special creation - The Moonlight Stone, a stone crafted with magical properties that emitted a glow similar to the human world's moonlight - to free the Ancient Mamodo from their stone prisons, and Penny accepted his offer.

Following their release, Zofis learned the names and birthplaces of the Ancient Mamodos' original human partners and sent Byonko to their homelands in order to locate their descendants. Zofis captured every person he could find that the spellbooks reacted to and locked them away, then experimented on their hearts. However, he discovered that even though they were descendants, they couldn't read the books because the wavelengths of their hearts and the spellbooks were incompatible. To remedy this, Zofis used his manipulative powers to alter their hearts and minds until they matched the spellbooks and erased all of the humans' emotions except for their anger and will to fight, turning them into perfect fighting machines that could make full use of the power the Ancient Mamodo needed to release their hate.

Koko

**Koko** is an 18-year old poor girl and the Book Keeper of the Mamodo Zofis. Koko is a warm-hearted person and has been Sherry Belmont's best friend since childhood.

Early Life " *If you die now, what'll happen to your happiness when you're older!? It may be painful right now… it might feel like the inside of a pitch black tunnel… but you must keep walking and look for the light! Isn't that right? Every tunnel has an exit, right? That's why as long as you keep trying, you'll eventually find the light! That's why you can't die; if you die now, you won't be able to find that happiness when you're older!* " -Koko telling Sherry not to give up on life.

When Sherry suffered heavy abuse from her strict mother and attempted suicide because of it by jumping off a bridge during a rainstorm, Koko saved her life by jumping into the river and pulling Sherry out. Koko then gave Sherry the will to live on when she told her to not throw her life away. She explained that if she died when times were harsh, she would never find the happiness waiting for her when she got older, and that there was always light at the end of the darkness. From then on, the two were each other's best friends, vowing that someday they would both find happiness in life.

Koko and Sherry managed to maintain to their friendship over the years, even with the respective trials they faced lives. However, throughout her life, Koko was the target of immensely harsh treatment from her fellow villagers due to her financial status; Because they were poor, her family was forced to steal in order to gain the little food and comfort they had, and Koko herself was labeled as a thief because of it, even though she was innocent. Realizing that she would never be worthy in their eyes, Koko chose not to give in to despair and focus all of her energy into her work and studying for school.

When Koko's efforts were finally recognized and she was granted entry into a prestigious college, Zofis appeared before her. He told her about the battle for Mamodo King and offered to help her get revenge on the city where she suffered in return for her assistance in the battle. However, Koko, being the gentle person she was, refused to join Zofis in battle, as she was incapable of hurting others. With this, Zofis unleashed his manipulative powers in order to control Koko's mind by bringing all of her painful memories to the forefront and transform her once warm heart into a cold one; With this, the once-kind Koko unwittingly teamed up with Zofis, now just as cruel as him.

Koko's first act of evil was using her spellbook to take revenge on everyone who has ever been cruel to her by destroying her own village. In the early stage of Zofis' control over Koko, Koko displayed a degree of insanity, as she could do nothing but smile and laugh over her newly acquired "power" and at the destruction of her town. The only thing her mind was focused on was avenging herself for all the cruelty she suffered throughout her life.

When Sherry appeared before her and tried talking with her, Koko stated that as long as she had the power Zofis gave her, her old dreams of a better life no longer mattered, as she could now take the happiness she wanted by eliminating those who mocked her. She warned Sherry that if she stood in her way, she would share the same fate. After a failed attempt on Sherry's life, Zofis took Koko with him to aid him in his plot to become Mamodo King. From then on, Sherry's main purpose for fighting was to find Koko and defeat Zofis, so Koko could be released from Zofis' mind control and turn back into the friend that Sherry once knew.

Koko appeared again months after she received the spellbook, along with Zofis (disguised as Milordo-Z), collecting the stone tablets that held the Ancient Mamodo, as well as present-day Mamodo to lead them. At this time, Koko appeared to act more in control compared to when she was first brainwashed, but because Zofis' control on her was still in effect, Koko was completely cold-hearted; She continuously supported Zofis in his plot to use the Ancient Mamodo to eliminate the remaining competitors in the present-day battle for king, usually by hiding in the shadows while unleashing Zofis' spells on their enemies. She also received new clothes that reflected the lavish lifestyle she wished to lead.

Eventually, she came face-to-face with Sherry again, and explained that Zofis wasn't controlling her heart in order to make her do bad things, but instead she performed those cruel actions of her own free will and that she enjoyed being with Zofis, because he gave her a chance to change and become the person she really was. Koko revealed to Sherry that for all the time they knew each other, no bond of friendship ever existed between the two of them, that Koko always hated Sherry because of their opposing positions in life - Koko being poor and Sherry being rich. To compensate for this, Koko continuously sought out her own special talent, something that she could always beat Sherry at, but Sherry always proved to be better than Koko in whatever activity they performed, further increasing Koko's hatred of Sherry and her life. Koko then claims that during Sherry's tenth birthday party, in an attempt to make Sherry miserable, she stole a priceless heirloom necklace and left a clue - Sherry's handkerchief - to make it look like Sherry was responsible; the scheme worked, as the police viewed Sherry as the only suspect, believing her actions to be stemmed from rebellion against her overbearingly strict parents. Sherry, at first, refuses to believe Koko to be responsible for the theft, as the real Koko was incapable of something so evil, but it is proven true when Koko show the necklace, leaving Sherry's spirit broken and Sherry herself unable to cast spells, giving Zofis the advantage.

Sherry continuously tries to deny that Koko stole the necklace and that she had carried a grudge against her for all the time they knew each other but finds herself less convinced with every second, not knowing what basis she has to say it's a lie. (Zofis is surprised, and mentally reviews the forged necklace to try and remember where he might have erred in its creation.) As she cries, her tears land on one of her rings, cracking it; this allows her to faintly hear Koko's voice and remember back to her tenth birthday party. Koko gave the ring to Sherry as a present telling her that there is an old legend stating that when people are going through hard times, it was the work of unseeable evil spirits playing tricks on them. The rings, which were carved out of wood and painted, could chase away those evil spirits because it was said that wood had the power to repel them, and the sun and the moon symbols painted on them represented the light of the real sun and moon that would shine on and protect them during hard times. Sherry then realizes that when Koko showed her the necklace, she actually wanted Sherry to look at the earrings she wore, which were created and decorated in the same style as Sherry's rings, the sun, and the moon symbols crafted just the same. Sherry then hears the voice of the real Koko, begging Sherry to save her; with this, Sherry becomes free of her doubts and vows to save Koko once again. Despite Koko's harsh words, Sherry is convinced of the real Koko's kindness and eventually wins the battle.

With Zofis' defeat, Koko is reduced to a temporary comatose state, but Zofis laughs, explaining that for his final revenge on Sherry and Brago, Koko will never find happiness. He explained that he implanted strong darkness in Koko's heart that, when mixed with her painful memories, resulted in the creation of an alternate, fiendish personality for Koko, the one that assisted him for so long. The evil Koko would disappear when Zofis' book was burned, and Koko would return to her original, kind-hearted self; however, because Koko received a special form of mind control that allowed her to retain her free will, she would also retain the memories of her evil self and all the numerous crimes she committed along with Zofis. Because Koko was a gentle person, it was inevitable that when she remembered everything, Koko would be so overcome with guilt that she would eventually lose the will to live on, but after Brago called Zofis out on being afraid of him and threatening to hunt him for the rest of his life, Zofis submitted to Sherry's demands and erased Koko's memories of the battle for Mamodo King.

Koko was then taken to a general hospital in France; after awakening, she was told a cover-up story: that when her village was attacked by an evil person, she fainted from shock and was left unconscious for several months. Sherry then met with her, and after telling Koko that she submitted a leave of absence and that Koko could go to college when she got out of the hospital, and that the evil person that attacked her village was gone forever, Koko confronted Sherry, asking if Sherry had saved her again. Koko admits that even though she didn't remember anything, she knew that Sherry saved her from the evil one because she had always saved her and helped her through hard times even though Sherry was suffering a great deal more. Koko thanks Sherry for this, and the two friends tearfully embrace each other.

Koko is not seen or mentioned again for the remainder of the series in both the anime and manga, but it is assumed that she is now in college and beginning her new life.

Zofis is seen again in either series; in the Manga, in spite of everything Zatch and the others put him through, he is seen helping him in the final confrontation with Clear Note, proving he puts his own survival before anything else. His last appearance is when he is seen nervously lingering in the doorway of a school in the Mamodo World after seeing that his classmate is Brago. In the Anime, however, he is seen in Ted's flashback, having destroyed Cherish's home, severely hurt her parents, and framed Ted for it out of sheer malice after seeing the two of them, Ted and Cherish, so happy together.

---

Cynthia Hato: Koko and Zofis! Wait you're the evil version of Koko! You turned J.D.'s friend into a monster.

Evil Koko: That's right and I can't believe I was like that.

Zofis: I'm being constantly watched by Vypra.

Cynthia Hato: So I see. But you have to realize that J.D. is massively upset with you for everything you did.

Evil Koko: I know. I heard my good self won't come out of her room and J.D. visits her from time to time.

Cynthia Hato: Yeah. She's so traumatized with everything you made her do. Including hurting Cherish's parents and destroying your own village and killing numerous innocent people. She feels so bad about it that she is completely racked with guilt.

Evil Koko: I know. Zofis you made her that way.

Zofis: And I…

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP!

He got zapped by a spell that was put on by Vypra.

Cynthia Hato: A control spell. Nice.

Evil Koko: Yep. Now lets do it. (Echoing) RADOM!

She had Zofis fire a ball of energy and it hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Cynthia was up in the air and she fired waves of energy and blasted Zofis all over and blasted him down.

---

Kiramagers, Me and Rarity VS Golf Jamen

---

Golf Jamen was next.

Me: I hope I sink another good shot like I did before.

Golf Jamen: You really did great on that J.D.

Me: That was awesome.

Rarity: It sure was darling. I didn't know you golfed that well.

Me: I thought it was cool. Lets see.

I put a ball on a tee.

Me: Imagine I'm over at Augusta and I'm at the 18th hole for the winning shot.

I pretended I was at Augusta National in Georgia.

I pulled out a club and then swung.

WHACK!

I hit the ball and it landed in his hole on his head.

Golf Jamen: Hole in One!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead in a powerful fiery explosion!

Rarity: Oh that was amazing darling!

Me: Yeah it was! Golf Jamen you have failed this world!

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Movie Jamen

---

Movie Jamen was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Giygas, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Giygas symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with the weapons.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Yodonna: YODON CHANGE!

They transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Yodonna: Darkness Angel Flight! Yodonna!

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: Awesome! Lets do it!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and darkness and the blasts all hit Movie Jamen and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Movie Jamen you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped and we cheered wildly.

Ness: That is so awesome!

Lucas: Yeah you guys were great!

Me: You'll see more of our powers shortly.

Alucard: What do you guys say we whip Giygas' ass now?

Nico: You read my mind Alucard.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: I know. I can't wait to thrash that dark cancer's butt.

I glared at Evil Koko.

Me: I don't trust you Evil Koko. Not after what you did.

Nico: J.D. we'll worry about that later.

Brass Knuckles: Where do you guys think Giygas is?

Ness: He's in the city of Fourside.

Nicole: I know where he is. He's in a U.F.O. Shaped tower.

Qin: That's pretty obvious.

Me: Yeah. Very stereotypical.

Nico: Yeah. But get ready Giygas, (EYES GLOW RED) Team Loud Phoenix Storm is coming to shine some light on you!

With that we were off to the City of Fourside!

---

We were flying to Fourside. Then the Toiletnator appeared.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Toiletnator.

Toiletnator: No problem Maria. I can't wait to crush that dark monster.

Me: We all can't. No one takes over the world without a fight.

Qin: You got that right.

We arrived and we saw the U.F.O. Tower.

Nico: Target sighted.

We went into it and it was a scary tower.

We hid and Toiletnator went and stood before GIYGAS!

Giygas was a horrifying creature of darkness. He looked like a red demon skull enshrouded by darkness.

Toiletnator: So, you're Giygas, huh?

Giygas growled at Toiletnator.

Toiletnator: Guess you really can't talk, huh?

Giygas growled more.

Then the spirits of light came and swirled in front of Giygas and blasted him all over and burned him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of him and fired waves of fireballs and blasted him all over the place and a phoenix cry was heard. Then we came out and we were facing Giygas!

Nico: Giygas! So we meet at last.

Giygas roared in fury.

Nico: Don't you roar at me you cancerous freak!

Giygas roared at Nico.

Nico: Aren't you even gonna say that you hate us? That usually makes us stronger!

Giygas roared at Nico again.

Lucas: Nico, you know he can't talk, right?

Nico: (sighs) I know. But back and forth witty banter is the best part of every fight!

Me: Not for someone who can't talk.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Giygas all over.

Me: (ECHOING) RADOM!

I fired a massive energy ball and it hit Giygas and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Koko: How do you know that power!?

Me: You shut up! I still don't trust you after everything you made your good self do. She was traumatized permanently because of you!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Guys! Worry about it later!

Giygas roared as an army of Triptoids appeared.

Me: Triptoids! Now we're talking!

Nico: Darn shame Giygas can't talk.

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Triptoids all over.

Ness: PK THUNDER!

He fired a blast of lightning and blasted the Triptoids all over.

Qin: PK FLASH!

She fired a green energy ball and blew many Triptoids apart.

Qin: YEAH!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted numerous Triptoids and blasted them all over.

The footsoldiers jumped them and Ness and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Triptoids.

Giygas laughed evilly at the sight.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Giygas all over.

UA Spiderman: (webs a Triptoid in the eyes) Guys, any ideas?

Layla got an idea.

Layla: Everyone in the audience! Lend Ness and his friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Ness, and his friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Ness and his friends. And soon, Ness found the strength to get up.

Ness: Giygas, if you think I'm just going to accept death, you have another thing coming! PK Thunder!

Ness used PK Thunder to zap a Triptoid.

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

I fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted the Triptoids all over.

Ness: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Lucas: I didn't expect to have lots of fans here.

Jeff Andnuts: You shouldn't be complaining about that.

Poo: Besides, it's really enjoyable.

Layla: You ready to finish this, J.D.?

Me: I was born ready!

Nico: We all were!

I transformed into my Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Form!

Nico went Super Saiyan 5!

Eli went Super Angel Eternity Infinity!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Light, Love, Friendship and Justice) **Your time has come Giygas!**

He roared ferociously!

Layla: Let me transform with you guys.

Connor: Go right ahead, Layla.

Dino Thunder Rangers: Dino Thunder, Power Up!

Trent: White Ranger, Dino Power!

They transformed!

Connor McKnight: "Tyranno Power! Red Ranger!"

Ethan James: "Tricera Power! Blue Ranger!"

Kira Ford: "Ptera Power! Yellow Ranger!"

Tommy Oliver: "Brachio Power! Black Ranger!"

Trent Fernandez: "Drago Power! White Ranger!"

Lola Loud: "Argentino Power! Pink Ranger!"

All: "Roar of Thunder! Power Rangers Dino Thunder!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

We all then pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ROARING JURASSIC POWER!

We summoned the Zyuranger, Abaranger, Kyoryuger and Ryusoulger and the Kabuto, Build, OOO, Gaim, Zi-O, Decade, Den-O and Saber Riders!

Maria: And this one. (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) (Turns Dial) JURASSIC FURY FORCE!

She summoned Red Claw, Francisco, Bartholomew, Tyrannosaurus Debt, Flarizamon, Big John, El Oloroso, Snow Beast and Droog!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Time to kick some butt!

Red Claw roared!

Troy: Our turn now!

Tsukasa: This is the second time I'm turning into a Ranger.

Kamen Ride: Zeo Ranger V Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY KAMEN RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ex-Aid Riders!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Layla: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Giygas.

Suddenly, Layla's cerulean eyes turned neon cerulean, and she was surrounded by a cerulean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, angels, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Destroyer of The Trix sword from her back, and as she approached Giygas, she left cerulean blue energy, water, ocean waves, magic, angels, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Layla: You really make me sick, Giygas, you've caused Ness, Lucas, and their friends more than enough trouble for the last time, and now, I'll see to it that you never return to hurt them ever again

Suddenly, Layla was surrounded by a massive vortex of cerulean blue energy with water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding it, there's a fairy flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a mahogany phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Layla emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Layla grew from 6'0" to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long mahogany brown hair, she has neon cerulean eyes and a cerulean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, angels, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and the Water Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light green gems on the gold water drop-shaped links and light green crystal links and green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless green blouse, green midriff top with phoenix on it, pink skirt with water waves on them, green pants, green high heels, and a long sleeveless green trenchcoat with soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with a water drop above its head. Layla has on light green weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Layla felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive mahogany brown angel wings with light green tips, grew above her fairy wings. Layla has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Layla's massive Destroyer of The Trix sword began merging with all of the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles, and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of cerulean energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, and ocean waves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Andros' Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Ocean Maelstrom Love, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Andros and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cerulean blade, large cerulean fairy wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large cerulean gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large cerulean gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental

Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Layla, Guardian Fairy of Andros, Loving Daughter of Teredor and Niobe, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Loving Girlfriend of Nex, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Skilled Athlete, Loving Sister of Ness, Lucas, and Their Friends, and Master of Water and Bubbles"

レイラ、アンドロスの守護妖精、テレドールとニオベの愛情深い娘、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、ネックスの愛情深いガールフレンド、悪の殺戮者、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェアカレッジの擁護者魔法の次元、熟練したアスリート、愛するネスの妹、ルーカスとその仲間たち、そして水と泡の達人

Layla has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY WINX MAELSTROM MAGICAL OCEAN ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN FAIRY LOVE!

We were amazed by Layla's Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Nex saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Giygas saw it, it fell into a rage and tried to fire a blast of darkness to kill her, but Layla dodged it, and she fired a powerful cerulean energy blast with magic, ocean waves, water, fairies, and phoenixes, and it hits the evil alien and it roared in pain and rage.

We went at the Footsoldiers and Giygas and blasted them all over the place with incredible force and power.

Ness: PK Flash!

Ness charges a green orb of energy above his head.

He fired a ball of energy and blasted them all over the place with incredible fury.

Kiyo: (Echoing) ZEKAR!

Zatch fired waves of lightning and blasted the Footsoldiers all over the place!

I fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted Giygas and the Triptoids all over the place.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Ethan: Tricera Shield!

Ethan charged and bashed them down.

Nico: Take this!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and massive fiery explosions were blasting them all over the place.

Brago: Try not to be jealous, Leni.

Leni: Why?

Sherry: Gravity. (ECHOING) REIS!

Brago fired a ball of energy and it hit a bunch of Triptoids and crushed them into dust!

Me: **Evil Koko, I know you and I hate each other right now but we don't have time for bad blood to surface.**

Evil Koko: I agree.

Me and Evil Koko: (ECHOING) RADOM!

We both fired a massive energy ball and it hit Giygas and it exploded incredibly!

MASSIVE FIERY AND INTENSE EXPLOSION!

The explosion badly hurt Giygas!

Me and Evil Koko: (ECHOING) ORUGA RADOM!

We fired a massive and extremely powerful explosion laser and it hit Giygas and exploded with incredibly intense fiery power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INTENSE POWER!

The explosion was equal in power to a Kamehameha Wave and it really hurt Giygas all over.

Dr. Lorna Jenkins slammed a Triptoid to the ground.

Lorna Jenkins: I might be old. But I shouldn't underestimated!

Nico: That's a fact!

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted Triptoids all over.

UA Spiderman fires a ball of webbing at several Triptoids, wrapping them up

UA Spiderman: (singing) Itsy bitsy spider's gonna punch you in the face!

POW! BAM SMASH!

He punched them all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Lori (Zatch Bell): (Echoing) ZERUK!

Kolulu went into her monster mode and slashed the Triptoids all over the place!

UA Wolverine: Anyone want to try out Spitter's Ridewatch now?

Camie: I will!

She activated it and vomited a massive stream of water and drenched the Triptoids all over and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over the place with extreme voltage! They then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Dino Thunder Rangers: Super Dino Mode!

Connor: Battlizer, power up!

They went Super and Connor used his awesome Battlizer.

We blasted and finished the rest of the Triptoids.

Nico: It's over Giygas! You're through!

We went at him with full power!

And we blasted him with incredible fury.

Volcana fired waves of fire.

Volcana: Take that!

Then a ball of light appeared and then it landed in her hands and it was a red ridewatch with all the powers of the Fire Digimon!

Volcana: My own Ridewatch! Now it's my turn.

She activated it.

Volcana: HENSHIN!

The spirits of fire and all the Digimon of Fire appeared and they spiraled around her and she got awesome fire armor and it had all the powers of all the Fire Digimon. She had red angel wings on her back as well as phoenix tail feathers. She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND FIRESTORM ZI-O!

Volcana: WHOA!

Nico: Wow this is awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Fire who reaches over Fire and the Inferno over the flames of virtue. Her name is Grand Firestorm Zi-O! We are now reaching another page of history itself!

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Wow! Claire how do you feel?

Volcana: Incredible. Lets see. (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

She fired a massive blast of solar fire with Zhuqiaomon"s powers and it hit Giygas and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Poliwag: Nice shot, Claire!

Me: That was incredible!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Volcana: Yeah! Lets see. (ECHOING) TERRA FORCE!

She formed a huge ball of energy and threw it at Giygas and it hit him and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Arrthoa blasted and smashed Giygas all over.

Cestro. Armada Hoist, Crankcase and Maria used the Earth and Aquitar Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Maria and Cestro's powers, Armada Hoist's strength and Crankcase's laser blasters 100-fold.

Cestro and Armada Hoist: HOISTING WATER BLAST!

Crankcase and Maria: WATER LASER BLAST!

Sauces of Magic and Condiment King: MAGIC SAUCE BLAST!

Hummingbird Flames of Orange and Brass Knuckles: HUMMINGBIRD FIRESTORM BLAST!

Water of Jewels and Firepower: JEWEL WATER BARRAGE!

Fruits of Love and Puff: CHEMICAL FRUIT BLAST!

Muscles of The Dead and Dark Turtles: TURTLE MUSCLE BLAST!

Cryptids of Honesty and Wrecking Crew: CRYPTID WRECKER BLAST!

Comedy of Laughter and Number 7: COMEDY MISSILE FORCE!

Rainbows of Wind and Kitty:: RAINBOW HURRICANE GHOST STORM!

Magic of Darkness and Baron Mordo: MAGIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Sunlight of Arrows and Abra Kadabra: MAGIC SUNLIGHT FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY ICE STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Elaine Sustrai, Rarity, Ness, Lucas, Lincoln and Layla: PK ELEMENTAL METEOR SHOWER!

They fired a massive meteor shower of elemental meteors.

Lincoln: PSI ELEMENT STYLE: HEALING!

Entrapta: PSI LIGHTNING STYLE: PH THUNDER!

Perfuma: PSI NATURE STYLE: PSI BLOCK!

Frosta: PSI ICE STYLE: PK FREEZE!

Hilda: (British Accent) PSI FIRE STYLE: PK FIRE!

R. Mika: PSI LIGHT STYLE: PK FLASH!

Colette: PSI LIGHT STYLE: PK FLASH!

Yuni Kamihara: PSI WATER STYLE: PSI SHIELD!

Amalthea: PSI MAGIC STYLE: LIFEUP!

Batch: PSI LIGHTNING STYLE: BRAINSHOCK!

Gluko: PSI DARK STYLE: DARKNESS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): PSI DARK STYLE: PK LOVE!

Twilight Sparkle: PSI MAGIC STYLE: REFRESH!

They fired waves of elements.

Lincoln and his harem: PSI FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE PK STARSTORM!

They fired a massive PK Starstorm

Dino Thunder Rangers: Z Rex Blaster, Super Mode!

They fired a massive blast of energy and we fired waves of energy and elements and then the blasts from our combos, techniques, final smashes and attacks all hit Giygas and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The explosion shook the world and Giygas was down!

Me: **It's over for you Giygas!**

Giygas roared in anger as it grew giant.

Me: **The cancer has evolved!**

Nico: We need Megazord Power!

We summoned the Dino Thunder Megazords!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Thundersaurus Megazord!

Trent: Dino Stegazord!

We had the Megazords ready! Then we summoned the Dino Thunder Ultra Super Omegazord and it was ready!

Me: You are the disease and we are the cure!

We fired a massive laser blast and obliterated him in an instant and sent Giygas to the Black Gates forever!

Qin: Good riddance!

Aylene C.: YEAH!

Hydros: That's it for Giygas,

Ness: Thanks for helping us out, guys.

Seadramon: It was no problem.

Me: It was our pleasure Ness.

Fireor: Two more Super Smash Bros fighters are with us now.

Oculous: And a whole army of Flutterponies.

Me: Freed from Chrysalis.

Count Nocturne: Overall, today's a good day.

Me: We're not done yet though. We still have Chrysalis to destroy.

Ness: But, We did it, Giygas is gone for good.

Lucas: And it's never coming back.

Nico: That's right, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Queen Chrysalis to deal with, and that sadistic and malevolent Changeling should be showing up… right now!

?: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will have my revenge on you and every last pony in Equestria for what you fools have done to me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Then, we saw Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn Yellow, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remained the same, and we saw a swarm of evil Changelings arrive.

Princess Cadence: I should've known there's no mistaking that malevolent voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Queen Chrysalis.

The swarm of evil Changelings dispersed, and a figure descended in front of us, it was none other than Queen Chrysalis, the Evil Queen of The Changelings and Queen of Cruelty.

Alternate Chrysalis: So, that's my prime counterpart here in your universe.

Nico: The very one, but she's filled with hatred and cruelty.

Queen Chrysalis: Yes, and I have so much of it towards all of you for what you did to me, you ruined my plans to destroy all ponies in Equestria, and now, I'm going to destroy all of you!

Queen Chrysalis fired a blast of darkness from her horn, but Cassie Excelsion blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Queen Chrysalis: Who do you think you are, mortal, to stand in my way?!

Cassie Excelsion: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (Yellow and pink energy aura flares up) I am Cassie Excelsion, The Champion of Fluttershy, The Alicorn Princess of Kindness and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Element of Kindness.

This horrified Queen Chrysalis greatly.

Queen Chrysalis: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Layla: That's right, The Champions of Harmony have returned, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Queen Chrysalis.

Suddenly, Layla cerulean eyes turned neon cerulean, and she was surrounded by a cerulean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, angels, fairies, and phoenixes, she then unholstered her massive Andros' Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Ocean Maelstrom Love from her back, and as she approached Queen Chrysalis, she left cerulean blue energy, water, ocean waves, magic, angels, fairies, and phoenixes with every step.

Layla: You've caused us more than enough trouble for the last time, Queen Chrysalis, and I will never forgive you for the terror and havoc that you've caused to every last pony in Equestria, and for that, we're dethroning you once and for all, and you are never rising from the dead again.

Suddenly, Layla was surrounded by a massive vortex of cerulean blue energy with water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding it, there's a fairy flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a mahogany phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Layla emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Layla grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long mahogany brown hair, she has neon cerulean eyes and a cerulean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, angels, fairies, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and the Water Kanji in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light green gems on the gold water drop-shaped links and light green crystal links and green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below it is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless green blouse, green midriff top with phoenix on it, pink skirt with water waves on them, green pants, green high heels, and a long sleeveless green trenchcoat with soundwaves, fairies, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a fairy with a water drop above its head. Layla has on light green weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs. Suddenly, Layla felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive mahogany brown angel wings with light green tips, grew above her fairy wings. Layla has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and

Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Layla's massive Andros' Guardian Fairy Broadsword of Ocean Maelstrom Love was then surrounded in a kaleidoscope of cerulean energy, magic, phoenixes, fairies, and ocean waves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Andros' Guardian Fairy Greatsword of Ocean Maelstrom Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Andros and the anti-Trix symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cerulean blade, large cerulean fairy wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer purple handle, and large cerulean gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large cerulean gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix and fairies that said, "Layla, Guardian Fairy of Andros, Loving Daughter of Teredor and Niobe, Member of The Winx Club, Destroyer of The Trix and Valtor, Loving Girlfriend of Nex, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Alfea College and the Magix Dimension, Skilled Athlete, Loving Sister of Ness, Lucas, and Their Friends, and Master of Water and Bubbles"

レイラ、アンドロスの守護妖精、テレドールとニオベの愛情深い娘、ウィンクス クラブのメンバー、トリックスとヴァルトールの破壊者、ネックスの愛情深いガールフレンド、悪の殺戮者、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、アルフェアカレッジの擁護者そしてマジックス次元、腕利きのアスリート、愛するネスの妹、ルーカスとその仲間たち、そして水と泡の達人

Layla has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY WINX MAELSTROM MAGICAL OCEAN ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEAN FAIRY LOVE!

We were amazed by Layla Super Angel Infinity transformation, and when Nex saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Queen Chrysalis saw it, she flew into a malevolent rage and ordered her evil Changelings to kill her and feed on her positive energy, but Aisha fired a barrage of powerful cerulean energy blasts and as they hit the evil Changelings, they were sucked dry of all their negative energy and were turned to dust, and she fired another energy blast and it hit Queen Chrysalis and since it had the Magic of Friendship, it burned her badly.

Nico: Whoa.

Flora: Alright, Layla's transformed, this is going to be awesome.

Layla: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Andros Fairy and Divine Ocean Love) **You guessed it, Flora.**

Cassie Excelsion: And now, it's my turn along with Fluttershy.

Suddenly, Cassie Excelsion's eyes turned neon light green, and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with butterflies, leaves, plants, and animals, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champions of Harmony, and as she approached Queen Chrysalis, she left yellow energy, butterflies, plants, leaves, and animals with every step.

Cassie Excelsion: Queen Chrysalis, I will never forgive you for what you've done for the terror and havoc you've caused to Equestria and to all ponies in your path, and what you tried to do to Princess Cadence and Shining Armor, that's crossed a serious line, and as The Champion of Kindness, I hereby sentence you to death for the crimes that you've committed!

Suddenly, Cassie Excelsion was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with leaves and plants and animals surrounding the vortex, there are pink butterflies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cassie Excelsion emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAY AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cassie Excelsion grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon green eyes and a yellow energy aura with forest animals, plants, magic, and leaves surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a leaf on its horn emblazoned on her forehead along with Fluttershy's cutie mark, she has on Alicorn earrings with light green gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanji in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold leaf links and pink crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Cassie Excelsion has on a sleeveless yellow open blouse, sleeveless yellow dress top, yellow skirt with flowers, yellow pants, pink shoes, and sleeveless long yellow trenchcoat with plants and animals on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by plants and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Cassie Excelsion felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the large yellow feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, with leaves falling from the tips. Cassie Excelsion has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Cassie Excelsion's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, forest animals, plants, leaves, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fluttershy's Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Kindness and Animal Kindness, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade with the cutie mark of Fluttershy, leaves, and animals etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and yellow gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Cassie Excelsion, Champion of Fluttershy, The Champion of Kindness, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Queen Chrysalis and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Nature, Animals, Magic, and Kindness"

キャシー・エクセシオン、フラッターシャイのチャンピオン、優しさのチャンピオン、調和 の 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、女王 クリサリスと終末23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士のメンバー、および自然、動物、魔法、そして優しさの力のマスター

Cassie Excelsion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY ANIMAL KINGDOM KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL OF NATURE ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE NATURE KINDNESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Cassie Excelsion's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Queen Chrysalis saw it, she flew further into a rage, but before she could attack, Cassie fired a powerful yellow energy blast with plants, animals, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit her and she hit back first into a wall.

Nico: HOLY GUACAMOLE!

Me: Whoa, Cassie Excelsion's transformed, awesome!

Ken Knudson: Now, the second Champion of Harmony's transformed, awesome.

Fluttershy: And now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's green eyes turned neon light green, and she was surrounded by a yellow and pink energy aura with butterflies, leaves, plants, and animals, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kindness, and as she approached Queen Chrysalis, she left yellow energy, butterflies, plants, leaves, and animals with every step.

Suddenly, Fluttershy was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with leaves, animals, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Fluttershy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Fluttershy grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon green eyes and a yellow energy aura with forest animals, plants, magic, and leaves surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a leaf on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its horn, her gold Amulet of Life has green gems in the gold lightning bolts from her merged Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and green crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and with her pink butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is the gold Thunderbird pendant and an alicorn with green gems for eyes and they're holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis. She now had a hair clip with three jeweled butterflies on her head, she's dressed in a short-sleeved yellow blouse with butterflies, forest animals, and a pink phoenix, yellow sleeveless top, pink skirt with leaves, pink knee-high high heels, and a long yellow sleeveless trenchcoat with butterflies, animals, leaves, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by leaves and plants and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Life Skylanders. Suddenly, Fluttershy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Fluttershy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's massive Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, and Sword of Kindness began merging together, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fluttershy's Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Kindness and Animal Kindness, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a

7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade with the cutie mark of Fluttershy, leaves, and animals etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and yellow gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Fluttershy, Alicorn Princess of Kindness and The Life Skylanders, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Loving Mother of Mirage Daffodil, Butterfly Rose, Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, and Golden Bunny, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Nature, Animals, and Plants"

フラッターシャイ、アリコーンの優しさの王女とライフ スカイランダーズ、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、23 の擁護者エクエストリア、ポニービル、キャンタロット、蜃気楼水仙、バタフライローズ、サファイアリリー、エメラルドオラクル、ルビーウィンド、ゴールデンバニー の愛情深い母、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、自然、動物、植物のマスター

Fluttershy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY ANIMAL KINGDOM LIFE ALICORN ANGEL OF JUNGLE ALICORN KINDNESS AND DIVINE NATURE ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Fluttershy's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Queen Chrysalis saw it, her malevolent rage flew even more out of control, but Fluttershy fired a powerful yellow and pink energy blast with butterflies, animals, magic, and Alicorns and it hit her, and it really got her mad.

Nico: What?! Now, Fluttershy's also transformed. Wait, it's just like she said before we left to help out Lucas and Ness.

Lincoln: That's right, and Fluttershy, you look beautiful. How do you feel.

Fluttershy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Kindness Nature Alicorn and Divine Nature Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, let's put an end to Queen Chrysalis for good.**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Kindness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Aisha, Cassie Excelsion, and Fluttershy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything you've done, Queen Chrysalis, and this time, stay dead!**

Layla, Cassie Excelsion, Fluttershy, and Lincoln went after Queen Chrysalis, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, cerulean energy, bubbles, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Queen Chrysalis, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, they slashed off Queen Chrysalis' wings and Lincoln binds her with a binding circle so she couldn't escape, and Lincoln grabbed her by the horn and he sucked out and absorbed all of her hatred and powers and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Queen Chrysalis was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Layla, Cassie Excelsion, Fluttershy, and Lincoln to finish Queen Chrysalis off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed Queen Chrysalis and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Layla, Cassie Excelsion, Fluttershy, and Lincoln did to Queen Chrysalis as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Aisha, Cassie Excelsion, and Fluttershy are permanent.

Then, as Queen Chrysalis's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Nightmare Moon's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Nightmare Moon and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Queen Chrysalis.

Lincoln: Queen Chrysalis, for the multitude of crimes that you've committed against Equestria and all ponies, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your multitude of crimes is death.

This horrified Queen Chrysalis, as she soon saw that her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with

Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Queen Chrysalis' spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was then condemned to The Black Gates, and her spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of those she's hurt a thousand years ago.

Cassie Excelsion: Aw yeah, Queen Chrysalis, you have failed all of Equestria!

Layla: She's had it coming for a long time.

Fluttershy: She certainly did. And thank you for helping us take down and destroy Queen Chrysalis, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Fluttershy.

Suddenly, Fluttershy wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Fluttershy's face, they kissed passionately as Fluttershy's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and plants growing around them and we cheered wildly.

Butterfly Rose: Alright, way to go, Mom and Dad.

Mirage Daffodil and Butterfly Rose cheered for their parents, and so did Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, and Golden Bunny.

Nico: Alright, that's the second of The Doomsday 23 put down, and 21 more to go.

Lincoln: Yep, and tomorrow, we're heading to the world of Solid Snake for Irma's special mission.

Irma: You said it, and I can't wait to see Snake again.

Me: And take down one of their big bad enemies.

Nico: Along with another member of The Doomsday 23.

Ness: Yeah, you said it. (To the viewers) We've finally gotten rid of Giygas once and for all, and he'll never hurt anyone ever again.

Lucas: (To the viewers) And we also got rid of Queen Chrysalis, another of The Doomsday 23, but we got 21 more members to go, and the fight to save the world from their wrath and The Church of Necrom's final revenge is still on.

Me: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. This makes number 2 of the Doomsday 23 down. Lets go home guys.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in the Aleutian Islands of Alaska, Snake and Quiet were getting ready for our arrival and we were getting ready to help them destroy one of their enemies.

Snake: This is gonna be awesome. I can't wait to see Irma again.

Quiet: Me too Snake. It's gonna be awesome to help her and the team out.

Snake: It sure is. Lets get ready.

They locked and loaded and were ready.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Earthbound was a great game! Never played it before unfortunately but it was awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Black Widow, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to Ireland and we're going to battle Sh'Lainn Blaze's people that are still out to sacrifice her. Not on OUR WATCH! We're also going to battle Another Wildmutt! And we're going to meet a Miraidon Gene-slammer named Emily Imperion. Emily is a gene-slammer for Miraidon, one of the newest Pokemon. She is Nico's friend from skateboarding and dirtbiking and she is a really awesome champion at it. She knows how to shred the rails and more. The match-up scene is for Irma Lair, and she, Helen Anderson, Applejack, and Lincoln are going to destroy The Storm King, the third member of The Doomsday 23 For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Casagrandes' apartment, and we're in for one supernatural rescue: there's a ghost chicken haunting The Casagrandes and it's wrecking the place, and we're going to find out that this ghost chicken, Alfredo, has a nasty grudge against Sergio because that parrot did a ton of terrible things to him back when he was alive: Sergio pooped on his car, ruined his birthday party, and he even stole his wallet, but the worst thing ever is that Sergio stole his sunglasses and that's exactly what led to Alfredo dying and he came back from the dead as a ghost to get his sunglasses, and that's exactly what we're going to do: help Alfredo get his sunglasses back from Sergio so he can cross into The Afterlife, and Sergio's also in for one nasty swatting to the butt with a Chancla. We're also going to destroy three old enemies of Spyro, they're none other than Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, and we're sending that wuss and his henchmen to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet a Charizard Gene-Slammer named Athena Drákosfotiás who's not only Lincoln's classmate in gym, but she's also one of the most loyal Guardian Angels from Greece. Her last name Drákosfotiás means Fire Dragon in Greek. She also taken interest in being a doctor and was able to help Lincoln heal from even his worst injuries. She also hates bullies as well, when she found out that Chandler and his goons as well as Lynn were bullying Lincoln, she beat the crap out of them and when she was done with them, their legs, their arms and their teeth were broken and she even turned them into a massive human pretzel. To show thanks to Athena, Lincoln kissed her on the lips. She's also the cousin of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Shizuka Marikawa, and she hates both Chandler and Lynn with a burning passion. The next chapter is to commemorate the 2nd Anniversary of the War with The Royal Defenders on August 21st, 2020. It's going to be a great reminiscing adventure as we recap what happened. Also we're still going to have Helen Anderson battle the Storm King but afterwards.

See you all tomorrow.

# 2nd Anniversary of The Royal Defenders

Over in Ireland was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Black Widow, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there because of a rise in Supernatural energy. Also Sh'Lainn Blaze and Nick Logan were with us because Sh'Lainn believes that her former people are causing trouble.

Me: So the next rescue is in Ireland. I always love coming here.

Camie: Ireland is so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Himiko: This is a really awesome place to go to.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Ireland is one of my favorite places to visit because of all the history and culture.

Ochaco: It's always awesome to come here.

Black Widow: It sure is and I think Ireland is so pretty too.

Ibara: It's so awesome and they don't call it the Emerald Isle for nothing.

Sirius: No they sure don't.

Himiko: I have a feeling this is gonna be an awesome adventure in this one.

Laney: Me too. And I love Ireland because of the dancing and the music.

Lincoln: I love Ireland because of the castles and the culture as well as the food.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I know what Poromon would like about Ireland. The Mascots would love Ireland because of the beer.

We laughed at that remark.

Me: That is true and Ireland is the birth place of Guinness Beer. For over 250 years that beer has been popular here.

Nico: That's a definite fact.

Sheila (D&D): It sure is and I love Ireland because of all the history behind it and the fact that it's full of magic.

Me: And it's also where I stopped a tremendous war between Fairies and Leprechauns that threatened the delicate balance of nature.

Camie: Wow! When was this?

Me: Back when I was 3 years old. Me and my family were here in Ireland for vacation and I helped bring an end to a huge fight.

Camie: Wow that is so awesome! You were saving the world ever since you were young? That is amazing.

Tsuyu: Boy it sure is.

Black Widow: We all were amazed about that when we heard about it when we went to the Moonlands for the first time.

Applejack: That was an amazing adventure.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Natasha.

Black Widow: It's my pleasure Nico. It's going to be an awesome honor to be part of your rescue.

Nico: I'm glad you are gonna have a good time.

Laney: We all are.

Nico: Is it true that there's another like you named Yelena Belova?

Black Widow: Yes there is. She is my successor.

Me: Wow.

Nico: You think we could get her to join us one day?

Black Widow: It's possible. And she would make a great addition to both S.H.I.E.L.D. and to Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: She sure would and you both were trained under the same spymasters.

Qin: That's right.

Black Widow: Yes we sure were. But Nico, everyone I can't thank you guys enough for finding my sister Leia.

Me: It was our pleasure Natasha. We were really surprised she was turned into one of Ball Weevil's kind.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: That was strange.

Kaina Tsutsumi: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Black Widow: But I'm so happy to have her back.

Me: We all are.

Camie: What does S.H.I.E.L.D. stand for again?

Me: It stands for Strategic Hazard Intervention Espionage Logistics Directorate.

Camie: Right! That is a great acronym.

Nico: Are you guys glad Ness and Lucas are with us?

Me: You bet we are. And we have almost every Super Smash Brothers Character with us. Lets see. We meet Snake and Quiet tomorrow after the big anniversary. I hope one day we go to the world of Fire Emblem later on this year.

Nico: That I can arrange. I also hope we meet the Ice Climbers later on this year. Sometime this winter might sound good.

Me: That is gonna be cool!

Nicole: Yeah it sure is. That was a game made back in 1985.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But I love all the Super Smash Brothers Characters.

Nico: It sucks that Giygas couldn't talk though. He couldn't even make us stronger by saying how he hated us!

Me: I know. What a rip! But there are some bad guys that won't speak. Remember the Vortex Queen from when we met Ecco?

Nico: Oh right! That one didn't speak at all.

Rarity: But that was a great adventure though.

Varie: That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Nick Logan: We should be getting close.

Sh'Lainn Blaze: (Irish Accent) It's just up ahead.

Me: I'm really looking forward to this one. I'll never forget facing the Banshees when we were here on Saint Patricks Day.

Nico: I remember that. That was so fun.

Nico: Like I said before, back and forth banter between us and scumbags is the best part of every mission.

Me: Yes it sure is. And nothing is more fun than exchanging witty banter. But it's NOT fun when the bad guy doesn't respond back to you.

Qin: Yeah that is not fun at all.

Black Widow: No it sure isn't.

Sougo: These Banshees have sonic powers, don't they?

Me: They sure do. They can fly, fire energy blasts, produce ear-shattering shrieks, teleportation, telepathy, and they even have the ability to see into the future.

Sougo: Wow! That is intense.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Sh'Lainn: Yes. My people are that dangerous.

Me: Yeah but they are very formidable creatures.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Wow.

Black Widow: This is gonna be a big fight.

Eli: It sure is.

Kaito: How do you know when a Banshee is near?

We heard a shriek.

Me: Like that.

Kaito: Oh.

We walked over and in a ruin we saw a bunch of banshees shrieking.

Nico: There they are.

Me: And they know we're here.

Kaito: What? How?

Me: They are telepathic remember?

Kaito: Oh right.

Me: Here they come.

We saw them flying.

Me: Time for action! (GOES SUPER ANGEL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA) (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Love, Friendship and Justice) **This is gonna get ugly.**

Nico: Lets get them!

Nico went Super Saiyan and we went at them.

Me: **Hello Banshees! Remember us?**

Queen Mab: (Irish Accent) YOU! You killed me.

Me: **Nice to see you remember us after all this time.**

Queen Mab: You have changed a lot J.D.

Me: **Can't say the same for you Queen Mab. I've gotten stronger and far more powerful than ever since the last time we fought.**

Queen Mab: So I see. Your death is now going to happen right now!

She fired waves of energy and I deflected the blasts away.

Me: **Wrong!**

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju forms!

Rarity: Oh this is gonna be fun!

But then a light appeared and it landed in Rarity's hands and it was The Kiramager Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Rarity: (Gasp) My own Ridewatch for Kiramagers! Now it's time for me to sparkle!

She activated it!

Rarity: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Kiramagers and their Mashin's and Yodonna appeared and then she got an awesome and wicked badass dark blue armor with the symbols of the Kiramagers on it and she had dark blue angel wings that looked like Yodonna's! She had turned into KAMEN RIDER KIRAMAGER GRAND ZI-O!

Me: **WHOA! Rarity you look incredible!**

Lincoln: WOW!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Jewels and Sparkle who reaches over Fashions and Gems of the past and the future. Her name is Grand Kiramager Zi-O! We have entered the second chapter of the Super Sentai history!

Qin: Wow! Rarity you look awesome!

Lincoln: Wow! Rares this is amazing!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Way to go Rarity.

Me: **And it's perfect for you because the Kiramagers were your ambassador mission.**

Rarity: I do look absolutely amazing darlings! Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the Blue Kiramager symbol and got A SAPPHIRE CRYSTAL SWORD! She flew and slashed the Banshees all over the place.

Nicole: That is so awesome!

Maria: Let's get more faces in here!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANIMAL FORCE FURY!

She summoned Leap Frog, Grizzly, Yost Rhino, Black Scorpion, Black Spider, Manspider, Dark Phoenix, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Biowulf, Skalamander, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Gorizilla, Slobster, Slash and Repteel!

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: So we have Slobster, Slash, Repteel and Gorizilla in the M.O.E. now! That is amazing!

Slobster: Yeah it sure is.

Albedo turned into Negative Wildmutt and growled.

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and they blasted the Banshees all over the place.

The Banshee's emitted an ear-shattering shriek and fired waves of energy and we dodged them and fiery explosions were blasting off all over the area.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: Take this! (Activate's Tiamat's Ridewatch.

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE, LIGHTNING, ICE, POISON AND ACID SWIRLS AROUND ME)

**A clouded dream on an earthly night**

**Hangs upon the crescent moon**

**A voiceless song in an ageless light**

**Sings at the coming dawn**

**Birds in flight are calling there**

**Where the heart moves the stones**

**It's there that my heart is calling**

**All for the love of you**

**A painting hangs on an ivy wall**

**Nestled in the emerald moss**

**The eyes declare a truce of trust**

**And then it draws me far away**

**Where deep in the desert twilight**

**Sand melts in pools of the sky**

**When darkness lays her crimson cloak**

**Your lamps will call me home**

**And so it's there my homage's due**

**Clutched by the still of the night**

**And now I feel you move**

**Every breath is full**

**So it's there my homage's due**

**Clutched by the still of the night**

**Even the distance feels so near**

**All for the love of you**

**A clouded dream on an earthly night**

**Hangs upon the crescent moon**

**A voiceless song in an ageless light**

**Sings at the coming dawn**

**Birds in flight are calling there**

**Where the heart moves the stones**

**It's there that my heart is calling**

**All for the love of you**

I fired waves of said elements and they hit some of the banshees and destroyed some of them.

Qin: Take that!

Negative Wildmutt ripped some of the banshees to shreds.

Sougo: If Rarity can do it, so can I!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~!

Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! Grand Zi-O~!

Geiz: Save some for me!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Me: **YEAH!**

He tapped the statue for Faiz and the year 2004 formed a portal and out came Takumi and he bashed the banshees and blasted them all over with his Faiz Blaster and blew them apart.

Qin: Take that!

Me: **And this too!** (Activate's Lady Flamicorn's Ridewatch) (Speaking In Korean) 당신은 당신이 한 모든 일에 대한 대가를 치르게 될 것이고 나는 천 개의 성난 태양의 힘으로 당신을 불태울 것입니다**!** (You will pay for everything you did and I'm going to burn you with the power of a thousand angry suns!)

Nico: Whoa that is hot!

I fired waves of intense fire and burned the banshees all over into dust.

Maria: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

All that was left was Queen Mab!

Sh'Lainn: I'll deal with her myself.

Nico: Go for it.

She went up to her.

Queen Mab: You were always weak Sh'Lainn. You can still kill these weak humans.

Sh'Lainn: No. You were wrong about everything. The Humans are great people and J.D., Team Loud Phoenix Storm and everyone even Nick saved us all from doom many times.

Queen Mab: Then you too shall die.

Me: **You have no honor Mab. Sh'Lainn is one of you and you tossed her aside like garbage. That shows that your soul is as black as night. Just like most of your people.**

Sh'Lainn's eyes glowed powerful red and she fired waves of energy at Mab and blasted her all over.

Queen Mab: How could you let these humans poison your mind with lies!? They destroyed us and killed us!

Queen Mab blasted at her!

Sh'Lainn dodged the blasts.

Sh'Lainn: No! You killed them! You were made for one purpose Mab, To Kill! Your fate was sealed the day we came to this planet!

She kicked her down.

Queen Mab: The humans are our mortal enemies. They must die at any cost.

Sh'Lainn: No! YOU are the one that will die!

Nico: She's already made her choice!

Me: **And her home is Earth and we are her family! And you ARE NOT WELCOME HERE!**

Sh'Lainn blasted Mab's head clean off the moment I said that and she was dead and I banished her and the Banshees to the Black Gates.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: **You did great Sh'Lainn.**

Qin: Yeah.

Nick Logan: We're proud of you Sh'Lainn.

Sh'Lainn: Thank you. All of you.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Then we heard a roar and then we saw a figure come out and it was a black Vulpimancer! It was ANOTHER WILDMUTT!

Me: **Another Wildmutt!**

Nico: I didn't expect this one.

Laney: Wow!

It roared.

But then I heard a voice inside my head.

?: J.D. can you hear me?

Me: **Huh? Wait I know that voice.**

I saw that it was coming from the Another Wildmutt.

Another Wildmutt: (Speaking to me Telepathically) (In a girls voice) That's right J.D. Been a while.

Me: **Iris Donnavan? Wow.**

Another Wildmutt: Its been a while J.D.

Me: **Yeah you are looking awesome.**

Nico: J.D. who are you talking to?

Me: **The Another Vulpimancer. Her name is Iris Donnavan and she is a girl that I know. She doesn't speak however. She can only speak telepathically.**

Zocks: Was she born that way?

Me: **Yeah she was born mute. But she was also born with incredibly strong telepathic communication. It's why she only communicates through telepathy.**

Zocks: Very interesting. But I can't hear her talk.

Me: **She only talks to you inside your head.**

Zocks heard what she was said.

Zocks: Oh wow. Iris that must be hard to speak to people without talking to them physically.

Another Wildmutt: (Telepathically to Zocks) Yes Zocks. And I'm sorry I can't speak to anyone.

Zocks: It's all right.

Me: **But Iris what did Swartz promise you even though he is dead?**

Another Wildmutt: (Telepathically to me) He promised to give me the ability to talk with my mouth. But I used my mind reading powers and knew he was lying from minute one.

Me: **Not even manipulative liars are a match for mind-reading powers.**

Qin: What did she say?

Me: **She said Swartz promised to give her the ability to talk with her mouth but she used her mind reading powers and knew he was lying from minute one.**

Nico: Whether you want us to grant that wish is up to you. But regular Vulpimancers can't exactly talk to anyone physically either.

Me: **Their evolved counterparts can but not the regular ones.**

Nico: True.

Another Wildmutt: (Telepathically to Nico) Yes that's right. But thank you for that Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: **Iris I'm sorry we have to fight you but it's the best way to**

**get you back to normal.**

Another Wildmutt: I understand J.D. Hit me with your best shot!

Me: **You got it!**

I powered down.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (activates Billy Numerous' Ridewatch) I'm not kidding about us being able to grant that wish.

Me: We actually do have that kind of power.

Nico made 310 clones of himself!

310 Nicos: (In Unison) Think about it. We can make you talk.

Another Wildmutt: (Telepathically to Nico) And I know you have that kind of power. But I'll make my decision on that after you save me.

310 Nicos: Fair Enough.

(RIVERDANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

They danced to Cry of The Celts and blasted her all over with waves of green energy and smashed her all over.

Me: Love the Riverdance! My turn!

I activated Gansley's Ridewatch.

Me: Time for some sea shanties.

(SAILING OVER THE DOGGER BANK PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND ME)

List of songs

"Sailing Over the Dogger Bank" is a traditional sea shanty dating back to at least 1890, although it was undoubtedly composed well before then. A version of it was sung in the title card of the episode "Sailor Mouth," performed by Brian Douglas Gulland, Tim Laycock, Robin Jefferey, and Robert Alexander White.

Lyrics

Sailin' over the Dogger Bank: Oh, wasn't it a treat?

Wind a-blowing east-nor'-east, we had to give a sheet!

You ought to see us runnin' the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby.

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Our captain he's a Shanghai roush, he loves a pint of good ale.

Our mate he is a road stone-inspector, been seen in many's a jail.

Our third mate he's a bush ranger, he comes from the African Isle.

And take a look at our old cook it gets the bugger wild!

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Watch out, twigger, as down the street she came.

High heels and painted toes, Jenny is on the game.

Jenny is one of your flash girls, can't she cut a shine?

She can do the double shuffle on the Knickerbocker line!

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

We are the boys to make a noise when we come home from sea.

We get right drunk, we roll on the floor, we have a jubilee- Eee!

We get right drunk and full of beer, we roll all over the floor,

And when our rent it is all spent we go to sea for more.

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

I danced and fired waves of water and smashed her all over.

Black Widow: My turn.

She activated Shade's Ridewatch and Russian Dance Music played.

She fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed Another Wildmutt down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: WOOHOO! Watch this one. (ACTIVATE'S CAMULA'S RIDEWATCH)

(TRANSYLVANIAN ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS)

Eli turned into a vampire and fired waves of darkness and blasted Another Wildmutt all over.

Me: WHOA! Nice job bro!

Maria: Oh, and did I mention there are no usual battles planned for today?

Nico: Yes you mentioned that earlier this morning because of the Anniversary today.

Me: And I called Snake and told them that we would be coming tomorrow. He understood because today is the big Anniversary of the War with The Royal Defenders.

Qin: Yeah that's right!

Camie: We'll have to hear about all that later.

Nico: Yep.

But then we heard a Motorcycle?

Nico: What the?

Then we saw a purple motorcycle with no one driving it!?

Me: A transformer?

Me: No wait.

It morphed and turned into a Dragon Pokemon! It was MIRAIDON!

Me: Whoa so that's Miraidon!

Nico: So awesome!

Miraidon: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Emily Imperion! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and yellow highlights and she had all purple clothes.

Emily Imperion: I got this for you guys.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Wildmutt down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Iris and picked her up. She was an orange hair girl in purple clothes and she had orange eyes. She looked at me and smiled.

Me: You'll be all right Iris.

I picked her up and carried her over.

Iris Donnavan: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico I want to talk with my mouth.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico snapped his fingers and then Iris said her first words.

Iris Donnavan: (Out loud) Wow that was strange. (GASP) Hey! I can talk! Wow!

Nico: See? Any false promises Swartz has made will be made true by us.

Me: Yeah. How do you feel now that you can talk out loud Iris?

Iris Donnavan: I can't wait to tell my mom and dad. They are going to flip.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Twilight Sparkle: That is so cool you can talk now.

Iris Donnavan: It sure is! Wow!

Emily Imperion: But I'm really happy for you Iris.

Me: But we never saw that happen before. A Pokemon that can turn into a really awesome and boss motorcycle? That's really amazing.

Emily Imperion: It sure is.

Black Widow: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emily Imperion: I'm an awesome skateboarding champion and so is Nico. Me and Nico were in the X Games and we won.

Me: Get outta town! You were in the X-Games!?

Nico: Yep. Me and Emily won and we dominated the whole competition.

May: That is so cool Nico!

Lincoln: Wow! That sure is!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yep. Good times.

Emily Imperion: Those were good times.

Nico and Emily hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Emily.

Emily Imperion: Me too Nico.

Rainbow Dash: Your motorcycle form is awesome Emily.

Fluttershy: Um do you think I can ride you sometime Emily?

Emily turned into her Miraidon Motorcycle form.

Emily Imperion: Sure Fluttershy. Hop on.

May: Don't worry about us. We'll just fly home.

Fluttershy got on and she and Emily drove off and it was fun and then we all flew home 20 minutes later after they came back.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Great-Grandma Harriet, and Samus are heading to The Casagrandes' apartment, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're in for one supernatural mission: there's a ghost chicken haunting The Casagrandes and it's wrecking the place, and we're going to find out that this ghost chicken, Alfredo, has a nasty grudge against Sergio because that parrot did a ton of terrible things to him back when he was alive: Sergio pooped on his car, ruined his birthday party, and he even stole his wallet, but the worst thing ever is that Sergio stole his sunglasses and that's exactly what led to Alfredo dying and he came back from the dead as a ghost to get his sunglasses, and that's exactly what we're going to do: help Alfredo get his sunglasses back from Sergio so he can cross into The Afterlife, and Sergio's also in for one nasty swatting to the butt with a Chancla. We also got word that three old enemies of Spyro, Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, are here, and after we stop the haunting, we're sending that wuss and his henchmen to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Great Lakes City and heading to The Casagrandes' apartment, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're in for one supernatural mission: there's a ghost chicken haunting The Casagrandes and it's wrecking the place.

Me: Whoa, a ghost chicken? This is something Ed will love.

Nico: Combining his love for chickens and the supernatural, but this ghost is wrecking the place.

Ronnie Anne: Bobby sent a picture of what this ghost is doing, take a look.

Ronnie Anne showed us the picture of what that ghost was doing: levitating objects and throwing eggs at them.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one serious haunting. AARGH Cadet Lincoln Loud is ready to take on this ghost, and I want to thank you and Great-Grandma Harriet for joining us, Samus.

Samus: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Great-Grandma Harriet: I've seen your rescues from the afterlife, and now, it's an honor to join you on your rescue.

Samus: And it was great seeing Ness and Lucas again.

Lincoln: Same here, and we took down Giygas and Queen Chrysalis as well. And I've got a feeling that the next of The Doomsday 23 is going to be The Storm King, which means Helen Anderson is going to face him.

Applejack: The Champion of Honesty VS. The Tyrannical Storm Monarch, this is going to be one wild storm of a match.

Lincoln: Especially since we're also joining her in the match, A.J. And today's the 2nd Anniversary of The War With The Royal Defenders.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That war happened two years ago, but this was due to Sindri Myr's foul hand.

Lincoln: That's right, and our Royal Defenders counterparts were traumatized by what they've done and in that monster's name. But, Sindri Myr paid the price when I sent his soul to The Black Gates on my rescue before we went after the barbarian tribes in the Badlands in the world of Warhammer.

Nico: Yep, you got that right. Now, let's go bust that ghost chicken.

We got inside The Casagrandes' apartment, and that ghost chicken was already causing tons of chaos there by levitating and throwing objects, throwing eggs, and it sent Sergio flying into a wall with one of the couch pillows.

Frida Casagrande: (Shrieks) (Spanish Accent) We're good people. (Shedding Tears) Why are you haunting us?!

Then, some feathers formed an arrow, and it was pointing at Sergio.

Me: Hey, that arrow's pointing at Sergio.

Nico: Sergio Casagrande, what did you do?! And do you know this chicken?!

Sergio: I had a chicken roommate in Flight School, but he moved to a farm, never heard from him again. (Recognizes the ghost) Ooh, Alfredo, is that you?

Then, the arrow of feathers formed into a mallet and hits Sergio on the head and he crashed onto the floor.

Sergio: Yep, that's him.

Lincoln: Ghosts don't stick around in the world of the living unless they have unfinished business with the person they believed has wronged them.

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Sergio, did you wrong this chicken?

Great-Grandma Harriet: Allow us to converse with him.

Great-Grandma Harriet, Lincoln, Lucy Loud, and Luna Anderson conversed with Alfredo, and when she brought up what did Sergio do to him, he showed them just what that parrot did to him: Sergio pooped on the windshield of his car, he sprayed the car and Alfredo with a hose and it caused him to crash into his own birthday cake and ruined his birthday party, and Sergio stole his wallet. But, when Alfredo then showed them the visit Sergio made to the hospital, they saw Sergio take his sunglasses and that last act ultimately led to Alfredo's death.

When he was finished, they turned to us.

Lincoln: We just finished out conversation with our ghost, and we found out why he's haunting The Casagrandes: his name is Alfredo, and he's really angry at Sergio for a lot of wrongdoings. First, Sergio pooped on the windshield of his car.

Luna Anderson: Then, he sprayed the car and Alfredo with a hose and it caused him to crash into his own birthday cake and ruined his birthday party.

Lucy Loud: He then also stole Alfredo's wallet and all of his money.

Great-Grandma Harriet: But, the worst wrongdoing Sergio has committed against Alfredo was when he visited Alfredo in the hospital: Sergio stole Alfredo's sunglasses and that last act ultimately led to Alfredo's death.

We gasped in pure shock, including The Casagrandes.

Sergio: Oh, that's where I got these sunglasses.

Lincoln: And because of you wearing them, this led to Alfredo coming back from the dead as a ghost, and he wants his sunglasses back, so that way, he can cross over to the afterlife.

Sergio: But, they look so good on me.

Lincoln: Girls.

Lincoln's harem pounced on Sergio and this caused Sergio to lose the sunglasses and Lincoln caught them just in time, and he handed them to Alfredo, and when he put them on, he struck a few poses and then, he faded away.

Me: Whew, we did it.

Lincoln: Yep, but we're not done yet. Sergio, because of what you did, there's only one punishment for you. Girls, if you would?

Lincoln's harem each took out a Chancla, and when Sergio saw it, he freaked out and he was about to fly off, but Luna Anderson made a wall of dark blue fire to keep him from getting away. Lincoln covers Fluttershy's eyes with his large left hand. Then, they pounced on him and he was getting one nasty swatting to his butt with a Chancla. When they were done, Sergio had a nasty case of baboon butt, and he was put in his cage for the remainder of the day, and we left the apartment, but not before we were given a big family group hug by The Casagrandes.

Nico: Looks like Karma came back and bit that parrot hard on the butt.

Lincoln: Big time. Now, to take care of Ripto, Crush, and Gulp.

Spyro: That wuss and his goons are going to get it big time.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Ripto, Gulp, and Crush, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Ripto, Gulp, and Crush, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Greek Accent) That miserable pint-sized tyrannical dinosaur, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Charizard appear before us.

Nico: Charizard, but how?!

Lincoln: This wasn't Ash's doing again, and I'd recognize that Greek accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Athena Drákosfotiás, but we'll talk later, we've got three more of Spyro's moronic enemies to take care of.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, and that allowed the three girls to get to safety and were in an energy field put up by Lincoln to protect them from Ripto, Crush, and Gulp. When Ripto and his minions saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw

Spyro again. Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned orange, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remain the same.

Spyro: Should've known you'd come back again, Ripto.

Ripto: Shut up, you little twerp, you ruined my plans to rule all of Avalar.

Crash Bandicoot: He had every right to stop your plans dead in its tracks, Ripto. Plus, I still owe you a beating for long ago when you teamed up with Cortex and Uka-Uka and tried to conquer both my home and Spyro's home.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice from his wider and more muscular back and he'd transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will. Suddenly, we saw Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Sword of Elemental Justice and the swords that he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging and the sword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy and the elemental forces of the Skylands, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade with the symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic etched on it in rows, two large crimson wolf heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large crimson wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large rainbow gem below the wolf heads for the pommel.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Bandicoot and Elemental Skylands Bravery) **Lincoln, let me and Spyro give him and his thugs welcome back beating, then you guys can join in and we'll send them to the grave.**

Lincoln: Okay.

Crash Bandicoot and Spyro went after Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, and they brutally attacked them, Spyro fired fireballs at them and Crash Bandicoot slashed at them with his massive new greatsword, and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fire, earth, darkness, wind, water, gears, bones, light, magic, and plants at them, and he also shattered Ripto's magic scepter.

Lincoln: Aha, that's the signal. Come on, gang, let's join in.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Samus, Great-Grandma Harriet, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Ripto, Crush, and Gulp and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired three powerful orange energy beams, which hits

Ripto, Gulp, and Crush, and the blasts destroyed them, and when their spirits appeared, Lincoln drew a kanji on their foreheads and they were erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's massive angel wings changed back from orange to white.

Lincoln: That's it for Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, and they'll never return to terrorize anyone again. (To Athena Drákosfotiás) And it's so good to see you again, Athena Drákosfotiás.

Athena Drákosfotiás reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the voluptous body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Charizard, and she's dressed in an orange two-piece bikini, orange sandals, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with flames on the coattails, and Charizard on the back, and holstered on her back a large Charizard-themed greatsword with Charizard etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, Charizard's wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Athena Drákosfotiás and they hugged, and Athena Drákosfotiás was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings. (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) I could get used to it, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Nico: Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Athena Drákosfotiás, she's not only my classmate in gym, but she's also one of my most loyal Guardian Angels from Greece. Her last name Drákosfotiás means Fire Dragon in Greek. I also found out that she's the cousin of Shizuka Marikawa, and like her, she's also taken interest in being a doctor and was able to help me heal from even my worst injuries. She also hates bullies as well, when she found out that Chandler and his goons as well as Lynn were bullying me, she beat the crap out of them and when she was done with them, their legs, their arms and their teeth were broken and she even turned them into a massive human pretzel.

Athena Drakosfotias showed us the picture of Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Lynn turned into a massive human pretzel.

Nico: (Winces) Ooh, now that's really brutal.

Lincoln: Big time, and when Lori saw it, she knew what'll happen if she continued with her heartless act, and to show thanks to Athena, I kissed her on the lips.

Me: Now, that's really sweet.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's a good thing Lynn's not among the group today, because, Athena hates Lynn and Chandler with a burning passion.

Eli: After what you told us about her hating bullies, I wouldn't be surprised.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Athena Drákosfotiás' neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Athena.

Athena Drákosfotiás had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Athena Drákosfotiás' waist and Athena Drákosfotiás wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Chiho Kagari, Non Katagiri, and Irie Konagi from My Sweet Tyrant.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chiho Kagari, Non Katagiri, and Irie Konagi from My Sweet Tyrant.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chiho Kagari: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chiho Kagari and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird

and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with

silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Chiho Kagari: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and the two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chiho Kagari: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chiho Kagari, Non Katagiri, and Irie Konagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened at The Casagrandes' apartment and they were glad that Alfredo got his sunglasses back from Sergio, and that loud-beaked parrot got the swatting of a lifetime with Chanclas from Lincoln's harem, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, three old enemies of Spyro, and the one who brought them back was The Storm King.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in sending those three to The Black Gates, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Athena Drákosfotiás have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe The Storm King was the one who brought those three Jurassic morons back from the dead.

Spyro: I didn't want to believe it either, but Lincoln's massive white angel wings changing colors was a big red flag warning us about them.

Lincoln: Yep, but don't worry, The Storm King will get what he deserves later on today.

Nico: Yeah, and Helen Anderson will make sure that monster never returns to terrorize Equestria ever again.

Just then, Lynn came in, and when she saw Athena Drákosfotiás, her skin turned pale as the memory of her, Chandler, and his goons getting turned into a massive human pretzel came back to her, and as soon as Athena saw Lynn, she glared with fury at Lynn.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) Lynn, I can never forget what you, that sewage bastard, and his goons did to your little brother, but I'm going to look past it, when your brother told me he got rid of the demon that was inside you.

Lynn breathed a sigh of relief, but we were in for quite a tale later on.

---

After solving the haunting at The Casagrandes' apartment and helping Alfredo get his sunglasses back from Sergio and destroying Ripto, Gulp, and Crush, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 200,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Athena Drákosfotiás saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Athena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Athena, can you tell us why you hated Lynn and Chandler with a burning passion?

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, I was walking to the cafeteria for lunch, but then, I heard the sounds of painful screaming coming from the cafeteria, and I ran inside and I saw who it was that made that scream: it was Lincoln, and he was getting beaten up badly by Lynn, and helping her was Chandler. It turns out Lynn made an alliance with Chandler to kill Lincoln. I was extremely angry at those bastards, I ran at them and I brutally pummeled them into the dirt and I threw Lynn into a trash can and Chandler into the school's dumpster. Then, I went to Lincoln and with the medical knowledge I'd gained, I healed Lincoln's injuries. But, then, he broke down and he hugged me, and I hugged him back to comfort him. I then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened to Lincoln, and I pointed out that Lynn and Chandler were the ones who did it, and that stubborn jackass said that she was tired of Lincoln continuing to live, so she made an alliance with Chandler to kill him once and for all, and she meant it in cold blood. The other sisters were really furious with Lynn and they wanted to give her the same treatment she and Chandler gave Lincoln, but the parents beat them to it, and they sent Lynn to jail for three weeks, and she had a bad time in jail, and Chandler was also thrown in jail for a month by his mother.

We were shocked.

Eli: I can't believe Lynn made an alliance with Chandler to kill Lincoln, that's like making a deal with The Devil.

Lincoln: And I was so mad, I wanted to turn into a vampire and drain Lynn and Chandler dry of blood, but, I didn't.

Nico: You took control of the vampire inside you, Linc, and that was really awesome. Plus, you do have many powers thanks to the blood of some of your fellow Guardian Angels, along with self-defense tactics, martial arts, and many others.

Lincoln: That's true, but Lynn was a very brutal monster who wanted blood and Chandler was an evil conniving and murderous psychopath who had access to dangerous weapons, thanks to his evil dad, and those two in a deadly team-up would mean that I'd still be dead even if I fought back.

Me: Jeez.

Nico: Either way, you were outmatched by Lynn's brand of violence and Chandler's murderous desire to kill. But, I'm really glad Athena saved you from those two, and Lynn, what the hell were you even thinking making an alliance with Chandler?

Lynn: That bitch just wanted me to put Lincoln in his place or even worse kill him, she saw him as a threat to her existence.

Lincoln: On that day, I swore I wasn't going to let Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, or any of my enemies do that to me or to my family, friends, and Guardian Angels again. I then began training even more and practicing even more with my powers, and I'd also started working out a lot with help from my fellow Guardian Angels and I had help to keep it a secret: Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, Dad, and my friends, and they kept Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan very much in the dark.

Luna: He was really serious, dude. He wasn't going to let those five get away with doing that to him or to all those close to him, and if he had kids in the future, he was going to protect them from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his enemies.

Thunder Sparkle: So, that's why Dad's been working out and training with his powers long before any of us met and even before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed.

Nico: Now, I really understand now. Even before any of us met and way before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, Lincoln wanted to get stronger, so that way, he can not only defend himself, but also protect all those close to him from his enemies including the five mean sisters of his own family.

Me: What Lynn and Chandler did really crossed a big line and Lincoln made a big goal for that one.

Lincoln: Yes, and that goal has remained ever since, but I also added in that I also wanted to push myself past my physical and mental limits and go beyond them.

Nico: And that's where we all came into the picture, and you were quite surprised at the changes that your man's gone through, Athena.

Athena Drákosfotiás: (Greek Accent) Definitely.

Nicholette Torrington: We all were.

Clara St. Clarice: To see the boy that we knew from long ago grow up into a very strong man, but still remain who he was long ago, we were really happy.

Lincoln smiled warmly, and he made of himself and they went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrap their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a romantic kiss and we all cheered for them, and his clones disappear and he went back to working out.

Luna: To have that many Guardian Angels looking after him, that really gets you in the heart, dude.

Nico: And your little brother's also done the same by protecting them not only from his enemies, but also from the five mean sisters in the family, Luna.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, a bright light descended on The World Tree Estate and we had to cover our eyes. Then, the lights faded and we uncovered our eyes, and we also saw three figures in the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln saw who they were, the male is Iruma Suzuki and his two girlfriends, Azazel Ameri and Valac Clara from Welcome to Demon School! Iruma-kun.

Lincoln: (Gasps) It's Iruma Suzuki and his two girlfriends, Azazel Ameri and Valac Clara from Welcome to Demon School! Iruma-kun.

Nico: Then, this means his world was the one that just merged with ours. Plus, what his parents did to him was despicable, they were a bunch of deadbeats and even worse, they abused him, and you know I hate abusive bad parents.

Lincoln: If we see them, we're going to arrest them and put them in prison.

Suddenly, Iruma Suzuki, Azazel Ameri, and Valac Clara came to, and they eventually saw us.

Iruma Suzuki: Oh, no way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Valac Clara: Wow, you guys are well-known legends in the world we came from.

Azazel Ameri: Yes, and currently, you all are doing battle with The Doomsday 23 who've been brought back by The Church of Necrom's contingency plan since the other day.

Nico: That's right, and so far, we've taken down Nightmare Moon and Queen Chrysalis, the next one to take down is The Storm King.

Iruma Suzuki: I've heard about The Church of Necrom, word gets around in The Demon World really quickly.

Lincoln: Wow.

Iruma Suzuki: And I hope you don't mind me asking, but…

Lincoln: (Smiles) Say no more, Iruma, you and your girlfriends are more than welcome to join the team.

Valac Clara: Yes!

Nico: (Smiles) And if we see your deadbeat parents, we'll have them thrown in the slammer for what they've done to you.

Iruma Suzuki: Thank you.

We welcome Iruma Suzuki, Azazel Ameri, and Valac Clara into Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: And we also got to get ready, guys, today's the 2nd Anniversary of The War with The Royal Defenders.

Nico: Oh, that's right. Plus, we still got The Storm King to deal with, but he'll show up later on today.

Helen Anderson: That's right, and I'm going to make him pay for this, that low-down side-winding monster of storms.

Applejack: You got that right, and I hope you don't mind me and Linky joining in, Helen.

Helen Anderson: Not at all, Applejack.

Lincoln: We'll make him pay for the crimes he's wrought against Equestria.

Nico: Yeah, you guys will raise a storm of honesty and blow him away.

Me: Straight into The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That sidewinding overgrown snake in the grass is looking at a one-way trip to the Black Gate hoosegow.

Applejack: (Snickers) Was that cowboy talk I just heard, Linky?

Lincoln's eyes went wide when he heard what he just said, and then, Applejack went right up to him and she kissed him on the lips as his eyes really went wide and his long wild white hair stood up and his blush turned atomic red and his whole body turned atomic red, and when she separated, steam whistled out of his ears and he had a goofy smile on his face.

Pinkie Pie: Aw, ain't he cute?

We laughed for a bit.

Nico: Uh, A.J., you do realize Lincoln's going to get you back?

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful arms around Applejack's waist and he brought her real close to his massive and extremely muscular body, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her on the lips and her face had an atomic red blush on her face, and she wraps her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck and when he separated, she had a lovestruck look on her face.

Applejack: HOOOOWEEEE!

Nico: Yep, I should've seen that one coming.

---

In the park we were getting everything set up for the big barbecue for the 2nd Anniversary of the War with The Royal Defenders. The Masters of Evil were bringing in some of their awesome foods for us and we made meat trees filled with our favorite meats and more for the barbecue and Mary, Varya, Autumn and Lynn Sr. made awesome New Orleans and international foods for us to eat too.

Me: This is gonna be an awesome barbecue and meal.

Qin: It sure is. Everyone all over the city is coming too.

Lola: Wow! This is gonna be an awesome party.

Maria: Roxy, you and Tsukasa are up for bonding time.

Roxy: Awesome! Looking forward to this one.

Me: Sorry we didn't use Ridecards for the rescue Tsukasa.

Tsukasa: No worries. We can still use them tomorrow for the battle with one of Snake's enemies.

Lisa Loud: Indeed we can.

Tsukasa: Roxy, meeting you was one of the best days of my life.

Roxy: That was so awesome and really fun. We had a lot of fun battling some of the monsters you faced.

Tsukasa: We sure did.

Lola: Those were all awesome.

Camie: Yeah they sure were.

Roxy: Not to mention that you're one of the anniversary Riders.

Tsukasa: Yep. To commemorate 10 years of riders during the Heisei Era.

Qin: That's right. But Fourze is commemorate 40 years of Kamen Riders all together.

Gentaro: She's right on that.

Tsukasa: That's true.

Maria: And ever since Apollo Geist's demise, you always use your Rider Cards whenever the Megaforce Rangers Morph.

Tsukasa: That's true and so does Sougo for the Ridewatches.

Sougo: No arguments on that one.

Maria: Yeah.

Roxy: Still so awesome.

Homer brought his Hive Smoker and it was awesome.

Camie: That is so awesome that you have a barbecuer in the shape of a beehive Homer.

Homer: Yep. It sure is awesome.

Marge: I think it's a great barbecuer.

Lola: I do too.

Tsukasa: Roxy what was your favorite monster we took down?

Roxy: That's a really tough one. But they were all deadly.

Me: I liked facing the Worms. I got to take off my heavy jacket and show how fast I am without it on.

Tsukasa: That is awesome.

Nico: I liked facing all of them.

Me: What can I say? Nico can't just pick one. It's awesome.

Nico: Yep and it's true.

Tsukasa: That was awesome still.

Me: In fact the 17 Kamen Rider Missions we had in July and August were all awesome and the best ever.

Qin: Those were so awesome.

Camie: They sure were.

Me: And Tsukasa you were the first of the 13 days of Riders.

Tsukasa: That's right we sure were.

Daiki: So awesome.

Tsukasa: Now, we just have to recruit Agito, Dragon Knight, Faiz, Blade, and Revice next year.

Me: Boy that will be so awesome. Darn shame Ryuki is not gonna be with us though.

Nnico: Yeah no kidding.

Lana: But I loved all the Kamen Rider Missions.

Varie: They all were so much fun.

Himiko: Yeah they sure were.

Misty Tredwell: I loved all of them. Especially the Saber mission.

Me: That was my favorite Misty because of the Wonder Ride Books.

Laney: Those were awesome.

Roxy: Sure, the Ryuki Riders won't be with us. But their American counterparts will be.

Me: That's considered the next best thing. Cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Tsukasa: Yeah. I can't wait to see who gets bonding time next.

Me: Well it's gonna be W next so Nuju and Philip & Shotaro next.

Nico: You're catching on J.D.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja. Und I'm really looking forward to this too.

Me: Yeah we all are Hunter.

We got all of the food ready and everyone then came.

Maria: Looks like everyone's here.

Me: Yep they sure are.

Camie: This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: The 2nd Anniversary of the War With The Royal Defenders.

RD Me: Hard to believe its been 2 years since you guys stopped my friends in our universe.

Ed Cowart: It sure has been that long hasn't it.

RD Lincoln: No kidding there.

Dark Spicer: It all started when J.D. was looking online.

Me: Yep. I was looking up stories on the internet when I stumbled onto the Royal Defenders.

FLASHBACK CHAPTER 1129.

At the estate, I was looking up stories on the internet and I was looking at something really interesting. It was a story about the Loud House in a parallel universe and as I read I thought it was very interesting. But as I continued to read, what I saw was shocking! The Loud Kids on that universe were in every way like The Justice Lords and they were demoralizing heroes at a rapid level and robbing them of their reputations and dignity. But they weren't called Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Instead they were called the Royal Defenders and me, Nico and most of us were not affiliated with them.

Me: HOLY SHIT! GUYS! Take a look at this.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Read this.

Nico and everyone read what I saw and they were shocked and enraged and horrified.

Nico: WHOA! We better call the Masters of Evil about this.

Me: Yeah.

---

20 minutes later, the Masters of Evil were all called into the estate.

Dark Spicer: Can you guys tell us why you called us here? It sounded urgent.

Harley Quinn: Darky, it's plenty urgent.

Me: Look at this guys.

They all looked at the screen and they saw a fanfiction written by heavy5comando and what they saw made their blood boil.

Dark Spicer: The fuck is this?!

Me: A window into a parallel universe where an alternate version of us hates heroes and disgraces them.

Firefly: You sure? Because there are alternate versions of Optimus and Ben fighting alongside those versions of Lincoln and the others.

Me: I'm dead serious. Keep reading.

They kept reading and they saw that I was right.

They saw that the Louds called all the heroes big disgraceful freaks and they have no hope of becoming true heroes like themselves and are the worst ever so called heroes ever.

Electro: Those versions of Webhead, Optimus, and Ben are helping those Royal Defenders in their Regime?!

Me: Yeah.

Vypra: How cruel can those versions of you get!?

Carly Carmine: Terrible! Those versions of you are not heroes!

Misty Tredwell: They are more like disgusting jerks!

Me: You said it.

Zs'Skayr: (to Ben) I guess there's one version of you that's fallen from grace.

Ben: Yeah.

Laney: That version of my family gives heroes everywhere a really bad name.

Vexen: Show us one hero they've demoralized.

Me: They demoralized Ben, Optimus Prime, the Kids Next Door, Luke Skywalker and countless others.

I showed them all. It was a really long list of heroes.

Lana: WHOA!

Nico: That's a lot of heroes!

Xaldin: But Ben and Optimus eventually joined their twisted cause.

Me: They did and It's despicable. These versions of the Louds are tarnishing the name of good heroes everywhere.

Nico: Yeah we need to go stop them.

Greiger: How about we wait until your forces have increased?

Me: Good thinking Greiger. They have a huge force and we're gonna need a lot of help. We need to expand our forces exponentially.

Devon: (to Vypra) Can't believe I'm saying this but I hope you bring back Blaze and Roxy's robot clones for this.

Vypra: I will.

Steel: Heck, even Evox would be useful for this.

Nate: That's not a good idea. Evox would destroy both sides.

Me: I agree. Evox would destroy us all with any chance he got. Same with Venjix even though they are one in the same.

Will Vandom: Of course, if you bring back Robo Blaze and Robo Roxy before we confront the Royal Defenders, we'll need to find archenemies for them.

Vypra: Okay.

Shiv: (trying to lighten the mood) At least we know what you guys look like as tyrants.

Me: I guess this is what Justice Lord Superman was talking about and what would've happened if we did what he and the Justice League did.

Superman: Deja Vu.

Captain Cold: Looks like their Luna and Lincoln are the ringleaders.

Luna: Harsh!

Lincoln: I can't believe I would become like that.

Hydro Man: And all because of that bad luck incident in their world.

Me: Oh shit. Their version for Lynn really went too far.

Lynn: I can't believe I would let it get out of hand like that.

Luna: I know I can be protective of Lincoln. But to go this far?

Lynn: And I was the catalyst that put their world into oppression.

Shiv: (Pats Lynn on the back) Luckily it didn't happen here. That nightmare you had really set you straight.

Lynn: That's not enough! What if you really do go back to how I used to be and cause what happened there on this world? (sighs) It's best if you guys stay away from me from now on.

Me: Lynn don't say that! What happened in that universe didn't happen in this universe because of your love towards your siblings and Lightning.

Lightning: That's right babe. You are the best thing that's ever happened to your family and you are a strong spirited girl with the power to achieve awesomeness. Sha-Blam!

Lynn: You're right. Thanks guys.

Optimus Prime: They even had their version of me kill humans. All because that version was betrayed by the humans of his world as well as the temporary deaths of his Autobots.

Me: Like in Transformers The Last Knight.

Nico: Huge Deja Vu.

Lori: And then there's literally about what's going to happen to their version of Aunt Ruth!

Me: She went from a sweet old lady to a rampaging tyrannosaurus. I know it doesn't make sense but that was the best I could think of.

Lori: True. But that is literally a good way to put it.

Lola: And then there's the fact that the bad version of Luna's going to take her soul at the end of July on their world!

Luna: I would never do that!

Hydro Man: I'm glad you won't.

Me: No kidding.

Lord Drakkon: What the Loud Kids are doing in their world makes Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa look like saints.

Me: Good comparison.

Vert: Even Krytus would be disgusted. And he was out to conquer the multiverse!

Lana: I can tell.

Stanford: Maybe we should go to their world when the time comes and Hakai every last one of them!

Me: No Stanford. Those versions of the Loud's are kids and it goes against our code. So we'll lock them up in the S.H.I.E.L.D. Prison system after we strip them of their powers.

Zoom: Besides, if we stop to Hakai one of them, the others will gang up on us and kill us easily.

Me: That's right. Our best chance is to gather them all in one spot and strip them all of their powers in one fell swoop.

Yusei: There's also there other powerful allies. Like that Hollow guy.

Me: Yep. And they have many more in their forces. We're gonna need all the heavy fire power and help we can get.

Numbuh 1: They probably don't have the Kids Next Door helping them in their world. We all saw that their Lincoln threatened them when they tried to make him their new leader.

Me: Not cool. The Kids Next Door in their universe are gonna need the help of the Kids Next Door with us.

Numbuh 1: I can do that.

Me: The Adult Villains would hate the Loud Kids for this. We can't let their oppression go unpunished.

Maria: What's next? Are they gonna take out their Static and Lyoko Warriors as well?!

Me: Lets see here. I hope not.

Dante Vale: I think we may have to consider that those versions of you are past the point of no return.

Lincoln: I agree!

Lisa Loud: They are monsters.

Me: Yep.

Carmen: Sis, I'm scared. What if those jerks come here?

Maria: I don't think they will Carmen.

Me: It says that they don't even know about us.

Captain Cold: But we know about them now. They even roughhoused a kid named Penn Zero all because he accidentally took over the other Lincoln's body for a few minutes. Poor kid.

Me: Yeah. Poor kid.

Cornelia: It even shows Rusty (blushes) accidentally slapping Girl Jordan's butt after a routine dodgeball victory.

Girl Jordan: What!? (Growls at Rusty)

She kicked him in the crotch!

Me: (Winces) OOOHH!

Duncan: Right in the kiwis!

Irma: And then after, it shows Rusty accidentally slipping pulling off Linka's shirt by mistake.

Linka: He did WHAT!?

Linka then jumped him and smashed his brains out in a brutal fight cloud!

Skywarp: But that was in that universe. I know Rusty wouldn't do that! (to Rusty) Right, Rusty?

But Rusty was extremely mangled up

Skywarp: Rusty, please nod your head yes or shake your head no to my question.

He nodded.

Me: Holy Shit! Linka thrashed him into pulp!

Sakura Haruno: And I thought I was that vicious whenever Naruto did something pervy.

Lincoln: That's nothing. When Lady Hokage caught Master Jiraiya peeking on her, she totally went ballistic and pulverized his brains out.

Me: It's true. She just wailed on him like a thousand stampeding bulls.

Thundercracker: Think that's bad? Lincoln in that universe beat that version of Rusty up so harshly!

Me: Geez! So it's not just the girls that hate Rusty.

Lincoln: But I would never do that to one of my friends. Especially to someone I know like a brother.

Electro: Is this how they treat their teammates if one of them steps out of line for even a second?!

Me: Yep. In that universe, we aren't there to keep them in line like me, Nico and everyone else.

Aerrow: There's only those Neil, Gyro, Jack Cyber, and Hollow guys that keep encouraging this behavior!

Me: Looks like we have to kill them. But I do have some ideas on how we can ruin them. We can Incriminate them to make the public see them as villains and cut ties with them. Create an Ultron virus and destroy their technology. Use the God of Death to defeat their demons, his name is Greg. He has absolute rule over the living and dead no matter what universe. He hates it when people disrupts his balance of life and death. Or Use the opposite element on the elemental characters. What do you guys think?

Iron Man: There's no way Ultron would willingly give us a virus to use.

Me: Okay so that's out.

Stewie: But I should be able create a virus that can destroy their technology anyway.

Me: Okay. It says here that they have advanced technology and we can't let them see us coming.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Good plan amigo.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Right on mate.

Vexen: They also don't seem to have powered up angel forms.

Me: So their power is substantially weaker than ours. Good. It'll be easy.

Leonard: They don't even have wings at all.

Me: They might have jetpacks.

Star Butterfly: That could be the case.

Marco Diaz: Yeah.

Me: It also says that their version of Lincoln has Girl Jordan as hus girlfriend.

Laney: Really?

Me: Yep. G.J. do you have a crush on Lincoln?

Girl Jordan: (Blushes) Yes I do.

Me: Aww.

Hydro Man: Sure their Luna also has a Luna Frost form. But that and demonic powers are all she has.

Me: Terrible mix.

Luna: Yeah dude.

Firefly: You sure I can't kill her? Because I can easily melt her with my heat lasers. Plus, they might not have any code against killing kids.

Me: No Garfield. They may not have our code but we will NOT resort to killing kids ever.

Firefly: (Grumbles)

Vexen: Can I at least make her suffer before knocking her out?

Me: That you can still do.

Vexen: Good.

Hound: Vypra, plaese tell me you have those contingency plans for the Loud Kids in case they go rogue!

Vypra: We sure do.

Dark Spicer: I think that will be it for now. I need to go drinking to deal with what I just learned.

Me: We have plenty of soda In the fridge.

Dark Spicer: Thanks, man.

Dark Spicer went to go get one.

Me: (Eyes glow red) Look out Royal Defenders, your days of torture are numbered.

Drag Strip: Yeah! (concentrates)

Nico: What are you doing?

Drag Strip: Trying to make my eyes glow red with righteous fury as well.

Nico: I think only J.D.'s able to do that.

Me: Yeah. I only have that kind of power.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: I remember that. That was intense.

Homer: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: And that was when we decided to declare war on the Royal Defenders.

RD Lincoln: So it all started with you guys finding out about us online?

Me: Yep.

Qin: Crazy huh?

Miku Yuuki: It sure is.

Robo Roxy: Me and Robo Blaze ended up being involved after our debut.

Me: You sure did.

Varie: That was during my Detective Story. It was during the Case of The Pink Eyecrust Apple Crumble.

Numbuh 2: UCH! That was disgusting.

Vypra: That was cool though.

Nico: It sure was. And Varie did a great job in that one.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But we did a lot before the war began. And I had to get a lot of advice from tons of people. But the one that really helped us the most was Amanda Waller.

Ms. Waller: It's true. J.D. was under a lot of pressure. So I helped him out to help you out.

Nico: That's true.

Me: Also it was during the battles we had with the Shadow Riders that we got the secret on how to stop the Royal Defenders. It was all right here in Professor Banner's Book, the Emerald Tablet.

Waller: Me and Ed made some countermeasures against the Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: We sure did and they were all really helpful.

Me: And it was so amazing that they worked very perfectly.

Vince: The scariest part was where we learned that we had to fly through the Warp in order to get to the universe of the Royal Defenders.

Camie: That is really scary.

Lola: It sure was.

Eli: That is amazing.

Me: But it was awful that we found out some things that lead up to many adventures where we had future missions with you guys.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Penn Zero: That is crazy.

Phineas: Yeah.

Red X: Me, Eccentro, Atomic Skull, Skulker, Beautiful Gorgeous, and Ghost were involved as well.

Me: You sure were. That was so awesome though.

Nico: Yes it was. In fact many of you that haven't joined the Masters of Evil weren't with us when the War broke out.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Hey yeah that's right!

Count Nocturne: Boy lots of things happened back then.

Me: But the shocking part of all that was that the Royal Defenders recruited Bill Cipher into their ranks.

RD Me: Yeah and to be honest I was completely against that and that is what lead to me being locked in a power neutralizer crystal prison.

Nico: Wow.

Me: That's intense.

Nico: When it was time for the war, we wasted no time kicking butt.

Me: No we sure didn't. The battle got underway that very second and we really let all hell loose.

Nico: It was really epic.

Me: I counted 61 battles altogether in that entire war.

Qin: Yeah.

Himiko: Wow! 61 Battles!?

Kaina Tsutsumi: That is incredible.

Misty Tredwell: It was awesome.

Evil Koko: That is amazing you all went through all that.

Wendy Sapphira: Yeah that was intense.

Laney: It was Wendy.

Dark Spicer: Me and Eddy displayed good teamwork in days before the war. But our teamwork REALLY shined on that day.

Eddy: But when me and Dark fought RD Leni, we found out something… shocking.

Dark Spicer: We found out that the Royal Defenders put servitude chips on Twilight's friends in that universe.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh man! I heard about that!

Qin: That was insane!

RD Lincoln: And looking back we were really stupid to do that.

Xenia: Boy no kidding.

Fu: Yeah.

Robo Blaze: Me and Sora faced Bill Cipher from the RD World.

Sora: We sure did and we banished him to the Warp.

Me: That was awesome and the most amazing out of all those battles.

Qin: Thank goodness he's gone.

Me: But there is a possibility that Bill Cipher will return. And if he does we'll give him the black gates.

Sora: We sure will.

Discord: But that was really amazing that you all destroyed him.

Nico: It sure was.

Camie: What is Bill Cipher?

Me: He's a living Illuminati.

I pulled out my wallet and showed a dollar bill and the pyramid on it.

Me: He looks like that. He was a living Illuminati and he was a deity of evil.

Camie: Oh. I get it.

Kairi: Me and Dr. Light faced the Disk Wars heroes from the RD world.

Dr. Light: We sure did.

Me: I just can't believe that the Royal Defenders had the gall to condemn the use of the DISKS.

RD Lincoln: No kidding. We were completely wrong about them.

RD Me: Yeah. I thought they all were amazing.

Me: Glad you and I agree on that.

King Hiss: Me and Leni fought RD Randy.

Leni: That was totes fun.

Me: All of us fought really well against all the Royal Defenders. But the greatest act of selflessness we've seen was when the RD version of Ben turned into Alien X to make the Ultimate Sacrifice and reset the entirety of that universe at the cost of his and everyone's memories of the Royal Defenders.

Ben: That version of me is a hero.

Me: A true hero.

RD Me: And thanks to that act of sacrifice I was set free. Then I later came to this universe to help you.

Nico: You sure did. And we later found out that the Royal Defenders were all under the poisonous influence of Sindri Myr.

Vypra: That was so strange.

Hunter: Ja. Und you all saved the Royal Defenders.

RD Lincoln: I can't believe we were like that.

Laney: No kidding. At least I wasn't in the Royal Defenders.

Me: Yeah. But AFTER the War we met the recruits of the Royal Defenders and now they are all part of the team.

Nico: That is true.

Maria: From that point, we visited our versions of those controlled.

Me: We sure did.

Eli: I think it's so awesome. We met the heroes of Remnant, Twilight and friends, The Superdudes, The Disk Wars heroes and so many more. That is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: That is so amazing.

Me: It sure is. And we took down numbers of their major enemies.

Ruby Rose: And became part of the greatest force in the universe.

Qin: And Lincoln has many awesome and great girls with him too.

Sunset Shimmer: That's true.

Tracer: (British Accent) Don't forget my team and Randy's.

Me: And Penn Zero, Phineas and Ferb and so many others as well.

Phineas: Yeah that is cool.

Nico: Overall, that war was one of our most unforgettable.

Me: That's true. And in less than a month we're soon going into another war.

Qin: Yeah with Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Me: Yep. And later on we're going to face The Storm King for Number 3 of the Guardians of Harmony.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than The Storm King, and after he'd seen what we did to Ripto, Crush, and Gulp, he's furious, and now, he's coming here to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is The Storm King on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's furious that his plan to get rid of us when he brought back Ripto, Crush, and Gulp was foiled, and now, he's coming here himself to get revenge on us.

Helen Anderson: So, the third of The Doomsday 23 is none other than The Storm King, the monster who terrorized Equestria. We'll make him pay for his crimes for terrorizing all of Equestria.

Tempest Shadow: And there's no doubt he also still wants revenge on me for turning my back on him. But, I severed my ties with him long ago and rebuilt my friendship with Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right, and Helen, Applejack, Lincoln, I only have this to say to you three: show that monster no mercy whatsoever.

Applejack: Don't you worry, Twilight, we won't show him any mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln: Yeah, we'll show him the true fury of the storm of honesty.

Nico: Yeah, that's what I like to hear. Alright, gang, let's go put an end to The Storm King once and for all.

We went out to finally confront The Storm King and put an end to him once and for all.

At a meadow we waited.

?: I will make every last one of you ponies pay for ruining my plans to terrorize all of Equestria!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Twilight Sparkle: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Storm King.

A figure came out, and it was none other than The Storm King, the monster who terrorized all of Equestria, and he has his own Staff of Sacanas.

Tempest Shadow: I should've known you'd one day return, you power-hungry monster.

Storm King: I have no words to even say to you, traitor. Storm Creatures, bring me their heads!

The Storm King's army of storm creatures went after us, but Lincoln summoned a powerful storm and it rained down powerful rainbow super lightning which electrocuted the storm creatures and Lincoln absorbed them and he gained a massive power boost and the lightning also electrocuted The Storm King. This angered him and he fired a blast of lightning from his staff, but Helen Anderson blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Storm King: Who do you think you are, mortal, to stand in my way?!

Helen Anderson: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (Orange Energy aura flares up) I am Helen Anderson, The Champion of Applejack, The Alicorn Princess of Honesty and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Element of Honesty.

This horrified The Storm King greatly.

Storm King: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Helen Anderson: That's right, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Helen Anderson's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Earth, Alicorns, Magic, and Apples, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Storm King, she left orange energy, Earth, Alicorns, Magic, and Apples with every step.

Helen Anderson: Storm King, I will never forgive you for what you've done for the terror and havoc you've caused to Equestria and to all ponies in your path, and what you did to Twilight Sparkle and her friends and to Tempest Shadow, that's crossed a serious line, and as The Champion of Honesty, I hereby sentence you to death for the crimes that you've committed!

Suddenly, Helen Anderson was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Earth and apples surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Helen Anderson emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Helen Anderson grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has apple red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and her cowboy hat with apple buckle on it, she has neon green eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, Magic, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold apple-shaped links and green crystal links and an orange Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Helen Anderson has on a sleeveless open blue vest, sleeveless orange closed blouse, orange skirt, orange pants, brown knee-high boots, and long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by Earth and Apples and right on top of its horn is The Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Helen Anderson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Helen Anderson has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Helen Anderson's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, apples, earth, Alicorns, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Earth Honesty and Apple Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade with the cutie mark of Applejack, apples, and Earth etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Helen Anderson, Champion of Applejack, The Champion of Honesty, Apple Farmer from Texas, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of The Storm King and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Earth, Apples, Magic, and Honesty"

ヘレン・アンダーソン、アップルジャックのチャンピオン、誠実さ

のチャンピオン、テキサスのリンゴ農家、ハーモニーの 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、ストームキングとドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、ナイツのメンバーフレンドシップテーブルのマスターであり、地球、リンゴ、魔法、そして誠実さの力のマスター

Helen Anderson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY APPLE ORCHARD ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL HONESTY AND ETERNAL APPLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Helen Anderson's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Storm King saw it, he flew further into a rage, but before he could attack, Helen fired a powerful orange energy blast with earth, apples, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit him and he hit back first into a wall, but he wasn't out.

Nico: Whoa, now Helen Anderson's transformed, awesome!

Ken Knudson: Now, the third Champion of Harmony's transformed, awesome.

Helen Anderson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Apple Earth Alicorn and Divine Honesty Love) You guessed it, Ken. Applejack, Lincoln, you guys ready?

Applejack: We're ready, Helen.

Lincoln: Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, Applejack transformed into Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity Apple Orchard Alicorn Angel of Eternal Honesty and Eternal Apple Love and she unholstered her massive Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery, and they joined Helen Anderson.

Applejack: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Apple Earth Alicorn and Divine Honesty Love) Your days of terrorizing all of Equestria are over, Storm King.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Because, we're going to make you pay for everything you've done.

Helen Anderson, Applejack, and Lincoln went after The Storm King, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, apples, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at The Storm King, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on him, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned him badly, and the wounds he suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln disarmed The Storm King of his Staff of Sacanas, and suddenly, the large rainbow gem embedded in his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed and it absorbed The Storm King's Staff of Sacanas, and it gave Lincoln's massive greatsword new powers and abilities, and Lincoln fired a powerful barrage of extremely powerful bolts of rainbow super lightning from swings of his massive greatsword at The Storm King and they electrocuted him with extreme fury and it completely fried The Storm King's nervous system.

Nico: Whoa, that barrage of rainbow super lightning completely fried The Storm King's nervous system.

Me: Alright.

That allowed Helen Anderson, Applejack, and Lincoln to finish The Storm King off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed The Storm King and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Helen Anderson, Applejack, and Lincoln did to The Storm King as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Helen Anderson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, as The Storm King's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and The Storm King's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and he was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of him crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at The Storm King and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at The Storm King.

Lincoln: Storm King, for the multitude of crimes that you've committed against Equestria and all ponies, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your multitude of crimes is death.

This horrified The Storm King, as he soon saw his days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit The Storm King's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and his spirit was then condemned to The Black Gates, and his spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of those he's hurt.

Helen Anderson: YEEHAW! Storm King, you have failed all of Equestria!

Applejack: He's been asking for this for a very long time. And thank you for helping us take down and destroy The Storm King, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Applejack.

Suddenly, Applejack wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Applejack's face, they kissed passionately as Applejack's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and apple trees growing around them and we all cheered wildly.

Me: And that's the third of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and we've got 20 more to go, and now, we're heading to the world of Solid Snake for Irma's special mission.

Irma: You said it, and I can't wait to see Snake again.

Me: And take down one of their big bad enemies.

Lincoln: Along with another member of The Doomsday 23, and if I may take a guess, the next member of The Doomsday 23 will be The Diamond Dogs.

Rarity: Those greedy dogs will no doubt want to kidnap me again and get more jewels.

Celine Giachi Lorres: They sure are greedy alright.

Lincoln: If those mutts lay so much as one paw on Rarity, I'll break their necks and drain them dry of every last drop of blood. (Deep

Sapphire Blue Eyes Turn Blood Red) (Roars)

Nico: Uh oh, those Diamond Dogs now have a shadow of death looming over them tomorrow.

Me: And their names are Celine Giachi Lorres, Rarity, and Lincoln Loud.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I was wondering when you were gonna ask that. I'll do one for Lady Ninja Yae.

Yae: Wow my Duel Monster counterpart. That's a good idea.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: I like it.

Nico: Yep. Now we can get ready for seeing Snake and Quiet.

We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

I would recommend this one because it's a great reminiscing chapter.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lucca, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the world of Chrono Trigger and we're going to battle Yakra XIII but also we're going to battle Agent Alpha from the MIB Animated Series. It's to honor David Warner. We're also going battle Another Ultimate Spidermonkey. That is gonna be awesome. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Lady Ninja Yae. Her name is Amy Yae. Amy is Nico's friend from Japan and she has amazing plant powers. She is also the direct descendant of the legendary Yae of the Goemon Gang. She is a powerful and skilled ninja and a master fighter and is a deadly force. She hates bullies with a vengeance. For the match-up scene is for Irma Lair, and she, Rarity, and Lincoln are going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, The Diamond Dogs For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Jersey, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Count Luchino Nefaria A.K.A. Count Nefaria from The Marvel Comics and one of The Avengers' most powerful and dangerous villains. And we're going to meet a Greninja Gene- Slammer named Aimi Shinobikaeru, who's one of the fastest and silent of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan, and she's also Lincoln's classmate in poetry, and she's also the cousin of Mai Shiranui. Her last name, Shinobikaeru, means Shinobi Frog in Japanese. Aimi and Lincoln would often swim underwater in lakes, and it was Aimi that taught Lincoln how to walk on water without Chakra, as well as teaching him how to be silent and striking hard and fast. Lincoln made Aimi a beautiful shinobi outfit in her favorite color while Aimi made Lincoln a shinobi outfit in his favorite color. After training, they actually kissed while while underwater under the moonlight, and she hates Lori, Luan and Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for an explosive battle as we go and meet Snake and Quiet and we take down Big Boss of FOXHOUND and we're going to make that monster pay for all his crimes.

See you all tomorrow

# SNAKES VS FOXHOUNDS

Nico's Rescue is In Honor of the great David Warner

---

In the world of Chrono Trigger was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lucca, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome rescue as well as taking down one of Crono's many enemies. It was gonna be so awesome and cool.

Me: The next rescue is in the world of Chrono Trigger. Awesome.

Camie: Wow! Lucca your home world is absolutely incredible.

Lucca: It sure is. I think it's really awesome to be back home too. Especially after everything we went through with Lavos and

everything.

Camie: Who is Lavos?

Me: A Parasitic Extraterrestrial Cataclysmic Monster.

I went over his history and it was horrible.

---

Lavos (in Japanese: ラヴォス Ravosu) is the main antagonist of Chrono Trigger. It is an alien parasite which crash landed in the year 65,000,000 B.C.

It was named "Lavos" by Ayla, a word she made up from the root words "La" meaning "fire" and "Vos" "big" in the Iokan language. Lavos' true name (if it even had one) is unknown.

Lavos has three different forms. The first form is the outer shell, which resembles the Peluda, a mythical beast in French mythology. The second form consists of a large humanoid form with two arms. The third and final form is Lavos Core, consisting of three parts: a humanoid center, and two floating 'bits'. Apparently, the absolute core of Lavos is one of these bits, since it can revive its other parts and destroying it defeats Lavos.

After its defeat, the original timeline Lavos is cast into the Darkness Beyond Time, where it merges with Schala to become the Dream Devourer. This merged entity would later mature to become the Time Devourer, the true overarching threat of Chrono Cross as it sought to consume all of spacetime and thus end the multiverse. Balthasar manipulated events in such a way to allow for Searge and his friends to obtain the titular Chrono Cross and finally kill Lavos.

Lavos felt on Earth in the year 65,000,000 B.C., quickly digging its way through Earth's subsoil. There it resided in order to store power, until in 1999 A.D., it raised to the surface and released all of his power, destroying the planet completely. Then it started spawning its offspring, who would continue the cycle.

Lavos came to Earth with the intention of draining its energy so that it could produce genetically enhanced spawn, which would then continue the cycle on other planets. In the North American version of the game, it is claimed once in the series that Lavos directly influenced all technology and life on the planet, evolving the planet's life forms to cultivate it, and make itself stronger. However, the line is absent in the Japanese version. In the original timeline, Lavos slept for millions of years, gaining power until 1999 AD, when it emerged and put the world into an apocalyptic state. However, because of the interference of many of the characters, he was summoned at two other points in time-12000 BC and 600 AD. While traveling in 2300 AD, Chrono, Marle and Lucca see a video of the Day of Lavos which occurred in 1999 AD, and decide to prevent it somehow. Magus is also after Lavos for destroying his home era of 12000 BC.

While the natural "dreamstone" is a substance responsible for the first evolution of human beings from animal apes to sentient creatures, it is revealed in Chrono Cross that Lavos is responsible for the creation and advancement of the actual modern human species. Upon impact, a splinter of Lavos's shell broke off. This becomes the focal point of Chrono Cross, the Frozen Flame. Lavos is also the final boss in Chrono Cross, except in the form of the Time Devourer, the result of the defeated Lavos assimilating Schala in the darkness beyond time. Using the eponymous Chrono Cross, Serge successfully separated Schala from Lavos, and destroyed the parasite once and for all.

Overview

Lavos has an outer shell that resembles a cross between an ant and a sea urchin. This shell is incredibly tough, and considerable force must be used to crack it open. The shell is capable of projecting plasma beams, and can store enough energy to cause a nuclear winter. In the middle of the shell is an eye, where Inside the shell is a cave-like structure that emits faint green light. At the core, there is a creature resembling an astronaut at a desk, which presumably is spawned along with the rest of the body and lives its entire life within the outer shell; this is the true Lavos. Despite its appearance, it is incredibly potent in combat, capable of projecting potent laser beams from turrets in the ceiling as a defense mechanism.

Lavos burrows into the core of a world once it lands on it. It continues to absorb the planet's energy and direct evolution to the point where the inhabitants can create massive power plants, such as nuclear reactors. With this jump-start, it kills all or most of the inhabitants by making the world uninhabitable. It then moves to a point on the surface closest to space, and churns out babies, much like a female rabbit or gerbil (only asexually). These young Lavos can move through space without any mechanical assistance; although the species appears to already be biomechanical by nature.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified.

Camie: That is terrible!

Laney: We were shocked ourselves.

Applejack: No kidding there. That was awful!

Qin: Yeah.

Lucca: You got that right.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lucca.

Lucca: Anytime Nico. It's so awesome to go with you on a rescue. First I went with J.D. and now you.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome having the rescue in the world of Chrono Trigger.

Me: But you guys don't have to worry about Lavos. I used my power to banish him to the Black Gates.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Qin: Good riddance. But wasn't he banished to the Warp?

Me: Yes. But now he's in the Black Gates.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Lucca, when we first met you, I thought you were a boy.

Lucca: (GIGGLES) I get that a lot but yeah I do look like one. I assure you I am not a boy.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But Lucca your building and inventive capabilities are absolutely incredible.

Lucca: They sure are. I love to build stuff.

Me: And your mastery over Fire is awesome.

Lucca: It sure is.

Nico: I'm sorry. It's just that your name doesn't sound feminine.

Lucca: I know. But Lucca is for either gender.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yeah. And to think that this whole adventure with you started when Marle got accidentally sent 400 years ago into the past.

Qin: No kidding and then it evolved into a powerful Adventure to save the world from a Cataclysmic Apocalyptic Catastrophe.

Lucca: That's true. Hard to imagine and it was crazy how it would take us back and forth through the Space Time Continuum.

Camie: That is awesome.

Nico: And the ship you have is really cool. The Epoch. I like that name.

Lucca: It's really cool.

Me: A Time Machine Ship. That is so awesome.

Nico: We had a great party yesterday.

Me: We sure did.

Lucca: That war was a really intense one and it was an epic battle from what we heard.

Eli: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy no kidding. I'm so glad that the Royal Defenders were saved from Sindri Myr's influence.

Camie: Me too. And so was so many people in that universe from his evil and the monsters he turned the Royal Defenders into.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah. Thank goodness.

Varie: That was one of the most unforgettable battles we've ever had.

May: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: And it was all thanks to the Internet.

Me: Yep. It opened up a window into Universe 23 and showed us what was going on.

Qin: That's right. It sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: That is still so incredible that you all did all that back then.

Lola: No kidding Starlight.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: We'll never forget that war.

Me: Nope. Never will.

Eli: That was awesome. (Senses Something) Uh oh. We got company.

Nico: What is it?

A figure came out of the forest and then we saw that it was AGENT ALPHA!

---

Alpha is the main antagonist of the 1997 TV series Men in Black: The Series. He was originally a founder of MiB and the former mentor of Agent K (one of the main protagonists of the MIB franchise), later becoming the arch-nemesis of Agent K and Agent J (the other main protagonist of the franchise).

He was voiced by the late David Warner, who also portrayed Ra's al Ghul in Batman: The Animated Series, Spicer Lovejoy in Titanic, The Evil Genius in Time Bandits, The Lobe in Freakazoid, Jon Irenicus in Baldur's Gate 2, Dr. Erasmus Pea in The League of Gentlemen's Apocalypse, Ed Dillinger, Sark and the MCP in Tron, and Nergal in The Grim Adventures of Billy & Mandy.

Between the 1950's and 1960's, Alpha helped form the organization MiB to monitor and police extraterrestrial activity on Earth, and has recruited many other agents, including Kay, to the cause. As the first Chief of MiB, he showed the ways to Kay. However, as time passes by, Alpha became corrupt and greedy, stealing a Cosmic Integrator, which was forbidden to be used in Earth for another thousand years according to MiB policy. He tried to get Kay to go with him, but Kay refuses to reject everything he taught him. Angered, Alpha shoots Kay, leaving him for dead.

For unknown reasons, Kay has survived being left for dead by Alpha, but this trauma has changed him into becoming the grouchy and humorless man he is. When this act of treachery became public to the MiB, Alpha was ousted from the MiB for his actions, leaving Zed to take over as the new Chief.

Branded as a criminal by his own organization, Alpha then goes into exile in outer space to avoid incarceration, and he spent 20 years searching the cosmos for the best alien parts. He would then use the Cosmic Integrator to put these body parts onto himself against the aliens' will. After these 20 years, Alpha came back, with only one thing in mind: revenge against the MiB.

First appearing in "The Alpha Syndrome", Alpha returned to Earth, and stole a Sintillian Heart from an alien at a Hotel. He stayed there disguised as a MIB Agent, meets Jay (claims to be Agent A), after telling Jay several things he asked him as he noticed he was K's partner if he was still Mr. Happy, Jay commented as if A was being sarcastic. MiB soon catches on of his presence, and despite Zed's warning, Kay and Jay go to confront him. They find him with the heart, and he reveals his new form. After this there is a long fight, in which Alpha shoots the heart, and then disappears. Alpha later kidnaps the same Sintillian which he stole the heart, intending to use the other heart.

Kay finds Alpha alone, while Jay and Elle try to find them both, with the help of Jeebs. Using technology from Jeebs, Kay sees a flashback of Kay and Alpha finding the Cosmic Integrator off of some dead aliens. After watching, Jay knows that Alpha is back where he was in the flashback. Once again, Alpha is trying to get Kay to join him, again to no avail. Kay then attempts to release gas that would only kill him and Alpha, while the Sintillian, on the other hand, can breathe through it. However, he is forced to relent when Jay and Elle arrive, unwilling to sacrifice their lives. Alpha takes Jay hostage, and Elle and Kay run away. While trying to get Jay to join him, Jay melts, revealing to be a Quick Clone, leaving behind a bomb. The distraction allows Kay to rescue the Sintillian before the bomb sets off, destroying the while building. Alpha then disappears, leaving the agents wondering about him.

In "The Heads You Lose Syndrome", Alpha was weakening horribly and his's alien attachments were falling apart. Alpha then forced Jack Jeebs to locate new replacement parts for him. After his attempt to steal a Gravalax arm, Jeebs told Alpha about Troy the Symbiote and how it could help him heal him and his attachment. After Jeebs gave MiB a "anonymous call", Alpha then separated Jay and Troy from Kay. Alpha then split Troy from Jay and then made Troy join him. Alpha and his attachments were then healed and he escaped to his secret lair. Alpha was then called by Jeebs about a special alien ship. When alpha got there he inspected the ship, but found out that it was trap by Kay and Elle, who are waiting for him.

Alpha then locked Kay and Elle in the ship and then glued Jeebs to the ship. Alpha then had the ship plot a crash course at Mount Rushmore. After the ship took off, Alpha then left. Alpha was confronted by Jay and Troy's mother.

Jay and Alpha fought each other. Just as Alpha was about to finish of Jay and Troy's mother, Troy started to become one with Alpha. Troy's mother then joined with Alpha, but when she did, not only was Alpha was losing control of his body, but the alien attachments are being healed and grown of new bodies. As a result of this reaction, Alpha and his alien attachments then exploded, leaving the aliens to finally regain control of their bodies. Jay then merges back with Troy and his mother to save them while the former alien attachments could catch Alpha and make him pay for what he did to them, only to find out that he has disappeared. Though Alpha lost most of his attachments, he was able to get new parts starting with a Gravalax arm.

Alpha then returned in "The Quick Clone Syndrome", where Kay and Jay found him in the sewers when Bobo the Squat found something that did not belong there. Alpha was in a alien cocoon. Alpha's appearance had become larger than before. Kay tried to neutralize Alpha, but was subdue by him. Jay then pulled out his noisy cricket, but was then revealed to be a quick clone. After it melted Alpha escaped. Alpha then returned and picked up what remained of the quick clone. In a secret lair, Alpha used one of his alien offspring and mixed it with what remained of the Jay quick clone. Alpha then sent the rogue Jay quick clone to retrieve "intelligence" from MiB. The rogue Jay quick clone returns with Zed's still alive brain in a jar.

Alpha tried to access information from Zed, but could only get his memories of *Old Yeller* . Alpha then took Zed to a museum to look at Artwork that contained alien secrets. Kay and Jay then arrived. While Jay battle his rogue quick clone, Kay took on Alpha. During their fight, Alpha almost dropped Zed brain jar. Fortunately, Jay was able to catch it. Alpha then cut Jay in half and tried to get Zed's brain. Jay was then revealed to be another quick clone. Alpha is then surrounded by a army of Jay quick clones. Alpha then escaped once again.

In "The Blackguard Syndrome", Alpha, working with Jeebs' brother, Dak, tried to take the MiB Blackguard Satellite. Alpha and Dak failed in this attempt and Alpha went down plummeting to earth.

In "The Cold Sweat Syndrome", Alpha merged with Dak and the two tried to raise an ancient alien ship out of the Arctic.

In "The Out to Pasture Syndrome", Alpha returned with more power, but is later beaten down by Jay, who finally destroys his ultimate body, leaving Alpha as a frail old man. Having lost his power, Alpha demands to be finished off, but the MiB refused to do so and instead have Alpha arrested and locked up in a detainment cell for life.

In "The Opening Gambit Syndrome", Alpha was asked how he stopped Vangus from destroying Earth 30 years ago. He provided Agent J of several clues regarding to the invasion that was prevented 30 years ago, but this was all part of a plan of manipulation, which lead to Alpha escaping from MiB custody and possessing cybernetic parts for his frail body, becoming a cyborg before reuniting with Vangus. It is later revealed that Alpha convinced Vangus to delay the attack on Earth for the next 30 years before he was kicked out from MiB. In the end, Vangus got caught by MiB, but Alpha escaped.

In *The Endgame Syndrome* (Parts 1 and 2), the series finale of the animated series, Alpha arranges for Vangus to escape from MiB custody and plots with him to take over the Earth of its oil supplies. Due to the threat of this takeover and the destruction of the United Nations building as a result, the MIB then decides to reveal themselves to the world in order for the governments and their alien allies a good chance to fight back. Alpha has now used the cosmic integrator to the max, not even resembling his human self. He now is massive, and has alien and robotic parts attached. In the final battle, Jay and Kay try to intervene by infiltrating into Vangus' mother-ship, but are captured. Vangus, frustrated with the difficulty involved in conquering Earth, elects to simply destroy it and plunder its oil resources. This leads to a fight between Alpha (who wanted to *rule* the world, not destroy it) and Vangus, who later sets a missile to destroy the Earth before escaping.

Jay and Kay realize that they cannot stop the missile and that Alpha is the only one who has a chance to stop it. Still wanting to rule the

Earth, Alpha agrees to disarm the missile to save the Earth using his cybernetic parts, taking on the thought of what happens if the MiB are to be living under his rule. He climbs down to the missile, but as he is working on disarming it, it launches towards Earth with Alpha still on it. Realizing that it's too late, Alpha accepts the fate that he and the Earth will ponder, stating that at least no one else will try to rule it. Fortunately, Jay and Kay shoot the missile just above the atmosphere, which causes it to detonate, finally destroying Alpha for good and saving the Earth.

---

Me: Alpha!

Eli: Not you again!

Alpha: Hello J.D., everyone.

Me: Been about a year since we saw each other.

Alpha: Indeed. How has the team been? I heard that Nico is now the new leader of the team.

Nico: That's right. Got promoted.

Camie: Who is he?

Me: He's Agent Alpha. He was the founder of Men In Black until he went mad with power and went rogue.

Alpha: I see you got some new recruits with you. I was around quite a bit and I returned after 20 years.

Nico: Lot of things have changed since then.

Camie: So what brings you here?

Alpha: That's right, you wouldn't know. I've done some personal re-modelings since me and K parted company and since me and the team first battled. These days…

Alpha took off his black tuxedo and tie and we saw a horrible and gross transformation! He had 6 limbs come out of his back. Two of those limbs were the heads of aliens and the rest were tentacles. His neck grew longer and his arms had spikes on them and he had 3 more alien hands and 3 alien mouth arms and 4 more tentacles come out of his chest! He was a grotesque mutant monstrosity!

Alpha: I'm fully loaded!

Many of us that hadn't seen what he became were shocked and horrified in horror!

Camie: What in the 9 Fucking Levels of Hells have you turned yourself into!?

Me: That was my first reaction when I first saw him become like this. We first faced him like this on Thanksgiving in 2019.

Kaina Tsutsumi: He's a total freak!

Tsuyu: This guy has really gone off the deep end!

Alpha: Deep space. I've spent 20 years traveling the cosmos handpicking alien anatomies surgically enhancing myself. Becoming more powerful than any one alien. Or human.

Me: Tell us something we don't already know. He has over 12,000 different aliens from all over the universe woven into him and he became like this through a powerful device called a Cosmic Integrator.

Camie: Geez!

Me: I know. But that's nothing compared to the number of aliens that the Thing had. It had over 10,000,000 aliens inside it.

Qin: Yeah.

Alpha: That is true.

Me: What brings you to the world of Chrono Trigger anyway? Preventing us from getting to something that you don't want us to get to?

Alpha: That is correct. There is a trial going on with Marle's father the king and I was sent to stop you from getting to it.

Me: I see. But just so you know we all have gotten stronger and more powerful than ever before.

I went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Love, Valor and Justice) **What do you think?**

Alpha: Very impressive. You have achieved the Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form. I've heard many great stories about this form.

Me: **With your knowledge of space and the planets it doesn't surprise me one bit.**

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Doesn't matter what you've done to yourself.

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because you're under arrest!

Kaito got the Tyranno Staff and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Nico: Lets get him!

We powered up to the extreme and went at Alpha. I punched him in the face and he sent a Jamdabian Mouth at me and I dodged it and fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit it and blew it apart. But to our shock it regenerated back and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down. He sent two Linwistian Tentacles at me and Nico and we grabbed them and channelled electricity into them and electrocuted Alpha. Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning at Alpha and it hit him and electrocuted him. Laney and Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and burned him all over and Lana fired a powerful blast of ice lightning and froze some of his limbs off. Alpha fired a powerful blast of Exteremian Lightning at Lincoln from a mouth in his hand and it packed a 800 Quadrillion Volt wallop and he deflected it back and it hit Alpha and exploded. Himiko fired a powerful blast of lava at Alpha and it slammed into him and burned him all over. Nico took the Noisy Cricket and fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit Alpha's arm and blew it off. But the powerful recoil blew him into the air and he was flying. He stopped and used his strength to brace himself and fired multiple blasts and they it Alpha all over and blew him open. Alpha then went invisible. But I used my infrared vision and flushed him out and I punched him in the head and kicked him in the stomach and Alpha grew a Cryoxmanian Dragon and it fired a powerful blast of ice water at me and I fired a powerful blast of fire and the blasts collided and exploded. Eli slashed him with his Lightsaber and Alpha fired a powerful blast of light energy from a Fexporm Hand mouth. I deflected the blast back with my scythe and it hit Alpha and blew him into a rock. He splattered all over the place. But he regenerated and pulled himself back together. We were blasting him and smashing him all over the place with incredible power.

Camie blew an illusion and trapped him in an illusion of the Aurora and she punched and kicked him all over the place.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Don't leave us out!

Geiz: (Gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) He can't regenerate forever!

Rider Time! (Sytheziser tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Sougo got Zi O II armor while Geiz got Vulcan Armor.

Alpha: I see you guys have the Kamen Riders with you all. Very popular show from back in 1971.

Me: **They were also the Catalyst that sparked the Super Sentai Series back in 1975.**

Nico: That's right.

Alpha: I see. I also heard that you guys have been battling many unique frenemies.

Me: Yes we have. Why? Do you want to be part of the action?

Alpha: Only if you defeat me and lock me up in a Containment Card.

Me: **All right then.**

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: Now for this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

Nico pressed a button and a timer came on. 15 seconds later the Red X came on.

Nico: GUILTY!

Me: **Top this! DELTA BLASTER!**

I fired a wave of energy and it him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a card.

Nico: Just as fun.

I picked up the card.

Me: **He'll make an awesome addition to the M.O.E.**

Lucca: Yeah it was. But we got to get to the castle!

Nico: Right! Lets go!

We ran to the castle!

We arrived at the castle.

Maria: Here we are.

We went in and went to the courtroom and saw it was guarded.

Lucca: We'll have to find another way in. Follow me!

We followed Lucca and we went around to the stained glass window.

Lucca: Okay here we are.

Me: **STOP IT!**

We then jumped and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the stained glass wall and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed in the courtroom.

Me: **This whole trial is a setup!**

Lucca: You tried this stupid plan before Chancellor!

Nicole: Yeah! Your little scheme has failed!

Nico: We know it's you and you can drop the act YAKRA XIII!

Yakra XIII: So you figured it out. Well if I can't avenge my ancestors the easy way I'll do it here and now-THE HARD WAY!

He got ready.

Yakra XIII: SUPER, ULTRA, PRESTO, TRANSFORM-O!

He was enveloped in energy and he revealed himself to be YAKRA XIII!

Yakra XIII (ヤクラ13世 Yakura Jūsansei?) is a boss in Chrono Trigger that appears in Guardia Castle in Present. He is the descendant of Yakra and wishes to get revenge for the defeat of his ancestor Yakra. He impersonates the Chancellor, much like his ancestor did.

Me: **Time for battle!**

I powered down!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico went Super Saiyan 5 and Eli transformed!

Me: Your majesty, everyone, get somewhere safe! This is gonna get really ugly!

Lucca: Yeah! We don't want you getting caught in the fight.

The king agreed and so did everyone.

Me: It's over Yakra!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over.

Maria: You're dead meat!

Maria fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Me and Nico: COSMIC WOLF FIRESTORM!

We fired a powerful blast of blue fire and energy and it hit Yakra XIII and burned him all over!

He then used Needle Spin Version XIII and I deflected the blasts back and they hit him and hurt him all over.

Lucca: Here we go! Eli this is gonna be awesome.

Eli: (Nods)

Lucca and Eli: COSMIC FLAME VORTEX!

Eli and Lucca fired waves of fire and they spun Yakra XIII in a massive and powerful tornado of fire and burned him all over.

Yakra XIII fired a powerful Miasma blast.

Me: Not this time!

I fired a wave of poison fire and the blasts collided and my blast overtook his and it hit him and poisoned him all over! It confused him! Then he used Needle Spin Version XIII and then it hit himself! OUCH!

May: That's gotta hurt!

Nico: No kidding there.

Me: Try this on! WOLF MOON FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: DEMONFIRE WOLF PACK!

I fired a wave of blue fire and it had the fires of hell in it and it formed into a wolf pack of fire and it hit Yakra XIII and burned him all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: Top this one! AURORA STYLE NINJA ART: NORTHERN LIGHTS BLADE STORM!

She fired waves of energy blades made of the Aurora and slashed him all over the place.

Maria: How'd you like that?!

Yakra XIII roared ferociously!

He was charging and we jumped out of the way and fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over.

Carol: You make me sick Yakra!

She fired 2016 Godzilla's Focused Atomic Beam attack and it hit him and slashed him all over and burned him incredibly bad!

Then he was down to his last legs and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead in a powerful fiery explosion!

Me: That will teach him never to underestimate our power.

Nico: Good riddance. But was the power of the Kaiju that did him in.

Lucca: All of us did it.

Nico: But we're not finished yet.

Lucca: Not yet.

Then a spiderweb shot at us and down it came a black version of an Evolved Arachnichimp! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Spidermonkey!

Albedo: Now we're talking!

Qin: This is gonna be big.

Albedo turned into Negative Spidermonkey and then into Negative Ultimate Spidermonkey.

Negative Ultimate Spidermonkey: Didn't expect to fight the Evolved version first.

Me: Me neither. But who are you?

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: (In a girls voice) (Seductive tone) You know me really well J.D.

Me: Ooh (PURRS) I know that voice. Sakura Valencia. Been a long time.

Nico: She must be a hot girl.

Me: Oh she is. Her name is Sakura Valencia and she is A girl who can turn into a Succubus

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Oh yeah. It sure is.

Nico: Whatever Swartz promised you, we can grant it.

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: It was to bring my evil parents to justice for making me into a Succubus. But I don't mind it because I get to be with J.D. My parents used in a Satanic Ritual that turned me into a Succubus.

Me: That's crazy! I remember that! I brought your so-called parents to justice for that.

Nico: What did they do?

Me: Her mom and dad were Satanists and they sacrificed a neighbor girl to the Devil to turn Sakura into a Succubus.

Nico: WHAT!? Those monsters!

Lucca: How can they do that!?

Me: They are pure evil. But I had them arrested and sent to prison. They were sentenced to death for capital murder and executed the following week.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. Sorry about this Sakura. But we have to save you from this awful power Swartz gave you.

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: I understand. But lets do it!

Nico: (takes out Titanium Toenail's Ridewatch) So, Swartz's offer was useless anyway.

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: Yeah.

Me: It was for the best anyway. Your parents in the end got what they deserved.

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: That's true.

Me: Satanic Devil-Worshiping Motherfuckers.

Lucca: Yeah.

Nico activated Titanium Toenail's Ridewatch.

(THE LAST DANCE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Nico: (DANCING AND SINGING DIVINELY AS SILVER BLADES SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

She sang for you last night, she heard you were calling
Yearning in tears a thousand times
Your spirit was floating, your spirit was searching
On a cloud of dreams
A moonbeam shines bright in the city of angels
Guiding the dreamers back to life
And they'll do the same every tomorrow
Till the pain subsides
Don't be scared now, close your eyes
She holds guard tonight
Go on forward, no remorse
Life will take its course
She danced with you last night so you will remember
All you have shared, the lifetime
The angels were watching and death will be waiting
Until the time is right
Don't be scared now, close your eyes
She holds guard tonight
Go on forward, no remorse
Life will take its course
Hold on to memories
See what lies ahead

Life will go on and we are one

With every step you take

Nico fired blades of metal and smashed Another Ultimate Spidermonkey down.

Lola: Nice one! Now for me. (Activate's Firefly's Ridewatch.

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor

And the highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman came riding up to the old inn-door

He'd a French cocked-hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of claret velvet and breeches of brown doe-skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a jewelled twinkle

His pistol butts a-twinkle

His rapier hilt a-twinkle under the jewelled sky

And over cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark inn yard

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair

"One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

But she loosened her hair i' the casement, his face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight

He tugged at his rein in the moonlight and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise o' the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moor

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention with many a snickering jest

They had bound a musket beside her with the barrel beneath her breast

"Now keep good watch", and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

But she writhed her hands till her fingers were wet with sweat or blood

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled by like years

Till, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it

The trigger, at least, was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse's hooves ring clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance! Were they deaf they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence! Tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Then her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shattered the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not till the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Had watched for her love in the moonlight and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white road smoking behind him, and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs i' the golden noon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still on a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor

A highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman comes riding up to the old inn-door

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted Another Ultimate Spidermonkey down.

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: Wow! That was awesome!

Lola: Thanks. We had lots of Karaoke sessions and practiced a lot.

Lucca: My turn! (Activates The Rowdyruff Boys Ridewatch)

(10'S BY PANTERA PLAYS)

Lucca: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

My skin is cold
Transfusion with somebody
Morose and old
Drop into fruitless dying
It was tempting and bared
The whoring angel rising
Now burning prayers
My silent time of losing
My foes, they can't destroy my body
Colliding slow, like life itself
Long for the blur
We cannot dry much longer
Cement to dirt
Disgusted with my cheapness
My foes they can't destroy my body
Colliding slow, like life itself
My foes, my foes they can't destroy my body
Colliding slow, like life itself
My foes they can't destroy my body
Colliding slow, like life itself
My foes, my foes they can't destroy my body
Colliding slow, like life itself, like life itself

She fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Another Ultimate Spidermonkey Down all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Love that song by Pantera.

Girl Jordan: That was a cool one!

Camie: Yeah!

Laney: That was great!

Another Ultimate Spidermonkey: You guys have a lot of awesome talent.

Qin: We get that a lot.

Maria: Let's keep going!

Girl Jordan: You got that right! (ACTIVATES FLARIZAMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(LETS KICK IT UP BY PAUL GORDON PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE, WATER, WIND AND EARTH SWIRLS AROUND HER)

If we take our time,

and we stick together,

everything we do,

will go our way.

And if we try,

now and forever,

no matter what comes next,

we'll be okay.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

I realize,

what's on the surface,

ain't picture perfect,

but that don't mean a thing.

One thing I know,

is there's a purpose,

and like the circus,

we're hanging from the rings.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

There's not that much tomorrow.

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

Nananana! Yeah! Nananana! Yeah! Nananana!

One, Two, Three! Four!

(Instrumental break)

If we take our time,

and we stick together,

everything we do,

will go our way.

I have no doubt,

in this situation,

and then we'll enjoy,

another day.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

She danced and fired waves of the elements and they blasted Another Ultimate Spidermonkey all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was great!

Lucca: WOOHOO! Love that song!

Laney: That is awesome!

Nico: We shouldn't stop now!

But then…

SLASHSLASHSLASHSLASHSLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Slashes appeared and knocked down Another Ultimate Spidermonkey and then we saw a figure appear and it was Lady Ninja Yae!

Me: Lady Ninja Yae!

Lady Ninja Yae: (Japanese Accent) Looks like I got here just in time.

She reverted back a nd it was a girl with green hair and had purple clothes.

Nico: Amy Yae! I had a feeling it would be you!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went over to Sakura and she was a voluptuous girl and she was in a pink 2 piece bikini and had neon pink hair and had blue eyes and she had bat wings.

Sakura Valencia: (Groans) What a huge headache.

Me: At least you're okay.

I picked her up and she hugged my neck and then kissed me on the lips and I kissed her back and it was awesome.

Me: Oohoho that was awesome.

Amy Yae: That was a great battle.

Lucca: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amy Yae: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when I helped

Nico pulverize a gang of street bullies and got them sent to the police.

Nicole: That is awesome. What bullies were they?

Amy Yae: The 666 Bully Club.

Nicole gasped and pulled out a wanted poster.

Nicole: Wow you saved me a huge favor on that one. That was a ruthless bully club that I was trying to bust a long time ago. They were bad to the bone asshole bullies that hate everyone and everything. They did all kinds of horrible crimes including murder. You and Nico deserve the bounty for them.

Nico and Amy saw the bounty on them and it was worth $582,333,333,333,333,333,444,444,444,444,444.00.

Amy Yae: WHOA! That is a lot of money!

Nico: Nicole is a Bounty Hunter for Bullies.

Lucca: It's true.

Amy Yae: Wow that is good money though.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Amy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Amy.

Amy Yae: Me too Nico. Me too. I saw your battles and those were so awesome.

Me: They sure were.

May: Yeah. Sakura I love your hair and bikini.

Sakura Valencia: Thanks May.

May: It goes great with your hair.

Lucca: But why are you in just a bikini?

Me: It was the only thing she had on and is only allowed to wear. The ritual she had used on her won't let her wear anything else.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Besides I don't mind her being like this.

Maria: Sorry, Nicole. But thanks to her parents, it's completely out of our hands.

Nicole: No worries.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's okay. Lets go home.

We went back home.

We told everyone everything that happened and it was awesome and amazing.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Wheeler are heading to New Jersey, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Count Luchino Nefaria A.K.A. Count Nefaria.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New Jersey and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Count Luchino Nefaria A.K.A. Count Nefaria.

Nico: That's right, and we're going to put him in The Masters of Evil's prison, but we also need to strip him of his powers.

Me: That's just what I was thinking, since he's one of The Avengers' most powerful and dangerous villains.

Lincoln: Plus, I just know that The Diamond Dogs have a hand in this as well, those gem-greedy mutts. And thanks for joining us, Wheeler.

Wheeler: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn purple for Rarity's hair, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remain the same.

Me: Your wings turned purple!

Rarity: Just like what happened with Nightmare Moon, Queen Chrysalis, and The Storm King, your angel wings have changed to the color of my hair, Linky.

Lincoln: This proves I was right that The Diamond Dogs have approached Count Nefaria. But, what could those gem-greedy mutts promise him?

Me: There's only one way for you to find out, Linc.

Nico: Ooh, Linc's going to work his vampiric magic.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Count Nefaria, and he's going to attack them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Count Nefaria, and he's going to attack them.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Count Nefaria and that allowed the five girls to get to safety and Lincoln put up an energy field to protect them from Count Nefaria. When Count Nefaria saw us, he was furious.

Count Nefaria: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! But, how…?

Lincoln: Sadly, you're not getting the answer to that one, and you're looking at a one-way trip back to prison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Chris Taylor, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Count

Nefaria, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln bit him on the neck with his fangs and he sucked out Count Nefaria's blood and he also assimilated all of his powers and abilities, and it rendered Count Nefaria weak. Suddenly, we saw a shadow strike at Count Nefaria and knocked him out and tied him up in chains, and then, we saw the figure, it was a Greninja. We then beamed Count Nefaria to The Masters of Evil's prison, we cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Nico: Whoa, that Greninja came out of nowhere and struck hard and fast.

Me: Yeah, and it was really silent, like the Shinobi we know and the ninjas of 16th century Japan.

Lincoln: Wait, I know of one ninja who knows how to be silent and strikes hard and fast. I knew it was you, Aimi Shinobikaeru.

Aimi Shinobikaeru reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair tied up in a bun, aqua blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful aqua blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Greninja, and she's dressed in a pink scarf, pink bracers on her forearms, blue heels, sleeveless yellow midriff top, pink pants, and long sleeveless aqua blue trenchcoat with water on the coattails, and Greninja on the back, and holstered on her back are two ninja swords and a large Greninja-themed greatsword with Greninja etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, pink angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large aqua blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Lincoln: I knew it was you because there's only one person I know who knows how to be silent and strikes hard and fast, nice ambush on Count Nefaria, Aimi, and it's so good to see you again.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Aimi Shinobikaeru and they hugged, and Aimi Shinobikaeru was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were thirteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings. (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) I could get used to it, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Aimi Shinobikaeru, who happens to be one of the fastest and silent of my Guardian Angels from Japan, and also, my classmate in poetry. Her last name, Shinobikaeru, means Shinobi Frog in Japanese. Aimi and I would often swim underwater in lakes, and it was Aimi that taught me how to walk on water without Chakra, as well as teaching him how to be silent and striking hard and fast.

Me: Wait, what?! That's how you were able to walk on water without Chakra?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: I'm going to guess you surprised the Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf with that?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and they were stunned. Plus, I made Aimi a beautiful shinobi outfit in her favorite color, while Aimi made me a shinobi outfit in my favorite color.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he was in an orange shinobi outfit, and we were amazed.

Eli: Wow.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he was back in his original outfit.

Lincoln: Plus, after training, we actually kissed while while underwater under the moonlight.

Nico: A moonlight kiss underwater, now that's really romantic.

Lincoln: And you're also in for a big surprise: she's also the cousin of Mai Shiranui.

CLANG CLANG!

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor.

Me: Whoa, that's really awesome.

Nico: You said it.

Mai Shiranui: Yep, and it's so good to see you again, Aimi.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: You too, Mai.

Lincoln: Plus, Aimi hates Lori, Luan and Lisa with a burning passion, and it's a good thing they're not in the group today, because Aimi still hasn't forgiven them for what they did long ago.

Me: Uh oh, I'm not going to like hearing this.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Aimi Shinobikaeru's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental

Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Aimi.

Aimi Shinobikaeru had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Aimi Shinobikaeru's waist and Aimi Shinobikaeru wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Mia, Emma, Andrea, Olivia, and Stephanie from Lego Friends.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mia, Emma, Andrea, Olivia, and Stephanie from Lego Friends.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mia (Lego Friends): Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mia and her friends saw who it was that saved them from Count Nefaria, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large

wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mia (Lego Friends): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mia (Lego Friends): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mia, Emma, Andrea, Olivia, and Stephanie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Count Luchino Nefaria A.K.A. Count Nefaria.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to him, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Aimi Shinobikaeru have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe those gem-greedy mutts had some nerve to approach Count Nefaria.

Lincoln: Whatever they offered him, that deal probably fell right through the floor.

Rarity: Those gem-greedy dogs are going to pay for this later on today.

Lincoln: They sure will, Rares.

Just then, Lori, Luan, and Lisa came in, and when they saw Aimi, their faces turn pale, and when Aimi saw them, she ran fast and had her two blades at their throats.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) Lori, Luan, Lisa, I cannot forget what you three monsters have done to me and your brother long ago. But, I'll let it go after Lincoln told me the monsters inside you were gone for good.

Aimi holsters her blades, but that still wasn't enough as Lori, Luan, and Lisa were still extremely pale with fright.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: I wonder what they did to her and Lincoln to get her that pissed off at them.

Lynn: Trust me, you're not going to like it one bit, guys.

Lincoln: Lynn's right, what Lori, Luan, and Lisa did was beyond horrible and that caused Aimi's hatred for them.

---

After throwing Count Nefaria in The Masters of Evil's prison, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Aimi Shinobikaeru saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aimi, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aimi, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Luan, and Lisa with a burning passion?

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were at the forest and we were busy with our lesson on how to be silent and also, striking hard and fast. But, as we were still continuing on with our lesson, Lincoln heard the sound of a gun firing, and I dodged a bullet heading for me. Then, we saw three figures come out of the bushes, they were none other than three of the five meanest sisters in The Loud Family: Lori, Luan, and Lisa, and they had guns in their hands, their eyes were red with hatred and murderous insanity, and demonic grins on their faces. But then, they aimed their guns at Lincoln, and I got in between him and them, and still driven by the desire to kill me and make Lincoln suffer, they pulled the triggers and I got hit in the stomach, arms, and legs. Lincoln saw it, and he was horrified, and he ran over to me. They laughed cruelly, and then, they were about to fire again and kill Lincoln, but Lincoln struck first and he fired three blasts of light and disarmed them of their guns, and then, in a fit of anger, he pounced on them and he proceeded to pulverize them badly. Then, he chained them to trees with shadow chains, and then, he went over to me and he bit me on the neck, and he not only fed on my blood, but it also caused the bullets to be pushed out of my body, and my blood wound up back in my body. I was so thankful to Lincoln for what he did to save my life, but we weren't done yet: we then saw Vanzilla arrive, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, along with Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily arrive at our location. We then told them of what Lori, Luan, and Lisa did to me, and Lincoln filled in the rest, and when we were done, they were all really horrified.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! They shot you multiple times, that's just evil!

Lincoln: Beyond evil, Nico. Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily were extremely furious at them, and they wanted to beat them up badly. But, Mom and Dad decided on a better punishment for them: the three of them were sent to jail and were put in The Scared Straight Program for five weeks, and it showed them what awaited them if they didn't clean up their act.

Lynn: Of all the evil things they've done, that was the worst, and because of it, Aimi hated Lori, Luan, and Lisa with a burning passion, and if they cross her again, she'll kill them, and that's a big mistake to cross someone who's trained in the art of ninjutsu.

Luna: Yeah, and after they got back from jail, Leni and I kicked Lori and Luan out of our rooms and told them to go sleep in the basement, we were still mad at them, and Lisa was forced to go sleep in her bunker, because if she tried to sleep in hers and Lily's room, she'll spray her with onion water.

Lily: And I had a lot of onion water saved for her, in case she tried anything stupid.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem got ready to go to Seaside Hill in Sonic's World.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim briefs with elemental forces, stars, and mythological animals on them, orange sandals, his jewelry, and he also had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Girl Jordan: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and the girls head for Seaside Hill in Sonic's World, and it's really amazing.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in beautiful Seaside Hill.

Mai Shiranui: This is perfect, and it's before our mission to meet Snake and Quiet and take down FOXHOUND, and of course, taking down The Diamond Dogs.

Rarity: Those dogs are going to get it big time, but I don't want them dead and sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's exactly what I was thinking, Rarity, and the others thought the same thing, but I'm going to put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on them after we pulverize them. Shall we dive in?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, they also had a game of volleyball and the girls got a massive deep atomic red blush when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they place their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and as the sun turned orange, Lincoln and the girls shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Me: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, J.D., we went to Seaside Hill in Sonic's World., and we had fun there.

Me: Awesome, and we've been getting ready to meet Snake and Quiet and take down FOXHOUND and The Diamond Dogs.

Nico: And Linc, I hope that…

Lincoln: Actually, Rares and I were talking about the fate of The Diamond Dogs, so we decided to put them in The Masters of Evil's Prison, but they're also getting the Hinon's Vengeance Curse, because if they pull one double-cross, the curse will claim their lives and they'll be sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Wow, you guys really thought ahead for that one, awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I'll save the draining of blood for the next of The

Doomsday 23, which'll be Mean Rainbow Dash tomorrow. That Element of Treachery will pay for her crimes and for ruining the REAL Rainbow Dash's name.

Rainbow Dash: You said it, Lincoln.

---

Later at the skate park we were there for some fun and some bonding time for Nuju and Philip & Shotaro.

Stacy did a rail grind and then did a half pipe jump.

Stacy Bolton: RADICAL!

Philip: Woohoo! Go Stacy!

Nico: YEAH!

Sakura Valencia: WOOHOO! That is awesome!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Otto Rocket and Reggie were shredding the pipe and ramps and Stacy was doing all sorts of awesome moves.

Mr. Krabs: (Laughs) Those are some great moves lads.

Qin: They sure are Mr. Krabs. (Eats a Krabby Patty) Mmm! Delicious.

Mr. Krabs: Nuju, you, Philip, and Shotaro are up for bonding time today.

Nuju: Awesome!

Philip: This is gonna be so awesome having Bonding Time.

Shotaro: It sure will be awesome.

Qin: Yeah it will.

Sakura Valencia: (Eats an Ultimeatum) Mmm! This is delicious J.D.

Me: It's one of our favorite foods Sakura.

Varie: Yep.

Nuju, Philip and Shotaro were sitting on a bench.

Nuju: Meeting you two was the best moment of my life.

Shotaro: That was so awesome.

Me: And the coolest part is how you guys battle all those Doponts.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Philip: Yep.

Bridget Branley: And now five of us elementals have 5 amazing Doponts as our archenemies.

Philip: That is true. And you girls learned so much from them too.

Bridget Branley: We sure did.

Nico: Oh speaking of which, Varie how is Katsumi doing?

Varie: He is now fully engrafted with his new heart and he was discharged and is now in the M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: Thank goodness!

Larry the Lobster: I'm not gonna lie. Those Dopants that you faced were very fascinating.

Philip: They sure were.

Me: And most of them are all wanted criminals.

Eli: Yeah those guys were all menaces to the Japanese Society.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yeah and the Gaia Memories they used were all amazing.

Nico: They sure were. And J.D. you need to use them again in our missions.

Me: Sure thing.

Maria: One of these days, Philip, you should show us the Gaia Library in your mind.

Me: I remember seeing that. That was incredible.

Philip: I'll be happy to do that.

Me: It's a darn shame you guys can't fight separately as 2 Kamen Riders.

Shotaro: I know.

Nico: But it's still awesome that you guys fought together.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: (sees something) You've gotta be shitting me!

Me: What is it?

We saw a figure come and it was a scary version of an Orange AkaRed Ranger! It was ANOTHER DAIDAIORANGE!

Me: Whoa! This one is new! Another DaidaiOrange!

Nico: Man that is such a disappointment! Over the last 45+ Years there have been hardly any Orange Rangers.

Me: Man what a ripoff! SPD, ToQger, Kyuranger and Battle Fever J are the only teams that have Orange Rangers. Oh there's also Mighty Morphin Orange, Solar Ranger and Beast Morphers Orange too. Mighty Morphin Orange and Solar Ranger are in the comic books and Beast Morphers Orange was for the Make A Wish Foundation.

Nico: Right! I remember that. Man what a rip.

Another DaidaiOrange: (In a Girls Voice) That is a ripoff.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and had the kanji for orange on her forehead.

Me: Maxxine Murakami!

Vina Murakami: Sister! You too are a secret weapon?

Maxxine Murakami: Yes I sure am.

Nico: Swartz picked a very limited version of AkaRed.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Runamuck: You know Swartz is dead, right?

Maxxine Kuramami: Yes I do know that and I'm so glad he is.

Me: We all are and so is the entire world.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Shame we have to fight. But lets do it. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: YEAH! Lets see here.

I pulled out my Gaia Memory Sword.

I used the Gaia Memories for the Dark Signers, Loki, Vypra and Diabolico.

Me: DEMONIC SPECTRUM RAINBOW!

I got a powerful rainbow flame sword!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: YEAH!

Maxxine turned back into Another DaidaiOrange and she had an orange blade sword imbued with all the powers of the Thunder Duel Monsters!

Nico: Cool sword.

Another DaidaiOrange: Thanks. Watch this. (Echoing) CERULEAN SKYFIRE!

She fired a massive blast of lightning with the powers of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder and I deflected the blast back and it hit her.

Me: WHOA! That sword has all the powers of the Thunder Duel Monsters! That's awesome!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: That was powerful too!

Cybertron Red Alert: That's not gonna stop us!

Me: No it's not!

I fired a wave of rainbow fire and lightning and blasted her down.

Me: Now lets try this out.

I used the Gaia Memories of the Zodiarts! All 13 of them!

Me: Lisa made some upgrades so I can use up to 13 of them.

Nico: Nice!

I then got a really awesome Celestial Zodiac Sword with a blade made of stars and the constellations of the Celestial Zodiac were in the blade.

Me: CELESTIAL ZODIAC STARSTORM!

Nico: That is an awesome team name!

Me: It sure is!

Another DaidaiOrange got up.

Another DaidaiOrange: That is awesome!

Me: Boy it sure is. Lets see what it can do.

I fired waves of stars and energy and they hit Another DaidaiOrange and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then I went over and picked up Maxxine.

Maxxine Murakami: (Groans) What a terrible headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now Maxxine.

Maxxine's sisters came and they hugged her.

Me: I got the feeling that there are more Another Rangers for the colors that weren't popular.

Nico: Me too.

I picked up the Thunder Sword and it was awesome.

Tornado Man: Also, I hope you two are truly okay with Ryubei Sonozaki being in the Masters of Evil.

Philip: Yes we are.

Shotaro: Yeah he deserves a better life and job in it.

Qin: That's true.

Nico: Anyway it's time for our big mission. We're going to meet Snake and Quiet.

We cheered!

Sakura Valencia: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Qin: We all are.

Nico: Yep.

Then Biowulf, Johnny 13, Zexion, Zs'Skayr, Mojo, Hydros, Seadramon, Fireor, Count Nocturne, and Oculous appeared.

Biowulf: Can me, Johnny 13, Zexion, Zs'Skayr, Mojo, Hydros, Seadramon, Fireor, Count Nocturne, and Oculous go with you guys?

Nico: You guys sure can.

Hydros: It's gonna be awesome taking down one of Snake's enemies.

Irma: It sure is.

Laney: I have a feeling I know who it is.

Demolishor: Boss, which girl do you think you'll meet next rescue?

Nico: Hmm. Lets see here. How about one for Faluzure?

We gasped in shock!

Me: WHOA! That will be a scary one! The Dragon God of Decay and Undeath as a gene-slammer.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Sheila (D&D): No kidding there. That will be scary.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed three dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figures were in the vision: the three figures were none other than The Diamond Dogs, Equestria's gem-greedy dogs, and after they'd seen what we did to Count Nefaria, they're furious, and now, they're coming here to get revenge on us and kidnap Rarity. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, are The Diamond Dogs on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and they're furious that their plan to get revenge on us and capture Rarity with the help of Count Nefaria has failed, and now, they're coming here to get revenge on us and kidnap Rarity to get more jewels.

Celine Giachi Florres: So, the fourth member of The Doomsday 23, The Diamond Dogs, are on the move to try and kidnap Rarity to get more jewels. Those three are going to pay for what they did to her.

Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare: If those greedy mutts think about trying to kidnap Mom to get more jewels, we'll skin them all alive!

Sweetie Belle: If those mutts so much as lay one hand on my sister, I'll blast them to smithereens.

Even Ruby Flame, Citrine Storm, Kunzite Lotus, and Dioptase Grass booed at those Diamond Dogs and they blew raspberries at them.

Lincoln: Now, now, kids, remember what I talked about with your mom and sister, we're not going to destroy them, we're going to put them in The Masters of Evil's prison, but with the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on them.

Sweetie Belle: Oh, okay.

Nico: Wow, Linc, you handled that situation quite well.

Lincoln: Well, I've been thinking of what J.D. said, and I think it's time I let go of my hatred for that loon, Crocker. We've already gotten rid of him and sent him to The Black Gates, and Jorgen didn't know about the faulty wire in the Memory Wiper.

Luan: What?! How can you let go of what Crocker did, Lincoln, especially what that…?!

Lincoln: Luan, I made that choice to let go of that hatred I had towards that fairy-hunting loon after considering J.D.'s words, and besides, Crocker's in The Black Gates forever.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) And if I were you, I'd honor your brother's choice, Luan.

Aimi glared fiercely at Luan, and that got her to nod her head.

Nico: Yikes, even now, she's still on Lori, Luan, and Lisa even after you told them that Dark Lori, Dark Luan, and Dark Lisa were sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: After what they did to her, I don't blame her. Getting shot at multiple times by Lori, Luan, and Lisa is something that can never be forgotten. Even if it was to defend me, I can't forget the sight of Aimi's blood being spilled when they shot her multiple times.

Nico: I don't blame you either, Linc. What they did cross a very big line, but you saved Aimi and you taught Lori, Luan, and Lisa a nasty lesson. Alright, gang, let's lock and load, it's time to meet Snake and Quiet.

Lincoln: And take down FOXHOUND for good, and Diamond Dogs, you better be ready, you're not getting your paws on my future wife ever again. I'll have you three mangled up, broken physically and mentally, and see you three begging to be put out of your misery! (Deep Sapphire Blue Eyes turn blood red and vampire fangs grew longer)

Nico: Uh oh, he's let the vampire out, and the fury of the undead is going to be really terrible for The Diamond Dogs.

With that we were off to the Aleutian Islands in Alaska.

---

We arrived and we saw them fighting more of FOXHOUND's men.

Johnny 13: Is that them?

Me: Yep and they are fighting members of FOXHOUND.

Nico: Lets get them!

We went over.

They were blasting FOXHOUND all over the place.

Then massive blasts of fire blasted the members of FOXHOUND and incinerated them. We fired numerous fireballs and blew them apart in massive fiery explosions.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

They were dead!

We landed.

Me: Are we too late to join the party?

Snake: Nope. You all made it.

Quiet: Glad you all came.

N: We want to thank you for helping against Eve.

Snake: Not a problem.

Lola: That was awesome.

Quiet: It sure ewas.

Irma: Has FOXHOUND made its move?

Quiet: Yes it has.

Mojo: Can we see your base?

Snake: Sure.

We went to their base and it was an amazing and awesome underground headquarters.

Snake: Welcome to World Marshall Inc. Headquarters.

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: Just like what we saw in the video games.

Quiet: Yep. It's a nice place.

Blot: Is that an MK23SOCOM?

Snake: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Nice.

Qin: It sure is an awesome weapon,

Lola: Yep.

Me: Lots of awesome weapons here.

Otacon, Colonel and Mei Ling then came.

Seadramon: You guys must be Otacon, Colonel, and Mei Ling.

Otacon: That's right. An honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Colonel: Yes indeed.

Mei Ling: We heard so much about all your achievements and they are great.

Me: We don't like to brag.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon got out 3 beer bottles.

Snake: Are those-

Poromon: 3 bottles of beer!

Elec Man: At least Snake drinks beer.

Snake: And I could use one.

Quiet: I prefer tea however.

Me: That's all right.

Snake took it and drank it.

Snake: Ahh. Needed that.

Oculous: Can I add some of these weapons to my Arsenal?

Snake: Sure. We're going to need all the help we can get if we're going to take down Big Boss.

Me: Before we do so, we're going to need to know more about him. What can you tell us about him?

Snake: Well he is my big enemy.

He told us all about him.

---

Big Boss is the code name given to John, a FOXHOUND and legendary soldier, serving as the central character of the Metal Gear series of video games, as well as the series' initial protagonist, chronologically speaking. He is the main antagonist of the original Metal Gear and Metal Gear 2: Solid Snake and later the protagonist of the prequels, from Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater to Metal Gear Solid V: Ground Zeroes. He also made a guest appearance at the end of Metal Gear Solid 4: Guns of the Patriots, and is a pivotal character in Metal Gear Solid V: The Phantom Pain.

He was voiced by David Hayter in the prequels, excluding Metal Gear Solid V, where he was voiced and motion captured by Kiefer Sutherland (who also played David in The Lost Boys, John Merrill in Stand By Me, Freddie Lee Cobb in A Time to Kill, Bob Wolverton in Freeway, The Caller in Phonebooth, and Senator Quintas Corvus in Pompeii). In Metal Gear Solid 4, he was voiced by Richard Doyle, who also voiced The Fury in Metal Gear Solid 3. In Japanese, he was voiced in the prequels by Akio Ōtsuka, who also voiced his "son" Solidus Snake in Metal Gear Solid 2, as well as Blackbeard in One Piece and Thorkell in Vinland Saga. In Metal Gear Solid 4 he was voiced by the late Chikao Ōtsuka, who voiced Dr. Robotnik in Sonic the Hedgehog.

Big Boss was originally depicted in Metal Gear as the leader of FOXHOUND, and the commander of Solid Snake, before revealing he was actually also the leader of Outer Heaven, and the game's main antagonist. (It would later be revealed the final boss of the game was actually his "phantom", Venom Snake.) While presumed dead at the the end of the game, a post credits sequence revealed his survival, and he returns as the main antagonist of Metal Gear 2: Solid Snake. Here, he lays out his motivations to create a world of perpetual warfare, but is defeated and seemingly killed by Snake.

As revealed in the Metal Gear Solid series, it is revealed that his DNA was forcefully cloned by the Patriots to create the ultimate soldier. These sons include Solid Snake, Liquid Snake, and Solidus Snake. Both Liquid and Solidus attempted to carry out Big Boss' will (Liquid out of being scorned, Solidus out of respect). Zero's response to Big Boss' departure of his organization is still viewing Big Boss as an irreplaceable friend.

In a collection of prequels, starting with Metal Gear 3: Snake Eater, and continuing with Metal Gear: Portable Ops, Metal Gear Solid: Peace Walker and Metal Gear Solid V, Big Boss serves as the protagonist, and his slow slide into villainy is depicted. While depicted heroically in Metal Gear 3: Snake Eater and Metal Gear: Portable Ops, while serving under the codename Naked Snake, he begins taking darker methods throughout the events of Metal Gear: Peace Walker, and Metal Gear Solid V has him solidify his turn to darkness. This led to the creation of Outer Heaven and FOXHOUND, which also led to the beginning of the Metal Gear series.

It is revealed that he wanted to create a world where soldiers are not treated like political tools, and actually valued, being The Boss' aforementioned vision. Big Boss' motives behind his actions initially stemmed from a strong guilt after learning that his killing of The Boss was the direct result of a fake defection gone awry, and then learning that her death had in fact been orchestrated from the beginning. However, he refused to understand her selflessness, seeing her as just as a soldier rather than a person, and believing she betrayed herself and him, rejected her.

Big Boss built a cult of personality around himself, beginning with Revolver Ocelot, who spent his entire life in love with him. He continued with the members of MSF, not least Kazuhira Miller, who he forcibly enlisted into his army to be used and later discarded, with everyone around him being blinded by hero worship. This came to its peak when he agreed to use Venom Snake, a "memetic clone" to act as his proxy, making him just as bad as the US government who sacrificed the Boss all those years ago. After the Outer Heaven Resistance were betrayed by NATO, Big Boss "saved" them and the war orphans, and recruited them into Zanzibar Land, where he planned to create a world of eternal war for his soldiers, which included the children.

John (nicknamed Jack) was born in 1935, and joined the military in the 1950s, fighting in the Korean War. Jack met The Boss, becoming her protégé and disciple, and she taught him extensive combat, weaponry, survival, espionage, destruction, psychology, and foreign languages. In addition, Jack and The Boss later developed CQC (close quarter combat), which became a famous combat style.

Through the experience, Jack hold The Boss in high regard, viewing her as a mentor and parental figure in his life. In 1954, Jack was involved in the Bikini Atoll test of the first airborne detonation of the hydrogen bomb, and didn't develop the symptoms like his most of his friends, but was rendered sterile. On June 12, 1959, Jack and The Boss parted ways, and would meet again years later in *Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater* .

In 1961, John was sent on covert operations during the early stages of the Vietnam War, and met and befriended Python. He later stated that Python was one of the few soldiers he could rely on during battles, and the two played poker together. The two were later involved in a mission where Python was shot and presumed dead.

Before 1964, John served in the Green Berets for several years, and became an experienced sniper in urban and marine environments. Also, John would eat snakes during previous survival training exercises, which would became useful during his future missions.

Around this time, John was awarded various medals and commendations, including the Army Achievement Ribbon, the Good Conduct Ribbon, Defense Distinguished Service Ribbon, Korean Service Ribbon, the Distinguished Service Cross Ribbon, possibly the Vietnam Service Ribbon, and many others.

### *Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater*

As revealed *Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater*, Jack was originally a young FOX (a subdivision of the CIA) soldier and spy under the codename **Naked Snake**, as assigned by his commander Major Zero. He was sent to assassinate his former mentor and spiritual mother, The Boss, in order to prevent nuclear conflict between Russia and the United States. In reality, Snake was unknowningly assigned to retrieve the Philosopher's Legacy, a massive amount of money that the Boss gave to him after he defeated her. After executing said task, as well as single-handedly taking down Colonel Volgin and the Cobra Unit, he was left cold, unpatriotic, and bitter, especially finding out that the Boss's supposed defection to the USSR was faked, having intense guilt.

### *Metal Gear Solid: Portable Ops*

Naked Snake continued to use his original codename instead of "Big Boss", and FOX was considered rogue due to several members starting a revolt in San Hieronymo. Snake was branded a traitor by the Department of Defense, and was imprisoned since they believed he led the revolt. He managed to escape with the assistance of the Green Beret, Roy Campbell, and fought against the revolt alongside Para-Medic and Donald Anderson. Snake also met Frank Jaeger, who would become a close ally of his, and battled his old friend Python. During the course of his operations, Naked Snake defeated Gene, and managed to clear his name while learning that Boss's death was planned. Snake also came to believe that, rather than Gene's "Army's Heaven", soldiers would want something better.

### The Patriots

After Snake formed FOXHOUND as a successor to the FOX Unit, he was invited to join Major Zero's new organisation funded by the Philosopher's Legacy, the Patriots, along with Revolver Ocelot, Para-Medic and Sigint. This organization was dedicated to uniting the world in honour of the Boss's will, and Snake was chosen to be an icon for the group. Around this time, Big Boss participated in a mission to rescue EVA from Hanoi in 1971, who later joined Zero's organization herself. Stories about Big Boss, riddled with exaggeration and misrepresentation, were disseminated by Zero among the masses, elevating him to the status of an idol; a symbol to control the people. Friction developed between the two as Big Boss resented being Zero's puppet, and the two disagreed on what the Boss truly wanted.

In 1972, afraid of losing Big Boss, Zero planned to finish up a secret project called Les Enfants Terribles wherein Big Boss's DNA was used to create genetically enhanced soldiers. The project would result in the creation of three boys that were Big Boss's genetic clones, his "sons". Big Boss eventually found out about the project, which became the last straw for him. Utterly disgusted at being manipulated, Big Boss abandoned the Patriots and his sons, and became a wandering soldier for hire.

*Metal Gear Solid: Peace Walker*

Naked Snake formed Militaires Sans Frontières ("Soldiers Without Borders"), a mercenary group that he stationed at the Coast of Columbia, where he met Ramon Galvez Mena and Paz Ortega Andrade. Ramon wanted Snake to stop the invasion of Peace Sentinel, but boss initially refused until he heard the Boss's voice from a message. Naked Snake started to work with Amanda Valenciano Libre to fight against Peace Sentinel, and recruited the mechanical engineer, Huey Emmerich, into the MSF. During his operations, Snake learned that the Boss's voice was actually a AI program, and that Ramon used him so the Soviet Union could conquer Central America. When Hot Coldman launched Peace Walker after the machine made it to Nicaragua, Snake was forced to stop it to prevent a nuclear war.

After stopping Peace Walker, Snake believed that this demonstrated that the Boss abandoned him and her ideals by "putting down her gun", and thus decided to take the title of "Big Boss". While Metal Gear ZEKE was being completed from salvaged AI parts, Big Boss deduced that there was a spy within the MSF, and learned that Paz was secretly an agent of Cipher. She was stopped from using ZEKE to start war by launching a missile on the East Coast, but Big Boss believed she survived. Afterward, Kaz confessed to being a partner of Cipher, but Big Boss forgave him and allowed him to hold his position in MSF.

*Metal Gear Solid V Metal Gear Solid V: Ground Zeroes*

Still leading MSF, Big Boss became suspicious of Paz's survival, which was confirmed after Paz was revealed to be imprisoned in Camp Omega. Boss originally wanted to eliminate Paz due to her of knowledge of MSF, but had to change his plan after Chico was captured and revealed their location. Big Boss decided to infiltrate the camp with only the assistance of Morpho and his combat medic, and managed to rescue Chico before focusing on finding Paz. After finding her, Boss returned to the chopper and had his medic perform surgery to remove a bomb in her abdomen.

Returning to Mother Base, Big Boss found it under attack by XOF forces, and helped Kaz and several soldiers extract on helicopters. Escaping from the base, Big Boss witnessed Kaz attempt to interrogate Paz before she jumped out of the helicopter since she had a second bomb in her abdomen. When the bomb exploded in mid air, Big Boss and the medic were blown back, and the helicopter crashed into another.

Coma

Big Boss suffered little injuries due to the medic taking most of the blast, and they and Kaz were the only survivors of the incident. They were taken to a Colombian hospital where they were treated by doctors and nurses. Big Boss fell into a coma due to his injuries while Kaz were able to recover, but the medic was placed into a artificially induced coma.

Once the two men were stable enough to be moved, Zero had EVA move both Big Boss and the medic to Dhekelia SBA Memorial Hospital in Cyprus in order to be hidden, to receive medical treatment, and to be looked after while they are in their comas. In 1977 Zero, having been poisoned by Skull Face, made a final visit to Jack, where he said goodbye to him, saying he was going to be hidden where not even Big Boss could find him.

*Metal Gear Solid V: The Phantom Pain*

After awakening in 1984, Big Boss was briefed on how the world changed in his absence. After discovering the plan to create a duplicate of him to act as a decoy, and take his place of the world stage until he was ready, Boss agreed to this plan. On 11th March, weeks after "Ahab" had awakened, and XOF beginning their attack on the hospital, Big Boss made his move. Posing as "Ishmael", he saved Ahab from a female assassin, and claimed to be an ally who had "watched over him for the last nine years". During the escape Ishmael and Ahab encountered Tretij Rebenok and the Man on Fire. The hospital was then raided by a XOF strike force, and Ishmael saved Ahab from the XOF soldiers. While hiding among dead doctors and patients, they were caught by a XOF squad who were distracted and killed by the Man on Fire. Ishmael realized the Man on Fire's weakness, and shot the sprinklers, causing him to disappear. Ishmael and Ahab recovered firearms from the dead XOF soldiers, and fought their way through the hospital.

Making their way to the entrance hall, Ishmael separated from Ahab to distract the soldiers, allowing Ahab to escape. After making it outside, Ishmael commandeered an ambulance and used it to run over the Man on Fire to save Ahab. Ishmael drove Ahab in the ambulance, evading XOF soldiers, but he was knocked unconscious after taking a shot from a helicopter. Subsequently crashing into a river bank, Ishmael recovered first and was pulled from the vehicle by Ocelot, leaving the unconscious Ahab. Ocelot returned to the base area to meet with Big Boss, who discarded the Ishmael role, and received a motorcycle from his ally. Ocelot then gave Big Boss a U.S. passport and told him to go by the name in said passport and advised him to change his face, so he could secretly return to the US. Big Boss mused on the medic being his "phantom", before Ocelot assured him Ahab could handle it. After parting ways, Big Boss began his long term plan to create his new military nation: Outer Heaven. He used Venom Snake and his mercenary company Diamond Dogs to further the legend of his own name while working in secret. Sometime after Venom Snake regained his memories, Big Boss sent a cassette tape to Venom Snake, labelled "From the Man

Who Sold the World," which revealed the truth, thanking Venom for his part in the deception.

## Outer Heaven and FOXHOUND

In the years after 1984, Big Boss built up Outer Heaven in South Africa, while his phantom built up their legend. At some point, while operating in the Mozambique Civil War, he rescued Frank Jeager from severe torture, winning his loyalty. Big Boss later took both Jaeger and his foster sister, Naomi Hunter, to the United States to establish a new life. Big Boss and Jaeger eventually returned to Africa to continue fighting, leaving Naomi behind in America. At some point, Big Boss also rescued the young Sniper Wolf, who he raised as a soldier. In the early 1990s Big Boss retook command of FOXHOUND, while leaving Venom Snake in charge of Outer Heaven. Here, he met a young soldier called David, who he realised was one of his sons. Giving him the codename Solid Snake, Big Boss trained him in CQC and the will to survive on the battlefield. He also secretly told Snake that he was his son to engender loyalty in him.

## *Metal Gear*

In 1995, the USA learned of Metal Gear's development in Outer Heaven As the leader of FOXHOUND with Venom Snake leading Outer Heaven, Big Boss commissioned FOXHOUND to infiltrate Outer Heaven and destroy the weapon before anyone else so he could buy Venom Snake time to finish the TX-55 Metal Gear. Big Boss sent rookie agent Solid Snake to save Gray Fox from Outer Heaven, and destroy the Metal Gear. Big Boss acted as intel for Snake during this mission, but Snake proved to be far more competent than he realised, leading him to feed Snake false information. Approaching the end of the journey, Snake discovered that Big Boss was secretly the leader of the very group who triggered the mission. He killed Venom Snake, unaware that this was Big Boss's "phantom", and destroyed the Metal Gear, with Outer Heaven being destroyed by self destruct. Big Boss used Venom Snake's death to fool the world into believing he was dead, and vowed revenge on Solid Snake.

## Zanzibar Land

When NATO began bombing Outer Heaven's area, Big Boss rescued the survivors, including including refugees, orphans, and those who were part of the Outer Heaven Resistance. The Resistance members, such as Kyle Schneider, believed he was showing them mercy, and became loyal to him after their betrayal by the western world. Big Boss himself, on the other hand, only saved them with the intention of having them serve as his soldiers on the battlefield. He later fled with the survivors to Central Asia.

In 1997, Big Boss and his forces fought in the Mercenary War, taking over the fledgeling nation Zanzibar Land. With Big Boss as it's president, Zanzbar Land became his military nation, with war orphans from across the Third World and raising them as soldiers. The children saw Big Boss as a father figure, which only made them easier to indoctrinate. Gray Fox, who was already embittered towards the West, was recruited by Big Boss to serve as his lieutenant, and Big Boss also planned to construct a new Metal Gear.

*Metal Gear 2: Solid Snake*

In December 1999, Zanzibar Land kidnapped Dr. Kio Marv to hold the world hostage without his OILIX formula. Big Boss had to contend with Solid Snake, who had been sent to rescue Marv and OILIX. After CIA agent Holly White was captured by Zanzibar Land forces and imprisoned, Big Boss, anticipating the likelihood of Snake rescuing her, had one of the children posted near her cell to report whether he was nearby, as Holly denied Snake's presence. Though Big Boss had the advantage against Solid Snake, Gray Fox was defeated and Metal Gear D was ultimately destroyed, leading to Big Boss personally confronting Snake in the underground base.

Big Boss laid out his rationale for a world of perpetual warfare to Snake, appealing to the part of him that craved war. Having spent his entire life on the battlefield, Big Boss could not conceive of a world without war, and stated that the best soldiers were otherwise dead weight and useless when removed from the battlefield. After Snake rejected his beliefs, Big Boss paraphrased the final words of his own mentor, before challenging his unarmed subordinate to one final battle. During the intense battle, Big Boss fought long and hard, but was eventually defeated when Snake pieced together a flamethrower (with advice from Big Boss's former XO, Miller). While engulfed in flames, Big Boss still refused to concede the battle, screaming "It's not over yet", before he eventually collapsed from severe burns.

## Legacy

Big Boss's clone, Liquid Snake, became bitter towards his "brother" Solid, as Liquid wanted to personally get revenge on their "father". He would become the leader of FOXHOUND and launched an insurrection at Shadow Moses, as he was convinced by Revolver Ocelot to do so. During the incident, Liquid revealed to Solid Snake that they were clones of Big Boss, and that he wants to get revenge on his "brother" for taking his chance to kill the legendary hero. Solid Snake managed to defeat Liquid, who succumbed to the FOXDIE virus.

As eventually revealed in *Metal Gear Solid 4: Guns of the Patriots*, While Big Boss was left all-but dead, the Patriots revived him with nanomachines, leaving him in a comatose state, as they followed Zero's direction to have Big Boss act as an icon. Big Boss's DNA and biometric data was used for the Patriots' ID recognition system, the use of which allowed access to their AI network.

### *Metal Gear Solid 4: Guns of the Patriots*

Around 2014, Big Boss was put back together with some of Solidus Snake's body parts, and awoke from his coma upon the destruction of the Patriots' system. After awakening, Big Boss decided to hunt down Major Zero, as the last surviving Patriot, and retrieved his hidden location in the JD AI. When Big Boss found him, however, Zero had been reduced to a vegetative state. Seeing that the Patriots was at an end, Big Boss traveled to the Boss's grave at Arlington cemetery along with Zero, where he saw the aged Solid Snake attempting to commit suicide. Big Boss revealed himself to Snake, and after a brief confrontation, assured him that he no longer felt any hatred towards him.

Big Boss explained how he returned and the situation revolving around the Liquid Ocelot ruse. He then elaborated on the history of the Patriots, and what happened between him and Zero. Feeling deep pity for what had come between them, Big Boss mercy killed his old friend by turning off his life support. Feeling the symptoms of FOXDIE, which he knowingly contracted from Snake, he assured him that he would not die of the infection. Big Boss, after reflecting he was metaphorically dead ever since he killed the Boss, apologised to her grave, admitting that he was wrong about her will, saluting her one last time. After sharing one last smoke, and telling David that he should spend what time he had living in peace, John peacefully passed away besides the Boss's grave.

---

When he was done we were shocked.

Nico: Whoa man!

Qin: He is pure evil!

Camie: Yeah. What a monster.

Laney: We're not going to let him get away with this.

Me: So he's a Rogue member of your group.

Snake: That's right.

G1 Venom: Who was once a respected soldier is now a terrorist.

Me: Yep. And that makes him a traitor. Now he will pay for his crimes.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: He needs to be destroyed.

Laney: We're not going to let him get away with all his crimes.

Lola: So many people died all because of him.

Snake: (to Nico) Still on Ambassador mission break, huh?

Nico: I don't like it. But it's needed.

Count Nocturne: At least until the Dino Fury Rangers finish up.

Me: Yeah. We've been going at it for 6 months. But patience is a virtue.

Qin: We just got to wait a little while longer.

Eli: Yeah.

Papillon: Well, we can always start them again in November.

Nico: Yeah we could.

Qin: Yeah.

Quiet: Don't give up hope guys. Besides you can hold out till they finish.

Lincoln: Yeah we can.

Sakura Valencia: I believe in all of you.

Me: Thanks Sakura.

Sakura Valencia was on my lap and so was Misty Tredwell with Camie sitting by me.

Snake: (sees Sakura Valencia's attire) Um…

Fireor: Don't ask.

Me: Long story.

Quiet: I think she looks amazing.

Qin: I do too.

Me: But it was because of the Satanic Curse her evil parents put on her. But I don't mind this one bit.

Nicole: This is something I can live with too. Dad always had a charm. As long as it's not like Jiraiya.

Snake: Oh.

Snake: Did you try using your powers to get her clothes back on her?

Nico: That's the first thing I tried!

Ring Man: Nico snapped his fingers at least 24 times when he got home!

Me: Watch.

I snapped my fingers and gave her new clothes. But they bursted into dark flames and were destroyed.

Me: See?

Snake: Oh.

Me: The Curse's power is far too strong.

Qin: Geez.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah.

Me: I don't know what kind of dark magic her parents used on her but this is unlike anything we've ever seen.

Nico: Yeah.

Hydros: So, yeah. If you think our powers can fix EVERYTHING, now, it's sometimes an exaggeration!

Snake: I think we get the point.

Me: Yeah. There are some things we CAN'T fix. But cut us some slack we're only human.

Snake: We know.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: But the curse doesn't affect weapons and fashion accessories thank goodness.

Quiet: At least that accounts for something.

Nico: Yeah. Lets stay focused on the task at hand. We need to worry about taking down Big Boss.

Sakura Valencia: I agree too.

Camie: Same with me.

Runabout: Now, he can't use Metal Gear Rex.

Me: No he can't. But that was so awesome facing him. We.

Irma: It sure was.

Me: But no reason WE can't use Metal Gear Rex.

Lola: Yeah he makes an awesome tool.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Qin: Yeah.

Zs'Skayr: Snake, if you thought the Super Smash Bros tournaments were hot, wait until you see the usual battles.

Me: They are the most fun of all the battles we have.

Snake: I heard so much about those.

Me: Yep. And Quiet you are going to love your archenemy. She is one of Sailor Moon's enemies.

Sailor Moon: Oh I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Snake: Lets head to the training yard for you all to show us.

Me: Awesome.

We went to the training yards for the organization.

We arrived and then Vortex, Cad Bane, Loki, Trickster, Molten Man, Gearhead, Ghost, Whiteout, Plastique, and Firefly appeared.

Nico: Vortex, Cad Bane, Loki, Trickster, Molten Man, Gearhead, Ghost, Whiteout, Plastique, and Firefly.

Vortex: Looks like the Super Smash Bros gang is almost back together, huh?

Snake: Sure looks like it.

Cad Bane: I really do hope you guys recruit the Ice Climbers in the future.

Loki: I'm hoping for that as well.

Me: We just have a couple more games to cover and then the entire Super Smash Roster will be added to the team.

Nico: Yep.

Trickster: (to Nico) Heard you fought Yakra XIII.

Nico: We sure did.

Molten Man: Was he really that tough?

Me: Nah. He was a walk in the park for us.

Eli: He was no match for all of us.

Qin: That's for sure.

?: That is cool.

A figure came out and it was SAPPHIRE WORLD from episode 46 of Zenkaigers!

---

He was on top of the building where he used his Kira Mace to fired his Sapphire Eye, causing victims hit by the beam to go crazy for different kinds of jewelery.

During the chaos, the Zenkaigers showed up to stop the World as they confront Sapphire World where he is almost mistaken him as Diamond World. With this Sapphire World used his Kira Mace and fired the beam at Magine, Vroon, Gaon and Juran making them go crazy for jewellery, leaving Kaito to fight Sapphire World on his own as Super Zenkaizer.

After dealing some damage towards Sapphire World, he was then destroyed by the Super Zenkai Super Buster, thus reversing the effects of the Sapphire Eye and causing everyone to return back to normal.

---

Kaito: Sapphire World!

Me: Boy I remember you! You made tons of people go crazy for different kinds of jewelry and you wanted to make the world sparkle.

Sapphire World: That's right.

Rarity: Oh you're my kind of world and I love all things sparkling.

Sapphire World: (LAUGHS) I'm glad you think so Rarity.

Me: But I did notice lots of signs before we got here. I saw tons of people buying jewelry up the ass like you wouldn't believe. All the Jewelry Stores were practically raided.

Sapphire World: Yep. That was my doing.

Qin: Wow!

Sapphire World: At least I get to have a bigger battle this time! Too bad that God guy hogged the spotlight!

Me: No kidding! I remember that! What a stage hog!

Qin: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah!

---

Aerrow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Miannda the Thunderbird, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Vortex, Weather Report and Nine (MHA)

Fullbottles: Vortex and Weather Report

---

Vortex was first.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Nico's rescue was in the Lucca's world. How did he find it?

Aerrow: It was really awesome and he loved going to the world of Chrono Trigger.

Rainbow Dash: We all did and that was so awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool. But it was horrible that Lavos was going to destroy the entire planet.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was. He was going to turn the entire planet into a nasty Apocalyptic Wasteland.

Miannda: It was horrible. Hearing the history of Lavos is just as terrifying as the real thing.

Vortex: Yeag no kidding there! Lets do it!

Aerrow used the Core Medals of Vortex, Weather Report and Nine (MHA) and he fired waves of the weather and blasted Vortex down.

VORTEX! WEATHER REPORT! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Aerrow activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun Music and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rachelle Orinoco, Sandbox, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane - Us battling Agent Alpha again, Yakra XIII and Another Ultimate Spidermonkey

Core Medals: Cad Bane, Neopolitan and Agent Alpha

Fullbottles: Cad Bane and Neopolitan

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Not only did Nico, Lucca, and the others battle Agent Alpha again. But they also fought Yakra XIII and Another Ultimate Spidermonkey.

Jack Landors: They sure did and it was awesome how the Another Ultimate Spidermonkey was a smoking hot girl in a bikini.

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) That is awesome and cool.

Cozy Glow: (Laughs) Yeah and J.D. loves it.

Cad Bane: Isn't that indecent?

Cozy Glow: She can't help it. It's part of a curse her parents put on her.

Hex: They were Satanists and they turned her into a succubus that made her a smoking hot bikini girl forever. It won't let her wear any other clothes other than a bikini.

Rachelle Orinoco: But J.D. said he doesn't mind it.

Sandbox: Yeah it's awesome for him.

Cad Bane: Well whatever makes him happy. Lets do it!

Jack used the Core Medals for Cad Bane, Neopolitan and Agent Alpha and he fired waves energy and blasted him down.

CAD BANE! NEOPOLITAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Cad Bane down.

Jack activated his Ridewatch and they danced to music from the movie Twister and they fired waves of stars, bones, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

May, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Brainstorm, Elita Karlsson, N and Kevin Levin VS Loki - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Loki, Ed Bighead and The Buffalo Gals

Fullbottles: Loki and Ed Bighead

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New Jersey. How was it?

May: It was really awesome and they took down Count Luchino Nefaria A.K.A. Count Nefaria and he deserved it.

Rarity: Oh indeed darlings. That monster got what was coming.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he deserved it.

Gill Grunt: Yeah he sure did.

Brainstorm: Indeed he did.

Elita Karlsson: Yeah he had it coming.

Loki: Good riddance. Lets do it!

May used the Core Medals for Loki, Ed Bighead and The Buffalo

Gals and she fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

LOKI! ED BIGHEAD! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

May activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Waltz Music and fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

* * *

Raimundo, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Cyara, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - Meeting a Greninja Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Trickster, Red Guy and Nojoke

Fullbottles: Trickster and Red Guy

* * *

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) I heard you guys met a Greninja Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Raimundo: Her name is Aimi Shinobikaeru and she is the cousin of Mai Shiranui.

Fluttershy: She taught Lincoln some shinobi movies and that is really cool.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is. Her story is awesome too.

* * *

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aimi, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aimi, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Luan, and Lisa with a burning passion?

Aimi Shinobikaeru: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were at the forest and we were busy with our lesson on how to be silent and also, striking hard and fast. But, as we were still continuing on with our lesson, Lincoln heard the sound of a gun firing, and I dodged a bullet heading for me. Then, we saw three figures come out of the bushes, they were none other than three of the five meanest sisters in The Loud Family: Lori, Luan, and Lisa, and they had guns in their hands, their eyes were red with hatred and murderous insanity, and demonic grins on their faces. But then, they aimed their guns at Lincoln, and I got in between him and them, and still driven by the desire to kill me and make Lincoln suffer, they pulled the triggers and I got hit in the stomach, arms, and legs. Lincoln saw it, and he was horrified, and he ran over to me. They laughed cruelly, and then, they were about to fire again and kill Lincoln, but Lincoln struck first and he fired three blasts of light and disarmed them of their guns, and then, in a fit of anger, he pounced on them and he proceeded to pulverize them badly. Then, he chained them to trees with shadow chains, and then, he went over to me and he bit me on the neck, and he not only fed on my blood, but it also caused the bullets to be pushed out of my body, and my blood wound up back in my body. I was so thankful to Lincoln for what he did to save my life, but we weren't done yet: we then saw Vanzilla arrive, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, along with Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily arrive at our location. We then told them of what Lori, Luan, and Lisa did to me, and Lincoln filled in the rest, and when we were done, they were all really horrified.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! They shot you multiple times, that's just evil!

Lincoln: Beyond evil, Nico. Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily were extremely furious at them, and they wanted to beat them up badly. But, Mom and Dad decided on a better punishment for them: the three of them were sent to jail and were put in The Scared Straight Program for five weeks, and it showed them what awaited them if they didn't clean up their act.

Lynn: Of all the evil things they've done, that was the worst, and because of it, Aimi hated Lori, Luan, and Lisa with a burning passion, and if they cross her again, she'll kill them, and that's a big mistake to cross someone who's trained in the art of ninjutsu.

Luna: Yeah, and after they got back from jail, Leni and I kicked Lori and Luan out of our rooms and told them to go sleep in the basement, we were still mad at them, and Lisa was forced to go sleep in her bunker, because if she tried to sleep in hers and Lily's room, she'll spray her with onion water.

Lily: And I had a lot of onion water saved for her, in case she tried anything stupid.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trickster: Oh my goodness! Lori, Luan and Lisa shot her all over! Those dark sides of theirs!

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding. They were evil incarnate.

Cyara: That was horrible.

Trickster: No kidding! At least she is okay. Lets do it!

Raimundo used the Core Medals of Trickster, Red Guy and Nojoke and fired waves of wind and farts and blasted him down.

TRICKSTER! RED GUY! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of Ketchup and splattered him all over.

Raimundo activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Mexico Fiesta music and they fired waves of wind, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Kaz, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Heatblast, Kimi Lao, Elec Man and Fire Man VS Molten Man - Nuju and Philip & Shotaro's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Molten Man, Teen Tornado and The Heat Thing

Fullbottles: Molten Man and Teen Tornado

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) I hope Nuju and Philip & Shotaro had a good Bonding Time. They earned it.

Kaz: They sure did and they had a lot of fun. It was at the skate park.

Sunset Shimmer: Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, The Rocket Gang and Stacy all had a lot of fun in that one.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was so much fun.

Sunburn: Yeah they all had a lot of fun.

Heatblast: It sure was fun seeing them do some great moves.

Kimi Lao: Yeah they were awesome and fun.

Molten Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Kaz used the Core Medals of Molten Man, Teen Tornado and The Heat Thing and he fired waves of fire and wind and spun him around in a tornado of fire and blasted him down.

MOLTEN MAN! TEEN TORNADO! BEST MATCH!

Kaz fired a powerful fire tornado and blasted him all over.

Kaz activated his ridewatch and they danced to Mountain Music and they fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Thor, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Weather Painter Rainbow, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Me battling Another DaidaiOrange

Core Medals: Gearhead, Quark and Freezard

Fullbottles: Gearhead and Quark

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) I didn't expect J.D. to battle Another DaidaiOrange. And which vehicle can I use this time?

Thor: There are tanks and military vehicles here. Thou can use one of them.

Gearhead: Great!

Thor: And it was a most unexpected surprise for J.D.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was. And Orange was one of the least used colors of Power Rangers.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there. SPD, ToQger, Zyuohgers and Kyurangers are the only Orange rangers in those groups.

Sprocket: J.D. said it was a huge ripoff.

Weather Painter Rainbow: Yeah no kidding. Not fair that some of the other colors didn't get used more often.

Gearhead: Yeah that sucks! Lets do it!

Thor used the Core Medals for Gearhead, Quark and Freezard and he blasted him all over with gears and energy and smashed him down.

GEARHEAD! QUARK! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of metal and lightning and blasted him down.

Thor activated his ridewatch and they danced to Viking music and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rei the Ghost, Papillon and Randy VS Ghost - Snake and Quiet are an awesome team

Core Medals: Ghost, Lady Quark and Crotchkicking Bully

Fullbottles: Ghost and Lady Quark

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) Snake and Quiet are an awesome team. Makes me wonder why Quiet wasn't in the Super Smash Bros roster as well.

Ariel: That is a really good question. I don't know either myself.

Eli: Yeah she would make an awesome partner and addition to the team.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she sure would. I think it's so awesome that Quiet is that cool and sharp with a gun.

Starshine Sparkle: And she is an amazing fighter too.

Spyro: She sure is awesome and cool.

Rei: I think so too.

Ghost: We all do. We just have a couple more games to cover and the entire Super Smash Brothers Roster will be complete. Lets do it!

Ariel used the Core Medals for Ghost, Lady Quark and Crotchkicking Bully and she fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

GHOST! LADY QUARK! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Ariel activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Ocean Music and they blasted her all over with magic and water and smashed her down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cholan, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout - Quiet is hot and deadly

Core Medals: Whiteout, Lexaeus and The Shadowbolts

Fullbottles: Whiteout and Lexaeus

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) Quiet is hot and deadly. No offense to you of course.

Squirrel Girl: None taken but yeah she sure is. I like how she dresses in a bikini top in battle. Sakura Valencia is gonna be just as awesome the same way.

Applejack: Yeah she looks great that way in battle.

Apple Bloom: They sure do. Yeah!

Flashwing: Beauty and brains in battle. So awesome and great.

Cholan: You got that right.

Whiteout: You got that right too. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl used the Core Medals for Whiteout, Lexaeus and The Shadowbolts and she fired waves light and darkness and earth and blasted her down.

WHITEOUT! LEXAEUS! BEST MATCH!

She fired glowing rocks and blasted her down.

Squirrel Girl activated her ridewatch and they danced to country western music and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and nuts and smashed her down.

---

Shope, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Hexe Trude, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - FOXHOUND will pay for its crimes

Core Medals: Plastique, Genbu and RTN Deidara

Fullbottles: Plastique and Genbu

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) FOXHOUND will pay for its crimes. Most of their operatives have already paid the price.

Shope: They sure have and now we just have to destroy the big boss and the world will be safe from them.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure.

King Solar: Yeah those terrorists will pay the ultimate prices.

Amber Morning: Big time daddy.

Spotlight: Yeah they will get it coming.

Hexe Trude: Absolutely.

Plastique: I agree. Lets do it!

Shope used the Core Medals for Plastique, Genbu and RTN Deidara and she fired waves of explosive rocks and they hit her and exploded all over the place.

PLASTIQUE! GENBU! BEST MATCH!

She fired more explosive rocks and they blasted her all over and exploded.

Shope activated her Ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and they fired waves of light and energy and blasted her down.

---

Lola, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Fii the Phoenix, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Big Boss is gonna die today for his crimes.

Core Medals: Firefly, Evil Heat Man and Sailor Iron Mouse

Fullbottles: Firefly and Evil Heat Man

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola) Big Boss is gonna die today for his crimes. He's nuts if he thinks he's gonna make a world of eternal war!

Lola: Yeah! NO ONE declares war on the planet and lives to tell about it!

Princess Luna: I agree there and he deserves to die.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. He deserves to be destroyed.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Fi: He deserves it.

Firefly: Big time. Lets do it!

Lola used the Core Medals for Firefly, Evil Heat Man and Sailor Iron Mouse and she fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

FIREFLY! EVIL HEAT MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Lola activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic Music and fired waves of fire and darkness and blasted him down.

## Quiet VS Sailor Iron Mouse

Quiet was looking for her archenemy and then out came SAILOR IRON MOUSE!

Quiet: So you are Sailor Iron Mouse.

Sailor Iron Mouse: That's right. Pleasure to make your acquaintance Quiet.

Quiet: Sure thing.

Sailor Iron Mouse: You don't have any cats do you? I don't like cats.

Quiet: I'm not a cat person. I'm a dog person.

Sailor Iron Mouse: Oh good. Shall we dance?

Quiet: Lets.

She fired waves of energy from her bracelets and Quiet dodged the blasts and Quiet fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

## Elaine Sustrai VS Agent Alpha

Elaine was looking for her archenemy. And then out came AGENT ALPHA!

Elaine Sustrai: So I get Agent Alpha as my archenemy.

Agent Alpha: That's right. I take it you heard about my achievements.

Elaine Sustrai: That's right. I heard you were the founder of M.I.B.

Agent Alpha: Yes. And I take it you heard about what I have done too.

Elaine Sustrai: That's right.

Agent Alpha: As J.D. knows, I've done some personal re-modelings since me and K parted company and since me and the team first battled. These days…

Alpha took off his black tuxedo and tie and she saw a horrible and gross transformation! He had 6 limbs come out of his back. Two of those limbs were the heads of aliens and the rest were tentacles. His neck grew longer and his arms had spikes on them and he had 3 more alien hands and 3 alien mouth arms and 4 more tentacles come out of his chest! He was a grotesque mutant monstrosity!

Alpha: I'm fully loaded!

Elaine Sustrai was shocked and horrified!

Elaine Sustrai: WHAT IN THE NINE FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL HAVE YOU TURNED YOURSELF INTO!?

Me: That was my first reaction when we saw him like this.

Elaine Sustrai: This guy has really gone off the deep end!

Alpha: Deep space. I've spent 20 years traveling the cosmos handpicking alien anatomies surgically enhancing myself. Becoming more powerful than any one alien. Or human.

Elaine Sustrai: Lets see what you can do.

She went at him and fired waves of fire, wind and water and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

---

## Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sapphire World

---

Sapphire World was next.

Nico: This will be awesome!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of FOXHOUND, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-FOXHOUND symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Stacey: Dark Change!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

Zocks began dancing. And so did Poliwag and Poromon.

Poromon: (with Cutanner on his head) Yay!

Poliwag: (with Ricky on his head) Woohoo!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY BRIGADE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI BLAST!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all him and Sapphire World Exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and Nico caught his gear.

Nico: Sapphire World you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Snake: Wow! Your power is awesome.

Me: We get that a lot.

Qin: Yeah.

Lea: Now, let's go find Big Boss!

Me: You read my mind.

Zexion: Where is he right now?

Eli: He's over in a hidden island underwater off the coast of the Mount Cleveland Volcano.

Qin: Wow. That's not far from here.

Nico: No it's not.

Snake: Then we need to get ready and lock and load.

We got our weapons and locked and loaded and we were ready.

Nico: All set?

We nodded.

Me: We're ready.

Nico: Get ready Big Boss and FOXHOUND, (Eyes Glow Red) You are going to pay for everything you did!

We were off to the underwater lair of FOXHOUND!

---

We were underwater in our stealth submarine.

Demyx then appeared with us.

Maria: Thanks for coming, Demyx.

Demyx: Not a problem. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: I have a plan. First will be Demyx's talk and then Sakura will show her sex appeal. You'll love this one.

We arrived at his lair and got out and hid.

Demyx went up to Big Boss.

Big Boss: So, the slacker of Organization XIII confronts me? You don't look that tough.

Demyx: (grins, remembering his second fight with Sora) You shouldn't judge anyone by appearence.

Big Boss: We'll see.

Demyx: Then maybe you need a good show before the big fight. (WHISTLES)

Then seductive music played and walking in seductively was Sakura Valencia and she was really showing off.

Sakura Valencia: (Seductive tone) Hello big boys. (Shows off) Like what you see?

Then she showed off and then many of the men got hearts in their eyes and then blasted off with powerful nosebleeds and it was so funny!

CRASH!

Some of them smashed their skulls on the walls and killed themselves. Then the spirits of the military appeared and then swirled around Big Boss and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and fireballs rained down and blasted the soldiers all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Big Boss your reign of terror ends now!

Big Boss: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Qin: That's right!

Snake: You will pay for everything.

Big Boss: We'll see. That's quite a sexy woman you got there J.D.

Me: Sakura has always had that amazing charm.

Misty Tredwell: And she is awesome.

Big Boss: Indeed but You idiots think you can stop me? By the time I'm done, the whole world will be in endless war.

Me: Fat chance motherfucker!

Nico: Pal, you're either crazy or delusional. Or even both!

Me: I would say both! That's why we came to kill you.

He then pulled out a machine gun and fired it and using lightning fast speed and power I grabbed all his bullet slugs and he ran out of ammo. I dropped them onto the ground.

Me: I believe these are yours.

Qin: Nice one.

Lucca: Fast isn't he?

Big Boss: Batlings!

An army of Batlings appeared.

Erica Haddock: Battlings!

Me: Now we're talking!

Nico: Yep.

Erica Haddock: I got these guys.

Erica went at them and like what she did with Cyclopter's battle she pulverized and smashed and bashed them all down and destroyed them in an instant with incredible martial arts moves. It was incredible and awesome. Big Boss was angry and infuriated. She was really going at them and blasting and bashing and ripping them apart. When it was done 45 minutes later she came back.

Erica Haddock: How was that?

Me: That was great Erica!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Big Boss: That was very impressive fighting. You have some amazing skills. But that was just an appetizer. HERE COMES THE MAIN COURSE!

He summoned an EVEN LARGER MASSIVE ARMY OFO BATTLINGS!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

The Batlings jumped them and Snake and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Batlings.

Big Boss: (chuckles evilly) You should've just stuck with doing things alone, Solid Snake. Because now, your friends get to die with you.

POW!

I punched Big Boss in the face.

Me: You make me sick Big Boss!

Aligned Sideswipe: (slashes a Batling) I'm up to any suggestions if you guys have any!

Irma then got an idea.

Irma: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend Snake and his friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "It's Showtime"! Okay? 1,2…

All: IT'S SHOWTIME!

Irma: One more time! 1,2…

All: IT'S SHOWTIME!

Irma: Louder! 1,2…

All: IT'S SHOWTIME!

Jamesdean5842: IT'S SHOWTIME!

At this, Snake found the strength to get up.

Snake: I don't regret having my friends help me, Big Boss. And you're about to find out why!

Snake then tossed a grenade at a Batling and it exploded, destroying it.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion destroyed it and many Batlings.

Big Boss: WHAT!?

POW!

I kicked him in the face and kicked him all over.

Snake: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Quiet: I didn't think we'd be that popular.

Gustava Heffner: Neither did I.

Nicole: You've been very popular since July 7th, 1987.

Otacon: Well, Snake was a favorite in the Smash Bros tournaments.

Mei Ling: Of course he was.

Nicole: Yep.

Colonel: Either way, we still have a job to do

Nico: And it's time for us to kill this monster.

Qin: Big time!

Xenia: This guy has pissed us off for the last time!

Irma: Let me transform with you guys!

Carter: It would be our pleasure, Irma.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: Lightspeed Rescue!

Ryan: Titanium Power!

They transformed!

Carter Greyson: "Red Lightspeed Ranger!"

Chad Lee: "Blue Lightspeed Ranger!"

Joel Rawling: "Green Lightspeed Ranger!"

Kelsey Winslow: "Yellow Lightspeed Ranger!"

Dana Mitchell: "Pink Lightspeed Ranger!"

Ryan Mitchell: "Titanium Ranger!"

All: "Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Super Sentai Teams!

Maria: And now it's time for the big guns!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) UNLEASH THE MASTERS OF EVIL!

She summoned ALL OF THE Masters of Evil!

Vypra: It's getting good now!

Snake: It's showtime!

Gia: Damn right it is!

Me: YEAH!

Tsukasa: You know that you and Haruto share the same catchphrase, right?

Snake: Cool.

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Valkyrie!

Kamen Ride: Jin!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Ikazuchi!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Tsukasa turned into Zero One and Daiki summoned clones of the Zero One Team!

Irma Lair: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Big Boss.

Suddenly, Irma Lair's greenish-blue eyes turned greenish-blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with water, quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Big

Boss, she left pink energy, water, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Irma Lair: You really make me sick, Big Boss, you've not only caused more than enough problems for Snake and his team, but you and all of FOXHOUND have also been causing nothing but mayhem and chaos to the entire world. As The Kandrakar Guardian of Water and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will make you pay for the suffering that you've caused.

Suddenly, Irma Lair was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with water, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Irma Lair emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Irma Lair grew to 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long shoulder length light-brown and slightly wavy hair, she has neon greenish-blue eyes and a pink energy aura with water, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and the Water Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue crystal links and a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with aqua blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on it, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and water waves on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Irma Lair felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Irma Lair has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Irma Lair's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, water, life energy, quintessence, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Kandrakar's Water Quintessence Greatsword of Maelstrom Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Water and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Irma Lair, Guardian of Water, Loving Daughter of Tom Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Water, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

イルマ・レア、水の守護者、トム・レアの愛情深い娘、ヘイ・リンの友、タラニー・クック、ウィル・ヴァンドム、コーネリア・ヘイル、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、友達多くの、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして水、真髄、生命エネルギーの達人に

Irma Lair has transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY MAELSTROM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF OCEANIC QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND WATER KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Irma Lair's Super Angel Infinity transformation, but when Big Boss saw it, he got out a gun and was about to fire and kill her, but Irma fired a powerful pink energy blast with water, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him. Plus, it also soaked his gun and got the gunpowder wet.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Me: And the one thing anyone armed with a gun hates is when the gunpowder gets wet with water.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Big Boss, your crimes against the entirety of Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at Big Boss and the Batlings and destroyed many of the Batlings and I punched and kicked and smashed Big Boss all over.

Snake whips out his modified pistol and fires a tranquilizer round at a Batling.

He knocked it out and it exploded!

Nico slashed numerous Batlings and blasted them all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Sakura Valencia blasted numerous Batlings all over the place with incredible fire powers and blasted them down.

Varie fired waves of water and they dissolved into mush.

Irma blasted them all over with water blasts and they melted.

Carter: V LANCER! THERMO BLASTER!

He blasted numerous Batlings all over the place with red lasers.

I kicked Big Boss in his face and punched him in the stomach and bashed him in his face all over.

Bai Tza was blasting numerous blasts of water at the Batlings and Chad Lee pulled out his Thermo Blaster and blasted numerous Batlings with blue laser blasts.

Bai Tza: Take that Batlings!

But then a ball of light appeared and it landed in Bai Tza's hands and she got a blue Grand Zi-O Ridewatch imbued with the powers of the Water Element Digimon!

Bai Tza: (Gasp) A Water Digimon Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Bai Tza: HENSHIN!

She had all the spirits of the Water Element Digimon appear and she got awesome Aqua Blue Armor and had all the powers of all the Water Elemental Digimon imbued in her. She had become KAMEN RIDER AQUA GRAND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA! Bai Tza? Wow!

Girl Jordan: Awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Water and the Ocean who reaches over the power of Poseidon and Neptune and reigns over the seas of the Past and Future. Her name is Grand Aqua Zi-O! We are now entering another chapter ofo history!

Nico: AWESOME!

Bai Tza: This is awesome! Lets see what it can do. (Taps AncientMermaidmon's symbol) (Echoing) GREAT MAELSTROM!

She fired a massive blast of water and it hit a bunch of Batlings and destroyed them.

Qin: That is awesome!

Bai Tza: Lets see what else. (Taps MarineDevimon's Symbol)

(Echoing) DARK DELUGE!

She fired a wave of black poisonous Ink and dissolved numerous soldiers that came at everyone.

Qin: Whoa!

Burn grabbed a Batling's head.

And he kneed it and Threw it at Girl Jordan and she blasted it with water and melted it.

I punched Big Boss all over the place.

Me: You are nothing but a heartless monster Big Boss! (PUNCHES HIM AND KICKS HIM) I am not going to let you declare eternal war on the world!

He unsheathed a sword and we clashed!

Big Boss: This world is going to pay for everything it did!

Me: Like hell it will!

I punched him and then slashed him across his chest with my sword!

Aligned Strongarm took out her Decepticon hunter and fired at several Batlings with it.

She blasted them all over.

Joel Rawling: Chad it's time for the next level!

Chad Lee: You got it!

Chad and Joel: 8-1-8! Activate! MEGABATTLE!

They donned awesome backpacks and Chad got a powerful blaster cannon and Joel got a deadly sawblade!

Nico: YEAH!

They blasted and slashed numerous Batlings and blasted them all over.

Nico: 5-5-5! BOOSTER BEAM!

Nico fired waves of rainbow energy from his Booster Beam and blasted them down.

Troy: Don't hog all the fun!

Nico: Sorry Troy!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

They turned into the SPD Rangers!

Dana: Time to test out Ultimate Spidermonkey's Ridewatch.

Eli: You got it!

Eli activated it and fired webs like Spiderman and pulled them over to Eli and he ripped their heads off!

Spiderman: Awesome job Eli!

Eli: Yeah!

They high five!

Nico: That was awesome and cool!

Quickshadow turned into vehicle mode and ran over several Batlings.

Quickshadow: (British Accent) You guys are roadkill!

Georgina: That's telling them

SMASH!

She smashed numerous Batlings all over!

Erica Haddock: Georgina lets do some teamwork!

Georgina: You got it!

Georgina had Erica's arms tied with hers and she picked her up and Erica dealt a volley of kicks at a bunch of Batlings and bashed them all over.

Qin: YEAH!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Qin: Top this!

She put her thumb in her mouth and then blow and then…

FAAARRRRTT!

She farted out fire from her ears and blasted numerous Batlings all over.

Qin: Saw that trick on Robots.

Rescue Bots: Power up and Energize!

Carter: Trans Armor Cycle!

Carter donned his awesome Trans Armor Battlizer!

We then regrouped and we were facing Big Boss!

Nico: It's time to kick some butt!

Qin: YEAH!

We went at Big Boss and bashed and smashed and pulverized him.

Spyder, Chaor, Dhilas, and Lore blasted and smashed and pulverized and mashed him all over.

Mr. Krabs, Larry the Lobster, Runamuck and Red Alert used the Autobot and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runamuck's Friction Rifle and Mr. Krabs and Larry's powers 100-fold and turned Red Alert's rocket into a powerful plasma cannon.

Mr. Krabs and Runamuck: CRAB FRICTION BLAST!

Red Alert and Larry the Lobster: PLASMA LOBSTER SHOT!

Motorcycles of Rainbow Fire and Johnny 13: RAINBOW FLAME GHOST BLAST!

Nature of Illusions and Zexion: NATURE ILLUSION BURST!

Wolf Dragons and Biowulf: WOLF DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Ghost Geniuses and Zs'Skayr: GHOST GENIUS BLAST!

Magic Sword Masters and Mojo: MAGIC SWORD STORM!

Water Dragon Fury and Hydros: HYDRO DRAGON BLAST!

Lightning Digimon Fury and Seadramon: LIGHTNING DRAGON FORCE!

Firestorm Planet Bash and Fireor: FIRESTORM PLANET FURY!

Ice Digimon Masters and Oculous: ICE EYE BLAST!

Vampire Darkness Storm and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE STORM SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS FIRESTORM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air

Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF GEARS SHOW!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE OF NATURE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great

Britain: UNDEAD BONE STORM!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT SUN FURY!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOON SHOT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Amy Yae, Snake, Quiet, Irma, Me, Eli and Rainbow Dash: MILITARY SUPER BLAST!

We fired massive waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: METAL GEAR WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: MK23SOCOM!

Jessica Shannon: METAL GEAR WEAPON STING STYLE: DESERT EAGLE!

Peni Parker: METAL GEAR WEAPON WEB STYLE: WU SILENT PISTOL!

Entrapta: METAL GEAR WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: M16A1!

Perfuma: METAL GEAR WEAPON NATURE STYLE: M4!

Frosta: METAL GEAR WEAPON ICE STYLE: AK-47!

Yuna Kamihara: METAL GEAR WEAPON WATER STYLE: STUN KNIFE!

Toph: METAL GEAR WEAPON EARTH STYLE: COMBAT KNIFE!

Super Sonico: METAL GEAR WEAPON SOUND STYLE: HIGH-FREQUENCY BLADE!

Julie Makimoto: METAL GEAR WEAPON LAVA STYLE: PSG1!

Mai Shiranui: METAL GEAR WEAPON FIRE STYLE: SVD!

Sari Sumdac: METAL GEAR WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: DSR-1!

: METAL GEAR WEAPON FIRE STYLE: HONEY BEE!

Colette Brunell: METAL GEAR WEAPON LIGHT STYLE: NIKITA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): METAL GEAR WEAPON DARK STYLE: M47 DRAGON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: METAL GEAR WEAPON FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL NIKITA BARRAGE!

They fired a massive elemental Nikitas.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: Rescue Bird!

Ryan: Titanium Laser!

Nico: V-Lancers!

Eli: Booster Beams!

Qin: Thermo Blasters!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired massive waves of energy beams and the blasts from the techniques, combos, final smashes and attacks all hit Big Boss and exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it blasted a huge hole in the ocean and it was so huge that it was a wall of water that was going to fill up in minutes!

Big Boss was down and defeated!

Me: Big Boss, you're finished!

Snake: You don't have Metal Gear Rex to save you now!

Big Boss: (laughs evilly) I don't need it!

A giant robot appeared and Big Boss hopped into it.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: We know what this means!

Carter: RESCUE ZORDS MOBILIZE!

At the World Tree Estate the Rescue Trains all came along with the Max Solarzord!

Me, Nico and the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers all got into the zords!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE MEGAZORD!

Ryan: MAX SOLARZORD!

Me: OMEGA MEGAZORD!

Nico: SUPERTRAIN MEGAZORD!

We were ready for action!

Qin: AWESOME!

Sakura Valencia: That is so awesome!

Nico: Let's combine even further!

We had them al combine and then it formed into the awesome LIGHTSPEED RESCUE SUPER OMEGA SUPER ULTRAZORD!

Nico: He's shaking now!

Me: Watch this! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE SUPER SWORD!

The Lightspeed Rescue Sword formed and it was huge and massive! It formed an Elemental Circle of fire, water, wind, earth, lightning and the elements and then it slashed the big robot in half and then it exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF DEVASTATING AND UNFATHOMABLE POWER!**

HE WAS DEAD!

Me: YEAH!

We won!

We regrouped and he was dead and then his spirit appeared and then I painted a kanji on him and gave him the Black Gates! He was found guilty of all the crimes he did by all the spirits he killed and he was fading away.

Big Boss: NO! Help me Snake!

Snake: You don't deserve any help! Enjoy the Black Gates.

We walked away.

Big Boss: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STO- (FADES)

He was gone for good!

May: What do we do about the wall of water?!

Nico: Lets head back to the island!

We teleported back and the wall of water closed in and then there was a huge splash and it was done.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That's it for him!

Snake: Mission's complete, and FOXHOUND is no more.

Nico: You got that right, Snake, but we still got another member of The Doomsday 23 to deal with, and The Diamond Dogs should be arriving… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining our gem operation, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rarity: I knew there was no mistaking those repulsive voices from anywhere. You can come out now, Diamond Dogs.

Three canine figures came rushing at us and tried to grab Rarity, but Lincoln sent them flying with three punches and sent them crashing into the ground, and we saw them get up, and the canine figures were none other than The Diamond Dogs, Equestria's gem-greedy mutts.

Nico: The Diamond Dogs, Equestria's gem-greedy mutts, I should've known you three would show up again.

Diamond Dog: And now, we'll take our gem catcher and go!

The Diamond Dogs were about to grab Rarity again, but Lincoln fired three blasts of rainbow energy with rainbow super lightning and electrocuted them badly. This angered them and they were about to attack, but Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red with slit pupils and his vampire fangs grew longer.

Lincoln: If you mongrels so much as lay one hair on my future wife, I will drain you three dry of every last drop of blood and have your hides nailed to the wall!

This really frightened The Diamond Dogs badly and their fur turned white as a ghost.

Irma Lair: Whoa, way to frighten them, Lincoln, and he's right, you mutts aren't going to lay one paw on Rarity again.

Suddenly, Irma Lair's greenish-blue eyes turned greenish-blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with water, quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive

Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached The Diamond Dogs, she left pink energy, water, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Irma Lair: I should've known you mutts would return yet again to kidnap Rarity to get more jewels to satisfy your greed, but that's not going to happen ever again, Diamond Dogs. You're not getting your filthy paws on Rarity again, and I'm going to see to it that you three are put in the doghouse of shame forever!

Suddenly, Irma Lair was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with water, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Irma Lair emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Irma Lair grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long shoulder length light-brown and slightly wavy hair, she has neon greenish-blue eyes and a pink energy aura with water, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with aqua blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on it, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and water waves on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Irma Lair felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body. Irma Lair has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Irma Lair's massive Kandrakar's Water Quintessence Greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, water, life energy, quintessence, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Kandrakar's Water Quintessence Broadsword of Maelstrom Magical Justice, it's a brand-new massive broadsword with the symbol of Water and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Irma Lair, Guardian of Water, Loving Daughter of Tom Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Loving Sister of Snake and Quiet, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Water, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

イルマ・レア、水の守護者、トム・レアの愛情深い娘、ヘイ・リンの友、タラニー・クック、ウィル・ヴァンドム、コーネリア・ヘイル、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、友達多くの人に、愛情深いヘビの姉妹であり、静かで、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒であり、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり、水、クインテッセンス、生命エネルギーのマスターです。

Irma Lair has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF OCEANIC QUINTESSENCE LIFE AND WATER KANDRAKAR JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Irma Lair's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Diamond Dogs saw it, they howled with rage and tried to attack her, but Irma Lair fired three powerful pink energy blasts with quintessence, life energy, water, angels, and phoenixes, and they hit The Diamond Dogs and sent them flying into a wall, but they're not out yet.

Nico: Wow, Irma's transformed, awesome.

The Diamond Dogs tried to attack again, but Celine Giachi Florres fired dark blue energy blasts at The Diamond Dogs.

Diamond Dogs: Hey, who do you think you are to get in our way, girlie?!

Celine Giachi Florres: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you repulsive apes. (Blue energy aura flares up) I am Celine Giachi Florres, The Champion of Rarity, The Alicorn Princess of Generosity and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Element of Generosity.

This horrified The Diamond Dogs badly.

Diamond Dogs: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Celine Giachi Florres' blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels, she unholstered her Sword of The Champion of Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Diamond Dogs, she left purple energy, Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels with every step.

Celine Giachi Florres: Diamond Dogs, I will never forgive you for what you've done in using Rarity to get jewels, you took advantage of Rarity's generosity and turned her into your slave, and that's an unforgivable act that warrants the administration of a severe punishment for you, gem-greedy mutts of Equestria.

Suddenly, Celine Giachi Florres was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with gems, water, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and ocean waves were crashing behind the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Celine Giachi Florres emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Celine Giachi Florres grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a blue and purple energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Rarity's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanji in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Celine Giachi Florres has on a short-sleeved aqua blue blouse, short-sleeved aqua blue dress top, light blue skirt with purple designs, light blue pants, dark blue high heels with fur, and sleeveless long aqua blue trenchcoat with jewels and ocean waves on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by jewels and water waves and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Celine Giachi Florres felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with white and purple tips on the large aqua blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, with water and jewels falling from the tips. Celine Giachi Florres has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Celine Giachi Florres' massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, jewels, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rarity's Alicorn Greatsword of Water Generosity and Jewel Generosity, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a

7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade with the cutie mark of Rarity and jewels etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Celine Giachi Florres, Champion of Rarity, The Champion of Generosity, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of The Diamond Dogs and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Water, Jewels, Magic, and Generosity"

セリーヌ・ジアチ・フローレス、レアリティのチャンピオン、寛大さのチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、ダイアモンドの犬とドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、そして水、宝石、魔法、そして寛大さの力のマスター

Celine Giachi Florres has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM GENEROSITY ALICORN ANGEL OF WATER GEM GENEROSITY AND DIVINE GENEROSITY GEM LOVE!

We were amazed by Celine Giachi Florres' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Diamond Dogs saw it, they went barking mad and tried to attack, but Celine fired powerful aqua blue energy blasts with gems, water, Alicorns, and magic, and it hits them and drenched them.

Me: P.U., wet dog!

Nico: Yuck!

Ken Knudson: And now, Celine Giachi Florres has transformed, awesome.

Celine Giachi Florres: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Generosity Gem Alicorn and Divine Water Love) **That's right, Ken, now there's just two more who have to join in.**

Rarity: That's our cue, Linky. You ready?

Lincoln: Ready, my Alicorn Princess of Water Generosity.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Rarity unholstered her massive Rarity's Alicorn Sword of Magical Generosity and Water Justice from her back and transformed into Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity Maelstrom Gem Alicorn Angel of Water Generosity and Divine Gem Love, and they joined Irma Lair and Celine Giachi Florres.

Rarity: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Generosity Alicorn and Divine Water Love) **You Diamond Dogs better be ready.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Because, we're coming for you, and no mercy shall be shown to any of you.**

Irma Lair, Celine Giachi Florres, Rarity, and Lincoln went after The Diamond Dogs, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and white energy, blue energy, pink energy, life energy, quintessence, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at The Diamond Dogs, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they were being burned badly by The Magic of

Friendship. Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on them, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned them badly, and the wounds they suffered would never heal. Then, they tied them up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, so they couldn't escape.

Irma Lair, Celine Giachi Florres, Rarity, and Lincoln holstered their massive swords on their backs and powered down, and Irma Lair and Celine Giachi Florres' new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Diamond Dogs: Fine, so you got us? Go ahead and get it over with.

Lincoln: You really think we're going to kill you? Oh no, you three aren't getting off that easily. Instead of getting killed, I have a better punishment for you: you three are condemned to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, and to make sure you three don't pull one dirty double-cross on Vypra.

Lincoln spreads his massive white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers and fired deep blue energy blasts with lightning and rainbow super lightning, which hits The Diamond Dogs and the Thunderbird tattoo appears on their backs.

Lincoln: If you three so much as pull one double-cross on Vypra, the Thunderbirds on your backs will spread and once they reach your hearts, you will die and be sent to The Black Gates for good. Now, to send you off to prison.

Lincoln beamed them to The Masters of Evil's prison where they'll remain there for a very long time.

Nico: Alright, we did it, we got rid of Big Boss and FOXHOUND's been terminated for good, and we also defeated The Diamond Dogs and Lincoln condemned them to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, but also, gave them The Hinon's Vengeance Curse.

Me: Because, as he said, one double-cross and it's The Black Gates for them. And we've completed our 2022 Ambassador Missions.

Lincoln: Awesome. But, the battle against The Doomsday 23 is still going, but so far, we've taken down Nightmare Moon, Queen Chrysalis, and The Storm King, and now, we've taken down The Diamond Dogs.

Nico: Which means tomorrow, Athena Wendolla's going to transform, and it'll be against Mean Rainbow Dash, The Element of Treachery.

Athena Wendolla: I'll make that treacherous Pegasus pay with her life.

Rainbow Dash: Ruin my name, will she? She's going to get it big time, and I'll probably serve her to Linky as a snack.

Nico: (Gasps) Throwing your Mean self to Lincoln?! Ooh, I wouldn't be surprised if he drains her dry of all her powers and blood.

Lincoln: That treacherous Pegasus doesn't deserve to live a single second further, what she did in trying to ruin my future wife's good name and in the service of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis, proves that she deserves only death.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You got that right.

Gearhead: Well, that's gonna be the last big mission for the year for a while.

Ghost: At least until Dino Fury.

Me: Yep. It's the Semi-final mission as we called it and we closed it out with a bang.

Whiteout: But on the bright side, the Super Smash Bros Roster is nearly complete.

Plastique: Got that right.

Me: Yep.

Firefly: Where should we celebrate? In Snake's base or in the Estate?

Nico: Lets celebrate at the Estate.

Firefly: Good idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: But great job everyone! We did great today.

Quiet: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you all liked this one.

Qin: We all did.

Nico: Yep. Lets go hiome.

We went back home and partied and enjoyed the rest of the day and then went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Metal Gear was a great game and even though I never played it before I did play as Snake in the Super Smash Brothers Games. That was so awesome! The rescue for Nico in the world of Chrono Trigger is to honor David Warner. He died last month and he was known for voicing so many characters that I have known.

RIP David Warner - July 29th, 1941 to July 24th, 2022.

You will never forgotten.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jimmy (Ed, Edd N

Eddy), Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to an awesome planet and it's going to be a world made entirely out of Sapphires and blue diamonds! It's gonna be dazzling. And for the battle we're going to witness GIRL JORDAN EXPLODE INTO HER NEW XELNAGA FORM AS WE FACE CARNAGE FROM ALL THE UNIVERSES THAT WE TOOK DOWN! SHE IS GOING TO REALLY EXPLODE IN ANGER AS SHE TAKES DOWN THOUSANDS OF THE VERY MONSTER THAT RUINED HER LIFE! And we're going to meet Another Overflow. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Faluzure, the Evil Dragon God of decay and undeath. Her name is Allora Faluzure. The Incarnation of Faluzure the evil dragon god of decay and undeath, Allora is Nico's friend from Gym and cooking classes and she has the powers of absolute necromancy and dark magic. She possesses all of Faluzure's incredible power and she even is immortal. She is a goth girl that has all the powers of Faluzure himself thru the transfusion of Faluzure's blood. The match-up scene is for Athena Wendolla, and she, Rainbow Dash, and Lincoln are going to destroy Mean Rainbow Dash, the fifth member of The Doomsday 23 For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Castle of The Two Sisters, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Evil Celestia. And they're going to meet a Lucario Gene-Slammer named Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China, but also, his classmate in English, but she's also blind, but she's surprisingly an Earthbender with Seismic Sense, and she can see other people by their aura and she's an incredible martial artist. Her last name, Zhèngyìdòushì, means Justice Fighter in Chinese. Mulan would often protect Lincoln from bullies, especially Chandler and Lynn. She and Lincoln would often walk through the park and feed the birds, and they even go into the forest and hunt for food together. One night, while hunting for food in the forest all the while in their underwear as not to risk getting their clothes dirty, both Mulan and Lincoln kissed while under the moonlight, and she's also the cousin of one of Lincoln's future wives, Toph Bei Fong's cousin, and she hates Flip and Scoots with a burning passion. Get ready for a crazy weather adventure as we stop a weather control satellite from being used as a weapon by the evil Duncan Taylor. It's from the movie Geostorm!

See you all tomorrow

# TERRORISTIC GEOSTORM

GET READY FOR WEATHER CHAOS

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jimmy (Ed, Edd N Eddy), Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to yet another awesome and amazing planet. But this one wasn't a food planet. It was a jewel planet and we won't know what this planet will be until we get there.

Nico: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be a really awesome and amazing one.

Qin: I do too.

Lola: I hope this jewel planet is gonna be as awesome as the one we were at before.

Rarity: I hope so too darlings. And you know how much I love using gems.

Nico: That's for sure Rarity.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jimmy.

EENE Jimmy: It's no problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome going with you guys on a great rescue.

Miku Yuuki: It sure is Jimmy.

Sakura Valencia: I agree too.

Laney: After all the crazy and funny shenanigans you went through it'll be fun for you.

Nico: Jimmy, I don't think you're puny at all.

Jimmy: Not at all. Thanks Nico.

Nico: No problem.

Camie: How did Jimmy get that retainer?

Me: The Eds did a scam for desserts and Jimmy bit into a bowling pin disguised as a Cream Horn and it broke all his teeth.

Camie: OUCH!

Qin: Yikes!

Laney: Yeah that must've hurt.

Lola: No kidding there.

Eli: Yeah and Sarah was going to kill the Eds for what they did.

Lana: Yeah.

Jimmy: That was before the Vengeance Express broke out.

Nico: But I know you're a kindhearted soul. Except for that one time.

Jimmy: Yeah. That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But still all those funny adventures you did were awesome.

Camie: They sure were.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: And you, Jonny and Rolf and Carmen being in the Urban Rangers is awesome.

Jimmy: It sure is.

Nico: (sadly sighs) Can't believe yesterday is the last big mission for a while.

Me: I know man but it'll be all right. Besides we just have to wait for the Dino Fury Rangers to finish up.

Qin: Yeah Nico it's not the end of the world.

Sakura Valencia: There will be plenty of time till then too.

Camie: I agree too.

Lola: Yeah.

Jimmy: The girls and J.D. are right Nico. We just have to wait patiently for it.

Nico: You're right. But I guarantee that the first big mission for 2023 will either involve Kamen Rider Dragon Knight or Egon's old students.

Me: That one I'm looking forward to.

Qin: Me too.

Sakura Valencia: Me too.

Girl Jordan: That is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and we saw that it was a beautiful blue planet and it looked like an ocean world from space.

Camie: Wow! This planet is beautiful.

Nico: It looks like an ocean planet from space.

Qin: It sure does.

Aylene C.: Yeah.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and too our amazement we saw that it was a planet made of blue diamonds and sapphire jewels! There were tons and tons of blue diamond and sapphires as far as the eye can see!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Look at this!

Me: It's a planet of Blue Diamonds and Sapphires!

Qin: This is incredible!

Nico: You can go crazy now, Rarity.

Rarity: Oh this world is beautiful!

She dove into a pile of jewels and she was in heaven!

Rarity: Oh this is amazing darlings!

Lola: Wow! Look at all this.

Lana: This is awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Wow! First a world of diamonds and now this.

Twilight Sparkle: I know what Spike would do. He would eat as many gems here as possible.

Nico: Knowing him and how much he loves to eat jewels that would be awesome for him.

Jimmy: Boy this is amazing.

Twilight looked at some of the jewels and they were all internally flawless and perfect.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow these are all flawless and perfect.

Nico: Boy these would be awesome for jewelers everywhere.

Me: Wow.

Woz: Do not be sad, Lord Nico. These are not the end of the Ambassador and Big missions.

Nico: Oh I know it's not the end. But this entire year has been one awesome and amazingly fun series of adventures.

Me: I agree there.

May: It was so awesome.

Eli: Yeah. (Sees something) Huh?

Eli saw what looked like blood on the ground.

Eli: Hmm. Is this blood?

Eli was about to touch it but it moved and it almost grabbed him.

Eli: Whoa! Guys we got a problem!

We came over.

Me: What is it bro?

Eli: This blood here is alive.

I looked at it.

Me: Hmm. (Gasp) That's not blood! That's Symbiote Matter. This can only mean one thing: Carnage is here!

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) We're in for a tough fight!

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Let's see how it likes magic.

Me: Wait we don't even know where he is.

Eli: Well we got to… Wait! I sense it's not just one Carnage.

Qin: Not just one? What do you mean?

Eli: I sense that there are hundreds! No THOUSANDS of them!

We gasped!

Me: Oh fuck me sideways!

Nico: Oh boy! This is gonna be a nightmare!

Varie: Wait look!

We saw a huge army of red coming over the hill and it was THOUSANDS OF CARNAGE SYMBIOTES! ALL WITHOUT A HOST!

Me: OH SHIT!

Eli: This is gonna be rough!

Kaito then got a Drive Lance and Zocks got a MagiStaff.

Me: Wait what's Girl Jordan doing?

We saw her going up to them.

Me: Oh no. She's about to do what I think she is going to do!

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) We should still get ready anyway!

Geiz: (gets out GeizRevive Ridewatch) No matter how pissed she's about to get!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo got Operation OverdriveArmor while Geiz got GeizRevive Goretsu armor.

Me: This is gonna get ugly!

Girl Jordan then walked over to all the Carnage Army and she had a look of rage on her face.

Girl Jordan: I've had just about enough of you, you sick, good for nothing, pieces of fucking crap!

Suddenly, something within Girl Jordan's mind completely snapped, as her eyes turned neon ocean blue and she's surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with sea dragons, ocean waves, sea animals, and snow, she unholstered her massive Ler's Sea Dragon Sword of Ocean Justice from her back, and as she approached Carnage (2021), she left ocean blue energy, blue fire, mermaids, ice, sea dragons, ocean waves, water, and sea animals with every step.

Girl Jordan: You really make me fucking sick, and you absolutely just don't even know when to quit, do you?! You ruined the lives of so many innocent people just to satisfy your endless thirst for blood. (Getting Very Pissed Off) But, what you did in forcing my mother to disown me when I got my powers and you've continued doing that to so many of the other kids… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU FUCKED-UP AND COMPLETELY SCREWED UP PIECE OF CRAP! AND NOW, I WILL DESTROY YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE EXISTENCE IN THE MOST GRUESOME FASHION POSSIBLE, AND I WILL NOT STOP UNTIL I SEE YOU FINALLY LYING DEAD IN A POOL OF YOUR OWN FUCKING BLOOD AND BURN IN THE ENDLESS VOIDS OF DARKNESS FOREVER!

We gasped at the sudden and extremely ferocious anger coming from Girl Jordan.

Nico: (Stunned) Holy Crap!

Me: Oh boy.

Sakura Valencia: Can someone tell me why Girl Jordan's really that mad at Carnage?

Me: It's because when she got her powers from Ler long ago, Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage had gotten her disowned by her mother, and he did to many of our friends, and all for his own sick and very twisted amusement. We killed him long ago, but Girl Jordan forever has an eternal hatred for him and she won't stop until he lies dead in a pool of blood and is forever erased from existence for good.

Eli: And based on what we just heard from her, she's going to make that come true.

Nico: And in her words, in the bloodiest and most gruesome fashion possible! HIT THE DECK!

We ran for cover behind a crystal cluster, and then, Girl Jordan let out a scream of insane rage and fury and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy exploded out around her as she was screaming like a madwoman and the ground shook like crazy! Lightning struck all over the place with incredible power!

Nico: (GASP) IT'S UNREAL!

Me: WHAT POWER!

Sakura Valencia: UNBELIEVABLE!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! THAT IS INTENSE!

Eli: HOLY MACKEREL!

Laney: This is it.

Camie: Her power is incredible!

She screamed maniacally as she was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, and snow and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow vortex. Then, as the vortex faded, Girl Jordan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Girl Jordan grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has neon blue eyes and a neon blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail emblazoned on her forehead, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair and in her braided ponytail, and her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers and water dripping from them grew much bigger for her new body, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her merged Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with ocean blue crystal links and a sea dragon Element of Harmony with a golden Thunderbird and a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the pendants, she has on a yellow sleeveless blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top with ocean blue phoenix on it, blue skirt with ocean waves, ocean blue leather combat boots, ocean blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs and eight large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and a long sleeveless ocean blue trenchcoat with sea dragons, sea animals, ice, and ocean waves on the coattails, and a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves on the back. The massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade of Girl Jordan's massive Ler's Sea Dragon Sword of Ocean Justice grew from 6'10" to 7'2" in length with the image of the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, etched on it, and he was surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle, large ocean blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer blue handle decorated with ocean blue dragon scales, four sea dragon dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and a large ocean blue gem below the sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large ocean blue Spellbook of The Gods and The Universe and large ocean blue Spellbook of the Elemental Gods on her left hip on her waist and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a yellow kanji right below the sea dragon that said, "Girl Jordan, Loving Daughter of Her Loving Parents, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Eternal Xelnaga Destroyer of Bloodthirsty Serial Killers, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary of Ler, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, and Master of Water, Mermaids, Ocean Dragons, The Sea, Snow, and Ice."

ガール・ジョーダン、愛する両親の愛する娘、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのアスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェル女王、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、血に飢えた連続殺人犯の永遠のゼルナガ・デストロイヤー、クレタス・カサディのデストロイヤー大虐殺、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、レルの使者、ネプチューン クルセイダーズのメンバー、水、人魚、オーシャン ドラゴン、海、雪のマスター、および氷。

Girl Jordan has transformed has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY ATHLETIC MAELSTROM ARCTIC SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND OCEANIC CELTIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when all the Carnage Army saw it, the screwed up symbiote army laughed insanely like a bunch of fucked up lunatics and tried to kill her, but Girl Jordan fired a powerful ocean blue energy blast with ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea animals, snow, and ice surrounding it, and it hits the crazed symbiotes and obliterated many of them. Then, she fired powerful blasts of ocean blue fire at him, and really burned him badly.

Me: WHOA! She transformed!

Lincoln: We're not letting her do this on her own.

Nico: You're right. Come on, gang, let's get all those fucked-up psychopaths and put them all down for good!

Me: This time Carnage DIES!

We went to help her out!

We transformed and went after the Carnage army, who tried to attack us, but we dodged them, and we fired powerful blasts of fire, which really burned them all badly. Then, we fired soundwaves at them, and it really gave them all an earsplitting headache. Then, Lincoln fired waves of Anti-Venom symbiote slime at the Carnage Army and it really hurt them all badly.

Me: We've all had enough of you Carnage fuckups to last a million fucking eternities!

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of The Celtic Sea Dragon, Mermaids and Oceanic Celtic Love) **You're going to die in a pool of your own blood. Now, it's your turn to suffer, Carnage Fuckers!**

Sougo: (to Girl Jordan) I hope you're still ok with Ultimate Alliance Carnage and Super Hero Squad Carnage still being with us.

Girl Jordan: **Those I can handle. But these? NO FUCKING WAY IN A MILLION HELLS!**

Nico: That we can agree on!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Carnage Army all over!

Out in Space, The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was coming to the planet and they saw the explosions blasting off on the planet.

Vince: Whoa! There's a massive battle going on!

Celica: Whoa man! I wonder what it is.

Naruto: I hope bro is all right.

Vince: Lets get down there.

The ship was flying to the planet.

Aylene C.: Top this you freaks! (Activate's Pyros's Ridewatch)

(POISON BY ALICE COOPER PLAYS)

Aylene C.: (Singing Divinely as fire swirls all around her)

Your cruel device

Your blood, like ice

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Your mouth, so hot

Your web, I'm caught

Your skin, so wet

Black lace, on sweat

I hear you calling and it's needles and pins (and pins)

I wanna hurt you just to hear you screaming my name

Don't want to touch you but you're under my skin (deep in)

I wanna kiss you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna to hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna to kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

Yeah, well I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

Runnin' deep inside my veins

Burnin' deep inside my brain (poison)

Poisoning (poison)

I don't want to break these chains (poison)

Poison

(Poison) I don't want to break these chains (poison)

Aylene danced and fired waves of fire at the Carnage Army ferociously and blasted and incinerated them all over and destroyed them all over.

The portal to the Black Gates was sucking them all in by the boatload.

Albedo turned into Negative Overflow.

Negative Overflow: Hope you don't mind competition, G.J.!

Girl Jordan: Not at all!

She and Negative Overflow blasted the Carnage Army with water and Nico fired waves of lightning and the water and lightning hit the Carnage Army and obliterated them with intense lightning.

But then proton torpedo bombs hit the Carnage Army and massive explosions all blasted the Carnage Army all over the place with incredible power!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

The rest of the entire Carnage Army was completely obliterated and banished to the Black Gates forever!

Nico: The entire team came!

Me: I called them to get the jewels here.

Nico: Awesome.

Until only one Carnage was left and it was the Carnage that we killed the First time in chapter 310!

Me: I know this Carnage! This is the Carnage we killed the first time!

Nico: This one doesn't want to be friends does he?

Ultimate Carnage: **FRIENDS!? CARNAGE IS CHAAAAAAOOOOSSSS!**

Me: This is the most fucked up version of Carnage ever!

He laughed like a completely fucked up lunatic!

Lincoln: Let's end him once and for all, Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan: **Right. And now, this is where you fucking die, Carnage, and this time, may you never ever come back!**

Girl Jordan and Lincoln: BLACK GATES DRAGON FIST!

Girl Jordan and Lincoln fired dragons from their fists, which turned black thanks to the energy of The Black Gates, and the black dragons pierced through Carnage and he screamed in excruciating pain, and the energy of The Black Gates erased Ultimate Carnage forever!

Everyone came out of the ship as it landed and Girl Jordan holstered her massive Ler's Sea Dragon Sword of Ocean Justice on her back and powered down, and Girl Jordan's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent. Suddenly, Girl Jordan wrapped her arms right around Lincoln's waist, and her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and when he felt tears on his bare chest, he knew what it was: she was crying really hard, and Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Girl Jordan's waist and he brought her into a tight embrace, and they didn't let go.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, it's okay, Girl Jordan, it's all over.

Girl Jordan: (Crying Really Hard) Oh, Linky.

This really really hurt us in our hearts, and we all had tears in our eyes.

Sakura Valencia: Poor Girl Jordan. Even though my heart is a demons I still am human and I feel bad for her.

Nico: Carnage really destroyed Girl Jordan's life really badly, I can't believe that someone could be that evil as Carnage and Cletus Kasady. Lincoln and Girl Jordan made the choice to give them The Black Gates for good.

Me: Yeah, they deserve to be forgotten for good. Same with all the other fucked up monsters of Carnage.

Then, we also joined in the group hug, and we comforted Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan's Mom: Sweetie, what happened to you because of Carnage and Cletus Kasady, I'm so sorry that I…

Girl Jordan: This wasn't your fault, Mom, nor is it anyone else's.

Lincoln: What that monster did proved just what kind of despicable cretin that he really is, and he deserved to die and this time, he deserves to be erased from existence forever.

Nico: You're right about that, Lincoln. Carnage and Cletus Kasady are the worst monsters in the history of the world, and they've killed and harmed so many innocent people for the last time, and they deserve to die.

Then, as Lincoln leans down to Girl Jordan's face, they kissed passionately as Girl Jordan wraps her left arm around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and she placed her left hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec, and right behind them was a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, along with a Sea Dragon behind them surrounded by ocean waves, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, and the display of the elemental forces behind them, and we cheered for them.

Rarity: That monster deserved to die, and the damage he did to Girl Jordan may have left a scar on her and her family, but the scars will eventually heal now that Carnage is finally gone.

Nico: You may be right, Rarity, but those scars that he inflicted on her many years ago were so deep, it left her with anger and rage towards that monster, and she wanted to destroy him and make him suffer for everything he's done.

Me: But, now, those scars will finally begin to heal.

Everyone agreed, including Girl Jordan and her parents.

Nico: But we're not done yet. Vince, you and all the team get as many jewels as you can onto the ship.

Vince: You got it.

Geiz: But you're still okay with UA Carnage and SHS Carnage, right?

Girl Jordan: Yeah I am.

Me: But at least we're finally rid of Carnage forever.

Eli: Thank goodness. But if any of Cletus Kasady returns, Girl Jordan, let me and bro handle it.

Girl Jordan: Okay.

Me: Good.

Sakura Valencia: Boy Girl Jordan's hatred towards Cletus Kasady and Carnage must be really bad.

Me: That is a massive understatement Sakura. G.J.'s hatred and vengeance toward Cletus Kasady and Carnage is so powerful and intense that it completely dwarfs the hatred of the Evil Sasuke's.

Nico: Yeah.

Sakura Valencia: Whoa! That is brutal.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That is intense hate!

We saw a Black Cascan appear and it was ANOTHER OVERFLOW!

Me: Another Overflow!

Another Overflow: (In a girls voice) Man I saw the battle and that was incredible.

Me: I know that voice and I had a feeling it was you Cassidy Vallance.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Cassidy Valiance and she is an Environmentalist. She is a member of Greenpeace.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep. She did all kinds of things that were totally justified. She destroyed tons of coal power plants because their smoke was poisoning the air.

Qin: Wow!

Me: And she destroyed numerous Chum Factories because they were killing animals. Uh sorry Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh no worries. But thanks for apologizing for that.

Me: You're welcome. Also she destroyed lots of logging companies for chopping down the rainforests and jungles. She is a true environmental extremist.

Another Overflow: Good times.

Nico: That's incredible.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Overflow: Just to help me bring an end to Pollution and save the world from all the stuff that is hurting the Earth.

Me: Swartz is already too late on that. We already did all that stuff and healed the planet and made it better than ever. It was during our most Charitable Week ever back in April of 2019.

I told her everything that happened from April 15h to the 22nd, 2019 and it was incredible and how we destroyed all the Ecovillains and even replaced the pollution producing plants with Water, Solar and Wind Power Plants as well as clean the oceans and the air and so much more and even picked up all the garbage and all that.

Another Overflow: Wow! You guys have been really doing a lot of Environmental Organizations a huge favor.

Earth: We sure have.

Me: Yeah.

Another Overflow: I knew Swartz was lying to me but I didn't know you guys already did all that stuff.

Me: Yep. We were really busy.

Another Overflow: Wow!

Sakura Valencia: That is amazing you guys did that.

Lola: It sure is.

Laney: We call those 8 Days the 8 Days of Planet Love.

Qin: Cool title.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: It was the first name I could come up with.

Me: But it still fits. Sorry we have to fight like this Cassidy.

Another Overflow: It'll be all right.

Me: Good. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: This is gonna be fun. To start us off… (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(ARABIAN NIGHTS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Don't you forget the echo's of time

Won't you regret the losing of minds

In my dreams I'm searching across the

Desert sands for you

Scimatar moon is guiding me close to your side

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Wilderness to wilderness

I traveled from afar

On the soft wind of the Nadq came
Fragrance of Araar
Splendor of a thousand suns shone glory in my path
No love more pure and rage more fierce
Could still my beating heart
Voyage
Voyage
Voyage
Voyage
So
Should I return to trace the shadows of my chases
My steps will echo there from sand to stone
I Will never let my eyelids close on empty spaces
My dreams will find the void with tales unknown
Know the mighty infinite obscures the far horizon
The whispered road I take will never bend
Alone
And will the wind return my story to its promise
Or will my story chase me to my end
Aye Hawa, Mere Dilbar
Ko Mere Pyar kay Geet Sunana
Tu hay meri Manzil

Aur pyar mera musafir, Musafir

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Melodies unspoken

Flowing from the lotus of my heart

Ending where we start

Promises unbroken

Promising a never-ending fire

Of love beyond desire

Ending where we start

I danced and fired waves of water and blasted her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Overflow: Wow that was great singing!

Me: We did a lot of practice.

Nico: (takes out Shendu's Ridewatch) Try putting this fire out!

He activated it.

(IT'S A BEAUTIFUL DAY BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Un bel giorno…

Un bel giorno per morire.

Un bel di, vedremo

Levarsi un fil di fumo

Dall'estremo confin del mare.

E poi la nave appare.

With every new day

Your promises fade away

It's a fine day to see

Though the last day for me

It's a beautiful day

It's the last day for me

It's a beautiful day

It's the last day for me

It's a beautiful day

Nico fired waves of fire and Another Overflow fired waves of water and the blasts collided and turned into a massive cloud of steam.

Me: Wow! That is powerful!

Lily: Lets see how she likes this one. (ACTIVATE'S GUARDIAN ANGEL'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHRISTE REDEMPTOR BY PAUL SCHWARTZ PLAYS)

Lily: (FLOATS AND SINGS DIVINELY IN LATIN AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Christe redemptor omnium

Ex Patre Patris unice

Solus ante principium

Natus ineffabiliter.

Memento, salutis Auctor

Quod nostri quondam corporis

Ex illibata virgine

Nascendo, formam sumpseris.

She fired waves of light as light shined down from the heavens and the blasts all hit Another Overflow and smashed her down.

Jimmy activated Black Lance's Ridewatch)

(NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Jimmy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MERMAIDS, FAIRIES, PEGASI, UNICORNS AND DRAGONS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Given in the light

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Reach the stars
Fly a fantasy
Dream a dream
And what you see will be
Rhymes that keep their secrets
Will unfold behind the clouds
And there upon a rainbow
Is the answer to a neverending story
Ah
Story
Ah
Show no fear
For she may fade away
In your hand
The birth of a new day
Rhymes that keep their secrets
Will unfold behind the clouds
And there upon a rainbow
Is the answer to a neverending story
Ah
Neverending story
Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

He fired waves of light and blasted Another Overflow all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That was awesome Jimmy.

Sakura Valencia: May I do one?

Me: Go for it.

Sakura Valencia: (ACTIVATE'S ELEMENTALS RIDEWATCH)

(THE SIRENS SONG FROM SAMURAI JACK PLAYS)

Sakura sang divinely with the power of the song of the sirens and then she fired waves of fire, wind and earth and blasted Another Overflow all over as she was singing. But her song was heard all over the universe as hordes of numerous alien criminals from all over came by the billions and then they dropped off all their treasure to us and then they turned themselves in and went into the Null Void, The Warp and the Black Gates all over the place!

We were absolutely amazed!

Qin: WHOA!

When the song was done we were floored!

Me: WOW! Sakura that was incredible!

Maria: Let's keep it up! But that was a massive bonus. Sakura saved us all the trouble of having to go after all those guys.

Me: Made all our jobs so much easier.

Qin: It sure did.

Laney: Yeah.

But then powerful blasts of fire hit Another Overflow and exploded all over the place.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

We then saw The Night Dragon!

Me: The Night Dragon!

Night Dragon: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico.

Nico: Allora Faluzure! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a goth girl with black hair, pitch black angel wings, black clothes and she had a crimson red crescent moon emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Qin: Allora!

Allora: Qin!

They hugged.

Qin: Awesome to see you again.

Allora: You too Qin. I got this.

She fired waves of black energy and it hit Another Overflow and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Cassidy and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes with the Earth on them and I picked her up.

Cassidy: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: Are you okay Cassidy?

Cassidy: Yeah. Thanks to you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

I picked her up.

Allora: That was amazing though.

Jimmy: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Allora: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico used the forces of the dead and destroyed numerous crime organizations. As the Incarnation of Faluzure I have all of his incredible powers of Necromancy.

Qin: That's right I remember that.

Me: That's incredible!

Brittney: Wow! You would make an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Allora: I sure would.

Nico and Allora hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Allora: Me too Nico.

We later went back home and got tons and tons and tons of treasure and jewels and as a bonus we destroyed Carnage and even brought numerous criminals all over the universe to justice. And we also got many of their ships, weapons and technology and their weapons too.

Jonny 2x4: Plank and I are going with Lincoln next!

Nico: If you want.

Jonny 2x4: Woohoo! We get to go with Lincoln Plank!

Qin: You sure do.

Lola: Yep.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Jonny 2x4 are heading to The Castle of The Two Sisters in Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Evil Celestia, the evil version of Princess Celestia.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the ruins of The Castle of The Two Sisters, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Evil Celestia, the evil version of Princess Celestia.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right, Linky, and luckily it's in the daytime, and not at night.

Applejack: Yeah, I regretted making that dare in the first place.

Me: What was the dare about, if you don't mind us asking?

Rainbow Dash: We made a dare as to who can stay the longest in The Castle of The Two Sisters and who can last the night.

Applejack: And when I was just a filly, Granny Smith told me of an ancient legend. When Nightmare Moon was banished to the moon, not every last bit of her dark magic went with her. Granny used to say, when night falls on the castle, that magic takes the form of… The Pony of Shadows!

We gasped in fright.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's really scary.

Just then, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence appeared.

Lincoln: Princesses Celestia, Luna, and Cadence, this is a surprise to see you here.

Princess Celestia: Sorry about the unexpected arrival, Lincoln, but as soon as we heard that my evil self was here, we had to come here.

Princess Luna: Yes, and I'm not going to let that monster ruin my sister's good name any longer.

Lincoln: Just like with Evil Luna and Solar Flare when we've been going after The Church of Necrom, and I want to thank you three and Jonny 2x4 for joining us.

Jonny 2x4: No problem, Lincoln.

Princess Luna: And we heard Girl Jordan transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity Xelnaga form and destroyed the Carnages from all the universes that you all took down.

Lincoln: That's right, and we sent them all to The Black Gates forever.

Girl Jordan: And my deep scars will eventually heal, and I want to thank all of you for helping me out with this.

Nico: No problem, Girl Jordan, and now, we're rid of that monster for good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn blue for Rainbow Dash, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remain the same.

Rainbow Dash: Just like what happened with Nightmare Moon, Queen Chrysalis, The Storm King, and The Diamond Dogs, your angel wings have changed to blue, Linky.

Lincoln: This means that Mean Rainbow Dash was here, and she was the one who brought Evil Celestia here, that rotten Element of Treachery, she'll get her just desserts.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Celestia, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Celestia, and she's going to kill them.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Evil Celestia and that allowed the five girls to get to safety and Lincoln put up an energy field to protect them from Evil Celestia. When Evil Celestia saw us, she was furious.

Evil Celestia: Who do all of you think you are to stand in my way?!

Lincoln: Someone who's not going to let you get away with ruining my sister's good name any longer!

This caused Princesses Celestia, Luna, and Cadence to smile.

Nico: That's really sweet that he called you three his sisters.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. Come on, gang, let's get that imposter.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Jonny 2x4, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadence, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Evil Celestia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln bit her on the neck with his fangs and he sucked out every last drop of Evil Celestia's blood and he also assimilated all of her powers and abilities, and it rendered her completely weak. Suddenly, we saw a shadow strike Evil Celestia with a sphere of aura energy and killed her, and we banished her to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, we saw the figure approach us, it was Lucario.

Nico: Whoa, that's a Lucario. Thanks for helping us take down Evil Celestia.

Lucario: (Girl's voice) (Chinese Accent) You're welcome.

We were stunned.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Lucario is known for its mastery of aura, but when we heard it speak, a girl's voice came out and it was in a Chinese Accent, and I know of another person who's capable of seeing other people by their auras and speaking in a Chinese Accent, I knew it was you, Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair tied up in a ponytail, dark blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess and the Aura Kanji tattooed on her forehead, she has massive beautiful dark blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Lucario, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue legwarmers, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with aura and Earth on the coattails, and Lucario on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Lucario-themed greatsword with Lucario etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, dark blue angel wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Lincoln: I knew it was you, only you were able to sense her aura and take her down, nice one, Mulan, and it's so good to see you again.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì and they hugged, and Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers via her aura sight.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were thirteen, and as you felt, I really grew a lot since then.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì, who's not only my Guardian Angel from China, but also, my classmate in English. But, she was also born blind and she's surprisingly an Earthbender with the ability of Seismic Sense, and she can see other people by their aura and she's an incredible martial artist.

Nico: Whoa. Wait a second, born blind and an Earthbender with the gift of Seismic Sense?! Lincoln, is Mulan…?

Lincoln: Yep, you guessed it, she's also the cousin of one of my future wives, Toph Bei Fong.

My jaw really hit the floor.

CLANG!

Me: Yowzers, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and her last name, Zhèngyìdòushì, means Justice Fighter in Chinese. Mulan would often protect me from bullies, especially Chandler and Lynn. We would often walk through the park and feed the birds, and we'd even go into the forest and hunt for food together. One night, while hunting for food in the forest all the while in our underwear as not to risk getting their clothes dirty, we kissed while under the moonlight.

Princess Luna: That's really sweet.

Lincoln: Yep, and she hates Flip and Scoots with a burning passion.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) Plus, I heard Scoots is dead and gone for good.

Lincoln: Yep, the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse I put on her would've made sure she'd die next year, but we sped up the clock and sent her to Hell for good.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) Good, she's scum. And I heard that Toph is now able to see, thanks to you, Lincoln. Can you?

Lincoln: (Smiles) Say no more, I'm already on it.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and he gave Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì the ability to see forever, and when she really saw Lincoln, her atomic red blush went even deeper atomic red when she saw him.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, oh man, you're really changed alright, Lincoln! I have really been away for a very long time. (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) But, this means, I've got a lot catching up to do with you, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì's neck with dark blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mulan.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì's waist and Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Nova, Pulsar, Comet, Galaxia, and Duchess from Megas XLR.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nova, Pulsar, Comet, Galaxia, and Duchess from Megas XLR.

Nico: (Gasps) Coop and his friends are in for one big reunion when they see them again.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. Are you girls okay?

Duchess: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nova and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Celestia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man

With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nova: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nova: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nova, Pulsar, Comet, Galaxia, and Duchess with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Evil Celestia.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to Evil Celestia and sent her to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, along with Toph.

Maria: I can't believe that Mean Rainbow Dash had the nerve to get Evil Celestia involved, that evil Element of Treachery's going to pay for this big time later on today.

Lincoln: You said it.

Me: I'm willing to bet that she's also the reason why we saw those thousands of Carnages from all the universes on the jewel planet on Nico's rescue.

Nico: If that's true, then she just signed her own death warrant, and her executioners will meet out her death sentence.

Athena Wendolla: That's right.

Rainbow Dash: That monster's going to pay big time!

Lincoln: Yeah.

---

After getting rid of Evil Celestia, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mulan, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mulan, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) There's one that's not good, Nico. One day, I was walking with Lincoln into the forest to hunt for some food and feed the birds there, but then, I sensed two dark auras filled with evil, and I knew who would have those auras: it was Lynn and Chandler, and they were going to kill us. But, I was ready for them and I used my earthbending and trapped those two in mounds of Earth, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud when Lincoln called his parents, and Lynn got grounded for five weeks and Chandler got sent to jail for a month.

We cheered wildly for what Mulan did.

Me: That was really awesome!

Nico: Dang, you were quick to put a stop to those two.

Lincoln: Just like Toph, her Seismic Sense caught Chandler and Lynn dead in their tracks and they both got caught red-handed and got their just desserts.

Rainbow Dash: I wonder what Lynn did to cause her to make an alliance with Chandler, Linky?

Lincoln: I think I know, I had a day planned with Mulan and Lynn wanted me to be her "sparring" partner, in other words, beat me up and make me cry while she laughed at my pain. But, I told her no, I was busy, and if she got caught doing this to me one more time, I'd tell Mom and Dad, and she'd be grounded for four months and she'll be temporarily banned from her sports teams at school.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: And that ultimately set her off and she did the absolute worst thing ever: make an alliance with Chandler to get revenge on you and kill you. That really makes me sick, even if you stand up to one of your mean sisters, Linc, they'll find a way to get revenge on you, it's like they don't care about you at all.

Lincoln: Those heartless dark sides were to blame for it, Nico, and I hated them with all my heart, but I'm so glad they've all been erased by The Black Gates after I sent Dark Lynn's superstition-obsessed butt there.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Ender, one of the S-Force's greatest enemies, and he's causing havoc.

Duchess: (Gasps) It's Ender.

Coop: Oh boy, and it looks like he's here to destroy Earth again.

Lincoln: That good-for-nothing piece of scrap metal, I'm not letting him destroy Earth and its' people, and if I find out Mean Rainbow Dash is behind this as well, she's just going to make her own death a lot more painful. Let's go, gang, let's take him down.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Ender, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Ender: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived, now I'll finally destroy you all and rule the entire universe.

Duchess: That's never going to happen, Ender.

Lincoln: Yeah, your days of universal domination are about to end here and now, together with your miserable life.

Suddenly, Duchess' green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with panthers, robots, and flames, and as she approached Ender, she left pink energy, panthers, robots, and flames with every step. Suddenly, Duchess was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with flames surrounding it, there's a panther running around the vortex and a robot flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Duchess emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Duchess grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink energy aura with panthers, robots, and flames surrounding her, she has a panther emblazoned on her forehead, she has on panther earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a panther with pink gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink panther-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Duchess has on her pink and white armor suit and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with panthers and flames on the coattails, and on the back is a panther with fire surrounding it. Suddenly, Duchess felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with pink tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Amalthea has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Panther Zorp's Pink Firestorm Greatsword of Firestorm Robot Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the pink Panther Zorp etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink panther heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large pink panther heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold panther's head with pink gems for eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the panther that said, "Duchess, Virtuous Member of The S-Force, Friend of Coop and His Friends, Team Member of Argo, Mac, Sloen, Jax, and Targon, Destroyer of Ender, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Defender of the Universe, Pilot of the Pink Panther Zorp, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Pink Fire, Panthers, and Robots"

公爵夫人、S-フォースの高潔なメンバー、コープと彼の友人の友人、アルゴ、マック、スローン、ジャックス、ターゴンのチーム メンバー、エンダーの破壊者、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、宇宙の擁護者、宇宙のパイロットピンク パンサー ゾープ、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、ピンク ファイア、パンサー、ロボットの達人

Duchess has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY PINK FIRESTORM PANTHER ANGEL OF DIVINE PINK FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE PANTHER ROBOT LOVE!

We were amazed by Duchess' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Ender saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Duchess fired a powerful pink energy blast with pink fire, panthers, and robots and it hit him and sent him into the dirt, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Duchess has transformed, so awesome!

Me: This is going to be one awesome fight against that murderous robot.

Lincoln: You said it, and Duchess, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Duchess: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pink Firestorm Panther and Divine Tech Love) **I feel so incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of that rusty bucket of bolts** ?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Duchess.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Amalthea.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Ender.**

Duchess and Lincoln went after Ender, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, pink fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Panthers, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Ender, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords, leaving tears and scars on him, and they were deep, and then, they fired powerful beams of energy, and he exploded into pieces and he was dead for good. Then, they sent him to The Black Gates forever as his spirit appears. We cheered wildly for what Duchess and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Duchess' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Duchess: We did it, The S-Force's greatest enemy is gone forever. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Ender for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Duchess.

Suddenly, Duchess wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Duchess' face, they kissed passionately as Duchess' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Robot, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and panthers running across the field, along with elemental forces and pink flames raging around them, and we cheered wildly and they came back to us.

Nico: Whoo, that was one awesome fight!

Nova: And now, we're rid of one of our greatest enemies ever.

Lincoln: You said it, Nova, and I did find out something: it seems that Ender has made a deal with Mean Rainbow Dash. But, his desire to destroy everything has nullified that deal.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: I should've known that treacherous Pegasus was behind this, but that deal fell flat because of Ender's desire to destroy everything.

Me: Yep, and Mean Rainbow Dash is just making her death even more painful, it's pathetic.

Athena Wendolla: Either way, she's going to die when we get after her later on today.

Rainbow Dash: We'll make her regret ever messing with us.

Lincoln: She'll be begging for death by the time we get through with her.

We headed back to The World Tree Estate, and we're rid of Ender for good, but we still got Mean Rainbow Dash to deal with later on today.

---

At our park we were there for another bonding time session.

Qin: This is so awesome.

Clayface: Eiji, you and Will are up for bonding time now.

Eiji: Awesome!

Will: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Eiji: Yep.

We were excited for this one.

Twilight Sparkle: By the way Violet how are you guys liking living in Olaf's house now?

Violet Beaudelaire: It's much better than the lifestyle we had before.

Me: I'm glad you like it and the Rainbooms are also your roommates too.

Rainbow Dash: Now that is so awesome.

Violet Beaudelaire: It sure is.

Eiji: Will, you're the best sister I've ever had.

Will: That means so much to me.

Me: Aww.

Eiji: By the way Will, I never met your mom.

Will: My mom is a great woman.

Me: We met Will's mom a while back. Man we haven't seen Susan in a long time. I hope she is doing okay.

Nico: Me too.

Eli: Yeah.

Emily Shunoros: Will, did you tell your mom about Eiji yet?

Will: Not yet. But I still talk to her via texts.

Qin: That's good you do.

Nico: Irma your mission was one of the best ever.

Irma: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah it was.

Will: That was so awesome. Now we just have to wait for Cornelia's mission.

Me: We already have done 7 missions for W.I.T.C.H.J.E.M.M.L.

Qin: We sure have. Cornelia is all that's left and then all of W.I.T.C.H. will be officially covered.

Will: Yep.

Maria: Don't worry, Eiji. Susan knows about the whole Guardians thing.

Will: I know. We've done so much all over the universe. But I'm not sure how she'll take meeting Eiji.

Qin: Susan will love him.

Lola: Yeah. You have us for support. Tom Lair already met Snake.

Qin: Yeah.

?: So Will has someone that views her as a sister.

We saw Susan Vandom.

Me: Oh Hello Mrs. Vandom.

Susan Vandom: Nice to see you all. This is an amazing place you all have here.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Things have changed tremendously.

Susan Vandom: I can see that. But you must be Eiji.

Eiji: That's right ma'am. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Me: Eiji is the leader of the OOO Kamen Riders.

Susan Vandom: Wow!

Motormaster: Sorry we haven't seen you in a long time, Mrs. Vandom.

Susan Vandom: Oh no worries. I know how busy you all are and I'm so proud of Will for doing her best to help you all.

Will: Thanks mom.

Me: I'm sure you're wondering how Will met Eiji here. It's part of a special Ambassador Mission. It's a special diplomatic mission program we made where we go visit and help out people for future missions that we have to help them combat their enemies.

Nico: It was an idea that I came up with after what happened during the 20 Days of Darkness. It was an experiment I wanted to test out for the Aligned Universe. And it worked really perfectly.

Susan Vandom: Ah I see and Will's one of the Ambassadors?

Me: That's right. Her missions were over in Japan and she met the OOO Kamen Riders.

Will: That's right.

Susan Vandom: That's amazing. I take it many of you had missions like that.

Me: We sure did.

We told her all about what went down in the weeks up to today and it was awesome.

Susan Vandom: Wow that is amazing.

Rodimus: Cornelia still has to unlock hers though.

Me: So far we covered The Toa Nuva, Toa Metru, Winx Club, Mysticons and the Mane 10 and 7 out of 8 of the Guardians of Candrakar.

Susan Vandom: Wow that is amazing.

Me: It sure is

Nico: I don't care if it's September, October, November, or December. One way or another, we're recruiting the Dino Fury Rangers before the year ends.

Me: And we will.

Qin: We just got to wait a little bit longer.

Flash Man: Wonder what's next.

Me: Well so far things have been…

(ALARM GOES OFF)

Me: Uh oh!

We went to the computer and then we saw that the new Weather Control Space Station called The Dutch Boy has been highjacked by terrorists and they are going to use it as a weapon to destroy the planet!

We gasped!

Me: Oh no!

Nico: The Dutch Boy? That weather controlling space station that was just built?

Me: Yeah that's it. It was highjacked by terrorists and they are going to use it to destroy the world! But I know one person that's behind all this.

I typed in a name and it showed a picture of Leonard Dekkom!

Me: Leonard Dekkom.

---

Leonard Dekkom is the main antagonist of the 2017 American sci-fi film Geostorm. He is a U.S. Secretary of State who plans to use the Dutch Boy satellite network to decimate the other elected officials in America's line of succession, giving him the chance to dominate the world while destroying Earth's major cities.

He was portrayed by Ed Harris, who also played Wilford in Snowpiercer, Christof in The Truman Show, Blair Sullivan in Just Cause, Mitch Wilkinson in National Treasure: Book of Secrets, General Hummel in The Rock, and Carl Fogarty in A History of Violence.

Biography

Leonard Dekkom is the Secretary of State whom Max Lawson works under. When a system of climate-controlling satellites called "Dutch Boy" are created connected to the International Climate Space Station that can manipulate weather, Dekkom has the idea of using Dutch Boy as a weapon to destroy America's rivals.

Dekkom manipulates Duncan Taylor, a software engineer for Dutch Boy into implanting a virus into the system, blaming it all on faulty error. One Indian engineer on the ICSS tries to copy data from the satellites onto a hard drive, only to be launched into space. Afterwards, Dutch Boy freezes the Registan Desert and creates a heatwave in Hong Kong, causing gas explosions that nearly kill Cheng Long, the head of Dutch Boy's Hong Kong department. During Jake Lawson's efforts to examine the malfunctioning satellites, he obtains the hard drive, but hides it for he suspects a traitor, believing it to be President Andrew Palma. He plans to eliminate the virus by knocking them offline with replacement satellites, but only Palma holds the kill code.

Cheng tells Max of a cataclysm known as a Geostorm if the malfunction continues. In Washington, D.C., Cheng is ambushed by Dekkom's agents, causing him to be killed in a car crash, but not before mentioning Project Zeus, which is a stimulation of extreme weather patterns to create a Geostorm. Max discovers the next target is the Moxley Arena in Orlando, which is where Palma is to have a Democratic National Convention.

Meanwhile, as the ICSS team lose control of the station, Jake discovers Duncan as the traitor, only for Duncan to accidentally eject himself into space. Max tries to tell Dekkom about the Geostorm, only to be attacked by Dekkom's men, unveiling himself as the saboteur. Max and Sarah capture Palma and drive away from the arena just before it is destroyed by lightning. They manage to outsmart Dekkom's mercenaries on the road and restrain Dekkom as he is arrested for his villainous actions. Dekkom is forced to explain his intentions for using Dutch Boy to destroy America's enemies and the other elected officials, so that he could take over himself. Despite his statement that the Geostorm will happen regardless, Jake manages to input the kill code to terminate the virus and shut down Dutch Boy at the last second.

While it is unknown what has happened to Dekkom afterwards, it is possible that he will be executed for his crimes against humanity.

---

Nico: WHOA MAN! I've heard about him. He wants to make America the most powerful country ever.

Me: Yep and he wants to use the Dutch Boy to destroy all the major cities in the world by using the Dutch Boy to do it.

Nico: That's insane!

Eli: We got to stop him fast.

Varie: Or billions of innocent people are going to die.

Then Gearhead, Vortex, Cad Bane, Loki, Trickster, Molten Man, Ghost, Whiteout, Plastique, and Firefly appeared.

Gearhead: Can me, Vortex, Cad Bane, Loki, Trickster, Molten Man, Ghost, Whiteout, Plastique, and Firefly go with you guys? And what vehicle can I use?

Nico: We got tons of new alien spacecrafts you can use that we got from my rescue.

Gearhead: Cool.

Nico: And yes you can come with. But we got to save the world first before we have the usual battles. We'll have them after.

Vortex: What's going on?

I told them everything and it was horrifying!

Vortex: That monster! No one controls the weather for evil but me!

Nico: Yeah!

Donna Diego: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Spiketail Drake from MTG.

Me: Ooh a dragon like that. That will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Looking forward to that one.

Nico: Me too. Lets get moving! The fate of the world depends on us!

We were off to the Dutch Boy! And we didn't have to go very far because the main station was only 500 miles above us.

Cad Bane: That wasn't very far.

Nico: Nope. Entrance time!

We went at the station.

Dekkon was smirking as he saw the world. But then the spirits of weather appeared and swirled around him and Duncan Taylor and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: No one tries to conquer the Earth without a fight from us!

Nico: Yeah! Leonard Dekkon you're under arrest!

Leonard Dekkon: You will never take me alive!

Sakura Valencia: That can be arraged.

Sakura punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face hard and knocked out some of his teeth.

Sakura Valencia: How did you like that?

He got up and he had blood dripping from his mouth.

Me: We won't let you take over the world Dekkon!

Tarantulas: Let's still be cautious. He might still have backup.

Leonard Dekkon: And you're right! GET THEM!

NUMEROUS TERRORISTS OF THE TEN RINGS CAME!

Me: The Ten Rings! Oh man!

Nico: I thought they were done for!

Me: He must've recruited many of them!

Nico: Lets get them! ATTACK!

We went at the terrorists and kicked and slashed and pulverized them and Sakura went at Dekkon some more and pulverized him all over.

Trickster: Time for some fun!

Trickster punched and kicked some of the terrorists all over.

Nico: Take this!

He fired lasers and blasted their heads off.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them into ashes.

Waspinator: WASPINATOR TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired his stinger blaster and blew them apart.

Scorponok: This is gonna hurt! Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired missions at the terrorists and blew them to pieces.

Lola fired waves of fire and Varie blasted them with water.

Mewtwo: Time to suffer!

Mewtwo used his psychic powers and crushed numerous men into dust.

Sakura Valencia was really smashing Leonard all over.

Sakura Valencia: Why do you want to use the Dutch Boy for World Domination?

POW BIFF BAM!

Leonard Dekkon: For power! So that America can rule the world!

Sakura Valencia: Not on our watch!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Terrorists into nothing!

Whiteout: Wanna know what the power of rotating thunderstorms feels like?!

Terrorists: Huh?

Me: Watch!

I spun them around in a powerful cyclone and then they exploded and splattered their blood and guts all over the place! YUCK!

Hotlink: Let's keep it up!

Me: YEAH! Time to show these douchebags what a Megatsunami can do!

I activated the Another Overflow Ridewatch and fired a massive wave of water and smashed them into the wall and splattered their guts and blood all over.

Qin: NICE!

I then saw Duncan Taylor making a run for it and I teleported and grabbed him.

Me: Ah ah ah. Not trying to get away are you?

Firefly: He still might have backup!

Camie and the MHA Heroes came back.

Camie: We took care of them. We tied them all up and knocked them out.

Himiko: Yeah we sure did.

Firefly: Wow. Good work.

Nico: Lets take care of these guys before taking care of Dekkon.

Me: Right!

Nico: J.D. kill Duncan Taylor.

Me: Right.

SICKENING CRUNCH!

I snapped his neck!

Ground Man: Nice work!

Me: Thanks.

Lincoln extracted the information from his body and then went to the computer to enter the kill code and he shut down the entire station.

Nico: Nice job! Reboot the whole station Lincoln and install a firewall that doesn't let any other outside branch but us and the government through.

Lincoln: You got it.

Lincoln did so.

Dekkon: NO!

POW!

Sakura punched him in the face and broke his nose!

Me: Sakura we'll need him alive so he can face trial for his crimes.

Sakura Valencia: Okay.

Plastique: We can still rough him up, right?

Me: Absolutely!

Plastique: Yeah!

Nico: Lets take him down!

We punched and pulverized all the terrorists he hired!

Sly: These guys are not taking the world.

Sly was swiping their jewels and coins.

Inspector Fox was blasting them with her shock pistol!

ZAAAPPP ZAPPP! ZAAAAP!

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) No they aren't!

They two balls of light appeared and they landed in Sly and Inspector Fox's hands. Sly got a LUPINRANGER GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH! And Inspector Fox got a PATRANGER GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Sly: Wow!

Inspector Fox: This means it's our turn!

They activated them!

Sly and Inspector Fox: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the LupinRangers and PatRangers appeared and they donned awesome armor! For Sly he got an awesome Dark Blue Armor of the Raccoon and he had the symbols of the LupinRangers on it! He turned into KAMEN RIDER LUPINRANGER GRAND ZI-O! Inspector Fox got an Orange Armor with the symbols of the PatRangers on it! She turned into KAMEN RIDER PATRANGER GRAND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now that is really fitting!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate King and Queen of Thieves and Police who reaches over Gentleman Thievery and the Force of Lady Justice over the past and future. For Sir Sly Cooper his name is

Grand Lupin Zi-O! And for Dame Carmelita her name is Grand Pat Zi-O!

Nico: That is awesome!

Me: Very fitting! LupinRangers for Sly and PatRangers for Inspector Fox!

Golden Queen: Congratulations, you two!

Sly: Thanks my Queen.

Me: Wow! How do you two feel?

Sly: This is amazing.

Jessica Cooper: Wow! That is awesome!

Inspector Fox: Lets see what they can do.

Sly tapped the symbol of Lupin Red and fired waves of red energy and he swiped jewels from the terrorists.

Inspector Fox tapped the symbol of Pat 1 and fired a wave of red energy and slapped the cuffs on them too!

Nico: That is awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: You two are perfect for those!

Murray: I agree there!

Penelope: So do I.

Ghost: Sly, see if you can access any of the Dial Fighters' powers!

Sly: Okay.

He used the power of the Cyclone Dial Fighter and blew many terrorists around in a tornado.

Ghost: Well I'll be!

Me: It works for both sides! That is awesome!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Krankcase: Carmelita, see if you can access any of the Trigger Machines' powers too!

Carmelita: With pleasure.

She used the Splash Trigger Machine and fire waves of water and blasted the Terrorists all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow that is so awesome!

Krankcase: Wow it sure is awesome!

Molten Man: Let's add some heat as well!

Molten Man fired globs of lava and melted the terrorists into mush!

Qin: Nice one!

Eli fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Varie fired waves of water and smashed them down.

Elena Validus: Let me do my part in further locking these scum out.

Nico: Go for it!

Elena did so by adding some programming to make sure terrorists are not welcome in the station.

Lincoln: Thanks Elena.

Elena Validus: Anytime Lincoln.

Nico: Now that that's taken care of lets take him down!

Qin: Yeah!

We set our sights on Dekkon!

Me: Sakura really has done an awesome number on him.

Sakura Valencia: Aw it was nothing.

Loki: Hey, Troy. Aren't you and your team forgetting something?

Troy: Oh, we didn't forget!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Qin: YEAH!

Illia: It's you and Daiki's turn, Tsukasa!

Tsukasa: It would be our pleasure!

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Geiz!

Kamen Ride: Tsukuyomi

Kamen Ride: Woz!

Kamen Ride: Shinobi!

Kamen Ride: Qwiz!

Kamen Ride: Kikai!

Tsukasa turned into Zi-O and Daiki summoned clones of the Zi-O Team!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: It's time to kick some butt!

Vortex: I'm one of the true weather masters! Not you!

Me: That's right!

Me and Vortex fired lightning and it hit Dekkon and electrocuted him all over!

Maria: Time for some backup!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and the Wizard, Build, Zero One and Saber Riders!

Maria: And now for this! (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannons) Time to fight weather with weather! (TURNS WEATHER) WEATHER CONTROL FORCE!

She summoneod Weather Wizard, Nine, Major Disaster, Evil Stormy Weather, Thunderclap, Whirlwind, Rage Shenron and Evil Oceanus Shenron!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted the terrorists all over.

We were blasting him all ovr the place.

Takinom, Kilreon, Ere, and Kelvedran blasted and smashed him all over.

Motormaster. Rodimus Prime, Emily Shunoros and Clayface used the Autobot and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Motormaster's Atom Smasher Cannon, Rodimus Prime's Photon Eliminator and Emily and Clayface's powers 100-fold.

Motormaster and Clayface: ATOMIC CLAY BLAST!

Emily Shunoros and Rodimus Prime: PHOTON RING SHOWER!

Thunderbird Strike and Vortex: THUNDERBIRD LIGHTNING

STRIKE!

Justice of Sand and Cad Bane: SAND ALIEN BLAST!

Geniuses of Jewels and Loki: JEWEL THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

Life Wonderland and Trickster: NATURE TRICK BLAST!

Volcanic Fire and Molten Man: VOLCANIC LAVA FURY!

Lightning Comedy and Gearhead: LIGHTNING GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Mermaid Magic and Ghost: GHOSTS OF MERMAIDS BLAST!

Squirrels of Earth and Whiteout: SQUIRRELS OF LIGHT!

Explosive Light and Plastique: BOMBS OF LIGHT!

Darkness Fire and Firefly: DARKFIRE FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed him down.

Allora Faluzure, Rainbow Dash, Eli and me: DARKNESS THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted him all over.

Lincoln: WEATHER ELEMENT STYLE: ROTATING THUNDERSTORMS!

Entrapta: WEATHER LIGHTNING STYLE: SQUALL LINE!

Perfuma: WEATHER NATURE STYLE: LANDSPOUT!

Frosta: WEATHER ICE STYLE: ICE STORM!

Mai Shiranui: WEATHER FIRE STYLE: FIRE WHIRL!

Yuna Kamihara: WEATHER WATER STYLE: TIDAL FLOODING!

Tatsumaki: WEATHER WIND STYLE: CYCLONE!

Toph: WEATHER EARTH STYLE: LANDSLIDE!

Sari Sumdac: WEATHER LIGHTNING STYLE: MULTICELLULAR THUNDERSTORMS!

R. Mika: WEATHER LIGHT STYLE: PULSE STORM!

Juri Han: WEATHER DARK STYLE: BLACK ICE!

Shantae: WEATHER MAGIC STYLE: DUST STORM!

Akko: WEATHER MAGIC STYLE: BLOOD RAIN!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said weather events.

Lincoln and his harem: WEATHER FINAL SMASH: STORMING ELEMENTAL STRIKE!

They fired a massive storm of elements!

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed him down and then we slapped the cuffs on him.

Kairi Yano: Furthermore… adieu!

Keiichiro: Mission complete!

Me: And your butt just got kicked.

Dekkon was tied up and badly mangled up.

Qin: He has a lot to answer for when he goes to trial.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Now, let's make sure only we can access this.

Lincoln: Already taken care of Maria. I put up a firewall and password on it.

Maria: Oh. Perfect.

Nico: Awesome job Lincoln.

Laney: Smart thinking bro.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Rainbow Dash, The Element of Treachery, and she's furious that the thousands of Carnages, Evil Celestia, and Ender have been destroyed and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mean Rainbow Dash on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and that treacherous Pegasus is absolutely furious that the thousands of Carnages, Evil Celestia, and Ender have all been destroyed and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Me: Aha, I should've known that treacherous Pegasus was the one who brought back the thousands of Carnages!

Ann Takamaki: What she did proved that she's nothing but a monster whose heart is black as the night.

Rainbow Dash: My thoughts exactly, Ann. And has there been anything about Madarame, Kaneshiro, or Shido?

Ren Amamiya: I'm afraid they've gone into hiding.

Morgana: Now that The Doomsday 23 are back, they've decided to go into hiding, but they'll come out once we've gotten rid of The Doomsday 23. We've already gotten rid of Kamoshida.

Dante Dalmatian: What he did to Shiho and Ann proves that he's a pervert, but I heard he was also physically abusive to the other students.

Lincoln: You got that right, and so many have been brutally injured by him.

Dylan Dalmatian: (Growls) That just makes me absolutely mad. How can someone like him do that to the students, physically abuse the male students and sexually harass the female students of Shujin Academy?!

Ryuji Sakamoto: I get what you're saying, Dylan, and I don't blame you for getting mad at him. But, we'll worry about the others later.

Yusuke Kitagawa: He's right, we need to concentrate on getting rid of The Doomsday 23, and then, we can move on to Madarame, Kaneshiro, and Shido.

Haru Okumura: He's right.

Futaba Sakura: Alright, I think it's time to get to work. Nico, if you would?

Nico: Thanks, Futaba. Alright, gang, let's get going, we got word of strange weather phenomenon happening, and we need to find out who's causing this.

Lincoln: Whoever's behind this is a traitor and he needs to be brought to justice. And Mean Rainbow Dash, you better be ready, your days of treachery are about to be brought to a brutal end.

Nico: Have fun rotting in prison for the rest of your life, Duncan Taylor.

Me: That'll teach you, traitor. And speaking of treachery, we've still got Mean Rainbow Dash to deal with and she should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools are going to pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rainbow Dash: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mean Rainbow Dash.

A figure was really heading straight for us with rage in her eyes, but Rainbow Dash kicked the figure away, and we saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: You! I should've known you'd show up here!

Mean Rainbow Dash: You all have ruined everything, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were far too weak to do anything! Must I do everything myself?!

Mean Rainbow Dash flew right at us again, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he tossed her into a nearby wall with his immense and brute superhuman strength. She got out, but she was really mad.

Rainbow Dash: Oh man, looks like you've made her really mad now, Linky.

Mean Rainbow Dash flew at us again, but she was shield bashed in the head by Athena Wendolla who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Mean Rainbow Dash: Hey, who do you think you are to get in our way, girlie?!

Athena Wendolla: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you treacherous sore loser. (Rainbow energy aura flares up) I am Athena Wendolla, the Champion of Rainbow Dash, the Alicorn Princess of Loyalty and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Element of Loyalty.

This horrified Mean Rainbow Dash badly.

Mean Rainbow Dash: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Athena Wendolla's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her Sword of

The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Mean Rainbow Dash, she left rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Athena Wendolla: Mean Rainbow Dash, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of that bug, Queen Chrysalis, and for trying to ruin Rainbow Dash's name. You are nothing more than an Element of Treachery, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Athena Wendolla was was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire and rainbow lightning and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Athena Wendolla emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Athena Wendolla grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Rainbow Dash's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Loyalty and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolt links and rainbow crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and holding the Loyalty and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Athena Wendolla has on a sleeveless pink jersey top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, pink shorts, socks, purple sneakers, and sleeveless long pink trenchcoat with rainbow lightning on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by rainbow lightning and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Athena Wendolla felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings wings with blue and rainbow tips on the large pink feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Athena Wendolla has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and

Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Athena Wendolla' massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dash's Alicorn Greatsword of Air Loyalty and Athletic Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade with the cutie mark of Rainbow Dash and rainbow lightning bolts etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Athena Wendolla, Champion of Rainbow Dash, The Champion of Loyalty, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Very Skilled and Talented Athlete, Great Flyer, Destroyer of Mean Rainbow Dash and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Sports, Air, Magic, and Loyalty"

アテナ ウェンドラ、レインボー ダッシュのチャンピオン、忠誠のチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、非常に熟練した才能のあるアスリート、グレート フライヤー、ミーン レインボー ダッシュとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、キャンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、そしてスポーツ、空気、魔法、忠誠の力の達人

Athena Wendolla has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY ATHETIC ALICORN RAINBOW LIGHTNING ANGEL OF AWESOME LOYALTY AND DIVINE ATHLETE LOYALTY LOVE!

We were amazed by Athena Wendolla's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mean Rainbow Dash saw it, she fell into a rage and went charging at her to kill her, but Athena Wendolla dodged her and she fired powerful pink and rainbow energy blasts with rainbow fire, rainbow lightning, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit her and sent her into another lamp post, and it got her really infuriated.

Rainbow Dash: That… was… AWESOME! You really sent that treacherous Pegasus flying, Athena.

Athena Wendolla: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Loyal Rainbow Alicorn and Divine Athlete Love) Thanks, Rainbow Dash, and I believe it's your turn.

Rainbow Dash: Yep.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Rainbow Sword of Loyal Friendship, and as she approached Mean Rainbow Dash, she left rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Rainbow Dash: You really make me sick to my stomach, you treacherous Pegasus. You've caused so much trouble to practically all of Equestria and tried to ruin my good name in the process, well that ends here and now, you're going to die here once again, and this time, stay dead.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, rainbow lightning, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rainbow Dash emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Rainbow Dash grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted rainbow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she still has her eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long rainbow colored hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, rainbow fire, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Rainbow Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a rainbow shirt with rainbow phoenix on it, blue pants with rainbow lightning on them, blue knee-high combat boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and multi-colored long sleeveless trenchcoat with Alicorns, rainbow fire, and rainbow lightning on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with rainbow lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Rainbow Dash felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with blue highlights on the large rainbow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's massive Rainbow Sword of Loyalty and the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dash's Rainbow Alicorn Greatsword of Athletic Loyalty and Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rainbow Dash, Alicorn Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, Great Flyer of The Skies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Cloudsdale, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Member of The Mane 9, Member of The Wonderbolts, and Master of Rainbows, Speed, Sports, and Rainbow Lightning"

レインボー ダッシュ、忠誠のアリコーン プリンセスとエア スカイランダーズ、スポーツの熟練した才能のあるアスリート、空の偉大なフライヤー、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪のスレイヤー、ドゥームズデイ 23 の駆逐艦、エクエストリアのディフェンダー、ポニービル、クラウドズデール、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、たてがみ9の友人およびメンバー、ワンダーボルトのメンバー、レインボー、スピード、スポーツ、レインボーライトニングのマスター

Rainbow Dash has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY ATHETIC ALICORN RAINBOW LIGHTNING ANGEL OF AWESOME LOYALTY AND DIVINE RAINBOW ATHLETIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Rainbow Dash's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mean Rainbow Dash saw it, she fell into a rage again and she tried to kill her, but Rainbow Dash dodged her and she fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow lightning, rainbow fire, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit her and sent her flying into another lamp post, and it really pissed her off now.

Nico: Wow, now Rainbow Dash has transformed, so awesome!

Me: And she sent Mean Rainbow Dash crashing into another lamp post, brutal.

Rainbow Dash: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Loyal Rainbow Alicorn and Divine Athletic Love) **She's going to be in even more pain for everything she's done. Linky, you ready?**

Lincoln: Ready, my Alicorn Princess of Loyalty.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Rainbow Dash and Athena Wendolla.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything that you've done, Mean Rainbow Dash, and you're not getting a single shred of mercy from us whatsoever!**

Me: Yeah, let that treacherous Pegasus have it, guys.

Nico: Make her suffer for what she's done, guys.

Rainbow Dash: **With Pleasure.**

Athena Wendolla, Rainbow Dash, and Lincoln went after Mean Rainbow Dash, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Mean Rainbow Dash, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, they slashed off Mean Rainbow Dash's wings and Lincoln binds her with a binding circle so she couldn't escape, and Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he sucked out and absorbed all of her hatred and powers and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Mean Rainbow Dash was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Athena Wendolla, Rainbow Dash, and Lincoln to finish Mean Rainbow Dash off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed Mean Rainbow Dash and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Athena Wendolla, Rainbow Dash, and Lincoln did to Queen Chrysalis as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Athena Wendolla and Rainbow Dash are permanent.

Then, as Mean Rainbow Dash's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Mean Rainbow Dash's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Mean Rainbow Dash and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Mean Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: Mean Rainbow Dash, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and all ponies, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Mean Rainbow Dash, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Mean Rainbow Dash's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and her spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of those she's hurt.

Athena Wendolla: Aw yeah, Mean Rainbow Dash, you have failed all of Equestria!

Rainbow Dash: She's had it coming for a very long time. Thanks for helping us get rid of Mean Rainbow Dash, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rainbow Dash.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Rainbow Dash's face, they kissed passionately as Rainbow Dash's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow behind them and we cheered wildly.

Storm Rainbow: Alright, way to go, Mom and Dad.

Nico: Alright, that's the fifth member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only 17 more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Mean Pinkie, the Element of Insanity.

Pinkie Pie: That insane monster party-pooper, she has to be stopped.

Laura Diane Pyenington: And that's exactly what we're going to do to her tomorrow, Pinkie, all three of us are going to make the Element of Insanity pay for her crimes.

Me: Just watch it with her, guys, they don't call her The Element of Insanity for nothing.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: If she's as insane as they say she is, we'll need to be prepared, because there's no telling what she'll do.

Nico: But great job today guys. We saved the world. Lets bring this monster over to the Proper authorities and head to Lynn's Table to Celebrate.

We cheered.

We teleported back to Earth and went and brought Dekkon to the police and arrested him.

* * *

We later went to Lynn's Table for a victory meal and then Dark Spicer, Evil Green Ranger, Arbormon, Springfield Bullies, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Technus, and Dr. Viktor appeared.

Nico: Dark Spicer, Evil Green Ranger, Arbormon, Springfield Bullies, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Technus, and Dr. Viktor.

Evil Green Ranger: Two new Grand Zi O Ridewatches this time?!

Maria: You better believe it!

Arbormon: Oh, we believe it!

Jimbo: (to Nico) Heard you took Carnage out.

Nico: But not the one on Naruto or the ones in your ranks.

Jack O Lantern: I honestly forgot that Naruto has his own Carnage symbiote.

Me: Also it wasn't just one Carnage it was a MASSIVE ARMY of them. It was all many versions of Carnage that didn't have hosts. Really strange and Girl Jordan here unleashed her ultimate power.

Jack O Lantern: Wow! That's amazing!

Dark Spicer: (to Nico) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: Bring it on Tuna Chewer!

Me: But facing an army of Carnage was fun.

?: That is something.

A figure came out and it was TWIN MAN from episode 38 of Season 1 of Mighty Morphin!

---

The Twin Man is created by Finster and sent by Rita to Earth. The plan is to frame the Rangers as evil and turn the public against the Rangers. To do this, they will attack the city whilst the Rangers are indisposed and either take over the city or at least ruin their public reputation. Twin Man comes to Angel Grove with four Putties transformed into four of the Power Rangers' human identities while he transforms into Jason. Twin Man and his henchmen arrive at Angel Grove High School and sabotaged the fountain with shampoo before bullying Mr. Caplan. The Principal gives the real Rangers detention so Twin Man turns into the Red Ranger and leads the other evil Rangers in an attack on the city itself. Eventually though, Zordon, Alpha and the heroes realize that it is part of their plan and the five escape detention to stop the villains.

The real Rangers come to stop the fake Rangers just before the

Twin Man can execute a woman with a duplicate Power Sword and the fight. Twin Man fights Jason to a near stalemate but the other Rangers quickly defeat their doppelgängers. Meanwhile, Jason strikes down Twin Man with a nasty jump kick to his chest and the monster returns to his real look. Twin Man uses a baton in battle, which he uses like a whip to hit the Rangers and knock them down. They recover but he creates a dimension similar to a kaleidoscope around himself and the Rangers before shaking the ground under them and blasting them down. He then charges at the downed Rangers but takes a nasty hit from the Blade Blaster Tower Formation, disarming him and causing an apparent critical wound. With the monster unarmed and badly injured, the Rangers destroy Twin Man with the Power Blaster who is knocked flat on his back and explodes in an eruption of blue-white mirror energy.

---

Me: Twin Man!

Jason: Not him again!

Me: I remember you all too well! You turned into a bad clone of Jason and had Putties form into the evil rangers which was really awesome! And you were trying to make the rangers look bad!

Twin Man: That's right J.D.

Me: I guess Rita went with that strategy: Beat them at Their Own Game. Fight Fire with Fire.

Twin Man: Exactly.

William: Is it possible for you to turn into other Rangers besides Jason?

Twin Man: I haven't gotten that far ahead honestly.

Me: Well plenty of time to try it out.

Dark Spicer: And I have 2 new predator aliens for you all to see.

He turned into a green version of Buglizard but it had grasshopper legs and wings.

Locustmodo: Meet… Locustmodo!

Shanan: A Hybrid version of a Buglizard. Awesome.

Roxy: You're still just as ferocious as the original Buglizard.

Locustmodo: Why, thank you. (spews huge cloud of fog at Roxy)

I blew the fog cloud back.

Me: That was cool though.

Dark Spicer: And this one.

He turned into a Zerg Worm version of Slamworm! He was orange and had an ugly Mongolian Death Worm mouth.

Tremorterror: I call this one… Tremorterror!

Shanan: Wow! A Hybrid version of Slamworm!

Anakin: It's a miracle you can even fit in here.

Tremorterror: I know, right? (fires wave of acid at Anakin)

Anakin used the force and sent the Acid back and smashed him down.

Me: That was the scariest version of Slamworm I've ever seen.

---

Eddy, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Shocksquatch, Shelley Laurence, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer - Nico's rescue on a Blue Diamond and Sapphire Planet

Core Medals: Dark Spicer, Coldsnap and Dabura

Fullbottles: Dark Spicer and Coldsnap

---

Dark Spicer was first.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Nico's rescue was on a Blue Diamond and Sapphire Planet. You probably would've loved that.

Eddy: Yeah I would have loved it. And it was so awesome.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was! Rarity got so many awesome jewels.

Featherweight: It was great.

Sprocket: It was really cool for all of us.

Shocksquatch: It sure was cool.

Shelley Laurence: Yeah it sure was.

Dark Spicer: Glad you guys had a good time and awesome job taking down that Carnage Army. Lets do it!

Eddy used the Core Medals for Dark Spicer, Coldsnap and Dabura and fired waves of energy and blasted Dark all over.

DARK SPICER! COLDSNAP! BEST MATCH!

He fired ice energy and blasted him all over.

Eddy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the music from Ed Edd N Eddy and it was funny and awesome and they fired waves of gears, metal, energy and lightning and smashed him down.

---

M.J., Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pesky Dust, Violet Remmington, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Girl Jordan's Revenge and us battling Another Overflow.

Core Medals: Evil Green Ranger, Astronema and Magmavore (Lightspeed Rescue)

Fullbottles: Evil Green Ranger and Astronema

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) I hope Girl Jordan enjoyed her Revenge. She, Nico, Jimmy, and the others did good battling Another Overflow as well.

M.J.: We counted 458,231 monsters in the Carnage Army. It was intense!

Rarity: That is a lot of monsters like Carnage. But we also had a lot of fun battling Another Overflow.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was intense!

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Pesky Dust: It was intense and awesome too.

Violet Remmington: Yeah and now Rarity has another awesome gem planet to get more jewels from for her fashions.

Evil Green Ranger: That is awesome. Lets do it!

M.J. used the Core Medals for Evil Green Ranger, Astronema and Magmavore (Lightspeed Rescue) and she blasted him all over with energy and smashed him down.

EVIL GREEN RANGER! ASTRONEMA! BEST MATCH!

She blasted him all over with energy and smashed him all over.

M.J. activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and blasted him all over with water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Qukul, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Arbormon, Fracture and Lucemon (Fusion)

Fullbottles: Arbormon and Fracture

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Castle of The Two Sisters. How was it?

Kari Kamiya: It was really awesome and we destroyed the evil version of Princess Celestia. Now we have the tyrants of the Alternate Equestria and the Elements of Evil from that world destroyed.

Angewomon: We sure do and thank goodness for that too.

Princess Celestia: I'm glad that my evil twin was destroyed too.

King Solar: Indeed there my love.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. That monster made mom look bad.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Qukul: No kidding. At least she is gone for good.

Tarantulas: Yeah no kidding. She made the Princess Celestia we know and love look bad.

Waspinator: Waspinator not like bad sun princess.

Arbormon: Yeah that was awful. Lets do it!

Tarantulas: This is gonna be awesome. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Waspinator: Waspinator looking forward to this. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Kari used the Core Medals for Arbormon, Fracture and Lucemon (Fusion) and she fired waves of wood and light and smashed him all over.

ARBORMON! FRACTURE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of wood and energy and blasted him down.

Kari activated her ridewatch and they danced to video game dance music and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sam S.L., Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lhotwe, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS The Springfield Bullies - Meeting a Lucario Gene-slammer

Core Medals: The Springfield Bullies, Aries Zodiarts and Splashmon

Fullbottles: Springfield Bullies and Aries Zodiarts

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Dolph: (to Sam) We heard you guys met a Lucario Gene-slammer.

Kearney: What's her name?

Sam S.L.: Her name is Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì and she is from China and she is also Toph's Cousin. She is an Earthbender like she is and was born with incredible Earth and Aura powers too.

Kearney: Wow! That is cool!

Starlight Glimmer: Yep it sure is.

Cozy Glow: And her story is awesome as well.

---

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mulan, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mulan, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) There's one that's not good, Nico. One day, I was walking with Lincoln into the forest to hunt for some food and feed the birds there, but then, I sensed two dark auras filled with evil, and I knew who would have those auras: it was Lynn and Chandler, and they were going to kill us. But, I was ready for them and I used my earthbending and trapped those two in mounds of Earth, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud when Lincoln called his parents, and Lynn got grounded for five weeks and Chandler got sent to jail for a month.

We cheered wildly for what Mulan did.

Me: That was really awesome!

Nico: Dang, you were quick to put a stop to those two.

Lincoln: Just like Toph, her Seismic Sense caught Chandler and Lynn dead in their tracks and they both got caught red-handed and got their just desserts.

Rainbow Dash: I wonder what Lynn did to cause her to make an alliance with Chandler, Linky?

Lincoln: I think I know, I had a day planned with Mulan and Lynn wanted me to be her "sparring" partner, in other words, beat me up and make me cry while she laughed at my pain. But, I told her no, I was busy, and if she got caught doing this to me one more time, I'd tell Mom and Dad, and she'd be grounded for four months and she'll be temporarily banned from her sports teams at school.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: And that ultimately set her off and she did the absolute worst thing ever: make an alliance with Chandler to get revenge on you and kill you. That really makes me sick, even if you stand up to one of your mean sisters, Linc, they'll find a way to get revenge on you, it's like they don't care about you at all.

Lincoln: Those heartless dark sides were to blame for it, Nico, and I hated them with all my heart, but I'm so glad they've all been erased by The Black Gates after I sent Dark Lynn's superstition-obsessed butt there.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Jimbo: Wow that's awesome! Mulan's seismic sense is incredible.

Hex: Boy it sure is.

Lhotwe: I think she is very gifted.

Jimbo: She sure is. Lets do it!

Sam used the Core Medals for The Springfield Bullies, Aries Zodiarts and Splashmon and she fired waves of energy and stars and water and smashed them down.

SPRINGFIELD BULLIES! ARIES ZODIARTS! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of stars and energy and blasted them down.

Sam activated her Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and they fired waves of bones, stars, magic, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Green Arrow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ran, Horri

Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Will and Eiji's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Jack O Lantern, Jack O Lantern (GAOBAM) and Dogranio Yaboon

Fullbottles: Jack O Lantern and Dogranio Yaboon

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) I hope Will and Eiji enjoyed their Bonding Time. And it really has been a while since you guys saw Will's mom.

Green Arrow: Oh they did and it really has been a while since we saw her.

Rainbow Dash: It sure has and it was our first time meeting her too.

Scootaloo: She is a really nice woman and she even put Carol's so called dad in the hospital from what we heard.

Whirlwind: She sure did and it was so awesome and funny. Mr. Pingrey got put in the hospital put in diapers.

They laughed.

Ran: So funny!

Jack O Lantern: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Green Arrow used the Core Medals for Jack O Lantern, Jack O Lantern (GAOBAM) and Dogranio Yaboon and fired waves of pumpkins and energy and blasted him down.

JACK O LANTERN! DOGRANIO YABOON! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of pumpkin bombs and bashed him all over with them.

Green Arrow activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Medieval Music and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy

and smashed him down.

---

Gwen, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jeanne, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Will and Eiji earned the bonding time

Core Medals: Pied Piper, Evil Search Man and Flute Org

Fullbottles: Pied Piper and Evil Search Man

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Will and Eiji earned their bonding time. Especially with the crap involving Maki.

Gwen: You got that right. Maki really gave them a huge and terrible hard time.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did and J.D. also left his mark on them too.

PipSqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he is gone for good now too.

Sunburn: Thank goodness. The world is now a much better and safer place without many of the Kamen Riders Enemies.

Jeanne: Yeah no kidding there.

Pied Piper: Yeah. Lets do it!

Gwen used the Core Medals for Pied Piper, Evil Search Man and Flute Org and she played a flute and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

PIED PIPER! EVIL SEARCH MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Gwen activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Tabitha Welkington, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos - A Weather Control Satellite is amazing

Core Medals: Kaos, Trident and Mirror Persephone

Fullbottles: Kaos and Trident

---

Kaos was next.

Kaos: (to Twilight) A Weather Control Satellite is amazing. Especially when it's not trying to destroy the world.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is amazing. It's really amazing that the U.S. Government invented such technology.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure is awesome and cool.

Spyro: You're not kidding there.

Ultimate Cannonbolt: It sure is awesome.

Tabitha Welkington: Yeah it sure is.

Kaos: That is amazing technology. Lets do it for I, KAOS, Command it!

Twilight Sparkle used the Core Medals for Kaos, Trident and Mirror Persephone and she fired waves of elements and magic and energy and smashed him down!

KAOS! TRIDENT! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy from the 10 Elements and blasted him down.

Twilight activated her Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and blasted him all over with magic and the 10 elements and smashed him down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Devona, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Amazing technology

Core Medals: Mr. Fizz, Virgo Zodiarts and Gulper (Evil)

Fullbottles: Mr. Fizz and Virgo Zodiarts

---

Mt. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) That satellite is Amazing technology. And now, only WE can use it.

Gwen Tennyson: You got that right. It is amazing how they made a satellite that can control the weather.

Princess Luna: That is a most amazing and it is really powerful too.

Moondust: Yeah it sure is.

Snowdrop: A Satellite system that can control the weather is amazing.

Gari: Yeah it sure is.

Blackout: I thought it was so awesome and cool.

Devona: It sure is something.

Mr. Fizz: Indeed it is. Lets do it!

Gwen used the Core Medals for Mr. Fizz, Virgo Zodiarts and Gulper (Evil) and she fired waves of soda and smashed him all over with root beer.

MR. FIZZ! VIRGO ZODIARTS!

She fired waves of stars and soda and smashed him down.

Gwen then activated her ridewatch and they danced to martial arts music and they fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Cyborg, Fluttershy. Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Doppel, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus - Glad Leonard Dekkom and Duncan Taylor got what they deserve

Core Medals: Technus, Evil Magma Man and 1984 Terminator

Fullbottles: Technus and Evil Magma Man

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) I'm glad Leonard Dekkom and Duncan Taylor got what they deserved. No one tries to kill the Earth!

Cyborg: You got that right. What they were doing to the planet is horrible.

Fluttershy: I am glad they were given what they deserved.

Tornado Bolt: You got that right. That's horrible they wanted to make America the only supreme power.

Stealth Elf: A World Government can't exist if there is only one country.

Doppel: Yeah no kidding there.

Technus: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Cyborg used the Core Medals for Technus, Evil Magma Man and 1984 Terminator and they fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

TECHNUS! EVIL MAGMA MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Cyborg activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and enegry and smashed him down.

---

Will Vandom, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Frankenstrike, Francine Lorrington, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - They wanted to destroy the world so that Dekkom can take over the U.S. Government

Core Medals: Dr. Viktor, Gordo the Gruesome and Evil Yamato Man

Fullbottles: Dr. Viktor and Evil Yamato Man

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Those fools wanted to destroy the world so that Dekkom can take over the U.S. Government. But there would've been no government without the world.

Will: No there sure wouldn't be a government.

Applejack: Yeah they would be rulers of nothing.

Apple Bloom: No kidding there.

Flashwing: Yeah they had no idea what the outcome would have been.

Frankenstrike: Yeah no kidding.

Francine Lorrington: Yeah you got that right.

Dr. Viktor: I agree. Lets do it!

Will used the Core Medals for Dr. Viktor, Gordo the Gruesome and Evil Yamato Man and fired waves of purple lightning and energy and smashed him down.

DR. VIKTOR! EVIL YAMATO MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired a Purple Lightning Halberd and smashed him down.

Will activated her Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lily and Lisa VS Twin Man

---

Twin Man was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Traitors, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-traitor symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well. And these babies are very effective against the villains who've committed acts of betrayal and treachery, and as a result, have been branded traitors.

He teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kim: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blasters!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Twin Man and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Twin Man you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Pied Piper: What are you guys gonna do with that satellite?

Maria: Oh, we're just going to use it for peaceful purposes.

Kaos: Good to know.

Me: Yeah no terrorist is getting their hands on it on our watch.

Fizz: It shouldn't be used as a weapon ever again.

Nico: Nope.

Technus: (pouts) I, Technus, could've shut it down easily.

Dr. Viktor: (sarcastically) Sure, you would've.

Me: But at least we saved the world from destruction.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. The world is safe.

Vortex: Yes it is.

Rainbow Dash: This was AWESOME! (To the Viewers) You mess with the worlds weather and you're going to face the wrath of the power of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Wonderbolts.

Spitfire: You got that right R.D.

Qin: Yeah she is right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Leonard Dekkom was found guilty of numerous Capital Crimes. Including Mass murder, Attempted world domination, Abuse of power, Treason, Corruption, Conspiracy, Sabotage, Incrimination, Terrorism, Hacking, Attemped genocide and Mass arson. He was sentenced to 300 death sentences and he was executed by firing squad. He was buried in an unmarked grave and his spirit was given the Black Gates.

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Geostorm from 2017 is one of my favorite movies and the special effects in that movie were incredible.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Nikiya, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the planet MorOtesi and we're going to not only see the supposed home world of Chromastone but we're also going to battle DIABOROMON! Who is back to get revenge on the Digidestined and Omnimon for ruining his plans. And we're also going to battle Another Jury Rigg. And We're also going to meet a Spiketail Drake Gene-slammer named Jeanne Salazar. She is Nico's friend from Honduras and she is a great hot sauce maker. She makes the deadliest and spiciest foods and hot sauces ever. She makes burritos, chili, hot sauces, Louisiana Food and more all with some of the spiciest hot sauces ever. She also hates bullies witha vengeance. The match-up scene is for Laura Diane Pyenington, Pinkie Pie, and Lincoln, as they take down and destroy the next of The Doomsday 23, Mean Pinkie, The Element of Insanity. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Manehattan, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Lord Aragon, who's come back from the dead, and that evil dragon ghost is causing havoc in Manehattan. And they're going to meet an Incineroar Gene-Slammer named Akako Moerutora, who's not only one of Lincoln's fiercest Guardian Angels from Japan, but also, his classmate in English and a powerful fire psychic. Her last name, Moerutora, means Blazing Tiger in Japanese. She and Lincoln would often head to hot springs only they know where to have fun in their underwear. She also absolutely hates bullies, in fact, when she found Lynn and Chandler bullying Lincoln, she outright wrecked them and left their arms and legs broken, their teeth broken and their noses broken and bleeding. To show how grateful Lincoln is to Akako, while at the hot springs, Lincoln gave Akako a massive bouquet of flowers and kissed her on the lips. Akako often flirt with Lincoln and nicknames him Rabbit Cutie because of his hair. She's also the cousin of Tatsumaki and she hates Lynn and Chandler with a burning passion. Get ready for a journey and battle through an Apocalyptic World as we battle Thaddeus Valentine and take him down and destroy his Reign of Terror and we're going to help Hester Shaw and help destroy Thaddeus on the London Mortal Engine. This time London is not the only Mortal Engine.

See you all tomorrow.

# The Apocalyptic City Size Vehicles

GET READY FOR AN APOCALYPTIC CITY BATTLE

---

On the alien crystal planet of MorOtesi was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Nikiya, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an amazing and awesome rescue. But this was gonna be a wicked awesome one.

---

Due to the decay of its ozone layer millions of years ago, the once lush green MorOtesi has long since become dangerously irradiated by a constant powerful barrage of ultraviolet light.

MorOtesi is a planet filled with purple crystals. Its landscape is now barren and rocky and its original native inhabitants have largely become extinct. However, one particular species adapted to the perilously high levels of electromagnetic radiation and has managed to thrive here over the millennia despite the planet's seemingly inhospitable atmosphere: Crystalsapiens evolved unique attributes to take advantage of their irradiated environment and went on to create a complex and sophisticated society on modern MorOtesi.

---

Me: Wow! So this is the planet MorOtesi. I always thought that this was the home planet of Chromastone.

Laney: But now we know that Crystalsapiens actually come from the planet Petropia.

Nico: Yeah this is really amazing.

Sakura Valencia: But this is awesome that we're here.

Camie: No kidding.

Nikiya: Boy no kidding. It's so awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Nikiya.

Nikiya: Not a problem Bokrua. It's awesome going with you on a cool rescue.

Sakura Valencia: Bokrua?

Me: That's Nico's Saiyan name. Vegeta calls him Bokrua.

Sakura Valencia: Oh I get it.

Nico: Nikiya, I think you should know that Diaboromon's on this planet as well.

Nikiya: You're right Bokrua. I sense his evil energy.

Qin: Diaboromon? Whoa Yolei told me all about him.

Me: Yeah he was the very Digimon that Willis from where I used to live made on the internet. And then it got corrupted by a virus and mutated into Diaboromon.

Eli: Not a very smart idea.

Me: No it wasn't.

Camie: What do you know about him?

Me: Diaboromon is one badass Digimon to the Nth degree.

I told them everything about him.

---

Diaboromon is a mega-level virus Digimon like creature and one of the antagonists from the original Digimon Adventure franchise. Born on the internet rather than the Digital World, Diaboromon made his debut in Our War Game. He returned in the sequel Revenge of Diaboromon. In both films, he (and his other digivolution forms) serve as the central antagonist.

For Digimon: The Movie (where Our War Game was combined with Digimon Adventure and Digimon Adventure 02: Hurricane Landing) however, Diaboromon was the second of three antagonists to face the Digi-Destined. The others were Parrotmon and Kokomon, with Diaboromon being indirectly responsible for the latter's fall to darkness in the third act.

Outside of the movies, Diaboromon is a minor antagonist in the third season of Digimon Fusion and the most powerful Virus-type Digimon in Digimon World 2.

Although Diaboromon does not speak in Our War Game, for Digimon: The Movie he is voiced by Paul St. Peter, who also voiced fellow Digimon villain Apocalymon, Wormmon in Digimon Adventure 02, Cherubimon in Digimon Frontier and Xemnas in the Kingdom Hearts series.

The egg that would hatch into Diaboromon was first discovered by the Digi-Destined of Knowledge, Izzy Izumi. Having returned to the human world following the defeat of Apocalymon, Izzy was innocently browsing the internet, when he discovered a Digi-Egg one day. Created from several different viruses merging together, the egg, much to Izzy's astonishment, hatched into a little Digimon named Kuramon.

Shocked by his discovery, Izzy raced over to the house of fellow Digi-Destined and group leader, Taichi Kamiya (the Digi-Destined of Courage). As the two teenagers wondered what to do, Kuramon suddenly digivolved into its In-Training form of Tsumemon. It was here that the little Digimon went from a harmless peculiarity to a major threat. Sending a message to the Digi-Destined saying that he was hungry, the creature began to eat computer data, causing the internet to crash and causing havoc throughout Japan, such as food prices skyrocketing to abnormal levels due to the sabotage of their barcodes and other related technology. Fortunately, Tai and Izzy were then contacted by Gennai, who sent along their partners Agumon and Tentomon to help deal with the threat.

By the time Tai and Izzy managed to track the creature down, he had become Keramon, his Rookie form. Uploaded onto the Internet by Gennai, Agumon and Tentomon found the creature chomping on yet more data, and unaware of their arrival to the site. Sneaking up on him, Agumon and Tentomon tried to eliminate Keramon by attacking him from behind using a sneak attack, but the virus Digimon was not hurt. Now alerted to the danger, Keramon retaliated, sending an email to taunt Tai and Izzy, causing them to get an uneasy feeling, prompting Agumon and Tentomon to become Greymon and Kabuterimon respectively. Though Keramon fired a couple of Bug Blaster shots at them as he tried to flee, and Kabuterimon fired several Electro Shockers that barely missed Keramon, Greymon nailed Keramon with a well-aimed Nova Blast. Despite the increased fire power, this did not work either as instead of destroying him, Keramon (who had apparently absorbed enough data) digivolved to Infermon.

Watched by Tai, Izzy, and many other people over the Internet, Infermon proceeded to mop the floor with the two Champions. He was not only larger, but faster and more heavily armored than either Greymon or Kabuterimon as none of their attacks fazed Infermon, and he easily nailed them with several salvos of his Spider Shooter. Seeing this, Izzy realized that Infermon had absorbed enough data for him to bypass the Champion level, meaning that they were in fact facing an Ultimate level Digimon. The two Digi-Destined tried to even the playing field by having Greymon and Kabuterimon digivolve to MetalGreymon and MegaKabuterimon, but Infermon attacked the partners in the middle of their evolutions with another barrage of Spider Shooter salvos, knocking them out of the fight and reducing them back to their Rookie forms.

Victorious, Infermon made his escape, cackling viciously, then used his power to infect the entire city's NTT network as he war-dialed every phone number in Japan, causing everyone to answer their phones simultaneously. He even took an opportunity to call Tai and Izzy to taunt them with this message:

" *Hello, did you program me? (cackles)* „ ~ Infermon

This temporarily cut the Internet and telephone connections, allowing him free-reign to continue his rampage with the Digi-Destined cut off from Internet access. Whilst Izzy dealt with the Internet problem using a military uplink to bypass the NTT connection, Tai tried to contact the rest of the Digi-Destined for reinforcements. Unfortunately, most of them did not respond due to various commitments or issues, with Sora Takenouchi, the Digi-Destined of Love, nearly knocking on the door to Tai's to offer her assistance, but refused at the last second, still upset at Tai over his birthday gift to her and she stormed off in a huff. In the end, they were only able to reach the two brothers Matt Ishida and T.K. (Takeru Takashi), the Digi-Destined of Friendship and Hope respectively. As Agumon and Tentomon prepared for round two, they were joined by fellow Digimon Gabumon and Patamon.

By the time the four Digimon tracked down Infermon, he had left Japan and traveled overseas to the United States of America, possibly using the military uplink Izzy used to regain Internet access for him and Tai. Although they had no idea why Infermon would do this, the Digi-Destined decided not to take any more chances. Tai and Matt had Agumon and Gabumon become WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon respectively. The two Mega Digimon proceeded to attack Infermon and whilst they managed to briefly stun him, the virus Digimon quickly brushed it off. Looking up, Infermon noticed that Patamon was also about to digivolve. Perhaps sensing the danger facing an angel Digimon like Angemon or MagnaAngemon, the Ultimate leapt towards him and digivolved into his true/final Mega form: Diaboromon. As the Digi-Destined gawked at yet another digivolution, Diaboromon used his new powers to attack Patamon and Tentomon with his Cable Crushers, pinning the two Rookies against some metal structures. Tentomon was unhurt, but Patamon was knocked out. WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon came to their friends' rescue, allowing Tentomon (via Tai's instructions) to safely extract Patamon. The two Rookies would play no further role in the fight and from that point on, the battle would be a clash of the Megas.

No longer holding back WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon, unleashed their full might against the evil Digimon. MetalGarurumon's long range attacks with his Ice Wolf Bite had limited success, as Diaboromon was able to use his superior agility to dodge most of them and retaliate with a Web Wrecker shot. In contrast, WarGreymon managed to land a number of solid hits upon Diaboromon, albeit at the cost of his Dramon Destroyers as Diaboromon took those out first, knowing the threat they posed to him. With the Digi-Destined and their Megas holding the upper hand, it looked as if the villain would soon be defeated.

Then suddenly, the two Megas started to slow down, allowing Diaboromon time to not only recover, but retaliate, dodging an attempt by WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon to finish him off with a combined Terra Force/Metal Claw strike. Izzy later realized that this was because Diaboromon had sent out his email address to all of the observers, allowing them to contact the Digi-Destined directly. Many of the children watching sent messages to the group, imploring them to defeat the Virus Digimon, but with their Internet connection already crippled by losing the NTT uplink and relying on the military uplink, the sheer volume of emails started to overwhelm the system, affecting the processing speed of the friendly Mega Digimon. Worse still, Tai accidentally crashed his computer system in a fit of anger, forcing Izzy to reboot it, taking some time to also tell Tai off regarding the earlier incident between Tai and Sora, forcing Tai to confess to why Sora was mad at him now to Izzy after the words stung Tai hard enough to get him to calm down and come to his senses. By the time they returned, Diaboromon (who had been unaffected) had incapacitated WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon, before once again escaping. As if to further twist the knife, as Tai blamed himself for what happened, Izzy scornfully told him his Digimon was a loser and that WarGreymon quit like a coward. Tai became enraged and was about to attack Izzy before Izzy revealed it was an email he was reading from someone who voiced their contempt about WarGreymon. Tai only let Izzy go and grumbled, "Stupid email…", after Matt told him to get a hold of himself as they still had to stop Diaboromon.

Victorious, Diaboromon hacked into an American military computer system at the Pentagon, headquarters for the United States Department of Defense, where he grabbed a red clock, his own personal Doomsday Clock. He then contacted the Digi-Desitined with another message. In the original version, it read "Which one has the clock?", in the Dub, he said "Who can count backwards from ten?" With that, Diaboromon launched a LGM-118 Peacekeeper nuclear intercontinental ballistic missile (ICBM) at Japan, which would strike the area where Tai and Izzy were located. At the same time, the evil Mega started to create copies of himself, each one matching him in both strength and power. The USA and other countries, including Japan, tried to intercept the Peacekeeper with their interceptor missiles, but Diaboromon had infected all of their systems and prevented their attempts to do so, wanting to intentionally ignite World War III for its own sadistic pleasure.

With their lives at stake, Izzy quickly concluded that their only hope now was to kill the Diaboromon carrying the clock (i.e. the original). This was a daunting and seemingly impossible task, as within minutes, Diaboromon had already created over 75,000 copies of himself. Yet even so, the weaken WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon promised to try.

Unfortunately, by the time they reached Diaboromon's location, they found that the evil monster had already created over a million versions of himself, all of them taunting the wounded Mega Digimon with "Don't interfere" as they scampered all over the site. Before his opponents could do anything, Diaboromon and his duplicates unleashed a rain of fire down upon their adversaries. MetalGarurumon and WarGreymon tried their best to evade, but were weakened by their injuries and still hampered by the incoming emails (despite Izzy's best efforts to stop the latter). As such, the pair took a number of solid hits and after only a few seconds, Diaboromon stopped his assault. When the smoke cleared, the Digi-Destined saw their partners floating lifelessly in the void.

With their partners at death's door, Tai and Matt due to the strong bond they shared with their partners, managed to enter the network. There they comforted their Digimon and pleaded with them not to give up. Tapping into their partners strength and the hopes of the spectators, Wargreymon and MetalGaraurumon managed to fuse into a new Digimon: the mighty and all-powerful Omnimon. Sensing his opponent's power, Diaboromon attacked once again, ordering all his duplicates to open fire with another barrage of Web Wrecker shots from all angles. However, Omnimon managed used his new found strength to decisively turn the tables on his enemy. First, he used his Transcendent Sword to deflect the incoming barrage and send it back to sender, destroying a number of clones. As the Diaboromon went into a panic upon this happening, Omnimon used his Supreme Cannon to unleash an energy blast of his own. With a number of strategically placed shots, he managed to destroy all of the remaining clones in a matter of seconds.

When the smoke cleared, a single Diaboromon remained, the original and the one that held the clock, and he was furious at having been ousted with all his clones destroyed. With time running out, the Digi-Destined ordered Omnimon to finish him off. Knowing that he could not take on Omnimon or survive another hit, Diaboromon decided to use the only weapon/advantage he had left, his great speed. He leapt aimlessly all over the place, trying to keep his opponents distracted long enough to prevent them from disabling the missile. Sure enough, it appeared to work. Every time Omnimon or his companions locked onto him, Diaboromon would simply jump somewhere else. As the timer passed the one minute mark, the Digi-Destined began to realize the situation looked desperate.

Then, thinking fast, Izzy suddenly realized that there was a way for them to turn Diaboromon's own strategy against him. Since

Diaboromon had been contacting them through the Internet, it meant that he had an email address. Recognizing that he could redirect the still incoming emails to that address, the Digi-Destined of Knowledge realized that doing so would slow Diaboromon down just like it did them, thus giving Tai and the others their opportunity.

Oblivious to the danger, Diaboromon kept on darting all over the place. Following another successful landing, the evil Digimon prepared to leap for another vantage point, but at that moment Izzy pressed the Enter key. Flinching visibly, Diaboromon's movements were slowed down to the point that he could barely stretch his head, let alone move. Realizing what was about to happen, the Mega turned his head slowly. To his horror, he saw that Tai, Matt and Omnimon had located him. As Diaboromon's eyes widened in horror, the Royal Knight charged.

By this point, there were only ten seconds left on the clock's timer before the Peacekeeper's nuclear trigger would be activated and wipe out Odaiba and the surrounding area of metro Tokyo in a nuclear explosion more powerful than the Hiroshima and Nagasaki atomic bombs. At the five second marker, the emails ran out allowing Diaboromon freedom of movement again. Cornered, Diaboromon prepared to try and shoot Omnimon again with his Web Wrecker, but it was already too late. Closing the distance, Omnimon stabbed the virus Digimon in the head, killing him instantly and disabling the missile's systems with one microsecond to spare. Diaboromon's body disintegrated and all that was left was his broken Doomsday Clock, with Omnimon's Transcendent Sword having stopped the three hands from striking 12 by jamming itself between them so they couldn't budge. With the Peacekeeper deactivated and disarmed from detonating its deadly payload thanks to Diaboromon's death and the Pentagon regaining control of its systems to activate the missile's failsafes, it splashed harmlessly into Tokyo Bay, with the water it sent up coming back down as a short downpour that knocked the missile, pointed crookedly out of the water by its tail, fully into the bay on its side as many people looked on. Tai and Izzy can only watch from the balcony of Tai's apartment, trying to catch their breath after how close they came to nuclear annihilation only moments earlier.

## Differences between the adaptations

Following the release of *Digimon Our War Game,* Diaboromon would return as an antagonist of the English adaptation *Digimon The Movie.* There were a number of differences between this version of Diaboromon and his original counterpart.

In the original version, Diaboromon's egg was created from a number of computer virus' merging together. In the dub, it was later revealed to have been created by the American Digi-Destined Willis, but was attacked by a virus before it could hatch. In Our War Game, Diaboromon and his other forms did not speak. Instead, he "spoke" to the Digi-Destined through his emails. In the English version however, he could speak fluently. In the English version, Diaboromon was searching the internet for his creator Willis, for an unknown purpose. For *Our War Game* however, he cut off the phone and internet connections in order to stop the Digi-Destined from pursuing him. In Our War Game, the number of clones he created is never specified. In the original film, Diaboromon only launched one missile, but in the dub he launched two. One to target Tai and Izzy, the other Willis. Following his defeat in the original movie, Diaboromon played no further role in the story until his return in *The Revenge of Diaboromon* . For the english adaptation however, the virus that had infected him escaped from the internet and infected Willis' partner Kokomon shortly afterwards. *Digimon Adventure* (PSP)

In the PSP adaptation of *Digimon Adventure*, Diaboromon is the final boss of the *Our War Game* arc and arguably the final boss of the main game.

## *Digimon Adventures 02*

Later in the sequel, *Digimon Adventure 02: Revenge Of Diaboromon*, Diaboromon survived and returned for revenge. He did this by creating an army of his offspring; Kuramon. After he was defeated for the second time by Omnimon, this time supported by Angemon and Angewomon and their partners, the Digi-Destined of Hope and Light in T.K. and Kari Kamiya, his offspring merged together with Diaboromon's data and became Armageddemon. He easily defeated Omnimon, and Imperialdramon. But When Omnimon fused with Imperialdramon Fighter Mode and became his Paladin Mode, he was granted enough strength to destroy Diaboromon once and for all.

---

When I was done everyone was horrified!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Laney: He tried to blow up Japan and Colorado with nukes!? That's horrible!

Nico: Yeah. Yolei told me all about what happened during that time and it was incredible. I saw WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon DNA Digivolve into Omnimon and his power was incredible. Diaboromon was no match for a Super Ultimate Level Digimon.

Me: Yeah that is awesome.

Eli: Wow!

Nikiya: It's hard to imagine that Diaboromon came that close to destroying Japan and Colorado. Tai and everyone stopped him just in time.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: That was crazy.

Nico: Considering that you archenemy is BlackWarGreymon and you're as powerful as me, you can see why I brought you with me.

Nikiya: Yeah I know.

Camie: Nikiya I heard you are the sister of Broly the Legendary Super Saiyan. What was Broly like in his full history?

Nikiya: Well you guys do have a right to know. It's not something I'm very fond of talking about but you do have a right to hear about it. My brother Broly was not normal from day one. Broly was born with an abnormally high power level of 10,000. Which is completely unheard of for a Saiyan Infant.

Camie: Wow! 10,000 at birth?

May: We were shocked at first.

Me: Yeah.

Nikiya: Yeah. But Broly was a monster from the very minute he was born.

Nikiya told everyone that hadn't heard it about Broly and what he did and why he became the way he was.

---

Broly is a character who appears in several Dragon Ball Z films. He serves as the main antagonist in the films Broly - The Legendary Super Saiyan and Broly - Second Coming, while a clone appears in Bio-Broly as the main antagonist. Like Goku and Vegeta, Broly is a member of the Saiyan race and a Super Saiyan, however, he has a form unique to himself, the Legendary Super Saiyan form.

He was voiced by Bin Shimada in Japanese, and Vic Mignogna in English.

Broly first appears in the eighth *Dragon Ball Z* movie *Broly - The Legendary Super Saiyan* . In it, during the ten days before the Cell Games, a mysterious Saiyan named Paragas approaches Vegeta, and requests that he come and be the ruler of the newly established New Vegeta, a planet for any Saiyans who survived Planet Vegeta's destruction. Paragas then tells him, in order to persuade him, that he needs his help fighting the Legendary Super Saiyan, who had been destroying several planets in the South Galaxy. Vegeta agrees and leaves along with Son Gohan, Trunks, Krillin, Master Roshi and Oolong.

A young Broly causing havoc.

Once on New Vegeta, Paragas tells them that there has been another attack by the Legendary Super Saiyan, and Vegeta, along with Paragus' son Broly, go to investigate. Meanwhile, Son Goku, who was just told of the destruction in South Galaxy by Kaio, goes to a planet that was attacked, and can sense that a great power was just there. Goku then goes to Planet Vegeta. He meets Broly, who at the very sight of Goku starts powering up, but Paragas soon uses a mind control device to stop his son. Paragas tells Goku of Broly's birth, and how he started out with a power level of 10,000, a level which is considered to be elite among adult Saiyans. Goku, who was in the bed next to Broly, constantly messes Broly's mind by crying, preventing him from sleeping and creating an everlasting hatred in the newborn child.

Broly in his base form.

Later, Broly attacks Goku as a restrained Super Saiyan, and is able to best Goku, forcing the hero to flee. Goku then realizes that it was Broly who was the Legendary Super Saiyan all along. Paragas barely manages to get his son under control, and reveals that he wants to make Saiyans the rulers of the Universe, using Earth as their home planet. Broly then goes after Goku, but Vegeta jumps in and tries to fight him. After not even scratching him, the Saiyan prince uses his most powerful attack, the Big Bang Attack. However, even this proves useless against Broly and after the attack, he breaks free of Paragas and turns into a Legendary Super Saiyan. Vegeta falls down in fear, acknowledging Broly's power. Paragas tells the heroes that King Vegeta had betrayed them and ordered the death of Broly as an infant, fearing that Broly would eventually overthrow him. When Paragas asked the tyrant to reconsider, King Vegeta ruthlessly blasted him. Broly was stabbed and he, along with his father were thrown into a hole in the ground. This caused insanity in the young Saiyan. When Planet Vegeta was destroyed by Frieza, Broly was able to protect them with his energy, and Paragas began to plot against the last surviving member of the Saiyan royal family, Prince Vegeta.

Broly as a restrained Super Saiyan.

Broly continues his rampage, and Goku, realizing he is no match, turns Super Saiyan, along with Trunks and Gohan. Even with their combined forces however, they cannot hold their own. Broly quickly takes out Trunks and Goku. Broly then turns his eyes on Gohan, but Piccolo appears and saves him. Meanwhile, Paragustries to escape in a space pod, hoping his son will die when a nearby comet hits the planet, but Broly confronts him, having found out about his father's attempt to escape. Paragas tries to bluff his way out of the situation, saying that he is trying to prepare the space pod so both of them can escape the explosion, but Broly knew that the space pod is only built for one person. Having discovered Paragas' intentions and desiring revenge against his father for brainwashing and using him, Broly crushes the space pod and kills Paragas, before effortlessly flinging the crushed space pod into the comet. Piccolo tells everyone to give Goku their power, saying that it would be enough to defeat Broly. Everyone does so quickly, all except Vegeta, whose pride disallows him to help Goku. After Goku is being beaten around by Broly, almost to death, Vegeta finally gives his rival his power. Goku rushes at the Legendary Super Saiyan and strikes him in the gut with a Miracle Blow, puncturing his abdomen. As a result, Broly cries out in pain and astonishment before exploding. He is presumed dead after this.

*Dragon Ball Z: Broly - Second Coming*

Broly in Second Coming (in his Super Saiyan form).

Broly reappears in the tenth *Dragon Ball Z* Movie: *Broly - Second Coming* . In the beginning of the movie, Broly is shown exiting a space pod onto earth, and then freezing. The story starts off with Son Goten, Trunks, and Videl searching for the Dragon Balls. In a small quarrel, Videl slaps Goten, who pretends to cry, which, sounding much like his father, awakened Broly. At night, Videl hears the sounds of explosions, and explores to find Broly. She tries to attack him, but Broly easily knocks her unconscious with one punch. Goten and Trunks come, and Broly, upon seeing Goten, goes mad, mistaking him for Goku.

Trunks and Goten go Super Saiyan to fight Broly, but are no match. As Goten is fighting, he sees the last Dragon Ball. He gets it and hides behind a waterfall. He tries to summon Shenron, but nothing happens. Luckily for them, Son Gohan arrives to help them fight. Gohan informs Goten and Trunks of who Broly is after they see he is familiar with him. They watch as Gohan fights Broly, notices them and blasts them. Gohan turns into a Super Saiyan 2 and begins fighting Broly. But Broly turns into his Legendary Super Saiyan form and quickly outmatches him. Gohan then throws Broly into a pit of lava that had been created in the fight, but the Legendary Super Saiyan emerges, and begins to mercilessly beat Gohan. Videl distracts Broly for a second, and Gohan breaks free, then becomes Super Saiyan again.

Broly is destroyed as he is hurled into the sun.

Gohan then fires a Super Kamehameha wave at Broly, who fires his Omega Blaster back at him. Gohan is unable to break through the energy ball, and Goten jumps in with a Kamehameha wave to help him. Even with their combined powers, Broly still pushes them back, and Gohan makes a silent wish that his father could be there. Just at that moment, Son Goku arrives in spirit form, and helps them with his own Kamehameha wave. Broly still has the upper hand, though, until Trunks fires a Ki blast at Broly's Omega Blaster, preventing him from powering up the attack. The Son family is then able to shatter the ball of energy with their Family Kamehameha, knocking Broly into the sun and obliterating him. When Gohan and Goten turn around, their father is gone.

*Raging Blast 2: Third Coming*

Broly returns to Earth.

Broly was stated to have returned one more time in *Raging Blast* 2's bio for Legendary Super Saiyan 3 Broly, it states that he survived being thrown into the sun and received a huge Zenkai, obtaining not only a Legendary Super Saiyan 2 form, but a Legendary Super Saiyan 3 form beyond that. Broly returned to Earth but was defeated by the Z Warriors, presumably by all the Saiyans at once.

*Dragon Ball Z: Bio-Broly Main article: Bio-Broly*

A clone of Broly appears in the *Dragon Ball Z* movie: *Bio-Broly* . In it, a wealthy man named Jaguar uses his money to create powerful bio-warriors, which he wants to use to reveal that Mr. Satan is a fraud. So he sets up a tournament, however, the Z Warriors intervene, and are able to defeat his warriors. So, he reveals his most powerful weapon, a clone of Broly himself. Jagaur was able to create him through a frozen blood sample provided by a village priest near where the original Broly was last fought. Trunks and Goten try to destroy the clone before he is released, however, Bio Broly escapes, and becomes mutated by a bio culture liquid.

Bio-Broly

Bio Broly tries to kill Mr. Satan, but Android 18, Goten and Trunks try to prevent it, and in the process, both get beaten down. Trunks manages to get Broly between some chemical tanks, and destroys the tanks, hoping to destroy him. However, this only serves to make Broly even stronger. They escape the factory, and discover that sea water causes the bio fluid to turn to stone, so they use a Kamehameha wave to blast the sea water at Broly and he falls into the water. He starts to rise, but becomes stone as he does. Trunks and Goten then blast Bio-Broly, obliterating him once again.

Bio-Broly is briefly mentioned at the end of the film. Where he is believed to be causing trouble in Hell. And Goku and Pikkon are sent to stop him. He is again presumably defeated and imprisoned in Hell.

---

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was horrified.

Camie: He destroyed the entire South Galaxy!? That's pure evil!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Nikiya: Yeah. But like my brother, I too was born with an abnormally high power level. So was Bokrua.

Tsuyu: What was your power Nikiya?

Nikiya: I was born with a power level of 30,000.

Nico: And I was born with a power level of 100,000.

Sakura Valencia: Wow! That is incredible!

May: Yeah it sure was.

Nikiya: Yeah. We easily had that much power at birth. But King Vegeta feared that we would become too great a threat to his power and he ordered for us to be executed. But Nico's mother sealed me inside Broly's mind and I hated it. I hated my brother for everything he did. Bokrua was very lucky to have made an awesome new home on Earth.

Lola: He sure did.

Nikiya: Yeah. But I'm glad that Broly is gone for good and given the Black Gates.

Varie: We all are.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Kaito: How's our new satellite?

Me: It's working awesomely. We got drought ravaged areas drenched with rain.

Qin: Great!

Laney: Yeah.

Vroon: And it's in safe hands, right?

Lincoln: Yep. It now has a special firewall that prevents all terroristic organizations from getting in and only we can use it now.

Qin: Awesome.

Vroon: That's great.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Good. And I'm glad they pumped Dekkon's guts full of lead.

Varie: And buried him in an unmarked grave and we gave him the black gates.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Valencia: Good riddance.

Nico: Makes you wonder if there are others like it.

Me: Yeah it sure does.

Eli: Yeah.

Qin: We'll have to see if we can find anything like that in the future.

Nico: Do you like it here, Rarity?

Rarity: Well the gems and crystal are not like what we saw on the diamond and sapphire planets.

Nico: Yeah they aren't that beautiful aren't they.

Qin: Yeah.

Nikiya: I sense that Diaboromon is close.

Nico: I feel it.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Where is he?

Nico: Hmm.

Nico concentrated and then sensed something and then fired an energy blast and it hit a rock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out of the explosion came DIABOROMON!

Me: There he is!

Juran: Heh. You don't look that tough.

Nico: Don't let his appearance deceive you Juran. He may not look that powerful but he was able to give WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon a really hard time and he put them on Death's

Door until Tai and Matt helped out.

Juran: Oh man.

Diaboromon: (Echoing) WEB WRECKER!

He fired a powerful pink energy blast from his chest and Nico deflected the blast back and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Taste this! (Echoing) SUPREME CANNON!

I fired a powerful energy blast from my hand and it hit Diaboromon and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Diaboromon popped out of the explosion and we went at him and I kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Diaboromon: (Echoing) CABLE CRUSHER!

He stretched his hands and claws and I slashed them all over and grabbed them and pulled him towards me and I kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Kaito: (gets out Gekiranger gear) He's going down all the same!

Zocks: (gets out Go Onger gear) He doesn't know how strong we are.

Nico: Lets get him!

(LETS KICK IT UP BY PAUL GORDON PLAYS)

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over with incredible power.

Me: Take this! (Echoing) TERRA FORCE!

I formed a powerful and huge energy ball!

Nico: (Echoing) TERRA DESTROYER!

Nico formed a huge and powerful energy ball and we both fired them and they hit Diaboromon and exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!**

The explosion knocked him down. But he was far from done!

Zocks and Kaito activated the gears they took out.

Zocks got a Road Saber and Kaito got a Jungle Fury Staff!

Nico: We will not let you finish what you started!

Diaboromon: (Laughs)

Me: What's so funny!?

Diaboromon: DIABOROMON DIGIVOLVE TO…

He turned into his most powerful form ever!

He turned into…

Armageddemon: ARMAGEDDEMON!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Nico: Armageddemon!

Qin: He's a huge spider!

Nico: And his power is equal to that of a Super Ultimate Level Digimon!

Sougo: (gets out Ex Aid Ridewatch) If he can power up, so can we!

Geiz: (gets out Cross Z Ridewatch) Took the words right out of my mouth!

Armor Time! (Retro video game-themed music) Level Up! Ex-Aid!

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! Wake up burning! Cross-Z!

Sougo got Ex AidArmor and Geiz got Cross ZArmor.

Nico: This is gonna get ugly!

Nikiya: Lets see how he likes this. GIGA TYRANT BLAST!

She fired a blue energy blast and it hit Armageddemon and exploded with incredible power!

INCREDIBLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The blast hurt him bad.

Armageddemon: (Echoing) DESTINY DESTROYER!

He fired a powerful energy blast from his mouth and Nikiya dodged it and the blast hit a mountain and exploded with incredible power!

The explosion was incredibly unbelievable and it destroyed the entire mountain in an instant in a massive and powerful fiery blast! When the smoke cleared, all that was left of the mountain was a huge crater!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Maria: This just got serious!

Nico: We need a miracle here!

But then a powerful beam of light shined down on me and I floated up and then I saw a powerful sword appear in front of me. And it was the SWORD OF OMNIMON!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That sword! It's the Sword of Omnimon! Use it J.D.!

Me: Right!

I took the sword and then I felt the incredibly awesome power boost and it was immensely powerful!

Me: WHOA! All the strength, power and hope of everyone from all over the world is surging through me!

Qin: INCREDIBLE!

Varie: WOW!

Me: Nico if from what I remember, when Imperialdramon used this sword it caused Armageddemon to split into millions of Kuramon. When I yell now, send all those Kuramon to the Black Gates!

Nico: Right! You heard him! Get ready!

I went at Armageddemon!

Me: (Echoing) OMNI SWORD!

I stabbed him in his head and then he shattered into millions of Kuramon.

Me: NOW!

Nico opened a portal to the Black Gates and sucked in all the Kuramon like a vacuum and banished them all into the Black Gates forever!

Qin: YEAH! He did it!

Sakura Valencia: Way to go J.D.!

Nico: That's it for him.

Me: Now he will never return.

Qin: Good riddance.

Nikiya: That's for sure. But we're not done yet.

Eli: I sense another figure coming.

Rarity: Is it another Digimon?

Eli: No it's Another Omnitrix Alien.

Then a figure came out and landed in front of us and it was a black version of Jury Rigg! It was ANOTHER JURY RIGG!

Me: Whoa! Another Jury Rigg!

Another Jury Rigg: (In a girls voice) I saw your battle and that was so awesome.

Me: I had a feeling it was you Olivia Newton.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep and her name is Olivia Newton and she is A girl who's good at biomedical engineering.

Nico: Whoa that is really powerful and smart stuff.

Another Jury Rigg: It sure is.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Jury Rigg: Just to be the greatest Biomedical Engineer ever.

Me: You're already good at that yourself.

Another Jury Rigg: That's true. But I knew he was lying. And then I turned into this.

Me: But we'll save you from this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Apple Bloom: May I start it off?

Me: Go for it Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom activated her Ridewatch for Frozen Fright!

(THE CAROLEAN'S PRAYER BY SABATON PLAYS)

Apple Bloom: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Far beyond their nations' borders

There's an army on the march

For religion king and glory

In the name of Christ their enemies chastise

Taking orders from the heavens

Through hostile fire they will march

Unaffected by the volleys

Facing death their faith will keep their fear at bay

Into battle facing the fire Lord thy will be done

Into battle walk in a line

See the white in their eyes Caroleans are marching on

Put their lives in God's hand for their kingdom and fatherland

See the white in their eyes Caroleans are marching on

Morale and discipline unites them

A common faith to keep them strong

Always on their way to heaven

In the name of Christ their enemies chastise

Into battle facing the fire Lord thy will be done

Into battle walk in a line

See the white in their eyes Caroleans are marching on

Put their lives in God's hand for their kingdom and fatherland

See the white in their eyes Caroleans are marching on

Fader vår som är i himmelen helgat varde ditt namn

Tillkomme ditt rike ske din vilja

Såsom i himmelen så ock uppå jorden ge oss bröd ock idag

Och förlåt oss våran skuld

Ahead facing the lead

And army of Swedes performing God's deeds

Showing no fear their judgement is near

Making their sacrifice

When then king and his men

Their enemies sight prepare for the fight

Banners held high ready to die

Hear how they praise the Lord

Into battle facing the fire Lord thy will be done

Into battle walk in a line

See the white in their eyes Caroleans are marching on

Put their lives in God's hand for their kingdom and fatherland

See the white in their eyes Caroleans are marching on

Fader vår som som är i himmelen helgat varde ditt namn

Tillkomme ditt rike ske din vilja

Såsom i himmelen så ock uppå jorden ge oss bröd ock idag

Och förlåt oss våran skuld

Fader vår som som är i himmelen helgat varde ditt namn

Tillkomme ditt rike ske din vilja

Såsom i himmelen så ock uppå jorden ge oss bröd ock idag

Och förlåt oss våran skuld

Fader vår som som är i himmelen helgat varde ditt namn

Tillkomme ditt rike ske din vilja

Såsom i himmelen så ock uppå jorden ge oss bröd ock idag

Och förlåt oss våran skuld

Fader vår som som är i himmelen helgat varde ditt namn

Tillkomme ditt rike ske din vilja

Såsom i himmelen så ock uppå jorden ge oss bröd ock idag

Och förlåt oss våran skuld

She floated into the air and images of the Scanian War from 1674 to 1679 appeared and she fired waves of ice and blasted down Another Jury Rigg!

Me: Wow! Awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great Apple Bloom!

Me: That was awesome Apple Bloom! That was the Scanian War from 1674 to 1679.

Nico: (takes out Wrecking Crew's Ridewatch) Time to wreck it!

Nico activated it.

WRECKING BALL BY MILEY CYRUS PLAYS!

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EXPLOSIONS AND ROCK SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

We clawed, we chained, our hearts in vain

We jumped, never asking why

We kissed, I fell under your spell

A love no one could deny

Don't you ever say I just walked away

I will always want you

I can't live a lie, running for my life

I will always want you

I came in like a wrecking ball

I never hit so hard in love

All I wanted was to break your walls

All you ever did was wreck me

Yeah, you, you wreck me

I put you high up in the sky

And now, you're not coming down

It slowly turned, you let me burn

And now, we're ashes on the ground

Don't you ever say I just walked away

I will always want you

I can't live a lie, running for my life

I will always want you

I came in like a wrecking ball

I never hit so hard in love

All I wanted was to break your walls

All you ever did was wreck me

I came in like a wrecking ball

Yeah, I just closed my eyes and swung

Left me crashing in a blazing fall

All you ever did was wreck me

Yeah, you, you wreck me

I never meant to start a war

I just wanted you to let me in

And instead of using force

I guess I should've let you win

I never meant to start a war

I just wanted you to let me in

I guess I should've let you win

Don't you ever say I just walked away

I will always want you

I came in like a wrecking ball

I never hit so hard in love

All I wanted was to break your walls

All you ever did was wreck me

I came in like a wrecking ball

Yeah, I just closed my eyes and swung

Left me crashing in a blazing fall

All you ever did was wreck me

Yeah, you, you wreck me

Yeah, you, you wreck me

Nico fired waves of explosions and rock and smashed her down with the force of a wrecking ball.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that song from Miley Cyrus!

Laney: YEAH!

Albedo turned into Negative Jury Rigg.

Negative Jury Rigg: Someone give me something to break!

Me: Here!

I pulled out a scroll and unsealed a Type 92 Beam Tank.

Negative Jury Rigg: Perfect!

He disassembled it and then put it all back together in the form of awesome Maser Beam Blaster Rifles for all of us!

Me: These are cool Albedo!

Negative Jury Rigg: Yeah they are. These are Maser Beam Rifles. Powerful enough to kill a Highbreed Alien on contact.

Me: Wow! That is awesome! Lets see.

I fired it and it fired a laser blast and it hit a mountain and it exploded into a pile of pebbles!

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That is awesome!

Laney: Powerful!

Negative Jury Rigg: (sheepishly) Although, a few months after my first defeat, Ben convinced the Highbreed to change their ways.

Me: I heard all about that. That was amazing.

Nico: Now they are powerful allies.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But still these are very handy Albedo. Well done.

Negative Jury Rigg: Thank you.

Another Jury Rigg: That is really awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Awesome for us. But not for you!

Me: But we'll save these for a really awesome mission Nico has planned for all of us.

Nico: Good idea. Lets get back to using our Ridewatches.

Laney: I got one. (ACTIVATES MXYZPTLK'S RIDEWATCH)

Using Mxyzptlk's powers she had a banana appear and it slipped Another Jury Rigg and knocked her down.

Me: The old Banana Slip gag. A Classic.

Nikiya: My turn!

She activated BlackWarGreymon's Ridewatch.

(SCARBOROUGH FAIR BY SIMON AND GARFUNKEL PLAYS)

Nikiya: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Are you going to Scarborough Fair?

Parsley, sage, rosemary, and thyme

Remember me to one who lives there

She once was a true love of mine

Tell her to make me a cambric shirt (in the deep forest green)

Parsley, sage, rosemary, and thyme

(Tracing of sparrow on snow-crested ground)

Without no seams nor needle work

(Bedclothes the child of the mountain)

Then she'll be a true love of mine

(Sleeps unaware of the clarion call)

Tell her to find me an acre of land

(A sprinkling of leaves)

Parsley, sage, rosemary and thyme

(Washes the grave with silvery tears)

Between the salt water and the sea strands

(And polishes a gun)

Then she'll be a true love of mine

Tell her to reap it with a sickle of leather

(Blazing in scarlet battalions)

Parsley, sage, rosemary, and thyme

(Generals order their soldiers to kill)

And gather it all in a bunch of heather

(A cause they've long ago forgotten)

Then she'll be a true love of mine

Are you going to Scarborough Fair?

Parsley, sage, rosemary, and thyme

Remember me to one who lives there

She once was a true love of mine

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed Another Jury Rigg down.

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Me: YEAH!

But then a roar was heard and then out came A SPIKETAIL DRAKE!

Me: A Spiketail Drake!

Nico: Wow!

Spiketail Drake: (In a Girls voice) (Spanish Accent) Looks like the fun has just begun.

Nico: Jeanne Salazar! Wow!

She reverted back and Jeanne was a blue hair girl with blue clothes.

Jeanne Salazar: I got this.

She fired waves of blue fire and blasted down Another Jury Rigg. I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Olivia. She had orange hair and orange clothes and blue eyes.

Me: Olivia are you okay?

Olivia Newton: Yeah. (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: At least you're all right.

I picked her up.

Jeanne Salazar: That was awesome though.

Nico: It sure was. Awesome to see you again Jeanne.

Jeanne Salazar: Gracias Nico.

Qin: Jeanne!

Jeanne Salazar: Qin!

She and Jeanne hugged.

Qin: It's awesome to see you again.

Nico: Jeanne is from Honduras and she is known for making the hottest and spiciest food ever known.

Me: Wow I love spicy food.

Lincoln: Me too.

Nikiya: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jeanne Salazar: I have so many buena memories. My favorite was when Nico and I had my famous Diablo Reaper Burritos. They are burritos made with my spiciest hot sauce and Nico and I loved them. But we saw some bullies beating up some kids and then me and Nico did a prank on him and we spiked the bully's soup with my deadliest hot sauce and he was put in the hospital for a long time. He was expelled for what he was doing and sent to prison. His voice box was completely destroyed by the Hot Sauce.

Nico: Good riddance.

We laughed.

Me: That is funny!

Nico: So awesome.

Nicole: That was awesome.

Nico and Jeanne hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jeanne Salazar: Me too Nico.

Qin: That was still a great prank though.

Varie: Yeah he had it coming.

Eli: No kidding.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Supergirl are heading to Manehattan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Lord Aragon, the evil dragon ghost, has come back from the dead and he's causing havoc in Manehattan.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Manehattan and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got word our old enemy, Lord Aragon, the evil dragon ghost, has come back from the dead and he's causing havoc in Manehattan.

Me: Should've known that tyrant would one day come back to get revenge, but we're ready for him now.

Nico: He'll no doubt still want to destroy you for humiliating him, J.D., and he's still full of hate. But, I've been thinking about what to do with him.

Lincoln: Say no more, Nico, we'll condemn him to Eternal Servitude in The Masters of Evil, but we should have him thrown in an ectoranium cell in The Masters of Evil's Prison.

Nico: (Smiles) Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan. That's a perfect punishment for him.

Eli: Awesome.

Lincoln: And thanks for joining us, Kara.

Supergirl: You're welcome, Lincoln, plus, this is our first time in Manehattan. And from the looks of it, it's a pony version of Manhattan, New York.

Me: I was just about to point that out, Kara.

Nico: Yeah, some of the places here in Equestria are inspired by some of the real cities in The United States, and it's really awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help.

With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Lord Aragon, and that heartless evil dragon ghost is going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Lord Aragon, and that heartless evil dragon ghost is going to kill them.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Aragon, and it allowed the seven girls to get to safety and Lincoln put up an energy field to protect them from Aragon. When Aragon saw us, especially me, he turned into his true dragon form in a fit of pure rage.

Aragon: You miserable little whelp, how dare you show your face to me?!

Lincoln: Yep, he's still pissed. But, either way, we should've known you'd show up again, Aragon, but we're not the same ones who kicked your scaly butt years ago.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned pink for Pinkie Pie, but the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers remain the same.

Lincoln: And you also had the nerve to make a deal with Mean Pinkie, The Element of Insanity. Well, let me give you a little welcome back gift.

Lincoln tossed confetti bombs and they exploded when they hit Aragon, and it obscured his vision. Then, Lincoln fired balloon bombs which exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh, balloon bombs and confetti bombs, amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: He's known each of our powers all too well. Come on, gang, let's get him.

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Supergirl, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Prince Aragon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Aragon by the neck and he sucked out the evil dragon ghost's hatred, and he'd gained a massive power boost and it was extremely powerful. Then, an Incineroar appeared and it'd viciously mauled Aragon and he was forced to change back to normal form, and Lincoln then chained Aragon up with ectoranium cuffs and tossed him in an ectoranium cell in The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln snapped his fingers and extinguished Aragon's flames and the city was back to normal again.

Nico: Sheesh, even after all this time, Aragon is still that angry and pissed off at what we did to him years ago. Well, time in prison will cool his temper.

Incineroar: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) Or he'll be even more pissed off even more.

Lincoln: Wait a second, that Japanese accent, Akako Moerutora, I knew it was you.

Akako Moerutora reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair tied up in a ponytail, crimson red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful crimson red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Incineroar, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange and pink vest, sleeveless crimson red top with designs, crimson red skirt, red pants, red shoes, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with fire on the coattails, and Incineroar on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Incineroar-themed greatsword with Incineroar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large crimson red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Lincoln: Aha, I knew it was you, that was one awesome beatdown you gave Aragon, and it's so good to see you again.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, Rabbit Cutie.

Lincoln went up to Akako Moerutora and they hugged, and Akako Moerutora is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were thirteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Akako Moerutora, she's not only one of my fiercest Guardian Angels from Japan, but also, my classmate in English and a powerful fire psychic. Her last name, Moerutora, means Blazing Tiger in Japanese. We would often head to hot springs only they know where to have fun in their underwear. She also absolutely hates bullies, in fact, when she found Lynn and Chandler bullying me, she outright wrecked them and left their arms and legs broken, their teeth broken and their noses broken and bleeding.

Me: Yeesh, that's really brutal.

Lincoln: It sure is, and to show how grateful I was to Akako, while at the hot springs, I gave Akako a massive bouquet of flowers and kissed her on the lips. Akako often flirt with me and nicknamed me Rabbit Cutie because of my hair. I also found out she's also the cousin of Tatsumaki and she hates Lynn and Chandler with a burning passion.

Nico: Whoa, so she's the cousin of Tatsumaki, that's really awesome.

Tatsumaki: Indeed, and it's been a long time since last we met, Akako.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) You too, Tatsumaki.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Akako Moerutora's neck with crimson red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and crimson red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Akako.

Akako Moerutora had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Akako Moerutora's waist and Akako Moerutora wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Touko Murasame from The Betrayal Knows My Name, Io Nitta, Airi Ban, Fumi Kanno, Hinako Kujou, Makoto Sako, and Otome Yanagiya from Devil Survivor 2: The Animation.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Touko Murasame from The Betrayal Knows My Name and Io Nitta, Airi Ban, Fumi Kanno, Hinako Kujou, Makoto Sako, and Otome Yanagiya from Devil Survivor 2: The Animation.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Touko Murasame: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Touko Murasame and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Aragon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Touko Murasame: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Touko Murasame: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Touko Murasame, Io Nitta, Airi Ban, Fumi Kanno, Hinako Kujou, Makoto Sako, and Otome Yanagiya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Aragon, the evil dragon ghost who came back from the dead and he wanted revenge on us for killing him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him up and throwing him in The Masters of Evil's prison, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Akako Moerutora have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Mean Pinkie had the nerve to make a deal with that monster, Aragon, she sure is known as The Element of Insanity.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah, she's a party pooper, and Linky showed us what he did to Aragon when he used my powers.

Sunset Shimmer: He had confetti in his eyes and it really made him mad, but the big part was when Lincoln made those balloon bombs and threw them at Aragon. Aragon's eardrums were ringing when they exploded.

Just then, Lynn came in, and when she saw Akako here, her blood ran cold and her face turned pale, and Akako glared at Lynn.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) Lynn Loud Jr., I cannot forget what you did to your brother long ago, but I'm going to look past it, after he told me he got rid of that monster you had in you.

Lynn gulped nervously.

Nico: Uh oh, I'd hate to find out what Lynn did to Lincoln that caused Akako to get pissed off and almost burn her.

Lincoln: Trust me, you're not going to like it one bit.

---

After putting a stop to Prince Aragon and throwing him in The Masters of Evil's prison, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Akako Moerutora saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Akako, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Akako, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion, along with Chandler?

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading to the hot springs that only we knew about, but then, I heard the sound of thundering feet along with the smell of unwashed gym clothes, and there's only one people who matched that very descriptions: it was Lynn, and that pig wanted to kill Lincoln again. I wasn't going to let that pig get away with it, so I pounced on her and pulverized her. But, then, I realized she wasn't alone, she also had help from Chandler, who tried to rush at Lincoln and stab him with a knife, but Lincoln grabbed Chandler by the arm and gripped it so tight, it caused Chandler to drop his knife, and then, Lincoln delivered a hard kick to Chandler's head and sent him flying into a tree and he was knocked down, and it pissed Lynn off badly, but then, they got back and up and before they tried again to kill us, I outright wrecked them and broke both their arms and legs, broke their teeth, and broke their noses badly it caused them to bleed. Lincoln tied them up in ropes made of light, and after he called Lori and told her what Lynn and Chandler tried to do, she came over and dragged Lynn's butt home to face judgement, and as for Chandler, he was dragged off to jail again when the cops also came.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Jeez, Lynn made another alliance with Chandler to kill you again, Lincoln?!

Lincoln: Yep, and to show how grateful I was to Akako, I gave her a massive bouquet of flowers while we were at the hot springs and I kissed her on the lips.

Me: That was awesome and romantic. So, what happened with Lynn and Chandler?

Luna: After Lori came back and told us what Lynn and Chandler tried to do to Lincoln, I was so mad at that stubborn moron, I so wanted to smash my cymbals in her ears, but Akako already did some major damage by breaking Lynn's arms, legs, teeth, and nose. We eventually dragged her butt off to the hospital and she was also grounded for six months, and Chandler got put in jail for seven months for that.

Eli: That'll teach her.

Nico: You said it, and Luna, I'm surprised you called Lynn a stubborn moron after Lori dragged her in the house. Usually, Lynn would've broken your arms and legs for calling her that.

Luna: Ever since I wasn't going to be manipulated by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ever again, I've stood my ground against them, and I went that far as to throw some insults at them, which really got them steaming mad. But, I warned them, if they cross just one more line and try to hurt Lincoln and all those close to him, I'm going to give them the biggest headache of their lives.

Me: Yeah, and she meant it big time.

Nico: Yikes, you're threatening to break the sound barrier if they so much as one more line and try to hurt Lincoln and all those close to him?! You sure have earned your role as Lincoln's Guardian.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Magnanimous, yet another of the S-Force's greatest enemies, and he's causing havoc.

Coop (Megas XLR): (Gasps) It's Magnanimous, and it looks like he's here to destroy Earth again.

Lincoln: That M.O.D.O.K. Knock-Off, I'm not letting him do as he pleases here, and if I find out Mean Pinkie is behind this as well, that lunatic's just going to make her own death a lot more painful. Let's go, gang, let's take him down.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Magnanimous, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Magnanimous: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived, now I'll finally destroy you all and get my revenge on Coop.

Lincoln: Ain't happening, you M.O.D.O.K. Knock-Off!

Nova (Megas XLR): That's right, and you're going to pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Nova's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a red, pink, and yellow energy aura with hearts, fire, and angels, and as she approached Magnanimous, she left red, pink, and yellow energy, hearts, fire, and angels with every step. Suddenly, Nova was surrounded by a massive vortex of red, pink, and yellow energy with fire and hearts surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nova emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nova grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair tied up in pigtails, she has neon dark blue eyes and a red, pink, and yellow energy aura with hearts, fire, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel with a heart in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has an angel with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nova (Megas XLR) has on her white leotard with red collar that has three stripes on it, light yellow shoulder pads, red skirt, along with a red bow on the chest and at the back and red knee-high boots with a white border at the triangular top, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with hearts and flames on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with fire surrounding it. Suddenly, Nova (Megas XLR) felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow angel wings with pink and red tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Nova (Megas XLR) has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Ultra-Cadet's Pink and Red Firestorm Greatsword of Firestorm Robot Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of The Ultra-Cadets etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink and red blade, large red angel heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with pink gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the angel that said, "Nova, Leader of The Ultra-Cadets, Friend of Coop and His Friends, Team Member of Galaxia, Comet, and Pulsar, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Defender of the Universe, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Hearts, and Angels"

ノヴァ、ウルトラカデッツのリーダー、コープとその仲間たちの友、ギャラクシア、コメット、パルサーのチームメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、宇宙の擁護者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、心、そして天使の達人

Nova (Megas XLR) has transformed into SUPER ANGEL

ETERNITY INFINITY PINK HEART FIRESTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE PINK FIRE HEART JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE HEART ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Nova's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Magnanimous saw it, he summoned some robots to destroy her, but Nova fired pink, red, and yellow energy blasts with fire, hearts, and angels and destroyed them and another blast hit Magnanimous and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Galaxia: Wow, Nova's transformed, this is going to be good.

Lincoln: You said it, Galaxia, and Nova, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Nova (Megas XLR): (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Heart Angel and Divine Fire Heart Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of Magnanimous for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Nova.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Amalthea.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Magnanimous.**

Nova (Megas XLR) and Lincoln went after Magnanimous, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink, red, and yellow energy, hearts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Panthers, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Magnanimous, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords, leaving tears and scars on him, and they were deep, and then, they fired powerful beams of energy, and they exploded with incredible power, killing him. Then, they sent him to The Black Gates forever as his spirit appears. We cheered wildly for what Nova and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Nova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nova (Megas XLR): That'll teach that robot-wrecking criminal. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy Magnanimous, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nova.

Suddenly, Nova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Nova's face, they kissed passionately as Nova's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and panthers running across the field, along with elemental forces and pink, red, and yellow flames raging around them, and we cheered wildly and they sucked in absorbed the flames and they came back to us.

Nico: Whoo, that was one awesome fight!

Nova: And now, we're rid of another one of Coop's enemies.

Lincoln: You said it, Nova, and I did find out something: it seems that Magnanimous tried to make a deal with Mean Pinkie, but The Element of Insanity double-crossed him and tried to get rid of him with some of her insane tricks, but he got away.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: I should've known, but she tried to do away with Magnanimous, but she failed and look at what happened.

Laura Diane Pyenington: Yep, and Mean Pinkie's going to get her just desserts later on today.

Lincoln: That's right, Laura, and I also sense Pinkie's also going to transform as well.

Rainbow Dash: Oh, this is going to be good.

We headed back to The World Tree Estate, and we're rid of Magnanimous for good, but we still got Mean Pinkie Pie to deal with later on today.

---

Later we were over at the Park for another awesome Bonding time session.

Strut: Gentaro, you and Whenua are up for bonding time.

Gentaro: Awesome!

Whenua: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure will be.

Whenua: Yep.

Jeanne then gave me a plate with a really awesome burrito and it had a glowing neon blue hot sauce on it.

Jeanne Salazar: This is my super spicy burrito. The Diablo Reaper Burrito.

Me: Boy it looks delicious Jeanne.

Jeanne Salazar: Gracias.

I took a bite and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I exploded into a massive pillar of blue fire of Chernobyl Strength and it was intense! When it faded I was stronger and more powerful from the intense spice!

Me: WHOA! That is really delicious!

Jeanne Salazar: Glad you like it.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Laney, Lincoln, me and Nico got some of her awesome chili and it was glowing neon blue because of the intense spice and it was incredible. We tried some and man was it delicious but we exploded into intense blue flames and man was it powerful!

Laney: Whoa! That is delicious!

Nico: (Wheezes) SO HOT!

Lincoln: Boy I love it. You make really awesome chili Jeanne.

Jeanne: Just like the old days right Nico?

Nico: You got that right.

Whenua: Gentaro, I'll never regret meeting you.

Gentaro: Me neither Whenua.

Me: It was so awesome how you guys took on the Zodiarts like that and they are all monsters for the Constellations.

Gentaro: Yeah it sure is.

Melanie Cygnus: To be honest I love being the Cygnus Zodiart.

Sonnya Polumesyats: And I love the Apus constellation.

Valeria Logan: And I like the Phoenix the Firebird Constellation.

Aqua Eridanus: And I like Eridanus the River.

Camillia Exator: And don't forget me. I'm for Camelopardalis the

Giraffe.

Cynthia Hato: And me too. I'm for Columba the Dove.

Hailey Lunala: And me for Corvus the Crow

Bonnie Lunala: And me for Grus the Crane.

Nico: Yep.

Gentaro: That's true.

Whenua: And we have just begun with the constellations.

Littlefoot: Gamou actually was a nice guy.

Me: He sure is Littlefoot.

Aylene C.: I agree.

Qin: And the Constellation of Sagittarius is awesome too.

Gentaro: I know.

Me: But also the Astroswitches you guys use are really awesome.

Gentaro: Boy they sure are. And it was so awesome how you guys beat Another Fourze and Meteor to get core and non-core M.O.E. Switches.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Maria: Another Fourze was one of the first Another Riders to be defeated.

Me: Yes he was. And we had no idea that when they were defeated that we would all get Legend Items for all the Rangers, Kamen Riders and Super Sentai Teams.

Gentaro: That is really cool.

Me: I still thought it was fun battling all those Another Riders and Rangers.

Nico: It all was really fun.

Gentaro: And is it true that my team celebrates 40 years of Kamen Riders?

Me: Yes it does. Your series came out on September 4th, 2011 and that marked the 40th Anniversary of the entire series. Kamen Rider first came out in 1971 on April 3rd.

Gentaro: Wow that is awesome!

Me: Yep and Revise commemorates 50 years of Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wow that is awesome! Darn shame we couldn't meet the Revise Riders this year. That would have been awesome if we did.

Qin: It sure would.

Gentaro: Yeah.

Sougo: Well, me and Tsukasa's team makes up for it.

Me: That's true. And the best part is we got rid of Swartz and all your major enemies once and for all.

Sougo: That's right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli then senses something.

Eli: We got company.

A figure came out and it was a new Zodiarts!

Dead End: Oh, great. Another Zodiarts.

Me: Whoa!

This one looked like a princess. It was called ANDROMEDA ZODIARTS!

I saw the constellation for Andromeda the Princess on it.

Me: This one's for Andromeda the Princess, a constellation for the Northern Hemisphere this time.

Andromeda Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) That's right J.D.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with beautiful purple hair and a purple outfit with the constellation of Andromeda on the skirt and on her shirt was the Andromeda Galaxy and she had a tattoo of the symbol for Andromeda on her arm.

Me: Andrea Andromeda.

Andrea Andromeda: It's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Last time we saw each other was back when we were in space camp.

Andrea Andromeda: That's right.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Andrea is one of my friends from Space Camp. We studied all kinds of galaxies there together. We saw numerous galaxies through a very powerful Kit Peak National Observatory Style Telescope and photographed them with the precision and detail like that of the James Webb Space Telescope that's now in orbit.

Andrea Andromeda: That's right and it was so awesome.

Nico: That is so awesome that you all discovered so many incredible galaxies.

Eli: It sure is guys.

Andrea Andromeda: Yeah those were fun times.

Me: They sure were.

Kup: Looks like we're gonna have to fight.

Me: Yep.

Andrea Andromeda: Yeah. Sorry about this.

She turned into the Andromeda Zodiarts!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: By the way Andrea, I'm sure you know about this already but in the next 4 and a half to 7 billion years the Andromeda Galaxy and our galaxy the Milky Way are going to merge together with the process of Galactic Cannibalism.

Andromeda Zodiarts: That's right and yes I do know all about that. It's a really scary process because of gravity.

Me: I know. Professor Stephen Hawking discovered that the galaxies were going to merge.

Nico: He sure did.

Me: Lets see here.

I used flicked the Astroswitches for Aquarius Zodiarts, New Wave and Evil Bai Tza!

Me: NEPTUNE AQUARIUS SLASH!

I fired waves of water from my scythe and they hit the Andromeda Zodiarts and drenched her and cut her.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: Time for my own water!

Maria fired her own wave of water and blasted down Andromeda Zodiarts.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Try this on!

I Flicked Virgo Zodiarts, Dark Himiko and Yost Living Laser's Astroswitches and fired waves of light and darkness and the blasts hit Andromeda Zodiarts and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Zodiart Switch and purified it and made it into an awesome Andromeda Sword and I picked up Andrea.

Me: Are you okay Andrea?

Andrea Andromeda: What a headache.

Me: At least you're back to normal.

* * *

Later back at the estate we were getting ready for our next mission.

Sea Clamp: To prepare for the next mission, we're going to watch a movie.

Nico: Yep and it's going to be Mortal Engines from 2018 and it's based on a book.

Qin: Cool! I love that movie.

Eli: Boy me too.

Camie: That is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Sakura Valencia: I can't wait to see what our mission is for.

Nico: It's gonna be a good one.

Then Dr. Viktor, Dark Spicer, Evil Green Ranger, Arbormon, Springfield Bullies, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, and Technus appeared.

Dr. Viktor: Can me, Dark Spicer, Evil Green Ranger, Arbormon, Springfield Bullies, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, and Technus go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. First we're going to watch the movie for Mortal Engines.

Evil Green Ranger: Awesome!

Qin: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

Set more than a thousand years in the future following a cataclysmic conflict known as the Sixty Minute War, the remnants of mankind regroup and form mobile cities, called "Traction Cities". Under a philosophy known as "Municipal Darwinism", larger "predator" cities hunt and absorb smaller settlements in the "Great Hunting Ground", which includes Great Britain and Continental Europe. In opposition, settlements of the "Anti-Traction League" have developed an alternative civilization consisting of "static settlements" (traditional, non-mobile cities) in Asia led by Shan Guo (formerly China), protected by the "Shield Wall". Relics of 21st-century technology such as toasters, computers, and smartphones are valued by historians as "Old-Tech."

The city of London captures a small Bavarian mining town called Salzhaken, absorbing its population and resources, under orders of Lord Mayor Magnus Crome. Tom Natsworthy, an apprentice historian, arrives at London's "Gut" to collect Salzhaken's Old-Tech for London's Museum. Hester Shaw, a masked twenty-something woman among the Salzhakens, attempts to assassinate Thaddeus Valentine, Head of the Guild of Historians, but Tom intervenes, pursuing Hester to a chute. Hester escapes, but not before telling him that Valentine murdered her mother and scarred her face. When Tom informs Valentine of this, he pushes Tom down the chute.

Tom and Hester are forced to work together to traverse the Hunting Ground, surviving Southies, Scavs on a night hunt, and finding refuge in a vehicle called Scuttlebug, but the owners lock them in a cell, intending to sell them as slaves. Hester confides that Valentine killed her archaeologist mother Pandora after stealing a piece of Old-Tech she found in a dig in the Dead Continent of the Americas, while young Hester escaped with a necklace her mother gave her. Meanwhile, Valentine frees Shrike, a reanimated cyborg known as a "Stalker", from the offshore walking prison Sharkmoor, to find and kill Hester. At the slave market of Rustwater in the Outlands, Tom and Hester are rescued by Anti-Traction League agent Anna Fang. During the chaos, they are pursued by Shrike, whom Hester reveals she knows. Hester explains that Shrike had found and raised her after escaping Valentine, and Hester promised to let him turn her into a Stalker like himself, but she left after discovering that London had entered the Great Hunting Ground, giving her a chance to kill Valentine. In London, Valentine's good-natured daughter Katherine grows estranged from her father, especially after Apprentice Engineer Bevis Pod informs her that Valentine pushed Tom down the chute, and they learn Valentine's energy project in the re-purposed St Paul's Cathedral is more than it seems.

Hester and Tom travel on Anna's airship, the Jenny Haniver, to the airborne city Airhaven, meeting other Anti-Traction League members. After questioning Hester, Tom realizes Pandora discovered a computer core for MEDUSA, a quantum energy-based superweapon used by the belligerents during the Sixty Minute War to instantly destroy entire cities, albeit shattering the Earth's crust into a thousand pieces that have rearranged the former continents. The Guild of Engineers has stolen the remaining components from Tom's museum workshop and built a MEDUSA under Valentine's orders. Shrike catches up with them, resulting in a fierce skirmish that critically wounds him and destroys Airhaven. Realizing that Hester is in love with Tom, he spares Tom and frees her of her promise before perishing. As Hester, Tom, and Anna travel to the Shield Wall of Batmunkh Gompa with the surviving Anti-Tractionists, Valentine kills Crome in a coup and musters support from Londoners by vowing to destroy the Shield Wall with MEDUSA and lead them to a new Hunting Ground in Asia. Anna convinces Shan Guo's Governor Kwan to launch the Anti-Tractionist airship fleet against London, but MEDUSA destroys the fleet and blasts a hole through the Shield Wall. After coming upon a stone carving of Medusa, Hester discovers that her mother's necklace hides a "crash drive", a kill switch for MEDUSA. Hester, Tom, Anna, and the remaining Anti-Tractionists lead a raid against London, braving the city's anti-aircraft guns.

Hester and Anna infiltrate St Paul's, and though Valentine mortally wounds Anna during a sword duel, Hester destroys MEDUSA with the crash drive. In a last-ditch attempt to destroy the Shield Wall, the now insane Valentine has his henchmen kill the city's control crew and put the city on full throttle on a collision course with the Wall. With Katherine's help, Tom uses the Jenny Haniver to destroy London's engine. Hester catches and fights Valentine aboard his airship, where he reveals that he is her father. Tom rescues Hester and shoots down Valentine's ship, which is crushed by London's slowing tracks, killing Valentine. With London stopped, Hester laughs victoriously while lying down. The surviving Londoners, now led by Katherine, make peace with the Anti-Tractionists of Shan Guo. As Governor Kwan welcomes the Londoners, Tom and Hester embrace each other and leave in the Jenny Haniver together to see the world.

The movie was really awesome and cool and it showed awesome Mortal Engines and more. When it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yep. So our mission is this. We're going to kill Thaddeus Valentine.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah.

Sakura Valencia: What does it say about Valentine?

Me: You will not like this guy at all.

I pulled up his history.

---

Thaddeus Valentine is the main antagonist of the 2001 young-adult science fiction fantasy novel Mortal Engines by Philip Reeve, and its 2018 film adaptation of the same name.

He is the Head of the Guild of Historians who is also Katherine Valentine's father and Tom Natsworthy's former mentor, serving as the latter's father figure, as well as Hester Shaw's arch-nemesis before later being revealed to be her biological father. Appearing on both adaptations of the story as an obsessed leader who aspired to rule everything all over, Thaddeus sought to find a very important book in his quest to completely rule London and all of the world altogether; this involves trying to kill Hester, who takes it upon herself to eliminate Valentine at all costs.

He was portrayed by Hugo Weaving, who also played Agent Smith in The Matrix, Megatron in the Transformers series, David Melrose in Patrick Melrose, V in Vendetta, and Red Skull in the Marvel Cinematic Universe.

In the past, Thaddeus Valentine was the lover of an archaeologist who loves to travel across the world, Pandora. He was also the father of Pandora's daughter, who was also the film's main protagonist known as Hester Shaw. Initially portrayed as a caring family man, he reveals his true nature once Pandora found an ancient technology that was found in a Dead Continent of America - which resulted in him murdering her; when Hester saw Thaddeus's atrocities, he ended up scarring her face before she eventually escaped from his wrath and would later get herself a necklace that her mother relinquished to her.

In the first parts of the film, he was introduced at first observing the mobile city of London devouring a small mining town known as Salzhaken (Salthook in the novel). Once said city is devoured, Thaddeus seemingly welcoming the citizens of Salzhaken and promises that they will be given a good hospitality. Not only that, he also seemingly has a cordial relationship with the apprentice of Guild of Historians, Tom Nasworthy, and his daughter, Katherine Valentine.

However, one of the Salzhaken citizens, the aforementioned Hester Shaw, has the intent to murder Thaddeus, but once she tries stabbing him in the chest (which injures him, but he survives), Tom catches her, and she runs away from the scene and escaped using the chute. Before she escapes, she told Tom that Valentine murdered her mother and scarred her face. Confused, Tom gives the information to Valentine, and while initially Valentine accepts the information, he proceeds to push Tom down the chute.

Later, in the final battle, Thaddeus Valentine destroyed the ATL airfleet. He was then challenged by Anna Fang. They fought fiercely in one-on-one combat, which ends with Thaddeus Valentine mortally stabbing Anna Fang with his knife. In that moment, however, Hester Shaw managed to shut down the M.E.D.U.S.A. Machine much to Valentine's shock. He could only watch in horror to see that Hester Shaw has shut it down, before Anna Fang urges her to flee; as Hester Shaw does flee, Anna Fang dies after tauntingly telling Valentine that his plans for world domination are over - shortly before she herself falls to her death.

Back in London, Thaddeus Valentine was confronted by Kathrine - who had just discovered the truth about her father's evil nature. She disowns him before leaving to help the others, whilst Thaddeus decides to leave her behind and escape. However, he was finally confronted by Hester Shaw moments later. By then, Hester Shaw was now prepared to kill Thaddeus Valentine and avenge her mother's death in the final battle. Dismissing her intent, Thaddeus reveals to Hester that he is her father before they engage in one-on-one combat. Thaddeus Valentine initially has the upper hand and prepares to kill Hester Shaw, but she ultimately defeats him by slashing his face in the same manner as he did to her.

Thaddeus Valentine subsequently dares Hester Shaw to kill him so they can both "die together". However, in that moment, Hester Shaw decides not to go through with it and instead taunts her father by declaring that "she is gonna live" whereas he will not. Thereupon Tom appears in his ship, and helps Hester Shaw escape in it before her father can attack again. Tom then shoots out Thaddeus' ship, which ends up crashing onto the ground and kills all of Thaddeus' remaining men. Thaddeus Valentine himself survives, albeit critically injured, and is about to escape when he sees London's tracks slowing towards him and his broken ship. Thaddeus Valentine could only watch in horror as London's slowing tracks run over his ship with him still inside it, thus crushing Thaddeus Valentine to death. Because of this, Thaddeus Valentine's reign of terror was over at last.

---

When it was done we were shocked and enraged that he was that evil!

Nico: He is a monster of evil!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Wow! What year does Mortal Engines take place?

Me: It said it takes place in the year 3119 A.D.

Eli: Wow! That's 1,097 years from now!

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome and epic.

Me: And it takes place in an Apocalyptic World.

Kate Lloyd: At least it's not Zombies this time.

Sakura Valencia: No kidding.

Ace: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lets see. I'm hoping to go for a gene-slammer for Errant Libitus.

Me: Ooh that's an awesome idea from the world of MTG.

Qin: Yeah.

Luna Loud: That's a great idea dude.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And I have an awesome surprise for you guys. You're going to love this.

I went to the computer and pressed a button and a scanning pad came on and I put my hand on it and it scanned it and opened key box and I got a key and a key control console popped out of the floor and I put the key in the starter and turned the key and then the city rumbled and then transformed into an awesome and huge and ginormous fortress floating hover city! It was a massive and huge mortal engine!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: What just happened?

Me: Look at this.

I showed the Gotham Royal York Mortal Engine on a hologram globe.

Computer: GOTHAM ROYAL YORK MORTAL ENGINE ONLINE.

There was a picture of it and it was incredible!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow that is amazing!

Me: It's our new hover Mortal Engine.

Nico: This is absolutely incredible!

Me: I'll tell you how it works as we go to the world of Mortal Engines.

Nico: Cool! Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Pinkie Pie, The Element of Insanity, and she's really furious that Diaboromon, Aragon, and Magnanimous have been put down and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mean Pinkie on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and that insane pony is really furious that Diaboromon, Aragon, and Magnanimous have been put down and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Nico: Why, that insane party pooper.

Pinkie Pie: So, that insane party-pooping knock off is finally on the move. Perfect, we're going to take her down for good.

Nico: You said it, Pinkie, and we're going to like this mission. Lincoln, remember when you destroyed Thaddeus Valentine in the world of Mortal Engines on your rescue last year?

Lincoln: Uh oh, don't tell me that Thaddeus Valentine's back.

Nico: Yep, he's back from the dead, and he's pissed off at you big time for ruining his reign of terror last year.

Lincoln: I should've known.

Sun Shang Xiang: The world of Mortal Engines, hey, that's where we found Ina and our friends from Japan on Lincoln's rescue last year.

Me: You guessed it, Shang Xiang, and that's where we're finally going to put an end to that monster's reign of terror once and for all.

Laura Diane Pyenington: Along with Evil Pinkie.

Nico: You got that right, Laura. Alright, gang, let's go help Hester Shaw put an end to Thaddeus Valentine for good.

Lincoln: You and I have some unfinished business to take care of, Thaddeus Valentine, and Mean Pinkie, don't think you're getting out of this later on today. Both of you are looking at a one-way trip to The Black Gates for good.

I drove the giant mortal engine through a portal and we were off.

## APOCALYPTIC WORLD OF MORTAL ENGINES - 3119 A.D.

Green Ranger: We're heading to New York, right?

Me: Nope. We're going to the future. We're going to the year 3119 A.D.

Nico: Wow! How did you built this J.D.

Me: It took a really long time.

I told everyone that I got the idea for it after we went to the world of Mortal Engines on Lincoln's Rescue the first time and decided to up the ante by turning all of Gotham Royal York into a ginormous and huge mortal engine city that doesn't use traction and uses a hovercraft style form of transportation. And it uses a good version of a dark orb that I found called a Light Orb. It's as big as a house and it's invincible and indestructible. And like the London it's equipped with a powerful superlaser cannon and it's more powerful than the MEDUSA.

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Varie: Wow! You have been busy!

Evil Green Ranger: This is so awesome J.D.!

M.J.: Yeah!

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: My god.

We saw the world completely ravaged and ruined. No major cities. It was all a ruined world.

Nico: What the hell happened here?

Me: Nuclear Holocaust. War between America and China.

Leslie Gesneria: It's worse then we thought. Much worse!

Finn: It's like what happened with the Great Mushroom War that made the land of Ooo.

Nico: Yeah. Except the humans haven't gone extinct.

Laney: This is a nightmare.

Qin: I can't believe all this happened.

Nico: No shit. We got to find Hester.

Me: I think she found us!

We saw Hester and Tom being chased by war planes and they were blasting at her.

Me: Watch this guys.

I pressed some buttons and laser cannons popped out of the tree and the plant Empire State Building and I fired at the war planes and blasted them out of the sky.

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: That was awesome!

Me: Yep. Lets get Hester and Tom inside.

Eli: Right.

They went to the docking bay and signaled for Hester and Tom to land inside and they did so and came in.

Nico: Thank goodness you're safe.

Hester Shaw: Thanks you guys.

Tom Natsworthy: We owe you guys.

Nico: No problem.

Hester Shaw: Wow you're Nico Chan and you're all Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Eli: That's right.

Tom Natsworthy: Wow it's an honor.

Nico: We'll explain on the bridge.

They went to the bridge.

Jimbo: This place is a Hellhole!

Dolph: You said it!

Me: No kidding.

Hester Shaw: It's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Hester.

Qin: We are honored to meet you.

Hester Shaw: How did you guys build a massive mortal engine like this one?

Me: It was my doing actually. This whole place is Gotham Royal York. It's a fortress.

Qin: Yep.

Hester showed her face and her scar was very potent.

Varie: Yikes.

Me: Boy that scar is deep.

Hester Shaw: I know.

Eli: Boy Valentine sure left his mark on you bad.

Hester Shaw: Because he killed my mother.

Xenia: That monster.

Blade Man: Only we can leave marks on people!

Kearney: That scar looks bad.

Hester Shaw: I know.

Me: You aren't the only one.

I showed my scar.

Me: I got this from a Yautja Attack.

Laney showed her scar on her neck.

Laney: I accidentally slashed my neck while I was doing a juggling trick with mom's plates.

Hailey Timaeus: Lisa slashed my eye out as I was defending Lincoln.

Brittney: I have something to show you.

Brittney revealed her scar on her right elbow and it was a really bad burn scar.

Brittney: I got this while I was on a volcano planet and I got burned by lava.

Nico: Yikes!

Ben: I got a scar on my body in the shape of New Jersey

Pied Piper: Okay, that's too much information!

Me: Ouch.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets talk about something else though. But Hester we think you're an awesome leader of rebels against Valentine.

Hester Shaw: You really think so?

Katniss: We sure do. I too am the leader of a group of Rebels myself. You have what it takes to be a great leader too.

Hester Shaw: Thank you so much.

Me: And Hester you have our condolences on what happened to your mother. That's why we're here. We're going to help you kill Valentine.

Hester Shaw: Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

We drove on.

Nebula: My former father Thanos would be happy to see this world.

Me: He sure would. Thank goodness he is dead.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Our goal is to find the London.

Qin: It's gonna be heavily fortified though.

Yondu: But we're ready for it.

Me: Yep.

Kaos: Does it have guards?

Hester Shaw: Hundreds of them.

Me: We're going to be in for one helluva fight. But there's lots of us too.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Nico while we're searching for the London you can learn more about the Gotham Royal York in the new manual I put together for it. It's in that compartment underneath your feet.

Nico looked and saw a big book and then he pulled it out and it was a huge 3000 page thick manual and he got to reading!

Nico: Whoa this is awesome. I'll get to reading it.

Nico did so and learned about it all over and Gotham Royal York was equipped with everything.

Retrax: What did you just read, boss?

Nico: The entire manual for the entire Mortal Engine of Gotham Royal York. It's equipped with so much.

It was equipped with lasers, guns, force fields, superlaser cannons, homes, advanced technology and more.

Qin: Wow that is awesome.

Hester Shaw: You guys came fully prepared.

Tom Natsworthy: But it's good you guys have come prepared for all this.

Me: That's one of our most important rules is be prepared.

Dr. Viktor: Does it have a cloaking device too?

Nico: It sure does.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

Camie: The London won't see us coming.

Me: Yep and it can fire even while cloaked.

Qin: Wicked.

Laney: It sure is.

Lucy Loud: Perfect for sneak attacks.

Leanbow: If we run into anymore people, they're welcome.

Hester Shaw: So far we haven't met anyone else.

Me: So it's just you and Tom?

Hester Shaw: Yes.

Me: You have us too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We should be getting close to the London.

Mr. Fizz: Anyone want soda on the way?

Nico: Sure!

Me: Good thing we got cup holders in here.

I got some soda and Drank it.

Qin: (Slurp) Delicious.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud was watching the radar for anything.

Chef Pepperjack: I even made food for the road.

Nico: Great!

We had Chef Pepperjack made spicy burgers for us and they were tasty.

Qin: Yummy.

Laney: Delicious.

Lana: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: I have a radar signature.

Eli: Is it the London?

Lisa Loud: Affirmative.

Me: We're getting close.

Nico: Here we go.

Me: Cloak engaged.

I engaged the cloaking device.

Technus: (smirks) I, Technus, will go into their security!

Nico: Go for it.

He went invisible and disabled the security.

Beast Wars Inferno: Time for these guards to burn!

Me: Yep. Lets see how they like this.

I pressed some buttons and fired proton torpedoes and blew the guards all over and blasted them with lasers.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Watch this.

I then fired a tractor beam and pulled the Mortal Engine into our base and with that we went down and then got ready.

Nico: Very clever. Lets go. Prepare for battle!

We went down and faced all of the Mortal Engine of London and we went in and slashed and neutralized all the guards and burned them all over.

Valentine was infuriated that his plans were stopped. But then the spirits of the worlds of the Apocalypse appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Thaddeus Valentine, you will pay for everything you did!

Qin: Yeah!

Jack O Lantern: Trick or treat, motherfucker!

He threw a pumpkin and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Hester used the smoke as a cover and then slashed Valentine in the face!

Hester Shaw: That was for my mother!

Nico: You are a monster Valentine!

Eli: You make me Sick!

Ember McLain: Now would be a good time for a Grand Zi O Ridewatch!

Derpy Hooves: I have a feeling it will be a good one.

Then a white light appeared and it landed in Derpy's hands and then revealed itself. It was a Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for Kamen Rider Revice!

Derpy Hooves: Whoa! The Revice Grand Zi-O Ridewatch Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Derpy Hooves: HENSHIN!

She transformed and the spirits of the Kamen Rider Revice team appeared and she donned really awesome Revice Armor with all the powers of the Revice Team in it. She had became KAMEN RIDER GRAND REVICE ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That is cool!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Cheesy Comedy who reaches over the Boundaries of Funny and reigns Cheese and Funny has become the Knight of the Revice Team. Her name is Grand Revice Zi-O! We are now in a new page of history!

Me: Way to go Derpy Hooves!

Rainbow Dash: That is Awesome!

Derpy Hooves: This is so awesome and cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Arbormon: Derpy, try and use a Vistamp.

Derpy Hooves: Here we go.

She used the Vistamp for Cheese Monster and fired waves of cheese and drenched some of the guards in cheese sauce and Nico licked them all over.

Nico: Yummy.

Me: If only we had some bags of chips to go with it.

Derpy then used a Vistamp for Wimpy's archenemy the Evil Burger and she fired waves of burgers and blasted down more guards!

Nico: Awesome!

Dark Spicer turned into Rock Eat.

Rock Eat: (to Valentine) Here's your warning: Your Ass is about to be kicked!

Valentine: Try me!

He ate some rocks given to him by Tara and the fired laser blasts and blasted Valentine all over.

Qin: Take that!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He then strangled Valentine all over.

Then Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Brain Freezer, Mercurymon, and Villamax appeared.

Nico: Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Brain Freezer, Mercurymon, and Villamax.

Whiplash: Boy, this whole planet went to hell, didn't it?

Maria: That's putting it mildly.

Drakkon: After Valentine's finished, the survivors should come to our world.

Vulture: They deserve better lives.

Mr: Good idea.

Robo Blaze: (to Nico) Heard you offed Diaboromon.

Nico: We sure did.

Whiger: He was that tough, wasn't he?

Me: Yes he was.

Qin: Ugly too.

Laney: Yeah.

Turkey Jerk then appeared for another round.

Me: Turkey Jerk. Here for another round I see. You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Turkey Jerk: Yeah I sure am.

Turkey Jerk: There's also the fact that Thanksgiving isn't THAT far away.

Me: No it sure isn't. 3 more months to go.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Awesome.

---

Devon Daniels, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Fyora, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - Nico's rescue

Core Medals: Whiplash, Buff Frog and T-1000

Fullbottles: Whiplash and Buff Frog

---

Whiplash was first.

Whiplash: (to Devon) Nico's rescue was on the planet MorOtesi. Was it a beautiful planet.

Devon: Not really. It was a planet made of ruins and purple crystals were all over.

Fluttershy: Yeah it was intense.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it was amazing though.

Fyora: It sure was.

Sea Clamp: It was a crazy planet and it was supposedly Chromastone's home.

Spittor: But now we saw that it wasn't.

Whiplash: Wow that was amazing. Lets do it!

Sea Clamp: I'm always ready for this. Sea Clamp, TERRORIZE!

He transformed.

Spittor: This is always awesome. Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too.

Devon used the Core Medals for Whiplash, Buff Frog and T-1000 and he fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

WHIPLASH! BUFF FROG! BEST MATCH!

He formed an energy whip and lashed Whiplash all over.

Devon activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and they blasted him all over with leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

* * *

J.D. Knudson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lato, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Battling Diaboromon and Another Jury Rigg

Core Medals: Lord Drakkon, Knighty Knight and Don Murasame

Fullbottles: Lord Drakkon and Knighty Knight

* * *

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) Not only did you, Nico, and Nikiya fight Diaboromon. But also Another Jury Rigg.

Me: Yeah and it was so awesome. We all did a really awesome battle against Diaboromon. But to be honest I don't know what the hell Willis was thinking when he made a Digimon of his own. It got attacked by a virus and mutated into Diaboromon which tried to blow up Japan and Colorado with Nukes.

Drakkon: That's terrible!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was. We found out so many terrible things about Diaboromon.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was awful.

Sunburn: It sure was awful.

Lato: Yeah. That was terrible.

Drakkon: Boy no kidding. But at least Diaboromon is gone forever. Lets do it!

I used the Core Medals for Lord Drakkon, Knighty Knight and Don Murasame and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

LORD DRAKKON! KNIGHTY KNIGHT! BEST MATCH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over with energy.

I activated my Ridewatch and we danced to rock music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Hay Lin, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Bima, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Vulture, Camie Chameleon and Retinax

Fullbottles: Vulture and Camie Chameleon

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Manehattan. How was it?

Hay Lin: It was really awesome and we faced the evil Prince Aragon and and it was so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome! We found out that Mean Pinkie Pie sent him.

Scootaloo: Yeah she sure did and she is now here in the world of Mortal Engines.

Whirlwind: Yeah she sure is.

Bima: But soon we will destroy her.

Vulture: I'm glad you liked that rescue. Lets do it!

Hay Lin used the Core Medals for Vulture, Camie Chameleon and Retinax and she fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

VULTURE! CAMIE CHAMELEON! BEST MATCH!

Hay Lin fired waves of wind and blew him around in an invisible tornado.

Hay Lin activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down

---

Sora, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mai (Monster Girl), Blade Man and Drill Man VS Robo Blaze - Meeting an Incineroar Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Robo Blaze, Yost Living Laser and Monstone

Fullbottles: Robo Blaze and Yost Living Laser

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) I heard you guys met an Incineroar Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Sora: Her name is Akako Moerutora and she is an awesome and amazing fierce guardian angel for Lincoln.

Princess Celestia: She sure is. And she broke Lynn and Chandler's arms and legs.

King Solar: You're not kidding there.

Amber Morning: It was intense.

---

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Akako, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Akako, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion, along with Chandler?

Akako Moerutora: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading to the hot springs that only we knew about, but then, I heard the sound of thundering feet along with the smell of unwashed gym clothes, and there's only one people who matched that very descriptions: it was Lynn, and that pig wanted to kill Lincoln again. I wasn't going to let that pig get away with it, so I pounced on her and pulverized her. But, then, I realized she wasn't alone, she also had help from Chandler, who tried to rush at Lincoln and stab him with a knife, but Lincoln grabbed Chandler by the arm and gripped it so tight, it caused Chandler to drop his knife, and then, Lincoln delivered a hard kick to Chandler's head and sent him flying into a tree and he was knocked down, and it pissed Lynn off badly, but then, they got back and up and before they tried again to kill us, I outright wrecked them and broke both their arms and legs, broke their teeth, and broke their noses badly it caused them to bleed. Lincoln tied them up in ropes made of light, and after he called Lori and told her what Lynn and Chandler tried to do, she came over and dragged Lynn's butt home to face judgement, and as for Chandler, he was dragged off to jail again when the cops also came.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Jeez, Lynn made another alliance with Chandler to kill you again, Lincoln?!

Lincoln: Yep, and to show how grateful I was to Akako, I gave her a massive bouquet of flowers while we were at the hot springs and I kissed her on the lips.

Me: That was awesome and romantic. So, what happened with Lynn and Chandler?

Luna: After Lori came back and told us what Lynn and Chandler tried to do to Lincoln, I was so mad at that stubborn moron, I so wanted to smash my cymbals in her ears, but Akako already did some major damage by breaking Lynn's arms, legs, teeth, and nose. We eventually dragged her butt off to the hospital and she was also grounded for six months, and Chandler got put in jail for seven months for that.

Eli: That'll teach her.

Nico: You said it, and Luna, I'm surprised you called Lynn a stubborn moron after Lori dragged her in the house. Usually, Lynn would've broken your arms and legs for calling her that.

Luna: Ever since I wasn't going to be manipulated by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ever again, I've stood my ground against them, and I went that far as to throw some insults at them, which really got them steaming mad. But, I warned them, if they cross just one more line and try to hurt Lincoln and all those close to him, I'm going to give them the biggest headache of their lives.

Me: Yeah, and she meant it big time.

Nico: Yikes, you're threatening to break the sound barrier if they so much as one more line and try to hurt Lincoln and all those close to him?! You sure have earned your role as Lincoln's Guardian.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Robo Blaze: HOLY CRAP! But wow that is an awesome story!

Spotlight: Yeah Akako really let them have it.

Mai: She sure did! That was awesome.

Robo Blaze: Wow no kidding there. Lets do it!

Sora used the Core Medals for Robo Blaze, Yost Living Laser and Monstone and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

ROBO BLAST! YOST LIVING LASER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of light and blasted him down.

Sora activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Adventure Music and blasted him down with light blasts and smashed him down.

---

Dante Vale, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mika, Nebula and Yondu VS Whiger - Whenua and Gentaro's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Whiger, Pericles and Jaaku Monstone

Fullbottles: Whiger and Pericles

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante Vale) I hope Whenua and Gentaro had a good bonding time. They've earned it.

Dante Vale: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. It was amazing how they talked about the stars and the Zodiarts they faced.

Sweetie Belle: It was so awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah and the Zodiarts they faced are all amazing monsters of the Constellations.

Mika: They sure are. It was awesome.

Whiger: Perfect for Nicole and J.D. because astronomy is their strongest fortes. Lets do it!

Dante used the Core Medals for Whiger, Pericles and Jaaku Monstone and fired waves of wind and jewels and smashed him down.

WHIGER! PERICLES! BEST MATCH!

Dante fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Dante activated his Ridewatch and they danced to pop music and fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Fal, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - Amazing how Fourze commemorates 40 years of Kamen Riders and our battle with Andromeda Zodiarts

Core Medals: Griffin, Ozzie Ostrich and Ozzy the Struthiomimus

## Fullbottles: Griffin and Ozzie Ostrich

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) It's amazing how Fourze commemorates 40 years of Kamen Riders. And let's not forget your battle with Andromeda Zodiarts.

Jimmy Neutron: That was a most amazing and fantastic spectacle to see.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. And we're having a lot of fun battling the Zodiarts that were never encountered during the Fourze adventures.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah those were awesome so far.

Spyro: Yeah it sure is. We're learning so much about many constellations and all that and even seeing so many of J.D.'s friends represent them.

Fal: I think it's so awesome myself.

Retrax: Boy it sure is. And the boss is loving it too.

Cicadacon: Yeah he sure is. I think it's so awesome to see some of J.D.'s become Zodiarts. They have tattoos on their arms for the symbols of said constellations.

Griffin: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Retrax: This is always my favorite part. Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Cicadacon: One of these days we need to find a group for Ram Horn. Cicadacon, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Jimmy Neutron used the Core Medals for Griffin, Ozzie Ostrich and

Ozzy the Struthiomimus and fired waves of leaves and flowers and blasted him all over the place.

GRIFFIN! OZZIE OSTRICH! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Jimmy Neutron activated his ridewatch and they danced to fantasy music and they fired waves of magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Connor McKnight, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mikomata, Leanbow and Trent Fernandez VS Beetle - The world of Mortal Engines went through absolute hell

Core Medals: Beetle, Mummy of Anhk-Ha and Tooth Decay Jamen

Fullbottles: Beetle and Mummy of Anhk-ha

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) The world of Mortal Engines went through absolute hell. Are there any survivors at all?

Connor McKnight: We're going to search for them after we deal with Valentine. But yes there are and we'll find them and bring them to our Earth to start a new life.

Applejack: Yeah after everything they went through they need it too.

Apple Bloom: This planet was absolutely decimated by a Nuclear Holocaust.

Flashwing: Yeah this was horrible. This whole planet went through an Apocalyptic Nightmare.

Mikomata: It sure did.

Beetle: Oh man. I hope you guys find as many people as you can.

Lets do it!

Connor used the Core Medals for Beetle, Mummy of Anhk-Ha and Tooth Decay Jamen and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

BEETLE! MUMMY OF ANHK-HA! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Connor activated his Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Bloom, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rui, Dreamcatcher and Chef Pepperjack VS Brain Freezer - Us watching the Mortal Engines Movie and Our Gotham Royal York Mortal Engine

Core Medals: Brain Freezer, China White and Safe Jamen

Fullbottles: Brain Freezer and China White

---

Brain Freeze was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) I hope you guys enjoyed watching the Mortal Engines Movie. And your Gotham Royal York Mortal Engine is awesome!

Bloom: Boy it sure is! J.D. built it utilizing the designs, blueprints, ships and schematics for the millions of ships we got from aliens as well as all the Mortal Engine designs in this world. And it's now turned the entire city into an incredible mobile fortress.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it's really awesome to see!

Cozy Glow: J.D. did a really awesome job putting it all together.

Hex: He sure did. It's so awesome.

Rui: Yeah no we can bring the city with us on awesome missions on Earth. But J.D. said it's part 1 of a grand and awesome plan that J.D. is working on to bring the planets we have with us all over the universe.

Brain Freezer: Wow! Looking forward to hearing about that. Lets do it!

Bloom activated the Core Medals for Brain Freezer, China White and Safe Jamen and fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over.

BRAIN FREEZER! CHINA WHITE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of ice and energy and blasted him down.

Bloom activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Princess Music and they fired waves of energy, stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mina the Gandharva, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - Thaddeus Valentine will pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Mercurymon, Frankenstein (Scooby Doo) and Noodle Dimension (Jetman)

Fullbottles: Mercurymon and Frankenstein

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Thaddeus Valentine will pay for his crimes. Esepcially after what he did to Hester.

Davis: Yeah he really left his mark on her with that bad scar! And he also killed her mother Pandora Shaw!

Pinkie Pie: He is the most evil party pooper of them all!

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there!

Sprocket: He needs to pay for it big time.

Mina the Gandharva: He sure will pay.

Blackarachnia: He sure will and I hope I feast on his heart. Tarantulas would have done that.

Beast Wars Inferno: Yeah and he will definitely burn for this.

Mercurymon: He sure will! After these battles we should have J.D. resurrect Pandora just to scare the crap out of Valentine. She did nothing to deserve that.

Davis: Good idea!

Mercurymon: Thanks. Lets do it!

Blackarachnia: Yeah that is an awesome idea. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Beast Wars Inferno: This is gonna be good for the Royalty! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Davis used the Core Medals for Mercurymon, Frankenstein (Scooby Doo) and Noodle Dimension (Jetman) and fired waves of noodles and energy and blasted him all over.

MERCURYMON! FRANKENSTEIN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Davis activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Chinese Music and smashed him all over with metal, gears, lightning and energy and blasted him all over.

---

Wes Collins, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ice Master, Ember McLain and Amorpho VS Villamax - Thaddeus Valentine will rue the day he messed with us

Core Medals: Villamax, Man Spider and Cannonbrawl

Fullbottles: Villamax and Man Spider.

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Thaddeus Valentine will rue the day he messed with us. And this world as well!

Wes: Well the World became like this 1,000 years prior because of America and China going at it with nukes.

Villamax: Oh that's totally different. But still Valentine will pay.

Princess Luna: Yeah but Valentine will suffer for what he did to so many people in this current time.

Moondust: Yeah this world became an apocalyptic nightmare.

Snowdrop: It's horrible. But at least it's not zombies this time.

Gari: That's true. Thank goodness.

Blackout: Yeah that's the last thing we want.

Ice Master: Boy no kidding there.

Villamax: Yeah I've had enough zombies to last a million lifetimes. Lets do it!

Wes used the Core Medals for Villamax, Man Spider and Cannonbrawl and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

VILLAMAX! MAN SPIDER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and webs and blasted him all over.

Wes activated his Ridewatch and they danced to police chase music and fired waves of darkness and energy and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Turkey Jerk

Turkey Jerk was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Thaddeus Valentine, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Thaddeus Valentine symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kim: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers a second time!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

The Rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Turkey Jerk you have failed this world again!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: It's over for you Valentine!

Emma: Time to get in gear!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Tsukasa: Couldn't have said it better myself!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Mad Rogue!

Kamen Ride: Evol!

Tsukasa became Build and Daiki summoned clones of the Build Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers!

Me: Just the team for an Apocalyptic Scenario. And Mercurymon you gave an awesome idea! (Snaps fingers)

I snapped my fingers and then a massive and bright beam of light shined down onto the Mortal Engine and the Divine singing of angels was heard and then a figure came out and it was PANDORA SHAW!

Valentine saw this and he gasped in shock and horror!

Pandora Shaw: Valentine you killed me and I will never forgive you for that.

Hester Shaw: Mom? (Tears stream down her face) Mom? MOM!

She hugged her mother for the first time in a while and cried hard.

Pandora Shaw: Oh Hester what has that monster done to you?

Hester Shaw: I'm sorry mom! I tried to save you!

Pandora Shaw: It's all right Hester. But we'll catch up later. We got to get rid of this monster forever.

Me: Pandora I'm so sorry he did this to you.

Pandora Shaw: Who are you?

Me: We are the most powerful force in the entire universe, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We'll talk later. Right now we have a monster man to kill.

Valentine: I killed that bitch before and I can do it again!

Me: Not this time!

I fired waves of energy and blasted his legs all over.

Nico: First this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (Turns Dials) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramager and the Build, Zero One, Zi-O, Kabuto, Decade and Fourze Riders!

Maria: And this too!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) RANGERS OF DARK JUSTICE!

She summoned the Black ToQger 1, Six Gum Gang, Twin Man, Mutant Rangers, Evil Power Rangers, Dograino Yaboon and Goche!

Goche: I had a feeling I would be summoned.

Twin Man: This will be awesome.

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Maxxor, Rothar, Pyrithion, and Wrenges blasted and smashed him all over the place.

Dead End, Kup, Strut and Littlefoot used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dead End's Compressor Air Gun, Kup's laser and Strut and Littlefoot's powers 100-fold.

Strut and Dead End: SMASHING VEGETABLE BLAST!

Kup and Littlefoot: COMPRESSOR VEGETABLE BLAST!

Comedy of Aliens and Dark Spicer: DARK COMEDY BLAST!

Heroes of Rangers and Evil Green Ranger: RANGER FURY BLAST!

Light of the Sun and Arbormon: WOOD LIGHT FORCE!

Bullies of The Undead and Springfield Bullies: UNDEAD BULLY BLAST!

Arrows of Lightning and Jack O Lantern: PUMPKIN ARROW BARRAGE!

Flute of Fire and Pied Piper: MUSIC DARKNESS FLUTE!

Natures Cybernetics and Technus: TECHNO NATURE BLAST!

Twilight Kaos Power and Kaos: TWILIGHT CHAOS BLAST!

Soda of Darkness and Mr. Fizz: SODA FIZZ BLAST!

Magic of Earth and Dr. Viktor: MAGIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD ELEMENT BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Starlight Glimmer, Jeanne Salazar, Hester Shaw and me: UNDEAD APOCALYPSE BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: CITY ELEMENT STYLE: NEW YORK!

Jessica Shannon: CITY STING STYLE: PARIS!

Peni Parker: CITY WEB STYLE: TOKYO!

Entrapta: CITY LIGHTNING STYLE: BEIJING!

Perfuma: CITY NATURE STYLE: MADRID!

Frosta: CITY ICE STYLE: MEXICO CITY!

Kei: CITY FIRE STYLE: MOSCOW!

Yuri: CITY WATER STYLE: CAIRO!

Kyoko: CITY LIGHTNING STYLE: BANGKOK!

Misako: CITY LAVA STYLE: HONG KONG!

Cassandra Alexandra: CITY FIRE STYLE: BERLIN!

Chai Xianghua: CITY WATER STYLE: LOS ANGELES!

They fired waves of energy that formed into images of said cities.

Lincoln and his harem: CITY FINAL SMASH: CITY HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive Hadouken barrage based on cities of the world!

The blasts all hit Valentine and he was completely obliterated and given the Black Gates for all eternity!

Lincoln: And this time, don't you dare come back, Thaddeus Valentine.

Nico: Yeah, that's telling 'em. Awesome job, guys, we helped Hester Shaw destroy Thaddeus Valentine and end his reign of terror for good. But, we're not done yet, that party-pooping Element of Insanity, Mean Pinkie, should be arriving… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and seeing my chance to see you all die!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's,

Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Pinkie Pie: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mean Pinkie.

A figure was really heading straight for us with rage in her eyes, but Pinkie Pie kicked the figure away, and we saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Pinkie Pie.

Pinkie Pie: You! I should've known you'd show up here!

Mean Pinkie Pie: You all have ruined everything, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were far too weak to do anything! Must I do everything myself?!

Mean Pinkie went charging at us again, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he tossed her into a nearby lamp post with his immense and brute superhuman strength. She got out, but she was really mad.

Pinkie Pie: Uh oh, looks like you've made her really mad now, Linky.

Mean Pinkie went after us again, but she was shield bashed in the head by Laura Diane Pyenington who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Mean Pinkie: Hey, who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Laura Diane Pyenington: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you insane lunatic. (Pink and blue energy aura flares up) I am Laura Diane Pyenington, the Champion of Pinkie Pie, The Alicorn Princess of Laughter and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Laughter.

This horrified Mean Pinkie badly.

Mean Pinkie: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Laura Diane Pyenington's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink and blue energy aura with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Mean Pinkie, she left pink and blue energy, confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Laura Diane Pyenington: Mean Pinkie, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of that bug, Queen Chrysalis, and for trying to ruin Pinkie Pie's name. You are nothing more than an Element of Insanity, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Laura Diane Pyenington was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and blue with confetti, balloons, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Laura Diane Pyenington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Laura Diane Pyenington grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink and blue energy aura with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Pinkie Pie's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold balloon links and light blue crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Laura Diane Pyenington has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, short-sleeved pink shirt with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, pink skirt, light blue pants, pink sneakers, and sleeveless long pink trenchcoat with balloons and confetti on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by balloons and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Laura Diane Pyenington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with light blue tips on the large pink feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Laura Diane Pyenington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Laura Diane Pyenington's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and blue energy, confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pinkie Pie's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Laughter and Party Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade with the cutie mark of Pinkie Pie etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Laura Diane Pyenington, Champion of Pinkie Pie, The Champion of Laughter, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Skilled Party Planner, Baker of Sweets and Desserts, Destroyer of Mean Pinkie Pie and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Comedy, Magic, and Laughter"

ローラ・ダイアン・パイニントン、ピンキーパイのチャンピオン、笑いのチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、熟練したパーティープランナー、スイーツとデザートのパン屋、意地悪なピンキーパイとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、そしてカンタロット、ナイツ・オブ・ザ・フレンドシップ・テーブルのメンバー、そして喜劇、魔法、そして笑いの力の達人

Laura Diane Pyenington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN INFINITY HILARITY COMEDY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LAUGHTER JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGICAL COMEDY LOVE!

We were amazed by Laura Diane Pyenington's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mean Pinkie Pie saw it, she fell into a rage and went to kill her, but Laura Diane Pyenington dodged her and she fired powerful pink and blue energy blasts with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit her and sent her into another lamp post, and it got her really infuriated.

Pinkie Pie: Wow, that was incredible, you sent Mean Pinkie flying, Laura.

Laura Diane Pyenington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hilarious Alicorn and Divine Laughter Love) **Thanks, Pinkie, and now, it's your turn.**

Pinkie Pie: Oh, right.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Pinkie Pie's Alicorn Sword of Magical Laughter and Tech Justice, and as she approached Mean Pinkie Pie, she left behind pink energy, balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Pinkie Pie: You really make me sick to my stomach, you insane party pooper. You've caused so much trouble to all of Equestria and you tried to ruin my good name in the process, well that ends here and now, you're going to die here once again, and this time, stay dead.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and blue energy with balloons, magic, and confetti surrounding the vortex, there's an alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Pinkie Pie emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Pinkie Pie grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink curly hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink and blue energy aura with balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, Pinkie Pie has an Alicorn with balloons and gears emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a pink short-sleeved blouse, light yellow short-sleeved shirt with balloons on it, pink skirt, light pink pants, pink high-heeled shoes with blue gem balloons on it, and long pink sleeveless trenchcoat with Alicorns, balloons, and confetti on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with balloons surrounding it. Suddenly, Pinkie Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with light blue highlights on the large pink feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's massive Pinkie Pie's Alicorn Sword of Magical Laughter and Tech Justice and the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pinkie Pie's Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and light blue gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the alicorn that said, "Pinkie Pie, Alicorn

Princess of Laughter and The Tech Skylanders, Amazing and Fun Party Planner of Ponyville, Baker of Sweets and Desserts, Emissary of Laughter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Little Cheese, Cousin of Maud Pie, Marble Pie, and Limestone Pie, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Laughter, Parties, and Technology"

ピンキーパイ、笑いのアリコーン プリンセスとテック スカイランダーズ、ポニービルの驚くほど楽しいパーティー プランナー、スイーツとデザートのパン屋、笑いの使者、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、リトル チーズの愛情深い母親、モード パイのいとこ、マーブル パイ、そしてライムストーン・パイ、多くの友、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、カンタロットのメンバー友情のテーブルの騎士、そして笑いとパーティーとテクノロジーの達人

Pinkie Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY HILARITY TECH ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LAUGHTER TECH JUSTICE AND DIVINE LAUGHTER LOVE!

We were amazed by Pinkie Pie's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mean Pinkie saw it, she fell into a rage again and she tried to kill her, but Pinkie Pie dodged her and she fired a powerful pink and blue energy blast with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit her and sent her flying into another wall, and it really pissed her off now.

Nico: Wow, now Pinkie Pie's transformed, so awesome!

Me: And she sent Mean Pinkie Pie crashing into another wall, brutal.

Pinkie Pie: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hilarious Alicorn and Divine Laughter Tech Love) **She's going to be in even more**

**pain for everything she's done. Linky, you ready?**

Lincoln: Ready, my Alicorn Princess of Laughter.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Pinkie Pie and Laura Diane Pyenington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything that you've done, Mean Pinkie Pie, and you're not getting a single shred of mercy from us whatsoever!**

Me: Yeah, let that insane party-pooper have it, guys.

Nico: Make her suffer for what she's done, guys.

Laura Diane Pyenington, Pinkie Pie, and Lincoln went after Mean Pinkie, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and blue energy, confetti, balloons, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Mean Pinkie Pie, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln binds her with a binding circle so she couldn't escape, and Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he sucked out and absorbed all of her hatred and powers and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Mean Pinkie Pie was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Laura Diane Pyenington, Pinkie Pie, and Lincoln to finish Mean Pinkie Pie off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed Mean Pinkie Pie and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Laura Diane Pyenington, Pinkie Pie, and Lincoln did to Mean Pinkie Pie as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Laura Diane Pyenington and Pinkie Pie are permanent.

Then, as Mean Pinkie Pie's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Mean Pinkie Pie's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Mean Pinkie Pie and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Mean Pinkie Pie.

Lincoln: Mean Pinkie Pie, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and all ponies, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Mean Pinkie Pie, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit

Mean Pinkie Pie's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and her spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of those she's hurt.

Laura Diane Pyenington: Aw yeah, Mean Pinkie Pie, you have failed all of Equestria!

Pinkie Pie: She's had it coming for a very long time. Thanks for helping us get rid of Mean Pinkie Pie, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Pinkie.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Pinkie Pie's face, they kissed passionately as Pinkie Pie's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and balloons and confetti in the air behind them and we cheered wildly.

Little Cheese: Alright, way to go, Mom and Dad.

Nico: Alright, that's the sixth member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only 16 more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is the demon that tormented Sunset Shimmer thanks to Grogar's dark magic, Demon Shimmer.

Sunset Shimmer: She's been asking for this for a very long time, she twisted me and turned me into a power-hungry, sadistic monster and turned me against my friend, and Grogar is also to blame for it as well.

Tarra Taiyou: She doesn't deserve to be forgiven for what she's done to Sunset Shimmer. Tomorrow, The Fires of Forgiveness will extinguish The Demon Sun of Equestria for good.

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: Zarya and I had seen what that demon is capable of ever since The Ridonculous Race we had last year when The Midnight 13 showed up.

Lincoln: But, we stopped her last year in The Maldives and when The April 12th War came, we put an end to her for good.

Sunset Shimmer: And tomorrow, we'll make sure that demon pays with her life once and for all, and she will pay for everything she's done.

Nico: You said it, Sunset.

Griffin: On one hand, Valentine's done for.

Beetle: But on the other hand, the damage to this world has already been done.

Brain Freezer: But still, it's not all bad.

Mercurymon: Hester has her mom back.

Villamax: And the survivors will find a new home on our world.

Me: After we find them.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get searching then. And J.D. your new Gotham Royal York Mortal Engine is really awesome!

Lola: I'll say!

Qin: Boy this is so awesome that you made this.

Me: Thanks. But this is just the beginning of my biggest plan soon to come. Oh Nico?

I beckoned him and whispered in his ear.

Me: (Whispers) We need to have a meeting in the briefing room for Vince's birthday tomorrow.

Nico: Oh. (Winks at me) Lets go find the survivors. But great job today everyone. But lets find the survivors.

We went to find them.

We went all over the Apocalyptic World and found Survivors all over. But we found hundreds of millions of people. They were given a new home in our Earth and we put our Mortal Engine back. We had the city back where it was.

Me: This was so awesome.

Hester Shaw: It sure was! Thank you all so much for helping us.

Me: Anytime Hester.

Nico: This was so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. (To the viewers) Mortal Engines was a great story and it was an amazing movie too. Hope you all liked this one.

Nico: I know we did. But great job everyone. Lets get ready for bed.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END.

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

Mortal Engines was a great movie! I can't believe it wasn't that good to some people! I thought it was a great movie! But those Mortal Engines were really cool! They were cities on wheels which were really cool!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Erza Scarlet, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Japan and we're going to confront Nico's past head on and face Oikawa and get some answers on why he was doing all this and why he wanted the Dark Spores. Then we're going to destroy MaloMyotismon and then we're going to erase the monster that plagued Nico's mind for so long. We're also going to save the kids from those dark spores as well as face Another Hypnotick! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer Errant Libitus named Nina Echoton. Nina is Nico's friend from Gym class and she is a powerful athlete and loves dodgeball. She is a very skilled and awesome dodgeball player and kicks butt in the competition. She also hates bullies. For the match-up scene is for Tarra Taiyou, Sunset Shimmer, and Lincoln, and they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Demon Shimmer, and they're going to extinguish The Demon Sun of Equestria forever. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading out to the world of Golden Axe, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Death Adder, who's returned from the dead to get revenge on Lincoln for destroying him, and the resurrection of Death Adder will point to one person who was responsible for this: Demon Shimmer. Tyris Flare is also going to explode and transform, and she's going to make that monster pay with his miserable life. And they're going to meet a Crimson Blader Gene-Slammer named Rosa Espada De Fuego, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Brazil, but also, his classmate from Gym as well as an Amazon and capable swordswoman. Her last name, Espada De Fuego means Fire Blade in Spanish. It was Rosa who taught Lincoln how to wield swords efficiently while Lincoln taught Rosa how to use Chakra, and he discovered that She has Earth, Fire, and Lightning Chakra Natures. She also would protect Lincoln from bullies, especially Chandler and his goons. In fact, when she was done with them, they were left with broken teeth, broken noses and broken arms and legs. To show thanks to Rosa, Lincoln kissed Rosa on the lips during their one of their training sessions. She's also the cousin of Tyris Flare, and she hates chandler with a blazing passion. Tomorrow is Vince's Birthday and Wedding Anniversary so we're going to make this chapter as an awesome birthday present for him. It's going to be for Hiyao Miyazaki's movie Howl's Moving Castle and we're going to stop a war that was caused for a stupid reason.

See you all tomorrow.

# The Moving Castle of The Sorcerer

HAPPY 27TH BIRTHDAY TO VINJEDI1995!

---

August 24th - 11:00 PM

---

In the briefing room I had Carol, Vypra, Dark, Nico, Pinkie Pie and Cheese Sandwich with us.

Me: Thank you all for coming guys. I know it's late but I wanted to get this meeting done before we hit the hay. Tomorrow is Vince's birthday and Carol's Wedding Anniversary or Wedding-Birthiversary as I like to call it and we need to give them the best birthday wedding party ever.

Vypra: Oh wow! I'm so happy for them.

Dark Spicer: Yeah me too.

Nico: We all are.

Me: Okay here's what we need to do. While Pinkie Pie and Cheese gets everything all set up Carol will get Vince out of the city on a mission while we get everything set up. Manaphy and Horsea will help out too.

Carol: You can count on me J.D.

Me: Awesome.

Pinkie Pie: And I'll make a shadow clone to go with you guys on the rescue tomorrow.

Me: Awesome.

Vypra: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Okay so you guys know what to do. Lets get some sleep. This meeting is adjourned.

BANGS GAVAL

We went to bed.

---

August 25th

---

Over in Japan was Nico, Salem, The Ripping Friends, Erza Scarlet, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to finally confront the very source of Nico's dark past that caused him so much grief over the last 13 years. Myotismon and Poromon, the Digidestined and Poliwag were with us too.

Me: Nico are you sure you want to do this? I know that the Digimon Emperor has caused you so much trouble but are you sure you want to do this?

Nico: I know and I'm ready. After what MaloMyotismon has done and caused me nothing but pain and suffering, I'm ready to confront and erase my past for good.

Qin: We're with you all the way Nico.

Myotismon: We're not letting that monster that hurt you get away with it.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Also I want to get some answers out of Oikawa himself on why he made Ken do what he did and for what reason.

Laney: It's going to be a big battle.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But we're ready for him.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Erza.

Erza: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out on your rescue.

Nico: It sure is.

Sakura Valencia: So why does Nico have a bad history with Oikawa?

Me: It's because Nico snapped and he killed Ken Ichijouji and his parents called him a murderer and he was haunted by it for over 10 years because of it.

Kari Kamiya: Yeah it was awful.

T.K.: Nico went through a terrible past.

Laney: Yeah and we have been trying to help him ever since he joined us and the 20 Days of Darkness added fuel to the Fire.

Nico: Yeah.

Erza: This time we're going to nip this problem in the bud before it gets worse and face the source.

Nico: Erza, remember when we met you and the rest of Fairy Tail?

Erza: I sure do and that was so awesome how you guys met us. It was also during the mission we went after McLeach for the first time.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Yeah that was awesome. And we found out Erza that you have just as an identical background as my brother Naruto.

Erza: That's right I sure do.

Lola: Yeah that was awful.

Me: But it's so awesome that you guys go on awesome jobs to help Fairy Tail out. But Earth is so much different than Fiore.

Erza Scarlet: It is. But it still gets the job done with you guys.

Nico: And there was a slight issue with Gray not having clothes on.

Kaito: Men peeping on women I can understand Nicole having an issue with. But why would she take offense to women peeping on men? Unlike women, naked male bodies have nothing interesting to see.

Nicole: You're right on that Kaito but it's women that I have the most to protect. Ever since my incident with someone peeping on me when I was taking a bath I have always been very ferociously diligent in trying to protect the safety of the dignity of women everywhere. It's part of why I hate perverts with a vengeance.

Maria: I feel the same way hence why I always where a one piece swimsuit.

Me: Besides Grey told me himself that he likes to run around in his underwear because it makes him more free and gives him more stuff to do. And that is something that I can relate to with a certain white-haired comic book loving kid that I have known for 6 and a half years. Right Lincoln?

Lincoln: You're right on that J.D.

Gaon: Why are Salem, Poromon, Poliwag, and Myotismon with us here?

Poromon: Because I'm Nico's Digimon partner. And Poliwag is a package deal with me.

Myotismon: And I AM Nico's archenemy. Not to mention that MaloMyotismon IS a hated form of mine.

Salem: And I'm here because Nico needs some support just in case. I am his guardian angel after all.

Me: Those are all good reasons.

Erza: They sure are. I'm glad we have so many supporters with Nico.

Me: Yeah that's true. Also I have Nikiya and BlackWarGreymon coming shortly. They'll be here to help us out.

Qin: Awesome.

Kari: I also have Arbormon coming.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: I wish all of us had Digimon as archenemies too. That will be just as fun.

Me: Yeah.

Juran: What about Manaphy and Horsea?

Maria: They're preparing things for Vince's party.

Me: Carol is keeping Vince busy while we get everything set up. I have them on a special mission to stop a terrorist organization over in Nigeria.

Nico: Awesome thinking.

Me: Yep and Pinkie Pie made a Shadow Clone to help get the party set up too with Cheese Sandwich.

Nico: Awesome.

Lana: And it's gonna be awesome having Vince's birthday with some awesome bonding time too for Haruto and Elyon as well.

Haruto: I'm really looking forward to that.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Valencia: But I just can't believe that Oikawa would cause so much trouble for you Nico.

Nico: Yeah and now I'm going to get some answers. It's time for me to know the truth on why Ken was the perfect pawn and why I was poisoned with so much grief and darkness haunting me for so long.

Qin: At least Oikawa doesn't have Arukenimon and Mummymon with him this time.

Nico: Thank goodness.

We then saw the grave of Grandpa Poromon.

Poromon: (sadly) Rest in peace, Grandpa Poromon.

Nico: It'll be all right Poromon.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: I'm sorry.

Nico: Yeah.

We continued on.

Me: I think they are up ahead.

We saw a man in a purple coat and he had black hair and with him was a lot of children.

Nico: That's them.

Eli: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Okay here we go.

We went up to them.

Nico: Oikawa!

He saw us.

Oikawa: Well who are you?

Nico: Don't you recognize me? I'm the little boy with the monkey tail that killed your precious Digimon Emperor 13 years ago.

Oikawa gasped!

Oikawa: Nico Chan!? You've really grown!

Nico: That's right.

Juran: To quote Demoman, they're gonna have to glue you back together. In Hell!

Nico: Oikawa we didn't come here to reminisce, I came here to get some answers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: But first is Ken here.

Ken Ichijouji: Why me!? Why did you have to go and pick me!?

Oikawa: I always knew that you were Digidestined. And I knew that you were the most vulnerable one. Overwhelmed by darkness yourself you were the perfect tool.

Me: His brothers death! That was the catalyst!

Oikawa: That's right.

Eli: You took advantage of his grief and brainwashed him into the merciless tyrant known as the Digimon Emperor!

Ken Ichijouji: But Nico killed me!

Qin: That's right!

Laney: And Another thing, what are the Dark Towers that Ken told us about?

Oikawa: A present from the Dark Ocean to keep the Digidestined Busy. They proved to be quite fortuitous. Now I suppose you want to know their purpose well they were to change the Borders of the Digital World.

Me: They were to disrupt the boundaries between our world and the Digital World!

Izzy: And just what did you hope to accomplish by changing the Borders?

Oikawa: Simple really, because I wanted to weaken the Digital World's Defenses!

Myotismon: But why!?

Oikawa: I could always open a gate to the Digital World but there was one little problem, its defenses always prevented me from entering. So I created Arukenimon and Mummymon by turning my DNA into Data and sent them into the Digital World in my place.

Nico: So that's why they were there.

Oikawa: When I saw them there it only made me wanted to go there more so I used you Ken to build the Control Spires.

Me: And you turned him into the brainwashed tyrant that haunted Nico for over a decade!

Oikawa: Yes. But all the Digidestined and you Nico ruined that plan so I had to come up with another one. If I couldn't alter the barrier between the worlds from inside the Digital World, I'd do it inside the real one and that's when I came up with the idea for the Dark Spores, each of them feeding on the innocence that enables a child to enter the Digital World and converting it to the power I needed to go there myself.

Me: All this just so you could go to the Digital World!?

Nico: How deluded are you!?

Laney: Yeah!

Sakura Valencia: You are crazy!

Oikawa: My only dream, my lifelong goal is almost within my grasp thanks to these deluded children. (Crying) I've waited so long for this!

Sento: We have you surrounded, Oikawa. Give up while you still can.

Oikawa: Oh Hiroki how I wish you could have been here with me!

Me: So you were Cody's dads best friend. We already know that.

Nico: Yeah.

But then Oikawa held up his laptop and then Nico fired a beam of energy and destroyed it!

Nico: Sorry but your trip to the Digital World has been cancelled!

Me: Kids don't listen to a word he is saying he is lying to you!

Nico: That's right Oikawa! Or should I say MYOTISMON!

Then Oikawa clutched his head!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV gear) Get ready!

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger gear) It's time for battle!

Then Oikawa had a ghostly glowing blue form explode out of his mouth and then it formed into a SECOND OIKAWA!? WHAT THE FUCK!

Nico: I'm getting a strong sense of Deja Vu here!

Me: Varie help Oikawa quick!

Varie: Right!

Varie teleported and got him safe.

Myotismon 2: What's the matter are you seeing double? Sorry, Gatomon got your tongue?

Me: It's like looking at himself in the mirror!

Myotismon 2: Oh and by the way about the Dark Spores opening a door between the worlds, they're really just the batteries that will finally allow me to be reborn.

The kids screamed.

Myotismon 2: Please don't worry I won't destroy you yet, I first need to harvest the dark flowers growing inside of you.

Nico: (GOES SUPER SAIYAN) LIKE HELL YOU WILL!

Nico teleported and punched Myotismon 2 down.

Nico: J.D., Lisa get the Dark Spores out of the kids quick!

Me: Right!

Me and Lisa used a Matrix wave and the Dark Spores were expelled from the kids and their eyes reverted back and the Dark Spores were destroyed!

Nico: YEAH!

Myotismon 2: NO!

Nico: I think it's time you revealed your true self buddy!

Myotismon 2: You wretch! I'll make you pay for this!

Then he changed!

Cody: He's changing!

T.K.: But into Myotismon or VenomMyotismon!?

He revealed himself!

MaloMyotismon: Actually you can call me MALOMYOTISMON!

He was now

**MALOMYOTISMON - ULTIMATE HARBINGER OF DIGITAL AND REAL ARMAGEDDON!**

---

A form that he assumed after leaving the body of Yukio Oikawa and absorbing the Dark Spores, the newly reborn MaloMyotismon tests his new powers out by torturing and killing his own minion Arukenimon, followed by the vengeful Mummymon.

Though the DigiDestined are initially too cowed to fight MaloMyotismon, their courage is restored when Davis and ExVeemon attack. However, MaloMyotismon tries to end the fight by subjecting the humans to a Mental Illusion, entrapping each DigiDestined in a personal prison of their desires. Davis, whose desire is to defeat MaloMyotismon, is able to tap into the powers of the dream dimension, freeing his friends and showing them how to simultaneously manifest the different Digivolution forms of their partners at the same time. Eventually the fight moves to the Digital World, where Myotismon uses its darkness to grow larger.

Just as all hope seems lost, DigiDestined from all over the world use the light from their Digivices to empower their Digimon partners in the Digital World, before joining their partners and focusing their

Digivices on MaloMyotismon.

Though he attempts to undo the damage using the Dark Spore children's thoughts of despair, MaloMyotismon ends up losing his physical form when the main DigiDestined are able to help the Dark Spore children overcome their negative emotions and embrace their dreams, allowing them to become DigiDestined with their own partners and Digivices. From there, empowered by the Digivices, Imperialdramon Fighter Mode uses a fully-powered Giga Crusher to completely destroy Myotismon's essence, obliterating him for good.

---

Eli: Oh man!

Me: He's ugly!

Qin: And hideous!

Me: And he is now a Super Ultimate Level Digimon!

Izzy: This is not good!

Kaito and Zocks activated their gears.

Kaito got a V-Lancer and Thermo Blaster and Zocks got a Chrono Saber!

Nico: I've had it with you MaloMyotismon!

Nico then flared up his power to the extreme at Super Saiyan 5 and then he powered up even further!

Nico: This is for making my life hell!

He then powered up incredibly strong and was screaming like a maniac as his power level was rising exponentially! It was incredible!

Me: UNBELIEVABLE!

Nico's power was rising so fast that it was unbelievable and it was caused his aura to turn dark blue and his hair grew longer and dark blue. The ground and all the world was shaking extremely violently and black lightning struck all over and clouds and fire, darkness, water, light, wind and earth was being absorbed into him at an accelerated rate as his power was rising incredibly fast!

Me: IT'S UNREAL!

Laney: How is Nico generating that much power!

Nico then released a massive scream and then in a massive flash of light Nico emerged forever changed! Nico had longer dark blue and black hair and his aura was dark blue and his eyes were blood red and his sclera were pitch black and his power was incredible as black lightning struck and arched all over him! He had become A SUPER SAIYAN 7!

Me: UNBELIEVABLE!

Qin: Nico wow!

Laney: Nico ascended more!

Varie: Incredible!

Me: WHOA! Nico is that you?

Nico: (Deep manly voice) You will pay for everything you have done MaloMyotismon!

May and Nico's future wives had hearts swirling around them and in their eyes!

Nico: Now this is the kind of power you should be afraid of if I were you.

Me: Wow! Nico how do you feel?

Nico: I feel amazing J.D. This form is what I call Super Saiyan 7.

Me: Unbelievable!

Qin: Wow! He bypassed Super Saiyan 6!

Lana: That is amazing!

Eli: Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: That is incredible!

Laney: Wow!

May: Nico you are just incredible!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) You sure are Nico!

Wendy Sapphira: He sure is!

Me: MaloMyotismon pissed off Nico BIG TIME!

Sougo: (gets out W CycloneJokerXtreme Ridewatch) I'll attack with this first!

Armor Time! Kyuukyoku kyokugen W! Xtre~me! Xtreme!

Sougo got WCycloneJokerXtremeArmor.

He was ready!

MaloMyotismon: Fear me!

Nico: I don't think so!

Nico teleported and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and it was so powerful that it smashed the wind out of MaloMyotismon with intense force!

Nico punched him in the face with incredible power!

MaloMyotismon was badly mangled!

MaloMyotismon: YOU WRETCHED MONSTER!

Nico: Says the pot calling the kettle black!

MaloMyotismon: (Echoing) SCREAMING DARKNESS!

He fired a massive blast of dark energy from his shoulder mouths named Sodom and Gomorrah after the 2 cities in the Book of Genesis that God destroyed in the Bible and Nico deflected them back and smashed him all over the place with incredible force!

Varie: WHOA! Incredible!

Noriko (Digimon): Amazing!

Sougo blasted MaloMyotismon all over the place with incredible power.

Sougo: Geiz, Woz, now that I attacked him with my Armour for the day, it's time to fuse! (gets out Zi O Trinity Ridewatch)

Zi-O! Geiz! Woz! (Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Trinity Time! Mittsu no chikara! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Geiz! Woz! T-rin-i-ty~! Trinity!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Time for my trump card!

I held up my hands!

Eli: The Spirit Bomb!

Qin: Good idea!

Me: EVERYONE SHARE YOUR ENERGY WITH ME!

Nico: Good idea J.D.!

(GOKU'S SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS)

I formed a Spirit Bomb and energy was pouring into it at an incredible level and the Spirit Bomb was getting massive and huge!

It was getting bigger and bigger and bigger and bigger by the second!

Eli: WHOA!

Nico bashed and pulverized MaloMyotismon all over with incredible power and smashed him into dust with incredible fury!

Me: MaloMyotismon! This is all the energy of every single Digimon and human being here on Earth that has suffered at the hands of evil monsters like you!

MaloMyotismon: THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING!

Nico: It is!

He kicked him high into the air!

Me: Take this!

MaloMyotismon: No! This can't be happening! Those paltry children can't make me disappear! I won't allow it!

I threw the Spirit Bomb and it enveloped MaloMyotismon and completely obliterated him in an instant and banished him to the Black Gates for all eternity and undid all the damage he has done and saved both worlds from ultimate destruction and the Spirit Bomb went out into space and exploded with incredible power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNFATHOMABLY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!**

When the smoke cleared it was finally over!

MALOMYOTISMON, THE TERROR OF THE DIGITAL WORLD AND THE SOURCE OF NICO'S PAIN AND DESPAIR HAD FINALLY BEEN SILENCED FOR ALL ETERNITY! HE WAS BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES!

Nico powered down.

Nico: At long last.

Geiz: Me and Woz are still staying fused to Sougo for the duration of the rescue.

Nico: But my pain and despair is gone for good. Thank you guys.

Thank you.

Me: You're welcome Nico.

May: But that was so cool.

Noriko (Digimon): That was so awesome and epic!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Lola: Yep.

?: Boy that was so awesome!

A black Psycholeopterran then appeared.

Me: Whoa man! It's a Black Psycholeopterran.

Nico: No it's Another Hypnotick!

Me: A Predator Alien this time! Whoa!

Laney: Swartz did the Predator Aliens too!?

Lana: Wow!

Albedo turned into Negative Hypnotick.

Negative Hypnotick: That's right. I can use Predators too.

Nico: Nice!

Me: But who is our Necrofriggian Predator friend?

Another Hypnotick: (In a girls voice) You know me.

Me: (Gasp) I know that voice. Elise Lenoir Sallenkova.

Another Hypnotick: Yep. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Elise Lenoir Sallenkova and she is from A girl who can turn half ghost after an accident.

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: Just like what happened with Danny Phantom!

Sakura Valencia: That is so awesome and crazy.

Me: Yep. Except there is something different about her uniform when she became like that.

Nico: I have a feeling it's like what happened with Sakura.

Sakura Valencia: I wonder what it is.

Me: You'll see.

Nico: We can grant whatever Swartz promised you.

Another Hypnotick: He promised to make me like Danny Phantom but I knew he was lying from minute one.

Qin: Well you already are half ghost and already have a vast majority of his powers and know so much about them.

Another Hypnotick: That's true.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Erza: That is awesome. Now for this! REQUIP!

She enveloped herself in magic and donned her awesome HEAVEN'S WHEEL ARMOR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome!

Sakura Valencia: I don't have a sword of my own yet.

Erza: Here.

She gave her one of her Heaven's Wheel Swords.

Erza: You can keep that sword.

Sakura Valencia: Thanks Erza!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah! Lets dance!

Nico: (takes out Ben Ravencroft's Ridewatch) Time for some magic!

Haruto: YEAH!

Me: And I think I'll get in on the fun too.

I used Xigbar's Ring and activated it. I got Xigbar's guns.

Nico activated Ben Ravencroft's Ridewatch.

(QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Fragile, like a baby in your arms

Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm

Apologies are all you seem to get from me

But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Independence is still important for us though

(We realise)

It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go

(Do you know what I mean?)

My weaknesses, you know each and every one

(It frightens me)

But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Nico fired waves of stars and smashed Another Hypnotick down.

I fired waves of stars and space and blasted Another Hypnotick all over the place.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Sougo: Geiz, Woz, let's show her what Zi O Trinity can do!

Woz: Lets go for it!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Hypnotick all over.

Me: YEAH! Varie how is Oikawa doing?

Varie: He'll be all right. But he's going to be in rough shape for a while.

Nico: Poor guy.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets see here. I know!

I activated Angel's ridewatch.

(DREAMS TO DREAM BY SARAH LASKO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me that always come true

Inside you and me that always come true

I floated into the air and then fired waves of light and blasted Another Hypnotick all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Let's keep going!

Myotismon: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

He fired a stream of blood red lightning and blasted Another Hypnotick down.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

?: Let me get in some action!

A figure flew in and it was an Errant Libitus!

Me: An Errant Libitus!

Errant Libitus: And it looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Nina Echoton! Wow!

Errant Libitus: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and no shoes and she had rainbow angel wings.

Nina Echoton: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Hypnotick and knocked her down and she was back to normal and I got the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Elise and she was a girl with black hair and green eyes and she was in a black 2 piece bikini and had pitch black angel wings.

I picked her up.

Me: Elise are you okay?

Elise Lenoir Sallenkova: (Groans) What a headache. But I'm okay. Thanks to you guys.

Nico: Oh that's what you meant.

Me: Yeah she was in a bikini when she transformed into half ghost by accident. Like Sakura she is not allowed to wear anything else.

Sakura Valencia: Wow. That is crazy.

Erza: It sure is. But I hope Nicole doesn't kill you.

Nicole: Nah I won't.

Poromon: Not even a jumpsuit?

Me: Nope.

Nina Echoton: But Poromon and Poliwag it's awesome to see you.

Poliwag jumped into her arms.

Poliwag: You too Nina.

Erza: But this was a great adventure.

Nico: It sure was.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah it sure was!

Noriko (Digimon): I thought it was so awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

But then a green Digimon appeared on Elise's belly.

Datirimon: I'm Glad that Yukio is going to be all right.

Me: Oh who are you little one?

Datirimon: I'm Datirimon. I'm Yukio Oikawa's partner Digimon.

Me: Wow. Awesome to meet you. Oikawa is gonna be all right but he'll be in the infirmary for a while.

Elise Lenoir Sallenkova: You are a cute little one.

Qin: Yeah.

Erza: By the way Nina what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nina Echoton: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico pranked a bully by using our plant powers to put poison ivy in her underwear and I put a note on her back telling everyone the full extent of her crimes. She was expelled instantly.

Nico: That was awesome.

Qin: Wow I remember that! That was awesome.

Nina Echoton: It sure was.

Nico and Nina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Nina.

Nina Echoton: Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot,

Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Ulrich Stern are heading to the world of Golden Axe, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Death Adder has returned from the dead to get revenge on Lincoln for destroying him last year.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the world of Golden Axe and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Death Adder's returned from the dead to get revenge on me for destroying him last year.

Me: Should've known that tyrant wouldn't stay dead for long, but this time, we'll make sure he never rises again.

Nico: Even after Lincoln Super Hakaied him, I should've guessed Death Adder wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn light orange and the stars and orange and aurora-colored tips remained the same.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh no, if your angel wings turned light orange, this must mean… !

Lincoln: Demon Shimmer was the one who brought him back, and she was also the one who brought MaloMyotismon back from the dead as well, so she can get the Black Spores from him so she can get stronger.

We gasped.

Nico: Why, that power-hungry, sadistic, demonic monster, she's going to pay for this big time!

Lincoln: Big time, Nico, but we stopped that plan dead in its tracks when we sent MaloMyotismon and every last Black Spore to The Black Gates forever. And thanks for joining us, Ulrich.

Ulrich: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be awesome.

?: HEELLLLPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Death Adder and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Death Adder and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Spanish Accent) That heartless, power-hungry, bloodthirsty warlord, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Crimson Blader, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Crimson Blader, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Spanish accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Rosa Espada De Fuego, but we'll talk later.

Tyris Flare: He's right, it's time to get rid of Death Adder for good, and I'm finally going to transform.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Death Adder, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety and Lincoln put up an energy field to protect them from Death Adder. When Death Adder saw us, especially Lincoln, he was beyond furious.

Death Adder: Lincoln Loud, you will pay for destroying me!

Lincoln: You deserved to be destroyed last year for the numerous crimes and atrocities that you've committed, Death Adder, and I showed no remorse for what I did to you.

Tyris Flare: That's right, and I've had about enough of you to last an eternity, Death Adder.

Suddenly, Tyris Flare's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with flames and dragons, she unholstered her Fang of The Great Dragon large sword from her back, and as she approached Death Adder, she left red and white energy, flames, and dragons with every step.

Tyris Flare: I will never forgive you for the crimes and atrocities that you and your followers have committed, Death Adder, your cruel and remorseless crimes against mankind can never be forgiven, and for your crimes, I shall put an end to your miserable life here and now.

Then, Tyris Flare was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with red-hot flames and dragons surrounding it, there's The Great Dragon flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex was a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Tyris Flare emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAT AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Tyris Flare grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has neon green eyes and a red and white energy aura with red-hot flames and dragons surrounding her, she has the image of The Great Dragon with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws she also has an dragon with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tyris Flare has on a white sleeveless midriff top with red phoenix, white blouse with red flames and dragons, red knee-high high heels with flames, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with red flames and dragons on the coattails and on the back is the Great Dragon surrounded by red flames. Suddenly, Tyris Flare felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with white tips on the large red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Tyris Flare's Fang of The Great Dragon large sword and all of the swords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and white energy and flames, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was transformed into Great Dragon's Fang Greatsword of Fiery Amazon Justice and Axirian Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with The Great Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large red gem for the pommel. Tyris Flare has on her brand-new gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold version of the Great Dragon's head with red gems for eyes and a green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the Great Dragon that said, "Tyris Flare, Brave Amazon Warrior and Last Surviving Member of The Axirian Sisterhood, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Protector of The Great Dragon, Slayer of the Evil Death Adder and His Evil Minions, Cousin of Rosa Espada De Fuego, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Dragons"

タイリス・フレア、勇敢なアマゾンの戦士であり、アクシリアン・シスターフッドの最後の生き残りのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、グレート・ドラゴンの守護者、邪悪なデス・アダーと彼の邪悪な手先のスレイヤー、ローザ・エスパーダ・デ・フエゴのいとこ、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして火とドラゴンのマスター

Tyris Flare has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DRACONIC FIRESTORM AXIRIAN AMAZON ANGEL OF DIVINE DRACONIC FIRESTORM HOPE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM AMAZON LOVE!

We were amazed by Tyris Flare's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Death Adder saw it, he flew into a black rage and he tried to kill her, but Tyris Flare fired a powerful red and white energy blast with red hot flames and dragons and it burned him badly, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Tyris Flare's transformed, this is going to be really awesome!

Lincoln: You said it, and Tyris, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Tyris Flare: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Amazon and Divine Firestorm Draconic Love) **I feel incredible, Lincoln, and now, shall we take care of Death Adder for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Tyris.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Tyris Flare.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Death Adder, and this time, don't you dare come back.**

Tyris Flare and Lincoln went after Death Adder, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and white energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Panthers, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Death Adder, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they slashed at him with their massive greatswords leaving painful scars on him, and then, Lincoln sprouted his eleven massive, long white werewolf tails with Cell's stingers, and as he stabs them into Death Adder's arms, chest, stomach, legs, and back, he began absorbing Death Adder's bio-energy and assimilating Death Adder's immense powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Death Adder, all that was left of the tyrant were his helmet and clothing. Then, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Death Adder's soul inside it and as soon as the kanji appeared on Death Adder's forehead, he was erased by The Black Gates for good, and the same went with his minions. We cheered wildly for what Tyris Flare and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Tyris Flare's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Tyris Flare: At long last, Death Adder is finally no more and all of Yuria is safe once again. Thank you for helping me destroying Death Adder for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tyris.

Suddenly, Tyris Flare wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Tyris Flare's face, they kissed passionately as Tyris Flare's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and panthers running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging around them, and we cheered wildly and they sucked in and absorbed the flames and they came back to us.

Lincoln: Now, Death Adder is finally dead for good, and this time, he's never coming back from the dead to hurt anyone ever again.

Tyris Flare: Indeed, and now, the land and the people are finally freed from Death Adder's grip and they can finally live in peace.

Lincoln: You said it, Tyris. (To Rosa Espada De Fuego) And it's so good to see you again, Rosa Espada De Fuego.

Rosa Espada De Fuego reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful crimson red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Crimson Blader, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange midriff top, orange pants, socks, orange shoes, and long sleeveless crimson red trenchcoat with fire and swords on the coattails, and Crimson Blader on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Crimson Blader-themed greatsword with Crimson Blader etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large crimson red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rosa Espada De Fuego and they hugged, and Rosa Espada De Fuego is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were thirteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Rosa Espada De Fuego, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Brazil, but also, my classmate from Gym, she's also an Amazon and capable swordswoman. Her last name, Espada De Fuego means Fire Blade in Spanish. Rosa was the one who taught me how to wield swords efficiently while I taught Rosa how to use Chakra, and I discovered that she has Earth, Fire, and Lightning Chakra Natures. She also would protect me from bullies, especially Chandler and his goons. In fact, when she was done with them, they were left with broken teeth, broken noses and broken arms and legs.

Me: Wow.

Nico: That's really awesome that not only did she teach you how to use swords efficiently, you were also the one who taught her how to use Chakra, and it's awesome that she has Earth, Fire, and Lightning Chakra Natures.

Lincoln: That's right, and to show my thanks to Rosa, I kissed her on the lips during their one of their training sessions.

Me: That's awesome.

Lincoln: And not only does she hate Chandler with a blazing passion, but I found out that she's the cousin of Tyris Flare.

We gasped.

Sunset Shimmer: Wait, the clues that proves that she's Tyris' cousin is that she's an Amazon and a capable swordswoman, wow!

Tyris Flare: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Cousin.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) You too, Cousin.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Rosa Espada De Fuego's neck with crimson red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and crimson red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Rosa.

Rosa Espada De Fuego had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Rosa Espada De Fuego's waist and Rosa Espada De Fuego wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Flanka Nanoca, Faury Carat, Nene Hampden, Panavia, Rafarew, and Kutanie Reygurett from Tristia of the Deep Blue Sea.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Flanka Nanoca, Faury Carat, Nene Hampden, Panavia, Rafarew, and Kutanie Reygurett from Tristia of the Deep Blue Sea.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay.

Flanka Nanoca: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Flanka Nanoca and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Death Adder,their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large

wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Flanka Nanoca: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Flanka Nanoca: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Flanka Nanoca, Faury Carat, Nene Hampden, Panavia, Rafarew, and Kutanie Reygurett with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Death Adder, who's come back from the dead to get revenge on Lincoln for destroying him last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what he and Tyris Flare, who transformed, did to that barbarian warlord, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Rosa Espada De Fuego have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and when Lincoln told everyone that the one who brought Death Adder back from the dead was Demon Shimmer, they were horrified.

Maria: I can't believe Demon Shimmer was the one who brought back Death Adder.

Lincoln: And she's also the one who brought back MaloMyotismon.

Maria: Why, that miserable, little… !

Sunset Shimmer: Don't worry, she'll get her just desserts when we get after her later on today.

After destroying Death Adder and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Rosa Espada De Fuego saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rosa, what's the story on why you hate Chandler with a blazing passion?

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were training with wooden swords at my house, but then, Lincoln caught the stench of sewage in the air, and we then saw who it was that had the stench of sewage: it was Chandler and his goons, and they were here to kill Lincoln again. But, using what he's learned from our training sessions and from what the other Guardian Angels have taught him, he fought back and he knocked down Chandler's goons, and then, all that was left was Chandler, and he was boiling mad, and he ran at Lincoln hoping to kill him. But, Lincoln fought him with the wooden sword and Chandler got bruises all over him, and he got knocked down by Lincoln, but they were now extremely pissed off big time, but then, I jumped in and left them with broken teeth, broken noses, and broken arms and legs. We called the cops and told them everything, and Chandler and his goons were taken to the hospital, and then, straight to jail, and his mom and sister were really mad at him this time. Chandler and his goons got grounded for two months, and then, during our training sessions, Lincoln kissed me on the lips to show his thanks to me.

We cheered wildly for what they did to Chandler and his goons.

Nico: Chandler and his goons should've known better than to mess with someone who's the cousin of Tyris Flare.

Me: Yep, but that bloodthirsty murderous prick, Dark Chandler, refused to give up.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D., Dark Chandler's a monster who doesn't care about anyone except for himself, and if anyone gets in his way, he'll kill them. He's just like the Evil Sasukes we've killed over the years.

Nico: Yeah, that's true, Linc.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Kurdock, another one of Coop's enemies, but a personal enemy of Jamie, and he's causing havoc.

Jamie (Megas XLR): (Gasps) Oh, not good, it's Kurdock.

Coop (Megas XLR): This means, Jamie didn't defeat him for good, and Kurdock fell into the volcano, but he's emerged and even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Jamie, don't be discouraged, this time, we're going to destroy him for good.

Jamie (Megas XLR): Thanks, Lincoln. Oh, I should tell you, this beast gets even stronger thanks to volcanic heat.

Nico: So, the only weakness for this beast is water.

Comet: And I have power over water and Lincoln also has water powers, let's get that monster.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Kurdock, and when it saw us, it roared in anger and fury.

Comet: Roar all you want, you monster, you're not getting out of this alive.

Suddenly, Comet's light grey eyes turned neon light grey and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with hearts, water, ocean waves, and angels, and as she approached Kurdock, she left aqua blue energy, hearts, water, ocean waves, and angels with every step. Suddenly, Comet was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and hearts surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Comet emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Comet grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon light grey eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with hearts, water, ocean waves, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel with a heart in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with blue gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Comet has on her white leotard with blue collar that has three stripes on it, light yellow shoulder pads, red skirt, along with a blue bow on the chest and the back and blue knee-high boots with a white border at the triangular top, and long sleeveless blue trenchcoat with hearts and water on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Comet felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Comet has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Ultra-Cadet's Blue Water Maelstrom Greatsword of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of The Ultra-Cadets etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue red blade, large blue angel heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the angel that said, "Comet, Member of The Ultra-Cadets, Friend of Coop and His Friends, Team Member of Nova, Galaxia, and Pulsar, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Defender of the Universe, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Hearts, and Angels"

コメット、ウルトラ・カデッツのメンバー、コープとその仲間たちの友、ノヴァ、ギャラクシア、パルサーのチーム・メンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、宇宙の擁護者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックろくでなし、素晴らしくて力強い教師の素晴らしくて力強い生徒、そして水、心、そして天使の達人

Comet has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY

PINK HEART MAELSTROM ANGEL OF DIVINE PINK WATER HEART JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER HEART ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Comet's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kurdock saw it, it roared in rage and tried to attack her, but she fired powerful blue energy blasts with water, hearts, and angels, and as it hits Kurdock, it roared in pain and we saw steam coming off him: and we knew that water was indeed his weakness, but it pissed him off even more.

Nova: Whoa, now Comet's transformed, this is going to be really awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, Nova, and Comet, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Comet: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Heart Angel and Divine Water Heart Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of Kurdock once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Comet.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Comet.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's cool this hothead down.**

Comet and Lincoln went after Kurdock, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, hearts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Panthers, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Magnanimous, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords, leaving tears and scars on him, and they were deep, along with water which was really weakening him, and then, they fired powerful beams of energy, and they exploded with incredible power, killing him. Then, they sent him to The Black Gates forever as his spirit appears. We cheered wildly for what Comet and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Comet's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Comet: That'll teach that monster. Thanks for helping me take down and destroy Kurdock, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Comet.

Suddenly, Comet wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Comet's face, they kissed passionately as Comet's left arm is still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo across the field, along with elemental forces and waves of water crashing behind them, and we cheered wildly and they sucked in absorbed the water and they came back to us.

Nico: Whoo, that was one awesome fight!

Nova: And now, we're rid of another one of Coop's enemies.

Lincoln: You said it, Nova, and I did find out something: it seems that Demon Shimmer was the one who sent Kurdock here to destroy us.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Why, that miserable, heartless, sadistic demon.

Sunset Shimmer: She's just going to make her death even more painful when we get after her later on today.

Lincoln: And that's what you, Tarra Taiyou, and I are going to do to her, Sunset: make her death even more painful than ever.

Then, Lincoln went up to Sunset Shimmer, and he leaned down and kissed her forehead, which made her blush.

Lincoln: And I swear to you, I'm going to make her pay infinite-fold for what she's forced you to do, and what she turned you into. No one does this to one of my future wives and gets away with it.

This caused Sunset Shimmer's blush to deepen even more and she had a smile on her face.

Sunset Shimmer: Lincoln.

Nico: He's already made a promise to you, Sunset, and he always fulfills his promises.

Me: You got that right, and he's had about enough of Demon Shimmer's evil to last an eternity.

Sunset Shimmer: You're right, and of course, I've got a bit of a reward for Linky when we get through with Demon Shimmer.

We headed back to The World Tree Estate, and we're rid of Kurdock, but we still got Demon Shimmer to deal with later on today, but Tarra Taiyou, Sunset Shimmer, and Lincoln are going to make sure that The Demon Sun of Equestria is extinguished forever for what she's done.

---

At the park we got everything all set up for Vince's awesome birthday-wedding anniversary. Or Wedding-Birthiversary as it will be called.

Ghost of Abraham Lincoln: Elyon, you and Haruto are up for bonding time.

Ghost of George Washington: And it's Vince's birthday.

Elyon: Awesome! But lets wait till they get here first.

Qin: Good idea. We got everything all set up.

Laney: Awesome.

Lana: Here they come!

Nico: Places people!

We hid.

Carol had Vince's eyes covered with her hands.

Vince: So what's going to happen at the park?

Carol: You'll see honey.

They got into the park and Carol uncovered his eyes.

Then…

All of us: SURPRISE! HAPPY WEDDING-BIRTHIVERSARY VINCE!

Vince: (GASP) Oh my goodness! You guys are so awesome!

Nico: Happy Birthday Vince.

Evelyn Pusateri: Happy birthday and Wedding Anniversary Mom and dad!

Vince: You guys are so awesome! Thank you so much!

Me: Happy 27th Birthday Vince.

Vince: Thanks partner! This is so awesome.

Haruto: And we got lots of party stuff planned.

Qin: Yeah we do!

Vince: Then lets get this party started!

We cheered!

We got to playing awesome party games and Elyon and Haruto were playing Cheese Wheel Roll on a nacho cheese pool!

Nico: YEAH!

Elyon banged a bell on a tower!

DING!

Haruto: Nice one sis!

Elyon: Haruto, you're the best brother ever. And an improvement over my last one.

Haruto: Thanks Elyon. Phobos was a totally honorless and undeserving to be your brother after everything he did.

Elyon: That is an absolute understatement.

We later got to having all sorts of awesome food for the party. We had pizza, cake and Louisiana food and more. The best cake we've had was a white chocolate caramel Amaretto Mint

Cake made by Mary.

It was an awesome 7 decker layer cake. So awesome!

Me: (Eating the cake) Mmm! So delicious!

Nico: This is really good cake!

Vera: You're actually the Harry Potter of all the Kamen Riders.

Haruto: (LAUGHS) That's true and I like that.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) That's very flattering and I like that.

Qin: I do too.

Camie: But this is awesome that Vince had his wedding with Carol on his Birthday too.

Himiko: Yeah it sure is. A Double Whammy Celebration.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: That was so awesome that all that happened.

Eli: It sure is.

We later gave him all sorts of awesome presents.

We gave Vince clothes, weapons, books and so much more.

Manaphy: Do you like your gifts, Vince?

Vince: You bet I do Manaphy! This is so awesome!

Eli: Well it's going to have a lot more fun. I sense a guest coming!

We saw a figure come and it was another Zodiart! I recognized the star pattern on it and it was for Volans the Flying Fish.

Me: The Zodiarts for Volans the Flying Fish, another Southern Hemisphere Constellation.

Volans Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) That's right J.D.

She reverted back and it was another one of my Space Camp friends. It was a girl with aqua blue hair and she had blue shorts, blue shirt and a blue vest and she had the symbol for Volans the Flying Fish on her right arm and the Star Pattern for Volans on her shorts.

Me: Vayra Volans! Awesome to see you again.

Vayra: You too J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Me and Vayra went to Space Camp and we studied all about the moons and storms of Saturn. We learned so much about the Polar Vortex on the North Pole of Saturn and even that huge hurricane on the South Pole.

Nico: Wow! I heard a lot about all that. The Cassini Satellite showed us so many awesome pictures of all those.

Me: Yep.

Vayra: Yeah the storms on Saturn are amazing and I heard you guys had that awesome race last year around Saturn.

Me: One of our most unforgettable races.

Vayra: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this but we'll save you from this.

Vayra: I understand.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Vayra turned into the Volans Zodiarts!

Me: And since it's your birthday and wedding anniversary we'll let you have a shot at her first Vince and Carol.

Carol: Thanks J.D.!

Runabout: Go ahead and start things off!

Vince: You got it! (Activates Yuck's Ridewatch)

(COTTON EYE JOE BY REDNEX PLAYS)

Vince: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTAL SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
He came to town like a midwinter storm
He rode through the fields, so handsome and strong
His eyes was his tools and his smile was his gun
But all he had come for was having some fun
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
He brought disaster wherever he went
The hearts of the girls was to Hell, broken, sent
They all ran away so nobody would know
And left only men 'cause of Cotton-Eye Joe
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

He danced and fired crystals and blasted Volans Zodiarts all over.

Carol: AWESOME! Now for this one! (Activates Saix's Ridewatch)

(Bláþráður by Sigur Rós Plays)

Carol: (SINGING DIVINELY IN ICELANDIC AS MOONS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Ósýnileg hún læðist aftan að

Óvarin er og ó undir búin

Ósýnileg hún skríður aftan að

Óvarin er á fjallinu gengur

Húúúú

Ósýnileg hún stígur til jarðar

Ósýnileg hún rífur innan frá

Ef hann sá Skrefum frá

á nefunum blám

Hann getur ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Núna missum við hakan

Og núna kljúfum við klakan

Og núna finnum við

Og

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum á bakið

á snærisendanum höngum við á

Bláþræði

Ósýnileg þau svífa ofaná

Ósýnileg þau ylja við há

Ósýnileg í snjóskafi-num

Ósýnileg með lokuð augun

Ég vil sjá

Skrifuð fá

Nefið blá

Ég get ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Núna hlustum við á þau

Núna fljúum við á þau

Núna

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum af baki

á snærisendanum höngum við á bláþræði

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði

She danced and fired waves of moons and blasted down the Volans Zodiarts!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that song!

Carl Carlson: That was awesome Carol!

Carol: Thanks.

Maria: You're doing great, Carol!

Carol: Thanks sis!

Volans Zodiarts: Wow! Is Maria really your sister!?

Carol: Not by blood. We have known each other since we were in kindergarten and we have been like sisters since then.

Volans Zodiarts: That is awesome.

Carol: Yep. Vince we can't hog all the fun. Lets let everyone get a shot.

Vince: You read my mind honey. Come on in guys!

Me: Lets do it! (ACTIVATE'S ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I played on the flute and summoned the Grey Wolf, Black Wolf and Arctic Wolf Wild Zords and they went and blasted Volans Zodiarts all over with lasers.

Blurr: Save some for us!

Me: You got it!

Armada Blurr Powerlinked with his Minicon, Incinerator and he got awesome blasters from his sides!

Me: AWESOME! Lets do a combo. SONAR, RUNWAY, JETSTORM! POWERLINK!

They did so and formed into THE STAR SABER!

Me: STAR SABER!

Armada Blurr: Here we go!

Me and Armada Blurr: STAR FORCE BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and it hit Volans Zodiarts and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the switch and purified it and it turned into a sword of Volans and I went over and picked up Vayra and she was going to be okay.

Vayra: (Groans) What a headache!

Me: But you're safe now.

Vince: That was so AWESOME!

Carol: Yeah it was!

Me: Glad you guys had fun. But the day is not over yet.

Nico: Now it's time for our mission.

Blurr: Man, I haven't used my Armada powers in a long time!

Me: No you sure haven't. But that was awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Elise Lenoir Sallenkova: Yeah it was!

Sakura Valencia: It sure was!

We later went back to the estate and got ready for our mission after we cleaned up everything.

---

We were getting ready.

Clawful: I didn't eat any seafood, FYI.

Me: We know Clawful.

Nico: I have just the mission for us all. We're going to meet Howl and Sophie and the awesome moving castle in the world of Howl's Moving Castle.

Qin: Awesome I love that movie.

Carol: Me too!

Vince: Good choice.

Nico: Yep.

Then Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Brain Freezer, Mercurymon, and Villamax appeared.

Whiplash: Can we watch with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

Robo-Blaze: Oh Vince and Carol, Happy Wedding-Birthiversary.

Carol: Thanks guys.

Vince: Thanks.

Robo-Blaze: You're welcome.

We got to watching the movie.

Sophie, a young milliner and eldest of three sisters, encounters a wizard named Howl on her way to visit her sister Lettie. Upon returning home, she meets the Witch of the Waste, who transforms her into a ninety-year-old woman. Seeking to break the curse, Sophie leaves home and sets off through the countryside. She meets a living scarecrow, whom she calls "Turnip Head". He leads her to Howl's moving castle where she enters without invitation. She subsequently meets Howl's young apprentice Markl and a fire demon named Calcifer, the source of the castle's magic and movement. Calcifer makes a deal with Sophie, agreeing to break her curse if she breaks his link with Howl. When Howl appears, Sophie announces that she has "hired herself" as a cleaning lady.

Meanwhile, Sophie's nation is caught up in a war with a neighboring kingdom, which is searching for its missing prince. The King summons Howl to fight in the war. However, Howl decides to send Sophie to the King, under the pretense of being his mother, to tell him that Howl is too much of a coward to fight. Before leaving, he gives Sophie a charmed ring that leads her to Calcifer and guarantees her safety. Sophie meets Suliman, the king's head sorceress, and also the Witch of the Waste, whom Suliman punishes by draining all of her power and reverting her to her true age, that of a harmless old woman. Suliman warns Sophie that Howl will meet the same fate if he does not fight for the king. Howl then arrives to rescue Sophie. Suliman tries to trap him by turning him into a monster, but with Sophie's help he remembers himself and just barely avoids death. The duo escapes along with the former Witch of the Waste and Suliman's dog Heen. In the meantime, soldiers from each kingdom break into the homes of both Jenkins and Pendragon (Howl's aliases in those kingdoms). However, the men only find an empty courtyard and warehouse, as the castle's magic nature allows travel between 4 separate residences.

Sophie learns that Howl's life is somehow bound to Calcifer's and that Howl has been transforming into a bird-like creature to interfere with both sides in the war, but each transformation makes it more difficult for him to return to human form. Howl then has the castle magically linked to Sophie's home, parking the castle itself on the town's outskirts. A few days later, the town is bombed by enemy aircraft and Suliman's henchmen attack the house and Sophie's hat shop. Howl heads out to protect the group. Sophie then moves everyone out of the house and removes Calcifer from the fireplace, which collapses the castle. The Witch of the Waste realizes that Calcifer has Howl's heart and grabs the fire demon, setting herself on fire. Sophie panics and pours water onto the Witch, which douses Calcifer. The remainder of the castle then splits in two; Sophie falls down a chasm and is separated from the group.

Following the charmed ring, Sophie wanders into a scene from the past, where she sees a young Howl catch a falling star - Calcifer - and give him his heart. Sophie calls for them to find her in the future as she is teleported away. She returns to the present, finds Howl, and they reunite with the others. The Witch returns Howl's heart, and Sophie places it back inside Howl, reviving him and freeing Calcifer, though he decides to stay. Sophie's curse is broken, though her hair remains white. After she kisses Turnip Head on the cheek, he returns to human form revealing himself to be Justin, the missing prince from the enemy kingdom. He reveals that only his true love's kiss can break his curse. After seeing Sophie's affection lies with Howl, he promptly heads for home to cease the war, but promises he will see them again. Suliman, watching through a crystal globe, also decides to end the war. Sometime later, bombers fly under dark skies over a recovered and green countryside headed to another war, while Sophie, Howl, and the others travel in the opposite direction in a new flying castle.

We were amazed with Howl's awesome castle and it was incredible! When it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Me: But that's our mission. We're going after the soldiers who were responsible causing all that destruction in that stupid war.

Nico: Yeah that was a stupid reason to start a war.

Qin: What does it say about Madame Suliman?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her info.

---

Madame Suliman is the main antagonist of Studio Ghibli's 14th full-length animated feature film, Howl's Moving Castle.

She is voiced by Haruko Kato in the original Japanese version and Bythe Danner in the English version.

History

She is the King's Royal Sorceress and former teacher of Howl. Suliman admitted Howl was a gifted student and hoped that one day he would replace her. But he never finished his training as his heart was consumed by Calcifer.

She starts recruiting wizards and witches for the King to fight the war that was taking place due to the prince of the neighboring kingdom gone missing. However, the Witch of the Waste was consumed by a demon of greed years ago and Howl's heart was consumed by Calcifer. She refused to turn a blind eye on either and tricks the Witch of the Waste to the castle and removes her powers.

She then tells Sophie (posing as Howl's mother) about Howl's heart and says if he takes part she would help him get his heart back, but if not, would suffer the same fate as the Witch of the Waste. Sophie then stands up to Suliman and the strength of her words temporarily removes her age curse, making Suliman realize Sophie is in love with Howl and now knows his weakness. Howl shows up in disguise as the King, but Suliman doesn't buy it and almost exposes his bird form with her magic until Sophie covers his eyes. Howl, Sophie, the Witch of the Waste, and Suliman's dog, Heen, escape the castle. Suliman gets a hold of Sophie's hat and decides to use her to find him.

Suliman forces Sophie's mother to plant a peeping bug in Howl's castle, but the Witch of the Waste grabs it and destroys it by feeding it to Calcipher, which makes him sick.

At the end of the movie, Heen is able to show Suliman that the Prince of the neighboring country is found and Howl got his heart back and found his true love. Suliman says the game is over and tries to help put an end to the war.

---

Nico: Whoa man! But it looks like she can't do anything because she is disabled and in a wheelchair.

Me: Yeah.

Whiplash: Me, Drakkon, Vulture, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Brain Freezer, Mercurymon, and Villamax are going with you guys.

Nico: We know you are and it's awesome you guys are coming with too.

Me: Yeah but I'm really happy that Howl and Sophie are a couple.

Elsa: And Sophie looks really amazing with hair like mine.

Anna: She sure does.

Laney: I think so too.

Lana: Yeah! What year does it take place though?

Me: It says it takes place in the late 19th Century in the fictitious country of Ingary. Which is located somewhere in the Swiss Alps from the looks of it.

Nico: Neat.

Catzi: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lets see. How about a Hisuian Braviary next.

Me: Ooh that's a new one.

Ash: We never saw one like that before.

Pikachu: Pika.

Me: That is gonna be an interesting one.

Qin: It sure is.

Vulture: Shall we get going?

Nico: Lets shall.

Vince: Yeah!

Carol: YEAH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Demon Shimmer, The Demon Sun of Equestria, and she's really furious that MaloMyotismon, Death Adder, and Kurdock have been put down and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Demon Shimmer on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and that sadistic, power-hungry, evil demon is absolutely furious that MaloMyotismon, Death Adder, and Kurdock have been put down and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Tarra Taiyou: So, Demon Shimmer's finally on the move. Finally, now we can put her down for good.

Sunset Shimmer: She's finally going to pay for what she's done to me, and this time, she's never going to come back from the dead again.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're going to make sure the Demon Sun of Equestria is finally extinguished for all eternity, and there will be no way for her to come back from the dead. But, before that, I'm going to make her suffer in truly unimaginable ways for what she did to you, Sunset.

Phoenix Shimmer: Yeah, what that monster forced you to do, Mom, that just crossed one line too many times. So, Dad, show Demon Shimmer absolutely no mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln: Like I'd ever show Demon Shimmer any mercy after what she's done, she deserves to die a cruel and horrible death for what she's done, but nothing's more cruel than The Black Gates.

Nico: Now, you're talking, Linc. Alright, guys, let's go, time to stop a war that's been caused for a stupid reason.

Lincoln: Causing war for a stupid reason, that's really asking for trouble, and you better be ready for later on today, Demon Shimmer, we're putting an end to you for good, and you're going to pay big time for putting Sunset Shimmer through Hell!

Me: And her Past will NEVER be today!

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right!

We were off to 19th Century Europe in the world of Howl's Moving Castle.

---

We later arrived at Ingary in the year 1896.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Ingary in 1896.

Eli: It's amazing. It's like Austria and Switzerland together.

Nico: Yeah.

Sissi Delmas: Where's the Schönbrunn Palace here?

Me: That's too far from here and we're actually in Switzerland here in this world.

Sissi Delmas: Oh.

Nico: Lets see if I were the moving castle it would have to be…

We then saw the moving castle!

Me: There!

Eli: Wow!

Varie: That is so cool!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Whiger: That's actually not too far.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Me: To be honest, I love Calcifer because he is an anthropomorphic flame.

Qin: That is cool huh.

Me: I wonder what makes it go like that?

Qin: Some form of magic I think.

Allie Wilde: No idea.

Tyzonn: We should probably get up there.

We went to the castle and we flew into it.

Me: Wow! This is amazing!

Sunny Starscout: Boy it sure is!

Twilight Sparkle: I think it's amazing that this castle even moves like this.

Hester Shaw: Just like a Mortal Engine but smaller.

Me: Yeah.

Beetle: Anyone in here?

Me: Lets see. Anyone home!?

Then a woman came and it was Sophie!

Sophie: (British Accent) Oh hello there to you.

Me: Oh hello. You must be Sophie. Sorry to come in like this. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Sophie: Oh my it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Pleasure too. We are actually from the 21st Century in another timeline. It's complex.

Nico: Yeah.

Howl then came.

Howl: Oh wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you.

Me: You too Howl and it's awesome to meet you as well.

Family Guy Penelope: Nice accent. It's quite like mine.

Vambre: (British Accent) And it's like mine.

Sophie: Oh why thank you.

Nico: It's really nice.

Lola: Yeah.

Howl: So what brings you all here?

Me: To help you stop this stupid war going on.

Howl: Oh good. We could use your help.

Laney: This war going on is preposterous.

Mercurymon: Tell me. How many people have died because of this war?

Howl: Too many.

Me: From the looks of it quite a lot.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That's why we're not going after Madame Suliman. We're going after the soldiers.

Sophie: Do you really think you can destroy them?

Me: We're the most powerful force in the entire universe. That's never stopped us before.

Meowth: And it's not like the soldiers are that powerful anyway.

Me: Nope.

Qin: Yeah we are practically the most powerful army.

Nico: Yeah in a way.

Laney: And we're always ready for them.

Varie: Yeah.

Joe Swanson: Suliman we can talk into surrendering peacefully.

Nico: That's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Besides, Suliman just needs to show no more abuse of power.

Metal Man: Where's Suliman located anyway?

Nico: She lives in a castle in Wales.

Metal Man: All the way over there? Wow.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: That is far but awesome.

Brain Freezer: This castle can be steered, right?

Howl: Yes it can.

Qin: Then we need to get going.

Nico: You read my mind.

Me: She sure did.

Camie: Time for us to kick some soldier butt.

Burst Man: Okay. How do you steer this thing?

Howl: It's controlled by magic.

Twilight Sparkle: I got this.

She used her magic and then commanded the castle to go to Wales.

Nico: Oh wow.

Qin: That is cool!

Allie Wilde: It sure is awesome.

Griffin: Can I fly ahead of you guys?

Nico: Go for it.

Griffin flew ahead.

Me: Stay alert guys.

Nico: Okay.

Doofenshmirtz: I got my best inators ready.

Nico: Great. This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Eli: Yep. And I sense there are thousands of them.

Lola: We're going to be in for quite a battle.

Camie: We sure are.

Sakura Valencia: But we'll be ready for them.

Robo Blaze: Tronics! Get ready!

He summoned a massive army of Tronics.

Laney: Okay we're set.

Nico: Yep.

But then we heard explosions up ahead.

Nico: Battlezone ahead.

Arpeggio: (British Accent) I do believe it's time to make an entrance.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went for the soldiers who were fighting.

Then as they were fighting, the spirits of fighter planes appeared and they blasted numerous planes down and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and were blasting the soldiers all over into dust.

Me: Take that!

Nico: This war must stop!

Drakkon: Suliman, this needs to end!

Suliman: I'm sorry. But this war is out of my hands now.

Me: But we need to stop this war! It's totally pointless!

Laney: I agree! This war needs to stop or more and more people are going to die!

But then Greiger, New Wave, Living Laser, Harpymon, Deadwood, Toiletnator, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Mr. Mittens, and Leonard appeared.

Nico: Greiger, New Wave, Living Laser, Harpymon, Deadwood, Toiletnator, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Mr. Mittens, and Leonard.

Greiger: Most of the soldiers are down.

New Wave: We should have time for the usual battles now.

Living Laser: Got that right.

Me: Perfect.

Harpymon: (to Nico) We heard you destroyed MaloMyotismon.

Nico: Yep/

Deadwood: This time for good.

Me: Yep. Thanks to the Spirit Bomb.

Nico: Yep. And I'm finally done with my past.

Deadwood: Wow.

?: (French Accent) Oui that is amazing.

A figure came out and it was ARTISIMOLE from episode 8 of season 3 of Mighty Morphin!

---

When Mrs. Hart announces that she intends to move to Paris to be with her new artist boyfriend, Kimberly begins to worry about being forced to leave the Power Rangers. Her fears manifest as a French caricature dubbed the Artistmole, who torments her with images of her Mighty Morphin Pink Ranger identity leaving. However, Rita

Repulsa and Lord Zedd have been watching through a device of Finster's and are impressed enough that they order him pull the Artistmole into the real world. With help from Rito and the Tenga Warriors, Finster is able to scan her mind and recreate the Artistmole. Now real, the monster aligns with the Evil Space Aliens and is told to use his special powers to steal the Power Rangers' life-force helpless and easy to destroy.

Zordon alerts the Power Rangers but Kimberly is looking for her Communicator after Rito slapped it off earlier so they have to morph without her. The Rangers confront the Artistmole but the monster is completely immune to all of their attacks as they pass right through him. After striking all of them down, the Artistmole blasts all five down and drains their colors which leave them weak and open to destruction. Outmatched, the Rangers summon Ninjor but he is unable to do any damage to the Artistmole. Before he can however, Kimberly arrives and steals his paintbrush which she then smashes and blasts the Artistmole with her Blade Blaster. Weakened and helpless, the monster retreats which restores the Rangers' colors and life-force. Rita and Zedd then enlarge the Artistmole, but Kimberly has overcome her fear of leaving so he is now tangible. The Rangers form the Ninja Megazord whilst Ninjor grows giant and Ninjor soon turns into Ninjor Battle Mode. After Ninjor blasts the shocked monster with a fireball, the Rangers form the Ninja MegaFalconzord which finishes Artistmole with the Power Punch. Kimberly's fears are later abated when her mother moves to France but Kimberly is allowed to stay with Aisha and her family.

---

Kimberly: Artisimole!

Me: I remember you! You tormented Kim with images of her Pink Ranger Identity leaving her.

Artisimole: Oui oui zat's right.

William: Your French accent is really cool.

Artisimole: Why, merci monsieur.

Qin: Cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Boris, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ariana, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger - Nico's rescue and Battle with MaloMyotismon

Core Medals: Greiger, Sindbad and Monstro

Fullbottles: Greiger and Sindbad

---

Greiger was first.

Greiger: (to Boris) Nico rescued Oikawa on his rescue. And he destroyed MaloMyotismon.

Boris: He sure did and he got rid of the very monster that ruined his life.

Princess Luna: MaloMyotismon is now a forgotten memory thanks to J.D. and Nico and all the energy of everyone from the Human and Digital Worlds.

Moondust: Yeah he got what was comoing to him.

Snowdrop: After causing nothing more than a decade of pain, sorrow and grief to Nico he had it coming and we erased the very monster that haunted his mind.

Gari: Yeah we sure did.

Blackout: That was so awesome.

Ariana the Banshee: Yeah it sure was and I'm glad Nico is finally purified completely.

Greiger: Me too. Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Boris used the Core Medals for Greiger, Sindbad and Monstro and he fired waves of indigo fire and blasted him all over.

GREIGER! SINDBAD! BEST MATCH!

He fired more Indigo Fire and blasted him all over some more.

Boris activated his ridewatch and they danced to Sailor Music and fired waves of indigo fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Maria Rockell, Carmen Rockell, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dina the Undine, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - Us battling Another Hypnotick

Core Medals: New Wave, Seleen and Needle Hair

Fullbottles: New Wave and Seleen

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) You, Nico, Erza, and the others did good battling Another Hypnotick. Not bad for the first fight against an Another Predator.

Maria: Not bad at all and I think it was so awesome how we did that too.

Carmen Rockell: Yeah it sure was cool.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah we all thought it was cool.

Dina: I thought so too myselt.

New Wave: I'm glad you did. Lets do it!

Maria used the Core Medals for New Wave, Seleen and Needle Hair and fired waves of water needles and smashed her all over the place.

NEW WAVE! SELEEN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of water and blasted her all over.

Maria activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Ocean Music and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed her all over and knocked her down.

---

Megan McCallister, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alien X, Carla Wong III, Sissi Delma and Pacifica Northwest VS Living Laser - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Living Laser, Rock and T-Bone (Yu-Gi-Oh GX)

Fullbottles: Living Laser and Rock

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the world of Golden Axe. How was it?

Megan McCallister: It was so awesome and we took down Death Adder and finally made that monster pay for all his crimes.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did and it was so awesome taking him down.

Cozy Glow: And we finally avenged Tyris's family.

Hex: That monster got what he deserved and that was a trip to the Black Gates.

Alien X: He sure did and he had it coming.

Carla Wong III: Yeah no kidding there.

Living Laser: I'm glad he did. Man I haven't played Golden Axe in like forever. I'm glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Megan used the Core Medals for Living Laser, Rock and T-Bone (Yu-Gi-Oh GX) and fired waves of light and rock and smashed him all over.

LIVING LASER! ROCK! BEST MATCH!

She fired a laser blast and knocked him down.

Megan activated her ridewatch and they danced to New Age music and blasted him with stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

Orion, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Viania, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Meeting a Crimson Blader Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Harpymon, Shakedown and Thunder (Yu-Gi-Oh GX)

Fullbottles: Harpymon and Shakedown

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) I heard you guys met a Crimson Blader Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Orion: Her name is Rose Espada De Fuego and she is from Brazil. She is Lincoln's Guardian Angel that trained him to be a swordmaster.

Harpymon: Wow! So Lincoln learned how to use a sword from her.

Rainbow Dash: He sure did and it was awesome.

Scootaloo: And her story is cool too.

---

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rosa, what's the story on why you hate Chandler with a blazing passion?

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were training with wooden swords at my house, but then, Lincoln caught the stench of sewage in the air, and we then saw who it was that had the stench of sewage: it was Chandler and his goons, and they were here to kill Lincoln again. But, using what he's learned from our training sessions and from what the other Guardian Angels have taught him, he fought back and he knocked down Chandler's goons, and then, all that was left was Chandler, and he was boiling mad, and he ran at Lincoln hoping to kill him. But, Lincoln fought him with the wooden sword and Chandler got bruises all over him, and he got knocked down by Lincoln, but they were now extremely pissed off big time, but then, I jumped in and left them with broken teeth, broken noses, and broken arms and legs. We called the cops and told them everything, and Chandler and his goons were taken to the hospital, and then, straight to jail, and his mom and sister were really mad at him this time. Chandler and his goons got grounded for two months, and then, during our training sessions, Lincoln kissed me on the lips to show his thanks to me.

We cheered wildly for what they did to Chandler and his goons.

Nico: Chandler and his goons should've known better than to mess with someone who's the cousin of Tyris Flare.

Me: Yep, but that bloodthirsty murderous prick, Dark Chandler, refused to give up.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D., Dark Chandler's a monster who doesn't care about anyone except for himself, and if anyone gets in his way, he'll kill them. He's just like the Evil Sasukes we've killed over the years.

Nico: Yeah, that's true, Linc.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Harpymon: Wow! All that sword use really came in handy and I'm amazed she is Tyris Flare's cousin.

Whirlwind: We all were amazed about that.

Viania: Were we ever. It was awesome.

Harpymon: It sure is. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

He turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Titanium Ranger!

Orion used the Core Medals for Harpymon, Shakedown and Thunder (Yu-Gi-Oh GX) and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down.

HARPYMON! SHAKEDOWN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Orion used his Ridewatch and they danced to Star Music and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and blasted her down.

---

## Jonny 2x4, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Honey, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood - Vince's birthday and Haruto and Elyon's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Deadwood, Chameleon and Wood Ninja

Fullbottles: Deadwood and Chameleon

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) I hope Vince enjoyed his birthday and wedding anniversary And Haruto and Elyon got to bond as well.

Jonny 2X4: They sure did and it was really cool! We had a mini carnival all set up for them and everything.

Fluttershy: I thought it was all a really magical and amazing party.

Tornado Bolt: Everyone all had fun.

Stealth Elf: They sure did. It was awesome.

Honey: Yeah we all are having a great time so far. The day is not over yet.

Deadwood: No it isn't. Lets do it!

Jonny used the Core Medals for Deadwood, Chameleon and Wood Ninja and fired waves of wood and acorns and smashed him all over.

DEADWOOD! CHAMELEON! BEST MATCH!

He went invisible and fired waves of acorns and blasted Deadwood all over.

Jonny activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Nature Music and they fired waves of acorns, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed him down.

---

Layla, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ice Water, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator - Us facing the Volans Zodiarts

Core Medals: Toiletnator, Professor Quirrell and Kurogiri

Fullbottles: Toiletnator and Professor Quirrell

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) You guys did good facing the Volans Zodiarts. Especially Vince and Carol.

Layla: Yeah they sure did and it was great.

Sunset Shimmer: And it was so awesome that they did so on Vince's birthday and wedding anniversary.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really amazing and fun.

Sunburn: Yeah and Volans is a beautiful constellation in the Southern Hemisphere.

Ice Water: It sure is pretty.

Toiletnator: Boy I'll say. Lets do it!

Layla used the Core Medals for Toiletnator, Professor Quirrell and Kurogiri and fired waves of water and toilet paper and smashed him down.

TOILETNATOR! PROFESSOR QUIRREL! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of toilet paper and magic and blasted him down.

Layla activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Crockets Theme from Miami Vice and they fired waves of fire and water and blasted him down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Honia, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - Howl is a really awesome sorcerer and Sophie and Howl make a great couple

Core Medals: Fixer, Warp and Kiruka Hasaki

Fullbottles: Fixer and Warp

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) Howl is a really awesome sorcerer. And Sophie and Howl make a great couple

Piper: I agree there and Howl is awesome with magic.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh he sure is and I think it's so amazing!

Featherweight: Yeah he is cool with all sorts of magic.

Sprocket: And all his friends are so awesome and J.D. likes Calcipher because he's a living flame. Which is really cool.

Honia: Or hot in this case. But yeah.

Fixer: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Piper used the Core Medals for Fixer, Warp and Kiruka Hasaki and fired waves of fire spines and smashed Fixer all over.

FIXER! WARP! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire energy and blasted him down!

Piper activated her ridewatch and they danced to Chinese Music and blasted him down with metal, gears, lightning and fire.

---

Ulrich, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bullfrag, Maggie Orbersson, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - Howl's castle is really cool

Core Medals: Xiao Fung, Ludo and Martial Hair

Fullbottles: Xiao Fung and Ludo

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Howl's castle is really cool. And it can move remotely.

Ulrich: It sure can.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really cool that I got to drive it. I used my magic to drive it and it was amazingly well built with it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Spyro: Boy I'll say.

Bullfrag: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Maggie Orbersson: (Icelandic Accent) I think it's amazing myself.

Xiao Fung: It sure is. Lets do it!

Ulrich used the Core Medals for Xiao Fung, Ludo and Martial Hair and fired waves of wind magic and smashed him down.

XIAO FUNG! LUDO! BEST MATCH!

Ulrich then released a massive and incredibly powerful mega belch and it fired a powerful blast of wind and blew Xiao Fung into the wall!

Ulrich: WHOA! That was incredibly powerful!

Ulrich activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Japanese Ninja Music and fired waves of magic and wind and smashed him down.

---

CatDog, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Minerva, Lightsworn Maiden, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Madame Suliman will be spared because she is too disabled to fight

Core Medals: Mr. Mittens, Tiki Tak Tribe and Sharkyonara

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Madame Suliman will be spared because she's too disabled to fight. And she's not even attacking us.

Cat: Yeah no kidding. And she can't even do anything because of her disability.

Dog: That's for sure Cat.

Applejack: Yeah what she is doing is terrible even if it's not in our time.

Apple Bloom: Yeah she needs all the best care she can get.

Flashwing: You'll get no argument from me there.

Minerva: Yeah I agree there myself.

Mr. Mittens: Me too. Lets do it!

CatDog used the Core Medals for Mr. Mittens, Tiki Tak Tribe and Sharkyonara and fired waves of music and energy and blasted him down.

MR. MITTENS! TIKI TAK TRIBE!

They pulled out a violin and panflute and played the Tiki Tak Tribe tune and hypnotized him and knocked him down.

CatDog activated their Ridewatch and the CatDog theme song played.

One fine day with a woof and a purr

a baby was born and it caused a little stir

No blue buzzard, no three eyed frog,

just a feline-canine little CatDog

CatDog, Catdog, alone in the world was a little CatDog

A lunatic dog and a frustrated cat

opposite this and opposite that

Internal struggle for two-in-one brothers

Scratchin' and bitin' and lovin' each other

CatDog, Catdog, nothin' in the world like a little CatDog

CatDog (CatDog) Catdog (CatDog) nothin' in the world like a little CatDog

Guitar solo

Harmonica Solo

Over the river and through the muck

Hot on the trail of the garbage truck

Friends to the end through good and bad weather

But life is complicated when you're always together!

CatDog, Catdog, nothin' in the world like a little CatDog

Out on the road or back in town

all kinds of critters puttin' CatDog down

Gotta rise above it, gotta try to get along

Gotta walk together, gotta sing this song

CatDog, Catdog, alone in the world was a little CatDog

CatDog, Catdog, alone in the world was a little CatDog

CatDog (CatDog) Catdog (CatDog) alone in the world was a little CatDog

They danced and fired waves of earth, rock, apples and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Lori Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sya Hu, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard - Madame Suliman's soldiers will pay for hurting so many people

Core Medals: Leonard, Rambling Ghost and Gorilla (MHA)

Fullbottles: Leonard and Rambling Ghost

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) Madame Suliman's soldiers will pay for hurting so many people. And for causing this war.

Lori: They literally will! No doubt about it!

Princess Celestia: That is for sure.

King Solar: Yeah they will no doubt.

Amber Morning: This war is an absolutely stupid way for fighting.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Hya Hu: You got that right.

Leonard: Indeed there. Shall (Slow down voice)

Lori used her super speed and put a paint bucket on the floor and one in the air above a pig and then took a plunger and stuck it to a pig and pulled and then wrote Fart Face on a pig and then put Leonard in front of the army and made him look at them and pulled the trigger on punching gun and put his eyes looking forward and put the bucket in his hands and then she took a selfie with her phone and came back and then all the stuff she did happened.

Leonard: we do it? Huh?

Guard: You are going to pay for that!

The guards tackled Leonard and pulverized him all over!

Lori: I'm sorry were you saying something?

Princess Celestia and Amber Morning laughed hysterically and rolled on the floor laughing!

Amber Morning: OH THAT WAS SO FUNNY! (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Princess Celestia: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) That was so funny!

King Solar: That was really cool. How did you do that?

Lori: I have super speed as well as Wind Powers.

King Solar: Oh that is cool.

Lori used the Core Medals for Leonard, Rambling Ghost and Gorilla (MHA) and she fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him all over.

LEONARD! RAMBLING GHOST! BEST MATCH!

She fired footballs made of wind and blasted the pigs all over.

Lori activated her Ridewatch and she summoned her own pig army and they danced to Waltz music and they fired waves of wind and light and smashed the pigs all over and got lots of meat for the poor.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, May, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Artisimole

---

Artisimole was next.

Nico: This is gonna be an artists masterpiece for us.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of huge swords called the Destroyers of the Equalists, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Equalists symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kim: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rocky: RED RANGER POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN THREE!

Nico: Lets get him!

They summoned the Power Cannon and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Artisimole you have failed this timeline. But that is a true masterpiece.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and all the soldiers came at us!

Orion: Time for this war to end!

Tsukasa: I couldn't agree more!

Final Kamen Ride: Decade!

Kamen Ride: Kuuga!

Kamen Ride: Agito!

Kamen Ride: Ryuki!

Kamen Ride: Faiz!

Kamen Ride: Blade!

Kamen Ride: Hibiki!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Den O!

Kamen Ride: Kiva!

Kamen Ride: Decade!

Tsukasa went Super Decade and Daiki summoned Clones of Said Riders from the first 10 years of the Heisei Era!

Hay Lin: I have a feeling this is gonna be a good one!

Then a white light appeared and it landed in Hay Lin's hands and then revealed itself. It was a green Grand Zi-O Ridewatch and it was for all the Wind Elemental Digimon!

Hay Lin: Whoa! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Hay Lin: HENSHIN!

She transformed and the elemental spirits of the Wind Element Digimon appeared and then she donned awesome green armor and she had all the powers of the Wind Elemental Digimon in it. She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND WIND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That is cool!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Wind who reaches over the Boundaries of the Sky and reigns the Clouds and Storms. Her name is Grand Wind Zi-O! We are now in a new page of history!

Me: Way to go Hay Lin!

Hay Lin: This is so awesome!

She tapped the symbol for Zephyrmon!

Hay Lin: (Echoing) HURRICANE GALE!

She fired a massive tornado and blew the soldiers all over in a powerful tornado!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was powerful! But here comes some backup!

Troy: First this!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timeranger and the Kabuto, Hibiki, Build, Zero One, Zi-O and Decade Riders!

Maria: Time for this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) TIME TRAVEL FORCE!

She summoned Abra Kadabra, Warp, 1984 Terminator and Another Gaim, Another Fourze and Another Wizard!

Nico: YEAH!

Abra Kadabra: This is gonna be fun!

We went at the soldiers and blasted and smashed them all over the place with incredible force and fury.

We were really going at them and Aokua, Mudeenu, and Kamengareth blasted and smashed them all over.

The Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington, Runabout, Cera and Blurr used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runabout's Particle Beam Rifle, turned Blurr's boosters into blasters and enhanced Cera and the Ghosts of George Washington and Abraham Lincoln's powers 100-fold.

Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington and Runabout: PRESIDENTIAL PARTICLE BLAST!

Cera and Blur: TRICERATOPS FURY STORM!

Beasts of The Whip and Whiplash: WHIP FURY JUNGLE STRIKE!

Dragons of Fire and Drakkon: DRAGONS OF FIRE BLAST!

Masters of The Sky and Vulture: SKY VULTURE FURY!

Masters of Light and Robo Blaze: LIGHT ROBOT BLAST!

Spirits of Jewels and Whiger: JEWELS OF THE TIGER!

Geniuses of Positronics and Griffin: GRIFFIN MOLECULE BLAST!

Dinosaurs of Nature and Beetle: NATURE BEETLESAURUS BLAST!

Fire of The Undead and Brain Freezer: UNDEAD FREEZE FIRESTORM!

Metal of Comedy and Mercurymon: MERCURY COMEDY LAUGHTER!

Time Action Power and Villamax: TIME FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY MEGABLAST FORCE!

We fired massive waves of energy and elements!

Nina Echoton, Rarity, Sophie, Howl and me: GENEROSITY MAGIC MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: CASTLE ELEMENT STYLE: SCHONBRUNN PALACE!

Entrapta: CASTLE LIGHTNING STYLE: ALNWICK CASTLE!

Perfuma: CASTLE NATURE STYLE: ARUNDEL CASTLE!

Frosta: CASTLE ICE STYLE: DOVER CASTLE!

Kei: CASTLE FIRE STYLE: CASTLE HOWARD!

Yuri: CASTLE WATER STYLE: THE TOWER OF LONDON!

Kyoko: CASTLE LIGHTNING STYLE: WINDSOR CASTLE!

Misako: CASTLE LAVA STYLE: CHATEAU COMTAL DE CARCASSONNE!

Colette Brunel: CASTLE LIGHT STYLE: CHATEAU DE FOIX!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CASTLE DARK STYLE: CHATEAU GAILLARD!

Jessica Shannon: CASTLE STING STYLE: CONWAY CASTLE!

Peni Parker: CASTLE WEB STYLE: BEAUMARIS CASTLE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into images of said castles from all over the world.

Lincoln and his harem: CASTLE FINAL SMASH: CASTLE BIG BANG ATTACK!

They fired a massive Big Bang Attack shaped like a castle!

The blasts all hit and obliterated all the soldiers in an instant!

Me: That did it!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: We did it, we stopped a war that was caused for an absolutely stupid reason.

Lincoln: We sure did, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Demon Shimmer to deal with, and that heartless demon should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to kill every last one of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's,

Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sunset Shimmer: I should've known there's no mistaking that malice-filled voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Demon

Shimmer.

A figure was heading straight for us with demonic rage in her eyes, but Sunset Shimmer kicked the figure away, and we saw who the figure was: it was none other than Demon Shimmer.

Lincoln: Just the demon we were looking for.

Nico: Demon Shimmer, I should've known you'd show up here!

Ratchet: So, that's Demon Shimmer.

Sunset Shimmer: Yep, the very demon that put my life through Hell, thanks to Grogar's dark magic.

Demon Shimmer: You all have ruined every last one of my plans, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were weak to do anything! Now, I will kill all of you and reduce Equestria to nothing but ashes!

Demon Shimmer went charging at us again, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he tossed her into a nearby wall with his immense and brute superhuman strength. She got out, but she was really mad.

Sunset Shimmer: Whoa, you've really made her really mad now, Linky.

Demon Shimmer went after us again, but she was shield bashed in the head by Tarra Taiyou who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Demon Shimmer: Who do you even think you are to get in my way, pathetic mortal?!

Tarra Taiyou: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends and who's had about enough of you, you sadistic power-hungry demon. (Orange energy aura flares up) I am Tarra Taiyou, the Champion of Sunset Shimmer, The Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Forgiveness.

This horrified Demon Shimmer badly.

Demon Shimmer: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Tarra Taiyou's jade green eyes turned neon jade green, and she was then surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Demon Shimmer, she left red and yellow energy, flames, suns, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Tarra Taiyou: Demon Shimmer, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of the Devil Incarnate of Equestria, Grogar, and for putting Sunset Shimmer's life through Hell. You are nothing more than a plague to ponies and mankind, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Tarra Taiyou was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with flames, magic, and suns surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Tarra Taiyou emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Tarra Taiyou grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon jade green eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Sunset Shimmer's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Forgiveness and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold sun links and orange crystal links and an orange Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and holding the Forgiveness and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Tarra Taiyou has on a sleeveless orange midriff top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, orange skirt, red pants, red sneakers, and sleeveless long red trenchcoat with flames and suns on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by flames and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Tarra Taiyou felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with red and yellow tips on the large orange feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Tarra Taiyou has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Tarra Taiyou's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, suns, flame, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunset Shimmer's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Forgiveness and Fiery Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade with the cutie mark of Sunset Shimmer etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red and yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and orange gems for the eyes and a large red and yellow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Tarra Taiyou, Champion of Sunset Shimmer, The Champion of Forgiveness, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Demon Shimmer and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Fire and Forgiveness"

タラ・タイヨウ、サンセットシマー のチャンピオン、許しのチャンピオン、調和 の 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、デーモンシマー と

終末 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、火と許しの力のマスター

Tarra Taiyou has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM SUN ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL FORGIVENESS AND ETERNAL SUN LOVE!

We were amazed by Tarra Taiyou's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Demon Shimmer saw it, the demon went mad with rage and fired a blast of fire to kill her, but Tarra absorbed the blast of fire and it made her stronger than ever, and Tarra fired a powerful orange energy blast with flames, suns, Alicorns, and magic, and it hit her and sent her flying into a wall, and it pissed her off even more.

Nico: Wow, now Tarra Taiyou's transformed, that's so awesome.

Ken Knudson: This is going to be a fight between the Fires of Forgiveness and The Demon Sun of Equestria.

Tarra Taiyou: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Alicorn and Divine Sun Forgiveness Love) **But, I'm not doing this alone, Ken.**

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: Yep. You ready, Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: I'm so going to enjoy kicking her butt after everything she and Grogar put me through.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope and Sunset Shimmer unholsters her massive Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and transforms into Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity Firestorm Sun Alicorn Angel of Eternal Forgiveness and Eternal Sun love, and they joined Tarra Taiyou.

Sunset Shimmer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Alicorn and Divine Forgiveness Love) **Better be ready, Demon Shimmer.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You're going to pay for putting Sunset's life through Hell, you monster!**

Tarra Taiyou, Sunset Shimmer, and Lincoln went after Demon Shimmer, who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but they kept absorbing the blasts of fire and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, suns, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Demon Shimmer, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Sunset and Tarra slashed off Demon Shimmer's wings and Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her hatred and fire powers and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Demon Shimmer was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Tarra Taiyou, Sunset Shimmer, and Lincoln to finish Demon Shimmer by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Demon Shimmer and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Tarra Taiyou, Sunset Shimmer, and Lincoln did to Demon Shimmer as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Tarra Taiyou's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, as Demon Shimmer's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The

Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Mean Pinkie Pie's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Demon Shimmer and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Demon Shimmer.

Lincoln: Demon Shimmer, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and all ponies and for what you've done to Sunset Shimmer, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Demon Shimmer, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Demon Shimmer's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Demon Shimmer: No, you can't do this. Sunset, you need me!

Sunset Shimmer: No, Demon Shimmer, it's because of Grogar's evil misdeeds that you made me turn against my friend, Twilight Sparkle, and you'd turned me into a sadistic, power-hungry monster. But, Twilight and her friends saved me, and I've now become The Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders. You're not going to hurt me anymore, you cloven-hoofed monster.

Lincoln: You've hurt my future wife for far too long, it's time for you to be forgotten forever, Demon Shimmer.

Demon Shimmer: DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Demon Shimmer's spirit was eventually erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again. Then, Sunset Shimmer ran up to Lincoln, and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and she cried hard into Lincoln's bare chest. Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he hugged her.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) It's okay, Sunset, it's over now. Demon Shimmer's gone and she's never coming back.

Phoenix Shimmer saw her mom break down, and her dad was there hugging and comforting her.

Phoenix Shimmer: Mom.

Then, Phoenix Shimmer went up to her parents, and she also joined in the hug.

Me: Grogar, you really are nothing more than The Devil Incarnate of Equestria.

Twilight Sparkle: What that monster did in corrupting my friend and turning her into a monster, he can never be forgiven.

Nico: Yeah. But, now that Demon Shimmer's gone, that dark part of Sunset Shimmer's past is now a forgotten memory.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right, and the same went with Grogar's evil for good, and Lincoln, there's a little something I want to give you.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Sunset Shimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Sunset Shimmer's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging around them and we cheered wildly and Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer sucked in the flames.

Phoenix Shimmer: Alright, way to go, Mom and Dad.

Nico: Alright, that's the seventh member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only 15 more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Mean Twilight Sparkle.

Starlight Glimmer: And that means you, Emily Yumiko, and I are going to take her down tomorrow, Linky. She's going to pay for trying to ruin Twilight's good name.

Emily Yumiko: Yeah, we'll show her that The Magic of Friendship is FAR MORE superior than that of The Magic of Enemies.

Toiletnator: Another war has been ended.

Fixer: The soldiers have been punished.

Me: Yep.

Xiao Fung: And Suliman is now in a retirement home.

Nico: Absolutely. She needed it too.

Mr. Mittens: And now, this world can now live in peace.

Leonard: Overall, it's been a good day.

Me: Yes it has. And we got rid of Demon Shimmer too.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone.

Sophie: Thank you so much for everything you've done for us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Eli: It was really fun though.

Howl: I agree there.

Me: Yeah.

Rarity: But this was most fun darlings. (To the viewers) And I hope you darlings loved watching the battle with this one.

Me: We all did Rarity.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

Howl: All of us.

Me: By the way Vince how did you and Carol like your Birthday Wedding Anniversary Adventure?

Vince: You guys all made this the most awesome and most fun birthday wedding ever! Thank you guys so much!

Carol: Yeah it was so much fun!

Qin: We're so happy for you both.

Maria: We all are.

Nico: Yeah! Glad you guys had so much fun.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Howl's Moving Castle was a really awesome movie from 2003 and it was so awesome. Hiyao Miyazaki did a great job on that one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yusei Fudo, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Lego Elves: Secrets of Elvendale and we're going to meet Emily Jones, her sister Sophie and their friends Azari Firedancer a Fire Elf, Farran

Leafshade an Earth Elf, Aira Windwhistler an Air Elf and Naida Riverheart a Water Elf. And we're going to help them out and battle many of Noctura's evil minions and we're also going battle Another Pesky Dust. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Hisuian Braviary and her name is Fyora Valencia and she is Sakura's sister. She is not a Succubus however but she is one of Nico's friends. Fyora is Nico's friend from Airplane Club and she is a great pilot of airplanes and even can fly with angel wings too. She hates bullies with a vengeance.

Before Nico's rescue however I'm going on an awesome dream rescue with Misty Tredwell, The Hernandez Sisters and Natilee to the ruins of the abandoned city where we had our battle with All For One and we're going there to help Himiko who was just thrown out by her family and forced to live out on the streets. Also we're going to battle the Zodiarts for Pavu the peacock.

The match-up scene is for Emily Yumiko, Starlight Glimmer, and Lincoln, and they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Mean Twilight Sparkle

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Ooo, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Patience St. Pim, the deranged Ice Elemental who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying her, and the resurrection of Patience St. Pim will point to one person who was responsible for this: Mean Twilight Sparkle. And they're going to meet a Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke Gene-Slammer named Kalea Pahupahuahi, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hawaii, but also his classmate in Art, and she has also taken an interest in the Martial Arts. Her last name, Pahupahuahi means Fire Boxer in Hawaiian. It was Kalea who taught Lincoln how to do boxing in three different styles. She outright hates bullies, in fact, she protects Lincoln from them and when she saw Chandler, his goons, and Lynn bullying Lincoln, she beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, noses, arms and legs. She even punched Lynn all the way into a massive pile of dirty socks in Gym, P.U.! To show thanks, Lincoln took Kalea to a beach where they kissed and after that, they had fun together. She's also the cousin of Blaze Fielding, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Get ready for an awesome and mystical adventure as we head to New York City and meet the Grace Twins Jared and Simon and their sister Mallory and we are going to battle the evil king of the goblins Mulgarath and we're going to make that monster pay.

See you all tomorrow!

# SPIDERWICK'S WORLD OF MAGIC

In the Early Morning hours at 1:21 A.M., I was fast asleep in my room with Varie and all my Harem. As I was sleeping I had a really awesome dream. I was in the ruined city where we battled All For One on April 7th and it was like something out of a post-apocalyptic movie. But it wasn't just me there I also had Natilee and Misty Tredwell with me.

Misty Tredwell: I remember this city. This is where we battled All For One on April 7th.

Natilee: Yeah that was a really harrowing and brutal battle. I can't believe that a bunch of villains like Tomura and his minions and cohorts can cause so much damage to the world. Especially All For One.

Me: I know and if we ever face evil versions of them that are not in our frenemies we'll give them the Black Gates for sure.

Natilee: No kidding dad. But I wonder why we're here in this world in your dream?

Me: I guess we'll find out.

As we walked around we saw that the city was completely deserted and no one was there. It was like something out of a post-apocalyptic movie.

Me: I hope we aren't the only ones here.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah.

But then my ultrasonic hearing picked up what sounded like crying in a school.

Me: I hear crying coming from that school there.

I pointed to a building.

Natilee: We better go check it out.

We went to the school and we went in and we heard the crying getting closer and in a classroom that was run down and abandoned we saw Himiko and she was really sad and crying.

Himiko: (Crying hard) What is wrong with me!? Why am I killing people!? I don't want to do that! (CRYING HARD)

Me: (In my head) Oh man. Himiko is still having problems with her demons.

I went over to Himiko.

Me: Himiko?

Himiko saw me, Misty and Natilee.

Himiko: J.D., Misty and Natilee? What are you guys doing here?

Me: We heard you crying Himiko. But remember I'm also a dreamwalker. I have the power to walk in dreams. This is your dream Himiko. You can do anything you want in here.

Himiko: Really? Wow. But I don't know what to do. I keep getting haunted by these visions of what I was like before you all cured me.

Me: Himiko listen, that monster wasn't you. It was because of your old quirk that it was destroying you. It wasn't making you who you are.

Himiko: But how can I face my demons in me? I don't know if I can do that.

Me: You have to find the answer to that question on your own. Himiko I know your life has been a living hell because of your quirk, but those feelings will only get stronger if you let them. The darkness in your heart is what lead to those feelings in the first place. You've got to reach deep into your heart and erase all those feelings from your past. I know your past has been one helluva nightmare but you have to move on and erase that very darkness that plagued you. You are not that person anymore.

Misty Tredwell: That's right Himiko. J.D. has done so much for you as well as helped reunite you with your biological family. And he has also done so much good for not just you but also so many people as well. He reunited me with my brother and even helped cure you of your unstable quirk and gave you a new one.

Natilee: My dad has done a lot for not just you Himiko. He has done so much good for many people.

Me: Himiko I know this isn't easy but you have to learn from the past and move on.

Himiko: But how? How can I remember so many of the good times I've had with so many people when all I have done was nothing but evil because of my old quirk?

Me: You have to remember who you are. You are not a sadistic, bloodthirsty killer that has so much hatred towards the world. You are a kind, loving, gentle, compassionate, hopeful, caring, adventurous and beautiful girl that loves to help others and help save the lives of so many people around the world and the universe. And you have so many awesome friends and you are smart, sincere and reliable to the entire team and your friends. That is who you really are Himiko. You are that kind of person.

Himiko began to realize that I was right and she had let her old quirk control her for her entire life. Now she realizes that it's not the quirk that makes you who you are. It's your soul, heart and spirit that defines you and your friends and loved ones are those that you should care for the most and not let your quirk tell you otherwise!

Himiko: You're right J.D. My old quirk was making me into a monster and a shell of my REAL self! I am not Himiko Toga the Blood Sucker. I am HIMIKO TOGA A.K.A. LADY ELEMENTA, PROUD MEMBER OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND MASTER OF THE ELEMENTAL FORCES OF NATURE!

Then a blob of darkness left her and then was sucked into the black gates forever! Her soul was completely purified!

Me: Way to go Himiko!

Misty Tredwell: How do you feel?

Himiko: I feel totally better. In fact I feel better than ever. Thank you so much guys. I don't know what I would do without you all. You have helped me more than anything in getting my life back together after everything I did.

Me: It was our pleasure Himiko.

Natilee: That was awesome though. Wait I sense a force here.

We went outside and then we saw a figure appear and it was a new zodiart and I recognized the Constellation on it. It was the Zodiarts for Pavo the Peacock, another Southern Hemisphere Constellation!

Me: The Pavo Zodiarts! You are for Pavo the Peacock in the Southern Hemisphere.

Pavo Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) That's right J.D.

Me: I know that voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with long blueish green hair and blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had long blue peacock tailfeathers as well as the symbol for the constellation of Pavo on her arm and the stars for the constellation on her skirt.

Me: Talia Pavo.

Talia Pavo: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Natilee: Another friend from Space Camp dad?

Me: Yep and me and Talia studied the moons and clouds of the planet Uranus. We found out all about how Uranus got so tilted and how many moons it has and all that. It was really awesome.

Talia Pavo: Good times there.

Me: They sure were. Also I didn't know that Zodiarts can appear in the dream world.

Talia Pavo: Actually only I'm capable of doing that. I am also a dreamwalker.

Natilee: Whoa! So you have the power to walk in dreams like dad, Lincoln and Princess Luna and me.

Talia Pavo: That's right. Nice to know there are more Dreamwalkers.

Himiko: That is so awesome.

Talia Pavo: I think so too. Shame we have to fight.

Me: I know. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON ?!

She changed into Pavo Zodiarts!

Me: This is gonna be so awesome. (ACTIVATES LEFOU'S RIDEWATCH)

(GERMAN POLKA MUSIC PLAYS)

Me and Himiko danced to it and fired waves of blue fire and lightning and blasted Pavo Zodiarts all over the place and smashed her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the switch and purified it and it formed into a sword of Pavo.

We went over and helped her up.

Talia Pavo: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: At least you're all right.

Natilee: That was awesome though.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

At 8:10 A.M., I woke up and saw Himiko on my bed.

Me: Oh morning Himiko.

Himiko: Morning J.D. I saw you in my dream and you saved me from my demons forever.

Me: I'm glad I did.

I got up and went and got dressed.

Me: Shall we go get some breakfast?

Himiko: We shall.

We went to the table.

Nico: Morning guys.

Me: Morning Nico.

Nico: Himiko and Misty told me everything that happened and I'm amazed that you did all that and even faced a Zodiart in the dream world. That is so cool.

Qin: Boy it sure is. Awesome job.

Nico: I was just about to say the same thing. Well done.

Me: Thanks.

We got to eating breakfast and we had pancakes and eggs and bacon.

---

Later on over in the magic land of the Lego World called Elvendale, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yusei Fudo, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, me, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were there for another awesome rescue and this time we were there for another awesome and magical adventure.

Laney: Wow so this is Elvendale!

Fluttershy: Oh it's so beautiful and the creatures here are really amazing.

Eli: They sure are. And it's in the Lego World.

Arrietty: I think this is absolutely awesome and cool.

Me: It sure is and you guys are going to love meeting my penpal Emily Jones. She and her sister come here all the time and it's so awesome how they team up with the Elves of the 4 Elemental Forces to take down the evil forces of darkness here.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Yusei: What are the elves names?

Me: Azari Firedancer a Fire Elf, Farran Leafshade an Earth Elf, Aira Windwhistler an Air Elf and Naida Riverheart a Water Elf.

Laney: That is cool.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Yusei.

Yusei: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you out.

Nico: You'll love it.

Qin: You sure will.

Himiko: This is so awesome that we're here in Elvendale though. To be honest I loved watching this show when the rest of the villains weren't looking.

Me: That's awesome Himiko.

Wendy Sapphira: It sure is.

Sakura Valencia: I think it's so awesome that your friend Emily goes to this place.

Me: Yeah it sure is Sakura.

Himiko: I agree there as well.

Nico: Yusei, I'll never forget the day we met you and your team.

Yusei: I know. That was so awesome.

Me: And that was when we first went into the Duel Monster World.

Eli: That was so awesome and cool.

Brittney: That was so much fun.

Lola: We saw many duel monsters there too.

Laney: Yeah it was awesome.

Nicole: And we learned so much about what the Signers do and how massive of a huge responsibility they have to the world.

Yusei: That's right.

Me: I should know.

I revealed my Phoenix Mark of The Signer on my right arm.

Camie: Wow you're a Signer?

Me: Yep.

Yusei revealed his mark on he right arm. He had the head of the Crimson Dragon.

Camie: So the Signers are recognized by the mark of the dragon on their arms.

Yusei: That's right.

Nico: Let's not forget that one of the Dark Singers is Jack's wife.

Yusei: That's right.

Qin: Yeah and Carly is so awesome. So is Misty.

Nico: Yeah and that was so awesome that Misty went with J.D. during his dream rescue.

Me: That was really cool.

Himiko: It sure was.

Nicole: Yeah I thought it was cool too. And it's amazing they fought a Zodiart that's also a Dreamwalker.

Nico: Very unexpectedly shocking.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But it was really terrible that before the Dark Signers became some of our frenemies that they were completely hellbent on getting revenge for crimes that the Signers never even did to them.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Yusei: I know. It was awful.

Brittney: Yeah. Minus Misty and Carly the rest of the Dark Signers before they became the archenemies of me and the Goths wanted nothing more than to kill us.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. But the Marks they have on their right arms are very awesome and symbolic. The Nazca Lines have been one of the biggest mysteries in all of South American history. We don't even know how they even got there. But the satellite images taken of them are really incredible.

Laney: Boy they sure are.

Camie: They are amazing. Hopefully we'll figure out the mystery someday.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Yeah it's only a matter of time.

Nico: J.D., How the Hell did one of the Zodiarts get in your dream anyway?

Me: Talia Pavo is a dreamwalker herself. But I think Gamou might have teleported her into my dream when I was asleep.

Nico: That does make sense. That is really awesome that you faced her in your dream.

Wendy Sapphira: It sure is.

Sakura Valencia: And it was awesome that you helped Himiko get over her demons.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Himiko was still being haunted by bad memories of the past so me, Misty and Natilee went and helped her.

Himiko: And thanks to J.D., Misty and Natilee, I realized that I am not Himiko Toga the Blood Sucker, I am Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Proud Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Master of The Elemental Forces of Nature.

Nico: That is awesome and great vigor and courageous hope there.

Lincoln: Nico, if you have a problem with-

Nico: Lincoln, even if Rex didn't give me a talking to, I would still be okay with it because of a Zodiart's appearance.

Lincoln: Good.

Me: I still think all the Zodiarts are awesome because all the constellations are neat and lets not forget that the Kyurangers each represent the Constellations themselves.

Nico: That is true. And I agree there too.

Laney: Me too.

Himiko: I agree there too.

Sakura Valencia: J.D. has always been fascinated with the stars and the constellations. I like them too.

Nicole: I like them too Sakura. It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is. So J.D. tell us all about Emily.

Me: I will be glad to.

I went over Emily's history.

---

Emily's grandmother was one of the five legendary sisters. She was chosen to go to earth and guard the portal from that side. In doing so, she lost her immortality, and eventually passed away.

Shortly after inheriting her grandmother's amulet, Emily found herself transported through the portal to Elvendale. With the help of four elves, Naida Riverheart, Azari Firedancer, Aira Windwhistler and Farran Leafshade, she got back home safely. She now often visits them in Elvendale.

---

Nico: Whoa that is awesome!

Lola: So she is friends with the Elves of the Elemental Forces of Nature.

Me: Yep. Water, Fire, Wind and Earth and even light.

Nico: That is so awesome. And do they battle all kinds of bad guys?

Me: They sure do. The most evil of them all is Noctura. She is a Darkness Elf.

Eli: What can you tell us about her?

Me: You will not like her one bit.

I went over her history.

---

Noctura is a bat-themed shape-shifter elf who is introduced in the season four story-arc. She has a number of bat-minions who aid Noctura in her wicked schemes. This dark witch hails from the Shadow World.

Since the elf Noctura was banished from Elvendale to the Shadow World by Lumia, the Guardian of Light, she has spent her life planning her escape and revenge on Lumia. Finally, with the help of her loyal bat minions, she has managed to steal the four elemental shards from the four guardian statues. Now she just needs to capture all the four Elemental Guardians themselves and harness their powers. Before long, she will become stronger and more powerful than ever. Her time has finally come to break out of the Shadow World and rule all of Elvendale.

Noctura was banished to the Shadow World by her closest friend, Lumia, and can now only speak through the waters of Shadow Fountain to Ragana. Supposedly, Lumia created the Shadow World as a "gift" for Noctura, when in reality it was nothing more than a trap. Noctura has been banished for so long that she is thought to be nothing more than a myth. "The Legend of Noctura" is a tale that elves tell children to frighten them. But as Noctura prepares to put her schemes into motion, Elvendale will soon realize that this dangerous foe is all too real.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Whoa man! She is bad news!

Me: Yeah. One of these days we'll have a mission here. But for now we meet Emily and her friends and destroy her minions.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Where does she live around here?

Me: It's right up here.

We arrived at a treehouse and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow just like what Emily said.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Me: Hello? Anyone here?

Emily and the elves came and saw us.

Emily Jones: (Gasp) J.D.!

Me: Hey Em!

We went and hugged.

Me: It's awesome to see you again. Everyone meet Emily Jones, she is the Guardian of Love.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Emily.

Emily Jones: Nico it's such and honor and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's awesome to see you.

Qin: Awesome to meet you too Emily.

Sakura Valencia: J.D. told us so much about you.

Maria: It's really nice to meet you.

Emily Jones: Same to you all. It's an honor.

Then Emily's friends and sister came.

Sophie Jones: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor.

Me: Sophie wow you are getting big.

Azari Firedancer: It's an honor to have you all here. I'm Azari Firedancer and I'm the Elf of Fire.

Naida Riverheart: I'm Naida Riverheart and I'm the Elf of Water.

Aira Windwhistler: I'm Aira Windwhistler and I'm the Elf of Air.

Farran Leafshade: And I'm Farran Leafshade and I'm the Elf of Earth.

Nico: Awesome to meet you all.

Aylene C.: We heard so much about you all and it's an honor.

Emily Jones: I'm glad you all came. A bunch of goblins have been trying to steal my amulet.

Me: Oh great. Is Cronan Darkroot still causing trouble?

Emily Jones: Not as bad as he was before.

Nico: Who is Cronan Darkroot?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit.

I went over his history and it was terrible.

---

Cronan Darkoot is the main antagonist of the fantasy adventure series LEGO Elves: Secrets of Elvendale.

Cronan is the son of Quartzine Darkroot, who was among the elemental Elven sisters who had tasked themselves with being guardians of the dimensional portals to Earth and the Shadow realm. When the magic of the portals kill her in her attempt to control it, Cronan tries to access them to revive her and becomes power hungry in the process of finding methods.

He was voiced by Riley Murdock.

Cronan's mother, Quartzine had attempted to harness the portal's power in a show of hunger for power and control over the sister's duties. Her attempt to access the portal overwhelms her with magical energy, killing her. Her young son Cronan witnesses this and believes that he can revive her using the sister's enchanted amulets.

Years later, Cronan befriends the main characters and charms them to gain their trust, a ruse to get Emily Jones' amulet, and combine it's magic with his to reopen the hostile portal to the dimension Quartzine accessed. In the past he falls in love with the water elemental elf Rosalyn, but abandons it to deforest her territory. He starts hewing enchanted crystals, presumably to build the portal, and it begins to corrupt the docile animals in the forest making them primal and aggressive. He also magically torments and enslaves his dragon mount Ashwing and injures Rosalyn's dragon Sapphire (although in his version he hadn't done anything wrong and that in his mind Rosalyn went insane and attacked him for no reason).

Cronan makes many attempts to steal Emily's amulet and mistakenly captures her younger sister Sophie, who has already doubted Cronan. He keeps her imprisoned in his castle to use her against Emily, who finds out too late. She and the other elves travel towards the castle and meet Rosalyn, gaining her trust by helping her heal a dying Sapphire. During this Sophie sees how cruelly Cronan treats the goblins and adores torturing them when he loses his temper. The water elf Naida also attempts to visit him hoping there's a misunderstood side to him, where he discloses his dead mother.

When the goblins fail in abducting Emily, he sends a Shadow beast (parasitic predators from the Shadow realm who were previously banished). Sophie actually manages to escape and unite with Emily, who is taken by the beast thus giving Cronan her amulet. Rosalyn risks her life fighting the brainwashed Ashwing and manages to cure him with a potion, in time to stop Cronan from opening the unstable portal to Earth. During the opening he has a vision seeing his mother's spirit, with her telling him to stop and that if he continues the dark magic will kill him too, and that she has to be let go. Realizing that releasing the Shadow creatures into Elvendale will destroy it, he aborts and uses the magic to contain the Shadow beast and close both portals.

He gives Emily the amulet back and apologizes grievously for his actions, and is relieved to see Rosalyn still alive. They reconcile and take a joyride on their dragons.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Nico: Oh man! But as long as we're present we're not letting him get it.

Eli: But I think we found our big mission here later on in the future.

Qin: Yeah. And that's to destroy Cronan.

Me: Yeah. I helped Emily and her friends out from time to time when we aren't on missions. But he's not the main threat. Noctura is.

Nico: Oh. So it's to destroy Noctura.

Me: Yep.

May: Later in the year, we'll help kill her.

Me: Yeah we still have big missions ahead though.

Eli: But don't worry we'll get her. (Senses something) Uh oh. Girls get down!

They ducked and Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and blasted some goblins that were about to fire a net cannon at Emily and the elves and it electrocuted them all over and destroyed the cannon.

Eli: Nice try you pint-size menaces!

The goblins were burned and they babbled.

Lincoln: Fluttershy?

Fluttershy went and used her stare on them!

Farran Leafshade: What's she doing to them?

Me: It's her most powerful weapon, the Stare.

Nico: It's something that is never to be underestimated.

Fluttershy: Just who do you think you are, capturing others that are much bigger than you?

Goblins: (Dismayed Babbling)

Fluttershy: You should be ashamed of yourself. I have a mind to find your mother and tell her what you've been up to, young men. Now you go over there, and apologize to my friends for trying to capture them so and don't ever let me catch you doing this again. Do you understand me?

They whimpered.

Sophie Jones: Do they even have a mother?

I shrugged.

The goblins ran back to where they came from.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Me: They better learn never to mess with us especially when Fluttershy has the stare.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: That's my Alicorn Princess of Kindness.

Qin: Fluttershy's stare is something that is never to be underestimated. It's like you're seeing into the eyes of a demonic force.

Sophie Jones: Whoa.

Me: Yeah.

Naida Riverheart: That is really amazing.

Aira Windwhistler: Yeah and genius too.

May: Wasn't that a little TOO easy?

Me: Well from what I read in my books, goblins are very persistent little buggers. They'll be back.

Nico: Then we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yep. And I know just what to do. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I teleported the entire land of Elvendale to Gotham Royal York it was on a sky island over the city with the waterfalls flowing into Lake Huron and the World tree of Gotham Royal York watching over it.

Sophie Jones: Whoa is that your estate?

Qin: That's it. Now those peabrained Goblins are going to think twice with messing with you guys now that we're placing you under our protection.

Nico: That's right. As of right now all of Elvendale is hereby placed under the protection of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Emily Jones: Awesome!

Naida Riverheart: And we have so much to learn about in your world now.

Me: We'll gladly teach you all.

Eli: Yeah. But I sense another force coming.

Yusei: What is it?

We then saw a black version of Pesky Dust! It was Another Pesky Dust!

Me: Whoa! Another Pesky Dust!

Nico: Oh wow!

Maria: (Gasp) (SQUEALS) She is so cute!

She hugged the Black Pesky Dust.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so funny.

Another Pesky Dust: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I know I am cute but can you please let go of me?

Me: (Gasp) Elizabeth Windsor XX

Another Pesky Dust: Good to see you again J.D.

Emily Jones: What's going on here? How do you know that thing?

Me: Really long story. But her name is Elizabeth Windsor XX and she is the direct descendant of Elizabeth I of England and she is a princess.

Nico: Wow! A princess of England.

Me: Yep. Emily, we'll tell you and your friends all about it later.

Albedo turned into Negative Pesky Dust.

Negative Pesky Dust: This form might be small. But it shouldn't underestimated.

Me: No way. Elizabeth what did Swartz promise you even though he is dead?

Another Pesky Dust: He promised to bring my ancestors the Tudors back to life as well as restore the Tudor Dynasty.

Me: Its been 419 years since the Tudor Dynasty dissolved. When Queen Elizabeth I died so did the Tudors.

Nico: Yeah Swartz wouldn't know anything about bringing the dead back to life. So that was a big time lie there.

Himiko: That's true.

Another Pesky Dust: You're right on that and he lied to me.

Me: I know. He lied to MANY others. Sorry we have to fight. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Himiko: Just like in that dream! So awesome!

Nico: Wait you turned into Wolf Moon in your dream?

Me: Against the Pavo Zodiarts.

Nico: Neat!

Me: Yep. First time doing that in the dream world actually.

Nico: (takes out Evil Green Ranger's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Nico activated it.

(THE SIGN BY ACE OF BASE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN FLAMES AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Shock!

I, I got a new life

You would hardly recognize me

I'm so glad

How can a person like me care for you?

(Ah) Why do I bother

When you're not the one for me

Is enough enough?

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

Under the pale moon

For so many years I've wondered who you are

How could a person like you bring me joy

Under the pale moon

Where I see a lot of stars

Is enough enough?

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

Oh, oh, oh, oh

I saw the sign and it opened up my mind

And I am happy now

Living without you

I've left you, oh oh oh

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted Another Pesky Dust down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: You guys can help out too.

Naida Riverheart: Awesome! First me.

She held out her hands and fired a wave of water and it drenched Another Pesky Dust.

Maria: Awesome! You'll make a great member of the Neptune Crusaders.

Naida Riverheart: I'll have to see what that's like.

Azari Firedancer: Now for me.

She held out her hands and fired a wave of fire and blasted Another Pesky Dust all over.

Me: Fire is awesome.

Lola: Yeah it is!

Aira Windwhistler: My turn.

She fired a wave of wind and spun Another Pesky Dust in a tornado.

Me: Wow that is cool!

Farran Leafshade: And now for me.

He held out his hands and vines grew and they grabbed Another Pesky Dust and tied her up.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That is awesome! You guys have an awesome mastery over the elements.

Aira Windwhistler: We sure do.

Me: Yeah!

Emily Jones: I wish I could do all the awesome things you can do.

Me: You can Emily. The power is deep down inside you. You just got to find it.

Emily Jones: I'll try and find it.

She then concentrated and held out her hands and then she glowed and fired a blast of lightning and it hit Another Pesky Dust and electrocuted her!

Nico: WHOA!

Emily saw this and she was amazed!

Emily Jones: (GASP) How did I do that!?

Me: You found the power. Yours is lightning.

Kaito: (takes out Boukenger gear) You think that's impressive?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Wait until you see this!

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Drive Lance and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Nico: Yeah!

Laney: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES ANTI-WANDA'S RIDEWATCH)

(Fairy Night Songs by Gary Stadler plays)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS

AND NATURE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Ahh…

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

Laney danced and fired waves of leaves and blasted Another Pesky Dust all over.

Ferran Leafshade: That was amazing!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Infinity Style Ridewatch) Now, it's our turn!

Armor Time! Kagayake! Wizard Infinity! Infinity!

Sougo got WizardInfinityStyleArmor.

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) Yeah! Don't leave us out!

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Geiz got BaronArmor.

Nico: Yeah!

Emily Jones then felt a sharp pain in her back and then she sprouted beautiful neon electric blue angel wings!

Emily Jones: OUCH! What was that!? Why is my back suddenly very heavy?

Me: Your wings came in!

Emily gasped and she saw her wings!

Emily Jones: WHAT!? Where did these wings come from!?

Me: It's one of our many powers. One of our most well known traits is that we can fly with wings like those of an angel.

Nico: It's true. J.D. and all of his team are gods among man and they all have amazing powers including those that are like those of an angel.

Qin: It's true.

Emily Jones: Wow!

Me: Yeah and as your powers evolve you will get stronger and stronger with each new level of training.

Another Pesky Dust: That is so cool!

Sakura Valencia: It sure is.

Emily Jones: I have a lot to learn with you guys.

Aira Windwhistler: We all do but this is amazing!

Sophie Jones: My big sis is now an angel.

Me: But you have to remember Emily. That with great power comes great responsibility.

Emily Jones: I'll remember that.

Yusei: My turn!

Yusei activated Mysterio's Ridewatch.

Yusei: Which Heartless Robots should I summon?

Me: Hmm. How about Chill Ripper Heartless?

Yusei: Good idea.

He summoned robots of said Heartless.

Nico: Awesome choice.

Aira Windwhistler: Whoa! What are those?

Me: Long story Aira. But we'll fill you in on it all as best as we can later on.

Naida Riverheart: Okay then.

(TWO WORLDS BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Yusei: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

He fired waves of stars and blasted Another Pesky Dust all over.

Me: YEAH!

Yusei: Lets see how they like this. I summon STARDUST DRAGON!

He summoned his signature monster!

Me: Stardust Dragon Time!

Yusei: ATTACK! COSMIC FLARE!

Stardust Dragon fired a wave of star fire and blasted Another Pesky Dust down.

Sougo and Geiz charged at Another Pesky Dust.

They smashed her down.

But the a Braviary appeared!

Me: A Braviary!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Wait it's a white one so that one must be a Hisuian Braviary.

Nico: Cool!

It fired blades of energy from its claws and smashed down Another Pesky Dust and it reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went over to Elizabeth. She was a blue hair girl dressed in a beautiful dress.

Hisuian Braviary: (In a girls voice) That was awesome.

Nico: Fyora Valencia!

Sakura Valencia: Sister!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes and she had golden angel wings.

Sakura Valencia: Oh sister!

She went and hugged her.

Fyora Valencia: You're still wearing that pink bikini? Wow.

Sakura Valencia: It's now permanent.

Fyora Valencia: But you still look great.

I picked up Elizabeth.

Elizabeth Tudor XX: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But at least you're back to normal.

I picked her up.

Nico: It's awesome to see you again Fyora.

Fyora Valencia: Same to you Nico.

Nico: Another Omnitrix Alien Ridewatch purified.

Me: That's right.

Himiko: But that was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Fyora Valencia: And I'm reunited with my sister. Our so-called mom and dad separated us. I was left in the mountains to freeze to death while they turned Sakura into a Succubus.

Nico: Whoa! Now we're really glad they are dead.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Azari Firedancer: What did that do?

Me: Ugly story.

Nico: Yeah.

Yusei: So what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Fyora Valencia: I have a lot of them. And many of them are in Airplane Club. Me and Nico were working on making an awesome new airplane idea when we saw a bully beat up a nerd and me and Nico put a chain hook on his pants and then I flew into the air and dropped him over a sewage pool and dropped him into it.

We laughed!

Nico: That was funny!

Qin: (Laughs) I remember that one. That was funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Fyora hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Fyora Valencia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Emily Jones: This was really awesome.

Laney: It sure was cool.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Lok are heading to Ooo, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that the deranged Ice Elemental, Patience St. Pim, has returned from the dead and wants revenge on us for destroying her.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Ooo, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that the deranged Ice Elemental, Patience St. Pim, has returned from the dead and wants revenge on us for destroying her.

Me: There's no way that deranged Ice Elemental could've come back on her own, someone else had a hand in this.

Nico: Yeah, and if Patience St. Pim thinks she can get away with trying to cause trouble again, then, she really is insane.

Lincoln: This'll be the last time we ever have to deal with her, this time, she's getting The Black Gates and she's never coming back. And thanks for joining us, Lok.

Lok: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings changed from white to the colors of Starlight Glimmer, but the orange and aurora-colored tips remained the same.

Starlight Glimmer: Oh no, if your angel wings turned into my colors, this must mean… !

Lincoln: Mean Twilight was the one who brought her back from the dead.

Emily Jones: That monster.

Twilight Sparkle: Should've known she was behind this.

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Patience St. Pim, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Patience St. Pim, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That deranged Ice Elemental, let's get her.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke, appear before us.

Nico: That's the Duel Monster, Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke, and it looks ready for a match against that deranged Ice Elemental.

Lincoln: And there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Kalea Pahupahuahi, but we'll talk later, we've got a deranged old enemy from our past to get rid of.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Patience St. Pim, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety and Lincoln put up an energy field to protect them from Patience St. Pim. When Patience St. Pim saw us, especially Lola, she was enraged.

Patience St. Pim: You are all going to pay for ruining my plans to awaken the Elementals' "true selves" and take over all of Ooo!

Lincoln: Your "plan" caused all of Ooo to descend into chaos, and what you did to the Princesses can never be forgiven, and you deserved to be destroyed years ago. Now, we're going to make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Supergirl, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Patience St. Pim, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Patience St. Pim fired powerful blasts of ice at us, but Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow fire and melted them, and then, he formed a massive Rasenshuriken made of Rainbow Fire and the flames crackled like crazy. Then, he threw the massive Rasenshuriken and it slams into Patience St. Pim, and it then heads up into the skies and it exploded and she was caught in a massive inferno of rainbow fire and she was destroyed and erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for you and your insane schemes, Patience St. Pim. (To Kalea Pahupahuahi) And it's so good to see you again, Kalea Pahupahuahi.

Kalea Pahupahuahi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange jersey top, orange gym shorts, socks, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with fire and boxing gloves on the coattails, and Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke-themed greatsword with Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Kalea Pahupahuahi and they hugged, and Kalea Pahupahuahi is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were thirteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kalea Pahupahuahi, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Hawaii, but also his classmate in Art, and she has also taken an interest in the Martial Arts. Her last name, Pahupahuahi, means Fire Boxer in Hawaiian. It was Kalea who taught me how to do boxing in three different styles. She outright hates bullies, in fact, she protects me from them and when she saw Chandler, his goons, and Lynn bullying me, she beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, noses, arms and legs. She even punched Lynn all the way into a massive pile of dirty socks in Gym!

FOGHORN SOUND!

Me: P.U.!

Nico: Getting punched all the way into a massive pile of dirty socks in Gym?! That really stinks!

Lincoln: Yep, Lynn stunk so bad, we had to throw her in the shower at home and she was forced to get clean, and to show my thanks, I took Kalea to a beach where we kissed and after that, we had fun together.

Luna: It was really awesome, dude, and what she did to Lynn, it was too hilarious, but like Lincoln said, when she got home smelling like dirty socks, we threw her in the shower and she was forced to get clean.

Lincoln: Yep, and I also found out that she's also the cousin of Blaze Fielding.

We gasped.

Ronnie Anne: And if I remember right, Blaze is definitely skilled when it comes to using her fists and martial arts, and Kalea is a skilled boxer.

Blaze Fielding: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Kalea.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: You too, Blaze.

Eli: And I'm going to guess that since Lynn's not here with us today, Kalea hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Lincoln: Yep. She hasn't forgotten about what Lynn did one bit.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Kalea Pahupahuahi's neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and orange crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Kalea.

Kalea Pahupahuahi had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Kalea Pahupahuahi's waist and Kalea Pahupahuahi wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Kaoru Akashi, Aoi Nogami, Shiho Sannomiya, Hotaru Nowaki, Natsuko Tokiwa, and Fujiko Tsubomi from Psychic Squad.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaoru Akashi, Aoi Nogami, Shiho Sannomiya, Hotaru Nowaki, Natsuko Tokiwa, and Fujiko Tsubomi from Psychic Squad.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kaoru Akashi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaoru Akashi and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from that deranged Ice Elemental Patience St. Pim, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book

Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kaoru Akashi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaoru Akashi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaoru Akashi, Aoi Nogami, Shiho Sannomiya, Hotaru Nowaki, Natsuko Tokiwa, and Fujiko Tsubomi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too.

We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Patience St. Pim, the deranged Ice Elemental, who came back from the dead and wanted revenge on us for destroying her, and the one who brought her back was Mean Twilight Sparkle.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in destroying her for good, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Kalea Pahupahuahi have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of Patience St. Pim for good and she's never coming back.

Maria: I can't believe Mean Twilight brought Patience St. Pim back.

Lincoln: But, we put a stop to that insane Ice Elemental and put her down for good. Now, we just have to put down Mean Twilight later on today.

Emily Yumiko: That's right, and we'll be the ones to put her down for good.

Starlight Glimmer: Yep, you, me, and Lincoln, Emily, we'll show her The Magic of Friendship is more powerful than The Magic of Enemies, and she'll pay for her crimes.

Lincoln: Yeah.

* * *

After destroying Patience St. Pim and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Kalea Pahupahuahi saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kalea, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kalea, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Kalea Pahupahuahi: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were in Gym and we were playing dodgeball, luckily, Lincoln and I also had Girl Jordan, Mollie, and Brunhilde Ildsverd on our team. But, our opposing team were made up of Margo, Paula, and Polly, but we also had some big trouble: Lynn arrived to cause trouble, and the same went with Chandler and his goons, who were looking forward to killing Lincoln and all of us again. But, we stood our ground and won, but Lynn was acting like the sore loser she was, was furious that we won, and Chandler and his goons still wanted blood, and they ran to attack Lincoln, but I got in the way and I beat the crap out of Lynn, Chandler, and Chandler's goons and left them with broken teeth, noses, arms, and legs, and I punched Lynn all the way into a massive pile of dirty socks, and when we told the coach of what Chandler and his goons and Lynn tried to do to Lincoln and all of us, Lynn got suspended for five weeks and Chandler and his goons got suspended for a month.

We cheered wildly for what Kalea did to Lynn, Chandler, and Chandler's goons.

Nico: Sheesh.

Lori: Before we got rid of Dark Lynn, Lynn acted like a sore winner and a sore loser, and if anyone got her mad, she could easily do physical harm to someone, and she makes good on her threats.

Me: Yeah, but her reign of terror finally came to an end when Lincoln gave her The Black Gates, after he and the others taught that brute a lesson.

Lincoln: After putting me and my family through Hell, along with trying to kill me, she's been asking to die for a very long time.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, yet another one of Coop's enemies, and this robot's causing havoc.

Coop: Oh man, it's R.E.G.I.S. Mark V!

Lincoln: I've heard about this robot, this thing is a powerful robot that can integrate metal into itself and become stronger.

Kiva Andru: Yes, it was locked up to be delivered to a black hole but was accidently released.

Nico: What weaknesses does this robot have?

Coop: R.E.G.I.S. Mark V needs solar energy to stay active. Wait a second, are you suggesting…?

Lincoln: Create some clouds to block out the Sun, that's perfect. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a rogue robot to stop.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at R.E.G.I.S. Mark V and Lincoln also created clouds to block the Sun's rays. When R.E.G.I.S. Mark V saw us, it was furious.

Pulsar: Great, another enemy that doesn't speak, but it won't matter for long.

Suddenly, Pulsar's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with hearts, rocks, Earth, and angels, and as she approached R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, she left yellow energy, hearts, rocks, Earth, and angels with every step. Suddenly, Pulsar was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with rocks and hearts surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Pulsar emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Pulsar grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her short neck length black hair, she has neon brown eyes and a yellow energy aura with hearts, rocks, Earth, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel with a heart in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with yellow gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Pulsar has on her white leotard with yellow collar that has three stripes on it, light yellow shoulder pads, yellow skirt, along with a yellow bow on the chest and the back and yellow knee-high boots with a white border at the triangular top, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with hearts and Earth on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with Earth surrounding it. Suddenly, Pulsar felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Pulsar has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Ultra-Cadet's Yellow Earthquake Earth Greatsword of Earthquake Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of The Ultra-Cadets etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow angel heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large yellow gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff

Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below the angel that said, "Pulsar, Member of The Ultra-Cadets, Friend of Coop and His Friends, Team Member of Nova, Galaxia, and Comet, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Defender of the Universe, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Hearts, and Angels"

パルサー、ウルトラカデッツのメンバー、コープとその仲間たちの友、ノヴァ、ギャラクシア、コメットのチームメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、宇宙の擁護者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして地球、心、そして天使のマスター

Pulsar has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY PINK HEART EARTHQUAKE ANGEL OF DIVINE PINK EARTH HEART JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH HEART ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Pulsar's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when R.E.G.I.S. Mach V saw it, the robot fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Pulsar fired a powerful yellow energy blast with earth, rocks, hearts, and angels, and it hit the robot, but it's not out yet.

Nova: Whoa, now Pulsar's transformed, this is going to be really awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, Nova, and Pulsar, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Pulsar: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earthquake Heart Angel and Earth Heart Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of R.E.G.I.S. Mark V once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Pulsar.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Pulsar.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's turn that robot into scrap metal.

Pulsar and Lincoln went after R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, hearts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords, leaving tears and scars on him, and they were deep, but its nanite manipulation healed it, and it became a bit larger.

Then, Lincoln had an idea: he grabbed R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, and then, he absorbed it into his body, and he assimilated all of R.E.G.I.S. Mark V's powers. Then, an energy card with R.E.G.I.S. Mark V's soul inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji appeared on its forehead, it was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Pulsar and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Pulsar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Pulsar: That'll teach that mechanical menace. Thank you for helping me take down and destroy R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Pulsar.

Suddenly, Pulsar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Pulsar's face, they kissed passionately as Pulsar's left arm is still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains forming behind them, and we cheered wildly and they came back to us.

Nico: Whoo, that was one awesome fight!

Nova: And now, we're rid of another one of Coop's enemies. Plus, you did an awesome thing with absorbing R.E.G.I.S. Mark V into your body and you assimilated and acquired its powers, Linky.

Lincoln: This was due to my ability to absorb advanced tech into my body and in the process, I also gain new weapons and gadgets, along with powers.

Kiva Andru: That thing was a dangerous threat to everything on Earth, but now, we're rid of it for good.

Lincoln: And I did find out something when I absorbed R.E.G.I.S. Mark V: it seems that Mean Twilight was the one who sent that robot here to destroy us.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that… !

Emily Yumiko: Now, she's gone way too far, she's going to get it big time.

Starlight Glimmer: For her to get away with something like that, now she's really asking for it.

Lincoln: She's going to pay.

We headed back to The World Tree Estate, and we're rid of R.E.G.I.S. Mark V, but we still got Mean Twilight Sparkle to deal with later on today, but Emily Yumiko, Starlight Glimmer, and Lincoln are going to make sure that Mean Twilight Sparkle pays for her crimes later on today.

---

We were later at the park and it was such a beautiful day. Emily Jones was really learning fast in flying. She was having lots of fun flying.

Emily Jones: WOOHOO!

She was flying all over!

Nico: She sure is learning fast.

Bart: (Dressed in a bedsheet ghost costume) (Eerie Moan) I died when Homer sat on me! (Season 20 Episode 12)

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE! (STRANGLES BART)

ZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Lily zapped Homer.

He fell to the ground.

Sakura Valencia: That always cracks me up.

Nico: Yeah.

Ryoga Shindai: Kouta, I believe you and Lillian are next for bonding time.

Kouta: Cool!

Qin: It's gonna be awesome for you and Lillian.

Lillian: I'm looking forward to this.

Naida Riverheart: This is really cool being here on Earth.

Aira Windwhistler: It sure is cool.

Lumia: It's also an honor to join you all too.

Me: Same here Lumia.

Kouta: Lillian, I just want to say that it's an honor being in you and Cornelia's family.

Lillian: It sure is and it's awesome that we helped you guys destroy Yggdrasill.

Kouta: Yeah t sure was cool.

Me: Yeah That was awesome. Yggdrasill had it coming.

Qin: It sure did.

Nico: Yeah those monsters got what was coming to them. Especially for teaming up with the last members of the Vengeful 6.

Ecco: Lillian, you're actually the youngest ambassador out of all of us.

Lillian: Boy I sure am. That is so awesome and amazing.

Cornelia: Yeah you have grown so quickly.

Aira Windwhistler: I'm happy for her.

Lumia: We all are. I've heard so much about Team Loud Phoenix Storm's achievements and that is amazing.

Himiko: We don't like to brag but yeah it's awesome.

Kaito Kumon: Paul reminded me of my earlier days. Except more vile.

Me: He always was a heartless monster and a freak.

Qin: Yeah.

Himiko: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah the Vengeful 6 deserved to be destroyed.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Wendy Sapphira: He had it coming. They all did.

Kaito Kumon: And he had the nerve to turn into an Another Rider version of my Lord Baron form?

Me: Yeah no shit.

Qin: I hope Paul enjoys the Black Gates when that curse kills him on November 7th.

Lola: Yeah he had it coming.

Ash: You know I was intending on Pikachu's Thunderbolt to kill him, right?

Me: Yeah we know that. But it's best to let nature take its course on things.

Qin: He's right.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah.

Varie: Besides we just have to wait and then Paul will be gone forever.

Nico: I agree there.

Harry: (grins) (British Accent) At least I finally got rid of Malfoy!

Me: So is the rest of the world. Now the world can rest easy without Voldemort and his twisted racist views on killing everyone.

Varie: Thank goodness.

Himiko: No kidding.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah I heard about that. What a monster.

Lola: Yeah he deserved it.

Sam Witwicky: (to Numbuh One) Dude, I told you not to use the grapple hook against Harvey.

Numbuh One: It was a complete accident. I was aiming for a blaster.

Sam Witwicky: Oh okay then.

Qin: Besides Harvey is now in a place where he can't hurt anyone.

Xenia: Yeah good riddance.

Numbuh 1: Thank goodness for that.

Lola: Yeah.

Numbuh One: It's a miracle he survived the grenade explosion.

Me: No kidding there.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: Uh oh. We got company.

We saw a figure coming and it was a new Zodiart. We saw that it was a fly Zodiart and I recognized the constellation on it. It was for Musca the Fly in the Southern Hemisphere!

Me: The Zodiarts for Musca the Fly, another Southern Hemisphere Constellation.

Nico: Boy this one is wicked.

Musca Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Yeah I don't like flies to tell you the truth.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and she had green clothes and she had the symbol of Musca the Fly on her right arm and the constellation of Musca on her skirt.

Me: Katie Musca!

Katie Musca: Long time no see J.D.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yes and she is one of my friends from school and she also is a rich girl that is known for dumping a pile of stink bombs on Peter Griffin.

Katie Musca: Yeah that was funny. I threw them into Peter's car and when he was driving to work he exploded and smelled like filthy skunks for weeks.

We laughed at that.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Nightbird: That must've been hilarious!

Me: Oh it sure was!

I pulled up the clip on the internet on my phone.

Me: We called it Stinkbomb Peterfucker.

I played it and it showed Peter's car exploding and he was coughing, gagging and vomiting all over and he smelled so bad that he even made people around him throw up.

When it was done everyone was laughing hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So awesome and funny!

Qin: That was awesome!

Laney: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Katie Musca: Yeah good times.

Lincoln: Boy that testicle-chinned freak had it coming.

Lana: YEAH! Lucky.

Nico: That was funny though.

Himiko: That was really hilarious!

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight Katie.

Katie Musca: No worries.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Katie turned into her Musca Zodiarts form.

Me: This is gonna be awesome. (Activates Firefly's Ridewatch)

I danced to Fire Music and fired waves of blue flames and blasted the Musca Zodiarts down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Zodiarts Switch and purified it and it formed into a Sword of Musca and I picked up Katie.

Katie Musca: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But at least you're back to normal.

Arcee: You have to teach us that prank!

Katie Musca: It's a deal.

Me: We'll use that for some of our humiliations.

Qin: It's really funny.

Krabappel: You got that right. HA!

Me: We'll start with Homer's former father in the nuthouse.

Katie Musca: Good idea.

Emily Jones: That was really funny though.

---

We went back to the estate and we were getting ready.

Arixam: What's our next mission?

Nico: You guys will love it. I've had this mission planned for a long time and it's for The Spiderwick Chronicles.

Me: Oh wow! I love that movie!

Laney: That was a great book!

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie and then we're going to get the mission started.

Varie: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Me: So we're going after the goblins in the movie.

Nico: Yep.

Then Greiger, New Wave, Living Laser, Harpymon, Deadwood, Toiletnator, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Mr. Mittens, and Leonard appeared.

Greiger: Can we watch with you?

Nico: You guys are more than welcome to watch.

New Wave: Awesome. I love The Spiderwick Chronicles. That was a great book.

Nico: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

In 1928, Arthur Spiderwick writes a field guide about the many fairies he has encountered. After finishing the Book, he hides it away for fear of Mulgarath, a shapeshifting ogre who plans to use the Book's secrets for evil.

Eighty years later, recently divorced Helen Grace inherits and moves into the abandoned Spiderwick estate with her children, daughter Mallory and twin sons Jared and Simon. Jared is angry about the move and would rather live with his father. After uncovering a hidden dumbwaiter, Jared discovers Arthur's study where he finds the Field Guide. When Jared explains his discovery of the Book and the existence of magical creatures, his family doesn't believe him.

The next morning, Jared meets a brownie named Thimbletack, who is initially angry with Jared for having opened the book that Thimbletack was supposed to be protecting from the shape-shifting ogre Mulgarath. Jared placates him with crackers and honey, and Thimbletack gives Jared a holed stone that allows Jared to see the normally invisible faeries by looking through it. Thimbletack tells him about the protective mushroom circle surrounding the house.

Jared witnesses Simon's abduction by goblins, led by Redcap. Simon is taken to the goblins' campsite where he is confronted by Mulgarath who is disguised as an old man. Jared sneaks into the campsite where he meets Hogsqueal, a hobgoblin, who gives Jared the ability to see faeries without the stone by spitting in his eyes so that he can help him get revenge on Mulgarath for killing his family. Mulgarath releases Simon so he can fetch the Book for him. Jared finds Simon and both fight over the book before they are chased by the goblins. The twins flee back to the house, and Mallory fights them off with her fencing sabre.

The children decide to visit Arthur's daughter, their great-aunt Lucinda Spiderwick, for advice. While Simon distracts the goblins, Mallory and Jared escape through an underground tunnel. Chased by a troll sent by Redcap, they narrowly escape when it is struck and killed by an oncoming truck. Jared and Mallory meet the elderly Lucinda in the psychiatric hospital where she lives, surrounded by sprites. She tells the children that they need to find her father and have him destroy the book and that, for eighty years, Arthur has been held captive by the sylphs. At that moment, Redcap and his goblins attack them through the window and manage to tear off several pages from the book before being driven off. Among the stolen pages, Mulgarath is pleased to find information on how to break the protective circle.

While Helen is driving home, she and Jared argue over her disbelief; Jared angrily tells Helen that he hates her and doesn't want to live with her anymore. Later, Hogsqueal, having overheard Mulgarath's plan, informs the children. Jared, Simon, and Mallory use the book to summon a griffin, which takes them to the sylphs' realm. There, they meet Arthur, who has not aged and is unaware of the time he has spent there. Jared asks him to destroy the book only to find out that Thimbletack had switched the pages and kept the real Book. Arthur is relieved until Jared tells him that Mulgarath knows how to break the protective circle. Arthur informs Jared that the sylphs won't allow them to leave as they, like him, know too much about the faeries. Arthur helps them escape by distracting the sylphs with the fake book.

At home, the children finally convince Helen of the truth. Meanwhile, the goblins finish spreading their potion, which successfully breaks the circle as the full moon rises. The family defend themselves with kitchen knives and tomato sauce/salt bombs (ingredients deadly to goblins), and manage to kill the goblins in an explosion of tomato sauce. Suddenly, the children's father, Richard, appears; however, Jared stabs him, revealing him to be Mulgarath in disguise. Mulgarath pursues Jared and the Book throughout the house before cornering him on the roof. Jared tosses the Book and Mulgarath transforms into a raven to catch it, but he is suddenly grabbed and eaten by Hogsqueal. Afterwards, Jared and his mother reconcile.

Several weeks later, the family brings Lucinda to visit the house. The sylphs arrive with Arthur, allowing him to briefly visit now that the Book is safe. However, Arthur cannot stay long as he will turn to dust if he remains. Lucinda asks to go with him and is transformed back into a child. The Grace family watch as the sylphs spirit Arthur and Lucinda away.

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: That is always so awesome and fun!

Nico: Yeah!

New Wave: Just as awesome as the book.

Me: Yep.

Lola: So awesome.

Toiletnator: Me, Greiger, New Wave, Living Laser, Harpymon, Deadwood, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Mr. Mittens, and Leonard are definitely going with you guys.

Numbuh 4: Right on Uncle Lou!

Me: Awesome.

Living Laser: By the way J.D. we heard you saved Himiko from her inner demons.

Me: Yeah it was great. My dream rescue was to save Himiko from herself.

She snuggled my arm.

Himiko: My hero.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: Also on Nico's rescue we met my penpal Emily Jones and her friends.

Emily Jones: Awesome to meet you all.

Living Laser: Hey awesome to meet you too.

Harpymon: Same here. We saw a floating island in orbit around the world tree. Is that new?

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico told them everything about it and it was cool.

Harpymon: Wow that is awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Lusamine: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oh gosh. I'm hoping for Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster next.

Me: Ooh that's an interesting one. That one is based on the awesome story The Man In The Iron Mask.

Laney: That's one of my favorites about the Legendary 3 Musketeers.

Me: Yep and King Louis XIII of France back in the 17th Century.

Camie: That was a great story there.

Himiko: It sure was awesome.

Sakura Valencia: That's a great one.

New Wave: Shall we get going?

Nico: Lets shall.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Twilight Sparkle, and she's really furious that Patience St. Pim and R.E.G.I.S. Mark V have been put down and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mean Twilight Sparkle on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's really furious that Patience St. Pim and R.E.G.I.S. Mark V have been put down and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Emily Yumiko: So, Mean Twilight Sparkle's finally on the move. Finally, now we can put her down for good.

Starlight Glimmer: That monster's going to pay big time for what she's done, and we'll show her that The Magic of Friendship is far more powerful than The Magic of Enemies.

Lincoln: She's going to pay for trying to ruin Twilight's good name.

Starburst Aurora: Yeah, she's going to pay for ruining Aunt Twilight's good name.

Fireheart Flame: And I know Mom's going to transform as well, just like what happened to Aunts Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, and Pinkie Pie, while Aunts Sunset Shimmer and Rarity got their transformations during their missions with Ratchet and Clank and the Kiramagers.

Starlight Glimmer: That's right, Fireheart, and Twilight's saving hers for when she, Emily Magica, and Lincoln get after Tirek, and make the Lord of Evil pay with his life.

Twilight Sparkle: You got that right, Starlight. What that monster's done can never be forgiven and I won't be surprised if Linky drains him and turns him into a desiccated corpse.

Lincoln: I'll decide on how to kill Tirek when he shows up, Twilight, but that's not a bad idea on how to kill him, and I'll start with Mean Twilight.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like you've got his thirst for blood up and running, Twilight. Alright, gang, let's go help Jared, Simon, and Mallory Grace destroy Mulgarath for good.

Lincoln: The evil King of The Goblins will pay for what he's done, and so will you, Mean Twilight. For trying to ruin my future wife's good name and causing havoc in Equestria, you deserve to suffer the consequences of your misdeeds in full.

With that we were off to New York City.

We were flying over a suburb of New York.

Bounce Man: Their house should be here somewhere.

Me: There it is!

We saw a Victorian House.

Twilight Sparkle: Ooh that's a beautiful house.

Me: I always loved those Victorian Style homes. They are beautiful.

Nico: They sure are.

We went and landed.

Me: Wow. The Spiderwick Estate.

New Wave: It's just as beautiful as it is in the movie and in the book.

Laney: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

We went up to the door and knocked on it and answering it was Mallory Grace.

Me: Hello there are you Mallory Grace?

Mallory Grace: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Harpymon: (laughs) I knew we'd run into you first!

Mallory: Well yeah and Harpymon you are one of my favorite Digimon. Man I wish I had you as a partner.

Me: You sure do have a lot of spirit. But I think that can be arranged. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped fingers and a white light appeared and then it landed into her hands and then an Indigo Blue D-Arc appeared.

Harpymon: Wow!

Mallory: My own Digivice!

Harpymon: My partner.

Nico: That was awesome! But Harpymon also has a job in the M.O.E.

Mallory: I understand.

Me: Mind if we come in to talk?

Mallory: Sure.

We went inside.

Astro Man: Are your brothers home?

Mallory: They sure are. Hey guys we have guests!

Jared Grace: Tell them to go away!

Me: Tch. Rude. Wait that's Jared. He still is harboring some ill feelings because of moving here.

Mallory: Yes he is.

Me: Oh man. I know how he is feeling.

Mallory: Really?

Me: Yeah.

We went and met the twins Jared and Simon Grace.

Simon Grace: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Jared Grace: Oh man! I'm sorry guys! I'm still going through some anger.

Simon Grace: But it's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same to you boys.

Xiao Fung: Now, what about your parents? Are they home as well?

Mallory: Just my mom.

Helen Grace came in.

Helen Grace: Oh Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's truly an honor.

Nico: You too Mrs. Grace.

Me: Sorry to drop by like this.

Helen Grace: No worries.

Me: I was just about to tell your son Jared that I know what he is going through with moving away.

Helen Grace: Oh.

Me: Jared, I know what you are going through right now. When me and my family won that massive $75,000,000,000 jackpot in the lottery and moved to Michigan 6 and a half years ago I was upset and angry that I would be leaving my friends too.

Jared Grace: Really?

Me: Yeah. I was upset that I would be hundreds of miles away. But I know they would always remember me and I would too. But I know you miss your friends but they will still remember you. Just like I will remember you. Give the same thing you felt from your friends to your new friends here in New York City.

Jared Grace: Oh you're right J.D. Thank you. I'm sorry I was rude.

Me: It's all right.

Leonard: But this area isn't really that bad.

Me: No it isn't. And this house is so beautiful.

Nico: It sure is. Also I take it you know that this is the Spiderwick Estate?

Jared Grace: I sure do. I was reading this book.

Me: That book is the field guide of the great Arthur Spiderwick.

New Wave: And the evil shapeshifting ogre Mulgarath is after it.

Me: That's who we're after on this mission. Our mission here is to kill Mulgarath.

Jared Grace: Wow!

Nico: Yep. Let me tell you guys all about him.

He went over his history.

---

Mulgarath is the main antagonist of the bestselling book series The Spiderwick Chronicles by Tony DiTerlizzi and Holly Black. He is an evil, gigantic ogre whose goal throughout the series was to steal Arthur Spiderwick's Field Guide to become more powerful. He is the archenemy of Jared Grace.

In the 2008 film adaptation, he was both voiced and portrayed by Nick Nolte in his human form and ogre form, who also played Vincent in Over the Hedge, Frank Stockburn in The Ridiculous Six, Burt Johnson in Arthur, Inspector Thomas Cray in Nightwatch, and David Banner in Hulk. In his disguise as Richard Grace, he was portrayed by Andrew McCarthy.

Mulgarath is the main antagonist of the series, despite only appearing in the fourth and fifth book. He is first mentioned (but does not appear) in the third book when Lucinda Spiderwick mentions that he tortured her for information about the Field Guide, causing her to be committed to an asylum as it was wrongly believed she was self-harming. In the fourth book, the dwarf Lord Korting states that Mulgarath the Ogre is gathering an army of Goblins. In the fourth book he tricks the Dwarves into stealing the Field Guide and making weapons for his army, saying that when he rules the Earth, he will remake it in gold, silver, copper, and iron, playing on the Dwarves' love of metal. He also uses his shapeshifting powers to assume the form of Simon and steal the

Field Guide which the Dwarves fail to do. Jared, Simon, and Mallory see Mulgarath at the climax of the book and watch him and his Goblin army collect their weapons from the Dwarves. Declaring that he has no further use for the Dwarves, Mulgarath orders the Goblins to kill them. Jared, Simon, and Mallory watch in horror as the Dwarves are viciously murdered.

In the last book of the series, the Grace children learn that Mulgarath has sent his minions to ransack their house and kidnap their mother. Together with Byron the Griffin, Thimbletack the Brownie and Hogsqueal the Hobgoblin, they journey to Mulgarath's palace of corrugated iron in the junkyard where they discover that he is breeding an army of Dragons with which he plans to conquer the world. Simon remorsefully kills the baby dragons (Salamanders) as Byron battles the mother. They then infiltrate the palace and find their parents held captive in the tower. Their father proves to be Mulgarath in disguise and he grabs Simon and Mallory. Jared, remembering that Arthur told him that ogres think a lot of themselves and like to talk, keeps Mulgarath talking while Thimbletack attempts to tie a chain around the ogre's ankle. Mulgarath notices and kicks Thimbletack across the room. Enraged at nearly being tricked, the ogre throws Simon and Mallory out of the window but they grab onto chains and hang on for their lives. Jared stabs Mulgarath in the foot with Mallory's sword and knocks him out of the window. The murderous ogre transforms into a dragon and attempts to climb up one of the chains back to the balcony, but Jared cuts through the chain. As Mulgarath falls toward the pit, however, he transforms again, this time into a swallow bird. He flies out of the pit and is about to summon his army of Goblins, when Hogsqueal suddenly arrives and bites off the bird's head.

Mulgarath is slightly different in the movie. In the book, Mulgarath is regal and dresses in the tattered remains of clothes from a bygone era. In the film, he has no clothes and some branches and weeds. Also in the book he usually relies on his great intelligence to battle his enemies, despite the immense strength he possesses. At the end of the film, Mulgarath chases Jared around the house all the way to the roof. With no other option, Jared tosses the field guide high into the air, Mulgarath transforms into his raven form, grabs the book and flies away. However, as Mulgarath flies away, Hogsqueal (who had been hiding in a tree) grabs the evil ogre and eats him before he has time to transform again.

---

When Nico was done we were shocked.

Laney: He is pure evil.

Qin: Yeah.

Jared Grace: That's terrible.

Lola: Yeah it is.

Me: You know the funny thing is that in his human form he looked so much like Hulk's dead father David Banner.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Hulk: Hulk think that funny.

Mr. Mittens: Purrfect!

Me: They are amazing.

Laney: But we're not going to let Mulgarath get away with his crimes.

Eli: I sense that he is in the forest.

Qin: And without a doubt he is up to something.

Tyrone McGee: What if some of his goons are in here?

Me: I know just the creatures to flush them out.

Jared Grace: What are you gonna do?

Me: Watch.

I formed a flame in my hands and with Chernabog's powers I formed flame women spirits and had them go search for goblins of

Mulgarath and they searched and then 7 of them came running out with their butts on fire!

Mallory Grace: Wow that was cool! How did you do that?

Me: You would be amazed with how many powers we know.

Fixer: And now to take them out!

Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer and Eli blasted the Goblins with fire and lightning and destroyed them in an instant,

Nico: That did it!

Jared Grace: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was and that was really clever using Chernabog's powers for that.

Me: The only way to fight evil goblins like that is to use creatures tiny enough to find them.

Eli: Good idea.

The Fire Women vanished.

Crash Man: Tiny creatures fighting us? They're roadkill!

Me: Yeah but Mulgarath is a human size goblin.

Nico: Yep. Lets get ready guys. Mallory, Jared, Simon, Helen would you like to help us out?

Helen Grace: We would be honored. That monster will pay for kidnapping me.

Eli: We'll gladly help you get retribution.

Volcana: And he will burn big time.

Me: If he morphs into David Banner, let me and Hulk smash his ugly face in first.

Nico: Nice.

Nico then pulled out a scroll and unsealed machine guns, bows and arrows, swords and more

Mallory: I don't like David Banner either.

Deadwood: Because he abused Bruce?

Mallory: Because he also ripped off Absorbing Man!

Nico: Nice to know you and Carl have good tastes.

Me: Yeah Absorbing Man would be proud.

Nico: Choose your weapons and lets lock and load.

Qin: Yeah.

They chose their weapons and they were ready.

Me: All right..

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) They're gonna die in pools of their own blood.

Nico: They sure will.

Mallory Grace: You got that right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All right are we all set?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to the forest.

We were ready for them.

Living Laser: (to the viewers) Shh. (Imitating Elmer Fudd) Be vewy

vewy quiet. We're hunting Mulgarath. (Laughs like Fudd)

Me: Good imitation.

We were creeping through the forest.

We were being quiet.

We then saw in a grove Mulgarath.

Borth: There he is!

Majar: Time for entrance.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at him.

Mulgarath was getting ready and then the spirits of the flames of justice appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of him and fireballs rained down and torched some of his goblin minions and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Mulgarath your reign of terror ends now!

Mulgarath: Who are you!?

Me: Your worst nightmare!

Greiger: You don't know how much trouble you're in!

Mulgarath: Oh I don't huh?

He then turned into DAVID BANNER!

Me: Big mistake buddy!

I fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: Nice try though.

Hulk punched and smashed him into dust and then threw him into a tree and smashed him down.

But then Chillyfish, Thundermon, Vanitas, Carly Atlas, Moonstone, El Diablo, Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Taskmaster, and Gator Ghoul appeared.

Nico: Chillyfish, Thundermon, Vanitas, Carly Atlas, Moonstone, El Diablo, Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Taskmaster, and Gator Ghoul.

Chillyfish: Congrats on becoming Mallory's partner, Harpymon.

Harpymon: Thanks, guys!

Thundermon: I wish I could have a partner.

Vanitas: Now, don't get ahead of yourselves. You two are still on our team.

Me: We'll think of something for that when given the opportunity.

Carly Atlas: (to Nico) We heard you met J.D.'s friend Emily.

Nico: We sure did/

Moonstone: How did that go?

Me: It was awesome. Emily and her friends are now all part of the team.

Emily Jones: We sure are and it's so awesome.

Aira Windwhistler: Yeah it's cool.

Naida Riverheart: Yep.

?: That is cool.

A figure came out and it was MECHATERPILLAR from episode 46 of Zeo!

---

Mechaterpillar was created by Prince Gasket using Jerome Stone's Mechaterpillar 3000, a fishing tool. It was later summoned by Prince Gasket and did battle against the Super Zeo Megazord. The monster was winning until the Red Battlezord came to the rescue. It separated segments of itself and each have their own method of attacking the Rangers. It then used its Dance Breath on both the Red Battlezord and the Super Zeo Megazord, causing both Zords to dance uncontrollably and fall down. The Mechaterpillar caused massive havoc, attacking from all sides and devastating the Zord. After the monster reassembled himself, he attacked the Rangers with his Forehead Laser and Dance Breath. However, Jason came to their aid in the nick of time and destroys the monster with Pyramidas.

---

Jason: Mechaterpillar!

Mechaterpillar: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were to do battle with the Super Zeo Megazord and that was so awesome.

Mechaterpillar: Yeah that was cool.

William: You look more like a centipede.

Mechaterpillar: Trust me. I'm a caterpillar monster.

Me: It's awesome though.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Jared, Simon, Mallory, Helen, you guys are in for a great show.

We got the battles underway.

---

Gi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Fumiko, Arixam and

Pump Man VS Chillyfish - My dream rescue and Nico's rescue

Core Medals: Chillyfish, Roman Torchwick and Metal Gear Rex

Fullbottles: Chillyfish and Roman Torchwick

---

Chillyfish was first.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) So, not only did Nico and the others meet Emily. But J.D. had another dream rescue after so long.

Gi: He sure did and it was actually a dream to save Himiko from demons that are still haunting her.

Rarity: She sure was and it was a very heartfelt rescue from what we were told.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was so awesome and great that J.D., Misty and Natilee saved her.

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure was.

Fumiko: I thought it was awesome that J.D. did that.

Chillyfish: Yeah. That was so awesome. Lets do it!

Gi used the Core Medals for Chillyfish, Roman Torchwick and Metal Gear Rex and fired waves of water and gears and smashed him all over.

CHILLYFISH! ROMAN TORCHWICK! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of water and energy and blasted him down.

Gi used her ridewatch and they danced to Chinese Music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Sage, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Unyl, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - Us battling Noctura's Minions and

Another Pesky Dust

Core Medals: Thundermon, Morrigan and Senor Cleanfist, Gun Man and Harry the Handsome Butcher

Fullbottles: Thundermon and Morrigan

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) Nico, Yusei, and the others did good battling Noctura's Minions. And Another Pesky Dust as well.

Sage: Well Fluttershy used her stare on the goblins of Noctura and scared them into submission and it was really cool.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome. But the Another Pesky Dust was cute. Maria hugged her.

Scootaloo: That was really awesome and cute too.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was cool.

Unyl: Yeah no kidding there.

Thundermon: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Sage used the Core Medals of Thundermon, Morrigan and Senor Cleanfist, Gun Man and Harry the Handsome Butcher and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed and him all over.

THUNDERMON! MORRIGAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Sage used his Ridewatch and they danced to adventure music and blasted him all over with lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Spiderman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Flare the Papillon, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Vanitas, Le Quack and Iceage Dopont

Fullbottles: Vanitas and Le Quack

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Ooo. How was it?

Spiderman: It was awesome and it was to take down Patience St. Pim.

Vanitas: That insane Ice Elemental that turned Ooo into an Elemental Protopsycholigcal Nightmare?

Starlight Glimmer: That's right and it was crazy she did all that.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding. And Starlight studied all that a long time ago too.

Hex: She sure did and she is the guidance counselor at Twilight's school.

Flare the Papillon: That's true. But it was awesome.

Vanitas: Glad that insane Ice Elemental bit the dust. Lets do it!

Spiderman used the Core Medals for Vanitas, Le Quack and Iceage Dopont and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him all over.

VANITAS! LE QUACK! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Spiderman activated his Ridewatch and they danced to New York City Music and fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning and webs and smashed him down.

---

Haiku, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Nima the Cupid, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas - Meeting a Gene-Slammer for Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke

Core Medals: Carly Atlas, Bui and Springfield Black Hole (Season 24 Episode 2A)

Fullbottles: Carly Atlas and Bui

---

Carly Atlas was next

Carly: (to Haiku) I heard you guys met a Gene-Slammer for Battlin Boxer Lead Yoke. What's her name?

Haiku: Her name is Kalea Pahupahuahi and she is from Hawaii.

Sunset Shimmer: She is an amazing boxer and really packs a punch.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah and her story is really amazing.

---

Kalea Pahupahuahi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kalea, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kalea Pahupahuahi: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kalea, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Kalea Pahupahuahi: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were in Gym and we were playing dodgeball, luckily, Lincoln and I also had Girl Jordan, Mollie, and Brunhilde Ildsverd on our team. But, our opposing team were made up of Margo, Paula, and Polly, but we also had some big trouble: Lynn arrived to cause trouble, and the same went with Chandler and his goons, who were looking forward to killing Lincoln and all of us again. But, we stood our ground and won, but Lynn was acting like the sore loser she was, was furious that we won, and Chandler and his goons still wanted blood, and they ran to attack Lincoln, but I got in the way and I beat the crap out of Lynn, Chandler, and Chandler's goons and left them with broken teeth, noses, arms, and legs, and I punched Lynn all the way into a massive pile of dirty socks, and when we told the coach of what Chandler and his goons and Lynn tried to do to Lincoln and all of us, Lynn got suspended for five weeks and Chandler and his goons got suspended for a month.

We cheered wildly for what Kalea did to Lynn, Chandler, and Chandler's goons.

Nico: Sheesh.

Lori: Before we got rid of Dark Lynn, Lynn acted like a sore winner and a sore loser, and if anyone got her mad, she could easily do physical harm to someone, and she makes good on her threats.

Me: Yeah, but her reign of terror finally came to an end when Lincoln gave her The Black Gates, after he and the others taught that brute a lesson.

Lincoln: After putting me and my family through Hell, along with trying to kill me, she's been asking to die for a very long time.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Carly: Oh wow! That is incredible that she beat up Lynn like that when she was evil.

Sunburn: No kidding. That is really cool.

Nima: I agree there too.

Carly: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Haiku used the Core Medals for Carly Atlas, Bui and Springfield Black Hole and fired waves of orange fire and energy and smashed her down.

CARLY ATLAS! BUI! BEST MATCH!

Haiku fired waves of orange fire and blashed her down.

Haiku activated her ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Vampire Music and they fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Kopaka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Yumika the Ice Queen, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - Lillian and Kouta's Bonding time

Core Medals: Moonstone, Major Mucus and Daughters of Aku

Fullbottles: Moonstone and Major Mucus

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) I hope Lillian and Kouta had a nice Bonding time. They earned it.

Kopaka: They sure did and it was so awesome and cool.

Princess Luna: After all the trouble that Yggdrasill and the Vengeful 6 caused they earned it.

Moondust: But seeing the Helheim forest was really cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding. But at least they had a good time.

Gari: Yeah it was fun and awesome.

Blackout: Yeah they had a great time.

Yumika: We all did.

Moonstone: I'm glad. Lets do it!

Kopaka used the Core Medals for Moonstone, Major Mucus and Daughters of Aku and fired waves of energy and snot and smashed her down.

MOONSTONE! MAJOR MUCUS! BEST MATCH!

HE fired waves of energy snot and smashed her down.

Kopaka activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Arctic Music and smashed her down with ice and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Leo Corbett, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Karumi, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - Us battling the Musca the Fly Zodiarts

Core Medals: El Diablo, Raizen and Jepri

Fullbottles: El Diablo and Raizen

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) You guys did good battling the Musca the Fly Zodiarts. (laughs) Did she really prank Peter Griffin?!

Leo Corbett: She sure did! It was really funny. Everyone hatss Peter Griffin and he had it coming. It was so funny.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was.

Apple Bloom: She put a lot of stink bombs in his car as he was going to work and he smelled horrible for weeks.

Flashwing: It was really funny.

Karumi: Yeah it sure was.

El Diablo: That is really funny! Lets do it!

Leo used the Core Medals for El Diablo, Raizen and Jepri and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

EL DIABLO! RAIZEN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

Leo activated his ridewatch and they danced to fire music and fired waves of fire, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Zombina, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - The world of Spiderwick Chronicles is Incredible

Core Medals: Manta Bayarsh, Rishu and Victoream and Mohawk Ace

Fullbottles: Manta Bayarsh and Rishu

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Mayarsh: (to Taylor) The world of Spiderwick Chronicles is Incredible. And so are Mallory and her siblings.

Taylor: They sure are and now Mallory has Harpymon as her Partner. An Armor Level Digimon is perfect for her.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is. That's amazing!

Featherweight: It sure is. I think she is so awesome with Harpymon now.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Zombina: You got that right. It's awesome.

Manta Bayarsh: You got that right. Lets do it!

Taylor used the Core Medals for Manta Bayarsh, Rishu and Victoream and Mohawk Ace and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

MANTA BAYARSH! RISHU! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lava and blasted him down.

Taylor activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - Amazing how Arthur Spiderwick knows so much about a world like that

Core Medals: Hank Scorpio, Katz and Madimot

Fullbottles: Hank Scorpio and Katz

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) It's amazing how Arthur Spiderwick knows so much about a world like that. The creatures are so fascinating.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) It most sure is. I think Arthur Spiderwick has a very awesome and amazing sense of knowledge for creatures like these.

Fluttershy: Oh I think it's really magical. And they are all really

amazing.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are awesome. Fairies, sprites, everything.

Stealth Elf: It sure is amazing.

Elemental Mistress Doriado: I think it's really awesome myself.

Hank Scorpio: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Sophie used the Core Medals for Hank Scorpio, Katz and Madimot and fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

HANK SCORPIO! KATZ! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Sophie activated her Ridewatch and they danced to British Music and they fired waves of fire, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

Brody Romero, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Fran, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - The Goblins are pure evil

Core Medals: Taskmaster, Yost Rhino and the Six Knights of Black

Fullbottles: Taskmaster and Yost Rhino

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) The Goblins are pure evil. Who knows how many people they hurt?

Brody: Boy that's a really good question. I have a feeling it's a lot of them.

Twilight Sparkle: And they will pay for their crimes.

Starshine Sparkle: In blood and in the fires of Oblivion.

Spyro: I agree there.

Fran: Those goblins are monsters.

Taskmaster: You got that right. Lets do it!

Brody used the Core Medals for Taskmaster, Yost Rhino and the Six Knights of Black and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

TASKMASTER! YOST RHINO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Brody activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Ninja music and they fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

Becca Chang, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Swampfire, Lena Windsor, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - The Goblins are monsters that need to be destroyed

Core Medals: Gator Ghoul, Lord Stratosfear and 11X

Fullbottles: Gator Ghoul and Lord Stratosfear

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) The Goblins are monsters that need to be destroyed. I call dibs on munching on some of them!

Becca: Munch on as many as you want.

Princess Celestia: Yeah they deserve to be eaten.

King Solar: Yeah they had this coming.

Amber Morning: After everything they did they deserve this.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Swampfire: Yeah no kidding.

Lena Windsor: You got that right.

Gator Ghoul: Yeah. Lets do it!

Becca used the Core Medals for Gator Ghoul, Lord Stratosfear and 11X and fired waves of lasers and energy and smashed him down.

GATOR GHOUL! LORD STRATOSFEAR! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning and it formed into a gator and blasted him down.

Becca activated her Ridewatch and they danced to jungle music and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Laney VS Mechaterpillar

---

Mechaterpillar was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Mulgarath, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Mulgarath symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Nico: Time to charge the Zeo Cannon!

They charged up the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They charged up the Zeo Cannon and fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Mechaterpillar you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Okay Goblin freak, we're sending you on a trip to the Black Gates!

Troy: You made a bad mistake turning into David Banner.

Tsukasa: And here's why!

Kamen Ride: Gaim Kiwami Arms!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Rider: Baron!

Kamen Rider: Ryugen!

Kamen Rider: Gridon!

Kamen Rider: Kurokage!

Kamen Rider: Bravo!

Kamen Rider: Knuckle!

Kamen Rider: Zangetsu Shin!

Kamen Rider: Duke!

Kamen Rider: Sigurd!

Kamen Rider: Marika!

Tsukasa turned into Gaim Kiwami Arms and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Me: And this one!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers and the Fourze, Build, Zi-O, Decade and Gaim Riders!

Maria: (Pulls out M.O.E. Cannon) And this one! (Turns Dial) ASSASSIN FORCE!

She summoned Ghost, Trickster, Trapster, Spymaster, Cluemaster and Phantasm!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the Goblins and blasted and pulverized all the goblins and smashed them into the Black Gates by the billions. There were billions and billions of them and we were destroying them left and right.

Psimion and Chaor Blasted and smashed the rest of them and then we blasted and smashed Mulgarath all over and pulverized him all over.

Sunset Shimmer: I've had it with these monsters.

She fired waves of fire and incinerated the goblins all over.

Then a White Light appeared and it landed in her hands and it was a Green and Black Grand Zi-O Ridewatch and it was for Kamen Rider W and it had all the forms and powers for the W Kamen Riders including all the Gaia Memories!

Sunset Shimmer: (GASP) The W Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Sunset Shimmer: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Kamen Riders for W appeared and the Gaia Memory Symbols appeared and they merged with her and she donned an awesome and powerful rainbow armor! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND W ZI-O!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: Wow Sunset! You look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of W who reaches over the powers of Mysteries and Detective Work over the past and future and bringing the criminals to justice. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand W Zi-O! We are now entering a new page of history!

Me: Wow! That is so awesome!

Nico: She has all the powers of the Gaia Memories too!

Qin: That is cool!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the Heat Memory and fired waves of fire and blasted Goblins all over! She then tapped the memory of Luna and smashed and lashed numerous Goblins all over.

Qin: Wow! Many more powers where that came from!

Arcee, Nightbird, Ecco and Ryoga used the Autobot, Earth and Saber Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Arcee and Nightbird's weapons, and Ecco and Ryoga's powers 100-fold.

Arcee and Ecco: AUTOBOT DOLPHIN FURY BLAST!

Nightbird and Ryoga Shindai: NEPTUNE AUTOBOT BLAST!

Darkness Whales and Greiger: WHALE DARKNESS BLAST!

Water of Alchemy and New Wave: WATER UNDINE BLAST!

Stars of Celestialsapiens and Living Laser: CELESTIAL STAR STORM!

Silver Beelzebub and Harpymon: HARPY FURY BLAST!

Wood Bee Power and Deadwood: WOOD FURY SPLINTER STORM!

Water Ice Mermaids and Toiletnator: TOILET ICE BLAST!

Phoenix Fury Fire and Fixer: PHOENIX FIRE STORM!

Samurai of Incursea and Xiao Fung: WIND SAMURAI BLADE DANCE!

CatDog of Light and Mr. Mittens: CATS OF FURY BLAST!

Wind Pig Tiger and Leonard: WIND PIG FURY!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LEAF STORM!

They fired waves of leaves and elements and energy.

Fyora Valencia, Fluttershy, Jared, Simon and Mallory Grace and me: SPIDERWICK VENGEANCE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SPIDERWICK ELEMENT STYLE: FAERIES!

Jessica Shannon: SPIDERWICK STING STYLE: SPRITE!

Peni Parker: SPIDERWICK WEB STYLE: PIXIE!

Entrapta: SPIDERWICK LIGHTNING STYLE: GREMLIN!

Perfuma: SPIDERWICK NATURE STYLE: SPRIGGAN!

Frosta: SPIDERWICK ICE STYLE: OGRE!

Yuna Kamihara: SPIDERWICK WATER STYLE: SEA SERPENT!

Toph: SPIDERWICK EARTH STYLE: DWARF!

Tatsumaki: SPIDERWICK WIND STYLE: GARGOYLE!

Mai Shiranui: SPIDERWICK FIRE STYLE: SALAMANDER!

R. Mika: SPIDERWICK LIGHT STYLE: ELF!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) SPIDERWICK DARK STYLE: CHANGELING!

Hilda: (British Accent) SPIDERWICH FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX!

Nanami: SPIDERWICK WATER STYLE: SIREN!

Shantae: SPIDERWICK MAGIC STYLE: COCKATRICE!

Akko: SPIDERWICK STAR STYLE: MANTICORE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: SPIDERWICK FINAL SMASH:

SPIDERWICK CREATURE CHARGE!

They summoned Spiderwick creatures to attack and the blasts all hit Mulgarath and he was obliterated in an instant and banished to the Black Gates.

Nico: Mulgarath, you have failed this world, you evil monster!

Me: That's going to be the last time that monster dares to threaten The Grace Family, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mean Twilight to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to kill every last one of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Starlight Glimmer: I should've known there's no mistaking that malice-filled voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mean Twilight.

A figure was heading straight for us with demonic rage in her eyes, but Starlight Glimmer kicked the figure away, and we saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Twilight Sparkle.

Nate Adams: Whoa, so that's… !

Twilight Sparkle: Yep, that's Mean Twilight, she's a clone that was created by Queen Chrysalis and she represents The Magic of Enemies whereas I represent The Magic of Friendship.

Mean Twilight Sparkle: You all have ruined every last one of my plans, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were weak to do anything! Now, I will kill all of you and Equestria will be destroyed forever!

Mean Twilight Sparkle charged up her horn to blast us, but Lincoln grabbed her horn and hoisted her up with his immense and brute superhuman strength and he tossed her into a nearby wall. She got out, but she was really mad.

Starlight Glimmer: Whoa, you've really made her really mad now, Linky.

Mean Twilight Sparkle went after us again, but she was shield bashed in the head by Emily Yumiko who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Mean Twilight Sparkle: Who do you even think you are to get in my way?!

Emily Yumiko: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (Purple energy aura flares up) I am Emily Yumiko, the Champion of Starlight Glimmer, The Alicorn Princess of Empathy and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Empathy.

This horrified Mean Twilight Sparkle greatly.

Mean Twilight Sparkle: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Emily Yumiko's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was then surrounded by a purple and cyan blue energy aura with Alicorns, stars, nebulae, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Mean Twilight Sparkle, she left purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Emily Yumiko: Mean Twilight Sparkle, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis. You are nothing more than a harbinger of hatred, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Emily Yumiko was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and cyan blue energy with stars, magic, and nebulae surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Yumiko emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emily Yumiko grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with cyan blue streaks, she has neon light violet eyes and a purple and cyan blue energy aura with Alicorns, stars, nebulae, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold star links and cyan blue crystal links and a purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Emily Yumiko has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless purple top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, cyan blue skirt, black pants, black high-heeled boots, and sleeveless long purple trenchcoat with magic, nebulae, and stars on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Emily Yumiko felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with cyan blue tips on the large purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Emily Yumiko has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Emily Yumiko's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Starlight Glimmer's Nebula Sword of Magical Redemption and Starlight Empathy, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade with the cutie mark of Starlight Glimmer etched on the blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple and cyan blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow Alicorn heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and cyan blue gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Emily Yumiko, Champion of Starlight Glimmer, The Champion of Empathy, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Mean Twilight Sparkle and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Magic and Empathy"

エミリー ユミコ、スターライト グリマーのチャンピオン、共感のチャンピオン、ハーモニーの 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、ミーントワイライト スパークルとドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士のメンバー、そして魔法と共感の力の達人

Emily Yumiko has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY STELLAR COSMIC ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EMPATHY AND DIVINE STARLIGHT LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Yumiko's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mean Twilight Sparkle saw it, she flew into a rage and fired a blast of magic from her horn, but Emily blocked it with her shield, and she fired a purple and cyan blue energy blast with stars, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Mean Twilight and sent her flying into a tree, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Emily Yumiko's transformed, so awesome!

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Starlight Glimmer's turn to transform.

Emily Yumiko: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Star Nebula Alicorn and Divine Star Empathy Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: Oh, this is going to be good.

Starlight Glimmer: Yep. Time to teach that monster a painful lesson she's never going to forget.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's light purple eyes turned neon light purple, and she's surrounded by a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, magic, Alicorns, and bones, as she unholstered her massive Starlight Glimmer's Nebula Sword of Magical Redemption and Justice from her back, and as she approached Mean Twilight Sparkle, she left purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, magic, Alicorns and bones with every step.

Starlight Glimmer: You absolutely make me sick, Mean Twilight Sparkle. You caused nothing but pain and suffering to so many ponies in Equestria and for that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis, and you also had the nerve to try and ruin my teacher's good name. That's something I cannot forgive, as the Alicorn Princess of Empathy and The Undead Skylanders, you are hereby sentenced to death for the crimes you've committed against Equestria.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, bones, and nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Starlight Glimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Starlight Glimmer grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair with cyan blue streaks, she has neon light purple eyes and a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, bones, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and bones emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Starlight Glimmer has on a sleeveless cyan blue blouse with stars, nebulae, bones, and magic on it, sleeveless light purple shirt, blue pants, light purple leather knee-high boots with cyan blue armor, and a long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with stars, magic, nebulae, and bones on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and nebulae and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Undead Skylanders. Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with cyan blue tips on the dark purple feathers with bones, stars, and magic falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body. Starlight Glimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple and cyan blue gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her right ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her left shoulder and the Corvus the Crow Constellation on her neck.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's massive Starlight Glimmer's Nebula Sword of Magical Redemption and Justice and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, bones, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Starlight Glimmer's Nebula Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Magic Empathy, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade with her cutie mark, stars, nebulae, and bones etched on it, large purple alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple and cyan blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large purple alicorn heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Starlight Glimmer, Alicorn Princess of Empathy and The Undead Skylanders, Amazing Student of Twilight Sparkle, Emissary of Empathy, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern, and Skystorm Comet, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic, Empathy, and The Undead"

スターライト グリマー、共感のアリコーン プリンセスとアンデッド スカイランダーズ、トワイライト スパークルの素晴らしい生徒、共感の使者、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、スターバースト オーロラの愛情深い母、ファイアハート フレイム、スターストーム サンダー、ファイアスター クリスタル、ウォータースワール オーロラ、トルネード スターバースト、オラクル ライトニング、レインストーム ファイアハート、ハリケーン ノーザン、スカイストーム コメット、スレイヤー オブ イービル、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師たちの驚くべき強力な生徒、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、およびキャンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士 および リデンプション・スクワッド のメンバーであり、魔法、共感、およびアンデッドのマスター

Starlight Glimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY STARLIGHT MAGIC UNDEAD NEBULA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE UNDEAD EMPATHY AND DIVINE COSMIC EMPATHY REDEMPTION!

We were amazed by Starlight Glimmer's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mean Twilight saw it, she went even more mad with rage and tried to fire another blast of magic from her horn, but Starlight fired a powerful purple and cyan blue energy blast with stars, nebulae, bones, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Mean Twilight and she was sent flying into another wall, but she wasn't out yet.

Me: Whoa, now Starlight Glimmer's transformed, this is going to be good.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., and Starlight, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Starlight Glimmer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Undead Empathy Alicorn and Divine Undead Empathy Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we teach this mean Alicorn the lesson of a lifetime?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Starlight Glimmer and Emily Yumiko.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's show this monster that The Magic of Friendship will always prevail over The Magic of Enemies and Hatred.**

Emily Yumiko, Starlight Glimmer, and Lincoln went after Mean Twilight, who kept on trying to blast them with her horn, but they dodged and blocked her attacks, and powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and cyan blue energy, nebulae, bones, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Mean Twilight Sparkle, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Starlight Glimmer and Emily Yumiko slashed off Mean Twilight's wings and Lincoln grabbed her by the horn and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her magic and powers and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Mean Twilight was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand, and she looked like a desiccated corpse.

This allowed Emily Yumiko, Starlight Glimmer, and Lincoln to finish Mean Twilight by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Mean Twilight and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Emily Yumiko, Starlight Glimmer, and Lincoln did to Mean Twilight as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Emily Yumiko and Starlight Glimmer are permanent.

Then, as Mean Twilight's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Mean Twilight Sparkle's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Demon Shimmer and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Mean Twilight.

Lincoln: Mean Twilight Sparkle, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and for trying to ruin Twilight Sparkle's good name, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Mean Twilight, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic

Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Mean Twilight Sparkle's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Mean Twilight: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Mean Twilight Sparkle's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again.

Starlight Glimmer: That's the end of that Friendship hating clone of Queen Chrysalis. Thank you for helping me and Emily take down and destroy Mean Twilight, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Starlight Glimmer.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Starlight Glimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Starlight Glimmer's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with being surrounded by the tombstones in the graveyard, elemental forces and stars glimmering them and we cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, that's the eighth member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only 14 more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Mean Applejack, The Element of Dishonesty.

Trixie Lulamoon: Which means you, Gloria Tricksenstein, and I are going to teach her a lesson in telling the truth tomorrow, Linky.

Gloria Tricksenstein: Yeah, and she's also going to pay for trying to ruin Applejack's good name.

Applejack: You got that right.

Thunderbird Apple: Ruin Mom's good name, will she? That ornery snake in the grass is going to get a lesson in always telling the truth. Right, Dad?

Lincoln: That's right, Thunderbird Apple, along with getting a lesson in humility.

El Diablo: There. Now, the Goblins won't hurt anyone anymore.

Nico: No they won't.

Manta Bayarsh: Jared, we have an offer for you to solve your little problem of moving here.

Jared Grace: What's that?

Hank Scorpio: You and your family move to Gotham Royal York.

Taskmaster: But you don't have to make the offer right away.

Gator Ghoul: Of course, we still have to wait for your dad to come home.

Me: Their dad divorced them and it's just Helen taking care of them.

Gator Ghoul: Oh. Never mind then.

Mallory: What do you guys think?

Helen: I think it will be a good place for us.

Mallory: We'll do it!

Jared Grace: Yeah!

Simon Grace: Yeah!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: But this was an awesome battle. Great job today everyone. Especially to you and your family Mallory. You were awesome.

Mallory: Thanks.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) This was all so magical. I hope you all loved this adventure like we have.

Me: We all did.

Nico: Yep. And the world of Arthur Spiderwick can rest easy without the Goblins terrorizing the world.

Emily Jones: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go home guys.

We got the Grace family packed up and moved them into the estate and then we went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome fanfic done.

The Spiderwick Chronicles was an awesome and great story! Especially the movie from 2008 and it was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lisa Simpson, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie

Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Luchaville and they are going to take down the Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy Students again. Rikochet, Buena Girl, The Flea and Plutonium Penny are going with that group. I'm not gonna be with the groups until the bonding time because I'm going to take care of some grocery shopping for everyone until then. And the group is also going to battle the Aquila Zodiarts and Another Slamworm. And they will meet a gene-slammer for Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster named Denise Louis. Denise is from France and she is Nico's friend from Science Class and History Class. She is a direct descendant of King Louis XIII and has always been fascinated with the awesome story The Man In The Iron Mask. She is also an awesome Swordswoman and she knows all about how to battle bad guys. She and Nico did all sorts of great deeds and she has all sorts of lightning powers. The match-up scene is for Gloria Tricksenstein, Trixie Lulamoon, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Mean Applejack, The Element of Dishonesty. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Brokenstone Vale in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Evil Crash, Crash Bandicoot's evil tenth Dimensional counterpart and a major antagonist in the game Crash Twinsanity. And we're going to meet a Prediction Princess Tarotrei Gene-Slammer named Aura Tarottomajikku, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan, but she's also Lincoln's classmate in English. She's also taken an interest in magic, and just like her cousin, Shantae, Aura is a half-genie. Lincoln and Aura would practice magic in the forest and they even practice magic underwater. They even helped Luan with her magic shows. To show thanks to both Lincoln and Aura, Luan arranged a date for Lincoln and Aura to be in an Italian restaurant, where like Lady and the Tramp while sucking in spaghetti, Lincoln and Aura kissed each other on the lips and the kiss lasted for 5 minutes, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for a wrestling battle as we go meet NACHO LIBRE! We're going to thrash Ramses who is there for revenge and we're going to engage that cheater into pulp!

See you all tomorrow.

# LUCHARAN LIBRE!

LUCHARAN!

---

In Luchaville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Lisa Simpson, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and they were there because the Hairy Knuckles Wrestlers are causing trouble again and I'm not with the group this time because I was over at the supermarket getting groceries for all of us and I promised to be back in time for the bonding session at the park. Rikochet, Buena Girl, The Flea and Penny Plutonium was with the group.

Nico: So the next rescue is in Luchaville. Awesome.

Rikochet: (Spanish Accent) Good to be back home amigos.

Nico: It sure is.

Lisa Simpson: It's gonna be so awesome going with you guys.

Varie: It sure is Lisa.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Lisa.

Lisa Simpson: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome going with you guys.

Eli: Shame bro couldn't be with us.

Qin: I know but he had to do this for us all. Got to keep us all fed somehow.

Nico: That's true.

At the Gotham Royal York Supermarket, I was pulling lots of carts with sume of my tails and I was filling them up with a huge amount of food and stuff.

Me: Okay Eggs.

I got 500 cartons of eggs.

Me: Fruits and vegetables.

I picked out numerous fruits and vegetables.

Me: Cereals.

I picked out lots of boxes of cereal.

Back with the group in Luckaville.

Nico: It was nice of J.D. to get the groceries for us.

Varie: Yeah it sure is. But with just as many of us on the team we're going to have a lot of food.

Rainbow Dash: You said it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lisa, I really am sorry about Bleeding Gums Murphy.

Lisa Simpson: Oh it's all right Nico. But I know he is very proud of many of us for everything we did.

Himiko: I can tell he is.

Eli: I just can't believe that the people of Springfield looked passed all your musical talents.

Nico: Yeah what a bunch of talentless nimrods and douchebags. Especially Largo.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah he always stifled my creativity.

Camie: Not that Calliope Juniper woman. She loved your music.

Lisa Simpson: She sure did.

Qin: I thought it was so awesome how she helped Girl Jordan's dad when we found him.

Girl Jordan: That was awesome.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: At least he's in a better place now.

Lisa Simpson: That is definitely true.

Laney: And Ms. Hoover is doing much better for you too.

Lisa Simpson: She sure is. And she works at Lynn's Table now.

Lincoln: She sure does.

Nico: Yeah the people of Springfield were never happy there.

Aylene C.: They didn't call that hellhole The Meanest Town in America and The Armpit of America's Buttcrack for nothing.

They laughed at Aylene's remark.

Camie: That is really funny!

Qin: It sure is.

Lana: Yeah and everyone is now much happier now that the Terrible Quartet of Springfield is gone.

Laney: Terrible Quartet?

Lana: Mr. Burns, Joe Quimby, Jebediah Springfield and Abraham Simpson.

Nico: Nice.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: (sighs) Man, it feels quiet with J.D. not here.

Varie: I know but he'll join up with us. He said he would.

Nico: That's true. He does have to look out for everyone by stocking up on food and all.

Eli: Yeah.

Lisa Simpson: That's true.

Himiko: J.D. will be back. Just give him some time.

Nico: Okay then.

They went into the Lucha School.

Nico: Lucha School is good as I remember it.

Qin: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah and when we fight those dirtbag wrestlers, I'm going to let loose the fires of hell on them.

Nico: Save seconds for me.

Lola: Yeah. I hope Lisa strangles them like Homer does to Bart.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah I will do that!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: Now if we can find them.

Eli: I sense that they are in the gym.

Nico: Then lets go.

They went into the gym and there they found THE HAIRY KNUCKLES WRESTLING STUDENTS!

Nico: Okay you buttheads! You're not tormenting the kids here anymore.

Primadonna Hodges: Oh yeah!? We're going to really torment them now that you're here.

Qin: You need a huge lesson in humility you fartkissing wrestling wannabe!

Primadonna Hodges was ENRAGED!

Primadonna Hodges: What!? DID!? YOU JUST CALL ME!? (ENRAGED GROWLING)

She screamed and fire exploded out of her mouth!

Nico: She turned into a Flareon!

ROASTED!

Kaito: (gets out Gaoranger gear) She's all fired up, huh?

Zocks: (gets out Hurricanger gear) We can play that game too!

Kaito got a Wild Force Sword and Zocks got a Ninja Storm sword.

Nico: Now for me. PYRI! FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA FROM DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

Nico turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Nico time to burn!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Man I haven't used this form in a while.

Himiko: That is so awesome!

Sakura Valencia: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah it is. Time to make these brainless morons burn.

Primadonna Hodges: Bring it on monkey freak!

Nico: Sticks and stones you buttfaced bitch!

Sougo: (gets out Zero Two Ridewatch) You need a lesson in humility!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Guys, you're about to see my equivalent of Grand Zi O. And that's Geiz Majesty!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got ZeroTwoArmor. And Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: YEAH! Time for you 3 to burn.

Ham Hands went at Nico threw a punch at him and Nico blocked it and kicked him in his face and sent him crashing into the wall! Ham Hands got up and he was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Ham Hands: (GROWLS)

Primadonna Hodges: DARN YOU BASTARD! YOU ARE SO DEAD!

She went at Nico and he teleported and May punched her in the face and kicked her in the stomach with devastating force and smashed her into the wall!

Lana then jumped onto Captain Cold Jones's face and then farted in his face at point blank range!

FFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRR

The smell from the fart was so bad that he threw up all over Primadonna Hodges!

Then she screamed in disgust and fury that was incredibly insane!

Geiz: Time to demonstrate what Geiz Majesty can do.

He activated the power of Kamen Rider Blades from Saber and fired waves of blue energy and blasted down the Hairy Knuckles Wrestlers.

Geiz: Yeah!

Primadonna the EXPLODED INTO INTENSELY INSANE RAGE!

She went at Qin and then Qin punched her in the face and kicked her in the face and smashed her down.

Nico: Try this on.

He fired waves of fire and burned Ham Hands all over the place.

Nico: And this one. Here's your warning: Your motherfucking asses are about to be kicked. (ACTIVATES DARK SPICER'S RIDEWATCH)

He got Heat Burn's powers and fired waves of purple fire and blasted down the 3 wrestlers and smashed them all over.

Lisa Simpson: My turn!

Lisa activated her Ridewatch and meditated and then fired waves of rainbow Chakra energy and blasted them all over.

Nico: Take that.

Laney formed poison ivy vine whips and slashed them all over the place and the Hairy Knuckles Students itched like crazy!

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Yeah!

Maria: How do you like that?!

Primadonna Hodges: YOU GUYS MAKE US SICK!

Nico: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted all the students down and burned them and they were arrested and taken away.

Nico: Take that.

Then a rumble was heard and then out came a black Slamworm!

Nico: WHOA! Another Slamworm!

Another Slamworm: (In a girl's voice) That's right. Sorry I'm Selma Eggelstein.

Nico: Awesome! Are you a friend of J.D.?

Another Slamworm: I sure am and I'm a mystery solver.

Qin: Cool!

Another Slamworm: Where is J.D.?

Eli: He's getting groceries for us back home in Gotham Royal York.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Slamworm: Just that I would become a great detective. But I knew he was lying because I'm already a great detective.

Qin: That's good you turned down his offer.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: That's good.

?: Don't start without me.

A figure appeared and it was an eagle Zodiart. It was for AQUILA THE EAGLE! It was Aquila Zodiarts!

Nico: Whoa the Zodiarts for Aquila the Eagle.

Eli: Gentaro and his team never faced this one.

Aquila Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) That is awesome that I get to face you guys.

She reverted back and it was a girl with neon pink hair and she had pink eyes and had neon pink clothes and had the symbol for the constellation of Aquila the Eagle on her right arm and the Constellation of Aquila the Eagle on her skirt. She also had neon pink Angel Wings.

Anya Aquila: Sorry about that. My name is Anya Aquila and I'm one of J.D.'s space camp friends. We studied the Nebulae of the Galaxy back when we were in Space Camp.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Anya. And J.D. is not here because he is taking care of some stuff for us.

Anya Aquila: That's okay but it's awesome that he's doing all that for you guys.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Anya changed into Aquila Zodiarts!

Nico: (takes out Raven Branwen's Ridewatch) J.D. might not be here. But This will still be an enjoyable battle!

Nico activated it.

(MEXICAN RADIO BY WALL OF VOODOO PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED, WHITE AND GREEN ENERGY STREAMS AROUND HIM)

I feel a hot wind on my shoulder

And the touch of a world that is older

Turn the switch and check the number

Leave it on when in bed I slumber

I hear the rhythms of the music

I buy the product and never use it

I hear the talking of the dj

Can't understand just what does he say?

I'm on a mexican radio

I'm on a mexican radio

I dial it in and tune the station

They talk about the u.s. inflation

I understand just a little

No comprende-it's a riddle

I'm on a mexican radio

I'm on a mexican radio

I wish I was in Tiajuana

Eating barbequed iguana

I'd take requests on the telephone

I'm on a wavelength far from home

I feel a hot wind on my shoulder

I dial it in from south of the border

I hear the talking of the dj

Can't understand just what does he say?

Radio radio…

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Eli: Take that! Now this. (ACTIVATES VIRGO ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

(DAWA THE CRADLESONG BY SACRED SPIRITS PLAYS)

Eli had lightning and energy swirl around him as he was singing and he fired waves of lightning and smashed them both down.

Albedo turned into Negative Slamworm

Negative Slamworm: Don't forget about me!

Nico: YEAH! Also this is the second Another Omnitrix Alien that is also a predator.

Another Slamworm: Really?

Nico: Yep.

Varie: (ACTIVATES LARXENE'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALKING IN THE AIR BY CHLOE AGNEW PLAYS)

Varie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

We're walking in the air

We're floating in the moonlit sky

The people far below are sleeping as we fly

We're holding very tight

I'm riding in the midnight blue

I'm finding I can fly so high above with you

Far across the world

The villages go by like trees

The rivers and the hills

The forest and the streams

Children gaze open mouth

Taken by surprise

Nobody down below believes their eyes

We're surfing in the air

We're swimming in the frozen sky

We're drifting over icy

Mountains floating by

Suddenly swooping low on an ocean deep

Arousing of a mighty monster from its sleep

We're walking in the air

We're dancing in the midnight sky

And everyone who sees us greets us as we fly

She fired waves of lightning and blasted them both down and then the Aquila Zodiarts exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and Varie caught the switch and purified it and it formed into a sword of Aquila the Eagle.

Varie went over to Anya and brought her over.

Anya Aquila: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: But you're back to normal.

Nico: One down and one to go.

Another Slamworm burrowed underground.

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: I know a way.

Qin took off her shoes and socks and she felt the ground with her bare feet. She then sensed it.

Qin: JUMP!

They jumped away fast as Another Slamworm bursted out.

Nico: WHOA! You have Seismic sensing?

Qin: Yep. I sure do. Saw Toph do it. It was awesome.

Then a blast of lightning and darkness blasted the Another Slamworm down and they saw that it was from a Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster!

Nico: Whoa Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster!

Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) Oui oui Nico. Good to see you again my friend.

Nico: Denise Louis! Awesome to see you.

She reverted back and Denise was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes.

Denise Louis: Let me take care of zis one.

She fired waves of lightning and the blast hit Another Slamworm and reverted Selma back to normal. Nico caught the ridewatch and purified it. Selma was a girl with orange hair and yellow clothes. Varie went and picked her up and helped her.

Selma Eggelstein: (GROANS) What a headache!

Varie: At least you're all right.

Qin: Denise!

Denise Louis: Ah Qin!

She and Qin hugged and Denise did a French kiss on her.

SMOOCH SMOOCH!

Denise Louis: It's good to see you.

Qin: Same to you Denise.

Maria: You know Qin has a boyfriend already, right?

Qin: It's okay guys. It's part of our greeting we did. And Denise viewed me as a sister when we were growing up.

Maria: Oh I get it.

Denise Louis: Oui.

Nico: Denise is also the descendant of King Louis XIII from the 17th Century and is also a huge lover of the awesome story The Man In The Iron Mask.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

Lisa Simpson: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Denise Louis: Ah I have many of them mon cheri. But my favorite with Nico is when me and Nico were fighting ze Mamemon brothers over at the Palace of Versailles and zats when we met Catherine and helped her out.

Nico: That was when Digimon appeared all over the world and they were wreaking havoc.

Qin: Wow! I remember seeing that all over the world and the news. That was so awesome.

Nico: Yes it sure was.

Eli: Wow!

Lisa Simpson: That is amazing.

Nico: It was. And the Mamemon Brothers were mischievous guys back then too.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Denise hugged and she did her French kiss on him.

SMOOCH SMOOCH!

Nico: I've missed you Denise.

Denise Louis: Oui oui. Me too Nico. Me too.

Flea: So cute!

Buena Girl: Yeah it was.

Eli: Too bad J.D. missed this one.

Lily: Done worry guys. I recorded the whole rescue for him on my phone thanks to this.

She pointed to a camera button she had on her shirt.

Qin: Ooh a camera button. Cool.

Lily: Yep.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head back.

They went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, and Cameron are heading to Brokenstone Vale in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seventeen girls here, but they're also going to destroy Evil Crash, Crash Bandicoot's evil Tenth Dimensional counterpart.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Brokenstone Vale in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seventeen girls here, but we're also going to destroy Evil Crash, Crash Bandicoot's evil Tenth Dimensional counterpart.

Crash Bandicoot: Never thought that wild monster would show his face here again, but we're going to make sure he never comes back. But, we'll have to make due with the group being short on one man, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, I know, but we've done that before.

Nico: Yeah, besides, J.D. had some serious grocery shopping to do today for everyone, so he had to get an early start.

Eli: You got that right.

Nicole: And I saw Dad's list, and whew, man, it's really long!

Lincoln: But, he'll be back in time for the next bonding session, and thanks for joining us, Cameron.

Cameron: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Nicole: I can't wait to deal with that animal, Evil Crash, he's going to get it big time.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seventeen girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seventeen girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Crash, and he's going to eat them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seventeen girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Crash, and he's going to eat them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That wild Tenth Dimension animal, let's get him!

Suddenly, Lincoln and his group saw the Duel Monster, Prediction Princess Tarotrei, appear before us.

Nicole: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Prediction Princess Tarotrei, awesome.

Lincoln: And I recognize that Japanese accent, I knew it was you, Aura Tarottomajikku, but we'll talk later, let's get that wild animal, Evil Crash, and tranquilize that brute.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Evil Crash, and that allowed the seventeen girls to get to safety and Lincoln put up an energy field to protect them from Evil Crash. When Evil Crash saw us, especially Crash Bandicoot, he roared in pure rage.

Nicole: Sheesh, looks like he's still mad at you for defeating him long ago, Crash.

Crash Bandicoot: Let him keep roaring at me all he wants, I'm going to enjoy punching his teeth out of his mouth.

Lincoln: Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Cameron, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after Evil Crash, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Evil Crash tried to attack with his claws, but Crash Bandicoot was too quick, as he slashed at his evil Tenth Dimensional counterpart with his massive greatsword, leaving slash marks all over him, and he was also blasted by the ten elements of The Skylands by Crash Bandicoot, and that allowed Lincoln to deliver the final blow and fire a rainbow energy Death Beam at Evil Crash's heart and it killed him and he was sent to The Black Gates. The gang cheered wildly as they holster their weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's for making Crash Bandicoot look bad, you wild animal. (To Aura Tarottomajikku) And it's so good to see you again, Aura Tarottomajikku.

Aura Tarottomajikku reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair tied up in a braid, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Prediction Princess Tarotrei, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, strapless dark blue top, long dark blue skirt with black lace designs, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with magic and stars on the coattails, and Prediction Princess Tarotrei on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Prediction Princess Tarotrei-themed greatsword with Prediction Princess Tarotrei etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, blue angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again too, Luan.

Luan: You too, Aura.

Lincoln went up to Aura Tarottomajikku and they hugged, and Aura Tarottomajikku is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nicole: Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nicole, this is Aura Tarottomajikku, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Japan, but she's also my classmate in English, and she's also taken an interest in magic.

Nico: That's really cool.

Lincoln: It sure is and Aura and I would practice magic in the forest and they even practice magic underwater.

Eli: I never thought that was possible: practicing magic underwater.

Luan: Anything is possible, Eli, and Aura and Lincoln helped with my magic shows, and to show my thanks to both Lincoln and Aura, I arranged a date for Lincoln and Aura to be in an Italian restaurant, where like Lady and the Tramp while sucking in spaghetti, Lincoln and Aura kissed each other on the lips and the kiss lasted for 5 minutes.

Nicole: Just like in Lady and The Tramp, classic.

Lincoln: And you're also going to like this, Nicole, Aura's the cousin of Shantae, and like her cousin, Aura is a half-genie.

CLANG!

Nicole's jaw dropped.

Nicole: What?! You're… Shantae's cousin?!

Shantae: She sure is, and it's so good to see you again, Aura.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) You too, Shantae.

Nicole: Okay, that really got me off guard, but it's still really awesome that they're related.

Luan: It sure is, and it's a good thing Lisa's not among the group today, because Aura really hates Lisa with a burning passion.

They gasped in shock.

Nico: Uh oh.

Luan: And you're definitely not going to like hearing what Lisa did to earn Aura's hatred, Nico, and I was also there when Lisa struck.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Aura Tarottomajikku's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means that just like your cousin and the other half-genies, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Aura.

Aura Tarottomajikku had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Aura Tarottomajikku's waist and Aura Tarottomajikku wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seventeen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seventeen girls are Rei Sakigake, Akino Onko, Hirana Asu, Big Bang, Rara Inumiya, Madoka Maka, Nana Nekozawa, Koeru Nobagoshi, Sanga Shinonome, Tamago-Hakase, Mimi Usakawa, Muzika Yotogi, Mikoto Fujishima, Maho Umetsu, Yukari Yanagi, and Asami Yuuki from Wixoss Diva(A)Live.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rei Sakigake, Akino Onko, Hirana Asu, Big Bang, Rara Inumiya, Madoka Maka, Nana Nekozawa, Koeru Nobagoshi, Sanga Shinonome, Tamago-Hakase, Mimi Usakawa, Muzika Yotogi, Mikoto Fujishima, Maho Umetsu, Yukari Yanagi, and Asami Yuuki from Wixoss Diva(A)Live.

Nicole: Ooh, I've heard about them, along with WIXOSS, a trading card game in which players battle against each other with fighters known as LRIGs.

Lincoln: We'll have to get into that later on in the year. Are you girls okay?

Rei Sakigake: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rei Sakigake and the other sixteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Crash, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Rei Sakigake: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made sixteen clones of himself, and he and the sixteen clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rei Sakigake: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seventeen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rei Sakigake, Akino Onko, Hirana Asu, Big Bang, Rara Inumiya, Madoka Maka, Nana Nekozawa, Koeru Nobagoshi, Sanga Shinonome, Tamago-Hakase, Mimi Usakawa, Muzika Yotogi, Mikoto Fujishima, Maho Umetsu, Yukari Yanagi, and Asami Yuuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. Lincoln and his group returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Evil Crash.

But, when Lincoln showed what he and his group did to that wild animal, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Aura Tarottomajikku have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: And it's too bad J.D. had to miss your rescue as well, I'm sure he would've gotten some blows on that animal.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we'll make sure to tell him when he gets back. (To Emily Jones) And I didn't even know J.D. was your penpal until yesterday, Emily, and that you, Sophia, Azari Firedancer the Fire Elf, Aira Windwhistler the Air Elf, and Naida Riverheart the Water Elf knew him long ago. But, I didn't bother to even ask when I rescued you girls.

Emily Jones: That's alright, Linky.

Sophia Jones: And I'm glad Emily, Azari, Aira, and Nadia are part of your harem, and I know you'll take good care of them.

Lincoln: Of course I will, Sophia.

Then, Lisa came in, and when Aura saw her, she glared at Lisa and this caused her face to turn pale.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) Lisa Loud, I can never forget what you did to me that day, but I'm going to let that go, now that Lincoln and Luan told me of what happened to that heartless, emotionless monster you had in you.

This caused Lisa to breathe a sigh of relief.

Luan: Even after all this time, Aura still refused to let go of what Lisa did, and Lisa's lucky we didn't call the cops on her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, that still didn't save her from the punishment Aura gave her, Luan.

Nico: A punishment from the half-genie cousin of Shantae and expert magic user? Oh boy, I'm so not going to like hearing about this one.

---

After destroying Evil Crash and this time for good, everyone was training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Aura Tarottomajikku saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aura, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aura, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion, and Luan said she also got caught in it as well?

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln, Luan, and I were at The Santinis' house for Mary's third birthday, and we had a really awesome magic and comedy show planned for them, it was awesome and everyone was there. But, then, a rope came out of nowhere and I was tied up in it and I was also electrocuted, and Lincoln and Luan saw who it was: it was Lisa, and she'd attempted to capture me, so she can take me to her lab and dissect me and see why I have powers over magic. Luan untied me after Lincoln shorted out the rope by grabbing and absorbing the electricity in the rope. This made Lisa angry and she called her robots including Todd and ordered them to kill Luan and Lincoln and capture me. Lincoln blasted the robots including Todd and they were really busted, and then, Lincoln blasted Lisa and he trapped her in a sphere of darkness. We apologized to The Santinis for what Lisa did, but they were glad we were okay, and we were also glad they were okay. Then, we called Lori and told her what Lisa did, and when she arrived in Vanzilla, we got in and went back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lisa did, they almost decided to call the police and send Lisa to a federal nuthouse for life, but I had decided on a punishment fitting for her: I fired a blast of magic at Lisa, and I turned her into a fish, and I had her put in an aquarium for two weeks.

Everyone cheered wildly.

Nico: Ouch, now that's what I call one fishy punishment.

Everyone laughed.

Luan: (Laughs) Good one, Nico, and Lisa, you had that coming long ago. Lincoln and I told you to stay away from Aura, but, you didn't listen.

Lisa: The time I spent as a fish was indeed a fitting punishment for me.

Lincoln: But, we eventually forgave Lisa, after the two weeks were finally up, and Aura's spell wore off. But, now, we're immune to magic, along with being immune to all other sorts of harm.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) That's right.

Everyone got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Evil Coop and Evil Kiva, and they're causing havoc.

Coop: (Gasps) It's Evil Coop.

Kiva: And Evil Kiva.

Lincoln: Your evil counterparts from a different world? Oh boy, and I'm going to already guess Mean Applejack sent them to cause havoc. Let's send those monsters straight to Hell.

Everyone then flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Evil Coop and Evil Kiva, and when they saw them, along with Coop and Kiva, they were enraged.

Evil Coop: Well, if it isn't my goody-two-shoes self.

Evil Kiva: Along with the good Kiva. Now, we can destroy you all and Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, you two.

Galaxia: Yeah, and consider this your last day alive.

Suddenly, Galaxia's emerald green eyes turned emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with hearts, lightning, and angels, and as she approached Evil Coop and Evil Kiva, she left green energy, hearts, lightning, and angels with every step. Suddenly, Galaxia was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with lightning and hearts surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Galaxia emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Galaxia grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long red hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with hearts, lightning, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel with a heart in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with emerald green gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Galaxia has on her white leotard with purple collar that has three stripes on it, light yellow shoulder pads, yellow skirt, along with a purple bow on the chest and the back and purple knee-high boots with a white border at the triangular top, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with hearts and lightning bolts on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Galaxia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with emerald green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Galaxia has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Galaxia has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Ultra-Cadet's Purple Thunderstorm Greatsword of Electric Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of The Ultra-Cadets etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple angel heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with emerald green gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the angel that said, "Galaxia, Member of The Ultra-Cadets, Friend of Coop and His Friends, Team Member of Nova, Pulsar, and Comet, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Defender of the Universe, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Hearts, and Angels"

ギャラクシア、ウルトラカデッツのメンバー、コープとその仲間たちの友、ノヴァ、パルサー、コメットのチームメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、宇宙の擁護者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして稲妻、心、そして天使の達人

Galaxia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY PINK HEART LIGHTNING STORM ANGEL OF DIVINE PINK LIGHTNING HEART JUSTICE AND DIVINE LIGHTNING HEART ANGEL LOVE!

Everyone was amazed at Galaxia's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Coop and Evil Kiva saw it, they fell into a rage and they got into Evil Coop's mech to destroy her, but The S-Force came in and attacked Evil Coop's mech, and it really got them mad now.

Nico: Alright, now Galaxia's the last of The Ultra-Cadets to have transformed, so awesome.

Lincoln: J.D.'s going to enjoy seeing the explosions from this, and Galaxia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Galaxia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Thunderstorm Heart Angel and Divine Thunder Heart Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take care of Evil Coop and Evil Kiva for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Galaxia.

Nova: We're also joining in as well, guys.

Duchess: Same with us.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Galaxia, and Nova, Pulsar, and Comet transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive greatswords and joined them, along with The S-Force.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time to send you two inhuman bastards straight to Hell for what you've both done on your Earth.

Lincoln, Galaxia, Nova, Comet, Pulsar, and The S-Force went after Evil Coop and Evil Kiva, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green energy, yellow energy, red and pink energy, aqua blue energy, hearts, laser blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Coop and Evil Kiva who are still in Evil Coop's mech, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, they attacked the mech with their massive greatswords and left nasty scars on them.

Coop: Aw yeah, keep wrecking that eyesore mech, gang. Whoo!

Nico: Oh man, I can't believe J.D.'s missing this.

Just then, I came back.

Me: Guys, I saw the explosions, am I missing the show?

Nico: No, J.D., the show's just beginning.

Then, Lincoln had an idea: Lincoln used telekinesis and got Evil Coop and Evil Kiva out of Evil Coop's mech, and then, he put his hand on Evil Coop's mech, and it glowed blue, and then, Lincoln absorbed it into his body, and he gained brand-new weapons and gadgets. Then, a blue energy card with Evil Coop's mech soul inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji appeared on its forehead, it was erased by The Black Gates, and it got them really furious. But, then, Lincoln, The S-Force, and The Ultra Cadets fired massive energy beams at them, and they exploded with incredible power, killing them and Evil Coop and Evil Kiva were erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for them as Lincoln, The Ultra Cadets, and The S-Force powered down and holster their weapons, and Galaxia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Galaxia: Now, that's what I call an awesome take-down. Thank you for helping us get rid of Evil Coop and Evil Kiva, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Galaxia.

Suddenly, Galaxia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Galaxia's face, they kissed passionately as Galaxia's left arm is still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo across the field, along with lightning crashing down behind them, and we cheered wildly and they came back to us.

Nico: Alright, now, we're rid of Evil Coop and Evil Kiva.

Kiva: I would've thought those two would remain trapped in between dimensions thanks to Alternate Jamie's plan.

Lincoln: Looks like they wound up here in our dimension, Kiva. But, now we're rid of them for good, along with Evil Coop's eyesore mech. I can't believe he traded in his Megas for that.

Coop: That's something I'd never do. But, what you did to that thing, that was so awesome!

Me: And you also gained some brand-new weapons and gadgets in the process.

Lincoln: You bet I did, J.D., and how was your grocery shopping?

Me: Whew, it was awesome and I got everything on the list, Lincoln.

Eli: You really had to get an early start to the shopping, right?

Me: You got that right, Eli. And you guys are going to tell me what happened on the rescues, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Evil Coop and Evil Kiva for good, and Lincoln and Nico told me what happened on their rescues: Nico and the group took down The Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy Students again, and Lincoln and his group destroyed Evil Crash in Brokenstone Vale in the world of Dungeons and Dragons.

Me: Whoa, you guys sure had a lot of fun on your rescues.

Lincoln: Especially with battling The Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy Students again, those brutes are just gluttons for punishment, they have no right to call themselves wrestlers.

Buena Girl: You said it, Lincoln.

Rikochet: And if they're at it again, we'll probably need to get La

Tormenta to help us take them down and show them what happens when they mess with a true Luchador.

Ronnie Anne: That would be really awesome!

Lincoln: Hmm, that would be something to see, along with seeing La Tormenta in action again.

Nico: Ooh, those brutes are in for a world of hurt next time they cause trouble again.

* * *

Later at the park, everyone was relaxing.

Randy: Shinnosuke, you and Onewa are up for bonding time.

Manaphy: Me and Mama will join in too.

Shinnosuke: Cool! Okay.

They got to relaxing by the lake.

I then appeared.

Me: Whew! Hey guys! I'm sorry I'm so late and didn't attend the rescues and the exercising. You wouldn't believe how many bags of groceries I bought for all of us.

Nico: That's all right J.D. but it was awesome.

Me: Yeah. But tell me all about it.

Lily: I'll show you instead.

She showed me the rescues on her phone and they were awesome.

Me: Wow! I've missed out on a lot and Anya, Selma it's awesome to see you again and awesome that you're both all right.

Anya Aquila: Thanks J.D.

Selma Eggelstein: Same here. But that was awesome you got to help out with all the groceries.

Me: Got to keep us fed somehow.

Laney: That's true.

Shinnosuke: Onewa, meeting you is something I'll never regret.

Onewa: That was so awesome and May and Manaphy helped you out before you met me.

May: It sure was and we helped you guys destroy many Roidmunes.

Manaphy: Yeah those were cool.

Ophelia Laurence: They sure were and Medic is awesome as my archenemy.

Me: She sure is Ophelia. Now we also have Heart and Brain in the M.O.E.

Qin: We sure do.

Onewa: Yeah that is so awesome.

Me: But Shinnosuke what Nira did to your father was completely unforgivable.

Nico: Yeah and thank goodness we killed that bastard.

Thunderbolt (Skylanders): It was actually Jun who dealt the killing blow to Nira the second time.

May: That's true.

Me: But Nico ate his heart right?

Nico: Yep. And we sent him to the Black Gates.

Me: Yeah. But he shot his own best friend in the back! All because of his unbridled fucking jealousy!

Eli: What a heartless jerk!

Varie: No kidding there!

Anya Aquila: Yeah and also I'm a huge fan of Kamen Rider as big as Megan Kiraton and I love Drive. Awesome story.

Me: All the Kamen Rider Series had an awesome story in it.

Anya Aquila: It sure did and Saber is my favorite too.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Go: I actually didn't know J.D. left his mark on my so called dad before his body got killed by Freeze, Heart, and Brain. Too bad it didn't matter because his mind was transferred to Brain's tablet.

Me: I've actually did several big things over the years.

Nico: That's true.

Me: That was awesome.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 1834

I then kicked Banno and smashed his helmet off and revealed his face and to our shock and everyone's disgust we saw that it was ugly and horribly scarred and disfigured with burns and melted skin!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Eli: YEESH! What happened!?

Me: Excellent! Nice to know that I still have my mark on you after all these years.

Everyone: Huh?

Me: It was years ago. You see, I'M the one that left that mark. It was before the team was formed. I took down Banno and fired a powerful blast of fire and it burned him and horribly scarred him and disfigured him. He was thought to have been dead. But he survived.

Nico: WHOA!

Banno: Yes and now you will pay for everything you did to me J.D.!

Me: I'm just going to finish what I started!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: That was awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

May: We had no idea you left you mark on him J.D. But that was cool.

Shinnosuke: It sure is and it was his mark of eternal damnation.

Me: Yep.

Astrotrain: I really like the friendship between Manaphy and Mr. Belt.

Manaphy: Yeah it is awesome.

Me: I think that is so awesome too.

Qin: Same here.

Shinnosuke: That is so cool that Manaphy and Mr. Belt are friends.

Manaphy: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah. But the coolest part of that whole series of missions with Shinnosuke and his team was using our cars to help out.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Mr. Belt: I'm touched that you think of me as a close friend, Manaphy.

Manaphy: I am glad to be a great friend to you.

Me: So awesome and cool.

Nico: It sure is. And Shinnosuke I love how you use your brain to figure stuff out very fast.

Shinnosuke: Yeah I get that all the time.

Me: It's like you're the Dr. House of the Police Force.

We laughed.

Shinnosuke: That is very flattering but yeah that's true.

Qin: It sure is.

Springer: And we know not to interrupt you when you're doing that.

Shinnosuke: (To Go) Except when I first met you.

Go: (defensively) It was my big debut on that day!

Nico: We know about that. But it was so awesome how your brain helps get the job done.

Qin: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But you got to admit though, it was really awesome how the Drive Team busts criminals turned into Roidmudes. Especially that bitch Reiko Nishihori.

Go: Yeah she was a monster.

Shinonsuke: The whole time, I thought the Roidmudes were the main enemies. But they became that way because of Banno's abuse towards them.

Me: Yeah. What a motherfucking douchebag.

Qin: Yeah. Now I'm REALLY glad that we gave that asshole the Black Gates.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Varie: I'm glad we did. Many of your enemies all deserve the Black Gates for doing such horrible atrocities to the world.

Shinnosuke: That is a good thing.

---

We were later back at the estate and getting ready for our next mission.

Gulper: I'm drinking some soda before we head out.

Me: We got plenty of it.

Gulper: Gulper love soda.

He drank some and belched.

LOUD BELCH!

Gulper: Pardon me!

Qin: No worries. So Nico what's our mission?

Nico: You'll love it guys. It's the reason why we were over in Luchaville. We're going to meet Nacho Libre.

Ronnie Anne: Oh wow! I love that movie!

Syd Chang: That movie was so funny!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yep. We're going to watch the movie first and then we'll head out.

Ronnie Anne: Awesome!

Then Chillyfish, Thundermon, Vanitas, Carly Atlas, Moonstone, El Diablo, Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Taskmaster, and Gator Ghoul appeared.

Vanita: Can we watch it with you too?

Nico: You all sure can.

El Diablo: I love Nacho Libre. Great movie.

Nico: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

Ignacio's parents, a Scandinavian Lutheran missionary and a Mexican deacon, both died while he was still a baby. Now a cook for the Oaxaca monastery orphanage where he was raised, Ignacio dreams of becoming a luchador, but wrestling is strictly forbidden by the monastery as it is considered a sin of vanity. Though Ignacio cares deeply for the orphans, he is unable to provide decent meals for them due to a lack of funds. He also struggles with his feelings for Sister Encarnación, a nun who has just arrived to teach at the orphanage. One night, while collecting a bag of tortilla chips for the orphans, Ignacio gets mugged for the chips by a street thief named Steven. Having had enough, Ignacio decides to disregard the monastery's rules and become a luchador to make money. He convinces Steven to join him by promising to share the prize money if they win, and the two join a local competition as tag partners.

Ignacio fights with the moniker "Nacho" to keep his identity secret, while Steven adopts the name "Esqueleto". They get defeated in their first match but still get paid nicely, as wrestlers are entitled to a portion of the total revenue. They prove popular with the crowd so are invited back. They continue to wrestle every week, with Ignacio using the money to acquire better food for the orphans but becoming frustrated that the duo can never achieve victory in the ring. Ignacio tries everything he can think of, including a folk remedy to acquire the powers of an eagle, but success still eludes the two. He then seeks advice from champion luchador Ramses, who arrogantly rebuffs his attempts at conversation.

Undeterred, the duo infiltrates a party Ramses's manager holds for the best wrestlers. Steven climbs over a wall to get inside, where he discovers that in order to be considered a professional, one must be the last luchador standing in the ring at an upcoming free-for-all match. Ignacio gets in by disguising himself as a band member playing for the party, but does not know their material and improvises; Ramses finds Ignacio's performance annoying and ousts him. Attending the party causes Ignacio to fall behind on his responsibilities to the orphans, for which he angrily blames Steven, who retaliates by declaring he hates all orphans; they acrimoniously end their partnership.

Ignacio's secret is revealed to the entire monastery when his robe catches fire during mass, exposing his wrestling costume and forcing him to admit that he is a luchador. He declares that he intends to fight at a battle royale for the right to take on Ramses for a cash prize, which he will use to buy a bus for the orphans. During the match, wrestler Silencio ultimately emerges the victor after defeating Ignacio, who comes in second place. Ignacio is banished from the monastery, so he goes to live in the "wilderness", which is actually very close to the nearby village.

The next morning, Steven comes to tell him that Silencio has been injured and cannot fight, and that as the second-place finisher, Ignacio now has the right to fight Ramses; Ignacio and Steven agree to team up again. That night, Ignacio sends a message to Encarnación, explaining his plan and confessing his love to her.

Ignacio overcomes difficulty and manages to do well in the match, winning the crowd's support, but Ramses cheats and nearly wins until Ignacio sees Encarnación enter the arena with the orphans. Inspired by their support, Nacho rallies himself and defeats Ramses with a diving technique.

Ignacio becomes a professional wrestler and eventually manages to buy a bus for the orphans with his prize money; he then takes the orphans, Steven, and Sister Encarnación on a field trip to Monte Albán built by the Zapotec civilization. Ignacio, by now, has earned Encarnación's favor, as demonstrated by her signs of encouragement and his somewhat awkward acknowledgment thereof.

Whe were laughing a lot at the funny parts and it was so awesome and funny! When it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was! So there's our main target guys. We're going after Ramses.

Varie: That cheater is going down.

Lynn: He is a disgrace to the world of wrestling of any kind.

Me: Yeah! Lets see here.

I pulled up his info.

---

Nacho Libre is an aspiring wrestler who seeks to gain advice from Ramses, but he is vain and in no mood to help aspiring wrestlers.

He is later seen in the audience during a wrestling match between Nacho Libre and Esqueleto vs Satans Cavemen. When Nacho and Esqueleto lose the fight, Ramses chuckles at their failure.

He is later spotted in the market with another champion wrestler named Silencio by Nacho and his orphans, who want an autograph from Ramses, but when Nacho asks him for one, he shoves him into a food cart, which makes Nacho see Ramses for who he really is.

Later during a party for wrestlers, Nacho and Esqueleto sneak in the party and Nacho sings a song about Ramses with a band. In spite of him being forced to improvise and make it up on the spot, Nacho actually starts to get into it and comes up with decent lyrics. However, Ramses still doesn't like it and deliberately splashes the contents of his wine glass on Nacho.

When he is getting ready for his wrestling match with Nacho, he is seen getting all oiled up, and is inspired by a worker who says "Ramses is number one, his legs are number one, his eyes are number one, his muscles are number one, Ramses is number one."

Right before the match begins, Nacho offers Ramses a high five, but Ramses just shoves Nacho and when the match begins, despite initial difficulty, Nacho does well in the match. When the crowd begins to support Ignacio, Ramses resorts to cheating. Nacho is nearly defeated-indeed, unmasked-by Ramses, when Nachos orphans enter the arena. Elated and inspired, Nacho rallies himself and defeats Ramses with an aerial diving technique.

It's unknown what happens to Ramses after this, but it could be possible that he was eventually exposed as a cheater and was banned from future wrestling events.

---

Me: WHOA! So he was banned from all wrestling.

Nico: Good. So he'll be coming for revenge.

Qin: Yeah he sure will.

Nico: Yep. And we're ready for him.

Vanitas: Me, Chillyfish, Thundermon, Carly Atlas, Moonstone, El Diablo, Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Taskmaster, and Gator Ghoul are coming with you guys.

Nico: Yep. This is gonna be awesome.

Rikochet: But he has no respect. Luchador Wrestling is all about Honor! Family! Tradition!

Qin: That is right!

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: A Digimon Gene-slammer next. I'm gonna hope for meeting a Volcdramon Gene-slammer next.

Qin: Wow we haven't done a Digimon Gene-slammer in a while.

Varie: No we sure haven't.

Laney: Yeah it has been a while.

Camie: That is awesome that there are so many different kinds of Gene-slammers.

Sakura Valencia: There sure are.

Laney: Yep.

Chillyfish: Shall we get going?

Nico: Lets shall.

Me: We're off!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Applejack, and she's furious that The Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy Students, Evil Crash, Evil Coop and Evil Kiva have been stopped by us, and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Morgana: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mean Applejack on the move?

Lincoln: You caught on real quick, Morgana, and she's furious that The Hairy Knuckles Wrestling Academy Students, Evil Crash, Evil Coop and Evil Kiva have been stopped by us, and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

We gasped.

Applejack: So, that sidewinding dishonest monster was the one who sent those creeps after us again. She's going to get it big time.

Gloria Tricksenstein: You said it, we'll teach her a lesson in why it's important to always tell the truth.

Trixie Lulamoon: Along with a lesson in humility.

Lincoln: And I sense you're also going to transform, right, Trixie?

Trixie Lulamoon: You guessed it, Linky. I was hoping to save it for my Ambassador Mission next year, but with The Doomsday 23 still on the loose and The War Against Evil Starlight Glimmer that's fast approaching, looks like I have no choice.

Me: It's okay, Trixie.

Nico: Yeah, and you're absolutely right, The Doomsday 23 are still on the loose and The War Against Evil Starlight Glimmer is fast approaching, so it looks like you're going to transform early and help put a stop to Mean Applejack.

Apple Bloom: Those three will teach that imposter disguised as my sister a painful lesson in honesty and humility.

Applejack: You said it, Sugarcube.

Nico: Well, now we know who sent those six brutes at us, and we already know she's already sealed her own fate. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a cheating Luchador to thrash into pulp.

Lincoln: Disrespecting the sport of wrestling?! That's going to warrant a full wrestling beatdown, and Mean Applejack, don't think you're also getting out of this, you're going to pay for trying to ruin my future wife's good name and making her look bad in front of her family and everyone around her.

Applejack: You got that right, Linky.

We were off to Luchaville!

---

We arrived in Luchaville.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Yeah.

Smoke Scream: He's around here somewhere.

Eli: Everywhere it would seem.

We saw posters up for Nacho Libre putting on a wrestling match.

Nico: Lets go check it out.

We went to a stadium and we saw Nacho Libre taking on a

Luchador called El huevo duro.

Nico: El huevo duro?

Me: Hard Boiled Egg.

He dogpiled him.

UNO! DOS! TRES!

HE'S OUT!

He ripped off his mask and he won!

We cheered wildly for him!

Nico: Way to go!

Nacho Libre: (Spanish Accent) Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: You too Nacho. You were awesome.

Moonstone: Where's your pal Steven?

Nacho Libre: Oh here's here.

Steven Esqueleto: (Spanish Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor amigos.

Me: You too Steven.

Nico: But it's awesome to meet you both. You turned El huevo duro into huevos revueltos.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Luan: (Laughs) Huevos revueltos that's funny!

Jindrax: Umm… translation, please?

Nico: That means Scrambled Eggs in Spanish.

Jindrax: Oh! I get it now. That was funny.

Me: Yeah that was funny.

Nacho Libre: It sure was.

Ronnie Anne: Do you know La Tormenta? She's my favorite Luchador.

Nacho Libre: She's a great Luchador. But I don't know her in person.

Nico: Also you're in a town where EVERYONE is a Luchador in training or is a professional, Luchaville.

Rikochet: It's true. This town is where the team met me and my friends.

Buena Girl: And what you do is so Buena.

Nacho Libre: Gracias amigos.

Manta Bayarsh: We're honored to meet a great wrestler like yourself.

Nacho Libre: Well, I wasn't always a great wrestler. When me and Steven first started out, we lost a few matches.

Steven: Amigo, don't beat around the bush. We fucking sucked back then.

Me: Well you don't now. You guys are great.

Qin: You sure are.

Rikochet: Being a Luchador is not just about fame. It's about Honor! Family! Tradition!

Flea: That's right!

Ashi: And it's very touching that you did it for the orphans that you guys knew.

Nacho Libre: That was a good deed we did.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: Yeah we all are happy you did that.

Nico: Yeah unlike a certain gold mask rival that cheated that you all know that's coming for revenge.

Nacho Libre: You mean?

Nico: Yep. We think that Ramses is coming after you for revenge.

Nacho Libre: You think my diving technique will defeat him again?

Taskmaster: Honestly? There's a 10% chance he won't fall for it this time.

Me: Very good odds and statistics.

Qin: Yep.

Nacho Libre: Good thinking.

Me: But after we weaken him with our powers.

Nacho Libre: Will it work?

Me: We're not called the most powerful force in the entire universe for nothing.

Grinnade made some video game noises.

Steven: You can't talk, can you?

Me: Nah he is always like that but we understand him. He said that he agrees with me.

Nico: Besides it will take more than someone like Ramses to beat us.

Homer: I'll kill that monster for dishonoring wrestling.

Nico: Homer will strangle him into dust.

Gator Ghoul: I hope one of you guys does the Kinniku Buster on him!

Nico: Now that is awesome and a great move.

Rikochet: I'll demonstrate my Luchador move on him.

Qin: Yeah!

Lynn: And me too.

Lola: We think Luchador Wrestling is great!

Varie: I hope one of us does the Titanic Twist on him.

Camie: The Titanic Twist?

Me: A deadly wrestling move that became one of the monsters that Scooby Doo and Mystery Inc. took down.

Coconuts: One of these days, Titanic Twist should be added to the Masters of Evil.

Grounder: Why isn't that a move?

CLANG!

Scratch hit him on the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: He means the actual monster should be added to our frenemies you dumbbot!

Qin: That's not a bad idea guys.

Nico: It sure is.

Carly Atlas: I agree there. That's a good idea.

Hank Scorpio: How do you think Ramses is gonna get here

anyway?

Me: Cab probably.

Qin: Yeah I think he lost everything.

Nico: Yeah after he was exposed he probably lost everything and made dirt poor.

Qin: Hmm.

Laney: Yeah you're right.

Killer Frost: Or he might walk.

Me: From his home to here? That would take days and it would be the time of the war by the time he gets here.

Nico: And that is time we don't have.

Killer Frost: Good point.

Qin: Yeah.

El Diablo: I think he also might threaten a cab driver into driving him here.

Me: That is a possibility.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Lets hope he doesn't.

Me: But we're ready for him.

Laney: We sure are.

Swift Foot: Why don't we get ready for him now?

We nodded and got ready.

We were waiting.

We waited and then we saw a cab pull up.

Qin: There it is.

Carly: No one make a sound yet.

We stayed quiet and waited for the right moment.

He looked around and he was infuriated.

Starlight Glimmer: Time for our entrance!

We went at him.

Ramses was enraged. Then the spirits of all Luchador Wrestling appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Me: Hola Ramses. Nice day for us to kick your ugly ass.

Qin: Si!

Thundermon: I'm gonna enjoy zapping your ass!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted his butt!

Ramses: YEEEEEEEEOOOOOOWWWWW!

Nico: Take that!

Then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Mummy, and Diaboiico appeared.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Mummy, and Diaboiico.

Killer Shrike: So, how were the groceries?

Me: Pretty good, actually.

Wolf: That's good.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) But next time you get groceries, mate, send a Shadow Clone on the rescues.

Me: I'll try to remember that.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Nico) So, how was the first battle in Luchaville this morning?

Nico: It was great actually.

Shiva: And who did you fight?

Nico: The Hairy Knuckle Students. They were back for round 2.

?: That was cool.

A figure came out and it was SHADOW CHROMITE from episode 4 of Turbo!

---

Shadow Chromite was one of the Chromites who served Divatox. The Chromites appeared when General Havoc arrived. Shadow Chromite was unique. His life force was connected to the sunlight. He also could control sunlight and was able to create the Shadow Rangers from the solar energy.

In the fourth episode, Divatox ordered Shadow Chromite to attack Angel Grove with a detonator which was supposed to destroy the city in the blast. Chromite attacked Angel Grove and encountered the Power Rangers. Chromite created the Shadow Rangers who absorbed the Rangers' powers and the Rangers lost their powers and couldn't morph. Adam, Kat and Tanya were captured. Justin later also encountered Chromite who stole Justin's powers, made his evil twin and was captured, while Tommy escaped to the Command Center.

Chromite sent the captured Rangers to his cave with bra-lamps under the guard of the Pink Shadow Ranger, and he took the other Shadow Rangers with him to hunt Tommy. However, Dimitria helped Tommy as she told him that the Shadow Rangers were created from lights of solar energy, so they can be defeated if the sunlight is blocked and they get in the shadows, they fade away forever. Tommy encountered the Shadow Rangers, managed to lure them in the shadows and they disappeared.

Then Tommy followed a signal of the beacon of transmitter which Justin put in his pocket. Tommy followed to the cave and broke the bra-lamps, destroying the Pink Shadow Ranger, and freeing his friends. Then the Rangers morphed and formed the Turbo Megazord. The Turbo Megazord blocked the sunlight and Chromite and his detonator were finally destroyed.

---

Tommy Oliver: Shadow Chromite!

Me: I remember you! You made the Shadow Rangers and that was awesome!

Shadow Chromite: That's right.

Qin: That was cool.

Shadow Chromite: (to TJ) You look different then the Red Ranger who fought me before.

TJ: That's because Tommy passed on his Turbo powers to me after your first defeat.

Me: The torch was passed on in a sense.

Qin: Yep.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ultimate Echo Echo, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Nico's rescue and battling the Hairy Knuckle's Students

Core Medals: Killer Shrike, Liquidator and Shriek (Batman Beyond)

Fullbottles: Killer Shrike and Liquidator

---

Killer Shrike was first.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Nico's rescue involved battling the Hairy Knuckle's Students. They sure are gluttons for punishment, huh?

Rice: They sure are that stubborn and hardheaded. But yeah they sure are gluttons for punishment.

Killer Shrike: Yeah but it was nice of J.D. to do the grocery shopping.

Rice Fitzgerald: It sure was. J.D. got 20 carts full of food and groceries. He had spent $200,200.032 on Food.

Killer Shrike: HOLY GRAPE JUICE! He must've cleaned out the entire store.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did and it was amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I thought it was amazing too.

Sunburn: But it was thoughtful oh him.

Ultimate Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) I agree there myself.

Cleo Ulysses: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Killer Shrike: I agree. Lets do it!

Rice used the Core Medals for Killer Shrike, Liquidator and Shriek and fired waves of water sound waves and they smashed him all over.

KILLER SHRIKE! LIQUIDATOR! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of water Sound Waves and blasted him all over.

Rice activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Ninja Music and fired waves of fire and sound and smashed him down.

---

Cole Evans, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ruberu, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf - Battling Another Slamworm and the Aquila Zodiarts

Core Medals: Wolf, Yani and Zizza

Fullbottles: Wolf and Yani

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Nico, Lisa, and the others did good Battling Another Slamworm. And the Aquila Zodiarts as well.

Cole Evans: They sure did and it was cool seeing an Aquila Zodiarts. We never saw that one on TV.

Fluttershy: I thought that one was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is. And the Eagle is one of my favorite birds.

Stealth Elf: I thought it was cool. And Another Slamworm was the second of the Predator Aliens.

Ruberu: I hope we face all the predator aliens that we met.

Wolf: That would be awesome. Lets do it!

Cole used the Core Medals for Wolf, Yani and Zizza and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

WOLF! YANI! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of water and energy and smashed him down and it gave off a beautiful scent.

Cole Evans: (Sniffs) Ocean scented water?

Wolf: It's cleaning water. How cool.

Cole Evans: Because Yani is a janitor and he cleans everything. Wow.

Cole activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Star Wolf Theme from Star Fox and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Noriko, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Captain Boomerang, Queen of the Black Puddle and The Ghost of Al Cabone

Fullbottles: Captain Boomerang and Queen of The Black Puddle

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Brokenstone Vale. How was it?

Julie: It was really fun. And we took down the evil version of Crash and destroyed him.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing! We had a great time on that one.

Featherweight: Yeah it was cool.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was cool.

Noriko (Monster Girl): We had a great time on that.

Captain Boomerang: I'm glad mates. Lets do it!

Julie: (Gangster Talk) This is gonna be really fun see.

Julie used the Core Medals for Captain Boomerang, Queen of the

Black Puddle and The Ghost of Al Cabone and fired waves of boomerangs and jellyfish and smashed him down.

CAPTAIN BOOMERANG! QUEEN OF THE BLACK PUDDLE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of Boomerangs and Jellyfish and splattered him all over the place.

Julie activated her ridewatch and they danced to Tennis Music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Walkatrout, Olivia Boone, Jindrax and Toxica VS Crimson Dynamo - Meeting a gene-slammer for Prediction Princess Tarotrei

Core Medals: Crimson Dynamo, Beany the Braindead Bison and Glowstrike

Fullbottles: Crimson Dynamo and Beany the Braindead Bison

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Prediction Princess Tarotrei. What's her name?

Akira: Her name is Aura Tarottomajikku and she is half genie and it Shantae's cousin.

Crimson Dynamo: Wow! That is cool!

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is awesome! I thought it was so cool that one of Lincoln's guardian angels is half genie.

Cozy Glow: It sure is and her story is awesome too.

---

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aura, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aura, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion, and Luan said she also got caught in it as well?

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln, Luan, and I were at The Santinis' house for Mary's third birthday, and we had a really awesome magic and comedy show planned for them, it was awesome and everyone was there. But, then, a rope came out of nowhere and I was tied up in it and I was also electrocuted, and Lincoln and Luan saw who it was: it was Lisa, and she'd attempted to capture me, so she can take me to her lab and dissect me and see why I have powers over magic. Luan untied me after Lincoln shorted out the rope by grabbing and absorbing the electricity in the rope. This made Lisa angry and she called her robots including Todd and ordered them to kill Luan and Lincoln and capture me. Lincoln blasted the robots including Todd and they were really busted, and then, Lincoln blasted Lisa and he trapped her in a sphere of darkness. We apologized to The Santinis for what Lisa did, but they were glad we were okay, and we were also glad they were okay. Then, we called Lori and told her what Lisa did, and when she arrived in Vanzilla, we got in and went back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lisa did, they almost decided to call the police and send Lisa to a federal nuthouse for life, but I had decided on a punishment fitting for her: I fired a blast of magic at Lisa, and I turned her into a fish, and I had her put in an aquarium for two weeks.

Everyone cheered wildly.

Nico: Ouch, now that's what I call one fishy punishment.

Everyone laughed.

Luan: (Laughs) Good one, Nico, and Lisa, you had that coming long ago. Lincoln and I told you to stay away from Aura, but, you didn't listen.

Lisa: The time I spent as a fish was indeed a fitting punishment for me.

Lincoln: But, we eventually forgave Lisa, after the two weeks were finally up, and Aura's spell wore off. But, now, we're immune to magic, along with being immune to all other sorts of harm.

Aura Tarottomajikku: (Japanese Accent) That's right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Crimson Dynamo: That is amazing! And she turned Lisa into a fish!? That is cool!

Hex: We all thought that was really cool ourselves.

Walkatrout: We all thought so too.

Olivia Boone: Yeah that was really awesome too. By the way how is Ancestor Daniel doing?

Crimson Dynamo: Oh he's doing good thanks. I'll tell him you said hello Olivia.

Olivia Boone: Thanks.

Crimson Dynamo: You're welcome. Let do it!

Akira used the Core Medals for Crimson Dynamo, Beany the Braindead Bison and Glowstrike and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

CRIMSON DYNAMO! BEANY THE BRAINDEAD BISON! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Akira activated his ridewatch and they danced to Russian Music and fired waves of stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

Kim Possible, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tolepas, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - Onewa and Shinnosuke's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Lady Shiva, Walter Wolf and Ubu

Fullbottles: Lady Shiva and Walter Wolf

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Onewa and Shinnosuke had a nice Bonding Time. And no Zodiart was fought this time.

Kim Possible: That's true and they had a great bonding time too. It was amazing.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. We all thought they had a great time.

Sweetie Belle: It was really awesome hearing how they busted so many criminals as Roidmudes.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is awesome. Just like the W team and it was awesome.

Tolepas: That was so awesome.

Lady Shiva: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Kim used the Core Medals for Lady Shiva, Walter Wolf and Ubu and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

LADY SHIVA! WALTER WOLF! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Kim activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Waltz music and fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed her all over.

---

Ben Tennyson, Naruto Uzumaki, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Wildmutt, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Me getting groceries for everyone while everyone was away

Core Medals: Billy Numerous, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink and The Clutching Foot

Fullbottles: Billy Numerous and Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Sure was nice of J.D. to get groceries for everyone while the rescues were happening. And whoch alien are you using this time?

Ben: I'm going to turn into…

He turned into a new predator from Piscciss. It looked like an Orca Whale! It was called ORKILLER!

Ben: ORKILLER!

Billy Numerous: Wow! That's a new one.

Shanan came.

Shanan: Wow! Ben turned into an Occiscetus. That's another one of the Natural Predators of the Piscciss Volans.

Naruto: We never saw this one before.

Shanan: I know. But that is a cool one.

Orkiller: It sure is.

Shanan went back.

Orkiller: And to answer your comment yes he got lots of groceries.

Princess Celestia: Yeah we got lots of mouths to feed.

King Solar: We sure do.

Amber Morning: I think it's awesome that J.D. got us that many groceries.

Spotlight: It sure is.

Wildmutt: (Speaking Vulpimancer)

Wendy Lebinominingsky: He said that with as many members on the team as us we need lots of food.

Billy Numerous: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Ben fired waves of sonic energy and blasted him down.

He reverted back.

Billy Numerous: Wow! That was cool!

Ben: It sure was.

Ben used the Core Medals for Billy Numerous, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink and The Clutching Foot and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

BILLY NUMEROUS! MR. FIBB & MR. WINK! BEST MATCH!

He fired energy blasts and they smashed him down.

Ben activated his Ridewatch and they danced to jungle music and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

Emma Goodall, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Miraj, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - Nacho Libre is cool

Core Medals: Dayu, Cuppa Joe and The 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman

Fullbottles: Dayu and Cuppa Joe

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Nacho Libre is cool. Even though he didn't start out as a great wrestler.

Emma: Yeah he sure is awesome. But he went from a chef to a great wrestler.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is really cool.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was. He is a cool wrestler too.

Spyro: You got that right.

Miraj: He didn't start out that way but now he is a great hero for Mexico and the world.

Scratch: Yeah that is so awesome and neat.

Grounder: Yeah but why is he a hero again?

CLANG!

Scratch bashed him in the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: He's a Luchadore Wrestling hero you dumbbot!

Dayu: That is funny though. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

She turned into the White Wild Force Ranger!

Emma used the Core Medals for Dayu, Cuppa Joe and The 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

DAYU! CUPPA JOE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Emma activated her Ridewatch and they danced to the Wild Force Power Rangers theme song and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

Lana, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rosty, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen - Nacho is a great Luchadore

Core Medals: Vexen, Lipstick Monster and The Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera)

Fullbottles: Vexen and Lipstick Monster

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Nacho is a great Luchadore. And one that got money for an orphaage in the past.

Lana: That is awesome and cool.

Applejack: He is a kindhearted wrassler.

Apple Bloom: He sure is awesome.

Flashwing: And the kids of Lucha School and Ronnie Anne and Syd love him too.

Rosty: They sure do.

Vexen: I'm glad they do. Lets do it!

Lana used the Core Medals for Vexen, Lipstick Monster and The Fire Bird and fired waves of ice fire and smashed him down.

VEXEN! LIPSTICK MONSTER! BEST MATCH!

Lana fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

Lana activated her Ridewatch and they danced to The Trashmen's Surfin Bird and smashed him down with earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Snare-Oh, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - Ramses is a big fat cheat

Core Medals: Mummy, Tenaya 7 and Brain

Fullbottles: Mummy and Tenaya 7

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Ramses is a big fat cheat. He doesn't deserve to be a wrestler.

Maxxine: You got that right! Ramses? More like court jester!

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) That's a good one! But yeah as an athlete myself I know how to win with grace. He is a big fat cheater.

Scootaloo: Yeah what a cheater!

Whirlwind: I hope we shove lots of pumpkins down his throat.

Snare-Oh: That would be awesome and cool.

Andrea San Juan: It sure would be awesome and fun.

Mummy: Yep. Lets do it!

Maxxine used the Core Medals for Mummy, Tenaya 7 and Brain and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

MUMMY! TENAYA 7! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Maxxine activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Egyptian Music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Musa, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kasumi, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - Ramses is a dishonorable wrestler

Core Medals: Diabolico, Madame Woe and Sailor Aluminum Siren

Fullbottles: Diabolico and Madame Woe

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) Ramses is a dishonorable wrestler. One that deserves prison.

Musa: You got that right.

Princess Luna: Yeah what a jerk.

Moondust: Yeah he needs to be stopped.

Snowdrop: And fast.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: What a heartless beast.

Kasumi: Yeah no kidding there!

Diabolico: I agree. Lets do it!

Musa used the core medals for Diabolico, Madame Woe and Sailor Aluminum Siren and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

DIABOLICO! MADAME WOE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Musa activated her ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Shadow Chromite

---

Shadow Chromite was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The Realm of Magic, they're a collection of massive greatswords with a magic circle etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They had the cannon ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all combined and they hit Shadow Chromite and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Shadow Chromite you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jake: Buddy, your wrestling days are over!

Tsukasa: And here's why!

Kamen Ride: Grand Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Agito!

Kamen Ride: Ryuki!

Kamen Ride: Faiz!

Kamen Ride: Blade!

Kamen Ride: Hibiki!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Den O!

Kamen Ride: Kiva!

Kamen Ride: Decade!

Kamen Ride: W!

Kamen Ride: OOO!

Kamen Ride: Fourze!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Drive!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Tsukasa turned into Grand Zi-O!

Daiki summoned clones of said riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers!

Applejack: This is gonna be a good one!

But then a white light appeared and it landed in her hands and it formed into a brand new Grand Zi-O Ride Watch! It was for DEN-O!

Applejack: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's time for me to shine.

She activated it.

Applejack: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the forms of Zero One appear and she got an awesome and amazing brand new orange Armor imbued with all the powers of the Zero One Riders! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND DEN-O ZI-O!

We were amazed!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: AWESOME!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Earth who reaches over the Boundaries of the land and caves and reigns the time and trains. Her name is Grand Den-O Zi-O! We are now in a new page of history!

Me: Wow! That is so awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is amazing!

Nico: You look awesome Applejack.

Applejack: Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the symbol for Sword and fired waves of fire and burned Ramses all over.

Eli: YEAH!

Applejack then used a Rider Ticket and she fired waves of fire with Firefly's powers and blasted him all over the place.

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: Lets not forget this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXTREME FIGHTING POWER!

We summoned the Battle Fever J, Maskman, Dairanger and Gekiranger and the Zero One, Build, Gaim and Ex Aid Riders!

Maria: And this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns dial) BRAWN FORCE!

She summoned Bane, The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, Taurus Zodiarts, Hunk Hardbody, Onyx and Trumbipular and Man Boy.

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Sr. Midcarda: LUUUUCHAAAAARAN!

We went at him and I grabbed him and flipped and piledrove him!

Nico picked him up and smashed him into the ground with incredible force!

Rikochet: PULVERIZING PINBALL!

He turned into a ball and smashed his face in!

We were really smashing and pulverizing him all over.

Dennha and Lyssta Blasted and smashed him all over.

Thunderbolt, Randy Boggs, Springer and Astrotrain used the Earth and Air Skylander Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Springer's Wind Funnel Laser, Astrotrain's Ionic Disruptor Rifle and Thunderbolt and Randy's powers 100-fold.

Thunderbolt and Springer THUNDERSTRIKE WIND STORM!

Astrotrain and Randy Boggs: PARTICLE BURST BLAST!

Banshees of Water and Chillyfish: BANSHEE WATER STORM!

Lightning Strikers and Thundermon: THUNDERSTORM FURY

BLAST!

Undead Butterflies and Vanitas: BONE BUTTERFLY SWARM!

Cupid's Hate of The Hummingbird and Carly: HUMMINGBIRDS OF FIRE HATE!

Darkness Ice Masters and Moonstone: ICE DARK FURY!

Firestorm Fury of the Flame and El Diablo: FIRESTORM DEVIL SHOT!

Zombies of Technology and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA ZOMBIE BLAST!

Elements of Nature power and Hank Scorpio: NATURE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Frankenstein Magic and Taskmaster: TECHNOLOGICAL FURY SHOT!

Light of Methanos and Gator Ghoul: LIGHT GATOR CHOMP!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY WRESTLING BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Denise Louis, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Rikochet, me and Eli: WRESTLING FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy

Lincoln: WRESTLING MOVE ELEMENT STYLE: KINNIKU BUSTER!

R. Mika: WRESTLING MOVE LIGHT STYLE: KINNIKU DRIVER!

Yamato Nadeshiko: WRESTLING MOVE LIGHTNING STYLE: MUSCLE SPARK!

Jessica Shannon: WRESLTING MOVE FIRE STYLE: MUSCLE MILLENNIUM!

Peni Parker: WRESTLING MOVE DARK STYLE: MUSCLE GRAVITY!

Entrapta: WRESTLING MOVE LIGHTNING STYLE: SPINNING TOE HOLD!

Perfuma: WRESTLING MOVE NATURE STYLE: GREEN DRAGON BLADE DROP!

Frosta: WRESTLING MOVE ICE STYLE: TOWER BRIDGE!

Kyoko: WRESTLING MOVE LIGHTNING STYLE: SCREW DRIVER!

Misako: WRESTLING MOVE LAVA STYLE: RED RAIN OF BERLIN!

Tatsumaki: WRESTLING MOVE WIND STYLE: HURRICANE MIXER!

Toph: WRESTLING MOVE EARTH STYLE: OKLAHOMA STAMPEDE!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said wrestling moves.

Lincoln and his harem: KINNIKUMAN WRESTLING FINAL SMASH: WRESTLING MAYHEM!

They performed wrestling finishing moves on Ramses and smashed him all over and the blasts all hit him and pulverized him all over.

Me: Now it's time for this.

I did the Titanic Twist move and crushed all his bones and twisted him all over the place and mangled him all over he was down and broken.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Nico: UNO, DOS, TRES! YOU'RE OUT!

We cheered wildly as Ramses is sent off to prison.

Me: That'll teach you, cheater.

Nico: You got that right, J.D., but we're not out yet, we've still got Mean Applejack to deal with, and that dishonest Earth Pony should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Applejack: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere.

Trixie Lulamoon: You said it. You can come out now, Mean Applejack.

A figure was heading straight for us with demonic rage in her eyes, but Trixie Lulamoon kicked the figure away, and we saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Applejack, The Element of Dishonesty.

Andy Johnson: Whoa, so that…?

Applejack: Yep, my mean self, but unlike I who represents The Element of Honesty, she represents the Element of Dishonesty, and that's something I can't stand.

Mean Applejack: You all have ruined every last one of my plans, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were weak to do anything! Now, I will kill all of you!

Mean Applejack ran at us with superfast speed to attack us, but Lincoln grabbed her by her shirt and he hoisted her up with his immense and brute superhuman strength and he tossed her into a nearby wall. She got out, but she was really mad.

Trixie Lulamoon: Whoa, you've really made her really mad now, Linky.

Lincoln: Now, normally, I would never do that to a lady, but you and the rest of The Mean 6, The Doomsday 23, and any other pure evil female are an exception, Mean Applejack

Mean Applejack went after us again, but she was shield bashed in the head by Gloria Tricksenstein who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Mean Applejack: Who do you even think you are to get in my way?!

Gloria Tricksenstein: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (Sapphire blue energy aura flares up) I am Gloria Tricksenstein, Champion of Trixie Lulamoon, The Alicorn Princess of Humility and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Humility.

This horrified Mean Applejack badly.

Mean Applejack: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Gloria Tricksenstein's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with Alicorns, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Mean Applejack, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Gloria Tricksenstein: Mean Applejack, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis. You are nothing more than a harbinger of dishonesty, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Gloria Tricksenstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with stars and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gloria Tricksenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Gloria Tricksenstein grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sapphire blue hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with Alicorns, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Trixie Lulamoon's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Humility and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold star links and sapphire blue crystal links and a sapphire blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Humility and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Gloria Tricksenstein has on a sleeveless dark purple open blouse, sleeveless purple top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, purple skirt, navy blue pants, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and sleeveless long purple trenchcoat with magic and stars on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by magic and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Gloria Tricksenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive sapphire blue angel wings with purple tips on the large purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Gloria Tricksenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gloria Tricksenstein's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trixie Lulamoon's Magic Star Sword of Magical Redemption and Magic Humility, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade with the cutie mark of Trixie Lulamoon etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large sapphire blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sapphire blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Gloria Tricksenstein, Champion of Trixie Lulamoon, The Champion of Humility, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Skilled and Powerful Magician, Destroyer of Mean Applejack and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Magic and Humility"

グロリア・トリクセンスタイン、トリクシー・ルラムーンのチャンピオン、謙遜のチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、熟練した強力なマジシャン、意地悪なアップルジャックとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、ナイツのメンバーフレンドシップテーブルのマスター、そして魔法の力と謙虚さのマスター

Gloria Tricksenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY COSMIC MAGIC STORM ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HUMILITY AND DIVINE STAR MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Gloria Tricksenstein's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mean Applejack saw it, she flew into a rage and charged at her, but Gloria blocked it with her shield, and she fired a powerful sapphire blue energy blast with stars, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Mean Applejack and sent her flying into a tree, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Gloria Tricksenstein's transformed, so awesome!

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Trixie Lulamoon's turn to transform.

Gloria Tricksenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Star

Magic Alicorn and Divine Star Humility Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: Oh, this is going to be good.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yep. Time to teach that monster a painful lesson she's never going to forget.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she's surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns as she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Mean Applejack, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Trixie Lulamoon: You absolutely make me sick, Mean Applejack. You've caused nothing but pain and suffering to so many ponies in Equestria with dishonest lies and all for that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis, and you also had the nerve to try and ruin Applejack's good name. That's something I cannot forgive, as the Alicorn Princess of Humility, you are hereby sentenced to death for the crimes you've committed against Equestria.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Trixie Lulamoon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Trixie Lulamoon grew to 6'11" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and magic emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Humility and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Humility and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental

Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Trixie Lulamoon has on a long-sleeved dark blue hoodie with stars and magic on it, sleeveless purple dress with her cutie mark on it, dark blue socks, blue and purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with stars and magic on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back that's surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive sapphire blue angel wings with purple tips on the large sapphire blue feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back. Trixie Lulamoon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's massive Sword of Humility, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23 sword, Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trixie Lulamoon's Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Magician Humility, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade with her cutie mark and stars etched on it, large sapphire blue alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large purple alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Trixie Lulamoon, Alicorn Princess of Humility, Redeemed Magician of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Starlight Glimmer, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic and Alicorns"

トリクシー・ルラムーン、謙遜のアリコーン・プリンセス、償還された馬術の魔術師、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スターライト・グリマーの友、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、デストロイヤードゥームズデイ 23 のメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士 およびリデンプション・スクワッド のメンバー、魔法とアリコーン の達人

Trixie Lulamoon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY COSMIC MAGIC STORM ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE REDEMPTION COSMIC HUMILITY AND DIVINE STAR MAGICAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Trixie Lulamoon's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mean Applejack saw it, she went even more mad with rage and tried to charge at us again, but Trixie Lulamoon fired a powerful sapphire blue energy blast with stars, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Mean Applejack and she was sent flying into another wall, but she wasn't out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Trixie Lulamoon's transformed, so awesome.

Me: You said it, Nico.

Lincoln: It may have been early, but Trixie was right, The Doomsday 23 are still running loose and the day of The War Against Evil Starlight Glimmer is already fast approaching, so she had no choice but to transform. And Trixie, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Trixie Lulamoon: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Magic Humility Alicorn and Divine Redemption Humility Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we join in and help Gloria teach that pale imitation of Applejack a lesson in always telling the**

**truth and being humble?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Humility.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Trixie Lulamoon and Gloria Tricksenstein.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Let's show this monster what happens when she resorts to dishonesty and lies.**

Gloria Tricksenstein, Trixie Lulamoon, and Lincoln went after Mean Applejack, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Mean Applejack, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the neck and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her strength and hatred and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Mean Applejack was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Gloria Tricksenstein, Trixie Lulamoon, and Lincoln to finish Mean Applejack off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Mean Twilight and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Gloria Tricksenstein, Trixie Lulamoon, and Lincoln did to Mean Applejack as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Gloria Tricksenstein and Trixie Lulamoon are

permanent.

Then, as Mean Applejack's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Mean Applejack's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Mean Applejack and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Mean Applejack.

Lincoln: Mean Applejack, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and for trying to ruin Applejack's good name, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Mean Applejack, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Mean Applejack's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Mean Applejack: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

(FADES AWAY)

Mean Applejack's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again.

Trixie Lulamoon: That's the end of that dishonest clone of Queen Chrysalis. Thank you for helping me and Gloria take down and destroy Mean Applejack, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Trixie.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Trixie Lulamoon's face, they kissed passionately as Trixie Lulamoon's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and magic and we cheered wildly.

Nico: Alright, that's the ninth member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only 13 more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Mean Rarity, The Element of Greed.

Minuette: Which means you, Abigail Minuette, and I are going to show her that her selfishness will lead to her downfall tomorrow, Lincoln.

Abigail Minuette: Yeah, and she's also going to pay for trying to ruin Rarity's good name.

Rarity: Absolutely, darling. She's a selfish monster who doesn't know anything about being generous at all.

Emerald Shine: Ruin Mom's good name, will she? She's going to learn what happens when she lets her greed get the better of her.

Topaz Flare: Yeah. Right, Dad?

Lincoln: That's right, Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare, her selfishness will soon lead to her downfall.

Ramses was taken to the hospital. That move I used on him really broke him.

Billy Numerous: That's the end of Ramses' wrestling career.

Dayu: He'll still be famous. In prison!

Me: And he will never be welcome in the world of wrestling again.

Qin: No he sure won't.

Me: The Titanic Twist made sure of that. It broke EVERY single bone in his body.

Nacho Libre: I can't wait to tell Encarnación about this!

Vexen: I'm sure she'll like it, Nacho.

Nacho Libre: Actually, it's Ignacio.

Mummy: Say what?

Nacho Libre: That's my real name.

Diabolico: (Shrugs) Either name is fine.

Me: This was an awesome mission for us.

Nico: Boy it sure was. And J.D. great use of the Titanic Twist on him.

Me: Thanks. It may be an outlawed wrestling move in the ring but NEVER to use on bad guys.

Nico: That's true. But great job today everyone!

Rikochet: ARRIBA!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: This was an awesome day for all of us.

Nacho Libre: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure into the world of wrestling and now its honor has been avenged with the apprehension of Ramses.

Nico: That's for sure. He is a true disgrace to the world of Wrestling. Great job today. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Ramses was found guilyy of his crimes and was sentenced to life in prison without parole. He was also ordered to pay millions of dollars in restitution. Every single bone in his body was totally reduced to dust because of the Titanic Twist and now he is out of the world of wrestling forever. Now hw is nothing but a boneless blob.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Nacho Libre is a great movie with Jack Black and it was REALLY FUNNY!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Right Suzuki, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Kamchatka Peninsula to battle one of the Heylin from Xiaolin Showdown. We're going to battle the Tyrannosaurus Rex that was brought back to life by the Rio Reverso. And we're going to face Another Omnivoracious. We're also going to meet a Volcdramon Gene-slammer named Meilin Jiangchi. Born in China but raised on in a village on the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia, Meilin has always been fascinated with volcanoes from all over the world and would often go to many volcanoes all over the Kamchatka Peninsula to learn all about them. She is also Nico's partner in Earth Science and she learned so much about the Earth and knows all about rocks, minerals, fossils, mountains, volcanoes and more and they also discovered all sorts of minerals. She also has lava, fire, earth and meteor powers and can fly with lava match-up scene is for Abigail Minuette, Minuette, and Lincoln, and they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Mean Rarity, The Element of Greed. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a planet made of precious and dazzling jewels known on Earth, and Lincoln and his group are going to meet Michael Demiurgos and destroy the demon lord, Neron from the DC Comics. And they're going to meet the Phangler Gene-Slammer named Ava Microphonefish, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Australia, but is also hiss classmate in music and one of the most beautiful singers, plus an incredible swimmer and she has an interest in Marine Wildlife. She and Lincoln would explore the lakes underwater and check out the marine wildlife there. They even made a collection of the marine wildlife while doing so, and they even cleaned the lakes a few times, and she hates Lola and Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for an infernal adventure as we go to destroy the Shop once and fire all from the 2022 movie FIRESTARTER! We're going to burn the entire shop and help Charlie. The Shop will be destroyed forever.

# Rekindling the Pyrokinetic Inferno

Over in the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Right Suzuki, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to see what has been terrorizing a small village there near one of the volcanoes.

Me: The Kamchatka Peninsula. Been a long time since we were here.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Qin: Yeah.

Kaoruko: Wow look at all the volcanoes. It's beautiful.

Momo: It sure is beautiful.

Sakura Valencia: It sure is. And J.D. I'm so glad you found a way to get rid of that curse that prevented me from destroying more clothes.

Sakura was now wearing a neon pink crop top shirt with a pink skirt and black leggings and had black boots and black gloves.

Me: Not a problem Sakura.

Qin: It looks great.

Sakura Valencia: Thanks.

Nico: That's a big relief though.

Lola: It sure is.

Nicole: Yeah. Now I won't have to kill anyone that looks at Sakura.

Nico: Good.

Laney: Thank goodness.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Right.

Right Suzuki: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome going with you on a rescue.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Right, remember when we met you last year on my birthday?

Right Suzuki: How can I forget? That was one of the most awesome days ever.

Qin: It sure was. We had a really awesome time on that one.

Me: It sure was awesome! That was one of the most unforgettable birthdays ever that we had for Nico.

Pinkie Pie: It was really amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Me: And the first of the big missions that lead to the formation of Team Dark Phoenix Storm. We had no idea that we were starting the formation of Team Dark Phoenix Storm. From what I recall, Baron Nero was there as number 2 after the LupinRangers & PatRangers.

Nico: That's right! I remember that.

Laney: Yeah that was amazing. And J.D. tried his power out on Emperor Z.

Nico: That day was the second big mission in existence.

Me: And the first of many for all of us.

Right Suzuki: It sure was amazing. And you guys loved our Resshas.

Me: And you taught us the amazing power of Imagination.

Right Suzuki: We sure did.

Me: And Leni was feeling down about herself and you helped her out.

Right Suzuki: That's right we sure did. That was so awesome.

Rarity: Oh a poor girl like Leni feeling bad about herself like that.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah she is a great fashion designer.

Qin: She sure is. Along with Maria, Varie, Teresa, Rarity, and some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's true.

Nico: J.D., how DID you get rid of Sakura's curse? I tried to get rid of it by snapping my fingers so many times.

Brittney: I can answer that. I had to go to the Netherworld to find the answer. It's all in here.

She pulled out a black evil looking book and it was called The Dark

Grimoire of Asmodeus.

Brittney: It's called the Dark Grimoire of Asmodeus. I found out that her mom and dad sold their souls to the evil Demon of Lust himself and because of that they used Satanic Magic on Sakura which gave her the curse. When I saw how many failed attempts there were done on Sakura I knew that the answer was somewhere in the dark fires of the Netherworld. I found this book in the Carnal Tower of the 2nd Circle of Hell and it told me that the can be removed with this incantation.

She showed it to him. It was a very dark and scary incantation in Ancient Aramaic, a language not used for over 2,000 years.

Nico: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Yeah that is something.

Nico: Now, we just need to fix Elise's problem.

Me: The only way for that to happen would be to get rid of her Ghost Half but that's impossible.

Qin: He's right on that.

Wendy Sapphira: But we'll think of something.

Lola: Yeah we will.

Camie: Yeah. Also I have a feeling that this mission for today is gonna be a hot and infernal one.

Tsuyu: I got that feeling myself.

Nico: I have a feeling that whoever we're facing right now could be a good Masters of Evil member.

Me: I got that same feeling too.

But then my crest on my forehead was reacting to something.

Me: Uh oh.

J.D. 2: I sense a Shen Gong Wu in the area.

Me: Which one is it?

J.D. 2: It's Rio Reverso. That one has the power to change any object back into what it once was. It can turn a dinosaur skeleton alive and a wooden chair back into a tree.

Me: Wow that is amazing! Where is it?

My crest fired a laser and it pointed to a rock and I looked around and found it.

Me: Here it is!

Nico: Wow another Shen Gong Wu. Been a while since we found one of those.

Right: Wait. This looks too easy.

Eli: I don't sense any Heylin around.

Qin: If there are then we're going to blast them.

But then we felt a thunderous footfall.

Me: Uh oh. I hope that's not what I think it is.

Nico: Uh oh.

THUD! THUD! THUD!

Eli: Anybody hear that? It's a um.. (THUD) It's an impact tremor that's what it is. Fairly alarmed here.

Nico: It's getting closer.

Then we heard a roar! It was an all too familiar roar!

Nico: I know that roar!

Then out came A TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Me: Whoa is that a Tyrannosaurus!?

Tyrannosaurus Rex: I told Chase Young I wasn't joining his Heylin group. Just because a Heylin villain brought me to life doesn't mean I'm one automatically!

Me: What the fuck!? He talks!?

Littlefoot: We know Chomper can do that but never any other Sharptooth.

Qin: Yeah!

Tyrannosaurus Rex: That's right and you must be the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Yeah that's right.

Aylene: We never saw any other Tyrannosaurus other than Sharptooth talk other than through my Time Stone.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: That is true and you must be the famous Aylene Carter. The one that was known for killing Sharptooth millions of years ago.

Aylene C.: That's right.

Me: How did Chase give you the ability to speak?

Tyrannosaurus: He used the Eagle Scope on me.

Qin: Wow that is amazing.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: The Xiaolin Warriors aren't here with you all.

Right: Sorry. They're busy with stuff. So, you got us instead.

Me: And from the looks of things you hate Chase Young just as much as I do.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: Indeed I do.

Me: Looks like we're both after his head. But if I were to guess I have the feeling that we're going to face him as a secondary enemy during the Dino Fury Rangers mission when the time comes.

Qin: That is a really strong possibility.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: Indeed.

Me: Shall we get started? We have 66 million years of history to tell you after how the dinosaurs went out. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: PYRI! FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA OF DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

He turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Me: Haven't seen you use that form in a long time Nico.

Nico: I know it has been a while.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: We will settle this in a Xiaolin Showdown. In a game of Jurassic Chess.

Nico: You know what? That sounds fun. Let's do it!

Me: Lets go! XIAOLIN SHOWDOWN!

The area turned into a great chessboard! AWESOME!

Nico: Love Chess.

Me: Here we go. GONG YI TANPAI!

Tyrannosaurus Rex: You go first J.D.

Me: Okay. Pawn 1 D2.

My black pawn advanced.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: Pawn 1 D2.

Tyrannosaurus's pawn moved to said spot.

I had my piece attack it.

It was a really awesome game until it was down to just his King.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: Oh man.

Me: CHECKMATE!

His king fell.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: Good game.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: It was like a dinosaur version of Wizards Chess.

Eli: Very similar.

The Tyrannosaurus then dropped his Wu and they were the Changing Chopsticks, Sword of The Storm, Shard of Lightning and the Ruby of Ramses.

Me: Wow!

I used the Force and brought them over to us.

Me: The Changing Chopsticks, Sword of The Storm, Shard of Lightning and the Ruby of Ramses.

Nico: He sure was busy collecting some.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And Wuya, the one who created you, is now part of the Masters of Evil.

Me: She is now Gine's archenemy. Gine is Master Goku's mother. It's a long story.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: That is interesting. Also how did you learn how to play chess like that?

Me: You would be amazed at what we have learned over the years. Chess is good for sharpening your mind and builds up tactical and strategical expertise.

Right Suzuki: Couldn't have said that better myself.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: That's true.

Nico: And when we get to the MOE HQ, don't be alarmed if you see a version of Jack Spicer with an Omnitrix device.

Tyrannosaurus Rex: I won't. Thank you and good game.

I teleported him to the M.O.E.

Nico: Good game.

Me: Yep but we're not finished yet.

Qin: Nope.

Then a figure appeared and it was a black version of an OMNIVORACIOUS! It was ANOTHER OMNIVORACIOUS!

Nico: Whoa! Another Omnivoracious!

Me: The natural predator of the Galvan!

Right: And you are?

Another Omnivoracious: (In a girls voice) Oh sorry I didn't mean to scare your friend.

Albedo: You are my natural enemy and you scare.

Me: Wait Yulia Shirayuki!? Wow!

Another Omnivoracious: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Yulia is the Sailor Soldier for the planet Hoth.

Everyone gasped.

Eli: Wow! A Sailor Soldier for Hoth? That's cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: And she is also an author and makes amazing books.

Another Omnivoracious: I write books on Mysteries and all that.

Twilight Sparkle: That's really cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Albedo turned into Negative Omnivoracious

Negative Omnivoracious: Whatever Swartz promised you, we can grant it instead.

Another Omnivoracious: He promised to make me the greatest mystery author ever.

Me: You already are the greatest in my opinion.

Another Omnivoracious: I appreciate that and yes you're right. I can tell he was lying to me.

Nico: That's good you knew.

Me: Yep. Shall we dance? (ACTIVATE'S DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(ORINOCO FLOW BY CELTIC PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Away, away

Away, away

Sail away, sail away, sail away
Sail away, sail away, sail away
Sail away, sail away, sail away
Sail away, sail away
Let me sail, let me sail
Let the Orinoco Flow
Let me reach, let me beach
On the shores of Tripoli
Let me sail, let me sail
Let me crash upon your shore
Let me reach, let me beach
Far beyond the Yellow Sea
Sail away, sail away, sail away
Sail away, sail away, sail away
Sail away, sail away, sail away
Sail away, sail away
From Bissau to Palau
In the shade of Avalon
From Fiji to Tiree
And the Isles of Ebony
From Peru to Cebu
Feel the power of Babylon

From Bali to Cali

Far beneath the Coral Sea

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Turn it up, turn it up, turn it up, up, adieu

Turn it up, turn it up, turn it up, up, adieu

Turn it up, turn it up, turn it up, up, adieu

Sail, we can sail (sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can near, we can steer (sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can sigh, say goodbye (sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can sail, we can sail (sail away, sail away, sail away)

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

I danced and fired waves of jewels and blasted Another Omnivoracious all over the place.

Qin: YEAH AWESOME!

Nico: (takes out Iron Lung's Ridewatch) Don't forget me!

Nico activated it.

(HEY YA BY OUTKAST PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS WIND SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

One, two, three, uh

My baby don't mess around

Because she loves me so

And this I know fo sho (uh)

But does she really wanna

But can't stand to see me walk out the door? (Ah)

Don't try to fight the feeling

Because the thought alone is killin' me right now (uh)

Thank God for Mom and Dad

For sticking two together

'Cause we don't know how (c'mon)

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

You think you've got it

Oh, you think you've got it

But got it just don't get it 'til there's nothin' at all

We get together

Oh, we get together

But separate's always better when there's feelings involved

If what they say is

"Nothing is forever"

Then what makes, then what makes

Then what makes, then what makes (what makes, what makes)

Love the exception?

So why, oh, why, oh

Why, oh, why, oh, why, oh

Are we so in denial when we know we're not happy here?

(Y'all don't want to hear me, you just want to dance)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Don't want to meet your daddy

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Just want you in my Caddy (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Don't want to meet your mama

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Just want to make you cum-a (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

I'm, I'm, I'm just being honest (Uh oh)

I'm just being honest

Hey! Alright now

Alright now, fellas (Yeah?)

Now, what cooler than being cool? (Ice cold!)

I can't hear you

I say what's, what's cooler than being cool? (Ice cold!)

Alright, alright, alright, alright, alright

Alright, alright, alright, alright, alright

Alright, alright, alright, alright

Okay, now ladies (Yeah?)

Now, we gon' break this thang down in just a few seconds

Now, don't have me break this thang down for nothin'

Now, I want to see y'all on y'all baddest behavior

Lend me some sugar, I am your neighbor

Ah! Here we go

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake, shake it (Uh oh)

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake it (Uh oh)

Shake it like a Polaroid picture, hey ya!

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake, shake it

Shake it, shake it, shake it, sugar

Shake it like a Polaroid picture

Now, all Beyonce's, and Lucy Liu's

And baby dolls

Get on the floor

Get on the floor, you know what to do

You know what to do

You know what to do

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Nico danced and fired waves of wind and blew Another Omnivoracious around!

Right: Don't leave me hanging. TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a red flash of light he transformed.

TOQ ICH!

Right: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION!

Kaito: (takes out Bioman gear) Don't forget us!

Zocks: (takes out Dynaman gear) This is gonna be explosive!

Kaito got a Bi Sword and Zocks got a bomb blaster.

Me: Lets do it! (ACTIVATES RTN DEIDARA'S RIDEWATCH)

(IN BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGS DIVINELY AS FIRE AND BOMBS SWIRL AROUND

ME)

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

I'm so hungry, in Bombay

I need some good food from Bollywood

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

On the next day of my holiday

It was so glory on my lavatory

Calcutta food is not good, it's not made for the tourist group

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

I fired waves of fire and bombs and they hit Another Omnivoracious and exploded all over.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Varie: And this too. (ACTIVATES DAYBREAKER'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Varie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE, SUNS, MOONS, SOLAR ECLIPSE SUNS AND BLOOD RED MOONS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation
Playing hard-to-get
But I can understand
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Varie danced and fired waves of suns, moons and fire and blasted Another Omnivoracious all over.

Me: Way to go Varie!

Sougo: (Gets out ZI O II Ridewatch) Save some for us!

Geiz: (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) Polly want a smacker?!

Me: Okay that was clever.

They activated their ridewatches.

Rider Time! (Sytheziser tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Sougo was Zi O II while Geiz got VulcanArmor.

They donned their awesome armors and were ready.

Nico: Top this too. (ACTIVATES TAR MONSTERS RIDEWATCH)

(HOLD ME NOW BY THE THOMPSON TWINS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GLOBS OF TAR SWIRL AROUND HIM)

I have a picture

Pinned to my wall

An image of you and of me and we're laughing, we're loving it all

But look at our life now

All tattered and torn

We fuss and we fight and delight in the tears that we cry until dawn

Oh, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

Warm my heart

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start

You say I'm a dreamer, we're two of a kind

Both of us searching for some perfect world we know we'll never find

So perhaps I should leave here

Yeah, yeah, and go far away

But you know that there's nowhere that I'd rather be than with you here today

Oh, whoa, oh, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

Warm my heart

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

Warm my heart

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

You ask if I love you

Well, what could I say?

You know that I do and that this is just one of those games that we play

So I'll sing you a new song

Please don't cry anymore

I'll even ask your forgiveness

Though I don't know just what I'm asking it for

Oh, whoa, oh, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Nico danced and fired waves of tar and stuck Another Omnivoracious to the ground.

Starlight Glimmer: Here's a good one. (ACTIVATE'S NAKED KRABS'S RIDEWATCH)

(GOOFY GOOBER ROCK PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BONES AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I'm a Goofy Goober

Rock

You're a Goofy Goober

Rock

We're all Goofy Goobers

Rock

Goofy Goofy Goober Goober

Rock

"Put your toys away"

When all I got to say

When you tell me not to play

I say no way no no no no way

"I'm a kid" you say

When you say I'm a kid I say

"Say it again"

And then I say "thanks"

Thanks

Thank you very much

So if you're thinking that'd you'd like to be like me

Go ahead and try

The kid inside will set you free

I'm a Goofy Goober

Rock

You're a Goofy Goober

Rock

We're all Goofy Goobers

Rock

Goofy Goofy Goober Goober

(AWESOME ROCK GUITAR SOLO)

She fired waves of energy and bones and water and smashed

Another Omnivoracious all over.

Me: ROCK ON STARLIGHT!

Eli: Try this ono! (ACTIVATES RAVEN (MLP OC) RIDEWATCH)

Eli ran fast and flew into the air.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:34)

Eli then jumped onto the Another Omnivoracious's back.

Another Omnivoracious: What are you doing!?

Eli: This.

Eli then grabbed the Ridewatch and pulled on it.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! What a stunt!

Then a Volcdramon appeared!

Me: Whoa a Volcdramon!

Nico: Wow!

Volcdramon: (Chinese Accent) (In a girls voice) This is getting good.

Nico: Meilin Jiangchi! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and clothes and orange eyes.

Meilin Jiangchi: This is gonna be tough.

Eli then pulled the Ridewatch out and she reverted back and Eli purified it and came back over!

Me: Wow! Eli that was incredible!

Meilin Jiangchi: Wow! Eli is one brave kid.

I went over to Yulia and she was a girl with teal and blue hair and had a Sailor Soldier uniform on.

Me: Yulia.

She woke up as I held her.

Sailor Hoth: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're all right now Yulia.

I picked her up.

Nico: Eli that was totally crazy!

Eli: But…

Nico: But you were really brave doing that.

Eli: Thanks.

Nico: All this time, we didn't even know there was a Sailor Scout for Hoth

Me: I know.

Sailor Hoth: There are Sailor Soldiers for many planets all over actually. We just got to find them.

Laney: Yeah. But J.D. that is so cool that you have a Sailor Soldier of Hoth as a friend.

Me: It sure is awesome.

Sailor Hoth: And I'm glad he is my friend too.

Qin: We all are.

Me: Now we have Sailor Valmorg and now Hoth too.

Nico: So far. And we have only just begun.

Meilin Jiangchi: We sure have.

Sakura Valencia: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Right: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Meilin Jiangchi: I have a lot of them but most of them are all here in the Kamchatka Peninsula. My favorite is when me and Nico were here for some Earth Science studies and we discovered some meteorites here and we found out that they were fragments of the Tunguska Airburst from 1908.

Me: Wow that is amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. The largest piece we found weighed over 3.7 tons.

Me: Wow! That's over 7,500 pounds.

Lisa Loud: 7,400 pounds to be precise.

Qin: Wow I remember seeing that. That was incredible.

Laney: No kidding there.

Nico and Meilin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Meilin Jiangchi: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: I hope the next Another Omnitrix alien is a normal one.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Yeah 3 predators in a row is enough.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But this was an awesome rescue. We got a new member for the M.O.E. and we got 5 of our Shen Gong Wu back.

Me: Yep. I found out that someone swiped the Wu from the vault in the temple and hid them all over the world again. And I'm willing to bet it's Chase Young.

Eli: I'll have to sense if it is.

Nico: For now lets go home.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Nick Russell are heading to a planet made of precious and dazzling jewels known on Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy the demon lord, Neron from the DC Comics.

When we arrived on the planet, Rarity was already in heaven.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on another planet of jewels. This is so awesome.

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye Rainbow Iris) This is another planet that I know all too well, Lincoln. Everyone, welcome to Astarfall, this planet is made of the precious gems and jewels that were known on Earth and beyond, and it's a peaceful world just like Elementa.

Rarity: This place is truly amazing, darling.

Lincoln: I knew you'd love it, Rares, but I also know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy the evil demon lord, Neron from the DC Comics.

Nico: And from what I heard, he's also another of The Justice League's most dangerous supernatural enemies.

Me: And I don't know if Mean Rarity sent him here to get the jewels on this planet.

We saw that Lincoln's massive white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers haven't changed colors. But, we spoke too soon as the feathers changed from white to the color of Minuette.

Lincoln: I think you spoke too soon, J.D., looks like Mean Rarity did send him here to get jewels to slake her greed. But, we're going to end that monster for good. And I want to thank you and the Saber Kamen Riders for joining us, Nick.

Nick Russell: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome adventure.

Kimberly Hirosentai: (Japanese Accent) That demon lord's going to regret coming here.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Neron, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Neron, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Australian Accent) That malevolent demon, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw Phangler appear before us.

Lori: (Gasps) That's Phangler from My Singing Monsters, but what's it doing here?

Lincoln: Wait a second, I'd recognize that Australian accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Ava Microphonefish, but we'll talk later, we've got a demon lord to destroy.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Neron and it allowed the five girls to get to safety and inside an energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the demon lord. When Neron saw us, he was enraged.

Neron: How dare you get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I will destroy you all along with all of humanity.

?: That's not happening anytime soon.

Suddenly, we saw heavenly lights shine down from Heaven, and we saw a figure emerged, it was none other than Michael Demiurgos, the archangel warrior and champion of Heaven and brother of Lucifer Morningstar.

Lincoln: Michael Demiurgos. What brings you here?

Michael Demiurgos: My apologies, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but we'll have to talk later once we've gotten rid of Neron.

Lincoln: Right. Kimberly, you're in for a show and an awesome surprise. Nick, you ready?

Nick Russell: Yeah.

Lincoln and Nick Russell: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Nick Russell transformed into his Red Mystic Force Ranger form, and then, he turned into his Red Legend Warrior form and Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into his Orange Mystic Force Ranger form, and then, he turned into his Orange Legend Warrior form.

Nick Russell: ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Lincoln: ELEMENT OF RAINBOW LIGHT! ORANGE LEGEND

WARRIOR!

Luan: Whoa, that's awesome! Lincoln now has a Legend Warrior form, just like Nick and the others.

Nick Russell: Now, that's really awesome. Let's get him!

Me: Don't leave us out of the fun, guys.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, The Saber Kamen Riders, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we joined Lincoln and Nick and we went after Neron, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln and Nick Russell fired powerful blasts of seven rainbow-colored lights and fire at him.

Lincoln: CODE 1: RAINBOW!

Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow from his massive greatsword and Lion Staff and it hits Neron, and he was burned by the colorful rainbow blast.

Nick Russell: Nice shot, Lincoln, now it's my turn. CODE 1: FIRESTORM!

Nick Russel fired a powerful stream of fire and it hits Neron and burned Neron badly.

Me: That's so awesome!

Lincoln: Now, for the coupe de grace.

Lincoln and Nick Russell activated Code 2, and we knew what that meant.

Lincoln and Nick Russell: CODE 2: LEGEND WARRIORS, UNITED FORMATION!

Lincoln and Nick Russell fired powerful energy blasts which hits Neron, and he was destroyed and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down and Lincoln and Nick changed back.

Nico: That was so awesome!

Me: That was incredible, and I recorded the whole thing for the rest of the Mystic Force Rangers to see when we get back.

Nick Russell: Nice, and wait until they see Lincoln's new Legend Warrior form.

Lincoln: You guys saw my Power Ranger forms last year, now you're going to see the other forms the Rangers turn into.

Eli: Whoa. And we found out from Michael that he wants to join us.

Lincoln: Whoa, having the Champion of Heaven join Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! This'll no doubt be a truly awesome thing. Plus, he's done so many awesome things, including stopping his brother, Lucifer Morningstar, okay then. You're in, Michael.

Michael Demiurgos: Thank you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's it for that malevolent demon lord, Neron, and he's never coming back again. And it's so good to see you again, Ava Microphonefish.

Ava Microphonefish reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing sea foam green hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful sea foam green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Phangler, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark green midriff top, green skirt, short camo pants, socks, camo sneakers, and long sleeveless dark green trenchcoat with microphones, ocean waves, and marine life on the coattails, and Phangler on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Phangler-themed greatsword with Phangler etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green, sea foam green angel wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large green gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ava Microphonefish and they hugged, and Ava Microphonefish is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Ava Microphonefish, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Australia, but is also my classmate in Music and one of the most beautiful singers, plus she's an incredible swimmer and she has an interest in Marine Wildlife.

Me: Wow, that's awesome.

Lincoln: It gets even better, we would explore the lakes underwater and check out the marine wildlife there. We even made a collection of the marine wildlife while doing so, and we even cleaned the lakes a few times.

Nico: Whoa, that's even more awesome, you guys not only check out the marine wildlife and make a collection, you also clean the lakes a few times. That's both educational and being environmentally friendly

Lincoln: You know it, but she also hates Lola and Lynn with a burning passion.

We gasped in shock, and Lola and Lynn turned pale.

Nico: Lola, Lynn, what did you two do?!

Lori: You're probably not going to like hearing about it later on.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Ava Microphonefish's neck with green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and sea foam green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her

neck.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Ava.

Ava Microphonefish had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ava Microphonefish's waist and Ava Microphonefish wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Emi and Yumi Hanner and Kim Kyung Hwa from The Irresponsible Captain Tylor, and Reika Kobato and Sumire Motiki from Deep Insanity: The Lost Child.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Emi and Yumi Hanner and Kim Kyung Hwa from The Irresponsible Captain Tylor, and Reika Kobato and Sumire Motiki from Deep Insanity: The Lost Child.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Emi Hanner: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Emi Hanner and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Neron, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird

and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with

silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Emi Hanner: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Emi Hanner: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emi Hanner, Yumi Hanner, Kim Kyung Hwa, Reika Kobato, and Sumire Motiki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. Lincoln and his group returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Michael Demiurgos, and he's now a new member of the team, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was the malevolent demon lord, Neron.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that demon lord, along with seeing Lincoln's new Orange Legend Warrior form, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Ava Microphonefish have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, we already saw Lincoln's Orange Mystic Ranger form, now we just saw his Orange Legend Warrior form, so awesome.

Nico: And Lincoln said he's going to show us the other forms of The Power Rangers later on. This is going to be so awesome.

May: Plus, we now know that Team Rocket has also used the DNA of the monsters from My Singing Monsters.

Lincoln: And Gene-Slammed some of my Guardian Angels into them. I must've found out about that when I absorbed those Team Rocket scientists when Giovanni came back from the dead on my last rescue, but I didn't know until now.

May: Either way, with Team Rocket gone, now all that's left is to clean up their mess. Plus, I can't believe Mean Rarity sent Neron there to get the jewels. But, she's not called The Element of Greed for nothing.

Lincoln: And that greed is about to lead to her death later on today.

* * *

After destroying Neron and meeting and recruiting Michael Demiurgos, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Ava Microphonefish saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ava, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ava, what's the story on why you hate Lola and Lynn with a burning passion?

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) You're not going to like it.

One day, Lincoln and I were both underwater at the lakes getting ready for our documentation of the marine wildlife and cleaning up the lakes, and Lincoln was in his swim trunks and I was in a two-piece bikini since we didn't want our clothes to get wet. But, then, we saw trash being dumped carelessly into the water, and when Lincoln saw that it was empty protein bar wrappers and glitter jars, he knew only two people in his family who were responsible for this. We got up to the surface, and there we saw Lynn and Lola dumping their trash into the water, and I tried to reason with them, but Lynn ran up to me and kicked me in the stomach hard and I held my stomach in pain and Lola kicked me down onto the ground, and they were laughing cruelly. Lincoln was absolutely furious at what they did, and he used Eli's method on them and knocked them out. Then, Lincoln called Lori, who came by and when he told her of what Lynn and Lola did in dumping empty protein bar wrappers and empty glitter jars into the lakes and what they did to me, she dragged those two back into Vanzilla and threw them in the back. Lincoln then healed my injuries, but then, I just wrapped my arms around Lincoln's back and I brought him into a hug and kiss with him on top of me and me lying on the ground, and we kissed for more than ten minutes. We then went with Lori and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn and Lola did, they got grounded for ten weeks and had to clean up the lakes of their mess, and I developed a bad hatred for those two.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: That was really awesome that you guys are doing your part to help the marine wildlife and keep the oceans clean, and what Lola and Lynn did, that just proves their rotten Dark Sides don't care about anyone except for themselves.

Lincoln: And Mom and Dad's punishment fit their crimes, and me and Ava were there to keep an eye on them, because one wrong step, and I'll have them both tied in dark energy ropes and we'll throw them in isolation cubes in the basement again.

Me: Sheesh, it's like the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are gluttons for punishment, no matter how many times you stop them, they keep coming back for more.

Luna: I've almost gotten a headache thanks to those five bullying my bro and the Guardian Angels, and I was almost close to making them go deaf for a year. Plus, Ava and Lincoln's lake cleaning deed also made the news, and they got interviewed by Katherine Mulligan.

Geronimo Stilton: Wait a second, I remembered that story. So, it was you and Ava that did all of that work in cleaning up the lakes in Michigan long ago, Lincoln. This story was big news in Michigan, but it eventually hit in international news.

Benjamin Stilton: It was talked about even in New Mouse City, and they all liked what you guys have done in raising the awareness of keeping the oceans clean and protecting the marine wildlife.

Me: Well, I'll be.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: And Lori also helped in busting Lynn and Lola for dumping trash in the oceans, and when that was shown on the news, they were humiliated.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) Lori did do something good instead of trying to make you suffer like she always did, Lincoln.

Lori: Luckily, they didn't find out it was me, otherwise, you know what happens when you make Lola and Lynn really angry.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) True, but I didn't care one bit about their temper tantrums, they crossed the line with me and if they cross me one more time, I'd bury them.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Canaletto.

Eva Wei: (Gasps) It's Canaletto. I thought I'd never have to deal with him again.

Lincoln: I remembered you telling me about him, and he's really bad news.

Eva Wei: It gets even worse, I found out that Mom's engine that suddenly caught fire and exploded wasn't an ordinary accident, it was Canaletto, he's the one responsible for killing Mom.

We gasped.

Nico: So, Canaletto was the one who killed your mom?! That bastard!

Lincoln: Now, he's really crossed the line big time. Come on, gang, it's time to end Canaletto's life for good.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Canaletto, and when he saw us, he was furious.

Canaletto: You will never stop me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, soon I will destroy the galaxy and create a new one, and I will be the Avatar once again.

Eva Wei: That's never going to happen anytime soon, and don't think I haven't forgotten about what you did in causing my mother's death and manipulating me.

Suddenly, Eva Wei's reddish-brown eyes turned neon reddish brown and she was surrounded by a reddish-brown energy aura with winds, phoenixes, and stars, and as she approached Canaletto, she left reddish-brown energy, winds, phoenixes, and stars with every step.

Eva Wei: Canaletto, I will never forgive you for what you've done, it's not bad enough that you tried to destroy the galaxy and create a new one so you could take your rightful place as the Avatar once again, but what you did in causing my mother's death, and manipulating me from your prison to help your plan, I will never forgive you for that treacherous act, and for that, I will make sure that you stay dead and gone for good this time.

Suddenly, Eva Wei was surrounded by a massive vortex of reddish brown energy with winds and stars surrounding it, there's a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Eva Wei emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Eva Wei grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her chin length spiky dyed red and black hair, she has neon reddish brown eyes and a reddish-brown energy aura with winds, phoenixes, and stars surrounding her, she has an angel with a star in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with red gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her reddish-brown angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Eva Wei has on an olive green crop top with red phoenix on it, cream-colored baggy combat style trousers, brown knee-high boots, and long sleeveless green trenchcoat with wind gusts on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Eva Wei felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black and red angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Eva Wei has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Eva Wei has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Earth Team's Hurricane Greatsword of Windstorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of The Earth Team etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the angel that said, "Eva Wei, Loving Daughter of Maya Wei and Don Wei, Wild Member of The Earth Team, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Skilled Mechanic and Engineer, Destroyer of Canaletto, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind and Stars"

エヴァ・ウェイ、マヤ・ウェイとドン・ウェイの愛情深い娘、地球チームの野生のメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、熟練したメカニックとエンジニア、カナレットの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい凄腕の師匠の最強弟子にして、風と星の達人

Eva Wei has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE WINDSTORM STAR PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WINDSTORM STAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE STAR LOVE!

We were amazed by Eva Wei's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Canaletto saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of dark energy to kill her, but Eva blocked it and she fired a powerful reddish-brown energy blast with winds, phoenixes, and stars, and it hits him and he went into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Me: Whoa, Eva Wei has transformed.

Nico: Now, the battle to end Canaletto's miserable life and avenge her mom is on.

Lincoln: He's going to pay for what he's done. And Eva, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Eva Wei: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Windstorm Star Phoenix and Divine Hurricane Star Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this monster for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Eva Wei.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You don't deserve to live a single second further, Canaletto, for what you've done, you deserve a slow and very painful death for your crimes.**

Eva Wei and Lincoln went after Canaletto, who continued firing blasts of dark energy and dark magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, reddish brown energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Canaletto, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and left nasty scars on him, and they were unable to be healed. Then, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck, and he began sucking out and absorbing all of Canaletto's powers and hatred, and he was gaining a massive power boost, and when he was done, Canaletto was severely weakened and he looked like a desiccated corpse.

Then, Eva Wei and Lincoln fired massive black energy beams at Canaletto and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, killing him and his spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Eva Wei and Lincoln did to Canaletto as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Eva Wei's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Eva Wei: And this time, don't you dare come back. Thanks for helping me destroy Canaletto, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Eva.

Suddenly, Eva Wei wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Eva Wei's face, they kissed passionately as Eva Wei's left arm is still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo across the field, along with winds blowing right behind them, and we cheered wildly and they came back to us.

Nico: Maya Wei's death has been avenged, and Canaletto's plans to destroy the galaxy have been scrapped for good.

Me: You said it. But, Eva, didn't you have an estranged relationship with your dad after he dumped you at that strict boarding school ten years ago?

Eva Wei: I did, but we reconciled after Canaletto was destroyed the first time.

Eli: That's good to hear, otherwise.

Lincoln: Now, now, Eli, I get you're mad at what she went through when her dad abandoned her like that, but it's because of Canaletto that Maya Wei was killed and it fractured the family.

Nico: Yeah, Canaletto was to blame for it, that heartless freak!

Me: And now, he's paid the price for his actions.

We returned to The World Tree Estate and we got rid of Canaletto for good, but we still got Mean Rarity to deal with later on today.

---

Later at the park we were relaxing.

Me: Ahh. Another great day to relax.

Nico: Boy you said it.

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) Takeru, you and Onua are up for bonding time.

Poliwag: Me and William want in as well!

Onua: Awesome. You're more than welcome to.

William: Cool!

Me: The Ghost Kamen Riders are really amazing Nico.

Nico: Boy they sure are.

Takeru: I'll never regret meeting you, Onua.

Onua: Me neither Takeru.

William: And neither will me and Poliwag.

Poliwag: Yeah and it's so awesome that you guys have done so much with the world of ghosts.

Onua: I'll say.

Me: Yeah it sure is and the Eyecons you guys use have the powers of some of the most amazing figures of history.

Jessie Knudson: Boy they sure do.

Qin: Yeah.

Hotel Transylvania Blob: We really loved using those Eyecons in that one set of usual battles.

Me: Yeah and our frenemies learned so many things about the figures of history.

Fiona Hernandez: They sure did. I thought it was cool learning all about them.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Laney: Some of the worlds greatest inventors, Paleontologists, historical politicians, scientists, many famous figures.

Lana: Yeah it sure is.

Varie: It's all very cool.

Himiko: I'll say.

Me: And even some of history's most infamous figures were in the Eyecons.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: That was awesome.

Alain: I thought it was cool too.

Nico: It sure was.

Alain: I wish my brother would've stopped what he was doing before it came down to killing him.

Nico: Cheer up, Alain. Like we said before, we're your family now.

Me: Yeah and your so-called brother got what was coming to him.

Elyon: Just like my so-called brother Phobos.

Camie: That's true.

Blackout: We also arrested Shaw, Horsea's so called Boogeyman.

Horsea: You sure did.

Me: Yeah.

But then I heard a voice.

?: J.D.?

I immediately recognized that voice.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

Nico: (Gasp) J.D. look!

We saw a ghost and it was a girl wearing blue clothes and she had blond hair and had blue eyes.

Me: (Gasp) It can't be. Caitlyn? Is that you?

Caitlyn Laurence: It is J.D. and it's awesome to see you again.

Me: (Tears stream down my face) (Crying) Oh Caitlyn!

I went over to her and hugged her.

Me: Caitlyn! (CRYING) I'm so sorry! I wish I could've been there for you!

Caitlyn Laurence: It's all right J.D. It's not your fault.

Me: (Crying) But I couldn't save you! I'm sorry!

Caitlyn Laurence: It's all right.

Nico: Oh man. Another figure from his past that he lost.

Everyone went over.

Nico: J.D. it's all right. What happened to Caitlyn?

Caitlyn: (Crying) It was back when I was 5. Caitlyn was someone I loved more than anything. Back when I was in preschool. a masked man came in and he demanded money and I jumped him and he… he… (WAILING HARD)

Varie: Oh no.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: He shot and killed Caitlyn!

Everyone gasped in shock!

Qin: Oh man.

Eli: Oh bro.

Maria: Tell me that fucker's dead now!

Nico: Maria calm down. But yeah. Is he alive?

Me: (Sniffles) No he isn't. I killed him by ripping his throat open! (Crying) I've never forgiven myself for what happened to Caitlyn.

Caitlyn Laurence: J.D. it's not your fault. Don't blame yourself for what happened to me.

Me: It's all my fault. (Crying) Caitlyn I feel like I got you killed. If I wasn't so stupid back then I wouldn't have gotten you killed. It's all my fault!

Caitlyn Laurence: J.D. it's not your fault. It was all an accident.

Nico put his hand on my back.

Nico: I'm so sorry J.D. I'm so sorry.

Caitlyn Laurence: Yeah J.D. You are not to blame for my death. I loved you and you were the best friend I've ever had and you made me a great person.

Me: (Sniffles) But it was because of me Caitlyn. I lost my best friend and someone I loved (Crying) because I was so stupid.

Nico: J.D. it's not your fault. You were too young back then.

Caitlyn Laurence: Yeah we were just kids.

She then kissed me on the lips and I loved it.

Caitlyn Laurence: J.D. I don't blame you one bit for not saving me. But you saved all our friends.

Me: (Sniffles) But I've never forgiven myself for what happened to

you.

Caitlyn Laurence: I know. That day still hurts. But I'm okay. I know you feel sad for what happened and it hurts. But I'm okay now.

May: Did Gamou bring you back?

Caitlyn Laurence: No he didn't.

Me: (Sniffles) But Caitlyn ever since that day, I was completely devastated, I swore after that day to get stronger to protect those I love. But it wasn't until I lost Rebecca Sarrasim that I got into the Superhero Life. And Caitlyn that day still haunts me to this day.

Jared: Oh man. Dad we had no idea.

Brittney: Yeah no one knew.

Anna Knudson: Dad we're so sorry you went through all this.

Nico: Look, J.D. I know that day must still haunt you. But you can let that bother you for the rest of your life. Or, you can learn from it.

May: Nico let him figure this out.

Me: (Sniffles) It's all right May. It's all right.

I got up.

Me: Caitlyn, I missed you terribly ever since that day. I was devastated when you died and I have never forgiven myself for it. But I have so many awesome friends that care for me and have been there for me too. And I know that you will be with me forever. In here.

I put my hand on my chest.

Caitlyn Laurence: You are right J.D. I'm proud of you for being a great person. Just remember this, I'm always with you.

Me: (sniffles) Thank you Caitlyn. For everything.

She then floated up to the sky.

Caitlyn Laurence: Goodbye J.D.

Me: Goodbye Caitlyn.

She was up in heaven again.

Me: I'm sorry I worried you guys.

Nico: It's all right J.D.

Maria: I'm glad you got to say goodbye to Caitlyn, J.D. But that came out of nowhere.

Me: I know. I'm sorry guys. I didn't mean to hide this from you.

Jeri Katou: It's all right J.D. You were going through a lot of pain.

Eli: But at least you got some closure with her.

Me: I know. But it was so painful to tell you all.

Maria: No. I meant she just appeared out of nowhere.

Nico: Yeah she did. Probably some unfinished business.

Qin: Yeah.

Takeru: But at least Caitlyn is at rest.

Me: That's true.

May: We didn't even get the chance to revive her.

Me: For some people it's best to leave them alone and respect that.

May: Oh.

But then a figure came out and it was a new Zodiart. It was for DORADO THE SWORDFISH! The DORADO ZODIARTS!

Me: Whoa the Zodiarts for Dorado the Swordfish!

Spada: The Zodiarts for the Constellation I represent? Wow!

Dorado Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) It's true.

Then she reverted back and it was a girl that I remember. It was a girl that looked exactly like Caitlyn!

Me: Whoa! Catherine Laurence, Caitlyn's twin sister.

Catherine Laurence: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Cat I'm sorry..

Catherine Laurence: I know J.D. I'm glad my sister is now at peace.

Qin: That's good.

Maria: So, it wasn't out of nowhere after all!

Me: No Maria this is Caitlyn's Twin Sister, Catherine. I call her Cat.

Maria: Oh.

Catherine Laurence: It's true. But I'm glad you're better after what happened. I wasn't there when it all happened.

Nico: You weren't?

Me: No she was sick with the flu.

Nico: That sucks.

Catherine Laurence: It did but at least I was there when J.D. was in pain that day.

Me: And I will always be grateful for that Cat.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Cat.

Catherine Laurence: I know.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Cat turned into the Dorado Zodiarts!

Nico: We'll let you have this one by yourself J.D. since you were releasing some long bottled up pain.

Me: Thanks guys.

Takeru: Now, Horsea, how did you learn not to be afraid of Shaw anymore?

Horsea: I conquered my fear when I realized he was in jail and never will hurt anyone again.

Nico: Yeah.

I slashed Dorado Zodiarts with my scythe and she came at me and punched at me all over.

I was blowing off tons of steam.

I then fired waves of fire and blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the switch and purified it and it formed into a Dorado Sword and I picked up Cat and brought her over.

Catherine Laurence: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: At least you're okay.

Wheelie: Caitlyn will never be forgotten.

Nico: No she won't.

Me: Yeah.

I looked up at the sky and I saw the spirit of Caitlyn smiling on me and I smiled back at her and Cat saw her too.

Caitlyn Laurence: Take care of him Cat. I love you.

Catherine Laurence: I will sis. I love you too.

---

Back at the estate we were getting ready for our next mission.

Juniper Montage: I have a feeling today's mission will be familiar to you guys.

Nico: I have that feeling too.

Then the Red Phone of the President of The United States rang.

Nico: Oh it's the President.

Nico went and answered it.

Nico: Yes Mr. President.

President: Hello Nico. Sorry to call like this. But I have bad news. The DSI Organization is back up and running and we need your help to shut them down and destroy them once and for all.

Nico: Yes sir we'll get right on it.

President: Thank you.

He hung up.

Nico told us everything.

Me: Whoa man! I knew they were going to start operations again.

Charlie McGee: I can't believe they are back again.

Nico: Well we're ready for them. But first we're going to watch this.

He pulled out the case for the 2022 movie Firestarter!

Me: The 2022 movie Firestarter!

Qin: Wow! That movie is a cool one.

Nico: Yep.

Then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Mummy, and Diaboiico appeared.

Killer Shrike: Can we watch it too?

Nico: Sure.

Qin: Awesome.

We got to watching the movie.

*SPOILER ALERT*

---

In a flashback, baby Charlene "Charlie" McGee sits in her crib, spontaneously setting the room ablaze with her pyrokinesis power and sending her father Andrew "Andy" McGee into a panic. In another flashback, a young Andy and his girlfriend Victoria "Vicky" Tomlinson talk to a doctor in a clinical trial, who explains to them that they will be injected with the experimental chemical drug Lot-6, which secretly gives them supernatural powers: Andy gains telepathy, and Vicky obtains telekinesis.

In the present day, Charlie is sitting at the kitchen table after having a nightmare. Her parents join her and Charlie explains that she has been repressing something bad, her powers becoming more unstable. She unintentionally causes a ruckus at her school after exploding a bathroom stall due to anger at being bullied. Andy is shown using his power, "the push", to influence a client to stop smoking, although the strain causes his eyes to bleed.

Meanwhile, in a secret facility, Captain Jane Hollister, leader of the DSI, is monitoring thermal signatures caused by Charlie's outbursts. She visits Doctor Joseph Wanless, creator of Lot-6 and the resulting superhumans, who implores Hollister to terminate Charlie before her powers become uncontrollable. Hollister enlists fellow superhuman

John Rainbird to assist her. Rainbird visits the McGee home, confronting Vicky who attempts to counterattack with her repressed telekinetic powers. Rainbird overpowers and kills her, holding Charlie at knifepoint as she and Andy enter the home. Charlie's powers overwhelm him and she sends a concussive burst of flames throughout the house. Andy and Charlie escape into their truck.

On the road, they encounter a man named Irv. After using the push to convince Irv to take them to Boston, they hitch a ride with him, stopping off at his house. After Charlie accidentally stumbles upon his paralyzed wife, Irv flies into a rage before conceding that he occasionally overreacts. Irv sits up all night watching a news report of the incident at the McGee home, which is being framed as murder by Andy. Irv and Andy argue before Andy explains to Irv that he is just trying to protect his daughter. Charlie tells Irv, after speaking telepathically with his wife, that she forgives him for the accident that left her paralysed, causing him to relent and attempt to protect Andy and Charlie when the police appear due to his prior emergency call. Rainbird appears in the bushes, kills the policemen, and then shoots Irv in the knee before black trucks roll in to pick up Charlie and Andy. Andy uses his push one last time to trick Rainbird so Charlie can escape to a forest. Charlie spends time honing her fire powers before stealing a bike and clothes to follow her father's telepathic message to her from his cell at DSI.

Charlie finds DSI and takes an agent's pass card from him. He pleads for her not to kill him and tells her he doesn't have a gun. She kills him after he draws the gun to attack her. She follows a large staircase down to the restricted area where her father is being kept. She reaches her father's glass-fronted cell, from inside which Captain Hollister tells her not to try and burn her, lest she burns her father in the process. Andy tells Charlie that Rainbird, not he, telepathically called for her. Seeing no other way out, he apologizes to her and then mentally pushes her to burn the entire place down, starting with Hollister and himself. The now-rogue Charlie sets both on fire, mentally unlocks all the security doors, and walks through the facility killing everyone. Rainbird is released when his holding cell is unlocked. Charlie is captured by men in fire suits, unable to harm them. The men are about to subdue her when Rainbird shoots them from behind. He surrenders to Charlie and kneels for her judgment. Charlie starts to kill him but sees herself in the mirror and, realizing that the DSI is also controlling him, she spares him, before finally burning the rest of the building down. Lastly, Charlie is seen walking onto a beach with Rainbird following behind. Knowing that she and Rainbird are now alone in the world, Charlie allows Rainbird to carry her, and they walk off together into the night.

---

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: Wow that was a scary version!

Nico: Just as scary and good as the other. But this version of Rainbird was a good guy and he redeemed himself.

Eli: Yeah.

Charlie McGee: I still don't like that guy but yeah.

Nico: I know.

Mummy: Me, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, and Diaboiico are definitely going with you guys.

Nico: Absolutely. Now this version of Charlie is gonna be a dangerous one.

Me: Yeah. But I sense that we're going to burn down the entire Shop.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: This time we don't let anyone escape. We burn the whole place down. No survivors.

Nico: You got that right.

Barricade: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Hmm. How about a Gene-slammer for one of Boom Bloom's kind next.

Boom Bloom: Wow one for my kind. That will be interesting to see.

Qin: It sure will. We haven't done a Skylander Gene-slammer in a while.

Nico: No we sure haven't.

Camie: That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Killer Shrike: How is this version of Charlie different?

Nico: Shes got nasty anger issues because of her powers.

Qin: Yeah you saw the movie.

Me: The one from 38 years ago was a kind and sweet girl. Until John Rainbird killed her dad.

Nico: This one was an angry girl that hated everything because of the people that want to use her as a weapon.

Charlie McGee: I can't believe that this is what would have happened if I let my hate go unchecked.

Lola: But you are not that person Charlie. We can help your 2022 self.

Nico: But either way you look at it Charlie is still human regardless if she has powers or not.

Me: Well said Nico.

Nico: Shall we get moving?

Me: We shall. Get ready Shop… (Eyes glow red with intense flames) This time you all are going up in flames!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Rarity, and she's really furious that Neron and Canaletto have been destroyed and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mean Rarity on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's furious that Neron and Canaletto have been destroyed and they failed to destroy us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

We gasped.

Rarity: My word.

Sweetie Belle: And now, that greedy monster's on her way to get her revenge. She's going to be put down for good.

Abigail Minuette: By me, Minuette, and Lincoln, since Rarity's one of his future wives.

Sweetie Belle: That's right.

Lincoln: We've already taken down Mean Applejack, Mean Twilight Sparkle, Mean Rainbow Dash, and Mean Pinkie Pie, now we just need to take down Mean Rarity, and there's only one more in The Mean 6 who needs to be put down in the future: an evil version of Cruel Fluttershy.

Nico: You're already planning on that future fight against the last of The Mean 6, Lincoln, awesome. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy The Shop and this time forever.

Lincoln: It's been years since we've destroyed The Shop and helped Charlie McGee, but we'll finally be rid of The Shop for good, and Mean Rarity, you're going to learn a painful lesson about what happens when you get consumed by your own greed and selfishness.

With that we were off.

---

## THE SHOP COMPOUND - VIRGINIA FOREST

---

We arrived at the place where we destroyed the Shop. This was the spot where we destroyed it all. Twice.

Stalker: First, we need to locate 2022 Charlie.

Then we saw people screaming and running for their lives as fires were breaking out all over the place.

Me: No escape for you all!

I fired waves of fire and burned the Shop workers all over.

Nico: Yeah!

We saw a little girl and she was burning more workers in massive fiery explosions and walls of fire.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: WHOA! Her power is strong.

Me: Yeah! But that is definitely her.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) I'm all for killing these assholes. But first, we need to calm her down!

Me: You read my mind.

We went at her.

2022 Charlie was on a ballistic rampage as she was burning everything in her path.

Me: CHARLIE STOP!

We went up to her.

2022 Charlie: You will never stop me!

I fired a blast of fire and burned a man trying to kill her from behind with a knife!

Me: We're not your enemies Charlie. They are. We're here to help you and help you kill these sons of bitches.

2022 Charlie: No one can help me! I'm a Monster!

Me: Whoa whoa! Slow down! That's not true! You are not a monster. You are a normal human being but you were given a great gift!

Clayface: If you calm down, we can introduce you to someone!

2022 Charlie: Who?

Her older self came out.

Charlie McGee: Charlie listen to me.

2022 Charlie: (Gasp) You are…

Charlie McGee: That's right Charlie. I'm you.

2022 Charlie: But how?

Charlie McGee: We both went through the same hell and went through the same pain that the Shop inflicted upon us.

Charlie told her 2022 self everything that she went through and how she turned into a great advocate for unethical experimentation and turned into a great hero for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and helped become a true force for good. Her dad is in our protection and more and 2022 Charlie was shocked and realized that her anger is not the problem that's causing her powers to go out of control, it's The Shop. They caused so much pain to her and her family.

2022 Charlie: These guys are the monsters. They made me this way.

Me: And they want to use you as a weapon. You are a human being Charlie. Not a tool of war. You don't deserve this type of treatment and pain. But you are never alone in all this. There are countless others that know how you feel.

Wolverine: He's right.

Jean Grey: We mutants were hated because of our powers too.

Cyclops: Yeah.

Shiva: And it's not just mutants.

Naruto: It's me and the Jinchuriki too.

Naruto and the Jinchuriki revealed their stories and it was horrible.

Many members of the team came forward and it was not pretty.

2022 Charlie: Oh man. That's awful.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: It was not pretty for many of us.

Flywheels: And on another world, Cybertronians like us were hated for a period of time.

2022 Charlie: Really?

Me: Yeah. It was not pretty.

Starlight Glimmer: It wasn't.

Qin: But you don't have to be alone anymore Charlie. We'll gladly be your family.

Me: You are human too just like us.

Deker: I can't promise that the hate will go away. But things WILL get better.

Nico: That's right.

2022 Charlie: I'm sorry for everything. But help me kill these monsters.

Me: With pleasure.

Qin: You can count on that.

Nico: Lets burn this whole place down.

Tsukasa: Time for some backup!

Kamen Ride: MetalCluster Hopper!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Valkyrie!

Kamen Ride: Jin!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Ark Zero!

Tsukasa turned into MetalCluster Hopper and Daiki summoned clones of said Riders!

Nico: And this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) SECRET POWER OF JUSTICE!

We summoned the Gorenger, JAKQ, Gokaiger, Go-Busters and Lupinrangers and the W, Drive and Zero One riders!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Time for some backup.

She pulled out her M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRESTORM FURY STORM!

She summoned Firefly, Pyros, Pyro, Firebrand, Trifire, Evil Nuova Shenron, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Flame Mammoth and all the Fire M.O.E. Members!

Nico: This is gonna be a fight that burns.

Overkill: And there's also the fact that people are hated because of the country they came from.

Me: That's true.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We get the idea.

2022 Charlie: That's true.

Nico: Come on guys. Lets burn.

Nico fired balls of fire and they hit numerous men and burned them and blasted parts of the compound all over the place and burned it all over the place.

Me: KRONOS POWER!

I flared up a red aura and it was in the shape of Kronos the Titan of Greek Myth.

Kronos: NARSIM NARSU!

I dripped lava and swung my arm and fired a massive wave of lava and it hit lots of buildings and workers of the shop and burned them all over in massive blasts of fire.

Kronos: SARSIM NEETER BASU!

I swung my arm again and fired numerous fireballs and they hit numerous people and parts of the building and blasted them into flames all over.

Diabolico: Didn't expect you guys to summon Kronos!

Me: It's the power of myth.

Nico: Yep.

We fired waves of fire and blasted people and workers of the Shop left and right.

Numerous massive fiery explosions were going off all over the place.

Troy: Let's get things started!

Scrapper: Go ahead, Troy!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SCIENCE PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dynaman!

Fluttershy: I don't think it's right for these monsters to hurt people!

Then a white light appeared and it was a brand new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It was a Gaim Grand Zi-O Majesty Ridewatch!

Fluttershy: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now to try it out.

She activated it.

Fluttershy: HENSHIN!

She was enveloped in the spirits of the Gaim Riders from all over and then she donned an awesome armor and she had all the powers of the Lockseeds in it and all the powers of the Gaim Riders! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GAIM MAJESTY!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Fluttershy you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour knightess of nature to save those who are suffering from the darkness of nature and bring light back to the future. Her name is Kamen Rider Gaim Majesty! A moment of nativity.

Nico: WOW! Fluttershy that is awesome!

Vexen: Interesting. A Grand Zi O Ridewatch for Secondary Riders of Gaim.

Woz: All Kamen Rider teams have Grand and Majesty Ridewatches.

Me: That is right.

Qin: And it's awesome and cool.

Fluttershy: Lets see what it can do.

She activated the powers of the Grapes and got a Grape Blaster and blasted numerous men all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Wendy Sapphira: Take that!

Concrete Man: Let's keep on the pain!

Sunset Shimmer: You don't have to tell me twice!

We were blasting Shop workers all over the place and sending them to hell. Literally.

Nico: This project is cancelled by order of the President!

We were incinerating everything.

Billy Numerous: This is gonna give you a hint on how many usual battles there will be per day pretty soon!

He made 930 clones of himself.

They bashed and pulverized numerous Shop workers and more.

Me: Yeah! 30 battles per day? Whoa.

Maria: Have a taste of my tidal wave blaster!

She fired a wave of water and it smashed the Shop Workers into mush with the force of a Megatsunami!

Nico: Yeah! TAKE THAT!

Energon Scorponok: Were these guys this weak when you first fought them?

Me: Yes they were.

Qin: Not worth a challenge.

We were blasting them all over and then we set our sights on the main compound.

Me: Time to burn!

We fired waves of fire and fireballs and blasted the compound all over.

Crimson Dynamo fired missiles at them.

He blasted the Shop men all over and me, Evil Nuova and 2022 Charlie fired waves of fireballs.

Nico fired blasts of fire and blasted the compound all over in massive fiery explosions.

Qin: Take that!

Divebomb: Let's go after the main boss now!

Nico: The Main Boss is everyone in the Shop.

Charlie McGee: He's right.

Qin: Yeah.

Vinta, Kughar, Staluk, Clodor, and Khorror Blasted the Compound

all over.

Blackout, Wheelie, Silver Banshee and Blob used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blackout's Photon Explosive Rifle, Wheelie's three bladed rifle and Blob and Silver Banshee's power's 100-fold.

Hotel Transylvania Blob and Wheelie: GEL BLADE SHOWER!

Blackout and Silver Banshee: SONIC PHOTON BOMB SHOT!

Evolved Sonorosian power and Killer Shrike: FURIOUS SONAR BLAST!

Cerberus power and Wolf: CERBERUS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Darkness Fury storm and Captain Boomerang: DARKNESS BOOMERANG BLAST!

Ickthyperambuloid Power and Crimson Dynamo: WATER STORM BLAST!

Deer Power and Shiva: DEER FIRE BLAST!

Vulpimancer Power and Billy Numerous: VULPIMANCER SIGHT BLAST!

Bunny power and Deker: BUNNIES OF SLASHING MIGHT!

Ice Queen Power and Vexen: ICE DUST SHOWER!

Thep Khufan Fury and Mummy: MUMMY ENERGY FIRESTORM!

Fire Wisp Power and Diabolico: WISP MUSIC BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Meilin Jiangchi, Charlie McGee and Lola:

FIRESTORM FURY SHOT!

They fired waves of fire.

Lincoln: WATER ELEMENT STYLE: TIDAL WAVE BLASTER!

Jessica Shannon: WATER STING STYLE: AQUA WASP BARRAGE!

Peni Parker: WATER WEB STYLE: AQUATIC WEBS!

Entrapta: WATER LIGHTNING STYLE: AQUA LIGHTNING BEAM!

Perfuma: WATER NATURE STYLE: WATERMELON JUICE SPLASH!

Frosta: WATER ICE STYLE: CHILLY BLIZZARD WATER WAVE!

Yuna: WATER STYLE: TIDAL WAVE!

Sasha: WATER STYLE: WATER SPHERES!

Dulorex: WATER STYLE: AQUA TORRENT!

Audrey: WATER STYLE: WATER CANNONS!

Lily the Mermaid: WATER STYLE: TORRENT WAVES!

Chai Xianghua: WATER STYLE: WATER DRAGON TIDAL WAVE!

They fired waves of water and smashed the guards down and blasted the Shop Members all over.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER FINAL SMASH: MEGA TSUNAMI LASER!

They fired a water based laser and it smashed the Shop workers all over.

Nico: How about we finish this with an entrance?

May: Good idea!

We went at the mansion and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded with incredible power in a massive fiery explosion and then the explosion took shape in a huge phoenix and it released a powerful cry and we were standing over the ruins of the Shop and the charred people in victory!

Me: The Phoenix burns you all!

Wolf: (smirks) Somebody better call the fire department!

Me: Too late for that.

Nico: Now for the grand finale.

We were walking away from the area as it was burning and then as we were walking away from it at a good enough distance a huge and massive fiery explosion erupted out of the area and it turned the whole compound into a massive and incredible raging inferno. It was like something out of an action movie.

Lincoln: And that is it with The Shop once and for all.

Me: Play with fire, and you're going to get burned.

Nico: They've been asking for it for years. Nice job, everyone, but we still got Mean Rarity to deal with, and that greedy unicorn should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rarity: My word, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere.

Minuette: You said it, Rarity. You can come out now, Mean Rarity.

A figure was heading straight for us with rage in her eyes, but Minuette kicked the figure away, and we saw who the figure was: it was none other than Mean Rarity, The Element of Greed.

Juru: Whoa, so that…?!

Rarity: Indeed, Juru, that's my mean self, Mean Rarity, and unlike I who represents The Element of Generosity, she represents the Element of Greed.

Mean Rarity: You all have ruined every last one of my plans, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were weak to do anything! Now, I will kill all of you!

Mean Rarity charged up her horn and was about to blast us, but Lincoln grabbed her horn with his large right hand and he hoisted her up with his immense and brute superhuman strength and he tossed her into a nearby wall. She got out, but she was really mad.

Lincoln: And unlike the real Rarity, you also have a complete lack of manners and discipline.

Rarity: I couldn't agree more, Linky.

Lori: Literally reminds of every queen bee you've hit with the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse. But, you've really got her mad now.

Mean Rarity charged her horn again to blast us, but she was shield bashed in the head by Abigail Minuette who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Mean Rarity: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Abigail Minuette: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (Sapphire blue energy aura flares up) I am Abigail Minuette, Champion of Minuette, The Alicorn Princess of Patience and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Patience.

This horrified Mean Rarity badly.

Mean Rarity: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Abigail Minuette's sapphire blue eyes turned neon sapphire blue, and she was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with Alicorns, clocks, hourglasses, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Mean Rarity, she left sapphire blue energy, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Abigail Minuette: Mean Rarity, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis. You are nothing more than a harbinger of greed, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Abigail Minuette was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with clocks and hourglasses surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Abigail Minuette emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Abigail Minuette grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sapphire blue hair, she has neon sapphire blue eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with Alicorns, clocks, hourglasses, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Minuette's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with sapphire blue gems for eyes and the Patience and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with sapphire blue gems on the gold hourglass links and sapphire blue crystal links and a sapphire blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Patience and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Abigail Minuette has on a short-sleeved sapphire blue blouse, sleeveless sapphire blue top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, sapphire blue skirt, sapphire blue pants, blue legwarmers, sapphire blue shoes, and sleeveless long sapphire blue trenchcoat with clocks and hourglasses on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by hourglasses and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Abigail Minuette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive sapphire blue angel wings with blue tips on the large purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Abigail Minuette has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Abigail Minuette's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, clocks, hourglasses, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Minuette's Hourglass Greatsword of Magical Patience and Chrono Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade with the cutie mark of Minuette etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large sapphire blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and sapphire blue gems for the eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Abigail Minuette, Champion of Minuette, The Champion of Patience, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Skilled and Powerful Magician, Destroyer of Mean Rarity and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Time and Patience"

アビゲイル・ミヌエット、ミヌエットのチャンピオン、忍耐のチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、熟練した強力なマジシャン、平均レアリティとドゥームズデイ23の駆逐艦、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、騎士団のメンバー友情のテーブル、そして時間と忍耐の力の達人

Abigail Minuette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY COSMIC MAGIC STORM ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HUMILITY AND DIVINE STAR MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Minuette's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mean Rarity saw it, she flew into a rage and fired a blast from her horn, but Abigail blocked it with her shield, and she fired a powerful sapphire blue energy blast with clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Mean Rarity and sent her flying into a tree, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Abigail Minuette has transformed, so awesome.

Ken Knudson: Yep, and now, it's Minuette's turn.

Abigail Minuette: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hourglass Patience Alicorn and Divine Time Patience Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: Oh, this is going to be good.

Minuette: Time for me to help and teach that monster a lesson in what happens when her greed gets out of control.

Suddenly, Minuette's sapphire blue eyes turned neon sapphire blue, and she was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with Alicorns, clocks, hourglasses, and magic, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Mean Rarity, she left sapphire blue energy, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Minuette: Mean Rarity, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria in the name of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis. You are nothing more than a harbinger of greed, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Minuette was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with clocks and hourglasses surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Abigail Minuette emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Minuette grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sapphire blue hair, she has neon sapphire blue eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with Alicorns, clocks, hourglasses, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Minuette's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with sapphire blue gems for eyes and the Patience and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with sapphire blue gems on the gold hourglass links and sapphire blue crystal links and a sapphire blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Patience and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Minuette has on a sleeveless pink top with her cutie mark on her right arm, yellow skirt with her cutie mark on it, sapphire blue shoes, and sleeveless long sapphire blue trenchcoat with clocks and hourglasses on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by hourglasses and on top of its horn is her cutie mark. Suddenly, Minuette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive sapphire blue angel wings with blue tips on the large sapphire blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Minuette has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Minuette's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, clocks, hourglasses, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Minuette's Hourglass Greatsword of Magical Patience and Chrono Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large sapphire blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and sapphire blue gems for the eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Minuette, The Alicorn Princess of Patience, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Time, Patience, and Alicorns"

ミヌエット、忍耐のアリコーン王女、カンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、ドゥームズデイ 23 の駆逐艦、カンタロット ファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、時間、忍耐、アリコーンの力

Minuette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY COSMIC HOURGLASS TIME ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC PATIENCE AND DIVINE HOURGLASS TIME LOVE!

We were amazed by Minuette's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mean Rarity saw it, she flew into a rage and fired another blast from her horn, but Minuette blocked it with her shield, and she fired a powerful sapphire blue energy blast with clocks, hourglasses, and Alicorns, and it hit Mean Rarity and sent her flying into a tree, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Minuette's transformed, so awesome.

Minuette: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hourglass Patience Alicorn and Divine Time Patience Love) **That's right, Nico. Lincoln, you ready to take down Mean Rarity?**

Lincoln: You bet, Minuette.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Minuette and Abigail Minuette.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to make you pay for your crimes, Mean Rarity.**

Abigail Minuette, Minuette, and Lincoln went after Mean Rarity, who continued firing blasts from her horn, but they dodged them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, hourglasses, clocks, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Mean Rarity, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln grabs her by the horn with his large left hand and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her powers and hatred and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Mean Rarity was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Abigail Minuette, Minuette, and Lincoln to finish Mean Rarity off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Mean Rarity and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Abigail Minuette, Minuette, and Lincoln did to Mean Rarity as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Abigail Minuette and Minuette are permanent.

Then, as Mean Rarity's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of

The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Mean Rarity's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Mean Rarity and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Mean Rarity.

Lincoln: Mean Rarity, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and for trying to ruin Rarity's good name, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Mean Rarity, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Mean Rarity's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Mean Rarity: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Mean Rarity's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again.

Nico: Alright, that's the tenth member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only 13 more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Evil Cozy Glow, that monster Alicorn wannabe who tried to take over Equestria.

Twinkleshine: Which means that you, Kira Schroedinger, and I are going to be the ones to take her down and destroy her for good, Lincoln.

Apple Bloom: What she tried to do in taking over Equestria proves that she's nothing more than a total monster.

Sweetie Belle: We can't forget what she did in locking us up in a broom closet while she launched a hostile takeover of Equestria.

Scootaloo: I'm still coughing up dust bunnies, along with getting hurt by her betrayal.

Cozy Glow: Yeah, and what she did to me, I can never forgive her. Lincoln, I want you to promise me one thing: that you drain her completely dry of her powers until she's completely powerless and you, Twinkleshine, and Kira send that monster straight to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You bet, Cozy Glow.

Cozy Glow smiled, and then, she hugged Lincoln and he hugged her back, and this was way too cute and precious.

Nico: Aw.

Lori: That's literally too precious.

Starlight Glimmer: (Squeals) This is really such a cute and awesome brother-sister moment. Lori, get your phone and take a picture.

Lori took the picture of Cozy Glow and Lincoln hugging and she sent it to Starlight Glimmer, and she saved the pic.

Lincoln and Cozy Glow: You asked Lori to get a picture of us hugging, right?

Starlight Glimmer and Lori were both caught.

Sergio: (Squawks) Busted.

Nico: Sergio, where the heck did you come from?!

Nico got out a Chancla and tossed it, and it hit Sergio on the butt, and Ronnie Anne got him inside a cage.

Ronnie Anne: You're in so much trouble when we get back home, Sergio, and when Abuela hears you stowed away when we went to go help Charlie McGee destroy The Shop, you're in for some Chancla Time.

Sergio: (Gulps)

Nico: Shame, shame, shame on you, Sergio.

---

Later at Lynn's Table we were celebrating the Destruction of The Shop with our favorite meals and then Evil Lyn, Turtle, Common Cold, Shiv, Shade, Multiplex, Iron Lung, Koragg, Control Freak, and Radioactive Man appeared.

Nico: Evil Lyn, Turtle, Common Cold, Shiv, Shade, Multiplex, Iron Lung, Koragg, Control Freak, and Radioactive Man

Evil Lyn: We really are sorry about Caitlyn.

Me: I know.

Turtle: But at least she can rest in peace now.

Common Cold: And she's in a better place now.

Nico: Yeah.

Shiv: (to Nico) We heard you fought a T Rex.

Nico: We sure did.

Shade: What kind was it?

Me: It was the one that Chase Young brought to life for Wuya.

Shade: Oh yeah Dark told us about that one. Awesome.

?: I agree.

A figure came out and it was ILLUSION NEZILAR from episode 46 of Megarangers!

---

This Psycho-Nezilar could make himself disappear and reappear in various locations. At one point, he confused the Megarangers by going to the southern end of Japan, and then back to Sapporo only to appear behind the Mega Voyager afterwards. By attacking these areas as a giant, his mission was to frighten people into leaving Japan by cruise ship which, through a portal in the middle of the ocean, would transport the occupants to Hinelar City. During a later giant battle, he managed to overwhelm the Mega Voyager by teleporting around the battlefield to keep them from destroying the control tower which was powering the portal and managed to take the Mega Winger hostage before it could destroy the tower. When MegaSilver ordered the others to fire the Voyager Spartan, at the last second the Mega Winger broke free and got out of the way before Illusionary Nezilar had a chance to teleport, enabling the Mega Voyager to kill him and destroy the tower.

---

Eli: Illusion Nezilar! I remember you! You confused the Megarangers by going to different places all at once. You were going to transport numerous cruise ships full of people to Hinelar City.

Illusion Nezilar: That's right Eli.

Qin: That would have been so cool to see on TV.

William: Too bad you weren't adapted in America.

Illusion Nezilar: I know! I could've been a good challenge for the

Rangers.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff!

Nico: No kidding!

We got the battles underway

---

Optimus Prime, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yukomo, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Evil-Lyn, Bell Org and Hate Master

Fullbottles: Evil-Lyn and Bell Org

---

Evil Lyn was first.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) So Nico's rescue involved Jurassic Chess. Is that even a thing?

Optimus Prime: It was like a dinosaur version of Chess. It was a really interesting thing.

Starlight Glimmer: We all thought it was cool. It was where the chess pieces are dinosaurs.

Cozy Glow: We all thought it was awesome and amazing.

Hex: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Yukomo: It was like a giant version of Wizards Chess but with dinosaurs. Very awesome and cool.

Aria Blaze: It sure was awesome.

Juniper Montage: Very similar.

Evil Lyn: That is interesting. I'll have to try it. Lets do it!

Optimus used the Core Medals for Evil-Lyn, Bell Org and Hate Master and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

EVIL-LYN! BELL ORG! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Optimus used his Ridewatch and they danced to the Transformers Cybertron theme and fired waves of bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Shellhead, Wendy Traviston, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) Battling a Tyrannosaurus and Another Omnivoracious

Core Medals: Turtle, Burnertron and Butch & Cassidy

Fullbottles: Turtle and Burnertron

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Nico, Right, and the others did good Battling a Tyrannosaurus and Another Omnivoracious. Both were pretty big!

Hikaru: That is true and it was amazing that the Heylin managed to recruit a Tyrannosaurus Rex. One that talks.

Fluttershy: We all were amazed ourselves.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was something.

Stealth Elf: We all thought it was cool.

Shellhead: It sure was awesome.

Wendy Traviston: It was incredible.

Turtle: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Hikaru used the Core Medals for Turtle, Burnertron and Butch & Cassidy and fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed him all over.

TURTLE! BURNERTRON! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Hikaru used his Ridewatch and they danced to Viking music and fired waves of leaves, grass, lightning and flowers and smashed him down

---

Robin, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ball Weevil, Leia Romanov, Stalker and Kraven VS Common Cold - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Common Cold, Malodor and Etemon

Fullbottles: Common and Malodor

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on a jewel planet. What's it called?

Robin: Bless you. It was really amazing. It was a planet called Astarfall and it was a world where Rarity was in heaven.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was amazing and there we battled the evil Neron.

Starshine Sparkle: It was awesome and amazing.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Ball Weevil: We made that demon pay.

Leia Romanov: (Russian Accent) We made him pay all right.

Common Cold: That's good. I didn't like that guy. Lets do it!

Robin used the Core Medals for Common Cold, Malodor and Etemon and fired waves of snot and dark energy and smashed him down.

COMMON COLD! MALODOR! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of snot and smashed him down.

Robin used his ridewatch and they danced to the Teen Titans Theme Song and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Fire Princess, Catherine Windsor, Clayface and Venom VS Shiv - Meeting a Phangler Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Shiv, Nightstrike and Hades (1997 Hercules)

Fullbottles: Shiv and Nightstrike

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) I heard you guys met a Phangler Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Lynn: Her name is Ava Microphonefish and she is from Australia. She is really awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is.

Scootaloo: And her story is awesome too.

---

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ava, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ava, what's the story on why you hate Lola and Lynn with a burning passion?

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln and I were both underwater at the lakes getting ready for our documentation of the marine wildlife and cleaning up the lakes, and Lincoln was in his swim trunks and I was in a two-piece bikini since we didn't want our clothes to get wet. But, then, we saw trash being dumped carelessly into the water, and when Lincoln saw that it was empty protein bar wrappers and glitter jars, he knew only two people in his family who were responsible for this. We got up to the surface, and there we saw Lynn and Lola dumping their trash into the water, and I tried to reason with them, but Lynn ran up to me and kicked me in the stomach hard and I held my stomach in pain and Lola kicked me down onto the ground, and they were laughing cruelly. Lincoln was absolutely furious at what they did, and he used Eli's method on them and knocked them out. Then, Lincoln called Lori, who came by and when he told her of what Lynn and Lola did in dumping empty protein bar wrappers and empty glitter jars into the lakes and what they did to me, she dragged those two back into Vanzilla and threw them in the back. Lincoln then healed my injuries, but then, I just wrapped my arms around Lincoln's back and I brought him into a hug and kiss with him on top of me and me lying on the ground, and we kissed for more than ten minutes. We then went with Lori and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn and Lola did, they got grounded for ten weeks and had to clean up the lakes of their mess, and I developed a bad hatred for those two.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: That was really awesome that you guys are doing your part to help the marine wildlife and keep the oceans clean, and what Lola and Lynn did, that just proves their rotten Dark Sides don't care about anyone except for themselves.

Lincoln: And Mom and Dad's punishment fit their crimes, and me and Ava were there to keep an eye on them, because one wrong step, and I'll have them both tied in dark energy ropes and we'll throw them in isolation cubes in the basement again.

Me: Sheesh, it's like the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are gluttons for punishment, no matter how many times you stop them, they keep coming back for more.

Luna: I've almost gotten a headache thanks to those five bullying my bro and the Guardian Angels, and I was almost close to making them go deaf for a year. Plus, Ava and Lincoln's lake cleaning deed also made the news, and they got interviewed by Katherine Mulligan.

Geronimo Stilton: Wait a second, I remembered that story. So, it was you and Ava that did all of that work in cleaning up the lakes in Michigan long ago, Lincoln. This story was big news in Michigan, but it eventually hit in international news.

Benjamin Stilton: It was talked about even in New Mouse City, and they all liked what you guys have done in raising the awareness of keeping the oceans clean and protecting the marine wildlife.

Me: Well, I'll be.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: And Lori also helped in busting Lynn and Lola for dumping trash in the oceans, and when that was shown on the news, they were humiliated.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) Lori did do something good instead of trying to make you suffer like she always did, Lincoln.

Lori: Luckily, they didn't find out it was me, otherwise, you know what happens when you make Lola and Lynn really angry.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) True, but I didn't care one bit about their temper tantrums, they crossed the line with me and if they cross me one more time, I'd bury them.

FLASHBACK END

Shiv: GEEZ! You and Lola really pissed Lincoln off didn't they?

Lynn: That's an understatement.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was.

Fire Princess: That is true.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Yeah that was crazy.

Shiv: No kidding. Thank goodness she is okay. Lets do it!

Lynn used the Core Medals for Shiv, Nightstrike and Hades (1997 Hercules) and fired waves of blue fire blades and smashed him all over.

SHIV! NIGHTSTRIKE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Lynn activated her Ridewatch and they danced to sports music and fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Black Widow, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Abyss, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Onua and Takeru's bonding time

Core Medals: Shade, Mz. Ruby and Airdramon

Fullbottles: Shade and Mz. Ruby

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) I hope Onua and Takeru enjoyed their bonding time. They earned it.

Black Widow: They sure did and we found out so many awesome things about Takeru and the Ghost KAmen Riders.

Princess Luna: And the use of the Eyecons was really amazing in the previous set of battles.

Moondust: I hope we use the Gaia Memories next.

Snowdrop: Yeah that will be cool to see what they can do.

Gari: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there.

Abyss: Yeah that is gonna be awesome.

Shade: It sure is. Lets do it!

Black Widow used the Core Medals for Shade, Mz. Ruby and Airdramon and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

SHADE! MZ. RUBY! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Black Widow activated her ridewatch and they danced to Russian Dance Music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ditto, Jordan Ramsey, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - Battling Zodiarts for Dorado the Swordfish

Core Medals: Multiplex, Don Octavio and Dragonfly

Fullbottles: Multiplex and Don Octavio

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) You guys did good Battling Zodiarts for Dorado the Swordfish. That's Spada's motif.

Rex Salazar: Yeah it sure is. And that is so awesome that we have a Zodiart for that.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah and it's Caitlyn's Twin sister Catherine.

Multiplex: I'm really sorry about Caitlyn.

Featherweight: We all were. J.D. was so devastated because of that.

Sprocket: Yeah he lost someone dear to him back then.

Ditto: It was awful.

Jordan Ramsey: Yeah no kidding. He lost someone so dear to him. We never seen him so sad.

Multiplex: Poor guy. But at least she is in a better place. Lets do it!

Rex used the Core Medals for Multiplex, Don Octavio and Dragonfly and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

MULTIPLEX! DON OCTAVIO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Rex activated his Ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Liam, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Omnivoracious, Gemini Richie, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - Charlie McGee went through hell

Core Medals: Iron Lung, Madame Snake and Road Kamelot

Fullbottles: Iron Lung and Madame Snake

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) Charlie McGee went through hell. And I do mean both versions of her.

Liam: What they went through was not purty at all.

Applejack: No it sure wasn't.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was horrible.

Flashwing: And now the Shop is nothing but a forgotten memory.

Omnivoracious: Thank goodness they are gone.

Gemini Richie: Yeah no kidding there.

Iron Lung: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Liam used the Core Medals for Iron Lung, Madame Snake and Road Kamelot and fired waves of wind magic and smashed him all over.

IRON LUNG! MADAME SNAKE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of wind and blasted him down.

Liam activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples, ice and snow and smashed him down.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Death, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - the 2022 version of Firestarter was much scarier than the 1984 version

Core Medals: Koragg, Evil Snake and MegaSeadramon

Fullbottles: Koragg and Evil Snake

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) The 2022 version of Firestarter was much scarier than the 1984 version. But what's your opinion?

Sarah Gunnerson: Oh gosh that's too hard to call. I would have to say the 2022 version because of todays technology and computer graphics.

Sunset Shimmer: I like them both because it was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah I like them both too.

Sunburn: But what the Shop was doing is pure evil.

Death: I agree there. They deserved to be destroyed.

Koragg: Indeed. They had no honor at all. Lets do it!

Sarah used the Core Medals for Koragg, Evil Snake and MegaSeadramon and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

KORAGG! EVIL SNAKE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of earth and smashed him down.

Sarah activated her ridewatch and they danced to Video Game Music and blasted him down with fire and earth and smashed him down.

---

Nicole Knudson, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Yomika the Nurarihyon, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - The Shop will be destroyed

Core Medals: Control Freak, Thunderhoof and The Minotaur of Helios Island

Fullbottles: Control Freak and Thunderhoof

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) I sure am glad the shop's destroyed. And the next monster I'm bringing out is another enemy of Samus.

He summoned the lava monster GOYAGMA!

Nicole: Goyagma from Metroid Other M! Good choice! And it's very fitting because we went into a fiery battle. But also yeah I'm glad the Shop is destroyed too.

Rarity: Me too darlings and that place was an absolute nightmare.

Sweetie Belle: What they were doing is pure evil.

Gill Grunt: Yeah! No kidding there. That was terrible.

Yomika the Nurarihyon: Thank goodness they are gone.

Control Freak: I agree there. Lets do it!

Nicole used the Core Medals for Control Freak, Thunderhoof and The Minotaur of Helios Island and fired waves of matrix energy and blasted him down.

CONTROL FREAK! THUNDERHOOF! BEST MATCH!

She fired matrix energy and smashed him down.

Nicole activated her ridewatch and they danced to Harpsichord Music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Pyrrha, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, NRG, Sheila Kelsall, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Turning Charlie into a weapon is pure evil.

Core Medals: Radioactive Man, Kaa and Ogremon

Fullbottles: Radioactive Man and Kaa

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) Turning Charlie into a weapon is pure evil. I mean, how would you feel if you were treated as a weapon because of your Aura and Semblance?

Pyrrha: I would be pissed and sad to the point where I would want to kill myself.

Princess Celestia: And the Jinchuriki felt the same way because of how they were treated.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. They are human beings and not tools of war.

Amber Morning: No kidding there. What Charlie went through was a nightmare. She is a human being and not a tool.

NRG: (Russian Accent) I agree there everyone. What happened to them was terrible.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) No kidding there mates.

Radioactive Man: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Pyrrha used the Core Medals for Radioactive Man, Kaa and Ogremon and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

RADIOACTIVE MAN! KAA! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Pyrrha used her Ridewatch and they danced to Royal Music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Illusion Nezilar

---

Illusion Nezilar was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Shop, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Shop symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER MODE!

Carlos: QUADRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Illusion Nezilar and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Illusion Nezilar you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

2022 Charlie: Thanks for helping me, guys.

Multiplex: It was our pleasure, Charlie.

Iron Lung: I promise you'll love it here in Gotham Royal York.

Koragg: Your original counterpart does, after all.

Control Freak: And now, we can finally say goodbye to the Shop.

Me: Good riddance.

Radioactive Man: That was unfinished business you guys started back in 2018.

Me: Yes it was. They all were given the Black Gates now.

Qin: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there. They deserve it.

Me: I got to report to the President about it's demise.

Nico: Okay. But great job today everyone. This was a fiery and explosive mission.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was. (To the viewers) Hope you liked this adventure and it was so much fun.

Qin: It was really fun.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and I went to the White House and reported to the President and he was happy that the Shop was gone.

I came back and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done and this one was awesome.

Firestarter from 2022 was awesome! It was so awesome. I like both the 1984 and 2022 versions.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Brody Romero, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the park for some relaxation and we're going to reminisce on the awesome times we were as the Brave 12 and how we first met Jack and Ashi and we're also going to battle Another Spidermonkey. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of Boom Bloom's kind next and her name is Fay Runnermount and she is a really awesome plant warrior and master of many kinds of plants and so many more and she is a great plant master. She also hates bullies with a vengeance. The match-up scene is for Kira Schrodinger, Twinkleshine, and Lincoln, and they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Evil Cozy Glow. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Gemina and we're going to the Shivermist Mountains, a mountain region far from Drake City, in Gemina. And Lincoln and his group are going to destroy The Vexicons, Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa, who've come back from the dead, and they're out for revenge on all of us for what we did to them and Necrafa, and this time, they're really getting The Black Gates and they're never coming back. And we're going to meet a Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju Gene-Slammer named Junko Sutādesutoroiyā, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan, but also, his classmate in Art, but she's also taken an interest to Astronomy and she's an elf. It was Junko who introduced Lincoln to Kaiju movies when they were 8, and since then they've been watching Kaiju movies, especially Godzilla. They even found a new blue giant star which they named Bluezilla. Lincoln made Junko a beautiful golden yellow bikini with stars, constellations, and Kaijus, and to show thanks, Junko kissed Lincoln on the lips. she's also the cousin of Deedlit from Record of Lodoss War, and she hates Luan, Lola, and Lisa with a burning passion. Next up is an awesome interstellar and awesome battle as we go help Captain Jean Luc Picard and his crew and we're going after his evil twin clone, PRAETOR SHINZON! We're going to make that evil clone pay for his crimes. IN BLOOD!

See you all tomorrow.

# SPACE NEMESIS BATTLE

At the park we were having some awesome relaxing time. It was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Brody Romero, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, Maria, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were relaxing after having a great series of adventures.

Me: Ahh. Boy this is awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Himiko: Nothing like a little relaxation after a big series of battles.

Maria: Boy you said it.

Brody Romero: This is so awesome and relaxing.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Brody.

Brody: Anytime Nico. It's so awesome that we get to be in the park for a rescue.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah this is the life.

Samurai Jack: And it's an honor to be with you guys for this.

Sunny Starscout: Same here.

Nico: Brody, I hope you're okay with Odius being in the Masters of Evil.

Brody: Don't worry I am okay with it. It's better than Galvanax that's for sure.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: But I'm glad some of the awesome villains we know from the Power Rangers series are in the M.O.E.

Himiko: Boy me too.

Me: And I just got confirmation about the next series of Power Rangers coming. It's called Cosmic Fury and I'm getting a massive sense of Deja Vu from this one. The Dino Fury Rangers are going to turn into them in 2023.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That is awesome! And it's perfect for the 30th season.

Eli: Wow! That is incredible!

Me: It sure is! I have a feeling the next villain they are going to face is gonna be so awesome. I'll have to teach them the Shadow Clones so they can face it and be with us at the same time.

Nico: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Samurai Jack: It sure is a good idea.

Nico: Brody, one day, you should introduce us to Mick.

Brody: That's not a bad idea Nico. You guys will love Mick.

Me: I remember him. Wow he has amazing Shapeshifting powers and is an awesome spy.

Nico: Wow he sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Also, confession time. I made a Shadow Clone of Kaito and sent him to where the Donbrothers are to serve as a mentor to them.

Kaito: (laughs) It was my idea!

Me: Very genius!

Aylene C.: Yeah that was well thought out!

Nico: Thanks.

Eli: Yeah!

Samurai Jack: That was amazing.

Sunny Starscout: So Jack how did you and Ashi meet?

Samurai Jack: It was during my adventures with J.D. and the team as the Brave 12 during our battles with Aku.

Nico: That's right can you tell us?

Me: I will be happy to. It was an amazing series of adventures we'll never forget. The 12 of us, me, Varie, Vince, Naruto, Sakura, Fu, Lincoln, Laney, Lisa, Lily, Jessie Bannon and Jack

were in the world of Aku and we became the Brave 12.

I went over what happened during the events of Chapters 160 to 179

---

(CHAPTER 160)

"The Quest of the Brave 12 Begins"

Me, Varie, Vince, Naruto, Sakura, Fu, Jessie, Laney, Lincoln, Lisa and Lily were in the Simulator. This is gonna be a long exercise and we had seals on our bodies that prevent us from aging.

The Simulator activated and we found ourselves in the world of Samurai Jack.

Me: Awesome! We're in the world of Samurai Jack.

Vince: This show was awesome.

Lincoln: I agree. Jack was flung into the future by Aku and he's now trying to find a way back to the past.

Lisa: What happened to this whole city?

Me: From what I remember Aku changed the planet forever and the landscape has been radically altered.

Varie: No kidding. The whole world has been completely changed as a result.

Laney: These cities are unlike anything any human have ever seen before.

Fu: Why would this Aku do all of this?

Vince: He's the ultimate Evil. Aku is pure evil and he's immortal and invincible and there's only thing that can destroy him forever and that's the sword that Samurai Jack possesses.

Sakura: Wow. That sword must be really powerful.

Me: It is.

A whoosh was heard.

Naruto: [Points to the sky] Look up there guys!

We saw a time wormhole open up and out of it came Samurai Jack himself.

Naruto: It's Jack! I got this!

Naruto spread his wings and flew up and caught him.

Naruto: Are you all right?

Jack: Yes. Thanks to you.

Naruto and Jack landed.

Me: Good save bro.

Naruto: Thanks J.D.

Me: We should introduce ourselves Jack. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson, J.D.'s fiance.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Sakura: I'm Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu. I don't have a last name.

Jessie: I'm Jessie Bannon.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my little sisters Laney, Lisa and Lily.

Laney: It's a pleasure to meet you Jack.

Lisa: Greetings.

Lily: It's a pleasure.

Jack: It's a pleasure to meet all of you. Where am I?

Me: You're actually in a city in a radically altered landscape because of Aku.

Jack: Aku?

Vince: Yeah. Aku casted a spell that catapulted you into the distant future.

Lincoln: It allowed Aku's evil to fester and take over the planet.

Jack: I see. So the question is not where I am but when I am.

Laney: Exactly.

Lily: We're gonna help you get back home.

Jack: I would greatly appreciate that.

Me: All right guys we're gonna be known as the Brave 12 and our mission is to help Jack get back to his time in the past.

Jack: Thank you all. I must return to my own time so that I might undo Aku's evil reign before it envelopes the Earth. This ageless demon must be stopped.

Me: And we all will work together to stop him.

Jack: This is all very confusing for me.

Me: I know. Lets go get a drink.

We walked up to a door and I knock on it. 3 sliding windows open up.

Bouncer: What do you want?

Me: We would like to come in for a drink please.

Bouncer: A drink? Of course. Come on in.

The windows closed and the door slide up and there was techno rock music playing.

Me: Wow! That is hardcore rock music.

We went in and saw that the bar was full of alien creatures unlike anything we've ever seen before. Most of them were humanoid.

Varie: These guys are weird.

Vince: No kidding.

Jessie: I must admit. This is really awesome.

Lincoln: I agree.

Naruto: Look at that guy.

Naruto pointed at a creature that looked like a slug commando.

Creature: And what you lookin at!?

He jumped over the table and I punched him in the face as he was about to attack and I sent him crashing into a table.

POW! CRASH!

Me: Don't even think about it slugface!

The creature got up.

Creature: Humans you got some nerve!

Vince: We have not yet begun to fight.

The creature pulled out a weapon and it was a weird sword.

I unsheath my sword and slash the creatures arm off.

It alerted more of his kind and they attacked. They fired missiles and we deflected them all back at them and destroyed they.

In a booth 3 dogs that could talk saw us fight and they approached us.

?: (British Accent) Pardon me fine sir.

I kneel down.

Me: Yes?

?: My friends and I would like to offer the chance to join us.

Me: Certainly. Lets go to a booth and talk.

At a booth we were looking at them with curious expressions. A waitress came.

Waitress: Your refreshments are here.

?: Splended.

She gave us our drinks.

?: My friends I do apologize how rude of us. We haven't introduced ourselves. [Introduces the yellow dog] This is Sir Dreyfus Alexander - Chief of Excavation. Um Dreyfus old boy. You're drooling again.

Dreyfus: Huh, oh! Sorry.

He blubbered and got his drool everywhere but our auras were protecting us.

?: (Scottish Accent) You blasted idiot you're getting everybody wet!

?: And this fine gentleman is Angus McDuffey - Artifact Aficionado. And I am Sir Colon Bartholemew Montgomery Rothchild III or Rothy for short. (Chuckles)

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you all. I'm James Dean Knudson. But my friends call me J.D.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson, J.D.'s fiance.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri.

Jessie: I'm Jessica Bannon. But everyone calls me Jessie.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Sakura: I'm Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu. I don't have a last name.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my little sisters Laney, Lisa and Lily.

Laney: It's a pleasure.

Lisa: Greetings my friends.

Lily: Charmed.

Jack: And my name is Jack.

Rothy: It's a pleasure to meet all of you.

Jack: This is all very confusing to me.

Rothy: No, no, no, no, no quite all right. Quite all right. Since the beginning of history the immortal Aku has ruthlessly ruled the Earth. Plundering its resources as he sees fit. But it was still not enough. He opened his ports to the galaxy so that he might take the riches of other worlds as well. Since then his otherworldly business affairs have drawn scaths of vicious criminals, mindless stooges, and questionable mercenaries to our pitiable planet. Making the Earth topsy-turvy if I do say so myself.

Me: We believe it. Aku has radically altered the landscape in such a way.

Jack: There are other worlds across the stars?

Me: That's correct Jack. One of humanities biggest mysteries was "Are we Alone in the Universe?" and the answer is No we are not. We all come from Earth.

Jack: Yes. This world is different from the world that I remember.

Even the grandest cities were not as overwhelming as this one. Chariets did not fly and dogs did not speak in human tongue.

Varie: He's right. We mean no insult to you guys. The dogs we have are wonderful companions and they only barked.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Dreyfus gasped.

Rothy: You see the ancient myths are true!

Angus: Impossible! If what you're saying is true, they'd have to be thousands of years old.

Rothy checked Jack and it gave a reading.

Rothy: (Gasp) Astounding! The age-ometer dates your particles all the way back to 25 B.A. 25 Years before Aku enslaved the Earth. You Jack my friend are a living fossil.

Jack: You were right J.D.

Me: Mm-hmm. We are from the year 2017. What year are you from Jack?

Rothy: If I may I believe he would be from the year 200 B.C.

Naruto: That's over 2,000 years ago from our time.

Angus: Right.

Me: What is the year now?

Rothy: It would be in the year 10,533 A.D.

Sakura: We're way in the future.

Fu: No kidding.

Me: We are known as the Brave 12 and our mission is to not only help Jack get back to the past but also destroy Aku.

Lily: Isn't anyone going to hear us in here?

Me: No. I put up a sound barrier that prevents sound from escaping and no one can hear us.

Naruto: Good thinking.

Rothy: Oh I'm so glad we agree on that point. Which actually brings us back to our proposal. You see we are archaeologists trying to dig up the remains of our ancestors to find out more about our past. It was only a few years ago that we had discovered that our ancestors walked upon their legs and their arms.

Dreyfus: Then one day, during our excavation we actually stumbled upon rare jewels.

Angus: Aye. These jewels ended up being a key source of power for Aku.

Rothy: So he enslaved us to forever dig up his jewels thus stiffling our excavation of our glorious past. Which is why we need you.

Me: You called the right people and we will gladly help you.

Rothy: Splended. Well we're off then.

Jack and the dogs took a ship and we flew. Naruto was carrying Jessie. We flew over the landscape and saw that it was altered much worse than what we first thought.

We arrived at the Dogs camp and it was an amazing sight. Lots of old relics from the past were dug up as well as numerous clusters of crystals.

Rothy: Welcome to our camp. As you can see our archaeological dig had unearthed many astounding discoveries concerning the history of canine kind. But unfortunately Aku has shall we say redirected our efforts purely toward the excavation of his precious gems and if Aku's unreasonable quottas are not fully met, I'm afraid terrible punishments are exacted.

We saw lots of dogs crucified to horned structures.

Rothy: My peoples spirits are broken. We simply cannot live like this any longer!

Aku was making the dogs work tirelessly without a break and they were suffering.

Jack: I have seen Aku implement these atrocities before but no more. Even dogs should not be forced to live like dogs.

Me: I agree. No offense Rothy.

Rothy: None taken.

Me: All right. Lets get to work.

Naruto: Right.

Naruto rallied up the dogs together and told them everything about Aku's evil oppression and more. They abandoned their work. The dogs were forever indebted to us. I put up a special barrier that prevents Aku from seeing the dogs not working.

Rothy: Of course J.D. It was truely a noble deed you all have done today and a historic record most worthy of our logs. You have saved all of our pack from the tyranny of Aku. We are forever indebted to you.

Me: Think nothing of it. But it's our mission to oppose the minions of Aku and free everyone under his oppression and our mission to help Jack get back to the past and destroy Aku himself.

Rothy: Thank you so much. Now that we are free we shall take our leave of these forsaken mines. Our pack shall once again continue to unearth new discoveries to our puzzling history.

Jack: I wish you the best.

Jack and Rothy shook hands.

Rothy: We certainly invite you to join us.

Me: I wish we could Rothy but we can't. Aku's wrongs must be righted.

Jack: Yes. Surely there is a way to reverse his spell.

Varie: We will help Jack find a way back to his own time and help him finish what he started centuries ago and defeat Aku's evil before it was ever unleashed.

Vince: And Aku will pay for everything hes done to our planet.

Naruto: Yeah.

Jessie: That's right. We won't let him get away with this.

Me: The Brave 12's Quest has begun.

Samurai Jack Theme Song Plays.

## (CHAPTER 161)

## "The Brave 12, the Woolies and the Chritchellites"

We, The Brave 12 were wandering through the forest and stopping for a picnic and we heard a beast roar and a large hairy creature ran. 3 more of the creatures riden by smaller creatures were chasing after it.

Me: Lets go!

Varie: Right!

We ran after the creature and I got on it and we teleported and hid in a barrier that prevented us from being seen.

Creature: Where did it go?

Creature 2: I don't know. He just vanished.

Creature 3: Find it so we can punish it!

They left.

Me: That was a close one. [To the beast] Are you all right?

?: Yes. I have been a slave to those awful creatures for decades.

Varie: That's awful.

Jack: Looks like we arrived at the right place at the right time.

Vince: We sure did.

Lincoln: What kind of creature are you?

?: I'm a Woolie. All will be explained at night.

Later that night, the Whoolie lead us to a gate and it had a big lock on it.

Laney: I got this. I learned it from Leni.

Laney pulled out a bobbi pin from her pocket and picked the lock and it opened.

Naruto: Very clever Laney.

Sakura: I agree.

We gasped as we had seen lots of Whoolies sleeping.

Jack: What is this place?

Woolie: It's where we're kept at night.

The Whoolie lead us to a set of stairs and it lead to a tall platform.

Woolie: Up.

I went up the stairs and saw a huge Whoolie that was hairer than the rest. It opened its eyes and they glowed yellow and fired a beam of light into my eyes. It was a psychic vision.

?: I am Lazzor, the eldest of Woolies. [Shows me a flashback of the Woolies past] (Narrating) Countless seasons ago, before the darkness fell we were a happy people. We have discovered a way of life that most creatures only dream about: Paradise. Ours was not a culture based on technology. [The Woolies were a very peaceful and friendly people that lived in harmony] Our village was prosperous. Then THEY came. A pestilence that rained out of the sky. [A bunch of small rockets from outer space landed in the Woolies village. They opened and an army of those blue creatures from earlier came out] The Chritchellites were upon us. [The Woolies tried to defend themselves with their farming tools] At first we tried to defend ourselves but we were no match for their technology. Using the power of the Orb, the Chritchellites has enslaved us to their service. [A giant yellow orb on top of one of the rockets was used and it made the Woolies too front heavy to travel on their hind legs, forcing them to stand on all fours] For decades they have abused our land and if they are not stopped, I fear my people will soon fade from history.

The vision ceased and I was shocked. The Chritchellites were abusing the Woolies to extinction.

Lazzor: Will you help us?

Me: We will Lazzor. The Brave 12 will gladly help you.

I go down the stairs and reveal the situation to everyone and they were horrified.

Sakura: Those little creatures enslaved the Woolies and are driving them to Extinction!? That's horrible!

Fu: We have to stop this.

Naruto: This is totally unacceptable.

Me: I agree bro.

Lincoln: We have to stop this madness.

Lily: I agree. Life is a precious thing and the Chritchellites are treating it like a disposable commodity.

Vince: You'll get no argument from me Lily.

Varie: [To the Woolie] Can you show us where the Orb is?

Woolie: Of course. Follow me.

He lead us to the Orb rocket and we saw a Yellow Orb on top of it.

Me: That must be it.

We saw that the Chritchellites are all sleeping.

Sakura: They're all sleeping. Perfect.

Me: Lets give them a rude wake up call. Jack watch this.

I get into my stance.

Me: KA! ME! HA! ME! HAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave right at the Orb and it hit it and completely destroyed the rocket in a fiery explosion.

KRABOOM!

The explosion woke up the Chritchellites and they saw that the rocket was completely destroyed.

Chritchellite 1: What? The Orb is completely gone!

Lazzor woke up.

Lazzor: It is time.

The Woolies all woke up and for the first time in decades they were able to stand on their hind legs. They went to where the fight was.

Chritchellite 2: Get them!

We pulled out our swords and slashed their tridents apart and punched the Chritchellites into oblivion. The Woolies came and joined the frey.

Woolie: Your weapons are worthless now. This is our home!

Me: So leave this planet and never return!

The Chritchellites screamed in terror and they got into their rockets and left. Never to come back.

Me: We did it guys.

Jack: Yes we did.

Vince: But our work is not over yet.

Varie: No it is not.

The Woolies were kneeling as Lazzor came down and landed in front of us.

Lazzor: We are forever grateful Brave 12 to your deeds done today.

Me: It was our pleasure Lazzor.

Vince: We had to do what we could to help.

Lazzor: Yes. If there is anything that you seek, please honor us by letting us help you.

Jack: There is one this that we quest for.

An image of Aku showed in Lazzor's eyes.

Lazzor: Yes, I understand. Travel north Brave 12. There you will find a magical place that can help you fulfill your destiny.

We all left North and set out to find this mysterious place.

## (CHAPTER 162)

## "Brave 12 In Space"

We were walking throught the forest and sitting by a river having a drink when suddenly an explosion occured.

KRABOOM!

It scared the birds away and we ran. We dodged incoming arrows that exploded on contact until we came across a space habitat in the middle of the forest.

Me: Wow! This is really interesting.

Out of the forest came three giant Mantis Robots.

Vince: Wow! Those Mantis Robots are amazing.

The Mantis Robots got their weapons ready and they looked at us.

Astronaut 1: Uh oh!

The Mantis Robots saw the colony.

Mantis Robot: (Robotic Voice) You have been found guilty of breaking Aku law 101 and 203: Habitation in an unauthorized facility and unauthorized construction of an escape vehicle. Your punishment is Extermination.

The Mantis Robots went after the colonists.

Me: I don't think so! Come on guys!

We slashed apart the Mantis Robots like they were nothing and they exploded.

KABOOM! KABOOM! KABOOM!

Astronaut 2: (German Accent) Well according to my calculations our chances of escaping are now 334,872 to 1.

Lisa: Interesting odds.

Astronaut 2: It is.

Astronaut 3: (German Accent) Oh no. After all these years we have to go back to work for Aku. I can't do it! (Crying)

Me: We didn't mean you any harm guys. It's our mission to help free all those that were enslaved because of Aku's tyrannical oppression.

Astronaut 4: That's right so calm yourself Frederick.

Frederick: Oh easy for you to say. You were just a baby when the rest of us were forced to use our scientific knowledge to build Aku's evil robot army and half of his evil technology.

Astronaut 4: My age is irrelevant here. We shouldn't just give up. We still have a chance.

Me: Yes. We are on a mission to not only free those that have been enslaved by Aku but also our primary mission is to help Jack here get back to his time to destroy Aku 10,700 years into the past.

Woman Astronaut: That's interesting. You all must be the Brave 12.

Me: That's right. My name is J.D. Knudson.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson, J.D.'s Fiance.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri, J.D.'s partner and 2nd in Command.

Jessie: I'm Jessie Bannon.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze, J.D. and Vince's adopted Younger Brother.

Sakura: I'm Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu. I don't have a last name.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my younger sisters Laney, Lisa and Lily.

Laney: Charmed.

Lisa: Greetings.

Lily: It's a pleasure.

Jack: And Everyone calls me Jack.

Astronaut 5: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Astronaut 4: We could use your help. We need a long enough destraction to get through Aku's Blockade.

Me: We will gladly help you all. But Jack and Jessie don't have powers like we do and can't breathe in the endless vacuum of space.

Astronaut 5: Leave that to us.

Jessie: Thanks for your concern J.D.

Me: You're welcome Jessie.

2 Hours Later, Jessie and Jack were being tested and they were fitted with awesome spacesuits.

Me: Those spacesuits look awesome on you both.

Jessie: Thank you J.D.

Lisa: Indeed.

The next day the rocket lifted off and we were in Space.

Astronaut 4: Ladies and Gentleman, we are entering Aku's Blockade.

Lily: Here we go guys.

Frederick: They're going to launch the 1st Wave. Better get The Brave 12 to the air lock.

The Air Lock opened and we went into Space and it was awesome breathing in space.

Me: (Echoing) Here they come. They're tick robots!

We were slashing and smashing the Tick Robots to pieces and they all exploded.

Sakura: (Echoing) That takes care of the Tick Robots.

Frederick: The fuel level is dropping!

Vince: (Echoing) Look! Mosquito robots!

We slashed and smashed them too.

Loud buzzing was heard and we saw a huge swarm of Hornet Robots.

They fired stinger missiles at use and we dodged them. But they were guided missiles. We had the missles follow us and they hit the Hornet Robots and destroyed them all and we slashed and smashed and blasted the robots into pieces.

Fu: (Echoing) How's that for splatting bugs!?

Astronaut 4: Great job guys!

Me: Thank you.

Astronaut 4: Get in the pod guys!

We did so.

Astronaut 4: Maximum velocity will be achieved in 1.2 minutes.

Astronaut 2: Stabilizing retro rockets.

Woman astronaut: Standing by.

She typed in some commands.

Woman Astronaut: Brave 12, I'm gonna lock you in. This is going to be quite a ride.

Me: Okay.

There were metal straps that locked us in. Outside the Hornet Robots were combining into something.

Frederick: What is that?

Astronaut 4: Looks like the bug bots are forming into a giant gun.

Screens lowered down and we saw the gun.

Naruto: Look at that!

Laney: It looks like an oversized Badminton Birdie.

Me: It kinda does.

Lisa: It's actually a Superlaser Cannon.

Varie: We have to stop that thing!

Vince: Yeah!

We unlock and go after the gun.

Frederick: The Brave 12 are unlocking!

Woman Astronaut: What!?

Astronaut 4: Guys what are you doing? We're almost at top speed!

Me: We can't let the robots fire that gun!

Astronaut 2: The odds of them hitting us at this speed are 325 to 1.

Jack: We cannot take that chance.

Woman Astronaut: But you'll never make it back in time guys.

Lisa: (Echoing) We know. But you guys go.

Astronaut 4: Initiate the countdown!

Frederick: But what about the Brave 12?

Astronaut 4: Darn it there's no time!

The warp drive countdown began.

The gun charged up and I charged up a Kamehameha Wave.

Me: KAAA! MEEE! HAAA! MEEE!

Me and the Gun fired at the same time.

Me: HAAAAAAAAAA!

The blasts collided. The rocket went into faster than light travel as my technique overtook the cannons laser and it went into the energy cannon and it exploded with incredible power.

KRAAAABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I protected us in a force field bubble and the explosion blew us towards Earth and we reentered the planets atmosphere and crashed when we hit the ground.

We were unscathed.

Me: is everyone okay?

Vince: Yeah we're fine. Good thinking.

Me: Thanks guys.

In a heroic act of immeasurable sacrifice and selflessness we saved the Astronauts from Aku's oppression and sacrificed our way back to Jack's time to save them.

## (CHAPTER 163)

## "The Brave 12 and the 3 Blind Archers"

---

We the Brave 12 were on a boat headed to our next destination when we heard a strange story told by a man.

Man: I alone was the only survivor. My entire robot army, COMPLETELY ANNIHILATED! In my dreams I still see arrows falling like rain.

Man 2: What does the tower hold that would make you sacrifice a whole army? Treasure, gold, rubies?

Man: Bah! Nothing as materialistic as treasure. At the top of the tower is a mystical well, the Well of King Ozric. Those who reach the infamous well are granted one wish. Your greatest desire.

We overheard the whole conversation and we thought it would be worth a shot.

Me: This well could be the key to getting you home Jack.

Jack: It sure looks like it.

Vince: Lets go ask.

We got up and asked the man.

Me: Excuse me? Is the Well of King Ozric real?

Man: Of course! In fact we're passing by it now. There.

The man pointed to the island over to the right.

Man: In the center of that mist-shrouded isle lies the treasure of King Ozric.

Jack: Thank you.

We were about to walk to it but the man stopped us.

Man: Wait! I beg you all. Reconsider. There are only three archers and yet they decimated my whole army.

Me: Thanks for the warning sir. We heard you talking about these archers and they must really be worth a challenge. But that well could very well complete our mission.

Jack: Yes. That well could get me home.

Man: There are other ways to get home.

Vince: Not for Jack here. He's from 10,700 years into the past.

Sakura: And we won't stop until we complete our mission.

We then took a boat across to the island and landed.

Me: Quaint place.

Jack: Yes.

We trekked through the forest and we found the Tower of King Ozric.

Laney: That must be it.

Naruto: It sure is.

Fu: It's just a lone tower.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: If the archers are there then maybe we can get their attention.

I pick up a rock and threw it at the tower and arrows struck it out of nowhere and reduced it to a grain of sand.

Me: Whoa!

Lily: That is really awesome marksmanship.

Lincoln: They all hit their target on the spot.

Vince: They're coming out.

I pull out my binoculars and look at the archers.

Me: The archers are blind!

Varie: Really?

Me: Yeah. Look.

I hand Varie the binoculars and she saw that I was right.

Varie: You're right. So that's how they hit their target with no problems. They rely on sound and feeling the vibrations in the air of all things.

Naruto: Very clever.

Me: This is Aku's handiwork

Jack: Aku? What do you mean J.D.?

Me: He flooded the well with his evil and poisoned it.

Laney: Yeah. I can sense it.

Jessie: Me too.

Jack: Then we have to help the archers.

Sakura: Yeah. They must be people under the curse of the well.

Fu: How are we gonna get near the well? Those archers are going to kill us.

Vince: We must fight on their level.

Me: Oh I get it. Fight fire with fire.

Vince: Exactly.

We put blindfolds on and relying on sound only we had a strong chance.

Me: Lets do it.

Jack: I am ready.

We ran towards the tower and the Archers heard us coming and fired 3 arrows at us. We heard the arrows coming by feeling the vibrations in the air through sound. We dodged them and moved in different directions and dodging more arrows as we ran. We got under the tower and the archers tried looking for us with their ears. We jumped onto the tower and went high into the sky and landed on the tower and the Archers fired arrows at us and we ducked and they struck eachother and ricocheted off eachother and hit the archers head on. We took off our blindfolds and we saw black slime ooze off the archers and the archers were really monks.

The black slime went back into the well and the monks regained who they were.

Monk 1: (Groans) Where? What?

The monks vision returned to them.

Monk 1: I can see!

Monk 2: We're restored.

Monk 3: How is it possible?

The monks saw us and knew that we were responsible for freeing them.

Monk 3: You all have broken our curse! We thank you.

Me: You're welcome. We are the Brave 12 and we originally came to make a wish at this well.

Monk 3: The well is yours.

We approached the well.

Well: (Gurgling Voice) Proclaim your wish great warriors and it will be fulfilled beyond your wildest dreams.

Monk 1: We must warn you all. Any wish granted comes with a price.

Me: We kind of figured that. This well was corrupted because of Aku.

Monk 1: We know. It was forever ago we fought long and hard to reach this well. When we got to it we stood before the well and made our wish: to be the greatest of warriors. The spirit of the well did indeed make us great warriors. But in so doing robbed us of our sight and our minds. Enslaving us as its personal guard. We have lived cursed lives until now.

Me: Yeah. Our original intention was to use the well to help Jack here get pack to his time 10,700 years into the past. But we had a very strong feeling that the well doesn't just give anything for free. We figured out that this was Aku's handywork and we came to free you after figuring it out. Come on guys.

We got our swords ready and stood at 12 sides of the well.

All: EVIL SPIRIT OF THE WELL, YOU WILL NOT CLAIM MORE INNOCENTS! WE WISH THEE DESTROYED!

We stab the well and black slime goes high up into the sky and disintegrates into nothing.

We sheathe our swords and decide to leave the island.

Lisa used her technokinetic powers and built laser guns for us.

In an act of immeasurable sacrifice and selflessness we freed the monks from Aku's evil.

## (CHAPTER 164)

## "The Brave 12 and the Wrath of Mad Jack"

It starts in a local bar in the middle of the forest. A bunch of bounty hunters were playing Russian Roulette with a fork.

A fish bounty hunter had a fork in his fin and licked it and tapped the table and sped up the tapping and then a stab was heard.

THWACK!

Bounty hunter: Yooowwwwww!

Fish Hunter: Pay up sucker!

A bear man paid him and the hunter punched him.

The music in the juke box was changed and that's when we came in.

We walked up to the counter and the Bartender saw us.

Bartender: You all want something?

Me: Tea and hot water please.

The bounty hunters saw this as an insult.

We sat down and Jack took off his hat and we poured our glasses.

The fish bounty hunter pounded on our table.

Fish hunter: Hey! You've got some kind of nerve!

Me: Yeah. What of it?

Fish Hunter: You've got some gump coming in here you know what I'm saying?

Vince: Yeah we know what you're saying.

Fish Hunter: [To Jack] Better finish that drink quick [licks it and drinks it] 'cause you might not live much longer.

Naruto: We're not scared of you.

Fish Hunter: You should be. [Places a wanted poster of Jack on the table] Aku is offering 2 Googolplex on your head Jack. 2 Googolplex, that's a lot of money.

The bounty hunters all drew their weapons and approached us.

Fish Hunter: And we aim to collect it. Right about now.

Jack poured his drink and when the last drop of water fell all the hunters came at us and we drew our swords and slashed them into pieces.

---

The bounty hunters fell apart in a pile of blood and guts.

Sakura: So much for them.

Fu: Yep.

We leave the bar and we saw another bounty hunter in the courtyard.

Hairy Bounty Hunter: SAMURAI JACK! This you? [Holds up the same wanted poster] Yeah, look like you.

He came at us and I kick him and sent him flying and he crashed into the wall.

Hairy Bounty Hunter: (Dazed) Googolplex.

He was knocked out.

Jack: Looks like there'll be no money for you crazy round man.

Lincoln: I agree.

A whoosh sound was heard and we saw a tethered harpoon headed toward us and we jumped out of the way.

We saw that it came from a Three-Eyed monkey bounty hunter.

Three-Eyed Monkey: SAMURAI JACK! [Retracts the harpoon] You're mine!

He was hooting and he jumped down and Naruto kicked him and Sakura smashed him into scrap.

Vince: He was a robot.

A bear dressed in Canadian clothing came and roared.

ROOOOOOAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRR!

A giant centipede robot emerged from the ground and grabbed Jack. But Jack busted through it and Laney slashed tamed the bear and it vanished and became a tattoo in the shape of a bear on her arm.

The Centipede robot became two and dug into the ground and an ugly elephant appeared and on it was a robot of Huntor from Dexter's Lab.

Me: Geez it's a bounty hunter frenzy!

Jack: No kidding.

Robot Huntor fired at Jack and he deflected his shots and I jumped up and slashed him and Lily slashed the centipedes.

But the Centipede Robot wasn't finished yet as it was now 4 robots. Jack got mad and slashed the robots apart.

Aku was watching Jack from his castle tower.

Aku: USELESS BOUNTY HUNTERS! Is there no fighting style that can defeat his? (Gets an idea) YES! No fighting style CAN defeat his. (Evil Laughter)

When the fight was done Jack was mad.

Jack: (Echoing) WHO ELSE WANTS SOME!?

Me: Calm down jack. They're all gone.

Naruto: Yeah. Just relax.

Jack: (Panting) Yes. Thank you.

But then we saw a wanted poster of Jack glow behind us and it formed into a shape and a form began to materialize. When it finished it was another Jack and he had black clothes and eyes that are red with pure evil. We were horrified.

Jack: What sorcery is this? Who are you?

2nd Jack: Don't be such a fool! I'm you!

Jack: If you are me then who am I?

2nd Jack: (Growls) You're so stupid! You are you also.

Jack: Enough! You are my mirror image yet your speech is fowl with evil and disrespect! Who are you and how have you come to be me?

2nd Jack: I am the son of Aku's magic. He has looked deep within you and has spawned me from your own burning hatred. I am your dark side and I possess all the powers that you wield and I have only one purpose in my existence: to destroy you!

We gasp.

Me: Aku created a physical embodiment of the very hatred and rage that exists within Jack's soul.

Lisa: This is definitely a very similar scenario to what had happened with Carol.

Vince: I heard about that.

Jessie: This is crazy.

Me: Jack, let me face him. He knows everything you do and if you fight him it will be a complete stalemate.

Jack: You're right J.D.

I walk towards him and unsheath my sword and go Super Angel.

Me: Lets dance.

Mad Jack jumped up and unsheathed his sword and went at me. I blocked his strike and slashed his arm.

Me: That must've hurt huh?

Mad Jack: Not as much as this will!

We both engage in a powerful and deadly swordfight. Sparks were flying everywhere and setting the whole forest on fire.

Sakura: The forest is burning!

Fu: This is getting intense!

Laney: No kidding.

Lily: Jack he was born from you and you have the power to stop him.

Jack: Yes I do.

Jack reached deep into his heart and he saw a burning tree completely engulfed in flames. This showed the massive hate and rage burning inside his heart. He covered the tree with the waters of love, kindness and purity and it became a beautiful waterfall.

The fire extinguished itself.

Mad Jack: What the heck is going on!?

Me: You've lost. The battle is over.

Mad Jack: What!?

Jack: You are my inner demon. You were born from the hatred within me. But now that hatred is no more. Thus you do not exist.

Mad Jack: Fool! I am real! Now feel the reality of my cold hard steel!

He screamed bloody murder and went after jack. But Jack made Mad Jack disintegrate into nothing.

Lincoln: Jack you did it!

Jack: I sure did. Thank you all for helping me destroy my hatred.

Me: You're welcome Jack.

Varie: We're proud of you Jack. Hatred is a thing that can destroy your mind beyond all repair.

Jack: I agree.

We later continued on our quest.

## (CHAPTER 165)

## "The Brave 12 and The Underwater City"

We, The Brave 12 are over at a sea harbor having a drink with a sea captain.

Sea Captain: Aye. I know of such a thing. But a tale must be told. A fishermans tale about the Triceraquin. The most elusive creature in the sea.

A waitress delivered our drinks.

Sea Captain: Yes the Triceraquin.

Waitress: All right who ordered the green tea and waters?

We raised our hands.

Sea Captain: But I caught one once.

Me: When was this?

Sea Captain: It was 7 years ago off of Tempest Point. I braved those waters for three days without a single bite. But on the third day something bit. Something big.

Sakura: You caught one didn't you?

Sea Captain: Aye. I did and on this point you'll have to trust me because I let the Triceraquin go.

Everyone groaned in disbelief.

Sea Captain: Pipe down you gunnysacks! Yes. I let him go and in return he told me about the secret hidden city at the bottom of the ocean: Oceanus. And the treasure that lies within it. A machine, a Time Machine.

Creature: Oh boy.

Me: A time machine? Jack this could be the key to help get you home.

Naruto: Yeah. It could very well be.

Jack: Lets go see.

Sea Captain: It'll take a brave man to make the trip. The Water's passed Tempest Point aren't for the meek. But you all look like a group of brave people. Brave people indeed.

We take a boat and sail out towards Tempest Point. We arrived in 8 hours and the waters were really rough. A huge wave capsized our boat and we dove underwater and a fish grabbed us. Vince, Jack, Naruto, Sakura, Fu, Lincoln, Jessie, Laney, Lisa and Lily found themselves in a cool transport fish. I was swimming outside and Varie was in her mermaid form.

Me: Wow. That is so cool.

As we traveled across the ocean floor we saw lots of different species of fish that were unlike anything we had ever seen before. We then arrived at the hidden city Oceanus.

Me: There it is. Oceanus.

Varie: It's beautiful.

Laney: It's magnificent.

Lisa: It is a marvelous specticle.

Lily: It sure is.

Jessie: It's beautiful.

Naruto: No kidding.

The fish went passed it.

Naruto: Wait fish!

Naruto did something and the fish turned. He looked at his foot and found that the fish turned when he stepping on a part of its brain.

Naruto: Hmm. Interesting.

Naruto stepped on another part and it turned back.

We went into the city and walked around. At the end of a hall we were in a elevator and it filled up with water and it took us to the top sphere. It opened and poured all the water out and we were on the floor and we saw the Triceraquins.

They extended their hands and we took them and they got us up.

Triceraquin 1: (As Alec Guinness) Don't be afraid little ones. We won't hurt you. Tell us, what are your names?

Me: We are the Brave 12. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson, J.D.'s Fiance.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Sakura: I'm Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu. I don't have a last name.

Jessie: I'm Jessie Bannon.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney Loud.

Lisa: I'm Lisa Loud.

Lily: I'm Lily Loud.

Jack: And I'm Jack.

Me: Please forgive our trespassing. We have come to…

Guinness: Brave 12? Well, welcome all of you. Welcome to Oceanus.

We were shown around.

Guinness: We are the Triceraquins, amphibious beings that reside here.

Triceraquin 2: (As Ringo Starr) Congratulations on surviving your journey.

Triceraquin 3: (As Sean Connery) Yes and without gills too. Good show to all of you.

Guinness: Come. You all must be tired.

Ringo: And Hungry too.

Guinness: We were just about to sit down for supper. I'm sure we can make room for 12 more.

A door opened and we saw a huge spread of seafood and sushi.

Jack: Sushi.

Me: What a spread.

We were eating and it was really good food.

Guinness: [Raises a glass] A toast to our new friends. Welcome Brave 12.

All: Welcome Brave 12.

Jack: Thank you.

Me: It's an honor.

Guinness: Due to the nature of our geography it's not often that we receive visitors. In fact you are the first. Of course it wasn't always like this. We were once a very social race. [Places a dumpling in the soup] Our people lived on the surface of the ocean and traded with the locals of the mainland. That was of course before he came and banished us to the bottom of the sea.

Me: Aku. I can't believe he did this to you.

Jack: Aku is pure evil.

Guinness: Yes. We have a feeling you're right. We have a confession. We were told by Aku to set a trap for Jack and Aku promised to raise our city back to the surface.

Jack: I understand but I would not do it.

Me: Aku is the ultimate personification of pure evil in its entirety. Making a deal with Aku is like making a deal with the devil himself.

But Aku is 100 times worse than the Devil completely.

Ringo: We agree with you and making a deal with Aku was completely foolish.

Jack: Yes. I understand. There was never really a time machine was there?

They shook their heads.

Me: Well that was a bust. But the least we can do is help you get back to the surface. You all may want to hold on to something.

I focus my powers on the ground and lift up the entire city on a rock platform and form a mountain underneath it that lifted up the city to the surface. For the first time in years, Oceanus is now on the surface once again.

Connery: It's so beautiful.

Guinness: We are forever grateful to you all Brave 12.

Me: Think nothing of it.

Naruto: We have a huge mission ahead of us.

Jessie: Our mission is to help Jack get back home to his own time 10,700 years into the past and destroy Aku once and for all.

Ringo: We know you all can do it.

Me: Thank you.

Later after we got back to the land our stomachs growled and we set up a picnic and had some sushi that the Triceraquins gave us for our travels.

## (CHAPTER 167)

## "The Brave 12 and the Cursed Lava Monster"

We the Brave 12 were walking through a cold meadow and it was freezing cold. As we were walking through the meadow we heard a mysterious voice call us.

?: Come.

Me: What was that?

Vince: It was probably nothing.

We continued on and we heard the voice again.

?: Come.

Sakura: There it is again.

Fu: Yeah.

We went on and we heard it again.

?: Come to me.

Naruto: Where is that voice coming from?

Lincoln: I don't know.

We went on and the voice was calling us again.

?: Come.

Jack: Who is there?

We saw an owl come out of the trees.

We pressed on and the voice called us some more.

?: Come. Come. Come.

We unsheathed our swords and stood ready.

Jack: Show yourself!

Me: Come on out!

Voice: Come to me!

Jack: Coward.

We ran and the voice still beckoned us. We then came across a burned and charred landscape.

Me: What happened here?

Lily: This whole land is burned and totally desolate.

Laney picked up the soil and it was all ash.

Laney: This land was burned a few millenia ago.

Jack: Yes. Something evil has ravaged these lands. A very familiar evil.

Varie: And I have a very strong feeling that it was Aku that did this.

Me: Me too.

Voice: Yes! Come to me!

We pressed on and we saw lots of old rusted out Viking Ships and the skeletons of viking people that have been dead for thousands of years.

Lisa: Fascinating. These viking ships have been here for 9,000 years even after the Dark Ages had passed.

Jack: I am very familiar with the vikings. They taught me their fighting styles.

Naruto: What caused all these vikings to perish?

Fu: Aku probably.

Vince: Yeah.

Up ahead at a nearby mountain we saw a light coming from the top and we knew that that's where the voice was coming from.

Voice: Come!

We went to the Mountain and got to the bottom and climbed up and we went into a cave that went down into the mountain.

Voice: Come!

Me: This could be a trap or a test.

We step onto the floor and numerous spears were thrown at us and we dodged all of them and Lily grabed most of them. The walls into the next room were closing and I slashed a spike and left an opening. We were in the next room.

Voice: Come!

Me: The voice is calling us further in.

Sakura: Yeah. But what does he take us for?

The floor was rising and raising us towards the ceiling and the ceiling was loaded with stalactites ready to impale us.

Me: A fool we've been!

We ran and got into the next room as the cave closed. We then saw another room.

Voice: Come.

Me: The voice is still calling us.

Lisa: Look at this.

Lisa showed us a skeleton of a viking soldier.

Me: Looks like hes been here for a while.

Lily: Yeah.

Lincoln: What do you think killed him?

Jessie: I don't know.

Jack pulled a web and broke it and crystal shards were flying in both directions of left and right and ready to skewer us.

Me: Everyone stay close.

I encase us in a force field bubble and we ran into the room and the crystals were bouncing off the force field. We got out of the room and slipped on some rocks and fell into a tall room that had sharp stalagmites and we spread our wings and grabbed Jack and Jessie.

Me: That was close.

Lincoln: Yeah but look. More warriors.

Some skulls and skeletons were impaled on the stalagmites.

We go over to a structure that was slamming teeth and we had to time it right.

We jumped through and got through it all. We went down another tall room and it had a death worm like machine and we cut all the teeth.

We were in the very core of the mountain and lava poured into the room and we ran and saw numerous rock platforms in a lake of lava. We flew over to an island in the lake and a rock figure arose and it woke up. He formed a mace made of rock and crystal.

Lava Monster: Welcome to your doom.

We stood ready.

Jack: Many warriors have been lured here to their end.

Me: Why have you done this?

Lava Monster: My purpose is to battle.

The Lava Monster swung his mace at us and we dodged and we slashed him and he screamed and lava poured out of his body.

Lava Monster: Yes! At last, after all these years a worthy opponent.

Me: You've been cursed haven't you?

Lava Monster: How did you know that?

Me: I guessed and I have a feeling that something happened to you that lead you to be down here for a long time.

Lava Monster: You are correct.

Sakura: Tell us what happened.

The Lava Monster fired a beam of light at the ground and a rock tablet formed and there were Viking Runes on it.

Lava Monster: I have engraved a recording of my past so that I would not forget the life I had. The man I was. So that thy people would not be lost to the dust of time. Let me take thee all on a journey into the past.

The Lava Monster told us his story. He was a man that lived back 9,000 years ago in the age of the Vikings. A magnificent kingdom thrived in the countryside and it was prosperous. He lived with a loving family with a wife, 2 sons and a faithful dog. Game was very plentiful and it's what made the kingdom prosper. One day it was on a return from a victorious hunting trip when an omen appeared. A Solar Eclipse happened and it enveloped the whole sky. Just as we had suspected it was in fact Aku that appeared in the mans kingdom and he attacked. The kingdom tried everything to fight back but all their efforts were futile and they all perished. The man tried to face Aku himself but it was useless and Aku dealt the man a fate worse than death, he imprisoned him within an unbreakable crystal. He watched in sheer helplessness and horror as Aku completely destroyed his kingdom and murdered everyone. Then Aku came at him again and picked him up and took him to a mountain. It was the mountain we were in and Aku thrusted the man into the very core of the mountain. The man laid still for 9,000 years, never to rejoin everyone he loves in Valhalla. But he somehow found a way to manipulate the rock around him and he formed the body that we saw him in and he created a passage full of peril and danger that only the greatest of warriors can pass and the only way to get to Valhalla is to fall in battle to another warrior.

Lava Monster:… and thou are the only ones to survive.

Fu: That is horrible!

Sakura: Aku you are a menace to the entire universe!

Naruto: We know how you feel. My best friend Sasuke lost his entire family at the hands of his older brother Itachi and Sasuke was completely obsessed with wanting revenge.

Me: But we helped him by revealing the truth.

Lava Monster: That's good and as written the truth has been told. My fate is at your mercy.

Me: Lets help him guys.

All: Yeah!

Jack: Prepare yourself.

Me: Lets do this.

The Lava Monster formed a sword of crystal.

Lava Monster: At last. The gates of Valhalla open to me!

We clashed and demonstrated our sword skills until Jessie got the drop on him and punched the crystal in his body and shattered it.

Lava Monster: After all these years my freedom has arrived.

He started glowing in a blinding light.

Lava Monster: ACCURSED MONSTER! YOUR SPELL IS BROKEN!

He was totally enveloped in the light and he was free. He was fully restored as a man once again for the first time in 9,000 years.

Man: RRRRAAAAAAAAAAAAAAUUUGGGGGHHHHHHH!

We all gasped in sheer astonishment.

Man: I AM FREEEEEEEEEE!

Me: Wow!

Varie: He's free!

Man: Yes! At last my flesh is restored.

Suddenly he was aging rapidly.

Man: (Wheezing) The Curse is lifted.

He dropped his sword and fell to the ground and we went to him.

Me: Warrior!

Jack: I… I…

Man: Don't worry my friends. You all fought valiently. Jessie you deserve to have my sword. You are a brave fighter.

Jessie: Thank you.

Man: Thank you. All of you.

And he died. A bright light shined on him and out of it came the Valkyries on their horses and they picked the warrior up and rode back up to Valhalla. He smiled at us one last time and we gave him the thumbs up.

Man: Thank you Brave 12. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Jessie took the mans sword and I infused it with fire magic as well as the same powers as Jack's sword.

I then carve the word Free into the stone tablet and a picture of him being happy was on it too. We left the mountain and the man was looking down on us with the gods of Valhalla.

## (CHAPTER 168)

## "The Brave 12, The Gangsters and the Jewel of Neptune"

It starts out at a lavish night club. A man knocked on the door and the bouncer answered by opening a sliding window.

Bouncer: Yeah?

?: Ricko Benny Giordano.

The door opened.

Bouncer: Come on in. Welcome to the Blue Monkey.

There were people playing jazz music and lots of people dancing.

3 people go into the club and we, the Brave 12 follow them in.

Me: Nice club.

Lincoln: Sure is lavish.

Laney: Yeah.

We sit at a table and watch the dancing. I sense something behind me and I saw some robot thugs and they were getting ready.

Me: Uh oh! Showtime!

The robot thugs fired machine guns and the people were running in fear.

I slashed off two thugs arms and Jack pushed them into 2 more thugs.

Jessie saw three more thugs and slashed off their heads and a flamethrower thug came and fired fire at us.

But Jessie's sword absorbed the fire and it became a blade of flames.

Jessie: Whoa! This is awesome!

Lily: That is cool.

Jack: Very impressive.

Jessie slashed the thug in half down the middle and it exploded.

KABOOM!

Me: That takes care of those metalheads.

?: (Like Edward G. Robinson) I agree.

We saw a quintet of gangsters.

Boss: We saw you fight and it was absolutely impressive see. Nyah.

Me: You're Roaring Twenties Gangsters.

Boss: That's right see. Let me introduce the boys. Stitches, Mr. Shine, Mr. Pibbles and Knuckles.

Mr. Pibbles: Uh actually my real name is…

WHACK!

Knuckles: Mr. Pibbles.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you all. We're the Brave 12.

Boss: We know. We heard alot about you all. We would like you to join us for a little job see. Nyah.

Me: What kind of job do you have in mind?

Back in the Gangsters apartment the boss gave us the rundown.

Boss: Everyone say hello to the Public Works and Utilities Building.

He unveiled a small replica of a big building.

Mr. Pibbles: Hello.

Boss: It's a well known fact that deep inside this building lies the legendary Neptune Jewel see. Nyah. And it's our job to get it out.

Mr. Pibbles: You mean uh we got to get inside that little thing?

Stitches facepalms.

Jack: What is the importance of this jewel?

Boss: Here's the skinny see.

The Mob Boss told us the story of how the Neptune Jewel was made. It was kept inside a tall mountain many eons ago and placed there by an ancient spirit that gave the jewel special powers that would give it control over all the waters of the world. Aku wanted to get the Jewels power so he can control the world. But the spirit of water stopped him with a powerful blast of light and she summoned the elemental forces of Nature to guard the Jewel. She called forth the elementals of Earth, Wind and Fire. For many eons Earth, Wind and Fire have guarded the jewel and made it virtually impossible for Aku to get his hands on it. Since Aku couldn't do it, its been centuries since anyone even attempted it and even thought about it.

Boss: So you see see, you would have to be pretty nuts to try to swipe the Neptune Jewel. At least that's what I thought until we saw the Brave 12 here in action. The way you all cleaned up them robot thugs back at the Blue Monkey made me think we're just nuts enough to pull this one off. So are you game guys?

Me: We'll do it.

At midnight on Sunday we go to the building and Jessie and Lily go in through a pipe and swim through the water and they got to the main chamber. They both saw the jewel on a pedastal and it was beautiful.

Jessie: So that's the Neptune Jewel.

Lily: What a sight.

They swam up and got up on the terrace and a light turned on and the 3 Elementals emerged. A rock wall sealed off the room.

Jessie and Lily got their swords ready and the Earth Elemental formed a hammer of rock and slammed it down and Jessie and Lily dodged. The Fire Elemental formed a sword of fire and slashed at them and they dodged and a huge wall of fire formed. The Wind

Elemental formed a whip of wind and lashed it and they dodged again and the Fire Elemental fired a bunch of fireballs and Jessie absorbed them into her sword and she and Lily hid behind a rock and the Earth Elemental caused the stalagtites above on the ceiling to fall and they ran and faced all three of them.

Fire: You will never possess the Neptune Jewel. You will not escape.

Lily: Come and get us!

Fire: Insolent Fool!

They ran and Fire went after them and they ran some more and Fire fired a huge blast of fire and they dodged and it exploded when it hit the wall. Fire fired more fire blasts and one deflected off a rock and hit Wind and Wind became a powerful tornado with a powerful suction.

Jessie saw Fire about to be pulled in and she jumped into Fire's path towards the tornado and she absorbed her and underwent a powerful transformation. Jessie's clothes became glowing pink, red and orange flaming clothes and she had sprouted wings made of pure fire and her power levels were unimaginable.

Jessie flew towards Lily and shielded her as Earth was pulled in and water incapacitated the elementals.

The room was flooding.

Jessie: The Room is flooding. Lily grab the jewel!

Lily: Right!

Lily went to grab the jewel and she grabbed it.

Jessie: Lets get out of here.

They blasted through the building.

Mr. Pibbles: Hey look! They did it.

We cheered wildly for them.

Me: Whoa! Look at Jessie!

Varie: She looks amazing.

Lisa: Something must've given her an amazing power increase.

Laney: Yeah. I can sense it. I also sense the Fire Elemental in her.

Naruto: They must've become one.

Sakura: That could be it.

They landed on the boat.

Lily: We got the Jewel.

Me: Good work you two.

Jack: Very impressive.

Then the jewel floated in the air and went over to Varie.

Varie: What is going on?

Me: I don't know.

The Jewel then embedded itself right into Varie's back and she underwent a powerful energy increase in a blinding flash of aqua blue light.

When it was done Varie was forever changed.

Me: Varie? Are you all right?

Varie: Yes my love. I feel amazing. In fact I feel better than ever. My power is now much stronger than ever.

Lisa: Fascinating. When the Jewel embedded itself into your back it gave you a massive power increase.

Varie: I can feel it.

Laney: It's amazing.

Boss: This is a predicament. We were supposed to give that jewel to Aku.

Jack: Aku!?

Me: Huddle!

We huddled.

Me: Our plan was for them to lead us to Aku after we got the Jewel. But it's time for plan B.

We agreed.

Me: All right boss can you lead us to Aku?

Boss: Well all right.

Hours Later we arrived at Aku's Castle and the Mob members have summoned Aku.

Aku arrived.

Aku: Who dares to summon… Oh it is you.

Boss: Uh yeah boss.

Aku: Do you forget that you are forbidden from coming here?

Boss: Uh yeah boss I know but we have something for you. Some friends of yours are here to say hello.

Aku: And just who might these friends of mine be?

We come out.

Me: Surprise!

Aku was shocked as he saw us.

Aku: You!

We unsheathe our swords and slashed at him.

Aku was down.

But before we can deliver the final blow the Castle and Aku disappeared.

Me: Drat! We were so close!

Jack: There's always next time.

Varie: Well. No matter. Lets just stick to our original plan.

Vince: You're right. Lets get a move on.

Later we all resumed our quest.

## (CHAPTER 169)

## "The Brave 12 and the Tribe that Jumps Good"

We the Brave 12 were in the forest having dinner at night. As we sat down and rested, a figure grabbed a bowl of soup I had behind me and put it back and it was empty when I saw it.

Me: That's weird. This bowl was full.

Sakura: Hmm. That is weird.

A figure got behind us while we weren't looking and swiped our turkey and we saw it and chased after it. It was jumping in the trees and it was an amazing jumper. We stopped and he appeared to us. It was a man. He had the turkey bones in his hands.

?: Sorry.

Jack took the bones.

Jack: What sort of creature are you?

?: (Laughing) (Jumps behind Jack) I man like all of you.

Jack: I have never seen a man fly without wings.

Man: I no fly. Jump good.

He jumped thousands of feet into the air and it was an amazing sight to behold.

Me: Wow! That is a high jump.

Laney: No kidding.

The man landed with a toe tink.

Jack: Jump really good.

Man: Yeah.

Me: Can you teach us how to jump good?

Man: Tribe show me. I show you all tribe. Tribe show you how to jump good.

We followed the man as he carried Jack and he was jumping through the forest and it was awesome to see this man jump good. We arrived in a clearing and Jack got off after he landed and the man did a call. Monkeys with green faces and white fur landed.

Man: Tribe.

He was talking to them in their tongue.

Me: Wow. These creatures are amazing.

Man: Yeah. They tribe.

Jack: You are one of these creatures?

Man: No I man.

Laney: Then how?

Man: They raise me. They say that long ago I with other tribe.

A flashback shows that long ago he was a slave on a robot tank that had slave propel treads. He was a young boy when a monkey from the tribe found him and he ran away and became a new member of the tribe.

Man: And so I became honorary member of tribe and as you see all tribe jump good so I jump good.

Me: We can see that. It's amazing.

Vince: I agree.

We were later eating a bunch of fruit and it was good fruit.

Lisa: This fruit is delicious.

Laney: Mmm.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Suddenly we heard birds crying as we saw them leaving the trees. The man and the monkeys got up and knew what was happening.

Man: Danger! Must hide!

Me: What's going on?

But the man and the tribe went into the trees. We were eating and we saw a group of red face gorillas with pink fur coming toward us. They knock us away and began eating all the fruit.

Me: Hey that is not your food.

Jack: Leave now and you won't get hurt.

But they took it as an empty threat and laughed at us.

Vince: So that's how you want it to go down.

We each grab a bamboo pole and I threw a pebble at a gorilla and they saw us and roared. They came at us and we hit them in the stomach and head with our poles and beat them bad. The Man and the Tribe of Monkeys were amazed at our fighting power as we scared the gorillas off. The Man and the monkeys came down.

Me: Who were they?

Man: Other tribe.

Jessie: I take it that they don't like you at all.

Man: No they don't.

Jack: Why do you not defend what is yours?

Man: We peaceful like flower. No not how to protect ourselves. (ANGRY) OTHER TRIBE TAKE FOOD, SMASH HOME, NEVER LEAVE US ALONE! We pick up pieces. We plant somewhere else.

We did not like their lack of protection.

Man: We scared. Now like before we find new home.

Me: We could show you how to defend yourselves and how to protect what is yours.

The man was ecstatic and he lept into my arms.

Man: And we show you all to jump good!

He communicated to the Tribe.

They barked.

Man: They agree. We learn how to fight and defend.

Jack: And you will show us how to jump good?

Man: No. I mean yes.

We stood ready.

Brave 12: Lets do it.

We tie a rope vine to a tree and set a snare trap, Set up a log ram trap and made all kings of numerous traps and weapons out of vines and rocks. Next we showed the tribe how to fight with bamboo bo staffs. Now it was time for us to learn how to jump good.

Man: Lets do it!

The tribe tied heavy rocks to our arms and legs and tied heavy boulders to our backs. We had to work our way around very slowly and wait for our bodies to accept the weight of the rocks and boulders. It took hours of blood, sweat and tears to do it. 8 Hours later we jumped over a pole and we did. Our bodies have readjusted to the weight and we now have stronger speed and strength. When the rocks came off we tested it all out. We jumped thousands of feet into the air and it was awesome. We landed back down and our training was complete.

Man: You jump good.

Me: We sure did.

We got ready to go.

Me: Thank you my friend.

Jack: Yes. Thank you for everything you have shown us.

The Man hugged us.

Man: Friends.

We left and just down the way we heard a war cry and went to see. We saw the man and the Tribe fighting the Gorillas and they did really well. They had them all tied up and the man shoved fruit into the gorillas mouths.

Man: Never come again.

They were launched very far away. The tribe had triumphed victoriously. We were very proud of them. We then left the forest. But we know that we would see the man and the Tribe again one day.

## (CHAPTER 170)

## "The Brave 12 in the Dome of Doom"

It starts in the forest and we the Brave 12 were resting for the day.

Jack: I'm gonna go look for some food.

Me: Okay Jack. Be careful.

Jack went off and suddenly we heard fighting and we went to see and saw Jack captured by a group of thugs and they have a bunch of strong creatures and Jack shackled by the neck. We're hiding in the forest.

Me: This is bad guys. We have to follow them. Come on.

Vince: Right.

We follow the caravan to a huge dome.

Varie: What is this place?

Me: Looks like some kind of colosseum.

We go in and sit with the spectators.

We sit in the front row and out came a fight.

Me: Here we go guys.

Announcer: And now without any delay, the first challenger of the day, weighing in at a mere 180 septals, Pogal the Pitiful!

Everyone booed.

Announcer: Facing the 12 time champion of the ring, the administer of agony, the baron of brutality, the coroner of Carnage, the dealer of destruction, Gordo the Gruesome!

We saw the fight and it was a brutal fight.

The next fight didn't last long and out came Jack.

Me: That's what this is. It's a fight to the death!

Varie: We have to help Jack.

Me: We will. If things start to go bad we will intervene. Lets watch and see what happens.

Announcer: Welcome to the Dome of Doom! Our talent search has spread throughout the Universe to bring you only the finest quality of challengers to battle the greatest of champions! No injury is too small, no wound is too great, no weapon is illegal.

The arena wall had an interesting array of weapons including Jack's sword.

Me: This is gonna be intense.

Announcer: And now the Dome of Doom presents for your pleasure Two-Sandals the Treacherous.

Everyone but us booed.

Me: Two-Sandals? That is stupid.

Lisa: Agreed.

Laney: This is not a fight to the death, this is a slaughterhouse.

Lincoln: No kidding.

Announcer: Gordo we call upon you to destroy this vile villain.

Me: (In my head) The only villain is you and we will destroy you.

Jack was facing an Ape creature named Gordo the Gruesome.

Gordo: Prepare to suffer Two-Sandals the Treacherous! I will beat you like a drum, I will hang you out like laundry!

Announcer: And now without any…

Gordo grabs the microphone.

Gordo: I am the master mechanic, the Alpha and Omega! I will put a hurting on you slave! I'm gonna tear you up into little shreds and then I'm gonna take those little shreds and tear them up into little shreds! I will make your mother cry! I will make your Aunt Edna from

Withershoot proper, south of Barnaby, Cry! ARE YOU READY FOR PAIN TWO-SANDALS!?

Everyone cheered.

Me: Boy, This guy can talk his mouth off all day and never miss it.

Lily: No kidding.

Naruto: This guy makes Sasuke's mouth look like a joke.

Sakura: You're right Naruto.

Fu: I agree.

Jack: I am not intimidated by your shouting. A true warrior fights not with words but…

Gordo punches Jack in the face and Jack gets out of the way of his grab and Jack jumps behind him and Gordo punches the wall and hurts his hand.

Gordo: Ow!

Jack grabs a bo staff and hits Gordo with it several times. Gordo grabs a hook sword and slashes the staff in half and Jack uses this and pounds Gordo.

Me: Very clever.

Announcer: This… This is unprecidented! But wait!

Gordo's eyes turned red and his hands grew claws and he became more ape-like and his teeth became razor sharp fangs.

Announcer: Oh yes. It looks like he's gone primal on us folks! This is it!

Gordo screamed and hooted and roared in extreme fury.

Me: This is gonna get rough guys.

Jessie: No kidding.

Jack took a trident off the wall and twisted Gordo's fingers and Gord slashed Jack in the face with a claw swipe and Jack hit Gordo in the face several times with it.

Gordo was down.

Announcer: This is unwitnessable! Nobody has ever knocked down Gordo!

The referee robot came and counted down and gave the thumbs down when the counter hit zero.

Announcer: He's Out!

Varie: What a Knockout!

Naruto: Way to go Jack.

Everyone booed.

Announcer: I… I have nothing to say… Except BRING OUT THE NEXT CHAMPION!

Everyone cheered.

A tank came out and in it was a man with a helmet and weird equipment on.

Announcer: Deep from within the deepest abyss of the seventh ocean of Amalgomous arose a champion of unimaginable proportions. Half machine, half flesh, all terror, The AQUALIZER!

Me: This is now gonna get interesting.

The Aqualizer got out of his tank.

Aqualizer: (Cybernetic Voice) Dome of Doom, once more have you summoned me to answer your call. I have risen from the depths of the abyss the conquer the ring and to put an end to this lowly amateur.

The Aqualizer swung his staff at Jack but he dodges all his strikes.

Jack took two shields off the wall and blocked some of his strikes. He tried to punch the Aqualizer with his bare fist but his helmet was too strong. Jack threw a shield and it slashed off his staff blade.

Everyone booed.

Aqualizer: Do not fear. I have traveled the seven seas and conquered far greater foes than this mere contender.

He fired a hook harpoon and it cut Jacks robe and his chest and Jack ripped it off. Aqualizer then fired a plasma ray at Jack and Jack kicked him down and the ray blasted off the Aqualizer's right arm.

Me: That's got to hurt.

Jack took a pair of nunchucks and the Aqualizer used a sawblade and Jack knocked him around and the saw ripped his robe apart. Jack then cut off the Aqualizer's other arm with the saw. He then slashed open the Aqualizers helmet and in it was slug creature.

Slug: Help me! Heeeeelllllppp!

Everyone was chanting Doom.

Announcer: The Crowd calls upon you Two-Sandals to put the Doom on the Aqualizer.

The Slug was coughing and gagging.

Varie: I got this.

She then used Water Intangibility and phased the Slug to them in a ball of water.

Slug: Thank you.

Varie: You're welcome.

Jack knew what he was gonna do was wrong.

Jack: No! I will not participate in this senseless violence any longer! You'll have to get your entertainment elsewhere.

Everyone was appauled.

Me: Well said Jack.

Fu: I agree. This whole thing is nothing but a total bloodbath.

Announcer: This is a dark moment indeed. Not only has he insulted the ring he has insulted us! We will show no more mercy to this two sandaled heathen!

Thunderous footfalls were felt.

Announcer: Introducing the Champion to end all champions. Weighing in at a mere 700 tons, I give you…

Jack stood in front of a MASSIVE SUMO WRESTLER!

Announcer: SUMOTO!

Me: That is one enormous Sumo Wrestler!

Varie: How can a man like that be so fat and huge!?

Lincoln: He makes Andre the Giant look like a shrimp compared to him!

Lily: And he weighs 700 tons!? That's insane!

Lisa: That's exactly 1.4 million pounds of huge fat.

Jessie: It's like picking a fight with a mountain!

Laney: No kidding!

Vince: This is gonna get rough big time!

Jack: I will not fight.

Announcer: Then you will be destroyed.

Sumoto got into a sumo wrestler stance and thunderous footslams echoed throughout the ring.

Jack: I will not fight you Sumoto.

Sumoto growled and jumped high into the air.

Announcer: It's the Sumoto Swan Dive! No challenger has ever survived!

Sumoto landed on Jack with a huge and thunderous belly flop!

KRAWHAAAAAAAAAMMMMM!

Vince: OOOOHHH! That's gotta hurt!

Me: No kidding! Ouch!

Announcer: Thank you Sumoto for putting the Doom back in the Dome of Doom!

Sumoto: Hai!

But Jack was moving underneath him.

Announcer: (Gasp) It… It can't be!

Jack poked his head out.

Me: I've seen enough. Lets go!

We rush onto the arena and I lift up Sumoto with my super strength.

Me: Need some help Jack?

Jack: Thank you guys.

Me: No problem.

Announcer: We have more challengers in the ring folks!

Varie: And we're here to stop this carnage!

I throw Sumoto out of the dome with incredible power.

Announcer: Who are you all?

Me: We are the Brave 12.

Announcer: Ah yes. We've heard about you all.

Me: We will stop all this madness whether you like it or not.

Announcer: Very well then. If not one champion can bring you down then bring out ALL THE CHAMPIONS!

Me: We got three words for you:

All: BRING. IT. ON!

Announcer: May I present TORTO!

Torto is a turtle-like humanoid.

Announcer: MIOTIS!

Miotis is a bat-like humanoid with wings instead of arms.

Announcer: THE CLAW!

The Claw is a Yeti-Like creature with razor sharp mechanical claw gauntlets.

Announcer: RAPTOR!

Raptor is an amphibious frog-like humanoid creature with a long sticky tongue.

Announcer: MR. ROBOTO!

Mr. Roboto is a Tank robot that has powerful ranged weaponry.

Announcer: And finally GANEESH!

Ganeesh is a multi-armed India swordmaster.

Jack: This must end once and for all.

Me: I agree.

Vince: Lets split em up two against 1 each.

Jessie: Perfect.

Announcer: Let the carnage begin!

Jack flipped back and got his sword and we took on our opponents.

Me and Varie faced Torto and picked him up and rolled him like a bowling ball and he crashed through the wall.

Laney and Lily faced Miotis and Laney used her plant powers and entangled him and Lily formed a ball of glowing water and it splashed Miotis and disintegrated him.

Lily: My water powers are like Holy Water and that is like Kryptonite to him.

Laney: Interesting.

Lincoln and Fu faced the Claw and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at him and electrocuted him and Fu fired a wind blade and slashed him apart.

Naruto and Sakura were facing Raptor and Naruto and Sakura formed a Rasengan and blasted him apart.

Vince and Jack faced Mr. Roboto and it fired stars and missles at them and dodged them and Vince slashed Mr. Roboto apart.

Jessie and Lisa were facing Ganeesh.

Ganeesh: (India Accent) Wiseman knows everything. A shrewed one everybody,

Jessie was in her Fire Angel form and Lisa fired laser guns. They engaged in a sword and gun fight.

Ganeesh: A true coward runs not from his opponent but from himself.

We regrouped and clashed with Ganeesh.

Ganeesh: Many receive advice. Only the wise profit by it.

We then slashed apart Ganeesh and won the fight.

Everyone cheered and Chanted Brave 12.

Jack: Enough! Is this what you call entertainment? The senseless slaughter of innocents? No more!

Jack looked at the Announcer.

Jack: Set the slaves free!

The announcer backed away.

I jumped up onto the stand and held a dagger to his throat.

Me: Set them free or your head comes off!

The announcer did so.

Me: From now on there will be no more fighting for your entertainment!

A robot goon with a whip let them go.

Goon: You heard him! You're free, go on get out of here!

Jack recognized him.

Jack: You!

Jack slashed him apart.

We the Brave 12 left the stadium. Everyone was touched by our fight for good and we had shown them the error of their ways.

Jack: I am forever in your debt J.D. All of you.

Me: No problem Jack. We even won this nice trophy for the fight.

I was holding a gold trophy and it was an awesome award.

Jack: I can see that. But no more.

Me: I know.

We left the dome and continued on our quest.

## (CHAPTER 171)

## "The Brave 12 and the Ultra Robots"

We, the Brave 12 were walking in the desert and we saw a whole village completely destroyed and burning.

We gasp.

Me: What happened here?

Vince: This Whole village has been completely leveled.

Varie: What could've caused all this?

We hear a groan and saw a creature come out of the smoke.

Laney pick him up and Sakura tried to heal him.

Me: What happened here?

Creature: They came from nowhere.

Vince: Who did?

Creature: 8 robots did this. They had huge power and destroyed everything.

A flashback shows what the village look like before it was destroyed.

Explosions ripped everything apart and a clawed gauntlet rip out a chunk of house and buzzsaw blades tore them apart and multitudes of bullets destroyed everything.

Creature: They left as mysteriously as they came.

Me: This is horrible!

Naruto: Which way did they go?

Creature: To the east.

Me: You better come with us.

Creature: Okay.

We continued on with the creature with us.

We came across a robot village and it was completely destroyed. There were toasted robots and burned buildings everywhere.

Me: Another village completely destroyed.

Jack: This is madness.

Fu: No kidding.

We heard a metallic fall and saw a robot still functional but only half destroyed.

Robot: (Robotic Voice) They… They appeared out of nowhere.

Another flashback shows the Robot Village before it was destroyed. It was a high-tech robot city.

Robot: First came explosions.

Explosions destroyed much of the city. It was the same assailants that destroyed the previous village.

They were robots unlike anything we had ever seen before. They had enormously destructive firepower and were capable of destroying anything in their path with such enormous ferocity and without a single shred of remorse or guilt.

A robot fired a cable that exploded when it landed. It was a land mine cable.

Robot: We tried to defend ourselves but our attempts were futile.

The robots fired their guns at the robots but their bullets weren't having any effect. Another robot went invisible and destroyed the little robots instantly.

Robot: And then there was fire.

Another robot unleashed a powerful white hot fire aura and incinerated everything.

Robot: We didn't stand a chance. They were relentless. They destroyed the city, all of it. Then left as mysteriously as they came.

Me: This is insanity!

Jack: Yes. This senseless destruction must be stopped.

Sakura: I agree. Whoever built these robots is in a huge amount of trouble.

Fu: We won't let them get away with all this.

Lincoln: This is all completely unforgivable.

Laney: Yeah.

Lisa: These robots are a danger to the entire planet in general. [To the Robot] Where did they go?

Robot: (Shorting out) They… They left to the east.

The robot died.

We left to the East and found another village completely destroyed.

We searched for more survivors but we could find none. We found some ninja stars all over and they were in a bunch of robots.

Naruto: These are shuriken.

Vince: Looks like we have a robot that uses Shuriken.

Sakura: Yeah.

Creature: I saw it with the robots that attacked us.

Me: We could use these.

We picked up a bunch of them and decided to use them.

We then found robots with clean cut slashes on them.

Me: Looks like we got a robot that can use a sword.

Jack: Is there no end to this senseless destruction?

Jessie: We will find those robots and make them pay.

We then saw footprints and they went out to the east. We then saw 8 baskets in the middle of nowhere.

Me: This is unusual. What are all these baskets doing out here?

Vince: I don't know but looks are deceiving.

The baskets then transformed and they were the robots that we were told about.

Me: So these are the robots.

Lisa: Very fascinating. They are unlike anything that I have ever seen before.

The robots all had an interesting tool on them. The list goes as follows.

1) Claw Chains

2) Buzzsaws

3) Gattling Guns

4) Land Mine Cable

5) Fists and Cloaking Device

6) Flamethrowers

7) Shuriken

8) Katana

These robots were created to destroy and they were very good at it.

Jack: Why? Why did you destroy all of those villages?

Robot 1: (Robotic Voice) To lure you to us.

Robot 5: To draw you out.

Jack: What!?

Robot 3: Yes!

Robot 6: We have been hunting you.

Robot 7: We have come…

Robot 8: To destroy you.

Me: Your search is over.

All: Come and get us!

A Claw Chain was thrown and I grabbed it and pulled the robot towards us and I slashed it in half and it exploded.

Out in the desert on a hill someone was watching the fight.

?: Wow!

Sakura punched the fist robot and bashed his head off.

Naruto slammed a Rasengan into the flamethrower robot and it exploded into pieces.

Fu slashed the Shuriken robot and it exploded.

Lincoln and Jessie fired lightning and fire at the gun robot and it exploded.

Lisa destroyed the buzzsaw robot by ripping it apart with her Technokinetic powers.

Lily and Varie destroyed the land mine cable robot.

All that was left was the Katana robot.

Vince was facing it and it was a vicious swordfight.

Jack tried to slash the robot but his sword didn't even cut him.

Vince: What are these robots made with?

Me: Looks like an indestructible metal.

I then punch the robots head off and it explodes.

Me: That's it for them.

?: I agree.

A scientist came out.

Me: Who are you?

?: I am Extor. The one who created those monsters that you all destroyed.

Me: So you created those robots.

Vince: Why would you do that?

Extor: I set out to construct the ultimate assassins to hunt down Jack and destroy him.

Flashback shows Extor working in his lab on the robots we just destroyed.

Extor: (Narrating) I worked tirelessly day and night until my machines of doom were completed. They each were designed with a unique tool of destruction. Countless days were spent analyzing your fighting technique. They were the deadliest war machines ever created and their power source came from the world's most ultimate evil: Aku!

Aku injected his very evil essence into the robots and activated

them.

Aku: You have outdone yourself, Extor. Now to test their power of destruction!

Extor: Wha… Test them? How?

Aku: By destroying your village!

Extor: No! You can't! We had an agreement!

Aku: Fool! Now my children… DESTROY!

The robots completely destroyed Extor's entire village.

Extor: Aku promised to spare my village if I would build the assassins for him. I was a fool to trust him. Now I was going to correct my mistake. But you guys beat me to the punch and already destroyed my creations. I owe you a big debt of gratitude Brave 12.

Me: You're welcome Extor.

Naruto: I just can't believe that you would create such awful monsters for Aku.

Sakura: Aku is the very creature we're trying to destroy after we get Jack back to his time.

Vince: It's our mission.

Extor: Yes. I've heard about that. High five.

We give him a high five.

Lisa salvaged what was left of the robots and built a cool gauntlet for me. It had some of the tools in it and I can use them when I press a certain button.

## (CHAPTER 172)

## "The Brave 12 and the Challenges of Mount Fatoom"

We, the Brave 12 were walking down a mountain path and we ran into three monks.

Me: Oh hello. We were heading down this path.

Monk 1: Yes.

The monks left and we decided to follow them.

Varie: May we ask where you are headed?

A monk pointed to a really super tall mountain. It was so big that it went high up into the sky.

Vince: That mountain is huge!

Me: No kidding. It makes K2 in Pakistan look like a walk in the park.

Lisa: A mountain of that size and height would be at 35,622 feet. The atmospheric oxygen density around it would have to be as thin as Mount Everest in Nepal.

Jessie: I agree.

Jack: Yes. It appears very difficult.

Monk 1: Yes.

Me: What is up at the peak of this mountain?

Monk 1: Truth.

Jack: Truth?

Monk 1: Legend has it there lies a great power at the Summit of Fatoom. We three have trained for a lifetime to climb this mountain and achieve its power. That is of course if it exists. You see no one has ever reached the Summit of Fatoom.

It was a big challenge for all of us to conquer.

Jack: Not yet.

Me: Lets do it.

We decided to climb Mount Fatoom.

It was an interesting scene. We climbed over lots of interesting rocks and structures.

We took a break and heard a twig snap.

We saw a Goatman.

Naruto: A Goatman. I got this.

Naruto unsheathed his sword and slashed his horns off.

He bleated and this got the attention of more goatmen.

Naruto slashed off all the Goatmen's horns and they ran away.

Naruto: It's all clear guys.

Me: Good work bro.

We continued on and we saw lots of different creatures that lived on the mountain.

Me: These creatures are amazing.

Laney: They sure are.

Laney has tamed and made friends with some of them. They were now tattoos on her hand.

Jack grabbed a rock point and rumbling was felt and heard and the rocks became a rock gorilla and it grabbed Jack and let him go.

Jessie caught Jack and Laney tamed the Rock Gorilla.

Me: Good work Laney.

Jack: Yes. Thank you Jessie.

Jessie: No problem Jack.

We set up camp and a nasty snowstorm came and thundersnow was heard.

It was getting blistering cold. We had our fur parkas on and tried to endure it.

We heard footfalls and it was a Yeti.

He walked by us without wanting to hurt us and we knew that he was very territorial.

Later we resumed our climb and it was an amazing and treacherous one.

In less than 6 hours we made it to the top of Mount Fatoom and it was truly a magnificent sight to behold and the view was incredible.

Me: What a view!

Varie: It's amazing.

Vince: it sure is.

Fu: This is incredible.

Sakura: The Brave 12 are on top of the world.

Naruto: We sure are.

Lisa: Affirmative. It is a magnificent sight to behold.

Lily: It's truly beautiful.

Jack: Yes. We all did it together. We are a team. (Out to the Horizon) AAKKKKUUUUUU! I WILL NEVER GIVE UP! I WILL RETURN TO THE PAST AND DESTROY YOU!

ME: AND WE'LL BE WITH HIM AND HELP HIM DO SO!

ALL: SO WATCH OUT AKU! THE BRAVE 12 ARE COMING FOR YOU!

That was our Oath of Justice for when Aku will die.

## (CHAPTER 173)

## "The Brave 12 and the Farting Dragon"

We the Brave 12 were fishing in a forest and as we were about to fish we saw some dead fish in the river. A blue deer came and it was scared.

Laney: What's wrong little one?

Blue Deer: There's a terrible smell coming and it is horrible! Run for your lives!

The Blue Deer ran away and a bunch of farm animals came and ran passed us.

Me: What's gotten into them?

Laney: That blue deer said that a horrible smell is coming.

Me: I think I see it.

A strange brown stream came at us and when we smelled it it was so bad that it made us gag and throw up.

Me: (Vomiting) (Coughs) OH THAT IS RANK!

Vince: WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE SMELL!?

Fu: I DON'T KNOW BUT IT'S DISGUSTING!

Lincoln: IT'S MAKING ME SICK!

Lily: We got to find out where it's coming from.

Me: Luckily I brought these.

I reach into my pocket and pull out 12 nose plugs.

Jessie: Nose plugs.

We each grab one and put it on our noses.

Me: (Nasally) Lets find that smell.

We go out of the forest and find a farm village and its crops were totally ruined because of the smell.

Varie: (Nasally) This is really bad.

Sakura: (Nasally) No kidding.

A hand appeared and reached for my arm and grabbed it. It was a man.

Man: Turn back while you still…

He passed out.

Laney: (Nasally) Sir are you all right?

Man: I'm fine but this stench totally ruined our crops and more.

Jack: (Nasally) Tell me. Where is this horrible stench coming from?

Man: They say… They say it comes from…

Before he could answer the smell made him gag and retch.

Naruto: (Nasally) So much for that.

We go into the village and saw that the stench has placed it into total turmoil and incapacitated it.

Vince: (Nasally) This is bad. We have to help these people.

Lincoln: Yeah. We have to do something.

Suddenly a massive fart noise and earthquake was heard and all the people were running in panic as a giant tsunami of the foul stench peared over the mountains.

Me: Uh-Oh!

Man: To the Shelter! To the Shelter!

Me: How far is it to the shelter!?

Man 2: Right around the next block. Hurry!

We saw the stench tsunami getting closer.

Man 3: It's right over here!

Man 4: Oh good gracious help us all! The Shelter, IT'S FULL!

A little cat was in the shelter.

Me: I have shelter!

I form a force field that can block out the smell over the village. The stench tsunami hit and the force field was holding.

Jack: That was a close one. Good thinking J.D.

Fu: That is genius.

We then hear whistling coming from a local scissor smith shop.

We go in and saw the Scissor Smith working on some sausages.

We take off our nose plugs.

Me: Excuse me. Are you the scissor smith?

?: Eh! Somebody say something.

We saw that he had a scar where his nose was.

Varie: What happened to your nose?

Scissor Smith: Oh I lost it but I don't remember.

Vince: Your town is being overrun by a foul stench that has everyone in misery.

Varie: Yeah what is causing all this stench? It's no pretty ride on a wagon.

A crow decided to talk.

Crow: Wagon (Squawk) Rhymes with Dragon!

Me: Dragon?

Scissor Smith: Nothing. (Nervous Chuckle)

Crow: Dragon! Dragon! The Smell comes from a dragon!

Varie: So a dragon is causing this horrible smell.

Jack: So where does this dragon live?

Crow: (Squawk) Spire! Lives on top of the Spire!

Laney: Spire?

Scissor Smith: You mangy pigeon! I'll have you for dinner!

Laney: Calm down sir. [To the bird] Where is this spire at?

Crow: The Spire lies to the East!

Laney: It lies to the East.

Me: Then that's where were headed. Lets go!

We go out of the village and saw a tall rock spire.

Me: That must be it. And the smell is strongest on top.

Varie: The Village is only a few hundred yards from it.

Me: Lets go.

We spread our wings and fly to the top and Jack climbed up the spire and Jack grabbed what looked like a feather in the mountain and the rock crumbled away and it revealed a giant Luna Moth.

Laney: That is a huge Luna Moth. I got this Jack.

Laney tamed it and helped Jack get through the gas cloud and we landed on a cliff that had a cave. It was the lair of the dragon.

The Giant Luna Moth became a tattoo on Laney's hand.

They went into the cave and saw some green glowing eyes and they saw us.

A row of teeth formed and breathed fire at us.

We got out of the way.

Dragon: Ooh! The pain!

We saw the dragon and he was in a lot of pain.

Me: Whoa. You have a nasty stomachache.

Dragon: Yes. (Groans in pain) You all must help me.

Vince: There must be something inside you that is causing this.

Dragon: Yes there is and it's hurting me.

Jack: It's inside of you?

A loud stomach grumbling was heard and we ducked behind some cave columns and held our breath. The dragon released a massive fart and the stench went down the spire and towards the town. Luckily my force field was holding.

Me: That's what the smell is. It's dragon farts.

Varie: At least we now know what that smell is.

Vince: Lets help the dragon.

Me: Right. All right dragon. We will help you.

Dragon: Yes. You have to enter me and destroy whatever is responsible for this.

The Dragon opened its mouth and we knew that we had to go inside.

Me: Okay, Jack you're with me.

Jack: Okay.

Varie: Be careful guys.

Me: We will.

We go in through the mouth and it was weird and we saw two holes in the back of the mouth. One lead to the esophogus and the other lead to the lungs.

Me: Looks like we have two choices.

Jack: Yes.

We went for the right hole but an enormous jet of fire exploded out.

Me: Whoa!

Jack: That hole must lead to the lungs.

Me: Yep. [Points to the left one] This way.

We go down to esophogus and we were in the stomach. Bubbles of acid broke our fall.

Me: This must be the dragons stomach.

Jack: It's huge.

I find the exit to the bowels.

I take Jack to the valve that lead to it.

Jack: Dragon? Are we near the source of the problem?

Dragon: No. You both must go lower.

Me and Jack go deep into the dragon's intestines and we came across some slurping Villi.

Me: These must be the dragon's Villi in the intestines.

Jack: Maybe.

We tried to time our jumping but they grabbed us and sucked us into the bloodstream.

Me: Whoa! We're in the dragons bloodstream.

Jack found what looked like a helmet cell and he put it over his head.

We journeyed through the bloodstream and through the dragon's heart and into the dragon's abdomen. We then found the very source of the problem. It was an egg almost fully hatched.

Me: It's a baby dragon.

It breathed fire and it hit a gland that released the fart gas.

Dragon: Please! Hurry! I CANNOT STAND MUCH MORE!

Me: Come on Jack!

We cut the strands tying the egg down and we ran as more fart gas was released. I put a force field around myself and the baby dragon's fire ignited the gas and it exploded and we were flying out of the dragon with incredibly explosive force.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Dragon: Thank you!

We regrouped as I lifted the force fields around myself and the town and the whole smell was gone.

The Baby dragon was free from the egg and grabbed Jack and we landed in the village.

Man: Look!

The village cheered wildly for all of us.

We explained what was going on to the villagers and as it turns out they forgave the dragon. The weird part about this whole part of our adventure was that we got to learn all about the anatomy of a dragon.

## (CHAPTER 174)

## "The Brave 12 and the Imakandi and the Fight with Demongo the Soul Collector"

On a distant planet far from here, It was a savannah planet, 4 lion humanoid people called the Imakandi were getting ready. A shaman used a ritual to beam them to Earth. It worked and the Imakandi arrived on Earth.

As we the Brave 12 were resting for the day, I sensed that the Imakandi were coming.

Me: Uh-oh! We got problems guys.

Varie: What is it?

Me: Aku has sent the greatest hunters in the Universe to hunt us.

Sakura: Who are they?

Me: The Imakandi. They are a race of Lion humanoids that live for the thrill of the hunt. Once they set their sights on their prey, they will not stop until they either capture or kill us.

Fu: These guys must really be dangerous.

Naruto: No kidding.

Me: They are dangerous and they are good fighters too. Their sense of smell is incredible. They can smell their target from 500 miles away.

Lincoln: That is a really good sense of smell.

Jack: What do they look like?

I see four figures coming toward us.

Me: There!

(I point to the four figures}

Jack: They must be the hunters Aku sent.

Sakura: The Imakandi.

Fu: Lets get out of here.

Me: Right.

I summon our horses and we rode out of the city.

The Imakandi were running after us with incredible speed.

Me: Wow! Their speed is amazing.

Lincoln: They can run really fast.

Lisa: Affirmative. Their speed is amazing.

As we rode the Imakandi were gaining.

Lily: They're gaining on us!

Me: We're about to lose them.

I opened up a portal that lead to another part of the world and we went in and the portal closed behind us.

The Imakandi lost us but they were never going to give up.

We were in another part of the world and we were walking in a canyon.

We sensed a figure behind us.

Me: If you seek conflict, you have found the wrong people to deal with.

?: You are mistaken. I am the Dealer of Destruction, the Merchant of Doom and I seek you Samurai Jack.

We unsheath our swords and stood ready to fight.

Jack: Who are you?

?: Aku has sent me to destroy you.

Jack: Aku!?

?: My master tires of your existence. You are all very powerful foes. Perhaps too powerful for my master but not for me. My name is Demongo.

Me: Demongo the Soul Collector.

Sakura: Who is he?

Me: He's one of Aku's most powerful minions. He has the ability to steal the souls and essence of the mightiest of warriors and the deadliest of beasts.

Demongo: That is correct J.D. Knudson. I have come to capture your Warriors Essence!

Demongo pulled out a skull from his chest and threw it on the ground.

Jack: Merchant of Doom?

Me: No this is just the start.

Vince: Yeah. Watch what he can do.

Demongo fired a beam of energy and it hit the skull and the skull popped and out came a huge monstrosity with 3 glowing blue eyes. It was our old enemy TITAN!

Me: Titan!

Jack: But we defeated you!

Demongo: Yes you did and I control his essence. Titan, Destroy the Brave 12!

Titan: RRRRAAAAAAAAAAAAAWWWWWWWWWRRRRRRRRRRR!

He punched the ground and we dodged his attack.

I fly up and punch him in the face and send him crashing into the rock wall.

CRASH!

Titan dissolved into a black mist that went right into Demongo's chest.

Demongo laughed and threw out more skulls and fired four energy beams and out came four more warriors. Warriors that we know.

Me: We know these warriors.

Demongo: They too were once thorns in Aku's side. But now I Demongo control their essence as I will control yours.

Laney: We fought along side them and destroyed most of Aku's minions.

Lily: I can't believe you got them Demongo.

Me: Yeah. Hardball, Shogun, Wildcat and Vishni. I can't believe they are being forced to destroy us.

Demongo: Yes. Prepare yourself Brave 12 for Annihilation.

Hardball fired a spiked ball on a chain at us and I grabbed it and threw it back at him and it hit him and he dissolved into black mist. Wildcat was kicked in the face by Lily, Shogun was slashed by Laney and Naruto slashed Vishni.

Demongo laughed.

Demongo: You cannot win Brave 12. I am more powerful.

Jack: A power fueled only by the strength and skill of the great warriors whose essence you have stolen Demongo! Without that you are nothing.

Demongo: (Chuckles) You are wise Samurai. But who cares? Bleh!

Demongo disappeared and reappeared behind us.

Me: He's playing games with us. Trying to get us all riled up.

Jack: I see that.

Demongo: When I have all of your essence I will be the greatest warrior.

Vince: Want to bet?

Demongo jumped and we went onto the canyon cliff. Four skulls fell and energy blasts hit them. When the smoke cleared it was the same warriors we defeated before.

Jack: It cannot be. How is it possible? We just defeated them.

Demongo: Yes you all did. But they are essence. You cannot defeat essence.

Me: He's right guys. We can't kill spirits. It's impossible.

Demongo: You may defeat them again and again and again, but I command the essence of thousands of such powerful warriors. Even a team as powerful as you all cannot defeat them all.

Fu: We shall see about that.

Demongo then summoned Titan again and he was falling onto us. We ran and got out of the way as he crashed onto the cliff.

The four warriors chased us and we clashed our swords with their attacks and sparks were flying. The whole landscape was being set on fire. We slashed all five of them apart and they dissolved into black mist and went back into Demongo.

Demongo was amused.

Demongo: (Giggles) You still think you can win. How commendable.

We weren't moved.

Demongo: How futile.

Demongo then unleashed hundreds of skulls and we knew what was coming. Demongo fired energy blasts at the skulls and hundreds of warriors appeared. We ran down into the canyon and the warriors and creatures chassed us.

Me: There's so many of them!

Naruto: How can Demongo have this many warriors under his control?

Lily: I don't know but this is madness!

We hid in a cave and they went passed us. There were hundreds of warriors. Some we all Remember.

A creature tried to do a sneak attack and we destroyed him and his essence went back into Demongo.

Demongo: (Screams) There you fools! There! Destroy! Destroy the Brave 12! I want their essence!

Me: Lets get them!

We jump and we slash the machine gun warrior. Lily slashed a big warrior. A Mummy warrior threw ninja stars at us and Fu grabbed them and threw them back and destroyed him.

We ran and slashed as many warriors as possible. It was a fierce battle. We destroyed lots of warriors at a rapid level.

Demongo: Yes! Yes! Fight! Fight! (Evil Laughter)

We were getting nowhere fast as they all just kept on coming. The odds were not stacked well in our favor. But we were persistent.

Me: Geez there's just no end to these guys!

Fu: Yeah!

Lincoln: They just keep on coming!

Me: I know what Demongo is trying to do. He's trying to wear us down to the point of exhaustion by having us fight hundreds of warriors all at once.

Laney: He sure is clever.

Jack: Yes.

Jessie: We can't let Demongo do this anymore.

Laney: Yeah. But how do we stop him?

Me: We have to free the essence!

Jack: Trapped Essence! Without essence Demongo has no power.

Me: We have to free it somehow.

Lily: But how?

We saw the essence go in him.

Jack: From within. How do we get inside?

Wildcat tried to attack and Jack slashed him and Wildcat dissolved.

Jack grabbed the essence and went towards Demongo.

Demongo: Wha? [Demongo saw this] Impossible!

Jack went inside and he was in a pocket dimension inside Demongo. It was a dimension full of all the essence of the warriors Demongo has stolen over the years and they all made him strong. The warriors were trapped in a ring of blue fire.

Jack saw thousands of warriors that were imprisoned by Demongo. He saw Shogun and he looked at him.

Jack: (Echoing) And I free your essence!

Jack slashed the blue fire ring and it severed Demongo's control over Shogun. He destroyed all the rings of fired and on the outside beams of light shined from Demongo's chest and all the warriors rushed out of him like wildfire. Demongo was now an extinguished husk of his former self and he fell to the ground.

Me: Way to go Jack!

Demongo fell to the ground and he saw us and the warriors ready to pulverize him into oblivion.

Me: It's over Demongo! (Cracks Knuckles)

Sakura: Start praying!

Vince: This is gonna be good.

Demongo: NNNOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Demongo was history.

The warriors went in peace and vanished.

Me: (Senses Something) And just in time too.

Varie: What is it?

Me: The Imakandi found us.

Naruto: They just don't give up.

Lincoln: And they never will from the looks of it.

Jack: We got to run some more.

Me: No, I'm through running.

Vince: Me too. It's time to fight.

We charge after the Imakandi and entangled them in a chain that was unbreakable.

Me: Aku sent you to hunt us right?

Imakandi: Yes. And you all have made this the greatest hunt we ever had.

Me: I believe it.

Imakandi: It is the way of the Imakandi. We live for the thrill of the hunt and whenever we have a prey that has eluded us for a long time, we see that prey as a worthy opponent and we let that prey go.

Vince: We appreciate that.

The Imakandi then disappeared and went back to their homeworld.

Me: Well guys lets continue on our quest.

We all agreed.

## (CHAPTER 176)

## "The Brave 12 and the Scotsman Part 2"

We, the Brave 12 are at a bar having lunch and we saw some bounty hunters looking at us.

Me: What are you all looking at?

They were looking at Jack with intense greed.

They came at us and me and Vince slashed them all.

Varie: That was a waste of our time.

Naruto: Yep.

?: (Scottish Accent) Hey lads and lassies. Remember me?

It was our friend the Scotsman.

Me: It's been a while Scotsman.

Scotsman: Aye. It has. I need your help with something. Me wifes been kidnapped.

Jack: You are married?

Scotsman: Aye. She is the most amazing bonnie lass in the world. I must save her before the Moon is full.

Me: That's tomorrow night.

Jack: Where is she?

Scotsman: The Castle of Boon. (Sniffles) The Celtic Master of the Hunt plans to devour her. She's so dainty and sweet. (Crying) The Master of the Hunt is so very scary!

Naruto: Try and calm yourself.

Scotsman: I cannot. I cannot save her on me own and I am forbidden by ancient custom to seek help from warriors of me own clan. I alone am no match for the army of Celtic Demons that infest the castle. But there's a loophole in the ancient custom. Me clan drew and rolled the bones. They said "Seek the Help of a Stranger". You're the only strangers I know and you're as strange as they come laddies and lassies. And powerful too. Together, you 12 and me, we can save my wife before it's too late! (Crying)

Me: Calm down. We will gladly help you.

We then went to the Highlands and the Scotsman told us all about his wife and lots of good things about her as we ran.

We arrived at the Scottish Highlands.

Me: Wow!

Varie: So these are the Scottish Highlands.

Vince: It's beautiful.

Sakura: It sure is.

Naruto: No kidding.

We then ran to the Scotsman's Clans Castle.

He introduced us to his clan and it was a celebration worth remembering. That night we had arrived at the Castle of Boon!

Scotsman: The Castle of Boon! Getting in will be easy.

Me: Wait. It's too easy.

I pick up a rock and threw it and it landed by the entrance and out came a bunch of strange red demon robots with guns.

Scotsman: Oh. Celtic Demons.

Laney: Those things are ugly.

Lily: No kidding.

Scotsman: It's only 7.

Me: There's hundreds of them in the Castle. We have to find a way around them. I have an idea. Follow me.

Jack: We will.

We climb up the walls and go into the Castle and we find the Scotsman wife in a dungeon. She was a beautiful woman.

Scotsman's Wife: (Scottish Accent) Darling!

Scotsman: Bonnie Lass!

They hugged.

Me: Thank goodness you're safe.

Scotsman's Wife: Me too. Ach the Brave 12. It's such a pleasure to meet you lads and lassies.

Me: It's a pleasure too.

Sakura: We came to rescue you.

Fu: Yeah. We have to go.

Me: Lets get out of this dump.

We ran and we got to the main hall and saw numerous Celtic

Demons in our way.

Me: We got to fight our way out.

Scotsman: Lets fight them!

We unsheathe our swords and slash apart lots of demons. We blasted and pulverized many of them until there was nothing left of them.

Me: That takes care of them.

Scotsman: Aye.

?: Silence!

We saw the overlord of the Celtic Demons, the Master of the Hunt.

Overlord: The Moon is Full. Destroy the rest and throw the young woman in the pot.

Me: I don't think so freak!

Overlord: Silence!

I punch the overlord in the stomach and knock him down and I blast him into oblivion.

Me: That takes care of him. Lets go.

We got back to the Castle and we were hailed as heroes. A huge celebratory feast was made for us.

## (CHAPTER 176)

## "The Brave 12 and The Spartans"

We, the Brave 12 were in the mountains climbing over them and when we climbed out of the mountains we saw a huge battle going on. It was a battle between a bunch of Spartan Warriors and a bunch of Robot Ram creatures.

Me: Whoa! Looks like a huge war is going on.

Naruto: Yeah! I wonder how come.

Sakura: I guess we'll find out when we can.

We saw a Spartan soldier being surrounded by a bunch of robots.

Me: That man is in trouble! Come on!

We go and slashed apart all the robots apart and helped the Spartans win. The robots went away after carrying all their fallen.

Me: [To the man] You have won.

Man: No we have not. Come, we go to meet the king.

We go to a camp of the Spartans and the King came.

King: Did you hold the right flank?

Man 2: We suffered many casualties but held our position

King: Hmm. Your numbers have dwindled. I fear you will not survive another attack.

Man 2: No my king! We will never give up! We will fight!

The King was proud.

King: Yes I know you will not fail me.

The king sat on his throne and he saw us.

King: Roha. Who are these people that you have brought before me?

Roha: My king, these are the strangers who aided me in battle.

King: This battle is of no concern to you. Why did you fight?

Me: We saw this warrior outnumbered.

Jack: We meant no disrespect.

Vince: We apologize.

We started to walk away but the King stopped us.

King: Wait! These years of war have made my words harsh and my tone insolent. Anybody brave enough to face these monsters are friends.

Me: What is this war?

Fu: Yeah, what's going on?

The King revealed his story.

King: Long ago a mechanical beast went mad and waged war against all in its path.

A flashback reveals a mysterious robot creature with glowing red eyes going on the warpath.

King: (Narrating) It feeds off the land itself, growing larger, Powerful. All the neighboring kingdoms have fallen. We are the last. The Beast desperately wants our lands, for our home is beautiful, peaceful, rich in resources. The Beast and its robots would've destroyed us ages ago, but our land is protected by the tallest of mountains. And a narrow ravine is the only entrance. It was there, with only 300 men, that we stopped the Beast's armies. The position was easy to defend, and their superior numbers were made worthless. Year after year, the war went on.

For centuries the war between the Spartans and the Beast's Armies raged on. The battle was getting more and more ferocious at a powerful level.

King: And the battle became a stalemate…

Countless robots were destroyed in the process. But the surviving robots carry the destroyed robots away.

King: For this creature strips the battlefield clear of its fallen to rebuild its army again and again. And so it goes.

The Beast's armies kept on coming more and more for centuries and it always produced the same result no matter how hard they tried.

King: And I am the 17th King to defend this gateway. And tomorrow will bring the same.

Me: This war is terrible. It looks like we arrived just in time.

Jack: But there is another way through the mountains.

Everyone was shocked.

King: How wide is this path?

Jack: Wide enough for troops to move through sideways, weapons held in front and behind.

King: How long to complete the journey?

Me: 12 hours.

King: Will you show us this path?

Jack: Of course.

King: This war ends now! 50 of my best men will join me in a strike against the Beast itself while the rest stay here and defend our position. While the monsters attack us, we will attack them!

We got ready for the battle and the King gave us shields.

King: Foreward my brothers!

We went with the king as Jack lead the way. We arrived at the Castle of the Beast at Sunrise and we saw the last of the Beast's army leaving.

King: Look. There. The last of its army has left.

Me: Here we go.

King: OUR TIME HAS COME!

We charge towards the castle. We ran with full determination.

King: Porcupine.

We got into a porcupine pincushion formation and plowed through more of the robots.

We slashed and blasted all the robots and destroyed all of them. It was an extremely fierce and savage fight and it was a powerful demonstration of what we were capable of.

Me: Jack, Your majesty lets go.

Jack: Right.

Me, Jack and the king went into the castle and in the main chamber the Mechanical Beast came down. It was a giant robot spider. More like a ball with eight legs.

Me: Behind us!

We saw the beast and it tried to attack us but we dodged and blocked its attacks and slashed its legs and it screeched. The King slashed a leg but his sword shattered into a thousand pieces.

I pull out a spare sword and give it to the king. It was an indestructible sword. We had the beast against the ropes. Then I fired a Ki blast and it went right through the beast's head and it crashed by us and it exploded.

KRABOOMM!

Me: This whole place is gonna blow!

Outside the robot army exploded. Somehow they were linked to the Beast.

As we got out of the castle the whole castle exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMMM!

At long last, the war with the mechanical beast was over.

Sometime in the future, the King that we helped was dying on his death bed and he was finishing his tale about how we helped end the war.

King: The War was finally over. These brave strangers who became brothers and sisters aided us in our time of need and made a difference.

A tapestry was woven in our honor. It was on the wall and it showed the 12 of us aiding the 300 Spartan Soldiers in the war against the Mechanical Beast.

King: Their bravery, valor and strength for everyone helped us all triumph. Their diligence and the sacrifice of the others defeated our enemy, saved our lives and ensured our freedom. They will be honored and remembered forever- the 300 plus 12.

Our legacy will echo throughout the history of the Spartans for many future generations to come. The Brave 12 will forever be remembered in history.

## "THE BRAVE 12 AND THE SIRENS SONG"

The Brave 12 minus Jack were searching for Samurai Jack as we had heard that something happened to him. I sensed that something was seriously wrong and knew that it was involving Jack somehow.

We got to the beach and we saw the Scotsman and he had Samurai Jack and he was in a refreshment boy uniform!

Me: There's the Scotsman! And is that?

Varie: I think it is!

We went over to them.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Nice try twinkletoes! You're with me! I have to retrace your steps and find out how you lost your brain! Not to mention find your sword!

Me: And we can help you Scotsman.

Scotsman: Lads and lassies. It's great to see you all again!

Me: You too Scotsman. Jack is that you?

I went up to him.

Me: Jack it's me J.D. Knudson don't you remember?

Jack: Like no I don't know you.

Me: Hmm.

My eyes glowed and I saw that his mind was totally blurred up like he has amnesia! His mind was robbed from him!

Me: Someone robbed him of his mind!

Fu: Was this Aku's doing?

Me: I don't think so. Aku is capable of doing that but this is not his handiwork.

Sakura H.: We got to help him out!

Jack: How are you gonna find my mind if it's like lost?

Me: That's just it.

Scotsman: I need just one lead.

The Scotsman then saw a nasty scar on Jack's chest!

Scotsman: A scar!?

Jack: Scar? Like what scar?

Me: (Whistles) That's a nasty scar.

Scotsman: Still fresh to. There's only one creature alive that can make a mark like that: The Tangu Beast. It's a doozy and I know just where to find it.

Me: We'll follow you Scotsman.

I grabbed Jack and we followed the Scotsman to an interesting rock area.

Scotsman: Tangu Beast Territory.

Me: This place gives me the creeps.

Scotsman: This is where you fought the beast. (To Jack) Look familiar?

Jack: No! I've told you. Look, okay like I'm this guy is like really cool and everything but like all of you have got the wrong guy. Like, I'm Brent okay?

Scotsman: Humor me. We just have to reenact the fight to find another clue.

Sakura H.: If there is a clue here.

Me: How are we gonna get it to come here?

Scotsman: If there's one thing this creature hates more than any other thing, it's the stench of the Wily Jubjub Plant. Just a whif can send it into a frenzy.

He pulled out a tiny little plant and it was the Wily Jubjub Plant.

Me: That tiny little thing can make it go crazy?

Lincoln: It must have a really sensitive nose.

Then glowing yellow eyes peered out of the darkness of a cave and a thunderous footstomp came and out came THE TANGU BEAST! It was a green and blue furry dragon creature with razor sharp teeth!

Tangu Beast: (ROARS IN RAGE!)

Me: WHOA! He looks mad!

The Scotsman then punched it down as it went at him.

Me: Wow! That was awesome!

He pulled the Tangu Beast over to us and picked up Jack.

Scotsman: Do you recognize this man?

The Tangu Beast saw Jack.

Tangu Beast: Oh yeah. Yeah I remember him well. Yeah really really straightened me out.

Me: Do you remember where he was heading when he met you?

Tangu Beast: Yeah it was a few moons ago and I was terrorizing this town until we had a you know a confrontation. He beat me and we started talking and he told me the root of my problem and that it was I was attacking the village to make myself feel better. To compensate for a lack of self esteem.

Scotsman: You're playing with us Tango.

Me: Scotsman let him talk. Tango do you know which way he went after that?

He pointed to the west.

Me: Thank you.

We continued on and Jack got up.

Jack: Like what happened?

Me: You fainted.

We saw Sandal Tracks.

Me: Sandal Tracks.

Laney: And they are still fresh too.

Lisa Loud: Looks like they were made not too long ago.

Jack: Sandals? Uch!

Scotsman: You wear sandals.

Jack: Like never.

Scotsman: Shut it!

We continued on and we arrived at a huge seaport.

Scotsman: Hecks Bucket Seaport.

Me: Oh yeah. We were here before. Dealt with numerous bounty hunters out to kill us.

Scotsman: You will never find a more wretched hive of scum and villainy and the crab cakes aren't bad neither.

Naruto: No they sure aren't.

Jack: Uch! Gross.

Scotsman: It makes perfect sense you would come here.

Jack: I don't think so.

Scotsman: SHUT IT!

Jessie Bannon: Lets just head in to find out some information.

We did so and we came across the remnants of a bar that was destroyed.

Sakura H.: We were just there less than an hour ago.

Me: Looks like Jack was here too. No way it's a coincidence.

We came across a nautical man.

Nautical Man: Hey it's great to see you all again!

Me: You too. We need your help with something.

The Nautical Man: (Sees Jack) Hey! Yeah! I remember you!

Scotsman: You've seen him before!? He's been here before!?

Nautical Man: Yeah! It was a while ago! He was looking to hire a boat out of here. For a long journey somewhere far. I don't know. And you all liked my story.

Me: It was really cool.

We went to a sea boat renter. We went to charter a boat for the Great Unknown. It was gonna be a good adventure.

We sailed the rough waters and we then got to the Great Unknown. The ocean was as calm as the Bermuda Triangle.

Captain: It's calm.

Helmsman: Aye sir.

Captain: Dead calm.

Helmsman: Aye sir.

Captain: I don't like it.

Helmsman: Aye sir.

Me: Man it's as calm as the Bermuda Triangle out here.

Lily: Yeah it sure is.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Jack: Refreshments.

He handed us glasses full of water.

Me: Thank you.

I drank the water.

We drank them.

Jack: Like somebody call the weatherman.

A huge thick fog came and covered us.

Scotsman: That was sudden.

Captain: Keep your wits about you men.

Helmsman: Aye sir.

We were sailing on.

Me: Man I can't see a thing in this fog.

Vince: It's so thick you can cut it with a knife.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: Wait shh. Listen.

We then heard divine singing.

Me: Hear that?

Laney: Sounds like singing.

Then the Captain and the crew and Jack minus the Scotsman and us were hypnotized by the singing!

Scotsman: Sounds like someone stepping on a cat. Sounds like someone stepping on a lot of cats.

Me: I know this kind of singing. This is the divine singing of the legendary Sirens of Odysseus!

Laney: I've read about them in Greek Myth.

Lisa Loud: That singing is magical to them.

Me: Yeah.

Lily: I wonder why we aren't being affected.

Me: I think it might be our powers. They're protecting us.

Captain: (Droning) Beautiful.

Helmsman: (Droning) Aye captain.

Captain: Music go.

Helmsman: Aye captain.

Scotsman: Have you all lost your brains!?

We wondered what this has to do with the song of the Sirens.

Me: I think the Sirens did something to Jack and made him this way.

Varie: Yeah! Just what I was thinking.

Jack: (Droning) Lovely.

We later came out of the fog and saw an ominous looking island with a huge face.

Scotsman: Well now you don't see that every day.

Lily: That island must be where the singing is coming from.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Naruto: The singing is getting loud.

Fu: And we're getting closer.

We got closer to the island and we arrived.

Captain: Tribute.

We all got off the boat and went up to the island and we went up a path to the face and we went through the ear of the face and into a cave and we saw massive piles of gold and treasure and we saw on a huge rock pillar, THE SIRENS OF ODYSSEUS! They were 3 ladies, one was a red haired woman and they other two were blue haired woman and they were hot girls dressed in white. We saw that their divine song hypnotized many sailors and creatures and robots and enslaved them.

I looked at the sirens and I knew that something was up with them.

Me: (In my head) Something is wrong with the sirens. I sense an evil spirit inside all three of them and they are being this way because of them. Maybe we can talk to them.

Scotsman: So you're the cause of all this racket! Nice thing you got going here, turning people into mindless zombies with a sound that can gag a yak!

Red Siren: (Singing) One seems to resist.

Blue Siren 1: (Singing) Are you not affected by our song?

Blue Siren 2: (Singing) Don't you love us?

Red Siren: (Siren 2) Adore us?

Scotsman: You're all tone deaf! A bunch of girlies carry a tune! The sound of breaking glass has more rhythm! I've heard pigs squeal better than you! You call this singing? Now my wife, she can sing. Her angelic voice floats such melodious and heavenly tunes it makes angels weep. The sun rises up to hear her morning melodies. Even the sweetest of birds can learn a thing or two from my precious bonny lass. But you!? You call that wilted nostril fit for a whistle! (Grabs Jack) So what did you do to me friend here!

Red Siren: Oh yes. He was most troublesome.

Blue siren 2: Trying to free our slaves.

Red Siren: Until we sang a song that robbed him of his mind.

Blue Siren 1: And sent him out to wander the world as a fool. Forever.

The Scotsman was enraged.

Red Siren: While keeping his treasure as a prize.

We turned and we saw Jack's Gi, Sandals and Sword on a pile of gold!

The Scotsman and us were shocked!

Scotsman: THAT'S IT! SHE-DOGS MUST PAY!

Me: No Scotsman! I got this.

Naruto: What are you gonna do?

Me: Trust me on this. I know what I'm doing.

I flew up to the sirens.

Me: You sirens are not yourselves. You are being possessed by an evil force and you need to have that force removed. So we can free you all from these monsters you became.

Red Siren: We don't know what you mean.

Me: Just trust me on this.

I chanted a powerful incantation and fired a beam of rainbow light and it hit the Sirens and blue fire came out of them and it formed into a hideous and ugly black and white three headed hydra monster with glowing yellow eyes on each head and the heads all had blue fire for hair. Then Jack reverted back to what he was. He had his memory back!

Jack: I remember now!

Jack donned his clothes and had his sword unsheathed!

Jack: HHHYYYYYAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

SLASH!

He slashed the hydra's heads off and then it vanished in an instant!

Me: YEAH!

Varie: That did it!

Vince: Yeah it did!

Jack came up to us.

Jack: I am forever in your debt. All of you.

Me: No problem. Welcome back Jack.

Scotsman: Aye.

The sirens got up.

Me: It's all right guys.

I went up to the sirens.

Red Siren: (Not singing) What happened?

Blue Siren 1: (Not singing) I feeling like I was hit by Hercules.

Me: You were all possessed by an evil force that made you hypnotize people and take their treasure and turn the people into slaves. I freed you all.

Peisinoe: Wow. That explains it. We are forever in your debt.

Me: My name is J.D. Knudson, leader of the Brave 12. My team is down there.

We introduced ourselves.

## (CHAPTER 177)

## "The Brave 12, Flying Prince and Princess and the Rave"

On a distant planet in a Binary Star System, flying fairy-like creatures called the Lepidopterran's were enjoying a great time of peace. But that peace was soon broken when gunships came flying out of the dense clouds and flew towards the villages and started blasted them apart with heavy gunfire.

The King of the Lepidopterrans was worried.

King: Not again! After all these years.

The Soldiers were trying their hardest to stop the attackers. But their efforts were too weak.

Soldier: Your highness, I'm afraid the city guard is no match for these Squoomian Gunships.

King: Contact Admiral Lantana. We must recall our fleet from the Pydian System.

Robot: Sire, the Deep Space Antenna Array has been destroyed. Radio contact with the Star Navy has been severed.

King: Blast those Squoomian Devils!

Queen: We have no sign of them for a decade, yet they resurface just when our defenses our most compromised.

An explosion was felt.

King: Captain, begin evacuation.

The Alarm went off.

Queen: My children, come. Verbina, Astor, you two must get word to Admiral Lantana on Errand deep within the Pydian System. You must bring back our Navy. You are our only hope.

Astor: You can count on us mother.

Verbina: We will not fail our people.

King: Chitron 6, make ready the ship.

Chitron 6: Oh, my! Yes sir!

King: Wing well, my children. Wing well.

Verbina and Aster got in a ship and left. But the Squoomian's followed them.

The ship was damaged by Squoomian gunfire and Verbina and Aster flew towards Earth.

Meanwhile we, the Brave 12 were walking through a mountain range.

Me: There's a city up ahead. I sense a slave camp there.

Vince: Me too.

We hear a whoosh and look up.

Varie: That ship is coming in.

Me: Lets go see.

We go check it out and we saw Verbina and Astor get out and they were having a hard time adjusting to Earth's gravity.

Me: Lets go help them.

Jack: Yes.

We run over.

Me: Are you two okay?

Verbina: Yes. We're just having a hard time adjusting to this planets gravity.

Vince: It takes some time to get used to it.

Me: Here. [Chants an incantation] Kostevna Yaominga Porista!

I fire rainbows from my hands and my magic made Verbina and Astor adjust to any planets gravity no matter how heavy or light.

Verbina: Wow. That was amazing.

Astor: I can now stand and fly on this world without any problems.

Verbina: Me too.

Chitron 6: Oh my!

Me: I used my light magic to enable you to do that.

Astor: We greatly appreciate it.

Me: You're welcome.

Astor: Sorry. I'm Astor.

Verbina: I'm Verbina and this is Chitron 6.

Chitron 6: It's a pleasure to meet all of you.

Me: Same here. We are the Brave 12. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson, J.D.'s fiancé.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri.

Jack: I'm Jack. I'm a Samurai.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Sakura: I'm Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu. I don't have a last name.

Jessie: I'm Jessie Bannon.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney Loud.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa Loud.

Lily: And I'm Lily Loud.

Astor: It's a pleasure to meet all of you.

Me: We saw your ship come in and we decided to see if you need any help.

Verbina: We sure do. Our planet and kingdom are under attack by gunships from our enemies the Squoomian's They caught us completely off guard and began attacking our kingdom.

Astor: We've been sent to retrieve our Navy from the Pydion System on Errand. But the Squoomian's attacked us as a way to prevent us from reaching reinforcements.

Varie: That's terrible.

Verbina: Yes. Our ship has been damaged and it will take a while to fix it.

Me: Also you're in a very dangerous situation here. The planet you're on is Earth, the 3rd Planet in the Solar System. It's under the tyrannical rule and oppression of the evil Shape-shifting wizard Aku. He's pure evil amplified times 1000.

Jack: Yes and we're going to stop him once and for all after we get back to my home time.

Me: Jack here was catapulted by Aku from his time 10,700 years ago to here and it's our mission to help Jack get back to his time so he can destroy Aku once and for all.

Sakura: We won't let Aku get away with all the pain and suffering he has caused over the millennia.

Fu: He will pay for everything he's done to our galaxy.

Verbina: We hope you all succeed.

Me: Thank you. Also we would like to help you fight these Squoomians and make sure they never bother you again.

Astor: Thank you J.D. We greatly appreciate it.

Me: All right.

We stand in a circle around the ship and I use my Instant Transmission to beam us the the planet Chrysalis, home of the Lepidopterrans. We saw that the planet is completely covered in dense clouds.

Me: Wow. So this is your world Verbina, Astor?

Verbina: Yes. And our kingdom is right there.

We saw the kingdom completely under siege.

Vince: They can't last much longer. Lets go!

We flew over to the kingdom and we slashed and blasted the Squoomian gunships apart into nothing. They tried to fire back at us but their attacks were not having any effect. Our power was too great for the Squoomians and they all ran away.

Me: That'll show those scumbags.

Astor: I agree.

Jack: Yes. They sure did a number on this place.

Verbina: Yes. But we are forever in your debt Brave 12.

Me: We're glad we could help out Verbina. What the Squoomians were doing to your home was completely unacceptable.

Astor: That's right.

The people of Chrysalis came out and they were cheering wildly for us.

The King and Queen had a special award ceremony for us.

King: Brave 12, for saving us all from a terrible fate, we proudly award you our planet's highest honor: The Chrysalis Ring of Valor.

The soldiers slipped rings on our fingers and they were green gold and they had beautiful magenta and green flowers on them.

Me: We are truly honored your highness. We're glad we could help you out.

King: We are forever grateful to all of you J.D. These are no ordinary rings. They are call rings that will call us if you need us. And if the Squoomians attack again we will call you in case we need your help

again.

Me: We graciously accept your highness. But our planets are light-years apart from eachother on different sides of the Galaxy.

Queen: Worry not. There are teleporter devices in the rings that will get you all to Chrysalis without worry.

Me: Thank you. We have to get back to Earth now. It's to continue our mission.

King: We understand.

Verbina: I have a feeling that we will see eachother again soon J.D.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Naruto: Yeah.

Fu: We'll see you all soon.

We vanish and we go back to Earth.

Me: Great job everyone.

Vince: Thanks partner.

Varie: It was a great deed we have done.

Jack: Yes. It was good that we helped out a planet in trouble.

## (CHAPTER 187)

## "The Birth of Evil"

As we, the Brave 12 were resting for the night, we began to dream. We were all in the same dream. We were in the beginning of the Universe 12 Billion years ago and we saw a huge black mass come out of a star.

Me: That black mass! It must be Aku!

Jack: That could very well be J.D.

Varie: So Aku has been around ever since the Universe was created by the Big Bang?

Lincoln: That is scary.

The Mass flew away and out of a star we saw the deities of mythology come out. We saw Odin - King of the Norse Gods, Ra - God of Egypt and Vishnu - God of Hindu.

Me: That's Odin, Ra and Vishnu.

Varie: They're heading towards Aku.

The gods readied their weapons and they all fought Aku. Their weapons were pure good and they possessed enough power to hurt Aku and burn him. As they were fighting a fragment broke free and drifted away as the black mass was destroyed. For billions of years it drifted across the Universe and arrived in our galaxy and into our Solar System. It arrived on Earth during the time of the dinosaurs 65 million years ago. It crashed in the mountains of what would become Japan and resulted in the extinction of the dinosaurs in the area.

Me: Whoa! Aku caused the Extinction of the Dinosaurs in Japan.

Vince: Yeah.

We saw tar pits and it was a huge lake of tar.

Me: This is not tar.

Naruto: This is pure evil and it consumes everything and grows stronger.

Jack: Yes.

A thunderous explosion was heard and numerous towering spiked trees arose from the evil.

During the Great Ice Age 500,000 years ago we saw Japan during the times of Prehistoric man. We saw the prehistoric ancestor of the Emperor of Jack's land trying to rescue a friend from the evil. But it wasn't enough and the evil devoured them.

Over the course of history the Evil continued to spread over the land like some kind of cancer. Killing all the life around it. By the time Jack's land became a small city, the whole place had evil trees piercing through the houses and the water was dried up and the land was dying.

We saw Jack's father the Emperor about to leave with a bunch of his men to destroy the Evil that's spreading.

Woman: I do not understand why it must be you to carry out this task.

Emperor: My duties are clear. As the emperor this problem is my responsibility.

Me: [To Jack] Is that woman he's talking to your mother Jack?

Jack: Yes. And the man is my father. The emperor.

Sakura: That's interesting.

Woman: What of your family? Do you not have a higher responsibility unto them?

Emperor: Do not speak of such nonsense. You are most important to me. But the people and my land are also my family. I must go.

Me: So he was going to fight Aku.

Fu: He has no idea what they are about to face.

Jack: Yes. But father was ready regardless.

The woman cried.

Emperor: I cannot let this evil destroy us all.

A man came out with a container of something.

Man: My lord, the elixir is ready. It is the key to extinguishing this devilry.

The emperor put the container in his pouch and bid farewell and promised that he will return.

They got ready and left. They set out into the evil forest.

Me: There they go.

They got to the evil forest and saw that the whole area was covered in those evil trees.

Naruto: Wow! Look at all that.

Fu: The whole area is covered in those evil trees.

Lincoln: Yeah this is terrible.

Sakura: It's like some kind of cancer.

Jessie: And if they don't stop it it will destroy the world.

They go into the heart of the Evil Forest and it somehow knew they were there and began picking them off and devouring the soldiers a few at a time until the Emperor of left.

Me: The whole forest is alive. It's like it has a mind of its own.

Lily: Yeah.

The Emperor arrived at the heart of the Evil Forest. It was a pool of pitch black evil.

Me: Wow! Look at that.

Jack: That pool is evil in its purest form.

Vince: It's like looking into a gateway from the darkest pits of the Netherworld.

Laney: No kidding. I can't believe Aku is pure evil. Why can't he be a force of good?

Me: Some things are born the way they are Laney.

Lily: Yeah. Aku's power was forever set in Stone.

Jessie: I can't believe Aku has been on Earth ever since the end of the Age of the Dinosaurs.

Lincoln: Yeah. Aku is immortal and he has lived for 12 billion years.

The Emperor got off his horse and got the elixir out and chanted some magic incantation and dipped an arrow into the elixir. He fired it into the sky and the sun ignited it and it went into the black pool of evil. Some of the Evil Trees went back into it. The Emperor thought that it worked. But it backfired completely and a huge tree exploded out of the black pool and it mutated and it became the very creature that we are going to destroy: AKU!

AKU WAS BORN!

All: AKU!

Aku stretched his body and blocked out the Sun with his magic. He saw the Emperor.

Aku: Oh. You! Thank you!

Emperor: No! My intention was to destroy you!

Aku was amused by this.

Aku: Oh? (Laughs) But it was your poison arrow and your hocus-pocus that set me free. (Laughing)

The Emperor fired more arrows at Aku and he saw them coming and they got absorbed into him.

Aku: Fool! Nothing of this world can harm me, for I am Aku, the Shogun of Sorrow, the Deliverer of Darkness - Your new master. And you will bow to me.

The Emperor slashed Aku with his sword and the sword dissolved.

Me: Whoa! Not even normal weapons can kill Aku.

Aku: (Evil Laugh) Human fool. I see that I must show your world who is master.

Aku sucked the Emperor into the pool of black and the pool became a gnarled tree and the emperor was chained to it.

Aku: Now gaze your eyes upon the full wrath of the mighty Aku.

Aku then went to the Emperors land and the Emperor watched in sheer horror as Aku was destroying his land.

Emperor: NNNNOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

The Emperor was completely helpless as he watched in sheer horror and helplessness as Aku was descimating his entire kingdom.

Me: (Enraged) Aku you monster!

I punch a tree and knock it down.

Me: I will kill you for this Aku! I will destroy you 1,000 times over and make you pay for your crimes against the universe!

I break down crying knowing that I can't do anything until we get back to the past.

Jack: It's not your fault my friend. We will destroy Aku and make him pay for everything he's done.

Me: (Crying) I know! I hate you Aku! I HATE YOU!

Varie: Calm down honey. Calm down. It's not your fault. It's Aku's fault. He will pay for all this.

Naruto: Yeah bro. Aku will pay for this.

Vince: We will help you and Jack destroy him no matter what.

Suddenly a white cloud came and it was Odin's horse, Sleipnir. He got the Emperor down and carried him to the highest mountain. Once there we saw the Emperor go into a temple and he saw 3 monks before him.

The area became the vast emptiness of space and he was standing before Odin, Ra and Vishnu.

Odin: You have been chosen. A force of Ultimate Evil has resurrected itself on thy world.

Ra: This evil must be destroyed.

Vishnu: (India Accent) Only through the strength of the Human Spirit and the virtue of human righteousness can this evil be vanquished.

Odin, Ra and Vishnu fired beams of light at the Emperor and a ball of pure white light came out. The monks had powerful crafting hammers and they pounded away at the light and Odin, Ra and Vishnu poured in their strength and power and formed it into the very sword that Jack now wields. The power we were sensing from this process was incredible.

When it was done, the Sword was created. It floated in front of the Emperor.

Odin: This blade was forged from the Righteous Energy within thee.

Ra: It possesses the power to destroy this evil force.

Vishnu: But be warned: This evil is not of the human world. It has magic beyond your understanding. Trust not what you see, but what you feel.

Me: So that's how your father got the sword Jack.

Laney: The three gods of Norse, Egypt and Hindu created it from his righteousness.

Lisa: That is a very interesting conclusion. Even though I am a girl of science I find all of this to be very interesting.

Jessie: Yeah.

The Emperor took the sword and he now had a powerful armor on. The temple vanished and he was on a floating cloud and he went back toward his kingdom to Aku.

He arrived and Aku saw him.

Aku: What is this? What form of insect is this? (Laughs) It is you.

Emperor: Yes Aku. Your evil cannot abolish the power of righteousness. Your evil grasp on my land and its people ends now.

Aku: (Laughs) Have you learned nothing? Your mortal blade cannot harm me.

The Emperor slashed Aku and he screamed in pain.

Me: Think again.

Aku: (Growls) How can this be?

Emperor: This sword was forged from the strength and power of the Human Spirit. It represents all that is good. It's purpose is to destroy you.

Aku: Bah!

Aku fired lasers at the emperor but he blocked them. No matter how many shots he fired the emperor blocked them. He even dodged them all. The emperor slashed Aku again.

Aku: AAAAAAAHHHH!

Sakura: That must've hurt.

Naruto: Yeah.

Aku became a dragon and chased the Emperor. The emperor slashed off Aku's head and he fell and became a giant hairy spider.

Lincoln: I'm sure glad Leni isn't here to see this.

Lily: Me too.

Aku chased the Emperor and the Emperor slashed and blocked Aku's strikes. Aku then jumped into the air and dispersed and went into the armor suits. He became hundreds of warriors and they all laughed with insanity.

Me: Boy he sure can laugh alot.

Naruto: Somebody shut him up.

Jessie: Yeah.

Aku then attacked and the Emperor was faring well against them.

The Emperor slashed apart some spearmen Aku.

Emperor: (Blocks some spears) Yah! (Spears hit him) AAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHH!

The attacks kept on coming and they were not letting up.

Archer Aku's were firing arrows and the emperor blocks some arrows but some hit the emperor.

Emperor: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHH

Me: Whoa! Now he's mad.

Jack: Come on father.

A Thunderstorm raged as the fight drew to a close. Only one Aku warrior was left. He tried to run away.

Emperor: You will not escape!

The Emperor threw the sword and it hit Aku and sucked him into the blade. The blade turned black and all you could see were Aku's eyes.

The Emperor picked up the sword.

Emperor: Now let the sword forever banish this evil abomination.

He stabbed the Ground and Aku went into the ground.

Aku: I WILL RETTUUUUURRRRNNNNN!

Aku vowed to return one day and finish what he started. Then a huge gnarled tree grew out of the ground.

Me: That did it.

A baby crying was heard and the Emperor found his wife and more women safe and in his wifes arms was a baby. It was little Jack.

Me: Jack you were adorable when you were a baby.

Jack: I sure was. I can't believe I was born on the day Aku attacked. This is a very shocking revelation.

Naruto: That is very coincidental. I was born on October 10th, the day the 9-Tailed Fox destroyed my village.

Jack: You told me about that Naruto. That must've been a very shocking time for you.

Naruto: I don't remember what happened that night because I was only a baby. But it was a terrible event.

Sakura: Yeah. Naruto was treated like an outcast ever since that day.

Jack: I heard about that. Naruto I'm very sorry that happened to you.

Naruto: Thank you Jack.

The Emperor, his wife and little Jack watched from the ruins of his castle.

Emperor: We must learn from this day. We must be prepared should this evil ever return. We must have a plan.

The whole landscape was gnarled and twisted and Aku's tree was there waiting.

Me: And after that horrible day, the events that transpired were set into motion.

Jack: Yes. Aku returned 10 years later after I was born and I had to undergo an intense training plan for 15 years before I could fight Aku.

We saw everything Jack had done over the course of his 15 year training. He trained in Saudi Arabia, Africa, Egypt, Greece, England, Russia, Norway, Tibet and more. Turns out we miscalculated. Jack was born in the year 1,000 A.D. and Jack was teleported 9,000 years into the future 25 years later. We woke up and continued on our quest.

Jack: That was an unusual dream.

Me: That was no dream Jack. It was a vision in the past. We saw everything that happened over the course of history and how Aku's reign of terror came to be. We also saw your training and how you worked hard to get where you're at.

Varie: Yeah. We also saw how you trained hard to get the Sword.

Jack: Yes. I had to work hard as part of a plan father made.

Me: It was very fruitful. It made you strong and into the man you are now.

Jack: That's true.

Lily: So where are we going now?

Me: Who knows? But we'll find out soon.

We continued on our quest.

## (CHAPTER 179)

## "The Fight For the Future"

50 years had passed since we, the Brave 12 arrived in the future. We have done so many good things for the people of Earth and for people and creatures from many different planets. We restored their hope and many people from around the world have risen up against Aku in a huge rebellion. But their efforts alone would never be enough to face Aku.

As for us things weren't looking good. Aku destroyed all the time portals and our chances of getting back to the past were gone. But we refused to give up and we would find a way to go back. Me and Vince trained everyone including Jack at a vigorous and powerful level over the course of 50 Years. Jack did not age because of the magic that brought him to the future. We were now more powerful than ever before. However as we were training hard, a mysterious cult was training too.

25 years ago, a High Priestess of the Cult gave birth to 7 Daughters.

She got up and was before a statue of Aku.

High Priestess: 7 Daughters to do your bidding Master. They will succeed where so many others have failed and we will find favor in your glory.

The girls were trained rigorously from birth and they were trained for only one purpose: To hunt us down and kill us. There was one among them that was always distracted and loved everything and that was Ashi, the eldest of the seven. She loved the world and everything in it.

High Priestess: Bask in the glory of what our master has created. Admire its beauty but know that the Brave 12 are out there leaving a wake of devastation wherever they go. That's why my sweet Ashi, the Daughters of Aku must stay focused. Never relent, Always attack.

After 25 years of intense training, the Daughters stood before their mother.

High Priestess: Your training is complete. Go! KILL!

The Daughters of Aku donned their masks.

High Priestess: You are 7, but now you wear the face of one. One purpose for which you were born: to kill the Brave 12!

The Daughters of Aku were now coming for us.

As we were walking on the path in the forest towards Aku's Castle ready to take the Final fight to him I sensed something.

Me: (Gasp) I sense something coming.

Jack: What is it?

Me: I sense 7 energy signals closing fast.

Naruto: I can feel them too. Whoever they are they are really strong.

Me: Let me see if I can make them out.

I concentrate and I saw the Daughters of Aku heading towards us.

Me: Oh no. We got 7 female warriors heading right at us.

Laney: I feel it.

Lily: Me too. They're really strong.

Jessie: Whoever they are they were trained from a young age to kill us.

Me: Stand ready team. Whoever they are they picked the wrong people to fight.

We saw 7 figures coming. It was the Daughters of Aku.

Me: Here they come.

Vince: Be ready for anything guys. One thing is for sure, these girls won't stop until they kill us.

The girls drew their weapons and we engaged them in a powerful fight and tied them up.

Ashi: Untie us so we can kill you!

Me: No. Lets see who you all are.

We take off their masks and gasp.

Me: You're all human like us.

Ashi: We were sent to kill you for destroying our masters land!

Naruto: Aku sent you?

Ashi: No. Our mother the High Priestess sent us.

Jack: I had a feeling that the Women of Aku were behind all this.

Laney: Me too. You girls were lied to.

Me: We are not destroying this world. We are saving it.

Ashi: Lies! We were told that you were killing everything.

Me: It's not a lie. We have done so much for this world that it's unbelieveable. [A butterfly comes onto my hand and I admire its beauty and let it go] We would never endanger anything. We have helped so many people around Earth and more.

The girls saw how I handle the butterfly and were touched.

Jack: Yes. Our deeds were recognized by many on Earth. We have helped many that were under the tyranny and oppression of Aku.

Me: If you girls need proof we are more than happy to show you all.

Ashi: We… We would like that.

Me: I take it you know who we are.

Ashi: Yes.

Me: We never got your names.

Ashi: I'm Ashi and these are my sisters.

Ami: I'm Ami.

Avi: I'm Avi.

Ara: I'm Ara.

Aki: I'm Aki.

Ana: I'm Ana.

Asia: And I'm Asia.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you all. Lets go to our first stop. But first untie them.

We cut them free and I use Instant Transmission to take us to our first stop: The Dogs Archaeological Site.

Avi: Where are we?

Me: We are at the Archaeological Site of the Dogs.

Rothy: (British Accent) J.D. and the Brave 12 old chaps!

We saw Rothy and his crew.

Me: Rothy its been a while.

Rothy: That it has dear friends.

Me: Girls this is Sir Colon Bartholomew Montgomery Rothchild III. He likes to be called Rothy. We helped his Archaeological Excavation site by freeing all his friends and crew who were enslaved by Aku. They were forced to dig up precious gems for Aku and it put their excavation on hold.

Jack: Yes. They were the first ever people we helped out.

Rothy: That's right and we are forever indebted to the Brave 12.

Ana: That's amazing. How did you all do it?

Varie: We rallied up the dogs and got them together and did a powerful speech that made them stop digging for Aku.

Rothy: Yes and now we stand together against Aku and we will answer the call should we ever be needed to help fight him.

Me: Yes. But this was just the beginning girls. We still have much more to show you.

We beam into the forest of the Woolies and we were greeted by a Woolie.

Woolie: Brave 12 it's good to see you all again.

Me: You too. Girls these are the Woolies. We helped them 50 years ago. They were enslaved by little creatures called the Chritchellites and we risked our lives to free them.

Woolie: The Brave 12 arrived and they risked their lives to save ours. Now we stand ready to fight against Aku for when the time comes.

Me: Yes. Saving the Woolies from the tyrannical Chritchellites was our 2nd accomplishment.

Avi: Amazing.

Jack: Yes. The Woolies are amazing friends.

Me: We still have more to show you.

We go into the forest and we found the astronauts working some more on their habitat. It was much bigger than what it was back 50 years ago.

The Astronauts saw us.

Frederick: (German Accent) Brave 12!

Me: Hey Frederick.

We hug.

Frederick: It is good to see you all again. What brings you all here?

Naruto: We are showing Ashi and her sisters here the accomplishments we did in the war against the tyranny of Aku.

Me: These astronauts were building a habitat and an escape rocket to go back to their home. 50 Years ago we had to help them get through a powerful blockade in the voids of Space. Our plan was to be in the rocket pod to go back to Jack's time when they went into Faster-Than-Light Travel but when the robots in the blockade formed a powerful superlaser cannon we had to stop it at any cost.

So we sacrificed our escape to the past to save the Astronauts.

Frederick: Yes. It was an act of immense selflessness.

Me: Yeah.

Frederick: We've been forever indebted to the Brave 12 ever since that day and we now stand ready to fight Aku should the need arise.

Me: Yes. [To Ashi] We have more to show you all.

We go into the forest where we helped the monks.

Arrows were fired at us and we hid behind the trees.

Monk: If you are one of Aku's minions, we suggest you run. If you are another, then reveal yourself.

Me: It's all right.

We came out.

Monk: Brave 12. It is good to see you all again friends.

Me: You too. We are showing Ashi and her sisters here the accomplishments we have done over the years.

Ashi: Yes. We are now starting to believe it.

The monks lead us to their home. It was a bunch of houses on a tall mountain.

Me: Wow! You guys have sure been busy over the last 50 years.

Monk: Yes. None of this would be possible if it wasn't for all of you.

A statue of us was made to commemorate our heroic deeds.

Monk: [To Ashi and her Sisters] We were cursed. Bound to guard a magical portal. That's when the Brave 12 arrived. They were able to defeat us but instead of using it to fulfill their quest, they freed us. An act of unmeasurable sacrifice. We found out there that the curse was of Aku's doing. We now stand against Aku should we ever be needed to help the Brave 12.

Me: Yes. Everyone that we have helped is now forming a huge rebellion against Aku.

Later we showed Ashi and her sisters everything we have accomplished and now the time has come.

Me: The time is now upon us. It's time to take back our planet and finish Aku for good.

Jack: Yes. How are we gonna do it?

We gathered everyone that we all helped together and revealed what we're gonna do and we set out to Aku's Castle. Aku was getting up out of bed and he got ready for another boring day of ruling.

We arrived and saw Aku's Castle. Ashi and her sisters were now in different clothes that were one of each color of the rainbow for each of them.

Me: There it is. Lets give him a rude awakening. [Cups hands to the side] KA! ME! HA! ME! HAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and it completely obliterated Aku's Castle in a huge fiery explosion.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMMMM!

Vince: Nice shot partner.

Me: Thanks. Lets wait.

Aku got up and he saw that his Castle was completely destroyed.

Aku: Who dares destroy my castle!?

Me: CHARGE!

We ran and the battle that will decide the Fate of the Universe has begun. I go Super Angel 3, Vince goes Super Angel 4 and Varie and

Laney go Super Angel 2. Lincoln went Super Angel and Naruto went Kitsune Hanyou Angel. We all hit Aku with everything we got big and small. We fired energy blasts, arrows, bombs and more. We slash him with our weapons and had his chances of attacking numbered. It was an explosive and relentless onslaught.

Me: This is for killing innocent people.

SLASH!

Aku: AAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

Naruto: This is for enslaving everyone!

POW! SLASH!

We were all destroying Aku until he was the same size as a regular human and I slap him in the back of the head and time portal rings flew out of his mouth.

Me: This is our chance!

We dive into the portal and Ashi and her sisters went with us.

Aku realized that he had been tricked.

Aku: Oh no!

We were traveling through time into the past.

Me: Mission Accomplished everyone!

We cheered wildly.

Past - 1,025 A.D.

Aku: You may have beaten me now but I will destroy you in the future.

Jack: There is no future for you Aku.

Aku: I disagree.

He then used his time portal spell.

Jack: What trickery is this?

The portal sent Jack into the future.

Aku got up.

Aku: Do not worry Samurai. You will see me again. But next time you will not be so fortunate.

10 Seconds after Jack was sent into the future, we arrived.

Aku was shocked.

Aku: You're back already!?

Jack: YAAAAAAHHHHHH!

Jack slashed apart Aku and he sucked him into the sword.

Jack: NNNNOOOOOOOOOO MMMMOOOOOOOOOOORRRRRRRRREEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Jack stabbed the Castle and it began to destablize and we got outside and the whole castle exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: That did it! Go to the Netherworld Aku and stay there!

Jack: It is done.

Me: Yes. Aku is now dead after many eons of pain, death, destruction and suffering and his reign of terror has now finally come to an end. We did it guys! Mission Accomplished!

We cheered wildly.

Jack: I am forever grateful to all of you J.D.

Me: It was no problem Jack. We're glad we could help you.

Lisa: Affirmative. This all has turned out to be one magnificent adventure for all of us.

I use my powers to make the world from the future we went to part of our world. Aku's death was felt throughout the world and the Universe like wildfire and everything that his evil did was completely erased from existence forever. Ashi and her sisters were not affected because of a powerful Sealing Jutsu I put on them that made them immune to the Temporal Change. Days later we saw Jack and Ashi get married and we were guests at their wedding. We were so happy for Jack and Ashi and they were officially married.

Me: Congratulations Lord Jack and Lady Ashi.

Jack: We can't thank you all enough J.D. This was an amazing adventure for all of us.

Me: I agree. Being thousands of years into the future has taught us all a great deal and we all worked together and took down Aku for good and destroyed his reign of terror.

Ashi: I can agree.

Me: We have to go home to our own time. But maybe we'll find you in our books.

Jack: Yes. Thank you again J.D.

Me: It was our pleasure.

I open up a portal and we all head back home to our time in 2017. The simulation ended. We go into the living room and rested.

Me: (Exhales) What an adventure.

Vince: You said it partner.

Varie: Yeah but it's good to be back home.

Lincoln: You said it.

Lori and the other siblings came in.

Lori: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was an amazing adventure. We are exhausted.

Laney: We were thousands of years into the future helping Jack get back to his time in the past and it was an adventure worth remembering.

Lily: Yeah.

Suddenly a book appeared on the Coffee Table.

Me: What's this?

I pick up the book and the title was "The 12 Warriors - The Chronicles of the Brave 12"

Me: "The 12 Warriors - The Chronicles of the Brave 12"? So Jack wrote a book about our adventures.

Luna: Lets read it dudes.

I read the book to everyone and it was an awesome memoir of our adventures thousands of years into the future and how we have done a great adventure and destroyed Aku.

After 3 long days we got to the end.

Me: "After the destruction of Aku, the world was finally free of his oppression and the greatest day came for me when me and Ashi got married and my friends of the Brave 12 were at our wedding. In time we had a magnificent family and our kingdom prospered under an Aku-free land full of life." The end. This book is dedicated to the bravery and valor of my friends J.D. Knudson, Varie Knudson, Vince Pusateri, Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze, Sakura Haruno, Fu, Jessie Bannon, and Lincoln, Laney, Lisa and Lily Loud - with blessings Samurai Jack, Ashi and family.

Lincoln: That is an amazing book and dedication.

Lori: That is an amazing adventure guys.

Bobby was there with us.

Bobby: It sure sounds like it babe.

Carol: That is an amazing adventure. I'm so happy for Jack and Ashi.

Me: Me too Carol. That was an adventure we'll never forget. We not only helped Jack get back to the past but we also saved the entire Universe from Total Destruction.

Jessie: Yes. Aku is now gone and his reign of terror has been silenced forever.

Fu: It sure has.

Sakura: This was an adventure worth bragging about.

Me: Yeah. But we don't want to brag too much.

Lola: That's true. But we're glad you all had fun.

Lana: Me too.

Penny: That must've been really neat.

Rita: It sure was.

We went to the kitchen and grabbed some lunch.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and absolutely amazed.

Nico: Wow! So that's how you guys became the Brave 12 and you guys did so much all over the world when Aku was unleashing his reign of terror.

Varie: Yeah that was one of our most amazing series of adventures ever.

Qin: That is incredible.

Himiko: Wow!

Tsuyu: That's amazing! And Jack, Ashi you went through so much.

Ashi: Yeah we sure have.

Aya: Me and my sisters all have. We never knew that Jack and the Brave 12 did so much.

Laney: We went through a lot of hardships in that time too and we did a lot to bring back everyone's hope and take back the planet.

Varie: Yeah it was awesome.

Me: It was one of the best adventures we've done.

Sunny Starscout: That is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is and it's incredible that J.D. and his team did all that back then too.

Me: And that was back in the old days. But it was one of the most unforgettable chapters in our teams history.

Nico: However, the clone that I made turned out not to be like Kaito at all.

Maria: (groans) Don't tell me he's evil!

Nico: What? No! The clone isn't evil! But while the clone is still on the side of good, he's also more serious.

Me: Ah he's leading them like you do now.

Nico: Exactly.

Qin: Neat.

Laney: That is good.

Maria: When we meet the Dino Fury Rangers, we're definitely making Shadow Clones of them so they become the Cosmic Fury team.

Nico: Like I said, one way or another, we're recruiting Zayto and the others to the team before the year ends.

Me: Awesome! Cornelia is really looking forward to having a big day mission with them soon.

Laney: She sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I have a feeling we'll be facing the Void Knight and Void Queen.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: If Aku comes back, we probably need to Black Gate him.

Me: Oh believe me Nico he is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates if he ever comes back.

Varie: For sure.

Me: He was the ultimate force of pure evil. The gods Odin, Ra and Vishnu destroyed much of him eons ago and he landed on the Earth millions of years ago.

Ashi: Yeah he sure did.

Zarya: But it's horrible that Aku is that evil.

Me: I know.

Camie: Yeah. Aku was pure evil personified.

Himiko: Can you guys remind us who Aku was?

Me: Sure. He was the main archnemesis of Jack because of the sword he has.

Samurai Jack: That's right. The sword I have was made by the Strength and Power of The Human Spirit and Righteousness.

Me: It was made by the power of Odin, Ra and Vishnu.

I told them all about Aku.

---

**Aku** is the main antagonist of the series *Samurai Jack* . Born from The Black Mass of Darkness, Aku was an evil, shape-shifting demon who took over the world and ruled it for countless eons, the arch-nemesis of Samurai Jack and the biological father of Ashi and her twin sisters. Throughout seasons 1-4, Aku was voiced by Mako, but due to his death in 2006, Aku was voiced by Greg Baldwin in Season 5.

Aku constantly antagonized Samurai Jack: he often attacked him when he was weak, and other times defended himself from Jack's own gambits. Prior to Ashi sending Jack back in time to vanquish Aku's past self, the two seem doomed never to defeat each other, and while Jack had beaten Aku on numerous occasions, Aku merely transformed into a creature, retreated, and usually called out a taunt over his shoulder. Aku was entirely aware of his inability to defeat Jack and even lamp-shaded that in "Episode XLVIII: Jack versus Aku", which eventually discouraged him from fighting Jack further. Aku could have been considered the Deuteragonist of the series as a whole (albeit a rare, villainous one), as while Ashi became that in Season 5. Aku had the most focus in the narrative besides Jack.

While he's usually presented as a serious and threatening foe, Aku was also a source of comedy in the show, due to his outrageous design and sometimes wise-guy behavior, that was supported by Mako's over the top voice-acting.

Aku means "Evil" in Japanese. It is written as "悪" in Kanji. The kanji can also be pronounced as "Waru".

In Samurai Jack: Battle Through Time, Aku made a last ditch attempt effort to save his existence and secure his rule in the future.

Long ago in the vastness of space, a great, formless, mindless entity of evil arose. Before it could do harm to the universe, it was set upon by three deities, each one originating from Norse, Egyptian, and Hindu mythologies: Odin (the father of Thor), Ra (the Sun God), and Rama (the seventh avatar of Vishnu the preserver). The three deities fought a fierce battle against the black mass and burned the entity almost completely out of existence with their divine power. However, during the battle, one small fragment of the entity was incidentally cut from the whole by Odin and was never burned away.

Unnoticed by the three deities, that seemingly small fragment floated away from the site of the battle and drifted through space for an untold amount of time, until it eventually, and violently, crashed on Earth during the Cretaceous Period in the Mesozoic Era. It was implied that the fragment of the black mass is the very object that caused the extinction of the dinosaurs, although the crash occurred in prehistoric Japan as opposed to the Yucatán Peninsula by a massive asteroid.

Over eons, the fragment evolved into an ever-growing ominous forest of black tree-like spikes, which surrounded a tar-like pit at its center, that devoured any living thing that dared to enter. Eventually, the forest grew so large that The Emperor (Jack's father) decided to kill the evil at its source. After he was armed with a poison elixir that was given to him by a Buddhist Monk, the Emperor, with his cavalry, rode into the forest. As they rode, the forest began to gradually kill off the Emperor's men and left the Emperor himself as the only survivor. Once he arrived at a black lake in the forest's center, the Emperor doused one of his arrows into the elixir that he was given and fired it into the black lake, with him believing that it would destroy the evil forest.

Unexpectedly, the poison arrow's magic had the unforeseen effect of galvanizing the evil mass into a humanoid form: it gave it intelligence, sentience, and shape-shifting abilities. This entity proclaimed itself with the name of Aku and thanked the Emperor for inadvertently helping him. The Emperor then attacked Aku, but with nothing more than his mundane and mortal weapons, he couldn't inflict any harm upon Aku. Aku then easily defeated the Emperor and strapped him to the side of a tree so that he could watch as Aku began destroying his kingdom and slaughtering his people.

However, the Deities, after they sensed the good in the Emperor, summoned him with the aid of Odin's horse, Sleipnir. After the Deities took the good from inside the Emperor, they then used their powers in creating an Enchanted Sword that was capable of harming Aku. After he was armed with the sword and a magical suit of armor, the Emperor plunged into battle against Aku. In the end, the Emperor was victorious and imprisoned Aku into the devastated wasteland in the form of a jagged black tree. As he was sealed away, Aku vowed that he would one day return. During the battle, The Empress gave birth to a son. After he was determined to learn from the catastrophe, and was aware that Aku would indeed one day return, the Emperor hatched a plan while orchestrating the events that would set Jack on his eventual years of training.

## Return

Eight years later, during a solar eclipse, the seal that the Emperor placed on him broke and Aku was released. Aku's first target was the village of the Emperor who sealed him away eight years prior. In a castle, Jack was a young child and his father told him the tale of how he defeated Aku. After the story was done, Jack was left alone, and played with a toy sword. Suddenly, the castle was covered in Aku's shadow. Aku then unleashed a vicious attack on the village. The Emperor then attempted to grab the sword, but Aku captured him before he could reach it. The Emperor told the Empress that it was time to enact the plan they had prepared for. Following the plan, Jack's mother escaped with Jack and the sword. Jack then started on a journey to prepare him both physically and mentally for his confrontation against Aku.

Many years later, a formidably trained Jack returned to find his land devastated and his people, including his father, enslaved: they were forced to harvest the rich resources of their land for Aku so the demon could increase his powers and spread his evil across the entire planet. After he was filled with righteous wrath, Jack quickly slew the Minions of Aku and then went to Aku's Castle to slay him. After a vicious battle, Jack eventually overpowered Aku. However, before Jack could finish Aku off, a desperate Aku then tore open a time portal and flung Jack into the distant future, a future in which Aku was certain that his evil would be spread out all over the world.

## The Future

Unknown millennia passed before Jack reappeared into the future. During that time, Aku managed to terrorize or subjugate a majority of the entire world and declared himself the undisputed ruler of Earth. Although he began with demonic servants to carry out his will, Aku later became enamored with mechanical ones since his demonic servants couldn't carry out his tasks fast enough. Aku then recruited a council of Mad Scientists into creating the X-Model. All except X-49 were eventually destroyed before the next generation of Aku's Army was developed: the Beetle Drones. Successors to the X-Models, the Beetle Drones became the model for a series of insect-themed robots which served Aku well into the height of his power and were his standard henchmen.

Hungry for more power, Aku established Earth as a space-faring world and opened his ports to surrounding galaxies in order to plunder or conquer worlds beyond as well. The influx of aliens, who ranged from enslaved species to rough immigrants, transformed Earth into a hodge-podge of dystopian societies that were primarily run by tyrants or gangs. The few bastions for peace and hope typically remained out of Aku's wide field of vision. During Jack's revelation to Ashi, he showed her how Aku had apparently spread the word throughout the universe that criminals were welcomed on Earth, which had made it a safe haven for some of the worst scum in existence. They, in some cases, had decimated occupied settlements that were inhabited by innocent, helpless residents without any scruples. Corrupted agents also made the lives of countless citizens worthless under Aku's regime. Unsavory establishments such as the Dome of Doom and Creature Combat Club were common in the world under Aku.

Aku initially had a habit of watching Jack from afar and stewed over his inability to kill him. Aku used any opportunity to destroy Jack, whether through unleashing his minion armies, hiring bounty hunters, using mystical weapons, clever traps, simple trickery, and other methods in an unending struggle.

Despite being highly feared, hated, and despised by almost all sentient beings in the world or the universe, some beings worshiped Aku as a divine figure.

During his last encounter with Jack, Aku managed to stop him from jumping through the last known time portal and then subsequently destroyed it. Aku then revealed to Jack that he had destroyed all the other Time Portals in existence, which ostensibly ended Jack's quest to return to the past, which also inadvertently broke the seal that Jack placed on Mad Jack. After he reveled in Jack's anger, Aku fled the scene after he transformed three baby goats into monsters, which Jack then butchered in his rage. Immediately after that encounter with Aku, Jack lost his sword, but, as Aku had left moments before, he didn't witness this event.

## 50 Years in the Future

After he destroyed the last known time portal and eliminated Jack's ability to return to his own time, Aku decided to stop confronting Jack personally. Instead, Aku then continued to send bounty hunters after Jack while he simply waited for him to die of old age and believed that his victory would be assured. However, it later became apparent that Jack's initial time-traveling had halted his natural aging process: it eternally left him at the same biological age as when Aku first sent him into the future. This discovery scuttled Aku's plan and left him at somewhat of a loss as to what to do about his seemingly ageless foe. Ironically, despite Aku's fear of confronting him, Jack never manage to recover his lost sword, which rendered the samurai helpless against any potential attack by Aku. Because Aku had given up attempting to defeat Jack personally, he did not discover that Jack had lost his sword, and none of the bounty hunters who encountered Jack ever managed to report back to Aku alive. Somewhat oddly, though Aku never discovered that Jack had lost his sword, he did somehow learn Jack had grown a beard. During that time, Aku also came to realize, much to his annoyance, that stories of Jack's experiences began to inspire relatively widespread rebellion against him. Frightened of encountering Jack, Aku could do little personally to stop the uprisings and fell into something of a depression. Trapped in an eternal stalemate with Jack, Aku began to develop a degree of apathy even towards his tyrannical rule. He even began to see a Therapistin a sense, split himself into two entities, and talked with himself.

At one point, long after his last encounter with Jack, Aku's Castle was attacked by a large military force, which included an army of Scotswomen who were led by their father, The Scotsman. After he hoped to shake himself out of his boredom, Aku then nonchalantly destroyed most of the Rebel Army himself. After he simply flattened most of his enemies by rolling over them in the form of a giant black sphere, Aku then prepared to destroy the group of Scotswomen, who had been instructed to flee by their father. However, before he could do so, Aku was then confronted by the Scotsman. Hoping to distract Aku, the Scotsman mocked him incessantly for being scared of Jack and consequently losing much of his fearsome reputation. After he endured the Scotsman's taunts for a short time, Aku then incinerated the Scotsman with his eye-beams. However, Aku then quickly became unhappy again due to the Scotsman mentioning Jack, returned to his castle, forgot to kill the Scotsman's Daughters, and missed the Scotsman's return as a ghost. Aku also later received a phone call from the severed head of the assassin, Scaramouche, who learned that Jack's sword was missing and hoped to inform Aku. However, random circumstance and Scaramouche's undiplomatic nature conspired to prevent Aku from learning of Jack's plight.

Eventually, however, Scaramouche managed to reach Aku and reported the status of Jack's sword: unknown to Scaramouche, that the information arrived too late. After Scaramouche told him, Aku then angrily pushed down hard on Scaramouche's head and asked him if he was sure. Excited with the news, an immediately reinvigorated Aku confronted Jack for the first time in decades with a full-bodied Scaramouche, only to discover that Jack had already recovered his sword. After he destroyed Scaramouche in anger, Aku casually attempted to leave the area until he noticed a familiar smell that came from Jack's companion, Ashi. After he suddenly remembered the time that he had visited the Cult of Aku and offered them some of his essence, Aku quickly deduced that Ashi was his biological daughter and then used the essence inside her to control her into fighting Jack. Aku casually remarked to a giant robot corpse how his (last remaining) daughter had fallen in love and run off with his mortal enemy. After he was already bored with Jack's attempt to free her, Aku then simply tossed the robot onto them before he possesses Ashi with a new bodysuit in his likeness. When Jack couldn't bring himself to kill Ashi and surrendered, Aku then ordered Ashi to stand down, claimed Jack's Sword for himself, and relished in his victory..

## Demise

In the Series Finale, Aku captured Jack, stole his sword, broadcasted his victory to everyone in the world, if not the universe, and, once again, relished in his victory. Aku then prepared to kill Jack in front of the whole universe, but was confused as to how he should kill him. After a period of indecision, Aku decided that it was best for Ashi to kill Jack. As Ashi prepared to kill Jack, all of Jack's allies soon arrived and fought Aku and his forces in a grand-scale battle while Jack dealt with the possessed Ashi.

Aku found amusement in the army's attempts to save Jack: while they may have been able to fight off Aku's forces, Aku himself was nearly untouchable. Eventually, Ashi freed herself of Aku's possession because of Jack's love for her, but also retained his powers. After Ashi realized that, she quickly took Jack's Sword back, and, before Aku could stop them, she warped Jack and herself back to the past with her own time portal. The last time that the Future Aku was seen he uttered his last words: "Oh no…" with an extremely worried look on his face and knew that his end would soon come.

In the past, the events of the first episode played out: Jack had just defeated and weakened the Past Aku, who promised that he would destroy Jack in the future, opened up a time portal, and sent Jack into the future. However, Past Aku was soon caught off guard when Jack and Ashi arrived in the same spot where he was cast in the future, ten seconds after it happened, which confused the Past Aku as to how Jack was "back already" and was unaware that the Jack who stood in front of him had spent fifty years searching for a way back to the past. Jack then rushed at Past Aku and attacked him without mercy.

Jack made short work of the weakened the Past Aku, and sealed him inside his katana again. That time, however, Jack used his sword to destroy the Past Aku once and for all: Jack plunged his sword with the Past Aku still inside into the ground, which then caused the Past Aku's Castle to explode, took Past Aku with it, which prevented the rise of Aku and spared both space and time, the past, present and future and the universe from his tyranny forever.

## Legacy

Tragically, since Ashi was Aku's Daughter, Ashi "passed away" before she and Jack were married. This may or may not have happened to anyone and potentially *everyone* else from the future, as Aku's long-term conquest had shaped all their lives in some way or another; if they did exist in the new timeline, most would be very different people living in likewise radically, albeit positively, altered circumstances. Despite these implications, Aku's destruction meant that all the evil that he had inflicted was undone, thus sparing future generations from life under his tyranny.

Ironically, it was shown that Aku still, albeit indirectly, was capable of hurting Jack emotionally when his past destruction affected Ashi's existence since she was his daughter.

## Battle Through Time

In a desperate, last-minute attempt to prevent his destruction at the samurai's hand, Aku transports Jack into a time pocket, a rift of time and space that is not affected by the main timeline and under the demon's complete control, forcing Jack to relive many of the challenges he has faced before in familiar locations. Aku also corrupted the royal family's kamon crests with his black magic and scattered them throughout the world.

Fighting through various robots, demons, and bounty hunters, as well as Ashi and her sisters again, Jack cuts through the remains of Aku's armies with the aid of Scotsman and his daughters, Da Samurai, and Sir Rothchild and engages in a final showdown with his hated nemesis within his fortress.

Finally defeating Aku, the rift of time the demon created begins to fade away as the portal back to Ashi and the past opens back up for Jack. Expressing disbelief that his final plans have failed, Aku refused to accept defeat just before Jack delivers the final blow,

After Aku's defeat, the time pocket collapses on him and Jack slices through him. Jack is reunited with Ashi as both are transported back to the past where Jack finally destroys Aku, alongside his fortress, undoing all his evil in the future. It is unclear whether the future Aku's onscreen defeat before the final time-jump actually killed him in the same capacity as his past demise, but if not, the alternate ending where the future is not erased would imply that he is now permanently trapped in his own created pocket dimension.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified.

Camie: Oh man! He is pure evil!

Sakura Valencia: Yeah no kidding! He is beyond pure evil!

Sirius: He is the ultimate monster.

Qin: We were all shocked about it ourselves.

Applejack: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: But I'm just glad Ashi turned out alright.

Ashi: I am too.

Samurai Jack: Same here.

Me: We all are. But that was one of the most epic adventures we've ever had.

Nico: And all this happened back in the old days.

Eli: That was an awesome adventure.

Fu: It sure was. One of the most awesome and amazing adventures

ever.

Laney: Yep. So unforgettable.

But then a web hit me in my face!

Me: Ew!

I pulled it off.

Me: YUCK!

Nico: I hope Spidey's aim isn't getting lousy.

Eli: No it came from that!

We saw a black version of Spidermonkey! It was Another Spidermonkey!

Nico: Whoa Another Spidermonkey!

Qin: That was a clever shot though.

Another Spidermonkey: (In a girls voice) (Austrian Accent) Ach it was ja.

Me: I had a feeling it was you. Hilda von Scratchansniff.

Another Spidermonkey: Ja. Und it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Are you related to…

Another Spidermonkey: Ja. I am ze daughter of Dr. Otto von Scratchansniff.

Nico: Wow! We didn't know he had a child.

Me: And she is an awesome Zoologist. She knows all about animals.

Fluttershy: Oh that is really amazing.

Another Spidermonkey: Und I'm really proud of mein job.

Albedo turned into Negative Spidermonkey.

Negative Spidermonkey: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Spidermonkey: He promised to turn me into a doctor of all ze professions.

Me: That is virtually impossible for many. You would have to be in many places all at once in college for that to happen or be born with a really massive and high IQ like Lisa here.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. That is a very true and very well deduced fact.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But we can gladly do that for you with Lisa's help and our chief scientists.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!)

Nico: PYRI FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA THEME OF DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

Nico turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Nico: (takes out Roman Godwin's Ridewatch) Time to fight spider with spider!

Nico activated it.

(WE MAY NEVER LOVE LIKE THIS AGAIN BY MAUREEN MCGOVERN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

We may never love like this again

Don't stop the flow

We can't let go

We may never love like this again

And touch the sky

Now we may try

So while we here

Let's give up all

We listed the dreams inside us

And set them free

Oh, while we here

Let's live a mark

There's a candle in the dark

It's here to guide us

We may never love like this again

But through the days

Beyond the highs

I'll see you

Reaching out to hold me

I don't know just

Where or when

Still I'm sure

We'll love again, we'll love again

We'll love again (we may never love like this again)

We'll love again (we may never love like this again)

We'll love again (we may never love like this again)

We'll love again (we may never love like this again)

Nico fired waves of red flames and they hit Another Spidermonkey and smashed her down.

Me: That was great Nico! That song was from 1974.

Nico: Thanks.

Qin: That was from The Towering Inferno.

Laney: Yep.

Me: Now here's one for the Terrible Tudors. So the Histeria Club will sing this one.

Nico: Cool.

I activated the Ridewatch for Carly Atlas.

Me: Hit it guys!

(THE TALE OF THE TERRIBLE TUDORS PLAYS)

Histeria Club:

Oh listen, ye all to a tale that's true

When the War of the Roses tore England in two

King Richard III one fateful day

Fought Henry Tudor in a brutal fray

For poor King Richard life grew worse

He lost his kingdom for want of a horse

Henry VII was then made king

To Elizabeth of York he offered his ring

She said

I do! Let's give it a fling!

Verse 2: Loud Kiddington & CMB, Girls, World's Oldest Woman, Pepper Mills:

This union again made England one

The couple was blessed with a healthy son

Young Henry grew up in Catherine's home

When his father passed on he ascended the throne

Henry VIII took a wife from Spain

Catherine Aragon was her name

She bore him a daughter a cute little one

But to keep the throne he needed a son

Back then, that's how things were done

For girls, it really wasn't much fun

Verse 3: Kid Chorus, Miss Information:

Their rocky marriage couldn't get worse

But the pope refused to grant a divorce

So Henry started a church of his own

He got his divorce and stayed on the throne

Then Henry VIII wed Anne Boleyn

His former wifey's handmaiden

Anne gave birth to Elizabeth

But with no male kin, well you do the math!

Verse 4: Kid Chorus, Charity Bazaar, Boys, Toast:

Poor Anne Boleyn, she lost her head

So once again, King Henry wed

Jane Seymour gave to him a prince

But poor ol' Jane hasn't woken up since

So for a while, our Henry grieves

Then he marries Anne of Cleves

Anne came from fine German stock

She had a face that could stop a clock!

Kid Chorus, Girls, World's Oldest Woman:

Their marriage was cancelled in less than a year

His fifth wife, Catherine Howard, was dear

But Henry found out that her love was not true

He gave her the axe, what's a fella to do?

So after five, came wife number six

Catherine Parr is who Henry picks

He promised her he would do her no harm

So six wives proved to be the charm!

Verse 6: Kid Chorus, Froggo:

Henry gained pound right after pound

'Til he needed machinery to move him around

He weighed about a quarter ton

'Cause he couldn't resist a sticky bun

In fifteen-hundred forty-seven

Henry VII went off to heaven

Or maybe for his dirty tricks

To H-E-double hockey sticks!

Kid Chorus, World's Oldest Woman, Mary Tudor:

His young son Edward was only ten

When he took the English throne but then

Poor Edward died by age fifteen

His reign was followed by a queen

Jane Grey ruled for just nine days

She lost her head, to coin a phrase!

Mary Tudor was next in line

The British throne is mine, mine, mine!

Kid Chorus, Joan of Arc & Pepper Mills, World's Oldest Woman:

Mary had strength, she took no flack

She brought the Catholic church right back!

At forty-two Mary met her death

Then along came queen Elizabeth

She was loved by her people and made England strong

She had a few boyfriends, they didn't last long

The Elizabethan age was just and fair

But Elizabeth never gave birth to an heir

{Verse 9: Kid Chorus, Boys, Girls, Loud}

And so we sing our last refrain

The end finally came to the Tudor's reign

Elizabeth died in 1603

The end of the Tudors' family tree

The end of the Tudors

There can be no disputers

The end of the Tudors' family tree…

Chop, chop, chop, chop, chop, chop, chop!

Timber!

I had orange flames swirling around me and I fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH! Love that song.

Me: I do too. It was cool. It's hard to imagine that the Tudor Dynasty was like that over 500 years ago.

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Our turn now!

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Time to go ape on her!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito got a Spiral Saber and Zocks got a Quasar Saber and Launcher!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: And by Ape, I mean Dark Signer power. (ACTIVATES DEVACK'S RIDEWATCH) My mother hates this song.

(THE WITCH DOCTOR BY RUGRATS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS YELLOW FLAMES SWIRL AROUND ME)

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

You want to learn something

That I can teach you.

You want to know a

Secret that I swear is true.

Monkeys, we have more fun than

Humans ever do.

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

We learn to climb and swing

Before we learn to run.

We like to party and there is

Room for everyone

Come join us if you really want

To have some fun

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

You never see us tired 'cause we're way too smart for workin'. A monkey knows a lot more than a man. We love swinging in the trees and eating our bananas. Don't you know we never need a plan?

We never worry we just Eat and sleep and play. That's how we make the most of Each and every day. If you want to be a monkey, Then this is what you say!

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

Ooo eee, oo ah ah, ting tang, walla walla bing bang

Humans always seem to have their facts a little twisted,

And think that monkeys belong in a tree.

But if you could look at the life in the same way the monkeys see it,

Maybe you'd be over here with me.

I danced and fired waves of yellow flames and they formed into monkeys and burned Another Spidermonkey all over the place.

Sougo: (gets out OOO Ridewatch) Time to fight animals with animals!

Armor Time! (Drum beat mixed with Tatoba Combo's ending song) Taka! Tora! Batta! OOO

Geiz: (gets out Meteor Ridewatch) This is perfect considering later's mission.

Armor Time! (Meteor Driver standby music) Meteor, ready? Meteor!

Sougo got OOOArmor while Geiz got MeteorArmor.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: That is cool! Misty would love this one. (ACTIVATES MISTY TREDWELL'S RIDEWATCH)

(PAPEL DE PLATA PLAYS)

I pulled out a flute and played the song as green flames swirled around me and I fired the flames and they formed into Lizards and smashed Another Spidermonkey down.

Nico: Wow! That was awesome!

Laney: I love that song.

Me: Me too. It's perfect for the Dark Signers because of their South American origin.

Lana: It sure is.

Brody: My turn! (Activates Taskmaster's Ridewatch)

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Brody: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SWORDS AND STARS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor

And the highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman came riding up to the old inn-door

He'd a French cocked-hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of claret velvet and breeches of brown doe-skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a jewelled twinkle

His pistol butts a-twinkle

His rapier hilt a-twinkle under the jewelled sky

And over cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark inn yard

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair

"One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

But she loosened her hair i' the casement, his face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight

He tugged at his rein in the moonlight and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise o' the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moor

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention with many a snickering jest

They had bound a musket beside her with the barrel beneath her breast

"Now keep good watch", and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

But she writhed her hands till her fingers were wet with sweat or blood

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled by like years

Till, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it

The trigger, at least, was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse's hooves ring clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance! Were they deaf they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence! Tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Then her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shattered the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not till the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Had watched for her love in the moonlight and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white road smoking behind him, and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs i' the golden noon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still on a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor

A highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman comes riding up to the old inn-door

Brody fired them and smashed Another Spidermonkey all over.

Me: Now for Kalin. (ACTIVATE'S KALIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(COCYTUS BY DANTE'S INFERNO PLAYS)

Blue flames swirled around me and they formed into the frozen giants of legend: Nimbod - Builder of The Tower of Babel, Ephialtes - Man who betrayed Troy by giving them to the Persians, and Antaeus - The Invincible Son of Mother Earth. They went at Another Spidermonkey and smashed her all over the place.

Nico: WHOA! Scary!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Me: But I figured it would fit Kalin.

Another Spidermonkey shot web at Juran, sticking him to the ground.

Juran: (sarcastically) Oh, don't mind me. I'll just stick around here!

Eli got the webbing off him.

Juran: Thanks Eli.

Eli: No problem.

Me: Now for Greiger. (ACTIVATES GREIGER'S RIDEWATCH)

(READY TO GO BY REPUBLICA PLAYS)

I danced as indigo flames swirled around me.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Ready to go

Ready to go

You're weird, in tears

Too near and too far away

He said, "Saw red"

Went home, stayed in bed all day
Your T-shirts dish dirt
Always love the one you hurt
It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,
I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out
Baby, I'm ready to go
I'm back, I'm ready to go
From the rooftops, shout it out
It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,
I'm standing on the rooftops having it
Baby, I'm ready to go
I'm back, I'm ready to go
From the rooftops shout it out
Shout it out
You sleep too deep
One week is another world
(Big mouth) Big mouth
(Drop out) Drop out
You get what you deserve
You're strange, insane
One thing you can never change
It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

Shout it out

Ready to go

Abused, confused

Always love the one that hurt ya,

Hurt ya, hurt ya, hurt ya

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

It's a crack

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

I fired waves of indigo fire and it formed into a whale pod and smashed Another Spidermonkey down.

Nico: WHOA! Awesome! Love that song!

Me: Me too! Now for Rex.

Brittney: Mind if I do this one dad?

Me: Go for it Brittney.

Brittney: Awesome! (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(APOCALYPSE TOMORROW BY CHARLES EVANS PLAYS)

Brittney danced and purple fire swirled all over her and she fired waves of purple flames and they formed into condors and smashed down Another Spidermonkey.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Another Spidermonkey climbed up the wall before shooting webs at us.

We dodged them.

Me: Nice try.

She kept firing at us.

Me: Time to dance. (ACTIVATES VREEDLE BROTHERS RIDEWATCH)

(U CAN'T TOUCH THIS BY M.C. HAMMER PLAYS)

Me: (DANCES AND SINGS DIVINELY AS APPLES AND ENERGY SWIRL AROUND ME)

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

My, my, my, my

(You can't touch this)

Music hits me so hard

Makes me say "Oh, my Lord

Thank you for blessing me

With a mind to rhyme and two hyped feet"

It feels good when you know you're down

A super dope homeboy from the Oaktown

And I'm known as such

And this is a beat, uh, you can't touch

I told you, homeboy

You can't touch this

Yeah, that's how we livin', and ya know

You can't touch this

Look in my eyes, man

You can't touch this

Yo, let me bust the funky lyrics

You can't touch this

Fresh new kicks and pants

You got it like that

Now you know you wanna dance

So, move outta your seat

And get a fly girl

And catch this beat

While it's rolling

Hold on

Pump a little bit and let 'em know it's going on

Like that, like that

Cold on a mission, so fall on back

Let 'em know that you're too much

And this is a beat, uh, they can't touch

Yo, I told you

You can't touch this

Why you standing there, man?

You can't touch this

Yo, sound the bell, school's in, sucker

You can't touch this

Give me a song or rhythm

Making them sweat, that's what I'm giving them

Now, they know

You talk about the Hammer

When you're talkin 'bout a show

That's hyped and tight

Singers are sweatin'

So pass them a wipe or a tape

To learn

What it's gonna take in the 90's to burn

The chart's legit

Either work hard or you might as well quit

That's word, because, you know

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

Break it down!

Stop, Hammer time!

"Go with the flow", it is said

If you can't groove to this, then you probably are dead

So, wave your hands in the air

Bust a few moves

Run your fingers through your hair

This is it, for a winner

Dance to this and you're gonna get thinner

Now move, slide your rump

Just for a minute, let's all do the bump

(Bump, bump, bump)

Yeah

You can't touch this

Look, man

You can't touch this

You'll probably get hyped, boy, 'cause you know you can't

You can't touch this

Ring the bell, school's back in

Break it down!

Stop, Hammer time!

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

Break it down!

Stop, Hammer time!

Every time you see me

That Hammer's just so hype

I'm dope on the floor

And I'm magic on the mic

Now, why would I ever

Stop doing this

With others making records

That just don't hit?

I toured around the world

From London to The Bay

It's "Hammer! Go, Hammer! MC Hammer! Yo, Hammer!"

And the rest can go and play

"U Can't Touch This"

You can't touch this

You can't touch this

Yeah

You can't touch this

I told you

You can't touch this

Too hype, you can't touch this

Yo, we're outta here

You can't touch this

I danced and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Spidermonkey and smashed him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: ROCK ON! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES SHADE'S RIDEWATCH)

(SUPERSTITION BY STEVIE WONDER PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Very superstitious

Writing's on the wall

Very superstitious

Ladder's 'bout to fall

13-month-old baby

Broke the looking glass

Seven years of bad luck

The good things in your past

When you believe in things

That you don't understand

Then you suffer
Superstition ain't the way, yeah
Ooh, very superstitious
Wash your face and hands
Rid me of the problem
Do all that you can
Keep me in a daydream
Keep me going strong
You don't want to save me
Sad is my song
When you believe in things
You don't understand
Then you suffer
Superstition ain't the way, yeah
Very superstitious
Nothing more to say
Very superstitious
The devil's on his way
13-month-old baby
Broke the looking glass
Seven years of bad luck
Good things in your past

When you believe in things

That you don't understand

Then you suffer

Superstition ain't the way

No, no, no

Nico danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH! Love that song!

Me: Stevie Wonder is great.

Another Spidermonkey: Don't you monkey with ze monkey!

Me: Oh you don't know what the monkey can do. (ACTIVATES TAR PIT'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALK THE DINOSAUR BY WAS (NOT WAS) PLAYS)

Me: (DANCING AND SINGING DIVINELY AS TAR SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Boom boom acka-lacka lacka boom

Boom boom acka-lacka boom boom

It was a night like this forty million years ago

I lit a cigarette, picked up a monkey skull to go

The sun was spitting fire, the sky was blue as ice

I felt a little tired, so I watched Miami Vice

And walked the dinosaur, I walked the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
I met you in a cave, you were painting buffalo
I said I'd be your slave, follow wherever you go
That night we split a rattlesnake and danced beneath the stars
You fell asleep, I stayed awake and watched the passing cars
And walked the dinosaur, I walked the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
One night I dreamed of New York
You and I roasting blue pork
In the Statue of Liberty's torch

Elvis landed in a rocket ship

Healed a couple of leapers and disappeared

But where was his beard?

A shadow from the sky much too big to be a bird

A screaming crashing noise louder than I've ever heard

It looked like two big silver trees that somehow learned to soar

Suddenly a summer breeze and a mighty lion's roar

I killed the dinosaur, I killed the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Repeat chorus 2 one time

Boom boom acka-lacka lacka boom

Boom boom acka-lacka boom boom

I fired waves of tar and smashed her all over and got her sticky.

Nico: YEAH! Love that song!

Negative Spidermonkey climbed the wall Another Spidermonkey was on.

And he fired webs at her.

Nico: YEAH! Nice one!

Eli: This is getting awesome!

Me: Here's one that Hunter's friend Axel taught me. (ACTIVATES YENALDOOSHI'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE WEREWOLF SONG BY VARULVEN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN SWEDISH AS MOONS AND WOLVES SWIRL AROUND ME)

Jungfrun, hon skulle åt stugan gå

Linden darrar i lunden

Så tog hon den vägen åt skogen blå

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Och när som hon kom till skogen blå

Linden darrar i lunden

Där mötte henne en ulv så grå

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Kära ulver du. bit inte mig

Dig vill jag giva min silversärk

Silversärk jag passar ej på

Ditt unga liv och blod måst gå

Kära du ulver bit inte mig

Linden darrar i lunden

Dig vill jag giva min silversko

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Silversko jag passar ej på

Linden darrar i lunden

Ditt unga liv och blod måst gå

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Kära du ulver du, bit inte mig

Dig vill jag giva min guldkrona

Guldkrona jag passar ej på

Ditt unga liv och blod måst gå

Jungfrun hon steg sig så högt i ek

Linden darrar i lunden

Och ulven, han gick ner på backen och skrek

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Ulven, han grafte den ek till rot

Linden darrar i lunden

Jungfrun gav upp ett så hiskeligt rop

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Och ungersven han sadlar sin gångare grå

Linden darrar i lunden

Han red litet fortare än fågeln flög

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Och när som han kom till platsen fram

Linden darrar i lunden

Så fann han ej mer än en blodiger arm

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

Gud trösta Gud bättra mig ungersven

Linden darrar i lunden

Min jungfru är borta min häst är förränd

Ty hon var vid älskogen bunden

I danced and fired waves of moons and fire and smashed her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Eli: Now here's one for Nunnally. (ACTIVATES IMITATIA'S RIDEWATCH)

(FADING LIKE A FLOWER BY ROXETTE PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

In a time

Where the sun descends alone

I ran a long, long way from home

To find a heart that's made of stone

I will try

I just need a little time

To get your face right out of my mind

To see the world through different eyes

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Tell me why

When I scream, there's no reply

When I reach out, there's nothing to find

When I sleep, I break down and cry

Cry, yeah

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Fading like a rose

Fading like a rose

Beaten by the storm

Talking to myself

Getting washed by the rain

It's such a cold, cold town

Ooh, it's such a cold town

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Everytime I see you

Fading like a rose

Everytime you leave the room

Everytime I see you

Eli danced and fired the flowers and smashed her all over.

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: I got one. (ACTIVATES CHEESECROCKER'S RIDEWATCH)

(BEAUTIFUL STRANGER BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGS DIVINELY AS FIRE AND CHEESE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Haven't we met?

You're some kind of beautiful stranger

You could be good for me

I have a taste for danger

If I'm smart then I'll run away

But I'm not so I guess I'll stay

Heaven forbid

I take my chance on a beautiful stranger

I looked into your eyes

And my world came tumblin' down

You're the devil in disguise

That's why I'm singin' this song

To know you is to love you

You're everywhere I go

And everybody knows

To love you is to be part of you

I pay for you with tears

And swallow all my pride

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

If I'm smart then I'll run away

But I'm not, so I guess I'll stay

Haven't you heard?

I fell in love with a beautiful stranger

I looked into your face

My heart was dancin' all over the place

I liked to change my point of view

If I could just forget about you

To know you is to love you

You're everywhere I go

And everybody knows

I looked into your eyes

And my world came tumblin' down

You're the devil in disguise

That's why I'm singin' this song to you

To know you is to love you

You're everywhere I go

And everybody knows

I pay for you with tears

And swallow all my pride

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

She fired waves of fire and cheese and smashed her all over the place.

Brittney: OH YEAH!

Laney: That was awesome!

Lucy: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES KUROGIRI'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S A B-MOVIE BY THE BRAVE LITTLE TOASTER PLAYS)

Lucy Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Watch yourself

Don't fall off of the shelf

You must be the new boys in town

What's that sound?

Is someone movin' round?

Sit down for a spell

You don't look so well
Wait a minute, I feel great
You just leave yourself to fate
You might as well just hang around
It's too late
We've got to operate
Just try to relax
It's a house of wax!
Oh, I remember Frankenstein
Shivers up my spine, wo-oh
I'm for getting out of here
No need to shout, my dear, no-oh
Who will go to the cellar down below?
Trouble is a-bubblin' in the brew
And while you're down there Mr. Vincent Price
Will give you good advice
He'll know what to do
You just tell him "Boo!"
He will put the voodoo in the stew
I'm telling you!
It's like a movie
It's a B-movie show

It's like a movie

It's a B-movie show

This is weird

It's much worse than I feared

I'll close my eyes and make it disappear

This is strange

It ain't home on the range

You just tell St. Pete

That you got cold feet

There goes the sun

Here comes the night

Somebody turn on the light

Somebody tell me that fate has been kind

You can't go out

You are out of your mind!

It's like a movie

It's a B-movie show

It's like a movie

It's a B-movie show

She danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed Another Spidermonkey all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: I remember that song. Great choice.

Me: I used to play the drums to that one and it was great.

May: One of these days, we should have a mission for that movie.

Me: That's not a bad idea May.

But then a whip hit Another Spidermonkey and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Hilda. She was a blond hair girl with blue clothes and red eyes.

Me: Hilda are you all right?

Hilda von Scratchansniff: (GROANS) Mein gott vat a headache. But ja. I'm all right.

Me: Good.

I picked her up.

Me: But where did that whip come from?

?: From me.

We saw Boom Bloom?

Me: Boom Bloom?

Boom Bloom 2: Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Wait I know that voice. Fay Runnermount.

Fay reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and she had green clothes and a thorn vine whip on her left hip and she had green angel wings.

Fay Runnermount: That was awesome singing you all did and Nico it's great to see you again.

Nico: Same here.

Qin: Fay!

Fay Runnermount: Qin!

They hugged.

Fay Runnermount: Awesome to see you again.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: You got hit with all those attacks from us while still clinging onto the wall.

Hilda von Scratchansniff: Oh ja und it was cool.

Me: Hilda worked with monkeys at the zoo and it was awesome.

Nico: That is perfect though.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: It was cool though.

Fay Runnington: Yeah that was great and awesome.

Brody: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Fay Runnington: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were in gardening class and we were planting rare flowers and then we saw a bully hitting a nerd and then I used my plant powers and hung him upside down and I lashed him on his belly with my whip "I am a Stupid Shiteating Nerd-Hating Shit-Faced Bully, Expel Me."

We laughed at that one.

Nico: That was funny.

Fay Runnington: Funny but true and they immediately expelled him for what he was doing.

Nico: Good riddance.

Qin: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Camie: That is cool!

Sunny Starscout: Yeah.

Nico and Fay then hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Fay Runnington: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Jayden Shiba are heading to the Shivermist Mountains in Gemina, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that The Vexicons, Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa, have come back from the dead, and they're out for revenge for what we did to them and Necrafa.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Shivermist Mountains, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that The Vexicons, Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa, have come back from the dead, and they're out for revenge for what we did to them and Necrafa.

Nico: Should've known they wouldn't stay gone for good, but this time, we're ready for them.

Me: And I don't know if Evil Cozy Glow was the one who brought them back from the dead.

We saw that Lincoln's massive white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers haven't changed colors. But, we spoke too soon as the feathers changed from white to the color of Twinkleshine.

Lincoln: I think you spoke too soon, J.D., looks like Evil Cozy Glow did bring them back from the dead to get revenge, thank goodness it wasn't Necrafa. But, we're still going to destroy them for good and send them straight to The Black Gates. And thanks for joining us, Jayden.

Jayden: You're welcome, Lincoln, and once we get rid of The Vexicons, we'll be sure to tell Arkayna and the rest of The Mysticons about this.

Emily Jones: And I can feel that we're going to transform.

Me: This is going to be so cool.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) Those dark servants of Necrafa, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju, appear before us.

Nico: Holy cow, that's the Duel Monster, Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju!

Lincoln: And I recognize that Japanese accent, I knew it was you, Junko Sutādesutoroiyā, but we'll talk later, it's time to get rid of The Vexicons, and this time, for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Vexicons, and it allowed the four girls to get to safety and inside of an energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from The Vexicons. When The Vexicons saw us, they were enraged.

Kasha: You're going to pay for destroying us and Necrafa, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Put a sock in it, tuna breath! We should've known you four wouldn't stay forgotten for much longer, but now, we've got a perfect opportunity to put you four down and this time for good.

Emily Jones: And we've had it with you four to last an eternity

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, and Naida Riverheart turned neon and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, elves, and magic, and as they approached Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa, they left colored energy, elemental forces, elves, and magic with every step.

Emily Jones: I will never forgive any of you for the crimes you've committed against all of Gemina and in the name of the Lich Queen, Necrafa, Vexicons.

Azari Firedancer: You've caused nothing but terror and destruction to so many of Drake City's residents.

Farran Leafshade: And all for The Spectral Hand and Necrafa's twisted desire to rule everything.

Aira Windwhistler: All of you are indeed far beyond redemption.

Nadia Riverheart: And for that, you four shall be destroyed forever.

Suddenly, Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, and Naida Riverheart were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are elves of different elemental forces flying around the vortexes, and inside the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, and Naida Riverheart emerge, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emily Jones grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair put into a braid, she has neon green eyes and a purple energy aura with light, elves, and magic surrounding her, she has an elf with the worlds of Elvendale in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an elf with green gems for eyes and holding the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emily Jones has on a short-sleeved dark blue shirt, brown shorts, sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with elements on the coattails, and on the back is an elf with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Emily Jones felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Emily Jones has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Emily Jones has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Elvendale's World Love Elven Greatsword of Elemental Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the elf that said, "Emily Jones, Guardian of The Worlds of Earth and Elvendale, Friend of The Elves, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Darkest Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Elves and Magic"

エミリー・ジョーンズ、地球の世界の守護者、エルフの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ノクチュラとエルベンデールの最も暗い敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師の、そしてエルフと魔法のマスター

Emily Jones has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICAL LOVE ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE WORLD PORTAL LOVE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL JUSTICE!

Azari Firedancer grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has neon amber eyes and a red and orange energy aura with flames, fire elves, and magic surrounding her, she has a fire elf with fire in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an elf with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red-orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red-orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Azari Firedancer has her outfit from the 2nd Storyline, and long sleeveless fuchsia trenchcoat with flames and fire elves on the coattails, and on the back is a fire elf with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Azari Firedancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Azari Firedancer has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Azari Firedancer has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Elvendale's Firestorm Fire Elf Greatsword of Inferno Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the elf that said, "Azari Firedancer, Fire Elf of Elvendale, Friend of Emily Jones, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Darkest Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire Elves, Fire, and Magic"

アザリ ファイヤーダンサー、エルベンデールのファイアー エルフ、エミリー ジョーンズの友人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ノクチュラとエルベンデールの最も暗い敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生教師であり、火のエルフ、火、魔法の達人

Azari Firedancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM MAGICAL FIRE ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM ELF LOVE AND DIVINE FIRE ELF JUSTICE!

Lumia the Light Elf grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long long white hair tinged with gold at the ends in a high ponytail, she has neon blue-grey eyes and a white and gold energy aura with lights, light elves, and magic surrounding her, she has a light elf with a sun in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an elf with gold gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her gold elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red-orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red-orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lumia the Light Elf has on sleeveless white shirt decorated with gold designs with thin piece of gold material crossing her torso diagonally with a white, four-pointed star which seems to be a symbol for the four elemental crystals, white skirt with a piece of gold fabric peeking out navy-blue boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights and light elves on the coattails, and on the back is a light elf with lights and the elemental crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Lumia the Light Elf felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Lumia has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Lumia the Light Elf has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Elvendale's Celestial Light Elf Greatsword of Celestial Light Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large gold gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with gold gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf's head with white gems for eyes and large gold gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the elf that said, "Lumia, Light Elf of Elvendale, Friend of Emily Jones, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Darkest Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light Elves, Light, and Magic"

アザリ ファイヤーダンサー、エルベンデールのファイアー エルフ、エミリー ジョーンズの友人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ノクチュラとエルベンデールの最も暗い敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生教師であり、火のエルフ、火、魔法の達人

Lumia the Light Elf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY CELESTIAL ELVENDALE LIGHT ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL LIGHT ELF LOVE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT ELF JUSTICE!

Aira Windwhistler grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long lavender hair that fades to white at the ends in a high ponytail, she has neon purple eyes and a lavender energy aura with winds, wind elves, and magic surrounding her, she has a wind elf with winds in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an elf with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her lavender elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with lavender crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and lavender gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aira Windwhistler has her outfit from the 1st Storyline, and long sleeveless lavender trenchcoat with wind gusts and wind elves on the coattails, and on the back is a wind elf with winds surrounding it.

Suddenly, Aira Windwhistler felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive lavender angel wings with white tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Aira Windwhistler has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Aira Windwhistler has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Elvendale's Windstorm Wind Elf Greatsword of Inferno Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged lavender blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large lavender gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with lavender gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf's head with lavender gems for eyes and large lavender gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the elf that said, "Aira Windwhistler, Wind Elf of Elvendale, Friend of Emily Jones, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Darkest Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind Elves, Wind, and Magic"

アイラ ウィンドホイッスラー、エルベンデールのウィンド エルフ、エミリー ジョーンズの友人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ノクチュラとエルベンデールの最も暗い敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な生徒教師であり、ウィンドエルフ、風、魔法の達人

Aira Windwhistler has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY HURRICANE ELVENDALE WIND ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL WIND ELF LOVE AND DIVINE HURRICANE WIND ELF

JUSTICE!

Naida Riverheart grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aqua hair that fades to dark-blue at the ends, she has neon aqua eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, water elves, and magic surrounding her, she has a water elf with water drop in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an elf with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nadia Riverheart has her outfit from the 2nd Storyline, and long sleeveless aqua blue trenchcoat with ocean waves and water elves on the coattails, and on the back is a water elf with ocean waves surrounding it. Suddenly, Nadia Riverheart felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Nadia Riverheart has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Nadia Riverheart has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Elvendale's Maelstrom Water Elf Greatsword of Ocean Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large aqua blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf's head with aqua gems for eyes and large aqua gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a aqua kanji below the elf that said, "Nadia Riverheart, Water Elf of Elvendale, Friend of Emily Jones, Longtime Friend of Farran Leafshade, Azari Firedancer, and Aira Windwhistler, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Darkest Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water Elves, Water, and Magic"

ナディア・リバーハート、エルベンデールのウォーターエルフ、エミリー・ジョーンズの友人、ファラン・リーフシェイドの長年の友人、アザリ・ファイアダンサー、アイラ・ウィンドウィスラー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ノクチュラとエルベンデールの最も暗い敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてウォーターエルフ、水、魔法の達人

Nadia Riverheart has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY MAELSTROM ELVENDALE WATER ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL WATER ELF LOVE AND DIVINE OCEAN WATER ELF JUSTICE!

And Farran Leafshade grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair, he has neon light green eyes and a light green energy aura with earth elves, earth, and magic surrounding him, he has an earth elf with a leaf emblazoned on his forehead, he has on elf earrings with light green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green elf-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an elf with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, he has on his outfit from the 2nd Storyline and a long sleeveless green trenchcoat with earth elves and earth on the coattails and on the back is an earth elf surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Farran Leafshade felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, Farran Leafshade has on a Ring of the Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Farran Leafshade has a brand-new massive greatsword in his right hand called Elvendale's Earth Elf Greatsword of Nature Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer brown handle, four large angel heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold elf's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a brown kanji below the elf that said, "Farran Leafshade, Life Long Friend of Naida Riverheart, Azari Firedancer, and Aira Windwhistler, Friend of Emily and Sophie Jones, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Dark Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth Elves, Earth, and Magic"

ファラン・リーフシェイド、ナイダ・リバーハート、アザリ・ファイアーダンサー、アイラ・ウィンドウィスラーの生涯の友、エミリーとソフィー・ジョーンズの友人、ノクチュラとエルベンデールの暗黒の敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師の、そしてアースエルフ、アース、マジックのマスター

Farran Leafshade has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY NATURE ELVENDALE EARTH ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH NATURE ELF JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH ELF WILL!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Emily Jones and the elves, and when Lincoln saw

Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Aira Windwhistler, Lumia, and Nadia Riverheart, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mallory, Kasha, Dark Eartha, and Willa saw them, they went mad with rage and tried to attack them, but Emily Jones and the elves fired powerful colored energy with elemental forces, elemental elves, and magic at the Vexicons and they sent them flying into a wall, but they're not out yet.

Me: Whoa, Emily Jones and the elves transformed, so awesome!

Farran Leafshade: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Earth Elvendale Elf and Divine Jungle Nature Will) **Whoa, this is so awesome!**

Lincoln: Noctura's in big trouble when we get after her and Cronan Darkroot in the future. And Emily, Azari, Aira, Lumia, Nadia, you girls look beautiful. How do you feel?

Emily Jones: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Electric Elvendale Elf Angel and Divine Portal Magic Love) **We feel incredible, Linky.**

Azari Firedancer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Firestorm Elvendale Elf and Divine Fire Elf Love) **We sure do.**

Aira Windwhistler: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Windstorm Elvendale Elf and Divine Wind Elf Love) **Farran's right, this is really incredible.**

Lumia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Celestial Light Elvendale Elf and Divine Light Elf Love) **Now then, shall we deal with The Vexicons once and for all?**

Nadia Riverheart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Maelstrom Elvendale Elf and Divine Water Elf Love) **And send them all to The Black Gates?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, ladies. Jayden, I'm making a Shadow Clone of myself to transform into his Orange Samurai Ranger form, and he's also going to access Super Samurai Mode.

Jayden: Good idea, Lincoln. Because, you're already planning on going Super Angel Eternity Infinity with Emily, Azari, Aira, Nadia, and Lumia.

Lincoln made a Shadow Clone, and Jayden transformed into his Red Samurai Ranger form and he transformed into his Super Samurai Mode, and Lincoln's Shadow Clone has transformed into his Orange Samurai Ranger form, and he also transformed into Super Samurai Mode, and he has on the white sleeveless trenchcoat.

Nico: (Stunned) Whoa.

Me: So awesome.

Lincoln: Okay, gang, let's get those Vexicon cretins.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Cameron, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after The Vexicons, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Jayden and Lincoln's shadow clone attacked The Vexicons with a supercharged Blazing Strike and Electric Shock, and Lincoln, Emily Jones, Azari, Aira, Lumia, and Nadia attacked them with blasts of elemental forces and elves. Then, Lincoln fired four blasts of energy and he then sucked out and absorbed all The Vexicons' powers and abilities, and he made them his own and purified the Vexicons' bracers. Then, Jayden and Lincoln's shadow clone used the Firesmasher Cannon Blast Mode, and they fired the discs which were also infused with Black Gate energy, and when they hit The Vexicons, they exploded with incredible power and The Vexicons were erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down and Lincoln's Shadow Clone vanished, and the brand-new bodies of Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Lumia the Light Elf, Aira Windwhistler, Nadia Riverheart, and Farran Leafshade are permanent.

Just then, Emily Jones, Nadia Riverheart, Azari Firedancer, Lumia the Light Elf, and Aira Windwhistler glomped on Lincoln, and he got covered in lipstick marks on his face and massive muscular body, and he also returned the kisses to the girls.

Lincoln: Good riddance, Vexicons, and don't you dare come back. (To Junko Sutādesutoroiyā) And it's so good to see you again, Junko Sutādesutoroiyā.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing purple hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless purple midriff top, long purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with Kaijus, constellations, and stars on the coattails, and Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju-themed greatsword with Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju's wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Junko Sutādesutoroiyā and they hugged, and Junko Sutādesutoroiyā is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Junko Sutādesutoroiyā, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Japan, but also my classmate in Art, but she's also taken an interest to Astronomy and she's an elf.

Azari Firedancer: Like me, Aira, Nadia, and Lumia, Linky?

Lincoln: Not exactly, Azari, I found out she's the cousin of Deedlit.

Nicole's jaw dropped.

Nicole: Wait, what?! She's Deedlit's cousin?! Wow, and Lincoln's right, Junko's an elf, but her cousin Deedlit, is known as a high elf in the Spirit World in the world of Lodoss.

Lincoln: That's right, high elves excel in shamanism but also make formidable warriors, and they are extremely agile and accurate fighters, though most dislike metal weapons and have given up on the art of combat.

This amazed Emily Jones, Aira Windwhistler, Azari Firedancer, Nadia Riverheart, and Lumia the Light Elf, who are in Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: And it was Junko who introduced me to Kaiju movies when we were eight years old, and since then, we've been watching Kaiju movies, especially Godzilla. We even found a new blue giant star which they named Bluezilla.

Eli: Way awesome! And that's how you also know so much about the Kaiju, especially Godzilla.

Lincoln: Thanks, Eli, and I also made Junko a beautiful golden yellow bikini with stars, constellations, and Kaijus, and to show thanks, Junko kissed me on the lips, and she hates Luan, Lola, and Lisa with a burning passion.

We saw Luan, Lola, and Lisa turn pale when they saw Junko again.

Farran Leafshade: Uh oh, we're in for a big story on what those three did to get a fellow elf mad.

Lincoln: You said it, Farran, and I know what happens when you make an elf really mad.

Emily Jones, Aira Windwhistler, Azari Firedancer, Nadia Riverheart, and Lumia the Light Elf, who are in Lincoln's harem nodded in response. Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Junko Sutādesutoroiyā's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Junko.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Junko Sutādesutoroiyā's waist and Junko Sutādesutoroiyā wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Koyomi Morishita, Misa Anehara, Christina Yumiko Ichinose, and Kaho Sakazaki from Modern Magic Made Simple.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Koyomi Morishita, Misa Anehara, Christina Yumiko Ichinose, and Kaho Sakazaki from Modern Magic Made Simple.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Koyomi Morishita: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Koyomi Morishita and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Vexicons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Koyomi Morishita: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Koyomi Morishita: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Koyomi Morishita, Misa Anehara, Christina Yumiko Ichinose, and Kaho Sakazaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. Lincoln and his group returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were The Vexicons, who've come back from the dead and they wanted revenge on us for destroying them and Necrafa.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to them, along with Emily Jones and the elves transforming, and we sent the Vexicons to The Black Gates, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Junko Sutādesutoroiyā have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, we already saw Lincoln's Orange Samurai Ranger form and Shogun Mode, now we just saw his Orange Super Samurai form, so awesome. And I can't believe Evil Cozy Glow had the nerve to bring back The Vexicons, the servants of Necrafa.

Lincoln: We couldn't believe it either, but it didn't matter, we sent those monsters to The Black Gates, and they're never coming back.

Nico: And it'll be the same fate that'll befall Necrafa, if that Lich Queen dares to return from the dead again.

Arkayna: You said it, Nico.

Lincoln: And after I sucked out and absorbed all of the Vexicons' powers and abilities, I also purified their animal bracers.

Lincoln showed Arkayna, Zarya, Piper, and Emerald the purified Vexicon Bracers of the Bat, Basilisk, Snake, and Panther.

Zarya: That's awesome. So, who are you going to give them to?

Lincoln: I already know who to give these to. Lucy, you get the Bat Bracer, The Panther Bracer will go to Lynn, and Nico, you're getting the Basilisk Bracer.

Nico: That's an awesome idea. Hmm, and I think The Snake Bracer should go to Anko.

Lincoln: True, and she's known as a mistress of snakes, besides it's better in her hands than in the hands of that heartless icy she-witch, Mallory.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln gave Lucy the purified Bat Bracer, Lynn the purified Panther Bracer, Nico the purified Basilisk Bracer, and Anko the purified Snake Bracer, and they're much effective in our hands than in the hands of The Vexicons.

---

After finally getting rid of The Vexicons and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Junko Sutādesutoroiyā saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Junko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Junko, what's the story on why you hate Luan, Lola, and Lisa with a burning passion?

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One night, Lincoln and I were outside looking at the stars, and we've especially been looking at the constellations. But, then, we heard the sound of a tank heading this way, and Lincoln saw who it was inside it with his vampire vision: it was that mad scientist lunatic, Lisa, and with her were that deranged prankster, Luan, and that bad-tempered evil pink-wearing pageant demon, Lola, and they were going to kill us. Lisa fired the tank and she tried to blow us up, Luan fired dynamite at us, and Lola fired bombs at us, but we dodged them all, and Lincoln really had about enough of them. So, he grabbed the tank's main gun with his hands and bended it so it was pointing at the hatch with his immense superhuman strength, and Lisa, Lola, and Luan abandoned the tank, but it wouldn't save them from me as I pummeled the three of them into the dirt, and tied them up in super-strong chains, and it was so strong, even Lola and Luan couldn't chew through these. Then, Lincoln unbends the tank's main gun, and he lifted it up and he tossed it into the air and fired an energy blast and destroyed it completely. The rest of the family showed up, and we told everyone what those three tried to do to us, and as a result, Luan, Lola, and Lisa were grounded for eleven weeks, and Lincoln had Luna, Lana, and Lily choose some really horrific punishments for them.

We gasped in surprise.

Nico: Whoa, what were they?

Luna: (Smirks) I had Luan polish every last one of my instruments and my Mick Swagger records, and she wasn't allowed anywhere near her prank supplies and her dummy, and she couldn't make any sort of pun whatsoever.

Me: Yikes.

Lana: (Smiles) I had Lola take care of every last one of my pets, and she couldn't even wear her dress or tiara whatsoever, or get anywhere near her tea sets, dresses, tiaras, and pageant supplies whatsoever, and Lincoln chose the worst kind of punishment ever: she had to help me with some of the most dirty jobs in the house, especially working on Vanzilla.

Nico: (Gasps) Ooh, now that's harsh.

Lily: (Smirks) Not as harsh as the punishment I chose for Lisa: she wasn't allowed anywhere near her science lab whatsoever, plus, I had her disgusting studies thrown out in the trash, and as for Todd and the rest of her robots, I had them thrown in her bunker and I changed the code.

We gasped even more at Lily's harsh punishment for Lisa.

Nico: Those were some very harsh punishments, but well deserved for what they did. Shiv was right: the Dark Sides of The Louds really enjoy pissing Lincoln off, along with his Guardian Angels.

Me: But, in the end, karma got them hard on the butt, and they were sent to The Black Gates for good. Plus, I think I know just why Dark Lincoln was born in Lincoln: it's because of the heartless actions of the Dark Sides of The Loud Sisters.

Lincoln: I was thinking the same thing, J.D. The Dark Sides of my sisters were the ones who caused Dark Lincoln to be born inside me, and their heartless actions were really angering me to no end, and they just won't stop until I'm dead along with everyone who supported me: friends, family, teachers, and anyone else. But, Dark Lincoln and the Dark Sides of my sisters also wanted to destroy everyone on Earth and cause chaos, so they had to get sent to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln.

Emily Jones: And I can't believe it was because of the dark sides of your sisters, that you had a dark side in you, Linky.

Lincoln: Yeah, it's the dark sides of my sisters' fault, they're to blame for that big time, what a bunch of monsters.

Luna: And me, Lana, Leni, Lucy, Laney, and Lily also got caught in the accursed hive mind of the mean sisters, and that caused our dark sides to be born as well. Now, I really wish I smashed my cymbals in Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's ears years ago, and made them go deaf.

Laney: Yeah, but what's done is done, and with the Dark Sides permanently removed from us, we're freed from that nightmare for good.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he checked to see, he saw who it was that sounded the alarm: it was Wagnard, and he's after Deedlit again, so he can sacrifice her and complete the ritual to revive the Goddess of Destruction, Kardis.

Parn: It's Wagnard.

Deedlit: And he's after me again.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) So, he can sacrifice you and complete the ritual to revive the Goddess of Destruction, Kardis. That's it, he's going to die here and now.

Lincoln: My words exactly, Junko. Come on, gang, let's put an end to that dark wizard for good.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Wagnard, and when he saw us, he was furious.

Wagnard: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived. Now, I can destroy you all, and then, I will finally sacrifice you at long last, Deedlit, and finally bring The Goddess of Destruction, Kardis, back from the dead to destroy everything!

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, Wagnard, and your days are about to be numbered.

Parn: That's right, and we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Parn and Deedlit turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they approach Wagnard, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Parn and Deedlit were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are mythological animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Parn and Deedlit emerge, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Parn grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair, he has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with griffins, light, and magic surrounding him, he has a griffin with a sun emblazoned on his forehead, he has on griffin earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its paws and his Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha with blue gems on the gold sun links and blue crystal links and a gold griffin-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a griffin with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on his green turtleneck sweater and pants underneath his father's armor and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with griffins and light on the coattails and on the back is a griffin surrounded by light. Suddenly, Parn felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back, Parn has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Parn has a brand-new massive greatsword in his right hand called Alania's Celestial Light Griffin Greatsword of Celestial Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Alania etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large gold griffin heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold griffin heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold griffin's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the griffin that said, "Parn, Loving Son of Tessius, The Holy Knight of Valis, Destroyer of Ashram and Valis' Enemies, Great Warrior of The Kingdom of Valis, Loving Boyfriend of Deedlit, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Friend of Many, and Master of Light, Griffins, and Swords"

パーン、テシウスの愛する息子、ヴァリスの聖騎士、アシュラムとヴァリスの敵の破壊者、ヴァリス王国の偉大な戦士、ディードリットの愛するボーイフレンド、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、

無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、多くの友人、そして光、グリフィン、剣の達人

Parn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL HOLY KNIGHT GRIFFIN ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL HOLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY LIGHT HOPE!

And Deedlit grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair, she has neon gold eyes and a white and gold energy aura with lights, high elves, and magic surrounding her, she has a high elf with a sun in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems in the gold sun links and purple crystal links and a purple elf-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an elf with purple gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a long sleeveless lavender dress and long sleeveless lavender trenchcoat with elves and flowers and on the back is a high elf with plants, water, and winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Deedlit felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with lavender tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back. Deedlit has on her Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps Ring on her left ring finger.

Deedlit has a brand-new massive greatsword in her right hand called Alania's Spiritual Nature Elven Greatsword of High Elf Nature Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of the high elves etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large gold elf heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large elf griffin heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with lavender gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold elf's head with lavender gems for eyes and large lavender gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the elf that said, "Deedlit, High Elf of The Forest of No Return, True Lover of Nature, Destroyer of Ashram and Valis' Enemies, Savior of The Kingdom of Valis, Loving Girlfriend of Parn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Friend of Many, Cousin of Junko Sutādesutoroiyā, and Master of Nature and High Elves"

ディードリット、ノーリターンの森のハイエルフ、自然の真の恋人、アーシュラムとヴァリスの敵の破壊者、ヴァリス王国の救世主、パーンの愛情深いガールフレンド、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、優秀で強力な教師の優秀で強力な生徒、多くの友人、純子スターデストロイヤーのいとこ、そして自然とハイエルフのマスター

Deedlit has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY SPIRITUAL NATURE HIGH ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE ELF JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL NATURE LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Parn and Deedlit, but when Wagnard saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of dark magic to kill them, but Parn and Deedlit fired powerful energy blasts and they hit Wagnard and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Parn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Knight Griffin and Divine Celestial Light Hope) Your days of causing pain and suffering are finally over, Wagnard.

Deedlit: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Nature High Elf and Divine Elemental Nature Love) Your plan to bring The Goddess of Destruction back will never come to fruition, and now, it's time for you to die.

Parn and Deedlit went after Wagnard, and they fired lavender and blue energy blasts with elves, light, nature, and griffins at him and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attack him with their massive greatswords and left scars on him, and Lincoln assisted by sucking out and absorbing all of Wagnard's dark magic and abilities and he and the rest of us made them our own, and that allowed Parn and Deedlit to finish Wagnard off by firing black energy blasts at him, which exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and Wagnard was erased by The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Parn and Deedlit did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, Parn and Deedlit shared a passionate kiss and hug, and we cheered wildly for them.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) I always knew Deedlit had feelings for Parn.

Lincoln: And that came true when we got rid of Ashram last year.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) I should've come last year, I wanted so badly to see that bastard's face when he saw me here with you guys.

Nico: If there's a chance Ashram comes back, you and Lincoln get first shot, Junko.

Lincoln and Junko: Yes!

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of the dark wizard, Wagnard, for good, but we also found out from Lincoln that Evil Cozy Glow brought that bastard back from the dead, so he can get after Deedlit again, but that monster Alicorn wannabe is going to pay for it later on today.

* * *

Later back at the park it was time for another awesome Bonding Session.

C.C.: Emu, you and Kopaka are up for bonding time.

Emu: All right!

Nicole: And I'll join in too because I am the goddess of video gaming.

Emu: Cool!

Kopaka: Awesome. This is gonna be amazing.

Emu: Kopaka, I'll never regret meeting you.

Kopaka: Me neither and it's so awesome that you guys use video games to battle bad guys.

Nicole: Boy it sure is. And I got an awesome thrill out of those missions because of my love for video games.

Emu: Those were so awesome.

Qin: Yeah they were.

Me: I loved those missions too.

Lincoln: So did I and I love video games as well.

Lily: Me too and I am Nicole's protégé.

Nicole: Yep.

Emu: I even gave my team medals.

Hiiro: (reads what his medal says) Mine says "Best Surgeon". Seems accurate enough.

Me: You are a great surgeon Hiiro.

Nico: Yep. All of you guys are awesome doctors.

Nicole: You sure are. Also Nico made tons of awesome video games based on all the members of the M.O.E.

Lola: It's true. They sold RIGHT OFF the shelves in an instant.

Emu: Wow that is awesome.

Me: We based them off of the Gashats we got from defeating Another Ex-Aid and Another Brave.

Emu: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Kuroto: (reads his medal) "Best God". (cries tears of joy) You just made me the happiest God in the world!

Me: Aww. So cool.

Noir Wendoma: And he is also the best archenemy.

Nico: Yep.

Taiga: (reads his medal) "Best sharpshooter". (smirks) Damn straight.

Nico: You have one of the best shots ever.

Lola: Yeah you sure do.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: That is too true.

Wreck It Ralph: And lets not forget that they are all great heroes.

Vanellope: They sure are.

Poppy: (reads her medal) "Best Nurse". Thanks, Emu!

Emu: No problem.

Me: Awesome medals.

Eli: And the best part of that whole mission is we got rid of Kamen Rider Chronicle.

Nico: And resurrected all the people killed by it.

Parado: (reads his medal) "Best Co Op partner". Sounds about right!

Nico: Yeah it does!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That is for sure!

Varie: I agree!

Kiriya: (reads his medal) "Best Bike". (deadpans) Seriously, Emu?

Emu: You are a great partner for everything.

Kiriya: True.

Sam S.L.: And you turn into an awesome badass motorcycle.

Nico: That is true.

Xenia: I think that's awesome.

Nunnally: And we got to fight Tabuu.

Eli: Boy we sure did and we made that monster pay for everything he did.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: He deserved it too.

Lola: Big time.

Emu: Yep.

Mario: (Italian Accent) It-a was-a fitting that he would appear with Kuroto's former father.

Nico: It sure was Mario.

Me: Yeah. Shame Ness, Snake and the Ice Climbers weren't with us during that time though.

Ness: Yeah that would have been awesome if that happened.

Qin: Yeah it sure would have been awesome.

Lola: I agree there.

Lily: Yeah.

Snake: At least you gave Tabuu a good kick in the ass for me and Ness.

Me: That's true we all did.

Qin: Yeah it was like we were living the Super Smash Brothers games.

Samus: That was cool.

Janeen Aran: Yeah that was cool.

Kuroto: And my former father is gone now.

Me: Yes he is.

Eli: Yeah.

Then we heard a wolf howling.

Me: Whoa is that a wolf?

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: I sense something.

Then a figure came and it was a girl version of the Lupus Zodiarts!

Me: Whoa! A female Lupus Zodiarts.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and she had wolf ears and a tail and had blue angel wings and even had the symbol of Lupus the Wolf on her arm.

Me: Melanie Lupus.

Melanie Lupus: It's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. The Constellation of Lupus the Wolf is perfect for you.

Melanie Lupus: Thanks. I like it too because it goes great with my ears and tail.

Nico: That is awesome. Do you know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is a Wolf Hanyou that I know and she has all the abilities of a wolf and she also hates all bullies and thugs. Except for the reformed bullies from me. One time she ripped a bully apart and got him put in the hospital for years.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Geez!

Melanie Lupus: Yeah that guy had it coming.

Me: He sure did. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Melanie Lupus: Wow! You look great J.D.

Me: Thanks. The Wolf Moon is my favorite full moon of the Year.

Melanie Lupus: It fits perfectly for you. Lets dance shall we?

Me: We shall.

She turned back into the Lupus Zodiarts! She fired waves of blue fire at me and I deflected the blast back.

The blast hit Lupus Zodiarts and smashed her all over.

G1 Bombshell: Don't forget us!

Garou: That's also my symbol too! I represent Lupus the Wolf in the Kyurangers.

Nico: Yeah you sure do Garou.

G1 Bombshell fired laser blasts at her and smashed her all over.

I then fired a blast of blue fire and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Zodiarts switch and purified it and it turned into a sword of Lupus the Wolf.

I picked up Melanie.

Melanie Lupus: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal Melanie.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Perceptor: Fascinating. A sword of Lupus the Wolf.

Nico: Yep. It turns into swords of the constellations every time they are back to normal.

Nicole: I'm getting really close to completing my team branch.

Nico: The Universal Musketeers.

Nicole: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be really cool seeing them in action.

Nico: Yep.

---

We were back at the estate and getting ready for our next mission.

Gravity Man: Where to next?

Me: Well I got a call from Captain Jean Luc Picard. They are in trouble and he and the Romulans are battling the evil clone of Jean Luc. His name is Praetor Shinzon.

Nico: Whoa man! I've heard of him!

Laney: He was a monster!

Lana: He sure was.

Lola: What does it say about him?

Me: You guys will not like him one bit.

I pulled up his information.

---

Praetor Shinzon is the main antagonist of the 2002 science fiction film Star Trek: Nemesis, the final film of the Star Trek TNG film series.

He is a clone of Captain Jean-Luc Picard, created by the Romulans for the initial purpose of replacing Picard with a Romulan operative. He later became the leader of the Remans, staging a successful coup against the Romulan Senate and plotting the annihilation of Earth in the name of Reman freedom.

He was portrayed by Tom Hardy, who also played Charles Bronson in Bronson, Bane in The Dark Knight Rises, John Fitzgerald in The Revenant and Venom in Sonny's Spider-Man Universe. He has the distinction of being the final antagonist of The Next Generation Era (which had started with Q in the Star Trek: The Next Generation premiere episode, "Encounter at Farpoint") before the franchise was rebooted in 2009.

Engineered sometime during the mid 24th century by the Romulans, Shinzon was a clone intended to conduct covert espionage within the United Federation of Planets. Shinzon was created from DNA that a Romulan spy was able to recover from Picard while the latter was attending the wedding of Jack Crusher and Beverly Howard. Shinzon he was meant to replace Picard. As part of this plot, his design incorporated temporal RNA sequencing, which vastly accelerated his maturation rate. Like his progenitor, Shinzon, as a child, was diagnosed with Shalaft's Syndrome, which made him hypersensitive to any kind of sound. He suffered until a Romulan physician could be found who was capable of treating rare human illnesses.

Not long after Shinzon was created, a new government came to power within the Romulan Star Empire and the Romulan Senate abandoned its plan, believing it to be too provocative an act if discovered. With no use for such a clone, the Empire exiled Shinzon from Romulus, sending him to work as a slave in the dilithium mines on Remus. Reviled by the Romulans working there, Shinzon became the target of abuse. In his time in the mines, he was severely beaten, having his nose and jaw broken by brutal Romulan guards. One Reman named Vkruk, however, took pity on Shinzon, teaching him strength and compassion; this man would become Shinzon's Viceroy in the conflict to follow.

In 2374, the Romulans declared war on the Dominion, joining the Federation and the Klingons in the Dominion War that lasted until 2375. Enlisting the aid of the slaves on Remus, the Romulan military drafted Shinzon, who quickly distinguished himself in battle and ascended the ranks. Like his Starfleet counterpart, Shinzon became regarded as a great tactician, leading twelve successful engagements against the Jem'Hadar.

Following the end of the Dominion War, Shinzon had both military experience and a capable army at his disposal. Forming an alliance with several Romulan officials, including Senator Tal'aura and Commanders Suran and Donatra, Shinzon vowed to free his Reman "brothers." Setting into motion a plan to overthrow the Romulan government, he and his henchmen constructed a massive warbird, the *Scimitar* . Operating out of a secret base, Shinzon and his people also developed a weapon that utilized deadly thalaron radiation. Deploying a small thalaron projector in the Romulan Senate, Shinzon was able to kill all the Senate members.

Shinzon's days, however, were numbered. Abandoned by his Romulan creators, Shinzon's temporal RNA aging program was never activated, and it began slowly breaking down his cellular structure. The only way for him to avoid death was to make a complete blood transfusion from the only genetically-compatible donor: Picard. Towards this end, Shinzon concocted an elaborate plot to lure the USS *Enterprise* -E (and, by extension, Picard) to

Romulus. He planted the pieces of a Soong-type android, B-4, on Kolarus III, where he knew that the *Enterprise* -E would find it. As a result, the *Enterprise* -E was the closest starship available when Shinzon offered to open peace negotiations between the Federation and the Romulans, and Picard sailed directly into the trap.

Upon meeting Picard, Shinzon delayed his plans, having acquired an intense interest in his originator's history as well as the history of the Picard family. He also became smitten with Counselor Deanna Troi, who was the first human woman (albeit, only half-human) he had ever seen. During his first meeting with Picard and his crew, Shinzon remained hidden in the shadows (he and his Reman "brothers" were not comfortable in the light) and informed Picard of his intentions to negotiate peace with the Federation. After correctly guessing what Picard thought of such a negotiation, Shinzon revealed himself, shocking Picard who now realized he was facing a younger version of himself. Shinzon then cut his own hand with his knife and gave the knife to Lieutenant Commander Data to have Dr. Beverly Crusher examine his blood. Afterward, he invited Picard to dinner in the Romulan Senate, insisting that they had "much to discuss."

During dinner, Shinzon explained to Picard how and why he was created and his upbringing in the mines of Remus. He then asked with great curiosity about the history of the Picard family. Despite their obvious similarities, however, Picard was reluctant to forge a friendship with Shinzon and an alliance with his Romulan government until the Praetor had earned his trust. When Picard left, Shinzon was informed by Vkruk that they were wasting time and reminded the young clone of their mission.

Afterward, Shinzon and Vkruk returned to the *Scimitar* . Instead of proceeding with their mission, however, Shinzon had Vkruk form a telepathic link between Shinzon's mind and that of Counselor Troi's so that he could make love with her; this telepathic form of rape was a violation and traumatic experience for Troi, but would ultimately assist in Shinzon's downfall.

When further delay was unacceptable because of the accelerating deterioration of his condition, Shinzon ordered B-4 to be beamed aboard the *Scimitar* to download the data that the android had acquired from the *Enterprise* -E's computer. Afterward, Shinzon kidnapped Picard by transporting him from the *Enterprise* -E's sickbay to the Scimitar's brig. As soon as Shinzon left the brig, Picard managed to escape from the *Scimitar* with the help of Data, who had taken B-4's place, and left the Romulan system aboard the *Enterprise* -E at maximum warp. During the subsequent trip, Data assured Picard that Shinzon would not have been him even if the two had lived the same lives, because Picard had always aspired to better himself and his understanding of the universe around him, while Shinzon sought nothing but death and destruction for those who had "oppressed" him.

Desperate, Shinzon ordered the *Scimitar* to pursue the *Enterprise* -E, and launched an attack in the Bassen Rift, a region where subspace communications were unavailable. In the battle that ensued, Picard continued to elude capture with the assistance of Romulan reinforcements led by Donatra, who had betrayed Shinzon after realizing that Shinzon was planning mass genocide. She subsequently aided Picard in the Battle of the Bassen Rift until her ship, the *IRW Valdore*, was heavily damaged by a disruptor blast from the *Scimitar* .

For some time, the battle was in Shinzon's favor, due mostly to his ship's ability to fire while cloaked. Things changed, however, when Troi re-opened the telepathic link that was made between herself and Vkruk, allowing the *Enterprise* -E to pinpoint the *Scimitar'* s exact location. With its cloak disabled, the *Scimitar* began taking damage, but Shinzon was not through yet. After the *Enterprise* -E's shields took extensive damage, Shinzon ordered Vkruk to lead a boarding party aboard the *Enterprise* -E to retrieve Picard; unfortunately, the boarding party was pinned down and Vkruk himself was killed by Commander later Captain William Riker in a maintenance shaft.

In whole, however, the battle was not going well for the *Enterprise* -E. Shinzon had nearly crippled the Federation starship and had even destroyed a section of its bridge, sending at least one Starfleet officer hurtling to his death. Overconfident, Shinzon had the *Scimitar* turn to face the battle-damaged *Enterprise* -E, but Picard turned the tables by ramming the *Enterprise* -E into the *Scimitar* . With both ships heavily damaged, Shinzon ordered his Reman officer to activate the thalaron weapon and to fire at the *Enterprise* -E. He then ordered the officer to take the *Scimitar* into Federation space and complete their mission once every living thing aboard the *Enterprise* -E was dead.

To stop the thalaron weapon from firing, Picard beamed himself over to the *Scimitar* . On the *Scimitar'* s bridge, Picard managed to kill all Reman crewmembers with his phaser rifle. As Shinzon's condition worsened, he engaged Picard in a ferocious hand-to-hand battle which moved from the bridge itself to the thalaron radiation generator room. In the end, Shinzon was killed when Picard used a piece of wreckage to impale Shinzon as the clone lunged in for the kill. With his plans collapsing around him, the dying Shinzon used the last of his strength to pull himself down the makeshift spear and grab the captain by the throat so he could utter his last words: "Our destiny is complete."

As Picard stood in shock, realizing that he, his ship, and the Federation were doomed by the weapon, Data arrived and transported the captain back to the *Enterprise* -E. Data then fired his phaser at the thalaron generator, destroying himself and the *Scimitar*, and effectively concluding Shinzon's plan for galactic conquest.

* * *

When they finished reading they were shocked and horrified!

Nico: He assassinated the entire Romulan Senate and is coming to Earth to kill everyone!?

Laney: That is pure evil!

Qin: Yeah no kidding there!

Nico: No way in hell are we going to let him get away with this!

Eli: Coming here to kill us will he!? Not on our watch!

Me: Yeah and he will die a horrible death for this!

Varie: No way are we going to let him get away with this!

Me: But that Thalaron Radiation is deadly stuff. It destroys everything at the subatomic level.

Qin: Geez! So he will use that to wipe out all life on the planet!

Nico: That is horrible. No way are we going to let him do that.

Then Control Freak, Evil Lyn, Turtle, Common Cold, Shiv, Shade, Multiplex, Iron Lung, Koragg, and Radioactive Man appeared.

Control Freak: Can me, Evil Lyn, Turtle, Common Cold, Shiv, Shade, Multiplex, Iron Lung, Koragg, and Radioactive Man go with you guys? And what video game monster can I summon?

Nicole: I got just the one. Groganch from Metroid Other M.

Control Freak: Awesome choice.

Nico: And to answer your question yes you all can come. We're going up against Shinzon.

Koragg: We heard and that monster has no honor at all.

Me: No he doesn't.

Radioactive Man: And using a form of radiation like that is pure evil!

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: Shinzon is gonna pay for these atrocities.

Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. Well I'm thinking about doing one for one of those Imperium Horde members. Now J'onn before you judge me on this it was an idea that first came to me.

Qin: But that is an interesting one.

Nico: Yeah.

Superman: Those were the first villains we took on before we became the Justice League.

Me: Yeah that's right. Those guys put up one helluva fight and they plunged the entire planet into eternal night to take it over.

Laney: Yeah. That was an epic battle.

Nico: It sure was. All right lets head out!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Cozy Glow, and she's absolutely furious The Vexicons and Wagnard have been destroyed by us and they failed to kill us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Cozy Glow on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that The Vexicons and Wagnard have been destroyed by us and they failed to kill us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Apple Bloom: Why, that sidewinding, two-faced, no-good monstrous Alicorn wannabe! She's going to pay!

Sweetie Belle: Big time, I still owe her a beating for what she did in locking us up in the broom closet while she launched a hostile takeover of Ponyville.

Scootaloo: She deserves to die for every last one of her crimes.

Kita Schroedinger: And that's what I'm going to do to her, I've had just about enough of that evil monster Alicorn wannabe.

Twinkleshine: Me too, she's a monster who deserves only death for her crimes against Equestria.

Lincoln: And like I promised Cozy Glow yesterday, I'm going to drain her completely dry of all of her powers until she's completely powerless and the three of us are going to send that monster straight to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: (Smiles) You Pinkie Promised her, didn't you?

Lincoln: You guessed it.

Nico: Yeah, I knew it all along that it was a Pinkie Promise you made to her. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to help Captain Jean Luc Picard and his crew and make that monster, Praetor Shinzon, pay for his crimes in blood.

Lincoln: That monster deserves to have his own blood and guts splattered all across his own starship, and you better be ready for later on today, Evil Cozy Glow, because we're coming for you, and your days of trying to take over Equestria are finally going to end here and now!

We went to the ship and we were on our way.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6723.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to assist Captain Jean Luc Picard of the U.S.S. Enterprise NCC-1701E and he is battling the evil Praetor Shinzon of the planet Remus, an evil clone of Captain Picard who is responsible for assassinating the entire senate of the Romulan Star Empire and is on his way to Earth to destroy all life on the planet with a deadly form of Radiation called Thalaron Radiation which destroys all forms of life at the Subatomic Level. Our mission is to kill Shinzon and help Picard destroy him.

Evil Lyn: Will Kirk be there too?

Me: No he is over in the Alpha Quadrant on the planet Risa for some rest.

Qin: Yeah. We'll see him again soon.

Nico: But it's good that we're going after Shinzon.

Volcana: Is it too late to tell Kirk about this?

Me: Never too late at all Claire.

Qin: But we'll be ready for Shinzon.

Eli: Shinzon and Picard are just up ahead.

Nico: Battlestations.

The alarm sounded and we got ready.

We then saw the Enterprise of Picard SMASH HEAD ON INTO THE REMUS SCIMITAR SHIP!

Nico: WHOA! HOLY SHIT!

Me: HE SMASHED HEAD ON INTO THE SCIMITAR!

Qin: GEEZ!

Nico: He's trying to disable his weapons. We better bring the ship on board. Prepare to pull the ship away on my mark.

Me: Right.

We got closer.

Nico: Pull ship away now!

We engaged a tractor beam and pulled the Enterprise away.

Common Cold: Picard! Can you read us?!

Nico: Jean Luc this is Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Picard: (British Accent) You arrived just in time.

Nico: Are you all alright?

Picard: Oh we've been better.

Nico: But your ship took one helluva beating. We'll bring you on board and repair your ship. You can tell us all everything that went down while we fix it all up.

Picard: Thank you and Nico you're leader now?

Nico: I'll explain later.

We got the ship on board into the repair docks.

Picard: You guys got to us just in time.

Me: We do have that habit. But it's great to see you again Jean Luc. Deanna, Geordi, Data, Worf, you're all okay thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah. We haven't seen you guys since we faced the Borg.

Data: It has been a while.

Tayuya: Did you guys at least kill some of those assholes?!

Deanna: Yes we did. They came on board the Enterprise to get Captain Picard.

Me: Good. At least you took out some of the crew.

Nico: Yeah.

Worf: At least you didn't have to battle him though.

Qin: Soon we will.

Laney: We came here to kill Shinzon and help you guys out.

Riker: We greatly appreciate it.

Dr. Crusher: Many of our crew was injured in the whole battle.

Nico: Varie get the medical team and help Dr. Crusher out.

Varie: Right.

She and the medical team went and did so.

Nico: Sorry you guys had to go through all this.

Picard: It's all right Nico. So what happened that lead you to being Leader?

Me: We had a huge series of battles last year and Nico showed tremendously awesome leadership capabilities and Nico got promoted from 2nd in command to full time Leader.

Nico: It's true.

Picard: You've definitely earned the position fairly Nico.

Shade: Although J.D. still shows off his power to prove he's not weak.

Me: I heard that!

Everyone laughed.

Me: But it's true. I still want to show some forms of evil that we'll always win.

Nico: True.

Picard: Yes.

Nico: But what happened Jean Luc?

Picard: It's not good.

We were told everything from Picard and the crew and it was brutal.

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: This is terrible.

Stickybeard: Can me Candy Pirates help out against those scallywags?

Picard: They can yes.

Me: Geordi you're not wearing your trademark visor anymore. What happened?

Geordi: It's a long story.

Me: Let me guess. The Planet Baku and its Metaphasic Radiation healed your eyes and made it better than ever.

Geordi: Exactly.

Me: I knew it.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Qin: We missed out on things haven't we.

Picard: You sure did.

Riker: And me and Deanna married.

Me: Wow congratulations to you both.

Nico: Same here.

Deanna: Thank you.

Eli: Guys we got trouble!

We went to the bridge and we saw the Scimitar getting its targeting arms ready!

Me: Oh no he's getting ready to fire Thalaron Radiation!

Picard: How long until he can fire.

Eli: We estimate 7 minutes.

Geordi: When the Targeting arms are fully deployed, the matrix on the bridge will relay the Thalaron Radiation to the firing points at their tips. No one on this ship will survive.

Me: So that's it.

Nico: Good thing we're all immune to radiation.

Qin: Yeah. We discovered we're all immune to any form of Radiation.

Iron Lung: We still need to blow that thing up!

Me: And we will.

Nico: Yeah. First this. Eli target the targeting arms and blast them off.

Eli: Aye aye sir!

Eli got the weapons ready and fired a laser blast and blew the arms totally off the Scimitar!

Nico: Not this time Shinzon.

Me: I'll hold him off while you guys have the usual battles. No doubt he'll come after Picard himself now.

Nico: Knowing Shinzon he will.

Picard: That's right.

Nico: Lets head to our gym on the ship and get ready.

We nodded.

Android 21: First, let me scan which of the Scimitar is still operational.

Nico: Okay.

Android 21 did a scan on the ship and discovered that the weapons and shields are down but not the transporters.

Android 21: Transporters are still operational but their shields and all their weapons systems are all down.

Nico: Excellent. We have him right where we want him.

Camie: He is going to pay for his crimes.

Nico: Big time.

Radioactive Man: Let's have something to eat before the usual battles.

Maria: I wonder if the food on here is like plane food.

Me: Don't worry it is.

I snapped my fingers and made our favorite foods appear.

Me: And no we don't have any Romulan Ale.

Picard: Good I had too much of that stuff to drink earlier.

Qin: That is some very strong stuff.

Poromon: Aw man. I wanted to try that.

Horsea: Me too!

Future Maria: My young self is watching you and the other mascots, Horsea.

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: (GULPS)

Maria: (Makes the I'm watching you finger gesture)

Nico: Besides Romulan Ale is too strong for you guys.

Picard: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: Yeah.

Ratso: This is so good!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Geordi: Yeah it's delicious.

Homer: It sure is always good.

Bart: Now we can get Homer to use one of the Remans to scratch his butt.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He strangled Bart.

Lily zapped Homer.

ZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPP!

Homer let go.

Multiplex: Here's an army we can use.

Multiplex made 930 copies of himself.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Nice.

Nico: All right are we ready?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went to the gym on the ship. We were ready.

Akira Nijino: This will be Shinzon's day to die

Me: Big time.

Nico: Here we go.

We got ready for an entrance.

Nico opened a portal and it had the Scimitar bridge appear through it and then Shinzon and the Remans came through it and then it closed. Then the spirits of the Romulans appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Shinzon you will pay for everything you did!

Shinzon: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: And your executioners.

Shiv: J.D., you go after Shinzon. After the usual battles, we'll catch up.

Me: With pleasure.

I went up to him.

Me: Shinzon you will die now.

I teleported and blasted the Remans away and then I punched Shinzon in the face and sent him flying and he skidded and he pulled out a blade and went at me and then…

SLASH!

He slashed my face across my right cheek!

Me: OUCH!

But his blade dissolved because of my poisonous blood.

Shinzon: What the?

Me: My blood is poisonous.

Blood streamed down my face.

He then pulled out his dagger and I kicked it out of his hands and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and kneed him in the chin.

Then Dr. Light, Man Ray, Captain Cold, Hydrax, Knightbrace, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Black Manta, Six Gum Gang, and Mysterio appeared.

Nico: Dr. Light, Man Ray, Captain Cold, Hydrax, Knightbrace, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Black Manta, Six Gum Gang, and Mysterio.

Dr. Light: You know this isn't a big mission, right?

Nico: We know. But J.D. really wanted the usual battles to be done first.

Man Ray: (shrugs) Fair enough.

Captain Cold: But we're helping him after the battles.

Nico: Cool.

Hydrax: We heard you relaxed in the park.

Nico: Yep.

Knightbrace: Had a nice time?

Nico: We sure did.

?: That's good.

A figure came out and it was NIGHTMARE from episode 39 of Lost Galaxy!

---

Nightmare served as the finishing blow against the Rangers as Hexuba prepared to destroy them and proved to be a formidable opponent until Mike Corbett destroyed Hexuba's crystal ball by deflecting one of Hexuba's own attacks. With the dream spell broken, the Rangers were able to fight back against Nightmare better with Damon injuring him with a strike from his Power-Up Claw into Nightmare's cannons.

After taking a hit from Damon, Nightmare grew giant and the Rangers called upon the Galaxy Megazord to fight him. Nightmare was too much for them so Damon called upon the Centaurus Megazord to help. The Centaurus Megazord beats up Nightmare, allowing the Galaxy Megazord to destroy him.

---

Nico: Nightmare!

Eli: I remember you! You were a trump card for Hexuba. You were his strongest monster.

Nightmare: Yep.

Eli: Nice.

William: Do you really cause nightmares?

Nightmare: Not really. I just got my name because my battle was in a dream realm.

Nico: Nice.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kairi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pyris, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light - Nico's Rescue and Talk about The Accomplishments of The Brave 12

Core Medals: Dr. Light, Roulette and U.A. Molten Man

Fullbottles: Dr. Light and Roulette

---

Dr. Light was first.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) Nico's rescue was more like relaxation. And Talking about The Accomplishments of The Brave 12.

Kairi: It sure was and it was really awesome hearing about everything that they did like that.

Twilight Sparkle: Even though it was back in the teams old days it was really amazing to hear about.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah we all thought it was awesome.

Spyro: It was amazing how they took down Aku and got the entire planet to unite against him in the end.

Pyris: And how they met Ashi and her sisters and saved them from darkness.

Dr. Light: That is really awesome. I remember reading the book called The Chronicles of The Brave 12 and it was absolutely breathtaking. Lets do it!

Kairi used the Core Medals for Dr. Light, Roulette and U.A. Molten Man and fired waves of lava and light and smashed him down.

DR. LIGHT! ROULETTE! BEST MATCH!

She fired light blasts and smashed him all over.

Kairi activated her Ridewatch and they danced to the Kingdom Hearts Song and fired waves of light and magic and smashed him down.

* * *

Gali, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Squidstrictor, Melissa Edinborough, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Us battling Another Spidermonkey

Core Medals: Man Ray, Quackerjack and Aligned Scowl

Fullbottles: Man Ray and Quackerjack

* * *

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Nico, Brody, and the others did good fighting Another Spidermonkey. Was it like fighting Spider-Man?

Gali: It was in some sort of way but it was awesome.

Rarity: Oh it was most fun darlings. And we danced and sang all kinds of awesome songs.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was cool to listen and hear.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was awesome.

Squidstrictor: It was really fun.

Melissa Edinborough: That was so fun to hear about and the songs everyone did was awesome.

Man Ray: I'm glad everyone had a good time. Lets do it!

Gali used the Core Medals for Man Ray, Quackerjack and Aligned Scowl and fired waves of water and smashed him down.

MAN RAY! QUACKERJACK! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of water and energy and smashed him down.

Gali activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

* * *

Qin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Captain Cold, Steelbeak, Hammerstrike

Fullbottles: Captain Cold and Steelbeak

* * *

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Shivermist Mountains. How was it?

Qin: It was great and we took down the Vexicons and Lincoln purified their Vexicon Bracers and Nico got the Basilisk, Lucy got the bat, Lynn got the Panther and Anko got the snake.

Captain Cold: That's cool! Pun intended but that's 2 of Gemina's major enemies all destroyed.

Qin: That's for sure.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure is. We're slowly destroying them one by one.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there and Necrafa will soon come back one day and she will die.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Celestia: And she will soon get the Black Gates.

Captain Cold: Yes she sure will. Lets do it!

Qin used the Core Medals for Captain Cold, Steelbeak, Hammerstrike and fired waves of ice and fire and smashed him down.

CAPTAIN COLD! STEELBEAK! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

Qin activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Jungle Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Ino, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Suriko, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - Meeting a Gene-Slammer for Jizukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju

Core Medals: Hydrax, Beagle Boys and Aligned Cyclonus

Fullbottles: Hydrax and Beagle Boys

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in izukiru, The Star Destroying Kaiju. What's her name?

Ino: Her name is Junko Sutādesutoroiyā and she is the cousin of Deedlit in the world of Lodoss.

Fluttershy: Oh yes and she knows so many things about the stars. She is really amazing with it.

Tornado Bolt: And her story is really cool too.

---

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Junko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Junko, what's the story on why you hate Luan, Lola, and Lisa with a burning passion?

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One night, Lincoln and I were outside looking at the stars, and we've especially been looking at the constellations. But, then, we heard the sound of a tank heading this way, and Lincoln saw who it was inside it with his vampire vision: it was that mad scientist lunatic, Lisa, and with her were that deranged prankster, Luan, and that bad-tempered evil pink-wearing pageant demon, Lola, and they were going to kill us. Lisa fired the tank and she tried to blow us up, Luan fired dynamite at us, and Lola fired bombs at us, but we dodged them all, and Lincoln really had about enough of them. So, he grabbed the tank's main gun with his hands and bended it so it was pointing at the hatch with his immense superhuman strength, and Lisa, Lola, and Luan abandoned the tank, but it wouldn't save them from me as I pummeled the three of them into the dirt, and tied them up in super-strong chains, and it was so strong, even Lola and Luan couldn't chew through these. Then, Lincoln unbends the tank's main gun, and he lifted it up and he tossed it into the air and fired an energy blast and destroyed it completely. The rest of the family showed up, and we told everyone what those three tried to do to us, and as a result, Luan, Lola, and Lisa were grounded for eleven weeks, and Lincoln had Luna, Lana, and Lily choose some really horrific punishments for them.

We gasped in surprise.

Nico: Whoa, what were they?

Luna: (Smirks) I had Luan polish every last one of my instruments and my Mick Swagger records, and she wasn't allowed anywhere near her prank supplies and her dummy, and she couldn't make any sort of pun whatsoever.

Me: Yikes.

Lana: (Smiles) I had Lola take care of every last one of my pets, and she couldn't even wear her dress or tiara whatsoever, or get anywhere near her tea sets, dresses, tiaras, and pageant supplies whatsoever, and Lincoln chose the worst kind of punishment ever: she had to help me with some of the most dirty jobs in the house, especially working on Vanzilla.

Nico: (Gasps) Ooh, now that's harsh.

Lily: (Smirks) Not as harsh as the punishment I chose for Lisa: she wasn't allowed anywhere near her science lab whatsoever, plus, I had her disgusting studies thrown out in the trash, and as for Todd and the rest of her robots, I had them thrown in her bunker and I changed the code.

We gasped even more at Lily's harsh punishment for Lisa.

Nico: Those were some very harsh punishments, but well deserved for what they did. Shiv was right: the Dark Sides of The Louds really enjoy pissing Lincoln off, along with his Guardian Angels.

Me: But, in the end, karma got them hard on the butt, and they were sent to The Black Gates for good. Plus, I think I know just why Dark Lincoln was born in Lincoln: it's because of the heartless actions of the Dark Sides of The Loud Sisters.

Lincoln: I was thinking the same thing, J.D. The Dark Sides of my sisters were the ones who caused Dark Lincoln to be born inside me, and their heartless actions were really angering me to no end, and they just won't stop until I'm dead along with everyone who supported me: friends, family, teachers, and anyone else. But, Dark Lincoln and the Dark Sides of my sisters also wanted to destroy everyone on Earth and cause chaos, so they had to get sent to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln.

Emily Jones: And I can't believe it was because of the dark sides of your sisters, that you had a dark side in you, Linky.

Lincoln: Yeah, it's the dark sides of my sisters' fault, they're to blame for that big time, what a bunch of monsters.

Luna: And me, Lana, Leni, Lucy, Laney, and Lily also got caught in the accursed hive mind of the mean sisters, and that caused our dark sides to be born as well. Now, I really wish I smashed my cymbals in Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's ears years ago, and made them go deaf.

Laney: Yeah, but what's done is done, and with the Dark Sides permanently removed from us, we're freed from that nightmare for

good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Hydrax: Geez! That is harsh but very fitting for those monsters back then.

Stealth Elf: Yeah they were harsh but they had it coming.

Tayuya: Those fucking bitches had it coming big time. Fucking motherfuckers!

Jirobo: (Offscreen) Tayuya watch your language!

Tayuya: Oh shut up fatso!

Suriko: But Tayuya is right on that. They had it coming.

Hydrax: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ino used the Core Medals for Hydrax, Beagle Boys and Aligned Cyclonus and fired waves of fired waves of flowers and smashed her all over.

HYDRAX! BEAGLE BOYS! BEST MATCH!

She fired more flowers and smashed her all over.

Ino activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Jungle Music and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed her down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Galus, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Kopaka and Emu's Bonding

Core Medals: Knightbrace, Glomgold and Nightra

Fullbottles: Knightbrace and Glomgold

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) I hope Kopaka and Emu enjoyed their Bonding. They earned it.

Zarya Moonwolf: They most sure did and that is so awesome. We even talked about how Nico made so many great video games for the M.O.E. And how big of a success they were.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah those were great and awesome.

Cozy Glow: And Nico made a huge amount of money for them as well.

Hex: We're happy for him too.

Galus: You got that right.

Knightbrace: I'm glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Zarya used the Core Medals for Knightbrace, Glomgold and Nightra and fired waves of blue fire and moonlight and smashed him down.

KNIGHTBRACE! FLINTHEART GLOMGOLD! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

Zarya activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and they fired waves of magic, bones, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cameron, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Four Arms, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - Us battling Another Zodiart for Lupus the Wolf

Core Medals: Juggernaut, Bradford Buzzard and Yost Juggernaut

Fullbottles: Juggernaut and Bradford Buzzard

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) You guys did good battling Another Zodiart for Lupus the Wolf. That's what Garu represents.

Cameron: That is too true and it's so awesome.

Pinkie Pie: We all had a great time seeing what this one was like too.

Featherweight: Yeah it was amazing.

Sprocket: Lupus The Wolf is really awesome as well.

Four Arms: Yeah that was really cool to see them battle too.

Anita Jóhannsson: (Icelandic Accent) It most sure was and we got a great thrill out of it too.

Suzumebachi: It was really awesome.

Juggernaut: It sure was. Lets do it!

Cameron used the Core Medals for Juggernaut, Bradford Buzzard and Yost Juggernaut and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

JUGGERNAUT! BRADFORD BUZZARD! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energgy and blasted him down.

Cameron activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Comedy Music and fired waves of gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Duncan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Actia, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - Captain Picard is an awesome Captain for the Enterprise of the 24th Century

Core Medals: Scorpion, Sentinel Prime and Vertebreak

Fullbottles: Scorpion and Sentinel Prime

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Captain Picard is an awesome Captain for the Enterprise of the 24th Century. He's probably just as famous as Kirk.

Duncan: He sure is amazing and Picard has done so much in the 24th Century.

Rainbow Dash: He is really awesome and he took down the forces of the Borg and many evil alien races out there.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there.

Whirlwind: That is really awesome and amazing.

Actia: We all think so as well.

Scorpion: It is awesome and neat. Lets do it!

Duncan used the Core Medals for Scorpion, Sentinel Prime and Vertebreak and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

SCORPION! SENTINEL PRIME! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of acid and energy and smashed him down.

Duncan activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of rainbows, wind, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Jetray, Miranda Rodriguez, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - Hard to imagine that Shinzon is a clone of Captain Picard

Core Medals: Black Manta, Bonecrusher and Shadelock

Fullbottles: Black Manta and Bonecrusher

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) Hard to imagine that Shinzon is a clone of Captain Picard. And an evil one at that!

Yusuke Urameshi: Yeah it's hard to imagine! And he's hellbent on Galactic Conquest.

Applejack: Yeah he wants to destroy all life in the entire Galaxy as well as Earth.

Apple Bloom: He plans to do so with Thalaron Radiation and destroy everything on Earth.

Flashwing: Not on our watch!

Jetray: Yeah that monster has another thing coming!

Miranda Rodriguez: No way are we going to allow that to happen.

Black Manta: Yeah he must be stopped big time. Lets do it!

Yusuke used the Core Medals for Black Manta, Bonecrusher and Shadelock and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

BLACK MANTA! BONECRUSHER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Yusuke activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him all over the place.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kalolo, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Shinzon did all sorts of horrible atrocities and now he wants to annihilate the Earth

Core Medals: Six Gum Gang, Constructicon Devastator and

Wildbreak

Fullbottles: Six Gum Gang and Constructicon Devastator

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) Shinzon did all sorts of horrible atrocities.

Lunk: And now, he wants to annihilate the Earth.

Right Suzuki: No kidding there and we're not going to let him do so.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there. He is a heartless monster. He killed the entire Romulan Senate and now he wants to destroy the Earth.

Moondust: We won't let that happen.

Snowdrop: Yeah he is a monster.

Gari: The only thing Shinzon is getting is a trip to the Black Gates for his crimes.

Blackout: Big time true.

Goof: Yeah what a jerk.

Dixie: He has no right to live.

Kalolo: No he sure doesn't. Not after what he did.

Wilbur: That is for sure y'all.

Runt: Lets do it!

Right used the Core Medals for Six Gum Gang, Constructicon Devastator and Wildbreak and fired waves of red energy and smashed the gang down.

SIX GUM GANG! CONSTRUCTICON DEVASTATOR! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of red energy and smashed them all over the place.

Right activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Railroad Music and fired waves of red light and darkness and smashed them all over and knocked them down.

---

Yusei Fudo, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Echo Echo, Rhonda LaBouche, Ri'Oha and Ghuul VS Mysterio - Shinzon is pure evil and he must be destroyed.

Core Medals: Mysterio, Iron Maiden and King of Flan

Fullbottles: Mysterio and Iron Maiden

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) Shinzon is a pure evil being who must be destroyed. And which Heartless robots can I use this time?

Yusei: How about Water Core Heartless next.

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned said robots.

Yusei: Yeah I agree there. He assassinated the entire Romulan Senate and now he plans to destroy all life on the Earth.

Princess Celestia: That's why we're not going to let him live another second longer.

King Solar: Yeah what he did is beyond pure evil.

Amber Morning: He needs to be destroyed at all costs.

Spotlight: He sure does.

Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) Yeah what a ruthless beast.

Rhonda LaBouche: No kidding there. He will pay for everything he did.

Mysterio: Big time. Lets do it!

Yusei used the Core Medals for Mysterio, Iron Maiden and King of Flan and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

MYSTERIO! IRON MAIDEN! BEST MATCH!

HE fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Yusei activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Pop Music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Nightmare

Nightmare was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Evil Twin Clones, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Evil Twin Clones symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: LIGHTS OF ORION! ACTIVATE!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers glowed and donned awesome armbands, belt buckles and got Claw Gauntlets and got Crossguards for their Quasar Sabers!

Nico: YEAH!

Leo: POWER UP MODE!

They ran at Nightmare and turned into a ball of energy and and the group fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit Nightmare first and then the rangers flew through him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Nightmare you have failed this universe!

Leo: Yeah he has!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Everyone regrouped.

Ghuul: Now, let's go help JD!

Turtle: I hope we can still join in!

Nico: Oh we will.

POW! BLAM BIFF!

I was clobbering Shinzon all over the place with incredible brutality and smashing him all over.

He went at me and I jumped and grabbed his head with my legs and did a flip and smashed him into the ground!

Me: Had enough?

Shinzon got up.

Shinzon: (Spits out blood) Never!

Me: You make me sick Shinzon. Everyone fall in!

Everyone came.

Troy: I know the perfect morph for this!

Tsukasa: So do I!

Kamen Ride: Fourze!

Kamen Ride: Meteor!

Kamen Ride: Nadeshiko!

Emma: We already are the Lost Galaxy Team.

Troy: That's true and that's the morph that's perfect for this.

Qin: It sure is.

Tsukasa turned into Fourze and Daiki summoned Clones of said riders!

Starlight Glimmer: I've had more than enough of you to last a million eternities!

Then a white light appeared in front of Starlight and it landed in her hands. It was a Grand Zi-O Majesty Ridewatch and it was for Saber! It was a purple ridewatch for the secondary members of the Saber

Team including Saber.

Starlight Glimmer: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Starlight Glimmer: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits and symbols of the Swords of the Saber Kamen Riders appear and then she donned an awesome prismatic Saber Armor appear and she had all the powers of the Wonder Ride Books and a Rainbow Blade Sword in her hands! She turned into KAMEN RIDER SABER GRAND ZI-O MAJESTY!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow Starlight that is awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those who are suffering from the darkness of Literature and Fantasy and bring light back to the future of books and knowledge. Her name is Kamen Rider Saber Geiz Majesty! A moment of nativity.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: That is so awesome!

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! This is amazing! Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the symbol for Falchion.

"The Immortal Phoenix unleashed the fury of flames from its wings and flew into the air and released a massive raging inferno unto its enemies in the form of a shower of fire from the heavens, striking down its enemies with divine justice and immortal purity."

She spread wings of pure fire and fired waves of fire and fireballs and blasted Shinzon all over and the fireballs hit the Reman men all over and incinerated them into dust!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: That was incredible!

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome!

Eli: It sure was!

Nico: Lets not forget this.

They pulled out their Zenkai Cannons.

Everyone: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

They summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyurangers and clones of the Fourze, Build, Zero One and Gaim Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) STAR FORCE SUPREME!

She summoned Emperor Z, Starmon, Evil Star, Dr. Polaris, Magneto, Key, Xigbar, Dark Laser, Count Dooku, Cad Bane and Living Laser.

Dr. Polaris: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at Shinzon!

We pulverized and smashed and blasted him all over.

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place as we were bashing and pulverizing him all over with intense fury.

Cyrenox and Wamma blasted and smashed Shinzon all over.

Perceptor, Bombshell, C.C., and Nunnally used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Perceptor's Concussion Rifle, Bombshell's Head-Mountain Mortar and Nunnally and C.C.'s powers 100-fold.

Nunnally and G1 Bombshell: EXPLOSIVE BARRAGE BLAST!

C.C. and Perceptor: IMMORTAL CONCUSSION BLAST!

Cybertron Force and Evil Lyn: MAGIC CYBERTRON BLAST!

Turtle Thunderstrike and Turtle: TURTLE LIGHTNING BURST!

Magic Cure Force and Common Cold: MAGIC SNOT ROCKETS!

Sports of Lava and Shiv: LAVA BLADE DANCE!

Dark Widow Power and Shade: DARKNESS MEGA FURY!

Comedy Clone Shenanigans and Multiplex: CLONE BOMB BARRAGE!

Country Lung Blast and Iron Lung: WIND COUNTRY FORCE!

Rock Wolf Shot and Koragg: WOLF ROCK MEGA BARRAGE!

Jewel Video Game Matrix and Control Freak: GROGANCH JEWEL STORM!

Radioactive Fallout Blast and Radioactive Man: NUCLEAR FURY STORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP SUPER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fay Runnington, Jean Luc Picard, Twilight Sparkle, me and Nico: UNIVERSAL RETRIBUTION DEATH RAY!

We fired a massive energy blast!

Lincoln: ENTERPRISE CREW ELEMENT STYLE: JAMES T. KIRK!

Jessica Shannon: ENTERPRISE CREW STING STYLE: SPOCK!

Peni Parker: ENTERPRISE CREW WEB STYLE: MALLORY!

Entrapta: ENTERPRISE CREW LIGHTNING STYLE: LYNNE LUCERO!

Perfuma: ENTERPRISE CREW NATURE STYLE: ALDEN!

Frosta: ENTERPRISE CREW ICE STYLE: MARPLE!

Mai Shiranui: ENTERPRISE CREW FIRE STYLE: TONIA BARROWS!

Yuna Kamihara: ENTERPRISE CREW WATER STYLE: BERKLEY!

Tatsumaki: ENTERPRISE CREW WIND STYLE: J.M. COLT!

Julie Makimoto: ENTERPRISE CREW EARTH STYLE: DIFALCO!

Colette Brunel: ENTERPRISE CREW LIGHT STYLE: RAHDA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ENTERPRISE CREW DARK STYLE: JOHN FARREL!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said crew members of the Enterprise.

Lincolln and his harem: ENTERPRISE CREW FINAL SMASH: USS ENTERPRISE LASER STRIKE!

They summoned the USS Enterprise to attack and the blasts all hit Shinzon and he was obliterated in a huge fiery explosion of incredible power and he was destroyed.

He was given the black gates as a result.

Me: Reap what you have sown, you evil twin clone.

Nico: He's been asking for it for a long time. Nice work, team, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of that monster Alicorn wannabe, Evil Cozy Glow, to deal with, and that little monster should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Cozy Glow: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Cozy Glow.

A red blast of energy came flying at us, but Lincoln deflected it and it hits a figure who was forced out of the shadows and we saw who it was: it was Evil Cozy Glow.

Apple Bloom: I should've known it was you, you evil, low-down, sidewinding monster!

Scootaloo: And we still owe you a beating for what you did long ago.

Sweetie Belle: And you don't deserve to be forgiven any longer.

Evil Cozy Glow: As if you pathetic ponies could… ! (Gasps) What, you're Alicorns?! But?!

Apple Bloom: I became an Alicorn last year, if you've already forgotten.

Scootaloo: Yeah, me and Sweetie Belle also ascended and we became Alicorns when that rageaholic monster, Eva, showed up to kill us all. But, this was through both our hard work and determination, something you'd never understand, because you are a worthless, heartless monster, and you don't deserve to even be considered an Alicorn, Evil Cozy Glow.

Cozy Glow: That's right, you're a monster who made me into one, because of losing my mother to illness. But, my mother's back, and I've since severed my ties with you since we kicked your butt in Equestria and during the April 12th War.

Evil Cozy Glow: Why, you inconsiderate, little… !

Evil Cozy Glow was about to blast Cozy Glow, but Lincoln grabbed her by the horn with his large right hand and he tossed her into a wall with his immense brute superhuman strength, and he's pissed her off now.

Kita Schrodinger: Whoa, nice throw, Lincoln. Now, it's time to put an end to her. But, first.

Kita Schrodinger fired a pink energy blast and it hits Evil Cozy Glow, and made her even more mad.

Evil Cozy Glow: Who do you think you are to get in my way, you lowly peasant?!

Kita Schrodinger: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends. (pink energy aura flares up) I am Kita Schrodinger, Champion of Twinkleshine, The Alicorn Princess of Creativity and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Patience.

This horrified Evil Cozy Glow badly.

Evil Cozy Glow: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Kita Schrodinger's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with Alicorns, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Cozy Glow, she left pink energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Kita Schrodinger: Evil Cozy Glow, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a hate-filled monster who never cared about anyone except for yourself and you are nothing but a disgrace to true Alicorns, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Kita Schrodinger was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix.

Then, as the vortex faded, Kita Schrodinger emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Kita Schrodinger grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink energy aura with Alicorns, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Twinkleshine's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with light blue gems for eyes and the Creativity and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold hourglass links and light blue crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Creativity and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Kita Schrodinger has on a sleeveless light blue vest, short-sleeved pink shirt with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, pink skirt, light blue pants, purple legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with stars on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Kita Schrodinger felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with light blue tips on the large pink feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Kita Schrodinger has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Kita Schrodinger's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twinkleshine's Friendship Star Greatsword of Magical Creativity and Starshine Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade with the cutie mark of Twinkleshine etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and sapphire blue gems for the eyes and a large light blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Kita Schrodinger, Champion of Twinkleshine, The Champion of Creativity, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Skilled and Creative Artist, Destroyer of Evil Cozy Glow and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Stars and Creativity"

キタ・シュレディンガー、トゥインクルシャインのチャンピオン、クリエイティビティのチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、熟練したクリエイティブなアーティスト、邪悪なコージー・グローとドゥームズデイ23のデストロイヤー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、ナイツのメンバーフレンドシップテーブルのマスターであり、星と創造力の力のマスター

Kita Schrodinger has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CREATIVE STAR SHINE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CREATIVITY AND DIVINE STAR CREATIVE LOVE!

We were amazed by Kita Schrodinger's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Cozy Glow saw it, she went mad and fired another red energy blast from her horn while laughing evilly, but Kita deflected it with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful pink energy blast with stars, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Evil Cozy Glow and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's really mad now.

Nico: Whoa, Kita Schrodinger's transformed, so awesome!

Me: You got that right.

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Twinkleshine's turn to transform.

Kita Schrodinger: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Creative Star Alicorn and Divine Star Creativity Love) **That's right, Ken, and then, the three of us can get after Evil Cozy Glow.**

Twinkleshine: That's right. Now, it's my turn to transform.

Suddenly, Twinkleshine's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with Alicorns, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of the Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Evil Cozy Glow, she left pink energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Twinkleshine: Evil Cozy Glow, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria, not to mention what you did in locking Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle in a broom closet while you planned to take over Ponyville, and you also turned Cozy Glow into monster like you. You are nothing more than a hate-filled monster who never cared about anyone except for yourself and you are nothing but a disgrace to true Alicorns, and I'll see to it that you pay the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Twinkleshine was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Twinkleshine emerged, but she was changed forever.

Twinkleshine grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink energy aura with Alicorns, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with light blue gems for eyes and the Creativity and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold hourglass links and light blue crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Creativity and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Twinkleshine has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, purple skirt, black socks, dark blue high-heels, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with stars on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Twinkleshine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with light blue tips on the large pink feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Twinkleshine has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Twinkleshine's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twinkleshine's Friendship Star Greatsword of Magical Creativity and Starshine Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade with the cutie mark of Twinkleshine etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and sapphire blue gems for the eyes and a large light blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Twinkleshine, The Alicorn Princess of Creativity, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Stars, Creativity, and Alicorns"

トゥインクルシャイン、クリエイティビティのアリコーン プリンセ

ス、カンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、カンタロット ファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、マスタースター、クリエイティビティ、アリコーンの力

Twinkleshine's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CREATIVE STAR SHINE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CREATIVITY AND DIVINE STAR CREATIVE LOVE!

We were amazed by Twinkleshine's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Cozy Glow saw it, she went mad and she fired another red energy blast from her horn while laughing evilly, but Twinkleshine deflected it with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful pink energy blast with stars, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Evil Cozy Glow and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's really mad now.

Nico: Whoa, now Twinkleshine's transformed too?! Really cool!

Twinkleshine: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Creative Star Alicorn and Divine Star Creativity Love) **Now, we can finally take down Evil Cozy Glow and send this monster back to where she belongs.**

Lincoln: Somewhere she'll never return to hurt anyone ever again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Twinkleshine and Kita Schrodinger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of trying to take over Equestria are finally over, Evil Cozy Glow, and this time, you're never coming back to hurt anyone again, you monster Alicorn wannabe.**

Kita Schrodinger, Twinkleshine, and Lincoln went after Evil Cozy Glow, who continued firing red blasts from her horn while laughing insanely, but they deflected them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Cozy Glow, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln grabs Evil Cozy Glow by the horn in his large left hand and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her powers and hatred and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Evil Cozy Glow was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Kita Schrodinger, Twinkleshine, and Lincoln to finish Evil Cozy Glow off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Mean Rarity and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Kita Schrodinger, Twinkleshine, and Lincoln did to Evil Cozy Glow as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Kita Schrodinger and Twinkleshine are permanent.

Then, as Evil Cozy Glow's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Evil Cozy Glow's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Cozy Glow and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Cozy Glow.

Lincoln: Evil Cozy Glow, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and for trying to take over Ponyville and Equestria, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Cozy Glow, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Cozy Glow's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Cozy Glow: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Evil Cozy Glow's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again.

Nico: Alright, that's another member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only a few more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Rabia.

Jackie Snoddgrass: Which means it's up to the three of us to take that bloodthirsty monster down for good.

Lemon Hearts: Yep, you, me, and Lincoln.

Nico: That bloodthirsty monster's been asking for it for a very long time.

Me: Yeah, the crimes Rabia has committed against The Crystal Empire can never be forgiven, that bloodthirsty lunatic deserves only to die.

Lincoln: Along with the hated King Sombra, The Black-Hearted Demonic Unicorn. But, that'll be for a much later date.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln, but when that day comes, that black-hearted demonic unicorn has a lot to answer for, including what he did to Princess Cadence's mom, Princess Amore.

Princess Cadence: He deserves to die for his black-hearted crimes against The Crystal Empire, and for what he did to my mother, but like Lincoln said, that's for a much later date.

Me: Right, so we have to be patient until then.

Nico: Yep.

Juggernaut: Looks like it's the end of Shinzon.

Scorpion: Damn right it is.

Me: And we avenged the deaths of the Romulan Senate.

Black Manta: What do we do with the Scimitar?

Dixie: We could sell it for spare parts

Wilbur: Or we can rebuild it.

Goof: Either option is fine by me.

Nico: We'll rebuild it and add it to our arsenal of ships.

Qin: Good idea.

Mysterio: It's a shame Kirk couldn't join us.

Nico: Yeah but it"s best he rests after a big mission. Besides this was awesome and cool.

Me: It sure was. Jean Luc we're sorry about your ship getting so damaged.

Picard: It's all right. But thank you all for helping us.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. We saved the entire universe from a fate no one should ever go through in a billion years.

Qin: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: That's for sure. (To the Viewers) Hope you liked this awesome interstellar adventure and how we took down one of the most dangerous enemies of the galaxy.

Qin: I know we all did.

Nico: Yep. Now Shinzon of Remus is nothing but a forgotten memory. Lets go home.

We went back home to Earth after having the Scimitar wreck brought on board and we fixed it up and modified it as an awesome battlecruiser and a powerful Superlaser Ship when the time comes. We fixed up the Enterprise and made it good as new and gave it all kinds of modifications to its weapons, shields and systems. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Star Trek Nemesis of 2002 was a great movie and I thought it was so awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Aurico, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Maritime Bay and we're going to help Sunny with some cleaning around the house and we're going to find an awesome mystery that will lead to an amazing secret of the Starscout Family. We're going to figure out a mystery about a blanket that was hidden in Maritime Bay, Zephyr Heights and Bridlewood. Also we're going to meet and battle Another The Worst. This one is not gonna be that much of a challenge though. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for one of the Imperium Horde. Her name is Anita Bathory and she is from Hungary and she is a gene-slammer of the aliens that the Justice League defeated when they first formed the League. And she is also a great spy and infiltrator and has awesome shape-shifting powers and has an awesome arsenal of weapons and intense psychic powers. She also has the ability to control the Imperium Horde. So this one will be interesting. The match-up scene is for Jackie Snoddgrass, Lemon Hearts, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of the Doomsday 23, Rabia. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Chicago in the world of the 1993 series, Biker Mice From Mars, and we're not only going to meet Charley Davidson, Throttle, Vinnie, and Modo, but we're also going to take down Lawrence Limburger and have him recruited into The Masters of Evil. And they're going to meet a Ghostrick Angel of Mischief Gene-Slammer named Ursula Truaigheaingeal, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland, but also his classmate in English. She's a fan of the occult as well as anime. Her last name, Truaigheaingeal, means Angel Mischief in Scottish Gaelic. It was Lincoln who introduced Ursula to Yu Yu Hakusho, and she and Lincoln would cosplay from Goku and Chi Chi to even Naruto and Sakura. In fact, while cosplaying as Naruto and Sakura, Lincoln and Ursula kissed each other on the lips, and she's a succubus, as well as being the cousin of Morrigan Aensland from Darkstalkers, and she hates Lola with a burning passion. Get ready for a tasty adventure as we go to a world made of Krabby Patties and we're going to see not only an awesome and tasty world but we're also going to take down an evil and bloodthirsty version of the Vengeance Express Kids and we're gonna see Kevin, Rolf, Jimmy, Sarah, Jonny and Nazz at their worst as they beat up the Eds all over the place like they did in Boo Haw Haw and it's going to be brutal! So get ready for a bloodbath of the funny kind! Also it's Maria's birthday so we're going to have an awesome party for her! Maria is not going with on the rescues because William is gonna take her out on a mission while we get everything set up.

See you all tomorrow

# KRABBY PATTY PLANET VENGEANCE

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO MARIA ROCKELL

---

Over in Maritime Bay was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Aurico, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to help Sunny Starscout and her friends clean up around the house.

Me: Man Sunny you and the gang have done so much all over Maritime Bay.

Qin: Boy I'll say.

Sunny Starscout: We sure have. And it is awesome that we can have you guys help us out.

Me: Not a problem.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah this really gets it done fast.

Varie: It sure does.

Twilight Sparkle: I think it's great that you guys go on just as many adventures as we do.

Aurico: I agree.

Zipp came back with some little skates.

Sunny Starscout: Oh my first Roller Skates.

Laney: Those are adorable Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah. Keep.

She spun a wheel on the skates and it flew off and hit her in the eye.

SMASH!

Me: Oops.

Varie: I think those things are shot.

Sunny Starscout: Or maybe recycle.

Qin: Good idea.

Pipp pulled out a big top hat.

Rarity: What a Top Hat.

Sunny Starscout: Donate.

Me: Boy all this stuff is cool.

Hitch had a box full of ogems on his back and they were humming.

Hitch Trailblazer: Izzy? What do you want to do with all these noisy glowy gems?

Nico: Those are pretty.

Rarity: Oh they are indeed.

Qin: Yeah.

Aurico: It's awesome you guys do so many awesome things.

Eli: I'll say.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Aurico.

Aurico: Anytime Nico.

Varie: And don't worry I got plenty of water for you in case you feel dry.

Aurico: Thanks Varie. Sorry Maria isn't here.

Me: I know but it's her birthday today and William's job is to keep her busy while we set everything up for her.

Nico: Aurico, you and your team did good protecting the world after Tommy and the others were turned into kids.

Aurico: Thanks Nico.

Me: Boy I remember seeing that. That was so awesome seeing what they were like younger.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Xenia: And the Aquitar Rangers were really awesome against some of Rita's monsters.

Nico: Yep.

Rarity: Indeed.

Sunset Shimmer: By the way Aurico what is your home planet like?

Aurico: Aquitar is an ocean planet and the water is absolutely beautiful and everything is so peaceful. It was an honor to help out with the rangers back then.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Your home planet sounds like a world that the Neptune Crusaders would love.

Pipp Petals: Yeah.

Nico: And Ninjor DOES count as the 6th Ranger of your team.

Aurico: Yes he does.

Me: I agree. That is so awesome and cool.

Aylene C.: Ninjor is awesome.

Me: And the rangers first found him after Zedd and Rita destroyed the Thunderzords. I'll never forget seeing that. That was horrible.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah that was awful.

Tsuyu: No kidding.

Kaoruko: But the good news is that you guys fixed them up.

Me: We sure did.

Nico: Right, Maria? (realizes something) Oh yeah. Maria's not here this time.

Me: She will be back Nico.

Nico: Yeah.

Fluttershy: I think it's gonna be a magical day for Maria because it's her birthday today.

Qin: I agree there.

Hitch Trailblazer: Izzy?

Izzy was trying to pull open a cabinet upstairs.

Izzy Moonbow: (Straining) Almost got it!

Sunny Starscout: Izzy no!

She opened it and then an avalanche of stuff came down and pushed her.

Me: AVALANCHE!

We jumped out of the way and Pipp, Sunny and Hitch were caught in the slide.

We helped them out.

Me: Geez! Sunny this is a lot of stuff. Are you guys okay?

Pipp Petals: We're okay.

Izzy Moonbow: And for my next trick.. Lets do that again!

Pinkie Pie: Wee! That was fun!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Then we saw a glowing object.

Me: Huh? What's that?

It was something wrapped in a blanket.

Sunny unwrapped it and it was one third of a circle blanket.

Me: Wow.

The design on it showed a throne room chair and a picture of what looked like Hitch with some animals.

Me: Wow look at that.

Sunny Starscout: Whoa.

Nico: That is awesome.

May: It's very weird not to have Maria here with us.

Me: I know.

She saw what looked like a projector.

Sunny Starscout: Huh?

Me: That looks like a projector. Lets see.

I picked it up and pressed a button on it and it showed a video and it revealed Sunny Starscout's father, Argyle Starshine.

Argyle Starshine: (On the video) Surprise Sunny Bunny.

Sunny Starscout: (Gasp) Dad?

Me: He was your father? He looks like a nice guy.

Eli: Yeah.

Argyle Starshine: I guess you found the old family blanket. Quite something isn't it? It's actually an ancient pony artifact passed down for 10 generations.

Me: Wow!

Argyle Starshine: The other pieces were hidden in Zephyr Heights and Bridlewood years ago. One day magic will return and Sunny, I know you'll be the one to do it. But even still it will take the whole family to get the other pieces.

Me: Hmm.

Sunny Starscout: Whole Family? But it's just me now.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at the blanket.

Me: Whoa this is a map. It shows where each of the pieces are at.

Nico: Things just got more interesting.

Me: And the first piece to find is located in Zephyr Heights.

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it is!

Zipp Storm: This smells like a Mystery!

Sunny Starscout: Smells like an Adventure to me. Come on everypony!

We were off to Zipp and Pipp's home town of Zephyr Heights which was located not far from Ponyville and Cloudsdale.

We arrived and we met Zipp and Pipp's mother Queen Haven.

Queen Haven: What a wonderful surprise and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you in person.

Me: You too your majesty. Zipp and Pipp told us so much about you.

Sunny Starscout: (Panting) Queen Haven we need to ask you…

Queen Haven: Wow! That blanket. My throne room hasn't looked like that in centuries. Wherever did you find that?

Me: It's a piece of a puzzle that Sunny's father left for her.

Zipp Storm: The throne room! I knew it looked familiar. Thanks mom.

Me: We just need to visit the throne room quick.

We went to the throne room.

Kaito: What's in here?

Me: Lets see.

I looked at the piece of the blanket.

Me: The next piece is underneath the Throne.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Okay we're going to have to lift it up all together.

Izzy Moonbow: I've got this ponies. Open sesapony!

She used her magic and strained hard to lift it.

Me: Looks like it's too heavy.

Nico: This calls for a team effort.

Pipp Petals: Mom's not going to like this.

Zipp and Pipp were struggling to lift it.

Nico: Still too heavy.

Sunny Starscout: We're going to need Earth Pony too.

Hitch Trailblazer: Say no more Sunny! Critters roll out!

2 birds came and they grabbed the throne.

Hitch Trailblazer: Okay Lift!

They tried to lift it but were flung away.

Me: I think she means using Earth Pony Magic to do it too.

Hitch Trailblazer: Oh right. Good hustle team.

Me, Sunny and Hitch used Earth Pony Magic and we lifted the throne and underneath it was the second piece.

Me: The second piece!

We got it and I looked and it was a picture of Zipp and Pipp over a crystal tower grove.

Me: Looks like a picture of Zipp and Pipp over a Crystal Tower Grove.

Izzy Moonbow: (Gasp) I know that place!

Me: I remember seeing a Crystal Tower Grove in a small part of Froggy Bottom Bog.

Nico: Then lets get over there. But first…

We put the throne back and made it the way it was.

Vroon: All better!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to Froggy Bottom Bog.

We arrived and it was a beautiful Crystal Tower Grove.

Me: Ooh this is beautiful.

Nicole: Boy it sure is.

Izzy Moonbow: I told you. Just like the picture. Now lets see if I remember how it works. Uhh Unikadabra!

She touched a big crystal and then the crystal glowed and played a musical song in a sequence.

Sunny Starscout: It's beautiful!

Me: Wow it's a Musical Sequence Puzzle.

Laney: I know these kinds of puzzles.

Izzy Moonbow: Yep. When I hit the big gem you have to hit the other gems in order.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets get into position.

We got into position. Izzy touched it we got to playing and we hit it in the right order and we then felt a rumble and out came a treasure chest and Sunny opened it and in it was the last piece!

Nico: The last piece!

The last piece showed a picture of Izzy in Maritime Bay.

Nico: Wow! We got all the pieces.

Rarity: Lets sew them back together back at the Crystal Brighthouse.

We went back to Maritime Bay.

---

We were back at the Crystal Brighthouse.

Nico: Let's put em together!

We got to sewing them together.

Izzy and Rarity were working on it.

Izzy Moonbow: And Presto!

We spread it out and it was a picture blanket of Zipp and Pipp over the Crystal Grove, Hitch in the Throne and Izzy in Maretime Bay and Sunny Starscout was in the middle.

Qin: Wow!

Aurico: That is amazing!

Varie: It's beautiful.

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing there.

Nico: This looks pretty good actually.

Me: It's beautiful though.

Sunny Starscout: It's us.

Me: Wait a second. This is more than just a blanket. This is a prophecy.

Nico: A Prophecy?

Eli: What does it mean?

Me: It's The Return of Friendship. It shows that Sunny and her friends were chosen to bring the Magic of Friendship back to Equestria after the tribes were divided.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That is amazing.

Varie: Wow.

Laney: That is incredible. This blanket is really a vision into the future.

Zipp Storm: Wow!

Nico: We're not gonna let all we've been through be for nothing.

Me: No way we aren't.

I pressed the Projector to see if there was more and there is.

Argyle Starshine: Now you're probably thinking our family's a little too small to do all this, (Chuckles) And you may be right. But Family is just a fancy word for ponies who always stick together.

He held up Sunny when she was just a little baby. She was so adorable.

Argyle Starshine: Your friends can be a family you choose and Sunny, hoof to heart, I know you'll find that someday.

Sunny looked at all of us and we smiled.

Sunny Starscout: I already did dad.

She hugged us all and we hugged her.

May: And that's us!

Nico: You got that right May.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: Boy this was an awesome treasure hunt.

Nicole: One of the best ever.

Rainbow Dash: So awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really cool.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: But now I see why Sunny and her friends were chosen, to not only return Friendship to Equestria but also to bring Queen Opaline to justice.

Nico: Queen Opaline?

Me: The Information on the mysterious Shadow Alicorn got updated and it showed that her name is Queen Opaline. But it doesn't say anything else about her.

Nico: Oh. At least we got a name. But we'll have to wait and learn more about her later on.

Camie: Yeah.

Rarity: Oh but darlings this was such an amazing adventure.

Laney: It sure was. But we're not done yet.

Eli: Nope. I sense that Another The Worst is over in the Town Square by Hitch's police building.

Nico: Then lets get over there.

We were off.

We arrived.

Nico: Shouldn't be too hard to find.

Me: Nope. Look.

We saw a Black Atrocian in front of the building!

Me: Whoa! Another The Worst!

Nico: In my opinion that is a really stupid name for an alien hero.

Me: Yeah.

Another The Worst: (In a Girls Voice) Yeah it is a dumb name.

Me: Connie Davenport! I had a feeling that was you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Connie Davenport and she is A girl who enjoys the finer things in life. She loves the rich lifestyle but is a really good person when you get to know her.

Another The Worst: That's right and it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Albedo turned into Negative The Worst.

Negative the Worst: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another The Worst: Yeah he promised to make me richer than ever.

Me: We can easily do that for you. We live in a massive ginormous tree estate and we make all kinds of awesome foods and styles of many kinds.

Another The Worst: I can tell he was lying to me.

Me: Well sorry we have to fight like this.

Another The Worst: I think Swartz picked a bad one for me. I'm not that much of a challenge like this.

Me: Atrocians are very tough and they have skin that makes it look like you're an immovable brick wall.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: (takes out Vreedle Brothers' Ridewatch) Only fitting I use this one.

Nico activated it and he got a powerful ion laser and he blasted Another The Worst all over and smashed her down.

Me: Nice shooting.

Eli: Yeah. Wait look.

We saw a white and black figure and it was an Imperium Horde alien WALKING IN THE SUNLIGHT!?

Me: What the!? An Imperium Horde Alien!

Nico: Walking in the sunlight? But that can't be right. They melt in the sunlight.

Imperium Horde Alien: (In a girls voice) It's all right Nico. I'm half human for them.

She changed into a girl with black hair and red eyes and red clothes.

Nico: Anita Bathory!

Anita Bathory: I've got this.

She formed a laser blaster and blasted Another The Worst down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Connie and she was a black hair girl in a blue dress. I picked her up.

Me: Connie are you all right?

Connie Davenport: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You'll be all right.

I picked her up.

Nico: No need to use the Ridewatches, gears or Rider forms this time.

Me: But on the mission there will be a need.

Zocks: Yeah.

Kaito: I got a feeling that we'll definitely need them on the mission for later.

Nico: Yep.

Anita Bathory: But regardless this was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Aurico: But what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Anita Bathory: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were spying on a terrorist cult and we went undercover and found out that they were going to use nuclear warheads to blow up major cities if the United States doesn't respond to their demands. But me and Nico used our powers and weapons and blew them to dust and killed all the terrorists.

Me: Wait there's only one terrorist group that fits that description: Crimson Jihad.

Nico: That's it.

Eli: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: It was.

Qin: Yeah. I remember that. That was incredible.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Anita hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Anita Bathory: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Heathcliff, Sonnya (Heathcliff), Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Shane Clarke are heading to Chicago in the world of the 1993 series, Biker Mice From Mars, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to meet Charley Davidson, Throttle, Vinnie, and Modo, and take down Lawrence Limburger and have him recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Chicago in the world of the 1993 series, Biker Mice From Mars, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to meet Charley Davidson, Throttle, Vinnie, and Modo, and take down Lawrence Limburger and have him recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Me: This is something I've always planned: a mission here in the world of the 1993 series, Biker Mice From Mars, and I was hoping to kill that rotten Plutarkian, Lawrence Limburger in the future. But, he does have honor, so he's going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Nico: That's a good idea. But, as for his two minions, Greasepit and Karbunkle, those two are heading straight to prison until they can behave themselves.

Heathcliff: Yeah, and who does that rotten Fish-Faced alien think he is? Trying to take the resources of Earth for his own for his own greedy purposes, we'll give him a pounding he'll never forget.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly. And thanks for joining us, Shane.

Shane Clarke: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Rosalyn Nightshade: Sorry I didn't transform with the others when The Vexicons returned yesterday, I felt something welling up inside me and it was dying to get out, but it wasn't with The Vexicons.

Lincoln: That's okay, Rosalyn, but now, you're about to transform and get after that Fish-Faced Cheese Head.

Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Nadia Riverheart, Aira Windwhistler, and Lumia the Elf: That's going to be awesome.

Suddenly, we heard the roar of three motorcycles, and we saw them heading our way. Then, as the dust settled, we saw three really tall and extremely muscular anthropomorphic mice on the motorcycles, along with a woman. They took off their helmets and we saw who they were, the three really tall and extremely muscular mice with antennae on their heads are Throttle, Vinnie, and Modo, and the woman with them is Last Chance Garage owner, Charley Davidson.

Throttle: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, looks like the rumors we've hearing in Chi-Town were true.

Throttle and Lincoln shook hands.

Lincoln: Throttle, Vinnie, Modo, and Charley Davidson, just the people we were looking for, and you know why we're here, right?

Vinnie: If it's to take down old Cheese Head for good, we're up for it.

Nico: (Laughs) Someone's that eager to get rid of old Cheese Head for good, eh?

Modo: Actually, we know the real reason, Nico: you want to have old Cheese Head recruited into The Masters of Evil, right, and throw Greasepit and Karbunkle in their prison until they can behave, is that about right?

Lincoln: Whoa, you knew the real reason why we're after Limburger all along?

Charley: Yeah, word of you guys recruiting honorable villains into The Masters of Evil tends to get around, especially in Chi-Town.

Throttle: We're up for getting Cheese Head recruited into The Masters of Evil. (Antennae glowing) And I do sense that one of your future wives is about to transform, is that right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep. Wow, those antennae sure picked up on someone's energy signal that quick.

Throttle: Along with giving someone a glimpse into our memories on Mars, and who we've been fighting against.

Vinnie: I hope we can still blow up the tower again.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he had a ton of TNT and explosives with him.

Lincoln: You just said the magic words, Vinnie, and I came prepared for this moment.

Nico: (Snickers) A little something to destroy that dang tower and this time for good.

Modo: (Laughs) Now, I know why you're called The Man With a Plan, Lincoln. Let's load these bad boys up and get going.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Scottish Accent) Let's teach those brutes some manners.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, appear before us.

Nico: Ooh, that's Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, someone's in for a bad case of mischief.

Lincoln: And I recognize that Scottish Accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, but we'll talk later, let's ride!

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety and inside of an energy shield created by Lincoln to protect them from Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle. When Lawrence Limburger saw us, he maintained a businessman's composure, but Greasepit and Karbunkle were enraged.

Lawrence Limburger: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, have you come for my head?

Lincoln: Actually, we have a better offer: are you willing to join Vypra's Masters of Evil?

Greasepit: The boss ain't taking any offers from chumps like you!

Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive demonic greatsword from his wider and muscular back and held the tip at Greasepit's throat.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) (Blood Red Eyes Glowing Even More Blood Red) I suggest you watch your mouth around any of us, or else, I will end your wretched life in the cruelest way imaginable.

This caused Greasepit to gulp in fright.

Greasepit: (Scared to death) U-understood, sir.

Lawrence Limburger: Seeing as how none of you mess around, I'll join The Masters of Evil, but we're not going down without a fight.

Rosalyn Nightshade: (Smirks) That's fine with us.

Suddenly, Rosalyn Nightshade's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, and water elves, and as she approached Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, magic, and water elves with every step. Suddenly, Rosalyn Nightshade was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, and magic surrounding it, there's a water elf flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rosalyn Nightshade emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rosalyn Nightshade grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua highlights in the bangs of her long braided dark blue hair, she has neon aqua eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, water elves, and magic surrounding her, she has a water elf with water drop in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an elf with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rosalyn Nightshade has her outfit from Secrets of Elvendale, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with ocean waves and water elves on the coattails, and on the back is a water elf with ocean waves surrounding it. Suddenly, Rosalyn Nightshade felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Rosalyn Nightshade has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Rosalyn Nightshade has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Elvendale's Maelstrom Water Elf Greatsword of Ocean Healing Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of Elvendale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large aqua blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf's head with aqua gems for eyes and large aqua gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a aqua kanji below the elf that said, "Rosalyn Nightshade, Water Elf of Elvendale, Famous Healer, Friend of Emily Jones, Longtime Friend of Farran Leafshade, Azari Firedancer, and Aira Windwhistler, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Noctura and Elvendale's Darkest Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water Elves, Water, Healing, and Magic"

ロザリン・ナイトシェイド、エルベンデール のウォーターエルフ、有名なヒーラー、エミリー・ジョーンズ の友人、ファラン リーフシェイド の長年の友人、アザリ ファイヤーダンサー、アイラ ウィンドウィスラー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ノクチュラ と エルベンデール の最も暗い敵の破壊者、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ウォーターエルフ、水、治癒、魔法の達人

Rosalyn Nightshade has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY MAELSTROM ELVENDALE WATER HEALING ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL WATER ELF LOVE AND DIVINE OCEAN HEALING WATER ELF JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Rosalyn Nightshade's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Greasepit and Karbunkle saw it, those two went mad with rage and went after her, but Rosalyn fired two powerful blasts of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, water elves, and magic, and it hits Greasepit and cleans up all of the oil on him, and the other blast hits Karbunkle and got him soaked as well.

Emily Jones: Whoa, Rosalyn's transformed.

Azari Firedancer: Now, all of us have transformed.

Aira Windwhistler: And we'll soon be ready to destroy Noctura for good.

Nadia Riverheart: She must be stopped for good and sent to The Black Gates for good.

Lumia the Light Elf: The friend I knew died a long time ago, I'll be sure to put an end to her for good.

Lincoln: We'll make sure of that, girls, and Rosalyn, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Rosalyn Nightshade: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Maelstrom Elvendale Elf and Divine Water Elf Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down Lawrence Limburger for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rosalyn. But, we can't forget about Dumb and Dumber. Shane, I'm I'm making a Shadow Clone of myself to transform into his Orange Ninja Storm Ranger form, so you guys can take down Greasepit and Karbunkle.

Shane Clarke: Good idea, Lincoln.

Lincoln made a Shadow Clone, and Shane Clarke transformed into his Red Ninja Storm Ranger form, and Lincoln's Shadow Clone has transformed into his Orange Ninja Storm Ranger form, and they went off to take down Greasepit and Karbunkle.

Lincoln: Now, while Shane and my Shadow Clone are busy taking down Dumb and Dumber, let's take down Lawrence Limburger.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Hector got out his massive sasumata pike and Heathcliff and the others got out blasters, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Cameron, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after Lawrence Limburger, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Shane Clarke and Lincoln's Shadow Clone took down and tied up Greasepit and Karbunkle in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, and we took down Lawrence Limburger when Lincoln and Rosalyn fired two blasts of water at him and knocked him down.

Lawrence Limburger: Your reputations proceed you, very well, I admit defeat.

Lincoln then beamed Lawrence Limburger to The Masters of Evil's HQ and Greasepit and Karbunkle were beamed to The Masters of Evil's prison to cool off. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Rosalyn Nightshade's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent. Then, she and Lincoln shared a romantic kiss, and we put out the explosives and as we all exit and got to a safe distance, Lincoln hit the detonator, and the tower was blown up in a huge explosion, and it was reduced to ashes.

Lincoln: That's another person recruited into The Masters of Evil, and we also took down Greasepit and Karbunkle and threw them in prison.

Me: At least until they cool down.

Lincoln: You got that right. (To Ursula Truaigheaingeal) And it's so good to see you again, Ursula Truaigheaingeal.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful pink angel wings and bat wings underneath, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, and she's dressed in a sleeveless top with pink and black vertical lines, short pink skirt, black shorts, knee-high high-heeled brown boots, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with angels and succubi on the coattails, and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Ghostrick Angel of Mischief-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Angel of Mischief etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by bat wings for the pommel.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, lad.

Lincoln went up to Ursula Truaigheaingeal and they hugged, and Ursula Truaigheaingeal is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Ursula Truaigheaingeal, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Scotland, but also my classmate in English. She's a fan of the occult as well as anime.

Nicole: Now, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and her last name, Truaigheaingeal, means Angel Mischief in Scottish Gaelic. It was I who introduced Ursula to Yu Yu Hakusho, and we would cosplay from Goku and Chi Chi to even Naruto and Sakura. In fact, while cosplaying as Naruto and Sakura, we kissed each other on the lips.

Ursula showed the photo, and it was so cute.

Nicole: Now, that's really cute. And I noticed that she also has black bat wings underneath her angel wings.

Lincoln: Oh, right, there's also something else you should know, Nicole: Ursula's a succubus, but not like Sakura Valencia, who was turned into a succubus thanks to her Satanic parents. Ursula was born a succubus.

Nicole: A natural born succubus, too bad we didn't bring Brittney along.

Lincoln: I know, and I also found out that Ursula is the cousin of Morrigan Aensland.

Nicole's jaw dropped.

Nicole: What?! Ursula's the cousin of Morrigan Aensland?! That explains the Scottish accent and the bat wings. Now, I really wished we could've brought Brittney along, since Ursula is a natural born succubus, along with Natilee, since her archenemy is Morrigan Aensland.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) It's alright, Nicole, and it's so good to see you again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You too, Morrigan.

When Lola saw Ursula, she turned pale as a ghost.

Modo: Uh oh, uh, Lincoln, your little sister turned pale.

Lincoln: I was afraid of that, Modo, but also, I expected it. See, Ursula hates Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: I wonder what Lola did to get on the bad side of the cousin of Morrigan Aensland?

Lincoln: You're going to wish you hadn't asked that question, Nico. Me and my sisters still remember what she did to Lola long ago.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Ursula Truaigheaingeal's neck with pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ursula Truaigheaingeal's waist and Ursula Truaigheaingeal wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Ai and Machi from Aguu: Tensai Ningyou, Apple from Akai Koudan Zillion, and Linaly from Legend of the Crystals: Final Fantasy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ai and Machi from Aguu: Tensai Ningyou, Apple from Akai Koudan Zillion, and Linaly from Legend of the Crystals: Final Fantasy.

Nico: Whoa, awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Linaly: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Linaly and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The

Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Linaly: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Linaly: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ai, Machi, Apple, and Linaly with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. Lincoln and his group returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Lawrence Limburger, Greasepit, and Karbunkle.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down Lawrence Limburger and had him recruited into The Masters of Evil and Rosalyn Nightshade transformed for that battle, and what we did in throwing Greasepit and Karbunkle in The Masters of Evil's Prison, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and Charley Davidson, Throttle, Vinnie, and Modo are now new members of the team.

Qin: Whoa, you guys sure had one wild adventure in Chicago today.

Lincoln: We sure did, Qin.

Carol: Plus, I'm not surprised that Greasepit wasn't going to let Lawrence Limburger take the deal that Lincoln offered.

Throttle: Cheese Head took the deal after we defeated him, and it got really dark when we saw what Sherlock Hound did in threatening Greasepit.

Modo: (Snickers) About time someone else besides Cheese Head put Greasepit in his place.

Vinnie: (Laughs) Did you even see the look on his face, along with Karbunkle's, that was priceless.

Lincoln: That's what happens when someone tries to act like a tough guy.

Lori: Yeah, but that was literally scary and dark.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) My apologies, Lori, but from what I found out about him, he's not the cooperating type.

Charley Davidson: He never is.

Nico: I can't argue with you guys on that one, Greasepit's as uncooperative as he is stupid. But, that was some awesome work putting him and Karbunkle in their place.

Me: Mess with someone who's the champion of Sparda, The Legendary Dark Knight, and there's bound to be some bloody consequences.

---

After recruiting Lawrence Limburger into The Masters of Evil and throwing Greasepit and Karbunkle in The Masters of Evil's prison, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Ursula Truaigheaingeal saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ursula, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ursula, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were in his room doing our homework, but them, we heard the sound of stampeding footsteps, and the door was suddenly knocked down, and we saw who it was: it was Lola, and she's beyond furious. She had scissors in her hands and she was going to kill him. I got in the way, and I got stabbed in the arm by her, and I was screaming in pain and seeing my own blood, and Lola held the scissors up and she had a demonic grin on her face as she was about to kill me. Lincoln was so furious, and I saw him toss some seeds at Lola, and then, multiple vines sprung out of nowhere and they restrained Lola. I remembered that this is one of Kurama's moves, accelerating the growth of plants, and he always had various seeds with him. We went downstairs and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to Lincoln, and they grounded Lola for nine weeks, and she was put in an isolation cube in the basement. Lincoln healed the wound on my arm, and I hugged him tight and he returned the hug.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to restrain Lola.

Hiei: Well, I'll be. That was some impressive work using one of Kurama's techniques to restrain your sister, Lincoln.

Kurama: Indeed, and I had to guess you learned about our techniques before you actually met us, right?

Lincoln: That's right, and since I also have power over plants, I decided to use that to save Ursula from getting stabbed by Lola.

Nico: That was some quick thinking, Lincoln.

Lana: So, I wasn't the only one who got stabbed in the arm with a pair of scissors by Lola?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal then showed Lana the scar on her right arm, and it was really painful.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right, Lana, and ever since then, I hated your awful twin sister with a burning passion. She's just lucky I didn't use my cousin's Soul Fist move on her.

Lori: Yeah, we literally don't want that to happen.

Me: Otherwise, it'd turn into a really nasty fight.

Lincoln: And that's something that I really don't want to have happen. Ursula Truaigheaingeal, being a succubus and the cousin of Morrigan Aensland, has the powers and moves of her cousin, and she isn't hesitant to use them in a fight, and Lola's dangerous temper and rage would be outmatched by her.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, William and Maria are heading to Lake Lamode for their date. But, this is also perfect because today's Maria's birthday and we're going to set up an awesome party for her. Maria was in her one piece swimsuit, and William was dressed in a pair of large dark blue and red swim trunks with his jewelry, sandals, and weapons holstered, since we got Rabia to deal with later on today.

William: Alright, babe, you ready?

Maria: Ready when you are.

Maria and William left the World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Lake Lamode.

Maria: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it's everything Lincoln said it is, so awesome!

William: And it's perfect for our date.

Maria and William were swimming around in the ocean, and they were also seeing the sights of Lake Lamode, then they went inside one of the glass domes and they were amazed at the architecture in the glass domes. Then, they had some lunch there as well, and then, as the sun was about to set, William went up to Maria, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and Maria wrapped her arms around William's thick and muscular neck, and then, as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate kiss. Then, William got the signal that we were ready and he and Maria can come back.

---

At Lynn's Table we were getting everything all set for Maria's birthday party and Lana was keeping a lookout.

Me: Everything looks perfect.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Aylene C.: Yeah.

Kin Tsuchi: Pohatu, you and Sento are up for bonding time.

Horsea: I'm joining in as well!

Sento: Yeah but lets wait for Maria to get here.

Pohatu: Good idea.

Lana was watching. She then saw Maria and William.

Lana: Here she comes!

Nico: Places!

We hid and the lights went out.

William: So yeah we have something awesome planned.

Maria: What is it?

They came in.

William: Whoa it's dark.

Maria: Yeah who turned out the lights?

CLICK!

The lights came on and we jumped out.

All of us: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY MARIA!

Maria: (GASP) OH MY GOODNESS! YOU GUYS REMEMBERED!

Nico: Of course we did.

Wendy Sapphira: We would never miss your birthday.

Carmen Rockell: Happy birthday sis!

Maria: Oh you guys are the best. Thank you so much!

Nico: No problem sis.

Varie: William had to take you out of the city while we got everything ready for you.

Maria: Awesome. Lets party!

We cheered wildly!

Maria was trying out a Gaia Memory for New Wave on that jerk Bubble Bass!

Maria: Try this on.

NEW WAVE!

She activated it and fired a massive blast of water and smashed him all over the place and gold bars flew out of him.

Carmen Rockell: WOOHOO! Take that you ugly buttheaded jerk!

Nico: Nice way to test out the Gaia Memories for a future usual battle set.

Maria: Thanks bro. How was the rescue?

Nico: It was really cool. We found out a really awesome revelation about Sunny and her friends.

Maria: What is it?

Nico told her everything and it was really cool.

Maria: WHOA! So Sunny and her friends were all chosen to reunite Equestria? That's incredible.

Eli: Yeah it was awesome.

Sento: Pohatu, I have no regrets meeting you.

Pohatu: Me neither Sento. That was so awesome that you guys had so many awesome adventures in your world and battled Smashes.

Horsea: Those were so awesome.

Sento: They sure were. And the Fullbottles we have are all amazing.

Mallow: And we've been using them a lot in this set of usual battles.

Nico: And it's still in progress now.

Sento: That is true.

Me: But they are so awesome to use in our battles.

HEAT DOPONT! CYCLONE DOPONT! BEST MATCH!

I fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Flip and enveloped him in a powerful firewhirl tornado and he got burned all over the place with intense flames and a massive fountain of sapphires and blue diamonds erupted out of him and showered everyone that was watching the party with jewels and made them filthy rich.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: That was great!

Undermine: Too bad you guys went through that war. Reminds me of what us Autobots and Decepticons went through.

Eddy: But with no toys as a result.

Sento: Yeah that was horrible.

Me: It sure was. Especially with Evolt running amuck and causing lots of problems that would destroy the entire planet.

Gentoku: Yeah no kidding there.

Varie: Yeahh no lie.

She fired waves of ice with Iceage Dopant's Gaia Memory and blasted Amy all over and froze her in a block of ice! She then had emeralds explode out of her.

Banjo: I also remember you guys helping us against Benjamin Montgomery.

Nico: This is the exact reason why my daughter is not ready for love yet!

Me: I remember that though.

Qin: Yeah that was crazy!

Videl Chan: But I had no idea he was that dangerous though.

Nico: I know sweetheart.

Me: But at least he's now in prison and I got a bunch of old acquaintances of Quagmire paying him a visit.

In the Ceres Prison was Benjamin Montgomery rotting in prison and he had an illusion put on him that made him look like Quagmire.

The door to his cell opened.

Benjamin Montgomery: Must be time for lunch.

Woman 1: Hey look girls! It's Glenn Quagmire! TEAR HIM APART!

They stormed into his cell and were ripping him apart and he screamed in pain as they tased and pulverized him all over!

Wreck Gar: (shudders) I can't imagine what would've happened to Videl if we didn't rescue her in time.

Nico: Don't even talk about it.

Qin: Yeah.

We got to having some cake and it was a great and delicious cake! We had a white chocolate s'mores cake!

Qin: (EATING) MMM! Delicious cake!

Nico: Boy you said it.

Me: Mary made it.

Maria: It was so good.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Nico: Time for presents!

We gave Maria awesome clothes, jewelry, books, weapons, games and more sewing tools and more.

Maria: Awesome presents! Thank you so much guys! I love them!

Qin: Awesome!

William: (gets

out box) It's now or never.

Arixam: Sis, I think William has one more gift for you.

Me: (Gasps quietly)

William: Maria you are one of the best girls I've ever known and I don't want to ever be apart from you ever. So..

He got down on one knee and opened the box and in it was a beautiful sapphire and blue diamond ring and it was in the shape of the symbol for Neptune!

William: Maria will you marry me?

Maria: Oh William of COURSE I WILL MARRY YOU!

She hugged him and he slipped the ring on her finger and they kissed and we cheered wildly for them!

Qin: WAY TO GO MARIA!

Carol: YEAH SIS! AWESOME!

Nico: Way to go Maria! YEAH!

Horsea: (hops on Maria's head) Maria is William's fiancee! Maria is William's fiancee!

Maria: I sure am.

Nico: We're so happy for Maria!

Sento: Yeah we are!

Carol: That is my awesome sister!

Nico: Our awesome sister Carol.

Carol: Right sorry.

Nico: But the day is not over yet. We have an awesome mission to get ready for.

Horsea: What role can I be in during the wedding?

Maria: We'll have to decide on that later.

Nico: Yeah we got plenty of time before that.

Qin: Yeah.

We had a great birthday party for Maria and then we went back to the estate to get ready for our next mission.

Nelson: I knew William would propose to Maria eventually!

Nico: I had the feeling too!

Me: Same here!

Qin: Yeah! We all knew it would happen soon.

Nico: Yeah. You guys are gonna be in for a great surprise when we get to our location. Our scans reveal that this is a food planet we're going to next.

Camie: Cool!

Laney: I hope it's a pudding planet.

Nico: It's something better.

Varie: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Then Dr. Light, Man Ray, Captain Cold, Hydrax, Knightbrace, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Black Manta, Six Gum Gang, and Mysterio appeared.

Juggernaut: Can me, Dr. Light, Man Ray, Captain Cold, Hydrax, Knightbrace, Scorpion, Black Manta, Six Gum Gang, and Mysterio go with you guys?

Lunk: And Maria? Congrats to William proposing to you!

Runt: You two earned it!

Dixie: And happy birthday to you too!

Maria: Thanks guys! This is awesome!

Nico: And to answer your question yes you all can come with.

Laney: We don't know what the next planet is gonna be like but it's gonna be a good one.

Hydrax: I have a feeling it will be.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Oh that is a good question. I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for Moltres next.

Me: Wow! You are going for a Moltres this time.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool. Galarian or Kanto?

Nico: Both actually.

Me: Wow! That will be awesome to see.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Rabia, and that bloodthirsty monster's furious that Lawrence Limburger has joined The Masters of Evil and Greasepit and Karbunkle have been defeated and thrown into The Masters of Evil's prison, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Rabia on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that bloodthirsty monster's furious that Lawrence Limburger has joined The Masters of Evil and Greasepit and Karbunkle have been defeated and thrown into The Masters of Evil's prison, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

We gasped in shock.

Maria: Should've known that bloodthirsty rabid monster was behind this, but Limburger was smart to know Rabia's a bloodthirsty monster.

Jackie Snoddgrass: Well, this is going to be the last time that bloodthirsty monster dares to come back to cause havoc.

Lemon Hearts: That monster's been nothing but a menace to all ponies in Equestria and to The Crystal Empire for many years, and now, this is our chance to finally wipe Rabia out for good.

Nico: And make sure Rabia never returns again. Alright, gang, let's go, we got another awesome and tasty food planet to explore.

Lincoln: And a villain to destroy, and don't think you're getting out of this, Rabia, you're going to pay for all of your crimes against Equestria, you bloodthirsty monster.

With that we went to the ship and we were off to the planet.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6727.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a food planet for another awesome mission and to have some awesome food for our journey there. And we're going to battle whatever foe is waiting for us there.

Man Ray: Why do I get the feeling that this planet is gonna be a favorite to me and my fellow Bikini Bottomites?

Nico: I have that same feeling myself.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: This is gonna be really cool.

King Stefan: (Scottish Accent) You and William should be very proud of yourselves, Maria.

Maria: We are your majesty.

New Wave then appeared.

New Wave: I know it's not my turn but I wanted to congratulate the birthday girl and future husband and wife.

Maria: Thanks Rebecca.

Qin: We are so happy for them.

New Wave: I am too.

Hydrax: After everything we've been through, it was only a matter of time.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a planet that was brown and it had red, yellow and white rivers.

Nico: Wow this looks like a really awesome planet.

Me: Looks like a mountain planet from up here.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets engage landing procedures.

We landed on the planet and we got out and then to our amazement it was a planet made entirely out of KRABBY PATTIES!

Nico: A planet made of Krabby Patties!

Me: Oh wow!

Vegeta: Was this what you meant, Man Ray?

Man Ray: Oh yes it is!

Qin: Oh wow!

Nico: Lets get to eating!

We got to eating some Krabby Patties!

Squidward: I love Krabby Patties! [eats two patties]

SpongeBob: I knew it all along, Squidward. No one can resist a Krabby Patty! [Squidward eats a bunch of Krabby Patties in all sorts of ways, even a dozen at a time] Squidward! How many are you eating? Squidward! [Squidward keeps eating all the Krabby Patties on the ground, Pac-Man style] Squidward, you can't eat all those patties at one time! Squidward! [As soon as he ate dozens of Krabby Patties]

Squidward: What's gonna happen? Am I gonna blow up?

SpongeBob: No, worse, it'll go right to your thighs… !

Squidward: [surprised] My thighs? [pan down showing Squidward's enlarged thighs, he looks at thighs]

SpongeBob:… and then you'll blow up!

UH OH!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Squidward blew into a thousand pieces! He then regenerated and reformed!

Nico: That was crazy! Squidward really loves Krabby Patties doesn't he?

Lily: You bet he does.

Black Manta: There's even a Krabby Big Mac.

Nico: Yeah there is!

We got to eating a lot of Krabby Patties.

Nico: Man these are so good.

Plankton: They are so delicious!

Mr. Krabs: Boy you said it.

Snake Man: There are so many Krabby Patties here!

Nico: It's Krabby Patties as far as the eye can see.

Qin: You got that right.

Nico: Yep.

Luan: Yeah this is a KRABBY Experience! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at that one.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: Did you like that Eddy?

POINK!

She saw the Eds gone!

Luan: Eddy?

Leni: Ed?

Linka: Double D?

Me: That's weird.

Nazz: Where did they go?

Sarah (EENE): They were here a second ago.

Mysterio: What should I summon for a search party?

Nico: Beffudlers.

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned numerous Beffudler Heartless Robots.

But then.

MASSIVE BEATDOWN AND SCREAMING IN THE DISTANCE!

We heard loud fighting sounds and powerful blows landing and screaming!

Nico: What the!?

We saw a ginormous fight cloud and it was brutal!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Only one or should I say a bunch of people can be that brutal! THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS!

Qin: Lets go!

Strike Man: Kaito, you and Zocks better bring out the big guns!

Kaito: Right!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: YEAH!

We went after the fight cloud.

Dixie: That can't be right!

Wilbur: Goof, can you call HQ and see if the Vengeance Express Kids are still there?

Goof: I'm on it!

Goof did so.

Vypra: Hello?

Goof: Vypra is Goof.

Vypra: What's up Goof?

Goof: Are the Vengeance Express Kids still at H.Q.?

Vypra: Yeah they are in the gym. Why?

Goof: We got a fight here on a planet full of Krabby Patties with the Vengeance Express Kids.

Vypra: What the!? They can't be in two places at once! They don't have that kind of power. You better look into this and report back your findings.

Goof: You got it. (HANGS UP)

Goof told us what to do and we got to the hill and saw the Fight Cloud and to our surprise it was the 6 Cul De Sac Kids but they were in Halloween Costumes and they were pulverizing and beating the living shit out of the 3 Eds in an incredibly and savagely merciless beatdown!

Luxord: I don't believe Jimmy and Sarah were in the Vengeance Express.

Sarah (EENE): No we weren't.

Jimmy (EENE): That is us from Halloween when Ed let his imagination go wild.

Nico: I heard all about that! Ed watched too many horror movies and went bonkers.

Varie: Geez!

Laney: But we got to break this up and then beat the kids up.

Scorpion: I'll use my tail to pull the Eds to us!

Nico: Do it.

He did so and pulled the Eds to us and they were badly mangled up and thrashed into pulp and badly mangled up. They then saw us and were walking to us.

Dark Sarah: "Ed! You give Jimmy his candy back!"

Dark Rolf: "You have made a mockery of Rolf's fungal festivity!"

Dark Jonny: [holding Plank in the air] "Plank's pressing charges, you bully!"

Dark Kevin: "Who's coughing up to fix my bike?"

Dark Jimmy: "Oh, I'm gonna give 'em such a pinch!"

Dark Nazz: "Dude, count me in!"

Frenzy: Sougo! Geiz! You two are up!

Sougo: (gets out Decade Ridewatch) With pleasure!

Armor Time! (Upbeat rock music) KamenRide! Wow! Decade! Decade! Deca~de! (Decade transformation noises)

Geiz: (gets out Accel Ridewatch) I thought we'd never get to this part!

Armor Time! (Accel transformation noise) Accel! Accel! (Motorcycle revving)

Sougo got DecadeArmor while Geiz got AccelArmor.

We went at the Dark Cul-De-Sac Kids and we were smashing and pulverizing them into pulp!

Qin: WEDGIE!

HOING!

She gave Dark Kevin a nuclear wedgie!

Me: Hey Dark Sarah! Think fast! (ZOOM) SUPER WEDGIE!

HOING!

Me: Think fast! (LICK) SUPER WET WILLIE!

I stuck my finger covered in spit in her ear.

Me: Think fast!

I put her in a headlock!

Me: SUPER NOOGIE!

I gave her a burning noogie and she screamed in pain as blood poured out of her head and her head was burned bad!

I threw Dark Sarah into Dark Jimmy and smashed him into dust!

Knightbrace: Time for some dental work!

He gave Dark Rolf the most painful dental cleaning ever and it hurt horribly!

Qin: Ouch.

Xenia fired an arrow and it hit Dark Nazz in her concrete block suit and smashed it into a million pieces.

Qin fired waves of fire and burned Dark Kevin all over.

Luan, Leni and Linka were caring for the Eds.

Veon: Let's hit them with an entrance!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at them and then as the kids were on the ground in pain…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted in front of them and blasted them right into a rock made of hard buns and smashed them into it and then a phoenix cry was heard and we faced them more.

Captain Cold: You're going on ice!

Me: And then you burn!

But then a boulder smashed into Dark Jimmy's face and knocked out all his teeth and we saw the Ed's all better than ever and Ed was EDZILLA!

Edzilla: NO ONE SMASHES EDZILLA!

Eddy: You psycho freaks are going to get it!

Edd: Explicitly!

Threatpack: You tell em, guys!

Edd: Oh we plan to!

Dark Kevin: YOU DORKS WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO US!

Dark Sarah: YOU WILL PAY FOR YOUR CRIMES!

Eddy: What crimes!?

Dark Nazz: EXISTING THAT'S WHAT!

Dark Sarah: YOU JERKWADS LIVING IS YOUR CRIME! WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU ALL!

Dr. Light: Really? Well, I think it's time you brats saw the light!

He fired waves of light and blasted them all over the place.

Nico: You little buttheads have failed this universe!

But then Marluxia, Xaldin, Xigbar, Myotismon, Misty Tredwell, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Eccentro, Avalanche, and 2016 Morbucks appeared.

Nico: Marluxia, Xaldin, Xigbar, Myotismon, Misty Tredwell, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Eccentro, Avalanche, and 2016 Morbucks.

Marluxia: Congrats on William proposing to you, Maria.

Maria: Thanks.

Xaldin: You two have more then earned it.

Nico: They sure did.

Xigbar: And Horsea can be a flower girl.

Nico: Nice!

Myotismon: (to Nico) We heard you found a prophecy.

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: What was it?

Nico: The Return of Friendship.

Nico told them everything and it was cool and awesome.

Misty Tredwell: Wow!

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was Big Douser from episode 46 of GoGoV!

---

Big Douser was developed by Nagare when he and Shou still were with the Capital City Fire Department to assist the Helicopter Brigade in its work. However when Pierre discovers the robot in the news, he decides to abduct it and use it to become a Saima Beast having exhausted all of his monster cards. Connecting the wires that charge Big Douser within the main Minus Energy chamber and throwing in multiple strengthening cards, he empowers the robot with Minus Energy, but the sudden surge makes it initially grow to a giant size where the GoGoV are surprised to initially be fighting the machine. GoGoFive fight it with Victory Robo, but eventually the surge calms down and it is restored to normal size where the team takes it in to study.

Through Nagare and Mondo's investigation, they find that Big

Douser has become so corrupted with Minus Energy that it no longer was usable and had to be destroyed; but due to it retaining its former personality, Shou still believed that it was good and could still be saved and ran off to protect it. However when it begins to recklessly attack civilians due to its corruption, Shou finally comes around to Nagare's point of view that the robot could no longer be used. When Big Douser threatens to destroy a gas tanker with its flamethrowers, Nagare and Shou ultimately destroy the machine with their V-Lancers, yet give it an honorable send-off after its destruction understanding that its corruption was not of fault of its own and it had done its duty proudly prior to the Saima interference.

---

Eli: Big Douser! I remember you! You were built by the fire department and were taken by Pierre to become a Saima Beast.

Big Douser: Good memory Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

William: You'd make a killing in the Rescue department.

Big Douser: That was my original purpose anyway.

Nico: No kidding there. So awesome.

---

Layla Williams, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Wildvine, Laura Wynn, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - Nico's Rescue and Finding an awesome prophecy

Core Medals: Marluxia, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts) and Evil Poison Ivy

Fullbottles: Marluxia and Wolfman

---

Marluxia was first.

Marluxia: (to Layla) Nico's Rescue was Finding an awesome prophecy. What was it?

Layla Williams: It was called the Return of Friendship. It was foretold that Sunny and her friends were chosen to bring back the friendship and unity to Equestria after the 3 tribes were divided.

Fluttershy: Oh it was an amazing and interesting prophecy.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Stealth Elf: We had no idea that Sunny and her friends were all chosen for something that was so important and huge to bring all of Equestria back together.

Wildvine: Yeah that was amazing.

Laura Wynn: Yeah that is amazing that they were chosen for that.

Marluxia: That is incredible. I didn't know Sunny and friends were part of something big. Lets do it!

Layla used the Core Medals for Marluxia, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts) and Evil Poison Ivy and fired waves of leaves and flowers and smashed him down.

MARLUXIA! WOLFMAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of moons and leaves and smashed him down.

Layla used her Ridewatch and they danced to Nature Music and smashed him down.

---

Beast Boy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Francesca Giordano, Terraspin, Jungle Fury Camille, Jungle Fury Jarrod VS Xaldin - Us facing Another The Worst

Core Medals: Xaldin, Laughing Ghosts and Angry Chicken Wing

Fullbottles: Xaldin and Laughing Ghosts

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) Nico, Aurico, and the others did good battling Another The Worst. If you can even call it a battle.

Beast Boy: Yeah it was not really much of a challenge though.

Applejack: But it was still one of J.D.'s good friends nonetheless.

Apple Bloom: It sure was awesome though. Hopefully the next alien will be much better.

Flashwing: Yeah lets hope so.

Francesca Giordano: (Italian Accent) Yes we can-a only hope.

Terraspin: I still think it's cool though.

Xaldin: Indeed. Lets do it!

Beast Boy used the Core Medals for Xaldin, Laughing Ghosts and Angry Chicken Wing and fired waves of wind and chicken wings and smashed him all over.

XALDIN! LAUGHING GHOSTS! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of laughing wind and smashed and blew him down.

Beast Boy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and wind and smashed him down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jeanne Sorenssen, Clockwork, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Xigbar, Roller Ghoster and Teruteru Hanamura

Fullbottles: Xigbar and Roller Ghoster

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Chicago. How was it?

Erza: It was a really fun one and we took down Laurence Limburger and had him recruited into your ranks.

Twilight Sparkle: Dahlia Newton said that she would like to have him as her archenemy.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she was really excited for that one so we granted that wish.

Spyro: It was awesome and we also met Charley Davidson, Throttle, Vinnie, and Modo, and helped them all out.

Jeanne Sorenssen: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja we did and it was cool.

Clockwork: (Swedish Accent) Ja we had fun on that one.

Xigbar: Good I'm glad you did. Lets do it!

Erza used the Core Medals for Xigbar, Roller Ghoster and Teruteru Hanamura and fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him down.

XIGBAR! ROLLER GHOSTER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

Erza activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic music and fired waves of stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Nico, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ceska, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Ghosttrick, Angel of Mischief

Core Medals: Myotismon, Ghost of Dr. Coffin and Another Kiva

# Fullbottles: Myotismon and Ghost of Dr. Coffin

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Ghosttrick, Angel of Mischief. What's her name?

Nico: Her name is Ursula. Ursula Truaigheaingeal and she is from Scotland.

Princess Luna: She is a really awesome admirer of Dragonball Z and Naruto and she and Lincoln cosplayed as Goku and ChiChi and Naruto and Sakura.

Nico: The costumes they put on were really awesome.

Moondust: They sure were.

Nico: Also she is Morrigan's cousin.

Myotismon: Wow! That explains why she has Bat Wings too with her angel wings.

Nico: Yep.

Snowdrop: And her story is just as awesome.

Gari: It sure is.

---

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ursula, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ursula, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were in his room doing our homework, but them, we heard the sound of stampeding footsteps, and the door was suddenly knocked down, and we saw who it was: it was Lola, and she's beyond furious. She had scissors in her hands and she was going to kill him. I got in the way, and I got stabbed in the arm by her, and I was screaming in pain and seeing my own blood, and Lola held the scissors up and she had a demonic grin on her face as she was about to kill me. Lincoln was so furious, and I saw him toss some seeds at Lola, and then, multiple vines sprung out of nowhere and they restrained Lola. I remembered that this is one of Kurama's moves, accelerating the growth of plants, and he always had various seeds with him. We went downstairs and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to Lincoln, and they grounded Lola for nine weeks, and she was put in an isolation cube in the basement. Lincoln healed the wound on my arm, and I hugged him tight and he returned the hug.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to restrain Lola.

Hiei: Well, I'll be. That was some impressive work using one of Kurama's techniques to restrain your sister, Lincoln.

Kurama: Indeed, and I had to guess you learned about our techniques before you actually met us, right?

Lincoln: That's right, and since I also have power over plants, I decided to use that to save Ursula from getting stabbed by Lola.

Nico: That was some quick thinking, Lincoln.

Lana: So, I wasn't the only one who got stabbed in the arm with a pair of scissors by Lola?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal then showed Lana the scar on her right arm, and it was really painful.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right, Lana, and ever since then, I hated your awful twin sister with a burning passion. She's just lucky I didn't use my cousin's Soul Fist move on her.

Lori: Yeah, we literally don't want that to happen.

Me: Otherwise, it'd turn into a really nasty fight.

Lincoln: And that's something that I really don't want to have happen. Ursula Truaigheaingeal, being a succubus and the cousin of Morrigan Aensland, has the powers and moves of her cousin, and she isn't hesitant to use them in a fight, and Lola's dangerous temper and rage would be outmatched by her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Myotismon: Wow! That's amazing that how she got saved by Lincoln. Awesome job to him.

Blackout: That was amazing.

Ceska: It sure was cool.

Myotismon: It sure was. Lets do it!

Nico used the Core Medals for Myotismon, Ghost of Dr. Coffin and Another Kiva and fired waves of darkness and lightning and smashed Myotismon down.

MYOTISMON! GHOST OF DR. COFFIN! BEST MATCH!

Nico: (Echoing) SCARLET LIGHTNING STORM!

Nico fired a massive blast of blood red dark lightning and electrocuted Myotismon and smashed him down.

Nico activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Persephone, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yomi, Snake Man and Acid Man VS Misty Tredwell - Maria's Birthday and the awesome party we had

Core Medals: Misty Tredwell, Ushari and Yost Lizard

Fullbottles: Misty Tredwell and Ushari

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) You guys had an awesome birthday party for Maria. What kind of cake was there?

Persephone: We had a White Chocolate S'mores cake and it was really tasty and delicious.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure was and everyone loved it. The cake was as big as a wedding cake.

Cozy Glow: It sure was and it was awesome and tasty.

Hex: Don't worry we saved you and the members for the battles a piece.

Misty Tredwell: All right I can't wait to try a piece.

Yomi: Oh it's gonna be awesome.

Misty Tredwell: I'm sure it will be. Lets do it!

Persephone used the Core Medals for Misty Tredwell, Ushari and Yost Lizard and fired waves of green fire and smashed her down.

MISTY TREDWELL! USHARI! BEST MATCH!

She fired green fire and smashed her down.

Persephone activated her Ridewatch and they danced to scary church music and fired waves of green fire and stars, bones, lightning and magic and smashed her down.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Portaler, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - Bonding time for Sento and Pohatu

Core Medals: Duff Killigan, Scooby Snax Monster and Jewel Dopant

Fullbottles: Duff Killigan and Scooby Snax Monster

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff: (to Rarity) (Scottish Accent) I hope Sento and Pohatu enjoyed their bonding time. They earned it.

Rarity: Oh they sure did darling and it was so much fun for them because of everything they went through.

Sweetie Belle: After all the terrible things that happened to them because of Evolt they earned it.

Gill Grunt: Boy you are not kidding there.

Portaler: Yeah I agree there too.

Yamiko Shinnosuke: Big time with me. But that was a really awesome adventure.

Duff: Aye it was. Lets do it laddies!

Rarity used the Core Medals for Duff Killigan, Scooby Snax Monster and Jewel Dopant and fired waves of jewels and water and smashed him down.

DUFF KILLIGAN! SCOOBY SNAX MONSTER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of jewels and smashed him down.

Rarity activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Waltz Music and fired waves of water, jewels, ice and magic and smashed him down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Iormu, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - A Krabby Patty Planet is really awesome

Core Medals: El Oso, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Titanic Twist

Fullbottles: El Oso and Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) This Krabby Patty Planet is awesome! How many did you eat?

Sunset Shimmer: (Laughs) Not many as Squidward did. He ate so many Krabby Patties that he literally exploded. Lily told us that he didn't like Krabby Patties before but he was hiding it after he loved a bite. Then he ate so many Krabby Patties that he exploded into pieces. It was funny.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I ate 3 of them and Sunset had 2.

Sunburn: They were all good though.

Iormu: Thsy sure were. And tasty too.

El Oso: That's great amigos. Lets do it!

Sunset used the Core Medals for El Oso, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Titanic Twist and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

EL OSO! CREEPY LIGHTHOUSE KEEPER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire and it formed into a bear and smashed him down.

Sunset activated her Ridewatch and they danced to New Age Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Linka, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Fionia, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro - Mr. Krabs and all of the Neptune Crusaders love the Krabby Patty Planet

Core Medals: Eccentro, Snow Ghost and Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse)

Fullbottles: Eccentro and Snow Ghost

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Mr. Krabs and all of the Neptune Crusaders love the Krabby Patty Planet. And so should the rest of you.

Linka: We already do and it's amazing that this planet is made of Krabby Patties.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah this is really awesome!

Scootaloo: Boy we encountered so many awesome food planets. One thing is for sure, we're never going to run out of food again with all these food planets.

Whirlwind: That is for sure. We got enough food planets to end world hunger times 500 quadrillion.

Fionia: Yeah no kidding there.

Eccentro: We do have that many planets to do so. Lets do it!

Linka used the Core Medals for Eccentro, Snow Ghost and Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse) and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

ECCENTRO! SNOW GHOST! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him and electrocuted him.

Linka activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Pohatu, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gabby Eunice, Gravattack, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - Ed, Edd N Eddy got the worst beatdown of a lifetime

Core Medals: Avalanche, Skeleton Men and Yost Bushmaster

Fullbottles: Avalanche and Skeleton Men.

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) Ed, Edd N Eddy got the worst beatdown of a lifetime. I hope they're okay.

Pohatu: They will be okay. Besides they handled much worse beatings than this.

Pinkie Pie: Boy they sure have and that was a nasty beating they took.

Featherweight: You're not kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there. Poor guys.

Gabby Eunice: Looks like Linka, Leni and Luan are going to be really mad at the Vengeance Express Kids for this.

Gravattack: I think that is an understatement.

Avalanche: And then some. Lets do it!

Pohatu used the Core Medals for Avalanche, Skeleton Men and Yost Bushmaster and fired waves of rock and smashed him all over.

AVALANCHE! SKELETON MEN! BEST MATCH!

Pohatu fired waves of rock and smashed him all over.

Pohatu activated his ridewatch and they danced to comedy music and smashed him all over with rock, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lexx, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Corina, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - The Vengeance Express kids really pulverized the living crap out of the Eds and now they will pay dearly for it!

Core Medals: 2016 Morbucks, Yost Magneto and Robot Devil (Futurama)

Fullbottles: 2016 Morbucks and Yost Magneto

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) The Vengeance Express kids really pulverized the living crap out of the Eds. But now, they will pay dearly for it!

Lexx: You're not kidding there! They took one heck of a nasty beating and now they gave a purple-nurple to a sleeping bear! So to speak.

Princess Celestia: They sure did and now they are gonna get it.

King Solar: Big time.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah and it's going to be really painful.

Corina: It sure is.

2016 Morbucks: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lexx used the Core Medals for 2016 Morbucks, Yost Magneto and

Robot Devil (Futurama) and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

2016 MORBUCKS! YOST MAGNETO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Lexx activated his ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of fire and light and smashed her down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Chemical Firefighter Brigade's Big Douser

---

Big Douser was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Pure Evil Vengeance Express, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Pure Evil Vengeance Express symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Carter: Lets do it guys!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED! RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Carter: THERMO BLASTERS BOOSTER MODE!

They activated their Thermo Blasters and put in their boosters.

Carter: 8-1-8! Engage!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Big Douser and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Big Douser you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: You guys llke beating the Eds up?!

Tsukasa: Let's see you do the same to us!

Kamen Ride: W!

Kamen Ride: CycloneMetal!

Kamen Ride: CycloneTrigger!

Kamen Ride: HeatJoker!

Kamen Ride: HeatMetal!

Kamen Ride: HeatTrigger!

Kamen Ride: LunaJoker!

Kamen Ride: LunaMetal!

Kamen Ride: LunaTrigger!

Kamen Ride: CycloneAccelXtreme!

Kamen Ride: CycloneJokerGoldXtreme!

Kamen Ride: CycloneCyclone!

Kamen Ride: JokerJoker!

Kamen Ride: Skull Crystal

Kamen Ride: FangJoker!

Kamen Ride: CycloneJokerXtreme!

Kamen Ride: Accel!

Kamen Ride: AccelTrial!

Kamen Ride: Joker!

Kamen Ride: Eternal!

Kamen Ride: Skull!

Tsukasa turned into W and Daiki summoned clones of the W Team.

Me: It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and the Wizard, Build, Zero One, Saber and Zi-O!

Pinkie Pie: It's time for you party poopers to get kicked all over!

Then a white light appeared and then it landed in her hands and it was a Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for FAIZ!

Pinkie Pie: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Lets do this!

She activated it.

Pinkie Pie: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the Faiz Team appear andn they merged with her and formed into black and pink armor and it had the symbols of Faiz on it and she had turned into a new Grand Zi-O Rider! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND FAIZ ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA! Pinkie you look awesome!

Me: Wow! And for a Kamen Rider Team we haven't met yet!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Comedy who reaches over the Number 5 and the Force of Metal over the past and future. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Faiz Zi-O! We are now entering another age of history!

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: That is cool! And 2023 is when we meet the Faiz Riders.

Laney: You look great Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks guys. Lets see what it can do!

She tapped the power of Blaster Form of Faiz and fired waves of energy and blasted the 6 Vengeance Express kids all over!

Sarah (EENE): Wow! That was amazing!

Maria: Yeah it was! Nice shooting Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah!

Maria: Oh I almost forgot.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WATER FURY SPLASH!

She summoned Demyx, Hydro Man, Hydros, New Wave, Ranamon, Seadramon, Gahlok-Kal, Baddie Undine, Aqueduct, Evil Oceanus Shenron, Liquidroid Wateru and Chillyfish.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get these buttfaces!

We went at them and pulverized the living shit and crap out of them.

We were really going at them and Nom, Titanix, and Eximiar smashed and pulverized snd blasted them all over.

Kin Tsuchi, Undermine, Wreck Gar and Mallow used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Kin Tsuchi and Mallow's powers and Wreck Gar's Armor Axe 100-fold and had a blade pop out of Undermine's back.

Kin Tsuchi and Undermine: BELL BLADE SONIC PING!

Wreck Gar and Mallow: AXE OF LEAVES!

Firelight of The Key and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY FURY!

Jewels of Water and Man Ray: JEWEL TOA BLAST!

Lightsworn Fire and Captain Cold: LIGHTSWORN COLD STRIKE!

Plant Fairy Fury and Hydrax: PLANT FAIRY BLAST!

Wolves of the Undead and Knightbrace: DENTIST WOLF SHOT!

Brains and Brawn Together and Juggernaut: STRENGTH AND

BRAWNS BLAST!

Wind of Delinquents and Scorpion: SCORPION WIND STING!

Earth Detectives and Black Manta: EARTH MANTA BLAST!

Trains of Darkness and Six Gum Gang: TRAIN RAID STORM!

Sunlight of Stars and Mysterio: SUNLIGHT ILLUSION BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: COMEDY OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Pinkie Pie, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Leni, Linka, Luan, Anita Bathory, Jade Kubaos, me and Nico: LAUGHTER MEGABLAST FURY!

We fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Lincoln: KRABBY PATTY ELEMENT STYLE: KRABBY BIG MAC!

Entrapta: KRABBY PATTY LIGHTNING STYLE: KRABBY WHOPPER!

Perfuma: KRABBY PATTY NATURE STYLE: IMPOSSIBLE KRABBY PATTY!

Frosta: KRABBY PATTY ICE STYLE: KRABBY BACONATOR!

Mai Shiranui: KRABBY PATTY FIRE STYLE: FLAMETHROWER KRABBY PATTY!

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) KRABBY PATTY INFERNO STYLE: REAPER KRABBY PATTY!

Yuna: KRABBY PATTY WATER STYLE: HAWAII KRABBY PATTY!

Julie Makimoto: KRABBY PATTY LAVA STYLE: CHILI KRABBY PATTY!

Makoto Nanaya: KRABBY PATTY WIND STYLE: COCONUT KRABBY PATTY!

Princess Allura (VLD): KRABBY PATTY LIGHT STYLE: KRABBY PATTY MELT!

Bayonetta: KRABBY PATTY DARK STYLE: KRABBY JUCY LUCY!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Krabby Patties.

Lincoln and his harem: KRABBY PATTY FINAL SMASH: KRABBY PATTY TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a massive tidal wave of Krabby Patties!

The blasts all hit them and exploded and obliterated them!

Me: Never hurt our friends like that again, you vicious, bloodthirsty dorks!

The Cul-De-Sac Kids cheered, especially the Eds, who were recovering from the wounds.

Nico: That's telling 'em, dude. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Rabia to deal with, and that bloodthirsty monster should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and I will enjoy seeing all of you dying in agony!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Maria: Speaking of bloodthirsty and savage, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Rabia.

A figure came charging right at us, but Lemon Hearts and Jackie Snoddgrass kicked the figure away, and we saw who it was: it was none other than Rabia.

Lemon Hearts: Rabia, the bloodthirsty monster who's terrorized Equestria and The Crystal Empire, I should've known you'd show up here.

Rabia: You fools have ruined my chances to see all of you die in a pool of blood, and all because that fool saw right through me, and now, I will kill all of you and drink your blood!

Rabia came right at us again in a bloodthirsty rage, but Jackie Snoddgrass bashed Rabia in the head with her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Rabia: (Snarling Angrily) Who do you think you are to get in my way, you lowly peasant?!

Jackie Snoddgrass: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you bloodthirsty rabid monster. (yellow energy aura flares up) I am Jackie Snoddgrass, Champion of Lemon Hearts, The Alicorn Princess of Compassion and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Compassion.

This horrified Rabia badly.

Rabia: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Jackie Snoddgrass' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with Alicorns, hearts, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Rabia, she left yellow energy, hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Jackie Snoddgrass: Rabia, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a hate-filled, bloodthirsty monster who never cared about anyone except for yourself and being driven by your thirst for blood, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Jackie Snoddgrass was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with hearts and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Jackie Snoddgrass emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Jackie Snoddgrass grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light blue hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a yellow energy aura with Alicorns, hearts, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Lemon Hearts' cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and the Compassion and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark purple gems on the gold hearts links and light blue crystal links and a yellow Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Compassion and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Jackie Snoddgrass has on a long-sleeved beige sweater with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her left leg, red skirt, socks, brown boots, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with hearts on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by hearts and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Jackie Snoddgrass felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with yellow tips on the light blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Jackie Snoddgrass has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Jackie Snoddgrass' massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue and yellow energy, hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lemon Hearts' Friendship Lemon Greatsword of Magical Compassion and Lemon Heart Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade with the cutie mark of Lemon Hearts etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and light blue gems for the eyes and a large yellow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Jackie Snoddgrass, Champion of Lemon Hearts, The Champion of Compassion, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Florida's Champion With a Heart of Gold, Destroyer of Rabia and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Hearts and Compassion"

キタ・シュレディンガー、トゥインクルシャインのチャンピオン、クリエイティビティのチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、熟練したクリエイティブなアーティスト、邪悪なコージー・グローとドゥームズデイ23のデストロイヤー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、ナイツのメンバーフレンドシップテーブルのマスターであり、星と創造力の力のマスター

Jackie Snoddgrass' transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY COMPASSIONATE LEMON HEART ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HEART COMPASSION AND DIVINE JUNGLE COMPASSION LOVE!

We were amazed by Jackie Snoddgrass' Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Rabia saw it, the bloodthirsty monster went mad and charged at her while laughing evilly, but Jackie shield bashed the monster with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful light blue and yellow energy blast with hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Rabia and sent the rabid animal flying into a wall, but Rabia is not out yet, and that monster's really mad now.

Ken Knudson: Alright, now Jackie Snoddgrass has transformed.

Me: Now, it's Lemon Hearts' turn to transform.

Jackie Snoddgrass: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Golden Heart Compassion Alicorn and Divine Jungle Heart Love) **That's right, guys. Lemon Hearts, you ready?**

Lemon Hearts: You bet, Jackie.

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a yellow and light blue energy aura with Alicorns, hearts, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Rabia, she left yellow and light blue energy, hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lemon Hearts: Rabia, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a hate-filled, bloodthirsty monster who never cared about anyone except for yourself and being driven by your thirst for blood, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with hearts and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lemon Hearts emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Lemon Hearts grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light blue hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a yellow energy aura with Alicorns, hearts, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and the Compassion and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark purple gems on the gold hearts links and light blue crystal links and a yellow Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Compassion and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved purple blouse, purple skirt, socks, dark blue high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with lemons and hearts on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by hearts and on top of its horn is her cutie mark. Suddenly, Lemon Hearts felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with yellow tips on the light blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Lemon Hearts has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts' massive Sword of Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue and yellow energy, lemons, hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lemon Hearts' Friendship Lemon Greatsword of Magical Compassion and Lemon Heart Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and light blue gems for the eyes and a large yellow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Lemon Hearts, Alicorn Princess of Compassion, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Hearts and Compassion"

レモン ハーツ、思いやりのアリコーン プリンセス、カンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、カンタロット ファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、心と思いやりの力

Lemon Hearts has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY COMPASSIONATE LEMON HEART

ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HEART COMPASSION AND DIVINE JUNGLE COMPASSION LOVE!

We were amazed by Lemon Hearts' Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Rabia saw it, the bloodthirsty monster went mad and charged at her while laughing evilly, but Lemon Hearts shield bashed the monster with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful light blue and yellow energy blast with hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Rabia and sent the rabid animal flying into a wall, but Rabia is not out yet, and that monster's really mad now.

Nico: Whoa, now Lemon Hearts has transformed too, so awesome.

Lemon Hearts: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Golden Heart Compassion Alicorn and Divine Jungle Heart Love) **That's right, now we're ready to take this monster down for good.**

Lincoln: And see to it that Rabia and every last one like that bloodthirsty monster are dead and gone for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Lemon Hearts and Jackie Snoddgrass.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of terrorizing Equestria and The Crystal Empire are finally over, Rabia, and this time, you're never coming back to hurt anyone again, you rabid monster.**

Lemon Hearts, Jackie Snoddgrass, and Lincoln went after Rabia, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light blue and yellow energy blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental

Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Rabia, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the bloodthirsty monster, and Rabia was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack Rabia with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned the evil beast badly, and the wounds Rabia suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln grabs Rabia by the neck in his large left hand and he began sucking out and absorbing all of Rabia's powers and hatred and he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Rabia was severely weakened to such a degree the beast couldn't even stand.

This allowed Lemon Hearts, Jackie Snoddgrass, and Lincoln to finish Rabia off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Rabia and they exploded with incredible power, killing the demon for good. We cheered wildly for what Lemon Hearts, Jackie Snoddgrass, and Lincoln did to Rabia as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Jackie Snoddgrass and Lemon Hearts are permanent.

Then, as Rabia's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Rabia's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and the bloodthirsty monster was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found Rabia guilty of all the crimes Rabia committed, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Rabia and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Rabia.

Lincoln: Rabia, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and The Crystal Empire on your miserable bloodthirsty rampage, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your evil crimes is death.

This horrified Rabia, as that monster saw its' days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Rabia's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and the bloodthirsty monster's spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and Rabia was fading away.

Rabia: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Rabia's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those that monster's hurt, and Rabia would never return again.

Nico: Alright, that's another member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only a few more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is an even more evil version of Cruel Fluttershy.

Melanie Moondancer: Which means it's up to the three of us to take that bloodthirsty monster down for good.

Moondancer: Yep, you, me, and Lincoln.

Nico: And that'll mean we'll be rid of The Mean 6 for good.

Me: Yeah, those monsters are a disgrace to the real Mane 6.

Lincoln: And it doesn't help that they're the Elements of Disharmony and creations of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis, but we'll be rid of them for good.

Fluttershy: That's right, Lincoln, and I hope you don't mind me asking this, but can you use The Stare on her?

Nico: Can that really be done?

Me: No idea.

Lincoln: That's worth a try, Fluttershy, and that Stare's really effective on wild animals and villains, so I'll give it a go tomorrow when she shows up.

Me: Those bad dark sides are in for a world of pain.

Duff: Are you lads gonna be okay?

Eddy: Don't worry, Duff. We'll be fine.

El Oso: You sure?

Double D: El Oso, we've had beatings worse then this.

Eccentro: (shrugs) Well, if you say so.

Avalanche: Let's bring all these Krabby Patties home.

2016 Morbucks: After a few more bites.

Me: Save room for cake.

Maria: Yeah we got lots of cake for you all.

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: I can't wait to taste it and Maria, William congratulations to you both.

William: Thank you Misty.

Qin: How did you like your birthday Maria?

Maria: You all made this the most awesome and amazing birthday ever!

We cheered wildly for her!

Nico: YEAH! But great job everyone. Lets all take some Krabby Patties home and get some food for all of us.

Varie: Good idea.

Pinkie Pie: (To the viewers) This was the BEST ADVENTURE EVER!

Nico: It sure was Pinkie.

We picked up tons of patties and we had some leftover cake and it was awesome. We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome adventure done.

This was an awesome adventure for the Krusty Krab and all the Krabby Patties.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Scott Truman, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Bike and Brawl biker bar and we're going to fight numerous bounty hunters and mercenaries that Evil Cruel Fluttershy hired to come and try to kill us. Get ready for a brutal fight and a huge and massive arrest number! We're not just going to fight Bounty Hunters and Mercenaries, we're going to fight robot mercenaries too that are out to kill us too. We're also going to battle Another Upgrade. And we're going to meet Twin Gene-slammers for Kanto and Galar Moltres named Hailey and Helia Nostradamus and they have incredible fire powers and have the ability to see into the future and also have fire angel wings. They are Nico's friends and they are known as the great Chili Queens because they make awesome chili and stew. The match-up scene is for Melanie Moondancer, Moondancer, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of the Doomsday 23, the evil version of Cruel Fluttershy. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Pennsylvania, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Android 13 who's come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for destroying him two years ago. And they're going to meet a Quintet Magician Gene-Slammer named Yuriko Kuintettomajishan, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan, but also his classmate in Science, but she's also taken an interest in magic, and she and Lincoln worked together to practice every magician trick. Her last name, Kuintettomajishan means Quintet Magician in Japanese. They even practiced magic tricks with Luan, and to show thanks, Luan arranged a date where she, Eddy, Lincoln, and Yuriko would have fun on the beach, and Yuriko kissed

Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Rockna Hiiragi, and she hates Lori with a burning passion. T.J. Johnson is going with that group. Get ready for an adventure with an awesome cat as we go to the world of the Turkish Comedy movie BAD CAT! We're going to meet Shero and his friends and we're going to kill The Cartoonist and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes against Shero.

See you all tomorrow!

# Brutal Fights and Bad Cats

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Scott Truman, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were walking to the Bike and Brawl because we got word that there are some bounty hunters there that want to kill us and are looking for a fight.

Nico: If it's a fight they want it's a fight they are gonna get.

Came: Yeah.

Me: I have a good feeling I know who hired them too.

Varie: And it's Evil Cruel Fluttershy.

Eli: Yep. I feel it.

Qin: That cruel bitch is gonna wish she was never born when Melanie Moondancer gets through with her.

Tsuyu: You got that right.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Scott.

Scott Truman: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out like this.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Scott, I truly am sorry about how Venjix devestated your world.

Scott Truman: It's all right Nico. But we all feel the same way.

Me: Yeah what he did was absolutely horrible.

Camie: I heard about that. That was very similar to SKYNET.

Me: Venjix is Very much similar to SKYNET.

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah that's like what happened with our world minus the Zombies.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah that was just absolutely terrible Venjix did all that.

Tsuyu: Yeah it was.

Kaoruko: That was awful.

Nico: It was.

Me: But Scott thank goodness you guys made it through such a horrible nightmare.

Scott Truman: I appreciate that J.D. thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

May: Rei, I think what happened in your world is much worse then what happened in Scott's world. At least the people who died because of Venjix weren't zombies.

Rei Miyamoto: I know that but being brought back as a zombie in my opinion is a fate worse than death.

Me: That's a good way to put it Rei.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah that was horrible.

Varie: It was.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Did you enjoy your birthday, Maria?

Maria: You bet I did Nico. It was so awesome. Thank you all so much.

Varie: You're welcome Maria.

Carol: Yeah it was no problem.

Maria: You guys put on a great party.

Nico: We always do.

Camie: Yeah that was so awesome and that cake we had was one of the best.

Rei Miyamoto: Mary made a really awesome cake.

Saya Takagi: Boy she sure did. That was so awesome.

Laney: Boy it was.

Tsuyu: Very delicious and tasty.

May: And now, you and William are engaged!

Maria: Yeah we are!

Qin: Best day ever!

Varie: You got that right!

Sunny Starscout: We are all really happy for Maria and William.

Pipp Petals: We all sure are.

Nico: That was so awesome and amazing.

Me: Just as fun as going to a planet of Krabby Patties.

Eli: Yep. And seeing Squidward explode was funny too.

We laughed.

Nico: I can picture it now. You and William will be happily married with all of the Redemption Squad watching.

Maria: Yeah that is so awesome.

Me: And New Wave and your mom and sister there too. Lets not forget that Carmen and Liam are getting married too.

Maria: That's right. Hey lets make it a double wedding!

Nico: Ooh two weddings all on the same day. That's perfect.

Qin: Yeah that's a great idea.

Scott Truman: I agree there too. Thank goodness it's not like the one where Summer was forced to Marry.

Me: I remember that. But that diamond she has is absolutely beautiful.

Varie: It sure is.

Rarity: An absolutely beautiful treasure and a beautiful gem.

Nico: Yeah it was beautiful.

We arrived at the Bike and Brawl.

Me: Here we are.

Juran: But first, let's worry about us living through this brawl.

Nico: Right.

We went in.

Me: All right you ugly bastards! We're here.

They saw us and then drew their guns, knives, swords and weapons and their guns clicked and they were locked and loaded. There were lots of mercenaries, bounty hunters, robots too? Whoa.

Nico: This is gonna be ugly.

Me: Yep. All right ladies and gentlemen lets just talk about this. Evil Cruel Fluttershy may have sent you so lets just put the guns and weapons down and have some soda.

They did not like that.

Nico: I guess you guys drink only beer. All right then.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: HOW ABOUT 7 FEET OF BLAZING STEEL! (ROARS)

THEY FIRED AT US AND WE DODGED THEIR FIRE!

I went and slashed numerous mercenaries all over and they exploded into flames.

Kaito: (takes out Hurricanger gear) Let's start this off with a bang!

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) You read my mind!

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

I pulled out a machine gun and blasted numerous men and robots all over and blew them apart.

Nico charged and grabbed a robot and threw him threw the wall.

Eli stabbed a robot.

Eli: (LAUGHS LIKE SCOTSMAN)

SMASH!

He headbutted the robot and smashed it into scrap metal!

Eli: Take that!

Sougo (gets out Hibiki Ridewatch): Don't forget about us!

Armor Time! (Orchestral music mixed with Onkaku ringing) Hibiki!

Geiz: (Gets out Gatack Ridewatch) These guys are in for it now!

Armor Time! (Electronic beat mixed with Rider Form transformation noises) Stag Beetle! Gatack!

Sougo got HibikiArmor and Geiz got GatackArmor.

Me: Yeah!

A robot with a red flamethrower came and I picked up a table and blocked his blast and then I slashed the robot and picked it up and threw it at a bunch of bounty hunters and Nico threw a barrel of beer and I fired my machine gun and it hit it and splashed all over and exploded and destroyed the hunters.

Varie: They just keep coming!

Varie was slashing and destroying numerous bounty hunters and robots and thugs.

Camie: Come get some!

Camie was blasting them all over.

Me: Time to finish this up with a bang!

Eli: Aye!

Eli pulled out a bomb and armed it and threw it and we ran and got out of there as it hit the hunters and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

WE ran as the whole bar exploded into a massive and fiery incredible explosion.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion completely reduced the bar to flaming rubble! It was intense!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Nice job Eli!

Me: That's one bounty that is officially null and void.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: I counted up 42,123 bounty hunters.

Eli: Man Evil Cruel Fluttershy sent a massive army of them.

But then a Bounty Hunter came and Nico slashed it and destroyed it!

Nico: Me: Who else wants some?!

Me: No like this Nico. (YELLING) (ECHOING) WHO ELSE WANTS SOME!?

Eli: That was good.

Me: Yeah it was fun. But something is telling me that this fight was too easy.

Nico: I don't think we're done yet though.

Eli: And I sense something coming.

We saw a black firetruck? What the?

Me: Is that a Black Firetruck?

Nico: Firetrucks are red.

We saw it driving on its own.

Me: That's definitely not a Transformer.

It put out the fire with a water blast.

It was revealed and it formed into a black version of Upgrade. It was ANOTHER UPGRADE!

Me: Whoa! Another Galvanic Mechamorph!

Nico: Wow! That was cool.

Another Upgrade: (In a girls voice) That was awesome though.

Me: Tanya Roddington! Awesome to see you again.

Another Upgrade: Same to you J.D.

Me: You look awesome as a Galvanic Mechamorph.

Another Upgrade: I'm glad you think so.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Tanya is the owner and Curator of the Gotham Royal York Sword Museum.

Nico: I remember seeing that. She owns that place? Cool!

Another Upgrade: Yep.

Albedo turned into Negative Upgrade.

Negative Upgrade: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Upgrade: Just to become a great museum owner of other things than just swords.

Me: We can easily do that for you. We have that kind of money and power.

Another Upgrade: I had a feeling he was lying to me.

Nico: Good.

Me: All right then. First this.

I unsealed a Missile Launching Tank and Negative Upgrade merged with it and made it a powerful laser missile tank.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Now this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Professor XXXL's Ridewatch) You really shouldn't have left the firetruck.

Nico activated the Ridewatch.

(CANTUS BY CONNIE DOVER PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN ENERGY AND LEAVES SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Personent hodie

Voces puerulae

Laudates jucunde

Qui nobis est natus

Personent hodie

Voces puerulae

Laudates jucunde

Qui nobis est natus

Summo Deo datus

Ideo, ideo, ideo gloria in excelsis Deo

He's the doom, ours the mirth

When he came down to earth

Flower of Jesse's tree

Born on earth to save us

Him the Father gave us

Ideo, ideo, ideo gloria in excelsis Deo

Is airiu

Agus a leanbh cad a dhéanfaidh mé

Tá tú ar shiúl uaim

Agus airiú

Jesukin

Lives my quiet cell within

Thou in me dwelling

All is lie but Jesukin

Jesu of the skies

My little one, Thou my delight

I with Thee, Thou with me

Next my heart through every night

'S airiú

Who hangs from yonder passion tree?

Your son, dear Mother

Do you not know me?

Judas, James and John

Have you seen my only son?

Ochon! My eyes are blind

Ochon! My heart is wrung

Stella Maris, Semper Clara

Rosa Munde, Res Miranda

Misterium Mirabile

'S airiú agus ochon!

Sad I am till you return

To have you at the break of dawn!

Ochon airiú

Without you!

Nico fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed her all over and Negative Upgrade fired laser missiles and blasted Another Upgrade all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Fu: Now here's my favorite. Marinette taught this one to me. (ACTIVATE'S DARK CUPID'S RIDEWATCJ)

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Fu: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I am as God made me,

I have no desire for a mouth at my breast or a pot on the fire

I heed the high voices, I go where I'm sent

To mow down the men who refuse to repent

I'm a scythe in a field full of briars

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

The courage of Catherine, the flames of the forge

The sword of St. Michael, the blood of St. George

I take what I'm given, I follow my truth

I gladly abandon the bloom of my youth

I'm the lashing that falls from the scourge

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

Christem ducem

Poena fortis

Et sanguinis effusio

Corda terant

Ut te quaerant

Ieso, nostra redemptio

I fight where God tells me, I never ask why

I've bloodied the Devil with steel from on high

I kill without consequence, heed no man's law

I sift out the righteous like grain from the straw

I am judgment and heaven is nigh

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

She floated into the air and fired waves of light and blasted Another Upgrade all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Marinette would be proud.

Scott: My turn!

Nico: Go for it.

Scott activated his ridewatch for Multiple Man.

Scott made 930 Clones and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed Another Upgrade all over.

Nico: I have a craving for snow cones all of a sudden.

Me: We'll have to get some later.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: For now lets finish this up.

Nico: You got it!

Negative Upgrade: Let's see what this laser missile tank can do.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Another Upgrade all over with powerful volleys of laser blasts.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was cool!

Varie: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Another Upgrade merged with the firetruck again.

Another Upgrade: Thanks for the advice on not leaving the firetruck.

Another Upgrade then sprayed water on Nico.

SPLASH!

Nico: Oh, real funny!

Nico dried off.

But then we heard 2 familiar calls.

Nico: Whoa! Moltres!

We saw Moltres and Galar Moltres!

Qin: Wow! The 2 Legendary Moltres!

Moltres: (In a Girls Voice) Time to burn this firetruck.

Galar Moltres: (In a Girls Voice) You bet sister!

Nico: Hailey and Helia Nostradamus!? Wow!

Me: Whoa! Nostradamus was a famous prophet from the 16th Century.

Eli: Wow!

They landed and fired waves of dark fire and red fire and blasted the

Another Upgrade and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Tania and she was a girl with blue hair and had blue clothes and blue eyes.

Tanya Runnington: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're okay Tanya.

The 2 Moltres landed and the Kanto Moltres was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and she had clothes of the same colors and she had fire angel wings. The Galar Moltres was a girl with black, purple and dark pink hair and she had black and purple clothes and black angel wings.

Helia Nostradamus: That was so much fun!

Hailey Nostradamus: You bet it was!

Maria: Um… we already have Moltres Gene Slammers.

Nico: Oh these are 2 girls I know.

Hailey Nostradamus: Sorry about the confusion.

Maria: Oh no worries.

Me: Are you 2 related to…

Hailey Nostradamus: Yes we sure are. We are descendants of the famous Prophet, Nostradamus.

Qin: His prophecies have been a really amazing and incredible way to predict the future.

Laney: Yeah they sure have been a big scary sign too.

Me: Yeah. Back in the 16th Century he predicted numerous things to happen over the centuries.

Helia: That's right.

Scott: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Hailey Nostradamus: We had a feeling you were going to ask us that.

Helia Nostradamus: Me and Hailey are the queens of chili and we make the best chili ever.

Hailey Nostradamus: We made chili in cooking class and made it full of beans and we even put our deadliest hot sauce ever in it.

They held up a bottle of glowing Neon Blue Hot Sauce and it had a scary skeleton phoenix on it.

Hailey and Helia: The Blue Nova Phoenix Reaper.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Yeah that brings back memories.

Hailey Nostradamus: We put this on a bully's burger and he took a bite and screamed in excruciating agony and wound up in the hospital with his tongue burned off.

Qin: WHOA! I remember that girls, that was so awesome.

Nico: Yeah that was funny.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Hailey and Helia: We missed you too Nico.

Nico: Now, about those snow cones?

I pointed to a Snow Cone cart that coincidentally Professor XXXL was running.

We went and got some snow coins and they were really refreshing.

Me: Ahh. Delicious.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: Refreshing too.

Qin: Very.

Professor XXXL: Thank you very much guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

Helia: Very refreshing.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, The Z-Fighters, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and TJ Johnson are heading to Pennsylvania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Android 13 has come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him two years ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Pennsylvania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Android 13 has come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him two years ago.

Me: Should've guessed that he wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned into the color of Moondancer, except for the orange and aurora-colored tips.

Nico: And I should've known Evil Cruel Fluttershy did this. First, she hired those Bounty Hunters and Mercenaries and robot mercenaries to kill us all at The Bike and Brawl biker club, now, she's brought back Android 13. This time, she's gone too far.

Android 16: As long as she's still alive, she will not stop.

Lincoln: That's right, and forget about using The Stare on her later on today, I'm going to rip her to shreds for those two stunts she's pulled, and that'll be for after Melanie Moondancer, Moondancer, and I weaken her and I drain her dry of all that hatred she has inside her. And thanks for joining us, TJ.

TJ Johnson: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Android 13, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Android 13, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That homicidal creation of Dr. Gero, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Quintet Magician, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Quintet Magician.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent, I knew it was you, Yuriko Kuintettomajishan, but we'll talk later, time to put a stop to Android 13 for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Android 13 and that allowed the six girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Android 13. When Android 13 saw us, he was enraged.

Android 13: You miserable little punks, don't think I've forgotten about what you did to me.

Lincoln: You deserved to die in the first place, you were nothing more than Dr. Gero's lackey and an instrument for his delusional ambitions and desire for revenge against Master Goku. But, your creator paid the price for his crimes, and now, it's your turn.

Suddenly, Android 13 absorbed the energy reactors and memory chips of Android 14 and Android 15 into his head and chest. Suddenly, his muscles bulked up extremely and his vest was destroyed, with grey areas on his shoulders, stomach, chest, and back, his pupils and irises vanish, and the sclera of his eyes turn yellow. Android 13 had transformed into Super Android 13.

Lincoln: So, he's gone all out, huh? Alright, then, you asked for it.

TJ Johnson: You're heading for the Scrap heap, Android 13.

Lincoln made a Shadow Clone of himself and he went with TJ.

TJ Johnson and Lincoln 2: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

TJ transformed into his Turbo Red Ranger form and Lincoln's Shadow Clone transformed into his Turbo Orange Ranger form.

Lincoln: Now, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Cameron, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after Super Android 13, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

TJ and Lincoln's Shadow Clone also blasted Super Android 13 with their blasters, and this made him very mad. Suddenly, a figure ambushed Super Android 13 from nowhere and blasted him, and we saw who it was: it was Android 14.

Super Android 13: What, but?

Android 14: Mistress Vypra brought me back, and now, I'm a member of The Masters of Evil. Lincoln, he's all yours.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Much appreciated, Android 14.

Then, Lincoln sprouted out one of his eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with Cell's suction stinger, which opened into a giant sucker. He latched it onto Super Android 13, and it was pointless for him to try and get out, then, Lincoln absorbed him into his body, and he suddenly gained a massive power and intelligence boost. Then, an energy card with Android 13's soul inside it formed in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji appeared on Android 13's forehead, he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Lincoln's Shadow Clone vanished, and Android 14 teleported back to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln: That's it for Android 13, and good riddance. (To Yuriko Kuintettomajishan) And it's so good to see you again, Yuriko Kuintettomajishan.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length purple hair, dark purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Quintet Magician, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark purple blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with magicians and stars on the coattails, and Quintet Magician on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Quintet Magician-themed greatsword with Quintet Magician etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you too, Luan.

Luan: You too, Yuriko.

Lincoln went up to Yuriko Kuintettomajishan and they hugged, and Yuriko Kuintettomajishan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Yuriko Kuintettomajishan, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Japan, but also my classmate in Science, but she's also taken an interest in magic, and we worked together to practice every magician trick. Her last name, Kuintettomajishan means Quintet Magician in Japanese.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Luan: Yeah, and they even practiced magic tricks with me, and to show my thanks, I arranged a date where I, Eddy, Lincoln, and Yuriko would have fun on the beach, and Yuriko kissed Lincoln on the lips, it was so sweet.

Luan showed the picture of Yuriko and Lincoln kissing, and Eddy and Luan saw it.

Me: Hey, I remembered that day, that was really awesome.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Luan: Just like when I arranged a date for Lincoln and Aura to be in that Italian restaurant.

Lincoln: Plus, I found out she's also the cousin of Rockna Hiiragi.

Me: Rockna's going to enjoy seeing her cousin again.

Suddenly, Lori turned pale when she saw Yuriko, and Yuriko glared at Lori.

Luan: And that's also another thing, Yuriko also hates Lori with a burning passion, and it stems from the beach date I arranged.

Nico: Lori, what did you do?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Yuriko Kuintettomajishan's neck with dark purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Yuriko.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Yuriko Kuintettomajishan's waist and Yuriko Kuintettomajishan wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Nicole Spears from Beywheelz, Aoi Hinami, Yuzu Izumi, Fuuka Kikuchi, Minami Nanami, and Hanabi Natsubayashi from Bottom-Tier Character Tomozaki.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nicole Spears from Beywheelz and Aoi Hinami, Yuzu Izumi, Fuuka Kikuchi, Minami Nanami, and Hanabi Natsubayashi from Bottom-Tier Character Tomozaki.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nicole Spears: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nicole Spears and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Android 13, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nicole Spears: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nicole Spears: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nicole Spears, Aoi Hinami, Yuzu Izumi, Fuuka Kikuchi, Minami Nanami, and Hanabi Natsubayashi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. Lincoln and his group returned to the World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Android 13, who came back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying him two years ago, and even worse, they found out that Evil Cruel Fluttershy brought him back from the dead.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in roughing him up, along with Android 14 showing up to give us a hand, and Lincoln absorbing Super Android 13 into his body and sending that homicidal android to The Black Gates, everyone cheered for Lincoln and the rest of us, and they hugged us, and the girls in Lincoln's harem then went up to Lincoln, and they kissed him all over. Lincoln and Yuriko Kuintettomajishan have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that cruel monster would do this, first, she hired a ton of bounty hunters and mercenaries and robot mercenaries to kill us at The Bike and Brawl biker club, now that monster brought Android 13 back from the dead?! She's just making her death a lot more painful.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly. She's a monster with a black heart of cruelty and a penchant for blood who needs to be destroyed for good.

Me: You got that right, Linc.

Nico: She's going to get it big time later on today.

---

After finally getting rid of Android 13 and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Yuriko Kuintettomajishan saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuriko, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Yuriko, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a burning passion, and Luan said it stemmed from the beach date she arranged?

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. We were down at the beach having an awesome time there, but then, we heard the sound of a van barreling towards us, and only Lincoln, Luan, and Eddy knew the sound of that van, it was Vanzilla, and then, we saw the driver in Vanzilla was Lori, and she was extremely insane with red eyes and sharp fangs replacing her teeth. She ran towards us in a fit of demonic rage and she was going to kill us, but Lincoln, Luan, and Eddy fired blasts of light and lightning which hit her, but it didn't knock her out, in fact, it made her even more angrier than ever. Lori got out a knife and she stabbed Lincoln in the stomach, but he didn't fall to the ground, and his wound healed up thanks to the superhuman regeneration from the vampire blood of Adriana and the blood of some of his Guardian Angels, but Lori still wanted to kill him and she had a demonic grin on her face, that's when I lost it and I pounced on her and I started pummeling her badly, and Luan, Lincoln, and Eddy joined in, and when we were done, Lori was badly mangled.

We gasped.

Nico: I can't believe Lori would do something like this!

Luan: Lori went too far that time, but that psychopath was unable to see that Lincoln's superhuman healing kicked in and his wound healed up, and Lori was still out for blood, and I also got Lori to blab it out, saying that Lincoln wasn't back at home being miserable and doing her chores like the slave he's supposed to be, and she hated me for siding with him, and that idiot was too stupid to realize I had a wire on. Lincoln tied Lori up with an energy rope and called J.D., and told him what happened, and when we handed him the tape and he heard Lori's voice, he picked Lori up and dragged her back home, and when the tape was played to Mom and Dad, they lost it and Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks, and Lori lost her phone and the keys to Vanzilla. But, that's not the end of it: Leni kicked Lori out of their room and told Lori to go sleep in the basement, and that's where Lori wound up.

Eli: That's what she got for being a bad older sister.

Lincoln: And if that wasn't enough, Luan called a meeting with Leni and Luna, and they decided that Lori would be suspended from The Babysitters Club until her punishment was up, and they made sure to contact their clients, who needless to say, understood Luan, and they don't want Lori anywhere near their kids until her punishment's up.

Me: Yeah, and I was there when Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita announced Lori's punishment, and she had a demonic anger in her eyes, but I glared at her and she ran off to the basement.

Nico: Sheesh, Lori was really cold-blooded and heartless, and you guys really stood up to her big time.

Luan: You have no idea, and like Lincoln, I had just about enough of Lori and her heartless behavior, I always knew it would get her hoisted by her own petard.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were heading to Lynn's Table, because today, we're having a cheeseburger eating contest, and it would be between me, Nico, and Lincoln.

P.J.: Hey, are you guys sure it's a good idea? I mean, Nico will clean house, thanks to his Saiyan's appetite.

Max Goof: P.J.'s right, you remember how many food eating contests that guy's won?!

Lincoln: You bet, but this is going to be one awesome competition, and he likes a challenge, so who am I to deny him that?

Nico, Lincoln, and I got seated and right in front of the spectators who were there, and Buster Bunny was the announcer.

Buster Bunny: Good afternoon, Gotham Royal York. Welcome to Lynn's Table, today, three of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's members, Nico Chan, J.D. Knudson, and Lincoln Loud are about to compete in the cheeseburger eating competition. How an idea like this came up, you ask? This was due to our exploration of the planet of Krabby Patties yesterday, and the thrashing of the evil version of The Vengeance Express for what they did to The Eds. Now, these three will compete to see who can eat the most cheeseburgers.

We then saw a massive tray of cheeseburgers being brought out and they looked good. Lincoln's hair changed from white to purple, but the rainbow highlights in the bangs remained the same. Lynn Sr. was at the timer.

Buster Bunny: Ready. Set. CHOW DOWN!

When Buster said chow down, we got to doing just that as we began chowing down on cheeseburger after cheeseburger. I got way too full and I dropped out, but Nico and Lincoln were still going, and this got the attention of Max Goof and P.J., and then, Nico and Lincoln ate the last cheeseburgers.

Buster Bunny: Whoa, it's a tie. Lincoln and Nico won the cheeseburger eating competition.

Everyone cheered for them. Suddenly, Lincoln and Nico let out massive and monstrous belches, and massive winds went flying out of their mouths and out the doors, and hit The Vengeance Express who were out there waiting to pound the Eds, and they were sent flying back to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We went back home, and Nico and Lincoln have gold cheeseburger-themed trophies.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you sure have got one massive appetite!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

P.J.: But, how is that possible?! Wait a second, didn't Lincoln slay six of the most evil Saiyans in existence?

Max Goof: Yeah, he killed Raditz, Nappa, that evil version of Master Vegeta, Turles, Cumber, and Broly. And if I remember right, we all have the ability to assimilate the powers and abilities of the villains we've imprisoned or killed/destroyed, and Lincoln also has the absorption abilities of Cell, Majin Buu, the evil versions of The Pillar Men, and the ability to suck out a villain's brain.

P.J.: But, which of those evil Saiyans did Lincoln absorb when they went to Colorado?

Max Goof eventually remembered which evil Saiyan it was that Lincoln absorbed when we went to Colorado for his rescue.

Max Goof: Broly. Then, that means…?!

P.J.: Lincoln's also acquired the Saiyan's ability to eat a lot of food when he absorbed Broly, we know when his hair changed to the color of the Purple Wisp, he goes right into a food-eating frenzy. Now, combine that with the Saiyan's ability to eat a lot of food, and he becomes a food-eating machine.

We gasped in awe.

Nico: Holy guacamole! (Laughs) Dang, Linc, you gave me a run for my money when you were eating cheeseburger after cheeseburger.

Lincoln: It was a lot of fun, but I've eaten a lot of food before, cheeseburgers especially, Nico. But, I never knew this would happen that I also acquired a Saiyan's appetite when I absorbed Broly.

Max Goof: That was a surprise to many of us, but P.J. and I pieced the clues together.

Eli: Plus, those monstrous belches you guys let loose sent The Vengeance Express flying back to The Masters of Evil's HQ. They were waiting for the Eds to come out, so they can attack them again.

Nico: Next time, someone needs to put a collar on them.

---

Later at the park we were having a great bonding session.

Fairy Leviathan: Maxxine, you and Sougo are up for bonding time.

Maria: Thanks for joining us, Fairy Leviathan.

Fairy Leviathan: Not a problem Maria. It's gonna be awesome being with you all.

Nico: It sure is.

Maxxine: But I'm so excited with this.

Sougo: Me too.

Qin: We all are.

Hailey and Helia had a huge pot brought out and it was full of glowing neon blue chili.

Helia: You guys are going to love this.

Hailey Nostradamus: Nico and us made this.

Hailey and Helia: It's our Worlds Spiciest Chili, the Blue Nova Phoenix Reaper Chili.

Me: Oh boy!

They gave us bowls and poured the chili into it and it smelled awesome.

Me: It smells awesome.

I accidentally spilled some and a tiny glob landed on the ground and a huge ball of blue flames erupted out of the spot.

Me: WHOA! It's like fiery lava from the core of a quasar!

Helia: It's just that powerful.

I took a bite and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I bursted into a massive pillar of blue fire and it was incredible! I got a massive and powerful blue fire aura around me.

Me: WHOA! That is delicious!

Qin: Wow!

Many of us got to trying it and the same thing happened and it made us more powerful.

Qin: Wow! Just as delicious as always guys.

Me: Yeah!

Hailey and Helia: Thanks guys.

Maxxine: I'll never regret meeting you, Sougo.

Sougo: Me neither. Those were amazing and awesome adventures we all did during your Ambassador Missions.

Maxxine: Those were some of the best ever. And we helped take down some of the Another Riders there.

Me: Boy we sure did. Those were really intense.

Qin: Yeah they sure were from what we heard.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Varie: Especially Swartz who was Another Decade.

Me: But it was awesome that Ohma Zi-O helped us on the big day mission.

Mizore: Now, we just need to defeat the remaining Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: Yep. We only have a few more to go.

Nico: And then Swartz's mess will be cleaned up. But we'll still do awesome gene-slammer rescue missions.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: I hope the Neo Core members go this time.

Qin: Yeah that will be awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Sougo: Out of all the Another Riders we faced we all thought it was so awesome how we faced them all.

Me: I know. We had 20 years of Riders.

Sougo: Maxxine, did you have any siblings before meeting me?

Maxxine: Just my little brother. You would love him Sougo. He is always excited about everything I do with everyone.

Sougo: Oh.

Me: You faced Another Build first from what I saw and that was intense.

Sougo: Yeah that was the first Another Rider that I took down.

Geiz: It was also the first Another Rider that we fought after Sougo turned into Kamen Rider Zi O again.

Me: That's right. We took down the Another Riders too and because of that we got these awesome Legend Items.

Nico: Boy we sure did and now we have an awesome arsenal of Kamen Rider tools all imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil. So in a way Swartz making the Another Riders, Sentai Rangers and Powers Rangers proved to be his downfall.

Sougo: That is for sure. And J.D. you unleashed your most powerful and ultimate transformation on Swartz.

Me: I know. That was so epic. Eternal Celestial Xelnaga is my most powerful transformation ever. I'm not really sure it can get more powerful than that.

Nico: But it was still epic seeing you battle Swartz at that kind of magnitude of power.

Me: It sure was.

Maria: Let's not forget that Jock turned out to be Another Build.

Me: That was incredible facing him like that. And lets not forget that Crockerfucker and Burns were Another W.

Shotaro: That is crazy that they were like that!

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Sento: I can't believe that Jock Jockerson was another me!

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: And Dark Lynn was Another Faiz. Takumi is gonna have a field day when we tell him about that in 2023.

Nico: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah.

Double D: If it weren't for Jock's gloating, he would've torn me apart with Magneto and Dr. Polaris' Fullbottles.

Me: Yeah. He always was an incessant gloater.

Nico: Yep. And now we are finally rid of the Sullen 6 and the Vengeful 6. Minus G1 Starscream who is my prisoner and Plankton who defected.

Me: That's true.

Sougo: You have G1 Starscream as your prisoner?

Me: Well it's not G1 Starscream entirely it's his Spark.

Optimus Primal: That's right. Starscream was one of the most notoriously infamous Decepticon Traitors in Cybertronian Lore.

Qin: Yeah it's why the files on him were so highly restricted on Cybertron by the Maximal Elders. Optimus Primal told us so himself.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: Don't forget Vlad.

Me: Yeah no kidding there. But that was when Dark Danny reappeared for the first time in 3 and a half years.

Nico: I took down Dark Danny the first time when I joined the team. That was one of the most incredible fights ever.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: We had to have the entire team come early because it was an emergency situation.

Haruto: That's right. That was amazing seeing you all in action though.

Sougo: Wow that is incredible.

Varie: It sure was.

Tsukuyomi: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Yeah. But the shocking part was that Maki turned you into a Greeed, Tsukuyomi.

Tsukuyomi: Better then bring turned into Another Rider.

Me: Yeah but at least I was able to save you from that. Also I gave Clyde and Syd a very secret mission because of the missions we had with Sougo and his team during that time.

Clyde: We were in charge of keeping the Timejackers occupied till the big day.

Syd Chang: That way you won't have to be stopped by their powers.

Me: Not that we were affected by them anyway.

Tsukuyomi: But it was really awesome how you did that. That was a really an awesome strategy.

Pesto: Hey, does anyone want my input on all this?

Sougo: We pretty much covered everything. So, no thanks.

Pesto: Okay fine. That's just fine.

Maria: Why are you mad? I mean, madder then usual.

Pesto: I'm not madder then usual. I just feel kind of left out, you know? I'm just sitting here. I haven't even pummeled anyone in months. But I feel like I have a little bit more value, you know, more to offer than-

Go: (laughs) Don't worry. If we have any bird seed to give you, we'll let you know.

Pesto: (sighs) Forget it.

Squit: You still have the strength of a courageous bird Pesto.

Pesto: What do you mean by that?

Squit: You're courageous. You know you're brave in the face of danger.

Pesto: Are you saying that I'm a coward? Is that what you're saying? What? I'm a cowardly lion here to amuse you!?

Squit: No I didn't say that! I just said you were courageous!

Pesto: I am courageous?

Squit: Yeah that's what I'm saying.

Pesto: DAT'S IT!

He jumped Squit and pulverized him all over in a fight cloud!

Pesto: I'LL GIVE YOU COURAGEOUS! HERE'S YOUR COURAGEOUS! I'LL MAKE GRAVY OUT OF YOUR WINGS YOU

BIG SACK OF GARBANZO PASTE!

Bobby laughed hysterically!

We laughed with Bobby.

Me: That is so funny!

Nico: YEAH!

They stopped and Squit was badly beaten up.

Me: Ouch.

Maxxine: You're not at all bothered that Lola jokingly said that Nico thought Goobot's former teammates were as cute as you?

Poromon: Or the fact that if you had one of your temper tantrums and beat them up, Swartz's goons would've caught up to us?

Pesto: Nah.

Me: Oh come on Pesto it was just a joke. They didn't mean to hurt your feelings like that.

Qin: Everyone loves a good laugh.

Nico: Yeah.

Pesto: I know I can have a temper. But I really am feeling left out! And that's no reason for Zix to point his gun at me!

Me: Yeah that is no reason at all.

May: Yeah.

Camie: Besides you are still a big help with the Goodfeathers as you are with us.

Pesto: That's true.

Sougo: Also you did help the Warner Siblings and their friends get Wakko to the Wishing Star and beat Salazar.

Nico: Yeah. So that has to count for something.

Pesto: Thats true.

Poromon: But I don't blame Goobot's former teammates for betraying him for us.

Me: Me neither.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: I thought it was a good turn of events.

Laney: That's right.

Brimstone: What are those?

Me: What is it?

We then saw 12 figures come and they were THE 12 ZODIAC ZODIARTS!

Me: Whoa! All 12 Zodiarts for the Celestial Zodiac!

Nico: And they are all female this time.

Female Aries Zodiart: That's right.

They reverted back and we saw that they were a bunch of friends I know.

Me: Wow! Girls you look great! Adriana it's great to see you and all the girls again.

Nico: Care to introduce us?

Me: Sure. Everyone meet the Celestial Zodiac Sisters.

Everyone was introduced to Adriana Aries, Tina Taurus, Gina Gemini, Camie Cancer, Leona Leo, Virginia Virgo, Lisa Libra, Sonia Scorpio, Selene Sagittarius, Connie Capricorn, Aqua Aquarius and Penelope Pisces.

Nico: Wow! It's awesome to meet you all and I see why you're all called that because of the Zodiac symbols on your arms.

Connie Capricorn: That's right Nico.

Camie Cancer: We were all born over the course of 1 year on each of the 12 Constellations of the Zodiac.

Adriana Aries: I was born first so that makes me the eldest.

Penelope Pisces: And I am the youngest.

Lori: That is literally amazing.

Varie: It sure is.

Leona Leo: I agree too.

Virginia Virgo: Indeed it is.

Lisa Libra: It's amazing that we represent the 12 Zodiac Constellations too.

Ultra Magnus: You know we have to fight you girls now, right?

Gina Gemini: We know. But it's gonna be so fun.

Sonia Scorpio: Yeah it sure will.

Me: Also Tina, Leona, Lisa, Sonia? Lucky, Champ, Balance and Stinger here are your representations.

Lucky: That's right. I'm for Leo the Lion.

Champ: I'm for Taurus the Bull.

Balance: I'm for Libra the Scale.

Stinger: And I am for Scorpio the Scorpion.

Leona Leo: That's cool!

Tina Taurus: Right on man! That's cool!

Lisa Libra: It sure is! We're honored.

Sonia Scorpio: We sure are.

Me: And Lisa you know I was born on October 14th so that makes me a Libra.

Lisa Libra: That's right.

Me: Cool. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

The girls turned back into their Zodiart forms!

Eddy fired his blaster at Connie.

He blasted her down and she was the first to change back to normal after she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I picked up her switch and purified it and it turned into a Capricorn Sword!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Varie get her over to us.

Varie did so.

Connie Capricorn: (GROANS) What a headache.

Varie: You'll be all right.

Me: Sorry about this girls.

Zarya: I'll do one.

Zarya fired an arrow and it hit the Leona and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I purified her switch and it turned into a sword.

Ultra Magnus bashed down the Sagittarius, Pisces, Virgo and Cancer Zodiarts and they were back to normal and I purified their switches.

Maria: How many to go now?

Me: Six left.

Nico fired waves of lightning and blasted the remaining six down and they were back to normal and I purified their switches and they got swords.

Nico: That's that.

We helped them up.

Leona Leo: (GROANS) What a headache.

Selene Sagittarius: I'm never going to mix tequila and wine again.

We were later back at the estate and getting ready for our next mission.

Sheep Man: Where to now?

Nico: You'll like it. I've been planning this one for a while. We're going to meet Shero from the 2016 Turkish movie Bad Cat.

Qin: That movie is cool!

Nico: Yep but first we're going to watch the movie so you can get an idea on what it's like.

Camie: Awesome!

Connie Capricorn: This will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Then Marluxia, Xaldin, Xigbar, Myotismon, Misty Tredwell, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Eccentro, Avalanche, and 2016 Morbucks appeared.

Marluxia: Can we watch the movie with you guys?

Nico: Sure and Misty you can sit with J.D.

Misty Tredwell: Thanks Nico.

We got to watching the movie.

Shero, a crass and short-tempered cat owned by a man named Tank, has sent his associates, Rifki the seagull and Riza the rat, to obtain liquor for a barbecue that night. Another cat, Black, informs Shero of an attractive Siamese cat named Princess in a nearby apartment. When her cartoonist owner leaves for work, Shero and Black sneak into the apartment to seduce Princess, but she accidentally kills herself in a panic. The cartoonist returns home to find Princess dead and furiously attacks Shero and Black. Black is killed, and Shero engages the cartoonist in a fight that results in the cartoonist's death when they both tumble out the window. On his way back home, Shero meets a young cat named Taco, who claims to be Shero's illegitimate son. Shero rejects Taco and goes to steal some fish from Hazel, Tank's landlady. Hazel retaliates by threatening Tank with eviction unless he can cover months of unpaid rent by the next day. An angered Tank ejects Shero from his home and blocks every possible entrance. While smoking and sulking, Shero witnesses a beautiful Angora cat named Misscat being harassed by a pair of dogs and rescues her by beating her assailants. Shero attempts to seduce Misscat but is turned down and told to meet her again on the same rooftop that night. Meanwhile, the brainless cadaver of the cartoonist is revived by an ambulance defibrillator. The cartoonist hijacks the ambulance and begins a vengeful search for Shero.

As Shero obtains a bouquet for Misscat, the cartoonist finds the two dogs and forces them to lead him to Shero; Taco, who was rummaging for food, witnesses this transaction and follows them.

Shero and Misscat rendezvous and prepare to make love when they are captured and tied up by the dogs and the cartoonist. Before the cartoonist can electrocute Shero, Taco appears and frees Shero, who fights the cartoonist and throws him off the building and into a dumpster, along with the dogs. Taco is once again brushed off by Shero, and he reveals that his mother, a past mate of Shero's named Mimosa, is dead. Shero and Taco bond after a brief exchange of fists and Taco helps Shero attempt to obtain liquor from the local grocer. However, the cartoonist, having hijacked a passing garbage truck, absconds with Taco during the mission, forcing Shero into a chase. Shero rescues Taco as the garbage truck plunges into the sea, and Shero once more kills the cartoonist in an underwater fight. As Shero and Taco make their return home, Hazel chases off Misscat and installs barbed wire to further prevent Shero's entry. The cartoonist's body is lifted out of the sea by a rescue team, and he is once again revived when his body comes into contact with power wires.

After Rifki and Riza's latest attempt to retrieve liquor ends in failure, Riza proposes to Shero that they can all get what they want by robbing a bank. The cartoonist is apprehended by the police, but he hijacks the police car when the bank's robbery is reported. As Shero and the group make their getaway, Taco takes a bullet for Shero from the cartoonist. Shero, believing Taco to be dead, discards the stolen money into a crowd of people in his grief, and he leaves with Taco's body in the confusion. Tank comes across Shero and Taco and takes them back home in the absence of available veterinarians. Tank and Shero successfully treat Taco's bullet wound and revive him, and Rifki and Riza return with a single pack of money from the robbery, which is used to clear all of Shero and Tank's debts. The last of the money is used to hold Shero's barbecue. The celebration is cut short by the arrival of the cartoonist, who has taken Misscat hostage. Shero and Tank engage in one last fight against the cartoonist and finally destroy him in a gas explosion. Shero and Misscat watch the fireworks and confess their love for each other. They then have sex, and end up bouncing across the world as the credits roll.

When it was done we laughed hysterically and it was funny! We were having a great laugh.

Misty Tredwell: That was so funny!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Laney: So our target is that Cartoonist.

Varie: Yeah that looks like it.

Me: His name is Cizar.

Nico: Yep.

I pulled up his info.

---

Cizer is the main antagonist of the 2016 Turkish computer-animated film Bad Cat, which is based on the comic series of the same name. He is a cartoonist who is the owner of his pet cat named Princess, but after Shero accidentally made her kill herself, he became obsessed with getting revenge on him.

He was voiced by Okan Yalabik in the Turkish version (who also voiced Adnan), and Conrad Vernon in the English dubbed version.

Cizer is first seen sleeping on his desk and getting woken up by Princess. He hugs Princess and realizes that he's late, so he turns on the radio and leaves for work. Shero and Blacky break into the apartment and try to seduce Princess, but they accidentally made her drop a lamp on herself and get electrocuted to death. Cizer comes back and the two cats hide in the bathroom. Cizer finds her corpse and cries over her death. Shero and Blacky try to escape and Blacky closes the door. Cizer hears this and grabs some scissors as he breaks into the door. Blacky tries to explain, but Cizer throws the scissors into his chest, killing him. Cizer grabs his knife to kill Shero, but Shero lunges at him and attacks his face. He gets his arm stabbed in the fight and they fall out of the window because Cizer accidentally tripped over Blacky's corpse. Cizer dies upon impact and his head cracks open, while Shero manages to survive.

His body is taken to an ambulance and his body begins convulsing, despite his brain being in a jar. The nurses electrocute him to an excessive level and he awakens from his nightmare in the form of a zombie. He attacks the doctors and throws them out of the ambulance as he carjacks it.

He eventually finds Taco on the street and tries to run him over as he mistakens him for Shero, but Taco manages to survive. He comes across the two dogs - Adnan and Kopek who fought with Shero earlier and attacks them. He asks them where Shero is and they direct him to his location. They manage to find Shero and Miscat on the roof and capture them. Adnan attacks them until Cizer stops him and tells him that they're mine. He pulls two electric cords out of the tower and fatally electrocutes Adnan. He attempts to kill Miscat, despite the fact that she had nothing to do with the incident. Taco comes and knocks Kopek out and manages to untie Shero, freeing him. Kopek tries to intervene, but the pair knock him aside. Cizer gives himself more power and they lunge at each other, causing the pressure to push them back. Shero hits him with a cylinder, sending him flying into a dumpster. Kopek and Adnan's corpse fell in with as well and the garbage men take them away. However, as the truck drives off, Cizer pulls one of the workers in and carjacks the truck.

After Shero and Taco form a bond, Taco tries to buy liqor from Semistan's store, but Cizer suddenly passes by and abducts him. Shero chases after the truck and manages to get onto it with the help of a pizza delivery man. Taco attacks Cizer and Shero manages to rescue him before the truck falls into a pond. Shero manages to come out, but Cizer pulls him under the water and a fierce battle takes place. Cizer strangles him, but Shero manages to break free and shoves a bottle down his throat, giving him the chance to escape.

The authorities later pull the truck out of the water and Cizer's body. The people notice his body and the construction worker tries to veer it away, but the crane leads him to be hit by some power lines, bringing Cizer back to life and the electricity goes out as Cizer shouts out Shero's name. The police officers then arrest Cizer and throw him into their car. While Shero, Taco and Riza rob a bank, the police hear about it on the radio, so Cizer hijacks the car to get to the bank. The police arrive at the bank and the trio manage to escape. As Shero and Taco flee with the money, the officers continue shooting at them, but Cizer stops them so he can get his revenge. He follows them to the roof of a building and shoots at them as they hide behind a chimney. He follows them, but finds them gone, unaware that they're hiding under the gutter. Shero attacks Cizer from underneath the roof and Cizer falls onto a car. Cizer's gun fires and Taco takes the bullet as he sacrifices himself to save Shero.

While Shero and Tank attempt to cure Taco, Miscat watches from above and Cizer kidnaps her. They manage to cure Taco and Rifki and Riza return with the stolen money to clear all of Shero and Tank's debts. During their barbeque, they find Miscat tied up to Semistan's tanks. Cizer tries to light up the tanks in an attempt to kill everybody, including himself, but Shero stops him and attacks him. Tank joins in and they fight Cizer together. Tank then throws him into a dumpster and the tanks fall onto him, crushing him. Shero lights his cigarette and throws it into the dumpster, causing the tanks inside to explode and end his life for good.

---

When we were done reading we were shocked.

Me: Man what a jerk!

Fluttershy: I'm going to give him the worst stare and scare ever.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Xigbar: Me, Marluxia, Xaldin, Myotismon, Misty Tredwell, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Eccentro, Avalanche, and 2016 Morbucks are going with you guys.

Nico: Yes you are and this will be so fun.

Eli: It sure will.

Laney: Yeah!

Kairi: I better go badass for this.

She activated her badass look and was ready!

Kairi: I'm ready to kick that son of a bitch!

Me: Me too Kairi!

Laxus: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for an Evolved Kineceleran.

Me: Wow! We never did that one.

Qin: Yeah that one will be really fast.

Helen Wheels: It sure will be awesome to see one like that.

Ellie Singh: Yeah no kidding. And I am a Kineceleran Gene-slammer myself. It'll be cool to see an evolved version of me.

Ben: Yeah that will be a fast one.

Misty Tredwell: Let's get going.

Nico: Lets do it!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Cruel Fluttershy, and she's absolutely furious the Bounty Hunters, Mercenaries, and Robot Mercenaries she hired to try and kill us all were arrested and sent to prison, and Android 13, who was brought back by her, was destroyed forever, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Cruel Fluttershy on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that the Bounty Hunters, Mercenaries, and Robot Mercenaries she hired to try and kill us all were arrested and sent to prison, and Android 13, who was brought back by her, was destroyed forever, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Me: That cruel black-hearted monster.

Moondancer: Should've known she'd snap and decide to come after us ourselves.

Melanie Moondancer: She's going to pay for hiring those bounty hunters, mercenaries, and robot mercenaries to try and kill us all.

Lincoln: Same with bringing Android 13 back from the dead. But, we're not going to let her continue on any longer.

Nico: That's right, she's going to die a horrible death for what she's done.

Lincoln: And for trying to ruin one of my future wives' good name.

Butterfly Rose: Trying to ruin Mom's good name, that's just evil.

Mirage Daffodil: Queen Chrysalis is to blame for that one, what a monster.

Nico: That bug's been asking for it for a long time, and now, she's gone for good. Alright, gang, let's go, time to make The Cartoonist pay for his crimes against Shero and his friends.

Lincoln: Committing crimes against Shero, that's crossing a very big line, and you better be ready, Evil Cruel Fluttershy, your days of causing chaos and cruelty throughout Equestria are numbered.

We were off to Istanbul, Turkey!

(ISTANBUL NOT CONSTANTINOPLE BY THEY MIGHT BY GIANTS PLAYS)

As we were flying through the sky I was singing said song.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Istanbul was Constantinople

Now it's Istanbul, not Constantinople

Been a long time gone, Constantinople

Now it's Turkish delight on a moonlit night

Every gal in Constantinople

Lives in Istanbul, not Constantinople

So if you've a date in Constantinople

She'll be waiting in Istanbul

Even old New York was once New Amsterdam

Why they changed it I can't say

People just liked it better that way

So, take me back to Constantinople

No, you can't go back to Constantinople

Been a long time gone, Constantinople

Why did Constantinople get the works?

That's nobody's business but the Turks

Istanbul, Istanbul

Istanbul, Istanbul

Even old New York was once New Amsterdam

Why they changed it I can't say

People just liked it better that way

Istanbul was Constantinople

Now it's Istanbul, not Constantinople

Been a long time gone, oh Constantinople

Why did Constantinople get the works?

That's nobody's business but the Turks

So, take me back to Constantinople

No, you can't go back to Constantinople

Been a long time gone, Constantinople

Why did Constantinople get the works?

That's nobody's business but the Turks

Istanbul

I was having fun.

## ISTANBUL, TURKEY **T R**

We later arrived.

Rothar: Here we are!

Nico: Istanbul, Turkey.

Qin: Really awesome place and home to so much history.

Camie: It's beautiful.

Varie: That's my favorite building there. The Blue Mosque.

Me: That's my favorite too. The Sultan Ahmed Mosque is a beautiful building here. And it has 413 years of history here.

Nico: It sure does.

Xenia: Yeah it sure does.

Tsuyu: Wow.

Nico: Lets find Shero.

We went and tried to find Shero.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Gotta be around here somewhere.

Me: In a city of 15,636,000 people they could be anywhere.

Aylene C.: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

We walked around and then we saw a familiar house.

Me: There it is!

We went up to the roof and saw a brown cat with a purple cat. It was Shero and Misscat.

Nico: Are you Shero and Misscat?

Shero: Who wants to fucking know?

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm that's who wants to fucking know.

Fisticuffs: You HAVE heard of us, right?

Shero: Yeah who HASN'T heard of you.

Qin: We get that all the time.

Lola: You guys are so cute.

Fluttershy: Oh I think you guys are so cute.

Fluttershy pet them and gave them great love.

Camie: Aww Fluttershy made some friends.

Shero: (smiles) This actually feels nice.

Avalanche: That's Fluttershy for you.

Me: She loves all animals great and small.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: That's my Alicorn Princess of Kindness, Life and Animals.

Qin: Yep.

Misscat: Aw. So cool.

Dr. Ghastly: Shero, have you ever gotten into a fight with a bulldog before?

Shero: No I haven't sorry.

Qin: Oh.

Me: Probably it's best you don't.

Laney: Yeah.

Homer: But if we ever see that monster Cizer, I'll strangle him.

Kairi: After I kick him in his balls and then bite his nose off!

Shero: Can you guys repeat that again? Because it sounds like you said that Cizer's back after all the trouble we went through to kill him the first time!

2016 Morbucks: We DID say that.

Me: Yeah he's back.

Shero: WHAT!?

Me: We're serious Shero. Many of our enemies came back through fucking supernatural means and all that fucking crap.

Shero: (to Pesto) Just so you know, we can't afford to be messing around with each other. Not with Cizer out there again. So, birdboy, if you're thinking about making a scene with one of your temper tantrums, just remember that cats eat birds!

Chompy laughed at Pesto being threatened.

Pesto gulped.

Nico: Chompy that's enough.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Besides we're going to thrash Cizer into pulp.

Eccentro: Chero, you might look mean on the outside. But deep down, you've got a good heart.

Fluttershy: And he is one of the most adorable kitties ever.

Shero: Aw thank you guys.

Misscat: Yeah.

Nico: That makes you a great cat.

Lola: Yeah you guys are so cute.

Shero: Don't suppose you guys got a spare dumpster to kill Cizer in again?

Deadpool: Dude, you know how much trouble you went through to do that in the actual movie?!

Me: Yeah.

Jamesdean5842: Wade is right. You don't want to do a repeat of that again.

Me: Yeah. So it's best to let us do it by giving him the black gates.

Misscat: Good idea.

Qin: Besides it'll be good to do a different method.

Varie: It sure will be awesome.

Shero: It isn't even my fault that his cat got killed! It was a fucking accident!

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) It's okay, lad. We believe you.

Nico: We do too.

Shero: Tell that to Cizer. He won't stop till I'm dead.

Sirius: We are not going to let that monster torment you again.

Himiko: Yeah what a jerk.

Misscat: He even tried to kill me even though I had nothing to do with it!

Jackie Chan Finn: Geez! This guy's fucking crazy!

Me: He's totally fucked up six ways to Sunday.

Qin: Massively fucking crazy.

Kairi: At least he's not Joker crazy. He was truly fucked up.

Marluxia: He sounds persistant. I'll give him that.

Shero: Yes he is.

Eli: We're not going to let that lousy bum get away with everything he did.

Kaoruko: It's going to end badly for him.

Arixam: Yes it sure will.

Grier: Shero, inform your friends that Cizer's back

Shero: Right.

He went and did so and he brought his friends over.

Qin: Wow.

Myotismon: Any sign of that psycho?

Eli: He's coming from the southwest. He's 500 meters and closing.

Nico: Good. Lets get to him before he gets here.

We were off to face him.

We then arrived in the Istanbul town square and we saw CIZER!

Me: There he is.

Fubuki Kakuyoko: Entrance time!

Nico: You don't have to tell us twice.

We went at him.

He was really fuming and seething with incredible fury and the spirit of fire appeared and she held out her hand and then as he took her hand, she smirked and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and blasted him into a fountain and he was all wet and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello you jerk!

Shero: Nice to drop in like this.

Xaldin: You are not touching Shero as long as we're still conscious!

Cizer: THEN YOU ALL WILL DIE!

Qin: You first asshole!

Then…

DING!

SICKENING CRUNCH!

Kairi kicked him square in the crotch!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He grabbed Cizer by his neck and strangled him hard.

Homer: I'LL TEACH YOU TO GO AFTER INNOCENT CATS! (GRUNTS)

Then Major Disaster, Count Spankulot, Black Knight Ghost, Yenaldoshi, Dumbbelltron, Beast Man, Leap Frog, Toad, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning appeared.

Nico: Major Disaster, Count Spankulot, Black Knight Ghost, Yenaldoshi, Dumbbelltron, Beast Man, Leap Frog, Toad, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning.

Major Disaster: Cizer has seen better days.

Me: No kidding there.

Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) He has been very bad!

Black Knight Ghost: Of course he has.

Nico: That's an understatement.

Yenaldoshi: (To Nico) We heard you fought many bounty hunters.

Nico: We sure did.

Dumbbelltron: Were they tough?

Me: Nah they were like what me and the Brave 12 fought.

Serpicon then appeared.

Me: Another round Serpicon?

Serpicon: Yep.

Camie: So, you helped kill Tara's former father?

Serpicon: Yep. J.D. and the others can tell you all about it one day.

Me: That was epic.

Nico: Yep. Kairi, Homer, you beat up Cizer while we have the usual battles and we'll join up with you shortly.

Kairi: Okay Nico.

Homer: You got it!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Tyler Navarro, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hannah Thunderbolt, Buzzshock, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - Nico's Rescue and Us Battling Numerous Mercenaries and Bounty Hunters sent by Evil Cruel Fluttershy

Core Medals: Major Disaster, Spellbinder and Bipierrot (Sailor Moon)

Fullbottles: Major Diisaster and Spellbinder

---

Major Disaster was first.

Major Disaster: (To Tyler) Nico's Rescue involved Battling Numerous Mercenaries and Bounty Hunters. And they were sent by Evil Cruel Fluttershy.

Tyler Navarro: No kidding there. And it's amazing how many she sent so many of them. But they were no match for everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there. There were a lot of them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah but everyone took them all down.

Sunburn: Yeah that was something.

Hannah Thunderbolt: Yeah but it was awesome seeing everyone take them down.

Buzzshock: That was fun.

Major Disaster: It sure was. And they are either all dead or arrested. Lets do it!

Tyler used the Core Medals for Major Disaster, Spellbinder and Bipierrot (Sailor Moon) and he fired waves of magic and smashed him all over.

MAJOR DISASTER! SPELLBINDER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of weather magic and blasted him all over.

Tyler activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Jurassic Dinosaur music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pirati, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Us battling Another Upgrade

Core Medals: Count Spankulot, Mr. Freeze and Voltix

Fullbottles: Count Spankulot and Mr. Freeze

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Spankulot: (to Lucy) Nico, Scott, and the others did good battling Another Upgrade. What did they do with the firetruck she was merged with?

Lucy Heartfilia: We took it into our garage for future use. It was a piece of junk firetruck that she somehow made brand new again which was really cool.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was really awesome and neat.

Cozy Glow: She made that fire truck look like new again. Swartz must's given her Another Upgrade form vehicle restoration powers too.

Hex: Possibility. But yeah.

Pirati: Yeah that was awesome though.

Spankulot: Ooh it sure was. Lets do it!

Lucy used the Core Medals for Count Spankulot, Mr. Freeze and Voltix and fired waves of darkness and ice and smashed him down.

COUNT SPANKULOT! MR. FREEZE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed him down.

Lucy activated her Ridewatch and they danced to space music and fired waves of stars, magic, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ena, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Black Knight Ghost, Two Face and Lego Voldemort

Fullbottles: Black Knight Ghost and Two Face

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Pennsylvania. How was it?

Red She-Hulk: It was really fun and took down Androids 13, 14 and 15 and got 14 and 15 recruited into you guys.

Applejack: Yeah we learned from Nico that 13 got more powerful from the parts he got from those 2.

Apple Bloom: So we destroyed him before that could happen.

Flashwing: Yeah we sure did. Thank goodness.

Ena: Yeah that was a powerful battle.

Black Knight Ghost: It sure was. 14 and 15 will make awesome additions to the team. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk used the Core Medals for Black Knight Ghost, Two Face and Lego Voldemort and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

BLACK KNIGHT GHOST! TWO FACE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Red She-Hulk activated her ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him all over and knocked him down

---

Seto Kaiba, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Froze, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Quintet Magician

Core Medals: Yenaldooshi, Evil Luxord and Yami ToQger 1

Fullbottles: Yenaldooshi and Evil Luxord

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldoshi: (to Kaiba) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Quintet Magician. What's her name?

Seto Kaiba: Her name is Yuriko Kuintettomajishan and she is from Japan. Her name is means Quintet Magician.

Rarity: Oh she is also an amazing magician.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah she is really cool and her story is awesome too.

---

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuriko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Yuriko, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a burning passion, and Luan said it stemmed from the beach date she arranged?

Yuriko Kuintettomajishan: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. We were down at the beach having an awesome time there, but then, we heard the sound of a van barreling towards us, and only Lincoln, Luan, and Eddy knew the sound of that van, it was Vanzilla, and then, we saw the driver in Vanzilla was Lori, and she was extremely insane with red eyes and sharp fangs replacing her teeth. She ran towards us in a fit of demonic rage and she was going to kill us, but Lincoln, Luan, and Eddy fired blasts of light and lightning which hit her, but it didn't knock her out, in fact, it made her even more angrier than ever. Lori got out a knife and she stabbed Lincoln in the stomach, but he didn't fall to the ground, and his wound healed up thanks to the superhuman regeneration from the vampire blood of Adriana and the blood of some of his Guardian Angels, but Lori still wanted to kill him and she had a demonic grin on her face, that's when I lost it and I pounced on her and I started pummeling her badly, and Luan, Lincoln, and Eddy joined in, and when we were done, Lori was badly mangled.

We gasped.

Nico: I can't believe Lori would do something like this!

Luan: Lori went too far that time, but that psychopath was unable to see that Lincoln's superhuman healing kicked in and his wound healed up, and Lori was still out for blood, and I also got Lori to blab it out, saying that Lincoln wasn't back at home being miserable and doing her chores like the slave he's supposed to be, and she hated me for siding with him, and that idiot was too stupid to realize I had a wire on. Lincoln tied Lori up with an energy rope and called J.D., and told him what happened, and when we handed him the tape and he heard Lori's voice, he picked Lori up and dragged her back home, and when the tape was played to Mom and Dad, they lost it and Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks, and Lori lost her phone and the keys to Vanzilla. But, that's not the end of it: Leni kicked Lori out of their room and told Lori to go sleep in the basement, and that's where Lori wound up.

Eli: That's what she got for being a bad older sister.

Lincoln: And if that wasn't enough, Luan called a meeting with Leni and Luna, and they decided that Lori would be suspended from The Babysitters Club until her punishment was up, and they made sure to contact their clients, who needless to say, understood Luan, and they don't want Lori anywhere near their kids until her punishment's up.

Me: Yeah, and I was there when Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita announced Lori's punishment, and she had a demonic anger in her eyes, but I glared at her and she ran off to the basement.

Nico: Sheesh, Lori was really cold-blooded and heartless, and you guys really stood up to her big time.

Luan: You have no idea, and like Lincoln, I had just about enough of Lori and her heartless behavior, I always knew it would get her hoisted by her own petard.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Yenaldooshi: Oh my! But that is incredible!

Gill Grunt: It sure was and she is an amazing angel for Lincoln.

Froze: She sure is.

Yenaldooshi: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Seto summoned Blue-Eyes White Dragon and he used the Core Medals for Yenaldooshi, Evil Luxord and Yami ToQger 1 and fired waves of sonic energy and darkness and smashed him all over.

YENALDOOSHI! EVIL LUXORD! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of sonic energy and smashed him down.

Seto Kaiba activated his Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of ice, water, jewels and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Ben 10,000, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Red Archery Girl, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Sougo and Maxxine's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Dumbbeltron, Lillith and Vorash (Metroid Other M)

Fullbottles: Dumbbeltron and Lillith

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) I hope Sougo and Maxxine enjoyed their Bonding Time. They earned it.

Ben 10,000: They sure did and it was so awesome telling them about the Another Riders and everything we did before meeting them.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was amazing!

Featherweight: Everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Sprocket: Yeah that was great.

Red Archery Girl: It sure was awesome hearing about so many amazing adventures.

Dumbbeltron: Yeah that was cool. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 went Ultimate and used the powers of Heatblast and he activated the Core Medals of Dumbbeltron, Lillith and Vorash (Metroid Other M) and fired waves of lava and fire and smashed him down. Then he used the powers of Clockwork.

DUMBBELTRON! LILLITH! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Ben 10,000 activated his ridewatch and they danced to Comedy music and he activated Ultimate Humongousaur's powers and they danced and smashed him all over with lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Hakuto, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Battling the Zodiarts for the 12 Zodiac Signs

Core Medals: Beast Man, Wolvertoon and Boston Dangler

Fullbottles: Beast Man and Wolvertoon

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) You guys did good Battling the Zodiarts for the 12 Zodiac Signs. It must've been an epic battle.

Nanette: Oh it was! And The girls that were those Zodiarts were awesome.

Fluttershy: They sure were and it was so amazing meeting the Zodiac Sisters as well.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was cool.

Stealth Elf: And their last names all were each of the 12 Signs of the Zodiac.

Hakuto: That is cool.

Beast Man: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

Nanette used the Core Medals for Beast Man, Wolvertoon and Boston Dangler and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

BEAST MAN! WOLVERTOON! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and it formed into an ugly bunny with ugly teeth and smashed him all over.

Nanette activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of energy, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

* * *

Supergirl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Crashhopper, Rachel Stavenport, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - Bad Cat is a really funny movie

Core Medals: Toad, Ticklepuss and Goyagma (Metroid Other M)

Fullbottles: Toad and Ticklepuss.

* * *

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Bad Cat is a really funny movie. But what's your opinion?

Supergirl: In all honesty it was a really cool and funny movie. It has a great story for it too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure does.

Starshine Sparkle: We all laughed really hard at it.

Spyro: Yeah that was funny and awesome.

Crashhopper: It sure was awesome and cool.

Rachel Stavenport: It sure was funny and great.

Toad: Good. I'm glad you had a good time watching it. Lets do it!

Supergirl used the medals for Toad, Ticklepuss and Goyagma (Metroid Other M) and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him all over.

TOAD! TICKLEPUSS! BEST MATCH!

She fired energy whips and tickled him all over.

Supergirl: COOCHIE COOCHIE COO!

Toad was laughing hysterically!

Toad: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) STOP IT! THAT TICKLES!

Sipergirl: I had a feeling that this would be that combination's reaction.

Supergirl activated her ridewatch and they danced to wizard music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Lightning Dust, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Anura, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - That Cartoonist is one stupid and crazy monster

Core Medals: Leap Frog, Mortimer Mouse and Groganch (Metroid Other M)

Fullbottles: Leap Frog and Mortimer Mouse

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (To Lightning Dust) That Cizer guy is one stupid and crazy monster. Whatever sanity he may have had died after his first death.

Lightning Dust: Boy you are not kidding. After his cat died his own mind completely turned against him and destroyed him completely.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah and it's not Shero's fault that his cat killed itself.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was nuts.

Whirlwind: I don't know what happened that lead to this but he is not going to the Saturn Insane Asylum. He's going to Oblivion.

Anura: You got that right.

Leap Frog: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust activated the Core Medals for Leap Frog, Mortimer Mouse and Groganch (Metroid Other M) and fired waves of lightning and leaves and smashed him all over.

LEAP FROG! MORTIMER MOUSE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of jumping cheese?

They bounced Leap Frog all over and smashed him down.

Lightning Dust: Jumping Cheese? I did not expect that one.

Lightning Dust activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Dan Kuso, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Night Wing Sorceress, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - The Cartoonist will pay for his crimes against Shero

Core Medals: Dodgeball Wizard, Emil Eagle and Serris (Metroid Fusion)

Fullbottles: Dodgeball Wizard and Emil Eagle

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) Cizer will pay for his crimes against Shero. And his friends as well.

Dan Kuso: You got that right! And Fluttershy is going to make sure he gets the worst ever Stare that she can muster against him.

Princess Celestia: Yeah you're not kidding there.

King Solar: That monster has had this coming.

Amber Morning: Big time. He brought all this on himself.

Spotlight: You're not kidding.

Night Wing Sorceress: Yeah that monster is completely asking for big time trouble.

Dodgeball Wizard: He sure is. Lets do it!

Dan used the Core Medals for Dodgeball Wizard, Emil Eagle and Serris (Metroid Fusion) and fired waves of wind and speed energy and smashed him all over.

DODGEBALL WIZARD! EMIL EAGLE! BEST MATCH!

He flew into the air and fired waves of flaming dodgeballs and smashed him all over with dodgeballs.

Dan activated his Ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

Princess Frosta, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tasha Noriyama, Shock Rock, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - Shero did nothing to the Cartoonist

Core Medals: White Lightning, Phantom Blot and Josephine (Samurai Jack)

Fullbottles: White Lightning and Phantom Blot

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) Shero did nothing to Cizer. His cat dying was a complete accident!

Princess Frosta: Yeah he didn't do anything. His delusional mind destroyed him completely to the point of Zero Conscious Reasoning.

Princess Luna: Yeah he is a monster that needs the black gates.

Moondust: Yeah he sure does.

Snowdrop: That monster doesn't deserve to live another second any longer.

Gari: No he doesn't. He needs to be put out of his misery.

Blackout: Big time there.

Tasha Noriyama: With a big trip to the Black Gates.

Shock Rock: You got that right.

White Lightning: I agree there. Lets do it!

Princess Frosta used the Core Medals for White Lightning, Phantom Blot and Josephine (Samurai Jack) and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her all over.

WHITE LIGHTNING! PHANTOM BLOT! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of yin-yang lightning and smashed her all over.

Frosta activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Adventure Music and fired waves of darkness and ice and smashed her down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Serpicon

---

Serpicon was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Cartoonist, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Cartoonist symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Wes: Vortex Cannon!

They summoned the Vortex Blasters and put them together and formed them into the VORTEX CANNON!

Nico: YEAH!

They locked it on target.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and those blasts hit him first and the rangers fired their Vortex Cannons and the blasts all hit Serpicon and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk down to the size of an action figure and Laney put him in a pod.

Nico: Serpicon you have fail this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Homer was still strangling Cizer!

Homer: (GRUNTING)

Cizer: (CHOKING)

Kairi was kicking Cizer in the crotch over and over with her spiked boots and smashed him and his sex drive all over and destroyed it! Cizer screamed in pain as he got the worst castration ever as he was bleeding profusely and he covered his crotch with his hands as he was bleeding.

Emma: We'll teach you to pick on an innocent cat!

Homer: Aw I was gonna say that!

Tsukasa: Now, you deal with this!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Gatack!

Kamen Ride: TheBee!

Kamen Ride: Drake!

Kamen Ride: Sasword!

Kamen Ride: KickHopper!

Kamen Ride: PunchHopper!

Kamen Ride: Dark Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Caucasus!

Kamen Ride: Hercus!

Kamen Ride: Ketaros!

Tsukasa turned into Kabuto and Daiki summoned Clones of said riders for Kabuto.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Me: Yeah!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers and the Build, Zero One, Saber, Kabuto, Hibiki, Den-O, Kiva and Decade Teams!

Maria: And this one!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BEAST FORCE FURY!

She summoned Grizzly, Yost Rhino, Scorpion, Grodd and El Oso.

Grizzly: This is gonna be good!

Princess Celestia: And we're going to kick your butt!

Then a white light appeared and landed in her hands and it was a new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It was a green watch and it had all the powers of the Nature Element Digimon in it!

Princess Celestia: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Princess Celestia: HENSHIN!

She got all the powers of the nature element Digimon and donned an awesome and amazing green Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O armor! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND NATURE ZI-O!

Me: Whoa! Princess you look awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! Princess you look incredible!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Princess of The Sun who reaches over Daylight and Nourishment of Life from Light over the past and future. Her name is Grand Nature Digimon Zi-O! We are now entering the new Age of Nature!

Me: Wow!

Princess Celestia: This is amazing! Lets see here.

She tapped the symbol for Lillymon.

Princess Celestia: (Echoing) FLOWER CANNON!

She fired a blast of energyy from her hands and it hit Cizer and exploded! Blasting a hole into his chest and we saw that the blast exposed his heart to the open!

Me: Nice shot Princess!

Xenia: That was cool!

Mimi Tachikawa: Yeah that was great!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized Cizer all over!

Fluttershy then used her stare on Cizer!

Fluttershy: You should be ashamed of yourself! Doing such horrible things and hurting Shero all over your own sick amusement just because he didn't do anything to you or your cat! And then go after him and his friends just to get some petty form of revenge! You're not even a cartoonist or a good pet owner at all, You're Just a BIG! **FAT!** ***MEANIE!***

Cizer was shocked that Fluttershy said that to him!

I then jumped into Nico's arms!

Nico: OOF! You're giving me a hernia J.D.!

Me: When Fluttershy does that she scares me!

Qin: Scary!

Laney: But fitting for that jerk!

Cizer then roared in fury and we punched and pulverized him all over and smashed him into dust.

Brimstone, Fairy Leviathan, Ultra Magnus and Mizore used the Earth, Autobot and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ultra Magnus's lightning and hammer and Fairy Leviathan and Mizore's powers 100-fold and Brimstone got a blade that popped out of his wings.

Brimstone and Fairy Leviathan: PTERODACTYL FAIRY SHOT!

Ultra Magnus and Mizore: ICE THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

The Graceful Leaf Force and Marluxia: LEAF SCYTHE FURY!

Jungle of Wind and Xaldin: WIND JUNGLE BLAST!

Swords of Magic and Xigbar: STAR SWORD BLAST!

Dark Saiyan Vampire and Myotismon: CRIMSON VAMPIRE BLAST!

Green Flames of the Lizard and Misty Tredwell: GREEN LIZARD FURY!

Generosity Jewel Storm and Duff Killigan: SCOTTISH JEWEL STORM!

Firestorm Forgiveness Inferno and El Oso: FIRESTORM BEAR BLAST!

Lightning of Loyalty and Eccentro: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Comedy of Earth and Avalanche: EARTH LAUGHTER BLAST!

Light of Flames and 2016 Morbucks: LIGHT MONEY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS FURY SHOT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Hailey & Helia Nostradamus, Fluttershy, Shero and Nico: FIRESTORM KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DOG ELEMENT STYLE: BULLDOG!

Jessica Shannon: DOG STING STYLE: DALMATIAN!

Peni Parker: DOG WEB STYLE: BOXER!

Entrapta: DOG LIGHTNING STYLE: CHIHUAHUA!

Perfuma: DOG NATURE STYLE: BORDER COLLIE!

Frosta: DOG ICE STYLE: BASENJI!

Kei: DOG FIRE STYLE: ST. BERNARD!

Yuri: DOG WATER STYLE: BASSET HOUND!

Julie Makimoto: DOG EARTH STYLE: BOSTON TERRIER

Tatsumaki: DOG WIND STYLE: ROTTWEILER!

Princess Allura (VLD): DOG LIGHT STYLE: SHIH TZU!

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) DOG DARK STYLE: DOBERMAN!

Shantae: DOG MAGIC STYLE: POODLE!

Akko: DOG STAR STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they became said Dog breeds.

Lincoln and his harem: DOG FINAL SMASH: DOG PATROL!

They summoned a horde of dogs and they ripped Cizer apart and the blasts all hit Cizer and obliterated him in an instant!

Nico: Take that!

Me: You don't deserve to live a single second further, Cizer.

Nico: After everything he did, Hell's too good a place for monsters like him. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still Evil Cruel Fluttershy to deal with, and that cruel black-hearted monster should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's,

Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Fluttershy: My goodness, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Cruel Fluttershy.

A figure came straight at us with rage and madness in her eyes, but Moondancer blasted the figure away, and we saw who it was: it was Evil Cruel Fluttershy.

Laval: Whoa, so that's…?!

Fluttershy: Yes, that's Evil Cruel Fluttershy, but she's completely pure evil, and like Cruel Fluttershy, she represents the Element of Cruelty, while I represent The Element of Kindness.

Evil Cruel Fluttershy: You all have ruined every last one of my plans, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were weak to do anything! Now, I will kill all of you!

Evil Cruel Fluttershy came after us again, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with his large left hand and he tossed her into a wall with his immense brute superhuman strength, she got out and she was even more madder than ever.

Moondancer: Looks like Lincoln's got her really mad now.

Evil Cruel Fluttershy came after us again in a fit of demonic cruel rage, but she was shield bashed in the head by Melanie Moondancer who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Evil Cruel Fluttershy: Who do you even think you are to get in my way?!

Melanie Moondancer: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you cruel black-hearted monster. (Red and Purple energy aura flares up) I am Melanie Moondancer, Champion of Moondancer, The Alicorn Princess of Miracles and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Miracles.

This horrified Evil Cruel Fluttershy greatly.

Evil Cruel Fluttershy: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Melanie Moondancer's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was surrounded by a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Cruel Fluttershy, she left red and purple energy, stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns with every step.

Melanie Moondancer: Evil Cruel Fluttershy, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a vile creation of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis, and a cruel black-hearted monster who represents Cruelty in its darkest form, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Melanie Moondancer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Moondancer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Melanie Moondancer grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Moondancer's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with reddish-pink gems on the gold hourglass links and purple crystal links and a reddish-pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Melanie Moondancer has on a sleeveless black open vest, sleeveless red midriff top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, pink plaid skirt, black pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Melanie Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Melanie Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Melanie Moondancer's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Moondancer's Moonlight Friendship Greatsword of Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged reddish-pink blade with the cutie mark of Moondancer etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large reddish-pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Melanie Moondancer, Champion of Moondancer, The Champion of Miracles, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Miracle Worker, Destroyer of Evil Cruel Fluttershy and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of The Moon and Miracles"

メラニー ムーンダンサー、ムーンダンサーのチャンピオン、ミラクルのチャンピオン、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、ミラクル ワーカー、邪悪な残酷なフラッターシャイとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、ナイツ オブ ザ メンバー友情の食卓、そして月と奇跡の力のマスター

Melanie Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT MIRACLE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLES AND DIVINE MOON MIRACLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Melanie Moondancer's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Cruel Fluttershy saw it, she went mad and charged at her to kill her while laughing cruelly, but Melanie bashed her in the head with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful reddish-pink energy blast with stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Evil Cruel Fluttershy and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's really mad now.

Nico: Whoa, Melanie Moondancer's transformed, so awesome!

Me: You got that right.

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Moondancer's turn to transform.

Melanie Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Miracle Alicorn and Divine Moon Miracle Love) **That's right, Ken, and then, the three of us can get after Evil Cruel Fluttershy.**

Moondancer: That black-hearted monster's going to pay for what she's done.

Suddenly, Moondancer's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was surrounded by a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Evil Cruel Fluttershy, she left red and purple energy, stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns with every step.

Moondancer: Evil Cruel Fluttershy, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a vile creation of that hate-filled bug, Queen Chrysalis, and a cruel black-hearted monster who represents Cruelty in its darkest form, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Moondancer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Moondancer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI 1:45 TO 2:14)

Moondancer grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with reddish-pink gems on the gold hourglass links and purple crystal links and a reddish-pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Moondancer's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Moonlight Friendship Greatsword of Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged reddish-pink blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large reddish-pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of The Moon and Miracles"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーン プリンセス、キャンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、キャンタロット ファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、マスター オブ ザ マスター月の力と奇跡

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT MIRACLE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLES AND DIVINE MOON MIRACLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Moondancer's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Cruel Fluttershy saw it, she went even more mad and charged at her to kill her while laughing cruelly, but Moondancer bashed her in the head with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and fired a powerful reddish-pink energy blast with stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Evil Cruel Fluttershy and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's really mad now.

Nico: Whoa, now Moondancer's transformed too?! Really cool!

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Miracle Alicorn and Divine Moon Miracle Love) **Now, we can send this monster back to where she belongs. You ready, Lincoln?**

Lincoln: You bet I am.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Moondancer and Melanie Moondancer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Your days of trying to ruin Fluttershy's good name and terrorize everyone in Equestria are over, you cruel black-hearted monster, and we're going to make sure you never come back!**

Melanie Moondancer, Moondancer, and Lincoln went after Evil Cruel Fluttershy, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and purple energy blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Cruel Fluttershy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln grabs Evil Cruel Fluttershy by the neck in his large left hand and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her powers and hatred and he and the rest of us made them our own and gained a massive power boost from her hatred, and when Lincoln was done, Evil Cruel Fluttershy was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Melanie Moondancer, Moondancer, and Lincoln to finish Evil Cruel Fluttershy off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Mean Cruel Fluttershy and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Melanie Moondancer, Moondancer, and Lincoln did to Evil Cruel Fluttershy as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Melanie Moondancer and Moondancer are permanent.

Then, as Evil Cruel Fluttershy's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Evil Cruel Fluttershy's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Cruel Fluttershy and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Cruel Fluttershy.

Lincoln: Evil Cruel Fluttershy, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and for trying to ruin Fluttershy's good name, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Cruel Fluttershy, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and

Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Cruel Fluttershy's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Cruel Fluttershy: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Evil Cruel Fluttershy's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again.

Nico: Alright, that's another member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only a few more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Evil Abacus Cinch.

Lyra Heartstrings III: Which means it's up to the three of us to take that monster down for good and revoke her teaching license forever.

Lyra Heartstrings: Yep, you, me, and Lincoln.

Nico: That monster's going to pay for what she did long ago.

Me: Yeah, what she did in abusing The Shadowbolts and turning the human Twilight Sparkle into Midnight Sparkle, that's just going too far.

Lincoln: At least, we got through to Abacus Cinch when she came back from the dead, and we made her realize that what she was doing was wrong.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln, but we'll make sure that Evil Abacus Cinch pays dearly for all of her crimes for good.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right, that evil version of Cinch deserves to die for everything she's done.

Lincoln went over to Twilight and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her and hugged her while her head was on his bare chest.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Twilight, we'll make sure she never does this to anyone ever again, and that's a promise I'm going to fulfill.

Pinkie Pie: Another Pinkie Promise?

Lincoln: Along with a Loud's Promise, Pinkie.

Nico: Yeah, he's not going to let that monster, Evil Abacus Cinch, get away with what she's done tomorrow. He's going to make her pay for this.

Me: Along with everything else that she's done.

Beast Man: This time, Cizer's not coming back!

Toad: Of course he isn't!

Me: Nope.

Shero: Thank God! That guy was crazy!

Leap Frog: That's an understatement.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: He had no right to live after what he did.

Dodgeball Wizard: But now, not even an electric shock will bring him back.

Shero: I think I'll like it here with you guys. Now, who wants some liquor at my place?!

Poromon: I do!

White Lightning: (sighs) Why am I not surprised.

Nico: Yeah but at least he's gone. And we've seen the last of Evil Cruel Fluttershy too. Great job today everyone! Shero and his friends are gonna be put under our protection.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Just remember to be nice to all animals and they will be nice to you.

Nico: That is for sure.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

2016's Bad Cat from Turkey was a great movie! It was funny too.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vert Wheeler, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy

Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the mall for some shopping fun and we're going to get hot sauces there along with all sorts of other ingredients for the bonding time later. We're going to make the hottest batch of baked beans ever for the Phoenix Land Baked Bean Cookoff. And it's gonna be a spicy one. And we're going to battle Another Crashhopper! Also were going to meet an Evolved Kineceleran Gene-slammer named Xenia Ulysses. Xenia "Speed Demon" Ulysses is the fastest girl in Nico's gym classes and she has the powers of superhuman speed. She can run at mach 6 and she even can set the road on fire wherever she runs. She is also a very powerful athlete and has a love for sports and wins with honor. The match-up scene is for Lyra Heartstrings III, Lyra Heartstrings, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of the Doomsday 23, Evil Abacus Cinch. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to an evil planet named Mortend, it's a blood red planet in the Forbidden Zone in the Omega Quadrant and the air and the planet itself is full of tons of negative energy, and we got word that the Paradigm Brothers have come back from the dead, and they want bloody revenge on all of us for ruining their plans, and we're also going to destroy Mortend for good, an evil planet like that doesn't deserve to live on our solar system. We're going to give Luther Paradigm a final act of mercy and Super Hakai him and Flash will go with Lincoln and his group. And they're going to meet a Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon Gene-Slammer named Mina Hurricanecloud, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, but also his classmate in science, and she's also taken an interest in meteorology. She and Lincoln would often look at clouds of varying shapes and they even look at the stars together, they even made a diorama of each different type of clouds as well as each of the different precipitation. Lincoln made Mina a beautiful navy bikini with clouds on it. To show thanks, Mina kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Dew Gayl and she hates Lola with a burning passion. Get ready for awesome adventure into the world of Pokemon as we meet Tim Goodman and Pikachu and we're going to save his Father Harry and bring Roger Clifford's father Howard to justice and battle Mewtwo.

See you all tomorrow.

# POKEMON DETECTIVES

At the mall was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vert Wheeler, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome shopping excursion as well as an awesome rescue. We had 50 bags full of clothes, jewelry, books, games, toys and more.

Qin: Ahh nothing like an awesome shopping excursion to start the day.

Xenia: Boy you said it Qin.

Sakura Valencia: You got that right. I love a good shopping trip.

Nico: So do I.

Himiko: Especially with seeing Rarity's awesome store to try on awesome new clothes that make us look like royalty.

May: Yeah those are always fun to try on.

Nico: You got that right.

Varie: Yeah it's always fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Vert.

Vert Wheeler: Anytime Nico. It's awesome that I get to go with you this time.

Laney: It's always fun that we do these rescues.

Lana: It sure is.

Eli: You got that right.

Nico: Vert, remember when we met you and your team?

Vert: How can I forget. That was so awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was. We destroyed Captain Kalus.

Camie: Who was he?

Me: You would not like him. He was the leader of an evil group called the Vandals, an evil group of Anthropomorphic Barbarians and we killed them a couple of years ago.

Nico: That's right.

I went over who they were.

---

Captain Kalus (voiced by Colin Murdock) - The lion-like Vandal Warlord. He uses a crossbow mounted on his right arm. He also has a wide assortment of spears, axes, and throwing projectiles. Kalus rules over the Vandals through intimidation and brute force, and considers humans and other races inferior. He is also shown to have aquaphobia and gets seasick easily, since he very closely resembles a cat. After the final defeat of the Vandals, Kalus is last seen approaching a captured Grimian with a spear, implying that he will execute him. He has shown extremely good hand to hand combat prowess being able to go head to head with Krytus. He has a dimension counterpart who has silver armor, and wears a crossbow on his left arm.

Krocomodo (voiced by Brian Drummond) - A crocodile-like Vandal who is Kalus' second-in-command. He planned to overthrow Kalus and take control of the Vandals as leader, but gives up when Kalus discovered his intentions. It was later revealed that his ancestors and Stanford's started the war between the Vandals and Sentients. He is also adaptable to water environments, though not as much as Sever. He was briefly demoted to third-in-command when Grimian was appointed his position. With Grimian's banishment and eventual execution, Krocomodo returned to second-in-command.

Sever (voiced by Colin Murdock) - A shark-like Vandal. Sever has a keen sense of smell which allows him to detect life forms from a mile away, similar to Krocomodo's. However, he isn't very bright, especially since he often thinks about food. So far, he is the only Vandal on the team who has not tried to overthrow Kalus. In the Vandal Ocean, he leads a team of shark-beings like himself called the Aqua-Jaws, and can communicate with them using high-pitched screeches similar to a whale.

Hatch (voiced by Kathleen Barr) - A crustacean-like Vandal. It is shown that he is an expert in making crude electronics as well as poisons and chemicals, and is able to perform black magic, which he actually confuses with science and technology. His position is as a sorcerer, though most of his 'spells' are actually bits of Sark and Sentient devices he had scavenged. Hatch is capable of creating a magical aura with his antennas that makes him (and others) as he pleases invisible to insects. He is cowardly and sycophantic, and will not hesitate to grovel in the event of a new leader, though he does show more loyalty to Kalus.

Vandal Warriors - Kalus's soldiers (seen so far: Felines, Crocodiles, Sharks, Crustaceans)

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Qin: Whoa! Yeah I remember that.

Lola: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: And the coolest part was seeing Vert and the Battle Force's cars.

Vert: They are always really awesome.

Nico: But at least Zemerick's gone for good. And Zug's with us now.

Vert: I'm okay with that. Zug deserves a better boss. (Laughs) And Stanford's earned his butler back!

We laughed at that remark.

Me: That was funny! But yeah I think he is really happy about that.

Nico: So what is another reason why we're at the mall?

Me: You'll love it Nico.

I pulled out a newspaper article. It said "Phoenix Land Hosting Worlds Spiciest Baked Beans Cookoff."

Nico: World's Spiciest Baked Beans Cookoff? Oh god! Plug your noses for that.

Me: But look at the grand prize.

They saw that the grand prize to the winner is a massive and amazing multi-million dollar mansion that's over 623,232 Square Feet and is priced at over $500,000,000,000.00!

Nico: Holy shit! That is an amazing mansion!

Me: You got that right! Izuku showed this to me 2 hours ago during breakfast and he told me that he wants to win this mansion for him and all his friends so they can live in it at the estate and I agreed to help them all out.

Nico: Wow! That's awesome that you want to do that for them.

Camie: I think it's really cool too.

Himiko: You're not kidding. That is awesome.

Nico: That's awesome.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the cooking store and we were buying lots of different kinds of hot sauces including the hottest sauces ever.

Me: Whew. These are potent.

Nico: Shero might have looked mean. But he's actually a really nice cat.

Fluttershy: He sure is a really nice cat.

Laney: I agree there too.

Lola: Yeah. But Cizer got what he deserved.

May: You did a good job against him, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you May. I just can't stand it when Animals get hurt.

Me: You have one of the most kindest hearts ever Flutters.

Lincoln: That's my Alicorn Princess of Life and Kindness.

Qin: Aww.

Vert: That is so awesome.

Me: Yep. Vert Krytus is still at large out there but he has no more respawning chambers so when the time comes we'll gladly help you destroy him once and for all.

Vert: Thanks J.D. You are a true friend.

Me: Anytime man.

Maria: Thank God Cizer didn't scare Horsea like Shaw did.

Nico: No we don't want that to happen again.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Himiko: By the way J.D. how did you guys beat Kalus the first time?

Qin: That is an awesome adventure we'll never forget.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yeah it was.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 988.

In the Living Room, everyone was watching TV. I came downstairs and I had a box in my hands.

Me: Hey guys. I have something I think you'll like.

Nico: What is it?

Me: This box has my old Hot Wheels cars and track sets. Would you like to play with them?

Lana: Wow! Awesome! I love Hot Wheels.

Lola: I got to see this.

Lana: I got miles of Hot Wheels tracks we can use and I got lots of cars too.

Me: Awesome.

We got to work building the biggest track set in an empty room and it was awesome! We built the biggest Hot Wheels track ever and it was amazing! We built a huge city in it as well. We built a miniature city with buildings and miles of track and more. It took hours to build and it was awesome.

We finished and it was a masterpiece.

Me: Wow! Awesome!

Laney: This is amazing! I didn't know that it was possible to build all this.

Aqua: Me neither.

Ben: So, Aqua. How do you feel now that your Dark Side's gone?

Aqua: Stronger than ever and totally purified.

Sora: That's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

We made our huge Hot Wheels city solar powered and it was very awesome.

* * *

Later we got a call from an anonymous source from out in the middle of the desert that something is going on. We were flying all the way out to Zeke's Diner. The name was really familiar to me somehow.

Me: I wonder why we got called out here.

Nico: We'll find out later.

Laney: We're already here.

We saw the diner and we landed. We went in and we saw Zeke running the diner.

Zeke: Can I help you all?

Sinestro (to Zeke): Excuse me. We'd like to order some pizza and burgers.

?: You don't have to pay for those.

We then saw Vert Wheeler walking up to us.

Vert: They're on me.

Me: Vert Wheeler!

Vert: J.D. Knudson!

We hugged for the first time in a while.

Me: It's great to see you again.

Vert: Same to you J.D.

Me: I didn't expect to see you here.

Vert: Small world huh? We heard so much about your adventures and more. It's so awesome.

Agura: Yeah they are awesome.

Sherman: My favorite adventure was when you guys defeated Motor Ed.

Me: That was one of our most speedy adventures.

Sophie Necturn: I think he got grounded by Drakken's mom.

Eddy: He did. And Lumpy used static electricity on him rather then smashing him with Edzilla.

We laughed.

Agura: Sorry, I'm Agura Ibaden.

Spinner: Name's Spinner Cortez and this is my little brother Sherman.

Sherman: Honor to meet you.

Stanford: (British Accent) Good day to you all. I'm Stanford Isaac Rhodes IV. But you can call me Stanford.

Zoom: I'm Zoom Takazumi. Pleasure.

Tezz: (Russian Accent) Hello comrades. I'm Tezz Volitov. It's a pleasure to meet you.

A.J.: (Canadian Accent) And I'm A.J. Dalton. Pleasure to meet you eh?

Me: It's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Wow! You are the famous Battle Force 5! I love how you guys kicked the Vandals butts.

Stanford: That's right Nico.

Gwen (Total Drama): It's a pleasure to meet you A.J.

A.J.: The Total Drama crew. Nice to see some fellow countrymen and women.

Geoff: Same to you dude.

Lana: Wow! I love how you guys thrashed the Vandals. But what really infuriates me is the evil Red Sentient Krytus.

Me: I remember him.

Qin: Who is Krytus?

Me: You would hate this guy Qin. He was a monster that wanted to destroy all life in the entire universe.

I went over his history.

---

Krytus is the main antagonist of Season 2 of Hot Wheels: Battle Force 5. He is the leader of the Red Sentient 5, Vert Wheeler's counterpart, and Sage's twin brother. He drives the vehicle known as the Syfurious

He once he tried to kill Sage, but was stopped by Rawkus, and as a result, made her the last blue Sentient until her people were restored. Krytus possesses high amounts of strength and has the ability to form blades from his hands. He created Zemerik to lead his army, until Zemerik turned on Krytus and imprisoned him in the Krypt Zone.

Due to Zemerik's betrayal, he harbored an intense hatred for his once-loyal creation. Neither he nor the other members of the RS5 seem to remember Vert's involvement in Zemerik's betrayal, though Krytus vaguely remembers the BF5 in Blast from the Past. Because they are twins, Krytus and Sage share a weak telepathic link, which Sage uses to locate him. Though physically stronger, his mental powers are weaker than Sage's. After being forced to work together in Shadow Runners, Krytus admits a grudging respect for Vert and calls him by his name, rather than just "human".

In "Get Zemerik", he finally got the chance to terminate Zemerik, but felt cheated out of revenge when Zemerik's new personality "forgave" him. In Unite and Strike, he destroys a Battle Zone in order to create an intense beta wave, which was capable of not only reaching the Red Sentient homeworld, but also undoing the stasis field that trapped his people, thus freeing them. However, his plans for conquest come to naught as the Blue and Red Sentients, weary of eons of fighting, agree to a new peace and Krytus is forever banished into stasis to a frozen wasteland on a distant planet.

---

Qin and the rest of us gasped in horror.

Laney: So he was banished to another planet for his crimes.

Me: Yes. But I have a feeling that Krytus will be back and we have the Vandals to deal with.

Zoom: The Red Sentient 5 are got punished by the rest of the Sentients. The Sark are currently MIA. And the evil versions of us are stuck in their own Battle Zone.

Ransack: So that leaves those Vandal guys at large.

Agura: If they show up, we'll take them down easy!

Stanford: (rolls his eyes) Figures you'd say that. (Agura steps on his foot) OW!

Me: But we'll gladly help you take them down.

Nico: That's right.

We went to the awesome base of Battle Force 5 and it was an awesome headquarters.

Me: Wow! Your base is awesome Vert.

Vert: Thanks man. It was built for us by our friend Sage.

We saw Sage. She was a humanoid computer creature called a Sentient.

Sage: Greetings to everyone on Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Sage.

Shanan: Wow. You are a Sentient. I've heard so much about them.

Sage: That's right.

Agura: We have been battling the Vandals, the Sark and the Red Sentients for a while until the war ended with the Blue and Red Sentients uniting. Krytus was banished to another planet.

Me: Well soon we will kill him and send him off to hell. But I think that's too good for him. But we'll have to worry about him down the road. Now we got to kill Captain Kalus.

I went over the history of the Vandals.

---

The Vandals are an antagonistic race of mutant, anthropomorphic, tribal animals from the planet Vandal, who also occupied the Blue Sentient planet.

Unlike the Sark, the Vandals are driven by aggression and value strength gained through combat above all else. While the Sark conquer worlds, the Vandals loot and vandalize them, enslaving alien beings for their necessities. The position of Vandal Warlord is decided by a ritual (trial by combat) called Kio Hakoko, and even in everyday life, the slightest insult is settled through fighting. Apparently they are also very superstitious and often explain unknown things due to sources of magic. Due to their dependence on scavenged Sentient technology and their enslavement of the Kharamanos, their war machines were destroyed in Rumble in the Jungle when a bomb was detonated at their power source, thereby robbing them of their ability to ravage other worlds. Currently, with no technology the only way to access planet Vandal is with a Battle Key.

Members

Captain Kalus (voiced by Colin Murdock) - A lion-like Vandal and Vandal Warlord. He uses a crossbow mounted on his right arm. He also has a wide assortment of spears, axes, and throwing projectiles. Kalus rules over the Vandals through intimidation and brute force, and considers humans and other races inferior. He is also shown to have aquaphobia and gets seasick easily, since he very closely resembles a cat. After the final defeat of the Vandals, Kalus is last seen approaching a captured Grimian with a spear, implying he will execute him. He has shown extremely good hand to hand combat prowess being able to go head to head with Krytus. He has a dimension counterpart who has silver armor, and wears a crossbow on his left arm.

Krocomodo (voiced by Brian Drummond) - A crocodile-like Vandal. He planned to overthrow Kalus and take control of the Vandals as leader, but gives up when Kalus discovered his intentions. It was later revealed that his ancestors and Stanford's started the war between the Vandals and Sentients. He is also adaptable to water environments, though not as much as Sever. He was previously Kalus' second-in-command, but with Grimian being appointed to that position, he was demoted to third-in-command. With Grimian's banishment and eventual execution, he returned to second-in-command.

Sever (voiced by Colin Murdock) - A shark-like Vandal. Sever has a keen sense of smell which allows him to detect life forms from a mile away, similar to Krocomodo's. However, he isn't very bright, especially since he often thinks about food. So far, he is the only Vandal on the team who has not tried to overthrow Kalus. In the Vandal Ocean, he leads a team of shark-beings like himself called the Aqua-Jaws, and can communicate with them using high-pitched screeches similar to a whale.

Hatch (voiced by Kathleen Barr) - A crustacean-like Vandal. It is shown that he is an expert in making crude electronics as well as poisons and chemicals, and is able to perform black magic, which he actually confuses with science and technology. His position is as a sorcerer, though most of his 'spells' are actually bits of Sark and Sentient devices he had scavenged. Hatch is capable of creating a magical aura with his antennas that makes him (and others) as he pleases invisible to insects. He is cowardly and sycophantic, and will not hesitate to grovel in the event of a new leader, though he does show more loyalty to Kalus.

Vandal Warriors - Kalus's soldiers (seen so far: Felines, Crocodiles, Sharks, Crustaceans)

* * *

Qin gasped.

Qin: Geez! And I thought that Orochimaru had nasty barbarian mutants under his thumb.

Me: I know.

Sage: Allow me to modify your vehicles for easy access to Battle Zones.

G1 Lightspeed: Can you do the same modifications for me and my fellow Cybertronians as well?

Sage: I would be honored.

I beamed our cars to the base and Sage made some powerful modifications to them and they were really awesome and really high tech.

Me: Wow! Really awesome.

Nico: I'll say!

Vince: Our cars look awesome.

Carol: They sure do.

Then Sage sensed something.

Sage: The Vandals are coming here.

Me: What?!

A portal opened and out came CAPTAIN KALUS AND THE VANDALS!

Captain Kalus: Battle Force 5. How long has it been?

Sever: (to the Loud Kids) Why don't you kids go home and play and let the grown ups talk?

Me: For your information you fish face, we all stick together and we're gonna all talk.

Captain Kalus: So you all are the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm we heard so much about. Your reputation precedes you all.

Me: So we have known. What are you here for Kalus?

Captain Kalus: A fight to the death.

Me: If it's a fight you want then you'll get one.

?: And I'll help him out.

We then saw a figure come out and it was DRAGONFLAY from episode 4 of Megaforce!

---

Dragonflay was sent down by Creepox to spread chaos. In an effort to impress Malkor and prove Vrak wrong, Dragonflay is invoked to attack humanity and deal with the Mega Rangers by using raw speed. Despite his blindingly fast speed, Dragonflay was no match for the Rangers once they learned to feel his location by tuning their senses and feeling the air current he produced while moving. While Creepox deals with Troy, Dragonflay tangles with the other Mega Rangers. He is first defeated by the Mega Blasters' Sea Blast. He grows thanks to Vrak's Zombats and is destroyed by the Land Gosei Great Megazord 's Land Strike.

---

Troy Burrows: Dragonflay!

Dragonflay: Long time no see Megaforce Rangers.

Me: I remember this guy! He had incredible speed that was so fast that not even human eyes could keep up.

Dragonflay: That's right. You've been watching me on tv haven't you?

Me: We sure have.

Gia Moran: And he was a tough one.

Captain Kalus: I see you all know him.

Me: By terms of different sources.

Captain Kalus: (I am about to snap me fingers) Don't bother teleporting us to another planet, Knudson. I've already made arrangements for our battle to take place on the Vandal Homeworld. Meet us there in 4 hours.

Lincoln: We don't have a choice, do we?

Hatch: Of course not! Unless of course, you prefer to let us have fun with those poor civilians.

Dragonflay: The lobster has a point.

Hatch: (to Dragonflay) I'm not a lobster! I'm a cockroach!

Me: We'll be there. But you better be ready for a fight to the death.

Captain Kalus: All right.

They left through the portal and we got ready.

We then went into our cars and we activated a portal and were on the Vandal Homeworld - Vandus.

Me: Planet Vandus. Also known as the Vandal Homeworld.

We arrived at a coliseum full of the Vandal people.

Me: Wow.

Captain Kalus: Welcome.

Me: So you called us here so you can kill us.

Vert: Is that right?

Captain Kalus: That's right. You all will die here and Earth will be mine.

Me: I don't think so.

Captain Kalus: (to the crowd of Vandals) I promised to show you a fight to the death. I promised you a victory… and I am a man of my word! And now… (to us) The endgame!

Troy: It's the endgame for you!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dragon Blitz Force!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Blitzkrieg Squadron Changeman from 1986.

Dragonflay: What!? This is totally new!

Noah Carver: We've learned some new moves the last time we fought.

Me: I'll face Kalus with Nico and Vert. You all take down the others.

Lynn: Got it. Me, Lori and Lola was take down Alligator face.

Luna: Me, Sam and Simon will face Shark breath.

Lana: Me, Carol, Laney, Leni and Lucy will face Bug boy.

Lincoln: Me and the Megaforce Rangers will take on Dragonflay.

Cybertron Scourge: I'll help you J.D. After we destroy Kalus, I'm going to become the leader of the Vandals and get them on the path of good.

Me: Good idea Scourge.

Lori Jimenez: Be careful Scourge.

Cybertron Scourge: I'll be just find little sister.

I then flared up my Super Angel 30,000 power and we were ready to fight.

Me: Lets get them!

We went at the Vandals.

---

Battle 1: KROCOMODO

---

First was Krocomodo!

Krocomodo: (to Lynn, Lori, and Lola) You think you can defeat me, ugly girls?

Lola: UGLY!?

Lynn: UGLY!?

Lori: UGLY!?

OH HE DID NOT JUST SAY THAT!

Lori Jimenez: Krocomodo just dug his own grave.

Nick F.: Boy he sure did. And something tells me that it's not going to be pretty.

Venom: Oh man. We are not going to like this.

Lola then exploded in a massive fire aura and Lynn exploded in a massive aura of lava and Lori had a massive aura of wind around her with eyes glowing red with rage and fury!

Lola: (ENRAGED SCREAMING!) NO ONE!

Lynn: (ENRAGED SCREAMING! CALLS US!

Lori: (ENRAGED SCREAMING!) UUUUGGGGGGGGGLLLLLLYYYYYYYYYYYYYYY!

Sherman and Spinner fired energy bolts from their car and Agura spun an energy cable around Krocomodo's car and Lynn, Lori and Lola went at Krocomodo with ballistic fury and punched him with incredible force and knocked out some of his teeth and Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned him and Lynn fired a powerful blast of lava and burned his arms and legs off and Lori fired a powerful blast of wind and shredded him into fine powder and blood and guts and killed him. Bobby grabbed Lori and calmed her down and Winston grabbed Lola and calmed her down and Lightning grabbed Lynn and did the same.

Bobby: Babe stop! He's dead. You did it! You won!

Lori snapped out of it and she saw Bobby and cried hard into his chest.

Lightning: Lynn, you won! It's over!

Lynn saw Lightning and cried hard into his chest. Same with Lola.

## Battle 2: SEVER

Luna, Sam and Simon were facing Sever.

Sever: Come and get me freaks!

Simon: No one talks about my sister like that!

Zoom slashed Sever with his car and Stanford blasted Sever all over. Simon fired a powerful barrage of Nuee Ardente rocks and they went at Sever and slammed into him and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Sam S.L.: Whoa! That was awesome Simon!

Simon: How did I do that!?

Pelee: I think I might have had something to do with that. Since you are Sam's brother, you have her powers as well like I have given them to Sam.

Simon: Wow!

Sam S.L.: I got my powers from Pelee the Goddess of Fire in Hawaiian myth and she controls all of the volcanoes.

Simon: Wow! That is amazing!

Luna: I was surprised myself little dude.

Luna fired a powerful blast of water and it drenched him and Sam fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated Sever in an instant.

Simon: That was awesome!

Sam S.L.: Thanks bro.

Sever was dead.

---

Battle 3: HATCH

---

Lana, Carol, Laney and Lucy were facing Hatch.

Hatch: So you want to face me and my sting?

Carol: And destroy you bug boy!

Tezz fired energy bolts from his car and A.J. fired missiles and blew up Hatch's car. Carol fired a powerful blast of Godzilla's Orange Spiral Ray and it hit him and exploded with incredible power in a huge amount of explosions and fire.

KRABBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Lana fired a powerful blast of ice lightning and froze his legs to the ground as he was on fire and Laney and Lucy fired powerful blasts of fire and black lightning and Hatch and they hit him and he exploded in an incredible explosion of fire.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Hatch was dead.

Lucy Loud: You have a special place in hell waiting for you Hatch.

Laney: That's right.

---

Battle 4: DRAGONFLAY

---

Lincoln and the Megaforce Rangers were facing Dragonflay.

Lincoln: Get ready for your end Dragonflay.

Dragonflay: Lets see about that.

Lincoln took off like a bolt of lightning and kicked him in the face and he fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Dragonflay and electrocuted him. Troy Burrows fired a powerful blast of fire with the power of the dragon and it burned him all over.

Noah Carver fired a powerful blast of wind with the power of the Pegasus and blew him all over.

Gia Moran fired a powerful blast of water with the power of the Mermaid and drenched him and Emma Goodall fired a powerful blast of fire with the power of the phoenix and burned him all over. Jake Holling fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over with the power of the Gryphon and Orion fired a powerful shower of leaves with the power of the Elf.

Lincoln: Try this one on! The Elemental Power of The Fairy!

Lincoln had an Orange Fairy appear behind him and it gave him powerful fairy wings made of pure elemental energy and he fired a powerful blast of lightning and fire and they hit Dragonflay and exploded and he fell down and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Dragonflay was dead.

Troy Burrows: Wow! Lincoln that was awesome!

Noah Carver: It sure was. Awesome job buddy.

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

---

## Battle 5: CAPTAIN KALUS

---

Now it was just us and Captain Kalus.

Me: Get ready for the fight of your your life.

Captain Kalus: I will make you suffer.

Me: Bring it.

I unsheathed my sword and we went at each other and we clashed. I kicked him in my face and Vert punched him in the face and I slashed Kalus in the face and cut his eye.

Vert: This whole thing started between us, Kalus.

Kalus: And it will end with your demise. I admire your newfound ruthlessness. But in the end, you're just one weak human.

Me: Now he's something more!

Vert slashed him with his car blades and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Nico punched him in the stomach with devastating force and Kalus belched out a huge amount of blood.

Captain Kalus: (To Nico) You can't be that strong for a human!

Nico: I'm actually a Saiyan!

Captain Kalus: What!? But they were wiped out ages ago!

Nico: That's right. My whole planet was completely destroyed by a ruthless galactic tyrant and now I'm going to redeem my people and bring us to the path of good.

Nico then punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and kicked him in the face and punched him in the back and I punched him in the chin and dealt him a powerful uppercut and Scourge bashed him in the face with a powerful blow from his axe.

Me: Lets show him some teamwork!

G1 Lightspeed: You got it boss! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his missile launchers 100-fold.

Sophie Necturn: Lets see how you like the fury of the Earth! POKEMON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Pokemon Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and enhanced her Groudon powers 100-fold.

G1 Lightspeed and Sophie Necturn: TERRA MEGA MISSILE BLAST!

G1 Lightspeed fired a powerful missile blast and Sophie fired a powerful blast of fire and earth and the blasts hit Kalus and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ransack: Time for some speed blasting. CYBER KEY POWER!

The Velocitron Cyber Planet Key went into his seat and turned it into a powerful blaster.

Sinestro: Time for fear to destroy you. KHOROS CYBER KEY POWER!

The Khoros Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and enhanced his Yellow Lantern Powers 100-fold.

Sinestro and Ransack: SPEED OF FEAR!

Sinestro and Ransack fired powerful blasts of energy and they hit Kalus and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We regrouped.

Ben: Time for some Ultimate Alien power!

Ben turned into a new ultimate alien and it was ULTIMATE BALL WEEVIL! He was much bigger and he had many green spots on his back and he had bigger beetle horns and larger pinchers.

Ben: ULTIMATE BALL WEEVIL!

Me: Whoa! An Evolved Weevilan!

Shanan: Whoa! That is a cool one. I've never seen an evolved Weevilan before.

Nico: That's cool.

Ultimate Ball Weevil: Lets see what he can do.

He fired numerous plasma balls at Kalus and they hit him all over and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Time to finish you for good Kalus!

Lana: Lets do it! ICE LIGHTNING SUPERBLAST!

Lana fired a powerful blast of ice lightning and froze him in a block of ice.

Kevin Levin: Time for some Osmosian power.

I pulled out a crystal of diamond.

Me: Here Kevin.

Kevin Levin: Thanks J.D.

Kevin touched it and turned into pure diamond.

Kevin Levin: DIAMOND SUPERSWORD SLASH!

Kevin Levin formed his arm into a sword and slashed Kalus.

Sage: This is for the pain you've caused! SENTIENT UNITY BLAST!

Sage fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit Kalus and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Nico: Captain Kalus, you have failed this universe!

Vert: Agreed! Lets get him!

Battle Force 5: POWER OF 5 SUPERBLAST!

The Battle Force 5 fired a powerful blast of energy and it slammed into Kalus and completely obliterated him in a massive explosion.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Go to Hell, Kalus.

Nicole: But I think Hell is too good for him.

Nicole sent him into the River of Fire.

Cybertron Scourge: (to the crowd of Vandals) Kalus and his crew are no more! I am your new leader now.

Maria: Feel free to bow before the king.

Everyone did so and Cybertron Scourge was now the King of the Vandals and he vowed to have them go on a path of good and virtue.

Vert: (To the Viewers) It was awesome destroying Kalus. Now we have a few more of our enemies to destroy and they will pay for their crimes.

Me: They sure will Vert. But you all did a great job.

Agura: Thanks J.D. It was awesome helping you.

Stanford: I have a feeling we're going to be helping you more often.

Sherman: That's right.

Zoom: It'll be an honor joining you all.

Me: We are honored to have you with us.

Nico: That's right.

The Battle Force 5 and Sage were now members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and they now live with us. We moved the Vandal Homeworld to the orbit of Earth.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Nico: Boy feels like yesterday.

Himiko: Wow that is awesome.

Camie: Yeah it sure is!

Tsuyu: Wow! That is so cool.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow it sure is.

Laney: Yeah and J.D.'s power destroyed all the Respawning Chambers Krytus has to make sure he doesn't respawn.

Me: My power back then wasn't even nearly as strong as my most powerful form now back then.

Kaoruko: Wow! That is cool!

Me: It sure was.

Vert: And don't worry. The Saber is parked outside. So, it'll alert us if any Another Omnitrix Aliens show up.

Nico: Great.

We got all the hot sauces and more and bought them.

Me: That was an awesome shopping trip.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wait guys. I sense something.

Then we saw a figure come out and it was a black Orthopterran! It was ANOTHER CRASHHOPPER!

Me: Another Crashhopper!

Qin: Whoa!

Rachel Stavenport: So it's Another Version of the alien I was slammed with. Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Crashhopper: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) It's good to see you again Comrade J.D.

Me: Natalie Orromov! Awesome to see you again.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a world famous archaeologist and she and I went on awesome and amazing sites together and even in temples all over the world.

Nico: Cool!

Lana: Wait are you related to Dayna, Olga, Yuna and Vina?

Another Crashhopper: That's right. They are my sisters.

Me: Your sisters were slammed with Octopus, Sea Wasp, Viperfish and Blue Ringed Octopus DNA and turned into Sea Gene-slammers. Were you slammed with anything by the Paradigm Brothers?

Another Crashhopper: Yes I was. I was slammed with a Siamese Fighting Fish.

Nico: That's one of the most beautiful fish in all of Southeastern Asia.

Me: They are beautiful and have fins on them that make it look like they are flying through the water.

Another Crashhopper: That's right.

Varie: Wow! A Siamese Fighting Fish Gene-slammer turned into an Another Omnitrix Alien. That is unusual.

Albedo turned into Negative Crashhopper.

Negative Crashhopper: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Crashhopper: Just to change back into my human form but I can't.

Me: He doesn't know how to reverse this.

Another Crashhopper: I know that. I knew he was lying.

Maria: Looks like the Fashion Brigade is gonna be needed again.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Where are Siamese Fighting Fish usually found?

Me: They are freshwater fish usually found in places like Cambodia, Laos, Vietnam, Thailand, Myanmar, Malaysia, Indonesia, those kinds of places. This is what it looks like.

I pulled up a picture of a beautiful Siamese Fighting Fish, the blue male crowntail betta.

Camie: Ooh that is beautiful.

Laney: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. I have a feeling we're going to meet the rest of the Another Omnitrix Aliens as Gene-slammers of Land, Sea and Air animals. We haven't seen any of those in a long time.

Lola: No we sure haven't.

Me: Yeah. Lets jump! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Wait first lets put out stuff in the estate for later.

Lincoln: I got that.

Lincoln made Shadow Clones and they took the bags we got and teleported with them to the Estate.

Me: Good thinking buddy.

Nico: (takes out Leap Frog's Ridewatch) Let's get things started!

Me: Lets JUMP into action!

Nico activated it.

(I WANT IT THAT WAY BY BACKSTREET BOYS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HIS)

Yeah

You are my fire

The one desire

Believe when I say

I want it that way

But we are two worlds apart

Can't reach to your heart

When you say

That I want it that way

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say

I want it that way

Am I your fire?

Your one desire

Yes, I know it's too late

But I want it that way

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say

I want it that way

Now I can see that we've fallen apart

From the way that it used to be, yeah

No matter the distance, I want you to know

That deep down inside of me

You are my fire

The one desire

You are (you are, you are, you are)

Don't wanna hear you say

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Ain't nothin' but a mistake (don't wanna hear you say)

I never wanna hear you say (oh, yeah)

I want it that way

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say (don't wanna hear you say)

I want it that way

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say (don't wanna hear you say)

I want it that way

'Cause I want it that way…

He jumped and fired waves fired waves of energy and leaves and blasted Another Crashhopper all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Our turn!

Zocks: (gets out Abaranger gear) Let's see you hop away from this!

Kaito got an awesome SPD Blaster and Zocks got the Aba Quill.

Zocks drew a picture of a bunch of feathers and they ticked Another Crashhopper all over and she was laughing hysterically.

Me: Okay that is funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Sougo: I don't have access to Rento's powers.

Woz: (takes out Kikai Miridewatch) But I do, my demon king!

Action! Touei! Future Time! (Drum roll followed by dynamic industrial music) Dekai! Hakai! Gōkai! Futurering Kikai! Kikai!

Geiz: (gets out Hattari Ridewatch) And I have access to Hattari's powers!

Woz got access to Futurering Kikai while Geiz got HattariArmor.

Me: YEAH BABY! Check this out. (ACTIVATES THE 4 HORSEMEN

OF THE APOCALYPSE'S RIDEWATCH)

(GOD HELP ME BY REBECCA ST. JAMES PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME AND MY WINGS GLOWED WITH THE FIRE OF AN ECLIPSE)

From the deep I cry

I am needing change in my life

I have let the cold creep in and lock my ability to feel (deeply)

Just now a shaft of light shot through my soul

Opening up the windows and the doors

Reaching to the corners and my flaws

Showing my need

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

I don't care who stares

Never want to be what I have been again

Grace has taken over and drawn me in and I am embracing it

'Cause now I see Your light drawing me close

Overwhelming love I don't deserve

But I'll take the hope You bring, You hold it out to me

Without You

I fired waves of light and darkness and smashed Another Crashhopper all over.

Eli: YEAH! Nice one bro!

Qin: Here's one from me. (Activates Yost Korvac's Ridewatch)

(BROKEN WINGS BY MISTER MISTER PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Baby, I don't understand

Why we can't just hold on

To each other's hands

This time might be the last

I fear, unless I make it all too clear

I need you so, oh

Take these broken wings

And learn to fly again

Learn to live so free

When we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up

And let us in

Take these broken wings

Baby, I think tonight

We can take what was wrong

And make it right

Baby, it's all I know

That you're half of the flesh

And blood makes me whole

I need you so

So take these broken wings

And learn to fly again

Learn to live so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up

And let us in

Take these broken wings

You've got to learn to fly, learn to live, love so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up and let us in yeah, yeah

Let us in

Let us in

Baby, it's all I know

That you're half of the flesh

And blood that makes me whole

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah

So take these broken wings

And learn to fly again, learn to live so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up and let us in

Take these broken wings

You got to learn to fly, learn to live and love so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up for us and let us in

Yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah

---

She fired waves of light and fire and smashed her all over and knocked her down.

Nico: Good thing you can't access your Gene Slammed powers right now!

Another Crashhopper: I know.

Eli: But we're ready for you.

But then..

ZZOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Something zoomed passed us with blazing speeds.

Me: WHOA! That is fast!

We saw the speeding force bash Another Crashhopper down and it knocked the Ridewatch out of her and I caught it and purified it.

I used my radar gun and clocked in the creatures speed at 5,000 Miles per hour!

Me: WHOA! 5,000 MILES PER HOUR!?

Nico: THAT'S FAST!

It came up to us and we saw that it was an Evolved Kineceleran! It was more quadrupedal and had 4 runners and had a serpentine body and a helmet over its face and spines on her back.

Me: Whoa an Evolved Kineceleran!

I went over to Natalie and saw that she got up and was dizzy. She was half Siamese Fighting Fish.

Me: Natalie are you okay?

Natalie: (Dizzy) I think so.

I brought her over.

Vert: Who's that?

She reverted back and it was a girl in blue shorts and she had blue shorts and blue hair.

Xenia Ulysses: Xenia "Speed Demon" Ulysses - Fastest girl ever.

Nico: Xenia! Wow it's awesome to see you again.

Xenia Ulysees: You too Nico.

Me: Wow you were fast.

Nico: Yeah. Lets get Natalie back to normal.

Me: Good idea. Boys cover your eyes.

Nicole: And no peeking or it's painville from me!

Me and the boys covered our eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and she was in a lot of pain and she was back to normal and was a girl with blue hair and had had a strong physique and then she covered herself and Maria, Varie and Rarity gave her a new look and she had awesome new blue clothes and gloves.

Natalie Orromov: Wow this is amazing!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Varie: We haven't done that in a while.

Nico: Should've brought Leni along.

Lincoln: Next time we will.

Me: Besides, Natalie looks great.

Natalie Orromov: I sure do. Thank you comrades.

Qin: I have always loved the Siamese Fighting Fish too.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia Ulysses: But it's great to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Speed Demon.

Me: Speed Demon?

Nico: That's my nickname for her. And she is an awesome athlete. Xenia is the fastest girl in our entire gym class and she can run at over 3,000 miles per hour and set the road on fire.

Laney: Wow! You would give Rainbow Dash, Sonic, Turbo and Flash a run for their money.

Xenia Ulysses: I'm sure I would.

Vert: First of all, I bet you're not faster then the Saber. Second, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Xenia Ulysses: We'll see about that one. But also my favorite is when I tested my super speed and ran all the way around the planet and it was awesome.

Me: Wow! You must've been really fast like that.

Qin: Yeah Xenia is the fastest we know. She can run at speeds greater than 5,000 miles per hour.

Laney: That is fast!

Varie: No kidding there.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Xenia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Xenia Ulysses: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Flash are heading to a planet named Mortend, it's an evil blood red planet in the Forbidden Zone in the Omega Quadrant, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that The Paradigm Brothers are back and they want bloody revenge on all of us for ruining their plans, and we're going to destroy Mortend for good.

Since this is an evil planet we're going to destroy, everyone came with us, and when we arrived on Mortend, the place was literally filled with evil and darkness eternal, and we were really terrified of this planet.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one really evil planet.

Lincoln 2: And one I was hoping never to see again. Everyone, welcome to Mortend, an evil blood red planet in the Forbidden Zone in The Omega Quadrant.

Me: Damn, this place is like the darkest depths of Hell.

Nico: Even worse when we went through the Nine Planets of Hell.

Lincoln: It sure is, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that The Paradigm Brothers are back and they want bloody revenge on all of us for ruining their plans, and we're going to destroy Mortend for good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned into the color of Lyra Heartstrings, except for the orange and aurora-colored tips.

Nico: Should've known those bastards would come back, and it was due to Evil Abacus Cinch.

Lincoln: We knew it was only a matter of time. But, we're going to give Luther Paradigm a final act of mercy and Super Hakai him, but his two brothers are getting The Black Gates for good.

Suddenly, our rainbow and colored energy auras were flaring up extremely as we were sucking in the negative energy of this planet and we were really gaining an extremely astronomical power boost of epic proportions.

Nico: Whoa! Our auras are flaring up and we're really getting stronger.

Lincoln 2: The air and the very planet of Mortend is full of tons of infinite negative energy and hatred, and it's been piling up for eons and eons.

Lincoln: Whoa.

Maria: Whoa is right. I never knew a planet like this existed.

Lincoln: But, it's about to be destroyed for good. And thanks for joining us, Barry.

Flash: You're welcome, Lincoln, and your Ebonwu ancestor wasn't kidding, this planet's full of evil and negative energy. The sooner we get rid of those Paradigm nutjobs, the sooner we can get off this evil planet and destroy it for good.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by The Paradigm Brothers, and they're going to Gene-Slam them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by The Paradigm Brothers, and they're going to Gene-Slam them.

?: (Girl's voice) Those crazy mad scientists, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Cloudian - Eye of The Typhoon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Cloudian - Eye of The Typhoon.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Mina Hurricanecloud, but we'll talk later, time to put an end to those Paradigm nutjobs for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Paradigm Brothers, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from The Paradigm Brothers. When they saw us, they were enraged.

Luther Paradigm: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, why is it that you always have to ruin our experiments?!

Lincoln: It's because of the fact that you three have been messing with nature and Gene-Slammed a lot of innocent people and caused them to lose their humanity, and that's something we can't stand.

Arthur Paradigm: We could've finally ruled the world with an army of Gene-Slammers, but all of you have ruined everything!

Me: You brought that on yourselves!

Roland Paradigm: And now, we will destroy you all and we will have our revenge!

The Paradigm Brothers transformed into their Gene-Slammed forms.

Lincoln: I still haven't forgotten just how ugly their Gene-Slammed forms are, but this'll be the last time we ever deal with them. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Flash, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after The Paradigm Brothers, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Nico fired a purple energy blast at Luther Paradigm and he was destroyed and Super Hakaied, and this pissed the other two Paradigm Brothers off.

Nico: Whoa, the constant absorbing of the negative energy has also made our attacks even stronger, cool.

But before the other two Paradigm Brothers could attack, Lincoln fired two black energy blasts from his massive greatsword, and it destroyed them and sent them straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Now, then, to destroy Mortend for good.

We took to the air, and then, Lincoln formed a massive rainbow energy ball in his large left hand, and he threw it right into Mortend, and it was already going to explode.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) That's our cue to get out of here.

We got out of there as fast as possible and we all got back to The World Tree Estate, and just in time as well, because we then saw Mortend explode into nothing space dust and nothing remained of it. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Whew, that was a close one.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we did it: Luther Paradigm has been Super

Hakaied and his two brothers were both erased by The Black Gates, and we destroyed Mortend for good. (To Mina Hurricanecloud) And it's so good to see you again, Mina Hurricanecloud.

Mina Hurricanecloud reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing neon purple hair, light purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Thunder Kanji tattooed on her forehead and massive beautiful navy blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Cloudian - Eye of The Storm, and she's dressed in a sleeveless navy blue open blouse, sleeveless navy blue midriff top, navy blue skirt, navy blue pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless navy blue trenchcoat with clouds and stars on the coattails, and Cloudian - Eye of The Storm on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Cloudian - Eye of The Storm-themed greatsword with Cloudian - Eye of The Storm etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged navy blue blade, large navy blue angel wings for the crossguard, large neon purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large neon purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Mina Hurricanecloud: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mina Hurricanecloud and they hugged, and Mina Hurricanecloud is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mina Hurricanecloud: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mina Hurricanecloud, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Michigan, but also my classmate in science, and she's also taken an interest in meteorology. We would often look at clouds of varying shapes and we even look at the stars together, we even made a diorama of each different type of clouds as well as each of the different precipitation.

Lincoln got out the diorama they made, and it was awesome.

Nicole: Wow, you guys really did your research into the different types of clouds and the different precipitation.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nicole, and I made Mina a beautiful navy bikini with clouds on it. To show thanks, Mina kissed me on the lips. Plus, I also found out she's the cousin of Dew Gayl.

Me: I didn't even know that.

Nico: Me neither, but then again, we've met a few of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who are related to the heroes of Remnant.

Lincoln: That's right, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

We gasped.

Nico: Lola, what did you do?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mina Hurricanecloud's neck with neon purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and navy blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Mina Hurricanecloud: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mina.

Mina Hurricanecloud had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mina Hurricanecloud's waist and Mina Hurricanecloud wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Fiona Ryder from the Scan2Go anime and Yunica Tovah, Dana Iclucia, Yufa Gamberg, Laxia Von Roswell, and Krysha Pendleton from the Ys video game series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Fiona Ryder from the Scan2Go anime and Yunica Tovah, Dana Iclucia, Yufa Gamberg, Laxia Von Roswell, and Krysha Pendleton from the Ys video game series.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Fiona Ryder: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Fiona Ryder and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the Paradigm Brothers, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight

Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Fiona Ryder: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Fiona Ryder: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fiona Ryder, Yunica Tovah, Dana Iclucia, Yufa Gamberg, Laxia Von Roswell, and Krysha Pendleton with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too.

Maria: And there's no need for you to tell us what happened, Lincoln, because we were all there for this rescue.

Lincoln: That's right, it was a rescue and evil planet destroying mission, but now, we're finally rid of The Paradigm Brothers, and we've since cleaned up their mess. But, now, we still got Team Rocket's mess to clean up, along with Swartz' mess.

Nico: You got that right. What Team Rocket and The Paradigm Brothers did, along with Swartz, just proves what kind of monsters they really are.

Me: But, the Gene-Slammers they made are now powerful members of the team.

Lincoln: And their plans for world domination have been scrapped by us for good.

---

After finally getting rid of The Paradigm Brothers and destroying Mortend and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mina Hurricanecloud saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mina Hurricanecloud: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mina Hurricanecloud: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mina, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Mina Hurricanecloud: You're so not going to like this one. One day, Lincoln and I were in his room and we were doing another project on the cumulonimbus clouds, the storm clouds that form in the skies and produce thunderstorms. But, then, we heard the sound of stampeding footsteps and a shrill scream of rage, and Lincoln knew who it was, especially when the door was kicked down: it was Lola, and she was really really mad. She was furious that Lincoln wasn't in her room steaming her dresses, but he told her he was busy with our school project, and this ultimately set her off, and she pounced on our project and ripped it to shreds. I was extremely furious at Lola, and I pounced on that little monster and proceeded to pummel her badly. Lincoln then rushed on over and he pried me off of her, but that didn't save Lola, because when she saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red and his vampire fangs grow even longer, she was in big trouble. Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at her and trapped her in a sphere of lightning, and when the other sisters and the parents came up, we explained everything Lola did, and they were furious at her. As a result, Lola was grounded for eight weeks with no tea parties, no pageants, and no desserts, and Lincoln threw her in an isolation cube in the basement. But, what Lola didn't know was that the project she destroyed was a decoy, and that we worked on our project a little earlier, and we had it safe in my house, since we knew The Loud House wasn't a safe place for school projects. The next day, we got an A on our project.

We cheered wildly for what Mina and Lincoln did to Lola.

Nico: Whoa, you guys outsmarted and beat Lola, and the project she destroyed was actually a decoy, that was pretty sly of you guys to trick her like that.

Me: It sure was. But, what was the decoy?

Mina Hurricanecloud: That decoy project was actually Lori's old magazines.

Lincoln: Mina told me why she took Lori's old magazines and there's a chance that either Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan could barge in and try to destroy another school assignment of ours for their own cruelty. Remembering what Lori did, I went along with her plan, and it worked.

Nico: Yeah, I still haven't forgotten what Lori did, she had some nerve in ruining a school assignment you and one of your Guardian Angels worked hard on.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem and Nico and his harem were heading to the beach in Grand Haven, Michigan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with elemental forces, stars, and mythological animals on them and the rainbow flames coming off them, orange sandals, his jewelry, and he also had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Nico snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large red swim trunks with elemental forces, stars, and mythological animals on them and blue flames coming off them, red sandals, his jewelry, and he also had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lincoln: Alright, is everyone ready?

Nico: We're ready, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Nico, and their harems left The World Tree Estate, and they arrived at the beach in Grand Haven, Michigan.

Nico: Whoa, where are we?

Lincoln: We're here in Grand Haven, Michigan, the perfect spot for our beach date, Nico. Plus, this is the very beach Luan arranged for me, Yuriko, her, and Eddy, and the very spot where we beat down Lori when she went on a rampage.

Lincoln, Nico, and their harems dived into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, then, they had a game of volleyball and the girls in both harems got a massive deep atomic red blush when they saw Lincoln and Nico lift up 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells they summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Lincoln and Nico made clones of themselves, and they and the clones went up to the girls in their harems, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln, Nico, and their clones, and they place their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln, Nico, and their clones, and Lincoln, Nico, and the girls shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Me: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, J.D., we went to the beach in Grand Haven, Michigan.

Nico: And Lincoln said it was the same beach that he, Yuriko, Luan, and Eddy went to thanks to Luan arranging that date, and where they pummeled Lori when she went on a rampage, and we also had a lot of fun there.

Girl Jordan: Not to mention that we were both blushing when we saw Linky and Nico lift up those two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells they summoned.

May: And that both of our men were dressed in colored swim trunks with rainbow and blue flames coming off them. We almost fainted when we saw them, that is if they hadn't caught us.

Paige: Yeah, and in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, which caused our faces to blush even more when we were in their arms and saw the sun's rays shining down on their massive muscular bodies.

May: Ooh, yeah, I forgot about that. Dang it. Plus, on the bright side, they took down the sign that banned Lori from Grand Haven Beach.

Nicole: I didn't forget about that. Ever since Lori's rampage, she was banned from there for what she did. But, now that Dark Lori and the other Dark Louds have bit the dust, the sign's been taken down.

Lori: What a relief.

* * *

We were at Phoenix Land for the bonding time while we were also making our spiciest baked beans.

Me: Boy these baked beans are gonna be awesome.

Nico: And they smell awesome.

Lola: Yeah they sure do.

We added our hottest hot sauces and spices and they were that potent.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Yeah this is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Wow the heat from all that is awesome.

Me: Yeah it is.

Man E Faces: Flora, you and Aruto are up for bonding time. (Switches to tech face) (Robotic Voce) It will be awesome too.

Flora: I'm excited about this!

Aruto: Me too.

We were ready for the judges.

But then Bart and Lisa were fighting big time.

Lisa Simpson: I'm going to kill you!

Bart: Not if I kill you first!

They were punching and kicking and brutally pulverizing each other all over the place!

Me and Eli pulled them apart.

Me: All right you two knock it off!

Flora: Aruto, ignoring Bart and Lisa's fight, I'll never regret meeting you.

Aruto: Boy me neither. That was awesome.

Flora: It's so awesome how you use Progrise Keys to battle Humagears gone evil.

Aruto: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Varie: And Aruto your jokes are really funny.

Qin: Yeah I don't care what people think about your jokes. They are really funny.

Nico: Even Luan likes them.

Aruto: Thanks guys.

Me: Okay Bart and Lisa what are you fighting about this time!?

Eli: Yeah!

Lisa Simpson: I will never forgive Bart for doing all kinds of horrible things to me!

Bart: If this is all about what happened during Thanksgiving I thought we were passed that. (Season 2 Episode 7)

Me: Bart that was 30 years ago.

Eli: Yeah it's over.

Lisa Simpson: I don't care! I WILL KILL HIM!

Lisa jumped Bart and strangled him!

Eli then grabbed them and bonked their heads together!

BONK!

Bart and Lisa: OW!

Sunset Shimmer: What exactly brought this subject up in the first place?

Me: Probably old memories that Lisa hasn't let go of.

Sunset Shimmer: Hmm.

She touched Lisa and saw all the times Bart and Lisa were fighting.

There was the Thanksgiving that Bart Ruined (Season 2 Episode 7)

Bart and Lisa in 3rd Grade and Bart humiliated her (Season 14 Episode 3)

Lisa and Bart fighting in Hockey (Season 6 Episode 8)

Bart and Lisa fighting when they were 2 in the library (Season 26 Episode 19)

Going to Lenny's party in the car (Season 20 Episode 3)

Zapping Lisa with a Psychology Shocker (Season 1 Episode 4)

And more.

Sunset Shimmer: Geez!

Me: What did you see Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: Bart and Lisa hated each other for as long as they can remember.

She told us everything and it was shocking.

Me: Geez! Me and my sister never fought like that.

Eli: No kidding.

Aruto: I'm just glad Ark is finally gone. I know you guys have fought your fair share of evil AIs.

Nico: That's right. We have. We fought XANA, SKYNET, many of them.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: It was so awesome.

Nico: And the computer virus that J.D. made worked perfectly. But we did not expect Ark to explode like that.

Aruto: Me neither.

Luan: Yeah it Blew the competition away. (Laughs) Get it?

We laughed at that one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good oone!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Maria: (to Bart and Lisa) So, after so many years of being with us, you two choose now to beat each other up?

Bart: Don't look at me! I was just minding my own business when she decided to pick a fight.

Me: Really?

Eli: He's telling the truth.

Me: Oh. But Maria the Simpsons have been on for over 33+ Years now so seeing Bart and Lisa fight like they do is pretty much an iconic thing.

Maria: Oh. Yeah that is a good point.

Me: But Lisa you got to let these memories go and move on.

Eli: Yeah.

Bart: Besides, Lisa, between me and Burns, who do you think has done the worst deeds?

Me: Yeah and Bart's pranks were just that of Mischief. Homer knows about that.

Bart: Yeah.

Homer: You're right on that one.

Me: Also Quimby and many residents of Springfield are just as guilty but nowhere near as guilty as Burns was.

Lisa got to thinking about it and she saw that from what she learned from us and Lincoln's Guardian Angels and all of the past experiences she had over the last 33+ Years since 1989, she saw that Mr. Burns, Quimby, Jebediah Springfield and Abraham Simpson have done far much worse deeds than Bart and all the citizens of Springfield combined.

Lisa Simpson: Oh you're right. (Crying) Bart I'm sorry!

She hugged him and cried.

Bart: It's okay, Lis. I don't blame you for being mad. But we DO have to move on. I have.

Me: Lisa we may not be able to change the past but we can move on and learn from it to make sure it never happens again.

Eli: Yeah. We can learn from it.

Mrs. Krabappel: Yeah I know I have when I was in love with Seymour. Ha!

Qin: You still are aren't you Mrs. Krabappel?

Mrs. Krabappel: Some feelings linger. But there is one person I love now. Bart.

Varie: Aw. The Teacher in love with one of her students.

Qin: Yep.

Nico was stiring the beans.

Nico: They are ready.

Lola: The Judges are here.

Maria: I wonder who's gonna win.

Helia Nostradamus: Oh we know it will be us.

Me: I do too.

The judges tasted the bowl of beans over in the booth over and they didn't like it.

Me: Better luck next time.

Judge Lady: Well Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Me: Thank you.

Nico: Glad to be here.

Judge Lady: What is your contribution?

Nico: We call it the Merciless Blue Nova Diablo Baked Beans.

Nico poured them a bowl and it was glowing blue hot and they took a taste and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of blue fire exploded out from them!

They screamed in excruciating pain as the beans were far too spicy for them and massive streams of blue fire exploded out of their mouths and they screamed in excruciating agony! We absorbed the flames and it was intense!

Qin: WHOA!

May: I hope that didn't kill them!

Maria fired waves of water into their mouths and massive clouds of steam came out of them.

Judges: Ahhhhh.

Me: Are you guys okay?

Judge Lady: That was the spiciest we've ever tasted! What's in it?

Me: Well we added the hottest peppers on the planet including these.

I pulled out jars of Moonscar Island Peppers, The Merciless Peppers of Quetzalacatenango, The Tears of Zephos, all the peppers we tried and numerous hot sauces we made from them.

Nico: We made these hot sauces.

Judge Lady: Wow! You guys make awesome beans. The winner is

Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We cheered wildly!

Izuku: YEAH!

They gave us the key to the mansion we won for Izuku and they gave us a trophy too that looked like a flaming bean!

Nico: That was awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Nico: You've earned this, Izuku.

Izuku: Thank you guys! Thank you!

Me: No problem.

Eli: Uh oh. I sense something.

We saw a figure come and it was a dragon Zodiart! It was the Zodiarts for Draco the Dragon!

Me: Whoa the Zodiarts for Draco the Dragon!

Nico: Wow! That's a cool one!

Draco Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and she had the symbol of Draco the Dragon on her right arm and the constellation of Draco the Dragon was on her skirt.

Me: Deanna Draco!

Deanna Draco: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Deanna.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Deanna is one of the most amazing Cheeseburger

Chefs ever and she makes thousands of varieties of burgers from all over the world.

Qin: That is cool!

Laney: Yeah!

Skullcruncher: Sorry. But we've got to kick your butt now.

Me: Yeah to save you from the Zodiart Power.

Deanna Draco: I understand. Come at me.

Me: Also Draco is the namesake of Draco here.

Draco (Dragonheart): It's true. I was named after the stars of Draco the Dragon.

Deanna Draco: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Deanna turned back into the Draco Zodiarts.

Me: Can you breathe fire like a dragon too?

Draco Zodiarts: Lets find out.

She fired a massive blast of fire from her mouth it was intense and we absorbed it.

Me: Whoa! You CAN do that.

Nico: Nice.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Now here's my fire.

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Warpath turned into his tank form.

Warpath: Okay. Her Zodiart Form should make her capable of surviving my firepower. (fires at her)

He fired a laser blast and it hit her and blasted her down.

Me: Now this!

I fired a wave of blue fire and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Zodiart Switch and purified it and it formed into a Sword of Draco!

Nico: YEAH!

I went over and picked her up.

Deanna Draco: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: At least your back to normal.

Nico: Yeah.

We went back to the estate And beamed the mansion we won for Izuku and his friends to the Estate.

---

Agitos: Where are we going next?

Nico: You'll love it. We're going to Ryme City.

Me: That means we're going into the world of Detective Pikachu.

Pikachu: Pika?

Me: It's a movie Pikachu.

I pulled out the case for it.

Me: It's about a kid named Tim Goodman and he lives in a live action city with real live action Pokemon.

Nico: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

May: I can't wait to see what we look like as live action Pokemon Trainers.

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie and then we're going there.

Then Major Disaster, Count Spankulot, Black Knight Ghost, Yenaldoshi, Dumbbelltron, Beast Man, Leap Frog, Toad, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning Appeared.

Major Disaster: Can we watch with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

We got to watching the movie.

Tim Goodman gave up his dream of being a Pokémon trainer following the death of his mother and his estrangement from his father Harry, a police detective. He is contacted by the police of Ryme City, a city where humans and Pokémon live together in harmony and Pokémon battles are illegal. He is informed by Harry's friend, Detective Hideo Yoshida, that Harry was killed in a car accident. Tim goes to Harry's apartment to sort things out and meets Harry's police partner, a deerstalker-clad amnesiac Pikachu, whom only Tim can understand. Tim accidentally releases a mysterious purple gas known as "R" from a vial he finds in Harry's office; they are then attacked by a party of Aipom[d] who became rabid under the gas's influence.

Pikachu believes that Harry survived the crash as the police never found his body. They meet an informant of Harry's, a Mr. Mime who directs them to an illegal underground Pokémon battle arena. The arena is raided by police and Tim is brought to Yoshida, who reveals footage of Harry's crash, explaining that it is impossible that Harry would have survived.

Tim and Pikachu are contacted by Howard Clifford, the founder of Clifford Industries and creator of Ryme City. Clifford reveals that Harry was abducted by a genetically engineered Pokémon called Mewtwo, who erased Pikachu's memory of the incident. He warns Tim that his son Roger is behind the creation of the R gas. Tim and Pikachu recruit aspiring journalist Lucy Stevens and her Psyduck and travel to the abandoned genetics lab Harry was investigating, where they are attacked by genetically enhanced Greninja. They manage to escape but Pikachu is injured in the attack. A Bulbasaur leads them to Mewtwo and despite Tim's objections, Mewtwo heals Pikachu. This causes Pikachu to remember that he helped Mewtwo escape from the lab and believes he was responsible for betraying Harry. Not trusting himself, he leaves Tim.

Pikachu discovers the scene of the crash and finds evidence that it was the Greninja, not Mewtwo, who were responsible for the crash. Back in Ryme City, Clifford exposes himself as the mastermind behind the "R" gas and the Mewtwo experiments. He explains that Mewtwo can fuse humans with their Pokémon, but only if the Pokémon is in a crazed state, thus the need for R. Clifford uses a device to transfer his consciousness into Mewtwo, unleashes the gas on the city from giant balloons and starts fusing humans with Pokémon including Lucy and Yoshida. Pikachu arrives and fights Mewtwo while Tim discovers that Roger is a Ditto and the real Roger was tied up and gagged by his father. They eventually defeat Clifford by removing the headset on his head, freeing Mewtwo from his control. Mewtwo separates the people and their Pokemon, Howard is arrested, and Roger vows to fix his father's mistakes.

Mewtwo explains that Harry had tried to save him from Howard and helped him escape, but was attacked by the Greninja. Mewtwo had decided to heal Harry's wounded body while Pikachu had volunteered to have himself fuse his consciousness with Harry's to continue their investigation, the experience erasing both their memories. Mewtwo separates the two and Tim reunites with Harry in his human body. Tim decides to stay in Ryme City to become a detective and spend more time with his father and Pikachu.

We were amazed and awesome and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: YEAH!

Beast Boy: Awesome movie!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Laney: That is so awesome!

Ash: Tim Goodman is like me and Pikachu that is so cool that his Pikachu talks.

Meowth: Just like me.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: So our target is Howard Clifford.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets see what it says about Howard.

I pulled up his info.

---

Howard Clifford is the main antagonist of the 2019 film Pokémon: Detective Pikachu. He is the disabled founder of Clifford Enterprises and the visionary behind the creation of Ryme City, who is actually a criminal mastermind who plots to use the psychic Pokémon Mewtwo and the drug R to merge all of humanity with Pokémon. He is the father of Roger Clifford, the Pokémon trainer/partner of Ditto, and the archenemy of Tim Goodman and Pikachu.

He was portrayed by Bill Nighy, who also played Viktor in the Underworld film series, Davy Jones in the Pirates of the Caribbean film series, Whitey in Flushed Away, Rattlesnake Jake in Rango, General Fallon in Jack The Giant Slayer, The Network in The World's End, Prince Naberius in I, Frankenstein and Leo Argyll in Ordeal of Innocence. Additionally, Nighy also voiced Mewtwo when he is possessed by Howard's consciousness. Past

Prior to the events of the film, Howard founded his company Clifford Industries and had a son named Roger (though who his mother is remains unknown). At some point, Clifford was diagnosed with an unnamed degenerative disease that eventually cost him the use of his legs, and in his search for his cure, he ended up developing a deep value for the bond between people and Pokémon. With this value in mind, he helped create Ryme City - a metropolis where Pokémon and people are treated as equals, and Pokémon battles, Pokéballs, and other normal Pokémon traditions are outlawed - to suit his new worldview. However, in secret, Clifford possessed much more nefarious intentions, having developed the ideology that, for humanity to evolve, it needs to be merged with Pokémon, since they can (quite literally) evolve into better versions of themselves.

Due to this belief, he helped fund Pokémon Comprehensive Laboratories' many dubious Pokémon experiments, and hired renowned detective Harry Goodman to track down the genetically-engineered Pokémon Mewtwo to further their work. He also helped distribute the drug R - which was synthesized from Mewtwo with the ability to make any Pokémon who inhales it go berserk - into the illegal Pokémon fights run by Sebastian for the sake of his research, and had PCL's chief scientist Dr. Ann Laurent develop a neural link that would allow the user to transfer their consciousness into another Pokémon's body. One of his genetic experiments also enhanced the natural abilities of his Pokémon partner Ditto, who used it's shape-shifting abilities to masquerade as his assistant and cohort Ms. Norman.

Eventually, Harry Goodman and his Pikachu became curious as to what Clifford's intentions were, instead of taking his money and walking away like Clifford intended. Harry and Pikachu would later help free Mewtwo from his imprisonment, though, thanks to PCL's Greninjas, they both ended up in a car crash that resulted in both seemingly dying. With Mewtwo having escaped, Clifford's plans were held off, though he continued to look for him in hopes of meeting his end goals. Harry's supposed death also results in his distant son Tim coming to Ryme City to say his goodbyes.

## Meeting Tim Goodman

Clifford is first seen in a informational video for Ryme City that Tim watches while taking the train there, which states his history and motivations for creating the city. Later on, Tim meets with Pikachu - who, strangely, only he can communicate with - and the two decide to team up and investigate Harry's disappearance together, starting by getting information about Harry from Lucy Stevens; a Clifford News Media intern who dreams of being a reporter. Tim and Pikachu go to the CNM building to meet her, and while there come across Clifford and his son in the middle of airing an advertisement for their upcoming parade in celebration of Ryme City. After the filming is over, however, Roger angrily chastises his father for again proclaiming himself as the "visionary icon of Ryme City" and celebrating his accomplishments to overshadow him, though Clifford insists that he didn't intend to and that Roger's own people wrote the script. Before the argument can continue, Clifford's Ditto (in the form of a human assistant) wheels him out of the room, much to Roger's frustration.

Following their meeting with Lucy and interrogating a Mr. Mime for information, Tim and Pikachu end up at Sebastian's Pokémon fighting ring, where they know R is being distributed; and while there, they are spotted by Ms. Norman, who texts Clifford to tell them of their arrival. A short while after seeing Lieutenant Yoshida, who tells them that there was no way Harry could have possibly survived his accident, Ms. Norman meets Tim and Pikachu and brings them to Clifford's office. Clifford begins to tell them about how Pokémon can evolve into better versions of themselves (evolving an Eevee into a Flareon to demonstrate his point) and how precious their relationship with humans is, and that he had Harry investigate the origins and distribution of R, which threatens everything which he has built. Continuing, Clifford tells them that Harry found out that Roger was the one responsible for R before his disappearance, and that he figures that his son wants to destroy the relationship between humans and Pokémon out of revenge, since he regretfully paid more attention to them all his life rather than him.

Clifford then activates a holographic device, saying that he invested in the technology in order to have another way of interacting with and seeing the world, and shows Tim and Pikachu a recreation of Harry's crash, claiming that the footage they saw at police headquarters was not entirely accurate. In the footage, Tim and Pikachu see that Harry had survived the accident, which was caused by Mewtwo, who subsequently kidnapped Harry and erased Pikachu's memories. Clifford tells them that to find Harry, they must find Mewtwo, and that he has been unable to do anything because his son controls most of his company and the city, including the police, and thus Tim and Pikachu are he only ones he can trust. Following Clifford's lead, Tim and Pikachu get information from Lucy that leads them to going with her and Psyduck to PCL to find out what Harry was investigating there; Tim and Pikachu discovering the origins of R and the neural link in the process, and that Harry was supposedly hired by PCL to track down Mewtwo for them, making them believe Mewtwo kidnapped him out of revenge. Afterwards, the duo, Lucy and Psyduck escape PCL's Greninjas (which were remotely released by Roger to capture them) and manages to survive the field of massive Torterra created by PCL's growth experiments, although the latter encounter leaves Pikachu greatly injured.

Tim then convinces a herd of Bulbasaur and Morelull to lead him to a Pokémon who can heal Pikachu, and they take him to Mewtwo, who, after healing Pikachu, projects his memories into the two to reveal that the former had freed him from PCL and met him after the car accident, though before he can tell the whole truth he is captured and restrained by Roger. Heartbroken about seemingly betraying Harry to Mewtwo, Pikachu runs away from Tim, who goes with Lucy and Psyduck back to the city to warn Clifford and everyone else about Roger. Meanwhile, at the same time, Pikachu ends up at Harry's crash site and deduces that Greninja caused Harry's accident and not Mewtwo, making him realize that Clifford manipulated the hologram recreation and was using them the whole time.

## Plan Revealed and Defeat

In Ryme City, Tim attempts to warn Clifford of Roger's plan, only to find him in his office with the captured Mewtwo, who demand that he run. Using the neural link, Clifford transports his mind into Mewtwo's body and confronts Tim using his newfound psychic powers, expressing joy in no longer being confined to his aging, disabled body. Clifford reveals that he had used Tim to lead him to Mewtwo, and tried to eliminate Harry for getting too curious about his operations and freeing the former in the first place. Upon restraining Tim with psychic energy, he further confesses to his plans to use Mewtwo's powers of merging human minds with Pokémon in combination with the R to fuse all of humanity with Pokémon, starting with Ryme City, before knocking him out. As the parade begins, Clifford/Mewtwo greets the public and proclaims his intentions before unleashing the R hidden inside the parade balloons. Despite Lucy's efforts against it, the R causes most of the Pokémon in the area to go berserk immediately, and Clifford then uses his powers to merge every person there with a Pokémon; including merging Lucy to Psyduck and Lieutenant Yoshida to his Snubbull. However, Pikachu then returns to the city, and, after finally remembering how to use Pokémon moves, begins to use his electricity to destroy the R balloons, which is noticed by Clifford, who angrily goes off to stop him.

Upon awakening, Tim realizes that he needs to remove the neural link from Clifford's body to free Mewtwo from his control, and also discovers Roger, who had been tied up in the closet the whole time and was being impersonated by Clifford's Ditto, who reveals itself to Tim and uses it's shape-shifting abilities to take different forms (including Lucy's) to attack and keep him away from Clifford's body. After dealing with Pikachu, Clifford orders Ditto to finish Tim off, which it tries to do by punching him over to the window as Machamp and taking the form of Cubone to swat at his fingers. Seeing this, Pikachu slams into Clifford with a Volt Tackle to hold him off, while Roger helps Tim back up and the latter uses a pipe spewing R to defeat Ditto. Recovering himself, Clifford grabs Pikachu with telekinesis and begins to taunt him, telling him that it is impossible for a Pokémon like himself to beat a Mewtwo, though Pikachu replies that it was never his intention to beat him, but rather to distract him. Clifford then turns to see Tim removing the neural link from his original body, which causes him to return to it while Mewtwo is set free. Upon returning, Clifford falls from his wheelchair and sadly asks Tim what he's done.

Mewtwo proceeds to save Pikachu from falling and undoes Clifford's actions with a wave of psychic energy, destroying the R and returning all people and Pokémon to normal. Clifford is then arrested for his crimes, while, despite his father's actions, Roger shows remorse for not being around for him enough. Roger subsequently gives Lucy the opportunity to report on the story; noting that her report should end with mention of him going to dedicate his time and resources to atoning for his father's actions against the city. Mewtwo arrives to Tim and Pikachu after this and says there is one last Pokémon to fix; showing them that, after the crash, he had merged Harry to his Pikachu in order to save him and throw off suspicion from Clifford, knowing that so long as he joined with Tim the two would be able to put an end to Clifford's evil. Mewtwo thus returns Pikachu and Harry Goodman to normal, and Tim decides to stay with them both in Ryme City and become a detective.

---

When it was done we were shocked

Me: WHOA MAN!

Nico: He is worse than we thought!

Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Me, Major Disaster, Black Knight Ghost, Yenaldoshi, Dumbbelltron, Beast Man, Leap Frog, Toad, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning

are going with you guys. Howard has been very bad to use Pokemon like that!

Nico: You got that right Count. He is going to get the worst ever spanking of a lifetime!

Qin: To the point where he needs a double butt cheek transplant!

Numbuh 4: Now you're talking Qin.

Dusk: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for a Mega Xerneas next.

Me: Wow! The Legendary Pokemon of Life. I found Xenia and Bhavna so you will soon have a Xerneas Gene-Slammer too.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: This will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Varie: Yeah. I have a feeling that one is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: All right lets head out everyone.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Abacus Cinch, and she's absolutely furious The Paradigm Brothers have been destroyed for good and they failed to kill us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Abacus Cinch is on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that the Paradigm Brothers have been destroyed for good and they failed to kill us, and now, she's heading here to destroy us all and get her revenge.

Me: Just as expected.

Twilight Sparkle: I've been thinking, when we made Abacus Cinch see that what she was doing was wrong, did that cause all that evil to leave her and take on the form of Evil Abacus Cinch, Linky?

Lincoln: I haven't thought of that, but you're right, Twilight. That day when we made Abacus Cinch see that what she was doing was wrong, that evil that she had in her left.

Nico: And it took on the form of Evil Abacus Cinch, as soon as The Church of Necrom's contingency plan kicked in, sheesh.

Me: But, either way, she's going to die here and now.

Lyra Heartstrings III: She's going to have her teaching license revoked forever.

Lyra Heartstrings: What she did proves that she was abusive and evil, putting her own reputation above the care and safety of the students.

Nico: And on top of that, we can't forget what she did to Twilight long ago. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to save Tim Goodman's father, Harry, and bring Roger's father, Howard, to justice.

Lincoln: And he'll be spending the rest of his life behind bars, and Evil Abacus Cinch, don't think you're getting out of this, you're going to pay for abusing the students and for what you did to Twilight, you abusive, sadistic monster.

We were off.

---

We went through a portal and arrived in Ryme City.

Yenaldoshi: This must be the place.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Ryme City.

Me: Wow!

I looked at myself in a mirror. We crossed the Fourth Wall and into the Live Action World.

Me: Wow! I look awesome in the Live Action World.

Qin: Boy you sure do. We all do! This is amazing.

Nico: Boy it's awesome.

Laney: Yeah no kidding! Wow!

May: I look so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy we all look awesome.

Me: Boy it's totally different than everything in our world. But of course we know that feeling because of how we went to the Live Action Transformers Universe.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Dawn: But this is awesome. Wow! Look at all the Pokemon here.

Piplup: Piplup.

We saw so many Pokemon all over the city.

Me: Wow look at all the Pokemon.

Nico: Wow so many of them.

Me: And with the arrival of Pokemon Violet and Scarlet we have more of them now.

We later arrived at Tim Goodman's apartment and he answered.

Eret: Hi! You must be Tim.

Tim Goodman: Wow you're all Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's us.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you in person. Well beyond the Fourth Wall actually.

Tim Goodman: That's true. But it's awesome having you all here.

Tim's Pikachu: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Ash's Pikachu: Pika! Pika Pika.

Tim's Pikachu: Yes it's an honor to meet another Pikachu.

Me: Your Pikachu is awesome Tim.

Tim Goodman: He sure is. He's not only my partner but he's my best friend.

Beast Man: We got more then just Pikachu. We've got the mascots.

Poliwag: Hi there!

Tim's Pikachu: Wow!

Nico: The Poliwag is mine.

May: I have Manaphy.

Manaphy: Hey there.

Varie: I have Tentacool.

Tentacool: Hello there.

Maria: And I have Horsea.

Horsea: Hello.

Tim Goodman: Wow! Did you guys teach your Pokemon how to talk?

Me: Well some of them learned how to speak on their own.

Meowth: Just like me.

Me: Team Rocket's Meowth learned how to speak on his own.

Nico: Yep.

Morton: They actually can do more then just talk.

Poromon grinned and out 10 beer bottles.

Poromon: Who wants beer?!

Morton: (facepalms) They can even drink beer. I'm so sorry about this.

Shero: (laughs) That's from my place!

Nico: Ugh!

Tim Goodman: Pokemon that drink beer?

Me: Ugh! Don't fucking ask. And it's not even a big day Ambassador Mission.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But we also came here to help you take down Howard Clifford.

Nico: Yeah. He's probably back out for revenge.

Me: Also Poromon is actually a Digimon. Not a Pokemon.

Poromon: Yeah sorry about the mixup.

Tim Goodman: No worries. And is that Mewtwo with you?

Mewtwo: Yes I am with everyone. I am in the Redemption Squad.

Me: It's a long story.

Tim's Pikachu: Me and Tim are ok with you guys killing bad guys. As long as you don't kill Pokemon.

Leap Frog: Relax! We promise to not kill any Pokemon. (to Nico) And nice job using my Ridewatch, Nico.

Nico: Thanks Vincent.

Qin: Also you won't believe how many Pokemon there are all together.

Me: We counted 905 species of Pokemon and counting.

Tim Goodman: Wow! That's a lot of Pokemon.

Me: I know. And we know so many awesome Pokemon including many of the great legendary Pokemon.

Driscoll: Including Arceus. Maybe we should call him to help out here.

Me: Good idea. The divine judgement of the Pokemon God is perfect for a situation like this with Howard.

Nico: I agree there.

Xenia: Arceus is the most powerful Pokemon ever.

Carolyn Hope: That's right he is.

Tim Goodman: I'm so looking forward to seeing its power in action.

Tim's Pikachu: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Tim do you have any other Pokemon than just Pikachu?

Lucy Stevens and Psyduck then showed up.

Lucy Stevens: Tim, you're not going to believe this. I just heard that Howard's-

White Lightning:-escaped? We already told him.

Lucy Stevens: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Lucy's Psyduck: Psy-yiyi.

Me: Awesome to meet you too Lucy and your Psyduck is awesome.

Misty (Pokemon): Reminds me of my Psyduck.

Qin: And he's a cute one.

Lucy Stevens: Thanks.

Me: We came to help you guys destroy Howard. And it looks like we got here just in time because he just escaped from prison?

Lucy Stevens: That's right.

Tim's Pikachu: Oh, did I mention that if Psyduck's headaches get too intense, his head will explode and we all fucking die?!

Dreadbane: (to Misty) I don't think your Psyduck has that problem.

Me: We were never actually told about Psyduck's headaches getting that bad to that level of explosive power.

Misty (Pokemon): Me neither.

Nico: I didn't know about that.

Qin: Me neither.

Tim Goodman: Let's not forget about the R Substsance. Howard might still have that stuff.

Me: I remember seeing that stuff! That was nuts!

Dodgeball Wizard: Thanks to our powers, we won't be affected by it.

Me: Yeah we're impervious to all forms of poison.

Lucy Stevens: You guys won't be affected by it. But the mascots might be.

Tim's Pikachu: And if they get exposed, they'll go berserk.

Maria: Then we'll just have to make sure they DON't get exposed to it.

Me: The Pokemon will go berserk but not the Digimon. Also Way ahead of you.

I used my magic and made them immune to the R Substance.

Me: I used my magic and gave the Mascots immunity to the R Substance. It won't affect them now.

Phage: First, we need to find out where he is.

Eli used the Force to find him.

Eli: He's in his abandoned Clifford Industries building.

Me: Then that's where we're heading.

Rainbow Dash: What he is doing to Pokemon is awful.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Laney: He's pure evil.

Mewtwo: Yes he sure is.

Toad: We better get over there. I call dibs on fighting the Greninja henchmen!

Aimi Shinobikaeru: As long as I get to catch them.

Toad: Deal.

Qin: Cool.

Me: And Princess Luna you should get Howard's Jigglypuff.

Sunset Shimmer: And I'll get his Flareon.

Princess Luna: Those are perfect for the 2 of us.

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

We were off!

We were off and we arrived.

Me: Target sighted.

We then saw 20 Greninjas!

Me: 20 Greninjas!

As soon as the Greninja saw us, they wasted no time charging at us.

Cuckoo Clocker: (gets punched by one) Argh! These guys aren't pushovers!

Me: But neither are we.

We fired waves of lightning and knocked them out with the electrifying power of their weakness!

Aimi used a bunch of Pokeballs and caught them all!

Dumbbelltron: (sees a squad of Torterra heading towards them) Fuck! Howard must've exposed those Torterra to the R Substance!

Detective Pikachu: At least they're not the ridiculously huge ones we saw before.

Lucy Stevens: But I remember we ran past those ones while running from the Greninja the first time?

Me: Then we'll catch these too.

Laney: Me and the Plant Users will.

Me: First this! (Echoing) MAGNA ANTIDOTE!

I had my wings glow rainbow and fire waves of light and it cured the Torterra and then Laney and the Plant users caught the Torterra!

Mandy: (sees a Jigglypuff appear in front of them) Take your best shot.

Jigglypuff smirked and began to sing in order to get us to sleep.

I put my wings in my ears and picked up Jigglypuff and gave it an apple and it stopped singing.

Me: There you go. You need a better trainer than Howard.

Nico: Nice thinking J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Flareon then appeared and launched an ember at us. But Poliwag used a bubble to extinguish it before headbutting it.

BONK!

Black Knight Ghost: Show no mercy, Poliwag!

Poliwag: YEAH!

He fired a bubblebeam and knocked it down.

Sunset Shimmer picked up the Flareon and loved it and told it that she will make a better Pokemon master for it than Howard will.

Nico: Good job Sunset!

Just then, Evolt appeared in front of us as his Kamen Rider Evol form.

Sento: Evolt?!

Banjo: But how?! He got destroyed by the Black Gates?!

Tim's Pikachu: (groans) I knew we'd have to fight that Ditto again!

Duplica: That is really awesome he has a Ditto.

Me: Your Ditto would have an awesome friend.

Duplica: Yes he would.

Me: Latias, Latios, sic him!

The 2 Eon Pokemon bashed and pulverized the Ditto with their speed and smashed it down and Duplica picked up the Ditto after it reverted back and tended to it.

Me: Never underestimate the power of legends.

Ditto jumped down from Duplica's arms and then turned into Kamen Rider Cronus.

Ditto: (as Cronus) Can you really blame me for taking the form of your enemies who already got the Black Gates?

Me: Not at all. But that is so awesome that you can do that.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yeah we made sure that those enemies are forgotten forever. But no reason we can have Ditto turn into them for our own gain.

Camie: Yeah that's awesome.

Disk Wars Deadpool: Entrance time, bitches!

Detective Pikachu: (laughs) I don't know why but I like your live action portrayal!

Me: Well we did have to cross the Fourth Wall to Get here. Long story.

Nico: Yeah. Lets do it!

We went into the building and Howard was infuriated.

Then the spirits of all 905+ Pokemon appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Howard Clifford, your time has come!

Howard Clifford: Who are you?

Me: We are your worst nightmare!

Howard Clifford: (laughs evilly) Looks like you got me. Or have you?!

Howard then unleashed the R Substance on Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea.

Major Disaster: This isn't good.

Howard Clifford: How poetic. You're about to killed by your own mascots. A shame Poromon isn't affected. That means he gets to die with the rest of you.

Poromon: (to Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea) C'mon, guys. You wouldn't try to kill me after everything we've been through, right?

Tim's Pikachu: (gets into fighting stance) Poromon, I think we might have to assume the worse!

Poliwag: He's not getting to us that easily!

Manaphy: Yeah!

Tim's Pikachu and the Mascots and our Pokemon were glowing in a red shield aura that was blowing the R Substance away.

Me: Your poison is completely useless Howard!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: I used my magic and made the Pokemon we have completely immune to it. Also I did this.

I used an illusion and showed a picture of his wife with me.

Howard Clifford: Martha! YOU SON OF A FUCKING BITCH!

Me: (Imitating the Mask) Geez and I'd figure you'd have a sense of humor. After all YOU MARRIED HER!

Howard Clifford: (ROARS)

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

I slapped his face all over.

Me: (Whispers in his ear) Thats gotta hurt. Aiyiyiyiyiyiyi.

ZOOOOM!

I ran fast and gave him a huge wedgie and strung him up on a hook!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OH THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Me: That was awesome. And no it's not his wife.

I pulled off the picture of "Martha" and it was really me and Allie back when we were in 3rd grade.

Nico: Very crafty!

His underwear then ripped and he fell from the hook and crashed to the ground!

THUD!

Howard Clifford: Ouch!

We then saw another Mewtwo tied up near Howard.

Maria: That's the Mewtwo that saved Tim's dad before.

Howard Clifford: (to Missy) Consider yourself lucky. I had planned to take over your body before. But your human mind would've been too much of a risk.

Howard then used the Neural link and then fell to the ground, seemingly dead.

May: Is he dead?

Tim Goodman: Don't count on it.

But that's when the other Mewtwo looked up evilly at us.

Howard: (as Mewtwo) (sadistically) Honey. I'm home!

Me: Not for long!

I went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING COSMIC ELEMENTAL VOICE OF HOPE, LOVE FRIENDSHIP AND JUSTICE) **You are now facing me at my most powerful.**

I teleported and grabbed the Neural Link and ripped it off of Mewtwo!

Howard Clifford: Okay. I'll just settle for this then!

A Tyranitar, Magmortar, and Garchomp then appeared, all infected by the R Substance.

Other Mewtwo: As thanks for helping me, I will hold them off while you have the usual battles.

Missy: (groans as her shoes rip off) Me and the Mewtwo we know will help you. If we're lucky, Arceus will arrive in time to help us.

Nico: Good luck, sis!

Missy turned into MEWTWO!

Missy and Mewtwo and the Other Mewtwo blasted and smashed and pulverized the Tyranitar, Magmortar and Garchomp and Homer went at Howard.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He grabbed him and strangled him!

Then Bizarro, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Gameface, SkullMeramon, Kyd Wykkyd, Devack, Copperhead, Kerbero Gangan, and Samon Shakekisutanchin appeared.

Nico: Bizarro, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Gameface, SkullMeramon, Kyd Wykkyd, Devack, Copperhead, Kerbero Gangan, and Samon Shakekisutanchin.

Bizarro: Bizarro not happy to see many Pokemon here.

Maria: We're not happy as well.

Tim's Pikachu: Um… you guys have Pokemon as members, right?

Metal Sonic: Not as members. But we do own several Pokemon.

Me: **Also Tim when you talk to Bizarro you have to talk in the**

**opposite. Love to him is hate and hate is love. It'a complicated.**

Tim Goodman: Oh I get it. But you have lots of Pokemon we know.

Marionette Shadow: And don't worry. None of them have been infected by the R Substance

Nico: That's good.

Gameface: (To Nico) Heard you went shopping this morning.

Nico: Yep.

SkullMeramon: How was it?

Me: **It was good. We had fun.**

Laney: Strange seeing all of you here beyond the 4th Wall.

SkullMeramon: Yeah it sure feels weird.

Nico: No kidding.

?: I agree.

A figure came out and it was NEW YEAR'S ORG from episode 46 of Gaorangers!

---

As the Gaoranger begin to search for the Org Matrix, Yabaiba sends out a New Year's themed Org as his means to try and prevent the heroes from discovering where it is.

---

Eli: New Year's Org! I remember you! You were sent to stop the rangers from finding out where the Org Matrix was.

New Year's Org: That's right.

Me: **You would make a great monster for the start of 2023.**

New Year's Org: I sure would.

Nico: Listen, I don't know what our first big mission will be for 2023. But, do you want to be there in one of the battles on that day?

New Year's Org: Don't worry. Whatever it is, I'll be there.

Me: **Looking forward to it.**

Eli: Yeah.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kuune, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Bizarro, Yost X 23 and Rocky & Mugsy

Fullbottles: Bizarro and Yost X 23

---

Bizarro was first.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Nico's rescue wasn't a shopping trip. Bizarro hope he didn't buy good stuff.

Princess What's-Her-Name: Nico didn't buy good stuff and it wasn't fun.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure wasn't.

Cozy Glow: We did not have a bad time.

Hex: It was a bad shopping trip rescue.

Kuune: It wasn't fun.

Bizarro: Bizarro not happy for Nico. Lets not do it!

Princess What's-Her-Name used the Core Medals for Bizarro, Yost X 23 and Rocky & Mugsy and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

BIZARRO! YOST X-23! BEST MATCH!

Princess What's-Her-Name: (in her head) I wish in Bizarro's Case it said bad match for the opposite.

She fired waves of goofy energy and blasted Bizarro down.

Princess What's-Her-Name activated her ridewatch and they danced to the Earthworm Jim Theme Song and fired waves of stars, lightning, bones, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Amelia Waverley, Ultimate Arctiguana, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - Battling Another Crashhopper

Core Medals: Metal Sonic, Yost Domino and Nomolos

Fullbottles: Metal Sonic and Yost Domino

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) Nico, Vert, and the others did good Battling Another Crashhopper. But that one was more unique than the others.

Vinyl Scratch: You're not kidding there. She was also a Siamese Fighting Fish Gene-slammer. We have not seen another Animal Gene-slammer in a long time.

Metal Sonic: No we sure haven't and that's one of the most beautiful fish in all of Southeastern Asia.

Vinyl Scratch: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it's a beautiful fish.

Spyro: Yeah and no it doesn't fight because of its name.

Amelia Waverley: But it's a beautiful fish though.

Ultimate Arctiguana: It sure is.

Metal Sonic: I hope there are more gene-slammer Another Omnitrix Aliens like that. That would be cool. Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch used the Core Medals for Metal Sonic, Yost Domino and Nomolos and fired waves of magic and music and smashed him all over.

METAL SONIC! YOST DOMINO! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Vinyl activated her Ridewatch and they danced to hardcore rave music and blasted him down with magic and smashed him down.

---

Style Queen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Haous, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Marionette Shadow, Yost Executioner and Forces of Nature (Marvel)

Fullbottles: Marionette Shadow and Yost Executioner

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Mortend. How was it?

Audrey: It was unbelievable! We battled the Paradigm brothers and banished Luther Paradigm back to the Warp and gave the other 2 the black gates and destroyed that nightmare planet.

Rarity: That was an amazing rescue darlings.

Sweeite Belle: Boy it sure was and that planet supercharged us because of the Negative Energy all over it.

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure did.

Haous: Yeah that was intense.

Marionette Shadow: Wow no kidding! That was incredible. Well done to Lincoln. Lets do it!

Audrey used the Core Medals for Marionette Shadow, Yost Executioner and Forces of Nature (Marvel) and difred waves of the elements and smashed him down.

MARIONETTE SHADOW! YOST EXECUTIONER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Audrey activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Royal music and fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Margo (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Queen Angel of Roses, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - Meeting a gene-slammer for Cloudian - Eye of The Typhoon

Gameface, Yost Whirlwind, Captain Hardrock and Gameface

Fullbottles: Yost Whirlwind and Gameface

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Cloudian - Eye of The Typhoon. What's her name?

Margo: Her name is Mina Hurricanecloud and she is an awesome and amazing cloud master.

Rainbow Dash: She is awesome and knows so much about the clouds.

Scootaloo: And her story is cool too.

---

Mina Hurricanecloud: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mina Hurricanecloud: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mina, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Mina Hurricanecloud: You're so not going to like this one. One day, Lincoln and I were in his room and we were doing another project on the cumulonimbus clouds, the storm clouds that form in the skies and produce thunderstorms. But, then, we heard the sound of stampeding footsteps and a shrill scream of rage, and Lincoln knew who it was, especially when the door was kicked down: it was Lola, and she was really really mad. She was furious that Lincoln wasn't in her room steaming her dresses, but he told her he was busy with our school project, and this ultimately set her off, and she pounced on our project and ripped it to shreds. I was extremely furious at Lola, and I pounced on that little monster and proceeded to pummel her badly. Lincoln then rushed on over and he pried me off of her, but that didn't save Lola, because when she saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red and his vampire fangs grow even longer, she was in big trouble. Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at her and trapped her in a sphere of lightning, and when the other sisters and the parents came up, we explained everything Lola did, and they were furious at her. As a result, Lola was grounded for eight weeks with no tea parties, no pageants, and no desserts, and Lincoln threw her in an isolation cube in the basement. But, what Lola didn't know was that the project she destroyed was a decoy, and that we worked on our project a little earlier, and we had it safe in my house, since we knew The Loud House wasn't a safe place for school projects. The next day, we got an A on our project.

We cheered wildly for what Mina and Lincoln did to Lola.

Nico: Whoa, you guys outsmarted and beat Lola, and the project she destroyed was actually a decoy, that was pretty sly of you guys to trick her like that.

Me: It sure was. But, what was the decoy?

Mina Hurricanecloud: That decoy project was actually Lori's old magazines.

Lincoln: Mina told me why she took Lori's old magazines and there's a chance that either Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan could barge in and try to destroy another school assignment of ours for their own cruelty. Remembering what Lori did, I went along with her plan, and it worked.

Nico: Yeah, I still haven't forgotten what Lori did, she had some nerve in ruining a school assignment you and one of your Guardian Angels worked hard on.

FLASHBACK ENDS!

Gameface: Goodness! That is genius that they used a decoy like that.

Whirlwind: Yeah they really thought ahead on that one.

Queen Angel of Roses: Yeah that was really well played.

Gameface: It sure was! Well done to Lincoln and Mina. Lets do it!

Margo used the Core Medals for Yost Whirlwind, Captain Hardrock and Gameface and difred waves of wind and smashed him down.

GAMEFACE! YOST WHIRLWIND! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Margo activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock music and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Judia, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Bonding Time with Flora and Aruto and Bart and Lisa fighting

Core Medals: SkullMeramon, Yost Korvac and The Protector Robots

Fullbottles: SkullMeramon and Yost Korvac

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) I hope Flora nd Aruto had a good bonding time. Even though Bart and Lisa were fighting at the same time.

Mizore: Lisa still had a lot of pent up rage from bad memories in the past.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah she sure did. It was awful seeing all those times.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Even though Mr. Burns has done worse than anything Bart did.

Sunburn: Yeah that was crazy.

Judia: It sure was.

SkullMeramon: No kidding and they were fighting for how long 30+ Years?

Mizore: They sure have.

SkullMeramon: Geez. Lets do it!

Mizore used the Core Medals for SkullMeramon, Yost Korvac and The Protector Robots and fired waves of blue fire and energy and

smashed him down.

SKULLMERAMON! YOST KORVAC! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

Mizore activated her Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and ice and smashed him down.

---

Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ultimate Grey Matter, Stella Copernicus, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - Battling a Draco the Dragon Zodiarts

Core Medals: Kyd Wykkyd, Yost Viper and The Blue Aardvark

Fullbottles: Kyd Wykkyd and Yost Viper

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd: (to Takanuva) You guys did good Battling a Draco the Dragon Zodiarts. Did she look like a dragon?

Takanuva: She did in some ways and she breathed fire like one too. But it was awesome.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was so amazing though.

King Solar: Yeah that was awesome seeing that.

Amber Morning: And also Draco the Dragon is the namesake constellation of Draco.

Spotlight: That's right. I thought it was so cool.

Ultimate Grey Matter: You got that right.

Stella Copernicus: Yeah that is so cool that Deanna Draco is for Draco the Dragon.

Kyd: It sure is. Lets do it!

Takanuva used the Core Medals for Kyd Wykkyd, Yost Viper and The Blue Aardvark and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him all over.

KYD WYKKYD! YOST VIPER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Takanuva used his Ridewatch and they danced to Royal Music and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dante, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Meridith McHenrickson, Ultimate Humongousaur, Phage and Lasher VS Devack - First time ever crossing the Fourth Wall

Core Medals: Devack, Frictor and Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs)

Fullbottles: Devack and Frictor

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) This is our First time ever crossing the Fourth Wall. But it's worth it to find so many Pokemon.

Dante: A city full of them and to be honest I look amazing in the real world as I do in our world.

Applejack: Yeah this is amazing. We all look amazing.

Apple Bloom: Yeah this is so awesome.

Flashwing: Yeah I'm no expert on dimensions but we look great in the 3rd Dimensional Plane.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It's really amazing being here for the first time laddies.

Ultimate Humongousaur: It sure is awesome.

Devack: Boy no kidding there. That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Dante used the Core Medals for Devack, Frictor and Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs) and fired waves of yellow fire and smashed him all over.

DEVACK! FRICTOR! BEST MATCH!

He rubbed his hands together really fast and fired a yellow fire laser and smashed him down.

Dante activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the George of The Jungle Theme Song from back in the 1960s and they fired waves waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and yellow fire and smashed him down.

---

Tea Gardner, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Hydra, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Tim Goodman is an awesome Detective and his Pikachu is cool

Core Medals: Copperhead, Indigestible Wad and Breacher

Fullbottles: Copperhead and Indigestible Wad

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) Tim Goodman is an awesome Detective. And his Pikachu is cool.

Tea: And Ash has an amazing and awesome friend for his Pikachu too. One that talks in our language. Also to be honest I was not expecting us to cross the fourth wall like this. Usually we talk to the viewers from behind the 4th Wall. Now we're all here in person to share a story.

Fluttershy: That is so awesome that we're here.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was crazy that we're talking to them from our world and now we're here in person.

Stealth Elf: First time here for that.

Hydra: Yeah that is crazy.

Copperhead: It sure is crazy that we're here in person. Lets do it!

Tea summoned Fairy's Gift and used the core medals for Copperhead, Indigestible Wad and Breacher and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

COPPERHEAD! INDIGESTIBLE WAD! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Tea activated her Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Shiana, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - Howard Clifford will pay for his crimes

Core Medals: Kerbero Gangan, Thursday Man and Zamigo Delma

Fullbottles: Kerbero Gangan and Thursday Man

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) (Australian Accent) Howard Clifford will pay for his crimes. Good thing he didn't get to use that Other Mewtwo's body.

Gaz: Yeah thank goodness for that. J.D.'s speed got the better of Howard.

Princess Luna: That Howard is nothing more than a repulsive grapeheaded baboon.

Moondust: A dirty filthy snake in the grass.

Snowdrop: A vomit chewing butt kissing dirt clod.

Gari: A poop eating jerk that has vomit in his heart.

Blackout: A rotten egg eating sack of whale blubber.

Shiana: A blackhearted sack of bloated slop.

Kerbero Gangan: Good names for him mates. Lets do it!

Gaz used the core Medals for Kerbero Gangan, Thursday Man and Zamigo Delma and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

KERBERO GANGAN! THURSDAY MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Gaz activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Goth Music and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Brunhilda, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Arceus will make sure Cliifford is judged

Core Medals: Samon Shakekisutanchin, Brutus and Man Bat of Scooby Doo On Zombie Island.

Fullbottles: Samon and Brutus

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Arceus will make sure Clifford is judged. I just hope he gets here in time.

Energizer: Yeah! And Arceus will get here. He is not called the God Pokemon for nothing.

Mass Master: Yeah he will come. Just give him time.

Pinkie Pie: We will make sure Howard gets what's coming.

Featherweight: We'll gladly make him the butt of a joke.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) He is gonna be getting the biggest buttkicking of his life.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Lightspeed: Yeah no kidding and soon he will be a forgotten memory.

Brunhilda: No salmon in the black gates.

Zero G: No kidding there.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: You got that right. Lets do it!

The Power Pack used the Samon Shakekisutanchin, Brutus and Man Bat of Scooby Doo On Zombie Island.

SAMON SHAKEKISUTANCHIN! BRUTUS! BEST MATCH!

And they activated their Ridewatch and they all danced to comedy music and they all fired waves of energy, gears, metal, lightning and light and smashed him down. Since there were 4 of them they used the Core Medals, Fullbottles and Ridewatches at the same time.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS New Years Org

---

New Years Org was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome. Even though we only have 120 days left of 2022 it's gonna be awesome facing you to start off the new year.

New Years Org: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Demon Centaur, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Tirek symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well, and these babies are bad news to someone like Tirek.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Nico: LION BLASTER! CANNON MODE!

Laney: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Merrick: LUNAR CUE BREAK!

Nico: FIRE!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

He slashed him first and they then fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit New Years Org and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! New Years Org you have failed this dimension! But next time we'll face you in the first week of 2023.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped and Missy just knocked the Magmortar out.

Missy: That's one down.

Sunset caught it with a Pokeball.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

Then in a flash of light came the legendary God Pokemon, Arceus!

Nico: Right on time!

Arceus: I see that the battle has just started.

Clifford: Arceus?! Tyranitar, keep fighting the Mewtwos! Garchomp, get Arceus!

Garchomp jumped up to Arceus and punched him in the face.

But it blocked his punch and blasted him down with a fireball shower and Nico caught it with a Pokeball.

Mewtwo knocked out the Tyranitar and Aylene caught it with a Pokeball.

Laney: That's that.

Nico: Now it's just you and all of us Howard!

Arceus: And you will be judged for your crimes against Pokemon.

Troy: Let's help Arceus out!

Tsukasa: With pleasure!

Kamen Ride: Shinobi!

Kamen Ride: Hattari!

Tsukasa turned into Shinobi and Daiki summoned clones of the Shinobi team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons

Nico: Try this on!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) DISPATCH PATROL POWER!

We summoned the GoGoFive, Dekaranger, Patranger and the Drive, W and Zero One Teams!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: And this too!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) POLICE DANGER FORCE!

She summoned Rogercop, Wiggum and Robo Gadget!

Nico: YEAH!

Princess Luna: Time to send this buttfaced pukeeater right to the Black Gates.

Then a White Light appeared and it landed in Princess Luna's hands and it formed into a new Ridewatch! It was for the Zyuohgers!

Princess Luna: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Princess Luna: HENSHIN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

She had the spirits of all the Zyuohgers that we can turn into appear and even some we never used before appear and they merged with her and she got all the powers of the Zyuohgers and she had an amazing black armor on and it had the symbols of the Zyuohger Animals on it and she had all their powers.

Princess Luna: SUPREME MONARCH OF THE ZYUOHGERS - KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZYUOH ZI-O!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Princess Luna you look incredible!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate true queen of the Zyuohgers who reaches over the animals and reigns over the worlds of Earth and Jyuman. Her name is Queen Luna the Kamen Rider Grand Zyuoh Zi-O!

Nico: That is so awesome!

Qin: Wow!

Laney: Princess Luna how do you feel?

Princess Luna: This is most amazing Laney! Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the symbol for the Eagle and flew into the air and fired waves of darkness and smashed Howard all over.

Qin: That is awesome!

Nico: Wow! Lets get him guys1

We went at Howard and we punched and pulverized him all over the place. We demonstrated numerous moves on him.

Loderool and Nivenna blasted and smashed him all over.

Warpath, Skullcruncher, Man E Faces and Sunset used the Earth and Fire Skylanders Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Warpath's shell's Skullcruncher's tissue demolecularization gun and Man E Faces and Sunset's powers 100-fold.

Sunset Shimmer and Warpath: FIRESTORM SHELL BARRAGE!

Man E Faces and Skullcruncher: SMASHING SOFTENING LASER!

Cataclysm Flames and Major Disaster: FIRESTORM CATACLYSM BLAST!

Zodiac Bats and Count Spankulot: SPANKING ZODIAC BLAST!

HULK KNIGHTS and Black Knight Ghost: SMASHING HULK STORM!

Blue Eyes Ice Power and Yenaldoshi: WOLF BLUE EYES FURY!

10,000 Comedy Force and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 EXPLODING DUMBBELLS BLAST!

Beasts of Nature and Beast Man: BEAST NATURE FURY!

Krypton Magic and Toad: KRYPTON TOAD SHOT!

Lightning Force of Frogs and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING FROG FORCE!

Dodgeballs of Fire and Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL FIRESTORM FURY!

Ice of the Moon and White Lightning: ICE THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY MEGA JEWEL STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Xenia Ulysses, Rarity, Tim Goodman and his Pikachu, Ash and his Pikachu and me: SUPER MEGA THUNDERSTRIKE!

We fired a massive blast of lightning!

Lincoln: POKEMON ELEMENT STYLE: ARCEUS!

Entrapta: POKEMON LIGHTNING STYLE: PIKACHU!

Perfuma: POKEMON NATURE STYLE: VENUSAUR!

Frosta: POKEMON ICE STYLE: ARTICUNO!

R. Mika: POKEMON STRENGTH STYLE: MACHAMP!

Menat: POKEMON STAR STYLE: JIRACHI!

Mai Shiranui: POKEMON FIRE STYLE: BLAZIKEN!

Yuna: POKEMON WATER STYLE: BLASTOISE!

Tatsumaki: POKEMON WIND STYLE: PIDGEOT!

Toph: POKEMON EARTH STYLE: TYRANITAR!

Shantae: POKEMON MAGIC STYLE: ALAKAZAM!

Akko: POKEMON STAR STYLE: DEOXYS!

Colette: POKEMON LIGHT STYLE: CLEFABLE!

Ryuko: POKEMON DARK STYLE: GENGAR!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: POKEMON FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL MEGA HYPER BEAM!

They fired a massive elemental hyper beam and the blasts all hit Howard and he was obliterated in an instant and destroyed! Then his spirit appeared.

Arceus: Howard Clifford, you have been found guilty of numerous atrocities against all Pokemon and Humans alike and for this you are hereby condemned to the Black Gates.

Arceus used the Black Gates on him and just like he said he was condemned to the Black Gates.

Howard Clifford: No! Don't do this to me!

Me: Too late. Give my regards to Giovanni and the Villain Teams.

Howard Clifford: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY!)

He was gone for good.

Nico: You don't deserve to live another second longer after everything you did. Awesome job, gang, but we still got Evil Abacus Cinch to deal with, and that abusive evil teacher should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Twilight Sparkle: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Abacus Cinch.

A figure came straight at us with rage and madness in her eyes, but Lyra Heartstrings III and Lyra Heartstrings blasted the figure away, and we saw who it was: it was Evil Abacus Cinch.

Nico: The evil version of Abacus Cinch, should've known you'd show up sooner or later.

Evil Abacus Cinch: You all have ruined every last one of my plans, I could've finally gotten rid of all of you, but no, those idiots were weak to do anything! Now, I will kill all of you!

Evil Abacus Cinch came after us again, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with his large left hand and he tossed her into a wall with his immense brute superhuman strength, she got out and she was even more madder than ever.

Lyra Heartstrings: Ooh, now Lincoln's made her even more madder than ever.

Evil Abacus Cinch came after us again in a fit of demonic cruel rage, but she was shield bashed in the head by Lyra Heartstrings III who had her Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Evil Abacus Cinch: Who do you even think you are to get in my way?!

Lyra Heartstrings III: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you cruel black-hearted monster. (Mint green energy aura flares up) I am Lyra Heartstrings III, Champion of Lyra Heartstrings, Alicorn Princess of Love and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Love.

This horrified Evil Abacus Cinch greatly.

Evil Abacus Cinch: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings III's brilliant gamboge eyes turned neon brilliant gamboge and she was surrounded by a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, lyres, and magic, she unholstered her massive her Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Abacus Cinch, she left mint green energy, Alicorns, lyres, and magic with every step.

Lyra Heartstrings III: Evil Abacus Cinch, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a vile, abusive, two-faced, conniving monster who has caused so much pain and suffering to so many students, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings III was surrounded by a massive vortex of mint green energy with lyres and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge-colored phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lyra

Heartstrings III emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lyra Heartstrings III grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing mint green hair, she has neon brilliant gamboge eyes and a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, lyres, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Lyra Heartstrings' cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with mint green gems on the gold lyre links and mint green crystal links and a mint green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with mint green gems for eyes and holding the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Lyra Heartstrings III has on a sleeveless open green blouse, sleeveless mint green buttoned top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, mint green skirt, mint green bellbottom pants, green camo sneakers, and long sleeveless mint green trenchcoat with lyres on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings III felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive mint green angel wings with white tips on the mint green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Lyra Heartstrings III has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large mint green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mint green energy, lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lyra Heartstrings' Musical Friendship Greatsword of Magical Love and Musical Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged mint green blade with the cutie mark of Lyra Heartstrings etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large mint green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with mint green gems for eyes and a large mint green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with mint green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and mint green gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Lyra Heartstrings III, Champion of Lyra Heartstrings, The Champion of Love, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Evil Abacus Cinch and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Love and Music"

ライラ ハートストリングス III、ライラ ハートストリングスのチャンピオン、愛のチャンピオン、ハーモニーの 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、邪悪なアバカス シンチとドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、友情の騎士のメンバーテーブル、そして愛と音楽の力の達人

Lyra Heartstrings III has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT MIRACLE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLES AND DIVINE MOON MIRACLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Lyra Heartstrings III's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Abacus Cinch saw it, she went mad and charged at her to kill her, but Lyra Heartstrings III bashed her in the head with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful mint green energy blast with lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Evil Abacus Cinch and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's really mad now.

Nico: Alright, Lyra Heartstrings III's transformed, awesome.

Ken Knudson: Yep, and now, it's Lyra Heartstrings' turn.

Lyra Heartstrings III: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Lyre

Love Alicorn and Divine Lyre Music Love) **That's right, Ken, and then, the three of us can get after Evil Abacus Cinch.**

Lyra Heartstrings: What she did to Twilight and the others can never be forgiven.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' brilliant gamboge eyes turned neon brilliant gamboge and she was surrounded by a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, lyres, and magic, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Evil Abacus Cinch, she left mint green energy, Alicorns, lyres, and magic with every step.

Lyra Heartstrings: Evil Abacus Cinch, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a vile, abusive, two-faced, conniving monster who has caused so much pain and suffering to so many students, including my friend, Twilight, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings was surrounded by a massive vortex of mint green energy with lyres and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge-colored phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lyra Heartstrings emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Lyra Heartstrings grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing mint green hair, she has neon brilliant gamboge eyes and a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, lyres, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Lyra Heartstrings' cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with mint green gems on the gold lyre links and mint green crystal links and a mint green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with mint green gems for eyes and holding the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Lyra Heartstrings has on a short-sleeve pink blouse, green shorts, pink high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless mint green trenchcoat with lyres on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a lyre. Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive mint green angel wings with white tips on the mint green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Lyra Heartstrings has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large mint green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mint green energy, lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lyra Heartstrings' Musical Friendship Greatsword of Magical Love and Musical Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged mint green blade with the cutie mark of Lyra Heartstrings etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large mint green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with mint green gems for eyes and a large mint green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with mint green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and mint green gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Lyra Heartstrings, The Alicorn Princess of Love, Member of The Canterlot 5, Love of Bon Bon, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Love and Music"

ライラ ハートストリングス、愛のアリコーン プリンセス、カンタロット5のメンバー、ボン ボンの愛、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、ナイツ

オブ ザ フレンドシップ テーブルのメンバー、マスター オブ ザ パワーズ オブ愛と音楽

Lyra Heartstrings III has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT MIRACLE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLES AND DIVINE MOON MIRACLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Lyra Heartstrings III's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Bon Bon saw her, she had a blush on her face, but when Evil Abacus Cinch saw it, she went mad and charged at her to kill her, but Lyra Heartstrings bashed her in the head with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful mint green energy blast with lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Evil Abacus Cinch and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's really mad now.

Nico: Whoa, now Lyra Heartstrings has transformed, so awesome.

Lyra Heartstrings: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Lyre Love Alicorn and Divine Lyre Music Love) **Now, we can send this monster back to where she belongs. You ready, Lincoln?**

Lincoln: You bet I am.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Lyra Heartstrings and Lyra Heartstrings III.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **What you did to Twilight and to your fellow students can never be forgiven, Evil Abacus Cinch, and now, your miserable life is about to come to an end here and now!**

Lyra Heartstrings III, Lyra Heartstrings, and Lincoln went after Evil Abacus Cinch, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, mint green energy blasts, lyres, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow lighting, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Abacus Cinch and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it really burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal. Then, Lincoln grabs Evil Abacus Cinch by the neck in his large left hand and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her powers and hatred and he and the rest of us made them our own and gained a massive power boost from her hatred, and when Lincoln was done, Evil Abacus Cinch was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand.

This allowed Lyra Heartstrings III, Lyra Heartstrings, and Lincoln to finish Evil Abacus Cinch off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelm Evil Abacus Cinch and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Lyra Heartstrings III, Lyra Heartstrings, and Lincoln did to Evil Abacus Cinch as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Lyra Heartstrings III and Lyra Heartstrings are permanent.

Then, as Evil Abacus Cinch's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my massive greatsword, and Evil Abacus Cinch's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of her crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Abacus Cinch and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Abacus Cinch.

Lincoln: Evil Abacus Cinch, for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria and for what you did in hurting Twilight Sparkle and the Shadowbolts, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Abacus Cinch, as she soon saw her days of havoc and chaos are about to end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Abacus Cinch's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Abacus Cinch: CURSE YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (FADES AWAY)

Evil Abacus Cinch's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she would never return again. Then, Bon Bon went up to Lyra Heartstrings and they hugged and kissed and we cheered for them.

Nico: Alright, that's another member of The Doomsday 23 put down for good, and only a few more to go.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down tomorrow is Tirek, the magic-stealing demonic centaur.

Emily Magica: Yes, which means it's up to the three of us to take that monster down for good and see to it that he's destroyed forever.

Twilight Sparkle: Yep, you, me, and Lincoln.

Nico: That monster's going to pay for every last one of his crimes in full.

Lincoln: What he's done can never ever be forgiven.

?: I agree with you, Lincoln Loud.

Suddenly, we saw a figure land in front of us, it was none other than Scorpan, a gargoyle and the younger brother of Lord Tirek.

Lincoln: Wait, you're Scorpan, Tirek's younger brother.

Scorpan: Yes, that's correct, but unlike my brother, I came to appreciate the ponies' ways and it was from there that I befriended Star Swirl the Bearded, but Tirek remains resolute in the plan of stealing Equestrian Magic, despite my urges to reconsider. Turning against him, I alerted the princesses of my brother's intentions, which resulted in his imprisonment in Tartarus.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: You did a very noble thing, Scorpan.

Lincoln: Yeah, you warned Princesses Celestia and Luna of what your brother was planning, and that resulted in his imprisonment in Tartarus.

Scorpan: And as a result, he now hates me forever, and to find out he's returned because of The Church of Necrom's contingency plan, I feared Equestria was in danger again. I wish to join you all and help put an end to my brother for good, any chance of trying to reconsider with my brother is now gone, and he's been forever lost to darkness and his desire for power.

Lincoln: Of course, Scorpan.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What you did in appreciating the ponies' ways, befriending Star Swirl the Bearded, and warning the two princesses of your brother's evil intentions, those are the marks of a hero and one who also understood the Magic of Friendship. Welcome to the team, Scorpan.

Scorpon: (Smiles) Thank you, Nico, I swear to you all, I will never let any of you down.

Lincoln: Now that we know Tirek is coming tomorrow, we need to be on the alert for that demonic monster, and to make sure he doesn't try anything.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, and far from the distance, Tirek began screaming in pain and agony as his magic-stealing powers were being drained out of him.

Lincoln: There, I used a powerful incantation and drained Tirek's magic-stealing powers, but that's just part 1 for how we're going to kill him tomorrow.

Nico: This, I really got to see tomorrow.

Kyd Wykkyd: That's the end of Clifford's schemes.

Devack: But just in case, we should get rid of the R substance that's remaining.

Copperhead: Sounds like a plan.

Me: Good idea. We'll through it all into the Sun.

Qin: Yeah that works.

Tim Goodman: Can me, Pikachu, Lucy, and Psyduck join you guys?

Kerbero Gangan: I don't see why not.

Tim's Pikachu: I got a feeling that we're gonna see a lot more Pokemon from here on out.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Oh, you guys definitely will.

Me: With 905+ Species of Pokemon and counting you're going to be in for a fun time.

Qin: Yeah you sure are.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: And you're going to love seeing numerous Pokemon with us.

Me: Yep. Wade you like breaking the Fourth Wall and now we're in it so this makes us talking to the viewers more like an In Person Talk with the viewers.

Nico: It sure does. First one ever. (To the people in person) You guys got a great view of us in your world and it was cool showing you what we can do.

Man 1: Yeah you guys are incredible!

Man 2: Yeah you are true heroes!

Everyone cheered wildly for all of us.

Me: Thank you guys!

Nico: But great job in our first mission beyond the Fourth Wall everyone. Lets go home.

We gathered up the R Substance and threw it into the sun and destroyed it forever and then we later went back home. We enjoyed the rest of the day and got Tim, Lucy, Psyduck and Pikachu settled in. We enjoyed the rest of the day and we went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome adventure done!

Detective Pikachu was a great movie! I loved how the Pokemon were all real in that movie and it was so awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vert Wheeler, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of The Blue Moon from the National Geographic documentary Extraterrestrial and we're going to not only see that awesome planet is like but we're going to go on another awesome rescue. We're going to battle the Zodiarts for Tucana the Toucan. And we're going to meet and Battle Another Walkatrout and that one is also going to be a gene-slammer for a giant clam. Also we're going to meet a Mega Xerneas Gene-slammer named Honey Cavanaugh and she is Nico's friend from Cooking Class and she is also a great barbecue pitmaster. She makes awesome foods and makes lots of awesome smoked and barbecued foods. Also the match-up scene is for Emily Magica, Twilight Sparkle, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Tirek. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Spoonerville in The Simulator, and it'll be for the Goof Troop episode, To Heir Is Human, and we're going to give Pete a taste of his own medicine when we find out he tricked P.J. into running his car lot, so he can take the day off fishing, and once we get done with teaching Pete a lesson, we're also going to destroy The Dark Faerie Sisters, Spite, Malice, and Vanity, the three sisters of The Darkest Faerie, who've allied with Tirek, after they found out that Lincoln was the one who saved The Darkest Faerie away from herself and which caused her to join The Masters of Evil, and they want revenge. And they're going to meet a Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot Gene-Slammer named Sonnya Magnetwelle, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Germany, but also his classmate in English and an expert of most martial arts. However, the one thing that only Lincoln and Lisa knew about Sonnya is that she's a mutant, but not just any mutant, she's the granddaughter of Magneto and just like her grandfather, she has mastery over magnetism. Her last name, Magnetwelle, means Magnet Wave in German. She and Lincoln would often help Lisa with her science experiments. To show thanks, Lisa arranged a date at a park where Sonnya wound up kissing Lincoln to show thanks and even made a glimmering orange headband, and she hates Luan with a burning passion. Get ready to go on an awesome and amazing elemental battle as we go to Elvendale to see not only the entire land but also we're going battle the evil and malevolent dark elf Noctura and we're going to make that monster pay for her crimes.

See you all tomorrow

# Land of The Elemental Elves

LIGHT, EARTH, FIRE, WATER, WIND, LOVE AND THE PHOENIX VS DARKNESS

---

50 Lightyears from Earth on the awesome planet called the Blue Moon was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vert Wheeler, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for some awesome exploration mission on one of the coolest planets we saw.

Qin: Wow!

Laney: We're back on the Blue Moon.

Varie: Awesome!

Camie: So this is the Blue Moon! This planet is amazing.

Tsuyu: And it's in orbit around 2 Yellow Stars like our sun. How cool.

Eli: Wow it sure is. And the huge Saturn-Like planet is amazing.

Me: I always love coming here because of the scenery.

Kaoruko: Wow! This forest is absolutely incredible! It goes on forever!

Me: I know and it looks like a huge ocean from space but it's actually huge massive and interconnected forest.

Maria: It sure is.

Margo: We'll never forget seeing this place.

Leni: This is gonna be totes fun and I'm glad that I can go with you guys to help the Fashion Brigate.

Nico: Glad you can come with Leni.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Margo.

Margo: No problem Nico. It's so awesome that I get to go with you guys this time.

Nico: Margo, are you and the sports team in need of more members?

Margo: Well that depends. But we always can use more members.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: We'll have to find more members for the team soon.

Pipp Petals: Zipp could go for it if she wants.

Zipp Storm: Yeah I'm pretty athletic myself.

Rainbow Dash: And you know I am too.

Margo: Awesome.

Nico: Just wondering. Because you never know when more members are needed.

Margo: Okay. Besides you guys are all athletic yourselves and you have really awesome talents in sports too.

Rainbow Dash: Well duh.

Applejack: That is true.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: What do you guys think of the Blue Moon?

Camie: It's amazing!

Himiko: And the Skywhales are just absolutely incredible.

Xenia: Yeah they sure are. Skywhales are gentle creatures here.

Nico: Yeah they sure are. And so are the Caped Stalkers here. Leena Troy was slammed with one of those which is really cool.

Eli: That's right she was.

Lola: But I think coming to alien planets like this and discovering new ones is awesome.

Rarity: Oh it's really amazing darlings.

Me: Yes it is.

Eli: Yeah. But man yesterdays mission was so amazing!

Qin: Boy it sure was! It was our first ever time beyond the 4th wall.

Camie: That was awesome and amazing.

Nico: Just so you know, Tim's Pikachu and Lucy's Psyduck are now part of the list of mascots.

Varie: That's true they are.

Me: Yeah. And no just so you know A Psyduck's head can't LITERALLY explode from its own headache. It would be gross. What Pikachu meant is that it would have Psychic Powers that would go out of control. That scared me there for a second thinking that would happen.

Eli: Boy me too.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Thank God the R Substance is all gone.

Me: You got that right. That stuff was made all just so Howard can cure his leg disease. But that stuff completely made Pokemono go berserk. Also we threw all that stuff into the sun.

Nico: Good. That stuff is a menace to the entire Pokemin world.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: It sure is.

Aylene C.: At least we don't have to worry about it ever again.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Kia: Yeah no kidding. I'm glad that stuff is gone.

Lola: Yeah we all are.

Nico: That Ditto was really powerful though.

Me: You're not kidding about that. Especially when it assumed the forms of Evil Kamen Rider Villains that we destroyed and banished to the Black Gates. I wonder if it can turn into any other villains that we dealt the same fate to.

Nico: That is very likely. We can definitely use that to our advantage.

Varie: Yeah that os still so cool that it can now do that.

Laney: Yeah and I thought it was just only limited to Pokemon.

Camie: Yeah but now we know that Ditto can turn into anything.

Himiko: That is really awesome and cool.

Nico: What do you guys think of this place so far?

Kaoruko: It's incredible.

Kaina Tsutsumi: It sure is. This forest is absolutely incredible at how it's all woven and connected like this.

Twilight Sparkle: And how it covers the entire landscape.

Nico: Yeah it sure is neat.

Me: Nico just so you know it's the final Kamen Rider Bonding Time. So I have this feeling it's going to be in a place that we know.

Nico: I have that feeling too.

Me: Yeah.

Me: Same here.

Nico: But it's not the end of the bonding times just yet.

Me: No. Not yet. This is gonna be for the Kamen Riders but not for the rest.

Nico: True.

Laney: What's that up there?

We saw a figure come and it was a new Zodiarts! It was for TUCANA THE TOUCAN! It looked like a harpy but with a toucan beak and its wings were its arms too.

Me: WHOA! The Zodiarts for Tucana the Toucan, A Southern Hemisphere Constellation.

Laney: Cool and I love the Toucan!

Varie: Beautiful bird.

Tucana Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you again J.D.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and orange clothes and she had orange angel wings and she had the symbol of Tucana on her right arm and the constellation of Tucana on her skirt.

Me: Talia Tucana.

Talia Tucana: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a great ornithologist and knows all about birds in the northern and southern hemispheres.

Qin: That is cool.

Me: Yep. Me and Talia went all over the planet and studied all kinds of rare and amazing birds.

Nico: That is so cool.

Me: It sure is.

Juran: Not the one we're looking for. But you're a nice bonus!

Me: Yeah.

Talia Tucana: Oh and I'm not alone.

Then out came a black version of Walkatrout! It was ANOTHER WALKATROUT.

Me: Whoa! Another Walkatrout!

Juran: Now that's the one we're looking for.

Another Walkatrout: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: (GASP) Evelyn Valentine!

Leni: O.M. Gosh! We thought you were dead!

Me: Yeah you suddenly disappeared after I moved in after 1 week! We looked everywhere for you and couldn't find you anywhere.

Lincoln: Yeah you just vanished!

Me: Its been 6 and a half years since then.

Another Walkatrout: J.D. wow you look amazing. What happened?

Me: I've had a massive change since we met the first time and became friends. It's a long story.

Zocks: You know her?

Me: I sure do. I met her when I first moved to Michigan and then after 1 week I never saw her again. I didn't know what happened but now I do. Swartz kidnapped her.

Laney: I had a feeling it was him.

Another Walkatrout: How do you know Swartz?

Me: Because we killed him. He was the primary enemy of the Zi-O Kamen Riders and in the end we made sure he was destroyed.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: He was a monster and he turned you into a black version of one of Ben's aliens. You became what's called an Ickthyperambuloid from the planet Gilli-Perambulous Promenade.

Another Walkabout: Wow! So that's what I am now.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Walkatrout: No he didn't. He just stuck this weird device into me and then turned into this. I heard him say that I'm the first of something big besides Another Riders and then I blacked out.

Me: You are the first Another Omnitrix Alien.

Qin: Whoa! So you are the catalyst that gave Swartz the idea for the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Albedo turned into Negative Walkatrout.

Negative Walkatrout: You're a High School Sophomore, right?

Another Walkatrout: Yes I sure am and I'm also another thing too. I'm a giant clam gene-slammer.

Me: Whoa! So Dr. Luther Paradigm got to you as well.

Another Walkatrout: Yes.

Nico: Can you fire pearls?

Another Walkatrout: As a matter of fact yes I can.

She fired a perfectly round pearl from her mouth and I caught it and it was a pearl that was as big as a 10 gallon water bottle!

Me: Wow! This is amazing!

Rarity: Oh that pearl is amazing!

Nico: Wow! What a pearl.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Talia Tucana turned back into the Tucana Zodiarts!

Me: Now this will be fun. (ACTIVATES DAVID CAIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(BREAKAWAY BY KELLY CLARKSON PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da-da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da-da-da

Grew up in a small town

And when the rain would fall down

I'd just stare out my window

Dreaming of what could be

And if I'd end up happy

I would pray

Trying hard to reach out

But when I tried to speak out

Felt like no one could hear me

Wanted to belong here

But something felt so wrong here

So I prayed (I would pray)

I could breakaway

I'll spread my wings and I'll learn how to fly

I'll do what it takes 'til I touch the sky

And I'll make a wish, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Out of the darkness and into the sun

But I won't forget all the ones that I love

I'll take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da

Da-da-da, un, da-da-da-da

Wanna feel the warm breeze

Sleep under a palm tree

Feel the rush of the ocean

Get onboard a fast train

Travel on a jet plane, far away (I will)

And breakaway

I'll spread my wings and I'll learn how to fly

I'll do what it takes til' I touch the sky

And I'll make a wish, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Out of the darkness and into the sun

I won't forget all the ones that I love

I gotta take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Buildings with a hundred floors

Swinging around revolving doors

Maybe I don't know where they'll take me, but

Gotta keep moving on, moving on

Fly away, breakaway

I'll spread my wings

And I'll learn how to fly

Though it's not easy to tell you goodbye

I gotta take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Out of the darkness and into the sun

But I won't forget the place I come from

I gotta take a risk, take a chance, make a change

And breakaway

Breakaway

Breakaway

I flew into the air and fired waves of light and blasted the Tucana Zodiarts and knocked her down and into a Pagoda Pond and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

But the explosion was far more ferocious! Because of the 30% Oxygen Levels.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I forgot to mention that because of the high oxygen levels here on the Blue Moon, fire is much more explosive and powerful.

Camie: Because fire needs oxygen to grow! Wow!

Me: Yep.

I caught the Zodiarts switch and purified it and it formed into a sword of Tucana and I went over and picked up Talia and brought her over.

Varie: You'll be okay.

Talia Tucana: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: You'll be okay Talia.

Me: And then there was one.

Nico: (activates Crimson Dynamo's Ridewatch) I hope you put up more of a fight then Another the Worst did.

(TO LOVE YOU MORE BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Take me back in the arms I love

Need me like you did before

Touch me once again

And remember when

There was no one that you wanted more

Don't go you know you'll break my heart

She won't love you like I will

I'm the one who'll stay

When she walks away

And you know I'll be standing here still

I'll be waiting for you

Here inside my heart

I'm the one who wants to love you more

You will see I can give you

Everything you need

Let me be the one to love you more

See me as if you never knew

Hold me so you can't let go

Just believe in me

I will make you see

All the things that your heart needs to know

I'll be waiting for you

Here inside my heart

I'm the one who wants to love you more

You will see I can give you

Everything you need

Let me be the one to love you more

Some way all the love that we had can be saved

Whatever it takes we'll find a way

Believe me (believe me), I will make you see

All the things that your heart needs to know

I'll be waiting for you

Here inside my heart

I'm the one who wants to love you more

Can't you see I can give you

Everything you need?

Let me be the one to love you more

Nico fired waves of red energy and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Another Walkatrout: Oh and I have some backup from Swartz.

We then heard a familiar screech and we saw NUMEROUS DRAGONS! And on them was THE RINGWRAITHS!

Me: The Nazguls and the Ringwraiths!

Nico: Oh crap!

But then a butterfly appeared and went to Nico and told him something and angel singing was heard and then a bird screech was heard and then HUGE EAGLES APPEARED!

Me: Eagles!

Eli: The Eagles are coming!

Numerous huge eagles came and slashed and tore the Ringwraiths to shreds!

Me: Lets give them a hand. (ACTIVATES PROFION'S RIDEWATCH)

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

I fired waves of light and smashed and blasted the Ringwraiths all over and obliterated them.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Top this! (ACTIVATES SAGAT'S RIDEWATCH)

(ONE NIGHT IN BANGKOK BY MURRAY HEAD PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Bangkok, Oriental setting

And the city don't know that the city is getting

The creme de la creme of the chess world

In a show with everything but Yul Brynner

Time flies doesn't seem a minute

Since the Tirolean spa had the chess boys in it

All change don't you know that when you

Play at this level there's no ordinary venue

It's Iceland or the Philippines or Hastings or

Or this place!

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

And if you're lucky then the god's a she

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One town's very like another

When your head's down over your pieces, brother

It's a drag, it's a bore, it's really such a pity

To be looking at the board, not looking at the city

Whaddya mean?

Ya seen one crowded, polluted, stinking town

Tea, girls, warm, sweet

Some are set up in the Somerset Maugham suite

Get thai'd, you're talking to a tourist

Whose every move's among the purest

I get my kicks above the waistline, sunshine

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

Siam's gonna be the witness

To the ultimate test of cerebral fitness

This grips me more than would a

Muddy old river or reclining Buddha

And thank God I'm only watching the game controlling it

I don't see you guys rating

The kind of mate I'm contemplating

I'd let you watch, I would invite you

But the queens we use would not excite you

So you better go back to your bars, your temples

Your massage parlours

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

A little flesh, a little history

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

She dance and fired waves of fire from her fists and hit Another Walkatroud and bashed her down.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Our turn now!

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Time for some magic!

Kaito got a sword from Operation Overdrive and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: And how about this one. (ACTIVATES BARON MORDO'S RIDEWATCH)

(I RAN (SO FAR AWAY) BY A FLOCK OF SEAGULLS PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

I walked along the avenue

I never thought I'd meet a girl like you

Meet a girl like you

With auburn hair and tawny eyes

The kind of eyes that hypnotize me through

Hypnotize me through

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

A cloud appears above your head

A beam of light comes shining down on you

Shining down on you

The cloud is moving nearer still

Aurora borealis comes in view

Aurora comes in view

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

Reached out a hand to touch your face

You're slowly disappearing from my view

'Pearing from my view

Reached out a hand to try again

I'm floating in a beam of light with you

A beam of light with you

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I couldn't get away

Eli fired waves of stars and smashed Another Walkatrout all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

I incinerated them into dust!

Me:Take that!

Nico: Those clods had no idea who they were fucking with!

I jumped back.

Margo: My turn!

Margo activated her ridewatch for Gameface!

(SPACE JAM YOU ALL READY FOR THIS BY JOCK JAMS PLAYS)

ARE YOU READY FOR THIS!

She went at Another Walkatrout did all kinds of basketball stunts and shot numerous tricks and blasted her all over with lightning and fire and bashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Nico: Time for me to call in the big guns. (calls Kevin Levin)

Kevin Levin: Sup, Nico? Done with your rescue?

Nico: Not yet. Can we borrow Mevya?

Kevin Levin: Ah you're al on the Blue Moon. I think I know what you need him for.

He had him go to his shoulder and he jumped and attacked and blasted Another Walkatrout with a bubble beam.

Nico: WHOA! I didn't know Mevya learned a bubblebeam attack.

Kevin Levin: May and Manaphy taught him.

Me: They are good teachers. Want to help out Kevin?

Kevin Levin: Sure.

I pulled out a crystal of Energon.

Me: Try turning into this.

Kevin Levin: Pure Raw Energon. Very interesting.

He touched it and then absorbed it and turned into RAW ENERGON!

Kevin Levin: Cool!

Me: Nice!

Mevya hopped over to Another Walkatrout.

Mevya fired an ice beam and froze Another Walkatrout.

Me: Ice beam too!? Whoa!

Nico: Yeah!

Kevin slashed the ice and smashed the ice.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Just don't get near the Beast Wars Transformers in this form. You are emitting a massive amount of energy. You could short out the Cybertronians like this.

Nico: He's right.

Kevin Levin: I'll remember that.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Good job so far, Mevya!

Kevin Levin: I was just about to say that.

Me: Good call summoning Kevin.

Nico: Thanks.

Lola: Yeah!

Mevya: Hey thanks guys. This is so much fun!

Me: Boy it sure was. And it was the first time we saw Kevin as Energon.

Qin: Yep.

Kevin reverted back.

Another Walkatrout hopped on Vroon's head.

Juran: Vroon. Don't move.

Vroon: Juran? What are you doing?

Juran: Don't. Move.

Vroon: Juran?

Juran was about to punch Another Walkatrout when she jumped off. As a result, Juran ended up punching Vroon.

CLANG!

Vroon: OUCH! HEY! WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA HITTING ME!

Juran: She was on your head and I was trying to punch her.

Vroon: WELL IT DOESN'T GIVE YOU A GOOD REASON TO HIT ME ON THE HEAD!

Nico: Ease off you two! It was an accident.

Zocks: Yep, she's definitely putting up a fight then Another The Worst.

Me: You got that right Zocks.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: But that was really funny though.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Kaoruko: Now for this. (ACTIVATES LADY DORMA'S RIDEWATCH)

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Kaoruko: (SINGS DIVINELY AS WATER AND BUBBLES SWIRL AROUND HER)

I feel it…

It's coming…

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words

And I know you've heard, I know it's real

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When you looked into my eyes

And you said goodbye could you see my tears?

When I turned the other way

Did you hear me say

I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?

You promised me when you said goodbye

That you'd return when the storm was done

And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like…

Here comes the sun! Here comes the sun

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing

(It's strange)

I tell myself that if I believe in you

(I feel like I've known you before)

In dream of you

(And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul

(More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will

(When I'm with you)

I will raise you from the ground

(I feel like a magical child)

And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything strange)

And surrender to me, to love

(Everything wild)

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I'll stand out on the mountain top

Until I hear you call

My name

Rain

She fired waves of lightning and water and smashed Another Walkatrout all over.

Nico: Take that!

Me: I learned this one from Beast Wars Megatron. (ACTIVATES PREDACON RHINOX'S RIDEWATCH)

I got Rhinox's gun,

Me: Time for some heavy firepower.

I fired waves of bomb bullets and smashed Another Walkatrout all over with explosive bullets and knocked her down.

Me: That was cool!

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Me: Here's one I learned from Luna. (ACTIVATES FAMILY GUY'S FREDDY KRUEGER'S RIDEWATCH)

(TRICKED BY LUNA LOUD PLAYS)

Me: This will scare the living shit out of you! Nico you're about to see what we did on Halloween to those fucking jerkwads back in 2016.

Nico: Lay it on me!

Me: (EVIL DEMONIC LAUGHTER)

Luna Loud: (SINGING)

When darkness falls on the house of Loud

Around every turn new terror abounds

You don't want to lose your head

Ha-Ha-Ha

You can run but you can't hide

They know that you test better alive

I don't think that they've been fed

In a long, long time

Every corner, every door

Watch out, they ain't herbivores

Ghastly ghouls out for blood

Sorry bud

You got tricked, you got tricked

You got punked and pranked with a spooky twist

Before you wet your pants better get out quick

Tricked, tricked, tricked

You got tricked

Beware of fangs and bloody fur

A Loud House chainsaw massacre

There's no chance that you'll get out

Ghosts writing your eulogy

Heads are rolling literally

So who needs their mommy now?

Spilling guts on the floor

Clean up on Aisle 4

Why you running off so soon?

Sorry dude

You got tricked, you got tricked

You got punked and pranked with a spooky twist

Before you wet your pants better get out quick

Tricked, tricked, tricked

You got tricked

The crimes you have committed this night

Shan't go unpunished

You reap what you sow

Ugh! Blood?

I'm gonna puke!

If you're gonna puke, I'm gonna puke!

We're not coming back here again!

You got tricked!

I formed an illusion of what we did on that night back then.

[During the montage, the Loud Sisters scare the stinkers with everything they throw at them. Luan brings Mr. Coconuts to life, Lisa and Lily act rabid, Lori acts like she's been feasting on Rita, Lynn turns on her chainsaw, Lola appears like a corpse, Lana acts as her ghost, Leni walks around blindly under her dress with Geo rolling in his ball with the fake head still on, Laney was stirring a monster filled pot and cackled like a real witch,

Varie was in her dark side mermaid form and she terrified the stinkers by snarling and hissing and spraying the stinkers with water that smelled really horrible,

I unveiled my surprise. I had my eyes covered by my hair and I start to change. I become a hideously gruesome and horrific monstrosity loaded with blood, guts, body parts, tentacles and more. I was a fusion of every single horrific monster from the movie THE THING! The monsters were from the 1982 and 2011 movies and the 2002 Video Game. Lightning flashed behind the monstrosity and flames from the Netherworld flickered around it and it scared the stinkers so bad that it made them soil their pants 3 times,

and everything else in the maze terrifies them to the point where the sounds of their screams catches the attention of the other kids on the block and their screams also catch the attention of a nearby police car, and the stinkers run into Lucy who is blocking the exit]

Lucy: "The crimes you have committed this night shan't go unpunished. You reap what you sow."

[She slashes a rope with her scythe, dumping a bucket of fake blood on them, making them scream]

Hank: "Blood!"

Hawk: "I'm gonna puke!"

Hank: "If you're gonna puke, I'm gonna puke!"

A tentacle with a scary flesh flower covered in blood and slime appears in front of their faces and tentacles come out and slap their faces and the stinkers vomited all over the ground.

[As they run out screaming, Lucy gives a small smile of satisfaction]

Hank: [nauseous] "We're not… coming back here… again…"

[He and Hawk run off and a police car drives up and the officers come out]

Luna: [finishing her song] " You got… tricked. "

Me: (LAUGHS MALEVOLENTLY)

Camie: WHOA Did you really do all that back then!?

Me: Yep.

Himiko: That was so awesome!

Magine: I love it!

Nico: YEAH BABY!

Qin: That was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah that was one of the most awesome Halloween's ever.

Nico: It sure was!

Varie: Yep.

Arrietty: Wow that was so awesome and cool.

Eli: Boy it sure was! Nice job bro!

Varie: It was all of us back then.

Me: Yeah it was. Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES JOSEPHINA'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE LAST OF THE MOHICANS BY CLANNAD PLAYS)

Me: (SINGS DIVINELY AS FIRE AND NATIVE AMERICAN SYMBOLS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Hope is your survival

A captive path I lead

No matter where you go, I will find you

If it takes a long long time

No matter where you go, I will find you

If it takes a thousand years

Nachgochema

Anetaha

Anachemowagan

No matter where you go, I will find you

In the place with no frontiers

No matter where you go, I will find you

If it takes a thousand years

Hale wú yu ga I sv

Do na dio sv I

Wi ja lo sv

Ha le wú yu

Do na dlo sv

No matter where you go, I will find you

If it takes a long long time

No matter where you go, I will find you

If it takes a thousand years

No matter where you go, I will find you

In the place with no frontiers

No matter where you go, I will find you

If it takes a thousand years

No matter where you go, I will find you

No matter where you go

No matter where you go, I will find you

I fired waves of fire and symbols and smashed Another Walkatrout all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Let me have a shot!

Nico: Go for it!

Maria: (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(HERE WITH ME BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I didn't hear you leave

I wonder how am I still here

I don't want to move a thing

It might change my memory

Oh I am what I am

I'll do what I want

But I can't hide

I won't go

I won't sleep

I can't breathe

Until you're resting

Here with me

I won't leave

I can't hide

I cannot be

Until you're resting

Here with me

I don't want to call my friends

They might wake me from this dream

And I don't want to leave this bed
Risk forgetting all that's been
Oh I am what I am
I'll do what I want
But I can't hide
I won't go
I won't sleep
I can't breathe
Until you're resting
Here with me
I won't leave
I can't hide
I cannot be
Until you're resting
Here with me
I won't go
I won't sleep
I can't breathe
Until you're resting
Here with me
I won't leave
I can't hide

I cannot be
Until you're resting
Here with me
Oh I am what I am
I'll do what I want
But I can't hide
I won't go
I won't sleep
I can't breathe
Until you're resting
Here with me
I won't leave
I can't hide
I cannot be
Until you're resting
Here with me
I won't go
I won't sleep
I can't breathe
Until you're resting
Here with me
I won't leave

I can't hide

I cannot be

Until you're resting

Here with me

---

She fired waves of water and blasted Another Walkatrout all over.

Tsuyu: Here's mine! (ACTIVATES LIZARD'S RIDEWATCH)

(WINTER IN JULY BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Tsuyu: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Look around wonder why

We can live a life that's never satisfied

Lonely hearts troubled minds

Looking for a way that we can never find

Many roads are ahead of us

With choices to be made

But life's just one of the

Games we play

There is no special way

Make the best of what's given you

Everything will come in time

Why deny yourself

Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July
Future dreams can never last
When you find yourself still living in the past
Keep moving on to higher ground
Looking for the way you thought could not be found
We may not know the reason why
We're born into this world
Where a man only lives to die
His story left untold
Make the best of what's given you
Everything will come in time
Why deny yourself
Don't just let life pass you by
Like winter in July
And we may not know the reason why
We're born into this world
Where a man only lives to die
His story left untold
Make the best of what's given you
Everything will come in time
Why deny yourself
Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July

She fired waves of water and blasted Another Walkatrout all over.

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Me: YEAH! Love those songs!

Camie: YEAH! Now here's me. (ACTIVATES YODO'S RIDEWATCH)

(ARABIAN NIGHTS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Don't you forget the echo's of time

Won't you regret the losing of minds

In my dreams I'm searching across the

Desert sands for you

Scimatar moon is guiding me close to your side

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Wilderness to wilderness

I traveled from afar

On the soft wind of the Nadq came

Fragrance of Araar

Splendor of a thousand suns shone glory in my path

No love more pure and rage more fierce

Could still my beating heart

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

So

Should I return to trace the shadows of my chases

My steps will echo there from sand to stone

I Will never let my eyelids close on empty spaces

My dreams will find the void with tales unknown

Know the mighty infinite obscures the far horizon

The whispered road I take will never bend

Alone

And will the wind return my story to its promise

Or will my story chase me to my end

Aye Hawa, Mere Dilbar

Ko Mere Pyar kay Geet Sunana

Tu hay meri Manzil

Aur pyar mera musafir, Musafir

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Melodies unspoken

Flowing from the lotus of my heart

Ending where we start

Promises unbroken

Promising a never-ending fire

Of love beyond desire

Ending where we start

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Walkatrout all over!

May: So far so good!

Another Walkatrout: Wow! You guys ALL have amazing and beautiful singing voices.

Qin: We've had lots of practice on karaoke and all that.

Varie: Yeah it's fun.

Me: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S RIDEWATCH) This song is to show you how beautiful you are Camie, Misty, all my awesome future wives and soon you Evelyn.

(MISERE MEI AND BEAUTIFUL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY WITH ANGELIC CHANTS AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Amplius lava me ab iniquitate mea

Et a peccato meo munda me.
If you can depend
On certainty
Count it out and weigh it up again
You can be sure
You've reached the end
And still you don't feel
Do you know you're beautiful
Do you know you're beautiful
Do you know you're beautiful
You are, yes, you are, yes, you are
If you can ignore
What you've become
Take it out and see it die again
You can be here
So who's a friend
And still you don't feel
Do you know you're beautiful
Do you know you're beautiful
Do you know you're beautiful
You are, yes, you are, yes, you are
Yes, you are

Innermost thoughts

Will be understood

And you can have all you need

Do you know, (Do you know about anything?)

do you know (Do you know about anyone?)

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

You are, yes, you are, yes, you are

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

You are, yes, you are, yes, you are

Yes, you are

I floated in the air and I had wings of light grow from me and the divine singing of angels was heard.

Then butterflies flew in and swirled around Nico and everyone and then out came the Mega Version of the legendary Pokemon of Life - XERNEAS!

I fired waves of light and it hit Another Walkatrout and it knocked her down and she was defeated and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

I went over to Evelyn and she was a girl with that was in a clam shell and she had torn up blue clothes like she only had those the entire time.

Maria: Fashion Brigade get ready.

Mega Xerneas: (In a girls voice) Looks like she took a nasty beating.

Nico: Honey Cavanaugh! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with long blue hair and blue clothes.

Honey Cavanaugh: You too Nico and Qin you as well. Looks like I arrived just in time for the grand finale.

Varie: You sure did.

Me: I got this. Boys cover your eyes.

Nicole: And NO PEAKING!

The boys covered their eyes and I put on my blind man glasses and I snapped my fingers and Evelyn reverted back and she was a girl with black hair.

Maria, Varie, Leni, Rarity and Varie moved in and gave her a new set of clothes and she woke up and was really dizzy.

Evelyn Valentine: (GROANS)

She saw me.

Evelyn Valentine: J.D.? Man I have the worst headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now Evelyn.

I showed her reflection in the Pagoda Forest Skypond and she was back to normal!

Evelyn gasped.

Evelyn Valentine: I'm back to normal! But how!?

Me: I defeated you as Another Walkatrout and then I snapped my fingers and reverted you back to normal.

Evelyn Valentine: But how?

Me: I'll explain later.

Evelyn Valentine: Wow! Wow look at my clothes. I look great.

Rarity: Oh you sure do darling.

I brought her over and Leni hugged her for the first time in a while.

Me: We have so much to tell you Evelyn.

Evelyn Valentine: I have a ton of catching up to do but man am I hungry. All I've been eating since I was here on this planet over the last 6 and a half years was gross bugs.

Me: Well you need all the food you can get when we get back to Earth.

Honey Cavanaugh: But at least you're back to normal.

Nico: Sorry you didn't get some shots in.

Honey Cavanaugh: That's all right. But the good thing is me arriving just in time for the finally. I saw your fight and it was awesome.

Talia Tucana: Yeah that was all so fun.

Margo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Honey Cavanaugh: I have a lot of awesome ones but my favorite was when me and Nico set the record for the largest burger buffet ever. We made a massive buffet of burgers for over 500 million people and we gave them to everyone all over the state of New Jersey and it was enough to last a week.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That was incredible.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico and Honey hugged..

Nico: I've really missed you.

Honey Cavanaugh: Me too Nico. Me too.

Mevya: Yay! Happy ending for everyone!

Nico: You got that right.

Kevin Levin: But this was awesome seeing one of your rescues in action.

Nico: Yeah it sure was awesome. Now lets get Evelyn some grub.

Qin: And explain to her everything that has been going on.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back home and Lori, Luna, Sam, Luan and all their friends were shocked to see Evelyn back and safe.

We told her everything that was happening as she was eating 20 Ultimeatum Burgers. Everything that was happening over the last 6 and a half years and more and it was a shock and more. It was awesome how we went from normal people to becoming the most powerful force in the entire multiverse. And all the good achievements we all did and so much more. It was eventful.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Tormund Ellis, Roberta, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Paula (Loud House) are heading to The Simulator, the destination for this one is Spoonerville when Max and P.J. were kids, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to get back at Pete for tricking P.J. into running his car lot, so he could take the day off fishing.

Plus, we also got word that The Dark Faerie Sisters, Spite, Malice, and Vanity, are here, and they've allied with Tirek after finding out that Lincoln saved The Darkest Faerie from herself, and now, they want revenge. The Simulator activated, and we were in Spoonerville.

Lincoln: Whoa, so this is Spoonerville.

Max Goof: Yep, our home back when P.J. and I were kids, it's just like we remembered it, and I think I know why you chose this place for your rescue.

Lincoln: Yep, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to get back at Pete for tricking P.J. into running his car lot, so he could take the day off fishing.

P.J.: I still haven't forgotten that day when Dad tricked me into doing his job, and when Mom found out about it, we decided to give him a taste of his own medicine.

Nico: (Snickers) And we know just how many times your Dad's gotten his comeuppance, P.J. But, this is something we really got to see.

Me: Yeah. Plus, we got word The Dark Faerie Sisters, Spite, Malice, and Vanity, are here, and they've allied with Tirek after finding out that Lincoln saved The Darkest Faerie from herself, and now, they want revenge.

Jhudora The Dark Faerie: We've seen just how malicious and treacherous those three really are, J.D., and if they think they're going to hurt Linky, just because he saved The Darkest Faerie from herself, they've got another thing coming.

Ariande The Dark Faerie: And they've allied with Tirek, the next member of The Doomsday 23, now that's just going too far.

Delina The Dark Faerie: Those three are going to get it big time. But, first, we should teach Pete a lesson.

Lincoln: That's right, Delina. And thanks for joining us, Paula.

Paula: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Lynn: This is going to be so awesome teaching Pete a lesson.

We arrive at Pete's House, which was located right next door to Goofy's House in Spoonerville.

Nico: And it's ironic that they're both next door neighbors.

Max Goof: Heh, and Pete's been subjected to the antics of my Dad, and he's been more than once annoyed by them. Alright, time to head inside.

We entered the house, and we saw P.J. when he was 11-year-old sitting at the table, and he was dressed in the same outfit as his Dad, and Peg was there. We then came in and had to talk to P.J.'s kid self.

Lincoln: Hey, P.J., what's wrong?

Young P.J. explained that he had to sell buckets of cars, or the rest of the family are heading down the garbage disposal, in other words, the car lot will go out of business and the family will be out on the streets. But, we knew it was a lie told by Pete, and especially, when we saw Pete's fishing gear in the living room, and that got Peg really mad now.

Simulator Peg: So, that's what his fishing gear was doing in the living room!

Then, we saw Max's 11-year-old self and Goofy in his Goof Troop attire come in.

Young Max: Got your Dad to bed.

Goofy (Goof Troop): What a slugger, had to fight him all the way. Afraid the end is near.

Simulator Peg: You bet it is.

Max Goof: Yeah, the only thing wrong with that rotten pineapple rind is Fishing Fever.

Young P.J. (Gasps) Is that when you get fish hooks in your thumbs and your limbs scale off and…?

Simulator Peg: (Yelling) It's when your bait can of a father tricks you into doing his job, so he can take the day off fishing!

Young Max: Tricked us?!

Goofy (Goof Troop): What?!

Young P.J.: He wouldn't?!

Max Goof: (To Goof Troop Goofy, Young Max, and Young P.J.) He could, he would, he did.

Back in the control room, Peg and Pistol were watching, and so were the rest of the team.

Maria: Uh oh.

Peg Pete: Yep. Now, the show's about to begin.

Just then, Goof Troop Goofy, Young Max, and Young P.J. screamed.

Simulator Peg: Now, now, now, Fishing Fever is a very stubborn disease. So, I'm afraid the cure will have to be… drastic.

We had sinister smiles on our faces, and that meant Pete's in big big trouble now. We then snuck out of the house, since Pete was about to wake up, and we were going to put the plan into action and give him a taste of his own medicine.

Simulator Pete: Peg? P.J.? (Looks around and smirks) Ah, feeling great, oh yes sir, it's a miracle, vim and vigor, both of them. That's me, just chomping at the sandslip to get back to work, hah. (Looks around again) Peg? Anybody home?

Just then, the doorbell rang, and Simulator Pete opened the door, and there stood Goof Troop Goofy, Young Max, and Young P.J. dressed in hospital scrubs. This caught Simulator Pete off guard and they jumped him, and Goof Troop Goofy and Young P.J. lifted him up, as Young Max dragged in a gurney, and they strapped him in, and wheeled him out.

Simulator Pete: Hey?! Who are you, let go of me! Peg!

Simulator Peg: Oh. (Sniffles) Goofy and the boys told me about your terrible condition.

Simulator Pete: My what?

Simulator Peg: So, I'm sending you to a Quick Cure Clinic for The Hopeless.

But, what he doesn't know is that he was heading for Goofy's house. Goof Troop Goofy, Young Max, and Young P.J. loaded Simulator Pete up in the car, and then, the show was about to begin when Goof Troop Goofy and the boys were in.

Back at Goofy's House, we were just finished setting the place up to make it look like a hospital. Max Goof saw that Simulator Pete has been loaded up.

Max Goof: Alright, they got that tub of butter loaded up. But, this is just part 1 of the humiliation we'd dealt him.

As he was driving, Goof Troop Goofy put in a tape.

Young P.J.: We interrupt this program for a special announcement from P.J.'s Used Cars, where we got down-home prices for down-home pocketbooks, and every, I mean every car is on sale for only five bucks. Back to you, Pop.

The car arrived at Goofy's house, then, they unloaded Pete, who's been stressed out after hearing the tape. They brought him inside, and Peg was there dressed in hospital scrubs.

Simulator Pete: I tell you, the only thing wrong with me is my profit mart.

Simulator Peg: (Putting on a German Accent) Hmm, hmm, mm-hmm. A clear case of Terminal Lazy-Ola, Systemic Shock-itis, and Galloping Poo-Dogalinia. Not a second to lose, what this patient needs is…

Simulator Pete was then hanging above the chandelier.

Simulator Peg: (German Accent) The Heebie-Jeebian Blood Purification Treatment, we'll spin those gems right out of your pores.

The three of them spun Pete around the chandelier, and we saw it and we were snickering like crazy, and back in the control room, the rest of the team were laughing hysterically.

Lincoln: Oh man, this is just way too hilarious.

Max Goof: But, the show's just getting started.

Simulator Peg: (Real Voice) Time to make his bottom line break out in a rash, hit it!

Young P.J. hit play on the tape recorder.

Young P.J.: Buy now, drive later at P.J.'s Used Cars. Sure, man, bring your piggy banks and get your high-school dragsters for two bucks each.

Simulator Pete: Two bucks?! I got to stop him!

Then, the chandelier broke and Simulator Pete crashed down onto the table.

Simulator Peg: (German Accent) (Young Max puts Luan's gag glasses on Simulator Pete's eyes) Hmm, Extreme Shify-itis of the eyeballs, the treatment failed. Which makes him a perfect guinea pig… patient, for The East Albanian Earthworm Bath.

We then head for the bathroom and we filled it with mud and earthworms, and it took Lincoln and Max to keep Lana from getting in, while Young Max, Young P.J., and Simulator Peg dragged Pete into the bathroom.

Luan: Sorry, Lana, but this is meant for Pete.

Lana: Aw man.

Simulator Pete: W-wait, let me out of here! (Stammers)

They threw Pete inside the bathtub of earthworms and mud as he screamed. Then, he was coughing up mud and squirming around.

Simulator Peg: (German Accent) Now, now, now, squirming around will just make ze earthworms angry. (Real Voice) Now, let's really make him squirm.

Young P.J. hit play on the tape recorder, while Pete's still squirming in the bathtub of mud and earthworms.

Young P.J.: Dollar, dollar, dollar, every car now one dollar at P.J.'s Used Cars, buy extras to furnish your home, wow your friends with a four-door sofa.

Simulator Pete: What?! Let me out of here!

Simulator Peg: (German Accent) Uh oh, the patient is becoming agitated. No choice but to resort to The Prickle on The Imputrid Purge.

Nico: The what?

Max Goof: Trust me, Nico, you are not going to like this one, it's nasty.

Simulator Peg came in with a mixture inside a pitcher with a funnel in Pete's mouth.

Simulator Peg: (German Accent) Vinegar, mustard, and cot liver oil, cures one in every ten-thousand. (Pours in putrid mixture) And pretty much finishes off everybody else.

We saw the mixture, and it was just disgusting.

Nico: Oh, that's just disgusting.

Me: Blech!

Lincoln: Gross!

Young P.J. plays another tape.

Young P.J.: Hurry, hurry, hurry, buy a car for the price, are you ready? (Pete's face started changing colors) of a lemonade.

Simulator Pete: I'll be ruined, somebody do something.

Simulator Peg: (German Accent) We've done all we can, you'll have to go home and avoid the results.

Then, Goofy came in dressed as a mortician.

Goofy: Unless, you don't make it, that is.

The boys unstrap Pete and loaded him up into an open coffin, and Pete pleaded to be driven to his car lot.

Goofy: Sorry, it's not on my way. To the Cemetery.

Goofy covered him up and dragged him outside, and we then ran to the car lot.

Lincoln: This is getting good. Now, we just need to put the finishing touches, and Pete will finally be taught a lesson, and then, we can get after The Three Dark Faeries, Malice, Vanity, and Spite.

P.J.: Right.

Nico: Places, everyone.

While everyone else got into place, Goofy dragged Pete back to Pete's house and got out of the outfit, and he uncovered Pete.

Goofy (Goof Troop): Why, Petey, ah-hyuk, you're cured. Just hope you're strong enough to take the bad news your car lot's crashed, bellied-up, and gone out of business.

This got to him big time.

Simulator Pete: WHAT?! (Shakes Goofy down, grabs the car keys, and drives off)

As soon as he arrives, he sees that Goofy was right: his car lot's gone out of business, then he sees Peg scrubbing cement off the concrete in rags, Pistol's kid-self is in rags and selling used tissues, and Chainsaw is giving doggie rides to cats. Simulator Pete came inside and saw Young Max and Young P.J. crying.

Young Max: Aw, buck up Peej, you did your best.

Simulator Pete: P.J.?!

Young P.J.: Dad? Oh, thank goodness you're well.

Young Max: He tried to fill your pants, but he couldn't.

Young P.J.: Now, Mom's scrubbing cement off the concrete.

Young Max: And Pistol's selling used tissues.

Young P.J.: And Chainsaw's giving doggie rides to cats just like you said.

Simulator Pete: Well, not while I'm man of the house. Hand over them pants!

Young P.J. hands his dad his suit and he's in his summer clothes, and he and Young Max left the car lot office and joined us, and we regrouped and we were laughing.

Me: Oh man, that was so awesome.

Lincoln: Hopefully, that'll teach Pete a lesson.

Max Goof: Big time, but if there's one thing I know all too well, Pete's stubborn and never learns his lesson.

Young Max: Well, we know what to do next time he's up to something like this again.

P.J.: Yep. Now, to get after The Dark Faerie Sisters.

Young P.J.: Wait, I remember seeing those three, they were with some sort of demonic-looking centaur and he was really mad.

Goofy: That's Tirek. Gawrsh, looks like he's still mad at you for what you did yesterday, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Sure looks like it, Goofy, and those three have some nerve to ally with that centaur, well, I'm not showing them any mercy whatsoever. Now, that Pete's learned his lesson, time to hunt down The Dark Faerie Sisters and make them pay.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of cackling. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by The Dark Faerie Sisters, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by The Dark Faerie Sisters, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (German Accent) Those spiteful dark faeries, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that German accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sonnya Magnetwelle, but we'll talk later, we got three evil Dark Faeries to deal with.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Dark Faerie Sisters, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from The Dark Faerie Sisters. When they saw us, they were enraged, especially when they saw Lincoln.

Malice: You're going to pay for what you did in turning our sister to the side of The Masters of Evil.

Spite: We're going to enjoy seeing you all suffer and die.

Vanity: And then, we'll present your dead corpses to Lord Tirek himself.

Lincoln: We knew all along you three Dark Faeries allied with Tirek, but your sister deserved to be saved from herself.

Jhudora The Dark Faerie: And you deserve whatever kind of punishment we're going to give to you for all the trouble you three have caused, Spite.

Ariande The Dark Faerie: We may be Dark Faeries ourselves, but not evil and loathesome as you and the rest of your sisters, Malice.

Delina The Dark Faerie: But for you three to ally with Tirek, you've crossed a serious line, and now, there's no returning from that.

Lincoln: That's right, Delina. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf

Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Paula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne, Goofy, Tormund Ellis, Roberta, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after The Dark Faerie Sisters, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln, Ariande, Jhudora, and Delina fired four powerful blasts of darkness at The Dark Faerie Sisters, and they sucked out all of their powers and abilities, and they did see that they allied with Tirek to get revenge, but they were about to be double-crossed by him and he was going to drain them of their magic, but Lincoln's spell from yesterday made sure his magic-stealing powers were still being drained from him. Then, they fired powerful blasts of darkness and hit The Dark Faerie Sisters which destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

P.J.: We did it, we got rid of The Dark Faerie Sisters.

Lincoln: We sure did, and when we sucked out all their powers and abilities, we did see that they've allied with Tirek, but he was about to double-cross them and drain them of their magic, but my spell from yesterday is still making sure that his magic-stealing powers are still being drained from him.

Nico: Looks like he plotted a big double-cross on them, but your spell made sure his magic-stealing powers are still being cut off, and

I can't wait to find out how you're going to kill him.

Lincoln: Don't worry, you'll see, Nico. But, I can tell you he's in his fully restored form, and he's really mad big time.

Me: Yeesh. But, we're ready for that demonic magic-stealing centaur.

Lincoln: Yep, and not only did we teach Pete a lesson, but now, we're rid of The Dark Faerie Sisters. (To Sonnya Magnetwelle) And it's so good to see you again, Sonnya Magnetwelle.

Sonnya Magnetwelle reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing neon pink hair tied in a ponytail, light pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot, and she's dressed in a long-sleeved open pink jacket, long-sleeved pink hoodie, red skirt, pink pants with blue and yellow stars, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless pink trenchcoat with magnets on the coattails, and Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot-themed greatsword with Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink angel wings for the crossguard, large neon pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large neon purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Lisa.

Lisa Loud: You too, Sonnya.

Lincoln went up to Sonnya Magnetwelle and they hugged, and Sonnya Magnetwelle is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you also have vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's amazing.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Lisa know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sonnya Magnetwelle, she's not only my Guardian Angel from Germany, but also his classmate in English and an expert of most martial arts. However, the one thing that only me and Lisa knew about Sonnya is that she's a mutant.

Nico: Whoa, she's a mutant.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative, but not just any mutant, she's the granddaughter of Magneto and just like her grandfather, she has mastery over magnetism. Her last name, Magnetwelle, means Magnet Wave in German.

My jaw and Nico's dropped.

Me: Whoa, so one of your Guardian Angels is the granddaughter of Magneto, who's the biggest adversary of The X-Men?! Incredible.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) And I was well aware of what my grandfather did long ago to Toad, but this wasn't his fault, his hatred for mankind did this. But, what's angered me was that he almost ordered Blob to kill Lincoln?! That made me so mad, I wanted to go down there and tell him off, no one tries to kill the boy whom I'm supposed to protect, not even my own family.

Nico: Ooh, you found out about that battle with your grandfather, right?

Lincoln: She sure did, and we would often help Lisa with her science experiments. To show thanks, Lisa arranged a date at a park where Sonnya wound up kissing me to show thanks and I made a glimmering orange headband for her, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

Me: (Gasps) What did that maniac pull?

Lincoln: You're not going to like hearing it later on.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sonnya Magnetwelle's neck with neon pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sonnya.

Sonnya Magnetwelle had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sonnya Magnetwelle's waist and Sonnya Magnetwelle wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Koto Hoshino A.K.A Miko Rayer, Scarlett Church A.K.A. Sister Rayer, Sue Iko A.K.A. Dian Rayer, Priscillaria Shamaran A.K.A. Sari Rayer, Sharia Remuria A.K.A. Rabian Rayer, and Hime Takitsu from The Cosmopolitan Prayers.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Koto Hoshino A.K.A Miko Rayer, Scarlett Church A.K.A. Sister Rayer, Sue Iko A.K.A. Dian Rayer, Priscillaria Shamaran A.K.A. Sari Rayer, Sharia Remuria A.K.A. Rabian Rayer, and Hime Takitsu from The Cosmopolitan Prayers.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Koto Hoshino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Koto Hoshino and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from The Dark Faerie Sisters, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader

and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Koto Hoshino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Koto Hoshino: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Koto Hoshino A.K.A Miko Rayer, Scarlett Church A.K.A. Sister Rayer, Sue Iko A.K.A. Dian Rayer, Priscillaria Shamaran A.K.A. Sari Rayer, Sharia Remuria A.K.A. Rabian Rayer, and Hime Takitsu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We exited The Simulator and everyone was laughing hysterically at what we did to Pete, and they cheered wildly and hugged us for what we did to The Dark Faerie

Sisters, and the girls in Lincoln's harem kissed Lincoln. Lincoln and Sonnya Magnetwelle have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I hope Sonnya's still not mad at Magneto for trying to kill Lincoln long ago before he joined The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Not anymore, but she's more angry at Blob, and if she sees him, it's going to get ugly.

Nico: Ooh, yeah, there's that.

---

After teaching Pete a lesson in The Simulator and destroying The Dark Faerie Sisters, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sonnya Magnetwelle saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sonnya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sonnya, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln and I were with Lisa at her laboratory, and I was still on the alert in case Lisa's dark side emerges, and from the horror stories I heard from the other Guardian Angels of what Lisa tried to do to Lincoln, I was on guard. We were conducting an experiment in electromagnetism, but then, Lisa's electromagnetic generator suddenly went bonkers and we got squirted with water, hit with pies, and I wound up getting magnetized to a wall of steel and pelted with dirty diapers. There was only one person we all know who'd set up those kinds of dirty pranks: Luan, and we were right as soon as we heard her maniacal cackling. Lincoln was already seeing red as he fired a magnetic blast and got me out of the wall of steel, and he rushed on over to Luan's room, and me and Lisa followed, because when the vampire's unleashed, it's going to get bloody. Luan turned around to see if it was me, but when she saw it was Lincoln and he's gone vampire, she was in big trouble. Luan fired balloons full of blood, but that was a big mistake since Lincoln's a vampire, all thanks to Adriana's vampire blood, and he consumed every drop of blood. I fired a magnetic blast and chained her up with chains Luan had in her closet, and we had her hanging upside down and we put the shame sign around her neck. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Luan did, and as soon as I get her down, she was grounded for nine weeks.

We cheered wildly for what Sonnya did to Luan.

Nico: Sheesh, sabotaging one of Lisa's inventions and all for a prank, that's just going way too far, even for Dark Luan.

Me: But, that was a really good way of getting payback: chaining her up with chains, having her hang upside down, and putting the shame sign around her neck, classic.

Lincoln: And Luan should've known that I also feed on blood, thanks to Adriana's blood. Those blood-filled balloons were filled with blood from some world-class bodybuilders, and when I consumed the blood, that may have also given me twenty-times the body strength. It was pretty good, and the diet they have made the blood rich in iron and protein.

Nicholette Torrington: Lincoln's an expert when it came to finding out just what the person ate, by a mere taste of their blood. Plus, the blood of those world-class bodybuilders also bulked up his body even more, along with giving him twenty-times the body strength, and we Guardian Angels almost fainted big time when we saw him, he was even more ripped than ever.

Nicole: That's the result of a combination of training and working out for six and a half years, battling villains, and a constant healthy diet definitely produced those kinds of results, Nicholette.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Quartz Quadrant in Sonic's world, and they had their weapons holstered, in case of trouble, especially with Tirek.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Emily Jones: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem left The World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Quartz Quadrant in Sonic's world, and it's an awesome cave region full of crystals.

Azari Firedancer: Whoa, what is this place?

Lincoln: This, Azari, is Quartz Quadrant, this place is an awesome cave region full of crystals, and we are going to have an awesome time here before our big mission today.

Aira Windwhistler: You mean…?

Lincoln: Yep, today's the day we're going after Noctura, and we're going to make that monster pay for her crimes.

Lumia the Light Elf: She's finally going to be stopped for good.

Naira Riverheart: Along with Cronan Darkroot, the King of The Goblins and another Dark Elf.

Rosalyn Nightshade: I don't know what caused him to attack even more ruthlessly when we met J.D. again, but I'm going to guess that Noctura is the one to blame for it.

Lincoln: That could be the case, Rosalyn. But, we'll find out later on today.

Lincoln and his harem got started exploring Quartz Quadrant, and the crystals there were amazing. Suddenly, Lincoln sensed something with the Force, and he knew it was bad.

Lincoln: GET DOWN!

Lincoln and his entire harem ducked, and they saw Goblins firing net cannons trying to capture Emily Jones and her friends again. Lincoln electrocuted the nets and sent the electricity at the Goblins and electrocuted them badly.

Lincoln: Cronan Darkroot, now you've gone too far this time, and the same goes with you, Noctura.

Lincoln used Fluttershy's Stare and sent them running for their lives, and then, Lincoln and his harem came back, but they had something to tell us.

Nico: Whoa, guys, what happened?

Lincoln: Ran into some big trouble, Nico. We were exploring Quartz Quadrant in Sonic's world for our date, but then, we ran into some Goblins firing net cannons trying to capture Emily Jones and her friends again. But, I electrocuted the nets and sent the electricity at the Goblins and electrocuted them badly.

Emily Jones: Linky found out that it was Cronan Darkroot trying to capture us yet again to get my amulet.

We gasped in shock.

Azari Firedancer: And this also has Noctura's dark hand in this as well.

Rosalyn Nightshade: She tried to strike again, but Linky foiled their pre-emptive strike and sent the Goblins running with Fluttershy's Stare.

Lumia the Light Elf: Now, Noctura's gone too far.

Aira Windwhistler: She's going to pay.

Naira Riverheart: Along with Cronan Darkroot, and Tirek later on today.

Nico: I can't believe Noctura tried to attack you guys, and on your date. She's so dead!

Me: And Cronan Darkroot's going to get locked up in prison for the rest of his life for what he's done. Sorry your date got ruined by that malevolent dark elf, gang.

Lincoln: It's okay, J.D. But, we explored Quartz Quadrant and it's really awesome seeing the crystals there.

---

In the Sahara Desert, we arrived at the entrance to the Cave of Wonders. It was in a mountain hidden in a sand dune.

Nico: So we're going to have the Bonding session in the Cave of Wonders.

Me: Yep. After we defeated Jafar and escaped with the treasure it was made an immobile entrance and also we can go in there anytime. Also the treasure is ours too.

Nico: Cool!

Popeye: Megan, you and Touma are up for bonding time next. And this will be a great adventure for usk. (LAUGHS)

Megan McCallister: Yes it sure will be and I'm so looking forward to this.

Touma: Me too.

We went in and down a set of stairs and went into the Treasure Room and it was full of gold, jewels, statues and more.

Eli: I'll never forget coming here. This is where I got the ruby for Nunnally.

Nunnally: That was so awesome and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: And that was when we imprisoned Jafar in here.

Touma: That is so cool you did that.

Nico: Yep.

Megan: Touma, I'm glad I met you.

Touma: Me too Megan. Me too.

Me: Megan is so lucky to have met you too Touma. Just like all of us are. And the Wonder Ride Books you have are so amazing.

Talia Tucana: Boy these are amazing. The stories are neat as well. Especially for mine. "Phoenix Angel from Tucana the Toucan." I like that.

Her Wonder Ride Book was orange and had an Anime Phoenix Angel Girl with the constellation of Tucana on it and a Toucan on it too.

Nico: That is cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: How did you guys defeat Jafar and throw him into here the first time?

Me: The second time we killed him. But that was awesome.

I went over his history and how we defeated him during chapters 1203 and 1313.

---

Jafar is the main antagonist of Disney's Aladdin franchise. He is the power-hungry Grand Vizier of Agrabah who serves as Aladdin's arch-nemesis and Iago's former owner and boss.

In all of his appearances, he was voiced and portrayed by Jonathan Freeman in English and the late Akira Takarada in Japanese.

He served as the main antagonist of Disney's 31st full-length animated feature film Aladdin (which is based on the Arabic folktale Aladdin and the Magic Lamp from One Thousand and One Nights) and also the 2019 remake of the same name, the titular main antagonist of its 1994 direct-to-video sequel The Return of Jafar, the posthumous overarching antagonist in the Aladdin TV series, Aladdin and The King of Thieves and Aladdin: Nasira's Revenge, and the secondary antagonist of the Hercules crossover "Hercules and the Arabian Night".

He also appears as a recurring antagonist in House of Mouse, and the main antagonist of its 2002 direct-to-video film Mickey's House of Villains, a recurring antagonist in the Kingdom Hearts franchise and the Kilala Princess manga, the main antagonist of the video game adaptation of the first movie, a minor antagonist in Kingdom Keepers, the main antagonist of Once Upon a Time in Wonderland, a minor antagonist in the Descendants franchise and the main antagonist of A Whole New World: A Twisted Tale.

Jafar is introduced as the sinister Royal Vizier to Agrabah's Sultan who desires power over Agrabah. He is the second most powerful authority in Agrabah, answering only to Sultan Hamed. He is always accompanied by his sarcastic, devious pet parrot, Iago. Whilst presenting a charming and respectable exterior to Hamed and the people of Agrabah, he secretly holds everyone around him in contempt and manipulates people by means of hypnotizing him with a magical snake-headed staff, which he always carries on his person.

Even regarding his desire to marry Jasmine afterwards, it was solely so he could gain control of the throne and intended to kill her soon thereafter-though he later reneges on this in an attempt to make her his queen consort. He's traveled widely and amassed a wide knowledge of magical artifacts and legends. Until he uses Genie's powers to become a sorcerer, however, his magical abilities are limited to the use of such artifacts as he's collected, and his powers as an accomplished alchemist.

He also had some contacts within the Agrabah criminal underworld, including the thief Gazeem, whom he hired to find the Scarab half. He eventually managed gain it after some delays, although he was unable to retrieve the lamp after further delays that resulted in Gazeem's death, relating to a Diamond in the Rough. Undeterred, he returns to Agrabah, and upon learning from Hamed that Jasmine doesn't wish to marry a prince, offered to help in exchange for the Sultan's familial sapphire ring, with hypnosis being involved. After departing, however, he makes it clear to Iago that he intends to usurp the Sultan's authority. He later used Hamed's ring to uncover the diamond in the rough at his laboratory, eventually identifying the individual necessary to access the Cave of Wonders: Aladdin.

He then had the royal guards arrest Aladdin as a subtle means of recruiting him, although he did not expect Jasmine to have accompanied him (she had escaped from the palace earlier to avoid having to find another Prince at her doorstep). Nonetheless, when being confronted by Jasmine, he lied to her about having executed Aladdin. With Jasmine out of the way of his plans, he then made his way to the dungeons and disguised himself as an old prisoner, offering to help Aladdin escape from the dungeons in exchange for aiding him in retrieving the lamp from the Cave of Wonders. After accepting the deal, they then made their way to the cave. After Aladdin was accepted in to retrieve the lamp, Jafar then promised the former's reward to be given upon his return. Once Aladdin returns with the lamp, he begs Jafar for help him out of there, but Jafar orders him to hand over the lamp and he does so. Jafar finally retrieving it, attempted to give Aladdin his "reward" (the eternal reward of death), but Abu bit him in the wrist. Unbeknownst to him until after the cave collapsed, Abu also stole the lamp from him before he bit him. Jafar then screamed in rage and frustration at the loss of the lamp.

Afterwards, Jafar ended up reprimanded by Hamed for executing a prisoner without his consultation (Jasmine had informed him earlier of Jafar's supposed execution of Aladdin), with Jafar swearing that it won't happen again. Although Hamed forgave Jafar instantly, Jasmine was still furious with him, and vowed to "get rid of him" once she eventually rises up as queen. The furious Jafar takes her threats to heart, fuming over the fact that not only has he lost the lamp, but is also in danger of losing his head should he fail to somehow take control of Agrabah. As he contemplates on the matter, Iago suddenly concocts a new plot, advising Jafar to take advantage of Jasmine's enforced marriage by marrying her, himself. Once he is legally dubbed sultan as a result, he can dispose of his wife and her father, ridding himself of his enemies and maintaining complete power. Jafar is enticed by the idea, and carries it through by using a fake provision in the law that would allow a royal vizier to marry a princess, as a means to "solve" the Sultan's problems of finding a suitor for Jasmine. Hamed, for a number of reasons, is not keen on the idea, forcing Jafar to result to hypnosis.

Before the power of the snake staff can take full effect, Hamed is freed from his trance by the sounds of fanfare entering the city, which is revealed to belong to the flashy introductory parade of visiting suitor, Prince Ali (Aladdin in disguise). Jafar immediately sees Prince Ali as a rival for Jasmime's hand in marriage, and plots to secretly have him killed. That night, he was afraid that his plot to marry Jasmine and become Sultan would be ruined by the Prince, so the vizier orders the guards to kidnap Ali and ensure he's never found. When he returns to the palace, Jafar successfully hypnotizes Hamed, forcing him to abide the marriage between the former and Jasmine. Jasmine refuses, declaring that she chooses Prince Ali, but Jafar explains that "Prince Ali left", until the prince suddenly reveals himself to be alive, and accuses Jafar of attempted murder. Jafar tries to cover his crimes by hypnotizing Hamed into believing the former's claims, only to accidentally reveal the power held by his staff, which Ali destroys after Ali is saved by Genie from drowning. Hamed is freed, and Ali reveals Jafar's treachery.

" *This isn't over yet, boy!* „ ~ Jafar to "Prince Ali", after the latter exposes his treachery.

Furious, Hamed tried to have the guards arrest Jafar, though he managed to escape with a smoke bomb, although not before glancing the lamp inside Ali's turban, eventually able to deduce Ali's true identity. He then revealed this to Iago, and ordered him to steal the lamp from Aladdin, which he succeeded in the following day while Ali is still upset about his error that he made to Jasmine and told Genie that he is unable to make his final wish to free him, which resulted in Genie going back into his lamp. Jafar, observing the marriage announcement from his lab, then unleashed the Genie, making him the new master of the lamp, declaring his wish to become the sultan of Agrabah.

" *Grant me my first wish! I wish to rule on high.. AS SULTAN!* „ ~ Jafar's first wish.

A hostile take over commences, with a demonized Genie destructively placing Agrabah's palace on a mountain top, with Jafar simultaneously declaring himself as the new sultan to Jasmine and her father. After not receiving the respect he desired from the two royals, Jafar wishes to become the most powerful sorcerer in the world, in order to strike fear into them, instead. When Ali tries to intervene, Jafar exposes the prince by revealing his true identity to be Aladdin to Jasmine as a form of humiliation, before banishing him, Abu, and the carpet to the Arctic to freeze to death.

With Agrabah finally under his control, Jafar spends time torturing the former Sultan, until directing his attention to Jasmine, whom he wishes to become his queen, after a first attempt to have her betroth to him willingly had failed. Although Genie claimed that Genies can't make people fall in love, Jasmine seeming made the wish come true, seductively flirting with Jafar as if madly lustful towards him. Too caught up in his own pleasure to realize this is a ruse, Jafar eventually discovers Aladdin trying to retrieve the lamp, merely inches away from the object at that point. Before the street rat can defeat him, Jafar fought against Aladdin with all of his powers, eliminating his aids (Jasmine, Abu, and Carpet) and reclaiming the lamp.

When called a "cowardly snake" afraid to fight for himself by Aladdin, Jafar responds by transforming himself into a giant cobra, and instantly attacks. Though Aladdin proves to be a valiant warrior, Jafar eventually overwhelms him by trapping the street rat within his coils. Threatening to crush him to death, Jafar taunts Aladdin's helplessness, though the latter retorts by claiming Jafar isn't as powerful as he wishes to believe, claiming the Genie is still the most powerful being in the universe as he gave Jafar his power in the first place. Realizing what Aladdin says is true, Jafar's lust for power prompts him to use his final wish to become an all-powerful genie.

Genie reluctantly grants the wish, and Jafar is turned into a monstrous genie with blood-red skin-subsequently seizing control of the cosmos and declaring himself ruler of the universe. However, Aladdin notifies Jafar that the power of a genie has cost his freedom (as genies aren't free entities), revealing that the evil genie is now equipped with his own black lamp prison, which quickly begins to suck him inside. Realizing this too late, Jafar tries to escape by grabbing onto Iago's tail feathers, but to no avail, merely dragging the panicked Iago to imprisonment alongside him. Foiled and trapped by his own greed, Jafar's magic over Agrabah and its inhabitants are undone, and peace is restored within the kingdom. Jafar's lamp is left in Aladdin's possession, who hands it over to Genie, who sends the lamp flying to the Cave of Wonders, where the bickering Jafar and Iago would be forced to remain, as prisoners, for at least 10,000 years. Aladdin then apologizes to Jasmine for lying to her about being a prince and procceeds to give in his third wish to free Genie before settling into a relationship with Jasmine after the Sultan changes the law to Jasmine marrying anyone who is non-royalty and Jasmine happily chooses Aladdin.

*The Return of Jafar*

Jafar, as he appears in *The Return of Jafar* .

Jafar returns as the titular main antagonist of *The Return of Jafar* . After Iago escapes from the lamp, Jafar demands that he be released, but Iago refused as he has enough of Jafar's behavior and instead drops Jafar's lamp into a well before leaving. However, Jafar was released from his lamp by a small-time thief named Abis Mal, but finds himself unable to kill Aladdin as he can't use his powers as a genie to kill the latter. However, seeing that Jafar holds a grudge against Aladdin, Abis Mal (who too holds a grudge against Aladdin for foiling one of his heists earlier in the film) offers a team-up with Jafar: he will help Jafar dispose of Aladdin permanently in return for his three wishes. Agreeing to Abis Mal's deal, Jafar asserted his power by tricking Abis Mal into wasting two of his wishes before making him return to Agrabah. Once in the palace, the sorcerer revealed himself to Iago and forced him to play along with his evil plans, despite Iago being so uneasy about this.

The next day, Aladdin and Hamed departed to have a discussion at a place suggested by Iago. After they left, Jafar confronted the Genie and Abu in the Palace gardens and showed his power, imprisoning the pair. Meanwhile, Aladdin had a talk with Hamed that earned his acceptance as the future grand vizier. When Aladdin thanked Iago, he was ambushed by Abis Mal and Jafar, the latter disguised as a squad of flying horsemen. Hamed was kidnapped and Aladdin thrown into the raging river. However, Jafar spared his life in order to exact his revenge in the most painful way possible: by splitting him away from all his loved ones. To this purpose, he left false evidence and masked himself as Jasmine to implicate Aladdin with the alleged murder of Hamed and Aladdin was thrown into the dungeon to be executed by means of beheading come morning.

However, a remorseful Iago manages to free Genie so he could save Aladdin just in time and the Genie freed the others afterwards. Once free, Aladdin volunteered to attempt to stop Jafar, whom he decided was too dangerous to be left alive. Genie told Aladdin that in order to kill Jafar, his lamp must be destroyed before Abis Mal uses his third wish to set him free. During the final fight, all of the heroes were either knocked out or unavailable. It looked like Jafar was going to finally get rid of Aladdin and the others. However, Iago tried to attack Jafar in Aladdin's defense. The sorcerer managed to hit Iago and nearly killed him, but the bird managed to muster up enough strength to kick his former master's lamp into the lava, destroying the lamp and killing Jafar for good.

### *Aladdin: Nasira's Revenge*

Jafar returned in *Nasira's Revenge* as the overarching antagonist, where after the events of the *Return of Jafar* he is revealed to be the fraternal twin brother of the evil sorceress Nasira (the main antagonist of the game), who plans to collect all of the 4 magical artifacts and bring Jafar back to life. When Nasira first summoned Jafar's spirit and informs him of her plan, Jafar warns Nasira to be cautious of Aladdin as he underestimated his cleverness and paid the price for it. At the end of the game, Aladdin faced off against Jafar's ghost and Nasira at the heart of her lair. Jafar's giant head will cause boulders to come flying at Aladdin, and after Nasira is defeated, he attempted one final attack against Aladdin before being defeated, probably for good.

*Aladdin: the Series*

Jafar made no physical appearance in the television series, given his death in *The Return of Jafar*, but was often mentioned by the cast, mostly Iago. His secret lair in the palace remained intact even after his death, and the heroes occasionally explored it to find new, magical ways to defeat a powerful enemy. An antagonist in the series named Mozenrath is a powerful sorcerer who Iago often called "Jafar, Jr." because of the similarities in personality and appearance.

According to Iago, Destane was a real hard case and even Jafar steered well clear of him.

*Aladdin and the King of Thieves*

Jafar doesn't physically appear in the film as he was already dead, but he is mentioned once by Genie during the musical number *There's a Party Here In Agrabah*, where Genie is wearing a mask resembling Jafar's face as the palace guards are sleeping before the wedding. In Jafar's absence, Sa'Luk takes over as the main antagonist of the film.

*Hercules and the Arabian Night*

Jafar's spirit in *Hercules and the Arabian Night* .

In *Hercules and the Arabian Night,* Jafar arrives in the Underworld as a ghost, no longer in his genie form due to his lamp having been destroyed, and meets Hades, Lord of the Dead and Hercules' arch-nemesis. Upon learning about each other's arch-enemies, claiming they could defeat the other's enemy given the chance, Hades gives Jafar new life by providing him with a staff that allows him to live as long as he is holding it and challenges him to destroy Hercules.

Jafar then returns to the world of the living and tries to destroy Hercules by summoning multiple giant creatures to attack him, but the hero's strength proves to be too much for him to handle. Returning to the Underworld, Jafar challenges Hades to try and beat Aladdin, although Hades claims that doing so would be a waste of his time and orders his minions Pain and Panic to do the job for him, although they are easily tricked by Aladdin and defeated by the Genie. Jafar and Hades then decide to trick their enemies into fighting each other instead, kidnapping Abu and Icarus and making Hercules and Aladdin think the other performed the crime. Once the two heroes realize what is going on (thanks to Hercules mentioning Jafar by name), they head to the Underworld to rescue their friends and confront Jafar yet again, who seemingly crushes Hercules to death and leaves Aladdin at his mercy. However, Aladdin and Hercules had actually switched identities, allowing Hercules to get close and crush Jafar's staff, turning Jafar back into a ghost and sealing him into the River of Styx forever.

(CHAPTER 1203)

In the early morning hours at around 3:23 AM, Applejack was fast asleep when suddenly she was awokened by the sounds of dancing?

Applejack: [grunting] What in tarnation is that? Apple Bloom, what is all that awful… tapping? [gasp] 4 cutie marks?!

Apple Bloom had 4 Cutie Marks on her besides the one she had. She had a hula hoop, dishes spinning on sticks and a shoe dancing. Apple Bloom was dancing uncontrollably while spinning a hoop on one arm and dish drilling in the other.

Apple Bloom: Help me!

Applejack: C'mere, you! Ow! Ow! Whoa!

She hit Applejack back with her hoop accidentally

Apple Bloom: I'm sorry, Applejack! I dunno how to make it stop!

Applejack: Well, I know a bunch of people who might!

Later at Twilight Sparkle's castle we all arrived there.

Me: We got here as fast as we could Twilight.

Varie: What's going on?

Applejack: Apple Bloom is doing all kinds of talents.

We saw her dancing really amazingly and she was doing hula hoop spinning and dish drilling.

Laney: Wow! That is really multi-tasking!

Lola: She's dancing and doing all that!? That's amazingly talented.

Applejack: This is not normal. Usually all ponies only have 1 Cutie Mark but for Apple Bloom to have 4 is not normal.

Me: Hmm. Her normal cutie mark, a hula hoop, dish drilling and dancing.

Hard Man: It's official, Apple Bloom. You're sick.

Applejack: She doesn't look sick to me.

Twilight Sparkle: Hmm. Three additional cutie marks. Three more talents. I've never seen anything like it! I was just reading something about unusual equine illnesses. What was it?

Spike: "Perplexing Pony Plagues", perhaps?

Twilight Sparkle: Yes, Spike, you're amazing!

Spike: Yes, well, I do have some talents.

Me: That's interesting. Lets have a look.

Nico: We'll hold her down while you guys look.

Laney held Apple Bloom in a bed made with vines and they held down her legs.

Me: Sorry about this Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: It's okay.

Twilight Sparkle: Lets see here. Hay fever… the trots… [gasp] Cutie pox!

We saw a picture of a pony with many cutie marks all over it.

Apple Bloom, Applejack and Spike: Cutie pox?!

Me: What the heck is Cutie Pox?

Twilight Sparkle: Cutie pox. This puzzling pony plague afflicted a population of ponies back in the Paleopony Period!

Spike: Heh, say that ten times fast!

Me: Wow. So it's sort of a primordial disease like smallpox and all that.

Nico: And smallpox was eradicated years ago.

Twilight Sparkle: Yes it's ancient. Random cutie marks appeared all over the ponies' bodies, causing them to perform all the talents that came with them!

Apple Bloom: Just like me!

Lola: Wow! So that's why she has 3 more cutie marks.

Lana: That's cool.

Applejack: It's not cool but what's the cure? What's the cure?!

Twilight Sparkle: It says here there's no known cure!

We gasped!

Apple Bloom, Applejack and Spike: No known cure?!

Twilight Sparkle: The cause of the breakout was never discovered, and the cutie pox disappears as mysteriously as they arrived!

Me: So it's a totally unpredictable disease.

Nico: And cutie marks appear all of a sudden without warning? Bizarre.

Lincoln: Really bizarre.

Apple Bloom: Oh, no!

Hard Man: It's official, Applebloom. You're sick.

Me: You already said that but this doesn't look like a sickness I know like the Flu though.

Apple Bloom: (weakly) Sick. Need medicine. Ugh…

Ruby: You got it! I know exactly what you need! I'll be right back! (Ruby zips away and returns almost immediately with a glass of milk, a video game cartridge and a rolled up poster) I'm right back! Alright, I got you everything you need! A warm glass of whole milk! (places the milk on the shelf next to Weiss)

Apple Bloom: Blech.

Ruby: My favorite video game, Kung Fu Ninja Ultimate Slayer Death Battle 2!

Apple Bloom: Bleh.

Ruby: Ah, you're right. The first one was way better. (places the cartridge on the shelf) And, finally, a motivational cat poster. (unrolls the poster, revealing a picture of Blake desperately hanging onto some rope with the caption "Hang In There") Me-ow. (places the poster on the shelf)

Monster Rancher Golem: Ruby, that won't help Apple Bloom at all.

Me: She did give her best shot though.

Linka: Got to love that optimism.

Then the symbol for the Fleur-de-lis appeared on her.

Me: The Fleur-de-lis!?

Apple Bloom: (Speaking in French) Sacré bleu! Plus de marques de cutie! [gasp] Qu'est-ce c'est?! Je parle Français?! (Darn it! More cutie marks! [gasp] What's this?! I speak French?!)

Applejack: My sister's speakin' in fancy!

Me: She's speaking in French.

Laney: That's really good French.

Marinette: Nice that she knows that.

Twilight Sparkle: She needs help!

Long Haul: That's it. We're getting Ratchet so he can get you looked at.

Long Haul went and got Ratchet and her got to where we were really fast.

Ratchet: I got here as fast as I could! Lets see what we got here.

Suddenly a mallet and chisel Cutie Mark appeared on her leg and she broke out of the restraints and took a rock and began chipping at it like a jackhammer and she got done really fast and she made a statue of the famous Statue of Lady Justice but this time it had wings of fire and the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm on the base of her feet.

Me: Whoa! The Statue of Lady Justice.

Nico: That's is really well done!

Laney: Effortless in its creation!

Nico: And the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm is a perfect addition to it.

Ratchet was looking over Apple Bloom.

Grapple: Well, Ratchet. What do you make of Applebloom's sickness?

G1 Ratchet: Well, she's speaking French and making art statues. This isn't any sickness I've seen.

Me: She has what's called Cutie Pox.

Lola: She needs help really fast.

Applejack: I know she needs help! We can't just wait for this to go away!

Apple Bloom: Tout de suite!

But then more cutie marks appeared!

We saw a Cap and chimney brush appear on her arm and that was for Chimney sweeping. She got to the roof of a bunch of houses and was really sweeping a bunch of chimneys.

Lana: Chimney sweeping? Cool!

Me: You have a lot of chimney sweepers in Germany don't you Hunter?

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja und they are really good at their jobs.

Then an Accordion appeared on her other leg and it was for Playing the accordion. She got to playing Polka Music with an accordion.

Luna: Nice accordion playing dudes.

Mr. Krabs: She does have talent lass.

A Whip and Lion mark appeared on her arm above the chimney sweeping mark and that was for Lion taming. She was cracking a whip at three snarling lions and holding a stool as they roared ferociously!

Luan: Wow! That is really good lion taming!

Vambre: (British Accent) Very talented.

A Chess pieces mark (a rook and two pawns) appeared above the lion taming mark and this was for Playing chess. Apple Bloom was playing 4 chess games at once and we saw that she won all 4 games at once.

Lily: Wow! She won 4 Chess games!?

Laney: Not even I can do that.

Me: That's really good!

Then a Crossed swords mark appeared on her wrist and that was for Fencing and we saw her clashing with Kagumi.

Me: Wow! That's really good swordsmanship in fencing!

Laney: She sure is good at that.

We then saw a White long pole appear on her hip and this was for Tightrope walking. She was walking on a rope going from one building to another.

Me: Tightrope walking now!? Wow! That is dangerous.

Lucy Loud: No kidding.

Then a Red glider appeared on her other arm and this was for Hang-gliding. She was hang-gliding 75 feet in the air.

Lisa Loud: Hang-gliding!?

Lynn: Wow! That is really good!

Me: Not bad for her first time doing that.

A Drafting compass appeared on her thigh and this was for Math. We saw her write on a chalkboard a really complex math problem in quantum physics.

Lisa Loud: Wow! This is a very well thought out math equation. It's the unified field theory for the 4th dimensional string equation.

Sparks and smoke came out of my head.

Me: Okay ow! That really hurt my head.

Nico: But that is really complicated.

Laney: It sure is.

Then a 1000-lb barbell mark appeared on her left cheek and it was for Weightlifting. We saw her lifting up a 1000 lb barbell and that was really impressive.

Lola: Wow! She's lifting up 1000 lbs!?

Me: That's really impressive!

Nico: Not bad for someone her size.

Vince: Yeah.

Then a pair of sponges appeared on the left side of her forehead and this was for Window-washing. She went to a window and washed them until they were so sparkly and reflective that you could see your reflection in them.

Me: Wow! Those windows are so clean you can see your reflection in them.

Liberty: Very clean.

Spyro: They sure are.

Then a Tornado mark appeared on her hip and this was for Whirling around and she was spinning so fast that we were getting really dizzy just watching!

Me: WHOA! I'M GETTING DIZZY JUST FROM WATCHING!

Nico: Me too!

Varie: I think I can get this cured.

Varie fired a wave of water and entombed Apple Bloom in a ball of water and the extra cutie marks disappeared and her one true cutie mark remained.

Applejack: Whoo!

The water vanished and Apple Bloom was cured but all wet.

Apple Bloom: That was nuts. Thanks Varie.

Varie: You're welcome.

Me: Are you all right Apple Bloom?

Apple Bloom: I think so. Thanks guys.

Applejack: Glad you're all right sugarcube.

Me: That's was really impressive that you were doing all that all at once.

Laney: Yeah and even I can't do all that talent all at once. I may be talented in a bunch of things but even I am not that talented to do a bunch of things all at once.

Me: No kidding.

Rarity: But thank goodness you are better Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: Thanks guys.

Laney: But the statue of Lady Justice with our Symbol on it will be a perfect addition to our garden.

Nico: I was just about to suggest that.

Lola: That's awesome.

We got the statue back to the estate and we set it up in our garden. It a was perfect addition to the estate. Misty Tredwell was in the estate watching TV. She was put on Maternal Leave till she is done with her pregnancy.

I went over to check on her.

Me: Hey Misty. How are you feeling?

Misty Tredwell: Getting heavy. But still hanging in there.

Me: Well it will be over soon. We'll go to the doctor later to get a dew date and see what gender we're expecting.

Misty Tredwell: Thank you J.D.

I kissed her cheek and put my hand on her stomach and smiled.

---

Later we were in the Simulator for Part 5 of our awesome adventure. We were over in Agrabah.

Tania: So, this is Agrabah?

Me: Yep. It's the home of Aladdin from 1992. On Earth it's located in Jordan in the Middle East.

Valon: (Australian Accent) It sure is amazing mates.

Lola: Yeah. And you will love meeting Princess Jasmine.

Razoul: Stop! Thief!

Me: Looks like Aladdin is stealing to survive.

Sora: Lets go meet him.

We went to find him.

Razoul and the Palace Guards were chasing Aladdin.

Razoul: I'll have your hands for a trophy, street rat!

Aladdin: All this for a loaf of bread? Whoa!

[screaming]

Guard 1: There he is!

Guard 2: You won't get away so easy!

Aladdin: You think that was easy?

[giggling]

Razoul: You two, over that way, and you, follow me. We'll find him.

Aladdin: Morning, ladies.

Woman: Getting into trouble a little early today, aren't we, Aladdin?

Aladdin: Trouble? No way. You're only in trouble if you get caught.

Razoul: Gotcha.

Aladdin: I'm in trouble.

Razoul: And this time…

I swooped in and punched Razoul in the face

[monkey squeaking]

Me: Been a while Aladdin.

Aladdin: It sure has been a while guys. Great to see you again. Come on. Let's get outta here. Gotta keep, one jump ahead of the breadline. One swing, ahead of the sword, I steal only what I can't afford. That's everything. One jump ahead of the lawmen. That's all and that's no joke. These guys don't appreciate I'm broke.

Me: And they don't care.

Guard 3: Riffraf.

Both: Street rat.

Guard 4: Scoundrel.

A man accidentally hit one of the guards.

Man: Take that.

OUCH!

Aladdin: Just a little snack, guys.

Guards: Rip him open, take it back, guys.

Aladdin: I can take a hint, gotta face the facts, you're my only friend, Abu.

Women: Who? Oh! It's sad Aladdin's hit the bottom. He's become a one-man rise in crime.

Woman: I'd blame parents, except he hasn't gone 'em.

Aladdin: Gotta eat to live, gotta steal to eat, tell you all about it when I got the time. One jump ahead of the slowpokes. One skip ahead of my doom. Next time, gonna use a nom de plume.

Razoul: There he is.

Laney lashed one of the guards.

Aladdin: One jump ahead of the hitman. One hit ahead of the flock. I think I'll take a stroll around the block.

Man: Stop, thief. Vandal.

Me: Shut your trap!

Eli: Yeah!

Aladdin: Abu!

Woman: Scandal.

Lola: Quiet!

Aladdin: Let's not be too hasty.

Woman: Still I think he's rather tasty!

Aladdin: Gotta eat to live, gotta steal to eat, otherwise, we'd get along.

Guards: Wrong.

Nico kicked a lot of guards.

Main Guard: Get him! He's got a sword!

I slashed the guards.

Razoul: You idiots. We've all got swords.

[groaning]

Aladdin: One jump ahead of the hoofbeats.

Guards: Vandal!

Aladdin: One hop ahead of the hump.

Guards: Street rat!

Aladdin: One trick ahead of disaster.

Guards: Scoundrel!

Aladdin: They're quick, but I'm much faster. Here goes, better throw my hand in, wish me happy landin', all I gotta do is jump!

Guards: Yuck! Oy!

We arrived at Aladdin's house.

Me: Sorry about all that Aladdin. Are you all right?

Aladdin: I'm fine thanks guys. It's great to see all of you again.

Me: Same here Aladdin. How have you been?

Aladdin: Hanging in there. Not easy being a street rat.

Trudy Bolton: I know that feeling all too well.

Me: Yeah. We have expanded our forces quite a lot since we saw each other the last time.

Aladdin: I can see that. You're all looking good though.

Nico: Thanks Al.

Aladdin then saw Nico & May, Sora & Kairi, Beast Boy & Tara and Vince & Carol's wedding rings.

Aladdin: Wow! You guys are now married?

Beast Boy: We sure are.

Tara: It's so awesome.

Me: We've had a lot of weddings since we saw each other the last time.

Aladdin: I remember being there for Sora and Kairi's wedding. I'm so happy for them.

Lincoln: We all are.

Hunter: Ja.

Aladdin: And now, esteemed effendi, we feast. All right.

He handed us some pieces of the bread.

Me: Thanks Aladdin.

We ate the bread.

Abu: Yum, yum! Uh-oh.

Aladdin: [sighs] Here. Go on. Take it.

Abu: Ah, don't. Huh?

Man: On his way to the palace, I suppose. Another suitor for the princess.

Me: Oh great. If there's one thing I don't tolerate it's a chauvinistic son of a bitch.

Applejack: I hate people like that.

Rainbow Dash: Me too.

Me: Lets get him!

He pushed some kids out of the way.

Prince Achmed: Out of my way, you filthy brats.

Aladdin swooped in.

Aladdin: Hey! If I were as rich as you, I could afford some manners.

Prince Achmed: Oh. I'll teach you some manners.

I punched the Prince in the face and kicked him in the stomach.

Me: You chauvinistic fuckup!

Lincoln: You have no right talking about people like they are property!

I punched the prince into a horses butt!

Aladdin: Look at that, Abu. It's not every day you see a horse with two rear ends.

Crowd: Ooh!

We laughed!

Prince Achmed: Ha! You are a worthless street rat. You were born a street rat, you'll die a street rat, and only your fleas will mourn you.

Nico: Not if we kill you first!

Nico slashed him all over with his sword and kicked him in the face and sent him flying far away from Agrabah!

Lynn: AND IT'S GOOD!

Aladdin: I'm not worthless. And I don't have fleas. [sighs] Come on, Abu. Let's go home. Riffraff, street rat. I don't buy that. If only they'd look closer. Would they see a poor boy? No siree. They'd find out there's so much more to me. Some day, Abu, things are gonna change. We'll be rich, live in a palace, and never have any problems at all.

The next morning we were watching the merchants.

Me: They sure have quite a selection.

[vendors calling out]

Aladdin: Okay, Abu. Go.

Melon Merchant: Try this. Your taste buds will dance and sing.

Lola: Ooh why thank you.

Lola bought a melon.

Melon Merchant: You're welcome young one.

[squeaking]

Melon Merchant: Get your paws off that.

[taunting]

Melon Merchant: Why, you… Get away from here, you cursed, filthy ape!

Abu: Goodbye.

Aladdin: Nice going, Abu.

Nico: Yeah!

[cooing]

Aladdin: Breakfast is served.

Pot Merchant: Pretty lady, buy a pot. No finer pot in brass of silver.

Nut Merchant: Sugar dates. Sugar dates and figs. Sugar dates and pistachios.

Necklace Merchant: Would the lady like a necklace? A pretty necklace for a pretty lady.

Fish Merchant: Fresh fish! We catch 'em, you buy 'em!

Jasmine: Oh, no. I don't think so. Oh!

[gulping]

Jasmine: Excuse me.

[gulps]

[belches]

I then bumped into Jasmine.

Me: Oops. Sorry I didn't see you there.

Jasmine: It's all right.

She saw us.

Jasmine: Hey guys!

Me: Princess Jasmine. It's great to see you again.

Jasmine: Same here guys. How have you all been?

Lola: We've been doing really well.

Lily: We sure have.

Laney: You look like you're doing well.

Jasmine: I sure have.

Aladdin: Wow.

Abu: Uh-oh. Hello? Hello?

Jasmine: Oh, you must be hungry. Here you go.

Apple Merchant: You'd better be able to pay for that.

Jasmine: Pay?

Apple Merchant: No one steals from my cart.

Jasmine: Oh, I'm sorry, sir. I don't have any money.

Apple Merchant: Thief!

Jasmine: Please… If you let me go to the palace, I can get some from the Sultan.

Apple Merchant: Do you know what the penalty is for stealing?

Jasmine: No! No, please!

Me: Sir this is on me.

I handed him the money.

Apple Merchant: Oh thank you.

Aladdin: Thank you, kind sir. I'm so glad you found her. I've been looking all over for you.

Jasmine: What are you doing?

Aladdin: Just play along.

Apple Merchant: You, uh, know this girl?

Aladdin: Sadly, yes. She is my sister. She's a little crazy.

We winked at Jasmine.

Apple Merchant: She said she knew the Sultan.

Aladdin: She thinks the monkey is the Sultan.

Jasmine: O wise Sultan, how may I serve you?

[gibberish]

Aladdin: Tragic, isn't it? But no harm done. Now, come along, sis. Time to go see the doctor.

Jasmine: Oh, hello, Doctor. How are you?

Aladdin: No, no, no. Not that one. Come on, Sultan.

[gibbering, gasping]

Apple Merchant: Huh? What? Come back here, you little thieves!

[explosion]

Aladdin: Almost there.

Jasmine: I want to thank you for stopping that man.

Me: You're welcome.

Aladdin: Uh, forget it. So, this is your first time in the marketplace, huh?

Jasmine: Is it that obvious?

Aladdin: Well, you do kind of stand out. I mean, uh, you don't seem to know how dangerous Agrabah can be.

Jasmine: Hmm. I'm a fast learner.

Abu: Wow.

Aladdin: [chuckling] Hey. Come on. This way. Whoa. Watch your head there. Be careful.

Jasmine: Is this where you live?

Aladdin: Yep. Just me and Abu. Come and go as we please.

Jasmine: That sounds fabulous.

Me: It's a nice place.

Aladdin: Well, it's not much, but it's got a great view. Wow. The palace looks pretty amazing, huh?

Jasmine: Oh, it's wonderful.

Aladdin: I wonder what it would be like to live here, and have servants and valets.

Jasmine: Oh, sure. People who tell you where to go and how to dress.

Aladdin: It's better than here. You're always scraping for food and ducking the guards.

Jasmine: You're not free to make your own choices.

Aladdin: Sometimes you feel so…

Jasmine: You're just…

Both:… trapped.

Aladdin: [clears throat] So, where are you from?

Jasmine: What does it matter? I ran away and I am not going back.

Aladdin: Really? How come?

Abu: Why, you…

Jasmine: My father's forcing me to get married.

Aladdin: That's… that's awful. Abu!

Me: I agree!

[angry squeaking]

Jasmine: What?

Aladdin: Abu says, uh… that's not fair.

Abu: What?

Jasmine: Oh, did he?

Aladdin: Yeah, of course.

Eli: There is no love in an arranged marriage and you should love someone for true love and not for arranged purposes.

Lana: Well said.

Ronnie Anne: I agree with you.

Jasmine: And does Abu have anything else to say?

Aladdin: Well, uh, he wishes there was something he could do to help.

Abu: Oh, boy.

Jasmine: Hmm. Tell him that's very sweet.

Razoul: Here you are.

Both: They're after me! You?

Jasmine: My father must have sent them…

Aladdin: Do you trust me?

Jasmine: What?

Aladdin: Do you trust me?

Jasmine: Yes…

Aladdin: Then jump!

I punched the guards all over the place and we jumped and helped Aladdin and then Razoul Grabbed him.

Jasmine: Unhand him, by order of the princess.

I punched Razoul off and knocked him down.

Razoul: Princess Jasmine.

Aladdin: The princess?

Abu: Princess?

Razoul: What are you doing outside the palace? And with this street rat.

Jasmine: That's not your concern. Do as I command. Release him.

Razoul: I would, Princess, except my orders come from Jafar. You'll have to take it up with him.

Me: That order is null and void!

I kicked Razoul and knocked him out.

Me: Jasmine you can come with us. I have a fun adventure for all of us to go on and help you and Aladdin.

Lincoln: You will love it.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to the desert. In the middle of the desert we were looking for something.

Clawful: (sweaty) It's so hot in the desert! This is no place for a crustacean like me!

Varie: I can fix that for you.

She fired a wave of water and cooled him.

Clawful: Whoo! Thanks Varie.

Jasmine: So where are we going?

Me: You'll see. It's a really awesome place.

Drill Man was digging.

Drill Man: (sees a lamp) Hey, guys! Check out what I dug up.

He pulled out a lamp and gave it to Lily.

Lily: Oooh. This is beautiful.

She rubbed the Lamp and out came a cloud of beautiful green smoke and fireworks and out came a beautiful genie girl. It was Eden!

---

Eden is a beautiful Genie who was discovered in a bottle by an optimistic young orphan named Dhandi - whose first wish is merely to never go hungry for the rest of her life. Genie spots her and falls in love with her while searching for his recently-stolen lamp, the two subsequently sharing a date around Saturn. Like Genie, Eden has shown a willingness to find loopholes in spoken wishes to make things work out for the best; while fulfilling Abis Mal's wishes to the letter after he stole her bottle, banishing Genie to the bottom of the ocean and making him a massive superhuman, she also set things up so that Genie could escape his imprisonment and Abis Mal could be returned to normal, stating that he never specified that his wishes remain valid forever.

Unfortunately, Abis Mal's third wish is for Eden to turn Aladdin and Genie into cockroaches so that he could squash them - unable to actually wish for them to die directly - but Abu is able to steal the bottle and throw it back to Dhandi, who uses her second wish to wish for Eden not to grant that wish, resulting in Abis Mal being the one who becomes a cockroach. In the end, Dhandi accidentally uses her last wish to make Eden stay with her forever when she says that she wishes they could always be together, postponing Genie's and Eden's romance until Dhandi's life ends. However, Eden tells Genie that she is all that Dhandi has and that she cannot just leave her at that point in life, to which Genie understands. The two tell each other that they will wait until the time comes that they will finally be together.

---

Me: Wow!

Lily: Oh wow!

Eden: I am Eden the Genie of the Lamp.

Lily: It's a pleasure to meet you Eden. My name is Lily Loud and I'm part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Eden: It's a pleasure to meet you Lily.

Princess Rose: A real live genie?! This really is like a fairy tale!

Nico: It sure is.

Hunter: Ja.

Lola: You are beautiful.

Eden: (Giggles) Thank you.

Lily: I only have one wish for you Eden. I wish for your freedom. The reason I want this for you is because I'm afraid that someone would abuse your power and use it for evil and I want you to have a nice and happy life.

Eden: Lily. Thank you.

She was finally freed from her lamp and Lily kept the lamp with her.

Me: Lily that was so sweet of you.

Lily: Thanks J.D.

Me: We're trying to find the Cave of Wonders so we can get the lamp for Aladdin here.

Eden: I know just how to get there.

She pulled out a scarab and then the Cave of Wonders appeared and it was a magnificent tiger god head!

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

[thunder crashing]

Cave: **Who disturbs my slumber?**

Aladdin: Uh, it is I, Aladdin.

Me: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm is with him

Cave: **Proceed. Touch nothing but the lamp.**

He opened his mouth.

Me: All right lets go.

Aladdin: Come on, Abu.

[squeaking]

We went down into the cave and it was amazing and when we got to the treasure room, there were massive piles of gold, jewels and diamonds.

Aladdin: Would you look at that!

Me: Wow! Look at all this treasure!

Jasmine: The legends are true!

Eden: Amazing huh?

Lincoln: It sure is.

[whimpering]

Aladdin: Just a handful of this stuff would make me richer than the Sultan.

Nico: No kidding. It's a lot of treasure though.

Abu was about to touch the treasure.

Aladdin: Abu!

[whines]

Aladdin: Don't… touch… anything. We gotta find that lamp.

Me: Lets go.

Vince: It's a darn shame that we can't take the treasure yet.

Me: I know.

Abu: [grumbles] Huh? Aladdin!

Aladdin: Abu, will you knock it off?

Nico: What's wrong with him?

[screeches]

Aladdin: Abu, what are you, crazy?

Laney: Aladdin look!

A magic carpet appeared.

Aladdin: A magic carpet. Come on. Come on out. We're not gonna hurt you.

Jasmine: What a pretty carpet.

Me: It's all right carpet.

Abu: [screeches]

Aladdin: Hey, take it easy, Abu. He's not gonna bite.

The carpet wrapped around Aladdin.

Me: Friendly isn't he?

Sora: He sure is.

Aladdin: Thanks.

Abu: [squeaking]

Aladdin: Hey. Wait a minute. Don't go. Maybe you can help us. Hey! Whoa! You see, we're trying to find this lamp. I think he knows where it is.

Me: Lets follow him.

[squeaks excitedly]

We followed the carpet and journeyed far into the cave and it was amazing.

Me: Wow. This cave goes on forever.

Abu: [echoes]

We got to a big room and on a rock cone we saw a light pillar on top.

Aladdin: [whispers] Wait here.

We nodded in agreement.

Abu then saw a magnificent ruby jewel in a statue.

Abu: [moaning] Oh!

Me: Be careful Aladdin.

Carpet was trying to hold Abu back.

Aladdin got the lamp.

Aladdin: This is it. This is what we came all the way down here to… Abu! No!

Abu grabbed the ruby!

Cave: **Infidels!**

Abu: Uh-oh.

Me: Bad Monkey!

Eli grabbed the ruby and stashed it.

Cave: **You have touched the forbidden treasure! Now you will never again see the light of day!**

The statue melted into lava and a massive pillar of fire exploded out of the rock pillar.

The Cave was roaring in pain as the water turned into lava.

Aladdin: Whoa!

Me: LETS GET OUT OF HERE!

Abu: Help! Help! Help!

Aladdin: Gotcha! Whoa. Carpet, let's move.

We flew fast through the cave at incredible speeds.

Aladdin: Abu! Abu, this is no time to panic. Start panicking.

Me: PULL UP!

We did so and grabbed as much treasure as we could from the cave.

Both: Whoa!

[Abu panting]

[thunder cracks]

[roaring]

We escaped through the cave mouth and escaped far and we went farther away.

Me: Whoa! That was close!

Jasmine: It sure was. But that was so much fun!

Lincoln: That was a huge and narrow escape though.

Me: Lets head to an oasis.

Aladdin: I know just the place.

We went to an oasis he knows.

---

Later at the oasis we were looking at the lamp we got.

Eli: But at least we got some treasure and even this awesome ruby. Nunnally this ruby is perfect for you.

Nunnally: Thank you so much Eli.

Me: That was an awesome find though. But we did find the lamp though.

Aladdin: Looks like such a beat-up, worthless piece of junk. Hey, I think there's something written here, but it's hard to make out.

Aladdin rubbed it and then it glowed and colorful smoke and fireworks exploded out and then in a scream came a blue genie!

Genie: Whoa! Oy! 10,000 years will give you such a crick in the neck. (Hangs Aladdin) Hang on a second. (Twists his head) Whoa! WOW! Does it feel good to be outta there. I'm Telling you, Nice to be back, ladies and gentlemen. Hi. Where you from? What's your name?

Aladdin: Uh… Uh, Aladdin.

Genie: Aladdin. Hello, Aladdin. (Neon Sign appears in the form of Aladdin's name) Nice to have you on the show. Can we call you "Al"? Or maybe just "Din." How about "Laddie"? Sounds like, "Here, boy. C'mon, Laddie."

Me: (Laughs) He cracks me up!

Nico: He sure does.

Genie: Do you smoke? Mind if I do? [giggling] Oh, sorry, Cheetah.

We laughed.

Genie: Hope I didn't singe the fur. Yo, Rugman. Haven't seen you in a few millennia. Give me some tass-el. Yeah. Yo, yo. Say, you're a lot smaller than my last master. Either that or I'm gettin' bigger. Look from the side. Do I look different to you?

Aladdin: Wait a minute. I'm your master?

Genie: That's right. He can be taught. What would you wish for me? The ever impressive, the long contained, often imitated, but never duplicated… [echoing] Duplicated, duplicated… Genie… of the Lamp! Right here direct from the lamp, right here for your very much wish fulfillment. Thank you.

Aladdin: Whoa. Wish fulfillment?

Me: That's right Aladdin. Genie's have that kind of power.

Genie: Three wishes to be exact. And ix-nay on the wishing for more wishes. That's it. Three. Uno, dos, tres. No substitutions, exchanges or refunds.

Aladdin: Now I know I'm dreaming.

I pinched Aladdin.

POINK!

Aladdin: OUCH!

Me: Sorry. You aren't dreaming.

Jasmine: No you aren't.

Genie: Master, I don't think you quite realize what you've got here! So why don't you just ruminate whilst I illuminate the possibilities. When Ali Baba had them 40 thieves, Scheherezad-ie had a thousand tales. But master you in luck 'cause up your sleeves, you got a brand of magic never fails. You got some power in your corner now, some heavy ammunition in your camp, you got some punch, pizzazz, yahoo and how, see all you gotta do is rub that lamp, and I'll say. Mister Aladdin, sir, what will your pleasure be? Let me take your your order, jot it down, you ain't never had a friend like me. Life is your restaurant, and I'm your matie 'd'! Come on, whisper what it is you want, you ain't never had a friend like me. Yes sir, we pride ourselves on service, you're the boss, the king, the shah. Say what you wish, it's yours! True dish, how about a little more baklava? Have some of column A, try all of column B. I'm in the mood to help you dude, you ain't never had a friend like me. Oh, my. No, no. [scatting] Can your friends do this? Do your friends do that? Do your friends pull this out their little hat? Can your friends go, poof? Well, looky here, can your friends go, Abracadabra, let 'er rip! And then make the sucker disappear? So doncha sit there slack, jawed, buggy eyed. I'm here to answer all your midday prayers, you got me bona fide, certified, you got a genie for your chare d'affaires. I got a powerful urge to help you out, so what you wish? I really wanna know. You got a list that's three miles long, no doubt, well, all you gotta do is rub like so, and oh. Mister Aladdin, sir, have a wish or two or three. I'm on the job, you big nabob. You ain't never had a friend, never had a friend. You ain't never had a friend, never had a friend. You ain't never had a friend like me! Ah ha ha! Wah ha ha! [Abu's greedy laugh] You ain't never had a friend like me.

[buzzing]

We cheered.

Lily: I never get tired of that song.

Eli: Me neither!

Eden: Good show!

Lincoln: Yeah!

[Carpet applause]

Abu: [chattering] Huh? [groans]

Genie: So, what'll be, Master?

Aladdin: You're gonna grant me any three wishes I want, right?

Genie: Ah, almost. There are a few provisos, a couple of quid pro quos.

Aladdin: Like?

Genie: Ah, rule number one: I can't kill anybody. So don't ask.

Me: We won't pressure you.

Genie: Rule number two! I can't make anybody fall in love with anybody else. Mwah! You little punim there. Rule number three! I can't bring people back from the dead. It's not a pretty picture. I don't like doing it! Other than that, you got it.

Me: Hey no sweat Genie. We have that kind of power.

Genie: Wait a second. Hey J.D. and everyone it's great to see you all again!

Me: Same here.

Aladdin: Hmm.

Abu: Oh!

Juandissimo: (to Genie) (Spanish Accent) There's this one enemy of Timmy who's a genie as well. I think his name was Norm.

Timmy Turner: That's him.

Me: I heard about Norm. Crocker found him inside a lava lamp. If we find him we can keep him as our prisoner and as a trophy. I love lava lamps.

Nico: Me too.

Jasmine: Good idea.

Aladdin: What would you wish for Genie?

Genie: Me? No one's ever asked me that before. Well, in my case… Ah, forget it.

Aladdin: What?

Genie: No, I can't. I…

Aladdin: Come in. Tell me.

Genie: Freedom.

Aladdin: You're a prisoner?

Genie: It's all part and parcel of the whole genie gig. Phenomenal cosmic powers… Itty bitty living space.

Aladdin: Genie, that's terrible.

Me: It sure is.

Genie: But, oh, to be free. Not have to go, "Poof. What do you need? Poof. What do you need? Poof. What do you need?" To be my own master. Such a thing would be grater than all the magic and all the treasures in all the world! But what am I talking about? Let's get real here. It's not gonna happen. Genie, wake up and smell the hummus.

Aladdin: Why not?

Genie: The only way I get outta this is if my master wishes me out. So you can guess how often that's happened.

Me: Trust us on this Genie. Aladdin CAN wish for your freedom. But first we have one loose end to tie up. We have to deal with Jafar first and I have a plan. Huddle.

I gathered everyone together and my plan was for Genie to get Jafar as his master just temporarily so he can get his wishes and before we go after Jafar, we'll have our usual battles and then attack Jafar after that.

Nico: That's brilliant.

Me: Indeed. You guys can come out now.

The Masters of Evil came out. Dai Gui, The Springfield Bully Trio, Robo-Blaze, Robo-Roxy, Red X and Greiger all appeared.

Me: Dai Gui, Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney, Robo-Blaze, Robo-Roxy, Red

X and Greiger.

Red X: How did you know we were here?

Me: Just had a strong feeling.

Lola: We knew you were gonna come eventually.

Maria: (to Dai Gui, Red X, and Greiger) I'm actually not surprised that you three are here.

Dai Gui: **Well, I am the demon sorcerer of Earth. And that include sand.**

Greiger: And Agrabah does remind me of my village.

Red X: Not to mention that I'm a damn good thief like Aladdin is.

Me: That is very coincidental. Looks like you, Sly and Aladdin have a lot of competition.

Jasmine: He sure does.

Sly Cooper: That is a lot of fun though.

Me: And Greiger, Agrabah is actually located in Jordan where you live in Peru.

Greiger: That's true.

?: Too bad you won't live long enough to see both.

We then saw a woman floating in the air and it was ZOYCITE!

---

Zoicite is the third of the Dark Kingdom's Four Kings of Heaven.

He is male in the manga, 90s anime, and Crystal. In several international dubs (most notably the DiC English dub), he is rewritten as a woman.

Zoicite first appears following Jadiete's defeat by Sailor Mars, mocking Nephrite when he took over operations and collaborating with Kunzite. When Tuxedo Mask publicly revealed the existence of the Legendary Silver Crystal to the city, Zoicite assumed the guise of a female scientist to brainwash the masses via television to seek out the crystal. But he resorts to taking the peoples' energy when they fail and overpowered the Sailor Guardians when he alters his strategy to attack Sailor Moon on the assumption that she possesses the Legendary Silver Crystal. While killed off by Sailor V in the original manga, Zoicite was only injured as he and the other Kings learn of their past lives as Endymion's knights. But Beryl strengthens her hold over the four as they later fend off the Sailor Guardians from entering the Dark Kingdom's stronghold, revealed to Sailor Mercury's lover in their past life as she freed him from Beryl's spell. However, Zoicite and the other Kings were vaporized by Queen Metalia for no longer being of use to her. But the four stones that the Four Kings of Heaven were reduced to end up in Mamoru's possession with the quartet's spirits now able to resume their duty as his protectors and advisers.

Zoicite first appeared in Episode 11, expressing doubt that Neflite (Nephrite) cannot succeed where Jedite (Jadeite) failed. However, despite his failure, he managed to avoid the same punishment as Jedite, and Zoicite desperately wanted to try one of his own evil plans. However, this opportunity arose when Neflite betrayed the Negaverse for Molly (Naru), and he sent three of his monsters after him, and he took his black crystal. The monsters killed Neflite and were in turn killed by Sailor Moon and Sailor Mars.

Zoicite's evil plans revolve around retrieving the seven Rainbow Crystals, each of which is hidden inside a person, along with one of the Seven Shadows, the most powerful warriors in the Dark Kingdom. After he extracts the crystal, he will turn the person into a monster, but that monster is healed by Sailor Moon, thus killing the Shadow monster. Zoicite can also change people into monsters even if they do not have a shadow inside them.

In Episode 21, Zoycite sought out the first crystal. He attempted to get the crystals from Joe (Game Machine Man), a priest (Bobo the Vulture), Greg (Bumboo), Peggy (Veena), Rita (Techniclon), Raye's grandpa (Pox), and a cat named Hercules (Bakene). He only got four of them, however; the Sailor Scouts got one and Tuxedo Mask got two. In addition, all the victims who were turned into monsters were healed by Sailor Moon. However, in Episode 28, Zoicite turned a wrestler into a monster named Akan. Though Sailor Moon healed him, Zoicite got the Sailor Scouts' crystal.

In Episode 29, Zoycite impersonated Sailor Moon and pretended to be in danger so Tuxedo Mask would rescue her, but when he did, he stabbed him with a sharp crystal. Just when he had him cornered, however, he was attacked by Sailor Venus. In Episode 30, he challenged Tuxedo Mask (whom he knew was really Mamoru Chiba) to a battle over the crystals, but as they were about to fight, Kunzite appeared and took the crystals. Zoicite had double-crossed Tuxedo Mask. Tuxedo Mask threw a rose at Zoicite's face and scratched him, angering him to the point of disobeying Queen Beryl (who wanted to turn Darien evil) and attempting to kill him by shooting fire at him in the elevator, and seriously injuring him with an ice crystal.

After Tuxedo Mask was stabbed by Zoicite with the ice crystal, the Rainbow Crystals transformed into the Imperium Silver Crystal, and Sailor Moon transformed into the Moon Princess. This continued onto Episode 31, where Sailor Moon defeated Zoicite using Cosmic Moon Power, but he refused to accept defeat. When he returned to the Dark Kingdom, Queen Beryl killed him with an energy wave from her crystal ball as a punishment for disobeying her.

Zoicite appeared in a flashback in Episode 39, alongside Jadeite, Nephrite, and Kunzite. He was also mentioned by Kunzite right when he was killed by Sailor Moon.

---

Nicole: ZOYCITE!

Zoycite: (to Nicole) I'm gonna enjoy bringing your head to Queen Beryl.

Nicole: Not if I kill you first you fucking bitch!

Me: Lets get our battles out of the way and then we'll head out after Jafar.

Valon: Righto mate.

They went at them

---

## Battle 1: Robo Roxy

---

Akiza, Whirlwind, Valon, Sonic Boom and Tania were facing Robo Roxy

Robo Roxy: I have added more cards to my collection.

Akiza: Lets see what you have.

Robo Roxy: Okay then. I summon: PALEOZOIC CANADIA, DINOMISCHUS, ELDONIA, HALLUCIGENIA, LEANCHOILIA, MARRELLA, OLENOIDES, PIKAIA, ANOMALOCARIS and OPABINIA!

She summoned said monsters and they were trap monsters based on creatures from the Cambrian Period.

Whirlwind: Wow! Awesome selection there.

Sonic Boom: Those are all monsters that are based on creatures from the Cambrian Period here on Earth.

Akiza: They lived from 530 to 450 million years ago.

Robo Roxy: Wow! That's incredible.

Valon: It sure is mate.

Tania: It's amazing at what the secrets of the Earth have to share with us.

Akiza: It sure is.

Sonic Boom: It's all so amazing.

Robo-Roxy: It sure is.

Akiza: Shall we get started?

Robo-Roxy: Lets

Robo Roxy called out her Pokemon and they fired blasts of wind, rainbow energy, light and fire at Robo-Roxy and her monsters and Pokemon.

Valon and Whirlwind: RAINBOW SINGULARITY BLAST!

Valon fired a wave of light and Whirlwind fired a ball of Rainbow Energy.

Tania and Sonic Boom: SONIC AMAZON SUPERBLAST!

Tania and Sonic Boom fired waves of wind and energy.

Akiza fired a blast of red fire and the blasts all hit her and knocked her and her Pokemon out and destroyed her monsters.

Akiza: Nice!

---

Battle 2: Springfield Bullies.

---

Sam S.L., Lightning Rod, Mewtwo, Warnado and Blackfire were facing Jimbo, Dolph and Kearney.

Sam S.L.: This is gonna be fun.

Jimbo: Absolutely.

Dolph: How is Misty doing?

Blackfire: She is doing well. J.D. is taking her to the doctor tomorrow to check on the baby.

Lightning Rod: I'm happy for J.D. and Misty.

Warnado: We all are.

Mewtwo: Indeed.

Kearney: I can't wait for Kearney Jr. to meet her kid.

Sam S.L.: Me too. Lets dance.

The Springfield Bullies called out their Pokemon and they went at the trio and fired blasts of fire, lightning, tornadoes and energy and the blasts hit them all over.

Mewtwo and Lightning Rod: PSYCHIC THUNDERSTRIKE SURPRISE!

Mewtwo and Lightning Rod fired blasts of psychic energy and lightning.

Blackfire and Warnado: ENERGY TORNADO AVATAR!

Blackfire fired waves of energy and Warnado fired tornadoes and Sam fired waves of fire and the blasts hit the trio and knocked them and their Pokemon out.

Sam S.L.: Awesome!

## Battle 3: Robo-Blaze

Sora, Swarm, Blade Man, Jet Vac, and Drill Man were facing Robo-Blaze.

Robo-Blaze: I heard you all were having problems with a Cutie Mark disease that Apple Bloom got.

Sora: We sure did.

Jet Vac: It was the strangest disease we have ever seen. It was a primordial disease that is completely unpredictable.

Swarm: (Arabic Accent) It sure was. But it was really something.

Blade Man: It was so freaky. But Varie cured Apple Bloom.

Drill Man: She sure did.

Robo-Blaze: Wow. That's good. Lets do it.

Robo-Blaze called out his Pokemon and they went at him. Sora, Blade Man and Drill Man fired blasts of light and blades and drill missiles and Swarm and Jet Vac fired blasts of wind.

Blade Man and Swarm: SWARMING BLADE SHOWER!

Blade Man fired a shower of blades and Swarm fired a swarm of bees.

Drill Man and Jet Vac: WINDSTORM OF DRILL BOMBS!

Drill Man fired waves of Drill Missiles and Jet Vac fired waves of wind.

Sora fired blasts of light and the blasts all hit Robo-Blaze and his Pokemon and knocked them out.

Sora: Awesome battle!

## Battle 4: Red X

Hunter, Boom Jet, Nuova Shenron, Free Ranger, and Princess Rose were facing Red X.

Red X: I'm so happy for J.D. and Misty.

Hunter: Ja we all are und we can't wait for J.D. to meet his kids.

Nuova Shenron: Same here.

Free Ranger: It's gonna be awesome.

Boom Jet: You said it.

Princess Rose: I'm so happy for him and Misty.

Red X: We all are. Shall we dance?

Hunter: Lets do it!

Red X called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Nuova Shenron and Boom Jet: FIRESTORM BOOM BOMB!

Nuova Shenron fired blasts of fire and Boom Jet fired bombs of lightning.

Princess Rose and Free Ranger: FROGS OF LIGHTNING!

Princess Rose sent numerous energy frogs and Free Ranger fired blasts of lightning.

Hunter fired a wave of fire and the blasts slammed into Red X and his Pokemon and knocked them all out.

Hunter: Wunderbar victory.

---

Battle 5: Greiger

---

Boris, Scratch, Clawful, Pop Thorn, and Ultra Humanite were facing Greiger.

Boris: It's nice that Agrabah reminds you of home Greiger.

Greiger: It sure does. One of these days I'll have to visit my family in Peru for a reunion.

Scratch: That's a good idea.

Pop Thorn: It sure is.

Clawful: Yeah. I heard that Applejack and her family are having a reunion coming up shortly.

Ultra Humanite: It will be fun for us to meet her family.

Greiger: It sure will. Lets dance.

Greiger called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Clawful and Scratch: LOBSTER SPHINX RUBY BLAST!

Clawful fired blasts of red energy and Scratch fired blasts of red energy as well.

Ultra Humanite and Pop Thorn: PSYCHIC THORNSHOWER BLAST!

Ultra Humanite fired waves of psychic energy and Pop Thorn fired spines and blasts of crystal wind.

Boris fired blasts of indigo fire and the blasts hit Greiger and his Pokemon and knocked them down.

Boris: Good fight.

## Battle 6: Dai Gui

Cornelia, Gusto, Tso Lan, Thunderbolt, and Juandissimo were facing the Demon Sorcerer of Earth, Dai Gui.

Tso Lan: Doing really well brother.

Dai Gui: **Thanks Tso Lan. I do look like to look my best.**

Gusto: I know it's a bad idea but I think Shendu and Hsi Wu will be great candidates for the Masters of Evil.

Thunderbolt: As much as I don't like it, but I agree. Even though you guys have a lot of disagreements between the seven of you and

Shendu, you all are still family.

Cornelia: Yeah.

Dai Gui: **I'll have to have Vypra consider it.**

Juandissimo: I'm sorry you all hate Shendu but he is still part of your family.

Dai Gui: **True. Lets dance.**

Dai Gui called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Tso Lan and Gusto: MOONLIGHT WINDSTORM BOOMERANG SHOWER!

Tso Lan fired waves of moonlight and Gusto fired a barrage of boomerangs.

Juandissimo and Thunderbolt: MEXICO THUNDERBOLT SHOWER!

Juandissimo fired blasts of green, white and red energy and Thunderbolt fired a barrage of lightning.

Cornelia fired waves of earth and the blasts all slammed into Dai Gui and knocked him and his Pokemon down.

Cornelia: Good fight.

---

Battle 7: Zoycite

---

Nicole was facing Zoycite.

Nicole: You are a bad monster!

Nicole fired a wave of fire and stars and the blast engulfed Zoycite and obliterated her in an instant.

Nicole: Enjoy the fires of hell.

---

Me: Whoo! Now that we got the usual battles out of the way lets put our plan into action.

Jasmine: Lets do it.

Me: Ready Genie?

Genie: I sure am.

He went back into his lamp and I tied the lamp to a spear and I threw it into the Palace. Just like we planned Jafar got the lamp and made his first wish: To be Sultan and then he made his second wish: TO BE THE GREATEST SORCERER IN THE WORLD!

He moved the palace to a mountain and we felt his power increase.

Me: Whoa! Now it's getting good. Okay here we go.

We went into Agrabah and we kept ourselves on the alert.

Mewtwo: Careful. I sense some darkness in those pots.

Me: Pot Centipede Heartless.

I fired an energy blast and destroyed the heartless pots.

Then the Kurt Zisa Heartless appeared.

Me: Kurt Zisa!

I fired an energy blast and obliterated the Heartless and we got a massive negative energy power increase.

Me: Yeah! Lets do an entrance based on the light of heaven.

Nico: Nice!

Jimbo: Great idea!

Me: Lets go.

We arrived at the Palace and we saw JAFAR!

Aladdin went in and snuck up to get the lamp.

Jafar: That was… [sees Aladdin in the reflection of the floor] You!

Jafar fired a blast of energy from his staff.

Jafar: How many times do I have to kill you, boy?

Suddenly a massive curtain of light appeared from out of nowhere and the divine singing of angels was heard as lots of angels appeared and we popped out of the angels and we were ready to fight. We went at Jafar and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and Eli grabbed his staff and fired energy blasts at Jafar and the blasts hit him all over and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Aokua and Kelvedran were blasting Jafar and smashing him all over the place.

Gia: You can marry Jasmine, Jafar. Over our dead bodies!

Jafar: That can be arranged!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Techno Bionic Team!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Bioman Rangers!

Sora blasted and bashed him all over the place with his Keyblade and Kairi blasted him all over with her keyblade.

Nico blasted Jafar all over with blasts of fire and energy.

Jafar got up and fired a powerful blast of energy and I fired a blast of energy and our blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Carol fired a blast of atomic energy and it hit Jafar and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli spun the staff around with incredible ferocity and he slammed it into Jafar's head and sent him crashing into the ground with incredible force!

Jafar got up.

Nico: Take this one! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: SAHARA SPEAR STORM!

Eli: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: ATACAMA FREEZE SANDSTORM!

Nunnally: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: GOBI DEATH WORM!

Princess Jasmine: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: MARTIAN DUST DEVIL STRIKE!

Flame Princess: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: PHOENIX FLAME FEATHERS!

Lincoln: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: DESERT LIGHTNING STRIKE STORM!

Pinkie Pie: COMEDY STYLE NINJA ART: SCARAB TICKLE STRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle: MAGIC STYLE NINJA ART: FRIENDSHIP FIRESTORM BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer: SOLAR STYLE NINJA ART: SOLAR PHOENIX INCINERATION!

Aladdin: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: SANDWORM SUPER STRIKE!

Genie: MAGIC STYLE NINJA ART: GENIE LAMP SUPERLASER!

They fired blasts of energy and sand and lightning and magic and the blasts formed into said things and slammed into Jafar and exploded all over with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: If this is all you're made of it's really pathetic!

Aladdin: Are you afraid to fight us yourself, you cowardly snake?

Laney: YEAH!

Jafar: A snake, am I? Perhaps you'd like to see how snakelike I can be. (Jafar Transforms from Sorcerer to a Gigantic Cobra.)

Me: Oh fuck me sideways!

Nico: He's now a gigantic Cobra!

Lana: COOL!

Lola: Whoa!

Lily: This is scary in real life compared to the movie.

Jafar: (Then he tries to Fight Aladdin)

I punched Jafar in face and Aladdin slashes him.

Jafar: [screaming]

Genie: Rick 'em, rack 'em, rock 'em rake! Stick that sword into that snake!

Snake Jafar: You stay out of thissss.

Genie: Jafar, Jafar, he's our man. If he can't do it… great!

Me: Time for some teamwork!

Hard Man: Lets get him!

Long Haul: Yeah!

Hard Man and Long Haul used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Hard Man's Hard Knuckle and Long Haul's Missile Launcher 100-fold.

Grapple and Monster Rancher Golem used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys as well and they enhanced Grapple's Explosive Rockets and Golem's Rock powers 100-fold.

Hard Man and Long Haul: EXPLODING HARD BOULDER SHRAPNEL SHOWER!

Hard Man fired his powerful fist rocket and Long Haul fired a barrage of rockets.

Grapple and Monster Rancher Golem: EXPLODING ROCK TORNADO!

Grapple fired a barrage of rockets and Golem fired a tornado of rock.

Greiger and Stormblade: WHALE FIRE FEATHERSTORM!

Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney and Air Strike: HAWK BULLY BLAST!

Robo Roxy and Bad Juju: CRIMSON VOODOO BLAST!

Robo Blaze and Wild Storm: GOLDEN STORMBLADE SLASH!

Red X and Buzzer Beak: X BIRDSHOT STORM!

Dai Gui and Dreamcatcher: EARTHQUAKE DREAMSTORM BLAST!

Lori and Krankenstein: HURRICANE FRANKENSTEIN BLAST!

Boris and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE BLAST!

Sam and The Springfield Bully Trio: VOLCANIC BULLY BLAST!

Sora and Robo Blaze: GOLDEN LIGHT SHOWER!

Akiza and Robo Roxy: CRIMSON ROSE FIRESTORM!

Hunter and Red X: GERMANY X FIRESTORM!

Cornelia and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

Me: You will pay for your crimes!

Aladdin ran face and skidded on a ruby and flew out of the palace window and stabbed Jafar with his sword.

Snake Jafar: [screams]

But then Jafar grabbed him!

Me: Oh no!

Snake Jafar: [laughing] You little fool. You thought you could defeat the most powerful being on Earth.

Iago: Squeeze him, Jafar. Squeeze him like a… Awk!

Snake Jafar: Without the genie, boy, you're nothing.

Aladdin: The genie. The genie. The genie has more power than you'll ever have.

Snake Jafar: What?

Aladdin: He gave you your power. He can take it away.

Genie: Al, what are you doing? Why are you bringing me into this?

Me: (Whispers to him) Trust us on this. Play along.

Aladdin: Face it, Jafar. You're still just second best.

Eli: YEAH YOU FUCKUP!

Aerith: Eli.

Snake Jafar: You're right. His power does exceed my own. But not for long.

Genie: The boy is crazy. He's a little punch-drunk. One too many hits with the snake.

Snake Jafar: Slave, I make my third wish. I wish to be an all-powerful genie!

Genie: All right, your wish is my command. Way to go, Al.

Genie Jafar: (Jafar Transforms From a Snake into a Gigantic Enormous Genie) Yes. Yes! The power. [Jafar laughs]

We gasped!

Genie Jafar: The absolute power!

He bursted through the tower and he was now a terrifying and powerful Djinn Genie!

Sunset Shimmer: Oh great! Jafar as a genie!

Jasmine: What have you done?

Aladdin: Trust me.

A black lamp appeared and Jafar was attached to it.

Genie Jafar: The universe is mine to command, to control!

Aladdin: Guys, I'm gonna get Jafar's lamp. Keep him distracted!

Me: Right!

Sunset Shimmer: I've had it with you Jafar!

Suddenly Princess Jasmine was enveloped in a powerful flash of light and she then was turned into a Keyblader!

Me: Whoa! Jasmine you look awesome as a Keyblader!

Jasmine: I sure do. Lets get him!

Sunset Shimmer: VERMILLION SWORD FIRESTORM!

Sunset Shimmer fired a massive fire blast of vermillion flames and they hit Jafar.

Sunset Shimmer, Aladdin, Jasmine and Genie: DESERT PHOENIX MAGIC BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it formed into a phoenix and it slammed into Jafar and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jafar was weakened and Aladdin got to the lamp of Jafar.

Aladdin: Not so fast, Jafar. Aren't you forgetting something?

Genie Jafar: Huh?

Aladdin: You wanted to be a genie… you got it.

Me: Yeah!

Genie Jafar: What?! (Large Gold Cuffs clamped onto Jafar's Wrists)

Me: And you are forever bound to the rules of a Genie!

Aladdin: And everything that goes with it. (Aladdin picks up the Lamp and sucks Jafar into his Lamp)

Genie Jafar: NOOOOO! NOOOOOOOOO!

Iago: I'm gettin' out of here! Eye…

Genie Jafar: NOOOOOOOO!

Aladdin: Phenomenal cosmic powers…

Iago: Come On, You're the genie. I don't want to be in the lamp, I hate lamps becau…

Me, Eli and Aladdin: Itty bitty living space.

Genie: Al, J.D., you little geniuses, you.

He ruffled mine and Aladdin's heads.

Me: Thanks Genie. This was awesome!

Sultan: Ahh!

Rajah: [meow]

(Agrabah Has Restored to Normal)

Me: That was awesome!

Jafar: Get your blasted beak out of my face!

Iago: Oh, shut up, you moron!

Jafar: Don't tell me to shut up!

I talked to the lamp.

Me: How about you do us all a favor and you BOTH shut the fuck up!?

Nico: You tell him J.D.!

Jimbo: You know, we could use Jafar's new status as a genie to get rid of the remaining villains of this adventure.

William: We could. But it would be too risky.

Robo Blaze: He's right. If we try to get him to grant any of our wishes, he'll use those wishes against us.

Robo Roxy: We could just bury Jafar's lamp in Antarctica where no one will find it.

Me: That would be a good idea but I think Genie has a better idea.

Iago: What!? I was gonna…

Genie: Allow me. 10,000 years in a Cave of Wonders ought to chill him out!

Lynn: And here's the pitch!

He flicked the lamp and it went flying far!

Iago: Moron, You're a thief city.

Jafar: Shut up!

Lynn: AND IT'S OUTTA HERE!

Nico: (Speaking Arabic) جعفر أغربة ، لقد فشلت هذا العالم! (Jafar of Agrabah you have failed this World!)

Me: Well said Nico.

We high five.

Me: Did you have fun with us Jasmine?

Jasmine: I sure did J.D. This was the most fun I have ever had.

Aladdin: I'm glad. But Jasmine I love you.

Jasmine: I know but that stupid law. This isn't fair. I love you.

Genie: [sniffles] Al, no problem. You've still got all 3 wishes left. Just say the word and you'll be a prince.

Aladdin: But, Genie, what about your freedom?

Genie: Hey, it's only an eternity of servitude. This is love. Al, you're not gonna find another girl like her in a million years. Believe me, I know. I've looked.

Me: Well look no further Genie.

Eden: I love you Genie.

Genie: Eden.

They hugged and kissed.

Aladdin: Jasmine, I do love you, but had J.D. and everyone not come I would've pretended to be someone I am not.

Jasmine: I understand.

Nico: We all do.

Aladdin: Genie, I wish for your freedom.

Genie: One bonafide prince pedigree coming up. What?

Aladdin: Genie, you're free.

The Lamp released smoke and magic and freed Genie forever.

Genie: I'm free. I'm free. Quick. Quick. Wish for something outrageous. Say, "I want the Nile." Try that.

Aladdin: Uh, I wish for the Nile.

Genie: No way! [laughing gleefully] Oh, does that feel good! Oh! I'm free! I'm free at last! I'm hittin' the road. I'm off to see the world. I'm… Wait. I'm still part of the team. I will be with you no matter what and I love it.

Me: That's right Genie.

Sultan: I agree.

Me: (Kneels) Hello your majesty. It's great to see you again.

Sultan: Same to you J.D. my boy.

Eli: It has been a while.

Sultan: That it has. And Aladdin you've certainly proven your worth as far as I'm concerned. It's that law that's the problem.

Jasmine: Father?

Me: I agree your majesty and no one should ever be forced into a marriage against their will. There's no true love in it. True love comes from the heart and not through force.

Nico: That's right.

Sultan: Well, am I Sultan or am I Sultan? From this day forth, the princess shall marry whomever she deems worthy.

We cheered wildly.

Jasmine: Him. I choose… I choose you, Aladdin.

Aladdin: Call me Al.

We laughed.

Genie: Oh, all of ya, come over here. Big group hug. Group hug. Mind if I kiss the monkey? (Does so) Ooh, hairball.

Me: I think this calls for a celebration.

Aladdin took Jasmine on a night cruise on Carpet and we followed.

Aladdin: I can show you the world. Shining, shimmering, splendid. Tell me, princess, now when did you last let your heart decide? I can open your eyes. Take you wonder by wonder. Over, sideways, and under on a magic carpet ride. A whole new world. A new fantastic point of view. No one to tell us no. Or where to go. Or say we're only dreaming.

Jasmine: A whole new world. A dazzling place I never knew. But when I'm way up here, it's crystal clear, that now I'm in a whole new world with you.

Aladdin: Now I'm in a whole new world with you.

Jasmine: Unbelievable sights. Indescribable feeling. Soaring, tumbling, freewheeling. Through an endless diamond sky. A whole new world.

Aladdin: Don't you dare close your eyes.

Jasmine: A hundred thousand things to see.

Aladdin: Hold your breath, it gets better.

Jasmine: I'm like a shooting star. I've coke so far. I can't go back to where I used to be.

Aladdin: A whole new world.

Jasmine: Every turn a surprise.

Aladdin: With new horizons to pursue.

Jasmine: Every moment red letter.

Both: I'll chase them anywhere. There's no time to spare. Let me share this whole new world with you.

Aladdin: A whole new world.

Jasmine: A whole new world.

Aladdin: That's where we'll be.

Jasmine: That's where we'll be.

Both: A thrilling chase. A wonderous place. For you and me.

Aladdin: A whole new world.

Jasmine: A whole new life.

Both: For you and me.

Everyone: Aww.

Me: So beautiful.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) This was so beautiful and it was awesome going into the world of Aladdin. Who knows what the next adventure will bring us.

Me: We'll wait and see.

We went back home to rest.

(CHAPTER 1313)

The Loud House: Revamped Chapter 1313: Light and Hearts Part 9, a Loud House + X-overs Crossover fanfic | FanFiction

ALADDIN 2: THE RETURN OF JAFAR

---

In the middle of the city, at a house, a Pizza Delivery Guy was making a pizza delivery to someone.

And here's where Eddy meets the pizza guy.

DING DONG!

A man came to the door.

Man: Hello?

Pizza guy: Pizza delivery for 7348 Red Ledge Drive.

Man: Look, would it help if I slow it down for you? I didn't order the pizza.

Pizza guy: Is this 7348 Red Ledge Drive? Are you Mr. Merchant?

Mr. Merchant: Yeah, the Mr. Merchant who didn't order the fucking pie!

Pizza guy: Then, who placed the call?

Eddy: I did. (toilet flushes)

Eddy came out of the bathroom.

Eddy: Pineapple and olive? (pizza guy nods and hands him the pizza) Sweet and salty.

Mr. Merchant: The fuck are you? The fuck you doing in my crib… (Eddy points blaster at him)

Eddy: (to pizza guy) Is it burnt crust?

Pizza guy:… God, I hope no. Um…

Mr. Merchant: Whoa… man, look. If this is about that poker game, I told Howie, I told him that… (Eddy gives him a serious look and Mr. Merchant takes out his wallet) Okay, uh, look, just take whatever you want.

Eddy: (takes wallet) Thanks.

Pizza guy: Sir. Before you do anything to him, do you mind if I get a big tip?

Eddy: Uh, Jeremy, is it? (Jeremy nods and Eddy holds up fist) Eddy. Eddy McGee. (Jeremy gives him fist bump) That is a no go on the tiperoo, Jer. (takes out gold card) I'm not here for him. (aims blaster at Jeremy) I'm here for you.

Mr. Merchant: (sighs in relief) Oh. Hehe, okay, wow, dodged a big-time bullet on that one.

Eddy: (slams blasteron Mr. Merchant's face) Not out of the woods yet. You need to seriously ease up on the bedazzling. They're jeans, not chandelier. P.S. I'm keeping your wallet. You did kinda give it to me."

Mr. Merchant: Okay, just look, man, can I have my Sam's card…

Eddy: (aims blaster at Mr. Merchant's head and forces him to sit on couch) I will shoot your fucking cat!

Mr. Merchant: (confused) I don't really know what that means. I don't have a cat.

Eddy: Then whose kitty litter did I just shit in? (puts blaster away) Anyhoo, tell me something… (takes out knife) What situation isn't improved by pizza? (opens pizza box with knife) Do you happen to know a Meghan Orflowsky - gettin' that right? Orflasky? Orlovsy? Yeah? Good. (Jeremy nods as Eddy eats pizza slice) 'Cause she knows you. Jeremy, I belong to a group of guys who take a dime to beat a fella down. (tried to hand Mr. Merchant the pizza, but dropped it as it fell to the floor) And little Meghan, she's not made of money, but lucky for her, I got a soft spot.

Jeremy: [nervously] I'm, uh…

Eddy: A stalker. (points knife at Jeremy) Threats hurt, Jer, though not nearly as much as serrated steel. So keep away from Meghan. Cool?

Jeremy: Yes… Yes, sir.

Eddy: Then we're done. [puts the knife away]

Jeremy: Wait, we… we are?

Eddy: Yeah, totally done! [everyone starts laughing]

Eddy: [to Mr. Merchant] You should have seen your face!

Mr. Merchant: I didn't know what to do. I was so scared!

Eddy: Soft spot, remember?

All of a sudden, Eddy knocked the pizza off of Jeremy's hands as he grabbed him by the neck, and pinned him to the wall

Eddy: You even LOOK in her general direction again, and you'll learn in the worst of ways that I have some hard spots too! (thinks for a moment) That came out wrong. Or did it? [kisses Jeremy on the cheek]

Jeremy: (GULP!) YES SIR! I'LL TURN MYSELF IN! DON'T SHOOT ME!

Eddy: Good.

Eddy left and Jeremy turned himself in.

Later at the shed in the courtyard, The Digimon Emperor broke in and lifted up the portrait of Marge Simpson and she saw him.

Marge: Wait. You're not Nico! Who are you?!

Digimon Emperor: Not so loud. I'm here to get you out.

The Digimon Emperor got the portrait and used a Luigi's Mansion freedom ray and got Marge out.

Marge: Ahh. Good to be out.

But what they didn't know was that Spitfire was above them.

Spitfire: I got to warn everyone!

She flew fast to us.

Eddy, who was wearing tacky sunglasses, was walking to an underpass as he was holding a box of pizza. There was a group of girls talking as Eddy walked up to one of them.

Eddy: Meghan.

As the girl in the middle looked up, Eddy threw the pizza box in front of them along with a few photos of Jeremy holding a sign that said 'I'm Sorry'.

Eddy: You've heard the last of Jeremy. He's sorry.

Meghan: Really?

Eddy: Yeah. He turned himself in for Federal Stalking charges. He's looking at a long time in prison and deportation.

Meghan: Wow! That's great! Thank you so much Eddy.

Eddy: You're welcome.

Eddy left.

Later Eddy came back.

Suzumebachi: Hey, Eddy. Where were you?

Eddy: I was out running some errands.

Me: How did they go?

Eddy: Good good.

Me: Awesome.

Spitfire came and she had a look of panic on her face.

Me: Spitfire what's wrong!?

Spitfire: It's the Digimon Emperor!

Me: Uh oh! Don't tell me. He released Marge from her portrait.

Spitfire: Yeah!

We gasped!

Jessie (Pokemon): Seviper, guard the door. Make sure Marge doesn't get in or out.

Seviper agreed.

Me: Computer locate Marge Simpson.

Computer: Subject Marge Simpson located. Estate courtyard.

Me: Lets roll!

We went to the courtyard.

Fu: Eddy, what kind of errands were you running?

Eddy: I was busting a stalker.

Fu: Wow! Who was it?

Eddy: his name was Jeremy and he was a pizza delivery guy.

Fu: Wow!

Deadpool: Jeremy? That guy is familiar to me.

Eddy: You should know him Wade. He was after this girl named Meghan Orflowsky.

Deadpool: I remember him! I punched the fucking shit out of his brains.

Me: Nice!

We arrived at the courtyard and we saw MARGE BOUVIER!

Me: Marge Bouvier.

Marge: J.D. Knudson.

Jade: What do you want now, Marge?

Marge: (pushes Jade out of the way) Out of the way, brat! This is between me and my so called family!

The next thing Marge knew, Jackie Chan grabbed her by the collar.

Jackie Chan: (understandably angry) NO ONE TOUCHES MY NIECE AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Me: That's right Marge!

Homer: YOU ARE NO LONGER PART OF MY FAMILY YOU DUMB BITCH!

POW!

Homer punched Marge in the face and knocked her down.

Joe Swanson: Marge Simpson you're under arrest.

Marge: Not until I kill Homer and my children!

Bart: Well see about that!

Lisa Simpson and Bart pulled out 12 gauge shotguns!

Bart: Try killing us without legs you bitch!

BANG BANG!

Bart and Lisa blasted Marge's legs off and severed them!

Me: Nice shooting guys.

Tom Lair and Sheila had Marge.

Blaster: (to Tom Lair and Sheila) You two take Marge into police custody until the Digimon Emperor and Xemnas are dealt with.

Marge: (to Homer, Bart, and Lisa) So, I guess you three still don't have the guts to have me killed, huh?

Lisa Simpson: There are more important things going on right now then your nagging, Mom. But when this is over, the 4 of us are gonna have it out.

Marge: For who?

Homer: For you Marge!

Homer then pulled out a piece of paper and it was for a Finalized Divorce!

Me: Homer doesn't want anything to do with you anymore. Now he has a new love.

Mindy Simmons came up to Homer.

Mindy Simmons: You said it J.D.

Homer and Mindy showed wedding rings and Marge gasped in shock and sheer rage!

Marge: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I WILL KILL YOU FOR THIS! I WILL BE BACK! I WILL KILL YOU!

Me: Get her outta here.

Tom Lair: With pleasure.

They took her away.

Soundwave: Homer Simpson: Superior. Marge Simpson: Inferior.

Me: Indeed. Marge has always been a monster.

Homer: Yeah I don't know what I was thinking marrying a monster like Marge.

Me: Yeah.

Bart: She stopped being our mother the moment she helped that fucking jerk Burns.

Nico: Big time. She brought all this on herself.

Me: Yep. That's 8 predictions that came true.

Nico: Yep. But we'll make sure he pays for his crimes later on.

Naruto: Yep.

Vypra appeared and with her was a boy with blue and dark blue hair and he had blue eyes and had a dark pink shirt with purple sleeves and he had an ocean waves with purple bubbles symbol on it and he had grey pants and sneakers.

Vypra: Hey guys. I have a new recruit for the Redemption Squad for all to meet.

Toxic Horror: Louie PoisonSea?

Louie PoisonSea: Hey guys.

Magma Gloom: We didn't expect you to join the team.

Me: You guys know him?

Frozen Fright: He's our forgotten brother of the Fearful 4.

Frozen Fright told us his history.

---

He's the True Youngest and forgotten brother of the Feared Four, he's a 12 years old unicorn pony and is the only one redeemed of the group, Formerly known with the nickname (given by his brothers) "The Repentant Poisonous Boy", he never liked his brothers' hobbies, winning their hate and rejection, some ponies all over know that he's not evil, Currently he feels guilty about having cruel brothers, He's Gloomy, Sad, Kind and pure hearted, he was always hated in all the corners of Equestria, due to his descendance from an infamous family, His Cutie Mark is about (which he's always ashamed) his accidental and painful reminiscence that he's eternally rued; poisoning a fish on a pond in the Crystal Empire

---

Me: Whoa man!

Nico: That's rough. But it's good you want to redeem yourself.

Louie PoisonSea: Thank you. And it's an honor to meet the very famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here Louie. It's good you want to redeem yourself.

Frozen Fright: Yeah bro and we're really sorry about everything we did to you. We were just so cruel and all that.

Louie PoisonSea: It's all right guys. You were being like normal brothers.

Thunder Terror: It's good you want to join the team and redeem yourself.

Me: It sure is. I guess the Fearful 4 is now the Fearful 5.

Magma Gloom: Yep.

Vypra: He was going to become Silver Spoon's archenemy but he wants to join the Redemption Squad as well.

Me: That's understandable. He can be part of both teams.

Vypra: That works.

Me: Cool. Now it's time for us to get ready.

Nadira: Looks like it's back to Agrabah.

Me: Yep and we're going back there to kill Jafar.

Eli: That's right! We had him banished to the Cave of Wonders.

Me: No doubt he has resurfaced and Iago wants nothing to do with him anymore.

Lincoln: This is gonna be interesting. We're probably gonna help Aladdin kill some thieves too.

Nico: This is gonna be fun!

Zarya: Yeah it is.

Lynn: And the next target is gonna be Lexaeus.

Aeleus: My Nobody. It's gonna be rough.

Lynn: This is gonna be an earthshattering battle for me.

Me: Yep. Lets get ready and head out everyone.

Villamax, Fixer, Crimson Dynamo, Zzzax, Anti-Wanda and Dayu appeared.

Villamax: Can me, Fixer, Crimson Dynamo, Zzzax, Anti-Wanda and Dayu come with you guys?

Zarya: You all sure can. This is gonna be a rough battle.

Me: We're going back to Agrabah and we're going to kill Jafar.

Zzzax: I thought you guys got rid of him before.

Eli: No we had him banished to the Cave of Wonders for 10,000 years.

Nico: That's right we did. But that was during our first trip there.

Sora: It sure was.

Zarya: Lets roll!

We were off to Agrabah!

---

We arrived in the Jordan Desert near Agrabah.

Demolishor: It's always so hot in Agrabah.

Me: Well it's in the Jordan Desert, what did you expect?

Demoslishor: Yeah you're right.

Nico: Whew! Man it's hot. But it's beautiful.

Me: Yep.

We saw Aladdin fly on Carpet towards a thief stronghold.

Me: There he is!

We flew up to him.

Me: Hey Aladdin!

Aladdin: Hey guys! Been a while!

Me: I know. We've been so busy. What's been going on?

Aladdin: Heading in to deal with some thieves?

Zarya: Awesome!

Me: Lets tear them apart!

Aladdin: All right Carpet, lets move!

We flew into the Thief Stronghold and fired blasts of blue fire and lightning and electrocuted the thieves all over and Sly and the Cooper Gang were stealing the money and jewels they stole and all that. We had all the thieves tied up and we carried them back to Agrabah.

Me: YEAH! These thieves are going to prison for a long time.

Lincoln: That was awesome!

Aladdin: Nice job guys.

Nico: Thanks Aladdin.

Me: Yeah.

Aladdin: How come Zarya is leading?

Me: It's a really ugly story. We'll explain when we get to the palace.

We arrived at the palace and the thieves were locked up.

Me: Awesome.

Aladdin: Cool.

Jasmine: Hey everyone!

Me: Princess Jasmine.

We knelt before her.

Me: It's great to see you again.

Jasmine: No need for kneeling.

Me: Force of habit.

Fixer: So, how has Genie been spending his freedom?

Aladdin: He has been doing all the things he hasn't done in 10,000 years.

Me: Boy that must be a LONG to do list.

Zarya: No kidding. But I'm so happy that the Genie has so much to do now that he's free.

Lincoln: We all are.

Aladdin: Yeah. But what has been happening with you?

Me: Right.

I went over everything that has been happening the last 8 days up to now and they gasped.

Jasmine: Oh man! Nico are you okay?

Nico: I'll be all right. But thank you for your concern.

Aladdin: I don't get it? Who is the Digimon Emperor?

Me: A brainwashed tyrant that has done so many unspeakable crimes against his will. He tried to take over the entire Digital World and rule over it with an iron fist.

I went over his entire history.

---

The **Digimon Emperor** ( **Digimon Kaiser** in Japan, real name: **Ken Ichijoji** ) is the main antagonist for the first 21 episodes of *Digimon Adventure* season 2. He is the first arch-nemesis of Davis and the other new Digidestined. It is later revealed that he was the victim of brainwashing by the real antagonist, his possessed victim and his two pawns.

He returns in *Digimon Adventure Tri* as one of the antagonists along with Alphamon. However this is later revealed to be Dark Gennai impersonating him.

He was voiced by Romi Park in Japanese and Derek Stephen Prince in English Version. In *Digimon Adventure tri.*, he is voiced by Todd Haberkorn.

Past

When Ken was a young boy, he always felt overshadowed by his older brother, Sam because he was considered to be a kid genius, which made Ken jealous. One day, a Digivice came out of Sam's computer, (as MaloMyotismon (Myotismon's reincarnation) would be introduced later on) and he thought it belonged to Sam. When Sam told him not to touch it, Ken disobeys his brother and touches the Digivice anyway, sending Ken to the Digital World. He was a DigiDestined, and was partnered with Wormmon. After he and

Wormmon defeated a Digimon, a dark spore flew into his neck. When Ken returned from the Digital World, Sam scolded him for touching the Digivice and breaking his trust, then dismisses him from his room, stating that he would never trust him again. Feeling betrayed and fumed by those words, Ken wishes that Sam would just disappear. But unfortunately, Ken's wish eventually came true when Sam was tragically killed in a car accident. After Sam's death, Ken felt grief-stricken for the loss of his brother, so he decided that he had to be just like his older brother to help his parents cope with the pain.

One day when he was playing with Sam's computer, a mysterious voice on an E-mail came and told him to go to the Digital World (while Yukio Oikawa would be introduced later on). He did, but instead of entering the Digital World, Ken entered the Dark Ocean. He put the Digivice in the water and it morphed into a Dark D3. When that happened, Ken became corrupted by the Dark Spore, thinking that the Digital World was a game for him to rule and the Digimon were nothing but programs and should be enslaved, and the Digimon Emperor was born.

As the Digimon Emperor

When he became the Digimon Emperor, Ken became an oppressive tyrant towards the Digimon. He also created devices, called Dark Rings, to control the Digimon. They are similar to Devimon's Black Gears in function and method of control. He later upgraded them into Dark Spirals when the DigiDestined were able to break the original model. To control the Dark Rings and Dark Spirals, he created the Control Spires. The Control Spires activate the Dark Rings and prevent others from Digivolving. The Emperor eventually created a Digimon monster called Kimeramon, created using other Digimon.

---

Jasmine and Aladdin, Abu and Carpet were shocked and horrified!

Aladdin: That's horrible!

Jasmine: Yeah! He has no honor.

Me: I know. Over the last 8 days alone he has done a lot of terrible things. He beat the living shit out of all sorts of enemies we hate.

Laney: Like Skinner's mother Agnes who hates her own son.

Lincoln: And King Stefan who took the Maleficent 2014's wings.

Me: Big difference there and we'll tell you later.

Lana: He nearly threw The Riddler's boss Daniel Mockridge out the window.

Lola: Nearly beat up a Pokemon Trainer named Burgundy.

Me: And the worst part was free a bunch of villains we worked so hard to bring to justice and it sent Nico here into a Spiraling Depression.

Nico: Yeah.

Jasmine: Oh Nico.

Aladdin: That's terrible!

Nico: I'm over it now.

Jasmine: That's good.

Me: But just recently he put a bomb on Rarity to try and kill her and take the Flim Flam Brothers with her.

Lori: He literally beat the living shit out of Happy Pappy Gary and Betty and 4 South Park Kids.

Me: Just earlier this morning, he freed Homer's crazy ex-wife Marge from her portrait prison and we put her in jail after blasting her legs off.

Aladdin: Man! This is a nightmare!

Me: Yeah. We're calling this entire scenario the 12 Days of Torture.

Nico: That's a good name for it.

Me: It's a work in progress but thanks. We have 8 evil deeds of the Digimon Emperor down and 4 more are left.

Jasmine: That's awful.

Me: But we were warned about this before hand and we knew this was coming.

Spitfire: That's right. Me and the Wonderbolts are on high alert and watching for The Digimon Emperor's activities.

Aladdin: That's awful. But I hope you guys pull through.

Me: Yeah. The Digimon Emperor has been a terrible source of pain and darkness for Nico.

Nico: Yeah it's a really dark story.

The Sultan came.

Sultan: You all have been through a nightmare.

Me: Hello your majesty. It's great to see you again.

Sultan: You too J.D.

Kapri: Honestly, despite the bad stuff that happened in Halloween Town, we actually had fun there.

Me: Yeah we always do. But at least we saw the last of that monster Oogie Boogie. Now we have Jafar to deal with. And Aladdin you'll be happy to know that Maleficent is dead. She will never torment any other world again.

Aladdin: That's great! I'm glad.

Me: We all are. By the way have you seen any people wearing black jackets walking around?

Aladdin: Yeah as a matter of fact I did.

Me: Organization XIII is here.

Aladdin: Oh no.

Sultan: And who pray tell is Organization XIII?

Me: They are 13 Pure Evil Nobodies that are out to destroy the entire universe and they spell major disaster for every living thing in the entire universe.

Eli: Big trouble. They work for Xehanort and they want to destroy the entire universe.

I went over their history and it wasn't pretty.

They gasped!

Aladdin: These guys are monsters!

Me: I know and we already killed 7 of them.

Lola: Lea's Nobody, Axel is in the Masters of Evil.

Me: He was recruited because he has honor and is friends with Roxas and Xion.

Xion: It's true.

Me: Yep. We have 5 more members.

Lynn: Yep. We have Lexaeus, Vexen, Xaldin (Lori Growls Ferociously), Xigbar and lastly Xemnas in that order.

Me: Xemnas is my target and I'm going to make sure he suffers terribly for all his crimes. Especially to Nico. He's the one that put the Digimon Emperor inside him and I'm going to make sure he pays for it.

Nico: Big time.

Me: No one messes with my friends and lives.

Aladdin: That's awful. Nico, I'm so sorry you and everyone went through all this.

Nico: It's okay. But thank you.

Jasmine: How come Lori growled when she heard Xaldin's name?

Me: She has a really major personal vendetta against him. Xaldin tried to destroy Belle and Beast's relationship and turn Beast into a Heartless. Ever since Lori found out about it when we killed Freakshow, she vowed to destroy him ever since.

Aladdin: Man he really makes her blood boil.

Me: That is an understatement.

Nico: Yeah.

Jared: Xaldin has no honor unlike the one we know in the Masters of Evil.

Nicole: Yeah.

Aladdin: Wow. So which ones have you all killed?

Luan: I killed an evil version of Roxas.

Roxas: It's my evil self in Twilight Town.

Lincoln: I killed an evil version of Larxene in the world of Mulan from 1998.

Laney: I destroyed Marluxia in the world of The Lion King.

Lily: I faced an Evil version of Luxord in the world of 2003's Pirates of The Caribbean: The Curse of The Black Pearl.

Luxord: And Lily trapped him in a DISK as her prisoner.

Lily: Yep.

Luna: In Hollow Bastion, I faced and evil version of Demyx.

Lola: I faced Lea's nobody Axel in Halloween Town and he got recruited into the Masters of Evil.

Lea: Yeah and it's gonna be cool having my Nobody in with them.

Lola: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: I killed Saïx at Disney Castle.

Lucy Loud: And I just killed an evil version of Zexion at the Olympus Colosseum.

Me: And now we have 5 members left.

Aladdin: Wow! You all have been really busy.

Me: Yeah. But until Xemnas and the Digimon Emperor defeated my awesome fiance Zarya is leading the team till then.

Luan: And my awesome Eddy is second in command.

Nico: And Starscream is leading the Decepticons as well.

Zarya: It's true.

Aladdin: Wow! We will gladly help you all out like we did before.

Me: Thanks Aladdin.

Meanwhile out in the desert, the sand was stirring and out came Iago!

**Iago** : ( *coughs* ) ( *gasps* ) Finally! ( *grunting* ) This is terrific! (grunts and Jafar's lamp is pulled out of the hole bouncing, plus Iago getting sand in his ears) I got sand in places I didn't even know I had.

He had his waist stuck in Jafar's lamp.

**Jafar** : Spare me your prattling, Iago! Are we out yet?

**Iago** : "Are we out yet? Are we out yet?" Yes, we're out! No thanks to you. If it weren't for me you'd be stuck down there forever.

**Jafar** : Iago! (Blasts Iago out of the lamp) You will now release me so that I may have my revenge.

**Iago** : Yeah, yeah, when I'm good and ready.

**Jafar** : Do as I say, you worthless pipsqueak!

**Iago** : You know something? You're nothing without me.

**Jafar** : What?!

**Iago** : Who comes up with all the good ideas? Me! Who does all the work? Me!

**Jafar** : If it weren't for me, you'd still be in a cage at the bazaar, squawking, "Polly want a cracker!"

**Iago** : That's it, I've had it

I hate to be dramatic

But it's time for me to fly the coop

Terrific, fine

I'm drawing the line

Before I wind up in a parrot soup

I was a fool to let you run the show

I'm cutting you loose, pal

Look out below

(Jafar screaming as Iago threw the lamp off of a well splashing with water)

Arrividerci, c'est la vie

Hope all goes well

I'm looking out for me

He flew off.

**Iago:** *(speaking)* Agrabah. Just a juicy golden goose ready for plucking and I'm the one holding the tweezers!

I'll be running this town inside a week! (Iago pointing a finger in a camel's nose)

What's your problem, liver lips? You don't think I can do it?!

**Iago:** OK, I'm little

Been playing second fiddle

And I don't get no respect *(The camel spitting at Iago's tail)*

I turn the other cheek

But this busted beak

Is the only thanks that I get

I never found a friend that I can trust

They promise caviar and leave me eating dust

That's some reward for loyalty

From here on in

I'm looking' out for me

Ohh, I don't need nobody else

I'll never fail

I'll cover my own tail

I can take care of myself

You know, it just don't pay to give a hoot

I've given all my heart

What do I get? The boot

I'm through with that

I'm flapping' free

From here on in

I'm looking' out for me

**Omar:** Steal from us again and your scrawny body will be dinner for the jackals!

**Iago:** Sure. No problem.

Then Iago flew into the Palace and crashed into the wall and we saw him.

Aladdin: Iago!?

Me: Iago! We were just about to look for you.

Iago: Oh great! It's you guys. Haven't you done enough to me already?!

Crimson Dynamo: This is honestly my first time meeting you.

Iago: Do I look like I care?! Why don't you all go Hakai a random helpless robber or something and leave me alone!

Me: Iago! We didn't come here to Hakai you. We came here to kill Jafar.

Nico: Yeah that's right!

Lincoln: Jafar has been the source of your problems right? So we came to make sure he pays for his crimes.

Laney: Big time.

Iago: I appreciate that. And I will gladly help you!

Jasmine: Why should we trust you after everything you've done?

Me: Jasmine please, I know he did wrong but just hear him out.

Iago: It's true and I want nothing to do with Jafar anymore. He put me through so much pain and abuse that I flew the coop and left him.

Me: It's good you left him. Jafar is a monster and he will pay for his crimes. We'll gladly let you stay.

Sultan: J.D., I will always trust your judgement. But I'm just not sure about letting Iago stay here after all he's caused.

Dive Man: Iago has honestly changed his ways.

Jasmine: Or he's probably tricking us into letting our guard down so Jafar can come in here easily. (to Aladdin) Aladdin, what do you think?

Aladdin: (unsure) I… don't know what to think right now.

Iago: It's fine. I can tell when I'm not wanted. (to us) Thanks for trying anyway, guys. (flies away)

Me: I understand your concern your majesty especially after how he helped Jafar and all that. But I sense that Iago does not want anything to do with Jafar. He hates him.

Nico: That's right. Iago is really fed up with Jafar and all the abuse he put him through.

Zarya: Yeah. Jafar will get justice brought to him for all the pain and suffering he caused to all of Agrabah and that we promise you but you just got to give him a chance to prove himself.

Sultan: (Sighs) If you are sure that Iago can be trusted then I accept your decision. I will allow him to stay.

Me: Thank you your majesty.

Eli: Awesome! (Senses a massive energy signal) Uh oh!

Me: WHOA MAN! Do you guys feel that massive and terrible energy signal?

Nico: Yeah. That's Jafar! He's back!

Me: Wait! I remember that it was Abis Mal that released him from what I recall.

Zzzax: That's right he sure did!

Me: We have to prepare for anything guys. Your majesty, put everyone in the city vicinity on full alert.

Sultan: Right!

Zzzax: You guys start preparing defenses around the palace. I'll follow Jafar to see what he's planning.

Me: Okay. But be careful.

Zzzax flew off.

Zarya: Lets get ready folks. Your Majesty, you better evacuate the entire city and get everyone to safety. This is gonna get really ugly really fast.

Sultan: Understood.

Me: We better be ready for anything Jafar might do. He's now an All-Powerful Genie and his power is practically on par with ours.

Nico: That's right I remember.

Laney: But we're ready for him.

We went and got the defenses ready.

Winter Soldier: Look, Jasmine. I understand your distrust of Iago. But he really wants to prove that he's changed.

Jasmine: Iago helped Jafar and Maleficent in an attempt to have my Princess of Heart powers open Kingdom Hearts. How do you expect me to forgive him for that?!

William: Were me, Maria, and the rest of the Redemption Squad so different?

Zarya: That's right Princess and Iago has changed his ways. Let him have a chance to prove that he did.

Me: And Maleficent is dead and you will never see that Witch again.

Brittney: That's right. Jasmine, I know that Iago did wrong in the past but he has a chance to show you that he changed. But it's not just Jafar that poses a threat to all of

Agrabah, there's an evil organization out there that poses a threat to ALL the worlds in general.

Nico: That's right and we already faced 8 of them and we have 5 more left.

Zarya: Yeah.

Me: Also you forgave Riku after he was brainwashed by Maleficent when he kidnapped you.

Eli: That's right. And you are also an amazing keyblader as well as a great ally for the team.

Zarya: So please give Iago a chance.

Jasmine: Oh all right.

Me: We'll get the defenses ready.

We got laser turrets, machine guns, missiles and energy blasters, razorwire, electric fencing, land mines and more ready.

Anti-Wanda put up brick walls.

Anti-Wanda: There. Now no intruders can get in!

Me: But it won't keep the Heartless or Jafar from getting in. He's now an all-powerful genie and this requires more powerful magic.

Shining Armor: I got this!

Shining Armor used his magic to form a powerful and impenetrable force field around all of Agrabah.

Me: An impenetrable force field. That's perfect Shining Armor. Brittney, can you supply Shining Armor with energy to keep the force field strong?

Brittney: I can do that dad.

Me: We have to be ready for anything that's coming. Agrabah is now in terrible danger and it's fate hangs in the balance.

Zarya: That's right. We have to be ready for anything.

Nico: Jafar has messed around with this world for far too long.

Me: And he will pay in blood.

Zarya: Big time.

Eli was scanning for him.

Eli: (Senses something) Jafar coming from the South!

I pulled out my Binoculars and we saw JAFAR!

Me: Battlestations!

We were ready for action.

We went to face him.

Me: Jafar.

Jafar: Well if it isn't J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: It's time for you to answer for your crimes Jafar! This time were going to kill you and make sure you stay dead.

Nico: Yeah! Prepare to die!

Jafar: I must say. You've all impressed me the last few days. First, you push Nico into exiling himself into his room. (to Jasmine) And now, you doubt Iago's offer of friendship when it was clear that he betrayed me. You all really have a habit of pushing your friends away.

Scrap Shooter: At least we have friends, see.

Me: And you will never have any friends.

Aladdin: You don't care about anyone but yourself Jafar!

Zarya: For all the pain and suffering you caused to everyone here in Agrabah, it's time for you to die.

Me: And we'll make sure you suffer.

Nico: Big time!

Jafar: Not if my friends have anything to say about that!

Out came 2 Heartless, A VOLCANIC LORD AND BLIZZARD LORD!

Dayu: Great! A Blizzard and Volcanic Lord! (to Lola and Lana) You two know what to do.

Lola: You got it!

Lana: I'll take the Volcanic Lord!

Lola: Blizzard Lord for me!

Lola fired a blast of fire and killed the Blizzard Lord and Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and extinguished the Volcanic Lord. We got a massive power boost.

Me: Yeah!

Then Zexion, Cad Bane, Artie Ziff, King Shark, Rojo and Billy Numerous appeared.

Me: Zexion, Cad Bane, Artie Ziff, King Shark, Rojo and Billy Numerous.

Maria: How did you guys get in?

Cad Bane: We managed to get inside Agrabah before that force field appeared.

King Shark: But we had to get past the brick walls first.

Zexion: (to Anti-Wanda) A little warning would've been nice.

Anti-Wanda had her eyes spinning in stupidity.

Wanda: She REALLY makes me look like an absolute idiot.

Me: Well she is your Anti-Fairy self. You are smart and beautiful where she is stupid and ugly. No offense.

Wanda: None taken. But yeah I know what you mean.

Me: We're ready to have fun with you all like always.

Nico: We sure are. And then Jafar dies.

Lincoln: Big time.

?: I have always hated Jafar.

A figure appeared and it was GOO FISH from episodes 43 and 98 of Mighty Morphin Power Rangers!

---

**The Goo Fish** is a toxic fish monster, created by Finster, and served Rita. He served as the main antagonist of the episode "Something Fishy".

The Goo Fish was created by Finster and Rita sent him to Earth to exploit Billy's phobia of fishes. The Goo Fish could shoot out hazardous and sticky goo from his mouth that could glue a person's feet to the ground. He appeared on the beach where Billy and Kimberly encountered him. They defeated the Putties only for the monster to emerge from the sea and knock down Kimberly. Before they could fight the monster, Rita cast a spell on Billy and powered up his fear of fishes to make his fear crippling and take him out of the fight. Goo Fish used a spear in battle and could destroy Power Bow arrows in the fight before overwhelming them. The other Rangers (who had been scuba diving) arrived and Jason blasted his spear out of his hand using his Blade Blaster, forcing the monster to retreat into the sea.

He later returned with an army of Putties with orders from Goldar to catch the Megazord in a trap and destroy it with his poison. After his Putties were disposed of, Goo Fish caught the Rangers in a trap and threw his toxic poison on them, making them unable to fight. Kimberly prepared to fight them but the others were knocked down with explosive trout and some explosive starfish took Kimberly down. Luckily, before the Goo Fish could kill them, Billy overpowered his fear of fishes and defeated the monster by back-flipping over the monster. The Goo Fish fired his poison at Billy but missed, causing the poison to fall onto his face. Billy then withdrew his Power Lance and jumped into the air, bounced off of a stone wall, and stabbed the monster down with a blow to the face at which point the Rangers regrouped to finish him off.

Before the Rangers could form the Power Blaster though, Rita enlarged the monster so the Rangers summoned the Megazord. The Goo Fish fought the Megazord desperately but it easily smashed his spear by slamming down its fist. Though unarmed, the monster froze the Megazord with his venom and took down the Megazord. He was nearly victorious but the Rangers transformed the poison into energy which re-powered the robot and the Goo Fish was stunned, allowing them to summon the Power Sword. The monster argued they were cheating but they energized it and he charged only to be cut down by an energy slash. Something Fishy (Mighty Morphin)

The Goo Fish was later resurrected by Lord Zedd as one of his best aquatic monsters, the others being Pirantishead, Slippery Shark, and Commander Crayfish with help from the Tube Monster. They fought the Rangers at the beach, stalemating until the Rangers had to use their Thunder Megazord to kill the Tube Monster and left Tommy to fight the sea monsters alone. However, in spite of being heavily outnumbered, he easily took them down with Saba, making all of the monsters disappear in flashes of white lightning.

---

Billy Cranston: Goo Fish!

Goo Fish: Been a while Blue Ranger!

Me: I remember you! You were made and sent by Rita to exploit Billy's fear of fish and Rita amplified his fear of fish 10-fold!

Nico: Rita is downright ruthless!

Me: Big time and she will pay for her crimes when we face her.

Goo Fish: You got that right and I'm impressed you remember that.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Goo Fish: (to Stacy) My name shouldn't be confused with the game Go Fish. But I recommend you guys play it.

Stacy Bolton: We play it all the time. But Billy, I can't believe you were scared of this guy.

Billy Cranston: Yeah I know. But thank goodness I'm not anymore. Being scared of fish was awful. (To Tori, Spirit Shark Ranger, and Max) No offense.

Max Cooper: None taken.

Tori Hanson: None taken

Spirit Shark Ranger: None Taken.

Me: Good.

Zarya: I will never forgive you for everything you've done Jafar.

Me: We all won't.

We went at them.

* * *

Battle 1: Roxy, Twilight Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Star Swirl the Bearded, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion

---

Zexion was first.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Thanks for taking out my evil counterpart.

Roxy: You have Lucy to thank for that and she looked like a true Master of Darkness when she took him down.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure did. And she sure showed him.

Luster Dawn: I thought it was so cool how she showed your evil self the true power of darkness.

Zexion: I agree. I thought it was so amazing from what I heard.

Princess Celestia: Lucy's powers over darkness are truly incredible.

Princess Luna: And she has accomplished so much even before she joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Snowdrop: She sure has.

Gari: Lucy is a true master of the night as well as a master of darkness.

Star Swirl: You got that right.

Runo: She sure has come far.

Blade Tigrerra: Yep.

Ransik: They sure are amazing.

Nadira: Indeed.

Zexion: Lets get it on.

They went at him.

Twilight Sparkle: Time for the magic of friendship to show it's power.

Roxy, Twilight Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Star Swirl the Bearded, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, Ransik and Nadira: STELLAR MAGIC MOONLIGHT STYLE FORMATION ART: COSMIC THUNDERSTRIKE MEGABLAST!

They spun in an icosikaitrigon formation and fired a massive blast of stellar lightning and it hit Zexion and knocked him down.

Roxy: All right!

Twilight Sparkle: That was so cool!

Luster Dawn: Yeah it was!

Princess Celestia: It sure was fun!

Battle 2: Jack Landors, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Shun, Storm Skyress, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack Landors) Did Eddy really take a bounty hunting job this morning? If so, I'm impressed.

Jack Landors: He sure did. He goes after Stalkers. Its become a major problem in the last few years.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we watched a lot of crime documentaries with J.D. and it was not pretty.

Sweetie Belle: What they do is just awful to get people's attention.

Scootaloo: And Stalking is a major Federal Offense.

Diamond Tiara: It sure is. I've seen so many people's lives ruined by it.

Silver Spoon: Me too. It's not a pretty sight.

Cad Bane: I believe you and I'm impressed myself. Eddy makes a good Bounty Hunter like me.

Apple Bloom: Glad you think so.

Cad Bane: Indeed. Who is this you all have with you?

Frozen Fright: This is our brother Louie PoisonSea.

Louie PoisonSea: Hey there.

Thunder Terror: He's what we call the forgotten brother of the Fearful 5.

Magma Gloom: Yeah he wanted to redeem himself for accidentally poisoning the lake of the Crystal Empire.

Toxic Horror: Yeah and we don't blame him.

Shun: But it's good he is redeeming himself.

Storm Skyress: It sure is.

Demolishor: Yeah.

Reflector: Indeed.

Cad Bane: Lets get it on.

They went at him.

Louie PoisonSea: Lets see how you like this one. VENOM STYLE NINJA ART: SLEEPING POISON MIASMA BLAST!

Louie fired a wave of purple lightning blast.

Jack Landors, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Shun, Storm Skyress, Demolishor and Reflector: CUTIE MARK STYLE FORMATION ART: SYMBOL FIRESTORM BLAST STORM!

They spun in a tetradecagon formation and fired a barrage of cutie mark symbols on fire and the blasts hit Cad Bane and knocked him down.

Jack Landors: YEAH!

Louie PoisonSea: That was awesome!

Silver Spoon: It sure was! I never heard of Venom Style before.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was amazing!

Louie PoisonSea: It sure is.

---

Battle 3: Leon, Applejack, Apple Fritter, Rockhoof, Julie, Hammer Gorem, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) I'm glad Marge is in police custody now. Today just proved she's really lost her mind.

Leon: She is now worse than ever and she needs to go away forever.

Applejack: That woman is now crazier than a rattlesnake in a barrel full of electric eels. She is really plum crazy.

Apple Fritter: Big time and she needs to be put out of her misery.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye. She needs to be buried deep underground and forgotten.

Julie: Yeah! She is an absolute menace to society.

Hammer Gorem: Big time. But in all honesty Artie, I don't know what the heck you were thinking in dating a monster like Marge.

Artie: I don't either. Lets do it!

They went at him.

Leon, Applejack, Apple Fritter, Rockhoof, Julie, Marah and Kapri: APPLE VALKNUT STYLE FORMATION ART: ZAPAPPLE THUNDERSTRIKE CASCADE!

They spun in an octagon formation and fired a blast of rainbow lightning and it formed into a Valknut of Zap Apples and the blast hit him and knocked him down.

Leon: ALL RIGHT!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was awesome!

Apple Fritter: Yeah!

Rockhoof: Aye! That was fun!

---

Battle 4: Peyton, Rarity, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Alice, Alpha Hydranoid, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) No offense to Aladdin, but sharks aren't very good in the desert!

Peyton: None taken but I've seen you fight in different environments harsher than this.

Rarity: And you are a great fighter out of water.

King Shark: Why thank you.

Sassy Saddles: (British Accent) You're welcome. And you do a great job out of water.

Sapphire Shores: Indeed you do. But lets not give him a swollen head.

Mistmane: Yeah. But thank goodness you aren't helping Jafar after everything he did.

Sable Spirit: I know. Jafar is a worse monster than when I was back 1,000 years ago.

Alice: Yeah. Aladdin has been one of my favorite childhood movies and I loved both the 1992 and 2019 movies.

Alpha Hydranoid: They are both awesome.

King Shark: They sure are. 2019's version with Will Smith was great. Lots of people didn't like it but they were wrong about how it would do in the theaters.

Peyton: I know.

Dive Man: Cool.

Splash Woman: Lets get it on guys.

King Shark: What she said!

They went at him.

Peyton: Lets show him an awesome formation!

Peyton, Rarity, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Alice, Alpha Hydranoid, Dive Man and Splash Woman: NEPTUNE TSUNAMI STYLE FORMATION ART: POSEIDON'S TRIDENT STRIKE BLAST!

They spun in a Decagon formation and fired a massive wave of water that formed into a trident and it hit King Shark and knocked him down.

Peyton: All right!

Rarity: Rapture darling that was great!

Sassy Saddles: Yeah it was.

---

## Battle 5: Tracer, Sunset Shimmer, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Gusty the Great, Dan Kuso, Drago, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) FYI, after this mission, the villains that helped us against the Darkness, Trigon, and Eon will be in the usual battles. Plus, the villains that Marucho suggested.

Tracer: (British Accent) That's great! This is gonna be awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: It's gonna be so cool seeing them in action when we face them.

Pepperdance: It sure is! I can't wait.

Gusty: Me neither. It's gonna be awesome.

Dan: Yeah! Always up for a challenge.

Drago: Me too.

Rojo: Yeah! And Jason, if the Joker comes back, blow his fucking head off for me.

Red Hood: With pleasure.

Tracer: and we'll banish him to the Warp after that. Lets get it on.

They went at her.

Tracer: Time for some action!

Tracer, Sunset Shimmer, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Gusty the Great, Dan Kuso, Drago, Red Hood and Winter Soldier: SPICE FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: 9 PEPPERS OF FIRE BLAST!

They spun in a enneagon formation and fired massive blasts of fire that formed into the 9 hottest peppers in the world and they slammed into Rojo and exploded in massive blasts of fire and knocked her down.

Tracer: Jolly good!

Sunset Shimmer: Awesome!

Pepperdance: Yeah!

---

Battle 6: Ben Tennyson, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Clover the Clever, Marucho, Preyas, Naruto Uzumaki, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Each usual battle that we have, you should use a different alien. It'll make things interesting.

Ben: That would be awesome! And I have just the alien to start with.

Ben turned into ALIEN X!

Alien X: (Ben and 2 more voices) **ALIEN X!**

Starlight Glimmer: WHOA! This is a cool alien!

Naruto: He turned into what is called a Celestialsapian. They are considered to be the most powerful aliens in the entire universe and are said to be the very aliens that shaped the entire universe into what it is.

Trixie: Whoa! That is amazing!

Juniper Montage: WOW! I never even knew they were that powerful!

Clover: They sure are amazing! And the very essense of the stars is seen in them.

Alien X: **I had a lot of problems with this alien before J.D. helped me gain full control of it.**

Naruto: Yeah it's true.

Billy Numerous: Wow! This is gonna be awesome!

Marucho: It sure is!

Preyas: Yeah!

Billy Numerous: Lets get it on.

Billy Numerous formed 200 clones.

Naruto: Now to even the score! MULTI SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

Naruto formed 500 clones and they went at him.

Ben Tennyson as Alien X, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Clover the Clever, Marucho, Preyas, Naruto Uzumaki & his Clones, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade: STELLAR STYLE FORMATION ART: STARSTORM BURST MEGABLAST!

They spun in a pentahectagon formation and fired a massive energy blast that knocked down the original Billy Numerous and obliterated his clones!

Alien X reverted back to Ben.

Ben: AWESOME!

Trixie: The Great and Powerful Trixie did it again!

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did!

## Battle 7: Mighty Morphin & Megaforce Rangers, Fluttershy, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Lola, Lana and Stacy Bolton VS Goo Fish

Goo Fish was next.

Lola: It's time for some buttkicking action!

Lana: Yeah!

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Tommy: **"Dragonzord!"**

Zack: **"Mastodon!"**

Kimberly: **"Pterodactyl!"**

Billy: **"Triceratops!"**

Trini: **"Saber-Toothed Tiger!"**

Jason: **"Tyrannosaurus!"**

Jason: **"We're ready to morph into Action!"**

Tommy: **"Six, Working to together to fight evil!"**

Zack: **"… And stop Rita!"**

Billy: **"… And all her menacing monsters!"**

Trini: **"… From destroying our Planet Earth!"**

Kimberly: **"… And ruling the Universe with evil!"**

Jason: **"Look out Rita we're not backing down, we're the… !"**

All: **"Power Rangers!"**

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and it was awesome!

Fluttershy: So awesome!

Tree Hugger: Far out!

Mage Meadowbrook: It sure is!

Troy Burrows: Lets double the power!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers as well!

Goo Fish: Two Mighty Morphin Teams!? Whoa!

Lana: Long story.

Lola: Lets do it!

Tommy Oliver: Lets bring them together!

Zack: POWER AXE!

Kimberly: POWER BOW!

Trini: POWER DAGGERS!

Billy Cranston: POWER LANCE!

Jason Lee Scott: POWER SWORD!

They formed the Power Blaster!

The Megaforce Rangers did the same thing.

Fluttershy, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Lola, Lana and Stacy Bolton: NATURE INFERNO STYLE FORMATION ART: FURIOUS FIRESTORM THUNDERSTRIKE!

They spun in a Hexagon formation and fired a massive blast of ice, fire and lightning blasts.

The rangers fired blasts of energy and the blasts all hit Goo Fish and he exploded in a massive explosion of fire!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Goo Fish was dead!

Mage Meadowbrook: All right! In the words of Nico, Goo Fish, you have failed this world!

Fluttershy: Yeah!

Billy Cranston: Consider yourself flushed Goldie.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

## Battle 8: Zarya VS Jafar

Zarya was facing Jafar.

Zarya: I'm going to make sure you pay for your crimes against all of Agrabah.

Jafar: We'll see about that.

Zarya: You haven't seen my true power.

Zarya then had a vortex of Blue Fire and Light swirl around her and she then transformed into her Super Angel 100,000,000 Wolf Fire Lightning Form!

Jafar: WHAT!?

Zarya: (Divine Echoing Moonlight Voice) **My power has gotten stronger since I became temporary leader. Now you will face my ultimate power.**

Zarya unsheathed her sword and Jafar had a sword of energy and dark fire and they went at each other and clashed violently with incredible fury. Zarya kicked him in the face and jumped back and fired a masssive barrage of blue fireballs and they hit Jafar and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Jafar fired blasts of fire and Zarya dodged them and fired blades of fire and the blasts hit Jafar all over the exploded and cut him all over the place.

Zarya: **You have survived for far too long.**

---

We then regrouped and we were facing him!

Me: It's over Jafar!

Jafar then turned into his Genie Form!

Genie Jafar: You are all no challenge to me! I'm all powerful!

Me: So are we asshole!

I then transformed into my Super Angel-Ebonwu-Phoenix 100,000,000 Form and we all transformed.

Eli then transformed into his Super Angel 1,000,000 form.

Eli: (Divine Voice) **You will never defeat us because we have a bunch of things that you will never have!**

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice) **Like Love!**

Nico: Friendship!

Varie: And A Heart!

?: Let me help too!

A figure came out and it was Kazuma Kenzaki of Kamen Rider!

Me: **Kazuma Kenzaki!**

Kazuma: It's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: **Same here.**

Orion: Sorry, Jafar. But compared to Xemnas, you're only second rate!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Secret 5 Force!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Secret Squadron FiveRangers from 1975!

Zarya: **You will pay for all your crimes Jafar! For all the horrible crimes you've done, you are hereby sentenced to death!**

Me: **Yeah!**

Dark Spicer: Here's your Warning, your fucking ass is about to be kicked!

Eddy: Big time!

Zarya: **Lets get him!**

We went at him and I punched Jafar in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Eli fired an energy blast at his face and it hit him in the eyes and he screamed in pain. Zarya slashed him all over and fired energy blasts and fire blasts and they hit Jafar all over and burned him all over the place. Spyder and Accato blasted him all over the place with incredible fury. Jafar blasted the ground of the palace and it broke apart and a huge lake of molten hot lava formed as fire exploded out of the ground. Lynn fired waves of lava and burned Jafar all over the place.

Suzumebachi: Lets tear this monster apart!

Jessie (Pokemon): Yeah!

Soundwave: Time for some pain.

Suzumebachi, Jessie, Soundwave, Blaster, Fu and Jade all used the Hidden Rock, Pokemon, Planet X, Earth and Hidden Waterfall Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Suzumebachi's honey and bee powers, Jessie's powers, Soundwave's Concussion Blaster, Fu's Jinchuriki Powers, Blaster's Electro-Scrambler Gun and Jade's Chi powers 100-fold.

Suzumebachi, Jessie (Pokemon), and Soundwave: FURIOUS HONEY VIPER SWARMBLAST!

They fired blasts of honey, snakes and sound blasts.

Blaster, Fu, and Jade Chan: LIGHTNING SWARM SPIRIT STORM!

They fired blasts of lightning, insects and spirit energy and the blasts all hit Genie Jafar and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lynn: I've had it with you Jafar you fucking son of a bitch!

Zarya: Me too!

Aladdin: It's time for you to die!

Jasmine: I don't know what father saw in you when he made you his vizier but you are through!

Genie and Eden then appeared!

Genie: Let us help you all!

Eden: Yeah!

Eden and Genie fired blasts of energy and magic and they hit Jafar all over.

Lynn, Genie, Eden, Zarya, Aladdin and Jasmine: VOLCANIC DESERT WOLF MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of lava, sand and energy and the blasts all formed into a wolf of lava and fire and the blasts all hit Genie Jafar and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Carol fired atomic energy blasts at Genie Jafar and he exploded all over the place with incredible power and more.

Genie Jafar: (ENRAGED GROWLING) I HATE ALL OF YOU!

We got an incredibly massive power boost from his hatred!

Nico: We have to find some way to kill him!

Me: **I read that in order to kill a Genie, we have to destroy the lamp they are bonded with!**

Genie Jafar: I WOULD LIKE TO SEE YOU TRY!

I fired a massive blast of fire and energy and the blasts hit Genie Jafar all over.

Iago: HEY JAFAR! SHUT UP!

He flew in and grabbed Jafar's lamp and gave it to me!

Genie Jafar: TRAITOR!

Me: **He redeemed himself now!**

Iago: PARROT FIRESTORM BLAST!

Iago fired a blast of fire energy from his eyes and it hit Jafar and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **Nice Shot! You will never be welcome here!**

I gave the lamp to Zarya and she threw his lamp into the lava!

Genie Jafar: My Lamp!

It landed into the molten lava!

Genie Jafar: NOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Jafar was in excruciating pain.

Jafar's lamp melted into nothing and he was glowing red and then he had his skeleton show and lightning formed around him!

Me: **NOW YOU CAN RULE! IN THE HELL OF THE WARP!** (Holds hand out to him) **HAKAI!**

I banished him to the Warp for all eternity and he was stripped of all his powers and gone!

Me: **Good riddance!**

We powered down and all the damage caused by Jafar was undone.

We cheered wildly.

Lincoln: YEAH! That's the end of Jafar.

Jasmine: Yeah! I hope he enjoys his permanent home in the Warp.

Me: Yeah. He brought all that on himself. But we're not done yet. We still have to face Organization XIII.

Then out of a Dark Corridor came LEXAEUS THE TACITURN STALWART!

---

**Lexaeus**, the **Silent Hero**, is a minor antagonist in *Kingdom Hearts: Chain of Memories* . He is a Nobody that serves as the fifth member of Organization XIII and wields an Axe Sword and the power of Earth.

*Birth by Sleep*

Lexaeus was once Aeleus, one of the guards of the castle in Radiant Garden. He and Dilan confront Ventus when the latter is pursuing King Mickey. However, when the Trinity Armor Unversed arrives, Aeleus and Dilan attempt to help Ventus, but Even reminds them of their duty and reveals that Ansem the Wise needs them. Later, Aeleus throws Lea and Isa out of Hollow Bastion.

Sometime later, Aeleus was attacked by Terra-Xehanort, who turned him into a Heartless and Nobody. This Nobody, named Lexaeus, joined the Organization.

Chain of Memories

Lexaeus is one of the members assigned to Castle Oblivion, along with Vexen, Larxene, Marluxia, and Zexion. He is working with Vexen and Zexion in their own personal scheme.

When Riku arrives in Castle Oblivion, Lexaeus confronts him at the end of the fourth basement. After an arduous battle, Lexaeus attempts to finish Riku off, by sacrificing himself in a suicidal attack with the power of darkness which sends Riku to the Realm of Darkness. In the *Re:Chain of Memories* remake, Xehanort's Heartless instead promptly possesses Riku and finishes off Lexaeus. As he dies, Lexaeus apologizes to Zexion.

*Kingdom Hearts II Final Mix*

Lexaeus's spirit later reemerges as an Absent Silhouette and forms at the Sandlot in Twilight Town after Sora, Donald, and Goofy battled a swarm of Nobodies there. If Sora investigates the Silhouette, Lexaeus engages the trio, but is eventually slain.

*Dream Drop Distance*

Lexaeus is revived as Aeleus along with Dilan, Even, Ienzo and Lea as revealed in *Dream Drop Distance* . After Lea searches all over Hollow Bastion for Braig and Isa, Aeleus informs Lea that Dilan and Even are still unstable.

---

Lynn: Lexaeus. Just the man we were hoping to see. It's good to see you again though.

Lexaeus: Same to you Lynn. You have been doing really well since we fought the last time.

Lynn: We sure have.

Aeleus: Wow. I can't believe this is the member of Organization XIII that I would turn into.

Lexaeus: It's like we're looking at each other in the mirror.

Aeleus: It feels like it doesn't it?

Nico: To us yeah.

Lexaeus: (to Lynn Sr and Rita) Tell you daughter to stand down. I only came here for the Genie. Don't make me fight any of your kids after what they recently went through.

Lynn Sr.: I'm afraid we can't do that.

Lynn walked up to him.

Lynn: Lexaeus your fight is with me like it or not.

Volcanic lava, crystals and rocks swirled around her and the ground was shaking violently.

Lynn: Now you will feel the full extent of the wrath of the Earth's power.

Suddenly a massive torrent of lava exploded out of the ground and enveloped Lynn in a massive vortex of lava, rocks and crystal and it went high into the sky and formed into a Gryphon of Lava and it roared and screeched ferociously and the cosmic energies of stars and the universe poored into the Gryphon with incredible power. Lynn's power was rising incredibly fast and the lava gryphon went back down and Lynn emerged forever changed!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:38)

Lynn now had the appearance of a 21-year-old girl and she had red highlights in her hair and ponytail and she had a volcano scrunchy holding her ponytail up and she had a deadly volcanic eruption in her sclera in her eyes and her pupils were now orange and overflowing with powerful fire and glowing with incredible fury and she had a volcano erupting fireballs over a planet Earth emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had earrings in the shape of the kanji for volcano. She had a shirt with the planet Earth on it and lava and fire were on it and she had red track pants with flames on them and she had red combat boots. She also had a red sleeveless trench coat with lava, fire, rocks, crystals and volcanoes on it and she had the kanji for Lynn Loud, Volcanic Champion of Guabancex and Athletic Master of Ultimate Victory on the back. She had angel wings that were red with lava feathers and they were dripping pure lava and magma and the heat coming from it was unbelievable and she had a sword with a blade of pure lava. She had become a SUPER ANGEL 25,000,000 VOLCANIC SPORTS EARTHQUAKE!

We gasped in shock!

Me: WHOA! Lynn you look incredible!

Lightning: WOW! Lynn you look like you're one with the Magma of the Earth! Sha-BLAM!

Nico: Wow! And the heat coming from her is incredible!

Lincoln: How do you feel Lynn?

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Volcanic Voice) **Incredible bro. I feel like I can take on the fury of 100,000,000 volcanoes.**

Lexaeus: Impressive. You've really gotten stronger Lynn.

Lava dripped from Lynn's wings and the heat coming from it was incredible.

Nico: WHOA! That is hot! It's like she and Kronos have become one!

Laney: No kidding!

Lexaeus called forth his Axe Sword.

Lynn: **Lets do it. Lexaeus you have what it takes to be part of the Masters of Evil. You will make a great addition to them.**

Lexaeus: Thank you Lynn.

Lynn unsheathed her sword and it was dripping mega hot magma.

Me: Stand back guys. This is gonna get infernal.

We stood back and Lynn went at Lexaeus with the incredible speed and force of the Krakatoa Eruption of 1883 and they clashed powerfully and Lynn kicked Lexaeus in the face and slashed him in the back and burned him badly. The slash mark had fire coming out of it and it showed how hot it was and Lynn kicked him in the stomach and knocked him down. Lexaeus got up and Lynn flew into the air as Lexaeus threw massive boulders at her and she slashed the boulders and they melted into lava and she absorbed the lava into her sword and it made her stronger and she flew down and kicked Lexaeus in the face and knocked him down and Lynn won!

Me: WHOA! That was incredible!

Nico: WHOA! That was amazing!

Lightning: WOW!

We got close and Lightning hugged her.

Lightning: Babe you were awesome!

Lynn: **Thanks Lightning.**

Lava dripped onto Lightning and it wasn't burning him.

Lightning: Wow! Your lava from your wings isn't burning me.

Lynn: **It's because my love for you and everyone is really strong and it will never hurt those I care about.**

Lightning: Wow.

Lightning and Lynn kissed.

Everyone: Awww.

Me: Wow! That was intense!

Lexaeus got up.

Artie Ziff: I sure am glad that's over.

Rojo: And now, Jafar's gone for good.

Billy Numerous: (to Lexaeus) Take some time to figure things out. You can join us when you're ready.

Lexaeus: I understand.

Me: You deserve a much better boss than Xemnas. He is only using you.

Lexaeus: I know. Thank you all for freeing me from him. I know you are gonna face Vexen next. But be careful around him and Xaldin. They are completely unstable.

Me: Noted. Thank you.

Lexaeus vanished and went to the Masters of Evil headquarters.

Aladdin: This was awesome! Thank you all so much for helping us destroy Jafar for good.

Me: You're welcome Aladdin. But we still have some of your other enemies to deal with in the future. But we will gladly help you out.

Aladdin: Thank you. (To the viewers) This was a great adventure and I hope you all liked it.

Me: We all did.

We went back home to rest.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico was so awesome we did all that.

Aquata: He and Ursula were among the villains helping Super Warumono World, as you saw.

Me: I remember that.

Touma: That's what I heard.

Nico: Yeah and we gave Jafar the Black Gates forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Yeah.

Lily: I still have a version of his empty lamp in my room. I keep it as a memento.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: I thought that was so awesome how we beat many of the big major villains.

Me: And how Lana ate Oogie Boogie's bugs a third and final time.

We laughed at that one.

Evelyn Valentine: Lana ate Oogie's bugs?

Lana: They were really tasty.

Me: Oh that's Lana for you. I have known her for 6 and a half years and she eats bugs, worms and all that.

Pumbaa: She is the queen of bug cuisine.

Timon: That's true.

Rintaro: Instead of going back in time to erase all evil with the Black Gates, it probably would've been a good idea to go back in time and save John F Kennedy from getting assassinated.

Me: That would have been interesting. But I would never take that risk.

May: By the way, J.D., I didn't like how you yelled at me on that day. I know you're wanting to destroy Lothor once and for all but that doesn't mean you should take it out on me and

Nico.

Me: I'm sorry May. But I had to keep up an act to make sure the villains didn't suspect anything.

May: Oh. Apology accepted.

Me: Good. I'm sorry about that. But I couldn't let the villains know that I was on to them so I had to put on an Oscar worthy performance to many sure no one suspected anything.

Lola: Besides we should just drop that and move on.

Magine: Reika, I won't lie to you. I was caught off by the hug you gave me.

Reika: I know. But it was awesome still.

Me: I remember seeing that and honestly I thought it was adorable.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But Zocks that was so awesome that you managed to swipe one of the Saber Kamen Rider Wonder Ride Books.

Touma: Boy it sure was. Zocks is a great thief no questions.

Me: So is Sly Cooper, Lupin, The LupinRangers and Jessica Cooper.

Nico: Yep.

Daiki: (pouts) What about me?!

Me: Sorry you are too Daiki.

Daiki: That's better.

Me: But it was still so fun.

Laney: Yeah it was.

Touma: Yeah it sure was cool.

Megan McCallister: I'll say. But it's amazing that you guys have so many amazing Wonder Ride Books.

Twilight Sparkle: And the verses they all have are absolutely amazing.

Reika: And I now have a Gene Slammer form.

Me: You sure do.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Nico: Protecting Spirit Loagaeth.

Lisloette Malkovich: Just like me and it's awesome that we are both for Protecting Spirit Loagaeth.

Reika: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But the most awesome part of the Saber Mission is that we finally defeated Storious and banished his ugly ass to the Black Gates forever.

Nico: And that concluded the big Kamen Rider missions for this year.

Me: We sure did.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Touma: And we have most of the Kamen Rider teams covered.

Laney: Yeah we sure do.

Nico: Next year, we're recruiting the teams for Agito, Dragon Knight, Faiz, Blade, and Revice.

Me: And we're going to have an American Kamen Rider Team with us. That is gonna be so awesome.

Laney: Boy it sure is.

Me: I hope one of those helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Touma: Don't forget I was among the Riders who helped J.D. and the others during those dark times.

Me: That's right Touma. You helped us during the final battle with Xemnas and that was so awesome.

Nico: Yep it sure was.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: We owe you and all your fellow Kamen Riders of the Heisei Era big time for helping us out during the 13 days of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Touma: That was an awesome adventure though.

Banjo: Can't believe me and Sento didn't help you guys. Instead, some of the Showa Riders helped.

Sento: Well, like I said before, you're a Secondary Rider. So, you definitely wouldn't have appeared.

Nico: That's true. But all the Kamen Riders in general still helped out so you guys deserve some of the credit as well.

Laney: Yeah. All of you have been very popular for over 51 years now. So that makes you part of a massive family.

Hitoshi: That does make sense. So we do deserve some credit.

Nico: After giving it some thought, I can definitely say some certain students of Egon will be the first we'll meet in the first Big mission of 2023.

Me: Interesting.

Qin: Yeah.

Egon: Trust me, Nico. You won't be disappointed.

Nico: Oh I know I won't.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yeah it will.

Laney: Yeah.

We arrived in the cave room where Aladdin found the lamp that had Genie.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: The Cave where Aladdin found Genie.

Camie: Yeah.

Then Maria heard something.

Maria: Wait. Do you guys hear that?

Me: Hear what?

We heard rocks fall.

Me: There's something here.

Eli: I sense it. It's behind the idol where Abu took that ruby.

Me and Aladdin glared at Abu and he looked at us nervously.

Nico: All right come out!

Out came a snake Zodiart! It was the Serpens Zodiarts!

Me: The Zodiarts of Serpens the Serpent!

Then it reverted back and it was a girl with teal green hair and green clothes and she had the symbol of Serpens the Serpent on her right arm and the constellation of Serpens on her shirt.

Me: Esmeralda Serpens!

Esmeralda Serpens: (Hindu Accent) It's most great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: She's a Snake Charmer that I met in Calcutta and she is a great dancer too and she knows how to charm lots of different kinds of snakes.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Naga: You can't tell. But I'm smiling on the inside.

Me: It's true. But Naga is from a planet where his people show absolutely no emotions at all.

Esmeralda Serpens: That is good.

Qin: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Esmeralda turned back into the Serpens Zodiarts.

Me: This will be quick.

I fired a blast of blue fire and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the switch and purified it and it turned into an awesome Serpens Sword.

I picked up Esmeralda.

Me: At least you're okay.

Esmeralda Serpens: Thanks to you J.D.

Nico: That was fast.

Qin: Yep. But I see something where the lamp was.

Qin went up to it was a book. It was a book that had the symbols of the constellations and the symbols of the monsters and bad guys of the Kamen Riders and the Legend Items they have.

Qin: It's the Tome of Kamennandia. It's a book that tells us all about the villains the Kamen Riders faced and the Legend Items they have.

Nico: Cool!

She took the book.

Octopunch: That's an interesting book.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: That will be handy for us.

Qin: Yeah.

Nicole: That is a great find there.

Nico: Yeah it is. Lets go get the treasure and bring it back to the Estate.

Seaspray: Let me carry the book.

Qin: Sure.

She gave it to him.

We then went and got lots of the treasure in the cave and then we left and went back home.

It was time for us to get ready for our next mission. We put the treasure in the vault.

Larry Koopa: Where to next?

Nico: We're going to Elvendale and we're heading there to see more of it and we're going to kill Noctura.

Qin: Awesome.

Emily Jones: I can never forgive that witch for hurting so many people.

Naida Riverheart: Yeah we can't let her do anymore harm.

Azari Firedancer: That monster needs to be stopped now.

Me: I agree there. I promised Emily and her friends that I would make sure Noctura pays.

Laney: Awesome.

Rhino: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for a Mega Articuno next.

Me: Ooh a cold one next.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome and cool.

Bizarro: Let's not get over there right now!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Tirek, and that demonic magic-stealing centaur's furious that The Dark Faerie Sisters have been destroyed forever and they failed to kill us, and now, he's heading here to kill us all and get his revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Tirek on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's furious The Dark Faerie Sisters have been destroyed forever and they failed to kill us, and now, he's heading here to kill us all and get his revenge.

Me: Should've known he'd be furious that we're still alive, and he's also still furious that your spell is still in effect.

Lincoln: Yep, but now, we know he's in his fully restored form, but we're more than ready for him.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right, Linky.

Emily Magica: And we're going to make sure that Tirek pays the full price for every last one of his crimes against Equestria and all ponies.

Scorpan: And like I said, my brother died long ago, and now, he's about to die here and now, and this time, he's never coming back.

Nico: You said it, Scorpan. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to put an end to that malevolent and evil dark elf, Noctura.

Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Aira Windwhistler, Nadia Riverheart, Rosalyn Nightshade, and Lumia the Light Elf: Once and for all.

Lincoln: And we're also going to punish Cronan Darkroot for his constant schemes to take Emily's amulet so he can take over Elvendale and Earth, and after we've dealt with those two dark elves, you're next, Tirek, your crimes against Equestria and all ponies can never be forgiven, and you will pay the ultimate price for your crimes in full!

We were off to Elvendale. Thank goodness it is not very far. We have the land of Elvendale orbiting around the tree under our protection.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Wow!

Izuku: It's magnificent. I can't believe that Elvendale is this magical and beautiful.

Camie: It sure is awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Emily Jones: But it's good to see this place again.

Smithers: (takes a deep breath) Take in that fresh air.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: (Takes a deep breath) Ahh. It's beautiful.

Nico: Yeah.

Naida Riverheart: Lets show you guys around.

We got to seeing all of Elvendale and it was magnificent and we saw many awesome locations:

---

Lava Fields

The Lava Fields are a nice, warm home to tropical flowers and fiery animals. Johnny Baker resides here. His pastry bakery is located in the Lava Fields, as well as the fire key sought by Emily and her friends. The fields are full of lava waterfalls.

Leaf Lands

Covered in lavish forests, the Leaf Lands are where Farran has his tree house. Emily and her friends often stay in Farran's tree house when taking a break from their adventures.

Sky Castle

Sky Castle is where Skyra guards the portal to the human world. Emily Jones and her friends were able to convince Skyra to allow Emily passage to and from her world and Elvendale.

Sparkle Rock

A beacon of light, Sparkle Rock is a luminous landform made up of emerald stones and other crystals. Within the crystal hollow of Sparkle Rock is the earth key, which is guarded by Miss Spry. On her journey, Emily Jones discovered the earth key inside the rock, with help from her friend Farran.

Venti High Hill

Venti High Hill is located in the northern part of the Leaf Lands. Aira's workshop is perched high in the mountaintops there.

Actan Range: Sky Castle rests on the highest mountain here.

Desertlands

Forest of Deep Secrets

The Great Mountain of Silad: This mountain lies south of Sky Castle.

Highland of Helyan

Ivy Beach and Blue Water Bays

Red Mountain: This is where the main 5 chased Miku to get the wind key. They also met Starshine and Rufus there. It sits to the right of Sky Castle.

Abyss

This bottomless pit is where the main 5 encountered a brainwashed Zonya. It's also where Aira met Gust after diving after the water egg and getting stranded on a ledge below. Its bridge is now broken.

Cursed Crystal Canyon

Home to the evil sorceress Ragana, these gloomy badlands give a creepy chill to anyone who enters - most likely because of the Shadow Fountain's dark magic. Ragana's Magic Shadow Castle is hidden in this canyon.

Diamond Peaks

The Starlight Inn can be found in this mountainous territory. The inn is run by Sira Copperbranch.

Driftwood Forest

Concealed within this forest is the Elvendale School of Dragons. The school was founded by Tidus Stormsurfer, who trains and cares for his dragon students.

Lava Cave

The Lava Cave is where the main 5 stopped to eat and sleep on their journey to Ragana's Castle. The Shadow Fountain lurks nearby.

Lazuli River

This river runs through the Driftwood Forest. Water dragons love to play here and it is rumoured to be protected by water spirits.

Forgotten Valley

The Secret Market Place is located on the outskirts of the valley. A mysterious fog surrounds the marketplace, making it difficult to find. Those who do find it have been known to forget its location quickly after leaving.

Sacred Dragon Cove

The Dragon Sanctuary lies here, on an island in the middle of the sea. The sanctuary is a safe haven for all dragons.

Whispering Willows

These enchanted, pink-leaved trees border Ragana's home and keep the dark magic contained there. All magical creatures respect their need for peace and quiet to keep evil in check, so you won't find much wildlife here.

## Cronan's Fortress

The Goblin King's Fortress is full of hidden rooms, secret passageways, and underground tunnels. Cronan used to live here with his mother, Quartzine, until she became imprisoned in her amulet. The fortress is now overrun with his goblin servants.

## Crystal Cave

Blubeary and Lil' Blu live here beside a waterfall. Sophie stumbled upon the cave and the bears shortly after arriving in Elvendale. It is slightly south-east of the Guardian Tree. The bears and other creatures must be careful because the goblins sometimes use dynamite in the area to harvest more crystals.

## Goblin Village

As its name suggests, the Goblin Village is the home of the goblins. Most of the buildings here are smaller than average, to accommodate the goblins' short statures.

## Mr. Spry's Shop

Nestled in a forest clearing is Mr. Spry's Shop. A variety of foods are on sale, but Mr. Spry would rather trade for a fun, shiny trinket than receive boring old coins. It was here, beside the shop, that Sophie Jones was captured by Cronan's goblins.

## Shimmering Woods

Once a safe, happy place for all creatures who lived there, these woods were ruled by Rosalyn Nightshade until the evil Goblin King overthrew her. Now it is full of frightening danger. Rosalyn's Healing Hideout is the only remaining place in the woods that is untouched by darkness.

## Tempest Highlands

Covered with many raging tornadoes, this plateau of land is a dangerous place for anyone who wanders too close. Travelers must cross on foot - the violent winds are too powerful for aircraft vehicles.

Emerald Mountains: This mountain range lies to the west of the season 3 locations.

Emerald River: The Emerald River runs near the Emerald Mountains.

Goblin Forest: This forest grows to the right of the Goblin Village.

Riptide Reef: This whirlpool churns in the ocean off the east coast of the season 3 locations.

Thorny Valley: This valley lies to the right of Cronan's Fortress and contains many thorny plants, hence its name.

Windswept Isles

The Windswept Isles are a cluster of islands that float in the sky. Sebastian the bird resides here. His music school rests on one of these airborne islands.

Elvenstar Tree

The Elvenstar Tree looks like a tree house. Beside it is a portal to the Shadow World.

Azure Bay

The Azure Bay is located north of the Elvenstar Tree. It seems to be a popular hang-out spot for Cory and Calypso the turtles.

Rainlight Forest

The Rainlight Forest is located south of Azure Bay.

Magmara Range

The Magmara Range lies to the south of the Elvenstar Tree.

It was all so magnificent.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: This is so amazing!

Varie: I can't believe you guys have so many amazing places to visit.

Camie: It's so magical and breathtaking.

Nico: I can't wait to try out my new quintet element beam on Noctura!

Devack: Another attack you just invented?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Looking forward to seeing that in action!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: Yeah that is gonna be awesome.

Lumia: It will be awesome to see that.

Magmon: This place reminds me of Perim.

Nico: It sure does.

Qin: But at least it's orbiting around the Estate. And not only do you guys have an awesome view of the entire planet but you guys are also getting around the clock protection from us.

Lola: That's trie.

Qin: Yeah that is so awesome.

Aira Windwhistle: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Gameface: And Margo? Nice job using my Ridewatch this morning.

Margo: Oh thanks Gameface. That was so awesome.

Me: It was really awesome using some great Ridewatches.

Varie: And on the Blue Moon too.

Gameface: Yep and also we have a bunch of new recruits. You'll see them soon.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Marvel Loki: This almost reminds of Asgard.

Nico: It sure does.

Thor: But Asgard does not have this many beautiful plants.

Laney: No but it's awesome though.

Fluttershy: Oh and the creatures here are so magical and beautiful.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja. They are most amazing.

Qin: They sure are.

Copperhead: Is there anything to eat around here?

Naida Riverheart: There sure is.

Emily Jones: It's good food.

We then got a great feast of fruit and berries and really awesome desserts.

Me: (Eating a cupcake) Mmm. This is a delicious cupcake.

Emily Jones: All the desserts are made with great stuff.

Nico: Boy it's awesome.

Qin: The fruit is awesome.

Jared: I'll say.

Lisa Loud: Mmm delicious.

Varie: It sure is.

Wormmon: (to Tim's Pikachu) Are you enjoying being part of the mascots?

Tim's Pikachu: I sure am Wormmon.

Nico: That's great.

Me: And it was really awesome going into that world yesterday. It was our first time ever going beyond the fourth wall.

Nico: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: I brought salmon as well.

Me: Awesome.

We got some salmon and ate it.

Me: Fishy.

Camie: Yep.

Samus: Delicious.

Nico: J.D. we're so glad Evelyn is okay.

Me: Boy we are too.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: We heard she was stuck on the Blue Moon as Another Walkatrout and a Giant Clam gene-slammer for 6 and a half years. That was intense.

Me: Yeah she was stuck there.

Eli: And at 50 light years away from home.

Varie: Yeah.

2D Man: It's a miracle she's still alive.

Me: No kidding

Naida Riverheart: Yeah that was crazy she was there.

Me: It's amazing how she was there for so long.

Evelyn Valentine: But I'm so happy to be back on Earth. It's amazing that so much has happened since I was gone.

Camie: We're just glad you're all right though.

Azari Firedancer: Yeah.

Laney: Thank goodness.

Kerbero Gangan: Mevya had fun fighting you.

Evelyn Valentine: He sure did and Mevya is so cute.

Kevin Levin: Yeah he sure is.

Qin: And it was the first time ever seeing you turn into raw Energon.

Kevin Levin: Yeah first time doing that actually.

Laney: That was cool though.

Xenia: It sire was.

Block Man: Just make sure not keep your distance from our Cybertronian buddies in that form, okay?

Skywarp: Really not a fan of finding out what that could do to us.

Me: Raw Energon is highly unstable and when in strong enough concentrations it causes powerful Energon fields and when Cybertronians are exposed to it over a small period of time they short out.

Skywarp: Oh man. We better be careful then.

Nico: Yeah we found out that Earth is rich in raw Energon.

Laney: It's all over the place.

Kyd Wykkyd: Not even the Decepticons in the Masters of Evil are safe from that.

Me: No. They sure aren't.

Evelyn Valentine: What does Energon look like?

Me: This is Energon in its natural form.

I pulled out a jar and in it was a raw Energon Crystal. It was blue and it had a blue blue and emitted a low hum.

Me: Cybertronians have been using Energon to power their machines and devices for eons.

Laney: That's right.

Me: Yeah. Luckily the radiation from it only affects Cybertronians.

Magma Man: UNluckily, we can't eat it. Not even me and my fellow Robot Masters.

Me: I don't think you even want to taste Energon anyway.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah.

Varie: It wouldn't be that good.

We later got done eating.

Marionette Shadow: Well, food's all done. Let's go kill a bitch.

Nico: Good idea.

Naida Riverheart: Yeah I agree there.

Lumia: I'm going to make that monster pay for her crimes.

Qin: And it will hurt in blood.

Me: She'll be stabbed with my poisonous blood to be precise.

Luna Loud: And it's going to hurt really bad.

Eli: Noctura is over by the Leaf Lands.

Nico: Then that's where we're heading.

Molly Hale: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off.

We later arrived in the Leaf Lands and there we saw NOCTURA!

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at her.

Noctura was looking around and then the spirits of the elements swirled around her and converged and then…

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Noctura.

Noctura: J.D. Knudson!

Me: That's right. We have a score to settle.

Metal Sonic: Noctura, you are targeted for elimination.

Noctura: Then come and get me!

Nico: Tempting.

Camie: We wen't let you get way with everything you did!

But then Killer Croc, Bane, Black Lance, MetalSeadramon, David Cain, Stratos, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Star, Key, and Madame Masque appeared.

Nico: Killer Croc, Bane, Black Lance, MetalSeadramon, David Cain, Stratos, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Star, Key, and Madame Masque.

Killer Croc: I knew it was only a matter of time before you guys would go after Noctura.

Bane: I hope you break her back!

Black Lance: Or better yet, chop her head off and keep it!

Me: Ew! That's a little too weird.

MetalSeadramon: (To Nick) We heard you went to another planet.

Nico: We sure did.

David Cain: What's it's name?

Nico: It's one we went to before. The Blue Moon.

David Cain: WoW! We haven't seen that one.

Laney: You would love it.

Then the Evil Ninja Storm Rangers appeared for another round!

Nico: The Evil Ninjs Storm Rangers!

Me: Back for another round?

Evil Tori: You bet we are.

Evil Hunter: And we're going to win.

William: So, this is your first battle with Nami?

Evil Shane: Hope you guys don't mind.

Nico: Not at all.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Reshia, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Killer Croc, Superfriends Scarecrow and Predacon Rhinox

Fullbottles: Killer Croc and Superfriends Scarecrow

---

Killer Croc was first.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) Nico's rescue was on that Blue Moon. You guys went there before, right?

Keiko: Yes we did and it was amazing. It was a planet that was the same size as Earth and it was in orbit around a Saturn like planet in orbit around twin Yellow Suns.

Fluttershy: Oh it was really magical and amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Stealth Elf: The planet was really beautiful and the oceans there was actually a massive and huge planetwide forest. It looked like an ocean from space but it was really a huge and massive forest.

Reshia: It was amazing.

Killer Croc: Wow! That is amazing! That must've been a really cool planet to see. Lets do it!

Keiko used the Core Medals for Killer Croc, Superfriends Scarecrow and Predacon Rhinox and fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed him all over.

KILLER CROC! SUPERFRIENDS SCARECROW! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Keiko activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Laney, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Humongousaur, Aya chang, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Us battling Another Walkatrout and the Tucana Zodiarts

Core Medals: Bane, Superfriends Giganta and Black Rainbow

Fullbottles: Bane and Superfriends Giganta

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) Nico, Margo, and the others did good battling Another Walkatrout. And the Tucana Zodiarts as well

Laney: It was really awesome and it was amazing being back on the Blue Moon again. But the Another Walkatrout was really a friend of ours that disappeared 6 and a half years ago.

Applejack: That was crazy all that happened.

Apple Bloom: Yeah she disappeared and hasn't been seen since.

Flashwing: Yeah that was crazy.

Humongousaur: But it's great she is back with everyone.

Aya Chang: Yeah that was crazy she vanished like that.

Bane: Si it was amigos. Lets do it!

Laney used the Core Medals for Bane, Superfriends Giganta and Black Rainbow and fired waves of leaves and rainbows and smashed him all over.

BANE! SUPERFRIENDS GIGANTA! BEST MATCH!

She turned into LANEY SHE-HULK!

Laney She-Hulk: This is so awesome.

She punched and pulverized him all over the place.

Laney activated her ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and they fired waves of apples, grass, earth, rock, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Ultimate Swampfire, Lindsey Hollywood, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Black Lance, Superfriends Captain Cold and Professor Brainstorm

Fullbottles: Black Lance and Superfriends Captain Cold

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Spoonerville. How was it?

Jimmy: It was really funny and hilarious. Everyone pulled an awesome revenge plot on Pete there for forcing P.J. there to sell cars all so Pete can go fishing.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was really funny!

Pinkie told him all about it and it was funny and more.

Black Lance: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS AWESOME AND FUNNY!

Featherweight: Yeah that was so awesome and funny.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was a good adventure.

Sprocket: Yeah that was really awesome and funny too.

Ultimate Swampfire: It sure was.

Lindsey Hollywood: It sure was. We never laughed that hard before.

Black Lance: That was funny. Lets do it!

Jimmy used the core medals for Black Lance, Superfriends Captain Cold and Professor Brainstorm and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

BLACK LANCE! SUPERFRIENDS CAPTAIN COLD! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Jimmy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Noah Carver, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Niora, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot

Core Medals: MetalSeadramon, Pisces Zodiarts and Amphibia (Sailor Moon)

Fullbottles: MetalSeadramon and Pisces Zodiarts

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon (to Noah): I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Imperion Magnum the Superconductive Battlebot. What's her name?

Noah: Her name is Sonnya Magnetwelle and she is from Germany.

Rarity: And she is an amazing helper for Lisa and she did amazing experiments with her.

Sweetie Belle: Her story is cool too.

---

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sonnya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sonnya, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Sonnya Magnetwelle: (German Accent) You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln and I were with Lisa at her laboratory, and I was still on the alert in case Lisa's dark side emerges, and from the horror stories I heard from the other Guardian Angels of what Lisa tried to do to Lincoln, I was on guard. We were conducting an experiment in electromagnetism, but then, Lisa's electromagnetic generator suddenly went bonkers and we got squirted with water, hit with pies, and I wound up getting magnetized to a wall of steel and pelted with dirty diapers. There was only one person we all know who'd set up those kinds of dirty pranks: Luan, and we were right as soon as we heard her maniacal cackling. Lincoln was already seeing red as he fired a magnetic blast and got me out of the wall of steel, and he rushed on over to Luan's room, and me and Lisa followed, because when the vampire's unleashed, it's going to get bloody. Luan turned around to see if it was me, but when she saw it was Lincoln and he's gone vampire, she was in big trouble. Luan fired balloons full of blood, but that was a big mistake since Lincoln's a vampire, all thanks to Adriana's vampire blood, and he consumed every drop of blood. I fired a magnetic blast and chained her up with chains Luan had in her closet, and we had her hanging upside down and we put the shame sign around her neck. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Luan did, and as soon as I get her down, she was grounded for nine weeks.

We cheered wildly for what Sonnya did to Luan.

Nico: Sheesh, sabotaging one of Lisa's inventions and all for a prank, that's just going way too far, even for Dark Luan.

Me: But, that was a really good way of getting payback: chaining her up with chains, having her hang upside down, and putting the shame sign around her neck, classic.

Lincoln: And Luan should've known that I also feed on blood, thanks to Adriana's blood. Those blood-filled balloons were filled with blood from some world-class bodybuilders, and when I consumed the blood, that may have also given me twenty-times the body strength. It was pretty good, and the diet they have made the blood rich in iron and protein.

Nicholette Torrington: Lincoln's an expert when it came to finding out just what the person ate, by a mere taste of their blood. Plus, the blood of those world-class bodybuilders also bulked up his body even more, along with giving him twenty-times the body strength, and we Guardian Angels almost fainted big time when we saw him, he was even more ripped than ever.

Nicole: That's the result of a combination of training and working out for six and a half years, battling villains, and a constant healthy diet definitely produced those kinds of results, Nicholette.

FLASHBACK ENDS

MetalSeadramon: Wow! That is incredible! At least she and Lincooln stopped Luan back then.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was amazing.

Niora: Yeah that was crazy too.

MetalSeadramon: It sure was. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

He turned into the Blue Operation Overdrive Ranger!

Noah used the Core Medals for MetalSeadramon, Pisces Zodiarts and Amphibia (Sailor Moon) and fired a wave of blue energy and smashed him down.

METALSEADRAMON! PISCES ZODIARTS! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of water and energy and smashed him down.

Noah activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Ocean Music and they fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kickin Hawk, Luna Ingramsson, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Us battling a Zodiarts for Serpens the Serpent

Core Medals: David Cain, Capricorn Zodiarts and Thrust (Beast Machines)

Fullbottles: David Cain and Capricorn Zodiarts

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) You guys did good battling a Zodiarts for Serpens the Serpent. Even though the battle was short.

Lady Palutena: Yeah but I think she wanted to be back to normal.

Princess Celestia: But it was really awesome. I think the reason was they didn't want the cave to collapse.

King Solar: We were in the Cave of Wonders and didn't want to take that risk.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. That was intense.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Kickin Hawk: It sure was awesome though.

Luna Ingramsson: (Icelandic Accent) Yeah that was incredible though.

David Cain: Very wise to not cause the cave to collapse. Lets do it!

Palutena used the Core Medals for David Cain, Capricorn Zodiarts and Thrust (Beast Machines) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

DAVID CAIN! CAPRICORN ZODIARTS! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Palutena used her Ridewatch and they danced to Medieval Music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Baihumon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ariel the Sylph, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - Megan and Touma's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Stratos, Superfriends Cheetah and Vehicon Jetstorm

Fullbottles: Stratos and Superfriends Cheetah

---

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) I hope Megan and Touma enjoyed their Bonding Time. They earned it.

Baihumon: It was really fun for them and they had a great time.

Rainbow Dash: It was Awesome! And it was a great way to close out the Kamen Rider Bonding Times.

Scootaloo: It sure was and it was really fun.

Whirlwind: It sure was and we had an awesome treasure hunt too.

Ariel the Sylph: It was really fun.

Stratos: Yeah that was awesome and cool. Lets do it!

Baihumon used the Core Medals for Stratos, Superfriends Cheetah and Vehicon Jetstorm and fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

STRATOS! SUPERFRIENDS CHEETAH! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

Baihumon activated his Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pirolilly, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - Emily Jones is one lucky and amazing girl to be part of an awesome group of friends with the powers of the Elemental Forces of Nature

Core Medals: Gentleman Ghost, Uchotan and Tankor

Fullbottles: Gentleman Ghost and Uchotan

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) Emily Jones is one lucky and amazing girl to be part of an awesome group of friends. Especially ones with the powers of the Elemental Forces of Nature.

Yugi: Yeah that is so awesome and her grandmother gave her those powers too.

Eli: She was originally an elf and that was really awesome how she gave her the power of love.

Starlight Glimmer: And she was chosen to be one of the Guardians of Elvendale which I think is so cool.

Cozy Glow: It sure is awesome.

Hex: Yeah that is so awesome.

Pirolilly: I agree there myself.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed chaps. Lets do it shall we?

Yugi used the Core Medals and Gentleman Ghost, Uchotan and Tankor and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

GENTLEMAN GHOST! UCHOTAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Yugi activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Egypt Music and fired waves of bones, magic, lightning, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Were, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - Elvendale is so beautiful and home to so many awesome creatures

Core Medals: Evil Star, Utomodachi and Strika

Fullbottles: Evil Star and Utomodachi

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) Elvendale is so beautiful. And it's home to so many awesome creatures.

Tommy Oliver: It sure is amazing and beautiful.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure is and I thought it was all amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah so many beautiful places and beautiful creatures and people.

Sunburn: I agree there. It's so awesome.

Were: Yeah it sure is.

Evil Star: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Tommy activated the Core Medals for Evil Star, Utomodachi and Strika and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

EVIL STAR! UTOMODACHI! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

Tommy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers Theme Song and they fired waves of energy, stars and fire and smashed him down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shaia, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - Noctura is going to pay for hurting her friend and so many others

Core Medals: Key, Opposite Senshi and Obsidian (Beast Machines)

Fullbottles: Key and Opposite Senshi

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) Noctura is going to pay for hurting Emily's friends. And so many others!

T.J.: Yeah she will definitely pay for everything she did in blood.

Twilight Sparkle: And so will Tirek who is here too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! That monster is going to pay big time.

Spyro: Yes he will! They both will.

Shaia: Yeah and it will end with the Black Gates.

Key: That's for sure. Lets do it!

T.J. Used the core medals for Key, Opposite Senshi and Obsidian (Beast Machines) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

KEY! OPPOSITE SENSHI! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

T.J. activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Timmy Turner, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Noctura had it coming to be banished

Core Medals: Madame Masque, Shaman Apsu and Savage-Noble

Fullbottles: Madame Masque and Shaman Apsu

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Noctura's done so many crimes. She has being banished by the Black Gates coming.

Timmy Turner: You got that right! So does Tirek. The Black Gates would be too merciful for Tirek.

Princess Luna: Yeah he has tormented Equestria for too long.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there.

Snowdrop: So is Noctura.

Gari: They both deserve the Black Gates.

Blackout: You got that right.

Wynn: Yeah they sure do.

Madame Masque: I agree there. Lets do it!

Timmy used the Core Medals for Madame Masque, Shaman Apsu and Savage-Noble and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

MADAME MASQUE! SHAMAN APSU! BEST MATCH!

Timmy fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Timmy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to goth music and fired waves of energy, darkness and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Nami and Me VS Evil Ninja Storm Rangers

---

The Evil Ninja Storm Rangers were next for Nami's battle.

Evil Shane: This is gonna be good.

Nami had her staff ready.

Nami: It's gonna be really good.

Me: You got that right.

I unsheathed my sword.

Evil Tori: I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: This will be good.

Nami: It sure will.

Me: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: MAELSTROM COBRA!

I fired waves of water and it formed into a cobra and smashed them down.

Nami fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over and knocked them down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Evil Ninja Storm Rangers,

---

Now it was for the Rangers to have some fun.

Nico: Good thing I put black auras on you guys to avoid confusion.

Shane: Yeah. Lets do it!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Nico: First this.

Nico teleported and opened Evil Shane's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Noctura, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Noctura symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with the weapons.

Nico: Lets get them!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the Thunderstorm Cannons!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit the Evil Ninja Storm Rangers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were down!

Nico tied them up.

Nico: You 6 have failed this land.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emily Jones: We've had it with you Noctura! You're dead!

Qin: Yeah!

Troy: Time for you to go down, Noctura!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Kamen Ride: Wiseman!

Kamen Ride: Mage!

Tsukasa turned into Wizard and Daiki summoned clones of the Wizard Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Allie Wilde: We won't let you get away with your crimes!

Then a white light appeared and it landed in her hands and it formed into an awesome Ridewatch! It was for the Mystic Force Rangers!

Allie Wilde: My own Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Allie Wilde: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Mystic Force Rangers appeared and then she got a rainbow armor and the symbols of the Mystic Force Rangers were on it and she had the powers of all the Magical Creatures in it. She had become KAMEN RIDER GRAND MYSTIC FORCE ZI-O!

Allie Wilde: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! Allie you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Magic Queen who reaches over elemental and mystical Magic and reigns over the powers of the Magical and Mystical. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand

Mystic Force Zi-O! We are now witnessing another age!

Me: Wow! Allie this is awesome!

Nico: Yeah! How do you feel?

Allie Wilde: I feel amazing! Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the symbol of Mystic Red and fired waves of fire and smashed Noctura down.

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: That was awesome!

Nick Russell: Yeah it was! Awesome!

Me: Lets not forget this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQger and the Wizard, Build, Gaim, Zi-O and Saber Riders!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out her M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MAGIC FURY BRIGADE!

She summoned Tala, Felix Faust, Dr. Polaris, Count Marzo, Ben Ravencroft, The Dark Signers and Zexion!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Felix Faust: It sure will be good.

Tala: It sure will.

Nico: Lets do this!

We fired waves of magic and elements and energy and blasted her all over.

She fired waves of darkness and we deflected the blasts back to her and blasted her all over and blasted her all over and more.

Najarin and Lystone blasted and smashed her all over the place.

Seaspray, Octopunch, Popeye and Aquata used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Seaspray's Laser Cannons, Octopunch's Harpoon Gun and Aquata and Popeye's powers 100-fold.

Octopunch and Popeye: NAUTICAL HARPOON BLAST!

Seaspray and Aquata: AQUA LASER FURY!

Cockatrice Petrifiers and Bizarro: COCKATRICE FURY BLAST!

Polar Manzardill Fury and Metal Sonic: POLAR SPEED BLAST!

Vaxasaurian Might and Devack: SMASHING YELLOW FLAME FURY!

Blue Flame Power and Marionette Shadow: BLUE FIRE SMASH!

Angels of Roses and Gameface: ROSE GAME FIRESTORM!

Evolved Galvan Might and Kyd Wykkyd: GALVAN MEGABLAST STORM!

Hydra Fury and Copperhead: HYDRA SNAKE STORM!

Medusa Glares and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO SNAKE BLAST!

Kelp Power and SkullMeramon: BLUE FLAME KELP STORM!

Valkyrie Might and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON VALKYRIE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTH OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY MAELSTROM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF GEARS STORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINGNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY FURY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FLAME STRIKE!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Emily Jones, Azari Firedancer, Naida Riverheart, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Lumia, Lincoln, Honey Cavanaugh, Nico, me and Eli: ELEMENTAL ELVEN RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: ELEMENT STYLE: QUINTET ELEMENT BEAM!

Mai: FIRE STYLE: SCORCHING ARROWS!

Jessica Shannon: FIRE STYLE: BURNER WASPS!

Hilda: (British Accent) FIRE STYLE: DRAGON BLAZE!

Litchi: FIRE STYLE: BURNING PANDAS!

Yuna: WATER STYLE: AQUA DRAGON!

Sasha: WATER STYLE: DOLPHIN SPLASH!

Dolores: WATER STYLE: TIDAL TRIDENT!

Audrey: WATER STYLE: AQUA BLADE!

Toph: EARTH STYLE: BOULDER FIST!

Julie Makimoto: EARTH STYLE: ROCK HAMMER!

Pulsar: EARTH STYLE: STONE THROW!

Noa Clonebit: EARTH STYKE: ROCK SMASH!

Tatsumaki: WIND STYLE BLUSTERING TORNADO!

Makoto Nanaya: WIND STYLE: JETSTREAM PUNCH BARRAGE!

Claire Cruz: WIND STYLE: JET KICK!

Ariel Albus: WIND STYLE: CYCLONE LARIAT!

R. Mika: LIGHT STYLE: SHINING SUPLEX!

Colette: LIGHT STYLE: ANGEL FEATHERS!

Princess Allura (VLD): LIGHT STYLE: SHINE LASER!

Panty Anarchy: LIGHT STYLE: SHINING MISSILE BARRAGE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DARK STYLE: NEON DARK SCYTHE!

Juri Han: DARK STYLE: SHADOW SAI STRIKE!

Peni Parker: DARK STYLE: BLACK WIDOW BITE!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) DARK STYLE: SHADOW BLADE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln and his harem: ELEMENT FINAL SMASH: MEGA ELEMENTAL PURIFYING LASER!

They fired a massive rainbow colored laser at Noctura which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blasts all hit Noctura and she was completely obliterated in an instant! And banished to the Black Gates forever!

Nico: It's over for you, Noctura, and your schemes to take over Elvendale are done for good.

Lincoln then tied Cronan Darkroot up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so he can't escape.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln, but we're not done yet.

Lincoln: Yeah, there's still the matter of that magic-stealing demonic centaur, Tirek, to deal with, and that bastard should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large

blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Twilight Sparkle: I knew there's no mistaking that bellowing voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Tirek.

We heard thundering footsteps heading our way, and we dodged a blast of energy heading for us, and we saw who it was: it was Tirek.

Scorpan: Hello, "Brother".

Tirek: You! I should've known you'd also show up as well, Scorpan, you simple-minded traitor!

Nico: Don't go blaming your brother for something that's your fault, Tirek. He tried to appeal to you, but your desire for power and destruction drove you past the brink, and now, you're going to pay.

Tirek tried to attack, but Emily Magica fired a purple energy blast, which hits Tirek in the chest, and it burned him badly, because of the Magic of Friendship.

Tirek: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Emily Magica: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you magic-stealing demonic monster. (Moderate purple energy aura flares up) I am Emily Magica, Champion of Twilight Sparkle, the Alicorn Princess of The Magic of Friendship, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of The Magic of Friendship.

This horrified Tirek badly.

Tirek: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Emily Magica's moderate violet eyes turned neon moderate violet, and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and elemental forces, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Tirek, she left violet energy, Alicorns, magic, and elemental forces with every step.

Emily Magica: Tirek, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria. You are nothing more than a vile, power-hungry monster who's heart is as black as the night itself, and I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Emily Magica was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Magica emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emily Magica grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing violet hair, she has neon moderate violet eyes and a violet energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and elemental forces surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with violet gems on the gold sparkle links and violet crystal links and a violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and holding the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Emily Magica has on a sleeveless violet blouse, sleeveless violet midriff top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, violet skirt, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless violet trenchcoat with magic sparkles on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Emily Magica felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive violet angel wings with pink tips on the violet feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Emily Magica has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Emily Magica's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of violet energy, elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twilight Sparkle's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Friendship and True Friendship Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged violet blade with the cutie mark of Twilight Sparkle etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with violet gems for eyes and a large violet gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Emily Magica, Champion of Twilight Sparkle, The Champion of The Magic of Friendship, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Tirek and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The

Powers of Magic and The Magic of Friendship"

エミリー・マジカ、トワイライト・スパークルのチャンピオン、友情の魔法のチャンピオン、ハーモニーの 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、ティレクとドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、友情の騎士のメンバーテーブル、そして魔法の力と友情の魔法のマスター

Emily Magica has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL FRIENDSHIP AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Magica's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Tirek saw it, he tried to open his mouth to try and drain her of her powers and magic, but Lincoln's curse muzzled him, and magic chains were put on his horns, and that allowed Emily Magica to fire a powerful violet energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and elemental forces, which hits Tirek, and he was burned by The Magic of Friendship, but he's not out yet.

Nico: So awesome, Emily Magica's transformed.

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Twilight Sparkle's turn to transform.

Emily Magica: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Magical Friendship Alicorn and Divine Elemental Magic Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: And that's the other part of your curse, right?

Lincoln: Yep, it muzzled Tirek and chained his horns, so he can't use his powers.

Twilight Sparkle: Very creative, Linky. Now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle's moderate violet eyes turn neon moderate violet, and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Elemental Sword of Magical Friendship from her back, and as she approached Tirek, she left violet energy, elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Twilight Sparkle: I will never ever forgive you for what you've done, Tirek. You've caused so much destruction to all of Equestria in your quest to steal Equestrian magic and rule the land, and for this, I will make sure that you receive your just punishment: death, and this time, you will never ever come back from the dead again.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Twilight Sparkle emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Twilight Sparkle grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold metal bands over the weighted purple bands on her biceps and thighs, and she still has her eight large dark purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long dark purple hair, she has neon moderate violet eyes and a violet energy aura with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has a pink Alicorn with the Magic Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink jewels for the eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a purple short-sleeved blouse with stars, purple and blue sleeveless shirt with a pink phoenix on it, cutie mark on her right shoulder, pink pants with elemental forces on them, purple high heeled boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with magic, Alicorns, and elemental forces on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with elemental forces and magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light violet angel wings with pink tips on the large light violet feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of

The Phoenix with violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle's massive Elemental Sword of Magical Friendship and the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of violet energy and elemental forces, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twilight Sparkle's Magic Alicorn Greatsword of True Elemental Friendship and True Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged violet blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large violet gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Twilight Sparkle, Alicorn Princess of The Magic of Friendship and The Magic Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Night Light and Twilight Velvet, Loving Sister of Shining Armor, Loving Aunt of Flurry Heart and Many Nieces and Nephews, Loving Student of Princess Celestia, Future Ruler of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunder Sparkle and Nyx Midnight, Slayer of Evil, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Leader of The Mane 9, Friend to Many, and Master of Magic, Friendship, and Elemental Forces"

トワイライト スパークル、友情の魔法とマジック スカイランダーズのアリコーン プリンセス、ナイト ライトとトワイライト ベルベットの愛情深い娘、シャイニング アーマーの愛情深い姉妹、フラーリー ハートの愛情深い叔母と多くの姪と甥、プリンセス セレスティアの愛情深い生徒、未来の支配者エクエストリア、リンカーン・ラウド の愛する未来の妻、サンダースパークル とニクス・

ミッドナイト の愛する母、悪の殺し屋、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、 たてがみ9、 多くの人の友であり、魔法、友情、そして元素の力の達人

Twilight Sparkle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL MAGIC ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENT MAGICAL FRIENDSHIP AND DIVINE MAGIC ELEMENTAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Twilight Sparkle's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tirek saw it, he tried yet again to attack, but Lincoln's curse prevented him from doing so, and that allowed Twilight Sparkle to fire a powerful violet energy blast with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Tirek on the chest and he was burned badly by The Magic of Friendship, and he's still not out yet.

Thunder Sparkle: Whoa, now Mom's transformed, so awesome.

Nyx Midnight: That magic-stealing centaur's going to pay for what he's done, especially when Dad joins in.

Lincoln: You got that right, girls, and Twilight, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Friendship Alicorn and Divine Elemental Magic of Friendship Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we help Emily Magica destroy that overgrown demonic centaur once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of The Magic of Friendship and The Magic Skylanders.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope,

and he joined Twilight Sparkle and Emily Magica.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything that you've done, Tirek, and you're not getting a single shred of mercy from us whatsoever!**

Cronan Darkroot: I hope he destroys you all for killing Noctura, and ruining my plans to take over Elvensdale and Earth, you accursed heroes!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Can somebody please knock him out?!**

Nico whacks Cronan Darkroot hard on the head and knocks him out.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Thanks for that, but tell that dark elf I'll deal with him later. Right now, we've got a demonic centaur to kill.**

Emily Magica, Twilight Sparkle, and Lincoln went after Tirek, who was still suffering from Lincoln's curse yesterday, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Tirek, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on him, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned him badly, and the wounds he suffered would never heal.

Then, they slashed off Tirek's horns, and he almost screamed in excruciating pain, that is if it weren't for the muzzle due to Lincoln's curse. Then, Lincoln flew at Tirek, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Tirek's neck, and he finally screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining Tirek dry all of his magic-draining powers, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was gaining a massive power boost, while Tirek was suddenly shrinking in both height, strength, and muscle mass. Finally, Tirek was eventually reduced to his extremely weaker and withered form, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Tirek's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Tirek by the neck, and he tossed him hard into the air with his really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Emily Magica, Twilight Sparkle, and Lincoln to finish Tirek off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed Tirek, and they exploded with such incredible power, killing him for good. We cheered wildly for what Emily Magica, Twilight Sparkle, and Lincoln did to Tirek as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Emily Magica and Twilight Sparkle are permanent.

Then, as Tirek's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Tirek's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and he was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Tirek and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Tirek.

Lincoln: Tirek, for the multitude of crimes you've committed against Equestria, along with the crimes against the Earth Ponies, Pegasi, Unicorns, and Alicorns of Equestria, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Tirek greatly, as he soon saw his days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Tirek's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and his evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

Tirek: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Tirek's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those he's hurt, and he'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE MAGIC-DRAINING TERROR OF TIREK WAS FINALLY BROUGHT TO AN END!

Emily Magica: Tirek, you have failed all of Equestria.

Twilight Sparkle: He's been asking for this for a very long time for his crimes. Thank you for helping me and Emily destroy Tirek for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Twilight Sparkle.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Twilight Sparkle's face, they kissed passionately as Twilight Sparkle's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and magical forces behind them and we cheered wildly.

Thunder Sparkle and Nyx Midnight: Alright, way to go, Mom and Dad.

Nico: (Smirks) Remind me to never ever get you mad, Linc, and what you did to Tirek in draining him completely dry of all his magic-draining powers and strength and blood, and when you let out that insanely loud and animalistic roar?! I guess that's what happens when some arrogant villain dares to let out the beast inside you.

Lincoln: This hadn't been the first time this had happened, Nico. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did a lot of things to let the vampire out, but this is the first time that a villain had let the beast out, and it ended with Tirek getting completely drained dry of all his magic-draining powers, strength, and blood, and with me letting out that insanely loud and animalistic roar.

Me: But, that was really, really awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys. (Turns to Cronan Darkroot) And as for you, Cronan Darkroot.

Cronan Darkroot: I can't believe this, beaten by you foolish heroes?! If you hadn't shown up, that amulet would've been mine, and all of Elvendale and Earth would be bowing before me!

Then, Lincoln snatched the dark amulet off of Cronan's neck and he threw it into the air and destroys it by firing a rainbow energy blast, and this freed Cronan Darkroot from the darkness that turned him into a jerk.

Nico: Whoa, I almost thought you were going to kill him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I almost did for his dumb stunts, but I realized that his actions were actually due to the dark amulet he had around his neck and the dark magic that caused him to act like a jerk.

Emily Jones: My grandmother told me that his mother, Quartzine, the Elf of Earth, was imprisoned in her own amulet after she turned evil.

Lincoln: When she found out your grandmother was chosen to guard the portal between realms, Quartzine went mad with jealousy and turned evil. Her hunger for power ultimately led to her undoing: not only did jealousy consume her, but so did darkness, and she raged to destroy everything.

Cronan Darkroot: Yes, but I was so young, I had no idea what was even going on. Now, I remember, I tried to reason with and help my mother, but it was no use, she'd given into darkness completely, and the amulet my mother used for dark power literally sucked her inside it. Being just a child, I had weak powers, and I was unable to stop it, and it wasn't long until the necklace completely consumed her, and it led me down the path of evil, and I'd stop at nothing to free my mother.

Nico: So, the whole reason why you acted like this was because of what you had witnessed when you were a child.

Me: And the same darkness that consumed your mother led you down that same dark path.

Cronan Darkroot was then freed from his bonds by Lincoln, and then, he stood up.

Cronan Darkroot: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I… I want to apologize for my behavior for what I've done to Elvendale and to those defending it. It was due to the darkness that consumed my mother that it led me down that road to darkness, and it would've led to me suffering the same fate as my mother. I thank you for freeing me and ridding the land of Noctura and Ragana for good.

We saw the remorse in his eyes, and we knew he was telling the truth.

Lincoln: You're welcome. You know, there's a spot in The Redemption Squad that's open for you.

Nico: Lincoln's right, we now know the reason for your behavior was because of the amulet belonging to your mother, Quartzine, and the darkness that tainted it.

Me: But, now that dark amulet is gone for good, along with the darkness surrounding it.

Cronan Darkroot: You would offer me a spot in The Redemption Squad, even after what I've done?

Lincoln: Of course. Despite everything you've done, it's not worth killing you, now that we know why you were acting like this. Consider it a second chance at life and not death.

Cronan Darkroot took a minute to take in Lincoln's words and offer, and considering everything that's happened, he decided to take in the offer.

Cronan Darkroot: Okay. I'll join The Redemption Squad, and I'll not waste this second chance that you've given me.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one elemental battle today, and not only did we get rid of Noctura, but we also got rid of Tirek for good.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is The Pony of Shadows.

Me: The dark form that Stygian was turned into when he thought he was betrayed by the Pillars of Equestria.

Stygian: That malevolent monster will be destroyed for good after what happened to me.

Star Swirl the Bearded: And he will, Stygian, and it will be by our hands.

Loreena McKnight: Yes, by me, Star Swirl the Bearded, and Lincoln, and that monster of darkness will be destroyed by the light of good and sorcery.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome magic show to see tomorrow, guys.

Twilight Sparkle: Star Swirl the Bearded, one of my favorite legends and great hero to Equestria, Loreena McKnight, The Champion of Sorcery, and Lincoln Loud, our future husband and master of magic, The Pony of Shadows will be destroyed forever and he'll pay for what happened to Stygian.

Stratos: Noctura's reign of terror is finally at an end.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed it is.

Me: And Tirek is gone forever too and Cronan's darkness has been removed too.

Qin: Yeah.

Evil Star: Now, Elvendale is finally at peace.

Me: Yep.

Key: How about we celebrate?

Madame Masque: Good idea. I've been wanting to try the food here anyway.

Me: You guys will love it.

Laney: Yeah it's awesome.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Emily Jones: (To the viewers) Now we've seen the last of Noctura and Cronan was redeemed. But many more of our enemies are still out there.

Me: But we'll be ready for them.

Qin: Yes we will.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went and ate some of the food of Elvendale and we later went back home. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Lego Elves Secrets of Elvendale was a great show and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Andros, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel

Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading into the simulator and we're going to battle Evil Lynn who was sent to the Nome Insane Asylum at the end of my 2nd experimental fanfic A Disgraced Athlete. And we're going to face Evil Lynn and make her pay for her crimes. Also we're going to battle Another NRG and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Mega Articuno named Kristina Whendolla who is Nico's friend from Canada and she is a powerful ice powers and also is a great pie maker. The match-up scene is for Loreena McKnight, Star Swirl the Bearded, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, The Pony of Shadows, the dark creature Stygian was turned into when he thought he was betrayed by The Pillars of Equestria. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Canterlot, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Bloodwolf, the main antagonist of the Dreamworks series, The Adventures of Puss in Boots. And they're going to meet Rudina Adalwulf, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado who's protected Lincoln from bullies, especially from the wrath of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Taylor at school and the demonic, heartless, out-of-control wraths of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, she's a smart and cunning tough as nails street girl who knows how to fight, and she's taken on and gotten into fights with the meanest, nastiest, ugliest, and toughest thugs in Colorado and Michigan. Plus, she's a werewolf who has all of the strengths and powers of a werewolf, but none of their weaknesses. She transformed right in front of Lincoln one full moon night, but he wasn't even scared in the slightest that she's a werewolf, and she knew Lincoln was a vampire, thanks to Adriana's blood, and that he also has powers, thanks to the blood of many of his fellow Guardian Angels. She also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and it stemmed from one incident where Lincoln got stabbed by Lori, and Rudina had to save him by giving him her blood, and it also triggered a very powerful werewolf transformation in Lincoln, and they took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan together. They also trained together in combat in both human and werewolf form and she also helped Lincoln greatly with his werewolf powers, and to show his thanks to her, they went to the beach at night, and they kissed underneath the full moon. Get ready for a mystery that breaks all the rules as we help Mystery Inc. solve the mystery of the Ghost of Mother Stanley and we're going to make that monster Josh Stanley suffer in prison for his crimes.

See you all tomorrow.

# THE CASE OF THE GOOD SON INN

In the simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Andros, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Optimus Primal, Lincoln, Leni, Lynn, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were walking through the cold mountains of Alaska near Nome.

Qin: So we're going to Nome?

Lily: Are we visiting Nome for the history?

Nico: Not this time.

Me: We're heading to the Nome Maximum Security Insane Asylum to help Lynn blow off some steam.

Optimus Primal: Lynn must still be under a lot of stress from what happened 2 years ago before the War with The Royal Defenders.

Nico: That's exactly right Optumus.

Me: I invited Optimus to come with to provide additional support.

Nico: Ah.

Camie: Man it sure is cold up here.

Me: It's Nome. It's always cold.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Andros.

Andros: Not a problem Nico.

Lynn: I'm sorry I am worrying you guys. It's just that I still haven't gotten over what that evil version of me did.

Eli: I know Lynn.

Nico: Andros, I just want you to know that no one blames you for killing Zordon the first time.

Andros: Thanks Nico.

Me: Also Zordon wanted it that way back then. But I'm glad you saved the world from all those evil villains in that one. That was so awesome.

Andros: It sure was.

Camie: So what was it that caused Lynn to hate this version of Lynn?

Me: It's not what Lynn did to this version of Lynn it's the other way around. We call her Evil Lynn because during the bad luck fiasco in another universe, she blamed her family and Lincoln for ruining her life.

I went over what happened to her during that time and what happened in Chapter 1131. When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Tsuyu: She's insane!

Ibara: How can she be so delusional?

Me: Her mind is just that messed up.

Laney: Yeah.

Lynn: That's why we're heading to the Nome nuthouse. To pound her into pulp.

Camie: Either way she had this coming to her.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: (to Andros) Besides, we managed to resurrect Zordon after we killed Ooze.

Me: And you have me to thank for that.

Andros: Yes that's true. And that is awesome.

Laney: Yeah it sure is. Zordon has been a great mentor to the rangers.

Andros: Just like how Gosei has been a great mentor to the Megaforce Rangers.

Me: Yep and he gave them 38+ Years of rangers and sentai teams.

Laney: That's right.

Twilight Sparkle: But I'm really excited to see what is going to happen in the Cosmic Fury series.

Qin: Me too Twilight.

Nico: Yesterday was another great Lego mission.

Me: Boy it sure was!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Lynn: That was a cool mission! And J.D. Emily and her friends are really awesome.

Me: There was no doubt on that.

Xenia: Yeah you got that right.

Kaina Tsutsumi: But at least they are rid of one of their most dangerous enemies.

Me: Make it 2 dangerous enemies actually. Cronan and Noctura. Cronan is now in the Redemption Squad and Noctura is in the Black Gates.

Maria: I'm gonna be honest. I didn't expect Cronan to be redeemed.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Turns out that medallion he had was the source of his evil. Emily made the right call to destroy it.

Qin: Boy she sure did.

Lola: Yeah.

We arrived at at the grounds of the insane asylum.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Yep.

Optimus Primal: Lets see.

He scanned the area.

Optimus Primal looked at the Asylum Perimeter and saw that it was a heavily fortified place.

Optimus Primal: Hmm. Getting into that place is not gonna be easy. It's heavily fortified like Fort Knox.

Nico: But the underground isn't. We'll follow J.D.'s example on how he and the shinobi got into the Hidden Grass Insane Asylum in 150,000 years. When we get into the broom closet we'll hold our position until I give the word.

Me: Right. Lets go.

We got to digging.

We dug underground and tunneled and I used my X-Ray Vision and we were under the broom closet.

Me: Okay we're under the broom closet.

Nico: Great.

We went into the closet and waited.

Nico: Considering the last Evil Lynn we dealt with, this shouldn't be too hard.

Me: That's right. Okay the guard makes a walk by Evil Lynn's room every 30 minutes.

Qin: Not very much time. But we've dealt with slim odds before.

Laney: Yes we have.

Nico: Where is Evil Lynn's cell?

Me: 2 floors below us. In the Maximum Security Wing.

Nico: Not gonna be easy.

Fu: But if she is there she is gonna be in a heavily guarded room.

Laney: Yeah.

Optimus Primal: Well that's just prime.

Me: Lets see.

I activated my Byakugan and saw Evil Lynn snap the necks of the 2 guards guarding her room.

Me: She's on the move. She killed the guards by her room.

Nico: (sadly) May they rest in peace.

Me: Yeah.

But then the Patient Escaping Alarm sounded!

ALARM BLARES!

Me: The Patient Escaping Alarm!

Nico: Looks like it's go time!

We got out and into the hallway.

Eli: She's heading this way!

Qin: Perfect!

Nico: Lets get her!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Nico: Time to kick some Evil Lynn butt!

Optimus Primal: Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Lynn went Super Angel Infinity!

Nico: PYRI FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA THEME OF DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

Nico turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Then…

CRASH!

She busted through a door! Evil Lynn growled ferociously and her eyes were glowing red with ferocious fury!

Maria: Your buddies aren't here to save you now!

Evil Lynn saw us and she saw Lincoln and roared with INTENSE AND FEROCIOUSLY EVIL FURY!

Evil Lynn: (ROARING INSANELY) STINKOLN! (COMPLETELY OUT OF HER MIND) STTTTTTIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIINNNNNKKKKOOOOOOOOLLLLLLLLNNNNN!

She went at Lincoln in a massive explosion of incredible rage, fury and ballistic rage! Lincoln then punched her in her face and sent her crashing into a wall! Evil Lynn got up and roared ferociously!

Optimus Primal fired his blaster arms at her and pulverized her all over with the blasts!

Nico: Take that!

Me: Try this on! (ACTIVATES PREDACON RHINOX'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his blasters and fired them at Evil Lynn and I was pulverizing her all over with the blasts!

Evil Lynn: I HATE YOU ALL! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME STINKOLN! AND THE FOOD HERE TASTES LIKE YOUR FUCKING SHIT!

Me: At least its better than eating raw eggs that make your breath smell like that of a wet dog Sriracha Fucker! (To our Lynn) No offense.

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Voice of Volcanic Power and Athletic Hope) **None taken. But yeah! You give me a bad name!**

Nico: Is the food really that bad?

Me: I have no idea.

Optimus Primal: But she deserves this treatment.

Laney: I agree. This bad luck monster deserves nothing more than death.

Laney fired barbs and poked her all over.

Evil Lynn: I WILL KILL YOU STINKOLN YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

Qin: Come and try it jockass!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her all over.

Lincoln: Try this voltage!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Lincoln: Hope that gave you a good shock treatment!

Me: Try this one. (ACTIVATES EVIL SOLAR MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGS DIVINELY AS SUNS AND FIRE SWIRL AROUND ME)

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate, dominate the earth that we're living on

We can't defy the laws, cut the loss that we consummate

Around the world, we grow weaker as we exterminate

The only thing that gives, thing that brings air and life to us

Wake up one day and find what we got is so serious
We are
The children of the sun
We are
The children of the sun
The human greed and our creed is all that we have to share
Knee deep in tragical, fabrical issues everywhere
Cannot replace the one, chase the one that we used to be
It isn't how we were, why we're here, what we're meant to be
Fighting and running from turning from who we really are
Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far
Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible
Cannot dictate our faith on this earth that we're living on
We are
The children of the sun
The love for everyone
Always on the run
The fire in our eyes
The passion never dies
We're the chosen ones
The children of the sun
We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

We are, we are

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

Always on the run

I danced and fired waves of fire and burned her all over the place.

Eli then teleported and grabbed her Ponytail and slashed it off!

SLASH!

Lynn: **WHOA! Nice one Eli!**

Evil Lynn: NO! MY PONYTAIL!

Eli teleported back!

Lynn: **Try this on!** (ACTIVATES EVIL STRIKE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(STEP INTO THE SUN BY SOLID STATE REVIVAL PLAYS)

Lynn: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LAVA AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

**Take one step back from everything**

**We could walk together**

**We could step into the sun**

**Shooting stars are multiplying**

**New worlds have just begun**

**Yeah, we could take forever**

**We could step into the sun**

**And who knows what tomorrow's gonna bring**

**Just soak up every minute**

**And our time will surely come**

**Like fireflies returning**

**To the star we all came from**

**Yeah, we could be forever**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**The earth is shining blue below us**

**And two become as one**

**Yeah, we could live forever**

**We could step into the sun**

**And all before ships enter sea. [not positive]**

**A prize so beautiful… [not sure]**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

**We could step into the sun**

Lynn danced and fired waves of lava and fire and burned Evil Lynn's Hair off!

Kaito: (gets out Decade Ridewatch) Don't forget us!

Zocks: (gets out W Ridewatch) Time to count up your sins!

Philip: YEAH YOU SAID IT!

Zocks got a Prismblade and Kaito got a Decade Sword.

Nico: YEAH!

Camie: Time for you to feel the pain of your crimes! (ACTIVATES NIGHTMARE SHARK'S RIDEWATCH)

(TUBULAR BELLS PLAYS)

Camie fired an illusion and it formed into a TERRIFYING NIGHTMARE SHARK! It went at Evil Lynn and smashed her down and roared!

Sougo: (gets out Ghost Ridewatch) Time for my life to burn bright!

Armor Time! (Upbeat music) Kaigan! Ghost!

Geiz: (gets out Mach Ridewatch) I've had experience using the Drive Ridewatch. Let's see how I do with the Mach one!

Armor Time! (Signal Mach standby music) Mach! Mach!

Sougo got GhostArmor while Geiz got MachArmor.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And it's time for this shark to BURN! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: INFERNO OF THE ATOMIC SHARK!

I fired a wave of fire and it formed into a glowing red hot Atomic Shark and it bit Evil Lynn and she BURSTED INTO INTENSE FLAMES! SHE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS SHE WAS BEING BURNED ALIVE!

Andros: My turn! But first I need a vehicle!

Me: Luckily I thought ahead!

I pulled out a scroll and unsealed a Homer Car!

Andros: Perfect! (Activates Overdrive's Ridewatch)

(EVERYONE HATES NED FLANDERS BY HOMER SIMPSON PLAYS)

Andros: (SINGING DIVINELY AND GOOFY BALLOONS AND FACES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Everybody in the USA hates their stupid neighbor

He's Flanders and he's really really lame

Flanders tried to wreck my song

His views on birth control are wrong

I hate his guts, and Flanders is his name

F-L-A-N-R-D-S he's the man that i hate best

I'd like to see his house go up in flames

F-L-A, his name is Ned

E-R-S, such a stupid name

He's worse than Frankenstein or Dr. No

You can't upset him even slightly

He just smiles and nods politely

Then goes home and worships nightly

His leftorium is an emporium of woe

F-L-A, don't yell at Ned

D-E-R, his wife is dead

Everybody hates that stupid jerk

Springfield rocks with homers joyous loathing

Filling clubs with angry valentinos

You don't have to move your feet

Just hate Flanders to the disco beat

He's your perky, peppy, nightmare neighborino

If you despise polite left-handers

Then I'll doubt you'll like that Flanders

Or his creepy little offsprings Rod and Todd

That's us!

Hooray!

F-L-A, his name is Ned

E-R-S, he is so white bread

The smiling mustache geek who walks with God

He fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Lynn all over and he fired lasers and then Evil Lynn exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

And then…

KRASPLAT!

HER BLOOD AND GUTS WERE SPLATTERED ALL OVER THE PLACE AND EVEN THE GUARDS GOT SATURATED IN HER DISGUSTING BLOOD!

Me: EEEEEWWW!

Nico: This is just gross.

Me: That was gross and that was really funny!

Nico: I love that song! (Season 14 Episode 8)

Eli: But she deserved it too. And that was great Andros.

Me: Homer would be proud.

Qin: Yes he sure will.

But then my geiger counter clicked like mad and then a black version of NRG appeared and it didn't have armor on!

Me: Whoa! Another Prypiatosian-B!

Nico: Wow! This is a radioactive one.

Another NRG: (In a Girls Voice) (Russian Accent) Yes I am a radioactive one.

Me: (Gasp) Galena Kosmodemyanskaya.

Nico: Wow!

Another NRG: It's good to see you again comrade J.D.

Me: You too Galena.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Galena Kosmodemyanskaya and she's from Russia. She has the power to use the spirits of Animals.

Fluttershy: Oh wow. Casey and the Jungle Fury Rangers would love having you with them.

Me: So would my granddaughter Isabel.

Another NRG: I'm sure they would comrades.

Albedo turned into Negative NRG.

Negative NRG: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another NRG: Just to get me back to normal. I'm also a gene-slammer for a Mahi Mahi.

Me: That's a beautiful fish.

Maria: A gene-slammer for a Mahi Mahi. Its been one of my dreams to swim with one of those.

Laney: That is cool Maria.

Rarity: Those are really beautiful fish too.

Another NRG: They sure are.

Me: Lets go outside to have this battle. We don't want to poison this place with gamma radiation.

Nico: Good idea.

We went outside.

Me: That's better.

Another NRG: I saw that battle though with that evil version of Lynn and that was really well done comrades.

Laney: Thanks.

Me: That was cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Galena is a special girl. Like what happened with Multiplex, Galena was exposed to nuclear radiation and caught in the explosion of Tsar Bomba.

Everyone gasped!

Nico: That was the largest Nuclear bomb ever detonated by Russia back in 1961!

Me: That's right. 60 Megatons of TNT on the island of Novaya Zemlya in Siberia. But the radiation mutated her and gave her powers. She has the ability to use animal spirits as well as immortality, super regeneration, invincibility and even fire and spirit powers like those of Yusuke and his team.

Nico: That's incredible!

Another NRG: That's right.

Eli: That is amazing!

Nico: (gets out Radioactive Man's Ridewatch) Let's get radioactive!

Nico activated it and then the Theme Song for Xiaolin Showdown played!

Nico danced and fired waves of energy and blasted Another NRG down!

Qin: YEAH!

Another NRG: Nice dancing comrade!

Nico: Thanks.

Another NRG: You're welcome.

Nico: Guess Swartz didn't include a containment suit.

Me: I wonder why. Prypiatosian-B's are intensely radioactive.

Another NRG: He never told me the reason.

Qin: Weird.

But then a blast of ice energy jot Another NRG and a massive cloud of steam came out and froze her and then she shattered and was knocked out and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Whoa! Nice shot Lana!

Lana: I didn't do anything.

Me: If it wasn't you then…

We looked up and we saw a MEGA ARTICUNO!

Nico: Whoa a Mega Articuno!

Me: Wow!

Galena was a girl that was half Mahi Mahi.

Nicole: Okay boys cover your eyes!

I put on my blind glasses and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and Galena was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and Varie, Leni, Maria and Rarity gave her a new wardrobe and she had red and black clothes on.

Galena got up.

Galena: (Groans) What a headache.

I picked her up.

Me: But at least you're all right.

The Mega Articuno landed.

Mega Articuno: (In a Girls Voice) (Canadian Accent) Thank goodness I got here in time eh.

Nico: Kristina Whendolla? Wow!

She reverted back and Kristina was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Kristina Whendolla: That was a great battle eh.

Nico: That was a great one.

Kristina Whendolla: But it's great to see you again Nico.

Gwen: And it's awesome to meet a fellow Canada Native.

Kristina Whendolla: Same here eh.

Andros: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kristina Whendolla: I have a lot of them eh. But my favorite would be when me and Nico made a massive number of pies of so many awesome flavors. They were for several desserts we made for our class.

Nico: I remember that. It was pie buffet day. Kristina makes some of the best pies ever.

Sakura Valencia: That is really cool.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Kristina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kristina Whendolla: Me too Nico.

Nico: Feel better, Lynn?

Lynn: I sure do. Thanks guys.

Applejack: But we're glad you are.

Nico: Yeah what she did to Lynn was unforgivable.

Qin: Yeah no kiddng.

Camie: That version of Lynn was a heartless monster.

Laney: Yeah she sure was.

Varie: I hope she likes the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah.

We later left the Simulator and told everyone what happened and more.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Tommy Oliver are heading to Canterlot, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Bloodwolf, the main antagonist of the Dreamworks series, The Adventures of Puss in Boots.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Canterlot and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Bloodwolf.

Nico: Puss told me about this beast: he's a very powerful and evil wolf demon from the Netherworld, who was banished there by the Great Mage, Sino.

Me: And since this is a werewolf-like demon we're dealing with, Linc, you know what that means?

Lincoln: (Smirks) You said it, J.D.

Lincoln let out a growl as chestnut brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There we go, now I'm more than ready for that beast. And thanks for joining us, Tommy.

Tommy Oliver: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be one awesome adventure. I also hope that Princess Celestia and Princess Luna are okay.

Twilight Sparkle: They're okay, Tommy. As soon as word of Bloodwolf's appearance reached, they put Canterlot on high alert.

?: HEEEELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Bloodwolf, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Bloodwolf, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Beastly Voice) That overgrown beast, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw a female werewolf appear before us, she had a strong and voluptuous physique, long flowing chestnut brown hair, chestnut brown fur covering her body and long chestnut brown wolf's tail with lighter brown fur on her muzzle, chest, and stomach, and she was dressed in a black sports bra and black gym shorts.

Me: Whoa, who's the she-werewolf that came out of nowhere?!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I'd recognize that she-werewolf and that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Rudina Adalwulf, but we'll talk later, we got a wolf demon to destroy.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Bloodwolf, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Bloodwolf. When Bloodwolf saw us, he roared in rage.

Bloodwolf: How dare you get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! I will destroy you all along with this pathetic world!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You are not getting that chance ever, Bloodwolf, and now, it's time for you to die once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they

unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Tommy Oliver, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after Bloodwolf, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Rudina slashed at Bloodwolf with razor-sharp claws and he was bleeding like crazy, and then, Lincoln put him in a brutal bear-hug so he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln bit him on the neck with his fangs, and as he was drinking his blood, he was also absorbing Bloodwolf into his body, and he was also assimilating Bloodwolf's powers. Then, as Lincoln was done feeding on Bloodwolf's blood and absorbing the wolf demon into his body and assimilating his powers, an energy card with Bloodwolf's soul in it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji appears on Bloodwolf's forehead, he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Well, that's it for that beast. (To Rudina Adalwulf) And it's so good to see you again, Rudina Adalwulf.

Rudina Adalwulf: (Beastly Voice) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time. Oh, you can change back now.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Oh, right.

Lincoln changed back, and so did Rudina Adalwulf, and she was revealed to be a beautiful girl with a strong and voluptuous body, long flowing chestnut brown hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she was tall at 6'6" in height, she was dressed in a black sports bra with a full moon and wolf howling on it and black sports shorts.

Lincoln then went up to Rudina Adalwulf and they hugged, and Rudina Adalwulf is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she still saw his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rudina Adalwulf: Holy crap, whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome. (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive pecs) And I'm still getting used to seeing you like this, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Just then, Rudina Adalwulf slowly kissed Lincoln on the lips with both hands still on his massive pecs, and he returned the kiss as he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her body pressed against his massive, hard, and powerful muscular body.

Lincoln: (Growls Seductively) You're still the same seductive and tough as nails Guardian Werewolf Angel who still kicks the crap out of thugs and bullies, Rudina.

Me and Nico: What the?! Linc, you know this seductive bad-ass werewolf?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Rudina Adalwulf, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she protected me from bullies, especially from the wrath of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Taylor at school and the demonic, heartless, out-of-control wraths of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House. She's a smart and cunning tough as nails street girl who knows how to fight, and she's taken on and gotten into fights with the meanest, nastiest, ugliest, and toughest thugs in Colorado and Michigan. Plus, as you saw, she's a werewolf who has all of the strengths and powers of a werewolf, but none of their weaknesses. She transformed right in front of me one full moon night, but I wasn't even scared in the slightest that she's a werewolf, and she knew I was a vampire, thanks to Adriana's blood, and that I also have powers, thanks to the blood of many of my fellow Guardian Angels. She also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and it stemmed from one incident where I got stabbed by Lori, and Rudina had to save me by giving me her blood, and it also triggered a very powerful werewolf transformation in me, and we took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan together. We also trained together in combat in both human and werewolf form and she also helped me greatly with his werewolf powers, and to show my thanks to her, we went to the beach at night, and we kissed underneath the full moon.

Me: What?! So, you had a Guardian Angel from Colorado, and who's also a tough as nails bad-ass werewolf?!

Lincoln: Yep. Do you know her?

Me: Oh yeah, and I also know her older sister, Carmen Adalwulf, and like Rudina, she's also taken on some of the meanest, nastiest, ugliest, and toughest thugs in Colorado. We would also team up and take down some of Colorado's dangerous criminals at night, and she's roughed them up numerous times. But, she also knew I was going to leave for Michigan, so she came to see me off and she gave me a kiss, which I also returned as well. (Realizes something) Wait, if you're here, Rudina, does that mean Carmen's also here too?

?: (Seductively) Why don't you turn around and see for yourself, big boy?

Suddenly, I turned around and I got ambushed by a tall girl who's at the same height as Rudina and with the same clothes, hair, and yellow eyes as she wrapped her arms around my thick muscular neck and she slowly kissed me on the lips, which caused my rainbow hair to stand like crazy and an atomic red blush appeared on my face, as I wrapped my abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and her chest pressed against my massive pecs and her body pressed against my massive, hard, and powerful muscular body.

Me: Carmen Adalwulf, I always knew it was you all along.

Carmen Adalwulf: Looks like someone is real happy to see me again. Plus, I know that you also got a harem, J.D., and you can consider me in.

Just then, an Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Carmen Adalwulf's neck with midnight blue gems on the gold flame links and midnight blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love.

Nico: Whoa, talk about a double reunion.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Rudina Adalwulf's neck with midnight blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and midnight blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her

neck.

Rudina Adalwulf: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Rudina.

Rudina Adalwulf had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Rudina Adalwulf's waist and Rudina Adalwulf wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Toriko Nishina, Sorao Kamikoshi, Kozakura, and Seto Akari from Otherside Picnic.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Toriko Nishina, Sorao Kamikoshi, Kozakura, and Seto Akari from Otherside Picnic.

Rudina Adalwulf: And from what I heard, the girls in your harem are from video games, anime, and cartoons, so awesome!

Lincoln: Along with the many Guardian Angels, Rudina. Are you girls okay?

Toriko Nishina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Toriko Nishina and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Bloodwolf, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The

Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large white leather combat boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Toriko Nishina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Toriko Nishina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Toriko Nishina, Sorao Kamikoshi, Kozakura, and Seto Akari with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Bloodwolf, an old enemy of Puss in Boots.

But, when Lincoln showed what he and Rudina Adalwulf did to that beast, everyone hugged us for what we did to that beast, and the girls in Lincoln's harem kissed Lincoln. Lincoln and Rudina Adalwulf have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and the same goes with me and Carmen Adalwulf.

Maria: Whoa, so your Guardian Angel's a tough as nails bad-ass werewolf and her older sister's also like her?!

Lincoln: Yep, and Carmen Adalwulf also knew J.D. from long ago, and now, she's back again and now, she's in J.D.'s harem.

Varie: Indeed, and it's so good to see you again, Carmen.

Carmen Adalwulf: You too, Varie. Plus, I already know for the fact that you're also the famous J.D. The Nocturnal, it wasn't that hard to put two and two together.

Me: Heh, yeah, I should've known you'd put the two together.

I let out a growl as brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of my head, my eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and my eleven massive, long, and powerful werewolf tails with large wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and I let out a howl as I transforms into J.D. the Nocturnal. When Carmen Adalwulf saw me in that form, she had an atomic blush on her face and she immediately wrapped her arms around my waist and she nuzzled her head in my massive pecs, and I let out a seductive growl.

Then, I changed back, but she was still wrapped around my waist and her head was still on my chest.

Rudina Adalwulf: I should've guessed she'd be all over him if he transformed into his werewolf form.

Lincoln: This hadn't happened before. I still remembered when Luna and Sam were all over him when he transformed into J.D. The Nocturnal.

Luna: We didn't even help ourselves, dude.

Sam: Yeah, plus, it's still awesome to see you again, Rudina, still the same rocking, kick-butt, tough as nails werewolf chick and Guardian Angel of Lincoln?

Rudina Adalwulf: You guessed it, Sam.

Maria: And we can't wait to hear how you saved Lincoln when he got stabbed by Lori and through your blood, he transformed into a werewolf and you two wrestled down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Rudina Adalwulf: Trust me, you're going to like hearing this tale.

* * *

After destroying Bloodwolf, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Rudina Adalwulf saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rudina Adalwulf: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rudina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rudina Adalwulf: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rudina, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they went berserk?

Rudina Adalwulf: You're going to love seeing this one, instead of hearing it from my mouth.

Rudina Adalwulf put up the video of that incident and we saw it on the big screen TV. We saw she was at a sleepover over at The Loud House, and she and Lincoln were down in the living room watching AAARRRRGH! But, then, they heard the sounds of stampeding footsteps, and we saw who it was that made that stampede: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they looked pissed as their eyes turned red with hate, and even worse, we saw that Lori had a huge kitchen knife in her hand, and we saw she was about to stab Rudina with it. But, Lincoln pushed her out of the way, and he got stabbed really hard in the stomach, and Lori continued to stab him. Rudina was about to help, but Lynn, Luan, Lisa, and Lola seized her and they forced her to watch as Lori was continuing to stab him and they were laughing demonically, and she was about to deliver the final blow to finally kill him, despite his superhuman regeneration, thanks to Adriana's vampire blood, and those five monsters had demonic grins on their faces. Rudina transformed into my werewolf form, and she grabs Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and tossed them at Lori, and they crashed into a wall. Knowing what the other Guardian Angels did, she held out her arm and Lincoln bit her arm and he drank her blood, and all the blood spilled by Lori went back into him.

Suddenly, he opened his eyes and his blood red eyes changed to yellow, and he began to change. He suddenly began growing five times taller in height, his already huge upper and lower body muscles grew even more larger and even more muscular than ever, which caused his orange pajama shirt to be shredded leaving him bare chested and his stomach still had eight-pack abs, his orange pajama pants had shredded into an orange pajama pants speedo, large chestnut brown wolf ears grew out of his head, a massive chestnut brown wolf's tail grew out of his backside, his nose changed into a black wolf's nose and he grew a muzzle, and his massive and muscular body was then covered in chestnut brown fur and light brown fur covered his muzzle, massive pecs, and eight-pack abs, his nails grew into claws, his white hair grew longer and even more wilder. He then got up, and he lets out a loud and powerful howl. Lincoln transformed into a werewolf, and Rudina Adalwulf had an atomic red blush on her muzzle when she saw the newly transformed Lincoln.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dang!

Rudina Adalwulf: (Smirks) If you thought that was cool, wait until you see the full show, guys.

We looked at the screen, and we saw the show was about to begin.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) **Rudina, thank you for what you did. But, we're not done yet, we still got to deal with these five demons.** (Smirks) **You ready?**

Rudina Adalwulf: (Smirks) You bet, Linky.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got out, and they were really pissed off, and they screamed in pure out-of-control rage, and they went after them, but Rudina and Lincoln began to fight them off. Lincoln grabs Lynn and wrestled her hard onto the ground and knocked her butt out, then, Rudina grabs Lisa and Lola and bashed their foreheads together and knocked them out, and Lincoln headbutts Luan and knocked her down and he body-slammed Lori into the ground. Lincoln tied Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with lunar blue energy ropes, and they were unable to move. We then saw Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita come down, and when they saw Lincoln as a newly transformed werewolf and Rudina in her werewolf form, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tied up, they knew those five did something bad again to Lincoln.

Luna: Dudes, what did those five do?

In the video, we saw that Lincoln explained what those five did and what Rudina did to save him, and it led to his new werewolf transformation. Needless to say, the others were mad.

Lynn Sr.: Lori, Lynn Jr., Lola, Lisa, and Luan Loud, you five are grounded for ten weeks for what you did! Now, get your butts down in the basement!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) **Let me, Dad.**

Lincoln lifted all five of them up with his really immense superhuman strength, and the rest of the family were stunned, and then, he tossed the five demon sisters into the basement.

Lynn Sr.: Wow, champ, we knew you were strong before, but this is on a whole brand-new level.

Luna: Yeah, dude, plus, you now look even more ripped than before.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Flexes his abnormally massive and powerful muscles) **You're right, Luna, I was ripped before, but now, I look like like a professional heavyweight bodybuilder, like the pros in the bodybuilding competitions.**

Rudina Adalwulf: (Beastly Voice) **You sure do, Linky.**

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) **And I want to thank you for what you did in saving my life and helping me in taking down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Rudina. (Smirks) And there's one thing I**

**can think of.**

Lincoln, still in his werewolf form, went to Rudina Adalwulf, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and she wrapped her arms around his now wider and muscular fur-covered back and they kissed passionately as the full moon shined down on them, and everyone cheered for them. We saw it on the screen for ourselves, and then, we saw Lincoln change back to human form, but he still remained in the very same height as when he'd transformed into a werewolf, along with his now even more extremely muscular body, and orange pajama pants speedo Rudina also changed back to her normal form and she was in a black sports bra and black shorts as the video ends.

Eli: Now, that's really sweet.

Lincoln: Thanks, Eli. And we also trained together in both human form and werewolf form, and she helped me greatly with my werewolf powers, and to show my thanks to her, we went down to the beach and we kissed under the full moon.

Me: Whoa, so you're both a vampire and werewolf?! That's really awesome.

Nico: You said it, and she really helped you out with your werewolf powers, and when you got turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal, it's like your werewolf form merged with Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: Yep, and as a result, my werewolf powers and abilities also gained a massive infinite-fold boost.

Me: Holy guacamole!

Rudina Adalwulf: I knew that would surprise you, J.D. Plus, Luna was right, Lincoln became even more ripped than ever, and to see him again, I know I ain't letting him out of my sights ever.

Girl Jordan: Same goes with all of us, Rudina.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids are getting ready to head to Mystery Land in the world of Mario, and they also have their weapons holstered, in case The Pony of

Shadows tries anything.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, are we ready?

Thunder Sparkle: We're ready, Dad.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids left The World Tree Estate, and when they arrive in Mystery Land, it's an awesome place with Mario-based parodies of real-life cryptozoological and historical mysteries.

Phoenix Shimmer: Whoa, Dad, what is this place?

Lincoln: This, Phoenix Shimmer, is Mystery Land.

Sunset Shimmer: I've heard about this place, it's an awesome place with Mario-based parodies of the real-life cryptozoological and historical mysteries, so awesome.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids began exploring the place, and it was really awesome. Plus, they also took photos of the places there as well to show everyone when they got back. They also had lunch there as well, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harems, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrapped their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they place their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Lincoln and the girls shared a passionate and romantic kiss and the kids cheered. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your day?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico, we went to Mystery Land in the world of Mario.

Nicole: The place with Mario-based parodies of real-life cryptozoological and historical mysteries?!

Lincoln: The very one.

Lincoln showed the pictures of the places in Mystery Land, and they were indeed based on the real-life cryptozoological and historical mysteries.

Me: Whoa.

Nicole: You said it, Dad. The places here were based on the real-life cryptozoological and historical mysteries in the world, that's really awesome.

Rudina Adalwulf: It was so awesome going on a date with Linky yet again, and we went exploring in a different world.

Nico: Lincoln's planned a lot of dates before, Rudina, and now that you're back in town, you're up for one awesome round of dates with Lincoln, and they're endless, same with J.D. and his harem.

Carmen Adalwulf: I hope the next date we have is down at a beach. (Seductively) 'Cause I got a two-piece bikini I've been dying to wear, and I also got a speedo with your name on it, J.D.

My face turned atomic red and my nose was bleeding.

Me: Carmen, you sneaky werewolf.

Lincoln: Didn't see that one coming.

Rudina Adalwulf: I hope it's a double date, Carmen. (Seductively) 'Cause I also got a two-piece bikini I've been dying to wear, and I also got a speedo with Linky's name on it.

Lincoln's face turned atomic red and his nose was bleeding.

Lincoln: Rudina, you sneaky werewolf.

Carmen and Rudina Adalwulf: Sorry, boys. But, you know how we play when it comes to love.

Me: Even after all this time, Carmen still knows every trick in the book to get me blushing like crazy.

Lincoln: Same with Rudina.

Nicole: Well, can you blame them? You and Dad are among those who are known ladies' men and you know how to charm ladies.

---

At Sweet Apple Acres we were there for some awesome farm work and more.

Misty (Pokémon): Applejack, you and Andy are up for bonding time.

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be great.

Apple Bloom: It'll be awesome spending time together.

Me: And the next batch of apples is ready for harvesting too.

Big Mac: Eeyup.

Andy Johnson: This is gonna be so awesome!

Laney: Yeah it is!

Rodney: It's gonna be so awesome helping around the orchard.

Andy: Applejack, me and Rodney's lives were pretty boring until we met you.

Applejack: (Laughs) Aw shucks. But I'm glad y'all are happy with me now.

Camie: They are more than just happy.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: They sure are.

POW!

I punched a tree and got all the apples off of it and into some big buckets.

Twilight used her magic and got all the apples off many trees into a bunch of huge buckets.

May: You two still had some exciting adventures even before meeting us.

Andy Johnson: We sure did and those were awesome.

Applejack: Yeah they were.

Lola: Yeah those were cool.

Me: And Hibiki and Uta kicked the crap out of Kyle.

Uta: We sure did.

Andy: I'm not even gonna ask where he got the robot.

Me: Some things are best left unsaid.

Nico: Yeah. I wonder how that buttface is doing?

On Charon, Kyle was with a bunch of kids watching a silly boring kids movie.

Mr. Rogers: It's okay to feel sad.

The kids hated it.

Kyle: AAGGHH TURN THIS CRAP OFF!

Horsea was about to eat an apple.

Maria: Horsea I know you're hungry but we'll eat later.

Horsea: Aw man.

Qin: Besides we'll have plenty pf time to eat soon.

Camie: Also this is fun though.

Poliwag whistled innocently while placing an apple behind his back.

Nico: Poliwag put that apple back. We'll eat later.

Poliwag: Aw man.

Varie: Work first eat later as I say.

Nico: (to Poromon and Manaphy) If you two are hiding any apples, show them right now.

Poromon: Aw man.

They showed lots of apples.

Me: Geez.

We were still working.

Maria: These are a lot of apples.

Nico: Boy there sure are.

Eli: Yeah there are.

Nico: Yep.

William: Let's still keep an eye out for any suspicious activity.

Nico: Right.

Eli: Wait I sense something.

Me: Zodiart attack?

Eli: Yep.

Then a figure came out and we saw that it was a whale Zodiart. It was the Zodiarts for CETUS THE SEA MONSTER!

Me: The Cetus Zodiarts!

Qin: Wow! We haven't done that one yet.

Applejack: This will be interesting.

Cetus Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Especially with who was turned into this.

Then she reverted back and to our shock and amazement it was really A RAPIDASH CENTAUR! She had fire hair and a horn protruding from the middle of her forehead.

Eli: Whoa! A Rapidash Centaur!

Me: Hanaka Cetus!

Hanaka Cetus: Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: Whoa! A Pokemon Centaur?

Me: She's a Rapidash Gene-slammer gone wrong.

Hanaka Cetus: That's right. I was slammed with a Rapidash but I became a centaur for that Pokemon and I was given amazing powers over fire and my speed of a Rapidash was enhanced 100-fold.

Sakura Valencia: That's incredible!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Armada Cyclonus: You know we can cure you, right?

Hanaka Cetus: Actually I don't mind being like this. I've always dreamed of being like a centaur since I was a child. And I love it. I wasn't expecting the Fire Powers though. But it's so awesome being this way.

Laney: I think this is cool though.

Varie: Boy it sure is.

Hanaka Cetus: I like this too. It's just that being the Cetus Zodiarts was not what I had in mind.

Applejack: Well that's all right.

Maria: Now THAT we can cure you of.

Applejack: Let me, Apple Bloom and Andy handle that.

Me: Well since it's your Bonding session we'll let you have a shot.

Applejack: Thank y'all kindly.

Apple Bloom: Lets do it!

Andy Johnson: Yeah!

Hanaka Cetus: Come at me!

She turned into the Cetus Zodiarts!

Applejack: Time for the Vreedle Brothers!

Apple Bloom: And Frozen Fright!

Andy Johnson: And TTG Squirrel and Ooo Squirrel!

They activated said Ridewatches.

Applejack, Apple Bloom and Andy: HONESTY SUPER BURST!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Cetus Zodiarts and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

She was still standing but she was dizzy and I caught the switch and purified it and it turned into a Sword of Cetus!

Hanaka Cetus: (Groans) Whoa dizzy. But that was awesome!

Varie: Boy it sure was!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Powerglide: That was quick.

Me: And all it took was a combo. Great job guys!

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Camie: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah! And Hanaka you look awesome like this. I agree with J.D.

Nico: I do too.

Hanaka Cetus: Thank you guys. I'm glad too.

Applejack: How would y'all like some pie before we get ready for our big mission today.

Me: Good idea.

Applejack: Me and Kristina made a bunch of pies before y'all came over.

Kristina Whendolla came out with a cart.

Me: Oh boy!

We went and tried some great pies and they were apple and pear pies.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Man these are delicious!

Nico: I haven't had one of Kristina's pies in a long time.

Applejack: You were not kidding Nico. She makes really great pies.

---

We later arrived back at the estate.

Diamond Tiara: Why couldn't I have come over to your place more often in the past?

William: You really want a list of reasons?

Diamond Tiara: Sure.

William: Well it's got to do with how you were a bully in the past and how you hurt Apple Bloom a lot.

Diamond Tiara: Oh I see your point.

Nico: But anyway it's time for us to get ready for our next mission. I got a call from Mystery Inc. And they told us that they are at a hotel that's haunted.

Me: A Haunted Hotel?

Qin: Wow.

Me: What's the Hotel called?

Nico: The Good Son Inn.

Ariana the Banshee: So we're going to the hotel that was where my archenemy came from.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Then Killer Croc, Bane, Black Lance, MetalSeadramon, David Cain, Stratos, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Star, Key, and Madame Masque appeared.

Killer Croc: Can me, Bane, Black Lance, MetalSeadramon, David Cain, Stratos, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Star, Key, and Madame Masque go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Qin: I have a feeling this one is going to have a culprit that I remember from learning about in our museum.

Nico: Your suspicions may be right on Qin.

Qin: Yeah.

Chris Taylor: My awesome girlfriend is a smart cookie.

Smart Cookie: Like me.

Chris Taylor: Oh metaphorically speaking.

Smart Cookie: (LAUGHS) Sorry about the mixup but yeah.

Discord: By the way Nico which gene-slammer are you hoping to go for next?

Nico: I'm glad you asked Discord. I'm hoping to go for a Mega Zapdos Gene-slammer next. Since we already covered the first of the mega versions of the 3 Legendary Birds we'll go for the 2nd one.

Varie: Awesome!

Black Lance: Let's get going.

Me: The hotel is located in Vermont and it's cold up there so we'll need to get bundled up.

Nico: Good idea.

We went and got our winter coats and jackets.

Nico: Okay now we're ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than The Pony of Shadows, and he's absolutely furious that Bloodwolf has been destroyed forever, and he's now heading here to kill us all and get his revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is The Pony of Shadows on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's furious that Bloodwolf has been destroyed forever, and he's now heading here to kill us all and get his revenge.

Me: Should've known that dark shadow pony would eventually make his move.

Loreena McKnight: You said it. But, now, this'll give us the perfect opportunity for us to put an end to the monster that Stygian turned into when the thoughts of betrayal corrupted him.

Star Swirl the Bearded: Indeed, I'm looking forward to making that monster pay for corrupting my apprentice long ago.

Nico: We'll make sure that monster pays for what he's done, and he'll be destroyed by the light of good. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word Mystery Inc. is there to solve the mystery of The Ghost of Mother Stanley.

Lincoln: Let's give them a hand and solve the mystery of The Ghost of Mother Stanley, and Pony of Shadows, you better be ready, because The Champions of Sorcery will bring a permanent end to your thousand-years of dark terror.

Carmen Adalwulf: If Mystery Inc.'s there, I'm sure I can give Shaggy a good old scare again.

Nico: Carmen, don't even think about it.

Erica Haddock: Yeah, and me, J.D., and Lincoln are the enforcers of Mystery Inc, and we have to make sure that everyone's involved in solving mysteries, especially dragging those two chickens along.

Rudina Adalwulf: Don't worry, I'll keep an eye on my sister to make sure she doesn't do that.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rudina.

We were off to Vermont.

---

THE GOOD SON INN, MONTPELLIER, VERMONT

---

We were over Vermont.

Wave Man: I hope it's not too cold.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at the Good Son Inn and it was 19˚Fahrenheit.

Me: Not nearly as cold as some places we went to.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But this hotel looks like a nice place.

We landed and saw the Mystery Machine.

Nico: There's the Mystery Machine.

Qin: Yep. This looks like a job for…

She spun around and donned an awesome green Detective hat and a green trench coat.

Qin: Shadow Komodo.

Rarity: Oh that is a great outfit Qin.

Qin: I based it off of Shadow Spade like what you read Rarity.

Slash Man: Sure Scalebreath approves?

Qin: He said he does. He likes mysteries too.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: And I've been getting into learning about mysteries like Mystery Inc has over the years and it's so fun.

Nico: Awesome. Well lets get to work.

We went in and saw Mystery Inc.

Fred: Glad you guys could make it.

Qin: We wouldn't miss this for anything.

Shaggy: Like love the outfit Qin.

Qin: In this kind of situation I'm known as Shadow Komodo.

Velma: That's a great detective name for you Qin.

Qin: Thanks. Now if we want to get to the bottom of this mystery we need to go over what you guys found out so far.

David Cain: We should invite Black Knight Ghost as well.

Nico: Good idea.

David called him.

Black Knight Ghost: Love a good mystery. Good call.

We went up to the desk and there was a sign by the bell.

Me: " Good Boys Ring the Bell for Service." Oh.

I rang the bell.

Jack Stanley: Yes?

Me: Oh we're sorry to bother you like this.

Jack Stanley: Oh Team Loud Phoenix Storm. That's quite all right. What can I do for you all?

Qin: We would like to ask you a couple of questions about what has been happening here at your hotel today if we could please.

Jack Stanley: Certainly. This hotel was given to me after Mother died.

He told us that the Ghost of Jack's mother was haunting the place and he doesn't know why.

Qin pulled out a notepad on what Mystery Inc. had learned so far.

Cindersaur: We are truly sorry for your loss.

Jack Stanley: Oh I appreciate that thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Jack Stanley: I've been having a lot of problems with the ghost of mother coming.

He told us that the ghost of Jack's mother has been haunting the hotel and driving guests away that broke the rules and making business terrible. It was strange. Qin wrote down notes on what he told us.

Qin: I see. Thank you for your time on that.

Jack Stanley: You're welcome.

Me: Do you know of anyone that may want to pose as your mother to drive you out of business?

Jack Stanley: I'm sorry. No one I can think of.

Me: Hmm.

Qin: We'll have to look for some clues if that is all right with you.

Jack Stanley: Of course.

Qin: Thank you.

Jack Stanley: The only ones I can think of have already been killed by the Black Gates thanks to you all.

Gentleman Ghost: Don't be TOO comfotable. New villains arrive every day.

Me: And we have a huge war coming up in 13 days.

Nico: Yes we sure do.

Jack Stanley: I see. Well I wish you guys the best of luck in winning that one.

Key: If there are any locks involved here, I can open them.

Nico: Great.

Qin: Lets get to work.

Me: And Trixie, Lincoln it's going to be your time to shine today.

Trixie Lulamoon: Awesome.

Lincoln: Looking forward to this.

Trixie Lulamoon: This is gonna be an awesome mystery for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Camie: The Great and Powerful Trixie?

Me: Trixie Lulamoon is a magician and she uses that title in everything.

Camie: Cool.

Broccoli Guy: Well, I'm gonna see if there's food. Anyone wanna come with?

Shaggy: Like I do.

Scooby Doo: Me too.

Broccoli Guy: I had a feeling you would.

Me: (Sighs) You 2 chickens are always hungry.

Qin: Yeah.

Madame Masque: The rest of us should split up.

Qin: Agreed.

Windsweeper: Nothing to do except search for more clues.

Qin: Right. Thank you Jack.

We got to work.

We split up and turned on our radios and then some of us went into the cellar and found a big light S and it had something big to it. Me and Eli went into room 455 objecting to the sign that said "Good Boys Don't Go Into Room 455" and we looked around and heard Opera Music.

Me: Opera Music?

Eli: Ultra Humanite would love that.

He turned it off. Then he heard Muffled Yelling and went to a bathroom. He opened a door and found a man tied up and gagged.

Eli: (Gasp) Oh man!

Eli and me untied up.

Me: Sir are you all right?

Reggie (BCSD): Yeah thanks to you. An imposter dressed up like me tied me up.

Me: Oh man.

Eli: I sensed something suspicious about that version of you here.

Me: Hmm.

Buzzerbeak squawked at this in alarm.

Me: My thoughts exactly Buzzerbeak. (To everyone on the radio) J.D. to Nico do you copy?

Nico: (On the radio) Nico here.

Me: Come up to Room 455. We have something here.

Nico: On our way.

Everyone came up and they saw Reggie.

Reggie (BCSD): Thank goodness J.D. and Eli saved me.

He told us everything about the imposter that was impersonating him and how he was tied up and gagged.

Wendy Koopa: And these are?

Me: A bunch of offer letters to Jack. From the Castaways Resort

Hotel.

Nico: (Reading)

"Dear Jack,

We're now pleased to increase our initial offer by 25%, raising the total bid to roughly 200% of the current estimated value of The Good Son Inn. Please contact our manager to discuss the exciting details of our purchase of your fine hotel.

You'll be glad you did.

Sincerely yours,

The Management and Staff of Castaways Resort Hotel."

Eli: Hmm.

Varie: Very interesting.

Camie: But knowing someone like Jack he would never do that.

Qin: That is right because he is truly devoted and loyal to his mother.

Trixie Lulamoon: Very interesting.

Stratos: Things are getting interesting.

Nico: They sure are. But just as a last minute precaution we'll need to get some confirmation.

Sparkstalker: And that would be for what boss?

Nico: To call the M.O.E. and confirm that the Ghost of Mother Stanley that we're dealing with is an imposter.

Ariana the Banshee: Good idea.

Fangry: I'll call them right now.

Fangry did so.

Fangry: Hello Vypra, Fangry here. We're over at the Good Son Inn in Montpellier, Vermont.

Vypra: What's going on?

Fangry explained the situation.

Vypra: That can't be right. The Ghost of Mother is over in an orphanage caring for children there.

Fangry: Oh man. She's over at an orphanage? Okay. Thank you.

Vypra: Go get that fake.

Fangry: With pleasure.

He told us everything.

MetalSeadramon: Well, that confirms it. We're dealing with a fake.

Qin: (Puffing a bubble pipe) Indeed we are.

Nico: Yep. But from the clues we gathered we need to figure this out.

Qin: (Puffing bubbles) Elementary my dear Nicolas, it's simple. To force Jack here to sell the hotel and go out of business.

Nico: Exactly Qin.

Burner Man: Entrance time!

Me: First we got to bring the ghost here. And I know how to do it. Good thing during my leadership days I was sort of a rebel.

I stood in the hall by Room 455 and waited and then I sensed someone behind me and heard tisk tisk tisk noises.

Me: Okay "MOTHER" come and get me.

I went into the room anyway and she came after me and then as she came in the door closed and then the spirits of good mothers appeared and swirled around her and the converged and the area turned into the planet Sangurahua and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the ghost of Mother Stanley and then a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared.

Ariana the Banshee: Okay no one impersonates my archenemy and gets away with it!

The Ghost of Mother Stanley roared!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) How would you like your back? Broken in half? Or broken in pieces?

Ghost of Mother Roared.

Me: Looks like we do this the hard way.

Qin: Yep.

Trixie Lulamoon: And this bad mother imposter is going to face the wrath and power of The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Lincoln: And Lincoln!

Starlight Glimmer: And don't forget Trixie's Great and Powerful Assistant!

Me: Yeah!

Then Tala, Ranamon, See More, Cluemaster, Dr. Polaris, Trap Jaw, Tri Klops, Gramma Stuffum, Cheshire, and Pyros appeared.

Nico: Tala, Ranamon, See More, Cluemaster, Dr. Polaris, Trap Jaw, Tri Klops, Gramma Stuffum, Cheshire, and Pyros.

Tala: (to Nico) So, Qin treated you like Holmes treats Watson, eh?

Nico: I don't mind it.

Ranamon: Oh, we're not complaining, sugah.

See More: We actually think it's touching.

Me: I thought it was really inspiring and fitting for this.

Cluemaster: We heard you fought Evil Lynn again.

Nico: Yep.

Dr. Polaris: After what she pulled a couple of years ago, she deserved it.

Me: You got that right.

Lynn: Yeah.

Ruby Dragon then appeared for another round.

Me: Another round Ruby Dragon?

Ruby Dragon: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

William: So, is Dragon War a real card game?

Ruby Dragon: It is. But you're better off asking the Blue Ranger about it.

Ethan James: You guys would love it.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome to play.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Harry Potter, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gutrot, Denise Wellington, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - Nico's rescue and us kicking Evil Lynn's Ass

Core Medals: Tala, Evil Blizzard Man and Gas Skunk (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: Tala and Evil Blizzard

---

Tala was first.

Tala: (to Harry) Nico's rescue involved unfinished business. And that was kicking Evil Lynn's ass!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Yeah they gave that monster what for to the extreme.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and she had it coming for trying to kill Linky.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no one tries to kill Lincoln and gets away with it!

Spyro: You got that right.

Gutrot: Yeah she deserved it too.

Denise Wellington: Yeah she sure did.

Tala: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Harry used the Core Medals for Tala, Evil Blizzard Man and Gas Skunk (RID 2001) and fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

TALA! EVIL BLIZZARD MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of magic and ice and smashed her down.

Harry activated his Ridewatch and they danced to his theme song and it was great and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Panuncian, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Us facing Another NRG

Core Medals: Ranamon, Evil Solar Man and Angel Roidmude (099)

## Fullbottles: Ranamon and Evil Solar Man

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) Nico, Andros, and the others did good facing Another NRG. But this one didn't have a containment suit.

Stacy Bolton: Yeah that was intense! And Prypiatosian-B's are living beings made of pure atomic energy.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah thank goodness no one was hurt from all that radiation.

Scootaloo: That would not be a good thing.

Whirlwind: It sure wouldn't.

Panuncian: No way.

Ranamon: Indeed there sugah. Lets do it!

Stacy activated the Core Medals for Ranamon, Evil Solar Man and Angel Roidmude (099) and fired waves of water, fire and lightning and smashed her down.

RANAMON! EVIL SOLAR MAN! BEST MATCH!

Stacy Bolton: (Echoing) INFERNO VAPOR!

She fired a cloud of Red Hot Fire Mist and burned Ranamon all over!

Stacy Bolton activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

## Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bianca Delhi, Eyeguy, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: See-More, Evil Mushroom Man and Bludgeon (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: See-More and Evil Mushroom Man

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Canterlot. How was it?

Ash Ketchum: It was really cool and we took down Bloodwolf, Puss in Boots's archnemesis.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was really cool having a rescue at home.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and it was a fun one too.

Pikachu: Pika.

Sunburn: It was really awesome taking him down too.

Bianca Delhi: Yeah it sure was.

Eyeguy: You got that right.

See More: Yeah that is awesome. Good riddance to that monster. Lets do it!

Ash used the Core Medals for See-More, Evil Mushroom Man and Bludgeon (RID 2001) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

SEE-MORE! EVIL MUSHROOM MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired energy mushrooms and smashed him down with them.

Ash activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Pokemon Theme Song and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Aang, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Harpie Queen, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - Meeting a Werewolf Guardian Angel

Core Medals: Cluemaster, Evil Desert Man and Skyfire (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: Cluemaster and Evil Desert Man

* * *

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster (to Aang): I heard you guys met a Werewolf Guardian Angel. What's her name?

Aang: Her name is Rudina Adalwulf.

Rarity: And she is an amazing werewolf.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and her story is incredible. Except she showed us with a video of it.

* * *

Rudina Adalwulf: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rudina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rudina Adalwulf: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rudina, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they went berserk?

Rudina Adalwulf: You're going to love seeing this one, instead of hearing it from my mouth.

Rudina Adalwulf put up the video of that incident and we saw it on the big screen TV. We saw she was at a sleepover over at The Loud House, and she and Lincoln were down in the living room watching AAARRRRGH! But, then, they heard the sounds of stampeding footsteps, and we saw who it was that made that stampede: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they looked pissed as their eyes turned red with hate, and even worse, we saw that Lori had a huge kitchen knife in her hand, and we saw she was about to stab Rudina with it. But, Lincoln pushed her out of the way, and he got stabbed really hard in the stomach, and Lori continued to stab him. Rudina was about to help, but Lynn, Luan, Lisa, and Lola seized her and they forced her to watch as Lori was continuing to stab him and they were laughing demonically, and she was about to deliver the final blow to finally kill him, despite his superhuman regeneration, thanks to Adriana's vampire blood, and those five monsters had demonic grins on their faces. Rudina transformed into my werewolf form, and she grabs Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and tossed them at Lori, and they crashed into a wall. Knowing what the other Guardian Angels did, she held out her arm and Lincoln bit her arm and he drank her blood, and all the blood spilled by Lori went back into him.

Suddenly, he opened his eyes and his blood red eyes changed to yellow, and he began to change. He suddenly began growing five times taller in height, his already huge upper and lower body muscles grew even more larger and even more muscular than ever, which caused his orange pajama shirt to be shredded leaving him bare chested and his stomach still had eight-pack abs, his orange pajama pants had shredded into an orange pajama pants speedo, large chestnut brown wolf ears grew out of his head, a massive chestnut brown wolf's tail grew out of his backside, his nose changed into a black wolf's nose and he grew a muzzle, and his massive and muscular body was then covered in chestnut brown fur and light brown fur covered his muzzle, massive pecs, and eight-pack abs, his nails grew into claws, his white hair grew longer and even more wilder. He then got up, and he lets out a loud and powerful howl. Lincoln transformed into a werewolf, and Rudina Adalwulf had an atomic red blush on her muzzle when she saw the newly transformed Lincoln.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dang!

Rudina Adalwulf: (Smirks) If you thought that was cool, wait until you see the full show, guys.

We looked at the screen, and we saw the show was about to begin.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Rudina, thank you for what you did. But, we're not done yet, we still got to deal with these five demons. (Smirks) You ready?

Rudina Adalwulf: (Smirks) You bet, Linky.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got out, and they were really pissed off, and they screamed in pure out-of-control rage, and they went after them, but Rudina and Lincoln began to fight them off. Lincoln grabs Lynn and wrestled her hard onto the ground and knocked her butt out, then, Rudina grabs Lisa and Lola and bashed their foreheads together and knocked them out, and Lincoln headbutts Luan and knocked her down and he body-slammed Lori into the ground. Lincoln tied Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with lunar blue energy ropes, and they were unable to move. We then saw Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita come down, and when they saw Lincoln as a newly transformed werewolf and Rudina in her werewolf form, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tied up, they knew those five did something bad again to Lincoln.

Luna: Dudes, what did those five do?

In the video, we saw that Lincoln explained what those five did and what Rudina did to save him, and it led to his new werewolf transformation. Needless to say, the others were mad.

Lynn Sr.: Lori, Lynn Jr., Lola, Lisa, and Luan Loud, you five are grounded for ten weeks for what you did! Now, get your butts down in the basement!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Let me, Dad.

Lincoln lifted all five of them up with his really immense superhuman strength, and the rest of the family were stunned, and then, he tossed the five demon sisters into the basement.

Lynn Sr.: Wow, champ, we knew you were strong before, but this is on a whole brand-new level.

Luna: Yeah, dude, plus, you now look even more ripped than before.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Flexes his abnormally massive and powerful muscles) You're right, Luna, I was ripped before, but now, I look like like a professional heavyweight bodybuilder, like the pros in the bodybuilding competitions.

Rudina Adalwulf: (Beastly Voice) You sure do, Linky.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And I want to thank you for what you did in saving my life and helping me in taking down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Rudina. (Smirks) And there's one thing I can think of.

Lincoln, still in his werewolf form, went to Rudina Adalwulf, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and she wrapped her arms around his now wider and muscular fur-covered back and they kissed passionately as the full moon shined down on them, and everyone cheered for them. We saw it on the screen for ourselves, and then, we saw Lincoln change back to human form, but he still remained in the very same height as when he'd transformed into a werewolf, along with his now even more extremely muscular body, and orange pajama pants speedo Rudina also changed back to her normal form and she was in a black sports bra and black shorts as the video ends.

Eli: Now, that's really sweet.

Lincoln: Thanks, Eli. And we also trained together in both human form and werewolf form, and she helped me greatly with my werewolf powers, and to show my thanks to her, we went down to the beach and we kissed under the full moon.

Me: Whoa, so you're both a vampire and werewolf?! That's really awesome.

Nico: You said it, and she really helped you out with your werewolf powers, and when you got turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal, it's like your werewolf form merged with Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: Yep, and as a result, my werewolf powers and abilities also gained a massive infinite-fold boost.

Me: Holy guacamole!

Rudina Adalwulf: I knew that would surprise you, J.D. Plus, Luna was right, Lincoln became even more ripped than ever, and to see him again, I know I ain't letting him out of my sights ever.

Girl Jordan: Same goes with all of us, Rudina.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Cluemaster: Wow! That is amazing! I'm happy for Lincoln to have an amazing werewolf for a guardian angel.

Gill Grunt: Boy no kidding. That is awesome.

Harpie Queen: I'll say. Lincoln knows so many awesome friends and Guardian Angels.

Cluemaster: He sure does. Lets do it!

Aang used the Core Medals for Cluemaster, Evil Desert Man and Skyfire (RID 2001) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

CLUEMASTER! EVIL DESERT MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired more energy and blasted him down.

Aang activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Elemental Asian Music and fired waves of elements, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Loviya the Angel, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal

Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - Applejack and Andy's Bonding Time at Sweet Apple Acres

Core Medals: Dr. Polaris, Evil Aero Man and Sarawareteiru of the Fairy

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I hope Applejack and Andy enjoyed their Bonding Time. And it was at Sweet Apple Acres.

Jessica Shannon: It sure was. It was so awesome too. We also picked apples and got some awesome pies too.

Starlight Glimmer: It was an awesome apple picking adventure.

Cozy Glow: Boy we sure did.

Hex: The Apple Harvesting season was on and we were helping out.

Loviya: It was awesome.

Dr. Polaris: That's awesome that they had fun. Lets do it!

Jessica Shannon used the Core Medals for Dr. Polaris, Evil Aero Man and Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

DR. POLARIS! EVIL AERO MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him all over.

Jessica activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Classical Music and fired waves of magic, energy, bones, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Spitter, Sydney Kirlian, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Us battling a Cetus Zodiarts who is Also a Rapidash Centaur

Core Medals: Trap Jaw, Evil Butane Man and Wind Sheer (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: Trap Jaw and Evil Butane Man

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) You guys did good battling a Cetus Zodiarts. And she's Also a Rapidash Centaur.

Sydney Burlington: That was so awesome seeing one like that. We never saw a Rapidash Centaur before and she is really cool.

Applejack: She sure is. I think it's amazing that we have a Rapidash Centaur Gene-slammer.

Apple Bloom: It is really cool!

Flashwing: Yeah I thought it was cool that we have a Rapidash Centaur.

Spitter: It's really something too.

Sydney Kirlian: We never saw one like this before. But it's awesome.

Trap Jaw: Yep. Lets do it!

Sydney used the Core Medals for Trap Jaw, Evil Butane Man and Wind Sheer (RID 2001) and fired waves of wind, Fire and energy and smashed him all over.

TRAP JAW! EVIL BUTANE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

Sydney activated her ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal, apples and water and smashed him down.

---

Zick, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Victoria, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - The Mystery of The Good Son Inn is a good one

Core Medals: Tri-Klops, Evil Strike Man and Plumeria (Pokemon)

Fullbottles: Tri-Klops and Evil Strike Man

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri-Klops: (to Zick) The Mystery of The Good Son Inn is a good one. And fascinating as well.

Zick: It sure is. And Qin has a great mystery persona too.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! It sure sure is a good one.

Featherweight: We all thought so.

Sprocket: Yeah Shadow Komodo. So awesome.

Victoria: Yeah that was an awesome persona.

Tri-Klops: Yeah it is. Lets do it!

Zick used the Core Medals for Tri-Klops, Evil Strike Man and Plumeria (Pokemon) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

TRI-KLOPS! EVIL STRIKE MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Zick activated his Ridewatch and they danced to comedy music and fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Luster Dawn, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Cure Mermaid, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum -

Jack Stanley is a really great guy for living up to his mothers rules.

Core Medals: Gramma Stuffum, Evil Plug Man and Jhiaxus (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: Gramma Stuffum and Evil Plug Man

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) Jack Stanley is a really great guy for living up to his mother's rules. (suspicious) Which seems odd.

Luster Dawn: Well he's just living up to the ways of his family and his mother. Also Lisa took some fingerprints with her portable Forensics lab and she found that the fingerprints were not those of Jack.

Fluttershy: Yes and this is more fascinating to do also.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah and I love a good mystery too.

Stealth Elf: Same here. It's always fun.

Cure Mermaid: I agree there. It's fun.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh ja und we have lots of fun. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn used the Core Medals for Gramma Stuffum, Evil Plug Man and Jhiaxus (RID 2001) and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

GRAMMA STUFFUM! EVIL PLUG MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed her down.

Luster Dawn activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fire and smashed her down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sherryia, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - Whoever the ghost of Mother Stanley Is, is looking at a lot of hard time in the Stony Lonesome

Core Medals: Cheshire, Evil Spring Man and Armorhide (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: Cheshire and Evil Spring Man

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) I don't know who the ghost of Mother Stanley Is. But he or she is looking at a lot of hard time in the Stony Lonesome.

Casey Rhodes: You got that right. And Prison is perfect for that monster.

Princess Celestia: You said it Casey.

King Solar: Yeah I agree there too.

Amber Morning: But that monster is in big trouble.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Sherryia: Same here.

Cheshire: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Casey Rhodes used the Core Medals for Cheshire, Evil Spring Man and Armorhide (RID 2001) and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

CHESHIRE! EVIL SPRING MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Casey activated his Ridewatch and they danced to royal music and smashed her down with waves of light.

Zhuqiaomon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sala, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - The Ghost of Mother Stanley is in BIG TROUBLE in capital letters

Core Medals: Pyros, Evil Cloud Man and Rollbar (RID 2001)

Fullbottles: Pyros and Evil Cloud Man

Zhuqiaomon was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) The Ghost of Mother Stanley is in BIG TROUBLE. And that's in captial letters!

Zhuqiaomon: You got that right. But at least we're going to make sure that monster goes to prison.

Princess Luna: Yeah you got that right. Whoever this bad monster is is going to jail for a long time.

Moondust: Yeah this one is making Jack's mother look bad.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is not a good thing.

Gari: If someone did that to Mother Luna we would be mad ourselves.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding. I don't blame you guys.

Sala: Me neither there.

Pyros: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon used the Core Medals for Pyros, Evil Cloud Man and Rollbar (RID 2001) and fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed him down.

PYROS! EVIL CLOUD MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

Zhuqiaomon used his Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed him down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ruby Dragon

---

Ruby Dragon was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Warriors and Defenders of The Full Moon, they're a collection of massive greatswords with a full moon etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blades, large midnight blue angel wings for the crossguards, large midnight blue gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large midnight blue gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also midnight blue blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER Z-REX BLASTER!

They formed the Blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Ruby Dragon and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Ruby Dragon you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time to put this bad mother in prison!

Troy: Time for this mystery's conclusion!

Tsukasa: I couldn't agree more!

Kamen Ride: Drive!

Kamen Ride: Mach!

Kamen Ride: Chaser!

Kamen Ride: Mach Chaser!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Dead Heat!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Formula!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Tridoron!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Wild!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Technic!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Fruits!

Kamen Ride: Super Dead Heat Drive!

Kamen Ride: Drive Type Special!

Kamen Ride: Zero Drive!

Kamen Ride: Deadheat Mach!

Kamen Ride: Protodrive!

Kamen Ride: Lupin!

Kamen Ride: 3!

Kamen Ride: 4!

Kamen Ride: Dark Drive

Kamen Ride: Heart!

Tsukasa turned into Drive and Daiki summoned clones of the Drive team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DOUBLE ELEMENT TEAM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into Individual Kamen Riders of Each of the 6 Gaia Memories: Troy was Cyclone, Noah was Joker, Gia was Heat, Jake was Luna, Emma was Trigger and Orion was Fang!

Nico: NICE!

Me: That works perfectly!

Tommy Himi: And it's time for ice to come forth!

Then a White light appeared in front of Tommy and it landed in his hands and it was an ICE ELEMENT DIGIMON GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Tommy Himi: Wow! My own Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

He activated it!

Tommy Himi: HENSHIN!

He transformed and the spirits of all the Ice Elemental Digimon orbited around him and then he donned awesome Aqua Blue armor with the symbol for ice on the chest and he had all the powers of the ice Digimon! He was now KAMEN RIDER GRAND ICE ZI-O!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow that one is cool!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knight of Ice who reaches over The Cold Forces of the past and future. His name is Grand Ice Zi-O! We are entering another new page!

Nico: WOW!

Zoe Orimoto: Wow Tommy you look awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Tommy Himi: This is so cool!

Nico: Yeah! Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (Turns Dials) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers and the Build, Gaim, Zi-O, Saber and Kabuto Riders!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) ICY COLD FORCE!

She summoned Hydros, Vexen, Captain Cold, Superfriends Captain Cold, Freezard, Blizzard, Mr. Freeze, Evil Ice Man, Evil Blizzard Man and the Ice Users.

Captain Cold: Time to freeze!

Nico: Lets get her!

We went at the Ghost of Mother and blasted her all over the place with incredible fury.

We were really letting her have it.

Powerglide, May, Armada Cyclonus and Misty used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Powerglide's concussion bombs, Cyclonus's laser cannons and May and Misty's powers 100-fold.

Powerglide and May: FREEZING CONCUSSION BARRAGE!

Armada Cyclonus and Misty (Pokemon): WATER LASER FURY BLAST!

Crocodile Plants and Killer Croc: CROCODILE MEGABLAST CHOMP!

Brawn Earth and Bane: STRONG EARTH SMASH!

Comedy of Metal and Black Lance: COMEDY LANCE STORM!

Blue Generosity Water and MetalSeadramon: BLUE RIVER STORM!

Light Sun Power and David Cain: LIGHT SUN BLAST!

Metal Tiger Rainbow and Stratos: WIND TIGER STRIKE!

Egypt Ghost Fury and Gentleman Ghost: EGYPT GHOST BLAST!

Zeo Firestorm Power and Evil Star: ZEO FIRE BLAST!

Turbo Magic Speed and Key: TURBO KEY STORM!

Darkness Magic Night and Madame Masque: DARKNESS MAGIC STORM!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Kristina Whendoll, Rarity, Trixie Lulamoon, Lincoln Loud, Fred, Laney and Eli: ICE STORM MEGA FURY!

We fired waves of ice and elements and lightning!

Lincoln: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: BLACK KNIGHT!

Yuna: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER WATER STYLE: THE GHOST OF CAPTAIN CUTLER!

Risky Boots: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER DARK STYLE: PHANTOM OF VASQUEZ CASTLE!

Toph: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER EARTH STYLE: MINER FORTY-NINER!

Shantae: SCOOBY DOO MAGIC STYLE: INDIAN WITCH DOCTOR!

R. Mika: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER STRENGTH STYLE: APE MAN!

Entrapta: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER TECH STYLE: CHARLIE THE FUNLAND ROBOT!

Pinkie Pie: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER COMEDY STYLE: GHOST CLOWN!

Ulala: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER SPACE STYLE: SPOOKY SPACE KOOK!

Menat: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER SAND STYLE: MUMMY OF ANKHA!

Frosta: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER ICE STYLE: SNOW GHOST!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said ghosts.

Lincoln and his harem: SCOOBY DOO FINAL SMASH: SCOOBY DOO COASTER TRAP!

They threw ghost of Mother Stanley into a roller coaster which then flew the ghost onto a catapult which finally launched the ghost onto a massive pile of baking flour!

The blasts hit her and smashed her down.

She was down and I slapped the cuffs on her.

Trap Jaw: That's the end of that mystery.

Tri Klops: And the hotel isn't too badly damaged.

Gramms Stuffum: Thank goodness for that.

Me: That's because we were here on Sangurahua.

Cheshire: Now, one last finishing touch.

Pyros: And that's to find out who this dirtbag is!'

Me: The culprit is really…

I pulled off the mask and it was really Jack's Estranged brother JOSH STANLEY!

Qin: Josh Stanley!

Jack Stanley: Josh!?

Me: Yep. Your estranged brother Josh.

Velma: This whole scheme was a family affair that broke all the rules. When we first arrived at The Good Son Inn, Jack only mentioned his Mother leaving the hotel to him.

Fred: But when I saw Jack upstairs he used the term "we." The truth is, the hotel was left to both Jack and his brother Josh, but the difference between them was that Josh hated Mother's rules and resented Jack for enforcing them after she was gone. So Josh forfeited his half of the business and took off, although contrary to his departure, Josh was still desperate to own The Good Son Inn, but by his rules.

Velma: The stack of offer letters that we found was from The Castaway's Resort Hotel, and that castaway was none other than Josh himself. He'd use his experience to start his own successful hotel business which earned him enough money to buy The Good Son Inn. But loyal to his mother, Jack wouldn't sell. Frustrated, the castaway had to resort…

Scooby Doo: Well played.

Velma: to extreme measures. By infiltrating the hotel disguised as Reggie so he could move freely about the grounds while haunting guests as the ghost of Mother as needed. He held the real Reggie captive in room 455, where he knew Jack would never enter.

Fred: Because good boys don't enter room 455, which I discovered while investigating the strange music and loud noises from behind the door. So as guests arrived and broke the rules, the ghost of Mother would scare them away all just to drive down profits and force Jack to sell.

Shaggy: But like what about the big S we found?

Fred: Ah well that's the biggest clue of all. This was originally The Good SONS Inn. Plural. But when Josh left the hotel, Jack removed the second S to reflect how mother would have felt. There was only one good son left.

Josh Stanley: And I would have gotten away with it if… Well, actually, that's the problem. I've never gotten away with anything.

Jack Stanley: Please, Josh. Good boys don't yell in the house.

Josh Stanley: Aaargh. These meddling rules.

Me: Well now you're looking at a whole new set of rules, while you're spending 30 to 60 years in prison.

Nico: Yeah.

We were back in the hotel.

Me: Get him outta here.

The cops took him away.

Me: Have fun rotting in prison for the rest of your life, you insufferable monster.

Nico: And don't you come back, you bastard! Awesome job, guys, that's another mystery solved and another bad guy's heading for the slammer. But, we're not done yet, there's still The Pony of Shadows to deal with, and that shadow pony should be arriving… right now!

?: (British Medieval Accent) Thou will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue

orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Stygian: I hoped never to hear that dark voice again. You can come out now, Pony of Shadows.

We saw a tornado of darkness suddenly form, and when the tornado of darkness disappeared, in its place stood The Pony of Shadows.

Star Swirl the Bearded: The monster that my apprentice turned into.

Stygian: And the very one who poisoned my mind with thoughts of betrayal. I thought I'd never see you again after we vanquished you.

Pony of Shadows: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, that wolf demon failed when I freed him from The Netherworld, and now, I will make every last one of you suffer!

The Pony of Shadows was about to attack, but Loreena McKnight fired a blast of dark blue energy with light, and it hit and burned The Pony of Shadows.

Pony of Shadows: Who do you think you are to get in my way, foolish mortal?!

Loreena McKnight: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends, you corruptive monster. (Dark blue energy aura flares up) I am Loreena McKnight, Champion of Star Swirl the Bearded, one of the Legendary Pillars of Equestria and Unicorn of Sorcery, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Sorcery.

This horrified The Pony of Shadows badly.

Pony of Shadows: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Loreena McKnight's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and sorcery, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached The Pony of Shadows, she left dark blue energy, Alicorns, magic, and sorcery with every step.

Loreena McKnight: Pony of Shadows, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria a thousand years ago. You are nothing more than a vile monster who's heart is as black as the night itself, and what you also did in corrupting Stygian with thoughts of betrayal, I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Loreena McKnight was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with magic and sorcery surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Magica emerged, but she was changed forever.

Loreena McKnight grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and sorcery surrounding her, she has an

Alicorn along with Star Swirl the Bearded's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and the Sorcery and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold sparkle links and violet crystal links and a blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and holding the Sorcery and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Loreena McKnight has on a short-sleeved white school uniform shirt with blue accents on the sleeves with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, dark blue skirt, blue pants, blue sneakers, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and moons and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Loreena McKnight felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with blue tips on the dark blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Loreena McKnight has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Loreena McKnight's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, sorcery, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Star Swirl the Bearded's Alicorn Greatsword of Sorcery Friendship and True Sorcery Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade with the cutie mark of Star Swirl the Bearded etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and dark blue gems for the eyes and a large dark blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of

Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Loreena McKnight, Champion of Star Swirl the Bearded, The Champion of Sorcery, Powerful Magician and Sorceress, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of The Pony of Shadows and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Magic and Sorcery"

ロリーナ・マックナイト、髭の星渦のチャンピオン、ソーサリーのチャンピオン、強力なマジシャンおよびソーサレス、調和 の 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、影のポニー および ドゥームズデイ 23の破壊者、エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、および カンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバーであり、魔法と魔法の力のマスター

Loreena McKnight has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAGIC SORCERY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGIC SORCERY FRIENDSHIP AND DIVINE SORCERY LOVE!

We were amazed by Loreena McKnight's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Pony of Shadows saw it, the dark pony fired a blast of darkness at her, but she deflected it with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with Alicorns, magic, and sorcery at the dark pony, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit it, but it's not out yet.

Nico: Awesome, Loreena McKnight's transformed.

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Star Swirl the Bearded's turn to transform.

Loreena McKnight: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sorcery Friendship Alicorn and Divine Sorcery Magic Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Twilight Sparkle: This is going to be amazing seeing one of The Pillars of Harmony transform.

Star Swirl the Bearded: Indeed, Twilight Sparkle.

Suddenly, Star Swirl the Bearded's light cerulean blue eyes turn neon light cerulean blue, and he was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and sorcery, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table from his back, and as he approached The Pony of Shadows, he left dark blue energy, Alicorns, magic, and sorcery with every step.

Star Swirl the Bearded: Pony of Shadows, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria a thousand years ago. You are a vile monster who's heart is as black as the night itself, and what you also did in corrupting my apprentice with thoughts of betrayal, I will see to it that you receive the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death!

Suddenly, Star Swirl the Bearded was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with magic and sorcery surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Star Swirl the Bearded emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Star Swirl the Bearded grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his long flowing white hair with gray streaks, he has neon cerulean blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and sorcery surrounding him, he has an Alicorn along with a star and moon on its horn emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and the Sorcery and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold moon links and dark blue crystal links and a blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and holding the Sorcery and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Star Swirl the Bearded has on his pointed curved wide-brimmed dark blue mage's hat with stars, moons, and gold bells, dark blue robes with stars, moons, and gold bells, dark blue cape with stars, moons, and gold bells, and long dark blue sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and moons and on top of its horn is a crescent moon with a star. Suddenly, Star Swirl the Bearded felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, massive light grey angel wings with dark blue tips on the light grey feathers, grew and sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back. Star Swirl the Bearded has on his Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Star Swirl the Bearded's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, sorcery, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Star Swirl the Bearded's Alicorn Mage's Staff of Sorcery Friendship and True Sorcery Justice, it's a brand-new massive mage's staff with a massive dark blue globe perched on top of four large gold Alicorn heads with dark blue gems for eyes a small gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long dark brown shaft and on the other end are four smaller gold Alicorn heads on top of a massive gold split crescent weight and a large dark blue gem on the bottom for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists, his gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and dark blue gems for the eyes and a large dark blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Star Swirl the Bearded, The Unicorn of Sorcery, Powerful Magician and Conjurer of Old Equestria, One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Destroyer of The Pony of Shadows and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Teacher of Stygian, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, and Master of The Powers of Magic and Sorcery"

ひげを生やしたスタースワール、魔術のユニコーン、 オールド・エ

クエストリアの強力なマジシャンとコンジュラー、ハーモニーの伝説的な柱、影のポニー、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者, エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、キャンタロット、スティジアンの教師、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、そして魔法と魔術の力の達人

Star Swirl the Bearded has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAGIC SORCERY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGIC SORCERY FRIENDSHIP AND DIVINE SORCERY HOPE!

We were amazed by Star Swirl the Bearded's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Pony of Shadows saw it, the dark pony fired a blast of darkness at Star Swirl to kill him, but Star Swirl the Bearded deflected it with a magic shield he made with his horn, and he fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with magic, Alicorns, and sorcery from his new mage's staff, and it hits The Pony of Shadows and burned him, but he's not out yet.

Twilight Sparkle: Incredible, Star Swirl the Bearded's transformed!

Nico: That's so awesome! Now, I can't wait to see the rest of The Pillars of Harmony transform as well.

Star Swirl the Bearded: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sorcery Friendship Alicorn and Divine Sorcery Magic Hope) **That'll be in due time, Nico. Now, to take care of the monster that corrupted my student ages ago. Lincoln, Loreena, shall we show this monster what happens when he dares to mess with true masters of magic and sorcery?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) Of course, Star Swirl.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Star Swirl the Bearded and Loreena McKnight.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Pony of Shadows, you've terrorized all of Equestria, Stygian, and all ponies for far too long, now, you shall suffer the consequences for your depraved crimes.**

Loreena McKnight, Star Swirl the Bearded, and Lincoln went after The Pony of Shadow, who continued to fire blasts of darkness at them, but Lincoln absorbed the blasts of darkness and they made him stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at The Pony of Shadows, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, Loreena and Lincoln attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on him, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned him badly, and the wounds he suffered would never heal, and Star Swirl the Bearded blasted him with his new mage's staff.

Then, they made a binding circle and bound The Pony of Shadow to the ground, so he can't escape, as Lincoln took out his orange Wonder Ride Book, Elemental Eternal Thunderbird Angel Warrior.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) The Pony of Shadow's tried to escape to exact revenge on the three heroes of sorcery, but then, the lights of Heaven shined down upon the dark shadow pony, and he screamed with excruciating pain, as his dark powers were being stripped away from him.

Suddenly, everything Lincoln read from his Wonder Ride Book came true as the lights of Heaven shine down upon The Pony of Shadow, and he screamed with such excruciating pain, as his dark powers were being stripped away from him.

This allowed Loreena McKnight, Star Swirl the Bearded, and Lincoln to finish The Pony of Shadow off by firing powerful energy beams and they overwhelmed The Pony of Shadow, and they explode with such incredible power, killing him for good. We cheered wildly for what Loreena McKnight, Star Swirl the Bearded, and Lincoln did to The Pony of Shadow as they holstered their massive greatswords and Mage's Staff on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Loreena McKnight and Star Swirl the Bearded are permanent.

Then, as The Pony of Shadow's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and The Pony of Shadow's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and he was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at The Pony of Shadow and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at The Pony of Shadow.

Lincoln: Pony of Shadow, for the multitude of crimes you've committed against Equestria a thousand years ago, along with what you did in poisoning Stygian with thoughts of betrayal, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified The Pony of Shadow greatly, as he soon saw his days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit The Pony of Shadow's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and his evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

Pony of Shadows: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

The Pony of Shadow's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those he's hurt, and he'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DARK TERROR OF THE PONY OF SHADOW WAS FINALLY BROUGHT TO AN END!

Nico: Awesome, we not only solved another mystery and throw Josh Stanley in prison for good, but we also got rid of The Pony of Shadow for good.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is The Mane-Iac.

Nefertiti Somnambula: Which means it'll be up to the three of us to destroy her tomorrow.

Somnambula: Yes, you, me, and Lincoln.

Nico: That Joker-Pony's going to pay for trying to shave off the manes of ponies, and for what she did in harming an innocent animal, she's going to get it big time.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I've got a little surprise in store for that Joker-Pony tomorrow when we face her and destroy her, and she's not going to like it one bit.

Spike the Dragon: If it's like how Fluttershy laid the smack-down on her when we went into the Power Pony comic book, this should be a good one.

Nico: Or what if it's also like how Hulk laid the smack-down on that evil version of Loki.

Loki: (British Accent) Then, this should be something to see.

Nico: It sure will. But we can mark this mission…

Qin: Case Closed.

Jack Stanley: Thank you all so much for helping me everyone.

Nico: It was our pleasure Jack.

Me: Sorry your brother did all this. But you know what this reminds me of?

Nico: What's that?

Me: It reminds me of the Magazine comics for Goofus and Gallant.

Nico: Oh yeah. I remember those comics. Goofus was a troublemaker and Gallant was a purehearted boy.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone.

Qin: (Puffs bubble pipe) (To the viewers) Another brilliant case awesomely solved by Shadow Komodo and her awesome friends of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Josh Stanley is going to prison for a long long time.

Nico: Yes he is.

Me: Yep. And I have a feeling that the next case is gonna be a good one.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Josh Stanley was found guilty of False imprisonment, attempted assault and battery and fraud. He was sentenced to 30 to 60 years in prison without the possibility of parole.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The episode of Be Cool Scooby Doo called Doo Not Disturb was a great one and that is one of my favorites. That episode aired on November 21st, 2017 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Whenua, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rattrap, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Saturn Insane Asylum and Anna Anyanova is going to confront her evil and deranged sister

Tanya and she is going to make sure she pays for trying to hurt Lincoln and Lori. SHE IS GOING TO UNLEASH THE FIRE OF HELL ON HER AND TRANSFORM TO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER! WATCH OUT TANYA! ANNA IS COMING FOR YOU! Also we're going to face Another Four Arms! And we're going to meet a Mega Zapdos Gene-slammer. Her name is Bianca Whendolla and she is Kristina's little sister. She has the strongest ever lightning powers of all and she HATES the Total Drama Sore Losers with a vengeance. Also she is Nico's science partner and has done all sorts of incredible experiments with lightning. The match-up scene is for Nefertiti Somnambula, Somnambula, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, The Mane-Iac. I've also got an idea for Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, and it's one that's both bloody and horrifying. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Simulator and the location is Barrow, Alaska, in the 2007 movie, 30 Days of Night, and Lincoln and his group are going to prevent the vampires' massacre of the townspeople who are going to remain behind in Barrow when the sun sets for a month by stopping The Stranger who has come to Barrow, Alaska to cut off the remaining townspeople by destroying the cell phones and killing all of John Riis' dogs, then, we're going to meet with Eben Olsen, Stella Olsen, Jake Olsen, and the others, and tell them of why that stranger's here and set up a trap, and then, when the sun sets, we're going to destroy Marlow and the vampires and send every last one of those flesh-eating blood-sucking monsters from Hell to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet a Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier Gene-Slammer named Luna Isdrage, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Norway, but also, his classmate in Drama. She's a beautiful but tomboyish fashionista, and Luna has made winter coats for the girls in Lincoln's harem as well as winter clothes for Lincoln's kids for the preparation for Winter. Her last name, Isdrage, means ice dragon in Norwegian. Lincoln and Luna would often go have fun together, especially during the winter time, and they even went to a beach together. Luna would also protect Lincoln from bullies, especially Lynn. When Lynn was bullying Lincoln, she beat the crap out of Lynn and left her with broken arms, legs, teeth and nose, and Luna even turned Lynn into a human donut. To show thanks to Luna, Lincoln took her to the beach where he kissed Luna on the lips. She's also the cousin of Princess Frosta and she hates Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome non-combat mystery as we go on an awesome train and stop 9 monsters from scaring the living daylights out of people just for trying to get a chip in a flower. And the monsters are all spies from all over the world. Get ready as we solve the Mystery on the Disorient Express in part 2 of the Scooby Doo Saga.

See you all tomorrow

# THE CASE OF THE SPY TRAIN

At the Saturn Insane Asylum was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Whenua, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rattrap, Lori, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to do another awesome and cool rescue. But not only that we were there to also get Anna Anyanova some answers from her evil psychotic sister Tanya.

Nico: Anna are you sure you want to do this after what she did to you?

Anna Anyanova: I'm ready for this Nico. But if she is too far gone then this monster is no longer my sister and she deserves the Black Gates.

Me: Well maybe not that far.

Lincoln: Yeah Anna that's a little extreme for someone like her. And I did say that I would give her the King Midas Golden Vengeance Curse if she goes on another rampage.

Qin: That's right you did say that Lincoln.

Rattrap: And it's good that I'm going with you guys too.

Nico: Yep and it's great to give the Maximals some time to shine too.

Varie: It sure is.

Whenua: I'm really looking forward to this too.

Lori: I am too and I literally can't wait to kick Tanya's butt.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Whenua.

Whenua: Anytime Nico. It's going to be so awesome helping you out.

Rattrap: As long as no insane people come after us.

Me: Don't worry Rattrap. We won't let that happen.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah that won't happen because of our powers.

Camie: No it won't.

Nico: Whenua, were you happy to reunite with Gentaro?

Whenua: I sure was. And it was so awesome going on those missions for Fourze.

Gentaro: It was really awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was Gentaro.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Lana: I'll say.

Varie: Yeah those missions were the best ever for the year.

Whenua: They sure were.

We heard maniacal laughter at every corner.

Sakura Valencia: Boy these guys are really that dangerous aren't they?

Me: Yeah but that's why we have them out here at 827.67 million miles from Earth.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Anna Anyanova: But it's amazing you built all this out here J.D.

Me: Yeah.

Gentaro: I'm glad that Gamou wanted to form an alliance with us to take Swartz out early. But it was risky with White Wizard, Ryoma, Banno, Adel, Masamune Dan, Evolt, Ark, and Storious still active at the time.

Me: We all are glad for that.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And the lessons you learned with friendship are really amazing and inspirational.

Starlight Sparkle: They sure are.

Gentaro: Thank you.

Maria: (laughs) So, "Watson". Did you like the mystery we went on yesterday?

Nico: (LAUGHS) You bet I did.

Qin: That was awesome and it was cool trying out my Shadow Komodo Persona.

Nico: That was awesome.

Whenua: It sure was.

Nico: It was fun.

Camie: I just can't believe that Josh was out for the Good Son Inn like that.

Varie: Man what a jerk.

Me: Yeah and now he's in prison for 30 to 60 years.

Qin: And a great case solved by Shadow Komodo.

We laughed.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) It was fun!

Nico: (sarcastically) Ha ha. Laugh it up, guys. But I'm not ashamed of the nickname.

Me: I'm not laughing at you Nico. Besides you did have fun.

Nico: True.

Lori: That was a great mission though.

Nico: It sure was. Is there a reason why you wanted to have Lori come with?

Me: She wanted to burn Tanya with her new Lori Volcana form.

Nico: Nice. We haven't seen that one in a while.

Me: Well Tanya is gonna be in for one nasty surprise.

We arrived at Tanya's room.

Me: Here we are.

Lori: My Volcana form isn't really new.

Me: Well to Tanya she never saw it. But that makes it new to her.

Lori: True.

Me: Here we go.

I opened the door and we went in and saw Tanya Anyanova!

Me: Hello Tanya.

Tanya Anyanova: I will kill Anna for ruining my life!

Qin: You are a sick monster Tanya.

Lori: It's time for us to literally have a talk.

Tanya Anyanova: I WILL KILL YOU LORI!

Lori: Not if I kill you first.

She then floated in the air and then she was enveloped in a ball of fire and she turned into LORI VOLCANA!

Tanya gasped!

She saw Lori smile with flames in her red eyes!

Lori Volcana: I am more than just Lori Santiago, I am also Lori Volcana - Master of Fire!

Nico: And you're toast!

Lori Volcana: Burn.

She fired a wave of fire and it hit Tanya and burned her hair in half.

Me: Nice hairdo bitch.

I showed her hair in a mirror and she gasped!

She screamed like a shock and she was enraged!

Anna then faced her sister.

Anna Anyanova: Hello there Tanya.

Tanya Anyanova: YOU LIFEWRECKER! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME!

Anna Anyanova: You are just too blind to handle the truth!

Lincoln: Anna has a much better voice than you ever did.

Lana: Yeah! Your voice sounds like monkeys grinding their nails on a chalkboard!

Nico: And now you're bald.

Me: Not entirely.

Anna Anyanova: Like I said Tanya you are nothing but a pretty dumb face!

Tanya then roared in fury and then she busted out of her restraints and jumped over Anna and us!

Me: After her!

We ran after her and I pressed the red alert button and the alarm blared and then we went after her.

We went into the cafeteria!

Nico: Lock the doors!

We went and closed the doors of the cafeteria and blocked her off!

Qin: No where to run!

Anna Anyanova: We're not going to let you get away with everything you did!

Nico: Yep, and Lincoln, you, Lori, and Anna are going to like this: you three are going to send her straight to The Black Gates for all eternity.

Anna Anyanova: Wait, what?! You're seriously not joking?!

Lincoln: He's not kidding, Anna. After that wretched witch's break out and trying to get revenge, I think it's safe to say we've had it up to hear with Tanya.

Lori: She's literally gone off the deep end, and we knew there's no hope for her.

Anna Anyanova: I always knew it all along. Plus, she's going to pay for trying to hurt Linky and you too, Lori. Plus, Mom and Dad have since disowned her forever, making her the state's problem. But, because of what Swartz did, I think the better punishment for her is getting sent to The Black Gates forever. I will never ever forgive her for every last rotten thing that insane bitch has done to me.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: She's a no-talent hack with a voice like nails scratching a chalkboard, who's even worse than trash.

Suddenly, we heard a roar of insane rage, and Lori, Lincoln, and Anna knew who it could belong to.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya!

Lincoln: Looks like she heard your insult all too well, Nico.

Lori: We better get rid of her right now before that bitch really causes some serious damage.

We rushed on over to a another part of the Cafeteria, and Lincoln saw Tanya about to stab a guard to death. He fired a rainbow blast of seven rainbow colored lights and it hit Tanya's hand and made her drop the knife, and when she saw Lincoln, Lori, and Anna, she was beyond pissed off and screamed like an insane lunatic.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya, you evil, insane, psychotic bitch, I should've known you wouldn't stay quiet and in your prison cell for much longer. And you escaped too after Lori burned your hair!

Tanya Anyanova: (Enraged Screaming) SHUT UP, BITCH! THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT, YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! I'M THE FAMOUS ONE, YOU'RE JUST A STUPID NOBODY, AND YOU STUPID LOUDS RUINED EVERYTHING TO THE WORLD! NOW, I

DESPISE ALL OF YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! NOW, I WILL KILL YOU EVERY LAST FUCKING ONE OF YOU, AND THEN, I WILL HEAD BACK TO EARTH AND KILL EVERY LAST FUCKING LIVING THING IN EXISTENCE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

SHE'S NOW GONE COMPLETELY FUCKING OFF THE RAILS! AND HER HATRED HAS CAUSED OUR AURAS TO FLARE UP TO THE EXTREME, AND WE GAINED AN EXPONENTIALLY MASSIVE POWER BOOST!

Me: You psychotic bitch!

Lincoln: It's no use, J.D., she's now gone completely off the rails.

Anna Anyanova: Linky's right, she's now completely gone off the rails, but you know what, I've had just about enough of that bitch to last an eternity.

Suddenly, something within Anna Anyanova's mind completely snapped, as the bad memories of what her insane sister, Tanya, has done flooded through her mind, and she can never ever forgive her evil older sister, her purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with darkness, angels, music notes, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Destiny HERO - Dark Angel greatsword from her back, and as she approached Tanya, she left purple energy, darkness, angels, music notes, and dark magic with every step.

Anna Anyanova: You're still just as insane and evil as ever, Tanya. Back then, I thought we would be sisters forever, but I was eventually proven wrong. You let fame and fortune get in your pea-brained head, and you changed from a good girl to an evil witch from Hell who tormented everyone in Royal Woods High School, and acted like you want everything handed to you on a silver platter. (SUDDENLY GETTING PISSED OFF TO THE EXTREME) But, if there's one thing that I can never forgive you for, it's for turning against me and our own loving parents, and you deserved that trip to the nuthouse after Lori and Lincoln exposed you for the fake you truly are. But, when you got turned into Another G3 by Swartz and broke out to try and kill Lincoln and Lori… , YOU'VE FUCKING CROSSED THE LINE FOR THE LAST TIME, TANYA! NOW, YOU'RE GOING TO SUFFER THE CONSEQUENCES OF YOUR HORRIBLE MISDEEDS INFINITE-FOLD, AND I WILL PERSONALLY SEND YOUR FUCKED-UP HIDE STRAIGHT BACK TO HELL WHERE YOU TRULY BELONG!

We gasped at the massive extent of Anna's rage towards Tanya, along with the rant.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Me: OH, DAMN!

Lori: Tanya's literally had this coming for a very very long time, and that fame-crazed monster's going to pay for causing a ton of chaos both at school and at her own home.

Lincoln: And when she got turned into Another G3 by Swartz to get revenge, that's ultimately the very straw that broke the camel's back. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We screamed and ran for cover behind a table, as Anna Anyanova screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive exposion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with darkness, music notes, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Destiny HERO - Dark Angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Anna Anyanova emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Anna Anyanova grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with darkness, angels, music notes, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Destiny HERO- Dark Angel with a wisp of darkness and a music note in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dark angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a dark angel with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Anna Anyanova has on a sleeveless light pink shirt, purple short skirt, blue jeans, dark purple socks, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with dark angels and music notes on the coattails, and on the back is Destiny HERO - Dark Angel with darkness and music notes surrounding it. Suddenly, Anna Anyanova felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, Anna Anyanova has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and it also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova's massive Destiny HERO - Dark Angel-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten from the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, dark angels, music notes, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Destiny HERO - Dark Angel's Melodic Greatsword of Dark Angel Justice and Dark Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with Destiny HERO - Dark Angel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Destiny HERO - Dark Angel's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Destiny

HERO - Dark Angel that said, "Anna Anyanova, Loving Daughter of Amazing Parents, Beautiful and Talented Singer With The Voice of An Angel, True Angel, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Best Friend of Lori Loud, Former Younger Sister and Destroyer of The Forever Deranged Fake Singer Tanya Anyanova, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Music, and Dark Angels"

アンナ・アニャノヴァ、素晴らしい両親の愛する娘、天使の声を持つ美しく才能のある歌手、真の天使、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ロリ・ラウドの親友、元妹であり、永遠に狂った偽歌手ターニャ・アニャノヴァの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、音楽、ダークエンジェルのマスター

Anna Anyanova has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DARK MELODIOUS DESTINY DARKNESS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK MAGIC MUSIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MUSIC ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Anna Anyanova's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tanya Anyanova saw it, she went freaking ballistic!

Tanya Anyanova: DIE, YOU FUCKING BITCH!

Tanya Anyanova tried to stab Anna with a knife, but Anna dodged her knife, and she fired a powerful purple energy blast with darkness, music notes, dark angels, and dark magic at Tanya, and it sent her flying into a wall, she got up, but she wasn't done yet, and she was now even more pissed.

Nico: Whoa, Anna's transformed.

Lori: She now literally looks like a dark angel of true love and melodic justice, and Tanya's still nothing more than a hate-filled demon.

Lincoln: And we know exactly where she's going. And Anna, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Anna Anyanova: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Melodious Dark Angel and Divine Music Dark Angel Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with my ex- and soon-to-be dead older sister?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Anna.

Lori: I'm also joining too, I still owe that bitch payback for throwing that bowl of soup on my clothes.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Anna Anyanova, and Lori transformed into Super Angel Infinity Hurricane Dragon Firestorm Eagle Fairy Angel of Divine Justice and Love and unholstered her massive Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Greatsword of Draconic Windstorm Justice and Hurricane Inferno Love from her back.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Tanya.**

Lori: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Fiery Hurricane of Justice and Divine Love) **And this time, you are never coming back to hurt anyone ever again.**

Anna Anyanova, Lori, and Lincoln went after Tanya Anyanova, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, Vampires, Buffalo, Panthers, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Dark Angels, and Angels at Tanya, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attack her with their massive greatswords leaving painful scars on her, leaving tears on her outfit and drawing blood.

Then, Lori grabbed Tanya and twisted her into a human pretzel, Lincoln punched and kicked her hard in the stomach, causing her to belch out massive amounts of blood and he blasted her with rainbow energy and elemental forces, and Anna blasted her with purple energy, darkness, music notes, and dark angels.

Anna Anyanova: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Melodious Dark Angel and Divine Music Dark Angel Love) **Linky, let's perform a duet and have her cursed to eternal damnation.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You got it, Anna.**

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova and Lincoln held hands, and the background changed to an infernal place with a demon's castle with demons and creatures of the night rising from Hell and taking to the skies.

(WITHIN TEMPTATION A DEMON'S FATE PLAYS)

Lincoln and Anna Anyanova: (Singing Divinely)

**You'll burn this time**

**Seeing the violence**

**It's feeding my mind**

**No one is saving you**

**How can you find**

**A heaven in this hell?**

**Leave it behind**

**Hearing your silence**

**It screams our goodbye**

**Cannot believe it's an eye for an eye**

Life is gone to waste
Angels have faith
I don't want to be a part of his sin
I don't want to get lost in his world
I'm not playing this game
When the shadows remain in the light of day
On the wings of darkness he'll retaliate
He'll be falling from grace
Till the end of all his days
From the ashes of hate
It's a cruel demon's fate
On the wings of darkness
He's returned to stay
There will be no escape
'Cause he's fallen far from grace
What have you done?
Is this what you wanted?
What have you become?
His soul's not forsaken
You're walking alone
From heaven into hell
Now that you know

Your way in this madness

Your powers are gone

Your chains have been broken

You've suffered so long

You will never change.

Angels have faith

I don't want to be a part of his sin

I don't want to get lost in his world

I'm not playing this game

When the shadows remain in the light of day

On the wings of darkness

He'll retaliate

He'll be falling from grace

Till the end of all his days

From the ashes of hate

It's a cruel demon's fate

On the wings of darkness

He's returned to stay

There will be no escape

'Cause he's fallen far from grace

Angels have faith

I don't want to be a part of his sin

**I don't want to get lost in his world**

**I'm not playing this game**

**When the shadows remain in the light of day**

**On the wings of darkness**

**He'll retaliate**

**He'll be falling from grace**

**Till the end of all his days**

**From the ashes of hate**

**It's a cruel demon's fate**

**On the wings of darkness**

**He's returned to stay**

**There will be no escape**

**'Cause he's fallen far from grace**

They sang divinely and they fired powerful blasts of infernal darkness and sent the demons of Hell at Tanya, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was condemned forever to Hell. We cheered wildly as Lori, Anna, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Anna Anyanova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Anna Anyanova: You deserved that horrible fate for all the crap you've pulled for a long time, Tanya. And you and Lori deserve my thanks for helping me put that bitch down for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Anna.

Lori: (Smiles) Yeah, Tanya was a monster, and she deserved it big time.

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Anna Anyanova's face, they kissed passionately as Anna Anyanova's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and right behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Destiny HERO - Dark Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness raging around them, and they came back to us.

Nico: Well, that was a quite a twist, I thought you guys were going to send her to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Originally, that was the plan, Nico, but we decided to send her straight to Hell, just like what I did to Mia when she broke out. But, if Mia breaks out of Hell, along with Tanya, then, both of them are getting sent to The Black Gates for good. Besides, they're already getting their punishment: eternal torture and torment in Hell.

Me: A good punishment for Tanya.

Laney: Yeah, she's a monster.

Leni: She was totes nothing but trash and a total nightmare to everyone in school, and Lincoln and Lori did an amazing job in exposing her lies to the public, and it drove Tanya mad.

Nico: Think we can use the cafeteria food?

Me: Mmm. No.

Maria: Time to mess her up!

Nico: I think Anna, Lincoln and Lori had that all under control.

Qin: Another Omnitrix Alien should be coming soon.

Eli: She's right. I sense it.

Then a black Tetramand appeared!

Me: Whoa! Another Fourarms!

Nico: A strong one this time.

Qin: Yep.

Another Fourarms: (In a girls voice) And this is awesome that I'm strong now.

Me: Emile Valliance! Awesome to see you again.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep. Her name is Emile Valliance and she is A Police Officer. She and I busted lots of criminals all over the city.

Nico: Cool!

Zipp Storm: That is so awesome.

Albedo turned into Negative Four Arms.

Negative Four Arms: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Four Arms: Just to be the greatest and strongest cop ever.

Me: Sheila can easily train you to do that.

Qin: Yeah we can all do that too.

Another Four Arms: I know you all can and I knew that Swartz was lying.

Me: And he's dead too. We killed him.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (takes out Juggernaut's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Me: And Lisa invented this one too.

I pulled out a new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch. It had the Overwatch Symbol on it.

Me: HENSHIN!

I had the spirits of the Overwatch heroes appear and I donned awesome armor that looks like that of Reinhardt's armor and I had a sword of Overwatch and it was incredible! I also had all the powers of the Overwatch heroes! I turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND OVERWATCH ZI-O!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Say hello to Kamen Rider Grand Overwatch Zi-O!

Nico: That is AWESOME!

Laney: WOW!

Lisa Loud: And it's all part of my latest experiment.

Maria: Time for some backup as well!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BRAWN GALORE!

She summoned Bane, Juggernaut, Trumbipular, Carmen Dillo, U-Foes and Hammer!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

He activated the ridewatch.

Nico then charged and smashed down Another Four Arms.

Me: And this too.

I tapped Reinhardt's symbol and got his hammer and then smashed Another Four Arms down with it.

Another Four Arms and Negative Four Arms charged at each other and punched each other.

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM KRABLAM!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: They are completely even.

Nico: That is not going to go anyhere.

Laney: Total stalemate.

Aylene C.: What we need is additional strength.

Then a white light appeared and then it landed in her hands and it formed into a crystalline rainbow ridewatch with the Dino Charge Symbol on it.

Aylene C.: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Aylene C.: HENSHIN!

She had all the spirits of the Dino Charge Rangers and the Dino Chargers all appear and they went into her and formed into an awesome Sakuretsu Armor-Like Crystal Armor of Rainbows and it had all the Dino Charge symbols on it. Aylene turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND DINO CHARGE ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Aylene?

Qin: Cool!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess and Defender of the Jurassic who reaches over spacetime and the life of the Mesozoic and reigns over the past and future of Dinosaurs. Her name is Grand Dino Charge Zi-O! We are now entering another new chapter.!

May: That is so awesome Aylene!

Whenua: Wow! Brain Freezer is going to love seeing you like this!

Aylene C.: This is so awesome! Lets see what it can do.

She tapped the symbol of Plesiosaurus and fired an extendo blade and slashed Another Four Arms all over with it!

Qin: WOW!

Varie: That was cool!

Another Four Arms threw Negative Four Arms into a wall.

Negative Four Arms: (gets out of the wall) You're not gonna have those powers after today. So, you get that for free.

Me: Try this on! (ACTIVATES GAS SKUNK'S RIDEWATCH) RIGHT LASER!

I fired a laser blast from my right shoulder and it hit Another Four Arms and blasted her down.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: One of the 2001 Transformers?

Me: Yep.

Another Four Arms threw numerous things at me and I deflected them all and I had energy bolts swirling around me and then I fired a wave of energy and blasted down Another Four Arms!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was something I learned from Beast Machines.

Rattrap: That is amazing! And oh yeah. Rattrap, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Rattrap fired his blaster at Another Four Arms and blasted her all over.

Rattrap: Woohoo! Yeah!

Nico: Take that!

Whenua: My turn!

He activated Goliath's Ridewatch!

Whenua grew as tall as the room and smashed Another Four Arms all over.

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Nico I hope you don't mind me doing this one. (ACTIVATES G1 STARSCREAM'S RIDEWATCH)

I flew into the air and flew fast and blasted Another Four Arms all over with incredible speed.

Me: I hope you liked the speed of Air Commander STARSCREAM! (Clears throat) Sorry.

Nico: Maybe having him in the Masters of Evil won't hurt.

Me: It's worth the risk but man I can't believe Starscream yells like that all the time. I'm amazed his voice unit didn't short out from all that.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: I hope Blades is all right with his old pal Screamer being with our frenemies.

Qin: Yeah that will be awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Me: But it's like you say Nico, every Megatron needs a Starscream.

Nico: That's true.

Maria: Actually, Screamer is the nickname that most Autobots and Decepticons give him.

Nico: Because he always had a loud and big mouth.

Me: Geez no kidding there. I guess they forgot to put in a volume controller on him.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah. That was funny. When we get back I'm going to have a little chat with Starscream.

Eli: Okay.

Me: Lets finish this up.

Nico: Good idea.

Then a massive blast of lightning hit Another Four Arms and smashed her down and I caught her Ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Emile and she was a girl with red hair and had a blue police uniform on.

Nico: Nice shot Lincoln.

Lincoln: That wasn't me.

?: It was me.

We saw a Mega Zapdos appear!

Nico: Whoa a Mega Zapdos!

Mega Zapdos: (In a girls voice) Thank goodness I arrived.

Nico: Bianca Whendolla!

She reverted back and Bianca was a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes.

Bianca Whendolla: Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: You sure did.

Qin: It's awesome to see you Bianca.

Bianca Whendolla: Same here Qin.

I picked up Emile.

Me: Emile are you all right?

Emile Valliance: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're okay.

Maria: Now we have one last thing to take care of.

Anna Anyanova came back.

Anna Anyanova: Oh no need. Tanya has been sent off to the fires of hell forever remember?

Maria: Oh right.

Bianca Whendolla: Good riddance. I hated that bitch.

Me: Many people did.

Whenua: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bianca Whendolla: I have a lot of memories. But many of them were in Science class. Me and Nico were in science class and we invented lightning blasters and they can fire lightning blasts of 500 Quadrillion volts of electricity.

Me: That is awesome.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: I remember those blasters.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bianca hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Bianca Whendolla: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: You okay, Emile?

Emile Valliance: Yeah. I'll be fine.

Qin: Good.

Lola: But this was a great rescue though.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And Tanya is now a solid gold statue forever.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home. I got some things to talk about with Starscream.

We nodded.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Balto, and Onua are heading to the Simulator, this time the location is Barrow, Alaska, in the 2007 movie, 30 Days of Night, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to prevent the vampires' massacre of the townspeople who are going to remain behind in Barrow when the sun sets for a month by stopping The Stranger who has come to Barrow, Alaska to cut off the remaining townspeople by destroying the cell phones and killing all of John Riis' dogs, then, we're going to meet with Eben Olsen, Stella Olsen, Jake Olsen, and the others, and tell them of why that stranger's here and set up a trap, and then, when the sun sets, we're going to destroy Marlow and the vampires and send every last one of those flesh-eating blood-sucking monsters from Hell to The Black Gates forever. The Simulator activated, and we were in Barrow, Alaska, and in winter clothes.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Barrow, Alaska, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to prevent the vampires' massacre of the townspeople who are going to remain behind in Barrow when the sun sets for a month by stopping The Stranger who has come to Barrow, Alaska to cut off the remaining townspeople by destroying the cell phones and killing all of John Riis' dogs, then, we're going to meet with Eben Olsen, Stella Olsen, Jake Olsen, and the others, and tell them of why that stranger's here and set up a trap, and then, when the sun sets, we're going to destroy Marlow and the vampires and send every last one of those flesh-eating blood-sucking monsters from Hell to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: That's right, Linc.

Me: I saw the 2007 movie, 30 Days of Night, and it was really scary and bloody. Plus, those vampires were really terrifying.

Lucy Loud: They were just like the vampires of ancient folklore, but complete savages driven only by hunger and destruction.

Balto: And we're not that far from the town, first things first, we should deal with that Stranger and stop him from cutting the remaining townspeople off.

Lincoln: Right, Balto, and I want to thank you and Onua for coming.

Onua: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where to find The Stranger?

Lincoln sensed him with the Force, Third Eye of The Buddha, and energy signal tracking, and he finds The Stranger, and he was about to steal the cellphones and kill John Riis' dogs.

Lincoln: Got him, and he's going to steal and burn the cellphones and kill John Riis' dogs. Let's go.

We headed out and we captured The Stranger and tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains. Just then, we saw a sheriff car pull up, and two figures came out: they were Sheriff Eben Olsen and his partner, Deputy Billy Kitka.

Eben Olsen: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, what happened here?

As we loaded The Stranger up and headed for the station and met with Stella Olsen, Eben's younger brother, Jake Olsen, John and Allie Riis, and the other remaining townspeople in Barrow, Alaska, Lincoln explained that this Stranger was trying to steal and burn the cellphones from the people.

Billy Kitka: Stealing cellphones from people, that's a minor offense of theft.

Lincoln: I'm afraid it gets a lot worse, Deputy Kitka and Sheriff Olsen.

Lincoln then put his large left hand on The Stranger's head, and The Stranger's eyes glowed, and the beams of blue light shined out of his eyes, and it showed that the vampire leader, Marlow, ordered him to not only steal and destroy all the cellphones of those who are going to remain in Barrow, but also, kill John Riis' dogs, so they'd be cut off from trying to get help, and Lincoln then revealed that Marlow and the group with him are vampires, who are planning to launch an orgy of destruction and feed on the people who are going to remain in Barrow when the sun sets for a month.

This horrified Eben and everyone here.

Stella Olsen: We don't have long before the sun sets, what are we going to do?

Lincoln: First, we need to get everyone to safety at The World Tree Estate, because this is going to be a bloody fight.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and everyone was being transported to The World Tree Estate for safety.

Lincoln: Those vampires sent that Stranger to cut you all off, so that way, you can't go for help, and they also can't stand the sun. So, it's time to lay out my trap.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, which would soon be revealed later. Then, he got out a scroll, and he unloaded shotguns, firearms, ammunition, machetes, axes, and knives.

Eben Olsen: Damn, you guys sure are prepared for anything.

Lincoln: We always have to be prepared for anything, Sheriff Olsen.

Jake Olsen saw that the sun was almost about to set.

Jake Olsen: Guys, the sun's almost about to set.

Lincoln: It's time.

Suddenly, we saw Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier appear before us, and with the dragon was the six girls that were also here.

Nico: Whoa, that's Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier, and there's the six girls that are also here.

Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier: (Norwegian Accent) I managed to get them away before those vampires could try and get them.

Lincoln: That voice, I knew it was you, Luna Isdrage, but we'll have to talk later. It's time to put an end to the vampires.

We headed out, and as we did, the sun set for the month-long darkness in Barrow, Alaska. Then, we heard the sound of inhuman shrieks in the air, and then, we saw our targets: Marlow and his clan of vampires here to feed on the remaining townspeople in Barrow, when the sun sets for a month.

Lincoln: (Speaking the language of the vampires) It's far too late, Marlow, we stopped your mentally insane mole from cutting the people of Barrow off, and we told them all of what you were planning and got them all to safety. Now, we can get rid of you and your clan for good.

This incensed Marlow, and ordered his lover, Iris, to kill him. As Iris charged out, Lincoln snapped his fingers, and then, in the middle of the town, a large globe-sized sun appeared out of nowhere, along with several other suns, and they surrounded the town, and Iris shrieked in pain as she was burned by the suns, and Lincoln sent a cutting wave of sunlight with a swing of his massive greatsword to cut Iris' head off.

Lincoln: Now, then, it's time to put an end to all of you for good.

(30 DAYS OF NIGHT OST: THE BLOODY FRUITS OF BARROW)

Marlow let out a low shriek, and then, all the other vampires let out loud shrieks, and we knew that it was their signal, and they moved to attack us, but we still had our trap out as the suns were shining the light on them and burning them. The six girls were also put in a protective energy field, along with all of Barrow to protect them from Marlow and the vampires.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon

Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Onua, Balto, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and went after Marlow and his vampire clan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

We were also blasting and cutting off the vampires' heads off and sending every last one of them to The Black Gates. Then, by the time we were done, the bodies of the vampires went down onto the snow-covered ground and their blood stained the snow, and it was just down to us and Marlow.

(30 DAYS OF NIGHT OST: THE ONE WHO FIGHTS)

We then engaged in a brutal fight with Marlow by slashing at him with our weapons, and they left some brutal wounds on him, and we also blasted him with energy blasts and elemental forces, and this really enraged Marlow, as he ran charging at us, and that allowed Lincoln to drive his massive greatsword into Marlow's mouth and head, and as Lincoln removed his massive greatsword from the vampire's mouth and head, Marlow's dead body fell to the floor and his blood spilled onto the snow-covered ground and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We did it, we destroyed the vampires once and for all.

Eben Olsen: It's finally over.

Stella Olsen: Now, what's going to happen?

Me: First, we should clean up this mess.

Lincoln: I got it.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and every last one of the dead bodies of the vampires were being burned alive by white flames, and there was nothing left but ashes, and their ashes were then tossed into the sun and incinerated. Then, he brought the town of Barrow, Alaska to our world, and everyone was put under our protection, in case another vampire attack tries to happen, and everyone then headed back home to Barrow, Alaska, and the vampires are finally gone, and we headed back to The World Tree Estate and we got out of our winter clothes.

Lincoln: We did it, the vampires are gone and we prevented the massacre in Barrow, Alaska. (To Luna Isdrage) And it's so good to see you again, Luna Isdrage.

Luna Isdrage reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing marine blue hair tied in two pigtails, marine blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful marine blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier, and she's dressed in a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless dark blue dress top with a snowflake on it, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless dark blue trenchcoat with snowflakes, ice, and dragons on the coattails, and Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier-themed greatsword with Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, Trishula, Dragon of the Ice Barrier's wings for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Luna Isdrage and they hugged, and Luna Isdrage is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Luna Isdrage, who's not only my Guardian Angel from Norway, but also, my classmate in Drama. She's a beautiful but tomboyish fashionista.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) That's right, when I found out about Lincoln having a harem, I've made winter coats for the girls in Lincoln's harem as well as winter clothes for Lincoln's kids for the preparation for Winter.

We saw the winter clothes Luna Isdrage made for the girls in Lincoln's harem and Lincoln's kids and they were really awesome.

Nico: Wow, those are so cool.

Me: And they're perfect for winter that's coming up.

Lincoln: It sure is. Plus, her last name, Isdrage, means Ice Dragon in Norwegian. We would often go have fun together, especially during winter time, and we even went to a beach together. Luna would also protect me from bullies, especially Lynn. When Lynn was bullying me, she beat the crap out of Lynn and left her with broken arms, legs, teeth and nose, and Luna even turned Lynn into a human donut.

Lincoln showed the photo of Lynn getting turned into a human donut.

Nico: Ooh, oh man, I've heard of a human pretzel, but this is really nuts.

Me: You said it, but that's still painful.

Lincoln: It sure is, and to show thanks to Luna, I took her to the beach where I kissed Luna on the lips.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) It was quite the romantic gesture that he made, especially to show his thanks. Plus, I don't know if Lincoln told you this, but I'm also the cousin of Princess Frosta.

My jaw dropped.

Me: Wait, what?

Lincoln: It's true, Luna Isdrage is the cousin of Princess Frosta.

Frosta: Meaning she has the same powers as me, and it's so good to see you again, Luna.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) You too, Frosta, and when I found out you're also part of Lincoln's harem, I was really excited and happy for you.

Lincoln: And after what I told you, Luna Isdrage hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Nico: Getting turned into a human donut was definitely the clue to that.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Luna Isdrage's neck with marine blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and marine blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Luna.

Luna Isdrage had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Luna Isdrage's waist and Luna Isdrage wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Saki Asamiya from Delinquent Detective, Kiyomi Arai, Mika Katou, Shizuka Nakamoto, Mami Shimura, and Reiko Takagi from Debutante Detective Corps.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Saki Asamiya from Delinquent Detective and Kiyomi Arai, Mika Katou, Shizuka Nakamoto, Mami Shimura, and Reiko Takagi from Debutante Detective Corps.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Saki Asamiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Saki Asamiya and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them and Barrow, Alaska, from Marlow and his vicious clan of vampires, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Saki Asamiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Saki Asamiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Saki Asamiya, Kiyomi Arai, Mika Katou, Shizuka Nakamoto, Mami Shimura, and Reiko Takagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too.

Maria: And we already saw the fight in the control room, that was one gory bloodfest, and those vampires you guys faced were monstrous and evil.

Lincoln: Lucy did say they matched the vampires of ancient folklore.

William: Sheesh. But, you guys did it, you stopped The Stranger from cutting off the remaining townspeople of Barrow and warned them of what was coming, and you sent Marlow and the rest of those vampires to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: And in doing so, preventing the vampire massacre. I saw the vampire massacre in the movie and it was really gory and gruesome.

Me: They had no disregard for anyone's life whatsoever.

Lincoln: They were driven by hunger and destruction, and that absolutely disgusts me and it's an absolute disgrace to the vampires that we know.

Lori: And to you and Lucy as well, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Either way, those inhuman monsters got what they deserved.

Eli: That's right.

Lincoln and Luna Isdrage have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

---

After destroying the vampires and preventing the vampire massacre at Barrow, Alaska, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Luna Isdrage saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Luna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Luna, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion?

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) You're not going to like this tale. One day, I was with Lincoln, and I was having him try out and model some new clothes that I designed for young men, everything from suits for weddings, graduation, and fancy social parties to swim trunks and speedos for summer and bodybuilding competitions. I was having him model a large orange speedo, but what he didn't know is that I made the speedo for him, and when he knew it was in his favorite color, he had an atomic red blush upon his face, and so did I, and I began noticing just how much he's changed physically, and he was now a towering and attractive man and he was also extremely muscular. But, then, we heard the sound of stampeding footsteps, and Lincoln also smelled the stench of unwashed feet and smelly gym clothes, and he knew who it was: it was Lynn, and she was extremely pissed again. She was almost about to break down the door in a fit of rage, and Lincoln was ready for her, but I decided to attack first. Lynn broke the door down, and before she could attack Lincoln, I pulverized her badly and I broke her arms, legs, teeth, and nose, and I even turned Lynn into a human donut. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and Lynn was grounded for ten weeks for what she'd tried to do.

We cheered wildly for what Luna Isdrage did to Lynn.

Me: Whoa, you guys were really ready for her.

Lincoln: We sure were. And to show my thanks to her for what she's done to defend me from bullies especially Lynn, we went to a beach, and Luna was dressed in a two-piece marine blue bikini and blue sandals, and I was in the orange speedo she made for me along with orange sandals, and then, I was on top of her and I kissed her on the lips, and she returned it as she wrapped her arms around my back and I wrapped my arms around her body.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) I had no idea of just how good a kisser he really is, and I also felt just how much more muscular Lincoln's gotten, all thanks to all that working out in the gym and all that training the other Guardian Angels gave him, and I was impressed.

Nico: Now, that's really romantic.

Me: You said it, and that's just Lincoln's way of thanking his Guardian Angels for always protecting him not only from bullies, but from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Luna Loud: A.K.A. The Heartless Loud Five. It's a name I made up for the five meanest sisters in our family.

Nico: Nice name.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading off to meet Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan and destroy Horror Girl.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome meeting Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan.

Rudina Adalwulf: Yeah, and we're also going to destroy Horror Girl.

Frosta: That'll be left to me and Linky, Rudina.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) You said it.

Just then, they saw Retsu Ichijouji battling against Horror Girl, and she's also got an army of Beast-Alien Doublemen with her. Lincoln and his harem went to help and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Horror Girl and her army, and they were destroyed.

Retsu Ichijouji: Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: That's right, we were planning on meeting you, but it looks like Horror Girl decided to speed that up.

Frosta: In any case, we're here to help you take her down.

Retsu Ichijouji: I would be honored.

Horror Girl: Then, you will all die here together, and it will break your stupid sisters' hearts when I kill you and every last bitch in your harem!

Lincoln: No one threatens the lives of my harem and my entire family and gets away with it, Bird Brain!

Frosta: Yeah. Today, you will die here and now, along with the entire Makuu Space organization.

Retsu Ichijouji: Jouchaku!

Retsu Ichijouji had transformed into Space Sheriff Gavan.

Lincoln: So awesome. You ready, Frosta.

Frosta: Yeah.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Frosta transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and they went after Horror Bird, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and marine blue energy, laser blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Horror Bird, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

They also attacked her with their massive greatswords and Space Sheriff Gavan attacked her with his Laser Blade, and left painful and nasty scars on her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's end her with a powerful combo.

Retsu Ichijouji: Understood.

Frosta, Lincoln, and Retsu Ichijouji: SPACE SHERRIF DELTA DYNAMIC ETHERIA ICESTORM BLAST!

Frosta, Lincoln, and Retsu Ichijouji fired massive ice blasts at Horror

Bird, and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good.

Horror Bird: No, impossible! Don Horror, forgive me!

Horror Bird exploded, and she was dead, and she was given The Black Gates. Lincoln and Frosta holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Retsu changed back.

Retsu Ichijouji: Thank you very much for what you did in helping me get rid of Horror Bird, Lincoln and Princess Frosta. But, this'll also mean the Makuu Space organization will also be on you as well.

Lincoln: There's no need to worry, Retsu, we'll take them down as well. We've taken down the most dangerous villains from the Power Rangers and Super Sentai series, along with the most dangerous villains from the Kamen Riders series as well, along with many other dangerous villains.

Retsu Ichijouji: That's right, I remembered seeing some explosives in Japan, I knew it was all of you.

Girl Jordan: Wow, you were keeping track of all of our adventures.

Retsu Ichijouji: That's correct, Girl Jordan. And I think because of that explosion, there's no doubt that Nico and J.D. are going to come here at once.

Just then, me and Nico arrived.

Lincoln: You really are good at keeping track of our adventures.

Me: Guys, we just saw a powerful explosion in Japan, are you all okay?

Lincoln: We're okay, J.D., and there's someone that's been wanting to meet you and Nico.

Nico: And who would… that be?

When we saw Retsu Ichijouji, our eyes went wide with surprise and awe.

Nico: Oh, no way, Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan from Uchuu Keiji Gavan?!

Retsu Ichijouji: That's correct, Nico, and it's an honor to meet you and J.D. Knudson.

Me: We've heard so much about you. Wait, so that was one of your villains you, Lincoln, and his harem fought against?!

Lincoln: Not just any villain, J.D., it was Horror Bird, Don Horror's secretary.

Nico: Not that secretary of Don Horror again.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, to take care of the Dimension Conversion Switch, so it can never be used to produce the Makuu Space.

Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast, and it destroyed the Dimension Conversion Switch.

Lincoln: Now for the grand finale. CRIME ORGANIZATION MAKUU GENOCIDE BLAST!

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, which hits every single member of The Space Crime Organization Makuu, and every last one of them were obliterated and given The Black Gates for good.

Retsu Ichijouji: Impressive work, Lincoln. And I have something for you to give to Orion.

Retsu Ichijouji handed Lincoln The Gavan Ranger Key.

Lincoln: Orion is really going to be surprised when he gets this, and we also got a surprise for you, Retsu. How would you like to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm? You knew the Gokaigers from long ago, and you'll be intrigued to meet their American counterparts, the Megaforce Power Rangers.

Retsu Ichijouji: I would be honored.

We came back to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and they were all stunned with awe, and Lincoln gave Orion the Gavan Ranger Key, and Retsu Ichijouji was now a member of the team.

---

We later were in the park for some bonding time.

May: Sunny, you and Musa are up for bonding time.

Musa: Sweet!

Sunny Bridges: Gnarly and rockin!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Awesome!

Musa: Sunny, I'll never regret meeting you.

Sunny Bridges: Me neither Musa.

Me: Those were some of the most awesome musical missions ever.

Laney: They sure were.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: I'll say.

Sunny Bridges: We actually had several exciting adventures before meeting you guys.

Philly Phil: Like the time the government thought I was an alien.

Me: That was crazy.

Qin: Yeah you are not an alien.

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: I can't believe they thought that.

Airazor: Yeah that is really crazy.

Lil D: And not's not forget that a yeti was rumored to be in Atlanta.

Nico: I heard all about that.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Rhinox: At least there was no yeti there.

Laney: I agree Rhinox.

Eddie: Let's not forget when me and Tamika were in a play for Rapunzel together.

Tamika: Your parents made changes to the script.

Nico: Really?

Eddie: Yep.

Me: Whoa.

Rapunzel: I don't like the sound of that.

Musa: I still won't forget how the Eastley kids tried to soak us.

Nico: Yeah me neither.

Me: Those guys did thousands in property damages.

Camie: Yeah they sure did.

Lola: No kidding there.

Madison: But I really liked how we took Big D down.

Me: Yeah that was so fun.

Camie: It sure was. That was the most musical we've ever done.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: There won't be any usual battles today.

Me: And good timing too. Because Mystery Inc. has called us again.

Nico: What's going on this time?

Me: 8 monsters are attacking a train while they are on a cross country trip.

Nico: Wonder why?

Eli: Yeah.

Me: That's what we tend to find out.

Nico: Yep and Vinyl, Lincoln it's your turn to shine next.

Vinyl Scratch: Rock on!

Emile: Let me help you guys.

Nico: You're always welcome to help us.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Yeah. Also Nico which Gene-slammer do you hope to meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for Mega Moltres.

Me: The last of the mega versions of the 3 Legendary Birds.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Emile: This is the least I can do to thank you guys for saving me this morning.

Nico: No problem.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: All right lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than The Mane-Iac, and she's absolutely mad that Tanya Anyanova, Marlow and the vampires, and Horror Bird were destroyed by us, and now, that mad Joker-Pony's heading her to kill us all and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is The Mane-Iac on the move?

Lincoln: Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely mad that Tanya Anyanova, Marlow and the vampires, and Horror Bird were destroyed by us, and now, that mad Joker-Pony's heading her to kill us all and get her revenge.

Anna Anyanova: So, that mad Joker-Pony was the one who broke Tanya out of her prison?! I ought to string her up by her insane mane for this!

Nico: That insane pony's going to get it big time for what she's done, Anna, and it'll be at the hands of Nefertiti Somnambula, Somnambula, and Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I've got a surprise in store for her.

Me: Which is something we're waiting to see.

Nico: Same here, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a mystery on a train to solve.

Lincoln: Whoever's causing trouble there is in for some big trouble. And Mane-Iac, you better be ready, The Champions of Hope are coming for you, and you are going to pay for every last one of your crimes, you insane pony.

We were off.

We saw the train and it was a mystery train.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Nice train.

Qin: Lets get on board.

We went on board the train.

Lola: Wow nice train.

Right: It's a little like ours.

Me: It does feel like it.

We then saw Fred and the gang.

Fred: Glad you guys could make it.

Me: Wouldn't miss this for anything.

Varie: Yeah.

Vinyl Scratch: So what's going on?

Fred: This is gonna be hard to explain.

We were told that there were 8 monsters running around. There was The Grim Reaper, Mummy, Tengu, Tarasque, Tzitzimitl, Haviner, Manticore and Hemogoblin. Monsters from each continent in 8 different countries.

Stewie: Well, fuck.

Nico: Well fuck is right.

Qin: This is gonna be huge.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: But we're ready for them.

Maria: What do we know about each of them?

Fred: Well not much yet.

Death the Grim Reaper: But I do know for a fact that the Grim Reaper that you guys face is my archenemy.

Me: That we know.

Qin: Yep.

May: Where are each of them from?

Fred: Well the Mummy is from Egypt, The Tengu is from Japan, The Tarasque is from France, The Tzitzimitl is from Mexico, The Haniver is from America, The Manticore is from Turkey and the Hemogoblin looks like it's from America too.

Me: Hmm. Something is going on and it obviously is a massive international ring.

Maria: We'll need to split up to defeat each one.

Nico: Good idea. J.D. since Death is the archenemy of the Grim Reaper, you and Death will face that one.

Me: Right.

Nico: May, you and me will face the Tengu. Lincoln, you and Vinyl will face the Mummy. Ronnie Anne, you and Twilight Sparkle will face the Tzitzimitl, Qin you and Xenia face the Tarasque, Bloom you and Yost Reed will face the Manticore, Valon, you and Bella Huffington will face the Hemogoblin and Sunset Shimmer you and Ratchet will take down the Haniver.

William: And the rest of us?

Nico: You help Mystery Inc. search for clues and see what those monsters are after.

William: Right!

Nico: All right lets move!

We got to work.

Clank: Ratchet, there should be a clue to the whereabouts of the Haniver.

Ratchet: Hmm.

Sunset Shimmer: There has to be one here.

They heard a roar and then they saw it! THE HANIVER!

Haniver is a large, blue creature that resembles a reptilian ray with two rows of teeth, a long tongue and two legs with white claws.

Sunset Shimmer: It's ugly!

Ratchet: Lets get him!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted it down and knocked it out.

Ratchet: That was easy.

They tied it up.

May: The Tengu's here somewhere.

Nico: It's close.

They found it in the kitchen.

Tengu has an appearance of a red bird with a yellow beak and feet, grey feathers wings and wears a green kimono with dual swords.

Nico: Time for a sword battle.

May: Lets get it.

They went at it and clashed with the monster and then Nico kicked the swords out of its hands and May kicked it in its face and they knocked it out and tied it up.

Bloom: Reed, are you wishing that your Susan, Ben, and Johnny are with us right now?

Yost Reed: Yeah I sure am.

Then then saw THE MUMMY!

The Mummy looks like an Egyptian mummy with bandages wrapped over gray-blue skin and glowing, yellow eyes

Bloom: There's the Mummy!

Yost Reed: Ugly. Lets get it!

Bloom fired energy blasts and smashed it all over and then Yost Reed used his super elasticity and tied him up.

Bloom: I hope you don't stretch like that for too long.

Yost Reed: I'll be all right.

Bloom smiled.

Bloom: Just to be sure. (knocks the mummy out)

Yost Reed: Nice one.

Emile: There should be clues here somewhere.

They looked around and found some clues and they found out that they were after a flower of some kind for a chip.

Xenia: You enjoying the mystery so far, Qin?

Qin: I sure am.

Xenia: Cool.

Then they saw the Tarasque!

Tarasque resembled a large turtle with a lion-like head and a dragon's tail.

Qin: The Tarasque!

Xenia: Ugly.

Qin and Xenia fired waves of energy and blasted it down and tied it up.

Vinyl: I get a chance to shine with you today, Lincoln. How cool is that?

Lincoln: It's gnarly and awesome.

Vinyl: Yeah it sure is.

Then the Manticore appeared!

Vinyl: Looks like the target we got switched with the Mummy.

Lincoln: Yep. Lets get him!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down and tied him up.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Think we should visit the Brave Little Toaster in the future.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) I agree there mate. Soon we will.

Then they saw the HEMOGOBLIN!

Valon: Ugly bloke!

Bella Huffington: I agree mate!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down and they tied him up.

Twilight: Our target's here somewhere.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah I feel it.

Then they saw the TZITZIMITL!

Tzitzimitl resembles an old skinny woman, with brown-grey skin, a gaunt body and face as well as short batwings attached to the lower ends of her arms, and short dark brown hair seemingly only growing on the top of her head. She's dressed in a long flowing red Mayan skirt along with a black sleeveless top and a large red collar with golden bones spread over it. She also has a brown Mayan mask in the shape of a spider's face with four orange eyes and a large red and brown headpiece in the shape of a half-circle and decorated with golden lightning bolts and golden skulls. Her accessories consists of six golden wrist bands on both wrists, three golden armbands on both biceps, eight golden rings around her bony neck, a pair of golden triangle-shaped earrings, and a red belt with a golden buckle depicting the face of Kisin (the Mayan god of death).

Ronnie Anne: Ay caramba!

Twilight Sparkle: There she is. Lets get her!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down and tied her up.

Me: Come on out reaper.

Death: He's close.

Then we saw THE GRIM REAPER!

We clashed with it and smashed it down and tied it up.

We brought them all together.

Me: That's that.

Nico: Lets see who our monster friends are.

Nico pulled off their masks and revealed them.

Nico: (GASP) I know all you guys! Tobor from Belgium, Ichi Lee from Japan, Saleem from Egypt, Aban from Iraq, Francoise from France, Charlotte from England Rosa from Mexico and Rachel from Canada! I was looking for you guys for years long before I joined the team.

Me: You know these clods?

Nico: I sure do. I've been trying to help the CIA and the FBI and INTERPOL catch them. This was all part of a huge International Spy Ring.

Fred: That's right. We guessed that each monster was an International Agent sent by their respected countries to sneak on this train and steal the chip.

Shaggy: So the chip was hidden inside the flower I picked to help Scooby get in disguise.

Nico: That's right Shaggy. It was a special artificial flower with the chip hidden inside it then placed among the crates of flowers.

Daphne Blake: The only thing the agents knew was that they were looking for a flower as their target.

Fred: So naturally sneaking on the train posed as monsters from each of their all thought they could find the flower and scare the passengers enough that the train would be stopped and evacuated.

Velma: The Manifest revealed that there were most passengers than the tickets sold. So if the train had stopped and they checked the manifest it would look like the passengers were off the train and they would make a clean getaway without anyone knowing they were there. There was one problem. They couldn't find the right flower.

Daphne: And once they realized the only flower left was the one in Scooby's hat…

Shaggy: (Chuckles) They were all after my poor mother.

Scooby Doo: Aww thanks son. (Laughs)

I got the flower and took the chip out.

Me: Hmm. All this just for this chip.

Nico: This is not just any ordinary chip J.D. I would share this with you all but I'm afraid this is all classified. I have to get this chip over to the C.I.A. immediately. But we all helped them today.

Laney: Wow. But yeah we did.

Me: You spies are looking at some hard time in the slammer.

Nico: 50-60 years of hard time for trying to put that chip in a flower. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, we still got The Mane-Iac to deal with, and that insane Joker-Pony should be arriving… right now!

?: (INSANE LAUGHTER) You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Spike the Dragon: Oh man, I knew there's no mistaking that insane fiendish laugh from anywhere. You can come out now, Mane-Iac.

A tendril came right at us, but Lincoln grabbed it and he slammed it and the figure it was attached to onto the ground, the figure was none other than The Mane-Iac.

Nico: The Mane-Iac, The Power Ponies' most dangerous and insane hair-themed archnemesis.

Rarity: Never thought we'd have to run into that disastrous monster again.

Mane-Iac: (LAUGHING INSANELY) You have ruined my plans to finally destroy you all, that insane lunatic, Tanya, the vampires, and Horror Bird have all failed and now, I will destroy all of you!

The Mane-Iac was about to attack yet again, until Nefertiti Somnambula fired a powerful light scarlet energy blast and it hits The Mane-Iac.

Mane-Iac: (Insane Laughter) And who's this, my next victim?!

Nefertiti Somnambula: Someone who refuses to stand here and let you hurt my friends and who's had enough of you, you insane lunatic. (Light Scarlet energy aura flares up) I am Nefertiti Somnambula, Champion of Somnambula, one of the Legendary

Pillars of Equestria and the Egyptian Pegasus who defeated The Sphinx, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Sorcery.

This horrified The Mane-Iac badly.

Mane-Iac: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Nefertiti Somnambula's violet eyes turned neon violet and she was surrounded by a light scarlet energy aura with Alicorns, desert magic, sands of Egypt, and Egyptian hieroglyphs, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached The Mane-Iac, she left light scarlet energy, Alicorns, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and sands of Egypt with every step.

Nefertiti Somnambula: Mane-Iac, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria. You are an insane monster who's caused so much terror and destruction for your own self-amusement, and what you've done in the comic book world you came from can never be forgiven, and now, I will meet out the punishment that you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Nefertiti Somnambula was surrounded by a massive vortex of light scarlet energy with desert magic, sands of Egypt, and Egyptian hieroglyphs surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nefertiti Somnambula emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nefertiti Somnambula grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light scarlet highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise hair, she has neon violet eyes and a light scarlet energy aura with Alicorns, desert magic, sands of Egypt, and Egyptian hieroglyphs surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Somnambula's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Hope and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light scarlet gems on the gold crescent links and turquoise crystal links and a light scarlet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and holding the Hope and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Nefertiti Somnambula has on a sleeveless open orange blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, orange skirt, camo pants with the Eye of Horus tattooed on her right leg, slippers, and long light scarlet sleeveless trenchcoat with sand dunes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by sand dunes and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Nefertiti Somnambula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light scarlet angel wings with dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise tips on the light scarlet feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Nefertiti Somnambula has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Nefertiti Somnambula's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light scarlet energy, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Somnambula's Egyptian Alicorn Greatsword of Egyptian Desert Hope and Desert Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light scarlet blade with the cutie mark of Somnambula etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large dark winter blue and moderate turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with violet gems for eyes and a large light scarlet gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light scarlet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large moderate turquoise gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the

Alicorn that said, "Nefertiti Somnambula, Champion of Somnambula, The Champion of Hope, Lifter of Peoples' Spirits, Giver of Hope, Knowledge Master of Egypt's History, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of The Mane-Iac and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Hope and Desert Magic"

ネフェルティティ・ソンナンブラ、ソンナンブラのチャンピオン、希望のチャンピオン、人々の精神を持ち上げる者、希望を与える者、エジプトの歴史の知識マスター、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、マネ・イアクとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、ディフェンダーエクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット のメンバーであり、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバーであり、希望の力 および 砂漠の魔法 のマスターです。

Nefertiti Somnambula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY EGYPTIAN HOPE FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE DESERT HOPE FRIENDSHIP AND DIVINE EGYPTIAN DESERT HOPE!

We were amazed by Nefertiti Somnambula's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Mane-Iac saw it, the really insane pony tried to send one of her wild tendrils at her, but she deflected it with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful light scarlet energy blast with Alicorns, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and sands of Egypt at the insane pony, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and split one of the tendrils off, but she's still not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Nefertiti Somnambula's transformed, so awesome.

Ken Knudson: And now, it's Somnambula's turn to transform.

Nefertiti Somnambula: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Egyptian Hope Friendship Alicorn and Divine Egyptian Desert Hope) **That's right, Ken.**

Somnambula: Yes, and now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Somnambula's grayish blue violet eyes turned neon grayish blue violet and she was surrounded by a light scarlet energy aura with Alicorns, desert magic, sands of Egypt, and Egyptian hieroglyphs, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached The Mane-Iac, she left light scarlet energy, Alicorns, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and sands of Egypt with every step.

Somnambula: Mane-Iac, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria. You are an insane monster who's caused so much terror and destruction for your own self-amusement, and what you've done in the comic book world you came from can never be forgiven, and now, I will meet out the punishment that you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Somnambula was surrounded by a massive vortex of light scarlet energy with desert magic, sands of Egypt, and Egyptian hieroglyphs surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Somnambula emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:15

Somnambula grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light scarlet highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise hair, she has neon violet eyes and a light scarlet energy aura with Alicorns, desert magic, sands of Egypt, and Egyptian hieroglyphs surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Hope and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light scarlet gems on the gold crescent links and turquoise crystal links and a light scarlet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and holding the Hope and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Somnambula has on a sleeveless white blouse with Egyptian jewelry, slippers, white fabric on her hair, and long light scarlet sleeveless trenchcoat with sand dunes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by sand dunes and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Somnambula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light scarlet angel wings with dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise tips on the light scarlet feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Somnambula has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Somnambula's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light scarlet energy, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Somnambula's Egyptian Alicorn Greatsword of Egyptian Desert Hope and Desert Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light scarlet blade with the cutie mark of Somnambula etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large dark winter blue and moderate turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with violet gems for eyes and a large light scarlet gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light scarlet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large moderate turquoise gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Somnambula, Egyptian Pegasus of Hope, One of The Legendary Pillars and Heroes of Harmony, The Hero Who Defeated The Sphinx, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Protector of Egypt and Its Long and Rich History, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, and Master of The Powers of Hope and Desert Magic"

ソムナンブラ、エジプトの希望のペガサス、伝説の柱の1人であり、調和の英雄、スフィンクスを倒した英雄、23日の終末の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、エジプ

トとその長く豊かな歴史の守護者、メンバー友情のテーブルの騎士団、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、そして希望と砂漠の魔法の力のマスター

Somnambula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY EGYPTIAN HOPE FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE DESERT HOPE FRIENDSHIP AND DIVINE EGYPTIAN DESERT HOPE!

We were amazed by Somnambula's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Mane-Iac saw it, the really insane pony tried to send one of her wild tendrils at her, but she deflected it with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful light scarlet energy blast with Alicorns, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and sands of Egypt at the insane pony, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and split one of the tendrils off, but she's still not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Somnambula's transformed, that's another Pillar of Harmony who's transformed.

Somnambula: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Egyptian Hope Friendship Alicorn and Divine Egyptian Desert Hope) **Yes, that's correct. Now, Lincoln, Nefertiti, shall we show this insane pony what happens when dares to mess with those who bring hope to others in times of great need?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) Of course, Somnambula.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Somnambula and Nefertiti Somnambula.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies of Equestria for far too long, Mane-Iac. Now, it is time to administer your punishment and you shall suffer the consequences for your depraved crimes.**

Nefertiti Somnambula, Somnambula, and Lincoln went after The Mane-Iac, who continued sending her wild tendrils at them, but they cut them all down with their massive greatswords and made her bald as an egg, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light scarlet energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at The Mane-Iac and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned badly by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Now, for my surprise.

Suddenly, Lincoln's skin turned radioactive green, and he suddenly grew both in height and in muscle as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even more bigger and veins protruded on his body, and it also caused his long royal blue pants to rip and turn into shorts, and when the transformation is finally done, he let out a massive roar and he flexed his now even more bigger abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms. Lincoln had transformed into HULK LINCOLN.

CLANG!

Our jaws dropped to the floor when we saw that, and when Lincoln's harem saw him in his new Hulk Lincoln form, they had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and noses bleeding.

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Me: Now, that I wasn't even expecting, but wow!

Hulk Lincoln glared at The Mane-Iac who was now really scared and tried to run away, but he grabbed her by her leg and he began smacking her down side to side like Hulk did to Evil Loki, and then, he'd punched the ground really hard and sent her flying into the air, and that allows Nefertiti Somnambula, Somnambula, and Hulk Lincoln to finish The Mane-Iac off by firing powerful energy beams at her and they overwhelmed The Mane-Iac, and they explode with such incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Nefertiti Somnambula, Somnambula, and Hulk Lincoln did to The Mane-Iac as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down and Lincoln changed back to normal and he shrunk back to 7'5" and his royal blue pants repaired themselves, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Nefertiti Somnambula and Somnambula are permanent.

Then, as The Mane-Iac's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and The Mane-Iac's spirit was surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at The Pony of Shadow and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at The Mane-Iac.

Lincoln: Mane-Iac, for the multitude of crimes you've committed against Equestria, along with what you've done in the comic book world, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified The Mane-Iac greatly, as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit The Mane-Iac's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Mane-Iac: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (INSANE LAUGHTER)(Fades Away)

The Mane-Iac's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE INSANE TERROR OF THE MANE-IAC IS FINALLY OVER!

Eli: Whoa, Lincoln, so that was your big surprise?!

Lincoln: (Smiles) Yep, I've unlocked a brand-new hero form that I call Hulk Lincoln, and this was due to when we first stopped Ross when he came back and I sucked out and absorbed all of that gamma radiation.

Nico: That's right. (Laughs) But, that was one awesome Hulk-sized surprise, Linc, and you smacked down The Mane-Iac in the same manner that Hulk did to Evil Loki, so awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Fluttershy: And you knew of what happened when that meanie swatted that little firefly, right?

Lincoln: Yep, I channeled the anger and that's exactly what happened.

Rarity: And your pants repaired themselves after you changed right back, that was amazing.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Awesome job, gang, not only solved another mystery and throw those in prison for good, but we also got rid of The Mane-Iac for good.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is the malevolent tyrant of the Crystal Empire, King Sombra the Evil.

Me: Yeah, tomorrow, Judgement Day is coming for that demonic unicorn, and he will pay for every last one of his crimes in blood!

Nico: Yeah, and that'll be left to Merida McLogan, Rockhoof, and Lincoln to meet out that monster's punishment.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, and what he's also done to Princess Amore can never be forgotten nor ever forgiven, and to us, that's a serious line he's crossed, and now, he's going to pay with his life.

Rudina Adalwulf: Oh, Linky.

Nico: Uh, Linc, I also have to tell you this, but…

Suddenly, Lincoln was ambushed by all of the girls in his harem and he was covered in lipstick marks all over his face and abnormally massive and powerful muscular body, and he had a goofy smile on his face, hearts in his eyes, nose bleeding, and steam whistling out of his ears.

Lincoln: (Dreamy Voice) I'm… in… Heaven!

We had a laugh, and at the same time, we were very proud of Lincoln.

Nico: Lets get these 8 carted off to the Slammer and head home.

We nodded.

French Spy: (Speaking in French) Les enfants se mêlent. (Meddling kids)

Other spies: Huh?

Nico: He said Meddling Kids in French.

Spies: Oh.

We got them arrested and sent to prison. Nico brought the chip over to the CIA and reported how we all caught the spies and got the chip and we were given S-Rank Mission credit for it.

The spies all got sentences of Life Without Parole in the Neptune Prison for Traitors and they were all placed in the Solitary confinement Supermax Section.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Mysteries on the Disorient Express was a really awesome episode of Be Cool Scooby Doo and it was one of my favorites. It aired on November 18th, 2017 and it was awesome and hilarious!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Pohatu, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy

Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rhinox, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a chili pepper and hot sauce planet and we're going there to battle not only Another Ultimate Grey Matter and also the Zodiarts for Lepus the Hare. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Mega Moltres named Nadine Phoenix. Nadine is Nico's friend from Cooking Class and she has immensely powerful fire powers and she was also born with incredible fire angel wings. She is a great chef and she is on caliber with Mary and our great chefs and she has an expertise in making awesome and nuclear hot spicy foods. She also hates bullies. the match-up scene is for Merida McLogan, Rockhoof, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, the malevolent tyrant and demonic unicorn who terrorized The Crystal Empire, King Sombra the Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Fillydelphia in Equestria, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy The Dark Louds from the time Jared babysat, and they've returned from the dead, and they all want bloody and cruel revenge on Laney for what she and Jared did in destroying them, and there's only one demonic unicorn responsible for bringing them back from the dead: King Sombra the Evil. And they're going to meet a Ruddy Rose Dragon Gene-Slammer named Selene Rosesanglante, who's not only Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France, but also, his classmate in Cooking. She's also a beautiful model and capable gardener. Her last name, Rosesanglante, means Bloody Rose in French. It was Selene who introduced Lincoln to gardening when they were 10, and have since then made a beautiful garden filled with beautiful flowers and succulent crops. They once even made a 400 pound watermelon. Selene made Lincoln a beautiful bouquet of flowers of his favorite colors. To show thanks, Lincoln took Selene to a garden of roses, where he kissed Selene on the lips. She's also the cousin of Princess Perfuma and she hates Lola with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome and really spicy and creole adventure as we head down to New Orleans Louisiana and not only eat tons of awesome spicy creole foods and Louisiana Hot Sauces and more but also solve the mystery of the Swamp Monster and bring that culprit to justice.

See you all tomorrow

# THE CASE OF THE LOUISIANA SWAMP MONSTER

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Pohatu, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rhinox, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to another awesome and amazing planet.

Me: I hope this planet is gonna be just as awesome as so many others we went to.

Camie: I have a feeling it will be cool.

Tsuyu: Yeah it sure will be.

Pohatu: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Eiji: Yeah me too!

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Pohatu.

Pohatu: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome.

Eli: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be cool.

Nico: Pohatu, you must've really loved helping to kill Evolt.

Pohatu: Oh you bet I did. He had it coming for a long long time.

Me: I agree there. Evolt has caused so much damage to the world of the Build Kamen Riders because of the Skywall and his inhumane experiments and destroyed so many planets.

Sento: He sure has.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah what he did was terrible beyond all words.

Varie: That is a massive understatement.

Qin: Countless people died because of him.

Gentoku: You are not kidding there Qin.

Xenia: Yeah what he did was completely unforgivable.

Nico: He was by far probably the most powerful of Dai Shocker.

Me: No kidding there.

Camie: Yeah but he was no match for the power J.D. had.

Me: In the end the power of a god triumphed.

Rhinox: That it did. It's hard to imagine that Evolt was that dangerous to the entire universe.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Pohatu: But we destroyed everything he worked to do and made sure that he paid for his crimes times ∞ with the Black Gates.

Varie: That s for sure.

Xenia: Yeah thank goodness.

Toru: No kidding.

Maria: Boy those ten years that Sento and the people of Japan went through were a living nightmare.

Me: Yeah they sure were.

Maria: Nico, what was that chip for anyway?

Nico: (sighs) Okay, I guess sharing with you guys won't kill me.

Me: Nico please don't say stuff like that.

Nico: Sorry. But that chip was for a special military cloaking system to make our tanks, fighter jets, submarines, battleships and military transport vehicles completely invisible to radar.

Me: I've heard of this kind of technology and it was in the development stages.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: That's right.

May: That actually is pretty useful.

Me: Yeah it sure is. It would give us complete control over the element of surprise.

Leni: The surprise is what?

Lisa: Leni it means that it would provide us with a winning advantage in not seeing us come for them.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: Yeah it sure would.

Maria: But it still hasn't been developed, right?

Me: We're still working on the technology to put into our Military.

Qin: Yeah. But that was awesome that we stopped a massive international spy ring.

Nico: Yeah it sure was cool. You guys helped me out in completing a massive mission that I was on since before I joined the team. I'm sorry I had to keep this a secret.

Me: No worries Nico. It's because you were sworn to secrecy from the C.I.A.

Nico: Good.

Rainbow Dash: But that was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Gaon: So, J.D. That Sonic Rainboom. When did you first see it? In 2020 or 2021?

Me: It was in 2020. It was during the week Nico gave me to help recruit new members for the Knights of The Friendship Table.

Eli: Right! I heard about that week.

Nico: Yep. I gave him a week vacation to help recruit new members for the team for that branch of the team.

Me: Yep. But the Sonic Rainboom was awesome.

---

Somewhere just outside the Everfree forest, Rainbow was apparently coaching Fluttershy. The yellow Pegasus looked rather focused as the blue Pegasus was instructing her.

Rainbow Dash: Now, what have we learned?

Fluttershy: Lots of control.

Rainbow Dash: Good.

Fluttershy: Screaming and hollering.

Rainbow Dash: Yes, and most importantly?

Fluttershy: Passion!

Rainbow Dash: Right! So now that you know the elements of a good cheer, let's hear one.

Fluttershy: [inhales] Yay.

Rainbow Dash:… Ugh. You're gonna cheer for me like that? Louder.

Fluttershy: Yay.

Rainbow Dash: Louder!

Fluttershy: Yay.

Rainbow Dash: LOUDER!

Fluttershy: [deep breath] [quietly] Yaaay.

Rainbow Dash: Ugh…

[thud]

Fluttershy: Too loud?

Rainbow began to stand upon a nearby cloud. Fluttershy watched her from the ground below.

Fluttershy: Yay.

Rainbow Dash: [deep breath] And now, phase one of my routine.

Rainbow as she flew down and began to maneuver between a series of green trees and zoomed past Fluttershy from above.

Fluttershy: Wooo.

Rainbow Dash: Phase two.

Rainbow aloud as she flew up to some clouds and began to fly about them at high speed, making them spin in place without deteriorating.

Fluttershy: Way to go.

Rainbow Dash: Here we go. Phase three. The sonic rainboom.

Rainbow then flew as high as she felt necessary. She then began to fly downward at high speed, leaning one hoof forward as she attempted to rapidly increase her speed.

Rainbow Dash: C'mon! [grunt]

Rainbow grunted as her slipstream began to change shape into a sharp V as she poured everything she could to make herself go faster. But suddenly…

Rainbow Dash: Uh-oh. [scream]

Rainbow screamed as she sent flying out of control.

Twilight had just finished placing a book back on the shelf in her castle library.

Twilight Sparkle: [sigh] Last one. Thank you so much for helping me clean up all these books, guys. It was a crazy week of studying.

Me: Whew! You're not kidding. But we learned so much about magic and the history of Equestria too.

Rainbow Dash: [screams]

Me: INCOMING!

The four ponies and me grunted as Rainbow came barreling through the window and made a crash landing inside of the library, knocking all the books off the shelves and onto the floor. Fluttershy flew in from the window a few seconds later.

Me: Ouch.

Twilight Sparkle: [grunt]

Pinkie Pie: [grunt]

Applejack: [grunt]

Fluttershy: Rainbow Dash, you rock! Woohoo. [gasp] Did my cheering do that?

Me: Ow! No Fluttershy it didn't.

Rainbow Dash: Hehe. Sorry about that J.D. and ladies. That was a truly feeble performance.

Fluttershy: Actually, it wasn't all bad. I particularly liked it when you made the clouds spin.

Rainbow Dash: Ugh. I'm not talking about my performance, I'm talking about yours. That feeble cheering!

Twilight Sparkle: What are you two arguing about?

Fluttershy: Were we arguing? I'm sorry.

Me: No you weren't arguing.

Rainbow Dash: [grunt] I wish you guys could come to Cloudsdale to see me compete in the Best Young Flyer Competition.

Twilight Sparkle: What's that?

Pinkie Pie: It's where all the greatest Pegasus flyers get together and show off their different flying styles! Some are fast! [makes car sounds] And some are graceful. Whoa, whoa, whoa!

Me: I would love to see that R.D.

Applejack: Golly. I'd love to see you strut yer stuff in that competition.

Me: Me too.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah. I wish you guys could be there. Fluttershy's a great support, but her cheering isn't exactly inspirational.

Me: Well you know how quiet she usually is R.D.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! I'd love to see you make a sonic rainboom! It's like, the most coolest thing ever! Even though I've never actually seen it, but I mean come on! It's a sonic rainboom! How not cool could it possibly not be?!

Twilight Sparkle: What's a sonic rainboom?

Pinkie Pie: You really need to get out more. The sonic rainboom is legendary! When a Pegasus like Rainbow Dash gets going sooo fast… Boom! A sonic boom and a rainbow can happen all at once!

Me: Like a Rainbow Sonic Shockwave.

Applejack: And Rainbow Dash here's the only pony to ever pull it off!

Rainbow Dash: It was a long time ago… I was just a filly.

Me: I've never seen one before so this will be awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah, but you're gonna do it again, right?

Rainbow Dash: Are… you kidding? I'm the greatest flyer to ever come out of Cloudsdale! I could do sonic rainbooms in my sleep.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow. If you pull that off, you'll win the crown for sure!

Me: You sure will.

Rainbow Dash: The grand prize is an entire day with the Wonderbolts. A whole day of flying with my lifelong heroes… It'll be a dream come true!

Fluttershy: Yay.

Me: You are a definite shoo-in to win that crown R.D. You definitely have what it takes and you are already in the Wonderbolts.

Rainbow Dash: I'm gonna go rest up. Don't wanna over prepare myself, y'know. Hehe. You, on the other hand, better keep practicing. I need a cheering section to match my spectacular performance.

Rainbow Dash left.

Fluttershy: She's practiced that move a hundred times, and she's never even come close to doing it. I don't know if I can cheer loud enough to help her.

Me: You can do it Fluttershy. Rainbow Dash needs all the support she can get.

Fluttershy: Thank you J.D.

Then Fluttershy left.

Twilight Sparkle: Well, guess we better get this cleaned up… again.

Me: Yeah.

Rarity: Go on, go on.

Twilight Sparkle: Go on what?

Rarity: Find a spell that will get us wingless ponies into Cloudsdale. Didn't you see how nervous she was?

Applejack: Nervous? Have you spit yer bit or somethin'? She was tootin' her own horn louder than the brass section of a marching band!

Rarity: Oh, puh-lease. I have put on enough fashion shows to recognize stage fright when I see it.

Me: Rarity is right. I've actually picked up on how nervous she was too. I was able to pick that up on her body language.

Rarity: We've got to find a way to be there for her. Now go on!

Twilight Sparkle: Owaa! (CRASH) Ugh. How am I supposed to find a flight spell in this mess?

Pinkie Pie: A flight spell? One sec. Page twenty-seven.

She picked up a book and threw it and it landed in front of Twilight.

Applejack: How'd you do that?

Pinkie Pie: It landed on my face when Rainbow Dash knocked me into the bookcase.

Me: Wow.

Twilight Sparkle: Here it is! A spell that will allow Earth ponies to fly for three days. Ooh, it looks really difficult… I'm not sure I can do it.

Me: Lets see.

I looked at the spell and it was complex.

Me: Wow this one looks tough.

Rarity: You've got to try!

Me: We got to at least give it a shot.

Twilight Sparkle: Okay… But who's gonna volunteer to be the test subject?

Rarity: I will! For Rainbow Dash, I will go first.

Me: Wow you are sure brave Rarity.

Twilight Sparkle: Here goes.

Me: (Cracks Knuckles) Here we go.

Twilight and me began to concentrate and made Twilight's horn and my hands glow. A band of magic that resembled a piece of silk lifted Rarity into the air. As Twilight and me increased our concentration, the magic wrapped around Rarity until she was completely wrapped up into it. The pony and me began to sweat as the magic became more intense. A small ball of light was created between Rarity and us before it suddenly burst. Me and Twilight screamed as they were sent flying backwards.

I crashed onto the ground.

Me: OOF! Whoa! That was intense!

Applejack: That was amazing!

Pinkie Pie: I didn't know you could use Magic now J.D.

Me: I learned a lot about the magic here when I was helping Twilight rekindle her friendship with her friends over in Canterlot.

The three ponies and me all gasped as we looked at Rarity, who was now shining multicolored prisms against the walls.

Applejack: [gasp]

Twilight Sparkle: I think it worked!

Me: Wow it sure did! But that is gonna be tough doing all that 2 more times. Luckily I have a plan B.

Twilight and the others looked at me curiously as he searched the scattered books.

Me: "I know we had shelved it around here… Hey Pinkie would you…"

Pinkie Pie: "Page 64!"

Pinkie called out as she tossed the book towards me so it opened on the exact page.

Me: "Hmm… let's see… that's it, and its much easier to perform and lasts indefinitely until we decide to reverse it!

Twilight Sparkle: "What is?"

Twilight asked puzzled until I presented her the book. Twilight read the page and smiled.

Twilight Sparkle: "J.D., I like the way you think."

Twilight answered and the others agreed.

We were going to Cloudsdale!

Meanwhile, Rainbow Dash and Fluttershy were flying to Cloudsdale.

Rainbow Dash: You've got to learn to be assertive, Fluttershy. Don't be afraid to speak up.

They landed just before a series of three Pegasi who worked nearby. It was three jerk bullies that Rainbow Dash knew named Dumb-Bell, Hoops and Score!

Dumb-Bell: Well, well, well. What do we have here?

Hoops: It's our old friend Rainbow Crash!

Dumb-Bell: Get kicked outta any flight schools lately?

Dumb-Bell, Hoops, and Score: [laughs]

Rainbow Dash: I didn't get kicked out.

Dumb-Bell: Face it, Rainbow Crash. Flight school had too many rules, and not enough naptimes for you.

Hoops: Huh, ask her about the sonic rainboom.

Dumb-Bell: That's nothing but an old mare's tale. You don't have the skills to try something like that.

Fluttershy: Now wait just a minute! Oh, I'm sorry. I'm trying to be more assertive. Anyhow… She is going to do a sonic rainboom!

Dumb-Bell: No she's not, 'cause there's no such thing!

Fluttershy: Then show up at the Cloudeseum and see for yourself!… If you're free.

Dumb-Bell, Hoops, and Score: [laughs]

Hoops: [within laughter] Yeah, I'll be free.

Dumb-Bell: Oh, don't worry. We'll be there!

Hoops: See you then, Rainbow Crash!

WHAT A BUNCH OF JERKS!

Fluttershy: Did you see that? I was so assertive!

Rainbow Dash: [sigh] Those guys are right. I'll never be able to do it.

Fluttershy: But Rainbow Dash, just because you've failed the sonic rainboom a hundred thousand times in practice doesn't mean you won't be able to do it in front of an entire stadium, full of impatient, super-critical sportsfan ponies.

Rainbow Dash: Aaaaaah! What do I do?! Everypony's gonna see me fail! The Wonderbolts will never let a loser like me join. Princess Celestia will probably banish me to the Everfree Forest! My life is ruined!

Fluttershy: Rare…

Rainbow Dash: Rare?! The sonic rainboom is way more than rare!

Fluttershy: Rarity?

Rainbow Dash: Rarity! Are you… flying?!

They saw Rarity flying and she had the most beautiful butterfly wings ever. Stunned at the sight. Rainbow turned around and saw Rarity flying above them with a pair of beautiful butterfly wings.

Rarity: I most certainly am! Aren't my wings smashing?! Twilight made them for me. I just adore them! Why so shocked? We couldn't leave our favorite flyer without a big cheering section!

Rainbow Dash: "We"?

Me, Pinkie Pie, Twilight Sparkle and Applejack came in a hot air balloon.

Me: Looks like we got here for the fun.

Rainbow Dash: I… I can't believe it!

Fluttershy: It's incredible!

Rainbow Dash: This is so cool! You guys made it!

Pinkie Pie: Sure did!

Rainbow Dash: Wait!

We got out and Pinkie was walking on the clouds. And I was walking on the clouds too because of my wings.

Rainbow Dash: How'd you do that? Only Pegasus ponies can walk on clouds.

Pinkie Pie: Haha. Pretty cool, huh?

Twilight Sparkle: "I found a spell that makes temporary wings,"

Twilight explained as she hopped out of the balloon.

Twilight Sparkle: But it was too difficult to do more than once. So J.D. found an easier spell that lets the rest of us walk on clouds."

Me: And because of my powers and my angel wings I can walk on the clouds with no need for the spell myself.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome!

Applejack: And we came to cheer you to victory!

Rainbow Dash: To be honest, I was starting to get just the teeniest, tiniest bit nervous. But I feel a lot better now that you guys are here. Hey, we've got some time before the competition. Why don't Fluttershy and I show you around Cloudsdale?

Rarity, Applejack, Twilight Sparkle and Pinkie Pie: Yes!

Me: Sure!

We got to seeing Cloudsdale.

Rainbow Dash: Here it is: the greatest city in the sky!

Group: Oooh! Aaah!

Me: It's magnificent.

Rarity was looking at her wings.

Rarity: [in mirror] Oooh! Aaah!

Rainbow Dash: Uhh… Some of the greatest Pegasi in history came from Cloudsdale!

Me: This is amazing R.D. Your home is amazing up here.

Rarity: Oh, wait for me!

Three Pegasi were working.

[jackhammer sounds]

Steam Roller: Those wings are gorgeous!

Rarity: Why, thank you!

I flew and grabbed the jackhammer and gave it back to Steam Roller.

Me: Rarity's wings are gorgeous and beautiful. But be careful with this.

Steam Roller: Oh thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Twilight Sparkle: Be careful with those wings, Rarity. They're made from gossamer and morning dew, and they're incredibly delicate.

Me: That's right. They are very fragile.

Rarity: Don't worry, Twilight and J.D.. I'm sure they can't get worn out from too much attention.

Applejack: Since we're up here, I'd sure like to get a look at where the weather's made.

Me: We can do that next we're here later on. I promised Nico and the team that all of us would see it next time we come up here.

Applejack: That's fair. When is Nico and all the team coming back?

Me: They should be back in a couple of hours. I got a text from Nico that he and the team are on their way.

Applejack: Wow.

Dumb-Bell: "Whoa! where'd you get those amazing wings? I want a pair!"

Rarity: "Hmm… yeah, I guess I could see that.

Dumb-Bell: "Oh, hey look, it's Rainbow Crash again!"

I glared at them.

Hoops: "Heheheyeah! Rainbow… Umm… Eyah… *Crash!* "

Me: (Whispering to Fluttershy) I take it Rainbow Dash knows these jerks.

Fluttershy: Yes they were bullies that were rivals of hers back in Summer Flight Camp and they would tease me and Rainbow Dash.

Me: What a trio of neanderthals.

Hoops: And who are you?

Me: Don't you know? I'm the leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. J.D. Knudson.

Score: Really!? Wow! You are a legend.

Me: So I've heard.

Later the competition was underway.

Cloudsdale gathered at the Cloudeseum to watch the competition.

Me: Wow! Everyone turned out for this.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is amazing.

The crowds cheered as small groups of three to five sat on one of two rows of clouds. Inside a small area was a waiting and dressing room where the other competitors had registered and were ready to go, except for Rarity. A green colored pony went over to the dressing room to knocked three times on the door.

Rarity: I'm going to be a while!

Meanwhile, Rainbow was already registered and waiting for her turn. But her nerves hadn't settled one bit since arriving. She decided to peak out of the waiting area and looked around the stadium. There on one of clouds was her friends. Pinkie had even found herself a #1 hand glove and was waving it about as she giggled to herself. Right beneath them were the three colts, Dumb-Bell, Hoops, and Score, laughing to themselves. Rainbow knew they were gonna waste no time poking fun at her when she failed. Rainbow gulped. Just then, a colt named Madden appeared in the center stage riding a small cloud, which was actually nothing since the Cloudeseum had no floor.

Me: This is gonna be so cool! I've never seen something like this before.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it is.

Pinkie Pie: [giggles]

Dumb-Bell, Hoops, and Score: [laughs]

Rainbow Dash: [gulp]

Madden: Fillies and gentlecolts! Please rise and join me in welcoming our beloved Princess Celestia!

[fanfare and applause]

The Princess flew in and waved to everyone and me and Twilight waved.

Me: Wow the Princess is here too. This is gonna be so awesome.

Madden: Please welcome our celebrity judges for the Best Young Flyer Competition: the Wonderbolts!

[crowd cheering]

More cheers and applause were made as six ponies donning blue and yellow uniforms zoomed overhead. They did a quick flying formation before settling down on their own cloud. Rainbow smiled as she saw them.

Me: Wow! So they are the Wonderbolts.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. Spitfire is the captain of the Wonderbolts and with her are Soarin, Misty Fly and many Pegasi.

Me: Wow! They will make awesome additions to the Knights of the Friendship Table.

Madden: And now, let's find out who will take the prize as this year's best young flyer!

Me: Here we go.

Rarity: Well, Rainbow Dash? Shall we?"

I went over to Rainbow Dash:

Me: "You can do this R.D., I know you can do this. Just go out there and do your best. Remember, you are awesome! Girl, you are awesome!"

With much hesitation, Rainbow finally found her ability to fly as she and Rarity exited the waiting area.

Madden: "And now, our final competitor of the day, contestant number fifteen… and apparently contestant number four…

The crowds began to cheer as Rainbow was still unsure about what to do.

Rarity: "Good luck, Rainbow Dash, Just do your best. I hope you don't mind, but I took the liberty of changing our music. That "rock and roll" doesn't really match my wings."

I was standing just outside the stage as I hopped back to my cloud, gave Rainbow a confident wink before flying away back to their friends. The classical music began to play and Rarity began to actually perform in front of everypony. Rainbow was shocked, Rarity had come up with a dance routine as well, but then quickly remembered what I had said and shook her nerves off with a gulp.

Me: Wow.

Rainbow Dash: "C'mon, Rainbow Dash, You can do this. Just remember the routine. Phase one."

Some cloud hedges had been placed just like the planted ones Rainbow had practiced flying between with Fluttershy. Rainbow was doing well maneuvering between each hedge as the crowds were cheering, but then she bumped the side of one hedge and went crashing into the bottom edge of the Cloudeseum.

Me: Wow!

Hoops: "Nice work, Rainbow Crash!"

Hoops sneered as he, Dumb-Bell, and Score laughed at her.

Me: "That does it!"

Having enough of their teasing as I jumped into the air above them.

Twilight Sparkle: "J.D.!"

Me: "POINT OF IMPACT!"

My left fist began to glow.

KRAWHAM!

I smashed them into dust! The impact left Twilight, Pinkie, Applejack, and Fluttershy shaken up as the three colts were left dazed as I performed a splashdown attack from above them. It wasn't much longer before I bounced himself back up to the group, who had just recovered from the shake up.

Me: Sorry about that. But you know how I feel about bullies. I can't stand them as much as my daughter Nicole.

Rarity: Well, Rainbow Dash? Shall we?

Rainbow Dash: Time for phase two.

The ponies and me continued to cheer. Rarity was just doing her own routine and had completely missed Rainbow's mess up and my's splashdown. Rainbow just flew over toward some clouds and began to make them spin about.

Me: Wow!

Fluttershy: Look! Phase two is working.

Me: COME ON R.D! YOU GOT THIS!

Rainbow suddenly lost her control of one cloud as it spun away from her. The cloud, still spinning, was sent barreling towards Princess Celestia.

Me: HIT THE DECK!

She gasped as she ducked away to avoid the cloud from crashing above her head. All the while Rarity was continuing her dance routine and the ponies were still paying more attention to her than the blue Pegasus.

Rarity: "And now for my grand finale, I will fly right up to the sun and beam my beautiful wings over the whole city of Cloudsdale!" (Squeals) "They'll be talking about it for years!"

Rarity began to ascend higher into the sky. Rainbow had recovered from her cloud control loss.

Rainbow Dash: "Looks like this is my last chance to turn things around, Phase three. The sonic… [gulp]… rainboom. Wings, don't fail me now!"

Together on opposite ends of the Cloudeseum, they ascended high into the sky. The crowd gasped in awe before Rainbow grunted as she began her flight upward at high speed. Rarity positioned herself so she was right behind the sun, she could feel the heat starting to make her sweat.

Rarity: [panting] Look upon me, Equestria, for I… am… Rarity!

The marshmallow pony announced proudly as she opened her wings, created the prism effect on a much grander scale. The crowd oohed in amazement…

Me: Whoa! What a prismatic effect!

Until her wings became heated… and burnt into ashes in just two seconds flat.

I gasped!

Rarity: Uh-oh. [screams]

She was falling!

Twilight Sparkle: "Oh no! Her wings evaporated into thin air!

Me: Like how Icarus flew too close to the sun and he fell into the Ocean and drowned!

I was about to hop onto my cloud to try and catch her when I saw three Wonderbolts had already taken off to rescue her. Rarity continued to scream and waved her hooves wildly in panic. Because of her panicky hoof waving…

Misty Fly: "Ooh!"

Soarin: "Aah!"

Spitfire: "Uuh!"

Misty Fly, Soarin, and Spitfire groaned as Rarity knocked them all out and Rarity was continuing to scream as the ground below drew near. That was when Rainbow saw that Rarity and the three Wonderbolts were in trouble.

Rainbow Dash: "Hold on, Rarity! I'm coming!"

Me: GO R.D. GO!

Rainbow then began to descend to try and catch up to Rarity and the others. The rest of her friends and me watched with worry as Rarity just continued to scream as Rainbow increased her speed to try and catch up with her.

Fluttershy: "Oh, I can't look!"

She covered her eyes with her fore-hooves before peeking from them later. Rarity then gasped as she saw Rainbow coming for her. Rainbow continued to poor on as much speed as she could, feeling another slip stream surround the front of her body. Pinkie, Applejack, Twilight, me, and Fluttershy gasped excitedly as the slip stream once again began to shift into a V shape as Rainbow continued to push her speed to the limit. Then suddenly…

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM!

A large rainbow fire ring appeared behind her as she zoomed forward faster than ever before. Pinkie Pie, Applejack, and Twilight's and my jaws dropped as the other spectators were in awe.

Me: HOLY MACKEREL!

Fluttershy: " *A sonic rainboom! She did it! She did it! Wooo!"*

Fluttershy screamed loudly as she hopped up and down excitedly… or the fact Fluttershy went fan girl over the accomplishment, which many would agree looked absolutely adorable.

Me: WHOA! She's going faster than a bullet fired from a gun!

Rainbow didn't even realize she had done the sonic rainboom until after she grabbed Rarity and secured the three unconscious Wonderbolts on her back as they flew just a few yards above the ground.

Rainbow Dash: "Whoa!"

I pulled out my radar gun and got her speed.

She flew up toward the Cloudeseum just beyond Mach 1, creating a beautiful rainbow in the sky

It clocked in at 1,232 Miles Per Hour!

Me: WHOA! 1,232 miles per hour! That's incredible! That's close to mach 2!

As she made her way back towards the center of the stage. A few Pegasi were standing by to help carry the still unconscious Wonderbolts to safety and two Pegasi helped hold Rarity secure above the clouds for the time being. Everyone was cheering for Rainbow's amazing performance and rescue as Fluttershy was still in full fan girl mode.

Me: WAY TO GO R.D! WOO!

Fluttershy: " *A sonic rainboom! Wooo! Yeah!* "

Fluttershy screamed, still hopping up and down. Rainbow couldn't resist a smile.

Rainbow Dash: "I did it, "I did it!"

Rarity: "You sure did, On thank you, Rainbow Dash. You saved my life."

Rainbow Dash: "Oh yeah, I did that too, Ha, *best day ever!* "

Once the crowds had died down and the competition was finished, Nico and everyone came.

Nico: Whoa! That was awesome!

Me: Hey you guys made it!

Nico: We saw Rainbow save those three Pegasi and Rarity! That was awesomely well done!

Qin: We've never seen Rainbow Dash fly that fast!

Eli: That was so epic!

Varie: Yeah it was!

Me: You wouldn't believe it guys. And I have quite a story to tell you all.

Nico: We'll have to hear about it.

Rarity was now sitting securely inside of their balloon while the others were on the clouds with Rainbow. Rarity didn't wait long after they had finished congratulating Rainbow on her performance to speak.

Rarity: I want to apologize to all of you for getting so carried away with my… beautiful wings. I guess I just lost my head.

Fluttershy: It's okay.

Applejack: Oh, don't worry about it, kiddo.

Pinkie Pie: We still love you.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: It's not your fault Rarity.

Rarity: And I'm especially sorry that I was so thoughtless as to jump into the contest at the last minute after you had worked so hard to win it. Can you ever ever forgive me?

Rainbow Dash: Aw, it's okay. Everything turned out all right, right? I just wish I could have met the Wonderbolts when they were awake.

Then someone tapped Rainbow's shoulder.

POINK POINK.

Rainbow turned and gasped when she saw Soarin, Spitfire, and Misty Fly.

Rainbow Dash: [gasp] Ohmygoshohmygoshohmygoshohmygoshohmygosh!

Spitfire: So you're the little pony who saved our lives. We really wanted to meet you, and say thanks.

Rainbow Dash: Ohmygoshohmygoshohmygoshohmygoshohmygosh!

Me: Rainbow Dash really did awesome at that.

The princess came.

Twilight Sparkle: Princess.

Princess Celestia: "Hello, Twilight Sparkle and J.D., and hello to your friends too."

Me: (Kneels) Hello Princess.

Nico: (Bows) It's great to see you.

Rarity: "Princess Celestia, I am sorry I ruined the competition. Rainbow Dash here really is the best flyer in Equestria."

Rainbow just smiled modestly.

Princess Celestia: "I know she is, my dear, That's why, for her incredible act of bravery and her spectacular sonic rainboom, I'm presenting the grand prize for Best Young Flyer to this year's winner, Miss Rainbow Dash.

The crowd cheered as Princess Celestia placed a golden leaf crown on Rainbow's head.

We cheered for her.

Rainbow Dash: "Ohmygosh ohmygosh ohmygosh ohmygosh

ohmygosh ohmygosh ohmygosh ohmygosh *ohmygosh ohmygosh ohmygosh* !

Princess Celestia: So Twilight Sparkle, J.D., did you learn anything about friendship from this experience? I'm certain that J.D. learned to control his temper in public?

Celestia gave me a sly look, telling me that she had seen my little splashdown attack on the three colts.

I blushed and chuckled sheepishly as the others snickered to each other.

Me: I'm sorry about that Princess. I was so fed up with 3 bullies pestering and picking on Rainbow Dash. I was trying to stand up for her.

Princess Celestia: That's all right J.D. But that shows that you have good devotion to standing up for your friends.

Twilight Sparkle: "And I did learn something Princess, so did J.D. in more ways than one, but I think Rarity learned even more than both of us."

Rarity: I certainly did. I learned how important it is to keep your hooves on the ground, and be there for your friends.

Princess Celestia: Excellent. Well done, Rarity.

Me: And we're really proud of her too Princess.

Nico: We sure are.

Eli: Rainbow Dash was awesome doing all that.

Rainbow Dash: This really is the best day ever!

Dumb-Bell: Uhh, hey, Rainbow Crash.

Hoops: Dash!

Dumb-Bell: Oh! Uhh… Sorry. Rainbow Dash. Uhh, we just wanted to congratulate you on winning the competition.

Hoops: That sonic rainboom was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Heh, thanks, guys.

Dumb-Bell: Uhh, we're really sorry we gave you such a hard time before.

Rainbow Dash: Aww, that's okay. Don't worry about it.

Me: Coming from you guys that means a lot. You have what it takes to be part of the redemption squad after that big act of contrition.

Hoops: Thanks J.D.

Nico: Can you tell us everything J.D.?

Me: Sure.

I told everyone everything that happened to me over the week while they were gone and it was incredible.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That's so awesome bro.

Varie: Yeah it sure is!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: Wow! That is incredible!

Eli: It sure was.

Juran: Was that before or after you met Ruby and her friends?

Me: It was after we recruited Ruby and her friends and when Eli and Nunnally joined the team and my immortal caveman self merged with my head.

Qin: I remember that.

Nico: And we also saw the Vok Standing Stones.

Me: Yep. That happened 6 days after we saw the Vok Standing Stones.

Nico: Yep I remember that. And me and the team went out on a huge week long mission during that time.

Me: Nico gave me a week off to recruit members for the Knights of The Friendship Table.

Eli: I remember that. That was awesome

Maria: The Sonic Rainboom is very awesome. And deadly.

Me: It sure is deadly. And Rainbow Dash also did a more powerful variant called the Double Rainboom. She drank a potion that enhanced her speed and in doing so when she made a Double Rainboom she defied the laws of physics and went so fast that she punched a hole in the fabric of time and space that she wound up in the Powerpuff Girls universe.

Nico: That is incredible!

Qin: Yeah it sure was!

Laney: No kidding there.

Maria: We're at our destination.

We arrived at a red planet and it looked like Mars was before it was terraformed. But there were red rivers on it.

Nico: Wow this planet looks interesting.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be a good one.

Rhinox: Yep. It sure will be.

Nico: Lets head down.

We went down to the planet and we landed and then we saw an incredible sight! We saw that the planet was made of chili peppers and had piles and piles and piles of chili peppers as far as the eye can see! And the rivers and streams, ponds and lakes were all lakes of hot sauce!

Me: WHOA! It's a chili pepper and hot sauce planet!

Nico: This might be one of my favorites!

Me: Me too! But not all of us love nuclear hot spicy food.

Rainbow Dash: Hey Applejack can you handle the heat?

Applejack: We'll see.

Me: Lets see.

I picked up a pepper and it was a Carolina Reaper pepper and I ate it whole and chewed and swallowed and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I bursted into a massive and incredible fiery burst of flames and got a massive and powerful power boost.

Me: WHOA! That was intense!

Qin: Wow!

Maria: Let me try one!

Maria took one and ate it and then the same thing happened to her and she was more powerful than ever.

Maria: WHOA! That was awesome!

Qin: Wow! Maria you are one tough girl.

Maria: Thanks.

Me: Hey Nico, I dare you to eat 100 peppers in 1 bite.

Nico: Dare accepted!

Nico took 100 peppers and shoved them all into his mouth and bit them and swallowed.

Nico: Ahh. That wasn't too…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!

(KI EXPLOSION THEME DBZ PLAYS)

The explosion was so powerful, so strong, so devastating and so massive that it shook the planet and all of the area all over with incredible force and engulfed massive amounts of the area around us in a huge inferno! When the smoke cleared Nico was enveloped in a massive and incredible fiery aura of intense power and Nico was more powerful than ever!

Me: WHOA! What power!

Nico: You know what they say. What doesn't kill me makes me stronger!

May: Like that awesome song by Kelly Clarkson.

Me: Yep. But Nico you did it.

I patted his back and then I burned myself!

Me: YEOWCH! Wow! Nico you are tough and awesome.

Qin: Wow!

We laughed.

Nico: As I was saying, that wasn't too bad.

Me: No it wasn't.

Laney: Yeah. It was tasty.

Camie: The hot sauce is really good too.

Varie: But this planet is awesome though.

Tsuyu: It sure was.

May: Let's dig in!

We got to eating and ate lots of awesome peppers and we got a massive and incredible power boost and we were enveloped in auras of intense fire and it was awesome!

Qin: Wow! This is amazing!

Rhinox: You guys are one bunch of tough people.

Eli: Yeah we get that a lot.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah it sure is.

Kaito: I'll try one!

Kaito did so and he exploded into flames and got a power boost!

Qin: Whoa!

Touma: That was intense!

Toru ate one and she bursted into intense flames and it was incredible!

We all tried one.

Maria: Should I pack some for Horsea and the other mascots?

Nico: Go for it.

Maria did so.

Camie: This was a nuclear hot spicy planet.

Eli: But it's not over yet. I sense 2 figures coming.

Me: I see them!

We saw that one looked like M.O.D.O.K. and the other looked like that of a rabbit. It was a black Version of Ultimate Grey Matter and the Lepus Zodiarts!

Me: Whoa! Another Grey Matter and the Lepus Zodiarts!

Nico: Wow!

Another Ultimate Grey Matter: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (Gasp) Valerie 818! I did not expect you to be turned into Another Ultimate Grey Matter.

Maria: You know her?

Me: I sure do and she is also an android.

Android 818: That is correct and I was programmed to be J.D.'s helper and friend and act like a normal person. I didn't have any emotions before and J.D. gave me a heart and emotions.

Me: It's true.

Aruto: Wow! That is like a Humagear.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

The Lepus Zodiarts revealed itself and it was a girl with neon pink hair and red clothes and she had the symbol for Lepus the Hare on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Lindsey Lepus!

Lindsey Lepus: Been a long time J.D.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Nico: You know her too?

Me: Yep. Lindsey was in my Brazilian Jiujitsu classes and she and I studied under the same master and we were awesome partners in the art.

Nico: That is cool!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Grey Matter.

Negative Ultimate Grey Matter: I consider this my most powerful form.

Me: Because he is an Evolved Galvan.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Did Swartz promise you anything Valerie?

Another Ultimate Grey Matter: Just to make me fully human.

Me: He didn't have that kind of power. But we all do.

Laney: We sure do.

Another Ultimate Grey Matter: My sensors knew he was lying and I knew he couldn't do it.

Me: That's good. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Kyd Wykkyd's Ridewatch) Domo Arigato, Mrs. Roboto!

Nico activated it.

(FUNKY COLD MEDINA BY TONE LOC PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Cold coolin' at a bar, and I'm lookin' for some action

Feel like Mike Jagger said, I can't get no satisfaction

The girls are all around, but none of them wanna get with me

My threads are fresh and I'm lookin' def', yo, what's up with L-O-C?

The girls is all jockin' at the other end of the bar

Havin' drinks with some no name chump

When they know that I'm the star

So I got up and strolled over to the other side of the cantina

I asked the guy, "Why you so fly?" he said, "Funky Cold Medina"

You know I'm saying

Funky Cold Medina

This brother told me a secret on how to get more chicks

Put a little Medina in your glass, and the girls'll come real quick

It's better than any alcohol or aphrodisiac

A couple of sips of this love potion, and she'll be on your lap

So I gave some to my dog when he began to beg

Then he licked his bowl and he looked at me

And did the wild thing on my leg

He used to scratch and bite me, before he was much, much meaner

But now all the poodles run to my house for the Funky Cold Medina

Oh, my goodness gracious, break it down for 'em

Uh-huh, Funky Cold Medina

I went up to this girl, she said, "Hi, my name is Sheena"

I thought she'd be good to go with a little Funky Cold Medina

She said, "I'd like a drink, " I said, "Ehm, okay, I'll go get it"

Then a couple sips she cold licked her lips

And I knew that she was with it

So I took her to my crib, and everything went well as planned

But when she got undressed, it was a big old mess, Sheena was a man

So I threw him out, I don't mess around with no Oscar Meyer wiener

You must be sure that your girl is pure for the Funky Cold Medina

You know what I'msaying, y'all? Ain't no plans with a man

Oh, yeah, Funky Cold Medina

Oh, it's too late, break it down

Back in the saddle, lookin' for a little affection

I took a shot as a contestant on, the Love Connection

The audience voted, and you know they picked a winner

I took my date to the Hilton for a Medina and some dinner

We had a few drinks, I'm thinkin' soon what I'll be gettin'

Instead she started talkin' 'bout plans for our weddin'

I said, "Wait, slow down, love, not so fast says, I'll be seein' ya"

That's why I found you don't play around with the Funky Cold Medina

Funky Cold Medina

Nico danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed them both down.

Me: YEAH BABY!

Rhinox: Better get into the fray myself. Rhinox, MAXIMIZE! (ROARS)

He transformed and he was ready!

He fired waves of bullets from his guns and blasted them both all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito: (Gets out Timeranger gear) Time for our turn!

Zocks: (Gets out GoGoV gear) Count me in as well!

Kaito got a Chrono Saber and Zocks got the Titanium Ranger's Axe Blaster.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Me: You know I've been wanting to try this one. (ACTIVATES BEAST WARS MEGATRON'S RIDEWATCH) This is gonna be so much fun. Yes.

(WALK THE DINOSAUR BY WAS (NOT WAS) PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS METEORS AND DINOSAURS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Boom boom acka-lacka lacka boom

Boom boom acka-lacka boom boom

It was a night like this forty million years ago

I lit a cigarette, picked up a monkey skull to go

The sun was spitting fire, the sky was blue as ice

I felt a little tired, so I watched Miami Vice

And walked the dinosaur, I walked the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

I met you in a cave, you were painting buffalo

I said I'd be your slave, follow wherever you go

That night we split a rattlesnake and danced beneath the stars

You fell asleep, I stayed awake and watched the passing cars

And walked the dinosaur, I walked the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

One night I dreamed of New York

You and I roasting blue pork

In the Statue of Liberty's torch

Elvis landed in a rocket ship

Healed a couple of leapers and disappeared

But where was his beard?

A shadow from the sky much too big to be a bird

A screaming crashing noise louder than I've ever heard

It looked like two big silver trees that somehow learned to soar

Suddenly a summer breeze and a mighty lion's roar

I killed the dinosaur, I killed the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Repeat chorus 2 one time

Boom boom acka-lacka lacka boom

Boom boom acka-lacka boom boom

I fired purple energy laser blasts and fired waves of dinosaurs and meteors and smashed them both down.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) Our turn now!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) No need to tell me twice!

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Pohatu: My turn!

He activated Avalanche's Ridewatch.

(BEDS ARE BURNING BY MIDNIGHT OIL PLAYS)

Pohatu: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Out where the river broke

The bloodwood and the desert oak

Holden wrecks and boilin' diesels

Steam in forty-five degrees

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent, to pay our share

The time has come, a fact's a fact

It belongs to them, let's give it back

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent now, to pay our share

Four wheels scare the cockatoos

From Kintore, east to Yuendemu

The Western Desert lives and breathes

In forty-five degrees

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent, to pay our share

The time has come, a fact's a fact

It belongs to them, let's give it back

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent now, to pay our share

The time has come, a fact's a fact

It belongs to them, we're gonna give it back

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

He fired waves of fire and blasted them both all over.

Nico: YEAH BABY!

Qin: WOOHOO!

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Nico: YEAH!

But then a powerful blast of fire blasted them both from out of nowhere and the Lepus Zodiarts exploded and I caught the switch and purified it and it turned into a Sword of Lepus and I also caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Yeah!

Valerie 818 was a girl with black hair and blue clothes and she was standing.

Me: Valerie are you all right?

Valerie 818: Yes. I am unaffected by the dizziness.

Me: Good.

I picked up Lindsey.

Lindsey Lepus: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You'll be okay.

Nico: Nice job Lola.

Lola: That wasn't me.

We then saw a MEGA MOLTRES!

Nico: Whoa a Mega Moltres!

Mega Moltres: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here to finish things up.

Nico: Nadine Phoenix! Wow!

She reverted back and Nadine was a girl with red hair and red athlete clothes and she had amazing fire angel wings.

Nadine Phoenix: That was so awesome and it's great to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Nadine.

Qin: Wow! That was amazing!

Nadine Phoenix: It sure was Qin.

Pohatu: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nadine Phoenix: I have so many of them but my favorite would have to be where me and Nico made the most awesome Louisiana Creole food buffet for everyone in our school and everyone loved it so much that we were given a great job at an awesome Louisiana style restaurant. It was really good money. And we even made our super awesome and tasty hot sauces.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I remember going to eat there and it was so awesome and delicious.

Varie: I'll have to try it someday.

Nico: You guys will love it.

Nico and Nadine hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nadine Phoenix: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: Now let's grant Swartz's promise.

Me: You got it. Valerie, you're going to love this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then Valerie became a full fledge human!

She could smell and feel and everything!

Valerie 818: (GASP) Hey! I can feel and smell and everything! Wow!

Me: Do you feel this?

I put my hand on her face and she felt what another person's touch was like and it was amazing.

Valerie 818: I can feel you J.D.

Me: You are now fully human Valerie.

She then hugged me and it was a normal hug instead of a bonecrushing robot hug.

I smiled.

Nico: You still have your android abilities.

Me: But now you have the power to control them.

Valerie 818: Thank you guys. Thank you,

Me: You're welcome Valerie.

Lola: But this was so awesome that we came to this planet.

Camie: And spicy too.

Nico: Yeah. At least Valerie wasn't built by a madman like Dr. Gero.

Pohatu: That's true.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

Maria: Let's bring some chili peppers for the mascots.

Nico: I was just about to suggest that.

We did so and we packed lots and lots of them and we then went back home.

This was a spicy planet adventure.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Jared Knudson, and Onewa are heading to Fillydelphia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that The Dark Louds from the time Jared babysat six and a half years ago have returned from the dead, and they want bloody and cruel revenge on Laney for what she and Jared did in destroying them, and there's only one demonic unicorn responsible for bringing them back from the dead: King Sombra the Evil.

Lincoln: Cool, we're here in Fillydelphia and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that The Dark Louds from the time Jared babysat six and a half years ago have returned from the dead, and they want bloody and cruel revenge on Laney for what she and Jared did in destroying them.

Laney: I never thought we'd see those monsters ever again, we already had to deal with Dark Lincoln when he came back from the dead last year, and that's when you transformed into your Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we know what they also look like: they look like from when J.D. met us six and a half years ago, but they have black hair, and red eyes filled with demonic undeniable hatred.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned into the same color as Rockhoof's mane, except for the orange and aurora-colored tips.

Applejack: And your angel wings changed to the same color as Rockhoof's mane, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're right, A.J., and there's only one demonic unicorn responsible for bringing them back from the dead: King Sombra the Evil.

Jared: That heartless, dishonorable monster, I should've known he was behind this.

Lincoln: We'll get him later on, Jared, and I want to thank you and Onewa for joining us.

Onewa: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Fillydelphia Pony: We saw it for ourselves, King Sombra the Evil brought them back, but they double-crossed him and drove him off, and I heard them say that once they get rid of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, he's next, and then, they're going to turn the entire world into their little playground of chaos and destruction, and kill every last living thing on Earth.

Laney: Those psychotic, out-of-control, demonic fiends!

Crash Bandicoot: We'll make sure they'll die here and now. Right now, all of you should get to safety and quickly.

Fillydelphia Pony: Yes, of course.

All the ponies in Fillydelphia got to safety inside their homes.

Spyro: Now, to take care of The Dark Louds.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls calling for help, along with the sounds of heartless and evil laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by The Dark Louds from Jared's babysitting adventure, and they're going to kill

them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by The Dark Louds from Jared's babysitting adventure, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (French Accent) Those heartless, psychotic harbingers of chaos, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ruddy Rose Dragon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ruddy Rose Dragon.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that French Accent, I knew it was you, Selene Rosesanglante, but we'll talk later, time to put an end to those Dark Louds for good.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Dark Louds and that allowed the three girls to get to safety and inside an energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the Dark Louds. When the Dark Louds saw us, especially Laney and Jared, they were pissed off to the extreme.

Dark Lori: YOU MISERABLE LITTLE TWERPS!

Dark Lincoln: You pathetic little worms are going to pay for killing us and ruining our fun!

Lincoln: You still call in what you did to your world's Lincoln fun: turning everyone against him and plunging your world's Royal Woods into World War III?! No, what you did was unleash a nightmare of chaotic proportions, Dark Lincoln.

Laney: And you and the rest of the dark she-demons deserved to die for everything you've done, and now, King Sombra the Evil had the nerve to bring all of you back?!

Lori: Easy, Laney, we'll make sure that demonic unicorn gets his punishment, but first things first.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's turn those Dark Loud freaks into human donuts!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Onewa, Jared, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after The Dark Louds, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and the Loud Sisters unleashed Hell on the Dark Louds: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan pulverized Dark Leni, Dark Luna, Dark Lucy, Dark Lana, and Dark Lily into the dirt and they were all mangled in pain, Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the Guardian Angels badly pummel Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan and left them with black eyes, broken arms, broken legs, and broken and bloody noses.

Then, Lincoln turned to Dark Lincoln, and he unleashed Hell upon him, as he brutally beat him up and left him with black eyes, a bloody nose, broken arms and legs, and he smashed his teeth out. Then, Lincoln and the Loud Sisters grab the Dark Louds by their necks, and they began sucking out and absorbing the tons of negative energy from them, and their rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up and they were gaining an extremely astronomical power boost. When they were done, the Dark Louds were reduced to desiccated corpses, and their souls are then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and the desiccated corpses of the Dark Louds were then incinerated to ashes for good.

Lincoln: And this time, don't you even dare come back, Dark Louds. (To Selene Rosesanglante) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Rosesanglante.

Selene Rosesanglante reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing rose red hair, rose red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful rose red angel wings with sweet smelling roses on them, and she reigned in the power of Ruddy Rose Dragon, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved rose red blouse, red tank top with a star on it, rose red shorts, red stockings, red sneakers, and long sleeveless rose red trenchcoat with roses and dragons on the coattails, and Ruddy Rose Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Ruddy Rose Dragon-themed greatsword with Ruddy Rose Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rose red blade, Ruddy Rose Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large rose red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large rose red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selene Rosesanglante and they hugged, and Selene Rosesanglante is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were ten, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 10-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Selene Rosesanglante, she's not only my Guardian Angel from France, but also, my classmate in Cooking. She's also a beautiful model and capable gardener.

Nico: Wait, I remembered hearing her name, she's known as one of the top models in all of Europe and America, and she has a lot of modeling contracts with some of the top modeling agencies in Europe and America.

Lincoln: You heard right, Nico. And her last name, Rosesanglante, means Bloody Rose in French. It was Selene who introduced me to gardening when we were 10, and have since then made a beautiful garden filled with beautiful flowers and succulent crops, and we even once made a watermelon that weighted up to 400 pounds.

Lincoln showed us the photo, and when we saw it, my jaw dropped.

Me: That's one huge melon.

Lincoln: It took a lot of hard work and gardening, and in the end, the results were amazing. Plus, Selene made me a beautiful bouquet of flowers of my favorite colors. To show my thanks, I took Selene to a garden of roses, where I kissed Selene on the lips.

Nicole: Kissing in a garden of roses, that sounds like something out of a romance novel.

Lincoln: When you say it like that, it does, Nicole.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) And while we were kissing, I felt a sharp pain on Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and then before we guessed it, massive white angel wings just grew and sprouted out from his wider and muscular back, and it also tore apart his shirt as a result.

Me: Just like what happened to me, wow.

Nicole: You did tell us how you got your wings in the first place, Dad, and the same thing happened when Lincoln and Selene kissed.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) I was really entranced by those massive white angel wings of Lincoln, it's like he became a true angel, and that he's become a very tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man.

Lincoln: I also found out that she's also the cousin of Princess Perfuma.

Nico: That explains her love for gardening and talent for plants.

Perfuma: That's correct, and it's so good to see you again, Selene.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) You too, Perfuma.

Lincoln: And in addition to all those talents I told you all about, she also hates Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: Oh boy, what did Lola do to earn her rage?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Selene Rosesanglante's neck with rose red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and marine blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Selene.

Selene Rosesanglante had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Selene Rosesanglante's waist and Selene Rosesanglante wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Exelica, Crueltear, and Faintear from Triggerheart Exelica.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Exelica, Crueltear, and Faintear from Triggerheart Exelica.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Exelica: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Exelica and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from the murderous Dark Louds who were resurrected by King Sombra the Evil, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold

lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac

sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Exelica: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and the two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Exelica: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Exelica, Crueltear, and Faintear with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone of what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were the Dark Louds from the time Jared babysat, and they were out for bloody and cruel revenge on Laney and Jared for killing them, and even worse, they were brought back by that demonic unicorn, King Sombra the Evil.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to them, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Selene Rosesanglante have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that black-hearted demonic unicorn was the one who brought The Dark Louds from the time Jared babysat back from the dead.

William: It was bad enough when we saw Dark Lincoln return from the dead last year, now we had to deal with him again, along with the dark versions of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily.

Lincoln: Yeah, but this time, they're gone for good. But, King

Sombra the Evil has gone too far and he crossed another line bringing them back, and now, he's going to pay big time.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That black-hearted monster deserves to die a horrible death for what he's done, Linc, and you, Merida McLogan, and Rockhoof are going to be the ones to administer his death sentence for his evil deeds.

Princess Cadence: What he's done can never be forgiven: terrorizing The Crystal Empire and all of Equestria and murdering my mother in cold blood, he must pay for his vile misdeeds.

Lincoln: And he will, Princess Cadence.

---

After finally getting rid of The Dark Louds from Jared's babysitting adventure and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Selene Rosesanglante saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selene, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) You're not going to like this one. It was at a fashion show in Gotham Royal York, and I was on stage modeling some of the dresses that were created by some of the top fashion designers in Michigan. Lincoln was there to support me and cheer me on, and he had to bring the rest of the family along. Then, I came out onto the walkway dressed in a beautiful rose red satin dress, rose red high heels, and rose red jewelry, but what Lincoln didn't know was that the dress was created by Leni, and she also picked out the high heels and rose red jewelry, and Leni was going to be the one to tell him later. But, this caused nothing but jealousy and hatred from Lola, she thought she should be the one onstage wowing the crowd, in any case, her hair turned to living fire, her face turned red, and she had rage and hatred in her eyes, and she let out a rampaging scream of rage and attacked me for "upstaging" her. She tore at the dress, leaving her claw marks on it, and she also broke the heels on the high heels, and I was about to fall, and this really made Lincoln mad, he flew up to the stage and caught me in a bridal hold before I fell, and this really made Lola even madder than ever, and she was about to attack Lincoln for getting in her way, but Lincoln fired a blast of rose red energy from his massive white angel wings and trapped her inside a rose red orb.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yeah, I was there the night Selene had her modeling show in Gotham Royal York, and Lincoln saved her from Lola's wrath.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) He sure did. After what happened, Lola was then dragged to Vanzilla and when they got home, she was grounded for twelve weeks for her attack. Lincoln stayed with me and helped repair the dress using his powers. And when he found out that the one who made the dress, along with the shoes and jewelry was Leni, this surprised him greatly. I then explained that Leni made the dress for me, and I showed him something on the dress, it was a special stitching on the back that said, "To the boy who has helped so many of his Guardian Angels", and it was dedicated to him.

We were really stunned.

Nicole: That was a really thoughtful thing Leni did.

Lincoln: It sure is, and that still stunned me to this day.

Me: Still, that was a really nice thing they did, and you did awesome in saving Selene from Lola's out-of-control jealous rage and wrath.

Lincoln: What Lola did crossed a big line, and I heard Lori say that if Lola doesn't get her temper under control, she'll be banned from pageants for life.

Nico: Oof, I'm sure that got Lola to behave herself.

Lori: The fear of getting banned from pageants for life really got to her, and it worked.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading off to meet Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban and destroy Marsha and Karsha.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome meeting Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban.

Rudina Adalwulf: Yeah, and we're also going to destroy Marsha and Karsha.

Just then, they saw Naoto Tamura battling against Marsha and Karsha, and she's also got an army of Bionoids with them. Lincoln and his harem went to help and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Marsha and Karsha and her army, and the Bionoids were destroyed.

Naoto Tamura: Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: That's right, we were planning on meeting you, but it looks like Marsha and Karsha decided to speed that up.

Perfuma: In any case, we're here to help you take them down.

Naoto Tamura: And you all came at just the right time.

Marsha: Then, you will all die here together!

Karsha: And it will break your stupid sisters' hearts when we kill you and every last bitch in your harem!

Lincoln: No one threatens the lives of my harem and my entire family and gets away with it, you two heartless witches!

Perfuma: Yes, and now, you will both die here and now, along with the entire Bioron Criminal Syndicate.

Naoto Tamura transforms into Giban.

Lincoln: So awesome. You ready, Perfuma?

Perfuma: Of course.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Perfuma transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and they went after Marsha and Karsha, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and mint green energy, laser blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Marsha and Karsha, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

They also attacked them with their massive greatswords and Jiban attacked them with his gun, and left painful and nasty scars on them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's end them with a powerful combo.

Naoto Tamura: Understood.

Perfuma, Lincoln, and Naoto Tamura: JIBAN END ETHERIA FLORAL STORM BLAST!

Perfuma, Lincoln, and Naoto Tamura fired massive blasts of energy and flowers at Marsha and Karsha, and they exploded with incredible power, killing them for good.

Marsha: No, impossible!

Karsha: Doctor Giba, forgive us!

Marsha and Karsha exploded, and they were dead, and were given The Black Gates. Lincoln and Perfuma holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Naoto changed back.

Naoto Tamura: Thank you very much for what you did in helping me get rid of Marsha and Karsha, Lincoln and Princess Perfuma. But, this'll also mean the Bioron Criminal Syndicate will also be on you as well.

Lincoln: There's no need to worry, Naoto, we're going to take care of them, just like what happened with the Makuu Space Organization yesterday.

Naoto Tamura: I remembered Retsu telling me about that. This should be interesting to see, and you also killed the Kamen Riders' most dangerous enemies as well.

Girl Jordan: Wow, you were keeping track of all of our adventures.

Naoto Tamura: That's correct, Girl Jordan. And I think because of that explosion, Nico and J.D. are going to come here at once.

Just then, me and Nico arrived.

Lincoln: You really are good at keeping track of our adventures.

Me: Guys, we just saw a powerful explosion in Japan, are you all okay?

Lincoln: We're okay, J.D., and there's someone that's been wanting to meet you and Nico.

Nico: And who would… that be?

When we saw Naoto Tamura, our eyes went wide with surprise and awe.

Nico: Oh, no way, Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban from Kidou Keiji Jiban?!

Naoto Tamura: That's correct, Nico, and it's an honor to meet you and J.D. Knudson.

Me: We've heard so much about you. Wait, so that was one of your villains you, Lincoln, and his harem fought against?!

Lincoln: Not just any villain, J.D., they were Marsha and Karsha, Doctor Giba's secretary.

Nico: Not the secretaries of Doctor Giba again.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, for the grand finale to put an end to the Bioron Crime Syndicate for good. CRIME SYNDICATE BIORON GENOCIDE BLAST!

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, which hit every single member of The Crime Syndicate Bioron, including Doctor Giba, and every last one of them have been obliterated and given The Black Gates for good.

Naoto Tamura: Impressive work, Lincoln. And I have something for you to give to Orion.

Naoto Tamura handed Lincoln The Gavan Ranger Key.

Lincoln: Orion is really going to be surprised when he gets this, and we also got a surprise for you, Retsu. How would you like to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm? You knew the Kyurangers from long ago, and you'll be intrigued to know they're also part of the team since we met them last year.

Naoto Tamura: I would be honored, and it'll be great to see them again.

We came back to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and they were all stunned with awe, and Lincoln gave Orion the Jiban Ranger Key, and Naoto Tamura was now a member of the team.

Maria: This is really awesome, first you guys met Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan and you destroyed The Space Organization Makuu yesterday, now you met Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban and you destroyed the Crime Syndicate Bioran today, wow!

Nico: Yeah, this is really awesome. But, how did you know about them, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I should probably tell you. I got into watching the Tokusatsu shows starting with Space Sheriff Gavan, thanks to my Guardian Angel, Kushina Hikatokage, and she's a big time Tokusatsu fan.

Me: Wow.

Nico: You said it, that's really awesome that one of your Guardian Angels introduced you to Tokusatsu long ago, Linc.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and I've got the feeling we're going to run into her on my rescue tomorrow.

Nico: And when she meets Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan and Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban, she's going to faint, especially when you tell her of how you met them.

Lincoln: You bet.

---

We were flying over the beautiful suburbs of Birmingham, Alabama. Nico was shaking as it was something he fears, meeting the parents of one of his future wives.

Me: Nico it's gonna be all right.

Catarina Henrickson: Yeah Nico it's going to be all right. You remember my mom and dad. They love you.

Nico: It's not that Catarina.

Me: He's worried that your mom and dad are gonna blow his brains out with a gun.

Catarina Henrickson: Oh don't worry about that Nico. We don't own ANY weapons at all.

Nico: Really? (Sighs in relief) Good.

Hinata: Sunset, you and Ratchet are up for bonding next.

Sunset Shimmer: Awesome! I'm looking forward to this one!

Ratchet: Me too Sunset1

We arrived at her house.

Catarina Henrickson: Here we are.

We saw that she lived in an amazing and incredible multi-billion dollar mansion and it was amazing!

Me: Wow! Catarina your house is incredible.

Eli: Wow! It's amazing!

Me: It's just as beautiful and amazing as Daphne's mansion.

Catarina Henrickson: Yeah my mom and dad are multibillion dollar candy bar tycoons and they got all their money from making different kinds of candy bars made from different cookies.

Me: That's awesome.

Rarity: Oh it sure is darlings.

We went up to the door and Catarina knocked on it and answering it was her butler Jeeves Alfred.

Jeeves Alfred: Yes?

Catarina Henrickson: Hello Jeeves?

Jeeves Alfred: Why Ms. Catarina thank goodness you're all right.

Catarina Henrickson: It's good to be home. Is mom and dad here?

Jeeves Alfred: Of course right this way.

We went in.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Catarina your house is incredible.

Catarina Henrickson: Yes it is.

We went into the main living room.

Jeeves Alfred; Madam and sir you have visitors.

Isaribi: Hey, Catarina's mommy and daddy!

Catarina Henrickson: Hello mom and dad.

Callie Henrickson: Why hello there sweetheart.

Frank Henrickson: Welcome home princess.

They hugged her.

Catarina Henrickson: I'm sorry if I worried you in any way. I have a long story to tell you all.

We came in.

Me: Hello Mr. and Mrs. Henrickson it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Frank Henrickson: Why Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all. And my goodness Nico it's good to see you again chap.

Nico: Hello Frank and Callie. It's good to see you again.

Callie Henrickson: My goodness you've grown into an amazing young man.

Nico: I have come a long way since we last saw each other.

We sat down for some talking time and we had awesome tea.

Me: Mmm. Mint Jasmine Oolong Tea. Very good flavor.

Callie Henrickson: Why thank you J.D.

Cybertron Ransack: So, you two got any weapons to kill Nico with?

Nico: Ransack, you're not helping my situation!

Cybertron Ransack: Just want to be sure they don't have any!

Callie Henrickson: Oh goodness no we don't.

Me: Nico is worried you're going to hurt him because he has Catarina as one of his future wives.

Frank Henrickson: Oh goodness no. We would never hurt someone that we love as a son.

Nico: Oh thank goodness.

Me: Good.

Beachcomber: Your daughter's been through a lot lately.

Catarina Henrickson: It's true mom and dad. I've been turned into a gene-slammer for a Faerie Dragon.

She spread her blue butterfly wings and she showed her nature powers.

Catarina Henrickson: I was made into that because of Team Rocket. They turned me into a Faerie Dragon and I got nature powers and these beautiful butterfly wings to go with them. As well as the ability to turn into a Faerie Dragon.

Frank Henrickson: Wow! Your wings are absolutely beautiful.

Callie Henrickson: They are the wings of a blue tiger swallowtail butterfly. That's one of the rarest kinds of butterflies ever.

Nico: Wow. I didn't know that.

Me: Boy me neither. I never even knew butterflies like that even existed.

Catarina Henrickson: Yeah. But this is totally different. I was made this way because of Team Rocket.

I told them everything about the people that got slammed by Team Rocket and many enemies we have faced over the years and it was shocking to them but they were glad that Catarina is safe.

Ratchet: Also, have you seen anything weird here recently?

Callie Henrickson: Just a strange centaur. It's over in the courtyard.

Me: I'll go check it out. Please excuse me.

I went to go check it out.

Sunset Shimmer: But this is an amazing mansion you have Catarina.

Catarina Henrickson: Yeah it's home.

May: Just like some of Nico's old friends.

Nico: Yeah it's awesome.

Catarina Henrickson: It's home and I loved living the high life and I didn't let it go to my head like some evil Queen Bees that we know and hate.

Camie: Yeah that's true.

Missy: I have a mansion like this one.

Callie Henrickson: That's right Missy I remember hearing about that.

Nico: Yeah her mansion is awesome.

Eli: It sure is. I wonder if bro needs help.

I then came in and with me was a Centaur!

Nico: Whoa a Centaur!

Me: Oh guys this is Zinnia Cavvenaugh and she is became the Zodiarts for Centaurus the Centaur.

Zinnia Cavvenaugh: (Dizzy) Hello everyone.

Me: I defeated her 3 minutes ago. She'll be all right.

Nico: Wow. How do you know her?

Me: I went into a mystical forest called the Vennictum Forest in Luxembourg and she and I became awesome friends after I saved her from evil poachers.

Eli: Wow that's amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Maria; How did the battle go?

Me: She just stood there and let me defeat her with a fire blast from my scythe.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: That was quick.

Me: It was.

Sunset Shimmer: But at least she's okay.

Qin: Yeah.

Ratchet: That was awesome though.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was. And Ratchet I will never regret meeting you.

Ratchet: Sane here. I'm glad I met you after you changed your ways.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too.

Me: Not only that but Sunset sings all sorts of really awesome songs when she is with the Rainbooms. Listen.

I pulled out my IPod and played some of their songs. I played Shining Rainbows, Good Vibes and so many more.

Callie Henrickson: Wow those were great.

Me: They are very inspirational and filled with lessons all about Friendship.

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: Those were so awesome.

Ratchet: And I'm glad Nefarious is scrap metal now.

Sunset Shimmer: And he is now in the Black Gates.

Me: That's for sure.

Qin: It sure is.

Zinnia Cavvenaugh: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: I got some aspirin.

Zinnia Cavvenaugh: Oh thank you.

She got some aspirin and gave it to Zinnia and she took it.

Sunset Shimmer: You may be the last of your kind. But you still have us.

Ratchet: That's true. And I'm so honored you guys are now my family.

Nico: Yeah we all are too.

Laney: We sure are.

Catarina Henrickson: That's right and that was an awesome and amazing mission to close out the Mane 10's big missions.

Sunset Shimmer: Yes it sure was.

Catarina Henrickson: And coincidentally it was after that that they met me as a faerie dragon.

Callie Henrickson: Did they really?

Catarina Henrickson: They sure did mom. They were battling Another Grey Matter and it was amazing.

Clank: Do not forget me.

Sunset Shimmer: We would never Clank.

Me: You were a massively huge help in all of Ratchet's adventures across the universe.

Nico: You sure were.

Varie: Yeah.

Xenia: So many awesome planets.

Nico: Yep.

We had a great chat and bonding session.

* * *

Later, Back at the estate it was almost night time and we were getting ready for our next mission.

Catarina Henrickson: That was so fun.

Pharaoh Man: You glad you saw your parents?

Catarina Henrickson: You bet I am Pharaoh Man.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yep. Now it's time for our next mission. We're going down to New Orleans, Louisiana and we're going to an awesome restaurant called Bayou Pierres.

Laney: That's supposed to have really awesome and delicious food.

Qin: It sure is.

Nadine Phoenix: They make really awesome Creole food at that restaurant.

Me: And good timing too because I haven't gotten anything ready for dinner yet. So we'll gladly go down there.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also Mystery Inc. called us down there too for it.

Nico: I hope we have a great mystery to solve down there too.

Eli: I have a feeling we will.

Then Tala, Ranamon, See More, Cluemaster, Dr. Polaris, Trap Jaw, Tri Klops, Gramma Stuffum, Cheshire, and Pyros appeared.

See More: Can me, Tala, Ranamon, Cluemaster, Dr. Polaris, Trap Jaw, Tri Klops, Gramma Stuffum, Cheshire, and Pyros go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Qin: I can't wait to go down to New Orleans for some awesome food and grub. And an awesome mystery to solve too.

Varie: Yeah me too.

Laney: This is gonna be an awesome mystery.

Lola: I wonder what it will be.

Nico: We'll find out later on.

Kapri: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm glad you asked Kapri. J.D. and I both have gene-slammers to go for next.

Me: For me I'm going to try and hope for a Mega Arceus.

Everyone gasped.

Eli: Whoa! A Mega version of the God Pokemon next! That's incredible!

Varie: Yeah!

Camie: That is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And for me I'm gonna go for a Mega version of Entei next.

Me: Wow! A Mega Entei next.

Nico: Yep.

Tala: Let's get going.

Nico: Lets.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than the malevolent tyrant and demonic unicorn who'd terrorized The Crystal Empire, King Sombra the Evil, and he's absolutely furious that the murderous double-crossing Dark Louds from Jared's babysitting adventure and Marsha and Karsha were destroyed by us, and now, that black-hearted demonic unicorn is heading here to kill us and get his revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is King Sombra the Evil on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's absolutely furious that the murderous double-crossing Dark Louds from Jared's babysitting adventure and Marsha and Karsha were destroyed by us, and now, that black-hearted demonic unicorn is heading here to kill us and get his revenge.

Me: So, that black-hearted monster's finally on the move. Now, he's finally going to be destroyed for good.

Merida McLogan: (Scottish Accent) Aye, lad, and it'll be by our hand.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Indeed, that monster has terrorized all of Equestria for the last time.

Nico: And now, Judgement Day has finally come for that despicable monster. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word the gang's at New Orleans, Louisiana.

Lincoln: And not only are we going down to eat some awesome spicy creole foods and Louisiana hot sauces, but we also got word that a Monster's causing trouble there. But, we'll bring him to justice, and you better be ready for later on, King Sombra the Evil, the Champions of Determination and protectors of Scotland's history are coming for you, and you will face judgement for all of your foul and evil misdeeds, you demonic, black-hearted unicorn!

We were off to New Orleans, Louisiana.

---

We arrived at Bayou Pierre's restaurant and Swamp Tours.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Just as awesome as I have read.

Camie: Wow.

Fred: Hey guys!

Me: Hey guys.

We saw them sitting at a table.

Nico: Boy you picked a really awesome restaurant to have some grub.

Shaggy: Like yeah we sure did.

Xion: I wonder what's here.

Shaggy: It has Po'Boys, Gumbo, Crawfish étouffée, Jambalaya, Muffuletta. Beignets, Kalas, Andouille, Shrimp Creole…

Scooby Doo: And best of all…

Scooby and Shaggy: Hot sauce!

Me: Now you're talking!

Dwayne: Your selection of Bayou Pierre's math dynamite in order from hotness to pick from.

Me: Awesome selection.

Velma: Not for me Dwayne. My body tolerates spicy even less than someone ending a sentence with a preposition.

Dwayne: Then avoid this here last one it's called the Grim Reapepper.

He put a bottle of glowing neon orange hot sauce on the table with some tongs.

Shaggy and Scooby: The Grim Reapepper.

Homer: They also have more than that. They have Cajun crawfish, Lamb tagine, Grilled lamb sausage, Zucchini bisque, Crabmeat po'boy, Chicken sausage po'boy, Crawfish sausage po'boy, Cochon de lait po'boy, Turkey giardiniera po'boy, Roast beef po'boy, Alligator po'boy, Catfish amandine, Crawfish amandine, Crawfish étouffée, Boiled crawfish, Cajun crawfish boil, Cajun shrimp, Duck pasta, Fried crab cake, Pecan catfish, Blackened redfish, Seafood mirliton casserole, Fried chicken, Fried green tomatoes, Stuffed shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue brisket sandwich, Barbecue chicken sandwich, Smoky bacon greens, Seafood au gratin, Seafood gumbo, Chicken gumbo, Jambalaya, Spinach artichoke, Creole sweet potato pone, Red beans and rice with sausage, Veggie red beans and rice, Pralines in cookies, Oyster pralines, Oyster shots, Oyster patties, Bananas Foster, King cake, Dixie cake, Pecan pie, Cajun boudin, Boudin balls, Crawfish rémoulade, Shrimp and lump crabmeat ravigote, Au croissant crawfish po'boy and Yaka mein.

Nico: Oh boy.

The table also had lots of foods that Homer said.

Nico: Boy am I hungry.

Me: Lets eat.

I put the Grim Reapepper sauce on the po'boys and Tagine, Lamb Sausage and crawfish and more and ate it and man was it good and delicious.

Dr. Polaris: Do they have Regret hot sauce too?

Me: That is one of the hottest hot sauces ever.

Nico: Yeah. 12 Million Scoville units.

Qin: Geez!

I had an intense fire aura around me.

Me: But that sauce was nowhere near as hot as what we saw on that planet made of chili peppers and hot sauce.

Shaggy: Like you guys are lucky to see that.

Himiko: We sure were. And it was so awesome.

Brawl: Now, this is hot!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Dr. Polaris: Did you guys really see a planet made of chili peppers and hot sauce?

Me: We sure did Neal. This planet had piles and piles of chili peppers as far as the eye can see and it had rivers made of hot sauce.

Nico: It was amazing.

Varie: And a spicy one too.

Dr. Polaris: Wow that is amazing.

Tri Klops: Nico, did you really eat 100 of them in one go?!

Nico: You better believe I did.

Fred: Geez Nico you are one tough guy!

May: That's Nico for you.

Qin: He sure is.

Erica Haddock: Yeah he sure is.

Shaggy: Like you are awesome Nico.

Tri-Klops: He sure is.

Nadine Phoenix: Yeah. I saw the explosion as I was flying and man it was amazing.

Horsea: Boy from what we heard it was awesome.

Manaphy: It sure was. And the peppers we all got were delicious.

Varie: They sure were.

Swindle: Now, let's talk about the clues you guys found before calling us.

Nico: Okay. But first what's the sitch?

Fred: Oh right. There's a Swamp Monster that's terrorizing the area.

Qin: A swamp monster? Weird.

Fred: Yeah it was scaring off Bayou Pierre's tourists. It doesn't want anyone in the swamp.

Nico: How freaky. But I wonder why.

Cheshire: Maybe it doesn't want anyone on its' property.

Fuzzy: I can relate!

Me: I don't think so. I think it runs deeper than that. Its like it wants to get something and makes sure that no one else wants it.

Eli: Yeah. Wait that alligator there has something on its tooth.

Fluttershy: Oh I'll get it.

Fluttershy went over to the gator.

Fluttershy: Oh that must have gotten on your tooth by mistake. Can we have it please?

The gator opened its mouth and Fluttershy grabbed it and got it off.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you.

She came back with it.

Nico: What you got Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: It looks like a ring.

She gave it to me and I looked at it. It was an 18K Gold Ring with rubies and the letter K on it.

Me: Hmm. It's a ring from Kingston University. That's one of the most prestigious colleges in the country.

Gantu: We should pay that place a visit.

Nico: Gantu, Kingston University is all the way over on the other side of the country.

Eli: Yeah. But I also think I know what the Swamp Monster is after.

Fred: What is it Eli?

Eli then held out his hand and then used the Force and to our shock and amazement he lifted up a huge Armored Car from a local bank right out of the swamp!

Qin: Whoa! An Armored Car!

Varie: Wow! I wonder how that got in there!

Eli brought it over to us.

Me: Whoa!

Pyros: How'd that get there?

Nico: Wait a second. That's the missing armored car that disappeared in the New Orleans Bayou 6 months ago.

Laney: Really?

Nico: Yeah! It was stolen by the notorious Gentleman Bandit.

Qin: Whoa!

We opened it and in it was hundreds of sacks containing millions of dollars in money!

Laney: Look at all that money!

Camie: At least we know now what that monster was after.

Rabeeder: So the Gentleman Bandit is one of the suspects.

Nico: Yeah. But we don't know who he is.

Me: Hmm. Not yet we do.

Velma: And this wraps up the mystery. Now we just have to capture the Swamp Monster.

Nico: You read my mind Velma. And great job Eli.

Eli: Thanks Nico.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Shaggy and Scooby) (German Accent) If you two don't chicken out right now, I'll give some Scooby Snax I've been working on.

Shaggy: Like, me and Scooby were just gonna say that the Gentleman Bandit might not be the one we're looking for. Geez!

Nico: She's serious guys.

Shaggy: Oh. Well then what is the new Scooby Snax?

Gramma Stuffum: Oh it's this.

She pulled out a platter of GRIM REAPEPPER CREOLE SCOOBY SNAX!

Gramma Stuffum: Grim Reapepper Creole Scooby Snax.

Scooby Doo: Roh boy!

Shaggy: Like oh boy!

Me: Now those look awesome.

Shaggy: Like we'll help you guys!

Nico: Awesome.

They got to eating and they swallowed and then they screamed as fire exploded out of their mouths and Maria fired waves of water and cooled them off.

RD Sam Sharp: That's probably more hot than me!

Me: It is but they love it.

Shaggy: Like yeah. Delicious!

Nico: Yeah they do. All right guys! We got a swamp monster to capture!

Eli: Lets get ready.

Trap Jaw: Shaggy has a point though. The Gentleman Bandit might not be the culprit.

Nico: I agree though.

Me: We don't even know who he is though.

Camie: I have a feeling Velma will reveal it soon.

Velma: Yes we will.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

Apple Bloom: This is gonna be awesome!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it is!

Scootaloo: I'm ready guys!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: We're ready to kick some swamp monster butt!

They high five!

Lincoln joined in the high five!

Laney: Yeah!

Grounder: I hope they have fun with that monster.

CLANG!

Scratch hit Grounder on his head!

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: They are trying to capture that monster you dumbbot!

Cluemaster: Let me call Kingston University while you guys are luring it here.

Nico: Go for it.

He got on his phone and called them.

Nico: So far it was scaring away tourists from the swamp.

Laney: And all just to find the Armored Car.

Cluemaster then came.

Cluemaster: Turns out the Kingston University Ring he had was stolen.

Me: So this ring was stolen. That explains why it's blank and doesn't have a name.

Qin: Hmm.

June: All we can do now is find out when we defeat the monster.

Me: That's what Nico has planned.

Nico: Yeah we don't want to spoil it too early before getting the usual battles and the entrance done.

June: True.

Velma: Yeah.

Me: And Rarity I think you would be very fitting for this ring. Because you are definitely the kind of girl of high society that is best suited for it.

Rarity: Do you really think so J.D.?

Lincoln: He sure does Rarity. And you are perfect for it.

She took it and put it on and it was perfect for her.

Rarity: Oh it's beautiful and fitting for me darlings.

Ranamon: Let's get ready.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Ranamon: Well smack my ass and call me Sally! It's time for some buttkicking!

Qin: Yeah!

Applejack: YEEHAW! It's going to be good!

Camie: All right lets get ready!

We heard growling.

Me: Here he comes.

Sunny Tennyson: Entrance time!

We hid and got ready and then out came the SWAMP MONSTER! It roared and walked to the Armored Car. Then the spirits of Hot Sauce came and the swirled around him and then the area turned into the Chili Pepper Planet and then the spirits converged and then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and Cajun Music was heard with the phoenix cry and we came out.

Me: Now this is gonna be a cajun battle!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Dr. Polaris: Wow! When you said there were peppers all over this planet you weren't kidding.

Shaggy: Like this is amazing!

Scooby Doo: Roh boy!

Then Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Vulkanus, Top, Ice Demon, Dayu, Doctor Octopus, and Chalmers appeared/

Nico: Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Vulkanus, Top, Ice Demon, Dayu, Doctor Octopus, and Chalmers.

Toyman: Did you guys figure out who the Swamp Monster is yet?

Maria: Even if we did, we wouldn't say yet.

Me: No spoilers now.

Artie Ziff: Fair enough.

Nico: Good.

King Hiss: But we'll find out when this is over.

Me: Yep.

Mammoth: (to Nico) Heard you went to a chili planet.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Vulkanus: How hot was it?

Me: See for yourselves. We're on it.

Vulkanus: Oh wow! I didn't know we were on it.

Nico: And it's awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Himiko: And we loved it too.

?: This is a really spicy planet huh?

A figure came out and it was JACKAL MONSTER from episodes 37 & 38 of SPD!

---

When Mora tries to escape from Doggie on Gruumm's ship, she draws this monster amongst the other monsters in an attempt to stop him. Jackal Monster tried to attack Cruger along with other monsters. He was quickly destroyed by the Shadow Ranger

---

Cruger: Jackal Monster!

Jackal Monster: Been a long time Cruger.

Me: I remember you! You were made to stop Cruger from escaping Gruumm's Ship.

Jackal Monsters: That's right.

Me: Too bad it was a short one though. What a ripoff!

Jackal Monster: I didn't get to have a full fight with you before you contained me.

Cruger: I truly am sorry. But I was in a hurry to get to Mora.

Nico: That Mora was nothing but trouble!

Varie: But she will make a great future candidate for the M.O.E.

Camie: Just got to find out who.

We got the battles underway.

---

Carter Grayson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sonata the Melodious Dive, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man - Nico's rescue on a nuclear hot chili pepper planet

Core Medals: Toy Man, Spatula Girl and Benglo

Fullbottles: Toy Man and Spatula Girl

---

Toy Man was first.

Toyman: (to Carter) Nico's rescue was on a nuclear hot chili pepper planet. This one to be precise.

Carter: Yeah this planet is incredible. And it's very fitting for this mission because we're eating lots of spicy food.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure is. I think this is so amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I think it's really amazing and great that we are on a planet like this.

Sunburn: It sure is and it's perfect for the Fire Skylanders.

Sonata the Melodious Diva: Very fitting and awesome for many people that love nuclear hot food.

Toy Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Carter used the core medals for Toy Man, Spatula Girl and Benglo and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

TOY MAN! SPATULA GIRL! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and it formed into a spatula and smashed him down.

Carter activated his Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Leon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Cira, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Us battling Another Grey Matter and the Lepus Zodiarts

Core Medals: Artie Ziff, Country Boy and Sadayako

Fullbottles: Artie Ziff and Country Boy

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Nico, Pohatu, and the others did good battling Another Grey Matter. And the Lepus Zodiarts as well.

Leon: They sure have and it was so awesome and cool.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing and Nico eating 100 chili peppers all at once was really daring.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was! Nico is one really tough guy.

Stealth Elf: Yeah he sure is.

Cira: I thought it was awesome how Nico did that.

Artie Ziff: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Leon used the Core Medals for Artie Ziff, Country Boy and Sadayako and fired waves of water and energy and smashed him all over.

ARTIE ZIFF! COUNTRY BOY! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Leon activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic music and fired waves of water, leaves, flowers, grass and fruit and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

Leni Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Miia, Xion and Karui VS King Hiss - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: King Hiss, Darcy and George, Ralph and Lizzie (Rampage)

Fullbottles: King Hiss and Darcy

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Fillydelphia. (sympathetically) It must've been rough seeing that Dark version of you again.

Leni: It was really totes amazing going to Fillydelphia but yea it was rough seeing that one again.

Nicole: (to King Hiss) This was a version of Dark Leni that we faced on on my brother's babysitting adventure. It was really crazy.

Rarity: Oh it must've been crazy darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it must've been crazy.

Gill Grunt: It sure was and we were there when we saw it.

Miia: That must've been a crazy one back then.

Nicole: It was. Jared had a lot of awesome fun on that one back then.

King Hiss: Your brother sure had a great time back in that one. Lets do it!

Leni used the Core Medals for King Hiss, Darcy and George, Ralph and Lizzie (Rampage) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

KING HISS! DARCY! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Leni activated her Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of energgy, jewels, ice and water and smashed him down.

---

Boy Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sacajawea, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Meeting a gene-slammer for Ruddy Rose Dragon

Core Medals: Mammoth, Mandragora and Tyrannosaurus Rex (Xiaolin Showdown)

Fullbottles: Mammoth and Mandragora

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Ruddy Rose Dragon. What's her name?

Boy Lynn: Her name is Selene Rosesanglante and she is from France.

Rainbow Dash: She is a really awesome and amazing dragon gene-slammer guardian angel for Lincoln.

Scootaloo: Yeah and her story is really cool

---

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selene, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) You're not going to like this one. It was at a fashion show in Gotham Royal York, and I was on stage modeling some of the dresses that were created by some of the top fashion designers in Michigan. Lincoln was there to support me and cheer me on, and he had to bring the rest of the family along. Then, I came out onto the walkway dressed in a beautiful rose red satin dress, rose red high heels, and rose red jewelry, but what Lincoln didn't know was that the dress was created by Leni, and she also picked out the high heels and rose red jewelry, and Leni was going to be the one to tell him later. But, this caused nothing but jealousy and hatred from Lola, she thought she should be the one onstage wowing the crowd, in any case, her hair turned to living fire, her face turned red, and she had rage and hatred in her eyes, and she let out a rampaging scream of rage and attacked me for "upstaging" her. She tore at the dress, leaving her claw marks on it, and she also broke the heels on the high heels, and I was about to fall, and this really made Lincoln mad, he flew up to the stage and caught me in a bridal hold before I fell, and this really made Lola even madder than ever, and she was about to attack Lincoln for getting in her way, but Lincoln fired a blast of rose red energy from his massive white angel wings and trapped her inside a rose red orb.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yeah, I was there the night Selene had her modeling show in Gotham Royal York, and Lincoln saved her from Lola's wrath.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) He sure did. After what happened, Lola was then dragged to Vanzilla and when they got home, she was grounded for twelve weeks for her attack. Lincoln stayed with me and helped repair the dress using his powers. And when he found out that the one who made the dress, along with the shoes and jewelry was Leni, this surprised him greatly. I then explained that Leni made the dress for me, and I showed him something on the dress, it was a special stitching on the back that said, "To the boy who has helped so many of his Guardian Angels", and it was dedicated to him.

We were really stunned.

Nicole: That was a really thoughtful thing Leni did.

Lincoln: It sure is, and that still stunned me to this day.

Me: Still, that was a really nice thing they did, and you did awesome in saving Selene from Lola's out-of-control jealous rage and wrath.

Lincoln: What Lola did crossed a big line, and I heard Lori say that if Lola doesn't get her temper under control, she'll be banned from pageants for life.

Nico: Oof, I'm sure that got Lola to behave herself.

Lori: The fear of getting banned from pageants for life really got to her, and it worked.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mammoth: Wow! Looks like Dark Lola was going to do that to Lola no matter what but that was really cool for Leni to make that awesome stitching for that dress.

Whirlwind: It sure was. Lincoln showed us a picture of the dress and it was absolutely amazing.

Sacajawea: (Norwegian Accent) It sure was incredible.

Mammoth: Wow that is awesome. Lets do it!

Lynn Jr. used the Core Medals for Mammoth, Mandragora and Tyrannosaurus Rex (Xiaolin Showdown) and fired waves of earth and magic and smashed him down.

MAMMOTH! MANDRAGORA! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of earth and magic and smashed him down.

Lynn Jr. activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Sports music and fired waves of earth, wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

Shanan, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tyrannopede, Nadine Tyrannus, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus - Sunset Shimmer and Ratchet's bonding time and meeting Catarina Henrickson's parents

Core Medals: Vulkanus, Evil Clayface and Phantom of the Bwahpera

Fullbottles: Vulkanus and Evil Clayface

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) I hope Sunset Shimmer and Ratchet had a nice bonding time. Plus, you guys got to meet Catarina Henrickson's parents.

Shanan: Sunset and Ratchet had a great time and Catarina's house is incredible. Her mom and dad are really nice and awesome too.

Applejack: They sure are and Rarity loves their mansion.

Apple Bloom: That's not very surprising because she loves the high society life.

Flashwing: She sure does.

Nadine Tyrannus: You got that right.

Vulkanus: Glad you guys had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Shanan used the Core Medals for Vulkanus, Evil Clayface and Phantom of the Bwahpera and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

VULKANUS! EVIL CLAYFACE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of earth and energy and smashed him all over.

Shanan activated her Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and

energy and smashed him down.

---

Ant Man, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Moyo, Melanie Romanova, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Us battling the Centaurus Zodiarts

Core Medals: Top, Evil Flare Woman and Tormes the Centaur.

Fullbottles: Top and Evil Flare Woman

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) You guys did good battling the Centaurus Zodiarts. Well, J.D. did anyway.

Ant Man: Well he didn't want to damage the inside of the house so that was good thinking on his part.

Pinkie Pie: Oh it was! And it was really amazing facing a Centaurus Zodiarts too.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Moyo: We all can agree there too.

Melanie Romanova: It was really awesome and cool.

Top: Yep it sure was. Lets do it!

Ant Man used the Core Medals for Top, Evil Flare Woman and Tormes the Centaur. and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

TOP! EVIL FLARE WOMAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and they formed spinning tops and smashed him all over.

Ant Man used his Ridewatch and they danced to Comedy music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Thetis, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Big Chill, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Meeting Mystery Inc. in New Orleans and us having lots of great spicy creole food

Core Medals: Ice Demon, Evil Winter Man and Sour Ron

Fullbottles: Ice Demon and Evil Bright Man

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) (Shivering Voice) I knew you guys would Meet Good Old Mystery Inc. in New Orleans. Did you guys have lots of great spicy creole food?

Thetis: We sure did and Shaggy, Scooby and Homer and Nico, Lincoln, J.D. and many of us loved it.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy everyone sure did. Homer loves all the food of New Orleans.

Cozy Glow: Boy he sure does! And Shaggy, Scooby and J.D. love the hot sauces.

Hex: The hottest they've had was the Grim Reapepper and that one was a glowing hot sauce.

Big Chill: It's so strong that it glows like a radioactive isotope.

Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa: (Hawaiian Accent) You can't even touch that bottle without getting burned.

Ice Demon: Yikes. That one must be lethal. Lets do it!

Thetis used the Core Medals for Ice Demon, Evil Winter Man and

Sour Ron and fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

ICE DEMON! EVIL WINTER MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of ice and smashed him all over.

Thetis activated her Ridewatch and they danced to New Age music and fired waves of bones, lightning, magic and stars and ice and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gina, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - The Hot Sauces of Bayou Pierre are really tasty

Core Medals: Dayu, Psyphon and Jean Jacket

Fullbottles: Dayu and Psyphon.

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) The Hot Sauces of Bayou Pierre are really tasty. Did you try any?

Emma: I sure did and the hottest one I like is Devil's Spit. That one is really awesome and delicious. Small fireballs blasted out of my mouth.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) That is funny. But that was awesome. I've never really liked spicy food to tell you the truth. But everything else was really delicious.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was. Some of the most delicious and flavorful ever.

Spyro: Boy it sure was. And the Grim Reapepper hot sauce was delicious.

Dayu: Well you would love it because you're a dragon and they love spicy food.

Spyro: That is true.

Gina: It sure is.

Scratch: Everyone loved this mission.

Grounder: They sure did.

Dayu: Yeah they sure did. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

She turned into the Pink Time Force Ranger!

Emma used the Core Medals for Dayu, Psyphon and Jean Jacket and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

DAYU! PSYPHON! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Dayu activated her Ridewatch and they danced to party music and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Scarlet, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Upchuck, Melanie Flores, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - The Swamp Monster is going to wish he was never born, whoever he is

Core Medals: Doc Ock, Evil Bright Man and Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man)

Fullbottles: Doc Ock and Evil Bright Man

---

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) I don't know who the Swamp Monster is. But he's going to wish he was never born.

Scarlet: I agree there completely.

Princess Luna: Yeah but he does have really good taste in good jewelry as he likes Kingston University.

Moondust: He sure does.

Snowdrop: Yes he does.

Gari: That's one of the most prestigious colleges ever known.

Blackout: Yeah you need to be in a huge high society lifestyle for that.

Upchuck: You sure do.

Melanie Flores: I agree. And the only one that I know for that kind of category is Rarity. She is definitely worthy of being Kingston Material.

Doctor Octopus: That's right she sure is. Lets do it!

Scarlet used the Core Medals for Doc Ock, Evil Bright Man and Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man) and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

DOCTOR OCTOPUS! EVIL BRIGHT MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Scarlet activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Pirate Music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Winx Club Stella, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Terraia, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - The Swamp Monster will rue the day it messed with New Orleans and us

Core Medals: Chalmers, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Fault Zone

Fullbottles: Chalmers and Yost Crimson Dynamo.

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) The Swamp Monster will rue the day it messed with New Orleans. And us as well!

Winx Club Stella: You got that right!

Chalmers: But how did the Swamp Monster get ahold of such an amazing ring from such a well known and prestigious university like Kingston University?

Winx Club Stella: That is the $100,000,000.00 Question that's on everyones minds.

Chalmers: Boy you're not kidding. But that monster has really good taste.

He showed that he had a ring from Kingston University himself.

Princess Celestia: You have a Kingston ring?

Chalmers: Yep. Graduated at the top of my class and went into teaching and rose us through the ranks.

King Solar: That is amazing.

Amber Morning: It sure is. That is so cool that you got into such an awesome university like Kingston. Getting into that college is practically impossible because of its high society requirements.

Spotlight: Yeah it sure is.

Terraria: You're one of the major lucky ones.

Chalmers: I sure am. And it was great to be part of that college. Lets do it!

Stella used the Core Medals for Chalmers, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Fault Zone and she fired waves of light and energy and

smashed him down.

CHALMERS! YOST CRIMSON DYNAMO! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Stella used her Ridewatch and they danced to music from Two Steps From Hell and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Jackal Monster

---

Jackal Monster was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of the Midnight 13, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Midnight 13 etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him! First this. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT

MODE!

He pressed a button and a flash of light blasted him and then a timer came on. 15 seconds later the red X lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

SPD Rangers: DELTA ENFORCERS!

They got their blasters ready.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and then the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a containment card.

Nico went over and picked him up.

Nico: Jackal Monster you have failed this world.

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were facing the Swamp monster!

Orion: Don't even try to force us off your property.

Tsukasa: It won't work!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Calibur!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Solomon!

Kamen Ride: Storious!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of all the Saber Team!

Qin: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

Me: Now this.

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURN DIALS) PREPARED CHANBARA POWER!

We summoned the Kakuranger, Hurricaneger, Shinkenger and Ninningers and the Shinobi, Zero One, Build, Den-O, Kabuto, Gaim and Revice Riders!

Maria: And this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANOTHER RIDER MAYHEM!

She summoned the Another Riders from Hibiki to Revice!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: Awesome Maria!

Laney: First time seeing that happen.

Apple Bloom: This is gonna be so awesome.

Then 3 lights appeared and they landed in the Cutie Mark Crusaders hands. They were 3 Grand Zi-O Ridewatches! Apple Bloom got the Red Battlizer Rangers Ridewatch, Sweetie Belle got the Sixth Ranger Ridewatch and Scootaloo gotthe Drive Majesty Ridewatch!

Apple Bloom: Whoa! Our own Grand Zi-O Ridewatches!

Sweetie Belle: This is so cool!

Scootaloo: Now it's our turn!

They activated them.

Cutie Mark Crusaders: HENSHIN!

Then the spirits of the Red Battlizer Rangers, 6th Rangers and the Drive Riders all appeared and merged with them and they transformed! Apple Bloom got an awesome red armor with the powers, tools and armors of the awesome Red and Crimson Battlizer Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years! She had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND RED BATTLIZER ZI-O! Sweetie Belle had an awesome rainbow armor and it had all the powers of the 6th Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years and she had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND SIXTH ZI-O! And Scootaloo donned an awesome and incredibly fast armor with the powers of the Drive Team and she had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND DRIVE MAJESTY!

We were all amazed!

Nico: OH WOW!

Me: Wow! 3 Grand Zi-O's! WOW!

Woz: REJOICE! 3 true saviors of the grand Knightesses of Honesty, Generosity and Loyalty to save those who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. Behold Knightess of the Red Battlizer Sentai and Rangers, GRAND RED BATTLIZER ZI-O, Knightess of the 6th Rangers and Sentai, GRAND SIXTH ZI-O, and Knightess of Speed, GRAND DRIVE MAJESTY!

Me: That is awesome!

Varie: Wow!

Rainbow Dash: This… is… AWESOME!

Rarity: Oh wow!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Me: Wow! How do you girls feel?

Apple Bloom: This is really amazing!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it is!

Scootaloo: It sure is!

We went at the Swamp Monster and smashed and pulverized the creature all over.

Sobtjek, Lanker, Raimusa, Intress, and Ikkatosh blasted and smashed the Swamp Monster all over the place.

Apple Bloom used the power of the Mystic Force Battlizer, Sweetie Belle used the Titanium Ranger's power and Scootaloo used the Burn Gear's power and blasted the Swamp Monster all over.

Hinata, Isaribi, Beachcomber and Ransack used the Earth, Leaf and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hinata and Isaribi's powers and Beachcomber's agility 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat blaster into a cannon!

Hinata and Cybertron Ransack: LION FIST MEGA BLAST!

Isaribi and Beachcomber: NEPTUNE SPEED BLAST!

Stomachoan Magic and Tala: STOMACHOAN VOMIT BLAST!

Panuncian Thunderstrike and Ranamon: LIGHTNING VAPOR SHOT!

Opticoid Firestorm and See More: FIRESTORM EYE BARRAGE!

Harpies of Water and Cluemaster: WATER HARPIE FURY!

Angelic Undead and Dr. Polaris: UNDEAD ANGEL FURY!

Spheroid Earthquake and Trap Jaw: SPITTING WATER ULTRA BLAST!

Victoria Tech Storm and Tri Klops: TECH GERMANY BLAST!

Cure Mermaid Life Storm and Gramma Stuffum: FOOD MERMAID MEGA BLAST!

Jungle Spirit Light and Cheshire: JUNGLE LIGHT STORM!

Salamander Darkness and Pyros: VOLCANO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM VOLCANO BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nadine Phoenix, Sunset Shimmer, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Lincoln, Velma, Homer, me and Nico: SPICY MEGA FIRESTORM!

We fired a massive blast of fire.

Lincoln: HOT SAUCE ELEMENT STYLE: REGRET HOT SAUCE!

Jessica Shannon: HOT SAUCE STING STYLE: CAROLINA REAPER RECTUM WRECKER~

Peni Parker: HOT SAUCE WEB STYLE: MELINDA'S RED SAVINA PEPPER HOT SAUCE!

Entrapta: HOT SAUCE LIGHTNING STYLE: MEGA DEATH HOT SAUCE WITH LIQUID FURY!

Perfuma: HOT SAUCE NATURE STYLE: CAJOHNS LETHAL INGESTION BHUT JOLOKIA HOT SAUCE!

Frosta: HOT SAUCE ICE STYLE: HEARTBREAKING DAWN'S REAPERCUSSION 7-POT PRIMO!

Kyoko: HOT SAUCE LIGHTNING STYLE: SMACK MY ASS & CALL ME SALLY HOT SAUCE!

Misako: HOT SAUCE LAVA STYLE: CAJOHNS HYDRA 7-POT PRIMO!

Mai Shiranui: HOT SAUCE FIRE STYLE: STINGER SCORPION PEPPER SAUCE!

Juri Han: HOT SAUCE DARK STYLE: THE LAST DAB XXX!

Hilda: (British Accent) HOT SAUCE FIRE STYLE: WICKED REAPER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HOT SAUCE DARK STYLE: REAPER SQUEEZINS!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln and his harem: HOT SAUCE FINAL SMASH: HOT SAUCE TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a massive tidal wave of Mad Dog 357 plutonium no. 9 hot sauce which clocks in at 9 million scoville units!

The blasts all hit the Swamp Monster and blasted him down and we tied him up and we were back on Earth!

Top: This was a very hot battle.

Ice Demon: Just like the good old days in solving mysteries.

Me: It sure feels like it.

Dayu: And now, we're back in the swamp.

Doctor Octopus: At least the monster's beaten.

Chalmers: And now, to see who he is.

I pulled off the mask and it was DWAYNE!

All of us: DWAYNE!

Me: Just as we suspected.

Nico: But he is REALLY The Gentleman Bandit!

All of us: THE GENTLEMAN BANDIT!

Velma: Dwayne wanted to scare everyone out of the swamp. Why? because he was after the armored car he stole as the Gentlemen Bandit. When Chomps foiled Dwayne's getaway the armored car loaded with money became submerged in the swamp. Dwayne A.K.A. The Gentleman Bandit, needed time to recover the money but he could only work at night, the only problem was that's when Bayou Pierre ran his swamp tours, so the Swamp Monster was born. Dwayne had come to town and got a job working with Bayou Pierre as the perfect cover while he planned his bank robbery. I realized Dwayne wasn't what he seemed when Pierre thought the Kingston University ring belonged to Dwayne, the same ring he lost at the night of the robbery. Dwayne wasn't Kingston material, but the Gentlemen Bandit was exactly the kind of high society type that would be a Kingston alumnus.

Gentleman Bandit: And I would have gotten away with it too if it wasn't for you meddling kids.

Me: Meddling is a good thing.

Nico: And now you are looking at spending the rest of your worthless life in prison.

They took him away.

Me: Have fun inside a Louisiana prison, you dirty crook.

Nico: You got that right, J.D. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of King Sombra the Evil to deal with, and that demonic, black-hearted unicorn should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Princess Cadence: I knew there was no mistaking that demonic voice from anywhere.

Princess Amore: Indeed. You can come out now, King Sombra the Evil.

A black shadow flew towards us in a fit of rage, and when it descended, the shadow disappeared and in its place was the malevolent tyrant and demonic, black-hearted unicorn who terrorized The Crystal Empire, King Sombra the Evil.

Me: So, the despotic tyrant who terrorized The Crystal Empire and murdered Princess Amore finally shows his face once again.

Nico: But, this is about to be the last time.

King Sombra: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, those Dark Louds from Jared's past babysitting double-crossed me, and those two fools Martha and Karsha were also destroyed as well?! Now, I will kill every last one of you and reduce The Crystal Empire to ruin!

King Sombra was about to fire a blast of dark magic from his horn, but Merida McLogan blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony and she and Princess Amore fired two blasts of energy at him and they hit him. When King Sombra saw Princess Amore, he looked like he'd seen a ghost.

King Sombra: Impossible, I killed you!

Princess Amore: Yes, you did, but I've been brought back by J.D., and I can never ever forget what you did in killing me all those years ago.

King Sombra: Then, enjoy your newfound life while it lasts, because I'm going to kill you again and your entire family will join you as well. And you, who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Merida McLogan: (Scottish Accent) Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends and who's had just about enough of you for the last time, you demonic, black-hearted unicorn. (Orange energy aura flares up) I am Merida McLogan, Champion of Rockhoof the Strong, one of the Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Earth Pony of Determination and Leader of The Mighty Helm, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Determination.

This really horrified King Sombra badly.

King Sombra: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Merida McLogan's pale light grayish cyan eyes turned neon pale light grayish cyan and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Alicorns, magic, earth, and Celtic symbols, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached King Sombra the Evil, she left orange energy, Alicorns, magic, earth, and Celtic symbols with every step.

Merida McLogan: (Scottish Accent) King Sombra the Evil, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria and The Crystal Empire, you are nothing but a selfish, murderous, evil, black-hearted, demonic monster who has no remorse for the crimes you've committed, and for what you also did in killing Princess Amore in cold blood, you have crossed one line too many, and now, it is time for me to administer the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Merida McLogan was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with magic, Celtic symbols, and earth surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Merida McLogan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Merida McLogan grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light orange hair with single braid, she has neon pale light grayish cyan eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, magic, earth, and Celtic symbols surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Rockhoof's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan gems for eyes and the Determination and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with cyan gems on the gold crescent links and orange crystal links and a cyan Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with cyan gems for eyes and holding the Determination and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Merida McLogan has on a sleeveless open dark orange blouse, sleeveless light orange midriff top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, light orange skirt, black pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with earth and rocks on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by rocks and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Merida McLogan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light orange angel wings with cyan tips on the light orange feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Merida McLogan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Merida McLogan's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light orange energy, magic, earth, Celtic symbols and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rockhoof's Celtic Strength Alicorn Greatsword of Celtic Determination and Celtic Earth Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light orange blade with the cutie mark of Rockhoof etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large cyan gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with cyan gems for eyes and a large light orange gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and cyan gems for the eyes and a large light orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Merida McLogan, Champion of Rockhoof, The Champion of Determination, Defender of Scotland's Proud History, Strongest of The Champions of Harmony, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of King Sombra the Evil and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Determination, Earth, and Celtic History"

メリダ・マクローガン、ロックフーフのチャンピオン、決意のチャンピオン、スコットランドの誇り高い歴史の擁護者、ハーモニーのチャンピオンの最強、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、悪のソンブラ王とドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィル、カンタロット、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団の一員であり、決意の力、地球、ケルトの歴史のマスター

Merida McLogan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELTIC STRENGTH EARTH FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC EARTH JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH CELTIC DETERMINATION!

We were amazed by Merida McLogan's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when King Sombra the Evil saw it, he went berserk with rage, and with a sadistic grin on his face, he fired a blast of dark magic from his horn to kill her, but Merida blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and she fired a powerful orange energy blast with Celtic symbols, magic, Alicorns, and earth at the demonic black-hearted tyrant and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Merida McLogan's transformed, so awesome!

Ken Knudson: Yes, and now, it's Rockhoof's turn to transform.

Merida McLogan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Determined Celtic Earth Alicorn and Divine Celtic Earth Justice) (Scottish Accent) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: This should be good.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye, and it will be lad.

Suddenly, Rockhoof's grayish blue turned neon grayish blue and he was surrounded by a moderate gamboge and pale light grayish cyan energy aura with light gold accents with Alicorns, earth, rocks, magic, and Celtic symbols, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as he approached King Sombra the Evil, he left moderate gamboge and pale light grayish cyan energy, Alicorns, earth, rocks, magic, and Celtic symbols with every step.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) King Sombra, I will never ever forgive you for the cold-blooded and black hearted crimes that you've committed against Equestria and The Crystal Empire, you are nothing but a vile, sadistic, cruel, black-hearted, remorseless monster with a penchant for blood, and what you did to Princess Amore has crossed one line too many, and now, we shall administer the sentence that fits your crimes: death.

Suddenly, Rockhoof was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate gamboge and pale light grayish cyan energy with light gold accents with earth, rocks, magic, and Celtic symbols surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rockhoof emerged, but he was changed forever.

Rockhoof grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has cyan highlights in the bangs of his long moderate gamboge with light gold stripe and single braid, he has neon grayish blue eyes and a moderate gamboge and pale light grayish cyan energy aura with light gold accents with Alicorns, earth, rocks, magic, and Celtic symbols surrounding him, he has an Alicorn along with a Nordic Valknut on its horn emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Alicorn earrings with grayish blue gems for eyes and the Determination and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with grayish blue gems on the gold rock links and grayish blue crystal links and a grayish blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with grayish blue gems for eyes and holding the Determination and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Rockhoof has on a sleeveless brown tunic, black pants, brown boots, and long brown sleeveless trenchcoat with earth and Celtic symbols on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by earth and on top of its horn is a Valknut. Suddenly, Rockhoof felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, massive pale light grayish cyan angel wings with moderate gamboge tips on the pale light grayish cyan feathers, grew and sprouted out from his now wider and more muscular back. Rockhoof has on his Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate gamboge gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rockhoof's Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate gamboge and pale light grayish cyan energy, Alicorns, earth, rocks, magic, and Celtic symbols, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rockhoof's Celtic Strength Alicorn Greatsword of Celtic Earth Determination and Celtic Earth Justice, it's a massive brand-new greatsword with his cutie mark and Celtic symbols etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged moderate gamboge blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large cyan gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with cyan gems for eyes and a large moderate gamboge gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with cyan gems on his wrists, his gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and cyan gems for the eyes and a large moderate gamboge gem in its collar for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rockhoof the Strong, Earth Pony of Determination, Leader of The Mighty Helm, Keeper of Equestrian Tales, One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Destroyer of King Sombra the Evil and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, and Master of The Powers of Earth and Determination"

強いロックフーフ、決意のアース ポニー、マイティ ヘルムのリーダー、乗馬物語の番人、ハーモニーの伝説的な柱の 1 つ、悪のソンブラ王とドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、カンタロットのメンバー友情のテーブルの騎士、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、そして大地と決意の力のマスター

Rockhoof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELTIC STRENGTH EARTH FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC EARTH JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH CELTIC DETERMINATION!

We were amazed by Rockhoof's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when King Sombra the Evil saw it, he went berserk with rage, and with a sadistic grin on his face, he fired a blast of dark magic from his horn to kill him, but Rockhoof blocked it with his gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and he fired a powerful moderate gamboge and pale light grayish cyan energy blast with Celtic symbols, magic, Alicorns, and earth at the demonic black-hearted tyrant and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Rockhoof's transformed, so awesome!

Me: Now, the battle to protect The Crystal Empire from King Sombra's evil has finally begun.

Rockhoof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Determined Celtic Earth Alicorn and Divine Celtic Earth Justice) (Scottish Accent) **Aye,**

**that's right, lad. Lincoln, Merida, shall we show this black-hearted tyrant what happens when he dares to terrorize and murder innocent people?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) Of course, Rockhoof.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Rockhoof and Merida McLogan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies of Equestria and The Crystal Empire for far too long, King Sombra the Evil, and now, we will finish you off once more, and this time, stay dead!**

Me: Your reign of terror is over forever! Your hatred, tyranny and malevolence dies with you!

Merida McLogan, Rockhoof, and Lincoln went after King Sombra the Evil, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they've blocked and deflected them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, moderate gamboge energy, Celtic symbols, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at King Sombra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on him, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned him badly, and the wounds he suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln made a Celtic binding circle which bound King Sombra's hooves to the ground and he couldn't move nor escape, and then, Lincoln grabbed King Sombra by his horn and he began sucking out and absorbing King Sombra's dark magic, powers, and really immense hatred, and he made the dark unicorn's powers his own and he was gaining a massive power boost from his hatred, and when Lincoln was done, King Sombra was weakened to such an extent that he couldn't even move, and Lincoln did the most painful thing ever to King Sombra: he ripped King Sombra's horn right off of his head, and he screamed in so much excruciating pain and agony.

Nico: Ooh, that's got to hurt!

Me: That's just as brutal as ripping a villain's arms off or his organs and bones, nice one, Linc!

King Sombra glared at Lincoln with so much hatred and fury, but Lincoln grabs the demonic unicorn by the neck with his large left hand and he tossed him into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Merida McLogan, Rockhoof, and Lincoln to finish King Sombra the Evil off by firing powerful energy beams and as they hit King Sombra the Evil, they exploded with incredible power, killing him for good as he screamed in pure rage. We cheered wildly for what Merida McLogan, Rockhoof, and Lincoln did to King Sombra, as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Merida McLogan and Rockhoof are permanent.

Then, as King Sombra the Evil's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and King Sombra the Evil's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and the demonic unicorn was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at King Sombra the Evil and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at King Sombra the Evil.

Lincoln: King Sombra the Evil, for the multitude of crimes you've committed against Equestria and The Crystal Empire, along with the cold-blooded murder of Princess Amore, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified King Sombra the Evil as he soon saw his days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit King Sombra the Evil's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and his evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

King Sombra the Evil: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

King Sombra the Evil's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those he's hurt and killed, and he'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DEMONIC TYRANNICAL TERROR OF KING SOMBRA THE EVIL HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END!

Nico: Whoo! Now, that's what I call an awesome Celtic battle against that black-hearted tyrant and a fitting end to that monster.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: And not only did we have fun eating tons of awesome spicy creole foods and Louisiana Hot Sauces, but we also solved the mystery of The Swamp Monster and put the culprit behind bars, and we got rid of King Sombra the Evil.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is Midnight Sparkle and purge the darkness from Twilight Sparkle forever.

Nico: The evil version of Twilight Sparkle, I should've known she'd be the next one to face tomorrow, and you're right, Linc, the darkness is going to be purged from Twilight Sparkle forever.

Rarity: Indeed, darling, and that'll be left to Yumi Yamaguchi, Mistmane, and Linky.

Lincoln: That's right, Rarity, and you're going to see just how I'm going to purge that darkness from Twilight Sparkle forever tomorrow. In addition to learning from the Princesses of Equestria, I've also been learning from The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, and I've learned a lot about healing magic from Mistmane, along with some healing spells from the spellbooks in our library and in my spellbook.

Me: So, there should be a spell for tomorrow to purge the darkness from Twilight forever.

Nico: And get rid of Midnight Sparkle forever.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln sensed something.

Me: Lincoln, is something wrong?

Lincoln: There's someone else who's here, but it's an energy of pure good, but it's from a parallel universe.

?: Looks like I've missed out on the chance to help destroy my parallel self.

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, he looked just like King Sombra the Evil, but his black hair has dark blue streaks, he has green eyes, and he's dressed in aristocrat clothes.

Lincoln: Wait a second, you're King Sombra the Good.

Juliana Giagōremu: (Japanese Accent) The parallel version of King Sombra the Evil, the one we just killed.

King Sombra the Good: Yes, that I am. Looks like I was too late to help you destroy my parallel self.

Me: Sorry about that.

Nico: Yeah, but we were hoping to meet with you, since we've been dealing with the evil versions of the princesses.

King Sombra the Good: Yes, I've heard about what you did to Evil Celestia and Evil Luna from my world, and I want to join you.

Lincoln: Of course.

Nico: Yeah, we heard of what you did in taking down the evil versions of the Mane 6 in your world, along with the princesses.

Me: And you said yourself, you're nothing like the King Sombra we know and hate. So, consider yourself in. Welcome to The Knights of The Friendship Table.

King Sombra the Good: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: But great job today everyone. This turned out to be one awesome and spicy adventure.

Me: It sure did. And the Armored Car can be returned to the bank.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: But Eli deserves some of the credit for using the Force to bring the Armored Car out of the swamp.

Eli: It was nothing.

Me: But it was awesome. We can now call this CASE CLOSED.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and spicy adventure and it was a great mystery.

Nico: It sure was. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome and great chapter done.

Saga of The Swamp Monster is one of my favorite episodes of Be Cool Scooby Doo and I loved it because of the hot sauces. The episode aired on February 27, 2016.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Thetis, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy

Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Dinobot, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading into the Simulator and we're going into an explosive battle with Lord Voldemort and his followers and we're going to make sure they all pay with the Black Gates. RIN NOHARA IS GOING TO EXPLODE INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION OF ALL AND SHE IS GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT VOLDEMORT PAYS FOR EVERYTHING HE DID! IT'S A BATTLE TO SAVE THE WORLD FROM HIS EVIL WRATH! Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Echo Echo and we're also going to meet a Mega Entei Gene-slammer named Valeria McConnell. Valeria is Erica McConnell - the Entei Gene-Slammer's little sister and she is a powerful fire master and was in Nico's metal and jewel working classes. She has amazing fire powers. She hates bullies too. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for me named Celine Westova. Celine Westova is a girl that is from my classes and she was actually BORN with omnipotent powers and she is immensely powerful and strong and can do anything. She has all the powers of a god and is just as powerful as me and she is now the gene-slammer of Mega Arceus. The match-up scene is for Yumi Yamaguchi, Mistmane, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, the evil version of Midnight Sparkle. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Denver, Colorado, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaea Everfree, who've come back from the dead and want revenge on me and Zarya for destroying them, while we condemn Black Rainbow to Eternal Servitude in The Masters of Evil. And they're going to meet a Contrast HERO Chaos Gene-Slammer named Kushina Hikatokage, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Science, and she's also a big time Tokusatsu fan. Her last name, Hikatokage, means Light and Shadow in Japanese. In fact, it was Kushina who introduced Lincoln to Tokusatsu shows, starting with

Space Sheriff Gavan, which believe it or not, is one of the Metal Heroes shows from Tokusatsu, and Kushina actually made Lincoln an outfit resembling Space Sheriff Gavan, and they even cosplayed as Metal Heroes. They went to a beach one day, and Kushina kissed Lincoln on the lips while swimming. Kushina is also the cousin of Saya Takagi, and she hates Flip with a burning passion. Get ready for a mystery in the most insidious prison ever as we go to the Vault, the most toughest prison ever and we're going to face the Ghost of Stealin Stan!

See you all tomorrow!

# THE CASE OF THE GHOST OF PRISON

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Tokyo, Japan. But, they were no ordinary three figures, their were Patch, adopted daughter of Lincoln Loud. along with Clover Bloom, and Sweet Note. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, Bright Eyes, Lancer, Melody, Sweetheart, Half Note, Ace, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Don't tell me, let me guess, you guys have that same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Nyx Midnight: And it also means that we found out where my adopted sister is at, along with two girls.

Starburst: Although one of them is a twin sister of a certain someone.

Bright Eyes: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Tokyo, Japan.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Jasmine the Cat, Stephanie the Anglerfish, Katrina Roberts, and Sharksharper, And it is not a safe place for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, Bright Eyes, Lancer, Melody, Sweetheart, Half Note, Ace, Me, and Nico were heading to Tokyo, Japan. Then, Lincoln saw a 10-year-old girl who has magenta skin, short yellow hair with pink streaks and Light blue eyes. She wore a long brown sweater, dark brown vest, black pants, brown boots, and a brown cap. A 10-year-old girl who has sand colored skin, ruby hair with pink streaks and amber eyes. She wore a white shirt with mango long sleeves, brown pants, and orange sneakers. and a 10-year-old girl who has lavender purple skin, pink hair with light pink streaks and pink eyes. She wore a blue sweater, pink shorts, green striped socks, white sneakers, and a beanie with cat ears and a four leaf clover design. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Sweet Note, Patch, and Clover Bloom.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Sweet Note?

Sweet Note: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Sweet Note, Patch, and Clover Bloom were stunned.

Clover Bloom: The Legendary team themselves?

Lincoln: Yes.

Sweet Note, Patch, and Clover Bloom ran up to Lincoln, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, me, Nico, and Lori joined in on the hug.

Lincoln: And there's something you three should know, I adopted not only just you three, I'm also adopting Bright Eyes, Half Note, Ace, Melody and Sweetheart.

Bright Eyes, Half Note, Ace, Melody, and Sweetheart: Adopted?!

Sweetheart: But, Why?

Lincoln: I've seen you guys not also being there for Nyx, but you guys are like siblings to Nyx. so, I decided to adopt you five as part of my family.

Bright Eyes: Are you saying that because… you're our father now?

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Bright Eyes, Half Note, Sweet Note, Ace, Patch, Melody, and Sweetheart with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Lancer join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Sweet Note, Patch and Clover Bloom to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did, and Bright Eyes, Half Note, Sweet Note, Ace, Patch, and Melody, and Sweetheart now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Later In the simulator and walking through the forests of the world of wizards was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Thetis, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of

The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Dinobot, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and amazing exercise. We were going to battle Voldemort and his twisted followers and destroy them forever and make sure that monster and his followers die the most horrible death ever and we're also going to banish them to the black gates for all eternity and wipe them ALL OUT from the fabric of the Multiverse for all time.

Me: I've been looking forward to this one. I can't wait to make Voldemort pay for his crimes.

Camie: I hate that wizard monster.

Tsuyu: Me too.

Varie: All of us have. He is a genocidal racist to the Nth Power.

Thetis: Yeah he sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Thetis.

Thetis: Anytime Nico.

Camie: Thetis I never got to ask, what kind of creature are you?

Thetis: I'm what's called an Undinian and my kind comes from the planet Undine III.

Me: Undinians are a race of water elementals from the planet Undine III. The planet is a world completely covered in water and the Undinians live in underwater castles and cities. They are a peaceful race and they only fight when absolutely necessary. The planet was originally located 13,000 light-years away from Earth. They have tremendous power over water and they are very deadly and formidable warriors in battle.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is incredible.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Thetis, remember when you joined us?

Thetis: I sure do. It was during the adventures with Shanan and Sailor Moon.

She went over what happened in chapter 220 and it was awesome.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 220

Disturbances were being found in a computer club in Sailor Moon's school and Shanan, The Sailors, Lincoln, Fu, Lilly, Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola and Penny were on their way to find out what is causing it.

They arrived at the door to the computer club and found a woman instructor and the students were looking tired and drained.

Lilly: This is bad guys. Beryl is behind this.

Shanan: Yeah. I feel it too Lilly.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at all the computers and they all shorted out and exploded.

BOOM!

Lucy: This whole computer seminar is a ploy. Run. Now!

The students ran.

The woman became a nasty monster. It was Garoben.

Shanan: Garoben. An Axenonan was behind all this.

Garoben: That's right Shanan. I'm impressed you know all about my kind.

Shanan: I know all sorts of creatures from all of the galaxy and beyond.

Lincoln: What's an Axenonan?

Shanan: Axenonans are one of the most dangerous warrior races in the galaxy. They come from the planet Axnos. It's a primitive city planet that is completely wartorn and the system is 49,000 light-years away from Earth. They have been at war with their sister planet Uminon Prime for centuries. The war is still going on to this day. They have axes for their right arms that they use as their weapon of choice.

Lana: That is absolutely crazy!

Garoben: That's right Shanan. My race has always been at war with Uminon Prime for as long as I can remember. It's a nightmare unlike any other.

Lincoln: I'd like to face you and test myself against you. You have more fighting experience than I do and I want to see how I measure up.

Garoben: Lets go outside and do it Lincoln.

Shanan: Good thinking.

Out on the track Lincoln and Garoben stood ready.

Lincoln had his sword of lightning ready.

Garoben: This is just like home Lincoln.

Lincoln: Glad I could help you reminisce about it.

They then clashed and it was a savage and fierce sword and axe battle. Blasts of blue and black lightning were flying everywhere. Lincoln was getting an intense workout and he and Garoben were working up an intense sweat. When they stopped 45 minutes later they were panting and sweating hard.

Lincoln: You definitely live up to your race Garoben. You are a skilled and fierce warrior.

Garoben: Thank you Lincoln. You are a truly worthy adversary.

Lincoln: If I may ask why do you serve a monster like Queen Beryl?

Garoben: I wanted to find a way to stop our planets from fighting for so long. I was fed up with both our planets fighting for too long that it tore my mind apart. Queen Beryl recruited me to do her bidding because she promised me that she would help me stop the fighting.

Lincoln: And you believed her?

Garoben: Yes. Now I see that all this time she was using me after all these years. You fighting with me made me realize that and I am forever in your debt Lincoln Loud.

Lincoln: I'm glad I could help you Garoben. Would you like to help us take down Queen Beryl?

Garoben: I would be honored Lincoln.

Garoben became a rune on Lincoln's sword and this meant that Lincoln would call on her when the time is right.

Lola: Great job Linky.

Sailor Venus: Yeah. That was amazing.

Lincoln: Thanks girls.

Shanan: All that training under my sister Nicole really helped you buddy.

Laney: It sure did.

?: Soon it won't matter when you all die.

They saw Jadeite.

Sailor Moon: Jadeite.

Shanan: Jadeite. So you are the one that's been trying to steal all the energy of these innocent people for Queen Beryl.

Jadeite: That's right.

Lucy: Your heart is as black as the Darkness.

Laney: You are evil in its purest form.

Shanan: We will fight you when you are ready Jadeite. I have message for Queen Beryl.

Jadeite: Very well. What do you have to say for her majesty?

Shanan: Tell her this. When the time comes for us to fight, we are coming for her and we will make sure that she pays for everything she has done to the galaxy in its entirety and avenge Queen Serenity and the entire Moon Kingdom that she destroyed 1,000 years ago.

Jadeite: I will tell her this and you will get no more mercy from me when we fight.

Lana: We have that to look forward to.

Sailor Moon: Count on it.

Jadeite vanished.

Shanan: You hear that Beryl? We are coming for you and you will pay for everything you've done.

The scene transits to the Dark Kingdom in all its malevolent glory.

Jadeite: And so your Majesty, Shanan told me to deliver her message to you from her.

Queen Beryl: Her message has been received. I will be ready for her when the time comes and she will die like The Moon Kingdom did. Increase your chances of getting energy for the Negaforce Jadeite. Don't disappoint me.

Jadeite: Yes your Majesty.

He vanishes.

Back in Tokyo in the clubhouse, Shanan sensed something weird.

Shanan: Guys, something is going on. Numerous people have been buying lots of clocks from a clock store at a good price and they have been acting strange.

Sailor Mercury: Yes. Sailor Moon's dad has been getting up and going to work at 2 hours earlier than normal.

Sailor Venus: That is really strange.

Sailor Uranus: Without a doubt it's Beryl's doing.

Lincoln: Well if it's coming from a clock shop then we need someone that can use time powers.

Lincoln used his lightning powers and opened a window.

In Clyde's room at the McBride Residence, he was playing video games when the viewing window appeared.

Lincoln: Clyde are you there?

Clyde: Hey Lincoln. What's up?

Lincoln: We have a situation here in Tokyo and we need your help.

Clyde: Sure thing. I'm on my way.

Clyde jumped through the viewing window and he arrived in the Clubhouse.

Lana: Hey Clyde.

Clyde: Hey Lana. Wow! What a clubhouse.

Laney: It's our base of operations for our battle with the forces of the Negaverse.

Shanan: Good to have you here Clyde. Now we have a situation where your Time Powers are needed.

Lilly: We'll explain it when we get there.

Clyde: Okay. I wanted to test out my time powers anyway and see what I am capable of. I've been training and getting stronger to win Lori's heart.

Shanan: Lets go.

They walked over to the Clock Shop called Clock Look and they saw that it was closed. They explained the situation to Clyde and he was more than willing to help out.

Shanan: All right guys.

Shanan fired an energy blast and blew a hole into the door.

BOOM!

Shanan: Lets go.

They ran in and saw the store owner.

?: So you all came.

Shanan: That's right.

Clyde: You've done enough damage to the people of Tokyo.

Clyde released a time field and the Clocks all exploded. The energy that was stolen from everyone that bought the clocks was returned. The store owner revealed her true form: Ramua.

Shanan: Ramua. A Chrononite was causing all this.

Ramua: That's right Shanan. Your little friend has impressive time powers like I do.

Clyde: That's right. You are abusing the power of time for dark pleasures and I can't allow that to happen.

Lincoln: What's a Chronoite?

Shanan: Chronoites come from the distant planet Kronos II. It's located at the distant edge of the galaxy 125,000 light-years away from Earth. They have a strong power and control over time. Their powers aren't as omnipotent as the power of time in its entirety. They get their power from a powerful pocket dimension of their own creation. Kronos II was destroyed when a comet the size of Jupiter crashed into it and completely obliterated it. I would consider it as an act of karma because Chronoites are an evil race that was doomed to extinction.

Ramua: That's right Shanan. My race was completely destroyed by that comet and I am now the last of my kind.

Lana: That's awful.

Laney: Yeah.

Ramua: To tell you the truth everyone. I never wanted to work for Queen Beryl in the first place. My race was brainwashed into becoming an evil race by Beryl and she poisoned my mind with lies. She destroyed my race.

Lilly: Oh man. That's awful!

Clyde: Why don't we team up? We can help take down Queen Beryl together.

Ramua: I would like that.

Clyde: My name is Clyde McBride.

Ramua became a mark on Clyde's arm.

Lincoln: Great work Clyde.

Clyde: Thanks buddy.

Shanan: Our work is not done yet.

The next day they got a disturbance over at Sendai Hill.

They ran to the sight and saw a bus lifting up and being pulled into a black hole.

They flew after it and went in and saw that the bus was in a pocket dimension created by Kigaan.

Shanan: Kigaan. A Repnomite was behind all this.

Kigaan: That's right Shanan. Their energy is now mine thanks to me.

Lincoln: What's a Repnomite?

Shanan: Repnomites are a race of vicious, ruthless reptilian warriors that rule over everything with pure fear. They come from the destroyed planet of Xexni XII located 28,000 light-years away from Earth. The planet was completely enslaved by the Repnomites centuries ago and they were destroyed when the planet was sucked into a black hole and it exploded.

Lincoln: That serves them right.

Sailor Mars: Yeah. I agree. They deserved to be destroyed for everything they did.

Kigaan: That's right. Now you all are gonna die.

Clyde fired a time ray and it hit her arm and it disintegrated into dust.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Sailor Uranus: URANUS GROUND SHAKING!

Sailor Uranus fired a yellow ringed orb and it obliterated Kigaan instantly.

Shanan: Great shots guys.

Lincoln: Thanks Shanan.

Kigaan, the last of the Repnomites was killed and the Repnomites were now extinct.

They returned the stolen buses to the streats and they left.

The next day they were at a fairy tale land and they saw a princess stealing energy through her apple.

Shanan: Not on our watch.

Shanan fired an energy beam and it blew the apple out of her hand and shattered it.

The stolen energy was returned and they saw the girl change. She became a living doll called Murid.

Shanan: Murid. A Dretrovite was behind all this.

Murid: That's right Shanan.

Lincoln: What's a Dretrovite?

Shanan: Dretrovites are a race of Dream Aliens that have total control over dreams. They come from the distant planet of Drevo V. They can assume any form they choose from fantasy and look like a princess or anything from your favorite storybook. But their true form makes them look like a puppet doll. The Drevo System is located 76,000 light-years from Earth and it has a sister system 20 light-years away from it. That is the system of Nightmares and is the Antepode of the Drevo System.

Sailor Neptune: So Murid is from the nightmare system?

Shanan: No. She is from Drevo V but she was poisoned with evil that turned her into a creature from the Nightmare System.

Murid: That's right Shanan and you've ruined everything for her majesty.

Lola: You give princesses everywhere a bad name!

Lola fired a blast of fire at her and incinerated her.

Lincoln: Nice shot Lola.

Lola: Thank you Linky. She was ruining the good nature of princesses everywhere and she had to be destroyed.

Sailor Mars: Yeah. Well done Lola.

Later the next day they were on a cruise ship and they saw a girl with dark teal hair stealing energy through a necklace. Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at her and revealed her true form. It was Thetis.

Shanan: Thetis. An Undinian was behind all of this.

Thetis: That's right Shanan. How did you know my race?

Shanan: I have my sources.

Lincoln: What's an Undinian?

Shanan: Undinians are a race of water elementals from the planet Undine III. The planet is a world completely covered in water and the Undinians live in underwater castles and cities. They are a peaceful race and they only fight when absolutely necessary. The planet is located 13,000 light-years away from Earth. They have tremendous power over water and they are very deadly and formidable warriors in battle. For some reason Undine III was frozen over in ice.

Thetis: Yes Shanan. That's right. My planet was frozen over when our systems star went nova.

Shanan: That's awful. But why are you serving Queen Beryl?

Thetis: I was promised to have my planet restored to what it was before it froze.

A jet of glowing blue water erupted out of the sea and out on top of it arose Lily.

Lincoln: Lily. How did you get here?

Lily: The water tells me all big brother.

Lily landed on the boat.

Thetis: Your water powers are impressive Lily.

Lily: Thank you Thetis. The water told me what was going on and what you're doing is wrong Thetis. Queen Beryl is using you for her own selfish vendetta against the Moon Kingdom.

Thetis: Yes. I've realized that now. I was nothing but a pawn in her schemes. I knew she wasn't gonna help my planet or my people.

Shanan: That's why we're going to kill her when the time comes. She is going to pay for her crimes against the entire galaxy.

Thetis: I will gladly help you Shanan. Lily. Thank you for helping me realize my crimes.

Thetis became her human girl form and she ripped off her necklace and crushed it.

Shanan: I have a good gift for you.

Shanan snapped her fingers and gave Thetis the ability to fly with wings made of pure water and her water powers have been enhanced 1,000-fold.

Thetis: Thank you Shanan.

Shanan: I have another gift too.

She opened a viewing window and in our dimension was the planet Undine III as a 3rd Moon in Earth's Orbit and it came back to life when the Sun gave it new life.

Thetis was overjoyed.

Thetis: My home! It's restored! (Crying in joy)

Shanan: You're welcome Thetis. Now we have to take the fight to Jadeite and make him pay for everything he has done.

Sailor Earth: Yeah.

Shanan: Get ready Jadeite. Your time has come. Lily would you like to help us?

Lily: I would be honored Shanan.

Later at Tokyo airport they were on the runway and they saw Jadeite waiting for them.

Jadeite: Well you've all come.

Shanan: That's right Jadeite. Prepare to die.

Shanan went Super Angel 2 and Laney and Lincoln Went Super Angel 2. Everyone else spread their wings.

Shanan: It's over Jadeite. Your time has come.

Shanan fired an energy blast and Jadeite jumped away as it exploded.

KABOOM!

Jadeite formed a sword and Shanan they clashed and sparks were flying everywhere. Setting the whole airport on fire. Planes exploded into tremendous fireballs and more. The raging inferno from the fight was incredible. Massive fiery explosions destroyed much of the airport. Sailor Earth slashed Jadeite in the back and he was oozing green blood and bleeding profusely. Then Shanan and Sailor Moon stabbed Jadeite right through his black heart and killed him in an instant.

Shanan: Enjoy your time in the darkness of the Netherworld.

Lucy: That's right. People like you deserve to be forever damned for all eternity.

Lincoln: Well said Lucy.

Shanan: Great job all of you. That's one of Queen Beryl's Generals down and three more to go.

Sailor Earth: That's right.

In the Dark Kingdom Queen Beryl got the news of Jadeite's demise and Thetis's betrayal and she was enraged.

Queen Beryl: Blast! Shanan you will pay for this! We'll worry about that later. You Neflite are my new commander in getting energy.

Neflite: Jadeite was a fool.

With Jadeite gone Shanan and team relaxed for a bit.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Nico: Whoa! That's right I wasn't with the team when all that happeened.

Camie: Yeah but that is so cool.

Laney: It was awesome.

Varie: It sure was.

Maria: It's good Shanan and Serena got through to you.

Lily: It was actually me that did it Maria.

Maria: Oh right.

Carol: But that was so awesome.

Thetis: Yeah and Shanan resurrected my planet and gave me back my home.

Rin Nohara: That was so awesome though.

Nico: It sure was.

Kaito: Is it true that Fuzzy Lumpkins hates when people trespass on his property?

Me: Well before we met him he was what we call a totally isolated villain. He lived far away in the forest near Townsville all by himself and he hated visitors. He hated anyone and anything that trespassed on his land and property.

Kaito: He didn't have any friends at all?

Me: No.

Nico: I don't know what happened. Can you tell me?

Me: I sure can Nico. It went from a camping trip to a mission.

I went over what happened in chapter 331.

FLASHBACK 2 - Chapter 331

It starts with all of us having a camping trip in the woods outside of New York City.

Me: Nothing like going on a camping trip to unwind and bond with nature.

Lincoln: You said it buddy.

Linka: This is the life.

Rita II was crying.

Lily: Oh what's wrong little sis? Are you afraid of the stuff out here?

The fire went out.

Me: Uh oh. The fire went out.

Rachel: I got this.

Rachel fired a sound beam and relit the fire.

Leni: That's totes better.

Lori: It literally is.

Blossom: I can't quite put my finger on it but I think we've been here before.

Varie: How so Blossom?

Blossom: I don't know.

Bubbles: Me neither.

Me: Well you'll think of it eventually.

The next morning we woke up in our tents and got up and got some fresh air.

Me: What a great night. I love the beauty of nature.

Lily: Me too.

Lana: I love camping outside.

Lola: It's beautiful isn't it?

Suddenly we heard a gunshot.

BANG!

Me: Sounds like someone is out hunting.

Buttercup: I don't think that was a hunter J.D.

Blossom: (Gasp) I remember now. This is the land of our old enemy Fuzzy Lumpkins.

Me: What did he do to you girls?

Bubbles: He's a hillbilly pink fur villain that lives here in the woods outside of New York. He lives in total isolation away from the city and he hates visitors.

Laney: He doesn't have any friends?

Blossom: No he doesn't.

Lucy: That is sad. If I had a heart it would be sad for him. But I already am sad inside.

Lynn: No one should ever be alone their whole life.

Luan: I agree.

Luna: Me too dudes.

Me: We have to help him. Can you lead us to him Blossom?

Blossom: Sure.

The Powerpuff Girls lead us to the property of Fuzzy Lumpkins. It was a small cabin and we saw Fuzzy Lumpkins sitting in a rockin chair.

Fuzzy saw us.

Fuzzy: Hey you! Get offa my property! Now!

BANG!

He shot at us but we hid behind the trees.

Me: Fuzzy Lumpkins I presume?

Fuzzy: That's right! Now get offa my property!

BANG!

He fired at us again.

Blossom: Fuzzy Lumpkins. You haven't changed a bit.

Fuzzy: The Powerpuff Girls? Haven't seen y'all in years. You've grown the last time I saw ya.

Bubbles: Last time we saw you, you and Professor were pulverizing eachother because you cut down a tree he knew since he was a kid.

Fuzzy: Yeah. That was'n wrong of me to do. But that's in the past. I apoligized for it and swore'n to never bother him again. Now get offa my property!

BANG!

He shot at us again.

Fuzzy (angry): Ya got some nerve showing your faces here after all these years! I told ya'll before to stay offa my property!

Buttercup: Yeah, kinda knew you were gonna say that.

Fuzzy: I'm not in a good mood right now, Powerpuff Girls. So ya better leave right now while ya still can! Or are you here to fight? (chuckles) I'm not gonna go easy on ya'll.

Blossom: C'mon, Fuzzy. Let's just talk this out.

Varie: Yeah.

Fuzzy (takes out shotgun): Oh, I'm all done talkin!

Eddy fired a laser blast at Fuzzy, hitting him in the shoulder. But that only made him angrier.

Eddy: Fuzzy, one of us is gonna get hurt if this keeps up. Most likely me.

Fuzzy (angry): GET OFFA MY PROPERTY!

Me: I agree Eddy. Fuzzy what is your problem? Why do you not want to socialize with people and have friends?

Fuzzy: Because I don't want any friends! Now I'ma gonna teach ya'll a lesson!

He fired at us and Blossom fired a laser vision blast that melted his gun.

Me: Fuzzy listen to yourself. You may not have any friends but deep down you're just lonely and you are in need of a friend. No one should ever have to spend their entire lives alone forever.

Something was affecting Fuzzy in a warm way. It was an emotion that he never felt even once in his whole life: Love. Fuzzy's eyes welled up with tears and he started crying.

Fuzzy (crying): I just don't get it! Why does everything convieniently work out for ya, the great Powerpuff Girls?! Ya shrug through everything free of consequence and ya'll get rewards like money, fame, appreciation, and stuff! But me? I'm punished for being myself.

Buttercup then does something that suprises everyone. She hugs Fuzzy!

Buttercup: I think all you need is a friend.

We walk to him and I reach out my hand to him and the chorus of Heaven was singing as I glowed in the golden light of good.

Me: We just want to be your friends. Everyone needs a friend. We love and care for eachother and are always there for everyone. We would never abandon you and neither will God. We just want to be your friend.

Fuzzy's heart was so full of love that it grew 4 sizes that day and Fuzzy returned the gesture by taking my hand and for the first time ever he was happy and filled with love.

Fuzzy: J.D. thank y'all for this. Thank y'all.

Me: You're welcome Fuzzy. No one should ever be alone forever.

Later Fuzzy decided to move his cabin into the forest of Royal York. He was right at home. A can phone system was set up between the Knudson-Loud-Anderson-Weather estate and Fuzzy Lumpkins.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

Nico: Whoa.

Kaito: Wow! So you guys got through to Fuzzy and had him join up.

Me: Yep. Fuzzy is one of the villains I felt sorry for like Mr. Freeze.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: And now, Mojo's with us as well.

Me: Yep. But in our frenemies.

Qin: Yeah.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

We heard an explosion!

Me: Whoa!

We went to a hill and we saw Hogwarts Castle in Ruins and on fire!

Nico: Looks like the battle has started!

Dinobot: I have a feeling this is gonna be a big battle.

Nico: Just like what we saw 73 days after the Battle with Thanos.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: The Powerpuff Girls Z versions of Mojo and Fuzzy will be perfect for our frenemies as well.

Lincoln: Powerpuff Girls Z versions?

Nico: (chuckles) That's a story for another time. For now, let's go help in the battle. Starting by helping Neville, Dean, and Seamus blow up the wooden bridge to Hogwarts so more Death Eaters can't get in.

Lincolns: (sighs) Fine. But we're not done with this conversation.

Nico: Okay. Lets go!

We went to help out and then we saw the bridge.

Nico: J.D. blast that bridge!

I fired an energy blast and it hit the bridge and exploded with incredible power in a fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The bridge was destroyed in a powerful fiery explosion!

Nico: That did it!

Dinobot: I will engage! Dinobot, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready.

Dinobot: Get ready to be destroyed with honor!

He fired a great laser blast from his eyes and blew many Death Eaters apart!

Nico: Nice shooting!

Maria: We should take care of those giants as well!

Eli: They are mine!

Eli lifted his hand and then we heard a familiar roar!

Out of the water came GODZILLA!

(GODZILLA THEME SONG PLAYS)

Godzilla roared.

Godzilla: (ROARS)

Eli: Lets get them!

Godzilla saw the giants and knew they posed a threat.

Then his spines glowed and then he fired a powerful Atomic Ray blast and they exploded with incredible fiery power!

MASSIVE FIERY AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSIONS!

Qin: Take that!

More Death Eaters came!

Carol: I got these clods!

Carol fired rainbow lasers, missiles and energy rays and blasted them into dust as massive fiery explosions were blasting out all over!

The area was turning into a massive and raging inferno!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: That's the way!

Neville came.

Neville: (British Accent) Thank you all so much.

Me: No problem Neville.

Nico: Neville, do you know where Harry, Ron, and Hermione are?

Neville: They told me they were heading to the Room of Requirement!

Nico: Then lets get over there!

Neville: Lets go!

We went to the castle.

Nico: Maria we're going to need lots of backup!

Maria: You got it!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRESTORM FURY BRIGADE!

She summoned Axel, Firefly, Firebrand, Pyros, Evil Nuova Shenron, Reika Hanehara, Sunstreak, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man and all the Fire Users of the M.O.E.

Reika Hanehara: Whoa! Is this what it was like during the Battle of Hogwarts?

Me: Yep it sure was.

Nico: We haven't got a moment to lose!

Me: Riders lets transform!

Hitoshi: You got it!

Heisei Kamen Rider: HENSHIN!

THEY ALL TRANSFORMED AND WERE READY!

Me: YEAH!

We entered the Room of Requirement.

Firefly: Harry! You there?

We saw Harry in battle with Voldemort!

Me: There he is! Rin you and me will go after him. (Eyes glow red) I've had enough of this motherfucking racist fuckwad to last an infinite number of eternities!

Rin Nohara: With pleasure. And I'm going to transform myself too.

Nico: Go get him guys.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: With pleasure and Nico eat Draco Malfoy's heart for me.

Nico: With pleasure.

Me and Rin went after Lord Voldemort.

Maria saw Bellatrix LeStrange fighting Molly Weasley.

Maria: I got Bellatrix!

Maria went after her.

Molly Weasley: (British Accent) Not my daughter you bitch!

She was laughing like an insane lunatic and then Maria teleported and kicked her in the face and smashed her down!

Maria: You fucked around with your last victim you asshole shitfucker!

Maria then transformed into her Super Angel Infinity Form!

Maria kicked her in her face and kneed her in the stomach and kicked her in the face and Bellatrix belched up a huge amount of blood!

May went and punched Crabbe and Goyle and picked their wands out of their hands and caught them.

May: (to Goyle and Crabbe) Malfoy's a lost cause. But it's not too late for you two. C'mon. Please do the right thing.

Vincent Crabbe: (British Accent) I knew that Malfoy was lost.

Gregory Goyle: (British Accent) Malfoy may be lost but there is one thing Voldemort will never destroy and that is our honor!

May gave them back their wands and they fired blasts at Lucius Malfoy and they hit him in the back!

Lucius Malfoy was in a lot of pain!

He saw who fired the blasts and he was shocked!

Lucius Malfoy: (British Accent) You traitors!

Maria kicked LeStrange in the face and kicked her in the nose and then she punched her in the stomach and kicked her wand out of her hands and caught it. Then the wand glowed and then it formed into an incredible magic water sword!

Maria: (Divine Echoing Water Voice of Cosmic Hope, Love And Redemption) **Wow! What a sword!**

Bellatrix LeStrange laughed like a total homicidal maniac!

She then slashed LeStrange all over!

The Riders saw Nagini, Voldemort's pet snake.

Kaito: (gets out Gaim gear) Me and my team got Nagini!

Zocks: (gets out Wizard gear) We know how much she scared Nico in the past.

Nico: She scared me when I watched the movies. But NOT ANYMORE! The only thing that scared me worse was Slappy.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the Death Eaters all over in fiery explosions and Kaito got a Gaim Sword and Zocks got a sword for Wizard!

Zarya fired energy arrows at Fenrir Greyback and skewered him all over!

Suddenly massive explosions and jets of fire exploded out of the floor and walls and engulfed everything in a massive conflagration of raging fire. Many of the evil Slytherin kids were killed as a result. Satanic music played as Voldemort was looking for a way out and he saw a figure in the fire. Rin came out of the fire and she was like the devil himself.

Voldemort: The Devil Himself!

Rin: Wrong! I'm a shinobi and you're going to pay for your crimes Voldemort.

Voldemort: (Evil Laughter) You can't win you stupid girl!

Rin threw a fireball and it hit Voldemort in the face and burned him.

He dropped his wand and Rin grabbed it and it glowed and suddenly turned into a sword. It was a fire blade sword and the hilt was red gold and had flame jewels and the blade had fire around the blade.

Rin: What a cool Sword. It's over Voldemort. You're finished.

Voldemort: I will never be finished! I will continue Salazar Slytherin's work.

I kicked him in the face and knocked him down.

Me: A work filled with genocide, murder, racism and evil!? I don't think so!

I then went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Justice, Love, Valor and Friendship) **You will pay for your crimes Voldemort!**

Rin: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you and your twisted followers to last an eternity, Voldemort.

Suddenly, something inside Rin Nohara's mind snapped as memories of all the dark things Voldemort and The Death Eaters have done came back to her and her brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with powerful flames, Fire Chakra, magic, and phoenixes, she unholstered her Sword of The Firebird from her back, and as she approached Voldemort and The Death Eaters, she left orange energy, Fire Chakra, magic, and phoenixes with every step.

Rin: You and every last one of your xenophobic followers absolutely make me sick, Voldemort, I will never ever forgive any of you for all of your twisted and dark crimes that you all committed against humans and wizards for many years, along with murdering so many innocent people. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you were all trying to do to fulfill the twisted work of Salazar Slytherin and his twisted racist ways by killing the entire human race… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY FOR THE LAST TIME, VOLDEMORT, AND NOW, YOU AND EVERY LAST DEATH EATER WHO'S FOLLOWED YOU WILL DIE A HORRIBLE PAINFUL DEATH, AND YOU WILL NEVER EVER COME BACK, YOU RACIST FREAK FROM HELL!

We gasped at the sudden and extremely ferocious anger coming from Rin Nohara.

Nico: (Stunned) Holy Crap!

Lincoln: Rin harbored that much anger against Voldemort and his Death Eaters, because of what they have done when she went after them six and a half years ago, and it's just like what happened when she found out that Obito was the one leading The Akatsuki and he became evil and corrupt, just like the rest of the other Evil Uchiha.

Me: And now, that rage is about to be unleashed. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover, and Rin Nohara screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of fire as she was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with flames, magic, and Fire Chakra surrounding it, there's a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rin Nohara grew to 7'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon brown eyes and an orange energy aura with powerful flames, Fire Chakra, magic, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems embedded in the gold fire links and orange crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and The Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved black blouse with a flame-colored phoenix, black long sleeved sweater, red skirt, black pants with orange flames on the legs, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long long-sleeved black coat with flames on the long sleeves and on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with the symbol of The Hidden Leaf Village in its claws. Suddenly, Rin Nohara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with flame tips on the large black feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with a large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rin's Sword of The Firebird and all the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, flames, Fire Chakra, magic, and phoenixes, and when it finally emerged, it was then transformed into Konoha's Firestorm Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Firestorm Justice and Infernostorm Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a fire-colored phoenix and the symbol of The Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large fire-colored gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and a large fire-colored gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with fire-colored gems, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with fire-colored gems for eyes and fire-colored gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Rin Nohara, Immortal Phoenix Angel of The Hidden Leaf Village, Loving Future Wife of Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze, Student of Minato Namikaze the Fourth Hokage, Veteran of the Third Great Shinobi War, Member of The Knights of The New Fire, Emissary of The Phoenix, Destroyer of Obito Uchiha, The Akatsuki, and The Hidden Leaf Village, Destroyer of Voldemort and The Death Eaters, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Fire Chakra, and Phoenixes"

野原凛、木ノ葉隠れの里の不滅の鳳凰天使、波風うずまきナルトの愛する未来の妻、波風四代目火影ミナトの教え子、第三次忍界大戦のベテラン、新火の騎士団員、鳳凰の使者、うちはオビト、アカツキ、そして隠れた葉の村の破壊者、ヴォルデモートと死喰い人たちの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火の達人、火のチャクラ、フェニックス

Rin Nohara's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY HIDDEN LEAF FIRESTORM INFERNO

# PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HIDDEN LEAF FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE SHINOBI FIRE LOVE!

We were amazed by Rin's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Voldemort and the Death Eaters saw it, the dark wizard fell into a rage and fired a Killing Curse at her to kill her, but she deflected it with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and it hits Alecto Carrow and he was killed, then Rin fired powerful orange energy blasts with flames, magic, Fire Chakra, and Phoenixes, and the energy blasts also had the traces of the Killing Curse, and they hit the remaining Death Eaters except for Snape, who defected, and many of the Death Eaters were killed. This angered Voldemort greatly.

Voldemort: Who do you think you are to get in my way, you filthy human?!

Rin Nohara: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Ninja Love) **Someone who refuses to let you continue on living any longer, you black-hearted bastard from Hell!**

Sougo: (gets out Ultimate Revice Ridewatch) Me and Geiz will fight Bellatrix!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) She doesn't stand a chance against us.

Sougo got Ultimate Revice Armor while Geiz got Blades Armor.

They went at her and punched and kicked and smashed her all over.

Nico then saw Malfoy and he was about to attack Hermione!

Nico: Not this time! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 7)

Nico teleported in front of Malfoy!

Nico then punched him in the stomach with devastating force and kneed him in the face and knocked him down!

Harry: (British Accent) I need to help against Voldemort.

Haruto: And you will. But inside you is a Horcrux. Don't worry. I can use my own magic to get it out.

Harry Potter: You know magic?

Haruto: I sure do. Hold on.

He put a ring on Harry Potter's finger and chanted an incantation and then a soul fragment came out of Harry.

Haruto: That did it!

Harry Potter: Wow. What was that?

Haruto: Soul fragment removal spell.

Shinnosuke: We should probably check on the casualties. No telling how many people have died today.

Varie: Good idea. But J.D. can bring them all back to life.

Nico was punching Malfoy all over.

Nico: You are nothing more than a racist Malfoy!

Me and Rin slashed and kicked and blasted Voldemort all over the place.

Me: **Try this on! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: INFERNO HEAVEN!**

I formed a huge ball of fire and it looked like I was holding the sun in my hands and then I threw it and it slammed into Voldemort and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion incinerated numerous Death Eaters in an instant!

Then Nico punched Malfoy and then plunged his hand into his chest and then…

SQUELCH!

He ripped out his beating heart!

He saw Crabbe and Goyle as he was seconds from death.

Draco Malfoy: (British Accent) (Gasping) You two would dare turn on me.

Crabbe: Sorry, Draco. But you and your dad are finished. Avada Kedavra!

The last thing Malfoy saw was a green light.

He was obliterated in an instant!

Nico: Take that you shitstain!

Nico then ate his heart!

Nico: (Licks fingers) Tastes like chicken.

Lucius Malfoy: DRACO!

Unfortunately, Lucius was too distracted he didn't even see Kouta behind him until it was too late.

He slashed stabbed him through his back and through his black heart and then Nico teleported and snapped Lucius's neck and killed him!

With me and Rin as we were fighting Voldemort, Rin fired a blade of pure fire went at him and sliced off his left arm and he screamed in excruciating pain.

Voldemort: You wretched girl! I will kill you, resurrect you and then kill you again 1,000 times over!

Rin: **I don't think so. You are an absolute disgrace to the world of wizardry and magic. People like you belong in only one place and that is the Netherworld for all eternity.**

Me: **Make that the newest form of punishment ever.**

Voldemort then formed a green energy sword in his right hand and regenerated his left arm.

Rin: **Now we end this.**

Me: **Lets get him!**

Rin, me and Voldemort got into a savage and ferocious swordfight. Sparks were flying everywhere and massive explosions and blasts of fire devastated the whole landscape. We were firing fire and magic blasts at each other and it was a devastating battle. The whole area was now a massive conflagration of hellfire. The entire area of Hogwarts was now a massive raging inferno on an epic scale. The battle was so intense and ferocious that it was shaking the entirety of the world to the very core.

MASSIVE FIERY AND EPIC EXPLOSIONS!

But then…

MASSIVE SONIC BLASTS BLASTED NUMEROUS DEATH EATERS ALL OVER!

?: (Techno Voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Everyone saw a Black Evolved Sonorosian!

Nico: Whoa an Another Sonorosian!

Another Sonorosian: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun started.

She fired sonic blasts and blasted them all over.

Nico: Wow!

Another Sonorosian: Sorry my name is Catherine Nuttenberg and I'm the band leader of the Darkness Girls.

Nico: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had black and blue clothes.

Catherine Nuttenberg: I became Another Omnitrix Alien on purpose by stealing the ridewatch for it and I made this watch band for it to change into that form at will.

Nico: Wow! That's unexpected.

Catherine Nuttenberg: It sure is. And you guys have your hands full with all these douchebags so fighting me is not needed.

Nico: Nope but meeting the gene-slammers is later part of the frey.

Catherine Nuttenberg: I saw 2 of them heading this way so they will be here shortly.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Echo Echo.

Negative Ultimate Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) I doubt Swartz promised you anything. But let's show Voldemort what 2 Sonic Doom attacks can do.

Catherine Nuttenberg: No he never did because I took the Another Ultimate Echo Echo Ridewatch and turned into this form on purpose.

Nico: Very crafty.

She fired waves of sonic energy and so did Negative Ultimate Echo Echo and blasted the rest of the Death Eaters all over.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: That's the last of them. Now lets take care of Voldemort.

Qin: Right!

They went to help me and Rin.

We were still clashing with him.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: (takes out Killer Shrike's Ridewatch) Don't leave us out!

Nico activated it and fired waves of sonic energy and blasted Lord Voldemort all over.

Nico: Take that!

Then blasts of light and fire hit Lord Voldemort and then he disintegrated into dust!

Then, as the spirits of Voldemort and the Death Eaters appeared, we drew a kanji on each of their foreheads, and when Rin drew a kanji on Voldemort's forehead, all of them were found guilty by all those they've killed, and they were all being erased by The Black Gates.

Voldemort: NO! CURSE YOU ALL! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

The spirits of Voldemort and The Death Eaters faded away, and they would never return to torment anyone ever again. THE TERROR OF VOLDEMORT AND THE DEATH EATERS ARE NO MORE!

Nico: That's it for them.

Then we saw a Mega Arceus and Mega Entei!

Me: **Whoa! A Mega Arceus and Mega Entei!**

Mega Arceus: (In a girls voice) And we got here just in time.

Mega Entei: (In a girls voice) We sure did.

Me: Whoa! Celine Westova!

Nico: And Valeria McConnell!

They reverted back and Celine was a blond hair girl with yellow clothes and had the kanji for Divine on her forehead and Valeria was a red hair girl with red eyes and red clothes.

Valeria McConnell: It's awesome to see you Nico.

Celine Westova: And you too J.D.

Me: Yeah it sure is and Catherine wow it's awesome to see you.

Catherine Nuttenberg: Same here J.D.

Me: Man this was a really epic battle.

Nico: Yep.

Thetis: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Valeria McConnell: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico made a lot of awesome and amazing Blue Rings and Necklaces and we sold them and made lots of money for them.

Me: Also Celine is a special girl and she was born with Omnipotent Powers.

Everyone: Wow!

Eli: That's amazing!

Qin: Wow it sure is.

Celine Westova: And I can do this.

She snapped her fingers and resurrected all those killed by Voldemort.

Camie: Wow!

I hugged Celine and Catherine.

Me: I missed you girls.

Celine and Catherine: We missed you too.

Nico hugged Valeria.

Nico: I missed you too Valeria.

Valeria: Me too Nico.

Maria: The Ministry of Magic's gonna have a field day.

Me: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: But at least Voldemort is gone forever.

Aylene C.: Yeah.

We were happy about about that.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Zarya, and Ripster are heading to Denver, Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree are back from the dead, and they want revenge on me and Zarya for destroying them.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Denver, Colorado, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we'd also got word that Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree are back from the dead, and they want revenge on J.D. and Zarya for destroying them.

Nico: I can't believe that some of the members of The Midnight 13 are back from the dead.

Lincoln: Don't forget The Evil Dazzlings, Nightmare Moon, Demon Shimme, and Daybreaker, who were also among the members of The Midnight 13, but Nightmare Moon and Demon Shimmer have been sent to The Black Gates for good. But, we've still got to deal with Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, but we're going to condemn Black Rainbow, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, and Solar Shimmer to Eternal Servitude in The Masters of Evil, while the rest of them are getting The Black Gates.

Me: Good plan, Linc.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned into the color of Mistmane, except for the orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers.

Rarity: My word, your angel wings have changed into the colors of Mistmane.

Lincoln: That must mean that the one who brought them back was Evil Midnight Sparkle, and whom we're going after later on today.

Me: And she's also a member of The Midnight 13 as well, so I should've known she was behind this.

Lincoln: Yep, but we've got our plan set in place for later on today. And thanks for joining us, John.

Ripster: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be awesome taking those Midnight 13 monsters down again.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sounds of heartless and evil laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) Those demonic monsters of darkness, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Contrast HERO Chaos, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Contrast HERO Chaos, so awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Japanese accent, I knew it was you, Kushina Hikatokage, but we'll talk later, time to put a stop to Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree once and for all.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree and that allowed the four girls to get to safety and inside an energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree. And when Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree saw us, specifically me and Zarya, they were pissed big time.

Solar Shimmer: You! You will both pay for what you did in destroying us.

Lincoln: Not going to happen, Solar Shimmer, and now, we're about to cut your returns from the dead painfully short, because we're going to make sure that none of you ever return to threaten our world again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and

Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Ripster, Zarya, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Zarya tied Black Rainbow, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark and Solar Shimmer up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and had her beamed to The Masters of Evil's prison but not before Lincoln put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her, and Lincoln fired seven blasts of red energy from his wings and two of the blasts sucked out Evil Vignette Valencia and Gaia Everfree's energy and powers and he absorbed and assimilated them, and he sent their souls straight to The Black Gates, and the other five red energy blasts stripped Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, and Solar Shimmer of their powers, which were purified and given to Applejack, Fluttershy, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, and Sunset Shimmer, and Lincoln fired five more energy blasts, which hit Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, and Solar Shimmer and knocked them out and we sent them to the Masters of Evil Prison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, and they're never coming back. (To Kushina Hikatokage) And it's so good to see you again, Kushina Hikatokage.

Kushina Hikatokage reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark purple hair, dark purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Contrast HERO Chaos, and she's dressed in a dark purple tank top with a star on it, purple pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless dark purple trenchcoat with light and darkness on the coattails, and Contrast HERO Chaos on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Contrast HERO Chaos-themed greatsword with Contrast HERO Chaos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, dark purple wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln walked up to Kushina Hikatokage and they hugged, and Selene Rosesanglante is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kushina Hikatokage, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Science, and she's also a big time Tokusatsu fan. Her last name, Hikatokage, means Light and Shadow in Japanese.

Nico: Whoa, I knew we were going to run into her.

Lincoln: That's right, and Kushina was the one who introduced me to the Tokusatsu shows, starting with Space Sheriff Gavan, which believe it or not, is one of the Metal Heroes shows from Tokusatsu, and Kushina actually made me an outfit resembling Space Sheriff Gavan, and we even cosplayed as Metal Heroes. We went to a beach one day, and Kushina kissed me on the lips while swimming.

Me: That's so cool.

Lincoln: And Kushina, there's also something I also got to tell you.

Lincoln then introduced her to Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan and Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban, and that he and his harem also helped them destroy The Space Organization Makuu and the Crime Syndicate Bioran, and Kushina was stunned with awe and amazement.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) This is really incredible that Lincoln and his harem met you both and helped take care of your enemies.

Retsu Ichijouji: We were indeed honored that Lincoln and his harem helped us both.

Naoto Tamura: Indeed, and we knew of many of their adventures, especially when they dealt with the enemies of The Kamen Riders.

Lincoln: That was really awesome, and Kushina is also the cousin of Saya Takagi.

Me: Wait, what?

Saya Takagi: That's right, we are cousins, and it's so good to see you again, Kushina.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You too, Saya, and I've heard that Shido is finally gone for good.

Lincoln: You heard right, the genocidal and sadistic bastard responsible for what happened in the world Saya and the others came from is gone for good.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Good, I hated that bastard for what he did, and I also hate Flip with a burning passion.

Nico: Whoa, what did that fat, smelly, mutant cheapskate do to get you mad?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Kushina Hikatokage's neck with dark purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Kushina.

Kushina Hikatokage had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Kushina Hikatokage's waist and Kushina Hikatokage wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Aina, Manon, Alma, and Maria from the Phantasy Star series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aina, Manon, Alma, and Maria from the Phantasy Star series.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aina and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Creepy Apple, Crazy Gem, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Aina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aina, Manon, Alma, and Maria with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone of what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree, who were brought back from the dead by Evil Midnight Sparkle to get revenge on me and Zarya for destroying them.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did with Zarya tying up Black Rainbow condemning her to Eternal Servitude in The Masters of Evil and having the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her, and destroying and sending Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Kushina Hikatokage have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Evil Midnight Sparkle was the one who brought them back, well considering that she was also a member of The Midnight 13, it's no surprise.

Lincoln: Yeah, and so were The Evil Dazzlings, Daybreaker, Nightmare Moon, and Demon Shimmer, but we got rid of Nightmare Moon and Demon Shimmer when they came back, and we're going to face The Evil Dazzlings later on, along with Daybreaker.

William: Which'll culminate with the war against Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Nico: Yeah, we got ten more days left, and then, it's showtime.

Me: And we'll finally be rid of The Doomsday 23 for good, and end The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: Those demon goths went way too far bringing The Doomsday 23 back, and now, we're going to make sure their final revenge will be all for naught when the day finally comes.

---

After finally getting rid of Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Kushina Hikatokage saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kushina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kushina, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a burning passion?

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You're going to wish you guys had killed him when I tell you this story. One day, Lincoln and I were heading out to get some groceries at the grocery store and Lincoln had a shopping list his mom made, and I would be there to help him, since Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily were with their friends, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan can never be trusted to do anything to help Lincoln and they still wanted to kill him, plus, they'd got grounded for the last time they tried to kill Lincoln. We'd gotten the groceries at the grocery store, but as we were about to leave the store and head for home, Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't ever heard of a shower, and we saw who it was that never heard of a shower: it was Flip, Michigan's fat, ugly, smelly, mutant cheapskate, and he was out for revenge on Lincoln for ruining his scams and schemes to get rich and kill him, his family, friends, and J.D., and he was bellowing like a cow. But, we saw he wasn't alone, with him were Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and Lincoln was pissed off when he saw them and with Flip no less. I saw his massive white angel wings spread out and a ball of rose red energy formed above his head and he fired six rose red energy blasts and one of them trapped Flip inside a rose red orb, but the other sisters dodged them. We attacked the five mean Loud Sisters, and when a drop of Lori's blood wound up on Lincoln and he tasted it, he saw into Lori's memory: he found out that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan broke out of their rooms, because of them hiring Flip, who busted out wanting revenge on Lincoln, his family, friends, and J.D. for ruining his scams, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan paid a lot of money to kill Lincoln, his family, friends, and J.D.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: They did what?!

Me: Yeah, I was there the day that mutant broke out, but when Lincoln told me that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan paid Flip a lot of money to kill me, Lincoln, his family, and friends, that's crossing a big line.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Yep, and after we both roughed up, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and a ball of rose red energy formed above his head and he fired five rose red energy blasts and trapped them in five rose red orbs. We called the police and J.D. also had Flip hauled back to jail by throwing him inside a police wagon, and we then dragged Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan back home, and we also told J.D. of what those five just did, and after we explained everything to Mr. and Mrs. Loud, the five mean sisters got grounded for nine weeks for what they did, not only for breaking their grounding but also for hiring Flip to kill Lincoln and everyone close to him for revenge.

We cheered for what Kushina and Lincoln did in stopping Flip, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Whoa, so that's why you hate Flip with a burning passion. But, we can't blame you for that, we also hate Flip for trying to kill us all after his schemes to get rich and kill Lincoln and his friends and family and all of us have been foiled one after another.

Me: But, that moron's too stupid to realize that we're immortal and we can't die, but his greed has destroyed his sanity forever.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Stupid moron.

Eli: He sure is.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading off to meet Ryusei Tsurugi A.K.A Metalder and destroy Victorious Saint Coolgin.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome meeting Ryusei Tsurugi A.K.A. Metalder.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You said it, Lincoln, and we're going to destroy Victorious Saint Coolgin. That monster's been asking for it for a very long time.

Rudina Adalwulf: And Lincoln's also going to destroy The Neros Empire for good, this is so going to be awesome.

Just then, they saw Ryusei Tsurugi battling Victorious Saint Coolgin and he has an army of Shadow Light Fighters with him. Lincoln and his harem went to help and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Victorious Saint Coolgin and his army of Shadow Light Fighters, and the Shadow Light Fighters were destroyed.

Ryusei Tsurugi: Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: That's right, we were planning on meeting you, but it looks like Victorious Saint Coolgin decided to speed that up.

Saya Takagi: In any case, we're here to help you take them down.

Ryusei Tsurugi: And you all came just in time.

Victorious Saint Coolgin: You will all die here in the name of The Neros Empire, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Not going to happen, Coolgin. Today, this shall be the end of The Neros Empire for good.

Saya Takagi: Yeah, you cold-blooded piece of crap.

Ryusei Tsurugi: Ikaru!

Ryusei Tsurugi transformed into Metalder.

Lincoln: So awesome.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You said it, Lincoln, just like on TV.

Lincoln: You said it, Kushina. Saya, you ready?

Saya Takagi: You bet, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Saya Takagi transformed into her Super Angel Eternity Infinity form, and they went after Victorious Saint Coolgin, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, laser blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Victorious Saint Coolgin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

They also attacked him with their massive greatswords and Metalder attacked him with punches and kicks, and they left painful and nasty scars on them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's end this monster for good.

Ryusei Tsurugi: Understood.

Saya Takagi, Lincoln, and Ryusei Tsurugi: METAL HEROES LEGACY MEGABLAST!

Saya Takagi, Lincoln, and Ryusei Tsurugi fired massive blasts of energy and elemental forces that took on the Metal Heroes from the Tokusatsu Metal Heroes shows, and they hit Victorious Saint Coolgin and they exploded with incredible power, killing him for good.

Victorious Saint Coolgin: No, impossible! God Neros, forgive me!

Victorious Saint Coolgin exploded, and he was dead, and he was given The Black Gates. Lincoln and Saya Takagi holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Ryusei changed back.

Ryusei Tsurugi: Thank you very much for what you did in helping me get rid of Victorious Saint Coolgin, Lincoln and Saya Takagi. But, this'll also mean The Neros Empire will also be on you as well.

Lincoln: There's no need to worry, Ryusei, we're going to take care of them, just like what happened with the Makuu Space Organization and Bioron Crime Syndicate yesterday.

Ryusei Tsurugi: I remembered Retsu and Naoto telling me about that. This should be interesting to see, and all of you also killed the Kamen Riders' most dangerous enemies as well.

Girl Jordan: Wow, you were keeping track of all of our adventures.

Ryusei Tsurugi: That's correct, Girl Jordan. And I think because of that explosion, Nico and J.D. are going to come here at once.

Just then, me and Nico arrived.

Lincoln: You really are good at keeping track of our adventures.

Me: Guys, we just saw a powerful explosion in Japan, are you all okay?

Lincoln: We're okay, J.D., and there's someone that's been wanting to meet you and Nico.

Nico: And who would… that be?

When we saw Ryusei Tsurugi, our eyes went wide with surprise and awe.

Nico: Oh, no way, Ryusei Tsurugi A.K.A Metalder from Choujinki Metalder?!

Ryusei Tsurugi: That's correct, Nico, and it's an honor to meet you and J.D. Knudson.

Me: We've heard so much about you. Wait, so that was one of your villains you, Lincoln, and his harem fought against?!

Lincoln: Not just any villain, J.D., it was Victorious Saint Coolgin, God Neros' second-in-command.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh man, that guy's one dangerous monster and God Neros' second-in-command.

Lincoln: He sure is, but we put a stop to him for good. Now, for the grand finale to put an end to The Neros Empire for good. NEROS EMPIRE GENOCIDE BLAST!

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, which hit every single member of The Neros Empire, including God Neros and their secret base: The Ghost Bank, and every last one of them have been obliterated and given The Black Gates for good.

Ryusei Tsurugi: Impressive work, Lincoln. And I have something for you to give to Orion.

Ryusei Tsurugi handed Lincoln The Metalder Ranger Key.

Lincoln: Orion is really going to be surprised when he gets this, he's already got the Gavan and Jiban Ranger Keys and we also got a surprise for you, Ryusei. How would you like to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Ryusei Tsurugi: I would be honored.

We came back to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and they were all stunned with awe, and Lincoln gave Orion the Metalder Ranger Key, and Ryusei Tsurugi was now a member of the team.

Maria: This is really awesome, first you guys met Retsu Ichijouji A.K.A. Space Sheriff Gavan and you destroyed The Space Organization Makuu, then you met Naoto Tamura A.K.A. Mobile Cop Jiban and you destroyed the Crime Syndicate Bioron today, and now you met Ryusei Tsurugi A.K.A. Metalder and you destroyed The Neros Empire, so awesome!

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) It sure is, this is so awesome that Lincoln and his harem have been helping the Metal Heroes destroy their enemies, and in turn, they're being recruited into the team.

Lincoln: And I've also been giving Orion the Metal Hero Ranger Keys.

Orion: You said it, this is really awesome that you and your harem have been helping out the Metal Heroes, and as a result of recruiting them, you've also been given their Ranger Keys. Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Orion.

Nico: And guys, we also have this to say: give every last one of the Metal Heroes' villains hell and send every last one of them to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: (Smirks) You bet we will, Nico.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Yeah, they're not going to take over or destroy our world, not if we have anything to say about it.

---

At the mall we were doing some awesome shopping!

Me: Boy we made a great haul.

Qin: We sure did.

Celine Westova: Yeah this is the most ever.

Camie: I think it's cool.

Princess Cadance: Jak, you and Taranee are up for bonding time.

Jak: Awesome! Ready to have some fun sis?

Taranee: You bet I am.

Nico: Yeah! Huh?

We saw Nami and she was looking shocked.

Me: Nami? Nami are you all right?

Nami clutched her arm in rage and she then snapped and picked up a knife and stabbed herself in the arm on her tattoo.

Nami: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) ARLONG! ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG ARLONG!

Me: NAMI!

I grabbed her arm and made her drop the knife.

Me: Nami what the hell is the matter!?

Nico: Who is Arlong?

Me: I know Arlong. He was one of Luffy's enemies.

Nico: What do you know about him Luffy?

Luffy: You will not like him.

He went over his history.

---

Arlong the Saw (in Japanese: ノコギリのアーロン, Nokogiri no Āron) is a major antagonist in the anime and anime series One Piece. He is the captain of the the Arlong Pirates, and a former member of the Sun Pirates. He holds the honor of being the first major antagonist in the series.

He serves as the main antagonist of the East Blue Saga and the Arlong Park Arc, and as the overarching antagonist of the Fishman Island Arc. He is the archenemy of Nami.

He was voiced by Jūrōta Kosugi in Japanese and Chris Rager in English.

The Sawfish Fishman was once a member of the Sunny Pirates, of which Fisher Tiger was captain. But following Tigers death and the recruitment of Jinbei into the Shichibukai, the group split into pieces and Arlong formed his own "Arlong Pirates", before leaving the Grand Line for easier targets.

Arlong set up his domain on one of the larger islands in East Blue, with a number of smaller villages in the vicinity under his control. Arlong dismantled his original galleon and used the materials to build Arlong Park, an eight-story building that served as his headquarters. From Arlong Park, Arlong hoped to conquer all of East Blue using superior underwater tactics through maps drawn by Nami that charted underwater terrain.

Arlong prepares to shoot Bellemere. When Arlong and his crew (consisting of Hatchan, Chew, and Kuroobi), first arrived on the island that would someday become Arlong Park, the first village he encountered was Cocoyasi Village, the home of Nami. Arlong then proceeded to extort money out of the residents of Cocoyasi Village. Adults would have to pay one hundred-thousand, children would pay fifty-thousand or be executed by Arlong's men. Bellemere (Nami's adoptive mother) only had one hundred-thousand so she decided to pay for Nami and Nojiko and sacrifice herself. Arlong shot her in front of her children as an example of disobedience and then kidnapped Nami.

He forced Nami to become a part of his crew as a map maker, and told her that if she brought him one-hundred million beries he would free her village and everyone in it, including her adoptive sister Nojiko.

## Destruction of Arlong Park

Years later, when Nami was about to fulfill her end of the bargain using money she stole from Monkey D. Luffy, Arlong arranged to have a corrupt Marine captain confiscate the money from her so she would be forever under his control.

Luffy, who followed Nami after being robbed by her, saw Nami brutally stabbing Arlong's tattoo on her arm in desperation. Angered by the obvious suffering Arlong had wrought against her, Luffy stopped her from hurting herself and unquestioningly accepted her plea for help. A long and arduous battle ensued between Luffy, Arlong, and the elites of their crews. While Zoro, Sanji and Usopp were able to defeat their opponents, in their tired and injured states they were absolutely no match for Arlong, although they helped save Luffy from a pool of water, enabling him to challenge Arlong.

Arlong preparing to finish off Luffy. By the end of the fight, only Luffy and Arlong were left standing and Luffy was taking a beating from Arlong's high-speed diving attack Shark on Darts and his sword Kiribachi (Saw Shaped Sword/Saw Blade), which resembled a long steel saw with teeth shaped like a shark's. Luffy seemed to be on the verge of defeat until the battle moved into the top of Arlong Park, where Nami slavishly made her maps for Arlong as a child.

After feeling the turmoil and desperation that had seeped into the room over the years, Luffy became enraged and the tables turned dramatically. Arlong is defeated by Luffy. Using the full power of his attack Gomu Gomu no Ono/Gum Gum Battle-Axe, Luffy managed to send the full force of Arlong's attack: "Shark on Haguruma (Gear)/

Shark Tooth Drill" attack through to the bottom of Arlong Park, breaking Arlong's cartilaginous back and destroying the building in the process.

This did not, however, kill him: he is currently imprisoned in Impel Down along with his crew, although he may have escaped during the Impel Down Arc's mass breakout.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man!

Qin: That's horrible!

Nami: What do you guys want?

Me: We want to help. I had no idea you had a bad history with Arlong.

Nami: (Crying) You don't know anything about this.

Me: You're right Nami. We don't.

Nami: You don't know whats been happening on that island over the past 8 years.

Me: No but Luffy told us about it.

Nami: This has nothing to do with you.

Me: Nami when it comes to our friends it has EVERYTHING to do with us.

Nami then broke down crying with blood dripping from her arm.

Maria: What brought this on?

Me: Buried hatred.

I looked at her arm and saw that her tattoo was Arlong's shark symbol.

Me: So that's it. Tortured past.

Nami: (Crying) Guys? Help me.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: Luffy I know you don't like killing people. But please at least make this one exception just this once.

I went in front of Nami.

Me: I will gladly help you Nami. (TAKES A DEEP BREATH) (SCREAMING AT THE TOP OF MY LUNGS) ARLONG I WILL KILL YOUR FUCKING FISHY HIDE FOR THIS!

Nico: Whoa man!

Luffy: Well, we could still make a clone of him after his death like we did with Lila Rossi

Me: That's true we can. But I'm not going to use the Black Gates on him. I'm going to banish him to the Warp. Vypra told me she has plans for him.

Luffy: Fair enough.

Me: Good.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: I'm sorry about this Luffy but Nami needs our help.

Luffy: I understand.

Me: Good.

Nico: Jak, Taranee, you can still have your bonding time while we do this mini-mission for Nami.

Jak: Thanks.

Skywarp: Me, Thundercracker, and some of the guys will go with you.

Thundercracker: Something tells me that it's the right decision at the moment.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Arlong went through that door down there.

That was the door that lead to the basement.

Nico: Lets go. Varie get Nami's arm looked at.

Varie: Right.

Varie was healing her arm and we went to the door and went down to the basement.

Nico: Where is he?

Qin: Wait I see something.

She grabbed a drawer cabinet and pulled it back and then we saw a huge hole in the wall and it lead through a huge cave.

Me: We never noticed that.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Where does this lead?

Nico: Lets find out.

We got some flashlights.

Jak: Taranee, I'll never regret meeting you.

Taranee: Me neither Jak. That was so awesome.

Jak: It sure was and you learned so much about Eco.

Qin: We sure did. All of us did.

We went into the tunnel and we saw that it was a cave system.

Me: Wow. Look at this.

Nico: It's a cave that is right underneath the mall.

Laney: Incredible.

Camie: This cave is incredible.

Nico: Who's with this group right now?

Thundercracker: Me, Skywarp, Acid Storm, Blast Off, and Slipstream.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Interesting.

Laney: Yeah.

Daring Do: Now, all of us have the power to use Eco as well.

Jak: You sure do.

Qin: Yep.

We went far underground into the cave.

Optimus Primal: This is odd. I'm picking up a huge Energon reading.

Me: There's energon here?

Optimus Primal: Yeah it's just up ahead.

Acid Storm: The minute we see Arlong, we send him to the Warp immediately.

Me: Agreed. But knowing a monster like him he's not going down without a fight.

Nico: Yep. I hope the Energon here in this cave isn't unstable.

We then saw a blue light in a room up ahead.

Me: That must be it.

We went into the cave room and then we saw a HUGE AND MASSIVE ROOM Filled with a massive amount of Raw Energon!

Me: Wow!

Nico: It's all raw Energon!

Varie: That means this entire cave is unstable.

Optimus Primal: It's incredible. We'll have to use our robot forms sparingly.

Daxter: Jak, I'll never regret meeting you. We've had a wild ride together.

Jak: We sure did. That was so awesome.

Nico: J.D. did you know this was here?

Me: No I sure didn't. And it's right underneath the mall. A mile and a half down.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: This is amazing though.

Varie: Thank goodness we aren't affected by Energon Radiation.

Skywarp turned into vehicle mode.

Skywarp: You guys didn't say anything about vehicle mode.

Me: That's true. Optimus did say to use your robot forms sparingly in this situation.

Nico: But with Energon like this being highly unstable the slightest jostle and blast can blow this place to kingdom come.

Scorponok: Boy no kidding.

Terrorsaur: Yeah.

?: It's amazing how much energon is here J.D.

Me: (GASP) Caitlyn?

We saw CAITLYN LAURENCE BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Catherine Laurence: Sis! You're okay!

Me: Wait!

We saw ugly purple blotches on her and that can mean only one thing!

Me: The Aparoids brought her back!

Caitlyn Laurence: That's right. Join us J.D.

Me: I will not.

I put a force field around the energon to protect it from our blasts and I fired lightning and freed her from the Aparoids and I went over and picked her up.

Caitlyn Laurence: (Groans) J.D.?

Me: Caitlyn.

Caitlyn Laurence: J.D.!

She hugged me and I had tears come down my face.

Me: I'll never lose you again Caitlyn.

Nico: Thank goodness J.D.

Me: But I have a feeling the Aparoids are the least of our problems.

Nico: Yeah.

Daxter: Before you ask, no, I don't want to go back to how I was before. I like this form. It lets me fit in small places. (smirks) Plus, I'm handsome.

Jak: That's true.

Taranee: I think it's awesome.

Nico: You sure are capable of doing that Daxter.

Eli: Yep and I sense Arlong here. He's up ahead.

Me: I see him.

We looked and saw ARLONG!

Me: Arlong!

Arlong: So J.D. Knudson.

Me: You will pay for everything you did to Nami.

Nico: Yeah!

Skywarp and Mindwipe fired their vehicle mode weapons at Arlong.

They blasted his arms off.

I teleported.

Me: This is for Nami! (Holds hand out) HAKAI!

He then got banished to the Warp!

Cosmos: Now, let's get this Raw Energon to the Estate.

Me: Okay.

We went and got some equipment out and loaded up all the Energon.

Nico: There. That's the last of it.

Qin: This is gonna be enough Energon to power a lot of Cybertronian Devices.

Varie: Yeah.

Back at the estate we were getting ready.

Wolfgang: (to Fuzzy) (Australian Accent) FYI, we told Kaito and the others about your past. Hope you don't mind.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: It's all right but that's cool ya did.

Qin: Yep. So what's our mission?

Me: Well this time you guys will love it. We're going to the Vault Prison.

Qin: Ooh.

Nico: Yep. That is the toughest Maximum Security Prison ever. It's like Alcatraz on Steroids.

Qin: Wow.

Then Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Vulkanus, Top, Ice Demon, Dayu, Doctor Octopus, and Chalmers appeared.

King Hiss: Can me, Toyman, Artie Ziff, Mammoth, Vulkanus, Top, Ice Demon, Dayu, Doctor Octopus, and Chalmers go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys sure can and no you aren't going to be locked up. We'll make sure that doesn't happen.

Qin: Good.

Tania: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. I'm hoping for something like this. A gene-slammer for a mermaid, fairy, angel and a Mega Meloetta.

Me: Wow! That's an interesting combination.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

Toyman: Let's invite the Snow Creature as well.

Nico: Good idea. Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Midnight Sparkle, and she's absolutely furious that Creepy Apple, Crazy Gem, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree have been destroyed and Black Rainbow has been apprehended and sent to The Masters of Evil's prison, and now, she's coming here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Midnight Sparkle on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that Creepy Apple, Crazy Gem, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree have been destroyed and Black Rainbow has been apprehended and sent to The Masters of Evil's prison, and now, she's coming here to kill us and get her revenge.

We gasped.

Twilight Sparkle: We've already got Midnight Sparkle in The Masters of Evil, but we need to get rid of Evil Midnight Sparkle for good.

Lincoln: That's exactly what we're going to do, Twilight, and like we said yesterday, we've got a plan on how we're going to purge that darkness from Twilight Sparkle forever.

Mistmane: Indeed, and you're going to see how much Lincoln's learned from me about my healing spells.

Rarity: We're also curious as well, Mistmane.

Nico: Same here, this should be really interesting to see. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Mystery Inc that there's a mystery in the most insidious prison ever: The Vault.

Lincoln: A mystery in the most insidious prison ever?! We better get over there and give them a hand with solving this mystery, and Evil Midnight Sparkle, don't think you're getting away from this, you're going to answer for your crimes later on today.

We were off to the Vault!

* * *

We then arrived on a boat with Fred and the gang.

Me: Looks like we're in time for the fun.

Fred: You sure did and we're going to The Vault.

Me: We know.

Velma: The Vault is really cool.

Fred: I can tell them how it works.

He told us everything about The Vault.

Fred: The Vault is built on a remote island of jagged volcanic rock, surrounded by miles of freezing water where it's protected by 8 barbed wire watchtowers and sealed tight by a double gated barbed wire entrance. Inside the low lighting and narrow offset cell blocks, turned the vault into a labyrinth of corridors designed to confuse even the most devious of criminal minds. Most infamous and cunning among them: Stealin Stan. It's also surrounded by solid stone walls wrapped in barbed wire, miles of electrical fences also wrapped in barbed wire, six additional watchtowers naturally wrapped in barbed wire, bottomless pools of quicksand, slowsand, barbed wire sand, laser cannons, great white sharks, great white sharks wearing laser cannons, a creepy owl clock, an army of sentry robot drones and Post Apocalyptic Atomically Mutated Security Guards all wrapped in Barbed wire! (Panting)

Bomb Burst: Wait. I think Cap and the others know a prison that's also called the Vault as well.

Captain America: That's right. But that one is on Ryker's Island.

Fred: And it's the perfect place for Tuna Fish Sandwich Thieves!

Shaggy: Like I didn't take your sandwich!

Me: Fred, Shaggy may be hungry all the time but he doesn't eat your sandwiches!

Fred: LIAR!

Me: Don't make me hurt you!

Fred: Well, who else could it be?

Vulkanus: Maybe the mascots. They're always hungry for good. And Scooby. And Dukey. And let's not forget Cyborg.

Scooby: I'm not supposed to eat fish.

Cyborg: And I eat meat a lot but I don't even like Tuna Fish.

Dukey: And I don't eat fish either.

Fred: Evidence doesn't lie.

Me: That may be true but Shaggy is telling the truth.

Fred: He's lying.

Shaggy: I didn't.

Fred: Yes you did.

Shaggy: I didn't.

Fred: Yes you did.

Shaggy: I didn't.

Fred: Yes you did.

POW!

I punched Fred in the face and gave him a black eye.

Nico: Knock it off Fred!

Eli: Shaggy is telling the truth.

Me: We'll worry about your insignificant petty sandwich another day. Next time I'll honk your nose and pull it.

We arrived at THE VAULT!

Me: Here we are.

Fred: Yeah it's a beauty.

Me: WOW!

Icepick: You weren't kidding about the layout!

Nico: Escape is practically impossible.

Varie: It sure is.

Camie: Wow.

Ice Demon: Having known Shaggy and Scooby for a long time, they'll probably want to chicken out.

Maria: Ice Demon, considering Fred's still mad at Shaggy, him chickening out might be a good thing.

Me: Yeah but I've known Fred since I was younger and he has been known to have a brain like that of a toad. (To Slippy) No offense.

Slippy Toad: None taken.

Nico: Yeah.

We went into the prison.

Me: Wow.

Varie: What a prison.

Laney: Yeah.

Nuova Shenron: Why's this place being closed down again?

William: Probably because there's no room in the world for two prisons called the Vault.

Me: Well that and the fact that it has something to do with some corruption going on. I have a spy in here that's trying to prove that.

Nico: Really?

?: That's right.

Out came a woman and it was Makina, former guard of Deadman Wonderland.

Nico: Makina.

Me: Yep.

Makina: I found out that Stealin Stan is trying to prove his innocence. He sent numerous alibi letters trying to corroborate that and I found this.

She pulled out a photo of Stealin Stan at a water park and it was dated on October 28th, 1990 at 12:27 PM, the same time where the heist he was accused of took place.

Nico: Someone framed him.

Me: Yes.

Makina: That's right. The Warden has been blocking his mail from being sent out.

Me: That's right.

Doctor Octopus: How have you been, Makina?

Makina: Great. But the Warden is the real culprit behind all this. He is the one that framed Stealin Stan for that heist. I found this.

She pulled out a video.

Nico: What's the video for?

Makina: This is CCTV footage of Warden Boeman robbing the bank back in 1990 and he was disguised as Stealin Stan.

She pulled out a costume of Stealin Stan.

Me: I knew there was something fishy of that Warden here from Day 1.

Camie: Yeah.

Tae Kwon Crow: You got that from underneath his nose?

Makina: I sure did.

Me: Makina is just as good at sniffing out corruption as she is at doing her job as a prison guard.

Nico: Wow that is great.

Laney: Yep.

Chalmers: It won't be long before the Warden finds out though.

Makina: I found out that the Ghost of Stealin Stan is running around here too. But it turns out Stealin Stan was never a ghost at all to begin with.

Me: That really pisses me off. Stealin Stan spent 32 years in prison for a crime he didn't commit.

Nico: And it was all because of the Warden.

Me: Yeah. Well done Makina.

Makina: Thanks J.D.

Kerchak: Before we continue though, Eli still needs to confirm something.

Maria: And that is?

Kerchak: Who ate Fred's Sandwich?!

Eli: And that was Daphne Blake. She ate it because she was hungry.

Daphne Blake: It's true. I was hungry.

Me: Oh Daphne, I have always known you love Tuna Fish but I would have gladly given you plenty of mine and I would have made you one if you were hungry. Besides stealing a Tuna Fish sandwich is just as petty as one of the oldest known crimes in the book: Stealing Candy from A Baby. (To Stewie) No offense Stewie.

Stewie: None taken J.D.

Dayu: I was pretty sure it was the mascots!

Poromon: Yeah and I usually eat sushi and beer.

Poliwag: We eat apples.

Horsea: Yeah.

Me: Well yeah and the mascots drink beer too.

Makina: Pokemon and Digimon that drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Skullgrin: Fred, I think an apology is in order!

Fred: Oh you're right. I'm sorry I accused you Shaggy.

Shaggy: Like apology accepted.

Me: Fred has always been like that guys. Why do you think it says this in the National Exaggerator?

I pulled out a paper for the National Exaggerator and it had Fred's picture on it from back in his Middle School Days.

Nico: (Reading) "Really Dumb Guy Believes In Ghosts."

Qin: Wow.

Me: Yep.

Fred: You still have that J.D.?

Me: What can I say Fred?

Top: You need to apologize too, Daphne.

Daphne: Why?!

Maria: You caused this whole thing to begin with!

Me: Hey hey hey hey hey hey hey hey. Guys stealing a sandwich is not that big of a deal. Besides she was hungry and I would have gladly given her one.

Daphne: No Maria is right. I'm sorry Freddy. I was just really hungry and your sandwich was looking really tasty.

Fred: Aw it's all right Daphne.

Emma Gale: Besides I think it's awesome that Fred and Daphne love each other.

Me: Here Daphne.

I gave Daphne an Ultimeatum.

Daphne: Thank you J.D.

Beastbox: Now, should we go after the Warden or Stealin Stan?

Nico: Stealin Stan first.

Makina: The real Stealin Stan is in D-Block.

Me: That's home to the worst of the worst.

Nico: Then lets get going.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Whimpering) Like go there? No way! We are not going down there! No way, no how, no chance!

Scooby Doo: And you can't make us!

Erica Haddock: No… (Grabs them and lifts them up) But I can.

Shaggy: Like your girlfriend is really crazy Nico!

Erica Haddock: I get that a lot. Now lets go you chickens!

We went to D Block.

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are guys. Oh and Shaggy, Crow Hogan is Erica's girlfriend not me.

Shaggy: Huh? Oh sorry. Let me rephrase that. Like Your girlfriend is really crazy Crow!

Nico: That's better.

Mammoth: (gives Shaggy some burgers) Here are some burgers, Shaggy. Figures you could use some after the day you've had.

Shaggy: Like oh boy! Thanks Mammoth.

Mammoth: You're welcome.

They ate them.

We arrived at Stealin Stan's cell.

Me: Stealin Stan.

Stealin Stan: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow.

Me: Sorry to come by like this. But we know you are innocent. There's a ghost here that looks like you.

Stanley Stan: Oh thank you guys. Now I can get out of here after so long.

Me: 32 years has not been kind on you.

Eli: Yeah.

We smelled sea water.

Makina: Sea water smell. He's close.

Ravage: Entrance time.

I got Stan out of his cell and broke his shackles.

Me: There.

We hid.

Then a figure came and it was THE GHOST OF STEALIN STAN!

Me: There he is.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at him and then the spirits of the ghosts of prisoners from over the years appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you so-called ghost! Time for us to pulverize your sea water smelling butt!

Artie Ziff: We're gonna mess you up so bad!

Me: And we're going to give you the worst garbage bath ever!

Eli: Yeah!

Qin: Get ready to burn!

Eli: Taste this!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted the ghost.

Then Bonz, Robo Roxy, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Red X, Trumbipular, Lythos, Titanium Man, Girder, and U Foes appeared.

Nico: Bonz, Robo Roxy, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Red X, Trumbipular, Lythos, Titanium Man, Girder, and U Foes.

Bonz: Looks like you guys solved the mystery of the sandwich.

Nico: (laughs) We sure did!

Daphne: Can we not make a big deal out of it?

Robo Roxy: Sorry. Just saying.

Daphne: Oh.

Multiple Man: Now, you just need to solve THIS mystery.

Me: Yep.

Boomerang: (To Nico) (Australian Accent) Heard you took Voldemort out.

Nico: Yep.

Red X: Was it a big battle?

Me: It sure was. And it was epic.

Then Gekkor appeared again.

Me: Another round Gokkor?

Gekkor: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Gekkor: It's been a while since my last battle, huh?

Sarah (EENE): It sure has been a while.

Me: You're not kidding there.

Caitlyn Laurence: Yeah.

Red X: Whoa is that Caitlyn?

Me: Yep. The Aparoids brought her back.

Varie: Yeah.

Red X: We haven't seen people brought back by the Aparoids in a while.

Nico: Yeah.

We then got the battles underway.

---

Gia Moran, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Maiden of the Moonlight, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Bonz, Cyclops (Hercules) and Master Zik

Fullbottles: Bonz and Cyclops

---

Bonz was first.

Bonz: (To Gia) Nico, Thetis, and the others didn't need to fight Another Ultimate Echo Echo. Which is a really good thing.

Gia: Yea that was a good thing because of the battle with the Death Eaters and Lord Voldemort.

Princess Celestia: That was a really intense battle.

King Solar: Yeah it was incredible.

Amber Morning: But it was it was really epic.

Spotlight: Voldemort was born pure evil and he was completely pure evil to his last breath.

Maiden of The Moonlight: Yeah he sure was.

Bonz: He deserved to be destroyed. Lets do it!

Gia: It's our Stage now! LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! NATURE FORCE!

She turned into the Peach Kamen Rider for Gaim!

Gia activated the Core Medals for Bonz, Cyclops (Hercules) and Master Zik and fired waves of fruit and energy and smashed him all over.

BONZ! CYCLOPS! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Gia activated her ridewatch and they danced to Medieval Music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Akiza, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Siyana, Valon and Tania VS Robo Roxy - Us battling the Death Eaters and Lord Voldemort

Core Medals: Robo Roxy, Greg and Tombtress

Fullbottles: Robo Roxy and Greg

---

Robo-Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Nico and the others did good battling the Death Eaters and Voldemort. As well as that creepy snake Nagini!

Akiza: Yeah that snake was scary.

Fluttershy: It sure was. I would not use my stare on that one.

Tornado Bolt: I wouldn't attempt it either.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Siyana: Yeah that was not worth the risk.

Robo Roxy: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Akiza used the Core Medals for Robo Roxy, Greg and Tombtress and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

ROBO ROXY! GREG! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Akiza activated her Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and rose flowers and smashed her down.

---

Scott Truman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Chione the Gargoyle, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Multiple Man, Zara and Acrobat

Fullbottles: Multiple Man and Zara

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Denver, Colorado. How was it?

Scott Truman: It was really awesome! We took down Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow and Solar Shimmer and recruited them for you into the M.O.E. and destroyed Evil Vignette and Gaea Everfree and banished them to the black Gates and the rest were sent to the M.O.E. Prison for later.

Pinkie Pie: And it was really awesome!

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah we really gave them a beating.

Chione: We sure did.

Multiple Man: That is awesome. They will make great recruits. Lets do it! Since J.D. forgave Midnight Sparkle that should happen to her too. Lets do it!

Scott used the Core Medals for Multiple Man, Zara and Acrobat and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

MULTIPLE MAN! ZARA! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Scott used his Ridewatch and they danced to comedy music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Nick Russell, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nikila & Nakiya, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Us meeting a gene-slammer for Contrast HERO Chaos

Core Medals: Boomerang, Droog and Volcamon

Fullbottles: Boomerang and Droog

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Contrast HERO Chaos. What's her name?

Nick: Her name is Kushina Hikatokage and she is a really awesome and amazing fan of Tokusatsu.

Twilight Sparkle: She introduced Lincoln to that show.

Starshine Sparkle: And she hates Flip with an intense burning passion.

---

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kushina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Kushina, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a burning passion?

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You're going to wish you guys had killed him when I tell you this story. One day, Lincoln and I were heading out to get some groceries at the grocery store and Lincoln had a shopping list his mom made, and I would be there to help him, since Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily were with their friends, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan can never be trusted to do anything to help Lincoln and they still wanted to kill him, plus, they'd got grounded for the last time they tried to kill Lincoln. We'd gotten the groceries at the grocery store, but as we were about to leave the store and head for home, Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't ever heard of a shower, and we saw who it was that never heard of a shower: it was Flip, Michigan's fat, ugly, smelly, mutant cheapskate, and he was out for revenge on Lincoln for ruining his scams and schemes to get rich and kill him, his family, friends, and J.D., and he was bellowing like a cow. But, we saw he wasn't alone, with him were Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and Lincoln was pissed off when he saw them and with Flip no less. I saw his massive white angel wings spread out and a ball of rose red energy formed above his head and he fired six rose red energy blasts and one of them trapped Flip inside a rose red orb, but the other sisters dodged them. We attacked the five mean Loud Sisters, and when a drop of Lori's blood wound up on Lincoln and he tasted it, he saw into Lori's memory: he found out that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan broke out of their rooms, because of them hiring Flip, who busted out wanting revenge on Lincoln, his family, friends, and J.D. for ruining his scams, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan paid a lot of money to kill Lincoln, his family, friends, and J.D.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: They did what?!

Me: Yeah, I was there the day that mutant broke out, but when Lincoln told me that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan paid Flip a lot of money to kill me, Lincoln, his family, and friends, that's crossing a big line.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Yep, and after we both roughed up, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and a ball of rose red energy formed above his head and he fired five rose red energy blasts and trapped them in five rose red orbs. We called the police and J.D. also had Flip hauled back to jail by throwing him inside a police wagon, and we then dragged Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan back home, and we also told J.D. of what those five just did, and after we explained everything to Mr. and Mrs. Loud, the five mean sisters got grounded for nine weeks for what they did, not only for breaking their grounding but also for hiring Flip to kill Lincoln and everyone close to him for revenge.

We cheered for what Kushina and Lincoln did in stopping Flip, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Whoa, so that's why you hate Flip with a burning passion. But, we can't blame you for that, we also hate Flip for trying to kill us all after his schemes to get rich and kill Lincoln and his friends and family and all of us have been foiled one after another.

Me: But, that moron's too stupid to realize that we're immortal and we can't die, but his greed has destroyed his sanity forever.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) Stupid moron.

Eli: He sure is.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Boomerang: Wow! That stupid moron just won't quit.

Nick: No he sure won't.

Spyro: I just wish Flip would die already.

Nikila: Yeah we all do.

Nakiya: That monster deserves worse than the Black Gates for his crimes.

Boomerang: I agree there. Lets do it!

Nick used the Core Medals for Boomerang, Droog and Volcamon and fired waves of boomerangs and fire and smashed him down.

BOOMERANG! DROOG! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Nick activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hunter, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Haru, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X - Taranee and Jak's bonding time and us finding a huge cave of Energon under the mall and killing Arlong

Core Medals: Red X, Stink Bug and Another Ex-Aid

Fullbottles: Red X and Stink Bug

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) I hope Taranee and Jak had a nice bonding time. And you guys killed Arlong in a huge cave of Energon under the mall.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja und it was one of the most amazing caves we've ever seen.

Sunset Shimmer: We've never seen a huge cave under the mall before and filled with that much Energon.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But we found out that Nami had a terrible history with Arlong.

Sunburn: Yeah you should have seen how bad she had it with him.

Haru: But Arlong is gonna be in your service soon just like Vypra planned.

Red X: Yeah he sure is. Lets do it!

Hunter used the Core Medals for Red X, Stink Bug and Another Ex-Aid and fired waves of fire X's and smashed him all over.

RED X! STINK BUG! BEST MATCH!

He pointed his butt at Red X and farted out red fire X's and smashed him all over with them.

Hunter activated his Ridewatch and they danced to German music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shannon Littlefield, Ultimate Big Chill, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Shocking how the Aparoids brought back Caitlyn Laurence

Core Medals: Trumbipular, Katty Katswell and Melone

Fullbottles: Trumbipular and Katty Katswell

---

Lythos was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) It's Shocking how the Aparoids brought back Caitlyn Laurence. That hasn't happened in a while.

She-Hulk: It sure hasn't. But J.D. was devastated when he lost Caitlyn. Now she is back for good this time.

Applejack: Yeah she sure is. Caitlyn was very dear to him.

Apple Bloom: Yeah she was.

Flashwing: But at least she is back. And it really has been a while since the Aparoids brought someone back.

Shannon Littlefield: That is definitely true.

Ultimate Big Chill: Yeah no kidding.

Trumbipular: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

She-Hulk used the Core Medals for Trumbipular, Katty Katswell and Melone and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

TRUMBIPULAR! KATTY KATSWELL! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

She-Hulk activated her ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and smashed him all over with earth, rock, crystal and apples and knocked him down.

---

Ebonwumon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Armodrillo, Crystal Willington, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - The Vault is a massive Alcatraz Prison on Steroids

Core Medals: Lythos, Bird Brain and Mr. X

Fullbottles: Lythos and Bird Brain

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) The Vault is a massive Alcatraz Prison on Steroids. Like that other prison that's also called the Vault.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) It really is an amazing prison lad. But the Vault owned by S.H.I.E.L.D. doesn't have such an elaborate network of traps and such like this.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah this is really amazing that it has so many awesome traps.

Cozy Glow: The Alcatraz Escapes from back in the 1940's, 50's and 60's would be just tiny playground games in a place like this. The Vault would even stop stuff like that from happening.

Hex: Yeah this prison would make sure they are locked up good.

Armodrillo: You got that right.

Crystal Willington: It sure would.

Lythos: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon used the Core Medals for Lythos, Bird Brain and Mr. X and fired waves of earth and energy and smashed him down.

LYTHOS! BIRD BRAIN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of rock and smashed him all over.

Ebonwumon activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Irish Music and they fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mack Hartford, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cerea, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man -

The Number of Traps and obstacles the Vault has make it completely inescapable and it's a darn shame that they are going to close it

Core Medals: Titanium Man, Francisco and Savrille

Fullbottles: Titanium Man and Francisco

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) (Russian Accent) The Number of Traps and obstacles the Vault has make it completely inescapable. It's a darn shame that they're going to close it.

Mack Hartford: Yeah no kidding. But this is an amazing prison and we can easily keep it operational with our funding and money.

Rarity: Oh we sure can and this place is absolutely amazing.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah with many more criminals popping up every day we need all the prisons we can get to make sure they are locked up and have the keys thrown away.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there.

Cerea: Yeah. Prisons like this are amazing and should never be thrown away.

Titanium Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Mack used the Core Medals for Titanium Man, Francisco and Savrille and fired waves of of red energy and smashed him down.

TITANIUM MAN! FRANCISCO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Mack activated his ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cryos, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - The Ghost of Stealin Stan

Core Medals: Girder, Hot Rodney and El Jefe.

Fullbottles: Girder and Hot Rodney

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (To Roach) It's funny that we're facing The Ghost of Stealin Stan. Especially since the real one's still alive.

Roach: Yeah that so-called ghost is a total fake!

Rainbow Dash: That ghost is gonna get what's coming to him when we're done with him.

Scootaloo: Yeah he will not like it!

Whirlwind: Yeah that monster is going to be mincemeat!

Cryos: Big time.

Girder: You got that right. Lets do it!

Roach used the Core Medals for Girder, Hot Rodney and El Jefe and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

GIRDER! HOT RODNEY! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of metal and smashed him down.

Roach activated his ridewatch and they danced to rock music and they fired waves of rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

Syd Chang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tierra, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes -

Whoever the ghost is will pay

Core Medals: U-Foes, Scirocco Mole and Buzzard

Fullbottles: U-Foes and Greg

---

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) We don't know who the ghost is.

Vapor: But he or she is going to pay big time!

Syd: Oh we know who it is. But we're saving the reveal for after we defeated the so-called ghost.

Princess Luna: Yeah that ghost is going to pay for this.

Moondust: And we know the motive of why the ghost did what he did.

Snowdrop: Yeah. That's going to be revealed in due time.

Gari: And the real culprit is going to prison for life.

Blackout: Without parole.

X-Ray: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Tierra: Oh it will.

Ironclad: This is gonna be interesting.

Vector: Yeah. Lets do it!

Syd used the core medals for U-Foes, Scirocco Mole and Buzzard and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them down.

U-FOES! SCIROCCO MOLE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Syd activated her ridewatch and they danced to goth music and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Sarah (EENE) VS Gekkor

---

Gekkor was next.

Gekkor: Boy I can't remember the last time we fought.

Sarah (EENE): I know its been a long time.

Gekkor: It sure has been a while. Lets do it!

Sarah fired waves of energy and smashed him down all over.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gekkor

---

Gekkor was next for the Rangers Battle.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of Ra'Dos, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of Ra'Dos etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Mystic Force Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

They fired waves of elements and energy and magic and the blasts all hit him and Gekkor exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Gekkor you have failed this prison!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Nico: Oh I forgot to mention that it's time for Octavia Melody and Luna Loud to shine next.

Luna: Sweet!

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) Oh this is definitely going to to be a most fun battle!

Troy: Time to defeat this so called ghost!

Tsukasa: You read my mind!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Calibur!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Solomon!

Kamen Ride: Storious!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! WIZARD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wizard Kamen Riders!

Octavia Melody: This is so gonna be fun!

Then a white light appeared and landed in her hands and it revealed itself to be a Majesty Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for HIBIKI!

Octavia Melody: My goodness! My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It's my turn now!

She activated it!

Octavia Melody: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the Hibiki Riders all appear and she transformed as she was surrounded by music and her cello turned into an awesome Scythe! She became KAMEN RIDER GRAND HIBIKI MAJESTY!

Me: WHOA! Octavia you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. She is the Knightess of Music and she makes divine songs of amazing beautiful divinity. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Hibiki Majesty! A moment of nativity.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Octavia Melody: This is amazing!

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah it sure is!

Me: Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (Turns Dials) DISPATCH PATROL POWER!

We summoned the GoGoFive, Dekaranger and Patrangers and the Drive, W and Zero One Riders!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: And now this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CRIME AND PUNISHMENT FORCE!

She summoned Chief Wiggum, The Springfield Mafia, Snake Jailbird, Don Octavio and El Jefe!

Chief Wiggum: Lets roll boys!

Snake: This is gonna be fun dudes!

We went at the ghost!

We pulverized it and smashed it into dust.

Mindwipe, Cosmos, Daring Do and Cadance used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mindwipe's Viper Pistol, Cosmos's Particle Beam and Cadance and Daring Do's powers 100-fold.

Cadance and Mindwipe: VIPER LOVE SHOT!

Daring Do and Cosmos: EXPLORER PARTICLE BLAST!

Toys of Fire and Toyman: FIRESTORM TOY BARRAGE!

Wonderworms of Life and Artie Ziff: WONDERWORM LILY BLAST!

Water of Snakes and King Hiss: SNAKE MAELSTROM BLAST!

Norway Lightning and Mammoth: SMASHING LIGHTNING FORCE!

Tyrannopede Earth and Vulkanus: EARTH TYRANNOPEDE BLAST!

Martian Tech and Top: MARTIAN TECH STORM!

Undead Cold Necrofriggians and Ice Demon: UNDEAD ICE STORM!

Magic Dragons and Dayu: MAGIC STORM SHOT!

Dark Eaters and Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS DARKNESS SHOT!

Light Earth and Chalmers: LIGHT FURY SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura:

MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Celine Westova, Valeria McConnell, Erica McConnell, Laney and Lola: TWILIGHT GODDESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: SNOW CREATURE!

Jessica Shannon: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER STING STYLE: MUMMY OF PHARAOH SCAMSES!

Peni Parker: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER WEB STYLE: GUSANO GRANDE!

Entrapta: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: GHOST OF HANK BANNING!

Perfuma: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER NATURE STYLE: SAN FRANPSYCHO!

Frosta: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER ICE STYLE: INVISIBLE MADMAN!

Hilda: (British Accent) SCOOBY DOO MONSTER FIRE STYLE: SCOOBY SNACK MONSTER!

Yuna: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER WATER STYLE: GLASBURGH DRAGON!

Toph: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER EARTH STYLE: DEMON FARMER!

Tatsumaki: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER WIND STYLE: WAKUMI!

Colette: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: GOLD MONSTER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SCOOBY DOO MONSTER DARK STYLE:

DINOSAUR SPIRIT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said monsters.

Lincoln and his harem: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER FINAL SMASH: MONSTER BALLROOM BLITZ!

The Scooby Doo Monsters showed up and attacked the Ghost of Stealin Stan and danced him around in a ballroom!

The blasts all hit the monster and smashed him down and he was down and we slapped the cuffs on him.

Trumbipular: Too bad this prison has to close now.

Lythos: It would've been an excellent prison for us.

Titanium Man: But at least there's the other Vault prison.

Girder: That's true.

Me: Don't worry guys. Our money will keep this prison going and it will be under our jurisdiction.

Ironclad: And this ghost has been defeated.

X Ray: Now, let's see who he really is.

I went over and pulled off his mask and it was really WARDEN WAYNE BOWMAN!

All of us: WARDEN WAYNE BOWMAN!?

Me: Just as we suspected.

Eli: Yep.

Trumbipular: But why would the warden do it?

Me: That's easy. He wanted to make sure that Stealin Stan was behind bars for good in the Vault. And this video explains it.

I showed the video and revealed that Bowman dressed up like Stealin Stan and pulled off that huge heist to frame him. It was a crime he didn't commit and Bowman wanted all that money all for himself. He stole $325,233,333.00 from 5 banks and framed him. The motive: Robbery. He wanted to frame Stan for his crime so that Bowman can get away Scot Free.

Trumbipular: You sir are a heartless scumbag.

Stealin Stan: I spent 32 years in here for your crimes!

Fred: That's right! You are the one that belongs in a cell Bowman!

Shaggy: Like evidence doesn't lie!

Scooby Doo: Word!

Wayne Bowman: And I would have gotten away with it too if it weren't for you meddling kids!

Me: Well you did get away with it for 32 years but the long arm of the law has caught up to you after 32 years. And I know this line is used a lot but Tell it To the Judge! Get him outta here.

The cops took him away.

Me: Hope you enjoy spending the rest of your life in a prison cell, you lowlife.

Nico: Yeah, see you never! Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Midnight Sparkle to deal with, and that dark midnight unicorn should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Twilight Sparkle: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Midnight Sparkle.

A figure came straight at us and was about to blast us, but Lincoln fired a blast of magic, and it hits the figure, and we saw who it was: it was Evil Midnight Sparkle.

Me: Evil Midnight Sparkle, I should've known you'd be the next one to show up.

Nico: We've already got Midnight Sparkle in The Masters of Evil, but now, we're going to get rid of you for good.

Evil Midnight Sparkle: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Crazy Gem, Pinkie Dark, Black Rainbow, Solar Shimmer, Evil Vignette Valencia, and Gaia Everfree all failed in their attempt to get revenge on you for destroying us two years ago! Now, I will kill you all and I will lay waste to all of Equestria!

Evil Midnight Sparkle was about to fire a blast of magic from her horn, but Yumi Yamaguchi formed a shield made of magic, which deflected the blast and it hits Evil Midnight Sparkle.

Evil Midnight Sparkle: Who do you even think you are to get in my way?!

Yumi Yamaguchi: (Japanese Accent) Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends any longer. (Pale light gray spring green energy aura flares up) I am Yumi Yamaguchi, Champion of Mistmane, One of the Legendary Pillars of Equestria and Sorceress Unicorn of Beauty, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Beauty.

This horrified Evil Midnight Sparkle badly.

Evil Midnight Sparkle: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Yumi Yamaguchi's pale light spring green eyes turned neon pale light spring green, and she was surrounded by a pale light gray spring green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and mists, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony from her back, and as she approached Evil Midnight Sparkle, she left pale light gray spring green energy, Alicorns, magic, and mists with every step.

Yumi Yamaguchi: (Japanese Accent) Evil Midnight Sparkle, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria, you are nothing more than an evil manifestation of the darkness that plagued Twilight Sparkle and caused her nothing but pain, and now, you will be purged from Twilight Sparkle and you shall be given the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death.

Suddenly, Yumi Yamaguchi was surrounded by a massive vortex of pale light gray spring green energy with magic and mists surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light mulberryish gray phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Yumi Yamaguchi emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Yumi Yamaguchi grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light mulberryish gray highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pale light gray spring green hair, she has pale light gray spring green eyes and a pale light gray spring green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and mists surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with Mistmane's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with spring green gems for eyes and the Beauty and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with spring green gems on the gold mist links and spring green crystal links and a spring green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with spring green gems for eyes and holding the Beauty and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Yumi Yamaguchi has on a long and beautiful pale light gray spring green long-sleeved kimono with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her left arm, socks, getas, and long sleeveless pale spring green trenchcoat with magic and mists on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by mists and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Yumi Yamaguchi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale spring green angel wings with pale mulberry tips on the pale spring green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Yumi Yamaguchi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light spring green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Yumi Yamaguchi's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light pale spring green energy, magic, mists, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mistmane's Magic Alicorn Greatsword of Healing Mist Beauty and Healing Mist Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light pale spring green blade with the cutie mark of Mistmane etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pale mulberry gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with pale mulberry gems for eyes and a large light pale spring green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light pale spring green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pale light spring green gems for the eyes and a large light mulberry gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Yumi Yamaguchi, Champion of Mistmane, The Champion of Beauty, Beautiful and Kind Giving Person, Strongest Magic User of The Champions of Harmony, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Evil Midnight Sparkle the Evil and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Beauty and Magic"

ヤマグチ ユミ、ミストマネのチャンピオン、美のチャンピオン、美しく親切な人、ハーモニーのチャンピオンの最強の魔法使い、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、悪の破壊者 ミッドナイト スパークル ザ イービルとドゥームズデイ23、ディフェンダーエクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット のメンバーであり、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバーであり、美と魔法の力のマスターです。

Yumi Yamaguchi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICAL BEAUTY MIST FRIENDSHIP

ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE BEAUTY JUSTICE AND DIVINE MIST MAGIC BEAUTY!

We were amazed by Yumi Yamaguchi's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Midnight Sparkle saw it, she went berserk with rage, and with a sadistic grin on her face, she fired a blast of dark magic from her horn to kill her, but Yumi blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and she fired a powerful pale spring green energy blast with mists, magic, and Alicorns at Evil Midnight Sparkle and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Wow, Yumi Yamaguchi's transformed, that's really amazing.

Me: Yep, and now, it's Mistmane's turn.

Ken Knudson: This'll be a good one.

Yumi Yamaguchi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Beautiful Mist Alicorn and Divine Mist Magic Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Mistmane: Yes, and now it's my turn.

Suddenly, Mistmane's pale light light grayish cerulean eyes turned neon pale light light grayish cerulean, and she was surrounded by a pale light gray spring green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and mists, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Evil Midnight Sparkle, she left pale light gray spring green energy, Alicorns, magic, and mists with every step.

Mistmane: Evil Midnight Sparkle, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed against Equestria, you are nothing more than an evil manifestation of the darkness that plagued Twilight Sparkle and caused her nothing but pain, and now, you will be purged from Twilight Sparkle and you shall be given the ultimate punishment for your crimes: death.

Suddenly, Mistmane was surrounded by a massive vortex of pale light gray spring green energy with magic and mists surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light mulberryish gray phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mistmane emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mistmane grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light mulberryish gray highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pale light gray spring green hair, she has pale light gray spring green eyes and a pale light gray spring green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and mists surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with spring green gems for eyes and the Beauty and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with spring green gems on the gold mist links and spring green crystal links and a spring green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with spring green gems for eyes and holding the Beauty and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Mistmane has on a long and beautiful pale light gray spring green long-sleeved kimono, socks, getas, and long sleeveless pale spring green trenchcoat with magic and mists on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by mists. Suddenly, Mistmane felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale spring green angel wings with pale mulberry tips on the pale spring green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Mistmane has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light spring green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mistmane's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light pale spring green energy, magic, mists, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mistmane's Magic Alicorn Greatsword of Healing Mist Beauty and Healing Mist Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light pale spring green blade with the cutie mark of Mistmane etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pale mulberry gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with pale mulberry gems for eyes and a large light pale spring green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light pale spring green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pale light spring green gems for the eyes and a large light mulberry gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Mistmane, The Unicorn of Beauty, Beautiful and Kind Giving Person, Talented Sorceress, Best Friend of Sable Spirit, One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Beauty and Magic"

ミストメーン、美のユニコーン、美しく親切な人、才能のある魔術師、セーブル スピリットの親友、ハーモニーの伝説的な柱の1人、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバー友情のテーブル、そして美と魔法の力のマスター

Mistmane has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICAL BEAUTY MIST FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE BEAUTY JUSTICE AND DIVINE MIST MAGIC BEAUTY!

We were amazed by Mistmane's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Midnight Sparkle saw it, she went berserk with rage, and with a sadistic grin on her face, she fired a blast of dark magic from her horn to kill her, but Mistmane blocked it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and she fired a powerful pale spring green energy blast with mists, magic, and Alicorns at Evil Midnight Sparkle and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, but she's not out yet.

Rarity: My word, now Mistmane has transformed, truly amazing.

Nico: You said it, Rarity.

Me: Now, the fight to purge the darkness from Twilight Sparkle is about to begin.

Mistmane: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Beautiful Mist Alicorn and Divine Mist Magic Love) **That's right, J.D. Lincoln, Yumi, shall we show this master of midnight magic what happens when she dares to use dark magic to harm and torment others?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) Of course, Mistmane.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Mistmane and Yumi Yamaguchi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized and tormented my future wife, Twilight Sparkle, for far too long, Evil Midnight Sparkle, now, we shall purge her of the very darkness that has tormented her.**

Yumi Yamaguchi, Mistmane, and Lincoln went after Evil Midnight Sparkle, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they've blocked and deflected them all, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pale light spring green energy, green magic mists, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Midnight Sparkle, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln made a binding circle which bound Evil Midnight Sparkle to the ground, so she can't be able to escape. Then, Yumi

Yamaguchi, Mistmane, and Lincoln made a spring green mist of magic and they fired it and it surrounded Evil Midnight Sparkle, and its healing magic was purging her of her dark powers and it took the form of a dark purple orb, which was eventually purified, and it became light purple with Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark, and it went into Twilight Sparkle, and she gained a massive power boost, and Evil Midnight Sparkle felt her powers weakening as the very darkness that plagued Twilight Sparkle was purged for good.

That allowed Yumi Yamaguchi, Mistmane, and Lincoln to finish Evil Midnight Sparkle off by firing powerful energy beams and as they hit Evil Midnight Sparkle, and they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Yumi Yamaguchi, Mistmane, and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Yumi Yamaguchi and Mistmane are permanent.

Then, as Evil Midnight Sparkle's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Midnight Sparkle's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Midnight Sparkle and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Midnight Sparkle.

Lincoln: Evil Midnight Sparkle, for the multitude of crimes you've committed against Equestria, along with the pain and suffering that you caused to Twilight Sparkle, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Midnight Sparkle as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL

JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Midnight Sparkle's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

Evil Midnight Sparkle: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Midnight Sparkle's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DARK MIDNIGHT MAGIC TERROR OF EVIL MIDNIGHT SPARKLE HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END!

Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome magical battle.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: And not only did we solve the mystery of The Ghost of Stealin Stan in The Vault and put the culprit behind bars, and we got rid of Evil Midnight Sparkle.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is The Sphinx.

Nico: That evil, power-hungry bad cat that Somnambula faced long ago.

Emily Gordan: Yes, and that'll be left to me, Flash Magnus, and

Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Emily.

Flash Magnus: This is going to be so awesome taking down The Sphinx, but this time, we're going to send that power-hungry winged bad cat packing for good.

Rainbow Dash: This is going to be so awesome, and I can also guess Lincoln learned a lot from you, right, Flash Magnus?

Flash Magnus: You just have to wait until tomorrow to find out, Rainbow Dash.

Just then, Twilight Sparkle ran over to Lincoln, and she wrapped her arms around his thick muscular neck and Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Twilight Sparkle and hugged her.

Twilight Sparkle: (Smiles) Thank you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Twilight.

Thunder Sparkle: Dad's freed Mom from the darkness that haunted her, wow.

Nico: Yeah, and now, she'll never be tormented again.

Me: Yep.

Stealin Stan: Thank you guys so much for clearing my name.

Me: It was our pleasure Stan. I can't believe that the Warden stole 32 years of your life.

Stealin Stan: Yeah no kidding. But now the real monster is going to prison.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Well he will have all the time in the world to think about his crimes.

Me: As he is serving life in prison without parole.

Nico: Yep. But great job today guys. Lets head to Washington DC and tell everyone that Stealin Stan is innocent.

Me: Good idea. But Makina deserves some of the credit. She helped this case the most.

Nico: That's true.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an awesome prison adventure. Hope you all liked it.

Nico: I know we all did.

We went to Washington DC and called a press conference and told everyone about Stan's innocence and how Wayne Bowman framed him for a crime he didn't commit and how he stole 32 years from him by Bowman. He was dropped of the charges and his record was cleaned and expunged. He was awarded $520,000,000,000.00 in damages. The Vault was placed into our jurisdiction and is now rebuilt and made better than ever. We put it on Lake Huron and we also made it into a prison museum too. Wayne Bowman was stripped of his title and was found guilty of armed robbery, theft, corruption, abuse of power, obstruction of justice and perverting the course of justice. He was sentenced to 4 life sentences with no possibility of parole plus 821 years and was ordered to pay $1,523,233,235,664.00 in damages and restitution. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The episode of Be Cool Scooby Doo called If You Can't Scooby Doo The Time, Don't Scooby Doo the Crime was one of my favorites and it was really awesome! That one aired on February 6, 2016 and it was great!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Devon Daniels of Beast Morphers, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Dinobot, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading out on an awesome rescue in Egypt as we find an ancient and amazing tomb to find an awesome treasure there and we're going to battle Another Shocksquatch! We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for gene-slammer for a mermaid, fairy, angel and a Mega Meloetta and her name is Sirena Cammilton, she is Nico's friend from Music Class and has one of the most divine voices ever and has a mystical power over water, nature, wind and light. She also has a Meloetta Partner too. The match-up scene is for Emily Gordan, Flash Magnus, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, The Sphinx that Somnambula faced. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Lowell, Arkansas, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down the highly arrogant, athletic, courteous, erudite, lion-hearted, obstinate, negative, daring, observant and narrow-minded, yet highly-regarded gray wolf test pilot from Cape Suzette, Ace London. And they're going to meet a Odd-Eyes Revolution Dragon Gene-Slammer named Yuria Sakaki, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Drama, and she's also an entertainer as well, and in addition, Yuria is an amazing acrobatic, and she taught Lincoln how to do acrobatics. She and Lincoln often help Luan with birthday parties. To show thanks, Luan arranged a date at a bounce house where Yuria and Lincoln would bounce and end up kissing each other on the lips. Yuria is also the cousin of Yuya Sakaki and she hates Lola with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome flying adventure as we go onto Air Gigantica, the LARGEST AIRPLANE EVER and we're going to solve the mystery of the Gremlin and this one is gonna be a massive and huge airplane.

See you all tomorrow

# THE CASE OF THE GIANT PLANE GREMLIN

Flying over the Sands of Egypt was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Devon Daniels of Beast Morphers, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Nami, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading out on another awesome and amazing rescue and treasure hunt.

Nico: This treasure hunt is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: It always is fun.

Daring Do: And you guys are going to love the treasure we're trying to find too.

Laney: Awesome.

Devon: I have a feeling this is gonna be an awesome one.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Devon.

Devon: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Cheetor: Yeah it is! I think it will be so awesome to go on a great treasure hunt.

Laney: Yeah. By the way Nicole what is our quarry this time?

Nicole: You guys will love this one. We're going to find the mystical Emerald Book of Osiris. It's the legendary book that is said to give life to anything and even can revive the dying and cure all diseases they have.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: That sounds awesome!

Camie: Yeah! Boy that book sounds amazing.

Toru: It sure does.

Nico: Devon, I bet you were surprised to find out that Evox was Venjix all along.

Devon: I was.

Me: It's not just you Devon. MANY of us were shocked that Evox and Venjix were both one in the same.

Eli: Boy no kidding. That was intense!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah what an incredible revelation.

Brittney: Yeah no kidding. And after all the shit he put Scott and the RPM Rangers through on their world, it's good we destroyed him.

Me: It sure is. But there is a strong possibility that he will return in the future. But we're going to give him the Black Gates next time.

Nico: One thing at a time. But yeah we definitely will.

Nico: Also, I heard you guys fought that other Robotron the other day.

Devon: Don't worry. It was nothing we couldn't handle.

Me: That was so awesome though.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

I looked at Nami.

Me: Nami are you okay?

Nami: (Crying) J.D. I'm so sorry.

Me: What for?

She then hugged me and cried hard and I comforted her.

Me: It's all right Nami.

Her arm was really bandaged up from stabbing it all over.

I patted her back.

Maria: Now, we have 2 Vault prisons.

Nico: Boy we sure do. And that was an awesome mission yesterday.

Eli: I got a call from Daphne earlier around breakfast and she said that she has something really awesome to show us later today.

Nico: I have a feeling this is gonna be cool.

Me: It sure will be.

Nami: (Sniffles) J.D. I didn't mean to make you mad like that.

Me: It's not your fault Nami. You were upset about what went down with Arlong.

Qin: Yeah it was awful.

Varie: But you're lucky you didn't sever a major artery Nami.

Camie: Yeah.

May: And we also know who ate Fred's sandwich.

Nico: We sure do.

Me: And that was understandable. Besides I gave Daphne my burger. I was saving it for my lunch and I didn't really need it. I had a big bowl of cereal with pancakes and eggs for breakfast.

Nico: That's very thoughtful.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: I was pretty sure it was the mascots though.

Maria: So did I. But thank goodness it wasn't.

Eli: You know I can always tell who it is right away.

Sunset Shimmer: And you know that I would have done the same thing too because of my memory probing powers.

Nico: That's true. I forgot about that.

Me: But yeah. So Nicole where is the Emerald Book of Osiris said to be at?

Nicole: It's located in an underground temple in the Oasis of Ahm Shere.

Qin: Whoa! This is gonna be interesting.

Maria: I doubt we're the only ones after it though.

Me: I got that feeling too.

Nicole: We're here.

We arrived in the Oasis of Ahm Shere.

Camie: Wow! So this is the Oasis of Ahm Shere?

Nico: Yep.

Me: This is also the very same place where my Ancestor The Scorpion King made a pact with Anubis to save his life.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Yeah. That was an epic battle back then.

Qin: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah.

We flew down into the Oasis and it was a beautiful jungle.

Fluttershy: Oh wow. This jungle is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

May: It's around here somewhere.

Nicole: It's just up ahead.

We then saw a HUGE EMERALD TEMPLE!

Nico: WOW!

Nicole: There it is guys. The Emerald Temple of Osiris.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: It's magnificent.

Laney: Yeah!

Rarity: Oh this is amazing!

Varie: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Let's watch out for traps.

We went into the temple and it was beautiful. It was a temple made entirely out of emerald and green diamond and malachite.

Qin: Wow! This is incredible.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Wow.

Nicole: Look here.

We saw a mural on the wall.

Nicole: Wow this is amazing.

Qin: What does this Mural say?

Me: Lets see. It says "5,000 years ago in the year 3,060 B.C., The Scorpion King led a vicious campaign to conquer the known world but was defeated and exiled into the desert of Ahm Shere. When he made a pact with the God of The Dead, Anubis, and created the Oasis of Ahm Shere, the great God of Life, Osiris could not stand the terrible atrocities brought forth by the malevolence of the evil deeds of the Scorpion King and made this emerald temple here in the Oasis of Ahm Shere where he made the brought forth the Emerald Book of Osiris, a mystical and magical book that can bring life to all and cure the dying and save those that are pure and good. Only one soul that is pure of heart can use the book."

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Cheetor: It sure is. It's hard to imagine that this evil version of J.D.'s ancestor was that dangerous.

Nico: Hard to say who gets it this time.

Me: But I think I do know a good candidate.

I looked at Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh me?

Nico: Sure Fluttershy. You are the element of Kindness and you are one of the most pure of heart people we know. You have done so much good for all the animals and your friends and have done so much good for Equestria and us.

Qin: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you everyone. I will try.

Nico: Give it a shot, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Okay.

We went to find the book and in a huge room overflowing with life and beauty of nature on an alter was a green emerald book.

Nicole: There it is. The Emerald Book of Osiris.

Daring Do: At long last.

Fluttershy: Here goes.

She went up to the book and then picked it up and then she was enveloped in a powerful bright light!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

The incredible amount of power coming from the book and Fluttershy was unbelievable! It was an amazing amount of energy. Suddenly, Fluttershy was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with leaves, flowers and plants surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Fluttershy emerged, but she was changed forever. Fluttershy grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had neon green eyes and a green energy aura with forest animals, plants, and leaves surrounding her, she has an alicorn with leaves emblazoned on her forehead, she has on alicorn earrings with the Nature Kanji in its hooves on her ears, her golden Amulet of Life has green gems in the gold lightning bolts from her merged Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and green crystals embedded in it because her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha merged with it, and in addition to the gold Thunderbird pendant, she now has an alicorn and they're holding the Nature Kanji. She now had a hair clip with three jeweled butterflies on her head, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved pink blouse with butterflies and forest animals and a pink phoenix, pink sleeveless top, spring green skirt with leaves, pink leather combat boots, and a long green sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves and plants on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by leaves and plants and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Life Skylanders. Suddenly, Fluttershy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the yellow feathers, sprouted out from her back, Fluttershy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's massive Sword of the Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of The Armageddon 23, and Sword of Kindness began merging together, and when it emerged, it was transformed into the Nature Sword of Magical Kindness, it's a brand-new large sword with a 6'5" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade with her cutie mark and leaves etched on the blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large light pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large yellow alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large green Spellbook of the Gods and the Universe and large pink Spellbook of the Elemental Gods on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Fluttershy, Xelnaga Alicorn Princess of Kindness and The Life Skylanders, Loving Mother of the Children of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Lover and giver of all creatures and animals great and small on Earth and in the Stars, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of the land of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Nature, Animals, and Plants."

フラッターシャイ、親切のゼルナガ アリコーン プリンセス、ライフ スカイランダーズ、リンカーン ラウドの子供たちの愛情深い母、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、地球上と星々の大小すべての生き物と動物の恋人であり贈り主、悪のスレイヤー、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、23 日の終末の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの土地の擁護者、友好テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、および自然のマスター、動物、植物。

Fluttershy had transformed into a SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-XELNAGA INFINITY ANIMAL KINGDOM LIFE ALICORN ANGEL OF ETERNAL KINDNESS AND ETERNAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Fluttershy's awesome and beautiful Transformation!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Fluttershy transformed!

Laney: Amazing!

Maria: How do you feel?

Fluttershy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Kindness Alicorn and Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Maria.**

Qin: Wow! You are the first of the Elements of Harmony to achieve the Xelnaga form.

Varie: This is amazing.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: Wow.

Fluttershy: **Oh it sure is.**

Nico: I guess no one's coming for the book.

Me: Nope.

Eli: (Senses something) We got company.

Then we saw a figure come in and it was a black version of Shocksquatch!

Qin: Whoa! Another Shocksquatch!

Nico: This one is gonna be big.

Devon: Yeah it is.

Another Shocksquatch: (Speaking in Ukrainian) (In a Girls Voice) Чудово, що ви всі прийшли сюди раніше за мене. (Чудово, що ви всі прийшли сюди раніше за мене.)

Me: (Gasp) I know that voice. (Speaking in Ukrainian) Ксенія Заплюсвічка, приємно тебе знову бачити, але точно не очікувала побачити тебе такою. (Xenia Zapliuisvichka, it's good to see you again but I most definitely did not expect to see you like this.)

Another Shocksquatch: Я теж радий тебе бачити, Дж. Д. Після всього цього часу ти виглядаєш чудово. (It's good to see you too J.D. You are looking very great after all this time.)

Albedo turned into Negative Shocksquatch.

Negative Shocksquatch: What's your history with this girl, J.D.?

Me: Her name is Xenia Zapliuisvichka and she is from the Ukraine. She is a Catholic Girl that I know and I met when our school was having an International Food Festival. We had kids from all over the world come to our school and present foods from their countries and everyone loved it and thought it was all amazing. She made Ukrainian Red Borscht Soup.

Nico: Boy that is awesome.

Another Shocksquatch: Так, це були справді чудові страви з усього світу. (Yes those were really awesome dishes from all over the world too.)

Me: Так, вони були одними з найкращих за всю історію. І було неймовірно куштувати багато страв з різних куточків світу. Особливо, коли я і моя родина любимо подорожувати. (Yes they were some of the best ever. And it was awesome tasting many foods from different places all around the globe. Especially when me and my family love to travel.)

Nico: That is so cool.

Me: Oh Xenia doesn't speak English. I never got the chance to teach her unfortunately.

Nico: That sucks. We'll have to teach her later on.

Me: Що тобі обіцяв Шварц? (What did Swartz promise you?)

Another Shocksquatch: Він пообіцяв дати мені можливість говорити англійською і краще розуміти вас. Але я з першої хвилини знав, що він бреше. (He promised to give me the ability to speak in English and understand you better. But I knew that he was lying from minute one.)

Me: Ви знаєте, я можу легко навчити вас говорити англійською, і ми з радістю допоможемо вам у цьому. (You know I can easily teach you how to speak English and we can gladly help you out with that one.)

Kaito: (takes out Zyuranger gear) Sorry we have to do this.

Zocks: (takes out Jetman gear) If you're lucky, you might be able to knock out a few of us.

Me: Ксенія, мені шкода, що нам доводиться так боротися, але це єдиний спосіб позбутися цієї жахливої сили, яку дав тобі Шварц. (Xenia I'm sorry we have to fight like this but it's the only way to remove this terrible power that Swartz gave you.)

Another Shocksquatch: Я розумію, Джей Ді. Вдари мене найкращим ударом! (I understand J.D. Hit me with your best shot!)

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito got a sword of Zyuranger and Zocks got a Jetman sword!

Cheetor: This is always going to be fun. Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Me: (Pulls out Muggshot's Ridewatch) Time for the Bulldog Bash! (Activates it)

(WHITE FLAG BY DIDO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MUSICAL NOTES AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I know you think that I shouldn't still love you

Or tell you that

But if I didn't say it, well, I'd still have felt it

Where's the sense in that?

I promise I'm not trying to make your life harder

Or return to where we were

But I will go down with this ship

And I won't put my hands up and surrender

There will be no white flag above my door

I'm in love and always will be

I know I left too much mess and destruction

To come back again

And I caused nothing but trouble

I understand if you can't talk to me again

And if you live by the rules of "it's over"

Then I'm sure that that makes sense

But I will go down with this ship

And I won't put my hands up and surrender

There will be no white flag above my door

I'm in love and always will be

And when we meet

Which I'm sure we will

All that was there

Will be there still

I'll let it pass

And hold my tongue

And you will think

That I've moved on

I will go down with this ship

And I won't put my hands up and surrender

There will be no white flag above my door

I'm in love and always will be

I will go down with this ship

And I won't put my hands up and surrender

There will be no white flag above my door

I'm in love and always will be

I will go down with this ship

And I won't put my hands up and surrender

There will be no white flag above my door

I'm in love and always will be

I danced and fired waves of music and fired waves of fire too and smashed her down. Then Another Shocksquatch got up and fired waves of lightning and I deflected the blast back with my scythe!

Nico: WHOA! Powerful!

Me: Yep. Now for this one. (Activates Sir Raleigh's Ridewatch)

(HIJO DE LA LUNA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING IN SPANISH AS MOONLIGHT AND WATER SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Tonto el que no entienda.

Cuenta una leyenda

Que una hembra gitana

Conjuró a la luna

Hasta el amanecer.

Llorando pedía

Al llegar el día

Desposar un calé.

"Tendrás a tu hombre,

Piel morena, "

Desde el cielo

Habló la luna llena.

"Pero a cambio quiero

El hijo primero

Que le engendres a él.

Que quien su hijo inmola

Para no estar sola

Poco le iba a querer."

Luna quieres ser madre

Y no encuentras querer

Que te haga mujer.

Dime, luna de plata,

Qué pretendes hacer

Con un niño de piel.

A-ha-ha, a-ha-ha,

Hijo de la luna.

De padre canela

Nació un niño

Blanco como el lomo

De un armiño,

Con los ojos grises

En vez de aceituna -

Niño albino de luna.

"¡Maldita su estampa!

Este hijo es de un payo

Y yo no me lo callo."

Luna quieres ser madre

Y no encuentras querer

Que te haga mujer.

Dime, luna de plata,

Qué pretendes hacer

Con un niño de piel.

A-ha-ha, a-ha-ha,

Hijo de la luna.

Gitano al creerse deshonrado,

Se fue a su mujer,

Cuchillo en mano.

"¿De quien es el hijo?

Me has engañado fijo."

Y de muerte la hirió.

Luego se hizo al monte

Con el niño en brazos

Y allí le abandono.

Luna quieres ser madre

Y no encuentras querer

Que te haga mujer.

Dime, luna de plata,

Qué pretendes hacer

Con un niño de piel.

A-ha-ha, a-ha-ha,

Hijo de la luna.

Y en las noches

Que haya luna llena

Será porque el niño

Esté de buenas.

Y si el niño llora

Menguará la luna

Para hacerle una cuna.

Y si el niño llora

Menguará la luna

Para hacerle una cuna.

I danced and fired waves of water and moonlight and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Carol: Love that song!

Me: And to finish. (ACTIVATES MZ. RUBY'S RIDEWATCH)

(FIGLIO PERDUTO BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING IN ITALIAN AS DARKNESS AND MOONS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Muri die vento

Notte è scesa

Padre e figlio sono insiem

Con un cavallo

Vanno avanti

In questa grande oscurità

Ma ad un tratto

Il bimbo trema

Dalla paura

Freddo si fa

Padre oh padre

Tu non hai visto

Re degli elfi

Eccolo la

Figlio perduto,

Vuoi far un gioco?

Gioia ti porto

Vieni con me

Padre oh padre

Hai già sentito

Cosa mi dice

E che vuol' far'?

Figlio perduto

Se tu non vieni

Io userò la forza che ho

Padre oh padre

Re degli elfi

Mi sta toccando

Male mi fa

E il bambino,

Con occhi chiusi

Lui non si muove

Perso è già

Figlio

Figlio perduto

Se tu non vieni

Io userò la mia forza

Padre oh padre

Re degli elfi

Mi sta toccando

Male mi fa

E il bambino,

Con occhi chiusi

Lui non si muove

Perso è già

Perso è già

I danced and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Ex Aid Ridewatch) You're a Catholic, right?

Armor Time! (Retro video game-themed music) Level Up! Ex-Aid!

Geiz (gets out Cross Z Ridewatch): Does that mean you go to church a lot?

Armor Time! Wake up burning! Cross-Z!

Sougo got out Ex Aid Armor while Geiz got Cross Z Armor.

Me: Yes she is a very devoted Catholic. But she is not a Catholic Fanatic like some people that we knew thank goodness.

Nico: That's a relief.

Me: Yeah.

Lily: I got one. (Activate Angel Roidmude's Ridewatch)

(MISERE MEI AND BEAUTIFUL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Lily: (DIVINE CHORUS AND SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Amplius lava me ab iniquitate mea

Et a peccato meo munda me.

If you can depend

On certainty

Count it out and weigh it up again

You can be sure

You've reached the end

And still you don't feel

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

You are, yes, you are, yes, you are

If you can ignore

What you've become

Take it out and see it die again

You can be here

So who's a friend

And still you don't feel

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

You are, yes, you are, yes, you are

Yes, you are

Innermost thoughts

Will be understood

And you can have all you need

Do you know, do you know

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

You are, yes, you are, yes, you are

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

Do you know you're beautiful

You are, yes, you are, yes, you are

Yes, you are

She floated into the air and spread wings of light and fired waves of light and smashed Another Shocksquatch down.

Nico: That was awesome Lily!

Me: Yeah it was!

Shinnosuke: Wow! That was great Lily.

Lily: Thanks.

Nico: (takes out Dark Spicer's Ridewatch) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico activated it and got Alien Ξ's powers and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Laney: I have one. (ACTIVATES LEAF MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(PLACE IN THIS WORLD BY MICHAEL W SMITH PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES SWIRL AROUND HER)

The wind is moving

But I am standing still

A life of pages

Waiting to be filled

A heart that's hopeful

A head that's full of dreams

But this becoming

Is harder than it seems

Feels like

I'm looking for a reason

Roaming through the night to find

My place in this world

My place in this world

Not a lot to lean on

I need your light to help me find

My place in this world

My place in this world

If there are millions

Down on their knees

Among the many
Can you still hear me?
Hear me asking
Where do I belong?
Is there a vision
That I can call my own?
Show me
I'm looking for a reason
Roaming through the night to find
My place in this world
My place in this world
Not a lot to lean on
I need your light to help me find
My place in this world
My place in this world
Looking for a reason
Roaming through the night to find
My place in this world
My place in this world
Not a lot to lean on
I need your light to help me find
My place in this world

My place in this world

Looking for a reason

Roaming through the night to find

My place in this world

My place in this world

She fired leaves and smashed Another Shocksquatch down.

Me: That was awesome Laney!

Starlight Glimmer: I got one! (Activates Ghost Man's Ridewatch) Ready Lincoln?

Lincoln: You got it!

(THE PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln sang a duet.

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SKULLS AND BONES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me

And speaks my name

And do I dream again?

For now I find

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside my mind

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you

Grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me

To glance behind

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside your mind

Starlight Glimmer:

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

Lincoln:

It's me they hear

Starlight and Lincoln:

Your/my spirit and your/my voice

In one combined

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside your/my mind

Chorus:

He's there

The Phantom of the Opera

Beware

The Phantom of the Opera

Lincoln:

In all your fantasies

You always knew

That man and mystery

Starlight Glimmer:

Were both in you

Starlight and Lincoln:

And in this labyrinth

Where night is blind

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside your/my mind

Lincoln:

Sing, my angel of music

Starlight Glimmer:

He's there, the Phantom of the Opera

Lincoln:

Sing

Sing for me!

Sing my angel of music!

Sing for me!

(BLOODCURDLING SCREAM)

They danced and fired waves of lightning and skulls and smashed Another Shocksquatch down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: (SHIVERS) Every time I hear that scream at the end I always get shivers down my spine.

Devon: My turn!

Devon activated Whiplash's Ridewatch!

(RAWHIDE BY FRANKIE LAINE PLAYS)

Devon: (SINGING DIVINELY AS COWS AND ROCK SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Rollin', rollin', rollin'

Rollin', rollin', rollin'

Rollin', rollin', rollin'

Rollin', rollin', rollin'

Rawhide!

HYAH! (WHIP CRACK!) HYAH! (WHIP CRACK)

Keep rollin', rollin', rollin'

Though the streams are swollen

Keep them dogies rollin'

Rawhide!

Through rain and wind and weather

Hell-bent for leather

Wishin' my gal was by my side.

All the things I'm missin'

Good vittles, love, and kissin'

Are waiting at the end of my ride.

Move 'em on, head 'em up

Head 'em up, move 'em on

Move 'em on, head 'em up

Rawhide (WHIP CRACK)

Cut 'em out, ride 'em in,

Ride 'em in, cut 'em out,

Cut 'em out, ride 'em in

Rawhide!

HYAH! (WHIP CRACK!) HYAH! (WHIP CRACK)

Keep movin', movin', movin'

Though they're disapprovin'

Keep them dogies movin'

Rawhide!

Don't try to understand 'em

Just rope, and throw, and brand 'em

Soon we'll be living high and wide.

My heart's calculatin'

My true love will be waitin'

Be waiting at the end of my ride.

Move 'em on, head 'em up

Head 'em up, move 'em on

Move 'em on, head 'em up

Rawhide (WHIP CRACK)

Cut 'em out, ride 'em in,

Ride 'em in, cut 'em out,

Cut 'em out, ride 'em in

Rawhide!

HYAH! (WHIP CRACK!) HYAH! (WHIP CRACK!)

Rawhide!

HYAH! (WHIP CRACK!) (WHIP CRACK!)

RAWHIDE!

He danced and lashed Another Shocksquatch all over with his whip and fired rock and cows and smashed her down.

Sougo charged at Another Shocksquatch.

He grabbed her and knocked her down with incredible strength!

Me: YEAH!

Maria: Let's keep it up! (ACTIVATES SHENDU'S RIDEWATCH)

(LIKE A PRAYER BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Life is a mystery

Everyone must stand alone

I hear you call my name

And it feels like home

When you call my name it's like a little prayer

I'm down on my knees, I wanna take you there

In the midnight hour I can feel your power

Just like a prayer you know I'll take you there

I hear your voice

It's like an angel sighing

I have no choice, I hear your voice

Feels like flying

I close my eyes

Oh God I think I'm falling

Out of the sky, I close my eyes

Heaven help me

When you call my name it's like a little prayer

I'm down on my knees, I wanna take you there

In the midnight hour I can feel your power

Just like a prayer you know I'll take you there

Like a child

You whisper softly to me
You're in control just like a child
Now I'm dancing
It's like a dream
No end and no beginning
You're here with me it's like a dream
Let the choir sing
When you call my name it's like a little prayer
I'm down on my knees, I wanna take you there
In the midnight hour I can feel your power
Just like a prayer you know I'll take you there
When you call my name it's like a little prayer
I'm down on my knees, I wanna take you there
In the midnight hour I can feel your power
Just like a prayer you know I'll take you there
Life is a mystery
Everyone must stand alone
I hear you call my name
And it feels like home
Just like a prayer, your voice can take me there
Just like a muse to me, you are a mystery
Just like a dream, you are not what you seem

Just like a prayer, no choice your voice can take me there

Just like a prayer, I'll take you there

It's like a dream to me

Just like a prayer, I'll take you there

It's like a dream to me

Just like a prayer, I'll take you there

It's like a dream to me

Just like a prayer, I'll take you there

It's like a dream to me

Just like a prayer, your voice can take me there

Just like a muse to me, you are a mystery

Just like a dream, you are not what you seem

Just like a prayer, no choice your voice can take me there

Just like a prayer, your voice can take me there

Just like a muse to me, you are a mystery

Just like a dream, you are not what you seem

Just like a prayer, no choice your voice can take me there

Your voice can take me there

Like a prayer

Just like a prayer

Just like a prayer, your voice can take me there

Just like a prayer

Just like a prayer, your voice can take me there

She fired fireballs and they hit Another Shocksquatch and smashed her all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that song!

Eli: Now for this one! (ACTIVATES METAL SONIC'S RIDEWATCH)

(YOU SPIN ME ROUND (LIKE A RECORD) BY DEAD OR ALIVE PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TORNADOES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

If I, I get to know your name

Well, if I could trace your private number, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

I want some, want some

… I set my sights on you

(And no one else will do)

And I, I've got to have my way now, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're havin' fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I (I, I, I), I got to be your friend now, baby

And I (I, I, I) would like to move in just a little bit closer

(To move in just a little bit closer)

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I want your love

I want your love

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round (I need your love)

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Eli spun around fast like a tornado and fired waves of wind and smashed Another Shocksquatch down with wind.

When Eli stopped he was dizzy as all get out!

Me: Whoa! That was moving so fast my head was spinning. But I love that song.

Another Shocksquatch fired a lightning blast at us.

I blocked the blast with my hands and deflected the blast back and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH! I got one. This is for the awesome Davy Jones. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(I CAN MAKE YOU HAPPY BY AUSTIN ROBERTS PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I know a place where I am going

And the place where I am going's

Just around the bend

And you know

There's a lot that I can show you

And if you wanna go there I can get you in.

"Happy" is the secret word

And if you're happy it will get you through

And I love you, ya know it's true

And I can make ya happy if ya love me too.

(Instrumental)

The things that you see

You've only been dreaming

But I can make your dreams come true

Cause I love you, ya know it's true

And I can make ya happy if ya love me too.

I know a place where I am going

And the place where I am going's

Just around the bend

And you know

There's a lot that I can show you

And if you wanna go there I can get you in.

"Happy" is the secret word

And if you're happy it will get you through

And I love you, ya know it's true

And I can make ya happy if ya love me too.

She danced and fired waves of ice and smashed Another Shocksquatch down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: Love that one!

May: Let's keep going!

Brittney: You don't have to tell me twice! (ACTIVATES COUNT MARZO'S RIDEWATCH)

(OUR SOLEMN HOUR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Sanctus Espiritus redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus!

In my darkest hours I could not foresee

That the tide could turn so fast to this degree

Can't believe my eyes

How can you be so blind?

Is the heart of stone, no empathy inside?

Time keeps on slipping away and we haven't learned

So in the end now what have we gained?

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony?

Are they themselves to blame, the misery, the pain?

Didn't we let go, allowed it, let it grow?

If we can't restrain the beast which dwells inside

It will find it's way somehow, somewhere in time

Will we remember all of the suffering

'Cause if we fail it will be in vain

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour (Solem hour)

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us (All around us)

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

She danced and fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed Another Shocksquatch down!

Me: Oh yeah! I heard that song play on a music video for Dead Fantasy. That was epic!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Laney: Yeah!

But then a siren song was heard.

Me: Do you guys hear that?

We heard the song and it was mesmerizing.

Qin: Yeah I hear it.

Then a Mega Meloetta appeared!

Me: Wow! A Mega Meloetta!

Nico: Wow!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Shocksquatch down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and went over to Xenia.

Me: Ксенія, з тобою все добре? Сподіваюся, ми не надто вас образили. (Xenia are you all right? I hope we didn't rough you up too much.)

Xenia Zapliuisvichka: (GROANS) У мене найсильніший головний біль. (I have got the worst ever headache.)

Me: Але принаймні ти повернувся до нормального життя. Дякуємо нашому таємничому другу Мелоетті. Вона тебе врятувала. (But at least you're back to normal now. Thanks to our mysterious Meloetta friend here. She saved you.)

Nico: Yeah we owe you one.

Mega Meloetta: (In a girls voice) It was nothing guys.

Nico: Sirena Cammilton? Wow!

She reverted back and we saw that she was a girl with aqua blue hair and clothes and had green wings.

Sirena Cammilton: Looks like the fun just finished.

Nico: Yeah but you got a good shot in.

Me: You sure did.

I picked Xenia up.

She was a girl with orange hair and a Russian Fur hat and had orange clothes.

Nico: We can give you English lessons if you want.

Xenia Zapliuisvichka: Я б цього дуже хотів, Ніко. (I would like that very much Nico.)

Nico: Awesome.

Sirena Cammilton: That was a fun one though.

Then a figure appeared on Nico's shoulder and it was a Meloetta.

Sirena's Meloetta: Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Wow! Meloetta you are looking good.

Sirena Cammilton: Glad to see Meloetta still remembers you too.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That is awesome.

Sirena Meloetta: Yep. And also I'm not just a Mega Meloetta Gene-slammer which is a dream come true to be one of Meloetta's kind but also I'm a gene-slammer of a Nature Fairy, Winged Mermaid and an Angel.

Qin: Whoa! That's amazing! A Quadruple Gene-slammer!

Aylene C.: Yeah.

Me: That's a first.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure is.

Devon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sirena Cammilton: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I sang that silly song that Homer sang about Flanders and I humiliated a bully with it.

Nico: I thought that was funny!

Qin: I remember that! I was laughing so hard and rolling on the floor all over and I never laughed that hard before.

Nico: That was the hardest I've ever seen Qin laugh before.

Qin: Yeah. That was so funny. It completely humiliated our resident queen bee bitch Callie Bethany and she was so humiliated.

Nicole: Oh man! I heard of her. She was the worst ever bully in Nico's district.

She pulled out a wanted poster of her and showed it to me.

Nicole: She is wanted for numerous forms of revenge assaults and attempted murders.

Me: Boy she has a REALLY NASTY Anger problem.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow $666,666,666,666,666,666,666,666.00! That's a lot of money.

Xenia Zapliuisvichka: Це великі гроші, покладені на одну таку людину! (That's a lot of money put on one person like that!)

Me: Ти не жартуй Ксеня. Оце Так! (You're not kidding Xenia. Wow!)

Nico and Sirena hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Sirena.

Sirena Cammilton: Me too Nico.

Sirena's Meloetta: Me as well Nico.

Maria: You should be proud of yourself, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh I sure am.

Me: You are perfect for the Emerald Book of Osiris.

Nico: I agree.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Casey Rhodes are heading to Lowell, Arkansas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls, but we're also going to take down the highly arrogant, athletic, courteous, erudite, lion-hearted, obstinate, negative, daring, observant and narrow-minded, yet highly-regarded gray wolf test pilot from Cape Suzette, Ace London.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Lowell, Arkansas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls, but we're also going to take down Ace London, the highly arrogant, athletic, courteous, erudite, lion-hearted, obstinate, negative, daring, observant and narrow-minded, yet highly-regarded gray wolf test pilot from Cape Suzette.

Baloo: Never thought we'd run into him again, but looks like I spoke too soon.

Me: Yeah, and I think I know where in Lowell, Arkansas he's been sighted at: it's the family home of Wesley Fox, the author of Echoes in The Wind, which were based on the ordeal in the house he and his family moved to. In the summer of 1983, Wesley Fox, who was eight years old at the time, along with his older sister, Mary, and his parents, Carol and Jesse, moved into their home here in Lowell, Arkansas. At first, it was peaceful and normal, but it wouldn't be for much longer, the family soon began to hear unexplained noises in the home. But, it would turn horrifying when Mary began seeing apparitions in the house and having disturbing dreams, and they're connected to the house's dark history of dark rituals and death.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really dark.

Me: It gets even darker, Mary wouldn't be alone in experiencing the hauntings, soon, Wesley would also experience them for himself, and he saw a reptilian-skinned demon in the room he shared with his mother, and the ghosts and the demon would soon have the children in its sights when the kids' grandmother came over and she also uncovered a pentagram in the floor of Mary's room, and she believed that the dark rituals that took place there conjured the demon, and it trapped the spirit of an old man who was murdered there in the 1930s. But, that's not all, she warned them that the demon had set its sights on Mary Fox with the intention of possessing her, so she can kill Wesley and her parents.

Lucy Loud: Gasp.

Me: I knew you'd say that, Lucy. They took the kids' grandmother's advice and they pack their bags and left the house. They wouldn't set foot in the house ever again, because in 1985, two years after they fled, the house was torn down, but it's believed that the ghosts and demon still lurk here on the land.

Nico: Oh man, that means they haven't been removed via a blessing, and they're still here on the land where the house stood. We've got to get rid of them before the demon takes possession of Ace London.

Lincoln: And continues its reign of terror that began here over 39 years ago, and thanks for joining us, Casey.

Casey Rhodes: You're welcome, Lincoln. We already have a plan in place, but the real question is how are we going to get rid of the ghosts and demon here?

Max Goof: With an exorcism.

Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back.

Max Goof: We just need to keep Ace London distracted, but I know the demon's not going to make it easy, and he's not going to go without a fight.

Lincoln: We'll keep Ace London distracted, while you do the exorcism and send the demon straight back to Hell for good and cleanse the place of the dark energy that still remained here, Max.

Nico: This rescue's now become a battle to save the souls of the living from the dark forces of the damned.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Ace London, who's been possessed by the demon, and he's going to sacrifice them to The Devil.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Ace London, who's been possessed by the demon, and he's going to sacrifice them to The Devil.

?: (Girl's voice) Time to end this demon's reign of terror.

Suddenly, we saw Odd-Eyes Revolution Dragon appear before us.

Nico: Oh wow, that's Odd-Eyes Revolution Dragon.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Yuria Sakaki, but we'll talk later, we've got to take down Ace London and banish the ghosts and demon that tormented The Fox Family of Lowell, Arkansas, back to where they belong.

We rushed on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the possessed Ace London, and that allowed the five girls to get away, and were put into an energy field to protect them from the demon. When the possessed Ace London saw us, his face turned scaly and he had a mouth of sharp teeth and he roared at us.

Lincoln: Whoa, looks like the demon's taken hold, and he's not going to let go.

Max Goof transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, and he fired a blast of white energy from his massive Keyblade and it formed a circle of white energy below the feet of the now possessed Ace London, and it chained him up, and then, Max chanted a powerful incantation and it forced the demon out of Ace London, but it roared angrily at us.

Lincoln: The demon's out, now's our chance, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Casey Rhodes, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the demon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the blue cat's eye on Max's massive Keyblade suddenly began absorbing the dark energy that surrounded the land, and that really weakened the demon immensely, and he fired a powerful blast of white energy at the demon, and it exploded with incredible power and it was sent right back to Hell for good. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Phew, that was a close one.

Lincoln: You said it, that demon was tough, but Max, you did an awesome job, your exorcism not only freed Ace London from the demon's hold, but you finished the demon off when you fired that blast of white energy and sent it back to Hell for good.

Max Goof: Thanks, Lincoln.

Goofy: I also saw that your Keyblade absorbed the dark energy that surrounded the land.

P.J.: Wait, Mr. G., you think Max's Keyblade also had the same ability as Riku's Keyblade?

Lincoln: I think Goofy's right, remember when Riku used his Way to The Dawn Keyblade to absorb the dark energy emanating from Clayton when that Dark Orb brought him back from the dead years ago?

Nico: Hey, yeah, I remembered that all too well. So, you think Max's massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Humans and Angels Keyblade also has powers of darkness as well as light?

Max Goof: I'll have to ask Riku about this when we get back home.

Baloo: But, not before I take care of some unfinished business with that blowhard, Ace London.

Baloo went over to Ace London, and he tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket, and sent him to the authorities in Cape Suzette, and he was in big trouble.

Lincoln: Nice one, Baloo, that'll teach him. (To Yuria Sakaki) and it's so good to see you again, Yuria Sakaki.

Yuria Sakaki reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, dark purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Odd-Eyes Pendulum Dragon, and she's dressed in a dark purple sleeveless jersey, dark purple shorts, dark purple legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless dark purple trenchcoat with light and darkness on the coattails, and Odd-Eyes Pendulum Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Odd-Eyes Pendulum Dragon-themed greatsword with Odd-Eyes Pendulum Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, Odd-Eyes Pendulum Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Yuria Sakaki: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Luan.

Luan: You too, Yuria.

Lincoln went up to Yuria Sakaki and they hugged, and Yuria Sakaki is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yuria Sakaki: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Yuria Sakaki, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Drama, she's also an entertainer as well. In addition, Yuria is an amazing acrobatic, and she taught me how to do acrobatics.

Nico: Whoa, that's really impressive that she taught you how to do acrobatics.

Luan: You said it, and she and Lincoln often help me with birthday parties. To show thanks, I also arranged a date at a bounce house where Yuria and Lincoln would bounce and end up kissing each other on the lips.

Me: That's really awesome and sweet of you to do so, Luan.

Luan: Thanks, J.D., and I also found out from Lincoln that Yuria is also the cousin of Yuya Sakaki.

Nico: Whoa, she's Yuya's cousin?! I wonder if she's got the same interest in Duel Monsters like him.

Yuria Sakaki: I do, and I also knew of his dimensional counterparts, Yuri from the Fusion Dimension, Yugo from the Synchro Dimension, and Yuto from the Xyz Dimension.

Lincoln: And you're also in for a surprise, your cousin's here in Gotham Royal York, along with his girlfriend, Zuzu, and that Celina, Grace Tyler, Gloria Tyler, and Allie Ayukawa, are also part of my harem.

Yuria Sakaki: Wait, what?! Yuya and Zuzu are here in Gotham Royal York, and Celine, Grace, Gloria, and Allie are part of your harem as well?! This is really awesome, I can't wait to see Yuya and Zuzu again, and he'll be surprised when he sees I've been Gene-Slammed into his favorite Duel Monsters, the Odd-Eyes Revolution Dragon, but there's also something else: I also hate Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, and I've got a feeling Yuya is not going to like hearing this tale one bit.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Yuria Sakaki's neck with dark purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Yuria Sakaki: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Yuria.

Yuria Sakaki had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Yuria Sakaki's waist and Yuria Sakaki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Sakura Mitsukoshi A.K.A. Exchanger, Asahi Takashima A.K.A. Debtmiser, and Lulula Franc from Money Idol Exchanger, Leucos and Eris from Glory of Heracles.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Mitsukoshi A.K.A. Exchanger, Asahi Takashima A.K.A. Debtmiser, and Lulula Franc from Money Idol Exchanger, and Leucos and Eris from Glory of Heracles.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Mitsukoshi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Mitsukoshi and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the possessed Ace London, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sakura Mitsukoshi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the

necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura Mitsukoshi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Mitsukoshi, Asahi Takashima, Lulula Franc, Leucos, and Eris with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone of what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Ace London, who'd been possessed by a demon that was conjured up by a Satanic Coven and tormented the Fox Family of Lowell, Arkansas back in 1983.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened, such as Max using an exorcism to remove the demon from Ace London and sending it back to Hell for good, and Baloo throwing Ace London to the cops in Cape Suzette, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Yuria Sakaki have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and she's also reunited with Yuya Sakaki and Zuzu Boyle.

Yuya Sakaki: Oh man, I can't believe Team Rocket Gene-Slammed you with one of my monsters, those heartless fiends.

Yuria Sakaki: I know, Yuya, but they're gone for good, and they're never coming back.

Lincoln: They've been asking for it for a very long time.

Nico: You said it.

---

After freeing Ace London from the demon that tormented The Fox Family of Lowell, Arkansas in 1983 and sending it back to Hell and throwing Ace London in jail, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Yuria Sakaki saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Yuria Sakaki: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuria Sakaki: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Yuria, what's the story on why you hated Lola with a burning passion?

Yuria Sakaki: You're not going to like this one bit. We were at the McCauleys' house for a birthday party for the McCauley Kids, and Lincoln and I had an acrobatics routine planned for them, and it was so awesome, the McCauley family were really impressed by our acrobatics routine, even Luan as well, and we took a bow after our routine was finished. But, we heard a loud screech of pure rage and fury, and only Lincoln and Luan knew who it was that made that screech of pure rage and fury: it was Lola, and not only did she show up uninvited, she was extremely furious. Lola was furious that Lincoln was getting attention, attention that she thinks should be hers, so she grabbed the punch bowl and she threw the punch at me and Lincoln, and we got soaked, and Lola was laughing like the cruel demon she is.

We gasped in shock.

Yuya Sakaki: Lola did what?!

Yuya was about to attack Lola for what she did to his cousin and Lincoln, but Zuzu held him back.

Luan: Whoa, take it easy, Yuya. Don't worry, see, after Lola's stunt, I saw Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and a ball of rose red energy formed above his head and he fired a rose red energy blast and it hit Lola and trapped her in a rose red orb, and I had on a wire. I knew Lola would try to crash the party, but I was prepared with a wire and when she blurted out why she did it, she was shocked to see I had on a wire and her confession was on tape. I then called J.D. and we had Lola put in Vanzilla and he got her home, and when he played the tape, Mom and Dad were furious at Lola, and she got grounded for ten weeks, and after Lincoln, Yuria, and I came home, we decided on Lola's punishment: no sweets, no tea parties, and no pageants, and she'd remain inside that rose red orb until she's cleaned up her act.

We cheered wildly.

Me: Yeah, when Luan told me everything that Lola did, I was horrified. I knew jealousy was an ugly emotion, but that was way too much.

Nico: Yeesh, that was worse than when she attacked Selene Rosesanglante.

Lincoln: And that wouldn't go away for a long time.

Luan: Yeah. Plus, to show my thanks, I arranged a date at a bounce house and it's where Yuria and Lincoln would bounce and they ended up kissing each other on the lips, and it was so cute.

Luan showed the picture of Yuria and Lincoln kissing in the bounce house.

Nico: Now, that's really awesome: kissing in a bounce house.

Me: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading off to meet Den Iga A.K.A. Space Sheriff Sharivan, Dai Sawamura A.K.A. Space Sheriff Shaider, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou A.K.A. Dimensional Warrior Spielban, Toha Yamaji A.K.A. Jiraiya, Ryouma Kagawa A.K.A. Fire, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio A.K.A. Solbraver, Reiko Higuchi A.K.A. Soljeanne, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick A.K.A. Blue Stinger Beetleborg, Roland Williams A.K.A. Green Hunter Beetleborg, Josephine "Jo" McCormick A.K.A. Red Striker Beetleborg, Josh Baldwin A.K.A. White Blaster Beetleborg, and Shin Hayata, the host of Ultraman and destroy Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome meeting Den Iga A.K.A. Space Sheriff Sharivan, Dai Sawamura A.K.A. Space Sheriff Shaider, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou A.K.A. Dimensional Warrior Spielban, Toha Yamaji A.K.A. Jiraiya, Ryouma Kagawa A.K.A. Fire, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio A.K.A. Solbraver, Reiko Higuchi A.K.A. Soljeanne, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick A.K.A. Blue Stinger Beetleborg, Roland Williams A.K.A. Green Hunter Beetleborg, Josephine "Jo" McCormick A.K.A. Red Striker Beetleborg, Josh Baldwin A.K.A. White Blaster Beetleborg, and Shin Hayata, the host of Ultraman.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You said it, Lincoln, and we're going to destroy Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai. Those three monsters have been asking for it.

Lincoln: And just like what happened with the Makuu Space Organization, Bioron Crime Syndicate, and Neros Empire, we're going to destroy The Villain Guild, the entire Alien Zetton race and The Sorcerers Clan. This is going to be so awesome.

Just then, they saw Den Iga A.K.A. Space Sheriff Sharivan, Dai Sawamura A.K.A. Space Sheriff Shaider, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou A.K.A. Dimensional Warrior Spielban, Toha Yamaji A.K.A. Jiraiya, Ryouma Kagawa A.K.A. Fire, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio A.K.A. Solbraver, Reiko Higuchi A.K.A. Soljeanne, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick A.K.A. Blue Stinger Beetleborg, Roland Williams A.K.A. Green Hunter Beetleborg, Josephine "Jo" McCormick A.K.A. Red Striker Beetleborg, Josh Baldwin A.K.A. White Blaster Beetleborg, and Shin Hayata battling Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai.

Lincoln and his harem went to help and he fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai, and disoriented them.

Den Iga, Dai Sawamura, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou, Toha Yamaji, Ryouma Kagawa, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio, Reiko Higuchi, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick, Roland Williams, Josephine "Jo" McCormick, Josh Baldwin, and Shin Hayata: Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: That's right, we were planning on meeting you, but it looks like Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai decided to speed that up.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) In any case, we're here to help you take them down.

Andrew McCormick: And you all came just in time.

Zetton: You will all die for interfering with our plans, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: Zip it, Zetton, you three are never taking our planet. You and your organizations are going to die here and now.

Den Iga transformed into Space Sheriff Sharivan, Dai Sawamura transformed into Space Sheriff Shaider,, Yousuke Jou transformed into Dimensional Warrior Spielban, Toha Yamaji transformed into Jiraiya, Ryouma Kagawa transformed into Fire, Reiko Higuchi transformed into Soljeanne, Andrew McCormick transformed into Blue Stinger Beetleborg, Roland Williams transformed into Green Hunter Beetleborg, Josephine "Jo" McCormick transformed into Red Striker Beetleborg, Josh Baldwin transformed into White Blaster Beetleborg, Shin Hayata transformed into Ultraman, Daiki Nishio transformed into Solbraver, Space Wolf Juspion, Bikel, Walter, and SolDozer also joined in as well.

Lincoln: So awesome.

Kushina Hikatokage: (Japanese Accent) You said it, Lincoln, just like on TV.

Lincoln: You said it, Kushina. Alright, everyone, let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and his harem also transformed and unholstered their weapons, and they all went after Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, laser blasts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

They also attacked them with their massive greatswords and they left very painful and nasty scars on them. Then, Ryusei Tsurugi, Retsu Ichijouji, and Naoto Tamura showed up, and they also attacked Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Let's end these three monsters for good.

Andrew McCormick: You got it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Den Iga, Dai Sawamura, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou, Toha Yamaji, Ryouma Kagawa, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio, Reiko Higuchi, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick, Roland Williams, Josephine "Jo" McCormick, Josh Baldwin, Shin Hayata, Ryusei Tsurugi, Retsu Ichijouji, Space Wolf Juspion, Bikel, Walter, SolDozer, and Naoto Tamura: METAL HEROES LEGACY MEGABLAST!

Lincoln, Den Iga, Dai Sawamura, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou, Toha Yamaji, Ryouma Kagawa, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio, Reiko Higuchi, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick, Roland Williams, Josephine "Jo" McCormick, Josh Baldwin, Shin Hayata, Ryusei Tsurugi, Retsu Ichijouji, Space Wolf Juspion, Bikel, Walter, SolDozer, and Naoto Tamura fired massive blasts of energy and elemental forces that took on the Metal Heroes from the Tokusatsu Metal Heroes shows, and they hit Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai and they exploded with incredible power, killing them for good.

Zetton: No, impossible!

Vexor: This isn't how it was supposed to happen.

Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai: DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai exploded, and they was dead, and they were given The Black Gates. Lincoln and his harem holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the Metal Heroes change back.

Den Iga: Thank you very much for what you did in helping us get rid of Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai, Lincoln, but this means that their organizations will come after all of you.

Dai Sawamura: And you all already have enough with dealing with The Doomsday 23 and putting an end to The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge.

Lincoln: It's okay, everyone. Besides, we're going to put an end to the entire Zetton race, The Magnavores, and The Sorcerers Clan once and for all.

Retsu Ichijouji: Just like what happened with the Space Organization Makuu.

Ryusei Tsurugi: Along with The Crime Syndicate Bioron.

Naoto Tamura: And The Neros Empire. Trust me, you're going to like this.

Andrew McCormick: Oh, this we got to see, but I think the resulting explosions might cause J.D. and Nico to get here in a split second to investigate.

Just then, me and Nico arrived.

Lincoln: Wow, you're really quick on the draw, Andrew.

Nico: Guys, we just saw some powerful explosions, are you okay?

Lincoln: We're okay, Nico, and we got some people here you guys are wanting to meet.

Me: And who might… they… be?!

Just then, we saw Den Iga A.K.A Space Sheriff Sharivan, Dai Sawamura A.K.A. Space Sheriff Shaider, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou A.K.A. Dimensional Warrior Spielban, Toha Yamaji A.K.A. Jiraiya, Ryouma Kagawa A.K.A Fire, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio A.K.A. Solbraver, Reiko Higuchi A.K.A. Soljeanne, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick A.K.A. Blue Stinger Beetleborg, Roland Williams A.K.A. Green Hunter Beetleborg, Josephine "Jo" McCormick A.K.A. Red Striker Beetleborgs, Josh Baldwin A.K.A. White Blaster Beetleborg, and Shin Hayata A.K.A. Ultraman, our eyes went wide with surprise and awe.

Nico: Oh, no way, Den Iga A.K.A Space Sheriff Sharivan, Dai Sawamura A.K.A. Space Sheriff Shaider, Space Wolf Juspion, Yousuke Jou A.K.A. Dimensional Warrior Spielban, Toha Yamaji A.K.A. Jiraiya, Ryouma Kagawa A.K.A Fire, Bikel, Walter, Daiki Nishio A.K.A. Solbraver, Reiko Higuchi A.K.A. Soljeanne, SolDozer, Andrew McCormick A.K.A. Blue Stinger Beetleborg, Roland Williams A.K.A. Green Hunter Beetleborg, Josephine "Jo" McCormick A.K.A. Red Striker Beetleborgs, Josh Baldwin A.K.A. White Blaster Beetleborg, and Shin Hayata A.K.A. Ultraman?!

Den Iga: That's correct, Nico, and it's an honor to meet you and J.D. Knudson.

Me: We've heard so much about you. Wait, so those explosions were from some of your enemies?!

Lincoln: Yep, it was Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai.

Nico: (Gasps) The leader of The Villains' Guild and the entire Zetton race, the leader of The Magnavores, and the leader of The Sorcerers Guild?!

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico. Now, for a truly grand finale, gang. VILLAINS' GUILD, MAGNAVORE, SORCERER CLAN, AND ZETTON RACE GENOCIDE MEGABLAST!

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of powerful rainbow energy blasts, which hit every single member of The Villains' Guild, Magnavores, Sorcerers Clan, and the entire Zetton race, and every last one of them have been obliterated and given The Black Gates for good.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: That was extremely powerful.

Lincoln: But, a fitting end to The Villains' Guild, Magnavores, Sorcerers Clan, and the entire Zetton race.

Lincoln also got the Ranger Keys for the heroes they've just met, and he made sure to give those to Orion, and he also invited them to join the team, which they did. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and when we told everyone what happened, they were mega stunned, but impressed by what happened, and Lincoln gave Orion the Ranger Keys for the heroes he and his harem just met today.

May: Next time, we're all coming with you and your harem, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, next time, all of you are coming with me and my harem.

Nico: That's a good idea, besides, we don't want to be left out of the action as well, especially when it comes to kicking the butts of the villains of the Metal Heroes.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: And like I said, I absolutely refuse to let the villains from the Tokusatsu series have their way with trying to take over our world.

Me: Yeah, they're getting a one-way trip to getting wiped out of existence for what they've done.

Nico: You got that right.

At the park we were relaxing and having some nice time to unwind.

Me: Ahh. Nothing like a little relaxing after a big bunch of adventures.

Qin: You said it.

Ness: Layla, you and I are up for bonding time.

Layla: Oh you know it Ness.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nicole: You got that right.

Ness: Layla, I'll never regret meeting you.

Layla: Boy me neither Ness.

Me: That was so awesome that we went to the world of Ness. Earthbound was one of the games we haven't covered in the Super Smash Brothers Universe until that time.

Samus: That's right.

Spongebob: Your powers are very amazing, Ness

Me: Boy they sure are and we learned so much about them.

Ness: They sure are amazing.

Laney: Yeah especially with how you defeat many of your big enemies.

Lucas: Yeah those are cool.

Me: Darn shame that Giygas couldn't talk.

Hassleberry: Couldn't even power us up with hatred.

Me: I know. What a waste. But at least he is gone forever.

Nico: Good riddance.

Sirena Cammilton: It's amazing that you guys took him down. I was watching your amazing battles ever since I heard you all kill Dr. Luther Paradigm the first time and that was so awesome. I even saw your most epic battle with Unicron. That was so awesome.

Nico: Yeah that was epic.

Varie: One of the biggest ever.

Camie: Who is Unicron?

Me: The Transformer Devil.

Maria: Paradigm was first defeated the day after Unicron was.

Sirena Cammilton: I know. That was so awesome.

Nico: After we defeated Unicron, I was officially made as the new leader of the Decepticons and I was leading them on the road to Redemption ever since that day.

Me: That's right. That was one of the most unforgettable battles we've ever had.

Camie: Can you tell us about it?

Me: I sure can. It was so awesome.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 691.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 691

It starts with me in the living room watching TV. Suddenly the alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh.

I went to the computer and it showed a massive planet-size transformer heading straight for the planet Cybertron.

Computer: J.D. my space scanners have shown a massive planet-size transformer heading for planet Cybertron. The name of this massive transformer is Unicron.

I gasped in sheer fright when I heard that name.

I pressed a big red button that said "Code Firestorm Alert" and pulled out a microphone and got onto the radio frequency and the intercoms.

Me: ATTENTION ALL MEMBERS OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE REDEMPTION SQUAD! THIS IS J.D. KNUDSON CALLING WITH AN EMERGENCY CODE: FIRESTORM! THIS IS NOT A DRILL! I REPEAT! THIS IS NOT A DRILL!

Everyone got back fast.

Vince: What's going on Partner?

Nico: I just got done catching a Magcargo and a Piloswine in the park.

Me: We have a terrible situation brewing guys. Unicron the Transformer Devil is heading right for Cybertron!

Everyone gasped in sheer horror when they heard me say that name.

Optimus Prime: Unicron is attacking Cybertron!?

Hot Rod: I thought Unicron was just a myth.

Lincoln: Who or what is Unicron?

Me: He's the Ultimate Transformer and he's the ultimate transformer of pure ultimate evil. He's called the Transformer Devil. He is a transformer that's the size of a whole planet and he is the brother of the creator of all transformers: Primus himself. This is what he looks like.

I change the image to what Unicron looked like and it showed that he was as big as half of our whole planet in planet mode. But when transformed he is as big as our whole planet!

Lincoln: Whoa! Look at the size of him!

Lori: He's literally huge!

Leni: How can he be so big?

Me: Not only is he so big but he is a Transformer that has been around since the dawn of time itself.

Lori J.: I remember that Unicron was the progenitor of the entire war between the Autobots and the Decepticons. Unicron is the source of all evil in the universe. One of them.

Me: That's right Lori. Nico told me that you Bud and Coby had helped the Autobots in the war against a Black Hole made by Unicron when he was destroyed.

Lori J.: That's right.

Me: That was awful what happened. Nico you've known a lot about the Transformers for a while. What do you know about Unicron?

Nico: Unicron is the ultimate evil of Transformers like you said. But he is far more than that.

* * *

Before the dawn of time, Order and Chaos existed within an extra-dimensional entity known as The One. To explore the fledgling universe, he created the astral being known as Unicron, and then subdivided him, creating his twin, Primus. Both brothers were multiversal singularities, unique in all realities, but whereas Unicron could only exist in one universe at a time, moving between them at will, Primus existed simultaneously in all realities at once. It is suggested, in fact, that the two brothers embody the basic concepts of reality-good and evil, order and chaos-and that their continued existence is necessary for the stability of the multiverse.

As Unicron and Primus went about their appointed task, venturing through the cosmos, it became apparent to Primus that Unicron was a corrupt being, and he took it upon himself to stop the threat posed to all of existence by his sibling. In combat, Primus was no match for Unicron. In cunning, however, he proved himself to be his brother's superior when he shifted their battle to the astral plane, and then back to the physical world once more, only to have both their essences manifest within metallic planetoids, leaving them both trapped. It was with this act of sacrifice that Primus hoped to contain Unicron's evil forever. Unfortunately for him, over time, Unicron learned to psionically shape his prison into a giant metallic planet, and Primus followed suit, becoming the mechanical world of Cybertron. When Unicron then learned to transform his planetary form even further, into a gigantic robot form, Primus adapted the idea to suit his own ends, creating a group of thirteen robots that possessed the ability to change shape, like Unicron.

The war between Unicron and Primus came to its seeming end during a climactic battle in which one of the Thirteen, who would forever afterwards be known as The Fallen, betrayed Primus and became an acolyte of Unicron. The battle ended when the Fallen and Unicron were sucked into a black hole and disappeared from reality. With Unicron gone for now, Primus entered an eons-long slumber, his self-imposed sleep preventing Unicron from detecting him through the mental link the brothers shared.

Unicron is the eternal arch-enemy of his twin brother Primus. Also known as the Lord of Chaos, the Chaos Bringer, and the Planet Eater, he is dedicated to consuming the multiverse. His massive form is powered by the consumption of planets, moons, stars, and even the very fabric of existence. Unicron will not be sated until his ultimate goal is attained: to bring an end to the annoying creation boasting independence around him, and find peace by becoming the living center of a swirling, infinite torrent of nothingness at the end of all things.

To undertake this seemingly overwhelming task, Unicron is able to travel across realities at will, a meandering plague upon existence itself. Integrated into his systems are incomprehensible quantum computers which calculate probabilities forward and backwards in time, in perpetuity, giving his processors an ever changing, evolving map of the multiverse. With these abilities at his disposal, Unicron has thus far devoured approximately 22.56% of known universes. Seen at a detached distance from the multiverse, this collective "Unicron Phenomenon" acts with the characteristics of a virus or plague seeping through reality, succeeding where it can, retreating when it cannot. Various permutations of Unicron can spawn into existence outside the trappings of the larger entity, hailing from a more mundane origin but possessing the same consumptive traits. For much of multiversal history, the singularity Unicron threatened all of existence, but now, that is no longer the case, versions of Unicron being restricted to their own dimensions.

The only thing that he fears is Primus's essence, contained inside the Matrix. To a being of chaos and uncreation, this font of life is a poison.

Frequently, Unicron will make deals with lesser beings, promising them vast new powers in exchange for their servitude. These minions are sometimes stripped entirely of their free will, but others follow him willingly. Service to Unicron, however, is a double-edged sword, for it causes insanity and loss of self. And in the end, Unicron's plans ultimately call for their consumption as well.

---

We were flabbergasted and overcome with sheer horror.

Laney: Are you serious Nico!? Unicron is that powerful!?

Nico: He is. Unicron is the Cybertronian version of the Devil himself and he's just as powerful, cunning, evil and manipulative as the Devil here on Earth.

Me: This could very well be the biggest and most powerful battle we have ever faced. This could be the battle to end all battles and it could very well test the ultimate extent of the entirety of our power. The Entire Universe is now in grave danger and Unicron has to be stopped. We have to stop Unicron at all costs or the Universe as we all know as it is will be completely destroyed as we know it.

Carol: How are we gonna stop a massive planet size transformer like Unicron? He has to be the most powerful enemy we had ever gone up against.

Me: This is a fight of epic porportions guys.

Nico: There's only one thing we can do guys. We need to get all the help of every transformer we can find. Also I have another idea and you're not gonna like it J.D.

Me: What is it Nico?

Nico: I know you're gonna think I'm crazy but we don't have any other choice. We need to resurrect Soundwave, Frenzy, Thrust, and Dirge and release Ramjet from Prison and get them to help us.

We were shocked at what Nico had in mind.

Lori J.: Nico are you out of your mind!?

Luna: Yeah dude those 5 Decepticon's have tried to kill us and they worked for Megatron!

Nico: I know it's crazy but the entire universe is now in Grave Danger. And we need all the help we can get. Plus I'm now the new leader of the Decepticons and with Megatron dead, I have assumed command of the Decepticons as their leader.

Sideways (Cybertron): Nico is right. It might seem crazy but we don't have a choice. Unicron poses a tremendous threat to all creatures in the entire universe and we have to work together to destroy him.

Nico: That's right. I agree with Sideways. The war with the Autobots and the Decepticons nearly destroyed the entire universe and we can't let history repeat itself. I have a strong feeling that it was Unicron that was responsible for all the events that have happened over the eons. Now it's time for the Autobots and the Decepticons to put aside all their differences and band together to destroy the Ultimate Evil.

Me: I agree Nico and you raise a good point. When we all killed Megatron we killed Cybertron's greatest enemy. Nico is now the Leader of the Decepticons and he is now leading them on the right path to redemption. And now they have an even bigger enemy looming on the horizon. A Transformer that possesses more power than every single one of them combined together. Nico, (Snaps Fingers) do what you got to do. Soundwave, Thrust, Frenzy and Dirge are resurrected. So do what you got to do.

Nico: Right buddy. Lets go!

May: Be careful Nico.

Nico: I will May.

Nico and the Decepticons were off.

* * *

On the Planet Velocitron, Nico and the Transformers were there to recruit the Transformers of Velocitron. They found Frenzy and Dirge fighting.

Frenzy (grabs Rumble by the throat): You think I'm just gonna forget that you helped kill me, you sorry excuse for a brother?!

Nico: THAT'S ENOUGH!

Frenzy released Rumble as he, Soundwave, Thrust, and Dirge look at Nico.

Nico: This isn't the time for personal grudges, you 4. The time for Autobots and Decepticons fighting each other is over. This is a new world, where Cybertronians coexist peacefully. If you can't accept that, then kill yourselves now and save time.

Dirge: Nico Chan! Who are you to come here and talk to us like that?

Nico: I'm the new leader of the Decepticons!

Thrust: Say what?!

Nico: And right now, we have a new enemy to destroy.

Soundwave: Question: What enemy is that?

Nico: Unicron is coming.

Dirge: Unicron the Planet Eater!?

Soundwave: How is Unicron coming?

Nico: Unicron is coming to destroy all of Cybertron and when he's done with Cybertron he is coming for Earth. We have to stop him at all costs or the Universe as we know it will be completely destroyed. Unicron poses a threat to all creatures in the universe including us!

Thrust: This is a nightmare!

Dirge: How did you come across this information?

Nico: My boss, leader and best friend J.D. Knudson told me. Right now Unicron is heading right for Cybertron even as we speak and if we don't stop him then all hope is lost! So as new leader of the Decepticons we need to put aside all our differences and band together in this time of crisis. If you all don't stop this pointless fighting, then we have no future. So please. Will you help us?

Soundwave, Thrust, Dirge and Frenzy huddled and they broke.

Soundwave: You do raise a good point Nico. We'll help you out and we want to redeem ourselves!

Nico: Good choice Soundwave. Welcome to the alliance, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Redemption Squad.

Dirge: We won't let you down Nico.

Frenzy: Yeah!

Nico: We have one last thing to do before we take the fight to Unicron.

---

Nico and the Transformers went to the Cybertron Prison and they were in front of Ramjet's cell.

Ramjet: What do you want, Nico? Come to rub it in my face?

Nico: No. We need your help.

Ramjet: With what?

Nico: You know about Unicron?

Ramjet: The planet eater? Yeah, I've heard of him.

Nico: He's coming. And we need all the help we can get. Including you. So, will you help us?

Ramjet: All right. I'll help. But, I hope you realize that the rest of your friends won't be happy about this.

Nico: I already explained it to them.

---

Back on Earth, I got all our forces assembled and it was time for us to head to Cybertron. Once we got there it was all Transformers united. Now we were ready for the ultimate fight that will decide the fate of the entire universe.

Me: This is it guys. The battle that will decide the fate of the entire universe is now about to begin.

Lisa: 2nd Elder Brother, something is approaching. Slowly but surely.

We saw something coming.

Lincoln: Is that a small moon?

We saw what looked like a moon space station.

Me: That's no moon.

Lincoln: And it's not a Space Station.

We flew out and we saw that it was an ugly planet with horns and a mouth-like hole in the middle. It transformed into a massive

Transformer right in front of our eyes. We saw it become a massive robot as big as an entire planet. The level of evil it had was far more powerful than all the evil villains we have killed over the entirety of the course of the last 3 and a half years combined all together at once. When his transformation was done we saw the Ultimate Transformer standing right in front of our very eyes! The Transformer Devil himself:

**UNICRON - SUPREME HARBINGER OF UNIVERSAL ARMAGEDDON!**

The level of power he had was so unbelievably strong and it was so powerful that it completely defied all levels of mortal and godly comprehension. It was like we were staring right into the face of pure evil itself amplified to the power of infinity.

Me: Whoa!

Varie: So that is Unicron. He's huge!

Aylene C.: He's massive.

Rachel S.D.: And his power is absolutely unbelievable!

Nico: J.D., Me, Hot Rod, Ironhide, Francis, Ratchet, Spiderman, Hulk, Thundercracker, Skywarp, and Shockwave are gonna go inside Unicron and destroy him from the inside. We need to destroy Unicron with the Transformer Matrix from inside him.

Me: Okay Nico. We'll hold him off while you all do that. Be careful man.

Nico: Will do. Lets do this!

Thundercracker: You got it boss!

Optimus: Lets head inside him!

They did so.

Me: All right guys! Time to power up! GUARDIANS UNITE!

Team W.I.T.C.H.J.E.M.M.L went into their guardian forms.

Will: THE HEART!

Irma: WATER!

Taranee: FIRE!

Cornelia: EARTH!

Hay Lin: AIR!

Me: LIGHTNING!

Elyon: TIME!

Megan: SPACE!

Matt turned into Shagon.

Lillian: LIGHT!

Me: Sonar, Runway, Jetstorm, Powerlink!

Sonar, Runway and Jetstorm turned into the Star Saber.

Me: Star Saber! Now it's time for the ultimate battle. Time to merge powers!

Will: Right!

The Guardians channeled the Auramere's into me and I went Super Ebonwu 30,000 Phoenix Angel and I grew to the size of Unicron.

Me: (Echoing Voice) **Unicron, you're gonna pay for all the pain and suffering you've caused to the entire universe!**

Unicron then formed a Dark Saber and we clashed. The power of the clash was equal to that of a supernova explosion. We clashed our blades and it was shaking the very foundation of the entire universe to the core. We then broke off the clash and stood ready.

Me: **I don't understand you Unicron. Why do you want to**

**destroy the entire universe?**

Unicron: **Because I want to remake it in my own image and take my rightful place as supreme overlord of everything.**

Me: **You will never be supreme overlord of anything as long as Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Transformers have anything to say about it!**

Unicron then fired a massive blast of lightning from his horns on his shoulders and I fired a powerful blast of lightning as well. The blasts collided and they exploded with the power of a supernova!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I emerged from the fiery explosion and we locked hands. It was the battle with an angel with the powers of an ultimate god and the ultimate evil of the Transformers. Everyone else was blasting Unicron all over the place with energy and powerful attacks.

---

Inside Unicron, Nico and team were heading to the Heart of Unicron.

Nico: Wow! The inside of Unicron goes on forever!

Optimus Prime: It sure does.

But then they got some unexpected company. Unicron had minions that looked like G1 Galvatron, G1 Cyclonus, G1 Scourge, and the G1 Sweeps.

Nico: Oh no! It's the G1 Galvatron, Cyclonus, Scourge and the Sweeps!

Optimus Prime: I can't believe this is what they looked like all those years ago. I completely forgot.

Nico: Not to mention that the G1 Cyclonus and Scourge were the biggest jerks in all of Cybertron.

?: Let me help you all out as well.

They turned and they saw Nova of the Nova Corps.

Nico: Sam Alexander A.K.A. Nova. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Nova: You too Nico.

Hulk: Hulk happy to see you Sam.

Nova: You too Hulk. Hey, Web Head! Long time no see.

Spiderman: We can catch up later Sam. Lets get these overgrown tin cans.

Galvatron: Optimus Prime! I am Galvatron! I have come to kill you and take the Matrix!

Nico: Not on my watch!

Galvtron: Hand over the Matrix, Prime, and I might spare your life!

Nico: You sound just like Leonard Nimoy from the Star Trek Series. I've known the Transformers for years and I may be a Saiyan but I know the Transformers. But you are just like G1 Megatron and Cybertron Galvatron when we destroyed them. I am now the new leader of the Decepticons and you are now completely obsolete!

Hulk (punches G1 Galvatron): First Galvatron hurt Ed! BUT HULK WILL SMASH SECOND GALVATRON!

Hulk punched the G1 Galvatron with devastating force and punched a huge hole into his chest.

Galvatron fired a powerful laser blast at Thrust, Ramjet, Dirge, Frenzy, and Soundwave and Nico deflected it back and it hit one of the Sweeps and destroyed it.

Ramjet: You saved us? After all the things we tried to do to you and your friends?

Nico: Didn't you hear me before? There's no more conflicts between Autobots and Decepticons. If we can forgive the rest of the Depceticon army except for Starscream and Megatron, we can forgive you guys as well.

Hot Rod: Final Smash time! FIERY ROADBURN!

Hot Rod turned into an awesome Hot Rod car and burned rubber and he went so fast that he set the whole road on fire! He burned G1 Galvatron!

G1 Galvatron then grabbed Hot Rod.

G1 Galvatron (about to strangle Hot Rod to death): First, Starscream. Then, Megatron. And now, you! It's a shame that you Autobots and Decepticons die so easily or else I might actually have a sense of satisfaction now!

Then a bright light enveloped Hot Rod.

Primus (from the Matrix): Arise, Rodimus Prime!

Nico: Primus!

They saw Hot Rod turn into Rodimus Prime!

Nico: Rodimus Prime!

Rodimus Prime kicked G1 Galvatron off of him.

Nico kicked Galvatron in the face and charged up an energy blast.

Nico: This is the end of the road, Galvatron! You and Unicron have failed this universe!

Nico fired a powerful energy blast and completely obliterated the G1 Galvatron in an instant.

Nico: Now it's time to finish off his lackeys. Hulk, Lets use our combo on the G1 Cyclonus, Scourge and the Sweeps.

Hulk: Got it Nico!

Nico used Solomon Grundy's super strength and Hulk used his Super Strength.

Nico and Hulk: SUPER DEATH SMASHPUNCH!

Their powerful death punch smashed the G1 Cyclonus, Scourge and the Sweeps to pieces instantly.

Nico: That one was for you, Grundy.

Nova: These guys are bad news. I can't believe that they are that strong.

Ramjet: They aren't as powerful as they were when Nico and his friends faced all of us.

Nico: Yeah. G1 Cyclonus, Scourge and the Sweeps, you all have failed this universe.

Frenzy: Lets hurry on.

They did.

---

Outside, the battle raged on.

Moonracer: Unicron you will never win!

Iceman (Marvel): You got it Moonracer!

Moonracer fired her Photon Pistol and Iceman fired a powerful blast of ice.

Moonracer and Iceman (Marvel): PHOTON ICESTORM BURST!

The blasts of Photons and Ice combined and they hit Unicron in his neck and exploded. He screamed in pain and I headbutt him and slashed him in the chest and I kicked him in the stomach and face and then I slashed his arm.

Me: **Unicron, I will never forgive you for everything you've done!**

Then I sensed something strange.

Me: **What the? I sense something inside Unicron. Whatever it is it must be the source of all of Unicron's power.**

I punched Unicron in the face and punched him in the stomach again.

---

Inside Unicron, they made it to Unicron's black and gigantic heart.

Nico: Unicron's black and malevolent heart.

Nova: It's huge.

Spiderman: I can't believe that Unicron's heart is this big and it's beyond pure evil.

Francis: Me neither.

?: Help me!

Nico gasped!

Nico: Who's there?

Optimus Prime: That sounded like a little girls voice.

Nico scanned for where she might be by concentrating. He found her inside the heart.

Nico: She's inside Unicron's heart.

?: Help me Lori! Help me!

Nico: How does she know Lori? And how did she get inside Unicron's dark heart?

?: (Malevolent laughter) I'm impressed you all made it this far gentlemen. You should be congratulated.

Nico: I know that voice! Armada Sideways!

Sideways of Transformers Armada appeared out of Unicron's black heart.

Optimus Prime: Sideways!

Nico: The most diabolical traitor of all next to Starscream.

Sideways (Armada): Please. I'm not impressed by your petty labels.

Optimus Prime: You've been with Unicron all along haven't you?

Nico: And if that's the case then you will pay for your crimes.

Unicron: (Speaking Through Armada Sideways) **Actually to be more precise, we are one in the same my dear friends. This shell that you've come to know as Sideways is but a disguise.**

Nico: So you are also Unicron as well!

Unicron: **That's right. For eons I've absorbed energy from your battles all over the universe and with the fights with Optimus and Galvatron. Making me the most formidable adversary in the cosmos. And now that my metamorphosis has come this far it is time to take my rightful place as Supreme Leader.**

Optimus Prime: You only absorbed our negative energy.

Unicron: **Precisely. I must confess, there was more than enough of it to feed off of. And while you were squabbling I surpassed your strength without any of you even noticing.**

Nico: Who is that girl that you've imprisoned inside your heart?

Unicron: **The girl inside my heart is a young human girl named Emma Jimenez and she is the younger sister of the human you call Lori Jimenez.**

They gasped in sheer shock.

Nico: Lori's little sister is inside your heart!?

Optimus Prime: How did you get Lori's sister into your heart!?

Unicron: (Chuckles) **It was very easy. As you were fighting the**

**evil human you all call Dr. Blight, I made my move and kidnapped her to restore me. You see, Emma has a strange and mysterious power that enables her to absorb Negative Energy. She was the catalyst that made me stronger and I'm getting stronger by the second thanks to her. And soon when she has served her purpose I will destroy her like I will destroy all of you.**

Nico: You monster! I won't let you get away with this Unicron!

Nico went Super Saiyan 3.

Optimus Prime: Nico wait!

Nico flew into Unicron's black heart and went deep into the void.

Nico was inside Unicron's malevolent and evil heart. It was as black as evil can get and it was an endless heart of pure darkness.

Nico: (Echoing) Emma? Emma?

Nico followed the dark arteries of the heart and then he saw Emma. She was a girl with black hair and she was in blue pajama clothes torn up and she was no older then Lucy Loud.

Nico: Emma!

Nico flew up to her.

Nico: Emma wake up! Please wake up!

Emma woke up and she was barely alive.

Emma: (Weakly) Who are you?

Nico: I'm Nico Chan and I'm here to get you out of here.

Emma: I tried to get out but I can't.

Nico: I can do it.

Nico ripped the arteries out and undid her bindings. She fell and Nico grabbed her.

Nico: Lets get out of here!

Nico put her on his back and flew out of the black heart. Nico formed an air bubble around Emma and she was getting air in the endless void of space.

Nico and Emma flew out of the Heart.

Optimus Prime (about to open the Matrix): Now, light up our Darkest Hour!

Optimus opened the Matrix and threw it into Unicron's heart.

Nico: Lets get rid of this Unicron buttface! Astroscope, Payload, and Sky Blast, Powerlink!

Astroscope, Payload and Sky Blast turned into The Requiem Blaster.

Francis: I've had it with this freak! Lets combo attack Ramjet!

Ramjet: You got it Francis!

Francis fired a powerful blast of fire and Ramjet fired lasers and missiles.

Francis and Ramjet: FIRESTORM BARRAGESTRIKE!

The fire and missiles and lasers burned and hit Armada Sideways.

Sideways (Armada): You all will pay for everything you've done!

He transformed into a motorcycle and rider and burned rubber and went at them.

Sideways (Armada): YOU'RE MINE!

Nico: Shut your mouth and burn in hell you motherfucker!

Nico fired the Requiem Blaster and blew Armada Sideways to pieces.

Nova: Time to finish him for good with a final smash. NOVA

ENERGY STRIKE!

Nova fired a huge blast of blue energy from his hands and it hit Armada Sideways and completely obliterated him.

Nico: Armada Sideways, you have failed this universe. Lets get out of here!

Nova: Nice shot Nico!

Nico: Thanks Sam. Same to you. Come on guys!

They went out of Unicron.

Nico: J.D. do you read me?

Me: **I read you Nico. Did you plant the Matrix into Unicron's heart?**

Nico: We did J.D. But we also made a surprising find. Unicron had a hostage.

Me: **What!? Who was it?**

Nico: It was Lori's little sister Emma Jimenez.

I gasp.

Me: **How can that be?**

Nico: During the fight with Dr. Blight she was kidnapped by Unicron and she has this really unusual power that enables her to absorb negative energy. Unicron was using her like some kind of battery.

Me: **Did you get her out of Unicron's heart?**

Nico: I sure did. She's weak from the removal but she should be okay.

Me: **Great job Nico. Get out of there now guys. I'm going to finish Unicron once and for all.**

Nico: Okay.

Unicron then screamed in excruciating pain as he looked like he was having a huge Heart Attack.

When Nico and team got out it was time.

Me: **Now it's time to finish you for good Unicron and end your reign of terror once and for all!**

I raised my hands.

Me: **Everyone, share your energy with me!**

I gathered energy from all over the galaxy. And a Spirit Bomb the size of Cybertron had formed in my hands.

Me: **This Spirit Bomb is not enough. Master Goku, I need you to call King Kai and tell him to help me get more energy for the Spirit Bomb.**

Goku: You got it J.D. (Telepathically) King Kai? King Kai can you hear me?

King Kai: I hear you loud and clear Goku. What's the problem?

Goku: J.D. is using the Spirit Bomb to destroy the evil Transformer Devil Unicron. We need energy from all over the entire universe to destroy him once and for all. It's our only hope!

King Kai: Pep from all over the universe huh? All right I'll get right on it Goku. (Telepathically to the Kais) Kais of the East, South and West, lend me your strength for the Entire Universe depends on it!

The Kais strengthened their telepathic link.

King Kai: (To Goku) Okay Goku it's all ready.

Goku: Okay. J.D. it's all ready.

Me: **Okay Master Goku! Everyone SHARE YOUR ENERGY WITH ME!**

Energy from all over the entirety of the Virgo Supercluster flew into our galaxy and poured into the Spirit Bomb like wildfire and the Spirit Bomb grew to massive size and it was as big as a Hypergiant star.

Me: **Master King Kai, thank you so much and thank everyone all over the universe for their assistance.**

Unicron was still screaming.

Me: **This is it Unicron! Now go to hell and stay there!**

Unicron: **Destiny… you cannot… destroy… my… DESTINY!**

I threw the massive Spirit Bomb at him and it completely consumed him and completely obliterated him in an instant! It went all the way out into the vastness of space and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, Unicron - the Supreme Harbinger of Universal Armageddon, had been silenced forever and the Universe was finally free of his terror. After so many eons of pain, suffering, death, destruction and chaos, the universe was finally rid of his evil once and for all thanks to us and everyone all over the universe! I powered down and I wasn't in the least bit exhausted.

Me: It's over guys! We won! Unicron has been destroyed.

Everyone cheered wildly in a thunderous roar of victory.

Optimus Prime: Everyone, Unicron and his minions have been defeated. And I am happy to announce that Rodimus is my new second in command.

Rodimus Prime: Now, let this mark the end of the Cybertronian Wars as we march forward to a new age of peace and happiness! Till all are one!

All: Till all are one!

Me: Nico, you did really well. Great job buddy.

Nico: It wasn't just me J.D. It was all of us.

Me: It was. We triumphed together.

Thundercracker: It's good to have you guys back.

Frenzy: Good to be back. (sighs) Rumble… I wanted to say I'm sorry.

Rumble: For?

Frenzy: Being dead… well, for a while… it gave me perspective. Let me realize how much I've screwed up letting Megatron lead me down a dark path like I should have. But now that I've gotten a second chance, I'm gonna use it wisely and fight bad guys by your side.

Ramjet: Ditto. What happened was… well, it gave me some perspective too. Made me realize I've been an idiot in following Starscream and Megatron's destructive ways. But I know that I can make it up for it by helping you guys out against the villains on Earth.

Thrust: Same goes for the rest of us.

Soundwave: Megatron and Starscream: Inferior. Nico Chan: Superior.

Nico (smiles at them): Don't worry. You all proved yourselves by helping us kill Megatron. Now, how about we go the estate for the victory party?

Thrust: We'd like that.

Dirge: You're the boss. And this time… we all mean that.

Ramjet: We all do.

Rodimus Prime: (To the viewers) As long as evil exists in this universe, we will be there to stop it.

Nico: Come on guys. Lets head home.

We did so.

In the infirmary, Emma was waking up. She woke up in a bed and she saw Lori sitting on her bed.

Emma: Lori?

Lori J.: Hey sis. I'm glad you are back.

Emma: Sis!

Lori and Emma hugged and Emma cried hard.

Emma: (Crying) I was so scared!

Lori J.: I know sis. But you're back now and that's all that matters.

Emma was crying hard.

We were watching TV and some of us had bandages on from the battle. But it was all worth it and we had come out victorious.

Me: This was by far without a doubt the biggest and most powerful battle we've ever had.

Nico: It sure was. And Ben used the power of Alien X to stop another Black Hole from forming.

Me: He sure did. And that was clever.

Mike: Guys I have something to say to Zoey.

Me: Okay Mike.

Mike held Zoey's hand and stood in front of us.

Zoey: So Mike, what is it you want to say.

Mike: (Holds her hands) Zoey, you are the best thing that ever happened in my life and I want to spend the rest of my life with you. Zoey, (he gets down on one knee and reveals a ring with a red ruby and diamonds as everyone gasps excitedly) will you marry me?

Zoey: (Wiping away her tears of joy and give him a hug) Yes!

They shared a kiss and we cheered wildly for them.

Me: Congratulations guys!

Lynn: Way to go you guys!

Lincoln: That was amazing!

Laney: I'm so happy for you both.

Lola: Me too.

Mike: Thanks guys. Zoey is the best person in the world and I want to be with her forever.

Me: I know you two are perfect for each other buddy.

We had a great dinner. And we saw Sammy sad.

Me: What's wrong Sammy?

Sammy: I miss my dad. My father died of cancer and it was because of Amy and my mother that I lost him.

Lori: Oh Sammy. That's awful.

Sammy: I know Lori. But I miss my dad so much. If only there was a way to reunite with him so I can get some closure.

Me: I think I have that answer.

I pulled out a blue crystal.

Me: I found this in the mine we were in when I was on Season 7.

Cameron: (Amazed) That is not just any ordinary crystal, it's a Resurrection Crystal.

Gwen: So it's just like the Resurrection Stone in the Harry Potter books?

Cameron: Kind of, the only difference is that after you let go of it after using it, it will destroy itself.

Shawn: So I could bring back someone that I have lost for a few minutes?

Cameron: Yep! I wish I could see it work myself, but I've got to get back to work. (He leaves)

Me: That's amazing Cameron. I didn't know I had a powerful crystal in my hands.

I gave the crystal to Sammy.

Me: Here Sammy. You need this. I think it's best for you to have some closure.

Sammy: Thanks J.D.

(Sammy takes the crystal, holds it close to her heart, closes her eyes and thinks about her father. She then hears a familiar voice.)

?: Sammy!

(Sammy opens her eyes and is surprised to see her father standing right there as if he never died. Everyone is also surprised to see this.)

Dave: (To Sky, shocked) You're seeing this too right? (Sky nods)

Me: This is incredible. It's all real.

(Sammy walks up closer to her father)

Hank: You've grown up so much. You've made a lot of new friends, you found a new home, and you've helped those that needed it. I am so proud of you! (Sammy smiles at him.) I saw everything you've done and I'm so proud of you.

Sammy: (Touched) Thanks Dad!

Hank: (Turns to Jasmine) Thank you for taking my daughter away from Amy and her mother.

Jasmine: You are welcome!

Hank: (Turns to Sky and Shawn) And thank you for saving her life.

Shawn: Anytime!

Sky: She's very special!

Hank: Yeah she is. (Turns to me) J.D. Thank you so much for helping my daughter. I know she is in good hands and thank you for throwing Amy in jail.

Me: It was our pleasure Hank. And I'm so sorry all this happened to you.

Hank: It's all right J.D. (He looks at Sammy) Remember, even though I am gone, I am always proud of you and I will always love you.

Sky: (Gasps) Just like what Misty said on the Island.

Hank: And I am also glad that she is safe. Misty is so lucky to have a sister like you who is always there for her. (Sky smiles)

Sammy: I'm happy that I got to see you one more time.

Hank: I know sweetie, I know. Just remember, I will always be right here, (points to her heart) right here.

Sammy: (Teary eyed) Thanks daddy, I love you.

Hank: And I love you too Sammy. (The two of them share a hug that feels so real. Sammy then drops the crystal and it smashes to the ground. And just like that, her father was once again gone.)

Me: I'm glad you got closure Sammy.

Sammy: I am too J.D. (Tears flow down her face) I am too.

We had a most amazing battle, Mike and Zoey got engaged and Sammy got closure after everything that had happened to her at the hands of her evil sister and her cruel former mother.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed!

Camie: Wow! That is incredible that you guys took down the strongest and most powerful transformer ever.

Toru: No kidding!

Himiko: Yeah that was incredible!

Qin: Yeah I heard so much about that battle back then and that was so awesome.

Nico: Yep and I was also appointed as the official leader of the Decepticons and it's how I got this.

He showed his Decepticon Leadership Medal.

Nico: This medal is my badge of leadership for the Decepticons.

Camie: Wow.

Weirdwolf: Hot Rod also became Rodimus.

Rodimus: Yep. That was a really eventful day for us too.

Me: Not only that. But we also brought an end to 8 million years of fighting on Cybertron too. For countless eons Cybertron was in a terrible war between the Autobots and the Decepticons.

Armada Starscream: It's true. That was a terrible battle.

Ness: That is terrible!

Layla: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: The version of the war on our world was the first one to be ended.

Me: Yeah and the Live Action war followed 3 years later on Starlight Glimmer's big day mission.

Eli: That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was awesome.

Animated Optimus: The war on my world ended a year ago thanks to you guys.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Yeah. That was awesome.

Laney: And the Aligned Universe had it's war ended too.

Camie: That's right.

Aligned Bumblebee: But the war on my world ended long before we met Nico.

Laney: Oh right. I forgot about that.

Aligned Bumblebee: No worries.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses something) Uh oh. We got company.

Then a figure came out and it was THE HERCULES ZODIARTS!

Me: Whoa the Zodiarts for Hercules, Son of Zeus!

Laney: Wow!

Hercules Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you again J.D.

She reverted back and it was a girl in athletic clothes with neon pink hair and she had pink eyes and had the symbol for Hercules on her right arm.

Me: Stella Hercules! I had a feeling it was you.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She was my gym partner and she is also the strongest girl ever in gym. She can lift up a 10,000 pound barbell with ease.

Nico: WHOA! She is really strong!

Varie: Yeah!

Stella Hercules: Yeah that was awesome I did that.

Me: Yep.

Outback: No wonder you're a Hercules Zodiarts!

Me: She was born with immensely powerful super strength. One time I saw a strong man challenging her to an arm wrestling match and he couldn't move her arm. It was like he was trying to move the moon.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Stella Hercules: Yeah those were fun times.

Me: They sure were. Sorry we have to fight like this Stella. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Stella changed into the Hercules Zodiarts!

Me: Yeah! Lets do it. (ACTIVATES LYTHOS RIDEWATCH)

I threw a huge boulder at her and smashed her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Switch and purified it and it turned into a powerful war hammer and she was back to normal.

Nico: That was easy.

Qin: Yep.

I went over to Stella and picked her up.

Stella Hercules: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: At least you're okay.

William: (laughs) Funny how you used Lythos' Ridewatch to defeat her!

Me: (Laughs) Never underestimate the titans.

Nico: Yep. But well done.

Me: Thanks.

Stella got up and then hugged me in a bonecrushing hug!

BONES SNAP!

Me: (GROANS) STELLA YOU'RE CRUSHING ME!

Stella Hercules: Oops sorry.

She let me go and I reset my bones with my regeneration powers.

---

We returned to the Estate.

Needle Man: Good thing you ended the battle quickly. Otherwise, we'd all be in the infirmary. With the Ratchets included.

Me: You're not kidding there.

Ratchet: Thank goodness that didn't happen though.

Nico patted me on the back.

Nico: Well done there though.

Me: Don't give me a swollen head guys but thank you.

Nico: So Eli what is it that Daphne wants to show us?

Eli: You guys will love it. It's a massive and brand new airplane that her uncle is going to show us so we can do a test flight for him.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: I'm looking forward to this one.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Me too.

Then Bonz, Robo Roxy, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Red X, Trumbipular, Lythos, Titanium Man, Girder, and U Foes appeared.

Multiple Man: Can me, Bonz, Robo Roxy, Boomerang, Red X, Trumbipular, Lythos, Titanium Man, Girder, and U Foes go with you guys?

Vector: You might want to clone an army for this.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Multiple Man: And I'll keep that option available.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. We're going to meet Daphne's uncle. He has something cool for us to do.

Me: You guys will love this one.

Lythos: We can tell you're excited for this. And good job using my ridewatch.

Me: Thanks Lythos.

Skullcruncher: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Brawl: Yeah boss. Any ideas?

Nico: 5 of them actually. I'm going for 5 MTG Creatures: Pyroclastic Elemental, Pyroclastic Hellion, Inferno Hellion, Embermaw Hellion and Volcano Hellion.

Me: Wow! An elemental and 4 hellions. This will be cool.

Qin: Or hot in this case.

Camie: Whew! No kidding there.

Laney: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But lets head out guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than The Sphinx that Somnambula faced, and that winged bad cat's furious that Ace London was defeated and the demon was sent back to Hell for good, and now, that vicious feline's heading here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is The Sphinx that Somnambula faced on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and that winged bad cat's furious that Ace London was defeated and the demon was sent back to Hell for good, and now, that vicious feline's heading here to kill us and get her revenge.

Emily Gordan: That hairball-hacking, fear-inducing, miserable feline's going to get it. We'll hogtie it and run it out of town on a rail.

Mary Garcia: You said it.

Sandy Cheeks: Now, you're talking.

Flash Magnus: The Sphinx is going to pay for what it's done to the people in Somnambula's village, forcing everyone to offer her a majority of their crops while hardly leaving any left for them and leaving them in despair.

Somnambula: Indeed, and this'll be the last time The Sphinx ever causes trouble to anyone ever again.

Nico: Yeah, causing nothing but fear and despair, that unfeeling beast's rampage is about to be brought to an end for good. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the airport for a flying adventure.

Lincoln: It's going to be so awesome heading on to see the surprise Daphne has, and Sphinx, you better be ready, your days of causing fear and despair are going to end here and now, and I'm personally going to have your wings slashed off! (Deep sapphire blue eyes turn red with rainbow flames of hope and courage)

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Holy crap! This is going to be good.

Eli: The flames of hope and courage raging in Lincoln's eyes, that Sphinx is going to pay for what she's done.

We were off to the airport.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Yep.

Bonz: Let's invite Swamp Monster too.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yep. So where is the plane Daphne wants to show us?

Me: It's right there.

We were then in front of a HUGE AND MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE MASSIVE COMMERCIAL JET!

Everyone: WHAT IS THAT!?

Me: Say Hello to the Flying Hotel of the Future, Air Gigantica.

Camie: It's massive!

Ironclad: Look at the size of that!

Totally Spies Alice: I know!

Nico: WOW!

Me: Yep.

We went up to the plane and it was massive!

Camie: Holy mackerel! It's huge!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

Sirius: What a plane!

Daphne: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Daphne!

Varie: We're really excited for this!

Me: What can you tell us about this awesome new plane?

Daphne: You guys are going to love it. It's the biggest ever. That's what Air Gigantica is all about. Air Gigantica is the largest planet ever built with 8 Turbo Fan engines, 5 Flight Decks, including a movie theater, bowling lane, swimming pool, all you can eat restaurants, petting zoo, aquarium and playgrounds. It dwarves the Antonov 225.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: This plane is incredible!

Me: This is not just a plane bro. This is a Hotel With Wings!

Red X: Does it have weapons in case someone attacks it?

Daphne: Nope.

Me: But we'll install that feature if we make this a successful test.

Daphne: Good idea. My uncle built a huge plane. Let me show you guys around.

Nico: Sure.

We took the elevator into the plane. When we got inside the plane we saw that it was massive on the inside! It was INCREDIBLY MASSIVE!

It was filled with a beautiful aquarium, a fountain, gas fireplace TV's massage chair seats, art and so much more!

Knight Man: Look at this!

Nico: Incredible!

Qin: Wow! This is my kind of plane.

Camie: Yeah!

Eli: So awesome!

Cheese: (about to jump off the plane) Whee!

X Ray: (grabs him) No, Cheese!

Lythos: You trying to kill yourself?!

CHEESE YOU ARE A STUPID IDIOT!

Nico: What a moron.

Qin: Yeah.

Sirena Cammilton: Is Cheese always like that?

Me: Cheese has a brain the size of an Amoeba.

Eli: Yeah. He's even dumber than Billy.

Eddy: And he's stupider than Ed.

Then we got into our seats and strapped in.

Me: Wow these are not just seats, these are lovesofas for an airplane.

We got the flight underway as the plane took off! We got to cruising altitude and were free to walk around the plane.

Nico: WOW! We're way up here.

Me: 40,000 feet and she handles really well.

Camie: It's beautiful up here.

Me: Yeah from an awesome plane.

Ino: By the way, guys, I have something to show you.

Lemon Zest: What is it?

Ino then held out her hands and then she glowed in a neon green aura and then…

POOF!

We saw that she shrunk down to the size of a Meloetta and she had beautiful purple, green and lavender butterfly wings and she had pointy ears! She had turned into a Fairy!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Ino!? Wow!

Me: Ino turned into a fairy! Wow!

Girder: Ino, how'd you do that?!

Sirena Cammilton: I did it. I gave her the power to turn into a fairy.

She waved her hands and used powerful magic and it caused flowers to grow in a plant pot.

Nico: Sirena is now 1 fourth fairy and she has the power to do that.

Girder: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Naruto: Wow! Ino you look incredible this way.

Ino: And the best part is that I can do it at will.

Sunny Starscout: That is so cool!

Qin: I'll say.

Ino: I was gonna use it against Stella. But decided against it considering her strength.

Centaur Man: That's a wise decision.

Me: Stella's strength is very overpowering. She has the same level of strength and power as Hercules himself.

Stella Hercules: Well yeah that is true. I do have the strength he has.

Hercules: Wow that is cool!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Nico: Yep.

Sirena Cammilton: She has the power to grow plants instantly and even cause people to fall asleep by sprinkling sleeping dust from her wings. And she has immortality like all fairies have and she can use magic as human and fairy too.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That is cool.

Ino: It sure is.

Vapor: She was already immortal to begin with.

Ino: That's true.

Sirena Cammilton: But I thought it was an awesome thing for her.

Me: But that is so cool.

Nico: It sure is. Now we should get down to business. Daphne is there any mystery here?

Daphne: As a matter of fact yes. My uncle Big Earl has been having problems with a Gremlin on this plane.

Me: A Gremlin? You mean the mischievous demons that have been known to cause acts of sabotage to planes?

Daphne: Yep.

Velma: That's impossible. Gremlins have been a huge mythological thing since the start of when man first flew.

Qin: That's true. But there have been many sightings of things other than gremlins.

Nico: Yeah.

Kade: I used to be afraid of Gremlins. But not anymore.

Lena Isis: That's right. Heatwave told us about that.

Phosphos: Rest assured, we were not laughing about that.

Me: I believe it and Dan told us all about that a long time ago.

Dan Kuso: Yeah.

Qin: But why would a gremlin be doing this?

Me: That's what we need to find out. Daphne do you know of anyone that wants to hurt Air Gigantica?

Daphne: Well there is one. Ed Johnson. He was mad at Big Earl for modifying his airplane designs and making them bigger.

Kade: I used to be afraid of Gremlins. But not anymore.

Lena Isis: That's right. Heatwave told us about that.

Phosphos: Rest assured, we were not laughing about that.

Me: I believe it and Kade told us all about that a long time ago.

Kade: Yeah.

Qin: But why would a gremlin be doing this?

Me: That's what we need to find out. Daphne do you know of anyone that wants to hurt Air Gigantica?

Daphne: Well there is one. Ed Johnson. He was mad at Big Earl for modifying his airplane designs and making them bigger.

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) Any other suspects?

Daphne: Nope that's it.

Me: Hmm. I have a feeling that this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Just to be on the safe side J.D. you better fly the plane to make sure there are no problems while the battles are going on.

Me: Right.

Fred: Uh need I remind you that I am the only one that drives?

Nico: Fred, I am your superior and I am the one in charge. So I say that J.D. drives.

Fred: Aw man why?

Plitheon: Let it go, Fred. What Nico says goes.

Jesse Glenn: Your role is the driver of the Mystery Machine. And yet, there is no Mystery Machine in sight.

Nico: That's right Fred.

Fred: Oh fine.

Nico: Good boy.

Me: Okay here I go.

I went to the cockpit and got to flying the plane.

Me: Wow this is a very sophisticated form of technology.

I then got to the controls and saw the instruments going weird.

I looked and then saw a magnet on the instruments.

Me: A Magnet? That's what's causing the instruments to go weird.

The instruments were fixed.

Skyla came.

Skyla: Nico said for me to assist you.

Me: That's right because you're a pilot yourself Skyla. Awesome. Copilot Skyla.

Skyla: I like that.

She got in the seat.

I formed a clone and had it present the magnet to everyone.

Trumbipular: Our culprit must be an expert at using magnets.

Nico: Because magnets scramble instruments. Hmm. Eli can you sense where the Gremlin is at?

Eli: I can try.

He concentrated.

Eli: He's by the swimming pool!

Nico: Then lets go.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Whimper) Like forget it! Scooby and me are gonna hit the food courts instead.

Laney: Come on you two.

Shaggy: Uh uh! No way!

Scooby Doo: Not on your life! Forget it!

Erica Haddock then grabbed them and lifted them up.

Erica Haddock: You two gluttonous cowardly whales are going whether you like it or not.

Shaggy and Scooby whimpered in fear.

Edward: (laughs) Oh, I get it! Because the Gremlin's by the pool!

They laughed.

Nico: That's funny.

Qin: Yeah.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Let's get going anyway!

We got to the elevator and went to the pool.

Nico: This is one amazing plane.

My real self was piloting the plane and I had a clone with everyone.

We then saw the Gremlin prowling by the pool.

Nico: Target sighted.

Anemone: Entrance time!

Tayuya: Now you are fucking talking.

We went at the gremlin. It was growling and then the spirits of the planes appeared and then swirled around it and then converged and then…

A massive vortex of leaves and flowers appeared and swirled around the gremlin and fairies singing was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay Gremlin you will pay your crimes!

Nico: Yeah!

It roared and snarled.

Robo Roxy: Tronics! Take care of him!

Robo-Roxy summoned numerous Tronics and they smashed and pulverized the Gremlin all into pulp.

Qin: Take that!

Volcana: What a dumb gremlin!

Then P'andor, Tar Pit, Nergal, Motor Ed, Cavalier, Eris, Magneto, Kite Man, Count Vertigo, and Puppetmon appeared.

Nico: P'andor, Tar Pit, Nergal, Motor Ed, Cavalier, Eris, Magneto, Kite Man, Count Vertigo, and Puppetmon.

Tar Pit; This plane is incredible!

Daphne: Boy it sure is.

Cavalier: Indeed.

Magneto: That Gremlin is no master of magnetism like me!

Nico: You got that right!

P'andor: (to Ino) (Russian Accent) Nice job becoming a fairy, Ino.

Tar Pit: I think it looks good on you.

Ino: Thanks. I agree there. I look awesome as a fairy.

Nergal: (to Nico) Heard you went on another treasure hunt.

Nico: Yep.

Motor Ed: What did you get this time?

Me: The Emerald Book of Osiris. It's a Book of Life from Osiris himself.

Then MOLTOR APPEARED!

Me: Moltor! Now we ALL get to face you.

Moltor: (to Sarah) I know Penelope insulted you before by comparing to your dad. But being willing to let her die sounded a little harsh, don't you think?

Sarah Tinsley: It was at first but I've let go of the past on it.

Qin: That's good you did.

Nico: Thank goodness.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Tahu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fan Long, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Nico's Rescue in The Oasis of Ahm Shere

Core Medals, Pandor, Beagle Babes and Admiral Zhao

Fullbottles: P'andor and Beagle Babes

---

P'andor was first.

P'andor: (to Tahu) Nico's Rescue was in The Oasis of Ahm Shere. What was the treasure he got?

Tahu: It was called the Emerald Book of Osiris. It's a mystical book that gives life and saves the dying.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was really awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really awesome to be in the Oasis of Ahm Shere for that.

Sunburn: Yeah that was really cool.

Fan Long: We had a fun time on that one.

P'andor: Indeed. Lets do it comrades!

Tahu used the Core Medals for Pandor, Beagle Babes and Admiral Zhao and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

P'ANDOR! BEAGLE BABES! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

Tahu activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Russian Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Onua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stinkfly, Penelope Florington, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - Us battling Another Shocksquatch

Core Medals: Tar Pit, Tar Monster and Owl (One Night At Humpty's)

Fullbottles: Tar Pit and Owl

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Nico, Devon, and the others did good battling Another Shocksquatch. Though she couldn't speak English.

Onua: That was really cool that J.D. knows a great friend like Xenia though.

Applejack: Yeah it was really cool.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was. And her language was really interesting.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was. And her culture was cool.

Stinkfly: That was really cool though.

Penelope Florington: It sure was.

Tar Pit: That is really something. Lets do it!

Onua used the Core Medals for Tar Pit, Tar Monster and Owl (One Night At Humpty's) and fired waves of tar and energy and smashed him all over.

TAR PIT! OWL! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of tar and energy and smashed him down.

Onua used his Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Blake, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Meadow Evans, Mucilator, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Lincoln's rescue

Core Medals: Nergal, Dr. Starline and Owl (Stellaluna)

Fullbottles: Nergal and Owl (Stellaluna)

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lowell, Arkansas. How was it?

Blake: It was really awesome and we helped Ace London take down Cape Suzette and also stop a demon that possessed Ace.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that evil monster deserved to be destroyed.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is for sure.

Hex: Yeah. We destroyed that monster for good.

Meadow Evans: Thank goodness.

Mucilator: Yeah that was intense.

Nergal: Boy it must've been. Lets do it!

Blake used the Core Medals for Nergal, Dr. Starline and Owl (Stellaluna) and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

NERGAL! OWL (STELLALUNA)! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Blake activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of darkness, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Yang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Elliea, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Us meeting a gene-slammer for Odd-Eyes Revolution Dragon

Core Medals: Motor Ed, Grand Duke's Owls and Yokai

Fullbottles: Motor Ed and Grand Duke's Owls

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Odd-Eyes Revolution Dragon. What's the dudette's name?

Yang: Her name is Yuria Sakaki and she is a really awesome Guardian Angel for Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is.

Scootaloo: And her story is really cool.

---

Yuria Sakaki: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuria Sakaki: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Yuria, what's the story on why you hated Lola with a burning passion?

Yuria Sakaki: You're not going to like this one bit. We were at the McCauleys' house for a birthday party for the McCauley Kids, and Lincoln and I had an acrobatics routine planned for them, and it was so awesome, the McCauley family were really impressed by our acrobatics routine, even Luan as well, and we took a bow after our routine was finished. But, we heard a loud screech of pure rage and fury, and only Lincoln and Luan knew who it was that made that screech of pure rage and fury: it was Lola, and not only did she show up uninvited, she was extremely furious. Lola was furious that Lincoln was getting attention, attention that she thinks should be hers, so she grabbed the punch bowl and she threw the punch at me and Lincoln, and we got soaked, and Lola was laughing like the cruel demon she is.

We gasped in shock.

Yuya Sakaki: Lola did what?!

Yuya was about to attack Lola for what she did to his cousin and Lincoln, but Zuzu held him back.

Luan: Whoa, take it easy, Yuya. Don't worry, see, after Lola's stunt, I saw Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and a ball of rose red energy formed above his head and he fired a rose red energy blast and it hit Lola and trapped her in a rose red orb, and I had on a wire. I knew Lola would try to crash the party, but I was prepared with a wire and when she blurted out why she did it, she was shocked to see I had on a wire and her confession was on tape. I then called J.D. and we had Lola put in Vanzilla and he got her home, and when he played the tape, Mom and Dad were furious at Lola, and she got grounded for ten weeks, and after Lincoln, Yuria, and I came home, we decided on Lola's punishment: no sweets, no tea parties, and no pageants, and she'd remain inside that rose red orb until she's cleaned up her act.

We cheered wildly.

Me: Yeah, when Luan told me everything that Lola did, I was horrified. I knew jealousy was an ugly emotion, but that was way too much.

Nico: Yeesh, that was worse than when she attacked Selene Rosesanglante.

Lincoln: And that wouldn't go away for a long time.

Luan: Yeah. Plus, to show my thanks, I arranged a date at a bounce house and it's where Yuria and Lincoln would bounce and they ended up kissing each other on the lips, and it was so cute.

Luan showed the picture of Yuria and Lincoln kissing in the bounce house.

Nico: Now, that's really awesome: kissing in a bounce house.

Me: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Motor Ed: Wow! lola really messed up on that one! Seriously.

Whirlwind: No kidding there. But it was so adorable that they kissed in the bounce house.

Elliea: It sure was.

Motor Ed: Yeah that was awesome. Lets seriously do it!

Yang used the Core Medals for Motor Ed, Grand Duke's Owls and Yokai and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

MOTOR ED! GRAND DUKE'S OWLS! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Yang used her Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of fire, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

Luke Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Aqua Spirit, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Ness and Layla's bonding time

Core Medals: Cavalier, Evil Star Man and Marcel

Fullbottles: Cavalier and Evil Star Man

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I hope Ness and Layla had a nice bonding time. They earned it.

Luke: They sure did and it was so amazing.

Rarity: Yeah it sure was darlings. We all thought they had a great time.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we all did and it was great.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Aqua Spirit: It sure was awesome and fun.

Sugarcoat: We even talked about how everyone brought down Unicron a while back.

Cavalier: Ah yes I heard all about that. That was really amazing. Shall we get it on?

Luke Loud pulled out a white glove and went over to Cavalier and slapped him across his face.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge sir!

They clashed with their swords.

Luke used the Core Medals for Cavalier, Evil Star Man and Marcel and fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him down.

CAVALIER! EVIL STAR MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of water and stars and smashed him down.

Luke activated his ridewatch and they danced to Waltz Music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Lane, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sein the Siren, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Ino getting the Ability to turn into a Fairy and us battling the Hercules Zodiarts

Core Medals: Eris, Queen Jellyfish and Gazimon

Fullbottles: Eris and Queen Jellyfish

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) Not only did Ino get the Ability to turn into a Fairy. But J.D. ended up battling the Hercules Zodiarts.

Lane: It was for the best. With that kind of strength coming from that kind of Zodiarts we would have seriously gotten hurt. You know how powerful Zeus's son Hercules was right?

Eris: Ah that is a very good reason.

Lane: Also yes Ino looks great as a fairy.

Pinkie Pie: She sure does! And she looks like a true nature fairy.

Featherweight: Yeah and she has awesome fairy powers now.

Sprocket: Yeah she sure does.

Sein: Yeah it was so awesome.

Eris: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lane used the Core Medals for Eris, Queen Jellyfish and Gazimon and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

ERIS! QUEEN JELLYFISH! BEST MATCH!

Lane fired waves of light and smashed her down.

Lane activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Comedy Music and fired waves of light, lightning, metal and gears and smashed her down.

---

Hawkgirl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lodestar, Ophelia Nasturtium, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Air Gigantica is a huge and tremendously massive jet

Core Medals: Magneto, Cloak & Dagger and Penguin

Fullbottles: Magneto and Clock and Dagger

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Air Gigantica is a huge and tremendously massive jet. But can it fly as fast as you?

Hawkgirl: Yes it sure can and it is the most incredible jet we've ever seen.

Twilight Sparkle: This is absolutely incredible that Daphne's uncle made a huge jet this big.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it is an incredible plane!

Spyro: Yeah it was amazing that he built a huge plane for this

Lodestar: (Techno Voice) Yeah it was incredible.

Ophelia Nasturtium: It's incredible that this plane is so awesome.

Magneto: I agree there. It sure is amazing. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl used the Core Medals for Magneto, Cloak & Dagger and Penguin and fired waves of magic and magnetic energy and smashed him all over.

MAGNETO! CLOAK & DAGGER! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of magnetic energy and smashed him down.

Hawkgirl activated her Ridewatch and they danced to dance music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Wonder Woman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Astrodactyl, Wendy Dorrington, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - How in the world can a huge jet like Air Gigantica Fly?

Core Medals: Kite Man, Allomere and Su Yung

Fullbottles: Kite Man and Allomere

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) How in the world can a huge jet like Air Gigantica Fly? I mean, the thing's ginormous!

Wonder Woman: I know this plane is massive! It literally defies the laws of physics but Daphne's uncle sure knows what he's doing.

Fluttershy: Yeah I think it's absolutely amazing that he built a plane like this.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is incredible. This is a hotel with wings.

Stealth Elf: And we all were shown an awesome plane that has all the luxuries of an amazing five star and 10 diamond hotel.

Astrodactyl: And it's all in the sky. How awesome is that.

Wendy Dorrington: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Kite Man: Boy I'll say. I wouldn't mind seeing the world on a plane this awesome. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman used the Core Medals for Kite Man, Allomere and Su Yung and fired waves of water and wind and smashed him down.

KITE MAN! ALLOMERE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Wonder Woman activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Amazon Music and fired waves of wind, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Courtney, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Harpie Lady, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Gremlins have been a mythological form of sabotage for years ever since we entered the age of Aviation but whoever this Gremlin is will pay for it big time

Core Medals: Count Vertigo, Flotsam & Jetsam and Another Saber

Fullbottles: Count Vertigo and Flotsam & Jetsam.

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) Gremlins have been a mythological form of sabotage for years ever since we entered the age of Aviation. But whoever this Gremlin is will pay for it big time.

Courtney: You got that right and yeah Gremlins have been said to have cause lots of problems ever since we entered the age of aviation.

Princess Luna: Yeah that is crazy. But whoever this gremlin is will pay for it.

Moondust: Yeah this gremlin is terrible.

Snowdrop: Lots of federal offenses being done here.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: I'm no expert on the federal court system but this Gremlin is in a lot of trouble with the United States Government.

Harpie Lady: That is true and a fact.

Count Vertigo: That is true. Daphne's uncle knows how to make an awesome plane.

Courtney: Daphne's uncle's motto is Go Big Or Go Home and he goes big.

Count Vertigo: Good motto. Lets do it!

Courtney used the Core Medals for Count Vertigo, Flotsam & Jetsam and Another Saber and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

COUNT VERTIGO! FLOTSAM & JETSAM! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Courtney activated her ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Yae, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Evelyn Hatfield, Buglizard, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - The Gremlin is trying to destroy an awesome plane like Air Gigantica

Core Medals: Puppetmon, Lanhua and Another Fourze

Fullbottles: Puppetmon and Lanhua

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) The Gremlin is trying to destroy an awesome plane like Air Gigantica. But we won't let that happen!

Yae: No we sure won't. This plane is an awesome and amazing plane.

Princess Celestia: It sure is amazing that it's got all sorts of amazing luxuries.

King Solar: It sure is. I think it's awesome that it can fly and have a great level of luxury like this.

Amber Morning: No kidding there. I like the Petting Zoo and the all you can eat buffet. It's amazing.

Spotlight: I like the pool and the massive variety of frozen yogurts they have.

Evelyn Hatfield: Yeah they have tons of flavors.

Buglizard: They sure do. Shaggy and Scooby ate them all too fast and got brain freezes up the ass!

Puppetmon: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Yae used the Core Medals for Puppetmon, Lanhua and Another Fourze and fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him down.

PUPPETMON! LANHUA! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Yae activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Medieval Music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Aylene Carter, Spear & Fang and Strut VS The Tar Monster

The Tar Monster was next.

Tar Monster: This plane is absolutely incredible. It's hard to imagine that a gremlin wants to destroy it.

Aylene Carter: Boy no kidding and I would absolutely love traveling the World in a huge plane like this.

Spear: Spear think plane is really awesome.

Fang agreed.

Strut: It sure is amazing.

Tar Monster: It sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Sarah Tinsley, Razorclaw (Beast Wars) and Flare Woman VS Moltor

Moltor was next.

Moltor: You weren't too hurt about what Penelope said to you were you?

Sarah Tinsley: No I wasn't but I appreciate your concern.

Moltor: Good. Also this plane is really awesome. What was your favorite part?

Sarah Tinsley: I loved the movie theater because it has a huge selection of movies for many people.

Razorclaw (Beast Wars): You should see what the food court has. All the food is made from Motion Activated Dispensing Machines and it's an all you can eat buffet.

Flare Woman: And the Hot Sauce selection they have is amazing. Also I love the playground and the Arcade. It has an incredible selection of games old and new.

Moltor: Wow this plane has everything! Lets do it!

Razorclaw (Beast Wars): Yeah it sure does! Razorclaw, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

They fired waves of light and darkness and fire and smashed him down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Moltor

---

Moltor was next for the ranger battle.

Nico: This plane is really something isn't it?

Moltor: Boy it sure is. Daphne's uncle sure did a great job making it.

Nico: He sure did. Lets do it.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Nightmare Mane 6, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of the anti-Nightmare Mane 6 etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Don't worry your brother will soon get the Black Gates. Just be patient till then.

Moltor: Will do.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation OVerdrive Rangers too.

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and the blasts all hit Moltor and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Moltor you have failed this plane.

Mack: If it were Flurious that would be better.

Nico: Yep.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and faced the gremlin!

Nico: Okay you stupid Gremlin! Time for a buttkicking!

Troy: I know the perfect morph for this!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman Rangers!

Tsukasa: Let's do it!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross-Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Kamen Ride: Evol!

Kamen Ride: MadRogue!

Tsukasa turned into Build and Daiki summoned clones of the team!

Nico: Lightning Dust, Rainbow Dash it's time for you two to shine next.

Lightning Dust: Righteous!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Lightning Dust: Lets get ready!

Then a ball of white light appeared and it landed in Lightning Dust's hands and it was a Jetman Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Lightning Dust: Whoa my own Jetman Ridewatch!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Lightning Dust: Lets do it!

She activated it!

Lightning Dust: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the Jetman appear and they merged with her and she donned an awesome Purple Armor with lightning on it and she had awesome purple angel wings and she had a sword of The Jetman in her hands. She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND JETMAN THUNDERBIRD ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That is awesome!

Laney: Wow! L.D. You look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Jets and Aviation who reaches over the Flights of the Sky over the past and future. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Jetman Thunderbird Zi-O! We are entering Another Page of History.

Me: Wow!

Lightning Dust: This is awesome!

Ryu Tendoh: Wow! It sure is. Back in 1991 if this existed back then you would be an awesome Seventh Ranger.

Lightning Dust: Boy I sure would.

Me: Yeah that would be awesome!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Build, Zero One, Saber, Kabuto and Den-O Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (Turns Dial) JET STORM BRIGADE!

She summoned G1 Starscream and the Fighter Jet Decepticon of the M.O.E.!

G1 Starscream: Bout time I got my body bock and It's Good TO BE BACK TO HELP!

Brawl: Just don't make us regret it Screamer.

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at the gremlin and smashed and pulverized it all over.

We were really bashing him all over.

Outback, Weirdwolf, SpongeBob and Hassleberry used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Outback's Mortar Cannon, Weirdwolf's Pistol and SpongeBob and Hassleberry's powers 100-fold.

Outback and Hassleberry: AUSTRALIA DINOSAUR BLAST!

Spongebob and Weirdwolf: SPONGE WOLF FURY!

Yellow Megaforce Light and Bonz: YELLOW LIGHT FORCE!

Titania Fairy Life and Robo Roxy: TITANIA FLOWER BLAST!

Comedy Gargoyle Metal and Multiple Man: COMEDY CLONE BOMBS!

Magic Fire Storms and Boomerang: MAGIC BOOMERANG

FIRESTORM!

German Firestorm Burst and Red X: X OF GERMANY BLAST!

Hulking Earth Fury and Trumbipular: HULKING ELEPHANT BLAST!

Irish Undead Barrage and Lythos: ROCK IRELAND BLAST!

Jewels of Speed and Titanium Man: JEWELS AND TITANIUM BLAST!

Rainbows of Metal and Girder: RAINBOW METAL BLAST!

Chemicals of Darkness and U Foes: CHEMICAL DARKNESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Sirena Cammilton, Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust, Air Minicon Team and me: SKY STRIKE THUNDERSTORM!

We fired a massive blast of lightning.

Lincoln: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: SWAMP MONSTER (REVENGE OF THE SWAMP MONSTER)!

Jessica Shannon: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER STING STYLE: GHOST SERGEANT (A MYSTERY SOLVING GANG DIVIDED)!

Peni Parker: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER WEB STYLE: SCREAMING SKULLS OF LONDON!

Entrapta: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: CAT

MUMMY!

Perfuma: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER NATURE STYLE: GHOST OF MADDS MARKSON!

Frosta: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER ICE STYLE: TECHNOMANCER!

Kei: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER FIRE STYLE: SPECTRAL SPEEDSTER!

Yuri: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER WATER STYLE: SIA DOPPELGANGER!

Chronoa: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER TIME STYLE: PAZZO THE GHOST CLOWN!

Shantae: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER MAGIC STYLE: NIGHTMARE GHOST!

R. Mika: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: GHOST OF THE DOOM BRINGER!

Juri Han: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER DARK STYLE: GATOR MAN MONSTER!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said monsters!

Lincoln and his harem: SCOOBY DOO MONSTER FINAL SMASH: TREAP MANIA!

They lured the gremlin into a trap hole full of mouse traps then they catapulted the gremlin into a vat of honey which attracted bees which stung him all over! And man did it hurt! He was knocked out and tied up.

Me: (On the intercom) Ladies and gentlemen please buckle your seatbelts because we're going to land in Minneapolis, Minnesota.

They got to their seats and buckled in and we landed at Minneapolis and it was awesome.

Nico: Wow!

We regrouped with the Gremlin tied up.

Cavalier: Good thing J.D. was keeping the plane in the air the whole time.

Eris: Of course it was.

Me: That was awesome flying it.

Kite Man: Thanks for letting us on this plane, Daph.

Daphne: No problem, guys.

Me: It sure was awesome.

Count Vertigo: And the Gremlin is now subdued.

Puppetmon: Time to see who it is.

Me: Yep.

I went over to the Gremlin.

Me: And he is really….

I pulled off his mask and it was ED JOHNSON!

Me: Ed Johnson.

All of us: ED JOHNSON!

Me: Yep.

Velma: That's right. It was Ed.

Nico: But why?

Me: He was angry because Big Earl made his designs bigger and better. He used magnets on the plane to move around and hold on as well as put them on the instruments to mess them up. He can do the plane however he wanted with them. He was angry that Earl modified his design and made it bigger and improved on it.

Velma: That's right. Ed wanted Big Earl to fail and if everyone thought there was a gremlin wreaking havoc on the plane, no one would be flyng Air Gigantica.

Ed Johnson: And I would have gotten away with it too if it weren't for you meddling kids and your stupid dog!

Nico: Well now you're looking at spending the rest of your life in prison!

Me: Get him outta here.

They took him away.

Me: Have fun rotting in prison, you airplane sabotaging goon.

Lincoln: What a lowlife.

Nico: You said it. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of The Sphinx to deal with, and that fear-inducing despair causing bad cat should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue

orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Somnambula: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Sphinx.

A massive winged feline with an Egyptian headdress on its head came out, and it was none other than Somnambula's old nemesis, The Sphinx.

Nico: The Sphinx, Somnambula's old archnemesis and the very monster who terrorized the village by depriving the people of its crops. Should've known you'd show up again, tuna breath.

Me: Wow! So that is the Sphinx that Somnambula faced eons ago. Other than the one we know in Egypt this is really cool seeing the real thing.

Sphinx: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, that stupid blowhard, Ace London, wound up getting possessed by the demon, but was defeated again and the demon sent to Hell forever, and Zetton, Vexor, and Org Ninja Dokusai have also been destroyed?! Now, I will kill every last one of you and plunge every last miserable human on Earth into an eternal state of fear and despair!

The Sphinx came after us, but Emily Gordan fired a powerful red and amber energy blast, which hits The Sphinx and it angered her even more.

Sphinx: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Emily Gordan: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends, and who's had about enough of you, you food-hoarding fear causing monster. (Red and amber energy aura flares up) I am Emily Gordan, Champion of Flash Magnus, The Pegasus of Bravery and One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Courage.

This horrified The Sphinx horribly.

Sphinx: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Emily Gordan's turquoise eyes turn neon turquoise, and she was surrounded by a red and amber energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and winds, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached The Sphinx, she left red and amber energy, Alicorns, magic, and winds with every step.

Emily Gordan: Sphinx, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Equestria, you are a selfish, unfeeling beast who would rather cause fear and despair among the people and deprive them of food for your own selfish gains and self-amusement, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Emily Gordan was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and amber energy with magic and winds surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Gordan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emily Gordan grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise highlights in the bangs of her long short neck-length red hair, she has turquoise eyes and a red and amber energy aura with Alicorns, magic, and winds surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Flash Magnus' cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and the Courage and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with turquoise gems on the gold shield links and red crystal links and a turquoise Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Courage and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Emily Gordan has on a sleeveless amber checkerboard blouse, sleeveless red tank top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, red checkerboard skirt, red pants, amber legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long red sleeveless trenchcoat with winds on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by winds and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Emily Gordan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with amber tips on the red feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Emily Gordan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Emily Gordan's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and amber energy, magic, winds and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Flash Magnus' Alicorn Greatsword of Hurricane Bravery and Hurricane Pegasi Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with the cutie mark of Flash Magnus etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with turquoise gems for eyes and a large amber gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and turquoise gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Emily Gordan, Champion of Flash Magnus, The Champion of Courage, Great Flyer and True Warrior From Texas, Bravest Member of The Champions of Harmony, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of The Sphinx and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Courage and Winds"

エミリー ゴーダン、フラッシュ マグナスのチャンピオン、勇気のチャンピオン、偉大なフライヤー、テキサスの真の戦士、チャンピオン オブ ハーモニーの最も勇敢なメンバー、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、スフィンクスとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、 エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、および勇気と風の力のマスター

Emily Gordan's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE COURAGE FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND COURAGE!

We were amazed by Emily Gordan's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Sphinx saw it, she flew into a rage and she tried to maul Emily Gordan to death, but Emily Gordan shield bashed The Sphinx in the head with her Elemental Shield of Harmony, and she fired a powerful blast of red and amber energy with winds, Alicorns, and magic, and it sent The Sphinx flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Emily Gordan's transformed, so awesome!

Ken Knudson: Yes, and now, it's Flash Magnus' turn to transform.

Emily Gordan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Courageous Hurricane Alicorn and Divine Courage Wind Justice) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: This should be good.

Flash Magnus: You said it, J.D.

Suddenly, Flash Magnus's brilliant turquoise eyes turned neon brilliant turquoise and he's surrounded by a moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy aura with winds, magic, and Alicorns, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and Netitus, his flame-proof shield, and as he approached The Sphinx, he left moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy, winds, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Flash Magnus: Sphinx, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Equestria, you're a selfish, unfeeling beast who would rather cause fear and despair among the people and deprive them of food for your own selfish gains and self-amusement, there's only one punishment that a selfish monster like you: death, and that's exactly what you deserve.

Suddenly, Flash Magnus was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy with magic and winds surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a brilliant turquoise phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Flash Magnus emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Flash Magnus grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has amber streaks in his short and spiky moderate amaranth hair, he has neon brilliant turquoise eyes and a moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy aura with winds, lightning, magic, and Alicorns surrounding him, he has an Alicorn with three blue lightning bolts on its horn emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Alicorn earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and the Courage and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with moderate amaranth gems on the gold lightning bolt links and moderate amaranth crystal links and a red lightning bolt-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with turquoise gems for eyes and the Courage and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on his bare chest, he has a belt going down his right side and his cutie mark on his right shoulder, silver armored loincloth, knee-high Roman sandals, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is an Alicorn with winds and lightning bolts surrounding it. Suddenly, Flash Magnus felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, massive brilliant amber angel wings with moderate amaranth tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from his wider and more muscular back. Flash Magnus has on his Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate amaranth gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Flash Magnus' Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy, Alicorns, lightning, and winds, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Flash Magnus' Alicorn Greatsword of Hurricane Bravery and Hurricane Pegasi Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with the cutie mark of Flash Magnus etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large brilliant turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with brilliant turquoise gems for eyes and a large brilliant amber gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with moderate amaranth gems on his wrists, his gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and brilliant turquoise gems for the eyes and a large brilliant amber gem in its collar for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an amaranth kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Flash Magnus, Fighter of Evil Dragons, Drill Sergeant of The Canterlot Royal Guard, Member of The Cloudsdale Royal Legion, Pegasus of Courage, One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Destroyer of

The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, and Master of The Powers of Courage and Winds"

フラッシュ マグナス、イービル ドラゴンの戦士、カンタロット ロイヤル ガードのドリル サージェント、クラウズデール ロイヤル レギオンのメンバー、勇気のペガサス、ハーモニーの伝説的な柱の 1 つ、ドゥームズデイ 23 のデストロイヤー、エクエストリアのディフェンダー、ポニービル、カンタロット、友情の食卓の騎士団のメンバー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、そして勇気と風の力のマスター

Flash Magnus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE COURAGE FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND COURAGE!

We were amazed by Flash Magnus' Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Sphinx saw it, she flew into a rage and she tried to maul him to death, but Flash Magnus shield bashed The Sphinx in the head with his shield and fired a powerful moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy blast with winds, lightning, magic, and Alicorns, and it sent The Sphinx flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Rainbow Dash: Whoa, now Flash Magnus has transformed, so awesome!

Me: Now, the battle is about to begin between Courage and Fear.

Flash Magnus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Courageous Hurricane Alicorn and Divine Courage Wind Justice) **That's right, J.D. Lincoln, Emily, shall we show this fear-inducing monster what happens when she dares to mess with those who fight to bring courage and hope to those in need?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) You got it, Flash Magnus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent**

**ponies of Equestria for far too long, Sphinx, and now, we will finish you off once more, and this time, stay dead!**

Emily Gordan, Flash Magnus, and Lincoln went after The Sphinx, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, moderate amaranth and brilliant amber energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at The Sphinx, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln bound The Sphinx with a binding circle formed below her feet and as his massive white angel wings spread out, a red ball of energy formed right above his head, and he fired a beam of red energy and when it hits The Sphinx, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing The Sphinx's magic and immense strength and he made them his own, and when Lincoln was done, The Sphinx was so badly weakened, she could barely even stand. Then, Lincoln slashed off The Sphinx's wings and he flew at The Sphinx and he lifted The Sphinx up with only one hand, and he'd tossed her into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Emily Gordan, Flash Magnus, and Lincoln to finish The Sphinx off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit The Sphinx, they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Emily Gordan, Flash Magnus, and Lincoln did to The Sphinx as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Emily Gordan and Flash Magnus are permanent.

Then, as The Sphinx's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and The

Sphinx's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at The Sphinx and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at The Sphinx.

Lincoln: Sphinx, for the crimes you've committed against Equestria by stealing their food and keeping them in a state of fear and despair, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified The Sphinx as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Me: But first I sense a spark of good in her.

I fired a wave of light and it hit the Sphinx and separated the darkness from her and purified her!

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit The Dark Sphinx's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Dark Sphinx: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

The Dark Sphinx's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DESPAIR AND FEAR-INDUCING TERROR OF THE SPHINX HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END!

Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome battle between Courage and Hope and Fear and Despair.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: And not only did we solve the mystery of The Gremlin and put the culprit behind bars, we also got rid of The Sphinx.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is Nightmare Rarity.

Julianna Giagoremu: (Japanese Accent) The nightmare version of Rarity who was corrupted by the dark magic of Nightmare Moon.

Danielle Meadowbrook: And it'll be up to me, Mage Meadowbrook, and Lincoln to deal with her after our mission tomorrow.

Mage Meadowbrook: That's right, Danielle.

Lincoln: That bad jewel master's going to pay for every last one of her crimes tomorrow, and this also means that we're also going to face the Nightmare versions of Twilight Sparkle, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Applejack, and Rainbow Dash.

Twilight Sparkle: This'll be just like facing off against Nightmare Moon again, only it's against us who have been turned into The Nightmare Mane 6.

Me: I was about to say.

Nico: Me too. This is going to be one dangerous battle tomorrow, but we'll be ready for her and the other members of The Nightmare

Mane 6.

Sphinx: Somnambula I am so sorry I did what I did. I can't believe I was like that. I was a monster.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) It's not your fault. I knew there was good inside you.

Me: I knew it too.

Scratch (Skylanders): And I know you were going through some torment yourself. I too am a sphinx.

Sphinx: I am glad I have a fellow Sphinx with you. I would like to join the Redemption Squad.

Maria: It will be awesome to have you with us.

Anatankha: I'm sorry my name is Anatankha.

Nico: Nice name. And this was also the most successful flight of Air Gigantica.

Me: It was an awesome honor to help Daphne's uncle test this plane out. It was really fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah we had a really awesome 5 days. Great job everyone!

Daphne: (To the viewers) This was a really eventful five days for all of us and I hope you loved this awesome series of Mystery Solving.

Nico: We all did.

Me: Yep. (Looks at watch) Whoa look at the time.

I showed that it was 11:30 PM.

Nico: Geez way passed out bed time. Lets head home and catch some Z's.

We did so and got ready for bed and went to sleep.

Ed Johnson was found guilty of Airline Sabotage with Intent to Cause Violence and Attempted Murder and Destruction of Government Property. He was sentenced to life in federal prison with no possibility of parole and he was ordered to pay $233,222,222,222,222,222,222,222,222.00 in restitution.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The episode of Be Cool Scooby Doo called Gremlin on a Plane is one of my favorites and that was so awesome how they went on a plane that was 4 times the size of the Antonov 225 and that was an awesome plane! That episode aired on February 13th, 2016 and it was awesome and cool!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sora Takenouchi, Biyomon, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Valakut, the Molten Pinnacle in the world of Magic The Gathering and we're going to battle an evil Sasuke there and this time Himiko Toga is going to transform and do the rant and we're going to let al of hell loose on him in an epic battle and buckle your seatbelts everyone. It's going to be brutal. Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Wildmutt and the Cassiopeia Zodiarts. And we're going to meet the Volcania Sisters. They are gene-slammers for 5 MTG Fire Monsters:

Varie Volcania - Pyroclastic Elemental (Far top left)

Valerie Volcania - Pyroclastic Hellion (Next to Varie)

Vixen Volcania - Inferno Hellion (Youngest and Bottom left)

Vivian Volcania - Embermaw Hellion (Bottom Far Right

Valencia Volcania - Volcano Hellion (Next to Vivian)

They are from Nico's Earth Science Classes and they are also master volcanologists and know so much about the world's volcanoes. They also have awesome fire and lava powers.

the match-up scene is for Danielle Meadowbrook, Mage Meadowbrook, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Nightmare Rarity.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Appleloosa in Equestria, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash. And they're going to meet a Cyberdark End Dragon Gene-Slammer named Roxanne Equipooscuro, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Brazil and classmate in Math. She's also an incredible mechanic and she's able to repair any machine in half the time others would. Her last name, Equipooscuro, means Dark Gear in Spanish. It was Roxanne that taught Lincoln how to repair any machine, and they even worked together to upgrade Vanzilla. To show thanks, Lincoln took Roxanne to the park where Lincoln kissed Roxanne on the lips. She's also the cousin of Princess Entrapta, and she hates Lola with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome Time Traveling Saga as we go help the Time Squad on 5 days of awesome missions. First we're going to go to The White House in the year 1911 and we're going to solve a mystery of why there are Ghosts of Presidents from the Past haunting the White House.

See you all tomorrow.

# White House Mystery - 1911

HAPPY BIRTHDAY DRAKO1234658!

---

In the world of Magic The Gathering and walking through the Volcanic Plains of Valakut, The Molten Pinnacle was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sora Takenouchi, Biyomon, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and it was a really hot place.

Qin: Whew! Man this place is hot.

Lana: Boy it sure is.

Rarity: Man it's really hot that I'm sweating.

Lincoln used a cooling fan on Rarity.

Rarity: Oh thank you Linky.

Me: Well it's a volcano field what did you expect?

Nico: That's true.

Sora Takenouchi: But I'm glad that we're in a hot place and not a cold plpace.

Sora: Thanks for coming with me, Sora.

Sora Takenouchi: Not a problem Nico. It's awesome that I get to go with you guys this time.

Himiko: We're really excited for you Sora.

Biyomon: We sure are.

Nico: Sora, I think most of us consider Kari to be your successor.

Sora Takenouchi: You're right on that Nico. I think it's awesome that Kari has come a long way. Especially during the battle with the Digimon Emperor and MaloMyotismon.

Me: You'll get no argument from me there Sora. And you and Biyomon both have done so much.

Qin: You sure have. You're also an amazing tennis star too.

Sora Takenouchi: I do have what it takes.

Me: You sure do. You would definitely make an awesome champion for Wimbledon.

Sora Takenouchi: Thank you.

Nico: I'm saying this because Yolei is considered to be Mimi's successor.

Sora Takenouchi: That's true. And I'm proud of how far Davis, Cody, Yolei, T.K. and Kari all came.

Me: We all are.

Varie: Yeah we are proud.

Himiko: Yeah we are.

Nico: I can't believe we rode on a plane that big.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Himiko: That plane was so amazing and it was like a flying hotel.

Eli: It sure was and you can fly all over the planet and see everything from high up in that thing.

Laney: You sure can.

Camie: Yeah that was so awesome.

Tsuyu: It was an epic way to close out that series of mysteries.

Nico: Yeah it was. And J.D. you did an amazing job piloting that plane.

Me: Thanks. I've had lots of flight lessons and flight simulator practice.

Sakura Valencia: That is really awesome how you can fly that.

Me: It sure was cool.

Nico: Thank God Cheese didn't jump off of it!

Eli: I know! That Cheese! He is a brainless moron.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: It's like he was born with no brain at all.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: The ironic thing is that Cheese likes chocolate milk. But Mac says he's lactose intolerant.

Me: Yeah he sure is Lactose Intolerant. But he is annoying to many villains.

Laney: Yeah like that Kurt kid.

Qin: Yeah that jerk bully.

Camie: Who is Kurt?

Me: A Rich Kid jerk that hates Tommy Turnbull with a vengeance.

Nico: And the one who drove Lola, Lynn, and Lori into nearly preventing the 20 Days of Darkness from ever happening.

Me: Oh yeah.

Qin: That was really stupid of Kurt. But then again he was that big of an arrogant moron.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Looking back it's hard to imagine he is that evil and sadistic.

Qin: Yeah.

Himiko: No kidding.

Nico: The worst part is that me and you are dead in that horrible future.

Me: You're not kidding. But at least we prevented it.

Varie: Thank goodness.

Nico: Let's drink some water. I'm sweating!

Maria: Good idea.

She gave us all some water and man were we dripping sweat.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Nico: Refreshing.

May: Yeah. That was good.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: We better find our target before we dehydrate!

Me: Don't worry. We have handled hotter temperatures than this. We'll be okay.

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Nico: Oh great!

Me: Not this motherfucker again.

Out came an EVIL SASUKE!

Himiko: I'll face him this time.

Himiko went up to him.

Himiko Toga: I've had it with you to last an eternity, Evil Sasuke.

Suddenly, Himiko Toga's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, she unholstered her new sword from her back, and as she approached Evil Sasuke, she left rainbow energy, elemental forces, and phoenixes with every step.

Himiko Toga: You absolutely make me sick, Evil Sasuke, just like J.D. said, you're nothing more than a weak and worthless bastard who thinks he deserves everything on a silver platter, but you don't, in fact, there's only one thing you deserve, and that's a slow painful and agonizing death for all the crap you've put so many innocent people through, Traitor of The Hidden Leaf.

Suddenly, Himiko Toga was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortex and the Sun and Moon, there was a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Himiko Toga emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Himiko Toga grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her pale, dirty ash-blonde hair, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Element Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow jewels for the eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanji in its claws, and she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with rainbow gems embedded in the gold element symbol links and rainbow crystals links and a rainbow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with rainbow gems for the eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Himiko Toga has on a long rainbow sleeveless trenchcoat with the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Lady Elementa, a white long-sleeved blouse and white long-sleeved shirt with a rainbow phoenix on it, white skirt with elemental forces on it, black pants with elemental forces on the legs, and black knee-high leather boots. Suddenly, Himiko Toga felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ash-blonde angel wings with rainbow tips on the large ash-blonde feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger. Suddenly, Himiko Toga's massive Philippines Gods of Nature's Elemental Sword of Elemental Redemption and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy and elemental forces, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was transformed into The Philippines Gods of Nature's Elemental Greatsword of Elemental Redemption, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade with the symbols of The Redemption Squad and U.A. High School etched on it, along with the Philippine Gods of Nature, large rainbow dragon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer red handle, four large rainbow dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the emblem of Lady Elementa that said, "Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Former Lieutenant of the Paranormal Liberation Front and Former Member of The League of Villains, Loving Adopted Daughter of Misty Tredwell and James Dean Knudson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary of Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, and Master of Blood, Phoenixes, and the Elemental Forces"

トガヒミコ A.K.A.レディー・エレメンタ、超常現象解放戦線の元中尉であり、悪党同盟の元メンバー、ミスティ・トレッドウェルとジェームズ・ディーン・クヌーソンの愛情深い養女、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、ララホンの使者、アマン・シナヤ、ハバガット、ドゥマクレム、バサラ、シタン、カダカン、ググラン、カン・ローン、アポラキ、マヤリ、シシナ、タラ、そしてマスター・オブ・ブラッド、フェニックス、エレメンタル・フォース

Himiko Toga's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA

ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM BLOOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION AND BLOOD FEAR!

We were amazed by Himiko Toga's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Sasuke saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire to kill her, but Himiko Toga absorbed the fire blast and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with elemental forces, phoenixes, and dragons, and it him him and pissed him off.

Eli: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Wow, Himiko's transformed.

Lincoln: That's so awesome, she's transformed into her Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form.

Nico: Wait until the rest of the heroes see this. Himiko, how do you feel?

Himiko Toga: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Draconic Phoenix and Divine Blood Phoenix Redemption) **I feel incredible, Nico, and now, it's my turn to do the Evil Sasuke Rant. After all, Lincoln had his turn and he did awesome.**

Lincoln: (Smirks) Let 'em have it, and don't skip out on the foul language.

Me: (Smirks) Now, you're talking.

Evil Sasuke came out, and he was beyond pissed off.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Himiko Toga: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Draconic Phoenix and Divine Blood Phoenix Redemption) **Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. J.D. remember that your father said that very same thing to him in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara**

**Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him, and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But, it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. Like J.D., I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to us and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why J.D. killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why J.D. killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

We all cheered wildly at Himiko Toga using the Evil Sasuke rant, and it really pissed Evil Sasuke off.

BUT THEN EVIL SASUKE EXPLODED IN RAGE!

She went at him and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Wildmutt.

Negative Ultimate Wildmutt: I never did like working you and Scott!

Me: No one likes you!

Himiko Toga: **Now you will be destroyed.**

Nico: YEAH!

Himiko went at Evil Sasuke and punched him in the face really hard and smashed his face.

Negative Ultimate Wildmutt: I wanted to do this within 5 seconds of knowing you! (Slashes Evil Sasuke's eyes out)

SLASH!

He screamed in pain as his eyes were cut out!

Nico then kicked Evil Sasuke in his face and then smashed his entire head off! Killing him instantly!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: That's it for that monster!

Himiko then banished the Evil Sasuke to the Black Gates.

Negative Ultimate Wildmutt: Can I have more water?

Maria gave him lots of water.

Negative Ultimate Wildmutt: Ahh. Thank you.

Maria: You're welcome.

Nico: But we're not finished yet.

Laney: I have a feeling that the next alien is coming.

Then a black version of Ultimate Wildmutt came!

Nico: Whoa! Another Ultimate Wildmutt!

Eli: I hope this version can talk.

Another Ultimate Wildmutt: (In a girls voice) I do talk yes.

Me: (Gasp) Zhalia Vincent!

Another Ultimate Wildmutt: Good to hear your voice again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Zhalia Vincent and she is a Cell Phone Maker. Also she can't see anything. She's blind.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Gaoranger Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger Ridewatch) Whatever it is, we can grant it instead.

Another Ultimate Wildmutt: Just to give me the ability to see.

Me: Well we can always do that for you.

Nico: Yeah.

Tigatron: That is true. But lets do it shall we? Tigatron, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed.

Qin: Yeah!

Kaito and Zocks activated their gears.

Kaito got a Wild Force Sword and Zocks got a Chrono Saber.

Qin: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Wildmutt: Oh and I'm not the only one.

Another figure came and it was a Zodiart for Cassiopeia The Queen!

Me: Whoa the Cassiopeia Zodiarts!

Nico: Wow! This one is a pretty one.

Cassiopeia Zodiarts: I get that a lot.

She reverted back and she was a girl wearing a blue bikini and had a voluptuous body and blue hair and she has the symbol for Cassiopeia on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Jackie Cassiopeia!

Jackie Cassiopeia: (Seductively) Good to see you again handsome.

Me: You too beautiful.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yes I sure do. Jackie is a girl that I saved from being mugged by a rapist in Colorado. She works at a gentlemans club and I helped her relinquish her dark past and bring her evil father to justice.

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: That is amazing. But I'm not going to murder you for this dad.

Me: Good.

Jackie Cassiopeia: This will be fun.

Jackie turned back into the Cassiopeia Zodiarts.

Nico: (takes out Kalin's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Nico activated it and fired waves of blue fire and blasted them both all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Time for action! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted down the Cassiopeia Zodiarts and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the switch and purified it and it formed into a sword.

I picked up Jackie.

Nico: YEAH!

Sougo: (gets out Zero One Ridewatch) One down!

Armor Time! (Techno rock music) Progrise! Zero-One!

Geiz: (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) And one to go!

Sougo got Zero One armor while Geiz got Vulcan armor.

They were ready!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Time for some buttkicking.

Sora: My turn!

She activated her Ridewatch for the Springfield Mafia and fired waves of fire and smashed Another Ultimate Wildmutt all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Tigatron fired energy blasts from his blaster and smashed her all over the place.

But then A Pyroclastic Elemental, Pyroclastic Hellion, Inferno Hellion, Embermaw Hellion and Volcano Hellion appeared!

Me: Whoa! Pyroclastic Elemental, Pyroclastic Hellion, Inferno Hellion, Embermaw Hellion and Volcano Hellion!

Inferno Hellion: (In a girls voice) Looks like we got here just in time. Right sisters?

They agreed.

Nico: The Volcania Sisters! Wow!

They reverted back and they were girls all with orange hair and orange clothes and orange eyes.

Varie Volcania: It's awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here. Everyone meet Varie, Valier, Vixen, Vivian and Valencia Volcania.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Vixen Volcania: Same to you.

Valencia Volcania: Yeah. We got this.

They fired waves of fire and lava and blasted Another Ultimate Wildmutt and smashed her down.

She was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I picked up Zhalia and she was a red hair girl with blank eyes and red clothes.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Zhalia Vincent: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're okay Zhalia.

Biyomon: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Nico: Before you answer that girls…

Me: I got this.

I had my hand glow blue and I put it on Zhalia's forehead and had my energy flow into her and then for the first time ever Zhalia opened her eyes and they were red and she then saw me and what I looked like for the first time.

Zhalia Vincent: (Gasp) I can see! You must be J.D.!

Me: That's right.

Zhalia hugged me.

Me: You can now see me.

Varie Volcania: That was awesome though. And to answer your question we are masterful volcanologists. Me and my sisters were in Nico's Earth Science classes.

Vixen Volcania: We went to volcanoes all over the planet and studied them and brought back all kinds of samples for the classes.

Nicole: I like your skills.

Valencia Volcania: Yeah we get that a lot.

Vivian Volcania: Yeah. Also our favorite memory is when we went to Krakatoa volcano and did a study there and brought back a bunch of glowing rocks. We have lava and fire powers and it makes us impervious to the heat from them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: Also girls I like your matching hair and clothes. It's awesome.

Rarity: Oh it sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree.

Varie: Thanks.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Varie, Valier, Vixen, Vivian and Valencia Volcania: We missed you too Nico.

Tigatron: But this was a great rescue. Beast mode.

He turned back into a tiger.

Maria: Anyone need more water?

Zhalia Vincent: I could use some. I'm thirsty.

Maria: Sure.

She gave her some water.

Zhalia Vincent: Ahh. Needed that. Thanks.

Varie Volcania: This was a great rescue.

Sora Takenouchi: Lets get out of here before we sweat more.

Rarity: I agree darlings.

Nico: Good idea.

We teleported back to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Kari Kamiya are heading to Appleloosa in Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Appleloosa in Equestria and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash.

Anatankha: And you, Danielle Meadowbrook, and Mage Meadowbrook are going to kill Nightmare Rarity later on today, I'm sure she'll be very angry when she finds out what you did to her fellow Nightmare Mane 6 allies.

Nico: Big time, Anatankha. Plus, I'm glad Lincoln's now included you in the rescue group.

Lincoln: That's something I haven't thought of, and J.D. made the right call to separate her from The Dark Sphinx before I killed her.

Me: Yeah, and when I separated her, The Dark Sphinx took on the mangled appearance that you, Emily Gordan, and Flash Magnus gave her and she was the one that wound up drained of her magic and strength.

Lincoln: That's right, and now, Anatankha is part of The Redemption Squad, and when Nightmare Rarity sees her with us, it's going to get her even more angry. And I want to thank you and Anatankha for joining us, Kari.

Kari Kamiya: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, I can't wait to deal with The Nightmare Mane 6, minus Nightmare Rarity, who's going to get hers later on today.

Twilight Sparkle: They're going to pay for their wicked misdeeds, all of them.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Spanish Accent) Those dark nightmare versions of The Mane 6, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw Cyberdark End Dragon appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Cyberdark End Dragon, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Spanish accent, I knew it was you, Roxanne Equipooscuro, but we'll talk later, we've got to deal with Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash.

We rush on over, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash, and that allowed the eight girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash. When they saw us, they were enraged, and when they saw Anatankha with us, that really did it.

Nightmare Twilight Sparkle: What are you even doing with Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Sphinx?! You should've destroyed them yesterday!

Lincoln: You don't get to say another word, Nightmare Sparkle. Anatankha was like that due to her Dark Side, but we purified her of the darkness, and now, she's on the side of Redemption.

Nico: But, you five along with Nightmare Rarity whom we're going after later on today, don't even deserve to be redeemed.

Lincoln: Not even The Elements of Harmony will redeem them, unlike what happened with Princess Luna, Nico.

Anatankha fired a blast of magic and blinded Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: Awesome assistance, Anatankha. Now, let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash

Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Kari Kamiya, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Rainbow Dash, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, and Nightmare Fluttershy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Trixie Lulamoon, Rarity, and Starlight Glimmer fired powerful rainbow and colored energy blasts and magic, and they hit Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Rainbow Dash, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, and Nightmare Fluttershy, and sent them to the M.O.E. Prison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's that for Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Rainbow Dash, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, and Nightmare Fluttershy. (To Roxanne Equipooscuro) And it's so good to see you again, Roxanne Equipooscuro.

Roxanne Equipooscuro reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing neon dark blue hair, neon dark blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Cyberdark End Dragon, and she's dressed in a white short-sleeved shirt with pink scarf around the neck, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless dark purple trenchcoat with machines on the coattails, and Cyberdark End Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Cyberdark End Dragon-themed greatsword with Cyberdark End Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, Cyberdark End Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Roxanne Equipooscuro and they hugged, and Roxanne Equipooscuro is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Roxanne Equipooscuro, she's my Guardian Angel from Brazil and classmate in Math. She's also an incredible mechanic and she's able to repair any machine in half the time others would.

Nico: Whoa, now those are some impressive mechanic skills.

Lori: Her skills in mechanics literally surpass Lana's, and she's worked in her family's mechanic shop in Michigan since she was seven.

Nico: Dang, that's awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and her last name, Equipooscuro, means Dark Gear in Spanish. It was Roxanne that taught me how to repair any machine, and we even worked together to upgrade Vanzilla.

Me: Yeah, I remembered that day you guys upgraded Vanzilla, that was some impressive work.

Nico: What, you guys worked together to upgrade Vanzilla, and this was before I moved here? That's awesome, hey, maybe you guys can also do some upgrades and/or car repairs on our cars.

Lincoln: We'll take that offer, Nico, and to show thanks, I took Roxanne to the park where I kissed Roxanne on the lips.

Eli: That's really romantic.

Lincoln: Thanks, Eli, plus, I also found out she's also the cousin of Princess Entrapta, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: That explains her talent for fixing and upgrading machines. And I hate to find out what Lola did to earn her wrath.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Roxanne Equipooscuro's neck with dark purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Roxanne.

Roxanne Equipooscuro had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Roxanne Equipooscuro's waist and Roxanne Equipooscuro wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Akari Akaza, Yui Funami, Kyouko Toshinou, Chinatsu Yoshikawa, Himawari Furutani, Chitose Ikeda, Sakurako Oomuro, and Ayano Sugiura from YuruYuri: Happy Go Lily.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akari Akaza, Yui Funami, Kyouko Toshinou, Chinatsu Yoshikawa, Himawari Furutani, Chitose Ikeda, Sakurako Oomuro, and Ayano Sugiura from YuruYuri: Happy Go Lily.

Nico: Ooh, cute and awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akari Akaza: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akari Akaza and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and

Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large

wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Akari Akaza: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akari Akaza: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akari Akaza, Yui Funami, Kyouko Toshinou, Chinatsu Yoshikawa, Himawari Furutani, Chitose Ikeda, Sakurako Oomuro, and Ayano Sugiura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash.

But, when Lincoln showed what Anatankha did in blinding them, and us beating them up, and he, along with Twilight Sparkle, Pinkie Pie, Applejack, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, and Rarity putting an end to them and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Roxanne Equipooscuro have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That was really awesome that Anatankha blinded them with a blast of magic, and you guys all dealt the members of the Nightmare Mane 6 a nasty deathblow.

Lincoln: Now, only Nightmare Rarity remains, and we're going to deal with her later on today after our mission today.

Nico: You said it, Linc.

---

After destroying Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Roxanne Equipooscuro saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Roxanne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Roxanne, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at the garage of The Loud House, and we were really busy doing some upgrades and repairs on Vanzilla, since Lana was visiting her friends, Kayla, Kristen, and Ashlynn at Kayla's house, and we'd wanted this to be a surprise for Mr. and Mrs. Loud. But, then, we heard a loud screech, and there's only one person in The Loud House who could make a loud screech which annoys anyone: it was Lola, and she was angry that Lincoln's not ironing her dresses and not being miserable. Lincoln told her he and I were busy working on Vanzilla, but that annoyed her and she was about to attack us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and trapped Lola in a rose red orb, and it was also soundproof, and we did our job in peace. When we finished, we were both covered in oil stains, and we'd finished just in time as the rest of the family came back, and we presented them the newly upgraded Vanzilla 2.0., it was equipped with state-of-the-art stereo with over 200 radio channels, large leather upholstery seats with cupholders, beautiful shag carpeting, and it's also equipped with a self-clean up feature and it cleans up all messes. When Mr. Loud and Mrs. Loud saw the newly upgraded Vanzilla, we wound up getting a big group hug by everyone.

Nico: Now, that's really awesome.

Lynn Sr.: Lincoln and Roxanne made this all happen, and they know how to make some awesome upgrades to Vanzilla and Lincoln did awesome changing the oil, even though he wound up getting oil on himself.

Rita: Roxanne did amazing teaching Lincoln on how to repair any machine, and it was about time that Vanzilla got a serious upgrade. And as for Lola, after Roxanne told us of what happened, we had her grounded in her room for three weeks with no sweets, no tea parties, and no pageants.

Lana: Mom told me everything that happened, and I was so proud of what Lincoln and Roxanne did in upgrading Vanzilla and they also got covered in oil, I burst into tears of happiness and hugged them.

Nico: Looks like The Loud Family now has two mechanics.

Lincoln: And we'll also work on upgrading our cars for when the next race starts, but that'll be for after we get rid of the last remnants of The Doomsday 23 and stop The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us.

Me: Good thinking.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Hanalei Bay in Kauai, Hawaii for a beach date.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with elemental forces, stars, and mythological animals on them and the rainbow flames coming off them, orange sandals, his jewelry, and he also had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, are we ready?

Rudina Adalwulf: We're ready, Linky.

Lincoln and his harem left The World Tree Estate, and they arrived at Hanalei Bay in Kauai, Hawaii, and they cheered when they saw him. Lincoln then explained that he was known as The Big Kahuna, because he'd surfed the largest wave years ago, and it impressed those who hadn't joined his harem.

Then, Lincoln and his harem dived into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they were also surfing on the water, and everyone on the beach were cheering like crazy when they saw Lincoln surfing. Then, Lincoln and his harem had a game of volleyball and the girls in both harems got a massive deep atomic red blush when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Lincoln and the girls shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Me: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, J.D., we went to Hanalei Bay in Kauai, Hawaii for our beach date.

Rudina Adalwulf: And we had fun there, we went diving into the waters, we went surfing, we also had an awesome game of volleyball, and we also had lunch. Plus, we were blushing when we saw Linky lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, that was really awesome and that proved just how much stronger he's continuing to get.

Nico: Hope you didn't run into any trouble there.

Paige: Nope, in fact, when we arrived, everyone cheered when they saw Lincoln here, his reputation as The Big Kahuna is still going strong there.

Me: After what he did in making his mark in the surfing world years ago, that's a powerful mark he's made.

Mollie: And we were also welcomed with having Lei necklaces put around our necks.

Nico: That's been an important custom Hawaiians have whenever they welcome tourists.

---

Later we had Drakus blindfolded and we were walking to the zoo.

Nico: You are going to love this Drakus.

Me: Yep.

We got to the zoo.

Android 18: Snake, you and Irma are up for bonding time.

Snake: Awesome!

Irma Lair: Looking forward to this.

Qin: Yep.

We arrived and took off Drakus's blindfold.

All of us: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY DRAKUS!

Drakus: Wow! You guys took me to the zoo for my birthday!

Me: Yep we sure did.

Xenia: We wanted to make this fun for you.

Fluttershy: Yeah and we love the zoo.

Nico: Yep.

Snake: Irma, I'll never regret meeting you.

Irma: Me neither Snake.

Quiet: I think it's awesome that Snake has you for a sister too.

Jackie Cassiopeia: It sure is and nice bikini top Quiet.

Quiet: Thanks Jackie. Yours is awesome too.

Jackie Cassiopeia: Yeah it sure is.

We were at the Wolf Exhibit and it was awesome.

Me: The Wolves are awesome.

Snake was looking at the snake exhibit.

Android 17: (laughs at this) Now, that's ironic!

Snake: Just because my name is Snake doesn't mean I am one.

Nico: Besides I think these snakes are awesome.

Qin: They sure are.

Laney: Yeah they are cool.

Lana: Yep.

Drakus: This is so awesome though.

Me: We have an awesome new exhibit built here now.

I showed everyone the new exhibit and it was for The Future

Animals we saw from 5,000,000 to 200,000,000 years hence.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! So you put in an exhibit for the Future Creatures.

Me: Yep. And their habitats are just like what we saw in the future. Everyone loves it.

Jackie Cassiopeia: This is amazing.

Quiet: Wow! So this is what you guys saw in the distant future?

Me: Yep.

Snake: Irma, I have to admit. Making you my sister really softened this soldier's heart.

Irma: Thanks Snake.

Me: That was so awesome.

Headstrong: It's amazing how there are so many animals here.

Me: Well it's the Zoo. And Fluttershy has an awesome job here taking care of them all.

Fluttershy: Yes and I think it's great too.

Nico: Working at the zoo is perfect for Fluttershy.

Applejack: It sure is.

Me: Now that she is a mother of awesome kids she has to find a good job to work and maintain the family while also working for us too.

Camie: That's true.

Laney: I like it too.

Pipes: The best part is that Big Boss is dead.

Snake: That's for sure.

Me: Yep. And his operation is dead.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: By the way Drakus are you having a great time at the zoo?

Drakus: I sure am! This is awesome!

Ridley (X-Squad): Glad you're having fun boss.

We went and got lunch and it was a great feast for Drakus.

We had awesome cakes and presents for him too.

Suddenly, Vypra came in.

Me: Hey, Vypra, what's up?

Vypra: Yeah, you know how we're you're frenemies? Now, you're gonna see the X-Squad's frenemies.

Suddenly, a Yuki-Onna, the snow woman from Japanese mythology, dressed like a street thug, a pink skinned girl wearing Organization XIII robes, a xenomorph with scars on its head, an opossum wearing a blue business suit and black dress shoes, Linda the Underling from Hyperspace Neptunia, a young purple skinned child, with a blue and black long sleeved shirt, with a green, pink, red and blue jacket, black pants and shoes, with one of his eyes covered and a pink skirt, a demon girl wearing a top hat, a black and white gangster, a white skinned girl dressed like a mechanic, a living mass of Dark Water, a biker dragon that looked like Evil Shigaraki, a teenage girl scientist, the Shapeshifter from Gravity Falls, a copy of Kanade Otonokoji, a large blue Stegosaurus toy with green sails and bone spikes, a jester like monster with 4 arms, Dylan Fuentes from Dead Rising Three and Eto from Tokyo Ghoul, a ghost girl similar to Doopliss, a shark sailor, a copy of Rui wearing a black and red jacket, a black shirt and red pants and having snake like fangs, another Lila Rossi with a kitsune-themed outfit, Gentlu from

Delicious Party PreCure, a polar bear wearing a red Christmas vest, human versions of the Slendytubbies, Saki Yoshida from Emergence, a blue and black snake mutant wearing a leather jacket, Delphini Riddle, a fly wearing scientist clothes, a dolphin alien, Nina the Killer, skater versions of the Danganronpa Another class with Extreme Gears, a giant beetle, a cyan haired inkling, an anthropomorphic rat wearing a hunter's outfit and wielding the Ratt Stand, Screech and Thud from The Land Before Time, a copy of Dinah Rex from Action Pack, Striker from Helluva Boss, Jacqueline Hyde from Carmen Sandiego, another Bangray, Domino from Pokemon, a pale girl with a top hat, a clone of Amity Blight wearing dark sorceress clothes, a pale blue pirate with pointy ears, Birch Small from My Life Me, a fish monster and Princess Shiina from Shinesman come through a foggy portal, then a gas cloud rolled in and faded away, revealing three figures.

The first was a girl with copper hair and golden eyes, who was wearing a light golden scaled armor with orange chainmail underneath. On her legs she wore spiked greaves which ended in clawed talons on the front and back of the feet, and the gauntlets she wore on her hands ended in similarly clawed fingers as well. Her mouth and nose was covered in scars.

Next to her was girl with blue hair and light blue armor covered in light blue chainmail, which she wore over a long coat with a hood which ended on two long and floppy bunny ears. She was armed with a metallic dark blue crossbow and had a bag of ice arrows on her back. Her face was covered by a light blue visor, showing scars around her pale blue eyes.

The third figure was also a girl, with purple hair and who wore light purple leather armor with similarly colored chainmail underneath. She was armed with a long spear that had a double edged long blade on each end, which she wielded with both hands. Her face covered in scars.

Then, a separate red portal appeared and out came The Six Knights of Black, a young girl with white hair and bulky grey armor, a grey skinned, red eyed biker chick wearing an outfit colored black and purple, armed with chains and a crowbar and a young boy wearing a white and blue outfit with a bird mask. And with them was a pink haired girl dressed as a witch with an 80s theme, a wolfman with a biker theme, a man with Blastoise traits, a jester girl, and El Scaryachi. Then, a copy of Bluefur, a copy of Bigs, White Wizard, a female version of Izuru Kamakura, a white haired girl with Sharktopus, Pteracuda and Whalewolf traits, Pricious from Ryusoulger, Tanya von Degurechaff from the X-Squad universe, Voltix from Lego Hero Factory, a blue kobold wearing an alchemist outfit, a young woman with purple hair and a white and purple billiards outfit, a young girl with purple hair and wearing a pink and white painter outfit, a young girl with brown hair and a brown and black outfit with blue eighth note hair clips and a young girl with cyan hair and a black bow with a red and yellow outfit with gold and silver eighth note hair clips, one of her eyes was light blue while the other was purple and she had a red spiral on her left cheek, an older version of Luna Girl, a parrot animatronic, Bezel from Chikn Nuggit and Dr. Livesy from Soviet Treasure Island appeared from it.

Then Drakus's eyes widened in surprise as he knew these villains.

Drakus: Kiko, Zoe Starpink, Dr. O, Linda, Dr. Livesy, Nonoka Otonokoji, Shiftlock, Casey Myers, Steggy, Azumi Sato, Cosmic, Vermida, Samantha, Cassandra, Ella and Mandy Zelnick, Voltix, Tanya von Degurechaff, Princess Veula, Sadie Hanazuka-Sands, White Wizard, Kingon, El Frightiachi, Jestica, Blastoff, Lupus, Belladonna Bratt, Road Fire, Fishfly, Scaramouche, Thrillseeker, Strkeback, Bezel, Sagacious, Nimity, Angelo Romney, Dark Water, Wackopath, Dylan Fuentes, Eto, Dooplianne, Sharky Sailor, Weblock, Kitsune, Gentlu, Jimmy the Polar Bear, Hornhead, the Rip Roarers, Tyler Winkson, Dylan Psyloch, Layla Lacora, Payton O'Reily, Saki Yoshida, Jormungandr, Delphini Riddle, Human Fly, Jack the Flipper, Nina Hopkins, Salvato, Tora, Lunaria, Bug-Eaten, Screech, Thud, Dinah Rex, Striker, Fal, Air, Luna, Jacqueline Hyde, Domino, Naughtless Dread, Ink Blotch, Calamity Plight, Kronos, Sketchy, Megafin, Princess Shiina, Bellion, Galla, Pump, Derocchio, Dahaaka and Atollah. Wow! There's a lot of you today, huh?

Nergal: Wait, Rui's in the after life and Lila's a gold statue!

Weblock: You aren't wrong, some things can get weird if there were two of the same person.

Kitsune: But, we ain't them, we just look like them.

Kiko: (Sounding like Sunset Shimmer) Hey, Drakus, so good to see you again. I love the new hairstyle. By the way, nice dress, Heart Guardian of Kandrakar. Is that German Kashmir?

Will: Huh?

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad): You still look like you went out of hell. Guess now the rest can finally get to see you.

Kiko: Well now, that's pretty harsh. Plus, since this is our first time here, we thought why not bring a lot.

Sunset Shimmer: Has anyone told you that you sound a lot like me?

Kiko: Yeah, me and you do sound alike.

Neo Politan (X-Squad): Hey Galla.

Galla: Hey babe. It's been a while, time to catch up on some fun.

Vince: Who are the others?

Tyler Winkson: I might as well start off since I'm here. To those of you who do not know, the name's Tyler Winkson, Tubby Tank.

Dylan Psyloch: (Scottish Accent) I'm Dylan Psyloch, Scottish Chainsaw Tubby.

Layla Lacora: (British Accent) You may call me Layla Lacora, Lanky Tubby.

Payton O'Reily: I'm Payton O'Reily, Spider Tubby.

Saki Yoshida: The name's Saki Yoshida, the Copy Addict.

Jormungandr: You may call me Jormungandr, named after the World Serpent of Norse Myth.

Delphini: I am Delphini Riddle, Daughter of Voldemort.

Human Fly: I am Flynn Fletcher also known as the Human Fly.

Jack the Flipper: My name is Jack the Flipper, Third Most Wanted In The Milky Way.

Shanan: I thought your kind looked familiar to me. You're what's called an Piskyon from the water-moon of Saturn, Enceladus.

Jack the Flipper: That's right. Wait, how did you know that?

Me: You would be amazed at how much Shanan knows about the universe, Jack. She's what's called a living universal encyclopedia. She knows all about life all over every part of the entire universe.

Nina Hopkins: Anyways, name's Nina Hopkins, the Killer Fan.

Salvato: (Guttural Voice) I am Salvato, the Apex Predator.

Tora: (Sounding like Fonzie from Happy Days) The name's Tora, the Polar Bear Icepop.

Nicole: You sound like Fonzie from Happy Days, you know that?

Tora: No time for that, we got weirder.

Lunaria: (British Accent) I am Lunaria, the Cold Inkling.

Bug-Eaten: (Jamaican Accent) My name is Bug-Eaten, the Rat of Flesh.

Screech: (Sounding like Motor Ed) I'm Screech, this is my brother, Thud.

Thud: (Sounding like Dr. Drakken) Hello.

Screech and Thud: We are the Raptor Twins.

Kim Possible: Screech, you sound like Motor Ed while Thud sounds like Drakken.

Thud: Yeah, we get that a lot.

Screech: So much so, that I will drop kick the next one the insinuates that into a coma.

Delilah Rex: I'm Delilah Rex, the Princess of Prehistory.

Striker: The name's Striker, the Impish Hitman.

Air: I am Air of the Endless Triad.

Fal: I am Fal or the Endless Triad.

Luna (Akame ga Kill): I am Luna of the Endless Triad.

Jacqueline Hyde: Name's Jacqueline Hyde, the Splitmind Crook.

Domino (Pokemon): I am Domino, the Black Tulip.

Naughtless Dread: (Russian Accent) I am Naughtless Dread, the Memory Hook from Hell.

Ink Blotch: (Sounding like Leni) I am Ink Blotch, the New Creator.

Leni: Wait, you totes sound like me.

Ink Blotch: That came with the transformation, I felt weirded out myself.

Calamity Plight: (Sounding like Lynn) My name is Calamity Plight.

Lynn: You sound an awful lot like me.

Calamity Plight: Yeah, I think so too.

Kronos: (Boston Accent) Name's Kronos, the Tidal Nightmare.

Birch Small: I am Birch Small also known as Sketchy, the Calamitous Art.

Megafin: (Gruff Voice) I am Megafin, the Fish Beast.

Princess Shiina: And I'm Princess Shiina, the Princess of Voice.

Bellion: We are the Six Knights of Black, Bellion, The Imperial Blade!

Dahaaka: Dahaaka, the Neckless!

Pump: Pump, the Playful Needles!

Atollah: Atollah, the Wall of Flesh!

Derocchio: Derocchio, the Lion King!

Galla: Galla, the Circus Mistress!

Neo Politan (X-Squad): And my supercute girlfriend.

Galla's face turns bright red and she tries to bury her face with her hands.

Jimmy the Polar Bear: Name's Jimmy.

Bezel: I am Bezel, Demon Warlock of time.

Gentlu: I am Gentlu of the Bundoru Gang.

Kitsune: I go by Cassie Otoishi aka Kitsune, the Devil Fox.

Weblock: I am Weblock, The Spider Demon of Crime.

Sharky Sailor: (Seadog Accent) The Shady Shark Captain, Sharky Sailor at your service.

Dooplianne: (British Accent) You may call me Dooplianne, The Specter Swapper.

Jeremy Maeda: I'm Jeremy Maeda aka Divine Jawluck, the leader of the Rip Roarers, this is Eliza Taira aka Maiden Leo, Wes Otori aka Affluence Croc, Vincent Kinjo aka Officer Topspeed and before you ask, no, he is not the man behind the slaughters at Freddy Fazbear's, Kat Mekaru aka Professor Speedster, Charlie Maki aka Sniper Rider, Brody Higa aka Soccer Slaughter, Sophia Tomori aka Cheerspeed, Eva Inori aka Dr. Swift M.D., Anthony Yamaguchi aka Krushwave: Attorney at Law, Nathaniel Uehara aka Father Religion Storm, Hayden Kobashikawa aka Pilot Paindrain, Maddie Hatano aka Breakneck Sprint, Taylor Iranami aka Comedy Machspeed, Lucas Kisaragi aka Speed Demon Genius and Lydia Kurokawa aka Excorcist Roadster.

Drakus: You guys will love these guys and girls. Like the Rocket Power crew, they can do all kinds of amazing moves that even the greatest of Extreme Sports would be proud of.

Otto Rocket: Wow, you have my respect!

Dylan Fuentes: The name's Dylan Fuentes, the Cowboy of Lust.

Eto: I am Eto Yoshimura, the One Eyed Owl.

Wackopath: Name's Wackopath, the Jester of Chaos, Kingpin of Mischef and Grand Poobah of Insanity.

Kelza Gacy: (Sounding like Twilight Sparkle) Call me Kelza Gacy, Granddaughter of John Wayne Gacy.

Me: You're Gacy's granddaughter?!

Kelza then smiled.

Kelza: Yep, I still feel weird about Gramps being the OG Killer Clown. But he did try to make time for me when I was little.

Dark Water: (Sounding like Leonard) Name's Dark Water, but you can call me the Living Tidal Wave.

Grimm (Hollow Knight): (Sounding like Brom Bones) You may call me Grimm, the Nightmare King.

Angelo Romney: The Name's Angelo "The Fixer" Romney, the Showtime Mobster.

Nimity: I'm Nimity, Nega Maestro.

Sagacious: I am Sagacious, true prodigy of the Chaos Gods.

Strikeback: My name's Socha Archambault also known as Strikeback.

Thrillseeker: Name's Sarah Benoit aka Thrillseeker.

Scaramouche: Thierry Moreau aka Scaramouche at your service.

Road Fire: (Sounding like Shigaraki) You may remember me as Road Fire, King of Infernal Speed.

Belladonna Bratt: (Sounding like Carly Atlas) Name's Belladonna, the 80s Menace and daughter of Balthazar Bratt.

Me: No hard feelings about us sending you to the Black Gates?

Road Fire chuckled.

Road Fire: Nope, besides, that was a rush of a fight, now we ain't holding back.

Lupus: (Brazilian Accent) I am Samuel Gomes aka Lupus, the Wolf Speedster.

Blastoff: (Japanese Accent) I go by Mikitaka Yamamoto aka Blastoff, the Hyperjet Tank.

Jestica: Name's Lillian Davidson aka Jestica, the Rogue Jester.

El Frightiachi: I am El Frightiachi, senors and senoras.

Kingon: I am Kingon of the Righauls.

Globbar: I am Globbar, the leader of the Righauls.

White Wizard: Just call me White Wizard.

Sadie Hanazuka-Sands: I am Sadie Hanazuka-Sands aka Hybrid.

Princess Veula: I am Princess Veula of the Nether Star Clan.

Tanya von Degurechaff (X-Squad Universe): Lieutenant Colonel of the Imperial Army, Tanya von Degurechaff, reporting.

Voltix: Name's Voltix, and don't you forget it.

Nisk: I'm Nisk, Lightning Mage Extraordinare.

Sam Zelnick: Name's Sam Zelnick, that's Cassandra, Ella and Mandy, my sisters, together we're the New Jigsaw and John Kramer's daughters.

Our jaws hit the floor.

Me: You're John Kramer's daughters?!

Sam Zelnick: Adopted, but yeah.

Vermida: I am Vermida, daughter of Dark Specter, Ringleader of the Shadows, the Moonlight Herald.

Darkonda: Um, no hard feelings about me killing your dad?

Vermida looked somber.

Vermida: He was going to die anyway. The disease was in his DNA. He would die either way. All you did was speed it up to avoid the physical pain and shorten the delirium. Sure, he died practically unaware of what was happening but he died happy. Laughing. He deserved a swift death. He may have been evil but he was my father.

Me: Wait. All those robots, those were made by you?

Vermida: (Chuckles) That's a vauge statment. Yes. And no. I was hardly the cause of all of Dai-Shocker's plans going awry. Just the ones that reality was in danger. The robots, that was yours truly. But fear not, in my new Alliance of Evil, we will rebuild better. Although, I'm not sure how much better,

Nico: You're a nihilist. An absolute nihilist.

Vermida walked to Nico, then put her hand on his shoulder to look him dead in the eye.

Vermida: I am no nihilist. The thing that I am, in my truest self, is a misanthrope. I just wanted Storious to see his flaws and hypocrisy and to then choke on it.

Cosmic: (British Accent) Name's Cosmic the Parrot, Rockstar Animatronic and certified Tea and Biscuits Connoisseur.

Steggy: (Sounding like Ferdinand) I am Steggy, the Titanic Toy.

Ferdinand: Why do you sound like me?

Steggy: No clue myself, to be honest.

Casey Myers: Name's Casey Myers, the daughter of Michael Myers.

Laurie Strode: You're Michael's daughter?!

Casey Myers bridged her nose.

Casey Myers: (Frustrated) Yes I am, ya dunce! What didn't give it away?!

Me: Considering you don't look like him and don't act like him, I can see why people make that mistake.

Casey Myers: (Exasperated) I get almost all of my genes from mom's side of the family, while my bloodthirst is from dad's side of the family, for a god of justice, you are pretty slow.

Laurie Strode: No hard feelings about us killing your dad?

Casey Myers: Nope, my world's dad is sitting cozy in a jail cell.

Shiftlock: Name's Shiftlock, the Ultimate Monster.

Nonoka Otonokoji: (Sounding like Derieri) Name's Nonoka Otonokoji, Mad Science Extraordinare.

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): Heh heh, so no hard feelings about me sending you off a building?

Nonoka Otonokoji then smiled.

Nonoka Otonokoji: Nope, all water under the bridge.

Me: Wait, Kanade, you sent your own sister off a building?!

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): It was before I redeemed. She cared too much for Hibiki when I was going through my "Protect Hibiki" phase and that led to consequences.

Azumi Sato: I'm Azumi Sato, Artificial Ultimate Hope.

Linda the Underling: Name's Linda, the Underling.

Dr. O: Call me Dr. O, the Lunar Possum Powerhouse.

Zoe Starpink: (Sounding Like Panty Anarchy) You can call me Zoe Starpink, the Sharpshooting Starlight.

Kiko: I am Kiko, the Ice Princess of Crime and yes, the daughter of Queen Nehelenia.

Sailor Moon: You're Nehelenia's daughter?!

Kiko's face turned atomic blue.

Kiko: (Flustered) Yes I am, you dummy! What didn't give it away?!

Me: Considering you don't look like her and don't act like her, I can see why people make that mistake.

Kiko: (Exasperated) I get most of my genes and personality from dad's side of the family, while my looks and powers are from mom's side of the family. For a god of justice, you are dense.

Natilee: So, no hard feelings about me killing your mom?

Kiko: Nah, some versions of my mom are whackjobs.

Panty Anarchy: Zoe sounds like me.

Zoe Starpink: Got me there.

Red: You sound a lot like Leonard, Dark Water.

Dark Water: Something can happen when you were stuck in a prison for some time.

Nicole: You sound like Derieri, Nonoka.

Nonoka Otonokoji: Yeah, I get that a lot.

Twilight: Kelza sounds like me.

Kelza: No clue how that happened.

Izuku: Why do you sound like Shigaraki, Road Fire?

Road Fire: Maybe because Biosyn made me into a freak of nature?!

Me: Um, why were you in the Helheim Forest and why did you pose as Shigaraki?

Road Fire: You know how much that sword would have sold for if auctioned? Well, here's a hint, enough to make even Elon Musk sweat bullets. And for posing as Shigaraki, I just felt like it.

Carly Atlas: Belladonna sounds like me, why?

Belladonna Bratt: Puberty hits like a truck.

Nico: You sound a lot like Miss Chalice.

Vermida: Oh definitely.

Then more villains appeared from the shadows.

Julie Hinikawa (X-Squad universe): Velocity Raptor, Pin-Up Girl, Man in the Mask and Dollface.

Zap (X-Squad universe): The Toppat Clan.

Neo Politan (X-Squad universe): The Creeps from the Deeps.

Muty: Lord Hebi.

Dabi (X-Squad universe): Anjuro Katagiri.

Himiko Toga (X-Squad universe): Anarcha.

Spinner (X-Squad universe): Kendra, Rowdy, Praxina and Mephisto.

Tomura Shigaraki (X-Squad universe): Walltha.

Jasmine Queenston: Izu.

Bangray (X-Squad universe): The Gorgs, K, Z and L.

Jeeves Weevil: Schrodinger.

Sho Kusakabe: Diana Kingston.

Opaline Trudeau: Rip Van Winkle.

Magne (X-Squad universe): Raven Beak.

Twice (X-Squad universe): Railroad Jack.

Mustard (X-Squad universe): Omitter.

Shizuka Joestar: Fizzarolli.

Iris Grace Tyler: Charybdis, Sugarhigh, Pooh, Arachnox, Porkchop, Spydah, Moanica, Reek, and Black Kitty.

Hum Jaws: Merga.

Cheri Henderson: Sharkbit, Wicker and Nicole Evans.

Scarlet Louise Jones: Black Rose Sinclair.

Dark Faith: The Jolly Jurassic Gang, Patrick Polar Bear, Preston Penguin, Wilbur Walrus, Axel Arctic Fox, Orah Orca and Luca Leopard Seal.

Keerat: M0101 and Merchant Dopant.

Hot Rodney: Li'Zard, Odlulu and Fritz.

Jezebel Rainn: Fierce and Aria Shade.

Cronus: Helen Dimitrescu, the Witchcarters and Lakko Warner.

Jinx (X-Squad universe): Mischef Merideth and Cue.

Wolfy: Mountain Man, Beth Salinger, Greg Gator, Sadie Snake, Oscar Otter, Fergus Frog, Stanley Stork and Casey Crawfish.

Me: Kira of the Black Viper Gang!

Richie Rich: Onion!

Rodney: Salty Mike!

Batman: Nostromos!

Kira (Black Viper Gang): Surprised to see me?

Me: Yeah, we locked you up in cryoprison!

Kira (Black Viper Gang): And that sucked. But thanks to Giygas here, I'm out on parole.

The Onion: Long time no see, Richie.

Richie Rich: Guess you finally cleaned up, huh?

The Onion: And I will make you pay for ruining me, Knudson!

Kiko: At ease, Onion, remember, it's time for the Main Event.

Salty Mike: To be honest, I need this, SIREN might be terrorists but hey, better influence than Kyle, I say.

Rodney: Yeah, pound life must be tough, huh?

Salty Mike: Yeah, two days in and already I nearly shanked a guy that nearly shanked me. I didn't know if I could survive on the outside.

Nostromos: Peace, Batman, for I have joined someone who appreciates my talent for the arts.

Kiko: (Whispers to me) We literally just added him because he had charisma and knew how to face a prophecy til he made it.

Drakus: Avengers: Endgame, be damned, But why come out here and show yourselves?

Drakus pulled away part of the scenery like it was a background curtain to reveal a video camera that was live recording.

Lunaria: What else, to have fun facing you for old times sake.

Kronos: And to tell you the truth, We barely knew those assholes and just got here, but thank you for getting rid of him. Saved us the trouble of having to butcher him like a pretty piece of meat.

Me: Drakus, any reason why you know these guys?

Drakus: Kiko over there is the leader of SIREN, an organization of villains that are our frenemies. But be warned, Snowpop over there can and will bring indie horror game monsters to life, but that makes these fights more of a challenge.

Nico: Well, that's reasonable. The last part is terrifying though.

Kiko: Anywho, time for our version of Monster of the Day. Chomper, Woods, Bleu, Honey, get out here!

4 animatronics (a crocodile, bee, beaver and heron) appeared from a dark portal. On their chests are safes like the Power Rangers monsters.

Drakus: The Chomp Gang, huh?

Chomper the Crocodile: (Australian Accent) G'day mates, it must have been a right while since we saw you, X-Squad. You are looking good!

Drakus: Thanks, training and adventures does that to people.

Nicole: The animatronics of Chomping with Chomper?! Weird but pretty cool choice.

Bleu: (Australian Accent) You could say we were killin' it like Voorhees on a spaceship! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Get it?

The X-Squad laughed hysterically at his joke. We were left shocked.

Drakus: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OKAY, THAT IS FUNNY!

Drakus was rolling on the ground and laughing hysterically!

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad): (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) I CAN'T! I CAN'T!

Lila Rossi (X-Squad): (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) YOU GOT SOME PRETTY SILLY JOKES!

Honey: (Australian Accent) You're killing them, Bleu, that was a pretty funny joke.

Me: Why would you say that?!

Woods: (Australian Accent) He ain't wrong, mate. It's mighty likely you might see Jason shed blood on a ship because of sin and revenge.

Burgundy (X-Squad): Yeah it sure is.

Charlie Maki: Thanks. Wait, we're forgetting someone. Jawshock, come on out here.

Just then we heard a sound that Mr. Krabs knows all too well!

(JAWS THEME PLAYS)

Mr. Krabs: (Fearful) OH NO! That's a 4/4 string ostinato in D minor! Every sailor knows that means death!

Drakus: Welp, guess it's time you saw one of the weirder members of SIREN.

Then, a fit of evil laughter was heard from the fountain, and then a shark/human hybrid boy wearing a black vest, an Adidas white hoodie, black pants and blue and white sneakers jumped out of the water and bowed.

Jawshock: Such courageous yet foolish actions, to speak the name of the Demon of the Tides so casually! My friends, our beloved archfoe has returned to us! This truly is a day for revelry!

Drakus: Yep, that is Bruce Davidson aka Jawshock.

Me: Were your parents fans of the Jaws franchise?

Jawshock laughed again.

Jawshock: That is correct. Now, with a toast to the Lords of the Nine Circles of Hell, let the first of many of our abyssal duels to come broke no delay!

Me: Let's dance. KIBAL! LETS HOWL!

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Marinette: TIKKI! SPOTS ON! HA!

Marinette became Ladybug 🐞!

Adrien: PLAGG! CLAWS OUT!

Adrien turned into Cat Noir 🐱!

Alya: TRIXX! LETS POUNCE!

Alya turned into Rena Rouge !

Chloe: POLLIN! BUZZ ON!

Chloe turned into Queen Bee 🐝!

Juleka: SWANNO! WHITE FEATHERS SPREAD!

Juleka turned into Maestra !

Aurore: Feel the Power of the Storm!

Aurore turned into Stormy Weather  !

Nino: WAYZZ! SHELL ON!

Nino turned into Carapace 🐢!

Alix: FLUFF! CLOCKWISE!

Alix turned into Bunnyx 🐇!

Kim: XUPPU! SHOWTIME!

Kim turned into King Monkey 🐒!

Luka: SASS! SCALES SLITHER!

Luka turned into Viperion 🐍!

Kagami: LONG! BRING THE STORM!

Kagami turned into Ryuko 🐉!

Max: KAALKI! FULL GALLOP!

Max turned into Pegasus ♞!

Sabrina: NOOROO! WINGS TAKE FLIGHT!

Sabrina turned into Undermoth !

Emile: DUUSU! SPREAD MY FEATHERS!

Emile turned into Mayura !

Nico: PYRI! FIRE WINGS BURN!

Nico turned into Firewing 🔥!

Rose: DUUSU! SPREAD MY FEATHERS!

Rose turned into Peafowl !

Lana: MUDDI! LETS GET DIRTY!

Lana turned into Filthmuck 🐖!

Lori: FAWNA! LETS FROLIC!

Lori turned into Wind Deer !

Lincoln: EINI! LETS SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln turned into Thunder Hare 🐇!

Laney: WOOLL! WARM UP!

Laney turned into Celtic Sheep 🐑!

Mylene: CANIN! SLOBBER ON!

Mylene turned into Flamewolf 🐕!

Nathanial: STRYPE! STRIPES ON!

Nathanial turned into White Tiger 🐯!

William: ERIDA! SURF THE STREAM!

William turned into Surf Master 🌊!

Maria: URSUS! CLAWS EXTEND!

Maria turned into Bear Claw 🐻!

Nathalie: CONDA! SPREAD MY WINGS!

Nathalie became Pride Bird 🐦!

Gabriel: CHAROS! LET'S CHOMP!

Gabriel became Undertow !

Jessica Keynes: LIIRI! WINGS OF LIBERTY!

Jessica Keynes turned into Eagle !

Zoe Lee: POLLIN! BUZZ ON!

Zoe Lee turned into Vesperia 🐝!

Gia Rossi: JINXX! GO CRAZY!

Gia Rossi turned into Pipistrello !

Eli: FLYA! WINGS OF LIGHT SPREAD!

Eli turned into Angel Butterfly !

Nico: Let's get this thing taken care of!

Kiko: Well, I do love a good fight.

Nico: What?

Dylan Fuentes: See, what gets us up and running, the power sense, not the… you know, is when the blood's pumping and you get this adrenaline rush.

Eto Yoshimura: Oh, boy, there's nothing like a fight to get you a kick out of life! Know what I mean?

Zoe Pinkstar: Well this'll be fun.

Dr. O: 'Course… It might be quite terrifying for you.

Me: I saw an animatronic quartet come out of a portal, that thing looked like something out of a horror movie.

Linda the Underling: Say what you will, the Chomp Gang don't look half bad.

We got the battles with SIREN underway.

---

J.D. Knudson, Drakus, Jinx (TLPS Universe) and TLPS Himiko VS Kiko - What SIREN is and Introductions

---

Kiko was first for Siren.

Kiko: But it's an honor to face Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same to you. Sorry we weren't introduced. I'm J.D. Knudson, Second in command of the team.

Drakus: You know me Kiko.

Jinx: I'm Jinx of the League of Legends

Himiko: And I'm Himiko Toga.

Kiko: Awesome to meet you all.

Me: Same here. But question. What is SIREN and what does it Stand For?

Kiko: It doesn't have an Acronym Name. It's just something we came up with. And the goal originally was to destroy you guys.

Me: So I see.

Kiko: But it's cool that we are part of Vypra's group.

Me: It sure is.

Kiko: Yep. Lets dance!

We fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Varie, Cyclonis (X-Squad Universe), Sandman and Harley Quinn vs Dr. O - Reasons for coming to our universe and how they're doing.

---

Dr. O was next.

Dr. O: We should tell you our reasons for coming to your universe. We were originally going to destroy you for killing so many bad guys.

Varie: You know that our job is to save and protect the entire universe from evil forces.

Dr. O: Yes I do. And I can see you're all doing a great job.

Cyclonis (X-Squad): Thanks.

Sandman: Its been one amazing adventure after another.

Harley Quinn: It sure is.

Dr. O: We can see that. Lets dance.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

Lincoln Loud, Zap (X-Squad), Charlie McGee, Yang and Yin vs Globbar, Kingon, Zoe Pinkstar, Eto Yoshimura and Dylan Fuentes - Why are there so many Gene-Slammers and why most of them are girls.

---

Globbar, Kingon, Zoe Pinkstar, Eto Yoshimura and Dylan Fuentes were next.

Dylan Fuentes: Why are there so many gene-slammers with you and that most of them are girls?

Lincoln: Well I know so many girls in my Guardian Angels. There are so many of them.

Zap (X-Squad): (Gurgling Voice) There are so many of them.

Charlie McGee: Yeah

Yang: And J.D. and Nico know so many of them too.

Globbar: That is amazing.

Kingon: Yeah.

Zoe Pinkstar: It sure is. Lets do it!

Lincoln and the group fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Ridley (X-Squad), Blitzwing and Astrotrain vs Kelza Gacy - How it feels to be John Wayne Gacy's granddaughter.

---

Kelza Gacy was next.

Earth: How does it feel to be John Wayne Gacy's granddaughter?

Kelza Gacy: To be honest it's terrible! My grandfather was a

monster.

Earth: That's a total understatement. He killed over 30 people.

Ridley (X-Squad): Yeah. He was one of the most evil people ever to terrorize all of Chicago back in the 1970's.

Kelza Gacy: Yeah. But thank goodness I am nothing like my evil grandfather.

Blitzwing: Boy that's a relief.

Astrotrain: Yeah.

Kelza: It sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Lok Lambert, Wolfy, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy vs Wackopath - What Huntik is and How insane is Wackopath.

---

Wackopath:

Lok Lambert: Huntik is a spirit balance group and how insane are you?

Wackopath: Very insane! (GOOFY CRAZY LAUGHTER)

Wolfy: See?

Slugslinger: He's funny though.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Derek Rowe, Hibiki and Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad), D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto vs Linda the Underling, Casey Myers, Steggy, Shiftlock and Nonoka Otonokoji -

Spirit Evolution and how Nonoka's science works.

---

Linda the Underling, Casey Myers, Steggy, Shiftlock and Nonoka Otonokoji Were next.

Nonoka: How does Spirit evolution work?

Zoe: We use the spirits of the 10 Legendary Warriors to evolve into Digimon to protect the Digital World.

Derek Rowe: It's a very complex process.

Nonoka: I see. Also my science is weapons and laser rifles.

Hibiki: Very interesting.

Casey Myers: It sure is.

Linda the Underling: Yep.

They fired waves if energy and blasted them down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Andrea Davenport, Spring Man and Slash Man vs Dark Water- What his real name is and how his power worked.

---

Dark Water was next.

Ash Ketchum: So what is your real name?

Dark Water: My real name is Nate Florencine and I'm a master of Black Water Control. I use black water for my powers.

Andrea: That is cool!

Spring Man: Wow!

Dark Water: It sure is neat.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sam Simpson, Sho Kusakabe, Sheep Creep and Wallflower vs Kira of the Black Viper Gang - What did Kiko see in her and why was she let out on parole.

---

Kira of the Black Viper Gang was next.

Sam: What did Kiko see in you anyway and why did she let you out?

Kira: To give me a shot and in all honesty I don't know what she saw in me.

Sam Simpson: Oh.

Wallflower: I see.

They fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed her down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Richie Rich, the Ultra Violets, Chill Bill and Chompy vs Onion - Cleaning up his act and how far did Giovanni go to rule the universe.

---

Onion was next.

Onion: I'm called Onion because I ate so many onions that my breath smells like one.

Nanette: Ew.

Onion: But how far did Giovanni go to rule the universe?

Nanette: Incredibly far. He was going to destroy everything.

Richie Rich: Yeah.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Shope, Uzi Doorman, Runabout and Runamuck vs Patrick Polar Bear, Preston Penguin, Wilbur Walrus, Axel Arctic Fox, Orah Orca and Luca Leopard Seal - What they do in their downtime and what their powers are.

---

Patrick Polar Bear, Preston Penguin, Wilbur Walrus, Axel Arctic Fox, Orah Orca and Luca Leopard Seal were next.

Patrick Polar Bear: What do you guys do in your down time?

Shope: We do lots of things.

Uzi Doorman: Yeah we sure do. Too many to count.

Axel Arctic Fox: What are your powers?

Shope: We have so many of them and it's awesome.

Runabout: Yeah they are cool.

Patrick Polar Bear: Yeah.

They fired waves of elements and energy and smashed the animals down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, N (Murder Drones), Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) vs Fierce and Aria Shade - The honor to fight a legend and what their powers are.

---

Fierce and Aria Shade were next.

Fierce: It's an honor to fight a legend.

SpongeBob: I am quite a legend huh?

Manterror: Yeah. He sure is.

Aria Shade: Yep. And we saw many of your powers from Vypra. They are awesome. Lets do it.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Rinoa Heartilly, V (Murder Drones), Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 vs Greg Gator, Sadie Snake, Oscar Otter, Fergus Frog, Stanley Stork and Casey Crawfish - How Oscar became the Glitch Entity and what their new powers are.

---

Greg Gator, Sadie Snake, Oscar Otter, Fergus Frog, Stanley Stork and Casey Crawfish were next.

Rinoa Heartilly: Oscar how did you become the Glitch Entity?

Oscar Otter: It's a very complicated story.

Sadie Snake: Yeah it sure is.

V (Murder Drones): You guys went through a lot.

Stanley Stork: Yeah. What are your powers?

Rinoa Heartilly: Lots of them.

Casey Crawfish: Ah don't want to give all the details. All right.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Numbuh 4, J (Murder Drones), Andropov and Golova vs Salty Mike, Charybdis, Sugarhigh and Pooh - The depths of adult villainy and the ramifications of it.

---

Salty Mike, Charybdis, Sugarhigh and Pooh were next.

Sugarhigh: What are the depths of Adult Villainy and what are the ramifications of it?

Numbuh 4: Well the ramifications of it are the end of humanity if they kill all the kids.

Andropov: (Russian Accent) That's right.

Charybdis: Yikes!

Pooh: Yeah!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Numbuh 5, Claw Jr, Black Hole, Slasha, Poundy, Verbina & Aster and Princess Bubblegum vs Kendra, Rowdy, Praxina and Mephisto (X-Squad Universe) and Jawshock - Business must be booming where they're from.

---

Kendra, Rowdy, Praxina and Mephisto (X-Squad Universe) and Jawshock were next.

Praxina: Business must be booming where you're from.

Numbuh 5: Yeah no kidding and it is booming.

Black Hole: Yeah but it's awesome.

Claw Jr.: Yep.

Kendra: Wow. Shall we dance?

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them down.

---

Alex (Totally Spies), Prince Lotor, Scrap Shooter and RD Luan vs Jacqueline Hyde, M0101, Velocity Raptor, Pin-Up Girl, Man in the Mask Dollface - What the Royal Defenders were and how bad did they fall from the good side of things.

---

Jacqueline Hyde, M0101, Velocity Raptor, Pin-Up Girl, Man in the Mask Dollface Were next.

Jacqueline Hyde: What were the Royal Defenders?

Pin-Up Girl: And how bad did they fall from the good side?

Alex: It's a really complicated story.

Prince Lotor: Yeah it's crazy. But it has to do with Sindri Myr the Chaos Sorcerer.

Velocity Raptor: Oh man! I've heard of him.

Man in the Mask Dollface: Yeah.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Rikochet, TTG Doomsday, Juandissimo Magnifico and Triple H vs The Jolly Jurassic Gang (Roger Rex, Ruby Raptor, Spike Spinosaurus, Murphy Mosasaurus, Timmy Pteranodon, Red, Greenie and Goldie the Compy Crew, Tracy Triceratops and Larry Long Neck) - What they were made for and how many girls are in Lincoln's harem.

---

The Jolly Jurassic Gang (Roger Rex, Ruby Raptor, Spike Spinosaurus, Murphy Mosasaurus, Timmy Pteranodon, Red, Greenie and Goldie the Compy Crew, Tracy Triceratops and Larry Long Neck) were next.

Roger Rex: What were Lincoln's Guardian Angels made for?

Rikochet: They were made to protect Lincoln from many of his enemies. Mostly because of his mean sisters.

TTG Doomsday: Yeah. It's true.

Larry Long Neck: Wow. And how many does he have?

Rikochet: Who knows? It's a lot of them.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them all over and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Lila Rossi (X-Squad Universe), Azfk, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) vs Li'Zard, Odlulu and Fritz - What Li'Zard's species is and what Odlulu and Fritz did to join SIREN.

---

Li'Zard, Odlulu and Fritz were next.

Li'Zard: In case you're wondering what kind I am, I'm a Tyrannozoron.

Thetis: I've heard of them. They are from the planet Jurassa.

Li'Zard: Yep.

Odlulu: And me and Fritz joined SIREN because we needed work.

Lila Rossi (X-Squad): That does make sense.

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them down.

---

Derpy Hooves, Jasmine Queenston, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington vs Mischef Merideth and Cue - How did Kiko meet them.

Mischef Merideth and Cue were next.

Derpy Hooves: How did Kiko meet you guys?

Mischef Merideth: She met us on the internet.

Cue: Yep.

Jasmine Queenston: Wow that's interesting.

RD Leni: Totes is.

They fired waves of energgy and smashed them down.

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, X-Squad Bangray, Thorn and Misty Tredwell vs Beth Salinger - How did she get freed from prison and why did she join the Elite Hunting Club.

Beth Salinger Was next.

Shannon: How did you get freed from prison and joined the Elite Hunting Club?

Beth Salinger: I was teleported out and I joined because I was looking for work.

X-Squad Bangray: I see.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

Autumn Blaze, Sapphire Ink, RD Lori and Kujaku (Naruto) vs Scaramouche, Thrillseeker, Strkeback, Sagacious, Nimity and Angelo Romney - How does Angelo Romney's powers work and how did Sagacious become the prodigy of the chaos gods.

Scaramouche, Thrillseeker, Strkeback, Sagacious, Nimity and Angelo Romney Were next.

Autumn Blaze: How did Sagacious become a prodigy of the Chaos Gods and how does Angelo's powers work?

Sagacious: In order, I was chosen and trained hard by them.

Angelo: And my powers are dark powers that drain energy.

Sapphire Ink: Wow.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Viridi, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 vs El Frightiachi, Jestica, Blastoff and Lupus - What kind of Power Ranger is Right Suzuki.

---

El Frightiachi, Jestica, Blastoff and Lupus were next.

Lupus: So what kind of Power Ranger is Right?

Right: I'm a ToQger. It's a Japanese Power Ranger series from 2014.

Blastoff: Ooh. Cool.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Princess Morbucks (X-Squad Universe), Drillhorn, and Guyhawk vs Road Fire and Belladonna Bratt - Why does Road Fire like to motorbike and it's cool how Belladonna uses 80s items as the base for her weapons.

---

Road Fire and Belladonna Bratt Were next.

Silverstream: Why does Road Fire like to motorbike? And it's cool that Belladonna uses 80s items as the base for her weapons.

Belladonna: Yes it sure is.

Road Fire: And I like to Motorbike because it's fun.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Mine (X-Squad Universe), Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool vs Sharky Sailor - Amazing how they did so much for this world.

---

Sharky Sailor was next.

Sharky Sailor: It's amazing how you all have done so much for this world.

Energizer: It sure is.

Lightspeed: Yeah it sure is.

Mine: I agree.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Zizou Olympia (X-Squad Universe), Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba vs Azumi Sato - What is Azumi's Stand and what it does.

---

Azumi Sato was next.

Tristan: What is Azumi's Stand and what it does?

Azumi: I sell weapons and I have tachyon weapons.

Tristan: Wow!

They fired waves of energy and knocked her down.

---

Kiki the Marsupilami Girl, Celestia Ludenberg (X-Squad Universe), Mopey Popo and Fuzzy Lumpkins vs Kitsune, Gentlu, Jimmy the Polar Bear, Hornhead, the Rip Roarers, Tyler Winkson, Dylan Psyloch, Layla Lacora, Payton O'Reily and Saki Yoshida - Saki didn't deserve what she went through in Metamorphosis and how SIREN helped fix it.

---

Kitsune, Gentlu, Jimmy the Polar Bear, Hornhead, the Rip Roarers, Tyler Winkson, Dylan Psyloch, Layla Lacora, Payton O'Reily and Saki Yoshida were next.

Kitsune: Saki didn't deserve what she went through in Metamorphosis.

Kiki: No she didn't. But it's cool SIREN Fixed it.

Celestia Ludenberg (X-Squad): Yeah it sure is.

Kitsune: Indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Cell (X-Squad Universe), Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin vs Jormungandr, Delphini Riddle, Human Fly, Jack the Flipper, Nina Hopkins, Salvato, Tora, Lunaria, Bug-Eaten, Screech, Thud, Delilah Rex, Striker, Fal, Air, Luna, Domino, Naughtless Dread, Ink Blotch, Calamity Plight, Kronos, Sketchy, Megafin and Princess Shiina - How is Delphini Voldemort's daughter and if she hates it.

---

Jormungandr, Delphini Riddle, Human Fly, Jack the Flipper, Nina Hopkins, Salvato, Tora, Lunaria, Bug-Eaten, Screech, Thud, Delilah Rex, Striker, Fal, Air, Luna, Domino, Naughtless Dread, Ink Blotch, Calamity Plight, Kronos, Sketchy, Megafin and Princess Shiina Were next.

Ace: How is Delphini Voldemort's Daughter?

Delphini Riddle: It's a terrible story.

Cell: Do you hate it?

Delphini Riddle: I hate it more than anything.

Ace: Wow.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them all down.

---

Flare Corona, Neo Politan (X-Squad), Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Bellion, Galla, Pump, Derocchio, Dahaaka and Atollah - How did Galla and Neo become girlfriends.

---

Bellion, Galla, Pump, Derocchio, Dahaaka and Atollah were next.

Flare: How did Galla and Neo become girlfriends?

Galla: It's a great story. But it's hard to explain.

Sasame Fuma: I see.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Julie Hinikawa (X-Squad Universe), Agitos and Nivenna vs Weblock and Kitsune - Why does Kitsune look like Lila and Weblock looks like Rui.

---

Weblock and Kitsune Were next.

Princess What's-Her-Name: Why does Kitsune look like Lila and Weblock looks like Rui?

Weblock: Those are our favorite costume styles.

Julie Hinikawa (X-Squad): It's true.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Zap (X-Squad Universe), Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa vs Dooplianne - What caused Dooplianne to become a ghost.

---

Dooplianne was next.

Ingrid: How did you become a ghost?

Dooplianne: Long story.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Luster Dawn, Muty, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Arachnox, Porkchop, Spydah, Moanica, Reek, and Black Kitty - What caused Arachnox to go from a normal spider to a giant one and why did they recruit Spydah.

---

Arachnox, Porkchop, Spydah, Moanica, Reek, and Black Kitty were next.

Luster Dawn: What caused Arachnox to become a giant one and how come Spydah is with you guys?

Reek: We don't really know ourselves.

Spydah: And I was looking for work.

Muty: That's all right.

They fired waves of energrgy and smashed them down.

---

Azulongmon, Monika, Yuri, Natsuki and Sayori, Weather Vane, and Protoboy vs Merga - The ghosts are pretty cool.

---

Merga was next.

Azulongmon: The Ghosts are cool.

Merga: They sure are.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), the League of Villains (X-Squad Universe), Chaor and Takinom vs Sharkbit, Wicker and Nicole Evans - Why Nicole Evans was inspired by Jigsaw.

---

Sharkbit, Wicker and Nicole Evans Were next.

Wheeler: Why was Nicole Evans inspired by Jigsaw?

Nicole Evans: I like those movies. It's my favorite.

Wheeler: Wow.

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Poromon, Luna (Crush Crush), Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison vs Black Rose Sinclair - How the Glow-Glow Fruit works.

Black Rose Sinclair was next.

Poromon: How does the Glow-Glow Fruit work?

Black Rose Sinclair: I have the powers of Light at my command.

Luna: Neat!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Kole, Hum Jaws, Dark Faith, Keerat Bowser and Bertie vs Mountain Man - What caused him to go crazy and those ghosts gives all spirits a bad name.

Mountain Man was next.

Kole: What caused Mountain Man to go crazy?

Hum Jaws: And those ghosts give all spirits a bad name.

Mountain Man: They sure do and also I just snapped. Don't know why.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Pandora (Kid Icarus), Jezebel Rainn, General Scarr and Major Dr. Ghastly vs The Creeps from the Deeps - How did Dr. Animo make them.

The Creeps from the Deeps were next.

Pandora: So how did Dr. Animo make you?

Creep: Long story.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Joan of Arc, Marinette, Shizuka Joestar, Ashi and Kalus (Kameo) vs The Toppat Clan - Awesome how the Toppat Clan stole what couldn't be stolen.

---

The Toppat Clan was next.

Joan: It's awesome how the Toppat Clan stole what couldn't be stolen.

Toppat: Yes it is.

They fired waves of energgy and smashed them down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Marra (X-Squad Universe), Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Anjuro Katagiri and Anarcha - It's awesome how Anjuro's Stand works like an assassin.

---

Anjuro Katagiri and Anarcha Were next.

Taylor: It's awesome how Anjuro's stand works like an assassin.

Anarcha: It sure is.

Terrence: Yep.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Masaru Daimon, Jatro Kemuri, Nagisa Shingetsu, Kotoko Utsugi, Monaca Towa, Konan and Carly Atlas vs Walltha, Izu, K, Z and L - What is Walltha's species.

---

Walltha, Izu, K, Z and L Were next.

Ink Rose: What is Walltha's species?

Walltha: I'm what's called a Callgrantian.

Ink Rose: Very interesting.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Bella Swan, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Raven Beak, Schrodinger and Rip Van Winkle - The difference between Raven Beak in this world and ours.

---

Raven Beak, Schrodinger and Rip Van Winkle Were next.

Style Queen: What is the difference with Raven Beak in your world and ours?

Raven Beak: Mine was redeemed by SIREN and this worlds version is pure evil.

Bella Swan: That makes sense.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Afton Family, Squidward and Master Frown vs Railroad Jack and Junkup - How did the Afton Family die.

---

Railroad Jack and Junkup Were next.

Mera: How did the Afton Family die?

Railroad Jack: That's what we were wondering.

Afton: We died in a bomb.

They fired waves of energy and smashed Railroad Jack and Junkup down.

---

Flame Princess, Stickety Lipids (X-Squad Universe), Hak Foo and Francis vs Diana Kingston - What Pokemon does she have.

---

Diana Kingston was next.

Flame Princess: What Pokemon do you have?

Diana Kingston: I have the Legendary Bird Pokemon and they are awesome.

Stickety Lipids: Wow those are awesome.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Emma (ELGVTWD), Zaza Royale, Newt (Aliens) and Suzi & Alicia Berricks vs Omitter - It's awesome how she is an alien ship of destruction.

---

Omitter was next.

Emma (ELGVTWD): It's awesome how you are an alien ship of destruction.

Omitter: I get that a lot.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Vapor Trail, Burgundy (X-Squad Universe), Lydia Deetz, Beetlejuice, Fire Man and Han the 5 Tails Jinchuriki vs Fizzarolli - How he sounds like Beetlejuice

---

Fizzarolli was next.

Vapor Trail: It's so awesome how you sound like Beetlejuice.

Fizzarolli: It sure does!

Beetlejuice: That is awesome and cool!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Gi, Namue, Jinx (X-Squad Universe), Warner Siblings, Arixam and Pump Man vs Tremor, Teylif, Tahost, Phantoper, Wailat, Wators, Zaiko, Betzam Matari, Varitelia, Hit, Villiga Daun, Namer Ermist, Helen Dimitrescu, the Witchcarters and Lakko Warner - Cool how Lakko was one of the Warner Siblings and the Righauls being the Toxic Beasts of the X-Squad's universe.

---

Tremor, Teylif, Tahost, Phantoper, Wailat, Wators, Zaiko, Betzam Matari, Varitelia, Hit, Villiga Daun, Namer Ermist, Helen Dimitrescu, the Witchcarters and Lakko Warner Were next.

Gi: It's cool how Lakko was one of the Warners and how the Righauls are one of the Toxic Beasts of the X-Squad.

Lakko: Yeah it sure is!

Namue: Yep.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

## Beast Morphers Rangers, X-Squad, Megaforce Rangers, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily vs The Chomp Gang

---

The Chomp Gang was next.

Devon: Even though it's not our turn and this isn't one of our battles I like it.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morpher Rangers too!

They got their weapons ready.

C.C.: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them down.

---

## Spyro, Monty Gator (X-Squad Universe), Cynder and Drago vs Dr. Livesy - How did he join SIREN.

---

Dr. Livesy was next.

Spyro: How did you join SIREN?

Dr. Livesy: Joined it by applying for an application.

Monty Gator: I see.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Drakus: That was so fun!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Vypra: Glad you had fun and happy birthday so far Drakus.

Drakus: Thanks.

We also had a surprise at the estate for Drakus. We had the estate ready for his party too.

Later on, we had the place decorated with dragon themes, because today's Drakus' birthday, and we had him and The X-Squad out while we were getting the place ready. We finished just in time, when Drakus and The X-Squad were coming, and when he came in, he had his eyes covered, and when the lights turned on, we jumped out, and my eyes were uncovered.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, DRAKUS!

Drakus was very surprised.

Drakus: Wow!

Lincoln: Yep, that's why we had your X-Squad take you out into town, while we were getting the place ready.

Me: Hope you like it, buddy.

Drakus: I love it, thanks you guys.

Me: You're welcome. The Zoo wasn"t the only place where we were having a party.

All The Masters of Evil then appeared and wished Drakus a Happy Birthday as well.

Drakus: Wow, you guys really did a lot of planning for this one. Alright, then, let's party!

We proceeded to have fun with putting on some music and party games, and we also gave Drakus some clothes, a new cellphone, accessories, jewelry, and brand-new weapons for his gifts. Then, Lynn Sr. came out and with an awesome birthday cake, and he blew out the candles, and we all had a slice of cake.

Just then, our alarm sounded, and we saw Sancho and his party pals heading for The World Tree Estate to crash Drakus' party.

Eli: Oh, great, it's Sancho and his party pals, they're heading here to crash Drakus' party.

Lincoln: Poromon, get a stink bomb ready and hurl it at those pigeons.

Poromon: On it.

Poromon got the stink bomb ready, and he and the mascots fired the stink bomb and it exploded and Sancho and his party pigeons stank like a dumpster, and they cooed angrily at us and they flew off. This also angered Sergio, but Lincoln's harem got out a Chancla, and that got him to shut his beak.

Nico: That's right, keep flapping, Sancho!

Bobby Santiago: Sancho's never going to quit, if he keeps this up, he's getting thrown in the same prison Frankie and his pals were thrown into last year.

---

We later came back.

Drakus: That was so awesome!

Nico: And now SIREN is part of the M.O.E.

Me: Yeah.

Helga Sinclair: That was one Hell of a battle.

Me: Boy it sure was. You could say that was the X-Squad's version of the Usual Battles.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: That was awesome.

Drakus: But that was an awesome way to celebrate my birthday.

Me: But it was really fun. But the day is not done yet.

ALARM BLARES!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Me: That's the History Instability Alarm.

Nico: Lets go see what Time Squad needs help with.

Tar Pit, P'andor, Nergal, Motor Ed, Cavalier, Eris, Magneto, Kite Man, Count Vertigo, and Puppetmon appeared.

Tar Pit: Can me, P'andor, Nergal, Motor Ed, Cavalier, Eris, Magneto, Kite Man, Count Vertigo, and Puppetmon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Eli: Awesome.

Alister: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hmm. I'll have to think on that one.

Me: You can tell us when you think of something.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: Good.

Nergal: Let's get going!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Nightmare Rarity, and she's absolutely furious that Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie

Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates and Anatankha is on our side since yesterday, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Nightmare Rarity on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates and Anatankha is on our side since yesterday, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge.

We gasped.

Me: Should've known she'd show up after the news that Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates and Anatankha being on our side since yesterday would piss her off badly.

Nico: But, now, that bad jewel master is going to meet the same fate as the others.

Danielle Meadowbrook: Sent to The Black Gates by our hands.

Mage Meadowbrook: Yes, that's right, Danielle.

Lincoln: This'll mean once we get rid of Nightmare Rarity, we'll have gotten rid of another powerful threat to Equestria, but we still got the other Doomsday 23 members to deal with.

Nico: That's true, but you're right, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with The Time Squad.

Lincoln: Looks like we've got a Time Crisis to deal with, and once we fix this Time Crisis, you better be ready for later on, Nightmare Rarity, because we're putting an end to you and you'll be joining the rest of The Nightmare Mane 6.

We were off to the Time Squad Satellite.

---

We arrived at the satellite.

Cynder: Hey, guys. What's the situation?

Tuddrussel: We got another problem.

We went to the computer.

The computer pulled up William Howard Taft.

Otto Osworth: Hey! It's William Howard Taft, America's 27th President. He was not only our chunkiest President, he was the only man to serve as both chief executive and chief justice of the supreme court.

Me: That's right.

Laney: So we're heading off to the Early 20th Century.

Nico: Yep.

We then were off.

---

WASHINGTON D.C. - CIRCA 1911

---

We arrived

Me: Here we are.

Eris: I fail to see the problem here.

Nico: Well we got to know where to look.

Otto Osworth: There's the Lincoln Memorial!

We saw the memorial.

Nico: Ah Honest Abe.

Otto Osworth: And the Washington Monument!

We saw said monument.

Me: Yep.

Tuddrussel: (Whimpers) And the haunted mansion.

We saw The White House and it looked like a haunted house. Bats flew and screeched and thunder was heard.

Otto Osworth: Oh my gosh that's the White House!

Larry 3000: The President lives there?

Otto Osworth: He's supposed to.

Me: This is weird. The White House is NOT supposed to look like that.

Trolling Thunder: That's a haunted house! Not the White House!

Me: No that's the White House all right.

Nico: Yeah it's the White House.

We went up to the door and went in.

Me: Hello?

Otto Osworth: Anybody home?

Me: Hmm.

Kite Man: Think we'll see George Washington's ghost here?

Ghost of George Washington: Uh I cannot tell a lie. I'm right here.

Kite Man: Oh right. Sorry.

Camie: Hmm.

Laney: But I have a feeling that this place is haunted.

Tsuyu: Me too.

Birdbrain: I wonder what happened here?

Me: No idea.

Eerie Voice: GET OUT OF THE WHITE HOUSE!

Puppetmon: This is no way to treat guests!

Me: I wonder whose voice that was.

Then we heard pounding and it was coming from a room and we opened the door and in it all tied up and gagged was President William Howard Taft, Vice President James Sherman and Secretary of State Philander Knox.

Otto Osworth: President William Howard Taft, Vice President James Sherman and Secretary of State Philander Knox.

We helped them and untied them.

Me: President Taft are you all right?

President Taft: Yes thanks to you.

Nico: What happened?

President Taft: The Ghosts of Presidents Past tied us up.

V.P. Sherman: We were attacked by Presidents William Harrison, Andrew Johnson and James Garfield.

Otto Osworth: William Harrison - America's 9th President, Andrew Johnson - America's 17th President, and James Garfield - America's 20th President? Bizarre.

Livewire: You need something to eat?

President Taft: No I'm all right.

Me: Good. We won't let whoever did this to you go unpunished.

Qin: Yeah that's for sure.

Nico: Yep. That you can count on.

Cavalier: First, we must learn to navigate through here.

Nico: Agreed. President Taft we should tell you more about us first.

Me: We are actually from 111 years into the future. We are the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Eli: That's right sir. We are from the 21st Century.

President Taft: I believe you from the way you guys are dressed in some circles.

Me: It's strange too.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: But it's all true.

Then a ghost was seen and we saw that it was that of Zachary Taylor - America's 12th President!

Nico: It's Zachary Taylor!

Otto Osworth: America's 12th President!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: The Chain Smoker President.

Ashi: If we're really quiet, we can take it out before it sees us.

Nico: Okay.

We snuck up and I pulled out the Fenton Thermos and I pointed it at him and then fired and sucked it in.

Me: Gotcha.

Count Vertigo: What other ghosts are here in this house of horrors?!

Me: I think him!

We saw the ghost of PRESIDENT BENJAMIN HARRISON AND HE WAS A VAMPIRE!

Otto: tt's Benjamin Harrison - America's 23rd President!

Benjamin Harrison: (Transylvanian Accent) And I'm a vampire. Bleh! Bleh! I vant to suck your blood!

Brittney: You are no vampire buddy!

President Taft: I'm not scared of you!

Me: He obviously does not know WHO HE IS FUCKING WITH!

I activated a U.V. FLASHBANG and blasted him with sunlight and incinerated him and then sucked his ghost into the Fenton Thermos!

Breakdown: If we fail, America's gonna be Spooky City!

Nico: Don't talk like that Breakdown!

Breakdown: Sorry.

Me: Besides we're not going to let that happen.

Varie: Where are all these ghosts coming from?

Eli: I sense they are coming from the basement.

President Taft: Then lets go check it out.

Magneto: Whatever caused this time change came from there.

Nico: Then we'll be ready to stop him.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: We got to stop him.

Nico: Lets go.

Darkwing: Also, who's time is it to shine today?

Me: Sunny and Twilight.

Sunny Starscout: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: That is cool!

Me: Hero and Worshiper. I like that.

Nico: Yep.

Motor Ed: Dude, time to bust some ghosts! Seriously!

Nico: You got that right.

Brittney: But I'm also sensing a very familiar evil here.

Nico: Who is it?

Brittney: It's a certain Satanic Russian Minister we hate with a vengeance.

Anastasia Nikolaevna: It can't be!

Qin: You mean Grigori Rasputin!?

Brittney: The forces of darkness are telling me it's definitely him.

Camie: Who is Rasputin?

Me: His name is Grigori Rasputin, the most evil minister in all of Russia's history back in the Early 20th Century.

I went over his history.

---

Grigori Yefimovich Rasputin (Russian: Григорий Ефимович

Распутин), or better known as his surname Rasputin, is the main antagonist of Don Bluth's ninth animated feature film Anastasia. He is loosely based on the real-life Russian psychic of the same name, but in the film, he is depicted as a far more malevolent being of black magic than the real-life Rasputin, though the two share the common title of "Mad Monk". He is Anastasia and Dimitri's arch-nemesis and Bartok's former master.

He was voiced by Christopher Lloyd who also played Judge Doom in Who Framed Roger Rabbit, Reggie Shand in Walk Like a Man, The Hacker in Cyberchase, Merlock in DuckTales the Movie: Treasure of the Lost Lamp, Lord Imaru in The Secret Treasure of Machu Picchu by Golden Films, Mr. Clipboard in Foodfight!, Bill Crowley in I Am Not A Serial Killer, Dr. Heep in Baby Geniuses, Kruge in the Star Trek universe and Switchblade Sam in Dennis the Menace, while his singing voice was provided by Jim Cummings, who also played Razoul in Disney's Aladdin, Ed the Hyena in Disney's The Lion King, Long John Silver in The Pagemaster, Steele in Balto, and was also half of the singing voice of Scar in Disney's The Lion King.

Rasputin was banished for treason by the Russian Tsar Nicholas Romanov.

Eager to get revenge for his banishment, Rasputin planned on destroying the Russian royalty. He sold his soul to the otherworldly forces of darkness in exchange for his Reliquary and for the power to destroy the tsar Nicholas II and his family, becoming a lich in the process (a type of undead creature with magical powers). He then returns to the Russian palace and inflicts the Romanov curse on Tsar's family. All of the royals are killed by Rasputin and the Russian soldiers, except for the Tsar's mother, Marie Romanov, and his daughter, Anastasia. Rasputin eventually attempts to murder Anastasia with his bare hands while chasing her across a frozen river. Jumping from the bridge above, he tackles the young girl face first onto the thin ice, losing his amulet in the process. He viciously grabs her by the ankle and thrashes her about; vowing that she'll never escape from his clutches whilst she begs for mercy. But the ice under the evil man begins to break before he can get any closer to the young Romanov. The empress quickly rushes her away from the drowning man who sinks, and he is unable to die until he completes his curse.

10 years later, Rasputin is trapped in limbo, then his amulet is back in his hands thanks to Bartok. Driven more by his intense and malevolent desire for revenge, he wishes to finish off what he started before he rests in peace by killing Anastasia. Putting his demonic minions to work on finding and destroying her but failing, he is accompanied throughout the film by his reluctant minion Bartok, who is a white bat.

Rasputin summons his army of green demons to kill Anya and complete his revenge. He has the demons sabotage the train Anya, Dimitri and Vlad are on by separating the train with an engine and baggage car from the dining car and coaches in Poland. However, Anya, Vladimir, and Dimitri jump off the train to avoid falling to their deaths, to Rasputin's fury.

Later, Anya, Dimitri, and Vlad arrive in from Stralsund, Germany, and board a ship to Paris. That night, as Anya sleeps, Rasputin invades her dreams and causes her to sleepwalk to the edge of the ship. Luckily, Dimitri (alerted by Pooka) awakens and rescues Anya at the last second.

Enraged at the failure, Rasputin throws a childish tantrum. Recomposing himself, he tells Bartok that he will go to Paris himself and kill Anastasia in person. Bartok tries to talk him out of it, but to no avail.

Later, Rasputin takes advantage of Pooka to lead Anastasia into a garden maze and traps her there to reveal himself. He then tries to kill her on the Alexander Bridge over an icy Seine River; mimicking the same tragic night on the ice they once shared before. Dimitri returns to save her, but is injured and knocked unconscious by the Black Pegasus.

Just when Rasputin was inches from winning, Anastasia survives and is filled with rage. She attacks Rasputin and they both wrestle body to body. Pooka snatches the reliquary, and it rolls to Anastasia's feet. Anastasia stomps on the reliquary, causing it to burst. An explosion of green magic sends both Rasputin and

Anastasia onto the floor, as Rasputin's demonic minions are unleashed and come to collect his soul as punishment for his repeated failures to kill Anastasia.

As Rasputin looks up, he sees his demons flying towards him and screams as they send down several bolts of their dark magic, hitting Rasputin and collecting his soul as his skin turns to liquid and he crumples to the floor, tearing off his cloak as his skeleton violently twitches before turning to a pile of dust and being blown away by the wind.

While not stated in the film, the tie-in picture book specifies that due the reliquary's destruction and his inability to fulfill his part of the deal, Rasputin was dragged to Hell.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: He's pure evil!

Qin: Yep.

Lori: And he is literally the first monster that I destroyed.

Sirius: You destroyed him Lori?

Me: She sure did. It was her first ever adventure.

I went over what happened in chapter 49 and it was awesome!

---

Lori was in the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Bobby, Ronnie Anne, Lincoln & Linka and Lisa were in the control room.

The Simulator Activated and she found herself in the world of the movie Anastasia.

The year was 1917 and the February Revolution was underway. Luckily the simulator doesn't do time travel.

Lori: I've studied about this. This is the February Revolution and the abdication of Tsar Nicholas II.

Lori arrived at a train station and she saw the train about to leave and Tsar Nicholas' daughter Anastasia Nikolaevna was about to fall onto the tracks and hit her head when Lori spread her wings and flew and Anastasia vanished.

Lori had Anastasia in her arms and she was flying in the air.

Lori: Are you alright?

Anastasia: Yes. Thanks to you.

Lori: You're welcome. My name is Lori Loud and I'm from America.

Anastasia: It's a pleasure. My family ran because of Rasputin.

Lori: [Gasp] Grigori Rasputin? The evil sorcerer?

Anastasia: That's him.

Lori: That demonic freak! I will make him pay for this!

Anastasia: Me too.

Lori and Anastasia both vowed to get revenge on Rasputin and put an end to his evil for good.

At a house near St. Basil's Cathedral, Lori and Anastasia were hiding until all the fighting died down.

Lori: Anastasia how did this all happen?

Anastasia: It started with my family celebrating the 300th anniversary of the Romanov Dynasty. My grandma gave me this beautiful music box.

Anastasia showed Lori her music box and used her necklace to open it and it played a beautiful song.

It played "Once Upon a December."

Lori: That is beautiful.

Anastasia: Yes.

Lori: I've read alot about the Romanov Tercentenary Anniversary. It was celebrated in 1913.

Anastasia: Yes. That's right.

Lori: Why would Rasputin want to destroy Russia?

Anastasia: He was banished for treason and he casted a curse on my family.

Lori: He wants to destroy the Russian Royalty and he sold his soul to The Devil for the power to destroy the Tsarhood.

Anastasia: Yes. Rasputin fell through some ice on a lake and I took this.

Anastasia pulled out an evil Reliquary.

Lori: This has pure evil written all over it.

Anastasia: Yes. I've seen what it can do. It can create ice, lightning, fire beams of light, bring objects to life and create monsters.

Lori: And without a doubt Rasputin's life force is bound to this. If it were destroyed he would die.

Anastasia: Yes. I have a feeling you're right.

Lori: Rasputin you are truly a Satanic beast. Luckily I know someone that taught me how to purify and use it as my own.

Anastasia: You can do that?

Lori: Yes. Watch. [Lori chants an incantation] **Matteenma lumne Niinkyoyya Jatonna Sezframo Tomatine!**

A blast of wind magic fired from her hand and hit the reliquary and extracted Rasputin's Soul and it left and went back to his body. Lori can now utilize it at will and it turned into an amulet of wind.

Lori: Perfect.

Lori now has all of the Reliquary's powers and it can now find Rasputin.

At the Lake, Rasputin crawled out of the water and his soul went back into his body.

Rasputin: Aah! No! My soul is back in me. That little brat took my amulet and someone used magic to break my deal. I will make whoever did it pay with their life!

Back in Moscow, Lori and Anastasia were over at the Kremlin and they found it abandoned.

Lori: Looks like the people of Russia want the Tsarhood gone forever.

Anastasia: Yeah.

Lori: Lets see if we can find anything we can use to fight Rasputin.

Lori and Anastasia looked around and Lori found a medieval sword from England.

Lori: Anastasia, did your family like to travel alot? I found this longsword here.

Anastasia: Oh. Daddy found that when he went to England.

Lori: It's a Scottish Claymore. Nice quality.

Lori sheathed it onto her back. Lori also found an old 18th century Russian Flintlock.

Lori: I could use this.

Lori put it in her pocket and she was ready.

The doors bursted open and in came Rasputin.

Rasputin: Where are you you little brat?!

A gunshot was fired and a bullet went into Rasputin's leg and he screamed in pain.

He saw Lori with her gun and smoke was coming out of it.

Lori: That was for the Romanov Family.

Rasputin: You stupid woman! Do you have any idea what you've just done!?

Lori: Destroyed your reign of terror that's what. You will now pay for your crimes Rasputin!

Rasputin: Not if I kill you first!

Rasputin unsheathed his sword and Lori unsheathed her sword and she and Rasputin got into a powerful swordfight.

Sparks were flying and some of the Kremlin got set on fire.

Anastasia then got behind Rasputin and stabbed him in the back and Lori stabbed him in the head and killed him.

Lori: Give my regards to the Netherworld.

Anastasia then broke down crying and Lori comforted her. Lori and Anastasia both avenged the Romanov Dynasty and all of Russia.

Anastasia: [Crying] Lori! I don't have anywhere to go! I… I…

Anastasia was orphaned.

Lori: You can come live with us where I'm from.

Anastasia: You'd… You'd do that for me?

Lori: Sure. It's the least I can do for helping you out.

Anastasia hugged Lori and was so grateful.

Anastasia packed some of her things and a dimension wormhole appeared and Lori and Anastasia went in through it.

The exercise ended and Lori revealed everything. Anastasia now lives in Lori's room and Anastasia had everything from her Russian Heritage with her.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Camie: Whoa!

Eli: Yeah that is awesome!

We went down the stairs and arrived at the door to the basement.

Me: There is the door.

Brittney: His evil energy is behind that door.

Dive Man: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at the door.

Rasputin was laughing malevolently as the ghosts were all being unleashed.

But then the spirits of America were swirling around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Rasputin you are not welcome in the White House!

Nico: You will pay for your crimes!

Lori: Why are you doing this, Rasputin? Your grudge is against Anastasia, not the White House!

Rasputin: Because, dear Lori, everytime you and Anastasia along with your meddling friends have fought me, you've denied me the conquering of Russia. So, I thought conquering America would be more easy. (laughs evilly) Soon, America as you know it will be known instead as… Spooky Land!

P'andor: (Russian Accent) There seriously isn't a creative way to change America's name into a perfect spooky one, is there?

Me: Obviously not. But we're not going to let you do this!

I fired waves of energy blasted him all over the place and smashed him down. He got up.

Lola: Yeah!

Then Sportsmaster, Merman, Riddler, Absorbing Man, Overdrive, Weather Wizard, Shiva, Bronze Kneecap, DC Enchantress, and King Shark appeared.

Nico: Sportsmaster, Merman, Riddler, Absorbing Man, Overdrive, Weather Wizard, Shiva, Bronze Kneecap, DC Enchantress, and King Shark.

Me: Strange seeing you guys 111 years early.

Absorbing Man: It sure is awesome though.

Sportsmaster: So, how was fighting SIREN?

Maria: Honestly, pretty sweet!

Merman: Good to know.

Me: Drakus loved it too.

Riddler: Not bad for Drakus' birthday present.

Nico: You got that right.

Absorbing Man: (to Nico) Heard you fought an Evil Sasuke.

Nico: Yep.

Overdrive: Where did the battle take place?

Me: We had it on Valakut, The Molten Pinnacle in the world of Magic The Gathering.

Overdrive: Awesome! Any vehicles here for me?

Me: Well your options are pretty limited here. Cars and all that haven't been made yet.

Overdrive: I see your point.

Lepus then appeared for round 2.

Me: Lepus. You here for another round?

Lepus: Yep. And also I'm here to challenge Lindsey Lepus here.

Lindsey Lepus: Wow! It'll be an honor and also my Lepus the Rabbit mark is glowing. So that means you are here for me.

Lepus: Yep.

?: This is gonna be awesome.

A figure came out and it was STINGERELLA from episode 6 of Jungle Fury!

---

Stingerella was a red sash wearing Rinshi and the only female member of Five Fingers of Poison. She possessed the spirit of a Scorpion and used dance and kick combinations that earned her the title "Queen of the Toxic Dance." She was also Toady's love interest. She served as one of two main antagonists of the episode "Dance the Night Away."

Stingerella and the other Fingers of Poison were formed by Camille to destroy the Rangers. Stingerella first appeared with other Fingers of Poison in fourth episode and attacked Ocean Bluff. When they first encountered the rangers, Stingerella fought Lily and defeated the Yellow Ranger, using her battle style. Later when Casey was defeated by Dai Shi, Stingerella poisoned him. The dosage wasn't enough to kill him, but it made him temporarily suffer massive pain. In the sixth episode Stingerella attacked the city with army of Rinshi Stingerella taught the Rinshi her dancing battle style and together they defeated the rangers. The battle was stopped by Toady, who interfered and Stingerella left. Then she attacked the city again but now rangers used the similar dance based technique and defeated the Rinshi. Then Toady interfered and convinced Stingerella to combine their powers. Stingerella was impressed with Toady's new attitude and fell in love with him. Together they defeated the rangers and left. Later they tried their finale attack on the city and now they tried to use the volcano, but were interfered by Rangers. In the finale battle Toady was destroyed and Stingerella wanted to get on revenge for him. She enlarged herself and in the giant battle she unleashed army of little scorpions on Jungle Pride Megazord, but the Savage Spin took them off and she was finally destroyed by it.

---

Casey Rhodes: Stingerella!

Me: The Scorpion Rinshi! I remember you! You were one of the Five Fingers of Poison and you were sent with Toady to defeat the rangers and you both overpowered them.

Stingerella: That's right.

Me: Yep.

William: So, your attack style is dancing?

Stingerella: Of course it is! Me and my darling Toady have mastered it in our first fight with the Rangers!

Me: I remember that. The Scorpion Style packs a wallop.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway

---

# Lightning, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Bloxx, Iris Brockman, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Sportsmaster, Yzma and U.A. Shocker

Fullbottles: Sportsmaster and Yzma

---

Sportsmaster was first.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) Nico's rescue involved fighting an Evil Sasuke. (growls) After the part that punk played in Lincoln's trauma, that fucker deserved every amount of pain he got!

Lightning: you got that right! What he did is awful and unforgivable.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right there!

Scootaloo: What a heartless jerk!

Whirlwind: Those Evil Sasuke's are nothing but trouble all in capital letters.

Bloxx: Big time there.

Iris Brockman: You got that right.

Sportsmaster: Yeah I agree too. Lets do it!

Lightning used the Core Medals for Sportsmaster, Yzma and U.A. Shocker and fired waves of footballs and smashed him all over.

SPORTSMASTER! YZMA! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Lightning used his Ridewatch and sports music played and they danced and fired waves of rainbows, wind, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yumi Ishiyama, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Eria the Water Charmer, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Us battling An Evil Sasuke, Another Ultimate Wildmutt and Cassiopeia Zodiarts

Core Medals: Merman, Luna Ghost and Live Action Scorponok

Fullbottles: Merman and Luna Ghost

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) Not only did Nico, Sora, and the others battle An Evil Sasuke. But they also battled Another Ultimate Wildmutt and Cassiopeia Zodiarts.

Yumi: They sure did and it was so awesome. But Jackie Cassiopeia is absolutely beautiful. She has a body that many women everywhere would absolutely kill for.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure does! She was born with amazing beauty. J.D. picked a really beautiful one there.

Cozy Glow: He sure did. Wow. And her aqua blue hair is awesome.

Hex: And her womanly assets are awesome too.

Eria: Yeah they sure are.

Merman: Boy I'll say. Lets do it!

Yumi used the core Medals for Merman, Luna Ghost and Live Action Scorponok and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

MERMAN! LUNA GHOST! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of moonlight and smashed him down.

Yumi activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of bones, magic, stars, darkness and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Tecna, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Media, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Riddler, Lego Bane and Another Decade

Fullbottles: Riddler and Lego Bane

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Appleloosa. Riddle me this: How was it?

Tecna: (British accent) It was really fun and we took down the Nightmare Versions of the Mane 6. But we destroyed the evil version of Nightmare Fluttershy and not the one in the M.O.E.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was great being in Appleloosa.

Featherweight: It sure was and it was great taking them down.

Sprocket: Nightmare Rarity is soon coming.

Media: And we're ready for her.

Riddler: Good. But in all honesty I did not expect the White House to become like this and have our old enemy Rasputin back.

Tecna: Me neither.

Riddler: Yeah. Lets do it!

Tecna used the Core Medals for Riddler, Lego Bane and Another Decade and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

RIDDLER! LEGO BANE! BEST MATCH!

Tecna fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Riddler: I heard that you have Anatankha in the Redemption Squad. She is the base for my next game: The Mystery of The Riddle of The Sphinx.

Tecna: Wow! I'm looking forward to playing that one.

Riddler gave her a copy of his game.

Riddler: Just put it on the shelves earlier before we left.

Tecna: Awesome. Thank you Edward.

Tecna used her Ridewatch and they danced to techno music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Marinette, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Cerita, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - Meeting a gene-slammer for Cyberdark End Dragon

Core Medals: Absorbing Man, Lego Poison Ivy and Copy World

Fullbottles: Absorbing Man and Lego Poison Ivy

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Cyberdark End Dragon. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of concrete and yeah we sure did. Her name is Roxanne Equipooscuro and she's from Brazil.

Sunset Shimmer: She is really awesome and she is an amazing mechanic.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She taught Lincoln to rebuild the Loud House Family Van.

---

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Roxanne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Roxanne, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at the garage of The Loud House, and we were really busy doing some upgrades and repairs on Vanzilla, since Lana was visiting her friends, Kayla, Kristen, and Ashlynn at Kayla's house, and we'd wanted this to be a surprise for Mr. and Mrs. Loud. But, then, we heard a loud screech, and there's only one person in The Loud House who could make a loud screech which annoys anyone: it was Lola, and she was angry that Lincoln's not ironing her dresses and not being miserable. Lincoln told her he and I were busy working on Vanzilla, but that annoyed her and she was about to attack us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and trapped Lola in a rose red orb, and it was also sound-proof, and we did our job in peace. When we finished, we were both covered in oil stains, and we'd finished just in time as the rest of the family came back, and we presented them the newly upgraded Vanzilla 2.0., it was equipped with state-of-the-art stereo with over 200 radio channels, large leather upholstery seats with cupholders, beautiful shag carpeting, and it's also equipped with a self-clean up feature and it cleans up all messes. When Mr. Loud and Mrs. Loud saw the newly upgraded Vanzilla, we wound up getting a big group hug by everyone.

Nico: Now, that's really awesome.

Lynn Sr.: Lincoln and Roxanne made this all happen, and they know how to make some awesome upgrades to Vanzilla and Lincoln did awesome changing the oil, even though he wound up getting oil on himself.

Rita: Roxanne did amazing teaching Lincoln on how to repair any machine, and it was about time that Vanzilla got a serious upgrade. And as for Lola, after Roxanne told us of what happened, we had her grounded in her room for three weeks with no sweets, no tea parties, and no pageants.

Lana: Mom told me everything that happened, and I was so proud of what Lincoln and Roxanne did in upgrading Vanzilla and they also got covered in oil, I burst into tears of happiness and hugged them.

Nico: Looks like The Loud Family now has two mechanics.

Lincoln: And we'll also work on upgrading our cars for when the next race starts, but that'll be for after we get rid of the last remnants of The Doomsday 23 and stop The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us.

Me: Good thinking.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Absorbing Man: That is awesome! I'm glad that Lincoln learned all about Mechanic Skills from her.

Sunburn: Yeah we all are.

Cerita: Yeah she is a really awesome mechanic.

Absorbing Man: I'm happy for her. Lets do it!

Marinette used the Core Medals for Absorbing Man, Lego Poison Ivy and Copy World and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

ABSORBING MAN! LEGO POISON IVY! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Marinette activated her ridewatch and they danced to French Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Andros, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nereid the Blue Angel, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - Drakus's Birthday Party at the Zoo and Snake and Irma's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Overdrive, Queen Cannabis and Manga World

Fullbottles: Overdrive and Queen Cannibis

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) It was Drakus's Birthday Party at the Zoo. And it was Snake and Irma's Bonding Time too.

Andros: It was so fun and it was awesome battling SIREN too. You guys made Drakus really happy with that one.

Rarity: Oh it was so much fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was and we learned so many awesome things from the villains in SIREN.

Gill Grunt: It was awesome and now the M.O.E. has a branch team of Villains for the X-Squad. We're going to be busy finding archenemies for them all.

Nereid the Blue Angel: Yeah it's going to take a while.

Overdrive: Well we're going to take our time on that. But it's good that Drakus is having a great time. Lets do it!

Andros used the Core Medals for Overdrive, Queen Cannabis and Manga World and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

OVERDRIVE! QUEEN CANNIBIS! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Andros activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Waltz Music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Shane Clarke, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jeevika, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Us battling SIREN

Core Medals: Weather Wizard, Heart and Yost Enchantress

Fullbottles: Weather Wizard and Heart

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (To Shane) So, it was the first time battling SIREN. How was it?

Shane Clarke: It was really awesome and fun. We had an awesome time with them and it was great.

Fluttershy: It was really fun battling them.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was. And it was cool learning all about their history and more.

Stealth Elf: It sure was. SIREN will make awesome archenemies for many of us.

Jeevika: (Hindu Accent) I agree there too and it's going to be awesome.

Weather Wizard: It will be awesome having them with us. Lets do it!

Shane used the Core Medals for Weather Wizard, Heart and Yost Enchantress and fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

WEATHER WIZARD! HEART! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Shane activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Kim Possible, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tolepas, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - 1911 was a crazy time back then

Core Medals: Lady Shiva, Evil Crash Man and Narizma Shibonz

Fullbottles: Lady Shiva and Evil Crash Man

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) 1911 was a crazy time back then. And cars weren't even invented back then.

Kim: Yeah they sure weren't. And cars were actually made in America back in 1893. But they were very limited back then.

Applejack: But it was amazing seeing what this time is like back then.

Apple Bloom: It sure is amazing.

Flashwing: It is amazing to see what it was like back then.

Tolepas: I agree. It was cool back then too.

Spoiled Rich: I just feel bad for President Taft back then in this time though.

Lady Shiva: Yeah that was crazy. Lets do it!

Kim Possible used the Core Medals for Lady Shiva, Evil Crash Man and Narizma Shibonz and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

LADY SHIVA! EVIL CRASH MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Kim activated her ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

Stella, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Olma, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - The White House turned into a haunted house

Core Medals: Bronze Kneecap, Bond Man and Animated Starscream

Fullbottles: Bronze Kneecap and Bond Man

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) (French Accent) The White House turned into a haunted house. All because of Rasputin!

Stella: I know that is crazy! And Halloween is right around the corner in the 21st Century! Also Rasputin would later meet his end in 1926! He started the Bolshevik Revolution 6 years later.

Twilight Sparkle: And he was responsible for the fall of the Russian Monarchy.

Starshine Sparkle: He even sold his soul to the devil for the power to kill the Romanov Dynasty!

Spyro: What an evil monster!

Olma: Yeah no kidding! Well he will be a forgotten memory when we're done with him.

Bronze Kneecap: Oui. I agree there. In all honesty I thought we were just going to fight the ghosts of the presidents. But I did not expect Rasputin to be behind this. Lets do it!

Stella used the Core Medals for Bronze Kneecap, Bond Man and Animated Starscream and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

BRONZE KNEECAP! BOND MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Stella activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and smashed him down with magic.

---

Ilana, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Seamia, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - We haven't done a mission with Time Squad in a while

Core Medals: Enchantress, Glue Man and Animated Megatron

Fullbottles: Enchantress and Glue Man

---

Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress: (to Ilana) We haven't done a mission with Time Squad in a while. How long has it been?

Ilana: I honestly don't remember. Its been a while.

Princess Celestia: It has been a long time since that happened.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: Last mission I think with them was where we faced that Evil Version of Alfred B. Nobel.

Spotlight: Yeah and Those missions were awesome.

Seamia: It sure was. Too bad Twilight got hit in the head by all those pranks from the Lincoln Gang.

DC Enchantress: Yeah that was nuts. Lets do it!

Ilana used the Core Medals for Enchantress, Glue Man and Animated Megatron and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

DC ENCHANTRESS! GLUE MAN! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

Ilana activated her ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Peyton, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kura, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - The Ghosts of Presidents Past are wicked crazy

Core Medals: King Shark, Neapolitan Man and Hades Beast Specter

Fullbottles: King Shark and Neapolitan Man

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) The Ghosts of Presidents Past are wicked crazy! And spooky too.

Peyton: They sure were. The first one we saw was the Ghost of Zachary Taylor.

Princess Luna: He smoked a lot during his Presidency.

Moondust: And the second president we met was Benjamin Harrison and he was a Vampire.

King Shark: Benjamin Harrison as a vampire!? Weird!

Snowdrop: It's not just them. Taft saw the ghosts of Presidents William Harrison, Andrew Johnson and James Garfield.

Gari: Yeah. That makes 5 presidents seen here from over the course of 145 years.

Blackout: Very crazy.

Kura: You're not kidding here.

King Shark: And the ghosts of George Washington and Abraham Lincoln are with you guys so that makes 7 presidents with you overall. Lets do it!

Peyton used the Core Medals for King Shark, Neapolitan Man and Hades Beast Specter and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

KING SHARK! NEAPOLITAN MAN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Peyton used his Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lindsey Lepus VS Lepus

---

Lepus was next.

Lindsey Lepus: This is gonna be so awesome having you as my archenemy.

Lepus: It sure is. And you represent Lepus the Hare too. Perfect.

Lindsey Lepus: It sure is cool.

Lepus: Yep. Lets do it!

He jumped and Lindsey followed and kicked him down and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Sonia Scorpio, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Stingerella

---

Stingerella was next.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Sonia Scorpio: And the Scorpion is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Greatswords of The Zodiac, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the signs of The Zodiac etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASH!

They transformed and were ready!

Casey: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY

RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION WARRIOR!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE CHAMELEON! JUNGLE FURY CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE ANIMAL SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the Claw Cannon!

Rangers: CHARGING! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Stingerella and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Stingerella you have failed this timeline!

Sonia Scorpio: Yeah she has!

Then an orange light appeared on her finger and it was revealed to be the Scorpion Spirit Ring and it had a gem with the Scorpion and the symbol and stars of Scorpio the Scorpion in it.

Sonia Scorpio: My own Spirit Ring!

Isabel: The Scorpion is perfect for you Sonia and it's coincidental because you are the Champion of Scorpio the Scorpion.

Sonia Scorpio: Really?

Isabel: Yep. Scorpion totems symbolize the ability to patiently wait before striking. This insect has strong intuitive senses that strengthen your awareness so that anything hidden becomes clear before you act. In terms of spiritual gifts, it offers you the lesson of defense when necessary.

Sonia Scorpio: No argument on that.

Laney: That is awesome.

Then an orange light appeared and landed in her hands and it was The Scorpion Wild Zord!

Sonia Scorpio: The Scorpion Wild Zord chose me!

Nico: It sure did.

She got a Crystal Saber too.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Me: Time for you to die and let these ghosts be at rest!

Troy: This morph is perfect here!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers!

Tsukasa: And I know the perfect card!

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Zero-One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Valkyrie!

Kamen Ride: Jin!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Ikazuchi!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Ark-Zero!

Kamen Ride: Naki!

Kamen Ride: Ark-One!

Kamen Ride: Eden!

Tsukasa turned into Zi-O and Daiki summoned the Zero One Team!

Nico: Yeah!

Sunny Starscout: It's time to kick some bad guy butt!

Twilight Sparkle: You got that right!

Then a white light appeared and landed in Sunny's hands and it was a new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch and it was for Time Force!

Sunny Starscout: My own Grand Zi O Ridewatch!

Twilight Sparkle: That is cool!

Sunny Starscout: Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Sunny Starscout: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Time Force Rangers and the Time Force Powers appeared and they merged with her and she got an awesome and amazing purple armor and had awesome glowing purple angel wings and she had the symbols of the Time Force Rangers on it. She had transformed into KAMEN RIDER GRAND TIME FORCE ZI-O!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Sunny you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate time queen knightess who reaches over spacetime and peace and reigns over the past and future and all of unity. Her name is Grand Timeranger Zi-O! We are entering a new age!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: This is awesome! Sunny you look awesome!

Eli: The first of the next generation of Harmony to transform!

Sunny Starscout: That is true!

Nico: And now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and the Zi-O, Decade and Den-O riders!

Maria: And for this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TIME STORM POWER!

She summoned Warp, Lord Drakkon, Electropede and Baron Mordo!

Warp: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Yep. Lets get him!

We went at Rasputin and the ghosts were cheering wildly for us as we were punching and smashing and pulverizing him all over.

Nivenna and Accato fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Pipes, Headstrong and Androids 17 & 18 used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pipes's exhaust pipe gases, Headstrong's Plasma Sphere Shooter and Androids 17 & 18's powers 100-fold.

Android 18 and Headstrong: STRONG ANDROID BURST!

Android 17 and Pipes: ACID ANDROID BLAST!

Tar Force and Tar Pit: TAR STICKY STORM!

Radiation Leak Force and P'andor: FIRESTORM RADIATION BLAST!

Pizza Darkness and Nergal: PIZZA DARK STORM!

Speeding Rainbows and Motor Ed: SPEEDING RAINBOW BARRAGE!

Chaos Light and Eris: CHAOS LIGHT STORM!

Magnetic Hawks and Magneto: MAGNETIC BIRD FURY!

Kites of Flight and Kite Man: KITES OF WIND!

Dizzy Spells of Vertigo and Count Vertigo: DIZZY VERTIGO BURST!

Puppets of Buttkicking and Puppetmon: PUPPET BUTTKICKING BARRAGE!

Cavelier of Rock and Cavalier: ROCK CAVELIER STORM!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: FRUIT STORM MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Volcania Sisters, Applejack, Otto, Laney and Lana: TIME FORCE MEGA VOLCANO STORM!

They fired a massive wave of lava.

Lincoln: PRESIDENT ELEMENT STYLE: GEORGE WASHINGTON!

Jessica Shannon: PRESIDENT STING STYLE: JOHN ADAMS!

Peni Parker: PRESIDENT WEB STYLE: THOMAS JEFFERSON!

Entrapta: PRESIDENT LIGHTNING STYKE: JAMES MADISON!

Perfuma: PRESIDENT NATURE STYLE: JAMES MONROE!

Frosta: PRESIDENT ICE STYLE: JOHN QUINCY ADAMS!

Kei: PRESIDENT FIRE STYLE: ANDREW JACKSON!

Girl Jordan: PRESIDENT SOLAR STYLE: MARTIN VAN BURRIN!

Mollie: PRESIDENT LIGHTNING STYLE: WILLIAM HARRISON!

Ronnie Anne: PRESIDENT FIREWORKS STYLE: JOHN TYLER

Yuri: PRESIDENT WATER STYLE: JAMES K. POLK!

Mai Shiranui: PRESIDENT FIRE STYLE: ZACHARY TAYLOR!

Twilight Sparkle: PRESIDENT MAGIC STYLE: MILLARD FILLMORE!

Sunset Shimmer: PRESIDENT FIRE STYLE: FRANKLIN PIERCE!

Rarity: PRESIDENT JEWEL STYLE: JAMES BUCHANAN!

Toph: PRESIDENT EARTH STYLE: ABRAHAM LINCOLN!

Sarah Tinsley: PRESIDENT CHAOS STYLE: ANDREW JOHNSON!

Tatsumaki: PRESIDENT WIND STYLE: ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT!

Emily McCale: PRESIDENT WIND STYLE: RUTHERFORD HAYES!

Chronoa: PRESIDENT TIME STYLE: JAMES A. GARFIELD!

Yuria Sakaki: PRESIDENT DARK STYLE: CHESTER ARTHUR!

Kushina Hikatokage: PRESIDENT CHAOS STYLE: GROVER CLEVELAND!

Violet Beauregard: PRESIDENT WATER STYLE: BENJAMIN HARRISON!

Eleanor Collins: PRESIDENT DARK STYLE: WILLIAM MCKINLEY!

Shantae: PRESIDENT MAGIC STYLE: THEODORE ROOSEVELT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Presidents!

Lincoln and his harem: PRESIDENT FINAL SMASH: CONSTITUTION EXORCISM!

They fired presidential holy beam at the ghost presidents which returned the ghost presidents to the afterlife and the beam and blasts also hit Rasputin and he screamed as he was banished to the Black Gates forever!

Nico: Good riddance.

Lincoln: Rest in peace, Ghost Presidents of The Past, as you make your way back to The Afterlife.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Nightmare Rarity to deal with, and that bad jewel master should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large

blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

King Sombra the Good: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nightmare Rarity.

A dark figure came out, it looked like Rarity, but her skin was pitch black, her purple hair has a white streak, her eyes had slit pupils, and her cutie mark has a purple crescent moon: the figure was none other than Nightmare Rarity.

Rarity: My word, so that's what I would look like if I was corrupted by the dark magic of Nightmare Moon?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we saw it for ourselves when we fought Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, Nightmare Fluttershy, and Nightmare Rainbow Dash, Rarity.

Nico: Yeah.

Nightmare Rarity: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, you destroyed Nightmare Twilight Sparkle, Nightmare Rainbow Dash, Nightmare Pinkie Pie, Nightmare Applejack, and Nightmare Fluttershy, and that accursed Sphinx has joined all of you since yesterday?! Now, I will destroy you all and plunge this entire planet into eternal night!

Nightmare Rarity fired dark jewels at us, but Lincoln formed a magic barrier to protect us, and that allowed Danielle Meadowbrook to fire a powerful red and spring green energy blast at Nightmare Rarity, which hits her.

Nightmare Rarity: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Danielle Meadowbrook: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends, and who's had about enough of you, you bad Jewel Master of Darkness. (Red and Spring Green energy aura flares up) I am Danielle Meadowbrook, Champion of Mage Meadowbrook, Great Healer of Equestria and One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Healing.

This horrified Nightmare Rarity badly.

Nightmare Rarity: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned.

Suddenly, Danielle Meadowbrook's turquoise eyes turn neon turquoise, and she was surrounded by a red and green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and nature, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Nightmare Rarity, she left red and green energy, Alicorns, magic, leaves, and nature with every step.

Danielle Meadowbrook: Nightmare Rarity, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you and the rest of The Nightmare Mane 6 committed against Equestria, you've gone from being The Element of Generosity into a monster corrupted by the dark magic of Nightmare Moon and driven by a desire to plunge Earth into eternal night, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Danielle Meadowbrook was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and green energy with magic and leaves surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Danielle Meadowbrook emerged, but she was changed forever.

Danielle Meadowbrook grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise highlights in the bangs of her long red hair tied in a braid, she has turquoise eyes and a red and green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and plants surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Mage Meadowbrook's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and the Healing and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with turquoise gems on the gold leaf links and red crystal links and a red Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Healing and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Danielle Meadowbrook has on a short-sleeved green shirt and long-sleeved blue sweater with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right shoulder, spring green and blue frilly skirt, sandals, and long spring green sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves and potions on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by leaves and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Danielle Meadowbrook felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with green tips on the red feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Danielle Meadowbrook has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Danielle Meadowbrook's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and amber energy, magic, leaves, plants, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mage Meadowbrook's Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Healing and Jungle Potion Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with the cutie mark of Flash Magnus etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with turquoise gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and turquoise gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Danielle Meadowbrook, Champion of Mage Meadowbrook, The Champion of Healing, Master Healer from The Okefenokee Swamp in Florida, Master of Swamp Magic, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Nightmare Rarity and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Healing and Swamp Magic"

ダニエル・メドウブルック、メイジ・メドウブルック のチャンピオン、ヒーリングのチャンピオン、フロリダのオケフェノキー湿地のマスター ヒーラー、スワンプ マジックのマスター、調和 の 27 人のチャンピオンの 1 人、ナイトメアのレアリティの破壊者、ドゥームズデイ23、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィル、カンタロット、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ヒーリングとスワンプ マジックの力の達人

Danielle Meadowbrook has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY HEALING SWAMP MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HEALING SWAMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE SWAMP MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Danielle Meadowbrook's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Nightmare Rarity saw it, she flew into a rage and fired more dark jewels to kill her, but Danielle deflected them with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful red and green energy blast with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and plants, and it hits Nightmare Rarity and sent her flying into a tree, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Danielle Meadowbrook's transformed, so awesome.

Me: You said it, and now, it's Mage Meadowbrook's turn to transform.

Ken Knudson: And once Lincoln also joins in, the battle will truly begin.

Danielle Meadowbrook: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Healing Swamp Magic Alicorn and Divine Healing Swamp Magic Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Mage Meadowbrook: Yes, and now, it's my turn to join in.

Suddenly, Mage Meadowbrook's turquoise eyes turn neon turquoise, and she was surrounded by a red and green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and nature, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Nightmare Rarity, she left red and green energy, Alicorns, magic, leaves, and nature with every step.

Magee Meadowbrook: Nightmare Rarity, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you and the rest of The Nightmare Mane 6 committed against Equestria, you've gone from being The Element of Generosity into a monster corrupted by the dark magic of Nightmare Moon and driven by a desire to plunge Earth into eternal night, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Mage Meadowbrook was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and green energy with magic and leaves surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mage Meadowbrook emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mage Meadowbrook grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long red hair tied in a braid, she has neon turquoise eyes and a red and green energy aura with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and plants surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with a leaf on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with spring green gems for eyes and the Healing and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with spring green gems on the gold leaf links and red crystal links and a red

Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with spring green gems for eyes and holding the Healing and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Mage Meadowbrook has on a short-sleeved white shirt with her cutie mark on her right shoulder, spring green and blue frilly skirt, sandals, and long spring green sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves and potions on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by leaves and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Mage Meadowbrook felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with green tips on the red feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Mage Meadowbrook has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mage Meadowbrook's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and amber energy, magic, leaves, plants, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mage Meadowbrook's Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Healing and Jungle Potion Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with the cutie mark of Flash Magnus etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with turquoise gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and turquoise gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Mage Meadowbrook, Friend of Nature, Master of Healing Magic, Great Healer of Friendship, One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Destroyer of Nightmare Rarity and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship

Table, and Master of The Powers of Healing and Nature Magic"

メイジ・メドウブルック、自然の友、癒しの魔法の達人、友情の偉大な癒し手、ハーモニーの伝説的な柱の1つ、ナイトメア・レアリティとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、友情の騎士のメンバーテーブル、そして癒しの力と自然の魔法の達人

Mage Meadowbrook has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY HEALING SWAMP MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HEALING SWAMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE SWAMP MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Mage Meadowbrook's Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Nightmare Rarity saw it, she flew into a rage and fired more dark jewels to kill her, but Mage Meadowbrook deflected them with her Elemental Shield of Harmony and she fired a powerful red and green energy blast with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and plants, and it hits Nightmare Rarity and sent her flying into a tree, but she's not out yet.

Fluttershy: Goodness, now Mage Meadowbrook's transformed.

Mage Meadowbrook: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Healing Swamp Magic Alicorn and Divine Healing Swamp Magic Love) **That's right, Fluttershy. Danielle, Lincoln, shall we show this Nightmare unicorn what happens when she hurts innocent people for her own amusement?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) You got it, Mage Meadowbrook.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Danielle Meadowbrook and Mage Meadowbrook.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies of Equestria for far too long, Nightmare Rarity, and now,**

**you shall suffer the same fate that befell your fellow comrades.**

Danielle Meadowbrook, Mage Meadowbrook, and Lincoln went after Nightmare Rarity, who continued to fire dark jewels at them, but they've deflected them all with their Elemental Shields of Harmony, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and spring green energy, plants, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Nightmare Rarity, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln bound Nightmare Rarity with a binding circle formed below her feet and as his massive white angel wings spread out, a red ball of energy formed right above his head, and he fired a beam of red energy and when it hits Nightmare Rarity, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Nightmare Rarity's magic and powers and he made them his own and he also sucked out Nightmare Rarity's hatred, and he gained a massive power boost, and when Lincoln was done, Nightmare Rarity was so badly weakened, she could barely even stand.

Then, Lincoln slashed off Nightmare Rarity's horn and he grabs her by the neck with his large left hand and tossed her into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Danielle Meadowbrook, Mage Meadowbrook, and Lincoln to finish Nightmare Rarity off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Nightmare Rarity, they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Danielle Meadowbrook, Mage Meadowbrook, and Lincoln did to Nightmare Rarity as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Danielle Meadowbrook and Mage Meadowbrook are permanent.

Then, as Nightmare Rarity's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The

Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Nightmare Rarity's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Nightmare Rarity and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Nightmare Rarity.

Lincoln: Nightmare Rarity, for the crimes that you and the rest of The Nightmare Mane 6 committed against Equestria, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Nightmare Rarity as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Nightmare Rarity's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Nightmare Rarity: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Nightmare Rarity's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DARK NIGHTMARES OF THE NIGHTMARE MANE 6 HAVE FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between The Healing Magic of The Swamp and The Dark Jewels of Nightmares.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: That's the first of our five time travelling missions done and four more to go, and we've also gotten rid of Nightmare Rarity, and now, we're rid of The Nightmare Mane 6.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is The Chaos Queen, Cosmos.

Discord: How I've been wanting to get rid of her for a long time, I may have had feelings for her in the past, but those feelings for her died when I found out she is actually the personification of malice, and she's completely insane.

Wendy the Great: Which is why we shall put an end to that monster once and for all.

Gusty the Great: Yes, you, me, and Lincoln will bring an end to that malicious monster for good.

Lincoln: And we'll make sure she never ever returns, Discord.

Nico: Yeah, Cosmos is a sadistic monster who enjoys causing her kind of chaos and destruction, which leads to pain and suffering to others.

Me: And we'll make sure she never gets her hands on you again.

Discord: Oh, thank you, everyone.

Starlight Glimmer: This is going to be good: The Champions of Virtue against The Queen of Chaos itself.

Lincoln: That's right, Starlight Glimmer, but we got to watch it around Cosmos, since she's The Queen of Chaos, she'll be up to something very sneaky tomorrow. Well, I think it's time for me to teach her a lesson. Discord, I'm going to need your help.

Discord: Of course.

Lincoln and Discord chanted a powerful incantation, and they blocked her from using her powers.

Nico: Lincoln, what kind of spell did you and Discord use on Cosmos?

Lincoln: The spell we used on Cosmos will prevent her from using her powers, and it'll last until she's finally gone for good.

Discord: Which is tomorrow. I'll be getting a front row seat for this one.

Discord made a chair appear, and he had a Foam Finger with Gusty the Great, Wendy The Great, and Lincoln on it, and he had a noisemaker.

Nico: Save some seats for us tomorrow, Discord. This is going to be fun.

Lincoln: (Smirks) For us, not for Cosmos.

Nico: You got that right.

Weather Wizard: That's the end of Rasputin.

Me: And the Presidents of the Past can now rest again in peace.

Shiva: And the White House is back to normal.

Bronze Kneecap: Now, America won't be known as Spooky City.

DC Enchantress: Or Spooky Land.

Me: Yep and the Nightmare Mane 6 are gone too.

King Shark: The point is that America's safe!

Nico: Yep. Drakus did you have an awesome birthday?

Drakus: You bet I did! You guys made this the most awesome birthday ever!

We cheered wildly for him!

Otto Osworth: Mission Accomplished.

We fixed up the White House and for our heroic deeds Taft gave us the Congressional Gold Medal for saving him and the country.

Otto: (To the viewers) This was a great mission into the past. I hope you guys loved this one.

Me: We all did.

Nico: Yep.

May: Oh Nico have you thought about the gene-slammer?

Nico: Yes I just did. Porygon Z next.

Me: Ooh awesome choice.

Qin: Yeah that's a good one.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a parody of the Time Squad Episode called White House Weirdness and that was a really funny one. That one aired on November 8, 2002 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave

me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to France and we're going to meet Catherine the French Digidestined and we're going to have her help us battle Another Ditto and that is gonna awesome. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Porygon Z and her name is Irina Campognola and she is from Texas and has awesome video game making skills. She and Nico went to tech ed classes and she showed him how to make awesome video games. The match-up scene is for Wendy the Great, Gusty the Great, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Cosmos, The Evil Chaos Queen, and for Drakus' transformation. Drakus is going to transform in that one too. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to The Dragon Lands in Equestria, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the evil Horror Movie Slashers, Chucky, Michael

Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Norman Bates, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, who've come back from the dead still wanting revenge on us for destroying them last year on Halloween. Drakus is also coming with us, and he's going to EXPLODE AS HE TRANSFORMS AND UNLEASHES ALL KINDS OF HELL ON THOSE MURDEROUS BASTARDS! And we're going to meet a Kozmo Farmgirl Gene-Slammer named Dorothy Skywalker, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the state of Washington and his classmate in Math. She's also a natural born farmer and she also has mastery of the Force as well. Dorothy and Lincoln worked together to plant 10 acres of apple trees each one having a different type. The next mission for Time Squad is gonna be where we meet Blackbeard who is turning pirates into a laughingstock by Saving the Whales. We're going to teach him that a Pirates Life is the Only Life for him!

See you all tomorrow oh and Happy Birthday to Drako1234658!

# A PIRATES LIFE FOR ME - 1717

YO HO YO HO A PIRATES LIFE FOR ME!

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to meet one of the International Digidestined.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome. We haven't met one of the International Digidestined in a long tme.

Rarity: I think it's going to be so fun meeting one of them.

Nico: You guys will love Catherine. She is a great girl that lives in the Palace of Versailles.

Me: That palace has a lot of history behind it.

Kari: It sure does.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Kari.

Kari: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be so awesome helping you out.

Gatomon: I agree there too.

Nico: Remember when you and I first met on my early days?

Kari: I sure do. You and I faced the Dark Masters together and those were some of the toughest battles ever.

Qin: I heard so much about that. That was intense.

Me: Wow. Hard to imagine that Myotismon was that tough back then.

Camie: No kidding.

Tsuyu: Yeah that was intense and powerful.

Sirius: Boy it sure was.

Kari: And now, I can turn into a dragon.

Me: Boy you sure can. I forgot all about that. That was so awesome.

Qin: That was so cool.

Camie: Yeah and I didn't know you can do that now Kari.

Kari: That is really cool.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Kari how I don't know the full extent of the story but can you tell us all how you became part of the Digidestined like your brother and his friends?

Kari: I sure can and it was a great adventure that I will always remember.

She told us all about her story and it was awesome.

---

**Kari Kamiya** (八神 ヒカリ *Yagami Hikari* ?) is a character in the anime and manga series *Digimon Adventure*, *Digimon Adventure 02* and *Digimon Adventure tri.* . Kari is a DigiDestined, partnered with Gatomon, and embodies the trait of Crest of Light. She is the younger sister of Taichi "Tai" Kamiya.

Kari is the second and youngest child of Susumu and Yuuko. 4 years prior to the series, alongside with her parents, she and her older brother Tai, and the family's cat, Miko lived in Highton View Terrace. One night that year, she witnesses an egg emerge from the family's computer. The next day, the egg starts to roll around the house and she chases it until it stops in her room and hatches into a Botamon, which Kari plays with by blowing her whistle while the Botamon uses his "Bubble Blow".

She feeds chocolate to Botamon and he digivolves into Koromon, and Kari gives Miko's food to him, which the creature retributes with a hug. Miko then starts fighting Koromon to take his food back and wins. After their mother comes back home, Kari talks to Koromon and introduces herself and Tai to him. At night, Kari wakes Tai, noticing Koromon is strange. Koromon digivolves into Big Agumon, which Kari rides around the city while her brother chases after them. Agumon destroys a soda machine and Kari tries to get as many cans as possible, and then goes after Agumon.

She wonders why he's not talking to her anymore. Agumon tries to burn a truck that almost hit him using his "Pepper Breath", and later tries to attack a bus, which Kari begs for him to not do.

A gigantic Digi-Egg then appears above the city and hatches into a

Parrotmon, and Agumon tries to fight it. Tai finds them and tells Kari to run away. As Parrotmon attacks, Agumon digivolves into a humongous Red Greymon in order to protect Tai and Kari, and the girl cries seeing him fight. Parrotmon manages to leave Greymon unconscious, and Kari tries to wake him up with her whistle, but because of her cries, she's unable to blow it properly, and Tai blows it. Greymon wakes up and defeats the Parrotmon, and both are sucked back into the Digital World. At dawn, Kari calls for Koromon at the battle's remains. Digimon Adventure This event caused the siblings to be chosen to be among the new DigiDestined. The Ultimate Clash The destruction created by the battle caused it to be labeled a terrorist attack, and the Kamiya family moved away from the area.

At age 5, Kari was stricken with severe pneumonia. While their parents had left the two of them at home alone, Tai attempts to cheer her up by taking her to the park to play soccer, but she collapses while playing. She was taken to the hospital for weeks and nearly died, and when their mother gets there, she slaps Tai for endangering Kari. When Kari finally came home, she actually apologizes to Tai for not playing soccer correctly, only focusing on her own guilt; this caused Tai to feel outrageous guilt for endangering her life, and stuck with him for years.

When the original seven DigiDestined are transported into the Digital Worldfrom summer camp, Kari isn't with them, as she had been at home with a summer cold. However, she is reunited with Tai after he and Koromon are sucked into the Real World through a dimensional warp following his victory over Etemon. He only stays for a short while, and has to leave when he realizes that the Digital World is in bad shape and needed his help, much to Kari's regret.

Kari reunites with her older brother again when he and the other DigiDestined return to the Real World to pursue Myotismon, who is seeking the eighth DigiDestined child. None of them are aware that Kari is the eighth DigiDestined, and that the eighth Digivice ended up in the Kamiya residence. However, this realization is delayed after Meeko, the Kamiya family's cat, plays with the Digivice and accidentally loses it to a crow. The Eighth Digivice The next day, while Kari chases Meeko in the park, she runs across Gatomon, one of Myotismon's henchmen, and instantly recognizes her as a Digimon. She treats the catlike Digimon with kindness and invites her into her house. Gatomon, realizing that Kari is no ordinary child, figures she should kill her, but can't bring herself to. Gatomon Comes Calling With the help of her good friend, Wizardmon, who finds the eighth Digivice that night, Gatomon remembers that she was looking for someone, and realizes that she was looking for Kari. After she reunites with Kari, Gatomon and Wizardmon go to fetch Kari's Crest of Light, but Myotismon discovers that Gatomon is the eighth DigiDestined's partner, and holds her captive to try to find the eighth DigiDestined.

When she realizes what's happening, Kari turns herself in to stop the pain Myotismon's minions are inflicting. City Under Siege In the final showdown, Myotismon attempts to kill Kari by attacking her with his Grisly Wing, but Wizardmon steps in and takes the blow for her, sacrificing himself. Kari's grief leads to the activation of the Crest of Light and the Digivice to glow, and Gatomon Digivolves into Angewomon. Using the power bestowed to her by the other Digimon, Angewomon shoots an arrow through Myotismon's heart. However, when the fog fails to disappear, it's apparent that Myotismon isn't gone for good. When Myotismon returns as VenomMyotismon, Kari and T.K.. act on Gennai's prophecy by having Angemon and Angewomon shoot arrows of light through the hearts of their big brothers, Tai and Matt. This causes Agumon and Gabumon to warp digivolve to WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon.

Kari accompanies the seven other DigiDestined when they go back to the Digital World. While she is in the Digital World, Kari begins to hear a mysterious spirit that no one else can communicate with. When Tai and Matt get into a major fight, the spirit takes control of Kari's body and ends the fight, explaining to the DigiDestined more about why they were chosen and about the past of the Digital World.

After leaving Puppetmon's forest, Kari's illness catches up to her, and Tai frantically searches for medication for her in Machinedramon's city. My Sister's Keeper Underneath the city, Kari watches with horror as the enslaved Numemon are beaten by WaruMonzaemon. Empowered by the powers of light, she leads a revolt, helping the Numemon by deposing WaruMonzaemon. The grateful Numemon sacrifice themselves against Machinedramon to buy the DigiDestined precious time, and Kari decides to honor them by making grave marks for them.

While fighting against Piedmon, Kari, T.K. and Patamon were the only ones left after Piedmon turned everyone else into keychains. However, when T.K. and Kari found themselves falling to an almost certain death, T.K. found the hope to help Angemon Digivolve to MagnaAngemon, who saved T.K. and Kari and restored everyone from their keychain state.

At some point, Kari volunteered to be sawed in half by a magician for Senri Hori's birthday party.

In March 4, 2000, Kari shows her birthday gift for her friend Senri to Tai, who tries to take it. She then sends his e-mail and he screams at her for it, and she leaves. She and her friends arrive at Senri Hori's birthday party. When Senri is about to blow to candles, Tai calls her asking for help in the battle against Keramon, but she says she can't go.

Later, when the girls are playing a card game, Tai calls again asking for help.

On May 2000, Kari arrives in the Digital World and gives up her Crest power to free the Digimon Sovereigns. As a result, Gatomon loses the power to become Angewomon.

In April 2002, on the first day of school, Kari reunites with her old friend T.K., who has just moved to Odaiba and is in her class. Her classmate, Davis Motomiya, who has a crush on her, antagonizes T.K., but this proves to be the least of her problems as she finds out that the Digital World is in trouble due to a human boy who calls himself the Digimon Emperor. She also discovers that Davis and TK's new neighbors, Yolei Inoue and Cody Hida, are new DigiDestined, whose Digimon are capable of Armor Evolution. Much like T.K., Kari has a slight advantage compared to the new kids, though at first she feels like a burden because Gatomon has lost the Holy Ring that gave her power and can't evolve because of the Digimon Emperor blocking evolution with his Control Spires. However, in the 3rd episode A New Digitude the Emperor sets up a trap for the three new kids with a group of Tyrannomon during the fight. Gatomon and Patamon try to help but as Gatomon no longer has the holy tail ring that makes her power that of a champion, it's basically 2 rookies attacking and they say he should let them digivolve he says he won't, leaving the 2 digimon are useless. Kari, T.K. and Cody leave the battle to find the signal of a new Digi-Egg when they get to a cave they notice two eggs and T.K .asks if they have to wait for two new kids to come remove them, Kari notices the they're engraved with their crests and says they could be for them. TK disagrees saying that they already have their digimon but their digimon encourage them to try remove them. As they walk to the Digi-Eggs, their digivice glows in the colour of crests of light and hope respectively. Their Digivices were upgraded to a D-3. This then allows Gatomon to armour digivolve into Nefertimon and Patamon to armour digivolve into Pegasusmon. Both forms are powerful armour digimon that are holy beings and have the strength of champions due to Gatomon not having her tail ring. In Kyoto Dragon its revealed the traits they both have Hope and Light are the most powerful crests as light gives light to the world and the light inside a persons heart is hope and they receive the armour digivolving powers as they could only find 3 digimon who had this ancient power but the partners to the bearers of hope and light had this power too.

As Kari and T.K. help the newer kids, their friendship causes rift in the group as Davis is extremely jealous of how close they are due to how the bonded in the event of the first season due to being the youngest and being partnered with holy digimon. In the episode Guardian Angel when Kari is trapped in an area of the digiworld surrounded by corrupted Guardramon. TK and Davis argue who's going to rescue her, but eventually agreed to go together. Davis becomes jealous of how Patamon can digivolve into Angemon and when he dedigivolves back into Patamon. He questions them about how he can digivolve and asks about if Gatomon can as well. Patamon adds salt to the wound when he says that she becomes Angewomon and they make a great team.

One day, Kari starts to feel strange during class, and she sees herself surrounded by a dark ocean. On her way to the nurse's office, she sees a dark water creature with red eyes stalking her at the hall. Her behavior worries T.K., and she tells him she doesn't feel strong enough, but his attempt to encourage her backfires and leaves her upset. After school, she is involuntarily pulled into another dimension, the Dark Ocean. There, she encounters a group of Scubamon weakened by Dark Rings. She tries to use her light to release them, but an Airdramon attacks them before she can do it. Kari's pleas for help allow T.K., Patamon and Gatomon to come to her. After Pegasusmon destroy a Control Spire that was erected in the Dark Ocean, Gatomon is able to evolve into Angewomon and save Kari, both from the Airdramon and the Scubamon, who are revealed to be the creatures Kari saw stalking her. After repelling the creatures, who wanted Kari to be their queen (their bride in the Japanese version), the four return to the Real World. His Master's Voice

When Kari and T.K. visit Mimi in New York, they encounter Willis, his Digimon, Terriermon, and Wendigomon. While on a train for Colorado, Kari sends an e-mail to the other DigiDestined, who made their way to America to help her and T.K. On the way, their train is hindered by Wendigomon, so they have to continue on foot. They manage to join up with the others during the fight with Cherubimon. Angewomon and Angemon Digivolve to their Mega forms to release the powers of the Golden Digi-Eggs so Veemon and Terriermon can golden armor digivolve. Digimon Hurricane Landing!/Transcendent Evolution! The Golden Digimentals

While searching for Gatomon's lost Tail Ring, Kari, Yolei, and Ken end up in the Dark World. Upon finding the Dark Ocean, Kari begins to lose her composure due to her last visit. She and Ken struggle under the hold of the Dark Ocean. Arukenimon takes advantage of this and sends a Blossomon made of Control Spires after them. It takes Yolei's slap and honest words to help them see eye-to-eye, Yolei explains to her that when a pink light surrounds them, it's beautiful like Kari, that she possesses the crest of Ligh, that she has the power to dispel the darkness and Gatomon tells her she's the worst enemy to the realisation and understanding gives Aquilamon and Gatomon the power to DNA digivolve to Silphymon who obliterates Blossomon Opposites Attract

She, like T.K., takes it hard that BlackWarGreymon destroy the destiny stones and how he'll destroy the digital and real worlds of he destroys all of them in this saga. Gatomon makes references to how if she had her tail ring or could digivolve to Angewomon she could stop him. When they save the last destiny stone by using the D-3's they unveil Azulongmon who explains about how when the original 8 digidestined released their crest powers it restored the digital world and that he and the other thee guardians had been sealed away by the Dark Masters and that specifically the bearers of the crests of Hope and Light were the ones who released him and that when the Harmonious Ones needed to stop the threat of the Digimon Emperor that they could only find 3 digimon who had the power of amour digivolving but they were needed as Patamon and Gatomon also had this power and they changed their digivices to D-3s and explained about the powers of their crests that the other 6 are related to the the personality of the bearer like Tai being courageous, Izzy being knowledgeable and Sora being caring and loving. But hope and light are more powerful as they give the strength to always fight on and give light to the world. When he also says about replanting the destiny stones that he will used seeds of Light and that Hope gives them the powers to grow.

On Christmas Day, Gatomon is pleased when Gennai gives them one of Azulongmon's digicores and she instantly knows what it is that it will allow them to achieve their Ultimate forms, Kari, Izzy and their Digimon now Angewomon and MegaKabuterimon are sent to Hong Kong to help the Asian DigiDestined round up all the loose Digimon. While there, all three of the Poi Brothers develop a crush on Kari. Digimon World Tour, Pt. 1After returning to Japan that evening, Kari, Tai and their Digimon talk about how the new DigiDestined might have to kill evil Digimon soon.

There is a resurface of a rivalry seen in Joe's Battle when one of Daemon's forces is Ladydevimon and she gets into another fist fight with Angewomon and when they give their energy to Imperialdramon when Skullsatomon attacks Gatomon shyly asks Hawkmon for help to destroy Ladydevimon as Silphymon when she attacks two boys. It shocks Yolei but Kari makes her realise that they had no other choice as TK does with Cody when they are attacked by MarineDevimon. Their fears are confirmed when the Daemon Corpsattack and the new DigiDestined must kill them to prevent loss of life.

During the final episode and when Owikawa reveals why he wanted to make it to the digital world he finds out he was tricked, Gatomon instantly knows who has tricked and leeched his life when she hears the voice emanating from the giant mouth revealing its the voice that haunts her nightmares being Myotismon after all the pain he caused her before she was reunited with Kari and returned to her true destiny of being a partner digimon. The voice reveals he's not Myotismon or VenomMyotismon but a new form Malomyotismon who destroys his unknowing followers Arukenimon and Mummymon and the kids prepare to take him down during the battle against MaloMyotismon, Kari is paralyzed with fear after witnessing MaloMyotismon's cruelty. While she is subjected to MaloMyotismon's illusion, she experiences her dream desire to see humans and Digimon to live side by side, making it a better world for everyone. Gatomon and Raidramonbreak her free of the illusion, and she joins with the other kids to help break Ken out of his illusion. Kari uses the power of the dream dimension against MaloMyotismon, wishing for Gatomon to become stronger and making Gatomon, Angewomon, Nefertimon and Silphymon appear all at once. Later, when the children infected with the Dark Spore share their dreams and Noriko admits she wants to be a kindergarten teacher, Kari says that this is her dream as well. She then helps defeat MaloMyotismon once and for all with the light of her Digivice.

On Valentine's Day, 2003, Kari is kidnapped by Boltmon along with Mimi and Sora. When Pukumon enters the scene with a Control Spire, Joe is knocked into the 02 DigiDestined and Kari ends up with Cody's D-Terminal, allowing Gatomon to Armor Digivolve to Butterflymon.

On March 25, 2003, Diaboromon, resumes his reign of terror on the Internet. The Kuramon are bio-emerging via e-mail, so while Tai, Matt, and their Digimon entered cyberspace to battle Diaboromon once more, the others start to track down the Kuramon. Yolei and Kari find the first one and catch it for Izzy to examine. While Omnimon is being overpowered by Diaboromon, Kari and T.K., with their Digimon, go to help their older brothers. After that, Kari watches the battle between Imperialdramon Fighter Mode and Armageddemon.

In 2005, Kari wakes her bother up for practice at Tsukishima General High School with his soccer club. Reunion

In 2028, Kari became a kindergarten teacher, just as she dreamed. She has a son, who has a Salamon as a Digimon partner and also seemingly inherited his mother's whistle, which she had previously given to Gatomon at the end of the first series.

During one of her battles as a child, she and the other 02 DigiDestined encountered Parallelmon, who absorbed her, Yolei, Cody, and T.K., and inadvertently sent Davis into the *V-Tamer 01* world. There, Davis meets Tai Kamiya and Zeromaru, and Kari. and the others helped Davis from inside the monster by recreating the Digi-Egg of Miracles. With the monster destroyed, Davis and his friends returned to their continuity.

---

When she was done we were amazed.

Qin: Wow! Kari you have done a lot over the years.

Varie: She sure has.

Me: And we also undid the damage that was dealt by Myotismon.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Many of the Digimon are forever grateful for that.

Eli: Yeah and then some.

Me: No kidding. So Nico how do you know Catherine?

Nico: Well remember when I told you how we met lots of Digidestined from all over the world when Digimon were appearing all over the world?

Me: I sure do.

Nico: Yep. Catherine is one of the Digidestined that I met on that awesome adventure. Her Digimon Partner is a Floramon and she, T.K., Tai and I took on the Mamemon Brothers here in France at the Palace of Versailles.

Qin: That's incredible. I remember hearing about that. That was amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Her real name is Catherine Deneuve.

Nico told us all about her.

---

Prior to Tai and T.K's arrival in Paris, France, Catherine and her partner, Floramon attempted to destroy a Control Spire near the Seine River. A Giromon stopped and captured her. She was taken to Versailles Palace and held as a captive of a Mamemon, a MetalMamemon and a BigMamemon. When Tai Kamiya, T.K. Takaishi, Agumon, Patamon and T.K.'s grandfather, Michel, went to inspect why the Versailles Palace's lights were still on during Christmas Eve, they found her seated at a table while the three Mamemon ate.

Both Tai and T.K. develop a small crush on Catherine the moment they first see her while their respective partners develop a small crush on Catherine's partner, Floramon. Michel is outraged that the three Mamemon were having a party in the Versailles Palace and that Catherine was tied up. He confronted the three Mamemon and tried to rescue Catherine. Catherine was impressed by Michel's chivalry. One of the Mamemon throws a pie at Michel's face. Tai and T.K. tried to aid him but pies were also thrown at their faces. However, Greymon and Angemon successfully engaged the 3 Digimon and take the battle outside the Versailles Palace.

Afterwards, Catherine explained how she and Floramon were captured while trying to destroy a Control Spire. The group was then attacked by the Giromon who had earlier attacked Catherine, in addition to the Mamemon brothers. She had Floramon Digivolve to

Kiwimon to assist MetalGreymon and MagnaAngemon, the 3 of which managed to disperse the enemy group. They then departed to destroy the Control Spire, a task ultimately completed by MagnaAngemon.

After destroying the Control Spire, the French DigiDestined with their partner Digimon arrive along with the Digimon that were loose in France. With the day finally being Christmas, the French DigiDestined and Catherine exchange greetings of "Merry Christmas". Tai and T.K. then, at the same time, kiss Catherine on her cheeks either as a Christmas greeting or to show their mutual crush on her. T.K.'s grandfather also greets Catherine "Merry Christmas" by kneeling down, taking Catherine's hand and kissing it. In the English Dub, he meant to teach the boys "how to properly kiss a lady".

Near the end of episode 42, Catherine and Floramon are celebrating Christmas together with T.K's grandfather.

She last appears in the finale of the season in the streets of Paris, holding her light-emitting Digivice to the sky to aid in the defeat of MaloMyotismon. When she arrives in the Digital World, she stands together with Tai and Michael.

In August 2010, Catherine is one of the many DigiDestined that has their mind seized by Eosmon and interred within the Never World so that she can live within her memories with Floramon. After Agumon (Bond of Bravery) and Gabumon (Bond of Friendship) destroy the combined Eosmon's Mega form, Catherine is freed and regains consciousness in the Real World.

---

When he was done we were amazed.

Qin: That is amazing! And it's cool that she got to have a Christmas together with T.K.'s grandfather.

Nico: Yep.

Sirius: That's so cool.

Eli: It sure is.

Kari: I thought it was sweet too.

Nico: Thank God the White House is back to normal.

Me: Boy no kidding and we've seen the last of Rasputin.

Laney: Good riddance.

Nico: I honestly didn't expect to see him there.

Brittney: Me neither Nico. But the Forces of the Spirits know all and tell me everything, Past, Present or Future.

Nico: Wow that is amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby weren't with us or they would be scared shitless.

Varie: You're telling me.

Kari: Yeah no kidding there.

Gatomon: Yeah.

Nico: Here we are.

We arrived at the Palace of Versailles.

Me: The Palace of Versailles, Built back in 1667 and it was the home of the French Monarchy until the French Revolution.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That is amazing.

Laney: I've always wanted to come here.

Lana: It's so amazing.

Lily: Yeah.

We went up to the palace and went in and it was magnificent.

Me: Wow. The Palace of Versailles.

Eli: It's beautiful.

Laney: It's so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Nico: And America is still America. And not some unrelated named ghost town

Me: Yep.

We walked around and it was beautiful and full of historical value. Then out in the gardens we saw a girl with blond hair and a red dress with a Kiwimon fighting a black version of Ditto! She was fighting Another Ditto!

Nico: There she is! And she found the Another Omnitrix Alien.

Me: And it's Another Ditto. This is gonna be a good one.

We went to help her.

Nico: Bonjour Catherine.

Catherine Deneuve: (French Accent) Nico and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Me: You too Catherine.

Laney: Awesome to meet you.

Qin: Looks like you found our Another Omnitrix Alien Friend before we did. Awesome job.

Catherine Deneuve: Oui.

Airazor: Looks like the battle is going to be good. Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed and was ready.

Albedo turned into Negative Ditto.

Negative Ditto: Time to take a page out of Multiple Man, Multiplex, and Billy's books and make an army!

Negative Ditto made an army of 930 clones!

Me: Yeah! Lets see who our Another Ditto is.

Another Ditto: (In a Girls Voice) And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Halinor Vulvania! Wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Halinor Vulvania and she is A Superhero. She goes by the name of BIKINI GIRL!

Nicole: I remember seeing her!

Me: Yep.

I pulled out a comic of her and she was a voluptuous girl with blue hair and had a beautiful voluptuous body and a blue bikini and she was flying with blue angel wings and fired a blast of laser vision at a monster and slicing it in half.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yep. She has powers involving her sex appeal, laser vision, winged flight, ice breath, X-Ray Vision, and all the powers over the elements and all the powers over food and a seductive look that enables criminals to do anything.

Nicole: That is a kind of hero I can get along with.

Me: Yep.

Another Ditto: But it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ditto: Just to change back from this form.

Me: You were turned into what's called a Splixson and they are cloning aliens from the planet Hathor.

Another Ditto: That explains why I can clone myself like that and be in many places at once.

Me: Yeah. The only way to get you changed back is when we defeat you.

Another Ditto: Then take your best shot.

Me: Gladly. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kari: Time to Digivolve!

Gatomon nodded.

The Crest of Light activated.

Gatomon: GATOMON DIGIVOLVE TO…

She turned into Angewomon!

Angewomon: (Echoing) ANGEWOMON!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Sorry about this Halinor. (ACTIVATES KOKO AND ZOFIS'S RIDEWATCH)

(CAN YOU HEAR MY BY MIKE AND THE MECHANICS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY AND BLUE FIRE SWIRLS

AROUND ME)

Take the children and yourself

And hide out in the cellar

By now the fighting will be close at hand

Don't believe the church and state

And everything they tell you

Believe in me, I'm with the high command

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

There's a gun and ammunition

Just inside the doorway

Use it only in emergency

Better you should pray to God

The Father and the Spirit

Will guide you and protect from up here

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Swear allegiance to the flag

Whatever flag they offer

Never hint at what you really feel

Teach the children quietly

For some day sons and daughters

Will rise up and fight while we stood still

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me running (can you hear me calling you?)

(Can you hear me) hear me calling you?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running babe?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running?

Calling you, calling you

I danced and fired waves of energy balls and they hit the Another Ditto Clones and exploded all over with incredible power!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Laney: WHOA!

Camie: That was powerful!

Nico: Nice one!

Varie: Yeah it was!

Nico: (takes out Mutiplex's Ridewatch) I'll make an army of my own!

Nico activated it and made an army of 930 Clones too!

Nico: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES HOWLING ACES RIDEWATCH)

(GRAVITY OF LOVE BY ENIGMA PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Turn around, and smell what you don't see

Close your eyes, it's so clear

Here's the mirror, behind there is a screen

On both ways, you can get in

Don't think twice before you listen to your heart

Follow the trace, for a new start

What you need, and everything you'll feel

Is just a question of the deal

In the eye of storm you'll see a lonely dove

The experience of survival is the key

To the gravity of love

The path of excess leads to the tower of wisdom

(The path of excess leads to the tower of wisdom)

Try to think about it

That's the chance to live your life and discover what it is

What's the gravity of love

Look around just people, can you hear their voice?

Find the one who'll guide you to the limits of your choice

If I feel in the eye of storm

Just think of the lonely dove

The experience of survival is the key

To the gravity of love, oh (o fortuna)

He and the clones danced and fired waves of light and smashed the Ditto clones all over.

Me: Take that!

Eli: YEAH!

Sylvia Exetor: Here's what Darkness can do. (ACTIVATES YODONNA'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S TERROR TIME AGAIN BY SKYCYCLE PLAYS)

Sylvia Exetor: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

You hear the screeching of an owl

You hear the wind begin to howl

You know there's zombies on the prowl

And

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

You hear the beating of your heart

You know the screaming's gonna start

Here comes the really scary part

'Cause

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

All the trees begin to moan

And the monsters grunt and groan

Rotting faces full of slime

Don't you know it's terror time?

And…

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

She danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed the Ditto

Army all over.

Kaito: (gets out Go Buster gear) Count us in too!

Zocks: (Gets out Gokaiger gear) I've always wanted to use this!

Kaito got an awesome Beast X Blaster and Zocks got the Swords and Weapons of Super Megaforce!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Chloe Bourgeois: YEAH!

Nami: May I do one?

Me: Sure Nami.

Nico: How's your arm doing?

Nami: It still hurts but not as bad as it was before.

Me: Good.

She activated her Ridewatch for The Evil Ninja Storm Rangers!

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Nami: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE ELEMENTAL FORCES SWIRL AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She danced fired waves of fire, water, earth, wind, lightning, light and darkness from her hands and staff and the blasts hit Another Ditto and the army all over.

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one Nami!

Camie: I got one. (ACTIVATES YODO'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE HOUSES OF HEALING FOR THE LORD OF THE RINGS PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

With a sigh you turn away

With a deepening heart

No more words to say

You will find that the world

Has changed forever

And the trees are now turning

From green to gold

And the sun is now fading

I wish I could hold you closer

She fired waves of aurora and blasted down much of the Another Ditto Army!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Wow! That was awesome Camie!

Tsuyu: Yeah it was!

Me: Now here is the big promise that I made to all my awesome future wives and the promise I made to the world.

(EVENSTAR FOR LORD OF THE RINGS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN SINDARIAN AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Ú i vethed nâ i onnad

Si boe ú-dhanna

Ae ú-esteli, esteliach nad

Nâ boe ú i

Estelio han, estelio han, estelio

Estelio han, estelio veleth

I was glowing in an intensely bright light and it was so purifying and full of good and love. I glowed and fired waves of light and blasted some of the Another Ditto army

all over.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That was amazing!

Varie: It sure was!

Laney: Now here is me. (ACTIVATES MARLUXIA'S RIDEWATCH)

(WHO WANTS TO LIVE FOREVER BY DUNE PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRL

AROUND HER)

There's no time for us

There's no place for us

What is this thing that builds our dreams, yet slips away from us

Who wants to live forever

Who wants to live forever

Who

There's no chance for us

It's all decided for us

This world has only one sweet moment set aside for us

Who wants to live forever

Who wants to live forever

Who

But touch my tears with your lips

Touch my world with your fingertips

And we can have forever

And we can love forever

Forever is our today

Who wants to live forever

Who wants to live forever

Who

Who waits forever anyway?

She fired waves of flowers and grass and smashed the Another Ditto Army all over.

Me: That was awesome Laney!

Lana: Yeah it was!

Sirius: Yeah!

Me: Here's mine for Misty. (ACTIVATES MISTY TREDWELL'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN FLAMES SWIRL AROUND ME)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Live it in your mind

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a never ending story

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a never ending story

Story

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hands

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a never ending story

Never ending story

Never ending story

Never ending story

Never ending story

I danced and fired waves of green fire and smashed parts of the Another Ditto Army.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Sougo: (gets out Kiva Ridewatch) I should've used this one against Another Kiva the first time.

Armor Time! (Rock music mixed with Kiva's transformation noises) Gabu! Kiva!

Geiz: (Gets out Zeronos Ridewatch) At least you can do so now.

Armor Time! (Zeronos Belt standby music) Altair Form! Zeronos! (Zeronos transformation noises)

Sougo got KivaArmor while Geiz got ZeronosArmor.

Nico: WOO!

Laney: Awesome!

Kari: My turn! (ACTIVATES ARBORMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PROMISE BY WHEN IN ROME PLAYS)

Kari: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, LIGHT AND FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HER)

(ECHOING)

If you need a friend

Don't look to a stranger

You know in the end

I'll always be there

And when you're in doubt

And when you're in danger

Take a look all around

And I'll be there

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you, I will

When your day is through

And so is your temper

You know what to do

I'm gonna always be there

Sometimes if I shout

It's not what's intended

These words just come out

With no cross to bear

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

Gotta tell you

Need to tell you

Gotta tell you

I've gotta tell you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

I will, I will

She danced amazingly and fired waves of light, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed the Another Ditto army and blasted them all over.

Qin: WOW! That was great Kari!

Laney: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: Here's one. (ACTIVATES LAGRANGES RIDEWATCH)

(TAKE ON ME BY AHA PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOWS SWIRL AROUND HER)

We're talking away

I don't know what

I'm to say I'll say it anyway

Today's another day to find you

Shying away

I'll be coming for your love, okay?

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day or two

So needless to say

I'm odds and ends

But I'll be stumbling away

Slowly learning that life is okay

Say after me

It's no better to be safe than sorry

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day or two

Oh, the things that you say, yeah

Is it life or

Just to play my worries away?

You're all the things I've got to remember

You're shying away

I'll be coming for you anyway

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day

I'll be gone (take on me, take on me)

In a day (take me on, take on me)

(Take on me, take on me)

(Take me on, take on me)

(Take on me)

She danced divinely and fired waves of energy and rainbows and zoomed fast and smashed the Another Ditto army all over.

Me: That was awesome R.D.! Now here is one for Cody and Penny. (ACTIVATES PETE'S RIDEWATCH)

(DOWN UNDER BY MEN AT WORK PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SYMBOLS OF AUSTRALIA SWIRL AROUND ME)

Fantastic, this next song is coming out very soon

It's five minutes, perhaps even longer

It's a song about a place that we all come from

Oh, look out, Australians in the audience

Yes, I thought as much

Filthy and two podium people in the audience

This is a song called- anyone know what this song's called?

(What's it called) maybe you do know what it's called

It's called, it's called

I think that this is a pretty good town

They call this place the Big Apple, right?

(Why is that?) what does that make all you?

Not apples, worms! That's right

Anyway, we feel at home with all people, we're worms too, you know

I reckon if they haven't got the tape together now

It's all happening, okay, without further ado, it's on the show

Traveling in a fried-out Kombi

On a hippie trail, head full of zombie

I met a strange lady, she made me real nervous

She took me in and gave me breakfast

She said:

"Do you come from a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder?

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover"

Buying bread from a man in Brussels

Six foot four, full of muscle

I said, "Hey, do you speak-a my language, buck?"

He just smiled and gave me a Vegemite sandwich

And he said:

"I come from a land down under

Where beer does flow and men chunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better, better run, you better take cover"

Get down

Lying in a den in Bombay

With a slack jaw, and not much to say

I said to the man, "Are you trying to tempt me?

Because I come from the land of plenty"

And he said:

"Do you come from a land down under, oh yeah, yeah

Where women glow and men plunder?

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Now you try it, 'cause we are

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Just once more, c'mon, for me

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Oh don't stop now, 'cause we are

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

'Cause we are living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better, better run, you better take cover

A big hand for Big Han, he plays the flute

And he's also so cute

Hey, he's my best friend!

Not accepting this

I danced and fired waves of energy and smashed more of the Another Ditto Army all over!

Nico: OH YEAH! Love that song!

Kari: Time to go Dragon!

Me: Get ready guys. Here comes the Dragon!

Kari turned into her Dragon Form! She was a Pink Dragon!

Me: ENTER THE DRAGON!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: OH WOW!

Tsuyu: That is so cool!

Kari fired a blast of pink fire and incinerated numerous members of the Another Ditto Army!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: How about this one to go with it? (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(HEAVEN IS A PLACE ON EARTH BY BELINDA CARLISLE PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

They say in Heaven, love comes first

We'll make Heaven a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

When the night falls down

I wait for you, and you come around

And the world's alive

With the sound of kids on the street outside

When you walk into the room

You pull me close, and we start to move

And we're spinnin' with the stars above

And you lift me up in a wave of love

Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

They say in Heaven, love comes first

We'll make Heaven a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

When I feel alone

I reach for you, and you bring me home

When I'm lost at sea

I hear your voice, and it carries me

In this world, we're just beginnin'

To understand the miracle of livin'

Baby, I was afraid before

But I'm not afraid anymore

Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

They say in Heaven, love comes first

We'll make Heaven a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Heaven

Heaven

Heaven

In this world we're just beginnin'

To understand the miracle of livin'

Baby, I was afraid before

But I'm not afraid anymore

Heaven

Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

They say in Heaven, love comes first

We'll make Heaven a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

She danced and fired waves of magic and smashed much of The Another Ditto Army all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Love that song!

Me: YEAH BABY!

Sunset Shimmer: I got one. (ACTIVATES NAKED KRABS RIDEWATCH)

(ROCK LOBSTER BY THE B-52'S PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LOBSTERS AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

We were at a party
His earlobe fell in the deep
Someone reached in and grabbed it
It was a rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
We were at the beach
Everybody had matching towels
Somebody went under a dock
And there they saw a rock
It wasn't a rock
It was a rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
Motion in the ocean
His air hose broke
Lots of trouble
Lots of bubble
He was in a jam
S'in a giant clam

Rock rock

Rock lobster

Down, down

Lobster rock

Lobster rock

Let's rock!

Boy's in bikinis

Girls in surfboards

Everybody's rockin'

Everybody's fruggin'

Twistin' 'round the fire

Havin' fun

Bakin' potatoes

Bakin' in the sun

Put on your noseguard

Put on the Lifeguard

Pass the tanning butter

Here comes a stingray

There goes a manta-ray

In walked a jelly fish

There goes a dog-fish

Chased by a cat-fish

In flew a sea robin

Watch out for that piranha

There goes a narwhal

Here comes a bikini whale!

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed the Another Ditto Army all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Ditto's: DOGPILE!

The Another Ditto's dogpiled on Vroon.

Vroon: Why me?!

Me: HEY! Get off him! He's not a beanbag chair!

Eli used the Force and threw them off!

Me: The real fight is us!

Fluttershy: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES CARMEN DILLO'S RIDEWATCH)

(BREATHLESS BY THE CORRS PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Go on, go on

Leave me breathless

Come on

Hey, yeah

The daylight's fading slowly

But time with you is standing still

I'm waiting for you only

The slightest touch and I feel weak

I can not lie

From you, I can not hide

And I'm losing the will to try

Can't hide it (can't hide it)

Can't fight it (can't fight it)

So go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Tempt me, tease me

Until I can't deny this

Loving feeling

Make me long for your kiss

Go on, go on

Yeah, come on

Yeah

And if there's no tomorrow

And all we have is here and now

I'm happy just to have you

You're all the love I need somehow

It's like a dream

Although I'm not asleep

And I never want to wake up

Don't lose it (don't lose it)

Don't leave it (don't leave it)

So go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Tempt me, tease me

Until I can't deny this

Loving feeling

Make me long for your kiss

Go on, go on

Yeah, come on

Yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

And I can't lie

From you, I can not hide

And I've lost my will to try

Can't hide it (can't hide it)

Can't fight it (can't fight it)

So go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Tempt me, tease me

Until I can't deny this

Loving feeling

Make me long for your kiss

Go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Go on, go on

She danced and fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and spirits of animals and they went at Another Dittos and smashed them all over the place!

Me: We're going to need the heavy Artillery. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his awesome flute.

Me: You guys will like this one.

I used the Animal Crystals for the Locust Wild Zord for Multiple Man, The Cockroach Wild Zord for Multiplex and the Scarab Wild Zord for

Billy Numerous!

Me: Time to unleash the swarm!

I blew a tune and then out came miniature versions of the Locust, Cockroach and Scarab Zords and they went at the Another Ditto Army in a massive swarm and blasted them all into dust! Until only 1 was left!

Nico: Just one left! And that was smart thinking J.D. with the Locust, Cockroach and Scarab zords.

Me: Scarabs, Locusts and Roaches overpower opponents with superior numbers.

Eli: Yep.

Airazor: But this was a really awesome battle so far.

Camie: It sure was.

Catherine Deneuve: Yeah it is.

?: And I'll bring it down.

We saw a Porygon Z!

Me: A Porygon Z!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Awesome!

Porygon Z: (In a girls voice) (Southern Accent) YEEHAW! Lets hogtie this alien impostor!

Nico: Irina Campognola! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and red eyes and had magenta and blue clothes and was wearing a cowboy hat.

Irina Campognola: Lets get it!

She fired waves of blue energy and blasted down the last Another Ditto and she reverted back to like she is depicted on the comic!

I went over to Halinor and picked her up.

Me: Halinor are you okay?

Halinor Vulvania: (Dizzy) Mommy read me the story about the cookie monster.

Me: I think she got hit way too hard.

Nico: Yep.

Halinor Vulvania: (Groans) What a headache. J.D.? You really let me have it.

Me: I hope we didn't hit you too hard.

Halinor put her arms around my neck and I picked her up bridal style.

Nico: We NEED to get you a costume.

Me: She dresses up in casual clothes when not in Superhero attire.

Nico: Oh.

Nicole: It's true.

Nicole showed the comic and she wears a work dress.

Nico: Oh. That works.

Catherine Deneuve: That was a great battle!

Kiwimon: Yeah it was!

Angewomon: It sure was fun.

Irina Campognola: It sure was a fun one.

Kari: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Irina Campognola: I have many of them. But my favorite is how I taught Nico how to make his own video games.

Nico: It's true. Irina taught me how to make video games.

Me: So she taught you how to make your own video games. That is so awesome.

Laney: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Irina Campognola: Yep. Taught him everything I know..

Nico: That's right.

Laney: So awesome.

Nico and Irina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Irina Campognola: Me too pardner.

Airazor: But this was fun still. Beast Mode!

She turned back into a hawk.

Maria: I have a feeling the Porygons are underrated

Me: Not necessarily. I think Porygon is a cool Pokemon.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: Yeah I think it's cool.

Kari: I agree.

Nico: But this was an awesome rescue.

Catherine Deneuve: But it was great helping you all out.

Nico: Just like old times right Catherine?

Catherine Deneuve: Oui.

Qin: But it was awesome.

Nico: Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Drakus, and Sora Takenouchi are heading to The Dragon Lands in Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got word that the Horror Movie Slashers, Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Leatherface, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown have come back from the dead and they still want revenge on us for destroying them last year on Halloween.

Lincoln: Oh, this is awesome, we're here in The Dragon Lands in Equestria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got word that the Horror Movie Slashers, Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Leatherface, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown have come back from the dead and they still want revenge on us for destroying them last year on Halloween.

Me: Should've known those murderous bastards wouldn't stay dead for much longer. But, this is the absolute last time we're dealing with

them.

Nico: Last year's Halloween battle made sure of that when they, along with Daniel Monroe, were brought back from the dead by the servant of Dracula from Castlevania, Death from Castlevania.

Max Goof: Along with bringing the Marvel Zombies here. Luckily, we also brought a ton of firepower for this.

Max Goof got out a scroll, and inside it were guns, shotguns, machetes, and tons of ammo.

Drakus: Nice, and I can't wait to rip them all to shreds and send them to The Black Gates, and I'm also going to transform as well.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Drakus, and I want to thank you and Sora for coming with us.

Sora T.: You're welcome, Lincoln. Still, I can't believe the horror movie slashers are back again.

Nico: Yeah, but we did send Kevin Wendell Crumb and Norman Bates to where they truly belong: The Black Gates, so we're down two horror movie slashers.

Lincoln: And the rest of those slashers will also be joining them soon.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter from two horror slashers we know all too well. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Leatherface, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason

Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, Leatherface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Those depraved, bloodthirsty horror movie slashers, let's take them down!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Kozmo Farmgirl, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Kozmo Farmgirl.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Dorothy Skywalker, but we'll talk later, let's go rip those bastards limb from limb, until there's nothing left.

We rushed over, and right before any of the slashers could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, Leatherface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, and that allowed the seven girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, Leatherface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, and when the horror movie slashers saw us, naturally, they were pissed off again and they still wanted our blood.

Lincoln: You and the rest of the horror movie slashers just don't even know when to stay in Hell, do you, Chucky!

Chucky: We will never die, but all of you will for what you did in killing us!

Me: Still just as fucked up as ever Chucky.

Drakus: That was on all of you, and not us, shit for brains!

Nico: And you can't kill us, we're immortal. But, none of you are!

Drakus: And I'm done wasting my breath on any of you, it's time for you all to die!

Suddenly, Drakus' blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a blue energy aura with dragons, cryptids, lightning, and elemental forces, he unholsters his massive Sword of The X-Squad from his back, and as he approached Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, Leatherface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, he left blue energy, dragons, cryptids, lightning, and elemental forces with every step.

Drakus: Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, Leatherface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, I will never ever forgive you for what you all have done, each of you heartlessly murdered so many innocent souls to slake your thirst for blood and for your own sadistic pleasure without any care for the consequences of your vile misdeeds. Well, that all ends here and now, and now, I will make each and every last one of your deaths slow, painful, and frightening!

Suddenly, Drakus was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortex and lightning crashing down from the heavens, there's a dragon and cryptids flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with the blood red eyes of death glaring at the horror movie slashers. Then, as the vortex faded, Drakus emerged, but he was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Drakus grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blood red streaks and blood red highlights in the bangs of his messy blue hair, he has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with lightning, cryptids, dragons, and elemental forces surrounding him, he has a dragon with the Death Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Death and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links and a blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is the Loch Ness Monster with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Death and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant, his blue t-shirt now has a blood red dragon and phoenix on it, his jacket turned cobalt blue with blood red jersey devils on it, his red pants have blue flames on the pant legs, his green slippers changed into black leather ankle-high combat boots with a tinge of blue, and he has on a long long-sleeved cobalt blue trenchcoat with blood red jersey devils on the coattails and on the back is a dragon with lightning bolts and cryptids surrounding it. Suddenly, Drakus felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, his head, and backside and then, massive cobalt blue angel wings with blood red tips on the cobalt blue feathers, grew and sprouted out above his blue dragon wings, his blue dragon horns on his head and blue dragon tail grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Black Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Drakus' Sword of The X-Squad and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, dragons, cryptids, lightning, and elemental forces, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Drakonia's Elemental Lightning Cryptid Greatsword of Deathly Avenger Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbols of The X-Squad and Drakonia with cryptids and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pitch black blade, large cobalt blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer pitch black handle, four large cobalt blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large blood red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and a large cobalt blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony and BlazeBlue holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the dragon that said, "Drakus Hydrax, Prince of Drakonia, Loving Only

Child of Queen Pyrani Hydrax and King Volteus Hydrax, Best Friend of Many, Loving Boyfriend of X-Squad Cyclonis, Sapphire Ink, Viridi, X-Squad Mine, X-Squad Princess Morbucks, Polly Tix, and X-Squad Zizou Olympia, Captain of The X-Squad, Destroyer Of Brainiac, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Feral, Insane, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Cryptids and Mischief"

ドラクス・ハイドラックス、ドラコニア の王子、ピラニハイドラックス 女王と ヴォルテウス ハイドラックス 王の愛する一人っ子、多くの親友、X分隊サイクロニス の愛情深いボーイフレンド、サファイアインク、ヴィリディ、Xスクワッドマイン、X隊プリンセス・モーバックス、ポリー・ティックス、およびX分隊 ジズー オリンピア、X分隊のキャプテン、頭脳派の破壊者、極度に悪で、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、野性的で、非常識で、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびマスターライトニング、クリプティッド、ミスチーフの

Drakus Hydrax's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CRYPTID SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM MISCHEVIOUS DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC LIGHTNINGSTORM MAYHEM AND DIVINE ELECTRIC CRYPTID JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Drakus Hydrax's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Kreuger, Ghostface, and Pennywise saw it, the bastards went after him to kill him, but Drakus spreads his massive cobalt blue angel wings and blue dragon wings and summoned an arsenal of firearms from out of nowhere, and he fired on them, riddling them with holes, but it pissed them off even more.

Drakus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Lightning Mischief Dragon and Divine Demonic Cryptid Justice) **Your time of judgement has finally come, and now, you shall die!**

Lincoln: Don't leave us out, Drakus, we also want in too. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Sora T., Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the horror movie slashers, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Drakus unleashed the full force of the forces of Hell upon them with a storm of rainbow super lightning and blood red and cobalt blue lightning, and then, they fired powerful beams of rainbow and cobalt blue energy at the horror movie slashers, and they exploded with incredible power, killing them for good and sending their bloodstained hides to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Drakus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive cobalt blue angel wings and larger blue dragon wings, larger blue dragon horns, and larger blue dragon tail are permanent.

Drakus: Whoo, now that's what I call a bloodbath of justice!

Lincoln: Now, those monsters are gone for good.

Nico: And they're never coming back again.

Me: Yeah, we've dealt with them more than once, and that's about enough.

Lincoln: And I also found out that Cosmos was the one who brought them back from the dead.

Eli: (Gasps) Oh, she's just crossed a big line now!

Lincoln: She sure did, Eli, but she'll get hers later on today. (To Dorothy Skywalker) And it's so good to see you again, Dorothy Skywalker.

Dorothy Skywalker reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light green hair, light green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful light green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Kozmo Farmgirl, and she's dressed in a sleeveless light green vest, sleeveless light green and black vertically striped top, purple skirt, red pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless dark purple trenchcoat with deserts on the coattails, and Kozmo Farmgirl on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Cyberdark End Dragon-themed greatsword with Kozmo

Farmgirl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark purple angel wings for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large dark purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Dorothy Skywalker: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Dorothy Skywalker and they hugged, and Dorothy Skywalker is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Dorothy Skywalker: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and you now have massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Dorothy Skywalker, she's my Guardian Angel from the state of Washington and my classmate in Math. She's also a natural born farmer and before you ask, she's also the cousin of Luke Skywalker and she also has mastery of the Force as well.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Luke and Anakin are in for a reunion when we get back.

Lincoln: You said it, and Applejack, you're also going to like this part, Dorothy and I worked together to plant 10 acres of apple trees each one having a different type.

Applejack: Planting 10 acres of apple trees and each one has a different type of apple?!

Dorothy Skywalker: Yep, and here's the list.

Dorothy handed Applejack the list of apple trees she and Lincoln planted.

1. Red Delicious

2. Golden Delicious

3. Granny Smith

4. Ambrosia

5. Pink Lady

6. Gala

7. Fuji

8. Evercrisp

9. Cosmic Crisp

10. Braeburn

Applejack: Hoowee, that's a lot of apple trees you two planted.

Lincoln: The real trick was finding an open patch of land for this one, but we also had some help from Mary Garcia and Liam, and they found a perfect patch of farmland for us to plant the trees, and as a result, it became an apple orchard.

Applejack: Say, I remember seeing that apple orchard in the north of Gotham Royal York, but I didn't know it was yours and Dorothy's.

Lincoln: It's okay, Applejack, but you saw the hard work we did to make that apple orchard grow, and I also made Dorothy a beautiful apple-themed straw hat, and to show thanks, Dorothy kissed me on the lips, and she hates Scoots with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, what did that heckler do this time?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Dorothy Skywalker's neck with dark purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Dorothy Skywalker: (Surprised)Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Dorothy.

Dorothy Skywalker had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Dorothy Skywalker's waist and Dorothy Skywalker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Canaan, Yunyun, Nene, Hakkou, Liang Qi, Maria Oosawa, and Alphard from Canaan.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Canaan, Yunyun, Nene, Hakkou, Liang Qi, Maria Oosawa, and Alphard from Canaan.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Canaan: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Canaan and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Canaan: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Canaan: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Canaan, Yunyun, Nene, Hakkou, Liang Qi, Maria Oosawa, and Alphard with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Leatherface, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown have come back from the dead and they still want revenge on us for destroying them last year on Halloween, and worse still, Cosmos was the one who brought them back.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Drakus transforming and all of us destroying the slashers and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Dorothy Skywalker have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's

back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that sadistic Queen of Chaos, Cosmos, was the one who brought those blood-drenched monsters back from the dead, even after we killed them last year.

Lincoln: Cosmos is going to pay dearly for what she just did later on today, and I fully intend on making her suffer dearly.

Nico: Yeah, she doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Kreuger, Ghostface, and Pennywise and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Dorothy Skywalker saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Dorothy Skywalker: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dorothy, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dorothy Skywalker: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Dorothy, what's the story on you hatting Scoots with a burning passion?

Dorothy Skywalker: Oh, you're so not going to like this. One day, Lincoln and I were busy planting some more apple trees in our little apple orchard, but then, we heard the sound of a scooter and it was heading our way: it was none other than Royal Woods' pain in the neck and completely insane evil heckler, Scoots, and she was going to try and ruin our apple orchard, but I wasn't going to let that old goat get away with it. I used the Force and got Scoots off her scooter and Lincoln trapped her in a rose red orb, and I destroyed Scoots' scooter. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Scoots almost tried to do to us, and they were mad at her. We sent her back to Sunset Canyon, and Varie, having had enough of Scoots, decided to kick her out of Sunset Canyon and sent her straight to the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum where she was put in a straitjacket and locked up in a padded cell for the rest of her days.

We cheered wildly for what Dorothy and Lincoln did to Scoots.

Nico: Nice one, you two, that ought to teach that old goat. But, there's also something else you should know, Dorothy: Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse sent Scoots to Hell forever.

Dorothy Skywalker: Whoa, I knew Lincoln also had a talent for magic, but I never knew that he's also made some curses as well.

Me: Oh, he did, and they're quite effective on jerks like Scoots or any other jerk we run into.

Nico: (Snickers) And the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse has also caused the jerks we've got chained up at the restaurant for our humiliations to cough up tons of gold and jewels.

Dorothy Skywalker: What?! Is that possible?!

Lincoln: It is, and we'll be sure to show that to you, and one of the jerks chained up there is Flip. That mutant cheapskate's been chained up here since last year, and we've subjected him to a ton of very painful humiliations.

Me: And Linc's serious on the word "painful".

We showed Dorothy Skywalker the painful humiliations we've subjected Flip to, and they were really hilarious and painful.

Dorothy Skywalker: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, OH, THAT WAS WAY TOO HILARIOUS!

Lincoln: Told you they were painful, Dorothy.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem were getting ready for our beach date, and it's at Bay View Private Beach in Michigan.

My harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Varie: Looks like we made it to Bay View Private Beach, now where's J.D.?

Me: I'm right here.

Then, the girls in my harem turned to see me, and their faces had atomic red blushes, hearts in their eyes, their tongues fell onto the sand, and their noses were really bleeding as soon as they see me arrive, I was dressed in a large red speedo with flames on it and white flames coming off the speedo, red sandals, my jewelry, and I had my weapons holstered in case of trouble, and the girls were speechless.

Me: Surprised to see me?

Varie: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on my massive right pec) Big time, and you're also in a speedo, you big, tall, handsome muscular hunk of a man.

Me: Just wanted to try out wearing a speedo for a change, and I think it may have also gotten your attention big time. Shall we?

Me and my harem dived right into the waters and we were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and we had a game of volleyball and the girls in my harem got a massive deep atomic red blush when they saw me lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, we also had some lunch on the sand, and then, I made clones of myself, and me and the clones went up to the girls in my harem, and we wrapped the girls in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of me and my clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of me and my clones, and we shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, we came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in our original clothes.

Nico: Hey, J.D., how was your date?

Me: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Bay View Private Beach in Michigan.

Lynn Sr.: You guys went to Bay View Private Beach? I've been there with Rita on a couple of dates.

Lincoln: And I think I've found another beach date location.

The girls in my harem were still blushing like crazy after seeing me in a speedo.

Nico: Uh, girls, are you okay?

I whispered to Nico that I was in a speedo, and that got the girls blushing like crazy, and his eyes went wide.

Nico: (Stunned) Dude, didn't think you'd do something like that: wearing a speedo. I think the girls in your harem went lovestruck when they saw you in it.

Me: Well, you remember when Lincoln wore that orange speedo that Luna Isdrage made for him?

Nico: But, that's only around Luna Isdrage, if the other girls in his harem see him in a speedo, expect the same thing that happened to the girls in your harem.

May: (Seductively) And the same thing to happen to us, 'cause we also got a speedo with your name on it, big boy.

Nico's face blushed when he heard May's words.

Nico: (Smirks) Clever girl.

---

At Lynn's Table a massive brawl was ensuing! But it wasn't with anyone else. It was with Lincoln's Guardian Angels and the Jerks as the girls were smashing and pulverizing Flip and the Jerks with extreme savagery and brutality! They were brutally smashing them into pulp in a brutal fight cloud and lots of gold, coins, jewels, gold bars and more were pouring out of them at an accelerated rate!

Airazor: Whoa! That is a great fight cloud.

Metal Man: Nothing like a little humiliating fun.

Brittney: And a little bonding time with me and Hari too.

Hari: That's true.

Catherine Deneuve: It's truly an honor to be with you all.

Nico: Same here Catherine.

Maria: Remember when you two first met?

Brittney: I sure do.

Hari: It was during Brittney's first Mini Ambassador Mission.

Me: I think it was during the Blue Dragon World Missions.

Misty Tredwell: But those were so awesome and it was really awesome meeting Hari and her family.

Carly Atlas: It sure was. And it was cool how she and her brother helped so many ghosts cross over.

Devack: It sure is awesome she did all that.

Hari: I thought it was cool too.

Cyborg: We'll never regret having you with us.

Hari: No you sure won't and it's so awesome.

DemiMeramon: I think it's so awesome that we are with you guys now.

Brittney: You got that right.

Kalin: It is awesome.

Tuddrussel: That is it you rotten putrid bucket of bolts! I'm going to rip your head off and turn it into scrap metal!

Larry 3000: Ooh I'm so scared!

Tuddrussel: Well you should be when I tell everyone what a worthless and pathetically lousy freak of metal you are!

Larry 3000: That really hurts! Especially coming from a brainless moron that sleeps with an ugly nightlight and a teddy bear!

CRUEL!

Tuddrussel: HEY! You leave Mr. Binky out of this you dustpan!

Nico: Oh boy.

Tuddrussel: How about the time I caught you putting on makeup bucket boy!

Larry 3000: Ha! That's not nearly as bad as the time you were having a drink and got your head stuck in the toilet after you took a dump in it sewage boy!

Tuddrussel growled in rage!

Tuddrussel: I checked your bluebook value Larry and it said you were absolutely worthless METALFACE!

Larry 3000: I tried to check your IQ but numbers don't go that low you brainless imbecile!

Tuddrussel: YOUR MOTHER'S A STUPID BLIMP!

Larry 3000: YOUR MOTHER'S A PROTOPLASMIC BRAINED SHAVED GORILLA!

WHOA! THAT IS AWFULLY CRUEL!

Muscle Pig: (grabs Tuddrussel and Larry's heads) Oink!

2012 Raph: Looks like you have some bonking heads competition, Eli.

Eli: Yep.

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together and man did it hurt like a son of a bitch!

Tuddrussel and Larry: OUCH!

Muscle Pig: Oink!

Me: Stewie you need to give Muscle Pig a voice box.

Stewie: I am working on one.

Me: Oh.

I went over to Tuddrussel and Larry.

Me: You two are acting like babies!

Camie: Are they always like that?

Brittney: You have no idea. Tuddrussel and Larry absolutely hate each other. They hardly EVER got along.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Tuddrussel, Larry what is your problem. You two are always acting like a couple of fucking 2 year olds!

William: Isn't this how they always are?

Nico: William you're not helping.

William: Sorry.

Tuddrussel: Why should I work with him! Larry is a robot and he has only one thing to do and that is to do what he is told and follow orders minus the sass-lip!

Larry 3000: I would if Tuddrussel didn't have the brain of a monkey and acted like a child!

Tuddrussel roared and jumped Larry and pulverized him in a brutal fight cloud!

Eli then grabbed them both.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nanny goats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Tuddrussel and Larry: OUCH!

Muscle Pig: (glares at Eli) Oink! Oink!

Stewie: Uh oh. Eli, he's saying that your time as head bonker has ended and that he's taking your spot.

Eli then gave the Muscle Pig a powerful death glare.

Eli: Lets get one thing straight you overgrown porkroast! I am the only headbonker here!

Me: You tell him bro!

Muscle Pig: (pouts) Oink!

Eli: Good.

Me: Now you two are going to stop fighting like a couple of little babies right now and get along and work together or getting bashed in your heads will be the least of your problems.

Muscle Pig: (to Eli) Oink!

Stewie: He's asking you if you want to bonk their heads with him.

Eli: Well I could always use a partner.

Muscle Pig and Eli shook hands. Or in Muscle Pig's case hoof.

Qin: Awesome.

Brian: Stewie, I hope you realized what you just created.

Stewie: Oh, come on! It's not everyday Muscle Pig appears in the story!

Brian: Oh right.

Nico: Besides he's cool.

Qin: And a strong pig too.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: Lincoln, why don't your Guardian Angels beat up the jerks for over several minutes?

Lincoln: They have been doing that for the last 45 minutes.

Maria: Oh.

Qin: Why do you think gold was pouring out of them.

Camie: Boy they were really going at them.

Muscle Pig walked up to Flip and punched his stomach.

KRABLAM!

He belched out numerous rubies and gold bars.

Eli: Nice punch.

Muscle Pig: Oink.

They high fived.

Rolf put on the Hat of Discipline.

Amy: What's with the Giant Hammer?

Rolf: It's the Hat of Discipline. Do you live in a cave!

KRABLAM!

He smashed her flatter than a pancake and numerous piles of emeralds poured out of her.

Nico: Nice one Rolf.

Me: Oh! I got one!

I pulled out a moonshine jug.

I was playing That's My Horse!

Rolf: "That's my horse!" [He hits Ed.]

Ed: "That's my horse?" [He slaps Rolf's hands.]

Rolf: "Yes, that's my horse!" [He slaps Flip's cheek.]

Ed: "That's my horse!" [He hits Bubble Bass's face, and they laugh.]

Rolf: "That's my horse!" [He breaks a barrel over Amy's head.]

We were laughing hysterically!

Ed: "My horse! My horse!" [He slams a wheelbarrow down on Billy McLean's head.]

Rolf: "Uh-uh-uh."

Eddy: Lumpy, how about you keep doing that as Edzilla?

Ed: You got it Eddy!

He turned Edzilla and smashed and pulverized the jerks all over with intense fury and numerous piles of gold and coins and jewels poured out.

Qin: YEAH!

Eddy: (LAUGHS)

Edzilla: THAT'S ED'S HORSE!

He SMASHED THE JERKS INTO A PULP! And then a MASSIVE Fountain Explosion of jewels erupted out of the jerks and flooded the area around them!

Eddy: Hey, Lumpy! While you're Edzilla, you and Rolf should keep doing the That's MyHorse song!

Edzilla: Ed like!

They were dancing and smashing the jerks all over with incredible fury and NUMEROUS AVALANCHES OF GOLD, JEWELS, COINS, BARS AND MORE EXPLODED OUT OF THEM WITH EVERY FORM OF COMEDY!

Maria: Wait. You guys hear that?

We heard horse whinnies?

Nico: Horse whinnies?

Then in came a Zodiart and it was for Pegasus the Flying Horse!

Me: The Zodiarts of Pegasus the Winged Horse!

Nico: Wow! That's a cool one!

Lightning Dust: Wow! And we know tons of Pegasi.

Nico: Yep.

Pegasus Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Been a long time J.D.

She changed back and it was a girl with blue hair, blue clothes and she had the symbol for Pegasus the Flying Horse on her arm and the constellation of Pegasus on her pants.

Me: Penelope Pegasus! Wow!

Penelope Pegasus: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Boy its been a long time.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep. She was one of my friends over at Flight Camp. She is also the one that taught me most of my piloting skills.

Nico: So she taught you how to fly a plane and all that.

Me: Yep.

Penelope Pegasus: Good times. And I heard you piloted so many awesome planes including Air Gigantica.

Me: Yep. Those were so awesome.

Eddy: Lumpy wait! This is J.D.'s friend. Don't hurt her.

Edzilla: Aww.

Eddy: You can still hurt the jerks.

Edzilla: Ed like. ED SMASH JERKS!

He pulverized them more.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Penelope. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Penelope Pegasus: I'm ready.

She turned into the Pegasus Zodiarts and flew and I flew after her.

Me: (Activates Stratos's Ridewatch) Time to get blown away.

I fired a wave of wind and smashed her into Billy McLean and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive number of gold bars exploded out and it was as many bars of gold as there were in all of Fort Knox and I caught the Zodiarts Switch and purified it and it formed into a sword. Penelope got up and I helped her.

Penelope Pegasus: What a headache.

Me: You're going to be okay.

Swerve: We can still humiliate the jerks some more.

Nico: We got lots of time.

We did so with numerous pranks and more and Lincoln's Guardian Angels were still pulverizing Flip all over for everything he did and really ripping him to pieces!

They were mangling him up for over 4 hours! HOLY MACKEREL!

Pounce: I think that's enough.

Nico: Yeah.

The Guardian Angels all came back and they were all sweating like pigs and were really dripping.

Sarah Tinsley: Wow!

Emily McCale: That was worth it.

Eleanor Collins: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head for the estate.

We went back home and the jerks were all beaten up to within an inch of their lives and Flip took the worst of it.

* * *

We arrived.

Mokuba: Where to next?

ALARM BLARES!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Nico: To the Time Squad Satellite!

We were off to the Satellite and we arrived.

We went to the computer.

Larry 3000: The History Instability Detectors traced the problem back to 1717 to a man named Edward Teach.

Me: That's Blackbeard!

Otto Osworth: He was the Fiercest Pirate to ever sail the Seven Seas.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Sportsmaster: Can me, Merman, Riddler, Absorbing Man, Overdrive, Weather Wizard, Shiva, Bronze Kneecap, DC Enchantress, and King Shark go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Qin: I got a feeling I know what this version of Blackbeard is up to.

Nico: You do?

Qin: Yeah but we'll need confirmation when we get there.

Laney: Okay.

Me: And Pipp, Rarity, it's your turn to shine.

Pipp Petals: All right!

Rarity: Oh this is gonna be amazing darlings.

RD Lola: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lets see. I'm hoping to meet a Mega Dialga next.

Carolyn Hope: Wow! A Mega version of what I can turn into.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will. All right lets load up the Phoenix Maelstrom Ship and head out to see what Blackbeard is up to.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Cosmos, The Chaos Queen, and she's absolutely furious that Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Leatherface, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown have have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Cosmos on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Leatherface, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown have have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge.

Discord: Should've known it was only a matter of time before she finds out.

Wendy the Great: Yes, but now, we're ready for her, and we'll make her pay for what she's done.

Gusty the Great: Indeed we all will, Wendy, because not only is Lincoln going to join, but also, Drakus is also joining in as well.

Lincoln: Now, that's a good idea, Gusty. Wait until Cosmos meets a true master of mischief, but he's also wild and even more insane than her.

Drakus: You got that right, Lincoln.

Nico: I wouldn't want to be in Cosmos' feet right now, because facing off against Drakus will mean an immediate death sentence for villains big time.

Me: Especially if he goes even more wild and insane on her.

Nico: And she's also going to pay for all the trouble she's also caused Discord. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with The Time Squad.

Lincoln: Looks like we've got a Time Crisis to deal with, and once we fix this Time Crisis, you better be ready for later on, Cosmos, we're putting an end to your spree of destruction for good, you evil, sadistic monster.

We teleported to the garage and loaded up and ship and then we opened a portal to 1717 and we were off.

---

ATLANTIC OCEAN - CIRCA 1717 A.D.

---

We arrived and we were off.

Nico: Atlantic Ocean 1717 A.D.

Riddler: Riddle me this: What kind of unusual trouble could Blackbeard possibly be up to?

Tecna: (British Accent) Who knows.

Nico: We'll find out soon.

Laney: Queen Anne's Revenge off the starboard bow!

We saw the ship.

We pulled up alongside it.

Me: Ahoy there!

We went on board.

Me: Where is Blackbeard?

Pirate 1: Shut your piehole ya dirty scalaway!

He swung his knives at me.

Me: Watch where you're swinging those knives you fuckwipe!

I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into the other pirates!

The pirates growled at us.

Pirate 2: Lets cut out their gizzards!

Pirate 3: Keelhaul them!

Pirate 4: Make em walk the plank!

Me: You come anywhere near us… (Unsheaths sword) And we'll kill all of you!

Guyhawk: We won't ask again. Where's Blackbeard?!

?: Someone call!?

We saw CAPTAIN BLACKBEARD!

Otto Osworth: Wow! It's him!

Me: Captain Blackbeard I presume?

Captain Blackbeard: Aye. We need these strangers to join our ranks and fight alongside us.

Tuddrussel: Hey you want fight? I'll fight! Plundering, looting, pillaging, swashbuckling!

Captain Blackbeard: Nay! Not pirating! There's a different fight we're carrying on these days. The Fight to Save the Whales!

Overdrive: Before we go any further, can someone bring out a vehicle for me?

Me: Uh we're on one Overdrive.

Overdrive: The ship? Okay.

Nico: Now where were we? Oh right. SAY WHAT!?

Me: Save the whales!? You got to be fucking kidding me!

Laney: Yeah! You're supposed to be a pirate!

Ulmar: Wait. Since when is saving whales a bad thing?!

Me: Ulmar weren't you listening? He's supposed to be a pirate.

Nico: Yeah the most notorious and scariest pirate of all!

Captain Blackbeard: Not since I saw these gentle giants, nurse their young and sing their silly happy song of the sea! (Poor Whale Song)

Me: Okay that song was terrible. Do it like this. (WHALE CALL)

I had a bunch of whales come,

Me: Whales are gentle giants yes. But you are not a savior of the whales. Leave that to us. You are supposed to be a great pirate.

Shiva: Is there anywhere on the ship where me and my friends can talk in private?

Captain Blackbeard: Down in the quarters.

Me: We'll be right back.

We went down to the quarters.

Wingspan: I don't know, guys. Saving whales is actually a good cause.

Stewie: I agree. Unlike how the fatman accidentally killed one with a forklift.

Nico: I heard about that.

Eli: I don't know guys. Something is fishy. I'm sensing brainwave patterns that are not his.

Wingspan: What do you mean Eli?

Eli: I mean that he is like being controlled.

Qin: You mean mind control?

Eli: Exactly.

Nico: Hmm.

Lincoln: Maybe this is one change in history that can stay.

DC Enchantress: Lincoln, I admit that this is a good thing. But Blackbeard is an inspiration to pirates everywhere!

Me: I agree June. As much as I think this is a good cause, Blackbeard made pirates what they are because of his legend and legacy. He is the greatest pirate ever known next to Jack Sparrow. And he is also the greatest pirate ever in history.

Lincoln: Oh you're right. We got to get him back to pirating.

Nico: There has to be something on him that's causing this.

Zipp Storm: I think I can find out.

Zipp pulled out her awesome new glasses.

Me: Wow those are awesome Zipp.

Zipp Storm: Check it out.

She had me try them on and I saw that they were special goggles that can see everything in Infrared, X-Rays and Night Vision.

Me: These goggles are awesome Zipp! Where did you get these?

Zipp Storm: Oh Izzy made these for me.

Me: You made these for her Izzy?

Izzy Moonbow: I sure did.

Me: Awesome!

I gave them back to Zipp.

Nico: Those are spiffy.

Luna: (to Nico) Me and Luan aren't picking sides on this, dude. But you've got a choice to make.

Nico: What choice would that be exactly?

Luan: Let Blackbeard's newly found noble cause stay. Or disrupt it so he goes back to pirating.

Nico: Is this really a big decision like how J.D. was tempted to go back in time to erase all evil with the Black Gates?

Klaus Von Herzon: No. But it's still important anyway.

Sirenoid: Plus, we already have gone back in time right now. Whether history goes back on its correct course is up to you.

Me: Why am I getting dragged into this?

Otto Osworth: Guys that's enough!

Me: Otto?

Otto Osworth: We're not dividing up about that. We're getting Blackbeard back to pirating.

Me: Okay okay lets calm down and take a vote. That way we can do this peacefully without having to fight.

Nico: Okay then. All those in favor of having Blackbeard save the whales?

Less then a quarter of the team raised their hands.

Me: And all those for him being a pirate like he's supposed to?

The rest of us ALL Raised our hands.

Me: Okay motion for Blackbeard being a pirate carries.

Nico: Agreed. Sorry Luna, But history must remain the way it is. No exceptions.

Qin: That's right.

King Shark: FYI, sharks are much greater sea animals then whales!

Me: You'll get no argument from me there.

Heidi: King Shark is right. Sharks have been on the planet for over 450 million years whereas whales have been on the planet for over 50 million years.

Nico: Yep.

King Shark: That's true.

Luan: Me and Luna DID say we weren't taking sides on this.

Clown Man: There are no sides needed to be drawn about this in the first place.

Luan: You're right. This is a WHALE of a pickle here. (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously it is.

We laughed at her joke.

Lori: Okay that was literally a good one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny. But anyway lets focus and help Blackbeard. Zipp, you used your goggles to see if there is anything on Blackbeard.

Zipp nodded.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Lisa Simpson) You've been awfully quiet about this. After all, this kind of thing gets you interested.

Lisa Simpson: Normally yes and I've been against Whale Hunting for a long time. But I'm with Nico to get Blackbeard back to pirating.

Nico: Thanks Lisa.

Qin: Besides. We have to make sure that history is back on track.

Sour Sweet: I can see the headlines now. "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Monsters. Disrupting whale saving cause".

Nico: That's not funny Sour Sweet.

Weather Wizard: Whoever's mind controlling Blackbeard must be an aquatic villain. One that we're definitely recruiting to the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Only one way to find out.

We went to find out and Zipp looked through her goggles and with her X-Ray vision she saw something really strange on Blackbeard. It looked a plant that dug into Blackbeard's neck.

Zipp Storm: What the? J.D. take a look at this.

She gave me her glasses and I saw what she saw and It was really strange!

Me: What the? A plant is on the back of his neck?

Laney: A plant?

Thrust: Now, who would want to save whales that badly?

Maria: Attuma?

Nico: We killed him last year.

William: Orca?

2003 Raphael: She's my archenemy. But I don't blame ya for forgetting.

May: Tiger Shark?

Akira: That's a good guess. But he's a shark. Why would he care about saving whales?

Me: Except none of them use plants.

Nico: Plants?

Me: Take a look.

I gave Nico the goggles and he saw the plant that's controling Blackbeard.

Nico: That's not Undergrowth's handiwork.

Nico gave them to Poison Ivy and she gasped.

Poison Ivy: That's my handiwork. It's another version of me.

Absorbing Man: Let me find something to absorb.

Nico: Plenty of wood.

Absorbing Man: Perfect.

Eye Five: Eye think it's time for an entrance!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at Blackbeard who was talking.

Then the spirits of pirates appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and jumped Blackbeard.

Me: Hold Still.

I grabbed the plant and pulled it out!

Me: Got it!

Blackbeard groaned!

Captain Blackbeard: (Groans) What happened? I feel like I was hit by a cannon.

Me: Long story Captain.

Then the plant came alive and crawled and then it bloomed and then out came POISON IVY FROM BATMAN THE BRAVE AND THE BOLD!

Poison Ivy: Another me!

Merman: As an aquatic person, I understand what you're doing is noble. But history shouldn't be changed!

Brave and the Bold Poison Ivy: I really don't understand why you all aren't on board with this. I'm not talking about killing people, or destroying Gotham City, or destroying the planet! I'm talking about saving whales! Just like what you guys do!

Nico: Oh, believe me, we're not exactly thrilled about our decision either.

Me: Especially in a time 305 years from ours.

Camie: Yeah. We're not going to let you hurt history.

Varie: That's right!

Then Grundy, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Goro, Rowdyruff Boys, Chemistro, Black Spider, Ragdoll, Speed Demon, KGBeast, and Unicorn appeared.

Nico: Grundy, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Goro, Rowdyruff Boys, Chemistro, Black Spider, Ragdoll, Speed Demon, KGBeast, and Unicorn.

Unicorn: Glad to see you're all safe.

Grundy: Grundy think Nico made right decision.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Even if it is the hard one.

Nico: Thanks, guys.

Goro: This version of Poison Ivy is definitely going in our ranks though.

Me: Good idea.

Brick: (to Nico) Heard you met an old friend.

Nico: Yep.

Black Spider: What's her name?

Nico: Her name is Catherine Deneuve and she is a Digidestined from France.

Catherine Deneuve: Oui. An honor to meet you all.

Black Spider: Likewise.

?: That's neat.

Then a figure came out and it was DUMBBELL BOT from episode 27 of RPM!

---

With the completion of Tenaya 15 and the destruction of Shifter by the Rangers, this new Dumbbell Bot was created to attack the city. He attacked with the Grinders and the Ranger Operators, except for Dillon. While the other Ranger Operators fought off the evil army, Dillon kept an eye on things from above, waiting for Tenaya 15 in hopes of using the Control Key on her to get her back. Dumbbell Bot proved to be much more powerful than the Rangers could handle. He had the team down and almost out, but Ranger Black used the Control Key on Dumbbell bot, causing him to shut down for a few seconds. This bought the Rangers enough time to combine their weapons and blast the Bot. Dumbbell Bot was then made huge, but he was quickly destroyed with the Road Attack Zord and the Mach Megazord.

---

Scott Truman: Dumbbell Bot!

Dumbbell Bot: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made after Shifter was destroyed and Tenaya 15 was done and you were sent to attack Corinth.

Dumbbell Bot: Good memory.

William: So, are you basically Dumbelltron's predecessor?

Dumbbell Bot: You know, I never thought of it that way.

Me: That's interesting.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

We got the battles underway.

---

Tristan Taylor, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tanzanite, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Nico's Rescue

Core Medals: Grundy, Sheep Mage and U.A. Scorcher

Fullbottles: Grundy and Sheep Mage

---

Solomon Grundy was first.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Nico met Kiwimon girl again on rescue. Grundy happy to have Kiwimon girl with us.

Tristan: I am too. And Catherine is a great French Digidestined that helped Nico out too.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is. I think it's awesome how Nico, Tai and T.K. helped her when Digimon were running around.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was so awesome.

Hex: Nico did so much all over the world too.

Tanzanite: Even before he joined the team.

Grundy: Grundy happy for Nico and Kiwimon Girl. Lets do it!

Tristan used the Core Medals for Grundy, Sheep Mage and U.A. Scorcher and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

GRUNDY! SHEEP MAGE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Tristan activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Halloween Music and fired waves of stars, bones, lightning, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Flare Corona, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tito, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - Battling Another Ditto in The Palace of Versailles

Core Medals: Scorpion, Tobias Whale and Animated Dead End

Fullbottles: Scorpion and Tobias Whale

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) Nico, Kari, and the others did good Battling Another Ditto in The Palace of Versailles. Did they really fight an army of them?

Flare Corona: That's what we heard and it was really fun and cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was. We faced 930 of them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so awesome.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Tito: I thought it was cool too.

Sasame Fuma: Same here. It was cool.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: It was. Lets do it!

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS)

GONG SOUNDS!

---

MORTAL KOMBAT!

They punched and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Flare used the core medals for Scorpion, Tobias Whale and Animated Dead End and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him all over.

SCORPION! TOBIAS WHALE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him all over.

Flare activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Flare Corona: Flawless Victory.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Infernal Flame Vixen, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Lincoln's Rescue

Core Medals: Goro, Peg Leg Pete and Sapphire World

Fullbottles: Goro and Peg Leg Pete

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Dragon Lands. How was it?

Silverstream: It was really epic! We killed the Horror Movie Slashers, Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Candyman, Leatherface, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, and Pennywise The Dancing Clown.

Goro: Those monsters won't quit!

Silverstream: Well they are gone for good. We gave them the Black Gates.

Rarity: Yeah thank goodness. Now we never have to see those monsters ever again.

Sweetie Belle: Thank goodness for that.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there.

Infernal Flame Vixen: Yeah thank goodness they are gone forever and we never have to see them again.

Goro: Thank goodness you guys avenged the people they killed. Lets do it!

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS)

GONG SOUNDS!

---

MORTAL KOMBAT!

They went at him and punched and pulverized him all over.

Silverstream used the Core Medals for Goro, Peg Leg Pete and Sapphire World and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

GORO! PEG LEG PETE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Silverstream activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of energgy, jewels, water and ice and fire and smashed him down!

Silverstream: Flawless Victory.

---

Lucca, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Nanomech, Katie Karrington, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Meeting a Kozmo Farmgirl Gene-slammer

Core Medals: Rowdyruff Boys, Blackbird and Live Action Stinger

Fullbottles: Rowdyruff Boys and Blackbird

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Butch: (to Lucca) I heard you guys met a Kozmo Farmgirl Gene-slammer.

Boomer: What's her name?

Lucca: Her name is Dorothy Skywalker and she is really cool and is a master of the Force and the ways of the Jedi.

Rainbow Dash: She is really awesome.

Scootaloo: I thought it was neat too and her story is awesome too.

---

Dorothy Skywalker: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dorothy, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Dorothy Skywalker: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Dorothy, what's the story on you hating Scoots with a burning passion?

Dorothy Skywalker: Oh, you're so not going to like this. One day, Lincoln and I were busy planting some more apple trees in our little apple orchard, but then, we heard the sound of a scooter and it was heading our way: it was none other than Royal Woods' pain in the neck and completely insane evil heckler, Scoots, and she was going to try and ruin our apple orchard, but I wasn't going to let that old goat get away with it. I used the Force and got Scoots off her scooter and Lincoln trapped her in a rose red orb, and I destroyed Scoots' scooter. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Scoots almost tried to do to us, and they were mad at her. We sent her back to Sunset Canyon, and Varie, having had enough of Scoots, decided to kick her out of Sunset Canyon and sent her straight to the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum where she was put in a straitjacket and locked up in a padded cell for the rest of her days.

We cheered wildly for what Dorothy and Lincoln did to Scoots.

Nico: Nice one, you two, that ought to teach that old goat. But, there's also something else you should know, Dorothy: Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse sent Scoots to Hell forever.

Dorothy Skywalker: Whoa, I knew Lincoln also had a talent for magic, but I never knew that he's also made some curses as well.

Me: Oh, he did, and they're quite effective on jerks like Scoots or any other jerk we run into.

Nico: (Snickers) And the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse has also caused the jerks we've got chained up at the restaurant for our humiliations to cough up tons of gold and jewels.

Dorothy Skywalker: What?! Is that possible?!

Lincoln: It is, and we'll be sure to show that to you, and one of the jerks chained up there is Flip. That mutant cheapskate's been chained up here since last year, and we've subjected him to a ton of very painful humiliations.

Me: And Linc's serious on the word "painful".

We showed Dorothy Skywalker the painful humiliations we've subjected Flip to, and they were really hilarious and painful.

Dorothy Skywalker: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, OH, THAT WAS WAY TOO HILARIOUS!

Lincoln: Told you they were painful, Dorothy.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Butch: Oh yeah!

Boomer: That is awesome! And it's good that Scoots is dead now too.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Nanomech: (Tiny Voice) Yeah that was amazing.

Katie Kirrington: It was a most amazing and perfect way to put an end to that scooter wielding menace to society.

Brick: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lucca used the Core Medals for Rowdyruff Boys, Blackbird and Live Action Stinger and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

ROWDYRUFF BOYS! BLACKBIRD! BEST MATCH!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Lucca activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of fire, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Aeilene, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - Brittney and Hari's Bonding Time

Core Medals: Black Spider, Nightshade and Live Action Soundwave

Fullbottles: Black Spider and Nightshade

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) I hope Brittney and Hari had fun in their Bonding Time. Even though there was never a full big mission on Hari's world.

Jenny Wakeman: Oh they did and it was really fun and awesome. Especially with Ed and Edzilla and Rolf smashing the Jerks.

Pinkie Pie: It was really really funny!

Featherweight: Yeah that was so awesome and great.

Sprocket: Yeah it was really funny too.

Aeilene: It sure was funny.

Black Spider: Yeah it sure was. Lets do it!

Jenny used the Core Medals for Black Spider, Nightshade and Live Action Soundwave and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

BLACK SPIDER! NIGHTSHADE! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Jenny activated her ridewatch and they danced to Comedy Music and fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

## War Machine, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - The Guardian Angels beating the crap out of the jerks and Battling a Pegasus Zodiarts

Core Medals: Ragdoll, Ghost of Merlin and Tokagale Nakashaku

Fullbottles: Ragdoll and Ghost of Merlin

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) The Guardian Angels beating the crap out of the jerks. And you guys Battled a Pegasus Zodiarts as well.

War Machine: We sure did and the explosion she caused really mangled up the jerks all over.

Applejack: Yeah that was great.

Apple Bloom: And it was really funny seeing Rolf and Ed doing that funny dance That's My Horse.

Flashwing: We haven't laughed that hard at that ever since Peter and Bad Lois's humiliations.

Venus: That was awesome and cool.

Ragdoll: Yeah that was great! Lets do it!

War Machine used the Core Medals for Ragdoll, Ghost of Merlin and Tokagale Nakashaku and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

RAGDOLL! GHOST OF MERLIN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

War Machine activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and smashed him all over with earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

Matau, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Invincible, Mira Torvald, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Blackbeard turned into an Endangered Animal Saving Pirate?

Core Medals: Chemistro, Black Knight of Merlin and U.A Lady Deathstrike

Fullbottles: Chemistro and Black Knight of Merlin

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) Blackbeard turned into an Endangered Animal Saving Pirate? No wonder you guys seemed conflicted.

Matau: I know the feeling. As much as I like the cause and the feeling, I'm afraid we can't go along with it. History has to remain the way it is.

Fluttershy: And I love saving animals myself but I can't go with what Blackbeard was being forced to do.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too. Whales are now under our protection in Federal Law in our time.

Invincible: Yeah that's true.

Mira Torvald: They sure are there.

Chemistro: I agree there. Lets do it!

Matao used the Core Medals for Chemistro, Black Knight of Merlin and U.A. Lady Deathstrike and fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

CHEMISTRO! BLACK KNIGHT OF MERLIN! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down.

Matau activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of wind, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Jaden, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, XLR8, Ellie Singh, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - Blackbeard is an idiot and disgrace to pirates for doing this

Core Medals: Speed Demon, May Kanker and Yoshi Urazer

Fullbottles: Speed Demon and May Kanker

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Don't yell at me for this. But Blackbeard is an idiot and disgrace to pirates for doing this!

Jaden: Oh you can bet on that. But it wasn't his fault. Poison Ivy was doing this to him.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she sure was.

Starshine Glimmer: It's true. A mind control plant was making him do it.

Spyro: It's true.

XLR8: That is right. It's amazing how she was able to do so.

Ellie Singh: I agree there.

Sunny Flare: You got that right.

Speed Demon: Yeah that was crazy. Lets do it!

Jaden used the Core Medals for Speed Demon, May Kanker and Yoshi Urazer and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

SPEED DEMON! MAY KANKER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

Jaden activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Party Music and they fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

---

Onewa, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Lana, Lightsworn Prophet, Dark Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS Kgbeast - Blackbeard should leave saving animals to the pros like us.

Core Medals: KGBeast, Toar and Yost Abomination

Fullbottles: KGBeast and Toar

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) (Russian Accent) I appreciate the noble cause Blackbeard started. But he should leave saving animals to the pros like us.

Onewa: I agree there. That should be up to the pros like us.

Princess Luna: And we'll do that when we all get back.

Moondust: Yeah we sure will.

Snowdrop: The Whales are so awesome and amazing.

Gari: They sure are awesome.

Blackout: You got that right.

Lana, Lightsworn Prophet: Yeah Blackbeard needs to leave this to the pros. Like us.

KGBeast: Yeah that's for sure. Lets do it!

Onewa used the Core Medals for KGBeast, Toar and Yost Abomination and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

KGBEAST! TOAR! BEST MATCH!

Onewa fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Onewa activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Keros, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Blackbeard is a pirate and he will stick to it whether he likes it or not

Core Medals: Unicorn, Strikning and Yost Kang

Fullbottles: Unicorn and Strikning

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) Blackbeard is a pirate. He'll stick to it whether he likes it or not.

Sheila: You got that right and what he was doing was a disgrace to all pirates everywhere!

Princess Celestia: That is for sure! What he was doing needs to be rectified.

King Solar: That's right.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Keros: I agree too.

Unicorn: Me too! Lets do it!

Sheila used the Core Medals for Unicorn, Strikning and Yost Kang and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

UNICORN! STRIKNING! BEST MATCH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sheila activated her Ridewatch and they danced to police music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dumbbell Bot.

---

Dumbbell Bot was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The Lone Star State, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the flag of Texas etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also spellbooks and revolvers included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Nico: Now for the fun part!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

Nico: Here we go. ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

He threw a cell and it went into the engine.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Dumbbell Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: Dumbbell Bot you have failed this timeline!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were facing Poison Ivy (BBAB).

Emma: There's truly nothing wrong with saving whales.

Tsukasa: But history has to be maintained! No matter what!

Me: That's right!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

He danced and the Mascots and Will danced with him!

Poromon: YEAH! WE LOVE THIS!

The Megaforce Rangers went Super!

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Lilith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kamen Ride: Den O!

Kamen Ride: Wing Form!

Kamen Ride: Ax Form!

Kamen Ride: Sword Form!

Kamen Ride: Liner Form!

Kamen Ride: Zeronos

Kamen Ride: Zeronos Zero Form!

Kamen Ride: Den-O Rod Form!

Kamen Ride: Gun Form!

Kamen Ride: Gaoh!

Tsukasa turned into Den O and Daiki summoned Clones of the Den O Team!

Nico: And this too!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers andwe summoned the Kabuto, Decade, Zi-O, Build, Zero-One, Revice and Den-O Riders!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) PIRATE FORCE STORM!

She summoned Captain Frightbeard, Ship Org, Captain Mutiny and the Skylanders Pirates!

Nico: YEAH!

Captaiin Frightbeard: Arrgh! Now we're getting ready!

Ship Org: Lets get them laddies!

Pipp Petals: I'm ready for this!

Then a White Light appeared and landed in Pipp's hands and it was a Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for Dairangers!

Pipp Petals: My own Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Pipp Petals: HENSHIN!

The Spirits of the Dairangers appeared and they merged with her and she got a Purple awesome armor with the symbols of the Red Dragon, Black Lion, Blue Unicorn, Yellow Gryphon, Pink Firebird and White Tiger and she had rainbow lightning swirl around her and then she got awesome purple angel wings! She turned into KAMEN

RIDER GRAND DAIRANGER THUNDERBIRD ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Pipp you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Thunder who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future and all the forces of thunder. Her name is Grand Dairanger Thunderbird Zi-O! We are entering a new age of history!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Wow! Pipp this is amazing!

Pipp Petals: I'll say! I look awesome!

Me: You sure do!

We went at Poison Ivy and smashed and pulverized her all over the place with incredible force and fury.

Pounce, Metal Man, Cyborg and Swerve used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pounce's Missile Launching Guns, Swerve's Abilities and Cyborg and Metal Man's powers 100-fold.

Pounce and Metal Man: MISSILE BLADE SMASH!

Cyborg and Swerve: SONIC SWERVE STORM!

Sports Rainbow Masters and Sportsmaster: SPORTS RAINBOW BLAST!

Darkness Merman Fury and Merman: DARK MERMAID BLAST!

Techno Riddle Force and Riddler: RIDDLE TECH BURST!

Ladybug Spot Force and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG ELEMENT BLAST!

Space Force Star Storm and Overdrive: SPACE STAR STORM!

Weather Life Storm and Weather Wizard: WEATHER STORM BLAST!

Country Earth Wave and Shiva: COUNTRY SPY BLAST!

Magic Metal Storm and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE METAL BLAST!

Sunlight Flare Storm and DC Enchantress: ANGEL MAGIC BLAST!

Darkness Moonlight Fury and King Shark: DARK SHARK BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Irina Campognola, Jack Sparrow, Nico, Eli, me, Rainbow Dash and Lana: PIRATE SUPER STORM BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements!

Lincoln: PIRATE ELEMENT STYLE: BLACKBEARD!

Entrapta: PIRATE LIGHTNING STYLE: CAPTAIN HOOK!

Perfuma: PIRATE NATURE STYLE: JACK SPARROW!

Frosta: PIRATE ICE STYLE: JOHN CRABBE!

Mai Shiranui: PIRATE FIRE STYLE: WILLIAM KYD!

Yuna: PIRATE WATER STYLE: EUSTACE THE MONK!

Toph: PIRATE EARTH STYLE: WIMUND!

Makoto Nanaya: PIRATE WIND STYLE: SAMUEL AXE!

Princess Allura (VLD): PIRATE LIGHT STYLE: JOHN CALLIS!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) PIRATE DARK STYLE: SIR FRANCIS DRAKE!

Shantae: PIRATE MAGIC STYLE: PETER EASTON!

Akko: PIRATE STAR STYLE: SIR JOHN HAWKINS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: PIRATE FINAL SMASH: DANCE OF THE PIRATES!

They made the pirates dance and showed them what it means to be pirates and slash Poison Ivy all over and then the blasts hit Poison Ivy all over.

BBAB Poison Ivy was unconscious and tied up.

Me: Maybe, now, this'll remind you.

Nico: Of what it means to be pirates. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Cosmos, The Chaos Queen to deal with, and that monster of chaos should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and

Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Discord: Oh no, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Cosmos.

A pink chimera-like beast came out, and we saw who it was: it was Cosmos, The Chaos Queen and member of The Doomsday 23.

Discord: I thought I had you banished to The Moon after you lost your powers long ago, Cosmos. But, you just don't know when to quit, you're like a bad itch that just won't go away.

Nico: That's telling her.

Cosmos: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, you destroyed Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Kreuger, Ghostface, and Pennywise, but I should have known they wouldn't do the job right. Now, I will destroy you all and plunge this entire planet into eternal chaos!

Cosmos moved into attack us, but Wendy the Great fired a powerful green and red energy blast at Cosmos, and it hit her and she was burned by the Magic of Friendship.

Cosmos: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Wendy the Great: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends, and who's had about enough of you, you sadistic cretin. (Green and red energy aura flares up) I am Wendy the Great, Champion of Gusty the Great, the legendary hero who sealed away Grogar's Bewitching Bell and saved Equestria and one of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Virtue.

This horrified Cosmos badly.

Cosmos: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned.

Suddenly, Wendy the Great's crystal blue eyes turned neon crystal blue, and she was surrounded by a green and red energy aura with leaves, winds, Alicorns, and magic, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Cosmos, she left green and red energy, leaves, winds, Alicorns, and magic with every step.

Wendy the Great: Cosmos, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria, you are nothing more than a sadistic monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for your own sadistic pleasure, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Wendy the Great was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and red energy with leaves and winds and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Wendy the Great emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Wendy the Great grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon crystal blue eyes and a green and red energy aura with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and winds surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Gusty the Great's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with crystal blue gems for eyes and the Virtue and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and red crystal links and a green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with crystal blue gems for eyes and holding the Virtue and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Wendy the Great has on a red long-sleeved kimono with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her left arm, sandals, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves and winds on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by leaves and winds and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Wendy the Great felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with red tips on the green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Wendy the Great has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Wendy the Great's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and red energy, magic, leaves, winds, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gusty the Great's Alicorn Greatsword of Wind Breeze Virtue and Gusty Winds Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade with the cutie mark of Gusty the Great etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with green gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff

Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Wendy the Great, Champion of Gusty the Great, The Champion of Virtue, One of The Bravest Heroes of The Champions of Harmony, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Cosmos and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Virtue and Wind Magic"

ウェンディ・ザ・グレート、ガスティー・ザ・グレートのチャンピオン、美徳のチャンピオン、ハーモニーのチャンピオンの最も勇敢なヒーローの1人、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、コスモスとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアのディフェンダー、ポニービル、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバーであり、美徳と風の魔法の力のマスターであるキャンタロット

Wendy the Great has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY WIND BREEZE MAGIC FRIENDSHIP VIRTUOUS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND GUST JUSTICE AND DIVINE VIRTUOUS WIND BREEZE LOVE!

We were amazed by Wendy the Great's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Cosmos saw it, she went crazy and tried to attack Wendy the Great, but Wendy the Great dodged Cosmos and fired a powerful green and red energy blast, and it hits Cosmos and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: That's so cool, Wendy the Great's transformed.

Me: You said it.

Ken Knudson: And now, the last of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony is about to transform.

Wendy the Great: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Virtuous Wind Breeze Alicorn and Divine Wind Virtue Magic Love) **That's right, Ken.**

Gusty the Great: And then, Drakus and Lincoln are going to also help us with that beast, Cosmos.

Suddenly, Gusty the Great's crystal blue eyes turned neon crystal blue, and she was surrounded by a green and red energy aura with leaves, winds, Alicorns, and magic, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Cosmos, she left green and red energy, leaves, winds, Alicorns, and magic with every step.

Gusty the Great: Cosmos, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Equestria, you are nothing more than a sadistic monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for your own sadistic pleasure, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Gusty the Great was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and red energy with leaves and winds and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gusty the Great emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gusty the Great grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon crystal blue eyes and a green and red energy aura with Alicorns, magic, leaves, and winds surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Gusty the Great's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with crystal blue gems for eyes and the Virtue and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and red crystal links and Starlight Glimmer's Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with crystal blue gems for eyes and holding the Virtue and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Gusty the

Great has on a red long-sleeved kimono with her cutie mark on her left arm, sandals, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves and winds on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by leaves and winds and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Gusty the Great felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with red tips on the green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Gusty the Great has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gusty the Great's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and red energy, magic, leaves, winds, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gusty the Great's Alicorn Greatsword of Wind Breeze Virtue and Gusty Winds Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with green gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Gusty the Great, The Unicorn of Virtue, The Legendary Hero Who Saved Equestria From Grogar, Great Mentor of Starlight Glimmer, One of The Legendary Pillars of Harmony, Destroyer of Cosmos and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Murderous, Sadistic, and Ruthless Bastards, and Master of The Powers of Virtue and Wind Magic"

ガスティ ザ グレート、美徳のユニコーン、グローガーからエクエストリアを救った伝説の英雄、スターライト グリマーの偉大なメンター、ハーモニーの伝説の柱の1つ、コスモスとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、カンタロットのメンバー友情の食卓の騎士団、悪、殺人、サディスティック、冷酷野郎のスレイヤー、美徳と風魔法の力のマスター

Gusty the Great has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY WIND BREEZE MAGIC FRIENDSHIP VIRTUOUS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND GUST JUSTICE AND DIVINE VIRTUOUS WIND BREEZE LOVE!

We were amazed by Gusty the Great's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Cosmos saw it, she went crazy and tried to attack Gusty the Great, but Gusty the Great dodged Cosmos and fired a powerful green and red energy blast, and it hits Cosmos and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Starlight Glimmer: Wow, now my mentor, Gusty the Great, has transformed, so awesome.

Nico: And the breeze that's coming from her and Wendy feels so amazing.

Me: It sure does, now, it's Drakus' turn.

Gusty the Great: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Virtuous Wind Breeze Alicorn and Divine Wind Virtue Magic Love) **That's right, J.D. Drakus, you ready to go crazy on Cosmos?**

Drakus: Now, you're talking.

Suddenly, Drakus' blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a blue energy aura with dragons, cryptids, lightning, and elemental forces, he unholsters his massive Sword of The X-Squad from his back, and as he approached Cosmos, he left blue energy, dragons, cryptids, lightning, and elemental forces with every step.

Drakus: You absolutely make me sick, Cosmos, it's bad enough you've caused a shit ton of chaos and destruction to Equestria and to all ponies there, but when you brought Chucky, Michael Myers, Jason Voorhees, Leatherface, Candyman, Freddy Krueger, Ghostface, Leatherface, and Pennywise back from the dead, you just crossed a serious line, lady. Well, that all ends here and now, and now, I will make your death slow, painful, and frightening!

Suddenly, Drakus was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with lightning crashing down from the heavens, there's a dragon and cryptids flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with the blood red eyes of death glaring at Cosmos. Then, as the vortex faded, Drakus emerged, but he was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Drakus grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blood red streaks and blood red highlights in the bangs of his messy blue hair, he has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with lightning, cryptids, dragons, and elemental forces surrounding him, he has a dragon with the Death Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Death and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links and a blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is the Loch Ness Monster with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Death and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant, his blue t-shirt now has a blood red dragon and phoenix on it, his jacket turned cobalt blue with blood red jersey devils on it, his red pants have blue flames on the pant legs, his green slippers changed into black leather ankle-high combat boots with a tinge of blue, and he has on a long long-sleeved cobalt blue trenchcoat with blood red jersey devils on the coattails and on the back is a dragon with lightning bolts and cryptids surrounding it. Suddenly, Drakus felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, his head, and backside and then, massive cobalt blue angel wings with blood red tips on the cobalt blue feathers, grew and sprouted out above his blue dragon wings, his blue dragon horns on his head and blue dragon tail grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of

The Phoenix with cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Black Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Drakus' Sword of The X-Squad and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, dragons, cryptids, lightning, and elemental forces, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Drakonia's Elemental Lightning Cryptid Greatsword of Deathly Avenger Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbols of The X-Squad and Drakonia with cryptids and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pitch black blade, large cobalt blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer pitch black handle, four large cobalt blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large blood red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and a large cobalt blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony and BlazeBlue holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the dragon that said, "Drakus Hydrax, Prince of Drakonia, Loving Only Child of Queen Pyrani Hydrax and King Volteus Hydrax, Best Friend of Many, Loving Boyfriend of X-Squad Cyclonis, Sapphire Ink, Viridi, X-Squad Mine, X-Squad Princess Morbucks, Polly Tix, and X-Squad Zizou Olympia, Captain of The X-Squad, Destroyer Of Brainiac, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Feral, Insane, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Cryptids and Mischief"

ドラクス・ハイドラックス、ドラコニア の王子、ピラニハイドラックス 女王と ヴォルテウス ハイドラックス 王の愛する一人っ子、多くの親友、X分隊サイクロニス の愛情深いボーイフレンド、サファイアインク、ヴィリディ、Xスクワッドマイン、X隊プリンセス・

モーバックス、ポリー・ティックス、およびX分隊 ジズー オリンピア、X分隊のキャプテン、頭脳派の破壊者、極度に悪で、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、野性的で、非常識で、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびマスターライトニング、クリプティッド、ミスチーフの

Drakus Hydrax's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CRYPTID SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM MISCHEVIOUS DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC LIGHTNINGSTORM MAYHEM AND DIVINE ELECTRIC CRYPTID JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Drakus Hydrax's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Cosmos saw it, she went insane and went after him to kill him, but Drakus spreads his massive cobalt blue angel wings and blue dragon wings and summoned an arsenal of firearms from out of nowhere, and he fired on her, riddling her with holes, but it pissed her off even more.

Drakus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Lightning Mischief Dragon and Divine Demonic Cryptid Justice) **Your time of judgement has finally come, Cosmos, and now, you shall die!**

Lincoln: You got that right, Drakus.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Wendy the Great, Gusty the Great, and Drakus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies and lands of Equestria for far too long, Cosmos, and now, it's time for you to say your goodbyes, because you are never ever coming back!**

Wendy the Great, Gusty the Great, Lincoln, and Drakus went after Cosmos, who continued firing blasts of energy and summoning explosives and other lethal weapons, but they've deflected them all with their Elemental Shields of Harmony, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green and red energy, blue energy, cryptids, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Cosmos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Drakus literally unleashed Hell on Cosmos when he also entered into Blood Rage Mode, and his nails grew into sharp claws, and he literally tore at her, slashing her with his claws. Then, Lincoln flew at Cosmos, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Cosmos' neck, and she screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Cosmos' reality-warping powers, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was gaining a really massive power boost, and Cosmos was starting to get weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Cosmos was eventually weakened to such a degree, she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Cosmos' neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Cosmos by the neck with his large left hand and tossed her into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Wendy the Great, Gusty the Great, Lincoln, and Drakus to finish Cosmos off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Cosmos, they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Wendy the Great, Gusty the Great, Lincoln, and Drakus did to

Cosmos as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Wendy the Great and Gusty the Great are permanent, and Drakus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive cobalt blue angel wings and larger blue dragon wings, larger blue dragon horns, and larger blue dragon tail are permanent.

Then, as Cosmos' spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Cosmos' spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Cosmos and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Cosmos.

Lincoln: Cosmos, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria, you have been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Cosmos as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Cosmos' spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Cosmos: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Cosmos' spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DESTRUCTIVE CHAOS OF COSMOS HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between Virtue and Chaos.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: That's the second of our five time travelling missions done and three more to go, and we've also gotten rid of Cosmos.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is Evil Adagio Dazzle.

Adagio Dazzle: I should've known she'll be the first to show up tomorrow, but we'll all be ready for her.

Adagio Nicholette: Yes, we'll bring that evil namesake of ours and make her pay for her crimes.

Adagio Dazzle: Last time she and the other Evil Dazzlings showed up, Lincoln sang our song and they literally ripped each other to shreds, and we absorbed their hatred and it made us even powerful than before.

Nico: Yeah, and it was really really bloody on how they tore each other to shreds.

Me: But, still really awesome.

Adagio Nicholette: And you're also going to transform, Adagio, and won't that mean J.D. will go lovestruck crazy when he sees you in your new form?

Adagio Dazzle: He will, and he's also joining us to help deal with Evil Adagio Dazzle, and I hope Lincoln swipes her necklace again.

Sly Cooper: Now, that's something I'm looking forward to seeing yet again.

Lincoln: Now, now, guys, don't give me a swollen head.

We shared a laugh.

Nico: But, still, what Adagio said was true, Linc. When the Evil Dazzlings were about to sing their song, you swiped their necklaces in a fast blur. Wait, that's due to your lightning powers, right?

Lincoln: Yep, just like Lori, I also have super speed, along with the lightning powers from Hinon, and with the training I got from Aimi about being silent and striking hard and fast.

Me: That's right, I remembered you telling us that when we met Aimi on your rescue.

Ragdoll: I guess that's the end of Blackbeard's whale saving spree.

Chemistro: Even if it was a noble cause.

Me: And you have this version of Poison Ivy to blame for it.

Speed Demon: This version of Pamela will be a good addition to our ranks.

KGBeast: Depending on how you see it, today was a bittersweet victory.

Unicorn: Bittersweet or not, what's done is done.

Me: Yeah.

Captain Blackbeard: Yargh. I'm sorry I did what I did.

Me: It's not your fault Captain.

Captain Blackbeard: But I know now that a Pirates Life is the Only Life for me.

Eli: Aye matey!

Otto Osworth: But it was great. Mission Accomplished.

Me: You got that right.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: This was awesome. Great job today everyone.

Tuddrussel: Yeah.

Jack Sparrow: (To the viewers) Aye and now we are back to normal with the pirate code lads.

Qin: We sure are.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back to our ship and went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was a parody of Blackbeard. Warm Heart and that was a really funny one. It aired on July 6th, 2001 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jack Landors, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Prowl, Ironhide, Silverbolt, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a scary swamp planet and we're going to try and find a girl that I remember from my past that I thought was dead. Her name is Hadleigh Smithers and she and I went to school together and she has volcano powers. She can use lava, fire and meteors and has lava angel wings. We're also going to battle Another Armodrillo and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Mega Dialga and her name is Ashleigh McDonald and she is a powerful physicist with a massive superpowered mind and brain that can use 100% of her brain power times 500. She also is Nico's friend from Math Class and she and Nico were partners in all projects. The match-up is Adagio Nicholette, Adagio Dazzle, Sage, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Evil Adagio Dazzle. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Bucharest, Romania, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Danica Talos, another old enemy of Blade and a dangerous vampire. And we're going to meet a Stellarknight Zefraxciton Gene-Slammer named Peony Xiao Long, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gardening, but she's also a weapons expert and a master street fighter. Like Lincoln and Luna Anderson, Peony has white hair, and it was Peony who taught Lincoln how to use weapons and how to do street fighting. She's also one of the toughest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and would protect Lincoln from bullies. In fact, when she saw Lynn, Chandler, and his goons bullying Lincoln, she beat the crap out of them and when she was done, their noses, arms, legs and even their teeth got smashed and she even turned them into a human braided bread and then threw them into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps. To show thanks, Lincoln took Peony to the beach. where he was wearing orange swim shorts and Peony was wearing a beautiful white bikini and while they were swimming, they actually kissed each other underwater. She's also the cousin of Yang Xiao Long and Ruby Rose, and she hates both Chandler and Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for a crazy and awesome mission as we head to the year 1888 in France and we're going to get Louis Pasteur to pasteurize milk. He will make powdered drink mix and we'll like it but still try and get him to Pasteurize Milk. Also Larry will be going through some malfunctions from an accident that happened because of the fuse box.

See you all tomorrow.

# PASTEUR CHEMICAL MAYHEM - 1888

GET READY FOR A CRAZY ADVENTURE

---

Flying through space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jack Landors, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Prowl, Ironhide, Silverbolt, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we found a strange swamp planet located 500 lightyears away from Earth.

Me: This swamp planet must be an interesting one.

Qin: I have a feeling it will be a good one.

Momo: Yeah it sure will.

Granity: I have a feeling it will be cool.

Jack Landors: It sure will.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jack.

Jack Landors: Not a problem Nico.

Nelanie: (Laos Accent) I'm really looking forward to this.

Nico: Jack, I think you're definitely a Power Ranger version of Agent J.

Jack Landors laughed.

Jack Landors: That's great for me.

Me: I like it.

Camie: I agree there.

Nico: I also like how your team puts bad guys in Containment Cards. I know we haven't done that in a while. But that really is a good prison system.

Jack Landors: It sure is. I thought it was so cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: And we'll take Gruumm out in the future and make sure he gets the Black Gates.

Eli: That's for sure.

Jack Landors: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime. Also Jack what's interesting is that the future you guys came from is only 3 years away.

Jack Landors: That is true.

Nico: (sighs) Guys, do you really think we did the right thing yesterday?

Me: Yeah we did. I know Saving the Whales is a good thing but history is much more important. You know what will happen if History is messed up? It will destroy the entire universe.

Lisa: That is correct.

Nico: That is true. I completely forgot about that.

Me: Besides it was being done against his will Nico.

Nico: Oh you're right. But that was great thinking there with Eli and Zipp's awesome goggles really were cool.

Zipp Storm: Thanks Nico.

Me: Izzy did a great job making those for you Zipp.

Zipp Storm: She sure did.

Nico: I didn't know she was that good at making stuff like that.

Izzy Moonbow: It's a special hobby I like. But thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: I'm just asking because there actually is nothing wrong with saving whales.

Me: We know but Nico stuff like that needs to be left to the professionals like us and also like your friend that works with Greenpeace.

Qin: That's true.

Camie: Yeah. And I thought it was a great cause but Blackbeard was an amateur at that kind of thing.

Nico: He was yes.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I just can't help but feel a little bit guilty, you know?

Lola: (pats him on the back) Maybe fighting the next Another Omnitrix Alien will get your mind off that.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Besides we're here.

We saw that we were at the planet.

Nico: I hope it's a food planet.

Me: No the scans show that it's not a food planet this time.

We went down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a horrifyingly scary swamp world with swamps that were as scary as the ones out of your worst nightmares and it was filled with scary creatures that even your nightmares would love.

Laney: Whoa! What a scary swamp.

Me: It's a real swamp planet. This place gives me the creeps.

Nico: Now that's a face only a mother can love.

Me: Huh?

Nico: I was talking about the planet. Yeah this place is scary.

Me: It sure is scary. And I thought Dagobah was scary.

Laney: Yeah and messy.

Varie: Yeah this place is scary too.

Nico: Let's keep our eyes peeled.

We nodded.

Himiko: This place is scary though.

Sirius: It sure is.

Maria: Yeah.

We walked around and it was a scary and creepy world.

Eli: This is a really creepy world.

Nico: I'm thinking that this set of usual battles be 20 per day. What do you guys think?

Me: Wow! That's great!

Qin: Yeah we all can use a challenge on that.

Eli: With so many of us and the number still growing every day we got to find some way to keep us all getting stronger.

Lincoln: That's for sure.

Himiko: I agree there and LeFou needs to face me more often.

Nico: Vexen told me he brought back the Man Bat that was in Mr. Mind's gang and trained it to be obedient.

Me: That's cool he did!

Brittney: It sure is. Dr. Langstrom is gonna have a field day seeing the monster he turned into in our Frenemies.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Also, the Neo Core members are getting a chance in the usual battles now. Including the rest of the Sinister 12.

Me: Cool! Looking forward to this.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Nelanie: I hope I get my own usual battle set soon.

Laney: That is gonna be cool. If the Hernandez Sisters, Himiko and many of our friends can have usual battles as extras then we can incorporate those into the fray too.

Nico: Pink Ranger Slayer is part of the Neo Core members.

Me: That's true and so is Pooperman.

Camie: And Frictor and Pooperman too.

Albedo: Don't forget about me too.

Laney: And Bluto and Bui too.

Me: And the Ghost of Dr. Coffin.

Nico: I'm also thinking of including Backup Core members as well. Unfortunately, that's still in progress.

Me: You'll think of something but that's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Varie: I agree. You can start by putting some of the Non-Core Members in that group.

Applejack: Yeah. That will definitely work.

Maria: There's no rule against more then 10 battles.

Me: No there isn't. And we've done it countless times before.

Qin: We sure have.

Nico: Yes we have.

Camie: I agree there.

May: No kidding. (SPLAT) I think I stepped in something!

She saw that she stepped in sticky mud.

May: YUCK!

She pulled her leg out and it was covered in mud.

Nico: Whoa that is gross.

But then…

?: HELP! Can anyone hear me!? HELP ME!

Me: (GASP) I know that voice but I thought she was dead! This way!

We followed the voice and we saw a girl waist deep in swamp mud and was sinking and she had orange hair and orange clothes.

Me: Hadleigh Smithers!

Hadleigh Smithers: J.D.! I thought I would never see you again!

Me: I thought you were dead.

Nico: You know her?

Me: She was a girl that I thought died ages ago. We went to school together and she has lava and volcano powers.

Nico: How did she disappear?

Me: That's just it. We don't have any idea. It was back when I was still 10 years old. But hold on!

I flew over to her and I grabbed her hand and pulled her out. Her shoes were gone unfortunately.

I brought her over.

Nico: Are you okay?

Hadleigh Smithers: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Its been a while Hadleigh.

Hadleigh Smithers: J.D.!

She went and hugged me for the first time in a while.

Hadleigh Smithers: Wow you have grown so much.

Me: So have you. You have become a beautiful woman too.

Maria: How long were you on this planet?

Hadleigh Smithers: 10 years.

Varie: Oh man.

Nico: Sorry about your shoes.

Hadleigh: I'll be all right.

Maria: But when we get back you need a long bath.

Hadleigh: Good. I need one too. Being here on this planet was a horrible ordeal.

Me: How have you been surviving here?

Nico: I was just about to ask that.

Hadleigh: I'll show you.

She took us to a hut that she built out of mud and clay and we saw that she made pelts and furniture out of the alien creatures on the planet and even had all kinds of meat and stuff to live on.

Me: Wow you did all this?

Hadleigh: Yeah I sure did. All those survival lessons you gave me really paid off J.D.

Me: I'm glad they did. I'm really impressed.

Eli: Boy me too.

Nico: And don't worry. If we die, our deaths only lasts for usually a minute.

Me: We never die usually. We're immortal.

Eli: Yep.

Laney: That's right.

Hadleigh Smithers: I have a lot of catching up to do. Let me pack up and then we can get ready. I wonder how my mom and dad have been doing?

Me: Its been 10 years Hadleigh but they miss you every day.

Hadleigh Smithers: I miss them a lot.

Nico: Well, we can't leave just yet.

Hadleigh Smithers: I have a feeling something is coming. But let me pack up and then we'll see what's coming.

Nico: Okay.

We waited for her and she was packed and ready.

Hadleigh Smithers: Okay ready.

Me: Awesome.

Then we saw a figure appear and it was a black version of ARMODRILLO!

Me: Whoa! Another Armodrillo!

Qin: This is a strong one!

Another Armodrillo: (In a Girls Voice) (British Accent) And its been a long time J.D.

Me: (Gasp) Charlotte Tudor XV!

Another Armodrillo: That's right chap.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Charlotte Tudor XV and she is the direct descendant of Queen Mary of Scotts. She is a masterful swordswoman and she is also the one that taught me many of my swordfighting skills.

Qin: That's awesome you learned all that from her.

Me: Yep. Charlotte you are what's called a Talpaedan and they are Earth Aliens from the Andromeda Galaxy.

Another Armodrillo: That's interesting.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Armodrillo: Just to be the greatest swordsmaster of all time with a mastery over many sword styles.

Me: We can easily do that for you. Swartz is dead.

Another Armodrillo: I had a feeling he was lying to me.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: PYRI FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA THEME OF DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

Nico turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Nico: YEAH!

Albedo turned into Negative Armodrillo.

Negative Armodrillo: Time to fight Talpaedan with Talpaedan!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to start us off. Lets see.

I pulled out 2 Gaia Memories.

FIREFLY! HEAT!

I fired a massive blast of fire and blasted down Another Armodrillo!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome combo.

Me: Thanks. Now watch this. (ACTIVATES HEAT DOPANT'S RIDEWATCH)

(FEEL AGAIN BY ONEREPUBLIC PLAYS)

Me: (SINGS DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

It's been a long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I had 'til my feet went numb

Praying like a fool that's been on the run

Heart's still beating, but it's not working

It's like a million dollar phone that you just can't ring

I reached out tryna love, but I feel nothing

Yeah, my heart is numb

But with you

I feel again

Yeah, with you

I can feel again, yeah

---

Ooh (feel again)

I'm feeling better

Ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul

But that's the old me

A long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I broke 'til my feet went numb

Praying like a fool who just shot a gun

Heart still beating, but it's not working

It's like a hundred thousand voices that just can't sing

I reached out tryna love, but I feel nothing

Oh, my heart is numb

But with you

I feel again

Yeah, with you

I can feel again

But with you (I'm feeling better)

(Ever since you know me) I feel again

(I was a lonely soul)

(But that's the old me) yeah, with you

I can feel again

(I was a lonely soul)

Woo-hoo

---

I'm feeling better (ooh)

Ever since you know me (ooh)

I was a lonely soul (ooh)

But that's the old me (ooh)

I'm feeling better (ooh)

Ever since you know me (ooh)

I was a lonely soul (ooh)

But that's the old me (ooh)

I'm feeling better (ooh)

Ever since you know me (ooh)

I was a lonely soul (ooh)

But that's the old me (ooh)

I'm feeling better

Ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul

But that's the old me

A little wiser now

From what you've shown me

Yeah, I feel again (oh)

Feel again, ooh

I danced and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Armodrillo!

Hadleigh Smithers: Wow! J.D. your voice is amazing!

Me: Had lots of karaoke sessions.

Nico: Yep. Now watch this. (ACTIVATES LARXENE'S RIDEWATCH)

(THUNDERSTRUCK BY ACDC PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Thunder, thunder, thunder, thunder

Thunder, thunder, thunder, thunder

Thunder, thunder

I was caught

In the middle of a railroad track (thunder)

I looked 'round

And I knew there was no turning back (thunder)

My mind raced

And I thought, what could I do? (Thunder)

And I knew

There was no help, no help from you (thunder)

Sound of the drums

Beating in my heart

The thunder of guns

Tore me apart

You've been

Thunderstruck

Rode down the highway

Broke the limit, we hit the town

Went through to Texas, yeah, Texas, and we had some fun

We met some girls

Some dancers who gave a good time

Broke all the rules

Played all the fools

Yeah, yeah, they, they, they blew our minds

And I was shaking at the knees

Could I come again, please?

Yeah, them ladies were too kind

You've been

Thunderstruck, thunderstruck

Yeah, yeah, yeah, thunderstruck

Ooh, thunderstruck, yeah

I was shaking at the knees

Could I come again, please? Oh

Thunderstruck, thunderstruck

Yeah, yeah, yeah, thunderstruck, thunderstruck

Yeah, yeah, yeah, said, yeah, it's alright, we're doin' fine

Yeah, it's alright, we're doin' fine, fine, fine

Thunderstruck, yeah, yeah, yeah

Thunderstruck, thunderstruck

Thunderstruck, whoa, baby, baby

Thunderstruck, you've been thunderstruck

Thunderstruck, thunderstruck

Thunderstruck, you've been thunderstruck

Nico danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed Another Armodrillo all over.

Me: That was awesome Nico!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Nico: (takes out Lythos' Ridewatch) Now, let's rock n roll!

He activated it.

(RIDERS ON THE STORM BY THE DOORS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCKS AND LIGHTNING SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Riders on the storm

Riders on the storm

Into this house, we're born

Into this world, we're thrown

Like a dog without a bone

An actor out on loan

Riders on the storm

There's a killer on the road

His brain is squirmin' like a toad
Take a long holiday
Let your children play
If you give this man a ride
Sweet family will die
Killer on the road, yeah
Girl, you gotta love your man
Girl, you gotta love your man
Take him by the hand
Make him understand
The world on you depends
Our life will never end
Gotta love your man, yeah
Riders on the storm
Riders on the storm
Into this house, we're born
Into this world, we're thrown
Like a dog without a bone
An actor out on loan
Riders on the storm
Riders on the storm
Riders on the storm

Riders on the storm

Riders on the storm

Nico fired waves of rock and lightning and smashed Another Armodrillo all over.

Qin: OH YEAH! My turn! (ACTIVATES KALIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(TOURNIQUET BY EVANESCENCE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FLAMES SWIRL AROUND HER)

I tried to kill the pain

But only brought more (so much more)

I lay dying

And I'm pouring crimson regret and betrayal

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

Do you remember me?

Lost for so long

Will you be on the other side?

Or will you forget me?

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

I want to die

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My wounds cry for the grave

My soul cries for deliverance

Will I be denied Christ?

Tourniquet

My suicide

Return to me salvation

Return to me salvation

She fired waves of blue fire and they formed into the Nazca Line for the giant and smashed Another Armodrillo all over!

Hadleigh Smithers: Wow! That was awesome!

Jack Landors: My turn. (ACTIVATES CAD BANES RIDEWATCH)

(COME AND GET YOUR LOVE BY REDBONE PLAYS)

Jack Landors: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with your head, yeah

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with your mind

And your sign an-a, oh-oh-oh

Hail (Hail), nothin' the matter with your head

Baby find it, come on and find it

Hail, with it, baby, 'cause you're fine

And you're mine, and you look so divine

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right, baby

Hail, oh yeah, get it from the main vine, all right

I said-a find it, find it, go on and love it if you like it, yeah

Hail (Hail), it's your business if you want some, take some

Get it together, baby

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love, come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love, come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love, come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (Hail), what's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right, baby

Hail, oh yeah, get it from the main vine, alright

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woohoo

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, na, na, na, na, na, da, boom

Come and get your love

La, da boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woohoo

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woohoo

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, da boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, da boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, da boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, da boom, boom, boom, ta, daba, boom, boom

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la

Come and get your love

La, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, la, woohoo

Come and get your love

He danced like Star Lord and fired waves of stars and smashed Another Armodrillo down!

Me: OH YEAH! Star Lord would love you for singing that one.

Kaito: (gets out Bioman Gear): Our turn now!

Zocks: (Gets out Dynaman gear): Time to get explosive!

Kaito got an awesome Bio Sword and Zocks got a Dyna sword too.

Qin: Yeah!

Prowl (Beast Wars): It's time for us to have some fun. Prowl, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Silverbolt (Beast Wars): This is always fun. Silverbolt, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Ironhide (Beast Wars): Time for action guys. Ironhide, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed too.

Laney: YEAH!

Hadleigh Smithers: Wow! That is so cool you guys know lots of Transformers too!

Qin: It sure is.

The Maximals fired waves of energy and smashed Another Armodrillo all over!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Prowl (Beast Wars): You like that? Watch this. Form into Magnaboss!

They combined and formed into MAGNABOSS!

Qin: WHOA!

Magnaboss blasted Another Armodrillo all over.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) Don't forget about us!

Geiz: (Gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Better bring out the big guns!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider! GeizMajesty!

Sougo got DenzimanArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: YEAH!

Hadleigh Smithers: WHOA! You guys have the Kamen Riders all with you too?

Me: Not just them. We have the Super Sentai and the Power Rangers.

Nico: It's true.

Vroon: Yep.

But then a beam of blue energy and hit Another Armodrillo from out of nowhere and smashed her down and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Charlotte. She was a girl with blond hair and had yellow clothes and a magical broadsword on her back.

I picked her up.

Me: Charlotte?

Charlotte Tudor XV: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: Are you all right?

Charlotte Tudor XV: I'm okay.

Me: But who fired that blue energy blast?

?: That was me.

We then saw a Mega Dialga appear!

Me: WHOA! A Mega Dialga!

Mega Dialga: Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Ashleigh McDonald! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and had the kanji for Time emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. She is a powerful physicist and she has the power to use 100% of her brain power times 500.

Me: Wow! That is a powerful brain.

Ashleigh McDonald: I get that a lot.

Magnaboss: But that is cool.

They separated.

Jack: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ashleigh McDonald: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico were in math class and I saw a bully pick on a kick and I used my brain power and controlled her and made her expose herself by dancing naked. She was expelled for that.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Eli: That's funny!

Nicole: Yeah! You are really awesome with those psychic powers.

Nico: Yep she sure is.

Qin: I remember that. That was funny.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Ashleigh hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Ashleigh McDonald: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: But this was an awesome rescue.

Hadleigh Smithers: And I have lots of catching up to do with you guys.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

Maria: And get you some new clothes and a bath.

Hadleigh Smithers: Good idea.

We went back home.

We arrived.

Hadleigh Smithers: Wow! So this is where you live?

Me: You have a lot to get used to here. But look at the view.

She went to the window and saw the view of the Earth from 528,000 feet up.

Me: We now live in a massive tree that's over 528,000 feet high.

Hadleigh Smithers: Wow! But it's awesome to see the Earth again.

Nico: You happy to be home, Hadleigh?

Hadleigh Smithers: I sure am.

Maria: Okay missy lets get you into the tub.

Hadleigh Smithers: Good idea.

She went to the tub and I put Charlotte on the sofa and she had an ice bag on.

Qin: Boy that was a good rescue.

Nico: Yep. Here May.

Nico used his water powers and washed off May's foot.

May: Thanks Nico.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Wes Collins are heading to Bucharest, Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Danica

Talos, another old enemy of Blade.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Bucharest, Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy Danica Talos, another old enemy of Blade.

Me: We've gotten rid of Deacon Frost and his gang of god-wannabes, along with Eli Damaskinos and Jared Nomak, now it's Danica Talos' turn.

Nico: And we need to watch it around her, she's dangerous and sadistic.

Lincoln: And she'll also have her brother, Asher Talos, and her other vampire allies with her.

Luan: Do we have to go through with this?

Lincoln: Luan, we have to, we're still dealing with The Doomsday 23, and we don't need Danica Talos, her brother, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire allies coming to get revenge on us while we're still dealing with The Doomsday 23.

Luna: The dude's right, we don't need those vampires coming here to get revenge on us as well. Plus, this also means more food for you, Linc.

Nico: Danica's been asking for it for a very long time, and we'll be doing Blade a favor by getting rid of her.

Lincoln: Along with the rest of her group, and thanks for joining us, Wes.

Wes: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) To think that another of Blade's enemies would be here in Bucharest, Romania. Well, she'll regret coming here with her life.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of the hissing of vampires. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Danica Talos, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire followers, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Danica Talos, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire followers, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That bitch, let's rip her in two!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Stellarknight Zefraxciton, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Stellarknight Zefraxciton, so awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice, I knew it was you, Peony Xiao Long, but we'll talk later, let's get that vampire bitch, Danica Talos, and rip her, her brother, and her minions to shreds.

We rushed over, and right before Danica Talos, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire followers could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Danica Talos, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire followers, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Danica Talos and her minions. When Danica Talos and her minions saw us, they hissed at us angrily.

Danica Talos: How dare you all get in our way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! But, now that all of you are here, I'm going to enjoy killing all of you. Get them!

Danica Talos ordered her minions to kill us, but Lincoln got in the way and when his deep sapphire blue eyes turn blood red, he went on a bloodthirst-fueled rampage, and with his fangs bared, he bit Danica's vampire minions on their necks one by one and he not only drank every last drop of their blood, he also absorbed them into his body. When Lincoln was done, his blood red eyes change back to deep sapphire blue and the blood on his face was absorbed into his skin, and that pissed off Danica really badly.

Lincoln: Nice try, Danica, but you should've known better than to sic your vampire thugs at me. Now, it's your turn.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Wes Collins, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Danica Talos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln put Danica Talos in a brutal bear hug so she couldn't escape, and he sank his fangs into her neck, and as he began drinking her blood, he was also absorbing her into his body. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done drinking Danica Talos' blood and absorbing her into his body, energy cards with the souls of Danica Talos, her brother, and her vampire thugs appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji on their foreheads appeared, all of them were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Me: That's it for that bitch and her minions.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D. (To Peony Xiao Long) And it's so good to see you again, Peony Xiao Long.

Peony Xiao Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with white hair, turquoise eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the constellation of Musca the Fly tattooed on her right arm, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Stellarknight Zefraxciton, and she's dressed in a sleeveless red midriff top, red plaid skirt, red sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with stars and constellations on the coattails, and Stellarknight Zefraxciton on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Stellarknight Zefraxciton-themed greatsword with Stellarknight Zefraxciton etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, Stellarknight Zefraxciton's angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Peony Xiao Long: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Peony Xiao Long and they hugged, and Peony Xiao Long is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Peony Xiao Long: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Peony Xiao Long, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gardening, but she's also a weapons expert and a master street fighter, and like Luna Anderson and I, Peony has white hair, and it was Peony who taught me how to use weapons and how to do street fighting. She's also one of the toughest of my Guardian Angels and would protect me from bullies. In fact, when she saw Lynn, Chandler, and his goons bullying me, she beat the crap out of them and when she was done, their noses, arms, legs and even their teeth got smashed and she even turned them into a human braided bread and then threw them into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps.

FOGHORN SOUND

Nico: P.U.! That stinks even more than when Lynn was thrown into a pair of dirty socks or a pile of cow manure or getting sprayed by skunks!

Lincoln: She had to get twenty showers to get the stink out, and to show thanks, I took Peony to the beach. where I was wearing orange swim shorts and Peony was wearing a beautiful white bikini and while we were swimming, we actually kissed each other underwater.

Me: Now, that's really romantic.

Lincoln: Yep, and you're also going to like this: she's also the cousin of Yang Xiao Long and Ruby Rose.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, so she's the cousin of Yang Xiao Long and Ruby Rose?! Wait, that explains her skills as a weapons master and master street fighter.

Yang: Yep, and it's so good to see you again, Peony.

Ruby: Same here.

Peony Xiao Long: You too, Yang and Ruby.

Lincoln: That still surprised me that you guys are cousins, and she hates both Chandler and Lynn with a burning passion.

Me: That explains why Lynn turned pale when she saw Peony again.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Peony Xiao Long's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Peony Xiao Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousins, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Peony.

Peony Xiao Long had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Peony Xiao Long's waist and Peony Xiao Long wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Bee, Cass Wizard, and Toast from Bee and Puppycat, and Lyukus Sakomizu from The Wings of Rean.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bee, Cass Wizard, and Toast from Bee and Puppycat, and Lyukus Sakomizu from The Wings of Rean.

Nicole: Oh, that's awesome. Ooh, Lincoln, I think you should modify Bee with lighter but tougher metals, and later on, help her with her aquaphobia.

Lincoln: We're on it, Nicole, and I'll help her with her aquaphobia. Alright, Roxanne, Entrapta, Emily, let's get to work.

Lincoln, Roxanne Equipooscuro, Entrapta, and Emily Giabagu got to work on modifying Bee with some lighter but tougher metals, and when they were done, Bee was now new and improved.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call metalworking at its best.

Lincoln: This is the result of working with machines and metals all our lives has done. And are you girls okay?

Bee: We're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Bee and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from that vampire bitch, Danica Talos, her brother, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire thugs, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Bee: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Bee: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bee, Cass Wizard, Toast, and Lyukus Sakomizu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were that vampire bitch, Danica Talos, her brother, Asher Talos, and their vampire thugs.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in killing Danica Talos' vampire thugs in a bloodthirst-fueled rampage and killing Danica Talos and Asher Talos and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Peony Xiao Long have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Lincoln: Okay, now, we're going to help you conquer your fear of water, Bee.

Bee: Okay.

Lincoln formed a pool of water and he stepped in, and he offered his hands to Bee, and knowing he was gentle, she trusted him and she placed her hands on top of Lincoln's, and she stepped in and she suddenly felt the water wasn't hurting her, and she loved it. We saw it for ourselves and we cheered. Then, Lincoln's hands gently grasped Bee's hands, and he leans down and kissed her on the lips, and she returned it.

Me: Now, that was truly amazing.

Nico: He helped Bee conquer her fear of water, and they shared a romantic kiss over the water. That's so awesome!

Eli: And he held her hands as she came into the pool of water, and she looked into his eyes, and she saw there was trust, warmth, compassion, tenderness, and love in them, wow.

Maria: Plus, Lincoln, Roxanne, Entrapta, and Emily did awesome modifying her with lighter but tougher metals, that's some skilled metalwork.

Nico: They've fixed and upgraded machines, even built machines of their own, and they knew what to do.

---

After getting rid of Danica Talos, Asher Talos, and their vampire thugs, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Peony Xiao Long saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Peony Xiao Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Peony, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Peony Xiao Long: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Peony, what's the story on why you hated both Lynn and Chandler with a burning passion?

Peony Xiao Long: You're not going to like this one. One day, Lincoln and I were busy training inside of my home gym, and I was teaching him some new street fighter techniques and how to use weapons, and seeing how much he's grown in height and muscle, we decided to advance his training. But, we soon heard the sound of stampeding footsteps, along with smelling the foul stench of unwashed gym clothes and sewage. Suddenly, the door was busted down, and we saw the two people who smelled of unwashed gym clothes and sewage: it was Lincoln's obnoxious, superstitious, meat-headed, stubborn jackass of an older sister, Lynn, and the lowlife of Royal Woods Elementary, Chandler, and they had a bunch of knives with them, and that told us they were going to kill them. Lincoln and I fought back and we fought back hard on them: we used our street fighting moves and techniques on Lynn and Chandler. (Snickers) Chandler got knocked flat on his ass, thanks to Lincoln, but those two weren't going down easy: but Lincoln knew that Lynn fought like a wild animal, she was wild, unfocused, and undisciplined, and Chandler always fought dirty, and he was driven by murder and a thirst for blood and death. We outfought them and I beat the crap out of them and when I was done, their noses, arms, legs, and even their teeth got smashed, and I even turned them into a human braided bread and threw them into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps.

We cheered wildly for what Peony and Lincoln did to Lynn and Chandler, but we got grossed out when she told us that she threw them into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps.

Nico: Now, that was really awesome, you're just as tough as your cousin, Yang, and throwing Lynn and Chandler into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps, that really stinks.

Lincoln: Big time.

Peony Xiao Long: They stunk so bad, Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and fired rose red energy blasts at them and had them both entombed in separate rose red orbs. We then called Luna, and when we told her of what Lynn and Chandler tried to do to us, she was literally seeing red. She ran on over and we thought she was going to kill Lynn, but instead, she ran up to me and Lincoln and hugged us both, and we told her we were okay. But, Lynn wasn't going to be for long, and when she saw Luna run her finger through her throat, it meant Lynn was in dead trouble. We dragged Lynn's butt home and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud, they were furious and when they were about to send her to the basement, they smelled the stink of dirty jockstraps on her. Lincoln sprayed her by firing blasts of water and lilac soap, and then, she got grounded for thirteen weeks and then, she was thrown in the basement. As for Chandler, I told Lincoln to press charges for attempted murder, which he did, and Chandler got his butt thrown in jail for a month, and he also got grounded for three months.

Me: Nice one.

Eli: Yeah, and what got Lynn that pissed off that she made an alliance with Chandler to kill you?

Luan: I can answer that one, Lincoln was so tired at Lynn for constantly ambushing him and beating up and watching him cry, he yelled so loudly, he sent Lynn flying back into her room. But, when he called her a superstitious-driven sore loser with bad manners and who has absolutely no respect for family at all, that really caused Lynn to see red, and she ran out. But, for her to get Chandler's help, she's repeating the same mistake she's made numerous times: seeking help from the bully who has tried to kill Lincoln numerous times.

Nico: Should've guessed it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem were getting ready for a beach date, and it's at Seaside Hill.

Nico's harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

May: Looks like we made it to Seaside Hill, now where's Nico?

Nico: I'm right here, May.

Then, the girls in Nico's harem turned to see him, and their faces had atomic red blushes, hearts in their eyes, their tongues fell onto the sand, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles as soon as they see Nico arrive, and the 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large blue speedo with flames on it and blue flames coming off the speedo, blue sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and the girls were speechless.

Nico: Surprised to see me?

May: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on my massive right pec) Big time, and you're also in a speedo, you big, tall, handsome muscular hunk of a man.

Nico: Just like J.D., I wanted to try out wearing a speedo for a change, and I think it may have also gotten your attention big time. Shall we?

Nico and his harem dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in his harem got a massive deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Nico made clones of myself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Nico and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Nico and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in our original clothes.

Me: Hey, Nico, how was your date?

Me: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Seaside Hill.

The girls in Nico's harem were still blushing like crazy after seeing him in a speedo.

Me: Uh, girls, are you okay?

Nico whispered in my ears that he was in a speedo, and that got the girls blushing like crazy, and my eyes went wide.

Me: (Stunned) Dude, didn't think you'd do something like that: wearing a speedo. I think the girls in your harem went lovestruck when they saw you in it.

Nico: I decided to change up my beach wardrobe, and if you ask me, when they saw me wearing a speedo, that really got them completely lovestruck.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was pretty bold of you guys to do so: changing your beach wardrobes from swim trunks to speedos.

Rudina Adalwulf: (Seductively) I'm glad to hear that, 'cause next beach date, we got a speedo with your name on it, Linky.

Lincoln's face blushed when he heard Rudina Adalwulf's words, but he had a smirk on his face.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Clever girl.

Nico: Uh oh, Lincoln's going to get her back.

Me: Yep, scooping her up in his arms and kissing her on the lips.

* * *

We went to the garage and Mac and Bloo were going to show us something.

Mac: I can't wait to show everyone what you, me, and Cheese worked on so many years ago.

Bloo: Mac, you know Fluttershy's gonna kill me when she sees it, right?

TTG Terra: See what?

Mac: It's a Soap Box Derby car we built.

Bloo: We did some decals and me and Cheese argued. I wanted

Hot Rod Flames and Cheese wanted Bunnies and we made flaming bunnies.

Me: I see.

We arrived at the Garage and we saw the car they made.

Me: Wow! That is really well made.

Qin: Yeah.

We saw that it was well built and worth the effort.

Me: Hey this is really well done.

Nico: You guys did a good job.

Fluttershy gasped when she saw the flaming bunnies.

Freeze Blade: Are those bunnies on fire?!

Bloo: I told you that I wanted Hot Rod Flames! But Cheese wanted bunnies instead!

Mac: And this is the result of a compromise that I made.

Frankie: Bloo, if I were you, Mac, and Cheese, I would start running from Fluttershy!

Fluttershy: Oh they are so adorable!

Mac, Frankie and Bloo: Huh?

Fluttershy: These are just decals thank goodness but the bunnies you guys made are so adorable.

Mac I'm glad you like them Fluttershy.

Nico: They are really well drawn.

Laney: Yeah. But you know that Cheese is a dumb idiot right?

Lana: Yeah.

Cybertron Dirt Boss: What are you gonna call this one?

Cheese: The Flaming Bunny Mobile!

Maria: Cheese giving a vehicle a good name? The world must be ending!

Me: Very funny Maria.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

Qin: What an idiot.

Laney: Yeah.

Eddy: Shut up Cheese.

Cheese: (Static noise) Okay.

Bloo: Fluttershy, I swear to you that I would never set real bunnies on fire!

Tailgate: Not unless you want her to chase you with murder in her eyes.

Fluttershy: Oh now Tailgate. Bloo I would never hurt you for thinking up and drawing stuff like this.

Bloo: Good.

Fluttershy: At least it wasn't the real thing though.

Me: That's a relief though.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: If it were someone like Roger's Persona, Ricky Spanish, you would have.

Miranda: Flaming Bunny Mobile does sound cool.

Raythor: It sure does.

Galaxy Man: I think so too.

Qin: I agree there.

But then…

ALARM BLARES!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Me: Oh! History Instability!

Nico: Lets get to the satellite.

Then Grundy, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Goro, Rowdyruff Boys, Chemistro, Black Spider, Ragdoll, Speed Demon, KGBeast, and Unicorn appeared.

Grundy: Can Grundy and group go with you?

Nico: You sure can. Lets go.

We went to the satellite.

On the satellite we went to the computer.

Nico: Hey guys. What's going on?

Tuddrussel: We're about to find out.

Then Larry's eyes turned pink and he slammed the keyboard and got up and was acting drunk.

Larry 3000: (Slurred Speech) Hey! (Hugs me) I love you guys.

Tuddrussel: Oooo kay?

Ragdoll: Hey, Larry. You feeling okay?

Larry 3000: Lets go kick some butt! I'm driving! (Laughs) (Whooping and hollering) (Making Driving noises)

Astro Man: Someone sure is excited.

Phage: Yeah.

Otto Osworth: We don't even know what our mission is!

Larry 3000: Hey! Don't tell me what to do.

He pressed the button and then a fart noise was heard and they switched spots.

Larry 3000: Mission accomplished!

Nico: Uhh you guys didn't do anything.

Otto Osworth: Yeah we didn't go anywhere! We just switched places!

Larry 3000: Hey! Who's the captain around here anyway? Me! That's who!

He fell and then..

CRASH!

Larry 3000: (Groans)

Me: Hmm.

Astro Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do a gene-slammer for ALL the Mega Evolutions of Eevee next. A gene-slammer that can turn into all the Evolutions of Eevee in one.

Me: Wow! That's an interesting oone.

Qin: Yeah!

William: Just like my Eevee can do that.

Camie: That will be cool.

Lasher: It sure will be.

Nico: Yep. But lets see here.

Nico used his computer on his wrist and found the mission.

Nico: Here we are. We're going to the year 1888 in Paris, France and we're going to help Louis Pasteur.

Otto Osworth: Wow! He was one of the most important chemists who ever lived. He created a vaccine to cure Rabies and his studies in microbiology lead to the process of pasteurizing milk. Keeping it fresh longer.

Me: And without him people would die from rabies at a rapid level and Milk would be poisoned and taste terrible.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Let's get a move on.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Adagio Dazzle, and she's absolutely furious that Danica Talos, her brother, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire thugs have have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Adagio Dazzle on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that I fed on Danica Talos, her brother, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire thugs and absorbed them into my body and sent them all to The Black Gates, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge.

Adagio Dazzle: So, she was the one who got the help of that vampire bitch, her brother, and her thugs? Now, she's gone too far.

Sage: You said it, Adagio.

Adagio Nicholette: We'll make sure that Evil Adagio Dazzle is delivered to justice and she meets her end by our hands.

Nico: Yeah, she deserves to die for her crimes. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with The Time Squad.

Lincoln: Looks like we've got another Time Crisis to fix, and once we fix this Time Crisis, you better be ready for later on, Evil Adagio Dazzle.

Adagio Nicholette, Adagio Dazzle, Sage, and Lincoln: The Champions of Justice will make you pay for your crimes in full, you evil monster.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That evil siren deserves to pay, and you guys will be the ones to do so.

We were off.

---

PARIS, FRANCE - CIRCA 1888.

---

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are. Paris, France 1888.

Qin: Awesome place.

Me: Late 19th Century Paris.

Marinette: Awesome place.

Phage: Nothing seems out of place so far.

Lasher: Yeah.

Nico: Lets find Louis Pasteur.

Qin: Okay.

We went to find him and we went to his lab.

We went in and saw him working.

Me: Bonjour.

Louis Pasteur: (French Accent) Ah bonjour. Welcome to my lab.

Me: It's an honor to meet you Mr. Pasteur.

Black Spider: Heard you're working on something.

Me: You cured Rabies already and you're working on Pasteurizing Milk?

Louis Pasteur: Oui but not ze other one. I'm working on this.

He pulled out some glasses and poured in some powder mixed it.

Louis Pasteur: Ah good. It is ready.

He gave me, Nico, Otto and Tuddrussel 4 glasses and we tasted them.

Tuddrussel: (Gulps) (Smacks lips) Cherry flavor?

Otto: Orange?

Me: (Slurps) Mmm Blue Raspberry.

Nico: Yummy grape flavor.

Otto: You invented powdered drink mix?

Louis Pasteur: (THUNDERCLAPS) (LAUGHS MANIACALLY) YEEESSSS!

Me: It's tasty.

Acid Man: Interesting. The ingredients that you intended on using for pasteurizing milk are in this drink.

Louis Pasteur: Oui.

Me: Very clever and awesome.

Qin: Tasty too. I like the lime flavor.

Varie: Watermelon is good.

Camie: Strawberry is good.

Louis Pasteur: Why merci.

Me: But you did cure Rabies which still makes you great chemist. And a very important one still.

Louis Pasteur: Oui.

Snake Man: That is awesome though.

Chemistro: Now, hold on. I'm sure this doesn't taste too bad.

Boomer: (tastes it) Tastes pretty good to me.

Butch decided to taste it as well.

Butch: Nope. Too sweet. We need to correct this.

William: That's your motivation?!

Me: Now now guys. It's just right to me. Besides we should get to work here. Mr. Pasteur we came here to tell you that you need to Pasteurize Milk. The reason is that it keeps milk fresh longer and without it pasteurized like that we will get sick from food borne illness and get sick.

Harley Quinn: And then, they might die.

Me: Yeah you don't want that to happen.

Louis Pasteur: Well when you put it that way no I don't.

Me: Good. So please get to work on the Pasteurized Milk for us?

Louis Pasteur: Okay.

Nico: Good.

Giganta: That was easy.

Camie: It sure was.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Also, Nico, Don Octavio and the others being in the battles now is a good idea.

Kairi Yano: (laughs) Looks like I'm in the usual battles too!

Keiichiro: I really hope El Jefe gets a shot as well.

Nico: Oh they will.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Awesome. Looking forward that.

Clawful: Me too. So cool.

Mira (Bakugan): That means me too.

Qin: Yep. One day it will be all of us.

Unicorn: In my opinion, this was a very easy mission.

Maria: Don't be too sure.

Gabriel: Yeah something is coming.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a huge library into dust!

We then heard a familiar Maniacal Laugh!

We saw that it was MAD STAN!

---

Stanley Labowski, or better known as Mad Stan, is an antagonist in the Batman Beyond episodes "Rats", "Eyewitness", and "Countdown". Mad Stan is also mentioned in the Batman Beyond episode "Babel". He is a parody of extreme activism - prone to insane rants about how corrupt society is he seeks to "improve" the world by (in his own words) "blowing it up".

He was voiced by Henry Rollins.

Past

At some point in the futuristic Gotham, Stanley Labowski became convinced that the system had become corrupted by bureaucracy, and people inhibited by technology and information overload. Stan figured that the only solution was to start anew by blowing it all up.

He armed himself with a wide spectrum of explosives and ran amok against the "Man". However, despite Stan's maniacal personality, he did have a softer and caring side. He adopted a pet Chihuahua which he tenderly cared for. Stan befittingly named the dog "Boom-Boom" and used him as an early warning system.

According to Bruce Wayne, Mad Stan was unstoppable when on a rant, which was generally triggered by something on the news.

Mad Stan appears later in the episode causing chaos in the Gotham Public Library and comes into conflict with Batman. Mad Stan tells him that he believes that Gotham is falling apart due to an information overload and then fights Batman. However, he is eventually defeated.

Mad Stan would later reappear during the re-election campaign of D.A. Sam Young. He makes his appearance known as he barged into the ball room, where Police Commissioner Barbara Gordon was hosting the gala, and attempts to detonate the entire facility. Batman confronts Stan and fights him. Stan had rigged the entire facility with explosives, and blew up a few in his getaway. In the rooftop parking lot, he threatened to detonate the entire floor, but Batman promptly disarmed the bomb and knocked Stan unconscious. However, Spellbinder, who was lurking, generated an illusion that made Barbara Gordon see Batman murdering Stan in cold blood. Then, while Batman was being hunted down by the GPD, Spellbinder took Mad Stan's unconscious body and trapped him in a VR Room. There, Stan experienced his long sought dream: Demolishing the Gotham City Hall. Eventually, he was found by the Police and presumably taken into custody.

## Countdown

Eventually, Stan went back to his usual agenda. He assaulted the World Science Symposium and caused havoc. He was intercepted by Batman but in the midst of the confusion, Stan eluded capture. Later that night, he stumbled upon Agent Bennett and some federal agents who were in pursuit of Zeta. However, deceived by its human disguise, Stan intervened and saved Zeta from the government's grip. Stan headed back home, where he found out, thanks to Boom-Boom, that Zeta was in fact a robot. Paranoid, Stan deduced that it was part of a conspiracy to get him. Decided to turn the tables, Stan strapped a time bomb to Zeta's back and led him to the Department of Health. Stan wanted to blow it up to hinder the planned raise of taxes for pet licenses.

Stan had anticipated that Batman would track him down, so he left him a message and sedated himself, in order to avoid any kind of interrogation. In the recording, Stan gloated and taunted Batman, daring him to find Zeta until midnight, when the time-bomb was set to explode. Stan's plan was almost successful, but Batman eventually managed to thwart it. Afterwards, Stan was never seen or heard from again, making his ultimate fate unknown. Its highly likely that he continues to remain at large and continues to remain in hiding inside his boathouse.

---

Me: It's Mad Stan!

Qin: Not him again!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him and he was laughing like a totally fucked up nutjob! Then the spirits of science swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Mad Stan!

Mad Stan: I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR KILLING ME!

Me: You are going back to hell!

Larry 3000: (Hugs Mad Stan while still drunk) Hug time!

Goro: Larry must be very brave or very stupid doing that!

Nico: Something is wrong with him.

Otto: Well we did have a blown fuse at the satellite.

Qin: Hmm.

Camie: That's strange.

Ace: (giggles) I think it's funny!

But then he did something really funny.

Larry went to a podium.

Larry 3000: (Imitating Jerry Lewis) HELLO FRANCE! Oh the nice French People why with the talking and the Oui Oui pon pon (French Laugh). Oh Mon Cheri, French Fries. Whoa! HEY LADY!

The people of Paris laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: That was awesome! He imitated Jerry Lewis.

Grundy: (laughs) Time robot funny right now!

Nico: He sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Hmm. Let me see. Be right back Stan.

Mad Stan: Make it quick.

I went over to Larry and then held Larry and looked at his circuitry.

Me: Hmm. AHA! Electrical surge messed up his personality system. Too much electrical voltage did this.

I absorbed the electricity.

Me: There.

Larry 3000 was back to normal.

Larry 3000: (Groans) What happened?

Me: You're back to normal. We'll explain later. We're in the middle of a battle.

We regrouped.

Me: Okay. Now Stan what are you planning here!?

Vegeta: Did you cause the change in time?!

Mad Stan: No! I wanted to destroy the entire French Government and then make this entire country suffer without the government! And the only way I know is to Blow it Up! (LAUGHS)

Brick: I admit the government does shady things occasionally. But that doesn't justify trying to destroy them!

Me: Don't waste your breath Brick. Mad Stan is a totally delusional and psychotic monster and he will NEVER listen to reason.

Brick: Oh right.

Nico: That's why we have to kill him.

Me: Yep.

2014 Maleficent: Sorry if I'm quoting my evil counterpart. But it's time for you to feel the powers of Hell!

Nico: That's right!

Me: And it's going to be excruciatingly painful!

Qin: Big time!

Varie: Yeah!

Speed Demon: (to Larry 3000) How about I speed you somewhere safe? It's been a long day for you.

Larry 3000: Oh sure.

He went and did so.

I snapped my fingers and fixed the buildings destroyed.

Qin: There.

The Dark Signers, Lord Drakkon, Myotismon and Baron Mordo appeared.

Nico: The Dark Signers, Lord Drakkon, Myotismon and Baron Mordo.

Roman Goodwin: I really enjoyed see Larry act silly.

Carly Atlas: I did too, actually.

Me: Those were really funny! I loved how he sounded like the late Jerry Lewis.

Carly Atlas: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny.

Devack: But now, he's getting some well deserved rest.

Misty Tredwell: (to me) We heard you went to another planet.

Me: We sure did and it was cool.

Kalin: What was it this time?

Nico: It was a Swamp Planet and no it wasn't one of food.

Me: It looked more like a scarier version of Dagobah.

Maria: It sure was and it was messy.

?: That is amazing.

A figure came out and it was GIGERTOX from episode 17 of Super Samurai!

---

As one last chance to awaken Master Xandred, Octoroo gave up his second life to a powerful monster named Gigertox, which prevented him from enlarging into his Mega Monster form. At the city Gigertox attacks a bunch of people but the Gold Ranger appears, morph, and does battle with the monster. Gigertox was far too strong for the Gold Ranger to handle and he unmorphed after getting a beating, but lucky the Red, Yellow, Green, Blue and Pink Rangers came into battle, the five Rangers morphed and does battle with Gigertox. All of them were outmatched, but the Red Ranger transforms into Super Samurai Mode, which was strong enough to take out Gigertox's tentacles, after that the Yellow, Green, Blue and Pink Rangers to use the Spin Sword Quadruple Slash to attack Gigertox. With the Nighlok weakened the Red Ranger used the Super Bullzooka Blast to destroyed Gigertox, but the monster grew into a Mega Monster. The Rangers summon their Folding Zords to form the Battlewing Megazord to take on the Nighlok. Gigertox had the upper hand at first, but the Rangers were able to use the Mega Blade Flying Slash to take out Gigertox, but now Gigertox has a new form: a serpent of dark mist, which makes a beat down on the Megazord. With only one option left, the Rangers combined all of the Zords into the Samurai Gigazord, though the monster still put up a good fight, the Rangers used the Symbol Power Mega Strike to ultimately destroy him once and for all. Though Gigertox failed, Octoroo's plan didn't, as Master Xandred did resurrect sooner from Gigertox's lengthy efforts.

---

Kevin (Samurai): Gigertox!

Gigertox: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to attack the city and the Gold Ranger got beaten by you.

Gigertox: Sharp memory there.

Me: Never missed a single episode.

Kevin: (Samurai) You were pretty much the last Nighlock we ever fought before Xandred.

Gigertox: And that makes me one of those monsters faced before the final boss.

Nico: Yep it sure does.

We got the battles underway.

---

Bertrand, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Rachnera, Tarantulas, Blackarachnia, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin of the Spider - Nico's Rescue

---

Roman Goodwin was first.

Roman: (to Bertrand) Nico did good on another rescue. Was the planet he went to really a scarier version of Dagobah?

Bertrand: It was really scary! And just as messy and muddy.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah but it was amazing to see. It was cool seeing a swamp planet instead of a food planet for a change.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was awesome.

Sunburn: Boy I'll say. And it was scary being there too.

Rachnera: It sure was. But we're glad that J.D.'s friend Hadleigh is okay.

Tarantulas: We sure are. She is a very resilient girl to have survived on a planet like that.

Blackarachnia: She sure is. I'm glad she survived that world.

Roman: Boy that is amazing. I'm glad she survived. Lets do it!

ROMAN GOODWIN! BLACK WIDOW!

He activated said Gaia Memories and fired waves of red fire and blasted him down.

Bertrand activated Roman Goodwin's Shift Car and fired waves of red fire and smashed him down.

Tarantulas: Wow! That was amazing. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed.

Blackarachnia: It's always fun to do this. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed too.

Bertrand activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of red fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Haiku, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Airazor, Silverbolt (Beast Wars Combiner), Fluttersoar (Beast Wars OC), Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird - Hadleigh Smithers went through 10 years of Survivor

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) Hadleigh Smithers went through 10 years of being alone on that planet. She's a Survivor.

Haiku: She sure is and you should have seen what she went through on that planet.

Fluttershy: It sure is. It's like what Master Yoda went through ever since he went to Dagobah.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was amazing. She survived by building a house made of clay and mud and getting her own food there.

Stealth Elf: Master Yoda was really proud of her for surviving that long there on a planet like that.

Airazor: And so were we. We were amazed about that.

Silverbolt: Yeah that was amazing.

Fluttersoar: It was amazing and cool.

Carly Atlas: That is really awesome that she survived for that long. Lets do it!

CARLY ATLAS! ANGRY SUN!

She fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down.

Haiku activated her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed her down all over.

Airazor: Whoa! That is really cool. Awesome as well. Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed.

Silverbolt: This is gonna be great! Silverbolt, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed too.

Fluttersoar: I think this is awesome too. Fluttersoar, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed too.

Haiku activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves orange fire, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed her down.

---

Dante, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Optimus Primal, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey - Us battling Another Armodrillo

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) Nico, Jack, and the others did good fighting Another Armodrillo. That's another strong one.

Dante: They sure did and it was amazing.

Applejack: And on a really scary swamp planet too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was scary.

Flashwing: But it was well worth it too.

Optimus Primal: I think it was really awesome that everyone took on that one.

Devack: It sure was awesome. Lets do it!

DEVACK! TUBLOT!

He fired waves of yellow fire and smashed him down.

Dante activated his Shift Car and fired waves of yellow fire and smashed him all over.

Optimus Primal: That is really awesome. This is gonna be really interesting. Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed.

Dante activated his ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of fire, earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

## Persephone, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dinobot, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell of the Lizard - Lincoln's rescue

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Bucharest, Romania. How was it?

Persephone: It was really good and we took down Danica Talos and made that vampire pay.

Rarity: Yeah she was a monster that deserved it.

Sweetie Belle: She sure did.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that monster deserved it too.

Dinobot: Indeed. She most sure did.

Misty Tredwell: I agree there. Lets do it!

MISTY TREDWELL! GALAXY MEGAS!

She fired waves of green fire and stars and smashed her down.

Persephone activated her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Dinobot: Oh this will be good. Dinobot, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Persephone activated her ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of green fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

---

Morpheus, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Apache Chief, Capital G, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin Kessler of the Giant - Battling Danica Talos

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Lincoln, Wes, and the others did good battling Danica Talos. Compared to Deacon Frost, she was easy.

Morpheus: Yeah she was easy and she deserved to be sent to the Black Gates.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there. She deserved to be destroyed.

Featherweight: Yeah that monster had it coming.

Sprocket: You are not kidding there.

Apache Chiet: Yes indeed.

Capital G: You said it.

Kalin: You got that right there. Lets do it!

KALIN KESSLER! DCSHG GIGANTA!

He fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

Morpheus activated his shift car and ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of blue fire, gears, lightning and metal and smashed him down.

---

Boris, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Depth Charge,

# Cybershark, Claw Jaw, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger of the Killer Whale - Meeting a gene-slammer for Stellarknight Zefraxciton

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Stellarknight Zefraxciton. What's her name?

Boris: Her name is Peony Xiao Long and she is Yang and Ruby's cousin.

Rainbow Dash: It's really awesome that she is Ruby and Yang's cousin.

Scootaloo: Yeah and her story is cool too.

Peony Xiao Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Peony, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Peony Xiao Long: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Peony, what's the story on why you hated both Lynn and Chandler with a burning passion?

Peony Xiao Long: You're not going to like this one. One day, Lincoln and I were busy training inside of my home gym, and I was teaching him some new street fighter techniques and how to use weapons, and seeing how much he's grown in height and muscle, we decided to advance his training. But, we soon heard the sound of stampeding footsteps, along with smelling the foul stench of unwashed gym clothes and sewage. Suddenly, the door was busted down, and we saw the two people who smelled of unwashed gym clothes and sewage: it was Lincoln's obnoxious, superstitious, meat-headed, stubborn jackass of an older sister, Lynn, and the lowlife of Royal Woods Elementary, Chandler, and they had a bunch of knives with them, and that told us they were going to kill them. Lincoln and I fought back and we fought back hard on them: we used our street fighting moves and techniques on Lynn and Chandler. (Snickers) Chandler got knocked flat on his ass, thanks to Lincoln, but those two weren't going down easy: but Lincoln knew that Lynn fought like a wild animal, she was wild, unfocused, and undisciplined, and Chandler always fought dirty, and he was driven by murder and a thirst for blood and death. We outfought them and I beat the crap out of them and when I was done, their noses, arms, legs, and even their teeth got smashed, and I even turned them into a human braided bread and threw them into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps.

We cheered wildly for what Peony and Lincoln did to Lynn and Chandler, but we got grossed out when she told us that she threw them into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps.

Nico: Now, that was really awesome, you're just as tough as your cousin, Yang, and throwing Lynn and Chandler into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps, that really stinks.

Lincoln: Big time.

Peony Xiao Long: They stunk so bad, Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and fired rose red energy blasts at them and had them both entombed in separate rose red orbs. We then called Luna, and when we told her of what Lynn and Chandler tried to do to us, she was literally seeing red. She ran on over and we thought she was going to kill Lynn, but instead, she ran up to me and Lincoln and hugged us both, and we told her we were okay. But, Lynn wasn't going to be for long, and when she saw Luna run her finger through her throat, it meant Lynn was in dead trouble. We dragged Lynn's butt home and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud, they were furious and when they were about to send her to the basement, they smelled the stink of dirty jockstraps on her. Lincoln sprayed her by firing blasts of water and lilac soap, and then, she got grounded for thirteen weeks and then, she was thrown in the basement. As for Chandler, I told Lincoln to press charges for attempted murder, which he did, and Chandler got his butt thrown in jail for a month, and he also got grounded for three months.

Me: Nice one.

Eli: Yeah, and what got Lynn that pissed off that she made an alliance with Chandler to kill you?

Luan: I can answer that one, Lincoln was so tired at Lynn for constantly ambushing him and beating up and watching him cry, he yelled so loudly, he sent Lynn flying back into her room. But, when he called her a superstitious-driven sore loser with bad manners and who has absolutely no respect for family at all, that really caused Lynn to see red, and she ran out. But, for her to get Chandler's help, she's repeating the same mistake she's made numerous times: seeking help from the bully who has tried to kill Lincoln numerous times.

Nico: Should've guessed it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Greiger: Whoa! Lynn was a bully back then during that time.

Whirlwind: Yeah you are not kidding.

Depth Charge: It's amazing that Lynn was that brutal back then.

Claw Jaw: You're not kidding there.

Cybershark: Crazy and strange.

Greiger: Boy it sure was. Thank goodness those dark sides are gone. Lets do it!

GREIGER! SHARKJAW!

He fired waves of indigo fire and smashed him down. Then Boris activated his shift car and blasted him with more indigo fire.

Depth Charge: I always get a great thrill out of this. Depth Charge, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Claw Jaw: This is always fun. Claw Jaw, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed.

Cybershark: It's always so fun. Cybershark, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed too!

Boris activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of indigo fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

## Brittney Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Silverbolt, Airazor, Fluttersoar, Windrunner (Beast Wars), Gabriel Agreste and Nathalie Sancoeur VS Rex Goodwin of the Condor - Nico's date

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex: (To Brittney) So, Nico had a date, huh? I hope he had fun.

Brittney: Oh he did and it was awesome and cool.

Princess Luna: It sure was and Nico showed off a speedo too.

Moondust: He came home completely covered in lipstick marks and it was awesome.

Snowdrop: We all got a kick out of that.

Gari: It was so adorable.

Blackout: Yeah it sure was fun.

Silverbolt: We all thought it was cool too.

Airazor: I agree there as well.

Fluttersoar: Yeah and Nico loved it.

Windrunner: He looked like an awesome bodybuilder in them.

Rex: That is really cool. Lets do it!

REX GOODWIN! FRIGHTWING!

Brittney fired waves of purple fire and smashed him down. She then activated her Shift Car and fired waves of purple fire and smashed him down.

Windrunner: It's gonna be so awesome doing this. Windrunner, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed!

Brittney activated her ridewatch and they transformed and smashed him down with fire and darkness and energy.

---

## J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cybertron Scourge, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Mac and Bloo's Soap Box Car

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) You guys got to see Mac and Bloo's Soap Box Car. (laughs) Or should I say "The Flaming Bunny Mobile"!

Me: (laughs) We all thought it was a really cute and awesome name.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was and thank goodness that Fluttershy didn't murder Cheese and Bloo.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: But she should save that for Roger's persona Ricky Spanish.

Scourge: That will be awesome to see her do that.

Lord Drakkon: Now that's more fitting because I heard that Ricky Spanish is a monster.

Me: That is an understatement.

Woman: (Whispers) RICKY SPANISH!

A picture of Roger as Ricky Spanish kicking an elderly woman in the groin was shown.

Me: Man Ricky Spanish was a total fuckup.

Lord Drakkon: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

LORD DRAKKON! MEGIDRAMON!

I fired a massive blast of fire and smashed him down. I then activated Lord Drakkon's Shift Car and fired a wave of fire and smashed him down again.

Scourge: Witness the Three Headed Dragon!

He activated his Cyber Key Power for Animatron and his 2 extra heads popped out and roared.

I activated my Ridewatch and we danced to medieval music and fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Nico Chan, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Nightscream, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Mac and Bloo made an awesome car

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Mac and Bloo made an awesome car. They should be proud of themselves.

Nico: They are and it was really well made and awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: I'll say. It's cool.

Cozy Glow: I thought it was cool myself.

Hex: It sure is.

Nightscream: We all thought it was awesome too.

Myotismon: I'm glad you liked it. Lets do it!

MYOTISMON! MAN BAT!

Nico: (ECHOING) GRIZZLY WING!

He fired waves of bats. Nico activated Myotismon's Shift Car and fired waves of red lightning. Nightscream transformed and fired sonic blasts and Nico activated his Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of stars, magic, bones, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zatanna, Harry Potter, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Cheese and Bloo argument over decals

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (To Eli) Cheese and Bloo had an argument over decals back then. I would've thought Cheese to suggest Chocolate milk instead of bunnies.

Eli: Yeah they were arguing over something very stupid.

Princess Celestia: But you got to admit that was silly.

King Solar: It sure was silly.

Amber Morning: You are not kidding there daddy.

Spotlight: Crazy though.

Zatanna: Yeah that was crazy though.

Harry Potter: (British accent) Yeah it sure was.

Baron Mordo: It sure was. Lets do it!

BARON MORDO! ELI MOON!

He fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Eli activated Baron Mordo's Shift Car and fired waves of magic at him. Eli then activated his ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of light and magic and smashed him down.

## Anya Rodriguez the Roaring Ocean Snake Gene-Slammer, Eli, Sirius, Ariel, Leviathan and Popeye VS Sindbad the Sailor - Fluttershy didn't murder Bloo and Cheese

Sindbad was next.

Sindbad: At least Fluttershy didn't murder Bloo and Cheese for those decals.

Anya Rodriiguez: (Seadog Accent) Aye lad. It would not be a good sight for the high seas for them.

Eli: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Sirius: I don't think anyone wants to see Fluttershy when she gets angry.

Leviathan: Yeah especially with people that hurt animals.

Ariel: That is another big understatement.

Popeye: Yeah when it comes to aminals she and I can relate.

(Laughs)

Sindbad: (LAUGHS) That's true. Lets do it!

Anya activated her ridewatch and they danced to Seadog Music and fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Honoka Uzumaki, Naruto Uzumaki, Kushina Uzumaki, Tayuya, Flare Woman and Kin Tsuchi VS The Ghost of Dr. Coffin - Louis Pasteur is one of the most amazing chemists ever

---

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin was next.

Dr. Coffin: Louis Pasteur is one of the most amazing chemists ever known.

Honoka: He sure is and without him people would be dying from rabies and getting sick from unpasteurized milk.

Naruto: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Kushina: Not at all and that is awful.

Tayuya: No fucking lie there.

Dr. Coffin: Yeah that is crazy. Lets do it!

Honoka activated her ridewatch and they danced to ninja music and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Penelope Waverly the Elemental HERO Grand Neos Gene-Slammer, RD Carol and RD Lynn VS Carnage (Marvel Ultimate Alliance 2) - Pasteur made awesome Powdered Drinks

---

U.A. Carnage was next.

U.A. Carnage: Pasteur made awesome powdered drinks.

Penelope Waverly: He sure did and they were really tasty and fruity.

RD Carol: We all thought they were delicious.

RD Lynn: Yeah and very refreshing.

U.A. Carnage: I'll have to try some. Lets do it!

Penelope activated her ridewatch and they danced to Sports music and fired waves of earth and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Goku, Vegeta, Piccolo, Nuova Shenron, Android 18, ChiChi, Pan, Bulma, Marron, Gohan, Trunks and Goten VS Bui - The Powdered Drinks were tasty and awesome

---

Bui was next.

Bui: The Powdered Drinks were tasty and awesome.

Goku: They sure were and they were really tasty.

Vegeta: I agree there Kakarot.

Piccolo: It's amazing that Pasteur made them in this time.

Nuova Shenron: I agree there myself.

Android 18: I thought they were awesome too.

ChiChi: Same here.

Pan: I do too.

Bulma: It's awesome how many flavors there were.

Marron: Yeah. They were awesome.

Gohan: Yeah they were awesome too.

Trunks: I thought it was cool myself.

Goten: Same here.

Bui: Indeed. Lets do it then.

He formed a big axe and they smashed and pulverized him all over and smashed him down.

## Uta, Lynn, Luna, Lincoln, The Ripping Friends and Laney VS Frictor - We did not expect Mad Stan to return here

Frictor was next.

Frictor: We did not expect Mad Stan to return here.

Uta: No we sure didn't and he caused tons of problems in the past.

Lynn: You aren't kidding there.

Luna: Yeah no kidding.

Lincoln: He needs to be stopped big time.

Crag: I agree there too.

Laney: He is a monster.

Frictor: He sure is. Shall we dance?

Uta: We shall.

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (ECHOING) FRICTOR! MASTER OF FRICTION!

Crag: Come on guys!

Uta, Lynn, Luna, Lincoln, The Ripping Friends and Laney: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went at him and danced all over with parkour moves and pulverized him into pulp and smashed him down.

---

Sea the Sea Serpent, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Mars, Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Venus, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Valmorg, Emerald and Sailor Saturn VS Bluto - Mad Stan is a monster

---

Bluto was next.

Bluto: Mad Stan is a monster and he must be stopped.

Sea: Big time there.

Sailor Moon: Yeah you got that right.

The Sailors nodded in agreement.

Emerald (Sailor Moon): Yeah you are not kidding there.

Bluto: I'm glad you all do. Lets do it!

Sea pulled out a can of spinach and popped it open and ate the spinach.

GULP! DING! BONG!

She flexed her muscles and an atomic bomb was seen in her biceps and they went at Bluto and smashed and pulverized him into pulp.

---

Lindsey, Leni, Rarity, Sassy Saddles and Ed VS Ushari - I can't believe that Mad Stan wants to destroy all government facilities

---

Ushari was next.

Ushari: I can't believe that Mad Stan wants to destroy all Government Facilities.

Lindsey: Uhh what now?

Leni: Lindsey doesn't know all that smart stuff like I do.

Rarity: But yes it's really terrible.

Sassy Saddles: (British Accent) I agree there.

Ed: Skip to my loop my darling!

Eddy: (Offscreen) SHUT UP ED!

Ushari: I don't like him either. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Lucy Mann, Ripping Friends, Konan, Laney, Lily, Yoko Minato, Kaito Kumon and Mitsuzane Kureshima VS Pooperman - Mad Max is a monster worse than Deidara

Pooperman was next.

Pooperman: Mad Stan is a monster that's worse than Deidara.

Lucy Mann: You're telling me! He caused billions of dollars in property damage and killed so many innocent people all just to destroy the entire government.

Crag: No kidding there! What a monster.

Konan: Yeah death is his only fate.

Laney: You got that right.

Lily: He needs to pay big time.

Yoko: You got that right.

Kaito: He deserves to die.

Mitsuzane: Absolutely.

Pooperman: I agree there. Lets do it! Taste my Forearm Hairspines!

He blue into his thumb and fired hair spines and they ducked and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rita (Animaniacs), Lori Loud, Earthworm Jim, Omaima Lexxington and Camie VS Doc Duodenum - Hope Mad Max likes the nuthouse

---

Doc Duodenum was next.

Doc Duodenum: (SPEAKING IN FART) PBBT PBBTPBTPBT PBTT PBBT PBBBT! (Hope Mad Stan likes the nuthouse)

Rita (Animaniacs): I don't understand.

Earthworm Jim: He only speaks in fart. He said that he hope Mad Stan likes the nuthouse.

Lori: That is true but we're literally going to kill him.

Omaima Lexxington: Yeah he deserves it. (LOUD FART)

Camie: Yeah!

Doc Duodenum nodded and then gave the gesture for come at me and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Flashwing, Tara, Kole, Vince Pusateri, Crystal Man and Emily Tamaki VS Knighty Knight - Mad Max needs to be stopped.

Knighty Knight was next.

Knighty Knight: Mad Stan needs to be stopped now and fast.

Flashwing: I agree there..

Tara: Yeah he is a monster that needs to be destroyed.

Kole: Absolutely.

Vince Pusateri: He needs to be stopped big time.

Crystal Man: Yeah no kidding.

Emily Tamaki: Big time.

Knighty Knight: I know. Lets do it!

They fired waves of crystal and smashed him down.

## Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gigertox

Gigertox was next.

Nico: This wil be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Evil Dazzlings, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Evil Dazzling etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD RANGER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER! CANNON MODE!

He had his Fire Buster Ready!

Nico put on a Phoenix Disk and they locked and loaded.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Gigertox and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Gigertox you have failed this timeline.

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours!

Troy Burrows: Rangers, that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Troy: Time to blow you up!

Tsukasa: For good. Daiki, time to test that new card!

Daiki: I hope this works!

Kamen Ride: Battle Fever!

Kamen Ride: Super Sentai!

Tsukasa turned into Battle Fever J and Daiki summoned ALL OF THE SUPER SENTAI!

Me: It worked perfectly!

Daiki: It sure did! Wow!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: But Troy say it like this. (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Get ready because we're going to blow (CLAP) you up!

Everyone laughed.

Nico: That was awesome and clever.

Troy Burrows: Good one.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SCIENCE PLATOON!

They turned into the Dynaman!

Nico: Yeah!

Izzy Moonbow: Oh this is gonna be so awesome!

Then a white light appeared and landed in Izzy's hands and it was a new Ridewatch! It was for Dynaman!

Izzy Moonbow: Wow my own Ridewatch! YEAH!

She activated it!

Izzy Moonbow: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Dynaman appeared and they merged with her and she got an amazing aqua blue armor with the symbols of the Dynaman all on her and she turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND DYNA ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Sunny Starscout: Wow! Izzy you look great!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Tinkering and Comedy who reaches over Laughter in the Next Generation reigns over the love and joy of fun. Her name is Grand Dyna Zi-O! We are now entering another new age!

Qin: WOW!

Me: And now this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Super Sentai and the Kamen Riders!

Maria: And this!

She pulled out her M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLOSION BRIGADE!

She summoned Plastique, RTN Deidara, Evil Bomb Man, Evil Burst Man and President Koopa!

Qin: YEAH!

Plastique: This is gonna be fun!

We went at Mad Stan and smashed and pulverized him all over the place with brutal and indiscriminate fury!

Maxxor, Rothar, Titanix, Gintanai, Loderool, Nivenna, Eximiar, Swassa, Aokua, Lystone, and Lomma blasted and smashed and pulverized Mad Stan all over.

TTG Terra, Dirt Boss, Freeze Blade and Tailgate used the Earth, Velocitron and Water Skylander Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tailgate's Magnet, Freeze Blade and TTG Terra's powers 100-fold and had cannons pop out of his shoulders.

TTG Terra and Cybertron Dirt Boss: DIRT DOG EARTH BLAST!

Freeze Blade and Tailgate: FREEZING MAGNET BLAST!

Tanzanite Undead and Grundy: TANZANITE BONE STORM!

Fire Mortal Kombat and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FLAMING STING STRIKE!

Hippogriff Mortal Kombat and Goro: SEA STRIKE BLAST!

Fire Rainbow Brigade and Lucca: FLAMING RAINBOW BLAST!

Robots of Laughter and Black Spider: ROBOT SPIDER STRIKE!

War of Earth Force and Ragdoll: WAR EARTH FURY!

Life Wind Storm and Chemistro: LIFE CHEMICAL MEGABLAST!

Elemental HERO Magic Storm and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL FURY STRIKE!

Moonlight Eclipse Storm and KGBeast: MOONLIGHT ECLIPSE BLAST!

Sunlight Kraken Force and Unicorn: SUNLIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

They firred waves of energy and elements!

Ashley McDonald, Tuddrussel, Rhinox, Laney, Lana and Twilight Sparkle: MAGICAL FRIENDSHIP TIME BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DAIRY ELEMENT STYLE: MILK!

Jessica Shannon: DAIRY STING STYLE: MILKSHAKE!

Peni Parker: DAIRY WEB STYLE: CHEESE!

Entrapta: DAIRY LIGHTNING STYLE: SEMIFREDDO!

Perfuma: DAIRY NATURE STYLE: MALAIYO!

Frosta: DAIRY ICE STYLE: ICE CREAM!

Hilda: (British Accent) DAIRY FIRE STYLE: YOGURT!

Yuna: DAIRY WATER STYLE: WHIPPED CREAM!

Toph: DAIRY EARTH STYLE: BUTTER!

Tatsumaki: DAIRY WIND STYLE: CREAM CHEESE!

Bee (Bee and Puppycat): DAIRY LIGHT STYLE: CUSTARD!

Cass Wizard: (Bee and Puppycat): DAIRY DARK STYLE: DULCE DE LECHE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dairy forms.

Lincoln and his harem: DAIRY FINAL SMASH: MILK PASTEURIZATION!

They begin pasteurizing the milk all the while showing Louis Pasteur how pasteurization helps milk stay fresh longer and the blasts all hit Mad Stan and he was completely obliterated and banished to the black gates for all eternity.

Me: That's it for him.

Lincoln: Now, that was an awesome time adventure. But, we got Louis Pasteur to pasteurize milk and we fixed this instability in time.

Me: Yeah before Mad Stan made things worse.

Nico: You got that right, guys. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Adagio Dazzle to deal with, and that evil siren should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Adagio Dazzle: Oh no, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Adagio Dazzle.

A figure was heading right for us, but Sage sent her flying back when he unsheathed his katana and slashed at her, and we saw who the figure was: it was Evil Adagio Dazzle, but now, she has a cut on her cheek, thanks to Sage.

Adagio Nicholette: So, that's…?

Adagio Dazzle: Yes, that's Evil Adagio Dazzle, the monster I was before I, along with Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk were redeemed.

Evil Adagio Dazzle: You have ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, you destroyed Danica Talos, her brother, Asher Talos, and Danica's vampire thugs, but I should've known that vampire bitch wouldn't be able to do the job right. Now, I will destroy you all and have my revenge!

Evil Adagio Dazzle was about to sing her song, until Lincoln charged as fast as lightning, and swiped her red jewel necklace. When Evil Adagio Dazzle sang, nothing happened, and she was horrified when Lincoln had her necklace in his large left hand.

Lincoln: (Smirks and shows her necklace) Looking for this?

Evil Adagio Dazzle was extremely pissed off and tried to get it back, but Adagio Nicholette fired a powerful purple and gold energy blast at Evil Adagio Dazzle and sent her into a wall.

Evil Adagio Dazzle: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Adagio Nicholette: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends, and who's had about enough of you, you hate-filled siren. (purple and gold energy aura flares up) I am Adagio Nicholette, Champion of Adagio Dazzle, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Justice.

This horrified Evil Adagio Dazzle badly.

Evil Adagio Dazzle: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Adagio Nicholette's light purple eyes turned neon light purple, and she was surrounded by a purple and gold energy aura with light, amber gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Adagio Dazzle, she left purple and gold energy, light, amber gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes with every step.

Adagio Nicholette: Evil Adagio Dazzle, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you and the evil namesakes of Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for Grogar's delight, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Adagio Nicholette was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and gold energy with light, magic, amber gems, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Adagio Nicholette emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Adagio Nicholette grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing gold hair, she has neon light pink eyes and a purple and gold energy aura with light, amber gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Adagio Dazzle's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with light pink gems for eyes and the Justice and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light pink gems for eyes and holding the Justice and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Adagio Nicholette has on a white and purple short-sleeved school uniform top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, purple skirt, purple pants with white stars, purple sneakers, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, amber gems, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Adagio Nicholette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive gold angel wings with purple tips on the gold feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Adagio Nicholette has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Adagio Nicholette's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and gold energy, magic, lights, music notes, gold gems, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Adagio Dazzle's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Justice and Celestial Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade with the cutie mark of Adagio Dazzle etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Adagio Nicholette, Champion of Adagio Dazzle, The Champion of Justice, Warrior With a Powerful Sense of Justice, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Cosmos and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Justice, Music, and Light"

アダージョ・ニコレット、アダージョ・ダズルのチャンピオン、正義のチャンピオン、強力な正義感を持つ戦士、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、コスモスとドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアのディフェンダー、ポニービル、カンタロットのメンバー友情の食卓の騎士団、正義と音楽と光の力のマスター

Adagio Nicholette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY WIND BREEZE MAGIC FRIENDSHIP VIRTUOUS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND GUST JUSTICE AND DIVINE VIRTUOUS WIND BREEZE LOVE!

We were amazed by Adagio Nicholette's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Adagio Dazzle saw it, she transformed into her Siren form and tried to attack Adagio Nicholette, but Adagio Nicholette dodged Evil Adagio Dazzle and fired a powerful purple and gold energy blast, and it hits Evil Adagio Dazzle and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Adagio Nicholette's transformed, so awesome.

Ken Knudson: Now, it's Adagio Dazzle's turn, and then, Sage and Lincoln join in, and the battle will truly begin.

Adagio Nicholette: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Justice Alicorn and Divine Music Light Justice) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: This is going to be good.

Adagio Dazzle: And it'll be the last time I ever have to deal with my evil self.

Suddenly, Adagio Dazzle's light purple eyes turned neon light purple, and she was surrounded by a purple and gold energy aura with light, amber gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Evil Adagio Dazzle, she left purple and gold energy, light, amber gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes with every step.

Adagio Dazzle: Evil Adagio Dazzle, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you and the evil namesakes of Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for Grogar's delight, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Adagio Dazzle was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and gold energy with light, magic, amber gems, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Adagio Dazzle emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Adagio Dazzle grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing gold hair, she has neon light pink eyes and a purple and gold energy aura with light, amber gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Adagio Dazzle's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with light pink gems for eyes and the Justice and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her red jewel necklace that turned into a choker, her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light pink gems for eyes and holding the Justice and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Adagio Dazzle has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple skirt, purple shorts, purple knee-high boots, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, amber gems, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes. Suddenly, Adagio Dazzle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive gold angel wings with purple tips on the gold feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Adagio Dazzle has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Adagio Dazzle's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and gold energy, magic, lights, music notes, gold gems, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Adagio Dazzle's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Justice and Celestial Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Adagio Dazzle, Unicorn and Siren of Justice, Warrior With a Powerful Sense of Justice, Friend of Sunset Shimmer, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, Slayer of Evil, Murderous, Sadistic, and Ruthless Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Girlfriend of Sage, and Master of The Powers of Justice, Redemption, Music, and Light"

アダージョ ダズル、ユニコーンと正義のサイレン、強力な正義感を持つ戦士、サンセット シマーの友、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団とリデンプション スクワッドのメンバー、悪の殺し屋、殺人的でサディスティックで冷酷なろくでな

し、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、賢者の愛情深いガールフレンド、正義、償還、音楽、光の力の達人

Adagio Dazzle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL MUSIC JUSTICE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHT SONG JUSTICE AND DIVINE SIREN MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Adagio Dazzle's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Sage saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Adagio Dazzle saw it, she transformed into her Siren form and tried to attack Adagio Dazzle, but Adagio Dazzle dodged Evil Adagio Dazzle and fired a powerful purple and gold energy blast, and it hits Evil Adagio Dazzle and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Alright, now Adagio Dazzle's transformed!

Adagio Dazzle: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Justice Alicorn and Divine Music Light Justice) **And now, it's time to put an end to you for good, Evil Adagio Dazzle.**

Sage: That monster's going to pay for what she's done.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Sage unsheathed his katana and they joined Adagio Dazzle and Adagio Nicholette.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies and lands of Equestria for far too long, Evil Adagio Dazzle, and now, you will pay for every last one of your crimes.**

Adagio Nicholette, Adagio Dazzle, Lincoln, and Sage went after Evil

Adagio Dazzle, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and yellow energy, music notes, light, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Adagio Dazzle, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Sage attacked Evil Adagio Dazzle with his katana, and he left nasty scars on her. Then, Lincoln flew at Evil Adagio Dazzle, and he slammed her into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Evil Adagio Dazzle's neck, and she screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Evil Adagio Dazzle's powers and really immense strength, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and Evil Adagio Dazzle was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Evil Adagio Dazzle turns back to normal and she was eventually weakened to such a degree, she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Evil Adagio Dazzle's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Adagio Dazzle by the neck with his large left hand and tossed her into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Adagio Nicholette, Adagio Dazzle, Lincoln, and Sage to finish Cosmos off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Evil Adagio Dazzle they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Adagio Nicholette, Adagio Dazzle, Lincoln, and Sage did to Evil Adagio Dazzle as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Adagio Nicholette and Adagio Dazzle are permanent. Sage went up to Adagio Dazzle, and they kissed passionately and we cheered.

Then, as Evil Adagio Dazzle's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Adagio Dazzle's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Adagio Dazzle and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Adagio Dazzle.

Lincoln: Evil Adagio Dazzle, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Adagio Dazzle as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Adagio Dazzle's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Adagio Dazzle: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Adagio Dazzle's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again.

THE DARK SONG OF EVIL ADAGIO DAZZLE HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between The Warriors of Justice and The Siren of Evil.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: That's the third of our five time travelling missions done and two more to go, and we've also gotten rid of Evil Adagio Dazzle.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is Evil Aria Blaze.

Aria Blaze: I should've known she'll be the next to show up tomorrow, but we'll all be ready for her.

Aria Remmington: Yes, we'll bring that evil namesake of ours and make her pay for her crimes.

Cye: Yeah, that'll be left to the four of us.

Nico: Yeah, Aria Remmington, Aria Blaze, you, and Lincoln, Cye.

Suddenly, Evil Adagio Dazzle's red jewel necklace went to Adagio Nicholette's necklace and it turned into a choker and was now on Adagio Nicholette's necklace.

Adagio Dazzle: Wow, that's really awesome.

Adagio Nicholette: It sure is.

Lincoln: The same thing will also happen to Aria Remmington and

Sonata Rexxington, once I swipe Evil Aria Blaze and Evil Sonata Dusk's necklaces. (Turns to Rudina Adalwulf) And Rudina, don't think I forgot about you said after Nico and his harem came back from their date in Seaside Hill.

Rudina Adalwulf knew she was in trouble and she tried to run, but Lincoln was much quicker as he'd wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, her chest pressed against his massive and powerful muscular pecs, her stomach against his hard eight-pack abs, and he leaned down and kissed Rudina on the lips, and that caused her face turn atomic red, and she returned the kiss with equally intense passion. They'd separated their lips, but Rudina's face was still atomic red and she still has a lovestruck look on her face.

Rudina Adalwulf: What a man.

She buried her face in Lincoln's bare chest and massive and powerful muscular pecs.

Nicholette Torrington: Looks like I forgot to warn her about acting seductive around Lincoln, dang it.

We shared a laugh.

Rudina Adalwulf: True, but the way Linky gets back at us whenever we act seductive around him is still quite romantic.

Carmen Adalwulf: You always knew how to act like a flirt around Lincoln, Rudina.

Rudina Adalwulf: And you around J.D., Carmen.

Me: But this was awesome!

Nico: You think the Neo Core members should start going with us on missions as well.

Greiger: That's probably a good idea.

Rex Goodwin: They need some time in the sun too.

Me: I agree there.

Drakkon: The important thing is that Mad Stan has been dealt with.

Myotismon: And Louis Pasteur is back to working on milk.

Nico :Yep.

Otto Osworth: Mission accomplished.

Baron Mordo: Overall, history has been corrected once again.

Nico: Yep. But it was awesome. But great job today guys.

Qin: Thanks.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you all liked this one.

Nico: We all did. Lets head home.

We went back home afrwe getting Larry and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a parody of the funny Time Squad episode called Pasteur's Packs-O=Punch and that was a funny one. It aired on April 26, 2002 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Penny, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Grid Zeiram in Beast Wars and we're going to stop Transmetal Megatron from taking a Vok alien ship back to Cybertron. The Metal Hunter to be precise. And we're going to recruit Quickstrike the Scorpion-Cobra hybrid fuzor. Also we're going to rescue Tigatron and Airazor who were sent into space by the Vok. and we're going to meet a Mega Eevee Evolution Gene-slammer while battling Another Way Big! The Mega Eevee Gene-slammer is gonna be named Yumiko Evangelica and she is Nico's friend from Gym Class and has all the powers of elements and even elemental angel wings and can use the elements that are 50,000 times more powerful than that of any legendary Pokemon. The match-up is Aria Remmington, Aria Blaze, Cye, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Evil Aria Blaze. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Guatemala, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the genocidal cataclysmic psychopath from Pokémon, Zero, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for ruining his plans to harness the Reverse World's power to destroy the Real World last year. And they're going to meet a Infernoble Knight Emperor Charles Gene-Slammer named Katara Chevalierflamboyant, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and his classmate in Gym, she's also a capable swordswoman and one of the best horse riders as well as one of the best bull riders. It was Katara who taught Lincoln how to ride a horse and how to do rodeos. Her last name, Chevalierflamboyant, means Blaze Knight in French. This one time, Lincoln ended up saving Katara from an out of control bull using Fluttershy's Stare. To show thanks, Katara kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Parn from Record of Lodoss War, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for another awesome Time Squad adventure as we head to the year 1941 and stop Winston Churchill from making all of England going naked during World War II.

See you all tomorrow

# WORLD WAR II NUDIST RALLY - 1941

NEVER FORGET 9/11

HOPE YOU GUYS AREN'T SENSITIVE ABOUT THIS ONE AND NO EVERYTHING IS CENSORED OUT FOR THIS ONE.

---

Walking through the beautiful mountains of Prehistoric Earth in Grid Zeiram was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Beast Wars Megatron, Penny, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome rescue. I was looking at the symbols of the mysterious Vok Golden Disk that we found after the Planet

Buster was destroyed.

Nico: Wow so this is the world you guys crash landed on a long time ago?

Scorponok: Yeah. It sure is something. It's hard to imagine that we landed on Earth and never realized it. The reason was because Earth had two moons.

Lincoln: And one of those moons obviously was a total fake.

Scorponok: Yeah because of the Vok Planet Buster.

Beast War Megatron: Which was very impressive. Yes.

Nico: So I take it we must be here to stop your Transmetal self. The one that you turned into before becoming a dragon.

Beast Wars Megatron: That is right Nico. And it was a really amazing transformation that happened to many of us because of the Quantum Surge.

Wendy Sapphira: That is really awesome.

Penny: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Penny.

Penny: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome to go with you.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Hmm.

Camie: What are you looking at J.D.?

Me: These symbols on the Vok Golden Disk that Inferno brought to us before the Vok Planet Buster was destroyed.

Laney: That is really interesting there.

Qin: It sure is. What do those symbols mean?

Me: Well I did notice some of the symbols and what they meant. These 3 here I've seen before. This one that looks like an Illuminati Triangle with an eye in it is like the symbol we saw on the Flying Island Obelisk, this one with the Stonehenge rocks firing a beam is the Standing Stones we saw in Paraguay, and this this one here with the light shining down on the ground is the Vok Planet Buster that we saw years ago.

Qin: Very significant meaning.

Laney: What does it mean though?

Me: There are many more of these alien artifacts waiting to be discovered and I have a feeling that the next one we're going to see is this one.

I pointed to the symbol of the Metal Hunter. The symbol looked like a strange ship.

Nico: Very interesting.

Eli: It's all very incredible bro. I had no idea you found some of these artifacts.

Scorponok: It's all really amazing that they have that much power.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Penny, I wasn't there when you joined the team the first time.

Penny: No you sure weren't.

Lily: It's a really awesome story that Linka and Lincoln did together the first time.

Me: I remember that. That was so awesome and amazing.

Penny: It sure was.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 50 and it was epic.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 50

Lincoln and Linka are in the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Lynn Sr. Rita, Lori, Anastasia, Leni, Luna, Eddy, Luan, Lucy, Lana & Lola, Laney & Crysta, Lily and Lisa were in the Control Room.

Lynn Sr.: So how does this Simulator Work?

Me: It's been like our doorway across the very fabric of Time, Space and Dimensions. This is a very prominent tool to help test out our skills in our powers.

Lisa: Precisely father and this has proven to be a huge success.

Varie: Luan provided the testing stage and it worked perfectly.

Me: We decided to have Luan test it out because she acquired her powers recently.

Luan: I was in the Swan Princess.

Rita: Oh that is so cool!

Luan: It was truely a SIMULATING VICTORY! [Rimshot and Laughs] Get it?

Me, Varie, Lynn Sr. Rita, Anastasia, Eddy, Lily, and Crysta laughed while Leni, Luna, Lana & Lola, Laney and Lisa groaned.

Me; [Laughs] Good one.

Eddy: [Laughs] That is funny.

Varie: Luan's test was a success.

Luna: That is so sweet dudes.

Leni: I still don't get it.

Lily: I hope Lincoln and Linka do well.

Laney: Don't worry Lily. Lincoln & Linka will be okay. We have faith in them right Crysta?

Crysta: I'm with you on that, Laney.

The Simulator activated and Lincoln and Linka found themselves in New York City, New York in front of a Morningside Orphanage.

Lincoln: Morningside Orphanage? (Gasp) We're in the movie "The Rescuers"

Both: Our favorite movie!

Lincoln and Linka walk in and saw two mice talking to a cat named Rufus.

Linka: It's Bernard and Ms. Bianca. Lets go help them.

Lincoln: Come on.

Lincoln and Linka talked to them and help them out.

Bernard: We appreciate you two helping us out.

Lincoln: You're welcome Bernard.

Rufus: Yes. Please save Penny.

Linka: We will do everything we can.

Later at a pawn shop down the street, Lincoln & Linka, Bernard and Ms. Bianca went inside and looked around quietly.

The telephone rang and they hid in the closet. Out came a red hair woman named Madam Medusa.

She answered the phone.

Madam Medusa: Madam Medusa's Pawn Shop Boutique? Snoops! [excited] Don't tell me Snoops! Let me guess. You found it! [Laughs] You've found the Diamond?

Lincoln: [Whispers] What diamond?

Linka: [Whispers] I forgot.

Medusa: Give you time? You bungler! You have been down there for 3 months. [Snoops talking indistinctly] Bottles? What bottles? [Angry] You caught Penny sending messages in bottles!? You blundering fool! Can't you control a little girl!? Shut up! [Slams her fist on her desk] I am taking the next flight down to Devil's Bayou!

She slams the phone on the receiver.

Medusa packed a suitcase and left.

Lincoln, Linka, Bernard and Ms. Bianca looked around and in Medusa's study they saw a bunch of maps and books on Louisiana, a picture of an Old Abandoned Dixie Paddle Riverboat.

Lincoln looks at the Riverboat Picture.

Lincoln: This must be where she's holding Penny.

Bernard: But what is she after and what does she want with her?

Linka: [Gasp] I remember! She's after the largest diamond in the world: The Devil's Eye. It's as big as a human head and it's priceless.

Lincoln: That diamond is huge and it would make anyone rich beyond their wildest dreams.

Ms. Bianca: They couldn't find Penny because she's not in New York. She's in Louisiana.

Linka: That's over 1,300 miles away. I don't remember on how to get to it but we need to get to Devil's Bayou first.

Lincoln: Let's go.

Lincoln, Linka, Bernard and Ms. Bianca set out for Devil's Bayou in Louisiana.

---

They got there by Lincoln & Linka flying and they arrived in 1 hour and they saw the abandoned Riverboat.

Lincoln: That's the Riverboat all right.

Linka: Sure looks old.

Bernard: It looks like it's been here for years.

Ms. Bianca: It sure has. Penny must be in there.

Lincoln: She is. I know it.

Linka: How are we gonna get her out?

Lincoln: We'll think of something.

As they waited and planned they saw Madam Medusa driving a swamp-mobile to the riverboat. They met 2 local mice named Ellie Mae and Luke, a Dragonfly named Evinrude, a rabbit named Deadeye, a turtle named Gramps, a mole named Digger, and an Owl named Deacon Owl.

Ellie Mae: I'd like to give her a few whacks with my Rolling Pin!

Luke: We swamp folks are gonna run her clean out of our bayou.

Lincoln: If it's a fight she wants then it's a fight she'll get.

Linka: We are here to rescue Penny.

Deadeye: That little girl Medusa has with her?

Lincoln: Yes.

Linka: How is Penny part of Medusa's plan to get the Devil's Eye Diamond?

Gramps: Penny is small enough to squeeze down a small hole that goes into a pirates cave on the coast. But it's hard to get to because the tide comes in fast and floods the cave quickly.

Lincoln: Medusa really wants that diamond. Bad.

Linka: Probably either for herself or for selling it on the Black Market.

Bernard: We got to get Penny out of here and quick.

Lincoln: Guys, someone is coming out of the boat.

Lincoln pulls out his binoculars and he sees Penny trying to make a run for it.

Lincoln: That must be Penny.

Linka: Let me see. [Lincoln hands her the binoculars] Oh. She's so young.

Ms. Bianca: It's Penny. Oh how terrible.

The lights in the Riverboat came on.

Medusa: Penny? Penny? Penny answer me. Penny!

Lincoln: Medusa's calling out for her.

Linka: Ellie Mae. Do you know if there's a place where we all can hide?

Ellie Mae: There's a cave over there.

Ellie Mae pointed to a cave on a cliff above the coastline.

Lincoln: Perfect. Lets go.

Ellie Mae: Evinrude. Go with them.

Evinrude buzzed in agreement.

Ellie Mae: Send Evinrude back as soon as you need help.

Lincoln: Right. Lets go.

Lincoln, Linka, Bernard, Ms. Bianca and Evinrude went to Penny.

Lincon saw Penny hiding behind a tree.

Lincoln: Penny! Over here!

Penny saw them.

Linka: Penny we mean you no harm. Come on over here, quickly.

Penny did so.

Penny: Where'd you come from?

Lincoln: We'll explain later. Lets get over to that cave and hide.

Lincoln points to the cave and they went for it.

Suddenly, fireworks went off.

Linka: On no. They're using fireworks to illuminate the swamp to find us.

Lincoln: Hurry!

* * *

20 minutes later they all arrived and went inside the cave.

Lincoln lit a lantern and it lit up the room.

Penny: Thank you for saving me.

Lincoln: No problem. We should introduce ourselves. My name is Lincoln Loud.

Linka: I'm his twin sister Linka Loud and this is Evinrude.

Evinrude buzzed.

Bernard: My name is Bernard.

Ms. Bianca: And I am Ms. Bianca.

Bernard: We found the bottle with your message and we've come to rescue you.

Penny: Did you hear that Teddy? Our bottle worked!

Lincoln: Yes it did.

Penny: Didn't you bring someone big with you like the Police?

Lincoln: No. It's just the 5 of us.

Linka: I promise you Penny we will try and get you out of here. We got to work together.

Penny: I will help you.

Lincoln: Okay.

They felt rumbling.

Lincoln: What's that?

They heard water sloshing coming from behind a cave wall further down.

Linka: It's coming from behind this wall here.

Lincoln pressed his ear against it and heard the water splashing.

Lincoln: There's water behind here.

Bernard: There's water dripping from that rock sticking out.

Lincoln: Stand back.

Lincoln kicked the wall and it shattered and water splashed into the cave room and a human skull tumbled in.

Lincoln: That rock was a skull.

Linka: Wait a minute. I see something in it.

Lincoln picked it up and looked in it and they saw a huge diamond.

The Devil's Eye Diamond.

Lincoln: [Gasp] Jumping King of Lightning! It's the Devil's Eye!

Penny: We found the Diamond Medusa wants.

Bernard: Holy mackerel! That… That's it!

Ms. Bianca: The Devil's Eye.

Linka: It's enormous.

Lincoln shattered the skull and grabbed the diamond.

---

Outside the simulator we were shocked.

Me: Look at the size of that diamond!

Varie: It's huge!

Me: That diamond has to be worth a huge amount of money.

Lisa: A diamond of that size, color, clarity, and class would be worth $582,647,842,334,550.00

Me: Sweet mother of all things great and small. That is more money than anyone could ever imagine.

Varie: A Diamond like that belongs in a museum.

Luna: A high security museum dudes.

Lucy: I'd rather enjoy the darkness and if it was a black diamond I would keep it.

Lori: They do say "Diamonds are a girls best friend" but I would not want a diamond that big.

Lola: Yeah. That diamond would make us filthy rich but we would be the target of numerous thieves.

Me: I agree Lola.

Eddy: No kidding. I'm glad I saw the error of my ways and I don't want all that money. Besides I met and now love the girl of my dreams and I'm happy with what I got.

Luan: Aw Eddy.

Eddy and Luan kiss.

Everyone: AAAAAWWWWWW!

Me: Eddy I'm so happy for you.

Varie: Me too.

Anastasia: I come from a Royal Family and I don't want all the fame and notoriety. Money can be good or bad.

Me: I agree with you all. That diamond would attract more thieves than anything. We would have to have security as tight as Fort Knox in order to keep it.

Varie: Yeah.

Lynn Sr.: I'm proud of all of you. Having all the money in the world doesn't make you popular and all that.

Me: I agree Mr. Lynn. There are some things money can't buy. Like love, friendship, and more.

---

Lincoln: This diamond is huge.

Linka: We better hide this thing.

Lincoln put it in his backpack and the water receded.

Lincoln: Look.

They saw the Pirate Cave that Penny was going into.

Linka: Is this the Pirate Cave you were going into Penny?

Penny: Yeah.

Lincoln: We just found a back way into the cave. Lets check it out.

As they walked in Linka saw a big hole in the floor.

Linka: What's this hole?

Penny: That's where the water comes in. I'm afraid to go near it.

Linka: So this is how the cave gets flooded. High tide comes in and the water splashes into the cave.

Bernard: It sounds very dangerous.

Ms. Bianca: You can drown in here.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln and Linka flew over the hole and Penny was on Linka's back and they saw lots of chests full of treasure.

Linka: Boy there's enough treasure here to make anybody rich.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Bernard: Did Medusa have any need for these smaller diamonds?

Penny: No. She doesn't want those little ones.

Linka: Penny how did you know this was a pirate's cave?

Penny: Him.

Penny pointed to the skeleton of a dead pirate thats been in there for a long time.

Ms. Bianca: [Gasps in Horror] Oh dear!

Lincoln: Whoa! He looks like he's been here for a long time.

Linka: Centuries no doubt.

---

Me: Boy that skeleton looks hundreds of years old.

Varie: I don't recognize him. Mermaids are said to be immortal but I don't know anything about pirates.

Me: Pirates have been a huge problem in the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean Sea for Centuries just like pirates from Somalia have been terrorzing the Indian Ocean. Wait a minute.

I look at the skeleton closer and I recognize him.

Me: I don't believe it! That's the skeleton of Benjamin Hornigold. He disappeared back in 1719.

Lynn Sr.: Wow. That's amazing. It's a blast from the past.

Rita: Lincoln, Linka and Penny found the lost treasure of Benjamin Hornigold? Amazing. I'm so proud of them.

Luan: And they did it all without a map? Incredible! A TREASURE worth FINDING! [Rimshot and laughs] Get it? But seriously this is amazing.

Eddy: [Laughs] I get it and yeah. They will go down in history.

Laney: Wow. This is a huge discovery.

Lily: Lincoln and Linka should bring that skeleton to Lisa for analysis.

Me: I agree.

I send a telepathic message to them and teleport a body bag to them along with some gloves.

---

Lincoln and Linka put the skeleton in the bag and I teleport it to us. Lisa took it to her lab.

Lincoln: Lets take the treasure with us.

They gathered all the treasure and put it in a scroll.

Lincoln and Linka were taught how to store stuff in scrolls.

Linka: That's all the treasure.

Penny: There's some on the Riverboat that I brought to Medusa.

Lincoln: We'll have to wait on those.

Lincoln looked up through a hole leading to the surface and saw the Sun rising.

Lincoln: It's already dawn.

Linka: Have you thought of a plan of attack on Medusa yet?

Lincoln: Yes I have. Here's what we do. But first lets get out of here.

Lincoln, Linka, Penny, Bernard, Ms. Bianca and Evinrude went back to the cave they were hiding in as water splashed into the cave.

Lincoln: High tide just came back in.

Linka: Yeah. Close one. Okay bro. What do you got?

Lincoln whispered the plan and it was a good one.

Lincoln was going to lead a frontal attack with Ellie Mae, Luke, Deadeye, Gramps, Deacon Owl, Bernard and Ms. Bianca. While Linka and Penny launch an aerial attack.

At Ellie Mae's house Lincoln explained the plan.

Linka gave Penny a laser gun.

Lincoln: All right does everyone know what to do?

Ellie Mae: We sure do.

Lincoln: Ready?

All: [In Unison] Ready.

Lincoln: Evinrude, sound the charge.

Evinrude: (Buzzing) Da-Da-Da-Da-Da-Daaa!

All: [In unison] CHARGE!

Lincoln ran towards the boat and fired a bolt of lightning and it hit the boat and exploded when it hit the roof and the roof of the boat was on fire.

Medusa and Snoops came out.

Medusa was armed with a 12 gauge shotgun.

Deacon Owl plugged it with a firecracker and it exploded as she fired. Medusa's rifle was destroyed.

Linka: Eat lightning Medusa!

Linka fired a bolt of lightning and it electrocuted Medusa.

Penny fired laser beams at Medusa and Medusa ran.

Lincoln took all the treasure Penny brought up from the cave.

As he left Deadeye and Deacon Owl lit all the fireworks in the engine room at once and the area turned into a war zone.

Linka tamed Medusa's pet crocodiles Brutis and Nero and they vanished and went for Lana.

Linka was turning on Medusa's swamp-mobile and it wouldn't start.

Linka: What's wrong with this thing?

Lincoln was standing on the side and Penny was holding on to Linka's waist.

Linka finally got it to start and Medusa grabbed a rope and tried to get to Penny. But Ellie Mae hit Medusa's hands with her rolling pin and she let go and went flying and Medusa grabbed the rope. She was water-skiing without skis. The Riverboat suddenly exploded and sunk to the bottom of the river.

KABOOOMMM!

Lincoln: That did it!

Linka: Good riddance.

The explosion could be heard all the way to New Orleans.

Police boats were dispatched.

Linka: Lincoln, when I say "Now" Cut the rope.

Lincoln: You got it.

Linka turned to the Riverboat.

Linka: Now!

As Linka turned, Lincoln cut the rope with a lightning bolt and Medusa was skidding on the water and she hit the engine chimney of the sunk riverboat.

Lincoln: We did it everyone.

Linka: Yeah! Mission accomplished!

Bernard: We did it Bianca!

Ms. Bianca: Hooray! Oh Bernard! Bernard, You're wonderful!

Lincoln pulled out the Devil's Eye Diamond and Medusa saw that Lincoln had it and she was devastated as Lincoln, Linka and Penny drove off into the Morning Sun.

Medusa: There goes my [Crying] Diamond!

The police arrived and arrested Medusa and Snoops on the spot.

As they drove up to New Orleans, they went to the Police station and reported in.

Linka: That was lucky.

Officer: What can I do for you guys?

Lincoln: Yes officer. We just rescued Penny here from Devil's Bayou.

Officer: Devil's Bayou!? That place is a death trap. Wait a minute.

The officer recognized Penny.

Officer: You're the orphan girl that disappeared from New York. Penny right?

Penny: Yes officer.

Linka: Madam Medusa kidnapped her and took her to Devil's Bayou to find the lost treasure of Captain Benjamin Hornigold. She was after the Devil's Eye Diamond.

Lincoln pulled out the diamond and the Officer was amazed.

Officer: So the Legend is real. That diamond has be worth millions.

Lincoln: More than that officer.

Linka: You must've heard the explosion from Devil's Bayou.

Officer: We heard something.

On a radio a call came in saying that they've arrested Madam Medusa and Mr. Snoops.

Officer: You were right kids. We've been after Madam Medusa for years. She and her partner Mr. Snoops are wanted for the theft of priceless treasure from pirates caves all over the Gulf of Mexico.

Lincoln: Wow! That's amazing!

Madam Medusa and Mr. Snoops were brought in and taken into custody.

Penny: That's them officers. They kidnapped me and made me find the diamond.

Linka: And we rescued Penny from their clutches.

Officer: Well I'll be. You guys saved a young life and brought her captors to justice.

Lincoln: Yeah. My name is Lincoln Loud and this is my twin sister Linka Loud.

Officer: It's a pleasure to meet you both. Madam Medusa is also wanted in Mississippi, Alabama, Western Florida, Louisiana, and Southeastern Texas.

Lincoln: Wow! She's wanted practically all over the Gulf Coast.

Officer: Yeah. You all did a great job. Louisiana owes you big time.

Lincoln: We had to do what needed to be done officer. We're glad to help.

News of Medusa's capture spread across the nation like wildfire and the Devil's Eye Diamond and the Treasure of Benjamin Hornigold were donated to the Smithsonian Institution in Washington D.C. Turns out the Simulator took Lincoln and Linka to New York and Louisiana for real.

In New York City, Penny got the best news of her life the following week. She was getting adopted into the Loud Family. This was the best day of her life.

Lincoln and Linka were given rings for Distinguished Service for their heroic deed in the capture of Medusa.

Penny was now part of the Loud Family.

Me: Lincoln, Linka I'm very proud both of you.

Lincoln: Thank you J.D.

Me: Remember this: A true hero isn't measured by the number of good deeds they've done or by the size of his strength and power, but by the strength of his or her heart.

Varie: That's right.

Lynn Sr.: We're very proud of both of you son. You all saved a life.

Penny: I can't thank you enough. Big brother.

Penny hugged Lincoln and Linka.

We were all so happy that Penny is a part of the family.

Back in Michigan I beamed the Loud House over to my Mansion and Double D helped out and built an expansion to the home.

The Knudson Estate was forever transformed into the Knudson-Loud Estate. I beamed The Santiago-Casagrande house next door to us and it was great for them.

I couldn't be anymore happier.

Medusa and Mr. Snoops were both found guilty in 5 states of numerous counts of Grand Theft (10 counts of Grand Theft each in Florida, Louisiana, Mississippi, Alabama and Texas) They were both sentenced to 300 years in Florida, 200 years in Alabama, 100 years in Mississippi, 100 Years in Louisiana, and 990 years in Texas for Grand Theft for a total of 1,690 years. In New york they were found guilty of Aggravated 1st Degree Kidnapping. They were sentenced to Life in Prison. They were also ordered to pay $10,000,000.00 in restitution.

I got a special idea for the Rescue Aid Society organization. Bernard and Ms. Bianca now live in my mansion in a special room and I built a Pneumatic Tube system for them to get to New York very quickly should they be called in.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Whoa! That is incredible!

Me: Yeah it was so cool

Camie: The Police Gave up that easily?

Me: Yeah because they couldn't find her in New York City and it was because she was half way across the country.

Eli: She was in the bayous of Louisiana.

Lana: Yeah.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: But now, the police won't ever give up that easily again the next time something like that happens.

Penny: No they sure won't.

Qin: That's good.

Scorponok: But that was still an awesome and amazing adventure for you all.

Varie: It sure was.

Camie: That was so awesome.

Himiko: Yeah it was.

Laney: Yep.

Me: And the best part is that the Devil's Eye is now in the Smithsonian Institution in Washington D.C.

Nico: The Neo Core members joining in the battles was a success yesterday.

Me: It was a perfect test and now it works perfectly.

Tsuyu: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: They were great.

Camie: I hope I face my archenemy soon.

Me: I have a feeling you will Camie.

Himiko: And me too for LeFou.

Zocks: That is awesome. And Himiko your archenemy did a great job cheering up Nico after how I punched him in the face.

Me: He sure did. Even though that song was about Gaston, LeFou twisting it to fit Nico was a stroke of genius.

Himiko: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah I loved it. Even though it wasn't needed I still thought it was great.

Me: Yeah I loved it.

Nico: Should the Neo Core members start going on missions with us?

Me: I think that's a great idea Nico!

Eli: Yeah have them come with too.

Nico: All right then.

Nicole: That's an awesome idea Nico. It'll give us a chance to know them more as well as hang out more with our archenemies too.

Scorponok: I agree there.

Beast Wars Megatron: A very wise idea.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Good thing the Neo Core members include a few Decepticons too.

Me: That's true. Including G1 Starscream.

Maria: Yep. And if we encounter anymore Decepticons we haven't encountered yet, maybe I should have a shot at getting them to join as secondary leader of the Decepticons.

Me: That's not a bad idea Maria. And we did see you as Leader of The Decepticons in another universe. So that works perfectly.

Nico: I agree there.

Maria: Let's go inside.

Nico: Agreed and stay close.

We stayed close and went up to the door and it had the symbol for the Metal Hunter on it.

Me: The symbol for the Metal Hunter. Here we go.

I pulled out the Vok Disk and pressed the symbol and it glowed green and the door opened and we went in.

Nico: Wow this place gives me the creeps.

Qin: Yeah.

We went through a tunnel and then went into a huge room and there in a control chair was TRANSMETAL MEGATRON!

I was keeping us in a cloaking shield to keep us invisible to keep us out of sight.

Nico: There he is.

Qin: Shall we get ready?

Nico: Wait look.

We saw that they have hardwired Transwarp cells at the control engine.

Nico: They are hooking up Transwarp Cells.

Transmetal Megatron: Excellent. Optimus Primal. How good to see you awake. I wouldn't want you to miss our voyage home.

Transmetal Optimus: Home? You're talking this thing…

Transmetal Megatron: Back to Cybertron. Yes.

Transmetal Optimus: You can't! Who knows what the aliens might do if they become aware of Cybertron.

Transmetal Megatron: Let them! In time I will destroy them as I will your precious Maximals! And the Autobots too!

Nico: LIKE HELL YOU WILL!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out in front of Transmetal Megatron and a phoenix cry was heard!

Quickstrike: What in tarnation!

Nico: You are not going anywhere except into the pit of Oblivion!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) You want the Maximals and Autobots?

Zocks: (Gets out Jetman gear) You go through us!

Nicole: YEAH!

Transmetal Megatron: We'll see about that. (Presses button) Lock in coordinates. Begin teleport sequence!

The Teleport Sequence was getting started.

Transmetal Megatron: In a few nanocliks we'll be on our way.

Me: Without saying goodbye? We're hurt.

I fired energy blasts and cut Transmetal Optimus free.

Kaito got a Zyuranger Sword and Zocks got a Jetman sword!

Qin: Yeah!

I then saw the Transwarp Cells.

Me: (In my head) I've got an idea.

I teleported to the Transwarp cells and put a wire into my computer wrist band.

Me: Computer download Datatrax Viron.

It did so and they glowed red. Meaning they were going to explode.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Our turn

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) This is the second day in a row that I'm using this.

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider! GeizMajesty!

Sougo got MightyMorphinArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: Yeah!

Beast Wars Megatron: And you will learn respect! Megatron, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired purple laser blasts and they hit Transmetal Megatron and exploded all over.

Scorponok: And this is for me! Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired missiles and blasted Transmetal Megatron all over the place.

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Yeah!

I pulled out my Maser Laser Blaster and it hit Transmetal Megatron and exploded and blasted his head off.

Applejack: Quickstrike you deserve a much better alliance with us instead of Megatron.

Nico: Absolutely! You are also a Maximal Protoform. Remember.

He looked at Quickstrike and helped him remember.

Quickstrike: What in tarnation! I remember now! I'm a Maximal!

Me: Yes and not a Predacon!

Qin: That's right!

He fired poison blasts at blasted Transmetal Megatron all over and knocked him out.

Then the Teleport Sequence charged.

Nico: Uh oh! Lets go!

We left and ran fast.

We left fast and got out.

Transmetal Optimus: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

The ship teleported up into the sky with Transmetal Megatron on it. Then in space the ship exploded as it was going into the towards a portal!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

It was destroyed and Transmetal Megatron was completely obliterated!

Geiz: Nicole, did you seal his spirit in the Book of Vile Darkness?

Nicole: No. But there's no way he could've survived that.

Sougo: (sees a shadow walking out) Then who's that?!

We saw the spirit of Transmetal Megatron!

Nicole: Now he will be!

Nicole fired a beam of energy and it sealed Transmetal Megatron into the Book of Vile Darkness.

May: You won't regret this, Quickstrike.

Nico: Nope. But who is our Toku Star Friend?

Another Way Big: (In a girls voice) You know me J.D.

Me: Lynn Valentine! Wow!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep and her name Lynn Valentine and she is a Roller Derby Captain.

Yost Magma: That's cool!

Nico: Yep.

Another Way Big: Yep.

Albedo turned into Negative Way Big.

Negative Way Big: You're probably the biggest of the Another Omnitrix Aliens!

Me: Ultimate Way Big is bigger.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: (takes out Goliath's Ridewatch) Time to fight on even terms!

He activated it and grew to her size!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: I'll join in too! (Activates Superfriends Giganta's Ridewatch)

I grew to her size too.

Laney: Yeah!

Eli: It's like the kaiju battles!

Carol: It sure feels like it!

Penny: My turn!

Penny activated her Ridewatch for Evil Nuova Shenron and fired waves of fire and smashed Another Way Big down.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Penny: My turn!

Penny activated her Ridewatch for Pete and fired waves of fire and smashed Another Way Big down.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I hope Depth Charge doesn't kill me for using this one. (Activates (Beast Wars Rampage's Ridewatch)

I got his blasters.

Me: Chew on these!

I fired waves of missiles and energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

But then blasts of elements fired and they hit Another Way Big and she was smashed down and reverted back and I caught her ridewatch and purified it in my huge hands.

Me: That was awesome.

I then caught Lynn Valentine. She was a red hair girl with red clothes.

Me: That was a close one.

She groaned and saw me.

Me: Sorry if I'm a bit giant.

Lynn Valentine: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you'll be all right. But where did those blasts come from?

?: From me.

We saw a Mega Sylveon!

Me: A Mega Sylveon!

Nico: Whoa!

Mega Sylveon: (In a girls Voice) Not just that.

She turned into Mega versions of the Eevee Pokemon Evolutions. She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and rainbow clothes and blue eyes.

Nico: Yumiko Evangelica! Wow!

Yumiko Evangelica: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Maria: That was a BIG battle!

Me: Literally. But Ultimate Way Big is bigger.

Qin: Yep,

We reverted back to normal size.

Me: One last thing to do.

I snapped my fingers and beamed Tigatron and Airazor and they were unconscious.

Qin: There they are.

Yumiko Evangelica: I saw them get beamed into space. I tried to save them but I couldn't.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: What in the world were they doing out here?

Transmetal Optimus: They were trying to find plant life.

Nico: Wow.

Penny: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yumiko Evangelica: I have a lot of them but my favorites are mostly in gym class. this one time me and Nico were trying out for Tennis and then we saw the Cheerleading captain poking fun at us. How did she call us?

Nico: Freakish Vomitnoses.

Yumiko Evangelica: That's it. So we showed them. I fired a wave of lava and it went down into their underwear and gave them nasty hot butts and they were burned all over and it was funny.

We laughed at that one.

Quickstrike: (LAUGHS) That was a funny one.

Transmetal Optimus: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Beast Wars Megatron: Well entertaining. Yes.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Yumiko hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Yumiko Evangelica: Me too Nico.

Nico: Lets get both your ships back home and then we'll go find the Ark and then fix them up and get you settled in.

Camie: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

We went and did so and fixed up both the Axelon, Darksyde and the

Ark and fixed them up good as new back home.

May: Good as new!

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: That is so awesome.

Carly Atlas: It sure is.

Himiko: Better than ever.

Nico: And it was great going to the Prehistoric Earth that the Beast Wars took place on.

Laney: It sure was.

Quickstrike: It's gonna be amazing being with y'all.

Applejack: It sure is.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Jeri are heading to Guatemala, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, the genocidal cataclysmic psychopath, Zero, has returned from the dead wanting revenge on us for ruining his plans to harness the Reverse World's power to destroy the Real World last year.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Guatemala, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, the genocidal cataclysmic psychopath, Zero, has returned from the dead wanting revenge on us for ruining his plans to harness the Reverse World's power to destroy the Real World last year.

Me: I never would've thought that fucked-up psychopath would return from the dead, even after we got rid of him last year.

Nico: Either way, this is the perfect opportunity to send him to The Black Gates for good.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: He still doesn't have that fraudulent Iron Boy suit, does he?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) No, after he was defeated and Super Hakaied last year, Mr. Mind took the suit back to their lair, but it was eventually destroyed during the battle against Team Dark Phoenix Storm when Nico and J.D. fought that malevolent little worm in Scotland near Loch Loud.

Lincoln: That's right, they made sure no scrap of it remained. But, even without it, Zero is still really dangerous, Sherlock Hound, so we need to make sure he never comes back. And thanks for joining us, Jeri.

Jeri: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be the last time we ever have to deal with that freak.

Nico: You said it, Jeri.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help, along with the sound of insane and psychotic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Zero, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Zero, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (French Accent) That genocidal, psychotic, and delusional monster, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Infernoble Knight Emperor, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Infernoble Knight Emperor, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that French accent, I knew it was you, Katara Chevalierflamboyant, but we'll talk later, we got a genocidal psychopath to get rid once and for all.

We rushed over, and right before Zero could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Zero, and that allowed the nine girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Zero. When Zero saw us again, he was pissed and now, completely insane.

Zero (Pokémon): You simple-minded imbeciles, you've ruined my plan to destroy this pathetic world, so I can live in Giratina's world and protect it forever!

Me: You're still just as fucked up as ever, Zero!

Lincoln: And it's you who's the simple-minded imbecile, Zero, your delusional plan to destroy our world with the energy of The Reverse World and live in Giratina's world was doomed to fail from the very beginning. But, now, we're going to make sure that you never rise from the dead again, and threaten the human race for your own psychotic delusions of grandeur!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they

unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Jeri, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Zero, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln got out his Pokeballs and summoned his team of Lightning Pokémon, Zapdos, The Legendary Electric Pokémon and one of the Three Legendary Birds of Kanto, Raichu, Jolteon, Pachirisu, Magneton, and Xurkitree.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal

Justice and Elemental Hope) Zapdos, Raichu, Jolteon, Pachirisu, Magneton, and Xurkitree, let's electrocute this fiend!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and he fired very powerful bolts of rainbow super lightning, and Zapdos, Raichu, Jolteon, Pachirisu, Magneton, and Xurkitree fired powerful blasts of lightning, and the bolts of lightning hit Zero and the bolts stopped his heart and he was dead, and Lincoln condemned Zero to The Black Gates forever for his crimes. We all cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Lincoln went up to Lightning Pokémon team and they hugged, and went back into their Pokeballs.

Nico: Whoa, now that was one electrifying battle, Linc. You and your team of Lightning Pokémon really gave Zero the shock of his life!

We laughed.

Lincoln: We sure did, Nico, and that was a good pun. But, that genocidal psycho's been asking for it for a long time, now we'll never have to deal with him again. (To Katara Chevalierflamboyant) And it's so good to see you again, Katara Chevalierflamboyant.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length red hair, crystal blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Infernoble Knight Emperor, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, red pants, camo sneakers, and long sleeveless red trenchcoat with flames and knights on the coattails, and Infernoble Knight Emperor on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Infernoble Knight Emperor-themed greatsword with Infernoble Knight Emperor etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large orange angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Katara Chevalierflamboyant and they hugged, and Katara Chevalierflamboyant is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Katara Chevalierflamboyant, she's my Guardian Angel from France and my classmate in Gym, she's also a capable swordswoman and one of the best horse riders as well as one of the best bull riders.

Applejack: Sounds like she could be a potential competitor at the Appleloosa State Fair's Bull-Riding Competition.

Lincoln: We'll have to ask your cousin, Braeburn, about that, A.J. Plus, it was Katara who taught me how to ride a horse and how to do rodeos. Her last name, Chevalierflamboyant, means Blaze Knight in French.

Nico: Whoa, are you sure she's not a descendant of any of the French Knights, Linc?

Lincoln: No, she's not, Nico, sorry. And I remembered this one time, I ended up saving Katara from an out of control bull using

Fluttershy's Stare.

Fluttershy: Goodness. But, this also means that you using my Stare wasn't…?

Lincoln: Yeah, it wasn't the first time I used your Stare, Fluttershy, and I'll explain later, and to show thanks, Katara kissed me on the lips. I also found out she's the cousin of Parn from Record of Lodoss War, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

Me: Wow, that means Parn's in for a family reunion, and I hate to find out why she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Katara Chevalierflamboyant's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Katara.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Katara Chevalierflamboyant's waist and Katara Chevalierflamboyant wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Sakura Nankyoku, Kujira Etorofu, Cha Chi, Marie Chupacabra W. Whitebear, Nene Kurio, Kiyomi Kodami, Houjiro Maguro, Mary Chupacabra W. Whitebear, and Kaede Nankyoku from Penguin Musume Heart.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Nankyoku, Kujira Etorofu, Cha Chi, Marie Chupacabra W. Whitebear, Nene Kurio, Kiyomi Kodami, Houjiro Maguro, Mary Chupacabra W. Whitebear, and Kaede Nankyoku from Penguin Musume Heart.

Nicole: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Nankyoku: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Nankyoku and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from that genocidal psychopath, Zero, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and

Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three

Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sakura Nankyoku: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura Nankyoku: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Nankyoku, Kujira Etorofu, Cha Chi, Marie Chupacabra W. Whitebear, Nene Kurio, Kiyomi Kodami, Houjiro Maguro, Mary Chupacabra W. Whitebear, and Kaede Nankyoku with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was that genocidal psychopath, Zero, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for killing him last year and ruining his plan to harness the Reverse World's power to destroy the Real World.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing him and what he and his Lightning Pokémon did to finish Zero off and send him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Katara Chevalierflamboyant have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. Finally, we were rid of that genocidal psychopath, Zero, and he's never ever coming back again.

Maria: I can't believe that psychopath came back from the dead.

Lincoln: I know, but we got rid of him for good, and this time, he's never coming back.

Me: Yeah, he should've stayed dead since last year, but he refused to learn.

Nico: They always refuse to learn their lesson and stay dead, but we make sure they learn that lesson the hard way. Lincoln, was Evil Aria Blaze the one who brought him back?

Lincoln: Yes, it was, but Zero double-crossed her and attacked her before he left to get his revenge on us on his own. She was a fool to not realize that Zero is a genocidal psychopath, who want to destroy everything, and that also included her.

Me: Should've known she was behind it, but with Zero dead, Evil Aria Blaze is still out there, and we still have to stop her.

Lincoln: And we will.

---

After finally getting rid of Zero and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Katara Chevalierflamboyant saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Katara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Katara, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) You're not going to like it, and it stems from the time Lincoln used Fluttershy's Stare. One day, Lincoln and I were at the stadium for another bull-riding lesson, and there was one bull that liked us a lot. But, then, he suddenly went out of control, and he tried to trample on us and kill us, Lincoln got out of the way, but then, the bull went after me, and he raced over there, and he used Fluttershy's Stare and that got him scared, and he sat on the ground. Then, Lincoln spotted something on the bull: it looked like a mind control microchip, he removed it and the bull was back to normal. We then took it to Becky Long, and she analyzed it, and she knew who the mind control microchip belonged to: Lincoln's cold-hearted, emotionless little sister, Lisa Loud. She then reviewed the footage of hours earlier before we arrived, and we saw that Lisa snuck in and placed the mind control microchip on the bull, and then, on command, it'll obey Lisa to kill us both. We were furious at Lisa, and we marched down to The Loud House, and Lisa was trying to get away and Todd and her robots were sent to exterminate us, but Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts and decimated Todd and her robots, and then, he fired a rose red energy blast from his massive white angel wings and trapped Lisa in a rose red orb. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa did, and she was grounded for fifteen weeks and I threw her in an isolation cube in the basement.

Lincoln: Lisa had to learn her lesson for what she did, and it stemmed from when I told her I wasn't going to be used as a human test subject for her inhuman experiments, and if she kept that up again, I would call the cops on her, and I'd file charges on her, and I'll hand the cops evidence of her sick and inhuman experiments, which could get her sent to a federal nuthouse for life.

Nico: Ooh, looks like Lisa refused to learn that lesson yet again.

Me: You have no idea, Nico. Lisa's refused to learn that lesson numerous times, but every time she's tried to kill Lincoln, she got her comeuppance by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were getting ready for a beach date, and it's at Hydrocity Zone.

Lincoln's harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Lily the Mermaid: Looks like we made it to Hydrocity Zone, where's Linky?

Lincoln: I'm right here, Lily.

Then, the girls in Lincoln's harem turned to see him, and their faces had atomic red blushes, hearts in their eyes, their tongues fell onto the sand, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles as soon as they see Lincoln arrive, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and the girls were speechless.

Lincoln: Surprised to see me?

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) Big time, and you're also in a speedo, you big, tall, handsome muscular hunk of a man.

Lincoln: Well, this is my second time wearing a speedo, Lily, but this is the first time that all of you have seen me in a speedo, and it really got your attention. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Lincoln made clones of myself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Hydrocity Zone.

The girls in Lincoln's harem were still blushing like crazy after seeing him in a speedo.

Me and Nico: Uh, girls, are you okay?

Lincoln whispered in my ears and Nico's ears that he was in a speedo, and that got the girls blushing like crazy, and our eyes went wide.

Nico: (Stunned) Dude, I think the girls in your harem really went lovestruck when they saw you in a speedo. But, you did wear that orange speedo when you and Luna Isdrage went to the beach.

Lincoln: That's right, and I merged Kuesa's speedo with the orange speedo that Luna Isdrage made for me and to model as well, and that's the speedo they saw me in: a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo.

Kuēsā Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) Now, that I even didn't see coming. But, that new speedo of yours is definitely your new beach wardrobe, Linky, and if there's a chance you were to get into some bodybuilding competitions, Luna and I are going to get to work on creating brand-new bodybuilding speedos for you for those competitions.

Luna Isdrage: (Norwegian Accent) That's right, we'll get to work on those right away.

Misty Tredwell: We're also working on making some for J.D.

May: And for Nico, as well. (Seductively) Plus, our men did look even more hunky in those speedos on the beach dates.

That caused my face and Nico's to turn atomic red, but we had a sly grin on our faces, and we went to the girls in our harems, and we wrapped them in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and kissed them on the lips, which they returned: a little something we learned from Lincoln.

---

We arrived at Hadleigh's house.

Dr. Krankcase: This is your parents' house?

Hadleigh Smithers: Yep it's home.

We saw that she lived in a normal size home.

Qin: It's a nice house.

Nico: Yeah.

We went up to the door and Hadleigh opened the door and we went in.

Me: Nice place.

We heard the TV on and went into the living room and saw a woman holding a photo of Hadleigh from 10 years ago and she was crying.

Hadleigh: Mom?

Mrs. Smithers: Hadleigh? Where are you?

Hadleigh: I'm right here.

She then saw Hadleigh for the first time in 10 years and gasped.

Mrs. Smithers: Hadleigh?

She went up to her and touched her face.

Mrs. Smithers: Hadleigh. Is that really you?

Hadleigh Smithers: It is mom. I've grown a lot since I disappeared.

Mrs. Smithers: HADLEIGH!

She hugged her daughter and cried hard.

Mrs. Smithers: Were you Gene Slammed?

Trinity Liechtensteinischen: No. Not like me and the others.

Hadleigh Smithers: I was never gene-slammed at all. I was teleported to another planet.

Me: It's true Mrs. Smithers. She was teleported somehow to a Dagobah Swamp-Like Planet and she was stuck there for 10 years. She survived there for a decade all by herself like how Master Yoda did.

Yoda: True it is. Hadleigh an amazing survivor she is.

Mrs. Smithers: Oh Hadleigh. I've missed you so much. But I'm so glad you are okay.

Hadleigh Smithers: I'm so sorry I made you worry mom. It just happened without warning.

Apeface: Where's your husband?

Mrs. Smithers: He should be home any second.

Mr. Smithers: Honey! I'm home!

Mrs. Smithers: Honey in here! It's a miracle!

He came in and Mr. Smithers saw Hadleigh.

Hadleigh Smithers: Hey daddy.

Mr. Smithers gasped and dropped his briefcase and then he went over and saw Hadleigh and then hugged her for the first time.

Mr. Smithers: Oh Hadleigh!

Me: We have quite a story to tell you.

We then told them everything that happened and more and it was intense.

Mr. Smithers: So she was stuck on another planet for 10 years?

Me: That's right.

Nico: We don't know HOW it happened but somehow it did.

Eli: And she was stuck there for 10 years.

Nico: But thanks to our scanners and cutting edge technology we managed to find her on a Dagobah Swamp Planet over 500 light years away from Earth.

Laney: And she survived there for 10 years all by herself.

Apeface: It's true.

Mr. Smithers: My god. But I'm just so happy to have Hadleigh back.

Me: So am I Mr. Smithers.

Broadside: Your daughter's lucky. She's actually one of the people who hasn't been Gene Slammed.

Mrs. Smithers: We're so glad she is safe.

Me: There might be more like her that were teleported to other planets like that so we'll have to keep our scanners on the watch.

Hadleigh: Right. Also Mom, Dad, There's a terrible war coming to the world in 5 days and I have to go into battle and help J.D.

Me: I know you just got her back Mr. and Mrs. Smithers. But the entire planet is in danger. We should explain.

I went over what the Church of Necrom did and how much terror they have caused and more and how much danger the world is in because of Evil Starlight Glimmer and the Equallists and more and we're going into war to stop them. When I was done they were shocked.

Mrs. Smithers: Oh man. Hadleigh you be careful out there. We just got you back.

Hadleigh: I know mom. But I'll be all right. Team Loud Phoenix Storm is the most powerful force in the universe so I'll be ready for them.

Nico: We all will be.

* * *

We later came back.

Stewie: Nice happy reunion, huh?

Nico: It sure was. Now it's time to get ready for our next mission.

Me: I hope it's a fun one.

ALARM BLARES!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Nico: Time to find out who is up to it this time.

We went to the satellite and went to the computer.

Nico: So who is causing trouble this time?

Larry 3000: We're going to find out soon.

The computer pulled up British Prime Minister Winston Churchill in the year 1941.

Otto Osworth: Wow! We're going to meet Winston Churchill. He was one of Great Britain's most famous prime ministers! He rallied the British during World War II.

Me: Neat! And I loved his Solemn Hour Speech he did.

Nico: That was cool.

Then Kalin, Greiger, Rex, Roman, Carly, Misty, Devack, Drakkon, Myotismon, and Mordo and Bluto, UA Carnage, Bui, Frictor, Ushari, Sindbad, Doc Duodenum, Knighty Knight, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, and Pooperman appeared,

Kalin: Can me, Greiger, Rex, Roman, Carly, Misty, Devack, Drakkon, Myotismon, and Mordo go with you guys?

Bluto: Me, UA Carnage, Bui, Frictor, Ushari, Sindbad, Doc Duodenum, Knighty Knight, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, and Pooperman can come along too if you want.

Nico: Yes you ALL can come with.

Misty Tredwell: And me and Carly were already with you guys. So you know we'll go too.

Nico: Yeah. But before we go on our mission we got to make a pit stop.

Misty Tredwell: Oh that's right it's that time of the year again.

Me: Yeah the anniversary of 9/11.

Qin: Oh man.

Camie: 9/11?

Me: Right you guys don't know about this. On September 11th, 2001 terrorists hijacked some planes and destroyed the World Trade Center in New York City and part of the Pentagon in Washington D.C. and killed 3,000 people.

I told them everything about it and it was terrible.

Camie: Oh man!

Varie: Yeah that was one of the worst days in America's history.

Sirius: That's terrible.

Me: Yeah.

We went to New York City and Nico bought a bouquet of flowers and put them on the memorial for 9/11 and we prayed and put our hands on our chests and took our hats off and had a moment of silence for those fallen on this terrible day.

Shego: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for a Mega Solgaleo and Mega Lunala next.

Me: Wow! The mega versions of the Sun and Moon Pokemon.

Nico: Yep. This will be so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Roman: Shall we get going?

Ghost of Dr. Coffin: Not for Halloween, that's for sure.

Nicole: Why do I have the feeling that we're going to see a pervert land.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Aria Blaze, and she's absolutely furious that Zero double-crossed her and left her for dead while he ran off to get revenge on us on his own after she brought him back from the dead, and when the news hit that Zero's been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates for good, she's completely lost it, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Aria Blaze on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's still absolutely furious that Zero double-crossed her and left her for dead while he ran off to get revenge on us on his own after she brought him back from the dead, and when the news hit that Zero's been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates for good, she's completely lost it, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge.

Aria Blaze: She made a big mistake bringing that genocidal psychopath back from the dead, and he left her for dead to get his revenge on his own.

Cye: You said it, Aria.

Aria Remmington: But, now that Zero's in The Black Gates forever, now my evil namesake's finally on the move, and we're going to make her pay for her crimes.

Nico: Yeah, she deserves to die for her crimes. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with The Time Squad.

Lincoln: Looks like we've got another Time Crisis to fix, and once we fix this Time Crisis, you better be ready for later on, Evil Aria Blaze.

Aria Remmington, Aria Blaze, Cye, and Lincoln: The Champions of

Courtesy will make you pay for your crimes in full, you evil monster.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That evil siren deserves to pay, and you guys will be the ones to do so.

Lincoln: And I can't help but get the feeling we're also going to face another old enemy of ours, another who refuses to stay dead for long.

Nico: I got that same feeling as well, Lincoln, but whoever it is, he's going to get it big time.

We were off.

LONDON, ENGLAND - 1941.

We arrived in London.

Nico: Here we are.

Larry 3000: Ah London. Finally! I've returned to civiliazation. (British Accent) I say old chap. I could use a spot of tea.

Tuddrussel: Hey you start talking British on me Larry, So help me I'll smash your head in!

Otto Osworth: Guys something weird is going on here.

Me: Yeah.

We then saw everyone NOT WEARING CLOTHES!

Otto Osworth: OH MY GOSH! EVERYONE'S NAKED!

WE ALL SCREAMED!

Poison Ivy: Okay, no one look at them!

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: MY EYES! MY EYES!

Qin: PUT SOME CLOTHES ON EVERYONE!

Camie: YEAH!

Nicole: WHOEVER IS DOING THIS IS A BIG FAT FUCKING DEAD MAN!

Devack: Is the stress of the upcoming war starting to get to us right now?

Bui: It isn't, Devack. What we are seeing is real!

Nico: He's right.

Eli: I sense bad brainwaves coming from Winston Churchill.

Poromon and Poliwag's eyes widen as the sight before them got them to remember something.

Francis: You two okay?

Poromon: NO, WE AREN'T!

UH OH!

Poliwag: WE ACCIDENTALLY SAW PORN ON A WEBSITE A WHILE BACK!

With that, Poromon and Poliwag threw up on Francis.

Francis: AW SICK!

Nico: I thought we erased that memory!

Qin: Uh oh.

Pooperman: How did they remember that?

Rex Goodwin: My guess is that all the nudity must have reawakened that dormant memory!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: That's got to be it.

Otto: I got to wash my eyes!

Nico: Lets just find Winston Churchill and whoever is responsible for this!

Rhino: First, we should go somewhere with no nudity so we can plan our next move!

Nico: We can go to the top of Buckingham palace!

We teleported there.

Nico: That's better.

Camie: Yeah.

Nicole looked like she was going to blow her stack! Smoke was coming out of her ears and her hair was on fire!

Knighty Knight: Are you okay, Nicole?

Myotismon: Of course she isn't! There are naked people everywhere!

Nico: And she looks like she is going to tear the planet apart!

Me: (GULPS)

Sandman: There's gotta be a logical explanation. Right?!

Eli: The brainwave patterns I'm sensing on Churchill.

Nico: Hmm. Like with what Blackbeard was doing?

Eli: Yeah but this feels technological.

Zipp Storm: Hmm.

Me: Oh Zipp, Rainbow Dash it's your turn to shine today.

Zipp Storm: Yeah!

Baron Mordo: The people down there aren't wearing any clothes at all!

Doc Duodenum: (in fart) (At least put on T shirts, people!)

Me: They don't understand fart.

Zipp put on her goggles and saw Winston Churchill and then she switched it to X-Ray vision and zoomed in and she saw something on the back of Churchill's neck.

Zipp Storm: Guys I see something on the back of Churchill's neck.

Me: What is it Zipp?

Zipp Storm: I can't make it out.

Me: I'll go check it out.

I put on my blind man glasses and teleported.

Me: Pardon me Mr. Churchill?

Winston Churchill: (British Accent) Yes?

Me: There's something on the back of your neck. Do you uh mind if I take a look sir?

Winston Churchill: Aw certainly.

I looked and saw that it was a bandage and I pulled it off and it was a chip.

Me: It's a mind control chip. Well well.

I pulled it out and Winston Churchill got a headache.

Winston Churchill: What happened?

Me: Well this is hard to explain Mr. Churchill but this chip here made you tell everyone to be naked.

Winston Churchill: What!? Everyone here is naked?

Me: Uhh yeah.

Winston Churchill: This is horrible! This is indecent! Everyone put something on! You look positively obscene!

Me: Wow!

Everyone hurried and put some clothes on and I teleported back.

Me: I found the culprit guys thanks to Zipp here and her awesome goggles.

Nico: A mind control chip. No wonder!

Bai Tza: Eli, can you sense who's the real mastermind here?

Eli: I can try.

I looked at the chip.

Me: Hmm. Looks like the kind of chip Smallwood used in Devon, England.

Nico: Hmm.

Me: (Sees something) Wait.

I then saw the familiar symbol of Team Flare!

Me: (Gasp) Team Flare is Behind this!

Nico: Team Flare!? But they are all dead!

Eli: And I know who's behind this! Lysandre!

Drakkon: Lysandre is behind this?!

Ushari: That doesn't make sense! He wants to destroy the world, not throw it into chaos!

Nico: Well he's here and we have to stop him now.

Camie: Who is Lysandre?

Me: He was the leader of Team Flare and his goal is to destroy the planet.

I went over his history and it was terrible.

---

Lysandre (in Japanese: フラダリ Fuladari) is the main antagonist of the 2013 Pokémon video games Pokémon X and Pokémon Y, a minor antagonist in Pokémon Ultra Sun and Pokémon Ultra Moon, and the main antagonist of the Pokémon anime season Pokémon: XY & Z. He is the boss of Team Flare.

In Japanese, he was voiced by Hideaki Tezuka in the anime, Hiroki Tōchi in Pokémon Generations, Akio Otsuka in Pokémon Masters, and Takaya Hashi in Pokémon Evolutions. In English, he was voiced by Tyler Bunch in the anime, D.C. Douglas (who also voiced Albert Wesker, Yoshikage Kira, and Suguru Kamoshida) in Pokémon Masters, and Adin Rudd in Pokémon Evolutions.

Lysandre debuted in Mega Evolution Special I. Though he was not identified as the caller at the time, he contacted Alain via the Holo Caster, directing him to where a new Mega Stone could be found. He also was seen observing the power of Alain's Mega Charizard X during its battle with Siebold's Mega Blastoise.

In Mega Evolution Special II, Lysandre traveled to Hoenn, intervened in Alain's battle with Steven, and introduced Alain and Steven properly to each other. It was revealed that in the past, he defeated Alain in a battle over an Ampharosite, then took Alain to Lysandre Labs and recruited him to work in a project to harness the energy of Mega Evolution for peaceful purposes. Lysandre was also the one who awarded Alain his Mega Ring and Charizardite X, though he asked Alain to not tell Professor Sycamore of the research, fearing that people with bad intentions would bring harm to him in order to obtain it. Later, he traveled with Alain, Mairin, and Steven to a ruin, where they uncovered an ancient Giant Rock. However, his research on the Giant Rock accidentally summoned Rayquaza, who destroyed the area. After the encounter with Rayquaza, Lysandre discovered a similar energy reading to the Giant Rock near Rustboro City, and asked Alain to go there and investigate. He also covertly ordered Alain to keep a close eye on Steven, for the Hoenn League Champion had precious information on Mega Evolution.

In Mega Evolution Special III, Lysandre gave instructions to Alain and Steven. After Mega Rayquaza defeated both Primal Groudon and Primal Kyogre, he had the Giant Rock, which had reappeared during the battle of the Legendary Pokémon, taken away with his submarine for further studies.

In Mega Evolution Special IV, Lysandre observed Alain's battles against ten Mega Evolution Trainers while his scientists researched the Giant Rock. After Chespie, Mairin's Chespin, who had interfered with the experiments performed on a Zygarde Core, was hospitalized, Lysandre told the victorious Alain that he had to continue gather data on Mega Evolution if Chespie was to recover. He was also shown to be close to Malva, who served as Alain's final opponent.

In XY&Z

Lysandre has a major antagonistic role in the XY&Z arc, first making appearances in From A to Z! and Meeting at Terminus Cave!, where he was studying Squishy alongside Xerosic.

In A Meeting of Two Journeys!, Lysandre was contacted by Alain via the Holo Caster, who wanted to know if Mairin's Chespie's condition had improved or not. Later, he reappeared in the next episode, overseeing the operation to capture Z2 alongside Xerosic. At the end of the episode, he received Z2.

Lysandre reappeared in Championing a Research Battle! and A Full-Strength Battle Surprise!, where he received mission reports from Xerosic.

In Kalos League Passion with a Certain Flare!, Lysandre was talking to a man inside a building at the Lumiose Conference. He soon got a call on a Holo Caster that an Admin was holding, from Xerosic, who was in the front seat of a truck that was just outside the Lumiose Gym. Later on at night, he met Ash for the first time and discussed the capability of Ash's Greninja to take on its different form in battle. After his conversation with him, he was shown with an annoyed expression, before turning towards the Lumiose Gym and smirked. Lysandre later talked to Mairin after she ran up to him and he put on a happy expression. The next day, Lysandre was seated in a private viewing box inside the Lumiose Conference's stadium with a glass window, along with Mairin and the same Admin, and they all watched as Ash and Alain each walked towards their respective sides of the battlefield in the Lumiose Conference's stadium, for the final round of the Conference.

In Finals Not for the Faint-Hearted! and Down to the Fiery Finish!, Lysandre watched Ash and Alain's battle in the finals of the Lumiose Conference. Towards the end of the latter episode, his true egotistical, narcissistic nature is revealed as he uses the power of Z2 to bring the whole of Kalos into his control, taking over Lumiose City and subsequently the Lumiose Conference, which had just been concluded.

In A Towering Takeover!, Lysandre revealed himself as the leader of Team Flare to a captured Ash. He also televised a message to the citizens of Kalos about his plan for creating a new, beautiful world for Team Flare.

In Coming Apart at the Dreams!, Lysandre explained his motivations. Much like in the games, he once had a generous nature and would help those in need. However, after those he supported grew accustomed to his aid and turned greedy, he became disillusioned with the human race. Because of this, he intended to "restart" the world, and he attempted to control Ash and Greninja the same way he did with Zygarde, so that Ash could become the guide of the new world. Ash, however, defied Lysandre and used the Bond Phenomenon to break free. Following this turn of events, Lysandre equipped his machine and started a fight with Ash and the defecting Alain using his Pyroar and his Shiny Mega Gyarados. Pyroar was defeated through a joint attack by Noivern, Hawlucha, and Pikachu.

In The Right Hero for the Right Job!, Lysandre defeated the majority of Ash's team. He was surprised when Malva appeared to help Alain and Ash, but nonetheless remained confident even after Clemont and Bonnie freed the two Zygarde under his control.

In Rocking Kalos Defenses!, Lysandre was finally beaten by Ash and Alain. Refusing to surrender, Lysandre seemingly killed himself by jumping off the tower. It was afterwards revealed that Lysandre had planned for the Giant Rock to transform into a copy of Zygarde, which would engulf the Anistar City Sundial and release enough energy to wipe out all life on the planet. He made one final appearance in Forming a More Perfect Union!, where he revived the Giant Rock after it had been temporarily stopped by Ash, Alain, Steven, Malva, Diantha, and all of the Kalos Gym Leaders. He was ultimately defeated by Squishy and Z2 after they transformed into Zygarde Complete Forme and destroyed the Giant Rock. Lysandre was last seen being engulfed by Zygarde's Core Enforcer, leaving his final fate unclear.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: He's pure evil!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Riku: Like Ushari said, Lysandre wants to destroy the world. So, why cause this mess?

We got to thinking.

Me: I know why! To make us lose World War II and destroy the entire planet by destroying the fabric of time and space!

We gasped!

Greiger: That's right. We're close to World War II.

Frictor: A few years before it.

Me: Actually it's 1941 and this is the time when Britain was getting ready to go into the war.

Nico: Yeah.

Xion: How are you feeling now, Nicole?

Nicole: Better that everyone has clothes on but I'm going to rip off Lysandre's fucking head and eat it after we beat him.

Qin: Good!

Nico: We'll help you.

Misty Tredwell: He could be anywhere right now.

UA Carnage: Maybe in one of Churchill's hangouts?

Eli: He's actually on a ship in the bay. Over there!

We looked and saw an unknown ship that was invisible.

Nico: That's it all right.

Me: A stealth ship.

Teresa: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

Quickstrike: Yeehaw! Here comes poison!

We went at the ship.

Lysandre was watching the city of London. Then he saw everyone wearing clothes again!

Lysandre: NO! RUINED!

Then the spirits of the Fire of The Nazca appeared and swirled around him and then swirled around him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: Lysandre, you will pay for everything you did!

Carly Atlas: You got some nerve making this perverted scheme!

Lysandre: (laughs evilly) What can I say? I found trying to destroy the universe directly ineffective. So, I thought I could push it in the right direction of destruction by giving Churchill some advice.

Sindbad: Considering Nicole was ready to kill all the naked people earlier, your scheme almost worked!

Nicole: And now I'M GOING TO RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF AND THEN EAT IT!

She teleported and kicked him in the crotch and punched him in the face and then bit him in his arm and he screamed in pain!

Then Calamitous, Vypra, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Leonard, Hydro Man, Shiv, King Hiss, Webstor, Boss Wolf, Evil Heat Man, Gypsy Moth, Lipstick Monster, Superfriends Giganta, Ape Man, Rambling Ghost, Darcy, Nightstrike, and Ayatoriko Appeared

Nico: Calamitous, Vypra, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Leonard, Hydro Man, Shiv, King Hiss, Webstor, Boss Wolf, Evil Heat Man, Gypsy Moth, Lipstick Monster, Superfriends Giganta, Ape Man, Rambling Ghost, Darcy, Nightstrike, and Ayatoriko.

Calamitous: Poromon, are you and Poliwag okay?

Poromon: We are now.

Poliwag: We finished vomiting an hour ago.

Vypra: Damn. Good thing it's not Seadramon's turn, huh?

Vexen: It's best if you two rested up.

Poromon: Thanks.

Firefly: (to Nico) Heard you fought another version of Megatron.

Nico: Yep.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Was he tough like the others?

Nico: Nope.

Me: But he went out with a big bang into the Book of Vile Darkness.

?: That is amazing.

A figure came out and it was NAMONO-GATARI OF THE ORTAURUS HEADDER from Episode 46 of Goseiger!

---

The two-headed Namono-Gatari is the first of the Dark Headders to be used by Brajira against the Goseigers, his right head is Namono and his left head is Gatari. Other than teamwork among his heads, Namono-Gatari can regenerate his horns unless both are cut off at the same time.

Brajira summons him immediately after he revealed his true form and motive to the Goseigers and he lamented having to wait so long to be summoned. Brajira has him fight the Goseigers, and Gosei Knight goes to confront his former master. He manages to beat them, even when Gosei Black cuts one of his horns and Gosei Blue and Pink blasts both, as he regenerates both times. He is ordered to withdraw when Brajira succeds in capturing Gosei Knight and other retreat

The Landick siblings manage to find out how to destroy his horns permanently and plan to exploit it. While Gosei Knight's brainwashing proceeds, Brajira dispatches him back. The two defeat the Dark Headder by slicing the horns in sync and then using the Super Land Dynamic on him. Brajira enlarges him from the Labyrindel via the Bibi Bugs, but his horns having healed with it. Namono-Gatari fights Landick Gosei Great while taunting them about Gosei Knight, unfazed they finish him off with the Landick Strike. Unfortunately, he allowed this to happen on Brajira's orders so he can become the Land Wedge in the Nega End ceremony.

Once the wedges are all in place, Brajira activates them and the wedges dig into the planet, even using his remaining life force after his death to speed up the process. The wedges, including the Land Wedge, are destroyed by the Goseigers using the Gosei Global Technique.

---

Eli: Namono-Gatari! I remember you! You were sent to battle the Goseigers.

Namono-Gatari: That's right Eli.

Me: I've heard of that saying 2 Heads are better than one but this is ridiculous.

Qin: Yeah.

Namono-Gatari: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: Well, your drill form was adapted as one of Vrak's drills. So, it's not a complete loss.

Me: Yeah. But it's still a ripoff.

Nico: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Lisa Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Dexter, Jimmy Neutron, Stewie Griffin and Bowser Jr. VS Professor Calamitous - Nico's Rescue

---

Professor Calamitous was first.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) It's not everyday Nico has to deal with Cybertronians on his rescues. And he recruited Quickstrike too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was a most amazing and greatly watched fight.

Pinkie Pie: Boy it sure was. I thought it was really great!

Featherweight: Yeah it was fun!

Sprocket: It sure was cool.

Dexter: I must agree that it was a most well respected and awesome fight.

Jimmy Neutron: It most sure was.

Professor Calamitous: Indeed it was. Well done. Lets do it!

PROFESSOR CALAMITOUS! WHIPLASH!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over. Lisa activated her Shift car and fired waves of energy. Lisa activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Breakdancing music and fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Luan Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, William Dunbar and Shego VS Vypra - Us battling Transmetal Beast Wars Megatron and Another Way Big

---

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico, Penny, and the others did good battling Transmetal Beast Wars Megatron. And Another Way Big as well.

Luan: That was one of the largest aliens ever.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure was amazing and big.

King Solar: It sure was but Ultimate Way Big is bigger.

Amber Morning: That's right daddy. That one is over 500 feet tall.

Spotlight: Yeah that was amazing though.

Carter: Boy it sure was.

Vypra: Boy this one was a BIG one. (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT) Get it?

They laughed at her joke.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Vypra.

Vypra: Thank you. Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

VYPRA! DR. ANIMO!

Luan fired waves of elements and they formed into Dr. Animo's crimes against nature and smashed her all over. Luan activated her Shift Car for Vypra and got Vypra's awesome sword and they clashed and then Luan activated her ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Lana Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Liam, Skippy, Crystal (Marvel), Killer Frost and Poison Ivy VS Vexen - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Guatemala. How was it?

Lana: It was really awesome and we took down Zero.

Rarity: That genocidal monster Zero got what he deserved.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was awesome.

Gill Grunt: It sure was awesome.

Liam: Boy it sure was. I'm glad Zero is gone.

Skippy: I agree there.

Crystal (Marvel): Yeah that monster deserved it for all the pain he caused.

Vexen: Good riddance. Lets do it!

VEXEN! EVIL BLIZZARD MAN!

She fired waves of ice and smashed him all over and then Lana activated Vexen's shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and then Lana activated her ridewatch and they danced to skateboard music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Lola Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tiki Torch, Human Torch, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Meeting a gene-slammer for Infernoble Knight Emperor Charles

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Infernoble Knight Emperor Charles. What's her name?

Lola: Her name is Katara Chevalierflamboyant and she is a great lover of animals like Fluttershy.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure is.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And her story is cool too.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Katara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Katara, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) You're not going to like it, and it stems from the time Lincoln used Fluttershy's Stare. One day, Lincoln and I were at the stadium for another bull-riding lesson, and there was one bull that liked us a lot. But, then, he suddenly went out of control, and he tried to trample on us and kill us, Lincoln got out of the way, but then, the bull went after me, and he raced over there, and he used Fluttershy's Stare and that got him scared, and he sat on the ground. Then, Lincoln spotted something on the bull: it looked like a mind control microchip, he removed it and the bull was back to normal. We then took it to Becky Long, and she analyzed it, and she knew who the mind control microchip belonged to: Lincoln's cold-hearted, emotionless little sister, Lisa Loud. She then reviewed the footage of hours earlier before we arrived, and we saw that Lisa snuck in and placed the mind control microchip on the bull, and then, on command, it'll obey Lisa to kill us both. We were furious at Lisa, and we marched down to The Loud House, and Lisa was trying to get away and Todd and her robots were sent to exterminate us, but Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts and decimated Todd and her robots, and then, he fired a rose red energy blast from his massive white angel wings and trapped Lisa in a rose red orb. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa did, and she was grounded for fifteen weeks and I threw her in an isolation cube in the basement.

Lincoln: Lisa had to learn her lesson for what she did, and it stemmed from when I told her I wasn't going to be used as a human test subject for her inhuman experiments, and if she kept that up again, I would call the cops on her, and I'd file charges on her, and I'll hand the cops evidence of her sick and inhuman experiments, which could get her sent to a federal nuthouse for life.

Nico: Ooh, looks like Lisa refused to learn that lesson yet again.

Me: You have no idea, Nico. Lisa refused to learn that lesson numerous times, but every time she's tried to kill Lincoln, she got her comeuppance by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Firefly: Oh man! Lisa really got what was coming to her. But at least she isn't like that.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Tiki Torch: (Hawaiian Accent) That is true.

Human Torch: Yeah no kidding.

Firefly: I agree there. Lets do it!

FIREFLY! BLAZING HEATNIX!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down. She activated Firefly's Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Lola activated her Ridewatch and they danced to princess music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Laney Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Layla Williams, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Meeting Hadleigh's Mom and Dad

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) So, you all met Hadleigh's Mom and Dad. What were they like?

Laney: They were really nice people and they missed Hadleigh from minute one she disappeared.

Applejack: Yeah they sure were. And they loved her since.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they thought she was gene-slammed at first.

Flashwing: But she wasn't. 10 years really changed her all over.

Layla Williams: It sure did and she learned so much on that planet.

Bane: Si she sure did. I'm proud of her. Lets do it amigos!

BANE! EVIL GUTS MAN!

She turned into her She-Hulk Form and smashed him down. Laney activated Bane's Shift Car and smashed him down. Laney activated her ridewatch and they danced Country Western Music and fired waves of leaves, rock, earth, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Charlotte Tudor XV, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv - Hadleigh's Parents were so overjoyed to have her back

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) Hadleigh's Parents were so overjoyed to have her back. They must've really missed her.

Lynn: They were and they missed her a lot.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome they had her back.

Scootaloo: I am glad they are.

Whirlwind: Me too. It's awesome.

Charlotte Tudor XV: (British Accent) I am too.

Shiv: Good. Lets do it!

SHIV! EVIL SWORD MAN!

Lynn formed swords of light and they clashed and Lynn activated her SHift Car and they clashed more and Lynn activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of lava, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

Luna Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Girl Jordan, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man - WINSTON CHURCHILL HAVING EVERYONE BE NAKED!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) WINSTON CHURCHILL WAS HAVING EVERYONE BE NAKED!? WHAT THE FUCK, DUDE!?

Luna: YEAH DUDE THAT IS NOT COOL AT ALL!

Princess Luna: NO KIDDING!

Moondust: NICOLE ALMOST KILLED ALL OF LONDON BECAUSE OF IT!

Snowdrop: Why are we yelling?

Moondust: Sorry.

Gari: What in the world was Lysandre thinking?

Blackout: He has a death wish.

Girl Jordan: Big time.

Hydro Man: Sorry guys. What a pervert. Lets do it!

HYDRO MAN! TIDAL WHALE!

Luna fired waves of water and smashed him all over. Luna activated her Shift Car and fired waves of water and smashed him all over. Luna activated her ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and they fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lucy Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Goths of Darkness, Dark Signers, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - IS WINSTON CHURCHILL SIGNING HIS DEATH WARRANT WITH NICOLE

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Lucy, I apologize if this seems sudden. But, IS WINSTON CHURCHILL SIGNING HIS DEATH WARRANT WITH NICOLE?!

Lucy Loud: Not really. I wish that was possible but it was actually Lysandre that was pulling his strings.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was crazy he is doing all this.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: He has one nasty pervy side.

Brittney: All the more reason for little sis to smash his brains out and eat his heart.

Carly Atlas: Yeah no kidding.

Webstor: I agree there. Lets do it!

WEBSTOR! ARACHNE!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over. Lucy activated her Shift Car and fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over. Lucy then activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness, bones, lightning, Stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Leni Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sassy Saddles, Pipp Petals, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - Lysandre the Leader of Team Flare is behind this!?

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Lysandre, the Leader of Team Flare, is behind this!? I didn't expect that!

Leni: We all totes didn't and we killed him years ago.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. It was completely unexpected.

Spyro: I agree there no doubt.

Sassy Saddles: (British Accent) I agree there myself too.

Pipp Petals: Me too.

King Hiss: Yeah that is crazy. Lets do it!

KING HISS! STING CHAMELEON!

Leni fired waves of energy and smashed him all over. She then activated King Hiss's Shift Car and blasted him down. Leni activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of magic andenergy and smashed him down.

---

Lori Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Angry Birds, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King - Didn't we destroy

Lysandre years ago?

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) Didn't you guys destroy Lysandre years ago? I thought that would be the last of him.

Lori: Yes we did destroy him years ago but we banished him to the Warp.

Fluttershy: But this time we're going to banish him to the Black Gates.

Tornado Bolt: And then he will be no more.

Stealth Elf: Yeah he needs to pay for everything he did.

Red: You got that right.

Leonard: You got that right. Lets do (SLOW MOTION)…

Lori smirked and the speed slowed down and then she did the same pranks she did before with Leonard and his pig army and then…

Leonard: It!

The same thing happened again.

Leonard: HUH? What the?

Guard: YOU ARE GOING TO PAY FOR THAT!

They jumped Leonard and smashed him into pulp!

LEONARD! YOST GRIFFON!

She fired waves of wind and smashed him and his pig minions all over. Then she used her Shift Car and fired waves of wind and blew them all down and then she activated her Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and smashed them down with wind, leaves, grass, flowers and energy.

## Aquarius and Lucy Heartfilia VS Boss Wolf - Lysandre will pay for his crimes

Boss Wolf was next.

Boss Wolf: Lysandre will pay the ultimate price for all his crimes.

Aquarius: You got that right. No one makes people naked on our watch.

Lucy Heartfilia: That's for sure.

Boss Wolf: Yep. Lets get it on!

Aquarius and Lucy fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## Jinora and Lori VS Evil Heat Man - Lysandre will get the black gates for his crimes.

Evil Heat Man was next.

Evil Heat Man: Lysandre will get the Black Gaters for his crimes.

Jinora: You got that right.

Lori: We banished him to the Warp last time. So that is literally more fitting.

Evil Heat Man: Good. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind and blew him down.

## Lena Isis and Girl Jordan VS Gypsy Moth - Hard to Imagine

Lysandre came back

---

Gypsy Moth was next.

Gypsy Moth: Hard to Imagine Lysandre came back.

Lena Isis: Yeah no kidding. But soon we'll be rid of him forever.

Girl Jordan: After how he tried to destroy the universe last time he will be destroyed forever.

Gypsy Moth: Yeah he sure will. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Cana Alberona and Ty Lee VS Lipstick Monster - Lysandre will rue the day for turning London into a nudist colony

---

Lipstick Monster was next.

Lipstick Monster: Lysandre will rue the day for turning London into a nudist colony.

Cana: You got that right! And the only ones allowed to walk around in Bikinis and Underwear are me, Quiet, Ty Lee, Sakura Valencia, Bikini Girl, Aquarius, and many of us in J.D.'s harem.

Ty Lee: That's for sure! And I love being in a bikini.

Lipstick Monster: That's the spirit! Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Giganta and Apache Chief VS Superfriends Giganta - Lysandre died before and he will die again

---

Superfriends Giganta was next.

Superfriends Giganta: Lysandre died before and he will die again.

Giganta: You got that right and it feels really weird facing myself. Technically we are the same.

Apache Chief: Yeah you two sure are.

Superfriends Giganta: It sure feels that way yes. Lets do it!

Superfriends Giganta grew to 50 feet tall and so did Giganta and Apache Chief and they bashed and smashed her down

---

Miti the Yeti and Donkey Kong VS Ape Man - Lysandre is a big time monster

---

Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain was next

Ape Man: Lysandre is a big time monster.

Miti: That's an understatement.

Donkey Kong: I agree there no objections.

Ape Man: Indeed. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong: HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

They fired waves of coconuts and bananas and ice and smashed him down.

---

Gusty the Great and Sunset Shimmer VS Rambling Ghost - Lysandre doesn't deserve to live another second

Rambling Ghost was next.

Rambling Ghost: Lysandre doesn't deserve to live another second for everything he did.

Gusty the Great: No he sure doesn't.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

Rambling Ghost: Me too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Cyclonis (X-Squad) and the Storm Hawks VS Darcy - Lysandre tormented the Mascots too

Darcy was next.

Darcy: Lysandre tormented the Mascots by reminding them of what they saw on the internet.

Cyclonis: Yeah no kidding! What a heartless monster! And I thought I was the evil one that made J.D. pissed in his universe.

Aerrow: Yeah no kidding.

Darcy: That is crazy. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed her down.

## Nightscream and Batman VS Nightstrike - Lysandre will pay for his crimes

Nightstrike was next.

Nightstrike: Lysandre will pay for his crimes in blood.

Nightscream: You got that right. Lysandre has caused so much damage to many people and more.

Batman: That is an understatement.

Nightstrike: Big time. Lets do it!

They fired waves of sonic energy and smashed him down.

---

## Strawberry Sunrise and Strawberry Shortcake VS Ayatoriko - Lysandre is a menace to society

---

Ayatoriko was next.

Ayatoriko: Lysandre is a Menace to Society.

Strawberry Sunrise: You got that right.

Strawberry Shortcake: I agree there. What a monster.

Ayatoriko: I agree there. Lets do it. Lets play Cats Cradle!

Strawberry Sunrise: That's something I'm good at.

She took a string and wrapped it around her fingers and made lots of awesome designs including diamond towers from 2 to 7 and fired them at her and smashed her down.

Strawberry Sunrise: Not too shabby.

They fired waves of strawberries and smashed her down.

---

## Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Namono-Gatari of the Ortaurus Headder

---

Namono-Gatari was next!

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Greatswords of The Technomancers, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of The Technomancers etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well, and these spells have some awesome tech-themed and technomancy spells.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

Troy Burrows: You got it!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion erupted out from behind them and they were ready!

Namono-Gatari: So she's the new Megaforce Green?

Nico: Yep. It's to honor the fallen Japanese Megaforce Green Ranger.

Eli: That was horrible that happened to him.

Namono-Gatari: Yeah it was.

Nico: Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They brought their weapons together!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

They put the Sky Cards on it.

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER! ENERGIZE!

They put the Land Cards on it.

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER! ENERGIZE!

They put the Sea Cards on it.

Nico: FIRE!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Namono-Gatari you have failed this timeline.

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Your days of terrorizing the universe is over!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

Tsukasa: Big time! Daiki, time for that second new card!

Daiki: Try not to get confused when hearing this.

Kamen Ride: Jetman!

Kamen Ride: Kamen Rider!

Tsukasa turned into the Jetman Armor! Daiki summoned clones of ALL THE KAMEN RIDERS from 1971 to 2022!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: It sure was! Well done Daiki.

Daiki: Thanks.

Zipp Storm: That was awesome.

Then a white light appeared and landed in Zipp's hands and it formed into an awesome new Ridewatch and it had all the powers of the Changeman including those imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

Zipp Storm: Oh sweet! My own Ridewatch! Now for my turn to shine.

She activated it.

Zipp Storm: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Changeman and all the Changeman's powers of the myths and the M.O.E. Appeared and swirled around her and they went into her and she donned an awesome Rainbow Fire Armor and got all the Changeman powers! She had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND MYTHCHANGE ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA! Zipp this is awesome!

Me: Wow! Zipp you look amazing!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of the Myths who reaches over Fantasy and reigns over the past and future of Myths and Legends. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Mythchange Zi-O! We are entering another new page of history!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: This is amazing!

Zipp Storm: It sure is!

Me: Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Build, Zero One, Saber, Kabuto and Den-O Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRESTORM FURY!

She summoned Pyros, Firebrand, Axel, Sunfire, Witchfire, Fire Lord, Dark Phoenix, Molten Man, Yost Molten Man, Pyro, P'Andor, and the fire users of the M.O.E.

Pyro: Time to burn!

Axel: Big time!

We went at Lysandre and pulverized and blasted and burned him all over the place.

Zipp fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Crawsectus, Tassanil, Lore, Qwun, Drakness, Kamengareth, Mudeenu, Intress, Enre Hep, Laarina, Deenha, Lystone, Najarin, Vinta, and Kughar blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Broadside, Apeface, Trinity and Dr. Krankcase used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and the enhanced Broadside's Plasma-Pulse Gun, Apeface's Sonic Boomer and Trinity and Dr. Krankcases's powers 100-fold.

Trinity Liechtensteinischen and Broadside: HEAT PLASMA FIRESTORM!

Dr. Krankcase and Apeface: TECHNO GEAE SLIMESTORM!

Spiders of Red Fire and Roman Goodwin: RED FIRE SPIDER!

Hummingbirds of Orange Fire and Carly: ORANGE FIRE HUMMINGBIRD!

Monkeys of Yellow Fire and Devack: YELLOW FIRE MONKEY!

Lizards of Green Fire and Misty: GREEN FIRE LIZARD!

Giants of Blue Fire and Kalin:: BLUE FIRE GIANT!

Whales of Indigo Fire and Greiger: INDIGO FIRE WHALE!

Condors of Violet Fire and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET FIRE CONDOR!

Dragons of Fury and Drakkon: DRAGON FURY STORM!

Vampire Bat Storm and Myotismon: CRIMSON BAT FURY!

Magic of The Force and Baron Mordo: MAGIC FORCE STORM!

Sailor of Roaring Ocean Snake and Sindbad: SAILOR SNAKE

MAELSTROM!

Uzumaki Power and Pride and Ghost of Dr. Coffin: UZUMAKI POWER PRIDE!

Grand Neos Earth Power and UA Carnage: EARTH CARNAGE BLAST!

Z-Fighter Fury and Bui: Z SPIRIT FURY!

Parkour Bubble Storm and Frictor - PARKOUR FRICTION FURY!

Sea Sailor Planets and Bluto: SAILOR DEATH PUNCH!

Bimbos of Fashion and Ushari: SNAKE VENOM BLAST!

Ripping Friends of Buttkicking and Pooperman: RIPPING BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Farts and Cats and Doc Duodenum: FARTS GALORE PUKE!

Crystal Jewel Power and Knighty Knight: JEWEL KNIGHT STORM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER METAL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Yumiko Evangelica, Pinkie Pie, Ash, May, Nico and Nicole: FIRESTORM OF ELEMENTS!

They fired waves of elements.

Lincoln: CROP ELEMENT STYLE: WHEAT!

Entrapta: CROP LIGHTNING STYLE: CORN!

Perfuma: CROP NATURE STYLE: RICE!

Frosta: CROP ICE STYLE: BARLEY!

Jessica Shannon: CROP STING STYLE: NUTS!

Peni Parker: CROP WEB STYLE: LEGUMES!

Mai Shiranui: CROP FIRE STYLE: APPLES!

Yuna: CROP WATER STYLE: WATERMELON!

Toph: CROP EARTH STYLE: CARROTS!

Makoto Nanaya: CROP WIND STYLE: SPINACH!

R. Mika: CROP LIGHT STYLE: GINGER!

Juri Han: CROP DARK STYLE: BLACK PEPPER!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said crops.

Lincoln and his harem: CROP FINAL SMASH: CROP AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive crop tsunami at Lysandre.

And the blasts all hit Lysandre and he was obliterated in an instant and given the black gates forever!

Lincoln: Now, that was an awesome time adventure. But, we stopped Winston Churchill from making all of England go naked during World War II and we also destroyed Lysandre and he and all of Team Flare are in The Black Gates for good.

Nico: You said it, Linc, maybe now, that bastard will finally take the hint and stay dead. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Aria Blaze to deal with, and that evil siren should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Aria Blaze: Oh no, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Aria Blaze.

A figure was heading right for us, but Cye sent her flying back when he unsheathed his katana and slashed at her, and we saw who the figure was: it was Evil Aria Blaze, but now, she has a cut on her cheek, thanks to Cye and a cut on her stomach, thanks to Zero's betrayal and psychotic nature.

Aria Remmington: So, that's…?

Aria Blaze: Yes, that's Evil Aria Blaze, the monster I was before I, along with Adagio Dazzle and Sonata Dusk were redeemed by Sunset Shimmer.

Evil Aria Blaze: You've ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, you destroyed Zero, but I should've known that bastard wouldn't be able to do the job right, and that psychopath turned on me after I brought him back from the dead. Now, I will destroy you all and have my revenge!

Evil Aria Blaze was about to sing her song, until Lincoln charged as fast as lightning, and swiped her red jewel necklace. When Evil Aria Blaze sang, nothing happened, and she was horrified when Lincoln had her necklace in his large left hand.

Lincoln: (Smirks and shows her necklace) Looking for this?

Evil Aria Blaze was extremely pissed off and tried to get it back, but Aria Remmington fired a powerful purple and gold energy blast at Evil Aria Blaze and sent her into a wall.

Evil Aria Blaze: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Aria Remmington: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends, and who's had about enough of you, you hate-filled siren. (purple and teal blue energy aura flares up) I am Aria Remmington, Champion of Aria Blaze, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Courtesy.

This horrified Evil Aria Blaze badly.

Evil Aria Blaze: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Aria Remmington's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple and teal blue energy aura with light, purple star gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Aria Blaze, she left purple and gold energy, light, purple star gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes with every step.

Aria Remmington: Evil Aria Blaze, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you and the evil namesakes of Adagio Dazzle and Sonata Dusk have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for Grogar's delight, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Aria Remmington was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and teal blue energy with light, magic, purple star gems, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Aria Remmington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Aria Remmington grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal blue highlights in the bangs of her short purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and teal blue energy aura with light, purple star gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Aria Blaze's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Courtesy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Courtesy and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Aria Remmington has on a white and green short-sleeved school uniform top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, green skirt, purple pants with white stars, purple sneakers, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, purple star gems, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Aria Remmington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with teal blue tips on the purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Aria Remmington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Aria Remmington's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and teal blue energy, magic, lights, music notes, purple star gems, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Aria Blaze's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Justice and Celestial Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade with the cutie mark of Aria Blaze etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Aria Remmington, Champion of Aria Blaze, The Champion of Courtesy, Warrior With a Powerful Sense of Good Deeds, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Cosmos and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Justice, Music, and Light"

アリア・レミントン、アリア・ブレイズのチャンピオン、礼儀のチャンピオン、強力な善行の感覚を持つ戦士、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、宇宙と終末23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、メンバー友情の食卓の騎士団長であり、正義と音楽と光の力のマスター。

Adagio Nicholette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL MUSIC COURTESY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHT SONG JUSTICE AND DIVINE SIREN MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Aria Remmington's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Aria Blaze saw it, she transformed into her Siren form and tried to attack Aria Remmington, but Aria Remmington dodged Evil Aria Blaze and fired a powerful purple and gold energy blast, and it hits Evil Aria Blaze and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Aria Remmington's transformed, so awesome.

Ken Knudson: Now, it's Aria Blaze's turn, and then, Cye and Lincoln join in, and the battle will truly begin.

Aria Remmington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Courtesy Alicorn and Divine Music Light Justice) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: This is going to be good.

Aria Blaze: And it'll be the last time I ever have to deal with my evil self.

Suddenly, Aria Blaze's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple and teal blue energy aura with light, purple star gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Evil Aria Blaze, she left purple and teal blue energy, light, purple star gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes with every step.

Aria Blaze: Evil Aria Blaze, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you and the other evil namesakes of Adagio Dazzle and Sonata Dusk have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for Grogar's delight, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Aria Blaze was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and gold energy with light, magic, purple star gems, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Aria Blaze emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Aria Blaze grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sea foam green highlights and teal blue streaks in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair in pigtails, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and sea foam energy aura with light, purple star gems, magic, Alicorns, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Aria Blaze's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Courtesy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her red jewel necklace that turned into a choker, her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Courtesy and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Adagio Dazzle has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple and sea foam green skirt, purple long pants, purple knee-high boots, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, purple star gems, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes. Suddenly, Aria Blaze felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with sea foam green tips on the purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Aria Blaze has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Aria Blaze's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and sea foam green energy, magic, lights, music notes, purple star gems, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Aria Blaze's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Justice and Celestial Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Aria Blaze, Pony and Siren of Courtesy, Warrior With a Powerful Sense of Courtesy, Friend of Sunset Shimmer, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, Slayer of Evil, Murderous, Sadistic, and Ruthless Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Girlfriend of Cye, and Master of The Powers of Courtesy, Redemption, Music, and Light"

アリア・ブレイズ、礼儀のポニーとセイレーン、礼儀の強い戦士、サンセット・シマーの友、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、友情のテーブルの騎士と償還隊のメンバー、悪の殺し屋、殺人的でサディスティックで冷酷なろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、サイの愛情深いガールフレンド、礼儀、償還、音楽、光の力の達人

Aria Blaze has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL MUSIC COURTESY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHT SONG COURTESY AND DIVINE SIREN MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Aria Blaze's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Cye saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Aria Blaze saw it, she transformed into her Siren form and tried to attack Aria Blaze, but Aria Blaze dodged Evil Aria Blaze and fired a powerful purple and sea foam energy blast, and it hits Evil Aria Blaze and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Alright, now Aria Blaze's transformed!

Aria Blaze: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Courtesy Alicorn and Divine Music Light Justice) **And now, it's time to put an end to you for good, Evil Aria Blaze.**

Cye: That monster's going to pay for what she's done.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Cye unsheathed his katana and they joined Aria Blaze and Aria Remmington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies and lands of Equestria for far too long, Evil Aria Blaze, and now, you will pay for every last one of your crimes.**

Aria Remmington, Aria Blaze, Lincoln, and Kento went after Evil Aria Blaze, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and sea foam green energy, music notes, light, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Aria Blaze, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and katana and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Cye attacked Evil Aria Blaze with his katana, and he left nasty scars on her. Then, Lincoln flew at Evil Aria Blaze, and he slammed her into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Evil Aria Blaze's neck, and she screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Evil Aria Blaze's powers and really immense strength, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and Evil Aria Blaze was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Evil Aria Blaze turns back to normal and she was eventually weakened to such a degree, she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Evil Aria Blaze's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Aria Blaze by the neck with his large left hand and tossed her into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Aria Remmington, Aria Blaze, Lincoln, and Cye to finish her off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Evil Aria Blaze they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Aria Remmington, Aria Blaze, Lincoln, and Kento did to Evil Aria Blaze as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Aria Remmington and Aria Blaze are permanent. Kento went up to Aria Blaze, and they kissed passionately and we cheered.

Then, as Evil Aria Blaze's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Aria Blaze's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Aria Blaze and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Aria Blaze.

Lincoln: Evil Aria Blaze, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Aria Blaze as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Aria Blaze's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Aria Blaze: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Aria Blaze's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DARK SONG OF EVIL ARIA BLAZE HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between The Warriors of Courtesy and The Siren of Evil.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: That's the fourth of our five time travelling missions done and only one more to go, and we've also gotten rid of Evil Aria Blaze.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is Evil Sonata Dusk, the last of the Evil Dazzlings.

Sonata Dusk: I should've known she'll be the next to show up tomorrow, but we'll all be ready for her.

Sonata Rexxington: Yes, we'll bring that evil namesake of ours and make her pay for her crimes.

Cye: Yeah, that'll be left to the four of us.

Nico: Yeah, Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, you, and Lincoln, Cye.

Suddenly, Evil Aria Blaze's red jewel necklace went to Aria Rexxington's necklace and it turned into a choker and was now on Aria Rexxington's necklace.

Aria Blaze: Wow, that's really awesome.

Aria Rexxington: It sure is.

Lincoln: The same thing will also happen to Sonata Rexxington, once I swipe Evil Sonata Dusk's necklace after our mission tomorrow.

Shiv: There. Now, Team Flare's gone for good.

Hydro Man: Actually, that was only Lysandre we fought.

Webstor: Shiv does have a point though.

King Hiss: And now, most of us can use bleach to erase the naked images.

Leonard: Poromon and Poliwag might need that first.

Me: Good thing I brought some.

I pulled out a jug of bleach and splashed their eyes.

Poromon:: AGGH! That hurt! But thank you.

We did the same and it hurt like a son of a bitch but it was worth it.

Me: OW! FUCK!

Nico: But we did get the…

I grabbed Nico by his shirt.

Me: (Threateningly) I DON'T EVER WANT TO MENTION THIS FUCKING MISSION AGAIN!

Nico: Okay okay sorry. Lets just head home.

Pinkie Pie: (To the Viewers) This was a really crazy mission! I hope you weren't offended by it.

Nico: Lets just go home guys.

We went back home and got this crazy mission out of our minds and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done. Sorry it was so late. Had a few distractions.

The Prime Minister Has No Clothes from Time Squad was a really silly and awesome episode! That episode aired on September 28, 2001 and it was funny. Also this chapter was to pay respects to those lost on 9-11 21 years ago.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Randy Cunningham, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Tarantulas, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to New York City Central Park and we're going to meet the America Digidestined, Michael, Phil, Steve and Maria of the America Digidestined and their Partner Digimon Betamon, Frigimon, Flarizamon, Tortomon and Centarumon and Mimi Tachikawa, Lillymon, Yolei, Aquilamon, Zhuqiaomon, Kazemon and the Mascots are coming with. We're going to battle The Roachmon Brothers and MIMI HAS A SCORE TO SETTLE WITH THOSE TWO WALKING CESSPOOL BUGS! The Reason? THEY TRASHED MIMI'S CLOTHES AND DRENCHED HER IN GARBAGE! She is going to transform against them to her most powerful form ever and teach those Roaches a lesson. And we're going to recruit them into the Masters of Evil. Also We're going to battle Another Clockwork and her name is Annika Johannesson and she is from Sweden. Also we're going to meet a Mega Solgaleo and a Mega Lunala Gene-slammer. They are Sarah and Suki Eclipsa Rutherford. Sarah and Suki Eclipsa Rutherford are the Twins of the Sun and The Moon and they have powers over light and fire for Sarah of the Sun and Darkness and Moonlight for Suki of the Moon. Both of them are masters of the Sun and The Moon and Nico knows them from Astronomy Class. They studied all about the Sun and The Moon and know so much and them. The match-up is Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, Lincoln, and Cye, and they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23 and the last of The Evil Dazzlings, Evil Sonata Dusk. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Idaho, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy our old enemy, Revolta, who's come back from the dead and she wants revenge on us for killing her. Yae is going with the group and Shaggy's also coming with us, and he's really going to EXPLODE AS HE TRANSFORMS AND UNLEASHES THE DARKNESS OF HELL ON THAT SPIDER WITCH! And they're going to meet a Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds Gene-Slammer named Mandy Stark, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and his classmate in Science, she's also a capable technomancer and builder. She and Lincoln built their own Iron Man suits, and each have their own weapons and they actually have variable weapon systems like Mega Man. One time, they both flew across the world like Aladdin and Jasmine, and wound up seeing the fireworks in China. While watching the fireworks, Lincoln and Mandy kissed each other on the lips. She's also the cousin of Tony Stark A.K.A. Iron Man, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for a western adventure as we help Billy the Kid in a parody of the episode called Billy The Baby and we're going to correct him by showing him that he is not LITERALLY going to be a kid outlaw by being a baby. Also we're going to face THE MAN WITH NO NAME!

See you all tomorrow

# BILLY THE BABY - 1877

Flying over New York City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Randy Cunningham, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Tarantulas, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to New York City Central Park and we're going to meet the America Digidestined, Michael, Phil, Lou, Steve and Maria of the America Digidestined and their Partner Digimon Betamon, Frigimon, Flarizamon, Tortomon and Centarumon and Mimi Tachikawa, Lillymon, Yolei, Aquilamon, Zhuqiaomon, Kazemon and the Mascots were with us too.

Nico: It's gonna be so awesome to meet Michael and the America Digidestined.

Laney: I can't wait to see what they are like.

Mimi Tachikawa: You guys will love them. Nico, Davis and Yolei met Michael and everyone when I was with them.

Lana: I heard about that. That was when all the Digimon appeared all over the world.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Tarantulas: It sure is going to be something.

Lillymon: Yeah you guys are going to be excited for this one.

Zhuqiaomon: I'm looking forward to this one too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Randy.

Randy Cunningham: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome to help you guys out.

Me: It sure is gonna be awesome.

Camie: I'm really looking forward to seeing what kind of Digimon they have.

Mimi Tachikawa: You will love them. Michael has a Betamon, Phil has a Flarizamon, Steve has a Frigimon, Lou has a Tortomon and Maria has a Centarumon.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's cool!

Kazemon: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Randy, remember when we met you?

Randy Cunningham: I sure do. I helped you guys out in the Disk Wars Heroes universe.

Me: I remember that. You appeared and helped us out and we owed you big time for that.

Camie: That's awesome that he helped you guys back then.

Laney: Yeah and we were going through lots of trouble back then too.

Me: It took place after the War with The Royal Defenders.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was still so awesome though.

Nico: And then, we helped you take down McFist and the Sorcerer.

Randy Cunningham: You guys sure did. But it was crazy how the Sorcerer brought out those Pokemon.

Camie: Whoa.

Me: Yeah. But not only that McFist made a really awesome new vending machine for you guys too. That Soup Pop Machine.

Rainbow Dash: Boy I remember that. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. And during that day we found out all about Cozy Glow from Sunset and got the Pinkie Promise to help save her from the monster she turned into.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And I upheld that promise during the 20 Days of Darkness the Following Year.

Nico: You sure did.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so awesome.

Eli: And if Sunset Shimmer hadn't told us about it we would have done a terrible mistake and go against our code.

Camie: No kidding.

Juran: So, does anyone want to talk about yesterday?

Poromon: What's there to talk about?! There was nudity everywhere!

Me: Guys please don't mention that mission.

Nico: Yeah we were hurt by that one.

Nicole: Yeah. And we had to splash our eyes we bleach.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Hopefully the next mission won't be as stupid.

Nico: Yeah I've had enough of that one to last me an eternity.

Camie: Me too.

We arrived in Central Park.

Me: They should be here.

We then saw a bunch of kids and with them was a Betamon, Frigimon, Flarizamon, Tortomon and Centarumon!

Michael (Digimon): Hey guys!

Mimi Tachikawa: Hey Michael! Lou, Steve, Phil, Maria!

Maria (Digimon): It's awesome to see you again and Yolei, Nico wow! You're looking great!

Nico: Likewise. Its been a while Maria. You're looking great. Michael, Lou, Phil, Steve, you all are looking good

Steve (Digimon): Thanks Nico. And it's awesome to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Steve.

Eli: Nico and Mimi told us so much about you guys and it's awesome to meet you.

Phil (Digimon): Same here Eli.

Nico: I'm sure you remember Poromon.

Maria (Digimon): We sure do.

Poromon flew into her arms.

Poromon: It's great to see you again Maria and all of you.

Lou (Digimon): Same here Poromon.

Me: Michael it's awesome that your Betamon can evolve into a Seadramon. Coincidentally in our frenemies of the Masters of Evil, Seadramon is Poromon's archenemy.

Nico: Yep it's true.

Michael (Digimon): That is so awesome.

Betamon: Yeah it sure is! I'm amazed that Poromon faces Seadramon.

Nico: We all are amazed at that one too.

Yolei: I thought it was cool ourselves.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: We also met the Russian, French, Chinese and India Digidestined and they are now part of the team.

Lou's Tortomon: That's awesome.

Steve's Frigimon: It sure is.

Nico: Poromon is also one of those Digimon that prefers not to Digivolve.

Maria's Centarumon: I can see that.

Me: He is really powerful for an In Training Digimon.

Qin: Yeah he sure is.

Me: Did you guys see any weird figures running around?

Lou (Digimon): We saw 2 Roachmon running around.

Mimi Tachikawa: Roachmon!?

Me: Uh oh. Mimi do you know those two Roachmon?

Mimi Tachikawa: Yeah they are the Roachmon Brothers.

Nico: Not those two again!

Me: Uh oh. Sounds like you guys have a really terrible history with them.

Yolei: You could say that J.D.

She told us about the Roachmon Brothers.

---

When the DigiDestined were having a picnic, Yolei, Mimi, Hawkmon and eventually Palmon were attacked by the Roachmon Brothers. They were under the influence of the Digimon Emperor's Dark Rings. After the Control Spire was cracked, Palmon was able to Digivolve into Togemon and destroy the Dark Rings on all the Roachmon Brothers.

---

When she was done we were grossed out.

Laney: YUCK!

Lana: Cool! I would love to have the Roachmon brothers as my partners.

We laughed!

Me: You would definitely get along great together Lana.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: But when it comes to Mimi's looks the Roachmon Brothers better watch out.

Lillymon: Yeah. You got that right.

Aquilamon: And I never got to eat that sushi.

Nico: Don't worry Aquilamon when this is over we'll have sushi back home.

Aquilamon: Thanks Nico.

Kazemon: These guys must've given Nico, Yolei and Mimi lots of headaches.

Me: Yeah.

Zhuqiaomon: But we're ready to help take them down.

Me: Yeah we are.

Maria (Digimon): That's so awesome you guys have the Sovereign with you all.

Nico: It sure is. And also guys we met the Roachmon brothers when the Digimon Emperor was causing his reign of terror.

Me: I see.

Lou (Digimon): It's weird seeing Poromon and Aquilamon together.

Poromon: Yeah but it's cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Yolei: We think it's awesome.

Qin: Wait I hear voices.

We heard 2 voices and they were getting closer.

Nico: Here they come. (Echoing) BLACK HAIL!

Nico formed black hailstorms and they rained black hail and out came THE ROACHMON BROTHERS!

Maria: There you guys are!

Roachmon 1: Well there YOU guys are!

Nico: Been a long time boys.

Roachmon 2: Nico!? Whoa! You are looking good.

Nico: Still arguing like the babies you are I see.

Roachmon 1: Yeah but you get used to it.

Mimi Tachikawa: I'm still mad at you guys for ruining my clothes!

Lillymon: Yeah! You know how Mimi is about her clothes!

Roachmon 1: Give us a break. We don't even remember doing that!

Nico: Because you were under the control of the Digimon Emperor all those years ago. And you may not know about this but back then days later I killed him.

Roachmon 2: You killed The Digimon Emperor!?

Nico: Yep. And it might have been an accident but he made me snap. But that monster plagued my life for 13 years. He might have deserved it but the true culprit was me because of my own guilt and despair. But now I'm over it and I will never let the past plague me again.

Kaito: (gets out Hibiki gear) Time for you guys to get an earful!

Zocks: (gets out Kabuto gear) And it's time for me to fight insects with insects.

Kaito got a Sound Sword and Zocks got a Kabuto Saber!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And time to unleash the Wolf. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Now try this on! (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S THE FEAR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

It waits for the day I will let it out.

To give it a reason, to give its might.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing the struggle within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength it is fading,

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Hold down your head now,

just let me pass by.
Don't feed my fear,
if you don't want it out.
I fear who I am becoming,
I feel that I am losing all beauty within.
I can no longer restrain it,
my strength is fading.
I have to give in.
It's the fear
Fear of the dark
It's growing inside of me,
that one day will come to life.
Have to save
To save my beloved,
there is no escape,
because my faith is horror and doom.
Long ago it came to me
and ever since that day,
infected with its rage
but it ends today.
It's the fear
Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

I danced and fired waves of fire and they formed into wolves and blasted the Roachmon Brothers all over.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Roachmon 1: Try this!

Roachmon Brothers: ROACHMON FLYSWATTER!

They went at me with a powerful kick and I jumped into the air and flew.

Me: Two can play that!

I flew at them!

Roachmon Brothers: ROACHMON EXTERMINATE!

I flew at them.

Me: (Echoing) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

I used Leomon's power and fired a Lion head and it knocked them down with a roar!

Sougo: (gets out Den O Ridewatch) Geiz, you take on one of them. I'll fight the other!

Armor Time! (Sword Form standby music) Sword Form! Den-O!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) With pleasure!

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got Den O Armor while Geiz got Baron Armor.

Nico: Yeah!

Lou: Lets get him Tortomon!

Lou's Tortomon: With pleasure! (Echoing) STRONG CARAPACE!

He fired waves of rock scales from his back and smashed the Roachmon brothers all over.

Nico: Take that!

I landed!

Roachmon 1: Take this!

Roachmon Brothers: GARBAGE DUMP!

They buried Maria Rockell in a huge pile of garbage! YUCK!

Maria popped out orf the pile and man was SHE PISSED!

Me: Uh oh.

Maria Rockell: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY)

The Roachmon Brothers laughed at her!

Sougo: I… have arrived! (charges at one of the Roachmon)

Maria Rockell screamed in ferocious fury!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The Garbage Pile exploded!

Nico: Oh boy!

Eli: Now they are in for it!

She went at the Roachmon brothers and pulverized them into pulp!

Then she threw them and they went at me!

Me: I jumped and kicked them both down.

Tarantulas: Time for some action! Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired bullets at the Roachmon Brothers and smashed them all over.

Me: You bugfaced morons should not have done that.

Horsea: Are you okay, Maria?

Maria: I'll be all right.

Nico: Besides you can handle a little garbage.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: True.

Yolei: But here's the power of my archenemy! (ACTIVATES UNDEAD SPELL PUNK'S RIDEWATCH)

(DESTROYED BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Yolei: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SKULLS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I did my best to please you

But my best was never good enough

Somehow you're only able to see

All I am not

Did you ever look behind?

Aren't you afraid of the pieces you'll find?

I have failed you

But you have failed me too

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

In your life, why didn't you ever try?

I close my eyes as I walk the thin line

Between love and hate

For the person with the same blood

In his veins

You show no regrets

About all the things you did or said

I have failed you

But believe me you failed me too

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

In your life, why didn't you ever try?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

She danced and summoned the warriors that Demongo stole and they slashed and smashed and pulverized the Roachmon Brothers all over.

Maria (Digimon): Wow that was talented!

Nico: It sure was.

Roachmon 1: Why you little!

Roachmon 2: Lets get her!

They went at Yolei!

Roachmon Brothers: ROACHMON FLYSWATTER!

They formed a kick ready for her and she flew into the air.

Poromon flew at the Roachmon Brothers.

Poromon: Try this! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a powerful blast of lightning from his feather crest and electrocuted the Roachmon Brothers all over.

Qin: Take that!

Michael: Lets do it Betamon!

Betamon: You got it! BETAMON DIGIVOLVE TO…

He turned into SEADRAMON!

Michael's Seadramon: (Echoing) SEADRAMON!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: That is cool!

Poromon: Wow!

Michael's Seadramon: But I'm not Poromon's archenemy.

Poromon: I know.

Me: That is awesome Michael.

Michael: It sure is. Sorry about the confusion.

Me: No worries.

Fluttershy: It's time for these guys to learn some manners. (ACTIVATES VENOM WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH0

(ANIMAL INSTINCT BY THE CRANBERRIES PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BIRDS AND ANIMALS APPEAR AND THEY SANG WITH HER AND LEAVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Suddenly, something has happened to me

As I was having my cup of tea

Suddenly, I was feeling depressed

I was utterly and totally stressed

Do you know you made me cry? (Woah-oh)

Do you know you made me die?

And the thing that gets to me (thing that gets to me)

Is you'll never really see (never really see)

And the thing that freaks me out (thing that freaks me out)

Is I'll always be in doubt (always be in)

It is the lovely thing that we have

It is the lovely thing that we

It is the lovely thing

The animal, the animal instinct

So take my hands and come with me

We will change reality

So take my hands and we will pray

They won't take you away

They will never make me cry, no-oh

They will never make me die

And the thing that gets to me (thing that gets to me)

Is you'll never really see (never really see)

And the thing that freaks me out (thing that freaks me out)

Is I'll always be in doubt (always be in)

The animal, the animal

The animal instinct in me

It's the animal, the animal

The animal instinct in me

It's the animal, it's the animal

It's the animal instinct in me

It's the animal, it's the animal

It's the animal instinct in me

The animal, the animal

The animal instinct in me

It's the animal, it's the animal

It's the animal instinct in me

She danced and went at the Roachmon Brothers and kicked and pulverized them with incredible grace. And fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed them both down.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That was awesome Fluttershy!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Maria (Digimon): Fluttershy has an amazing voice.

Maria: She's not the only one.

Me: Practically all of us have great voices.

Twilight Sparkle: Like this. (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(PROMISES BY THE CRANBERRIES PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC AND THE ELEMENTS OF SKYLANDS SWIRL AROUND HER)

---

You'd better believe I'm coming

You'd better believe what I say

You'd better hold on to your promises, because

You bet you'll get what you deserve

She's going to leave him over

She's going take her love away

So much for your eternal vows

Well it does not matter anyway

Why can't you stay

Here awhile

Stay here awhile

Stay with me

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

What of all the things that you taught me

What of all the things that you'd say

What of all your prophetic preaching

You're just throwing it all away

Maybe we should burn the house down

Have ourselves another fight

Leave the cobwebs in the closet

'Cause tearing them out is just not right

Why can't you stay here awhile

Stay here awhile

Stay with me

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Oh eh, oh eh, oh eh, oh eh, oh eh

Hey hey

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

She danced and fired waves of the 10 elements and smashed the Roachmon Brothers down all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Starlight Glimmer: And here's this one. (ACTIVATES EVIL AURORA WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA BOREALIS AND BONES SWIRL AROUND HER)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor

And the highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman came riding up to the old inn-door

He'd a French cocked-hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of claret velvet and breeches of brown doe-skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a jewelled twinkle

His pistol butts a-twinkle

His rapier hilt a-twinkle under the jewelled sky

And over cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark inn yard

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair

"One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

But she loosened her hair i' the casement, his face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight

He tugged at his rein in the moonlight and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise o' the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moor

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention with many a snickering jest

They had bound a musket beside her with the barrel beneath her breast

"Now keep good watch", and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

But she writhed her hands till her fingers were wet with sweat or blood

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled by like years

Till, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it

The trigger, at least, was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse's hooves ring clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance! Were they deaf they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence! Tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Then her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shattered the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not till the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Had watched for her love in the moonlight and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white road smoking behind him, and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs i' the golden noon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still on a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor

A highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman comes riding up to the old inn-door

She danced and fired waves of energy and bones and smashed the Roachmon Brothers down.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Had enough bug boys!?

Nico: Yeah!

Lana: Yeah!

Albedo turned into Negative Clockwork.

Negative Clockwork: Just in case the next Another Omnitrix Alien appears.

Me: And I have a feeling that one is gonna be for Clockwork.

Roachmon 1: We will never give up.

Me: Got to admire their tenacity. But we can fight filth with filth too. (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT AND FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCHES)

(FART VERSION OF I WISH I WAS IN DIXIE PLAYS)

Me: SNIFF ON THIS!

FART FART PBB PBB PB PBB PBB PBB PBPBBPBB FART!

I fired waves of flaming farts from my butt and blasted them down and they were knocked out.

Qin: Take that!

Nico: That was clever!

Eli: The Roachmon Brothers will make awesome members of the M.O.E.

Qin: But we're not done yet.

Then a black version of Clockwork came out! It was ANOTHER CLOCKWORK!

Me: Whoa! Another Clockwork! Just as we both predicted.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Clockwork: (In a girls voice) (Swedish Accent) And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Annika Johannesson! Whoa!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Annika Johannesson and she is Mountain Climber and a Manga Writer. And she is also one of the Swedish Digidestined.

Yolei: Wow! We haven't met the Swedish Digidestined yet. Who is her partner.

?: That would be me.

A Venusmon came out!

Nico: Wow! She has a Venusmon!

Me: Yep. Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Clockwork: Just to be the greatest mountain climber and Manga Writer ever.

Lincoln: I can easily help you become the greatest Manga Writer of all.

Me: And our teammate Kelsey Winslow can help you do that for the mountains.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Xigbar's Ridewatch) This one seems appropriate. (Activates it)

(FAR FROM ANY ROAD BY THE HANDSOME FAMILY PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

From the dusty mesa

Her looming shadow grows

Hidden in the branches of the poison creosote

She twines her spines up slowly

Towards the boiling sun

And when I touched her skin

My fingers ran with blood

In the hushing dusk under a swollen silver moon

I came walking with the wind to watch the cactus bloom

And strange hands halted me, the looming shadows danced

I fell down to the thorny brush and felt the trembling hands

When the last light warms the rocks

And the rattlesnakes unfold

Mountain cats will come to drag away your bones

And rise with me forever

Across the silent sand

And the stars will be your eyes

And the wind will be my hands

He danced and fired waves of stars and smashed her all over.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH! Love that song! How about this one? (ACTIVATES XALDIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND AND TORNADOES SWIRL AROUND ME)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight

She got you jumpin' off the deck

Shovin' into overdrive

Highway to the Danger Zone

I'll take you right into the Danger Zone

You'll never say hello to you

Until you get it on the red line overload

You'll never know what you can do

Until you get it up as high as you can go

Out along the edges

Always where I burn to be

The further on the edge

The hotter the intensity

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into, the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take

I flew and fired waves of tornadoes and blew Another Clockwork around in a tornado.

Lana: Awesome! Now for me. (ACTIVATES VEXEN'S RIDEWATCH) This song is perfect for this one.

(WHERE ARE YOU CHRISTMAS BY FAITH HILL PLAYS)

Lana: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND SNOW SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Oh, oh, hmm

Where are you Christmas
Why can't I find you
Why have you gone away
Where is the laughter
You used to bring me
Why can't I hear music play
My world is changing
I'm rearranging
Does that mean Christmas changes too
Where are you Christmas
Do you remember
The one you used to know
I'm not the same one
See what the time's done
Is that why you have let me go, oh
Christmas is here
Everywhere, oh
Christmas is here
If you care, oh
If there is love in your heart and your mind
You will feel like Christmas all the time
Oh, I feel you Christmas

I know I've found you

You never fade away, oh

The joy of Christmas

Stays here inside us

Fills each and every heart with love

Where are you Christmas

Fill your heart with love, mmhm

She danced and fired waves of snow and smashed down Another Clockwork all over.

Me: Merry Early Christmas!

Nico: That was awesome! And perfect for Vexen's Ridewatch.

Lana: Thanks Nico.

Me: I love that song no matter what time of the year it is.

Maria: Out of curiosity, how are you similar to Clockwork?

Another Clockwork: Well I like collecting Antique Pocket Watches and building amazing cuckoo clocks like the ones that Geppetto. It's a hobby.

Me: We really should introduce you to Geppetto. He makes the most amazing clocks, music boxes and toys you've ever seen. Also you guys should see how many watches she has. It's amazing.

Nico: Wow!

May: (laughs) Guess being a mountain climber and a manga artist isn't the only thing you're good at!

Another Clockwork: Nope. Also I became the youngest ever to climb Mount Everest and K2.

Me: I was there when I helped her achieve those feats.

Nico: That is so cool!

Me: And K2 is one of the most dangerous mountains on the planet. My grandfather lost his best friend a long time ago trying to climb it.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah it was a long time ago. But it was amazing.

Another Clockwork: Yeah but it was cool.

Me: It sure is. And also Annika became the youngest ever to climb all 7 of the tallest mountains on Earth on each of the 7 Continents.

Nico: WOW! That is incredible! Even Antarctica!?

Another Clockwork: Yep. Even Antarctica.

Me: Mount Erebus in Antarctica.

Maria: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow! J.D. you are so lucky to have an awesome mountain climber friend.

Me: Yeah and an awesome Digidestined and Manga Writer too.

Lola: Yep.

Another Clockwork: Anyway… (fires Time Rays at us)

We dodged it and it hit a tree and disintegrated it into dust!

Me: WHOA! Nice shot.

Another Clockwork: Thanks.

Lynn: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES LEXAEUS'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE JOURNEY HOME BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Lynn: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH AND ROCK SWIRLS AROUND HER)

The journey home is never too long

Your heart arrives before the train

The journey home is never too long

Some yesterdays always remain

I'm going back to where my heart was light

When my pillow was a ship, I sailed through the night

Aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah…

The journey home is never too long

When open hearts are waiting there

The journey home is never too long

There's room to love and room to spare

I want to feel the way that I did then

And think my wishes through before I wish again

Aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah…

Not every boat you come across is one you have to take

No, sometimes standing still can be the best move you ever make

The journey home is never too long

Comes helps to heal the deepest pain

The journey home is never too long

Your heart arrives before the train

She danced and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and energy and smashed her all over.

Me: OH YEAH!

Laney: That was great Lynn!

Lynn: Yeah!

Lucy Loud: Now here is me. (ACTIVATES ZEXION'S RIDEWATCH)

(NEMO BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Lucy Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

This is me, for forever

One of the lost ones

The one without a name

Without an honest heart as compass

This is me, for forever

One without a name

These lines the last endeavor

To find the missing lifeline

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything
My flower, withered between
The pages two and three
The once and forever bloom gone with my sins
Walk the dark path
Sleep with angels
Call the past for help
Touch me with your love
And reveal to me my true name
Oh, how I wish
For soothing rain
All I wish is to dream again
My loving heart
Lost in the dark
For hope I'd give my everything
Oh, how I wish
For soothing rain
Oh, how I wish to dream again
Once and for all
And all for once
Nemo my name forevermore
Nemo sailing home

Nemo letting go

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

Oh, how I wish to dream again

Once and for all

And all for once

Nemo, my name forevermore

Name for evermore

She formed an illusion of me firing a powerful Kamehameha Wave at the core of the planet that the Kisenian Blossom was sending on a powerful Kamikaze Attack into the Earth and it was an epic struggle as I was going to destroy it with the blast and lightning struck all over the place and it ended with the blast reducing the core of the planet into a massive and fiery explosion and she fired waves of darkness and smashed down Another Clockwork.

Me: WHOA! That was awesome Lucy!

Nico: Yeah!

Lisa Loud: Yes it sure was Lucy. Now this is gonna be a song worth remembering.

Carol: Let me do it because Saix is my archenemy.

Lisa Loud: Be my guest Carol.

Carol: (ACTIVATES SAIX'S RIDEWATCH)

(WINTER IN JULY BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Carol: SINGING DIVINELY AS MOONLIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Look around wonder why

We can live a life that's never satisfied

Lonely hearts troubled minds

Looking for a way that we can never find

Many roads are ahead of us

With choices to be made

But life's just one of the

Games we play

There is no special way

Make the best of what's given you

Everything will come in time

Why deny yourself

Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July

Future dreams can never last

When you find yourself still living in the past

Keep moving on to higher ground

Looking for the way you thought could not be found

We may not know the reason why

We're born into this world

Where a man only lives to die

His story left untold

Make the best of what's given you

Everything will come in time

Why deny yourself

Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July

And we may not know the reason why

We're born into this world

Where a man only lives to die

His story left untold

Make the best of what's given you

Everything will come in time

Why deny yourself

Don't just let life pass you by

Like winter in July

She danced and fired waves of moonlight and smashed down Another Clockwork!

Magine: Let's keep it up!

Lola: Now here is Axel's power. (ACTIVATES AXEL'S RIDEWATCH)

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed Another Clockwork all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES DEMYX'S RIDEWATCH)

(I RAN (SO FAR AWAY) BY A FLOCK OF SEAGULLS PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I walked along the avenue

I never thought I'd meet a girl like you

Meet a girl like you

With auburn hair and tawny eyes

The kind of eyes that hypnotize me through

Hypnotize me through

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

A cloud appears above your head

A beam of light comes shining down on you

Shining down on you

The cloud is moving nearer still

Aurora borealis comes in view

Aurora comes in view

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

Reached out a hand to touch your face

You're slowly disappearing from my view

'Pearing from my view

Reached out a hand to try again

I'm floating in a beam of light with you

A beam of light with you

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I couldn't get away

She danced and fired waves of water and smashed Another Clockwork all over the place.

Lily: OH YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome sis!

Maria (Digimon): Wow! You guys are really talented.

Mimi Tachikawa: We get that all the time and it's awesome.

Me: Yep.

Lily Loud: Now for me. (ACTIVATES EVIL LUXORD'S RIDEWATCH)

(WHO YOU REALLY ARE FROM BALTO 2 PLAYS)

Lily Loud: RAVEN SPIRIT POWER! (FLARES UP PITCH BLACK RAVEN AURA) (CLOCKS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Another Clockwork: Wow!

Lily: I am shedding light where darkness lies. When Every Creature in the World is Born, a spirit stands beside them.

Another Clockwork: Why?

Lily: To light their way through the long dark night and sing them songs to guide them.

Another Clockwork: Why?

Lily: Because each of us has a destiny that sets us all apart. The path is different for you and me but the Journey begins in the heart. (Singing Divinely)

You must go to the east, go to the west

The road is rocky and the way is far

It's a dangerous trail, a difficult quest

If you want know who you really are?

There are voices all around you

To comfort and to guide you

Fathers and teachers

Powerful creatures

And a voice that sings inside you

Or you can turn back around

Run along home

Back to the place where your friends are

Perhaps that is best

You need the rest

Who wants to go on a ridiculous quest?

Unless you want to know

You truly want to know

Unless you want to know

Who you really are?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

Who are you?

She fired waves of animal spirits and clocks and they hit Another Clockwork and smashed her all over.

Nico: Wow! A Combo Legend Power.

Lily: Yep. And Annika your animal spirit is The Thunderbird. (THUNDERCLAP) The Native Thunderbird Symbol represents power, protection, and strength. He is often seen as the most powerful of all spirits and can also transform into human form by opening his head up like a mask and taking his feathers off as if they were a mere blanket.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: Lily you have the makings of an awesome shaman.

Me: Isabel would be really proud of you.

Camie: She sure would.

Tsuyu: I agree there.

Another Clockwork: Wow! So I am the Thunderbird and my power comes from not from this form it's from within me.

Nico: That's right.

Maria: You can have that when you're normal again.

Nico: That's right. Your spirit is trying to find you.

Laney: And now for Marluxia. (ACTIVATES MARLUXIA'S RIDEWATCH)

(FAIRY NIGHT SONGS BY GARY STADLER PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND FAIRIES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Ahh…

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Awesome Laney!

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES LARXENE'S RIDEWATCH)

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Lincoln: SINGS DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

This is the birth of all hope
To have what I once had
This life unforgiven
It will end with birth
No will to wake for this morn
To see another black rose born
Deathbed is slowly covered with snow
Angels, they fell first but I'm still here
Alone as they are drawing near
In heaven my masterpiece will finally be sung
It is the end of all hope
To lose the child, the faith
To end all the innocence
To be someone like me
Wounded is the deer that leaps highest
And my wound it cuts so deep
Turn off the light and let me pull the plug
It is the end of all hope
To lose the child, the faith
To end all the innocence
To be someone like me
This is the birth of all hope

To have what I once had
This life unforgiven
It will end with birth
Mandylion without a face
Deathwish without a prayer
End of hope
End of love
End of time, the rest is silence
Mandylion without a face
Deathwish without a prayer
End of hope
End of love
End of time, the rest is silence
It is the end of all hope
To lose the child, the faith
To end all the innocence
To be someone like me
This is the birth of all hope
To have what I once had
It is the end of all hope
To lose the child, the faith
To end all the innocence

To be someone like me

It is the end of all hope

To lose the child, the faith

End of all hope

He danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed Another Clockwork down.

Me: All right!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Nico: Now here's one for Evil Roxas. (ACTIVATES EVIL ROXAS'S RIDEWATCH) And it's for me and May and all my future wives.

(I AM YOUR ANGEL BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

… No mountain's too high for you to climb

All you have to do

Is have some climbing faith, oh yeah

No river's too wide for you to make it across

All you have to do

Is believe it when you pray

… And then you will see, the morning will come

And every day will be bright as the sun

All of your fears, cast them on me

I just want you to see

… I'll be your cloud up in the sky

I'll be your shoulder when you cry

I hear your voices when you call me

I am your angel

… And when all hope is gone, I'm here

No matter how far you are, I'm near

It makes no difference who you are

I am your angel

I'm your angel

… I saw your teardrops and I heard you cry

All you need is time

Seek me and you shall find

You have everything and you're still lonely

It don't have to be this way

Let me show you a better day

… And then you will see the morning will come

And all of your day will be bright as the sun

So all of your fears, just cast them on me

How can I make you see?

… I'll be your cloud up in the sky

I'll be your shoulder when you cry

I hear your voices when you call me

I am your angel

… And when all hope is gone, I'm here

No matter how far you are, I'm near

It makes no difference who you are

I am your angel

I'm your angel

… And when it's time to face the storm

I'll be right by your side

Grace will keep us safe and warm

And I know we will survive

And when it seems as if your end is drawing near

(End is drawing near)

Don't you dare give up the fight (Oh no)

Just put your trust beyond the skies

… I'll be your cloud up in the sky

I'll be your shoulder when you cry

I hear your voices when you call me

I am your angel

… And when all hope is gone, I'm here

No matter how far you are, I'm near

It makes no difference who you are

I am your angel

… I'll be your cloud up in the sky

I'll be your shoulder when you cry

I hear your voices when you call me

I am your angel

And when all hope is gone, I'm here

No matter how far you are…

He and May danced divinely and they fired waves of light and smashed Another Clockwork down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

We cheered wildly for them!

Me: That was awesome!

Vroon: We shouldn't stop now!

Me: We have 1 more and it's for Evil Xion. (ACTIVATES EVIL XION'S RIDEWATCH)

(DREAMS TO DREAM BY SARAH LASKO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE 14 ELEMENTS OF DARKNESS, STARS, WIND, ICE, EARTH, ILLUSION, MOONLIGHT, FIRE, WATER, TIME, FLOWERS, LIGHTNING, LIGHT AND SUNLIGHT SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me that always come true

Inside you and me that always come true

I spread my wings and fired those elements and they hit Another Clockwork and smashed her down in an incredibly powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Laney: OH YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Me: Yep.

Randy Cunningham: My turn! (ACTIVATES KANGOR'S RIDEWATCH)

(DAY-O BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Randy Cunningham: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BANANAS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

He danced hysterically and fired waves of bananas and smashed Another Clockwork all over.

We were laughing at that one!

Then we saw The Sun being Eclipsed by the Moon!

Me: It's a Solar Eclipse!

Eli: No I sense 2 figures!

Then out came a MEGA SOLGALEO AND A MEGA LUNALA!

Me: A Mega Solgaleo and Mega Lunala!

Nico: Awesome!

Mega Solgaleo: (In a Girls Voice) We got this!

Mega Lunala: (In a Girls Voice) We sure do sister.

Nico: Whoa! The Eclipsa Rutherford Twins! Sarah and Suki!

Mega Lunala: Awesome to see you Nico.

Mega Solgaleo: We got this!

They fired waves of moonlight and sunlight and smashed Another Clockwork down and she reverted back and I caught her ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Annika and she was a girl with blond hair and had a blue dress and a blue snow cap on and she had a blue and yellow D3 Digivice on her right hip. I picked her up.

Annika's Venusmon: Annika are you okay?

Annika Johannesson: (Groans) What a headache, Me: You're going to be okay.

The 2 Mega Pokemon reverted back and Sarah was an orange hair girl with orange clothes and had the Kanji for Sun in the middle of her forehead and Suki was a purple hair girl with purple clothes and she had the kanji for moon in the middle of her forehead.

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: That was so awesome!

Sarah Eclipsa Rutherford: You bet it was sister!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: But it's awesome to meet you girls.

Sarah Eclipsa Rutherford: You too J.D.

Me: The Twins of the Sun and The Moon. That is so awesome.

Poromon: Hey, girls! Remember me and Poliwag?

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: You bet we do!

Sarah Eclipsa Rutherford: It's awesome to see you two.

Nico: We've had lots of great things happen to us.

Maria (Digimon): They sure did.

Me: Long story on all of it.

Randy Cunningham: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: We saw your battles and they were really awesome.

Sarah Eclipsa Rutherford: They were so much fun to watch sister.

Laney: We're glad you liked them.

Eli: You girls are so much like Princess Celestia and Luna in every aspect because of your powers over the Sun and The Moon and the way you love each other like so.

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: That is very true. And like Princess Luna I too am a dreamwalker.

Sarah Eclipsa Rutherford: And I too know all about the power of the sun and how to help out. And I have a great sweet tooth like Princess Celestia does.

Nico: Very coincidental.

Maria: Suki you didn't become like Nightmare Moon did you?

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: Oh goodness no. I've heard so much about what she did and it was horrible. But no I am not like her.

Nico: That's good.

Randy: What's your favorite memories of Nico?

Sarah Eclipsa Rutherford: We have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico entered an awesome Chicken Wing Cookoff and we made the most ever chicken wings in one sitting with over 50,000,000 flavors of them.

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: And my favorite is when me and Nico took some death row inmates and they were the worst ever. We executed them in front of a massive angry mob.

Me: Wait I remember seeing that on TV. That was you and Nico?

Suki Eclipsa Rutherford: Yep that was us.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wow! That's so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I've missed you both.

Eclipsa Rutherford Twins: We missed you too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Mystery Inc and Young Mystery Inc, and Yae are heading to Idaho, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Revolta, has returned from the dead and she wants revenge on us for killing her long ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Idaho, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Revolta, has returned from the dead and she wants revenge on us for killing her long ago.

Me: Should've known that six-armed spider witch wouldn't stay dead for much longer, but it'll be good to kick her butt once again.

Nico: But, this time, she's never coming back.

Winnie: That's for sure, Nico.

Sibella: Indeed, she's caused us enough trouble.

Phantasma: We're sending her back to where she belongs.

Tannis: This time, to The Black Gates.

Elsa Frankenteen: And we'll also do the same to her servant, The Grim Creeper.

Lincoln: That's just what I was thinking, and this also means if Revolta's returned, that also means that one-eyed overgrown creep has also come back. But, we'll also get rid of him as well. And I also want to thank you and Mystery Inc for joining us, Yae.

Yae: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Shaggy: Like, I thought we'd made sure Revolta kicked the bucket years ago, but she's like a bad rash.

Me: You bet she is, but we're going to make sure she never comes back again.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Revolta and The Grim Creeper, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Revolta and The Grim Creeper, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That maniacal witch, let's get her!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds, appear before us.

Nico: That's Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds, so cool!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Mandy Stark, but we'll talk later, we've got an evil witch to destroy.

We rushed over, and right before Revolta could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Revolta, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from

Revolta. When Revolta saw us, she was really pissed off when she saw us, especially when she saw me again.

Revolta: You!

Me: Should've known you'd come crawling back for more, Revolta.

Revolta: You won't be laughing for long. Grim Creeper, get rid of them!

Grim Creeper: With pleasure, Revolta.

But, before The Grim Creeper could attack, Shaggy suddenly cut him down, and he exploded into a mess of black flames which sent him to The Black Gates.

Nico: What the, but none of us said the trigger word, what's going on?

Lincoln: Oh boy, I think Shaggy and his persona when the trigger word is said have suddenly merged into one, and I also felt something else in him.

Me: Wait a second, does this mean that…?

Velma: That's exactly right, J.D., Shaggy's going to transform.

Shaggy: Like, yeah, that's right, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Revolta.

Suddenly, Shaggy's eyes turned neon green and he was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, and black dragons, and as he approached Revolta, he left black and green energy, dark fire, dark lightning, and black dragons with every step.

Shaggy: Like, you still disgust me even now, Revolta, what you did in kidnapping the Grimwood Girls and trying to turn them into your slaves to take over the monster world is inexcusable. But, now we're going to finally get rid of you for good, and this time, stay dead and gone for good.

Suddenly, Shaggy was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with darkness, dark fire, and dark lightning surrounding it, there's a black dragon and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Shaggy emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Shaggy grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his long sandy brown hair, but it turned dark brown, he has neon green eyes and a black and green energy aura with darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, and black dragons surrounding him, he has a black dragon with the Dark Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded on the black wisp links and green crystal links and a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a black vest, white long-sleeved dress shirt, black pants, knee-high black combat boots, and a long black coat with darkness on the coattails and on the back is a dark dragon with dark fire, darkness, and dark lightning around it. Suddenly, Shaggy felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive midnight black angel wings with green tips on the midnight black feathers, grew and sprouted out from his back, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Shaggy's Sword of Mystery Inc and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and green energy, black dragons, dark lightning, dark fire, and darkness, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Greatsword of Dark Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the image of Erebus, the primordial Greek God of Darkness and a black dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large green gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony and BlazeBlue holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the black dragon that said, "Shaggy Rogers, Detective, Coward, and Food Maker and Eater of Mystery Inc, Owner and Best Friend of Scooby Doo, Friend of Velma Dinkley, Fred Jones, and Daphne Blake and Many, Childhood Best Friend of James Dean Knudson, Loving Boyfriend of Crystal, Coach and Teacher of Sibella Dracula, Winnie Werewolf, Tannis, Elsa Frankenteen, and Phantasma, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Primordial Darkness, Dark Fire, Dark Lightning, and Black Dragons"

シャギー・ロジャース、探偵、臆病者、ミステリー社の食品メーカーと食べる人、スクービー・ドゥーの所有者と親友、ベルマ・ディンクリー、フレッド・ジョーンズ、ダフネ・ブレイクと多くの友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌーソンの子供時代の親友、クリスタルの愛情深いボーイフレンド、シベラドラキュラ、ウィニーウェアウルフ、タニス、エルサフランケンティーン、ファンタズマのコーチと教師、極悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして原初の闇のマスター、ダークファイア、ダークライトニング、ブラックドラゴン

Shaggy's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS DARK FEAR DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS FEAR AND DIVINE DARKNESS JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Shaggy's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Crystal saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and steam whistling out of her ears, but when Revolta saw it, the witch went mad and she tried to attack, but Shaggy went after her and he ripped her second pair of arms and slashed her eyes out as she screamed in excruciating pain.

Me: WHOA! Shaggy's transformed into his Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, so awesome!

Nico: And he ripped out her second pair of arms and slashed her eyes out, that was brutal.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Primordial Darkness Dragon and Divine Primordial Dark Fear Dragon Justice) **And like, there's a lot more where that came from, Nico.**

Lincoln: Don't leave us out of the fun, Shaggy. Come on, gang, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity

Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Yae, Mystery Inc., Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Revolta, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and he sucked out and absorbed all of Revolta's dark magic and he rendered her completely weak, and that allowed Shaggy to finish her off by slicing off her head, and her head and headless corpse exploded into a mass of dark flames with incredible power, and her soul was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Shaggy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Me: That's it for Revolta, and this time, she's never coming back.

Lincoln: Yep, and Shaggy also transformed into his Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, that was really awesome!

Nico: You got that right, Linc, and what he did to Revolta and the Grim Creeper, I don't think anyone is going to call him a chicken ever again.

Shaggy: Like, I hope not, and that also goes for Red Herring if he tries to scare us again.

Rayman: I'll keep an eye out for him, if he tries anything like that.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Rayman, and now, we're rid of that Spider Witch and her crony and this time for good. (To Mandy Stark) And it's so good to see you again, Mandy Stark.

Mandy Stark reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange midriff top, orange gym shorts, brown knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless orange trenchcoat with machines on the coattails, and Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds-themed greatsword with Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Mandy Stark: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mandy Stark and they hugged, and Mandy Stark is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mandy Stark: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mandy Stark, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and my classmate in Science, she's also a capable technomancer and builder.

Me: Cool. Wait a second, did you say her last name is Stark, then that must mean…?

Lincoln: Yep, she's the cousin of Tony Stark A.K.A. Iron Man, and we also built our own Iron Man suits, and each have their own weapons and they actually have variable weapon systems like Mega Man.

My jaw dropped.

Nico: Holy crap, that's so awesome, and one day, you got to show us those Iron Man suits you guys made for yourselves.

Lincoln: Actually, you're going to get that chance to see it for yourself, Nico, and this one time, we both flew across the world just like Aladdin and Jasmine, and wound up seeing the fireworks in China, and while watching the fireworks, we kissed each other on the lips.

Nico: Only it wasn't on a magic carpet.

Lincoln: Yep, it was just us in our Iron Man suits, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

Me: Uh oh, what did Lisa do to earn the wrath of Tony Stark's cousin?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mandy Stark's neck with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Mandy Stark: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Mandy.

Mandy Stark had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mandy Stark's waist and Mandy Stark wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Yuki Morikawa, Rina Ogata, Mana Mizuki, Misaki Sawakura, and Yayoi Shinozuka from White Album, and Foo Fighters from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuki Morikawa, Rina Ogata, Mana Mizuki, Misaki Sawakura, and Yayoi Shinozuka from White Album, and Foo Fighters from Jojo's Bizarre Adventure.

Nicole: Awesome.

Jolyne Kujo: It's been a long time since I last saw Foo Fighters.

Lincoln: You've made quite a lot of friends, Jolyne. And are you girls okay?

Yuki Morikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuki Morikawa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Revolta and The Grim Creeper, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yuki Morikawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuki Morikawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, sixThunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuki Morikawa, Rina Ogata, Mana Mizuki, Misaki Sawakura, Yayoi Shinozuka, and Foo Fighters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Revolta, who'd returned from the dead to get revenge on us for killing her long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to Revolta, such as Shaggy transforming and all of us really beating her up badly and Lincoln draining her of her dark magic and Shaggy delivering the final blow that caused her to get The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Mandy Stark have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. Finally, we were rid of that evil Spider Witch, Revolta, and she's never ever coming back again.

Maria: Sheesh, I thought we were finally rid of Revolta years ago.

Lincoln: She just won't learn her lesson, Maria, but now, she and the

Grim Creeper are gone for good and good riddance to them both.

Nico: You got that right, Linc.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Revolta and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mandy Stark saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mandy Stark: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mandy, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mandy Stark: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mandy, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Mandy Stark: You're so not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at my house and we were designing and building our Iron Man suits, and we were equipping them with variable weapon systems just like with Mega Man. But, then, Lincoln sensed something, and he fired an energy blast and it hit a spy bug. I analyzed the spy bug, and I found out the person who sent it was Lisa Loud, she was trying to spy on us and steal the Iron Man suits, so she can cause havoc and destruction and frame us. Lincoln was really mad at Lisa's heartless actions, and when I saw his eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to blood red and his vampire fangs grow longer and sharper, I knew Lisa's let the beast out again. We got into our finished Iron Man suits, and we went after Lisa, who was trying to get to us to steal the Iron Man suits and kill us, but we summoned our Mega Buster cannons and fired blasts of sticky goo at her, and she was stuck to the wall. Lincoln then fired a rose red energy blast and he trapped Lisa in a rose red orb. We then flew back to The Loud House with Lisa in tow, and when we'd shown Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do, they were furious, and they had Lisa grounded for fifteen weeks and she would be confined to the basement in an isolation cube and still inside that rose red orb Lincoln imprisoned her in.

We cheered wildly for what Mandy Stark and Lincoln did to Lisa.

Nico: Sheesh, even after her last attempt, Lisa still refused to learn her lesson.

Lincoln: Yep, and Nico, get ready to see our Iron Man suits. Mandy, if you would?

Mandy Stark: On it.

Mandy Stark summoned hers and Lincoln's Iron Man suits, but the color schemes are orange and gold, and the suits have their own weapons and variable weapons systems like with Mega Man, and they were so awesome.

Me: Wow.

Nico: That's some awesome work.

Edd: Indeed, and being Tony's cousin, you knew much about the Iron Man suit and you and Lincoln made your own, but equipped them with your own weapons and have variable weapons systems.

Lincoln: That's right.

Lincoln and Mandy Stark then transformed their Iron Man suits into watches that were put on their wrists.

Me: So cool.

Nico: That's really awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Diavolo, Trish Una's father, and the tyrannical crime lord of Passione.

Trish Una: Oh great, it's my crime lord father, Diavolo.

Lincoln: I remembered you telling me about this guy, Trish, and you told me he tried to kill you.

Trish Una: That's right, Lincoln.

Qin: A mob boss who tries to kill even his own daughter?! Lincoln, Trish, Foo Fighters, I only have this to say to you guys: rip that bastard's head off and have it impaled on a stake!

Lincoln had a smirk on his face and his deep sapphire eyes turned blood red and his vampire fangs got a little longer.

Nico: Uh oh, Qin, I think what you said caused the vampire in him to be let out.

Qin: Oops. Well, in any case, let's go.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've got a tyrannical crime boss to kill.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Diavolo, and it caught him off guard, and when he saw us, he was pissed, especially when he saw his daughter, Trish Una.

Trish Una: Hello, "Father".

Diavolo: You insolent little brat, I should've killed you long ago.

Lincoln: You are not laying one hand on her, Diavolo.

Trish Una: I swore that I would overcome the fate I inherited from you, and I'm not going to let you stop me. Plus, I'm going to be married to Lincoln in the future, but to make sure of that, you and your accursed organization must be destroyed her and now!

Suddenly, Trish Una and Foo Fighters' eyes turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals, and as they approached Diavolo, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Trish Una and Foo Fighters were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Trish Una and Foo Fighters emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Trish Una grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her pink hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink energy aura with fire and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an angel with a flame in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with pink gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Trish Una has on a red t-shirt coupled with a dark corset exposing her belly. In addition, she wore a thigh-length small skirt with sunflowers, brown knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with pink flames on the coattails, and on the back is her Stand, Spice Girl, and an angel with pink flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Trish Una felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Trish Una has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Trish Una has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Spice Girl's Spiritual Pink Firestorm Greatsword of Pink Inferno Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her Stand, Spice Girl, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large white angel heads heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large pink gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Spice Girl and the angel that said, "Trish Una, Trusted Friend and Powerful Ally of Jolyne Kujo and Her Allies, Powerful User of The Stand, Spice Girl, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of Diavolo, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Pink Fire and Angels"

トリッシュ・ウナ、空条徐倫と彼女の同盟者の信頼できる友人であり強力な味方、スタンドの強力なユーザー、スパイス・ガール、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ディアボロの元娘で破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてピンクの火と天使のマスター

Trish Una has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY HOT PINK FIRESTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE HOT PINK FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE PINK FIRE LOVE!

And Foo Fighters grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has plankton green highlights in the bangs of her short lime green hair, she has neon brown eyes and a green energy aura with plankton, sea creatures, water, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an angel with a drop of water in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with green gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Foo Fighters has on her grey overalls, grey knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with pink flames on the coattails, and on the back is her Stand, Foo Fighters, and an angel with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Foo Fighters felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive lime green angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Foo Fighters has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lime green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Foo Fighters has a brand-new massive greatsword in her hand called Foo Fighters' Spiritual Water Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her Stand, Foo Fighters, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged lime green blade, large white angel heads heads for the crossguard, large lime green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and on the bottom of the heads is a large lime green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with lime green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with lime green gems for eyes and large lime green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Spice Girl and the angel that said, "Foo Fighters, Trusted Friend and Powerful Ally of Jolyne Kujo and Her Allies, Powerful Stand and Stand User, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Former Servant and Destroyer of Enrico Pucci and Whitesnake, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Life, and Angels"

フー・ファイターズ、空条徐倫と彼女の同盟者の信頼できる友人であり強力な味方、強力なスタンドとスタンドの使い手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、エンリコ・プッチとホワイトスネイクの元使用人兼破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして水、海の生物、そして天使の達人

Foo Fighters has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY GREEN MAELSTROM ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER STORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC WATER LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Eternity Infinity transformations of Trish Una and Foo Fighters, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Diavolo saw them, he fell into a rage and summoned his Stand, King Crimson, to destroy them, but Lincoln summoned the Stands of Dio Brando and Enrico Pucci, and they seized King Crimson, and he was unable to attack, and Trish Una and Foo Fighters fired powerful energy blasts with fire and water and they hit Diavolo and he was burned and drowned, but he wasn't out yet.

Jolyne Kujo: Alright, Trish and Foo Fighters have transformed.

Lincoln: Now, we can put an end to Trish's ruthless and murderous gangster of a father.

Trish Una: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pink Firestorm Angel and Divine Pink Fire Love) That's right, Linky.

Foo Fighters: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ocean Maelstrom Angel and Divine Oceanic Love) And we'll make sure that Diavolo's organization will follow him to the grave. Shall we?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Trish Una and Foo Fighters.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) You don't deserve to live a single second further, Diavolo. For what you've done in trying to kill your own flesh and blood daughter along with the criminal activities of your organization, you deserve to die a slow and very painful death for your crimes.

Trish Una, Foo Fighters, and Lincoln went after Diavolo, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, lime green, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Canaletto, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Trish summoned Spice Girl, and she, along with the Stands of Dio Brando and Enrico Pucci who're now the Stands of Lincoln, attacked King Crimson, while they attacked him with their massive greatswords and left nasty scars on him, and they were unable to be healed.

Then, Lincoln put Diavolo into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape, and and he sank his fangs into his neck, and as he began drinking his blood, he was also absorbing him into his body, and he was also assimilating Diavolo's powers and abilities, and he's also put King Crimson under his control. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done drinking Diavolo's blood and absorbing him into his body, an energy card with the soul of Diavolo appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji on his forehead appeared, he was then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Trish Una and Foo Fighters are permanent.

Trish Una: Goodbye forever, "Father". Thank you for helping us destroy Diavolo for good, Linky.

Foo Fighters: Now, he will never return to threaten Trish's life again.

Lincoln: Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Trish Una and Foo Fighters.

Suddenly, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and Trish Una and Foo Fighters wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone, as their chests and stomachs pressed against the massive and wide muscular pecs and eight-pack abs of Lincoln and his clone, which brought an atomic red blush to their face, and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took then by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln and his clone leaned their faces down to the faces of Trish Una and Foo Fighters, they kissed passionately as Trish Una and Foo Fighters' left arms are still wrapped around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone, but they moved their right arms and right hands onto the massive and wide muscular right pec of Lincoln and his clone, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo across the field, along with flames raging and waves crashing right behind them, and we cheered wildly and they came back to us, and Lincoln's clone vanished.

Nico: Awesome, now we're rid of Diavolo for good.

Lincoln: Not quite yet, Nico, there's still the matter of his criminal organization to deal with. Time to put an end to them for good.

Lincoln concentrated and found their headquarters in Naples, Italy, and he also found the members of Passione were busy plotting their revenge as soon as word of Diavolo's death reached them. Then, a pair of deep sapphire blue eyes appeared in the room, and that caught the members of Passione off guard.

Lincoln: Members of the Passione Criminal Organization, I should've guessed that word of Diavolo's death reached you as soon as possible. But, I'll tell you this: your boss got what he deserved for all the criminal activities he and all of you have done, along with trying to kill his own daughter, Trish. Now, I've come to deliver this bit of news to all of you: as of this moment, The Passione Criminal Organization shall be brought to an end here and now, and all of you are hereby sentenced to death.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes glowed even more, and all of a sudden, each member of The Passione Criminal Organization began dying one by one, as their energy was being sucked out of their bodies along with their Stands and were being absorbed by Lincoln, and when he was done with absorbing their energy and Stands, the spirits of the Passione Criminal Organization appeared, and as soon as a kanji appeared on their foreheads, they were all banished to The Black Gates forever, and the deep sapphire blue orbs disappeared.

Nico: Whoa, now that was really awesome!

Me: You just killed all the members of The Passione Criminal Organization using the same trick I used on Xemnas and Eli used on Swartz.

Lincoln: Yep, but for this one, I sucked out and absorbed their energy, along with their Stands, and now, I've also added their Stands to the repertoire, and they'll be used for good instead of evil.

Eli: Good idea.

Lincoln: And I found out that Evil Sonata Dusk sent that mobster after us, so she's getting her just deserts later on today.

Nico: Should've known she was behind this.

We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we not only got rid of Diavolo, but we also got rid of the entire Passione criminal organization for good, and they'll never hurt anyone ever again.

---

Later the Mascots were watching TV and they saw a commercial for something.

Maria: Hey, Horsea. What are you and the others watching

Horsea: It's a commercial for an awesome energy drink we want to try.

Stewie Griffin: (On the TV) (SPEAKING FAST) Hi, Stewie Griffin here with my latest creation: Kaijura Energy Drink! What is it? I don't know but it's free from this truck that stopped outside your work, mix it with booze! Ever been wide awake blacked out? Ever try to jump over a train on a bike? Ever bit the beak off a bird? Kaijura Energy! Put it in your body and ask questions later. It's red, so it's nature!

Nico: Stewie on TV.

Me: But for an energy drink.

Stewie: Yeah I'm trying to get some money in for work.

Trina Liechtensteinischen: I don't think trying that is a good idea.

Stewie: (Sighs) They already saw my commercial, Trina. Best thing to do is step back as the inevitable chaos ensues.

Trina Liechtensteinischen: Oh boy.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 45 minutes later.

---

The mascots came back from the store and they were guzzling down Kaijura Energy and then…

The caffeine and energy hits them almost immediately, and the mascots take off like a rocket into the sky.

Ed: LOOK AT THEM GO GUYS!

THEY WERE BOUNCING OFF THE WALLS LIKE BULLETS FIRED FROM A GUN!

Poromon: WOOHOO! GREAT DRINKS!

Poliwag: (BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!)

PINBALL BUMPER NOISES!

Ravage: This is even more hectic then when Poliwag had Red Bull!

Me: YOU'RE NOT KIDDING!

I went and looked at one of the cans.

Me: What is in this stuff?

I looked at the nutrition facts.

Me: 10,000% Niacin!? WHOA! Burst into hot flashes with this. 1,000% Caffeine!? Holy crap! That's like the equivalent of 5,000 cups of coffee! This is more than just a drink that will make you bounce off the walls like a bullet fired from a gun, this is a drink that makes you move faster than a freight train plowing through a million mountains!

Nico: That is intense!

Me: But it says here it wears off in about 30 minutes.

Nico: How long has it been?

Me: (Looks at my watch) 25 Minutes.

Eli: At least it doesn't last long.

Punch: Alright, you 4 have had enough!

Me: It'll wear off in 3… 2… 1…

Then the mascots got a massive headache and their eyes were bloodshot and tired and they were really sleepy.

Poromon: (GROANS) What a headache!

Poliwag: (Groans) Please don't speak so loud. My head is thumping.

Horsea: I feel like I went through the Super Speed Cider Squeezy 6000 times 700.

Manaphy: (Groans) What a headache.

Qin: Lets get you for to bed for a nap.

Manaphy: Good idea.

We went and put them in their rooms.

---

French Narrator: 2 hours later

---

Azula: (sees the mascots coming down) Hey, guys. How was your nap?

Poromon: It was great.

Manaphy: Man That was a rush.

Me: Well we'll have to keep these energy drinks as a battle secret weapon just in case.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing that you were that fast like that.

Nico: Yep.

But then…

ALARM BLARES!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Nico: Oh history instability alert. Lets get to the satellite.

Me: I hope it's not a figure making people running naked again!

We went to the satellite.

At the computer, Larry was pulling up the mission. It showed the picture of William H. Bonney in the year 1877.

Larry 3000: William H. Bonney?

Me: I know him!

Otto Osworth: That's Billy the Kid!

Tuddrussel: He was one of the most famous outlaws of the American Southwest and one of the most feared outlaws of the American West during the 1800s.

Nico: Wow Tuddrussel that was impressive.

Tuddrussel: I've actually known about that Nico. And Billy was already a fugitive by the age of twelve and was lefthanded.

King Hiss: Can me, Calamitous, Vypra, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Leonard, Hydro Man, Shiv, King Hiss, and Webstor go with you guys?

Darcy: Me, Boss Wolf, Evil Heat Man, Gypsy Moth, Lipstick Monster, Superfriends Giganta, Ape Man, Rambling Ghost, Nightstrike, and Ayatoriko can come too if you want.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Vypra: So we're going to the Old West this time.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: We're going to have fun in this one.

RD Leni: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll totes meet next?

Nico: Hmm. How about one for a Mega Rapidash next.

Me: Ooh! This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Yeah that one looks like an Alicorn.

Lola: It sure does.

Nico: Lets get a move on guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Sonata Dusk, and she's absolutely furious that Revolta and Diavolo have been destroyed by us and and sent to The Black Gates for good, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Sonata Dusk on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's absolutely furious that Revolta and Diavolo have been destroyed by us and and sent to The Black Gates for good, and now, she's heading here to kill us and get her revenge.

Sonata Dusk: She made a big mistake bringing those two back from the dead and sending them after us, and now, we're going to destroy them for good.

Cye: You said it, Sonata Dusk.

Sonata Rexxington: But, now that Revolta, Diavolo, and the entire Passione criminal organization are in The Black Gates forever, now my evil namesake's finally on the move, and we're going to make her pay for her crimes.

Nico: Yeah, she deserves to die for her crimes. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with The Time Squad.

Lincoln: Looks like we've got one last Time Crisis to fix, and once we fix this Time Crisis, you better be ready for later on, Evil Sonata Dusk.

Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, Cye, and Lincoln: The Champions of Selflessness will make you pay for your crimes in full, you evil monster.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That evil siren deserves to pay, and you guys will be the ones to do so.

Adagio Dazzle: Finally, we're going to be rid of The Evil Dazzlings for good.

Adagio Nicholette: You said it.

Sage: Same here.

Aria Blaze: Say, do you think Adagio Dazzle, Adagio Nicholette, Sage, myself, Aria Remmington, and Kento can join you guys in this final fight?

Cye: Of course.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah, if we're going to get rid of Evil Sonata Dusk, you and Aria Blaze, along with Sage, Kento, Adagio Nicholette, and Aria Remmington should also join in as well.

Me: Whoa, it's going to be a ten-against-one fight!

Nico: This is going to be a brutal one.

We were off.

NEW MEXICO - 1877

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are guys.

Vypra: (to the Masters of Evil members with her) Keep an eye out for anything suspicious.

They nodded.

Me: But it's amazing out here.

Laney: It sure is.

We went into town.

Commander Mars: It's always nice to be in the Old West.

Nico: It sure is. No cowboy talk this time J.D.?

Me: Nah. Not in the mood.

Nico: Oh.

Evil Heat Man: See anything unusual?

Webstor: Not really.

Lipstick Monster: Maybe it was a false alarm.

?: All right everyone! This here's a stickup!

We heard it coming from the bank!

Billy the Kid: That's right everyone! I'm Billy the Kid!

We looked into the bank and everyone started laughing as they saw Billy the Kid in a DIAPER, WITH A BIB AND BINKY!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

They made Billy the Kid into a total laughingstock!

Power Girl: Anyone else seeing this right now?

We nodded.

He was then crying like a baby. Literally.

Wendy Sapphira: He went from outlaw to a big baby.

Vexen: This is very disturbing.

Ape Man: I'm not laughing at this at all!

Nico: Me neither!

We went into the bank!

Nico: ALL RIGHT SHUT THE FUCK UP!

Everyone saw us.

Nico: Who do you fucking douchebags think you are!? This is not just a baby here! This is Billy the Kid!

Man: (Taunt) More like Billy the…

POW!

I punched him in the face!

Me: You shut up!

Jungle Fury Camille: He's Billy the Kid, not Billy the Baby!

Me: Yeah you dirtfuckers! He is the most ruthless outlaw ever! And you all should be afraid of him!

Eli: Yeah!

Man 2: You are standing up for this loser wannabe!?

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPP!

Eli electrocuted the man with Force Lightning!

Eli: You be quiet! And don't talk till we're finished!

Nadira: And Takeru uses his Eyecon occasionally.

Nico: That's right!

Me: Yeah! Billy you are not Billy The Baby, you are Billy The Kid the Outlaw!

Firefly: Now, we need to have a discussion about this.

Nightstrike: In somewhere more comfortable.

Billy the Kid: We can go to the saloon.

We agreed and went to the saloon and had sarsaparilla and drinks.

Taylor: Nothing like drinking in a saloon.

Me: You got that right.

I drank some sarsaparilla.

Me: Ahh.

Nico: Billy sorry about what those people said about you.

Billy the Kid: I'll be all right.

Bane: (Spanish Accent Now, who put you up to this?

Rambling Ghost: Was it someone from our time?

Billy the Kid: Actually, no. It was another cowboy.

Me: Who was it?

Billy the Kid: It was a man that didn't have a name.

We gasped!

Me: That can't be!

Nico: The Man With No Name!?

Eli: Whoa! Clint Eastwood's Iconic role!

Slugslinger: Care to tell us who The Man With No Name is?

Me: Slugslinger he doesn't have a name. Why do you think he is called that? He'a nameless vagabond.

Nico: Yeah he's an iconic legend in the movies A Fistful of Dollars, For A Few Dollars More and The Good, The Bad and The Ugly from in the 1960s.

Slugslinger: Oh right.

Shiv: I think he put you up to this to get our attention.

Superfriends Giganta: But why?

Nico: I think I know. To kill us and collect bounties on our heads. Remember the bounty the Red Guy put on our heads when we were on the planet Valmorg and stopped his convention?

Me: I do.

Eli: Yeah.

Camie: That bounty is a good one. He would be set forever with that money.

Ratbat: But he's going into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Me: Yeah and he can go into the M.O.E. later on. He is an iconic legend in the Western movies.

Laney: Yeah.

Tsuyu: But this will be good.

Sirius: I hope J.D. faces him. It'll be awesome to see who has the faster draw.

Me: To tell you the truth, I've always wanted to have a showdown with someone as fast as Clint Eastwood.

Nico: You can do it J.D.

Me: Then this looks like a job for…

I got up and spun around and I donned my Cowboy outfit!

(THE GOOD THE BAD AND THE UGLY THEME PLAYS)

Me: (Cowboy Talk) James Dean Knudson, Sheriff of The Phoenix!

Nico: YEAH!

Hydro Man: First things first, Billy.

Gypsy Moth: Put on some proper cowboy clothes!

I gave him new Cowboy Clothes and he went and changed into them and he came out and was better.

Billy The Kid: Now this is better.

Nico: Much better.

We went outside.

Terrorsaur: Entrance time!

Nico: We'll wait till he faces J.D. and he blasts his gun out of his hand.

They waited.

I waited and tumbleweeds came by.

?: James Dean Knudson!

Me: Not very nice to sneak up on me ya hear.

I looked behind me and saw The Man With No Name!

Man With No Name: Now I'm going to get the bounty on you.

Me: If I may ask so kindly who was it that was sending all these enemies that we know from over the years to come and get us?

Man With No Name: Well if you're curious, I'll tell you. The Church of Necrom made a last minute contingency plan before the big war you have in a couple of days. They brought back some of your old enemies to try and kill you and mess with history to get you all riled up.

Me: I see. Well then. Thanks for the info very kindly. Now shall we do this showdown?

(THE GOOD THE BAD AND THE UGLY THEME PLAYS)

We stood ready and it was awesome. I was ready.

He went for his gun and then fast as lightning I drew my gun and then…

BANG!

I Blasted his gun out of his hands!

(SCREAM) THE CHURCH OF NECROM - THE UGLY!

(DEEP FLUTE) THE MAN WITH NO NAME - THE BAD!

(WHISTLE) J.D. KNUDSON - THE GOOD!

Then the spirits of the Loud Sister Elements appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Nice shooting J.D.

Me: Thank ya.

Eli: So it was all a backup contingency plan!

Nicholette: Those monsters! Damn that Damien!

Leonard: Can you remind us what exactly we did to you?

Man With No Name: Oh, it's nothing really personal. Especially since unlike the others, I haven't fought you all yet. But the simple truth is, if a man's a man, he honors his responsibilities. And you all are one of mine.

Boss Wolf: (to Yost Spiderman) Didn't the Shocker of your world say something similar to you?

Yost Spiderman: Yep. Those words actually helped me in the long run.

Nico: I see.

Then Evil Xion, Evil Roxas, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Lexaeus, Vexen, Xaldin, Xigbar, Wrecking Crew, U,Foes, Dark Turtles, Zeru, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Evil Aqua Man, Supreme King Jaden, Evil Orbit Woman, Laughing Ghosts, Roller Ghoster, Evil Vesper Woman, Judge, and Scirocco Mole appeared.

Nico: Evil Xion, Evil Roxas, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Lexaeus, Vexen, Xaldin, Xigbar, Wrecking Crew, U,Foes, Dark Turtles, Zeru, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Evil Aqua Man, Supreme King Jaden, Evil Orbit Woman, Laughing Ghosts, Roller Ghoster, Evil Vesper Woman, Judge, and Scirocco Mole.

Larxene: So, the Church of Necrom caused all these time messes?!

Maria: Sure sounds like it.

Marluxia: Should've known they'd pull off one last trick.

Me: Those monsters just continue to fuck around with us even in death!

Qin: Yeah!

Saix: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Roachmon Brothers.

Nico: We sure did.

Xigbar: Nice job using my Ridewatch by the way.

Nico: Many of us used all your Ridewatches.

Me: We sure did.

?: Wow that is awesome.

Then a figure came out and it was JUJU from episode 46 of Gokaiger!

---

He was personally picked out by Insarn for a mission due to the Zangyack reinforcements not set to appear for some time. He targeted nearby people, but could be sensed by Ninjaman, who was in a training session with Don, Ahim, and Gai. Ninjaman manages to track his location, but he attacks the Gokaigers with a duo of Sugormin before targeting Gokai Green and Silver. He couldn't target any more due to Gokai Red, yet he retreats believing that was enough. Having found a hide out, he begins the ritual to enhance the corruption in humans. He manages to do it to Doc and Gai, during a meal on the Gokai Galleon which causes a ruckus.

While Ninjaman and Ahim find the infighting Doc and Gai, Juju's crystals were found out by the others when Navi analyses it on a Gokai Saber,allowing them to find his hideout and confront him. He sicks his Gormin on them while Gokai Yellow reveals they intend to destroy the crystal ball. But he swallows it whole to keep his spell from being broken. Meanwhile, Ahim uses her words to get Gai and Doc to regain control of themselves and undo the spell placed on them, allowing all three and Ninjaman to come to the aid of the others as they're being overwhelmed by Juju. While Gokai Silver handles the Sugormin duo that Juju summoned, the other Gokaigers assume the form of the Kakurangers and and, alongside Ninjaman take on the Gormin forces. As Gokai Silver ends the Sugormin with Gold Mode, the other Gokaigers then destroy Juju with the Gokai Galleon Buster's Red Charge Rising Strike, which in turn shatters the digested crystal ball to restore his other targets to normal.

After growing through the Gigant Horse's enlarger beams, Juju uses teleportation to sneak attack GokaiOh and GoZyuJin, even after the former becomes Deka GokaiOh. Ninjaman grants them the access to the Kakurangers' Greater Power, which turns out to be Ninjaman himself enlarged. With Ninjaman weakening him, Kanzen GokaiOh is formed to finish him off with the Gokai Kanzen Burst while Basco and Sally watch from afar.

---

Eli: Juju! I remember you! You were sent to go after certain people and Ninjaman stopped you!

Juju: That's right. Sharp Memory.

Nico: Yep.

Juju: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. That would've been a great Alien Ranger tribute episode.

Me: You got that right. What a ripoff.

Laney: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Crystalia Amequelin A.K.A. Crystal, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Cali, Flynn, Hugo, Mags, Omi, Raimundo, Clay, Kimiko, Xion and Varodurumon VS Evil Xion the Elemental Furystorm - Nico's Rescue and meeting the America Digidestined

---

Evil Xion was first.

Evil Xion: Nico's rescue was in New York City and did they really meet the America Digidestined?

Crystal: They sure did and their names are Michael, Lou, Steve, Maria and Phil. They had Betamon, Tortomon, Flarerizamon, Frigimon and Centarumon as their Partner Digimon.

Trixie Lulamoon: They sure did and it was so awesome helping them

Triple Berry: Yeah it was awesome hearing about it.

Cali: And the way they battled the Roachmon Brothers was so awesome and cool.

Flynn: That's right. It was really awesome. BOOM!

Hugo: It sure was cool.

Mags: Hot buttered toast with gravy it was great!

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) We were amazed with all of it too.

Kimiko: We sure were amazed to hear about it.

Clay: YEEHAW! It was great!

Raimundo: It sure was cool.

Xion: We all thought so too.

Varodurumon: It sure was cool.

Evil Xion: I'm glad you guys all had a good time. Lets do it!

EVIL XION! FLARE WOMAN!

Crystal fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down. Crystal used Evil Xion's Shift Car and blasted her down with elements. Crystal activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Adventure Music and they fired waves of magic and elements and smashed her down.

---

# Edith Norris the Blue Polymorph Gene-Slammer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sora, Lane Loud, Eddy, Luan Loud, Roxas and RD Luan VS Evil Roxas - The American Digidestined are awesome and cool

---

Evil Roxas was next.

Evil Roxas: The American Digidestined are awesome and cool.

Edith Norris: They sure are and their partner Digimon are neat too.

Princess Celestia: They sure are and their powers are cool too.

King Solar: They all did an amazing job helping Nico and the team.

Amber Morning: They sure did and it was awesome.

Spotlight: They sure did and it was fun and great.

Sora: It sure was. I'm glad everyone had a good time in that one.

Lane Loud: We all are proud of them.

Eddy: You got that right.

Luan: It was a Roach of a Good time! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed at Luan's Joke.

Evil Roxas: That was a good one! Lets do it!

EVIL ROXAS! LIGHTNING MAN!

Edith fired waves of light and lightning and smashed him all over. Edith used Evil Roxas's Shift Car and fired waves of light and smashed him down. Edith activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Medieval Music and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Volcana, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Elena, Lincoln, Azula and Zuko VS Larxene - Nico's Rescue and Battling The Roachmon Brothers

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Nico battled the Roachmon Brothers in his rescue. They sure are troublesome together, huh?

Volcana: They sure were troublesome all in Capital Letters.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah they sure were.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right. What they did to Mimi was gross.

Sunburn: You know how she is about her Looks.

Elena: Yeah she is a good girl but she worries a lot about her looks.

Lincoln: That is true.

Larxene: I can't believe they buried her and Yolei in Garbage. Lets do it!

LARXENE! EVIL FUSE MAN!

Volcana fired waves of lightning and smashed her down. Volcana used Larxene's Shift Car and fired more lightning and smashed her down. Volcana activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Video Game Music and they fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed her down

---

Layla Williams, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Laney Loud, Lauriam, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - Us battling Another Clockwork

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) Nico, Randy, and the others did good battling Another Clockwork. And they didn't get aged.

Layla Williams: Yeah that was a good thing. And the amazing part is we found out that she is one of the Swedish Digidestined.

Fluttershy: Yeah we never met one of the Digidestined from Sweden before.

Tornado Bolt: We already met the American, Russian, French, India and Chinese Digidestined and now Sweden is in the list.

Stealth Elf: They sure are and it's so awesome.

Laney Loud: And the cool part is she has a Venusmon as her partner.

Lauriam: The Swedish Digidestined is J.D.'s mountain Climbing partner named Annika Johannesson and she is the youngest ever to climb all seven of the highest mountains on Earth on each of the 7 Continents.

Marluxia: Wow! That is really amazing for someone like her. Lets do it!

MARLUXIA! EVIL TORCH MAN!

Layla fired waves of fire and flowers and smashed him down. Layla activated Marluxia's shift car and got Marluxia's scythe and they clashed and she smashed him down. Layla activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Nature Music and fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jared Knudson, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Twilight Sparkle, Luxord, Lily Loud, Clyde and RD Clyde VS Evil Luxord - The Roachmon Brothers covered Maria in Garbage and really set her off

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: Did the Roachmon Brothers really set Maria off by covering her in garbage?

Jared: Yeah they sure did and Maria hated that.

Minuette: You got that right and she was infuriated.

Twinkleshine: Yeah no kidding. She was mad as all get out.

Lemon Hearts: It was intense seeing her get mad like in dodgeball.

Moondancer: Yeah it was and the Roachmon Brothers got their thoraxes kicked.

Lyra Heartstrings: They sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: It was awesome and funny. Their physical attacks were totally predictable too.

Luxord: Indeed. But it was awesome to hear about.

Lily Loud: It sure was.

Clyde: You bet it was.

Evil Luxord: I'm glad you guys had a good time fighting them. Shall we get it on?

EVIL LUXORD! EVIL FLASH MAN!

Jared fired a Time Ray and Evil Luxord dodged it and it hit a rock and aged it to dust in an instant! Jared then activated Evil Luxord's Shift Car and got his cards and formed a pair of dice and rolled it and it rolled onto Seven.

Jared: Seven!

Evil Luxord was turned into a dice and he rolled around all over the place and got shook around like a pinball. Then Jared activated his ridewatch and they danced to Samurai Music and fired waves of magic and time and smashed him down.

---

Irma Lair, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Luna Loud, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Lincoln's rescue

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Idaho. How was it?

Irma: It was really fun and they didn't eat lots of potatoes unfortunately. But they faced the evil Revolta. We beat that evil spider armed witch years ago.

Rarity: It was amazing and that witch had it coming.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we sent that witch and her monster right hand to the Black Gates for good.

Gill Grunt: We sure did and it was awesome.

Luna: You got that right dudes!

Demyx: That was awesome you guys faced her. Lets do it!

DEMYX! EVIL DIVE MAN!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down. Irma activated Demyx's shift car and got his sitar and played a tune and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Irma activated her ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Pyra, Firecracker Burst, Cayenne, Spike, Ember, Smolder, Lola Loud, Flare Woman and Lea VS Axel - Shaggy Transforming against Revolta

---

Axel was next.

Axel: Shaggy did awesome transforming against Revolta. That was awesome.

Pyra: Boy it sure was. And I'm so proud of him.

Firecracker Burst: He went from a cowardly chicken to a badass buttkicking man!

Cayenne: It was awesome.

Spike: Boy it sure was!

Ember (MLP): Everyone had a blast with Shaggy from that one.

Smolder: They sure did.

Lola: It was so awesome.

Flare Woman: Yeah they sure did.

Lea: We're proud of Shaggy.

Axel: I am too. Lets do it!

AXEL! EVIL INFERNO MAN!

Pyra fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Pyra activated Axel's Shift Car and got his chakrams and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Pyra activated her ridewatch and they danced to Fantasy Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Carol, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lisa Loud, Isa, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix - Meeting a gene-slammer for Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds. What's her name?

Carol: Her name is Mandy Stark and she is Tony Stark's cousin.

Saix: Wow! That is so cool!

Pinkie Pie: It is amazing!

Featherweight: Her story is cool too.

---

Mandy Stark: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a

17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mandy, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mandy Stark: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Mandy, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Mandy Stark: You're so not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were at my house and we were designing and building our Iron Man suits, and we were equipping them with variable weapon systems just like with Mega Man. But, then, Lincoln sensed something, and he fired an energy blast and it hit a spy bug. I analyzed the spy bug, and I found out the person who sent it was Lisa Loud, she was trying to spy on us and steal the Iron Man suits, so she can cause havoc and destruction and frame us. Lincoln was really mad at Lisa's heartless actions, and when I saw his eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to blood red and his vampire fangs grow longer and sharper, I knew Lisa's let the beast out again. We got into our finished Iron Man suits, and we went after Lisa, who was trying to get to us to steal the Iron Man suits and kill us, but we summoned our Mega Buster cannons and fired blasts of sticky goo at her, and she was stuck to the wall. Lincoln then fired a rose red energy blast and he trapped Lisa in a rose red orb. We then flew back to The Loud House with Lisa in tow, and when we'd shown Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do, they were furious, and they had Lisa grounded for fifteen weeks and she would be confined to the basement in an isolation cube and still inside that rose red orb Lincoln imprisoned her in.

We cheered wildly for what Mandy Stark and Lincoln did to Lisa.

Nico: Sheesh, even after her last attempt, Lisa still refused to learn her lesson.

Lincoln: Yep, and Nico, get ready to see our Iron Man suits. Mandy, if you would?

Mandy Stark: On it.

Mandy Stark summoned hers and Lincoln's Iron Man suits, but the color schemes are orange and gold, and the suits have their own weapons and variable weapons systems like with Mega Man, and they were so awesome.

Me: Wow.

Nico: That's some awesome work.

Edd: Indeed, and being Tony's cousin, you knew much about the Iron Man suit and you and Lincoln made your own, but equipped them with your own weapons and have variable weapons systems.

Lincoln: That's right.

Lincoln and Mandy Stark then transformed their Iron Man suits into watches that were put on their wrists.

Me: So cool.

Nico: That's really awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Saix: Whoa! That is so cool! They have their own Iron Man suits too? That's amazing!

Sprocket: It was all very genius!

Lisa Loud: Indeed and we're very proud of them too.

Isa: We sure are. It's so awesome.

Saix: I'm proud of them too. Lets do it!

SAIX! EVIL GALAXY MAN!

She fired waves of moonlight and stars and smashed him down. Carol activated Saix's Shift Car and got his Claymore and smashed him all over. Carol then activated her ridewatch and they danced to comedy music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning, moonlight and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Roxy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lucy Loud, Ienzo, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - The Mascots on Energy Drinks

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Did the Mascots really drink Energy Drinks? What was it called?

Roxy: It's called Kaijura and it had more caffeine and Niacin in it than coffee did.

Starlight Glimmer: You should have seen what happened. The Mascots were so hyper that it was unbelievable.

Cozy: It was funny seeing them bounce off the walls like that.

Hex: Better than seeing them drunk.

Lucy Loud: It was good and funny.

Ienzo: Yeah it sure was.

Zexion: That was awesome and Lucy that illusion you made with my powers was great.

Lucy Loud: I thought it was cool too.

Zexion: It sure was. Lets do it!

ZEXION! EVIL MAGIC MAN!

Roxy fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed him down.

Roxy activated her shift car and fired darkness and smashed him down. Roxy activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of bones, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Wendy Marvell, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Angel Wings, Soarin, Lightning Dust, Lynn Loud, Emeth the Golem, Golem and Aeleus VS Lexaeus - The Mascots were bouncing off the walls

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: Were the Mascots really bouncing off the walls like that?

Wendy Marvell: You wouldn't believe it! It was funny and they were bouncing off the walls like pinballs hitting pinball bumpers.

Spitfire: It was really funny and cool.

Vapor Trail: Yeah it was so awesome and funny.

Angel Wings: We were laughing a lot while hiding as they were moving and making awesome sounds like that.

Soarin: Yeah it was really hysterical! We never saw them move so fast.

Lightning Dust: It sure was great!

Lynn Loud: You got that right. It was really funny too.

Emeth the Golem: It was really cool.

Golem: Golem thought so too.

Aeleus: Yeah it sure was funny.

Lexaeus: I'm glad they had a funny time on that one. Lets do it!

LEXAEUS! EVIL DRILL MAN!

Wendy punched the ground and fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down. Wendy activated her Shift Car and got his Axe Sword and smashed the ground and smashed him down with earth. Wendy activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of wind, earth, rock, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lana Loud, Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Princess Amore, Sunburst, Shining Armor, Even, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen - Stewie Griffin doing ads for the energy drink

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: That's awesome that Stewie is doing ads for Kaijura Energy Drinks.

Lana: It sure is and Stewie told us that he did ads for Monster Energy Drink at one time.

Princess Cadance: Yeah that was so awesome and funny too.

Flurry Heart: We all thought it was great.

Princess Amore: It was an awesome way to make some money.

Sunburst: Yeah that was fun and great seeing him represent that one.

Shining Armor: It sure was. We're proud of Stewie.

Even: I thought it was cool too.

Killer Frost: Same here.

Vexen: I'm glad Stewie did that. And Lana that was awesome using my ridewatch with a Christmas Song.

Lana: Thanks. Even though it wasn't Christmas I thought it was very cool.

Vexen: Indeed. Lets do it!

VEXEN! EVIL CHILL MAN!

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Lana activated his Shift Car and got his shield and fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Lana activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Snow Music and fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Beast Boy, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lori Loud, Dilan, Camille and Jarrod VS Xaldin - Billy The Kid turned into a Baby. He had a diaper and Binky!?

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) So, Billy The Kid turned into a Baby. Did he really have a diaper and Binky!?

Beast Boy: You wouldn't believe it! He was still a cowboy but he was dressed like a baby! He had a diaper, binky, bottle and bib, everything.

Rainbow Dash: It was totally humiliating!

Scootaloo: Yeah it was! The people were bullying him instead of the other way around with him robbing a bank.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was a disgrace!

Lori: Literally was.

Dilan: He was being turned into a total laughingstock.

Xaldin: At least you guys helped set him straight. Lets do it!

XALDIN! EVIL TORNADO MAN!

Beast Boy fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Beast Boy activated his Shift Car and got his spears and fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Beast Boy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Erza Scarlet, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leni Loud, Braig, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - Billy the Kid thought he was a baby

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Billy the Kid thought he was a baby. But "Billy the Baby" doesn't roll off the tongue!

Erza: No it doesn't. Billy the Kid is much more plausible and better.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was not funny.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah Billy the Kid was a 21 year old man acting like a baby! How humiliating!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding!

Leni: That is totes out of character with him.

Braig: You're not kidding there.

Xigbar: Yeah it will never suit him! Lets do it!

XIGBAR! ANIMANIACS SURVEY LADYS!

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down. Erza activated her shift car and got his blasters and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Erza activated her Ridewatch and they danced to star music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

# Lok Lambert, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Akira, Hikaru, Jessica, Chris, Ed, Noriko, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Billy the Kid is not a baby

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Billy the Kid is no a baby!

Thunderball: Yeah! He's a full grown man!

Lok: And one of the most feared outlaws of the American Old West.

Applejack: And someone that has inspired numerous people over the years.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there!

Flashwing: Billy the Kid was the youngest Outlaw ever.

Akira: He is a great outlaw!

Hikaru: Yeah no kidding!

Jessica: He is a western icon too.

Chris Taylor: He sure is.

Ed Grant: Yeah.

Noriko: I agree there.

Piledriver: He is also one of my favorite outlaws.

Bulldozer: And one of my heroes too.

Wrecker: He sure is. Lets do it!

WRECKING CREW! EVIL BLAST MAN!

Lok fired waves of bombs and blasted them all over with them. Lok activated his shift car and smashed them down with powerful force from a big punch. Lok activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Bonanza Theme and they fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Becca Chang, Adelaide, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - The Man with No Name is the awesome iconic hero of the 1960s.

---

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) The Man with No Name is the awesome iconic hero of the 1960s.

Vapor: Personally, he doesn't deserve the Black Gates.

Syd Chang: No he doesn't! Clint Eastwood did a great job playing him back in 1964 and it brought forth the Spaghetti Western Movies.

Princess Luna: Those movies were so awesome.

Moondust: And they were very fun to watch back then. Clint Eastwood, Eli Wallach and Lee Van Cleef all did a great job in those movies too.

Snowdrop: They sure did and Clint Eastwood is the only one still alive.

Gari: Yeah he sure is. Its been 60 years since that series started in our time.

Blackout: Almost 60 years. It started back in 1964.

Gari: 58 years then.

Vapor: Yeah I loved watching those movies back when I was a little girl. They were so fun.

Becca: Those were my favorites too.

Adelaide: They sure were.

Ironclad: Good times too.

X-Ray: Yeah I miss those days.

Vector: We all do. Lets do it!

U-FOES! EVIL ACID MAN!

Syd fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Syd used her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Syd then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

## Hulk, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - The Man With No Name is a legend

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (to Hulk) The Man With No Name is a legend.

Dark Raph: Too bad you guys gotta kick his ass.

Hulk: Hulk not happy either. But it's part of what Hulk have to do.

Apple Bloom: Yeah but it's amazing that we get to face one of my favorite heroes.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he is awesome.

Scootaloo: But it was so awesome that J.D. faced him! J.D. proved that he has the fastest gun in the west!

Dark Mikey: Boy he sure did! That was so awesome!

Dark Donny: It sure was!

Diamond Tiara: Yeah J.D. really was amazing like that.

Silver Spoon: He sure was. Those Cowboy Movies really were great!

Dark Leo: They sure were. Lets do it!

DARK TURTLES! EVIL STORM WOMAN!

Hulk fired waves of lightning and smashed them down. Hulk activated his Shift Car and fired waves of darkness and smashed them down. Hulk activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Hulk Animated Series Intro Theme and fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

## Ryo of Wildfire and Sunset Shimmer VS Zeru - Hard to Imagine the Man With No Name wants to kill us

Zeru was next.

Zeru: It's hard to imagine that the Iconic Man With No Name wants to kill us!

Ryo: Yeah and we found out that it was part of some last minute contingency plans made by the Church of Necrom to get revenge on us before the War.

Sunset Shimmer: Even in death they just don't know how to take a hint!

Zeru: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

ZERU! EVIL PHARAOH MAN!

They fired massive blasts of fire and smashed him down. Ryo activated Zeru's Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Ryo then activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Fire Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Froze the Fenrir and Zarya VS Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts) - No way are we letting the Man With No Name kill us

---

The Wolfman (GOGG) was next.

Wolfman: No way are we letting The Man With No Name kill you all.

Froze: No way are we going to let that happen. We're too powerful for that.

Zarya: That's for sure.

Wolfman: Yep. Lets do it!

WOLFMAN! BLIZZARD WOLFANG!

They fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Froze activated her Shift Car and they fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Froze activated her Ridewatch and they danced to wolf music and fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Cheryl, Honey the Honeybee and Laney Loud VS Evil Vesper Woman - The Man With No Name is a Legend

---

Evil Vesper Woman was next.

Evil Vesper Woman: The Man With No Name is a legend.

Cheryl: He sure is and he has amazing shooting skills too.

Honey the Honeybee: He sure does.

Laney: He's awesome at what he did. He was an amazing bounty hunter.

Evil Vesper Woman: He sure is. What do you think his name is?

Cheryl: Who knows? It's a mystery. He was known by many names but his real name is NEVER going to be known.

Evil Vesper Woman: Yeah. Lets do it!

EVIL VESPER WOMAN! EVIL HONEY WOMAN!

Cheryl fired waves of honey and got her sticky. Cheryl activated her Shift Car and fired waves of honey and smashed her down and got her sticky. Cheryl activated her ridewatch and they danced to Treasure Hunt Music and they fired waves of honey and energy and smashed her down.

## Lucia and Eli VS Evil Aqua Man - The Man With No Name is awesome and a great shot

Evil Aqua Man was next.

Evil Aqua Man: The Man With No Name is awesome and he has a really great shot.

Lucia: He sure does. And it's incredible how he has a fast shot like that. And he had a great shot with a rifle too.

Eli: Boy he sure did. I love the western movies he was in too.

Evil Aqua Man: Those were awesome. Lets do it!

EVIL AQUA MAN! EVIL WAVE MAN!

Lucia fired waves of water and smashed him down. Lucia activated her Shift Car and they fired waves of water and smashed him down. Lucia activated her ridewatch and they danced to Neptune Music and fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

## Bonnie Terrez, Evil HEROs Inferno Wing, Lightning Golem, Dark Gaia, Wild Cyclone, Malicious Fiend, Infernal Prodigy, Malicious Edge & Infernal Sniper, Jaden and Alexis VS Supreme King Jaden - Hope The Man With No Name likes the fire of Hell

---

Dark Jaden the Supreme King was next.

Dark Jaden: I hope The Man With No Name likes the Fires of Hell.

Bonnie Terrez: As much as we want to kill him for having him be hired by the Church of Necrom, I'm afraid we can't. He's an iconic legend and we can't disgrace one of America's awesome timeless heroes.

Inferno Wing: Yeah it's not right.

Lightning Golem: As much as we want to let that happen we can't.

Dark Gaia: Besides the guy is a great force of awesome heroism.

Wild Cyclone: He sure is and I like the guy.

Malicious Fiend: And he more than earned the right to be with you guys in the future.

Malicious Edge: He is a great bounty hunter and he will get some awesome profits for you guys for funding.

Infernal Sniper: He sure will.

Jaden: Yeah he sure will and Bounty Hunting is very profitable.

Alexis: We know all about that.

Dark Jaden: That's true. That's true. Lets do it!

DARK JADEN! SQUARE MACHINE!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Bonnie activated her shift car and got an awesome Evil HERO Duel Disk! It was like Dark Jaden's Duel Disk!

Bonnie Terrez: Here's one you probably never saw before. I activate DARK FUSION and fuse Elemental HERO Neos with Inferno Wing!

Together they formed EVIL HERO INFERNO NEOS!

It looked like a scary version of Flame Wingman combined with Flare Neos!

Dark Jaden: Wow! That's a great combination!

Bonnie Terrez: It was my first time doing this one to be honest.

Jaden: Get your game on Bonnie!

Bonnie Terrez: Thanks Jaden.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Bonnie activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Elemental Music and fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

## Milly Ashford, Princess Luna and Princess Celestia VS Evil Orbit Woman - The Man With No Name is someone that Clint Eastwood made a legend

Evil Orbit Woman was next.

Evil Orbit Woman: The Man With No Name is someone that Clint Eastwood made into a legend.

Milly Ashford: He sure did and even though almost 60 years had passed it's still an iconic figure.

Princess Luna: It sure is.

Princess Celestia: We all thought so.

Evil Orbit Woman: I'm glad you all think so. Lets do it!

EVIL ORBIT WOMAN! EVIL CLOUD MAN!

Milly fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed her down. Milly activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Milly activated her Ridewatch and they danced to royal music and they fired waves of light and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Bai Tza and Girl Jordan VS The Laughing Ghosts - Crazy how The Man With No Name wants to kill us

---

The Laughing Ghosts were next.

They were just laughing and they went after them.

Bai Tza: Boy it's crazy how The Man With No Name wants to kill us.

Girl Jordan: You're not kidding there!

LAUGHING GHOSTS! EVIL CLOWN MAN!

They fired waves of water and smashed them down. Bai Tza activated her shift car and they fired waves of water and drenched them. Bai Tza then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to ocean music and fired waves of water and smashed them down.

---

Zipp Storm and Rainbow Dash VS Roller Ghoster - We must've gotten one helluva bounty

---

Roller Ghoster was next. It went after Zipp Storm and Rainbow Dash.

Zipp Storm: Boy we must have gotten one helluva bounty on our heads.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding. I think it's a really big one.

ROLLER GHOSTER! CHARLIE THE FUNLAND ROBOT!

Zipp and Rainbow Dash fired waves of lightning and smashed the Roller Ghoster down. Zipp activated her Shift Car and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the Roller Ghoster. Zipp activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Sports Music and then fired waves of lightning and smashed the Roller Ghoster down.

---

Cia and Luan VS The Judge - The Bounty on ourselves is ours

---

The Judge was next.

The Judge: The Bounty on yourselves is yours alone.

Cia: You got that right.

Luan: Yeah that bounty was a massive one. But like J.D. said. We're worth WAY MORE than that.

Judge: That's for sure. Lets do it!

JUDGE! FAKE MAN!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down. Cia activated her Shift Car and they fired waves of light and smashed him down. Cia then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to the theme from Miami Vice and fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Esther Blanchett and Lucy Dark VS Scirocco Mole - Now The Man With No Name is The Villain with No Name

---

Scirocco Mole was next.

Scirocco Mole: Now The Man With No Name is The Villain with No Name

Esther Blanchett: Or Anti-Hero in this case.

Lucy Dark: Yeah that's true.

Scirocco Mole: That's true too. Lets do it!

SCIROCCO MOLE! MOLE BORER!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Esther activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Esther activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Juju (Gokaiger)

---

Juju was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Greatswords of The Old West, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of The Old West, the cowboy hat, etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also revolvers, blasters and spellbooks were included with the swords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Lilith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned their cannon and charged it up with their keys and locked it on target!

Nico: Target locked on! FIRE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Juju and he exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Juju you have failed this timeline!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Sorry pardner, But the bounty on us is being claimed by us.

Nico: Yep.

Troy: You may not be Wyatt Earp.

Tsukasa: But we're taking you down all the same!

Kamen Ride: Kiva!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Kurokage!

Kamen Ride: Bravo!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu Shin!

Kamen Ride: Duke!

Kamen Ride: Sigurd!

Kamen Ride: Marika!

Kamen Ride: Knuckle!

Kamen Ride: Mars!

Kamen Ride: Kurokage Shin!

Kamen Ride: Jam!

Tsukasa turned into Kiva and Daiki summoned Clones of the Gaim Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! CYBER BUG FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kabuto Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Hitch Trailblazer: I have a feeling this will be awesome!

Then a white light appeared and landed in Hitch's hands. It formed into a new Ridewatch and it was for the BEAST DIGIMON!

Hitch Trailblazer: Wow! My own Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

He activated it!

Hitch Trailblazer: HENSHIN!

The spirits of all the Beast Digimon appeared and they merged with him and he donned awesome and cool green Beast Digimon armor with the symbols of the Beast Digimon on it. He turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND BEAST ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Hitch Trailblazer: WOW! This is awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knight of Kindness and Justice and Animals who reaches over nature and the laws over the past and future. His name is Grand Beast Zi-O! We are now entering a new age!

Me: This is so cool Hitch!

Fluttershy: I think it's amazing.

Hitch Trailblazer: Thanks guys.

Me: Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Build, Zero One, Saber, Kabuto and Den-O Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) VOLCANO POWER FORCE!

She summoned Volcano Man, Molten Man, Yost Molten Man, Pyros and Evil Magma Man!

Nico: YEAH!

Pyros: Time to melt!

We went at him and punched and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Seeryn, Riggan and Nom fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down and more.

Ravage, Punch, Maria and Trina used the Earth Cyber Keys and they enhanced Ravage's Proton Bombs, Punch's Photon Cannon and Trina and Maria's powers 100-fold.

Ravage and Maria: PROTONIC WATER FURY!

Punch and Trina Liechtensteinischen: PHOTON ICE STORM!

Wind Pig Fury and Leonard: WIND PIGS STAMPEDE!

Gravity Snake Storm and King Hiss: SNAKE GRAVITY BLAST!

Water Rock Fury and Hydro Man: WATER ROCK STORM!

Light Comedy Storm and Vypra: LIGHT DEMON BLAST!

Sports Lava Blast and Shiv: LAVA BLADE FURY!

Darkness Spider Brigade and Webstor: SPIDER DARKNESS FURY!

Plant Strength Smasher and Bane: SMASHING PLANT FORCE!

Ice Fury Cold and Vexen: ICE COLD BLAST!

Firestorm Force and Firefly: FIRESTORM FURY!

Genius Tech Shot and Calamitous: GEARS OF TECHNO FURY!

Zodiac Summoner and Boss Wolf: CONSTELLATION FURY!

Masters of Wind and Evil Heat Man: WINDSTORM INFERNO FURY!

Water Powers and Gypsy Moth: MOTH WATER FORCE!

Chi Card Powers and Lipstick Monster: CHI LIPSTICK BLAST!

Giant Force and Superfriends Giganta: GIANT SMASHING PUNCH!

APE CITY and Ape Man: APE PUNCH STORM!

Mentors of Fire and Rambling Ghost: FIRE SPORTS BURST!

Atmos Warriors and Darcy: SKY THUNDER STRIKE!

Bats and Nightstrike: BAT STORM BLAST!

Strawberry Power and Ayatoriko: CATS CRADLE STRAWBERRY BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY

FRUIT STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Eclipsa Rutherford Twins, Applejack, Laney, Tuddrussel and Otto: OLD WEST SUN FURY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WILD WEST HERO ELEMENT STYLE: WYATT EARP!

Jessica Shannon: WILD WEST OUTLAW STING STYLE: JESSE JAMES!

Peni Parker: WILD WEST HERO WEB STYLE: WILLIAM FREDERICK CODY!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) WILD WEST OUTLAW DARK STYLE: BILLY THE KID!

Mai Shiranui: WILD WEST HERO FIRE STYLE: MARTHA JANE CANNARY!

Risky Boots: WILD WEST OUTLAW DARK STYLE: BUTCH CASSIDY!

Yuna Kamihara: WILD WEST HERO WATER STYLE: ANNIE OAKLEY!

Juri Han: WILD WEST OUTLAW DARK STYLE: HARRY ALONZO LONGABAUGH!

Toph: WILD WEST HERO EARTH STYLE: DAVY CROCKETT!

Zone-Tan (TLPS): WILD WEST OUTLAW DARK STYLE: BELLE STARR!

Tatsumaki: WILD WEST HERO WIND STYLE: DOC HOLLIDAY!

Mariah (Jojo's Bizarre Adventure): WILD WEST OUTLAW LIGHTNING STYLE: BILL DOOLIN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said

heroes and outlaws.

Lincoln and his harem: WILD WILD WEST FINAL SMASH: STAMPEDE MANIA!

They summoned a massive stampede of horses and bulls and ran down the Man With No Name and the blasts all hit him and smashed him and then Nicole sealed him into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Lincoln: You've just rode into your last round-up, pardner.

Me: Yeah, that's telling 'em.

Nico: He won't be riding into the sunset anytime soon. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Sonata Dusk to deal with, and that evil siren should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sonata Dusk: Oh no, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Sonata Dusk.

A figure was heading right for us, but Cye sent her flying back when he unsheathed his katana and slashed at her, and we saw who the figure was: it was Evil Sonata Dusk, but now, she has a cut on her cheek, thanks to Cye.

Sonata Rexxington: So, that's…?

Sonata Dusk: Yes, that's Evil Sonata Dusk, the monster I was before I, along with Adagio Dazzle and Aria Blaze were redeemed by Sunset Shimmer.

Evil Sonata Dusk: You've ruined my plan to finally destroy you all, you destroyed Revolta and Diavolo, but I should've known those fools wouldn't be able to do the job right. Now, I will destroy you all and have my revenge!

Evil Sonata Dusk was about to sing her song, until Lincoln charged as fast as lightning, and swiped her red jewel necklace. When Evil Sonata Dusk sang, nothing happened, and she was horrified when Lincoln had her necklace in his large left hand.

Lincoln: (Smirks and shows her necklace) Looking for this?

Evil Sonata Dusk was extremely pissed off and tried to get it back, but Sonata Rexxington fired a powerful purple and blue energy blast at Evil Sonata Dusk and sent her into a wall.

Evil Sonata Dusk: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Sonata Rexxington: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends, and who's had about enough of you, you hate-filled siren. (purple and blue energy aura flares up) I am Sonata Rexxington, Champion of Sonata Dusk, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Selflessness.

This horrified Evil Sonata Dusk badly.

Evil Sonata Dusk: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Sonata Rexxington's light blue eyes turned neon light blue, and she was surrounded by a purple and light blue energy aura with light, purple hearts, magic, Alicorns, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Sonata Dusk, she left purple and light blue energy, light, purple hearts, magic, Alicorns, and music notes with every step.

Sonata Rexxington: Evil Sonata Rexxington, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you and the evil namesakes of Adagio Dazzle and Aria Blaze have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for Grogar's delight, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Sonata Rexxington was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and light blue energy with light, magic, purple star gems, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sonata Rexxington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Sonata Rexxington grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light blue hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a purple and light blue energy aura with light, purple hearts, magic, Alicorns, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Sonata Dusk's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Selflessness and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Selflessness and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Sonata Rexxington has on a white and light blue short-sleeved school uniform top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, blue skirt, blue pants with polka dots, blue sneakers, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, purple hearts, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Sonata Rexxington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the light blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Sonata Rexxington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sonata Rexxington's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and light blue energy, magic, lights, music notes, purple hearts, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Sonata Dusk's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Selflessness and Celestial Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade with the cutie mark of

Sonata Dusk etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Sonata Rexxington, Champion of Sonata Dusk, The Champion of Selflessness, Talented Singer, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Evil Sonata Dusk and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Selflessness, Music, and Light"

ソナタ・レクシントン、ソナタ・ダスクのチャンピオン、無私無欲のチャンピオン、才能ある歌手、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの一人、悪の破壊者 ソナタ・ダスクとドゥームズデイ23、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、騎士団のメンバー友情のテーブル、そして無私無欲、音楽、光の力のマスター

Sonata Rexxington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL MUSIC SELFLESSNESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHT SONG JUSTICE AND DIVINE SIREN MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Sonata Rexxington's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Sonata Dusk saw it, she transformed into her Siren form and tried to attack Sonata Rexxington, but Sonata Rexxington dodged Evil Sonata Dusk and fired a powerful purple and light blue energy blast, and it hits Evil Sonata Dusk and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Sonata Rexxington's transformed, so awesome.

Ken Knudson: Now, it's Sonata Dusk's turn, and then, Cye and Lincoln join in, along with Adagio Dazzle, Adagio Nicholette, Sage, Aria Blaze, Aria Remmington, and Kento, and the battle will truly begin.

Sonata Rexxington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Selflessness Alicorn and Divine Music Light Justice) **That's right, Ken.**

Me: This is going to be good.

Sonata Dusk: And it'll be the last time I ever have to deal with my evil self.

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple and light blue energy aura with light, purple hearts, magic, Alicorns, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Evil Sonata Dusk, she left purple and light blue energy, light, purple hearts, magic, Alicorns, and music notes with every step.

Sonata Dusk: Evil Sonata Dusk, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you and the other evil namesakes of Adagio Dazzle and Aria Blaze have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies for Grogar's delight, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and light blue energy with light, magic, purple hearts, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sonata Dusk emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sonata Dusk grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights and dark blue streaks in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair in a ponytail, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and light blue energy aura with light, purple hearts, magic, Alicorns, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Sonata Dusk's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Selflessness and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her red jewel necklace that turned into a choker, her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Selflessness and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Sonata Dusk has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple skirt, purple knee-high boots, and long purple sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, purple hearts, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes. Suddenly, Sonata Dusk felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the light blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Sonata Dusk has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and light blue energy, magic, lights, music notes, purple hearts, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Sonata Dusk's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Selflessness and Celestial Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade with her cutie mark etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Sonata Dusk, Pony and Siren of Selflessness, Talented Singer and Selfless Person, Lover of Tacos, Friend of Sunset Shimmer, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, Slayer of Evil, Murderous, Sadistic, and Ruthless Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Girlfriend of Cye, and Master of The Powers of Selflessness, Redemption, Music, and Light"

ソナタ ダスク、無私無欲のポニーとサイレン、才能のある歌手で無私無欲の人、タコスの恋人、サンセット シマーの友、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団とリデンプションのメンバー分隊、悪のスレイヤー、殺人的でサディスティックで冷酷なろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、サイの愛情深いガールフレンド、無私無欲、償還、音楽、光の力のマスター

Sonata Dusk has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL MUSIC COURTESY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHT SONG SELFLESSNESS AND DIVINE SIREN MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Sonata Dusk's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Cye saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Sonata Dusk saw it, she transformed into her Siren form and tried to attack Sonata Dusk, but Sonata Dusk dodged Evil Sonata Dusk and fired a powerful purple and light blue energy blast, and it hits Evil Sonata Dusk and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Alright, now Sonata Dusk's transformed!

Sonata Dusk: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Selflessness Alicorn and Divine Music Light Justice) **And now, it's time to put an end to you for good, Evil Sonata Dusk.**

Cye: That monster's going to pay for what she's done.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Cye unsheathed his katana and they joined Aria Blaze and Aria Remmington. Aria Blaze, Adagio Dazzle, Adagio Nicholette, and Aria Remmington transformed into their Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity forms, and Sage and Kento unsheathed their katanas and they joined Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, Lincoln, and Cye.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies and lands of Equestria for far too long, Evil Sonata Dusk, and now, you will pay for every last one of your crimes.**

Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, Lincoln, Cye, Adagio Dazzle, Sage, Adagio Nicholette, Aria Blaze, Kento, and Aria Remmington went after Evil Sonata Dusk, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and sea foam green energy, purple and gold energy, purple and light blue, music notes, light, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Sonata Dusk, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and katanas and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Cye, Sage, and Kento attacked Evil Sonata Dusk with his katana, and they left nasty scars on her. Then, Lincoln flew at Evil Sonata Dusk, and he slammed her into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Evil Sonata Dusk's neck, and she screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Evil Sonata Dusk's powers and really immense strength, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and Evil Sonata Dusk was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Evil Sonata Dusk turns back to normal and she was eventually weakened to such a degree, she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Evil Sonata Dusk's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Sonata Dusk by the neck with his large left hand and tossed her into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, Lincoln, and Cye to finish her off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Evil Sonata Dusk they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Sonata Rexxington, Sonata Dusk, Lincoln, Adagio Dazzle, Adagio Nicholette, Aria Blaze, Aria Remmington, Cye, Sage, and Kento did to Evil Sonata Dusk as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Sonata Rexxington and Aria Blaze are permanent. Cye went up to Sonata Dusk, and they kissed passionately and we cheered.

Then, as Evil Sonata Dusk's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Sonata Dusk's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Sonata Dusk and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Sonata Dusk.

Lincoln: Evil Sonata Dusk, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Sonata Dusk as she soon saw her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Sonata Dusk's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Sonata Dusk: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Sonata Dusk's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE DARK SONG OF EVIL SONATA DUSK HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between The Warriors of Justice, Courtesy, and Selflessness and The Siren of Evil.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: That's all five time travelling missions done, and we've also gotten rid of Evil Sonata Dusk.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is the tyrannical King Diomedes.

Swift Foot: I should've known my tyrannical ex-father would be the next one to show up tomorrow, but we'll all be ready for him.

Gaea Noreninko: Yes, we'll bring that evil tyrant down and make him pay for all his crimes in full.

Swift Foot: Yeah, that'll be left to the three of us: you, me, and Lincoln.

Suddenly, Evil Sonata Dusk's red jewel necklace went to Sonata Rexxington's necklace and it turned into a choker and was now on Sonata Rexxington's neck.

Sonata Dusk: Wow, that's really awesome.

Sonata Rexxington: It sure is.

Eli: Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to see on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have a good one: how about a Gene-Slammer for Tamara, the good dragon goddess of life, light, mercy, and forgiveness?

Nico: Say, that's a good one, and since Allora Faluzure is the incarnation of Faluzure, your Guardian Angel will be the incarnation of Tamara, and has the powers of absolute healing and light magic, and possesses all of Tamara's incredible power and is even immortal, and has all the powers of Tamara herself thru the transfusion of Tamara's blood.

Lincoln: Yep.

Allora Faluzure: I never thought there would be an incarnation of Tamara, but then again, I became the incarnation of Faluzure, so that's a big possibility.

Nico: You got that right, Allora.

Zexion: Is it possible to cash in the bounty on ourselves?

Xaldin: It might be possible.

Piledriver: We could still use the cash.

Bulldozer: More can't hurt.

Me: Yeah we can.

X Ray: But either way, the Man With No Name is defeated.

Ironclad: And in the Book of Vile Darkness.

Dark Leo: We need to use that more often.

Dark Don: Now, let's celebrate at the Saloon!

We cheered!

Me: This was an awesome mission though.

Nico: It sure was.

Otto Osworth: But it was worth it! Mission Accomplished.

Nico: Yep.

Applejack: YEEHAW! (To the viewers) We had a great time battling a legend here. And we got Billy the Kid back to being a good outlaw.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone! Lets head home after we party.

We went to the saloon and drank some drinks and then later went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Gaz Membrane, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Waspinator, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are going to New York City to battle BULLY PETER, you may remember him as the bad version of Peter Parker from Spiderman 3 who became bad because of the Venom Symbiote. This is gonna be a brutal one. But it's to teach him a lesson. It's going to be another last minute Contingency Plan from the Church of Necrom to make Peter look bad. Also we're going to face Another ChamAlien and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Mega Rapidash. Her name is Sellenia Valencia. Sellenia is the fastest girl ever and she has incredible super speed and she has amazing fire wings and fire powers. She is Nico's friend from Gym Class and has amazing athletic skills in many sports. She also hates bullies and murderers with a vengeance. The match-up is for Gaea Noreninko, Swift Foot, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, King Diomedes, and here's the name of the Gene-Slammer for Tamara, the good dragon goddess of life, light, and mercy, her name is Aurora Tamara, and here's her physical description: platinum colored hair, yellow eyes, white clothes, white angel wings, and a yellow sun emblazoned on her forehead. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Greece, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Arkady Rossovich A.K.A. Omega Red. And they're going to meet Aurora Tamara, The Light Dragon Goddess, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's known as The Incarnation of Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy from Dungeons and Dragons. Unlike Allora Faluzure, who's the incarnation of Faluzure, Aurora has the powers of absolute healing and light magic, she possesses all of Tamara's incredible power and she's even immortal. She is a girl that has all the powers of Tamara herself thru the transfusion of Tamara's blood. Tomorrow is the anniversary for Friday the 13th war from September 13th, 2019. We forgot to celebrate it and commemorate the war against the Anti-Fairies. It was an awesome battle.

See you all tomorrow.

# 3rd Anniversary of Friday The 13th

Walking through the streets of New York City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Gaz Membrane, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Waspinator, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and great rescue.

Nico: I always love coming to New York City. It's so awesome.

Me: It sure is and they don't call it The City that Never Sleeps for Nothing.

Maria: No they sure don't.

Zipp Storm: It's so awesome here.

Nicole: You got that right.

Me: Nicole are you feeling better after thrashing Lysandre 2 days ago?

Nicole Knudson: I sure am dad.

Qin: Good.

Girl Jordan: So what is the reason we're here?

Nico: Well you guys are going to love this. We're going to thrash Bully Peter here. I got word from Black Cat who is in the area that Bully Peter is here and I've been wanting to bring that douchebag down a huge number of pegs.

Spiderman: It's weird that we're facing the evil version of me from the Spiderman 3 movies. But yeah I'm glad we're going to take down that monster here.

Laney: Boy me too!

Eli: Yeah what a monster.

Camie: It's hard to imagine that the Venom Symbiote would turn him into an absolute monster.

Me: Just like in the comic books and the movies.

Varie: Yeah.

Gaz: But I'm always up for fighting that buttfaced freak. (To Spiderman) No offense.

Spiderman: None taken.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Gaz.

Gaz: No problem Nico.

Brittney: Gaz has been wanting to get some action in for a long time on one of your rescues even though she is already with us.

Nico: That's true.

Shannon: You know funny thing is when I was in the Black Daffodil's I too was once known as Gaz.

Me: I remember that! That was nuts.

Nico: Gaz, you might look like you hate things. But deep down, you're a good person.

Gaz: Yeah I do. I'm just conflicted with my own dark nature.

Qin: That's all right Gaz.

Laney: Yeah.

Brittney: We goths may be the masters over the forces of darkness and despise everything with malice but we have good inside us.

Nico: That's true.

Camie: Wow.

Nico: If there's anyone who hates things, it's Ms. Bitterns.

Me: Yeah. Ms. Bitterns belongs in an asylum for the looney.

Qin: You got that right. That old freak is a bitter old crow.

Camie: Yeah no kidding. I've heard all about her and how mean she is.

Laney: Yeah she hates EVERYTHING and hates the entire world.

Lola: Good thing we sent her to the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Lana: Yeah no kidding.

Tsuyu: She deserves to be locked up there for the rest of her days.

Nico: Well said Tsuyu.

Me: Yeah. But yesterdays mission was great.

Nico: It was fun fighting the Man with No Name.

Me: It sure was. And it was awesome that I got to come out on top of him instead of him doing it.

Nico: Yeah it sure was. You now have the fastest draw in the old west.

Sirius: Ain't that the truth.

Waspinator: Waspinator very proud of J.D.

Nico: We all are Waspinator.

Xenia: I thought that was so awesome.

Me: And we found out that all these villains coming back and affecting the timelines were all part of a last minute contingency plan of the Church of Necrom.

Brittney: Boy those monsters just refuse to stay dead!

Nico: Thankfully, this should be the last of their contingency plans.

Me: Lets hope so. I've had enough of those fucking assholes to last till the end of the universe and beyond.

Eli: We all have.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah it's hard to imagine they were that evil.

Nicholette Torrington: You're not kidding there Anna. What the Church of Necrom did all over America makes the worst massacres all over the world look like child's play.

Nico: No shit there.

Eli: Those monsters.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And the missions of the Champions of Harmony and the Guardians of Harmony are almost complete.

Eli: Yep. We just have 3 more villains to destroy before we take down Evil Starlight Glimmer during the War.

Qin: We sure do.

Laney: And all of Equestria's major enemies will be nothing more than forgotten memories.

Nico: It's amazing how we all took them down so easily. Your training has really been very fruitful for them J.D.

Me: I'm really glad its all paid off so far.

Qin: Who do we have left?

Me: We have Gaea Noreninko and she is going to destroy King Diomedes, Swift Foot's tyrannical father, Lauren Cunningham and she is going to destroy that evil monster of Juniper Montage and lastly is Juniper Celestia and she is going to destroy an evil version of Daybreaker.

Qin: Wow! And it all leads up to the big one.

Camie: Yep. The Great Equalist War.

Nico: Yeah. Starlight what was your motivation for inventing the Equalists?

Starlight Glimmer: I was left alone after Sunburst got his Cutie Mark. I blamed Cutie Marks for it all and I wanted to make a village where everyone is equal. But all I did was make it worse.

Nico: Well at least Twilight and everyone helped you out and got you to relinquish your evil ways.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah thank goodness.

Nico: That's good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And I have good news. I've confirmed that among us, Kuruwa the Jorōgumo, Lauren Delaney, Rebecca Madison, Emma Langley, Live Action Hound, Cathy Russo, Emily LeRue, Takato, Sumire, Kameo, Rinoa Heartilly, Miku Yuuki, Ice Man the Robot Master, Blizzard Man, Delia, Belladonna, Charge Man, Shiho, Cut Man, Helen Wheels, Yumi from Blazblue, Cindy Richards, Akame, Chloe Yoriyama, Layla Heartfilia, Lisanna Strauss, Cora Yenningway, Misaka Mikoto, Kokua, and Gari will be backup core members.

Me: Awesome! But Nico, Lucy's mother Layla is dead.

Nico: You can resurrect her though.

Me: That will be a big surprise for Lucy after I show everyone the next Robot Chicken Sketch that I'm going to show you all.

Nico: Awesome!

Miku Yuuki: But it's going to be an honor to be included in this.

Me: It sure is. But also we haven't recruited Belladonna from Ah! My Goddess yet.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We can always do that next rescue.

Me: That's true. We can.

Qin: Yeah. Many of those heroes you said we haven't recruited yet.

Nico: Yep and we can recruit them as we go on some rescues.

We were walking through Central Park and it was as beautiful as ever.

Qin: Central Park is always so beautiful.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: Wait I sense something. There's something behind that tree there.

Me: Hmm.

I saw that it was Bully Peter!

Me: There he is.

Nico: Hmm. I got an idea. (Activates Yost Electro's Ridewatch) What a shocking development.

Nico touched the ground and channelled lightning and it went to the tree and blasted it apart and sent Bully Peter flying toward us and Nico punched him in the face and smashed him down!

Nico: Nice of you to drop in Peter!

Bully Maguire: Sorry I'm late. It's a jungle out there.

Nico: Central Park is a jungle. But it's not as big as one or is as dense.

Me: The black jacket looks nice on you. Buy it at nice store?

Bully Maguire: Very funny.

Spiderman: I can't believe this is what I turned into when I was taken over by the Venom Symbiote.

Peter took off his mask.

Spiderman: This is not who I am. I would never hurt people with such a ruthless fashion.

Bully Maguire: I missed the part where that's my problem.

Nico: The problem is that you are a hero and protect those that care about you.

Qin: Yeah! You are not a bully Peter!

Nico: Because this is not something that your Uncle Ben would have wanted.

Bully Maguire smirked.

Kaito: Look at you all smug. At least say you hate us. Negative Emotions are what make us stronger!

Bully Maguire: You'll get your negative emotions when you FIX THIS DAMN DOOR!

Zocks: (laughs) Well, he's angry. That's on the right track.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

Kaito and Zocks donned their Zenkaiju Powers.

Me: But you are not immune to this.

I then clapped my hands together and released a powerful sonic boom blast and it hit Bully Maguire he screamed in agony as the Symbiote roared in pain with him!

Bully Maguire: I'm gonna put some dirt in your eye.

Me: You mean like this?

I picked up a scoop of dirt and teleported and smashed it into Bully Maguire's eye and he screamed in pain!

Qin: Nice one!

Bully Maguire: I'll gouge your eyes out!

I teleported back.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Not gonna happen!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Instead, we'll give YOU a black eye!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: That we can do!

Nico went Super Saiyan and teleported and punched Bully Maguire in his face and he got a really NASTY BLACK EYE!

Camie: Nice shiner.

Maria: Don't do this, Peter. We really don't want to kill ANY version of Spider Man.

Bully Maguire: You should have thought of that earlier. Instead of going after me, you should've gone after an Evil Sasuke or helpless mugger. Now, any last words?

Nico: You know what? I got two words for you! (smirks) Dance fight!

Nico fired a barrage of energy lasers at Bully Maguire's feet and made him dance like a sissy girl.

Nico: Dance Peter Dance!

He was dancing crazily and we were laughing hysterically at him!

Bully Maguire: No more fooling around!

Drive That Funky Soul started playing as Bully Maguire started dancing.

Nico: Like I said: Dance fight! (starts dancing as well)

Nico danced to the beat and punched and pulverized him with punches and kicked and punched him more all over.

Me: YEAH! DANCE! Wait! I got an idea. Camie, you will like this. I learned this one from the Dee Dee Twins in the M.O.E.

Camie: Lay it on me.

(THE MUMMERS DANCE BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me and Camie did acrobatic dancing moves and punched and kicked and smashed Bully Maguire all over the place with them. We were really letting him have it.

Camie: Woohoo! That was great!

Laney: Yeah! That was awesome!

Tsuyu, Sirius, Ochaco and Toru held up 10 signs!

Bully Maguire, while dancing, managed to punch Nico in the face.

Bully Maguire: (still dancing) Stings, doesn't it?

Nico just smirked while wiping a tiny drop of blood from his face.

Nico: All that for a drop of blood? At least you're putting some effort. (continues dancing) Too bad it only felt like a mosquito bite.

Nico punched him some more and pulverized him as he was dancing.

Qin: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Nico jumped back.

Nico: Had enough?

Bully Maguire then got REALLY pissed!

Bully Maguire: I HATE YOU!

Our auras flared up with intensely explosive and powerful fury!

Me: Now that's more like it!

Bully Maguire then put Nico in a headlock.

Bully Maguire: Aw, look at the little monkey. Gonna cry?

Nico: Getting a little ahead of yourself, aren't you? (licks his hand)

Bully Maguire: EW!

Me: Think fast!

ZOOM!

I appeared in front of him!

Me: FRONTAL WEDGIE!

HOING! SNAP!

Me: Think fast!

ZOOM!

Me: MEGA WET WILLIE!

I licked my finger and stuck it in his ear!

Me: Think fast!

ZOOM!

I put him in a headlock!

Me: MEGA NOOGIE!

BUZZSAW NOISE!

I gave him a nasty one!

Nico: YEAH!

Bully Maguire: You want forgiveness? Get religion!

May: It's YOU who should be begging for forgiveness from US!

Me: Especially with how you punched Mary Jane!

THAT STRUCK A NERVE!

Me: Time to fight dirty!

I then teleported and then…

DING! SICKENING CRUNCH!

I kicked him square in the crotch with devastating force and a nasty bone crunching sound was heard!

Everyone winced!

Eli: OOOHH!

Nico continued dancing and then gracefully uppercutted Bully Maguire.

POW!

Bully Maguire was sent flying and he landed in Central Park Lake!

Nico: Aww he is ALL Wet!

He came out of the lake and was dripping wet.

Juran: Do we finish him off now?

Nico: As much as we want to do that he is still human and we can't.

Me: Yeah. Besides he was brought down a lot of pegs.

Nico: It was fun and awesome. Besides I've had my fun. J.D. how about you take it from here and have fun with him?

Me: You got it. Time for the Wolf to feast on the spider. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Bully Maguire turned into BLACK SUIT SPIDERMAN!

Me: Brought out the Big Guns. All right then.

Waspinator: Time for Waspinator to have some fun. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

He fired his stinger blaster and blasted down Black Suit Spiderman and then fired laser blasts and smashed him all over.

Me: Even though the Black Suit looks awesome on you Peter, it's still a dangerous new form for you. You should have stuck to your original look.

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

I flipped back and he fired black webbing and I grabbed the webs and pulled him and sent him flying to me and I punched him in the face and smashed him into the ground!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: Time for some backup! And I know just the right villains.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPIDER STOMPING BRIGADE!

She summoned Electro, Mysterio, Yost Sandman, Yost Venom, U.A. Carnage, Yost Shocker, Molten Man, Vulture, Lizard, Hydro Man, Yost Kraven, Doctor Octopus, Scorpion, Yost Rhino, Kingpin and Antivenom.

Nico: YEAH!

Electro: Whoa! Its been a long time since I saw Webhead like this!

Mysterio: No kidding. Blast from the Past.

Nico: Yep.

Black Suit Spiderman tried punching Hydro Man but it didn't work.

Hydro Man: How cute. You're punching water.

Nico: Not used to seeing all your enemies siding with us huh?

Qin: Yeah.

Black Suit Spiderman: I'll rip you all apart!

Yost Venom: We think not!

I punched Black Suit Spiderman in the face and smashed him all over his stomach.

Mysterio: Time to test this out.

He summoned a FIRE DARKSIDE ROBOT!

Black Suit Spiderman: I'm not afraid of your holograms!

Mysterio: Oh, this isn't a hologram, sunshine!

The Fire Darkside Robot punched him in his face and smashed him onto the lake like a skipping rock and he smashed into the wall on the other side!

Qin: WHOA! What a skip!

Nico: He is gonna be feeling that!

Black Suit Spiderman swam back.

Me: Have a nice little swim?

Yost Venom: (grabs Black Suit Spiderman) At least the Pete from our world didn't dance like a jerk!

Black Suit Spiderman: Take your hand off me!

Yost Venom: We don't think so.

POW!

He smashed him down into the ground.

Me: YEAH!

Electro: Take this, you sad excuse for a spider!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Eli: And this!

Eli fired Force Lightning and Electrocuted him more.

Lincoln, Nami, Himiko and Rainbow Dash fired more lightning blasts and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: Take this! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet glowed and Nico fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him more.

Qin: Take that!

When they stopped, he had smoke coming out of him.

Albedo turned into Negative ChamAlien.

Negative ChamAlien: Can't hit what you can't see!

He went invisible and punched and pulverized Black Suit Spiderman all over.

I used my Infrared Vision and saw Negative ChamAlien smash him all over.

Waspinator fired laser blasts at Black Suit Spiderman all over.

Nico: I wonder what's taking the next Another Omnitrix Alien.

Me: Yeah. Wait!

I saw footprints coming towards Black Suit Spiderman and I used my infrared vision and saw a thermal signal and it came at Black Suit Spiderman.

Me: I see another ChamAlien. 50 meters behind Albedo and closing!

Nico: That's our Another Omnitrix Alien!

Eli: I sense it! Come on out!

She revealed herself and was a black version of ChamAlien!

Nico: Wow! Not even Merlinisapiens are out of sight from Thermal Vision.

Another ChamAlien: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) You are full of surprises like always J.D.

Me: Harmony Granger! Wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yeah and she is Hermione's cousin. She is a good witch and a wizard.

Nico: Cool! What house did you go to at Hogwarts?

Another ChamAlien: I went to Ravenclaw.

Me: And your cousin went to Gryffindor.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another ChamAlien: Just to become the greatest sorcerer ever. But I knew he was lying.

Me: We can easily do that. We have an awesome team of wizards and teachers more than willing to teach you.

Another ChamAlien: That's great! And how is Hermione doing?

Me: She's doing great. I take it you heard about what happened with Voldemort and all that?

Another ChamAlien: I sure did and I'm glad he is dead.

Me: Him and all his followers are and they were given the Black Gates.

Another ChamAlien: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal. It judges those that are full of evil and have done acts so terrible that it's beyond all measure. If they are found guilty, they are forever erased from existence for all eternity.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: And they are forever forgotten too.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: (activates Skulker's Ridewatch) I don't know if we're facing you as well. But just in case…

He got Skulker's weapons.

Electro: Nico you guys handle the Another ChamAlien. We'll handle our Black Suit Spiderman fake.

Nico: Okay then. Thanks Max.

Me: Since we already covered all of the Mane 5 that means we'll have to see who gets a Grand Zi-O Ridewatch next.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico fired Skulker's weapons at Another ChamAlien.

He fired lasers and missiles and smashed her all over the place.

May: Nice shooting!

Toru: Yeah! Lets see what this can do.

She activated Sally Smith's Ridewatch!

(FLEURS DU MAL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Toru: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLOOD AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Is it you I keep thinking of?

Should I feel like I do?

I've come to know that I miss your love

While I'm not missing you

We run 'til it's gone

Et les fleurs du mal

Won't let you be

You hold the key to an open door

Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal unfold

Comme les fleurs du mal

Dark demons of my soul

Un amour fatal

Been tryin' hard to fight

Comme les fleurs du mal

Les fleurs du mal inside

Un amour fatal

All my life I've been waiting for

In this perfume of pain

To forget when I needed more

Of love's endless refrain

We live and we pray

Pour les fleurs du mal

I've lost my way

What is done will return again

Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal

Comme les fleurs du mal

Un amour fatal

Comme les fleurs du mal

She danced and fired waves of energy and blood and smashed Another ChamAlien all over.

Qin: AWESOME!

Nico: Awesome job Toru!

Me: Yeah!

Then a white light appeared in front of Toru and it landed in her hands and it was a new Ridewatch! It was the Jetman Grand Majesty Watch!

Toru: My own Grand Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Toru: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Jetman appeared and merged with her and she got awesome Emerald Green Angel Wings and she got a purple Armor with the Symbols of the Jetman! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND JETMAN MAJESTY!

Nico: WHOA! Toru you look awesome!

Toru: Wow!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Invisible Knightess who reaches over

Covert Operations and Stealth and reigns over the past and future of Flight and Planes. Her name is Grand Jetman Majesty!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Awesome!

Varie: Yeah!

Maria: You're in trouble now!

Toru: Big time!

Toru tapped the symbol of Jetman Yellow and fired waves of energy and smashed down Another ChamAlien.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was cool!

Me: Yep.

But then we heard a horse whiny.

Nico: Is that?

But then…

ZOOOOMM!

A blur zoomed passed us and it appeared in front of us and we saw that it was a Mega Rapidash!

Qin: WHOA! A mega Rapidash!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Wow!

Mega Rapidash: (In a Girls Voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Sellenia Valencia! Wow!

She reverted back and had red, orange and yellow hair and had fire clothes and angel wings made of pure fire.

Sellenia: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed down Another ChamAlien and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over and picked up Harmony and she was a girl with purple hair and had blue eyes and had a blue Hogwarts uniform.

Me: Are you all right Harmony?

Harmony Granger: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're safe.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Nico: One down!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

The Black Suit Spiderman was defeated and he was unconscious.

Qin: Now they are defeated.

Nico: Yep.

Sellenia Valencia: But that was awesome.

Electro picked up Bully Maguire.

Electro: We'll take this mongrel down to our prison.

Nico: Okay.

Waspinator: Waspinator happy to see Bully Bad Peter down.

Nico: Me too Waspinator.

Gaz: That was great. Sellenia what's your favorite Memory of Nico?

Sellenia: I got lots of them. But my favorites are when we were in gym class. Me and Nico had this one time where we were in Dodgeball and I pulverized the opposing team with my super speed and power and we won.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! You would love the dodgeball games we do.

Sellenia: I'm sure I would.

Nico and Sellenia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sellenia: Me too Nico.

Yost Sandman: We finally got to take down a version of Webhead! And one with the Symbiote suit!

Nico: You sure did.

Me: I would have to say that Bully Maguire is perfect and therapeutic for you all.

Electro: It sure was.

Eli: This one had it coming for being such a jerk.

Maria: Big time!

Varie: Yeah no kidding there.

Himiko: Yeah. He deserves to be locked up.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Persephone are heading to Greece, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that Arkady Rossovich A.K.A. Omega Red is here.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Greece, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that Arkady Rossovich A.K.A. Omega Red is here.

Nico: Logan told us about this guy: he's a mutant who has the the ability to emit lethal pheromones, or "Death Spores", and because of augmentation procedures at the hands of the Soviet government during the 1960s, he became The Soviet Union's "super-soldier".

Me: Yeah, and they outfitted him with Carbonadium tentacles, which he uses to latch onto victims and combined with his Death Spores, drain the life-force of others to sustain his own, and the more life force he drains, the stronger he gets and the faster he heals.

Lincoln: In essence, he's an energy vampire, and he's an Omega Level Mutant with limitless strength and powerful abilities. We got to stop him and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness, he could be a potential member of The Masters of Evil, but he'll need to spend time in Nicole's book for that one, and thanks for joining us, Persephone.

Persephone: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: I can't believe that the villains we've faced during our five missions with The Time Squad: Rasputin, the version of Poison Ivy from Batman: The Brave and The Bold, Mad Stan, Lysandre, and The Man With No Name, were part of those accursed contingency plans of The Church of Necrom. Damn that bastard, Damian Alaister, now I hate him and his fucked-up friends even more than ever.

Lincoln: They've been trying to piss us off during those five days, and they crossed a big line when we faced Bully Peter, who was a last minute Contingency Plan from The Church of Necrom to make Peter look bad. Luckily, he's gone forever and we told all of New York that Damian Alaister was the one behind this.

Nico: Yeah, and now, they're pissed off even more at that demonic, sadistic, out-of-control bastard and his fucked-up friends, and they're also chanting for us to destroy Evil Starlight Glimmer when the time of the war comes, and they want the blood of The Church of Necrom spilled.

Lincoln: Then, who are we to deny the public? We'll make sure that Evil Starlight Glimmer gets what she deserves, which is The Black Gates, a fate that Damian Alaister messed with when he used his black magic to sabotage our attack.

Giselle Harrington: If the contingency plans of The Church of Necrom are still in place, then, does that mean…?

Clara St. Clarice: We'll find out soon, I'd heard that Omega Red was set free from prison, thanks to yet another contingency plan of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: That just makes us want to make Damian Alaister and his insane followers pay even more for their crazed desire for revenge on us.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Omega Red, and he's going to drain them of their life forces.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Omega Red, and he's going to drain them of their life forces.

?: (Girl's voice) We must stop him at once.

Suddenly, we saw Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Light, Life, and Mercy from Dungeons and Dragons.

Nico: Wow, that's Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Light, Life, and Mercy from Dungeons and Dragons, she's beautiful.

Lincoln: She sure is, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Aurora Tamara, but we'll talk later, we got an energy vampire mutant to stop.

We rushed over, and right before Omega Red could use his Carbonadium tentacles and Death Factor to drain them of their life-forces, Lincoln fired two magnetic blasts which hit Omega Red's arms and legs and suspend him in the air, and Aurora Tamara in her Tamara form fired a powerful yellow blast of light, and it hits Omega Red and destroyed the Death Spores in his body, and that allowed the nine girls to get to safety and in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Omega Red.

Lincoln: (Speaking Russian) Думаю, ты знаешь, почему мы здесь, Аркадий. (English Translation: I think you know why we're here, Arkady.)

Omega Red: (Russian Accent) You're here to kill me, and what did you do to my Death Spores.

Me: Aurora Tamara fired a blast of light, which destroyed the Death Spores in you, and destroyed your Death Factor.

Lincoln: In a way, we cured you of your condition, but, you still need to pay for your crimes.

Lincoln then went over to Omega Red and grabbed him by the neck with his large left hand and he hoisted him up with his really immense and brute superhuman strength. Suddenly, we saw energy visibly being drained from Omega Red and it was being absorbed into Lincoln, we knew what Lincoln was doing: he was sucking out and draining Omega Red of all of the life forces that he's drained, and Lincoln was also absorbing Omega Red's powers and abilities: Life Force Absorption, Superhuman Strength, Superhuman Stamina, Superhuman Durability, Superhuman Agility, Superhuman Reflexes, and Regenerative Healing Factor, and Lincoln made them his own, which were added to his own growing arsenal of superhuman abilities and powers. When Lincoln was done, Omega Red was really drained completely.

Lincoln: Now to end this, but I'll give you a quick and painless death, since you do have honor and potential to be a member of Vypra's Masters of Evil in the future.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back. Then, the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade glowed purple with the energy of The Book of Vile Darkness, and he swiftly cut down Omega Red, and his soul was suddenly removed and went into Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness, and Omega Red's body disintegrated. Lincoln holstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds on his wider and muscular back and he came back.

Nico: Damn, Linc, you were really quick to give Omega Red a swift and painless death, after you drained him of all his powers, abilities, and the life forces he'd drained.

Lincoln: Sorry we didn't attack together like we always do, Nico, but to tell the truth, I'm still pissed off at the fact that the villains we've been facing were part of The Church of Necrom's contingency plans.

Nico: And I don't blame you one bit, Linc, even in death, those demon goths still find ways to piss us off.

Me: But, we can't lose focus now, not with the war coming in three days.

Lincoln: You're right, and I'm going to save that rage for Evil Starlight

Glimmer when the war arrives in three days, and I also feel a power really growing inside me, and it's wanting to come out.

Nico: (Gasps) You're going to also transform, that's really awesome!

Lori: Literally, but he's saving it for when Evil Starlight Glimmer returns from the dead.

Lincoln: That's right, Lori, but we've now got a new potential member for The Masters of Evil. (To Aurora Tamara) And it's so good to see you again, Aurora Tamara.

Aurora Tamara reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light blue hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has a sun emblazoned on her forehead, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Tamara, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow checkerboard vest, sleeveless yellow top, yellow and black frilly jewel-encrusted skirt, yellow knee-high boots, and long sleeveless yellow trenchcoat with light and dragons on the coattails, and Avida, Rebuilder of Worlds on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Tamara-themed greatsword with Tamara etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, Tamara's wings for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large light blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Aurora Tamara: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Aurora Tamara and they hugged, and Aurora Tamara is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Tamara: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Aurora Tamara, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and as you guessed, she's the Gene-Slammer of Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy from Dungeons and Dragons.

Me: Wow, that's awesome, and I remembered you telling us of the next Gene-Slammer yesterday.

Lincoln: Yep, and unlike Allora Faluzure, who's the incarnation of Faluzure, Aurora is the incarnation of Tamara, and she has the powers of absolute healing and light magic, she possesses all of Tamara's incredible power and she's even immortal. She's a girl that has all the powers of Tamara herself thru the transfusion of Tamara's blood, and she's known as The Light Dragon Goddess.

Nico: Cool, so we both know girls who had gotten the powers of Tamara and Faluzure, and were given incredible powers of absolute healing and absolute necromancy, light magic and dark magic, and immortality.

Aurora Tamara: But, Tamara and Faluzure were both known enemies, but we're not like that with each other.

Lincoln: That's good to hear, and this one time, we both healed Clyde, Liam, Zack, Stella, Rusty, and Girl Jordan when they got attacked by Lynn, who went on a brutal rampage.

We gasped.

Nico: Uh oh, I've got a feeling we're not going to like it one bit.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared around Aurora Tamara's neck with yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and light blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Aurora Tamara: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Aurora.

Aurora Tamara had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Aurora Tamara's waist and Aurora Tamara wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Mirai Ozora A.K.A. Moldiver from Moldiver, Yukihira Furano, Chocolat "Chocolatcchi", Ouka Yuuouji, Utage Douraku, Seira Kokubyakuin, Ayame Reikadou, Yuragi Hakoniwa and Konagi Yawakaze from My Mental Choices Are Completely Interfering With My School Romantic Comedy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mirai Ozora A.K.A. Moldiver from Moldiver, Yukihira Furano, Chocolat "Chocolatcchi", Ouka Yuuouji, Utage Douraku, Seira Kokubyakuin, Ayame Reikadou, Yuragi Hakoniwa and Konagi Yawakaze from My Mental Choices Are Completely Interfering With My School Romantic Comedy.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mirai Ozora: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mirai Ozora and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Omega Red, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mirai Ozora: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mirai Ozora: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mirai Ozora, Yukihira Furano, Chocolat "Chocolatcchi", Ouka Yuuouji, Utage Douraku, Seira Kokubyakuin, Ayame Reikadou, Yuragi Hakoniwa and Konagi Yawakaze with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Arkady Rossovich A.K.A. Omega Red, and he was freed from his prison, thanks to yet another contingency plan of The Church of Necrom.

But, when Lincoln showed what Aurora Tamara did in destroying his Death Factor and Lincoln did in draining Omega Red and absorbing his powers, abilities, and the life forces he'd absorbed and sent him to The Book of Vile Darkness, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Aurora Tamara have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

William: I can't believe Omega Red was freed from his prison, thanks to yet another contingency plan of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: Damian Alaister's crossed one line too many yet again, but come the day of the war, I'm so going to make The Church of Necrom finally learns their lesson by destroying Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Nico: Yeah, you said it, Lincoln.

Me: Those punks deserve to pay big time.

---

After stopping Omega Red, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Aurora Tamara saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aurora Tamara: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Tamara: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Aurora, what's the story on how you and Lincoln healed Clyde, Liam, Zack, Stella, Rusty, and Girl Jordan when they got brutally injured by Lynn when she went on a rampage?

Aurora Tamara: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were taking a walk through the park, but then, we saw something that really haunted us: it was Clyde, Liam, Zack, Stella, Rusty, and Girl Jordan, but they had broken and bloody noses, black eyes, black and blue bruises on their bodies, and broken arms. We were horrified, and immediately, we had to get to work healing them and fast. Lincoln and I started by cleaning up their bloody noses, and then, we fired blasts of light and in a split second, Clyde, Liam, Zack, Stella, Rusty, and Girl Jordan's broken noses, black eyes, black and blue bruises on their bodies, and broken arms were healed, and we got met with a big group hug.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call fast First Aid, awesome.

Lincoln: It sure was. Then, we wanted to know who did this to them. Girl Jordan told us that the one who beat them up that badly and left them in those horrible conditions and left them to die was Lynn. I was mad at Lynn, and when the gang saw my vampire fangs grow longer and my eyes change from deep sapphire blue to blood red, they knew Lynn's crossed the line again. Suddenly, we heard a roar in the distance, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she was really really mad big time, and she was on the rampage again. But, I was ready for her, I spread my massive white angel wings and I'd tackled her and wrestled her into the ground, and after I was done, I fired red energy blasts from my white angel wings and imprisoned Lynn in a rose red orb, and we told Mom, Dad, The McBrides, and the parents of Rusty, Liam, Zack, Stella, and Girl Jordan of what happened, and they were worried big time about their kids, but they thanked us for what we did to save their kids. As for Lynn, she got grounded for sixteen weeks and thrown in a cage with reinforced solid titanium bars in her room and she was tied up with ropes and we put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps. It was so strong, even Lynn at her worst couldn't chew through these.

We cheered wildly for what Aurora Tamara and Lincoln did to save Clyde, Liam, Zack, Stella, Rusty, and Girl Jordan and what Lincoln did to Lynn.

Me: You guys are really quick to respond to what happened to those who got hurt by Lynn.

Nico: Yeah, and Aurora's gift in healing peoples' injuries is really

awesome.

Lincoln: She's also helped healing me from my injuries whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also attacked me, and she also showed them no mercy. One time, she attacked those five after she healed me and she kicked them hard into a wall with their heads sticking out on the side of the house.

Nico: Ooh, now that's really brutal!

Me: I remembered that day all too well, and that was really brutal, and they were also humiliated big time.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lloyd Irving and Sheena Fujibayashi are heading to Hateno Beach in Hyrule. Lloyd Irving was dressed in red swim trunks, sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered, and Sheena Fujibayashi was dressed in a red two-piece bikini, sandals, her jewelry, and she had her weapons holstered.

Lloyd Irving: Wow, so this is Hateno Beach. It's really awesome.

Sheena Fujibayashi: It sure is.

Lloyd Irving and Sheena Fujibayashi dived right into the water and they began swimming and they saw the sea creatures and marine life that lived there in the water. Then, they also had lunch on the beach, and then, Lloyd went up to Sheena and he hugged her and she hugged him, and they shared a romantic kiss as the sun was about to set. Then, they came back home and were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Lloyd, Sheena, how was your beach date?

Lloyd Irving: It was awesome, we went to Hateno Beach in Hyrule.

Sheena Fujibayashi: It was really peaceful there, now that Ganondorf and his minions are gone for good.

Lincoln: That's true, but they're not going to give up that easily, and revenge is the only thing on their minds. Reminds me all too well of The Church of Necrom and the other villains we've killed in the past.

But, there's always one thing waiting for them.

Nico: Yeah, The Black Gates.

Me: If those monsters think they're going to try and get revenge on us, they've got another thing coming.

---

Back at the estate I had everyone gathered to watch another Robot Chicken Sketch.

Inspector Gadget: Sorry we haven't talked in a while.

Nico: No worries Gadget.

Penny Gadget: So what is this Robot Chicken Sketch?

Me: Well here we go.

I pulled it up and played it.

---

(To start the sketch, Penny and Brain are eating some muffins and blueberries for breakfast and Inspector Gadget comes over.)

Penny: Good morning, Uncle Gadget.

Gadget: Oh, muffins! Go Go Gadget Butter Knife! (His hat opens, but the Gadget Umbrella comes out and pushes everything off of the table.) Wowsers…

(Penny sighs, and Brain says, "Oh, boy…".)

Gadget: [walks over to a cupboard] Time to replace that arm. [opens it and pulls out a box of parts labelled: 'Cyberdyne"]

Penny: "Cyberdyne"? Uncle Gadget, why aren't you using your normal parts?

Gadget: Not to worry, Penny. I'm always on duty!

Penny: [to Brain, embarrassed] That's totally not what I asked…

(Gadget installs the Cyberdyne parts; then we snap to a satellite hovering in orbit near Earth.)

Skynet Satellite: [monotone voice] Skynet is online.

(The satellite beams a transmission to Gadget, who begins acting oddly, his eyes turning bright red.)

Penny: [nervous] Uncle Gadget, are you all right? Uncle Gadget?

(After a scanner forms over his eyes, we cut to its point of view - a red display with a variety of messages and scans coming up. As the word: "TERMINATE" flashes on the bottoms, we zoom up to Penny.)

Gadget: Must… terminate! Go Go Gadget Circular Saw!

(Gadget's hat opens to produce a massive sawblade on a mechanical tendril. Penny and Brain flee in terror as the saw cuts the table in half. Meanwhile, in Dr. Claw's hideout, a remarkably lethargic-looking MAD Cat lies on the desk in front of the monitor, wheres Dr. Claw watches what has happened so far.)

Dr. Claw: With Skynet online, Gadget is under my complete control, and I'll use him to wipe out my true nemesis: that meddling twelve-year-old niece of his! (He evily laughs, and then gasps when the phone rings, making him answer it.) Hello? Yes, this is Dr. Claw. [pauses to pet MAD Cat] What did the tests explain about the diarrhea? [pauses again] No, no, the meds don't seem to… oh, dear. Feline leukemia? How long does he have?

(The words have barely left his mouth when MAD Cat slides off of the table, dead. The next shot is of Gadget's van, with Penny and Brain running up to it.)

Penny: I'm too young to have a license, Brain. You drive; you're a dog.

(They speed off in the van, with Gadget giving chase on his Gadget Legs. Inside the van, Penny uses her computer book.)

Penny: I'll plot us a map to safety. [stops in annoyance] Who bookmarked dog-on-dog porn in my browser?! [Brain grins] As if I have to ask…

(Behind the Gadget Van, Gadget produces a lasso from his head that grabs the van's coupling, leaving Gadget hanging on.)

Brain: Roh, crap…

Penny: Better take evasive action, Brain!

(The Gadget Van changes into the Gadgetmobile and drags Gadget through the city, crashing him into two garbage cans and a postbox before a limo runs him over; then he speeds into a telephone pole [which collapses] and a fire hydrant [which shoots out water]. Just when the Gadgetmobile reaches a dead end, Brain screeches it to a stop, crashing Gadget into the back. A few seconds later, Brain abruptly backs up over him, making Penny worried.)

Penny: Brain, that's still Uncle Gadget! We need to remember that deep down inside-

(Gadget appears in front of the car, with some of his mechanical parts showing through his human skin, making Penny shriek in fright.)

Penny: Ram that son of a bitch!

(Brain rams Gadget into the wall, pushing him into a factory. Then Penny and Brain get out of the car and fearfully approach the pile of rubble they knocked him into.)

Penny: Uncle Gadget, say something!

(Gadget stands up, ready to kill. Penny and Brain [who yelps in alarm] back up near a trashcan, and Chief Quimby pops out, holding a document of some kind.)

Chief Quimby: I have a mission for Gadget.

Penny: [now with an idea] Perfect! [takes document, crumples it up, and tosses it into the trashcan with the Chief still inside]

Cheif Quimby: Wait, wait, wait - that message will self-destruct!

Penny: [closing trashcan, turning it over to one side, and kicking it towards Gadget] No, duh!

(The can collides with Gadget, and they both explode while Penny and Brain breathe a sigh of relief. However, Gadget emerges from the flames, reduced to a Terminator-esque mechanical endoskeleton.)

Gadget: [malfunctioning] Al-l-l-lways on duty, -ways on d-d-d-d-duty!

Penny: [in disbelief] Please, Uncle Gadget, no!

(Penny and Brain run towards a hydraulic press, crawling to the other side to reach the controls. Gadget continues to pursue, randomly listing off various gadgets, until he gets to between the press.)

Gadget: Go Go-Go Go Gadget Mallet! Go Go Gadget S-s-s-s-skis! Go-o-o-o-o-Go Gadget Backhair Tri-Tri-rimmer! Go Go Gad… get Pizza Cutter! Go… Gadget Nail Clipper!

Penny: [with regret] Sorry, Uncle… [presses a button that activates the hydraulic press Gadget is still between by the time he reaches the two]

Gadget: Go Go Ga- Roller Skates, Disco Ball, Roller Skates, Disco Ball! Go-Go-Go-Go-Go-o-o-Go Gadget… Lipstick! [dies from the pressure]

Penny: Well, at least that's over.

(Suddenly, Gadget's arm pops out of the press and proceeds to strangle Brain. Penny gasps and tries to get it off by banging the arm with a metal pipe. We then fade to a scene where Penny and Brain are in a Jeep, getting gas from a gas station.)

Brain: [indistinct babbling]

Station Owner: What did he just say?

Penny: [ominously] He says there's a storm coming in…

Station Owner: [sighs] I know. [walks off]

(A camera clicks next to Penny, where a little boy is holding it and an undeveloped photo of her.)

Boy: Give me four dollars for this photo, or my father will beat me.

(Penny, exasperated, kicks him out of view.)

Penny: Go Go Gadget Foot.

(She and Brain drive off, and after the ending credits, we see Dr. Claw and several other men gathered at a funeral for MAD Cat.)

Dr. Claw: I… just want to say a few words if I may. [reads a list and shakes one of his fists] Next time, Gadget! Next tiiiiiiiime!

---

When it was done many of us were shocked.

Me: Well Inspector, Penny, Brain, what did you think of that one?

Inspector Gadget: I'd like to say a few words.

Poromon: On how it was funny?

Inspector Gadget: No.

Me: Uh oh! (COVERS EARS)

Inspector Gadget: [screams and Toots like a steamwhistle] Arrgh! Regga flebba breeka brecka smullen-ellen Robot Chicken! Yegga hegga mergin sketch! Dimmy middy not funny! Rivy flivy diva shiva ROBOT CHICKEN SKETCH! [during Gadget's rage, Himiko looks up these words in the dictionary that she pulled out of her pocket, and gasps and blushes.]

Himiko: GOOD GOD! That is colorful!

Nico: You would never go crazy like that!

Me: No way no how! And thank goodness we destroyed SKYNET for good. And Dr. Claw caught on to Penny helping you in that one. Now I'm glad I killed him.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry you guys had to see that.

Penny Gadget: No worries.

Nico: There's a lesson to be learned from this.

Me: And that is be careful with what you hook up to yourself.

Nico: Exactly.

Laney: No kidding there.

Me: Yeah.

Poliwag: Penny was awesome in it though.

Me: She sure was. Just like in the 1984 movie.

Laney: Yep.

Me: But that was really funny how Penny kicked that stupid boy in the crotch.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah. And Lucy?

Lucy Heartfilia: Yeah?

Me: I have someone you're going to love having back. (Snaps fingers)

Then beams of light shined down and the divine singing of angels was heard and then a figure came down and it was Lucy's mother Layla Heartfilia back from the dead!

Nico: Whoa!

Lucy Heartfilia: (Gasp) Mom?

Layla Heartfilia: Lucy? Oh Lucy you've grown so much into a beautiful woman.

Lucy Heartfilia: MOM!

She went and hugged her mother for the first time since she was 10 years old and she cried hard.

Lucy Heartfilia: (CRYING HARD) OH MOM! I'VE MISSED YOU SO MUCH!

Layla Heartfilia: I've missed you too Lucy. Wow you have grown so much.

Lucy Heartfilia: (Sniffles) I know mom.

I went up to Layla.

Me: Layla it's awesome to meet you. Lucy told us so much about you.

Layla Heartfilia: And it's an honor to meet you too J.D. I've seen all your amazing adventures from Heaven and my daughter was in really good hands with Fairy Tail.

Me: I take it you saw what Jude did.

Layla Heartfilia: I sure did. That man is now a monster. He is no longer my husband after everything he did.

Maria: We will never forgive him for everything he did.

Me: And now he is in prison with a terrible curse put on him. We had the Heartfilila estate moved here and all of Jude's money was taken away from him.

Layla Heartfilia: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than King Diomedes, and he's absolutely furious that Bully Peter and Omega Red have been defeated and The Church of Necrom's contingency plans have failed, and now that evil xenophobic tyrant's heading here to get his revenge on us and kill us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is King Diomedes on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and that evil xenophobic tyrant's absolutely furious that Bully Peter and Omega Red have been defeated and The Church of Necrom's contingency plans have failed, and now that evil xenophobic tyrant's heading here to get his revenge on us and kill us all.

We gasped.

Me: So, that heartless xenophobic tyrant was also in on The Church of Necrom's latest contingency plans: Bully Peter and Omega Red's escape?! That bastard, I'm going to kill him!

Nico: Easy, J.D. We've already got Gaea Noreninko, Swift Foot, and Lincoln on it, and he's never going to get out of this alive.

Gaea Noreninko: That's right, we're going to make sure he pays for his crimes in full.

Swift Foot: That tyrant has no right to even be called my father, he deserves only to die a horrible and gruesome death for what he's done, and I won't be surprised if Lincoln drains him dry of every last drop of blood and his powers.

Lincoln: That's a good way of how I'm going to kill him, Swift Foot.

Nico: Ooh, just like what you've done to many of The Doomsday 23 members, Linc. Alright, gang, you know that today's the anniversary of the Friday the 13th War, so we're going to celebrate that epic battle.

Lincoln: I can't believe we forgot to celebrate it and commemorate the war against The Anti-Fairies, that's not going to happen again. And you better be ready for later on, King Diomedes, your evil and xenophobic tyrannical reign is about to be brought to an end here and now, and you're going to pay for trying to destroy the school that my future wives have built! (Deep sapphire blue eyes turn blood red and vampire fangs grow longer) (Roars animalistically)

Nico: Oh shoot, now it's also personal. Since that school was built and run by Twilight Sparkle and her friends, and since they're among the many of Lincoln's future wives, what Diomedes tried to do has literally crossed the line, and now, the beast has been unleashed.

Me: Nothing's going to save him from Lincoln's fury now.

---

Later we were over at Lynn's Table and everything was all set for a party.

Maria: Today is to celebrate a special occasion.

Nico: Yep. 3 years ago on Friday, September 13th, 2019 we went into battle with the Anti-Fairies and made all those bad luck causing monsters pay for their crimes.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: First, we had to take out the Anti Fairies one at a time before the war.

Me: And then after that I blew them apart in Anti-Fairy World.

Camie: How did you do that?

Me: Blew them all to kingdom come with a powerful bomb.

Camie: Wow! That's amazing!

Laney: Wiped out 85% of them instantly.

Qin: It was awesome from what I heard.

Me: Also I was finished capturing the Clow Cards.

May: The Clow Cards were coming to us alongside those days.

Qin: Boy they sure were and also I just joined the team too.

Camie: That's cool!

Toru: It sure is.

Sakura Valencia: Wow! That's awesome you guys did all that.

Me: But the scariest part of that whole war was when Anti-Cosmo turned into a terrifying 9-headed Heartless Dragon.

Maria: When the war started, Me and Stewie were in Dakota helping the Nightbreed.

Stewie: Ah yes we sure were.

Gale: That's true.

Nico: That was cool though.

Laney: Yep.

Riku: Me and Elena were in Radiant Garden making sure the Anti Fairies didn't get to Ansem.

Elena: It's true.

Me: We had a lot of preparations to do before that big war on Friday the 13th.

Camie: What do Anti-fairies do?

Me: They are Evil Fairies. They are fairies of Bad Luck and they spread superstitious bullshit.

Venom: We were in Stark Tower discussing with the Avengers and Justice League on our next move.

Nico: We sure were.

Qin: Yeah. That was awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Me: The Anti-Fairies were one of Timmy Turners dangerous enemies. They are the opposites of the fairies. Anti-Cosmo was smart and evil, Anti-Wanda was dumb and stupid, Anti-Jorgan was wimpy and skinny as a toothpick and dressed in a tutu.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

William: I was actually communicating with the others on my communicator.

Maria: You sure were William.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow that was awesome.

Varie: It sure was.

Me: And we had some help that was helping us from the shadows.

I looked at Jack Spicer.

Jack Spicer: Well, I couldn't just let Anti Wanda and Foop's former buddies kill the world, couldn't I?

Nico: Nope. And you did a great job helping out back then.

Laney: You deserve some of the credit.

Jack Spicer: Thanks.

Rattrap: Those Anti-Fairy guys were nothing but trouble.

Qin: Yeah. Also Anti-Cosmo treated Anti-Wanda like dirt.

Eddy: I met Jack after I decided that you guys were too busy with the small fry to even bother going after Anti Cosmo's main building.

Nico: That's right you did.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: That was so awesome though.

Lana: Yep.

Jack Spicer: Me and Eddy confronted Anti Cosmo and tried to depower him with a collar.

Eddy: Yeah and that didn't work though.

Me: Yeah but you tried your hardest though.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That's true.

Eddy: That's when Anti Cosmo tried to kill us as a huge ass dragon.

Jack Spicer: Did you guys leave us alone for a while because you wanted Anti-Cosmo dead at any cost? Or is it because the Xiaolin Warriors didn't give shit about me at the time?

Me: They still didn't trust you back then.

Nico: Yeah you did give them lots of problems in the past.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: But the best news is that Anti-Cosmo is gone.

Jack Spicer: Still doesn't answer my question about why you guys were pretty much content with me and Eddy fighting Anti Cosmo by ourselves for a while.

Eddy: Because a lot of people, friend or foe alike, have been saying that you guys pretty much sent us to die at Anti Cosmo's hands.

Me: Yeah.

Jack Spicer: Oh.

Me: And also because we were content with your attack to show a test of redemption.

Laney: I think I see.

Nico: (to Eddy and Jack Spicer) Despite the thoughts of Raimundo and his team at the time, the thought of sending you two to die at Anti Cosmo's hands never once entered our minds.

Me: That's right. We would never send you to die.

Qin: that would be crazy.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: It sure would be crazy.

Nico: After that, we still weren't done.

Me: Nope.

Eli: Why?

Maria: Because Darth Vader showed up.

Eli: Did he really!?

Nico: Yep. And J.D. clashed with him.

Me: It's true. It was epic.

Jack Spicer: After that, I left. Because I knew that Lynn and some of the others were probably thinking of beating me up.

Nico: I remember that though.

Lynn: Looking back, it was really stupid to think that.

Me: It was.

Maria: Not all the Anti Fairies are extinct. Foop and Anti Wanda are with us.

Me: Foop is our prisoner.

Maria: And Anti-Wanda is in our frenemies.

Laney: Yep.

SpongeBob: Yeah. And the bad luck of the Anti-fairies Is gone.

Maria: Although, Foop being Silver Surfer's archenemy is a pretty good idea.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Oh Nico. Which gene-slammer do you hope to meet next?

Nico: Right the mandatory question. How about for The Legendary Planets and the Agents of The Planets including the moon next?

Me: Wow! 21 of them! That's a record!

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Now, that was a good way to commemorate the Friday the 13th War, and that was an awesome celebration. But, we're not done yet, there's still the matter of King Diomedes to deal with, and that xenophobic, friendship-hating tyrant should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Swift Foot: Oh no, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, "Father"

A figure was heading right for us, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with his large left hand and he tossed him away with his infinite, really immense, and brute superhuman strength, and we saw who it was: it was King Diomedes, the xenophobic tyrant and former father of Swift Foot.

Nico: King Diomedes, I should've known you'd be the next one to show up.

The Dark World Goth Girls were about to attack him in a fit of rage since the memory of him having a part in those two contingency plans of The Church of Necrom have pissed them off for the last time, but Lincoln held them back by forming a wall of dark energy.

Lincoln: Easy, girls, he'll get what he deserves.

King Diomedes: You've ruined The Church of Necrom's plans to finally destroy you all, you destroyed Bully Peter and Omega Red, but I should've known those fools wouldn't be able to do the job right. Now, I will destroy you all and have my revenge!

King Diomedes went after us again in a fit of rage, but Gaea Noreninko fired a powerful blast of green energy at King Diomedes and he hit a wall, and he got out, but he was enraged.

King Diomedes: Who do you think you are to get in my way, peasant?!

Gaea Noreninko: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends and your daughter, and who's had about enough of you, you xenophobic, tyrannical monster. (Green energy aura flares up) I am Gaea Noreninko, Champion of Swift Foot, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Trust.

This horrified King Diomedes badly.

King Diomedes: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Gaea Noreninko's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with winds, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached King Diomedes, she left green energy, winds, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Gaea Noreninko: King Diomedes, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil xenophobic friendship-hating monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies and for what you did in using your own daughter to destroy all things friendship in The School of Friendship, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Gaea Noreninko was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with magic and winds surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gaea Noreninko emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gaea Noreninko grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a green energy aura with winds, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Swift Foot's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Trust and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold music note links and green crystal links and a green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Trust and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Gaea Noreninko has on a green sleeveless open blouse, short-sleeved green shirt with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, blue skirt, green bellbottom pants with white hearts, camo sneakers, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with winds on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by winds and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Gaea Noreninko felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with dark purple tips on the green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Gaea Noreninko has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gaea Noreninko's massive Sword of The Champion of

Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, magic, winds, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Swift Foot's Alicorn Greatsword of Swift Wind Trust and Swift Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade with the cutie mark of Swift Foot etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with dark purple gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and dark purple gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Gaea Noreninko, Champion of Swift Foot, The Champion of Trust, Great Cook of Greek Food, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of King Diomedes and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Trust and Wind"

ガイア・ノレニンコ、スイフトフットのチャンピオン、信頼のチャンピオン、ギリシャ料理の偉大な料理人、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、ディオメデス王とドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、ザ・メンバー友情のテーブルの騎士、そして信頼と風の力のマスター

Gaea Noreninko's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY SWIFT HURRICANE TRUST ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE SWIFT FOOT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SWIFT WIND LOVE!

We were amazed by Gaea Noreninko's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when King Diomedes saw it, he went mad with rage and tried to attack Gaea Noreninko, but Gaea Noreninko dodged King Diomedes and fired a powerful green energy blast, and it hits King Diomedes and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Gaea Noreninko's transformed, so awesome, and now, it's Swift Foot's turn.

Ken Knudson: I was just about to say, Nico. After all, she's also wanting a chance to rip apart her so-called father.

Gaea Noreninko: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Swift Trust Alicorn and Divine Swift Wind Justice) **For all the heartless evil acts he's forced her to do.**

Swift Foot: That's right, and I refuse to let that monster live any longer.

Suddenly, Swift Foot's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with winds, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached King Diomedes, she left green energy, winds, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Swift Foot: Father, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you have caused Equestria many eons ago, you are an evil xenophobic friendship-hating monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies and for what you did in using me to destroy all things friendship in The School of Friendship, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Swift Foot was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with magic and winds surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Swift Foot emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Swift Foot grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a green energy aura with winds, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Swift Foot's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Trust and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold music note links and green crystal links and a green Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Trust and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Swift Foot has on a white sleeveless Ancient Greek tunic with her cutie mark on it, gold Ancient Greek sandals, and long green sleeveless trenchcoat with winds on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Swift Foot felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with dark purple tips on the green feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Swift Foot has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Swift Foot's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, magic, winds, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Swift Foot's Alicorn Greatsword of Swift Wind Trust and Swift Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade with the cutie mark of Swift Foot etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with dark purple gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and dark purple gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Swift Foot, Redeemed Princess of Friendship, The Champion of Trust, Member of The Thracian Tribe Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of King Diomedes, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Friend of Many, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Member of The Redemption Squad, and Master of The Powers of Trust and Wind"

迅速な足、友情の贖われた王女、信頼のチャンピオン、トラキア族の元娘でありディオメデス王の破壊者、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、大勢の友人、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップテーブル のメンバー、リデンプション・スクワッド のメンバー、信頼と風の力のマスター

Swift Foot's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY SWIFT HURRICANE TRUST ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE SWIFT FOOT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SWIFT WIND LOVE!

We were amazed by Swift Foot's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when King Diomedes saw it, he went mad with rage and tried to attack Swift Foot, but Swift Foot dodged King Diomedes and fired a powerful green energy blast, and it hits King Diomedes and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Awesome, now Swift Foot's transformed.

Swift Foot: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Swift Trust Alicorn and Divine Swift Wind Justice) **And now, the time for my former father to receive his just punishment has finally come.**

Lincoln: You said it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Swift Foot and Gaea Noreninko.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **You've terrorized the innocent ponies and lands of Equestria for far too long, King Diomedes, and now, you will pay for every last one of your crimes in full, and you will be dethroned forever.**

Me: Your days of trying to destroy friendship are all over, you xenophobic tyrant.

Gaea Noreninko, Swift Foot, and Lincoln went after King Diomedes, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at King Diomedes, and they exploded with such incredible power as they hit him, and he was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned him badly, and the wounds he suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln flew at and grabbed King Diomedes by the neck, and he slammed him hard into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into King Diomedes' neck, and he screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of King Diomedes' powers and hatred, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and King Diomedes was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, King Diomedes was eventually weakened to such a degree, his skin turned pale and he couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from King Diomedes' neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed King Diomedes by the neck with his large left hand and hurled him into the air with his really immense and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Gaea Noreninko, Swift Foot, and Lincoln to finish him off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit King Diomedes, they exploded with incredible power, killing him for good. We cheered wildly for what Gaea Noreninko, Swift

Foot, and Lincoln did to King Diomedes as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Gaea Noreninko and Swift Foot are permanent.

Then, as King Diomedes' spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and King Diomedes' spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and he was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found him guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at King Diomedes and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at King Diomedes.

Lincoln: King Diomedes, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria because of your xenophobic and friendship-hating nature, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified King Diomedes, as he saw that his days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit King Diomedes' spirit, they exploded with incredible power and his evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

King Diomedes: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

King Diomedes' spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those he's hurt, and he'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE XENOPHOBIC FRIENDSHIP HATING TYRANNY OF KING DIOMEDES IS FINALLY OVER!

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between The Warriors of Trust and Xenophobic Tyrant of Evil.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: And we had an awesome day to commemorate the anniversary for The War Against The Anti-Fairies, plus, we also got rid of King Diomedes for good.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is the evil version of Juniper Montage.

Lauren Cunningham: We'll teach that vain celebrity wannabe a painful lesson she'll never forget.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah, you, me, and Lincoln: The Champions of Grace will teach her a little something about Grace.

Nico: You got that right, Vinyl Scratch.

Lincoln: And to make sure she doesn't try anything.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation and in his hand appeared Evil Juniper Montage's mirror, the same one she used to imprison Twilight Sparkle and her friends in. Then, Lincoln channeled purifying energy, and it surrounded the mirror and the mirror was incinerated and turned to nothing.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Dang, now that's what I call being prepared.

Lincoln: After what that vain celebrity wannabe did, I'm not taking any chances with her. Without her precious mirror, she'll be wanting one thing: bloody revenge.

Sunset Shimmer: And she'll be blinded by so much rage, she'll be unfocused and insane beyond anyone's imagining, nice one, Linky.

Vinyl Scratch was really impressed by Lincoln's planning ahead to the battle with Evil Juniper Montage tomorrow, she had an atomic red blush on her face, and then, she kissed Lincoln on the cheek, and we saw it plain as day.

Nico: Vinyl Scratch, do you have feelings for Lincoln?

This caused Vinyl Scratch to blush like crazy. But, as it turns out, she wasn't the only one, Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face too, and we saw that he also had feelings for Vinyl Scratch.

Me: Hey, wait a sec, if I remembered right, on one of your rescues, Nico, Vinyl Scratch called Lincoln by the very nickname that Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily and his future wives call him.

Nico: Hey, yeah, I remember that clear as day.

Lincoln turned to face Vinyl Scratch, and we saw they still had atomic red blushes on their faces from Vinyl Scratch's kiss on Lincoln's cheek. But, Lincoln had a warm smile on his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful arms around Vinyl Scratch and she was blushing even more when she was wrapped around Lincoln's massive and extremely muscular body, and then, he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, which she returned as she wrapped her arms around his thick muscular neck.

The Mane 9 were stunned with surprise, and it turned into full-blown cheers.

Pinkie Pie: I knew it, I knew it, I knew Vinyl Scratch had feelings for

Linky. Oops, sorry.

Vinyl Scratch: It's okay, Pinkie. And it's true, I've had feelings for you, Lincoln, you're a very kind, compassionate, warm, and caring person, and I know you also get serious whenever some idiot threatens the lives of those around you, and.

Lincoln cupped his large right hand on the right side of Vinyl Scratch's face and cheek, and she looked into his eyes and he still had a warm smile on his face.

Lincoln: You're not the only one, Vinyl Scratch. To tell you the truth, I also had feelings for you too, and I knew it was about to get out eventually, but now's as good a time as any, and I swear to you, I will love you just as much as I do with my many future wives.

We were impressed by that declaration.

Nico: Now, that's some declaration, but you also got admire the dedication and bold bravery.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: You said it.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Vinyl Scratch's neck with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

When she saw it, she knew it meant she was now part of Lincoln's harem and one of his many future wives, Vinyl Scratch had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Vinyl Scratch's waist and Vinyl Scratch still wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and they passionately kissed again on the lips, and we cheered for them. We even had smiles on our faces and tears in our eyes too.

Octavia Melody: (Smiles) I'm so proud of you, Vinyl Scratch.

Nico: (Sniffles) I think we all are, Octavia.

Me: Me too, Nico.

Luna Loud: Dude, if they also get married in the future, you know we're going to rock at the wedding.

Sam: You bet, and we'll wait to see if Vinyl Scratch asks The Moon Goats to play at the wedding.

D.J. Dalmatian: The Moon Goats, that band that consisted of you, Luna, Sully, and Mazzy?

Luna Loud: The very ones, D.J.

Lincoln: Now, now, we'll have plenty of time for planning that in the future when the wedding comes in the future.

Nico: Lincoln's right, but one day, we got to meet your bandmates, Sully and Mazzy.

Sam: You'll love meeting them, and they're also born to rock.

Eli: I met them, and they're cool.

Me: Same here when I first moved to Michigan, and they really know how to rock.

Nico: Yep.

We had a great party and an awesome anniversary. With 3 days left till the war, we're going to be ready for Evil Starlight Glimmer and make that monster pay for her crimes.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave

me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tea Gardner, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Waspinator, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to U.A. Academy for heroes and Himiko, me and Camie are going to get some training in and master more of our powers. Also we're going to battle some of the minor villains there. Also We're going to face Another Terraspin. And we're going to meet 21 Gene-slammers. They are the Halinora Sisters and they are the gene-slammers for the Agents of the Planets and the Legendary Planets in Nico's classes. They are as follows:

Naomi Halinora - Master Hyperion

Gina Halinora - Agent of Wisdom - Mercury

Vania Halinora - Agent of Creation - Venus

Gaea Halinora - Agent of Mystery - Earth

Princess Serenity XXXV - Protector of the Agents - Moon

Ares Halinora - Agent of Force - Mars

Zayna Halinora - Agent of Miracles - Jupiter

Demetra Halinora - Agent of Judgement - Saturn

Kamie Halinora - Agent of Entrophy - Uranus

Aqua Halilnora - Agent of Life - Neptune

Gabby Halinora - Executor of The Underworld - Pluto

Nicole Halinora - The Supremacy Sun

Helia Halinora - The Tripper Mercury

Fayra Halinora - The Splendid Venus

Vega Halinora - Elemental HERO Terra Firma

Bianca Halinora - The Blazing Mars

Juno Halinora - The Grand Jupiter

Chun Li Halinora - The Big Saturn

Miranda Halinora - The Despair Uranus

Nereid Halinora - The Tyrant Neptune

Charon Halinora - The Suppression Pluto

This is gonna be awesome. The match-up is for Lauren Cunningham, Vinyl Scratch, and Lincoln, and they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, Evil Juniper Montage, but Lincoln had destroyed her mirror after we got rid of King Diomedes, so she won't have any tricks up her sleeve. For

Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Austin, Texas, The Music Capital of The United States, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Lord Raptor from the Darkstalkers franchise. And they're going to meet a Endymion, the Mighty Master of Magic Gene-Slammer named Sheena Kagari, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in cooking, but also a talented and powerful magician. It was Sheena that taught Lincoln how to use the spells in each category from the Elder Scrolls franchise: Illusion, Alteration, Destruction, Conjuration, and Restoration. Sheena even made a massive book that reveals the history of Tamriel from the early days to the events of Skyrim, in addition, it holds all of the information about everything else about Tamriel: from the cultures to even the spells themselves. Lincoln made Sheena an indigo blue bikini and took her to the beach, where Sheena kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Akko Kagari and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion. Get ready for a funny adventure as we go meet Eli Whitney and destroy his Flesh Eating Robots in the year 1793 and we're going to smash them to pieces.

See you all tomorrow

# FLESH EATING ROBOT MISTAKE - 1793

2 Days Left Till the War

---

KRABOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosion were going off all over the place at U.A. Academy as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tea Gardner, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Terrorsaur, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were training some of the U.A. Students. Nanette was along with us and doing the same thing to many more of the other students.

I was training Camie and Himiko and they were really learning fast!

Me: Good girls!

Qin was training Toru and Ibara.

Qin: Great job you two!

Toru: Thanks Qin.

Ibara: It's so awesome.

Varie was training Momo and Ochaco.

Momo: Wow! Yeah!

Varie: Great job girls!

Eli was trying Sirius and Kaoruko.

Eli: Good girls!

Sirius: Thanks Eli. You are a great teacher.

Eli: I learned from the best.

Nanette was training Izuku, Bakugo and the other students too and she was a great teacher.

Nanette: Great job guys! You're all learning really fast!

Izuku: Thanks sis.

Bakugo: (Pants)

Me: All right guys. Lets take a little break and resume training in 15 minutes.

We rested and got some water and food.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tea.

Tea: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome helping you out.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Tea, is it true you have a thing for Yugi?

Tea: (Blushes) Yes it is. I've known Yugi since we were starting out in dueling and I never really showed my feelings for him.

Nico: You can confess to him when you're ready.

Me: But it was really cool that you got to know the Pharaoh in Yugi too.

Eli: That's awesome that you got to know more about father.

Tea: It sure is.

Camie: I'll say and Eli that is really amazing that the Pharaoh is your father too. That makes you ancient Egyptian Royalty.

Eli: In ancestral terms yes it does.

Nicole: I think it's awesome too.

Nico: I knew you had feelings for Yugi!

Tea: Nico you don't have to rub it in.

Nico: Sorry. But I'm happy for you.

Me: Me too Tea. But you can tell Yugi when you are good and ready.

Varie: That's true.

Me: And Nanette thanks for coming to help out with training Izuku and the Alumni.

Nanette: No problem J.D. and it's awesome to help my brother and his friends.

Izuku: It sure is sis.

Nejiire: But we're all happy to be getting some training in before the big war in 2 days.

Bakugo: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yesterday was an awesome celebration.

Qin: It sure was and that day 3 years ago was the 1st ever war I was in.

Me: A big major battle for all of us too.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Also today is another big day.

Nico: What is it?

Me: I passed my test and battled Yue to become the master of the Clow Cards.

Nico: Oh right! That's right! I remember that!

Camie: Wow! That must've been an amazing battle.

Me: It was.

Maria: I remember that Horsea was giving you puppy eyes not to go through with it because we just finished the war.

Nico: Yeah I remember.

Me: Me too and I had to do it because it was part of a test on the Full Moon. I had to answer the call.

Qin: Yeah that was cute.

Lola: I know.

Terrorsaur: That was a big day for all of us though.

Himiko: That was a great war for you guys though.

Me: We've had many more before that one before many of you guys joined the team.

Nico: We sure did. Too many to count.

Haruto: But it's good you guys all won in them.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Yue even turned down Eddy's suggestion for a clip show instead.

Me: Yeah but he had to do things his way and we had to do things his way. But I took the battle to another planet.

Nico: Yes you sure did.

Camie: That was smart thinking there.

Laney: It sure was.

Pinkie Pie: That is amazing! But I'm glad you guys won that one.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I'm gonna get something from the cafeteria.

Me: Okay but hurry back.

Nico used his super speed and ran to the cafeteria and came back with a bunch of burgers.

Nico: Fast enough?

Me: Perfect.

Nico: Thanks. Also J.D. great job resurrecting Lucy's mother.

Me: Thanks Nico. You did say that she was a backup member. So I resurrected her.

Maria: I take it she saw everything about her so-called husband?

Me: She sure did and she is glad Jude is in prison.

Qin: Good. That bastard deserves to be locked up.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding. I'm glad he is.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: I'm so happy for Lucy.

Camie: Me too Maria.

Himiko: Same here.

Eri: We all are happy for her.

Ibara: Yeah.

Me: Okay guys lets head back to training. And I sense some uninvited guests here too. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: What kind of Uninvited guests?

Me: Here's one of them!

I fired a blast of blue fire and it hit a rock and exploded and out came NEEDLE HAIR!

Himiko: Needle Hair!

Nico: Now we're talking!

Me: Yep. We already killed them before so we'll have them sent to the Masters of Evil.

Needle Hair: NO WAY will I go to the Book of Vile Darkness!

Me: I'll face you first.

I went and jumped in front of her and she sent her needle hair at me and I slashed the strands with my scythe and fired waves of blue fireballs and they hit the rocks around her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

She jumped me and I kicked her in her face and smashed her into a rock.

Me: Chew on this! (ACTIVATES NEEDLE HAIR'S RIDEWATCH)

(MAD RHETORIC TOONAMI MUSIC PLAYS)

I fired waves of blue streams of fire and blasted down Needle Hair with the fire and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down but not out!

Kaito: (takes out Zero One gear) Our turn now!

Zocks: (gets out Zi O gear) I think we can do this!

Me: I KNOW you all can do this.

Terrorsaur: Time for some action. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Kaito got a Progrise Key Sword and Zocks got a Zi-O Sword!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Needle Hair: You will pay for what you did to All for One!

Me: All for One got what he deserved for his crimes. WOLF MOON FLAME STYLE NINJA ART: SKULL STORM!

I swung my scythe and fired waves of blue fire and the blast formed into a bunch of fire skulls and they smashed her down and knocked her out.

Me: One down.

Then MARTIAL HAIR came out!

Nico: Martial Hair!

Martial Hair: DIE!

She charged at me with Drills for her hair and I formed a force field and blocked them.

Fiona Hernandez: Time for you to burn! HYPER BLAZE!

She fired a massive blast of fire and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sougo: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) Don't leave us out!

Geiz: (gets out Wing Knight Ridewatch) I got the name of the Ryuki Ridewatches changed. But the activation sounds are still the same.

Armor Time! (Darkwing screeching followed by keyboard music) Advent! Knight!

Sougo got LightspeedRescueArmor while Geiz got WingKnightArmor.

They fired laser blasts and knocked out Martial Hair.

Then out came SICKLE CLAW!

Me: Whoa you look like a slug.

Sickle Claw: Yeah I get that a lot. Name's Sickle Claw.

Me: I like the name. And it fits perfectly with your scythe blade hands.

Sickle Claw: Thanks for the compliment.

Me: You're welcome.

I swung my scythe and he clashed with it and then Ochaco touched him and lifted him into the air.

Nico: Nice! Now for this.

Eri: Let me do one Nico.

Nico: Sure Eri.

Eri activated her Ridewatch for Barnyard Dawg!

(ANGEL OF DARKNESS BY ALEX CHRISTENSEN AND DA ANGERBOYZ PLAYS)

Eri: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PITCH BLACK ANGEL WINGS SPREAD AND DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Angel of Darkness

Angel of Darkness

The world is in your hand

But I will fight until the end

Angel of Darkness

Angel of Darkness

Don't follow your command

But I will fight and I will stand

When darkness falls pain is all

The Angel of Darkness

Will leave behind and I will fight

The love is lost

Beauty and light

Have vanished from garden of delight

The dreams are gone

Midnight has come

The darkness is our new kingdom

Angel of Darkness

Angel of Darkness

The world is in your hand

But I will fight until the end

Angel of Darkness

Angel of Darkness

Don't follow your command

But I will fight and I will stand

Hunt goes on deep in the night

Time to pray down on your knees

You can't hide from me

Etern the light

Until my last breath I will fight

(I will fight, I will fight, I will fight, I will fight)

Now realize

The stars they die

Darkness has fallen in paradise

But we'll be strong

And we will fight

Against the creatures of the night

Angel of Darkness

Angel of Darkness

The world is in your hand

But I will fight until the end

Angel of Darkness

Angel of Darkness

Don't follow your command

But I will fight and I will stand

She flew and fired waves of energy and they formed into cartoon gags and bashed Sickle Claw down!

Qin: That was great Eri!

Me: Well done kiddo. Not bad for your first time using a Ridewatch.

Eri gave me an eye smile.

May: You could be a good archenemy for our friend Damon.

Me: That's true. We picked you as the Archenemy of Damon from the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Sickle Claw: I'm honored to have one of the Power Rangers as my archenemies.

Nico: Yep. And we picked Jason Lee Scott as the Gold Zeo Ranger as Martial Hair's archenemy.

Eli: And Kat Hillard as Needle Hair's archenemy.

Qin: Yep.

Sickle Claw: Neat.

Nico: Yeah.

Sickle Claw: Yep. I know when I'm beat.

He left and went to the bleachers.

Then out came GORILLA!

Gorilla (MHA): I'LL SMASH YOU!

Nico: I don't think so!

Terrorsaur: Chew on this!

He fired waves of energy from his blaster and smashed Gorilla down in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And this too. (ACTIVATES BEAST WARS MEGATRON'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired Purple Laser Blasts and they hit Gorilla and knocked her down and she was out cold.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Doing great so far guys! Keep it up!

Ibara: Will do.

?: YOU HEROES WILL DIE!

Then a figure came out and it was CHIZOME AKAGURO A.K.A. STAIN THE HERO KILLER!

---

Chizome Akaguro, or better known as Hero Killer: Stain and formerly the vigilante Stendhal, is a major antagonist in the Manga/Anime Series My Hero Academia. He is a Villain and former vigilante that is notorious for killing many Pro Heroes that go against his ideology. He serves as the main antagonist in the Vs. Hero Killer Arc, and the titular main antagonist in the Stendahl Arc of My Hero Academia: Vigilantes.

He is voiced by Gou Inoue in the Japanese version who also voiced Keyloid from Tokumei Sentai Go-Busters, and Robert McCollum in the English dubbed version, the latter of whom is best known for voicing Shinobu Sensui in Yu Yu Hakusho, Reiner Braun in Attack on Titan and Donquixote Doflamingo in One Piece.

Sometime before the series Chizome was inspired by All Might to enter a private hero school to be just like him. However, he descended into hopelessness and despair after realizing that most students simply wanted fame and fortune. This caused Chizome to drop out and start the revival of heroes ideology but no one listened, so eventually he became the vigilante Stendhal using action and violence to change the world.

Chizome later took on a career as a vigilante named Stendhal, where he would kill villains. Around this time, he was working in a villain operation with Kuin Hachisuka, who was selling drugs to criminals that would enhance their Quirks. Later on, he got himself in a fight with the vigilante, Knuckleduster, who ended up smashing his nose. Stendhal eventually returned back to Kuin, only to betray her. Eventually, he cut off his entire nose completely and eventually becomes his current persona, Stain.

Stain was first mentioned in an incident where he nearly killed Ingenium. He later appeared on a building in the middle of town. He began by stating how people are misguided and that he will be the one to show them reality. He was approached by Kurogiri who asked that they could meet elsewhere.

Stain was brought to the League of Villains hideout where he met Tomura Shigaraki, who was interested in making him join his group. Stain had no interest, as he did not approve of Tomura's goals of destroying All Might and other people who stands in his way. Their meeting ended up becoming physical when Stain had pinned down Tomura but amused by his defiance. As the meeting with the League of Villains ended, he expressed interest in seeing Tomura develop with time and asked to be returned to Hosu so that he could resume his work.

Stain cornered a hero in the alley that he deemed a fake. He was about to kill him until Tenya Iida decides to confront him. Chizome did not want to fight the teen but the latter was insistent on getting vengeance on for his older brother, Igenium, that he nearly killed. After getting into a skirmish, Stain decides that he would kill Tenya since he did not uphold the true values of a hero and was blinded by vengeance and vigilantism. Izuku appeared soon enough to prevent Stain from killing Tenya.

The fight continued when Stain overwhelmed Izuku. He decides that he would spare Izuku's life since he is a true hero who is willing to save his friend. Stain turned his attention back to attempting to kill Tenya and other individual. Shoto also appeared as a back up to stop Stain from killing the men. The fight dragged on for nearly ten minutes until Stain was knocked out by a combined attack from Izuku and Tenya.

After the fight, Stain was immobilized and taken by the men and was about to be handed over to the police. When one of the Nomus tried to kidnap Izuku, he got up and immediately attack the Nomu. He saved Izuku and then decided to take him as a hostage. Endeavor appeared on the scene, as Stain let out an intense amount of blood lust which left everyone there in fear. Before collapsing from his injuries, he said that he would not want to be killed off by any of the fake heroes and that he deserves to be killed off by All Might. After collapsing, Stain was taken into custody by the police. His detainment became one of the major news outbreak throughout Japan and other places.

After his arrest and imprisonment, Chizome's ideology would become an inspiration to many villains and an excuse to commit horrible crimes against the public.

After All For One was defeated, he was later arrested and placed in Tartarus. Stain observed him, while still recovering from his injuries.

Stain was still kept imprisoned in Tartarus, along with many other villains, and appears to have fully recover from his injuries. He was originally planned to have a face to face meeting with All Might himself, but due to unknown circumstances, All Might had to delay the meeting.

Like the rest of the prisoners, Stain was freed from his imprisonment when Tomura proceeded to break into the prison with Near-High End Nomus, allowing him to escape. He eventually made his way to an abandoned building, presumably his home, where he came across his katana and unsheathed it. Free to operate under his own terms now, he proceeds to resume his duty as the Hero Killer once more. He then eavesdropped on Izuku's conversation with All Might, telling his mentor that he shouldn't worry about him since he can now take care of himself, before leaping away as All Might collapses and cries.

---

Me: So you are Stain!

Nico: Not good!

Himiko Toga: I don't know what the hell I was thinking wanting to become like you!

Me: Well you'll be the second villain we gave the Black Gates too!

Stain: YOU SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass motherfucker!

He roared in rage and then I swung my scythe and then slashed and cleaved him in half and bisected him!

I went over to Stain.

Bakugo: Jesus, I know certain heroes are in it for the fame but that doesn't mean they have to be murdered!

Nico: You got that right. With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility.

Me: That's right! And Stain, You are not fit to be in the Masters of Evil.

I drew a kanji on him and then gave him the Black Gates. He was obliterated from existence forever!

Izuku: Don't know how many reunions I can take.

Me: As long as the rest are all minor villains. But at least Stain is gone forever now.

Nico: Yeah I hated that guy.

Me: Me too. But he was too easy.

Lincoln: And I sense that the Church of Necrom brought him back.

Me: Not good.

Then we saw MOONFISH! He was totally wrapped up in black bindings and was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up lunatic.

Me: So he is Moonfish!

Maria: Aisha can be his archenemy.

Me: Yep. We agreed on that.

Nico: Yeah.

He sent blades at us from his mouth and I slashed them and melted them and teleported and kicked him in the face and knocked him out.

Qin: YEAH!

Dabi then came out!

Me: Dabi, good to see you again.

Dabi: You too J.D. And thank you for giving me the love that I lost back when my father hurt me.

Me: It was my pleasure Dabi. But you will be my brother because no one deserves to be treated that way.

Dabi: You're right on that. Thank you. And I have good news. I picked Zach Taylor as my archenemy.

Nico: Cool! Zach will love that.

Dabi: Also, what was up with that little pink guy when I saw you guys?

Nico: He was nervous about the battle All For One that he drank alcohol.

Me: We have Digimon and Pokemon that drink beer. It's really crazy.

Eli: Yeah.

Dabi: Wow that is really unusual.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: If we ever see Endeavor we need to have a serious talk with him.

Nico: Yeah he has no right to treat his son the way he did.

Laney: I agree with you there.

Dabi: Don't be too harsh on him. He's shown a lot of remorse for that. And besides, no matter our differences, he's still my father.

Me: Okay. We'll try to keep our tempers discreet. We already have too much on our plates anyway because of the war coming up in the next couple of days.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Endeavor if you are here we need to talk.

Endeavor then came.

Endeavor: You called?

Me: We need to talk about your son Dabi.

Nico: But first we need to stop the fight but just temporarily.

Me: Everyone stand down for a sec. We need to have a talk with Endeavor here.

They did so.

Me: Okay sorry about that.

Endeavor (chuckles weakly): Whatever you have to say about my treatment of my son, I won't hold against you. I've been hating myself for that as well.

Bakugo: You need to be a better dad. That's all I'm saying.

Me: I agree there. Now I believe you owe your son something to say.

Endeavor went over to Dabi.

Dabi: Dad I..

Endeavor: No son it's all MY fault. I put too much pressure on you and caused you too much pain and made you snap and turn you into a monster. I should not have pushed you so hard the way I did and that I am so sorry. I should have been a good father to you.

Dabi: You don't need to go further then that. There's plenty of blame to go around. On both of us.

Endeavor: I know son.

They hugged and it was great.

Nico: At least that is one bond repaired.

Me: Maybe we can have Dabi join the Redemption Squad too.

Nico: Good idea.

Endeavor: If you don't mind, me and my son have some catching up.

Me: Go for it.

They went to the bleachers.

Me: Now we can get back to the battle.

Camie: Yeah. At least Dabi and Endeavor reconciled.

Me: That's good they did.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: At least he wasn't like Ozai.

Me: Thank goodness. That's the last thing anyone wants.

One by one we defeated numerous minor villains that were all in the M.O.E.

Me: That was all too easy. And we gave Stain the Black Gates.

Qin: We sure did.

Momo: Thank goodness.

Me: But we're not done yet.

Then we saw a floating turtle shell? Then out came a black version of Terraspin!

Me: Whoa! Another Terraspin!

Nico: Wow! This is the final alien of the Andromeda Galaxy 5.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And who is our Geochelone Aerio friend here?

Another Terraspin: (In a girls voice) You do know me J.D.

Me: (Gasp!) Florrence Gunnerson! Wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Florrence Gunnerson and she is a girl who doesn't remember her origins prior to meeting me.

Nico: Wow what happened?

Me: She had no recollection of her family or origins because she was dropped off at an orphanage as a baby. So when we were in school I did some detective work with her and some DNA Tests. What we found out is that her biological mother Miranda fled the country to get away from her Abusive husband Jack who was a convicted murderer.

Everyone gasped!

Nico: That's terrible! But she did the right thing getting away from him before he could kill her.

Eli: Where is she now?

Me: She's living on an island hidden on a lake in Laos.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yep. Jack was executed for capital murder and buried in an unmarked grave.

Nico: Wow! That's good that her mother saved her by putting her in that orphanage.

Another Terraspin: That's right. And thank goodness mom left. She loved me more than anything.

Me: She sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Albedo turned into Negative Terraspin.

Negative Terraspin: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Terraspin: Just to reunite me with my mother.

Me: We can easily do that for you later on.

Nico: Yeah we sure can.

Another Terraspin: I know. And I knew that Swartz was lying to me too.

Nico: Good.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Terraspin: I know. But hit me with your best shot!

Me: With pleasure! (ACTIVATES PHARAOH'S RIDEWATCH) I hope one day we can help Tenchi Masaki and his friends soon.

(THE TIDE IS HIGH BY ATOMIC KITTEN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EGYPTIAN SYMBOLS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Never give up

Never give up

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

I'm not the kind of girl
Who gives up just like that
Oh, no
It's not the things you do that tease
And hurt me bad
But it's the way you do the things you do to me
I'm not the kind of girl who gives up just like that
Oh, no
The tide is high but I'm holding on
I'm gonna be your number one
The tide is high but I'm holding on
I'm gonna be your number one
Number one (Number one)
Number one (Number one)
Every girl wants you to be her man
But I'll wait right here 'til it's my turn
I'm not the kind of girl
Who gives up just like that
Oh, no
The tide is high but I'm holding on
I'm gonna be your number one
The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one
Number one, number one
Every time that I get the feeling
You give me something to believe in
Every time that I got you near me
I know the way that I want it to be
But u know I'm gonna take my chance now
I'm gonna make it happen somehow
And you know I can take the pressure
A moment's pain for a lifetime's pleasure
Every girl wants you to be her man
But I'll wait right here 'til it's my turn
I'm not the kind of girl
Who gives up just like that
Oh, no
The tide is high but I'm holding on
I'm gonna be your number one
The tide is high but I'm holding on
I'm gonna be your number one
Every time that I get the feeling
You give me something to believe in
Every time that I got you near me

I know the way that I want it to be

But u know I'm gonna take my chance now

I'm gonna make it happen som how

And you know I can take the pressure

A moment's pain for a lifetime's pleasure

The tide is high but I'm holding on

I'm gonna be your number one

I danced and fired waves of energy and symbols and smashed her down all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: (takes out Xaldin's ridewatch) Time to blow you away!

Nico activated it and got Xaldin's spears.

(ROCK YOU LIKE A HURRICANE BY THE SCORPIONS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TORNADOES SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

It's early morning, the sun comes out

Last night was shaking and pretty loud

My cat is purring, it scratches my skin

So what is wrong with another sin?

The bitch is hungry, she needs to tell

So give her inches and feed her well

More days to come, new places to go

I've got to leave, it's time for a show

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

My body is burning, it starts to shout

Desire is coming, it breaks out loud

Lust is in cages 'til storm breaks loose

Just have to make it with someone I choose

The night is calling, I have to go

The wolf is hungry, he runs the show

He's licking his lips, he's ready to win

On the hunt tonight for love at first sting

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Are you ready, baby?)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Rock you like a hurricane

It's early morning, the sun comes out

Last night was shaking and pretty loud

My cat is purring, it scratched my skin

So what is wrong with another sin?

The night is calling, I have to go

The wolf is hungry, he runs the show

He's licking his lips, he's ready to win

On the hunt tonight for love at first sting

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Are you ready, baby?)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Come on, come on, come on, come on)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Nico danced and fired wind blasts and smashed Another Terraspin down.

Camie: Awesome! Now for this! (Activates Evil Aurora Woman's Ridewatch)

(LIVE FOR THE ONE I LOVE BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA SWIRLS AROUND HER)

A million stars' light

This beautiful night

This is not a night to die

Let me sing and dance beneath the sky

I have such love to give, to give

I want a chance to live

Live, for the one I love

Love, as no one has loved

Give, asking nothing in return

Free, free to find my way

Free to have my say

Free to see the day

Be like I used to be

Like a wild bird free

With all of life in me

Live, for the one I love

Love, as no one has loved

Give, asking nothing in return

Though this world tears us apart

We're still together in my heart

I want the world to hear my cry

And even if I have to die

Love will not die

Love will change the world

Live, for the one I love

Love, as no one has loved

Give, asking nothing in return

I'll love until love wears me away

I'll die and I know my love will stay

And I know, I know my love will stay

She danced and fired waves of energy and aurora and smashed her down.

Eijiro got out a record player and started playing the TMNT song.

Tenya: Dammit, Eijiro! Now is not the time!

Nico: I thought that was funny.

Me: Yep.

Qin: But now for some fun. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH) Time to freeze!

She fired an ice blast and froze Another Terraspin!

Nico: Awesome!

Tea: My turn!

She activated Copperhead's Ridewatch.

She danced with the power of the snake and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Terraspin!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: That was awesome Tea!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

Tea: I've learned a lot about dancing.

Maria: We can tell.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: So awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Hope the next gene-slammers come.

May: They should be here any minute now.

?: Did someone call!?

We then saw 21 figures appear and they were The Agents of The Planets and the Legendary Planets!

Me: WHOA! The Agents of the Planets and the Legendary Planets!

Master Hyperion: (In a girls Voice) Yep.

They reverted back and we saw that they were 21 girls and had Angel Wings of their signature colors and had the symbols of the planets on their arms and foreheads!

Nico: The Halinora Sisters! Whoa!

Qin: Wow! It's awesome to see you girls again!

Naomi Halinora: You too Qin. Sorry we should introduce ourselves to you all.

They did so and we met

Naomi Halinora - Master Hyperion

Gina Halinora - Agent of Wisdom - Mercury

Vania Halinora - Agent of Creation - Venus

Gaea Halinora - Agent of Mystery - Earth

Princess Serenity XXXV - Protector of the Agents - Moon

Ares Halinora - Agent of Force - Mars

Zayna Halinora - Agent of Miracles - Jupiter

Demetra Halinora - Agent of Judgement - Saturn

Kamie Halinora - Agent of Entrophy - Uranus

Aqua Halilnora - Agent of Life - Neptune

Gabby Halinora - Executor of The Underworld - Pluto

Nicole Halinora - The Supremacy Sun

Helia Halinora - The Tripper Mercury

Fayra Halinora - The Splendid Venus

Vega Halinora - Elemental HERO Terra Firma

Bianca Halinora - The Blazing Mars

Juno Halinora - The Grand Jupiter

Chun Li Halinora - The Big Saturn

Miranda Halinora - The Despair Uranus

Nereid Halinora - The Tyrant Neptune

Charon Halinora - The Suppression Pluto

Varie: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Camie: Yeah but wait Serenity are you related to…

Princess Serenity XXXV: Yes I am the direct descendant of Queen Serenity of the Moon Kingdom and the distant ancestral relative of her daughter Princess Serenity.

Nico: That's cool!

Qin: Wow! And Queen Serenity and Sailor Moon are with us right now.

Eli: Yeah.

Camie: It's a long story on that.

Izuku: Yeah.

Nereid Halinora: We'll have to hear about it soon.

Charon Halinora: Yeah it will be awesome.

Gaea Halinora: First lets get Florrence here back to normal.

They fired waves of elements and smashed her down and she reverted back and I caught her ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Francesca Giordano is definitely getting this one.

I went over to Florrence and she was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had green clothes.

Florrence Gunnerson: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You'll be all right.

I held her and picked her up.

Maria: This sets the record for the most Gene Slammers in one day:

Nico: Boy it sure does.

Eli: But it's awesome having you all with us.

Bianca Halinora: I agree too.

Vega Halinora: We saw your battle and it was all awesome.

Me: It sure was. Vega what happened to your face?

Vega Halinora: Oh this? I've had this scar since I got into a fight with a bully at school. He slashed my face when I was defending a kid from him.

Maria: Ouch!

Qin: Yikes.

Vega Halinora: Yeah.

Me: But this is amazing. Lincoln now how Gene-slammer girls for the Legendary Planets and now Nico has Gene-slammers for the Agents of the Planets and the Legendary Planets.

Nico: Yep.

Tea: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Juno Halinora: Well we went to Astronomy Class together with him and we have lots of memories with him.

Chun Li Halinora: But our favorites are when we helped Nico with discovering new Nebulae in the galaxy that the telescopes haven't seen before.

Nicole Halinora: Yeah we discovered all kinds of nebulae and new kinds of planets out there and they were amazing.

Kamie Halinora: They were all cool. We got junior astronomer awards for them too.

Nico: We sure did.

Lisa Loud: That is most amazing and impressive.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them all.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Halinora sisters: We missed you too Nico.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Alexis are heading to Austin, Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Lord Raptor from the Darksiders franchise.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Austin, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Lord Raptor from the Darksiders franchise.

Nicole: Oh, I know that undead rocker all too well, he's been trying to get his hands on Hsien-Ko, and he thinks he's in love with her.

Nico: What?! Oh, he's going down!

Me: Big time.

Hsien-Ko: As if I'm going to let King Raptor get his hands on me, he's going to get burned alive.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Hsien-Ko, that's what we're going to do to him, and this time, he's never rising from the grave again. And thanks for joining us, Alexis.

Alexis: You're welcome, Lincoln, and this is our first time here in Austin, Texas.

Luna Loud: It's also known as The Music Capital of The US, and I've always wanted to come here to Austin, Texas. But, if that zombie rocker thinks he's getting his hands on Hsien-Ko, I'll show him what happens when he uses rock and roll for evil.

Lincoln: I think he needs a nice hard lesson on that, Luna.

Vinyl Scratch: Using music for evil, that reminds me of Evil Juniper Montage, that vain celebrity wannabe.

Luna Loud: But, unlike her, King Raptor has talent in rock and roll.

Nico: But using it for evil and trying to make Hsien-Ko his, that's one thing that's about to cost him his undead life.

Lincoln: Yeah.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by King Raptor, and he's going to claim their souls.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by King Raptor, and he's going to claim their souls.

?: (Girl's voice) That undead evil rocker, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw Endymion, the Mighty Master of Magic, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Endymion, the Mighty Master of Magic, cool.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sheena Kagari, but we'll talk later, we've got an evil undead rocker to deal with.

We rushed over, and right before King Raptor could claim their souls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at King Raptor, and that allowed the five girls to get to safety and inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from King Raptor, and when that zombie rocker saw Hsien-Ko with Lincoln, that pissed him off.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd rise from The Underworld to get your hands on Hsien-Ko again, King Raptor.

Hsien-Ko: And I'm here to tell you that you aren't going to try and make me yours, I'm with Lincoln, because he's a kind, compassionate, and strong man, and you're nothing but evil.

King Raptor: (Australian Accent) Then, I'll kill him and make you mine!

Lincoln: You can't kill me, I'm immortal, but you, you're not going to be for much longer.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Alexis, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after King Raptor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Luna, and Vinyl Scratch played on electric guitars and fired powerful shockwaves from the guitars and when they hit King Raptor, they exploded with incredible power and the undead zombie rocker was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln, Luna, and Vinyl Scratch: GOODNIGHT AUSTIN, TEXAS!

Nico: AWWW, YEAH!

Lincoln: Consider this your last rock and roll tour, King Raptor. (To Sheena Kagari) And it's so good to see you again, Sheena Kagari.

Sheena Kagari reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing hot pink hair, turquoise eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful hot pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Endymion, The Mighty Master of Magic, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark purple blouse, sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, black pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with magic and stars on the coattails, and Endymion, The Mighty Master of Magic on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Endymion, The Mighty Master of Magic-themed greatsword with Endymion, The Mighty Master of Magic etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large purple gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Sheena Kagari: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sheena Kagari and they hugged, and Sheena Kagari is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sheena Kagari: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sheena Kagari, she's my Guardian

Angel from Japan and classmate in cooking, but also a talented and powerful magician. It was Sheena that taught me how to use the spells in each category from the Elder Scrolls franchise: Illusion, Alteration, Destruction, Conjuration, and Restoration.

My jaw and Nico's dropped.

Nico: No way, you also know how to use the spells in each category from the Elder Scrolls franchise: Illusion, Alteration, Destruction, Conjuration, and Restoration?!

Lincoln: Yep, sorry I didn't tell you about that. But, you'll see them in action soon.

Me and Nico: That's okay, Linc.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D. and Sheena even made a massive book that reveals the history of Tamriel from the early days to the events of Skyrim, in addition, it holds all of the information about everything else about Tamriel: from the cultures to even the spells themselves.

Sheena took out a massive book and in its pages was the history of Tamriel from the early days to the events of Skyrim, in addition, it holds all of the information about everything else about Tamriel: from the cultures to even the spells themselves, and we were stunned.

Nico: This is incredible: a detailed account of Tamriel from the early days to the events of Skyrim, and all the information about everything else about Tamriel from the cultures to even the spells themselves.

Me: Yeah, that's awesome.

Lincoln: I also made Sheena an indigo blue bikini and took her to the beach, where Sheena kissed me on the lips.

Me: That's awesome.

Lincoln: Plus, I also found out she's also the cousin of Akko Kagari and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Nico: What? She's Akko's cousin? That's so awesome, then that means, she's also a witch.

Akko: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Sheena.

Sheena Kagari: You too, Akko.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sheena Kagari's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Sheena Kagari: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sheena.

Sheena Kagari had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sheena Kagari's waist and Sheena Kagari wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Hikari Touno, Marie Vlaanderen, and Nana Izumizaki from Super Mobile Legend Dinagiga, Sara Yuki from Choujuu Kishin Dancougar, and Laura Sullivan from Super Bestial Machine God Dancougar.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hikari Touno, Marie Vlaanderen, and Nana Izumizaki from Super Mobile Legend Dinagiga, Sara Yuki from Choujuu Kishin Dancougar, and Laura Sullivan from Super Bestial Machine God Dancougar.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hikari Touno: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hikari Touno and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from King Raptor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive and indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Hikari Touno: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hikari Touno: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hikari Touno, Marie Vlaanderen, Nana Izumizaki, Sara Yuki, and Laura Sullivan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was King Raptor from the Darksiders franchise.

But, when Lincoln showed what he, Luna, and Vinyl Scratch did in rocking the house down and sending that zombie rocker to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Sheena Kagari have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Did King Raptor get sent by The Church of Necrom to destroy us? Because, if they did, they've just… !

Nicholette Torrington: No, it wasn't, it was due to finding out Hsien-Ko is now part of Linky's harem, and that's what pissed him off, it was just pure jealousy.

Bertha Sellington: But, that undead zombie rocker got sent to The Black Gates, thanks to Lincoln, Luna, and Vinyl Scratch rocking Austin, Texas, and sending King Raptor into permanent retirement.

Lincoln: That'll teach him for using rock and roll for evil.

Nico: Yeah.

---

After sending King Raptor to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sheena Kagari saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sheena Kagari: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sheena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sheena Kagari: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sheena, what memories did you have with

Lincoln?

Sheena Kagari: Oh, I got a good one, it was while I was teaching Lincoln how to use the spells in each category from the Elder Scrolls franchise: Illusion, Alteration, Destruction, Conjuration, and Restoration. I realized that his skills in magic were growing even more and he was learning a lot about magic, so I decided to put those skills to the test: I created wooden dummies of the villains from the past that you guys killed, and he demonstrated the Destruction category spells by using Lightning Storm, and he fired a powerful continuous stream of lightning at the wooden dummies and they were destroyed.

Mara: That's truly amazing.

Sheena Kagari: It also gets even better, Mara, we suddenly heard the sound of a loud angry shriek in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she was really mad as heck again, and she was heading over to kill Lincoln again for another stupid reason, and he demonstrated the spells from the Illusion category by using Hypnotic Gaze, and he forced Lori to look into his eyes, and she fell under the spell and he ordered her to head back home and tell the parents of what she tried to do to her own brother, and she got grounded for nine weeks.

Nico: Whoa, you also used Hypnotic Gaze?! Wow!

Me: No wonder Lori confessed like that on that day, that was awesome.

Sheena Kagari: He also demonstrated the spells from the Alteration category by using Transmute by turning a piece of Iron Ore I found in the park into a silver bar, for the Conjuration category, he used Flame Thrall, Frost Thrall, and Storm Thrall and summoned a Flame, Frost, and Storm Atronach, and for the Restoration category, he used Guardian Circle and protected us both from Lynn, who was on yet another rampage, and she was driven off.

Luna Loud: No wonder I saw Lynn panicking like crazy, she tried to step into The Guardian Circle and unfortunately, she was driven off.

Nico: And you were also able to summon a Flame, Frost, and Storm Atronach, Linc?! That's really awesome!

Me: It sure is. Plus, I was surprised Sheena made a massive book revealing the history of Tamriel from the early days to the events of Skyrim, in addition, holding all the information about everything else about Tamriel: from the cultures to even the spells themselves.

Lincoln: It was really incredible that she made that book about Tamriel.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were heading out for a special mission: Lincoln and Relena Septim are going to destroy The Aldmeri Dominion as they have caused nothing but trouble especially starting the Skyrim Civil War in the first place.

Nico: So, this is it, we're going to destroy The Aldmeri Dominion.

Lincoln: Yeah, those bastards have caused nothing but trouble, especially since they were the ones who started the Skyrim Civil War in the first place, and since Relena Septim is the daughter of Uriel Septim VII, that makes her heiress to the Empire of Tamriel.

Relena Septim: Yes, but as long as The Aldmeri Dominion are still here and running loose, the Empire of Tamriel and its people are not safe, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Their days of causing trouble for the Empire of Tamriel and the people are about to end here and now, Relena. We're both going to put an end to them here and now, and ever since the word had reached of Lord Naarfin's death, they're now wanting blood, but they all made a very huge mistake in underestimating their opponent.

Eli: Yeah. So, where are they at?

Lincoln: Their headquarters are at the Thalmor Embassy, Northwatch Keep, Thalmor Headquarters, Abandoned Lodge, and Northshore Landing. So, I think we should destroy the Thalmor Embassy, Northwatch Keep, Abandoned Lodge, and Northshore Landing, and then, we go together to destroy Thalmor

Headquarters.

Nico: Good idea, Linc.

We advanced and proceeded to destroy the Thalmor Embassy, Northwatch Keep, Abandoned Lodge, and Northshore Landing, and we also killed the Thalmor Archers, Thalmor Soldiers, Thalmor Wizards, Northwatch Archers, Northwatch Guards, and Northwatch Wizards who were stationed there as well, and Lincoln absorbed all of the spilled blood and absorbed and assimilated all of their powers.

Then, we head for The Thalmor Headquarters, and waiting for us were Elenwen, Ancano, Ondolemar, Rulindil, Ancarion, Captain Valmir, Estormo, Muril, and Agent Lorcalin and they were furious.

Elenwen: So, the killers of Lord Naarfin have arrived. Now, we will kill you all and reduce the Empire of Tamriel to ashes!

Lincoln: That's never going to happen, Elenwen.

Relena Septim: That's right. For many years, The Aldmeri Dominion have caused nothing but trouble, and for what you monsters have done in causing the Skyrim Civil War, there can be no forgiveness for any of you. For the numerous crimes you've committed against the Empire of Tamriel and the people, you are all sentenced to death.

Relena Septim and Lincoln unholstered their massive greatswords and went after Elenwen, Ancano, Ondolemar, Rulindil, Ancarion, Captain Valmir, Estormo, Muril, and Agent Lorcalin, and they proceed to cut them down and Lincoln sucked out and absorbed and assimilated all of their magic and powers and he made them his own, and then, they cut off their heads, and then, they sent them to The Black Gates forever. Relena and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs, and they fired energy beams which destroyed The Thalmor Headquarters for good.

Nico: That'll teach those supremacist bastards!

Lincoln: Yep, today marks the end of The Aldmeri Dominion, and now, with their deaths, peace will finally return to the land of Tamriel

once and for all.

Then, Relena Septim went up to Lincoln, and Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful arms around Relena Septim and she was blushing even more when she was wrapped around Lincoln's massive and extremely muscular body, and then, he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, which she returned as she wrapped her arms around his thick muscular neck, as we all cheered.

Mara: Finally, The Aldmeri Dominion is gone for good, and Tamriel can finally be at peace.

Kynareth: Along with the people.

Dibella: Their desire to destroy everything and all for power led to their undoing at the hands of the heiress of The Empire of Tamriel and her future husband.

Mara: Indeed, Dibella.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and Relena Septim and Lincoln were named Heroes and Defenders of the Empire of Tamriel, and we were rid of The Aldmeri Dominion for good, and with their deaths, Tamriel and its people can finally live in peace.

* * *

We were later at the mall and we were having an awesome shopping trip.

Volcana: This is a nice day to be buying stuff.

Nico: Boy you said it Claire.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Guys, where are the mascots?

But then…

CLICK!

Me: Uh oh! The power went out.

Then we heard banging and it was coming from the elevator.

Poromon: GUYS! WE'RE IN HERE!

Me: Uh oh!

We went to the Elevator.

Nico: Are you guys stuck in there?

Manaphy: Yeah! We were trying to catch up to you guys but the Elevator stopped and the lights went out.

Me: A blown fuse. Don't worry guys. Me and Zipp will fix it. Hold on.

Zipp Storm: Lets go.

Me and Zipp went down to the basement of the mall.

Poliwag: Horsea, when do you think Maria and William's wedding will be?

Horsea: No idea Poliwag. But it's going to be soon.

Poliwag: I'm so excited!

In the basement me and Zipp found the fuse box.

Me: There you are.

Zipp Storm: Lets see.

We opened it.

Me: Lets see.

We saw a broken fuse circuit.

Me: There it is.

I turned off the fuse box and pulled out the circuit.

Me: Okay.

I put in a new fuse and put the circuit back in and then turned it back on and the power came on.

Zipp: There we go!

Me: All fixed.

I closed the box and we came back.

Nico: All fixed.

Octane: You guys okay in there?

Poliwag: Yeah the power is back on.

They pushed the button and came down and the door opened and they jumped into our arms.

Horsea: That was crazy!

Me: Me and Zipp fixed it. It was a blown fuse.

Nico: Good job guys. You're quite the electricians.

Me: I did a lot of work with the wiring with my dad.

Nico: Cool.

Sandstorm: I hope you guys weren't scared.

Horsea: Nah. We were cool.

Manaphy: Besides we were in tighter spots than that.

Camie: At least you weren't scared.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: Yeah.

Tussle Sprout: Horsea, in case Maria is unavailable for any reason, Arixam will take care of you.

Arixam: I am her Nobody after all.

Horsea: That's true and thank you Arixam.

Arixam: You're welcome.

---

We went back home and put our stuff we bought in our rooms and came down. And just as we were about to watch TV…

ALARM BLARES!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Nico: History Instability! Lets get to work.

We went to the satellite and Larry pulled up our mission and it was for the famous Inventor of The Cotton Gin, Eli Whitney and it was in the year 1793!

Me: Eli Whitney, the Inventor of The Cotton Gin.

Nico: Awesome! Otto wasn't he the first ever mission you went on when you became part of Time Squad?

Otto Osworth: That's right. But I'll tell you guys when we get there.

Nico: Okay.

Then Evil Xion, Evil Roxas, Xaldin, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Laxaeus, Vexan, Xigbar, Wrecking Crew, U,Foes, Dark Turtles, The Laughing Ghosts, Zeru, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Evil Aqua Man, Supreme King Jaden, Evil Orbit Woman, Roller Ghoster, Evil Vesper Woman, Judge, and Scirocco Mole appeared.

Xaldin: Can me, Evil Xion, Evil Roxas, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Laxaeus, Vexan, Xigbar, Wrecking Crew, U,Foes and Dark Turtles go with you guys?

Laughing Ghost: Me, Zeru, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Evil Aqua Man, Supreme King Jaden, Evil Orbit Woman, Roller Ghoster, Evil Vesper Woman, Judge, and Scirocco Mole can come too if you want.

Piledriver: And the Laughing Ghosts and Roller Ghoster can talk now.

Nico: Awesome! And yes you all can go with.

Qin: We're going to meet Eli Whitney.

Camie: Yep.

Long Haul: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do some for the Evil HERO Monsters.

Bonnie Terrez: Wow! Those are great ideas!

Camie: Scary.

Rhonda Monroe: And I'm the gene-slammer for Evil HERO Inferno Wing. This will be interesting to see some for your friends Nico.

Qin: It sure will.

Laney: Yeah.

Zeru: Let's get going.

Marluxia: Who knows what kind of time change is happening now?

Bulldozer: Maybe the war's about to happen early.

Nico: Don't jump to conclusions like that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who

the figure was: it was none other than Evil Juniper Montage, and she's still absolutely furious that Lincoln destroyed her mirror yesterday, and that we were still alive, and now, she's heading here to get her revenge and kill us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Juniper Montage on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and that vain celebrity wannabe's still absolutely furious I destroyed her mirror yesterday, and that we were still alive, and now, she's heading here to get her revenge and kill us all.

Me: Ooh, should've guessed that was coming.

Lauren Cunningham: Either way, that celebrity fraud's going to be defamed forever.

Vinyl Scratch: And sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Using magic to gain fame by force, that's just like what Starlight Glimmer and Sunset Shimmer went through, until Twilight saved them from themselves.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah, and I saved Wallflower and the Dazzlings from themselves.

Starlight Glimmer: And I did the same and saved Juniper Montage from herself as well. Now, the monster she became is going to pay for what she's done.

Nico: That's right. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an awesome mission in the year 1793 planned.

Lincoln: I don't know why, but this is going to be one funny adventure. And you better be ready for later on, Evil Juniper Montage, your days of using magic to become famous are about to end here and now, and what you did in imprisoning my future wives in that accursed mirror, consider yourself dead.

Twilight Sparkle and her friends knew that Evil Juniper Montage was in dead trouble now.

Twilight Sparkle: Uh oh, I hate to be in that vain celebrity wannabe's shoes now.

Rainbow Dash: Linky's going to make her pay big time.

Rarity: Indeed he is, darling.

Fluttershy: After what that monster did, she must be stopped for good.

Pinkie Pie: He'll skin her alive!

Applejack: He's going to throttle that snake in the grass for her crimes.

Sunset Shimmer: He'll rip her apart, just like he's done to the rest of Equestria's most dangerous enemies.

Starlight Glimmer: I won't be surprised if he uses the spells from the Elder Scrolls franchise on her.

Trixie Lulamoon: Either way, Evil Juniper Montage has been marked for death by Linky, and her fate has been sealed.

We were off to 1793.

SAVANNAH, GEORGIA - CIRCA 1793

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: Savannah, Georgia in 1793.

Blaster Tron: Scanning for any time anomalies.

We waited for the scan to be done.

Blaster Tron: Scan complete. Town is overrun by robots out to eat human flesh.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Nico: Flesh eating robots!? YUCK!

Otto Osworth: This is exactly like what happened on my first mission when I joined up with Time Squad.

Tuddrussel: He's right on that.

Saix: Tell us more, Otto.

Evil Vesper Woman: And we do mean everything.

Otto Osworth: Sure.

He told us how it went down.

---

The episode starts out with Otto Osworth's miserable life as an orphan in Sister Thornly's School for Wayward Tots. He is bullied by the other orphans and is prohibited from reading, the only activity he holds dear in the orphanage, by the director Sister Thornly.

After being punished for being caught reading, a rift opens up in Otto's room, revealing Officer Buck Tuddrussel and the Larry 3000, who mistakenly came to his time during their search for Eli Whitney. Sister Thornly hears the commotion and comes to investigate. Tuddrussel says he can handle the situation via the use of a taser, but Otto insists he can solve the problem with words instead.

After Sister Thornly leaves, Tuddrussel and Larry explain that though they are time-traveling cops, they are horrible at history and would need a smart person to help them out if they hoped to get anything done. Otto hears the opportunity and insists they take him with them. Tuddrussel is hesitant at first, but agrees when Larry says taking a child with them is strictly forbidden.

All three of them transport to the team's "Super High Tech History Monitoring Police Satellite," where Tuddrussel explains the ship's "high tech" gadgets (most of which just involves Larry doing what Tuddrussel says). Larry tells Otto why he serves Tuddrussel and works for Time Squad; at one point in time he used to be an ambassador robot, but he had to find a new job when all of the nations of the world became one united nation.

The three of them then go to Savannah, Georgia, which is currently in chaos. Moments after transporting there, Larry is beaten by an angry mob of settlers who claim he's one of the flesh-eating robots that Eli Whitney has built. The team goes to Eli Whitney's Inventitorium, where Eli Whitney claims he made an army of flesh-eating robots to help mankind. Otto explains the contradiction in the idea that flesh-eating robots could help mankind and leads Tuddrussel and Larry out to fight the army of robots still at large. They soon realize all the robots have swarmed around Eli's store and have begun to target Tuddrussel because he is the fleshiest. After doing fairly well against the robots, Tuddrussel is overwhelmed. He eventually overcomes the robots by using a phaser, which destroys them all in one blast.

After the robots are gone, the mob from before returns to town and mistakenly idolizes Otto as the one who destroyed the robots. One of the settlers feels Otto's shirt and comments on how soft and comfortable it is and asks what it is made of. Otto replies that it's just an ordinary cotton t-shirt, which inspires Eli Whitney to build a machine to process cotton that he would call the cotton gin (thanks to a suggestion from Larry).

---

When he was done we were amazed!

Qin: Wow! So that's how you guys met Otto.

Tuddrussel: Yep. It was a great mission.

Nico: That was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was for you Otto.

Lola: Yeah.

Strike Man: This doesn't make any sense!

X Ray: How the Hell do robots eat flesh?!

Me: Yeah! They can't eat organic stuff. They would just puke it out!

Nico: They would also throw up. (To Bender and the Robots we know) No offense.

Bender: None taken but yeah. I don't even have any teeth.

Larry 3000: Me neither.

Me: Maybe we can capture one and see who built it.

Nico: Good idea.

Wrecker: We need to also have a talk with Eli Whitney!

Thunderball: The Hell is he thinking?!

Nico: Guys lets not act rash. I know there's a war coming but lets keep cool about this.

Me: Okay.

I then saw a robot come.

Me: Here comes one.

We saw a robot that had razor sharp teeth and Tuddrussel went up to it.

Tuddrussel: It looks like an awesome robot.

Me: Very interesting.

He took my hand and put some salt on it and then…

CRUNCH!

HE BIT ME!

Me: YYYYEEEEEEEEEOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOWWWWCCH!

I then smashed the robot down and knocked him down.

Me: Yeah! Ouch.

Nico: Nice one J.D.

Me: Yeah but that robot really hurt my hand.

I showed a nasty bite wound on my hand.

Me: Nearly bit half my hand off.

Nico: Ouch. Lets get him over to Lisa.

We took him over.

Lisa and many of us ran some tests.

Quake Woman: You okay, J.D.?

Varie was healing me.

Me: Those robots pack a nasty bite.

Qin: No kidding. He bit you good.

Lisa Loud: Well the test is done. These robots were bit by Eli Whitney. But I found this.

We saw a label on it.

Me: "Built by Eli Whitney and made to harvest flesh and organs for Hannibal Lecter!?"

All of us: HANNIBAL LECTER!?

Nico: That wacko fucked up cannibalistic serial killer is here!?

Dark Leo: Wait. THE Hannibal Lecter?!

Dark Mikey: The one from Silence of The Lambs!?

Dark Don: This just got very serious!

Nico: Yes it sure did!

Qin: Not good!

Camie: Who is Hannibal Lecter?

Me: You would not like this guy. He is one of the most insane fucked up wacko serial killers ever to terrorize all of Baltimore, Maryland.

I went over his history and he was fucked up to the brink.

---

Hannibal Lecter is the titular main antagonist of the Hannibal book series by Thomas Harris and their film and television series adaptions, serving as the secondary antagonist of The Silence of the Lambs and Red Dragon, the titular villainous deuteragonist of Hannibal, the titular protagonist villain of Hannibal Rising, and the titular main antagonist of the television show Hannibal. He is an extremely brilliant but mentally disturbed and cannibalistic serial killer infamous for eating his victims.

In the films, he was most frequently portrayed by Anthony Hopkins, who also played Edward Bailey in Red 2, Ted Crawford in Fracture and Sir John Talbot in The Wolf Man. He was portrayed as "Hannibal Lecktor" in Manhunter by Brian Cox, who also portrayed William Stryker in X2, Lionel Starkweather in Manhunt, Agamemnon in Troy, Scolar Visari in Killzone, Pariah Dark in Danny Phantom: Reign Storm, Hermann Goering in Nuremberg, and Ward Abbott in the Jason Bourne franchise. He was portrayed as a young man in Hannibal Rising by the late Gaspard Ulliel, who also played Anton Mogart in Moon Knight.

Hannibal Lecter was born in 1933 in Lithuania. His father was a Lithuanian count, his mother an Italian aristocrat. As a child, he is extremely close to his younger sister, Mischa. In 1945, Lecter's family home is bombed by the Germans, killing his parents and leaving him and Mischa at the mercy of the elements. Nazi deserters fleeing the Russian advance into Germany hide out in the ruins of the family estate and take the children hostage. The deserters, led by Vladis Grutas, run out of food in the harsh winter and eventually kill and eat Mischa right in front of her brother, even forcing the boy to eat a stew made from her remains. Lecter is irreparably traumatized, and develops a savage obsession with cannibalism, and with avenging Mischa's murder.

Lecter escapes from the deserters and wanders the wilderness for days, rendered mute by the trauma. He is eventually found and housed in an orphanage, where he is abused by other children and by the dean. Two years later, Lecter's uncle Robert and his Japanese wife, Lady Murasaki, take Lecter in, and help him regain the ability to speak. Lecter forms a quasi-romantic attachment to Murasaki after his uncle's death, and commits his first murder when he decapitates a racist fishmonger who had insulted her. While she is close to Lecter, she is unable to turn him from his obsession with avenging his sister. To this end, he hunts down, tortures and kills every man who took part in her death, forsaking his relationship with Murasaki in the process. At the age of 16, Lecter is accepted into Johns Hopkins University.

Years later, Lecter becomes a prominent psychiatrist and part of Baltimore's high society. In the 1970s he commits a series of cannibalistic murders. Lecter kills at least nine people and attempts to kill three others. His ninth known victim, Benjamin Raspail, is found dead in a church pew, with his heart pierced and missing his thymus and pancreas. Lecter serves these organs to the Baltimore Philharmonic Orchestra. His surviving victims include Mason Verger, a wealthy, sadistic pedophile whom Lecter drugs and forces to mutilate his own face, and an unnamed person who is committed to a private mental hospital in Denver. Other known victims in this series include a census taker, a Princeton student and a bow hunter.

Lecter's last victim before capture is Will Graham, an FBI agent who is investigating a series of murders and is intrigued by the injuries inflicted on the sixth victim, a bow hunter. The man had been murdered in his workshop, with tools stabbed into his body. Graham noticed an old wound on the man's thigh and discovered that Lecter had once treated the man. Graham visits Lecter a week later to question him. While Graham looks around Lecter's office, he sees sees the antique medical diagram "Wound Man", and recognizes the wounds in the drawing as those inflicted upon the hunter. Graham realizes that Lecter is the killer, and at the same moment Lecter realizes that Graham is onto him. Graham excuses himself to call his superiors, but Lecter sneaks up behind him and stabs him with a linoleum knife, nearly disemboweling him. Lecter is nonetheless arrested moments later.

Lecter is put on trial for the murders and found not guilty by reason of insanity; he is branded a "pure sociopath", and nicknamed "Hannibal the Cannibal" in the tabloid press. He is incarcerated at the Baltimore Hospital for the Criminally Insane, under the care of Dr. Frederick Chilton, a pompous, incompetent psychologist whom he despises.

Several years after his incarceration, Graham consults Lecter in an attempt to catch serial killer Francis Dolarhyde, who is known to law enforcement and the media by the pseudonyms "The Tooth Fairy" and (later) "The Red Dragon". Lecter covertly supplies Dolarhyde with Graham's address, which ultimately results in Dolarhyde disfiguring Graham before Graham kills him. After Graham recovers, Lecter sends him a note in which he wishes his old foe well and says he hopes Graham isn't "too ugly".

A few years later, a serial killer known as Buffalo Bill begins kidnapping, killing, and skinning women. The FBI, desperate for some insight, sends trainee Clarice Starling to interview him. Lecter is fascinated with Starling and gives her cryptic clues to Bill's identity in return for painful memories of her childhood. She is eventually able to use these clues to track Bill down, but not before Lecter stages a dramatic and bloody escape, disappearing without a trace. He leaves two letters: one for Starling, wishing her well; and the other for Chilton, promising gruesome revenge for the years of mistreatment he suffered at Chilton's hands. Chilton disappears soon afterward.

Seven years later, Lecter reappears in Florence, Italy under the identity of "Dr Fell", an art historian. He is discovered by a local policeman, Inspector Rinaldo Pazzi, who attempts to sell him to Mason Verger. Lecter kills Pazzi and escapes, returning to America and seeking out Starling, who is still searching for him. He is, however, captured by Verger, who plans to feed the doctor alive to man-eating pigs. But due to the machinations of Verger's sister Margot, who was routinely abused by her brother as a child, Lecter is rescued by Starling. He goads Margot into killing Mason, assuring her that he will take the blame for the murder.

Lecter then abducts the unconscious Starling and begins brainwashing her, hoping that she will become Mischa. He kills Paul Krendler (a Justice Department official who is an adversary of Starling's) by lobotomizing him and serving his brains for dinner. The dinner party consists of Lecter, Starling, and Krendler himself, who is still alive for part of the meal and unwittingly eats pieces of his own brain. Starling, under the effects of drugs as well as Lecter's hypnosis, knowingly and willingly consumes Krendler's brain. However, when it later becomes clear that she will not be sublimated, she and Lecter become lovers.

The two are last seen in Rio de Janiero, where Starling's loving companionship has suppressed Lecter's cannibalistic urges, and they enjoy a hedonistic and self-indulgent life of high culture together. It is implied that Lecter has conditioned Starling into becoming nearly as calculating and dangerous as he is.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and grossed out. Especially Princess Luna.

Princess Luna then threw up in a nearby bush!

Qin: YUCK!

Dark Mikey: We gotta get Eli Whitney out of there!

Threatpack: Just leave that to me.

Me: Agreed!

Nico: Right.

We went to Eli Whitney's house.

We later arrived and we saw his house a mess and the robots were coming from it.

Plankton: This is just like what happened when I invented robots.

Me: Except your robots didn't eat flesh.

Supreme King Jaden: (sees Scirocco Mole picking something up) What are you doing?

Scirocco Mole: Picking up this cotten rose.

Judge: Well, nothing against that.

Me: We need to focus.

Danny Phantom: Is he in there?

Me: Let me see.

I turned on my X-Ray vision and saw Eli Whitney tied up and Hannibal Lecter was making the robots.

Me: Yes Eli Whitney is tied up.

Danny Phantom: I got this. I'm going ghost.

Danny turned into Danny Phantom and went invisible and intangible and went into the ground. Then he came back with Eli Whitney and we untied him.

Me: Mr. Whitney are you all right?

Eli Whitney: I am thanks to you guys.

G1 Vortex: (turns into helicopter mode) Put him in my helicoptor mode.

Dark Raph: Got it! Then, we gotta get to a safe place so we can discuss things!

We went to the spot we were at when we arrived.

Me: Okay this should be good.

Nico: Okay. We got to stop Hannibal forever.

Evil Orbit Woman: Mr. Whitney, what happened in there?

Vector: Seems to me like Hannibal double crossed you.

Vapor: That's what you get for siding with people like him.

Eli Whitney: I didn't side with him. He just jumped me and then took over my house and made those horrible monsters.

Eli: He's telling the truth.

Me: What is he planning to do with those robots?

Eli Whitney: Turn all of Earth into his all you can eat buffet of human flesh.

Ironclad: I actually knew you wouldn't side with him!

Carly Atlas: So did I.

Me: Me too.

Misty Tredwell: It's horrible that Hannibal Lecter can be so evil.

Me: Well Misty have you ever read the book for the Silence of The Lambs?

Misty Tredwell: I sure have. Scary.

Nico: Yeah.

---

Kaos and Needle Hair

El Oso and Martial Hair

Carmen Dillo and Chomper (MHA)

Vreedle Brothers and Moonfish

Duff Killigan and Sickle Claw

INSTIGATOR and Thousand Eyes

Tchang Zu and One Eyed Green Dragon

General Schwarz and Nine

Leap Frog and Yashamaru

Metal Sonic and Gorilla (MHA)

Xigbar: That guy didn't just kill people.

Evil Aqua Man: He ate them!

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Mr. Whitney did Hannibal mention anything about The Church of Necrom?

Eli Whitney: Yeah he sure did! He was building the robots to get revenge on you guys and the world for trying to kill him

Jackie Chan Finn: This dude's really sick!

Me: He's more thank just sick Finn. He is the most fucked up monster ever!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: They should have killed this guy. But he was found to be incompetent for execution.

Eli: But we'll have to do it ourselves.

Laney: Yeah this guy is a monster.

Qin: And he needs to be destroyed.

Zexion: No argument that he gets the Black Gates.

Nico: You got that right.

Laney: Yep.

Camie: This guy is pure evil.

Wendy Sapphira: And needs to be wiped out and hunted down and destroyed!

Demyx: (to Eli Whitney) Stay here where it's safe, dude.

Me: We don't want you getting caught in the battle. This is gonna get really ugly.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go.

We went back to the house.

Then more robots came!

Roller Ghoster: Great! More robots!

I fired a powerful energy blast and obliterated them.

Me: What robots?

Nico: Lets go.

We went for the house.

Hex Girls Luna: Entrance time!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at the house.

Hannibal came out and saw his robots a mess and destroyed!

Hannibal Lecter: NO! Whitney I'll eat your heart for this!

But then the spirits and weapons of Organization XIII Elemental

Mayhem appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hannibal Lecter your days of killing and eating people are over!

Nico: This time you die for good!

Larxene: Think the electric chair is bad? Wait till I'm done with you!

Wolfman: After I eat your skin off! That's the best part!

Nico: And will be nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Me: And we'll make sure that your death is slow and excruciatingly painful!

Nico: Big time.

But then Kaos, INSTIGATOR, The Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Dr. Starline, Hades Beast Specter, King of Flan, Leap Frog, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Trident, Golden Gut, Bushroot, Scooby Snax Monster, Dragon Jellyfish, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Megalon (1973), Emperor Z, Mortimer Mouse, and Yost Domino .

Nico: Kaos, INSTIGATOR, The Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Dr. Starline, Hades Beast Specter, King of Flan, Leap Frog, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Trident, Golden Gut, Bushroot, Scooby Snax Monster, Dragon Jellyfish, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Megalon (1973), Emperor Z, Mortimer Mouse, and Yost Domino.

Kaos: So, Arixam will be in charge of taking care of Horsea if Maria's not available for any reason?

William: That's right.

INSTIGATOR: Well, Arixam is her Nobody.

Octagon: Sounds pretty logical to me.

Duff: (to Nico) (Scottish Accent) Heard you were training, lad.

Nico: Yep.

Carmen Dillo: How was it?

Nico: It was for Izuku and the U.A. Alumni and us.

Qin: Yep.

?: Cool!

A figure came out and it was CLAWTRON from episode 14 of Beast Morphers!

---

Unlike previous Robotrons, Clawtron is not created from an object by the Robotron-Maker and is instead made from the same Robot Maker machine Robo-Blaze and Robo-Roxy are always resurrected through. This is because Robo-Roxy is able to steal beetle DNA from Nate and Steel during an ambush and Scrozzle infuses it with Robotron data. Robo-Roxy then infuses herself with flower DNA and accompanies Clawtron to Earth, both having the mission to destroy the Beast Morphers Rangers at all costs.

Clawtron attacks a cafe where the Rangers confront him but are shocked by Roxy's new appearance. They try to morph but are unable to because the teleportation system for their weapons and Morphers is busted so they have to fight unmorphed but both Roxy and Clawtron easily overwhelm them. However, before they can kill the Rangers, Nate arrives on Cruise with their weapons and they are able to morph. Before they can fight though, Commander Shaw contacts Devon and informed him that Clawdrone is approaching. Steel leaves to fight it in the Jet Zord so the other four gp into battle where he fought Devon one on one. He manages to knock Devon on the ground but he manages to avoid being impaled and Nate intervenes with his Striker Saber before he can attack again, knocking back the Robotron. He arrogantly proclaims that the Rangers will never defeat him but Cruise gives Devon his Beast-X Visor and he changes into Beast-X Mode. Clawtron is then killed by a combination of the Beast-X Cheetah Charge and Nate's Striker Beast Slash (with Nate mounted on Devon's Cheetah Mode-esque form which tears through the Robotron whilst hitting Clawtron with the Striker Beast Slash).

---

Steel: Clawtron!

Me: I remember you! You were made from a Steel Beetle and sent to destroy the Beast Morphers.

Clawtron: That's right. Sharp memory.

Nico: Yep.

William: So, you're a Robotron created from Beetle DNA?

Clawtron: I know it seems far fetched. But it's true.

Nico: That is awesome.

Lily: Cool!

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tussle Sprout and Golden Queen VS Kaos - Nico's rescue was training the U.A. Academy kids

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue was the training the U.A. Academy kids. And fighting Another Terrapin.

Twilight Sparkle: We also battled many of the enemies they faced too. The Minor Villains and also Dabi and his father Reconciled.

Kaos: That's great! I'm glad that Dabi did. So that makes him part of the redemption squad too?

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he sure will be part of the the group after that.

Starshine Sparkle: I guess the stress of being a big hero got to his father and he regretted it big time.

Spyro: Yeah. He let his huge responsibility get the better of him and stopped him from being a good father.

Kaos: Boy it sure did. I'm sorry he went through all that.

Twilight Sparkle: We are too. J.D. did a good thing for Dabi back then.

Kaos: He sure did. Lets do it for I, KAOS, Command it!

KAOS! NEEDLE HAIR!

Twilight fired waves of elemental needles and smashed down Kaos. She activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down. Twilight activated her ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Us meeting the Halinora Sisters

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie) Nico, Tea, and the others met the Halinora Sisters. Now that's a lot of Gene Slammers!

Pinkie Pie: It sure is and it was so amazing that Nico knows all of them too.

Featherweight: Yeah they are gene-slammers for the Agents of the Planets and the Legendary Planets too. Which I think is so awesome.

Sprocket: Boy they sure are.

INSTIGATOR: This definitely sets a record for that. Lets do it!

INSTIGATOR! THOUSAND EYES!

Pinkie fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Pinkie then activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over. Pinkie then activated her ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Lincoln's rescue

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid: (to Applejack) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Austin, Texas. You probably felt right at home there.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Oh we sure did and it was great being in the home of Texas Pride.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was great being in Texas.

Flashwing: Texas is awesome and the steaks there are always delicious.

Octagon: You bet it is.

Rhomboid: Yep. Lets do it!

VREEDLE BROTHERS! MOONFISH!

She fired waves of metal and energy and they smashed him down. Applejack activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and apples and smashed them down. Applejack activated her Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - Meeting a gene-slammer for Endymion, the Mighty Master of Magic

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff: (to Rarity) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Endymion, the Mighty Master of Magic. What's her name?

Rarity: Her name is Sheena Kagari and she is a really amazing master of magic.

Sweetie Belle: She sure is and her magic is amazing. And her story is cool too.

---

Sheena Kagari: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sheena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sheena Kagari: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sheena, what memories did you have with

Lincoln?

Sheena Kagari: Oh, I got a good one, it was while I was teaching Lincoln how to use the spells in each category from the Elder Scrolls franchise: Illusion, Alteration, Destruction, Conjuration, and Restoration. I realized that his skills in magic were growing even more and he was learning a lot about magic, so I decided to put those skills to the test: I created wooden dummies of the villains from the past that you guys killed, and he demonstrated the Destruction category spells by using Lightning Storm, and he fired a powerful continuous stream of lightning at the wooden dummies and they were destroyed.

Mara: That's truly amazing.

Sheena Kagari: It also gets even better, Mara, we suddenly heard the sound of a loud angry shriek in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she was really mad as heck again, and she was heading over to kill Lincoln again for another stupid reason, and he demonstrated the spells from the Illusion category by using Hypnotic Gaze, and he forced Lori to look into his eyes, and she fell under the spell and he ordered her to head back home and tell the parents of what she tried to do to her own brother, and she got grounded for nine weeks.

Nico: Whoa, you also used Hypnotic Gaze?! Wow!

Me: No wonder Lori confessed like that on that day, that was awesome.

Sheena Kagari: He also demonstrated the spells from the Alteration category by using Transmute by turning a piece of Iron Ore I found in the park into a silver bar, for the Conjuration category, he used Flame Thrall, Frost Thrall, and Storm Thrall and summoned a Flame, Frost, and Storm Atronach, and for the Restoration category, he used Guardian Circle and protected us both from Lynn, who was on yet another rampage, and she was driven off.

Luna Loud: No wonder I saw Lynn panicking like crazy, she tried to step into The Guardian Circle and unfortunately, she was driven off.

Nico: And you were also able to summon a Flame, Frost, and Storm Atronach, Linc?! That's really awesome!

Me: It sure is. Plus, I was surprised Sheena made a massive book revealing the history of Tamriel from the early days to the events of Skyrim, in addition, holding all the information about everything else about Tamriel: from the cultures to even the spells themselves.

Lincoln: It was really incredible that she made that book about Tamriel.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Duff Killigan: Wow! That is amazing lass! Lincoln has come a long way with knowing all that magic now.

Rarity: I think it's really amazing.

Gill Grunt: It sure is! We're really proud of Lincoln.

Duff Killigan: I am too lad. Lets do it!

DUFF KILLIGAN! SICKLE CLAW!

She fired waves of blades made of energy and smashed him down. Rarity activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rarity then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - The Mascots getting stuck in the elevator

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Did the mascots really get stuck in the elevator? You must've been really scared for them!

Fluttershy: Oh we were. But it was good that J.D. and Zipp fixed it.

Tornado Bolt: A fuse blew and J.D. and Zipp fixed it and got the power back on.

Stealth Elf: Thank goodness.

Princess Luna: Their electrician skills came in handy.

Carmen Dillo: They sure did. Lets do it!

CARMEN DILLO! CHOMPER!

She fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed him down. Fluttershy activated her Shift Car and fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed him down. Fluttershy activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Nature Music and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - At least me and Zipp fixed the power

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) At least J.D. and Zipp fixed the power. Otherwise, who knows what could've happened.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding. But the Mall had the sun to keep it lit from the windows.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is true. We're glad we can see still.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

El Oso: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it amigos!

EL OSO! MARTIAL HAIR!

Sunset fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Sunset activated her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Sunset Shimmer activated her Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - Eli Whitney Making Flesh Eating Robot's!?

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Did Eli Whitney Making Flesh Eating Robot's!? And how is that even possible?!

Rainbow Dash: Well this happened twice actually. One was on his own and this time was for Hannibal Lecter.

Scootaloo: Yeah this time it was against his will.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding! Hannibal Lecter's thirst for blood is endless!

Tchang Zu: You're not kidding there! Lets do it!

TCHANG ZU! ONE EYED GREEN DRAGON!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Rainbow Dash activated her Shift Car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Rainbow Dash activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Sports Music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Strike and RD Carol Pingrey VS Dr. Starline - I can't believe that Eli Whitney would make Flesh Eating Robots like that

---

Dr. Starline was nexr.

Dr. Starline: I can't believe that Eli Whitney would make Flesh Eating Robots like that! What the hell was he even thinking!?

Starlight Glimmer: I honestly have no idea. But those robots are monsters! They bit J.D.'s hand and it hurt!

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure did! Ouch.

Hex: Yeah it was painful.

Dr. Starline: I hope he'll be all right. Lets do it!

Starlight activated her ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

## Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lucy Loud and Misty Tredwell VS Hades Beast Specter - Hannibal Lecter is behind all this!?

Hades Beast Specter was next.

Hades Beast Specter: Hannibal Lecter was behind all this!? This is going to turn into a bloodbath really fast!

Princess Luna: You're not kidding there. What Hannibal was doing was beyond pure evil!

Moondust: Yeah I read that book Silence of The Lambs and he is pure evil!

Snowdrop: He is worse that. He is beyond pure evil incarnate.

Gari: You are not kidding there.

Blackout: Yeah he is a monster on steroids.

Hades Beast Specter: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

Princess Luna activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Luan and Francesca & Courage VS King of Flan - Hannibal Lecter was the Worst!

---

King of Flan was next.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) Hannibal Lecter is the worst!

Princess Celestia: Beyond a shadow of a doubt one of the most evil ever.

King Solar: Yeah he deserves to be destroyed for his crimes.

Amber Morning: That monster should have gotten the death penalty for his crimes!

Spotlight: Yeah he's a cannibal!

Francesca: Yeah no kidding there!

Courage: Mmhmm!

King of Flan: You guys deserve to kill him. Lets do it!

Princess Celestia activated her ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Ink Rose, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Cali, Flynn, Tessa, Hugo, Mags, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - How Deranged is Hannibal Lecter

---

General Swartz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) How Deranged is Hannibal Lecter?! Because I can't even think of anyone more sick and twisted like him!

Ink Rose: Hannibal Lector is the most evil monster ever known. What he did makes many people cringe from terrible nightmares.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah he is a monster I would never like!

Triple Berry: You are not kidding there.

Cali: Yeah I've read that book The Silence of The Lambs and he is a monster.

Flynn: But he is not nearly as handsome as me.

Tessa: But we're going to make that monster pay for everything he did.

Mags: We all sure will.

Hugo: You got that right.

Carly Atlas: Yeah I've read The Silence of The Lambs and he is the worst monster ever.

General Schwarz: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

GENERAL SCHWARZ! NINE!

Ink Rose fired waves of dark lightning and smashed him down. Ink Rose activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ink Rose activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed him down.

---

Lightning Dust, Spitfire, Misty Fly, Soarin, Angel Wings, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - Hannibal Lecter deserves to be sent to the Black Gates

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) There's no doubt about it! Hannibal Lecter deserves to be sent to the Black Gates!

Lightning Dust: You got that right. The atrocities he has committed makes him worse than the Devil himself.

Spitfire: That monster killed and ate 9 people!

Misty Fly: His thirst for blood is absolutely endless.

Soarin: He even escaped from a maximum security insane asylum and they still never caught him!

Angel Wings: Yeah he is a monster on steroids!

Leap Frog: I think that is an absolute understatement! Lets do it!

LEAP FROG! YASHAMARU!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Lightning Dust activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Lightning Dust activated her ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Moonlight Raven, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - Hannibal Lecter is more than just insane!

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl Scratch) Hannibal Lecter is more than just insane!. He's a deranged psychopath!

Vinyl Scratch: That's putting it mildly. He is a monster and the worst form of evil imaginable!

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) My goodness! I can't believe he is that malevolent!

Moonlight Raven: Yeah he is a monster on steroids.

Diamond Tiara: Yeah no kidding there.

Silver Spoon: He is just beyond pure evil.

Metal Sonic: No kidding! Lets do it!

METAL SONIC! GORILLA!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Vinyl activated her Shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Vinyl activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Rave Music and fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Bastemon and Nene VS Trident - Hope Hannibal Lecter likes to be the one eaten for a change

---

Trident was next.

Trident: Hope Hannibal Lecter likes to be the one eaten for a change.

Bastemon: I don't think he would taste very good because of all the people he ate.

Nene: No kidding.

Trident: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Clyde and Syd Chang VS Golden Gut - Hannibal Lecter is a monster

---

Golden Gut was next.

Golden Gut: (Japanese Accent) What Hannibal Lecter did makes him more than a monster. He is totally dishonorable.

Clyde: That is a true and absolute fact.

Syd Chang: Yeah no kidding. He is beyond pure evil!

Golden Gut: He sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Fire and Style Queen VS Bushroot - Hannibal killed 7 people and ate them!

---

Bushroot was next.

Bushroot: Hannibal killed 7 people and ate them!? YUCK!

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Yeah he is pure evil.

Style Queen: He sure is and he must be destroyed.

Bushroot: You got that right. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sissi Delmas, Shaggy and Nico VS Scooby Snax Monster

---

Scooby Snax Monster was next.

Scooby Snax Monster: (ROARS)

Sissi Delmas: This is gonna be good.

Shaggy: Like yeah and this is going to be fun.

Nico: Yep.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Shazam and Lincoln VS Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

---

The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper was next.

Creepy Keeper: (ROARS)

Shazam: Time to electrocute him.

Lincoln: Yep.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean and Saffron Masala VS Dragon Jellyfish.

---

The Dragon Jellyfish was next.

Dragon Jellyfish: (ROARS)

Seira Amagi: This is gonna be awesome.

Saffron Masala: (India Accent) It sure is.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Sam Manson and Danny Phantom VS Megalon 1973 - Hannibal Lecter is pure evil

Megalon from 1973 was next.

Megalon 1973: It's gonna be awesome having you as my archenemy Sam.

Sam Manson: It sure is.

Megalon: It's hard to imagine that Hannibal Lecter is pure evil.

Sam Manson: You're not kidding there.

Danny Phantom: What he did is beyond that.

Megalon: I'll say. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Supernova Zap and ToQgers VS Emperor Z - Hannibal Lecter is a monster and I watched Silence of The Lambs

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: Hannibal Lecter is a monster and I actually watched Silence of The Lambs.

Supernova Zap: That movie was terrifying. What he did makes him pure evil.

Right: You got that right.

Emperor Z: Indeed there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Babs Bunny, Buster Bunny and Vince VS Mortimer Mouse - Lecter is a monster of the worst kind

Mortimer Mouse was next.

Mortimer Mouse: Lecter is an absolute Monster of the worst kind.

Babs Bunny: You are not kidding there.

Vince: You got that right.

Mortimer Mouse: Indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Meg and Hercules VS Yost Domino - The Black Gates are perfect for a monster like Lecter

Yost Domino was next.

Yost Domino: The Black Gates are perfect for a monster like Hannibal Lecter.

Megura: You got that right.

Hercules: He is a monster of ultimate evil.

Yost Domino: He sure is. Lets dance!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Clawtron.

Clawtron was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Greatswords of The Arctic Storm, they're a collection of massive greatswords with a snowflake etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blades, large colored marine blue for the crossguards, large ice blue gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large marine blue gems surrounded by marine blue angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the swords as well, and the spells inside them are music-themed with some ice-themed spells as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Beast Morphers: BEAST X SLASH STRIKE!

They slashed Clawtron and fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Devon: Virus eliminated!

Nico: Clawtron you have failed this timeline.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Hannibal Lecter your crimes are worthy of death and your sentence is hereby revised to the Death Penalty!

Troy: Time to put you down for good!

Tsukasa: You read my mind!

Kamen Ride: Time Force!

Kamen Ride: Dragon Knight!

Kamen Ride: Wing Knight!

Kamen Ride: Camo!

Kamen Ride: Thrust!

Kamen Ride: Strike!

Kamen Ride: Incisor!

Kamen Ride: Torque!

Kamen Ride: Sting!

Kamen Ride: Spear!

Kamen Ride: Wrath!

Kamen Ride: Axe!

Kamen Ride: Onyx!

Kamen Ride: Siren!

Tsukasa turned into the Time Force Red and Daiki summoned Clones of the Dragon Knight American Riders!

Nico: Awesome!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! 20 YEAR LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zi-O Riders!

We then pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Build, Zero One, Saber, Kabuto and Den-O Riders!

Maria: Don't forget this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SUPERVILLAINS MEGA FORCE!

She summoned the M.H.A. Villains, DC VILLAINS, Marvel Villains and many villains of the comics!

Dabi: Awesome!

Martial Hair: This is gonna be fun.

Needle Hair: I hope I stab this monster!

Nico: Lets get him!

Camie: It's time for me to kick some bad guy butt!

But then a white light appeared and landed in Camie's hands and it was for KIRARANGER MAJESTY!

Camie: My own Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it!

Camie: HENSHIN!

The Spirits of the Kiramagers including Yodonna appeared and they merged with her and she got dark blue angel wings and got awesome blue jewel armor with the symbols of the Kiramagers on it! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND KIRAMAI MAJESTY!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Camie you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Kiramai Majesty, Master of the Jewels and Protector of the light! A moment of nativity.

Nico: Awesome!

Camie: Wow! This is awesome!

Me: It sure is Camie.

Juru: Wow! That is cool!

Rarity: Oh it's most amazing darlings.

Qin: It sure is!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at Hannibal Lector and punched, pulverized and smashed him all over the place with incredibly brutal and indiscriminate fury. We were going to make sure he paid for all his crimes in full with extreme prejudice and more to the Nth Degree!

Camie tapped the symbol for Kiramai Blue and blasted him with blew energy and smashed him all over.

Sandstorm, Octane, Volcana and Rainbow Dash used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sandstorm's sandblaster gun, Octane's liquid flamethrower and Volcana and Rainbow Dash's powers 100-fold.

Volcana and Octane: FIRESTORM FLAMETHROWER BLAST!

Rainbow Dash and Sandstorm: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Firestorm Lightning Fury and Larxene: LIGHTNING VOLCANO BURST!

Life of The Jungle and Marluxia: LIFE FLOWER NATURE STRIKE!

Water Sitar Force and Demyx: WATER MAELSTROM FURY!

Moonlight Kaiju Power and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU BLAST!

Darkness Illusion Power and Zexion: ILLUSION OF DARKNESS BURST!

Wind Cyclone Storm and Xaldin: WIND CYCLONE SPEAR STORM!

Star Guns Space and Xigbar: STAR GUN BLAST STORM!

Wrecking Spirit Blast and Wrecking Crew: SMASHING SPIRIT BLAST!

Chemical Darkness Blast and U Foes: CHEMICAL VAPOR FURY!

Hulking Turtle Storm and Dark Turtles: SMASHING TURTLE HULK BLAST!

Wildfire Storm and Zeru: WILDFIRE INFERNO BLAST!

Wolf Power and Wolfman: WOLF MOON FORCE!

Honeybee Fury and Evil Vesper Woman: HONEY MEGA STRIKE!

Mermaid Defenders and Evil Aqua Man: NEPTUNE AQUA BURST!

Evil HERO Force and Supreme King Jaden: EVIL HERO KINGSTRIKE!

Royal Princess Power and Evil Orbit Woman: ROYAL ORBIT FORCE!

Water Demon Power and Laughing Ghosts: LIGHTNING SEASTORM BLAST!

Zooming Loyal Force and Roller Ghoster: ZOOMING SPEED FORCE!

Crystal Light Judgement and Judge: CRYSTAL JUDGEMENT FIRESTORM!

Crusnik Defenders of the 31st Century and Scirocco Mole: LIGHTNING ANGEL FIRESTORM!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Halinora Sisters, Princess Luna, Nico, Lola and Lana: PLANET DARKNESS STARSTORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: PLANT ELEMENT STYLE: COTTON ROSE!

Jessica Shannon: PLANT STING STYLE: CACTUS!

Peni Parker: PLANT WEB STYLE: VENUS FLY TRAP!

Entrapta: PLANT LIGHTNING STYLE: PURPLE BELL VINE!

Perfuma: PLANT NATURE STYLE: PINK JASMINE!

Frosta: PLANT ICE STYLE: ICELAND POPPY!

Mai Shiranui: PLANT FIRE STYLE: FIREBUSH!

Yuna: PLANT WATER STYLE: WATER OAK!

Toph: PLANT EARTH STYLE: MUGO PINE!

Tatsumaki: PLANT WIND STYLE: ORCHID!

R. Mika: PLANT LIGHT STYLE: MOONFLOWER!

Juri Han: PLANT DARK STYLE: OYSTER PLANT!

Shantae: PLANT MAGIC STYLE: PINEAPPLE LILY!

Akko: PLANT STAR STYLE: STARFAZER LILY!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said plants.

Lincoln and his harem: PLANT FINAL SMASH: PLANT HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of Hadoukens based on plants of the world at Hannibal Lecter and the blasts all enveloped him and he was completely obliterated in an instant and banished to the black gates for all eternity!

Lincoln: Phew, now that's that for those Flesh Eating Robots and Hannibal Lecter. Sorry about your robots, Eli.

Eli Whitney: That's alright, but either way, they're gone and they're never coming back.

Nico: Yeah, those things were a nightmare and so was Hannibal Lecter. He was pure evil incarnage. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Juniper Montage, and that vain celebrity wannabe should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Vinyl Scratch: Oh no, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Evil Juniper Montage.

A figure was heading right for us, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with his large left hand and he tossed her away with his infinite, really immense, and brute superhuman strength, and we saw who it was: it was Evil Juniper Montage, and she was really really pissed off now.

Nico: If it isn't Evil Juniper Montage, the defamed vain celebrity fraud.

Me: And you really made her mad yesterday, Linc.

Evil Juniper Montage: You've ruined everything for me the day you took my mirror away from me and ruined any chances of me getting rid of all of you. Now, I will destroy you all and have my revenge on you!

Evil Juniper Montage went after Lincoln for what he did in destroying her mirror, but he punched her hard in the face and gave her a black eye, and Lauren Cunningham fired a blue and pink energy at Evil Juniper Montage and she hit a wall, and she got out, but she was enraged.

Evil Juniper Montage: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Lauren Cunningham: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends and who's had about enough of you, you vain celebrity wannabe. (Blue and pink energy aura flares up) I am Lauren Cunningham, Champion of Vinyl Scratch, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of Grace.

This horrified Evil Juniper Montage badly.

Evil Juniper Montage: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Lauren Cunningham's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Juniper Montage, she left blue and pink energy, soundwaves, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lauren Cunningham: Evil Juniper Montage, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you have caused Equestria, you are an evil vain celebrity fraud who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies and for what you did in using magic to gain fame and hurt Twilight Sparkle and her friends, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Lauren Cunningham was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and pink energy with magic and soundwaves surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lauren Cunningham emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lauren Cunningham grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length electric blue hair with dark blue streaks, she has neon dark purple eyes and a green energy aura with soundwaves, music, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Vinyl Scratch's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Grace and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold music note links and pink crystal links and a blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Grace and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Lauren Cunningham has on a sleeveless light blue vest, sleeveless dark blue dress top with the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, pink pants, purple stockings with white stars, purple sneakers, and long blue sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by soundwaves and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Lauren Cunningham felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with pink tips on the blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Lauren Cunningham has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lauren Cunningham's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and pink energy, magic, soundwaves, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Vinyl Scratch's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade with the cutie mark of Vinyl Scratch etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with dark purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and dark purple gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Lauren Cunningham, Champion of Vinyl Scratch, The Champion of Grace, Great Singer and Awesome Disk Jockey, Great Master of Woodworking and Construction, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Evil Juniper Montage and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Grace and Music"

ローレン・カニンガム、ヴァイナル・スクラッチのチャンピオン、グレイスのチャンピオン、偉大な歌手、素晴らしいディスク・ジョッキー、木工と建設の偉大なマスター、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、悪の破壊者ジュニパー・モンタージュと終末23、馬術の擁護者、ポニービル、キャンタロット、ナイツ・オブ・ザ・フレンドシップ・テーブルのメンバー、そしてパワーズ・オブ・グレースとミュージックのマスター

Lauren Cunningham has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MUSICAL GRACE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSIC SOUNDWAVE JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOUND MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Lauren Cunningham's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Juniper Montage saw it, she went mad with rage and tried to attack Lauren Cunningham, but Lauren Cunningham dodged Evil Juniper Montage and fired a powerful blue and pink energy blast, and it hits Evil Juniper Montage and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Awesome, Lauren Cunningham's transformed, so awesome!

Me: And now, it's Vinyl Scratch's turn.

Ken Knudson: I was just about to say, J.D. After all, she's also wanting a chance to rip apart that evil vain celebrity fraud.

Lauren Cunningham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Soundwave Grace Alicorn and Divine Grace Music Justice) **Especially for all the heartless evil acts she's done.**

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah, she's about to be cancelled for life.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's dark purple eyes hidden in the pink sunglasses turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and as she approached Evil Juniper Montage, she left blue and pink energy, soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Vinyl Scratch: Evil Juniper Montage, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you've caused Equestria, you are an evil, vain celebrity fraud who enjoys causing chaos and destruction among all ponies and for what you did in using magic to get famous and trap Twilight Sparkle and her friends in that accursed mirror long ago, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and pink energy with magic, moonlight, music, and soundwaves surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Vinyl Scratch emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Vinyl Scratch grew from 6'5" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair with electric blue streaks, she has neon dark purple eyes and a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with a music note above its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for the eyes and the Grace and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a white short-sleeved blouse and white skirt with her cutie mark on the skirt, blue short-sleeved shirt, cutie mark on her right shoulder, purple pants with pink lightning bolts, blue and white sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic, Alicorns, music, and soundwaves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with soundwaves surrounding it and a full moon above the horn. Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with blue pink tips on the large white feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and pink, soundwaves, magic, Alicorns, and moonlight, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade and Vinyl Scratch's cutie mark etched on it, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a blue pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Vinyl Scratch A.K.A. DJ Pon3, Alicorn Princess of Grace, D.J. Of Awesome Music, Awesome Party Goer, Friend of Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Trust, Music, and Moonlight"

ビニールスクラッチ別名DJ Pon3、アリコーン プリンセス オブ グレイス、D.J.素晴らしい音楽、素晴らしいパーティー好き、多くの人の友人、愛するリンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、悪のスレイヤー、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、ナイツ オブ ザ フレンドシップ テーブルのメンバー、マスター信頼、音楽、月光の力

Vinyl Scratch's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE MOONLIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE GRACE AND DIVINE MUSIC SOUND LOVE!

We were amazed by Vinyl Scratch's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Juniper Montage saw it, she went ballistic and tried to attack Vinyl Scratch, but she fired a powerful blue and pink energy blast with soundwaves, magic, moonlight, and music at Evil Juniper Montage, and it sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Vinyl Scratch's transformed. Now, the party's about to begin.

Lincoln: But, this is going to end badly for Evil Juniper Montage. And Vinyl Scratch, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Vinyl Scratch: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Soundwave Moonlight Alicorn and Divine Soundwave Music Trust and Moonlight Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this evil vain celebrity fraud?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, my Alicorn Princess of Grace.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and he joined Vinyl Scratch and Lauren Cunningham.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) **Time for you to pay for everything that you've done, Evil Juniper Montage, and you're not getting a single shred of mercy from us whatsoever!**

Lauren Cunningham, Vinyl Scratch, and Lincoln went after Evil Juniper Montage, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and pink energy, soundwaves, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Juniper Montage, and they exploded with such incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln flew at and grabbed Evil Juniper Montage by the neck with his large left hand, and he slammed her hard into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Evil Juniper Montage's neck, and she screamed in such excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Juniper Montage's powers and hatred, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and Evil Juniper Montage was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Evil Juniper Montage was eventually weakened to such a degree, her skin turned pale and she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Evil Juniper Montage's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Juniper Montage by the neck with his large left hand and hurled her into the air with his infinite, really immense, and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Lauren Cunningham, Vinyl Scratch, and Lincoln to finish him off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Evil Juniper Montage, they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Lauren Cunningham, Vinyl Scratch, and Lincoln did to Evil Juniper Montage as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Lauren Cunningham and Vinyl Scratch are permanent.

Then, as Evil Juniper Montage's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Juniper Montage's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Juniper Montage and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Juniper Montage.

Lincoln: Evil Juniper Montage, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria because of your vanity, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Juniper Montage, as she saw that her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Juniper Montage's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

Evil Juniper Montage: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Juniper Montage's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and he'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE EVIL VANITY OF EVIL JUNIPER MONTAGE IS FINALLY OVER!

Twilight Sparkle: Alright, they did it.

Trixie Lulamoon: That'll teach that vain monster.

Rainbow Dash: So awesome.

Rarity: Truly brilliant.

Sunset Shimmer: That vain monster's been asking for it.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: That party-pooper's been asking for it.

Fluttershy: Her vanity was destined to be her downfall.

Applejack: Yeah, that snake in the grass has been asking for it.

Vinyl Scratch: That'll teach that monster. Thank you for helping us destroy Evil Juniper Montage, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Vinyl Scratch.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned his face down to Vinyl Scratch's face, they kissed passionately as Vinyl Scratch's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Alicorn, and Angel flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and music playing behind them and the moon shined down on them and we all cheered wildly, including Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rarity, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon.

Nico: Now, that's what I call an awesome battle between The Warriors of Grace and Evil Vain Celebrity Fraud.

Me: You said it, nice job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys.

Nico: And not only did we help Eli Whitney destroy his Flesh Eating Robots, but we also got rid of Evil Juniper Montage.

Lincoln: Which means, the next member of The Doomsday 23 to take down and destroy tomorrow is the evil version of Daybreaker.

Princess Celestia: Yes, that will be left to Juniper Celestia, you, and I tomorrow, Lincoln, and then, it'll be Evil Starlight Glimmer's turn.

Me: Yeah, the day of the war is almost here.

Nico: But, we'll be ready for her, and this time, she's never ever coming back.

El Oso: That's the end of that serial killer.

Tchang Zu: Don't forget he's a cannibal.

General Schwarz: Does it really matter?

Leap Frog: The important thing is that there won't be anymore threats to history for a while.

Metal Sonic: And that's good.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. My scans show that this is the last threat to history made by the Church of Necrom.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah. But great job today everyone. Now the time lines are all safe.

Tuddrussel: Good riddance.

Princess Luna: (To the Viewers) This was an awesome number of great adventures. Hope you all liked them.

Nico: I know we did. It was fun. Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

* * *

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was based on the First episode of Time Squad called Eli Whitney's Flesh Eating Mistake. That was a crazy episode and Eli Whitney made Flesh Eating Robots. Not a very smart decision. The episode aired on June 8, 2001 and it was great! I made this one with a twist by having Hannibal Lecter from the movie The Silence of The Lambs be the culprit.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tristan Taylor, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Waspinator, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a graveyard mountain planet and we're going to battle Another Whampire. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammers for the Evil HEROS and they are the Han Sisters! Their names are as follows:

Fira Han - Evil HERO Inferno Wing

Gaia Han - Evil HERO Dark Gaia

Kaze Han - Evil HERO Wild Cyclone

Valia Han - Evil HERO Infernal Sniper

Melissa Han - Evil HERO Malicious Fiend

Eden Han - Evil HERO Sinister Necrom

Gina Han - Evil HERO Malicious Ban

Irina Han - Evil HERO Infernal Gainer

Iona Han - Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy

Bianca Han - Evil HERO Malicious Edge

Wendy Han - Evil HERO Adusted Gold

Naomi Han - Evil HERO Nemesis

Danica Han - Evil HERO Infernal Princess

Lyra Han - Evil HERO Lightning Golem

They are 14 goth girls that were all born in a laboratory. They were born with the genetic Material of the evil leader of the Church of Necrom and the power of Dark Magic and Gene-Slammed with the powers of the Evil HERO Duel Monster Cards. Thankfully they are not like the members of the Church of Necrom and they have all their powers but use them only for good. They are Nico's friends that he met in a restaurant from New Jersey and they became close. The match-up is for Juniper Celestia, Princess Celestia, and Lincoln, as they're going to destroy the next member of The Doomsday 23, the evil version of Daybreaker, The Dark Sun of Equestria, and this time, she's going to be extinguished forever. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Yuma, Arizona, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down and recruit Santana, Kars, Esidisi, and Wammu, but we also got word that Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang have been freed by Evil Daybreaker, and they still want bloody revenge on us, but they still have The Gessius Florres Vengeance Curse is still upon them. This time, they're getting The Black Gates, and they're never ever coming back, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily are going to EXPLODE WITH RAGE AT THOSE FUCKED-UP VENGEANCE-CRAZED BLOODTHIRSTY BASTARDS AND TRANSFORM AND RIP THEM INTO SHREDS! And they're going to meet a The First Darklord Gene-Slammer named Asuka Matoi, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, she's also a devastating wrestler and Martial Arts master, and surprisingly, Zangief is her idol. Both Lynn and Lincoln often help Asuka train in wrestling and martial arts. Asuka would often flirt with Lincoln and called him Kung Fu Rabbit. She also would protect Lincoln from bullies, especially Chandler and his goons, in fact when she saw Lincoln getting bullied by Chandler and his goons, she beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, arms and legs and she even turned them into human pretzels and threw them into a pile of stinky socks. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Asuka on the lips. She's also the cousin of TLPS Ryuko Matoi and she hates Chandler with a burning passion. The Day before the war is here. And we're going to do a great adventure that is long overdue. We're going to do a chapter for the awesome movie The Brave Little Toaster To The Rescue and we're going to meet Toaster, Radio, Lampy, Kirby and Rob and Chris. We're going to help them figure out the mystery of a strange computer virus in the college campus and we're going to stop Mack from selling Rob's animal friends to Tartarus Laboratory and bring Mack to justice.

See you all tomorrow!

# TLPS And The Brave Little Toaster

## The Day before War

---

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of austin, Texas. But, they were no ordinary three figures, their were Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling, adopted daughter of Lincoln Loud. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Bright Eyes Loud, Sashay Shine Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, Regg Loud, Melody Loud, Sweetheart Loud, Patch Loud, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Don't tell me, let me guess, the same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Nyx Midnight: And it also means that we found out where my adopted sisters are at.

Bright Eyes Loud: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Austin, Texas.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Out on the streets in Austin, Texas, is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Nyx Midnight, Bright Eyes Loud, Sashay Shine Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, Regg Loud, Melody Loud, Sweetheart Loud, Patch Loud, Me, and Nico were heading to Tokyo, Japan. Then, Lincoln saw a 11-year-old girl who has harvester gold skin, green puffy shoulder-length hair with light green streaks, and blue eyes. She wore a black fedora hat with red band and an Tech Element symbol on it, a lavender and light purple long sleeve shirt, maroon skirt with polka-dots and a star with a red line, and red and white striped flats. A 8-year-old girl who has light lavender skin, peach orange short puffy hair with lighter orange streaks that is tied into low pigtails, freckles on her cheeks, and lavender eyes. She wore a teal with white and dark green sleeves and a picture of a bell ringing left, lavender pants, and purple sneakers. And a 8-year-old girl who has light lavender skin, peach orange short hair with lighter orange streaks that is tied in low pigtails, and lavender eyes. She wore a red dress with bell ringing right at the skirt, yellow sweater, maroon pants, and yellow flats. Lincoln saw who they was, it was Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Dazzle?

Sweet Note: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling were stunned.

Jing-A-Ling and Ting-A-Ling: The Legendary team themselves?

Lincoln: Yes.

Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling ran up to Lincoln, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Nyx Midnight, Bright Eyes, Sashay Shine Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, Regg Loud, Melody Loud, Sweetheart Loud, Patch Loud, me, Nico, and Lori joined in on the hug.

Lincoln: And there's something you three should know, I adopted you three.

Dazzle: Adopted?! Are you saying that because… you're our father now?

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Sashay Shine Loud: Hey Dazzle, we got you something special!

Platinum Pallet Loud pulls out a gift for Dazzle

Dazzle: A gift for me?

Platinum Pallet Loud: Go ahead, open it.

Dazzle do so and it reveal to be a blue short sleeve blazer with a picture of Glamrock Freddy on the back

Dazzle: Whoa! A short sleeve blazer with Glamrock Freddy on the back.

Regg Loud: Welcome to The Glamrock Popustars, Dazzle!

Dazzle: (hugged them) Thanks guys.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling and Ting-A-Ting to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did, and Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Flying through the voids of space to a mysterious planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tristan Taylor, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Blackarachnia, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were off on another awesome and great rescue!

Me: Another rescue worth remembering.

Eli: And on the dawn before war too.

Camie: I know. This is going to be so epic tomorrow.

Qin: It sure is.

Tristan: Yeah it sure is.

Blackarachnia: And we're going to kick some Evil Starlight Glimmer butt! (To Starlight) No offense Starlight.

Starlight Glimmer: None taken.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tristan.

Tristan: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you guys.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Tristan, at times, do you feel overshadowed by Yugi and the others?

Tristan: Yeah I do feel overshadowed by them. I don't get to duel that often. I'm just good at providing support.

Qin: As long as you give great support to the team too.

Eli: Yeah you sure do and father loves that.

Qin: That's true.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: You know what I think? I think you're just of a good duelist as Yugi and the rest.

Me: I agree too and you have just as awesome amount of skills in being a great duelist like Yugi and everyone.

Tristan: I'm glad you guys think so. Thanks.

Me: We were being serious on that. But you're welcome.

Eli: It just takes practice. If Joey can rise like that then you can too.

Nico: Same with Joey's sister Serenity.

Me: Yeah.

Tristan: Thanks guys. I greatly appreciate it.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (laughs) I still can't believe we fought Hannibal fucking Lector and lived!

Me: No kidding! But at least the terror of Hannibal Lecter has been silenced forever.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: That was terrible he did all that and what he did made Princess Luna throw up.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she has a really sensitive stomach to all this.

Laney: She sure does.

Me: But to be honest Hannibal Lecter was very fitting for that mission since we were dealing with Flesh Eating Robots.

Nico: That's true.

Me: But I thought it was great that we took him down. The world is now a much better place without him.

Varie: That's for sure.

Nico: Of course, we can still do parodies of him.

Me: That's true. I saw this one time where Mr. Burns was dressed like him. (Season 4 Episode 12)

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is perfect for him.

Camie: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: And I have 10 more confirmed backup core members. Kat Hilliard, Zhane, Aisha, Damon Henderson, Cassie Chan, Trey of Triforia, Jolyne Cujoh, Clawdeen Wolf, Gohan, and Tech E. Coyote.

Eli: That's cool!

Me: Master Goku will love hearing that Gohan has an archenemy.

Nico: He sure will.

Qin: Yeah. And Kat will love having Needle Hair as her archenemy.

Eli: And I hope the M.O.E. can control Moonfish for Aisha.

Laney: And Trey will love having Martial Hair as his archenemy.

Lana: And Zhane for Thousand Eyes.

Tsuyu: And how Cassie will have Chomper.

Camie: And Damon for Sickle Claw.

Lola: And Clawdeen Wolf for Nine.

Lily: And One Eye Green Dragon for Jolyne.

Me: And of course that Gorilla will be for Tech E. Coyote.

Nico: I wonder what planet we're approaching.

Maria: Well we're here.

We arrived at a scary dark mountainous planet.

Me: Wow this planet looks scary.

Nico: Yeah.

We went down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a scary mountain graveyard planet and it had numerous scary tall mountains and really old mountain buildings that were ruined and scary.

Qin: Whoa look at this planet!

Me: Man this planet gives me the creeps!

Eli: Looks like no one has lived here for years. It's totally abandoned.

Blackarachnia: Man this is creepy.

Camie: It's a massive graveyard.

Nico: Lucy, I know you're loving this planet.

Lucy Loud: I am Nico and me and my fellow Goths all feel right at home here.

Nico: Well lets take a look around. There might be some clues as to how this place got this way.

We walked around.

Nico: I think it's always been like this.

Me: Maybe. But who knows.

Eli: Every graveyard has to have some form of history behind it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: This is amazing that this planet is here.

Nicole: Yeah. But this planet is also very fitting for the next series of Gene-Slammers. They are fiend versions of the Elemental HERO Cards.

Tristan: You know I was just going to point that out.

Laney: Yeah so the next Gene-slammers might be goths.

Nicole: Yep. And also this whole planet reminds me of the Ruined Kingdom of Crumbleden

Nico: Yeah it sure does.

Tristan: Me, Yugi, and the others went to a place like this once.

Laney: Did you guys really?

Tristan: We sure did. It was inside the Millennium Puzzle.

Me: I've heard about that. That was when Anubis was returning to destroy the planet.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Man Anubis must've been a huge problem for you all before we came along.

Qin: Yeah.

Tristan: He was.

Me: But there's a grim possibility that he will return later on in the future. But we're going to be ready for him soon.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Hello? Anyone here?

We walked around and no one was around. Just bats and crows. Scary.

Qin: Man this whole place is scary. (TRIPS) Whoops!

She tripped and then looked and saw a scary skeleton! It was that of a man that died here!

QIN SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND SHE JUMPED INTO NICO'S ARMS!

Nico: Qin it's just a skeleton. He can't do anything to you.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at the skeleton. He was a humanoid creature that belonged to the planet.

Me: Very interesting.

Lisa Loud: It appears that he was the last extraterrestrial humanoid to fall here.

Lucy Loud: Let me see.

She used her powers and saw into the creatures last moments alive and saw that it was all because of The Church of Necrom! They stole a terrible form of black magic that turned turned the entire planet into a graveyard and killed everyone and destroyed all life on the planet!

Lucy Loud: GASP!

Nico: What is it Lucy?

Lucy Loud: You are not going to like this.

She told us everything and it was terrible!

Me: The Church of Necrom was here and they destroyed everything on this planet!?

Qin: Monsters!

Nico: Just when I thought they couldn't sink any lower.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Wait he has something in his hand.

We saw that it was a book of some kind.

I pulled out the book and opened it and it was a journal.

Me: It's a journal.

Nico: What does it say?

Me: Lets see.

I looked at the last entry.

Me: Here's the last entry. "To anyone that finds this journal, this entire planet is in terrible danger. If you find this journal then it means that I'm dead and that the Church of Necrom has won. 4 years ago the Church of Necrom came to this planet and stole a powerful form of black magic and a dangerous and deadly forbidden treasure we kept hidden in our vaults called The Staff of Xiyoega, a powerful Necromorphisistic Staff that has the power to reanimate the dead and cause bloodthirsty murderous insanity. We locked it away for the protection of the planet and the universe. But somehow they found it and have begun using its power to destroy all life on the planet. The only way to destroy the spell and reverse what they did is to destroy the staff. Please save our race."

Everyone was shocked!

Nico: This is a catastrophe!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Wait Xiyoega. Where have I heard that name before?

I then remembered what I read about when I was analyzing that shard of the Marker!

Me: (GASP) The Staff of Xiyoega has the powers of the Brethren Moons of the Necromorphs!

Everyone gasped!

Nico: We need to find it!

Me: And I bet it's in their hideout in the Abandoned Graveyard.

Nicholette Torrington: That must be the case.

Nico: Then the Another Omnitrix Alien would have to be in the Abandoned Graveyard.

Me: Lets head back to Earth then.

We teleported back and then got the entire team together and went to the Abandoned Graveyard.

We arrived at the Abandoned Graveyard and it was as spooky as the planet we were on.

Maria: Just as spooky as the planet we went to just an hour ago.

Nico: Wow! No kidding.

Lori: This place is literally spooky.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja, und it's scary that they have a staff with the powers of the Necromorphs.

Suzi Barricks: Yeah no kidding. Those monsters were terrible.

Lightning Dust: They sure were from what we heard.

Kate Lloyd: Yeah they were.

Nicholette: There's the Church of Necrom's hideout.

We saw that it was a mausoleum.

Me: It's a Mausoleum.

We went up to mausoleum and saw the symbol of Necrom on it.

Me: But this is definitely it.

We went in and saw that it was a perfect place for a hideout that people would never think of going to. It was full of dark magic spell books, scrolls, satanic artifacts, demonic statues, witchcraft books and more.

Qin: Wow look at this place.

Brittney: Look at all these evil artifacts.

Nico: We hit evil jackpot.

Me: Boy look at all this. The Church of Necrom was messing around with forces NO MERE Mortal can even fathom anywhere.

Brittney: There's even books on Necromancy, Satanic Occultism and dark potions.

Camie: And even books on Satanic Weapons too.

Nicholette Torrington: This is the motherlode of ultimate evil.

Nico: You guys are welcome to keep this. We just need to destroy one of them.

Tsuyu: Well lets see here. That staff could be anywhere here.

Then she accidentally pushed on a stone and a secret compartment opened and in it was THE STAFF OF XIYOEGA! It was a terrifying staff and it had the symbols of the Marker on it and it was emitting a terrifyingly powerful psychic energy that was like the one that was coming from the Markers.

Nico: There it is!

Qin: Wow! Great job Tsuyu.

Tsuyu: Thanks.

Me: So that's the Staff of Xiyoega. It's terrifying.

Nico: It is. Now let's blow it up.

Me: First lets take it outside and then hit it with everything we got.

Nico: Okay.

I used the Force and took it to outside and we put it on the ground.

Nico: Okay here we go.

We fired powerful energy blasts and they hit the staff and it exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was completely obliterated into nothing and completely destroyed!

Nico: That did it!

But then a miracle happened! There were millions and millions of beams of light shining down from the heavens and the divine singing of angels was heard as millions and millions of people came down and were returned to all those that were lost because of the Church of Necrom! Their lives were all restored!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

The planet we were on earlier had also regained all the life it had and more!

It was a miracle!

Nico: Wow!

Varie: This was awesome!

Lucy: Aww. Bring back the graveyards.

Me: Lucy we know you liked those graveyards but those are 2 graveyards the world is a lot better off without.

Nico: You got that right.

Nicholette Torrington: But at least the people killed by the Church of Necrom were resurrected.

Qin: Yep. Now we can find the next Alien.

?: You mean me?

We then saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER WHAMPIRE! It was a black version of a Vladit!

Nico: Whoa! Another Whampire!

Another Whampire: (In a girls voice) But it's great you guys took down that evil church.

Me: (Gasp) Galena Sonnya Grigorievich! Awesome to see you again.

Another Whampire: You too J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Galena Sonnya Grigorievich. And she is a girl that is also a living grim reaper.

Everyone: WOW!

Eli: That is so cool!

Laney: It sure is.

Jared: No kidding there. That's awesome you know someone like that dad.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep.

Albedo turned into Negative Whampire.

Negative Whampire: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Whampire: Just to help me destroy the Church of Necrom.

Me: Well you're too late on that one. We destroyed them a little over 3 months ago.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah me and the Dark World Goth Girls of the team took them all down.

Me: And we're going into war with another foe of ours first thing tomorrow morning after we have our usual battles.

Another Whampire: Oh man. The Great Equalist War. I had a feeling that was coming. And I knew that Swartz lied to me.

Nico: Well tomorrow the Church of Necrom will be completely destroyed forever along with all of the enemies of Equestria.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that evil version of me is going to pay.

Nico: (takes out Amora's Ridewatch) Time for some magic! (ACTIVATES IT)

(TEARDROP BY MASSIVE ATTACK PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGS DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Love, love is a verb

Love is a doing word

Fearless on my breath

Gentle impulsion

Shakes me, makes me lighter

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Fearless on my breath

Night, night of matter

Black flowers blossom

Fearless on my breath

Black flowers blossom

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Fearless on my

Water is my eye

Most faithful mirror

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Of a confession

Fearless on my breath

Most faithful mirror

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Fearless on my breath

You're stumbling in the dark

You're stumbling in the dark

Nico danced and fired waves of magic and smashed Another

Whampire down.

Nico: YEAH!

Eclair: That was awesome! Now how about this. (ACTIVATES PHOENIX (HANNA BARBERA) RIDEWATCH)

(SIREN SONG BY YUKI KAIJURA PLAYS)

Eclair: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

omeriata esta dikore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo…

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

adolo…

She spread her wings and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Whampire!

Eli: Oh yeah!

Sougo: (Gets out ZI O II Ridewatch) Don't leave us out!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Time to test your luck!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got KyurangerArmor.

Nico: AWESOME!

Lucky: LUCKY! You look awesome Geiz!

Geiz: Thanks Lucky.

Lucy (Elfen Lied): Time for some action. (ACTIVATES JINXER'S RIDEWATCH)

(SILENCE BY DELIRIUM FT. SARAH MCLACHLAN PLAYS)

Lucy (Elfen Lied): (SPREADS PITCH BLACK ANGEL WINGS AND SINGS DIVINELY AS CARDS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Give me release

Witness me

I am outside

Give me peace

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

Passion chokes the flower

Till she cries no more

Possesing all the beauty

Hungry still for more

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

I can't help this loning

Comfort me

I can't hold it all in

If you won't let me

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

She danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed down Another Whampire.

Nico: Oh yeah! Nice job Lucy!

Qin: Yeah!

Lucy (Elfen Lied): Yeah!

Varie: How about this too? (ACTIVATES CANDLE JACK'S RIDEWATCH)

(FEAR BY SARAH MCLACHLAN PLAYS)

Varie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Morning smiles

Like the face of a newborn child

Innocent unknowing

Winter's end

Promises of a long lost friend

Speaks to me of comfort

But I fear, I have nothing to give

I have so much to lose here in this lonely place

Tangled up in our embrace

There's nothing I'd like better than to fall

But I fear, I have nothing to give

Wind in time

Rapes the flower trembling on the vine

Nothing yields to shelter

From above

They say temptation will destroy our love

The never ending hunger

But I fear, I have nothing to give

I have so much to lose here in this lonely place

Tangled up in our embrace

There's nothing I'd like better than to fall

But I fear, I have nothing to give

I have so much to lose

I have nothing to give

I have so much to lose

She danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed Another Whampire down.

Another Whampire fired a Corrupta at Nico forehead.

Another Whampire: Now, I command you to kiss Maria on the forehead!

Nico: Sorry but I am immune to your Corrupta.

Qin: It was a nice try though.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Yep.

Another Whampire: Darn!

Nico: But I'll do that anyway!

Me: Just don't make William too jealous.

William: I'm cool with it.

Nico then kissed Maria on the forehead.

Qin: Aww.

Laney: Nice.

Tristan: My turn!

Tristan activated his Ridewatch for Solomon Grundy.

He fired waves of bones and smashed Another Whampire all over the place.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Jeanne Salazar: Time for some buttkicking! (Activates Transmetal 2 Dinobot's Ridewatch)

She had a third eye in the middle of her forehead appear and it fired a red laser and it was targeting Another Whampire and it was locked on. It fired a blast from it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was powerful!

William: Save some for me!

William fired his blaster and smashed Another Whampire down all over.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Maria: All right!

Blackarachnia: Might as well get some fun in. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed and was ready for action!

She fired her bullet legs and smashed her all over the place.

?: Time for some buttkicking!

Then 14 figures came out and we saw that they were the EVIL HEROS!

Nico: Whoa! The Evil HEROS!

Evil HERO Inferno Wing: Nice to see you again Nico.

Nico: The Han Sisters! Wow!

They reverted back and we saw that they were 14 Goth Girls that looked exactly alike. They had black hair, black clothes and red eyes and had Kanji in the middle of their foreheads that each were different.

Fira Han: It's good to see you again Nico. We should introduce ourselves.

They did so and we met

Fira Han - Evil HERO Inferno Wing

Gaia Han - Evil HERO Dark Gaia

Kaze Han - Evil HERO Wild Cyclone

Valia Han - Evil HERO Infernal Sniper

Melissa Han - Evil HERO Malicious Fiend

Eden Han - Evil HERO Sinister Necrom

Gina Han - Evil HERO Malicious Ban

Irina Han - Evil HERO Infernal Gainer

Iona Han - Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy

Bianca Han - Evil HERO Malicious Edge

Wendy Han - Evil HERO Adusted Gold

Naomi Han - Evil HERO Nemesis

Danica Han - Evil HERO Infernal Princess

Lyra Han - Evil HERO Lightning Golem

Me: Wow it's awesome to meet you girls.

Brittney: You are definitely worth joining the Goths of Darkness.

Laney: You sure are.

Fira Han: Yeah and you won't like this but we are the biological daughters of Damien of the Church of Necrom. But we are not like him thank goodness.

Nico: I should explain.

Nico told them their background.

They were born with the genetic Material of the evil leader of the Church of Necrom and the power of Dark Magic and Gene-Slammed with the powers of the Evil HERO Duel Monster Cards. Thankfully they are not like the members of the Church of Necrom and they have all their powers but use them only for good. They are Nico's friends that he met in a restaurant from New Jersey and they became close.

Wendy Sapphira: Wow!

Qin: I remember that! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Kaze Han: Yeah but it's good that you guys killed our so-called father.

Eden Han: Yeah he and his followers deserved it.

Fira Han: We got this.

They fired waves of elements and smashed down Another Whampire and she reverted back and was a girl dressed in black and was a goth girl too. I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over and picked up Galena.

Galena Sonnya Grigorievich: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: At least you're okay.

Nico: But that was awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Did you like that forehead kiss, Maria?

Maria: I sure did and it was adorable.

Qin: Yes it was.

I brought Galena over.

Galena Sonnya Grigorievich: Man that was intense.

Qin: It's sure was.

Irina Han: It was crazy though.

Tristan: Yeah but what's your favorite memories of Nico?

Fira Han: We all went to the same restaurant.

Iona Han: Yeah we went to an awesome ramen restaurant and ate the spiciest ramen ever.

Gina Han: Nico ate the Inferno Ramen Challenge. He was going for the biggest record ever.

Wendy Han: It was for 15 bowls and he ate 30 of them.

Nico: Yeah that was spicy but good.

Me: Wow that must've been awesome.

Laney: Yeah it sure must've been.

Fira Han: It sure was.

Bonnie Terrez: And you girls should know that Dark Jaden the Supreme King is my archenemy and he uses the Evil HERO Monsters in his deck.

Rhonda Monroe: It's true. And I'm also the Gene-slammer for Evil HERO Inferno Wing.

Cassie Evanstein: And I'm for Lightning Golem.

Tiffany Emmerson: And I'm for Wild Cyclone.

Reggie McDonald: And I'm for Sinister Necrom.

Fira Han: That's coincidental.

Lyra Han: Yeah we are slammed with some of the same Heroes.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Han Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Later we went back to the estate.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and The Power Pack are heading to Yuma, Arizona, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls, but we're also going to recruit Santana, Kars, Esidisi, and Wammu into The Masters of Evil.

But, we also got word that Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang have been freed by Evil Daybreaker, and they still want bloody revenge on us.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Yuma, Arizona, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls, but we're also going to recruit Santana, Kars, Esidisi, and Wammu into The Masters of Evil.

Nico: You got that right, Linc, but we also got bad news: our old enemies, Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang have been freed by Evil Daybreaker, and they still want bloody revenge on us.

Lori: I literally should've known that would happen: Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang just don't know when to quit.

Lincoln: True, Lori, but those idiots still have The Gessius Florres Vengeance Curse on them, so just like with Scoots, we're going to speed up the curse and kill them, but this time, they're getting The Black Gates, and they're never ever coming back.

Nico: After everything they've done, including causing that riot in the

Uranus Prison long ago, they've brought this upon themselves.

Me: They're nothing but pure evil.

Lincoln: They were born evil, like Dustin Keystone, Narcissa Belladonna, The Church of Necrom, and the many other jerks we've encountered. And I want to thank you and your siblings for joining us, Alex.

Alex Power: You're welcome, Lincoln. And Nicholette, were you guys stunned when you found out Fira Han and her siblings were born in a laboratory with the genetic material of Damian Alaister?

Nicholette Torrington: We were shocked at first, and we almost would've killed them because of the evil things Damian Alaister and his minions have done over the years, but Lincoln stopped us.

Lincoln: They only use those dark powers for good, instead of evil, and they're good members for The Goths of Darkness, and Nico met them long ago and they became close. Plus, they were also Gene-Slammed into the Evil HERO Duel Monsters. Plus, they got along great with Gretchen Holland, Tiffany Emmerson, and Cassie Evanstein who also got Gene-Slammed into said monsters.

Gretchen Holland: We sure do.

Just then, we saw who we were looking for: Santana, Esidisi, Wammu, and Kars, and they were walking towards us.

Santana: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I was hoping we'd meet.

Lincoln: Yes, and we're here for a reason: we want to recruit you four into The Masters of Evil.

Kars: Mistress Vypra did tell us about that, and she also told us you dealt with our evil selves in The Simulator.

Lori: Yes, in fact, Lincoln absorbed them, and as a result, he assimilated their powers and abilities and made them his own, and sent them to The Black Gates.

Luan: And he's used your abilities on many villains, such as absorbing them into his body through physical contact, and he's also a vampire, so he's also fed on the blood of many villains as well.

Wammu: Interesting, and who did you pick for our archenemies?

Lincoln: I knew we'd get to that. Wammu, you get Joel Rawlings, the Green Lightspeed Rescue Power Ranger, Esidisi, you get Lanky Kong, Kars, you get Neito Monoma A.K.A. Phantom Thief, and Santana, you get Mezo Shoji A.K.A. Tentacole.

Santana: Interesting, so you chose one of the Lightspeed Power Rangers, two of the students from U.A. High School, and another of Donkey Kong's relatives for our archenemies.

Kars: Very well, and we're in.

Luna: Alright, now, to get after Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, before those bloodthirsty, vengeance-crazed monsters do something really bad.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, The First Darklord, heading for us, and with it were the eight girls here, and it landed before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, The First Darklord, wicked.

The First Darklord: (Girl's voice) And I managed to get those girls away before those psychos could kill them.

Lincoln: That voice, I knew it was you, Asuka Matoi.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of screams of rage and we saw figures heading straight for us, it was Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang, and they're mega pissed off.

Lincoln: But, we'll talk later, right after we get rid of Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang and this time for good.

Lincoln made a rainbow energy field to protect the eight girls from the bloodthirsty wrath of Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at them, and it really pissed them off.

Lincoln: You fucked-up lowlives just don't even know when to quit?!

Tyler Corso: Not until every last one of you pays for ruining our lives!

Bella Muldoon: We will kill you all and drink your blood!

Leni: Zip it, Bella Muldoon!

Lori: Yeah, and you should also shut your ugly trap, Tyler Corso, you all caused us enough trouble to last an eternity.

Luna: And now, we're going to make sure none of you ever return again to torment us anymore!

Nico: You're heading for an early grave, YOU FUCKED-UP VENGEANCE-CRAZED BLOODTHIRSTY BASTARDS FROM HELL!

Suddenly, something within the minds of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily had suddenly snapped as memories of what Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils came back to them in full force, and they were suddenly surrounded by rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approach Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, they left rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step.

Lori: Even after all these years, you still literally make me sick to no end, Tyler Corso, you've been nothing but trouble from the very day you stepped foot in school and you made us look like idiots, and all for your own sick amusement.

Leni: The same goes with you, Bella Muldoon, you've let your jealousy of me consume you, and you turned into a monster who tried to ruin me.

Luna: Not to mention you've also bullied and tried to kill me long ago, Nate Krenshikov, just because Sam was with me and you were abusing her.

Luan: And don't think we've forgotten about all the trouble you Black Daffodils have caused Detroit for years, you were nothing but terrorist monsters who enjoyed causing pain and misery to all those in your path.

Lynn: And don't think I forgot about that day when Betsy Davis hired you monsters to kill us, you've had this coming for a very long time.

Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: And your crimes can never be forgiven.

Suddenly, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily were really starting to get pissed off as we felt the ground shaking and their infinite power and energy was rising even more like crazy.

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF EVEN MORE) But, you just absolutely refuse to learn your lessons even after we've beaten and pummeled you jerks into the dirt and broke out with the help of Evil Daybreaker to try and kill us again, and on the eve of the war… , YOU ALL JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, TYLER CORSO, BELLA MULDOON, NATE KRENSHIKOV, AND THE BLACK DAFFODILS, AND FOR THAT, WE WILL SEND EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU STRAIGHT TO YOUR ETERNAL DAMNATION FOR ALL OF THE CRAP YOU'VE DONE IN THE PAST!

We gasped at the extreme extent of the rage coming from Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily.

Lincoln: Uh oh, now they've really done it, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily's rage has been unleashed, and Tyler Corso and his minions are about to pay a bloody price.

Nico: And it's with their miserable lives.

Me: Oh man, this is going to end really really badly. Shall we say it together, Eli, Nico, and Lincoln?

Eli: Oh, yes, let's.

Me, Lincoln, Nico, and Eli: HIT THE DECK, THEY'RE GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover and just in time too, as Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily screamed like ten madwomen, and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

A massive explosion of elemental energy blasted out and they were suddenly surrounded by massive vortexes of rainbow energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, and the ground was shaking like crazy, there are mythological animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily emerged, but they were changed forever, and we knew that Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils have sealed their fates.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:40)

Lori grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted blue bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with winds, flames, eagles, dragons, and fairies surrounding her, she has a rainbow deer with The Sun in its antlers with a rainbow eagle holding the Wind Kanji in its talons, rainbow fairy, and rainbow dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on silver deer head stud earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems on the gold flame links and sky blue crystal links and a turquoise eagle-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of

Harmony is a deer head with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless blue shirt with a blond phoenix, blue skirt with winds and flames on it, black pants with wind gusts and flames on it, blue leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, flames, eagles, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a deer with a dragon, eagle, fairy, and phoenix surrounding it. Suddenly, Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sky blue and orange tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large turquoise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lori's massive Ga'Oh's Hurricane Draconic Broadsword of Draconic Firestorm Justice and Draconic Hurricane Love began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, winds, fire, fairies, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword and she has on blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large turquoise gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold eagle head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the deer that said, "Lori Loud, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Bobby Santiago, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Orochi, The Serpent King, and Tyler Corso, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Ga'Oh, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Wind and Fire"

ロリ・ラウド、ラウド家の長男であり、愛する妹であり、彼女の多くの兄弟の擁護者であり、リタとリン・シニアの長女であり、ボビー・サンティアゴの愛情深い妻であり、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親であり、悪の破壊者であり、混乱した殺人者です。 、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの17世紀公爵夫人ロリの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリン、オロチ、蛇王、タイラー・コルソ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバーストーム、使者にしてガオーのチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの守護者、そして風と炎のマスター

Lori Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND FIRE LOVE!

Leni grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted sea foam green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large sea foam green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, and plants surrounding her, she has a rainbow version of King Ghidorah holding the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on gold King Ghidorah earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sea foam green gems on the gold star links and sea foam green crystal links and a sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is King Ghidorah with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless sea foam green shirt with a blond phoenix, sea foam green skirt with gravity and plants on it, black pants with gravity and plants on it, sea foam green leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is King Ghidorah with stars and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and purple tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Leni's massive Sword of King Ghidorah began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, and plants, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chía's Stellar Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword and she has on sea foam green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large sea foam green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold King Ghidorah head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the deer that said, "Leni Loud, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Ed, Amazing Fashionista, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Da Ji, and Bella Muldoon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Chía, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Gravity, and Plants"

レニ・ラウド、ラウド家の次男で次男、愛する次女であり、リンカーン・ラウドと彼女の多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン・シニア

の長女、エドの愛情深いガールフレンド、素晴らしいファッショニスタ、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロックラウドの17世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、モラグマクラフリン、ダジ、ベラマルドゥーンの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、チアの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして星、重力、植物のマスター

Leni Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU ANGEL OF DIVINE GRAVITY NATURE LOVE AND STELLAR STAR GRAVITY JUSTICE!

Luna grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted purple green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens surrounding her, she has three rainbow mermaids holding the Water and Ice Kanjis in their hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold water drop links and purple crystal links and a purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a purple shirt with an ocean blue phoenix, purple skirt with ocean waves and snowflakes on it, black pants with water drops and snowflakes on it, purple leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens on the coattails, and on the back are mermaids with ocean waves and snowflakes surrounding them. Suddenly, Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Luna's massive Sword of The Sirens began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Sirens' Musical Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Sirens etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, purple angel wings for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large siren head with purple gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the mermaid that said, "Luna Loud, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Sam Sharp Loud, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Kiyomori Taira, and Nate Krenshikov, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, and Ice"

ルナ・ラウド、ラウド家の3番目の生まれで3番目の長男、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深いガーディアン、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの長女、サム・シャープの愛情深いガールフレンド ラウド、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、破

壊者邪悪で狂乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロック ラウドの17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、モラグ マクラフリン、平清盛の駆逐艦、ネイト クレンシコフ、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド フェニックス ストーム、サイレンの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの守護者、水と音楽と氷の達人

Luna's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MUSICAL SIREN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL OCEAN ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC OCEANIC HOPE!

Luan grew from 6'11" to 7'1" in height, she had the body of a goddess, the weighted yellow bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes now had gold metal bands around them, she still has the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with yellow phoenix on it, yellow skirt with light animals on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light animals on the coattails and suns on it, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark's on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Sword of Sulis and the swords she'd gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, light, rainbow fire, and light animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sulis' Celestial Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the god, Sulis, and Luan's cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large white angel wings for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of Sulis, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン ラウド、ラウド家の4番目に生まれて4番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの4番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンセイ ラウドの愛情深い母、17世紀の道化師ルアン オブ ロックの子孫スコットランドのラウド、モラグ・マクラフリンとキュウビの駆逐艦、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーで才能ある悪ふ

ざけ、スリスの使者、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの守護者であり、光と笑いの達人

Luan's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL SOLARSTORM FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHTSTORM LOVE!

Lynn grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted scarlet red bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair, which is no longer in a ponytail, she has neon red eyes and a rainbow energy aura with lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and holding the Lava and Earth Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold fire links and scarlet red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless scarlet red shirt with orange glowing phoenix, scarlet red shorts with dragons, phoenixes, and lava, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and with sports items surrounding them. Suddenly, Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lynn's massive Sword of Guabancex began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Guabancex's Athletic Volcanic Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Guabancex etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with hardened lava covering the blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large scarlet red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on scarlet red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large scarlet red gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the volcano that said, "Lynn Loud, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Lightning, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Hundun, Dark Lynn, and Betsy Davis, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Guabancex, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Volcanoes, and Master of Master of Sports, Lava, and Earth"

リン ラウド、ラウド家の 5 番目に生まれ、5 番目に年長、多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの 5 番目の長女を愛する、稲妻のガールフレンドを愛する、驚くべき才能のあるアスリート、悪の破壊者、混乱しスパイスの悪魔と辛い食べ物の恋人、た、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロック・ラウドの17世紀のリンの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリン、フンダン、ダー

ク・リン、ベッツィ・デイビスの駆逐艦、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、使者とグアバンセクスのチャンピオン、ザ ラウド ハウス と ラウドファミリー の擁護者、火山 の大使、スポーツの達人、溶岩 および 地球のマスター

Lynn's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIERY VOLCANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC LAVA LOVE!

Laney grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Nature Kanji in its hands and a leaf emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black shirt with green phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with leaves and animals on it, black pants with leaves, black leather ankle-length combat boots with leaves for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves, animals, and rainbow fire on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy with leaves and plants surrounding them. Suddenly, Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Laney's massive Sword of Gaia began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gaia's Fiery Nature Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Gaia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the volcano that said, "Laney Loud, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Joey, Amazing and Talented Artist, Spice Demon, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Hades Izanami, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gaia, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Nature, Animals, and Fire"

レイニー・ラウド、ラウド・ファミリーの末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、ジョーイの愛情深いガールフレンド、素晴らしい才能のあるアーティスト、スパイス・デーモン、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドの 17 世紀の ロッホ ラウド の レイニー の子孫、モラグ・マクラフリン と 冥王イザナミ の破壊者、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム の素晴らしいメンバー、ガイアの使者およびチャンピオン、ザ・ラウド の擁護者ハウス・アンド・ザ・ラウド・ファミリー、自然、動物、火の達人

Laney's transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY GAIA FIRESTORM FAIRY NATURE ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE FIRESTORM LOVE AND DIVINE ARTISTIC NATURE FIRE JUSTICE!

Lucy Loud grew from 6'11" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, the weighted black bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes now had gold metal bands around them, but she now has nine large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck, she has neon red demon eyes and a black and red energy aura with rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night surrounding her, and circling around her feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, she has a vampire bat with a rainbow full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Lucy Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she has her vampire fangs out. Lucy Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix which merged with her Bat Spirit Animal ring with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie.

Suddenly, Lucy Loud's massive Dark Sword of Nizogamourne was surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, dark and rainbow flames, and creatures of the night, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nizogamourne's Demonic Broadsword of Eternal, it's a new large broadsword with the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The Loud House, The Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol, and the symbol of Nizogamourne etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, massive black angel wings for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and a large blood red gem with black angel wings surrounding it for the pommel, she has on her gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Loud, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Rocky Spokes, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag and Aggie McLaughlin and Henry Kane, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, Emissary of Nott, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Darkness, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

ルーシー ラウド、ラウド ファミリーの2番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、ロッキー スポークの愛情深いガール フレンド、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほどパワフル驚くべき強力な教師の学生、17世紀のスコットランドのロック ラウドのルシール ラウドの子孫、モラグとアギー マクラフリンの破壊者、ヘンリー ケイン、ゴシック オブ ダークネスのメンバー、ラウド ハウスの才能ある暗黒詩人、ノットの使者、の擁護者ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリー、マスター・オブ・ダークネス、ヴァンパイア、そして夜の生き物

Lucy's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS FEAR VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC LOVE!

Lana grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted marine blue bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls surrounding her, she has a rainbow owl holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on owl earrings with the Ice Kanji in its claws, holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant, she has on a a sleeveless marine blue shirt with ice phoenix on it, blue pants with ice crystals and snowflakes on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high combat boots with owls on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ice crystals, snow, and snowflakes on the coattails, and on the back is an owl with ice crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with marine blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lana's massive Khione's Ice Sword of Divine Justice began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Khione's Arctic Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and Arctic Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Khione etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on marine blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Lana Loud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lola Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Azrael (BlazBlue) Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Khione, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Hope, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Owls"

ラナ・ラウド、ラウド家の3番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、ローラ・ラウドの愛情深い双子の姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、スキッピーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの泥を愛するグリース・モンキー、駆逐艦悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの17世紀のラナの子孫、モラグ マクラフリンとアズラエル (ブレイブルー) の破壊者 チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、キオネの使者およびチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、希望の大使、氷、雪、フクロウのマスター

Lana's transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY ARCTIC SUB-ZERO SNOWFLAKE OWL ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC

# ICESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC SUBZERO HOPE!

Lola grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted pink bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with orange flames, rainbow flames, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow phoenix holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame links and pink crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a a sleeveless pink shirt with orange phoenix on it, along with her sash, pink pants with rainbow flames on the legs of the pants, white knee-high combat boots with phoenixes on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with orange flames and rainbow flames on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with flames and rainbow flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with pink tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lola's massive Gabja's Fire Sword of Divine Justice began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, orange flames, rainbow flames, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabja's Inferno Firestorm Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Khione etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Lola Loud, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lana Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Winston, Sassy Fiery Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Ice Sword: Yukianesa, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gabja, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Flames and Phoenixes"

ローラ ラウド、ラウド ファミリーの 4 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、ラナ ラウドの愛情深い双子の姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、ウィンストンの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの生意気な激しいページェントの女王、邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの 17 世紀のローラの子孫、モラグ マクラフリンとアイス ソードの駆逐艦: ユキアネサ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、ガブジャの使者およびチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、炎とフェニックスのマスター

Lola's transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIERY PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM INFERNO LOVE!

Lisa grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech surrounding her, she has a rainbow tech angel holding the Thunder Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on tech angels earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and green crystal links and a green angel-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a tech angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless green shirt with red phoenix on it, red pants with rainbow lightning on the pants legs, black leather knee-high combat boots with tech angels on them for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow lightning and gears on the coattails, and on the back is a tech angel with gears and rainbow lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lisa's massive Hephaestus' Tech Sword of Divine Justice began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hephaestus' Tech Angel Greatsword of Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Tech Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Hephaestus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the tech angel that said, "Lisa Loud, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Dexter, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Dr. Carol Linnaeus, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Hephaestus, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Tech, Lightning, and Angels"

リサ ラウド、ラウド家の 5 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、デクスターの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの知的な科学者であり天才、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、およびサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドの17世紀の錬金術師リサの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンとキャロル・リンネ博士の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、使者およびヘファイストスのチャンピオン、 ザ ラウド ハウス と ラウドファミリーの擁護者、テック、ライトニング、エンジェルズ の達人

Lisa's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY LIGHTNING GEAR TECH ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC TECH JUSTICE AND DIVINE TECH LIGHTNING LOVE!

And Lily grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted lavender bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, she has lavender highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with water, mermaids, and sea animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow mermaid holding the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with lavender gems on the gold water drop links and lavender crystal links and a lavender mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless lavender shirt with ocean blue phoenix on it, lavender skirt with ocean waves and sea animals on it, black pants with ocean waves on the legs, black leather knee-high combat boots with mermaids on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, mermaids, and sea animals on the coattails, and on the back is a is a mermaid with ocean waves and sea animals surrounding it. Suddenly, Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with lavender and ocean blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lily's massive Coventina's Ocean Sword of Maelstrom Justice began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, water, mermaids, and sea animals and when it emerged, it was transformed into Coventina's Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Oceanic Justice and Water Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Coventina etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged lavender blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with lavender gems for eyes and a large lavender gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on lavender fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large lavender gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with lavender gems for eyes and a large lavender gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Lily Loud, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Carlitos Casagrande, Photographer of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Alistair Smythe, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Coventina, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water and Sea Creatures"

リリー・ラウド、ラウド家の６番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、カーリトス・カサグランデの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの写真家、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドの17世紀のリリー・オブ・ロッホ・ラウドの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンとアリスター・スマイスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、使者とチャンピオンラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの守護者であり、水と海の生き物のマスターであるコベンティーナ

Lily's transformed into SUPER ANGEL INFINITY MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER SEA ANGEL OF DIVINE GLOWING OCEAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE GLOWING WATER HOPE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformations of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily, but when Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils saw them, the fuckers fell into an insane bloody rage and tried to kill them in a fit of rage. But, the Loud Sisters fired powerful rainbow energy blasts with elemental forces and mythological animals at them and sent them flying into a rock formation, but they got out and they went even more ballistic.

Lincoln: Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, you look really awesome, you've transformed into your Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms!

Lori: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Fiery Hurricane Eagle of Justice and Divine Hurricane Fire Love) **We sure do, Linky. Now, then shall we finally deal with those bastards once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) You got it, Lori.

Me: Aw, yeah, this is going to be awesome!

Nico: Time to say goodbye, you fuckers! 'Cause you're never ever coming back, and we mean it this time!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Alexis, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily slashed off the arms of Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, and they screamed with excruciating pain and insane rage, and Lincoln absorbed their arms into his body when he had grabbed them. Then, they fired powerful rainbow energy beams at Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, and they exploded with incredible power, and when the timer on my watch hit zero, the curse took their lives, and once their spirits appear, The Louds drew kanjis on their foreheads, and condemned them all to The Black Gates.

Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils: (SCREAMING IN RAGE) NO, NO, THIS CAN'T HAPPEN TO US! DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, FUCK YOU!

Those would be the last words they would ever say as they were erased for good. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily are permanent. THE VENGEANCE-CRAZED BLOODTHIRSTY RAMPAGES OF TYLER CORSO, BELLA MULDOON, NATE KRENSHIKOV, AND THE BLACK

DAFFODILS HAS FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Nico: Good riddance, you fucked-up bloodthirsty vengeance-crazed bastards!

Lincoln: And this time, don't you even dare come back. (To Asuka Matoi) And it's so good to see you again, Asuka Matoi.

Asuka Matoi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has six sets of massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of The First Darklord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black shirt, midnight black skirt, midnight black stockings with black lace designs, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless midnight black trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and The First Darklord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large The First Darklord-themed greatsword with The First Darklord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Asuka Matoi: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you too, Lynn.

Lynn: You too, Asuka.

Lincoln went up to Asuka Matoi and they hugged, and Asuka Matoi is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and so has Lynn.

Asuka Matoi: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Lynn know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Asuka Matoi, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, she's also a devastating wrestler and Martial Arts master, and surprisingly, Zangief is her idol.

Me: Just like with R. Mika, and wait until she meets Zangief.

Lynn: She'll be in for a big surprise, and me and Lincoln often helped Asuka train in wrestling and martial arts. Asuka would often flirt with Lincoln and called him Kung Fu Rabbit, and she also would protect Lincoln from bullies, especially Chandler and his goons. In fact, when she saw Lincoln getting bullied by Chandler and his goons, she beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, arms and legs and she even turned them into human pretzels and threw them into a pile of stinky socks.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Nico: P.U.! That stinks!

Lynn: Oh, big time, and to show thanks, Lincoln kissed Asuka on the lips. We also found out she's the cousin of TLPS Ryuko Matoi, the one we know here, and she hates Chandler with a burning passion.

TLPS Ryuko Matoi: That's right, and it's good to see you again, Asuka.

Asuka Matoi: You too, Ryuko.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Asuka Matoi's neck with pink gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Asuka Matoi: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Asuka.

Asuka Matoi had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Asuka Matoi 's waist and Asuka Matoi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Feena Fam Earthlight, Mai Asagiri, Sayaka Hozumi, Karen Clavius, Mia Clementis, Natsuki Takamizawa, Midori Tooyama, and Wreathlit Noel from Brighter Than The Dawning Blue.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Feena Fam Earthlight, Mai Asagiri, Sayaka Hozumi, Karen Clavius, Mia Clementis, Natsuki Takamizawa, Midori Tooyama, and Wreathlit Noel from Brighter Than The Dawning Blue.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Feena Fam Earthlight: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Feena Fam Earthlight and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the bloodthirsty Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac

sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on it, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Feena Fam Earthlight: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Feena Fam Earthlight: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Feena Fam Earthlight, Mai Asagiri, Sayaka Hozumi, Karen Clavius, Mia Clementis, Natsuki Takamizawa, Midori Tooyama, and Wreathlit Noel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were glad the recruitment of Santana, Esidisi, Wammu, and Kars was a success, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, who were freed from their prison by Evil Daybreaker, and they still wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed the Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformations of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily, and what we all did in thrashing those fuckers and they died because of the curse still on them, and sending them all to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Asuka Matoi have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: When we felt the energy and power from your sisters, Lincoln, we knew something was up.

Lincoln: But, we didn't expect Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils to show up again.

William: It was due to Evil Daybreaker's scheme, but they failed, and now, we're never seeing any of those assholes again.

Lori: Big time.

Then, Bobby, Ed, Sam, Eddy, Lightning, Joey, Rocky Spokes, Skippy, Winston, Dexter, and Carlitos went up to Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily, and they kissed and it was so awesome.

Bobby: Babe, I'm so proud of you, we all are.

Lightning: Yeah, you girls transformed and laid quite the beatdown on those punks.

Lori: Thanks, Boo-Boo Bear. Besides, Tyler Corso's been asking for it for a very long time.

Leni: Same with Bella Muldoon.

Luna: Along with Nate Krenshikov and those dumb Black Daffodils.

Lincoln: They've plagued us for the last time, but now, they're gone for good, and they're so not coming back again.

Eli: What a bunch of monsters.

Me: That's not even a word I'd use to describe them, bro.

Lincoln: We've got a whole lot of worse names to call them.

Nico: Yeah, and thanks to us hastening your curse, Lincoln, we gave them an early date with death.

Lincoln: Same with Scoots, but I don't think even Hell will torture and torment Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils, because they were even worse than The Devil

himself.

Me: Yeah, so they got off easy, while Scoots is being tortured forever by Hell's demons.

---

After finally getting rid of Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodils and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 500,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Asuka Matoi saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Asuka Matoi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Asuka, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Asuka Matoi: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Asuka, what's the story on why you hate Chandler with a burning passion?

Asuka Matoi: You're not going to like this one. One day, Lincoln, Lynn, and I were training in wrestling and martial arts in the gym, but then, Lincoln caught the stench of sewage in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Chandler and his two goons, Artie and Trent, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln, and now that Chandler saw Lynn with him and not trying to kill him, he was also going to kill her too. You see, I knew Lynn, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had made some alliances with Chandler, and it was due to their Dark Sides, and they got their butts handed to them by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels. So, I painfully reminded Lynn of the consequences, and that got her to wake up and see the error of her ways. Anyways, we used our skills in wrestling and martial arts and we knocked Chandler, Artie, and Trent on their butts, and then, I beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, arms, and legs, and even turned them into human pretzel and threw them into a pile of stinky socks. Then, we called the principal, who sprayed Chandler, Artie, and Trent with water and he dragged them away to the office, and they got hit with two month suspensions from school.

We cheered wildly for what they did to Chandler and his goons.

Nico: Honestly, Chandler didn't even know when to quit, even after he and his goons got their asses handed to them.

Lincoln: Blame Dark Chandler for that, and when they got thrown in a pile of stinky socks, it was the ultimate humiliation.

Me: Yeah, and I was around when that happened, and when they got out of the pile of stinky socks, they really stink, P.U.! Too bad Lynn didn't give them a Dutch Oven.

Nico: A Dutch Oven in a pile of stinky socks?! That could cause the entire school to be fumigated for many weeks!

Lincoln: Yeah, but Lynn didn't, thank goodness.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Zinyak from Saints Row IV, and he's causing havoc.

Nicole: Oh shit, it's Zinyak!

Lincoln: The powerful galactic conqueror and Ruler of the Zin Empire?! Oh, that's not good, we need to get rid of him now.

Chazz Princeton: And that'll be left to me and Reina Sage, Lincoln. But, we'll leave him for you to absorb him, after we beat him up badly.

Lincoln: Thanks, Chazz. Now, let's go and teach that galactic conqueror a painful lesson.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Zinyak, and when he saw us, he ordered his army to try and capture us, but Lincoln fired powerful waves of energy, and he sucked out and absorbed all of their energy and their bodies were desiccated and drained of life and he also absorbed their advanced technology.

Kinzie Kensington: I should've known you'd show up again, Zinyak.

Asha Odekar: You're never going to quit, are you?

Zinyak: Not until I've captured Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Ain't happening, ugly!

Chazz Princeton: That's right, and your days of conquering galaxies are about to end.

Reina Sage: Here and now.

Suddenly, the eyes of Chazz Princeton and Reina Sage turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and mythological animals, they unholster their weapons, and as they approach Zinyak, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Chazz Princeton and Reina Sage were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Chazz Princeton and Reina Sage emerge, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Chazz Princeton grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long spiky black hair, he has neon black eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, fire, dark lightning, and black dragons surrounding him, he has Armed Dragon with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems embedded on the black wisp links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on a black vest, purple long-sleeved dress shirt, black pants, knee-high black combat boots, and a long long-sleeved black coat with dark fire on the coattails and on the back is Armored Dragon and the Chthonian monsters with dark fire, darkness, and dark lightning around it. Suddenly, Chazz Princeton felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive midnight black angel wings with dark blue tips on the midnight black feathers, grew and sprouted out from his back, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Chazz Princeton's Defender of Duel Academy large sword and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, black dragons, dark lightning, dark fire, hellfire, and darkness, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Armored Dragon's Hellfire Dragon Greatsword of Dark Hellfire Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the image of Armored Dragon and the Chthonian monsters and a black dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large blue gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blue kanji below Armored Dragon and the Chthonian monsters that said, "Chazz Princeton, Master of The Chthonian Monsters, Rival and Friend of Jaden Yuki, Friend of Many, Former Brother of Slade and Jagger Princeton, Loving Boyfriend of Raine Sage, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Hellfire, and The Chthonian Monsters"

チャズ・プリンストン、クトーニアン・モンスターのマスター、ジェイデン・ユキのライバルであり友人、多くの友人、スレイドとジャガー・プリンストンの元兄弟、レイン・セージの愛情深いボーイフレンド、極端に邪悪で、狂った、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、暗黒、ヘルファイア、およびクトニアンモンスターのマスター

Chazz Princeton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARK HELLFIRE CHTHONIAN DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE DRAGON HELLFIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK HELLFIRE HOPE!

And Raine Sage grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long silver hair, she has neon grey eyes and a red and silver energy aura with light, magic, and elves surrounding her, she has an elf with stars emblazoned on her forehead, she has on elf earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold star links and red crystal links and a silver elf-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an elf with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Raine Sage has on a long long-sleeved red coat, white shirt, black pants, armored boots, and long long-sleeved red trenchcoat with elves and magic on the coattails, and an elf on the back surrounded by magical forces. Suddenly, Raine Sage felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive silver angel wings with red tips on the silver feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Raine Sage has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Raine Sage had a new rod in her hand called Isellia's Magic Rod of Heavenly Magical Justice, it's a brand-new rod measuring up to 8'5" in length with a massive red gem mounted on top of four brown dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a small gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long brown shaft and on the other end are four dragon heads below a red gem and a large split crescent weight and red gem on the bottom, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf head for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a silver kanji below the elf that said, "Raine Sage, Loving Daughter of Virginia Sage, Loving Older Sister of Genis Sage, Friend of Lloyd Irving and Many, Loving Girlfriend of Chazz Princeton, Destroyer of The Fallen Angel Mithos Yggdrasil, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic"

レイン セージ、ヴァージニア セージの愛情深い娘、ジェニス セージの愛情深い姉、ロイド アーヴィングなどの友人、チャズ プリンストンの愛情深いガール フレンド、堕天使ミトス ユグドラシルの破壊者、極悪の殺し屋、錯乱、人殺し、冷酷、サディスティックろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして魔法の達人

Raine Sage has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICAL ARCANE STORM ELF ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCANE MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGICAL ELEMENT LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage, but when Zinyak saw them, he tried to capture them through force, but Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage fired powerful colored energy blasts at him, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, but he's not out yet.

Chazz Princeton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Chthonian Dragon and Divine Dark Hellfire Hope) **So, he wants to play rough, huh? Raine, you ready?**

Raine Sage: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arcane Magical Elf and Divine Arcane Magic Love) **You bet, Chazz, let's get him!**

Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage went after Zinyak, and they fired powerful blasts of red and silver and black and blue energy, elemental forces, magic, dark fire, darkness, and dark lightning at Zinyak, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Chazz attacked him with his massive greatsword and Raine Sage blasted him with her new rod. Then, they grabbed him and tossed him to Lincoln, who put him in a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape. Then, Lincoln absorbed him into his massive and extremely muscular body, and he assimilated his powers and abilities and he absorbed Zinyak's advanced alien technology.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Zinyak into his massive and extremely muscular body and assimilating his powers and abilities and absorbing the advanced alien technology of Zinyak's empire, an energy card with Zinyak's soul inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the kanji appeared on Zinyak's forehead, he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage holster their new weapons and power down and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Chazz Princeton and Raine Sage are permanent. Then, they also shared a passionate kiss as we cheered for them.

Nico: Awesome job, Chazz and Raine, and you too, Lincoln.

Chazz Princeton: Thanks, Nico. So, Lincoln, did you find out who sent Zinyak after us?

Lincoln: Yeah, it was Evil Daybreaker alright, and she brought him back from the dead, along with his entire empire to capture us.

We gasped.

Me: That fiery demon Alicorn, now she's gone too far.

Nico: She sure has.

Lincoln: Now, to make sure the Zin Empire never hurts anyone again. ZIN EMPIRE GENOCIDE BLAST!

Lincoln fired a very powerful barrage of massive rainbow energy blasts, and they hit the ships and the troops of The Zin Empire and all of them were obliterated and were sent to The Black Gates, and he also absorbed the advanced alien technology of The Zin Empire.

Eli: That'll teach those monsters.

Nicole: And piss off Evil Daybreaker big time.

Juniper Celestia: Don't worry, Nicole, she's getting her punishment later on today.

Princess Celestia: Yes, and she'll never return to hurt anyone ever again.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Zinyak and the entire Zin Empire, and we pissed off Evil Daybreaker big time, but she'll get her punishment later on today.

* * *

At the park we were relaxing and having some rest.

Me: Ahh. Nothing like a little relaxing.

Qin: Boy you said it. Too bad we have to go to war tomorrow morning.

Nico: I know.

Juandissimo: (Spanish Accent) Personally, Señor Nico, I think that it's good that some of the Rangers are backup core members.

Nico: I agree there Juandissimo.

Laney: Same here.

Camie: Besides I have a feeling this is gonna be so awesome.

Rin: Now, we just need Keiichiro to be a backup core member.

Nico: Good idea.

Keiichiro: Yeah I agree.

Tea: Guys I have something to tell Yugi.

Yugi: What is it Tea?

Blitzwing: Let me guess. You got feelings for him.

Tea: Yes I sure do. Yugi, ever since we met I… I…

Yugi: Tea no need to go on. I love you too.

Tea: Really?

Yugi: I mean it Tea. I've had feelings for you ever since we started our journey.

Tea: Oh Yugi.

They hugged and kissed passionately and we cheered and Joey was crying hard happily!

Sky Lynx: Aww. So cute!

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah. Those two are perfect.

Me: After everything that happened to them they more than earned the right to be a couple.

Eli: I agree there.

Pharaoh Atem: And me too. Yugi and Tea are perfect for one another.

Eli: I agree too father.

Nico: Yep. Now lets get ready for our next mission. And no it's not in the past this time.

Roxas: Glad to have a mission in the present for once.

Nico: I agree there.

Laney: Me too.

Qin: Yeah I've had enough time traveling to last the rest of the year.

Camie: Me too.

Sly Cooper: We all did.

Nico: Yep. But you guys will love our next mission. We're going to first watch this.

Nico pulled out the movie for The Brave Little Toaster To The Rescue.

Me: That's one of my favorites. And you guys will like this. Rob McGroarty Is my college penpal,

Nico: That's cool! You'll have to tell us more later.

Then Kaos, INSTIGATOR, The Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Dr. Starline, Hades Beast Specter, King of Flan, Leap Frog, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Trident, Golden Gut, Bushroot, Scooby Snax Monster, Dragon Jellyfish, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Megalon (1973), Emperor Z, Mortimer Mouse, and Yost Domino came.

INSTIGATOR: Can we watch the movie with you guys?

Me: You sure can.

Nico: Lets get to watching.

We went back to the estate and watched the movie.

---

Rob McGoarty, the owner of the appliances, and the one referred to as "The Master," is in his last days of college while simultaneously working at a veterinary clinic. One night, while finishing his thesis, his computer crashes due to a computer virus. The appliances, along with a rat named Ratso, seek to help Rob by finding and reversing the effects of his computer virus. Meanwhile, Mack, Rob's lab assistant, plots to sell the injured animals Rob had been tending to a Santa Clarita laboratory named "Tartarus Laboratories." The appliances discover an abandoned, old prototype TLW-728 supercomputer named Wittgenstein in the basement. Wittgenstein reveals that he is living on one rare vacuum tube, a WFC-11-12-55, due to being infected by a computer virus. The appliances learn that unless they find a replacement quickly, Wittgenstein's vacuum tube will blow and lead to his death.

In an attempt to return Wittgenstein to his full capacity, Radio and Ratso go to the storage building of the college to find the WFC-11-12-55 tube. However, when Radio and Ratso return with the tube, they accidentally break it during an argument. Wittgenstein does his best to survive, but the virus causes him to blow his remaining tube and he dies. Guilt-ridden over condemning the animals to their doom at Tartarus Laboratories, Radio gives up his own tube, sacrificing himself. The appliances install Radio's tube in Wittgenstein and he wakes up with boosted power that regenerates all of his other tubes and destroys all the viruses within him. The appliances and Wittgenstein alert Rob and his girlfriend, Chris, to Mack's scheme. The appliances create a makeshift vehicle and pursue Mack's truck with Rob and Chris following them. They manage to lure the police to the front of the truck and have Mack arrested. After discovering the appliances in the truck, Rob and Chris assume that Mack had also planned to sell Rob's stuff, but Rob wonders where Radio is. Later, they discover Wittgenstein and Radio in the basement. Chris replaces Radio's tube with a new one she found in Nome, reviving him. Wittgenstein restores Rob's thesis and is later sold to a museum to be upgraded with modern technology. In the end, all of the animals are adopted by new owners except Ratso, who Rob and Chris decide to keep as their pet. Rob proposes to Chris and she accepts. They leave college with their appliances and Ratso, planning to start a new and happy life together.

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: So awesome! And Wittgenstein is really awesome too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. That was a prototype super computer from the old days.

Qin: Yep.

Leap Frog: Rob's gonna be happy to see you again.

Mortimer: Think he knows about what's gonna happen tomorrow?

Me: I'm sure he does. With everything that has been going on the last 3 months everyone was made aware of the war tomorrow.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I'm going to give an emergency message to everyone all around Earth tomorrow.

Nico: Okay.

Eli: Yeah the entire planet is in danger and we have to do what we can to stop Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Camie: That's right. After Daybreaker we go into battle with her.

Laney: Yep we sure do.

Me: Yep and we're going to need all the help we can get if we want to destroy Evil Starlight Glimmer and her followers. So we'll have to call in many of our allies and friends from all

over the universe.

Nico: Good idea.

Kira Howard: And I'll call in the Red Dragons to help us out with this.

Nico: Good.

Shade Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Well this will be for the Day After Tomorrow because of the war. But I'm hoping to do one for a Mega Yveltal.

Me: Whoa! A mega version of the Pokemon of Destruction.

Laney: Yeah this will be good.

Camie: Yeah.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Shall we head out?

Me: We shall.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Daybreaker, and the Dark Sun of Equestria's absolutely furious that Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, The Black Daffodils, and Zinyak have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates for good, and now, she's heading here to get her revenge and kill us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Daybreaker on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and the Dark Sun of Equestria's absolutely furious that Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, The Black Daffodils, and Zinyak have been destroyed and sent to The Black Gates for good, and now, she's heading here to get her revenge and kill us all.

Me: Ooh, should've guessed that was coming.

Juniper Celestia: Either way, she's going to receive her just punishment for her crimes.

Princess Celestia: And we're going to make sure she never returns.

Nico: A perfect way to be prepared for the day of the war. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got trouble in a local college campus to deal with.

Lincoln: Something's happening there and it's really not good, and you better be ready for later on today, Evil Daybreaker, and today, you shall be extinguished for good, Dark Sun of Equestria.

We were off.

---

We were flying to the college.

Kaos: We used a song from this movie for one of the Ridewatches.

Trident: Now, we're meeting characters from the movie itself.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the college Rob was in.

Me: Here we are.

We went to the vet room and saw Rob working.

Skywarp: Yo. You Rob?

Rob McGoarty: Yes I am.

Me: Awesome to see you doing great Rob.

Rob McGoarty: Hey J.D.

Me and Rob hugged,

Me: How have you been doing?

Rob McGoarty: Really good. I've been getting the animals finished up before I head out with Chris.

Me: How is she doing?

Rob McGoarty: Really good.

Qin: Awesome.

Octagon: Mind if we come inside?

Bushroot: But if those Junkshop Appliances annoy us, we're snapping their necks!

Rob McGoarty: Huh?

Me: We should explain.

We went inside and we saw a bunch of awesome animals. We saw a Chihuahua, a snake, a monkey and a mother cat and her kittens.

Fluttershy: Aww look at these adorable animals.

Rob McGoarty: The Chihuahua is Alberto, the monkey is Sebastian, the snake is Murgatroid, and the cat is Maisie and her little kittens. And the rat is Ratso and he is my pet.

Qin: Cool.

Me: They are adorable.

Bowser: J.D.'s grown a lot since you last saw him.

Rob McGoarty: I know. He is an amazing hero and a great leader of the team.

Me: Former leader actually. Nico here is now the new leader. I'm second in command of the team.

Nico: That's right but J.D. still loves leading the team as much as me.

Rob McGoarty: Oh that's okay.

Rhomboid: Man, I've gonna miss meeting new former Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: Relax. The rescues will only be on hold for a week.

INSTIGATOR: Then, it'll be back to business as usual.

Me: Right I take it you heard that we're going into war tomorrow.

Rob McGoarty: I sure have. You guys are going to be in for one heck of a battle.

Me: These last 3 months have been really hectic. And it was because of a malevolent cult that has been causing us a tremendous amount of trouble.

Rob McGoarty: The Church of Necrom. I can't believe they were that evil.

Me: Yeah. But the big battle is first thing tomorrow and we're going to finish them by destroy Evil Starlight Glimmer. When we destroy her we destroy the Church of Necrom forever.

Hak Foo: Do you have a coffee maker?

Rob McGoarty: At home in the dorm yes.

Hak Foo: Oh.

Rob McGoarty: But I'm glad you guys are here. I need your help.

Me: Uh oh. Don't tell me. A virus has deleted your thesis and the animals are in trouble.

Rob McGoarty: Yes how did you know?

Me: Call it intuition.

Rob McGoarty: Yeah. Someone put locks on the cages without my consent.

Me: I'll fix that.

I went over and snapped the locks off.

Qin: There.

Me: That's one problem. Now to figure out where the virus came from.

Nico: It's in the basement.

We went to the basement.

Megalon 1973: Also, we know that your toaster is alive.

Tchang Zu: And so are other appliances.

Rob McGoarty: Are they really?

Me: Yep. They are special.

Rob McGoarty: I always knew they were special from when I was a kid.

Me: Awesome. So have we.

We arrived and saw his appliances and a huge ancient relic from the past. It was an old supercomputer.

Ken Ichijouji: There's no point in hiding.

Wormmon: We know you're alive.

Toaster: You guys knew?

Radio: But how?

Me: We always have known.

Rob McGoarty: But it's awesome that you're alive.

Blanket: Master you are here too?

Rob McGoarty: Yeah. I'm amazed you guys are here.

Lampy: Yeah we get around.

Me: But look at this.

It was an old TLW-728 supercomputer named Wittgenstein.

Nico: Wow it's a TLW-728 Supercomputer.

Toaster: Yeah that's Wittgenstein. He's got a nasty virus.

Wittgenstein: (LOUD SNEEZE)

Me: Geez! Bless you!

Yost Domino: Thank God we don't have to put up with those Junkshop Appliances.

Metal Sonic: I would've torn them apart.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Wittgenstein sneezed loudly.

Me: Bless you!

Lampy: You should take something for that cold.

Wittgenstein: (groans) It's more than a cold. It's a virus. (sneezes)

Ash Ketchum: Bless you.

Wittgenstein: Thank you, son. And, when I get a virus it spreads everywhere.

Radio: Run for the hills!

Wittgenstein: Not to you. It only happens if you're online.

Me: Plugged in.

Bugs Bunny: (sighs) What a relief. We're not online.

Ash Ketchum: Neither am I. You're living creatures not computers.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Geez you look awful. But is there anything we can do to help?

Wittgenstein: I'm utterly useless at the moment. Outmoded.

Toaster: How long have you been down here?

He computed the time and a paper came out of him.

Wittgenstein: 4,999,450,852,312 nanoseconds.

Me: Wow!

Wittgenstein: Yeah. Ever since that awful day when… when transistors were invented.

Varie: That was back in 1947.

Nico: Geez! You've been down here for 75 years!

Wittgenstein: Yeah Nico I've seen it all.

He turned on a TV and a song began.

It showed Wittgenstein in his past.

Wittgenstein: (SINGING) I glistened and gleamed

For a while back then, it seemed

That I would go on, forever in my prime

They said "Wittgensten's the greatest!

He's the smartest and the latest!"

Yes, I once lit up the face of Time

Viruses: Chomp and munch, chew and crunch!

There's a lot here to destroy

Inch by inch, it's a cinch

Bringing down this big ol' boy!

Wittgenstein: My memory fades

As my circuitry degrades

It gets harder and harder to recall

I was the hope on the horizon

But now I'm realizin'

I'm a giant who's about to fall

Yet from somewhere, deep in my banks

My song of hope still clanks

I lead the way through the great unknown!

Never knowing what I'll find

I'm searching, expecting, exploring, connecting

So no one has to feel they're left behind

Viruses: Chomp and munch, chew and crunch!

There's a lot here to destroy

Inch by inch, it's a cinch

Bringing down this big ol' boy! (x2)

Chomp and munch, chew and crunch!

There's a lot here to destroy

Inch by inch, it's a cinch

Bringing down… this… big… ol'… boy!

He was really in rough shape as the viruses were tearing him apart!

Chris came down.

Chris: Rob, is something wrong?

Protoboy: Hi. You must be Chris.

Chris (BLT): Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you guys.

Me: You too Chris.

Rob McGoarty: We have a lot to tell you Chris.

I told her everything.

Chris (BLT): Wow! This is a lot to take in.

Me: I know.

Wittgenstein: We have a huge problem though. (LOUD SNEEZE)

Me: Lets take a look inside you and see what's up.

We went behind him.

General Schwarz: Maybe Upgrade can help.

Emperor Z: (chuckles) It's times like this that I'm glad you're by my side again, Schwarz.

General Schwarz: That's true.

Ben: I don't want to get a computer virus in me. Who knows what would happen if Upgrade got it.

General Schwarz: Oh.

I opened him.

Me: Wow.

He was made of tubes. Cathode tubes.

Eli: Wow look at that.

Nico: What seems to be the problem?

Wittgenstein: See the fifteenth tube from the right? Third Level?

Radio: Oh you mean the WFC 11-12-55.

Wittgenstein: That's the one. Take a good look.

Radio: Light please.

Lampy shined his light on it.

We saw that the filament was almost out.

Radio: HOLY COW The filament is almost burned out.

Wittgenstein: Much more internal activity and it'll be gone. I'll be gone. That little tube is the only thing standing between me and the junkyard.

Blanket: You wouldn't like the junkyard. We've been there and it's not a nice place.

Wittgenstein: I'm useless without that tube and they don't even make them anymore.

Carmen Dillo: Before Katie works her magic, we want to know one thing.

Dragon Jellyfish: Who the fuck gave you the virus?

Me: I think I know. It was Slappy the Ruthless and no I'm not talking about Slappy the Squirrel.

I pulled up his info. He was a ruthless loan shark that has a really nasty temper. He YELLS BIG TIME and has a REALLY NASTY DISPOSITION and anyone that crosses his path is dead. He wants money from the animal research that is being given to Mack from shipping the Animals off to Tartarus Labs.

When I was done showing everyone, everyone was SHOCKED!

Mokuba: So, we've got two targets.

Me: One actually. Slappy is now in prison. 3 days ago I had Sheila book Slappy. He is now in federal prison on money laundering, racketeering, and Loansharking.

Qin: Good.

Me: All we have left is Mack.

Rob McGoarty: I knew something was bad about him!

Chris: We got to stop him fast!

Wittgenstein: Something's happening!

A beep was heard

A Red Screen on the computer came up and it said ANIMALS IN DANGER!

The Shipping Order was printed!

Wittgenstein: The Shipping Order has just been printed! They're about to be shipped out!

We gasped!

Me: We got to get moving!

Rob: Nico, before we head out, can I offer some advice?

Nico: Sure.

Rob: After the war, you should really consider getting William, the Decepticons under your command, and several of the other Redemption Squad members archenemies.

Nico: (sighs) Have I really been neglecting them?

Scooby Snax Monster: Not really.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) We just think they're overdue, lad

Nico: You're right! They sure are.

Qin: We got to hurry though!

Cana Alberona: We got to get moving!

Thetis: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

The animals were being loaded up into the van for Tartarus Laboratory and then the spirits of the Harmony Elements appeared and swirled around the truck and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above the truck and a phoenix cry was heard. We came out.

Mack: WHAT!? Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: This shipping order is cancelled!

Mack: YOU WILL NOT STOP ME!

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Someone get the animals out!

Golden Gut: Leave that to me!

He fired his gut and smashed the truck and ripped a hole in it and Fluttershy got them out.

Mack: NO!

I grabbed Mack and punched him in the face.

Then Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Katnappe, Salami Swami, Lythos, Pyros, Hydros, Stratos, Grundy, SkullMeramon, Marina Del Ray, Platinum Princess, Big Cheese, IR Baboon, Animal Path, Bird Brain, Superfriends Cheetah, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Cloud Man, Sheep Mage, and Yost Korvac appeared.

Nico: Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Katnappe, Salami Swami, Lythos, Pyros, Hydros, Stratos, Grundy, SkullMeramon, Marina Del Ray, Platinum Princess, Big Cheese, IR Baboon, Animal Path, Bird Brain, Superfriends Cheetah, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Cloud Man, Sheep Mage, and Yost Korvac.

Waffle Woman: William and several of the other Redemption Squad members getting archenemies is a good idea.

Roquefort: But only if Brawn and the other Autobots get archenemies as well.

Nico: I think that can be arranged.

Me: I agree there.

Katnappe: If it works for Maria, it can work for them.

Me: It sure can.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) We heard you visited a haunted planet.

Me: We sure did.

Lythos: Though, it's probably not haunted anymore.

Me: No it's not. We found out something big from it.

I told them everything and it was intense.

Pyros: Oh man!

Nico: Yeah.

?: That is intense!

A figure came out and it was CONDUCTRO of Episode 17 of Dino Super Charge!

---

Conductro is a new servant of Arcanon with his partner Screech. He hypnotized many Rangers but Koda wakes them, then they fight him. He is destroyed by Sledge, Snide, Poisandra, Curio, Fury and Wrench when they are ambushed.

The Rangers later went back in time to destroy Sledge's Crew once and for all when the Dark Energem created a black hole which destroyed Earth. After the Rangers went back to their own time periods, Heckyl and Zenowing went to the planet Sentai 6 to protect the Dark Energem from being taken again. Conductro still lives, yet his fate is unknown as of now. He was presumably destroyed by Heckyl and Zenowing offscreen to prevent the theft of the Dark Energem during Arcanon's attempted invasion.

---

Tyler: Conductro!

Conductro: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You hypnotized the rangers and Koba woke them up. And the Dark Energem was in our time too!

Conductro: That's right. Sharp memory.

Nico: Yep.

Conductro: How's Screech?

Tyler Nevarro: We actually haven't seen him again yet.

Me: But if we do we'll gladly face him soon.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Well we have a prewar battle to do.

We got the battles underway.

---

Tara "Terra" Logan, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - Nico's rescue

Waffle Woman was first.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) Nico's rescue was on a graveyard planet. He probably uncovered lots of secrets there.

Tara: He sure did but the biggest one we found out was that the Church of Necrom had a deadly artifact that they used to wipe out all life on that whole planet and we found out that they had a massive treasure trove of dark magic and evil artifacts in their hideout at the abandoned cemetery. They had so many evil artifacts that it was enough to summon the Armies of Hell!

Applejack: Yeah it was huge!

Apple Bloom: It was full of dark magic books, scrolls, evil artifacts and weapons and so much more. They were stocked full of it all.

Flashwing: No kidding. The Church of Necrom had practically every kind of evil artifact from our world and the underworld.

Waffle Woman: Wow! That is incredible! How in the world did they get so many unholy artifacts?

Tara: In all honesty I don't have any idea.

Waffle Woman: We'll have to do some heavy duty investigating on that. Lets do it!

WAFFLE WOMAN! AIR MAN EXE!

She fired waves of strawberries and wind and smashed her down. Tara activated her Shift Car and fired waves of earth and smashed her down. Tara then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of rock, earth, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

Raven, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Cheese Shogun Roquefort - Destroying the Staff of Xiyoega and meeting the Evil HERO Gene-slammers and battling

Another Whampire

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Not only did Nico, Tristan, and the others Destroy the Staff of Xiyoega and meet the Evil HERO Gene-slammers. But they also battled Another Whampire.

Raven: It was a really adventurous day for us. But the biggest miracle that happened before the war tomorrow was resurrecting all of those that were killed by the Church of Necrom.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was. But at least we got rid of the Staff of Xiyoega too.

Featherweight: Yeah that was incredible.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Roquefort: That's amazing that the Church of Necrom's victims all were brought back to life. I'm glad they were. Lets do it!

ROQUEFORT! ELEC MAN EXE!

Raven fired waves of cheese and lightning and smashed him down. Raven activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed him down. Raven then activated her ridewatch and they danced to dark music and fired waves of darkness, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Starfire, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Thundercracker and Skywarp VS Katnappe - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Yuma,

Arizona. How was it?

Starfire: It was amazing and Lincoln's sisters all transformed against their most evil enemies.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was amazing! We faced some of their first ever enemies. We faced Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang.

Katnappe: Wow! That's incredible that you guys took them down. I take it they were given the black gates.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure were. And it was very justified.

Spyro: Boy it sure was. Good riddance.

Katnappe: Yeah. Lets do it!

KATNAPPE! FIRE MAN EXE!

Starfire fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down. Starfire activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Starfire activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Tamaranean Music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Kole, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Meeting a gene-slammer for The First Darklord

---

The Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for The First Darklord. What's her name?

Kole: Her name is Asuka Matoi and she is also Ryuko's cousin and she is also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Fluttershy: She is a really amazing wrestler and martial artist and taught everything about the arts to Lincoln.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah and her story is cool too.

---

Asuka Matoi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Asuka, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Asuka Matoi: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Asuka, what's the story on why you hate Chandler with a burning passion?

Asuka Matoi: You're not going to like this one. One day, Lincoln, Lynn, and I were training in wrestling and martial arts in the gym, but then, Lincoln caught the stench of sewage in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Chandler and his two goons, Artie and Trent, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln, and now that Chandler saw Lynn with him and not trying to kill him, he was also going to kill her too. You see, I knew Lynn, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had made some alliances with Chandler, and it was due to their Dark Sides, and they got their butts handed to them by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels. So, I painfully reminded Lynn of the consequences, and that got her to wake up and see the error of her ways. Anyways, we used our skills in wrestling and martial arts and we knocked Chandler, Artie, and Trent on their butts, and then, I beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, arms, and legs, and even turned them into human pretzel and threw them into a pile of stinky socks. Then, we called the principal, who sprayed Chandler, Artie, and Trent with water and he dragged them away to the office, and they got hit with two month suspensions from school.

We cheered wildly for what they did to Chandler and his goons.

Nico: Honestly, Chandler didn't even know when to quit, even after he and his goons got their asses handed to them.

Lincoln: Blame Dark Chandler for that, and when they got thrown in a pile of stinky socks, it was the ultimate humiliation.

Me: Yeah, and I was around when that happened, and when they got out of the pile of stinky socks, they really stink, P.U.! Too bad Lynn didn't give them a Dutch Oven.

Nico: A Dutch Oven in a pile of stinky socks?! That could cause the entire school to be fumigated for many weeks!

Lincoln: Yeah, but Lynn didn't, thank goodness.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Salami Swami: Oh my! That's amazing!

Stealth Elf: It sure was and we're really proud of Lincoln and Asuka.

Salami Swami: I'm glad. Lets do it!

SALAMI SWAMI! METAL MAN EXE!

Kole fired waves of sawblades and salami and smashed him down. Kole then activated her shift car and fired waves of crystal and smashed him down. Kole then activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of crystal, leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ebonwumon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - Tea confessing to Yugi her feelings

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) Tea confessed to Yugi her feelings. It's about damn time!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh it sure is lad and I always knew that those two were always a couple in spite of everything they went through.

Rainbow Dash: Their friendship is strong and powerful and Yugi and Tea's love is far more powerful than ever.

Scootaloo: It sure is. I'm glad.

Whirlwind: Me too.

Lythos: I agree there too. Lets do it!

LYTHOS! BLAST MAN EXE!

Ebonwumon fired waves of rock and energy and smashed him down. Ebonwumon activated his shift car and fired waves of rock and smashed down Lythos. Ebonwumon activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Celtic Music and fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

## Baihumon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - Tea and Yugi were made for each other

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) Tea and Yugi were made for each other. It was only a matter of time.

Baihumon: You are not kidding there. And after everything that happened to them it was only a matter of time before they became a couple.

Rarity: Oh I most agree there darlings. I think it was very fitting for them too.

Sweetie Belle: It was the biggest journey the've ever had too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding too. They went through it all over the years.

Stratos: You are not kidding there. Lets do it!

STRATOS! WOOD MAN EXE!

Baihumon fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down. Baihumon activated his shift car and fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down. Baihumon activated his Ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, water, jewels, ice and wind as they danced to waltz music and smashed him down.

---

Azulongmon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Toaster and his pals are awesome

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Toaster and his pals are awesome. They're definitely cool appliances.

Azulongmon: They sure are. And the coolest part is that J.D. knows Rob too. He is a really great guy that loves all animals too.

Starlight Glimmer: Fluttershy and him get along great.

Cozy Glow: They sure do and it's so awesome that they are helping animals.

Hex: But it's really awesome that J.D. and Rob go back. It's cool.

Hydros: It sure is. Lets do it!

HYDROS! FLAME MAN EXE!

Azulongmon fired waves of ice and fire and smashed him down. Azulongmon activated his Shift Car and they fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Azulongmon activated his Ridewatch and they danced to goth dragon music and fired waves of lightning, bones, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - Their master Rob and his girlfriend Chris are both awesome

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) Rob and his girlfriend Chris are both awesome. J.D. should be proud of him.

Zhuqiaomon: Oh he is. And we all are proud for Rob too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we are. But we also met an old TLW-728 Supercomputer that was built long ago and became the wave of the future.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) His name is Wittgenstein and he is awesome and knows lots of things.

Sunburn: And he had a terrible computer virus that made him REALLY sick! But he will make an awesome partner and friend for all of us.

Pyros: That's so awesome. But poor guy did not deserve to get sick like that. Lets do it!

PYROS! CLOUD MAN EXE!

Zhuqiaomon fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed him down. Zhuqiaomon activated his shift car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Zhuqiaomon activated his ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Mack wants to give Rob's animal friends to Tartarus Laboratory for money!? NOT ON OUR WATCH!

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Bad Man wants to give Nice man's animal friends to Laboratory for money!? NOT ON GRUNDY'S WATCH!

Tristan: Not on ALL OUR WATCH!

Grundy: Great job using Grundy's Ridewatch.

Tristan: Thanks. It was awesome.

Princess Celestia: We found out that Mack wants to ship out all the animals for animal research there.

King Solar: No way are we going to let that happen.

Amber Morning: Yeah the animals are people too and they need to be loved with respect and care.

Spotlight: You got that right and those animals are very dear to Rob and Chris.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

SOLOMON GRUNDY! WIND MAN EXE!

Tristan fired waves of energy and metal and wind and smashed him down. Tristan activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tristan activated his ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of energy and light and smashed

him down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Mack is looking at a long time in the slammer

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) Mack is looking at a long time in the slammer. Just like his pal Slappy.

Mizore: You got that right and they are looking at eating chum.

Princess Luna: For monsters like them they had it coming too.

Moondust: You are not kidding there.

Snowdrop: Yeah they deserve to eat chum too.

Gari: Yeah you got that right.

Blackout: Better them hurling their guts out than J.D.

SkullMeramon: Yeah that's for sure. Lets do it!

SKULLMERAMON! EVIL NAIL MAN!

Mizore fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down. Mizore activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and blue fire and smashed him down. Mizore activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of blue fire and ice and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Princess Shirahoshi VS Marina Del Rey

---

Marina Del Rey was next.

Marina: I can't even remember the last time we fought.

Princess Shirahoshi: I know its been a while.

Marina: It sure has. But do you think that Rob and Chris are lucky to have amazing friends like Toaster and friends?

Princess Shirahoshi: I sure do think that. Rob and Chris are awesome to have so many great friends like that.

Marina: They sure are. Lets do it!

Princess Shirahoshi fired waves of energy and water and smashed her down.

## Aloe & Lotus VS Platinum Princess

Platinum Princess was next.

Platinum Princess: So what do you two do?

Aloe: (French Accent) Oh me and Lotus are spa masters and we do the pampering.

Lotus: (French Accent) Oh it is really good.

Platinum Princess: I'll have to see if I can get a good pampering myself. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Camie the Mermaid Chef VS Big Cheese

The Big Cheese was next.

Big Cheese: Been a while since we fought.

Camie the Mermaid: Yeah it has been a while.

Big Cheese: It sure has. I'm glad you're having fun on these missions before the war.

Camie the Mermaid: Yeah it's fun.

Big Cheese: It sure is. Lets do it!

She fired waves energy and smashed him down

---

I.M. Weasel VS I.R. Baboon

---

I.R. Baboon was next.

I.R. Baboon: Been while since I.R. fight weasel.

I.M. Weasel: It has been a while I.R.

I.R. Baboon: Man wants to sell animals to labs!? Not good.

I.M. Weasel: Yeah you are not kidding there.

I.R. Baboon: That true Weasel. Lets fight!

I.M. Weasel fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Sweet Leaf VS Animal Path

---

Animal Path was next.

Animal Path: This is the first time ever that we fought.

Sweet Leaf: It sure is gonna be fun and I'm really looking forward to this.

Animal Path: Me too. Shall we dance?

Sweet Leaf: We shall.

Animal Path: SUMMONING JUTSU!

She summoned the GIANT CENTIPEDE!

Sweet Leaf: Wow! So that's the Giant Centipede!

Animal Path: Yep.

Sweet Leaf: That is so cool!

Animal Path: Many more where that came from.

Sweet Leaf: Now I have my own summons. SUMMONING JUTSU!

She then summoned 4 Fairies! They were fairies of Wind!

Animal Path: Wow! The Fairy Summons! I never heard of that one before.

Sweet Leaf: It's a long lost Summoning Power that was thought to have been lost in 150,000 years.

Animal Path: Very amazing.

She and the wind fairies fired waves of wind and leaves and smashed her and the centipede down.

---

## Carapace VS Bird Brain

---

Bird Brain was next.

Bird Brain: It's going to be good facing you Nino.

Nino: First time ever since we met Dudley and his team.

Bird Brain: Yes it sure is. Lets do it!

Nino fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Max Mercury VS Superfriends Cheetah

---

Superfriends Cheetah was next.

Superfriends Cheetah: This is be fun.

Max Mercury: It sure will. Battle of speed.

Superfriends Cheetah: Yep. Lets do it!

ZOOOM!

They zoomed fast and Max punched her down.

---

Eria the Water Charmer VS Evil Jewel Man

---

Evil Jewel Man was next.

Evil Jewel Man: It's gonna be awesome having you as my archenemy.

Eria: It sure is. And water VS Jewels is gonna be fun.

Evil Jewel Man: It sure is. Lets do it!

Eria fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Erina Nakiri VS Evil Cloud Man

Evil Cloud Man was next.

Evil Cloud Man: This will be awesome and fun. And I get an awesome chef as my archenemy.

Erina Nakiri: You sure do and it's awesome being part of the team because I get to learn so much from my idol and inspiration Mary Knudson.

Evil Cloud Man: I'm glad and J.D.'s daughter Mary is an amazing inspiration to many. Lets do it!

Erina fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

X-Squad Lila Rossi VS Sheep Mage

Sheep Mage was next.

Sheep Mage: I'm glad you are not like the Lila Rossi here.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: I know. Me too. That version of me is a total bitch! I can't believe I was like that before!

Sheep Mage: No kidding. Thank goodness Drakus straightened you out. Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Wendy Darling VS Yost Korvac

Yost Korvac was next.

Yost Korvac: It's going to be an honor to have you as my archenemy

Wendy.

Wendy Darling: (British Accent) It sure most will be fun.

Yost Korvac: It sure will. Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Conductro

---

Conductro was next.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of ultra powerful swords called the Destroyers of Evil Starlight Glimmer, Greatswords of Elemental Harmony, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of The Elements of Harmony etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold angel wings for the crossguards, large aurora gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large aurora-colored gems surrounded by white Alicorn wings for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Ranger: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAA
CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Dino Charger Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the rangers threw the Dino Spike and smashed him down and Conductro exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Nico: Conductro you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: It's over for you Mack!

Emma: Selling innocent animals isn't going to fly!

Tsukasa: And for that, you get a special treat!

Kamen Ride: Super Sentai!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa donned an awesome armor with all the powers of the Super Sentai from over the course of 46+ Years and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers!

Nico: Awesome!

Lucky: LUCKY! That is awesome!

Me: It sure is! It's time to test his luck!

Eli: And his luck just ran out!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into The Donbrothers!

Sirius: It's time for some buttkicking!

Then a white light appeared in front of her and it formed into an awesome new Ridewatch! It was a Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for GOKAIGERS! It had all the powers of the Super Sentai Teams from 1975 to 2022!

Sirius: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn.

She activated it!

Sirius: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Super Sentai from over the course of 46+ Years appeared and so did the weapons and arsenal and zords of the Sentai Teams and they merged with her and she donned an awesome and amazing rainbow Kamen Rider Armor for the Gokaigers! She became KAMEN RIDER GRAND GOKAIGER ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Sirius you look awesome!

Qin: So cool!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of the Legacy of The Super Sentai who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future of the Super Sentai Teams for generations to come. Her name is Grand Gokaiger Zi-O! We are now entering another age!

Qin: That is cool!

Sirius: Wow! This is so cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Me: And now for this!

We pulled out the Zenkai and M.O.E. Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURN SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all of the Super Sentai Teams and the Kamen Rider Teams!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) UNLEASH THE MASTERS OF EVIL!

She summoned all the members of the Masters of Evil!

Nico: YEAH!

Vypra: This is gonna be awesome!

Dark Spicer: (To Mack) Here's your warning, your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: All the way to Timbuktu!

We went at him!

We smashed and pulverized him all over the place with incredible fury.

Slurhk, Ulfhedinn, Frafdo, and Viqtarr blasted and smashed and pulverized Mack all over.

Juandissimo, Rin, Sky Lynx and Blitzwing all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blitzwing's Gyro-Blaster Rifle, Sky Lynx's Fire Stream Breath, and Juandissimo and Rin's powers 100-fold.

Juandissimo and Blitzwing: GYRO MAGIC BURST!

Sky Lynx and Rin: FIRESTORM BURN BLAST!

Magic Skylands Friendship and Kaos: MAGIC ELEMENT BLAST!

Fire Skylands Forgiveness and El Oso: FIRE SUNBURST BLAST!

Earth Skylands Honesty and Vreedle Brothers: EARTH ROCKSTORM BARRAGE!

Water Skylands Generosity and Duff Killigan: WATER MAELSTROM BURST!

Tech Skylands Laughter and INSTIGATOR: TECHNO METAL BLAST!

Life Skylands Kindness and Carmen Dillo: LIFE ARMADILLO SHOT!

Air Skylands Loyalty and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING WIND BLAST!

Defender Skylands Humility and General Schwarz: DARKNESS MAGIC BURST!

Wonderbolt Power and Leap Frog: WONDERBOLT FLIGHT STORM!

Music of Awesome and Metal Sonic: MUSIC FORCE STORM!

Trident Aqua Cats and Trident: AQUA CAT SHOT!

Golden Wildlife Powers and Golden Gut: GOLDEN FORCE BURST!

Fire Fashion Force and Bushroot: FIRE PLANT FASHION!

Scooby Snax Enthusiasts and Scooby Snax Monster: SCOOBY SNAX BARRAGE!

Lightning God Power and Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: LIGHTHOUSE LIGHTNING SHOT!

Mermaid Of The Indian Ocean Maelstrom and Dragon Jellyfish: DRAGON MERMAID FURY!

Ghost Fury and Megalon 1973: GHOST MEGALON BLAST!

Supernova Sparkle and Emperor Z: SUPERNOVA TOQ SMASH!

Comedy Rabbit Masters and Mortimer Mouse: COMEDY FURY FORCE!

God Family of Olympus and Yost Domino: ZEUS THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Han Sisters, Fluttershy, Toaster, Laney, Lana and Lola: EVIL HERO FORCE STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE ELEMENT STYLE: COFFEE MAKER!

Entrapta: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE LIGHTNING STYLE: BLENDER!

Perfuma: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE NATURE STYLE: RICE COOKER!

Frosta: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE ICE STYLE: REFRIGERATOR!

Mai Shiranui: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE FIRE STYLE: OVEN!

Yuna: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE WATER STYLE: DISHWASHER!

Tatsumaki: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE WIND STYLE: AIR CONDITIONER!

Toph: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE EARTH STYLE: KETTLE!

Makoto (Street Fighter): HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE LIGHT STYLE: LANTERN!

Ibuki: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE DARK STYLE: RADIO!

Shantae: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE MAGIC STYLE: TELEVISION!

Akko: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE STAR STYLE: LAMP!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said items.

Lincoln and his harem: HOUSEHOLD APPLIANCE FINAL SMASH: HOUSEHOLD AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive avalanche of house appliances and they hit Mack and smashed him down.

He was tied up and arrested.

Stratos: Rob, you, Toaster, and the others did good today.

Rob: We just did the right thing. Nothing more.

Me: You sure did Rob and you all did really awesome.

Hydros: You should know that this war is gonna be dangerous.

Pyros: If you guys want to back out, you can.

Rob: No. J.D.'s my friend. It would be wrong to leave him now.

Toaster: Same with the rest of us.

Grundy: Grundy glad to hear that.

Me: That is true friendship there. Thanks Rob.

SkullMeramon: Lincoln, it's best if Nico holds off on rescues for now. But you can still have yours tomorrow.

Lincoln: Thanks. I love the rescues.

Qin: You sure do.

Me: We still have Evil Daybreaker to deal with.

Vypra: We sure do.

Lincoln: That crook got what he deserved for trying to sell Rob's animal friends to Tartarus Laboratory.

Nico: Animal abusing freak, and now, he's going to die in prison for good. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Daybreaker to deal with, and The Dark Sun of Equestria should be arriving… right now!

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to get rid of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, Pohatu's and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and

Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner and Nuju's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the eight large dark grey orbs orbiting around Onua's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Princess Celestia: Oh no, I was hoping not to hear that voice again, you can come out now, Evil Daybreaker.

A figure was heading right for us, but Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with his large left hand and he tossed her away with his infinite, really immense, and brute superhuman strength, and we saw who it was: it was Evil Daybreaker, The Dark Sun of Equestria.

Me: Evil Daybreaker, I should've known you'd finally show up, and on the day before the war.

Evil Daybreaker: You've ruined my plans to finally get rid of you, those imbeciles, Tyler Corso, Bella Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, The Black Daffodils, and Zinyak all failed me. Now, I will destroy you all and I will reduce all of Equestria to ashes!

Evil Daybreaker charged up flames and magic from her horn and fired at us, but big mistake for her, we absorbed the flames and magic, and it made us even stronger than ever, and Juniper Celestia fired a powerful white and aurora-colored energy blast at Evil Daybreaker and sent her flying into a wall.

Evil Daybreaker: Who do you think you are to get in my way?!

Juniper Celestia: Someone who refuses to let you hurt my friends and who's had about enough of you, Dark Sun of Equestria. (White and aurora-colored energy aura flares up) I am Juniper Celestia, Champion of Princess Celestia, and one of the 27 girls chosen by The Elements of Harmony to be The Champion of The Sun.

This horrified Evil Daybreaker badly.

Evil Daybreaker: Impossible, The Champions of Harmony have returned?!

Suddenly, Juniper Celestia's light pink eyes turned neon light pink, and she was surrounded by a white and aurora-colored energy aura with Suns, sunlight, Alicorns, and magic, she unholstered her her massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony, and as she approached Evil Daybreaker, she left white and aurora-colored energy, suns, sunlight, Alicorns, and magic with every step.

Juniper Celestia: Evil Daybreaker, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you have caused Equestria, you are an evil monster who wants nothing more than to reduce everything to ashes and cause pain and suffering to others for your own sick amusement, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death.

Suddenly, Juniper Celestia was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and aurora-colored energy with magic, suns, and sunlight surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Juniper

Celestia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:15)

Juniper Celestia grew to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair, she has neon purple eyes and a white energy aura with suns, light, Alicorns, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Princess Celestia's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with aurora gems on the gold sun links and aurora crystal links and a purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant. Juniper Celestia has on a sleeveless purple vest, short-sleeved purple top with decorations and the tattoo of the Elements of Harmony on her right arm, pink pants with aurora-colored stars, purple stockings with white stars, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with sunlight and suns on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by sunlight and on top of its horn is the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Juniper Celestia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with aurora-colored tips on the white feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Juniper Celestia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aurora-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Juniper Celestia's massive Sword of The Champion of Harmony and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy and sunlight, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade with the cutie mark of Princess Celestia etched on the blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with aurora-colored gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aurora gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and aurora gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Juniper Celestia, Champion of Princess Celestia, The Champion of The Sun, Knowledgeable Person of The World and Cooking and More, One of The Twenty-Seven Champions of Harmony, Destroyer of Evil Daybreaker and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of The Sun"

ジュニパー・セレスティア、プリンセス・セレスティアのチャンピオン、太陽のチャンピオン、世界と料理などの知識豊富な人物、ハーモニーの27人のチャンピオンの1人、悪のデイブレイカーとドゥームズデイ23のデストロイヤー、エクエストリアのディフェンダー、ポニービル、そしてキャンタロット、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士のメンバー、 のメンバー、および 太陽の力 のマスター

Juniper Celestia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN ETERNITY INFINITY SOLAR LIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF SOLAR JUSTICE AND EQUESTRIAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Juniper Celestia's Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Evil Daybreaker saw it, she was furious and fired another blast of fire at her, but Juniper Celestia had absorbed the blast of fire and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful white and aurora-colored energy blast at Evil Daybreaker, and it sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Alright, now the last of The Champions of Harmony, Juniper Celestia, has transformed.

Ken Knudson: And now, the battle to rid the world of The Dark Sun of Equestria is about to begin.

Juniper Celestia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight Alicorn and Solar Light Justice) That's right, Ken. Princess Celestia, Lincoln?

Princess Celestia: Right.

Lincoln: Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, and Princess Celestia unholstered her massive Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Sword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice from her back and transformed into Super Angel-Alicorn Eternity Infinity Solar Light Alicorn Angel of Solar Justice and Equestrian Love and they joined Juniper Celestia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope) Time for you to pay for everything that you've done, Evil Daybreaker, and you're not getting a single shred of mercy from us whatsoever!

Juniper Celestia, Princess Celestia, and Lincoln went after Evil Daybreaker, who continued firing blasts of fire and magic at them, but they absorbed the blasts and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and aurora-colored energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Daybreaker, and they exploded with such incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords and they left painful scars on her, and because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

Then, Lincoln flew at and grabbed Evil Daybreaker by the neck with his large left hand, and he slammed her hard into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Evil Daybreaker's neck, and she screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Juniper Montage's powers, magic, and hatred, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was also suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and Evil Daybreaker was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Evil Daybreaker was eventually weakened to such a degree, her skin turned pale, her fire mane was gone, and she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Evil Daybreaker's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY CRUD!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Daybreaker by the neck with his large left hand and hurled her into the air with his infinite, really immense, and brute superhuman strength, and this allowed Juniper Celestia, Princess Celestia, and Lincoln to finish her off by firing massive energy beams and as they hit Evil Daybreaker, they exploded with incredible power, killing her for good. We cheered wildly for what Juniper Celestia, Princess Celestia, and Lincoln did to Evil Daybreaker as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Juniper Celestia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, as Evil Daybreaker's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Daybreaker's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Daybreaker and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal

Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Daybreaker.

Lincoln: Evil Daybreaker, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria because of your desire to reduce everything to ashes, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death.

This horrified Evil Daybreaker, as she saw that her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Daybreaker's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and he was fading away.

Evil Daybreaker: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Daybreaker's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE EVIL FIERY WRATH OF EVIL DAYBREAKER IS FINALLY OVER!

Nico: We did it, not only did we stop Mack from selling Rob's animal friends to Tartarus Laboratory and stop that mysterious computer virus, but we also got rid of Evil Daybreaker.

Lincoln: Which means, the final one of The Doomsday 23 that we face tomorrow is Evil Starlight Glimmer, and we're finally going to make that monster pay.

Fira Han: And not only are we finally going to end The Doomsday 23, but we'll finally stop the final revenge of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom for good.

Nicholette Torrington: That freak's been asking for it for a very long time, and now, he's about to get his comeuppance.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of our day. Then, as night fell, Lincoln, me, and Nico looked out into the distance, for we knew: tomorrow, it's do or die.

Lincoln: The time is almost here, guys.

Nico: Yeah, tomorrow, it's do or die.

Me: Evil Starlight Glimmer's going to pay for all her crimes in full.

Lincoln: And this time, she will never ever come back. (Deep sapphire blue eyes glow even more and turn red with Righteous Justice and Rainbow Flames raging behind them) Get ready, Evil Starlight Glimmer, your days of hurting all ponies of Equestria to fulfill your twisted Equalist ideals are going to end here!

Rob: You got that right! (To the viewers) War is tomorrow so get ready for an awesome battle.

Nico: You know we're ready for this.

Me and Nico: (Eyes turn red with Righteous Justice and Rainbow Flames raging behind them) And this will be the permanent end of The Doomsday 23 and The Church of Necrom's final revenge on us and all of mankind!

We went back inside to the estate to get some sleep. For tomorrow, THE WAR AGAINST EVIL STARLIGHT GLIMMER WAS ON, AND THE FATE OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE HANGS IN THE BALANCE!

WAR IS COMING!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. The day of The War Against Evil Starlight Glimmer is finally on, and for this match-up: it's all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil VS. Evil Starlight Glimmer and her army of Equalists, so no match-ups for this one. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Oregon, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Audrey Monroe, the sick and deranged daughter of twisted serial killer, Daniel Derek Monroe, who's broken out of prison by Evil Starlight Glimmer, and with her help, she'd brought Daniel Derek Monroe back from the dead to destroy us, but they soon double-crossed her and slashed her on the face before they left to get their revenge on their own. This time, Daniel Derek Monroe and his evil daughter, are both getting The Black Gates for good, and they're never ever coming back. And they're going to meet a Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon Gene-Slammer named Corina Brunel, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she's also a beautiful fashionista. She and Lincoln made beautiful bikinis for the girls in my and Nico's harems, she and Lincoln would also dress up in different outfits together and posted them via selfies on social media. Corina and Lincoln one time headed to a shopping mall, where Corina kissed Lincoln on the lips to show thanks for helping her. She's also the cousin of Colette Brunel and she hates Luan with a burning passion. Tomorrow, the day of The War has finally arrived, and we're going to face the last of The Doomsday 23, Evil Starlight Glimmer, who's gathered together an army of Equalists to kill us all, but we're not going to let that happen. We're going to make her pay for everything that she's done, and Lincoln's finally going to EXPLODE WITH EXTREMELY LOUD AND FURIOUS RIGHTEOUS RAGE AT THAT EVIL SIDE OF HIS FUTURE WIFE, STARLIGHT GLIMMER, AND HE'S GOING TO TRANSFORM AND MAKE THAT MONSTER PAY WITH HER

LIFE AND SEND HER AND EVERY LAST EQUALIST TO THE BLACK GATES FOR ETERNITY, AND BRING A PERMANENT END TO THE DOOMSDAY 23 AND RUIN THE CHURCH OF NECROM'S FINAL ATTEMPT AT REVENGE ON US AND ALL OF MANKIND!

SEE YOU ALL TOMORROW!

# THE GREAT EQUALIST WAR

GET READY FOR AN EXPLOSIVE AND BRUTAL BATTLE

---

THE WAR WAS JUST ABOUT READY TO BEGIN.

Wood Man went up to Nico's room to see him still asleep.

Wood Man: (shakes Nico) Nico, it's time to get up.

Nico: Just 30 more minutes.

Wood Man: (sighs) Nico, I'd like to allow that. But today's the war. And you know how serious J.D. gets about that.

Nico: (chuckles) Maybe you forget I'm the leader. 30 more minutes of sleeping won't hurt. What time is it anyway?

Wood Man: Uhh 8:25 AM.

Nico: Oh.

POINK!

Nico: Whoa!

Nico got up.

Nico: We got to get ready!

Nico went and got dressed and went to have breakfast.

Apple Fritter: You slept in, didn't you?

Nico: Sorry. I was supposed to be up at 7:30.

Apple Fritter: Oh. No worries.

Me: Don't worry about it though. I have breakfast ready.

We were having pancakes, bacon and buttered toast with gravy.

Ed: YUM!

Me: Besides we don't go into battle until after I give the emergency announcement.

Lugnut: Lord Nico, any updates on backup core members?

Nico: Well, Kakashi, Iori Izumi, Yamato the Piratess, Wind Sheer, the Street Mini Con team, Sparkplug, Midnight Express, Railspike, and the Mini Con versions of Dirt Boss and Crumplezone will be among them.

Me: Cool! And I'm glad that Kakashi Sensei has a shot at this too.

Naruto: I was just about to say the same thing.

Luffy: And it'll be cool for Yamato to get in on the action.

Optimus Prime: And Team Bullet Train is perfect for it too,

Sonar: And our fellow minicons too.

Maria: Guys, tomorrow, me and William will have our wedding!

Elita One: It's about time!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Qin: Awesome!

Carol: Maria that's so cool!

Maria: It sure is.

William: And Jeremie I want you to be my best man.

Jeremie: I would be honored.

Me: We're all so excited for you two.

Qin: We sure are.

Me: An After War Wedding is always fun.

Carly Atlas: It sure is.

Volcana: Don't forget Carmen and Liam's wedding will be on the same day.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Oh right!

Liam: And it's gonna be so fun. And Lincoln I would like you to be my best man there.

Lincoln: I would be honored Liam.

Stella Zhau: We're so happy for you guys.

Qin: We sure are.

Maria: I told mom about it all and she approved too. And so did dad.

Qin: That's awesome Maria.

Carol: Man you guys are so lucky to have your weddings on the same day.

Me: The Day after the Great Equalist War.

Misty Tredwell: I wish all of us and J.D. can have our wedding after a war.

Me: Maybe that can happen in 5 years. We just got to pick the right time.

Camie: Yeah.

Horsea: (sadly) But that means the 4 of you will be away on a honeymoon for a few days.

Maria: Yeah that's right.

Arixam: But like Maria said. I'll gladly watch over you Horsea. I am

Maria's Nobody after all.

Horsea: Oh! I'm happy for that.

Me: Good. And also Maria, where are you guys gonna go for your honeymoon?

Maria: We're going to Bora Bora for our Honeymoon.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Bora Bora is perfect for you guys.

Varie: It sure is.

Carol: You guys are gonna have a lot of fun.

Xenia: You sure are.

Poliwag: And I'll be with you to keep you company, Horsea.

Horsea: Thanks Poliwag.

Qin: So awesome.

Catherine Laurence: I hope I get to face my own archenemy in the usual battles.

Me: I have a feeling you will Cat.

Nico: I know you will. Before we go into war we are going to have the usual battles.

Me: Ooh! Awesome!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Me: Yep. Also these last 3 months have been really hectic. Not just because of what we faced during the Big Day missions and the Ambassador Missions but also because of the Church of Necrom and everything.

Laney: You're not kidding there.

Varie: But look on the bright side though. At least we undid all the damage they caused and all the people they killed are back with everyone.

Me: Including those on that planet they wiped out.

Tsuyu: Yeah that was scary.

Nico: Yep. But anyway when we're done with breakfast lets have the usual battles in the training grounds.

Me: Okay.

We got done with breakfast and headed out on Lincoln's rescue.

Nico, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Lynn Sr., and Rita are heading to Oregon, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Audrey Monroe, the sick and deranged daughter of Daniel Derek Monroe, is here.

And even worse, Evil Starlight Glimmer broke her out of prison, and with her help, she brought her evil father, Daniel Derek Monroe, back from the dead, but they soon double-crossed her and slashed her on the face before they left to get their revenge on their own.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Oregon, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Audrey Monroe, the sick and deranged daughter of Daniel Derek Monroe, is here.

Nico: And on the day of the war. But, we also found out that Evil Starlight Glimmer broke her out of prison.

Me: And even worse, she helped bring her evil father, Daniel Derek Monroe, back from the dead, but they soon double-crossed her and slashed her on the face before they left to get their revenge on their own.

Eli: Those lowlife monsters!

Lincoln: And Evil Starlight Glimmer's already come back from the dead, but she made a big mistake in breaking out the daughter of the monster who murdered our Gramps, Samuel, on Halloween all those decades ago, and bringing him back from the dead. But, like I said, Evil Starlight Glimmer's going to pay for her crimes, but not before we get rid of Audrey Monroe and her sick and deranged dad.

Nicholette Torrington: And Brittney's made use of all of those dark magic spell books, scrolls, satanic artifacts, and witchcraft books, and demonic statues that we'd recovered yesterday. But, The Staff of Xiyoega is one artifact that had to be destroyed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and what they did proved just how low they've stooped.

?: HEEEELLLLLPPPPP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help, along with the sound of malevolent and deranged laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Audrey Monroe and Daniel Derek Monroe, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Audrey Monroe and Daniel Derek Monroe, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That psychopathic serial killer and deranged arsonist, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon, so awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Corina Brunel, but we'll talk later, time to permanently end to the Monroe father-daughter duo of evil.

We rushed over and right before Audrey and Daniel Monroe could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Audrey and Daniel Monroe, and that allowed the eight girls to get to safety and inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the deranged father and daughter duo. When Audrey and Daniel Monroe saw us, they were really pissed.

Lincoln: I never thought you'd show your face again after you got arrested for trying to burn down our home and kill us, Audrey Monroe, but to also find out that you and Evil Starlight Glimmer brought your fucked-up father back from the dead, I guess it proved you're willing to stoop that low to get revenge on us.

Audrey Monroe: You took my father away from me, and now, we will kill you all and destroy every last living thing on this earth!

Nico: Fat chance of that happening, you deranged bitch!

Me: And now, you and your sick twisted father are going to die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Universal Justice and Elemental Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they

unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Lynn Sr., Rita, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Audrey and Daniel Monroe, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita slashed off the arms of Audrey and Daniel Monroe and they screamed with excruciating pain and insane rage, and Lincoln absorbed their arms into his body when he had grabbed them. Then, they fired powerful rainbow energy beams at Audrey and Daniel Monroe, and they exploded with incredible power, killing them for good, and once their spirits appear, The Louds drew kanjis on their foreheads, and condemned them to The Black Gates when they were found guilty by all those they've killed.

Audrey and Daniel Monroe: (SCREAMING IN RAGE) NO, NO, THIS CAN'T HAPPEN TO US! DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, FUCK YOU!

Those would be the last words they would ever say as they were erased for good. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down. THE MURDEROUS BLOODTHIRSTY RAMPAGES OF AUDREY AND DANIEL MONROE HAVE FINALLY BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD!

Lincoln: Goodbye forever, murderers, and this time, don't you dare come back. (To Corina Brunel) And it's so good to see you again, Corina Brunel.

Corina Brunel reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blonde hair, just like her cousin, crystal blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon, and she's dressed in purple clothes, and long purple trenchcoat with stars on the coattails, and Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon-themed greatsword with The First Darklord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, Stardust Sifr Divine Dragon's wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large pink gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Corina Brunel: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Corina Brunel and they hugged, and Corina Brunel is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Corina Brunel: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Corina Brunel, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she's also a beautiful fashionista. Plus, we also made something for your harems, J.D. and Nico.

This got our attention, and Corina took out beautiful bikinis in the favorite colors of our harems and they also had the symbols of our harem on them as well.

Me and Nico: Oh wow, those are really awesome, thanks, guys.

Lincoln: You're welcome. Plus, we also would dress up in different outfits together and posted them via selfies on social media.

Nico: Hey, I remembered seeing those photos, those were some awesome outfits you guys dressed up in.

Lincoln: You wouldn't believe the amount of requests of outfits Corina and I got. Then, one day, Corina and I went to a shopping mall, and she kissed me on the lips to show her thanks for helping her. And as you can guess, she's the cousin of Colette Brunel, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Corina Brunel's neck with violet gems on the gold thunderbolt links and pink crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Corina Brunel: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Corina.

Corina Brunel had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Corina Brunel's waist and Corina Brunel wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Yuuki Asuhara, Michi Kuroki, Patricia of End, Yuuri Shachi, Eurasia of End, Lucia of End, Nobuchina Takada, and Tanaka-Chan from Nora, Princess, and Stray Cat.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuuki Asuhara, Michi Kuroki, Patricia of End, Yuuri Shachi, Eurasia of End, Lucia of End, Nobuchina Takada, and Tanaka-Chan from Nora, Princess, and Stray Cat.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuuki Asuhara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuuki Asuhara and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Audrey and Daniel Monroe, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Lightning Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, and Golden-Hearted Lover, Father of Many Kids, Son, and Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, God of Truth and Justice, and Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it and a kanji that read "Spiciest Man of The Loud House" on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs with the orange kanji on the left leg that said, "Savior of The Loud House, True Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird etched on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on them, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around

his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yuuki Asuhara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuuki Asuhara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuuki Asuhara, Michi Kuroki, Patricia of End, Yuuri Shachi, Eurasia of End, Lucia of End, Nobuchina Takada, and Tanaka-Chan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Audrey Monroe, the sick and deranged daughter of twisted serial killer, Daniel Derek Monroe, who was freed from prison by Evil Starlight Glimmer, and with her help, brought her evil father back from the dead, but they double-crossed her and slashed her on the face before they left to get their revenge on their own.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what we did to those murderous monsters and sending them to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Corina Brunel have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Audrey and Daniel Derek Monroe are gone for good, and they're never coming back.

Maria: So, Evil Starlight Glimmer's back, and she stooped that low as to break Audrey Monroe, the sick and deranged daughter of the monster who murdered Mr. Lynn's dad on Halloween all those years ago.

Lincoln: But, once she got her father back, they double-crossed her and left on their own to get their revenge on us. But, they're gone for good and never coming back.

William: But, this isn't going to stop her.

Nico: It's not, in fact, the blatant betrayal of those two psychopaths made her even more pissed off.

Lincoln: But, her hatred and rage are going to be her downfall later on.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You got that right.

After finally getting rid of Audrey and Daniel Monroe and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Corina Brunel saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Corina Brunel: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Corina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Corina Brunel: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Corina, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Corina Brunel: Oh, you're so not going to like this, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were busy working on some dresses for the Guardian Angels and Lincoln was working on the sketches of the dresses, and the Guardian Angels were all with us for measurements. But, we noticed it was too quiet at The Loud House, and something was up. Suddenly, a bomb was hurled at us, but Lincoln made an energy field to protect us all and the bomb exploded and a red goo spilled onto the floor and not on the clothes, and when we were done analyzing the substance, it was ketchup. And when we heard that familiar maniacal laugh from anywhere, we knew the culprit was Luan, and when Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turn blood red and his vampire fangs grew longer, we knew Luan went too far again. We then marched upstairs and when Nicholette knocked the door down, Luna knew what was up and stopped Luan from getting away. Then, Lincoln fired a red energy blast from his white angel wings and traps her in a rose red orb, and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of Luan's stunt, and she got grounded for three weeks and we had her put in a cage with Chinese finger traps on her fingers.

Luna: But, this time, the cage had solid titanium, and The Dark World Goth Girls almost got that close to cursing Luan, but they chose to curse Mr. Coconuts, her jokebooks, and her comedy props, and if she tried to get them, the image of the Dark World Monsters would appear and scare her off.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, so it wasn't Lincoln who cursed Luan's comedy props, jokebooks, and Mr. C, it was The Dark World Goth Girls.

Nicholette Torrington: That miserable little prankster went too far in that little prank of hers, and we almost hit her with a curse, but knowing what Lincoln did in cursing Mr. Coconuts, her jokebooks, and her comedy props, we decided to do just that, but with a little

Dark World flair.

Lincoln: That taught her a big lesson.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and Octavia Melody are heading to Bubblaine, and they will be back, because very soon, we go to war.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Octavia Melody was dressed in a two-piece black bikini with a music octane, sandals, her jewelry, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Octavia Melody: Wow, so we're here in Bubblaine.

Lincoln: Yep, consider it one beach date before the big war against Evil Starlight Glimmer, Octavia.

Octavia Melody had a blush on her face, but many of us knew she also had feelings for Lincoln, just like Vinyl Scratch, and he also had the same feelings for Octavia Melody. They dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and Octavia Melody had a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when she saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Lincoln went up to Octavia Melody, and he wrapped her in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and she wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck and she placed her right hand on Lincoln's massive wide and muscular left pec, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Octavia Melody's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

When she saw it, she knew it meant she was now part of Lincoln's harem and one of his many future wives, Octavia Melody had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Octavia Melody's waist and Octavia Melody wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and they passionately kissed again on the lips, and we cheered for them. We even had smiles on our faces and tears in our eyes too, including Lincoln's harem.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: The same thing happened with Vinyl Scratch, and now, Octavia Melody also had the same feelings for Lincoln, and now, she's part of his harem and one of his many future wives.

Lincoln: Yep. So, are we almost ready?

Eli: We've been getting all of our weapons ready for this big moment, Lincoln, we just needed to wait for you and Octavia Melody to come back.

Octavia Melody: And now that we're back, now the time has arrived.

Lincoln: Yes, the time has come to finally take the fight to Evil Starlight Glimmer and the Equalists waiting for us. We will put a permanent end to The Doomsday 23 and ruin The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us and all of mankind.

Nico: Yeah, those bastards have had this coming for a very long time! But first our usual battles.

In the training yards we got ready and then Captain Cold, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Living Laser, Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Aquaduct, Zs'Skayr, Captain Frightbeard, Steelbeak, Evil

Yamato Man, Evil Aqua Man, Dark Phoenix, Quakemon, Camie Chameleon, Rock, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Crash Man, and Evil Ice Man appeared.

Nico: Captain Cold, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Living Laser, Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Aquaduct, Zs'Skayr, Captain Frightbeard Steelbeak, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Aqua Man, Dark Phoenix, Quakemon, Camie Chameleon, Rock, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Crash Man, and Evil Ice Man.

Rock: Boy the War is coming.

Qin: It sure is.

Captain Cold: This should be the last usual battle day for a while.

Dr. Viktor: We've pretty much earned a break.

Zs'Skayr: You said it!

Me: You got that right.

Heat Wave: (to Nico) You slept in, huh?

Nico: Am I not allowed extra minutes of rest?!

Dai Gui: He has a point.

Heat Wave: You're right.

?: This is gonna be big though.

A figure came out and it was YAMI NO 0GOU from the Ressha Sentai ToQger Final Live Tour 2015!

Me: Whoa! Yami No 0Gou! I remember you! You were the darkness of Right Suzuki! You were made by the Shadow Line and you battled Z and gave him one helluva challenge.

Qin: Yeah that was so epic!

Nico: It sure was!

Yami No 0Gou: That was fun though.

Me: It sure was.

Yami No 0Gou: You guys knew you were gonna be facing me sooner or later after Maria summoned me with the cannon.

Nico: Yeah it was intuition.

Qin: Yep.

---

## Qin Chen, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chris Taylor, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - Nico Sleeping In

---

Captain Cold was first.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) I don't blame for Nico Sleeping In. I need all the sleep he could get.

Qin: I don't blame Nico either. But I'm a pretty heavy sleeper myself.

Sunset Shimmer: I don't blame him either. I sleep in a lot too. Even on school days.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Sleep is important for all of us to get a fresh start on a new day.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Chris Taylor: Yeah I agree.

CAPTAIN COLD! SKULL MAN EXE!

She fired waves of ice and skulls and smashed him down. Qin activated her shift car and fired waves of fire and ice and smashed him down and then Qin activated her ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Will Vandom, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ben, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - This war is gonna be a huge one

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) This war is gonna be a huge one. Even more than the others we've had.

Will Vandom: Well those wars are going to be much bigger than this one. We've had many huge wars than this.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah those wars were huge.

Starshine Sparkle: I may have just joined the team a while back but those wars from what I was told were massive and huge.

Spyro: Yeah those wars were huge and powerful.

Ben: Yeah you're not kidding there.

Dr. Viktor: I agree there too. Lets do it!

DR. VIKTOR! KNIGHT MAN EXE!

Will fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down. Will activated her shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Then she activated her ridewatch and they danced to dance music and fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Irma Lair, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Maria Rockell, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Why did Starlight form The Equalists?

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I don't mean to offend anyone with this. But Why did Starlight form The Equalists?

Irma Lair: None taken but she blamed cutie marks for taking away her friend Sunburst from her and she wanted to make her own village where Cutie Marks don't exist and all are equal.

Rarity: Yeah it was not a nice place at first.

Sweetie Belle: No it wasn't from what we heard!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there.

Maria Rockell: I would call that place a village without free will.

Demyx: You're not kidding there! Lets do it!

DEMYX! SHADE MAN EXE!

She fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down. Irma activated her shift car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Irma then activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

## Taranee, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Firestar, Red Lantern Ratchet and Zilius Zox VS Heat Wave - What Evil Starlight Glimmer is going to do is terrible

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) What Evil Starlight Glimmer is going to do is terrible. That's why she needs to be stopped!

Taranee: You're not kidding there. She is a monster.

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

King Solar: She deserves to be destroyed.

Amber Morning: Big time there.

Spotlight: You are not kidding.

Firestar: You got that right.

Heat Wave: You got that right. Lets do it!

HEAT WAVE! BOMB MAN EXE!

Taranee fired waves of fire and bombs and they hit him and exploded! Taranee activated her shift car and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Taranee then activated her ridewatch and they danced to jazz music and fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

## Cornelia Hale, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Megan McCallister, Tso Lan the Demon Sorcerer of The Moon and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth - These last 3 months have been absolutely crazy and hectic

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia): These last 3 months have been absolutely crazy and hectic. But they were worth it.

Cornelia: You are not kidding there. They were all so invigorating!

Applejack: Yeah they sure were! We had so much fun than a rattlesnake in a jello factory!

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was so amazing!

Flashwing: We sure did. It was all so awesome and great!

Megan McCallister: It sure was.

Dai Gui: Indeed. Lets do it!

DAI GUI! GUTS MAN EXE!

Cornelia fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down. Cornelia activated her shift car and they fired waves of rock and energy and smashed him down. Cornelia activated her ridewatch and they danced to cave exploration music and fired waves of rock, crystal, apples, earth and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Hay Lin, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spiderman, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Tons of big events have been taking place during these last 90 days

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Tons of big events have been taking place during these last 90 days. Including Kamen Rider Week, as I like to call it.

Hay Lin: 13 Days of Kamen Riders actually. But yeah we've had tons of amazing events these last 3 months.

Rainbow Dash: And they were so AWESOME!

Scootaloo: Boy they sure were! It was all so much fun and great.

Whirlwind: It sure was fun.

Spiderman: All the events we had these last 90 days were so invigorating.

Vulture: You got that right! Lets do it!

VULTURE! MAGNET MAN EXE!

Hay Lin fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down. Hay Lin activated her Shift Car and fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Then she activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of wind and rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Megan McAllister, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Iron Man, Sissy Delmas and Pacifica Northwest VS Living Laser - Hope Evil Starlight Glimmer finds the Black Gates fun

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan): Hope Evil Starlight Glimmer finds the Black Gates fun. Because that's all she's getting!

Megan: You got that right! And it's a very fitting form of justice for her.

Starlight Glimmer: That evil version of me is the only monster we have left to destroy.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: I agree there too.

Iron Man: I agree as well.

Living Laser: Same here. Lets do it!

LIVING LASER! PHARAOH MAN EXE!

She fired waves of stars and energy and fire and smashed him down. Megan activated her Shift Car and fired waves of stars and smashed him down. Megan activated her ridewatch and they danced to star music and fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Sr., Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Static Shock, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Evil Starlight Glimmer will pay for everything she did and is about to do

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Evil Starlight Glimmer will pay for everything she did. As well as everything she's about to do!

Lynn Sr.: You are not kidding there. What she did is pure evil!

Fluttershy: Yeah no kidding.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Stealth Elf: I think it's horrible that she was trying to take away everyone's free will.

Static Shock: Like J.D. said, that's the ultimate fate worst than death.

Puff: No argument there. Lets do it!

PUFF! GATE MAN EXE!

Lynn Sr. fired waves of leaves and smashed her down. Lynn Sr. activated his Shift Car and fired waves of berry and smashed her down. He then used his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit and flowers and smashed her down.

---

Rita Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kiyome, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Twilight and everyone defeated Starlight and saved her from herself

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) Twilight and everyone defeated Starlight and saved her from herself. Now, she gets to return the favor.

Rita: She is a true friend for so many people and ponies all over. And she was Twilight's apprentice in Friendship.

Pinkie Pie: And she is a true friend for so many!

Featherweight: Yeah that is true.

Sprocket: I agree there. She has done so much and even saved all the ponies and her friends from the Changelings and even reformed them.

Kiyome: She sure did. That is so awesome.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Yeah that is true. Lets do it!

BEAUTIFUL GORGEOUS! SHADOW MAN EXE!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed her down. Rita activated her Shift Car and they fired waves of lightning and smashed her down. Rita activated her ridewatch and they danced to comedy music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Raiden, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ghost Rider, Cozy Glow, and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Evil Starlight Glimmer returning was just the icing on the cake and we took down all of Equestria's major enemies.

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) Evil Starlight Glimmer returning was just the icing on the cake. And we took down all of Equestria's major enemies.

Raiden: Yeah we sure did!

Princess Luna: These last 27 days and these last 3 months have all been so exciting and eventful.

Moondust: They sure have. In fact this whole time we've been with Team Loud Phoenix Storm has been extremely helpful to ALL of Equestria and beyond too.

Snowdrop: That is so true.

Gari: Yeah I think it's so awesome.

Blackout: It sure has been one awesome event after the other.

Ghost Rider: It sure has been awesome.

Aqueduct: That's true. Lets do it!

AQUEDUCT! FREEZE MAN EXE!

Raiden fired waves of lightning and water and smashed him down. Raiden activated his Shift Car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Raiden activated his Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Edd, Linka, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Tessa, Flynn, Shockwave and Soundwave - Are Evil Starlight's Equalists related to Amon's Equalists?

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Are Evil Starlight's Equalists related to Amon's Equalists?

Edd: No they are not like them in the least.

Linka: Amon's Equalists were terrorists that wanted to kill all Benders and they were total Xenophobes.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah I hate people like that.

Triple Berry: Amon was a monster and so is Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Cali: But at least they aren't after Benders.

Hugo: Thank goodness.

Mags: Yeah no kidding there.

Flynn: Thank goodness.

Tessa: Yeah that's the last thing that we want.

Zs'Skayr: I agree there. Lets do it!

ZS'SKAYR! ZERO NIGHTMARE!

Edd fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Edd activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Edd activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Ghost Music and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Biscuit Oliva VS Captain Frightbeard - This will be amazing battling Evil Starlight

---

Captain Frightbeard was next.

Captain Frightbeard: It's gonna be good battling Evil Starlight Matey.

Biscuit Oliva: You got that right!

Captain Frightbeard: Aye matey! Lets cross swords!

Biscuit fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Max Gibson VS Steelbeak - This war could shake the foundation of the planet

---

Steelbeak was next.

Steelbeak: It's an honor to be your archenemy.

Max Gibson: It sure is and I definitely see why you're called Steelbeak. Because your beak is made entirely out of metal.

Steelbeak: Yeah I think it's cool.

Max Gibson: It sure is.

Steelbeak: Man this war could shake the very foundation of the entire planet.

Max Gibson: It sure could.

Steelbeak: Yep. Lets do it!

Max fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Michiru VS Evil Yamato Man - Evil Starlight Glimmer better start writing her will

---

Evil Yamato Man was next.

Evil Yamato Man: (Japanese Accent) This is gonna be most honorable facing you.

Michiru: It sure is and I will love it.

Evil Yamato Man: Good. Evil Starlight Glimmer better start writing her will!

Michiru: You better believe it!

Evil Yamato Man: Yeah! Lets do it!

Michiru fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Lucia VS Evil Aqua Man - Hope Evil Starlight likes the Black Gates

Evil Aqua Man was next.

Evil Aqua Man: Hope Evil Starlight likes the Black Gates.

Lucia: You got that right.

Evil Aqua Man: And it won't be pretty. Lets do it!

Lucia fired waves of light and water and smashed him down.

## Carmen Rockell VS Dark Phoenix - Evil Starlight Glimmer is going to wish she was never born

Dark Phoenix was next.

Dark Phoenix: Firstly I want to say congratulations on yours and Maria's upcoming wedding after the war. I'm so proud of you both.

Carmen Rockell: I am too. I'm so happy for me and Liam. And William and Maria too.

Dark Phoenix: Me too. Evil Starlight Glimmer is going to wish she was never born.

Carmen Rockell: You got that right!

Dark Phoenix: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Carmen fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Kwame VS Quakemon - Evil Starlight Glimmer and her followers are going to get their butts blasted

---

Quakemon was next.

Quakemon: Man I can't remember the last time we fought.

Kwame: It has been a while.

Quakemon: You're not kidding. Evil Starlight Glimmer and her followers are going to get their butts blasted.

Kwame: They sure are.

Quake: Yep. Lets do it!

Kwame fired waves of energy and earth and smashed him down.

---

## Hex VS Camie Chameleon - Evil Starlight is a monster

---

Camie Chameleon was next.

Camie Chameleon: Evil Starlight is a monster.

Hex: You got that right.

Camie Chameleon: Yeah she sure is. Lets do it!

Hex fired waves of skulls and smashed her down.

---

## Molly Molloy VS Rock - Evil Starlight better start praying

---

Rock was next.

Rock: Evil Starlight better start praying.

Molly Molloy: Knowing her she probably won't.

Rock: Yeah. Lets do it!

Molly fired waves of leaves and smashed him down.

## Karolina Dean VS Evil Rainbow Man - What Evil Starlight calls Equality is actually a world without free will

Evil Rainbow Man was next.

Evil Rainbow Man: It's truly an honor to meet a fellow rainbow master.

Karolina Dean: Same here to you too.

Evil Rainbow Man: Yeah. What Evil Starlight calls Equality is actually a world without free will.

Karolina Dean: And to us that is considered the ultimate fate worse than death.

Evil Rainbow Dash: That's a true fact. Lets do it!

Karolina flared up her rainbow fire powers and fired waves of rainbow light and smashed him down.

## Jeri Kamiya VS Evil Crash Man - Evil Starlight is a big fat monster

Evil Crash Man was next.

Evil Crash Man: Evil Starlight Glimmer is a big fat monster!

Jeri Kamiya: You got that right. But what she is doing is very similar to an evil cult.

Evil Crash Man: Like what happened with the Jonestown Massacre back in the 70s.

Jeri Kamiya: Yeah that is true.

Evil Crashman: Yeah. Lets do it!

Jeri fired waves of gears and smashed him down.

---

Rip VS Evil Ice Man - Evil Starlight is in for a nasty buttkicking

---

Evil Ice Man was next.

Evil Ice Man: Evil Starlight is in for a nasty buttkicking!

Rip: And we're going to rip her apart!

Evil Ice Man: You got that right! Lets do it!

Rip: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed down Evil Ice Man!

---

Catherine Laurence and J.D. Knudson VS Yami No 0Gou - Hope Evil Starlight likes getting her butt thrashed into dust.

---

Yami No 0Gou was next.

Yami No 0Gou: It's going to be an honor to have one of the Emissary's of the Constellations as my archenemy.

Catherine Laurence: It's an honor.

Me: It sure is. Cat is going to be an awesome match for you.

Yami No 0Gou: She sure is. And Cat you have my condolences for what happened to your sister years ago.

Catherine Laurence: Thank you but I'm so happy she is back.

Yami No 0Gou: I am too. Hope Evil Starlight likes getting her butt thrashed into dust.

Catherine Laurence: You got that right.

Me: I agree.

Yami No 0Gou: Yep. Lets do it!

Me and Cat fired waves of darkness and light and smashed him down.

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lucy and Lily VS Yami No 0Gou

Yami No 0Gou Was next for the battle.

Nico: It's time for the light to take down the darkness!

Yami No 0Gou: Lets do it!

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQgers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

May: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get him!

HYPER RESSHA!

Troy and Right donned their Hyper Ressha armor and they got the Hyper Ressha Blaster and they locked and loaded and fired and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Yami No 0Gou you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

After getting the usual battles done we regrouped.

Qin: That was so fun!

Illia: Now, we just need to wait for the others.

Maria: I already called them in

Vypra and everyone came and they were all fully armed and locked and loaded.

Vypra: We're ready for action!

Dark Spicer: And ready to kick some ass!

Nico: Awesome!

Laney: We should be just about ready.

Kira Howard: I have the Rod of Savrille ready to summon the Red Dragons.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And I summoned all our allies from all over the universe to help us.

Me: Cool.

Nico: J.D. make the emergency announcement.

Me: Okay.

I went to the broadcast room.

I was on the air and everyone saw me.

Me: Attention all citizens of Earth. This is a Code ΣΩ Level Emergency Message from J.D. Knudson, Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Over the last 3 months, we've had to deal with the horrible atrocities of the malevolent cult called the Church of Necrom. They have caused all kinds of horrible crimes against nature and have caused so many terrible things. But the worst of them all was bringing back many of our most dangerous enemies. Including the Doomsday 23 of Equestria that we faced on April 12th, 2021 last year. Now we are going into war against the final enemy, Evil Starlight Glimmer. She is responsible for a cult-like village where all are equal. She calls them the Equalists. Her village is one that is of false friendships and forced forfeiture of cutie marks. Evil Starlight Glimmer and her followers are all on the warpath to destroy all of Equestria, ponydom and the entire universe and rid it of the magic of Friendship forever. To make sure we stop her we're going into war against her. This day is going to be known as The Great Equalist War. The entire planet and the universe are in terrible danger and we have to make sure that they are stopped forever. Rest assured that we are going to stop her no matter what. And we will Win Like Always!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Before we go into battle, I might as well tell you all about Evil Starlight Glimmer for those that haven't heard about her.

They agreed.

He told us all about Evil Starlight.

---

Starlight Glimmer is a former major antagonist in My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic. She acted as the main antagonist of Season 5, first appearing in the premiere "Cutie Map", then made some cameos in the episodes "Amending Fences" and "What About Discord", and then made her next full appearance in "Cutie Re-Mark". She then redeemed herself and became on of the supporting protagonists for the remainder of the series. Her counterpart, Snowfall Frost, appeared as the villainous protagonist of "A Hearth's Warming Tail".

Starlight Glimmer started out as the leader of an unnamed village near the edge of Equestria, where she convinced everypony to give up their special talents for the sake of frienship, which was a result of her childhood friend, Sunburst, abandoning her when he gained his own mark. When the Mane Six arrived and exposed her for the tyrant she was, she escaped and sought her revenge later on by traveling back in time and interfering with their past, until Twilight Sparkle inspired her to seek true friendship again. She then became Twilight's student, Trixie Lulamoon's assistant and teacher, then the guidance councilor of Twilight's School of Friendship, and then finally Headmare of the school.

She is voiced by Kelly Sheridan, who also voiced Svetlana Petranova in Barbie in Rock 'N Royals.

Starlight Glimmer was born and raised in Sire's Hollow to her father, Firelight and an unknown mother (who may or may not be deceased). During her youth, she was close friends with a unicorn colt named Sunburst, who always offered information to help her with complex spells.

Then one day, Starlight and Sunburst were playing a game of Jenga with books when Starlight pulled one that nearly caused the entire stack to fall on top of her. Luckily, Sunburst saved her by stopping the books and then re-shelving them with his magic. However, this event caused Sunburst to gain his own cutie-mark, making him elated. He then ran out to show off his cutie mark to his parents and everypony else in the village. But while everyone-else celebrated, Starlight only became depressed out of jealousy that Sunburst got his cutie-mark before she did. Sunburst was then shipped off to Princess Celestia's School for Gifted Unicorns, leaving Starlight all alone in the village, unable to make another friend due to her insecurity of them gaining a cutie-mark and leaving her as well. In her teenage years, Starlight had gotten dark and even got into punk rock eventually.

Growing into adulthood, Starlight continued to study magic alone without anyone's help, which made her bitter and angry. She eventually gained her own cutie-mark, but this did nothing to curb the jealousy and hatred she felt towards others for having their own special talents. Then she somehow discovered a spell that could remove a pony's cutie-mark and replace it with a new mark resembling an equal sign that suppressed their abilities. Realizing that she could use this spell to make "friends" without the fear of losing them, Starlight set out to create her own society where everypony was "equal" in every sense of the word.

She then left her village and found an isolated area within a desert on the edge of Equestria to set up her society. While trekking through the desert, she then found a strange-looking, two pronged stick that she passed off as the "Staff of Sameness" one of the nine enchanted items that belonged to the great mage, Meadowbrook which had the power to do as her spell did. She also covered up her own cutie-mark with a sprayed on equal sign to give the illusion that she used the staff to give up her own cutie-mark for the sake of equality. With this illusion, she managed to convince several ponies to allow her to remove their cutie-marks from them by claiming that differences and unique talents only lead to conflict and pain, and that true happiness and friendship can only be found in "equality". One such pony was Double Diamond, an earth pony who Starlight met atop a steep pass near the area and convinced to give up his passion for skiing to join her cause.

Starlight and her followers began building a town to reside in the shape of an equal sign to symbolize their beliefs. During construction, Starlight encountered Maud Pie, who was an expert geologist, and asked her if there was a magical stone where she can store the cutie-marks she collected, to which Maud replied that there was in a nearby cave. With this information, Starlight began hording the cutie-marks she stole within the cave and placed the Staff of Sameness within it too.

Eventually, the village was completed and Starlight became its leader. However, without their cutie-marks, the residents couldn't really do much for themselves, thus they had to eat terrible-tasting food or wear bland-looking clothes. Besides living without their talents, they also had to wear similar manestyles. To avoid hurting Starlight's feelings, as well as her wrath, the ponies began constantly wearing wide grins as a facade that they were truly happy to cover up their self-imposed suffering. Being as smart as she was, Starlight likely saw through their fake smiles and understood how they truly felt, but continued to supposedly believe in their false happiness while also secretly taking delight in their misery and seeing them powerless. But she was still cautious of the possibility that they would all turn on her eventually, so she lived in a house at the end of the village with a secret escape route just in case.

In addition, her incredibly loud snoring while sleeping scared the entire village every night. To keep her snoring a secret, she convinced them that a pack of bears attacked them each night.

In her episode debut, she is the head of a village where all the ponies have equal signs for Cutie Marks. She greets the Mane 6 when they enter the village. She and the townsfolk explain their philosophy - that being equal is what brings true happiness. The Mane 6 (except Fluttershy, who is warmed by the townsfolk's benevolence, and especially Pinkie Pie, who is adamantly suspicious of the location), find this odd. They promptly meet a trio of ponies who miss their Cutie Marks, showing that Starlight's village is not as happy as it seems. The trio informs the group of a vault inside a mountain which contains the taken marks. Starlight leads the ponies to the vault and shows them a wooden staff, which she dubs the Staff of Sameness. She claims that it's a magical item she uses to take away ponies' Cutie Marks. When Pinkie Pie prematurely discloses that a group of ponies told them about the vault, Starlight immediately sees the Mane 6 as threat to the town's lifestyle and steals their Cutie Marks with the staff, placing them in the vault.

She imprisons the ponies in a house, wherein she condemns them to remain until they resign themselves to their fate of living in her town, markless and talentless forever. Unable to break out, the ponies persuade Fluttershy to feign having converted. Starlight is initially not convinced and commands Fluttershy to denounce the ponies who told her about the Vault. Fluttershy hesitates, but one of the free-thinking ponies - named Party Favor - voluntarily confesses that he was responsible for this, subsequently causing him to be imprisoned with the rest of the Mane 6. That night, Fluttershy intends to break into the Vault, but before she can get going there, she finds out that Starlight has ordered Double Diamond to deliver their Cutie Marks to her house so she can guard them personally. She also discovers that in reality, Starlight still has her cutie mark and her equal mark is fabricated.

The following morning, Fluttershy convinces Twilight to claim that she'll join Starlight and the rest of the village to distract Starlight's attention. While this is going on, Fluttershy tries to splash water on Starlight to reveal her cutie mark, but she dodges this as she had known Fluttershy was just acting her conversion. However, a drop of water wipes a smudge off the mark. Party Favor notices this and further wipes off the Equal mark, revealing Starlight's cutie mark and shocking the town. Starlight admits that the Staff of Sameness is just a regular staff she discovered in a desert, and that the Equalizing is the product of her own magic, which she hid from the town. Despite Starlight finally losing her temper and telling she created harmony, the townsfolk were really furious on how she lied to all of them, Starlight tries to save face by claiming she did it all for the sake of establishing harmony, but the townsfolk turn on her for her deception, forcing her to retreat back into her house.

A group of ponies breaks into the Mark Vault and throws the Staff of Sameness at the glass, breaking it and releasing the population's

Cutie Marks. Meanwhile, Starlight hides in her house and takes a secret passage, trying to make off with the Mane 6's cutie marks as revenge for exposing her. While the Mane 6 is failing to catch up with her since their forced equality causes them to move slowly, Party Favor and other ponies set out to apprehend Starlight and retrieve the marks (and in the process, use their individual talents to counter Starlight's obstacles). Just before reaching the caves, wherein she could have lost her pursuers, the villain winds up being covered in snow, forcing her to release the marks.

Starlight emerges and tries to blast her former followers, but Twilight defends them and says to Starlight that her groups' individuality was what led her to become a princess. Starlight rebukes this and insists that her actions presented the townsfolk with a kind of friendship they couldn't have obtained otherwise, but is shot down by Double Diamond, who claims that she never gave them a chance to be friends before converting them to her beliefs. Enraged and defeated, and having lost all her followers, she uses her magic to escape. Twilight hopes that Starlight will consider what the townsfolk have taught her.

## Cameos

Starlight makes a cameo appearances in " *Amending Fences* ", when she was hiding behind a menu she was holding in the cafe. She has a second cameo in " *What About Discord?* ", hiding behind a bush and spying on the Mane Six and Discord with a pair of binoculars. Practically spent through out season 5 trying to find a way to get revenge on the Mane 6 by finding the source of their friendship.

## The Cutie Remark

Starlight returns as the main antagonist of the season finale *The Cutie Remark* . After listening to Twilight's speech of how she and her friends obtained their cutie marks through Rainbow Dash's Sonic Rainboom, Starlight appeared in Twilight's castle and used an altered version of Star Swirl the Bearded's time travel spell with the Cutie Map to travel back in time. She blasted Rainbow Dash away before she could do the Sonic Rainboom, altering time so that King Sombra ruled Equestria and was at war with Princess Celestia.

Twilight's attempts to stop Starlight only led to Starlight crystallizing her and then convincing the jock bullies not to pick on Fluttershy, creating a timeline in which Queen Chrysalis is in power and at war with Zecora. Twilight tried to fight Starlight, but it distracted Rainbow Dash, creating a timeline in which Nightmare Moon was in power, with Rainbow Dash and Rarity working for her and Celestia imprisoned.

Twilight's attempts continued to be in vain; Starlight tripped Rainbow Dash, putting Tirek in power; Starlight got Twilight to crystallize Rainbow Dash, putting Discord in power; she made Fluttershy fly with her magic, putting the Flim Flam Brothers in power, making everything look a game to Starlight as she kep taunting Twilight.

When Starlight blasted Rainbow Dash away again, after an argument, Twilight decided to force Starlight to come with her by taking her to the new apocalyptic future of Equestria when Twilight wondered what made Starlight think cutie marks were evil.

When they were in the altered future Starlight finally gets serious, frowns and demands to know where she is, as Twilight tells her they're in the present, that the cause of her actions of preventing Twilight and her friends from getting their cutie marks also prevents them from saving Equestria from thier villains.

Starlight was in denial even though Twilight was right, Starlight was devastated that she was practically defeating herself and she never intended to destroy millions of lives, but she still denies and finally loses her temper and takes Twilight and Spike to when she was a filly and her friend Sunburst got his cutie mark and left for Celestia's magic school, which began her vendetta against cutie marks. Returning to the Rainboom, Starlight attempted to foolishly destroy the spell so Twilight could never travel through time again as she finally no longer playing around and just about had enough of Twilight getting in her way, but Twilight convinced her that she can't and why her friends are so special. Despite Starlight's stubbornness and heartbroken at her friendship with Sunburst, Twilight told Starlight to make new friends and give friendship a chance. So, Starlight finally saw the error of her foolish actions and allowed the Sonic Rainboom to take place, and she, Twilight, and Spike returned to the present, where everything is back to normal, as the Mane 5 popped in, Applejack angerily asked what is Starlight doing here, Twilight explained to her friends to what happened and Starlight came in accepting a punishment she deserves but Twilight offered her to become her first new student instead and became friends with the Mane 6 and Spike now and Twilight's student, and reconciled with her village.

## Season 6

Though reformed and trying to learn Friendship as Twilight Sparkle's apprentice, Starlight has a few struggles against her former inclinations.

### No Second Prances

Starlight was instructed by Twilight to make a new friend in time for Celestia's visit. The other Mane Six try to help, but she ends up botching every attempt with her magic and controlling ways. She then ends up meeting Trixie Lulamoon, who she bonds with due to being a fellow reformed villain, much to Twilight's disapproval. However, it is revealed that Trixie was using Starlight to improve her performances, though they do make it up in the end.

### A Hearth's Warming Tail

Starlight is unenthusiastic about celebrating Hearth's Warming Eve and considers it no different from any other day. However, Twilight reads her the story "A Hearth's Warming Tale", an allusion to "A Christmas Carol" with Starlight depicted in the Ebenezer Scrooge-like role who has to gain a proper appreciation for the holiday.

### Spice Up Your Life

Starlight Glimmer briefly appears in *Spice Up Your Life*, helping Twilight to reactivate the Cutie Map which she had disabled in the events of *The Cutie Re-Mark* . This is a milepost in her redemption.

### Every Little Thing She Does

Starlight has a major slip in her new life. In an effort to correct her tendency of avoiding friendship lessons, she takes on several friendship problems at once with Twilight's friends in order to impress her. In an effort to make things easier, she backslides into her old ways by using a newly made *Fiducia Compelus* spell to mind-control the ponies into following her orders. Unfortunately, the ponies follow her orders so exactly and literally that things quickly spiral out of Starlight's control.

After Twilight helps fix her mess, Starlight confesses that she avoids her friendship problems out of fear of failing and being a disappointment to Twilight. With Twilight and Spike's guidance, Starlight apologizes to her friends for using magic on them, and she learns to address her friendship lessons more naturally.

To Where and Back Again

Starlight was invited back to her old village for a celebration, but her insecurities about her villainous past still haunted her, so she leaves early. Upon returning, she learns that the Mane Six, Spike, the Royal Sisters and the Crystal Empire royalty have all been captured and replaced by the Changelings under orders from Queen Chrysalis, so she leads a team consisting of Trixie, Discord and Thorax to rescue them from Chrysalis' castle, whose throne can absorb all non-Changeling magic.

During the quest, Trixie and Discord are captured, leaving Starlight and Thorax to face off against Chrysalis and her army alone in the throne room. Starlight then explains that the Changelings don't have to be evil to survive, as Thorax has proven, and that a leader should not have to oppress her subjects to help them, as she herself has learned. Chrysalis was untouched by her words, but the other Changelings, following Thorax's example, turn on her and transform themselves into better beings. Starlight offers Chrysalis a chance to reform as well, but she refuses and swears revenge before escaping.

Afterwards, Starlight and everyone else celebrate in her old village, showing that she has truly put her past behind her.

Season 7 Rock Solid Friendship

While trying to befriend Maud Pie, it is also revealed that she and Maud had met before the initial founding of Starlight's village. Maud had inadvertently helped Starlight by pointing her to a particular rock with the magical properties needed to remove cutie marks.

---

When Nico was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Tsuyu: Whoa man!

Starlight Glimmer: And this is one past I will never become part of again!

Shockwave: Let's get going.

Nico: You read my mind. Get ready Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Me: This ends now! (Eyes Glow Red) We're coming for you and you will pay for everything you and the Church of Necrom did!

Nico: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Evil Starlight Glimmer, and she's extremely angry at Audrey and Daniel Monroe's betrayal and that we're still alive, and now, she's gathered together her massive army of Equalists and now, they're heading out to kill us all and get revenge. But, Lincoln also sensed that a very dark energy is inside her as well. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Evil Starlight Glimmer on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's extremely angry at Audrey and Daniel Monroe's betrayal and that we're still alive and we killed them both and sent them to The Black Gates, and now, she's finally gathered together her massive army of Equalists, and now, they're heading out to kill us all and get revenge.

Vypra: So, she's finally on the move.

Nico: Yep, and she's got her army of Equalists ready, but we're ready for every last one of them.

Lincoln: But, before we leave, allow me to make a speech.

Me: Okay.

We listened as Lincoln made his speech.

Lincoln: This is it, everyone, our final battle with Evil Starlight Glimmer has finally come at long last. But, not only that, we've stopped the other members of The Doomsday 23 and ruined the last of The Church of Necrom's accursed contingency plans. We might not have prevented the resurrection of The Doomsday 23, but that didn't matter in the end, they got what they deserved: Eternal Servitude in The Masters of Evil or Banishment to The Black Gates, and we also destroyed The Staff of Xiyoega, and brought back all those Damian Alaister and his twisted minions have murdered. But, now only one remains: Evil Starlight Glimmer, and the source of the pain and suffering that Starlight Glimmer's had to endure. Now, we will put an end to her and her army of Equalists for good, and not only are we going to bring a permanent end to The Doomsday 23, but we will ruin The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us and all of mankind! So, let's head out there and give it everything we got!

We really cheered wildly, and everyone else also cheered wildly as well when they heard the speech.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, your speech has also not only rallied all of us, but it's also rallied all the citizens in Gotham Royal York, and the entire world as well. Alright, gang, let's go, today, Evil Starlight Glimmer dies here and now!

Lincoln: And this time, she's never coming back! (Deep Sapphire blue eyes turn red with Rainbow Flames of Justice raging behind them) Get ready, Evil Starlight Glimmer, we're coming for you, and your accursed Equalist ways will die here with you and your army!

We were off!

Everyone in the city cheered wildly as we were off.

We flew to Equestria.

Waffle Woman: So, this is really it, huh?

Platinum Princess: Sure looks like it.

Me: But we're ready. Scans show that Evil Starlight Glimmer is getting ready at Mount Everhoof.

Gusty the Great: Never thought we would have the battle there.

Nico: Me neither.

We arrived at Mount Everhoof.

Red Lantern Ratchet: That's pretty high up.

Me: It's Equestria's version of Mount Everest.

Cozy Glow: Wow.

Nico: Wait I hear voices.

We hid and then we saw EVIL STARLIGHT GLIMMER and she had a MASSIVE ARMY OF HER EVIL FOLLOWERS!

Nico: There she is.

Evil Starlight Glimmer: ALL OF EQUESTRIA WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING THEY DID TO ME! If I can't have a cutie mark then I will make sure NO PONY in Equestria gets one! We're going to war! Our mission: DESTROY ALL OF EQUESTRIA! AND THIS TIME NO ONE NOT EVEN TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL WILL STOP US!

Her evil Equalist Followers roared in agreement!

Nico: Not in a million years. Lets go.

We went at her.

Evil Starlight Glimmer: THOSE MONSTERS ARE GOING TO…

But then the spirits of the Titans and Sovereigns of the Elements appeared and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We came out and landed!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: YOU!

Me: That's right!

Nico: You will pay for everything you did Evil Starlight Glimmer!

Starlight Glimmer: Impossible!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: Did you miss me my goodie goodie self!?

Starlight Glimmer: Not in the least! YOU MADE ME A MONSTER! I WILL NEVER LET YOU TORMENT ANYPONY EVER AGAIN!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: SHUT YOUR MOUTH AND DIE!

Starlight Glimmer: YOU FIRST!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: ALL PONIES MUST DIE!

Nico: GO TO HELL!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: Equality is meant to rule!

Me: Not on our watch!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Evil Starlight Glimmer, your crimes against all of Equestria and the Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Katnappe: Let's do this!

Animal Path: Kaito! Zocks! You know what to do!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Forms!

Animal Path: SUMMONING JUTSU!

She summoned ALL OF HER SUMMONS!

Megaforce Rangers: MULTI SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

They formed numerous clones!

Megaforce Rangers and Clones: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SUPER SENTAI RANGER FURY!

They turned into ALL OF THE SUPER SENTAI AND POWER RANGERS FROM OVER THE COURSE OF 46+ YEARS!

Tso Lan: (to Daiki and Tsukasa) You two gonna follow the Megaforce Rangers' examples.

Daiki: Tsukasa can do the main ones. I'll do their backups.

Tsukasa: Good idea!

SUPER SENTAI! RED RANGERS!

KAMEN RIDE: ALL RIDERS!

SUPER SENTAI: ALL RANGERS!

Tsukasa turned into all the Super Sentai and Power Rangers Red Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the rangers!

Qin: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned ALL OF THE SUPER SENTAI TEAMS!

Nico: ATTACK!

Me: CHAAAAARRRGGGEEE!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: CHAAAAAAARRRRRRGGGGEEEEE!

We went at them and they went at us and then we collided and a massive and powerful fiery explosion blasted off!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!

**THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF EQUESTRIA AND THE UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!**

Hydros: Time to freeze!

Evil Jewel Man: With jewels too!

They fired waves of jewels and ice and froze them all over and then we fired waves of energy and blasted them into shards of ice and diamond and shattered them all over.

Qin: Try this!

She fired waves of fireballs and they hit numerous followers and exploded all over the place and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: KRONOS POWER!

I flared up a powerful red aura for Kronos!

KRONOS SPEAKING IN NATIVE LANGUAGE!

I threw massive numbers of fireballs and blasted numerous followers of Evil Starlight Glimmer in massive fiery explosions!

Nico: NUOVA DEATH RAY!

The 4 Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and Nico formed numerous concave lenses and fired deadly beams of focused sunlight and they hit numerous followers and blew them into fiery pieces!

Leslie Gesneria: Ready, Agony?

Agony: Always ready!

Leslie turned into Agony and they ate numerous followers and it was delicious for them!

Qin: YEAH!

Ben turned into ALIEN X!

He then fired waves of energy and blasted numerous Followers all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: CHEW ON THIS!

I had intense lightning striking out of my hands all over the place and then I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit numerous followers and electrocuted them into ashes with massive fiery explosions!

Dark Phoenix fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them with incredible power!

Camie fired waves of energy and blasted the Followers into dust with incredible power as a massive wall of explosions blasted out all over!

Grundy: Grundy smash!

Sheep Mage: Don't leave me out!

Sheep Mage turned into his huge sheep form and smashed numerous Followers all over and Grundy smashed their skulls in all over.

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and fired waves of energy and blasted the followers all over.

Kira Howard: (CHANTING INCANTATION)

The Rod of Savrille glowed powerfully. Then a massive explosion of red energy blasted out and then numerous Red Dragons came! They blasted the followers into dust!

Massive explosions of different elements and powers blew apart the land. Dora flew in and fired a fire blast and burned them in her dragon form. Carol fired atomic rays and gravity lightning and micro-oxygen rays at them and blew them apart in fiery explosions that turned part of the land into a huge sea of fire. Ember fired energy blasts from her guitar and threw blue fire hair blasts. Ben turned into Big Chill!

Ben: BIG CHILL!

He and Chione went intangible and phased through the followers and froze them in ice. Chione fired a huge blast of endothermic ice fire and froze them. Xion and Sora fired light blasts from their Keyblades and blew some of them apart. Aqua, Terra and Ventus fired a huge blast of lightning and blew them apart. Cyclops fired laser visor blasts, storm fired lightning and tornado blasts, Beast and Wolverine slashed them, Jubilee and Ronnie Anne fired fireworks streams, Angel flew in and bashed some of their heads off, The Skylanders fired all their attacks and fought them, It was a massive and brutal assault that shook the entirety of the planet to the core.

Skulker and Technus then fused together. They became SKULLTECH!

Technus: Now we as Skulltech will destroy you!

They fired energy lasers and missiles at the Followers.

Nico fired a powerful blast of fire at the followers and burned them real bad and they disintegrated into ashes.

It was an extremely savage and brutal onslaught and the kill count was continuing to rise at an accelerated rate. Laney wrapped up the followers in her plant powers and slammed them into the ground. Rachel San Diego fired sound blasts at the soldiers and blew them away. The Lantern Corps fired Yellow, Green, Red, Orange, Black, White, Blue and Indigo light blasts at the followers and blew them apart. The Kids Next Door and the Teens Next Door fired laser blasts and blew them apart.

The Redemption Squad was having their share of the fight.

Captain America: J.D. lets do a combo!

Me: You got it Steve!

We slammed on the ground with devastating force!

Me and Captain America: ANGELIC SOLDIER PUNCH!

A powerful shockwave blasted the Followers apart and Lana, Lola and Lila fired Ice and Fire blasts and melted and incinerated them.

Lincoln and Static fired lightning at them. Permafrost froze them in ice and shattered them. Francis fired fire blasts, Teresa fired sonic blasts, Venom and Clayface pulverized them into dust. Breach used her portals and beamed them into the Sun. Rex built a powerful sword and slashed them. Cricket jumped onto the soldiers and pounded them. Sonia, Rocky and Kathy helped beat the soldiers in their monster forms and the Were-Shark girls were chomping them. It was all an extremely fierce, savage and relentless onslaught.

Me: Lets hit them with everything we got! I'll start us off. (Cups hands to side) KAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

I fired a massive red Kamehameha Blast at the Followers and it hit them all head on and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Carol fired Godzilla's Swirling Atomic Ray and it hi the Followers and exploded and Vince hit the followers with a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it exploded with incredible power.

MASSIVE FIERY AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSIONS!

Sissy Delmas: Sougo! Geiz! You two know what to do!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch):Damn straight!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Sougo, in case we don't survive, it's been an honor.

Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-i-ve Shi-ppu! Shippu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Shippu.

Nicole: You and your followers are not here Evil Starlight Glimmer! X100 BIG BANG KAMEHAMEHA!

Nicole formed a powerful ball of concentrated energy and it fired a massive blast of energy and it slammed into the followers and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Yost Korvac: Die, you freaks!

He fired a massive blast of energy and smashed them into dust!

SkullMeramon: (Echoing) METAL FIREBALL!

He fired a massive blast of blue fire and the blast hit numerous followers and exploded with incredible power!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) Feel the wrath of the Norse Pantheon! ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ODIN!

Axel fired a wave of ice and it formed into Odin the King of the Norse Gods.

Dana: And here's my god to help! LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: LOKI!

Dana fired a blast of lightning and it formed into Loki - God of Mischief!

Khalyaka: (Indian Accent) This will be good! INDIA STYLE NINJA ART: BRAHMA!

Khalyaka fired a wave of orange, white and green energy and it formed into Brahma the chief god of Hindu.

Salar: (Arabic Accent) This is the god of where I come from! CELESTIAL STYLE NINJA ART: AHURA MAZDA!

Salar fired a wave of stars and energy and it formed into Ahura Mazda the chief god of Zoroastrianism.

Andropov: (Russian Accent) Here's one from my country! ICE STYLE NINJA ART: CHERNOBOG!

Andropov fired a wave of ice and it formed into Chernobog the Black God of Bad Fate in Polabian Slavic Myth.

Matthias: (German Accent) This is gonna hurt! LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: THOR!

Matthias fired a wave of lightning and it formed into Thor, God of Thunder!

Lateefa: (Arabic Accent) Take this one! DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: ATHTAR!

Lateefa fired a wave of sand and it formed into the Semitic God, Attar!

Nataša: (Czech Accent) This is gonna be good! METAL STYLE NINJA ART: PERUN!

Nataša fired a wave of metal and it formed into Perun the God of the Sky in Slavic Myth.

Suwailim: (Egyptian Accent) SOLAR STYLE NINJA ART: RA!

Suwailim fired a wave of solar energy and it formed into Ra, the God of the Sun and the Chief God of Egyptian Myth.

Woya: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ASGAYA GIGAGEI!

Woya fired a wave of wind and it formed into the Cherokee God of Thunder, Asgaya Gigagei.

Leyati: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: KANATI!

Leyati fired a wave of wind and it formed into Kanati the legendary fold hero of Cherokee Myth.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) This will show no mercy! CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: BELENUS!

Edwayl fired a wave of green energy and it formed into Belenus the God of The Sun in Celtic Myth.

Fletcher Connor: (Scottish Accent) This will hurt laddie! CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: DANU!

Fletcher fired a wave of green energy and it formed into Danu the Mother Goddess of the Tuatha Dé Danann.

Maverick: (Canadian Accent) This will hurt more, eh? WIND STYLE NINJA ART: KISEMANITO!

Maverick fired a wave of wind and it formed into Kisemanito the Great Spirit of Cree Myth!

Alex T.: (Greek Accent) This is gonna hurt! LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: ZEUS!

Alex fired a wave of lightning and it formed into Zeus, the King of Gods in Greek Myth.

Shamrina: (Assyrian Accent) This is gonna burn! FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: ANSHAR!

Shamrina fired a wave of fire and it formed into Anshar the God in the Babylonian Creation myth Enuma Elish.

Tshibangu: (Congo Accent) This is gonna hurt. JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: BARIGA!

Tshibangu fired a wave of green energy and it formed into Bariga the God of Clear Waters in Congo Myth.

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) HAWAIIAN STYLE NINJA ART: KANALOA!

Kanaloa fired a wave of water and it formed into Kanaloa the God of the Ocean in Hawaiian Myth.

Lang Yan: (Chinese Accent) CELESTIAL STYLE NINJA ART: GUANDI!

Lang fired a wave of stars and it formed into Guandi the God of War in Chinese Myth.

Mao Yan: (Chinese Accent) This is gonna hurt! CELESTIAL STYLE NINJA ART: SUN WUKONG!

Mao fired a wave of stars and it formed into Sun Wukong the Monkey King in Chinese Myth.

Nora Eztli: (Spanish Accent) This will burn bad! HEAT STYLE NINJA ART: QUETZALCOATL!

Nora fired a wave of fire and it formed into the legendary Quetzalcoatl the Aztec God of Wind.

Delizia: (Italian Accent) This-a is gonna be painful! PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: JUPITER!

Delizia fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Roman God of Thunder, Jupiter!

Nantan: This will hurt! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: AHUL!

Nantan fired a wave of wind and it formed into Ahul, the Apache God of The Sky.

Ryan Holland: (British Accent) This is gonna hurt for you. WIND STYLE NINJA ART: TYR!

Ryan fired a wave of wind and it formed into Tyr of Germanic Myth who had sacrificed his hand to Fenrir the Wolf Monster.

Eloá: (Brazillian Accent) AMAZON STYLE NINJA ART: TEJU JAGUA!

Eloá fired a wave of water, earth and wind and it formed into the legendary seven-headed creature of Guarani Mythology, Teju Jagua.

Golova: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: DAZHBOG!

Golova fired a wave of ice and it formed into Dazhbog the God of The Sun in Slavic Myth.

Malina: (Polish Accent) FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: SVAROG!

Malina fired a wave of fire and it formed into Svarog of the Slavic Religion from the Hypatian Codex.

Gertjian: (Dutch Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: IRMIN!

Gertjian fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into Irmin, the Pegan God of Germanic Myth.

Jasmin: (Bulgarian Accent) This is gonna really hurt! EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: VELES!

Jasmin fired a wave of earth and it formed into Veles the God of Earth in Bulgarian Myth.

Miranda Sancho: (Spanish Accent) HEAT STYLE NINJA ART: INTI!

Miranda fired a wave of heat and it formed into Inti the God of the Sun in Incan Myth.

Chloe Nicholson: And this one! OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: POSEIDON!

Chloe fired a wave of water and it formed into Poseidon the God of the Seas in Greek Myth.

The blasts all hit numerous followers and they exploded into dust!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Wind Man: Let's blow them away!

He fired a massive blast of wind and blew them away.

Varie and Eli fired waves of fire and energy and smashed the Followers into dust.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Cloud Man: Today's forecast: Cloudy!

Pyros: With a chance of lava!

They fired waves of lightning and lava and blew the Followers apart.

Laney: Try this!

She fired waves of leaves and slashed numerous followers and they dissolved into slop!

Qin: And this! KLENDATHU FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: TANKER PLASMA MELT!

She fired a massive blast of plasma and it hit numerous followers and melted them into flaming slop!

Stormy Weather: Let me add to that weather!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the followers all over and then summoned a tornado and blew the followers into oblivion!

Qin: YEAH!

Rita and Proto Man blasted the Followers into dust with lightning and energy and smashed them into nothing!

Stratos: I'll add to the weather too!

Superfriends Cheetah: I'm just gonna keep kicking ass.

Stratos sucked in some of the followers like a vacuum!

Follower 1: YA WIND BAG!

They screamed!

Hades: BOOM BADDA BOOM BOOM BOOM!

Superfriend Cheetah zoomed around and smashed and slashed numerous followers all over!

Pyros fired waves of lava and melted the Followers all over!

Cozy Glow: Let's see how these guys like my elements of harmony katana!

She unsheathed said weapon and slashed numerous followers and they dissolved into slop!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

I fired massive blasts of energy and blasted the followers all over and destroyed them.

I.R. was smashing numerous Followers!

IR Baboon: IR having lots of fun!

Salami Swami: IR, LOOK OUT!

A follower was about to blast him. But I.M. Weasel fired waves of energy and destroyed the follower.

Laney: YEAH!

Me: Man they just keep coming!

Waffle Woman: Forget the lackeys!

Big Cheese: Attack their leader!

We set our sights on Evil Starlight Glimmer!

Vypra: You dirtbags make me sick!

Evil Starlight Glimmer: Up yours bat girl!

Nico: Shut up!

Nico fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her down!

Lincoln: Alright, that is it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity and beyond, Evil Starlight Glimmer, and now, it's time for you to die, and this time, stay dead!

Suddenly, something really snapped within Lincoln's mind as memories of what Evil Starlight Glimmer did along with the murderous actions of The Church of Necrom and so many villains he'd encountered raged and swirled in his head, he growled ferociously, and he clenched his large right hand so tightly, he drew blood and as a drop of acid blood lands on the ground, it sizzled.

Everyone: Uh oh!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon deep sapphire blue, and he was suddenly surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels, he unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and as he approached Evil Starlight Glimmer, he left rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels with every step.

Lincoln: You absolutely make me fucking sick, Evil Starlight Glimmer, your absolute hatred for cutie marks has poisoned your mind and heart, and you've used your own talent in magic to turn everyone into Equalists by force. Twilight Sparkle and The Mane 6 made the right choice to stop you for good, and she helped the Starlight Glimmer we know and love turn away from you. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AND MONDO PISSED OFF) But, you refuse to even quit, even now, and when you were brought back by that accursed Damian Alaister and his fucked-up Church of Necrom minions, and now, you want nothing more than to destroy mankind and the entire world… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY AND YOU'VE SEALED YOUR OWN FATE, YOU EVIL UNICORN FROM THE DARK DEPTHS OF HELL, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW, AND I WILL END YOU FOR MAKING THE LIFE OF MY FUTURE WIFE, STARLIGHT GLIMMER, A LIVING HELL, YOU BLACK-HEARTED, WORTHLESS, HEARTLESS MONSTER!

We suddenly gasped in pure shock and total awe at Lincoln really exploding with pure rage at Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: UH OH!

Eli: Yep, now, she's really done it this time, and now that the beast has been unleashed, she's been marked by death, and now, it's coming for her.

Lucy: No words will ever be said at her funeral.

Starlight Glimmer: She's brought this on herself. Twilight, everyone, shall we say it?

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, yes, lets.

Mane 10 and Champions of Harmony: HIT THE DECK, EVERYONE, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

Suddenly, Lincoln screamed like a total madman from Hell And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy blasted out of him with incredible and unbelievable power as he's surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, and Rainbow Crystals that're surrounding the vortex, and this also got even more intense with bolts of Rainbow Super Lightning crashing down from the heavens with volcanoes erupting, tornadoes forming, and massive tidal waves crashing, there's a rainbow Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Alicorn, Banshee, Spirit, Vampire and Elemental Angel flying around the vortex, around the vortex was a Werewolf, Buffalo, Zombie, Demon, and Elf, and in the vortex was a rainbow phoenix.

The full extent and fury of Lincoln's extremely rising and infinite power and energy was really strong and powerful, Evil Starlight Glimmer screamed in pain as she felt it and her dark powers were being stripped from her, and her army of Equalists were dying one by one and were being sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: He's killing the army of Equalists one by one and sending them all to The Black Gates, and he's also stripping Evil Starlight Glimmer of her powers.

Then, as the vortex fades and the elemental forces, volcanoes, tornadoes, and tidal waves disappear, Lincoln emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Lincoln remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retains his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Elves, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels surrounding him, he still has a rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has silver Buffalo head stud earrings with orange gems for eyes and a Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and a deep sapphire blue Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and right below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, he was still dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they still had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, his large royal pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, his large gold armored knee-high boots, nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix with a large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, rows of straight teeth with a pair of vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, on his wider and more muscular back. Lincoln still had his massive white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them.

Lincoln had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds in his large right hand and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony attached on his left muscular forearm, he still has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln

Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、ヒノンのチャンピオンであり使者、嵐、天気、エレメンタル・フォース、コスモス、ユニバースのマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナのマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持った男、多くの兄弟の心豊かな兄弟、ゴールデン-心のこもった恋人であり、多くの子供たちの父、リン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの金色の心で愛情深い息子、アルバート・ラウドの愛情深い孫、金色の心で愛情深い未来の夫、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの17世紀のデューク・リンカーンの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、悪の破壊者、心黒く、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神病のろくでなし、才能のあるコミック ブック ライターおよびビデオ ゲーマー、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳の真の神、決意、忠誠心、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、大使と宇宙への希望の灯火、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、シノヒドゥン リーフ ビレッジのバイ、サンダーバードのクルセイダーズのメンバー、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの支部チームの多く、ラウド ファミリーのスパ

イス デーモン、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの創設者、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークのドッジボール エンジェル キング、ザ ユニファァイアー日本の三国志と武士、そしてダマスキノ家の破壊者

Lincoln's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-PHOENIX-HARMONY XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY ELEMENTAL THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL HOPE!

We're literally stunned, amazed, and struck with awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when the the girls in Lincoln's harem see him, their faces had atomic red blushes, hearts in their eyes, their tongues rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter their future hunk of a husband has become, but when Evil Starlight Glimmer saw it, she went berserk with rage and fired a blast of magic from her horn, but Lincoln blocked it with his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and he fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at her, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, but she wasn't out yet, and she was extremely pissed off now.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: INCREDIBLE, LINCOLN'S TRANSFORMED!

Eli: No words can even describe what we just saw, incredible.

Lori: Literally unreal.

Lynn: Incredible.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, wow, you look really incredible and even more hot and ripped. How do you feel?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **I really feel incredible, Lily. Now, it's high-time we taught this Equalist monster a true lesson on what happens when she dares to mess with friendship and harmony.**

Nico: Yeah, let's get her!

Me: Time to die, Evil Starlight Glimmer!

Mane 10 and Champions of Harmony: And this time, you stay dead and gone forever, you Equalist monster from Hell!

We also transformed and we joined Lincoln as we went after Evil Starlight Glimmer, who continued to fire blasts of magic at us, but we deflected and blocked them all with our large gold Elemental Shields of Harmony, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and mythological animals at Evil Starlight Glimmer, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they exploded with such incredible power as they hit her, and she was being burned by The Magic of Friendship. Then, we proceeded to attack her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords, and not only did we leave painful scars on her and spill her blood, but because of the purity of the attacks, it burned her badly, and the wounds she suffered would never heal.

The Mane 9 and Lincoln viciously attacked her with powerful energy and magic blasts, along with elemental blasts, and they slashed at her with their massive greatswords, we also did the same to her as well, and she was screaming like a banshee, and she was still getting extremely pissed off big time. Then, Lincoln flew at and grabbed Evil Starlight Glimmer by the neck with his large left hand,

and he slammed her hard into the ground, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Evil Starlight Glimmer's neck, and she screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining all of Evil Starlight Glimmer's powers, magic, and hatred, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely and he was also suddenly gaining a massive power boost, and Evil Starlight Glimmer was getting weaker and weaker and weaker still. Finally, Evil Starlight Glimmer was eventually weakened to such a degree, her skin turned pale and she couldn't even stand, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood from Evil Starlight Glimmer's neck and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself.

We were really letting her have it.

Wamma fired waves of energy and lasers and smashed her all over.

Apple Fritter, Lugnut, Elita One and Wood Man used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Apple Fritter and Wood Man's powers and Elita's combat skills 100-fold and had a cannon pop out of Lugnut's seat.

Apple Fritter and Elita One: APPLE COMBAT MEGABLAST!

Lugnut and Wood Man: ENERGY WOOD STORM!

Earthquake Waffles and Waffle Woman: EARTHQUAKE WAFFLE FORCE!

Darkness Comedy of Cheese and Roquefort: CHEESE DARK FIRESTORM!

Tamaran Magic and Katnappe: STAR CAT BLAST!

Crystal Nature and Salami Swami: CRYSTAL SAUSAGE FIRESTORM!

Irish Rainbow Of The North and Lythos: IRISH RAINBOW ROCKSTORM!

Metal Jewels of The West and Stratos: METAL JEWEL WINDSTORM!

Lightning Undead of the East and Hydros: LIGHTNING ICE STORM!

Firestorm Phoenix of The South and Pyros: FIRESTORM LAVA INFERNO!

Bone Duelist Power and Grundy: BONES OF THE UNDEAD!

Ice Fire Darkness and SkullMeramon: ICE FURY FIRE!

Mermaid Fury and Marina Del Ray: MERMAID DEATH BLAST!

Spa Battles and Platinum Princess: SPA FURY BLAST!

Chef Mermaid Power and Big Cheese: CHEESE CHEF BLAST!

Turtle Miraculous and Birdbrain: TURTLE BIRD RAY!

Comedy of Weasel and Baboon and IR Baboon: COMEDY CHEESE BARRAGE!

Leaves and Animals and Animal Path: ANIMAL LEAF STORM!

Speed Fury and Superfriends Cheetah: SPEEDING CHEETAH FURY!

Water Charming Jewels and Evil Jewel Man: WATER JEWEL MEGA BARRAGE!

Chef of The Clouds and Evil Cloud Man: CHEF CLOUD THUNDERSTRIKE!

Fox Mamma Power and Sheep Mage: FOX SHEEP BOMB STORM!

Neverland Goddess power and Yost Korvac: NEVERLAND LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGA BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY EARTHQUAK MEGA BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER GEAR STORM BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-

Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE KINDNESS MEGASTORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD MAGIC STORM!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, King Solar, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT NIGHT STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Me, Varie, Loud Kids, Nico, Eli, Qin, Camie And Goku: EQUESTRIA FRIENDSHIP KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln: MY LITTLE PONY ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTS OF HARMONY KATANA!

Twilight Sparkle: MY LITTLE PONY MAGIC STYLE: ELEMENTAL FRIENDSHIP HADOUKENS!

Sunset Shimmer: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: FIREBALLS OF REDEMPTION!

Applejack: MY LITTLE PONY ORCHARD STYLE: APPLES OF HONESTY!

Rainbow Dash: MY LITTLE PONY STORM STYLE: HURRICANE OF LOYALTY!

Fluttershy: MY LITTLE PONY NATURE STYLE: BUTTERFLIES OF KINDNESS!

Rarity: MY LITTLE PONY JEWEL STYLE: DIAMONDS OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie: MY LITTLE PONY COMEDY STYLE: BALLOONS OF LAUGHTER!

Starlight Glimmer: MY LITTLE PONY STAR STYLE: STARSTORM OF EMPATHY!

Vinyl Scratch: MY LITTLE PONY MUSIC STYLE: MUSIC NOTES OF MUSICAL MAYHEM!

Trixie Lulamoon: MY LITTLE PONY STAR STYLE: MOON DISCS OF HUMILITY!

Mai Shiranui: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: FIREBALLS OF BRAVERY!

Yuna: MY LITTLE PONY WATER STYLE: WATER KICKS OF TRUST!

Toph: MY LITTLE PONY WIND STYLE: TORNADO OF PERSEVERANCE!

Sari Sumdac: MY LITTLE PONY LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBOLTS OF HOPE!

R. Mika: MY LITTLE PONY LIGHT STYLE: LASERS OF EQUITY!

Juri Han: MY LITTLE PONY DARK STYLE: SHADOW KICKS OF FAITH!

Shantae: MY LITTLE PONY MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC FIREBALLS OF MAGIC!

Chronoa: MY LITTLE PONY TIME STYLE: TIME ARROWS OF JUSTIC!

Jessica Shannon: MY LITTLE PONY STING STYLE: WASPS OF FAMILY!

Peni Parker: MY LITTLE PONY WEB STYLE: SPIDERWEBS OF

PURPOSE!

Princess Allura (VLD): MY LITTLE PONY LIGHT STYLE: SHINE SWORDS OF LOVE!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) MY LITTLE PONY DARK STYLE: PISTOLS OF PATRIOTISM!

Tyris Flare: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: INFERNO DRAGON OF THE SUN!

Sash: MY LITTLE PONY WATER STYLE: TIDAL SURGE TIGER OF THE MOON!

Entrapta: MY LITTLE PONY LIGHTNING STYLE: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF COURAGE!

Perfuma: MY LITTLE PONY NATURE STYLE: FLOWERS OF PURITY!

Frosta: MY LITTLE PONY ICE STYLE: SNOWBALLS OF DREAMS!

Hilda: (British Accent) MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: FIREBALLS OF BENEVOLENCE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: MY LITTLE PONY FINAL SMASH: SPIRIT BOMBS OF FRIENDSHIP!

They made gigantic spirit bombs based on the elements of harmony which merged into a really massive rainbow spirit bomb which they threw at evil Starlight Glimmer which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Starlight Glimmer by the neck with his large left hand and hurled her into the air with his infinite, really immense, and brute superhuman strength.

Lincoln: Let's finish her off!

Nico: Aw, yeah, now you're talking!

Me: Let's get her!

Everyone: LET'S MAKE HER REGRET EVER MESSING WITH THE KNIGHTS OF THE FRIENDSHIP TABLE!

Lincoln: Time for you to die once and for all, Evil Starlight Glimmer! MY LITTLE PONY ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTS OF HARMONY KATANA!

Lincoln made a katana with the Elements of Harmony on it, and he slashed at Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Twilight Sparkle: MY LITTLE PONY MAGIC STYLE: ELEMENTAL FRIENDSHIP HADOUKENS!

Sunset Shimmer: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: FIREBALLS OF REDEMPTION!

Applejack: MY LITTLE PONY ORCHARD STYLE: APPLES OF HONESTY!

Rainbow Dash: MY LITTLE PONY STORM STYLE: HURRICANE OF LOYALTY!

Fluttershy: MY LITTLE PONY NATURE STYLE: BUTTERFLIES OF KINDNESS!

Rarity: MY LITTLE PONY JEWEL STYLE: DIAMONDS OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie: MY LITTLE PONY COMEDY STYLE: BALLOONS OF LAUGHTER!

Starlight Glimmer: MY LITTLE PONY STAR STYLE: STARSTORM OF EMPATHY!

Vinyl Scratch: MY LITTLE PONY MUSIC STYLE: MUSIC NOTES OF MUSICAL MAYHEM!

Trixie Lulamoon: MY LITTLE PONY STAR STYLE: MOON DISCS

OF EMPATHY!

Mai Shiranui: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: FIREBALLS OF BRAVERY!

Yuna Kamihara: MY LITTLE PONY WATER STYLE WATER KICKS OF TRUST!

Toph: MY LITTLE PONY EARTH STYLE: BOULDERS OF PROTECTION!

Tatsumaki: MY LITTLE PONY WIND STYLE: TORNADO OF PRESERVERENCE!

Sari Sumdac: MY LITTLE PONY LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBOLTS OF HOPE!

R. Mika: MY LITTLE PONY LIGHT STYLE: LASERS OF EQUITY!

Juri Han: MY LITTLE PONY DARK STYLE: SHADOW KICKS OF FAITH!

Shantae: MY LITTLE PONY MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC FIREBALLS OF MAGIC!

Chronoa: MY LITTLE PONY TIME STYLE: TIME ARROWS OF JUSTICE!

Jessica Shannon: MY LITTLE PONY STING STYLE: WASPS OF FAMILY!

Peni Parker: MY LITTLE PONY WEB STYLE: SPIDER-WEBS OF PURPOSE!

Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender): MY LITTLE PONY LIGHT STYLE: SHINE SWORDS OF LOVE!

Bayonetta: MY LITTLE PONY DARK STYLE: PISTOLS OF PATRIOTISM!

Tyris Flare: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: INFERNO DRAGON OF THE SUN!

Sasha (Stitch!): MY LITTLE PONY WATER STYLE: TIDAL SURGE TIGER OF THE MOON!

Entrapta: MY LITTLE PONY LIGHTNING STYLE: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF COURAGE!

Perfuma: MY LITTLE PONY NATURE STYLE: FLOWERS OF PURITY!

Frosta: MY LITTLE PONY ICE STYLE: SNOWBALLS OF DREAMS!

Hilda: MY LITTLE PONY FIRE STYLE: FIREBALLS OF BENEVOLENCE!

Lincoln and his harem: MY LITTLE PONY FINAL SMASH: SPIRIT BOMBS OF FRIENDSHIP!

They made gigantic Spirit Bombs based on the Elements of Harmony, which merged into a really massive rainbow Spirit Bomb, which they threw at Evil Starlight Glimmer, and it exploded on contact when it hit her, and she was obliterated. We really cheered wildly for what we've done, as we holster our massive greatswords and weapons and power down, and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, as Evil Starlight Glimmer's spirit appeared, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back glowed, along with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 and the Elements of Harmony on my sword, and Evil Starlight Glimmer's spirit as surrounded by a magic circle with the cutie marks of The Mane 12 that formed on the ground, and she was chained up by chains of magic and rainbow energy, and the energy images of The Mane 12 appeared from the cutie marks on the circle, and they found her guilty of his crimes, and the energy images of The Mane 12 aimed their horns at Evil Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln aimed his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds at Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Lincoln: Evil Starlight Glimmer, for the crimes that you committed against everyone in Equestria because of your desire to turn all ponies into Equalists, you've been found guilty, and the punishment for your crimes is death, and this time, you are never ever coming back.

This horrified Evil Starlight Glimmer greatly, as she saw that her days of chaos and havoc are about to come to an end, and The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us and all of mankind is about to be foiled and ruined for good.

Lincoln: MANE 12 HARMONIOUS CUTIE MARK FINAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln fires a very powerful barrage of rainbow energy beams with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels from his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the energy images of The Mane 12 fired colored magic energy beams from their horns, and as they hit Evil Starlight Glimmer's spirit, they exploded with incredible power and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates, and she was fading away.

Evil Starlight Glimmer: NO! CURSE YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Evil Starlight Glimmer's spirit was erased from existence by the spirits of all those she's hurt, and she'll never return to hurt anyone again. THE EQUALIST WRATH OF EVIL STARLIGHT GLIMMER IS FINALLY OVER! WE FINALLY DID IT, THE DOOMSDAY 23 ARE FINALLY NO MORE, AND THE CHURCH OF NECROM'S FINAL ATTEMPT AT REVENGE ON US AND ALL OF MANKIND HAS BEEN RUINED!

Nico: We did it, it's finally over! The Doomsday 23 are finally no more, and The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us and all of mankind has been ruined forever!

Lincoln: We've said this once years ago, and we'll say it again, Doomsday 23, you have failed all of Equestria!

Nicholette Torrington: And your days of trying to eradicate all life on Earth and the universe are finally over, Damian Alaister. You and The Church of Necrom are finally finished forever!

Eli: Yeah!

Lori: Those monsters had this coming after they were destroyed three months ago. Now, they're finally gone for good, and every last trace of them have been erased from existence forever.

Luna: Those demon Goths have caused us enough grief to last an eternity.

Me: You said it. It's over guys! WE WON!

WE CHEERED WILDLY!

Vulture: Looks like it's the end of Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Me: You got that right.

Living Laser: And the Doomsday 23 in general.

Nico: Yep.

Puff: I think we've all earned a little break from the usual battles for at least a week.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Amen to that!

Aqueduct: Now, let's prepare for the double wedding!

Suddenly, the cutie marks of The Mane 9 and Lincoln's harem on the massive Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo on Lincoln's wider and more muscular back, along with the gems and symbols on Lincoln's massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds were glowing.

Nico: Hey, this is just like what happened when one of us starts to ascend, but this time, it's for the girls who are in Lincoln's harem.

Me: Is that possible?

Lincoln: Looks like it is.

Suddenly, we saw the girls in Lincoln's harem, and they were really glowing, and we knew they were about to ascend and they were suddenly entombed in massive energy domes.

Lori: So, it was the girls who are in Lincoln's harem who are going to ascend?! Wow!

Luna: This is going to be so cool, dude!

The girls in Lincoln's harem were in a beautiful serene ethereal space full of stars and nebulae.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, where are we?

Ronnie Anne: No idea. (Realizes something) Wait a sec, we're here in the serene ethereal space full of stars and nebulae.

Girl Jordan: (Gasps) Then, does that mean…?

Suddenly, Princess Celestia appeared.

Paige: Princess Celestia? (Realizes something) Wait, this means…?

Princess Celestia: (Smiles and Nods) Yes, that's correct, Paige. Just like J.D., Lincoln, his sisters, and many others, you've come a long way since you first got your powers, and throughout your journeys, you each had to overcome many trials and dark moments in your lives. But, you've persevered and triumphed, and now, you're all ready for the next part of your journey.

Sam Simpson: Whoa.

Then, Princess Celestia began showing moments of the girls in Lincoln's harem from when they got their powers to many of our great achievements over the years, including when they first met Lincoln and the loving memories they've shared with him.

Princess Celestia: (Singing) You've come such a long, long way

And I've watched you from that very first day

To see how you might grow

To see what you might do

To see what you've been through

And all the ways you've made me proud of you

It's time now for a new change to come

You've grown up and your new life has begun

To go where you will go

To see what you will see

To find what you will be

For it's time for you to fulfill your destiny

Outside, the energy domes then exploded and turned into massive and beautiful rainbow vortexes with elemental forces surrounding them.

Me: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Nico: WOW!

Then, the vortexes around Lincoln's harem faded, and they emerged and changed forever.

The clothes that Lincoln's harem had gotten when they transformed into their Super Angel Infinity and Eternity Infinity forms remained the same, but they now have on gold-armored knee-high boots and their sleeveless trenchcoats turned white, but the decorations, animals, and kanjis below them remain the same, along with all of their weapons and spellbooks, jewelry, and massive angel wings.

Nico: Holy crap, now that's really, really cool!

Me: Awesome!

And when Lincoln saw them, his face turned atomic firetruck red, steam whistles out of his ears, his eyes turn to hearts, his tongue rolled out onto the floor, and his nose was bleeding like crazy.

Lincoln: Buh… buh… buh!

He was really stunned speechless and we each shared a laugh, and then, the girls in Lincoln's harem jumped him and he was then covered in lipstick marks on his face and massive muscular upper body and eight pack abs, we also saw lipstick marks on his new massive white angel wings, and Lincoln was now laughing goofily with steam coming out of his ears, a red atomic blush on his face, and hearts in his eyes.

But, then, Lincoln got up, and he made clones of himself, he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, as we all cheered wildly for them.

Eli: Wow, not only did we get rid of The Doomsday 23 and this time for good and ruined The Church of Necrom's final attempt at revenge on us and all of mankind and all life in the universe, but every girl in Lincoln's harem have ascended.

Nico: This'll be a day remembered in history forever.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico.

We then returned home to The World Tree Estate, and had a huge party to celebrate the biggest victory ever. Then, Nico went up to Lincoln and his harem.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, what's up?

Nico: Lincoln, since you and your harem have worked so hard for quite a while, how about you all take six days off? You guys can also take the kids with you.

This stunned Lincoln and his harem.

Lincoln: Really?!

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) Of course, you guys really earned it.

This had tears running down Lincoln's eyes and a smile was on his face as he hugged Nico without a second thought, and Nico returned it.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and I think I know where to go for a six-day vacation. How about one of the Five-Star Hotels in the Caribbean?

Paige: Good idea, Linky.

Girl Jordan: That's perfect! But, will you guys be okay?

Nico: We will, Girl Jordan. Plus, if Sancho and his gang try to get into The World Tree Estate to get their petty revenge on us again, we still got the slingshots set up and stink bombs at the ready.

Lincoln: Ooh, next time, add some of Lynn's old and stinky sweat socks into them, that'll really stink up those pigeons.

Poromon and the Mascots came back, and they had a basket full of Lynn's old and stinky sweat socks ready to add to the concoction.

Nico: EEW! Those socks stink!

Lynn: Yeah, but it's high-time I got rid of those things. And don't worry, Lincoln, you all go have some fun and relaxation, we'll be okay.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lynn.

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) But this was one of the most awesome adventures and wars ever. This war will forever go down in our history and the world too.

Qin: Yeah. It sure did.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids went up to everyone here and we all hugged, and they also had their bags packed, and they left through a portal Lincoln made, and it closed as they went in. Then, the portal opened up in The Caribbean, and Lincoln, his harem, and his kids came out.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Bahia Principle Luxury Ambar, one of the Five-Star Hotels in the Caribbean.

Paige: I've always wanted to go here, and we've got six days of fun in the sun.

Lincoln: We sure do, Paige.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids went to check in to the Hotel for six days of fun, and they'll return on the 22nd. But, now, we've finally got rid of The Doomsday 23 and ended The Church of Necrom's evil for good, and the dark shadow of The Church of Necrom is finally gone for good, along with The Doomsday 23. The rest of us went to sleep after a long day.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

WOOHOO! This was awesome! THE CHURCH OF NECROM AND THE DOOMSDAY 23 HAVE ALL BEEN SILENCED FOREVER AND ARE NOW FORGOTTEN MEMORIES!

The War is over.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Princess Frosta, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO

Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Waspinator, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to an awesome crystal castle and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Mega Yveltal and her name is Yvonne Eltala and she is Nico's friend from Archaeology Classes. We're going to battle Another Ultimate Diamondhead at the castle. For Sheena Kagari, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Razul from Neopets, and this guy is one dangerous fiery sorcerer. And I think I know which one of Qazenback12's ideas you can use for the 22nd, how about Disney Universe, and for this one, you guys are going to travel through each of the worlds in Disney Universe and free VIC from the evil virus, Hex, and we're going to destroy him and make him and his evil minions pay for all the trouble he's caused to The Disney Universe. For Lincoln's rescue on September 22nd when he, his harem, and his kids come back from their six-day vacation in the Five-Star Hotel in The Caribbean, Lincoln and his group are heading down to the world of Devil May Cry, and Lincoln and his group are not only going to meet the crew from Devil May Cry, Dante, Lady, Trish, Nero, and Nico, but we're also going to destroy Mundus, and we're going to make that ruthless and heartless demon pay for everything he's done, and when Sherlock Hound finds out, he's going to EXPLODE WITH EXTREMELY

FURIOUS RAGE AT THAT RUTHLESS DEMON KING, AND HE'S GOING TO TRANSFORM AND MAKE THAT DEMON PAY! And we're going to meet a Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder Gene-Slammer named Sanda Sumdac, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she moved to Michigan when she was eight years old, and she's also a capable mechanic that has knowledge of Cybertronian anatomy because like her cousin, Sari Sumdac, Sanda is part Cybertronian. She and Lincoln would often build works of art using scraps of metal, and she and Lincoln worked alongside Lana and Lisa in making a massive work of art. Sanda and Lincoln once went to a lake where Sanda kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Lori with a burning passion. Get ready as we head out to Japan to meet Tenchi Misaki and his awesome harem and we're going to help them face Mexiah Flan. It's going to be awesome. But this is gonna be on the 23rd of September. After working for 9 months straight on this I'm going to take a break till the 23rd. I need a vacation.

I'll see you guys on the 23rd!

# JURAI EARTH LOVE BATTLE

SEPTEMBER 17TH, 2022

---

Walking through a treacherous swamp was me, Misty Tredwell, Camie and Terrorsaur and it was a swamp planet that was scary and creepy.

Me: Wow this swamp gives me the creeps.

Misty Tredwell: Me too J.D. Are you sure there are people here that need help?

Camie: I have a feeling there are.

Terrorsaur: Yeah my scans are picking up 9 signals here.

Me: Well lets stay on the alert.

We stayed close and then…

?: HELP US!

Me: Uh oh!

We went and we found 9 girls and they were all sinking in quicksand! They were dressed in clothes for each of the 9 colors of the rainbow including pink and black.

Me: (GASP) The Jewel Sisters!

We met

Allison Jewel A.K.A. Ruby Jewel (Red)

Renee Jewel A.K.A. Amber Jewel (Orange)

Selene Jewel A.K.A. Topaz Jewel (Yellow)

Emily Jewel A.K.A. Emerald Jewel (Green)

Varya Jewel A.K.A. Sapphire Jewel (Blue)

Fiona Jewel A.K.A. Cobalt Jewel (Indigo)

Violet Jewel A.K.A. Amethyst Jewel (Purple)

Plumeria Jewel A.K.A. Kunzite Jewel (Pink)

Evelyn Jewel A.K.A. Epidote Jewel (Black)

Terrorsaur: Lets get them out of there! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and we flew and got them out.

Allison Jewel: Whew! Thanks. J.D. it's awesome to see you.

She hugged me and so did her little sisters.

Me: It's awesome to see you girls too. I'm so glad you're all okay.

Camie: Me too.

Terrorsaur: Thank goodness.

We later went back home.

At Canterlot Castle we were getting ready for William, Liam, Maria and Carmen's double wedding. After having a huge war that was so epic they more than earned this wedding.

William was dressed in an awesome and amazing tuxedo. We were dressed in our special occasion clothes.

Me: You are going to do great William.

Nico: Same with you Liam.

Liam: I'm really nervous about all this y'all.

Nico: I know Liam but you'll do great.

Me: Yeah after fighting in a huge war yesterday you more than earned this.

William: I agree there. But it's going to be so awesome to be married to Maria.

Eli: It sure is. I hope my wedding with Nunnally will be just as awesome.

Me: Oh it will be bro.

In the girls side, Carol, Leni and May were making the awesome wedding dresses for Maria and Carmen. Maria had a blue jeweled wedding dresse and Carmen had a fire color jeweled wedding dress.

Carol: You girls look amazing.

Maria: Wow this is so amazing. Rarity and everyone did a great job.

Leni: They sure did and you guys totes more than earned it.

Carmen: Boy we sure did. I'm so excited for this.

May: We all are Carmen. After fighting in the huge war yesterday you more than earned this.

Maria: You got that right.

Later it was time for the wedding and we were at the alter.

Nico: Don't worry guys. You'll be fine. And Lincoln made a shadow clone for this.

Lincoln: Yep.

Fluttershy got the Wedding March going and Apple Bloom, Scootaloo and Sweetie Belle were flower girls and they came down the aisle and Carmen and Maria came down the aisle in their beautiful wedding dresses. Dark Phoenix and New Wave were crying in happiness for them and so was Iron Lung who had oil leaking from his eyes.

Me: Oh wow. Those dresses are beautiful.

William: They sure are.

Nico: Wow.

Liam: Golly. They sure are.

Qin: So gorgeous.

They came up to the alter.

Princess Celestia: Ladies and Gentlemen, mares and gentlecolts, we are gathered here today to celebrate the union in holy matrimony of William Dunbar and Maria Rockell and Liam Hunnicutt and Maria's little sister Carmen Rockell. If there are any objections as to why these 4 should not be married, speak now or forever hold your peace.

There was no one that stood up.

Princess Celestia: William and Liam do you two take these two beautiful women to be your lawfully wedded wives whom you shall love her, care for her, honor her and love her in sickness and in health?

Liam and William: We do.

Princess Celestia: Maria and Carmen do you take these men to be your lawfully wedded husbands?

Maria and Carmen: We do.

Princess Celestia: May we have the rings please?

Spike gave the rings.

And William and Liam put their rings on.

Princess Celestia: Then by the power invested in me and under the unions of holy matrimony and under the grace and love of God, I now pronounce you 4 husbands and wives. You may kiss the brides.

Everyone cheered wildly! William and Liam kissed Carmen and Maria and it was awesome!

Qin: Way to go guys!

Nico: We're so happy!

Me: This is a big victory wedding.

Nico: Yes it sure is.

Later we were having the reception.

First was Liam and Carmen's dance and so was Maria and William's dance and it was beautiful

Princess Luna: Hello everypony. Did I miss anything?

Me: Nope you arrived just in time Princess Luna.

Qin: The concert is going to start.

Me: Yep.

I went up onto the stage and shadow clones of the Rainbooms came with me.

Me: First of all I would like to say congratulations to the newlyweds. And we have an awesome concert for you all for the wedding. Are you all ready to rock!?

Everyone cheered!

Me: HIT IT GIRLS!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS A TOTAL SOLAR ECLIPSE FORMS)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name
In a conversation
Playing hard-to-get
But I can understand
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Everyone was dancing to the beat and it was awesome. When the song was done we cheered!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: THANK YOU! Now for this number it's for Sailor Moon. I'm going to do an awesome battle song for her too. Get ready for some action.

I put on a headset.

(SHE'S GOT THE POWER BY STAN BUSH PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE MOON IS SHINING BRIGHTLY ABOVE US)

Yeah, yeah!

A crash of thunder

A brilliant flash of light

A battle has begun

And only one will win the fight

Danger in the air

Destroying everything in sight

The time has come to right the wrong
With Prism Power might!
She's got the power
Oh, She's got the power
She's got the power
Yeah, She's got the power
A desperate struggle
The strongest takes it all
The battle rages on
Until the weakest finally fall
A vision fills her heart
And gives her strength that's pure and true
And when it seems that all is lost
She knows what she must do
She's got the power
Oh, She's got the power
She's got the power
Yeah, She's got the power
She's got the power
Oh, She's got the power
She's got the power
Yeah, She's got the power!

(P-p-power)

(She's got the power)

Yeah, yeah

(P-p-power)

(She's got the power)

Yeah…

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power!

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

I flew into the air as clones of all of Sailor Moons most dangerous enemies appeared and then I fired waves of lightning and blasted them apart as massive fiery explosions blasted them into dust and it was epic! Everyone was in awe. I slashed and blasted and destroyed them all with ease as I sang the song. When it was done everyone cheered wildly and thunderously!

Nico: AWESOME!

Eli: WOO! WAY TO GO BRO!

Maria: That was EPIC!

I landed back on the stage.

Sailor Moon: That was so awesome!

Camie: Yeah it was! WOO!

Me: YEAH! That was awesome! Now for the next song it's called Ready for The Storm.

(READY FOR THE STORM BY DEANTA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THUNDER, LIGHTNING AND STORM CLOUDS FORMED)

The waves crash in and the tide tide pulls out

It's an angry sea but there is no doubt

That the lighthouse will keep shining out

To warn the lonely sailor

And the lightning strikes and the wind cuts cold

Through the sailor's bones to the sailor's soul

Till there's nothing left that he can hold

Except the rolling ocean

But I am ready for the storm, yes sir ready

I am ready for the storm, I'm ready for the storm

Oh give me mercy for my dreams

Cause every confrontation

Seems to tell me what it really means

To be this lonely sailor

But when the sky begins to clear

And the sun it melts away my fear

I'll cry a silent weary tear

For those that need to love me

But I am ready for the storm, yes sir ready

I am ready for the storm, I'm ready for the storm

Distance it is no real friend

And time will take its time

And you will find that in the end

It brings you me, the lonely sailor

And when you take me by your side

You love me warm, you love me

And I should have realized

I had no reason to be frightened

But I am ready for the storm, yes sir ready

I am ready for the storm, I'm ready for the storm

Everyone danced and it was awesome.

Me: Thank you! Now for this song it's called Shine Like Rainbows.

The song played and all the great achievements of all the team came on.

Applejack]

Once upon a time

You came into my world and made the stars align

[Rarity]

Now I can see the signs

You pick me up when I get down so I can shine

[Me The Rainbooms]

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

[Rainbow Dash]

Friends, you are in my life

And you can count on me to be there by your side

[Sunset Shimmer]

And when the music comes alive

[Me]

We sing our songs to lift us up so we can shine

[Me and The Rainbooms]

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Together we stand

As the rain begins to fall

And holdin' our heads up high

As the sun shines through it all

[The cast]

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

[Me and The Rainbooms]

We shine like rainbows

I formed a powerful rainbow heart with the faces of William, Maria, Carmen and Liam in it and the symbols of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, The M.O.E. And the branch teams we made in it. It was epic!

When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: YEAH! THAT WAS AWESOME!

We had an awesome cake and drinks.

Vypra: That was so awesome J.D.

Me: Thanks Vypra. I loved singing the songs the most.

William: Yeah. You guys have made this the most awesome wedding ever!

Liam: YEEHAW! Y'all sure did!

Me: Glad we could for you all. After winning a tremendous war you all earned it.

Nico: I'll say.

Qin: This was so awesome. Where are you guys going for your honeymoon?

Maria: We're going to Bora Bora.

Me: Ooh you guys are going to have fun.

Pipp Petals: You sure will and it'll be so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it will.

Nico: We're so glad we could make this so fun for you all.

May: Yeah.

Carmen: And it was so awesome.

Later the 4 newlyweds were in the limo.

Me: Have fun guys.

Camie: We'll see you guys soon.

William: Take care guys.

They were off and we waved to them.

Me: There go 2 awesome couples.

Nico: Yeah. They earned this.

Eli: Yep.

---

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they went out to do some shopping for new clothes for Lincoln's kids.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome shopping for some new clothes for the kids.

Paige: You said it, Linky.

Girl Jordan: We've done a lot of shopping at the Gotham Royal York Mall before, but we haven't done some shopping here in The Caribbean.

Ronnie Anne: That's right.

Sam Simpson: And we'll be sure to take photos of the kids in the wardrobes we'll get for them, and send them to our friends back home.

Lincoln: Good idea, Sam, and Leni and the other Fashion Brigade members will love them.

Thunder Sparkle: They sure will, Dad, and so will all of us.

When Lincoln, his harem, and his kids arrive at the shopping mall in the Caribbean, they went to the clothing department, and they got an awesome variety of shirts, crop tops, pants, skirts, stockings, sneakers, knee-high boots, jackets, hoodies, hats, scarves, gloves, and coats in the kids' favorite colors. Then, they paid for them and they came back to their room in the hotel.

Lincoln: Okay, time for you kids to try the clothes on.

A montage played out, as each and every one of Lincoln's kids came out wearing an ensemble of the clothes that they bought at the shopping mall in the Caribbean, and they also took pictures to send to us via Lincoln's laptop.

Rarity: Oh, the kids look so darling in those outfits.

Lincoln: They sure do. If Leni saw the outfits, she'd be proud of us.

Fluttershy: She sure will, and our newborns also looked so cute in the clothes we got them.

Lincoln: We tried not to faint from seeing how cute they looked in them.

Starlight Glimmer: Too bad some of us did.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids saw that some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels fainted when they saw the newborn infants in baby clothes they just got.

Helena McTroy: Sorry we fainted.

Nicholette Torrington: But, when we saw them in the clothes you guys got, we fainted from maximum cuteness.

Lincoln: That's okay. Plus, we're glad you all woke up, we're going to contact Nico and everyone else at the World Tree Estate.

Nicholette Torrington: Nice.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids gathered, and when Lincoln activated the webcam and contacted us, we were ready.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico and everyone.

Me: Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun in the Caribbean.

Paige: We sure are, and we got our first day started by going on a shopping spree in the mall for some new clothes for Lincoln's kids and newborn children.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, and we took some photos of the kids in the clothes. Take a look.

Lincoln sent the photos to us, and when we saw them, they were really awesome, and when we saw the newborns in those baby clothes, Lincoln's sisters and Maria fainted.

Eli: Oops, looks like they've fainted from seeing the newborns in baby clothes.

Lincoln: I'll get them up.

Lincoln conjured a breeze of wind, and that woke them up.

Lori: Sorry we fainted, Lincoln. But, those newborn kids literally looked so cute in those clothes.

Leni: They totes did, I can't believe we fainted from the cuteness.

Maria: But, can we help it? They looked so cute and cuddly.

Lincoln: (Laughs) They sure do.

Nicholette Torrington: And we also fainted from seeing them in those baby clothes.

Me: Ooh.

Lincoln: Yep. So, how are things back home?

Nico: Great, we also kept Sancho and his party pigeons out again, but we didn't throw any stink bombs at them. Pesto went charging in and he drove them out.

Ronnie Anne: Oof, I'm going to guess Sancho and his gang didn't like that.

Nico: Nope, and they were mad. Plus, Ronnie Anne, you're not going to like this: when we took a trip to Great Lakes City, we found out Bobby, CJ, Carl, Carlitos, and Carlota had your Abuelo hypnotized, and it was because of his non-stop gossiping, and how it was making the customers at the Mercado mad and embarrassing his friends and family.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Ay, I should've seen it coming, Ronnie Anne's Abuelo is the biggest Chismoso in town!

Ronnie Anne: I always knew Abuelo's gossiping was getting out of control. So, what did they do?

Nico: They took him to Greta, the magician at her shop, and she hypnotized your Abuelo to keep him from gossiping.

Me: The spell was also very precise: if Mr. Casagrande had the urge to gossip, he's going to scratch himself, and it couldn't be undone.

Ronnie Anne: Ay, those guys. Didn't they learn that lesson long ago? The last time this happened, Abuelo couldn't tell us anything, and we weren't getting our chisme. So, we filled Abuelo with so much Chisme, it caused his head to get so big, he stuck his head out the window, and he blabbed it out for everyone to hear.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Intense!

Ronnie Anne: We tried to get Abuelo to stop by keeping him away from the customers, and as much as I hated the idea, we had to get Sergio to spray him, but nothing worked, so we resorted to going to Greta and hypnotizing him.

Nico: Yeesh. Well, the same thing happened yet again, but we did what you did the last time: we overloaded his head with so much Chisme, he stuck his big head out the window and blabbed to everyone in Great Lakes City, and it caused his head to shrink back to normal size.

Lincoln: Whoa.

Me: Yep, and here's what happened.

I showed them a clip of what happened.

Carlota: (Puts chair under Hector) Sit still, Abuelo, this is for your own good.

The Casagrandes took a deep breath and they let the Chisme fly.

Carlota: These shoes aren't designers.

Frida: My last painting was done by numbers!

Hector began scratching.

CJ: I used Bobby's toothbrush.

Bobby: I used CJ's toothbrush.

Suddenly, his head was really getting bigger.

Ronnie Anne's head: At Skate Practice, I said I did a 360, but I really did a 340!

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Last night, I served you store-bought tortillas!

They soon saw Hector's head get so big, because of the chisme.

Carl Casagrande: He's about to pop, we need one more!

Carlos Casagrande: I don't separate my recycling!

We gasped!

Me and Nico: WHAT?!

Carlos Casagrande: What, it's confusing.

Then, Hector's head got so big, he couldn't take it anymore. He ran to the window, opened it, and when his head was out the window, he blabbed like crazy!

Hector Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) My son's a bad recycler, Rosa buys tortillas, Ronnie Anne did a 340, Frida paints by numbers, Carlota wears knock-offs, and Bobby and CJ share toothbrushes! YUCK! CHISMEEEEEEEEE!

Hector's head shrunk back to normal, and the spell was broken. Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were stunned!

Lincoln: Wow!

Ronnie Anne: Told you Abuelo's known as the most notorious Chismoso in Great Lakes City. But, the spell's broken and Abuelo can gossip again.

Lincoln: But, gossip can be really hurtful and embarrassing, so we'll need to keep a watchful eye on your Abuelo, Ronnie Anne.

Nico: We're already on it, Linc, but this time, we're not bringing in Sergio.

Nico shifted the webcam and showed Sergio in a prison uniform and chains, and they had a laugh.

Lincoln: That'll teach him a lesson. Ooh, it's already getting late, we're going to enjoy the rest of our day before heading for bed. See you tomorrow for our next web chat, gang.

Nico: You got it, Linc. See you guys tomorrow.

We said our goodbyes, and Lincoln ended the video chat, as he, his harem, and his kids enjoyed the rest of their day before heading off to bed, but their vacation is just beginning.

---

SEPTEMBER 18TH, 2022

---

Flying through the skies of the planet Jupiter was me, Carly Atlas, Tsuyu and Waspinator and we were there for a rescue.

Me: Wow a rescue in the skies of Jupiter.

Carly Atlas: I love rescues like this.

Tsuyu: Same here.

Waspinator: Waspinator like it too.

We landed on the docks of the Jupiter Prison and then we saw 2 Zodiarts! They were for Cepheus the King and Delphinus the Dolphin!

Me: The Zodiarts of Cepheus the King and Delphinus the Dolphin!

Cepheus Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) And you know us too J.D.

They changed back and the Cepheus Zodiarts was a girl with neon purple hair and purple clothes and she had the symbol of Cepheus the King on her right arm and the other girl had Aqua Blue hair and clothes and had the symbol for Delphinus on her right arm.

Me: Dahlia Cepheus and Oceanus Delphinus!

Dahlia Cepheus: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Carly Atlas: You know them J.D.?

Me: Yep. Oceanus is a friend of mine from Marine Biology class and she has amazing water powers. She has the powers of the ocean too and can talk to fish and more. Dahlia is a friend of mine from gardening class and she is a great gardener and loves all plants.

Carly Atlas: That's cool J.D.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Dahlia Cepheus: No worries.

They changed into their Zodiart forms.

Waspinator: Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He fired energy beams from his eyes and blasted them down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were down and back to normal and I caught their Zodiart Switches and purified them and they formed into swords.

I picked them up and we went back home.

At the estate we were watching TV and playing video games.

Poromon: Things are very lonely without Lincoln, Maria, and the others.

Me: They'll be back Poromon. Besides they send us video chats to let us know how they are doing.

Arixam: And besides, Maria is having me babysit Horsea for her.

Horsea: Yeah and it's cool having Arixam babysit.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. Lincoln, Maria and the others are having a great time. Maria, William, Carmen and Liam are in Bora Bora and Lincoln and his harem are in the Caribbean.

Me: That's right.

Nico: But J.D. that concert you did at the wedding with the Rainbooms was so awesome!

Eli: It sure was bro.

Me: Thanks guys.

Allie Wilde: I hope you put on a concert like that at our wedding in the future.

Me: Who am I to deny what MY future wives want next?

We laughed.

Poromon: But right now, we're short staffed.

Me: I know.

Qin: Besides they'll be back in a week. We more than earned this after having a huge war.

Vypra: I agree guys. And Nico you must be really happy for Maria, William, Liam and Carmen.

Nico: Oh we are Vypra.

Stella Zhau: I'm so happy for Liam.

Zach: Boy me too. Mrs. Johnson has been crying happily ever since the wedding ended.

Varie: Many of us get choked up at weddings.

We laughed again.

Poliwag: Poromon can I tell you something in the kitchen?

Poromon went to the kitchen.

Poliwag: Poromon, I don't think I should be telling you this. But Lisa's working on a prototype cloning machine.

Poromon: Really? Ooh. You thinking what I'm thinking?

Poliwag: That you should use it and make many duplicates to fill in Maria, Liam, Carmen, William, Lincoln and his harem's places till they come home?

Poromon: Exactly.

Poliwag: Let's use it while Lisa's not looking.

Poromon: Good idea.

They waited and Lisa left and then they snuck into her lab. Then they looked and found a cloning machine like the one Dexter used to go after Dee Dee and her friends.

Poromon: There it is.

Poliwag: Wow.

Poromon: Time to test this out.

Poromon went in.

Poliwag: Lets see. Lets set it at 3 to test it.

Then the door to the machine closed and then Poromon pressed the button and then it activated and then it opened and out came Poromon and 2 more Poromon! WOW! IT WORKS!

Poromon: Wow!

Poliwag: It worked!

The Poromon clones were drooling.

Poliwag: Uh are they supposed to drool like that?

Poromon: Huh? Wow it's like they are as dumb as traffic cones. Poromon 2 are you okay?

Poromon 2: Me fine.

Poromon 3: Me fine.

Poliwag: It's better than nothing.

Poromon: Yep. Lets make more.

Poliwag: Okay. Lets set it to 275.

Poromon: Okay.

He activated it and then an avalanche of Poromon clones came out and they were all drooling.

Poromon: All right! Lets get filling in for everyone.

Lori: Hey, Poromon.

Poromon 4: Lori.

Lori walked on and saw another Poromon.

Lori: Hey Poromon.

Poromon 5: Lori.

Lori: (Realizes something) HUH?! UH OH!

Me and Nico were reading books.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: Uh J.D.?

Me: What is it? (Sees the many Poromon clones) (GASPS)

Nico: We got lots of clones!

Me: (RUBS EYES) I THINK I'M GOING STIR CRAZY!

Lynn: Hey, Poromon.

Poromon 6: Lynn.

Lynn: Hey Poromon.

Poromon 7: Lynn.

Lynn: (Realizes Something) WHAT THE!?

Me: Nico what in the world happened!? Did Poromon use Ninjitsu!?

Poromon: No J.D. I cloned myself.

Me: How is this possible!? Wait. At least this one is the original. The clones don't have head crests on them.

Lola: Hey, Poromon.

Poromon 8: Lola.

Lola: Hey Poromon.

Poromon 9: Lola.

Lola: (Realizes Something) HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: Poromon how did you do all this!?

Nico: J.D. punch me in the face! I think I'm going nuts!

POW!

I punched Nico in the face and Nico saw that they were still there.

Me: You're not going nuts Nico.

Poromon: I used Lisa's Cloning Machine.

Me: Lisa made a cloning machine? Cool!

Allison Jewel: Jumpin Ruby Gems! This is amazing!

Renee Jewel: Yeah! This is incredible!

One of the Poromon burped.

Me: Pardon you.

Poromon 10: Me sorry.

Nico: OW! J.D. you hit me hard.

Me: Sorry dude but you told me to punch you.

Nico: No worries.

Me: Poromon what's this all about?

Poromon: We were getting lonely without Maria, Carmen, Lincoln and his harem, Liam and William so we decided to clone me to fill them in till they get back.

Homer: Oh wow. Like how I got cloned. (Season 14 Episode 1A)

Me: But this wasn't done with a magic hammock. This was done with a cloning machine. Poromon if Lisa sees this she is going to be extremely pissed!

Daphne Greengrass: (British Accent) Poromon, if I were you, I'd get rid of the evidence.

Me: I agree with Daphne. At least it's not from the Mirror Pond. Jimmy you have a Cloning Machine right?

Jimmy Neutron: Indeed I do J.D.

Me: And Dexter you have a cloning machine too right?

Dexter: I most certainly do J.D.

Me: Wow. We're just full of cloning machines.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. First lets count them and see how many we have here.

Nico: Good idea.

We had them all lined up and counted them.

Me: 271, 272, 273, 274 and 275.

Eli: Wow! That's a lot of them.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: This is the most ever for one cloning excursion.

Me: Well we can't destroy them for real so lets send them to the Digital World.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: I'll go to deal with this too.

Me: Okay.

Nico: J.D. you go with Daphne, Tracy, Blaise and Poromon and

Poliwag to deal with this.

Me: Right!

Me, Poromon, Poliwag, Daphne, Tracy, and Blaise were in Vanzilla driving the Poromon clones to a cornfield.

Me: Good thing I have my laptop with me for this.

Daphne Greengrass: Good thinking.

Poliwag: This was really cool testing out the machine.

Me: I don't think Lisa tested that machine yet but you did her a favor in testing it and it really works.

Poromon: Yeah we sure did.

Me: I know you guys miss Lincoln and the others but they will be back later.

We arrived in the cornfield.

Me: Okay here we go.

I powered it up.

Me: Digiport Open!

I opened the Digital Gate and sent the clones to the Digital World.

Me: There.

Blaise Zabini: (British Accent) The original plan was to abandon the clones here after Poromon shoots the ones who knew the way back to the Estate.

Me: Well I didn't want to take any chances with that happening. So I figured sending them to the Digital World would be the least violent approach.

Blaise Zabini: That makes sense.

Poromon: Smart thinking J.D.

Tracy Davis: (British Accent) There's no way for them to find their way back here, right?

Me: No Tracy. They would have to have a way into our world from the Digital World for that to happen.

Tracy Davis: Oh. Okay then.

Poliwag: You need a Digivice to do that.

Me: Yeah. Besides Digimon are living creatures. I couldn't afford to have them get blasted.

Poromon: Good call.

Poliwag: And we didn't bring the cloning machine with us.

Me: Nah it was Lisa's and we couldn't destroy it. Besides it's part of her lab.

Poliwag: Good point.

Me: (GROANS) I have got a nasty headache.

Daphne Greengrass: Are you okay?

Me: It happens whenever I think I'm seeing double and not from the Shadow Clones. Like how Pinkie Pie used the Mirror Pond or how Homer used that Magic Hammock.

Poliwag fired an ice beam at my head and I got the top of my head in a block of ice.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Poliwag.

Poliwag: No problem.

Poromon: And Lisa didn't find out.

Me: Well we'll find out when we get home.

We went back home.

Poromon: One of them took my dry cleaning and I have no idea what he did with the ticket.

Me: Oh I have it.

I pulled it out.

Poromon: Oh thanks.

Me: What did you need dry cleaned? You don't usually wear clothes.

Poromon: Oh it's Nico's leader sash. It's dry clean only.

Me: No worries. I'll pick it up later.

We arrived and we went in and we saw Lisa Loud and she was NOT HAPPY AT POROMON!

UH OH!

Me: Oh boy. Nice knowing you Poromon.

ZOOM!

I went back to my room with the speed of a cheetah.

Poromon: I can explain!

Lisa Loud: I just have one thing to say…

Then she hugged the mascots!?

Lisa Loud: You really made my cloning machine an absolute success. It really worked.

All of us: Huh?

Lisa Loud: I was looking for a viable test subject to test it out on and it really was a success.

Nico: Wow. I'm glad they willingly volunteered for that. Albeit being a plan.

Eli: But that cloning machine you made was awesome Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Manaphy: Me and Horsea actually had nothing to do with this.

Lisa: Oh I know that. But thank you Poliwag and Poromon for testing my machine.

Poromon: Uhh you're welcome Lisa.

Nico: At least it worked perfectly.

Qin: Yeah. So did J.D. send all those clones to the Digital World?

Daphne Greengrass: He sure did.

Nico: Very smart call there.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Good thing we didn't make the mistake of bringing the prototype.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. But it was good you all tested it.

Qin: You did great inventing a cloning machine Lisa.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. must be in his room with a headache right?

Poliwag: Yeah.

Eddy: Those clones weren't that bright. Ed and Billy are at least aware of what goes on.

Ed: It's true. So was Homer too.

Homer: (Laughs) It was funny though.

Billy: (Laughs) Yeah.

Qin: That was true.

Nico: It still worked nonetheless. Poromon, Poliwag I know you guys miss Lincoln and the others but they will be back later. You just got to be patient.

---

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they went out to the Olympic-sized pool located outside in the hotel.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in swimsuits, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Thunder Sparkle: Wow, this pool looks so awesome!

Lincoln: It sure does, and we're going to have a lot of fun out here in the pool.

Lily the Mermaid: And with it being such a beautiful sunny day outside, this is truly perfect.

Lincoln: You said it.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had some fun by diving into the water, and they were swimming, and Starlight Glimmer, Rarity, and Fluttershy were also spending time with their newborn infants, and it was cute. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and then, a few hours later, Lincoln summoned a cooler filled with ice and inside it were ice cold drinks, he also summoned a grill and he grilled up some hot dogs and hamburgers, and he also gave his newborn kids baby food and apple juice.

Then, they dried themselves with their towels and came back inside and were back in their original clothes, and then, they ordered room service for dinner. Then, after they ate, Lincoln got his laptop out and when he activated the webcam and contacted us, we were ready.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, hey guys.

Me: Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun in the Caribbean.

Paige: We sure are, and we got our second day started by going to the Olympic-sized pool outside the hotel.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a lot of fun, and we also had an amazing view of the Caribbean. Plus, Linky cooked up some hotdogs and hamburgers, and gave the newborns baby food and apple juice, and he also had a cooler full of ice-cold drinks.

Me: Nice one. Plus, if your dad saw you cooking on the grill, he would be so proud of you.

Lincoln: I learned a lot about cooking, not only from Dad, but from everyone I've met in the last six and a half years.

Nico: Whoa, you know, you know, you might be considered a Jack-Of-All-Trades, Linc.

Lincoln: Yeah, which means not only am I a good comic book writer/reader and video gamer, but I'm also good at the things I've learned from everyone around me, Nico. So, how have things been at home? I can guess something wild happened, right?

Nico: Heh, funny you should mention that, Lincoln. Remember when we got Ronnie Anne's Abuelo to gossip again? Well, we decided to have him use his Chisme addiction, but it would be to embarrass the jerks we got chained up at your Dad's restaurant. First, we take all of the revelations and rumors of the jerks and tell her Abuelo, and knowing he wants to repeat it, he says it out on the intercom for

all to hear, and everyone laughs hysterically, embarrassing the jerks.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids laughed hysterically.

Ronnie Anne: Oh man, we should've thought of that long ago. So, what rumors did you fill Abuelo with?

Nico: Ooh, for Flip, we heard some really embarrassing rumors from Ms. Rita, and it turned out Flip's not as cool as they say he is: he's a klutz who's bad at sliding entrances, he tried to flirt with one of the girls at his high school, but she slugged him in the face and gave him a black eye, and he thinks of himself as a cool tough guy, but he's a moron with no education and he's really gross.

They laughed.

Lincoln: That sounds like Flip alright.

Me: And when Mr. Casagrande told everyone, Flip cried like a little baby.

Ronnie Anne: Ouch, Flip definitely got hit hard by Abuelo's gossip.

Nicholette Torrington: Nothing hurts like gossip, along with getting pulverized. So, who pulverized Flip after Mr. Casagrande blurted out the chisme?

Nico: This time, it was Timmy Turner, Danny Phantom, SpongeBob, and Jimmy Neutron.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's awesome. What did they each do?

Nico showed the video to them, and they saw Timmy blasted him with energy blasts and his mage's staff and that caused Flip to fart out coins and jewels, Danny put a funnel in Flip's mouth and poured a gallon of milk down his throat, and because Flip's lactose intolerant, he farted out coins and jewels like crazy, SpongeBob poured a gallon of superhot volcano sauce down Flip's throat, and he belched and farted out fire like crazy, along with jewels and coins, and Jimmy blasted him with lightning, electrocuting him and he farted out coins and jewels again.

Lincoln: Brutal, that'll teach that fat, smelly, greedy cheapskate a lesson. Ooh, it's already getting late, we're going to enjoy the rest of our day before heading for bed. See you tomorrow for our next web chat, gang.

Nico: You got it, Linc. See you guys tomorrow.

We said our goodbyes, and Lincoln ended the video chat, as he, his harem, and his kids enjoyed the rest of their day before heading off to bed, but their vacation is just beginning.

---

SEPTEMBER 19TH, 2022

---

Underwater in the ocean near the Mariana Trench was me, Varie, Misty, Himiko and Eli.

Me: So we're heading to the edge of the Mariana Trench.

Varie: Yeah looks like it.

?: HELP!

We went to the edge of the cliff and then we saw 4 mermaids holding on!

Eli: Oh no!

Me and Eli swam down and then got them out.

Misty Tredwell: That was close!

Himiko: Yeah.

We met the 4 elemental mermaid sisters.

Fira the Fire Mermaid

Watera the Water Mermaid

Terra the Earth Mermaid

Skyla the Air Mermaid.

They were mermaids I met before the team formed.

Fira: Thank you J.D.

Watera: You saved us.

Me: No problem and it's great to see you girls.

Skyla the Air Mermaid: Same here.

We went back home.

Later we were at the park and relaxing and Horsea was lonely.

Horsea: (Sad sigh)

Arixam: Oh Horsea it'll be all right.

Horsea: I know. I just miss Maria.

Arixiam: She'll be back soon Horsea. I am her Nobody after all.

Qin: Yeah cheer up Horsea. Maria will be back.

Nico: Yeah Horsea.

Horsea: I know. But I miss her bad.

Me: We miss them too. But just give it some time.

Horsea: Okay.

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they went out to the beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in swimsuits, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Thunder Sparkle: Wow, the beach here in the Caribbean is so awesome!

Lincoln: It sure does, and we're going to have a lot of fun out here, Thunder Sparkle.

Lily the Mermaid: And with it being such a beautiful sunny day outside, this is truly perfect.

Lincoln: You said it.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had some fun by diving into the water, and they were swimming, and they also saw the marine life there, and the clones of Starlight Glimmer, Rarity, and Fluttershy were also spending time with their newborn infants, and it was cute. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, when lunch arrived, Lincoln summoned a cooler filled with ice and inside it were ice cold drinks, he also summoned a grill and he grilled up some hot dogs and hamburgers, and he also gave his newborn kids baby food and apple juice.

Then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and they came back inside and were back in their original clothes, and then, they ordered room service for dinner. Then, after they ate, Lincoln got his laptop out and when he activated the webcam and contacted us, we were ready.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, hey guys.

Me: Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun in the Caribbean.

Paige: We sure are, and we got our third day started by going to the beach.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a lot of fun, we saw the marine life underneath the sea, and we also had a swimming race and a game of volleyball.

Phoenix Shimmer: Yep, plus, Mom, our aunts, and all the rest of the girls in Dad's harem got a very massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, while we cheered.

Nico: (Snickers) Just hope there weren't any other girls watching, otherwise, they're going to be all over him.

Paige: They'll have to get past us first!

Nicole: I like that determination, Paige.

Rarity: Indeed. Plus, Linky cooked up some hotdogs and hamburgers, and gave the newborns baby food and apple juice, and he also had a cooler full of ice-cold drinks.

Me: An awesome beach lunch after some time in the water and the sun, just like our beach party when we got rid of Xehanort.

Lincoln: Yep. Plus, we ended that day with a romantic kiss and hug.

Nico: Was it when the sun was about to set?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico. So, how have things been back at home? I can guess something wild happened, right?

Lori: Heh, funny you should mention that, Lincoln. We went to Great Lakes City, and Ronnie Anne's family have been trying to keep Mrs. Casagrande from finding out about them eating those tamales they got at the tamale truck.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were intrigued, but this also got Ronnie Anne's attention, and she knew what Lori was talking about.

Ronnie Anne: Uh oh, I think I know what you were talking about, Lori, this happened to us long ago. See, Gabby, the woman driving that tamale truck was using Abuela's recipe for tamales.

Nico: What, since when does your Abuela give out her recipes?

Ronnie Anne: Well, it turns out Abuela and Gabby made a little swap. Gabby's husband owns the local hardware store in Great Lakes City, so, Gabby got the recipe, and Abuela got a lifetime discount on tools.

Nico: Talk about an awesome business deal.

Lincoln: You said it. Hey, wait, I remembered you telling me about this, Ronnie Anne. And didn't Sergio try to blackmail all of you?

Nico: He did what?!

Ronnie Anne: Yep. See, Sergio knew we were trying to keep it a secret from Abuela, because if she found out, we were in serious trouble, and Sergio saw it as a way to get what he wants. He made us his slaves and he made us get him a lot of stuff, and in our desperate bid, we tried to ship him off to Peru. But, it was too late, we had to tell Abuela, and she laughed. But, when we found out it was her recipe, we freaked. But, she explained everything to us, so we breathed a sigh of relief. But, Sergio wasn't lucky, he got in big trouble with us, and we made him serve us as payback.

Me: And that was one of the many crucial pieces of evidence needed for his trial last year.

Lincoln: He had it coming alright. Ooh, it's already getting late, we're going to enjoy the rest of our day before heading for bed. See you tomorrow for our next web chat, gang.

Nico: You got it, Linc. See you guys tomorrow.

We said our goodbyes, and Lincoln ended the video chat, as he, his harem, and his kids enjoyed the rest of their day before heading off to bed, but their vacation is just beginning.

SEPTEMBER 20TH, 2022

In a huge cave was me, Jared, Carly Atlas, Applejack Shadow Clone and Himiko and we saw that it was an amazing cave.

Me: Wow! (ECHOING)

Jared: This cave is amazing.

Carly Atlas: It sure is amazing.

Applejack: Incredible.

Himiko: No kidding. It must've taken years to make it.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Then we heard a roar and then we saw a big room and we saw 6 dragons and they were for Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light and Darkness.

Me: The Sadeness Sisters! I knew they were here.

We saw them battling another evil dragon.

I fired an energy blast and blew him to pieces and got a Dragon Energist.

Me: Got it.

We met The Sadeness Sisters

Fira Sadeness - Fire Dragon

Nereid Sadeness - Water Dragon

Crystal Sadeness - Earth Dragon

Kaze Sadeness - Wind Dragon

Hikari Sadeness - Light Dragon

Noir Sadeness - Dark Dragon.

These are friends of mine that I have known in my days of studying elemental magic and how I've mastered the arts of magic of the elements. They are powerful girls that were born with the powers of the elemental dragons.

Fira Sadeness: That was awesome! Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome Fira.

Himiko: It sure was cool.

We later went back home.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive explosions were blasting out as we were battling all the foot soldiers in the tens of millions from over the course of 46+ years!

Me: HIYAH!

I fired massive waves of energy and destroyed millions of them in a fiery stream of explosions!

Qin: YEEHAW! TAKE THAT!

Nico: There's so many of them!

But then the rest of the Footsoldiers were destroyed with ease in a massive fiery red fire explosion and then we saw a figure in the red flames and we saw that it was THE REAL AKARED RANGER!

Me: WHOA! The AkaRed Ranger!

Qin: Wow!

AkaRed: Looks like you guys put up quite a fight.

Me: We sure did and you saved us a lot of effort. We owe you one.

AkaRed: Not a problem.

Right: But it's awesome to meet you.

Connor McKnight: You helped our Japanese Counterparts out and that was awesome.

Me: I remember seeing that. That was so cool.

AkaRed: It sure was. I'm glad I was able to help out.

Nico: How would you like to join the team?

AkaRed: I would be honored.

* * *

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they went out to the beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in swimsuits, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And this time, Lincoln got out his large orange surfboard, and he also made surfboards in the colors of his harem and kids.

Thunder Sparkle: What are we doing here on the beach again, Dad? And what's with the surfboards?

Lincoln: You already know the story of how I did the Reverse 720 Topside Surf in Hawaii on our global trip?

His kids nodded.

Lincoln: Well, today, we're going to do some surfing, and you're going to see The Reverse 720 Topside Surf for yourselves.

This amazed them.

Lily the Mermaid: Trust us, when we saw it, it was really incredible.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had some fun by getting on their surfboards and they got into the water, and they were surfing, while the clones of Starlight Glimmer, Rarity, and Fluttershy were also spending time with their newborn infants, and it was cute. Then, they saw Lincoln do The Reverse 720 Topside Surf, and the girls who hadn't seen it were awestruck.

Camille Xui: Incredible.

Then, they got back on the sand and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, when lunch arrived, Lincoln summoned a cooler filled with ice and inside it were ice cold drinks, he also summoned a grill and he also grilled up some hot dogs and hamburgers, and he also gave his newborn kids baby food and apple juice.

Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and they came back inside and were back in their original clothes, and then, they ordered room service for dinner. Then, after they ate, Lincoln got his laptop out and when he activated the webcam and contacted us, we were ready.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, hey guys.

Me: Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun in the Caribbean.

Paige: We sure are, and we got our fourth day started by going to the beach, this time, we did some surfing, and not only did we have fun, but Linky did The Reverse 720 Topside Surf, and his kids and those who hadn't joined his harem were really awestruck.

Camille Xui: It was so incredible, we didn't know Linky was also an awesome surfer, but he does have his reputation as The Big Kahuna in Hawaii, and he won The Big Kahuna contest on the global trip you all took.

Phoenix Shimmer: Yep, plus, Mom, our aunts, and all the rest of the girls in Dad's harem got a very massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, while we cheered.

Nico: (Snickers) Just hope there weren't any other girls watching, otherwise, they're going to be all over him.

Paige: They'll have to get past us first!

Nicole: I like that determination, Paige.

Rarity: Indeed. Plus, Linky cooked up some hotdogs and hamburgers, and gave the newborns baby food and apple juice, and he also had a cooler full of ice-cold drinks.

Me: An awesome beach lunch after some time in the water and the sun, just like our beach party when we got rid of Xehanort.

Lincoln: Yep. Plus, we ended that day with a romantic kiss and hug.

Nico: Was it when the sun was about to set?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico. So, how have things been back at home? I can guess something wild happened, right?

Luna: Heh, funny you should mention that, dude. We went to Great Lakes City, and Ronnie Anne, we met your Grandpa Danny.

Ronnie Anne: You did?! That's so awesome!

Nico: He was definitely an awesome man, Carlota told us he's a motorcycle movie stuntman, and he's also really strong too, we saw him lift up his motorcycle, and he was honored to meet us.

Me: Plus, he was also happy to see his daughter again, along with his son-in-law.

Ronnie Anne: That's so awesome.

Nico: But, here's where it got crazy: your Abuelo got really jealous, and he sparked a big competition between him and Grandpa Danny: such as drinking hot sauce, which your Grandpa Danny won, the prune juice drinking contest, which your Abuelo won, even mustache arm wrestling, and your Grandpa Danny won and tore your Abuelo's mustache off.

Ronnie Anne: Ouch.

Lincoln: You said it.

Nico: But, it came to an end, as they both proved to be awesome grandparents to you guys.

Ronnie Anne: That's really awesome.

Me: And Sergio wasn't able to cause trouble or start any drama.

Ronnie Anne: I hope Abuela kept him locked up in his cage again, because the last thing we'd want is for him to cause trouble again.

Lincoln: You said it, Ronnie Anne. Ooh, it's already getting late, we're going to enjoy the rest of our day before heading for bed. See you tomorrow for our next web chat, gang.

Nico: You got it, Linc. See you guys tomorrow.

We said our goodbyes, and Lincoln ended the video chat, as he, his harem, and his kids enjoyed the rest of their day before heading off to bed, but their vacation is just beginning.

SEPTEMBER 21ST, 2022

In the 7th Circle of Hell - Violence was me, Jared, Misty Tredwell, Beatrice and Sirius.

Me: Whoa so the next rescue is in Hell this time.

Jared: Always scary coming here.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Beatrice: Yeah no kidding.

Sirius: Scary is right.

We heard screaming everywhere as we walked through the Abominable sands.

Me: Scary.

Then we saw an Angel with black angel wings and she had black clothes and black hair.

Me: (Gasp) Galeia!

Galeia: J.D.?

Galeia is a dark angel that fell from heaven and has the powers of all the elemental forces of nature. Her power is as strong as mine and she is a friend that I know from my past from Chemistry.

Galeia: Is that you?

Me: It sure is.

Galeia: J.D.!

She hugged me and cried hard.

Me: It's okay Galeia.

Sirius: Lets get out of here.

Later we were at the park resting and then we heard maniacal laughter.

Qin: Uh oh!

Me: Oh boy. I hope that's an escaped Lunatic running amok.

But to our shock we saw that it was Mac and he was going bonkers!

Me: What the hell is wrong with Mac!?

Lucy Loud: GASP! He's having a Sugar Rush episode.

Me: Sugar Rush?

Terrance: Yeah he gets this way whenever he has sugar. Mom never let him have any. Even the smallest amount drives him bonkers.

Me: Well shit! Who in their right fucking mind would give Mac some sugar!?

Nico: One guess.

We looked at Bloo who was smirking.

Bloo: I gave him some candy.

Me: BLOO!

Nico: Bloo you dummy!

Qin: YEAH!

I went and grabbed Mac and held him!

Qin: Hold him!

He was strong and I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal and had a massive headache.

Laney: That was crazy.

Qin: Yeah.

Fiona Hernandez: I didn't know this happens to Mac whenever he eats sugar.

Mac: (GROANS) Bloo! You dummy!

Bloo: I wanted you to get out more and have fun.

Me: Not with sugar Bloo.

---

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they went out to the beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in swimsuits, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

But, they also got word earlier this morning from me and Nico: today's a weightlifting and strength competition in the Caribbean, and they also got word that blowhard, Hunk Hardbody, is here again, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for humiliating him in that weightlifting competition last year, sore loser. But, we saw a smirk on Lincoln's face: we knew Lincoln was going to humiliate that sore loser again, and we also gave him the same smirk as well, and we told him to show him no mercy.

Thunder Sparkle: This is going to be one awesome competition, Dad's going to cream that muscle-headed blowhard.

Lincoln: Now, now, Thunder Sparkle, I'm only doing this for fun. But, I've also took extra precautions, I called Droopy, Dripple, Ms. VaVoom, Tex Avery McWolf, and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, and they're ready to beat him up if he comes after us like a raging bull, and Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf will also take him to The Masters of Evil's HQ after I beat him in the competition.

Phoenix Shimmer: Ooh, now that's a good idea, Dad.

Lincoln: And I think I know who that blowhard's archenemy is going to be: the DC Super Hero Girls version of Wonder Woman.

Lily the Mermaid: That's an excellent idea, Linky, since our Wonder Woman already has Kite Man as her archenemy.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids got to the competition, and when Hunk Hardbody showed up and he was out for revenge, Lincoln was more than ready for him, and his harem and kids were cheering him on, and Droopy, Dripple, Ms. VaVoom, Tex Avery McWolf, and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf were ready for him.

The first part of the competition was dragging a heavy vehicle with a belt tied around their waist, Hunk went first and dragged a monster truck, Lincoln went next, and everyone was really beyond stunned when they saw Lincoln drag a huge 18-wheeler truck filled up with tires and he went further than Hunk Hardbody, and Lincoln won the first part. The second was tossing a heavy anchor: Hunk went first and his anchor landed with 200 yards, Lincoln went next and he tossed his anchor and it landed with a whopping 5,000 yards into the ocean, and Lincoln won the second part.

Camille Xui: (Stunned) Incredible.

The girls in his harem had a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush and were really blushing like crazy upon seeing their man's infinite and extremely immense brute superhuman strength. The last part of the challenge was weightlifting, Hunk went first and he lifted a 2,500-lb barbell, then Lincoln went next, and for this one, he made a barbell with rows of bleachers connected with a titanium steel bar and asked his harem and his kids to sit on them. Once they did, Lincoln gripped the bar with both hands, and with a mighty yell, he lifted up the bar and he raised it above his head, and everyone all cheered wildly, and the judges made their announcement: Lincoln has won the competition, and he was given a trophy and the girls in his harem kissed him all over. This really angered Hunk Hardbody and he was about to attack, until Droopy, Dripple, Ms. VaVoom, Tex Avery McWolf, and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf jumped him and they attacked him badly. Then, Lincoln grabbed him and squashed him into a ball with his infinite and extremely immense brute superhuman strength, and Tex Avery McWolf made a portal that led to their HQ. Then, Lincoln kicked it, and he went flying into the portal. Droopy, Dripple, and Ms. VaVoom went back to The World Tree Estate, and Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf went back to the Masters of Evil's HQ.

Then, after the competition was over, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, when lunch arrived, Lincoln summoned a cooler filled with ice and inside it were ice cold drinks, he also summoned a grill and he also grilled up some hot dogs and hamburgers, and he also gave his newborn kids baby food and apple juice.

Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and they came back inside and were back in their original clothes, and then, they ordered room service for dinner. Then, after they ate, Lincoln got his laptop out and when he activated the webcam and contacted us, we were ready.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, hey guys.

Me: Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun in the Caribbean.

Paige: We sure are, and we got our fifth day started by going to the beach, this time, it was for the big weightlifting and strength competition you guys told us about.

Camille Xui: It was so incredible, we saw Linky drag a huge 18-wheeler truck filled up with tires and with a rope tied around his waist, then, he tossed a heavy anchor and landed with a whopping 5,000 yards into the ocean, and finally, he made a barbell with rows of bleachers connected with a titanium steel bar and asked all of us and his kids to sit on them. Once they did, he gripped the bar with both hands, and with a mighty yell, he lifted up the bar and he raised it above his head, and everyone all cheered wildly, and the judges made their announcement: Linky won the competition, he was given a trophy and we kissed him all over.

Nico: Awesome! We saw the whole thing on TV, and we were really cheering wildly for him.

Me: We sure were, and Lincoln, you really are one extremely strong and tough man.

Lily the Mermaid: (Kisses Lincoln on the lips) But, he's our tough and extremely strong manly man.

Phoenix Shimmer: Yep, plus after the competition, we had our fun at the beach, and Mom, our aunts, and all the rest of the girls in Dad's harem got a very massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, while we cheered.

Rarity: We were still blushing like crazy because of it.

Lincoln: Sorry about that, Rares.

Rarity: (Kisses Lincoln on the cheek) That's okay, Linky, besides. Plus, we ended that day with a romantic kiss and hug.

Lincoln: Yep. So, Nico, how have things been back at home? I can guess something wild happened, right?

Lynn: Heh, funny you should mention that, Lincoln. We got into a bit of a fight with Sancho and his pigeon pals again.

Ronnie Anne: Oh no, were they still miffed at us for what we did in ruining Sergio's party animal rep last year?

Lynn: Yep, but don't worry, we sent them flying into a laundry basket full of dirty jockstraps and stinky socks, and I gave them a Dutch Oven, and they stunk like bad, and they were sent flying home to Great Lakes City, but the people smelled them and whew, they stunk.

Ronnie Anne: Gross. But, they deserved it, and whew, that really stinks!

Lincoln: Even better than throwing stink bombs at them, nice one, Lynn.

Me: We had gas masks on for that one, P.U.!

Nico: P.U. is right, J.D., and that might be a perfect humiliation for the jerks. Plus, we got word from Vypra that Hunk Hardbody's now in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Yep, and that was after I beat him in the competition. Ooh, it's already getting late, we're going to enjoy the rest of our day before heading for bed. See you tomorrow for our next web chat, gang.

Nico: You got it, Linc. See you guys tomorrow.

We said our goodbyes, and Lincoln ended the video chat, as he, his harem, and his kids enjoyed the rest of their day before heading off to bed, but their vacation is about to end in two more days, but they're going to make the most of those last two days.

---

SEPTEMBER 22ND, 2022

---

At a scary haunted castle was me, Brittney, Carly Atlas, Laney and Princess Luna.

Carly Atlas: This castle is scary.

Laney: It gives me the creeps.

Me: It sure does.

Brittney: Lots of spirits here.

Princess Luna: I can feel it.

Then we saw 2 figures and they were the Zodiarts for Indus The Indian and Lacerta the Lizard!

Me: (GASP) The Zodiarts for Indus The Indian and Lacerta the Lizard.

Laney: Wow!

Indus Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Its been a while J.D.

Lacerta Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Yeah.

They reverted back and we saw that the Indus Zodiart was a girl with purple hair and green Japanese clothes and she had the symbol for Indus the Indian on her right arm and the other had aqua blue hair and blue clothes and had the symbol for Lacerta the Lizard on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Laniya Gatorton and Anasazi Meadow Littlefield!

Anasazi Meadow: Its been a long time J.D.

Me: Same here.

Anasazi Meadow is from the Anasazi Indian Tribe in Southwestern Colorado and she is a very powerful spiritual shaman and knows so much about the spirits of the Anasazi. She is also a very powerful magic master and I helped her and her tribe many times in the past.

Laniya is an awesome Alligator Wrestler that I know all the way over in Florida and she knows how to wrestle the toughest of gators and even crocodiles. She also has the ability to talk to animals and even is an awesome world famous champion of Alligator Wrestler.

Carly Atlas: It's awesome to meet you girls.

I went over and purified their Zodiart switches and they formed into swords of Indus and Lacerta and we later went back home

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they went out to the beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in swimsuits, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and today was their last day of vacation here in the Caribbean.

Thunder Sparkle: So, this is it, today's the last day of our vacation.

Lincoln: That's right, and we're going to have a lot of fun out here on our final day of vacation here, Thunder Sparkle.

Lily the Mermaid: And with it being such a beautiful sunny day outside, this is truly perfect.

Lincoln: And we'll also surprise Nico and the gang when we head home tomorrow, Lily. Shall we have our last day of fun, everyone?

Paige: Let's make this last day of vacation one to remember.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had some fun by diving into the water, and they were swimming, and they also saw the marine life there, and the clones of Starlight Glimmer, Rarity, and Fluttershy were also spending time with their newborn infants, and it was cute. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, when lunch arrived, Lincoln summoned a cooler filled with ice and inside it were ice cold drinks, he also summoned a grill and he grilled up some hot dogs and hamburgers, and he also gave his newborn kids baby food and apple juice.

Then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and as the sun turned orange, they share a passionate and romantic kiss, and they came back inside and were back in their original clothes, and then, they ordered room service for dinner. Then, after they ate, Lincoln got his laptop out and when he activated the webcam and contacted us, we were ready.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, hey guys.

Me: Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun in the Caribbean.

Paige: We sure are, and we got our last day started by going to the beach.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a lot of fun, and we made it one to remember.

Phoenix Shimmer: Yep, we sure did, plus, Mom, our aunts, and all the rest of the girls in Dad's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, while we cheered.

Nico: (Snickers) Just hope there weren't any other girls watching, otherwise, they're going to be all over him.

Rarity: We were still blushing like crazy because of it.

Lincoln: Sorry about that, Rares.

Rarity: (Kisses Lincoln on the cheek) That's okay, Linky, besides. Plus, we ended that day with a romantic kiss and hug.

Lincoln: Yep. So, Nico, how have things been back at home? I can guess something wild happened, right?

Me: Funny you should mention that, Lincoln, we had trouble: Mundus' minions went on the attack, but Sherlock Hound went out there and he viciously killed and slain every last one of Mundus' evil minions, and to make things worse for Mundus, Sherlock Hound also created and fired dragons made of demonic darkness and demonic energy, which wiped out the remnants of Mundus' minions and he sent their souls to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Sunset Shimmer: That was incredible. Wait a second, this also means Sherlock Hound's going to…?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Transform, yes, I am. And this'll be for when we get after Mundus, and like I said, he will pay for the crimes that he's committed against mankind for over two millennia, and he'll also have a look of horror on his face frozen on his face when I kill him in the cruelest and merciless way imaginable. (Blood red eyes turn neon blood red)

Starlight Glimmer: Oh boy, the mannerism of the Victorian gentleman has been replaced by the wrath of the god-like demon.

Nico: Yeah, that was really dark, even darker than the time you threatened to end Greasepit's life.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) My apologies, Nico, but it looks like I can't keep the rage inside me restrained any longer.

Sparda: (Through the Large Red Jewel) And I can understand your anger, what Mundus did those two millennia ago can never be forgiven, along with what he did to Eva.

Lincoln: Don't worry, you two, come tomorrow, when we come back home, after Nico's rescue, we're going after Mundus, and he's going to pay for everything he's done.

Eli: Awesome.

Lincoln: He'll pay for every last one of his heartless actions.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) In his own blood. (Sees that it's gone dark in the Caribbean) And it's finally gotten late.

Lincoln: It sure has, we're going to enjoy the rest of our final day before heading for bed. See you tomorrow when we head back home, gang.

Nico: You got it, Linc. See you guys tomorrow.

We said our goodbyes, and Lincoln ended the video chat, as he, his harem, and his kids enjoyed the rest of their day before heading off to bed, and then, tomorrow, they're coming back home.

---

At the Caribbean, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids woke up, and after having breakfast and their work-out in the mobile gym, they had their bags packed and they were ready to come back home.

Lincoln: That was an awesome six-day vacation we had, and we deserved it after the mess with The Doomsday 23 and The Church of Necrom, now that we're fully rested and relaxed, I can't wait to head back home.

Paige: Same here, Linky.

Nicholette Torrington: And we heard all of the crazy stuff the rest of the team went through, but the attack by Mundus, that's just going too far.

Lincoln: Yeah, but like I said, Mundus is going to pay for his crimes today, and we'll be rid of him for good.

Bertha Sellington: Sherlock Hound got rid of most of Mundus' army, but he's bound to have more of them in the world of Devil May Cry, so we need to be on guard.

Lincoln: Yeah, and Mundus is also a very powerful demon, so we have to give it everything we got when we go after him after Nico's rescue. Alright, everyone, let's head home.

Lincoln paid the hotel manager, and he opened a portal, and he, his harem, and all his kids stepped in, and the portal closed. Then, the portal opened up right at Lynn's Table where we were at, and we saw who it was that came out: it was Lincoln, his harem, and his kids.

Nico: Lincoln!

Lincoln: Nico! Everyone, we're back!

Nico ran up to Lincoln, and Lincoln really gave Nico a strong hug.

Me: Welcome home guys.

Nico: Whoa, now that was a really strong hug!

Lincoln: Well, we also kept up our workouts in the mobile gym.

Me: Nice.

But, the jerks were gagging, and Flip was already losing his mind.

Lincoln: And it looks like we showed up just in time, were you guys humiliating the jerks?

Lynn: Yeah, we were, and Flip was saying he hoped you guys got eaten by sharks. We also got it all on tape.

Lynn played the tape, and when it was done, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids glared at Flip, and that fat cheapskate knew he was a dead man.

Lincoln: Oh, he did, did he?! Girls, if you would.

Sheena Kagari: Gladly.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels piled on and they attacked Flip brutally, as he screamed in so much pain and agony, and he belched and farted out tons of gold coins and jewels, and when they were done, Flip was badly mangled. Then, Lincoln fired a powerful stream of rainbow super lightning and the stream electrocuted Flip so much, he farted out tons of gold coins and jewels, and we laughed when we saw Flip's mustache and hair frizz out.

Me: Oh man, now that was a good one, and we're glad you guys are back, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It's good to be back, J.D.

Nico: Lets get you guys unpacked and then head out on my rescue after you guys rest up. After we pick up Maria, William, Liam and Carmen from the airport.

We went and picked them up.

Maria: Good idea. We had a long flight.

Me: Yeah. Lincoln you missed an awesome wedding.

Lincoln: You'll have to show it to me later.

We went back home and got everyone unpacked and settled in and rested up.

Later it was time for another rescue as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Princess Frosta, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Inferno, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a mysterious crystal castle located in the mountains of Colorado and it just suddenly appeared out of nowhere.

Me: I hope this Crystal Castle is amazing.

Nico: Yeah I have a feeling it will be cool.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Frosta.

Frosta: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome going with you on a rescue.

Qin: It always is fun.

Nico: Remember when we first met?

Frosta: I sure do and that was when you guys all came and battled Hordak.

Qin: That was so much fun.

Camie: What was that like?

Me: It was awesome Camie. I unlocked my Super Angel 25,000,000 transformation during that one.

I went over what happened with the events of Chapter 1215 and it was awesome. When I was done everyone was amazed!

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Ibara: Wow! I'm glad you guys destroyed HOrdak.

Nico: We sure did.

Lincoln: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: And before that, Steve thought he was going to Hogwarts!

Me: I remember that! Those fucking Drug Dealers got what was coming to them too.

Eli: That was crazy! I can't believe that Steve got cocaine from them.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: Steve was that gullible huh?

Laney: Yeah he sure was.

Varie: No kidding there.

Lana: But it's good that we stopped those drug dealers.

Maria: That was nuts.

Nico: No kidding there.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But before that I was really busy saving people. I saved Cecilia from being stuck in a well with a broken leg, saved a baby from falling down a cliff and saved a bunch of elderly people from falling from a balcony that broke off.

Nico: I remember that. That was awesome.

Eli: You were in the right places at the right times bro.

Me: Yeah I sure was.

Camie: That was awesome!

Sirius: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: It's good to have you back, Maria

Maria: It's great to be back Nico. We had so much fun in Bora Bora.

Qin: Glad you guys had a great time.

Lincoln: We had a great time too.

Me: You sure did buddy. It's awesome to have the whole team back together.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And now the AkaRed Ranger is with us too.

Lincoln: That's so awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: That is amazing that AkaRed is with us now.

Me: At least it's not Another AkaRed.

Lola: Yeah but it's awesome still.

Nico: Thank God the Poromon clones are somewhere else.

Lincoln: I heard all about that. So Poromon and the mascots missed us that badly huh?

Maria: Yeah they sure did.

Me: But I sent the clones to the Digital World.

Qin: It was a smart idea though.

Camie: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: We're glad that went through instead of blasting them with bullets.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Poromon wanted to kill the ones who knew the way home before stranding the rest in a cornfield.

Me: Yikes.

Qin: Yeah. But thankfully it was best to send them to the Digital World.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Oh we're here.

We saw the Crystal Castle and it was a beautiful crystal castle made of many kinds of crystal and jewels and it sparkled like a million prisms and diamonds in the sunlight. And it was all the way up on top of Mount Lincoln near Alma, Colorado.

Me: Wow! That is a beautiful castle!

Qin: Wow!

Me: And it's located on top of Mount Lincoln in Mosquito Range.

Nico: It's beautiful!

Rarity: Oh this crystal castle is absolutely magnificent darlings.

Nico: I wonder who lives here.

Me: I hope nobody does.

We went into the castle and it was like something out of a beautiful picture. It was made entirely out of crystal and jewels. And it was so dazzling and beautiful.

Haruto: Wow! This is amazing!

Qin: It sure is.

Eli: This is amazing. It's so breathtaking.

Camie: The crystals are so translucent and beautiful that the sun is making rainbows everywhere.

Lily: It sure is magnificent.

Nicole: Boy I'll say. It's like something out of a movie.

Nico: Yeah. This would make an awesome vacation spot up here too.

Me: It sure would.

Nico: Anyone home? (Echoes)

Beast Wars Inferno: No one appears to be home royalty.

Nico: But you are right about one thing. This definitely would make an awesome crystal vacation home fit for a king and queen.

Twilight Sparkle: Just like my castle back home.

Himiko: Yeah no kidding. But whoever made this castle before sure has awesome taste.

Aylene C.: They sure do.

Littlefoot: I agree.

Me: But whoever made this castle is really amazing and artistic.

Rarity: And it's simply amazing darlings.

Camie: It sure is.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is incredible that someone made this castle.

Laney: Yeah.

Nicole: It's amazing.

Maria: I'm really glad to be home and with you guys again.

Me: We are too Maria.

Lincoln: Same here.

Rarity: But this castle is absolutely amazing darlings.

Qin: Boy it sure is. J.D. have you ever seen a castle like this here in your old home state?

Me: To be honest Qin no I didn't. But it's really amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Maria: Did Horsea really miss me that much?

Me: She sure did. And so did Poromon and the mascots.

Nico: Yeah. Poromon made clones of himself to fill in the voids from you and Lincoln and his harem.

Maria: Oh I didn't know we would be missed that much.

Me: But we sent the clones to the Digital World.

Camie: It was really genius and peaceful.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: So, how does it feel to be married?

Maria: It's the best feeling ever Nico.

Qin: And we're so happy for you too Maria.

Me: I am too. Lincoln are you happy for Liam and Carmen too?

Lincoln: I sure am J.D. Liam is so lucky to have Carmen with him.

Maria: And I know he will make my sister happy.

Camie: We all do.

Izzy Moonbow: We sure do and it's going to be amazing!

Pipp Petals: Yeah and it's gonna be so awesome!

Laney: It sure is Pipp.

Nico: If you ask me, that wedding was overdue.

Maria: Maybe so. But the War was a great victory setter for it too.

Me: That's true. We did have Carly and Jack's wedding after saving the world after that massive asteroid.

Nico: That's true. We sure did. That was so awesome.

Qin: It was so fun.

Varie: It sure was.

Camie: Yep.

Me: It's always so fun to have weddings and big events like that after big major battles like that.

Nico: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: And those songs at the wedding were great!

Me: They sure were. Especially with me singing that song for Sailor

Moon.

Qin: Yeah that was so epic!

Maria: Yeah! I loved it how you destroyed clones of Sailor Moon's dangerous enemies.

Nico: That was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Me: And its been spreading all over social media like wildfire.

Camie: It sure has.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter it's so awesome!

Varie: Yeah. Lincoln did you see it?

Lincoln: No.

I showed the video of the wedding and the action we did there and it was epic.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Starlight Glimmer: That is so awesome!

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Oh, and also confirmed to be backup core members are Celeste, Jazz Hooves, Hikari and Hisami, Isamu, Sanata, Aka Red, Dahlia, Leafa, Beatrice Moerushin'en, and Posey.

Me: Good idea!

Pipp Petals: Oh my Glitter! Jazz is going to love it.

Sunny Starscout: Same with Dahlia and Posey.

Hitch Trailblazer: I agree. They will love it.

Rarity: Yeah they will! And J.D. did Mac really go through a crazy sugar rush?

Me: Uch! You have no idea Rarity and we weren't even aware of this condition that Mac has.

Lucy Loud: Mac told me about it but I forgot to tell you about it.

Laney: Yeah even the tiniest bit of sugar causes Mac to go crazy.

Pinkie Pie: Boy that is what I call Sugar Bonkersville!

We laughed.

Me: That is funny. But it's crazy.

Nico: It sucks that Mac can't even enjoy chocolate without going crazy.

Me: I know. That sucks bad.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But it was awesome that we also met the real AkaRed ranger too.

Lincoln: You guys met AkaRed!?

Me: We sure did Lincoln. Millions of footsoldiers from over 46+ Years came at us and AkaRed helped us and destroyed them.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Me: Yep. Darn shame there aren't anymore rangers like that for the other colors.

Eli: Yeah darn shame!

Me: Yeah what a ripoff. It would be so awesome to see that.

Nico: Don't forget he can turn into any Red Sentai Ranger.

Me: I know and that is so awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure is.

Kaito: Now we have one ranger that can turn into the Red Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years.

Me: Yeah that is so cool!

Tsukasa: Just like a version of me.

Me: Yep.

Nico: What's taking the next Another Omnitrix Alien?

But then…

BOOM!

We felt a thunderous footfall!

Qin: Uh oh. I hope that's not a dinosaur.

BOOM!.

Eli: Anybody hear that? It's a um…

BOOM!

Eli: It's an impact tremor that's what it is. I'm fairly alarmed here.

Me: It's coming from outside.

We went outside and then a figure came out and it was 500 feet tall! It was a black version of ULTIMATE WAY BIG!

Me: Oh my fucking shit!

Nico: It's Another Ultimate Way Big!

Eli: That's the biggest one ever!

Me: Time for awesome action! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

I activated Goliath's Ridewatch and went to that ones size!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA! That is big!

Me: Nice view from up here.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Way Big.

Negative Ultimate Way Big: You're another big one!

Nico: That's the biggest one ever!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: So who is our second Evolved Toku-Star friend?

Another Ultimate Way Big: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) You do know me J.D.

Me: (Gasp) Yuna Kawasaki!

Nico: Wait! THE Yuna Kawasaki the famous basketball star!?

Me: The very same one and she is a great one too. She and I did awesome in basketball championships in school and we dominated the courts.

Nico: That is cool!

Laney: Wow!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Another Ultimate Way Big: But it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: It sure is Yuna. You are the biggest alien we faced from Swartz.

Kaito: (gets out Goseiger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Shinkenger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Ultimate Way Big: Just to be the greatest Basketball star ever.

Me: You already are a great basketball star. You have what it takes to be a female version of the great Michael Jordan.

Another Ultimate Way Big: I sure do and you always did tell me I have that kind of edge.

Me: And it's definitely true.

Another Ultimate Way Big: Yes it is and I see now that Swartz lied to me.

Me: Yeah. But we can gladly give you some more awesome basketball moves too.

Nico: That's right.

Another Ultimate Way Big: Yeah. Thanks guys.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. Also you are the biggest and tallest out of all the Another Omnitrix Aliens we faced.

Another Ultimate Way Big: No arguments there.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight. Lets do it! (ACTIVATES MOONSTONE'S RIDEWATCH)

(SHE'S GOT THE POWER BY STAN BUSH PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE MOON SHINES BRIGHTLY ABOVE US)

Yeah, yeah!

A crash of thunder

A brilliant flash of light

A battle has begun

And only one will win the fight

Danger in the air

Destroying everything in sight

The time has come to right the wrong

With Prism Power might!

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

A desperate struggle

The strongest takes it all

The battle rages on

Until the weakest finally fall

A vision fills her heart

And gives her strength that's pure and true

And when it seems that all is lost

She knows what she must do

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power!

(P-p-power)

(She's got the power)

Yeah, yeah

(P-p-power)

(She's got the power)

Yeah…

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power!

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

I fired waves of moonlight and smashed her down.

Me: Good thing I put force fields up all over the area just in case.

Beast Wars Inferno: This is gonna be a battle worthy of the Royalty! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Kaito got a Megaforce Sword and Zocks got a Samurai Ranger Sword!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Duskmon's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Me: Go get her.

Nico activated it.

Nico: (Echoing) LUNAR PLASMA!

Nico fired a moon energy blade and smashed down Another Ultimate Way Big.

Me: Nice one Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Way Big got up.

Beast Wars Inferno: Time to burn!

He fired a blast of fire from his blaster.

Me: Whoa careful with that thing Inferno!

Another Ultimate Way Big ducked.

Me: Wow that is awesome. Time for this. This song cracks me up. (ACTIVATES THE EMPTY HEAD SOCIETY'S RIDEWATCH)

(I WROTE THIS BY PATRICK STAR PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FUNNY FACES AND SANDWICHES

SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Twinkle, twinkle, Patrick Star

I made myself a sandwich

My mommy named it Fred

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point

P.U., what's that horrible smell?

Drum solo!

I have a head, that ends in a point

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point

This song is over, except for this line:

You win this round

Broccoli

I fired the sandwiches and smashed her down.

Nico: Okay that song is crazy and funny!

Sougo: (gets out Zyouhger Ridewatch) Our turn!

Geiz: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) Haven't done this for a week!

Sougo got ZyuohEagleArmor while Geiz got NinjaStormRedArmor.

Me: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Way Big: By the way I saw the Wedding of Maria, William, Liam and Carmen. Maria congratulations to you and your sister.

Maria: Thanks Yuna. That means a lot.

Qin: We had so much fun on that one.

Me: They more than earned that wedding after the big war we had last week.

Camie: Yep.

Another Ultimate Way Big: They sure did. And so did Lincoln with his vacation.

Me: Yep.

Sunny Starscout: Lets see what my Ridewatch can do. (Activates Malachite's Ridewatch)

She fired waves of water and smashed Another Ultimate Way Big down!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: That was great Sunny.

Frosta: Don't forget about me!

Frosta activated her Ridewatch for White Lightning!

(HAKUNA MATATA BY TIMON AND PUMBAA PLAYS)

Princess Frosta: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND BUG DISHES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Hakuna Matata!

What a wonderful phrase

Hakuna Matata!

Ain't no passing craze

It means no worries

For the rest of your days

It's our problem-free philosophy

Hakuna Matata!

Why, when he was a young warthog

When I was a young wart-hoooog!

Very nice!

Thanks!

He found his aroma lacked a certain appeal

He could clear the Savannah after every meal

I'm a sensitive soul, though I seem thick-skinned

And it hurt that my friends never stood downwind

And oh, the shame

(He was ashamed!)

Thought of changin' my name

(Oh, what's in a name?)

And I got downhearted

(How did you feel?)

Every time that I-

Pumbaa! Not in front of the kids!

Oh… sorry

Hakuna Matata!

What a wonderful phrase

Hakuna Matata!

Ain't no passing craze

It means no worries

For the rest of your days

Yeah, sing it, kid!

It's our problem-free philosophy

Hakuna Matata!

Hakuna Matata

Hakuna Matata

Hakuna Matata

Hakuna

It means no worries

For the rest of your days

It's our problem-free philosophy

Hakuna Matata

Lana caught some of the bug dishes and Frosta fired waves of lightning and ice and smashed Another Ultimate Way Big down.

Lana: (Eating Centipede Slaw and Potato Bug Salad) Mmm! This beats eating Oogie Boogie's bugs!

Me: (Laughs) Oh Lana.

Sougo: That still grosses me out that you eat bugs. And you actually ate Oogie Boogie's bugs?

Me: She ate all his bugs 3 times actually. But that's Lana for you. She loves eating bugs as much as Timon and Pumbaa does.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That was awesome though.

Juran: I helped kill him the final time!

Me: You sure did Juran. That was awesome! And Lana ate his bugs for that very last time.

Juran: That is true.

Another Ultimate Way Big: But try this!

She fired a blast of energy from her arms at us. But then just as the blast was about to hit, a red energy blast hit it and turned it to stone!

Me: Uh oh! Shield your eyes everyone!

They protected themselves and then..

KRASMASH!

I punched the stone and smashed Another Ultimate Way Big down and she exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: That was powerful!

Yuna was back to normal and she was a girl with red basketball clothes and black hair and red eyes and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Got it. But where did that blast come from?

?: From me.

We saw a Mega Yveltal appear!

Nico: WHOA! A Mega Yveltal!

Qin: Wow!

Mega Yveltal: Awesome to see you again Nico and Qin.

Nico: Yvonne Eltala? Wow!

We reverted back and I shrunk down to my normal size and then Yvonne reverted back and she was a girl with red angel wings, red hair, green eyes and red clothes and had the kanji for Destruction in the middle of her forehead.

Yvonne Eltala: That was a great combo though.

Me: It sure was.

I went and picked up Yuna.

Yuna Kawasaki: (GROAN) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal now. I hope I didn't hit you too hard.

Yuna Kawasaki: No you didn't.

Nico: You okay?

Yuna Kawasaki: Yeah I'll be okay. Just a really bad headache.

Nico: But that was really powerful though.

Me: It sure was.

Laney: But that was so awesome though.

Yvonne Eltala: It sure was. And that was a clever combo to hit her with the stone from that blast.

Qin: It was genius.

Me: Also what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Frosta: Aw J.D. I was going to ask that!

Me: Sorry Frosta. (LAUGHS)

Yvonne Eltala: I have a lot of them. But my favorites are in archaeology classes when me and Nico were digging up awesome artifacts. One time me and Nico were over in Southwestern Colorado and we found this.

She unsheathed a sword and the blade was made entirely out of Energon Crystal! Natural Energon and It was emitting a low hum and had intensely powerful radiation.

Me: Whoa! That's a Natural Energon sword!

Nico: Whoa! I remember that!

Inferno then started shorting out!

Beast Wars Inferno: What?

Me: It's the sword! Change back to beast mode.

He did so.

Me: That's amazing that you have an Energon Sword.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico and Yvonne hugged after she sheathed the sword.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Yvonne Eltala: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: It's amazing that you found a Natural Raw Energon Sword like this. But you have to be careful with this. Raw Energon in its natural form is highly unstable. The slightest jostle or explosion can cause it to explode.

Yvonne Eltala: I know. But I had a scientist analyze it and it's stable thanks to his technology.

Me: That's amazing. But it still packs as much radiation as the energon fields still out here.

Nico: Yeah. But this was awesome that you have it.

Yuna Kawasaki: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go home.

We went back home and we had the crystal castle beamed to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Tommy Himi are heading to the world of Devil May Cry, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Dante, Lady, Trish, Nero, and Nicolette Goldstein, and destroy the ruthless and heartless Emperor of the Underworld, Mundus.

Lincoln: This is so awesome, we're here in the world of Devil May Cry, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to meet Dante, Lady, Trish, Nero, and Nicolette Goldstein, and destroy the ruthless and heartless demonic Emperor of the Underworld, Mundus.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I always knew this day would finally come. At long last, Mundus will finally die for everything that he's done two millennia ago.

Noctis Lucius Caelum: Along with the murder of Eva, Sparda's wife.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) Exactly, Your Majesty. I'll make sure Mundus suffers terribly for all of his crimes.

Me: His minions were killed, and yesterday, you guys killed his army, but he's bound to have more.

Nico: In the Underworld.

Eli: But, he's not leaving out of this alive.

Lincoln: You got that right, Eli. And thanks for joining us, Tommy.

Tommy Himi: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Dante, Lady, Trish, and Nero fighting some of Mundus' army of demons, and we went to give them a hand as we fired powerful energy blasts at those demons and sent them to The Black Gates.

Dante (Devil May Cry): Well, well, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, so the word around town is true.

Lincoln: That's right, Dante, and you know why we're here: to kill Mundus.

Trish (Devil May Cry): Should've known it was a matter of time before he would show up again.

Lady (Devil May Cry): But, we'll send him straight to Hell where he rightfully belongs.

Nero (Devil May Cry): After all the trouble he's pulled, that's where he belongs.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Actually, there's a much worse place where someone like Mundus truly belongs: The Black Gates for all the horrors he's inflicted on so many innocent humans for over two millennia.

Suddenly, Dante felt the dark power from Sherlock Hound, as a black and red energy aura flared up around him, and Dante saw the shadow of his father around Sherlock Hound.

Dante (Devil May Cry): So, the stories are indeed true, you've returned, Father. I had a feeling last year, but I wasn't so sure.

Trish (Devil May Cry): But, then, we saw the mess you made of Sayer, along with Beowulf, Phantom, and Griffon, and then, we were sure: you've indeed returned, Sparda.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) Yes, I have, Trish.

Sparda explained everything, and this also matched up to the stories Dante and his gang heard, and they understood everything.

Dante (Devil May Cry): Well, now that we're acquainted with one another, what say we head down to The Underworld and give Old Three Eyes a little farewell gift?

Nico: (Smirks) Let's send that three-eyed freak's ass to The Black Gates for good.

Nero (Devil May Cry): Now, you guys are talking.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Allow me.

Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive demonic greatsword from his wider and muscular back and he cut open a portal to The Underworld, which we entered, and it was really creepy.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Stay close, everyone. Mundus has his minions running loose here and they all want our heads.

We proceeded through The Underworld and we also killed some of the demons there, until we arrived at the cathedral, the lair of Mundus.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of malevolent demonic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Mundus, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Mundus, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That ruthless, heartless three-eyed demon, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder, appear before us.

Nico: Electrifying, that's Divine Arsenal AA-Zeus - Sky Thunder.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sanda Sumdac, but we'll talk later, we've got an ancient ruthless demon emperor to kill.

We rushed over, and right before Mundus could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Mundus, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Mundus. When Mundus saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw Dante and Trish here as well.

Mundus (Devil May Cry): (Echoing Voice) So, Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived, along with Dante and Trish. Now, it's time for me to end your lives now!

Mundus fired a laser blast at us, but Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and he redirected the laser blast and it hit a nearby wall. This got to Mundus, but when he saw a familiar light in those eyes, he knew who it was: it was his former general turned archenemy, Sparda.

Mundus (Devil May Cry): (Echoing Voice) Those eyes, I know them all too well: Sparda!

Suddenly, something within Sherlock Hound's mind snapped as memories of Mundus' evil atrocities from two millennia ago, along with the bloody murder of Sparda's wife, Eva, rushed through his head, and he was filled with a demonic rage towards Mundus, his blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, demons, and demonic darkness surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound from his back, and as he approached Mundus, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, demons, and demonic darkness with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Mundus, I will never ever forgive you for the bloody crimes that you and your hordes of demons have committed against mankind for over two millennia, the world you sought to conquer rightfully belongs to mankind, and not to someone like you. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY FURIOUS) But, what you did in murdering Eva because you wanted nothing but revenge on Sparda for what he did in stopping you two millennia ago… , (Demonic Voice) YOU'VE CROSSED ONE TOO MANY LINES FOR THE LAST TIME, MUNDUS, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT WE FINISH WHAT WE STARTED TWO MILLENNIA AGO, AND THIS TIME, YOU WILL DIE HERE IN A POOL OF YOUR OWN BLOOD!

We gasped at the sheer extent of the demonic rage coming from Sherlock Hound.

Nero (Devil May Cry): What the hell was that?!

Nico: This sort of thing happens when we're about to transform.

Me: And because of seeing what Mundus has done for over two millennia, along with orchestrating the death of Eva, Sparda's wife, that's caused Sherlock Hound to snap.

Lincoln: And he's really let The Devil in him out. HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE! STAND YOUR GROUND!

We stood our ground, and Sherlock Hound screamed like a mad demon, as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there were shadow demons running around the vortex, and inside the massive vortex was a blood red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sherlock Hound grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he still retains his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, and demons surrounding him, he has a demonic dragon emblazoned on his forehead, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he still has on the large blood red gem amulet with a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on Sparda's monocle and the clothes Sparda had on when he was in his human disguise grew longer for his new body, and on the back of the long purple coat is a demonic dragon. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, demonic darkness, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound, it's a brand-new massive demon greatsword with a blood red demon dragon etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with a substance resembling hardened lava on the blade, large midnight black demon wolf heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon wolf heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black wolf head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji below the demonic dragon that said, "Sherlock Hound, Famous Private Detective of 19th Century London, Famous Hero of England, Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teacher, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, and Master of The Stars, Red Nebulae, Darkness, and Demons"

シャーロック・ハウンド、19世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イングランドの有名な英雄、スパーダのチャンピオンであり使者、モリアーティ教授の計画を絶えず台無しにする者、ムンドゥスとニフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる同盟者、パートナーであり信頼できる人物ワトソン博士の仲間、複雑なミステリーの解決者、化学と物理学の達人、熟練したヴァァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・チェラム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アージェンタム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、レイヴス・ノックス・フルーレの兄弟、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、アーデン・イズニアの宿敵、そして星、赤い星雲、闇、そして悪魔のマスター

Sherlock Hound's transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY STELLAR DARKNESS DEMON HOUND ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS COMPASSION AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK DEMON HOUND JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Sherlock Hound's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Mundus saw it, he fired another beam of energy at him to kill him, but Sherlock Hound redirected it at Mundus, and it hit him, and it caused Mundus to transform into his true demon form.

Devil May Cry OST: Legendary Battle Devil Emperor Mundus (In The Sky)

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) **It's as I warned you, Mundus, I will make you pay for everything that you and your demonic minions have done two millennia ago when you all terrorized mankind, and I will also make you pay for the death of Eva!**

Lincoln: We all will. Come on, gang, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash

Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Alexis, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Mundus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, rainbow crystal, rainbow super lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was being weakened severely.

Then, Sherlock Hound and Dante got out their guns, Luce and Ombra and Ebony and Ivory, and they fired bullets infused with demonic energy and Black Gates energy, which hit Mundus, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared, he was found guilty by all those he's killed and he and his loyal army of demons were erased forever by The Black Gates, and we then found ourselves back home. We cheer wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: And that is that for Mundus and his army of demons. (To Sanda Sumdac) And it's so good to see you again, Sanda Sumdac.

Sanda Sumdac reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair put in pigtails, turquoise eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black crop top, midnight black shorts, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts on the coattails, and Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder-themed greatsword with Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black wings for the crossguard, large turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large turquoise gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Sanda Sumdac: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Lana and Lisa.

Lana: You too, Sanda.

Lisa: Greetings, Sanda.

Lincoln went up to Sanda Sumdac and they hugged, and Sanda Sumdac is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and so has Lana and Lisa.

Asuka Matoi: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you, Lana, and Lisa know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Sanda Sumdac, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and my classmate in Math, she moved to Michigan when she was eight years old, and she's also a capable mechanic that has knowledge of Cybertronian anatomy because like her cousin, Sari Sumdac, Sanda is part Cybertronian. We would often build works of art using scraps of metal, and worked alongside Lana and Lisa in making a massive work of art. We once went to a lake where Sanda kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

We were amazed.

Nico: Whoa, so Sari's not the only part Cybertronian?! That's so awesome!

Sari Sumdac: That's right, and sorry to disappoint, but Sanda's not a Goth, even though she looks like one.

Lincoln: Yeah, sorry about that, Lucy.

Lucy: I already knew that long ago.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sanda Sumdac's neck with turquoise gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Sanda Sumdac: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Sanda.

Sanda Sumdac had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as

Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sanda Sumdac's waist and Sanda Sumdac wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Raf, Urie, Dolce, Miki, Cabiria, and Kabale from Angel's Friends.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Raf, Urie, Dolce, Miki, Cabiria, and Kabale from Angel's Friends.

Nico: Oh, cool, angels and demons.

Lincoln: Yep, and Dante, don't you even dare try to shoot them or your father's going to have a few words with you. Are you girls okay?

Raf: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Raf and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Mundus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with

silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Raf: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with

equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Raf: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Raf, Urie, Dolce, Miki, Cabiria, and Kabale with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were also glad to meet Dante and his gang, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after was Mundus, the ruthless and heartless demon emperor of The Underworld.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him, along with Sherlock Hound transforming into his new Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, and he and Dante ended Mundus and sent him straight to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Sanda Sumdac have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I knew the target was going to be Mundus, after what happened yesterday.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) We knew it all along, but it was indeed a long time coming, and now, Mundus is finally gone for good.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) Yes, that's right, Sherlock Hound. But, we'll also one day run into Vergil, but we'll be in for a big fight.

Dante (Devil May Cry): If Vergil does show up, we'll be ready, and you sure haven't lost your touch.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) Heh, don't count your old man out, Dante, I can still fight.

Lincoln: We saw what he did when he took control, and it was really bloody and messy.

Nico: Yeah, and we know what happens to those who cross your father, Dante.

Me: And it always ends badly.

---

After getting rid of Mundus and his army of demons and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sanda Sumdac saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sanda Sumdac: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sanda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sanda Sumdac: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sanda, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Sanda Sumdac: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln, Lana, Lisa, and I were working on creating a statue out of scraps of metal Lana found, and we were doing it outside The Loud House, but then, we heard the sound of a banshee screeching in the air, and we knew who would make that screech: it was Lori, and when we saw her eyes turn red with hatred and her teeth turn into sharp fangs, we knew Lori's on a rampage again. But, Lori did something we'd never forgive her for: she'd melted our statue with a flamethrower, along with the scraps of metal, and she was laughing cruelly at us. This made me so mad, I turned into my Cybertronian form and I fired blasts at her, and she was sent screaming and running while I chased after her. Lincoln, Lana, and Lisa then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did, and she was in big trouble when she got back, as soon as I was done with chasing her and hunting her down like a dog. Lincoln had enough of this, and when I saw his massive white angel wings spread out, I got out of the way, and he fired blasts of lightning from his massive white angel wings and he imprisoned Lori in a lightning prison, and he brought her to the house, and she was grounded for twelve weeks, and Lincoln threw her in the basement.

We cheered wildly.

Sari Sumdac: I can't believe you wrecked their project, Lori! If I'd found out about that long ago, I'd have kicked your butt all the way to China for that little stunt!

Nico: Ooh boy.

Lincoln: Easy, Sari. Lori learned her lesson eventually, and I forgave her, but Lana and Lisa didn't. Lisa swore revenge on Lori, and Lana swore if Lori did this again, she'd sic her pets on her.

Luna: Yeah, Lana was ready to rumble if Lori did this again, but I kept an eye on Lisa, since I knew of her siding with Lori to hurt my little bro.

Me: Thank goodness Dark Lori got The Black Gates, along with The Dark Louds.

Eli: Bunch of monsters.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Wallflower Blush, and Juniper Montage are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Wallflower Blush was dressed in a green two-piece bikini with flowers, sandals, her jewelry, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Juniper Montage was dressed in a juniper two-piece bikini with flowers, sandals, her jewelry, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Wallflower Blush: Wow, so we're here in Gelato Beach.

Lincoln: Yep, consider this our first beach date now that I'm back from vacation, girls.

Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage had a blush on their face, but many of us knew she also had feelings for Lincoln, just like with Vinyl Scratch and Octavia Melody, and he also had the very same feelings for Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage. They dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage had a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Lincoln made a clone and they went up to Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage, and they wrap them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and they wrapped their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clone and they placed their right hands on the massive, wide, and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clone, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage's necks with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

When they saw it, they knew it meant they were now part of Lincoln's harem and two of his many future wives, Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wraps his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them and they wrapped their arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and they passionately kissed again on the lips, and we cheered for them. We even had smiles on our faces and tears in our eyes too, including Lincoln's harem.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm so proud of them.

Starlight Glimmer: Me too.

Vinyl Scratch: So awesome.

Nico: The same thing happened with you and Octavia Melody, Vinyl Scratch, and now, Wallflower Blush and Juniper Montage also had the same feelings for Lincoln, and now, they're part of his harem and two of his many future wives.

Luna: Dang, dude, it's like you've been born a ladies' man.

Eli: Just like bro, Clyde, and Nico.

Nico: True, we do have that golden charm and charisma, along with our kind and tough personalities.

Me: You got that right, Nico.

* * *

Later we were flying over the jungles of Mexico.

Erika: We're gonna meet more Digidestined, right?

Nico: Yep. We're going to meet Rosa of Mexico's Digidestined.

Ken Ichijouji: It'll be good to see her again.

Matt (Digimon): It sure will be awesome.

Me: It's awesome that we're meeting Digidestined from all over the world.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at Chichen Itza Temple on the Yucatan Peninsula.

Me: Chichen Itza. Been a long time since I was here.

Qin: Wow.

We then saw Rosa and her partner Digimon, Gotsumon fighting treasure thieves.

Me: Whoa I've been after those guys for years.

Nico: Lets get them.

We went and kicked them down and tied them up.

Rosa: (Spanish Accent) Nico! Awesome to see you again amigo.

Nico: Buenos dias Rosa.

Me: Awesome to meet you and your Gotsumon.

Rosa's Gotsumon: Same here J.D.

Apple Fritter: It's nice to meet you two.

Rosa: Pleasure to meet you too.

Me: You two did a great job stopping these guys.

Nico: Yeah. We've been after them for a long time and you did us a favor.

Qin: I agree.

Rosa: I'm glad we were able to help.

Ken Ichijouji: We're glad you did and it's awesome to see you Rosa.

Rosa: Same here Ken and Matt you're looking good.

Matt (Digimon): Thanks Rosa.

Me: Nico what Digimon did Rosa, Matt and Ken fight here in Mexico?

Nico: We fought a Minotarumon and Dokugumon.

Qin: Wow!

Me: That is awesome.

Fellbat: By any chance, did you guys see a bunch of Poromon during your previous visit to the Digital World.

Rosa: No why?

Me: Long story on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But it's best if you didn't hear about it.

Camie: Yeah.

Rosa: But I would be honored to join you all.

Me: We were just about to ask that.

Eli: We sure were.

Chromia: You won't regret joining the team.

Nico: Nope. Now lets head home and get ready for our next mission guys.

Rosa: Awesome!

We went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Cybertron Ransack: We're back in business!

Me: Yes we are Ransack.

Lori Jimenez: Yeah!

Nico: Now you guys will love our next mission. We're going to help Tenchi Masaki and his harem battle one of their enemies.

Qin: Awesome! It'll be cool to help them out and find out more about the planet Jurai.

Nico: It sure will be cool.

Varie: Looking forward to this one.

Camie: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Then Captain Cold, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Living Laser, Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Aquaduct, Zs'Skayr, Captain Frightbeard, Steelbeak, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Aqua Man, Dark Phoenix, Quakemon, Camie Chameleon, Rock, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Crash Man, and Evil Ice Man appeared.

Captain Cold: Can me, Dr. Viktor, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Living Laser, Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Aquaduct, and Zs'Skayr go with you guys?

Steelbeak: Me, Captain Frightbeard, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Aqua Man, Dark Phoenix, Quakemon, Camie Chameleon, Rock, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Crash Man, and Evil Ice Man can go as well.

Nico: You all sure can come with.

Dark Phoenix: It was so awesome watching the wedding.

Carmen: It sure was. And everyone had an awesome time there.

Qin: We sure did and the songs there were so awesome.

Lincoln: Sorry we didn't see it. But it was awesome to hear about it.

Rock: Ah that's all right. But we're glad you guys had fun.

Blitzwing: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well I'm planning to do one for a hybrid of some of Samus's enemies like Mother Brain, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Dark Samus and Ravenbeak.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That one is gonna be interesting.

Qin: There's only one person I know that fits that. Danica Metrois.

Nico: Yep.

Me: What can you tell us about her?

Nico: You will love her story.

Danica is Nico's friend from Astronomy Class and no she is not a gene-slammer. She is a hybrid of 6 Alien Creatures. She was diagnosed with a terminal and fatal disease and the only way to save her life is to use genetic material blood samples of 6 alien creatures from those of Mother Brain, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Dark Samus and Ravenbeak. The experiment worked and saved her life. But there was an incredible and powerful side effect that made her into an awesome hero. She turned into a hybrid creature of seven species:

1/7 human, 1/7 Mother Brain, 1/7 Rundas's kind, 1/7 Ghor's kind, 1/7 Gandrayda's kind, 1/7 Dark Samus's kind and 1/7 Chozo or Ravenbeak's kind.

She got all of their incredible powers: Mother Brain's Superpowered Intelligence and Psychic Powers and all her powers like in Super

Metroid and beyond, Rundas's ice powers and ice beam powers, Ghor's Plasma Beam, Mechanical expertise and skills, Gandrayda's shapeshifting, lightning powers and Wave Beam, Dark Samus's Phazon Powers and all her powers from Metroid Prime 2 and 3 and Ravenbeak's Wings and powers.

She is Nico's awesome friend and she loves him like a brother and she loves me for real. She is an amazing and powerful force of good.

Me: Whoa! That is incredible!

Qin: Yep.

Me: A hybrid of 6 of Samus Aran's most dangerous enemies from over the course of 35 Years is awesome.

Samus: I'm really excited about this one.

Janeen Aran: But it's amazing that she has all those powers in her.

Ghor: It sure is most amazing.

Rundas: I agree there.

Gandrayda: Then we definitely know that you will have me, Sammy, Ghor, Rundas and Janeen go with you on that.

Me: Yep.

Heat Wave: Let's get going.

Dark Phoenix: With pleasure.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: it was none other than Razul, the evil undead fire Kyrii sorcerer, and he's heading here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and our friends from Neopia aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Razul, the evil undead fire Kyrii sorcerer, and he's heading here to cause havoc.

Our friends from Neopia gasped in shock.

Roberta: Razul's a dangerous sorcerer with power over not only fire, but he can also inflict curses on his enemies as well.

Tormund Ellis: He was imprisoned by Sakhmet long ago. Desperate for power, he was wiling to curse his own city and his own son, Jazan, to live again after his death. This guy is a danger to everyone in Neopia.

Sheena Kagari: He needs to be stopped and extinguished for good.

Lincoln: That's exactly what we're going to do to that evil undead Kyrii sorcerer, Sheena.

Nico: A battle between the magic of good and the dark sorcery of evil, now that should be something to see. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to Japan to meet Tenchi Misaki and his awesome harem.

Lincoln: And we're also going to take down one of their enemies.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Me too.

Lincoln: And you better be ready, Razul, you shall receive no mercy for the crimes you've committed against your own city and your own son, along with the crimes you've committed against Neopia.

With that we were off to Japan.

We arrived at the Shinto Shrine that Tenchi and his wives all live at.

Skull Man: Here we are!

Me: Nice shrine.

Hitoshi: It reminds me of the shrine we have at Hibiki temple.

Qin: It's a nice place.

We went up the stairs and into the temple and we saw Tenchi training really hard in many styles with a spirit energy saber.

Me: Whoa look at him go.

Nico: Wow! He is really training hard.

Eli: That is true diligence right there.

Me: Yeah.

We went over to him.

Me: Hey Tenchi.

Tenchi: Hey guys! Awesome to see you all here.

Me: Same here.

Camie Chameleon: It's nice to meet you, Tenchi.

Vulture: Is it just you out here?

Tenchi: My grandfather is watching me train.

Katsuhito Masaki came out.

Katsuhito: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Ah (Bows) Katsuhito Masaki it's an honor to meet you.

Nico: Same here. (Bows)

Katsuhito: It's an honor to have you all here with us.

Nico: Where are Ayeka and everyone.

Ayeka and the girls came out.

Ayeka: (British Accent) It's good to see you all here.

Me: You too Princess.

Ayeka: Same here.

Tarantulas: And cue the girls fighting over Tenchi.

Ryoko: And Tenchi is mine!

Ayeka: Leave Tenchi alone!

Ryoko: He's mine!

Ayeka: Tenchi and I were meant to be together!

I went over and broke them up.

Me: All right you two break it up! Girls fighting over Tenchi is not going to solve anything. I know you girls all love him but the least you girls can do is share him and love him equally like me, Nico, Lincoln, Clyde and Naruto can with all our future wives.

Naruto: That's right girls. Tenchi can love you girls equally like we can. Is that so wrong?

Sasami: Yeah sis. Naruto and J.D. raise a good point. It's time for you all to share.

Evil Rainbow Man: They're not this bad, are they?

Puff: Because if that's the cause, your life is really hectic.

Tenchi: It was at first. But I'm happy to have all six of them with me.

Waspinator: We're glad for you Tenchi.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Same here.

Tenchi: Do you go through something like that J.D.?

Me: No way. I love all my future wives and family to be so equally.

Nico: So do I.

Lincoln: Me too.

Clyde: Me too.

Naruto: And me too.

Me: I taught Naruto that there is no love in a loveless marriage if your marriages are arranged for you and that true love comes from what lives inside your heart. And how comes from how you truly feel and how you get to know them. And not how it is forced upon you.

Tenchi: That's a great lesson.

Ayeka: That is amazing.

Kiyone: It sure is.

Tenchi: Lets head into the temple and talk.

Blackarachnia: Do you guys like cabbage patch kids?

Sasami: I love the Cabbage Patch Kids!

Me: Boy we haven't met anyone that collects those. And I haven't seen the Cabbage Patch Kids dolls in like forever.

Qin: I know. I love collecting those.

Nico: Aww. So adorable.

Qin: Yeah.

We got to talking.

Me: First we just have one question for Ayeka. What is it like on the planet Jurai. We've been to many planets all over the universe but Jurai is not one of them unfortunately.

Ayeka: Jurai is a very interesting and amazing planet.

She told us all about Jurai and how it is a place where man and nature live together in harmony.

---

In the official continuity, the goddess Tsunami and her sisters Washu and Tokimi, the Chousin, searched for eons for a being superior to them. Tsunami descended to the third dimension to search for this kami (God).

150,000-years ago, the giant, sleeping humanoid form of Tsunami was found on the planet of Jurai by a man who would eventually become its first emperor. After waking up, Tsunami detected evidence of potential in this man. Tsunami theorized that his descendants would produce the kami the Chousin were looking for. Thus Tsunami made a pledge to the man of House Masaki to protect him and his descendants and bless them with great power - her descendants, the Royal Trees. The mighty power of Jurai made way for the planet and its rulers to become a galactic superpower.

**Jurai** (樹雷星, Juraisei) is ruled by a royal family, the **Imperial House of Jurai** (樹雷皇家, Juraiouke), all of whom take "Jurai" as part of their names after bonding with one of the Royal Trees, seeds of Tsunami's power which grow into sentient trees and bond to ships of the Juraian Fleet. Before founding and settling on Jurai the families were wandering space pirates and some of their traditions are still based on their pirating past. It can be presumed that the four houses of Jurai were likely originally the four most powerful families, or smaller guilds, in the original larger Jurai Pirate Guild. This resembles the construction of the new Pirate Nation formed in Paradise War, a strategy to unite the presently fractured pirate guilds that was devised by Jurai.

The First Emperor of Jurai, the discoverer of Tsunami, was from House Masaki but the house tends to be made of restless members who would rather roam on adventures than rule, in fact, although the first and most recent emperors come from the house, historically, their family has had the least amount of emperors of Jurai. Many members of the house have abdicated their royal titles or abandoned the planet completely.

House Kamaki used to be a more inconspicuous family until Seto was adopted and from force of her will gave them the impression of being the most politically powerful house on Jurai.

House Amaki tends to be overly ambitious and tends to act in its own self-interest, but the majority of past emperors have been from House Amaki, and they are very proud of the fact.

House Tatsuki tends to be the least forceful of the houses and features the second least emperors of Jurai. However, they tend to be the most approachable house and the most likely to marry into a foreign power's family, forming many political connections throughout the galaxy. House Tasuki also tends to have larger families and the majority of Juraian royalty is comprised of House Tatsuki (not counting all of the Masaki living on Earth).

If the four houses represented the most powerful pirate factions in the former Jurai Pirate Guild, then the citizens would be made of the smaller pirate factions that also formed the guild. One of these factions was most likely the Balta Guild, which split from Jurai to create their own kingdom. It can also be noted that a separate group remained, or reformed, a pirate guild that is not recognized as part of the Jurai Empire, they call themselves the Jurai Star Pirate Guild.

The current Emperor of Jurai is Azusa Masaki Jurai. Azusa Jurai's two wives are the 1st Empress, Funaho Jurai, an earthling (but also direct descendant of Masaki Jurai, who settled on Earth in the far past) and 2nd Empress Misaki Jurai of the House Kamiki, who is also the mother of Princess Ayeka Masaki Jurai and Princess Sasami. The first heir to the throne of Jurai is the son of Emperor Azusa and First Empress Funaho, Prince Yosho Masaki Jurai (a.k.a. Katsuhito Masaki).

Other notable members of the Jurai family are Second Empress Misaki's parents - Utsutsumi Kamiki Jurai, head of House Kamiki and his wife, Seto Kamiki Jurai, the infamous "Devil Princess of Jurai," an influential figure in galactic politics as well as matchmaker.

Seto is also the reason House Masaki are current rulers as she convinced Azusa, as a child, to return to Jurai. His mother, like so many members of the house, abdicated her royal position to marry a Galaxy Police Officer and had left the house without a head. House Amaki is currently a bitter rival of House Masaki. The intentions of House Tatsuki are still unknown.

The planet Jurai is home to a species of intelligent trees, Royal Trees of the Imperial House (皇家の樹, Oukenoki), descended from the goddess Tsunami. In fact, the name "Jurai" is a combination of the kanji 樹 tree and 雷 thunder. These trees are capable of bestowing great powers and long life to those Juraian royals who are partnered with them and are activated by special devices known as keys. These trees are also used to provide power to Juraian spaceships. All power supplied to the tree ships comes from Tsunami-no-ki, Tsunami's tree form. from a subspace network.

Inheritance to the throne is determined by the connection to a Royal Tree; the higher the Tree is in status, the higher someone in the line of succession. This is why Yosho is first-in-line, due to his connection to 1st-Generation Tree, Funaho. Tenchi's powers as a bearer of the Light Hawk Wings, which are usually generated by Royal Treeships, allow him to be second, as well as his status as Yosho's successor. This is why Seina Yamada is 3rd-in-line, as he found and bonded to a seed of a 1st Generation Tree seed via Idol. Assumingly, Sasami could surpass them all because she's connected to the original Tsunami-no-Ki, but she has not claimed inheritance on these grounds as of yet.

Other than strength and life derived from partnered trees, Juraians are also masters of body enhancementand Guardian engineering techniques that are unsurpassed in the known galaxy. Bio-enhancement is exactly what it sounds like, a biological enhancement of one's body. A Guardian is an outside augmentation, an energy shield that can be called up or constructs like Ayeka's Azaka and Kamidake that can be called on for extra offense or defense. When Yosho was young, he gifted Airi a Guardian in the form of a ring that she didn't even realize was protecting her until she was attacked. Even regular citizens are feared for their superhuman strength, ability to summon force fields and discharge energy blasts, as demonstrated in True Tenchi Muyo! Volume 1: Jurai, where a trained Galaxy Police officer was not considered a threat to even regular civilians, and in Volume 3: Washu, where a pirate spy, who had undergone decades of enhancement in the Shank Guild to be an ultimate fighter, still couldn't come close to the enhancement of a Juraian prince.

Juraians are also known for their *extremely* long life spans, a result of both their connections to the Royal Trees and bio-enhancements. In a Q&A session, series creator Masaki Kajishima confirmed that "normal" Juraians have the same lifespan as normal humans (presumably this means without bio-enhancement). Nobuyuki Masaki and others who have Juraian blood but are not bonded to a Royal Tree have expanded life spans thanks to the genetics of being the descendant of Yosho, who has both a connection to a first generation tree and extensive bio-enhancement. Yosho could also extend the life of his family through a connection to Funaho-no-Ki, but his first wife, Kasumi (who did have her life extended this way-until she decided to stop), convinced him not to do this with their children. As a reference, it was mentioned in GXP that the average body enhancement procedure (using Galaxy Federation techniques) increases the average Earthling's lifespan to be around 2,000 years. That is pertaining to the "initial" body enhancement procedure. There are many different types of body enhancements, some for battle, some for mental acuity or other specializations, but Juraian techniques are known to surpass anyone else's.

Prince Yosho and his grandson Tenchi, are first in line for the Juraian throne though Yosho fled his throne for a life on Earth. Ayeka is still Princess but she is second in line as she and Sasami come from a distant branch of the Imperial Family and can only assume the throne if Tenchi refuses and/or she finds a husband. The members of the Imperial Family wield the mighty power of Jurai through unknown means. The members of the royal family retain their ownership of powerful tree ships such as Ayeka's Ryu-Oh whose sap has the power to heal, though it is unknown if they have as many secrets to their power as in the official continuity. In this continuity, Kagato is also apart of the Juraian Royal Family but was banished to the darkest corner of the universe for being too power-hungry after being defeated by Yosho. He returned and took on the missing Yosho's guise to take hold of the throne. At the end of the series, after the defeat of Kagato, Ayeka and Sasami return to their place in the Imperial Family but leave their home to return to Tenchi on Earth. It is unknown who rules Jurai in their stead.

Besides Ayeka and Sasami being the princesses of the planet, there is not much known or said about Jurai except for flashbacks of the main antagonist, Yugi. Yugi was a Juraian child with extraordinary powers and the ability to create demons and have her will done. As an underdeveloped child, she caused chaos on the planet and the then empress Hinase was forced to seal her away on Earth, knowing completely well that she was terrified of the dark. Yugi was released sometime before the beginning of the series, and is now twisted and wants to create her own world on Earth and attempts to distract Tenchi (who has no relation to Jurai in this continuity), the latest Planet Guardian, in order to do this.

Jurai in *Ai Tenchi Muyo* seems to be functionally identical to that of *Tenchi Universe.* A picture of the Juraian globe is shown during a flashback and it looks nearly identical to the one seen in Tenchi Forever, with the two crossing rings. Before getting caught in a dimensional rift and being sent to the present day, the main character introduced in the series, Momo Kawanagare, is depicted as a Juraian princess from hundreds of years in Tenchi's past who is sent to settle on Earth for unknown reasons. Her royal parents are absent from her life and leave her in the care of a bodyguard from infanthood.

---

When she was done we were amazed and more.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is amazing.

Fluttershy: Oh that sounds like my kind of amazing planet to live on.

Eli: We'll have to check it out ourselves someday.

Aqueduct: We never went there before.

Evil Ice Man: But we can still go in the future.

Nico: Maybe on one of my rescues or when we get a mission. Preferably my rescues.

Qin: That's a great idea.

Kiyome: You guys will love it.

Qin: It will be awesome to see in the future.

Camie: Yeah.

Optimus Primal: It will be interesting to see. Nico did the Saiyans ever go to Jurai?

Nico: They tried once or twice but the defenses of Jurai that protect it are far too strong.

Vegeta: That's right Bokrua. Jurai's defenses were far too strong for us to get passed.

Me: Wow. We'll have to be cautious and figure out a way around them.

Ayeka: It's a tough process though.

Mihoshi: It sure is.

Me: Well we love a really good challenge though.

Lusamine: And that Yugi girl?

Ayeka: How did you know Yugi?

Me: Tenchi told us a little about her. But we don't know the full extent of her history. But we think she will make a great addition to the Masters of Evil, Our Frenemies.

Ayeka: Well she is a girl that Tenchi helped. But you all have a right to know.

She went over Yugi's history.

---

**Yugi** (幽戯, *Yūgi* ?) is the main antagonist from the television series *Tenchi in Tokyo* . Her appearance is that of a young blonde girl with a red and black striped headdress and large spiked armor that hovers around her.

Throughout much of the series, her plans remain in shadow, and all the viewer sees of her much of the time is her watching a group of floating crystals which represent the Masaki Family, while commenting on the events of the episodes. She has three henchmen: Hotsuma, Tsugaru, and Matori, who do almost all of her work for her.

Yugi is actually from the planet Jurai. She was a mutant with amazing powers (similar but different to those used by the royal family), artificially created by the Jurai royal family as part of an experiment and was able to create anything with her mind. Yugi was a lonely young girl, and created large demonic friends to play with. While they played, however, they accidentally ravaged Jurai, proving to be an unstoppable destructive force. Finally, Empress Hinase, head of the Jurai royal family, led a force to confront her. They destroyed the creatures while Yugi pleaded for them not to kill her friends.

Finally, she was captured, and imprisoned in a stone tomb. As the doors closed, she cried and screamed that she was afraid of the dark. Empress Hinase pitied the innocent girl, but knew that this was the only choice she had.

The tomb was launched, set to drift in the most remote parts of space. Either by accident or by fate, the tomb somehow fell to Earth where it crashed in Japan, specifically in the area that would eventually become northern Okutama in modern day Tokyo. The tomb remained buried until an earthquake broke it open 3,500 years later. Yugi was released, but she was now a much different person than the innocent child from millennia before. Warped by her terrible experience, she had become dark and malevolent, deciding to use her powers to change the earth into a world of her own.

Her only opposition was Earth's planet guardian, a young boy named Tenchi. His weapon, and the one thing that could stop her, was a large sword created by a small cluster of crystals, which had been given one to each member of the new extended Masaki family. Once Tenchi moves to Tokyo, Yugi creates a new persona, a reflection or shadow of herself at his age, named Sakuya Kumashiro. Sakuya is her main tool as she splits up the girls so that the crystals will be scattered, weakening them and not allowing Tenchi to form the sword.

Her plan changed when she met Sasami. Yugi created another new persona, this one the same as the young girl she once was. This Yugi would play with Sasami, who was the only true friend she ever knew. When Yugi attacked the Masaki shrine, her other side went off playing with Sasami so she didn't have to see the slaughter, which led to Yugi not having the energy to win the battle.

As her plan nears its end, she meets with Sasami, and the two play once more. She asks Sasami to come with her to her home, but Sasami declines, telling Yugi that they're just little girls, and much too young to live on their own. Yugi becomes angry at this rejection, and disappears, a sight which frightens Sasami. Sasami tells her sister Ayeka what happened to her friend Yugi, and Ayeka recognizes the name as the name of the one who attacked the Masaki shrine.

Yugi's henchman Matori kidnaps Sasami and traps her in a large crystal just before her plan finally comes to fruition. The world freezes in time, and the only ones safe are the girls and Tenchi, whose crystals protected them. Tenchi goes to stop Yugi, but is suddenly placed in a dream world where he can live with Sakuya forever. Sakuya, however persuades Tenchi to go after Yugi, and he breaks free of the illusion. As he readies to confront Yugi, the others, including Sasami, are instantly transported to him.

Yugi tells Sasami that she is making a world just for them, and, her voice breaking, asks her to join her. Sasami remembers their first meeting, and asks how Yugi could have done such atrocities, rejecting her proposal. Matori tells her to kill them all, but is herself destroyed by the brokenhearted Yugi. In a fit of rage Yugi declares she doesn't need friends or anyone, and blocks out all of existence with the exception of Tenchi and the girls, who were protected by Ayeka's shield, before withdrawing into her inner sanctum.

Tenchi reunites the crystals and forms his sword, going after Yugi. A panicked Yugi screams that she doesn't want to be buried again and begins sending creatures to stop him, but Ryoko, Ayeka, Mihoshi, and Kiyone take out the guards, along with the other obstacles put in Tenchi's way. He makes it to the inner sanctum, finding himself in the room where Yugi spent much of the series. He finds a crying Yugi charging an attack, crying that she doesn't want to be alone, and that she doesn't want to be locked back up in the dark. Tenchi slices her attack in half, and Yugi begins screaming hysterically, which can be heard by all the others.

Suddenly, she is brought back to reality as Tenchi, who having dropped the sword, grabs her and slaps her. He gently lets her down, as her spiked armor falls from her. The two embrace and Yugi, crying, tells him of her fears of being alone. Tenchi tells her that all she needed was to come to the Masaki house, and she'd never worry about being alone again. As he comforts her, her world slips away, and all returns to normal.

Yugi chooses to be put into a sleep until she grows up and can control her powers better. She is put in the cave near the Masaki Shrine, and Sasami visits her every evening, telling her the events of the day. Ryoko hypothesises in the end that, since Sakuya was a reflection of Yugi, Yugi will grow up to be Sakuya, creating a bit more competition for Tenchi's affection.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! She has reality warping powers!?

Nico: That's incredible!

Camie: And she lived for over 3,500 years and looks like she's only six? That's amazing.

Qin: Yeah. Are the people of Jurai essentially immortal?

Sasami: Yes we are immortal.

Me: Wow! That's incredible.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But the M.O.E. don't have very many members that can warp reality like that. That's amazing.

Zs'Skayr: There is Dark's Celestialsapien form.

Evil Crash Man: And Albedo's as well.

Me: But they aren't permanently in person as they can revert back at will.

Evil Crash Man: Mmm. Fair point.

Me: But yeah. Having the power to warp reality like that is Nigh Omnipotent Power.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. That is amazing and we all have omnipotent power like that too.

Nico: Yeah. That is so cool.

Nauthilax: Where is she right next now?

Ayeka: I can lead you to her.

Eli: I sense powerful thought waves over to the west just one klik.

Krystal: (British Accent) I do too. It feel it as well.

Nico: Lets go.

We followed Ayeka and got to a tree and then we saw her bring out a capsule.

Me: That must be the capsule she was put in.

Ayeka: Yes.

She opened it and we saw a blond girl that looked like she was 6 years old.

Yugi: So you guys are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's us and you must be Yugi.

Yugi: It's amazing that you have so much power.

Me: Yeah.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Let's not make this complicated.

Rock: Just come along quietly.

Nico: Stand down. We haven't given her our proposition yet. Yugi, we have a proposition for you. Tenchi gave you friendship so I think you would be more suited for the Masters of Evil in our frenemies.

Yugi: What's in it for me?

Beautiful Gorgeous: You will have many friends and we can help you control your powers.

Yugi: That is tempting. All right I'll do it. On one condition.

Nico: Name it.

Yugi: That you give me a powerful archenemy that can do Reality Warping like me.

Nico: Deal. But that's not going to be easy to find one.

Me: We just got to know where to look for that.

Nico: Yeah.

Iron Bison: We'll worry about that some other time.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But you'll be perfect for the M.O.E. Yugi. Tenchi are any of your enemies running around that need to be dealt with?

Tenchi: Now that you mention it yes. Mixiah Flan and Doll are running around and are causing trouble.

Me: What can you tell us about them?

Ayeka: It's not a good thing but I think they will make good candidates for the M.O.E.

She told us about them.

---

Doll, also known as Mexiah Furan, is an antagonist in Tenchi Muyo! War on Geminar. She is one of the three artificial humans created by the Senshi Civilization with the purpose to defeat Gaia.

As Mexiah Furan, she was voiced by Ayumi Tsunematsu in the Japanese version, and Jamie Marchi in the English dubbed version. As Doll, she was voiced by Mai Goto in the Japanese version, and Monica Rial in the English dubbed version.

After Gaia's defeat, it and Doll were sent underground with Doll's memory of the events erased. She was eventually unearthed and discovered by Naua as an infant with pink hair and was adopted as Mexiah Furan, who became Chiaia's older sister. As Mexiah, she is the martial arts instructor at Holy Land Academy who, unlike her serious sister, is shockingly affectionate toward Kenshi.

Also not only is she a Sacred Mechamaster, she is also a Sacred Mechaguardian. Doll has little regard for the importance of life, shown when she laughs while trying to kill Aura during an early encounter. Despite this, she has an attraction to Kenshi that she believes is a remnant of when Mexiah's personality was dominant. In the last episode, Doll realizes she loves Kenshi as much as her other half Mexiah and she tries to prevent Lord Babalun from harming him.

Thanks in part to her actions, Kenshi manages to disable Gaia and free her from it and Babalun. Once free she again assumes the form of Mexiah and she and her sister Chiaia are reunited.

---

When she was done we were shocked and amazed.

Me: Whoa! They will make awesome members of both the Redemption Squad and the M.O.E.

Qin: Yeah I agree there too.

Nico: Yeah. No kidding.

Living Laser: Where are they now?

Quakemon: Shouldn't be hard to find them.

Eli: I sense that they are coming this way. 50 klicks and closing.

Nico: They'll be here in a few minutes.

Qin: Yep. We got plenty of time.

Exhaust: Let's get ready.

Nico: Okay. Tarantulas, lets set up a shield web of your creation.

Tarantulas: Good idea Nico.

Nico: Quickstrike, Waspinator, you help me with this.

Quickstrike: Yeehaw! I'm gladly going to help you boss.

Waspinator: Waspinator ready.

They got to work and set up a web shield generator.

They set it up at 8 points of the temple.

Nico: Just about ready.

Dai Gui: Perfect.

Spiderman: I could've done that!

Evil Yamato Man: Now's not the time for debate.

Nico: Calm down guys.

We got to sitting down.

Nico: Tarantulas when they are less than 5 klicks away activate it.

Tarantulas: You got it.

Eli: They are here.

Anemone: Entrance time!

We waited and then we saw 2 figures.

Nico: Now!

Tarantulas activated the shield web and then it came on and then the 2 figures came out and it was DOLL AND MEXIAH FURAH!

Mexiah Furah: There is the temple.

Doll: Yep.

Then the spirits of W.I.T.C.H. and The Elements appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Hello ladies. Nice weather we're having. To kick your butts!

Qin: YEAH!

Frightbeard: Time to walk the plank!

Dr. Viktor: Big time!

Me: It's time to slag some butt!

Cheetor: Yeah!

Tigatron: Lets do it!

Nico: Yeah!

Mexiah Furah: You want to fight huh?

Me: Yeah we do! But you're going to the Masters of Evil Prison.

Nico: You got that right.

But then All the Digimon Archenemies appeared.

Nico: Whoa! All the Digimon this time.

Seadramon: Yeah no kidding.

Grumblemon: Good to have everyone back, huh?

Nico: It sure is.

Ranamon: Good to know.

Me: I think it's awesome being back in the fray.

Arbormon: You guys are back in business!

Me: You got that right.

Mercurymon: We heard you went to a castle.

Me: Yeah we sure did. It was a crystal castle located on top of Mount Lincoln in Colorado and it was incredible.

Nico: Yeah.

Duskmon: Nice job using my Ridewatch

Nico: Thanks. It was cool.

Qin: Yeah.

?: Boy that is so awesome.

A figure came out and it was BADONNA from Super Ninja Steel!

---

Badonna was once one of Sledge's Outlaws who became the secondary antagonist of Power Rangers Super Ninja Steel and served as Madame Odius' second in command.

At some time in the past, Sledge captured Badonna for Lord Arcanon but was not utilized against the Dino Charge Rangers and instead went to the main universe with him via the blackhole created by the Dark Energem.

Badonna accompanies Sledge, Wrench, the Ghost Monster, the Kuliner Monster and the Vivix onto the wrecked Warrior Dome and meets Madame Odius there. She then escapes thanks to Madame Odius when the former meets the latter when he escapes a black hole. It is unknown why but they may have been taken to be sold should they meet any trouble in order to pay them to stay safe, or in order for them to help clear up the wreck. However, she is freed by Odius when she offers information on why Sledge has agreed to repair the Warrior Dome and reveals that the meteor which crippled the ship of full of Ninja Super Steel. Joining the Galaxy Warriors cast in an unknown role, she later accompanies Odius and Smellephant to Earthto find and revive the Ninja Nexus Prism but soon retreats with Odius when the Ninja Steel Rangers get their powers back.

After Aaron Foster's drone damages the Tsunami Machine, Badonna comes to Earth to ask how Doomwaveis progressing and states that Odius does not like waiting.

After the death of Game Goblin, Badonna tells Odius the news that she has booked the Galactic Ninjas for the next episode of Galaxy Warriors. She then shows Cosmo Royale his reflection in a mirror, showing that he has turned green and grown dreadlocks due to playing Game Goblin too much.

Badonna is seen talking with Odius, who has Wolvermean and Speedwing's Ninja Medallions saying that, if she gets all four Ninja medallions, she'll be able to put her master plan into place to destroy the Rangers.

After Rygore's death, Badonna finds Madame Odius and brings her the owner of the fourth medallion, Venoma. She takes the medallion from Venoma and gives it to Odius, who then creates Foxatron, her own personal Megazord, using four Foxbots that came with Venoma. She goes to the Galaxy Warriors stage and says that the Rangers defeated Rygore, but the show isn't over yet. She then gigantifies Foxatron. There is a fierce battle but Foxatron runs out of power so they have to abandon the fight. Odius exits, with Badonna and Venoma coming to help her. Odius gets angry at Venoma, but she tells Odius she just needs to recharge the Medallions, which should only take a day. They then teleport back to the ship.

Badonna stops Wolvermean from getting his medallion back, telling him that it belongs to Odius now. She then helps Madame Odius and tells her about the scar she gained from the destruction of Foxatron.

Badonna informs Odius that Lord Draven has been defeated and her mistress Gigantifies him only for him to be defeated as well.

Badonna gives to Odius Venoma's medallion, which is the only medallion that survived Foxatron's destruction. Odius tells her that today is Valentine's Day and wants to use this day to destroy the Rangers and sends in Venoma for the job. However, Venoma is destroyed by the Ninja Blaze Megazord and thus ending the Galactic Ninjas.

When General Tynamon and Brax arrive, she hugs Brax and asks him about the 200 fan letters she sent. She then shows him the Upgraded Basherbots and is told Tom look after the guests by Odius. Tynamon tells her to get away from Brax but she tells him that she knows his secret. Her, Tynamon and Brax go to earth and introduce Brax to the Rangers, who pretends to be weak. When Brax is destroyed, she gigantifies him and sends down 4 Skullgators to aid him which allows him to escape.

Badonna helps Odius trick Sheriff Skyfire into believing the Rangers are the bad ones for "stealing" the Ninja Nexus Prism after he arrives to arrest Blammo. She even states that she was an eye-witness but this scheme ultimately falls through.

When Typeface escapes for the first time, she goes with him and battles the Rangers. She is able to overpower them but leaves when they turn the tables on her by setting her on fire with the Ninja Battle Morpher Hyper Arrow Blast.

Badonna is seen when General Tynamon brings back the Ninja Fusion Star which the Rangers dropped.

Badonna is seen with Odius when Tynamon explains his plan: to use the Ninja Fusion Star to create a Mega Monster by fusing six Skullgators. When she says that this plan won't work, Tynamon answers that she is only jealous. Odius is impressive but says that Badonna is right because the Ninja Power Stars respond only to a Ranger's voice. When Odius says that if Tynamon bring her the Power Satrs, she will not betray his little secret, but she says that his chances of success are weak.

Badonna is seen again when Tynamon arrives with Brax into Odius' throne, stating that she respects their deal but Odius answers that he is not in position to require anything and reveals his secret. Tynamon is a tiny monster in a robot body, which Badonna and Odius mock him for and she says that he is more tiny that she thought, ridiculing him. Odius orders Tynamon to kidnap and hypnotize Mick with her new weapon and promises to gigantify him if he succeeds. After Tynamon's death, Badonna is with Odius when she explains that she can launch the first phase of her final plan. But Badonna says that her ray gun can touch only one person and if she can broaden his scope, Odius answers that she can't but Mick can. In his brainwashed state, Mick tells them that he can build a satellite to diffuse the ray gun's power all over Earth. Badonna is happy and brings Mick along to build it.

In an effort to prove himself to Madame Odius, Brax asks her to fight the Rangers again with Badonna agreeing. To assist him, Odius also sends in Brax's friend Gorrox for her plan in order to enslave the human race. After Brax and Gorrox's deaths, she's seen sobbing and crying for her loss. But she forgets her grief after seeing Victor and Monty dressed in clown uniforms and mocks them with Cosmo. She tells Odius that the plan is ready to begin. Later, she welcomes her mistress with Mick in High School's Rangers, then Odius orders to her to send humans on the Warrior Dome Ship claiming that billions of humans help her to conquer the universe and Badonna agrees.

Badonna tells Odius that the mind controlling beam works perfectly and goes away, having been put in charge of sending the humans up to the ship. Shortly after, she is seen again surrounded with Basherbots and begins to teleport people on the Warrior Dome Ship, without noticing that Calvin is among the hypnotized humans, nor that Sarah and Hayley infiltrated the group pretending to be hypnotized, and that they teleported aboard the Ship to save him. Badonna is again revised, continuing to teleport people on the Warrior Dome Ship, but when she sees them running away in front of her and Basherbots, she realizes that they are no longer brainwashed and can only roar with fury. Shortly after, she is seen again with Cosmo on the Warrior Dome Ship, intercepting Victor and Monty. They are both furious that they released Odius' soldiers. Victor and Monty remember the explosive balls that Cosmo gave them, and tossed them on him and Badonna before teleporting away. Badonna can only scream before being killed with Cosmo, as well as a large part of the Galaxy Warriors, and then the Warrior Dome Ship is sent back to space again.

---

Me: Badonna! I remember you all too well. You were Madame Odius's Second in Command.

Qin: Yeah.

Badonna: Good memory on you.

Brody Romero: Sharp huh?

William: Weren't you also one of Sledge's outlaws?

Badonna: Yes. But he never did find use for me.

Me: I remember that. But he didn't treat you with use and all that crap.

Eli: But the M.O.E. Will.

Me: Yep.

Badonna: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Jeri Katou, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Koichi, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Maria, Liam, Carmen and William's Wedding

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) So, how was Maria, Liam, Carmen and William's Wedding? Did they have a great time?

Jeri Katou: They had the most awesome time ever and so did many of us.

Princess Luna: They sure did and I arrived just in time for the reception. It was so awesome.

Moondust: Boy it sure was great!

Snowdrop: We all had an awesome time at the wedding and the reception was so fun.

Gari: Yeah it was.

Blackout: The songs were so awesome too.

Koichi: Yep.

Duskmon: That's so awesome. I'm glad you all had a fun time. Lets do it!

DUSKMON! MAMEMON BROTHERS!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jeri activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jeri activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Jungle Music and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Earth, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tara, Cody, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Clones of Poromon's

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) I can't believe Poromon made clones of himself! The Digital World's gonna have a field day!

Earth: You got that right. But they just missed Maria and the others so much.

Applejack: Yeah they were lonely without them.

Apple Bloom: It was awesome seeing clones of them though.

Flashwing: Yeah it was awesome and cool though.

Tara: We thought it was cute.

Cody: Yeah it was cool.

Grumblemon: Glad you guys liked it. Some of you anyway. Lets do it!

GRUMBLEMON! DRIMOGEMON!

Earth fired waves of energy and earth and smashed him down. Earth activated her shift car and they fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down. Earth activated her ridewatch and they danced to cowboy music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

## Stacy Bolton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Joe, Zoe, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - My rescues

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) Been a long time since J.D. had rescues of his own. Which girls did he rescue?

Stacy Bolton: They were awesome rescues. He rescued 9 Alicorn Gene-slammers, 4 elemental mermaids, a dark elemental angel, 6 elemental dragons and 4 Zodiarts. They were cool.

Rarity: They most sure were amazing to hear about darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree too. They were cool.

Gill Grunt: We all had fun hearing about them.

Joe: Yeah they were awesome.

Zoe: I agree.

Ranamon: Glad y'all had fun on that. Lets do it!

RANAMON! SAGITTARIMON!

Stacy fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down. Stacy activated her Shift car and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down. Stacy activated her ridewatch and they danced to skateboarding music and fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

## Kari Kamiya, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Koji, Light Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Nico's rescues

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) Nico's rescues are back on! I knew they would return!

Kari Kamiya: Well we all knew it would come back too. It was awesome hearing about how they faced Another Ultimate Way Big. This was the biggest one ever.

Princess Celestia: It sure was.

King Solar: Yeah it was over 500 feet tall.

Amber Morning: It sure was huge.

Spotlight: We were all amazed at this one.

Koji: I thought it was fun too.

Tarantulas: We all were amazed from this one that took place too.

Waspinator: Waspinator thought it was so fun.

Arbormon: Glad you guys had a good time on that one. Lets do it!

Tarantulas: This is always so fun. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Waspinator: Waspinator loves a good battle. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too.

ARBORMON! SNIMON!

Kari fired waves of energy blades and smashed him down. Kari activated her Shift Car and fired energy arrows and smashed him down. Kari then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Davis Motomiya, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Yolei, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - Meeting a gene-slammer for Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Divine Arsenal AA-ZEUS - Sky Thunder. What's her name?

Davis: Her name is Sanda Sumdac and she is Sari's cousin.

Mercurymon: So she is half Cybertronian too?

Davis: Yep.

Pinkie Pie: We all thought it was amazing!

Featherweight: It sure is. And her story is too.

---

Sanda Sumdac: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sanda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sanda Sumdac: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sanda, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Sanda Sumdac: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln, Lana, Lisa, and I were working on creating a statue out of scraps of metal Lana found, and we were doing it outside The Loud House, but then, we heard the sound of a banshee screeching in the air, and we knew who would make that screech: it was Lori, and when we saw her eyes turn red with hatred and her teeth turn into sharp fangs, we knew Lori's on a rampage again. But, Lori did something we'd never forgive her for: she'd melted our statue with a flamethrower, along with the scraps of metal, and she was laughing cruelly at us. This made me so mad, I turned into my Cybertronian form and I fired blasts at her, and she was sent screaming and running while I chased after her. Lincoln, Lana, and Lisa then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did, and she was in big trouble when she got back, as soon as I was done with chasing her and hunting her down like a dog. Lincoln had enough of this, and when I saw his massive white angel wings spread out, I got out of the way, and he fired blasts of lightning from his massive white angel wings and he imprisoned Lori in a lightning prison, and he brought her to the house, and she was grounded for twelve weeks, and Lincoln threw her in the basement.

We cheered wildly.

Sari Sumdac: I can't believe you wrecked their project, Lori! If I'd found out about that long ago, I'd have kicked your butt all the way to China for that little stunt!

Nico: Ooh boy.

Lincoln: Easy, Sari. Lori learned her lesson eventually, and I forgave her, but Lana and Lisa didn't. Lisa swore revenge on Lori, and Lana swore if Lori did this again, she'd sic her pets on her.

Luna: Yeah, Lana was ready to rumble if Lori did this again, but I kept an eye on Lisa, since I knew of her siding with Lori to hurt my little bro.

Me: Thank goodness Dark Lori got The Black Gates, along with The Dark Louds.

Eli: Bunch of monsters.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mercurymon: Wow! That is amazing that you guys stopped Lori too.

Sprocket: Yeah it was amazing.

Yolei: But it's amazing that we have another Cybertronian Hybrid with us too.

Mercurymon: It sure is. Lets do it!

Blackarachnia: I think it's really awesome that we have a bunch of Cybertronian Hybrids with us. But we were amazed that Sari and Sanda are those hybrids too. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Beast Wars Inferno: Yes it is amazing for the Royalty! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

MERCURYMON! PIEDMON!

Davis fired waves of energy swords and smashed him down. Davis activated his Shift Car and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Davis then activated his ridewatch and they danced to Japanese Music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sage, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sora Takenouchi, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - Meeting Mexico's Digidestined

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) I heard you guys met Mexico's Digidestined. What are their names?

Sage: It's just Rosa and her Gotsumon. Ken, Matt and Nico helped her take down a Minotarumon and a Dokugumon running around in Chichen Itza Temple and it was amazing.

Rainbow Dash: It was so awesome. We all thought it was cool.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was cool.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was awesome.

Sora Takenouchi: It sure was. We should one day introduce everyone to Gennai and his friends.

Thundermon: You guys will love them. They are cool. Lets do it!

THUNDERMON! BAROMON!

Sage fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Sage activated his Shift Car and they fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Sage activated his ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Noah Carver, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tai Kamiya, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - Rosa and her Gotsumon are amazing

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) Rosa and her Gotsumon are amazing. They'll be great additions to the team.

Noah: They sure are. And yes they will make awesome additions to the team too. Rosa likes tacos as much as Sonata Dusk does too.

Sunset Shimmer: She also likes churros too. But I don't like churros.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That's all right Sunset.

Sunburn: I think all Mexican food is good too.

Tai Kamiya: Especially hot sauce.

MetalSeadramon: I agree. Lets do it!

Noah: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

He turned into Megaforce Blue!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

METALSEADRAMON! SCORPIOMON!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Noah activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Noah then activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Video Game Music and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Nikiya, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Matt (Digimon), Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - Tenchi has had it hard with 6 girls going at him.

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) Tenchi has had it hard with 6 girls going at him. But it can't be that bad, right?

Nikiya: It was an absolute shitfest! Tenchi was being pulled around all over by 6 girls that couldn't share him at first. But they eventually got along with him.

Twilight Sparkle: But Ayeka, Ryoko, Sasami, Tsunami, Mihoshi and Washu are all really nice people.

Starshine Sparkle: And the planet Jurai is a really amazing and interesting planet from what we were told about it.

Spyro: Yeah it was incredible.

Matt (Digimon): Yeah we never saw Jurai before. So it'll be awesome if we did on Nico's rescues.

BlackWarGreymon: I agree there. Lets do it!

BLACKWARGREYMON! AIRDRAMON!

Nikiya fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Nikiya then activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Nikiya then activated her ridewatch and they danced to dance music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Sasuke the Android, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sonia, Anna, Yuri, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - It's amazing that Tenchi is a man that has 6 girls after him

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) It's amazing that Tenchi is a man that has 6 girls after him. He's one lucky guy!

Sasuke the Android: You got that right. Too bad they were always at each others throats before.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding. But there is another candidate that is perfect for your group too. Her name is Yugi.

Cozy Glow: She is from Jurai and has the power to warp reality. She needs all the friends she can get.

Machinedramon: She will make an awesome addition to the group.

Hex: Great. But it was awesome that Tenchi has a huge family.

Sonnya: (Russian Accent) I agree there too. Tenchi is amazing.

Anna (Digimon): (Russian Accent) Yeah it's awesome too.

Yuri (Digimon): (Russian Accent) I agree too.

Machinedramon: Yes. And J.D. succeeded in teaching you three how to speak in english.

Sonnya: Yes he sure did and it's great everyone can understand us now.

Machinedramon: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

MACHINEDRAMON! PHANTOMON!

Sasuke fired energy blasts and smashed him down. Sasuke activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sasuke activated his ridewatch and they danced to Japanese music and fired waves of bones, magic, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Yae, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Mina (Digimon), Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Mixiah Flan and Doll will make awesome members for the M.O.E.

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) Mixiah Flan and Doll will make awesome members for the M.O.E. If you guys can defeat them, that is.

Yae: Oh don't worry we will. They are not one of Tenchi's major enemies after all.

Fluttershy: But they will be just as good for you guys as Yugi will. To be honest I feel sorry for her.

Tornado Bolt: I do too. She had to live 3500 years of being lonely. Poor girl.

Stealth Elf: Sasami and Team Loud Phoenix Storm and you guys will gladly give her great company.

Mina (Digimon): (Hindu Accent) I agree there. She needs a lot of good friends.

Puppetmon: We will be honored to have her with us. Lets do it!

PUPPETMON! OOKUWAMON!

Yae fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yae activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yae then activated her ridewatch and they danced to Japanese Ninja Music and fired waves of leaves, grass, energy and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Tessa, Mags, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: It's amazing that Tenchi and his family went through so much not just on Earth and Jurai too.

Mizore: It sure is amazing that all this went down.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah and on planets lightyears apart.

Triple Berry: But I think it's so awesome that Tenchi has 6 girls that love him.

Flynn: He is one lucky guy.

Cali: He sure is.

Tessa: I agree there too.

Mags: Same here too.

SkullMeramon: I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice and magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Shiro, Catherine Deneuve, Ryuzetsu and Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon VS Mamemon Brothers

The Mamemon Brothers were next.

BigMamemon: Been a long time since we fought.

Shiro: It sure has been a while.

MetalMamemon: Yeah and Catherine its been a long time.

Catherine Deneuve: (French Accent) It has been a while.

Mamemon: Yeah we haven't fought since Tai and T.K. And Nico helped you.

Catherine Deneuve: Yeah it has been a long time since then.

Ryuzetsu: No kidding there.

Ken Ichijouji: Yeah that has been a long time.

BigMamemon: Yep. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

## Princess Mermista, Ranamon and Lily the Mermaid VS Drimogemon

Drimogemon was next.

Drimogemon: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Mermista: It has been a while since we fought.

Drimogemon: Yes it has.

Ranamon: I agree there y'all.

Lily the Mermaid: Yeah no kidding there.

Drimogemon: It has been a while. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## Princess Adora, Star Man and Nicole Knudson VS Sagittarimon

Sagittarimon was next.

Sagittarimon: This is gonna be awesome.

Adora: It sure is. I'm looking forward to this.

Star Man: It sure will be cool.

Nicole: Yep.

Sagittarimon: I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him down.

## Catra, Manterror and Princess Perfuma VS Snimon

Snimon was next.

Snimon: Jurai must be a really interesting planet.

Catra: We never have been there but it's amazing from what we were told.

Manterror: Yeah it's where Nature and Beast live together.

Perfuma: It sure is.

Snimon: Wow. That is cool. Lets do it!

Manterror: With pleasure. Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Poliwag, Toad Man and Frog (Chrono Trigger) VS Gazimon

---

Gazimon was next.

Gazimon: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Poliwag: I know. Its been a while.

Gazimon: Yeah. Boy this will be interesting to see what Jurai is like in the future.

Poliwag: It sure will be cool.

Toad Man: Yeah.

Frog: I most agree with thou.

Gazimon: Indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down.

---

Poromon, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: This is so amazing that Tenchi has 6 girls that love him.

Poromon: I think it's really cool too.

Dimitri: Same here. It's neat.

Jean Bison: I agree too.

Seadramon: Yeah it's awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed him down.

## Scorpia, Shiro and Scorp VS Scorpiomon

Scorpiomon was next.

Scorpiomon: Man Tenchi has had it rough at first.

Scorpia: He sure has. But he is still a lucky guy.

Shiro: Boy I'll say.

Scorp: Yeah he sure is.

Scorpiomon: Yeah he is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Jake Holling, Jungle Man and George (George of The Jungle) VS Etemon

Etemon was next.

Etemon: This is amazing that Tenchi has that many awesome chicks with him. Uh huh huh huh.

Jake: It sure is.

Jungle Man: I agree too.

George: George think it's great.

Etemon: I agree. Lets do it man! Uh huhuhuh.

Jake: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

He turned into the Black Wild Force Ranger and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Orion, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: Tenchi is a great fighter too.

Orion: He sure is. I think it's amazing he is that gifted.

Merrick: I agree too.

Tyzonn: Same here.

Harpymon: Yep. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

He turned into the green Jetman and they fired waves of energy and wind and smashed her down.

---

Nico, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: I'm glad Tenchi and his girls are going to love each other equally.

Nico: Me too. At least we didn't have to bonk their heads together.

Vegeta: Yeah no kidding there.

Shadow: Yeah that was nuts.

Myotismon: Indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Kurumu Kurono, Shade Man and Sora Takenouchi VS Piedmon

Piedmon was next.

Piedmon: This is gonna be much fun.

Kurumu: It sure is. I missed this.

Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) It most will be.

Sora Takenouchi: I agree too.

Piedmon: Same here. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Sabrina the Teenage Witch, Isabel and Lily Loud VS Baromon

Baromon was next.

Baromon: Tenchi is a lucky guy.

Sabrina: He sure is.

Isabel: I agree there too.

Lily Loud: I do too.

Baromon: Same here. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Rowen, Rainbow Dash and Yae VS Airdramon

Airdramon was next.

Airdramon: Yugi is amazingly powerful with her skills and power.

Rowen: She sure is.

Rainbow Dash: She sure is awesome.

Yae: I'll say.

Airdramon: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down.

## Lady Kayura, Kairi and Qin VS Phantomon

Phantomon was next.

Phantomon: This is gonna be so fun.

Lady Kayura: It always is.

Kairi: You got that right.

Qin: Yep.

Phantomon: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Dais, Isaribi and Hokuto VS Ookuwamon

---

Ookuwamon was next.

Ookuwamon: This is always fun.

Dais: Yes it is.

Isaribi: I agree there.

Hokuto: Same here.

Ookuwamon: Yep. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cale, Cerberus (Disney) and Anna Knudson VS Cerberusmon

---

Cerberusmon was next.

Cerberusmon: I missed this.

Cale: Indeed. I can't remember the last time we fought.

Cerberus whined in agreement.

Anna Knudson: Yeah no kidding.

Cerberusmon: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of black lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Sekhmet, Anko Metarashi and Tayuya VS Flymon

---

Flymon was next.

Flymon: This is always fun.

Sekhmet: It sure is.

Anko: I know. I missed this too.

Tayuya: Me fucking too.

Flymon: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Anubis, Yugi Moto and Eli VS LadyDevimon

---

LadyDevimon was next.

LadyDevimon: Tenchi is going to have an awesome family with his girls.

Anubis: Yes he sure will.

Yugi Moto: You got that right.

Eli: Yes indeed.

LadyDevimon: Yeah. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Cye, Isaribi and Kazu VS MegaSeadramon

---

MegaSeadramon was next.

MegaSeadramon: I think it's so awesome that Tenchi has so many awesome girls.

Cye: I agree too.

Isaribi: Me too.

Kazu: Yeah!

MegaSeadramon: You got that right. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Dark VS Evil Shade Man

---

Evil Shade Man was next.

Evil Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) I think it will be good to fight you.

Lucy Dark: It sure will. Lets dance.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Margareta Gottschalk VS Kung Food

---

Kung Food was next.

Kung Food: I really missed this.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja. Me too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Asami VS Evil Solar Man

Evil Solar Man was next.

Evil Solar Man: I'm glad you and Korra are a couple.

Asami: Me too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Terrorsaur VS Fracture

Fracture was next.

Fracture: I'm looking forward to this one.

Terrorsaur: Same here. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Snowdrop VS Frankenstein (Scooby Doo)

Frankenstein was next.

Frankenstein grunted.

Snowdrop: Time for some action.

She fired waves fo energy and smashed him down.

Natilee VS Morrigan

---

Morrigan was next.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) This is so fun lads.

Natilee: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Nudge VS Pisces Zodiarts

---

Pisces Zodiarts was next.

Pisces Zodiarts: This is gonna be good.

Nudge: Yep. Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hanon Hosho VS Cyborg Cat

---

Cyborg Cat was next.

Cyborg Cat: Hope you're ready for this.

Hanon Hosho: I sure am.

Hanon fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Beast Wars Inferno VS Quillfire

---

Quillfire was next.

Quillfire: I'm always up for this too.

Inferno: It's always fun for the battle of the royalty. Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Haruko Kamio VS Lanhua

---

Lanhua was next.

Langua: This is gonna be awesome.

Haruko: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Lanhua down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Laney and Lily VS Badonna

---

Badonna was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Thrashers of Mexiah Flan, they're a collection of they're a collection of massive greatswords with the Anti-Mexiah Flan symbol etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by white angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Nico: Now for the fun part!

Ninja Steel Rangers: ELEMENTAL FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Badonna and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead.

Nico: Badonna you have failed this countryside!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Sorry, girls.

Tsukasa: But this battle's over!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Red Wind Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Blue Wind Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Wind Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Crimson Thunder Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Navy Thunder Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Green Samurai Ranger!

Tsukasa donned awesome Ninja Steel Armor and Daiki summoned clones of the Ninja Storm rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers!

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) PREPARED CHANBARA POWER!

We summoned the Kakuranger, Hurricaneger, Shinkenger and Ninninger and the Shinobi, Gaim, Zero One and Build Riders!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) NINJA FURY!

She summoned Taskmaster, Black Ninja (Samurai Jack) and the RTN Akatsuki!

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole: This is gonna be awesome.

Then a white light appeared in Nicole's hands and it revealed a brand new Ridewatch! It was the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for Kyurangers!

Nicole: The Kyurangers Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Wow! Now for me.

She activated it.

Nicole: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the 88 constellations and the Kyurangers of the Conostellations all appeared and they merged with her and she got awesome star angel wings and awesome purple armor and a star sword. She had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZODIAC ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Nicole you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Warrior of The Stars who reaches over spacetime and the Stars and Sciences and reigns over the past and future. Her name is Grand Zodiac Zi-O! We are entering a new age of history!

Eli: This is so awesome Nicole!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Awesome!

We were ready!

We went at them and smashed and pulverized them all over the place with incredible fury.

Fellbat, Chromia, Erika and Apple Fritter used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fellbat's Dead Eye Beam, Chromia's laser pistol and Erika and Apple Fritter's powers 100-fold.

Erika and Fellbat: PLANT DEAD EYE SHOT!

Apple Fritter and Chromia: APPLE LASER FURY!

Komodo Cold and Captain Cold: KOMODO COLD WAVE!

Lightning of The Heart and Dr. Viktor: KANDRAKAR LIGHTNING STORM!

Firestorm of The Flame and Heatwave: FIRESTORM HEAT BLAST!

Earth of The Rock and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE ROCK SLIDE!

Windstorm Sky Power and Vulture: WIND FURY BURST!

Stars of The Force and Living Laser: STAR LASER SHOT!

Chef Chemistry Power and Puff: CHEMISTRY PUFF STORM!

Lightning Beauty Storm and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING BEAUTY BLAST!

Lightning Bone Storm and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING BONE AQUA SHOT!

Genius Ghost Storm and Zs'Skayr: GHOST SMARTS FORCE!

Smashing Frightful Pirates and Frightbeard: SMASHING PIRATE BLAST!

Neo Gotham Smarts and Steelbeak: METAL GOTHAM BLAST!

Air Ninja Flight and Evil Yamato Man: AIR NINJA SPEARS!

Phoenix Flight and Dark Phoenix: DARK PHOENIX FIRESTORM!

Earth Planet Power and Quakemon: EARTHQUAKE MEGA SLIDE!

Undead Skylander Force and Camie Chameleon: FURIOUS CHAMELEON BARRAGE!

Goosebumps Plant Force and Rock: PLANT ROCK SLIDE!

Rainbow Flame Burst and Evil Rainbow Man: RAINBOW FIRESTORM FURY!

Gears of Justice and Evil Crash Man: CRASHING GEAR SHOT!

Ripping Fury and Evil Ice Man: RIPPING TIME ICE STORM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the

Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Lincoln, Bart, Naruto, me, Nico, Clyde and Tenchi: HAREM FURY BARRAGE!

We fired waves of energy!

Lincoln: DOLL ELEMENT STYLE: CABBAGE PATCH KIDS!

Entrapta: DOLL LIGHTNING STYLE: CINDY SMART!

Perfuma: DOLL NATURE STYLE: BARBIE!

Frosta: DOLL ICE STYLE: PEPPERMINT ROSE!

Kyoko: DOLL LIGHTNING STYLE: POLLY POCKET!

Misako: DOLL LAVA STYLE: MR. POTATO HEAD!

Kei: DOLL FIRE STYLE: GROOVY GIRLS!

Yuri: DOLL WATER STYLE: DISNEY PRINCESS!

Chronoa: DOLL TIME STYLE: LALALOOPSY!

Ulala: DOLL SPACE STYLE: LOTTIE DOLLS!

Shantae: DOLL MAGIC STYLE: MY LITTLE PONY!

Akko: DOLL STAR STYLE: RAGGEDY ANN!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said dolls.

Lincoln and his harem: DOLL FINAL SMASH: DOLL TIME HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of Hadoukens based on doll brands at Mexiah Flan and the blasts all hit them both and smashed them down and we tied them up.

Lincoln: That'll teach Mexiah Flan a lesson about messing with Tenchi Misaki and his harem.

Nico: Yeah, miserable freak. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Razul, to deal with, and that undead Kyrii sorcerer should be arriving… right now!

?: I will reduce this miserable world into a pile of ashes!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large white orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Fyora: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Razul.

A figure dressed in black robes appeared from a tornado of dark magic and fire, and it was none other than Razul, the evil powerhungry undead fiery Kyrii sorcerer.

Fyora: Razul, I should've known you'd show up here. I thought we were rid of you long ago.

Razul: You can never kill me, Fyora, I will continue to rise from the dead, and now, I shall burn you all into ashes.

Razul fired blasts of fire at us, but we absorbed the flames and it made us even stronger than ever.

Sheena Kagari: Nice try, Razul, but your days of hurting the innocent people of Neopia end here and now.

Suddenly, Sheena Kagari's turquoise eyes turned neon turquoise, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with darkness, stars, magic, and magicians, she unholstered her massive Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Razul, she left purple energy, darkness, stars, magic, and magicians with every step.

Sheena Kagari: Razul, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against Neopia and for what you did in cursing the people of Qasala and your own son for your desire for power, you've hurt too many innocent people for the last time, and now, I'll make sure you never rise again.

Suddenly, Sheena Kagari was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with darkness, stars, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sheena Kagari emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sheena Kagari grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing hot pink hair, she has neon turquoise eyes and a purple energy aura with darkness, stars, magic, and magicians surrounding her, she has Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic with the Dark Kanji in his hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on magician earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands, she also has Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple magician-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sheena Kagari has on a dark purple short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless midriff top, purple skirt, black pants with designs, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, stars, magic, and magicians on the coattails, and on the back is Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic with magic surrounding him. Suddenly, Sheena Kagari felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large pink feathers have purple tips on the feathers. Sheena Kagari has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sheena Kagari's massive Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic-themed sword and Endymion's staff began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy with stars, magic, darkness, and magicians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic's Dark Mage's Staff of Dark Magical Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff with a massive pink orb on top of four large purple raven heads on one end of the long midnight black shaft and on the other end of the black shaft are four smaller purple raven heads and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large pink crescent moon weight with a purple gem on it, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold raven head with purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic that said, "Sheena Kagari, Powerful and Talented Magician, Expert Cooker, Gene-Slammer of Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic, Loving Cousin of Akko Kagari, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Icky Vicky, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Elder Scroll Spells, Chronicler of Tamriel's Empire, and Master of Darkness, Magic, and Magicians"

かがりシーナ、強力で才能のある魔法使い、料理の達人、エンディミオンのジーンスラマー、魔法のマイティ マスター、かがりアッコの愛するいとこ、愛する守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、イッキー ヴィッキーの粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、エルダー スクロール スペルのマスター、タムリエル帝国の年代記者、闇、魔法、魔術師のマスター

Sheena Kagari has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MIGHTY MASTER OF MAGICAL ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS MAGICIAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Sheena Kagari's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity

Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Razul saw it, he fell into a black rage and fired a blast of fire at her, but Sheena Kagari absorbed it and it made her even more powerful than ever, and she fired a powerful purple energy blast with darkness, magic, stars, and magicians at Razul, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Akko: Whoa, Sheena's transformed, awesome.

Nico: You said it, Akko, and it's about to get even more intense when Lincoln joins in the fight as well.

Me: And teaches Razul a lesson.

Lincoln: You said it. And Sheena, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Sheena Kagari: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Mighty Master Magician and Divine Darkness Magic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Razul once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sheena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sheena Kagari.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to put an end to this hot-headed evil sorcerer once and for all.**

Lincoln and Sheena Kagari went after Razul, who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but they've absorbed the blasts of fire and it made them even more powerful than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Magicians at Razul, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lincoln attacked him with his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds with powerful slashes and Sheena Kagari blasted him with her new Mage's Staff. Then, Lincoln grabbed Razul and he began sucking out Razul's fire powers, fire, and magic, and gained a massive power boost. Then, when he was done, Razul was reduced to nothing.

Then, as Razul's spirit appeared, Sheena Kagari and Lincoln fired powerful energy beams, which hits Razul, and they exploded with incredible power and sent him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Sheena Kagari and Lincoln did to Razul, as they holster their weapons and powered down, and Sheena Kagari's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Sheena Kagari: That'll teach that evil monster a lesson, and thanks for helping me destroy Razul for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sheena.

Suddenly, Sheena Kagari wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Sheena Kagari's face, they kissed passionately as Sheena Kagari's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Endymion, Mighty Master of Magic flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and magical forces behind them and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whew, that'll put an end to that hothead for good.

Lincoln: Yep, and that makes another enemy of Neopia down for the count.

Me: But, there's more of them out there, Linc, but we're ready for them.

Lincoln: Yeah. If they think they can cause havoc in Neopia without thinking about the consequences, they've obviously haven't met any of us.

Siyana: That's correct, Linky.

Ariadne: With many of Neopia's enemies still out there, we have to be ready for them.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right, Ariadne. They're dangerous, not to mention powerful as well, but so are we, and we know a lot about them.

Nico: Hey, yeah, that's right.

Lola: We won't let those creeps hurt the Neopets.

Lana: They'll pay for their crimes in full. One day, we should also have adventures in Neopia as well.

Nico: Not a bad idea, Lana, and since Neopia's merged with our world, we'll be sure to explore all of the lands as well.

Tenchi: Thanks for helping me, guys.

Thundermon: No problem, Tenchi.

Me: It was the least we can do to help a friend.

MetalSeadramon: And you have a harem now.

BlackWarGreymon: You earned it

Me: You got that right. Now we have 7 members of the team that have awesome harems too.

Bart: Yep. And I'm the 7th member.

Qin: That's right! I remember.

Machinedramon: I'm just glad everyone's back together.

Puppetmon: Me too!

Me: We all are glad.

Ayeka: It's going to be an honor to be with you all.

Nico: Yeah. But great job today guys. We're back in business.

Me: Yeah we are!

Tenchi: (To the viewers) This was such an awesome and fun adventure! Hope you all loved this one as much as we did.

Qin: I know we did.

Me: Me too. And it's great to be back in business after a big war we had last week and a long vacation.

Laney: You got that right.

Nico: Yep. But great job today. Lets head home guys.

We went back home and got Tenchi and his future wives all settled in and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Man this was an awesome day for all of us.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

It's great to be back everyone! And it's awesome that we did Tenchi Muyo. I loved watching that show back when I was a kid. It was so awesome and fun. And it was so cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Fiona (Loud House), The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Razorclaw (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Maretime Bay and we're going to help Sunny with an awesome Cleanup Carnival. And we're going to stop Sprout and send him to the M.O.E. Prison. Also we're going to face Another Fasttrack and we're going to meet

Danica Metrois like Qin said. The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem: for eighteen days after the main missions are complete, the eighteen Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers who are in Lincoln's harem are going to face Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill (Bakugan), Blastaar, Mylene Farrow, Shadow Prove, Anubias, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, Hairadee, Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, Kamira, and Lincoln's old enemy, Dustin Keystone, who's been freed from his prison by Barodius, and after being restored to life, he's still out for blood.

September 24th: Emily LeRou, Gene-Slammer of The Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca VS. Stoica

September 25th: Cathy Russo, Gene-Slammer of The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua VS. Kazarina

September 26th: Rebecca Maddison, Gene-Slammer of The Monkey Earthbound Immorta Cusillu VS. Airzel

September 27th: Mia Addison, Gene-Slammer of The Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu VS. Gill (Bakugan)

September 28th: Emma Langley, Gene-Slammer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua VS. Blastaar

September 29th: Lauren Delaney, Gene-Slammer of The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal, Aslla Piscu VS. Mylene Farrow

September 30th: Valerie Brinkley, Gene-Slammer of The Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru VS. Shadow Prove

October 1st: Cora Yenningway, Gene-Slammer of The Cat Earthbound Immortal Qhoa VS. Anubias

October 2nd: Elizabeth Herodias, Gene-Slammer of The Heron Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon VS. Centorrior

October 3rd: Sydney McWilcox, Gene-Slammer of The Crocodile Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma VS. Druman

October 4th: Grace Carmine, Gene-Slammer of The Tree

Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru VS. Tayghen

October 5th: Camille Xui, Gene-Slammer of The Snake Earthbound Immortal Cuahcoatl VS. Hairadee

October 6th: Gina Angellus, Gene-Slammer of The Wings Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo VS. Doto Kazahana

October 7th: Simone Yukimura, Gene-Slammer of The Spiral Earthbound Immortal Rorccon VS. Mizore Fuyukuma

October 8th: Maya Santiago, Gene-Slammer of The Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla VS. Nadare Rouga

October 9th: Connie Sellingron, Gene-Slammer of The Dog Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar VS. Fugai

October 10th: Denise Uxi,Gene-Slammer of The Hands Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha VS. Kamira

And October 11th: Demona Wendollstein, Gene-Slammer of The Dragon Earthbound Immortal Xolotl and Empress of Nightmares VS. Dustin Keystone

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going to Fairy World, and Lincoln and his group are going to get a treasure meant for Timmy Turner: it's called The Fairy World Compendium, it's an ancient spellbook said to have been made by the First Fairy King, and inside of its pages is a massive compendium of powerful spells and this book also holds detailed accounts of the beginning of Fairy World's history. And after acquiring The Fairy World Compendium, we're also going to destroy Imaginary Gary, who's come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him long ago. And they're going to meet Emily Monroe, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science, and she's also has a powerful reputation in the world of Disney: she's known as The Defender of The Disney Kingdom, and she knew the Disney Heroes and fought against the Disney Villains when she travelled to the world of Disney when she was eight years old. She was also the one who got Lincoln into watching the Disney cartoons when they were eight, and this one time, she took him, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lucy, and Lily to the world of Disney, and it was also where they met the legendary Disney Heroes and characters, and she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion. Get ready for a funny adventure that will make you laugh your socks off as we head to the planet Mars with Fred Randall and his crew to help them on their mission and we're going to battle and humiliate the Wet Bandits who have escaped from the Uranus Prison and are hiding out on Mars and we're going to humiliate them with EVERY TRICK They were hit with. So Megasonic1000 I'll need all the techniques of humiliations you can muster on them.

See you all tomorrow. And it's great to be back.

# CRAZY MARS SHENANIGANS

GET READY TO LAUGH YOUR SOCKS OFF!

---

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lori had a dream, and she saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Austin, Texas. But, they were no ordinary three figures, their were Peach Blossom, Bluebell, and Atalanta/Attie, adopted daughters of Lori Loud-Santiago. Lori woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Roxanna Santiago-Loud, Lydia Santiago-Loud, Roman Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Lexi Santiago-Loud, Rhonda Santiago-Loud, Libby Santiago-Loud, Lancer, Lincoln Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lori: Let me guess, the same dream as me?

Lincoln: We sure did, sis.

Roxanna Santiago-Loud: And it also means that we found out where our adopted sisters are at.

Lydia Santiago-Loud: And they also called themselves the Hollow Shades Music Club.

Lexi Santiago-Loud: Kinda like the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Lancer: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Austin, Texas.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling, And it is not a safe place for little kids like them.

Lori: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, sis.

Lori, Lincoln Loud, Roxanna Santiago-Loud, Lydia Santiago-Loud, Roman Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Lexi Santiago-Loud, Rhonda Santiago-Loud, Libby Santiago-Loud, Lancer, Me, and Nico were heading to Austin, Texas. Then, Lincoln saw a 10-year-old girl who has short orange hair that is tied into a small ponytail, peach skin with white freckles on her checks, and yellow eyes. she wore a red shirt, blue overalls, and small yellow work boots. A 10-year-old girl who has long curly blue, violet, and purple hair, lilac skin, and magenta eyes. She wore an aquamarine striped tank top, white pants, and aquamarine closed toe sandals. And a 10-year-old girl who has raspberry hair that was shaved around the sides, green skin, and orange eyes. She wore a white sleeveless sports hoodie, black shorts, and purplish pink running shoes. Lori saw who they was, it was Peach Blossom, Bluebell and Atalanta/Attie.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you the Hollow Shades Music Club?

Peach Blossom: Yes we are, And who are you?

Lori: I'm Lori Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my little brother, Lincoln Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Peach Blossom, Bluebell, and Atalanta/Attie were stunned.

Bluebell and Atalanta/Attie: The Legendary team themselves?

Lori: Yes.

Peach Blossom, Bluebell, and Atalanta/Attie ran up to Lori, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Roxanna Santiago-Loud, Lydia Santiago-Loud, Roman Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Lexi Santiago-Loud, Rhonda Santiago-Loud, Libby Santiago-Loud, me, Nico, and Lincoln joined in on the hug.

Lori: And there's something you three should know, I adopted not only just you three, I'm also adopting Lancer.

Lancer: Adopted?!

Lori: Yes Lancer, Your adopted as well, I can use a boy in my family.

Lancer: Are you saying that because… you're our mother now?

Lori: (smiled) What else I won't I be, little lance?

That filled Lancer, Peach Blossom, Bluebell, and Atalanta/Attie with joy, as she picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lori: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lori told everyone what happened, and she then introduced Peach Blossom, Bluebell and Atalanta/Attie to the rest of her siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lori did, and Lancer, Peach Blossom, Bluebell, and Atalanta/Attie now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring mother in their life. And when Bright Eyes Loud heard about Lancer getting adopted by Lori Loud, She blushes so hard and Suddenly, Bright Eyes Loud wrapped her arms around Lancer's neck, as her chest was pressed against Lancer's pecs and her stomach pressed against his abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lancer's face, and he wrapped his arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lancer leans down to Bright Eyes Loud's face, they kissed passionately as Bright Eyes Loud's left arm was still wrapped around Lancer's neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lancer's right pec, and when the Lori's Kids and Lincoln's kids see them, they all cheered wildly.

* * *

Walking through Maretime Bay was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Fiona (Loud House), The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Samus Aran, Janeen Aran, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Dark Samus, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Razorclaw (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to help Sunny Starscout and friends clean up the town after a massive tourist spike started showing up.

Me: Whoa! Look at everyone here.

Nico: Wow! Tourists have gone up a lot.

Eli: And it looks like we're going to clean up a lot around here.

Sakura Valencia: We sure are. And I'm ready for it.

Me: Well one man's trash is another mans treasure as I say.

Razorclaw (Beast Wars): But it's an honor to help you guys out like this.

Eli: Glad you're with us Razorclaw.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Fiona.

Fiona: Anytime Nico. And it's my day off anyway from working with

Mrs. Carmichael too.

Qin: Cool cool.

Camie: But it's going to be fun to help out everyone in Maretime Bay.

Me: And it'll show everyone what we did during the most charitable week we had in 2019.

Twilight Sparkle: Looking forward to it too.

Nico: Fiona, do you remember when Leni got framed for stealing?

Fiona: I sure do and I was sad for her.

Fiona Hernandez: I didn't know that happened.

Me: It was the first time we helped clear her name. And we had to use our detective skills to help her out.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 630.

---

[The episode begins in the Fortress of Solitaire.]

One-Eyed Jack: [in Clyde's voice] "Well, Ace, we've narrowed down the suspects to… the Card Shark, Snake Eyes, and the Old Maid." [shows said cards] "But which one made off with the golden die?"

Ace Savvy: [in Lincoln's voice] "It's as clear as the mustache on your face, Jack. Only one of these villains could've done the deed. And that is…"

[It reveals that Lincoln and Clyde are reading the comic in Lincoln's living room, dressed up as Ace Savvy and One-Eyed Jack, respectively. Me, Laney, Nico, Nick, Lori J., Varie and Lily are with them. Laney is dressed up like Lady Solitaire.]

Lincoln: "My money's on the Card Shark."

Me: My money is on Old Maid.

Laney: I'm thinking it's the Card Shark.

Lori J.: Me too.

Nick: This is so cool.

Clyde: "Same. The guy never blinks, you just can't trust him. OK, let's see." [turns the page to show that it was indeed the Card Shark.]

Lincoln: "Boom!"

Clyde: "Nailed it! We just solved our fifth case in a row." [Me, Laney, Clyde and Lincoln fist bump] "We're on a hot streak."

Nico: Card Shark you have failed this city.

We laugh.

Lily: That is always a great line Nico.

Nico: Thanks Lily.

[Right then, the front door opens and a pretty sad Leni walks in.]

Lincoln: [concerned] "Hey, Leni. How was work?"

Leni: [on her knees hugging the newel] "Terrible!"

Me: (Concerned) Leni, what's wrong?

Lincoln: [he and Clyde rush over] "What happened? I thought things were going great at the store."

Leni: "They were… until this afternoon…"

Me: What happened?

[Flashback to Reininger's that afternoon. Leni is helping Girl Jordan at the check-out counter.]

Leni: "Your receipt's in the bag, along with some samples of our new scent: Sugar Cookie Sunshine."

[Girl Jordan beams at this and looks in her bag.]

Girl Jordan: Thanks Leni.

Leni: You're totes welcome Jordan.

[Leni notices a woman picking out a skirt and she walks over.]

Leni: "That skirt would look great on you. And it also makes a cute poncho."

Woman: [gasps with delight] "You just changed my life!"

Ms. Carmichael: [clears her throat] "Uh, Leni?"

Leni: "Hi, Mrs. Carmichael. How's the monthly inventory going?"

Ms. Carmichael: "Not great. Several scarves have gone missing. Can you come with me?"

Leni: "Are we going on a scavenger hunt?"

[End of flashback]

Leni: [tearing up] "There was no scavenger hunt. She thinks I stole the scarves!"

Lincoln: "What? Why would she think that?"

Laney: Yeah. I don't understand.

Leni: "They were all from my department, and they all went missing in the month that I've worked there, so she said she had to let me go. And I said, 'Go where?', and she said, 'That means you're fired!'" [wails screamingly]

Ed comforted her.

Ed: There there Leni. (Pats her back) There there.

Lincoln: [to Clyde] "That is so unfair. Leni would never steal anything."

Me: I agree. This is taking things way too far.

Laney: Yeah. Leni is not the kind of girl that would steal things like that.

Clyde: "This is worse than the time Crazy 8 was falsely accused of stacking the deck." [Lincoln gets an idea] "If only there was someone who could help clear Leni's name."

Ed (to a crying Leni): Leni, it's gonna be ok. I'm going to talk to the mall owner to straighten this whole mess out.

Leni (crying): Just don't beat her up, ok?

Ed (smiles): I won't. (Leni smiles back)

Ed leaves the house and he grins evilly.

Ed: But Edzilla will!

Me: I have a strong feeling that someone is out to ruin Leni's good name.

Nico: Yeah. I can feel it.

Nick: Whoever it is must have some kind of personal vendetta against Leni and whoever it is really hates her.

Laney: I don't think they would go that far.

Me: We'd better do some detective work and clear Leni's name as we figure this out.

Eddy was watching cartoons with Luan, Linka, and Double D when they heard Edzilla roar.

Eddy: That doesn't sound good.

Luan: That's Edzilla!

Linka: It's coming from the Mall.

Edd: Oh dear! Ed must've gone over there!

Me: Lets go guys!

We rushed over to the mall.

---

We arrived at the Mall and saw Edzilla smashing up the store.

Karai: (Japanese Accent) Ed! What ware you doing?!

Edzilla: MALL OWNER HURT LENI! NOW ED WILL SMASH MALL OWNER!

Xion: Ed, she's not worth it!

Edzilla: ED NO CARE! MALL OWNER WILL BE SMASHED!

Eddy: And then what, Lumpy? After you smash her, you'll go to jail for the rest of your life!

Double D: Ed, there are other ways we can solve this. But smashing the mall owner isn't one of them!

Me: That's right Ed. We'll find whoever did this to Leni and make sure that she suffers the consequences for their crimes.

Edzilla changed back.

Ed: You're right guys.

We went to Reininger's, where Leni worked. We saw the manager of the store.

Me: Excuse me? Are you Mrs. Carmichael, the manager of Reininger's?

Mrs. Carmichael: I am. J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's such an honor to see you all here.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you as well. We have a couple of questions regarding an incident that happened here with Leni.

I pull out a clipboard.

Me: Can you tell us what went down just a couple of hours ago?

Mrs. Carmichael: Sure.

Mrs. Carmichael told us that she believes that Leni stole scarves from her department but that's all that she gave us.

Me: That is so strange.

Maria: Excuse me. You fired Leni because you thought that she stole several scarves. But she would never do that.

Me: I agree. Something is very fishy here. Mind if we take a look at the security cameras?

Mrs. Carmichael: Not at all J.D.

Jackie, Mandee, Fiona and Miguel arrived.

Miguel: Guys! We heard what happened to Leni.

Fiona: Yeah. We heard she was fired for stealing scarves. But I don't think she did it.

Jackie: Yeah Leni is not like that.

Mandee: I have a feeling someone is out to ruin her name.

Me: We think so too guys. Would you like to help us?

Jackie: Sure.

Mandee: Leni is our best friend at school.

Fiona: And our best friend at work so we're gonna help her.

We went to the security camera room and reviewed the footage from over the last 24 hours.

Kraven: (Russian Accent) So what exactly are we looking for?

Me: Any information that will tell us who or what is behind getting Leni fired.

Kraven: Who would have a grudge against Leni besides the Legion of Doom?

Me: That's what we intend to find out.

I scrolled through the footage and at 12:37 AM on the tape, I saw a strange figure in Leni's department. It was wearing a black shirt with black hair and blue jeans with sneakers.

Me: Wait. Look here guys.

We saw the figure.

The figure then swiped the scarves from Leni's department. We gasped.

Mandee: That is not Leni. She does not have black hair.

Me: Yeah. Your hunch was correct Nico. Someone stole the scarves from Leni's department and framed her for it.

Laney: She cost Leni her job.

Lori: Can you literally find out who it is?

Me: The image is too blurry to get a clear image of the face.

Lisa: Perhaps I can be of assistance.

Lisa pulled out her computer and downloaded the image to it.

Me: Okay. Nico, you take some of the group and go search. We'll let you know if we find anything.

Nico: You got it.

Mrs. Carmichael: When this is over, I owe Leni an apology.

They did so.

---

In the lobby of the mall, Nico, May, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Luan, Eddy, Edd, Linka and Clyde were getting ready.

Nico: Let's split up and search for whoever framed Leni.

Lincoln: Okay. Me, Laney, Lana, Lola, and Clyde will search the east side of the mall.

Nico: And we'll take the west side.

Nico sent out his Raichu.

Nico: Raichu you come with us. Lets go.

They split up and searched.

---

Lisa had the image we found on the cameras enhanced and we got a much better description of the girl that framed Leni for stealing scarves. She had black hair and red eyes and a scar on her face in the shape of a ninja star.

Lisa: The image is all better.

Me: Lets see.

We looked at the image and Lori gasped.

Lori: I know that girl! That's Belle Muldoon.

Fiona: No way!

Miguel: Evil Belle is behind all this!?

Nick: Who was she?

Lori: She used to be one of Leni's best friends before Jackie and Mandee here. But something happened to her that literally made her bore a terrible vengeance against her.

Me: What happened Lori?

Lori: She got jealous of Leni being much prettier than she was. They literally got into a nasty fight and it ended up with Leni slashing her face, leaving a scar in the shape of a ninja star. Ever since then, Belle has literally hated Leni's guts with a terrible vengeance.

Fiona: I know Belle. She never talked to me that much, but she has a really rotten temper. One time, I saw a bunch of pictures in her house plastered over her wall and had them all covered in red paint with the words "Kill Leni." She hates Leni with a terrible vengeance and she even had dolls that looked Leni with their heads cut off.

Me: Geez! That is not just a terrible vengeance, that's a merciless vendetta. When did this happen?

Lori: It was 1 year before you moved here J.D.

Me: Oh man. This girl has some serious problems.

Lori: She literally does. She was expelled from school and she swore to get revenge on Leni no matter what.

Me: That is awful. This girl needs to go to prison or a psychiatric hospital.

Varie: She should never be allowed to walk the streets of Gotham Royal York ever again.

Aylene C.: She's far too dangerous.

Lori: I literally agree with you Aylene. Not just to everyone around her but also to herself. When I get my hands on her I'm literally going to turn her into a human pretzel!

Me: Oh she will pay for this. She'll pay with interest in not just blood, but also money and jail time. Or Mental Hospital time, whichever sounds appropriate.

My eyes glowed red with righteous fury.

I pulled out my radio and called Nico. I told him to regroup at Reininger's.

When we regrouped we told him what we found out.

Lana: So Scarred Belle is behind this!

Luan: I thought we had seen the last of her for trying to attack Leni.

Me: Now she's back for revenge. She must've been planning this for weeks after Leni ruined her life.

Fiona: We know Belle and she has a lot of problems up here. (Taps her head)

Laney: She needs to be stopped.

Me: I agree.

I concentrated and found her.

Me: She's this way.

We went to an employees only room and opened the door. We saw Belle Muldoon with the scarves.

Me: Belle Muldoon.

Belle: That's right. J.D. Knudson. It's such a pleasure to meet you.

Me: Skip the pleasantries Belle. You got Leni fired for your crime. All because you wanted revenge for what Leni did to you.

Belle: That's right! Leni ruined my life! She gave me this ugly scar and got me expelled.

Me: That scar looks cute on you Belle. But you brought all that on yourself because of your own petty jealousy.

Nico: Belle Muldoon, you have failed this city!

Edzilla: ED SMASH PUNY GIRL!

Lori: No Ed. She's mine.

Lori walked up to Belle and grabbed her by the shirt. Lori had a massive fire in her eyes as a Satanic Cultist Choir sang in the background and real fire blazed in the background. Her teeth were now razors and her eyes were now demonic and slitted.

Lori: You got Leni fired you shameless little (Censored)! For that I am literally going to turn you into a Human Pretzel!

The vicious sounds of punching, kicking, biting and screaming was heard as Lori ferociously and mercilessly pulverized Belle practically to within an inch of her miserable life.

Fiona: Let me join in!

Mandee: Save seconds for me!

Jackie: Count me in!

Mandee, Jackie and Fiona joined in the fray and they mercilessly pulverized her into pulp!

POW! BIFF! CRACK! CHOMP! CRUNCH! BAM! BLANG! BLAM! QUACK! HONK! ZONK! KROW! KATOW! THWACK!

We winced and covered our eyes as Lori, Mandee, Jackie and Fiona viciously and mercilessly thrashed and pulverized Belle to an incredible level. When it was done Belle was rushed to the hospital handcuffed to her hospital bed and wrapped in a full body cast.

Ed growled at Belle as she was carted off.

Leni (pets Ed's head): Hey, big guy. Sun's going real low. I'm right here. No one's going to hurt you.

---

[And so, Leni is at her job and was happy to be back. She then sees a woman near the jackets looking at a black top.]

Leni: "Cute top! And did you know that you can also wear it as a pencil skirt?"

[Ms. Carmichael appears]

Ms. Carmichael: "Oh, Leni, I can't apologize enough for accusing you of stealing those scarves. Is there any way I can make it up to you?"

Leni: [thinking] "Hmm… Are there any sweaters I can fold?" [Ms. Carmichael smiles, just then, we all arrive.] "Hey you guys! Thank you so much for getting my job back. I've been telling everyone at the mall what totes amazing detectives you are."

Me: Ah you're welcome Leni.

Fiona: It's great to have you back Leni.

Miguel: Same here.

Varie: What Belle did to you was wrong on so many levels and we had to help out.

Aylene C.: Yeah. And now she's paying for it. After she gets out of the hospital she's going to spend 60 years in the Antarctica Prison with Lenny Baxter as her cellmate.

We laughed.

Lola: Not only that but she has to pay $230,000,000,000,000.00 in restitution to you.

Me: The lesson here is, never challenge the ferocity of Lori, Fiona, Jackie and Mandee's wrath.

Lori: (Laughs) You literally got that right J.D.

Bobby: That's my awesome babe.

We laughed some more.

Kraven: (To the Viewers) Never mess with my comrades or there will be debts to pay in blood.

Me: True to that Comrade Sergei.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Qin: I can't believe that Belle Muldoon would frame Leni like that!

Me: And all because of her unbridled jealousy!

Varie: No kidding!

Nico: Edzilla was set to destroy the mall when he found out.

Me: Yeah he was. But we had to use our heads on that one instead of using action first.

Qin: Wow.

Camie: Fiona I'm just really glad that Belle is gone forever. Her parents made a monster.

Himiko: No kidding there.

Fiona: I am glad too.

Rin Nohara: At least Mrs. Carmichael patched things up with Leni.

Nico: Thanks to awesome detective work and Lisa's technological enhancements of the footage.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. I'm glad I was able to be of assistance.

Tsuyu: That is really awesome.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah it sure is. Also we talked to Jazz Hooves, Posey and Dahlia and they are honored to be part of the M.O.E. Battle roster.

Nico: That's great Sunny.

Razorclaw: We're happy for them.

Lola: Yeah we sure are.

Nico: And now, we have another harem on the team.

Me: Yep. Tenchi Masaki and his awesome harem.

Eli: You got that right.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: I'm happy for Tenchi too.

Qin: We all are.

Xenia: Same here. And it'll be interesting to see the planet Jurai in the future.

Camie: It sure will be interesting.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Nico: I'm just glad to have everyone back together.

Me: We all are man.

Samus: Yeah me too. But I'm really excited to meet the next gene-slammer.

Me: Me too Samus. Even though she technically isn't a gene-slammer and is more of an artificial hybrid, Danica is going to be really awesome to meet.

Camie: You got that right. What was destroying her that they had to save her life with 6 of those species?

Nico: I can't remember actually. It's a very strange and very extremely rare disease that I never even heard about. It was called CJD?

Nicole: (GASP) Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease! That's a really rare and fatal brain disorder. I'm really amazed they were able to save her from that. That is incredible.

Lisa Loud: It sure is. I'm really impressed.

Nico: Yeah me too.

We got to work and cleaned up all the garbage in Maretime Bay and made it spotless.

Me: That's all the garbage.

Qin and Rarity were putting up the decorations.

Qin: There. Not a bad job.

Rarity: Oh it's beautiful darlings.

Razorclaw cut some old strings.

Razorclaw: There.

But then we saw a red earth pony causing trouble.

Sunny Starscout: Oh no not again.

Me: Who is that jerk?

Sunny Starscout: That's Sprout Cloverleaf and he is what we call the town nuisance.

She told us all about his history.

---

Sprout Cloverleaf is the main antagonist of the 2021 Netflix-exclusive animated movie My Little Pony: A New Generation and it's 2022 video game spinoff My Little Pony: A Maretime Bay Adventure.

He, alongside his close friend Hitch Trailblazer, served as the sheriff of Maretime Bay, serving and protecting the residents, but also keeping away both unicorns and pegasi from entering the city. He is also the son of Phyllis Cloverleaf, who is the founder of Canterlogic in Maretime Bay and the former childhood friend turned enemy of both Sunny Starscout and Hitch Trailblazer.

He was voiced by Ken Jeong, who also plays as Mr. Greene in Norm of the North, Leslie Chow in The Hangover, King Argotron in Role Models, Ben Chang in Community, and Neil Lyman in Furry Vengeance. His singing voice was provided by Alan Schmuckler. In A Maretime Bay Adventure, he was voiced by Josh Graham.

# My Little Pony: A New Generation

In his childhood, Sprout was first seen playing with carved figurines of the Mane Six with Sunny Starscout and Hitch Trailblazer. While he and Hitch were taught to fear and despise other pony races, Sunny believed in the possibility of friendship between the three pony races and dreamed of befriending a pegasus and a unicorn one day. He and Hitch later left Sunny's home.

As he grows up, Sprout becomes a deputy sheriff of Maretime Bay. One day, he was seen spying on Sunny to prevent her from reaching the Canterlogic Building. After her attempt was foiled thanks to Hitch and Sprout's interventions, Sunny eventually sneaks past them into the building. During the presentation, he and Hitch witness Sunny's attempt to convince other ponies that pegasi and unicorns can be friends.

Suddenly, when an unicorn named Izzy Moonbow comes to Maretime Bay, Sprout is seen being afraid of her along with the other earth ponies. After Sunny releases Izzy from a unicorn strapping device, Sprout cowardly gets himself trapped inside the device so he wouldn't come to the lighthouse with Hitch. When he and Hitch arrived to arrest Sunny, Sprout cowardly runs away when Izzy makes a distraction that allows her and Sunny to easily sneak away from them.

Later at the Maretime Bay police station, Hitch leaves Sprout in charge to keep the citizens safe while he goes after Sunny and Izzy. When a jealous Sprout complains about how Hitch became a loved and respected figure, his mother Phyllis embraces his new position as the temporary sheriff. Enjoying his position, Sprout convinces the earth ponies to use fear and paranoia for his self-purposes, with singing the song "Danger, Danger".

At the Canterlogic factory, Sprout, now called himself an "emperor", oversees the workers building a large machine so he could use it to carry out an ethnic cleansing against the pegasi and the unicorns. He also ordered them to continued with the project instead of letting them taking a break. Despite his mother's effort of having him take it easy, he is still determined to continue with the project.

In the afternoon, Sunny and Hitch returned but discover that Sprout taken over Maretime Bay and has prepared to wage a war on the other pony races. Sunny and Hitch try to reason with the earth ponies, as even Hitch now knows that he was wrong about unicorns and pegasi and tells them they can really be friends and says they're just as harmless as they are because they have no magic, much to Phyllis's surprise. But Sprout still didn't care that they're defenseless and still wants to attack them. He then uses his massive tank that can be used against the pegasi and unicorns called "Sprouticus Maximus" and chases Sunny and Hitch. Before the duo could warn everypony else, Sprouticus Maximus appears to endanger everypony present.

When Sunny and her friends try to unite the three crystals, Sprout tries to prevent them from succeeding at it by ramming his tank to the side of the lighthouse. When Phyllis tries to stop her son from descending into madness, but Sprout ambitiously and determinedly refused to until she jumps off in front of the machine, leading to him accidentally destroying the lighthouse in the process. However, Sprout is then seen listening to Sunny saying that the three pony races themselves can bring everything back by reuniting. He later witnesses Sunny turn into an Alicorn and the magic being brought back in Equestria.

At the end of the movie, Sprout asks his mother if he was a good sheriff, only for him to be tricked into seeing a flying dog. After she walks away as to avoid answering his question, he was last seen sulking in dismay.

## My Little Pony: Tell Your Tale

So far, Sprout has not appeared in the series. However, his crimes and actions would be remembered as a criminal and a tyrant after his true colors and intentions were revealed throughout the Maretime Bay, making him infamous and living in shame and disgrace as result of this. He also received a wanted poster in front of the Maretime Bay police station noticeboard.

## My Little Pony: A Maretime Bay Adventure

Sprout returns in the game. He gives Sunny the task of talking to witnesses to determine who vandalized the billboards in Maretime Bay. After talking to witnesses and getting descriptions that implicate Izzy and Zipp, Sunny finds three witnesses who give a description that matches Pipp, though it's revealed the pony was wearing fake wings and trying to frame her. It is discovered that Sprout was vandalizing the billboards and framing Sunny's friends because he's still uncomfortable with Pegasi and Unicorns living in Maretime Bay. In the end, Sprout is forgiven.

It should be noted that the events of this game do not appear to be canon, as Sprout is once again the deputy of Maretime Bay, despite Make Your Mark and Tell Your Tale showing that he was fired after the events of the movie.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Why that 2-faced egotistical son of a bitch!

Sunny Starscout: He's more like a nuisance than a bad guy. He just likes to be an idiot.

Nico: Oh. But he will be a good member of the M.O.E.

Me: And I got just the archenemy for him. But I'm going to give that radish-headed pony a piece of my mind.

I went over to him.

I went up to him.

Me: Are you Sprout Cloverfield?

Sprout: Who wants to know?

Me: J.D. Knudson, 2nd In Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm that's who.

Sprout: So you have come up to me for?

Me: To teach you a lesson about messing with the friendships of Earth Ponies, Pegasi and Unicorns.

Sprout Cloverfield: (SCREAMS) Don't hurt me!

He ran away like a coward!

Me: GET BACK HERE MEAT!

Nico: AFTER HIM!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Albedo turned into Negative Fastttack.

Negative Fassttack: This should be useful for this chase.

Me: Yeah!

We flew after him!

Nico: Come back here you coward!

Sprout Cloverfield: You'll never take me alive!

Me: You aren't the only one that likes to run.

And then I ran fast and so did Rainbow Dash and then…

ZOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We did a wolf fire Sonic Rainbow and a Rainbow Sonic Rainboom and we caught up to him and dogpiled on him.

We got him.

Me: Take that!

He then faced us.

Razorclaw: Oh it's a fight you want. Well we will give you one. Razorclaw, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: I bet you can't even fight.

Sprout: Oh no!?

He went at us like a rampaging bull as I pulled out a red cape and he charged and then…

KRABLANG!

He hit an anvil that I revealed from behind the cape.

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Me: Now watch this.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "And the brave heroes fought the foe diligently as he was hit with numerous records that popped out of nowhere."

ZOOM! BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Numerous records appeared and hit him out of nowhere and it hurt!

Nico: Nice one!

Nico pulled out his Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: (Reads Verse) "And then a lamp post hit him on his head.

KRABLANG!

It really hurt!

Sprout: Ow.

Eli pulled out his Wonder Ride Book.

Eli: (Reads Verse) "And then lightning struck the foe with intense electricity."

THUNDERCLAP!
ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPP!

He was burned to a crisp. Ouch.

Fiona: My turn!

Fiona pulled out her Wonder Ride Book.

Fiona: (Reads Verse) "And then he was trampled by a stampede of wild moose.

A herd of moose appeared out of nowhere and Sprout got trampled by them!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I was expecting Hippos but moose are just as good.

Varie pulled out her Ride Book.

Varie: Watch this one. (Reads Verse) "And then everyone donned awesome egg bazookas and blasted him with Eggs all over."

Me: We'll show you who's chicken! Watch this!

We had them ready.

SPLAT! SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT! SPLAT!

We clucked like chickens as Sprout was getting pelted and splattered with eggs!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Camie pulled out her Wonder Ride Book.

Camie: (Reads Verse) "And then everyone donned marble blasters and fired marbles which caused the foe to slip and fall."

We fired marbles and then…

SLIP! CRASH!

Sprout fell to the ground with a big thud!

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Let's get this party started!

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Here's our invitation!

Kaito got a Denziman Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever Sword!

Chloe Bourgeois got out her Wonder Ride Book.

Chloe Bourgeois: Watch this one. It's a gas! (Reads Verse) "And then the foe got a really nasty case of gas and farted uncontrollably as numerous whoopee cushions appeared on the ground and he stepped on them and they farted and exploded with ketchup and drenched him in sauce and farted too."

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART! KRAFART SPLAT KRAFART SPLAT!

Sprout was farting uncontrollably and getting drenched in ketchup and stepping on whoopee cushions and getting splattered in ketchup!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Sprout Cloverfield: Okay that one was funny!

Sougo: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Sougo got LupinRedArmor.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Qin: YEAH! Oh here's a good one for Nico.

She pulled out her Wonder Ride Book.

Qin: (Reads Verse) "And then the foe got buried in a massive avalanche of cheddar cheese wheels and slices and wedges and they were not only tasty but a certain hero loved eating them."

Then just like that numerous cheese wheels, wedges and slices fell onto Sprout and he was covered in them.

Nico: (Eating cheese) MMM! That was a great one.

Sprout: That one was a cheesy one.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo threw a Phantom Thief Calling Card at Sprout.

Sprout: Huh? What's this?

Sougo: A little calling card for you.

Me: Shows that you got your ass kicked by us. With crazy silly shenanigans.

Then…

CLICK!

Vypra appeared and slapped the cuffs on him.

Vypra: And you are going to be under the servitude of the Masters of Evil. Those pranks were really funny guys.

Me: (LAUGHS) They sure were.

Fiona: But we're not done yet.

Sprout: I need a better life instead of trying to be a tyrant.

Me: Good.

Vypra teleported back to M.O.E. HQ.

Me: First lets get all of this cleaned up. That was a goofy battle.

Nico: It sure was.

We cleaned up everything and then a black figure zoomed passed us with incredible speed!

Me: WHOA! Did you see that!?

Nico: It's really fast!

Then it was revealed to be a black version of Fasttrack!

Me: Whoa! Another Fasttrack!

Nico: A fast one!

Me: Yep.

Another Fasttrack: (In a girls voice) That was so radical doing all that to Sprout.

Me: Stacey Vickingston!? Wow!

Nico: Wait THE Stacey Vickingston!? The famous X-Games Champion?

Another Fasttrack: Yep the very same.

Me: And she is a great skateboarder too.

Another Fasttrack: Yeah and I'm also a tomboy too.

Me: That's all right.

Lana: Welcome to my world.

Me: You're also the second fastest out of the Another Omnitrix Aliens we've encountered.

Another Fasttrack: Yeah I sure am.

Negative Fasttrack: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Fasttrack: Just to be the greatest Skateboarder ever.

Me: You already are the greatest in our books and Stacy Bolton and many of us can help you become the greatest.

Another Fasttrack: I can't argue with that. And I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Well also Swartz is dead and Nico here killed him by making him eat his own heart.

Nico: Yep.

Another Fasttrack: Awesome!

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight.

Another Fasttrack: I know. But I saw your fight earlier and that was one of the goofiest and funniest ever.

Me: That was the goofiest battle we've ever done and it was cool.

Another Fasttrack: It sure was.

Me: Yep. Lets get it on! Lets start out with someone fast. (ACTIVATES REVERSE FLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS I RAN FAST AND RAINBOWS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight

She got you jumpin' off the deck

Shovin' into overdrive

Highway to the Danger Zone

I'll take you right into the Danger Zone

You'll never say hello to you

Until you get it on the red line overload

You'll never know what you can do

Until you get it up as high as you can go

Out along the edges

Always where I burn to be

The further on the edge

The hotter the intensity

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into, the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take

I ran fast and swirled in rainbows and smashed Another Fasttrack down.

Me: YEAH!

Another Fasttrack: You have a great voice J.D.

Me: Lots of Karaoke Sessions and practice.

Nico: (takes out LaGrange's Ridewatch) Let's burn rubber!

He activated it.

(BORN TO BE WILD BY STEPPENWOLF PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS NICO GOT HIS CAR AND REVVED UP)

Get your motor runnin'

Head out on the highway

Looking for adventure

In whatever comes our way

Yeah, darlin' gonna make it happen

Take the world in a love embrace

Fire all of your guns at once

And explode into space

I like smoke and lightnin'
Heavy metal thunder
Racing with the wind
And the feeling that I'm under
Yeah, darlin' gonna make it happen
Take the world in a love embrace
Fire all of your guns at once
And explode into space
Like a true nature's child
We were born
Born to be wild
We can climb so high
I never wanna die
Born to be wild
Born to be wild
Get your motor runnin'
Head out on the highway
Looking for adventure
In whatever comes our way
Yeah, darlin' gonna make it happen
Take the world in a love embrace
Fire all of your guns at once

And explode into space

Like a true nature's child

We were born

Born to be wild

We can climb so high

I never wanna die

Born to be wild

Born to be wild

Nico drove and smashed down Another Fasttrack!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Love that song!

Me: Great choice Nico! YEAH!

Qin: Time to bring the cold!

She fired waves of ice and made it slick as a skating rink.

Qin: (ACTIVATE'S GOLDEN GLIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

(FIREWORKS FACTORY FOR PUTT PUTT AND PEP'S BALLOON O RAMA PLAYS)

Qin danced as fireworks swirled around her and she skated and bashed Another Fasttrack numerous times and smashed her down and then when she was done the ice melted.

Qin: That was awesome!

Me: Really graceful Qin!

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch):Time to take you down by force!

Geiz: (gets out Wing Knight Ridewatch) You read my mind!

Armor Time! (Darkwing screeching followed by keyboard music) Advent! Knight!

Sougo got Patren 1gou Armor while Geiz got Wing Knight Armor.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Time to kick some butt! (ACTIVATES EVIL FIRE MINIONS RIDEWATCH)

(MOON LEVEL THEME FOR PUTT PUTT AND PEP'S BALLOON O RAMA PLAYS)

I danced as stars and fire swirled around me I fired waves of fire and it formed into planets, UFO's and stars and they smashed down Another Fasttrack.

Nico: OH YEAH! Love the stars.

Qin: Yeah!

Fiona: Don't forget about me!

Me: Never in a million years Fiona.

Fiona: (ACTIVATES SNAKE'S RIDEWATCH)

(PROMISES PROMISES BY NAKED EYES PLAYS)

Fiona: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Never had a doubt in the beginning

Never a doubt

Trusted you true in the beginning

I loved you right through

Arm in arm we laughed like kids

At all the silly things we did

You made me promises, promises

Knowing I'd believe

Promises, promises

You knew you'd never keep

Second time around, I'm still believing

The words that you said

You said you'd always be here

"In love forever" still repeats in my head

You can't finish what you start

If this is love it breaks my heart

You made me promises, promises

You knew you'd never keep

Promises, promises

Why do I believe?

Arm in arm we laughed like kids

At all the silly things we did

But you can't finish what you start

If this is love it breaks my heart

You made me promises, promises

You knew you'd never keep

Promises, promises

Why do I believe

All of your promises

You knew you'd never keep

Promises, promises

Why do I believe?

Promises

Promises

Promises

Promises

Promises

She danced and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh yeah! Time to burn! (ACTIVATES CAROLINA REAPERS RIDEWATCH)

(MY SONGS KNOW WHAT YOU DID IN THE DARK (LIGHT EM UP) BY FALL OUT BOY PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (Singing Divinely as fire swirls around her.

Ooh oh oh oh, ooh oh oh oh

Be careful making wishes in the dark

Can't be sure when they've hit their mark

And besides in the meantime I'm just dreaming of tearing you apart

I'm in the details with the devil

So now the world can never get me on my level

I just got to get you out of the cage

I'm a young lovers rage

Gonna need a spark to ignite

My songs know what you did in the dark

So light em up up up, light em up up up,

light em up up up, I'm on fire

So light em up up up, light em up up up,

light em up up up, I'm on fire

Ooh oh oh oh (In the dark, in the dark)

Ooh oh oh oh (In the dark, in the dark)

All the writers keep writing what they write

Somewhere another pretty vein just dies

I've got the scars from tomorrow and I wish you could see

That you're the antidote to everything except for me

A constellation of tears on your lashes

Burn everything you love

Then burn the ashes

In the end everything collides

My childhood spat back the monster that you see

My songs know what you did in the dark

So light em up up up, light em up up up, light em up up up, I'm on fire

So light em up up up, light em up up up,

light em up up up, I'm on fire

Ooh oh oh oh (In the dark, in the dark)

Ooh oh oh oh (In the dark, in the dark)

My songs know what you did in the dark

My songs know what you did in the dark

So light em up up up, light em up up up,

light em up up up, I'm on fire

So light em up up up, light em up up up,

light em up up up, I'm on fire

Ooh oh oh oh (In the dark, in the dark)

Ooh oh oh oh (In the dark, in the dark)

---

She danced and fired massively powerful blasts of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Another Fasttrack zoomed out of view.

Nico: Huh? Where'd she go?

Another Fasttrack then zoomed next to Nico and gave him a wet willy.

Nico: EW!

Me: Stacey has been known for being a great prankster too. But two can play that!

?: You're darn right!

Then a black wing angel flew out of nowhere and it was Danica Metrois!

Qin: Danica Metrois!

Samus: Wow!

Rundas: That is amazing!

Danica Metrois: Looks like the fun has just begun.

She landed.

Nico: Danica it's awesome to see you again.

Danica Metrois: You too Nico. Now let me work my magic. WAVEBUSTER!

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit Another Fasttrack and electrocuted her all over with intense lightning.

Gandrayda: Wow! That wass awesome!

Danica then turned into Another Nico and Another Fasttrack went at her and she jumped and fired Ice Beam Blasts and froze half of her to the street and then she fired plasma blasts and burned her all over.

Danica Metrois: That was awesome. Now for this one.

She fired a blue Phazon Beam and smashed down Another Fasttrack.

Me: WHOA!

Janeen: Wow that is so awesome!

Sunny Starscout: Wow! Her power is amazing!

Danica Metrois: And now for the finisher.

She put her fingers on her temples and then a third eye appeared in the middle of her forehead and she charged up rainbow energy and then fired a powerful hyper laser blast from her third eye and it hit Another Fasttrack and smashed her into a building and she was knocked down and back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Stacey was a girl that had blue hair and blue skater clothes and had roller skates on.

Nico: WHOA!

Samus: Holy mackerel! That was amazing!

Janeen: She really does have all the powers of enemies that you know over the course of 35+ Years!

Nico: Yeah!

I went over to Stacey and picked her up and healed her.

Stacey Vickingston: (GROANS) What a headache. I feel like I was run over by a bullet train.

Me: You got hit hard by Danica and she saved you.

She hugged me.

Danica Metrois: But that was cool though.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Fiona: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Danica Metrois: I have a lot of them. But my favorite would have to be where me and Nico were in Astronomy Class and we found lots of stars and planets and showed them to NASA and we became famous for that.

Me: That is cool. And Danica you are one of the luckiest people ever to survive from CJD.

Nicole: Yeah no kidding there.

Danica Metrois: I know and I missed my brother Nico.

Nico: I missed you too sis. Take care of her J.D.

Me: I will.

Maria: Yeah. But this was awesome. And it's amazing you have all those powers.

Samus: I faced all of the enemies you are engrafted with for a long time. It's amazing you know all those powers.

Danica Metrois: I get that all the time. Thanks Samus.

Juran: Normally, the girls you rescue get added to your harem.

Nico: I know. But there are some histories with me that are different.

Qin: Yeah. But I think it's cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Danica Metrois: But it's an honor to be part of the team.

Sunny Starscout: We're honored to have you with us Danica.

Nico: Yep. I think our work here is done.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby

Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., and Fiona are heading to Fairy World, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to acquire a treasure for Timmy Turner called The Fairy World Compendium.

But, we also got word that Imaginary Gary has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him long ago.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Fairy World, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to acquire a treasure for Timmy called The Fairy World Compendium. But, we also got word that Imaginary Gary has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him long ago.

Nico: I never thought we'd ever have to deal with him ever again, but we'll make sure that monster stays dead and gone.

Timmy Turner: And this time, for good.

Me: You said it.

Nicole: Yeah. Plus, I've heard about The Fairy World Compendium, it's an ancient spellbook that was said to have been made by the First Fairy King and inside of its pages is a massive compendium of powerful spells and this book also holds detailed accounts of the beginning of Fairy World's history.

Wanda: And it's been closely guarded ever since. Gary's trying to find it so he can get revenge, but only The Chosen One can use this ancient spellbook.

Lincoln: And that means only Timmy is the one to be entrusted with this ancient spellbook. Let's get The Fairy World Compendium, then we'll worry about Gary, and thanks for joining us, Fiona.

Fiona: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we haven't been to Fairy World in a long time.

Timmy: Now that Crocker and most of The Anti-Fairies are gone forever, and The Head Pixie are now in The Masters of Evil, things are now very peaceful.

We arrived at a cave entrance, and it's where the book was held, and on the wall, there's a tale that's been carved on the wall.

Wanda: And look, there's a story carved into this wall, and it details exactly why The Fairy World Compendium was hidden long ago: Having completed The Fairy World Compendium, The First Fairy King, knew of the risk that the villains would try to get their hands on this book to use it for evil and destroy Fairy World, so he'd hidden it in this location, and put up a powerful spell to protect it, and it can only be used by The Chosen One, the warrior who'd redeemed The Darkness and stopped many of Fairy World's many enemies.

Nicole: Which matches Timmy completely.

We then arrive at the podium and there in the shield of magic is a large purple spellbook with a gold crown and a wand: THE FAIRY WORLD COMPENDIUM, the ancient spellbook written by The First Fairy King eons ago.

Timmy Turner: Whoa, so that's The Fairy World Compendium.

Just then, the shield came down, and Timmy acquired the spellbook. Suddenly, Timmy Turner's sapphire blue eyes turned neon sapphire blue and he was surrounded by a pink energy aura with fairies, angels, magic, wolves, and elemental forces and he unholstered his massive Angel Mage's Staff of The Holy Trinity from his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Timmy Turner was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's a fairy, angel, and wolf flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Timmy Turner emerged, but he was changed forever.

Timmy Turner grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and he now has eight large colored orbs orbiting around his legs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his long chocolate brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck and a blue tip on one strand of his hair, he has neon sapphire blue eyes and a white energy aura with fairies, magic, angels, wolves, and elemental forces surrounding him, he has an angel and wolf holding the Element Kanji and was accompanied by two fairies emblazoned on his forehead, he has on wolf earrings with pink crystal gems for the eyes and with the Elemental, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, he has on his large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold sparkle links and pink and green crystals for the links and a blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a wolf head with pink gems for eyes and the Elemental, Magic, and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant. Timmy Turner has on a long long-sleeved white coat with gold embroideries on the long sleeves, white shirt with blue jewel, long white long-sleeved jacket with gold embroideries and blue buttons, white gloves with silver claw rings, purple pants with blue flames, black boots, and on the back is a fairy crown with a fairy, angel, and wolf, and on the back of his neck is the constellation of Lupus the Wolf. Suddenly, Timmy felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with yellow tips on the large white feathers, grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Timmy Turner's Angel Mage's Staff of The Holy Trinity and the other swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, fairies, magic, angels, wolves, and elemental forces, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice, it's a brand-new large Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive pink orb perched on top of four large gold raven heads with blue gems for eyes below a large blue gem surrounded by a gold ring and a gold dragon coiled around one end of the long brown staff and and on the other end of the brown staff are four smaller purple raven heads below a blue gem and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large gold crescent moon weight with a pink gem on it, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on his wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold wolf head with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Fairy World Compendium, Talisman Cards of The Universe, Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the fairy crown that said, "Timmy Turner, Chosen One and Defender of Dimmsdale and Fairy World, Loving Fairy God Child of Cosmo and Wanda, Loving Fairy Godbrother of Poof, Loving Son of Mr. and Mrs. Turner, Destroyer of Denzel Crocker and Many of Fairy World's Dangerous Villains, Redeemer of The Darkness, Owner of The Fairy World Compendium, Loving Boyfriend of Trixie Tang, Loyal Friend to Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Angels, Fairies, Wolves, and Elemental Forces"

ティミー・ターナー、選ばれし者であり、ディムズデールと妖精の世界の守護者、コスモとワンダの愛する妖精の神の子、プーフの愛する妖精のゴッドブラザー、ターナー夫妻の愛する息子、デンゼル・クロッカーの破壊者、妖精の世界の危険な悪党の多く、闇の救済者、妖精の世界大要の所有者、トリクシー・タンの愛情深いボーイフレンド、多くの人の忠実な友人、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびマスター魔法、天使、妖精、狼、エレメンタルフォース

Timmy Turner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL MAGICAL ELEMENTAL FAIRY WOLF MOON ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL MAGICAL FAIRY WOLF JUSTICE AND CELESTIAL FAIRY MAGIC HOPE!

We were amazed by Timmy Turner's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Trixie Tang saw what what happened to him, she had an atomic red blush on her face and hearts in her eyes.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental

Magic Fairy Wolf Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Whoa, this is awesome!

Lincoln: And in the process, you've also transformed into your new Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, and you also got a new upgrade to your body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings, Timmy.

Nico: So awesome, and you also have the constellation of Lupus the Wolf on your neck, so cool.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Yeah, I was born under Lupus the Wolf. Alright, now that I have The Fairy World Compendium, let's go put an end to Gary for good.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Imaginary Gary, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Gary, and that maniacal imaginary friend is going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That uncool, good-for-nothing jerk, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long flowing brown hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, red skirt, yellow shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with a Hidden Mickey on the back, and in her right hand is a large greatsword with a Hidden Mickey etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large gold curved upward horns for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four gold

Hidden Mickey icons and a large red gem for the pommel.

Nico: Ooh, another non-Gene-Slammer, but with some Disney-themed clothing.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Emily Monroe, but we'll talk later, we've got a maniacal jerk of an imaginary friend to take care of.

We rushed over, and right before Gary could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Gary, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Gary. When Gary saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw Timmy and his friends here as well, and when he saw Timmy now has The Fairy World Compendium, he was now even more enraged.

Gary: You! Give me that book right now, Timmy!

Timmy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) **No, Gary, this book was meant for me, because only someone with a pure heart, and who's defended the world and Fairy World from its many threats can be entrusted with The Fairy World Compendium, and you're nothing but a greedy jerk who doesn't care about anyone except for yourself.**

Lincoln: You shouldn't have returned, Imaginary Gary, but now, we're going to make sure you never rise from the dead again, you uncool jerk!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Dark Compassion and Demonic Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demon Fang of The Demon Hound sword from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Fiona (Loud House), Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Imaginary Gary, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Timmy fired powerful blasts of pink energy, elemental forces, magic, wolves, fairies, and angels at Imaginary Gary, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacks him with his brand-new Mage's Staff, and a new levitating large orb appeared at his left side: The Eye of Lupus, a levitating large pink-colored steel orb, and it fired pink energy beams at that monster, and Timmy also summoned many more Eye of Lupus steel orbs, and he sent them flying at Gary with his brand-new Mage's Staff, and they ricocheted and hit Gary all over the place. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and he decapitated Gary, and he exploded with incredible power into rainbow flames, and when his spirit appeared, Timmy drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and Imaginary Gary was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Timmy Turner's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, angel wings, and eight large colored orbs orbiting around his legs are permanent.

Then, Trixie Tang went up to Timmy Turner, and they shared a romantic and passionate kiss, and we saw the display of the elemental forces, along with seeing fairies and angels flying in the skies. We all cheered for them, and we also went up to him and hugged him.

Nico: Awesome job, Timmy. You not only got The Fairy World Compendium, but we finally got rid of Imaginary Gary for good, and now, we'll never have to deal with him ever again.

Timmy Turner: Thanks, Nico. That jerk's caused us nothing but trouble for the last time.

Lincoln: You got that right, Timmy, and we'll never have to deal with him again. (To Emily Monroe) And it's so good to see you again, Emily Monroe.

Emily Monroe: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Max Goof, Goofy, P.J., Bobby, Tank, Roxanne, and Baloo.

Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily: You too, Emily.

Max Goof: It's really been a long time since we last saw her.

Goofy: You're right, Maxie.

P.J.: She really grew from the eight-year-old girl who came here long ago.

Lincoln went up to Emily Monroe and they hugged, and Emily Monroe is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and so has Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily.

Emily Monroe: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily grew into beautiful young women.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Max Goof, Goofy, P.J., Bobby, Tank, Roxanne, and Baloo know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Emily Monroe, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate in Science, but you're also going to like this: she also has a powerful reputation in the world of Disney: she's known as The Defender of The Disney Kingdom, and she knew the legendary Disney Heroes and characters when she travelled to the world of Disney when she was eight, and she also fought against the Disney Villains.

Me: Wait, what?!

Nico: Whoa, now that's so awesome!

Lincoln: It also gets even more awesome: Emily was the one who got me into watching the Disney cartoons of every animation era when we were eight, and this one time, she took me, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lucy, and Lily to the world of Disney, and it's also where we met the Legendary Disney Heroes and characters.

Goofy: Gawrsh, I remembered that long ago. Take a look, I saved a picture.

Goofy took out the picture, and we saw Emily Monroe, along with Lincoln, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lucy, and Lily, and Mickey, Donald, Goofy, Minnie, Pluto, Daisy, Max Goof, and P.J.

Luna: I remembered that long ago, it was so awesome!

Nico: Wow, that's so awesome, so you guys met with the legendary Disney heroes long ago?

Lincoln: That's right, and that was really long ago, and it was awesome.

Max Goof: Yeah, and Emily also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, and it stemmed from a little incident from long ago.

Nico, Eli, and I gasped.

Eli: What did those five do?!

Goofy: I don't think you're going to like hearing it, Eli.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Emily Monroe's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Emily Monroe: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Emily.

Emily Monroe had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Emily Monroe's waist and Emily Monroe wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Rachel Gardner from Angels of Death, Rongo from JUNGLE DE IKOU!, Aiura Mikoto from The Disastrous Life of Saiki K., Moka Aoshima, Yui Hanasaka, and Natsuki Momohara from One Room.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rachel Gardner from Angels of Death, Rongo from JUNGLE DE IKOU!, Aiura Mikoto from The Disastrous Life of Saiki K., Moka Aoshima, Yui Hanasaka, and Natsuki Momohara from One Room.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Rachel Gardner: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rachel Gardner and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Gary, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac

sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Rachel Gardner: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rachel Gardner: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rachel Gardner, Rongo, Aiura Mikoto, Moka Aoshima, Yui Hanasaka, and Natsuki Momohara with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were also glad to know that Timmy had gotten The Fairy World Compendium and he also transformed, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Imaginary Gary, who's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to Gary, and sent him straight to The Black Gates, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Emily Monroe have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, not only did Timmy get the legendary Fairy World Compendium and he transformed, but we also got rid of Gary and this time for good. Plus, I didn't know you, Luna, Laney, Leni, Lucy, Lana, and Lily travelled to the world of Disney.

Lincoln: We sure did, and Goofy kept the photo from that day long ago.

Mickey Mouse: That's amazing, and we also kept those memories from long ago.

Minnie Mouse: That's right, Mickey, and they were really cute when we first met them long ago, especially Lincoln when he was eight.

Daisy Duck: And I still remembered the hug we gave him, and it was really cute.

Daisy took out the picture of when she and Minnie hugged eight-year-old Lincoln, and it was so cute.

Eli: Now, that's really cool.

Daisy Duck: And I also got the photo from when Minnie kissed Lincoln on the cheek.

Daisy took out the photo of when Minnie kissed eight-year-old Lincoln on the cheek, and he had a red blush of shyness on his face.

Eli: Aw.

Me: Now, that's really sweet.

Mickey Mouse: I still remembered that day long ago as well, and Luna took a photo of it.

Luna: And I also kept it framed of that day, and it was still so cute.

Donald Duck: That's really sweet, and we also kept photos from that day long ago.

Goofy: Yep.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Imaginary Gary and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Emily Monroe saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Emily Monroe: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Monroe: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, and Max said that it stemmed from an incident from long ago?

Emily Monroe: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, I took Lincoln, Luna, Laney, Leni, Lucy, Lana, and Lily to the world of Disney for some fun with Mickey, Minnie, Donald, Daisy, Goofy, Pluto, and our friends. While we were in Mickey's home having a good time, we suddenly heard the sound of enraged screaming in the air along with explosions. We went outside, and we saw who it was that was causing this kind of chaos: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were really causing chaos here. As The Defender of The Disney Kingdom and Lincoln's Guardian Angel, I refused to let Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan cause havoc here, so we went after them, and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily attacked them, and Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and hands and he imprisoned them in rose red orbs. After we were done having fun, we went back home to The Loud House, and we then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for five weeks, and were put in cages in their rooms.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, Emily, you sure are known as The Defender of The

Disney Kingdom.

Lincoln: She sure is, and she's defended the world of Disney from the Disney villains, and from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Mickey Mouse: And because of what you all did, we gave you guys medals in honor and recognition for what you all did to defend our world.

Mickey showed the picture of Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Emily Monroe getting medals for what they did in stopping Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's rampage, and we cheered.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: So awesome. And did those five have to clean up the mess they made?

Lincoln: They sure did, and we told them that if they want to earn our forgiveness, they were going to clean up the entire place.

Me: That'll serve them right for their little rampage.

We then got a shower afterwards, and then, we were off to meet Giorno Giovanna and his friends.

Nico: This is going to be awesome meeting Giorno Giovanna and his friends.

Lincoln: It sure is, Jolyne and the others told me that Giorno isn't like his twisted vampiric father, Dio Brando, and he hated him.

Jolyne Kujo: He sure did, Dio was a monster who wanted to cause death and destruction and rule the world. And when he and the others heard of what you did to the Passione criminal organization, after we got rid of Trish's murderous father, they sent me a message that they wanted to meet you in the future.

Lincoln: Namely after we got rid of The Doomsday 23 and The Church of Necrom's evil.

We arrived at the home of Giorno Giovanna, Bruno Bucciarati, Pannacotta Fugo, Leone Abbacchio, Narancia Ghirga, and Guido Mista, and when they saw us, they were honored to meet us.

Giorno Giovanna: It's an honor to meet you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Lincoln, Colleen, thank you for getting rid of Dio Brando. I really hate the monster that I called my father, but I'm glad that I'm nothing like him.

Lincoln: You certainly are not, Giorno.

Me: Yeah, you were different from your father in every way.

Nico: And your monster father and his minions have gotten what they deserved: Lincoln attacked them and he drank their blood and absorbed them into his body, and he sent them to The Black Gates.

Bruno Bucciarati: They were nothing but scum and pure evil.

Me: To the core, but now, they're gone for good.

Giorno Giovanna: And there's also another reason why we've called you all here: we also want to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: Of course you guys can join. After everything we've heard about you all, you're more than good candidates of the team.

Nico: He's right, and you guys heard of what Lincoln did to The Passione criminal organization after we got rid of Trish Una's evil father.

Giorno Giovanna: We sure did, and we hated them with all our hearts, they were criminals.

Qin: They were evil criminals and they needed to be stopped for good.

We then recruited Giorno Giovanna and his friends into the team, and we moved them to Gotham Royal York.

Later the Mascots wanted to try their shot at busting big time criminal dirtbags.

Poromon: This is gonna be so awesome!

Tom Lair: It sure will be awesome.

Flannery: Look on the bright side, Mr. Lair. At least there's only 1 Poromon in your police car right now.

Tom Lair: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Sheila Loud: And it's gonna be so awesome having the Mascots help.

Me: Hope you don't mind me and Himiko tagging along.

Tom Lair: Not at all. We got big reports of criminals that are causing problems.

Me: Lets go get them.

Himiko: Yeah!

Nico: Happy hunting guys.

We were off.

Poromon: Which button makes this car go WHOOOO?!

Erika: Poromon, don't touch those buttons!

But it was too late. Seconds later, the police radio was blaring, reporting various crimes in progress. The windshield wipers started simultaneously with the car alarm and the trunk popped open.

Poromon: Yay! We made this car go WHOOOO!

Me: WHOA!

I put everything back.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But we got lots of crimes going on in the projects

Tom Lair: Lets go.

We responded and we arrived and then we saw a bunch of serial killers going after girls and then a bunch of rapists!

Me: Uh oh! Lets get these douchebags!

Nico: Yeah!

We got out and jumped the murderers and rapists and tied them up and cuffed them.

Qin: YEAH!

Scrapper: Okay. We should keep it up. As long as you guys don't mess around with anymore buttons!

Poromon: Sorry.

Me: But you guys did a great catch. You won't believe who you guys caught.

Himiko: Yeah.

We showed pictures of 3 men and a woman. The 3 men were

Gabriel Lousteau - Serial Killer wanted for the murders of 17 people in 3 states

Nathan Daniels - Violent Sex Offender and Murderer wanted for 20 murders in 4 states

Lance Ferrinata - Drug Dealer and human trafficker responsible for the trafficking of 500 children.

And the woman was Vicky Buevendina - Wanted for the murders and rapes of 30 people and the rapes of 65 men!

Nico: Whoa! We've been after these guys for years.

Tom Lair: Wow! You guys did great for your first catch.

Poromon: Thanks.

We tied them up and cuffed them.

Me: These guys are getting the Black Gates after their trials.

We got back in the car and caught bank robbers, terrorists, thugs and drug lords and more. We caught 2,232 criminals in one day and more.

We later came back.

G1 Firestar: Did you guys enjoy the police car ride?

Poromon: Yeah we did!

Nico: They did really good on their first police excursion.

Qin: They sure did.

Nico: Yep. 3,000 criminals.

Varie: They are going to the slammer forever.

Nico: That was really fun.

Danica Metrois: They sure had fun on that one.

Camie: Boy did they ever.

Himiko: Yep.

Nico: Now it's time to get ready for our next mission. You guys are going to like this one. We're going to meet Fred Randall and Julie Ford and Overbeck and we're going to the planet Mars.

Qin: Wow! From RocketMan! I love that movie!

Me: Me too Qin! That movie made me laugh so hard it was awesome.

Eli: Me too! I love that movie!

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie and then we'll head out to Mars and rendezvous with their shuttle.

Eli: Awesome!

Then Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, BlackWarGreymon, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Myotismon, Piedmon, SkullMeramon, The Mamemon Brothers, Drimogemon, Harpymon, Sagittarimon, Snimon, Gazimon, Seadramon, Scorpiomon, Etemon, Baromon, Airdramon, Ookuwamon, Cerberusmon, Flymon, LadyDevimon, MegaSeadramon, Evil Shade Man, Kung Food, Evil Solar Man, Fracture, Frankenstein (Scooby Doo), Morrigan, Pisces Zodiarts, Cyborg Cat, Quillfire, and Lanhua appeared.

Duskmon: Can we watch the movie with you guys?

Nico: Sure.

We got to watching the movie and it was funny.

---

NASA is training for the first human mission to Mars by the spacecraft Aries. Due to a supposed glitch in the computer navigation system, NASA looks for the original programmer of the software to understand why it seems to be broken. Fred Z. Randall, the eccentric programmer who wrote the software, meets Paul Wick, the flight director of the Mars mission; William "Wild Bill" Overbeck, the commander of the Mars mission; and astronaut Gary Hackman, the computer specialist. Fred looks at the software and discovers that the problem is actually stemming from a mathematical error made by Gary. After a display of hard-headed stubbornness, Gary is hit in the head by a model of the Pilgrim 1 Mars lander, resulting in a skull fracture. NASA decides to replace him instead of delaying the mission; Fred is brought to NASA to see if he has what it takes to be an astronaut. He goes through a series of exercises, which sees Fred do well, even going as far to break every record that Bill had set. In the end, Fred gets the job.

While getting ready to board the Aries, Fred chickens out and refuses to go on the mission. Bud Nesbitt who Wick claims is the cause of the Apollo 13 accident, tells Fred about the three commemorative coins given to him by President Johnson. He gave one coin to Neil Armstrong, another to Jim Lovell, and finally shows Randall a gold coin reading "Bravery". "It hasn't done me much good," Bud says, "Maybe it'll mean something to you one day." Randall then quotes the Lion from The Wizard of Oz: "If I were king of the forest!"

Fred, along with Commander Overbeck, geologist Julie Ford, and Ulysses, a trained chimpanzee, will look for fossils on Mars. To save on resources, crew members are put into "hypersleep" for eight months while the ship floats towards Mars. Ulysses purposely takes Fred's "hypersleep chamber" for his own and Fred has to sleep in Ulysses' chimp-sized chamber. He sleeps for only 13 minutes and has to stay up alone for eight months. While looking at Mars weather data, Fred notices severe sandstorms that could endanger the crew. He contacts Bud in Houston and tells him about the storms that are forecast to hit the landing site. If the crew get caught in the storms, they could be lost forever. Bud tells Wick about the situation, but Wick ignores him. The crew makes it to Mars, after Overbeck tells off Fred for being awake the whole time and using all the food-except food that the former despises: (anchovy paste, creamed liver, and gefilte fish)-for painting. They land the Pilgrim on the Martian surface. As Overbeck prepares to be the first human to step on Mars, Fred slips from the ladder and accidentally lands first.

A day after the crew lands, the sandstorms arrive ahead of schedule. After almost losing Overbeck and Ulysses in the sandstorm, the crew lifts off from the Martian surface. Wick is replaced by Bud when it becomes clear that Wick does not trust his NASA crew. The ship has almost made it out of the sandstorm when rocks kicked up by the wind hit the lander. Pilgrim 1 loses power and begins to spin out of control. Fred has to rewire the entire system, reboot it and power everything back up in less than two minutes or they will crash. With less than 20 seconds, he has to complete the circuit. He frantically searches for something and finally shoves the commemorative coin into the slot, allowing the lander to regain power. The crew safely return to the Aries orbiting Mars. Fred asks

Julie to dance with him in zero gravity to "Blue Danube Waltz" while wearing a silver tux and a gold dress made from the space blankets that he cut up during his accident with the sleep pod.

As Fred gets ready for hypersleep one last time, Ulysses climbs into his hypersleep chamber once again, forcing Fred to stay up for another eight months on the journey back home.

In a post-credits scene, the crew's flag pole on Mars is shown missing its flag. It is revealed that Randall's American flag boxers, which were earlier used as a replacement for the original flag, have been stolen and worn by a Martian.

---

We were laughing our heads off hysterically and it was so funny!

We laughed all over the place!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Camie: YEAH IT WAS!

Grumblemon: I never get tired of that!

Himiko: And it was really funny when Fred farted in the spacesuit!

Stacy Bolton was looking at Stacey Vickingston with a jealous look.

Mixmaster: You okay, Stacy?

Stacy Bolton's face turned into Shredgirl's as she roared at Mixmaster.

Mixmaster: (scared) Yeah, that's a no!

Me: Stacy no! She is a friend.

Stacy Bolton: It's not that. It's just that I'm jealous that we have a champion of the X-Games with us.

Me: Stacy you already are a great champion skater.

Stacy Bolton: I know. But I never won in the X-Games before.

Me: You can always participate in them later on.

Stacey Vickingston: Besides, I'm retired from the X-Games and I want to help you guys fight crime.

Grumblemon: Me, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, BlackWarGreymon, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, and Puppetmon and all the Digimon are going with you guys.

Kung Food: So are me, Evil Shade Man, Evil Solar Man, Fracture, Frankenstein (Scooby Doo), Morrigan, Pisces Zodiarts, Cyborg Cat, Quillfire, and Lanhua

Nico: Awesome guys! And you guys are not gonna believe this.

Nico pulled out a newspaper and it showed THE WET BANDITS! They Escaped from Prison!

Me: The Wet Bandits Escaped!?

Eli: From the Uranus Prison!? How can that be!?

Laney: Yeah no one has EVER Escaped from our prisons.

Me: Got to give them credit though. They are the first ones ever to succeed in doing so.

Varie: Yeah.

Camie: Who are the Wet Bandits?

Me: 2 enemies that Megan and Kevin here hate.

I went over their history.

---

Harold "Harry" Lime and Marvin "Marv" Merchants, also known as The Wet Bandits, and later the Sticky Bandits, or simply known as Harry and Marv, are the main antagonists of the 1990 theatrical

Christmas comedy film Home Alone and its 1992 sequel Home Alone 2: Lost in New York.

They are a villainous duo of incompetent burglars who target rich and renovated houses, and later a store called Duncan's Toy Chest. Harry is the leader, and Marv is the follower, or else the comic relief. They are Kevin McCallister's archenemies.

Marv later returns without Harry as the central antagonist with his mother Molly and his wife Vera, of Home Alone's 2002 first direct-to-video sequel Home Alone 4: Taking Back The House. He was played by French Stewart, who also portrayed Richard Stahl.

Harry was portrayed by Joe Pesci (who also played Frankie Monaldi in Once Upon a Time in America, Mr. Big in Moonwalker, Tommy DeVito in Goodfellas, Nicky Santoro in Casino, and Ronald Grump in Sesame Street).

Marv was portrayed by Daniel Stern. *Home Alone*

In the first film, Harry and Marv target houses around the neighborhood that are vacant. Harry impersonates a police officer in order to discover which families will be leaving for Christmas. While robbing these houses, Marv tends to leave the water running and block the sinks, leading to the houses being flooded and the real law enforcement officers knowing which houses they've hit.

Harry disagrees with the practice, calling it "sick" and reminding Marv that they need to keep a low profile, though Marv insists that they need a "calling card". However, the McCallister household, which Harry referred to as the "Silver Tuna", is the largest property in the neighborhood, and their most anticipated target.

However, 8-year old child Kevin McCallister is home alone on Christmas Eve, having been accidentally left behind while the rest of his family went to Paris. Kevin manages to scare them off multiple times, but they eventually discover that he is alone and they have been tricked the entire time. Despite Marv's protests that they should not rob the house of a child that was left alone, Harry still persists with the robbery, declaring that the McCallister household to be the main reason he chose to rob the neighborhood in the first

place.

Kevin overhears Harry and Marv discussing plans for breaking into his home at night, and as a response, sets up numerous cartoon-like booby traps around the house. After Kevin shoots the both of them with a BB gun through the dog flap (Harry in the crotch, and Marv in the forehead when he peeps his head through the flap), they separately attempt to enter the house and get to him, falling into the traps Kevin planned out for them and suffering various comedic injuries like Marv losing his shoes and socks on the tar-covered basement stairs that also had a tack on it and the top of Harry's head getting burned by a blowtorch.

Eventually, they manage to ambush and capture Kevin in one of the houses they have already broken into earlier, and decide to inflict the same injuries they have sustained on him in retaliation, but not before Harry bites off Kevin's fingers one by one. Fortunately, before he can do so, he and Marv are knocked unconscious with a snow shovel by Kevin's elderly next-door neighbor, Old Man Marley, whom Kevin had befriended earlier after learning that the rumors about him being a murderer were false. Marley then takes Kevin back home safely while the police arrive and arrest Harry and Marv.

Harry glares at Kevin through the police car, and Kevin sarcastically smiles and waves as the Wet Bandits are driven away. When the McCallisters return home, Kevin decides not to tell them about his encounter with Harry and Marv; however, his father Peter finds Harry's gold tooth on the floor, which had been knocked out the night before, much to his confusion.

Harry and Marv return in the sequel, which takes place a year after the first film, breaking out of a prison in Chicago during a riot and traveling to New York City via a fish truck. After Marv renames them the Sticky Bandits, they immediately begin seeking a new target to rob, after which they plan to acquire fake passports and flee the United States. They eventually decide to rob Duncan's Toy Chest, a successful toy shop that intends to donate all of it's earnings to a children's hospital.

As fate would have it, Kevin has also made his way to New York, after accidentally boarding the wrong flight while the rest of his family went to Florida for Christmas. Upon encountering him, Harry and Marv pursue the boy in order to exact revenge for their previous encounter. They eventually succeed in capturing him after Kevin got caught for using a stolen credit card at the Plaza Hotel and is forced to flee, with Marv telling Kevin of their plan, who secretly uses his Talkboy to record it. Kevin manages to escape from the duo into Central Park, but they refrain from chasing after him, deciding that he won't be able to survive the park at night by himself. The Sticky Bandits later hide away inside the toy store to make sure it is left vacant by the staff and customers on the night of Christmas Eve, so that they can steal the money undeterred. Eventually, Kevin sets off the alarm by throwing a brick with a note for the store's owner, Mr. Duncan tied to it in one of the store's windows after taking pictures of them robbing the store, and the bandits are enraged of Kevin ruining their plan and were forced to stupidly pursue Kevin with the money across New York only to end up falling into every one of Kevin's new traps that he set for them at his uncle Rob's (whose family is still in France from the previous film) renovated house (like he did in his house in the first movie).

Eventually, they manage to capture Kevin again when he slips on some ice in the pavement after calling the police on a pay phone. Taking the chance to settle their score with Kevin, the bandits take him into Central Park, where Harry pulls a revolver from his jacket and prepares to kill Kevin. Thankfully, not only does the gun turn out to be jammed after being covered in varnish due to Kevin's booby traps, but the pigeon lady (whom Kevin has made friends with earlier, like Old Man Marley) intervenes and throws bird seed on the bandits; the varnish causes the bird seed to stick onto the Harry and Marv, resulting in the duo being incapacitated by a large flock of pigeons. Kevin then takes the chance to light up fireworks in order to mark the bandits' positions to catch the attention of the arriving police.

As the officers handcuff and arrest them after discovering the photos and the cassette tape that Kevin used as evidence, Marv stupidly confesses to his and Harry's crimes, such as robbing the store, breaking out of prison, and trying to kill Kevin. Harry angrily tries to kick Marv as the police take them away, and the bandits are soon sent back to prison. The police then return the money to the toy store and inform Mr. Duncan what had happened with Mr. Duncan informing that the money must be sent to the hospital for the sick children as the police tell Mr. Duncan that they'll have it sent immediately, and Mr. Duncan gladly accepts Kevin's note before a truckload of gifts were delivered to the Plaza Hotel to give Kevin as a reward for foiling the robbery on Christmas morning.

Harry does not appear in the third film and the fifth films, but Marv would go on to appear in the fourth film this time as the central antagonist. This time, he is joined by his wife Vera and his mother Molly. They plan to kidnap the prince of a visiting royal family and hold him for ransom. Marv explains that Harry's plans resulted in them being imprisoned twice, so Marv grew tired and decided to sever ties with Harry. They did not split up on good terms.

However, Kevin ends up crossing paths with Marv again as his dad, who divorced with his wife, is dating a rich woman named Natalie, whom the royal family are due to visit. Marv ends up arrested again at the end of the film along with his girlfriend and mother. The three are then taken into custody.

This time around, Marv is played by French Stewart, Molly is played by Barbara Babcook, and Vera is played by Missi Pyle.

Daniel Stern unofficially reprised the role of an older Marv in 2015, in which he feared retribution from a homicidal adult Kevin McCallister. He attempts to make contact with his former partner Harry, warning him that the "kid is back". The video cuts to black and Marv can be heard screaming, implying that Kevin tracked him down.

---

Camie: Geez! These guys are slippery. But it's amazing that Kevin was able to beat them twice in Chicago and New York City.

Me: And Chicago for a second time.

Laney: Yeah.

Bonecrusher: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Moonface The Silver next.

Me: Ooh you want to do the Alchemy Beasts next.

Nico: Yep. But just one at a time.

Qin: Cool.

Sly Cooper: This will be cool to see.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But Fred, Julie and Overbeck don't even know that Mars is now fully terraformed. Last time they were there it was a dead planet that was red as a rusty doornail. Now it's fully terraformed and like Earth.

Nico: Yeah lots of things have changed since then.

Stacy Bolton: (to Stacey Vickingston) Let's get one thing clear. There's only room for one Stacy who can skateboard. And that's me!

Arbormon: Someone's jealous.

Fracture: I knew this would happen.

Me: Now now girls. Stacey Vickingston uses skates and Stacy you can still use your skateboard.

Stacy Bolton: Oh. Good.

Stacey Vickingston: Yeah Stacy I'm not stealing your thunder.

Stacy Bolton: I know you won't.

Nico: All right lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed eighteen dark energy signals with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figures were: the eighteen figures were our old enemies, Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill (Bakugan), Blastaar, Mylene Farrow, Shadow Prove, Anubias, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, Hairadee, Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, Kamira, and Lincoln's old bloodthirsty murderous enemy, Dustin Keystone, they've come back from the dead, and they all want revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is someone coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and we're so not going to like this one bit: the eighteen dark energy signals I sensed belong to our old enemies: Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill, Blastaar, Mylene Farrow, Shadow Prove, Anubias, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, Hairadee, Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, Kamira, and Dustin Keystone, they've come back from the dead, and they all want revenge on us.

We gasped in pure shock.

Dan Kuso: What, Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill, Mylene Farrow, Shadow Prove, Anubias, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, and Hairadee have returned?!

Iron Man: And Blastaar's also shown up?!

Me: Along with Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira, who have also returned from the dead?!

Nico: And that asshole, Dustin Keystone, has come back as well?! Damn!

Lincoln: We got eighteen old enemies out for revenge on us: Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, and Gill of The Twelve Orders, Blastaar, an old enemy of The Avengers, Mylene Farrow and Shadow Prove of The Vexos, Anubias, another Bakugan Brawler who was also betrayed by Barodius, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, and Hairadee, the servants of Naga, Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira, who still harbor hatred for J.D. for what he did to them 150,000 years hence, and that murderous bloodthirsty asshole, Dustin Keystone, who still hates me and wants to kill me to slake his thirst for blood and revenge.

Eli: Sheesh. And did anyone bring Dustin Keystone back?

Lincoln: I saw who it was, and we're so not going to like it one bit: the person who freed Dustin from his sarcophagus was Barodius, who's also come back from the dead as well!

We gasped.

Me: Barodius is also back?! And he was the one who freed that asshole, Dustin Keystone, from his sarcophagus?!

Fabia: Doesn't he realize what'll happen if Dustin's released from his sarcophagus, since he still has the Hom Dai?

Lincoln: His desire for revenge has blinded him to the real danger: now that Dustin's been freed from his sarcophagus, the world's in big trouble. It was a mistake to give him The Hom Dai, but now, I'm going to fix this.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a golden energy aura, and he said the incantation that was once used to remove Imhotep's immortality and powers, and he fired a powerful golden blast of energy and it heads for Dustin Keystone's location, and when it hit him, it removed the immortality and powers the Hom Dai granted him, rendering him mortal once again, and this time, he's going to be killed and this time for good.

Upon realizing who it was that removed the Hom Dai, Dustin Keystone's eyes turned red with insane hatred and rage.

Dustin Keystone: (ENRAGED AND INSANE SCREAMING) NO, NO, NOOOOOOO! MY IMMORTALITY, MY POWER! DAMN YOU, DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, I'LL KILL YOU, YOUR FAMILY, FRIENDS, AND EVERY LAST BITCH IN YOUR HAREM!

We heard the sound of Dustin's insane scream of rage and insane fury.

Me and Nico: Yeah, fuck you too, asshole!

Lincoln: Easy, guys, he'll get his just desserts soon enough. Plus, I think Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill, Blastaar, Mylene Farrow, Shadow Prove, Anubias, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, Hairadee, Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira have potential to be members of The Masters of Evil.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln, Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill, Blastaar, Mylene Farrow, Shadow Prove, Anubias, Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, Hairadee, Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira are going to be sent to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And the only one getting The Black Gates is that asshole, Dustin Keystone, along with Barodius, when we get after him, preferably on your rescue, Nico.

Me: Now, that sounds like a plan.

Nico: You said it. So, who's up first?

Lincoln: It's Stoica, he's heading here to get revenge on us first.

Emily LeRou: Then, it's up to you and me to stop him, Linky.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, I set up a line-up on who gets who.

Lincoln took out the list, and it was really organized.

September 24th: Emily LeRou, Gene-Slammer of The Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and Lincoln VS. Stoica

September 25th: Cathy Russo, Gene-Slammer of The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and Lincoln VS. Kazarina

September 26th: Rebecca Maddison, Gene-Slammer of The Monkey Earthbound Immorta Cusillu and Lincoln VS. Airzel

September 27th: Mia Addison, Gene-Slammer of The Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and Lincoln VS. Gill (Bakugan)

September 28th: Emma Langley, Gene-Slammer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and Lincoln VS. Blastaar

September 29th: Lauren Delaney, Gene-Slammer of The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal, Aslla Piscu and Lincoln VS. Mylene Farrow

September 30th: Valerie Brinkley, Gene-Slammer of The Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru and Lincoln VS. Shadow Prove

October 1st: Cora Yenningway, Gene-Slammer of The Cat Earthbound Immortal Qhoa and Lincoln VS. Anubias

October 2nd: Elizabeth Herodias, Gene-Slammer of The Heron Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon and Lincoln VS. Centorrior

October 3rd: Sydney McWilcox, Gene-Slammer of The Crocodile Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma and Lincoln VS. Druman

October 4th: Grace Carmine, Gene-Slammer of The Tree Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru and Lincoln VS. Tayghen

October 5th: Camille Xui, Gene-Slammer of The Snake Earthbound Immortal Cuahcoatl and Lincoln VS. Hairadee

October 6th: Gina Angellus, Gene-Slammer of The Wings Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo and Lincoln VS. Doto Kazahana

October 7th: Simone Yukimura, Gene-Slammer of The Spiral Earthbound Immortal Rorccon and Lincoln VS. Mizore Fuyukuma

October 8th: Maya Santiago, Gene-Slammer of The Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla and Lincoln VS. Nadare Rouga

October 9th: Connie Sellingron, Gene-Slammer of The Dog Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar and Lincoln VS. Fugai

October 10th: Denise Uxi,Gene-Slammer of The Hands Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha and Lincoln VS. Kamira

And October 11th: Demona Wendollstein, Gene-Slammer of The Dragon Earthbound Immortal Xolotl and Empress of Nightmares and Lincoln VS. Dustin Keystone

We were impressed with the list.

Nico: Dang, you were prepared for that one, Linc, nice one.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like when The Church of Necrom and The Blood Dragons showed their ugly faces.

Lync Volan: That's right, and, Lincoln, you and Valerie Brinkley watch yourselves around Shadow Prove, he's a little crazy.

Volt Luster: And Mylene Farrow's a cold and heartless monster, so you and Lauren Delaney show her no mercy.

Lincoln: We will, and thanks for the warning, guys. We'll be prepared for them.

Nico: We all will. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word that The Wet Bandits have escaped from The Uranus Prison.

Me: And my guess is they are hiding somewhere on the planet Mars.

Lincoln: So, they've come back for Round 3, they're gluttons for hilarious punishment, alright. But, after we get through with The Wet Bandits, you're next, Stoica.

Drag Strip: Let's get going.

We went to the ship and we were off to Mars.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through Space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6899.1: We are en route to the planet Mars after we meet Fred Randoll and his friends and we're going to Mars to apprehend the Wet Bandits after dishing out an awesome humiliation session with them. It's going to be funny and awesome.

Thundermon: Wake me up when we're there.

Morrigan: Will do.

Nico: I can't wait to give those two funny dirtbags what for.

Me: Me too.

Laney: This is gonna be so awesome. It'll be like how we met Megan and Kevin before.

Camie: Wow. This is gonna be cool.

Tempest Shadow: The Wet Bandits aren't worth killing.

Me: Nah. But they are worthy of humiliations.

Nico: Yep they sure are and they are really funny too.

Camie: They sure are. I love the Home Alone movies and they always crack me up.

Nico: They sure do. So funny.

Eli: Yeah. Those traps that Kevin built were genius.

Machinedramon: So is that movie Kevin likes to watch.

Cyborg Cat: Angels with Filthy Souls, right?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Merry Christmas ya Filthy Animal.

We laughed hysterically.

Me: I like saying it like this. Merry Christmas ya fucking filthy animal.

We laughed more.

Nico: Keep the change ya fucking filthy animal!

We laughed more!

Camie: That is so funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Yagura: A shame we had to fight the main character of that movie.

Me: Yeah but it was for the best. That guy was a total douchebag asshole.

Nico: You got that right. He deserved it too. He was killing people all over the place.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. But he had it coming.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: I hated that guy.

Laney: Me too. He gave cops everywhere a really bad name.

Lanhua: I think we're here.

Puppetmon: Already?!

Nico: No we're above the shuttle that Fred and crew are on.

Me: He's right.

Nico: See if you can open a channel to them.

Lola: Aye sir.

Lola opened a channel.

Lola: Open.

Nico: This is the starship U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix, captain Nicolas Chan, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm commanding.

Overbeck appeared on the screen.

Overbeck: It's an honor to meet you Nico. Captain Bill Overbeck.

Nico: Honor to meet you too Bill. Sorry we are over you guys. But if you would like we can bring you aboard and tell you about what has been happening on the planet Mars these last couple of years.

Overbeck: We would be honored to hear about it.

Nico: Great.

We got to bringing them aboard.

BlackWarGreymon: We should use colorful square on the Wet Bandits.

Quillfire: That will reach them to mess with the revolution!

Nico: Yeah!

Julie Ford: Wet Bandits?

Me: One of our enemies The Wet Bandits escaped from our prisons and we have reason to believe that they are hiding out on Mars.

Overbeck: But that's impossible! Mars is a dead planet. They would die there.

Me: Not anymore. Mars is no longer a dead planet. It went from this…

I showed a hologram of what it was like as a red dead world.

Me:… to this.

I showed a hologram of what it is like now as fully terraformed.

Overbeck: That can't be right! Terraforming is a technology that's 100 to 500 years away.

Nicole: That was my first reaction when we saw what Mars is like now.

Me: I think it's best if you see it all for yourselves.

Lisa Loud: And we have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw the planet Mars on the screen and it was like Earth.

Julie Ford: Oh my god. It really is Like Earth now.

Fred Randoll: Wow.

Me: I know. We were shocked ourselves. We raced on Mars 3 years ago when it was a dead planet covered in red dust and now here it is 3 years later as a planet that us fully terraformed and filled with life.

Babs Seed: We're not even planning to kill those boobs anyway.

Me: No we aren't.

Nico: The Wet Bandits aren't even worth killing.

Camie: Yeah.

Fred Randoll: Good.

Nico: Lets engage the landing.

We got to landing.

We landed on the planet and Fred Randoll, Overbeck, Julie Ford and Ulysses the chimpanzee got space suits on.

Me: Guys Mars is now like Earth, It has the same atmospheric composition and gravity and even the air we breathe.

Overbeck: We just want to be sure.

Me: Okay.

We got out and saw Mars and the landscape was really beautiful and full of life.

Nico: Here we are.

Varie: Planet Mars.

Fred Randoll: Wow.

Julie Ford: This is incredible.

MetalSeadramon: Beautiful, isn't it?

Pisces Zodiarts: It's no longer red though.

Me: No. Mars went from a dead planet to a paradise world.

Julie Ford: Amazing.

Me: And it has the same atmospheric composition as Earth does.

I showed them the atmospheric levels: 78% Nitrogen, 21% Oxygen, 0.9% Argon and 0.1% Other Gases.

Fred Randoll: Wow.

They took off their helmets and breathed in the air of Mars and it was perfect.

Fred Randoll: Wow! It's amazing here.

Julie Ford: It sure is.

Overbeck: This is amazing.

Spring Man: Why can't all planets be like this?

Nico: That would be nice. But I'm afraid it's impossible. Because like all animals, even planets have to be specialized in elements and environments.

Me: That's right. I've not very good at statistics but out of all 2 trillion plus galaxies in the universe, they each harbor over 6 billion planets that are like Earth.

Nico: Wow! That's amazing!

Qin: Yeah. Lets see that's 1.2 sextillion planets like that.

Nico: Wow!

Danica Metrois: That is right Qin. And the number of galaxies that are out there is still growing.

Me: Yeah. There could be hundreds of trillions of galaxies out there.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Now we have to find the Wet Bandits. And then bring them back to prison. We can also have them set up for humiliations at Lynn's Table too.

Qin: Yeah. That will be awesome!

Nico: Yeah good idea.

Tayuya: Those two dumbasses have to be here somewhere.

Nico: Lets get looking.

Camie: How big is Mars?

Me: 2,106.1 miles in diameter. Mars is about 1/3 the size of the Earth.

Qin: Wow.

Eli: But I do sense them. Their ship is to the northwest about 45 klicks.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets go.

Evil Solar Man: What are we waiting for then?

Ranamon: We don't got time to waste!

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

I put Fred, Julie and Overbeck in a gravity bubble with me and Fluttershy was holding Ulysses.

Qin: Wow. Mars is so beautiful from up here.

Sirius: It sure is.

Julie Ford: It's amazing that Mars went to this.

Nicole: I know Julie. I was shocked to see Mars like this too. We haven't even developed the technology to Terraform planets yet and whoever made Mars like this saved us 100 to 500 years to do so. And also saved us 50 to 100,000,000 years it would take to make the planet like this.

Overbeck: It saved us an amazing amount of time.

Nicole: No kidding there.

Fred Randoll: Hey Commander?

Overbeck: Yeah?

Fred Randoll: I seem to be experiencing these intense intestinal cramps.

Overbeck: I'm enjoying the view from up here.

Fred Randoll: But they hurt me so.

Overbeck: Keep it to yourself.

Fred Randoll: Ow ow ow ow ow.

But then…

LOUD FART!

Randoll farted and Overbeck and Julie groaned in disgust!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry about that guys.

Fred Randoll: Wasn't me.

Overbeck: What do you mean it wasn't you!? WE'RE 35,000,000 MILES FROM THE NEAREST PERSON!

Eli: (LAUGHS) Just like in the movie!

Varie: (LAUGHS)

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. Wait look!

We saw the ship of Marv and Harry.

Nico: Target sighted.

RD Lana: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at the ship.

Harry: Fine kettle of fish you got us into Marv!

Marv: Hey I thought this was Earth!

Harry: This isn't Earth you moron it's Mars!

Marv: Well it looked like Earth though!

Harry: I don't know how they managed to turn Mars like this though.

But then…

BLAM!

Marv got hit in the head with a Brick from out of nowhere!

OUCH!

THAT'S GONNA LEAVE A MARK!

Harv: Oh not this again!

But then the spirits of all the Digimon appeared and orbited around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello Marv and Harry. Miss me?

Megan McCallister: Remember me and Kevin you douchebags?

Harry grumbled and then went at Megan and Kevin and then…

POW!

Megan punched Harry in the face and sent him crashing into Marv!

Cornelia: Nice one Megan.

Duskmon: Hello, boobs!

Evil Shade Man: How are you this fine day?

Nico: We were just in the neighborhood.

Blackarachnia: So we thought we'd drop in.

Me: Before we get down to the crazy shenanigans we have one thing we want to ask.

Marv: What's that?

Nico: How did you guys pull this off? A good escape from the Uranus Prison.

Harry: Well you do have a right to know. We used the Alcatraz Dummy escape trick and then blended in with the guards by stealing one of their uniforms and then we highjacked a ship.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That is very crafty and genius.

Eli: You guys are the first to successfully pull that off.

Me: I commend you guys for pulling off a successful escape. But unfortunately we have to humiliate you.

I tied them up to posts.

Nico: Hope you like a good laugh.

Then Iron Lung, Steam Smythe, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, EvilSeed, Angel, See-More, Hydrax, White Lightning, Madame Snake, Suzaku, Bond Man, Libra Zodiarts, Bulldozer Org, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wood Man, Evil Mushroom Man, Beagle Boys, and Phantom Blot appeared.

Nico: Iron Lung, Steam Smythe, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, EvilSeed, Angel, See-More, Hydrax, White Lightning, Madame Snake, Suzaku, Bond Man, Libra Zodiarts, Bulldozer Org, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wood Man, Evil Mushroom Man, Beagle Boys, and Phantom Blot.

Iron Lung: Awesome seeing you guys here.

Eli: Same here.

Iron Lung: You guys really serious about having the Wet Bandits for humiliations?

Maria: Damn right!

Steam Smythe: Just wanted to be sure.

Bronze Kneecap: That's gonna be fun.

Me: It ALWAYS is fun.

Titanium Toenail: (to Nico) We heard you fought Sprout.

Nico: We sure did and he was awesome.

Angel: He probably wasn't a challenge.

Me: Nah. But he was worthy of pulling off some awesome comedy gags on him.

Laney: It's true.

Laney showed them what we did on her phone and it was so funny!

They laughed seeing it!

Iron Lung: Oh that is hilarious!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Azald then appeared.

Nico: Azald. Boy you are just a glutton for punishment aren't you?

Azald: Yeah I do take a good beating.

Me: Yeah you sure do.

Azald: So this is the new Mars?

Me: Yep. Mars now fully terraformed and like Earth.

Nico: What do you think?

Azald: It's really awesome.

Nico: It sure is.. Harry and Marv you stay right there. We'll have fun with you 2 later.

We got the battles underway.

## Liam, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - Nico's rescue and stopping Sprout

Iron Lung was first.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) Nico's rescue involved him stopping Sprout. I hope he wasn't too hard.

Liam: Nah he wasn't that hard at all.

Pinkie Pie: Besides that Party Pooper got an awesome humiliation.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome and funny.

Sprocket: It sure was funny too. The pranks they did with the Wonder Ride books were hilariously funny.

Iron Lung: I'm glad they were funny and Sprout will make a great member for the M.O.E. Lets do it!

IRON LUNG! EVIL TECH MINIONS!

Liam fired waves of wind and gears and smashed him down. Liam activated his Shift Car and fired waves of gears and smashed him down. Liam activated his ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Sakura Haruno, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - Battling Another Fasttrack

---

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Nico, Fiona, and the others did good fighting Another Fasttrack. Was she really that fast?

Sakura Haruno: She sure was. They clocked her in at over 3,000 miles per hour and it was awesome speed.

Fluttershy: It was really fast for someone like that.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding there.

Stealth Elf: We all thought it was incredible speed.

Steam Smythe: Wow that is fast speed! Lets do it!

STEAM SMYTHE! EVIL LIFE MINIONS!

Sakura fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed him down.

Sakura activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sakura then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to ninja music and fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

Stella, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - Lincoln's rescue

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Fairy World. How was it?

Stella Zhau: It was really awesome and Timmy got the Fairy World Compendium and it was really cool.

Rarity: Oh it was really stylish too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We all thought it was really cool.

Gill Grunt: It sure is awesome.

Bronze Kneecap: I'm glad Timmy got an awesome book like that. Lets do it!

BRONZE KNEECAP! EVIL WATER MINIONS!

Stella fired waves of metal and water and smashed him down. Stella activated her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and metal and smashed him down. Stella activated her ridewatch and they danced to French music and fired waves of fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Meeting Emily Monroe and how she is the defender of Disney

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) I heard you guys met Emily Monroe. Is she really the defender of Disney?

Jack Atlas: She sure is and she knows all of Disney and defended it all from the forces of evil and more.

Carly Atlas: She loves Disney more than anyone we know and more.

Applejack: Yeehaw! She sure does. And she is a great friend to all of Disney.

Apple Bloom: Lincoln is so lucky to have a guardian angel like her.

Flashwing: He sure is.

Tempest Shadow: We're so proud of him. And her story is really cool too.

---

Emily Monroe: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Monroe: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, and Max said that it stemmed from an incident from long ago?

Emily Monroe: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, I took Lincoln, Luna, Laney, Leni, Lucy, Lana, and Lily to the world of Disney for some fun with Mickey, Minnie, Donald, Daisy, Goofy, Pluto, and our friends. While we were in Mickey's home having a good time, we suddenly heard the sound of enraged screaming in the air along with explosions. We went outside, and we saw who it was that was causing this kind of chaos: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were really causing chaos here. As The Defender of The Disney Kingdom and Lincoln's Guardian Angel, I refused to let Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan cause havoc here, so we went after them, and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily attacked them, and Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and hands and he imprisoned them in rose red orbs. After we were done having fun, we went back home to The Loud House, and we then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for five weeks, and were put in cages in their rooms.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, Emily, you sure are known as The Defender of The Disney Kingdom.

Lincoln: She sure is, and she's defended the world of Disney from the Disney villains, and from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Mickey Mouse: And because of what you all did, we gave you guys medals in honor and recognition for what you all did to defend our world.

Mickey showed the picture of Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Emily Monroe getting medals for what they did in stopping Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's rampage, and we cheered.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: So awesome. And did those five have to clean up the mess they made?

Lincoln: They sure did, and we told them that if they want to earn our forgiveness, they were going to clean up the entire place.

Me: That'll serve them right for their little rampage.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Brass Knuckles: My goodness! That's amazing that she and Lincoln stopped the Disney Villains and the mean Loud Sisters with the help of his nice sisters and Emily!

Applejack: It sure is.

Carly Atlas: We're so happy for them.

Brass Knuckles: I'm glad for them too. Lets do it!

BRASS KNUCKLES! EVIL EARTH MINIONS!

Jack and Carly fired waves of earth and energy and smashed him down. Jack activated his Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Jack activated his Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of fire, rock, earth, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - Poromon and the Mascots helping Sheila and Tom fight crime

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) Poromon and the Mascots helped Sheila and Tom fight crime. And they rode in their police car.

Chazz: They sure did and it was an awesome and adventurous crimefighting spree for them too.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome! They busted over 3,000 criminals in one day.

Titanium Toenail: Wow! That's very impressive for their first time.

Scootaloo: It sure is! We were really amazed by how they did.

Whirlwind: We sure were. It was so awesome and invigorating for them.

Titanium Toenail: Wow! Glad they had a lot of fun on that. Lets do it!

TITANIUM TOENAIL! EVIL AIR MINIONS!

Chazz fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down. Chazz activated his shift car and they fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down. Chazz activated his ridewatch and they danced to Rock Music and fired waves of rainbows, wind, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Skyla, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel - The Mascots busted some of the country's most dangerous serial killers and rapists

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) The Mascots busted some of the country's most dangerous serial killers and rapists. They should be proud of themselves.

Skyla: Oh we're really proud of them and it's so awesome! Those guys have been terrorizing the country for a long time.

Sunset Shimmer: And now those clods have gotten stiff prison sentences and even the Black Gates.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure have.

Sunburn: And they sure deserved it.

Angel: I'll say. Lets do it!

ANGEL! EVIL FIRE MINIONS!

Skyla fired waves of fire and smashed her down. Skyla activated her shift car and fired waves of wind and smashed her down. Skyla activated her Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of wind and fire and smashed her down.

---

# Mallow, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Trixie and Babs Seed vs Evil Seed - Fred Randall and his friends are funny and cool

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) Fred Randall and his friends are funny and cool. They'll make great additions.

Mallow: They sure will and we watched RocketMan earlier and we never laughed that hard before. It was so funny.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was hysterical!

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was!

Hex: We were laughing so hard it was unbelievable!

Trixie Lulamoon: The Great and Powerful Trixie was laughing a lot!

Evilseed: Yeah it was great for you guys. Lets do it!

EVILSEED! EVIL UNDEAD MINIONS!

Mallow fired waves of leaves and bones and smashed him down. Mallow activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and bones and smashed him down. Mallow then activated her ridewatch and they danced to graveyard music and fired waves of leaves, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - Fred and crew were shocked seeing Mars fully terraformed

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) Fred and his crew were shocked seeing Mars fully terraformed. I'm guessing Mars was normal when they last saw it.

Ash: Yeah before this, Mars was a red dead planet. Now it's fully terraformed.

Pikachu: Pika.

Twilight Sparkle: It's amazing that Mars went from dead to fully alive.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. And that happened 2 years ago last time.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there.

See-More: What a change. Lets do it!

SEE-MORE! EVIL MAGIC MINIONS!

Ash fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Ash activated his shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Ash then activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Pokemon Music and fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ino, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - the Wet Bandits escaping

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) I didn't expect the Wet Bandits to escape. But they won't escape again.

Ino: We did not expect the Wet Bandits to escape from one of our prisons like that. It was very unexpected.

Princess Luna: It's amazing how they did it though.

Moondust: I don't know how they did it but it's amazing how they did it.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding. No one has EVER escaped from our prisons before.

Gari: Yeah. They are that slippery when wet. Pun intended.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Tayuya: I don't know how they fucking did it but it was fucking clever.

Hydrax: You're not kidding there. That is amazing how they broke out. Lets do it!

HYDRAX! COUNT BARRACULA!

Ino fired waves of energy and flowers and smashed her down. Ino activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Ino activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and flowers and smashed her down.

---

Princess Frosta, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - The Wet Bandits are going to be hit by every form of humiliation we can dish out

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) The Wet Bandits are going to be hit by every form of humiliation we can dish out. They're lucky they're not being killed.

Princess Frosta: You got that right. It's gonna be so funny. And it's the first time we've ever had a humiliation like this on the planet Mars too.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure is gonna be funny too.

King Solar: I'm looking forward to seeing how this is gonna be done too.

Amber Morning: Me too. I can't wait to kick some butt.

Spotlight: Me too.

White Lightning: This is gonna be so funny! Lets do it!

WHITE LIGHTNING! KRILL SEEKERS!

Frosta fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Frosta activated her Shift Car and fired waves of ice and smashed her down. Frosta activated her Ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of energy and light and smashed her down.

---

Yoko Minato VS Madame Snake

---

Madame Snake was next.

Madame Snake: First time ever battling on Mars.

Yoko Minato: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Yoko fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Fu VS Suzaku

---

Suzaku was next.

Suzaku: This is amazing seeing Mars like this. It's better than being a dead world.

Fu: It sure is. I'm glad Mars is now a planet like Earth. Lets do it!

Fu fired waves of light and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Fat Albert VS Bond Man

---

Bond Man was next.

Fat Albert: HEY HEY HEY! IT'S FAT ALBERT!

Bond Man: (LAUGHS) I love that! It's also amazing that we're fighting here on Mars too.

Fat Albert: Boy it sure is. Lets dance!

Fat Albert fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Angel VS Libra Zodiarts

---

Libra Zodiarts was next.

Libra Zodiarts: Normally I represent the planet Venus for the constellation of Libra. But this is so cool seeing Mars like this.

Angel (X-Men): Better than being a dead world. Lets do it!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

---

## Rinka Kunitachi VS Angel (Fairy Tail)

---

Angel was next.

Fairy Tail Angel: It's amazing that Mars is like this now.

Rinka: It sure is awesome and neat. Lets do it!

Rinka fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

## Mia Addison the Gene-Slammer of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu VS Bulldozer Org.

---

Bulldozer Org was next.

Bulldozer Org: Mars went from dead world to Earth World in under 2 years. So awesome!

Mia Addison: You got that right. It's amazing that this happened to Mars. It's my favorite planet and I like it this way. Lets do it!

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

## Huntsman VS Evil Wood Man

---

Evil Wood Man was next.

Evil Wood Man: Think you can find some awesome animal friends here on Mars?

Huntsman: It's highly possible. But I'm used to the animals on Earth. Lets do it!

Huntsman fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Panty & Stocking Anarchy VS Evil Mushroom Man.

---

Evil Mushroom Man was next.

Evil Mushroom Man: You ready to do this!?

Panty Anarchy: We were born ready shitface!

Stocking Anarchy: We're going to fuck you up!

They fired waves of energry and smashed him down.

---

Bisca Mulan VS The Beagle Boys

---

The Beagle Boys were next.

Beagle Leader: This is amazing that we're on Mars and it's fully like Earth.

Bisca Mulan: It sure is cool.

Bisca fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Shirley the Loon VS Phantom Blot

---

Phantom Blot was next.

Phantom Blot: It's cool fighting here on Mars.

Shirley The Loon: It like sure is totally cool. Lets do it!

Shirley fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Prince Philip III VS Azald

---

Azald was next.

Azald: What can I say? I'm just a glutton for punishment.

Prince Philip III: (British Accent) You certainly are.

Azald: Yeah. But it's amazing we're fighting on Mars.

Prince Philip III: I agree there. Lets do it!

Prince Philip fired waves of energy and Azald exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Azald was blown to pieces and then he reformed and was brought back together!

HE SURE KNOWS HOW TO TAKE A BEATING!

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Azald

---

The Ranger battle for Azald was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of bazookas called the Humiliators of The Wet Bandits, they're bazookas loaded with tons of painful objects, and when the Wet Bandits see them, they're in for a huge load of trouble.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers too!

May: OH YEAH!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: CUBE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy, cube blasts and elements and the blasts all hit Azald and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Azald you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

He reformed and was back in action.

Nico: Boy just like on TV. He is one tough cookie.

We regrouped.

Me: Now where were we?

Gia: Time to smack you guys silly!

Tsukasa: And to test your luck!

Me: With a nasty buttkicking!

Kamen Ride: Kyuranger!

Kamen Ride: Dragon Knight!

Kamen Ride: Wing Knight!

Kamen Ride: Camo!

Kamen Ride: Thrust!

Kamen Ride: Strike!

Kamen Ride: Incisor!

Kamen Ride: Torque!

Kamen Ride: Sting!

Kamen Ride: Spear!

Kamen Ride: Wrath!

Kamen Ride: Axe!

Kamen Ride: Onyx!

Kamen Ride: Siren!

Tsukasa turned into Shishi Red and Daiki summoned Clones of the Dragon Knight Team.

AkaRed: Now for the fun part.

He turned into Houou Soldier!

Nico: YEAH! I forgot that Crimson is a type of red too.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Battle Fever J Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger and the Fourze, Build, Zero One, Gaim and Zi-O Riders!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPACE FURY NEBULA!

Maria summoned Evil Star Man, Evil Galaxy Man, Emperor Zurg, Villamax, Astronema, Azald, Yodonna, G1 Starscream, Beast Wars Megatron, Energon and Armada Megatron, and Warp.

Nico: YEAH!

G1 Starscream: Time for me to unleash SOME COMEDY PAIN!

Qin: YEAH!

Isabel: It's time for some buttkicking!

But then a white light appeared and landed in Isabels hands and it formed into an awesome new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It was the GRAND ZYUOH ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Isabel: My own Ridewatch! Awesome! Now it's time for me to shine!

She activated it.

Isabel: HENSHIN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

The spirits of the Zyuohgers that we all can turn into appeared and merged with her and she got awesome aqua blue armor and aqua blue angel wings and a sword of the animal spirits! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND SHAMAN ZYUOH ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Jared: Isabel you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess Shamaness of Animal Spirits who reaches over spacetime and the Spirits and reigns over the past and future. Her name is Grand Shaman Zyuoh Zi-O! We are entering a new age of history.

Nico: This is so cool Isabel!

Jared: My own daughter a Kamen Rider.

Heidi: Way to go sis!

Nico: YEAH! Lets have some fun!

I punched the ground and crystal shards popped out and skewered Marv's feet and he screamed in pain and he was REALLY FEELING THAT!

Then Eli used the Force and lifted him up and then a bunch of Christmas Ornaments were scatted under him and then Eli dropped him and then..

CRUNCH!

Marv screamed in pain and was really feeling that one!

Marv: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) GAH! I'M GONNA KILL THOSE FUCKING KIDS!

Me: Try this on!

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit Marv's hands and he was being electrocuted and I increased the voltage and he screamed as his skeleton was showing! OUCH!

Nico: Okay that's funny!

Taranee: Try this on Harry!

Taranee fired a blast of fire and it hit the top of his head and he screamed in pain as his head was lit on fire!

Sunset Shimmer and Rainbow Dash were rolling on the ground laughing hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is what I call HotHeaded!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Qin!

Lynn Sr.: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

I formed a pot of what looked like water in front of Harry and then he dunked his head in and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! It was actually filled with gasoline and he was really burned! OUCH!

Varie: Nice! Hey Marv don't look up!

Marv looked up and he saw a big bag of cement falling towards him.

Marv: Uh oh.

BLAM!

He was covered in powdered cement and that hurt!

Marv: I'm gonna fucking kill you all. (SNEEZES)

Nico: Here's one!

Nico formed a pipe bar and he threw it.

Marv: Oops!

CLANG!

It hit them and they screamed and crashed into a pit!

Marv: That's three.

Nico: Let her fly J.D.!

Me: Here we go!

I jumped on a plank and catapulted a bunch of paint cans full of stain into the air and then they fell onto Marv and Harry and drenched them all over in stain!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: Watch this.

Lincoln threw buckets of bird seed on them and Fluttershy whistled and then a huge flock of pigeons appeared out of nowhere and covered them and ate the seed and Marv screamed like a little girl and we were laughing hysterically!

Fred Randoll: That was funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Fluttershy sent the pigeons back.

Firestar, Scrapper, Flannery and Erika used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Firestar's laser sidearms, Scrapper's laser Pistol and Erika and Flannery's powers 100-fold.

G1 Firestar and Erika: LASER PLANT SHRED!

Flannery and Scrapper: FIRESTORM LASER BURN!

Duskmon Dark Lion and Duskmon: DARK LION MAUL!

Grumblemon Earthquake and Grumblemon: EARTHQUAKE ROCK SMASHER!

Ranamon Maelstrom and Ranamon: WATER MAELSTROM DRENCH!

Arbormon Gangster and Arbormon: WOOD STORM PULVERIZER!

Mercurymon Steelmill and Mercurymon: METAL STEEL MASHER!

Lightning of Thundermon and Thundermon: LIGHTNING THUNDER ELECTROCUTION!

Sea of MetalSeadramon and MetalSeadramon: RIVER SEA FORCE!

Machines of Machinedramon and Machinedramon: GIGA CANNON FORCE!

Negative Energy of BlackWarGreymon and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA DESTROYER BARRAGE!

Ninja of Puppetmon and Puppetmon: PUPPET PUMMEL BASH!

Vampire Shade and Evil Shade Man: VAMPIRE OIL BLAST!

Food of Germany and Kung Food: GERMANY FOOD STORM!

Solar Elements and Evil Solar Man: SOLAR FIRE BLAST!

Fracture Fury and Fracture: PTERODACTYL FURY PUNCH!

Frankenstein Monster Power and Frankenstein: FRANKENSTEIN FURY BASH!

Scottish Demon Force and Morrigan: SCOTLAND DEMON FEAR STORM!

Pisces Zodiac Power and Pisces Zodiarts: PISCES ZODIAC BLAST!

Cyborg Cat Mechanics and Cyborg Cat: CYBORG CAT BLAST!

Porcupine Power and Quilfire: PORCUPINE QUILL SHOT!

Butterfly Power and Lanhua: BUTTERFLY FLY STRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC PRANK STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them all over!

Megan McCallister, Kevin McCallister, Luan, Lana and me: PRANKS AND TRAPS FURY!

We fired waves of energy and elements and smashed the Wet Bandits all over!

Giorno Giovanna: Now for the fun stuff. HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: SCORPION MANIA!

He uses his gold experience stand to punch the wet bandits' clothes which turned into Scorpions which then stung them.

OUCH! THAT'S GONNA HURT!

Nico: YIKES! Hope they get antivenom for that.

Kalin Kessler: Now for me. HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PANCAKE SMASH!

He summoned Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu to flatten the wet bandits to pancakes.

SMASH! SMASH!

Nico: Nice one!

Tigerlily (Stitch!): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: KENDO STICK BONK!

She repeatedly bonked the wet bandits!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

OUCH!

Nico: That was funny!

Lincoln: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: COLORFUL SQUARES!

He fired color lasers at the wet bandits which left them having squares of random colors on their bodies and clothes!

COLORFUL!

We laughed!

Risky Boots: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults the wet bandits.

Risky Boots: Yo mama so fat she doesn't smoke weed, she deep fries it!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: Boy that wouldn't feel good!

Me: Yeah!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so stupid she thought fruit punch was a gay boxer.

We laughed at that!

Sam S.L.: That is really stupid!

Qin: Yeah!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so ugly she makes the ugly monster from Power Rangers Dino Thunder look handsome.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Connor McKnight: YEAH! That monster was ugly!

Me: I remember that one! He was hideous but that was crazy too!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so stupid she thought instagram was a weed delivery service.

We laughed!

Nico: That is stupid!

Eli: Yeah Instagram is not like that!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so skinny she uses her fingers to pick locks.

Nico: That would be handy.

Eli: Yeah!

We laughed!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so hot she doesn't bake cookies in an oven, she bakes them on her ass.

Me: OOH! Hubba hubba!

Nicole: Me-ow!

We laughed hysterically!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so ugly, at a strip club people pay her to keep her clothes on.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is true!

We laughed hysterically!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so short she uses condoms as butterfly nets!

We laughed hysterically!

Varie: That is stupid!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so stupid she thought chicken strips was a strip club for chickens!

We laughed and it was funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so hot her breast milk is hot chocolate.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: That is so funny!

Camie: But that would be cool for me. Hubba hubba!

We laughed!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so ugly she had to wear a big piece of meat to get the dogs to play with her.

We laughed hysterically at that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Risky Boots: Yo mama so fat that she looked like Jupiter from space.

We laughed hysterically!

Shantae: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: EYEBROW RIP!

She placed hot wax on eyebrows of the wet bandits and then ripped it off them which left them without any eyebrow wet bandits!

YICHIHUAHUAS!

Wet Bandits: (SCREAMS IN PAIN)

Nanami: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: BASEBALL CROTCH SMASH!

She threw baseballs at the wet bandits' crotches!

CRUNCH CRUNCH!

We winced!

Me: AYE YI YI!

Juri Han: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: ROAST OF PAIN!

She insults the wet bandits

Juri Han: You're nothing more than 5th rate bandits! What you lost a few times to a kid? Wow with such stupidity you make even Eddy look like a competent con artist and he was after jawbreakers!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Eddy: (LAUGHS) YEAH THAT'S TRUE!

Juri Han: You are so dumb that you make beavis and butthead look like geniuses. Hell you make Patrick Star and possibly Homer Simpson look like geniuses.

We laughed at that one!

Homer: (LAUGHS)

Patrick Star: (LAUGHS)

Juri Han: You never watched old movies such as Star Wars and still use Windows Vista. You are weak carbon copies of the Beagle Boys.

We laughed some more!

Yuna Kamihawa: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: LOBSTER IN PANTS!

She shoved lobsters down the pants of the wet bandit then the lobsters bit their crotches which made them sing like opera singers.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE! SO FUNNY!

Toph: HUMILIATION EARTH STYLE: STONE HAMMER!

She bonked the wet bandits with a hammer made of stone.

BLANG BLANG!

OUCH!

Chai Xianghua: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: CHERRY BATH TIME!

She fired cherry scented bath water on the wet bandits which the soap got in their eyes!

Tatsumaki: HUMILIATION WIND STYLE: JET DRY CYCLE!

She spun the wet bandits around really fast in a cyclone!

Timon: SPIN CYCLE!

Pumbaa: Well I'm getting dizzy!

Trish Una: HUMILIATION DENTAL STYLE: TEETH TINKERING!

She performed dental surgery which she learned from Rita Loud to make their faces hideous.

Nico: NICE!

WE LAUGHED!

Jolyne Kujo: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLE CHAOS!

She made pimples appear all over the wet bandits wet bandits screamed like a bunch of girls!

Wet Bandits: AAAAAHHH! We're hideous!

We laughed hysterically!

Foo Fighters (Jojo's Bizarre Adventure): HUMILIATION CLAM STYLE: CLAMMING PAIN!

They threw clams which bit their butts which sent flying Marv to a vat of crabs while Harry was sent to a vat of clams!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Ermes Costella: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: TOILET SWIRLY!

She shoved the wet bandits' heads into the toilet bowls full of pee and diarrhea while the toilets were flushing.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY! SO FUNNY!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: WASP BEARD!

She fired wasps which formed beards on the wet bandits then the wasps stung them!

OUCH!

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION WEB STYLE: WEB WEDGIE!

She uses her webs to wedgie the wet bandits!

HOING!

Mai Shiranui: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: BURNING FEET!

She placed the wet bandits' feet on a bed of hot charcoal then the wet bandits jumped into what looked like a pool of water only to turn out to be liquid methane which explodes.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were badly burned all over the place with incredible pain and we laughed hysterically!

Makoto Nanaya: HUMILIATION FIST STYLE: PUNCH HAPPY!

She punched the wet bandits all over.

POW BLAM BIFF SMASH WHAM SMACK!

Litchi Faye Ling: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PUPPET SHOW!

She dressed the wet bandits as princesses and she used one of the Lynn's dirty socks as a puppet which the wet bandits kissed!

SMOOCH!

YUCK!

Lynn: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Kyoko: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO NUDE SHOCK!

She fired lightning bolts which made the wet bandits naked.

WE LAUGHED!

Misako: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: BURNING SPANKING!

She uses her burning hand to spank the wet bandits!

SMACK SMACK SMACK SMACK SMACK SMACK SMACK!

Sari Sumdac: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: SINK SHOCK!

She electrified the sink which shocked the wet bandtis!

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

FUNNY!

Pinkie Pie: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CHICKEN DRESS UP!

She dressed the wet bandits as chickens which caused Ed to hug them!

Ed: CHICKENS! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He hugged them and it was funny!

Colette Brunel: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: NUT SMASH!

She smashed wet bandits' crotches Dumb and Dumber style!

It was hilariously funny!

We laughed hysterically!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: NUT CRUSH!

She kneed the wet bandits' crotches so hard that their balls literally came out of their mouth!

OOOH! THAT IS GONNA BE REALLY HURTING THEM!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK SLAPS!

She slapped the wet bandits all over using her electrified hand!

SLAP! ZZZAAAAAAPPP!

Perfuma: HUMILATION NATURE STYLE: STINKY DURIAN!

She fired a Durian Fruit at the wet bandits which explodes which then left them really stinky!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: SNOWBALL LAUNCHER!

She fired ice balls at the wet bandits which left their faces smashed!

SMASH BLANG!

Gluko: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIANO DROP!

She dropped a massive piano on them!

KRASMASH!

Nico: My favorite note! B-FLAT!

We laughed hysterically!

Batch: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: STINKMANIA!

She threw the wet bandits into a massive pile of dirty jock straps!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

YUCK!

Giorno Giovanna, Kalin, Tigerlily, Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: PAINFUL LAUGHTER!

They threw the wet bandits into a vat of hot chocolate then they covered them in hot nacho cheese then took turns slapping, head bonking and eye poking the wet bandits and lastly they threw the wet bandits into a big box full of chickens which scratched and pecked all over the wet bandits! They screamed like little girls as they were being pecked all over and it was funny!

We laughed hysterically!

Lincoln: Keep the change, you filthy animals!

Me: Merry Christmas ya fucking filthy animals!

Nico: And don't let us catch you breaking out prison again, you stupid morons, or there'll be plenty more where that came from. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Stoica to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for ruining our plans to conquer Earth, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Fabia: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Stoica.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Stoica, one of the members of The Twelve Orders.

Nurzak: I see you still refuse to learn your lesson after we defeated you long ago, Stoica.

Stoica: And you're still a miserable traitor, Nurzak, let's just see how smug you are when I kill you and bring your head to Barodius.

Emily LeRou fired a powerful purple energy blast with purple fire and condors at Stoica, and he was burned badly.

Emily LeRou: Not happening, Stoica, and now, I'm putting a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Emily LeRou's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with purple fire, condors, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Stoica, she left purple and black energy, purple fire, condors, and darkness with every step.

Emily LeRou: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you and the other members of The Twelve Orders have committed against Fabia and her people, Stoica, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Emily LeRou was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with purple fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily LeRou emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emily LeRou grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, purple fire, and condors surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca with the Dark Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on condor earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his claws, she also has Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple condor-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emily LeRou has on a purple sleeveless vest, black sleeveless midriff top, purple frilly skirt with black frills and the Condor Nazca Line on it, black stockings, dark purple high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, condors, and purple fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Emily LeRou felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same purple markings on Wiraqocha Rasca's wings. Emily LeRou has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Emily LeRou's massive Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy with darkness, purple fire and condors, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca's Dark Condor Greatsword of Purple Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with

Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and the Condor Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight condor heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black black condor heads and a large purple gem below the condor heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca's head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in her hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca that said, "Emily LeRou, Gene-Slammer of The Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Condors, and Purple Fire"

エミリー・ルルー、コンドル 地縛神 ウィラコチャ・ラスカ の ジーン・スラマー、ガール・ジョーダンと ヘレナ・マクトロイ の生涯の友人、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑と粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、コンドル、紫の火のマスター

Emily LeRou has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS PURPLE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CONDOR ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE PURPLE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily LeRou's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Stoica saw it, he fell into a rage and summoned his Bakugan, Lythirus, and he ordered Lythirus to kill her as he laughed insanely, but Emily LeRou fired a powerful purple energy blast with purple fire, darkness, and condors at Lythirus, and it caused him to change back into ball form, and he was locked inside his form, and she fired another powerful purple energy blast with purple fire, darkness, and condors at Stoica, and sent him flying into a rock formation, but Stoica is not out yet.

Nico: Holy guacamole, Emily LeRou's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Wiraqocha Rasca's wings, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing.

Lincoln: And like Emily said, Stoica's about to feel the wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, and Emily, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Emily LeRou: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Condor Earthbound Immortal and Divine Purple Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now that Lythirus can't attack us, shall we administer Stoica his punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Emily.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sheena Kagari.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Seems like you need another lesson, Stoica, but this time, your**

**Bakugan isn't going to be of any help to you, you insane psycho.**

Emily LeRou and Lincoln went after Stoica, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, purple fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Condors at Stoica, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Stoica with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and then, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast, which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they restrained Stoica.

Stoica: Agh, okay, so you got me. What are going to do, kill me again?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **As if, you're not getting out of this easily. Besides, we already killed you once, Stoica, but you do have potential for The Masters of Evil, the only ones who don't and are going to be killed for good are Barodius and Dustin Keystone.**

Emily LeRou: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Condor Earthbound Immortal and Divine Purple Fire Justice) **Plus, if Barodius finds out you've been defeated, he's going to kill you and your Bakugan, Lythirus, and he has zero remorse of taking down one of his own.**

Stoica realized that Lincoln and Emily LeRou were telling the truth: if Barodius finds out, he'll kill him and Lythirus, and he now knows they're not safe around Barodius.

Stoica: Okay, it looks like sticking with our soon-to-be former liege was a bad idea.

Lythirus: Agreed, so where can we go to stay safe from him?

Nico: The Masters of Evil's HQ is the safe place since we'll be recruiting the other sixteen, but like Lincoln said, the only ones getting The Black Gates are Barodius, since he's a monster, and Dustin Keystone, since he's an asshole.

Stoica: Very well, we accept.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) You've made the right choice, you two.

Lincoln freed Stoica and he beamed him and Lythirus to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Stoica and Lythirus are now part of The Masters of Evil, and they've now turned their backs on Barodius. We cheered wildly for what Emily LeRou and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emily LeRou's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and purple angel wings are permanent.

Emily LeRou: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and sixteen more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Stoica, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emily.

Suddenly, Emily LeRou wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Emily LeRou's face, they kissed passionately as Emily LeRou's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and purple fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Emily LeRou absorbed the fires, and they came back.

Nico: Awesome job, Emily and Lincoln, you guys convinced Stoica and Lythirus to turn their backs on Barodius, and got them to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: We just had to say the truth to them, Nico, and after they thought about it, Stoica decided it wasn't worth it siding with Barodius.

Me: Yeah, and now, he and Lythirus are now part of The Masters of Evil.

Shun: Plus, you made the decisive choice to remove the Hom Dai from Dustin Keystone, Lincoln, now we won't have any trouble from him.

Dan Kuso: Yeah, that curse is very terrifying.

Lincoln: They don't call it the worst of all ancient curses, Dan, this curse is reserved only for the most blasphemous, and Dustin Keystone was a perfect fit for it: he's tortured and tried to kill me numerous times, he and his evil parents murdered Mia Addison's parents, and it's no surprise that the entirety of the Keystone Family are nihilistic, bloodthirsty, evil assholes and murderers, along with Imhotep for what he did to Pharaoh Seti I. But, now that Dustin doesn't have that curse, it'll make killing him in the future a lot easier, and this time, I'm going to make sure he suffers for everything he's done not only to me and Mia Addison, but for what he and his entire family's done to all of Michigan, I will make sure he suffers infinite-fold for every single innocent life they've taken. (Rainbow fires raging in Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes)

We gasped as soon as we saw it: the eyes of justice, and they've set their sights on Dustin Keystone, and Lincoln's going to make sure he dies a horrible death infinite-fold.

Nico: Whoa, the eyes of justice.

Me: And he's really serious, Nico, after all the crap Dustin and his evil family have done, he's made it a big mission to make sure the Keystone Family is a forgotten memory for all the evil things they've done.

Eli: That's right, because there's one thing Lincoln has that Dustin doesn't: the love, support, and friendship of all those around him.

Lincoln: You got that right, Eli, I have the love, support, and friendship of everyone around me, while Dustin's a bloodsucking leech who wants to make everyone around him suffer horribly and any who get in his way dies. But, that'll end soon when Demona and I get after him.

Nico: Yeah, and this time, that asshole will die forever and he'll be a forgotten memory.

Fred Randoll: Thanks for helping us today.

Brass Knuckles: It was our pleasure.

Me: It was awesome helping you.

Evil Seed: We hope you enjoyed the current Mars.

See More: And it was worth it beating up the Wet Bandits.

Nico: You got that right.

Hydrax: Now, they'll be included in the humiliations.

White Lightning: But today was still funny.

Me: Yep.

LOUD FART!

Julie Ford: RANDOLL!

Fred Randoll: Wasn't me.

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So funny! But great job today everyone. This was awesome.

Fred Randoll: Yeah it was. (To the viewers) Hope you guys got a great laugh out of this one.

Qin: We all were laughing hysterically at this one.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

We went back to the ship and went home. The Wet Bandits were put in the Lynn's Table Humiliation Line to replace Scoots. We then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

THIS WAS SO FUNNY! RocketMan from 1997 was one of my favorite movies from my childhood and I laughed so hard at it. It was hilarious!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sasuke the Android, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei

Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Razorclaw (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Canterlot and we're going to help Princess Celestia who is upset as she tells us a very shocking revelation about a long lost family member that she thought to have lost eons ago. We're also going to face Another Shockrock! This one is gonna be electrifying. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Moonface The Silver and her name is Gem Cavvenport and she is Nico's friend that he met while down in a field trip in a real silver mine and she is an awesome miner and knows all about mining. She even knows all about how to look for gold, silver, jewels and all that. The match-up scene is for Cathy Russo, Gene-Slammer of The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, as she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Kazarina into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Hackett's Quarry in New York's Catskills mountains, and Lincoln and his group are going to help Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, Ryan Erzahler, Kaylee Hackett, Travis Hackett, and the Hackett Family kill Silas Vorez, the main werewolf who is responsible for the werewolf curse that's plagued the Hackett Family for six years, along with Eliza Vorez, Silas' mother. And they're going to meet Gene-Slammers for the Duel Monster Elemental Lords, they are

Eliza Taylor, Grandsoil the Elemental Lord

Rebecca Harris, Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord

Laura Evans, Phosphorage the Elemental Lord

Chloe Bailey, Pyrorex the Elemental Lord

Anna Allen, Umbramirage the Elemental Lord

And Hazel Turner, Windrose the Elemental Lord

They're six talented and awesome girls who have the elemental powers of Earth, Water, Light, Fire, Dark, and Wind, and they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Royal Woods, Michigan, before Royal Woods became Gotham Royal York and classmates in Gym. Eliza, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, and Hazel were the ones who taught Lincoln how to use elemental spells, along with learning more on how to use his elemental powers, and they're friends with The Elemental Angels, Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental. And they've also helped to take down The Elemental Angels' evil brothers as well, and Eliza, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, and Hazel have taken on the worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath and they, along with Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental and Lincoln defeated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in a huge fight, and it resulted in Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan getting a really bad and horrible punishment. Get ready for an awesome and great adventure as we meet the awesome Ella of Frell and we're going to make this an awesome and great humiliation adventure as we pelt the jerks at

Lynn's Table and have lots of fun with Ella of Frell. We're going to show her that the curse she has can be used for good and remove the bad part of it. Now that Marv and Harry are part of the line of jerks we're going to have lots of fun even more.

See you all tomorrow!

# ELLA ENCHANTED WITH HUMILIATIONS

GET READY TO LAUGH YOURSELF SILLY

---

At the estate we were finished having breakfast when suddenly Princess Luna came in frantic.

Princess Luna: Everyone! Sister is in trouble!

Qin: Uh oh! What's wrong Princess Luna?

Princess Luna: She needs your help right now!

We went to Canterlot! Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sasuke the Android, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick

Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Retrax (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were running through the streets of Canterlot all frantic towards the castle and we went into the castle and dashed in. Amber Morning and Moondust were with us.

Me: I hope Princess Celestia is okay!

Twilight Sparkle: Something big must be happening!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding!

Sasuke the Android: Lets hope it's nothing bad.

Nico: Yeah!

Sunny Starscout: It must be something big for Princess Celestia to call us like this.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Sasuke.

Sasuke the Android: No problem Nico. We can talk more after we find out what is wrong with Princess Celestia.

Nico: Okay.

We went to her quarters and we heard her crying.

We went in.

Me: Princess Celestia?

Princess Celestia: (Crying)

Amber Morning: Mom what's wrong?

Princess Celestia: (Crying) Oh Amber. I never told you this.

She showed us a picture of another pony with Amber. It was a girl pony that had red hair and blue eyes and she had a cutie mark for a solar eclipse.

Princess Celestia: That's your big sister Solar Eclipsa and she went on a treasure hunt in the mountains near Grogar's old lair and never returned.

We gasped!

Me: Oh Princess we're so sorry.

Twilight Sparkle: We didn't know you lost her.

Amber Morning: Oh mom. Maybe we can find out what happened to her.

Me: I know where Grogar's lair is.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

Amber Morning: Don't worry mom we'll find Solar Eclipsa.

Retrax: We'll be back soon Princess.

We were off.

Nico: Sasuke, I like how you're both a ninja and robot.

Sasuke the Android: I do like it too. It's awesome.

Camie: It sure is cool.

Qin: That is so awesome that Goemon and his gang have an android with them too.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: But despite being a robot, you've got a true heart of a hero.

Me: And the soul of a human.

Sasuke the Android: Thanks guys. That means a lot to me.

Qin: You're welcome.

We arrived at the mountain of Grogar's Lair and it looked reminiscent of Mount Doom from Lord of The Rings.

Qin: Whoa! So this is Grogar's lair?

Camie: Wow!

Me: Very reminiscent of Mount Doom.

Nico: Yeah.

We went in and it was a really creepy and hellish place.

Me: Whoa! This place is like we've entered through the Gates of Hell.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: This place is overflowing with intense evil.

Brittney: I feel it.

Nico: Lets search this place.

We got to searching and there was a treasure trove of Satanic Evil Artifacts and even scrolls and books on dark magic and evil weapons.

Nico: Whoa look at all this.

Brittney: These are all artifacts that are from the darkest pits of Hell. The Amulet of Satan, The Ring of Baast, The Forlorn Mirror of Belial, books on Satanic Dark Magic, everything evil here.

Nico: A Palantiri Orb? Whoa!

Me: This is more evil artifacts and dark magic than what the Church of Necrom had.

Lincoln: Boy no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Ibara: Yeah this is scary and intense.

Fluttershy: No kidding.

Me: Grogar really WAS The True Devil of Equestria.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Oh, how we enjoyed beating up the Wet Bandits!

Me: That was so funny!

Tsuyu: We laughed our heads off at that one! It was hilarious!

Eli: We sure did! Especially with using all the shenanigans that Kevin and Megan used on them.

Lola: That was so funny.

May: Are we killing them? No. They're just too funny to beat up.

Me: Yeah we always get a good laugh from them.

Nico: Yeah we sure do and Lincoln put the Gessius Flores Curse on them too right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Good. And thank goodness that curse won't kill them.

Me: Yeah.

Lana: Hey guys! Look at this!

We went to where Lana was and we saw a stone statue of a girl pony and she was an alicorn too!

Amber Morning: (GASP) Solar Eclipsa!

Me: She was turned into stone!

Varie: My god! Grogar kept her here for eons because he didn't want anyone to know about his operations.

Me: Grogar was pure evil incarnate!

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: After she's freed, I'll go over the next Backup Core members I've decided on.

Me: But after that lets blow this place to smithereens.

Nico: Good idea.

I then flared up my magic and fired a magic blast and it hit her and freed her and for the first time in 1,000 years she was freed. Amber caught her.

Solar Eclipsa: (GROANS) What hit me?

Amber Morning: Sis? Are you okay?

Solar Eclipsa: (Gasp) Amber? Little Amber? Is that you?

Amber Morning: Yeah it's me. I've had sort of a growth spurt.

Solar Eclipsa: Oh Amber! Look at you!

Twilight Sparkle: Your mother is worried about you.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we should introduce ourselves. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. The most powerful force in the entire universe and the great heroes of Equestria. Lots of things have happened.

Solar Eclipsa: How long was I turned to stone?

Me: Its been 1,000 years. We have so much to tell you.

Solar Eclipsa: Tell me everything.

We did so and showed her everything that went down over the course of the eons and it was shocking and a lot to take in.

Solar Eclipsa: Oh mom. I miss her.

Eli: You'll see your mom soon.

Nico: Also, more confirmed Backup Core members are Shiro, Princess Mermista, Adora, Catra, Kurumu Kurono, Sabrina the Teenage Witch, Scorpia, Rowen, Lady Kayura, Dais, Buffo, Cross Crow, Aeleus, G1 Vortex, Varya Visnapuu, Blast Off, Jackie Chan Finn, Wittgenstein, Threatpack, and Toaster, Radio, Lampy, Blankie and Kirby.

Me: Those are awesome ideas!

Qin: Yeah! Varya will be excited to hear about that.

Lana: She sure will.

Me: And so will Adora and her friends and Shiro and even some of the Ronin Warriors.

Eli: Yeah.

Solar Eclipsa: I still have a lot of catching up to do.

Nico: You have a lot of time to do so. Now come on guys. Lets blow this place to kingdom come.

Eli: You got my vote!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets do it!

Brittney: I got the artifacts and magic and all that in this scroll with me.

Me: Great!

Then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

We were firing energy blasts and blowing much of the lair apart in massive fiery explosions of incredible power!

Me: Take that!

I was firing fire energy blasts and Laney fired energy blasts all over.

Nico: Take this!

We fired energy blasts all over and engulfed the whole place in a raging inferno!

Nico: Payback time for all the pain and suffering you've caused!

We blew the whole place apart in massive fiery walls of fire!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired energy blasts all over the place!

Me: Lets get out of here! This whole place is coming down!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We left.

Me: WOOOYEAH! That was a blast! Now for the Grand finale!

I fired an energy blast and it went into the mountain and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The whole mountain was completely destroyed in a massive fiery explosion!

Solar Eclipsa: Wow! That was amazing!

Me: That is the end of Grogar the Malevolent.

Qin: Good riddance.

Eli: Yeah. No kidding.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: I figured that some of the Decepticons in the Redemption Squad were feeling left out.

Laney: But those are great choices though.

Eli: And I sense the next Another Omnitrix Alien coming.

Nico: Lets get ready.

We got ready and then we saw lightning strikes and then out came a black version of Shockrock! It was ANOTHER SHOCKROCK!

Me: Whoa! Another Shockrock! This is gonna be electrifying!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Albedo turned into Negative Shock Rock

Negative Shock Rock: You're a little late to the party!

Another Shockrock: (In a girls voice) I know but I saw the explosion. It was awesome.

Me: (GASP) Catherine Van Gogh!? Whoa!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Catherine Van Gogh and she is an amazing painting collector. Specifically she collects paintings from her ancestor Vincent Van Gogh.

Laney: I love all his paintings. They are so beautiful.

Me: I love them too.

Nico: That is cool! And I love those paintings myself. I like Starry Night.

Another Shockrock: That's my ancestor's trademark painting.

Me: And one of my all time favorites. I have it hanging up in my room and it's also my wall safe.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Shockrock: That's awesome J.D.

Me: It sure is. And Catherine you are what's called a Fulmini from the planet Fulmas. They are lightning energy aliens.

Another Shockrock: Wow! I didn't know that.

Me: They are really powerful too. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Abaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Shockrock: Just to be a great artist.

Laney: I can easily do that for you. I'm an awesome artist myself.

Me: You should see Laney's paintings. They are so beautiful and amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are beautiful.

Camie: Yeah they are awesome.

Another Shockrock: I knew that Swartz was lying to me. But I would like to learn many techniques from you Laney.

Retrax: I think that can be arranged.

Me: First lets do this. Sorry we have to fight. (ACTIVATES EVIL MAGIC MINIONS RIDEWATCH)

(VINCENT BY DON MCLEAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND MAGIC SWIRL AROUND ME)

Starry, starry night

Paint your palette blue and gray

Look out on a summer's day

With eyes that know the darkness in my soul

Shadows on the hills

Sketch the trees and the daffodils

Catch the breeze and the winter chills

In colors on the snowy, linen land

Now, I understand what you tried to say to me

And how you suffered for your sanity

And how you tried to set them free

They would not listen, they did not know how

Perhaps they'll listen now

Starry, starry night

Flaming flowers that brightly blaze

Swirling clouds in violet haze

Reflect in Vincent's eyes of china blue

Colors changing hue

Morning fields of amber grain
Weathered faces lined in pain
Are soothed beneath the artist's loving hand
Now, I understand, what you tried to say to me
How you suffered for your sanity
How you tried to set them free
They would not listen, they did not know how
Perhaps they'll listen now
For they could not love you
But still your love was true
And when no hope was left inside
On that starry, starry night
You took your life as lovers often do
But I could have told you, Vincent
This world was never meant for one
As beautiful as you
Starry, starry night
Portraits hung in empty halls
Frameless heads on nameless walls
With eyes that watch the world and can't forget
Like the strangers that you've met
The ragged men in ragged clothes

The silver thorn of bloody rose

Lie crushed and broken on the virgin snow

Now, I think I know what you tried to say to me

How you suffered for your sanity

How you tried to set them free

They would not listen, they're not listening still

Perhaps they never will

I fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Nico: That was beautiful!

Me: One of my dad's favorites from 1971.

Qin: Cool!

Another Shockrock: And that was awesome. Don McLean did a great job singing that one back then.

Me: He sure did.

Retrax: Lets do it! Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Nico: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES CAJUN FOX'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE BATTLE OF NEW ORLEANS BY JOHNNY HORTON PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CAJUN FOOD AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

In 1814, we took a little trip

Along with Colonel Jackson down the mighty Mississip'

We took a little bacon and we took a little beans

And we caught the bloody British in the town of New Orleans

We fired our guns and the British kept a-comin'

There wasn't as many as there was a while ago

We fired once more and they began to runnin'

On down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico

We looked down a river

And we see'd the British come

And there must have been a hundred of 'em

Beatin' on the drums

They stepped so high and they made their bugles ring

We stood beside our cotton bales and didn't say a thing

We fired our guns and the British kept a-comin'

There wasn't as many as there was a while ago

We fired once more and they began to runnin'

On down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico

Old Hickory said we could take 'em by surprise

If we didn't fire our muskets

'Til we looked 'em in the eye

We held our fire

'Til we see'd their faces well

Then we opened up our squirrel guns

And really gave 'em, well

We fired our guns and the British kept a-comin'

There wasn't as many as there was a while ago

We fired once more and they begin to runnin'

On down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico

Yeah, they ran through the briars

And they ran through the brambles

And they ran through the bushes

Where a rabbit couldn't go

They ran so fast

That the hounds couldn't catch 'em

On down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico

We fired our cannon 'til the barrel melted down

So we grabbed an alligator and we fought another round

We filled his head with cannon balls, and powdered his behind

And when we touched the powder off the gator lost his mind

We fired our guns and the British kept a-comin'

There wasn't as many as there was a while ago

We fired once more and they began to runnin'

On down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico

Yeah, they ran through the briars

And they ran through the brambles

And they ran through the bushes

Where a rabbit couldn't go

They ran so fast

That the hounds couldn't catch 'em

On down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico

Hut-two-three-four

Sound off, three-four

Hut-two-three-four

Sound off, three-four

Nico danced and fired waves of cajun food and they went into Another Shockrock's mouth and she ate them and then…

ALARM BELLS RING!

She ran around like a chicken with its head cut off and Maria fired waves of water and they went into her mouth and steam came out.

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: That was awesome!

Nico: (gets out White Lightning's Ridewatch) You're in for a shock!

Me: (Gets out Lightning Man's Ridewatch) Literally.

We activated the Ridewatches.

Me and Nico: SUPER OMEGA THUNDERSTRIKE ELECTROCUTION!

Me and Nico fired waves of lightning and it hit Another Shockrock and electrocuted her all over the place.

Me: WHEW! That was SHOCKING!

Nico: No kidding there! But awesome combo!

Me: Thanks.

Varie: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES MARINA DEL RAY'S RIDEWATCH)

(DREAMS TO DREAM BY SARAH LASKO PLAYS)

Varie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me that always come true

Inside you and me that always come true

She fired waves of water and smashed down Another Shockrock.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Awesome job Varie!

Camie: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES ROLL (WILY) RIDEWATCH)

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Given in the light

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Story

Ah

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

She danced and fired waves of water and energy and fire and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow! A version of Roll reprogrammed by Dr. Wily. That would be a terrifying sight for Mega Man.

Nico: Yeah it would.

Sougo: (gets out AkaRed Ridewatch) Time to test this new one out!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Better break out the big guns!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got AkaRedArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: YEAH! Oh check this out. Lisa and Seto have been working on this.

I pulled out a sword hilt and I pressed a button and it had a DUEL MONSTER BLADE POP OUT!

Me: This is the Duel Power Sword. Watch. Powers of BLUE EYES WHITE DRAGON, BLUE EYES ULTIMATE DRAGON and BLUE EYES SHINING DRAGON! ENERGIZE!

I put in said cards and the blade energized with lightning and energy!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That is awesome bro!

Camie: Wow!

Me: Yeah! WHITE LIGHTNING NEUTRON BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of white lightning energy and it smashed Another Shockrock down!

Qin: WHOA! That was incredible!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Wow!

Sasuke the Android: My turn! (ACTIVATES MACHINEDRAMON'S RIDEWATCH) (Echoing) GIGA CANNON!

He fired massive energy blasts and they hit Another Shockrock and smashed her down all over.

Nico: YEAH! Nice one!

Me: Awesome!

But then a stream Moon Energy Blades appeared out of nowhere and they hit Another Shockrock and smashed her down!

Me: WHOA!

Then out came ALCHEMY BEAST - MOONFACE THE SILVER!

Nico: WHOA! Alchemy Beast - Moonface The Silver!

Me: That is cool.

Moonface the Silver: (In a girls voice) It's awesome to help out like this.

Nico: Gem Cavvenport!? Wow!

She reverted back and Gem was a girl with aqua blue hair had a blue crescent moon in the middle of her forehead and blue and aqua blue clothes and had black angel wings with the moon reflected in them and on her hip was a silver key.

Qin: Gem it's awesome to see you again.

Gem Cavvenport: Same here Qin. Let me take care of this first.

She fired more Moon Blades and smashed down Another Shockrock. Catherine was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to her and Catherine was a girl with a French Beret and had blue hair and had blue clothes on and I picked her up.

Catherine Van Gogh: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: At least you're okay Catherine.

Nico: All better?

Catherine Van Gogh: Yeah I'll be okay.

Gem Cavvenport: Good.

Nico: Lets get Solar Eclipsa back to Celestia.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah I miss mom.

We went back to canterlot.

We arrived back at the castle and on the throne was Princess Celestia crying and tears were dripping from her eyes. Poor Celestia.

We came in.

Solar Eclipsa: Mom?

Princess Celestia: (GASP)

She saw Solar Eclipsa for the first time in 1,000 years and she went down and walked up to her.

Princess Celestia: Solar? Is that you?

Solar Eclipsa: It is mom. I'm back thanks to J.D. and everyone here.

Princess Celestia: SOLAR ECLIPSA!

They went and hugged for the first time in 1,000 years!

It was a happy reunion!

Nico: So awesome.

Gem Cavvenport: I'm so happy they are back together.

Me: Me too.

Sasuke the Android: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gem Cavvenport: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when we met in the Silver Mine that I worked at and we found a huge vein of diamonds down there and we got lots of diamonds too along with the silver in the mine. It was amazing and we got rich. I'm a silver miner.

Qin: That's right I remember that.

Camie: That's cool!

Ibara: It's amazing you guys found diamonds in a silver mine,

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico and Gem hugged.

Nico: (I've really missed you.

Gem Cavvenport: Me too Nico. Me too.

Xenia: But this was awesome that we reunited Princess Celestia and Amber Morning with Solar Eclipsa.

Nico: Yeah.

Danica Metrois: It sure was awesome and they have lots of catching up to do.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Are you happy right now, Princess Celestia?

Princess Celestia: I am Nico. Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome Princess. Grogar's lair was completely destroyed and you are not going to believe what we found there.

We told her everything and it was shocking.

Princess Celestia: Oh my goodness.

Me: I know. But at least Grogar is now gone for good.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Tootie, Sanjay, Elmer, and Cyborg are heading to Hackett's Quarry in New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to help Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, Ryan Erzahler, Kaylee Hackett, Travis Hackett, and the Hackett Family kill Silas Vorez, the main werewolf who is responsible for the werewolf curse that's plagued the Hackett Family for six years, along with Eliza Vorez, Silas' mother.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Hackett's Quarry in New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to help Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, Ryan Erzahler, Kaylee Hackett, Travis Hackett, and the Hackett Family kill Silas Vorez, the main werewolf who is responsible for the werewolf curse that's plagued the Hackett Family for six years, along with Eliza Vorez, Silas' mother.

Nico: From what I heard, The Hackett Family has been suffering with this curse for six years, and the ones who got infected with this curse were Kaylee and her two brothers, Chris and Caleb.

Me: If we kill Silas here and now, we'll end the curse, but it has to be done tonight, now that the full moon is out.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Otherwise, they'll have to wait for another full moon.

Lincoln: Exactly, and that's one thing none of us want, and thanks for joining us, Cyborg.

Cyborg: You're welcome, Lincoln, and you got a plan in place to cure Kaylee and her two brothers?

Lincoln: Yeah, I already have a plan in place to cure them, but first, let's meet up with Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, and Ryan Erzahler, they're still here in Hackett's Quarry, and we better hurry before Caleb and Kaylee catch up to them.

We hurried, and we met up with Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, and Ryan Erzahler, and they told us they've heard some strange howls here, and we knew what that meant: werewolf trouble in Hackett's Quarry. Suddenly, Lincoln sensed something rustling, and then, a werewolf came out, but it's not like the werewolves we know, but it was still really dangerous, and it charged at us to kill us. Lincoln fired a stream of rainbow energy and it hit the werewolf, and it changed back into Kaylee Hackett, and Lincoln caught her, and we wrapped a blanket around her.

Laura Kearney: Kaylee Hackett. Is she still alive?

Lincoln: Yes, that rainbow energy stream I fired at her suppressed the werewolf infection she still has in her, but it'll end once we kill the progenitor of the curse: Silas Vorez.

We head for the Hackett home, and we showed Travis Hackett that Kaylee is alive, and Lincoln used a cure to suppress Kaylee's werewolf infection.

Travis Hackett: I'm glad Kaylee's going to be okay, but she'll be freed once Silas is finally gone.

Nico: Along with Eliza Vorez.

Travis Hackett: That's impossible, she died six years ago when Kaylee, Chris, and Caleb set that fire to free Silas.

Timmy Turner: I'm afraid she is still alive. Look.

Timmy made a window, and he showed that Eliza covered herself in wolf blood and fled to the rum tunnels after Silas made his escape, and this shocked the entire family.

Travis Hackett: Well, I'll be damned, so she is still alive, even after what happened six years ago, and she was hiding out in the rum tunnels the whole time.

Lincoln: We need to find Silas and kill him, and we got to do it quick: Caleb Hackett's still out there, along with Chris Hackett, and it's only a matter of time before they attack.

Laura Kearney: We need to head to the crash site, where Max and I crashed our car trying to avoid hitting Silas.

Travis Hackett: I know where we have to go: the sight of the burned sideshow, Harum Scarum, this was Silas' favorite place before the fire started.

Lincoln: And where he set up his nest, and we need only one silver bullet to put an end to all of this for good.

Rosa Laurence: On it.

Rosa Laurence made a silver shell and Lincoln enchanted it with a spell that'll send Silas Vorez and his mother, Eliza Vorez, to The Black Gates, and gave it to Laura Kearney, who loaded it into the shotgun.

Laura Kearney: Alright, let's hurry.

Max Brinly: Laura's right, we don't have long before Caleb or Chris find us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field to protect the house and the other Hackett Family members and we, along with Travis, head to where Laura and Max crashed their car, and right where the traveling sideshow was at. When we saw the travelling sideshow, it was really burned.

Travis Hackett: This is it, all that remains of the travelling sideshow.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Grandsoil the Elemental Lord, Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord, Phosphorage the Elemental Lord, Pyrorex the Elemental Lord, Umbramirage the Elemental Lord, and Windrose the Elemental Lord, and with them were the four girls that were located here.

Nico: Wow, that's Grandsoil the Elemental Lord, Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord, Phosphorage the Elemental Lord, Pyrorex the Elemental Lord, Umbramirage the Elemental Lord, and Windrose the Elemental Lord, the Elemental Lords.

Grandsoil the Elemental Lord: (Girl's voice) We managed to get those four girls to safety.

Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord: (Girl's voice) And drove off that werewolf, Silas Vorez.

Phosphorage the Elemental Lord: (Girl's voice) But, we don't know how long until that beast goes on the hunt again.

Pyrorex the Elemental Lord: (Girl's voice) Along with those two other werewolves.

Umbramirage the Elemental Lord: (Girl's voice) And that creepy woman, Eliza Vorez.

Windrose the Elemental Lord: (Girl's voice) We need to stop them and fast before the night ends.

Lincoln: And we will, plus, I knew it was you, Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner, but we'll talk later. Right now, we need to take care of Chris and Caleb Hackett.

Suddenly, we heard growling in the air, and two werewolves came after us to kill us, but Lincoln fired two streams of rainbow energy, and it hit the werewolves, and they turned back: and were identified as Chris and Caleb Hackett, and were beamed to the Hackett house for safety.

Lincoln: We're almost close to Silas' nest, be ready.

We arrived at Silas' nest, and we saw Silas Vorez resting, but he wasn't aware of our presence, which is a good thing.

Laura Kearney: There he is. Now, all that's left is to end this.

Laura raised the shotgun to shoot Silas Vorez, but then, she suddenly heard a voice.

?: Get away from my boy!

We then saw who it was: Eliza Vorez, the owner of Harum Scarum and the mother of Silas Vorez.

Travis Hackett: Eliza Vorez.

Eliza Vorez: You and your family will all pay for what you did!

Lincoln: No, Eliza, you knew that your son was a werewolf, and you kept him locked away in a cage. I admit Kaylee wanted to help free Silas from you, but she was unaware of what he really is. But, this nightmare ends tonight.

Me: The Werewolf Curse on Hackett's Quarry ends here and now.

This caused Silas to awaken, and as soon as he saw us, he ran after us to kill us, but Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and put him in a cage.

Lincoln: Looks like we'll need to weaken him even more. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Cyborg, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Silas Vorez, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Timmy imprisoned Eliza Vorez and he shattered her crystal ball and took her tarot cards, and Laura raised the shotgun and fired, and when the silver shell hit Silas Vorez, he was finally killed, and he, along with Eliza Vorez, were sent to The Black Gates for good and The Curse of Hackett's Quarry was finally lifted after six long years. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and we returned to the Hackett house, and we saw that not only were Kaylee, Caleb, and Chris were all cured of the werewolf curse, but also, Laura's friends were also cured as well, as soon as the sun rose on Hackett's Quarry.

Laura Kearney: We did it, it's finally over.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaylee Hackett: All I wanted was to free Silas from Eliza, but I never knew he was really a werewolf. I…

Travis Hackett: Hey, it's okay, Kaylee.

Laura Kearney: There's no way we're coming here again, not after everything we've gone through on this night.

Emma Mountebank: I recorded everything on my phone, should we send this to the police? It's not like anyone will believe us.

Nico: That could be a good idea, Emma.

Lincoln: We've seen a lot of strange and supernatural things happen, Emma, and we're no strangers to any of them. The police may not believe you guys, but we do.

Nico: Lincoln's right, you guys had a first glimpse into the dark side of the supernatural, and that may never leave you.

Lincoln: But, we're also here to help you, so that way, you won't be traumatized for life by what you all witnessed.

Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, and Ryan Erzahler agreed with what Lincoln told them, and they went with us, and we also agreed to give them counseling, to help them overcome the nightmares of what they've seen in Hackett's Quarry.

Lincoln: That's it at long last for The Curse on Hackett's Quarry. (To Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner) And it's so good to see you again, Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner.

Eliza Taylor reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Grandsoil the Elemental Lord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange open blouse, sleeveless orange top, orange skirt, orange bellbottom pants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with earth on the coattails, and Grandsoil the Elemental Lord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Grandsoil the Elemental Lord-themed greatsword with Grandsoil the Elemental Lord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, orange angel wings for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large orange gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Rebecca Harris reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful aqua blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless blue open vest, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water on the coattails, and Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord-themed greatsword with Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, aqua blue angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large aqua blue gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Laura Evans reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful yellow angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Phosphorage the Elemental Lord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, yellow shorts, sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with light on the coattails, and Grandsoil the Elemental Lord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Phosphorage the Elemental Lord-themed greatsword with Phosphorage the Elemental Lord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large yellow gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Chloe Bailey reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing red hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Pyrorex the Elemental Lord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless red open vest, sleeveless red midriff top, red plaid skirt, red pants, red socks, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames on the coattails, and Pyrorex the Elemental Lord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Pyrorex the Elemental Lord-themed greatsword with Pyrorex the Elemental Lord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Anna Allen reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Umbramirage the Elemental Lord, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, long midnight black jewel-encrusted skirt, black stockings with black lace, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and Umbramirage the Elemental Lord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Umbramirage the Elemental Lord-themed greatsword with Umbramirage the Elemental Lord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large midnight black gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

And Hazel Turner reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length green hair, green eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful green angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Windrose the Elemental Lord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless green top with designs, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds on the coattails, and Windrose the Elemental Lord on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Windrose the Elemental Lord-themed greatsword with Windrose the Elemental Lord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, green angel wings for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large green gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Eliza Taylor: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you all again, Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental.

Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental: You too, Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner.

Lincoln made five clones of himself and they went up to Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner and they hugged, and Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you six when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Eliza Taylor: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you and the Elemental Angels know them?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, these six girls are Eliza Taylor, the Grandsoil the Elemental Lord Gene-Slammer, Rebecca Harris, the Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord Gene-Slammer, Laura Evans, the Phosphorage the Elemental Lord Gene-Slammer, Chloe Bailey, the Pyrorex the Elemental Lord Gene-Slammer, Anna Allen, the Umbramirage the Elemental Lord Gene-Slammer, and Hazel Turner, the Windrose the Elemental Lord Gene-Slammer. They're six talented and awesome girls who have the elemental powers of Earth, Water, Light, Fire, Dark, and Wind, and they're my Guardian Angels from Royal Woods, Michigan, before Royal Woods became Gotham Royal York and classmates in Gym.

Nico: Now that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It gets even more awesome, Eliza, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, and Hazel were the ones who taught me how to use elemental spells, along with learning more on how to use my elemental powers, and they're also friends with The Elemental Angels, Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, and they've also helped to take down The Elemental Angels' evil brothers as well, and Eliza, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, and Hazel have taken on the worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath and they, along with Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental, Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental, Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental, Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental, Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental, Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental, Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental, Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental, Allira Crisiant, The Crystal Elemental, Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental, Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental, Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental, and Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental and I defeated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in a huge fight, and it resulted in Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan getting a really bad and horrible punishment.

Eli: Oh, we're so not going to like hearing about this.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner's necks with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Eliza Taylor: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, and Hazel are now part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Eliza.

Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and their clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Aileen Lauren Dautriche from I'm the Villainess, So I'm Taming the Final Boss, Asuna Kangoshi, Himeru Kangoshi, and Iyashi

Kangoshi from Comical Psychosomatic Medicine.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aileen Lauren Dautriche from I'm the Villainess, So I'm Taming the Final Boss, Asuna Kangoshi, Himeru Kangoshi, and Iyashi Kangoshi from Comical Psychosomatic Medicine.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aileen Lauren Dautriche: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aileen Lauren Dautriche and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Silas Vorez and Eliza Vorez, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th

Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Aileen Lauren Dautriche: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aileen Lauren Dautriche: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aileen Lauren Dautriche, Asuna Kangoshi, Himeru Kangoshi, and Iyashi Kangoshi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were glad that Laura and her friends, along with the Hackett Family were saved from the werewolf curse, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Silas Vorez, the werewolf who caused the whole curse and Eliza Vorez, Silas' mother who hated the Hackett Family and caused the events of The Curse on Hackett's Quarry.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did, and what Laura did in shooting Silas with a silver shell and it not only killed him and banished him and the vengeful Eliza Vorez to The Black Gates and it ended the curse, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town, and Abigail Blyg, Dylan Lenivy, Emma Mountebank, Jacob Custos, Kaitlyn Ka, Laura Kearney, Max Brinly, Nick Furcillo, and Ryan Erzahler are also getting therapy and counseling after what happened.

Maria: We're glad you guys ended the curse, and Laura and her friends are going to get counseling and therapy after what happened.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I know Kaylee wanted to free Silas Vorez because she couldn't stand seeing him in a cage, but she had no idea of what he really is: a werewolf.

Me: And that was six years ago.

Nico: Yeah, and every full moon, the Hackett family has been hunting him down, and Travis knows he has to fulfill the sheriff's oath: to protect and serve, but when his family's on the line, he sacrificed his oath to protect his family.

Eli: As much as I wanted to teach him a lesson, I think what happened here will teach him a lesson.

Lincoln: Now, now, Eli, I know you wanted to teach him a lesson, but in the end, he learned from his mistakes, and he still keeps his job as the sheriff, and Kaylee, Chris, and Caleb are now freed from the curse.

Nico: Either way, this nightmare is finally over.

Lincoln: Yep.

* * *

After ending The Curse on Hackett's Quarry, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Eliza Taylor, Rebecca Harris, Laura Evans, Chloe Bailey, Anna Allen, and Hazel Turner saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their face, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Eliza Taylor: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Rebecca Harris: Yeah, you could land a plane on that much wider and more muscular back of his, and crush a watermelon with those extremely muscular thighs.

Laura Evans: And I don't think a tape measure can measure out just how massive those biceps really are, along with that amazing chiseled chest of his.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hazel Turner: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is. So, Eliza, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, Hazel, what's the story on how you all took on the worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and how you, The Elemental Angels, and Lincoln defeated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in a huge fight, which resulted in those five getting a really bad and horrible punishment.

Eliza Taylor: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. We were with Lincoln and the Elemental Angels and we were teaching Lincoln how to use elemental spells along with teaching him more on how to use his elemental powers, and we were also working out in the gym we made. But, then, we heard the sound of bellowing screeches in the air, and we knew who it was that made those screeches of rage and that bellowing roar of rage: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were causing a ton of havoc by leaving destruction in their wake. Bridget said that she knew they'd snap again and cross another line, now they've us no choice.

Rebecca Harris: And we knew from the previous near-death experiences Lincoln went through due to those heartless bitches, we had to stop them. So, all of us went out there and we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but they had red eyes full of hate and insanity, and they had knives in their hands.

Laura Evans: They gave into their Dark Sides' desire for blood and destruction, and we knew they all needed to be stopped.

Chloe Bailey: So, we divided into groups, and we each went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we fired elemental blasts and Lincoln fired energy and elemental blasts at them.

Anna Allen: It was really an explosive fight, but Lori broke free and she, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan attacked us and knocked us into trashcans and she slashed Lincoln on the chest with her knife and the same happened with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were cackling like the evil heartless bitches that they are, and we wanted to rip those bitches to shreds, but Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan stabbed us in the stomach.

Hazel Turner: But, Lincoln had a confident smirk on his face, and we saw his blood going back into his body and his slash marks on his chest healed, but it also ruined his orange tank top, which he ripped off, showing off his massive and extremely muscular body, and he got into a battle stance, and when that happened, we knew those bitches were in trouble. Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and he charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan faster than a bolt of lightning, and disarmed them of their knives and he picked Lori up by her shirt collar and tossed her right at Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they all went crashing into trash cans. Then, Lincoln fired energy orbs at them, and he'd imprisoned them inside, and when J.D. showed up, he and Lincoln healed us. We then went back to The Loud House, and when Luna saw what happened, she went ballistic and tried to attack Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but Lincoln held her back. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened, and they grounded Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for fifteen weeks, and they were also ordered to clean up the mess they made, and we were all there to keep an eye on them.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, you girls really put up a nasty fight against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: They sure did, and I saw the fight for myself, it was messy, but Lincoln really stood his ground and put them in their place.

Lincoln: And I did eventually forgive them, but I gave them a stern warning: next time, if they so much as try to kill me and any of my friends, family, and Guardian Angels again, I won't show them any mercy at all, and they better remember that.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku are heading down to Manistique Beach, Michigan for their first beach date.

Giorno Giovanna was dressed in dark blue swim shorts and sandals, and Mako Mankanshoku was dressed in a two-piece bikini and sandals.

Mako Mankanshoku: Wow, so this is Manistique Beach.

Giorno Giovanna: Yep, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they also saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Giorno Giovanna went up to Mako Mankanshoku, and he wrapped her in his arms and she wrapped her arms around his neck and they placed her right hand on his chest, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Giorno Giovanna: It was amazing, Nico, we went to Manistique Beach.

Lincoln: That's one of the most popular beaches here in Michigan.

Lori: We've tried to go there, but the parking can get really filled up, and some of the good spots on the beach are taken.

Lynn: Not to mention, we also get banned from that place, because of our penchant for chaos, and the only Loud not banned from there is Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, I managed to get the ban lifted when I talked with the lifeguard, and I also swore to keep an eye out if trouble starts.

Me: Yeah, I remembered that day all too well.

Nico: But, now that those Dark Sides are gone, there's no chance of that happening ever again.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

Over in Australia we were there to meet another of the International Digidestined.

Me: Good to be in Australia again.

Valon: (Australian Accent) It's good to be home again mates.

Qin: It's always awesome to come here to Australia.

Nico: Yeah.

Axel Brodie: Which Digidestined are we meeting this time?

Nico: You guys will love him. His name is Derek and he is Australia's Digidestined.

Varie: Awesome.

We then saw a kid with a Crabmon battling a bunch of Jewel Robbers after a bunch of jewels in a museum.

Me: There they are.

Nico: Wow.

We saw them really go at them and smashed the robbers down. Then we jumped in and tied them up.

Blaine: Hi! You must be Derek!

Nico: G'day Derek. Awesome to see you again.

Derek: (Australian Accent) Hey G'day Nico. Great to see you again mate! And g'day to you Joe and Cody.

Joe Kido: Hello Derek.

Crabmon: You guys are doing great.

Me: Same to you. You guys did a great job battling these blokes. We've been after these clods for a long they. They are known as the Pacific Jewel Plunderers. They were responsible for stealing numerous jewels all over the Pacific Ocean area all for themselves.

Nico: Yeah.

I shook them as I held them upside down and and numerous jewels fell out and they were worth hundreds of billions of dollars and some of them were priceless.

Laney: Whoa!

Lola: (Whistles) Wow! These are gorgeous.

Rarity: Oh these are absolutely amazing darlings.

Derek: Wow! This is ana amazing haul they have.

Me: Some of these jewels are worth a fortune.

Hotlink: Are they really?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Nico what Digimon did you help Derek, Crabmon, Joe and Cody battle here in Australia?

Nico: I helped them battle an Ebidramon, Shellmon and Gesomon.

Eli: Cool!

Derek: Good times back then mates.

Qin: They sure were.

Camie: Wow.

Cozy Glow: It's absolutely incredible that so many Digimon appeared all over the planet like that. We should one day do an adventure where we travel all over the world and battle Digimon like that in all the countries you all went to.

Me: Good idea Cozy Glow.

Varie: Yeah.

Moonracer: Would you two like to join the team?

Derek: We would be honored mates.

Crabmon: Yeah!

Me: You guys did us a really big favor in apprehending these guys. Great job.

Derek: Thanks mates.

We later went back home.

---

We were getting ready for our next mission.

Nico: We're having a humiliation. We haven't done one of those in a while.

Me: We did one on Mars so that counts as something.

Nico: Yeah but not one at Lynn's Table.

Applejack: YEEHAW! I'm ready for this.

Nico: Me too!

Tricloid: Let's start the humiliations off with an entrance!

Nico: Good idea Tricloid.

Me: Yeah! Also I got this letter from a fairy friend that a special guest is coming over to us at the restaurant.

Nico: Oh who is it?

Me: It just says that the guest is special.

Nico: Ooh a surprise.

Me: Yep.

Then Iron Lung, Steam Smythe, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, EvilSeed, Angel, See-More, Hydrax, White

Lightning, Madame Snake, Suzaku, Bond Man, Libra Zodiarts, Bulldozer Org, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wood Man, Evil Mushroom Man, Beagle Boys, and Phantom Blot appeared.

Iron Lung: Can me, Steam Smythe, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, EvilSeed, Angel, See-More, Hydrax, White Lightning go with you guys?

Madame Snake: Me, Suzaku, Bond Man, Libra Zodiarts, Bulldozer Org, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wood Man, Evil Mushroom Man, Beagle Boys, and Phantom Blot can go with you guys too if you want.

Nico: Sure! The more the merrier. We haven't done any humiliations in a while.

Me: On Mars we did but not at Lynn's Table.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: This is gonna be fun.

Danica Metrois: Yeah it sure is! I've never done this before. So this will be my first time doing it.

Qin: You'll love it Danica. It's so fun.

Nico: Yep.

Horri Bull: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Alchemy Beast - Ekenas The Mercury next.

Qin: Ooh that's an interesting one.

Laney: Yeah. Professor Banner is amazed that we have gene-slammers for some of his monsters in his deck.

Me: Yeah he sure is. Alchemy is a really fascinating process too.

Nico: It sure is. And I think his cards are all amazing too. But yeah. Lets get moving guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Kazarina, and she's heading here to get revenge on us for what we did in ruining their plans to conquer Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Kazarina on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on us. But, we'll be ready for her and Lumagrowl.

Cathy Russo: You're planning on using the same strategy you used on Stoica and Lythirus, Linky?

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: I've been meaning to ask, that attack you used on Lythirus when Stoica summoned him, what was that attack?

Lincoln: This is a curse I'd developed: it prevented evil Bakugan from taking on their true form and it kept them trapped in their ball form until I've defeated their partner.

Dan Kuso: That's really incredible.

Me: After what happened last year, Lincoln was really prepared for that one.

Nico: You got that right, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to pelt the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: And now that we have Marv and Harry as part of the line of jerks and replacing Scoots, we're so going to have a ton of fun with them.

Nico: We've already got a ton of pranks ready for them, after what they pulled yesterday with that prison escape from The Uranus Prison, I think it's time to up the dosage of our humiliations on them.

Lincoln: Ooh, I hope you have them step on broken glass again, Nico, or electrocute them to the point of seeing their skeletons, that was one of the favorite traps Kevin used on him.

Nico: Just keep your eyes open, Lincoln. Those jerks are going to get it big time.

Lincoln: And once we get done with pelting those jerks, you're next, Kazarina.

Bronze Kneecap: Let's get a move on.

Bond Man: And of course, we should remember the entrance.

Me: Right.

We were off to the restaurant.

---

Later we were walking to the restaurant and we arrived.

Nico: Here we go.

We went up to the door.

Everyone was having lunch and then the doors flew opened and then the spirits of the elements of metal and nature swirled into the restaurant and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off at the door and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came in!

Nico: GOOD MORNING LYNN'S TABLE CREW!

Lynn Sr.: Awesome entrance guys! You here for some humiliation fun?

Nico: You know it Mr. Lynn!

Lynn Sr.: Your usuals too?

Nico: You got it!

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up!

We went to our tables.

Jesse Glenn: Always good to have a meal before a performance.

Plitheon: Especially given what happened yesterday after the main mission.

Nico: You got that right. But it's awesome that some of Barodius's former henchmen are joining our frenemies.

Brass Knuckles: Yes it sure is. And soon Kazarina will be joining us too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also I hated her guts before. But I want you guys to leave Barodius to me. I really want to personally make sure I destroy him myself.

Nico: Fair enough.

Camie: You really hate his guts don't you J.D.

Me: You have no idea Camie. I can wait till he shows up soon. And it's going to be justice of the highest order on him. In my opinion, he is like a Gundalian version of Frieza.

Nico: Good way to put it. J.D. you want to start off the Humiliations?

Me: Like you even have to ask?

I went over to the jerks.

Me: Time for you shitwads to get your big fat ugly butts kicked. (ACTIVATES LORD OF LIGHTNING'S RIDEWATCH)

(VIDEO KILLED THE RADIO STAR BY THE BUGGLES PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS

AROUND ME)

I heard you on my wireless back in '52

Lying awake, intent at tuning in on you

If I was young, it didn't stop you coming through

Oh-a, oh-a

They took the credit for your second symphony

Rewritten by machine and new technology

And now I understand the problems you can see

Oh-a oh-a

I met your children

Oh-a oh-a

What did you tell them?

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Pictures came and broke your heart

Oh-a-a-a oh

And now we meet in an abandoned studio

We hear the playback and it seems so long ago

And you remember the jingles used to go

Oh-a oh-a

You were the first one

Oh-a oh-a

You are the last one

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car

We can't rewind, we've gone too far

Oh-a-aho oh

Oh-a-aho oh

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car

We can't rewind, we've gone too far

Pictures came and broke your heart

Put the blame on VCR

You are a radio star

You are a radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

I danced and gave Flip and brutal 500 quadrillion volt electrical shock and a massive avalanche of gold and jewels poured out of him with incredible force.

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Lynn Sr.: Oh I love that song! I haven't heard that one in years!

Varie: That was great!

Angel (Fairy Tail): Nice, J.D.!

Me: Thanks!

Titanium Toenail: Also, you're okay with Kazarina joining our ranks, right?

Nico: I sure am. As long as it's not Barodius himself.

Titanium Toenail: Good.

Me: Oh here's a good one.

Announcer: DUMMYSTEIN MAGISWORD!

Me: It's showtime.

I had the sword steal Icky Vicky's voice.

Dummystein Magisword: (In Vicky's Voice) Why did an old man fall in a well?

Me: I don't know. Why did an old man fall in a well?

Dummystein Magisword: Because he couldn't see that well!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Dummystein: What do Sprinters eat before a race?

Me: I don't know. What?

Dummystein: Nothing. They fast!

(RIMSHOT)

We laughed hysterically at that!

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) They fast! That's funny!

Lynn: (LAUGHS) That was!

Dummystein: Why did the chicken cross the road?

Battletrap: Why?

Dummystein: To get to the other side!

(RIMSHOT)

We laughed!

Me: That was a good one!

Dummystein: Where do Polar Bears keep their money?

Camie: I don't know! Where?

Dummystein: In a snow bank!

(RIMSHOT)

We laughed hysterically!

Dana: (LAUGHS)_In a snow bank! That's a good one!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Varie: Hey Dummystein why couldn't the Pony sing Happy Birthday?

Dummystein: Why?

Varie: Because he was a little hoarse!

(RIMSHOT)

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS A GOOD ONE!

Nico: That was funny Varie!

Varie: Yeah it was!

Dummystein: What do you get if you cross a snail and a porcupine?

Me: I don't know. What?

Dummystein: A Slowpoke!

(RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) A slowpoke! That was funny!

Icky Vicky was raging mad!

Me: That was funny! Okay that's it.

Dummystein: Thank you everyone.

It returned Icky Vicky's voice!

Me: Boy we haven't used the Dummystein Magisword for that in a long time.

Vambre: (British Accent) Indeed. We haven't seen that since the time Kari, Gwen and some of the girls used Anti-Aging Cream.

Nico: That was a crazy one.

Evil Wood Man: Let's do a lima bean gulper next!

Titanium Toenail: That's a good one!

Eli: And I got just the funny gag. (ACTIVATES TRICKSTERS RIDEWATCH)

(HOW DRY I AM PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIMA BEANS AND BEER SWIRL AROUND HIM)

How dry I am, how dry I am

It's plain to see just why I am

No alcohol in my highball

And that is why so dry I am

Waiter, Waiter

What do you want? What do you want?

I'm just as thirsty as can be

What'll you have? What'll you have?

Suggest a little drink for me

Of the very finest soft drinks we have all the best

I don't know a thing about them

What would you suggest?

Have a little Coca-Cola

Really, it's a lovely drink

Percy, Clarence, Reginald, too

They will recommend it to you

Have a little Coca-Cola

It's the very best I think

It isn't alcoholic but you can have a frolic

If you take enough to drink

They are much too dry

Then how'd you like to try

Sarsaparilla, try sarsaparilla

Sarsaparilla ought to do

Rockefeller drinks sarsaparilla

And what's good enough for Rockefeller

Is good enough for you

Go and tell John D

His drink won't do for me

Then have a little glass of grape juice

It's the only drink to buy

Really, it's fine, simply divine

It's recommended by William J. Bryan

Eve'rybody's drinking grape juice

Ever since the town went dry

I've heard them tell, sir

That grape juice and seltzer

Is just the little drink to try

That won't do, I'm afraid

Then try some lemonade

A little lemon, a little sugar

A little vichy and a straw

Makes the very nicest little drink you ever saw

You ought to buy one, come on and try one

For it's the finest drink that's made

Drinks like this'll wet your whistle

Have a glass of lemonade

That won't do I fear

I'd like a glass of beer

Then have some Bevo

Have a drink of Bevo

It's the grandest imitation that we know

If you care for beer, it's the drink you should pick

It tastes like lager but it hasn't got the kick

Bevo, have a drink of Bevo

Though it hasn't got a punch up it's sleeve-o

Those who drink it insist that a Christian Scientist

Could easily come staggering home on Bevo

How dry I am, how dry I am

It's plain to see just why I am

Oh, how I call for alcohol

And that is why so dry I am

I hear you calling me

I am the Spirit of Alcohol

For let me assure you one and all

I'm not dead, I'm only asleep

Some day I'll come back to you

We hope you do, we hope you do

When your laws are not so blue

We hope you do, we hope you do

When you give Prohibition your shoe

You bet your life we'll kick it

Because it's very wicked

Say to Mister Temperance you're through

That's what we'll do, that's what we'll do

I'll come back someday

With a hip, hip hooray

Until I do, I'll give to you

A little cocktail that is new

Eli fired waves of lima beams and beer and they went into Amy's mouth and she swallowed them.

Amy: HEY WHAT THE!? (GETS DRUNK IMMEDIATELY) (To Flip) (Slurred Speech) Oh look who it is. Mr. I know nothing about nothing. Come here you son of a fucking bitch.

POW! RRRRIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPP!

She punched him in the face and then ripped off his mustache and hair and made him bald as a cucumber.

Amy: (CRYING) Why do you always close your eyes when we make love? (CRYING)

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) SO FUNNY!

Barney Gumble: YEAH! That was great Eli! Nice job! (BELCH)

Lync: Is that from Poromon's stash?

Me: No that was with the songs power.

Nico: That was so funny though.

Poromon: But that was really awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was.

Optimus Primal: I got a couple I would like to do.

He went over to the Wet Bandits.

Optimus Primal: Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed. Then he pointed his blasters at them and fired coconuts. They hit the Wet Bandits and bashed them all over!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

10 Coconuts hit them and numerous piles of rubies erupted out of them.

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! Those two got hit in the heads with 10 coconuts!

We laughed!

Me: Nice one Optimus!

Nico: YEAH! Lets have some fun!

Me: YEAH!

We all went up to the jerks.

I punched the ground and crystal shards popped out and skewered Marv's feet and he screamed in pain and he was REALLY FEELING THAT!

Numerous gems popped out of him.

Then Eli used the Force and lifted the jerks up and then a bunch of Christmas Ornaments were scatted under them and then Eli dropped them and then..

CRUNCH!

Marv screamed in pain and was really feeling that one!

Numerous sapphires came out of the jerks feet.

Marv: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) GAH! I'M GONNA KILL THOSE FUCKING KIDS!

Me: Try this on!

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit Marv's hands and the jerks hands and they were being electrocuted and I increased the voltage and they screamed as their skeletons were showing! OUCH!

Gold and coins erupted out of the jerks!

Nico: Okay that's funny!

Taranee: Try this on Harry!

Taranee fired a blast of fire and it hit the top of his head and he screamed in pain as his head was lit on fire!

Sunset Shimmer and Rainbow Dash were rolling on the ground laughing hysterically!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is what I call HotHeaded!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Qin!

Lynn Sr.: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

I formed a pot of what looked like water in front of Harry and then he dunked his head in and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! It was actually filled with gasoline and he was really burned! OUCH!

NUMEROUS COINS AND EMERALDS ERUPTED OUT OF HIM!

Varie: Nice! Hey Marv don't look up!

Marv looked up and he saw a big bag of cement falling towards him.

Marv: Uh oh.

BLAM!

He was covered in powdered cement and that hurt!

Numerous rubies popped out of him.

Marv: I'm gonna fucking kill you all. (SNEEZES)

Nico: Here's one!

Nico formed a pipe bar and he threw it.

Marv: Oops!

CLANG!

It hit the jerks all at once and they screamed and crashed into a pit!

Marv: That's three.

Nico: Let her fly J.D.!

Me: Here we go!

I jumped on a plank and catapulted a bunch of paint cans full of stain into the air and then they fell onto the jerks and drenched them all over in stain!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: Watch this.

Lincoln threw buckets of bird seed on them and Fluttershy whistled and then a huge flock of pigeons appeared out of nowhere and covered them and ate the seed and Marv screamed like a little girl and we were laughing hysterically!

Fred Randoll: That was funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Fluttershy sent the pigeons back.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: YEAH!

Titanium Toenail: Awesome job using the pranks we did to them on Mars.

Everyone that was watching was laughing hysterically and even some of the kids were blowing milk out of their noses from laughing so hard!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) That is so funny!

Evil Seed: What's next?

Beagle Leader: How about ants?

Me: You read my mind.

I turned my nose into a flute and played a tune and then numerous ants came and they went into Billy McLean's pants and bit him all over the place!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Nice job with the ants in the pants trick and you used my nose flute very well.

Me: Thanks SpongeBob.

Rainbow Dash: Hey I got one.

She pulled out a big barrel full of chum!

Me: Whoa Chum! Good thing I don't throw up at that any more.

Nico: Yeah. What are you going to do with that?

Rainbow Dash: Watch.

She opened it and the intestines of fish farted and then Rainbow Dash forced open Flip's mouth and poured the barrel of chum down his throat and then he got sick immediately and then…

PROJECTILE VOMITVILLE ALL OVER BILLY MCLEAN AND AMY!

AW SICK!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Nice job R.D.!

Plankton: That was really amazing Rainbow Dash!

Rainbow Dash: Thanks guys.

Flywheels: Whoever this guest is, he or she is missing all the fun!

?: You mean me?

We then saw a girl in a beautiful dress and we recognized her.

Lola: Oh wow!

Nico: I don't believe it!

Me: Its been a while Ella of Frell.

Ella: It sure has been a while J.D. I can't thank you enough for killing Sir Edgar.

Me: It was my pleasure.

Lynn Sr.: Order up!

Nico: Oh lets have our meal and talk to Ella.

Me: Good idea.

We got our food and got to eating.

Phantom Blot: So, you're the guest?

Hydrax: Where are you from?

Nico: Don't you know her guys? She is from the awesome movie Ella Enchanted.

Nico pulled out the case for it.

Hydrax: WHOA! That movie was awesome!

Phantom Blot: Wow! I forgot about that! That was a great movie!

Me: Yep. Me and Ella met 7 years ago before I moved to Michigan and I helped Ella by killing Sir Edgar.

Camie: Who is he?

Me: You would hate this asshole to the brink Camie.

I went over his history.

---

Sir Edgar is the main antagonist of the 2004 film Ella Enchanted.

He is portrayed by Cary Elwes, who also played Larry Kline in Stranger Things, Lawrence Gordon in the Saw franchise, William Boone in Rudyard Kipling's The Jungle Book, Paxton Powers in Batman Beyond and Aquaman in Justice League: The Flashpoint Paradox.

Edgar is Prince Char's evil uncle. He enslaves his kingdom, forcing giants to work for him, forcing elves to be nothing but entertainers and he kills Char's father to seize power. Aided by a menacing snake, Heston, Edgar plots to seize power from Char.

When he discovers Ella's gift of obedience, he decides to use her to get rid of Char. Edgar orders her to plunge a dagger into the prince's heart. Ella succeeds in breaking the curse, but Edgar, furious, orders his guards to capture Ella and lock her up.

Fortunately, Ella's friends arrive and set her free. Ella realizes that Edgar is about to kill Prince Char with a poisoned crown.

Just as he is about to place it on the prince's head, Ella stops the coronation. After a fierce battle, Edgar tries to stay in power but makes the mistake of putting the crown on his head, putting him into a coma.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: Whoa! I didn't know you helped Ella out years ago J.D.

Ella: J.D. is a true hero to me and my kingdom and he got me and Char married and crowned as rulers of Frell.

Nico: Wow! That is so cool!

Eli: Yeah bro that is cool!

Me: Yep. And I killed Sir Edgar by stabbing him in the heart with his own sword. After I said this: "My name is James Dean Knudson, Defender of Frell and Earth. You killed Char's father, PREPARE TO DIE!"

Nico: Whoa! That is awesome use of The Princess Bride line. Well done.

Me: Yep. And I sent his fucking ass off to hell where he belongs. But I have a strong suspicion that tomorrow he will return to try and finish what he started and this time me and ALL of the team are going to be ready for him.

Ella: Yes and I have faith in you all.

Nico: Thank you Ella.

Me: But also Ella has a dark curse on her. It's called the Curse or Gift of Obedience.

Varie: What's that?

Me: Well it's best if you see it for yourselves. Ella punch Amy in the face.

She then obeyed instantly and then went over and then…

POW!

She punched her square in the face and knocked out some of her teeth.

She came back.

Ella: I'm sorry.

Me: It's not your fault Ella. It's that curse.

Eli: Geez! That curse is dangerous.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. In the wrong hands that curse can make her do something that she will regret.

Camie: No kidding. Is there anyway we can remove it?

Laney: Yeah that curse is dangerous.

Eclair: Yeah no kidding.

Ella: (starts crying) I'm really envious of you guys you know. In situations like what happened in the Zenkaigers' world, you guys have the willpower to disobey the orders of villains. I don't have that privilege.

Carnivac: So, you're saying that if you were in J.D.'s shoes that day…

Ella: I would've changed the timeline without a elseconr thought!

Nico: (pales) J.D., suddenly, you and the others going behind my back sometimes doesn't sound like a bad thing!

Me: Nico don't bring that up.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: But Ella we will find a way for you to overcome that curse. Sir Edgar tried to you use you to murder the rightful heir to the throne and no way am I letting history repeat itself.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Ella, I promise you that Sir Edgar will pay for everything he did. He definitely more than deserves the Black Gates for this.

Nico: I agree.

Me: Ella you have the power to overcome that curse. You can overcome it of your own free will. It's your choice. Not anyone else's.

Ella: But how?

Me: Just tell them no.

Amy: Hey, new girl! Do everyone a favor and kill yourself with a knife!

Me: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH AMY!

Evil Mushroom Man: Oh fuck!

Ella: (grabs knife) See what I mean?!

White Lightning: (takes knife from her) Yeah, we do!

Me: Ella don't listen to her.

Amy: Do it!

But then…

Ella: NO!

She had a dark cloud come out of her and then Brittney sealed the magic into a spell book.

Nico: You did it Ella!

Me: See?

Ella: I did it! (Hugs me) Thank you J.D.! You saved me from my curse!

Me: I'm so happy!

Chan Lee: Those mean family members of yours are in for a surprise!

Fourtress: Who are they again?

Me: Just Sir Edgar. He is going to be in for a shock.

Xenia: No way is she doing what he says now.

Laney: You got that right.

Me: And Amy?

I fired an energy beam and it slashed her eyes and cut them and she screamed in pain as her eyes were slashed out!

Nico: Nice shot.

Bulldozer Org: There's also Dame Olga.

See More: And her evil daughters.

Me: Yeah. But our primary target is Sir Edgar. We'll banish Dame Olga and her evil daughters to the same planet we sent Tremaine and Drisella.

Nico: Good idea J.D.

Ella: I agree.

Camie: Yeah.

Spectra Phantom: There's also Edgar's pet snake.

Helios: He reminds me of Sir Hiss.

Nico: At least he's not Nagini.

Me: No that's Heston. He's not worth killing.

Lana: I would love to take care of him.

Fluttershy: Oh me too. And I do love all animals myself.

Camie: That's awesome.

Ella: Yeah it is. And Heston would be perfect for Lana and Fluttershy.

Angel: Ella, why don't you have a shot at humiliations?

Libra Zodiarts: Think of it as a reward for breaking your curse.

Ella: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: J.D, great job helping Ella. You deserve some of the credit too.

Me: Thanks.

We finished out meal and then got back to the humiliations.

Camie: Time for some buttkicking action!

Lena Isis: Go ahead, Ella.

Phosphos: Anytime you're ready.

Me: Hmm. I know!

I gave Ella her own Progrise Key. It was call Ella's Animal Endeavors.

Ella: What's this?

Me: It's a Progrise Key. It's got your own powers in it.

Aruto: We use them a lot.

Me: We've had lots of adventures and got so many unique tools and powers.

Nico: It's true.

Ella: Cool! Lets see.

She activated it and got a sword and it had the powers of the animals in it and then she swung it and sent waves of phoenixes and they hit Billy McLean and he bursted into flames and was on fire and he screamed in pain!

Qin: WHOA!

Billy had numerous piles of jewels and coins explode out of him and he was burnt to a crisp!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Not bad Ella.

Ella: I hope that didn't kill him already.

Suzaku: Relax.

Brass Knuckles: Right now, they're probably wishing they were dead.

Me: It's part of a curse we put on them.

Lincoln: I made my own curses for situations like this.

Me: Lincoln knows all sorts of forms of magic. It's awesome.

Lincoln showed her a list of curses he made and all that and it was cool and she was amazed.

Ella: Wow! These are amazing. Well done Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks. It's really awesome.

Nico: But watch this one.

Pony Life Fluttershy: Time for the cuteness to show them love.

Pony Life Fluttershy made a bunch of cute faces.

[flamenco music]

Billy McLean and Flip: [groans]

Nico: Ooh going to give them Cuteness Overload!

Pony Life Mane Six sans Fluttershy: Go, Fluttershy!

Pony Life Fluttershy made lots of awesome cute faces.

Pony Life Rainbow Dash: It's almost too cute! [faints]

She made many cute faces and the jerks screamed in pain from the cuteness.

Pony Life Pinkie Pie: I can't handle the cuteness!

Then Pony Life Fluttershy made her cutest face and then it was too much for Billy McLean to handle!

Billy McLean: Nooooo! I'm too handsome for this!

[boom!]

He flew into the air and exploded!

A massive avalanche of jewels landed on the floor and Billy landed on the ground a broken and insane mess!

Steam Smythe: Nice!

Me: Never underestimate the cuteness of Fluttershy's Pony Life version.

Nico: That's for sure.

Varie: Yeah!

Troy: Now for the finale!

Tsukasa: Time to test out some new cards!

Kamen Ride: AkaRed!

Kamen Ride: Red Rangers!

Tsukasa donned the AkaRed armor and Daiki summoned ALL THE RED RANGERS!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers!

Ibara: Time for some green action!

Then a white light appeared and landed in her hands and it was a Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for all the Green Rangers!

Ibara: My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Ibara: HENSHIN!

The spirits of all the Green Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years appeared and they merged with her and she got an amazing green armor and it had all the powers of the Green Rangers and she became KAMEN RIDER GRAND GREEN ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Ibara: Wow!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Green who reaches over spacetime and reigns and holiness over the past and future. Her name is Grand Green Zi-O! We are now entering a new age of Sentai Power.

Nico: So awesome!

Me: Wow! Ibara you look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Ibara: Wow!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger and the Fourze, Build, Zero One, Gaim and Zi-O Riders!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MISCHIEF OF COMEDY!

She summoned The April Fool, Mr. Pig (Timon & Pumbaa), Quint, Norm, Dr. Screwloose and Condiment King.

Condiment King: Lets sauce it up!

We then got the best part of our humiliation underway!

We smashed and pulverized and hit the jerks all over with pranks and funny shenanigans.

Moonracer, Hotlink, Axel and Blaine used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Moonracer's Laser Pistol, Hotlink's Gatling Cannon and Axel and Blaine's powers 100-fold.

Axel Brodie and Hotlink: FIRESTORM GATLING CANNON!

Blaine and Moonracer: FIRESTORM LASER STORM!

Liam's Iron Lung Tech and Iron Lung: WIND THUNDERSNOW STORM!

Sakura Haruno's Bonecrushing Life and Steam Smythe: TECHNO BONECRUSHING BASH!

Stella Zhau's Jeweled Water and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Jack's Red Dragon Hummingbird Earth and Brass Knuckles: RED DRAGON BRASS SMASH!

Chazz's Colorful Loyal Wind and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM TOE BLADES!

Skyla's Fiery Flight and Angel: SKY STORM ANGEL FORCE!

Mallow's Undead Plants ane Evil Seed: NATURE GRASS HYDRA STORM!

Ash's Electrified Magic Eyes and See More: LIGHTNING EYE FORCE!

Ino's Darkness Flowers and Hydrax: FLOWER MIND BLAST!

Princess Frosta's Frozen Light Shine and White Lightning: WHITE LIGHTNING ICE STORM!

Peach Snake Rider Fury and Madame Snake: SNAKE PEACH BLAST!

Seven Tailed Phoenix Power and Suzaku: SEVEN PHOENIX STORM!

Fat Albert Power and Bond Man: FAT BOND BLAST!

Angel Mutant Power and Libra Zodiarts: ANGEL LIBRA STORM!

Beauty of The Angel and Angel (Fairy Tail): BEAUTY FURY BLAST!

Ccapac Apu Mountain Fury and Bulldozer Org: GIANT BULLDOZER BLAST!

Hunter of Wood and Evil Wood Man: HUNTER WOOD STORM!

Foulmouth Mushrooms and Evil Mushroom Man: MUSHROOM FURY BLAST!

Bounty Hunter Beagles and Beagle Boys: BEAGLE BASH STORM!

Spirit Loon Power and Phantom Blot: PHANTOM LOON BURST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: COMEDY MEGA BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Pinkie Pie, Ella, me, Princess Celestia and Nico: COMEDY SHENANIGANS FORCE!

We fired waves of energy and smashed the jerks all over.

Lincoln: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LIMA BEAN GULPER!

He shoved entire gigantic cans of lima beans down the jerks' throats which caused them to crap their pants!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults the jerks!

Ryuko Matoi: Yo mama so stupid she put a watch in a piggy bank to save time. Yo mama so fat if she was an oreo, she would be the most stuffed. Yo mama so rich even her yacht has a yacht. Yo mama so stupid she tried to ride a red bull which is an energy drink. Yo mama so strong she beats Thanos with only an one inch punch. Yo mama so ugly she was the bird box monster. Yo mama so strict when she grounds you from Fortnite, she bans all the players. Yo mama so hot the other planets orbit around her. Yo mama so stupid she thought Deadpool was a swimming pool for zombies. Yo mama so fat that Cyborg couldn't process her weight. Yo mama so ugly her face can stop the Juggernaut. Yo mama so evil that the Teen Titans thought she was Raven's mother. Yo mama so smart Thanos thought she was the mind stone.

We laughed hysterically at all those.

Colette Brunel: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: SHAMING ROAST!

She insults No Ma'am first.

Colette: You are a bunch of sexist douchebags with tiny dicks and you make even Homer Simpson look like a better husband. Hell you make even Peter Griffin look better in comparison. Show women some respect you sexist pigs!

She insults Peggy Bundy

Colette: You are a lazy, greedy self-indulgent bitch that don't give a shit about your family. hell you steal credit cards and other shit and probably stole finances for your shit. you make Tigerlily look like a competent guardian and she's Yuna's cousin. You make even Rita Repulsa look like a saint and she caused Zordon quite a bit of headaches.

She insults the rest of the jerks.

Colette: You are nothing but a bunch of complete assholes! Your clothing is 5th rate. You jerks have a steaming romp with Raremon and it was foul smelling as hell. Your sense of style is ugly beyond belief. You are a perfect example on how not to be a good citizen. And you are even uglier than Yzma and she was scary beyond all reason.

The jerks cried!

WHAT A BUNCH OF BABIES!

Makoto Nanaya: HUMILIATION FIST STYLE: TEETH SMASHED!

She punched the jerks' teeth and broke them!

SMASH!

Hsien-Ko: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIANO DROP!

She dropped a massive piano on the jerks!

KRASMASH!

Nico: My favorite note. B-Flat.

Hana Uzaki: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: STINKY PILE!

She threw the jerks into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps.

Ruby Rose: HUMILIATION ROSE STYLE: FLOWER HAIR!

She shaved off the hair off the jerks and replaced it with various roses!

Weiss: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: FROZEN BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks in absolute zero cold bikinis!

Blake: HUMILIATION SHADOW STYLE: SHADOW CLONE SLAP MANIA!

She used shadow clone jutsu and then slapped the jerks!

Yang: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: SCORCHED HEADS!

She lit the jerks' heads on fire and then the jerks jump into a pool of water only for the water to turn out to be gasoline!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

They were badly burned all over!

Emerald Sustrai: HUMILIATION ILLUSION STYLE: NUDE ILLUSION!

She fired illusion energy which left the jerks naked!

Dew Gayl: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: FLOWER DRESSES!

She dressed the jerks in dresses made of various flowers!

Panty Anarchy: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: ONE THOUSAND YEARS OF DEATH!

She performed One Thousand Years of Death jutsu on the jerks!

Stocking Anarchy: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: EXTREME BRAND PAIN!

She broke out hot branding irons which had the initials for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and pressed them on the jerks!

They screamed in pain and got burned bad!

Rachel Alucard: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER ZAPPER!

She fired thunder bolts which shocked them to the point of the jerks' skeletons showing

Noel Vermillion: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: LAVENDER WASHER!

She placed the jerks in a gigantic washer filled with lavender scented laundry detergent and when the washer was done the jerks smelled like lavender!

Litchi: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: INFERNO NACHO CHEESE!

She covered the jerks with hot nacho cheese!

OUCH! NOTHING HURTS WORSE THAN SCALDING HOT NACHO CHEESE!

Hime: HUMILIATION WIND STYLE: DRY CYCLE!

She spun the jerks around really fast!

Taokaka: HUMILIATION CLAW STYLE: BIKINI MAKER!

Shredded the jerks' clothing until they were made into bikinis!

Princess Allura (VLD): HUMILIATION FOOD STYLE: ROTTEN FOOD FRENZY!

She fired a massive barrage of rotting fruits at the jerks!

R. Mika: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: HUMAN PRETZEL PAIN!

She turned the jerks into a massive human pretzel!

OUCH!

Menat: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: INFERNO SCORCH!

She shoved 30 dragon's breath peppers into the jerks mouths which caused fire to come out their butts and their mouths all while It Burns! Burns! Burns! by Loco Loco plays!

Tyris Flare: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: SCORCHED CLOTHES!

She fired a fire breath which burned the jerks' clothes

Blaze Fielding: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: MARTIAL ARTS BEATDOWN!

She beats the crap out of the jerks!

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LAXATIVE DRINK!

She shoved 20 gallons of prune juice down the jerks' throats which caused the jerks to crap their pants!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: BEE ATTACK!

She summoned bees to attack the jerks!

Julie Makimoto: HUMILIATION EARTH STYLE: STONE CHAIR!

She hit the jerks with chair made of stone!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Ibuki: HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: WEALTH STEAL!

She stole all the wealth the jerks stole and returned the wealth back to their owners and then shoved hot sauce down the jerks' throats!

Princia Ramode: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DISCO DANCING!

She dressed the jerks in disco clothing of ugly colors and made them disco dancing

Lucy Liberty: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BIKINI DRESS UP!

She dressed the jerks in bikinis in ugliest clothing!

Kei: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: WEDGIE PAIN!

She wedgied the jerks!

Yuri: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLE CHAOS!

She made pimples appear everywhere on the jerks!

Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: MEGA LAUGH!

They took turns slapping the jerks then threw them into a vat of clams then covered them in nutella and dressed the jerks to look like chickens then they threw the jerks into a vat of mustard and finally took turns slapping, head bonking and twisting their noses.

They were really mangled all over and smashed to dust!

Lincoln: (Laughs Hysterically) Now, that's what I call one awesome humiliation session.

Nico: (Laughs Hysterically) I still can't get over what Colette said to NO MA'AM and to Peggy Bundy, that was really awesome and true. Alright, that was an awesome humiliation session, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Kazarina to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for ruining our plans to conquer Earth, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Fabia: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Kazarina.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Kazarina, one of the members of The Twelve Orders.

Nurzak: I see you still refuse to learn your lesson after we defeated you long ago, Kazarina.

Kazarina: And you're still a miserable traitor, Nurzak, let's just see how smug you are when I kill you and bring your head to Barodius.

Cathy Russo fired a powerful indigo energy blast with indigo fire and whales at Kazarina, and she was badly burned.

Cathy Russo: Not happening, Kazarina, and now, I'm putting a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Cathy Russo's indigo eyes turned neon indigo and she was surrounded by a black and indigo energy aura with indigo fire, whales, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Kazarina, she left black and indigo energy, indigo fire, whales, and darkness with every step.

Cathy Russo: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you and the other members of The Twelve Orders have committed against Fabia and her people, Kazarina, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Cathy Russo was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and indigo energy with indigo fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an indigo phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cathy Russo emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cathy Russo grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing indigo hair, she has neon indigo eyes and a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, indigo fire, and whales surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua with the Dark Kanji in its flippers emblazoned on her forehead, she has on whale earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua with indigo gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the second pendant on the bottom of her indigo whale-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and indigo gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cathy Russo has on a black sleeveless vest, indigo sleeveless midriff top, indigo frilly skirt with black frills and the Whale Nazca Line on it, black stockings with black lace designs, indigo high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, whales, and indigo fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua with darkness surrounding it.

Suddenly, Cathy Russo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with indigo tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same indigo markings on Chacu Challhua. Cathy Russo has on a Ring of The Phoenix with indigo gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Cathy Russo's massive Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of indigo energy with darkness, indigo fire and whales, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua's Dark Whale Greatsword of Indigo Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and the Whale Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight whale heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black whale heads and a large indigo gem below the whale heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with indigo gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua's head with indigo gems for eyes and a large indigo gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an indigo kanji below Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua that said, "Cathy Russo, Gene-Slammer of The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Whales, and Indigo Fire"

キャシー・ルッソ、ザ・クジラのジーン・スラマー、アースバウン

ドの不滅のチャク・チャルフア、ガール・ジョーダンとヘレナ・マクトロイの生涯の友人、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、軽蔑者でいじめっ子のスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、クジラ、藍色の火のマスター

Cathy Russo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS INDIGO FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WHALE ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE INDIGO FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Cathy Russo's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kazarina saw it, she fell into a rage and summoned her Bakugan, Lumagrowl, and she ordered Lumagrowl to kill her as she laughed malevolently, but Cathy Russo fired a powerful indigo energy blast with indigo fire, darkness, and whales at Lumagrowl, and it caused him to change back into ball form, and he was locked inside his ball form, thanks to Lincoln's curse, and she fired another powerful indigo energy blast with indigo fire, darkness, and whales at Kazarina, and sent him flying into a rock formation, but Kazarina is not out yet.

Nico: Holy guacamole, now Cathy Russo's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Chacu Challhua, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing.

Lincoln: And like Cathy said, Kazarina's about to feel the wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, and Cathy, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Cathy Russo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Whale Earthbound Immortal and Divine Indigo Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now that Lumagrowl can't attack us, shall we administer Kazarina her punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Cathy.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Cathy Russo.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Seems like you need another lesson, Kazarina, but this time, your Bakugan isn't going to be of any help to you, you vile witch.**

Cathy Russo and Lincoln went after Kazarina, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, indigo energy, indigo fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Whales at Kazarina, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Kazarina with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her, and then, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast, which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they restrained Kazarina.

Kazarina: Agh, okay, so you got me. What are going to do, kill me again?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) As if, you're not getting out of this easily. Besides, we already killed you once, Kazarina, but you do have potential for The Masters of Evil, the only ones who don't and are going to be killed for good are Barodius and Dustin Keystone.

Cathy Russo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Whale Earthbound Immortal and Divine Indigo Fire Justice) **Plus, if Barodius finds out you've been defeated, he's going to kill you and your Bakugan, Lumagrowl, and he has zero remorse of taking down one of his own. Stoica and Lythirus already joined The Masters of Evil yesterday after we told them of what could happen to them if Barodius finds out.**

Kazarina realized that Lincoln and Cathy Russo were telling the truth: if Barodius finds out, he'll kill her and Lumagrowl, and she now knows they're not safe around Barodius.

Kazarina: Okay, it looks like sticking with our soon-to-be former liege was a bad idea.

Lumagrowl: Agreed, so where can we go to stay safe from him?

Nico: The Masters of Evil's HQ is the safe place since we'll be recruiting the other fifteen, but like Lincoln said, the only ones getting The Black Gates are Barodius, since he's a monster, and Dustin Keystone, since he's an asshole, and like they said, Stoica and Lythirus already joined yesterday.

Kazarina: Very well, we accept.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice, you two.**

Lincoln freed Kazarina and he beamed her and Lumagrowl to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Kazarina and Lumagrowl are now part of The Masters of Evil, and they've now turned their backs on Barodius. We cheered wildly for what Cathy Russo and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cathy Russo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and indigo angel wings are permanent.

Cathy Russo: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and fifteen more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Kazarina, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cathy.

Suddenly, Cathy Russo wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Cathy Russo's face, they kissed passionately as Cathy Russo's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and indigo fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Cathy Russo absorbed the fires, and they came back.

Nico: Awesome job, Cathy and Lincoln, you guys convinced Kazarina and Lumagrowl to turn their backs on Barodius, and got them to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: We just had to say the truth to them, Nico, and after they thought about it, just like with Stoica and Lythirus, Kazarina and Lumagrowl decided it wasn't worth it siding with Barodius.

Me: Yeah, and now, she and Lumagrowl are now part of The Masters of Evil.

Eli: You said it. Oh, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, oh, I know, how about a Gene-Slammer for Fabled Leviathan.

Nico: Ooh, now that's a good one, this one is from the Fabled Archetype, and they're believed to represent heterodoxy, perverse versions of "light", and degradation from grace and dignity, with some resembling the archetypal Fallen Angels from the Bible.

Lincoln: Yeah, and they all have masks, which makes them resemble monsters of certain Spanish legends, and tiny colorful and malicious imps often accompany monsters in their background art.

Ronnie Anne: Representing Spanish legends? Hmm, if they're are Gene-Slammers for the other Fabled Monsters, we'll have to ask Tio Carlos about which Spanish monster the Fabled Monsters belong to.

Nico: That's a good idea, Ronnie Anne, and your Tio Carlos knows a lot about Spanish legends, so he's going to have a field day for this one.

Then Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Kite Man, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Jet, Magneto, Melter, Jack O Lantern, Shade, King Jellyfish, Cajun Fox, Allomere, Evil Wing Man, Gourd, Live Action Thrust, Cloak and Dagger, Crud,

Dogranio Yaboon, and Mz Ruby appeared.

Nico: Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Kite Man, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Jet, Magneto, Melter, Jack O Lantern, Shade, King Jellyfish, Cajun Fox, Allomere, Evil Wing Man, Gourd, Live Action Thrust, Cloak and Dagger, Crud,

Dogranio Yaboon, and Mz Ruby.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) Hey awesome use of my Ridewatch,

Me: That was so awesome and spicy too.

Laney: Yeah it was.

Melter: It's nice to meet you, Ella.

Ella: Same to you guys.

Jack O Lantern: How do you like it in Gotham Royal York?

Ella: It's a lot different from home.

Me: You'll get used to everything Ella.

Kite Man: (to Nico) We heard you rescued Amber Morning's sister.

Nico: We sure did.

Golden Glider: Is she okay?

Me: She is just fine. We found her in Grogar's old lair.

Golden Glider: Wow!

Me: Grogar's lair was completely destroyed too.

Golden Glider: Thank goodness.

?: Boy no kidding.

A figure came out and it was DAVE COMMANDER from episode 27 of Kyurangers!

Lucky: Dave Commander!

Me: I remember you! You were sent with Dave Red to infiltrate the Orion to stop the Kyurangers.

Dave Commander: That's right. Sharp memory.

William: So, your name's based off of Ryu Commander?

Dave Commander: Too bad I'm not an actual commander!

Me: That is a darn shame.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Aquaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ariel and her Sisters, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Nico's Rescue and helping Princess Celestia

---

Melter was first.

Melter: (to Aquaman) Nico's rescue involved helping Celestia. I hope it wasn't a difficult errand.

Aquaman: No it wasn't. We had to find her long lost daughter that went missing as she was spying on Grogar. She was petrified in stone for 1,000 years.

Rarity: She sure was and she missed out on so much over the eons.

Sweetie Belle: Princess Celestia was so distraught over her loss.

Gill Grunt: Boy she sure was.

Ariel: Yeah poor princess.

Andrina: No kidding.

Melter: Oh. But at least she's better. Lets do it!

MELTER! PHANTOM OF MILO BOOTH!

Aquaman fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down. Aquaman activated his Shift Car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Aquaman activated his ridewatch and they danced to Atlantis Music and fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Green Arrow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blake Belladonna, Ghost Rider, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Rescuing Amber Morning's sister

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) Nico, Sasuke, and the others did good rescuing Amber Morning's sister. Where was she?

Green Arrow: In Grogar's Old Lair and you should have seen what was there.

Rainbow Dash: It had more evil artifacts than what the Church of Necrom did.

Scootaloo: Yeah it was terrible! Grogar really was the True Devil of Equestria.

Whirlwind: And now we destroyed his lair and got Solar Eclipsa back and erased his evil from Equestria forever.

Blake Belladonna: Yeah no kidding.

Ghost Rider: He deserved it too.

Jack O Lantern: Wow! That was amazing! Lets do it!

JACK O LANTERN! JACK O LANTERN (Billy And Mandy)

Green Arrow fired pumpkin bombs and smashed him down. Green Arrow activated his Shift Car and fired energy arrows and smashed him down. Green Arrow activated his Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of arrows, wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Wonder Woman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Vambre, Prohyas, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in

Hackett's Quarry. How was it?

Wonder Woman: It was a nightmare! We had to destroy the curse of Hackett's Quarry and save everyone from a horrible fate with werewolves.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was crazy!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was crazy and horrifying!

Spyro: You're not kidding there.

Vambre: (British Accent) It was most scary.

Prohyas: Yeah it sure was.

Kite Man: But at least that curse is gone for good. Lets do it!

KITE MAN! UNDERBITE!

Wonder Woman fired waves of energy and smashed him down! Wonder Woman activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Wonder Woman activated her Ridewatch and they danced to amazon music and fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down!

---

## Martian Manhunter, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sailor Mars, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Meeting the 6 Elemental Lord Gene-slammers

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard you guys met the 6 Elemental Lord Gene-slammers. What are their names?

Martian Manhunter: Their names are

Eliza Taylor, Grandsoil the Elemental Lord

Rebecca Harris, Moulinglacia the Elemental Lord

Laura Evans, Phosphorage the Elemental Lord

Chloe Bailey, Pyrorex the Elemental Lord

Anna Allen, Umbramirage the Elemental Lord

And Hazel Turner, Windrose the Elemental Lord

Mole Man: Wow! They each represent the 6 elements.

Applejack: They sure do and they are really amazing guardians.

Apple Bloom: And their story is really amazing.

---

Eliza Taylor: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Rebecca Harris: Yeah, you could land a plane on that much wider and more muscular back of his, and crush a watermelon with those extremely muscular thighs.

Laura Evans: And I don't think a tape measure can measure out just how massive those biceps really are, along with that amazing chiseled chest of his.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hazel Turner: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is. So, Eliza, Rebecca, Laura, Chloe, Anna, Hazel, what's the story on how you all took on the worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and how you, The Elemental Angels, and

Lincoln defeated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in a huge fight, which resulted in those five getting a really bad and horrible punishment.

Eliza Taylor: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. We were with Lincoln and the Elemental Angels and we were teaching Lincoln how to use elemental spells along with teaching him more on how to use his elemental powers, and we were also working out in the gym we made. But, then, we heard the sound of bellowing screeches in the air, and we knew who it was that made those screeches of rage and that bellowing roar of rage: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were causing a ton of havoc by leaving destruction in their wake. Bridget said that she knew they'd snap again and cross another line, now they've us no choice.

Rebecca Harris: And we knew from the previous near-death experiences Lincoln went through due to those heartless bitches, we had to stop them. So, all of us went out there and we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but they had red eyes full of hate and insanity, and they had knives in their hands.

Laura Evans: They gave into their Dark Sides' desire for blood and destruction, and we knew they all needed to be stopped.

Chloe Bailey: So, we divided into groups, and we each went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we fired elemental blasts and Lincoln fired energy and elemental blasts at them.

Anna Allen: It was really an explosive fight, but Lori broke free and she, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan attacked us and knocked us into trashcans and she slashed Lincoln on the chest with her knife and the same happened with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were cackling like the evil heartless bitches that they are, and we wanted to rip those bitches to shreds, but Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan stabbed us in the stomach.

Hazel Turner: But, Lincoln had a confident smirk on his face, and we saw his blood going back into his body and his slash marks on his chest healed, but it also ruined his orange tank top, which he ripped off, showing off his massive and extremely muscular body, and he got into a battle stance, and when that happened, we knew those bitches were in trouble. Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and he charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan faster than a bolt of lightning, and disarmed them of their knives and he picked Lori up by her shirt collar and tossed her right at Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they all went crashing into trash cans. Then, Lincoln fired energy orbs at them, and he'd imprisoned them inside, and when J.D. showed up, he and Lincoln healed us. We then went back to The Loud House, and when Luna saw what happened, she went ballistic and tried to attack Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but Lincoln held her back. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what happened, and they grounded Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for fifteen weeks, and they were also ordered to clean up the mess they made, and we were all there to keep an eye on them.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, you girls really put up a nasty fight against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: They sure did, and I saw the fight for myself, it was messy, but Lincoln really stood his ground and put them in their place.

Lincoln: And I did eventually forgive them, but I gave them a stern warning: next time, if they so much as try to kill me and any of my friends, family, and Guardian Angels again, I won't show them any mercy at all, and they better remember that.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mole Man: Wow! That is amazing that they did all that.

Flashwing: Yeah Lincoln is so lucky to have girls like that.

Sailor Mars: He sure is.

Mole Man: Indubitably. Lets do it!

MOLE MAN! ARMORED ARMADILLO!

Martian Manhunter fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Martian Manhunter activated his Shift Car and fired more energy blasts and smashed him down. Martian Manhunter activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and energy as Country Western Music played and they smashed him down.

Flash, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Sailor Moon, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Meeting Australia's Digidestined

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) So, you guys met Australia's Digidestined next. What are their names?

Flash: It's Derek and his partner Crabmon. We met them and helped bust some jewel thieves that were robbing a museum.

Fluttershy: They are amazing and Nico, Joe and Cody helped him take down an Ebidramon, Shellmon and Gesomon in Australia.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was really cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was. And now Australia's Digidestined are part of the team too.

Sailor Moon: They sure are.

Golden Glider: That's so cool that you guys are meeting more of the international Digidestined. Lets do it!

GOLDEN GLIDER! GHOST OF GENERAL JUAN CARLOS!

Flash fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Flash activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Flash activated his ridewatch and they danced to racing music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed her down.

Black Widow, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders,

## Sailor Valmorg, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Derek and his Crabmon are awesome

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Derek and his Crabmon are awesome. Does Mr. Krabs like the Crabmon?

Black Widow: Yes he does and it's amazing that Derek and Crabmon do so much together too.

Starlight Glimmer: We all thought it was so awesome how Nico, Joe and Cody helped him out when Digimon were running around in Australia.

Cozy Glow: One of these days we should do a simulator adventure where we help out all of the Digidestined from all over the world.

Hex: That's not a bad idea. It'll give us an insight into what all that was like when all that happened. Too bad there weren't any Digidestined down in Antarctica. That would have been cool to meet some there in McMurdo or Lake Vostok.

Sailor Valmorg: That would have been really cool. Then we would have covered all 7 continents.

Shade: That would have been cool. Lets do it!

SHADE! EVIL SHADOW MAN!

Black Widow fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Black Widow activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Black Widow activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Russian Music and fired waves of bones, magic, lightning, stars and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Superman, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sailor Earth, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The

Brain - Ella is really awesome.

---

Pinky and The Brain were next.

Brain: (to Superman) Ella is really awesome. Unfortunately, her curse can probably lead to fatal situations.

Superman: It sure is dangerous and I agree there. That curse can lead to disastrous consequences.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

King Solar: No kidding. We'll have to use our powers to neutralize that bad part of the obedience curse till we decide what to do.

Amber Morning: I agree there daddy.

Brain: Indeed. And Princess Celestia we heard what happened. We're glad Solar Eclipsa is safe after all these years.

Princess Celestia: Thank you so much.

Spotlight: We're so happy she is safe.

Sailor Earth: We all are.

Pinky: I thought she was a statue.

BLANG!

Brain hit him on the head with a tire iron.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY) NARF!

Brain: Shut up stupid. Lets do it!

PINKY AND THE BRAIN! PHANTOM PUPPETEER!

Superman fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Superman used his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Superman then used his ridewatch and they danced to the Pinky and The Brain theme song and fired waves of cheese and light and smashed them both down.

---

## Green Lantern, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sailor Venus, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - Too bad Ella has that obedience curse on her

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) Too bad Ella has that obedience curse on her. Unlike us, if bad guys tell her to do something, she'll have to obey them.

Green Lantern: We'll have to figure something out to stop that.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no telling what could go down if a criminal told her what to do.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that would not be good if that were to happen.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Sailor Venus: But we got to think of something.

Jet: It was magic that brought that curse to her so maybe magic can reverse it. Lets do it!

JET! PSYCHO RANGERS!

Green Lantern fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Green Lantern used his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Green Lantern then activated his Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Batman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sailor Jupiter, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Sir Edgar will pay for his crimes but we'll have some fun on the jerks first

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) Sir Edgar will pay for his crimes. But we'll have some fun on the jerks first.

Batman: You are not kidding there. The Jerks always getting their comeuppance is fun.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh it sure is! And I love it when we thrash them.

Featherweight: Me too.

Sprocket: Yeah it's always fun and awesome.

Sailor Jupiter: It's always fun beating them up too.

Black Adam: You got that right. Lets do it!

BLACK ADAM! LIGHTNING MAN!

Batman fired waves of black lightning and smashed him down. Batman used his Shift Car and fired black lightning and electrocuted him all over. Batman then activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hawkgirl, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sailor Uranus, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Having fun with humiliating the jerks is always fun especially after humiliation Marv and Harry on Mars.

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Having fun with humiliating the jerks is always enjoyable. Especially after humiliating Marv and Harry on Mars.

Hawkgirl: You got that right and it's always fun to smash their skulls in all over the place.

Princess Luna: Yeah it sure is fun.

Moondust: You got that right mom. It's so awesome too.

Snowdrop: Yeah it is!

Gari: Especially with pouring out gold and jewels and all that and giving it to the people that need it.

Blackout: Yeah that is true.

Sailor Uranus: You got that right too.

Magneto: That is awesome and cool and funny too. Lets do it!

MAGNETO! EVIL MAGNET MAN!

Hawkgirl fired waves of magnetic energy and smashed Magneto with metal beams all over. Hawkgirl activated her shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over. Hawkgirl activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean VS King Jellyfish.

---

King Jellyfish was next.

King Jellyfish: Jerks!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the jerks and electrocuted them with billions of volts of electricity! They were burned badly and then piles and piles and piles of gold and jewels erupted out of them all

over.

Sara: Nice one!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

## Pepperdance of Nuclear Hot Cajun Spice VS Cajun Fox of New Orleans Cajun Food

---

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) It's great to be back in the fray. How about this for some fun?

He fired waves of spicy cajun soup and it went into Flip's mouth and then…

ALARM BELLS SOUND AND FIRE EXPLODES OUT OF HIS MOUTH AS HE SCREAMS IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

He had fire and gold bars explode out of his mouth and he was crying and screaming like a baby!

We laughed hysterically at that!

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Nice shot there!

Cajun Fox: Thank ya.

Pepperdance fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Luna Lovegood VS Allomere

---

Allomere was next.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) I'm truly honored to get an owl as my archenemy.

Allomere: I am honored to be your archenemy Luna.

Luna fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Blossomforth VS Evil Wing Man

---

Evil Wing Man was next.

Evil Wing Man: I love a good flight.

Blossomforth: Boy me too. This is gonna be so fun.

Blossomforth and Evil Wing Man flew into the air and she fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jet Vac VS Live Action Thrust

---

Live Action Thrust was next.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) Capital! I get an awesome Live Action Transformer as my archenemy.

Live Action Thrust: I won't disappoint you Jet Vac.

He fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Tatami Nakagame VS Cloak & Dagger

---

Cloak & Dagger were next.

Tatami Nakagame: It's an honor to have Morgana's former right hand mantas as my archenemies.

Cloak: We won't disappoint you.

Dagger: We never liked working with Morgana. She was a total nutcase.

Cloak: Yeah.

Tatami Nakagame fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentice Magicians VS The Crud.

---

The Crud was next.

Crud: It's awesome that I get the six Magician Girls as my archenemies.

Dark Magician Girl: Well it will be an honor to face you.

Apple Magician Girl: We're really looking forward to this one.

Lemon Magician Girl: Same here. It's going to be sweet.

Chocolate Magician Girl: Yeah it sure is!

Kiwi Magician Girl: Yeah!

Crud: Indeed.

They fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Tree Rex VS Dogranio Yaboon

---

---

Dogranio Yaboon was next.

Dogranio Yaboon: It's good to fight you again.

Tree Rex: Yeah it sure is.

Tree Rex fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Aria Blaze VS Mz. Ruby

---

Mz. Ruby was next.

Mz. Ruby: I'm so looking forward to this.

Aria Blaze: Me too. I can't remember the last time we fought. Lets spice this up.

She sang and her spell was unleashed and the jerks were yelling and fighting and then they bursted into a NASTY AND BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD! THEY WERE BEATING THE FUCKING SHIT OUT OF EACH OTHER! We all got a massively powerful and intense surge of power from their negative energy.

Piles and piles and piles of jewels erupted out of them as they were fighting and it was brutal! Aria got stronger and then fired a massive blast of energy and smashed down Mz. Ruby.

Me: WHOA! That was intense!

Nico: Brutal! But awesome!

Eli: Yeah it is.

---

Simone Houou VS The Gourd.

---

The Gourd was next and he was laughing maniacally.

Simone Houou: You need a therapist bad.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dave Commander

---

Dave Commander was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Greatswords of Alchemy, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the alchemical symbols of The Alchemy Beasts etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by white angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotaro: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kyurangers too!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Nico: And this freaks luck is about to run out!

GALAXY!

All: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Dave Commander and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Dave Commander you have failed this universe!

Kyurangers: We will take back the galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Shade: Another day of humiliations done.

Brain: You said it!

Me: But this was so awesome and funny.

Jet: And with Marv and Harry as well.

Me: Yeah that is for sure.

Ella: I just hope you guys are ready for Edgar.

Black Adam: Oh, we will be.

Magneto: Count on it.

Me: That's right Ella. We will all be there to kill him.

Camie: We sure will.

Nico: Yep. And great job today everyone. Lets head home and get Ella settled in.

We agreed.

Ella: (To the viewers) It's good to be free of the curse and it's good to be part of the team.

Me: It's awesome having you with us too.

Nico: Yeah. But great job today everyone. We gave a lot of people great laughs.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This makes 2 funny chapters done in a row.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Keiko Yukimura, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lazerbeak (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a volcano mountain range in the world of Magic The Gathering and we're going to battle Another Ultimate Swampfire there as well as meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Ekenas The Mercury. Her name is Elaine Wittgenstein. Elaine is the smartest girl out of all the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers. With a superpowered IQ of over 10,000 she also has the power to use the full 100% of her brain power and she knows everything. She is psychic and has incredible water powers and has amazing smarts and helped Nico in school. She graduated all her school classes at 4 and is very helpful in everything. She even is the Nobel Prize winner in physics and in science for discovering the answer to the 12th Dimensional String Equation and even figuring out the mass of all the stars put together in the entire universe. The match-up scene is for Rebecca Maddison, Gene-Slammer of The Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Airzel into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New York, and they're going to destroy Hun and The Purple Dragons, who've come back from the dead and they still want revenge on us for killing them and destroying Shredder. This time, they're getting The Black Gates for good, and those thugs are never ever coming back. And they're going to meet a Fabled Leviathan Gene-Slammer named Maria Garcia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion. Get ready for an awesome adventure as we go to the kingdom of Frell and we're going to help Ella kill Sir Edgar and give that monster the Black Gates for everything he did and banish Ella's evil stepmother and sisters to the planet we sent Lady Tremaine and Drisella.

See you all tomorrow.

# Frell In Peril

Get ready for a magical adventure.

---

Walking through a beautiful and amazing volcanic mountain range in the world of Magic The Gathering was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Keiko Yukimura, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Lazerbeak (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were really in awe.

Me: Wow! This is amazing.

Laney: Whew! It's hot and amazing.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But it's awesome.

Lana: I'll say.

Keiko Yukimura: I agree there. It's amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: I've got plenty of water just in case.

Girl Jordan: Me too.

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me Keiko.

Keiko Yukimura: No problem Nico. It's so awesome that I get to go with you guys.

Me: You'll have a lot of fun with us Keiko.

Nico: Keiko, when do you think you and Yusuke will get married?

Keiko: We haven't set a date yet. But it's awesome that we're going to soon be married.

She showed an engagement ring.

Keiko: He proposed to me after the War 2 weeks ago.

Me: Wow! Congratulations.

Laney: Yeah Keiko.

Nico: Way to go!

Qin: That is great Keiko.

Me: You and Yusuke earned it after everything you went through together.

Camie: No kidding.

Juru: And you didn't tell us?

Keiko: Yusuke wanted it to be a surprise for me to tell on one of Nico's rescue.

Qin: Oh. That makes sense.

Tsuyu: That is so awesome.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah but we're still happy for you Keiko.

Lazerbeak: I agree there. It's so awesome too.

Nico: But we're still happy for you Keiko.

Keiko: Thanks Nico.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But J.D. that is so awesome that you helped Ella before the team was formed.

Me: It sure is. Ella is a great friend and a great princess too. Her movie was a flop unfortunately because of competition with other movies.

Eli: We'll have to watch the movie when we get ready for our next mission.

Laney: Good idea.

Nico: Ella was right, you know. Our wills are very strong to resist the demands of scumbags.

Me: That is for sure.

Qin: Yeah J.D. gave great advice to her too.

Me: And how do you think I conquered not going with Lex Luthor's suggestion? Sheer will power and an Oscar Worthy winning act to catch them off guard.

Kaito: That was really cool and smart thinking back then.

Nico: Now, if Ella was in our shoes, she would've changed the past without a second thought, no matter how much she wouldn't want to do so.

Me: Yeah right. But I learned that it's best to leave things the way they are.

Keiko: That's true. I am glad J.D. didn't go through with it.

Camie: Me too.

Varie: Same here. Lex Luthor was wrong about everything he said about eliminating all evil.

Me: That's right. Evil is an eternal force and there must always be an eternal battle with it. Like 2 sides of the same coin, one can't exist without the other.

Nico: That is true.

Keiko: I agree there.

Me: And there must always be forces of Good around to always be there to stop it no matter what.

Laney: That's for sure.

Nico: But that's not the worst part regarding Ella's curse.

Maria: I think we all saw the real worst part yesterday.

Me: Yeah. She was going to do something she was going to regret. But thanks to her will she broke the curse.

Brittney: Thank goodness.

Eli: And J.D. slashed Amy's eyes out.

Camie: Yeah that bitch had it coming.

Keiko: She sure did.

Anna Anyanova: I agree too.

Danica Metrois: I do too. She had it coming. Sammy told me everything about what her sister did and she is pure evil. She should have gotten the black gates.

Me: Yeah but it's best to let her suffer for her crimes.

Nico: That's true.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: Wonder what we're going to find first.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Eli: (Senses Something) And we'll find out right now.

Then a figure jumped in front of us and we saw that it was a Black Evolved Methanosian!

Nico: Whoa! Another Ultimate Swampfire!

Me: This is gonna be awesome! And this was the very first ultimate alien that Ben turned into.

Nico: Yep.

Another Ultimate Swampfire: (In a Girls Voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: (GASP) Carolyn Cajunna! Wow!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Carolyn Cajunna and she is a Girl that Loves to make Chicken Wings. She is a girl that can make over 500,000 flavors of chicken wings.

Nico: (DROOLS) That sounds like a girl I would love.

We laughed!

Eli: Yeah!

Qin: That is awesome that she knows so many flavors of wings.

Another Ultimate Swampfire: Yeah it sure is! Ooowee! But it's the spicy flavors that I know the best.

Laney: Awesome!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Swampfire.

Negative Ultimate Swampfire: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Swampfire: Ooowee! Just to be the best chicken wing maker ever.

Me: You already are the best chicken wing maker in my book.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Yeah.

Another Ultimate Swampfire: Why that no good snake! I knew he was lying to me.

Me: Well he's dead and we killed him. We made sure he got the black gates.

Keiko: We sure did. He deserved it.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this Carolyn. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Lazerbeak: Lets do it! Lazerbeak, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and he was ready!

Kaito: (takes out Boukenger gear):Let's start things off!

Zocks: (takes out Magiranger gear):Time for some magic!

Kaito got a Drive Lance and Zocks got a Lion Staff!

Chloe Bourgeois: Oh yeah!

Me: Time to kick some butt! (ACTIVATES FLUTE ORG'S RIDEWATCH)

(VIDEO KILLED THE RADIO STAR BY THE BUGGLES PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MUSIC NOTES OF ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I heard you on my wireless back in '52

Lying awake, intent at tuning in on you

If I was young, it didn't stop you coming through

Oh-a, oh-a

They took the credit for your second symphony

Rewritten by machine and new technology

And now I understand the problems you can see

Oh-a oh-a

I met your children

Oh-a oh-a

What did you tell them?

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Pictures came and broke your heart

Oh-a-a-a oh

And now we meet in an abandoned studio

We hear the playback and it seems so long ago

And you remember the jingles used to go

Oh-a oh-a

You were the first one

Oh-a oh-a

You are the last one

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car

We can't rewind, we've gone too far

Oh-a-aho oh

Oh-a-aho oh

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car

We can't rewind, we've gone too far

Pictures came and broke your heart

Put the blame on VCR

You are a radio star

You are a radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

I danced and fired waves of music and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: Top this too. (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Lincoln danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one Lincoln!

Twilight Sparkle: Time for some fantasy power! (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(NEVER ENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE 10 ELEMENTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Hidden in the lines

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a never ending story

Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream
And what you see will be
Rhymes that keep their secrets
Will unfold behind the clouds
And there upon the rainbow
Is the answer to a never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Show no fear
For she may fade away
In your hands
The birth of the new day
Rhymes that keep their secrets
Will unfold behind the clouds
And there upon the rainbow
Is the answer to a never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah

Never ending story

Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah

Never ending story

She danced and fired waves of the 10 elements and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Keiko: That was awesome! Now it's my turn. (ACTIVATE'S KILLER CROC'S RIDEWATCH)

(CROCODILE ROCK BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Keiko: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I remember when rock was young

Me and Susie had so much fun

Holding hands and skimming stones

Had an old gold Chevy and a place of my own

But the biggest kick I ever got

Was doing a thing called the Crocodile Rock

While the other kids were rocking 'round the clock

We were hopping and bopping to the Crocodile Rock

Well, Crocodile Rocking is something shocking

When your feet just can't keep still

I never knew me a better time, and I guess I never will

Oh, lawdy mama, those Friday nights

When Susie wore her dresses tight

And the Crocodile Rocking was out of sight

Laa, la-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

But the years went by and the rock just died

Susie went and left us for some foreign guy

Long nights crying by the record machine

Dreaming of my Chevy and my old blue jeans

But they'll never kill the thrills we've got

Burning up to the Crocodile Rock

Learning fast as the weeks went past

We really thought the Crocodile Rock would last

Well, Crocodile Rocking is something shocking

When your feet just can't keep still

I never knew me a better time, and I guess I never will

Oh, lawdy mama, those Friday nights

When Susie wore her dresses tight

And the Crocodile Rocking was out of sight

Laa, la-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

I remember when rock was young

Me and Susie had so much fun

Holding hands and skimming stones

Had an old gold Chevy and a place of my own

But the biggest kick I ever got

Was doing a thing called the Crocodile Rock

While the other kids were rocking 'round the clock

We were hopping and bopping to the Crocodile Rock

Well, Crocodile Rocking is something shocking

When your feet just can't keep still

I never knew me a better time, and I guess I never will

Oh, lawdy mama, those Friday nights

When Susie wore her dresses tight

And the Crocodile Rocking was out of sight

Laa, la-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

Laa, la-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

Laa, la-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

La-la-la-la-laa

She danced and fired waves of flowers and energy and smashed her down.

Rarity: Now here is a good one. (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADIEMUS BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ariadiamus la-te ariadiamus da

Ari a natus la-te adua

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te-la-te-a

Ariadiamus la-te ariadiamus da

Ari a natus la-te adua

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te-la-te-a

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-a-ka-la

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-a-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-a-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

Ariadiamus la-te ariadiamus da

Ari a natus la-te adua

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te

A-ra-va-re-tu-e-va-te-la-te-a

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la (We-ah-ka-la)

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-na-ma-na-coo-le-ra-we-ah-ka-la

Ah-ya-doo-way-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

A-ya-doo-a-ye

Ya-ka-ma-ya-ma-ya-ka-ya-me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-mena

Ya-ka-ma ya-ma-ya-ka-ya-me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-me-na

Ya-ka-ma-me-ah

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-me-na

Ya-ka-ma-ya-ma-ya-ka-ya-me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh me-na

Ya-ka-ma-me-ah

A-ya-coo-ah-eh-me-na

Ya-ka-ma-me-ah

Rarity danced and fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one Rarity!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Time for this. (ACTIVATES VREEDLE BROTHERS RIDEWATCH)

(TEXAS TORNADO BY TRACY LAURENCE PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH AND CRYSTAL SWIRLS AROUND HER)

You called me up from Amarillo, said you were coming to town

And thought I'd like to tell you hello, and drive an old friend around

I pulled up to the airport, confident and cool

But when you stepped off that plane, I knew I was your fool

My Little Texas Tornado, blowing me away again

I swore it wouldn't happen again, but I looked at you and then

I'm like a tumbleweed in a wild west Texas wind

You're blowing me away again

You're lying with me in Atlanta, it's such a beautiful lie

You play me like a piano, I always let you get by

I know I'll go through hell girl, when you find someone else

But right now I'm in heaven, and I can't help myself

I'm like a tumbleweed in a wild west Texas wind

You're blowing me away again

Texas Tornado

Blowing me away again, I swore it wouldn't happen again

But I look at you and then

I'm like a tumbleweed in a wild west Texas wind

She danced and fired waves of earth, rock and crystal and smashed her down.

Nico: YEEHAW! That was great!

Laney: YEAH!

Eli: Love that song!

Fluttershy: Oh that was great.

Another Ultimate Swampfire: Ooowee! You guys have amazing singing voices!

Me: We've had a lot of practice and a lot of great karaoke sessions.

Nico: We sure have.

Fluttershy: I have one. (ACTIVATES CARMEN DILLO'S RIDEWATCH)

(ROAR BY KATY PERRY PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ANIMAL SPIRITS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I used to bite my tongue and hold my breath

Scared to rock the boat and make a mess

So I sat quietly, agreed politely

I guess that I forgot I had a choice

I let you push me past the breaking point

I stood for nothing, so I fell for everything

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

You're gonna hear me roar

Now I'm floatin' like a butterfly

Stinging like a bee, I earned my stripes

I went from zero, to my own hero

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

You're gonna hear me roar

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

You're gonna hear me roar
Roar, roar, roar, roar, roar
I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter
Dancing through the fire
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar
Louder, louder than a lion
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (yeah)

You're gonna hear me roar

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

You're gonna hear me roar

Fluttershy danced and fired waves of energy and animals and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH! Love that song!

Nico: Me too!

Starlight Glimmer: TIme for some awesome action. (ACTIVATES DR. STARLINE'S RIDEWATCH)

(MAJOR TOM BY PETER SCHILLING PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Standing there alone

The ship is waiting

All systems are go

"Are you sure?"

Control is not convinced

But the computer

Has the evidence

No need to abort

The countdown starts

Watching in a trance

The crew is certain

Nothing left to chance

All is working

Trying to relax

Up in the capsule
"Send me up a drink"
Jokes Major Tom
The count goes on
Four
Three
Two
One
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Calling, calling home
Second stage is cut
We're now in orbit
Stabilizers up
Running perfect
Starting to collect
Requested data
"What will it affect
When all is done?"
Thinks Major Tom
Back at ground control

There is a problem
"Go to rockets full"
Not responding
"Hello Major Tom
Are you receiving?
Turn the thrusters on
We're standing by"
There's no reply
Four
Three
Two
One
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Calling, calling home
Across the stratosphere
A final message:
"Give my wife my love"
Then nothing more
Far beneath the ship
The world is mourning

They don't realize
He's alive
No one understands
But Major Tom sees
"Now the light commands
This is my home
I'm coming home"
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Coming home
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Coming home
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Coming, coming home
Home
Home
Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

She danced and fired waves of stars and smashed down Another Ultimate Swampfire!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: Time for this! (ACTIVATES VOLCANO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(INTO THE NIGHT BY SANTANA PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Like a gift from the heavens, it was easy to tell

It was love from above, like it saved me from hell

She had fire in her soul, it was easy to see how the devil himself could be pulled out of me

There were drums in the air as she started to dance

Every soul in the room keeping time with their hands and we sang

Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And the voices rang like the angels sing

We're singing, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And we danced on into the night

Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh

And we danced on into the night

Like a piece to the puzzle that falls into place

You could tell how we felt from the look on her face

She was spinning in circles with the moon in her eyes

The room left them moving between you and I

We forgot where we were, and we lost track of time

And we sang to the wind as we danced through the night, and we sang

Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And the voices rang like the angels sing

We're singing, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And we danced on into the night

Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh

And we danced on into the night

And we danced on into the night

Like a gift from the heavens, it was easy to tell

It was love from above, like it saved me from hell

She had fire in her soul it was easy to see

How the devil himself could be pulled out of me

There were drums in the air as she started to dance

Every soul in the room keeping time with there hands, and we sang

Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay, and the voices rang like the angels sing

We're singing ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

And we danced on into the night, ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh

And we danced on into the night (And the voices rang like the angels sing)

Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh, and we danced on into the night, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

(Ay oh ay oh) Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

(Ay oh ay oh) Singing ay oh ay oh ay oh ay

(Ay oh ay oh) And we danced on into the night

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Rock on girls!

Qin: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: Now for me to show my awesome! (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(TAKE MY BREATH AWAY BY BERLIN PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND RAINBOWS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Watching every motion in my foolish lover's game

On this endless ocean, finally lovers know no shame

Turning and returning to some secret place inside

Watching in slow motion as you turn around and say

Take my breath away

Take my breath away

Watching, I keep waiting, still anticipating love

Never hesitating to become the fated ones

Turning and returning to some secret place to hide

Watching in slow motion as you turn to me and say

My love, take my breath away

Through the hourglass, I saw you

In time, you slipped away

When the mirror crashed, I called you

And turned to hear you say

If only for today, I am unafraid

Take my breath away

Take my breath away

Watching every motion in this foolish lover's game

Haunted by the notion somewhere there's a love in flames

Turning and returning to some secret place inside

Watching in slow motion as you turn my way and say

Take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

She danced and fired waves of lightning and rainbows and smashed Another Ultimate Swampfire down.

Nico: YEAH! ROCK ON!

Qin: YEAH!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah! Try this! (ACTIVATES INSTAGATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

(GREAT BALLS OF FIRE BY JERRY LEE LEWIS PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

You shake my nerves and you rattle my brain

Too much love drives a man insane

You broke my will

But what a thrill

Goodness gracious, great balls of fire!

I laughed at love 'coz I thought it was funny

You came along and you moved me, honey

I've changed my mind

This love is fine

Goodness gracious, great balls of fire!

Kiss me, baby

Mmmmh, it feels good

Hold me, baby

Well, I'm off to love you like a lover should

Oh! You're fine, so kind

Got to tell this world that you're mine, mine, mine, mine

I chew my nails and then I twiddle my thumbs

I'm real nervous, but it sure is fun

Come on, baby

You drive me crazy

Goodness gracious, great balls of fire!

Well, kiss me, baby

Mmmmh, it feels good

Hold me, baby

Well, I'm off to love you like a lover should

You're fine, so kind

Got to tell this world that you're mine, mine, mine, mine

I chew my nails and I twiddle my thumbs

Real nervous, but it sure is fun

Come on, baby

You're driving me crazy

Goodness gracious, great balls of fire!

She danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed Another Ultimate Swampfire down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome girls!

Sunny Starscout: Time for some more buttkicking! (ACTIVATE'S MALACHITE'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PROMISE BY WHEN IN ROME PLAYS)

Sunny Starscout: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND CRYSTAL

SWIRLS AROUND HER)

If you need a friend

Don't look to a stranger

You know in the end

I'll always be there

And when you're in doubt

And when you're in danger

Take a look all around

And I'll be there

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you, I will

When your day is through

And so is your temper

You know what to do

I'm gonna always be there

Sometimes if I shout

It's not what's intended

These words just come out

With no cross to bear

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

Gotta tell you

Need to tell you

Gotta tell you

I've gotta tell you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

I will, I will

She danced and fired waves of crystal and water and smashed Another Ultimate Swampfire all over!

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Nice one Sunny!

Keiko: That was so awesome!

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah it was! Now watch this one! (ACTIVATES BAD END PRETTY CURE'S RIDEWATCH)

(BAKER STREET BY GERRY RAFFERTY PLAYS)

Izzy Moonbow: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MUSIC NOTES AND RAINBOWS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Winding your way down on Baker Street

Light in your head and dead on your feet

Well, another crazy day
You'll drink the night away
And forget about ev'rything
This city desert makes you feel so cold
It's got so many people, but it's got no soul
And it's taken you so long
To find out you were wrong
When you thought it held everything
You used to think that it was so easy
You used to say that it was so easy
But you're tryin', you're tryin' now
Another year and then you'd be happy
Just one more year and then you'd be happy
But you're cryin', you're cryin' now
Way down the street there's a light in his place
He opens the door, he's got that look on his face
And he asks you where you've been
You tell him who you've seen
And you talk about anything
He's got this dream about buying some land
He's gonna give up the booze and the one-night stands
And then he'll settle down

In some quiet little town

And forget about ev'rything

But you know he'll always keep movin'

You know he's never gonna stop movin'

'Cause he's rollin', he's the rolling stone

When you wake up, it's a new mornin'

The sun is shinin', it's a new mornin'

You're goin', you're goin' home

She danced and fired waves of rainbows and smashed down Another Ultimate Swampfire!

Me: OH YEAH! Love Baker Street!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Lisa Simpson would be proud of you for that Izzy.

Izzy Moonbow: Thanks guys!

Pipp Petals: And now for me. (ACTIVATES JASPER'S RIDEWATCH)

(LET OUT YOUR LIGHT BY PIPP PETALS PLAYS)

Pipp Petals: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Clickity-clack, who's that?

It's your girl Pipp, styling with a brand new track

Setting up shop, got a brand new gig

With colors that pop and a drip so big

Come in, get your hooves buffed, your mane puffed

Everypony's getting their tail fluffed

Dance to the beat, dance to the beat

Who could ever sit still with a groove this sweet?

A place you can go

Where you already know

You can find your pony flow

When you step through the doors

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it?

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it?

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody

Let's go with a sick new flow

Got a wicked new space, no cap, all show

A one-stop shop, make you shine so bright

Have you looking in the mirror saying "Ooh, that's tight"

Come in, get your hooves buffed, your mane puffed

Everypony's getting their tail fluffed

Dance to the beat, dance to the beat

Who could ever sit still with a groove this sweet?

A place you can go

Where you already know

You can find your pony flow

When you step through the doors

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it (Believe it)

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it? (Can you see it?)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it (I believe it)

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it? (Can you see it?)

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody

[Pipp Petals]

One, two, three, four

Bring that tail right through the door

Five, six, seven, eight

You're not leaving here 'til you feel great

Shine bright, sparkle and glow

Flick that mane with a flow like woah

Vibe, you're on it

You're a brand new pony, so flaunt it

Hey

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it? (Let it out, come on!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it (Take a chance)

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it?

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody (Come on!)

Pipp danced and fired waves of jewels and smashed Another Ultimate Swampfire down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Rarity: That was a great song darlings!

Qin: Oh yeah it was!

Keiko: It sure was guys! YEAH!

Nico: (takes out Black Lance's Ridewatch) Time for some Knight action!

(THE CELTS BY ENYA PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY IN IRISH GAELIC AS CELTIC ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Hi-ri, hi-ro, hi-ri

Hoireann is O, ha hi, ra ha, ra ho ra

Hoireann is O, ha hi, ra ha, ra ha ra

Hi-ri, hi-ra

Hi-ri, hi-ra

Saol na saol

Tús go deireadh

Tá muid beo

Go deo

Saol na saol

Tús go deireadh

Tá muid beo

Go deo

Hoireann is O, ha hi, ra ha, ra ho ra

Hoireann is O, ha hi, ra ha, ra ha ra

Hi-ri, hi-ra

Hi-ri, hi-ra

Hi-ri, saol na saol

Hi-ri, go deo

He danced and fired waves of green energy and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

May: That was so awesome!

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You're going down by force!

Geiz: (Gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Big time!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got Patren 1gou Armor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Keiko: My turn!

She flared up her powers.

Keiko: FLOWER DRAGON STORM!

She fired a wave of fire and it formed into a dragon made of flowers and it hit Another Ultimate Swampfire and smashed her down and tangled her up in flowers!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Lets keep it up!

But then a blast of water hit Another Ultimate Swampfire from out of nowhere!

Qin: YEAH!

Then an Alchemy Beast - Ekenas The Mercury appeared!

Me: Whoa! Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury!

Nico: Cool!

Ekenas The Mercury: (In a girls voice) And it's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Elaine Wittgenstein!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with silver hair and had teal and blue clothes.

Elaine Wittgenstein: This is gonna be a most amazing and awesome battle.

She fired waves of energy and water and it hit Another Ultimate Swampfire down and she was back to normal and Carolyn was a girl with red hair and she had orange and yellow highlights and she had red clothes and had the flag of Louisiana on her shirt. I went over and picked her up.

Carolyn Cajunna: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal.

I brought her over to us.

Elaine Wittgenstein: That was a great battle though.

Keiko: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elaine Wittgenstein: I have a lot of intellectual reminiscent moments.

Me: Wait a second. I remember seeing you on TV. You won the Nobel Prize for Physics for solving the 12th Dimensional String Equation and figured out the mass of all the stars all together in all the galaxies all over the universe.

Elaine Wittgenstein: That is correct. All the stars in over 2 trillion plus galaxies have a mass weight over 8 Sedecillion pounds.

Everyone: Wow!

I had drool coming out of my mouth and my eyes were red crash screens and my head was sparking.

Carolyn Cajunna: J.D. you okay?

Eli: I got this.

He kicked me in my butt and I was back to normal.

Me: Wow! That's amazing!

Nico: Elaine has one of the smartest brains ever.

Elaine Wittgenstein: Indeed. But my favorite moment for me was when I helped Nico in Quantum Physics and he got an A+ on it.

Qin: I remember that.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elaine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Elaine.

Elaine Wittgenstein: Me too Nico.

Nico: Also, Sailor Neptune, Juvia, Sailor Venus, Bomb Man, Sailor Uranus, Shockwave, Sailor Moon, Sailor Pluto, Sonnya Magnetwelle, and Professor Paradox will be more backup core members

Me: Awesome!

Qin: The Sailor Soldiers get archenemies now.

Camie: Okay.

Varie: They sure do.

Me: And we already know that Juvia has an archenemy.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go home guys.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole

Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Yusuke are heading to New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word Hun and The Purple Dragons are back from the dead and they still want revenge on us for killing them and destroying Shredder.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word Hun and The Purple Dragons are back from the dead and they still want revenge on us for killing them and destroying Shredder.

Nico: I should've known those thugs would come back, first Ch'Rell, and now, The Purple Dragons, well, we're going to send them all to The Black Gates for good, and none of them are coming back.

Lincoln: Yeah, but not Hun, as one final act of mercy, we're sending him to The Warp for good.

Me: Good idea, Lincoln, just like what you've done to Skeletor, X.A.N.A., and a few others.

Lincoln: That's right. And thanks for joining us, Yusuke.

Yusuke: You're welcome, Lincoln, I can't wait to get rid of those thugs once and for all.

Nico: Same here. They've caused us enough trouble for the last time.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Hun and The Purple Dragons, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Hun and The Purple Dragons, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Spanish Accent) Those bloodthirsty, murderous thugs, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Fabled Leviathan, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Fabled Leviathan, wicked.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Spanish accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Maria Garcia, but we'll talk later, time to end The Purple Dragons for good.

We rushed over, and right before Hun and The Purple Dragons could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at them, and that allowed the eight girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Hun and The Purple Dragons. When Hun saw us, he was beyond enraged.

Nico: Should've known you and your thugs would come back, Hun.

Hun: I hate you all so much, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you killed us and destroyed Shredder!

Our rainbow energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost from Hun's hatred.

Lincoln: Don't even blame us for that one, you thug, you and your gang, along with Shredder, have caused enough trouble for all of New York for the last time!

Me: And we're going to end it for good! By killing ALL of you!

Hun: (Growls Angrily) Kill them!

The Purple Dragon soldiers went after us to kill us, but suddenly, we saw the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye of The Buddha and emblazoned rainbow thunderbird on his forehead were glowing, and then, the Third Eye of The Buddha and rainbow thunderbird fired a powerful stream of rainbow lights, and as they hit The Purple Dragon thugs, they screamed in agonizing pain as Lincoln began sucking out and draining them all of their energy and hatred, and it was flowing into Lincoln, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up and he was gaining a massive power boost.

We unsheathed our swords and the battle was extremely gruesome and savage. I slashed a man open and disemboweled him and lots of blood poured out of him as he was holding his intestines and I take my 50 Caliber gun and blew his entire head off his body. Splattering his blood and brain matter all over the floor and walls. Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted some men and it caused them to explode all over the place as blood, guts and gore. Lola fired numerous fireballs and they hit several men and caused them to explode. Splattering their blood and guts all over the floor and walls. Lana formed spiked ice balls and threw them and they flew at some of the men and women faster than cannonballs and they hit their chests and flew all the way through them with devastating force as they blew apart their insides and splattered them everywhere. Laney had her plants eat numerous men and women and spit out their blood and guts and they fired acid and melted them until they were piles of slop. Red Hood threw shuriken at the men and stabbed their heads and he pulled out a dagger and slashed their heads off and squished them. Splattering blood and brain matter everywhere on the floor. The Punisher was blasting their heads off with his guns and slashed their heads off with knives and squishing them as well.

Duncan (stabs goons with hook): YOU WANT SOME OF THIS! OH, MAYBE YOU'D LIKE SOME TOO?! HOW ABOUT YOU?!

Duncan was killing Purple Dragons left and right.

Red Hood (kills goons with pistol): I hope all of the Purple Dragons in New York are in this building!

Punisher (shoots goons with guns): These scum remind me of the Kingpin's men, but more dumber.

Red Hood: Lets use a combo on them Frank.

Punisher: You got it Jason.

They combined their daggers together into a deadly drill.

Punisher and Red Hood: CARNAGE DRILL SHREDDER!

They ran at several Purple Dragons and their attack shredded them apart and splattered their blood and guts all over the place. Megan fired Hyperbeam Blasts and blew apart numerous men and women and splattered them all over the place. She did a Screw Attack and splattered them all over. It was raining blood and guts everywhere. WarKevin was smashing skulls and heads all over and bashing his fists all the way through several peoples heads.

Megan (bullets bounce off harmlessly off of her suit): Wasting your ammo, fellas! This suit can't be hurt by bullets!

WarKevin: Lets use a combo on them Megan.

Megan: You got it Kevin.

Megan morphed into a ball and Kevin formed a lightning rope from his repulsers and hooked it onto Megan.

Megan and WarKevin: ENERGY HAMMER-THROW WRECKING BALL!

WarKevin swung Megan in her ball form around and smashed the men and women and splattered their blood and guts all over the place.

Casey was slashing apart numerous Purple Dragons and splattering their guts everywhere and She Hulk was smashing her fists through them and killing them. But they just kept on coming.

She Hulk: Lets use our combo Casey.

Casey: You got it!

Casey held out 2 Hockey sticks and She-Hulk ran. Casey was on her shoulders and they ran fast.

Casey and She Hulk: BEHEADING CLOTHESLINE SLASHER!

They both slashed numerous heads off.

I was slashing numerous men and women apart and blowing them all apart at a vicious rate.

Me: You Purple Dragons make me sick!

BANG! SLASH!

I was bisecting them, beheading them and slashing them and blowing them apart at a powerful rate and Francis was punching kicking and incinerating them at a powerful rate. There was only a few of the Purple Dragons left.

Francis: Lets finish them with our combo.

Me: You got it Francis. Hun is mine.

Francis: Right!

Francis and Me fired blasts of fire at the remaining members of the Purple Dragons.

When Lincoln was done, the thugs were reduced to desiccated corpses and their souls were sent to The Black Gates, and this really pissed off Hun.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome attack! But, we'll have to talk later, Linc. Shall we?

Lincoln: (Smiles) Yep. Let's rip the last Purple Dragon thug apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Yusuke, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic

Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Hun, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln ran up to Hun and put him into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape, and as Lincoln sank his fangs into Hun's neck, he began drinking and sucking out every last drop of his blood, and Lincoln was also absorbing Hun into his body and he was assimilating Hun's martial arts and immense physical strength. Then, when Lincoln was done feeding on Hun's blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating his martial arts skills, knowledge, and immense physical strength, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Hun's soul imprisoned in it, and it burst into purple flames and Hun was sent to The Warp forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: And that's it for The Purple Dragons, and this time, they're never coming back. (To Maria Garcia) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Garcia.

Maria Garcia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings and Fabled Leviathan's imps with her, and she reigned in the power of Fabled Leviathan, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black jewel-encrusted skirt, black stockings with black lace, midnight black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness and imps on the coattails, and Fabled Leviathan on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Fabled Leviathan-themed greatsword with Fabled Leviathan etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, Fabled Leviathan's red wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and a large red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Ay, you too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Lucy.

Lucy Loud: You too, Maria.

Lincoln went up to Maria Garcia and they hugged, and Maria Garcia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and Lucy's grown into a beautiful young woman.

Mary Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Ay, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and Lucy's indeed become a beautiful young woman.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you and Lucy know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Maria Garcia, she's my Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend.

Nico: Whoa.

Ronnie Anne: Wait, I remembered Sol and Luna told me about Maria Garcia, and how some people had called her The Bruja of Guanajuato.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And we've had to defend her from those brutos.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) And if they tried anything to hurt her, we'd do a lot worse to them.

Lincoln: I still remember that all too well, and it was Maria who had taught me how to summon the creatures of the night after she'd found out of me becoming a vampire, thanks to Adriana's vampire blood, and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico. She's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico, and she's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club.

Lucy Loud: Indeed, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Nico: Lori, what did you do?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Maria Garcia's neck with blood red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and black crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Maria.

Maria Garcia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mary Garcia's waist and Maria Garcia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Celia Cumani Aintree, Mio Kisaki, Lisa Eostre, Noel Marres Ascot, Akane Ryuuzouji, Bertille Althusser, Fiona Beckford, and Reina F. Avary from Walkure Romanze.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Celia Cumani Aintree, Mio Kisaki, Lisa Eostre, Noel Marres Ascot, Akane Ryuuzouji, Bertille Althusser, Fiona Beckford, and Reina F. Avary from Walkure Romanze.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Celia Cumani Aintree: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Celia Cumani Aintree and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Hun and The Purple Dragons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted

Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Celia Cumani Aintree: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Celia Cumani Aintree: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Celia Cumani Aintree, Mio Kisaki, Lisa Eostre, Noel Marres Ascot, Akane Ryuuzouji, Bertille Althusser, Fiona Beckford, and Reina F. Avary with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Hun and The Purple Dragons who came back from the dead still wanting revenge on us for killing them and destroying Shredder.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in sending The Purple Dragon thugs to The Black Gates after he killed them and what he did in sending Hun to The Warp after he fed on and absorbed the leader into his body and assimilated his skills, knowledge, and immense physical strength, everyone cheered wildly and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Maria Garcia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: And that's the last time we ever have to deal with Hun and the Purple Dragons. Plus, what was that attack you used on the Purple Dragon thugs, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That was an attack that me and Lincoln 2, Lincoln 3, and Lincoln 4 formed: when the rainbow iris of my Third Eye of The Buddha and the rainbow thunderbird emblazoned on my forehead start to glow, I fire a powerful rainbow energy light, and it hits the targeted villains and I start sucking out and draining them of all their energy and hatred, and I gain a massive power boost, and once done, the targeted villain is left as a desiccated corpse, and because of their irredeemable crimes, they're sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa.

Lori: That was literally incredible.

Lynn: Those thugs had no chance, and that was one really powerful attack.

Nico: Almost like The Penance Stare.

Me: I was about to say.

---

After finally putting an end to Hun and The Purple Dragons and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Maria Garcia saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Maria, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a blazing passion?

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln and I were at the home of The Casagrandes, and we were in the kitchen helping Mrs. Casagrande cook tamales, and Ronnie Anne, Bobby, Carlota, Frida, and Carlos were also keeping an eye on Carl and CJ. But, then, we heard the sound of screeching in the air, and the door was destroyed in a split second, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she was furious, and with her was Sergio, and he was cackling like a maniac as he got out some popcorn to see the drama. Lori came after us to kill us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln stood his ground and he tossed Lori out of the kitchen. Lori got back up and we got ready to attack her again, but Sergio butted in and he stuck me to the wall with a marshmallow blaster he got out and that allowed Lori to get out a knife, Lincoln knew she was going to kill me, and in a fit of rage, he summoned the creatures of the night, and they joined with Lincoln and they beat Lori and Sergio up badly, and Lincoln tied Lori and Sergio up in energy ropes, so those animals couldn't escape, and he got me out, and I just hugged him and cried onto his chest, while he just wrapped his muscular arms around me and he comforted me.

Bobby Santiago: I still remembered that day, Dark Lori went way too far, and so did Sergio.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah, and after that incident, Lincoln was about to call his parents, but we soon heard the sound of stampeding footsteps and we soon saw Luna, and she was about to hit Lori in the head with her guitar, but she saw Lincoln wasn't injured and he cleaned the marshmallow goop off Maria, and Lori and Sergio were tied up. Eventually, the parents arrived, and when Lincoln told them of what Lori and Sergio did, Lori got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a titanium cage and put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps. As for Sergio, he also got grounded for sixteen weeks, and Abuela cut off his crackers and snack privileges, and he was put in his cage, bound in a straitjacket and a Hannibal Lecter mask on his big beak.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save Maria Garcia from Lori's wrath and Sergio's idiocy.

Nico: Oh man, because Lori and Sergio messed with the bull!

Me: They got the horns!

Eli: Do you know what caused Lori to go ballistic that day?

Luna: You're so not going to like it: it turns out Sergio came in and he dropped Lori's phone and he broke the screen, and he planted a piece of Lincoln's white hair to frame him. Sergio wanted to stir up some drama and conflict.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: (Gasps) What!?

When they looked at Sergio, their faces turned red with rage and hatred in their eyes, and Sergio was in big big trouble. UH OH!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: WHY, YOU STUPID, LITTLE, PAINTED RAT WITH WINGS! WE'RE GOING TO RIP YOU IN TWO!

Nico: Oh… !

Me: Shit!

Eli: He's dead meat on a stick!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels pounced on Sergio, and they proceeded to mangle him up, and when they were done, Sergio was badly mangled up.

Eli: Whoa, Lincoln, I'm not going to lie, your Guardian Angels sure are vicious when they find out your safety's been threatened.

Lincoln: And that's with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, or any of my other enemies.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) But, can you really blame us? You've been pummeled, beaten up, humiliated, and almost died numerous times because of those bastardos y perras psicópatas

Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Maria Garcia and hugged her.

Me: Spanish for psychopathic bastards and bitches.

Nico: Yikes, and that's why you hate Lori with a blazing passion, right?

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Yes, and it's not just Lori, but also, Sergio's also earned my hatred as well.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: We don't blame you for a bit, Sergio's always stirred up trouble, and that's why we keep a very close eye on him.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Airy from Bravely Default, and she's causing havoc.

Nicole: Oh shit, it's Airy.

Lincoln: That evil cryst-fairy who serves Ouroboros, time to put an end to her for good.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Airy, and when she saw us, she was enraged.

Airy: You pathetic humans will never stop me, my master will destroy this world!

Lincoln: That's never happening, you evil fairy.

Giorno Giovanna: That's right, and your days of trying to destroy dimensions in the name of your master, Ouroboros are about to end.

Mako Mankanshoku: Right here and now.

Suddenly, the eyes of Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they approach Airy, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku emerge, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Giorno Giovanna grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long golden hair, he has neon turquoise eyes and a gold energy aura with life energy, plants, and animals surrounding him, he has a ladybug with the Life Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on ladybug earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Life and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with turquoise gems embedded on the gold leaf links and gold crystal links and a turquoise ladybug-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a ladybug with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on a pair of dark blue pants, knee-high black combat boots, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is his Stand, Gold Experience, with plants and animals surrounding it. Suddenly, Giorno Giovanna felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive gold angel wings with turquoise tips on the gold feathers, grew and sprouted out from his back, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with turquoise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Giorno Giovanna has a brand-new large greatsword in his hand called Gold Experience's Natural Life Greatsword of Mother Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with Gold Experience and small animals and plants etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large turquoise gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large turquoise gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with turquoise gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold ladybug with turquoise gems for eyes and a large turquoise gem on it for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below Gold Experience that said, "Giorno Giovanna, Illegitimate Son and Despiser of Dio

Brando, Member of Team Bucciarati, Friend and Ally of Jolyne Kujo and Many, Former Member of The Passione Family, Loving Boyfriend of Mako Mankanshoku, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Wielder and Partner of The Stand Gold Experience, and Master of Life and Animals"

ジョルノ・ジョバァーナ、私生児でありディオ・ブランドーの軽蔑者、チーム・ブチャラティのメンバー、空条徐倫と多くの友人であり同盟者、パッショーネ・ファミリーの元メンバー、満艦飾マコの愛情深いボーイフレンド、極悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、強力な使い手でスタンド ゴールド エクスペリエンスのパートナー、生命と動物の達人

Giorno Giovanna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MOTHER NATURE PLANT ANIMAL KINGDOM ANGEL OF DIVINE MOTHER NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ANIMAL KINGDOM HOPE!

And Mako Mankanshoku grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her bowl cut brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink and purple energy aura with light, fire, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with stars emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold star links and purple crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Mako Mankanshoku has on a short-sleeved white shirt, purple skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless purple and pink trenchcoat with stars, fire, and phoenixes on the coattails, and an phoenix on the back surrounded by stars and flames. Suddenly, Mako Mankanshoku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with purple and pink tips on the brown feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Mako Mankanshoku has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Mako Mankanshoku had a new large greatsword in her hand called Celestial Phoenix Star Greatsword of Divine Celestial Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the anti-Student Council etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large purple phoenix heads and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large pink gem for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Mako Mankanshoku, Former Member of The Student Council, Friend of TLPS Ryuko Matoi and Many, Loving Girlfriend of Giorno Giovanna, Destroyer of Dark Satsuki Kiryūin, Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, and Phoenixes"

満艦飾マコ、元生徒会メンバー、TLPS まとい龍子と多くの友人、ジョルノ・ジョヴァンナの愛するガールフレンド、闇の鬼龍院皐月の破壊者、極悪、狂乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎どもの殺し屋、驚くほど強力な生徒驚くほどパワフルな教師、そして星と火と鳳凰の達人

Mako Mankanshoku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL STAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE STARSTORM FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE STAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformations of Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku, but when Airy saw it, the evil fairy fell into a rage and tried to kill them, but Giorno and Mako fired powerful energy blasts and sent her flying into a wall, and it made her even more mad.

Giorno Giovanna: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Gold Life Angel and Divine Nature Life Jungle Hope) **So, she wants to play rough, huh? Mako, you ready?**

Mako Mankanshoku: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Star Firestorm Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Star Phoenix Love) **You bet, Giorno, let's get her!**

Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku went after Airy, and they fired powerful blasts of gold and pink and purple energy, light, animals, and plants at Airy, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Giorno and Mako attacked her with their massive greatswords and they slashed off her wings. Then, they grabbed her and tossed her to Lincoln, who put her in a brutal bear hug, so she couldn't escape. Then, Lincoln absorbed her into his massive and extremely muscular body, and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Airy into his massive and extremely muscular body and assimilating her powers and abilities, an energy card with Airy's soul inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Airy's forehead, she was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku holstered their new weapons and powered down and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings of Giorno Giovanna and Mako Mankanshoku are permanent. Then, they also shared a passionate kiss as we cheered for them.

Nico: Awesome job, Giorno and Mako.

Giorno Giovanna: Thanks, Nico. So, Lincoln, did Airzel send Airy after us?

Lincoln: Not exactly, Airy came after us on her own, besides she's only loyal to Ouroboros. Now, to take care of Ouroboros, so we'll have no problems in the future.

Lincoln concentrated and found where Ouroboros was at, and he was planning to devour Earth, but he soon found out of Airy's death, and he was furious we did this. Then, a pair of deep sapphire blue eyes appeared in his lair, and that caught Ouroboros off guard.

Lincoln: I should've guessed that word of Airy's death reached you as soon as possible, Ouroboros. But, I'll tell you this: you're never going to devour our world or any other world ever again. Now, I've come to deliver this bit of news to you: you are hereby sentenced to death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes glowed even more, and then, Ouroboros' energy and godly powers were being sucked out of his body and it was being absorbed by Lincoln, and he was gaining a massive power boost and he assimilated Ouroboros' powers, and when he was done with absorbing his energy and godly powers, Ouroboros' spirit suddenly appeared, and as soon as the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, he was forever banished to The Black Gates forever, and the deep sapphire blue orbs disappeared.

Nico: Whoa, now that was really awesome!

Me: You just killed Ouroboros, one of the most evil deities in the world of Bravely Default by using that same trick you used on the Passione criminal organization.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, he's never going to devour our world or any other world again.

Nicole: You got that right, that monster's caused enough trouble for the last time.

We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we not only got rid of Airy, but we also got rid of her evil master, the malevolent god, Ouroboros, for good, and they'll never hurt anyone ever again.

---

We were walking to an awesome and amazing restaurant for the mascots.

Hubie: Remind me why we're not picking up food from Burger King or McDonald's?

Nico: It's a restaurant that the mascots have been wanting to try.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: It's supposed to be really good.

Poliwag: And it's up ahead.

We saw that we were at a restaurant called Beans R Us.

Me: Beans R Us?

Qin: Sounds like a good restaurant.

Camie: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: This sure looks like a good one.

We went up to the restaurant and ordered lots of good food to go. It was all bean foods and we got chili, beans and more beans.

We later brought the food back to the estate and got eating.

Me: (Eating Bean Chili) MMM! Delicious!

Camie: It sure is. (Eating Baked beans and weenies)

Dawn (Pokemon): You guys like the food?

Poromon: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

* * *

French Narrator: (French Accent) One delicious meal later.

* * *

We got done eating and we were stuffed.

Nico: Ahh!

Eli: (BURPS) That was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was. (Stomach grumbles) Uh oh.

Me: I hope that's not what I think it is.

Rainbow Dash: I think it's just gas.

Then…

LOUD FART!

Rainbow Dash farted loudly!

Rainbow Dash: (BLUSHES) Oops!

But it wasn't just Rainbow Dash. It was the Mascots too!

FART! FART FART FAAARRT FAART FART FART FARRT FART!

Me: (GAGGING) JEEZ! And I thought Lori's Farts smelled horrible!

Lori: I do not fart! It's my shoe!

Nico: Not buying it Lori.

Hubie: I told you we should've get Burger King or McDonald's!

Razorclaw: I guess you were right!

Rainbow Dash: But it is really funny.

Laney: Maybe for you but not for anyone else.

Pinkie Pie: I think it's great! (FARTS OUT CONFETTI)

Lana: Awesome! (LOUD FART)

We laughed hysterically!

Grimlock: Me Grimlock smell stink!

Armada Hot Shot: You need a bath big guy.

Me: That's not what Grimlock meant. But this is a good meal. Even though it stinks.

Qin: Yeah. But it is funny.

Posey Bloom: Yeah it still stinks though.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah.

Acid Storm: Everyone done farting?

Me: (LOUD FART) I don't think so.

Nico: Oh boy. We're going to be farting all day. But it won't stop us from doing our next mission.

Camie: The world of Ella Enchanted?

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie and then we're going to the Kingdom of Frell and then kill Sir Edgar.

Qin: Awesome!

Then Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Kite Man, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Jet, Magneto, Melter, Jack O Lantern, Shade, King Jellyfish, Cajun Fox, Allomere, Evil Wing Man, Gourd, Live Action Thrust, Cloak and Dagger, Crud, Dogranio Yaboon, and Mz Ruby appeared.

Black Adam: Can we watch the movie with you all?

Nico: Sure. The more the merrier.

Jet: (Sniffs) P.U.! What is that horrible smell!?

Me: Sorry we got bad gas.

Magneto: Ah that bean restaurant.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah it was good though.

Cajun Fox: It's good food but it makes you fart like crazy.

Me: It sure does.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In the kingdom of Lamia, misguided fairy godmother Lucinda Perriweather bestows the "gift" of obedience on newborn Ella of Frell, causing her to instantly obey any command she is given. Some years later, on her deathbed, Ella's mother warns her daughter not to tell anyone about the gift, for fear that someone might use it to exploit Ella.

Years later, Ella's father Sir Peter marries wealthy socialite, Dame Olga, who dislikes Ella and treats her poorly. Ella meets Prince "Char" Charmont, who invites her to his coronation ball. Jealous, Olga's daughters Hattie and Olive find out about Ella's obedience and use it to humiliate her. Ella resolves to find Lucinda to undo her gift. Mandy, the household fairy, lends Ella her boyfriend, Benny, whom she accidentally transformed into a magic book. Ella learns that Lucinda is in Giantville and leaves to find her.

On her journey, Ella rescues Slannen, an elf who wants to be a lawyer rather than be forced to be an entertainer. They are captured by ogres but are rescued by Char. He joins them, intending to avenge the death of his father, and Ella opens his eyes to the cruelty of the laws oppressing elves and giants enacted by Char's paternal uncle, the Regent Sir Edgar.

Ella and Char begin to fall in love. Edgar learns of Ella's gift from her stepsisters. Knowing his nephew is in love with her, Edgar orders Ella to murder Char at midnight and to keep this plan secret. Edgar reveals that he murdered Char's father, and the prince's death will make Edgar king. Ella writes Char a letter, saying she must leave but cannot explain why. She has Slannen chain her to a tree, hoping to wait out Edgar's command, while Slannen recruits more elves and giants to protect Char.

Lucinda appears and Ella begs her to take back her gift. Offended, Lucinda insists that Ella remove the gift herself and unchains her. Forced back to the castle, Ella stumbles into the ball. Char whisks her away to a secret hall of mirrors, where he proposes. As Ella is about to stab Char, she sees her reflection and commands herself to no longer be obedient, permanently freeing herself from the gift. Char notices the dagger, and Edgar has Ella arrested before she can explain herself.

Benny reveals Ella is in the dungeon, and Slannen sneaks into the castle along with a band of elves, giants, and ogres, and frees her. Benny shows that Edgar has poisoned Char's crown, intending to kill him at the coronation. Ella and the others crash the ceremony and a brawl ensues. In the scuffle, Mandy manages to turn Benny human again. As Char and Ella fight off the guards, she confesses her love for him and reveals Edgar's plot. Edgar's talking snake, Heston, almost fatally bites Char, which Char takes as evidence of his uncle's guilt. Edgar attempts to proclaim himself king, but foolishly puts on the poisoned crown and collapses.

Soon after, Char and Ella are married, with Areida as Ella's maid of honor. Char toasts to a new era of equality among all citizens of the kingdom. Edgar is revealed to still be alive, but disabled. The cast performs a final dance number of "Don't Go Breaking My Heart" before the newlyweds ride off on their honeymoon.

---

We were watching the movie and it was awesome and cool! When it was done we cheered wildly!

Ella: That was awesome!

Camie: You did really well Ella.

Ella: Thanks.

Jet: That was a great movie.

Me: Yeah it sure was!

Kite Man: Me, Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Golden Glider, Mole

Man, Jet, Magneto, Melter, Jack O Lantern, and Shade are coming with you guys.

Allomere: So are me, King Jellyfish, Cajun Fox, Evil Wing Man, Gourd, Live Action Thrust, Cloak and Dagger, Crud, Dogranio Yaboon, and Mz Ruby.

Nico: Yes we know and it's going to be awesome.

Evil Wing Man: And it's always fun too.

Nico: It sure is.

Varie: Especially when we watch an awesome movie before the mission.

Xenia: Yeah!

Needlenose: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Aretos the Tin next.

Me: Ooh! The Tin member of the Alchemy Beasts next.

Eli: Awesome choice!

Varie: Yeah! That's the third member of the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers.

Ella: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than and he's heading here to get revenge on us for what we did in ruining their plans to conquer Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is

Airzel on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to get revenge on us for what we did in ruining their plans to conquer Earth. But, we'll be ready for him and Strikeflier.

Rebecca Maddison: That's right, and as always, the same strategy will be used on Strikeflier.

Lincoln: Yep, once you attack Strikeflier, my curse will keep Strikeflier trapped in his ball form, and the second attack will also attack Airzel as well after you transform, Rebecca.

Nico: Just like with Stoica and Kazarina, along with Lythirus and Lumagrowl. That strategy of yours is really working like a charm. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to kill Sir Edgar and give him The Black Gates for everything he did.

Lincoln: Along with banishing Ella's evil stepmother and sisters to the very same planet we sent Lady Tremaine and Drisella. And once we deal with Sir Edgar and Ella's evil stepmother and sisters, you're next, Airzel.

Melter: Shall we get going?

King Jellyfish: What do you think?

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to the Kingdom of Frell.

---

We arrived in the Kingdom of Frell.

Sid Arkale: There it is.

Rubanoid: Is it anything like Snow White's place?

Me: It's a mixture of all the great kingdoms of Disney.

We landed.

Me: Here we are guys. Welcome to the Kingdom of Frell.

Nico: Wow! It's amazing that you were here before J.D.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: Yeah it's a sight. Sora have you ever been here on your journeys?

Sora: No I haven't sorry.

Kairi: But it's still amazing.

Laney: It sure is cool.

Golden Glider: Ella, you have friends here, right?

Live Action Thrust: Like that Mandy woman?

Ella: I sure do and you will love Mandy. Follow me.

Me: You will love Mandy. She is awesome.

Nico: Lead the way.

We went to meet Mandy.

We went to Ella's old house and it was a nice place.

Nico: Your house is nice.

Ella: Yeah it was nice.

We went in and then Mandy came out.

Mandy (Ella): Ella!

She and Ella hugged.

Mandy (Ella): And J.D. wow!

We hugged too.

Me: Awesome to see you Mandy.

Brain: What about Char?

Crud: And Benny?

Me: Don't worry guys, When Ella came to us yesterday I sent Shadow Clones to watch out for him and protect him till we got to the castle. They are going to make sure Sir Edgar doesn't make his move too early.

Nico: Smart thinking.

Eli: Yeah bro. (Senses something) Stepmother and stepsisters approaching.

Nico: Lets stand ready.

We got ready and had our glaring faces on as we saw Hattie, Olive and Dame Olga. We had our eyes glowing red with ferocious justice at them.

Me: Hello Dame Olga. Remember me?

Dame Olga: J.D. Knudson!?

Hattie: What do you want!?

Me: We came to have a little talk about what you did to Ella.

Dame Olga: Ella, please teach this idiot a lesson

Chop Shop: (chuckles) You heard her, Ella.

Ella looked like she was about to slap me… until she turned around and slapped Dame Olga.

SLAP!

Dame Olga: HOW DARE YOU!

Ella: (innocently) I was only doing what you asked me. You told me to teach the idiot a lesson.

Pinky: (laughs) That means you!

Me: That's right!

Hattie: WHY YOU! Ella we meant punch J.D. in the face!

Ella: Okay.

POW!

She punched Hattie in the face instead!

Dame Olga: What's going on!? Why isn't she obeying us!?

Me: Because the curse is broken. She used her own willpower to break the spell. She is not obeying you bitches anymore.

Laney: YEAH!

Black Adam: She is free to make her own life choices now.

Mz. Ruby: And one of those is doing to you what she should've done long ago.

Me: And that is kick your ugly butts!

Hattie: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: You heard me! You and your sister and so-called mother are UGLY! U-G-L-Y!

Lola: YEAH!

Hattie: YOU WILL PAY FOR THAT!

She went at me and punched me in the face! But her punch didn't even make me flinch! I wasn't even affected by it!

Hattie: What the!?

Me: That all you got?

Spinister: Say the word and I punch this bitch!

Nico: Do it Spinister.

KRABLAM!

He punched her and I opened a portal and it let to the planet where we sent Lady Tremaine and Drisella and she went flying through it.

Camie: Whoa!

Olive then ran with fright and went through the portal and we smirked.

Me: Ella throw your so-called stepmother through the portal.

Ella: You got it.

Dame Olga: NO! You can't do this to me! I'm Your mother!

Ella: You were NEVER my mother. You killed my father and now you get this!

She threw her through the portal and it closed.

We dusted off our hands.

Nico: That was awesome.

Benny came.

Benny: Hey, Ella. Did I miss anything?

Gourd: Just Ella getting payback.

Magneto: You must be Benny.

Me: Awesome to see you again Benny.

Benny: Wow you too J.D. and what happened?

Me: Like Gourd said it was Ella getting well deserved payback on her abusive Stepmother and stepsisters.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah it was awesome.

Potion Nova: Yeah it was so fun and great.

Camie: Yep.

Benny: Good riddance. What happened?

Me: We banished them to another planet. It was the same planet we banished Lady Tremaine and Drisella to.

Benny: Wow!

Bludgeon: Is Char with you?

Benny: He's over at the castle. J.D.'s clones are doing a great job watching him.

Laney: Awesome.

Fluttershy: That is awesome.

Me: We also came to help you guys kill Sir Edgar.

Benny: But you killed him seven years ago.

Me: Yes. Yes I did. But I should explain. Over the last seven years things have been happening all over the place including many of our enemies that we have slain coming back from the dead. We killed them many times and even banished them to another dimension called The Warp. Also we sent them to the River of Fire and even the Fires of Hell. But they still kept on coming back. But we're also sending Sir Edgar to the Black Gates.

Eli: It's the Deadliest technique we have.

We told him everything and more and it was shocking!

Benny: Whoa! That is amazing!

Qin: It sure is.

Jet: Maybe J.D.'s clones should escort Char here.

Dograino Yaboon: It's only fair that we meet him.

Me: Good idea.

I sent the message to my clones and they did so.

Char then came in.

Char: Hey J.D.!

Me: Hey Char! Awesome to see you again.

Char: Same here and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: You too Char.

Ren Krawler: As you can see, Ella's free from her curse.

Linehalt: And she got well deserved payback.

Me: Yep. We banished her wicked stepmother and sisters to the planet we banished Lady Tremaine and Drisella.

Nico: Yep.

Char: Good riddance but that is awesome that she is free.

Laney: It sure is.

Spiderman: We're glad they are gone.

Me: Now we just have Sir Edgar to destroy.

Shade: Did Edgar spot you?

Cloak: I hope he didn't.

Dagger: Don't forget Heston.

Char: No he didn't.

Eli: (Senses Something) But I sense something coming!

We went outside and then to our shock we saw a new Zodiart! We saw that it was a Zodiart for ALL 88 CONSTELLATIONS OF THE SKY! It was NIGHT SKY ZODIARTS!

Me: WHOA!

Gentaro: We never saw this one before!

Me: Wow! A Zodiarts for all 88 Constellations of The Night Sky! This is amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Night Sky Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) And you know me J.D.

She reverted back and it was a girl I know. She had purple hair and purple clothes and had star angel wings and the symbol of the zodiac on her arm. It was Valkyria Valenciana!

Me: (Gasp) Valkyria Valenciana!

Valkyria Valenciana: Its been a while J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is my friend from Astronomy class. But we never saw a Zodiart like this before.

Valkyria: That's because it's brand new. It's a combination of all the 88 Constellations all put together and it has all their powers all in one.

Me: Wow! So the Zodiac and the constellations of the Northern and Southern Hemisphere all in one. That is amazing.

Gentaro: We never saw one like that.

Laney: That must be a deadly one.

Valkyria: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. Edgar didn't send you did he?

Valkyria: No he didn't. The Masters of Evil did. They sent me because I was told you guys had a new morph to show everyone.

Me: That's right. Glad they got my message.

Bounce Man: Sorry about this. But it's time to bounce!

Me: Yeah! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And Troy you guys will love this.

I pulled out 7 new Ranger Keys. And they were for the AkaRed Rangers but in different colors.

Me: These are the Ranger Keys of the rangers like AkaRed.

Troy Burrows: Awesome!

Emma Goodall: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure will be cool!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY RAINBOW POWER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into different colored versions of the AkaRed Rangers! Troy was AkaRed, Noah was AoiBlue, Gia was KiiroYellow, Jake was MidoriGreen, Emma was MomoiroPink, Lilith was KuroBlack and Orion was DaidaiOrange!

Nico: WHOA! That is so cool!

AkaRed: Wow! That is cool!

Troy Burrows: Wow! This is cool!

Me: You guys have 46+ Years of Rangers of those colors in you.

But it's a darn shame that AkaRed was the only one made. What a ripoff!

Nico: I know! But this is awesome J.D.!

Me: Me and Lisa made the keys.

Valkyria: You always were an awesome fan of Power Rangers J.D.

Me: No arguments there. Both in America and Japan. The Super Sentai Teams helped us back in 2019 during the Battle with Thanos.

Valkyria: That is so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Valkyria: Lets do it!.

She turned into NIGHT SKY ZODIARTS!

Me: This is a Zodiarts version of a Celestialsapien. So awesome!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Evil Wing Man: Let's start things off!

Mole Man: With a bang!

Me: Lets do it!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGACY OF COLOR BLAST!

Me: SPIRIT FORCE MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive wave of elemental and colorful blasts and the blasts all hit the Night Sky Zodiarts and she exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

She was down and I caught the Zodiarts Switch and purified it and turned it into a sword of the Constellations!

Nico: YEAH!

I went over and Valkyria was dizzy.

Valkyria: (GROANS) That was rough.

Me: Sorry about that Valkyria.

Then the Megaforce Rangers tumbled back onto the ground and they were exhausted.

Eli: Whoa are you guys okay!?

Me: Those keys took up an incredible amount of energy. With 46+ Years of rangers all wrapped into one it takes more energy.

Nico: Wow! But at least they worked.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Hold on guys.

I gave them all Senzu Beans and they ate them and were reenergized.

Emma Goodall: Wow! Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

Ella: Now lets go get Edgar.

Eli: I sense he's at the castle.

Mab Lobs: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went to the castle.

Sir Edgar saw the explosion and he was REALLY PISSED! He knew I had returned! But then the spirits of The Justice League all appeared and then swirled around him and then converged and

then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Edgar. Remember me?

Sir Edgar: You killed me!

He unsheathed his sword and I unsheathed mine!

Me: My name is James Dean Knudson, you killed Char's father! Prepare to die!

Then Heston appeared.

Heston: This is nothing personal. I'm just following orders.

Jack O Lantern: Then you're getting a pumpkin bomb to the face!

Cajun Fox: And with lots of Cajun Food!

Me: Heston you are not as scary as Voldemort's pet snake was. You would be loved and treated with care from Lana and Fluttershy.

Heston: Really?

Lana: Yeah!

Heston: Well then in that case.

He slithered over to Lana and Fluttershy and he kissed Lana.

Nico: Aww.

Sid Edgar: YOU TRAITOR SNAKE!

SLASH!

I slashed his face.

Me: Your fight is with us!

Nico: You will pay for your crimes!

Then Batroc, Grizzly, Swordsman, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Vanitas, Johnny 13, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Grizzaka, Yost Molten Man, Evil Flare Woman, Quark, Trifire, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Ghost of Merlin, Evil Cut

Man, and Le Quack appeared.

Nico: Batroc, Grizzly, Swordsman, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Vanitas, Johnny 13, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Grizzaka, Yost Molten Man, Evil Flare Woman, Quark, Trifire, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Ghost of Merlin, Evil Cut Man, and Le Quack.

Top: Awesome to see you all here.

Batroc: So, you guys tested out the new morph.

Jake: We sure did!

Grizzly: Glad to hear it!

Swordsman: But that would be used in dire situations.

Me: With 46+ Years of rangers woven into one we'll keep that option as a last resort.

Swordsman: Good to know.

Top: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Magic the Gathering world again.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Abra Kadabra: How was it?

Nico: It was awesome and fun.

Me: Yeah we had a lot of fun.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was RED MODIFIED PORDERMAN from episodes 29, 31 and 46 of LupinRangers VS PatRangers!

Kairi Yano: Red Modified Porderman!

Me: I remember you! You trapped the LupinRangers in an inescapable Game Dimension. That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure was cool!

Red Modified Porderman: Sharp memory there. That was awesome.

Keiichiro: So, while we were finding out the Lupinrangers' identities, they and Noel were with you playing a game.

Red Modified Porderman: Yep! You guys should've been there!

Me: It was really awesome Keiichiro.

Keiichiro: Wow. We'll have to hear all about it.

Me: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Captain America, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pony Life Mane 6, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Nico's Rescue

---

Batroc was first.

Batroc: (to Cap) Nico's rescue was in Magic the Gathering once again. What did he find there?

Captain America: It got right into the battle right away after we got done talking with Keiko.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was amazing and it was fun,

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Pony Life Twilight: It sure was cool.

Batroc: I agree there. Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

BATROC! KANGAROO!

Captain America jumped and smashed down Batroc with incredible strength. Captain America activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Captain America activated his ridewatch and they danced to America music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Iron Man, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Potion Nova, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - Battling Another Ultimate Swampfire

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Nico, Keiko, and the others did good fighting Another Ultimate Swampfire. How hot was she?

Iron Man: She was infernal and powerfully hot.

Pinkie Pie: Boy she sure was.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah it was awesome.

Potion Nova: It sure was cool.

Grizzly: No kidding. Lets do it!

GRIZZLY! URSA MINOR!

Iron Man fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Iron Man activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Iron Man activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Captain Marvel, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Tree Hugger, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New York. Since that's your territory along with mine, you're probably bummed you didn't go.

Captain Marvel: I was bummed. But I'm glad Lincoln had a lot of fun there.

Fluttershy: Oh they sure did. It was so fun.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it was awesome.

Tree Hugger: Far out groovy and fun dudes.

Swordsman: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

SWORDSMAN! SABER SHADOW!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Captain Marvel activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Captain Marvel activated her ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

# Ant Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Goths of Darkness, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Meeting a Fabled Leviathan Gene-slammer

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) I heard you guys met a Fabled Leviathan Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Ant Man: Her name is Maria Garcia and she is an awesome Tamale chef.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah she makes awesome tamales.

Cozy Glow: They are delicious. And her story is awesome too.

---

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Maria, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a blazing passion?

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln and I were at the home of The Casagrandes, and we were in the kitchen helping Mrs. Casagrande cook tamales, and Ronnie Anne, Bobby, Carlota, Frida, and Carlos were also keeping an eye on Carl and CJ. But, then, we heard the sound of screeching in the air, and the door was destroyed in a split second, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she was furious, and with her was Sergio, and he was cackling like a maniac as he got out some popcorn to see the drama. Lori came after us to kill us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln stood his ground and he tossed Lori out of the kitchen. Lori got back up and we got ready to attack her again, but Sergio butted in and he stuck me to the wall with a marshmallow blaster he got out and that allowed Lori to get out a knife, Lincoln knew she was going to kill me, and in a fit of rage, he summoned the creatures of the night, and they joined with Lincoln and they beat Lori and Sergio up badly, and Lincoln tied Lori and Sergio up in energy ropes, so those animals couldn't escape, and he got me out, and I just hugged him and cried onto his chest, while he just wrapped his muscular arms around me and he comforted me.

Bobby Santiago: I still remembered that day, Dark Lori went way too far, and so did Sergio.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah, and after that incident, Lincoln was about to call his parents, but we soon heard the sound of stampeding footsteps and we soon saw Luna, and she was about to hit Lori in the head with her guitar, but she saw Lincoln wasn't injured and he cleaned the marshmallow goop off Maria, and Lori and Sergio were tied up. Eventually, the parents arrived, and when Lincoln told them of what Lori and Sergio did, Lori got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a titanium cage and put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps. As for Sergio, he also got grounded for sixteen weeks, and Abuela cut off his crackers and snack privileges, and he was put in his cage, bound in a straitjacket and a Hannibal Lecter mask on his big beak.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save Maria Garcia from Lori's wrath and Sergio's idiocy.

Nico: Oh man, because Lori and Sergio messed with the bull!

Me: They got the horns!

Eli: Do you know what caused Lori to go ballistic that day?

Luna: You're so not going to like it: it turns out Sergio came in and he dropped Lori's phone and he broke the screen, and he planted a piece of Lincoln's white hair to frame him. Sergio wanted to stir up some drama and conflict.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: (Gasps) What!?

When they looked at Sergio, their faces turned red with rage and hatred in their eyes, and Sergio was in big big trouble. UH OH!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: WHY, YOU STUPID, LITTLE, PAINTED RAT WITH WINGS! WE'RE GOING TO RIP YOU IN TWO!

Nico: Oh… !

Me: Shit!

Eli: He's dead meat on a stick!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels pounced on Sergio, and they proceeded to mangle him up, and when they were done, Sergio was badly mangled up.

Eli: Whoa, Lincoln, I'm not going to lie, your Guardian Angels sure are vicious when they find out your safety's been threatened.

Lincoln: And that's with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, or any of my other enemies.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) But, can you really blame us? You've been pummeled, beaten up, humiliated, and almost died numerous times because of those bastardos y perras psicópatas

Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Maria Garcia and hugged her.

Me: Spanish for psychopathic bastards and bitches.

Nico: Yikes, and that's why you hate Lori with a blazing passion, right?

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Yes, and it's not just Lori, but also, Sergio's also earned my hatred as well.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: We don't blame you for a bit, Sergio's always stirred up trouble, and that's why we keep a very close eye on him.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Top: Whoa! That is awesome!

Hex: It sure was.

Brittney: We are really proud of Maria too.

Top: I am too. But man they really mangled up Sergio. That bird has some serious problems. Lets do it!

TOP! EVIL COCONUTS!

Ant Man fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ant Man activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and spun him around and smashed him down. Ant Man activated his ridewatch and they danced to graveyard music and fired waves of bones, magic, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

## Thor, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wonderbolts, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Mascots Lunch at Beans R Us

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) I heard you guys bough the Mascots Lunch at Beans R Us. And what vehicle can I use here?

Thor: Plenty of carriages for thou to you. And yes the mascots had a good meal.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) But it gave us really bad gas. (LOUD FART) (Blushes) Sorry.

Scootaloo: No worries sis.

Whirlwind: Yeah that place was FILLED with beans.

Spitfire: You're not kidding.

Gearhead: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

GEARHEAD! STARSCREAM G1!

Thor fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Thor activated his shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Thor activated his ridewatch and they danced to Asgardian Music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Hawkeye, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shadowbolts, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - Mascots are Farting Up a Storm from The Beans

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye):The Mascots are Farting Up a Storm from The Beans! You guys probably should've given them food from McDonald's or Burger King instead.

Hawkeye: Whoowee! You're not kidding there. But it was still a good meal.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was awesome and tasty.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding.

Sunburn: But it was still really good food though.

Indigo Zap: And it is awesomely gassy. (FARTS!) YEAH!

They laughed!

Abra Kadabra: (LAUGHS) That's funny. Lets do it!

ABRA KADABRA! MAGIC MAN! (Adventure Time)

Hawkeye fired waves of energy and arrows and smashed him down. Hawkeye activated his shift car and fired arrows and energy and smashed him down. Hawkeye activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Robin Hood music and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Fancy Pants, Fleur De Lis, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - Ella's Kingdom is amazing

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) Ella's Kingdom is amazing. And so are her friends.

Rocket Raccoon: They sure are amazing and it's awesome that J.D. knows them before the team was formed.

Rarity: Yeah it was amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was great!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Fancy Pants: It's most amazing chaps.

Fleur De Lis: It sure is.

Trapster: I agree there. Lets do it!

TRAPSTER! DARK SCORPION BURGLARS!

Rocket fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rocket activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rocket activated his ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him

down.

---

War Machine, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Big Mac, Granny Smith, Pear Butter, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Awesome how I have an amazing history with Ella and how I killed Sir Edgar before

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (To War Machine) It's so awesome how J.D. has an amazing history with Ella and how he killed Sir Edgar before.

War Machine: It sure is and I'm proud of J.D. for helping Ella out before.

Applejack: Me too. We're proud of him too.

Apple Bloom: J.D. avenged Char's father.

Flashwing: That was so awesome.

Big Mac: Eeyup.

Granny Smith: J.D. is a hero to Frell.

Pear Butter: He sure is. And we're proud of him.

Ragdoll: I am too. Lets do it!

RAGDOLL! BABY BUTTON EYES!

War Machine fired waves of energy and smashed him down. War Machine activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. War Machine activated his ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Spiderman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - Sir Edgar is gonna die

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Sir Edgar is gonna die. I hope you guys poison him to death the right way!

Spiderman: Oh believe me we will and it will be excruciatingly painful.

Princess Luna: I agree there too. It will be justice of the highest class!

Moondust: You got that right mom!

Snowdrop: Yeah!

Gari: This will be good!

Blackout: You said it.

Vanitas: I agree there. Lets do it!

VANITAS! DARK RIKU!

Spiderman fired waves of dark energy and smashed him down. Spiderman activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Spiderman activated his ridewatch and the Spiderman Animated Series Theme Song played and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Ghost Rider, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - Sir Edgar deserves the Black Gates for his crimes

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Sir Edgar deserves the Black Gates for his crimes. I mean, trying to make Ella kill Char was pretty low!

Ghost Rider: I agree there on that.

Princess Celestia: He deserves to have his head explode in space.

King Solar: Being banished to the moon is good for him and a fitting punishment.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is and it will be good.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: The moon is fitting. But he deserves death for everything he did.

Johnny 13: I agree. Lets do it!

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: LETS RIDE!

ENGINE REVS!

He transformed and they were off!

JOHNNY 13! MOHAWK!

Ghost Rider fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down. Ghost Rider activated his shift car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Ghost Rider activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Rei the Ghost VS Phantom of Vasquez Castle

---

The Phantom of Vasquez Castle was next.

Phantom: This is gonna be fun. (LAUGHS EERILY!)

Rei: I can handle your scary antics!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down!

---

Korra VS Grizzaka

---

Grizzaka was next.

Grizzaka: Ready to dance?

Korra: Always ready.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Windsor VS Yost Molten Man

---

Yost Molten Man was next.

Yost Molten Man: Bout time I got back into action.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I know and it's always fun.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sasame Fuma VS Evil Flare Woman

---

Evil Flare Woman was next.

Evil Flare Woman: This is gonna be fun.

Sasame: It's my first time doing this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Honia the Hornet VS Quark

---

Quark was next

Quark: This is gonna be good.

Honia: You bet it will be.

Honia fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Pakura VS Trifire

---

Trifire was next.

Trifire: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Pakura: Me neither. This will be awesome.

Pakura fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Natsu Hyuga VS Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt

---

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt was next.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: I hope you're ready.

Natsu Hyuga: I am always ready!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Miss Spell VS Ghost of Merlin

---

Ghost of Merlin was next.

Ghost of Merlin: Ready for magic?

Miss Spell: Ready and able!

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Crag VS Evil Cut Man

---

Evil Cut Man was next.

Evil Cut Man: Ready to get cut?

Crag: You should be asking yourself that. IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He smashed him down.

---

Larry Loud VS Le Quack

---

Le Quack was next.

Le Quack: (French Accent) This is gonna be most fun.

Larry Loud: It sure is. I can't remember the last time we fought.

Le Quack: Oui. It has been a while.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Le Quack down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Red Modified Porderman

---

Red Modified Porderman was next.

Nico: It's time to kick some butt!

Red Modified Porderman: Come get me then!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

LupinRangers: Phantom Thieves of Justice! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: Interstellar Enforcers of Peace! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

PatRangers: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice, We're taking your treasure.

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Red Modified Porderman: (Tauntingly) Ooh I'm so scared!

Nico: You should be!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGER VS PATRANGER!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the LupinRangers and Jake, Orion and Emma turned into the PatRangers and Lilith turned into the LupinX Ranger!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Nico teleported and kicked him in his face and Eli fired waves of elements and lightning and smashed him all over.

The rangers blasted him all over the place.

Nico then teleported and opened his safe and In it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Sir Edgar, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Sir Edgar etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by white angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back.

LupinRangers: LUPIN STRIKE!

PatRangers: PAT STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy blasts and they hit Red Modified Porderman and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Red Modified Porderman you have failed this kingdom!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final Adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Tsukasa: You okay now, Troy?

Troy: I am. The usual battles before the Red Modified Porderman gave us enough time to recover our strength.

Me: That's good and I'm glad the Senzu Beans helped. Lets kick this buttface's ass!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Kamen Ride: Blue Rangers!

Tsukasa turned into the Houou Soldier and Daiki summoned clones of all the Blue Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Sentai Teams and all the Kamen Riders!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Don't forget this one.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SKYLANDER VILLAIN STORM!

She summoned Kaos, Vathek, Stonetown Golem and M.O.E. Versions of the Skylanders villains we know!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Kaos: This is interesting! We now have villains of Skylands with us.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! This is gonna be awesome having evil versions of us with you guys.

Nico: Yeah it is!

But then a white light appeared in Nico's hands and then it formed into a RAINBOW AKARED RANGER GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Nico: Whoa! A Spectrum AkaRed Ridewatch! Awesome! Now it's my turn!

Nico activated it!

Nico: HENSHIN!

The spirits of ALL THE COLOR RANGERS FROM OVER THE COURSE OF 46+ YEARS appeared and went into Nico and he got an awesome glowing Rainbow Armor with awesome Rainbow Angel Wings and then he got an awesome sword! He turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND LEGACY SPECTRUM ZI-O!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: OH WOW!

Nico: This is so awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Lord of The Rangers and Riders who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. His name is Grand Legacy Spectrum Zi-O! We are now entering a new chapter of history!

Me: Wow! Nico you look amazing! How do you feel?

Nico: I feel amazing! This is incredible!

Woz: Lord Nico you look positively astounding like this.

Nico: I sure do!

Qin: Way to go Nico!

Me: Yeah! Now to kick some butt!

We went at Sir Edgar and clashed our swords with him all over.

We also bashed, blasted and punched him all over the place with incredible fury!

Chaor was really blasting him all over with fire blasts and more.

Grimlock, Razorclaw, Dawn and Hubie used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grimlock's rocket launcher, Razorclaw's Concussion Blasters and Dawn and Hubie's powers 100-fold.

Dawn (Pokemon) and Grimlock: COSMIC ROCKET BLAST!

Razorclaw and Hubie: PENGUIN CONCUSSION BLAST!

Atlantica Defenders and Melter: ATLANTICA MELTING SHOT!

Halloween Crusaders and Jack O Lantern: HALLOWEEN PUMPKIN BOMB SHOWER!

Magisword Masters and Kite Man: MAGISWORD KITE STORM!

Sailor Mars Fire and Mole Man: MARS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Sailor Moon Light and Golden Glider: MOONLIGHT GLIDE STORM!

Sailor Valmorg Inferno and Shade: DARKNESS VALMORG INFERNO!

Sailor Earth Life and Pinky and the Brain: EARTH LIFE MICE SWARM!

Sailor Venus Love and Jet: LOVE JET FURY!

Sailor Jupiter Thunderstrike and Black Adam: BLACK LIGHTNING FORCE!

Sailor Uranus Earthquake and Magneto: URANUS EARTHQUAKE SLAM!

Jellyfish Electrocutioners and King Jellyfish: JELLYFISH ELECTROCUTION BLAST!

Cajun Nuclear Force and Cajun Fox: CAJUN NUCLEAR FIRESTORM!

Ravenclaw Magic and Allomere: OWL MAGIC BOMB STORM!

Pegasus Flower Storm and Evil Wing Man: FLIGHT OF THE FLOWER HORSE!

Eagle Vacuum Wind and Live Action Thrust: EAGLE JET STORM!

Telescopic Fury Death and Cloak and Dagger: TELESCOPIC MANTA BURST!

Dark Magician Girl Squad and Crud: DARK MAGIC FURY STRIKE!

Ent Master Doom and Dograino Yaboon: TREES OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Siren Bloodbath and Mz Ruby: SIREN CROCODILE FORCE!

Gourd Vengeance Buster and the Gourd: GOURD BUSTING FIRESTORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM FORGIVENESS BURN!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF TECH LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS FLOWER SHOWER!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT STORM FORCE!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Princess Celestia, Ella, Me, Eli and Keiko: PRINCESS NATURE BLAST!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: DISNEY PRINCESS ELEMENT STYLE: SNOW WHITE!

Jessica Shannon: DISNEY PRINCESS STING STYLE: CINDERELLA!

Peni Parker: DISNEY PRINCESS WEB STYLE: AURORA!

Yuna Kamihawa: DISNEY PRINCESS WATER STYLE: ARIEL!

Toph: DISNEY PRINCESS EARTH STYLE: BELLE!

Tatsumaki: DISNEY PRINCESS WIND STYLE: JASMINE!

Sari Sumdac: DISNEY PRINCESS LIGHTNING STYLE: POCAHONTAS!

Kyoko: DISNEY PRINCESS LIGHTNING STYLE: MULAN!

Misako: DISNEY PRINCESS LAVA STYLE: TIANA!

Mai Shiranui: DISNEY PRINCESS FIRE STYLE: RAPUNZEL!

Chronoa: DISNEY PRINCESS TIME STYLE: MERIDA!

Colette Brunel: DISNEY PRINCESS LIGHT STYLE: MOANA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DISNEY PRINCESS DARK STYLE: RAYA!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said Disney Princesses.

Lincoln and his harem: DISNEY PRINCESS FINAL SMASH: PRINCESS ROSE EXPLOSION!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding roses on Sir Edgar which explode on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

He was completely obliterated in an instant and banished to the Black Gates!

Me: Good riddance, Sir Edgar.

Lincoln: And have fun being banished forever for what you did to Ella, you heartless monsters.

Nico: You got that right. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Airzel to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for ruining our plans to conquer Earth, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around

Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Fabia: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Airzel.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Airzel, one of the members of The Twelve Orders.

Nurzak: I see you still refuse to learn your lesson after we defeated you long ago, Airzel.

Airzel: And you're still a miserable traitor, Nurzak, let's just see how smug you are when I kill you and bring your head to Barodius.

Rebecca Madison fired a powerful yellow energy blast with yellow fire and monkeys at Airzel, and he was burned badly.

Rebecca Madison: Not happening, Airzel, and now, I'm putting a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Rebecca Madison's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with yellow fire, monkeys, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Cusillu-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Airzel, she left black and yellow energy, yellow fire, monkeys, and darkness with every step.

Rebecca Madison: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you and the other members of The Twelve Orders have committed against Fabia and her people, Airzel, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Rebecca Madison was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with yellow fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Cusillu flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rebecca Madison emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rebecca Madison grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with darkness, yellow fire, and monkeys surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Cusillu with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on monkey earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and

Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Cusillu with yellow gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow monkey-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rebecca Madison has on a black sleeveless vest, yellow sleeveless midriff top, yellow frilly skirt with black frills and the Monkey Nazca Line on it, yellow high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, monkeys, and yellow fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Cusillu with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Rebecca Madison felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same yellow markings on Cusillu. Cathy Russo has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rebecca Madison's massive Earthbound Immortal Cusillu-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of indigo energy with darkness, yellow fire and monkeys, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earthbound Immortal Cusillu's Dark Monkey Greatsword of Yellow Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and the Monkey Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight monkey heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black monkey heads and a large yellow gem below the monkey heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Earthbound Immortal Cusillu that said, "Rebecca Madison, Gene-Slammer of The Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Monkeys, and Yellow Fire"

レベッカ・マディソン、ザ・モンキー・アースバウンド・イモータル・クシルのジーン・スラマー、ガール・ジョーダンとヘレナ・マクトロイの生涯の友人、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑と粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、猿、黄色の火のマスター

Rebecca Madison has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS YELLOW FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL MONKEY ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE YELLOW FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Rebecca Madison's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Airzel saw it, he fell into a rage and summoned his Bakugan, Strikeflier, and he ordered Strikeflier to kill her as he laughed malevolently, but Rebecca Madison fired a powerful yellow energy blast with yellow fire, darkness, and monkeys at Strikeflier, and it caused him to change back into ball form, and he was locked inside his ball form, thanks to Lincoln's curse, and she fired another powerful yellow energy blast with yellow fire, darkness, and monkeys at Airzel, and sent him flying into a wall, but Airzel is not out yet.

Nico: Holy guacamole, now Rebecca Madison's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Cusillu, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing.

Lincoln: And like Rebecca said, Airzel's about to feel the wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, and Rebecca, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Rebecca Madison: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Monkey Earthbound Immortal and Divine Yellow Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now that Strikeflier can't attack us, shall we administer Airzel his punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rebecca.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rebecca Madison.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Seems like you need another lesson, Airzel, but this time, your Bakugan isn't going to be of any help to you.**

Rebecca Madison and Lincoln went after Airzel, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, yellow fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Monkeys at Airzel, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Airzel with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and then, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast, which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they restrained Airzel.

Airzel: Agh, okay, so you got me. What are going to do, kill me again?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **As if, you're not getting out of this easily. Besides, we already killed you once, Airzel, but you do have potential for The Masters of Evil, the only ones who don't and are going to be killed for good are Barodius and Dustin Keystone.**

Rebecca Madison: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Monkey Earthbound Immortal and Divine Yellow Fire Justice) **Plus, if Barodius finds out that you've been defeated, he's going to kill you and Strikeflier, and he has zero remorse of taking down one of his own. Stoica, Lythirus, Kazarina, and Lumagrowl already joined The Masters of Evil after we told them of what could happen to them if Barodius finds out.**

Airzel realized that Lincoln and Rebecca Madison were telling the truth: if Barodius finds out, he'll kill him and Strikeflier, and he now knows they're not safe around Barodius.

Airzel: Okay, it looks like sticking with our soon-to-be former liege was a bad idea.

Strikeflier: Agreed, so where can we go to stay safe from him?

Nico: The Masters of Evil's HQ is the safe place since we'll be recruiting the other fourteen, but like Lincoln said, the only ones getting The Black Gates are Barodius, since he's a monster, and Dustin Keystone, since he's an asshole, and like they said, Stoica, Lythirus, Kazarina, and Lumagrowl already joined.

Kazarina: Very well, we accept.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice, you two.**

Lincoln freed Airzel, and he beamed him and Strikeflier to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Airzel and Strikeflier are now part of The Masters of Evil, and they've now turned their backs on Barodius. We cheered wildly for what Rebecca Madison and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rebecca Madison's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Rebecca Madison: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and fourteen more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Airzel, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rebecca.

Suddenly, Rebecca Madison wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Rebecca Madison's face, they kissed passionately as Rebecca Madison's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and yellow fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rebecca Madison absorbed the fires, and they came back.

Nico: Awesome job, Rebecca and Lincoln, you guys convinced Airzel and Strikeflier to turn their backs on Barodius, and got them to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, all that's left is to recruit Gill and Krakix into The Masters of Evil, and we'll have turned the tables on Barodius.

Me: (Snickers) He's going to be really pissed off when he finds out about this.

Eli: You got that right. Oh, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, oh, I know, how about a Gene-Slammer for Spellbook Magician of Prophecy.

Nico: Ooh, now that's a good one.

Lincoln: Yeah, and the Gene-Slammer for Spellbook Magician of Prophecy will also have in its possession: the Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom.

Me: Whoa, and that person would have to be skilled with all kinds of magic.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D.

Abra Kadabra: And so ends the reign of Sir Edgar.

Trapster: Char's father has been avenged.

Me: Yes he has and Sir Edgar is now a forgotten memory in the Black Gates.

Ragdoll: And now, Ella's life has improved.

Nico: You got that right.

Vanitas: It sure is.

Johnny 13: Let's celebrate in the Kingdom!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Good idea!

Nico: But great job today everyone!

Me: We all did a great deed for Ella and Frell.

Nico: We sure did.

Qin: Yep. Now Char is the rightful king.

Me: Yep.

Ella: Thank you guys all so much J.D.

Me: It was our pleasure Ella.

Ella: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and it's good that I am now free of my curse. Now I am free to live my own life.

Me: You sure are.

We later had a great party in the village and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Ella Enchanted was a great movie and I thought it was so fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yusuke Urameshi, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO

Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cybershark (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a scary haunted castle in Salem, Massachusetts and we're going to solve the mystery of the Witch's Ghost and it's going to be an old enemy from Nico's past. We're going to also battle Another Ultimate Gravattack and that one is gonna be cool. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin and her name is Estella Skyla. Estella is Nico's friend from flight school and an amazing and awesome airplane pilot that made over 50,000 flights all over the globe with or without airplanes, Estella is an amazing pilot that has done it all. And she is an amazing flyer ad knows how to pilot so many different kinds of planes including experimental, commercial and fighter planes. She also knows how to fight bad guys in the air and knows how to even build planes and make them better than ever too. The match-up scene is for Mia Addison, Gene-Slammer of The Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Gill from The Twelve Orders into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading out into the city of Gotham Royal York, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Malekith, the malevolent leader of The Dark Elves and archenemy of Thor and all of Asgard. And we're going to meet a Spellbook Magician of Prophecy Gene-Slammer named Ruby Bailey, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science, but she's also a powerful magician who has in her possession The Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom, and she studied the spells from those very powerful spellbooks and gained immense powers over magic and learned a ton of magical spells. Ruby also helped Lincoln in his training with magic spells, and she also furthered his training by teaching him some very powerful and advanced spells. They also helped Luan with some magic tricks, and she and Lincoln also did awesome magic tricks at the birthday parties Luan went to. To thank them, Luan arranged a beach date for Ruby and Lincoln, and while they were on the sand, Ruby and Lincoln kissed on the lips. She also hates Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for a very haunted adventure as we go meet Jim Evers in his awesome haunted mansion from the 2003 movie The Haunted Mansion and we're going to kill Ramsley and we're going to send that ghost to the Black Gates.

See you all tomorrow.

# HAUNTED MANSION TROUBLE

In Salem, Massachusetts was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Yusuke Urameshi, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cybershark (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were over at a creepy and scary haunted castle. We got reports of a ghost of a witch that was terrorizing the castle and scaring away tourists and people.

Nico: Whoa this castle is scary.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't here with us or they would be scared out of their wits.

Yusuke: Yeah those two chickens are even afraid of their own shadows.

Fluttershy: Oh they sure are.

Vinyl Scratch: They are.

Me: Thank goodness Erika is always there to make them go.

Nico: I agree.

Brittney: I think this castle is amazing though.

Lucy Loud: It's amazing.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Yusuke.

Yusuke: Anytime Nico. A Spirit Detective is always ready for this.

Nico: That's for sure.

Camie: I'm scared of this place.

Me: I know Camie but I'm here with you.

Nico: Yusuke, remember that tournament we had with you guys?

Yusuke: How can I forget. That was so awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was. That was epic!

Eli: What was it like?

Me: It was awesome and we faced some of the toughest fighters ever.

I went over what happened in the events of chapter 640 and it was awesome and epic.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 640

---

In the Demon World, everyone was gathered in a special stadium for a special event. It was a special tournament called the Tournament of The Supreme, a Special three-on-one tournament what will show who the strongest is in not only the Demon World but also the Entire Universe. We were registering for the event.

Donna Diego: Excuse me. We'd like to register for the tournament.

---

We were signed in and we were so excited.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome!

Nico: It sure is J.D. I can't wait to show how strong I am against some of the strongest demons here in the Demon World.

Me: Me too Nico.

With us was Patrick "Eel" O'Brien A.K.A. Plastic Man.

Plastic Man was a crook named Patrick "Eel" O'Brian. Orphaned at age 10 and forced to live on the streets, he fell into a life of crime. As an adult, he became part of a burglary ring, specializing as a safecracker. During a late-night heist at the Crawford Chemical Works, he and his three fellow gang members were surprised by a night watchman. During the gang's escape, Eel was shot in the shoulder and doused with a large drum of unidentified chemical liquid. He escaped to the street only to discover that his gang had driven off without him.

Fleeing on foot and suffering increasing disorientation from the gunshot wound and the exposure to the chemical, Eel eventually passed out on the foothills of a mountain near the city. He awoke to find himself in a bed in a mountain retreat, being tended to by a monk who had discovered him unconscious that morning. This monk, sensing a capacity for great good in O'Brian, turned away police officers who had trailed Eel to the monastery. This act of faith and kindness-combined with the realization that his gang had left him to be captured without a moment's hesitation-fanned Eel's longstanding dissatisfaction with his criminal life and his desire to reform.

During his short convalescence at the monastery, he discovered that the chemical had entered his bloodstream and caused a radical physical change. His body now had all of the properties of rubber, allowing him to stretch, bounce and mold himself into any shape. He immediately determined to use his new abilities on the side of law and order, donning a red, black and yellow (later red and yellow) rubber costume and capturing criminals as Plastic Man. He concealed his true identity with a pair of white goggles and by re-molding his face. As O'Brian, he maintained his career and connections with the underworld as a means of gathering information on criminal activity.

Plastic Man soon acquired comedic sidekick Woozy Winks, who was originally magically enchanted so that nature itself would protect him from harm. That eventually was forgotten and Woozy became simply a bumbling but loyal friend of Plastic Man.

Me, Nico, May, Scream/Donna Diego, Huffer, Runamuck, Clawful, Plastic Man, Yumi, Poromon, and Linka we're known as Team Nico and we were going to prove ourselves in a tournament of incredible magnitude.

Everyone on Team Loud Phoenix Storm was in the audience.

Ed and Lightspeed were in the audience.

Lightspeed: So, Ed. Besides Nemesis Prime, what other villains have you smashed as Edzilla?

Ed: Well, to name a few, I've smashed Atrocitus, Leonard the Pig King, Freddy Krueger, King Goobot, Beast Man, Loki, Cedric, Parasite, Princess Morbucks and a clone of Tantrum aka Thomas Kim.

Irma: Ed has smashed all kinds of villains.

Luan: He smashed them good.

Eddy: (Laughs) That's Lumpy for you all.

Poromon: Are there snacks around here?

Nico: We'll have plenty of time to eat later Poromon.

?: Hey looks like you're all here too.

We saw famous former Spirit Detective Yusuke Urameshi, Kazuma Kuwabara, Hiei of the Jagan, Kurama the Spirit Fox and Seaman.

Me: Wow! Yusuke Urameshi.

Linka: Kazuma Kuwabara!

Yumi: Hiei of the Jagan.

Clawful: Kurama the Spirit Fox!

Nico: And Seaman. It's an honor to meet the famous Team Urameshi.

Yusuke: You too guys.

Kuwabara: We heard so much about all of your achievements.

Hiei: We're going to be working with you in the Tournament.

Me: Nice! So it's Team Nico-Urameshi.

?: That's a good way to put it J.D.

We saw Koenma - the son of King Enma.

Me: Koenma, son of King Enma. It's an honor to meet you.

Koenma: You too J.D. I'm the Team Captain of Team Urameshi.

Me: Nice! It's gonna be so cool working together.

Koenma: It sure is J.D.

Me: I wonder who our opponents are gonna be.

?: That would be us.

We saw our opponents: TEAM TOGURO!

They were who Team Urameshi defeated in the Dark Tournament years ago. The members are as follows:

Younger Toguro (Leader)

Elder Toguro

Sakyo (Manager)

Karasu

Bui

Amphibia

Vulturos

Hypnomica.

Kuro Momotaro

Zeru

and a Krabby and Electrode.

Me: So Team Toguro is our opponents. You're all gonna give us a challenge.

Nico: Not only that but he has a Krabby and an Electrode. I could use those Pokemon.

Sakyo: I brought them here for you Nico.

Nico: Thanks Sakyo.

Me: Wait a second. What's the catch?

Sakyo: No catch.

Me: This is gonna be an interesting challenge. But I'm ready for anything.

Nico: Me too.

Yusuke: Same here.

Yusuke's fiance Keiko and his friends Yukina, Botan and Kuwabara's sister Shizuru were with everyone else.

Me: Now it's gonna get exciting.

Nico caught the Krabby and Electrode.

Nico (to Krabby and Electrode): Don't worry, You guys can fight in the final battle.

The Tournament of the Supreme was underway.

---

Battle 1: Linka, Poromon and Hiei VS Zeru.

---

The first match was against Zeru. A demon that Hiei defeated before.

Linka: I thought you killed this guy Hiei.

Hiei: I did. Somehow he must've been brought back to life.

Poromon: How did you kill this guy?

Hiei: I killed him with the Dragon of The Darkness Flame.

Linka: That must've incinerated him into ashes. Lets see how he fairs against the power of lightning.

Zeru: You weak things can rest in Hell!

Linka: We're sending you back to Hell.

Zeru: I'm gonna squash you with my foot, puffball!

Poromon: You really think so?

Linka: Don't listen to him Poromon. He's just a big bully.

Juri: Hey guys.

Linka: Juri. It's cool having you here as a referee girl.

Juri: It is. I was a referee Girl here the first time.

Linka: I believe it. Nicole did tell my brother about that.

Juri: She did. Now first match Linka Loud, Poromon and Hiei VS Zeru begin!

Linka: Lets teach this guy a lesson he will never forget!

Linka went Super Angel 3.

Zeru: Lets see you survive this!

Zeru then turned blazing red and glowed with pure fire and he fired a powerful blast of fire at her. Linka fired a blast of powerful lightning and it overtook the blast of fire and electrocuted Zeru. She swooped in and kicked him in the face and fired more lightning and electrocuted him with 1 billion volts of electricity.

Linka: Poromon you're up.

She tagged Poromon.

Poromon: Let me at them! I learned some new tricks under Nico. (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning from its wing and it electrocuted Zeru with 50 billion volts of electricity.

Linka: Way to go Poromon!

Nico was proud.

Nico: I taught Poromon well.

Me: You're a great teacher Nico.

Zeru: How can I be defeated so easily? BY A TALKING SMALL PINK PUFFBALL OF ALL PEOPLE?!

Poromon: Hiei it's your turn.

Hiei: Thank you Poromon.

Hiei channeled his power into his fists.

Hiei: FIST OF THE MORTAL FLAME!

Hiei's fists glowed with pure fire and he viciously punched Zeru with incredible power and it burned him with ferocious fire.

Linka: Now to finish with a combo. Ready for our combo Hiei, Poromon?

Hiei: I heard a lot about your combos you all do. So yeah. I'm up for it.

Poromon: Lets go for it!

Hiei revealed his Jagan Eye! It was a third eye in the middle of his forehead.

Linka: Wow! So that is the legendary Jagan Eye. Nicole told me stories about it and how powerful it is.

Hiei: Yes.

Linka: I also remember that the Jagan Eye is extremely prideful and loathes disrespect with a vengeance.

Hiei: That's right Linka. You've learned very well. Lets do this on him. I killed him once and I can do it again. DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME!

Linka: Lets do this. This is a technique I've been wanting to try out. LIGHTNING DRAGON STORMFORCE!

Hiei had a mass of black fire in his hand. The level of murderous intent coming off of the dark fire of the Netherworld was unbelievable.

Zeru: Those flames but they're from the deepest pit of the spirit world.

Zeru was in helluva lot of trouble. He was completely incinerated the first time he was killed by the Dragon of The Darkness Flame. And it's ironic that he was about to be killed by it again.

Linka held out her hand and a massive surge of lightning formed in her hand at an incredible level. Emitting billions of volts of electricity at an incredible level.

Linka: Lets see how powerful they are together. Lightning from Heaven and the Black Fire from Hell.

Hiei: DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME!

Linka: LIGHTNING DRAGON STORMFORCE!

Hiei fired a powerful dragon made of pure black fire that burned with flames as hot as the Sun and Linka fired a dragon made of pure blue lightning that surged 750 billion volts of electricity

Poromon: LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning from his wing.

Linka, Hiei and Poromon: PURGATORIC DRAGONSTORM HELLFIRE!

The two dragons merged and turned into a dragon of fire and lightning and it hit Zeru and completely obliterated him in an instant and the dragon hit the wall of the stadium and exploded with incredible power.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, we all saw that Zeru was completely incinerated like before and there was a charred outline on the wall that was him. Lightning was electrifying the ground around it.

Linka: Zeru, you have failed this world.

Juri: Wow! That was awesome guys!

Linka: Thanks Juri. That's all that's left of him over there.

Juri: You're right about that. Linka, Hiei and Poromon win!

Hiei: You were trained really well Linka. I'm impressed you have come so far.

Linka: You're gonna give me a swollen head Hiei.

We cheered wildly for them.

Me: Linka that was well done!

Nico: We're proud of both of you.

Linka: Thanks guys.

Poromon: It was so much fun.

Match 2: Clawful, Yumi and Kuwabara VS Vulturos.

Clawful, Yumi and Kuwabara were facing Vulturos, another one of Sailor Moon's enemies.

Ulrich: Good luck, Yumi. (kisses her on the cheek)

Yumi blushed.

Yumi: Thanks Ulrich.

Shanan: Vulturos is gonna be extremely tough. He's what's called an Angelite from the planet Anges IV.

Lana: These guys sound like they are really tough.

Lola: No kidding.

Shanan: They are. They have the ability to turn their fingers into deadly razor sharp claws that can cut through steel like butter and they can fly at incredible speed.

Laney: These guys sound like they are deadly.

Lucy: I would not want to face an opponent like that.

Shanan: Lets watch and see how this turns out.

Vulturos: Bring it on, Goth Freak and Lobster Thing!

Yumi: Hey! That's racist!

Clawful: I'll show you Lobster Thing!

Kuwabara: Guys! Don't listen to him. He's trying to get you all riled up so he can cloud your judgements.

Yumi: You're right.

Clawful: Lets get this clod!

They went at him.

Kuwabara: SPIRIT SWORD!

Kuwabara formed an orange energy sword and slashed Vulturos and cut his wings off and Yumi fired a blast of dark energy and it hit him and exploded. Clawful snipped Vulturos' legs off.

Yumi: Lets use our combo on him.

Kuwabara: You got it Yumi!

Clawful: This is gonna be fun!

Clawful fired a blast of red energy and Yumi fired a blast of dark energy. The blasts merged with the Spirit Sword and it turned into a deadly red energy scythe.

Kuwabara, Yumi and Clawful: SPIRIT SCYTHE SLASH!

Kuwabara slashed Vulturos with the scythe. It made Vulturos explode into a fiery mess.

Juri looked over Vulturos.

Juri: He's out! Kuwabara, Clawful and Yumi win!

Yumi: As Nico would say: Vulturos you have failed this world.

Clawful: You said it.

They went back to us and we cheered wildly.

Me: Great job guys.

Linka: That was so awesome!

Yumi: Thanks guys.

---

Battle 3: J.D. and Hiei VS Bui.

---

Me and Hiei were facing But. He was a huge tall guy and he was wearing armor that looked amazingly heavy.

Juri: This is a 2 on 1 battle. You know what to do.

Me: You sure are a tall guy Bui. You make all basketball players look like shrimps and me and Hiei look like a couple of anchovies.

Hiei: That's an interesting analogy.

Me: It was the best I can come up with Hiei.

Bui then formed a huge battle axe and he charged us and swung it and we ducked and I kicked it out of his hands. He formed another axe with a bigger blade and sliced through the arena floor and threw big blocks of the arena at us and I kicked the rock blocks and smashed them to pieces.

Me: Wow! He is strong!

Hiei: He sure is. But so are we.

Me: Lets get him Hiei!

Me and Hiei: FIST OF THE MORTAL FLAME!

Our hands were enveloped in orange fire and smashed through the rock blocks and blew them to pieces. Bui then threw his axe at Hiei and he shocked us by grabbing the blade and obliterating it with just his hands.

Me: Wow! Hiei that was amazing!

Hiei: Thank you. (To Bui) I knew that was a foolish maneuver. But you refused to listen much to your disadvantage and to my boredom. And that is not forgivable.

Me: Hiei don't let your arrogance and overconfidence cloud your judgement. The one thing a powerful and honorable fighter should never do is let his emotions get the better of him during a fight with a powerful and worthy adversary.

Hiei know that I was right.

Bui's eyes glowed red.

Bui: (Deep voice) Sorry to bore you. I'll remove my armor.

Me: I have a feeling that there is more to your armor than just for show Bui.

Bui: You are correct. You should know two things J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Hiei the swordsman, I was saving this for someone else and this is the highest compliment I give.

Me: How so?

Hiei: Hmm. I am honored. Really I am but are you sure you're strong enough to take a direct hit from the both of us without any armor?

Bui: I'll handle it.

Bui threw an arm armor band and it flew over to Kuwabara and Koenma and we got a shock from how heavy it was. It was so heavy that it imbedded itself into the ground.

Me: Holy (Censored)! That is extremely heavy!

Kuwabara: And that's just one of his arm things!?

I use the Force to bring it over and I lift it up and it was so heavy that it was unbelievable!

Me: Holy mackerel! Bui how much weight is in this armor!?

Bui: My armor weighs as much as a whole planet.

Lisa was floored!

Lisa: That is an unbelievable amount of weight!

Me: That's over 1 Octillion pounds!

Bui: Yes.

Kuwabara: How did he manage to fight in all that stuff let alone stand up straight in it?

Me: That's what astounds me.

Bui took off his armor and we were amazed.

Bui: Most fighters wear armor to protect themselves from their opponent.

Bui took off his helmet and he had aqua blue hair and a scar in between his eyebrows.

Bui: But I'm the opposite. (Takes off his face plate) I actually wear this armor to protect my opponent from myself.

His scar glowed and he had a neon green aura emanating from his fist.

Bui: You see, my powers are so great I can't control them on my own.

Me: I get it. That armor was to contain your power because it grows out of control so fast.

Bui: That's right.

Bui's eyes glowed white and a massive neon green aura exploded out of him at an incredible rate. The level of power Bui had was so incredible that it was mind boggling.

Me: WOW! WHAT POWER!

The aura was making Bui fly.

Bui: I call this Battle Aura. I'd like to see you both try and top it.

Me: Lets see what it is capable of. Hiei, let me take a crack at him for a bit and then I'll let you get some in.

Hiei: Of course.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

I stood ready and I went Super Angel 10,000.

Me: Lets see how strong you are against my 2nd most powerful transformation.

I flew at Bui and kicked the aura and punched Bui in the face and kicked him in the stomach. I fired a powerful energy blast and Bui fired a Battle Aura Cross and they hit and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful that it blew the arena floor apart into dust.

We landed and we went at each other and exchanged numerous blows at a ferocious and powerful level. The power of our blows was so strong and so powerful that it rattled the entire stadium and the entire demon world.

We locked hands and we were starring at each other.

Bui: I'm impressed J.D. You are equal to my power in this form.

Me: Sheer training and the power to fight for protecting everyone and everything I love. My friends are my ultimate strength. We all get stronger because of friendship.

I kneed Bui in the face and I tagged Hiei in and he went at Bui and fired blasts of his Mortal Flame and they didn't affect Bui at all.

Me: Wow! That Battle Aura is unbelievable. But something doesn't make sense here.

Juri: What is that J.D.?

Me: Bui said that he was saving his power for someone else and I have a strong feeling I know who it is. It's the younger Toguro. He wanted to unleash his power on him so he can prove that he is far more powerful than him.

Juri: You may be right.

Hiei got done.

Me: Lets finish him with a combo Hiei.

Hiei: You got it J.D.

Me: Get ready Bui.

Hiei: You are the next Sacrifice…

Me and Hiei: (In Unison) To the DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME!

We were both surrounded by rings of pure black fire hotter than the

Sun and it was releasing a tremendous amount of deadly murderous intent. Shizuru in the audience was feeling the pain from it and Naruto was protecting her from it.

Naruto: It'll be all right girls. I won't let anything hurt you.

Shizuru: Thanks Naruto.

Naruto: You're welcome.

Me: Get Ready Bui. Our combo is the same technique.

Me and Hiei: TWIN DRAGONS OF THE DARKNESS FLAME!

We fired two Dragons and they merged and became a twin-headed dragon made of pure black fire and they enveloped Bui and killed him in an instant.

Juri was crying and she was on the arena floor scared because of our attack.

I held out my hand and she took it and she hugged me and was crying hard into my chest as I comforted her.

---

Battle 4: Plastic Man, Huffer and Kurama VS Karasu

---

Plastic Man, Huffer and Kurama were facing Karasu.

Huffer: (To Karasu) We really don't want to hurt you. Do yourself a favor and give up now.

Karasu: Oh I won't ever give up to the likes of you.

Kurama: Karasu is not the kind of fighter to go down easy.

Huffer: So I noticed.

Plastic Man: You better not underestimate us.

Kurama became Yoko Kurama.

Huffer fired a blast of thick black smoke at Karasu and blocked his sight.

Plastic Man: Lets finish him with our combo.

Kurama: Yes. ROSE WHIP!

Huffer fired a laser blast and Plastic Man wrapped Karasu around and bound him.

Huffer, Plastic Man and Kurama: SPIRIT ROSE SMOKEDEATH!

The rose merged with the smoke cloud and shredded Karasu into nothing but a thousand pieces. Killing him instantly.

Huffer: Go to Hell Karasu.

Plastic Man: Like Nico says: Karasu you have failed this world.

They won.

## Battle 5: Runamuck, Scream, May and Kuwabara VS Elder Toguro

Runamuck, May and Kuwabara were facing Elder Toguro.

Kuwabara: So we're facing the honorless elder brother Toguro.

Elder Toguro: Yes it would seem Kuwabara.

Runamuck (to Elder Toguro): Any last words before we waste you?

Elder Toguro: (Laughs Maniacally) You'll find that killing me has never been easy. I can't die ever. Even if you destroy my heart or brain I'll still live! I'm INVINCIBLE! (Laughs)

May: So total obliteration is needed.

Scream: It would seem.

Kuwabara: I faced him before and he is a completely honorless slimeball that deserves only death.

May: You said it.

Runamuck: You don't deserve to live and Hell is too good for you.

May: Lets get this guy.

They went at Elder Toguro and engaged him in a savage and brutal fistfight. May fired powerful blasts of ice fire and froze his arms and legs and they shattered into a million pieces.

Runamuck fired missiles and lasers and blew holes into him.

Kuwabara slashed him with his Spirit Sword.

May: Lets finish him with our combo!

Kuwabara: You got it!

Runamuck fired laser blasts and Kuwabara slashed apart Elder Toguro.

May fired blasts of ice.

May, Kuwabara and May: ICEFIRE MISSILE SLASHSTORM!

The missiles and ice froze him and blew him into a thousand pieces.

Scream: Now it's our turn. SYMBIOTE TENTACLE SLASHSTORM!

Scream slashed Elder Toguro with her tentacle spears and ripped him to pieces.

May: Now to finish you for good Toguro.

Kuwabara threw Elder Toguro's severed head into the air.

May: KAAA! MEEE! HAAA! MEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

May fired a Kamehameha Wave at Elder Toguro and it completely engulfed him and completely obliterated him in an instant. Nothing of him was left. Not even an atom remained.

May: In the words of my most awesome boyfriend: Elder Toguro, you have failed this world.

They won. Surprisingly the Elder Toguro had a Dark Orb on him that was giving him the ability to rearrange his body around. We got a massive power boost when it was destroyed.

---

A montage played and it showed us killing all the members of Team Toguro. May and Hiei killed Amphibia with a bunch of slashes and ice and fire attacks and burned and froze her and they used a combo called SWORDS OF THE DARKNESS AND CRYO FLAMES.

Huffer and Linka faced Kuro Momotaro and they savagely overwhelmed him and used a powerful combo on him called ACID RAIN MELTSTORM. It dissolved him in an instant.

Runamuck and Clawful were immune to Hypnomica's hypnosis spell and they used a powerful combo called LASER LOBSTER ASSAULT. It snipped her in half in an instant.

---

FINALE: J.D., Nico and Yusuke VS Younger Toguro.

---

The battle everyone was waiting for had come.

Toguro: Well done J.D., Nico and Yusuke. At last the 4 of us fight again. Only this time things are going to be different for you 3. I'm not throwing this fight for anyone.

Me: I have that to look forward to. You two step back. I want to see how I fair against him.

Yusuke: Okay J.D.

Nico: Be careful man.

Me: Will do. I hope you're ready Toguro. This is personal for me.

Toguro: You don't think this is personal for me too!? I'll start with 80%!

Toguro was enveloped in a purple aura and his muscles were increasing in size and he was building up incredible strength. The power of his energy was increasing at a tremendous rate and some of the arena crumbled. When it was done Toguro was huge! The level of energy he had was so strong that everyone felt it. Toguro's power was literally melting the flesh right off of the weaker demons.

Me: So that's your 80% power form. Amazing. Lets get it on.

We went at each other and I punched Toguro in the face and he threw a punch at me and I dodged it and kicked him in the face and knocked his glasses off. I fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit him and exploded with incredible power.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

When the smoke cleared Toguro's muscles were slightly shrunk.

Me: I've only begun to fight Toguro.

Toguro: So it would seem.

Me: Lets go.

I rushed and unleashed a ferocious flurry of fisticuffs on Toguro at an extremely ferocious rate and I let all of Hell loose on him. I punched him in the solar plexus with devastating force and knocked him down into a crater. When he emerged from the crater his muscles were shrunk big.

Toguro: At last J.D., you've done as I've asked.

His body then started to get veiny and a purple aura appeared out of him. He continued to get really veiny.

Toguro: I've waited a long time for this moment. Now destiny has rewarded my patience.

Me: Here it comes.

The ground then started to shake violently.

Suddenly Toguro had a massive surge of purple energy explode out of him and we felt the sheer magnitude of his power.

Me: Wow! What power!

His power was continuing to increase at a phenomenal rate and it was destroying numerous demons and everyone else was protected by a powerful barrier. Toguro's muscles increased at a powerful rate and they were bigger than the Incredible Hulk's. He covered the whole field in a dome of darkness. His body grew massive as his energy level increased and when it was done, Toguro was now a hulking monstrosity. He had grey skin, veins outside his wrists, bigger and sharper shoulders and shoulder chimneys on each of his shoulder blades. And the level of power I was feeling off of him was unbelievable.

Me: Wow! So this is your full power. Unbelievable!

Toguro: Yes. Now you will face me at my full power.

Me: You're not the only one that was hiding his true power.

(Gohan's Anger theme plays)

I had a ring of fire form around my feet and I unleashed the full extent of my power and I was enveloped in a massive dome of fire and my energy levels were rising at an astronomical rate and then the dome exploded into a massive vortex of pure fire that turned into a powerful phoenix. When the phoenix faded I was now a Super Angel 50,000 Phoenix Fire.

Me: This is my ultimate transformation. This is Super Angel 50,000 Phoenix Fire. Guys, it's action time.

Nico: You got it J.D.

Nico flared up his Super Saiyan Aura and went Super Saiyan 4 and Yusuke went Mazoku.

Me: Now lets see how you fair against our ultimate power.

We all went at Toguro and let all hell loose on him. I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach.

Nico: Toguro, you have failed this city!

Nico punched Toguro in the face with devastating force.

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5-Star ball glowed and Nico fired a powerful blast of purple lightning from his finger and it hit Toguro and electrocuted him and Nico punched him in the face and Yusuke unleashed a ferocious flurry of powerful fisticuffs and kicks and Yusuke fired a Spirit Gun at him and it hit him and exploded with incredible power.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

When it was done Toguro was down but not out.

Me: Get ready Toguro. This time you will die after this one attack. Now get ready and give us everything you've got!

Toguro: The eyes of determination. I've encountered them many times on glory seeking fools. And I always give their owners what they ask for. Nearly always it's a fight with me. What I see they truly wanted I'm obliged to kill. But you've actually asked me to give it all I have. So be it.

Then we saw Toguro increase in power again. His muscles grew bigger than before and he grew two more shoulder blades but they were puffy and his pants and shoes were shredded. And his head was more enlarged.

Toguro: I'll admit I haven't been truthful. What I said was 100 was more like 85.

Me: Wow! This is 120% power!? Incredible!

Nico: Unbelievable!

Yusuke: I'll never forget the sight of this.

Toguro: To fully become a master of a trade you must commit your all to it and throw everything else away.

Me: Sorry but that is not gonna happen.

Nico: We don't run away from a sniveling little coward like you Toguro.

Me: Lets finish him off with our final smash combo guys.

Nico: You got it J.D.

Yusuke: Lets do it.

I charged up a red Big Bang Kamehameha Wave.

Nico had all 7 Dragonballs on his bracelet glow red and they fired 7 red beams of energy into the air and formed a massive energy ball of negative energy and it grew to a massive size and condensed to the size of him.

Yusuke then charged up a Spirit Gun to incredible power.

Me: Time to finish you once and for all Toguro. 100X BIG BANG KAMEHAMEHA!

I fired my blast.

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico fired his concentrated energy ball.

Yusuke: MEGA SPIRIT GUN!

Yusuke fired his Mega Spirit Gun!

The blasts then combined.

Me, Nico and Yusuke: 100X BIG BANG KARMA GUN!

Then Toguro charged and pushed the blast back. But it was far too much for him and it enveloped him and completely obliterated him in an instant. The blast flew up into the depths of space and exploded with incredible power.

KRAAABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, Toguro was dead.

Koto and Juri: WINNER OF THE TOURNAMENT OF THE SUPREME - TEAM NICO-URAMESHI!

Everyone cheered wildly for us as we were crowned the victors of the tournament.

Sakyo had lost everything. We went to him and gave him a much better job than being a business man for crime and all that. We gave him his dream job as a tour guide for our museum.

Yusuke: (To the Viewers) You have the power to become great things in the future and it's up to you to do your dream and how you do it.

Me: Ain't that the truth.

We were given the trophy and the title of the most powerful fighters in the universe. But we weren't in it for the fame, fortune or notoriety. It was all for fun.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed as all get out.

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: That was so fun!

Camie: Yeah that was awesome!

Lincoln: And it's how Bui, Toguro and many of the players were put into the Masters of Evil.

Tsuyu: That's amazing and cool.

Me: And I wasn't nearly as powerful back then as I am now.

Nico: Boy me neither.

Qin: I wasn't with you guys when all that happened but that is awesome.

Laney: Many of you weren't with us. But yeah.

Nico: Poromon got to fight for the first time too.

Me: He sure did. That was awesome.

Cybershark: That was so awesome seeing that.

Yusuke: Keiko was really proud of all of us too.

Me: All of us were proud of you guys.

Nico: Same here.

Laney: Yeah. It was so fun.

Camie: That was epic.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday's adventure was awesome.

Nico: I just realized that Ella's life is similar to Cinderella's.

Yusuke: It sure was.

Me: That was awesome though. And now her evil stepmother and stepsisters are banished to the dark planet.

Eli: Good riddance.

Leni: They totes deserved it.

Varie: They sure di.

Yusuke: Yeah no kidding there.

Xenia: I hope they enjoy it.

Nico: Except Cinderella didn't have to deal with an evil king.

Me: No she sure didn't.

Yusuke: Yeah no she didn't.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But at least Char's father was avenged that day.

Laney: Yeah.

But then we heard a witch cackle and flying through the hall was THE WITCH'S GHOST! She threw a fireball at Nico and he caught it and threw it back and it hit her in the face and kncoekd her down!

Me: Nice shot!

Eli: Yeah!

We looked at his face. And it was a man with blond hair and had red eyes.

Nico: You look familiar for some reason.

Nico looked closer.

Nico: (GASP) (Snarls) Eric Hartman!

Eric Hartman: Been a long time monkey boy!

Me: You know him Nico?

Nico: And I wish I didn't. Eric Hartman went to my school and he was the meanest kid ever. He was a Grade A++++ Thug with a heart that is born pure evil. He would fight with everyone and he got everyone seriously hurt. He made everyone's lives at my school a

Living Nightmare. Everyone was terrified of him and he ruled the whole school with a malevolently dark heart and an iron spiked fist. I faced him many times and won every time and he hated my guts for it! I then encouraged the people of the school to rise up against him and we all fought back and we got him sent off to prison for life. His family disowned him too.

Eric Hartman: And I swore I would get revenge on you!

Nico: You had it coming you fuckup!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: He has a really nasty disposition and has a lengthy criminal record that goes all the way back to when he was in grade school.

May: Geez!

Eric Hartman: Oh, I'm not gonna kill you. At least not yet. No, I'm gonna knock you out. And then, I'll kill your parents, make them into chili, and feed them to you!

Maria: You just signed your death warrant!

Me: Yeah! You are totally fucked up to the brink!

Nico: You're a true spawn of Satan! And Hell is too good for you!

Nico then fired an energy blast and obliterated him in an instant and banished him to the Black Gates.

Me: Good Riddance.

Nico: That's one stain on my life that's gone for good.

Yusuke: Yeah.

Me: Sorry you knew someone like that Nico.

Nico: At least he's gone.

Eli: We're not done yet.

Eli sensed a figure.

Apple Bloom: Hey!

She was floating in the air!

Nico: Apple Bloom are you flying?

Apple Bloom: I don't know! I am not even doing all this! I don't even have my wings spread!

Me and Applejack tried to get her down but she was stuck.

Me: Man! This is a strong force!

Nico: Did Eric lay a trap?!

Eli: I don't sense anything!

Me: Wait look up there!

We saw a figure and then Apple Bloom stopped floating and then we caught her.

The figure came and it was a black version of an Evolved Galilean! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE GRAVATTACK!

Nico: Whoa! Another Ultimate Gravattack!

Me: That explains it!

Another Ultimate Gravattack: (In a girls voice) Good job killing that jerk.

Me: (GASP) Talia Lazarus!

Another Ultimate Gravattack: Yep. Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Talia.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep. Talia is a girl that is the fastest girl ever. She has incredible super speed that is just as awesome as The Flash, Rainbow Dash, Sonic, The Roadrunner and Ellie Singh.

Nico: Cool!

Me: She won every amazing competition ever with her super speed.

Laney: That's amazing!

Kaito: (Gets out Drive gear) I hope you put up more of a fight then Eric did!

Zocks: (gets out Ghost Gear) What kind of sick fuck threatens to feed a kid his own parents?!

Kaito got a Drive Sword and Blaster and Zocks got a Ghost Sword and Blaster.

Me: Someone who is totally deranged and filled with nothing but evil.

Qin: Yeah I hated Eric.

May: We can see that.

Me: Also Talia what did Swartz promise you?

Another Ultimate Gravattack: He promised to make me the fastest ever.

Me: You already are the fastest ever and you would even give Sonic, The Flash, Rainbow Dash and The Roadrunner and Speedy Gonzales a run for their money. Pun intended.

Another Ultimate Gravattack: That is true. I am fast. But I knew he was lying to me.

Qin: Well we can save you.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Gravattack.

Negative Ultimate Gravattack: This is considered one of my most powerful forms.

Qin: It's awesome.

Nico: (gets out Hsi Wu's Ridewatch) Time to take to the skies!

Me: Wait. Lets take this outside. It's far too cramped in here.

Nico: Good idea.

We went outside.

Me: Much better. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Cybershark: Lets have some awesome action! Cybershark, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico activated Hsi Wu's ridewatch.

(LEAVING ON A JET PLANE BY JOHN DENVER PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JETS AND WIND SWIRL AROUND HIM)

All my bags are packed

I'm ready to go

I'm standin' here outside your door

I hate to wake you up to say goodbye

But the dawn is breakin'

It's early morn

The taxi's waitin'

He's blowin' his horn

Already I'm so lonesome

I could die

So kiss me and smile for me

Tell me that you'll wait for me

Hold me like you'll never let me go

'Cause I'm leavin' on a jet plane

Don't know when I'll be back again

Oh babe, I hate to go

There's so many times I've let you down

So many times I've played around

I tell you now, they don't mean a thing

Every place I go, I'll think of you

Every song I sing, I'll sing for you

When I come back, I'll bring your wedding ring

So kiss me and smile for me

Tell me that you'll wait for me

Hold me like you'll never let me go

'Cause I'm leavin' on a jet plane

Don't know when I'll be back again

Oh babe, I hate to go

Now the time has come to leave you

One more time

Let me kiss you

Then close your eyes

And I'll be on my way

Dream about the days to come

When I won't have to leave alone

About the times, I won't have to say

Kiss me and smile for me

Tell me that you'll wait for me

Hold me like you'll never let me go

'Cause I'm leavin' on a jet plane

Don't know when I'll be back again

Oh babe, I hate to go

But, I'm leavin' on a jet plane

Don't know when I'll be back again

Oh babe, I hate to go

Nico danced and fired waves of wind and energy and smashed her down.

Me: Awesome choice Nico. Love John Denver.

Qin: Yeah!

Hitch Trailblazer: That was so awesome! Now lets do this one. (ACTIVATES PITCHER PLANT MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH) (PULLS OUT AN OCARINA AND PLAYS EL DORADO BY DEREK FIECHTER & BRANDON FIECHTER)

He had leaves and flowers swirling around him and he fired waves of flowers and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: That was awesome Hitch! We didn't know you could play the flute like that.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah it's a hidden talent.

Qin: It's cool.

Sougo: (gets out Saber Ridewatch) Don't forget us!

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber!

Geiz: (gets out Specter Ridewatch):This is perfect for a spooky setting!

Armor Time! (Low-pitched electronic music) Kaigan! Specter!

Sougo got SaberArmor while Geiz got SpecterArmor.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Yusuke: Save some for me! (ACTIVATES BLACK MANTA'S RIDEWATCH)

(TEARDROP BY MASSIVE ATTACK PLAYS)

Yusuke: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Love, love is a verb

Love is a doing word

Fearless on my breath

Gentle impulsion
Shakes me, makes me lighter
Fearless on my breath
Teardrop on the fire
Fearless on my breath
Night, night of matter
Black flowers blossom
Fearless on my breath
Black flowers blossom
Fearless on my breath
Teardrop on the fire
Fearless on my
Water is my eye
Most faithful mirror
Fearless on my breath
Teardrop on the fire
Of a confession
Fearless on my breath
Most faithful mirror
Fearless on my breath
Teardrop on the fire
Fearless on my breath

You're stumbling in the dark

You're stumbling in the dark

Yusuke danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Laney: ALL RIGHT!

Qin: Yeah!

Lana: That was great!

Zipp Storm: Now it's my turn! (Activate's Roller Ghosters Ridewatch)

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Zipp Storm: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight

She got you jumpin' off the deck

Shovin' into overdrive

Highway to the Danger Zone

I'll take you right into the Danger Zone

You'll never say hello to you
Until you get it on the red line overload
You'll never know what you can do
Until you get it up as high as you can go
Out along the edges
Always where I burn to be
The further on the edge
The hotter the intensity
Highway to the Danger Zone
Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Ride into, the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Ride into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Ride into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Gonna take

She danced and fired waves of lightning and wind and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Ultimate Gravattack: You guys have amazing talent.

Me: We get that all the time Talia. We've had a lot of karaoke sessions and practice.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Ultimate Gravattack: Yep.

But then a bird call was heard and then out came an Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin!

Me: Whoa! Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin!

Qin: Cool! This is a good one.

Aretos the Tin: (In a girls voice) Hope I'm not too late to join the party.

Nico: Estella Skyla!? Wow!

She reverted back and Estella was a girl with magenta hair and had red, purple and pink clothes and pink and green angel wings.

Estella Skyla: Awesome to see you again Nico. And you too Qin.

Qin: Same here Estella.

Estella Skyla: We'll catch up after I take care of this.

She fired blades and smashed down Another Ultimate Gravattack and she was back to normal and I caught her Ridewatch and purified it. Talia was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and had a tattoo a dragon of wind on her belly. I went over and picked her up.

Talia Lazarus: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: At least you're going to be all right.

Estella Skyla: That was awesome though.

Me: Wait a second. I thought you looked familiar. You're that famous pilot that did all sorts of amazing flights and tested out so many incredible planes.

Estella Skyla: That's right.

Nico: Yep. She and I went to flight school together.

Eli: That is cool!

Camie: Yeah it sure is!

Fluttershy: I think that's so amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah!

Me: This was a spooky one though.

Nico: I get the feeling we'll be going into another spooky adventure later.

Yusuke: Nothing we can't handle. And Estella what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Estella Skyla: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico tested out this awesome new hypersonic plane for NASA and it went at over 25,000 miles per hour.

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico: It was really fast. We went at 11 times the force of gravity and it was amazing.

Qin: Wow! That is fast!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Estella hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Estella Skyla: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Keiko are heading out into the city, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Malekith, the malevolent leader of The Dark Elves and archenemy of Thor and all of Asgard.

And since this is right here in Gotham Royal York, everyone was already outside and were hunting down The Dark Elves.

Lincoln: Whoa, so my rescue's taking place here at home, but I still know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Malekith, the malevolent leader of The Dark Elves and archenemy of Thor and all of Asgard.

Nico: Thor and Loki told us about that monster, he's nothing but pure evil.

Lincoln: And as much as I want to banish him to The Black Gates, I have a much better punishment for him: not only are we still going to destroy him, but I'm going to imprison him in The Book of Vile

Darkness, consider it his first strike.

Me: I get it, that's awesome. So, two more strikes…

Lincoln: And he's done, you got that right, J.D., and thanks for joining us, Keiko.

Keiko: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be one awesome rescue, and Malekith will regret coming here to cause havoc.

Eli: He sure will, what a monster!

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Malekith, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Malekith, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That malevolent dark elf and plague of Asgard, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Spellbook Magician of Prophecy, appear before us, and it had The Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom levitating around it.

Nico: Whoa, that's Spellbook Magician of Prophecy, so awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Ruby Bailey, but we'll talk later, we've got a plague of Asgard to kill.

We rushed over, and right before Malekith could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at him and some of The Dark Elves, and that allowed the five girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Malekith. When Malekith saw us, he was beyond enraged.

Lincoln: Malekith, malevolent leader of The Dark Elves and Plague of Asgard, I should've known you'd one day show up here.

Malekith: I will enjoy destroying all of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and then, I will destroy all of Asgard. Destroy them!

Malekith ordered his Dark Elves to attack, but Lincoln opened up some portals which fired powerful blasts of stars and elemental forces at the army of Dark Elves and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates, and it pissed Malekith off.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Nice try, Malekith, but you made a mistake in underestimating your opponent. Come on, gang, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental

Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Keiko, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Malekith, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the rest of the team appeared and they also attacked the malevolent Dark Elf of Asgard, then, Lincoln's outfit changed into Cloud Strife's Cloudy Wolf attire, and then, he used Cloud Strife's attack, Omnislash Version 5, and he launched Malekith into the air, and then, he teleported and slashed at Malekith all over the place and the energy swords also attacked him, and he finished the attack with a downward descending strike, and Malekith exploded and his spirit was sent into The Book of Vile Darkness, and Lincoln's outfit changed back. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Nico: Holy crud, Linc, did you just use Cloud's Omnislash Version 5?!

Lincoln: Yeah, I did.

Emily Giabagu: I also should've told you guys that he also knows every last one of Cloud's moves, and his outfit changed to Cloud's Cloudy Wolf attire when he used Omnislash Version 5, that was really amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Nicole: That was the very attack Cloud used on Sephiroth, and it was really awesome and deadly.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicole. And that's it for Malekith and his Dark Elf army. (To Ruby Bailey) And it's so good to see you again, Ruby Bailey.

Ruby Bailey reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she had The Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom levitating around her, and she reigned in the power of Spellbook Magician of Prophecy, and she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue vest, sleeveless light blue top, light blue skirt, light blue pants, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with magic and spellbooks on the coattails, and Spellbook Magician of Prophecy on the back, and holstered on her back is a large 8'1" Spellbook Magician of Prophecy-themed Mage's Staff with a large aqua blue orb mounted on top of light blue raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below it is a large blue gem with a gold ring surrounding it and a blue dragon coiled around one end of the brown shaft and on the other end is a blue gem and below it are four smaller blue raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below the heads is a blue crescent weight and a blue gem below it.

Ruby Bailey: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Luan.

Luan: You too, Ruby.

Lincoln went up to Ruby Bailey and they hugged, and Ruby Bailey is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and Luan's grown into a beautiful woman.

Ruby Bailey: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and Luan's indeed become a beautiful young woman.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you and Luan know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Ruby Bailey, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and also, my classmate in Science, but she's also a powerful magician who has in her possession The Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom, and she studied the spells from those very powerful spellbooks and gained immense powers over magic and learned a ton of magical spells.

Nico: Whoa.

Luan: You got that right, and Ruby also helped Lincoln in his training with magic spells, and she also furthered his training by teaching him some very powerful and advanced spells.

Me: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and we also helped Luan with some magic tricks, and we also did awesome magic tricks at the birthday parties Luan went to.

Luan: They really made the birthday parties even more amazing, just like with the other Guardian Angels, and to thank them, I arranged a beach date for Ruby and Lincoln, and while they were lying on the sand, Ruby and Lincoln kissed on the lips, and she also hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Nico: Lynn, what did you do?!

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Ruby Bailey's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Ruby Bailey: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Ruby.

Ruby Bailey had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ruby Bailey's waist and Ruby Bailey wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Suletta Mercury, Chuatury Panlunch, Miorine Rembran, Nika Nanaura, and Wendy Olent from Mobile Suit Gundam: The Witch from Mercury.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Suletta Mercury, Chuatury Panlunch, Miorine Rembran, Nika Nanaura, and Wendy Olent from Mobile Suit Gundam: The Witch from Mercury.

Eli: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Suletta Mercury: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Suletta Mercury and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them Malekith and his Dark Elf armies, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Suletta Mercury: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Suletta Mercury: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Suletta Mercury, Chuatury Panlunch, Miorine Rembran, Nika Nanaura, and Wendy Olent with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we were rid of

Malekith and his army of Dark Elves.

Maria: And there's no need to explain any of this to us, since all of us were involved in this.

Lincoln: Yep. But, now we're rid of Malekith, and we can consider this his first strike.

Nico: Yep, two more strikes, and he's done.

Me: Big time.

Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him, and Lincoln and Ruby Bailey have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

---

After putting an end to Malekith and the Dark Elves, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Ruby Bailey saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ruby Bailey: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ruby, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ruby Bailey: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ruby, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Ruby Bailey: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, we were at the Lewises' birthday party and we were entertaining everyone there with our magic show, but then, a baseball was sent flying at us, but Lincoln stopped it with telekinesis before it could hit us and Luan, and Luan and Lincoln knew of one person who would throw a baseball at us to try and ruin our magic show: their sport-crazed, superstitious, smelly pig of a sister, Lynn, and she was mad that Lincoln stopped her baseball from hitting us. This caused her to go crazy and she charged at us to kill us, but Lincoln and I had a secret weapon in hand: The Magicians' Boxes, and as we got out of the way, Lynn went in one box, and she magically appeared out of the other, but she was tied up in a straitjacket and chains and her mouth was covered with a gag.

We cheered wildly for what they did.

Nico: Oh man, that was really awesome, you guys used magic to outsmart Lynn.

Luan: I didn't expect them to use The Magicians' Boxes, but they stopped Lynn, and after the party was over, we went back home and we dragged Lynn home as well, and she was still bound in a straitjacket and chains and her mouth was gagged. We then told Mom and Dad of what Lynn tried to do, and they grounded her for five weeks, and she had to miss some of her games as well, and that really set her off. But, before she could try to attack, Lincoln threw her in a titanium cage and put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps, she had it coming.

Me: Big time, I still remember that all too well.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: We eventually stopped throwing them in the basement, and we resorted to that.

Eli: True.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn just doesn't know when to quit until she's ruined you and killed you.

Ruby Bailey: And because of it, she's earned my hatred. Plus, I also watched Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, since I knew of their dark sides as well, and it's true Lincoln had to deal with many enemies from school and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) But, there's one big-time enemy who's also wanted to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation and turn everyone he knows and loves against him.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula took out a photo of a girl with long black-hair, black eyes filled with hate, fair skin, evil demonic grin on her face, and black clothes, and she looks like pure evil incarnate.

Nico: Yikes, this girl looks like she's bad to the bone, who is she?

Nicholette Torrington: Someone we hoped never to hear again. Her name is Clarissa Mallory, she's a pure evil, mean, psychopathic, sadistic, heartless bad girl, she's what we'd call a Class A-Quintuple Bitch to The Infinite Power With A Black Heart of Extreme Hatred and Pure Evil Incarnate. She was known as "The Nightmare Bitch of Royal Woods", she's harbored a ton of hate for Lincoln and his life, so much so, she's wanted nothing more than to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation and turn everyone he knows and loves against him, and then, she can kidnap, torture, and kill him to slake her never-ending sadism.

We gasped in shock at what we'd heard, that girl was a total bitch to the core.

Nico: WHAT A BITCH!

Me: Big time!

Clara St. Clarice: She's tried numerous times to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation and turn everyone he knows and loves against him, so she can kill him to slake her never-ending sadism, but we've stayed on top of her schemes and ruined them all one by one, and she was also on top of our list. But, we also found out she's killed a lot of people before, and among the list of victims were her own parents and sister, who are trapped in the living world and won't pass on until Clarissa dies and is sent to her eternal punishment.

Maria: That selfish, murderous bitch!

Lincoln: She's even worse than many of my enemies from the past and our enemies from long ago, but my Guardian Angels stayed one step of her, and ruined her plans one by one. I still remember that day when The Guardian Angels and I took her down, after her latest scheme was foiled. When we exposed her to the world, she was labelled with so many names, "Michigan's Worst Nightmare", "A Monster Who Has No Place In Society", and "A Psychopathic, Murderous, Sick, Twisted, Evil Monster Who Revels In Lying And Murdering Others for Her Sick Amusement"

Lori: She was literally that sick in the head and hated Lincoln that badly, she'd resorted to the same things we've tried to do to him.

Lynn: We didn't want to help her, and we had to help Lincoln.

Lincoln: You, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really helped us greatly on that day, Lynn. After that, Clarissa was arrested and she was taken to trial. Her lawyers pleaded Not Guilty by Reason of Insanity, but we saw right through her façade, and we presented the evidence against her, and the jury was horrified. In the end, Clarissa was found guilty of all her crimes, and since she was tried and found guilty as an adult, she was sentenced to Life In Prison Without The Possibility of Parole, and she was dragged off to Ionia Correctional Facility, where she was put in Solitary Confinement for the rest of her life, and was never to be let out ever.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: But, we also swore if she ever broke out to take her revenge on me and my Guardian Angels, along with everyone I know and love, she would die a brutal death for all the horrible things she's done.

Me: Good thinking, if she's just like your many enemies, Linc, then there's only one thing awaiting her.

Nico: The Black Gates.

Me: Yep.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Casey Rhodes and Satsuki Kiryūin are heading down to Ito Orange Beach, Japan for their first beach date.

Casey Rhodes was dressed in red swim shorts with flames and a tiger and sandals, and Satsuki Kiryūin was dressed in a two-piece light blue bikini and sandals.

Casey Rhodes: Wow, so this is Ito Orange Beach.

Satsuki Kiryūin: Yep, and it's perfect for our first date, Casey. Shall we?

Casey Rhodes and Satsuki Kiryūin dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Casey Rhodes went up to Satsuki Kiryūin, and he wrapped her in his arms and she wrapped her arms around his neck and they placed her right hand on his chest, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Casey Rhodes: It was amazing, Nico, we went to Ito Orange Beach in Japan.

Satsuki Kiryūin: And it was perfect for our first beach date.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: And Lily, Theo, Jarrod, Camille, Dominic, and R.J. were glad to hear that you guys hooked up since last year.

Lily Chillman: When we saw them getting together, we were really happy for them. Plus, after all the suffering Satsuki went through, this was a perfect way to welcome her to a new life.

Later we were over in Shanghai, China and we were there to meet another one of the Chinese Digidestined.

Skyla: Who are we meeting this time?

Nico: We're going to meet Yue Hong and her partner Digimon, Apemon.

Me: Awesome!

Laney: That is cool!

Izzy: It'll be good to see her again.

Kari: She helped us bring a massive number of Digimon over to Kowloon Park in Hong Kong so we can send them back to the Digital World.

Nico: That's right.

Then we saw a bank robbery in progress and we saw a girl and her Apemon stopping the robbers.

Nico: There they are. Lets go!

We went at the robbers.

Yue Hong: Lets get them!

They went at the robbers and pulverized them and we jumped in and finished them and smashed them down and tied them up.

Nico: Take that!

Yue Hong: Nico! Awesome to see you again. And you too Izzy and Kari.

Izzy: Same here Yue.

Kari: You and Apemon did great battling those robbers.

Nico: Yeah you did awesome. Well done.

Rocko: (Australian Accent) It's nice to meet you, Yue.

Yue: You too.

Nico: How have you been?

Yue: Busy as ever. But it's awesome to see you again Nico.

Yue's Apemon: Yeah you have changed a lot.

Nico: All of us have. And the Poi Brothers are doing good too.

Eli: Yeah we met them when the eldest brother was under the control of a Number Card.

Me: Long story on that. It was crazy but weird too.

Laney: Yeah.

Rippersnapper: You eat bananas, don't you?

Yue's Apemon: I eat bananas yes but I mostly eat Chinese Noodles.

Davis: You would be perfect for when I open a noodle cart.

Me: And I do have the good place to start to help you get ready for that Davis.

Naruto: Yep. You can do a traveling Ramen Cart for Ichiraku Ramen.

Me: Not a bad idea bro.

Sakura Haruno: When it comes to Ramen you bet Naruto will do anything for it.

Me: Yep.

We laughed.

Yue: That's true.

Sludge: Me Sludge like monkey already!

Yue's Apemon: Thanks.

Qin: We all do.

Yue: It's going to be an honor to be with you all.

Me: Same here Yue.

Nico: We already have many Digidestined from all over the world with us.

Me: We just have Vietnam to cover and then fan out all over the world to find more Digidestined and then we'll have ALL of the Digidestined from all over the World with us.

Nico: We sure will.

Laney: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Molly Hale: I'm ready for the next mission!

Nico: Love that spirit Molly and you guys are going to love what I have for the next mission. We're going to meet Jim Evers in the awesome 2003 Disney Movie THE HAUNTED MANSION! (THUNDER CRASHES)

Shaggy: ZOINKS!

Scooby Doo: RIKES!

Me: I had a feeling they would be chicken.

Nico: Yeah. Yusuke was right on that. First we're going to watch the movie and get an idea of the mission.

Laney: Cool!

Then Batroc, Grizzly, Swordsman, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Vanitas, Johnny 13, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Grizzaka, Yost Molten Man, Evil Flare Woman, Quark, Trifire, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Ghost of Merlin, Evil Cut

Man, and Le Quack appeared.

Batroc: (French Accent) Bonjour everyone. Can we please watch the movie with you all?

Nico: Sure guys. The more the merrier.

We got ready and got to watching the movie.

---

Jim and Sara Evers are successful realtors with two children, Michael and Megan. A workaholic with little time for his family, Jim misses his wedding anniversary and tries to make amends by suggesting a vacation to the nearby lake. Sara is contacted by the occupants of Gracey Manor, located in the nearby bayou; Jim, eager to make a deal after learning where the mansion is, takes his family there, meeting its owner, Edward Gracey, his butler Ramsley and his other servants; maid Emma and footman Ezra.

When a rainstorm floods the nearby river, Gracey lets the family stay for the night. Ramsley takes Jim to the library to discuss the deal with Gracey, but Jim becomes trapped in a secret passage. Gracey gives Sara a tour of the mansion, discussing his past and his "grandfather"'s death after the suicide of his lover, Elizabeth Henshaw. Megan and Michael follow a spectral orb to the attic, where they find a portrait of a woman that bears an almost identical resemblance to Sara. Emma and Ezra appear, and identify the woman as the late Elizabeth.

Meanwhile, Jim meets Madame Leota, the ghost of a gypsy whose head is encased in a crystal ball. He runs into Emma, Ezra and his children, and returns to Leota for answers about Elizabeth's likeness to Sara. It is then revealed that the mansion's inhabitants are ghosts, cursed a century ago by Elizabeth's and Gracey's untimely deaths, and can only enter the afterlife when the lovers are reunited; Sara is believed to be Elizabeth's reincarnation. Leota sends the Evers to the mansion's cemetery to find a key that will reveal the truth about Elizabeth's death. In a crypt beneath a mausoleum, Jim and Megan find the key, but inadvertently disturb its undead residents. However, they escape with help from Michael, who overcomes his arachnophobia.

Leota leads them to a trunk in the attic, which Jim unlocks to find a letter Elizabeth wrote to Gracey, revealing she truly loved him and wanted to marry him, indicating that she did not commit suicide as everyone believed. Ramsley then appears and reveals he murdered Elizabeth to prevent Gracey from abandoning his heritage, as he believed their relationship was unacceptable. To hide the truth, Ramsley traps the children in a trunk and literally throws Jim out of the mansion. As Gracey and Sara rendezvous in the ballroom, she is confused when he asks if she recognizes him, and he insists she is his beloved Elizabeth. The room fills with dancing ghosts as Gracey reveals his ghostly self, but Sara denies being Elizabeth. This gives Gracey second thoughts, but Ramsley insists that Sara is Elizabeth and, in time, she will remember. Ramsley then blackmails Sara into marrying Gracey in exchange for her children's safety.

Encouraged by Leota, Jim manages to re-enter the mansion, rescue his children, and stop Sara and Gracey's wedding. He gives Gracey Elizabeth's letter and Ramsley's crime is exposed. As Gracey angrily confronts Ramsley, the latter hypocritically-rages at his master's apparent selfishness for loving Elizabeth and summons wraiths to attack the group. However, with the truth revealed, a fiery entity emerges from the ballroom's fireplace and drags Ramsley down to Hell to face eternal punishment. Ramsley attempts to take Jim with him, but he is saved by Gracey. Sara collapses, having been poisoned by Ramsley during the wedding ceremony, but the spectral orb appears and possesses Sara. The orb is revealed to be Elizabeth's ghost, who could only be released from her current form once the truth was revealed, and thanks Jim for saving her. Elizabeth and Gracey reunite as Sara is subsequently revived.

With the curse finally lifted, Gracey gives the Evers the deed to the mansion and departs to Heaven with Elizabeth, Emma, Ezra, and the mansion's other inhabitants. The Evers drive across the Lake Pontchartrain Causeway for a proper vacation, accompanied by Leota and four singing busts that they encountered while searching for the mausoleum, strapped to the back of their car.

---

It was really awesome and it was so amazing. When the movie was done we were cheering wildly!

Nico: That was great!

Qin: YEAH!

Shaggy and Scooby were still shaking like leaves.

Nico: Oh brother.

Batroc: Me, Grizzly, Swordsman, Top, Gearhead, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Vanitas, and Johnny 13 will go with you guys.

Phantom: So will me, Grizzaka, Yost Molten Man, Evil Flare Woman, Quark, Trifire, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Ghost of Merlin, Evil Cut Man, and Le Quack. I'll fit right at home there. (to Shaggy and Scooby Doo) Some things never change, huh?

Nico: Awesome. You guys are coming with us anyway and no some things never will change.

Me: Yeah those two were born with cowardly yellow stripes down their backs.

Eli: But we still love them.

Crystal: Yeah we sure do.

Nico: And our main target for this mission is Ramsley. We're going to kill that monster and give him the black gates.

Me: First what can you tell us about him?

Nico: Well it's not pretty.

He went over his history.

---

Ramsley is the main antagonist of Disney's 2003 comedy-fantasy film The Haunted Mansion, based on the Disney attraction of the same name.

He seems at first to be just an ordinary average butler. However, it is later revealed that Ramsley is actually capable of much evil, even murder. He is Jim Evers' archenemy.

He was portrayed by Terence Stamp, who also played General Zod in Superman and Superman II, William Harcourt in Alien Nation, the Prophet of Truth in Halo 3, Mankar Camoran in Elder Scrolls IV: Oblivion, Jor-El in Smallville, Jack Taylor in My Boss's Daughter, Siegfried in Get Smart and Professor Menace in Static Shock.

Ramsley is something of a servant figure to Edward Gracey, the master of the Mansion. However, he uses the relationship to manipulate Edward.

It is later revealed that Ramsley was a racist as he despised Edward's love interest Elizabeth Henshaw (who was of low-class but respected servant of mixed race and African American heritage) and feared that Edward's marriage proposal to Elizabeth would make him abandon his white heritage and lineage; despite the fact that Edward was willing to extend his legacy to multiracial people. To that end, Ramsley secretly murdered Elizabeth with a poisoned drink during a ball and made it look like she committed suicide by hiding her letter accepting Edward's proposal and replacing it with another one detailing her rejection.

Despite being satisfied that he disposed himself of Elizabeth, Ramsley did not expect that Elizabeth's death would devastate Edward into following suit and hanging himself out of grief. Upon Edward's suicide, a curse was cast over the mansion and everyone inside the mansion (including Ramsley) have all been turned into ghosts. Ramsley and the occupants soon learned that the only way to break the curse is for Elizabeth and Edward's spirits to be reunited, otherwise they would be unable to leave to the afterlife. Despite this, Edward and the rest of the occupants remained unaware about the true causes of Elizabeth's death.

Years later, a real-estate agent named Jim Evers and his family were lured to Gracey Manor, as Jim's wife Sarah was the spitting image of Elizabeth (since she and her family are of African-American heritage), and Ramsley believed that she could satisfy his master's desire for Elizabeth, despite Sarah being married to Jim. As the family looks around the the mansion, Jim's children Megan and Michael were lured by a spectral orb to a picture of Elizabeth (resembling Sarah) in the mansion's attic, and Jim encounters a ghost named Madame Leota, who tells him about the curse and gives him clues to finding the truth about Elizabeth's true fate.

Following Leota's directions, Jim and the kids discover a key in the mansion's cemetery that leads to a chest inside the mansion's attic. Jim opened the chest and found Elizabeth's real letter detailing her acceptance to Edward's proposal, suspecting that someone murdered her and staged it as a suicide. However, Ramsley revealed his true colors by locking both Megan and Michael in the chest and admitting to Jim that he murdered Elizabeth out of prejudice against black and multiracial people, prompting an offended Jim to declare that he will report Ramsley's crime to Edward. Anticipating this, Ramsley gets Jim thrown out from the mansion before having it magically sealed so that Jim cannot get back in.

Meanwhile, Sarah is confronted by Edward, who believes that she is Elizabeth's reincarnation, but she denies this and runs away in terror. Edward begins to doubt that Sarah is his lover reborn, but Ramsley assures him that Sarah is Elizabeth, and tells his master to prepare for his long awaited wedding. As it turns out, Ramsley is planning to use Sarah to break the curse, so he blackmails Sarah into agreeing to the marriage by threatening to harm Megan and Michael.

At the wedding, Ramsley takes on the role as the royal priest and puts iocane powder into the ceremonial wine in order to kill Sarah once she and Edward finish their vows. However, Jim uses his car to break into the mansion's conservatory (with the help from Leota) and rescue his kids before giving Elizabeth's real letter to Edward, revealing Ramsley's true role behind the curse. At first, Ramsley tries to deny this by calling Jim a lunatic, but Edward (after seeing the letter) refuses to accept this by demanding Ramsley to tell the truth.

Realizing that he is unable to cover his tracks further, Ramsley finally admits his role in ending the "unacceptable" union because of his racism. With this revelation revealed, Edward furiously berated Ramsley for his actions, but Ramsley didn't care by saying that he spent all of his life living up to the Gracey name and honor and that he will no longer bear of it due to Edward's genuine love for Elizabeth. As such, Ramsley angrily condemns everyone to be sent to Hell and summons several ghosts to attack everyone else present.

However, with Ramsley admitting to his heinous crime, a Satanic dragon composed entirely of fire comes out of the mansion's fireplace and scares away Ramsley's minions. The dragon then wraps its tongue around the evil ghost to drag him back to Hell to face punishment for his crimes. Out of spite for being foiled, Ramsley grabs onto Jim, attempting to drag him down with him, but Edward saves Jim at the last moment, leaving a screaming Ramsley to fall down alone into his damnation.

Despite Ramsley's defeat, Sarah succumbs to the poison, but is revived by the same spectral orb that is revealed to be Elizabeth's ghost, who reunites with Edward following Ramsley's defeat. The curse is finally lifted, allowing Edward, Elizabeth and their fellow ghosts to ascend into Heaven and for Jim and his family to inherit the mansion's deed, thus leaving Ramsley's plan in vain.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Qin: What a heartless fiend!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: I hate this monster! I will kill him regardless of him being a ghost!

Eli: Me too!

Manterror: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Next up is gonna be Leon The Lead.

Me: Ooh! This will be number 4 of the Alchemy Beasts.

Qin: Yeah it sure will be. And then we have Ouroboros the Bronze and Salamandra the Steel after.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Now it's time to get moving.

Draculaura: (Transylvanian Accent) I'm always ready for this.

Me: We all are.

Nico: Now it's time to pay Ramsley a visit.

Shaggy: Like go to that haunted house!? (COWARDLY CRYING) Like not on your life! NO WAY!

Scooby Doo: Forget it!

Varie: Come on guys! We need to help Jim.

Shaggy: UH UH! NO WAY! We're not going!

Scooby Doo: And you can't make us!

Erika Haddock then grabbed them and picked them up.

Erika Haddock: But I can.

Shaggy: Like I hate having to go through this!

Nico: What a pair of chickens! Lets go guys!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Gill, and he's heading here to get revenge on us for what we did in ruining their plans to conquer Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Gill on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to get revenge on us for what we did in ruining their plans to conquer Earth. But, we'll be ready for him and Krakix.

Mia Addison: Will the same strategy that you used with Lythirus, Lumagrowl, and Strikeflier be used with Krakix, Linky?

Lincoln: I'm afraid that's not going to be easy with him, Mia. Krakix also has the ability to transform into his silver F-22 Raptor form, thanks to the stolen Cybertronian Technology from last year.

Mia Addison: What?! Gill stole some Cybertronian technology and with it, Krakix has the ability to transform into a Silver F-22 Raptor form?!

Nico: Yeah, it wasn't an easy task when we fought him over a year ago.

Me: So, you guys better be ready for a big fight.

Lincoln: We're ready, but to make sure, I've deactivated my curse for Krakix, if we're going to win this fight, we're going to take down both Krakix and Gill.

Nico: Good idea, Linc. Alright, guys, let's go, let's head down to The Haunted Mansion to meet Jim Evers.

Lincoln: And send that ghost, Ramsley, to The Black Gates for good. And once we're done with that polter-nuisance, you're next, Gill.

Yost Molten Man: Let's get over there.

Gearhead: But first, I need a vehicle to use.

Nico: I got one.

Nico pulled out an old Hearse.

Gearhead: That will work.

With that we were off!

---

We then arrived at the Haunted Mansion.

Me: Here we are guys.

Qin: WHOA!

We saw that it was a really scary and creepy house! Lightning struck all over the place and ghost wailing was heard and also bats screeching was heard.

Nico: WHOA!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Brittney: A Perfect place for the Goths of Darkness to enjoy.

Me: Just as haunting as the Stanley Hotel in Estes Park.

Nico: Maybe worse.

Ruckus: You think we'll see Madam Koi Koi there?

Nico: Not likely.

We went up to the door and then it opened all on its own.

Shaggy: ZOINKS!

Nico: Lets head in.

We went in

Shaggy: I'm out of here!

Scooby: Me too!

Erika grabbed them just as they were about to run and she pulled them and Shaggy and Scooby were clawing the ground as they were being dragged.

Erika Haddock: Come on you babies! You are not being chicken on my watch!

We went in and the door closed.

Swordsman: There's nothing to be afraid of, you two.

Quark: Except for maybe those singing graves over there.

Nico: I remember those singing graves. They were cool.

Shaggy was being more of a coward.

Me: What a fraidy cat.

Laney: Yeah.

We were walking around and Shaggy looked like he was going to pee his pants.

Doofenshmirtz: Okay, I admit those singing graves sing good songs. But I've sung better during my evil days against Perry the Platypus.

Nico: Yes you did.

Eli then got a mischievous idea.

Eli: Hey Shaggy is that a pizza I see covered in marshmallows and chocolate behind you?

Shaggy: Like oh boy! Where!

But there was nothing.

Shaggy: Oh like very funny El…

Eli had on a scary horrifying mask that looked like that of The Cloud B4 Carrier from The Thing and he scared Shaggy with it with a horrifying roar!

Shaggy: (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT!) (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Eli laughed as he took it off.

Kate Lloyd: Okay that was really funny.

Trapster: That was funny!

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: But what about Scooby?

Scooby: Eli told me his plan and I was cool with it.

Me: Yeah that was cool. Hey where did you get that awesome mask bro?

Eli: I made it.

Me: That's really well made.

I looked at it.

Me: It looks just like the real thing. Very well done.

Nico: Yeah.

Kate Lloyd: It's really articulate and accurate Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Shaggy woke up.

Shaggy: (Mad) Like that was not funny Eli!

We laughed.

Me: Sorry Shaggy. Eli has a mischievous side to him.

Nico: Yeah Shaggy lighten up. It was just a prank. You guys deal with guys in makes all the time.

Shaggy: Like yeah you're right.

Wood Man: Sheesh, is Jim occupied with something or what?

?: Someone in here?

We saw Jim Evers!

Me: Are you Jim Evers?

Jim Evers: Yes that's me. Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to have you grace my home.

Me: Sorry to intrude like this Jim.

Jim Evers: It's all right but it's awesome you're here.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you though.

Jim Evers: Same here Nico.

Evil Cut Man: Wait. Your home?

Vanitas: Last time we checked, this wasn't your house.

Jim Evers: Yeah we got stuck in a rainstorm and we found this home to spend the night.

Nico: That sucks.

Jim Evers: Yeah.

Me: But at least you're okay now. I'm sorry you guys got stuck here. We're actually here to help you guys.

Nico: Yeah. That's why we're here. To help kill Ramsley.

Me: Yeah. Is your wife Sara here?

Jim Evers: She is.

Sara Evers came.

Sara Evers: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor.

Nico: Same to you Sara.

Qin: Awesome to meet you.

Bombshell (Skylanders): (British Accent) Are your children here as well?

Then 2 kids came chasing a kid ghost running down the hall.

Sara Evers: Here they are. Meet Megan and Michael Evers and the ghost they are chasing is Myrtle.

Qin: Wow!

Megan Evers: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Michael Evers: It's an honor to meet our awesome heroes!

Me: Same to you guys.

Nico: Wait a sec is that Moaning Myrtle who was in Hogwarts?

Moaning Myrtle: (Moaning) Yeah it's me.

Qin: Wow! I thought you looked familiar.

Moaning Myrtle: (Moans) (British Accent) It's good to see you again guys.

Me: Same here Myrtle.

Michael Evers: You guys know Myrtle?

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) She's the Ravenclaw House Ghost and we talk to her every now and then.

Me: Yeah we have a huge history with many figures and more.

Jim Evers: I'm glad you guys are gonna get rid of Ramsley. After what that fucker tried to do to Sara, he deserves to go to Hell!

LeQuack: (French Accent) Someone is still sore about him.

Jim Evers: Well, when you think your wife is about to die, you could probably understand.

Johnny 13: If that were Kitty in Sara's shoes, I would understand completely.

Me: I feel the same way.

Nico: Me too.

Vince: Yeah me too.

Maria: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But we're actually going to give Ramsley the Black Gates.

Jim Evers: The Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them what it does and what it can do and how it works and they were amazed.

Jim Evers: Wow! That is incredible!

Nico: It sure is.

Mr. Boss: Is Madame Leota here as well?

Madame Leota's face appeared in the crystal ball.

Madame Leota: Someone call?

Mr. Boss: Whoa!

Me: Wow!

Madame Leota: It's an honor to meet the great Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Madame Leota.

Nico: It's amazing that you are in a crystal ball.

Madame Leota: It's home.

Me: Yeah.

Madame Leota: I can guarantee that your ambassador missions after Zayto and his friends will be even more greater.

Ragdoll: I can't wait for them.

Me: Boy me neither.

Madame Leota: I can't show you all of them. But I CAN show you the first 4.

Me: Cool.

Madame Leota showed us images of the heroes of Extreme Ghostbuster, Alien Racers, Zixx, and Dinotrux.

Ghost of Merlin: Are some of those images of dinosaurs mixed with construction vehicles?

Me: Wow! Those are the Dinotrux! That is so cool!

Danny Phantom: And those are the Ghostbusters!

Me: Looks like we're going to help Peter Venkman and his team take down more ghosts. We haven't done that in a long time.

Nico: It has been a while.

Eli: And those Alien Racers look so awesome!

Varie: We're in for quite an adrenaline rush on that one!

Courtney: And Zixx is really cool! You guys will love her. I also know

Adam Frake and Zixx and her team.

Nico: Whoa!

Camie: That's awesome Courtney!

Dirge: Wait. Egon, Venkman, and the others are there, sure. But those 4 are new to us.

Venkman: (laughs) Don't worry. We'll tell you more about them when it gets closer to Halloween.

Me: Okay. Looks like the torch was passed on to someone else.

Qin: Yep.

Me: You guys got to remember. Its been 38 years since the Ghostbusters movie came out.

Nico: Yeah and we met the Ghostbusters back in 2019. That was so awesome.

Laney: Yeah it was.

Me: And Peter, Walter Peck is still a Pencil Dickless Motherfucker.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is very good!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Trifire: Nico, which backup core members do you have for us this time?

Nico: Driscoll, Potion Nova, Elena Validus, Bowser, Bianca Whendolla, Tso Lan, Cryos, Ruby Bailey, Xion, and Irwin.

Abra Kadabra: Good choices.

Me: Awesome choices!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Cool!

Ruby Bailey: It's going to be an awesome honor to be given an archenemy.

Elena Validus: Same here.

Potion Nova: Same here Nico. It's going to be an honor.

Metal Man: We better make sure none of the drinks here are poisoned like last time.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: I'll do the checks right now.

Lisa ran the tests and found out that the fruit punch in the punch bowl that was left out was spiked with poison.

Lisa Loud: The punch in the punch bowl has been spiked with poison.

Nico: Throw that stuff out.

I took it and dumped it into a plant and then it died.

Nico: Whoa! Good thing we didn't drink any of that.

Me: And it's good we're immune to all forms of poison anyway,

Top: We better go after Ramsley now.

Evil Flare Woman: Before he tries anything else.

Nico: Right. Lets do it.

Me: It's buttkicking time!

Jim Evers: He's over in his study.

Me: We better take the fight outside. It's too cramped in here.

Jim Evers: Good idea. I'll go get him.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets head outside and wait.

Shred Naught: Entrance time!

We went outside and waited.

Jim went to get Ramsley.

Jim Evers: Ramsley can you come with me outside? I want to have a word with you.

Ramsley: Certainly.

He walked outside with him.

Nico: Time for the entrance.

We went at him.

Ramsley: So what do you wish to talk about?

Jim Evers: Just my friends want to say something.

Then the area turned into the 7th Circle of Hell - Violence and then the souls of the damned floated around Ramsley and he was in fright and then they screamed in pain as they were plagued by their sins and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and the spirits of the Avengers appeared to and fireballs rained down and smashed him all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Ramsley you shitsucking dustmonger, you are in a lot of huge trouble!

Qin: YEAH!

Ramsley: Who are all of you!?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

Nico: That's right!

Me: You're going to pay for everything you did Ramsley!

Nico: We came to kill you!

Ramsley: How amusing. You all want to kill a ghost.

Grizzaka: Even ghosts like you aren't invincible.

Grizzly: Even without our power, there are still ways to kill ghosts!

Me: That's for sure. But here in Hell…

I teleported and punched him in the face and smashed him into the ground.

Ramsley: What the?! HOW!? I'm a ghost! Your punches don't hurt me!?

Me: In Hell that doesn't mean anything. Because Ghosts are physical here. And they feel pain!

Then Spymaster, Madame Masque, Mr. Mittens, Roxy Rocket, Comic Book Guy, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer, Absorbing Man, Mike Rochip, Shaman Apsu, Tiki Tak Tribe, Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Marina Del Ray, Glomgold, Vomiting Frog Prince, Warp, and Lego Poison Ivy appeared.

Nico: Spymaster, Madame Masque, Mr. Mittens, Roxy Rocket, Comic Book Guy, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer, Absorbing Man, Mike Rochip, Shaman Apsu, Tiki Tak Tribe, Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Marina Del Ray, Glomgold, Vomiting Frog Prince, Warp, and Lego Poison Ivy.

Madame Masque: Looks like you guys got sneak peeks to the 2023 Ambassador missions.

Maria: We sure did.

Me: They are looking really cool so far.

Spymaster: I hope we get sneak peeks like that more often.

Roxy Rocket: I'm sure we will.

Me: Oh it's always awesome to be given sneak peeks.

Mr. Mittens: (to Nico) We heard you faced another Cartman kid.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: He was an enemy from Nico's past.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Kid. Ever.

Me: That's putting it mildly.

Then Tooth Decay Jamen came out!

Me: First official time facing you since the Kiramager mission.

Tooth Decay Jamen: Yeah it's awesome.

Nico: Nice!

Tooth Decay Jamen: I hope you've been brushing your teeth!

William: Oh, we have!

Me: Yeah we have. (Smiles) (DING)

Tooth Decay Jamen: Good job.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Timmy Turner, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cosmo & Wanda, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Nico's rescue and

battling Eric Hartman

---

Madame Masque was first.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Nico's rescue was settling a score against Eric Hartman. That is honestly one fucked up kid!

Timmy Turner: You're not kidding there! He was screwed up to the brink!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there! He was mean to the core.

Starshine Sparkle: And I thought Icky Vicky was bad. He was 10,000 times worse.

Spyro: Boy you aren't kidding there.

Cosmo: (Picks his nose) Yeah and I like it.

BLANG!

Wanda hit him on the head with an anvil.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Wanda: Cosmo you are a dunderhead! But I can't believe that Nico faced a kid like that.

Madame Masque: Boy you're not kidding there. Growing up I had my own fair share of bullies to deal with but Eric Hartman was the absolute worst. Lets do it!

MADAME MASQUE! DAUGHTERS OF AKU!

Timmy fired waves of magic and smashed her down. Timmy activated his Shift Car and fired waves of magic and smashed her down. Timmy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to magic music and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

# SpongeBob Squarepants, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lily Loud, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - Mystery of the Salem Castle solved

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) Thanks to Nico, Yusuke, and the others, the mystery of the Salem Castle is solved. And let's not forget about Another Ultimate Gravattack.

SpongeBob: Yeah that was a great mystery.

Rarity: That castle still gave me the creeps though.

Sweetie Belle: Me too. It was scary hearing about it but it was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was scary but cool.

Lily Loud: Yeah and it was in Salem, Massachusetts. That place has had a terrifying history since the late 17th Century.

Manterror: You're not kidding there. It was awesome though.

Drill Bit: Yeah it sure was.

Spymaster: You're not kidding. At least Nico is free of another one of his dangerous enemies. Lets do it!

Manterror: Lets cut loose some action! Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Drill Bit: Yeah this is awesome! Drill Bit, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

SPYMASTER! SOMBRA!

SpongeBob fired waves of energy and smashed him down. SpongeBob activated his Shift Car and fired waves of krabby patties and smashed him down. SpongeBob then activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Nautical music and fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Danny Phantom, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Casper, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - Lincoln's rescue

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) I heard Lincoln fought Malekith in his rescue. How was it?

Danny Phantom: It was really awesome. And we made that monster pay for everything he did.

Starlight Glimmer: We made that monster pay big time.

Cozy Glow: We sure did and it was so awesome.

Hex: Yeah that was so fun.

Casper: It sure was!

Roxy Rocket: I'm glad Lincoln had fun. Lets do it!

ROXY ROCKET! BUTCH & CASSIDY!

Danny fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Danny activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Danny activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Danny Phantom Theme Song and fired waves of stars, bones, lightning and magic and smashed her down.

---

## CatDog, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Johnny Test, Dukey, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Meeting a gene-slammer for Spellbook Magician of Prophecy

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Spellbook Magician of Prophecy. What's her name?

Cat: Her name is Ruby Bailey and she knows everything about magic in light and dark.

Dog: And she puts on amazing parties to help Luan.

Fluttershy: And she has a really great talent.

Tornado Bolt: Boy she sure does. And her story is awesome.

Ruby Bailey: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ruby, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ruby Bailey: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Ruby, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Ruby Bailey: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, we were at the Lewises' birthday party and we were entertaining everyone there with our magic show, but then, a baseball was sent flying at us, but Lincoln stopped it with telekinesis before it could hit us and Luan, and Luan and Lincoln knew of one person who would throw a baseball at us to try and ruin our magic show: their sport-crazed, superstitious, smelly pig of a sister, Lynn, and she was mad that

Lincoln stopped her baseball from hitting us. This caused her to go crazy and she charged at us to kill us, but Lincoln and I had a secret weapon in hand: The Magicians' Boxes, and as we got out of the way, Lynn went in one box, and she magically appeared out of the other, but she was tied up in a straitjacket and chains and her mouth was covered with a gag.

We cheered wildly for what they did.

Nico: Oh man, that was really awesome, you guys used magic to outsmart Lynn.

Luan: I didn't expect them to use The Magicians' Boxes, but they stopped Lynn, and after the party was over, we went back home and we dragged Lynn home as well, and she was still bound in a straitjacket and chains and her mouth was gagged. We then told Mom and Dad of what Lynn tried to do, and they grounded her for five weeks, and she had to miss some of her games as well, and that really set her off. But, before she could try to attack, Lincoln threw her in a titanium cage and put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps, she had it coming.

Me: Big time, I still remember that all too well.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: We eventually stopped throwing them in the basement, and we resorted to that.

Eli: True.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn just doesn't know when to quit until she's ruined you and killed you.

Ruby Bailey: And because of it, she's earned my hatred. Plus, I also watched Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, since I knew of their dark sides as well, and it's true Lincoln had to deal with many enemies from school and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) But, there's one big-time enemy who's also wanted to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation and turn everyone he knows and loves against him.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula took out a photo of a girl with long black-hair, black eyes filled with hate, fair skin, evil demonic grin on her face, and black clothes, and she looks like pure evil incarnate.

Nico: Yikes, this girl looks like she's bad to the bone, who is she?

Nicholette Torrington: Someone we hoped never to hear again. Her name is Clarissa Mallory, she's a pure evil, mean, psychopathic, sadistic, heartless bad girl, she's what we'd call a Class A-Quintuple Bitch to The Infinite Power With A Black Heart of Extreme Hatred and Pure Evil Incarnate. She was known as "The Nightmare Bitch of Royal Woods", she's harbored a ton of hate for Lincoln and his life, so much so, she's wanted nothing more than to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation and turn everyone he knows and loves against him, and then, she can kidnap, torture, and kill him to slake her never-ending sadism.

We gasped in shock at what we'd heard, that girl was a total bitch to the core.

Nico: WHAT A BITCH!

Me: Big time!

Clara St. Clarice: She's tried numerous times to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation and turn everyone he knows and loves against him, so she can kill him to slake her never-ending sadism, but we've stayed on top of her schemes and ruined them all one by one, and she was also on top of our list. But, we also found out she's killed a lot of people before, and among the list of victims were her own parents and sister, who are trapped in the living world and won't pass on until Clarissa dies and is sent to her eternal punishment.

Maria: That selfish, murderous bitch!

Lincoln: She's even worse than many of my enemies from the past and our enemies from long ago, but my Guardian Angels stayed one step of her, and ruined her plans one by one. I still remember that day when The Guardian Angels and I took her down, after her latest scheme was foiled. When we exposed her to the world, she was labelled with so many names, "Michigan's Worst Nightmare", "A

Monster Who Has No Place In Society", and "A Psychopathic, Murderous, Sick, Twisted, Evil Monster Who Revels In Lying And Murdering Others for Her Sick Amusement"

Lori: She was literally that sick in the head and hated Lincoln that badly, she'd resorted to the same things we've tried to do to him.

Lynn: We didn't want to help her, and we had to help Lincoln.

Lincoln: You, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really helped us greatly on that day, Lynn. After that, Clarissa was arrested and she was taken to trial. Her lawyers pleaded Not Guilty by Reason of Insanity, but we saw right through her façade, and we presented the evidence against her, and the jury was horrified. In the end, Clarissa was found guilty of all her crimes, and since she was tried and found guilty as an adult, she was sentenced to Life In Prison Without The Possibility of Parole, and she was dragged off to Ionia Correctional Facility, where she was put in Solitary Confinement for the rest of her life, and was never to be let out ever.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: But, we also swore if she ever broke out to take her revenge on me and my Guardian Angels, along with everyone I know and love, she would die a brutal death for all the horrible things she's done.

Me: Good thinking, if she's just like your many enemies, Linc, then there's only one thing awaiting her.

Nico: The Black Gates.

Me: Yep.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mr. Mittens: Oh my goodness! Wow! That is amazing! And that Clarissa Mallory girl sounds like she is really bad news.

Stealth Elf: She sure is. But we're ready to stop her.

Johnny Test: We're always ready for anything now.

Dukey: You got that right.

Mr. Mittens: Good. Lets do it!

MR. MITTENS! BUBBLES (MLP Pony Life)

CatDog fired waves of energy and smashed him down. CatDog activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. CatDog activated his ridewatch and they danced to the CatDog theme song and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Whitney, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Homer Simpson, Bart, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy - Meeting Yue and her Apemon

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) This time, you guys met Yue and her Apemon. Does Apemon resemble any of the monkeys we know?

Whitney: Not entirely. He's an awesome partner for her though and she and Apemon do a great job together.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure do. It's really awesome too.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) I think it's so amazing that they do so many awesome things all over China.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Homer: Yeah you got that right.

Bart: It's gonna be awesome.

Comic Book Guy: It sure is amazing. Lets do it!

COMIC BOOK GUY! SPROUT CLOVERFIELD!

She fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down. Whitney activated her Shift Car and fired waves of leaves and smashed him down. Whitney then activated her Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Arkayna, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Spyro, Sunburn, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Yue and her Apemon are amazing and awesome protectors of China

Mumbo Jumbo was next.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Yue and her Apemon are amazing. And they're awesome protectors of China.

Arkayna: They sure are and it's really cool how they help people all over China.

Applejack: It sure is. China has one awesome hero and her Digimon.

Apple Bloom: And Nico and Izzy and Kari helped her too.

Flashwing: Boy they sure did.

Bombshell (Skylanders): I think it's a jolly good adventure.

Sunburn: It sure is.

Mumbo Jumbo: Yeah it sure is. Lets do it!

MUMBO JUMBO! SHS BARON MORDO!

Arkayna fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Arkayna activated her Shift Car and fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Arkayna activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of magic, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wolf's Run Pack, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - The Haunted Mansion was a great movie and the house was really creepy

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) The Haunted Mansion was a great movie. Even though the house itself was really creepy.

Zarya: The house is really scary. And Shaggy and Scooby are still shaking right now in here.

Rainbow Dash: Boy Yusuke was right. Those two are always afraid of their own shadows.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding. What a big pair of chickens.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Kiba (Wolf's Run): Yeah it is.

Knightbrace: You're not kidding. What a couple of dingalings. Lets do it!

KNIGHTBRACE! JAWS (James Bond)

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Zarya activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Zarya activated her ridewatch and they danced to moonlight music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lincoln, Linka, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Jim Evans has lots of awesome ghost friends

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Jim Evans has lots of awesome ghost friends. Including Madame Leota.

Emerald Goldenbraid: He sure does. They are so awesome. At least they aren't some of the ghosts that tried to kill Carol Anne and her family and Danny Phantom and all that.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah no kidding. Those ghosts were scary.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah it would not be a good thing too.

Lincoln: It's always fun and awesome to take down ghosts.

Linka: Yeah it is.

Electrocutioner: Yeah you got that right. Lets do it!

ELECTROCUTIONER! LEGO ELECTRO 2099!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Emerald activated her Shift Car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Emerald activated her ridewatch and they danced to funny party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lana Loud, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - Ramsley will pay for his crimes

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) Ramsley will pay for his crimes. Including trying to kill Jim's wife.

Piper Willowbrook: You got that right. Ramsley may be a ghost but he more than deserves the Black Gates for his crimes.

Princess Celestia: Yeah you can't even kill a ghost.

King Solar: The only thing you can do is send them to the afterlife. Or in our case the Black Gates.

Solar Eclipsa: That's true dad.

Amber Morning: Yeah and he deserves the Black Gates.

Spotlight: Big time.

Lana: No kidding there!

Fixer: That's for sure. Lets do it!

FIXER! GATE!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Piper acitvated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Piper activated her Ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

Marinette, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kevin Levin, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - Despite being a ghost we can still kill Ramsley by giving him the Black Gates

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Ramsey might be a ghost. But we can still kill him by giving him the Black Gates.

Marinette:: You got that right. The Black Gates are perfect for him.

Princess Luna: I agree there. He deserves to be destroyed.

Moondust: Yeah I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Same here. It's fitting for him.

Gari: It sure is.

Blackout: It sure is and more.

Kevin Levin: Yeah that is for sure.

Absorbing Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

ABSORBING MAN! PARASITE!

Marinette fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Marinette activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Marinette activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Paris music and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ice VS Mike Rochips

---

Mike Rochips was next.

Ice: (Norwegian Accent) This is gonna be most fun for me and you.

Mike Rochips: I agree too. Lets get it on.

Ice fired waves of ice and froze him in ice.

---

Carol Ferris VS Shaman Apsu

---

Shaman Apsu was next.

Shaman Apsu: Hope you're ready for me.

Carol Ferris: I was born ready for anything.

She fired waves of violet energy and smashed her down.

---

Zecora VS Tiki Tak Tribe

---

The Tiki Tak Tribe was next.

Zecora: The time for us to fight has been a long forgotten one to you all, and for the last time we fought I do not recall.

The Tiki Tak Tribe agreed with her. It had been a while.

Zecora fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Hannah Montgomery the Ancient Fairy Dragon Gene-Slammer VS The Cyborg Rangers

---

The Cyborg Rangers were next.

Hannah Montgomery: Man I can't remember the last time we fought.

Cyborg Red: It has been a while. But you are still no match for us.

Hannah fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Princess Shirahoshi VS Marina Del Ray

---

Marina was next.

Marina: Boy we fought not too long ago.

Princess Shirahoshi: It has been a while.

Shirahoshi fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Goofy VS Glomgold

---

Glomgold was next.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) How is Scrooge doing?

Goofy: Ahyuck! He's doing really good.

Goofy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Serafall Leviathan VS Frog Prince (Simpsons)

---

The Frog Prince was next.

Frog Prince: (VOMITS ALL OVER)

Serafall: GEEZ! Are you really sick?

Frog Prince: (VOMITS ALL OVER) No. Please kill me!

Serafall fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Gullwings VS Warp

---

Warp was next.

Warp: This is most going to be fun.

Rikku: It sure will be fun.

Yuna: Yeah it will be fun!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Elemental Woman VS Lego Poison Ivy

Lego Poison Ivy was next.

Lego Poison Ivy: So you joined the team recently?

Elemental Woman: Yes I did. My name is Avery Valentine. But everyone calls me Elemental Woman.

Lego Poison Ivy: Nice to meet you.

Elemental Woman fired waves of fire, water, earth and wind and smashed her down.

## Woody Woodpecker VS Buzz Buzzard

Buzz Buzzard was next.

Woody Woodpecker: This is gonna be a good one.

Buzz Buzzard: I'm ready for you.

Woody flew and pecked him on the head and kicked him in the face and smashed him down. Then he did his trademark laugh.

## Alexa (Pokemon) VS Tooth Decay Jamen

Tooth Decay Jamen was next.

Tooth Decay Jamen: I really gave everyone a nasty tooth ache didn't I?

Alexa: You sure did and that was a nasty one to make people cringe.

Tooth Decay Jamen: Nice to know I made a good impression.

Alexa fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tooth Decay Jamen

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tooth Decay Jamen

Tooth Decay Jamen was up for the Ranger battle.

Nico: Time to polish and floss you!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Ramsley, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Ramsley etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blades, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguards, large ghostly green-colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, and large ghostly green-colored gems surrounded by black angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed in jewel light!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Time for some jewel power!

C.C.: And I got just the thing!

Announcer: MEGADRILL MAGISWORD!

She had the Megadrill Magisword ready.

Then everyone fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him all over and then C.C. jumped and drilled into the top of Tooth Decay Jamen's head and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! That was genius!

Eli: Way to go sis!

C.C.: (COUGHS)

She was covered in smoke and soot.

C.C.: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was! And Tooth Decay Jamen you have failed this house.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Who ya gonna call?

All of us: GHOSTBUSTERS!

Nico: YEAH!

Jake: We ain't fraid of no ghost!

Tsukasa: Especially not you!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ghost Kamen Riders!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Kamen Ride: Revice!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Necrom!

Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned clones of the Ghost Team!

Qin: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Sentai Teams and all the Kamen Riders!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Don't forget this one.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) UNDEAD SPIRIT FORCE!

She summoned Undergrowth, Skulker, Vortex, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Nergal, Vathek and many of the ghosts we know!

Skulker: Oh yeah!

Undergrowth: Time for this fleshwalker to feel pain!

Nico: Big time!

Me: This is gonna be good!

But then a white light appeared in front of me and then I saw that it was a new Ridewatch. It was a new Ridewatch that had a rainbow color and had wings on it and it had the images of the Digimon, Power Rangers, Super Sentai and the Kamen Riders all on it! It was THE LEGACY OF DIGIMON, RIDERS, SENTAI AND RANGERS GRAND SUPER ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Me: Whoa! This is a new one! Lets see what this one does.

I activated it!

Me: SUPER HENSHIN!

The spirits of all the Digimon, Riders, Sentai and Rangers all appeared and merged with me and I donned an awesome and amazingly cool armor that had rainbow colors on it and my wings turned rainbow and ethereal and I had a powerful sword in my hands and a blaster too on my hip! I turned into KAMEN RIDER SUPER GRAND LEGACY WARRIOR ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Bro you look incredible!

Varie: Wow!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Lord of The Rangers, Digimon, Sentai and Riders who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. His name is Super Grand Legacy Warrior Zi-O! We are now entering a new chapter of history!

Nico: This is so cool!

Sougo: Wow! J.D. you look awesome! We never saw a Super Grand Zi-O before. This is amazing!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: First time for everything.

We went at Ramsley and punched and pulverized and blasted him all over. I tested my new Kamen Rider form and fired waves of fire and Wild Zord Energy and blasted him all over.

Junda was blasting and smashing Ramsley all over the place.

Rippersnapper, Sludge, Skyla and Rocko used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rippersnapper's Cyclone Gun, Sludge's strength and Skyla and Rock's powers 100-fold.

Sludge and Rocko: AUSTRALIA STEGO FURY!

Rippersnapper and Skyla: WIND CYCLONE BLAST!

Magic Comedy and Batroc: MAGIC LEAPING SHOT!

Potion Tech and Grizzly: POTION BEAR BLAST!

Life Hippies and Swordsman: LIFE BURST SHOT!

Undead Goths and Top: SPINNING FURY BONE SHOT!

Sky of The Wonderbolts and Gearhead: SKYSTORM OF THE WONDERBOLTS!

Fire of The Shadowbolts of Crystal Prep and Abra Kadabra: MAGIC FIRESTORM SHADOWBOLT BLAST!

Jewels of the Posh and Trapster: JEWEL TRAP BLAST!

Country of Fruit and Ragdoll: FRUIT DOLL BLAST!

Moonlight of the Key and Vanitas: MOONLIGHT KEY STORM!

Sunlight Family of Light and Johnny 13: GHOST SUN BLAST!

Ghosts of Darkness and Phantom: GHOSTS OF FURY STORM!

Elemental Bears and Grizzaka: BEARS OF THE ELEMENTS BLAST!

Fire Princess Firestorm and Yost Molten Man: FIRESTORM PRINCESS BLAST!

Sound of Fire and Evil Flare Woman: FIRESTORM FLARE BLAST!

Sting of the Hornet and Quark: STINGING HORNET SUBATOMIC BLAST!

Scorching Flames and Trifire: SCORCHING FLAME STORM!

Hyuga Power and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: PEAKS OF FURIOUS FORCE!

Spells of Justice and Ghost of Merlin: SPELLS OF MAGICAL POWER!

Ripping Intelligence and Evil Cut Man: RIPPING TIME CUT!

Painting Power and LeQuack: FRANCE DUCK BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT NIGHT SHOT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Jim Evers, Nico and Eli: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT AVENGING BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of energy and darkness.

Lincoln: GHOST ELEMENT STYLE: MADAM KOI KOI!

Entrapta: GHOST LIGHTNING STYLE: ASANBOSAM!

Perfuma: GHOST NATURE STYLE: EGG GHOST!

Frosta: GHOST ICE STYLE: GORYO!

Mai Shiranui: GHOST FIRE STYLE: HITODAMA!

Yuna Kamihawa: GHOST WATER STYLE: YOKAI!

Toph: GHOST EARTH STYLE: ZMEU!

Makoto Nanaya: GHOST WIND STYLE: VANTOASE!

Colette Brunel: GHOST LIGHT STYLE: BLOODY MARY!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): GHOST DARK STYLE: DULLAHAN!

Shantae: GHOST MAGIC STYLE: WHITE LADY!

Akko: GHOST STAR STYLE: BELL WITCH!

They fired waves of ghost energy and elements and they formed into said Ghosts.

Lincoln and his harem: GHOST FINAL SMASH: GHOSTLY BOMB BLAST!

They fired a massive ecto bomb at Ramsley which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion sent him flying and then a portal opened and he was sent into the Black Gates forever!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: Never darken the doorstep of The Haunted Mansion ever again, you polter-nuisance!

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln, he's never welcome in the afterlife every again. Awesome job, guys, we've gotten rid of and evicted Ramsley from The Haunted Mansion for good, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Gill, the last of The Twelve Orders, to deal with, and he should be arriving to attack us… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for ruining our plans to conquer Earth, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Gill.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Gill, the next member of The Twelve Orders.

Lena Isis: Gill, I should've known you'd be the next of The Twelve Orders to show up here, but you're the only person left to deal with before we get after Barodius.

Gill: Too bad that'll never happen.

Mia Addison fired a powerful yellow energy blast with blue fire and giants at Gill, and he was burned badly.

Mia Addison: Not happening, Gill, and now, I'm putting a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Mia Addison's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and blue energy aura with blue fire, giants, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Gill, she left black and blue energy, blue fire, giants, and darkness with every step.

Mia Addison: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you and the other members of The Twelve Orders have committed against Fabia and her people, Gill, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Mia Addison was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blue energy with blue fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mia Addison emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mia Addison grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and blue energy aura with darkness, blue fire, and giants surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on golem earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu with blue gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue golem-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mia Addison has on a black sleeveless vest, blue sleeveless midriff top, blue frilly skirt with black frills and the Giant Nazca Line on it, black stockings with lace, blue high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, giants, and blue fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Mia Addison felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blue tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same blue markings on Ccapac Apu. Mia Addison has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mia Addison's massive Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy with darkness, blue fire, and giants, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu's Dark Giant Greatsword of Blue Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Giant Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight giant heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black giant heads and a large blue gem below the giant heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu's head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu that said, "Mia Addison, Gene-Slammer of The Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Destroyer of Dustin Keystone and His Murderous Parents and Family, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Giants, and Blue Fire"

ミア・アディソン、ジャイアント・アースバウンド・イモータル・カパック・アプのジーン・スラマー、ガール・ジョーダンとヘレナ・マクトロイの生涯の友人、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、

リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑と粉砕者、ダスティン・キーストーンと彼の殺人的な両親と家族の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、巨人、青い火のマスター

Mia Addison has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS BLUE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GIANT ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE YELLOW FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Mia Addison's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Gill saw it, he summoned Krakix.

Nico: Holy guacamole, now Mia Addison's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Ccapac Apu, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing.

Lincoln: And like Mia said, you two are going to face the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Krakix: Don't think I'll be that easy to take down.

Lincoln: That's because of my curse I used on Lythirus, Lumagrowl, and Strikeflier, but for you, we're not going to use that strategy, instead, we're fighting you both without the assist of my curse.

This brought a smile to Gill's face.

Gill: So, this is what you both want, very well, we're happy to oblige.

Mia Addison: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Giant Earthbound Immortal and Divine Blue Fire Justice) Then, it's the perfect time to show you both my little surprise.

Suddenly, blue fires appeared from behind Mia Addison, and a figure came out, it was none other than the Giant Earthbound Immortal, Ccapac Apu.

Nico: What the?! Did she just…?!

Lincoln: She sure did, and since they're the Gene-Slammers of The Earthbound Immortals, they can also summon them to help out as well, so awesome, and Mia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Mia Addison: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Giant Earthbound Immortal and Divine Blue Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Gill and Krakix their punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Mia Addison.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Seems like you need another lesson, Gill, but this time, we're not showing you both any mercy whatsoever.**

Mia Addison and Lincoln went after Gill, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, yellow fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Giants at Gill, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Gill with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him.

Meanwhile, Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu went after Krakix who transformed into his Silver F-22 Raptor form, and they clashed brutally with Ccapac Apu throwing powerful punches and firing blasts of darkness and blue fire at Krakix.

Krakix: Damn, you sure are a tough one.

Gill: So, this is what you meant by showing us no mercy whatsoever, you're not the same person from over a year ago, Lincoln, and you are indeed a tough opponent, Mia Addison.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **I've changed a lot, but I'm still the same person I've always been since the day I was born.**

Mia Addison: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Giant Earthbound Immortal and Divine Blue Fire Justice) **And I've fought for my survival ever since the day Dustin Keystone and his evil parents murdered my parents since the day I was born, and Lincoln was the only one who comforted me ever since that day. He saved my soul, but ever since then, I've wanted one thing: to avenge the deaths of my parents by killing the ones responsible for this. But, I'd restrained myself from taking someone's life, but when the day comes when we face Dustin Keystone, he will suffer every last bit of our wrath.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Along with the one who freed him from his sarcophagus: Barodius.**

Krakix: Barodius? But, how did you…?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Like Gill said, I've changed a lot, and I gained the power to sense dark energy signals along with omnipotent powers, and I found out Barodius was the one who freed Dustin Keystone from his sarcophagus, but we knew that if someone who was cursed with The Hom Dai was released, he would arise a walking plague upon mankind and bring The Ten Plagues of Egypt on the world, but I removed The Hom Dai from Dustin, and made him mortal again. But, Barodius had crossed the line when he let that bastard out, and he'll pay with his miserable life, before we get after Dustin.**

Then, Ccapac Apu threw one last punch at Krakix, and he was defeated and he turned back into his ball form, and Gill caught him.

Gill: You three have fought well. I accept my defeat, do away with me as you wish.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **No, Gill. We've already killed you once, but you do have potential for The Masters of Evil, the only ones who don't and are going to be killed for good are Barodius and Dustin Keystone.**

Mia Addison: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Giant Earthbound Immortal and Divine Blue Fire Justice) **Lincoln's right, plus, if Barodius finds out that you and Krakix have been defeated, he's going to kill you both, and he has zero remorse of taking down one of his own. Airzel, Strikeflier, Stoica, Lythirus, Kazarina, and Lumagrowl already joined The Masters of Evil after we told them of what could happen to them if Barodius finds out.**

Gill saw that Lincoln and Mia Addison not only showed him and

Krakix mercy, but they were telling the truth: if Barodius finds out, he'll kill him and Krakix, and he now knows they're not safe around Barodius.

Gill: You've not only shown mercy on us both, but you both speak the truth, it looks like sticking with our soon-to-be former liege was a bad idea.

Krakix: I agree, so where can we go to stay safe from him?

Nico: The Masters of Evil's HQ is the safe place since we'll be recruiting the other thirteen, but like Lincoln said, the only ones getting The Black Gates are Barodius, since he's a monster, and Dustin Keystone, since he's an asshole, and like they said, Stoica, Lythirus, Kazarina, Lumagrowl, Airzel, and Strikeflier have already joined.

Gill: Very well, we accept.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) You've made the right choice, you two.

Lincoln beamed Gill and Krakix to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Gill and Krakix are now part of The Masters of Evil, and they've now turned their backs on Barodius. We cheered wildly for what Mia Addison and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mia Addison's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and blue angel wings are permanent.

Mia Addison: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and thirteen more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Gill, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mia.

Suddenly, Mia Addison wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Mia Addison's face, they kissed passionately as Mia Addison's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and blue fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Mia Addison absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Ccapac Apu vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Mia and Lincoln, you guys convinced Gill and Krakix to turn their backs on Barodius, and got them to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And now that Gill, Stoica, Kazarina, and Airzel, along with their Guardian Bakugan have turned their backs on Barodius, he and Dharak have nowhere left to run and nowhere left to hide. The shadow of death is already looming over them both, and soon, their fates will be sealed.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln, and the shadow of death will soon be looming over Dustin Keystone, and he'll suffer the same fate as his evil family.

Me: Because of what we've done, Barodius and Dharak are going to be really pissed off when they find out about this.

Eli: You got that right. Oh, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, oh, I know, how about a Gene-Slammer for Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon.

Nico: Ooh, now that's an awesome one.

Nicholette Torrington: And there are three girls who'd be perfect for Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon: Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco, the DragoneBianco triplets. We'll be meeting them on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln, and if Clarissa Mallory shows up, then, she's going to die here for everything she's tried to do to you.

Lincoln: You said it, Nicholette.

Me: After everything you all told us about her, she's definitely one monster who needs to be gone for good.

Nico: Yeah, trying to turn everyone against Lincoln and ruin his good name, reputation, and life, so she can kidnap, torture, and kill him to slake her endless sadism, what a total bitch.

Me: Yeah, we'll rip her in two for what she's done.

Eli: She's a bloodsucking leech who deserves to suffer every last bit of karma for her evil misdeeds.

Lincoln: She's a lot worse than a bloodsucking leech, and we've got a lot worse to call her, if she dares to show her ugly face tomorrow on my rescue.

Lori: She's literally going to pay for what she's done.

We were back at the mansion.

Mumbo: That's the end of Ramsley.

Nico: Yep. Now he is a forgotten memory.

Knightbrace: Sure, this mansion is still haunted.

Electrocutioner: But things should be peaceful around here now.

Me: Yep.

Fixer: And there are still the singing graves.

Nico: Yep.

Absorbing Man: Let's have a victory party in the dinner area!

Me: Good idea!

We cheered!

Jim Evers: (To the viewers: Hope you guys liked this awesome adventure with ghosts and you weren't scared about it.

Me: We sure did and we weren't scared.

Eli: Unlike two chickens we know.

We laughed.

We got to partying and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Haunted Mansion from 2003 was awesome and really funny. It was so awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Green Arrow, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid

Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Depth Charge (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the local graveyard for a mystery about a strange urban legend: THE GHOST BRIDE! This is gonna be a scary one as we help Arnold and his friends discover if the legend is true. And we're going to destroy the Ghost Bride and make her pay for her crimes. Also we're going to battle Another Ball Weevil and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Leon The Lead and her name is Leona Terra. Leona is the greatest cave explorer ever known and she is also a very widely known all over the world for exploring caves and finding all kinds of amazing treasures and ancient artifacts and discoveries in all sorts of caves never seen before and even knows how to journey deep into the interior of the planet and know so much about the history of the cave and how it got there. She is Nico's friend from Geology and Volcanology and knows all about earth science and more. The match-up scene is for Emma Langley, Gene-Slammer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, as she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Blastaar into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading out to Drake City in Gemina, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the monster bitch who's tried to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation, not to mention turn everyone against him, so she can kidnap, torture, and murder him to slake her endless sadism: CLARISSA MALLORY. This time, she's getting The Black Gates, and she's never ever coming back. And they're going to meet The Gene-Slammers for The Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon named Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco, the DragoneBianco triplets. They're Lincoln's

Guardian Angels from Italy and his classmates in Math, and like Lincoln, they have snow white hair, and like their cousin, Blake Belladonna, they're Cat Faunus. Their last names DragoneBianco means White Dragon in Italian. It was Fiona, Flora, and Fauna that taught Lincoln how to ride dragons when they were 8 years old. Their family has a dragon ranch only a few know about. Fiona, Flora, Fauna, and Lincoln watched movies and cartoons that had dragons together when they were eight as well. During one of their rides on a dragon together, Lincoln kissed Fiona, Flora, and Fauna on the lips, and they hate Flip with a burning passion. I don't want to do this next but it's what Nico wants. Get ready for an awesome zombie killing adventure as we go kill zombies and save survivors in the Zombie Apocalypse Comedy movie ZOMBIELAND! We're going to really be up against ZOMBIES BY THE MILLIONS IN THAT ONE!

See you all tomorrow

# ZOMBIE APOCALYPSE WAR OF FURY

GET READY FOR A ZOMBIE APOCALYPSE BLOODBATH!

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Green Arrow, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Depth Charge (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to head to the local graveyard to see Arnold and his friends. We haven't seen them in a while since we brought Arnold's parents back and threw the Jolly Olly Man in the nuthouse and asked Mr. Hyunh some questions.

Me: Man its been a while since we saw Arnold and friends.

Laney: I know, I wonder how they have been.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Green Arrow: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Green Arrow.

Green Arrow: Not a problem Nico. And it's gonna be awesome helping you out.

Depth Charge: This will be a good adventure.

Nico: I hope you and Black Canary have a kid together.

Me: I agree Ollie. After everything you and Dinah did and provided for the Justice League you more than earned the right to start a family.

Green Arrow: I greatly appreciate that guys. Thank you. And yes we are more than ready for a family.

Qin: We are happy for you two.

Nico: Hey look.

We saw Arnold and his friends by the graveyard.

Nico: There they are.

We went up to them.

Me: Hey guys. Long time no see.

Arnold: Been a while guys.

Eli: Awesome to see you guys.

Me: Sorry we haven't been by to see you all.

Harold: Aw it's all right.

Stinky: Yeah but thanks for coming by.

Sid: I hope no one here falls victim to the ghost bride.

Me: Ghost Bride?

Camie: Who is she?

Laney: GULP! I don't think I would like this.

Nico: Who knows the tale?

Gerald: I do. Would you like to hear it?

Me: Sure.

Gerald: It all started 100 years ago back in the Middle Ages of the 1920s. A beautiful young woman who was very, very much in love with her fiancé was counting the days until they were to be married. Her fondest dream was that they would always love each other and live happily ever after. Finally, the day arrived whereupon she was to be married. She looked radiant as she stood at the altar in her white wedding dress. But, as the hours went by, the bride realize what everybody suspected. Her husband-to-be had skipped out and left her at the altar. Later, the bride found out why the groom never showed up. That brother had fallen in love with her sister. The next day, they were married.

(Her sister got married to her so-called future husband.)

(CROWD CHEERING)

(ENGINE REVVING)

(THUNDER RUMBLING)

(SHE SWORE TO GET REVENGE! AND SHE HAD MURDER IN HER EYES)

That night, the ghost bride went to her closet and put on her wedding dress. She went down to the basement and found a big, sharp axe.

(THUNDER RUMBLING)

She walked the 13 blocks to her sister's house.

(SUSPENSEFUL MUSIC PLAYING)

Her sister and her husband were asleep in their bed. They never saw the terrible event coming.

(MUSIC INCREASES IN TEMPO)

(SHE HACKED THEM TO DEATH WITH THE AXE AND KILLED THEM IN COLD BLOOD!)

When the police came, they found her sitting In the rocking chair next to the bodies, rocking herself and smiling proudly while she hummed the wedding march. Then, in horror, they could only watch as she jumped from her chair and leaped out the window resulting in her… demise. They buried her in her wedding dress. Right here, in this very cemetery. And every year, on the anniversary of her gruesome deeds, she rises from the grave, and wanders around among the headstones humming the wedding march and looking for more victims.

(GULP!)

The end.

We were shocked and horrified!

Lucy Loud: Gasp!

Brittney: That is horrible!

Varie: She is a blackhearted monster bitch!

Brittney: You're not kidding there mom. And legends say that the deeds she did were so vile and horrible that not even Hell was willing to accept her. She she was forever cursed to walk the earth as a ghost.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: So… should we start looking for her?

Sid: And you left out the most important part, that the anniversary of the horrible murders is tonight.

We gasped!

Me: We are ready for her.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets head in.

We went into the graveyard and we looked around.

Me: How in the world van anyone be so depraved like that?

Wendy Sapphira: She is pure evil. Hell Hath No Fury Like a Woman Scorned.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Madame Leota gave us a nice sneak peek of the big missions for 2023.

Me: She sure did. Some of them. But it was cool seeing them.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: Yep.

We then saw a grave.

Me: This must be her. " Here lies Cynthia Snell. She lived her life and went straight to Hell."

Nico: That's her.

Eli: Yeah. If she was arrested and convicted she would definitely get the death penalty.

Laney: She sure would.

Tsuyu: Yeah.

Nico: Eli, I know you scared Shaggy for a laugh. But I don't think you should forget what he did to Revolta recently.

Eli: I know. But I think that was just a one time thing for Shaggy.

Qin: Yeah Leopards don't change their spots. Shaggy has been scared of monsters for as long as anyone can remember.

Lana: That's true.

Eli: Besides it was funny.

Nico: True.

Green Arrow: Yeah that is true. (Hears something) Wait hear that?

We heard the Wedding March being hummed.

Me: The Wedding March. That's her.

Nico: Quick hide!

We went and jumped into a tree and hid and then we saw a ghostly figure and it was THE GHOST BRIDE!

Nico: There she is!

Lana: Lets get her!

We jumped down and faced her.

Me: Hey! Cynthia Snell!

She saw us and then she donned a scary and horrifying demonic appearance!

Some of us screamed in fright with our hair standing up in fright!

Rainbow Dash: NOW THAT IS SCARY!

Camie: She is a monster!

Albedo turned into Negative Ball Weevil.

Negative Ball Weevil: And she's going down!

Lucy Loud: And it will be straight to the afterlife.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

I fired waves of ice and froze her in place.

Maria: Not so tough now, are you?

Maria fired waves of water and drenched her.

I splashed the Ghost Bride with holy water and she screamed in pain.

Nico: Nice!

Laney: Yeah!

Varie: And now this! You have no unfinished business here. You need to cross over now!

But then the Ghost Bride screamed in pain as she had black energy blast out of her and then she got sent down to Hell where she belongs!

Qin: WHOA!

Brittney: Nice one mom!

Varie: Thanks.

Juran: That was easy.

Nico: Too easy.

Qin: Yep.

But then a figure came out and it was a black version of Ball Weevil!

Nico: Whoa! Another Ball Weevil!

Me: This is gonna be a tricky one!

Eli: Yeah!

May: Who are you?!

Me: Yeah!

Another Ball Weevil: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Naomi Lincicomb!?

Another Ball Weevil: Yep. Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Naomi.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She is the owner of Lincicomb Toys and she is also the creator of our action figures and toys.

Rarity: Oh my! So she is the one that sponsored the toys for Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Yep. She is a great toy maker too. She made actioon figures, dolls, cuckoo clocks, music boxes and more. She makes them all from scratch.

Another Ball Weevil: It's so fun.

Nico: So she makes our awesome toys. It's truly an honor to meet to maker of our awesome toys.

Eli: Same here.

Another Ball Weevil: Same here Nico and Eli.

Nico: (takes out Common Cold's Ridewatch) Hope you don't get sick!

Me: Even though we don't get sick anyway.

Nico activated it and then he geared up for a sneeze.

Nico: AAAAACHOO!

He fired an explosive sneeze and it went at Another Ball Weevil and she dodged it with amazing speed and the snot hit the ground.

Me: Yuck! Bless you Nico.

Nico: Thank you.

Laney: Yeah.

Another Ball Weevil then jumped and fired a ball and hit Nico in the face with it.

BONK!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: Wow! This is gonna be a tricky one guys.

Sougo: (takes out Zi O II Ridewatch) Our turn!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (takes out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) You mught be small. But you're not invincible!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: YEAH BABY!

Another Ball Weevil kicked her ball and it was coming at me and I kicked it back and then she kicked it towards Nico and then…

BLANG!

It hit him smack dab in his crotch!

Me: (WINCES) OOH!

Eli: (Winces) OUCH!

Nico: (SQUEAKY VOICE) THAT REALLY HURT! BUT NICE KICK J.D.

Me: Sorry man. Jeez! That is a powerful throw!

Green Arrow: Oh, you're gonna get it for that!

He fired waves of arrows and they hit Another Ball Weevil and knocked her down. But then she got up and kicked her ball and he dodged it and it hit a tree and it went at me and I ducked and I did a bicycle kick and smashed the ball into Another Ball Weevil.

Another Ball Weevil: Whoa! That was an awesome bicycle kick!

Me: Lynn taught me that one.

Green Arrow: Time for me to use a Ridewatch!

Green Arrow activated his Ridewatch for Jack O Lantern and fired pumpkin bomb arrows and smashed down Another Ball Weevil!

Me: Nice shooting Ollie.

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Nico: YEAH!

But then a lion roar was heard and out came Alchemy Beast - Leon The Lead!

Me: Whoa! Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead!

Qin: Cool!

Green Arrow: Wow!

Leon the Lead: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is going to begin.

Nico: Leona Terra! Wow!

Me: Wait THE Leona Terra, the greatest cave explorer and adventurer of all!?

Leon the Lead: The very same.

Nicole: Awesome! I am one of your biggest fans.

Leon the Lead: I'm glad I have some fans.

She reverted back and had green hair and green clothes and had brown angel wings.

Leona Terra: I got this.

She fired waves of rock spines and smashed down Another Ball Weevil and I caught her Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Naomi and picked her up. She was a girl with blond hair and had yellow clothes.

Naomi Lincicomb: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're all right now.

Nico: By the way, Padme, Naoko Shin, Manaphy, Oberus, Ariana "Blitz" Wolfenstein, Monarus, Storm Skyress, Julie Makimoto, Atmos, and Celica are confirmed to be backup members.

Eli: Good ideas!

Me: Awesome ideas including some of the Bakugan. They were feeling a little left out.

May: It sure is.

Me: And Celica will be awesome as a backup too.

Nico: Yep.

Green Arrow: It sure is.

Leona Terra: It's awesome that you guys have all these groups and ideas for archenemies.

Green Arrow: It sure is. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Leona Terra: I have so many of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in the Alps and we found a huge cave and we found a huge treasure that was lost for years and it was a priceless find that was worth a ton of money. And we donated it to the museums of the world.

Nico: I remember that.

Nicole: That is so cool!

Eli: Wow! That is awesome!

Laney: Yeah it was.

Nico and Leona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Leona.

Leona Terra: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Hawkeye are heading to

Drake City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that the monster bitch who's tried to ruin Lincoln's good name and reputation, not to mention turn everyone against him, so she can kidnap, torture, and murder him to slake her endless sadism, but was foiled and thrown in prison for the rest of her life, Clarissa Mallory, has broken out of prison, and she's been driven mad by isolation and wants one thing: revenge.

The Mysticons were also with us, as soon as word of Clarissa Mallory's presence here in Drake City had reached their ears.

Lincoln: Whoa, so my rescue's taking place here at Drake City, but I still know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here. But, we got word that the monster bitch who's tried to ruin my good name and reputation, not to mention turn everyone against me, so she can kidnap, torture, and murder me to slake her endless sadism, but was foiled and thrown in prison for the rest of her life, Clarissa Mallory, has broken out of prison.

Nicholette Torrington: That bitch, I should've known prison wouldn't be able to keep her contained any longer.

Nico: But, there's no way that she could've broken out of her own if she was locked up in Solitary Confinement for six and a half years and was cut off from all contact with the outside world.

Me: Nico's right, someone must've broken her out of prison.

Eli: Barodius?

Lincoln: That's one possibility, but I don't think so. Nico did point out that Clarissa was cut off from all contact with the outside world and locked up in Solitary Confinement after she got sentenced to Life In Prison Without Parole six and a half years ago, and due to that amount of time, she'd been driven mad by isolation and her hatred of me and my Guardian Angels, and if Barodius tried to break her out, she would've attacked him like the lunatic she's become.

Giselle Harrington: Linky's right, there's only one group who could've broken her out: her minions, a group of thugs and mercenaries she'd assembled before we threw her ass in prison.

Lincoln: Not those bastards again, they're just as sick and twisted as Clarissa. When we get back home, I'm going to rip their throats out for this, and drink their blood.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Yep, he's now out for blood.

Lincoln: I'd rather spill her blood than drink it, I don't consume the blood of a basket case who was locked up for life six and a half years ago. And I want to thank you and the Mysticons for joining us, Clint.

Hawkeye: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Arkayna: After everything your Guardian Angels told us about Clarissa, there's no way she's going to get away with this.

Zarya: Yeah, she's getting The Black Gates.

Piper: Her and her minions when we get back.

Emerald: And I won't be surprised if you also went Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: I'll think of what way I'll kill those thugs when we get back home.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls calling for help, along with the sound of extremely deranged and insane psychotic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Clarissa Mallory, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Clarissa Mallory, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Three girls' voices) That Class A-Quintuple Bitch to The Infinite Power With A Black Heart of Extreme Hatred and Pure Evil Incarnate, let's rip her black heart out of her chest!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon, so awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those three voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco, but we'll talk later, time to remove yet another stain from my past!

We rushed over, and right before Clarissa Mallory could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Clarissa Mallory, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Clarissa Mallory. When Clarissa Mallory saw us, specifically Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, she was beyond enraged.

Lincoln: We should've known you'd one day show your ugly face again, Clarissa.

Arkayna: So, that's Clarissa Mallory, the monster who's tried to ruin your life and reputation, so she can torture and kill you to slake her endless sadism.

Lincoln: Yep, but was foiled at every turn by the Guardian Angels and we sent her to prison for the rest of her miserable life.

Clarissa Mallory: I HATE YOU SO MUCH, LINCOLN LOUD, I DESPISE YOU, I LOATHE YOU BEYOND ALL LIFE ITSELF! IF IT HADN'T BEEN FOR THOSE STUPID BITCHES, I WOULD'VE FINALLY RUINED YOUR LIFE AND REPUTATION AND TURNED EVERYONE AGAINST YOU, SO THAT I CAN FINALLY KIDNAP, TORTURE, AND KILL YOU TO SLAKE MY ENDLESS SADISM! BUT, NOW THAT YOU'RE ALL HERE, I'M FINALLY GOING TO KILL YOU, EVERY LAST BITCH IN YOUR HAREM, AND YOUR FAMILY, AND SOON, I'LL KILL YOUR KIDS AND YOUR BABIES, AND DRINK THEIR BLOOD! I WILL DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely, as he gained an astronomical power boost, thanks to her insane hatred.

Me: You psychotic monster bitch!

Nico: You just signed your own death warrant!

Eli: You motherfucking monster bitch!

Qin: You make me sick!

Lincoln: You're heading straight for the grave, bitch! Let's rip her in two!

Me: With pleasure!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Hawkeye, The Mysticons, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Angel of Moonlight Justice and Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Clarissa Mallory, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

The Mysticons also blasted her with arrows, green flames, orange flames, pink energy, and magic, and they exploded as they hit her, but she was laughing like an insane mad lunatic, as if she got pleasure from pain.

Nico: She's completely insane, she gets pleasure from pain.

Timmy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) She's just as bad as many of your old enemies and Lincoln's old enemies, Nico.

Suddenly, Timmy's white energy aura with fairies, magic, angels, wolves, and elemental forces had flared up even more, and then, we saw a pink version of Zarya's mask appear on his face, and a pink Mysticon Wolf Bracer appeared on his left arm, and we knew what it was: Timmy Turner has become a MYSTICON WOLF MAGE!

Wanda: Wow, Timmy's become a Mysticon!

Arkayna: A Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage, now that's a new one! I'll be sure to ask Mom about this after we take care of Clarissa Mallory for good.

Timmy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Let me deal the finishing blow, Arkayna. Lincoln, you and the others get back.

Lincoln and the others got back.

Timmy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Time to Howl!

Suddenly, the Mysticon Pink Wolf Bracer on Timmy's left arm glowed, and a pink energy wolf charged out and it attacked and mauled Clarissa Mallory with its claws and fangs, and she was mangled up. Then, Lincoln brutally cut her down and she exploded with incredible power and she was killed, and Timmy banished her to The Black Gates, and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Timmy, that was so awesome, you've now become a Mysticon, just like Lucy, Lynn, Nico, and Anko, which means Arkayna, Zarya, Piper, and Emerald are going to start training you in everything they know.

Arkayna: Well, me and Zarya, since I'm the Mysticon Dragon Mage and Zarya's the Mysticon Blue Wolf Ranger. But, if my stepbrother does something, I'm gonna… !

Timmy: I'm already on it, Arkayna. Wanda, I wish Gawayne was kept distracted, so he couldn't do anything to cause trouble for us while we're talking with Queen Goodfey, and he also can't get any help from anyone.

Wanda: On it.

POOF!

Arkayna: What did you do to keep Gawayne distracted?

Wanda: Oh, he'll be distracted with cleaning up a mess in his room, and it'll keep on appearing until we've finished our meeting, and he can't get any help from anyone.

Zarya: Ooh, nice one.

We then headed for the throne room, and we met with Queen Goodfey, and we told her everything of what happened, and she was intrigued that Timmy's become a Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage.

Queen Goodfey: This is very interesting, there hasn't been any report of a Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage in a thousand years, which means that just like Lucy, Lynn, Nico, and Anko, Timmy has also become a Mysticon, a Pink Wolf Mage, and it fits him perfectly, since he was born under the constellation of Lupus the Wolf, just like Zarya.

Me: Really awesome!

Nico: And he also has the constellation of Lupus the Wolf on his neck, so this is a big surprise for all of us.

Lincoln: Wait until everyone hears about this. But, like I said, when we get back, I'm going to rip Clarissa's minions apart.

Queen Goodfey: I'm afraid you might be too late, Lincoln.

Queen Goodfey showed us something bad: it was Clarissa's minions, but all of them have been cut down, but none of us did this. When Sherlock Hound saw it, he and Sparda knew of only one person who could cut down all of them in a split second.

Lincoln: Who could've done this?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) To be able to cut down all of Clarissa Mallory's minions in a split second, there's only one person whom Sparda and I know all too well: Dante's older twin brother, Vergil.

We gasped.

Nico: Vergil was there?! Oh, Dante's not going to like hearing the news his dumbass brother's back!

Nicole: If he finds out, he's gonna rip him a new one.

Lincoln: We'll worry about Vergil later, but I better get rid of the spirits of Clarissa's minions.

Lincoln made energy cards and they imprisoned the spirits of Clarissa's minions and when the kanji for Judgement appeared on their foreheads, they were sent to The Black Gates forever and they all suffered the same fate as Clarissa Mallory.

Me: Whew, now we're finally rid of Clarissa Mallory for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, we are, but we better alert everyone that the one who cut down Clarissa's minions back home was Vergil.

Lincoln had alerted everyone back home that Vergil's returned, and he's the one who cut down all of Clarissa's minions, and they were on the alert for Vergil.

Lincoln: There, that should do it.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln, and what did Sheila say when she found out Vergil was the one who cut down all of Clarissa's minions?

Lincoln: She was horrified that Vergil was the one who did this, but she wasn't surprised.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I can't blame her, you saw the damage I did to Sayer, The Empire of Nifelheim, Mundus, and Mundus' demonic minions, and that was from when I either let Sparda take control or by my own hand.

Lincoln: Yeah, and it was really bloody. Anyways, thank you for telling us the news, Your Majesty, and I…

Queen Goodfey: There's no need to apologize, Lincoln. But, I was horrified when Arkayna told me all about Clarissa, and how she tried to ruin your good name and reputation, and turn everyone against you, so she could kidnap, torture, and kill you, six and a half years ago, that was awful. But, I was so glad your Guardian Angels foiled her plans, and you all stopped her.

Lincoln: If they didn't stop her, then that's what could've happened, and for that, I truly am grateful they were there.

This got to Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and they all hugged him, and we then said our goodbyes to Queen Goodfey, and we headed out of the castle, and we headed home.

Lincoln: That's another stain from my past finally removed for good. (To Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco) And it's so good to see you again, Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco.

Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco reverted back to normal, and they're beautiful girls with long flowing white hair, blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses, they had Blue-Eyes White Dragon emblazoned on their foreheads, white cat ears, white cat tails, they had massive beautiful white angel wings and they reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon, and they're dressed in blue clothes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoats with lightning bolts on the coattails, and Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon on the back, and holstered on their backs are Blue-Eyes Alternative Ultimate Dragon-themed greatswords with Blue-Eyes White Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blades, large white dragon heads for the crossguards, large blue gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large white dragon heads and large blue gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels.

Fiona DragoneBianco: You too, Lincoln.

Flora DragoneBianco: Yeah, it's been a very long time.

Fauna DragoneBianco: And we're so glad we're rid of that bitch, Clarissa Mallory, after all the trouble she's caused six and a half years ago to you and all of us.

Lincoln made two clones and they went up to Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco and hugged, and The DragoneBianco triplets were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three when you were eight, and as you all can see, I've really grown since then.

Fiona DragoneBianco: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Flora DragoneBianco: Yeah, you can land a plane on that more wider and more muscular back.

Fauna DragoneBianco: Yeah, and there's no tape measure that can measure those massive biceps and chest, you can crush a melon with those really muscular thighs, and you can cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these triplets?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco, the DragoneBianco triplets, and they're my Guardian Angels from Italy and his classmates in Math, and they have snow white hair like me, and it was Fiona, Flora, and Fauna that taught me how to ride dragons when we were eight years old.

Nico: What, you learned how to ride a dragon when you guys were eight years old?! Whoa, and how was that possible?!

Lincoln: You're going to be surprised, their family has a dragon ranch only a few know about, like me. Plus, Fiona, Flora, Fauna, and I watched movies and cartoons that had dragons together when we were eight as well. During one of their rides on a dragon together, I kissed Fiona, Flora, and Fauna on the lips, and their last names DragoneBianco means White Dragon in Italian.

Me: Cool, and they also have cat ears and tails. Wait a second, are they…?

Lincoln: (Smirks) Yep, they're Cat Faunus, and they're the cousins of Blake Belladonna, and they hate Flip with a burning passion.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor.

Nico: Holy guacamole!

Me: They're also Cat Faunus, just like your future wife, so awesome.

Blake Belladonna: Yes, and it's so good to see you again, girls.

Fiona, Flora, and Fauna: You too, Blake.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of the triplets with blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their neck.

Fiona, Flora, and Fauna DragoneBianco: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and my many future wives, girls.

The DragoneBianco triplets had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and their clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Escha and Chron from Escha Chron.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Escha and Chron from Escha Chron.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Escha: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Escha and Chron saw who it was that saved them from Clarissa Mallory, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of

Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Escha: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and the clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clone, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Escha: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Escha and Chron with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Clarissa Mallory, the Class A-Quintuple Bitch to The Infinite Power With A Black Heart of Extreme Hatred and another enemy of Lincoln's past, and she was out for blood and she was driven insane.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to Clarissa Mallory, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and the DragoneBianco triplets have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Well, we're finally rid of that Class A-Quintuple Bitch, Clarissa Mallory, for good. But, I can't believe that Clarissa's minions were killed by Dante's older brother, Vergil.

Lincoln: Yeah, even though we're glad they're gone and I sent their spirits to The Black Gates, I don't know what Vergil's up to, now that he's back.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) If he's still out to settle that sibling rivalry with Dante, he's going to leave me and Sparda no choice but to put a stop to this sibling rivalry by knocking him down.

William: Just be careful with Vergil.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) We will, William. Besides, I was the one who gave Vergil my sword, the Yamato, while I gave Dante my other sword, the Rebellion. By the way, did Dante find out the news?

Maria: He did, and he said he's going to rip him a new one if he sees him.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) That definitely sounds like Dante, alright.

Me: We've got to keep those two restrained before someone really gets hurt from their sibling rivalry.

Lincoln: Don't worry, J.D. Besides, Sherlock Hound and Sparda both have a plan to deal with that sibling rivalry for good.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) That's right, Lincoln.

---

After finally getting rid of Clarissa Mallory and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when the DragoneBianco triplets saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their face, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Fiona DragoneBianco: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Flora DragoneBianco: Yeah, you could land a plane on that much wider and more muscular back of his, crush a watermelon with those extremely muscular thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those eight-pack abs.

Fauna DragoneBianco: And I don't think a tape measure can measure out just how massive those biceps really are, along with that amazing chiseled chest of his.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Fiona DragoneBianco: That's incredible!

Hazel Turner: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is. So, Fiona, Flora, Fauna, what's the story on why you three hate Flip with a burning passion, though you already hate him for obvious reasons?

Fiona DragoneBianco: You're not going to like this, Nico. One day, Lincoln was with us in our dragon ranch and we were tending to our dragons.

Flora DragoneBianco: And then, we got on our dragons and we took to the air and we were flying. But, then, we saw a rock heading for us and we dodged it, then, Lincoln saw and smelled who it was that fired that rock at us: it was Flip, and he was trying to shoot us down, so he can capture our dragons and sell them.

Fauna DragoneBianco: We were really mad at that stupid greedy cheapskate, so we flew down and we fired at Flip, and he got burned badly. Then, Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and he imprisoned Flip in a red orb, and when he called the police, J.D. came out, and he grabbed Flip and tossed him into a police wagon and they drove him back to jail.

We were really mad at Flip again.

Nico: That stupid, smelly, greedy cheapskate!

Me: Yeah, and I found out Flip escaped from prison and tried to capture the dragons there, so he can sell them to make a quick buck, and kill Lincoln yet again for ruining his scams. But, Lincoln and the DragoneBianco triplets took him down and after the police got the call, I went down there with the police and grabbed Flip and tossed his ugly hide in the police cruiser and they took him back to jail, where he got another Life Sentence for what he did.

Spyro: If we didn't need him for humiliations, I would kill him for what he's done.

Lincoln: I know, but it's better he suffers for what he's done by being humiliated by all of us.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nino Lahiffe and Anemone are heading down to Blooper Beach in the world of Mario for their first beach date.

Nino Lahiffe was dressed in green swim shorts with earth and a turtle and sandals, and Anemone was dressed in a two-piece light blue bikini and sandals.

Nino Lahiffe: Wow, so this is Blooper Beach.

Anemone: Yep, and it's perfect for our first date, Nino. Shall we?

Nino Lahiffe and Anemone dived right into the waters and they were swimming in the clear waters and they saw the sea creatures and plants that live there, and they had a game of volleyball and they also had some lunch on the sand, and then, Nino Lahiffe went up to Anemone, and he wrapped her in his arms and she wrapped her arms around his neck and they placed her right hand on his chest, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Nino Lahiffe: It was so awesome, Nico, we went to Blooper Beach in the world of Mario.

Anemone: And it was perfect for our first beach date.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We've been there before, and you guys really had an awesome time there.

Nino Lahiffe: We sure did, Lincoln.

Marinette: And it was so cool that Nino and Anemone had gotten together last year, and it was so awesome and sweet.

Alya: After everything she went through because of her Dark Side, she deserved to be with a true love, and when she saw Nino, Cupid's arrow struck them both, and it was love at first sight.

---

We arrived in Japan.

Iggy: Are we meeting more Digidestined?

Nico: Nope not this time.

Me: We're going to meet Kamen Riders Qwiz, Kikai and Shinobi.

Qin: This is gonna be cool! We didn't meet them when we battled Swartz.

Me: We didn't meet them at all when we were battling their major enemies. But this makes up for it.

Nico: Yep.

Then we saw Kamen Riders Qwiz, Shinobi and Kikai battling remnant worms.

Me: There they are and they are battling Worms we missed!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at them.

Mondo: You worms are disgusting!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (SINGING) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

We landed and I fired a blast of energy and smashed the worms down!

Me: Time for some action!

Mondo: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's a true honor.

Rentaro: It sure is.

Me: Same to you guys. We have a lot to tell you. First lets get rid of these worms.

I took off my jacket and folded it up and tossed it aside and then…

KRASSSSSSMMMAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSHHHHH!

It crashed into the ground with a thunderous boom and made a huge crater and then I cricked my neck and then loosed up and then…

ZZZZZZZOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

I zoomed with incredible speed and slashed and destroyed the Worms with ease!

Nico: OH YEAH! You worms have failed this city!

Laney: YEAH!

Maximum Ride: It's an honor to meet you guys in person.

Rento: You too. Sorry we didn't meet you guys for the battle with Swartz.

Rentaro: But you guys did us a great favor and destroyed him.

Me: It wasn't just Swartz. We destroyed ALL of your major enemies.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Also you guys are not going to like what we had to face over the last few months. We took down Another Rider versions of you three.

We told them everything and it was shocking! They were pissed!

G1 Rampage: Now, why don't you guys tell us how Swartz defiled you?

Mondo: He turned my dad into Another Qwiz.

We gasped!

Rentaro: In the present day, he turned me into Another Shinobi.

We gasped louder!

Rento: My Another Rider counterpart didn't even look mechanical!

We gasped the Loudest!

Nico: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Me: I remember seeing all those!

Clyde: That is crazy!

Qin: Yeah!

Syd Chang: No kidding!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: But you guys don't have to worry about Swartz anymore. We gave him the Black Gates.

Rento: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. Like I said, we gave ALL of the Kamen Riders enemies the Black Gates. But we still have a few to go and then we'll have covered the Kamen Riders here in Japan.

Eli: Yeah.

Rentaro: That's good you guys helped us out there and Nico was the Another Qwiz a professor from your old school that you faced?

Nico: He sure was. We had a fun time with that one.

Me: We sure did. But we're really close to cleaning up all of Swartz's mess. We just have a few Another Omnitrix Aliens to face.

Camie: We sure do.

G1 Slug: Me Slug happy to meet new friends!

Rentaro: Me too.

Mondo: We're honored to be part of the team.

Varie: We are happy to have you with us.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived home.

Nico: Since we're close to Halloween, we're doing a kind of mission we haven't done in a year.

Needle Man: Vampires or zombies?

But then…

ALARM KLAXON!

Our black priority alert alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh! That's the Zombie Apocalypse Earth Alarm that I installed recently.

Nico: COOL!

Needle Man: Zombies it is.

I looked up where the Zombie Apocalypse was taking place and it was on a Planet Earth located in the galaxy cluster Abell 370 and it was located 5 billion lightyears from Earth.

Me: In Abell 370! Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be a big one.

Shaun: But I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too. And…

I pressed a button and a weapons stash appeared.

Me: Lets lock and load.

Nico: Awesome!

We got to loading and we had everything from swords to shotguns, rifles and more.

Shaun: I'll use the swords here.

Laney: Awesome!

We got everything ready.

We also got Zombie Apocalypse Response Team uniforms on and even headbands and we were ready!

Then Fixer, Spymaster, Madame Masque, Mr. Mittens, Roxy Rocket, Comic Book Guy, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Absorbing Man, Warp, Mike Rochip, Shaman Apsu, Tiki Tak Tribe, Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Marina Del Ray, Glomgold, Vomiting Frog Prince, and Lego Poison Ivy appeared.

Fixer: Can me, Spymaster, Madame Masque, Mr. Mittens, Roxy Rocket, Comic Book Guy, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, and Absorbing Man go with you guys?

Warp: Me, Mike Rochip, Shaman Apsu, Tiki Tak Tribe, Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Marina Del Ray, Glomgold, Vomiting Frog Prince, and Lego Poison Ivy will come with you guys too.

Vomiting Frog Prince: (VOMITS)

Nico: Clean up on Aisle 12! But yes you guys can come with.

Vomiting Frog Prince: Please. Kill me. (VOMITS)

Nico: Geez.

Mr. Mittens: So we're going to face zombies again.

Me: Yep. It's close to Halloween.

Mr. Mittens: Awesome.

Nova: At least we're not facing the Matvel Zombies like we did last year.

Xenia: That was a nightmare.

Camie: I heard about that. That was awful.

Laney: It sure was.

Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze next.

Me: We knew that one was coming.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be a cool one to meet.

Varie: It sure is.

Camie: But we of U.A. Academy have never faced zombies before. This will be a new of for us.

Himiko: It sure will. I'm looking forward to kicking zombie butt.

Me: It's gonna be your first ever zombie apocalypse guys.

Izuku: I'm really looking forward to this one!

Toru: Me too!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Blastaar, and he's heading here to attack us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Blastaar on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to attack us. But, I also sensed another energy signal following Blastaar: it's Vergil.

We gasped.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Vergil's heading here as well?!

Trish (Devil May Cry): He still wants to settle the score with Dante.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) That's never going to happen, I'm going to put an end to this sibling rivalry once and for all, while Emma Langley and Lincoln take down Blastaar and have him recruited into The Masters of Evil, and I'll be sure to restrain Vergil before he does something really reckless.

Nico: Whatever Vergil's trying to do, it's not going to work, and it's good that you're going to end this sibling rivalry once and for all, Sherlock Hound.

Dante (Devil May Cry): He's not doing this alone, I'm also joining in as well.

Nico: That's right, since you've dealt with Vergil before, you're also joining in as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a ton of zombies to kill and survivors to save.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome zombie killing mission, and once we're done with those zombies, you're next, Blastaar, along with you, Vergil.

Madame Masque: Well, time to kill some zombies.

Shaman Apsu: And meet new people.

Me: And save some survivors.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Lets head to the ship and head out! There's not a moment to lose!

We went to the ship and we were off.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 6921.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a planet Earth that's being ravaged by a Zombie Apocalypse and people are in danger and are under attack by zombies. Our mission is to meet the survivors and rescue many people there and bring them to our Earth to start new lives.

Me: I hope we get there in time.

Qin: We will.

Cut Man: No telling what we'll find there.

Nico: We'll be ready for it.

Me: Hey Nico how about a wager?

Nico: Lay it on me.

Me: You and me have a contest and whoever kills the most zombies buys root beer and dinner for the entire team.

Nico: You're on! And you're going to lose amigo!

Me: In your dreams nutloaf!

We laughed at that one.

Nico: That was funny.

Bender: Yeah that's what I said in a poker game.

Nico: Wow.

Lisa: We arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We arrived at a planet Earth that was completely decimated and on Fire and it was in trouble.

Me: Whoa! We better get to work.

Nico: Yep.

We went down to the planet and flew over the planet with our weapons ready. The whole planet was a mess and in absolute shambles and it was on fire.

Nico: My god. What in the world caused this?

Me: No idea.

Roxy Rocket: It's obvious what caused this.

Cyborg Red: At least me and my team can't get infected.

Me: It's obviously a virus. But what kind of virus?

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Well we're not going to find out by sitting here. Lets get them!

We got to our battlestations and fired waves of energy, lasers, torpedoes and more and blew the zombies all over left and right.

Lisa counted for me and Nico:

J.D. Knudson - 100,423,532

Nico Chan - 321,463,432.

Nico: Better catch up dude.

Me: Oh I will.

We landed.

We Survivors were coming for the ship and we opened the doors.

Me: COME WITH US IF YOU WANT TO LIVE!

We fired laser blasts and blew the zombies apart and fired fire blasts and blew them apart into ashes. Then I tied up a zombie and knocked it out.

Nico: Whoa! Lets get it to the lab for analysis.

Tallahassee: Thanks for saving us.

Columbus: Yeah we owe you.

Me: Think nothing of it.

Tallahassee: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Wichita: What an honor.

Little Rock: It sure is.

Me: We can talk later after running some tests on our friend here.

Nico: So… should we start looking for her?

Me: Nico lets get started on testing our zombie here that we caught.

We got to the lab and had it restrained and Lisa and everyone ran some tests.

Frenzy: Let's keep our distance from it.

We did so and then Lisa got the test results back.

Lisa Loud: Okay I have the diagnosis. These walking monsters of the undead; Street Name: Zombies were all made by a viral form of Bovine Spongiform Encephalitis or Mad Cow Disease.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Mad Cow Disease did this!?

Twilight Sparkle: But that can't be right! Mad Cow Disease is a neurodegenerative disease that only affects cows.

Applejack: How can that be?

Me: Man it's like dealing with The Munchers that one time but on a massively worldwide Grand Scale.

Qin: Yeah!

Tallahassee: But we thank you guys for saving us. Sorry I'm Tallahassee.

Columbus: I'm Columbus. Awesome and an honor.

Wichita: I'm Wichita.

Little Rock: And I'm Little Rock.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: You're named after major cities of the United States.

Qin: But that's cool.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Comic Book Guy: (to Columbus) Don't take this the wrong way. But you look like a version of Alex Luthor.

Tallahassee: Hey! Columbus looks nothing like that bald asshole~

Nico: Actually he was referring to the 2016 version of Lex Luthor.

Me: That was the most fucked up version of Lex we've ever face.

Tallahassee: Oh that's different.

Columbus: Yeah but I don't have long hair like he did.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) And you look like a version of Cletus Kasady.

Tallahassee: Oh, now you're comparing me to fucking Carnage?!

Me: Tallahassee, relax. We mean you no insult. We watched those movies a while back and Woody Harrelson played Carnage 2021 and Jesse Eisenberg played Luthor of 2016.

Tallahassee: Yeah we do look like them don't we? But I don't have the red hair.

Columbus: And I still have my sanity but I'm not that smart.

Apeface: Well, you're probably smart enough by know to know what kind of zombies there are here.

Columbus: Yeah we sure do.

Me: I'm sorry you guys went through such a horrifying nightmare.

Emma (ELGVTWD): Believe me I know how you guys feel. I'm a Zombie Apocalypse survivor myself.

Alice (Resident Evil): Same here. I know how you feel too.

Me: We've seen numerous zombie apocalypse scenarios and they are not pretty.

Mika Yuuki: Yeah. Me and my friends went through the exact same thing.

Saya Takagi: Yeah it's not pretty for us.

Rei Miyamoto: It was a nightmare that went from a school day for us to a fight for survival.

Qin: Yeah.

Knightbrace: What types of zombies are here?

Columbus: Well, there are Homers, Hawkings, and Ninjas.

Buzz Buzzard: Wait. Homers?

Columbus: They are zombies that are stupid as Homer Simpson.

Nico: Wow.

Me: I've heard of Zombies being brainless freaks but that takes the cake.

Qin: No kidding there.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: And the Hawkings are smart zombies and the ninjas are ambush surprise attack zombies.

Columbus: That's right. How did you know?

Me: Figured it out just by how you called them those.

Weirdwolf pointed to the zombie we captured.

Weirdwolf: That's a Homer, right?

Columbus: Yep. You guys should probably just kill these with one punch to conserve energy.

Me: Good idea. But our power is limitless and we never run out of energy.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We are really powerful.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Tallahassee: But we are grateful you all came to help us.

Me: We're glad we got here just in time.

Absorbing Man: Can I absorb something here?

Lego Poison Ivy: How about one of the swords?

I pulled out a sword.

Absorbing Man: That works perfectly.

Qin: Cool.

Me: We got to find the survivors and get them to the ship. We can at least give them a new start on our Earth.

Nico: Good thinking.

Tallahassee: We would like that.

Columbus: Yeah. This whole planet now is a shitfucking nightmare.

Laney: That's putting it mildly.

Dreadbane: What's that you're eating?

Tallahassee: A Twinkie. Want one? Could be the last time you'll get to do so.

Me: I've had a big bowl of chili for lunch.

Qin: But thank you.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Don't worry we have lots of Twinkies back home.

Nico: Yep. Lets get ready for some buttkicking.

We went outside and it was a terrible place.

Me: Wow. This world really went down shit creek.

Kin Tsuchi: No kidding there.

Tayuya: It's a fucking A Nightmare.

Qin: Yeah.

Frog Prince: Another Homer is nearby!

Electrocutioner: I'll kill it!

Electrocutioner fired waves of lightning and blew it to pieces and destroyed it.

Nico: That was one but there are millions more.

Then MILLIONS OF ZOMBIES CAME!

Nico: Lets get them!

Me and Nico fired waves of fire and incinerated the zombies all over into dust!

Tuddrussel: GET SOME!

He blasted them all over!

Ninjas came.

Tallahassee: Great! Ninjas!

Storm Shadow: These are mine.

Storm Shadow jumped and slashed them into pieces.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Then out came Hawkings.

Me: You guys may be smart but you are brainless fuckers!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them into dust.

Me: Top these! (ACTIVATES PREDACON RHINOX'S RIDEWATCH!

I got his blasters and fired them and obliterated numerous zombies in a flash!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: NICE!

J.D. Knudson: 3,325,323,455

Nico: 2,323,466,222

Me: That dinner is gonna be a good one.

Nico: Oh yeah!? (RESUMES FIRING!)

Marina Del Ray: Let's keep it up!

Mumbo: Time for magic!

They fired waves of magic and obliterated them all over.

The Fire Skylanders blasted the Zombies all over.

Nico: Lets hit the zombies with our entrance.

Me: I like how you think.

We teleported and then the zombies came and then the spirits of the Mysticons, Nickelodeon and Miraculous appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from under the zombies and then a phoenix cry was head and we came out and then the zombies were all falling into a pit of fire.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

J.D. Knudson: 4,233,567,322

Nico: 3,111,111,111

Drill Man: These guys know the DRILL!

He fired Drill Missiles and blasted them all over the place with

incredible force.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Top this one! (ACTIVATES TRANSMETAL TARANTULAS'S RIDEWATCH) Time to make you guys all ice cold slag!

I fired missiles and energy blasts and blew them apart with incredible force!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Tarantulas: That was great J.D.!

Gravity Man: Time to use gravity on these chumps!

Gravity Man lifted them up with his gravity and then sent them plummeting into the fire pit from our entrance!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: This is getting good!

We blasted them all over to kingdom come!

Rento: Me, Mondo, and Rentaro will hold the rest off!

Spymaster: Okay! It'll be good to show off your skills as well!

Nico : I'll help too with my Red Zi O Grand Ridewatch!

Mike Rochips: You really should've used that on Eric.

Nico: I know. But I didn't want to waste energy for that.

Rento,,Mondo and Rentaro: HENSHIN!

Then P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Skulker, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Beagle Babes, Quackerjack, Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly, Major Mucus, Skeleton Men, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Yost Viper, MOE Sinistro, Roulette, and Yost Living Laser appeared.

Nico: P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Skulker, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Beagle Babes, Quackerjack, Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly,, Major Mucus, Skeleton Men, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Yost Viper, MOE Sinistro, Roulette, and Yost Living Laser.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) We haven't dealt with zombies since last October.

Nico: No shit!

Man Ray: Think of this as a refresher course.

Me: Yeah!

Moonstone: Those Homers are pretty dumb though.

Me: You're not kidding. They are stupid funny.

Avalanche: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Ghost Bride.

Nico: We sure did and we proved one Urban Legend to be true.

Kitty: Who was the culprit?

Nico: It was really an actual ghost.

Me: It was Cynthia Snell herself. Ugly story.

Daikon Radish World then came.

Daikon Radish World: Boy this is intense.

Jared: You're telling me.

Daikon Radish World: I haven't forgotten our previous battle.

Nico: Me neither.

Jared: Same here. That was awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on.

Everyone got the battles underway.

---

## Tahu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Nico's Rescue and Solving the mystery of The Ghost Bride

---

P'Andor was first.

P'andor: (to Tahu) Nico's Rescue was Solving the mystery of The Ghost Bride. Who was it?

Tahu: It was a scary one. And the Ghost Bride REALLY WAS Cynthia Snell who really killed her former fiancée and her sister back over a century ago.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure did and it was horrible.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She was like Lizzie Borden back all those years ago.

Sunburn: It was terrible back then.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! It was awful.

P'andor: That is awful comrades. At least she got what she deserved. Lets do it!

P'ANDOR! YOST RADIOACTIVE MAN!

Tahu fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Tahu activated his Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Tahu activated his Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Gali, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gulper, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Battling Another Ball Weevil

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali):Nico, Green Arrow, and the others did good fighting Another Ball Weevil. Did it involve a lot of trying to hit her and her avoiding them each time?

Gali: It sure did and she was a really fast and agile one.

Rarity: It was like a cat trying to catch a mouse.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: It was tough and crazy.

Gulper: Gulper thought so too.

Man Ray: That is crazy! Lets do it!

MAN RAY! HAMMERSTRIKE!

Gali fired waves of water and smashed him down. Gali activated her Shift Car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Gali activated her Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Kopaka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nightshade, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Drake City. How was it?

Kopaka: It was intense! And we took down Clarissa Mallory and made that monster pay for her crimes.

Princess Luna: Yeah she was a deranged monster to the core.

Snowdrop: She sure was.

Gari: She deserved the black gates.

Blackout: She sure did.

Nightshade: Indeed she definitely did.

Moonstone: Good riddaance. Lets do it!

MOONSTONE! LUNA DOPANT!

Kopaka fired waves of light and smashed her down. Kopaka activated his shift car and fired waves of light and smashed her down. Kopaka activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed her down.

---

## Pohatu, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Dr. Krankcase, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - Meeting a Blue Eyes Alternative White Dragon Gene-slammer

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) I heard you guys met a Blue Eyes Alternative White Dragon Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Pohatu: It was actually triplet girls. Their names are Fiona, Flora and Fauna DragoneBianco.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah they are really amazing.

Featherweight: And their story is cool too.

---

Fiona DragoneBianco: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Flora DragoneBianco: Yeah, you could land a plane on that much wider and more muscular back of his, crush a watermelon with those extremely muscular thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those eight-pack abs.

Fauna DragoneBianco: And I don't think a tape measure can measure out just how massive those biceps really are, along with that amazing chiseled chest of his.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Fiona DragoneBianco: That's incredible!

Hazel Turner: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is. So, Fiona, Flora, Fauna, what's the story on why you three hate Flip with a burning passion, though you already hate him for obvious reasons?

Fiona DragoneBianco: You're not going to like this, Nico. One day, Lincoln was with us in our dragon ranch and we were tending to our dragons.

Flora DragoneBianco: And then, we got on our dragons and we took to the air and we were flying. But, then, we saw a rock heading for us and we dodged it, then, Lincoln saw and smelled who it was that fired that rock at us: it was Flip, and he was trying to shoot us down, so he can capture our dragons and sell them.

Fauna DragoneBianco: We were really mad at that stupid greedy cheapskate, so we flew down and we fired at Flip, and he got burned badly. Then, Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and he imprisoned Flip in a red orb, and when he called the police, J.D. came out, and he grabbed Flip and tossed him into a police wagon and they drove him back to jail.

We were really mad at Flip again.

Nico: That stupid, smelly, greedy cheapskate!

Me: Yeah, and I found out Flip escaped from prison and tried to capture the dragons there, so he can sell them to make a quick buck, and kill Lincoln yet again for ruining his scams. But, Lincoln and the DragoneBianco triplets took him down and after the police got the call, I went down there with the police and grabbed Flip and tossed his ugly hide in the police cruiser and they took him back to jail, where he got another Life Sentence for what he did.

Spyro: If we didn't need him for humiliations, I would kill him for what he's done.

Lincoln: I know, but it's better he suffers for what he's done by being humiliated by all of us.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Avalanche: Wow! I can't believe that Flip! He has TONS of problems!

Sprocket: He sure does.

Dr. Krankcase: You got that right.

Avalanche: Indeed. Lets do it!

AVALANCHE! YOST AVALANCHE!

Pohatu fired waves of rock and smashed him down. Pohatu activated his shift car and fired waves of rock and smashed him down. Pohatu activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of rock, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Lewa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dreamcatcher, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - Meeting the Qwiz, Shinobi and Kikai Riders

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) This time, you guys met the Qwiz, Shinobi, and Kikai Riders. Their names are Mondo Douan, Rentaro Kagura, and Rento Makina, right?

Lewa: That's right and they are really awesome and amazing at what they do. Qwiz is a really awesome game show style Kamen Rider.

Rainbow Dash: And Shinobi is an awesome ninja and Kikai is a great building theme Rider.

Scootaloo: They sure are.

Whirlwind: And they are great additions to the team.

Dreamcatcher: They sure are.

Kitty: That's awesome they are part of the team. Lets do it!

KITTY! LOVE WORLD!

Lewa fired waves of wind and smashed her down. Lewa activated his shift car and fired waves of wind and smashed her down. Lewa activated his ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

## Onua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Golden Queen, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - The Qwiz, Shinobi and Kikai riders must've been pissed at Swartz

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Mondo, Rentaro, and Rento must've been pissed at Swartz. And who can blame them?

Onua: All the riders that we met were pretty pissed at Swartz for ruining their good names. But yeah who can blame them.

Applejack: Yeah they were madder than a tiger crawling through New York City.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there. They were infuriated.

Flashwing: But at least Swartz is dead.

Golden Queen: Yeah no kidding there.

Tar Pit: And now Swartz is a forgotten memory. Lets do it!

TAR PIT! TAR MONSTER!

Onua fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down. Onua activated his shift car and fired waves of earth and smashed him down. Onua activated his Ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of rock, earth, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luminous, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - Bout time we kicked Zombie Butt again

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd: (to Takanuva) Bout time you guys kicked Zombie Butt again. Hope you still got it.

Takanuva: Oh don't worry. We still do. Besides Shaun is loving it. He is killing zombies all over the place. So are Nico and J.D. too.

Princess Celestia: They sure are.

King Solar: Yeah they made a little wager.

Solar Eclipsa: Whoever can kill the most zombies will buy us root beer and dinner when we get back.

Amber Morning: Yeah! And I love root beer!

Spotlight: Good stuff.

Luminous: It sure is.

Kyd Wykkyd: Who DOESN'T like root beer. Lets do it!

KYD WYKKYD! YOST IMPOSSIBLE MAN!

Takanuva fired waves of light and smashed him down. Takanuva activated his shift car and fired waves of light and smashed him down. Takanuva activated his Ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Aqua, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Wolfgang, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - This is gonna be an awesome Zombie Apocalypse Kicking day

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) This is gonna be an awesome Zombie Apocalypse Kicking day. And with Columbus and his friends.

Aqua: Yeah it sure is awesome and we love kicking zombies.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure do and so does Shaun mostly.

Cozy Glow: I love kicking zombie butt.

Hex: We haven't had anything this fun since the Marvel Zombie fiasco.

Wolfgang: (Australian Accent) You're not kidding their mates.

Skulker: It's always fun. Lets do it!

SKULKER! YOST KRAVEN!

Aqua fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Aqua activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Aqua activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Gothic music and fired waves of bones, stars, magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sora, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kaos, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo-Blaze - These Zombies were made by the virus that causes Mad Cow Disease!?

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) These Zombies were made by the virus that causes Mad Cow Disease!? How deadly is that?!

Sora: That is crazy!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and Bovine Spongiform Encephalopathy or Mad Cow Disease is usually a neurodegenerative disease and is not a virus.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah this is crazy!

Spyro: Boy no kidding there.

Kaos: It's crazy all right.

Robo Blaze: Thank goodness I don't eat anything. Lets do it!

ROBO BLAZE! ZAMIGO DELMA!

Sora fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down. Sora activated his shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sora activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the

Kingdom Hearts Theme song and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Kairi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Stealth Elf, Chompy Mage, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light - These Zombies are going to rue the day they messed with us

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) These Zombies are going to rue the day they messed with us. Then again, they don't have brains…

Kairi: They will pay for it. But we killed numerous zombies many times before.

Fluttershy: (Scared) I'm really scared for this!

Tornado Bolt: Fluttershy it's all right. Lincoln and me will look out for you.

Stealth: Elf: We all sure will.

Chompy Mage: We sure will.

Dr. Light: That is good. Lets do it!

DR. LIGHT! YOST SHOCKER!

Kairi fired waves of light and smashed him down. Kairi activated her shift car and fired waves of light and smashed him down. Kairi activated her ridewatch and they danced to Nature music and fired waves of light, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Irina Wendolva the Botanelastician Gene-Slammer VS Beagle Babes.

The Beagle Babes were next.

Beagle Babe leader: This will be good.

Irina Wendolva: I'm always up for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Donald Duck VS Quackerjack

Quackerjack was next.

Quackerjack: Always good to battle a fellow duck.

Donald: Yeah it is!

Donald fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sir George VS Black Knight of Merlin

Black Knight of Merlin was next.

Black Knight of Merlin: Ah the great Sir George. It's an honor.

Sir George: And it'll be an honor to face you.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Billy VS Major Mucus

Major Mucus was next.

Major Mucus: So I still have the halfwit.

Billy drooled and was being stupid.

Billy farted and fired wavs of energy and smashed him down.

## Beatrice VS Owl (One Night at Flumptys)

Owl was next.

Owl (ONAF): It's gonna be good facing you.

Beatrice: It sure will be good.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Harold VS Skeleton Men

Skeleton Men were next.

Harold: I'm ready for you guys.

The Skeleton Men roared and Harold bashed them with his nunchucks and smashed them all over.

## Snow White VS Yost Madame Viper

Yost Madame Viper was next.

Yost Madame Viper: I hope you are ready for me.

Snow White: Oh I sure am ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Amanda Benson VS Evil Sinestro

---

Evil Sinestro was next.

Evil Sinestro: It feels awesome getting back into the Zombie Apocalypse element doesn't it.

Amanda Benson: It sure does.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Arianne Glenis Maple VS Theodore Carson A.K.A. Firefly.

---

Firefly (Ted Carson) was next.

Arianne: Now we have 2 Firefly's in the group.

Firefly 2: It's really cool though.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mikey 2003 VS Roulette

---

Roulette was next.

Mikey 2003: This is gonna be good.

Roulette: It sure is.

Mikey 2003: Yep.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Mai Takatsukasa VS Yost Living Laser

Yost Living Laser was next.

Yost Living Laser: This is gonna be so awesome.

Mai Takatsukasa: It most sure will be fun.

She fired waves of leaves and smashed him down.

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Jared, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Daikon Radish World

Daikon Radish World was next.

Jared: This will be awesome. And I do love vegetables.

Daikon Radish World: I remember hearing you say that when we fought the first time Jared.

Jared: You got that right.

Jared teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Lelouch, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Lelouch etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Jared teleported back with the.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Jared: Lets get him!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him all over.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON! ZENKAI BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements and the blasts all Daikon Radish World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Jared picked up the Daikon Radish Gear.

Jared: To quote Nico, Daikon Radish World you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were ready for more action!

Gia: These zombie assholes are going down!

Tsukasa: Took the words right out of my mouth!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Daiki summoned clones of all the Riders and Tsukasa turned into all the Riders in one!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ghost Kamen Riders!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Time to summon the Reinforcements.

All of us pulled out the Masters of Evil and Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the teams and the riders.

Maria: UNLEASH THE MASTERS OF EVIL!

She summoned the M.O.E.!

Vypra: Zombie Apocalypse time! Wow!

Dark Spicer: Here's you're warning zombies, Your zombie asses are going to be kicked!

Qin: Big time!

Danny Phantom: Time for some action!

Then a white light appeared and landed in his hands and then it formed into into a new ridewatch! It was for KAMEN RIDER GHOST! It was the GHOST GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Danny Phantom: AWESOME! Now it's my turn!

He activated it.

Danny Phantom: I'm Going Ghost! HENSHIN!

He had the spirits of all of history's most famous figures and even the Ghost Riders and they merged with Danny and he got an awesome Black Armor and he got an awesome sword and he had turned into KAMEN RIDER GHOST HISTORY GRAND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Sam Manson: Danny this is awesome!

Me: Wow! You are a Grand Zi-O Ghost Rider! Awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Lord of Ghosts who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. His name is GHOST GRAND Zi-O! We are now entering a new chapter of history!

Nico: This is awesome Danny!

Me: No way are these zombies getting our brains!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the zombies.

Nico used these pairs for his AkaRed Rider form:

Wild Force and Zyuohger

Ninja Storm and Ninja Steel

Dino Thunder and Dino Charge

SPD and Kyuranger

Mystic Force and Megaforce

Operation Overdrive and RPM

Jungle Fury and Beast Morphers

Samurai and Dino Fury

Super Megaforce, Lupinranger, and Patranger

ToQger and Kiramager

Cyrenox blasted the zombies left and right!

I fired a blast of energy at a bunch of zombies and blew them apart in a fiery explosion! Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and burned many zombies. Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted them all over and Laney fired a massive shower of wind of blew many zombies away with wind and shredded them apart and Lana fired powerful blasts of ice and froze them and Lucy fired powerful blasts of black lightning and reduced many of them to ash. Leni fired powerful blasts of gravity lightning and blew many zombies apart in fiery explosions and Luna fired powerful blasts of water and drenched them and Luan and Eddy fired powerful blasts of light and burned them all over and Lynn fired powerful blasts of lava and melted many of them. Lightning punched and kicked many zombies apart with his powerful strength and Cameron was blasting many zombies apart with his Iron Man suit!

Muscle Man: You know who else likes smashing zombies apart? My

mom!

Nico: (Laughs) Good one!

Nico fired a powerful blast of fire and burned many zombies into ash and Vince crystalized many zombies and they shattered and Carol fired a powerful blast of atomic energy and incinerated many zombies all at once. Hunter fired powerful blasts of fire and lightning and burned and incinerated many of them. Lori and Nick fired powerful blasts of fire and acidic slime and burned many of them into ash and slop. The dragons of Berk were helping us and they fired powerful blasts of fire and plasma at them and blew them apart and blasted them all over. Hiccup and Astrid were hacking them all to pieces. Sora and the Keybladers were blasting them apart with incredible fury and power and they were really ripping them apart. Shannon blasted many zombies apart with her powerful magic and the Skylanders fired a bunch of powerful attacks of their elements. The Magic Skylanders fired powerful blasts of magic and sorcery. The Life Skylanders fired blasts of nature and life. The Undead Skylanders fired powerful blasts of ghosts and undead power. the Fire Skylanders fired powerful blasts of fire and burned the zombies. The Water Skylanders fired powerful blasts of water and drenched them. The Tech Skylanders fired powerful blasts of technological weaponry, the Earth Skylanders fired powerful blasts of earth and smashed a bunch of zombies. The Dark Skylanders fired blasts of darkness and blew many of them apart and the Light Skylanders blasted a bunch of zombies apart and burned them to nothing. Killer Frost froze a bunch of zombies in ice and Francis incinerated many zombies. Teresa blasted many zombies with sonic blasts and Venom and Scream were slashing them apart with their Symbiote powers and ripping them in half. The Transformers were blasting them apart all over with their weapons and abilities. Max and the Flock girls were tearing a bunch of zombies apart with their speed and strength. Varie fired massive blasts of water and drenched them all over and Aylene fired powerful blasts of fire and incinerated them. Will Vandom fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted them all over. Irma fired powerful blasts of water and drenched them and Taranee fired powerful blasts of fire and incinerated them all. Cornelia fired powerful earth blasts and crushed them into pulp and Hay Lin fired powerful blasts of wind and destroyed them in the air.

Megan fired powerful blasts of star energy and blew them apart and I fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted many zombies and Elyon fired powerful time blasts and disintegrated them into dust. Linka fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted many zombies and turned them into dust and Girl Jordan fired powerful blasts of water and drenched them. Riley and Sam Manson fired powerful leaf storms and shredded many zombies apart and Danny Phantom fired powerful energy blasts and blew them apart and Tucker and Valerie blasted them apart with powerful weaponry. The Justice League and Avengers were blasting the zombies all over apart. Brian threw numerous molotov cocktails and burned the zombies all over and Stewie blasted them all over with his ray guns and more. The Power Rangers were hitting them all with powerful energy blasts and their weapons and they were really blowing them apart all over the place. Clyde blasted a lot of zombies with his time powers and disintegrated many of them into dust and Syd Chang slashed many of them with her plant powers and Ronnie Anne fired powerful blasts of fireworks and burned them all over. Paige fired a powerful blast of fire and burned many zombies and Maggie fired powerful blasts of black fire and burned them. Haiku fired powerful murders of crows at the zombies and they hit the zombies and exploded and Zach fired powerful blasts of fire and Liam fired powerful blasts of lightning and snow and Carmen fired powerful blasts of fire and they destroyed many zombies. Also Maria and William fired powerful blasts of lightning and water and electrocuted a bunch of zombies all over.

Crag grabbed a zombie and ripped him in half and punched one in the face and ripped its body in half and Slab kicked a zombie and it was ripped in half and he punched it and ripped it apart. Chunk headbutted a zombie with incredible force and smashed it and Rip tore a bunch of zombies apart with his bare hands and Lincoln and Luna blasted the zombies with lightning and water and destroyed many of them all over.

Bella activated her Ultimate Bella form.

Bella: IONSTORM!

Bella fired a bunch of laser blasts with the power of the Drej and then she activated Diamondhead's powers and formed powerful crystal clusters and skewered many zombies all over.

Bella: Try this on! XLR8!

She went at the zombies with incredible speed and punched them all over the place. She activated Clockwork's powers and blasted them all over with time powers. Disintegrating them into dust.

Shannon: Wow! That is amazing!

Billy: Oh oh oh! Me first! BOOGER PRETZEL BOMBS!

Billy made booger pretzels by covering them with snot and he threw them at the zombies and they exploded and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Mandy: Nice one. My turn. MAGIC DEATH LIGHTNING!

Mandy fired a powerful blast of black lightning and it hit a bunch of zombies and blew them apart!

Grim: Time to send these guys back to the grave mon. SUPERNATURAL SCYTHE SLASHED!

Grim slashed a bunch of zombies and cut them all into pieces and they all were incinerated into a pile of flaming ashes.

Lucy Loud: You all need to stay dead! BLACK LIGHTNING EVISCERATION!

Lucy Loud fired a powerful blast of black lightning and electrocuted a bunch of zombies and destroyed them all over.

Shannon: These zombies are never gonna be welcome here. BLACK MAGIC CRYSTAL STORM!

Shannon fired a powerful cloud of black magic crystals and they hit numerous zombies and killed them in powerful explosions of fire.

Hoss Delgado: Now it's time for me to get serious! SUPER SWISS ARMY HAND CANNON!

Hoss Delgado formed a powerful super laser cannon and he fired it at numerous zombies and they all exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Iggy, Rampage. Slug and Maximum Ride used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Iggy and Max's powers, Rampage's lightning rifle and Slug's fire breath 100 fold.

Iggy and and G1 Rampage: LIGHTNING MAGIC STORM!

Maximum Ride and Slug: FLAMING WING STORM FLIGHT!

Magic of Fairies and Madame Masque: MAGIC FAIRY BLAST!

Jewels of The Krusty Krab and Spymaster: JEWELED SPY STORM!

Ghosts of Amity Park and Roxy Rocket: ROCKET GHOST STORM!

Pets of Life Unite and Mr. Mittens: CAT PET BARRAGE!

Firestorm of Comics and Comic Book Guy: FIRESTORM COMIC BLAST!

Dragons of Earth and Mumbo: MAGIC DRAGON CRYSTAL STORM!

Wolves of The Sky and Knightbrace: WOLF FURY BLAST!

Unicorns of Tech and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING UNICORN THUNDERSTRIKE!

Phoenix of The Sun and Fixer: PHOENIX FIRESTORM RINGBURST!

Ladybugs of the Night and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG METAL STORM!

Ice of Norway and Mike Rochips: ICE MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

Star Sapphire Love and Shaman Apsu: STARS OF LOVE BLAST!

Voodoo Tanzania and Tiki Tak Tribe: VOODOO TANZANIA BLAST!

Ancient Fairy Dragon Beauty and Cyborg Rangers: ANCIENT FAIRY BLAST!

Princess of Neptune and Marina Del Ray: MERMAID PRINCESS BLAST!

Crazy Dog Knight and Glomgold: CRAZY DOGS OF GOLD BLAST!

Magic Mage Power and Frog Prince: VOMITING FROG BLAST!

Gullwings of Hollow Bastion and Warp: TIME STORM OF FURY!

Elemental Master Power and Lego Poison Ivy: ELEMENTAL FURY LEAF STORM!

Comedy of Nature and Buzz Buzzard: COMEDY NATURE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD EMPATHY BURST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Starlight Glimmer, Tallahassee, Columbus, Wichita, Little Rock, Lincoln and me: STARLIGHT ZOMBIE BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ZOMBIE WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: SWORDS!

Jessica Shannon: ZOMBIE ELEMENT WEAPON STING STYLE: SPIKED BAT!

Peni Parker: ZOMBIE WEAPON WEB STYLE: BARBED WIRE BAT!

Entrapta: ZOMBIE WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: CHAINSAW!

Perfuma: ZOMBIE WEAPON NATURE STYLE: WOOD BATS!

Frosta: ZOMBIE WEAPON ICE STYLE: CROSSBOWS!

Mai Shiranui: ZOMBIE WEAPONS FIRE STYLE: RIFLES!

Yuna: ZOMBIE WEAPON WATER STYLE: SHOTGUNS!

Tatsumaki: ZOMBIE WEAPON WIND STYLE: HANDGUNS!

Toph: ZOMBIE WEAPON EARTH STYLE: SLEDGEHAMMERS!

Shantae: ZOMBIE WEAPON MAGIC STYLE: GOLF CLUBS!

Akko: ZOMBIE WEAPON STAR STYLE: HEAVY CURTAIN RODS!

They formed said weapons of elements.

Lincoln and his harem: ZOMBIE WEAPON FINAL SMASH: CHAOTIC MACHINE GUN BULLET HELL!

They fired a mega massive barrage of exploding bullets at the heads of every zombie which blew up the heads of the zombies!

We went at them roaring at the top of our lungs and it was a savage onslaught. When we collided with them a massive fiery explosion went off.

THOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Pyrhithion, Wrenges, and Viqtarr were blasting and smashing the many armies of zombies as well as the animal abominations.

I fired a massive plethora of techniques at the zombies and really let them have it!

Carol used these techniques:

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Chernobyl's Elephant's foot Rasenshuriken

Atomic Style Ninja Art: 1962 Mexico City Radiation Incident

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Fukushima Daiichi Nuclear Disaster

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Tsar Bomba Blast Rasenshuriken

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Mr. Burns Nuclear Power Plant

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Elephant's Foot of Chernobyl

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Nuclear Mushroom Cloud

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Kyshtym Radiation Burn

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Baneberry Nuclear Blast

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Terror of the Glow Alien

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Atomic Shark Firestorm

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Atomic Focused Laser

Atomic Style Ninja Art: A Lifetime of War

Atomic Style Ninja Art: Windscale Fire

Atomic Style: Corona Ray Strike

Atomic Style: Radiation Ray

Atomic Style: Several Hiroshima Bombs

Lisa Loud used these techniques:

Atom Style Ninja Art: Atom Particle Disintegration Rasenshuriken

Atom Style Ninja Art: Atom Particle Rasenshuriken

Atom Style: Atom Particle Split

Lucy Loud and the Goths of Darkness all used these techniques:

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Bloodbath of the Blood Countess

Nightmare Style Summoning Jutsu: Phyrexian Ingester

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Night of the Zombie Shark

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Vengeance of the Ghost Shark

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Speech of Malevolence

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Carnage of the Bloodfire Ooze

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Stampede of the Necrohorse

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Agony of the Fiendwurms

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Incineration of Nyarlathotep

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Hallucinogens of Magic Mushrooms

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Madness of the Glare of Cthulhu

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Bloodbath of Dagon

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Primal Cannibalism of Shoggoth

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Gateway of Yog-Sothoth

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Fireball Storm of Cthugha

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Madness of Cthulhu

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Fear of the Nightmare Shark

Nightmare Style Ninja Art: Feast of the Sand Serpents

Voodoo Style: Voodoo Spirit Barrage

Voodoo Style: Voodoo Spirits Rasenshuriken

Voodoo Style: Cursed Voodoo Lake

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Devil Fireblade Mega Barrage

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Necro Chain Restriction

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Apocalypse Tomorrow

Darkness Style Ninja Art: WWE: Undertaker

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Demon Speeding

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Crom Cruach

Darkness Style Ninja Art: The Draugr

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Rise of Evil

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Tourniquet

Darkness Style Ninja Art: Hel

Darkness Style: Through Darkness and Abyss

Darkness Style: A Night on Bald Mountain

Darkness Style: Ghosts of Prague

Dark Style Sword Art: Cero Bladedance

Dark Style Genjutsu: Carnage of the Mad Lumberjack

Dark Style Genjutsu: Feast of the Blood Parasites

Dark Style Ninja Art: Black Lightning Suicide Fruit Disintegration Rasenshuriken

Dark Style Ninja Art: Glowworm Sticky Bioluminescence Trap

Dark Style Ninja Art: Web Entanglement of the Black Widow

Dark Style Ninja Art: Multiple Black Hole Vortex Obliteration

Dark Style Ninja Art: Night Gargoyle Summoning Technique

Dark Style Ninja Art: Suicide Fruit Bomb Rasenshuriken

Dark Style Ninja Art: Living Colour - Cult of Personality

Dark Style Ninja Art: Gluttony's Cannibalistic Embrace

Dark Style Ninja Art: Anastasia's Sword of Vengeance

Dark Style Ninja Art: Hellstorm Decay Rasenshuriken

Dark Style Ninja Art: Vampire Lightning Bloodsuck

Dark Style Ninja Art: WWE: Randy Orton - Voices

Dark Style Ninja Art: Suicide Fruit Disintegration

Dark Style Ninja Art: Suicide Fruit Meteor Storm

Dark Style Ninja Art: Raven Murder Obliteration

Dark Style Ninja Art: Wishmaster Heart Burster

Dark Style Ninja Art: Carnel Lust Storm Wave

Dark Style Ninja Art: Bite of the Black Widow

Dark Style Ninja Art: Void Hole Obliteration

Dark Style Ninja Art: Night Hydra Massacre

Dark Style Ninja Art: Cero Kamehameha

Dark Style Ninja Art: Ghost Division

Dark Style Ninja Art: Transylvania

Dark Style Ninja Art: Cerberus

Dark Style Ninja Art: Anubis

Dark Style Ninja Art: Erinye

Dark Style Ninja Art: Hades

Dark Style Ninja Art: Kek

Dark Style: Night Lightning Torment

Dark Style: Great Cero Blast

Dark Style: Vampire Death Stare

Dark Style: Night Lightning Evisceration

Dark Style: Nightmare Lightning Strike

Dark Style: Vampire Suicide Fruit Bomb

Dark Style: Suicide Fruit Bomb

Dark Style: Nightmarish Illusions

Dark Style: Vampire Life Drain

Dark Style: Hounds of Baskervilles

Dark Style: Raging Skeleton Swarms

Dark Style: Dark Prison

Dark Style: Death Decapitation

Dark Style: Black Lightning Body Cleaving Slice

Dark Style: The River of Death

Sword of the Darkness Flame

Dragon of the Darkness Flame

Nico used these techniques:

Alien Style Ninja Art: Poison Bombardment of Beach Quills

Alien Style Ninja Art: Stomp of the Emperor Sea Strider

Alien Style Ninja Art: Swarm of Killer Caped Stalkers

Alien Style Ninja Art: Flight of the Killer Daggerwrist

Alien Style Ninja Art: Bladderhorn Ramming Speed

Alien Style Ninja Art: Flying Feast of the Skewers

Alien Style Ninja Art: Gymnastics of the Flipsticks

Alien Style Ninja Art: V'Ger Plasma Kamehameha

Alien Style Ninja Art: Wave of the Amoebic Sea

Alien Style Ninja Art: March of the Grovebacks

Alien Style Ninja Art: Spears of the Eosapiens

Alien Style Ninja Art: Gyrosprinter Stampede

Alien Style Ninja Art: Unth Herd Stampede

Alien Style Ninja Art: Xenomorph Warriors

Alien Style Ninja Art: Attack of the Rachni

Alien Style Ninja Art: Geonosian Warriors

Alien Style Ninja Art: Pack of Prongheads

Alien Style Ninja Art: Geth Consensus

Alien Style Ninja Art: Hysteria Swarm

Alien Style Ninja Art: Zergling Rush

Alien Style Ninja Art: Arrowtongue

Alien Style Ninja Art: Xenomorphs

Alien Style Ninja Art: Goa'ulds

Laney, Edwayl and Natilee used these techniques:

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Dance of the Star of the County Down

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Celtic Fairies, Elves, and Dryad Army

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Battle of the Haughs of Cromdale

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Coinleach Ghlas An Fhómair

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Walking with the Ancestors

Celtic Style Ninja Art: When the Battle is Over

Celtic Style Ninja Art: FernGully Tree of Life

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Celtic Lightning Burst

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Arrow of Cú Chulainn

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Ready for the Storm

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Kingdom of Brittany

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Fairies of FernGully

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Knights of Camelot

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Secret of the Elves

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Celt Tribes of Gaul

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Battle for Camelot

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Starhon's Passage

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Spirit of the Wild

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Fairies of Ireland

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Mists of Avalon

Celtic Style Ninja Art: The Elder Path

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Ancient Storm

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Forest Dryads

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Lords of Iron

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Fairy Forest

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Wolf Blood

Celtic Style Ninja Art: The Gauls

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Prophecy

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Morrígan

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Fable

Celtic Style Ninja Art: Anu

Nicole, Liberty, Twilight Sparkle and Eli used these techniques:

Star Style Ninja Art: Eta Carinae Storm Rasenshuriken

Star Style Ninja Art: Fury of the Star Dragon

Constellation Style Ninja Art: Norse Constellations

Constellation Style Ninja Art: Eridanus Maelstrom

Constellation Style Ninja Art: Twin-Tailed Comet

Constellation Style Ninja Art: Draco Dragon Fire

Constellation Style Ninja Art: The Big Dipper

Galaxy Style Ninja Art: Stardust Rasenshuriken

Spectrum Style Ninja Art: Gamma Ray Shield Imprisonment

Spectrum Style Ninja Art: Thalarion Necrosis Rasenshuriken

Spectrum Style Ninja Art: Gamma Ray Rasenshuriken

Spectrum Style Ninja Art: X-Ray Incineration Rasenshuriken

Spectrum Style Ninja Art: Ultraviolet Cutting Sword

Spectrum Style Ninja Art: Thalaron Subatonic Destroyer Sword

Time Style Ninja Art: Cycle of Life in the Rite of Spring

Time Style Ninja Art: 10,000 Year Disintegration

Time Style Ninja Art: Event Recollection

Time Style: Time Rasenshuriken

Time Style: Time Ray Age

Enlightenment Style Ninja Art: Tau Greater Good

Enlightenment Style Ninja Art: Tau Ethereals

Enlightenment Style Ninja Art: Tau Empire

Nebula Style Ninja Art: Dragonfish Incineration

Nebula Style Ninja Art: Gun Smear Burn

We all then used these techniques:

Darkness Comes to Light Style Ninja Art: The Light of the Eye of Horus Surrounded in Darkness

Darkness Comes to Light Style Ninja Art: The Light Surrounded in Darkness yet stands Strong

Darkness Comes to Light Style Ninja Art: One Bright Candle Amidst a Sea of Darkness

Darkness Comes to Light Style Ninja Art: Audiomachine - Nameless Heroes

Darkness Comes to Light Style Ninja Art: Fortress Monastery

Fire Light Style Ninja Art, Shinigami Art, and the Light Art: Fiery Phoenix Dragon Moonlight Solar and Void Rasenshuriken

Light Style Ninja Art: Powers of the Void, Lunar, and Solar Tri-Colored Rasenshuriken

Light Style Ninja Art: Ultraviolet Firestorm Rasenshuriken

Light Style Ninja Art: Audiomachine Hundred Years War

Light Style Ninja Art: United We Stand, Divided We Fall

Light Style Ninja Art: Queen Cleopatra VII Philopator

Light Style Ninja Art: Civilization V Brave New World

Light Style Ninja Art: Charge of the Light Brigade

Light Style Ninja Art: Hymn of the Cherubim

Light Style Ninja Art: O Mio Babbino Cara

Light Style Ninja Art: Children of the Sun

Light Style Ninja Art: Flight of the Angels

Light Style Ninja Art: Scythe of Promises

Light Style Ninja Art: Moonlight Sonata

Light Style Ninja Art: Halos of Justice

Light Style Ninja Art: Walpurgisnacht

Light Style Ninja Art: The Last Stand

Light Style Ninja Art: Angels Calling

Light Style Ninja Art: Salve Regina

Light Style Ninja Art: Prometheus

Light Style Ninja Art: Carolus Rex

Light Style Ninja Art: Titan Quest

Light Style Ninja Art: Federkleid

Light Style Ninja Art: Ave Maria

Light Style Ninja Art: Europa

Light Style Ninja Art: Atlas

Holy Style: Righteous Martyrdom

Great Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Lightsaber Blade Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Phoenix Kamehameha Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Scythe Kamehameha Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Multi-Shadow Rasenshuriken Missile Barrage

Void Style Ninja Art: Giant Mega Shadow Dragon Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Rasenshuriken Missile Barrage

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Dragon Scythe Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Arrow Kamehameha Barrage

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Army of Otto Von Bismarck

Void Style Lightsaber Art: Shadow Blazing Supernova

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Phoenix Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Long Dual Shadow Lightwhips

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Force Lightning Blast

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Fire Rasenshuriken

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Tidal Stream Blast

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Lightning Barrage

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Dragon Barrier

Void Style Ninja Art: Shadow Kamehameha

Void Style Ninja Art: Ogdoad

Void Style: Shadow Rasengan Missile Barrage

Void Style: Sword of the Thousand Shadows

Void Style: Shadow Sword Boomerang

Void Style: Slashing Sword of Shadow

Void Style: Shadow Meteor Shower

Void Style: Shadow Rasenshuriken

Void Style: Piercing Shadow Arrow

Void Style: Hurricane of Shadows

Void Style: Shadow Dragon Burst

Void Style: Shadow Dragon Blast

Void Style: Hurricane of Shadows

Void Style: Shadow Sword Slash

Void Style: Tornado of Shadows

Void Style: Shadow Spear Jutsu

Void Style: Shadow Arrow Blast

Void Style: Shadow Rasengan

Void Style: Shadow War Axe

Void Style: Darkest of Fires

Shadow Style Ninja Art: Dark Dragon Sword

Shadow Style Ninja Art: Boxer Rebellion

Shadow Style Ninja Art: Nightfury Blast

Shadow Style Ninja Art: Shadow Ninjas

Shadow Style Ninja Art: Persephone

Twilight Style Ninja Art: Art of War

Twilight Style Ninja Art: Twilight Purgatory Superblast

Twilight Style: Light and Darkness Twin Rasenshuriken

Solar Style Ninja Art: Solar Flare Spear of Machu Picchu

Solar Style Ninja Art: The Turkish War of Independence

Solar Style Ninja Art: Tri-Sun Ray Flare Rasenshuriken

Solar Style Ninja Art: Sun Rays of Ra Rasenshuriken

Solar Style Ninja Art: Long Dual Sunlight Flarewhips

Solar Style Ninja Art: Carrington Flare Superstorm

Solar Style Ninja Art: Franco-Prussia War of 1870

Solar Style Ninja Art: Roman Emperor of the Sun

Solar Style Ninja Art: Mega-Cannon of the Sun

Solar Style Ninja Art: Sun Dragon Incineration

Solar Style Ninja Art: Solar Storm Megabomb

Solar Style Ninja Art: Listen with your Heart

Solar Style Ninja Art: Solar Arrow of Apollo

Solar Style Ninja Art: Swarm of Army Ants

Solar Style Ninja Art: Condor of Viracocha

Solar Style Ninja Art: Knowing Superflare

Solar Style Ninja Art: Ra, God of the Sun

Solar Style Ninja Art: Aurora Scramble

Solar Style Ninja Art: Ankh Rays of Ra

Solar Style Ninja Art: Spear of Solaris

Solar Style Ninja Art: Flare of 2001

Solar Style Ninja Art: Coat of Arms

Solar Style Ninja Art: Helios

Solar Style Ninja Art: Apollo

Solar Style: Incinerating Sunray

Solar Style: Prominence Incineration

Solar Style: Solar Ray Rasenshuriken

Solar Style: Solar Flare Rasenshuriken

Solar Style: Solar Rasenshuriken

Solar Style: Sun Rays of Ra

Solar Style: Angel of Solaris

Solar Style: Solar Flare Rasengan Missile Barrage

Solar Style: Solar Arrow Barrage

Lunar Style Sword Art: Inuit Spirit Sword Dance

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Crescent Moonlight Strike Rasenshuriken

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Long Dual Moonlight Lightwhips

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Eye of Horus Rasenshuriken

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Light of the Luna Lionfish

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Wrath of Kukulkan

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Diese Kalte Nacht

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Our Solemn Hour

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Light of Judea

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Artemis

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Selene

Lunar Style Ninja Art: Máni

Lunar Style: Light of Elune Rasenshuriken

Lunar Style: Light of Quetzalcoatl

Lunar Style: Piercing Light of the Moon

Lunar Style: Twelve Arrows of the Moon

Lunar Style: Arrow of Moonlight

Lunar Style: Arrow of Elune

Lunar Style: Piercing Spear of Elune

Aura Style: Aura Ball

Aura Style: Aura Ray

Aura Style: Aura Ray Spear

Aura Style: Great Aura Blast

Aura Style: Aura Scimitar Lightsaber

Aura Style: Hurricane of Aura

Aura Style: Dual Aura Rasengan

Aura Style: Aura Encased Prisons

Aura Style: Aura Soul Sleep

Celestial Style Ninja Art: First Emperor of China

Celestial Style Ninja Art: First Crusade

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Dionysus

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Sutekh

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Hestia

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Horae

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Gelos

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Hera

Celestial Style Ninja Art: Loki

Celestial Style: Atomic Speed of Light

Aurora Style Ninja Art: Northern Lights Rainbow Sword

Aurora Style Ninja Art: Whales of the Pines of Rome

Aurora Style Ninja Art: Bláþráður

Volcanic Twilight Style Ninja Art: Purple Sunset Rasenshuriken

Ultraviolet Style Ninja Art: Sunlight Flashbang Vaporize

Oracle Style Ninja Art: Winged Hussars

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Long Dual Sun and Moon Twilightwhips

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Eclipse Rasengan Missile Barrage

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: The Night Begins To Shine

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Phoenix of Twilight Noon

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Twilight Moon of Ixchel

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Twilight Sun Firestorm

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Twilight Beam of 1999

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Radiation Eye Burn

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Black Sun Twilight

Eclipse Style Ninja Art: Ring of Fire

Eclipse Style Sword Art: Eclipse Lightshine Lightsaber Slash

We fired all of said techniques at the zombies and they slammed into all the Zombies and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared most of the zombies were all completely obliterated into nothing!

Me: A bunch down and over 2 billion to go.

More zombies were coming.

Eli: Lets do it! EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Eli fired a wave of earth by punching the ground and it formed into the meanest dinosaur that ever lived from 68 million years ago: Tyrannosaurus Rex!

Tyrannosaurus is a genus of coelurosaurian theropod dinosaur. The species Tyrannosaurus rex, often called T. rex or colloquially T-Rex, is one of the most well-represented of the large theropods. Tyrannosaurus lived throughout what is now western North America, on what was then an island continent known as Laramidia. Tyrannosaurus had a much wider range than other tyrannosaurids. Fossils are found in a variety of rock formations dating to the Maastrichtian age of the upper Cretaceous period, 68 to 66 million years ago. It was the last known member of the tyrannosaurids, and among the last non-avian dinosaurs to exist before the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event.

Like other tyrannosaurids, Tyrannosaurus was a bipedal carnivore with a massive skull balanced by a long, heavy tail. Relative to its large and powerful hind limbs, Tyrannosaurus forelimbs were short but unusually powerful for their size and had two clawed digits. The most complete specimen measures up to 12.3 meters (40 feet) in length though T. rex could grow to lengths of over 12.3 m (40 ft), up to 3.66 m (12 ft) tall at the hips, and according to most modern estimates 8.4 metric tons (9.3 short tons) to 14 metric tons (15.4 short tons) in weight. Although other theropods rivaled or exceeded

Tyrannosaurus rex in size, it is still among the largest known land predators and is estimated to have exerted the strongest bite force among all terrestrial animals. By far the largest carnivore in its environment, Tyrannosaurus rex was most likely an apex predator, preying upon hadrosaurs, armored herbivores like ceratopsians and ankylosaurs, and possibly sauropods. Some experts have suggested the dinosaur was primarily a scavenger. The question of whether Tyrannosaurus was an apex predator or a pure scavenger was among the longest debates in paleontology. Most paleontologists today accept that Tyrannosaurus was both an active predator and a scavenger.

---

Hunter: (German Accent) INFERNO STYLE NINJA ART: SPINOSAURUS!

Hunter fired a wave of black fire and it formed into the largest and meanest carnivorous dinosaur that ever lived from 112 million years ago in Egypt: Spinosaurus!

---

Spinosaurus (meaning "spine lizard") is a genus of spinosaurid dinosaur that lived in what now is North Africa during the upper Albian to upper Turonian stages of the Cretaceous period, about 112 to 93.5 million years ago. This genus was known first from Egyptian remains discovered in 1912 and described by German paleontologist Ernst Stromer in 1915. The original remains were destroyed in World War II, but additional material has come to light in the early 21st century. It is unclear whether one or two species are represented in the fossils reported in the scientific literature. The best known species is S. aegyptiacus from Egypt, although a potential second species, S. maroccanus, has been recovered from Morocco. The contemporary spinosaurid genus Sigilmassasaurus has also been synonymized by some authors with S. aegyptiacus, though other researchers propose it to be a distinct taxon. Another possible junior synonym is Oxalaia from the Alcântara Formation in Brazil.

Spinosaurus was among the largest of all known carnivorous dinosaurs, nearly as large as or even larger than other theropods such as Tyrannosaurus, Giganotosaurus and Carcharodontosaurus. Estimates published in 2005, 2007, and 2008 suggested that it was between 12.6 to 18 meters (41 to 59 ft) in length and 7 to 20.9 metric tons (7.7 to 23.0 short tons) in weight. New estimates published in 2014 and 2018, based on a more complete specimen, supported the earlier research, finding that Spinosaurus could reach lengths of 15 to 16 meters (49 to 52 ft). The latest estimates suggest a weight of 6.4 to 7.5 metric tons (7.1 to 8.3 short tons). The skull of Spinosaurus was long, low and narrow, similar to that of a modern crocodilian, and bore straight conical teeth with no serrations. It would have had large, robust forelimbs bearing three-fingered hands, with an enlarged claw on the first digit. The distinctive neural spines of Spinosaurus, which were long extensions of the vertebrae (or backbones), grew to at least 1.65 meters (5.4 ft) long and were likely to have had skin connecting them, forming a sail-like structure, although some authors[who?] have suggested that the spines were covered in fat and formed a hump. Spinosaurus's hip bones were reduced, and the legs were very short in proportion to the body. Its long and narrow tail was deepened by tall, thin neural spines and elongated chevrons, forming a flexible fin or paddle-like structure.

---

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WOOLLY MAMMOTH!

Axel fired a wave of ice and it formed into the famous and widely known ancestral elephants from 800,000 years ago: The Woolly Mammoth.

---

The woolly mammoth (Mammuthus primigenius) is an extinct species of mammoth that lived during the Pleistocene until its extinction in the Holocene epoch. It was one of the last in a line of mammoth species, beginning with Mammuthus subplanifrons in the early Pliocene. The woolly mammoth began to diverge from the steppe mammoth about 800,000 years ago in East Asia. Its closest extant relative is the Asian elephant. The appearance and behaviour of this species are among the best studied of any prehistoric animal because of the discovery of frozen carcasses in Siberia and Alaska, as well as skeletons, teeth, stomach contents, dung, and depiction from life in prehistoric cave paintings. Mammoth remains had long been known in Asia before they became known to Europeans in the 17th century. The origin of these remains was long a matter of debate, and often explained as being remains of legendary creatures. The mammoth was identified as an extinct species of elephant by Georges Cuvier in 1796.

The woolly mammoth was roughly the same size as modern African elephants. Males reached shoulder heights between 2.7 and 3.4 m (8.9 and 11.2 ft) and weighed up to 6 metric tons (6.6 short tons). Females reached 2.6-2.9 m (8.5-9.5 ft) in shoulder heights and weighed up to 4 metric tons (4.4 short tons). A newborn calf weighed about 90 kg (200 lb). The woolly mammoth was well adapted to the cold environment during the last ice age. It was covered in fur, with an outer covering of long guard hairs and a shorter undercoat. The colour of the coat varied from dark to light. The ears and tail were short to minimise frostbite and heat loss. It had long, curved tusks and four molars, which were replaced six times during the lifetime of an individual. Its behaviour was similar to that of modern elephants, and it used its tusks and trunk for manipulating objects, fighting, and foraging. The diet of the woolly mammoth was mainly grasses and sedges. Individuals could probably reach the age of 60. Its habitat was the mammoth steppe, which stretched across northern Eurasia and North America.

The woolly mammoth coexisted with early humans, who used its bones and tusks for making art, tools, and dwellings, and the species was also hunted for food. It disappeared from its mainland range at the end of the Pleistocene 10,000 years ago. Isolated populations survived on St. Paul Island until 5,600 years ago and on Wrangel Island until 4,000 years ago. After its extinction, humans continued using its ivory as a raw material, a tradition that continues today. With a genome project for the mammoth completed in 2015, it has been proposed the species could be revived through various means, but none of the methods proposed are yet feasible.

---

Dana: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SABER-TOOTH CAT!

Dana fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral cats of 42 million years ago: The Saber-Toothed Cats!

---

A saber-toothed cat (alternatively spelled sabre-toothed cat) is any member of various extinct groups of predatory mammals that are characterized by long, curved saber-shaped canine teeth which protruded from the mouth even when closed. The saber-toothed cats have been found almost worldwide from the Eocene epoch to the end of the Pleistocene epoch 42 million years ago (mya) - 11,000 years ago (kya). The first saber-toothed cat fossil in Canada was found in Medicine Hat, Alberta.

One of the best-known genera is Smilodon, species of which, especially S. fatalis, are popularly, but incorrectly, referred to as "saber-toothed tigers". However, usage of the word cat is in some cases a misnomer, as many species referred to as saber-toothed "cats" are not closely related to modern cats (Felidae). Instead, many are members are classified into different families of Feliformia, such as Barbourofelidae and Nimravidae; the oxyaenid "creodont" genera Machaeroides and Apataelurus; and two extinct lineages of metatherian mammals, the thylacosmilids of Sparassodonta, and deltatheroideans, which are more closely related to marsupials. In this regard, saber-toothed cats can be viewed as examples of convergent evolution. This convergence is remarkable due not only to the development of elongated canines, but also a suite of other characteristics, such as a wide gape and bulky forelimbs, which is so consistent that it has been termed the "saber-tooth suite."

Of the feliform lineages, the family Nimravidae is the oldest, entering the landscape around 42 mya and becoming extinct by 7.2 mya. Barbourofelidae entered around 16.9 mya and were extinct by 9 mya. These two would have shared some habitats.

---

Lana: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WOOLLY RHINOCEROS!

Lana fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age ancestors of modern day Rhinoceroses from 3.6 Million years ago: The Woolly

Rhinoceros!

---

The woolly rhinoceros (Coelodonta antiquitatis) is an extinct species of rhinoceros that was common throughout Europe and northern Asia during the Pleistocene epoch and survived until the end of the last glacial period. The woolly rhinoceros was a member of the Pleistocene megafauna.

The woolly rhinoceros was covered with thick and long hair, which allowed it to survive in the extremely cold, harsh mammoth steppe. It also had a massive hump reaching from its shoulder. It fed mainly on herbaceous plants that grew in the steppe.

Mummified carcasses preserved in permafrost and many bone remains of woolly rhinoceroses have been found. Images of woolly rhinoceroses are found among cave paintings in Europe and Asia.

---

Killer Frost: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: IRISH ELK!

Killer Frost fired a wave of ice and it formed into the largest deer ever known that lived 2.5 million years ago: The Irish Elk.

---

The Irish elk (Megaloceros giganteus) also called the giant deer or Irish deer, is an extinct species of deer in the genus Megaloceros and is one of the largest deer that ever lived. Its range extended across Eurasia during the Pleistocene, from Ireland to Lake Baikal in Siberia. The most recent remains of the species have been carbon dated to about 7,700 years ago in Siberia.

Although abundant skeletal remains have been found in bogs in Ireland, the animal was not exclusive to Ireland nor closely related to either of the living species currently called elk: Alces alces (the European elk, known in North America as the moose) or Cervus canadensis (the North American elk or wapiti). For this reason, the name "giant deer" is used in some publications, instead of "Irish elk". Although one study suggested that the Irish elk was closely related to the red deer (Cervus elaphus), most other phylogenetic analyses support that their closest living relatives are fallow deer (Dama dama).

---

Maggie: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SHORT-FACED BEAR!

Maggie fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age bear from 1.8 million years ago: The Short-Faced Bear.

---

The short-faced bear (Arctodus sp.) is an extinct bear genus that inhabited North America during the Pleistocene epoch from about 1.8 Mya until 11,000 years ago. It was the most common early North American bear and was most abundant in California. There are two recognized species: the lesser short-faced bear (Arctodus pristinus) and the giant short-faced bear (Arctodus simus), with the latter considered to be one of the largest known terrestrial mammalian carnivores that has ever existed. It has been hypothesized that their extinction coincides with the Younger Dryas period of global cooling commencing around 10,900 BC.

---

Khalyaka: (India Accent) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TARBOSAURUS BABAAR!

Khalyaka fired a wave of earth and it formed into the terrible theropod of 70 million years ago: Tarbosaurus!

---

Tarbosaurus (meaning "alarming lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaur that flourished in Asia about 70 million years ago, at the end of the Late Cretaceous Period, considered to contain a single known species, Tarbosaurus bataar. Fossils have been recovered in Mongolia, with more fragmentary remains found further afield in parts of China.

Although many species have been named, modern paleontologists recognize only one, T. bataar, as valid. Some experts see this species as an Asian representative of the North American genus Tyrannosaurus; this would make the genus Tarbosaurus redundant. Tarbosaurus and Tyrannosaurus, if not synonymous, are considered to be at least closely related genera. Alioramus, also from Mongolia, has previously been thought by some authorities to be the closest relative of Tarbosaurus, though this has since been disproven with the discovery of Qianzhousaurus and the description of the Alioramini.

Like most known tyrannosaurids, Tarbosaurus was a large bipedal predator, weighing up to 5 metric tons (5.5 short tons) and equipped with about sixty large teeth. It had a unique locking mechanism in its lower jaw and the smallest forelimbs relative to body size of all tyrannosaurids, renowned for their disproportionately tiny, two-fingered forelimbs.

Tarbosaurus lived in a humid floodplain criss-crossed by river channels. In this environment, it was an apex predator, probably preying on other large dinosaurs like the hadrosaur Saurolophus or the sauropod Nemegtosaurus. Tarbosaurus is represented by dozens of fossil specimens, including several complete skulls and skeletons. These remains have allowed scientific studies focusing on its phylogeny, skull mechanics, and brain structure.

---

Lynn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: APATOSAURUS!

Lynn fired a wave of Earth and it formed into the famous sauropod from 158 million years ago: Apatosaurus!

---

Apatosaurus is a genus of herbivorous sauropod dinosaur that lived in North America during the Late Jurassic period. Othniel Charles Marsh described and named the first-known species, A. ajax, in 1877, and a second species, A. louisae, was discovered and named by William H. Holland in 1916. Apatosaurus lived about 152 to 151 million years ago (mya), during the late Kimmeridgian to early Tithonian age, and are now known from fossils in the Morrison

Formation of modern-day Colorado, Oklahoma, New Mexico, Wyoming, and Utah in the United States. Apatosaurus had an average length of 21-22.8 m (69-75 ft), and an average mass of 16.4-22.4 t (16.1-22.0 long tons; 18.1-24.7 short tons). A few specimens indicate a maximum length of 11-30% greater than average and a mass of 32.7-72.6 t (32.2-71.5 long tons; 36.0-80.0 short tons).

The cervical vertebrae of Apatosaurus are less elongated and more heavily constructed than those of Diplodocus, a diplodocid like Apatosaurus, and the bones of the leg are much stockier despite being longer, implying that Apatosaurus was a more robust animal. The tail was held above the ground during normal locomotion. Apatosaurus had a single claw on each forelimb and three on each hindlimb. The Apatosaurus skull, long thought to be similar to Camarasaurus, is much more similar to that of Diplodocus. Apatosaurus was a generalized browser that likely held its head elevated. To lighten its vertebrae, Apatosaurus had air sacs that made the bones internally full of holes. Like that of other diplodocids, its tail may have been used as a whip to create loud noises.

The skull of Apatosaurus was confused with that of Camarasaurus and Brachiosaurus until 1909, when the holotype of A. louisae was found, and a complete skull just a few meters away from the front of the neck. Henry Fairfield Osborn disagreed with this association, and went on to mount a skeleton of Apatosaurus with a Camarasaurus skull cast. Apatosaurus skeletons were mounted with speculative skull casts until 1970, when McIntosh showed that more robust skulls assigned to Diplodocus were more likely from Apatosaurus.

Apatosaurus is a genus in the family Diplodocidae. It is one of the more basal genera, with only Amphicoelias and possibly a new, unnamed genus more primitive. While the subfamily Apatosaurinae was named in 1929, the group was not used validly until an extensive 2015 study. Only Brontosaurus is also in the subfamily, with the other genera being considered synonyms or reclassified as diplodocines. Brontosaurus has long been considered a junior synonym of Apatosaurus; its type species was reclassified as A. excelsus in 1903. A 2015 study concluded that Brontosaurus is a valid genus of sauropod distinct from Apatosaurus, but not all paleontologists agree with this division. As it existed in North America during the late Jurassic, Apatosaurus would have lived alongside dinosaurs such as Allosaurus, Camarasaurus, Diplodocus, and Stegosaurus.

---

Laney: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DIPLODOCUS!

Laney fired a wave of trees and leaves and it formed into the famous sauropod from 154 million years ago: Diplodocus!

---

Diplodocus is a genus of diplodocid sauropod dinosaurs whose fossils were first discovered in 1877 by S. W. Williston. The generic name, coined by Othniel Charles Marsh in 1878, is a neo-Latin term derived from Greek διπλόος (diplos) "double" and δοκός (dokos) "beam", in reference to the double-beamed chevron bones located in the underside of the tail, which were then considered unique.

This genus of dinosaurs lived in what is now mid-western North America at the end of the Jurassic period. It is one of the more common dinosaur fossils found in the middle to upper Morrison Formation, between about 154 and 152 million years ago, during the late Kimmeridgian age. The Morrison Formation records an environment and time dominated by gigantic sauropod dinosaurs, such as Apatosaurus, Barosaurus, Brachiosaurus, Brontosaurus, and Camarasaurus. Its great size may have been a deterrent to the predators Allosaurus and Ceratosaurus: their remains have been found in the same strata, which suggests that they coexisted with Diplodocus.

Diplodocus is among the most easily identifiable dinosaurs, with its typical sauropod shape, long neck and tail, and four sturdy legs. For many years, it was the longest dinosaur known.

---

May: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: LEAELLYNASAURA!

May fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Australian dinosaur from 118 million years ago: Leaellynasaura!

---

Leaellynasaura is a genus of small herbivorous ornithischian dinosaurs from the Albian stage of the Early Cretaceous (dated to between 118 and 110 million years ago), first discovered in Dinosaur Cove, Australia. The only known species is Leaellynasaura amicagraphica. It was described in 1989, and named after Leaellyn Rich, the daughter of the Australian palaeontologist couple Tom Rich and Patricia Vickers-Rich who discovered it. The specific name, amicagraphica, translates to "friend writing" and honours both the Friends of the Museum of Victoria and the National Geographic Society for their support of Australian paleontology.

---

Lori: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ALLOSAURUS!

Lori fired a wave of wind and it formed into the vicious theropod from 155 million years ago: Allosaurus!

---

Allosaurus is a genus of carnivorous theropod dinosaur that lived 155 to 145 million years ago during the late Jurassic period (Kimmeridgian to late Tithonian). The name "Allosaurus" means "different lizard" alluding to its unique concave vertebrae (at the time of its discovery). It is derived from the Greek ἄλλος (allos) ("different, other") and σαῦρος (sauros) ("lizard / generic reptile"). The first fossil remains that could definitively be ascribed to this genus were described in 1877 by paleontologist Othniel Charles Marsh. As one of the first well-known theropod dinosaurs, it has long attracted attention outside of paleontological circles.

Allosaurus was a large bipedal predator. Its skull was large and equipped with dozens of sharp, serrated teeth. It averaged 9.5 meters (31 ft) in length, though fragmentary remains suggest it could have reached over 12 m (39 ft). Relative to the large and powerful hindlimbs, its three-fingered forelimbs were small, and the body was

balanced by a long and heavily muscled tail. It is classified as an allosaurid, a type of carnosaurian theropod dinosaur. The genus has a complicated taxonomy, and includes three valid species, the best known of which is A. fragilis. The bulk of Allosaurus remains have come from North America's Morrison Formation, with material also known from Portugal. It was known for over half of the 20th century as Antrodemus, but a study of the copious remains from the Cleveland-Lloyd Dinosaur Quarry brought the name "Allosaurus" back to prominence and established it as one of the best-known dinosaurs.

As the most abundant large predator in the Morrison Formation, Allosaurus was at the top of the food chain, probably preying on contemporaneous large herbivorous dinosaurs, and perhaps other predators. Potential prey included ornithopods, stegosaurids, and sauropods. Some paleontologists interpret Allosaurus as having had cooperative social behavior, and hunting in packs, while others believe individuals may have been aggressive toward each other, and that congregations of this genus are the result of lone individuals feeding on the same carcasses.

---

Leni: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OMEISAURUS!

Leni fired a wave of water and it formed into one of the largest dinosaurs from 173 million years ago: Omeisaurus!

---

Omeisaurus (meaning "Omei lizard") is a genus of sauropod dinosaur from the Middle Jurassic Period (Bathonian-Callovian stage) of what is now China. Its name comes from Mount Emei, where it was discovered in the lower Shaximiao Formation of Sichuan Province.

Like other sauropods, Omeisaurus was herbivorous and large. It measured 20.2 metres (66 ft) long, and weighed 9.8 tonnes.

---

Luna: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SUCHOMIMUS!

Luna fired a wave of water and it formed into the ferocious spinosaurid dinosaur from 125 million years ago: Suchomimus!

---

Suchomimus (meaning "crocodile mimic") is a genus of spinosaurid dinosaur that lived between 125 and 112 million years ago in what is now Niger, during the Aptian to early Albian stages of the Early Cretaceous period. The animal was named and described by palaeontologist Paul Sereno and colleagues in 1998, based on a partial skeleton from the Erlhaz Formation. Suchomimus's long and shallow skull, similar to that of a crocodile, earns it its generic name, while the specific name Suchomimus tenerensis alludes to the locality of its first remains, the Ténéré Desert.

Suchomimus was 9.5 to 11 metres (31 to 36 feet) long and weighed between 2.5 to 5.2 tonnes (2.8 to 5.7 short tons), although the holotype specimen may not have been fully grown. Suchomimus's narrow skull was perched on a short neck, and its forelimbs were powerfully built, bearing a giant claw on each thumb. Along the midline of the animal's back ran a low dorsal sail, built from the long neural spines of its vertebrae. Like other spinosaurids, it likely had a diet of fish and small prey animals.

Some palaeontologists consider the animal to be an African species of the European spinosaurid Baryonyx, B. tenerensis. Suchomimus might also be a junior synonym of the contemporaneous spinosaurid Cristatusaurus lapparenti, although the latter taxon is based on much more fragmentary remains. Suchomimus lived in a fluvial environment of vast floodplains alongside many other dinosaurs, in addition to pterosaurs, crocodylomorphs, fish, turtles, and bivalves.

---

Stella: SCORCH STYLE NINJA ART: OURANOSAURUS!

Stella fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Iguanodont from 100 million years ago: Ouranosaurus.

---

Ouranosaurus is a genus of herbivorous iguanodont dinosaur that

lived during the Aptian stage of the Early Cretaceous of modern-day Niger. Ouranosaurus measured about 7 to 8.3 metres (23 to 27 ft) long. Two rather complete fossils were found in the Elrhaz Formation, Gadoufaoua deposits, Agadez, Niger, in 1965 and 1970. The animal was named in 1976 by French paleontologist Philippe Taquet; the type species being Ouranosaurus nigeriensis. The name is a combination of the Arabic word for "courage" and the country of discovery, although ourane is also the Tuareg name for the desert monitor.

---

Becca Chang: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TITANOBOA!

Becca fired a wave of water that formed into the Colombian giant snake from 60 million years ago: Titanoboa!

---

Titanoboa (/tiˌtɑːnoʊˈboʊə/) is an extinct genus of very large snakes that lived in what is now La Guajira in northeastern Colombia. They could grow up to 12.8 m (42 ft) long and reach a weight of 1,135 kg (2,500 lb).

Fossils of Titanoboa have been found in the Cerrejón Formation, and date to around 58 to 60 million years ago. The giant snake lived during the Middle to Late Paleocene epoch, a 10-million-year period immediately following the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event.

The only known species is Titanoboa cerrejonensis, the largest snake ever discovered, which supplanted the previous record holder, Gigantophis.

---

Syd: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OPHTHALMOSAURUS!

Syd fired a wave of water and it formed into the Ichthyosaur from 165 million years ago: Ophthalmosaurus!

---

Ophthalmosaurus (meaning "eye lizard" in Greek) is an ichthyosaur of the Middle Jurassic period (165-160 million years ago), named for its extremely large eyes. It had a graceful 6 m (19.5 ft) long dolphin-shaped body, and its almost toothless jaw was well adapted for catching squid. Major fossil finds of this genus have been recorded in Europe and North and South America.

---

Girl Jordan: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: ELASMOSAURUS!

Girl Jordan fired a wave of water and it formed into the huge long-necked plesiosaurus from 80.5 million years ago: Elasmosaurus!

---

Elasmosaurus is a genus of plesiosaur that lived in North America during the Campanian stage of the Late Cretaceous period, about 80.5 million years ago. The first specimen was discovered in 1867 near Fort Wallace, Kansas, US, and was sent to the American paleontologist Edward Drinker Cope, who named it E. platyurus in 1868. The generic name means "thin-plate reptile", and the specific name means "flat-tailed". Cope originally reconstructed the skeleton of Elasmosaurus with the skull at the end of the tail, an error which was made light of by the paleontologist Othniel Charles Marsh, and became part of their "Bone Wars" rivalry. Only one incomplete Elasmosaurus skeleton is definitely known, consisting of a fragmentary skull, the spine, and the pectoral and pelvic girdles, and a single species is recognized today; other species are now considered invalid or have been moved to other genera.

Measuring 10.3 meters (34 ft) long, Elasmosaurus would have had a streamlined body with paddle-like limbs, a short tail, a small head, and an extremely long neck. The neck alone was around 7.1 meters (23 ft) long. Along with its relative Albertonectes, it was one of the longest-necked animals to have lived, with the largest number of neck vertebrae known, 72. The skull would have been slender and triangular, with large, fang-like teeth at the front, and smaller teeth towards the back. It had six teeth in each premaxilla of the upper jaw, and may have had 14 teeth in the maxilla and 19 in the dentary of the lower jaw. Most of the neck vertebrae were compressed

sideways, and bore a longitudinal crest or keel along the sides.

The family Elasmosauridae was based on the genus Elasmosaurus, the first recognized member of this group of long-necked plesiosaurs. Elasmosaurids were well adapted for aquatic life, and used their flippers for swimming. Contrary to earlier depictions, their necks were not very flexible, and could not be held high above the water surface. It is unknown what their long necks were used for, but they may have had a function in feeding. Elasmosaurids probably ate small fish and marine invertebrates, seizing them with their long teeth, and may have used gastroliths (stomach stones) to help digest their food. Elasmosaurus is known from the Pierre Shale formation, which represents marine deposits from the Western Interior Seaway.

---

SpongeBob: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: LIOPLEURODON!

SpongeBob fired a wave of water and it formed into the ferocious marine reptile from 166 million years ago: Liopleurodon!

---

Liopleurodon (/ˌlaɪoʊ'plʊərədɒn/; meaning 'smooth-sided teeth') is a genus of large, carnivorous marine reptile belonging to the Pliosauroidea, a clade of short-necked plesiosaurs. The two species of Liopleurodon lived from the Callovian Stage of the Middle Jurassic to the Kimmeridgian stage of the Late Jurassic Period (c. 166 to 155 mya). It was the apex predator of the Middle to Late Jurassic seas that covered Europe. The largest species, L. ferox, is estimated to have grown up to 6.4 metres (21 ft) in length.

The name "Liopleurodon" (meaning "smooth-sided tooth") derives from Ancient Greek words: λεῖος leios, "smooth"; πλευρά pleurá, "side" or "rib"; and ὀδόν odṓn, "tooth".

---

Salar: (Arabic Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: GALLIMIMUS!

Salar fired a massive wave of fire and it formed into a herd of the ostrich-like egg-eaters from 70 million years ago: Gallimimus!

---

Gallimimus (/ˌɡælɪˈmaɪməs/ GAL-i-MY-məs) is a genus of theropod dinosaur that lived in what is now Mongolia during the Late Cretaceous period, about seventy million years ago (mya). Several fossils in various stages of growth were discovered by Polish-Mongolian expeditions in the Gobi Desert of Mongolia during the 1960s; a large skeleton discovered in this region was made the holotype specimen of the new genus and species Gallimimus bullatus in 1972. The generic name means "chicken mimic", referring to the similarities between its neck vertebrae and those of the Galliformes. The specific name is derived from bulla, a gold capsule worn by Roman youth, in reference to a bulbous structure at the base of the skull of Gallimimus. At the time it was named, the fossils of Gallimimus represented the most complete and best preserved ornithomimid ("ostrich dinosaur") material yet discovered, and the genus remains one of the best known members of the group.

Gallimimus is the largest known ornithomimid; adults were about 6 metres (20 ft) long, 1.9 metres (6 ft 3 in) tall at the hip and weighed about 440 kilograms (970 lb). As evidenced by its relative Ornithomimus, it would have had feathers. The head was small and light with large eyes that faced to the sides. The snout was long compared to other ornithomimids, although it was broader and more rounded at the tip than in other species. Gallimimus was toothless with a keratinous (horny) beak, and had a delicate lower jaw. Many of the vertebrae had openings that indicate they were pneumatic (air-filled). The neck was proportionally long in relation to the trunk. The hands were proportionally the shortest of any ornithomimosaur and each had three digits with curved claws. The forelimbs were weak while the hindlimbs were proportionally long. The family Ornithomimidae is part of the group Ornithomimosauria. Anserimimus, also from Mongolia, is thought to have been the closest relative of Gallimimus.

As an ornithomimid, Gallimimus would have been a fleet (or cursorial) animal, using its speed to escape predators; its speed has

been estimated at 42-56 km/h (29-34 mph). It may have had good vision and intelligence comparable to ratite birds. Gallimimus may have lived in groups, based on the discovery of several specimens preserved in a bone bed. Various theories have been proposed regarding the diet of Gallimimus and other ornithomimids. The highly mobile neck may have helped locate small prey on the ground, but it may also have been an opportunistic omnivore. It has also been suggested that it used small columnar structures in its beak for filter-feeding in water, though these structures may instead have been ridges used for feeding on tough plant material, indicative of a herbivorous diet. Gallimimus is the most commonly found ornithomimosaur in the Nemegt Formation, where it lived alongside its relatives Anserimimus and Deinocheirus. Gallimimus was featured in the movie Jurassic Park, in a scene that was important to the history of special effects, and in shaping the common conception of dinosaurs as bird-like animals.

---

Andropov: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ELASMOTHERIUM!

Andropov fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral big-horned rhinoceros of the Ice Age from 2.6 million years ago: Elasmotherium!

---

Elasmotherium is an extinct genus of large rhinoceros endemic to Eurasia during the Late Pliocene through the Pleistocene, existing from 2.6 Ma to at least as late as 39,000 years ago in the Late Pleistocene. A more recent date of 26,000 BP is considered less reliable. It was the last surviving member of Elasmotheriinae, a distinctive group of rhinoceroses that had separated from the ancestry of living rhinoceroses by at least 35 million years ago according to fossils and estimated around 47.4 million years ago based on molecular clock.

Four species are recognised, which were largely confined to the Pontic-Caspian steppe, the Caucasus and Central Asia. The best known, E. sibiricum, known as the Siberian unicorn, was the size of

a mammoth and is thought to have borne a large, thick horn on its forehead. Like all rhinoceroses, elasmotheres were herbivorous. Unlike any other rhinos and any other ungulates aside from some notoungulates, its high-crowned molars were ever-growing. Its legs were longer than those of other rhinos and were adapted for galloping, giving it a horse-like gait.

---

Golova: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: CAVE LION!

Golova fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age lions of 500,000 years ago: Cave Lions!

---

Panthera spelaea, also known as the "Eurasian cave lion", "European cave lion", or "steppe lion", is an extinct Panthera species that evolved in Europe probably after the third Cromerian interglacial stage, less than 600,000 years ago. Phylogenetic analysis of fossil bone samples revealed that it was highly distinct and genetically isolated from the modern lion (Panthera leo) occurring in Africa and Asia. Analysis of morphological differences and mitochondrial data support the taxonomic recognition of Panthera spelaea as a distinct species that diverged from the lion about 1.9 million years ago. Nuclear genomic evidence suggests a more recent split approximately 500,000 years ago, with no subsequent interbreeding with the ancestors of the modern lion. The oldest known bone fragments were excavated in Yakutia and radiocarbon dated at least 62,400 years old. It became extinct about 13,000 years ago.

---

Maverick: (Canadian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: NANUQSAURUS!

Maverick fired a wave of ice and it formed into the arctic theropod from 69 million years ago: Nanuqsaurus!

---

Nanuqsaurus (meaning "polar bear lizard") is a genus of carnivorous tyrannosaurid theropod known from the Late Cretaceous (early Late Maastrichtian stage) Prince Creek Formation of the North Slope of Alaska, USA. It contains a single species, Nanuqsaurus hoglundi, known only from a partial skull.

---

Matthias: (German Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: LEPTICTIDIUM!

Matthias fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into a swarm of the ancestor of the Elephant Shrew that lived 50 million years ago: Leptictidium!

---

Leptictidium (a Latinized diminutive of the name of its close relative Leptictis, which means "graceful weasel" in Ancient Greek) is an extinct genus of small mammals that were likely bipedal. Comprising eight species, they resembled today's elephant shrews. They are especially interesting for their combination of characteristics typical of primitive eutherians with highly specialized adaptations, such as powerful hind legs and a long tail which aided in locomotion. They were omnivorous, their diet a combination of insects, lizards and small mammals. One of the first branches to split from basal eutherians, they appeared in the Lower Eocene, a time of warm temperatures and high humidity, roughly fifty million years ago. Although they were widespread throughout Europe, they became extinct around thirty-five million years ago with no descendants, probably because they were adapted to live in forest ecosystems and were unable to adapt to the open plains of the Oligocene.

---

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) BEACH STYLE NINJA ART: EUSTREPTOSPONDYLUS!

Kanaloa fired a wave of sand and water and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 163 million years ago: Eustreptospondylus!

---

Eustreptospondylus (/juːˌstrɛptoʊspɒnˈdaɪləs/ yoo-STREPT-o-spon-DY-ləs; meaning "true Streptospondylus") is a genus of megalosaurid theropod dinosaur, from the Oxfordian stage of the Late Jurassic period (some time between 163 and 154 million years ago) in southern England, at a time when Europe was a series of scattered islands (due to tectonic movement at the time which raised the sea-bed and flooded the lowland).

---

Fiona: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOCHEIRUS!

Fiona fired a wave of wind and it formed into the ostrich-like dinosaur from 92.5 million years ago: Ornithocheirus!

---

Ornithocheirus (from Ancient Greek "ὄρνις", meaning bird, and "χεῖρ", meaning hand) is a pterosaur genus known from fragmentary fossil remains uncovered from sediments in the UK and possibly Morocco.

Several species have been referred to the genus, most of which are now considered as dubious species, or members of different genera, and the genus is now often considered to include only the type species, Ornithocheirus simus. Species have been referred to Ornithocheirus from the mid-Cretaceous period of both Europe and South America, but O. simus is known only from the UK, though a specimen referred to O. cf. simus is also known from Morocco.

Because O. simus was originally named based on poorly preserved fossil material, the genus Ornithocheirus has suffered enduring problems of zoological nomenclature.

Fossil remains of Ornithocheirus have been recovered mainly from the Cambridge Greensand of England, dating to the beginning of the Albian stage of the early Cretaceous period, about 110 million years ago. Additional fossils from the Santana Formation of Brazil are sometimes classified as species of Ornithocheirus, but have also been placed in their own genera, most notably Tropeognathus.

---

Becky: PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: COELOPHYSIS!

Becky fired a wave of fire and it formed into one of the first ever dinosaurs from 216 million years ago: Coelophysis!

Coelophysis (/sɛˈlɒfɪsɪs/ seh-LOF-ih-sis traditionally; /ˌsɛloʊˈfaɪsɪs/ SEL-o-FY-sis or /ˌsiːloʊˈfaɪsɪs/ SEE-lo-FY-sis are heard more commonly in recent decades) is an extinct genus of coelophysid theropod dinosaur that lived approximately 216 to 196 million years ago during the latter part of the Triassic Period in what is now the southwestern United States and also in South Africa and Zimbabwe.

Coelophysis was a small, slenderly-built, ground-dwelling, bipedal carnivore, that could grow up to 3 m (9.8 ft) long. Coelophysis is one of the earliest known dinosaur genera. Scattered material representing similar animals has been found worldwide in some Late Triassic and Early Jurassic formations.

The type species C. bauri, originally given to the genus Coelurus by Edward Drinker Cope in 1887, was described by the latter in 1889. The names Longosaurus and Rioarribasaurus are synonymous with Coelophysis. Another dinosaur genus, Megapnosaurus, has also been considered to be a synonym. This primitive theropod is notable for being one of the most specimen-rich dinosaur genera.

Jackie: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: INOSTANCEVIA!

Jackie fired a wave of explosions and they formed into the carnivorous Permian therapsid from 265 million years ago: Inostancevia!

Inostrancevia is an extinct genus of carnivorous therapsids, containing the largest members of the family Gorgonopsidae, predators characterized by long, saber-tooth-like canines. The various species inhabited northern Russia during the Upper Tatarian (Vyatskian), a Russian regional stage equivalent to the

Wuchiapingian stage of the Late Permian period, dating from approximately 265 to 252.3 million years ago. It is known from several skulls and two almost-complete skeletons.

---

Mandee: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: MUTTABURRASAURUS!

Mandee fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the Iguanodont from 105 million years ago: Muttaburrasaurus!

---

Muttaburrasaurus was a genus of herbivorous ornithopod dinosaur, which lived in what is now northeastern Australia sometime between 105 and 103 million years ago during the early Cretaceous Period. It has been recovered in some analyses as a member of the iguanodontian family Rhabdodontidae. After Kunbarrasaurus, it is Australia's most completely known dinosaur from skeletal remains. It was named after Muttaburra, the site in Queensland, Australia, where it was found.

---

Paige: PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: CRYOLOPHOSAURUS!

Paige fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Antarctic dinosaur from 193 million years ago: Cryolophosaurus!

---

Cryolophosaurus (/ˌkraɪoʊˌloʊfoʊ'sɔːrəs/ or /kraɪˌɒloʊfoʊ'sɔːrəs/; "CRY-oh-loaf-oh-SAWR-us") is a genus of large theropods known from only a single species Cryolophosaurus ellioti, known from the early Jurassic period of Antarctica. It was about 6.5 metres (21.3 ft) long and 465 kilograms (1,025 lb) in weight, making it one of the largest theropods of its time. Individuals of this species may have grown even larger, because the only known specimen probably represents a sub-adult. Cryolophosaurus is known from a skull, a femur and other material, the skull and femur of which have caused its classification to vary greatly. The femur possesses many primitive characteristics that have classified Cryolophosaurus as a

dilophosaurid or a neotheropod outside of Dilophosauridae and Averostra, whereas the skull has many advanced features, leading the genus to be considered a tetanuran, an abelisaurid, a ceratosaur and even an allosaurid. Since its original description, the consensus is that Cryolophosaurus is either a primitive member of the Tetanurae or a close relative of that group.

Cryolophosaurus possessed a distinctive "pompadour" crest that spanned the head from side to side. Based on evidence from related species and studies of bone texture, it is thought that this bizarre crest was used for intra-species recognition. The brain of Cryolophosaurus was also more primitive than those of other theropods.

Cryolophosaurus was first excavated from Antarctica's Early Jurassic, Sinemurian to Pliensbachian aged Hanson Formation, formerly the upper Falla Formation, by paleontologist Dr. William Hammer in 1991. It was the first carnivorous dinosaur to be discovered in Antarctica and the first non-avian dinosaur from the continent to be officially named. The sediments in which its fossils were found have been dated at ~194 to 188 million years ago, representing the Early Jurassic Period.

---

Lateefa: (Arabic Accent) DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: VELOCIRAPTORS!

Lateefa fired a wave of sand and it formed into the deadly carnivorous dinosaurs from 78 million years ago: Velociraptor!

---

Velociraptor (/vɪˈlɒsɪræptər/; meaning "swift seizer" in Latin) is a genus of dromaeosaurid theropod dinosaur that lived approximately 75 to 71 million years ago during the latter part of the Cretaceous Period. Two species are currently recognized, although others have been assigned in the past. The type species is V. mongoliensis; fossils of this species have been discovered in Mongolia. A second species, V. osmolskae, was named in 2008 for skull material from Inner Mongolia, China.

Smaller than other dromaeosaurids like Deinonychus and Achillobator, Velociraptor nevertheless shared many of the same anatomical features. It was a bipedal, feathered carnivore with a long tail and an enlarged sickle-shaped claw on each hindfoot, which is thought to have been used to tackle and disembowel prey. Velociraptor can be distinguished from other dromaeosaurids by its long and low skull, with an upturned snout.

Velociraptor (commonly shortened to "raptor") is one of the dinosaur genera most familiar to the general public due to its prominent role in the Jurassic Park motion picture series. In real life, however, Velociraptor was roughly the size of a turkey, considerably smaller than the approximately 2 m (6 1⁄2 ft) tall and 80 kg (180 lb) reptiles seen in the films (which were based on members of the related genus Deinonychus). Today, Velociraptor is well known to paleontologists, with over a dozen described fossil skeletons, the most of any dromaeosaurid. One particularly famous specimen preserves a Velociraptor locked in combat with a Protoceratops.

---

Nataša: (Czech Accent) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: UTAHRAPTOR!

Nataša fired a wave of earth and it formed into the state dinosaurs of Utah from 139 million years ago: Utahraptor!

---

Utahraptor (meaning Utah's predator) is a genus of large dromaeosaurid dinosaur that lived in North America during the Early Cretaceous period. It was a heavy-built, ground-dwelling, bipedal carnivore. It contains a single species, Utahraptor ostrommaysi, which is the largest-known member of the family Dromaeosauridae.

In 2018, it was proposed that Utahraptor be the Utah state dinosaur, an act that was approved by the Senate. Initially Utahraptor would have replaced another dinosaur, Allosaurus, as the state's official fossil, but it was decided that Utahraptor would be another symbol of the state.

Suwailim: (Egyptian Accent) DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PROTOCERATOPS!

Suwailim fired a wave of sand and it formed into the Ceratopsian from 75 million years ago: Protoceratops.

Protoceratops (/ˌproʊtoʊ'sɛrətɒps/; from Greek proto-/πρωτο- "first", cerat-/κερατ- "horn" and -ops/-ωψ "face", meaning "first horned face") is a genus of sheep-sized (1.8 m long) herbivorous ceratopsian dinosaur, from the Upper Cretaceous Period (Campanian stage) of what is now Mongolia. It was a member of the Protoceratopsidae, a group of early horned dinosaurs. Unlike later ceratopsians, however, it was a much smaller creature that lacked well-developed horns and retained some basal traits not seen in later genera.

Protoceratops had a large neck frill which was likely used as a display site to impress other members of the species. Other hypotheses about its function include protection of the neck and anchoring of jaw muscles, but the fragility of the frill and the poor leverage offered by possible attachment sites here makes these ideas implausible. Described by Walter W. Granger and W.K. Gregory in 1923, Protoceratops was initially believed to be an ancestor of the North American ceratopsians. Researchers currently distinguish two species of Protoceratops (P. andrewsi and P. hellenikorhinus), based in part by their respective sizes.

In the 1920s, Roy Chapman Andrews discovered fossilized eggs in Mongolia that were interpreted as belonging to this dinosaur, but which turned out to be those of Oviraptor. However, it wouldn't be until 2011 that a genuine Protoceratops nest was discovered, with the remains of the neonates inside suggesting parental care in this dinosaur.

Woya: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: PTERANODON!

Woya fired a wave of wind and it formed into the famous pterosaur from 86 million years ago: Pteranodon!

---

Pteranodon (/tɪˈrænədɒn/; from Greek πτερόν (pteron, "wing") and ἀνόδων (anodon, "toothless")) is a genus of pterosaur that included some of the largest known flying reptiles, with wingspans over 7 meters (23 feet). They lived during the late Cretaceous geological period of North America in present-day Kansas, Alabama, Nebraska, Wyoming, and South Dakota. More fossil specimens of Pteranodon have been found than any other pterosaur, with about 1,200 specimens known to science, many of them well preserved with nearly complete skulls and articulated skeletons. It was an important part of the animal community in the Western Interior Seaway.

Pteranodon was a pterosaur, meaning that it is not a dinosaur. By definition, all dinosaurs belong to one of the two groups within Dinosauria, i.e. Saurischia or Ornithischia. As such, this excludes pterosaurs. Nonetheless, Pteranodon is frequently featured in dinosaur media and are strongly associated with dinosaurs by the general public. While not dinosaurs, pterosaurs such as Pteranodon form a clade closely related to dinosaurs as both fall within the clade Avemetatarsalia.

---

Leyati: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ARGENTAVIS!

Leyati fired a wave of wind and it formed into the largest prehistoric bird ever to grace the skies from 9 million years ago: Argentavis Magnificens.

---

Argentavis magnificens was among the largest flying birds ever to exist, quite possibly surpassed in wingspan only by Pelagornis sandersi, which was described in 2014. A. magnificens, sometimes called the Giant Teratorn, is an extinct species known from three sites in the Epecuén and Andalhualá Formations in central and

northwestern Argentina dating to the Late Miocene (Huayquerian), where a good sample of fossils has been obtained.

---

Edwayl: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: BASILOSAURUS!

Edwayl fired a wave of water and it formed into the one of the first whales of the Eocene epoch from 41.3 million years ago: Basilosaurus!

---

Basilosaurus (meaning "king lizard") is a genus of large, predatory, prehistoric archaeocete whale from the late Eocene, approximately 41.3 to 33.9 million years ago (mya). First described in 1834, it was the first archaeocete and prehistoric whale known to science. The first fossils were discovered along the Gulf Coast of the United States, along with a few fossils in the eastern U.S., attributed to the type species B. cetoides. They were originally thought to be of a giant reptile, hence the suffix "-saurus", Ancient Greek for "lizard". The animal was later found to be an early marine mammal, which prompted attempts at renaming the creature, which failed as zoological nomenclature dictates using the original name given. Fossils were later found of the second species, B. isis, in 1904 in North Africa, more specifically the countries of Egypt, Jordan, Tunisia and Morocco. Basilosaurus has a possible record in Seymour Island in Antarctica.

Basilosaurus is considered to have been common in the Tethys sea. It was one of the largest, if not the largest, animals of the Paleogene. It was the top predator of its environment, preying on sharks, large fish and other marine mammals, namely the dolphin-like Dorudon, which seems to have been their predominant food source.

Basilosaurus was at one point a wastebasket taxon, before the genus slowly started getting reevaluated, with many species of different Eocene cetacean being assigned to the genus in the past, however they are invalid or have been reclassified under a new or different genus, leaving only 2 confirmed species. Basilosaurus may

have been one of the first fully aquatic cetaceans (sometimes referred to as the pelagiceti). Basilosaurus, unlike modern cetaceans, had various types of teeth-such as canines and molars-in its mouth (heterodonty), and it probably was able to chew its food in contrast to modern cetaceans which swallow their food whole.

---

Rusty: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PARACERATHERIUM!

Rusty fired a wave of sand and it formed into the one of the ancestral rhinoceroses from 34 million years ago: Paraceratherium!

---

Paraceratherium is an extinct genus of hornless rhinoceros. It is one of the largest terrestrial mammals that has existed and lived from the early to late Oligocene epoch (34-23 million years ago). Its remains have been found across Eurasia between China and the Balkans. It is classified as a member of the hyracodont subfamily Indricotheriinae. Paraceratherium means "near the hornless beast", in reference to Aceratherium, the genus in which the type species A. bugtiense was originally placed.

The exact size of Paraceratherium is unknown because of the incompleteness of the fossils. The shoulder height was about 4.8 metres (15.7 feet), and the length about 7.4 metres (24.3 feet). Its weight is estimated to have been about 15 to 20 tonnes (33,000 to 44,000 lb). The long neck supported a skull that was about 1.3 metres (4.3 ft) long. It had large, tusk-like incisors and a nasal incision that suggests it had a prehensile upper lip or proboscis (trunk). The legs were long and pillar-like. The lifestyle of Paraceratherium may have been similar to that of modern large mammals such as the elephants and extant rhinoceroses. Because of its size, it would have had few predators and a slow rate of reproduction. It was a browser, eating mainly leaves, soft plants, and shrubs. It lived in habitats ranging from arid deserts with a few scattered trees to subtropical forests. The reasons for the animal's extinction are unknown, but various factors have been proposed.

The taxonomy of the genus and the species within has a long and

complicated history. Other genera of Oligocene indricotheres, such as Baluchitherium, Indricotherium, and Pristinotherium, have been named, but no complete specimens exist, making comparison and classification difficult. Most modern scientists consider these genera to be junior synonyms of Paraceratherium, and it is thought to contain at least three discernible species; P. bugtiense, P. transouralicum, and P. huangheense. The most completely-known species is P. transouralicum, so most reconstructions of the genus are based on it. Differences between P. bugtiense and P. transouralicum may be due to sexual dimorphism, which would make them the same species.

---

Zach: PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: ENTELODON!

Zach fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestors of the wild boar from 33.9 million years ago: Entelodon!

---

Entelodon (meaning "complete teeth", from Ancient Greek ἐντελής entelēs "complete" and ὀδών odōn "tooth", referring to its "complete" eutherian dentition), is an extinct genus of entelodont artiodactyl endemic to Eurasia. Fossils of species are found in Paleogene strata ranging in age from the Houldjinian (37.2-33.9 mya) until the Rupelian epoch of the early Oligocene (33.9-28.4 mya).

Liam: (Southern Accent) PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: HYAENODON!

Liam fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestors of the hyena from 42 million years ago: Hyaenodon!

---

Hyaenodon ("hyena-tooth") is the type genus of the Hyaenodontidae, a family of extinct carnivorous fossil mammals from Eurasia, North America, and Africa, with species existing temporally from the Eocene until the middle Miocene, existing for about 26.1 million years.

The various species of Hyaenodon competed with each other and

with other hyaenodont genera (including Sinopa, Dissopsalis, and Hyainailurus), and played important roles as predators in ecological communities as late as the Miocene in Africa and Asia and preyed on a variety of prey species such as primitive horses like Mesohippus and early camels. Species of Hyaenodon have been shown to have successfully preyed on other large carnivores of their time, including a nimravid ("false sabertooth cat"), according to analysis of tooth puncture marks on a fossil Dinictis skull found in North Dakota.

Clyde: PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: AMPHICYON!

Clyde fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestor of the wolf from 14.3 million years ago: Amphicyon!

Amphicyon ("ambiguous dog") is an extinct genus of large carnivorous bone-crushing mammals, popularly known as bear dogs, of the family Amphicyonidae, subfamily Amphicyoninae, from the Burdigalian Epoch until the late Pliocene. They ranged over North America, Europe, Asia, and Africa from 16.9-2.6 Ma ago, existing approximately 14.3 million years.

Mollie: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANOTOSAURUS!

Mollie fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the ferocious theropod from 98 million years ago: Giganotosaurus!

Giganotosaurus (/ˌdʒaɪɡəˌnoʊtə'sɔːrəs/ JY-gə-NOH-tə-SOR-əs) is a genus of theropod dinosaur that lived in what is now Argentina, during the early Cenomanian age of the Late Cretaceous period, approximately 98 to 97 million years ago. The holotype specimen was discovered in the Candeleros Formation of Patagonia in 1993, and is almost 70% complete. The animal was named Giganotosaurus carolinii in 1995; the genus name translates as

"giant southern lizard" and the specific name honors the discoverer, Rubén D. Carolini. A dentary bone, a tooth and some tracks, discovered before the holotype, were later assigned to this animal. The genus attracted much interest and became part of a scientific debate about the maximum sizes of theropod dinosaurs.

Giganotosaurus was one of the largest known terrestrial carnivores, but the exact size has been hard to determine due to the incompleteness of the remains found so far. Estimates for the most complete specimen range from a length of 12 to 13 m (39 to 43 ft), a skull 1.53 to 1.80 m (5.0 to 5.9 ft) in length, and a weight of 4.2 to 13.8 t (4.6 to 15.2 short tons). The dentary bone that belonged to a supposedly larger individual has been used to extrapolate a length of 13.2 m (43 ft). Some researchers have found the animal to be larger than Tyrannosaurus, which has historically been considered the largest theropod, while others have found them to be roughly equal in size, and the largest size estimates for Giganotosaurus exaggerated. The skull was low, with rugose (rough and wrinkled) nasal bones and a ridge-like crest on the lacrimal bone in front of the eye. The front of the lower jaw was flattened, and had a downwards projecting process (or "chin") at the tip. The teeth were compressed sideways and had serrations. The neck was strong and the pectoral girdle proportionally small.

Part of the family Carcharodontosauridae, Giganotosaurus is one of the most completely known members of the group, which includes other very large theropods, such as the closely related Mapusaurus and Carcharodontosaurus. Giganotosaurus is thought to have been homeothermic (a type of "warm-bloodedness"), with a metabolism between that of a mammal and a reptile, which would have enabled fast growth. It may have been relatively fast moving, with a calculated maximal running speed of 14 m/s (50 km/h; 31 mph). It would have been capable of closing its jaws quickly, capturing and bringing down prey by delivering powerful bites. The "chin" may have helped in resisting stress when a bite was delivered against prey. Giganotosaurus is thought to have been the apex predator of its ecosystem, and it may have fed on juvenile sauropod dinosaurs.

---

Luan: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANTOPITHECUS!

Luan fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into one of the first apes from 2 million to 300,000 years ago: Gigantopithecus!

---

Gigantopithecus is an extinct genus of ape from the Early to Middle Pleistocene of southern China, represented by one species, G. blacki. Potential identifications have also been made in Thailand, Vietnam, and Indonesia. The first remains of Gigantopithecus, two third molar teeth, were identified in a drugstore by anthropologist Ralph von Koenigswald in 1935, who subsequently described the ape. In 1956, the first mandible and over 1,000 teeth were found in Liucheng, and numerous more remains have since been found in at least 16 sites. Only teeth and 4 mandibles are known currently, and other skeletal elements were likely consumed by porcupines before they could fossilise. Gigantopithecus was once argued to be a hominin, a member of the human line, but it is now thought to be closely allied with orangutans, classified in the subfamily Ponginae.

Gigantopithecus has traditionally been restored as a massive, gorilla-like ape, potentially 200-300 kg (440-660 lb) when alive, but the paucity of remains make total size estimates highly speculative. The species may have been sexually dimorphic, with males much bigger than females. The incisors are reduced and the canines appear to have functioned like cheek teeth (premolars and molars). The premolars are high-crowned, and the fourth premolar is very molar-like. The molars are the largest of any known ape, and have a relatively flat surface. Gigantopithecus had the thickest enamel by absolute measure of any ape, up to 6 mm (a quarter of an inch) in some areas, though was only fairly thick when tooth size is taken into account.

Gigantopithecus appears to have been a generalist herbivore of C3 forest plants, with the jaw adapted to grinding, crushing, and cutting through tough, fibrous plants; and the thick enamel functioning to resist foods with abrasive particles such as stems, roots, and tubers with dirt. Some teeth bear traces of fig family fruits. It primarily lived in subtropical to tropical forest, and went extinct about 300,000 years ago likely due to climate change and the retreat of preferred habitat, and potentially archaic human activity by Homo erectus. Gigantopithecus has become popular in cryptozoology circles as the

identity of the Tibetan yeti or the American bigfoot, humanlike monsters in local folklore.

Fletcher: (Scottish Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: DIRE WOLVES!

Fletcher fired a wave of ice and it formed into a pack of the first wolves from 125,000 to 9,500 years ago: the Dire Wolves!

The dire wolf (Canis dirus, "fearsome dog") is an extinct species of the genus Canis. It is one of the most famous prehistoric carnivores in North America, along with its extinct competitor, the sabre-toothed cat Smilodon fatalis. The dire wolf lived in the Americas during the Late Pleistocene and Early Holocene epochs (125,000-9,500 years ago). The species was named in 1858, four years after the first specimen had been found. Two subspecies are recognized: Canis dirus guildayi and Canis dirus dirus. The dire wolf probably evolved from Armbruster's wolf (Canis armbrusteri) in North America. The largest collection of its fossils has been obtained from the Rancho La Brea Tar Pits in Los Angeles.

Dire wolf remains have been found across a broad range of habitats including the plains, grasslands, and some forested mountain areas of North America, and in the arid savannah of South America. The sites range in elevation from sea level to 2,255 meters (7,400 ft). Dire wolf fossils have rarely been found north of 42°N latitude; there have been only five unconfirmed reports above this latitude. This range restriction is thought to be due to temperature, prey, or habitat limitations imposed by proximity to the Laurentide and Cordilleran ice sheets that existed at the time.

The dire wolf was about the same size as the largest modern gray wolves (Canis lupus): the Yukon wolf and the northwestern wolf. C. d. guildayi weighed on average 60 kilograms (132 lb) and C. d. dirus was on average 68 kg (150 lb). Its skull and dentition matched those of C. lupus, but its teeth were larger with greater shearing ability, and its bite force at the canine tooth was the strongest of any known Canis species. These characteristics are thought to be adaptations

for preying on Late Pleistocene megaherbivores, and in North America its prey are known to have included horses, ground sloths, mastodons, bison, and camels. As with other large Canis hypercarnivores today, the dire wolf is thought to have been a pack hunter. Its extinction occurred during the Quaternary extinction event along with most of the American megafauna of the time, including a number of other carnivores, that occurred soon after the appearance of humans in the New World. Its reliance on megaherbivores has been proposed as the cause of its extinction, along with climate change and competition with other species, but the cause remains controversial. Dire wolves lived as recently as 9,500 years ago, according to dated remains.

---

Atchara: (Thai Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: MAPUSAURUS!

Atchara fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the theropod from 97 million years ago: Mapusaurus!

---

Mapusaurus ("Earth lizard") was a giant carcharodontosaurid carnosaurian dinosaur from the early Late Cretaceous (late Cenomanian to early Turonian stage) of what is now Argentina and possibly Chile.

---

Alex T.: (Greek Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: ARGENTINOSAURUS!

Alex fired a wave of fire and it formed into the largest dinosaur that ever lived from 96.2 million years ago: Argentinosaurus!

---

Argentinosaurus is a genus of giant sauropod dinosaur that lived during the Late Cretaceous period in what is now Argentina. Although it is only known from fragmentary remains, Argentinosaurus is one of the largest-known land animals of all time,

if not the largest, with length estimates ranging from 30 to 39.7 metres (98 to 130 ft) and weight estimates from 50 to 100 tonnes (55 to 110 short tons). It was a member of Titanosauria, the dominant group of sauropods during the Cretaceous.

The first Argentinosaurus bone was discovered in 1987 by a farmer on his farm near the city of Plaza Huincul. A scientific excavation of the site led by the Argentine palaeontologist José Bonaparte was conducted in 1989, yielding several back vertebrae and parts of a sacrum-fused vertebrae between the back and tail vertebrae. Additional specimens include a complete femur (thigh bone) and the shaft of another. Argentinosaurus was named by Bonaparte and the Argentine palaeontologist Rodolfo Coria in 1993; it contains a single species, A. huinculensis. The generic name Argentinosaurus means "Argentine lizard", and the specific name huinculensis refers to its place of discovery, Plaza Huincul.

The fragmentary nature of Argentinosaurus remains makes their interpretation difficult. Arguments revolve around the position of the recovered vertebrae within the vertebral column and the presence of accessory articulations between the vertebrae that would have strengthened the spine. A computer model of the skeleton and muscles estimated this dinosaur had a maximum speed of 7 km/h (5 mph) with a pace, a gait where the fore and hind limb of the same side of the body move simultaneously. The fossils of Argentinosaurus were recovered from the Huincul Formation, which was deposited in the middle Cenomanian to early Turonian ages (around 96 to 92 million years ago) and contains a diverse dinosaur fauna including the giant theropod Mapusaurus.

---

Shamrina: (Assyrian Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: DAEODON!

Shamrina fired a wave of fire and it formed into one of the ancestral wild boars from 29 million years ago: Daeodon!

---

Daeodon is an extinct genus of entelodont artiodactyl that inhabited

North America between 29 and 19 million years ago during the middle Oligocene and early Miocene epochs. The type species is Daeodon shoshonensis, the last and largest of the entelodonts; known adults of this species possessed skulls about 90 cm (3 ft) in length. It had a broad distribution across the United States, but it was never abundant.

---

Tshibangu: (Congolese Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GIANT GROUND SLOTH!

Tshibangu fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the ancestor of the sloth from 5 million years ago: Megatherium or Giant Ground Sloth!

---

Megatherium (/mɛɡəˈθɪəriəm/ meg-ə-THEER-ee-əm from the Greek mega [μέγας], meaning "great", and therion [θηρίον], "beast") is an extinct genus of ground sloths endemic to South America that lived from the Early Pliocene through the end of the Pleistocene. It is best known for the elephant-sized type species M. americanum, sometimes called the giant ground sloth, or the megathere, native to the Pampas through southern Bolivia during the Pleistocene. Various other smaller species belonging to the subgenus Pseudomegatherium are known from the Andes. Megatherium is part of the sloth family Megatheriidae, which also includes the similarly elephantine Eremotherium, which was native to tropical South America and southern North America. Only a few other land mammals equaled or exceeded M. americanum in size, such as large proboscideans (e.g., elephants) and the giant rhinoceros Paraceratherium. Megatherium was first discovered in 1788 on the bank of the Luján River in Argentina. The holotype specimen was then shipped to Spain the following year wherein it caught the attention of the esteemed paleontologist Georges Cuvier, who was the first to determine, by means of comparative anatomy, that Megatherium was a sloth. Megatherium became extinct around 12,000 years ago during the Quaternary extinction event, which also claimed most other large mammals in the New World. The extinction coincides with the settlement of the Americas, and a kill site where a

M. americanum was slaughtered and butchered is known, suggesting that hunting could have caused its extinction.

---

Lang Yan: (Chinese Accent) BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: DWARF PANDA!

Lang punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew in seconds and they formed into the ancestor of the Giant Panda from 2 million years ago - the Dwarf Panda!

---

Ailuropoda microta is the earliest known ancestor of the giant panda. It measured 1 m (3 ft) in length; the modern giant panda grows to a size in excess of 1.5 m (5 ft). Wear patterns on its teeth suggest it lived on a diet of bamboo, the primary food of the giant panda. The first discovered skull of the animal in a south China limestone cave is estimated to be 2 million years old. The skull found is about half the size of a modern-day giant panda, but is anatomically very similar. This research suggests that the giant panda has evolved for more than 3 million years as a completely separate lineage from that of other bears.

---

Mao Yan: BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: GUANLONG!

Mao punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew and formed into the theropod from 160 million years ago: Guanlong!

---

Guanlong (冠龍) is a genus of extinct proceratosaurid tyrannosauroid from the Late Jurassic of China. The taxon was first described in 2006 by Xu Xing et al., who found it to represent a new taxon related to Tyrannosaurus. The name is derived from Chinese, translating as "crown dragon". Two individuals are currently known, a partially complete adult and a nearly complete juvenile. These specimens come from the Oxfordian stage of the Chinese Shishugou Formation.

---

Brock: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DOEDICURUS!

Brock fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ancestral armadillo from 2 million to 7,000 years ago: DOEDICURUS!

---

Doedicurus, or Dædicurus, is an extinct genus of glyptodont from South America containing one species, D. clavicaudatus. Glyptodonts are a member of the family Chlamyphoridae, which also includes some modern armadillo species, and they are classified in the order Xenarthra alongside sloths and anteaters. Being a glyptodont, it was a rotund animal with heavy armor and a carapace. Averaging at an approximate 1,400 kg (3,100 lb), it was one of the largest glyptodonts to have ever lived. Though glyptodonts were quadrupeds, large ones like Doedicurus may have been able to stand on two legs like other xenarthrans. It notably sported a spiked tail club, which may have weighed 40 or 65 kg (88 or 143 lb) in life, and it may have swung this in defense against predators or in fights with other Doedicurus at speeds of perhaps 11 m/s (40 km/h; 25 mph).

Doedicurus was likely a grazer, but its teeth and mouth, like those of other glyptodonts, seem unable to have chewed grass effectively, which may indicate a slow metabolism. Doedicurus existed during the Pleistocene. Before this, South America had been isolated from the rest of the world, but the formation of the Isthmus of Panama allowed North American fauna to invade South America in the Great American Interchange, including big cats, bears, elephants, camels, and horses. Doedicurus seems to have inhabited the relatively cold and humid Chaco-Pampean plains of northeastern Patagonia. It may have been the latest-surviving glyptodont, with remains suggested to date to 8,000-7,000 years ago during the middle Holocene, though these dates have been questioned. It may have gone extinct due to some combination of human hunting and climate change.

---

Nora: (Spanish Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: CARNOTAURUS!

Nora fired a wave of grass and leaves and it formed into the ferocious theropod from 72 million years ago: Carnotaurus!

---

Carnotaurus /ˌkɑːrnoʊˈtɔːrəs/ is a genus of large theropod dinosaur that lived in South America during the Late Cretaceous period, between about 72 and 69.9 million years ago. The only species is Carnotaurus sastrei. Known from a single well-preserved skeleton, it is one of the best-understood theropods from the Southern Hemisphere. The skeleton, found in 1984, was uncovered in the Chubut Province of Argentina from rocks of the La Colonia Formation. Carnotaurus is a derived member of the Abelisauridae, a group of large theropods that occupied the large predatorial niche in the southern landmasses of Gondwana during the late Cretaceous. The phylogenetic relations of Carnotaurus are uncertain; it might have been closer to either Majungasaurus or Aucasaurus.

Carnotaurus was a lightly built, bipedal predator, measuring 7.5 to 9 m (24.6 to 29.5 ft) in length and weighing at least 1.35 metric tons (1.33 long tons; 1.49 short tons). As a theropod, Carnotaurus was highly specialized and distinctive. It had thick horns above the eyes, a feature unseen in all other carnivorous dinosaurs, and a very deep skull sitting on a muscular neck. Carnotaurus was further characterized by small, vestigial forelimbs and long, slender hindlimbs. The skeleton is preserved with extensive skin impressions, showing a mosaic of small, non-overlapping scales approximately 5 mm in diameter. The mosaic was interrupted by large bumps that lined the sides of the animal, and there are no hints of feathers.

The distinctive horns and the muscular neck may have been used in fighting conspecifics. According to separate studies, rivaling individuals may have combated each other with quick head blows, by slow pushes with the upper sides of their skulls, or by ramming each other head-on, using their horns as shock absorbers. The feeding habits of Carnotaurus remain unclear: some studies suggest the animal was able to hunt down very large prey such as

sauropods, while other studies find it preyed mainly on relatively small animals. Carnotaurus was well adapted for running and was possibly one of the fastest large theropods.

---

Timmy Turner: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DIMETRODON!

Timmy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian reptilian mammal from 295 million years ago: Dimetrodon!

---

Dimetrodon (/daɪˈmiːtrədɒn/ (About this soundlisten) or /daɪˈmɛtrədɒn/, meaning "two measures of teeth") is an extinct genus of non-mammalian synapsid that lived during the Cisuralian (Early Permian), around 295-272 million years ago (Ma). It is a member of the family Sphenacodontidae. The most prominent feature of Dimetrodon is the large neural spine sail on its back formed by elongated spines extending from the vertebrae. It walked on four legs and had a tall, curved skull with large teeth of different sizes set along the jaws. Most fossils have been found in the southwestern United States, the majority coming from a geological deposit called the Red Beds of Texas and Oklahoma. More recently, fossils have been found in Germany. Over a dozen species have been named since the genus was first erected in 1878.

Dimetrodon is often mistaken for a dinosaur or as a contemporary of dinosaurs in popular culture, but it became extinct some 40 million years before the first appearance of dinosaurs. Reptile-like in appearance and physiology, Dimetrodon is nevertheless more closely related to mammals than to modern reptiles, though it is not a direct ancestor of mammals. Dimetrodon is assigned to the "non-mammalian synapsids", a group traditionally called "mammal-like reptiles". This groups Dimetrodon together with mammals in a clade (evolutionary group) called Synapsida, while placing dinosaurs, reptiles and birds in a separate clade, Sauropsida. Single openings in the skull behind each eye, known as temporal fenestrae, and other skull features distinguish Dimetrodon and mammals from most of the earliest sauropsids.

Dimetrodon was probably one of the apex predators of the Cisuralian ecosystems, feeding on fish and tetrapods, including reptiles and amphibians. Smaller Dimetrodon species may have had different ecological roles. The sail of Dimetrodon may have been used to stabilize its spine or to heat and cool its body as a form of thermoregulation. Some recent studies[citation needed] argue that the sail would have been ineffective at removing heat from the body due to large species being discovered with small sails and small species being discovered with large sails, essentially ruling out heat regulation as its main purpose. The sail was most likely used in courtship display with methods such as threatening rivals or showing off to potential mates.

---

Delizia: (Italian Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DWARF SICILIAN ELEPHANT!

Delizia fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the small elephant from 2 million years ago: The Sicilian Dwarf Elephant!

---

Palaeoloxodon falconeri, also known as the pygmy elephant, Maltese pygmy elephant, or Sicilian dwarf elephant, is an extinct Siculo-Maltese species of elephant that was derived from the straight-tusked elephant.

---

Nantan: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: AUSTRALOPITHECUS AFARENSIS!

Nantan fired a wave of wind and it formed into one of our human ancestors on our evolutionary chain from 3 million years ago: Australopithecus Afarensis!

---

Australopithecus afarensis is an extinct species of australopithecine which lived from about 3.9-2.9 million years ago (mya) in the Pliocene of East Africa. The first fossils were discovered in the

1930s, but major fossil finds would not be discovered until the 1970s. In the 1972-1977 expedition in Hadar, Ethiopia, the International Afar Research Expedition led by anthropologists Maurice Taieb, Donald Johanson, and Yves Coppens unearthed several hundreds of hominin specimens, the most significant being the exceedingly well-preserved skeleton AL 288-1 ("Lucy") and the site AL 333 ("the First Family"). Beginning in 1974, Mary Leakey led an expedition into Laetoli, Tanzania, and recovered notably fossil trackways. In 1978, the species was first described, but this was followed by arguments for splitting the wealth of specimens into different species given the wide range of variation which had been attributed to sexual dimorphism (normal differences between males and females). A. afarensis probably descended from A. anamensis and possibly gave rise to Homo, though the latter hypothesis is not without dissent.

A. afarensis had a tall face, a delicate brow ridge, and prognathism (the jaw jutted outwards). The jawbone was quite robust, similar to that of gorillas. The living size of A. afarensis is debated, with arguments for and against marked size differences between males and females. Lucy measured perhaps 105 cm (3 ft 5 in) in height and 25-37 kg (55-82 lb), but she was rather small for her species. In contrast, a presumed male was estimated at 165 cm (5 ft 5 in) and 45 kg (99 lb). A perceived difference in male and female size may simply be sampling bias. The leg bones as well as the Laetoli fossil trackways suggest A. afarensis was a competent biped, though somewhat less efficient at walking than humans. The arm and shoulder bones have some similar aspects to those of orangutans and gorillas, which has variously been interpreted as either evidence of partial tree-dwelling (arboreality), or basal traits inherited from the human-chimp last common ancestor with no adaptive functionality.

A. afarensis was probably a generalist omnivore of both C3 forest plants and C4 CAM savanna plants-and perhaps creatures which ate such plants-and was able to exploit a variety of different food sources. Similarly, A. afarensis appears to have inhabited a wide range of habitats with no real preference, inhabiting open grasslands or woodlands, shrublands, and lake- or riverside forests. Potential evidence of stone tool use would indicate meat was also a dietary component. Marked sexual dimorphism in primates typically

corresponds to a polygynous society and low dimorphism monogamy, but the group dynamics of early hominins is difficult to predict with accuracy. Early hominins may have fallen prey to the large carnivores of the time, such as big cats and hyenas.

---

Ronnie Anne: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: BRACHIOSAURUS!

Ronnie Anne fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the famous sauropod from 154 million years ago: Brachiosaurus!

---

Brachiosaurus (/ˌbrækiəˈsɔːrəs/) is a genus of sauropod dinosaur that lived in North America during the Late Jurassic, about 154-153 million years ago. It was first described by American paleontologist Elmer S. Riggs in 1903 from fossils found in the Colorado River valley in western Colorado, United States. Riggs named the dinosaur Brachiosaurus altithorax; the generic name is Greek for "arm lizard", in reference to its proportionately long arms, and the specific name means "deep chest". Brachiosaurus is estimated to have been between 18 and 21 meters (59 and 69 ft) long; weight estimates range from 28.3 to 58 metric tons (31.2 and 64 short tons). It had a disproportionately long neck, small skull, and large overall size, all of which are typical for sauropods. Atypically, Brachiosaurus had longer forelimbs than hindlimbs, which resulted in a steeply inclined trunk, and a proportionally shorter tail.

Brachiosaurus is the namesake genus of the family Brachiosauridae, which includes a handful of other similar sauropods. Most popular depictions of Brachiosaurus are in fact based on Giraffatitan, a genus of brachiosaurid dinosaur from the Tendaguru Formation of Tanzania. Giraffatitan was originally described by German paleontologist Werner Janensch in 1914 as a species of Brachiosaurus, B. brancai, but moved to its own genus in 2009. Three other species of Brachiosaurus have been named based on fossils found in Africa and Europe; two are no longer considered valid, and a third has become a separate genus, Lusotitan.

The type specimen of B. altithorax is still the most complete specimen, and only a few other specimens are thought to belong to the genus, making it one of the rarer sauropods of the Morrison Formation. It is regarded as a high browser, possibly cropping or nipping vegetation as high as 9 meters (30 ft) off the ground. Unlike other sauropods, it was unsuited for rearing on its hindlimbs. It has been used as an example of a dinosaur that was most likely ectothermic because of its large size and the corresponding need for sufficient forage, but more recent research suggests it was warm-blooded. Among the most iconic and initially thought to be one of the largest dinosaurs, Brachiosaurus has appeared in popular culture, notably in the 1993 film Jurassic Park.

---

Alexis Rhodes: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AUSTRALOVENATOR!

Alexis fired a wave of ice and it formed into the theropod from 95 million years ago: Australovenator!

---

Australovenator (meaning "southern hunter") is a genus of megaraptorid theropod dinosaur from Cenomanian (Late Cretaceous)-age Winton Formation (dated to 95 million years ago) of Australia. It is known from partial cranial and postcranial remains which were described in 2009 by Scott Hocknull and colleagues, although additional descriptions and analyses continue to be published. It is the most complete predatory dinosaur discovered in Australia.

---

Ryan Holland: (British Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ANTHROPORNIS!

Ryan fired a wave of ice and it formed into one of the first giant penguins and ancestor of the Emperor Penguin from 45 million years ago: Anthropornis!

---

Anthropornis is a genus of giant penguin that lived 45-33 million years ago, during the Late Eocene and the earliest part of the Oligocene.[1] It reached 1.8 m (5 ft 11 in) in height and 90 kg (200 lb) in weight. Fossils of it have been found in the La Meseta Formation on Seymour Island off the coast of Antarctica and in New Zealand. By comparison, the largest modern penguin species, the emperor penguin, is just 1.2 m (3 ft 11 in) tall.

The type species, Anthropornis nordenskjoldi, had a bent joint in the wing, probably a carryover from flying ancestors.

---

Eloá: (Brazilian Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GASTORNIS!

Eloá fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the terror bird of 56 million years ago: Gastornis!

---

Gastornis is an extinct genus of large flightless birds that lived during the late Paleocene and Eocene epochs of the Cenozoic era. The genus is currently thought to contain three or four distinct species, known from incomplete fossil remains, found in western-central Europe (England, Belgium, France and Germany). More complete specimens are known from a fourth, North American species, which had previously been classified in the distinct genus Diatryma. Many scientists now consider Diatryma to be so similar to the other species of Gastornis that it should also be included in that genus. A fifth species, also previously classified in its own genus, is known from China.

Gastornis species were very large birds, and have traditionally been considered to be predators of small mammals. However, several lines of evidence, including the lack of hooked claws in known Gastornis footprints and studies of their beak structure have caused scientists to reinterpret these birds as herbivores that probably fed on tough plant material and seeds.

---

Lucy Loud: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: PHORUSRHACOS TERROR BIRD!

Lucy fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Terror Bird of 20 million years ago: Phorusrhacos!

---

Phorusrhacos (/ˌfɔːrəsˈrɑːkɒs/ FOR-əs-RAH-koss) is an extinct genus of giant flightless terror birds that inhabited Argentina during the Miocene epoch. Phorusrhacos was one of the dominant land predators in South America at the time it existed. It is thought to have lived in woodlands and grasslands.

---

Haiku: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: TITANIS TERROR BIRD!

Haiku fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the ferocious giant terror bird of 5 million years ago: Titanis!

---

Titanis is an extinct genus of giant flightless terror birds that inhabited North America during the early Pliocene to early Pleistocene epochs. The generic name, Titanis, refers to the titans, Ancient Greek gods that preceded the Twelve Olympians, in allusion to the bird's size. The specific name, T. walleri, honors the holotype's collector, Benjamin I. Waller, an avocational underwater archaeologist. Titanis was thought to be carnivorous and most likely preyed on the many small mammals of the time period. This giant flightless bird was one of the most efficient predators of its time in North America.

---

Dante: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: ICARONYCTERIS!

Dante fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the first ever ancestral bats from 52.2 million years ago: Icaronycteris!

---

caronycteris is an extinct genus of microchiropteran (echolocating) bat that lived in the early Eocene, approximately 52.2 million years ago, making it the earliest known definitive bat. Four exceptionally preserved specimens, among the best preserved bat fossils, are known from the Green River Formation of North America. There is only one thoroughly described species of bat in the genus, I. index, although fragmentary material from France has also been tentatively placed within Icaronycteris as the second species I. menui. I. sigei is based on well-preserved fragments of dentaries and lower teeth found in Western India.

---

Persephone: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: KELENKEN TERROR BIRD!

Persephone fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Terror Bird from 15 million years ago: Kelenken!

---

Kelenken is a genus of giant flightless predatory birds of the extinct family Phorusrhacidae, or "terror birds". The type and only species is K. guillermoi, first formally described in 2007 after the find in 1999. It is the largest known member of the family.

---

Lola: FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: BAJADASAURUS!

Lola fired a wave of fire and it formed into the newly discovered dinosaurs from 140 million years ago: Bajadasaurus!

---

Bajadasaurus is a genus of sauropod dinosaur from the Early Cretaceous epoch (late Berriasian to Valanginian stages) of northern Patagonia, Argentina. It was first described in 2019 based on a single specimen found in 2010 that includes a largely complete skull and parts of the neck. The only species is Bajadasaurus pronuspinax. The genus is classified as a member of the Dicraeosauridae, a group of comparatively small and short-necked

sauropods that lived from the Early or Middle Jurassic to the end of the Early Cretaceous.

Bajadasaurus sported bifurcated, extremely elongated neural spines extending from the neck vertebrae. Similar elongated spines are known from the closely related and more completely known Amargasaurus. Various possible functions have been proposed for these spines in Amargasaurus, with the 2019 description of Bajadasaurus suggesting that they could have served as passive defense against predators in both genera. The skull was gracile and equipped with around 44 teeth that were pencil-shaped and restricted to the front of the jaws. The eye openings of Bajadasaurus were exposed in top view of the skull, possibly allowing the animal to look forwards while feeding. Bajadasaurus was discovered in sedimentary rocks of the Bajada Colorada Formation, and its environment resembled a braided river system. It shared its environment with other dinosaurs including the sauropod Leinkupal and different theropods.

---

Lily: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: MOSASAURUS!

Lily fired a wave of water and it formed into the marine reptile from 87 million years ago: Mosasaurus!

---

Mosasaurus (/ˌmoʊzəˈsɔːrəs/; "lizard of the Meuse River") is the type genus of the mosasaurs, an extinct group of aquatic squamate reptiles. The genus lived from about 82 to 66 million years ago during the Campanian and Maastrichtian stages of the Late Cretaceous. The earliest fossils known to science were found as skulls in a chalk quarry near the Dutch city of Maastricht in the late 1700s, which were initially thought to have been the bones of crocodiles or whales. One particular skull discovered at around 1780, and which was seized during the French Revolutionary Wars for its scientific value and transported to Paris, was famously nicknamed the "great animal of Maastricht". In 1808, naturalist Georges Cuvier concluded that it belonged to a giant marine lizard with similarities to monitor lizards but otherwise unlike any animal

known today. This concept was revolutionary at the time and helped support the then-developing ideas of extinction. However, Cuvier did not designate a scientific name for the new animal; this task was completed by William Daniel Conybeare in 1822 when he named it Mosasaurus in reference to its origin in fossil deposits near the Meuse River. The relationships between Mosasaurus and modern reptiles are controversial and scientists continue to debate whether its closest living relatives are monitor lizards or snakes.

Traditional interpretations have estimated the maximum length of Mosasaurus to be up to 17.6 meters (58 ft), making it one of the largest mosasaur genera. Its skull, which was either broad or slender depending on the species, was equipped with robust jaws capable of swinging back and forth and strong muscles capable of powerful bites using dozens of large teeth designed for cutting prey. Its tail was long and ended in a paddle-like fluke that bent downwards. Mosasaurus was a predator that had excellent vision to compensate for its poor sense of smell, and a high metabolic rate that suggests it was warm-blooded, an adaptation found in other mosasaurs but no other squamates. The classification of Mosasaurus was historically problematic due to an unclear diagnosis of the type specimen. As a result, over fifty different species have been attributed to the genus in the past. A rediagnosis of the type specimen in 2017 helped resolve the taxonomy issue and confirmed at least five species to be within the genus and another five species still nominally classified within Mosasaurus are planned to be reassessed in a future study. Each species was variable with unique anatomical features differentiating them from the robustly-built M. hoffmannii to the slender and serpentine M. lemonnieri.

Fossil evidence suggests that Mosasaurus inhabited much of the Atlantic Ocean and the seaways adjacent to it. Continents that have recovered Mosasaurus fossils include North America, South America, Europe, Africa, Western Asia, and Antarctica. This distribution encompassed a wide range of oceanic climates including tropical, subtropical, temperate, and subpolar climates. Mosasaurus was a common large predator in these oceans and a dominant genus positioned at the top of the food chain. Scientists believe that its diet would have included virtually anything; it likely preyed on

bony fish, sharks, cephalopods, birds, and other marine reptiles including sea turtles and other mosasaurs. It likely preferred to hunt in open water near the surface. From an ecological standpoint, Mosasaurus probably had a profound impact in the structuring of marine ecosystems; its arrival in some locations such as the Western Interior Seaway in North America has been marked with a complete turnover of faunal assemblages and diversity. Mosasaurus faced competition with other large predatory mosasaurs such as Prognathodon and Tylosaurus-which are known to feed on similar prey-though they were able to coexist in the same ecosystems through niche partitioning. There were conflicts among them, as an attack on Mosasaurus by Tylosaurus has been documented. Several discovered fossils illustrated deliberate attacks on Mosasaurus individuals by another of the same species. Infighting likely took place in the form of snout grappling, similarly seen in modern crocodiles today.

---

Qin: BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: MAMENCHISAURUS!

Qin punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew and formed into one of the largest sauropods from 161 million years ago: Mamenchisaurus!

---

Mamenchisaurus (/mɑːˈmɛntʃiˈsɔːrəs/ mah-MUN-chi-SAWR-əs, or spelling pronunciation /məˌmɛntʃiˈsɔːrəs/) is a genus of sauropod dinosaur including several species, known for their remarkably long necks which made up half the total body length. It is known from numerous species which ranged in time from 160 to 145 million years ago, from the Oxfordian age of late Jurassic Period in China. The largest species, which according to Gregory S. Paul was M. sinocanadorum, may have reached 35 m (115 ft) in length and possibly weighed 50-80 tonnes (55-88 short tons).

---

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: CRYPTOCLIDUS!

Omi fired a wave of water and it formed into the marine reptile from 166 million years ago: Cryptoclidus!

Cryptoclidus (/krɪptoʊˈklaɪdəs/ krip-toh-KLY-dəs) is a genus of plesiosaur reptile from the Middle Jurassic period of England, France, and Cuba.

Rainbow Dash: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: HAAST'S EAGLE!

Rainbow Dash fired a wave of wind and it formed into the one of the ancestral eagles from 1.8 million to 700,000 years ago: The Haast's Eagle!

The Haast's eagle (Hieraaetus moorei, synonym Harpagornis moorei) is an extinct species of eagle that once lived in the South Island of New Zealand, commonly accepted to be the pouakai of Maori legend. The species was the largest eagle known to have existed, with an estimated weight of 15 kilograms (33 lb) nearly double that of the Harpy eagle at 9 kilograms (20 lb). Its massive size is explained as an evolutionary response to the size of its prey, the flightless moa, the largest of which could weigh 230 kg (510 lb). Haast's eagle became extinct around 1400, after the moa were hunted to extinction by the first Māori.

Shrek: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: DEINOSUCHUS!

Shrek fired a wave of water and it formed into one of the first crocodiles from 82 million years ago: Deinosuchus!

Deinosuchus (/ˌdaɪnəˈsjuːkəs/) is an extinct genus of crocodilian related to the modern alligator that lived 82 to 73 million years ago (Ma), during the late Cretaceous period. The name translates as

"terrible crocodile" and is derived from the Greek deinos (δεινός), "terrible", and soukhos (σοῦχος), "crocodile". The first remains were discovered in North Carolina (United States) in the 1850s; the genus was named and described in 1909. Additional fragments were discovered in the 1940s and were later incorporated into an influential, though inaccurate, skull reconstruction at the American Museum of Natural History. Knowledge of Deinosuchus remains incomplete, but better cranial material found in recent years has expanded scientific understanding of this massive predator.

Although Deinosuchus was far larger than any modern crocodile or alligator, with the largest adults measuring 12 meters (39 ft) in total length, its overall appearance was fairly similar to its smaller relatives. It had large, robust teeth built for crushing, and its back was covered with thick hemispherical osteoderms. One study indicated Deinosuchus may have lived for up to 50 years, growing at a rate similar to that of modern crocodilians, but maintaining this growth over a much longer time.

Deinosuchus fossils have been described from 10 U.S. states, including Texas, Montana, and many along the East Coast. Fossils have also been found in northern Mexico. It lived on both sides of the Western Interior Seaway, and was an opportunistic apex predator in the coastal regions of eastern North America. Deinosuchus reached its largest size in its western habitat, but the eastern populations were far more abundant. Opinion remains divided as to whether these two populations represent separate species. Deinosuchus was probably capable of killing and eating large dinosaurs. It may have also fed upon sea turtles, fish, and other aquatic and terrestrial prey.

---

Lincoln: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: GORGOSAURUS!

Lincoln fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Theropod from 76.6 million years ago: Gorgosaurus!

---

Gorgosaurus (/ˌɡɔːrɡəˈsɔːrəs/ GOR-gə-SOR-əs; meaning "dreadful

lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaur that lived in western North America during the Late Cretaceous Period (Campanian), between about 76.6 and 75.1 million years ago. Fossil remains have been found in the Canadian province of Alberta and possibly the U.S. state of Montana. Paleontologists recognize only the type species, G. libratus, although other species have been erroneously referred to the genus.

Like most known tyrannosaurids, Gorgosaurus was a bipedal predator weighing more than two metric tons as an adult; dozens of large, sharp teeth lined its jaws, while its two-fingered forelimbs were comparatively small. Gorgosaurus was most closely related to Albertosaurus, and more distantly related to the larger Tyrannosaurus. Gorgosaurus and Albertosaurus are extremely similar, distinguished mainly by subtle differences in the teeth and skull bones. Some experts consider G. libratus to be a species of Albertosaurus; this would make Gorgosaurus a junior synonym of that genus.

Gorgosaurus lived in a lush floodplain environment along the edge of an inland sea. It was an apex predator, preying upon abundant ceratopsids and hadrosaurs. In some areas, Gorgosaurus coexisted with another tyrannosaurid, Daspletosaurus. Although these animals were roughly the same size, there is some evidence of niche differentiation between the two. Gorgosaurus is the best-represented tyrannosaurid in the fossil record, known from dozens of specimens. These plentiful remains have allowed scientists to investigate its ontogeny, life history and other aspects of its biology.

---

Lisa Loud: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GORGONOPS!

Lisa fired a wave of earth and it formed into Permian Therapsid from 260 million years ago: Gorgonops!

---

Gorgonops (from Greek Γοργών 'Gorgon' and ὤψ 'eye, face', literally "Gorgon eye" or "Gorgon face") is an extinct genus of therapsid which lived about 260-254 million years ago, during the

Late Permian. It was a typical representative of the suborder Gorgonopsia, the dominant predators of their day, which in the largest forms grew to over three metres long.

---

Lynn Jr.: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LYCAENOPS!

Lynn Jr. fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian Therapsid from 270.6 million years ago: Lycaenops!

---

Lycaenops ("wolf-face") is a genus of carnivorous therapsids. It lived during the late mid-Permian to the early Late Permian, about 270.6-251 mya, in what is now South Africa.

---

Warren: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SCUTOSAURUS!

Warren fired a wave of earth and it formed into the parareptile from 265 million years ago: Scutosaurus!

---

Scutosaurus ("Shield lizard") was a genus of parareptiles. It was an armor-covered pareiasaur that lived around 265-254 million years ago in Russia, in the later Permian period. Its genus name refers to large plates of armor scattered across its body. It was a large anapsid reptile that, unlike most reptiles, held its legs underneath its body to support its great weight. Fossils have been found in the Sokolki Assemblage Zone of the Malokinelskaya Formation in European Russia, close to the Ural Mountains.

---

Bart: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINOGORGON!

Bart fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Gorgonopsid from 259 million years ago: Dinogorgon!

---

---

Dinogorgon is a genus of gorgonopsid from the Late Permian of South Africa and Tanzania. The generic name Dinogorgon is derived from Greek, meaning "terrible gorgon", while its species name rubidgei is taken from the surname of renowned Karoo paleontologist, Professor Bruce Rubidge, who has contributed to much of the research conducted on therapsids of the Karoo Basin. The type species of the genus is D. rubidgei.

Dinogorgon is part of the gorgonopsian subfamily Rubidgeinae, a derived group of large-bodied gorgonopsians restricted to the Late Permian (Lopingian). The Rubidgeinae subfamily first appeared in the Tropidostoma Assemblage Zone, and reached their highest diversity in the Cistecephalus and Daptocephalus assemblage zones of the Beaufort Group in South Africa.

---

Homer: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EDAPHOSAURUS!

Homer fired a wave of earth and it formed into Dimetrodon-like synapsid from 303.4 million years ago: Edaphosaurus!

---

Edaphosaurus (/ˌɛdəfoʊˈsɔːrəs/, meaning "pavement lizard" for dense clusters of teeth) is a genus of extinct edaphosaurid synapsids that lived in what is now North America and Europe around 303.4 to 272.5 million years ago, during the late Carboniferous to early Permian periods. American paleontologist Edward Drinker Cope first described Edaphosaurus in 1882, naming it for the "dental pavement" on both the upper and lower jaws, from the Greek edaphos ἐδαφος ("ground"; also "pavement") and σαῦρος (sauros) ("lizard").

Edaphosaurus is important as one of the earliest-known, large, plant-eating (herbivorous), amniote tetrapods (four-legged land-living vertebrates). In addition to the large tooth plates in its jaws, the most characteristic feature of Edaphosaurus is a sail on its back. A number of other synapsids from the same time period also have tall dorsal sails, most famously the large apex predator Dimetrodon.

However, the sail on Edaphosaurus is different in shape and morphology. The first fossils of Edaphosaurus came from the Texas Red Beds in North America, with later finds in New Mexico, Oklahoma, West Virginia, and Ohio. Fragmentary fossils attributed to Edaphosaurus have also been found in eastern Germany in Central Europe.

---

Tabby: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DILOPHOSAURUS!

Tabby fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the theropod from 193 million years ago: Dilophosaurus!

---

Dilophosaurus (/daɪˌloʊfə'sɔːrəs, -foʊ-/ dy-LOHF-o-SOR-əs) is a genus of theropod dinosaurs that lived in what is now North America during the Early Jurassic, about 193 million years ago. Three skeletons were discovered in northern Arizona in 1940, and the two best preserved were collected in 1942. The most complete specimen became the holotype of a new species in the genus Megalosaurus, named M. wetherilli by Samuel P. Welles in 1954. Welles found a larger skeleton belonging to the same species in 1964. Realizing it bore crests on its skull, he assigned the species to the new genus Dilophosaurus in 1970, as Dilophosaurus wetherilli. The genus name means "two-crested lizard", and the species name honors John Wetherill, a Navajo councilor. Further specimens have since been found, including an infant.

Footprints have also been attributed to the animal, including resting traces. Another species, Dilophosaurus sinensis from China, was named in 1993, but was later found to belong to the genus Sinosaurus. It was designated as the state dinosaur of Connecticut based on tracks found there.

At about 7 m (23 ft) in length, with a weight of about 400 kg (880 lb), Dilophosaurus was one of the earliest large predatory dinosaurs and the largest known land-animal in North America at the time. It was slender and lightly built, and the skull was proportionally large, but delicate. The snout was narrow, and the upper jaw had a gap or kink

below the nostril. It had a pair of longitudinal, plate-shaped crests on its skull, similar to a cassowary with two crests. The mandible was slender and delicate at the front, but deep at the back. The teeth were long, curved, thin, and compressed sideways. Those in the lower jaw were much smaller than those of the upper jaw. Most of the teeth had serrations at their front and back edges. The neck was long, and its vertebrae were hollow, and very light. The arms were powerful, with a long and slender upper arm bone. The hands had four fingers; the first was short but strong and bore a large claw, the two following fingers were longer and slenderer with smaller claws; the fourth was vestigial. The thigh bone was massive, the feet were stout, and the toes bore large claws.

Dilophosaurus is a member of the family Dilophosauridae along with Dracovenator, a group placed between the Coelophysidae and later theropods. Dilophosaurus would have been active and bipedal, and may have hunted large animals; it could also have fed on smaller animals and fish. Due to the limited range of movement and shortness of the fore limbs, the mouth may instead have made first contact with prey. The function of the crests is unknown; they were too weak for battle, but may have been used in visual display, such as species recognition and sexual selection. It may have grown rapidly, attaining a growth rate of 30 to 35 kg (66 to 77 lb) per year early in life. The holotype specimen had multiple paleopathologies, including healed injuries and signs of a developmental anomaly. Dilophosaurus is known from the Kayenta Formation, and lived alongside dinosaurs such as Megapnosaurus and Sarahsaurus.

Dilophosaurus was featured in the novel Jurassic Park and its movie adaptation, wherein it was given the fictional abilities to spit venom and expand a neck frill, as well as being smaller than the real animal.

---

Kipo: HORIZON STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN LION!

Kipo fired a wave of red and purple energy and it formed into the Ice Age lions from 340,000 to 11,000 years ago: The American Lions!

---

The American lion (Panthera atrox), also known as the "North American lion", or "American cave lion", is an extinct pantherine cat that lived in North America during the Pleistocene epoch and the early Holocene epoch, about 340,000 to 11,000 years ago. Its fossils have been excavated from Alaska to Mexico. Genetic analysis has shown that the American lion and the Late Pleistocene Eurasian cave lion (Panthera spelaea) are sister lineages. It was about 25% larger than the modern lion, making it one of the largest known felids.

---

Nelson: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAMARASAURUS!

Nelson fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropod from 155 million years ago: Camerasaurus!

---

Camarasaurus (/ˌkæmərəˈsɔːrəs/ KAM-ər-ə-SAWR-əs) was a genus of quadrupedal, herbivorous dinosaurs. It was the most common of the giant sauropods to be found in North America. Its fossil remains have been found in the Morrison Formation of Colorado and Utah, dating to the Late Jurassic epoch (Kimmeridgian to Tithonian stages), between 155 and 145 million years ago.

Camarasaurus presented a distinctive cranial profile of a blunt snout and an arched skull that was remarkably square. It likely travelled in herds, or at least in family groups.

The name means "chambered lizard", referring to the hollow chambers in its vertebrae (Greek καμαρα (kamara) meaning "vaulted chamber", or anything with an arched cover, and σαυρος (sauros) meaning "lizard").

---

Naruto: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: QUETZALCOATLUS!

Naruto fired a wave of wind and it formed into the largest flying reptile that ever lived from 68 million years ago: Quetzalcoatlus!

Quetzalcoatlus /kɛtsəlkoʊ'ætləs/ is a pterosaur known from the Late Cretaceous of North America (Maastrichtian stage) and one of the biggest known flying animals of all time. It is a member of the family Azhdarchidae, a family of advanced toothless pterosaurs with unusually long, stiffened necks. Its name comes from the Aztec feathered serpent god, Quetzalcoatl. The type and only species is Q. northropi.

---

Hinata: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: PACHYRHINOSAURUS!

Hinata fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ceratopsian from 73.5 million years ago: Pachyrhinosaurus!

---

Pachyrhinosaurus (meaning in Greek "thick-nosed lizard", from Παχυ (pachy), thick; ρινὀ (rinó), nose; and σαυρος (sauros), lizard) is an extinct genus of centrosaurine ceratopsid dinosaur from the Late Cretaceous period of North America. The first examples were discovered by Charles M. Sternberg in Alberta, Canada, in 1946, and named in 1950. Over a dozen partial skulls and a large assortment of other fossils from various species have been found in Alberta and Alaska. A great number were not available for study until the 1980s, resulting in a relatively recent increase of interest in Pachyrhinosaurus.

Three species have been identified. P. lakustai, from the Wapiti Formation, the bonebed horizon of which is roughly equivalent age to the upper Bearpaw and lower Horseshoe Canyon Formations, is known to have existed from about 73.5-72.5 million years ago. P. canadensis is younger, known from the lower Horseshoe Canyon Formation, about 71.5-71 Ma ago and the St. Mary River Formation. Fossils of the youngest species, P. perotorum, have been recovered from the Prince Creek Formation of Alaska, and date to 70-69 Ma ago. The presence of three known species makes this genus the most speciose among the centrosaurines.

---

Kiba: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: POSTOSUCHUS!

Kiba fired a wave of earth and it formed into the rauisuchid from 221 million years ago: Postosuchus!

---

Postosuchus, meaning "Crocodile from Post", is an extinct genus of rauisuchid reptiles comprising two species, P. kirkpatricki and P. alisonae, that lived in what is now North America during the Late Triassic. Postosuchus is a member of the clade Pseudosuchia, the lineage of archosaurs that includes modern crocodilians (the other main group of archosaurs is Avemetatarsalia, the lineage that includes non-avian dinosaurs and their descendants, birds). Its name refers to Post Quarry, a place in Texas where many fossils of the type species, P. kirkpatricki, were found. It was one of the apex predators of its area during the Triassic, larger than the small dinosaur predators of its time (such as Coelophysis). It was a hunter which probably preyed on large large bulky herbivores like dicynodonts and many other creatures smaller than itself (such as early dinosaurs).

The skeleton of Postosuchus is large and robust with a deep skull and a long tail. The total body length is about 4 to 5 metres (13 to 16 ft). The extreme shortness of the forelimbs relative to the hind limbs, the very small hands, and measurements of the vertebrae suggest that Postosuchus may have been committed to bipedal locomotion.

---

Rock Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MOSCHOPS!

Rock Lee fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therapsid from 265 million years ago: Moschops!

---

Moschops (Greek for "calf face") is an extinct genus of therapsids that lived in the Guadalupian epoch, around 265-260 million years ago. They were heavily built plant eaters, and they may have lived partly in water, as hippopotamuses do. They had short, thick heads

and might have competed by head-butting each other. Their elbow joints allowed them to walk with a more mammal-like gait rather than crawling. Their remains were found in the Karoo region of South Africa, belonging to the Tapinocephalus Assemblage Zone. Therapsids, such as Moschops, are synapsids, the dominant land animals in the Permian period, which ended 252 million years ago.

---

Tenten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ANKYLOSAURUS!

Tenten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armored dinosaur from 68 million years ago: Ankylosaurus!

---

Ankylosaurus is a genus of armored dinosaur. Its fossils have been found in geological formations dating to the very end of the Cretaceous Period, about 68-66 million years ago, in western North America, making it among the last of the non-avian dinosaurs. It was named by Barnum Brown in 1908; the only species in the genus is A. magniventris. The genus name means "fused lizard", and the specific name means "great belly". A handful of specimens have been excavated to date, but a complete skeleton has not been discovered. Though other members of Ankylosauria are represented by more extensive fossil material, Ankylosaurus is often considered the archetypal member of its group, despite having some unusual features.

Possibly the largest-known ankylosaurid, Ankylosaurus is estimated to have been between 6 and 8 meters (20 and 26 ft) long and to have weighed between 4.8 and 8 metric tons (5.3 and 8.8 short tons). It was quadrupedal, with a broad, robust body. It had a wide, low skull, with two horns pointing backward from the back of the head, and two horns below these that pointed backward and down. Unlike other ankylosaurs, its nostrils faced sideways rather than towards the front. The front part of the jaws was covered in a beak, with rows of small, leaf-shaped teeth farther behind it. It was covered in armor plates, or osteoderms, with bony half-rings covering the neck, and had a large club on the end of its tail. Bones in the skull and other parts of the body were fused, increasing their

strength, and this feature is the source of the genus name.

Ankylosaurus is a member of the family Ankylosauridae, and its closest relatives appear to be Anodontosaurus and Euoplocephalus. Ankylosaurus is thought to have been a slow-moving animal, able to make quick movements when necessary. Its broad muzzle indicates it was a non-selective browser. Sinuses and nasal chambers in the snout may have been for heat and water balance or may have played a role in vocalization. The tail club is thought to have been used in defense against predators or in intraspecific combat. Ankylosaurus has been found in the Hell Creek, Lance, Scollard, Frenchman, and Ferris formations, but appears to have been rare in its environment. Although it lived alongside a nodosaurid ankylosaur, their ranges and ecological niches do not appear to have overlapped, and Ankylosaurus may have inhabited upland areas. Ankylosaurus also lived alongside dinosaurs such as Tyrannosaurus, Triceratops, and Edmontosaurus.

---

Neji: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GASTONIA!

Neji fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armored dinosaur from 139 million years ago: Gastonia!

---

Gastonia is a genus of herbivorous ankylosaurian dinosaur from the Early Cretaceous of North America, around 125 million years ago. It is often considered a nodosaurid closely related to Polacanthus. Gastonia has a sacral shield and large shoulder spikes.

---

Ino: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: MASSOSPONDYLUS!

Ino fired a wave of fire and it formed into the sauropodomorph dinosaur from 200 million years ago: Massospondylus!

---

Massospondylus (/ˌmæsoʊˈspɒndɪləs/ mas-oh-SPON-di-ləs; from

Greek, μάσσων (massōn, "longer") and σπόνδυλος (spondylos, "vertebra")) is a genus of sauropodomorph dinosaur from the Early Jurassic Period (Hettangian to Pliensbachian ages, ca. 200-183 million years ago). It was described by Sir Richard Owen in 1854 from remains discovered in South Africa, and is thus one of the first dinosaurs to have been named. Fossils have since been found at other locations in South Africa, Lesotho, and Zimbabwe. Material from Arizona's Kayenta Formation, India, and Argentina has been assigned to this genus at various times, but the Arizonan and Argentinian material are now assigned to other genera.

The type species is M. carinatus; seven other species have been named during the past 150 years, but only M. kaalae among these is still considered valid. Early sauropodomorphs systematics have undergone numerous revisions during the last several years, and many scientists disagree where exactly Massospondylus lies on the dinosaur evolutionary tree. The family name Massospondylidae was once coined for the genus, but because knowledge of early sauropodomorph relationships is in a state of flux, it is unclear which other dinosaurs-if any-belong in a natural grouping of massospondylids; several 2007 papers support the family's validity.

Although Massospondylus was long depicted as quadrupedal, a 2007 study found it to be bipedal. It was probably a plant eater (herbivore), although it is speculated that the early sauropodomorphs may have been omnivorous. This animal, which was 4-6 metres (13-20 ft) long, had a long neck and tail, with a small head and slender body. On each of its forefeet, it bore a sharp thumb claw that was used in defense or feeding. Recent studies indicate that Massospondylus grew steadily throughout its lifespan, possessed air sacs similar to those of birds, and may have cared for its young.

---

Haku: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN MASTODON!

Haku fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral elephant of the Great Ice Age from 5.3 million to 10,000 years ago: The American Mastodon!

---

A mastodon (Greek: μαστός "breast" and ὀδούς, "tooth") is any proboscidean belonging to the extinct genus Mammut (family Mammutidae) that inhabited North and Central America during the late Miocene or late Pliocene up to their extinction at the end of the Pleistocene 10,000 to 11,000 years ago. Mastodons lived in herds and were predominantly forest-dwelling animals that lived on a mixed diet obtained by browsing and grazing, somewhat similar to their distant relatives, modern elephants, but probably with greater emphasis on browsing.

M. americanum, the American mastodon, and M. pacificus, the Pacific mastodon, are the youngest and best-known species of the genus. Mastodons disappeared from North America as part of a mass extinction of most of the Pleistocene megafauna, widely believed to have been caused by overexploitation by Clovis hunters.

---

Sasuke: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: COMPSOGNATHUS!

Sasuke fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the fast carnivore from 150.8 million years ago: Compsognathus!

---

Compsognathus (/kɒmp'sɒgnəθəs/; Greek kompsos/κομψός; "elegant", "refined" or "dainty", and gnathos/γνάθος; "jaw") is a genus of small, bipedal, carnivorous theropod dinosaur. Members of its single species Compsognathus longipes could grow to around the size of a turkey. They lived about 150 million years ago, during the Tithonian age of the late Jurassic period, in what is now Europe. Paleontologists have found two well-preserved fossils, one in Germany in the 1850s and the second in France more than a century later. Today, C. longipes is the only recognized species, although the larger specimen discovered in France in the 1970s was once thought to belong to a separate species and named C. corallestris.

Many presentations still describe Compsognathus as "chicken-sized" dinosaurs because of the size of the German specimen,

which is now believed to be a juvenile. Compsognathus longipes is one of the few dinosaur species whose diet is known with certainty: the remains of small, agile lizards are preserved in the bellies of both specimens. Teeth discovered in Portugal may be further fossil remains of the genus.

Although not recognized as such at the time of its discovery, Compsognathus is the first theropod dinosaur known from a reasonably complete fossil skeleton. Until the 1990s, it was the smallest-known non-avialan dinosaur, with the preceding centuries incorrectly labelling them as the closest relative of Archaeopteryx.

---

Sakura Haruno: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TITANOSAURUS!

Sakura fired a wave of earth and it formed into the huge sauropod from 70 million years ago: Titanosaurus!

---

Titanosaurus (meaning 'titanic lizard' - named after the mythological Titans, deities of Ancient Greece) is a dubious genus of sauropod dinosaurs, first described by Lydekker in 1877. It is known from the Maastrichtian (Upper Cretaceous) Lameta Formation of India.

---

Fu: ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: BRONTOSCORPIO!

Fu fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Silurian early scorpions from over 423 million years ago: Brontoscorpio!

---

Brontoscorpio anglicus is a species of fossil scorpion. Its remains were discovered in Upper Silurian-aged sandstone from Trimpley, Worcestershire, and the species was described on the basis of an incomplete single free finger of a pedipalp, almost 10 centimetres (3.9 in) long. The complete animal is estimated to have been at least 90 centimetres (35 in) long.

The remains were found in terrestrial sediments, but it is believed, that due to its size, Brontoscorpio had to enter the water to molt. Possibly it lived a semi or fully aquatic life.

---

Shino: ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: ARTHROPLEURA!

Shino fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Carboniferous Trilobite from 345 million years ago: Arthropleura!

---

Arthropleura (Greek for jointed ribs) is a genus of extinct millipede arthropods that lived in what is now northeastern North America and Scotland around 345 to 295 million years ago, from the Viséan stage of the lower Carboniferous Period to the Asselian stage of the lower Permian Period. The larger species of the genus are the largest known land invertebrates of all time, and would have had few, if any, predators.

---

Zabuza: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SARCOSUCHUS!

Zabuza fired a wave of water and it formed into the largest crocodilian dinosaur ever known from 133 million years ago: Sarcosuchus!

---

Sarcosuchus (/ˌsɑːrkoʊˈsuːkəs/; meaning "flesh crocodile") is an extinct genus of crocodyliform and distant relative of living crocodylians that lived during the Early Cretaceous, from the late Hauterivian to the early Albian, 133 to 112 million years ago of what is now Africa and South America. It was one of the largest crocodile-line reptiles, reaching an average estimate of 9 m (30 ft) and 3.5 metric tons (3.9 short tons), but estimated to grow up to 9.5 m (31 ft) in body length and weigh up to 4.3 metric tons (4.7 short tons). It is known from two species, S. imperator from the early Albian Elrhaz Formation of Niger and S. hartti from the Late Hauterivian of northeastern Brazil, other material is known from Morocco and

Tunisia and possibly Libya and Mali.

The first remains were discovered during several expeditions led by the French paleontologist Albert-Félix de Lapparent, spanning from 1946 to 1959, in the Sahara. These remains were fragments of the skull, vertebrae, teeth, and scutes. In 1964, an almost complete skull was found in Niger by the French CEA, but it was not until 1997 and 2000 that most of its anatomy became known to science, when an expedition led by the American paleontologist Paul Sereno discovered six new specimens, including one with about half the skeleton intact and most of the spine.

---

Kabuto: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

Kabuto fired a wave of water and it formed into a herd of beautiful hadrosaurs from 76.5 million years ago: Parasaurolophus!

---

Parasaurolophus (/ˌpærəsɔːˈrɒləfəs, -ˌsɔːrəˈloʊfəs/; meaning "near crested lizard" in reference to Saurolophus) is a genus of herbivorous ornithopod dinosaur that lived in what is now North America and possibly Asia during the Late Cretaceous Period, about 76.5-73 million years ago. It was an herbivore that walked both as a biped and as a quadruped. Three species are universally recognized: P. walkeri (the type species), P. tubicen, and the short-crested P. cyrtocristatus. Additionally, a fourth species, P. jiayensis, has been proposed, although it is more commonly placed in the separate genus Charonosaurus. Remains are known from Alberta (Canada), New Mexico and Utah (United States), and possibly Heilongjiang, (China). The genus was first described in 1922 by William Parks from a skull and partial skeleton found in Alberta.

Parasaurolophus was a hadrosaurid, part of a diverse family of Cretaceous dinosaurs known for their range of bizarre head adornments. This genus is known for its large, elaborate cranial crest, which at its largest forms a long curved tube projecting upwards and back from the skull. Charonosaurus from China, which may have been its closest relative, had a similar skull and potentially

a similar crest. Visual recognition of both species and sex, acoustic resonance, and thermoregulation have been proposed as functional explanations for the crest. It is one of the rarer hadrosaurids, known from only a handful of good specimens.

---

Finn: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: LAMBEOSAURUS!

Finn fired a wave of water and it formed into a heard of hadrosaurs from 76 million years ago: Lambeosaurus!

---

Lambeosaurus (/ˌlæmbioʊˈsɔːrəs/ LAM-bee-o-SAWR-əs; meaning "Lambe's lizard") is a genus of hadrosaurid dinosaur that lived about 75 million years ago, in the Late Cretaceous period (Campanian stage) of North America. This bipedal/quadrupedal, herbivorous dinosaur is known for its distinctive hollow cranial crest, which in the best-known species resembled a hatchet. Several possible species have been named, from Canada, the United States, and Mexico, but only the two Canadian species are currently recognized as valid.

Material relevant to the genus was first named by Lawrence Lambe in 1902. Over twenty years later, the modern name was coined in 1923 by William Parks, in honour of Lambe, based on better preserved specimens. The genus has a complicated taxonomic history, in part because small-bodied crested hadrosaurids now recognized as juveniles were once thought to belong to their own genera and species. Currently, the various skulls assigned to the type species L. lambei are interpreted as showing age differences and sexual dimorphism. Lambeosaurus was closely related to the better known Corythosaurus, which is found in slightly older rocks, as well as the less well-known genera Hypacrosaurus and Olorotitan. All had unusual crests, which are now generally assumed to have served social functions like noisemaking and recognition.

---

Jake the Dog: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TSINTAOSAURUS!

Jake fired a wave of water and it formed into a herd of hadrosaurs from 70 million years ago: Tsintaosaurus!

---

Tsintaosaurus (/tʃɪŋdaʊ'sɔːrəs/; meaning "Qingdao lizard", after the old transliteration "Tsingtao") is a genus of hadrosaurid dinosaur from China. It was about 8.3 metres (27 ft) long and weighed 2.5 tonnes. The type species is Tsintaosaurus spinorhinus, first described by Chinese paleontologist C. C. Young in 1958.

A hadrosaur, Tsintaosaurus had a characteristic 'duck bill' snout and a battery of powerful teeth which it used to chew vegetation. It usually walked on all fours, but could rear up on its hind legs to scout for predators and flee when it spotted one. Like other hadrosaurs, Tsintaosaurus probably lived in herds.

---

Flame Princess: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: CARCHARODONTOSAURUS!

Flame Princess fired a wave of fire and it formed into theropod from 100 million years ago: Carcharodontosaurus!

---

Carcharodontosaurus /ˌkɑːrkəroʊˌdɒntoʊ'sɔːrəs/ is a genus of carnivorous carcharodontosaurid dinosaurs that existed during the Cenomanian stage of the mid-Cretaceous Period in Northern Africa. It is currently known to include two species: C. saharicus and C. iguidensis, which are among the larger theropods, nearly as large as or even larger than Tyrannosaurus, Giganotosaurus, and Spinosaurus.

The genus Carcharodontosaurus is named after the shark genus Carcharodon, itself composed of the Greek karchar[os] (κάρχαρος, meaning "jagged" or "sharp") and odōn (ὀδών, "teeth"), and the suffix -saurus ("lizard").

---

Mario: (Italian Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: CORYTHOSAURUS!

Mario fired a wave of water and it formed into the hadrosaur from 77 million years ago: Corythosaurus!

---

Corythosaurus /ˌkɒrɪθoʊˈsɔːrəs/ is a genus of hadrosaurid "duck-billed" dinosaur from the Upper Cretaceous Period, about 77-75.7 million years ago. It lived in what is now North America. Its name means "helmet lizard", derived from Greek κόρυς. It was named and described in 1914 by Barnum Brown. Corythosaurus is now thought to be a lambeosaurine, related to Nipponosaurus, Velafrons, Hypacrosaurus, and Olorotitan. Corythosaurus has an estimated length of 9 metres (30 ft), and has a skull, including the crest, that is 70.8 centimetres (27.9 in; 2.32 ft) tall.

Corythosaurus is known from many complete specimens, including the nearly complete holotype found by Brown in 1911. The holotype skeleton is only missing the last section of the tail, and part of the forelimbs, but was preserved with impressions of polygonal scales. Corythosaurus is known from many skulls with tall crests. The crests resemble the crests of the cassowary and a Corinthian helmet. The most likely function of the crest is thought to be vocalization. As in a trombone, sound waves would travel through many chambers in the crest, and then get amplified when Corythosaurus exhaled. A Corythosaurus specimen has been preserved with its last meal in its chest cavity. Inside the cavity were remains of conifer needles, seeds, twigs, and fruits: Corythosaurus probably fed on all of these.

The two species of Corythosaurus are both present in slightly different levels of the Dinosaur Park Formation. Both still co-existed with theropods and other ornithischians, like Daspletosaurus, Brachylophosaurus, Parasaurolophus, Scolosaurus, and Chasmosaurus.

---

Luigi: (Italian Accent) ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: MEGANEURA!

Luigi fired a wave of energy and it formed into a swarm of the Carboniferous dragonflies from 305 million years ago: Meganeura!

---

Meganeura is a genus of extinct insects from the Carboniferous period (approximately 300 million years ago), which resembled and are related to the present-day dragonflies. With wingspans ranging from 65 cm (25.6 in) to over 70 cm (28 in), M. monyi is one of the largest-known flying insect species. Meganeura were predatory, with their diet mainly consisting of other insects.

Wing venation of Meganeura monyi, redrawn after Brongniart (1893, Pl. XLI)

Fossils were discovered in the French Stephanian Coal Measures of Commentry in 1880. In 1885, French paleontologist Charles Brongniart described and named the fossil "Meganeura" (large-nerved), which refers to the network of veins on the insect's wings. Another fine fossil specimen was found in 1979 at Bolsover in Derbyshire. The holotype is housed in the National Museum of Natural History, in Paris.

---

Mei Terumi: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: MEGALODON!

Mei fired a wave of water and it formed into the largest and most meanest shark ever to swim the ocean and the ancestor of the Great White Shark from 23 million years ago.

---

Megalodon (Carcharocles megalodon), meaning "big tooth", is an extinct species of shark that lived approximately 23 to 3.6 million years ago (mya), during the Early Miocene to the Pliocene. It was formerly thought to be a member of the family Lamnidae and a close relative of the great white shark (Carcharodon carcharias). However, it is now classified into the extinct family Otodontidae, which diverged from the great white shark during the Early Cretaceous. Its genus placement is still debated, authors placing it in either

Carcharocles, Megaselachus, Otodus, or Procarcharodon. This is because transitional fossils have been found showing that Megalodon is the final chronospecies of a lineage of giant sharks originally of the genus Otodus which evolved during the Paleocene.

While regarded as one of the largest and most powerful predators to have ever lived, megalodon is known from fragmentary remains, and its appearance and maximum size are uncertain. Scientists differ on whether it would have more closely resembled a stockier version of the great white shark, the basking shark (Cetorhinus maximus) or the sand tiger shark (Carcharias taurus). Most estimates of megalodon's size extrapolate from teeth; with maximum length estimates up to 18 meters (59 ft) and average length estimates of 10.5 meters (34 ft). Estimates suggest their large jaws could exert a bite force of up to 110,000 to 180,000 newtons (25,000 to 40,000 lbf). Their teeth were thick and robust, built for grabbing prey and breaking bone.

Megalodon probably had a major impact on the structure of marine communities. The fossil record indicates that it had a cosmopolitan distribution. It probably targeted large prey, such as whales, seals and sea turtles. Juveniles inhabited warm coastal waters and fed on fish and small whales. Unlike the great white, which attacks prey from the soft underside, megalodon probably used its strong jaws to break through the chest cavity and puncture the heart and lungs of its prey.

The animal faced competition from whale-eating cetaceans, such as Livyatan and other macroraptorial sperm whales and possibly smaller ancestral killer whales. As the shark preferred warmer waters, it is thought that oceanic cooling associated with the onset of the ice ages, coupled with the lowering of sea levels and resulting loss of suitable nursery areas, may have also contributed to its decline. A reduction in the diversity of baleen whales and a shift in their distribution toward polar regions may have reduced megalodon's primary food source. A 2019 study reviewed newer evidence suggesting that competition from the modern great white shark may have also contributed to the extinction of megalodon, coupled with range fragmentation resulting in a gradual, asynchronous extinction as a result of cooling oceans around 3.6-4

million years ago, far earlier than previously assumed. The extinction of the shark appeared to affect other animals; for example, the size of baleen whales increased significantly after the shark had disappeared.

Carol: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: STEGOSAURUS!

Carol fired a wave of Earth and it formed into the awesome dinosaur from 155 million years ago: Stegosaurus!

Stegosaurus (/ˌstɛɡəˈsɔːrəs/), from Greek stegos (στέγος), which means roof, and sauros (σαῦρος), which means lizard, is a genus of herbivorous thyreophoran dinosaur. Fossils of this genus date to the Late Jurassic period, where they are found in Kimmeridgian to early Tithonian aged strata, between 155 and 150 million years ago, in the western United States and Portugal. Of the species that have been classified in the upper Morrison Formation of the western US, only three are universally recognized; S. stenops, S. ungulatus and S. sulcatus. The remains of over 80 individual animals of this genus have been found. Stegosaurus would have lived alongside dinosaurs such as Apatosaurus, Diplodocus, Brachiosaurus, Allosaurus, and Ceratosaurus; the latter two may have preyed on it.

These were large, heavily built, herbivorous quadrupeds with rounded backs, short fore limbs, long hind limbs, and tails held high in the air. Due to their distinctive combination of broad, upright plates and tail tipped with spikes, Stegosaurus is one of the most recognizable kinds of dinosaurs. The function of this array of plates and spikes has been the subject of much speculation among scientists. Today, it is generally agreed that their spiked tails were most likely used for defense against predators, while their plates may have been used primarily for display, and secondarily for thermoregulatory functions. Stegosaurus had a relatively low brain-to-body mass ratio. It had a short neck and a small head, meaning it most likely ate low-lying bushes and shrubs. One species, Stegosaurus ungulatus, is the largest known of all the stegosaurians (bigger than related dinosaurs such as Kentrosaurus and

Huayangosaurus).

Stegosaurus remains were first identified during the "Bone Wars" by Othniel Charles Marsh at Dinosaur Ridge National Landmark. The first known skeletons were fragmentary and the bones were scattered, and it would be many years before the true appearance of these animals, including their posture and plate arrangement, became well understood. Despite its popularity in books and film, mounted skeletons of Stegosaurus did not become a staple of major natural history museums until the mid-20th century, and many museums have had to assemble composite displays from several different specimens due to a lack of complete skeletons. Stegosaurus is one of the better-known dinosaurs, and has been featured in film, postal stamps, and many other types of media.

---

Beast Boy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TRICERATOPS!

Beast Boy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the fierce dinosaur from 68 million years ago: Triceratops!

---

Triceratops is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsid dinosaur that first appeared during the late Maastrichtian stage of the late Cretaceous period, about 68 million years ago (mya) in what is now North America. It is one of the last known non-avian dinosaur genera, and became extinct in the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event 66 million years ago. The name Triceratops, which literally means "three-horned face", is derived from the Ancient Greek words τρί- (tri-) meaning "three", κέρας (kéras) meaning "horn", and ὤψ (ōps) meaning "face".

Triceratops has been documented by numerous remains collected since the genus was first described in 1889 by Othniel Charles Marsh. Specimens representing life stages from hatchling to adult have been found. As the archetypal ceratopsid, Triceratops is one of the most popular dinosaurs, and has been featured in film, postal stamps, and many other types of media.

Bearing a large bony frill and three horns on the skull, and its large four-legged body possessing similarities with the modern rhinoceros, Triceratops is one of the most recognizable of all dinosaurs and the best-known ceratopsid. It was also one of the largest, up to 9 meters (29.5 ft) long and 12 metric tons (13 short tons) in weight. It shared the landscape with and was probably preyed upon by Tyrannosaurus, though it is less certain that the two did battle in the fanciful manner often depicted in museum displays and popular images. The functions of the frills and three distinctive facial horns on its head have long inspired debate. Traditionally, these have been viewed as defensive weapons against predators. More recent interpretations find it probable that these features were primarily used in species identification, courtship and dominance display, much like the antlers and horns of modern ungulates.

Triceratops was traditionally placed within the "short-frilled" ceratopsids but modern cladistic studies show it to be a member of the Chasmosaurinae which usually have long frills. Two species, T. horridus and T. prorsus, are considered valid today, from the seventeen species that have ever been named. Research published in 2010 concluded that the contemporaneous Torosaurus, a ceratopsid long regarded as a separate genus, represents Triceratops in its mature form. This view was immediately disputed with examination of more fossil evidence needed to settle the debate.

---

Linka: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TOROSAURUS!

Linka fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 68 million years ago: Torosaurus!

---

Torosaurus ("perforated lizard", in reference to the large openings in its frill) is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsid dinosaur that lived during the late Maastrichtian stage of the Cretaceous period, between 68 and 66 million years ago, though it is possible that the species range might extend to as far as 69 million years ago. Fossils have been discovered across the Western Interior of North America,

from Saskatchewan to southern Texas.

Torosaurus possessed one of the largest skulls of any known land animal. The frilled skull reached up to 2.77 metres (9.1 ft) in length. From head to tail, Torosaurus is thought to have measured about 8 to 9 m (26 to 30 ft) long and weighed four to six tonnes. Torosaurus is distinguished from the contemporary Triceratops by an elongate frill with large openings (fenestrae), long squamosal bones of the frill with a trough on their upper surface, and the presence of five or more pairs of hornlets (epoccipitals) on the back of the frill. Torosaurus also lacked the long nose horn seen in Triceratops prorsus, and instead resembled the earlier and more basal Triceratops horridus in having a short nose horn. Three species have been named, Torosaurus latus, T. gladius and T. utahensis. T. gladius is no longer considered a valid species, however.

In 2010, the validity of Torosaurus was disputed. A study of fossil bone histology combined with an investigation of frill shape concluded that Torosaurus probably represented the mature form of Triceratops, with the bones of typical Triceratops specimens still immature and showing signs of a first development of distinct Torosaurus frill holes. During maturation, the skull frill would have been greatly lengthened and holes would have appeared in it. In 2011, 2012 and 2013 however, studies of external features of known specimens have claimed that morphological differences between the two genera preclude their synonymy. The main problems are a lack of good transitional forms, the apparent existence of authentic Torosaurus subadults, different skull proportions independent of maturation and the assertion that hole formation at an adult stage is not part of a normal ceratopsian maturation sequence.

---

Paula: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: NASUTOCERATOPS!

Paula fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 75.9 million years ago: Nasutoceratops!

---

Nasutoceratops is an extinct genus of ceratopsian dinosaur. It is a

basal centrosaurine which lived during the Late Cretaceous Period (late Campanian, about 76.0-75.5 Ma). Fossils have been found in southern Utah, United States. Nasutoceratops was a large, ground-dwelling, quadrupedal herbivore with a short snout and unique rounded horns above its eyes that have been likened to those of modern cattle. Extending almost to the tip of its snout, these horns are the longest of all the members of the centrosaurine subfamily. The presence of pneumatic elements in the nasal bones of Nasutoceratops are a unique trait and are unknown in any other ceratopsid. Nasutoceratops, Diabloceratops, and Machairoceratops are the only three centrosaurine dinosaurs from the American southwest.

---

Margo: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CENTROSAURUS!

Margo fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 76.5 million years ago: Centrosaurus!

---

Centrosaurus (/ˌsɛntroʊ'sɔːrəs/ SEN-tro-SAWR-əs) is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsian dinosaurs from the Late Cretaceous of Canada. Their remains have been found in the Dinosaur Park Formation, dating from 76.5 to 75.5 million years ago.

---

Hulk: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: STYRACOSAURUS!

Hulk fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 75.5 million years ago: Styracosaurus!

---

Styracosaurus (/stɪˌrækə'sɔːrəs/ sti-RAK-ə-SOR-əs; meaning "spiked lizard" from the Ancient Greek styrax/στύραξ "spike at the butt-end of a spear-shaft" and sauros/σαῦρος "lizard") is a genus of herbivorous ceratopsian dinosaur from the Cretaceous Period (Campanian stage), about 75.5 to 75 million years ago. It had four to six long parietal spikes extending from its neck frill, a smaller jugal

horn on each of its cheeks, and a single horn protruding from its nose, which may have been up to 60 centimetres (2 feet) long and 15 centimetres (6 inches) wide. The function or functions of the horns and frills have been debated for many years.

Styracosaurus was a relatively large dinosaur, reaching lengths of 5.5 metres (18 feet) and weighing nearly 3 tonnes. It stood about 1.8 meters (5.9 feet) tall. Styracosaurus possessed four short legs and a bulky body. Its tail was rather short. The skull had a beak and shearing cheek teeth arranged in continuous dental batteries, suggesting that the animal sliced up plants. Like other ceratopsians, this dinosaur may have been a herd animal, travelling in large groups, as suggested by bonebeds.

Named by Lawrence Lambe in 1913, Styracosaurus is a member of the Centrosaurinae. One species, S. albertensis, is currently assigned to Styracosaurus. Another species, S. ovatus, named in 1930 by Charles Gilmore was reassigned to a new genus, Rubeosaurus, by Andrew McDonald and Jack Horner in 2010.

---

She-Hulk: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

She-Hulk fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ramming dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Pachycephalosaurus!

---

Pachycephalosaurus (/ˌpækɪˌsɛfələˈsɔːrəs/; meaning "thick-headed lizard," from Greek pachys-/παχύς- "thick", kephale/κεφαλή "head" and sauros/σαῦρος "lizard") is a genus of pachycephalosaurid dinosaurs. The type species, P. wyomingensis, is the only known species. It lived during the Late Cretaceous Period (Maastrichtian stage) of what is now North America. Remains have been excavated in Montana, South Dakota, Wyoming and Alberta. It was a herbivorous creature which is primarily known from a single skull and a few extremely thick skull roofs, though more complete fossils have been found in recent years. Pachycephalosaurus was one of the last non-avian dinosaurs before the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event. Another dinosaur, Tylosteus of western North

America, has been synonymized with Pachycephalosaurus, as have the genera Stygimoloch and Dracorex in recent studies.

Like other pachycephalosaurids, Pachycephalosaurus was a bipedal herbivore with an extremely thick skull roof. It possessed long hindlimbs and small forelimbs. Pachycephalosaurus is the largest-known pachycephalosaur. The thick skull domes of Pachycephalosaurus and related genera gave rise to the hypothesis that pachycephalosaurs used their skulls in intra-species combat. This hypothesis has been disputed in recent years.

Pinkie Pie: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PRENOCEPHALE!

Pinkie Pie fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ramming dinosaur from 80 million years ago: Prenocephale!

Prenocephale was a small pachycephalosaurid dinosaur genus from the Late Cretaceous (Campanian) of Mongolia and was similar in many ways to its close relative, Homalocephale, which may simply represent Prenocephale juveniles.

Rarity: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: PLATEOSAURUS!

Rarity fired a wave of crystal and it formed into the protosauropod from 214 million years ago: Plateosaurus!

Plateosaurus (probably meaning "broad lizard", often mistranslated as "flat lizard") is a genus of plateosaurid dinosaur that lived during the Late Triassic period, around 214 to 204 million years ago, in what is now Central and Northern Europe and Greenland, North America. Plateosaurus is a basal (early) sauropodomorph dinosaur, a so-called "prosauropod". As of 2011, two species are recognised: the type species P. engelhardti from the late Norian and Rhaetian, and the slightly earlier P. gracilis from the lower Norian. However,

others have been assigned in the past, and there is no broad consensus on the species taxonomy of plateosaurid dinosaurs. Similarly, there are a plethora of synonyms (invalid duplicate names) at the genus level.

Discovered in 1834 by Johann Friedrich Engelhardt and described three years later by Hermann von Meyer, Plateosaurus was the fifth named dinosaur genus that is still considered valid. Although it had been described before Richard Owen formally named Dinosauria in 1842, it was not one of the three genera used by Owen to define the group, because at the time, it was poorly known and difficult to identify as a dinosaur. It is now among the dinosaurs best known to science: over 100 skeletons have been found, some of them nearly complete. The abundance of its fossils in Swabia, Germany, has led to the nickname Schwäbischer Lindwurm (Swabian lindworm).

Plateosaurus was a bipedal herbivore with a small skull on a long, flexible neck, sharp but plump plant-crushing teeth, powerful hind limbs, short but muscular arms and grasping hands with large claws on three fingers, possibly used for defence and feeding. Unusually for a dinosaur, Plateosaurus showed strong developmental plasticity: instead of having a fairly uniform adult size, fully grown individuals were between 4.8 and 10 metres (16 and 33 ft) long and weighed between 600 and 4,000 kilograms (1,300 and 8,800 lb). Commonly, the animals lived for at least 12 to 20 years, but the maximum life span is not known.

Despite the great quantity and excellent quality of the fossil material, Plateosaurus was for a long time one of the most misunderstood dinosaurs. Some researchers proposed theories that were later shown to conflict with geological and palaeontological evidence, but have become the paradigm of public opinion. Since 1980 the taxonomy (relationships), taphonomy (how the animals became embedded and fossilised), biomechanics (how their skeletons worked), and palaeobiology (life circumstances) of Plateosaurus have been re-studied in detail, altering the interpretation of the animal's biology, posture and behaviour.

---

Zuko: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: TUOJIANGOSAURUS!

Zuko fired a wave of fire and it formed into the stegosaur from 160 million years ago: Tuojiangosaurus!

---

Tuojiangosaurus (meaning "Tuo River lizard") is a genus of herbivorous stegosaurid dinosaur from the Late Jurassic Period, recovered from the Upper Shaximiao Formation of what is now Sichuan Province in China.

---

Azula: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: KENTROSAURUS!

Azula fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the stegosaur from 152 million years ago: Kentrosaurus!

---

Kentrosaurus (/ˌkɛntroʊˈsɔːrəs/ KEN-tro-SAWR-əs) is a genus of stegosaurian dinosaur from the Late Jurassic of Tanzania. The type species is K. aethiopicus, named and described by German palaeontologist Edwin Hennig in 1915. Often thought to be a "primitive" member of the Stegosauria, several recent cladistic analyses find it as more derived than many other stegosaurs, and a close relative of Stegosaurus from the North American Morrison Formation within the Stegosauridae.

Fossils of K. aethiopicus have been found only in the Tendaguru Formation, dated to the late Kimmeridgian and early Tithonian ages, about 152 million years ago. Hundreds of bones were unearthed by German expeditions to German East Africa between 1909 and 1912. Although no complete skeletons are known, the remains provided a nearly complete picture of the build of the animal.

Kentrosaurus generally measured around 4.5 metres (15 ft) in length as an adult, and weighed about one tonne (1.1 tons). It walked on all fours with straight hindlimbs. It had a small, elongated head with a beak used to bite off plant material that would be digested in a large gut. It had a, probably double, row of small plates running down its neck and back. These plates gradually merged into spikes on the

hip and tail. The longest spikes were on the tail end and were used to actively defend the animal. There also was a long spike on each shoulder. The thigh bones come in two different types, suggesting that one sex was larger and more stout than the other.

---

Volcana: LAVA STYLE NINJA ART: MIRAGAIA!

Volcana fired a wave of lava and it formed into the Stegosaur from 150 million years ago: Miragaia!

---

Miragaia (named after Miragaia, the parish in Portugal and geologic unit where its remains were found) is a long-necked stegosaurid dinosaur. Its fossils have been found in Upper Jurassic rocks in Portugal. Miragaia has the longest neck known for any stegosaurian, which included at least seventeen vertebrae.

---

Meowth: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BRONTOTHERIUM!

Meowth fired a wave of earth and it formed into the early ancestors of the Rhinoceros from 38 million years ago: Brontotherium!

---

Megacerops ("large-horned face", from méga- "large" + kéras "horn" + ōps "face") is an extinct genus of the prehistoric odd-toed ungulate (hoofed mammal) family Brontotheriidae, an extinct group of rhinoceros-like browsers related to horses. It was endemic to North America during the Late Eocene epoch (38-33.9 mya), existing for approximately 4.1 million years.

---

Jessie (Pokemon): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ANDREWSARCHUS!

Jessie fired a wave of earth and it formed into the first wild boar from

43 million years ago: Andrewsarchus!

---

Andrewsarchus (/ˌændruːˈsɑːrkəs/) is an extinct genus of mammal that lived during the middle Eocene epoch in what is now Inner Mongolia, China. Only one species is usually recognized, A. mongoliensis, known from a single skull of great size discovered in 1923 during the expeditions to central Asia by the American Museum of Natural History (AMNH). Generally classified as a mesonychid since its original description, most recent studies classify it as an artiodactyl, in one study specifically, as a member of the clade Cetancodontamorpha, closely related to entelodonts, hippos and whales.

---

James (Pokemon): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LYSTROSAURUS!

James fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dicynodont from 255 million years ago: Lystrosaurus!

---

Lystrosaurus (/ˌlɪstroʊˈsɔːrəs/; 'shovel lizard'; proper Greek is λίστρον lístron 'tool for leveling or smoothing, shovel, spade, hoe') was a herbivorous genus of dicynodont therapsids from the late Permian and Early Triassic epochs (around 250 million years ago). It lived in what is now Antarctica, India, China, Mongolia, European Russia and South Africa. Four to six species are currently recognized, although from the 1930s to 1970s the number of species was thought to be much higher. They ranged in size from that of a small dog to 2.5 meters long.

Being a dicynodont, Lystrosaurus had only two teeth (a pair of tusk-like canines), and is thought to have had a horny beak that was used for biting off pieces of vegetation. Lystrosaurus was a heavily built, herbivorous animal, approximately the size of a pig. The structure of its shoulders and hip joints suggests that Lystrosaurus moved with a semi-sprawling gait. The forelimbs were even more robust than the hindlimbs, and the animal is thought to have been a

powerful digger that nested in burrows.

Lystrosaurus survived the Permian-Triassic extinction, 252 million years ago. In the Early Triassic, they were by far the most common terrestrial vertebrates, accounting for as many as 95% of the total individuals in some fossil beds. Researchers have offered various hypotheses for why Lystrosaurus survived the extinction event and prospered in the early Triassic.

---

Star Butterfly: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DEINOTHERIUM!

Star fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first ever ancestors of the elephant from 24 million years ago: Deinotherium!

---

Deinotherium ("terrible beast" derived from the Ancient Greek δεινός, deinos meaning "terrible" and θηρίον, therion meaning "beast") was a large prehistoric relative of modern-day elephants that appeared in the Middle Miocene and survived until the Early Pleistocene. During that time, it changed very little. In life, it probably resembled modern elephants, except it had downward-curving tusks attached to the lower jaw.

---

Marco Diaz: WOOD STYLE NINJA ART: DINOFELIS!

Marco fired a wave of wood and it formed into the ancestor of the leopard from 5 million years ago: Dinofelis!

---

Dinofelis is a genus of extinct sabre-toothed cats belonging to the tribe Metailurini. They were widespread in Europe, Asia, Africa and North America at least 5 million to about 1.2 million years ago (Early Pliocene to Early Pleistocene). Fossils very similar to Dinofelis from Lothagam range back to the Late Miocene, some 8 million years ago.

Kitten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MACRAUCHENIA!

Kitten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ancestor of the llama from 7 million years ago: Macrauchenia!

Macrauchenia ("long llama", based on the now superseded Latin term for llamas, Auchenia, from Greek "big neck") was a large, long-necked and long-limbed, three-toed native South American mammal in the order Litopterna. The genus gives its name to its family, the Macraucheniidae or "robust litopterns". Like other litopterns, it is not closely related to any living mammal, being most closely related to the group containing horses, rhinos and tapirs (the Perissodactyla), from which litopterns diverged approximately 66 million years ago. The oldest fossils in the genus date to the late Miocene, around seven million years ago, and M. patachonica disappears from the fossil record during the late Pleistocene, around 20,000-10,000 years ago. M. patachonica is one of the last and best known member of the family and is known primarily from the Luján Formation in Argentina, but is known from localities across southern South America. Another genus of macraucheniid Xenorhinotherium was present in northeast Brazil and Venezuela during the Late Pleistocene. The type specimen was discovered by Charles Darwin during the voyage of the Beagle. In life, Macrauchenia may have resembled a humpless camel, though the two taxa are not closely related. It fed on plants in a variety of environments across what is now South America. Among the species described, M. patachonica and M. ullomensis are considered valid; M. boliviensis is considered a nomen dubium; and M. antiqua (or M. antiquus) has been moved to the genus Promacrauchenia.

Tuddrussel: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ALBERTOSAURUS!

Tuddrussel fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 71 million years ago: Albertosaurus!

Albertosaurus (/ælˌbɜːrtəˈsɔːrəs/; meaning "Alberta lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaurs that lived in western North America during the Late Cretaceous Period, about 70 million years ago. The type species, A. sarcophagus, was apparently restricted in range to the modern-day Canadian province of Alberta, after which the genus is named, although an indeterminate species ("cf. Albertosaurus sp.") has been discovered in the Corral de Enmedio and Packard Formations in Mexico. Scientists disagree on the content of the genus, with some recognizing Gorgosaurus libratus as a second species.

As a tyrannosaurid, Albertosaurus was a bipedal predator with tiny, two-fingered hands and a massive head that had dozens of large, sharp teeth. It may have been at the top of the food chain in its local ecosystem. While Albertosaurus was large for a theropod, it was much smaller than its larger and more famous relative Tyrannosaurus rex, growing 9 to 10 m (30 to 33 ft) and possibly weighing 2.5 tonnes (2.8 short tons) or less.

Since the first discovery in 1884, fossils of more than 30 individuals have been recovered, providing scientists with a more detailed knowledge of Albertosaurus anatomy than is available for most other tyrannosaurids. The discovery of 26 individuals at one site provides evidence of pack behaviour and allows studies of ontogeny and population biology, which are impossible with lesser-known dinosaurs.

---

Larry 3000: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EDMONTOSAURUS!

Larry fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Iguanodont from 73 million years ago: Edmontosaurus!

---

Edmontosaurus (/ɛdˌmɒntəˈsɔːrəs/ ed-MON-tə-SAWR-əs) (meaning "lizard from Edmonton") is a genus of hadrosaurid (duck-billed) dinosaur. It contains two known species: Edmontosaurus regalis and Edmontosaurus annectens. Fossils of E. regalis have been found in rocks of western North America that date from the late Campanian

stage of the Cretaceous Period 73 million years ago, while those of E. annectens were found in the same geographic region but in rocks dated to the end of the Maastrichtian stage of the Cretaceous, 66 million years ago. Edmontosaurus was one of the last non-avian dinosaurs, and lived alongside dinosaurs like Triceratops, Tyrannosaurus, Albertosaurus and Pachycephalosaurus shortly before the Cretaceous-Paleogene extinction event.

Edmontosaurus included some of the largest hadrosaurid species, measuring up to 12 metres (39 ft) long and weighing around 4.0 metric tons (4.4 short tons). Evidence does exist in the form of two fossilized specimens housed at the Museum of the Rockies for an even greater maximum size of 15 m (49 ft) and weighing 9.07 metric tons (10.00 short tons) for Edmontosaurus annectens. Several well-preserved specimens are known that include not only bones, but in some cases extensive skin impressions and possible gut contents. It is classified as a genus of saurolophine (or hadrosaurine) hadrosaurid, a member of the group of hadrosaurids which lacked large, hollow crests, instead having smaller solid crests or fleshy combs.

The first fossils named Edmontosaurus were discovered in southern Alberta (named after Edmonton, the capital city), in the Horseshoe Canyon Formation (formerly called the lower Edmonton Formation). The type species, E. regalis, was named by Lawrence Lambe in 1917, although several other species that are now classified in Edmontosaurus were named earlier. The best known of these is E. annectens, named by Othniel Charles Marsh in 1892; originally as a species of Claosaurus, known for many years as a species of Trachodon, and later as Anatosaurus annectens. Anatosaurus and Anatotitan are now generally regarded as synonyms of Edmontosaurus.

Edmontosaurus was widely distributed across western North America. The distribution of Edmontosaurus fossils suggests that it preferred coasts and coastal plains. It was a herbivore that could move on both two legs and four. Because it is known from several bone beds, Edmontosaurus is thought to have lived in groups, and may have been migratory as well. The wealth of fossils has allowed researchers to study its paleobiology in detail, including its brain,

how it may have fed, and its injuries and pathologies, such as evidence for tyrannosaur attacks on a few edmontosaur specimens.

---

Skipper: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DICYNODON!

Skipper fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont therapsid from 253.8 to 251 million years ago: Dicynodon!

---

Dicynodon ("two dog-teeth") is a genus of dicynodont therapsid that flourished during the Upper Permian period. Like all dicynodonts, it was herbivorous. This animal was toothless, except for prominent tusks, hence the name. It probably cropped vegetation with a horny beak, much like a tortoise, while the tusks may have been used for digging up roots and tubers.

Many species of Dicynodon have been named, and the genus is considered a wastebasket taxon. A 2011 study of the genus found most of the species to represent a paraphyletic grouping, with the only valid members of Dicynodon being D. lacerticeps and D. huenei. A 2019 study named a new species D. angielczyki, but simultaneously transferred D. huenei to the genus Daptocephalus.

---

Kowalski: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PLACERIAS!

Kowalski fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 221 million years ago: Placerias!

---

Placerias (meaning 'broad body') is an extinct genus of dicynodonts that lived during the late Carnian age of the Triassic Period (221-216 million years ago). Placerias belongs to a group of dicynodonts called Kannemeyeriiformes, which was the last known group of dicynodonts before dicynodonts became extinct at the end of the Triassic.

---

Rico: (Through a translator) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINODONTOSAURUS!

Rico fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dicynodont from 242 million years ago: Dinodontosaurus!

---

Dinodontosaurus (meaning "terrible-toothed lizard") is a genus of dicynodont therapsid. It was one of the largest herbivores of the Triassic (about 2.4 metres (7.9 ft) long and weighing a few hundred pounds) and had a beak corneum. It lived in the Middle Triassic but disappeared in the Upper Triassic.

---

Private: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DIICTODON!

Private fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 259.8 million years ago: Diictodon!

---

Diictodon was a genus of pylaecephalid dicynodont. These mammal-like synapsids lived during the Late Permian period, approximately 255 million years ago. Fossils have been found in the Cistecephalus Assemblage Zone of the Madumabisa Mudstone of the Luangwa Basin in Zambia and the Tropidostoma Assemblage Zone of the Teekloof Formation, Tapinocephalus Assemblage Zone of the Abrahamskraal Formation, Dicynodon Assemblage Zone of the Balfour Formation, Cistecephalus Assemblage Zone of the Middleton or Balfour Formation of South Africa and the Guodikeng Formation of China. Roughly half of all Permian vertebrate specimens found in South Africa are those of Diictodon. This small herbivorous animal was one of the most successful synapsids in the Permian period.

---

Tails: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SAUROSUCHUS!

Tails fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first crocodilian dinosaurs from 231 million years ago: Saurosuchus!

---

Saurosuchus (meaning "lizard crocodile") is a genus of large loricatan pseudosuchian archosaur that lived in South America during the Late Triassic period. It was a heavy, ground-dwelling, quadrupedal carnivore, being the major predator in the Ischigualasto Formation.

---

Numbuh 2: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ISCHIGUALASTIA!

Numbuh 2 fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 231 million years ago: Ischigualastia!

---

Ischigualastia is an extinct genus of dicynodonts (a group of synapsids), that lived during the Carnian age of the Late Triassic Period. The genus was found in and named after the Ischigualasto Formation (Cancha de Bochas Member) of the Ischigualasto-Villa Unión Basin in northwestern Argentina. It has been placed in the family Stahleckeriidae.

---

Numbuh 1: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EORAPTOR!

Numbuh 1 fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first ever known dinosaurs from 231 million years ago: Eoraptor!

---

Eoraptor (/ˈiːoʊˌræptər/) was one of the earliest-known dinosaurs, living approximately 231 to 228 million years ago, during the Late Triassic in Western Gondwana, in the region that is now northwestern Argentina. It was a small, lightly-built, basal saurischian dinosaur. It is known from several well-preserved skeletons. When first described in 1993, it was considered to be the

earliest or one of the earliest known dinosaurs. Eoraptor has heterodont dentition, which suggests that it was omnivorous and that the feeding strategy had evolved early on in dinosaurs.

---

Liberty: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TORVOSAURUS!

Liberty fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 158 million years ago: Torvosaurus!

---

Torvosaurus (/ˌtɔːrvoʊˈsɔːrəs/) is a genus of carnivorous megalosauroid theropod dinosaur that lived approximately 153 to 148 million years ago during the Late Jurassic Period (Kimmeridgian to Tithonian) in what is now Colorado and Portugal. It contains two currently recognized species, Torvosaurus tanneri and Torvosaurus gurneyi.

In 1979 the type species Torvosaurus tanneri was named: it was a large, heavily built, bipedal carnivore, that could grow to a length of about 10 m (33 ft). T. tanneri was among the largest carnivores of its time, together with Epanterias and Saurophaganax (which could be both synonyms of Allosaurus). Specimens referred to Torvosaurus gurneyi were initially claimed to be up to twelve metres long, but later shown to be smaller. Based on bone morphology Torvosaurus is thought to have had short but very powerful arms.

---

Lyra: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THRINAXODON!

Lyra fired a wave of earth and it formed into the cynodont from 251 million years ago: Thrinaxodon!

---

Thrinaxodon is an extinct genus of cynodonts, most commonly regarded by its species T. liorhinus which lived in what are now South Africa and Antarctica during the Early Triassic. Thrinaxodon lived just after the Permian-Triassic mass extinction event, its

survival during the extinction may have been due to its burrowing habits.

Similar to other synapsids, Thrinaxodon adopted a semi-sprawling posture, an intermediary form between the sprawling position of pelycosaurs (not unlike current Crocodylia) and the more upright posture present in current mammals. Thrinaxodon is prevalent in the fossil record in part because it was one of the few carnivores of its time, and was of a larger size than similar cynodont carnivores.

---

Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CHASMOSAURUS!

Lee fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 76.5 million years ago: Chasmosaurus!

---

Chasmosaurus (/ˌkæzmoʊ'sɔːrəs/ KAZ-mo-SAWR-əs) is a genus of ceratopsid dinosaur from the Upper Cretaceous Period of North America. Its name means 'opening lizard', referring to the large openings (fenestrae) in its frill (Greek chasma meaning 'opening' or 'hollow' or 'gulf' and sauros meaning 'lizard'). With a length of 4.3-4.8 metres (14.1-15.7 ft) and a weight of 1.5-2 tonnes (1.7-2.2 short tons), Chasmosaurus was a ceratopsian of average size. Like all ceratopsians, it was purely herbivorous. It was initially to be called Protorosaurus, but this name had been previously published for another animal. All specimens of Chasmosaurus were collected from the Dinosaur Park Formation of the Dinosaur Provincial Park of Alberta, Canada. C. russelli comes from the lower beds of the formation while C. belli comes from middle and upper beds.

---

Po: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: PROTEROSUCHUS!

Po fired a wave of water and it formed into the Permian reptile from 252 million years ago: Proterosuchus!

---

Proterosuchus is an extinct genus of archosauriform reptiles that lived during the Early Triassic. It contains three valid species: the type species P. fergusi and the referred species P. alexanderi and P. goweri. All three species lived in what is now South Africa. The genus was named in 1903 by the South African paleontologist Robert Broom. The well-known genus Chasmatosaurus is a junior synonym of Proterosuchus.

Proterosuchus was a mid-sized quadrupedal reptile with a sprawling stance that could reach a length of up to 3.5 meters (11 ft). It had a large head and distinctively hooked snout. It was a predator, which may have hunted prey such as Lystrosaurus. The lifestyle of Proterosuchus remains debated; it may have been terrestrial or it may have been a semiaquatic ambush predator similar to modern crocodiles.

Proterosuchus is one of the earliest members of the clade Archosauriformes, which also includes crocodilians, pterosaurs, and dinosaurs, including birds. It lived in the aftermath of the Permian-Triassic extinction event, the largest known mass extinction in Earth's history.

---

Fluttershy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EUCHAMBERSIA!

Fluttershy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therapsid from 256 million years ago: Euchambersia!

---

Euchambersia is a genus of therocephalian therapsid that lived during the Late Permian, approximately 255 million years ago, in what is now South Africa. The genus contains a single species, Euchambersia mirabilis, named by paleontologist Robert Broom in 1931 from a skull missing the lower jaws; a second skull, belonging to an immature individual, was later described. It is a member of the family Akidnognathidae, which historically has also been referred by as the synonymous Euchambersiidae (named after Euchambersia).

Euchambersia was a small and short-snouted therocephalian,

possessing large canines as is typical of the group. However, it is notable among therocephalians for possessing ridges on its canines and a large indentation in the side of the skull. Under the erroneous assumption that the canines are grooved instead of ridged, it has been proposed that these structures supported a venom delivery mechanism. More recently, the internal structure of the skull of Euchambersia has been used as stronger evidence in favour of the hypothesis that it was venomous; other possibilities, such as the indentation supporting some sort of sensory organ, still remain plausible.

---

Jimmy Neutron: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: RHAMPHORHYNCHUS!

Jimmy fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptiles from 150.8 million years ago: Rhamphorhynchus!

---

Rhamphorhynchus (/ˌræmfəˈrɪŋkəs/, "beak snout") is a genus of long-tailed pterosaurs in the Jurassic period. Less specialized than contemporary, short-tailed pterodactyloid pterosaurs such as Pterodactylus, it had a long tail, stiffened with ligaments, which ended in a characteristic soft-tissue tail vane. The jaws of Rhamphorhynchus housed needle-like teeth, which were angled forward, with a curved, sharp, beak-like tip lacking teeth, indicating a diet mainly of fish; indeed, fish and cephalopod remains are frequently found in Rhamphorhynchus abdominal contents, as well as in their coprolites.

Although fragmentary fossil remains possibly belonging to Rhamphorhynchus have been found in England, Tanzania, and Spain, the best preserved specimens come from the Solnhofen limestone of Bavaria, Germany. Many of these fossils preserve not only the bones but impressions of soft tissues, such as wing membranes. Scattered teeth believed to belong to Rhamphorhynchus have been found in Portugal as well.

---

Kick Buttowski: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SEYMOURIA!

Kick fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian seymouriamorph from 275 million years ago: Seymouria!

---

Seymouria is an extinct genus of seymouriamorph from the Early Permian of North America and Europe. Although they were amphibians (in a biological sense), Seymouria were well-adapted to life on land, with many reptilian features-so many, in fact, that Seymouria was first thought to be a primitive reptile. It is primarily known from two species, Seymouria baylorensis and Seymouria sanjuanensis. The type species, S. baylorensis, is more robust and specialized, though its fossils have only been found in Texas. On the other hand, Seymouria sanjuanensis is more abundant and widespread. This smaller species is known from multiple well-preserved fossils, including a block of six skeletons found in the Cutler Formation of New Mexico, and a pair of fully grown skeletons from the Tambach Formation of Germany, which were fossilized lying next to each other.

For the first half of the 20th century, Seymouria was considered one of the oldest and most "primitive" known reptiles. Paleontologists noted how the general body shape resembled that of early reptiles such as captorhinids, and that certain adaptations of the limbs, hip, and skull were also similar to that of early reptiles, rather than any species of modern or extinct amphibians known at the time. The strongly-built limbs and backbone also supported the idea that Seymouria was primarily terrestrial, spending very little time in the water. However, in the 1950s, fossilized tadpoles were discovered in Discosauriscus, which was a close relative of Seymouria in the group Seymouriamorpha. This shows that seymouriamorphs (including Seymouria) had a larval stage which lived in the water, therefore making Seymouria not a true reptile, but rather an amphibian which was closely related to reptiles. Though no longer considered the most primitive reptile, Seymouria is still an important transitional fossil documenting the acquisition of reptile-like skeletal features prior to the evolution of the amniotic egg, which characterizes amniotes (reptiles, mammals, and birds).

---

Kendall Perkins: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYNERPETON!

Kendall fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian creature from 365 million years ago: Hynerpeton!

---

Hynerpeton (/haɪˈnɜːrpətɒn/; from Hyner, Pennsylvania and Ancient Greek ἑρπετόν herpetón, "creeping animal," meaning "creeping animal from Hyner") is an extinct genus of early four-limbed vertebrate that lived in the rivers and ponds of Pennsylvania during the Late Devonian period, around 365 to 363 million years ago. The only known species of Hynerpeton is H. bassetti, named after the describer's grandfather, city planner Edward Bassett. Hynerpeton is known for being the first Devonian four-limbed vertebrate discovered in the United States, as well as possibly being one of the first to have lost internal (fish-like) gills.

This genus is known from few remains discovered at the Red Hill fossil site in Hyner, Pennsylvania. The most notable fossil is a large endochondral shoulder girdle consisting of the cleithrum, scapula, and coracoid (but not the interclavicle and clavicles), all connected into one shoulder bone. The inner surface of this shoulder bone possesses an array of depressions believed to have been attachment points for a unique set of powerful muscles around the chest. This may have given Hynerpeton improved mobility and weight-bearing abilities compared to other Devonian limbed vertebrates such as Ichthyostega and Acanthostega. The cleithrum (upper blade of the shoulder) is fused to the scapulocoracoid (lower plate of the shoulder, in front of the shoulder socket), unlike in most tetrapods, but the shoulder girdle is independent of the skull, unlike in most fish.

Early four-limbed vertebrates are sometimes referred to as tetrapods (using a trait-based definition of the term), although animals like Hynerpeton, Ichthyostega, and Acanthostega are placed outside the crown group Tetrapoda by the vast majority of paleontologists. From a cladistic (relations-based) point of view, a more accurate term would be "stem-tetrapod" or "stegocephalian", indicating that they were part of the lineage of animals that would lead to true tetrapods

such as modern amphibians (Lissamphibia), reptiles, mammals, and birds.

Hynerpeton hails from the Red Hill fossil site, which, during the Late Devonian, was a warm floodplain inhabited by a diverse ecosystem of aquatic fish and terrestrial invertebrates. Hynerpeton was one of several genera of four-limbed vertebrates known from the site, although it was the first to be discovered. It has been theorized that animals like Hynerpeton were able to use their amphibious lifestyle to find shallow pools where they could spawn, isolated from predatory fish which inhabited the deeper rivers.

---

Mindy Chan: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYNERIA!

Mindy fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Creature from 360 million years ago: Hyneria!

---

Hyneria is a genus of large prehistoric predatory lobe-finned fish which lived during the Devonian period around 360 million years ago.

---

Ryu: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PULMONOSCORPIUS!

Ryu fired a wave of earth and it formed into the scorpion from the Carboniferous Period at 336 million years ago: Pulmonoscorpius!

---

Pulmonoscorpius kirktonensis is an extinct species of scorpion that lived during the Viséan age of the Carboniferous period during the Viséan 336.0 - 326.4 million years ago.

---

Juandissimo: (Spanish Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TIKTAALIK!

Juandissimo fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Sarcopterygian from 375 million years ago: Tiktaalik!

Tiktaalik (/tɪkˈtɑːlɪk/; Inuktitut ᑎᒃᑖᓕᒃ [tiktaːlik]) is a monospecific genus of extinct sarcopterygian (lobe-finned fish) from the Late Devonian Period, about 375 Mya (million years ago), having many features akin to those of tetrapods (four-legged animals).

Unearthed in Arctic Canada, Tiktaalik is technically a fish, complete with scales and gills - but it has the flattened head of a crocodile and unusual fins. Its fins have thin ray bones for paddling like most fish, but they also have sturdy interior bones that would have allowed Tiktaalik to prop itself up in shallow water and use its limbs for support as most four-legged animals do. Those fins and a suite of other characteristics set Tiktaalik apart as something special; it has a combination of features that show the evolutionary transition between swimming fish and their descendants, the four-legged vertebrates - a clade which includes amphibians, reptiles, birds and mammals.

It and similar animals may possibly be the common ancestors of the broad swath of all vertebrate terrestrial fauna: amphibians, reptiles, birds, and mammals.

The first well-preserved Tiktaalik fossils were found in 2004 on Ellesmere Island in Nunavut, Canada.

Chloe Carmichael: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: STETHACANTHUS!

Chloe fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Shark from 382.7 million years ago: Stethacanthus!

Stethacanthus is an extinct genus of shark-like Holocephalian which lived from the Late Devonian to Late Carboniferous epoch, dying out around 298.9 million years ago. Fossils have been found in Asia,

Europe and North America.

---

Littlefoot: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYBODUS!

Littlefoot fired a wave of water and it formed into the Jurassic Shark from 260 to 66 million years ago: Hybodus!

---

Hybodus ("humped tooth") is an extinct genus of Chondrichthyans. First appearing towards the end of the Permian period, and disappearing during the Late Cretaceous, during the Triassic, Jurassic, and Cretaceous periods the hybodonts were especially successful and could be found in shallow seas across the world. For reasons that are not fully understood, the hybodonts became extinct near the end of the Late Cretaceous period.

---

Patrick: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: LIVYATAN!

Patrick fired a wave of water and it formed into the first ancestral sperm whale from 9 million years ago: Livyatan!

---

Livyatan is an extinct genus of sperm whale containing one species: L. melvillei. The genus name was inspired by the biblical sea monster Leviathan, and the species name by Herman Melville, the author of the famous book Moby-Dick about a white bull sperm whale. It is mainly known from the Pisco Formation of Peru during the Tortonian stage of the Miocene epoch, about 9.9-8.9 million years ago (mya); however, isolated teeth from other locations such as Chile, Argentina, South Africa, and Australia implies that either it or a close relative survived into the Pliocene, around 5 mya, and was present throughout the Southern Hemisphere. It was a member of a group of hyper-predatory macroraptorial sperm whales (or "raptorial sperm whales") and was likely an apex predator, preying on whales, seals, and so forth. Characteristic of raptorial sperm whales, Livyatan had functional, enamel-coated teeth on the upper

and lower jaws, as well as several adaptations for hunting large prey.

Livyatan's total length has been estimated to be about 13.5-17.5 m (44-57 ft), similar to the modern sperm whale (Physeter macrocephalus), making it one of the largest predators to have ever existed. The teeth of Livyatan measured 36.2 cm (1.2 ft), and are the largest biting teeth of any known animal, excluding tusks. It is distinguished from the other raptorial sperm whales by the basin on the skull, and how it spans the entire length of the snout. The spermaceti organ, contained in that basin, is thought to have been used in echolocation and communication, or for ramming prey and other sperm whales. The whale may have interacted with the large extinct shark megalodon (Carcharocles megalodon), competing with it for a similar food source. Its extinction was likely caused by a cooling event at the end of the Miocene which resulted in a drop in food populations. The formation where the whale has been found has also preserved a large assemblage of marine life, such as sharks and marine mammals.

---

Dawn (Total Drama): FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DRYOSAURUS!

Dawn fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into the hadrosaur from 155 million years ago: Dryosaurus!

---

Dryosaurus (/ˌdraɪoʊˈsɔːrəs/ DRY-o-SAWR-əs; meaning 'tree lizard', Greek δρῦς (drys) meaning 'tree, oak' and σαυρος (sauros) meaning 'lizard'; the name reflects the forested habitat, not a vague oak-leaf shape of its cheek teeth as is sometimes assumed) is a genus of an ornithopod dinosaur that lived in the Late Jurassic period. It was an iguanodont (formerly classified as a hypsilophodont). Fossils have been found in the western United States and were first discovered in the late 19th century. Valdosaurus canaliculatus and Dysalotosaurus lettowvorbecki were both formerly considered to represent species of Dryosaurus.

Duncan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAMPTOSAURUS!

Duncan fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ornithischian dinosaur from 156.3 million years ago: Camptosaurus!

Camptosaurus (/ˌkæmptoʊ'sɔːrəs/ KAMP-toh-SAWR-əs) is a genus of plant-eating, beaked ornithischian dinosaurs of the Late Jurassic period of western North America. The name means 'flexible lizard' (Greek καμπτος (kamptos) meaning 'bent' and σαυρος (sauros) meaning 'lizard').

Mike (Total Drama): FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOLESTES!

Mike fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 154 million years ago: Ornitholestes.

Ornitholestes (meaning "bird robber") is a small theropod dinosaur of the late Jurassic (Brushy Basin Member of the Morrison Formation, middle Kimmeridgian age, about 154 million years ago) of Western Laurasia (the area that was to become North America).

To date, Ornitholestes is known only from a single partial skeleton with a badly crushed skull found at the Bone Cabin Quarry near Medicine Bow, Wyoming, in 1900. It was described by Henry Fairfield Osborn in 1903. An incomplete hand was later attributed to Ornitholestes, although it now appears to belong to Tanycolagreus. The type (and only known) species is O. hermanni. The specific name honors the American Museum of Natural History preparator Adam Hermann.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: OTHNIELIA!

Fuzzy fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the neornithischian dinosaur from 155 million years ago: Nanosaurus A.K.A. Othnielia!

---

Nanosaurus ("small or dwarf lizard") is the name given to a genus of neornithischian dinosaur that lived about 155 to 148 million years ago, during the Late Jurassic-age. Its fossils are known from the Morrison Formation of the south-western United States. The type and only species, Nanosaurus agilis, was described and named by Othniel Charles Marsh in 1877. The taxon has a complicated taxonomic history, largely the work of Marsh and Peter M. Galton, involving the genera Laosaurus, Hallopus, Drinker, Othnielia, and Othnielosaurus, the latter three now being considered to be synonyms of Nanosaurus. It had historically been classified as a hypsilophodont or fabrosaur, types of generalized small bipedal herbivore, but more recent research has abandoned these groupings as paraphyletic and Nanosaurus is today considered a basal member of Neornithischia.

---

Magnolia: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DAKOTARAPTOR!

Magnolia fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 66 million years ago: Dakotaraptor.

---

Dakotaraptor is a potentially chimaeric genus of large dromaeosaurid theropod dinosaur that lived in North America during the Late Cretaceous period. The remains have been found in the Maastrichtian stage of the Hell Creek Formation, dated to the very end of the Mesozoic era, making Dakotaraptor one of the last surviving dromaeosaurids. The remains of D. steini were discovered in a multi-species bonebed. Elements of the holotype and referred specimens were later found to belong to trionychid turtles, and further analysis of potential non-dromaeosaurid affinities of the holotype and referred material have not yet been conducted. Phylogenetic analyses of D. steini place it in a variety of positions in

the Dromaeosauridae.

---

Darcy: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DROMAEUSAURUS!

Darcy fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod from 80 million years ago: Dromaeosaurus!

---

Dromaeosaurus (/ˌdroʊmiəˈsɔːrəs, -mioʊ-/, "swift running lizard") is a genus of theropod dinosaur which lived during the Late Cretaceous period (middle late Campanian), sometime between 80 and 72.8 million years ago, in Alberta, Canada and the western United States. The type species is Dromaeosaurus albertensis, which was described by William Diller Matthew and Barnum Brown in 1922.

---

Goku: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DEINONYCHUS!

Goku fired a wave of earth and it formed into the deadly pack-hunting theropods from 115 million years ago: Deinonychus!

---

Deinonychus (/daɪˈnɒnɪkəs/ dy-NON-i-kəs; from Greek: δεινός deinós, 'terrible' and ὄνυξ ónux, genitive ὄνυχος ónuchos 'claw') is a genus of dromaeosaurid theropod dinosaur with one described species, Deinonychus antirrhopus. This species, which could grow up to 3.4 meters (11 ft) long, lived during the early Cretaceous Period, about 115-108 million years ago (from the mid-Aptian to early Albian stages). Fossils have been recovered from the U.S. states of Montana, Utah, Wyoming, and Oklahoma, in rocks of the Cloverly Formation, Cedar Mountain Formation and Antlers Formation, though teeth that may belong to Deinonychus have been found much farther east in Maryland.

Paleontologist John Ostrom's study of Deinonychus in the late 1960s revolutionized the way scientists thought about dinosaurs, leading to the "dinosaur renaissance" and igniting the debate on

whether dinosaurs were warm-blooded or cold-blooded. Before this, the popular conception of dinosaurs had been one of plodding, reptilian giants. Ostrom noted the small body, sleek, horizontal posture, ratite-like spine, and especially the enlarged raptorial claws on the feet, which suggested an active, agile predator.

"Terrible claw" refers to the unusually large, sickle-shaped talon on the second toe of each hind foot. The fossil YPM 5205 preserves a large, strongly curved ungual. In life, archosaurs have a horny sheath over this bone, which extends the length. Ostrom looked at crocodile and bird claws and reconstructed the claw for YPM 5205 as over 120 millimetres (4.7 in) long. The species name antirrhopus means "counter balance", which refers to Ostrom's idea about the function of the tail. As in other dromaeosaurids, the tail vertebrae have a series of ossified tendons and super-elongated bone processes. These features seemed to make the tail into a stiff counterbalance, but a fossil of the very closely related Velociraptor mongoliensis (IGM 100/986) has an articulated tail skeleton that is curved laterally in a long S-shape. This suggests that, in life, the tail could bend to the sides with a high degree of flexibility. In both the Cloverly and Antlers formations, Deinonychus remains have been found closely associated with those of the ornithopod Tenontosaurus. Teeth discovered associated with Tenontosaurus specimens imply they were hunted, or at least scavenged upon, by Deinonychus.

---

Vegeta: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DASPLETOSAURUS!

Vegeta fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 77 million years ago: Daspletosaurus!

---

Daspletosaurus (/dæsˌpliːtəˈsɔːrəs/ das-PLEET-o-SAWR-əs; meaning "frightful lizard") is a genus of tyrannosaurid dinosaur that lived in western North America between about 77 and 74 million years ago, during the Late Cretaceous Period. The genus Daspletosaurus contains two species. Fossils of the earlier type species, D. torosus, have been found in Alberta, while fossils of the

later second species, D. horneri, have been found only in Montana. A possible third species, also from Alberta, awaits formal identification. Daspletosaurus is closely related to the much larger and more recent tyrannosaurid Tyrannosaurus rex. Like most tyrannosaurids, Daspletosaurus was a multi-tonne bipedal predator equipped with dozens of large, sharp teeth. Daspletosaurus had the small forelimbs typical of tyrannosaurids, although they were proportionately longer than in other genera.

As an apex predator, Daspletosaurus was at the top of the food chain, probably preying on large dinosaurs like the ceratopsid Centrosaurus and the hadrosaur Hypacrosaurus. In some areas, Daspletosaurus coexisted with another tyrannosaurid, Gorgosaurus, though there is some evidence of niche differentiation between the two. While Daspletosaurus fossils are rarer than other tyrannosaurids', the available specimens allow some analysis of the biology of these animals, including social behavior, diet and life history.

---

Bulma: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: XENOCERATOPS!

Bulma fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 79.5 million years ago: Xenoceratops!

---

Xenoceratops (meaning "alien horned face") is a genus of centrosaurine ceratopsid dinosaur known from the Late Cretaceous (middle Campanian stage) of Alberta, Canada. The genus has one known species, Xenoceratops foremostensis. Its remains were discovered in the Foremost Formation.

---

Gohan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SINOCERATOPS!

Gohan fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 73.5 million years ago: Sinoceratops!

---

Sinoceratops /ˌsaɪnoʊˈsɛrətɒps/ is an extinct genus of ceratopsian dinosaur that lived approximately 73 million years ago during the latter part of the Cretaceous Period in what is now Shandong province in China. It was named in 2010 by Xu Xing et al. for three skulls from Zhucheng, China. The name of its type species Sinoceratops zhuchengensis means "Chinese horned face from Zhucheng", after the location of its discovery.

Sinoceratops was a medium-sized, averagely-built, ground-dwelling, quadrupedal herbivore. It could grow up to an estimated 6 m (19.7 ft) length and 2 metres (6.6 ft) height, and weigh up to 2 tonnes (2.0 long tons; 2.2 short tons). It was the first ceratopsid dinosaur discovered in China, and the only ceratopsid known from Asia. All other centrosaurines, and all chasmosaurines, are known from fossils discovered in North America, except for possibly Turanoceratops. Sinoceratops is also significant because it is one of the largest known centrosaurines, and is much larger than any other known basal members of this group.

Sinoceratops was discovered in the Xingezhuang Formation, which was deposited during the late Cretaceous. It lived alongside leptoceratopsids, saurolophines, and tyrannosaurines. The most common creature in the formation was Shantungosaurus, to which most of the material has been assigned. The animals living alongside Sinoceratops and Shantungosaurus were Zhuchengceratops, Zhuchengtitan, and Zhuchengtyrannus.

---

Goten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THERIZINOSAURUS!

Goten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therizinosaurid dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Therizinosaurus!

Blossom: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: IGUANODON!

Blossom fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ornithopod dinosaur from 126 million years ago: Iguanodon!

Bubbles: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SALTASAURUS!

Bubbles fired a wave of earth and it formed into the titanosaurid dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Saltasaurus!

Buttercup: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: AUCASAURUS!

Buttercup fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 85 million years ago: Aucasaurus!

Jeff the Mudokon: SPIRITUAL STYLE NINJA ART: COLUMBIAN MAMMOTH!

Jeffy fired a wave of spirit energy and it formed into the mammoth from 1.5 million to 11,500 years ago: The Columbian Mammoth!

Sandy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: OVIRAPTOR!

Sandy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 75 million years ago: Oviraptor!

Mr. Krabs: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANTORAPTOR!

Mr. Krabs fired a wave of earth and it formed into the oviraptorosaurian from 96 million years ago: Gigantoraptor!

Jenny Wakeman: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RAPTOREX!

Jenny fired a wave of earh and it formed into the tyrannosaurid from 70 million years ago: Raptorex!

Brad Carbunkle: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: REPENOMAMUS!

Brad fired a wave of earth and it formed into the gobiconodontid mammal from 125 million years ago: Repenomamus!

Tuck Carbunkle: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PSITTACOSAURUS!

Tuck fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian dinosaur from 126 million years ago: Psittacosaurus!

Wolf (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ALIORAMUS!

Wolf fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 70 million years ago: Alioramus!

Benson (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: NOTHOSAURUS!

Benson fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropterygian reptile from 240 million years ago: Nothosaurus!

Dave (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPINOPHOROSAURUS!

Dave fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropod dinosaur from 167 million years ago: Spinophorosaurus!

Alex the Lion: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PLACODUS!

Alex fired a wave of earth and it formed into the marine reptile from 245 million years ago: Placodus!

Marty the Zebra: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MIXOSAURUS!

Marty fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Ichthyosaur from 247 million years ago: Mixosaurus!

Melman the Giraffe: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PANTYDRACO!

Melman fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropodomorph from 215 million years ago: Pantydraco!

Gloria the Hippo: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LILIENSTERNUS!

Gloria fired a wave of earth and it formed into the neotheropod dinosaur from 228 million years ago: Liliensternus!

King Julien: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MAJUNGASAURUS!

King Julien fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 77 million years ago: Majungasaurus!

Maurice (Madagascar): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BEELZEBUFO!

Maurice fired a wave of earth and it formed into the devil frog Beelzebufo from 70 million years ago.

Mort (Madagascar): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RAPETOSAURUS!

Mort fired a wave of earth and it formed into the large sauropod fro 70 million years ago: Rapetosaurus!

Ed: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ANHANGUERA!

Ed fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from 112 million years ago: Anhanguera!

Edd: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINHEIROSAURUS!

Edd fired a wave of earth and it formed into the diplodocid sauropod from 160 million years ago: Dinheirosaurus!

Eddy: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: PECTINODON!

Eddy fired a wave of ice and it formed into the bird-like dinosaurs from 67 million years ago: Pectinodon!

Hilda: (British Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: SHUNOSAURUS!

Hilda fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the sauropod from 159 million years ago: Shunosaurus!

Riley: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: RAHONAVIS!

Riley fired a wave of wind and it formed into the theropod from 70 million years ago: Rahonavis!

Tommy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SINRAPTOR!

Tommy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 160 million years ago: Sinraptor!

Choji: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GLACIALISAURUS!

Choji fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropodomorph from 189 million years ago: Glacialisaurus!

Shikamaru: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: BUSH-ANTLERED DEER!

Sailor Mars: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LUSOTITAN!

Sailor Neptune: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TYLOSAURUS!

Sailor Moon: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: VOLATICOTHERIUM!

Sailor Venus: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ULTRASAURUS!

Sailor Uranus: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SQUALICORAX!

Sailor Jupiter: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPHAEROTHOLUS!

Sailor Saturn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRACONYX!

Sailor Mercury: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRACOREX!

Nico: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PETROLACOSAURUS!

Ruby Rose: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN LION!

Weiss: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: HUNTING HYENA!

Yang: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SCIMITAR-TOOTH CAT!

Blake: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: YUKON CAMEL!

Jaune: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CALICOTHERE!

Nora Valkyrie: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: CAMELOPS!

Pyrrha: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: GIANT BEAVER!

Lie Ren: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: AMBULOCETUS!

Libby (Jimmy Neutron): ICE STYLE NINJA ART: URSUS MARITIMUS TYRANNUS!

Danny Phantom: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: MICRORAPTOR!

Sam Manson: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: SINORNITHOSAURUS!

Tucker: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: JEHOLOSAURUS!

Jazz Fenton: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOMIMUS!

Jazz fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 67 million years ago: Ornithomimus.

Manny Rivera: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: EPIDEXIPTERIX!

Simon Sharp: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: STRUTHIOMIMUS!

Simon fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 95 million years ago: Struthiomimus!

Frida Suarez: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SAUROPHAGANAX!

Shanan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RUGOPS!

Sheldon Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAUDIPTERYX!

Natilee: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: PROPALAEOTHERIUM!

Natilee fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into one of the first ever horses from 45 million years ago: Propalaeotherium!

Propalaeotherium was an early genus of equid endemic to Europe and Asia during the Early Eocene.

Me: WOLF FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: AMPHICOELIAS!

I fired a blast of blue fire and it formed into one of the largest sauropod dinosaurs ever discovered from 150 million years ago: Amphicoelias!

Amphicoelias (/ˌæmfɪˈsiːliəs/, meaning "biconcave", from the Greek ἀμφὶ, amphi: "on both sides", and κοῖλος, koilos: "hollow, concave") is a genus of herbivorous sauropod dinosaur that lived approximately 150 million years ago during the Tithonian (Late Jurassic Period) of what is now Colorado, United States. An herbivore, Amphicoelias was moderately sized at about 25 m (82 ft)

long-roughly the same length as Diplodocus, to which it was related. Its hindlimbs were very long and thin, and its forelimbs were proportionally longer than in relatives.

The namesake fossil of the type species Amphicoelias altus, American Museum of Natural History 5764, is uncertain in included material. When described by Edward Drinker Cope shortly after its discovery in 1877, Amphicoelias was noted to include many back vertebrae, a single pubis, and a femur. However, after purchase and cataloging of the material by the AMNH, Henry Fairfield Osborn and Charles Mook described that the specimen had only two vertebrae, a pubis, femur, tooth, scapula, coracoid, ulna and a second femur. The additional material, not mentioned by Cope, was found close in proximity to the holotype and was similar to Diplodocus, a relative of Amphicoelias. Their assignment was questioned by subsequent authors Emanuel Tschopp et al. in an analysis of Diplodocidae.

During the description of Amphicoelias altus in 1877, Cope additionally named A. latus, for a femur and tail vertebrae. Following its description, Osborn and Mook in 1921 reidentified the material as a specimen of Camarasaurus, an assignment followed by other authors who reviewed the material. A year later 1878, Cope named the third species of Amphicoelias, A. fragillimus for a gigantic dorsal vertebra that was subsequently lost. Measuring approximately 2.7 m (8.9 ft) if reconstructed based on Diplodocus, early estimates for the length of the animal in life were between 40 and 60 m (130 and 200 ft) long. Due to the incomplete nature, such lengths-the longest of any known dinosaur and sauropod-were largely ignored. In 2018, Kenneth Carpenter renamed Amphicoelias fragillimus as the new genus Maraapunisaurus, and reclassified it from Diplodocidae to Rebbachisauridae.

---

Sonic: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: EUDIMORPHODON!

Sonic fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from Italy that lived 210 million years ago: Eudimorphodon!

---

Eudimorphodon was a pterosaur that was discovered in 1973 by Mario Pandolfi in the town of Cene, Italy and described the same year by Rocco Zambelli. The nearly complete skeleton was retrieved from shale deposited during the Late Triassic (mid to late Norian stage), making Eudimorphodon one of the oldest pterosaurs known. It had a wingspan of about 100 centimetres (3.3 ft) and at the end of its long bony tail may have been a diamond-shaped flap like in the later Rhamphorhynchus. If so, the flap may have helped it steer while maneuvering in the air. Eudimorphodon is known from several skeletons, including juvenile specimens.

---

Aylene C: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HEILONGJIANGOSAURUS!

Aylene fired a wave of fire and it formed into the stegosaur from 76 million years ago: Heilongjiangosaurus!

---

Heilongjiangosaurus" (meaning "Heilongjiang lizard") is the informal name given to an as-yet undescribed genus of duckbilled dinosaur from the Late Cretaceous. It possibly was a lambeosaurine, and may in fact be the same animal as Charonosaurus. The fossils were found in Maastrichtian-age rocks in Heilongjiang, China. As a nomen nudum, it is unclear what material it was intended to be based on, but might be connected to the nomen nudum "Mandschurosaurus" jiainensis, informally named in a 1983 publication.

The "type species" is "H. jiayinensis", and it was coined in 2001 in a faunal list by Li and Jin.

---

Cera: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: OJOCERATOPS!

Cera fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 68 million years ago: Ojoceratops!

---

Ojoceratops ( meaning "Ojo Alamo horned face") is a genus of

ceratopsian dinosaur which lived in what is now New Mexico, United States. Ojoceratops fossils have been recovered from strata of the Ojo Alamo Formation (Naashoibito Member), dating to the late Cretaceous period (probably Maastrichtian age, 68 million years ago). The type species is Ojoceratops fowleri. It is very similar to its close relative Triceratops, though it is from an earlier time period and has a more squared-off frill. Nick Longrich, in 2011, noted that the squared-off frill is also found in some true Triceratops specimens and that Ojoceratops is probably a junior synonym of Triceratops, while Holtz (2010) noted that it is probably ancestral to Triceratops and possibly synonymous with the contemporary Eotriceratops.

---

Ducky: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GRYPOSAURUS!

Ducky fired a wave of earth and it formed into the hadrosaur from 80 million years ago: Gryposaurus!

---

Gryposaurus (meaning "hooked-nosed (Greek grypos) lizard"; sometimes incorrectly translated as "griffin (Latin gryphus) lizard") was a genus of duckbilled dinosaur that lived about 80 to 75 million years ago, in the Late Cretaceous (late Santonian to late Campanian stages) of North America. Named species of Gryposaurus are known from the Dinosaur Park Formation in Alberta, Canada, and two formations in the United States: the Lower Two Medicine Formation in Montana and the Kaiparowits Formation of Utah. A possible additional species may extend the temporal range of the genus to 66 million years ago.

Gryposaurus is similar to Kritosaurus, and for many years the two were thought to be synonyms. It is known from numerous skulls, some skeletons, and even some skin impressions that show it to have had pyramidal scales projecting along the midline of the back. It is most easily distinguished from other duckbills by its narrow arching nasal hump, sometimes described as similar to a "Roman nose," and which may have been used for species or sexual identification, and/or combat with individuals of the same species. A large bipedal/quadrupedal herbivore around 9 meters (30 feet) long,

it may have preferred river settings.

Petrie: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: TROPEOGNATHUS!

Petrie fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from 112 million years ago: Tropeognathus!

Tropeognathus (meaning "keel jaw") is a genus of large pterosaurs from the late Early Cretaceous of South America. This genus is considered to be a member of the Ornithocheiridae, a diverse group of pterosaurs known for their keel-tipped snouts and large size. Tropeognathus is regarded as the largest pterosaur found in the Southern Hemisphere, only rivaled by the huge azhdarchids. The type and only species is Tropeognathus mesembrinus. Fossil remains of Tropeognathus have been recovered from the Romualdo Formation, which is a Lagerstätte located in the Santana Group of the Araripe Basin in northeastern Brazil.

Spike: (Through translator) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRAVIDOSAURUS!

Spike fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dravidanidu dinosaur from 90 million years ago: Dravidosaurus!

Dravidosaurus (meaning "Dravidanadu lizard", Dravidanadu being a region in the southern part of India where the remains were discovered) is a controversial genus of prehistoric reptile. It was first described as the last surviving stegosaurian, the group of "plated" dinosaurs. With an estimated length of three metres (10 ft), it would have also been the smallest member of the group. More recent studies, however, have shown that the bones actually belonged to a plesiosaurian marine reptile, and that none of the remains are demonstrably dinosaurian in origin.

Dravidosaurus lived in the Late Cretaceous period (Coniacian stage) of what is now India. It is only known from disassociated remains that were originally described as comprising a partial skull, a tooth, a sacrum, an ilium, an ischium, a dermal plate, and a spike. The badly weathered remains were discovered in marine deposits near Ariyalur in the state of Tamil Nadu in South India. They were in 1979 named by P.M. Yadagiri and Krishnan Ayyasami as the type species Dravidosaurus blanfordi, the specific name honouring William Thomas Blanford. The holotype partial skull is catalogued as GSI SR Pal 1, while other specimens are catalogued GSI SR Pal 2-7.

In 1991, Sankar Chatterjee visited the site and claimed, without presenting concrete morphological evidence, that Dravidosaurus was based on plesiosaurian pelvic and hindlimb elements, the species being a nomen dubium. However, this claim was rejected by Galton and Upchurch (2004), who noted that the skull, tooth and plate of Dravidosaurus are certainly not plesiosaurian as illustrated. Galton and Ayyasami (2017) reaffirmed the stegosaurian classification of Dravidosaurus, claiming the remains do not look like plesiosaurian pelvic and hindlimb elements. They announced that stegosaurian remains from the Dravidosaurus type locality are under study by one of the original describers of Dravidosaurus.

---

Chomper: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: ZHUCHENGTYRANNUS!

Chomper fired a wave of fire and it formed into the theropod from 73.5 million years ago: Zhuchengtyrannus!

---

Zhuchengtyrannus (meaning "Zhucheng tyrant") is a genus of tyrannosaurid theropod dinosaur known from the Late Cretaceous period of Shandong Province, China. It belongs to the tyrannosaurinae subfamily, and contains a single species, Zhuchengtyrannus magnus.

---

Emerald Sustrai: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: KRONOSAURUS!

Emerald fired a wave of emerald crystal and it formed into the marine reptile from Australia that lived 120 million years ago: Kronosaurus!

---

Kronosaurus (/ˌkrɒnoʊˈsɔːrəs/ KRON-o-SAWR-əs; meaning "lizard of Kronos") is an extinct genus of short-necked pliosaur. With an estimated length of 9 to 10.9 meters (30 to 36 ft), it was among the largest pliosaurs, and is named after the leader of the Greek Titans, Kronos. It lived in the Early Cretaceous period (Aptian to Late Albian). Fossil material has been recovered from the Toolebuc Formation (middle to late Albian) and Wallumbilla Formations (Aptian) of Queensland and New South Wales in Australia, and from the upper Paja Formation (late Aptian) in Boyacá, Colombia, and assigned to two species.

---

Aylene: FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: MURAENOSAURUS!

Aylene fired a wave of fire and it formed into the marine reptile from England that lived 164 million years ago: Muraenosaurus!

Brain Freezer: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SHONISAURUS!

Brain Freezer fired a wave of ice and it formed into the largest Ichthyosaur from 237 million years ago: Shonisaurus!

Kalin: Try this one! DARK STYLE NINJA ART: DARK ELDAR COMMORRAGH

Springfield Mafia: METAL STYLE NINJA ART: ORK WAAGH!

Cantwell: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: CITADEL COUNCIL!

Chief Wiggum: HELL STYLE NINJA ART: LEGIONS OF HELL!

Selma & Patty: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: THE REAPERS!

Devack: HEAT STYLE NINJA ART: LIZARDMEN EMPIRE!

Comic Book Guy: DECAY STYLE NINJA ART: SKAVEN VERMINTIDE!

Skinner: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: HOLY BRITANNIAN EMPIRE!

Waffle Woman: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: VERS EMPIRE!

Carly Carmine: Try this one! ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: CRAFTWORLD ELDAR!

Cheese Shogun Roquefort: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: FURON EMPIRE!

Common Cold: DECAY STYLE NINJA ART: PLAGUE LEGIONS OF NURGLE!

Dr. Light: CELESTIAL STYLE NINJA ART: HIGH ELDAR OF ULTHUAN!

Katnappe: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: GALRAN EMPIRE!

Technus: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: NECRON LEGIONS!

Evil Green Ranger: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: EMPIRE OF THE RISING SUN!

Lord Drakkon: METAL STYLE NINJA ART: METAREX EMPIRE!

Firefly: Take this! ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: CRIR'UDS!

Vanitas: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: ZERG SWARM!

Myotismon: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: THE BORG!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) BLOOD STYLE NINJA ART: BLOOD LEGIONS OF KHORNE!

Zs'Skayr: WARP STYLE NINJA ART: CHANGE LEGIONS OF TZEENTCH!

Professor Calamitous: DIMENSION STYLE NINJA ART: THE VEX!

Shiv: HELL STYLE NINJA ART: EXCESS LEGIONS OF

SLAANESH!

Leonard: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: THE FALLEN!

Jimbo: DECAY STYLE NINJA ART: THE FLOOD!

Dolph, Kearney and Greiger: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: TYRANID SWARM!

Bus Org: Take this! MOUNTAIN STYLE NINJA ART: SPACE DWARF KINGDOMS!

Snake: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: DRENGIN EMPIRE!

Rich Texan: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: CABAL EMPIRE!

Russ Cargill: WOOD STYLE NINJA ART: WOOD ELDAR!

Loki: CELESTIAL STYLE NINJA ART: PROTOSS DAELAAM!

Koragg: METAL STYLE NINJA ART: YOR SINGULARITY!

Krusty: METAL STYLE NINJA ART: CLUSTER EMPIRE!

Chalmers: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: HOMEWORLD GEM EMPIRE!

Webstor: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: YUUZHAN VONG!

King Hiss: DARKNESS STYLE NINJA ART: SITH EMPIRE!

Hydro Man: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: GALACTIC REPUBLIC!

Rex Goodwin: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: VORT UNION!

Roman: Take this! LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: 20 SPACE MARINE LEGIONS!

Number 7: CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHT ELDAR NATION!

Vexen: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: ADEPTUS MECHANICUS!

Electro: PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: DREJ EMPIRE!

Dark Laser: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: MEEKROB EMPIRE

Captain Cold: WARP STYLE NINJA ART: THE LEGION OF THE DAMNED!

Sora: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: HOLY TERRA!

Tsuki: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: FORGEWORLD OF MARS!

Kairi: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: TARTARUS!

Riku: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: LORN V!

Aqua: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: LORN V!

Terra: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: KRONUS!

Ventus: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: KAURAVA I!

Goofy: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: KAURAVA II!

Donald: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: KAURAVA III!

Mickey: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: KAURAVA IV!

Lord Drakkon and Knight Light: TWILIGHT DRAGON SWORD SUPERSLASH!

Myotismon and Spotlight: CRIMSON LIGHT BEAM MEGABLAST!

Carly Carmine and Astroblast: HUMMINGBIRD PRISMATIC BLASTSTORM!

Cargill and Solar Flare: EARTHLIGHT SWORD SLASH!

Weather Wizard and Blaster-Tron: THUNDERSTORM LIGHTSLASH BLAST!

Vanitas and Luminous: SHEDDING TWILIGHT SUPERBLAST!

Lea: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: CYRENE!

Elena: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: THESSIA!

Roxas: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: PALAVEN!

Xion: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: SUR'KESH!

Namine: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: RANNOCH!

Xaldin: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: RAKHANA!

Saïx: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: TUCHANKA!

Vexen: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: DEKUUNA!

Larxene: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: IRUNE!

Zexion: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: CORUSCANT!

Demyx: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: CORELLIA!

Eli: Take this! PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: AXUM!

Me: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: ANAXES!

Eli: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: AXUM!

Nunnally: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: MANDALORE!

Fu: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: RYLOTH!

Naruto: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: KORRIBAN!

Sakura Haruno: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: ARMAGEDDON!

Konan: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: BAAL!

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: FEHL PRIME!

Khalyaka: (Indian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: LUSIA!

Salar: (Arabic Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: ILLIUM!

Andropov: (Russian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: ILUM!

Matthias: (German Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET OF THE SORCERERS!

Lateefa: (Arabic Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: CHEMOS!

Nataša: (Czech Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: CTHONIA!

Suwailim: (Egyptian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: COLCHIS!

Woya: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: PROSPERO!

Leyati: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: RODIA!

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: MUUNILINST!

Fletcher: (Scottish Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: MYGEETO!

Atchara: (Thai Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: SCIPIO!

Maverick: (Canadian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: SARTINAYNIAN!

Alex T.: (Greek Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: SKAKO!

Shamrina: (Assyrian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: SKAKO MINOR!

Tshibangu: (Congo Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: GEONOSIS!

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: DUROS!

Lang: (Chinese Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: NEIMOIDIA!

Mao: (Chinese Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: NABOO!

Nora: (Spanish Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: SHANXI!

Delizia: (Italian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: EDEN PRIME!

Nantan: PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: TERRA NOVA!

Ryan: (British Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: DEMETER!

Eloá: (Brazilian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: WATSON!

Golova: (Russian Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: T'AU!

Malina: (Polish Accent) PLANET STYLE NINJA ART: MACRAGGE!

We fired a massive barrage of said techniques and the zombies were all hit by them and they exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: VOID STYLE: SHADOW SWORD SLASH!

Lincoln's Lightsabers were enveloped in Shadows of the Void and he went at a bunch of Zombies and slashed them all into nothing.

Lisa Lous: LAVA STYLE: RAIN OF MAGMA!

She sent a massive shower of Lava at the zombies and incinerated them.

Naruto: WIND STYLE: TORNADO OF AIR!

Nico blew them around in a powerful tornado.

Numerous zombies surrounded Liberty.

Liberty: AVADA KEDAVRA!

She used the Killing Curse and obliterated the Zombies.

Lucy: DARK STYLE: VAMPIRE DEATH STARE!

Lucy's eyes were shown glowing dark red and they froze the Zombies in their tracks and disintegrated them into dust.

Liberty: TECH STYLE: LASERS OF STARTREK!

She fired powerful laser blasts from her fingers and they hit the

Zombies and blew them all apart.

Laney: WOOD STYLE: THOUSAND YEARS OF FOREST!

Thousands of trees instantaneously grew under the zombies and catapulted them into the air.

Mario: (Italian Accent) MARIO STYLE: THOUSAND YEARS OF DEATH!

Mario poked one of the zombies butts and they exploded in his face with blood.

Leni: SCREECH STYLE: VIOLENT LOUD SCREAM!

Leni released a massive sonic scream that was so loud that it blew hundreds of zombies apart.

Lana: ICE STYLE: ETERNAL ICE AGE WINTERS!

Lana fired a massive blast of ice that froze the zombies in absolute zero temperatures at -459.67˚ Fahrenheit and they shattered into a million pieces.

Lola: FIRE STYLE: GREATER PHOENIX OF FLAMES!

Lola fired a massive blast of fire that turned into a deadly phoenix and it incinerated some of the zombiesinstantly.

Luan: CELESTIAL STYLE: ATOMIC SPEED OF LIGHT!

Luan was enveloped in a ball of flashing light and her speed increased at such an incredible rate that it rivals that of the Hiraishin. She moved at 660 million miles per hour and she obliterated a lot of zombies in a powerful blast of light.

Lynn: EARTH STYLE: GIANT MOUNTAINS!

Lynn formed massive mountains and they catapulted a bunch of Zombies into the air and Hunter blasted them with energy.

Liberty: Wingardium Leviosa!

She fired a Levitation Spell and lifted a bunch of Zombies and I blasted them.

Luna: WOOD STYLE: POISONOUS BARB VINES!

Luna formed powerful poison bramble vines and the lashed a bunch of Zombies and poisoned them and killed them.

Lori: WIND STYLE: MASSIVE HURRICANE!

Lori fired a massive powerful hurricane that blew the Zombies all over.

Rukia: Now, time to unleash my Shinigami powers!

As her Zanpakuto unleashed, and slashed various Zombie forces.

Me: Wow! Rukia your power is incredible!

Rukia: Thanks, J.D.

Luna and Laney: WOOD STYLE: DUAL TREES OF SPRINGTIME!

Two huge trees popped out and catapulted the Zombies into the air and I fired a massive blast of energy at them and blew them all to pieces.

Me: PLASMA STYLE: CORONA FLARE SLICER!

I fired a powerful blade of solar plasma and it slashed the Zombies apart and incinerated them.

Naruto: LAVA STYLE: LAVA RASENSHURIKEN!

Naruto formed a Lava Rasenshuriken and it slammed into a bunch of Zombies and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln: VOID STYLE: SHADOW DRAGON BLAST!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of darkness and it turned into a dragon of darkness.

Liberty: Petrificus Totalus!

Liberty turned them to stone with a petrification spell and Lady Tsunade punched them and shattered them with devastating force.

Kakashi reveals his Sharingan eyes on the Zombie forces.

Kakashi: KAMUI!

He opens a wormhole that sends them somewhere else. It sent them into the sun.

Kurenai used her Genjutsu on a bunch of the Zombies.

She used Descending Meteor on them and I fired an energy blast.

Ino used her Mind Body Switch on one of the zombies and she made it eat his comrades and then she went back into her body and slashed them all over the place to pieces.

Choji used Multi-Size Jutsu and he rolled over the zombies with his Human Boulder.

Lisa: LAVA STYLE: RING OF FIRE!

Lisa fired a ring made of pure lava at a bunch of zombies and incinerated them.

Lana: ICE STYLE: MASSIVE ICE AGE GLACIATION!

Lana fired a massive blast of ice and froze a bunch of zombies and shattered them.

Lola: FIRE STYLE: GREAT FIREBALL JUTSU!

Lola fired a massive fireball and it incinerated a bunch of zombies.

Sam Sharp: LIGHTNING STYLE: LIGHTNING RASENSHURIKEN!

Luna: WOOD STYLE: TREE RASENSHURIKEN!

Luna and Sam: THUNDERSTORM STYLE: STORM SHRAPNEL RASENSHURIKEN!

Luna and Sam combined their Rasenshuriken and it turned into a green Rasenshuriken that had the power of a million thunderstrikes at close range and it slammed into the zombies and exploded and obliterated many of them with incredible power!

Naruto: LAVA STYLE: LAVA RASENSHURIKEN!

Hinata: AURORA STYLE: AURORA RASENSHURIKEN!

Naruto and Hinata: VOLCANIC TWILIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PURPLE SUNSET RASENSHURIKEN!

Their Rasenshuriken combined and turned it purple and they threw it and slammed into numerous zombies and they exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lana: ICE STYLE: ABSOLUTE ZERO GLACIER!

Haku: ICE STYLE: DEMONIC MIRRORING ICE CRYSTALS!

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) ICE STYLE: WRATH OF SWEDEN!

Lana, Haku and Axel: ABSOLUTE ZERO STYLE NINJA ART: BOOMERANG NEBULA FLASH DEATH!

Their techniques combined and turned into powerful super cold nebula gas that had a temperature of -457˚ Fahrenheit and it flash froze many zombies on contact.

Lincoln: VOID STYLE: SHADOW RASENSHURIKEN!

Linka: INFERNO STYLE: INFERNO HELLFIRE RASENSHURIKEN!

Me: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: SINS OF THE FATHER RASENSHURIKEN!

I threw a massive gold Rasenshuriken and it had gold crosses orbiting around it.

Me, Lincoln and Linka: HELLFIRE STYLE NINJA ART: GREED

WAR MEGA RASENSHURIKEN!

The Rasenshuriken combined and it slammed into a bunch of zombies and exploded! Shredding them apart into nothing.

Me: Take this! SKY STYLE NINJA ART: NIMBUS THUNDERSTRIKE RASENSHURIKEN!

I formed a powerful sky blue Rasenshuriken and it had powerful bolts of lightning and clouds around it and I threw it and it hit the zombies all over and exploded. Electrocuting them with billions of volts of electricity at a ferocious level.

Me: Try this on! RAINBOW STYLE NINJA ART: SUPER SPECTRUM RAINBOW RASENSHURIKEN MEGA BARRAGE!

I formed lots of Shadow Clones with many Rainbow Style Rasenshuriken in their hands and they hit the forces of the zombies and they destroyed and obliterated many of them in a massive powerful explosion.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: GLUTTONY'S CANNIBALISTIC EMBRACE!

He fired a blast of energy at some of the zombies and it caused them to eat each other. It was really disgusting!

James Maxfield was slashing and blasting numerous zombies all over the place with incredible power and blowing them apart!

James Maxfield: I HATE ZOMBIES! I HATE ZOMBIES!

Seia: GO JAMES!

Me: Lets do it Marinette!

Marinette: Right!

Me: Kibal! Lets Howl!

I turned into Wolf Moon!

Marinette: Tikki! Spots On! HA!

Marinette became Ladybug!

Adrien: Plagg! Claws Out!

Adrien turned into Cat Noir!

Alya: Trixx! Lets Pounce!

Alya turned into Rena Rouge!

Chloe: Pollin! Buzz On!

Chloe turned into Queen Bee!

Juleka: Swanno! White Feathers Spread!

Juleka turned into Maestra!

Aurore: Feel the Power of the Storm!

Aurore turned into Stormy Weather!

Nino: Wayzz! Shell On!

Nino turned into Carapace!

Alix: Fluff! Clock Wind!

Alix turned into Bunnyx.

Kim: Xuppu! Showtime!

Kim turned into King Monkey.

Luka: Sass! Scales Slither!

Luka turned into Viperion.

Kagami: Long! Bring the Storm!

Kagami turned into Ryuko!

Max: Kaalki! Full Gallop!

Max turned into Pegasus!

Sabrina: Nooroo! Wings Take Flight!

Sabrina turned into Undermoth!

Nico: Pyri! Fire Wings Burn!

Nico turned into Firewing!

Rose: Duusu! Spread My Feathers!

Rose turned into Mayura!

Lana: Mudi! Lets get Dirty!

Lana turned into Filthmuck!

Lori: Fawna! Lets Frolic!

Lori turned into Wind Deer.

Lincoln: Eini! Lets Speed Away!

Lincoln turned into Thunder Hare!

Laney: Wooll! Warm Up!

Laney turned into Celtic Sheep!

Mylene: Canin! Slobber On!

Mylene turned into Flamewolf!

Nathanial: Strype! Stripes on!

Nathanial turned into White Tiger!

William: Erida! Surf the Stream!

William turned into Surf Master!

Maria: Ursus! Claws Extend!

Maria turned into Bear Claw!

Gabriel Agreste: CHAROS! LETS CHOMP!

Gabriel turned into Undertow!

Ivan: BANAS! LETS GO PRIMAL!

Ivan turned into the Primal Ape!

Me: Lets do it! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: FLAME OF LUPUS THE WOLF!

The stars of the Constellation of Lupus the Wolf in the Southern Hemisphere appeared behind me and fired waves of blue fire from each of the stars and they formed into a powerful wolf of blue fire and it slammed into some of the zombies and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: And this one. WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: CRESCENT MOON WOLF FLAMESTORM!

I swung my scythe in a crescent moon formation and fired a blast of wolf fire and it slammed into a bunch of zombies and incinerated them.

Marinette: Take this Redcoat Scum! LADYBUG STYLE NINJA ART: LOVE FIRE MEGABLAST!

Marinette fired a wave of red fire and it formed into a swarm of ladybugs and they slammed into a bunch of zombies and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Marinette: And try this one! LADYBUG STYLE NINJA ART: SWORD OF THE LADYBUG FIRE!

Marinette formed a sword of red fire and slashed numerous zombies into dust and incinerated them into nothing.

Adrien: Take this one! CAT STYLE NINJA ART: CATACLYSM OF LEO THE LION!

The stars of the Constellation of Leo the Lion in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind him and he fired waves of black energy and they slammed into a bunch of zombies and they exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Adrien: And this one! CAT STYLE NINJA ART: CATACLYSM OF THE LYNX!

The stars of the constellation of Lynx the Lynx in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind him and he fired waves of black energy that formed into a Wildcat and it slashed and cut and slammed into a bunch of zombies and they exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Alya: This is gonna be painful. FOX STYLE NINJA ART: FIRE OF VULPECULA!

The stars of the constellation of Vulpecula the Fox in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired waves of blue fire and the blasts all slammed into a bunch of zombies and exploded with incredible power and incinerated them!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Alya: And this too. FOX STYLE NINJA ART: VULPECULA

FLAMEFORCE BURST!

Alya fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a huge pack of foxes and it slammed into a bunch of zombies and incinerated them in massive explosions of fire.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Chloe Bourgeois: This is gonna hurt! BUMBLEBEE STYLE NINJA ART: VENOMFIRE STINGSTORM!

Chloe fired blasts of yellow fire and they formed into numerous swarms of bumblebees and they stung a bunch of zombies and caused them to explode!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Chloe Bourgeois: And this one! BUMBLEBEE STYLE NINJA ART: STINGING SPEAR DETONATION!

Chloe formed a spear of yellow fire and sent it at a bunch of zombies and shish-kabobed some of them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Juleka: Take this one! SWAN STYLE NINJA ART: CYGNUS FEATHER WAVE!

The stars of the constellation of Cygnus the Swan in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired waves of white feathers and they slammed into a bunch of zombies and exploded all over the place.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Juleka: And this one! SWAN STYLE NINJA ART: BEAUTY OF THE SWAN PRINCESS!

Juleka fired a wave of white energy and it formed into Odette as a Swan and she fired waves of white energy at the zombies and they exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Aurore: This is gonna bring the storm! STORM STYLE NINJA ART: MAYSAK THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

Aurore fired waves of lightning with the fury of 2015's Supertyphoon Maysak and they slammed into a bunch of zombies and electrocuted them and they exploded!

Aurore: This will send you to hell! STORM STYLE NINJA ART: CATATUMBO LIGHTNING MEGABARRAGE!

Aurore fired a massive blast of lightning and it split into numerous powerful lightning strikes that hit a bunch of zombies and electrocuted them and they exploded!

Nino: This Turtle has a bite! TORTOISE STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK HAIL OF GENBU OF THE NORTH!

Nino fired a wave of black hail that formed into Genbu - the Black Tortoise of the North and it slammed into numerous zombies and smashed their skulls open all over the place.

Nino: And this one. TORTOISE STYLE NINJA ART: ISLAND TURTLE MAELSTROM!

Nino fired a massive wave of water and it formed into a beautiful Island Turtle and it smashed and chomped a bunch of zombies all over and the trees on its back grew taller and more beautiful.

Alix: Take this one! RABBIT STYLE NINJA ART: SPEED OF LEPUS THE HARE!

The stars of the Constellation of Lepus the Hare in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and Alix ran at such incredible speed and she blasted and slashed numerous zombies all over the place and killed them.

Alix: And try this one on. RABBIT STYLE NINJA ART: STAMPEDE OF RABBITS!

Alix fired a wave of wind and it formed into a massive stampede of rabbits that trampled and smashed a bunch of zombies into pulp.

Kim: Take this one! MONKEY STYLE NINJA ART: FRUITSTORM OF HANUMAN!

Kim fired a blast of energy from his staff and it formed into numerous fruits from all over the world and they splattered all over a bunch of zombies and knocked their heads off and killed them.

Kim: And this one too. MONKEY STYLE NINJA ART: WINGED MONKEY ARMY FLIGHT!

Kim fired waves of energy and they formed into the army of the Winged Monkeys from the Wizard of Oz and they smashed and mutilated numerous zombies all over the place.

Luka: Try this one! SNAKE STYLE NINJA ART: VENOM OF MERETSEGER!

Luka fired a wave of green fire and it formed into the snake of the Egyptian Snake Goddess of the Theban Necropolis and she blasted a bunch of zombies all over the place with incredible power and obliterated them.

Luka: And this one. SNAKE STYLE NINJA ART: SLITHER OF SERPENS THE SNAKE!

The stars of the constellation of Serpens the Snake in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind Luka and they fired waves of green energy that formed into a powerful snake and it blasted a bunch of zombies with powerful blasts of green fire and incinerated them.

Kagami: This will be painful! DRAGON STYLE NINJA ART: BLUE

FLAME OF SEIRYU OF THE EAST!

Kagami fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into the legendary Seiryu - the Blue Dragon of the East and he blasted a bunch of zombies all over and incinerated them into ashes.

Kagami: And this one! PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: RED FIRE OF SUZAKU OF THE SOUTH!

Kagami fired a wave of red fire and it formed into the legendary Suzaku - the Vermillion Phoenix of the South and he blasted and incinerated a bunch of zombiets into ash.

Max: Take this one. PEGASUS STYLE NINJA ART: STARSTORM OF PEGASUS THE FLYING HORSE!

The stars of the Constellation of Pegasus the Flying Horse in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind him and he fired beams of star energy and they slammed into a bunch of zombies and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Max: And this one! PEGASUS STYLE NINJA ART: FLIGHT OF THE PEGASUS!

Max fired a wave of energy and it formed into a beautiful Pegasus and it slammed into a bunch of zombies and smashed them into pulp.

Sabrina: This will hurt. MOTH STYLE NINJA ART: LIGHTNING OF MOTHRA!

Sabrina fired waves of lightning and it formed into the beautiful Mothra from 1961 and she blasted the zombies all over with lightning from her antennae with incredible power and they exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Sabrina: And for this. MOTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPEED OF MOTHRA LEO!

Sabrina fired a wave of energy and it formed into the beautiful Mothra Leo and it smashed a bunch of zombies all over with incredible speed and power!

Nico: Taste this fire! PHOENIX SRYLE NINJA ART: FIRE OF PHOENIX THE FIREBIRD!

The stars of the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere appeared behind him and he fired a massive wave of fire and it formed into the magnificent Phoenix and she flew fast and incinerated a bunch of zombies all over the place.

Nico: And for this one. PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: FLAME WAVE FIRESTORM!

Nico fired a massive wave of fire and it formed into a massive tsunami of pure fire and incinerated a bunch of zombies in an instant.

Rose: This is gonna be pretty! RAINBOW STYLE NINJA ART: FEATHERS OF PAVO THE PEACOCK!

The stars of the Constellation of Pavo the Peacock in the Southern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired beams of rainbow light and they formed into powerful feathers of light and they skewered a bunch of zombies and they exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Rose: And try this one! RAINBOW STYLE NINJA ART: RAINBOW OF THE PEACOCK!

Rose fired a blast of rainbow energy and it formed into a powerful peacock and its call was beautiful and it smashed into a bunch of zombies and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lana: Time to hit him with our techniques combined sibs!

Lori: With pleasure!

Lana: PIG STYLE NINJA ART: FILTH OF THE BOAR!

Lori: DEER STYLE NINJA ART: GRACE OF THE DEER!

Lincoln: RABBIT STYLE NINJA ART: LIGHTNING OF LEPUS THE HARE!

Laney: SHEEP STYLE NINJA ART: LEAVES OF THE SHEEP!

Lana, Lori, Lincoln and Laney: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: JUNGLE KINGDOM OF JUSTICE!

Lana, Lori, Lincoln and Laney fired waves of filth, wind, lightning and leaves and they formed into the animals of the jungle and they slashed and smashed and cut numerous zombies.

Mylene: DOG STYLE NINJA ART: PROWL OF CANIS MAJOR!

The stars of the constellation of Canis Major the Great Dog in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired waves of light and they formed into a deadly dog that mauled a bunch of zombies all over the place.

Nathanial: Lets use the rest of our techniques all at once. TIGER STYLE NINJA ART: PROWL OF BYAKKO OF THE WEST!

William: ERIDANUS STYLE NINJA ART: SURF OF THE RIVER!

Maria: URSA MAJOR STYLE NINJA ART: GREAT BEAR OF THE SKY!

Gabriel Agreste: SHARK STYLE NINJA ART: TERROR OF THE JAWS OF DEATH!

Ivan: GORILLA STYLE NINJA ART: FAMILY OF THE JUNGLE!

Nathanial, William, Maria, Gabriel and Ivan: ANIMAL KINGDOM SPIRIT STYLE NINJA ART: SPIRITS OF THE LAW OF THE JUNGLE!

Nathanial fired a wave of white energy, William fired a wave of water, Maria fired a wave of brown energy, Gabriel fired a wave of water and Ivan fired a wave of grey energy and the blasts combined and formed into the animals of the jungle and the sea and they mauled and destroyed a bunch of zombies viciously.

Lincoln: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning into the air and it formed into a deadly thunderstorm that struck numerous redcoats.

Laney: CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: MISTS OF AVALON!

Laney fired a massive wave of green energy and it formed into mists that obscured the redcoats views.

Hunter: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: WALPURGISNACHT!

Hunter fired a wave of light as he sang Faun's Walpurgisnacht.

Lucy Loud: BLOOD STYLE NINJA ART: TRANSYLVANIA!

Lucy fired a wave of blood and it formed into the monsters of Transylvania.

Lynn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GREAT WALL OF CHINA!

Lynn punched the ground and it formed into the Great Wall of China.

Liberty: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: INTO THE VOID - YUCHEN TIAN!

Liberty fired a wave of gears and it formed a bunch of void creatures from Star Citizen.

Shanan: ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: THE FALLEN!

Shanan fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Fallen from the Destiny Games.

Kurotsuchi: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CABAL EMPIRE!

Kurotsuchi fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armies of the Cabal Empire.

Clyde: DIMENSION STYLE NINJA ART: THE VEX!

Clyde fired a wave of energy and it formed into the armies of The Vex.

Haiku: DARKNESS STYLE NINJA ART: THE HIVE!

Haiku fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the armies of The Hive!

Villamax and Wes Collins: TIME BLAST MEGASTORM!

Connor McKnight and Beetle: LIGHTNING TYRANNOSAURUS MEGABLAST!

Tecna and Riddle: TECHNO RIDDLE MEGABLAST!

Flora and Man Boy: NATURE MANLY BLAST!

Raven and Roquefort: DARKNESS CHEESE MEGABLAST!

Atomic Skull and Maggie: ATOMIC DARKNESS MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and elemental powers and the blasts all slammed into the zombies all over the place and obliterated them and destroyed them!

Brittney: Take this! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: TERRORS OF THE NECROMORPH!

Lucy Loud: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: THE JUDGEMENT OF CARRION!

Bertrand: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: DEAD SPACE AFTERMATH!

Haiku: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: THE THING!

Dante: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: DEAD SPACE DOWNFALL!

Persephone: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: CHAOS SPAWN!

Morpheus: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: HARRAN VIRUS ZOMBIES!

Boris: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: CALL OF CTHULHU!

Crimson (Total Drama): NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: EIGHTH CIRCLE OF THE INFERNO!

Ennui: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: HORRORS OF THE WARP!

Ingrid Third: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: POLTERGEIST!

Maggie: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: ZALGO!

Gwen (Total Drama): NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: SLENDERMAN!

Young Gwen: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: JEFF THE KILLER!

Juleka: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: EYELESS JACK!

Lydia Deetz: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: BEN DROWNED!

Wednesday: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: LAUGHING JACK!

Shannon: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: JANE THE KILLER!

Mavis: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: THE COCOON!

Yumi: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: RAK'GOL!

Raven: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: DARKIPLIER!

Sam Manson: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: SADAKOM

YAMAMURA!

James Maxfield: DARKNESS STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK HOLE WARP!

The Goths of Darkness and James Maxfield all fired massive blasts of darkness and they formed into said figues and movie creatures of your worst nightmares and they slammed into the zombies and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call a massive zombie extermination, just like with what we've done in our previous other zombie exterminating missions.

Nico: You got that right, Linc. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Blastaar and Vergil to deal with, and those two should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make sure none of you will ever leave here alive, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Mr. Fantastic: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Blastaar.

A massive muscular figure came out, and it was none other than Blastaar. Then, Sherlock Hound had sensed the second figure and he unholstered his massive demonic greatsword and he'd blocked the second figure from attacking him and he pushed him back, and we saw who the second figure was: it was Dante's twin older brother and Sparda's eldest son, Vergil.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Blastaar, ruler of The Negative Zone, I knew you'd be here, and I should've known you'd also show up here, Vergil.

Dante (Devil May Cry): You've got some guts coming back again. You just don't even know when to give up.

Blastaar: Laugh while you can, Son of Sparda, I will make sure nothing is left of you!

Emma Langley fired a powerful green energy blast with green fire and lizards at Blastaar, and he was burned badly.

Emma Langley: Not happening, Blastaar, and now, I'm putting a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Emma Langley's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with green fire, lizards, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Blastaar, she left black and green energy, green fire, lizards, and darkness with every step.

Emma Langley: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you've committed against Earth, Blastaar, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Emma Langley was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with green fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emma Langley emerged, but she was changed forever.

IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emma Langley grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and green energy aura with darkness, green fire, and lizards surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on lizard earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with green gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green lizard-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emma Langley has on a black sleeveless vest, green sleeveless midriff top, green frilly skirt with black frills and the Lizard Nazca Line on it, green high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, lizards, and green fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Emma Langley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same green markings on Ccarayhua. Emma Langley has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Emma Langley's massive Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy with darkness, green fire, and lizards, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's Dark Lizard Greatsword of Green Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Lizard Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight lizard heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black lizard heads and a large green gem below the lizard heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua that said, "Emma Langley, Gene-Slammer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and

Master of Darkness, Lizards, and Green Fire"

エマ・ラングレー、リザード・アースバウンド・イモータル・カレイフアのジーン・スラマー、ガール・ジョーダンとヘレナ・マクトロイの生涯の友人、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者と粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、トカゲ、緑の火のマスター

Emma Langley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS GREEN FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL LIZARD ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEN FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Emma Langley's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Blastaar saw it, the mutant fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Emma Langley fired a powerful black and green energy blast with green fire, darkness, and lizards at Blastaar, and it hit him and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and Sherlock Hound formed a line of dark fire to keep Vergil from trying to attack Lincoln and Emma Langley.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Don't even think about it, Vergil, your fight's with us!

Dante (Devil May Cry): He's right, dumbass, your fight's with us.

Vergil: Very well, let's settle this, Dante. Along with you and my father, Detective.

---

Battle 1: Emma Langley, Gene-Slammer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and Lincoln VS. Blastaar

---

Nico: Holy guacamole, now Emma Langley's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Ccarayhua, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing.

Lincoln: And like Emma said, you're going to face the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, Blastaar, and Emma, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Emma Langley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Lizard Earthbound Immortal and Divine Green Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Blastaar his punishment, while Sherlock Hound and Dante are dealing with Vergil?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Emma.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Emma Langley.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to put a stop to you, Blastaar, and we'll end this while Sherlock Hound, Sparda, and Dante are dealing with Vergil.

Emma Langley and Lincoln went after Blastaar, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, green fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Lizards at Blastaar, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Blastaar with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and they also punched and kicked him and Lincoln also overwhelmed him with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and Blastaar was knocked down, and Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains.

Emma Langley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Lizard Earthbound Immortal and Divine Green Fire Justice) **We stopped Blastaar, now all that's left is for Sherlock Hound, Sparda, and Dante to deal with Vergil.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This is going to get really messy, Emma.**

---

Battle 2: Sherlock Hound and Dante (Devil May Cry) VS. Vergil (Devil May Cry)

---

Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and Dante summons his new weapon, Devil Sword Dante, from a kaleidoscope of red energy and flames. Then, they went after Vergil, and they fired powerful blasts of black and red energy, stars, darkness, demonic energy, and demons at Vergil, and they exploded with really incredible power as they hit him.

Vergil then went after Dante, who blocked Vergil's sword, Yamato, with his Devil Sword Dante, and Sherlock Hound attack Vergil with his massive demonic greatsword with a powerful slash, and sent

Vergil flying into a wall. Then, they saw Vergil transform into his Sin Devil Trigger form.

Nicole: Oh shit, he's turned into his Sin Devil Trigger form, a result of the consequence of his time as Urizen and when he devoured the Qliphoth Fruit from The Qliphoth Tree.

Dante (Devil May Cry): Should've known old douchebag would do this. Too bad for him I'm also ready for him.

Dante transformed into his Sin Devil Trigger form, and we knew it was going to get really ugly.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) **So, that's the Sin Devil Trigger form, the evolution of the Devil Trigger. But, we shouldn't be left out.**

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) Of course not, Hound, now let's give Dante a hand and stop their sibling rivalry, and of course, we're going to punish Vergil for what he did in using that accursed Qliphoth Tree in his endless pursuit of power and starting that demonic invasion in Red Grove City.

A flash of red lightning struck down, and Sherlock Hound transformed into his Devil Trigger form, and since he has Sparda in him, his Devil Trigger form is Sparda in his full demon form.

Me: Whoa, so that's Sparda!

Nicole: In his full demon form, Dad, now things are really going to get ugly.

Sherlock Hound, in the form of Sparda in his full demon form, charged out with incredible speed, and he punched Vergil hard in the face, and sent him flying into a wall with his infinite and immense raw demonic strength.

Lori: Whoa!

Lynn: That was really incredible!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Sparda's a powerful demon with god-like power, and he was even a match for Mundus those two millennia ago, and thanks to the training we gave him, along with the training from Sparda himself, Sherlock Hound's become just as strong and powerful as Sparda.**

Vergil (Devil May Cry): (Demonic Voice) **How are you so strong? You've never lost anyone, Detective, and Father, you died long before Mother did at Mundus' hand?!**

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) **Like Dante told you, it's not about loss, strength is a choice, fighting like Hell to protect those you love. You threw away everything you ever knew, and all for your endless pursuit of power. I'm going to make sure that you are punished for this, Vergil!**

Sherlock Hound fired energy shockwaves with every swing of his massive demonic greatsword, and it overwhelmed Vergil, and not only was he knocked down, but it also knocked the Yamato out of his hand and Sherlock Hound caught it and sheathed it, and Vergil was tied up in a black and red energy straitjacket and he was put into a Containment Card by Sherlock Hound.

Blastaar: Agh, okay, so you got me. What are you going to do, kill me?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **As if, you're not getting out of this easily, Blastaar.**

Emma Langley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Lizard

Earthbound Immortal and Divine Green Fire Justice) **That's right, you've got potential to be a member of the Masters of Evil. So, instead of killing you, you're going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil.**

Blastaar: Better than getting locked up or getting thrown back into The Negative Zone. Very well, I accept.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice.**

Lincoln beamed Blastaar to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Blastaar is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Emma Langley and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emma Langley's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and green angel wings are permanent.

Emma Langley: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and twelve more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Blastaar, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emma.

Suddenly, Emma Langley wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Emma Langley's face, they kissed passionately as Emma Langley's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and green fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Emma Langley absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Ccarayhua vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Emma and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Blastaar to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And he did say it's better than us throwing him back into The Negative Zone or sending him to The Black Gates. So, what did you and Dante do with Vergil, Sherlock Hound?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Take a look.

Sherlock Hound showed the Containment Card with Vergil inside it, and we saw that Sherlock Hound now had the Yamato in his hand.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Maybe some time in the Containment Card will keep him out of trouble.

Dante (Devil May Cry): Better than letting him get away. So, you'll be keeping the Yamato in your possession until Vergil can behave himself?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Of course.

Nero (Devil May Cry): I still didn't forget that my own father used it to cut off my Devil Bringer arm, and I spent time in a coma because of him.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jeweled Brooch) That's also another reason why I'm also keeping him in here until he's learned his lesson. So, Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Sparda. Hmm, oh, I know, how about a Gene-Slammer for Guardian Chimera.

Nico: Ooh, now that's an awesome one.

Eli: One of the Guardian archetype monsters, that's really awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: You said it, and the Guardian Chimera is inspired by the Chimera in Greek myth, and this creature is one dangerous beast.

Lincoln: A fire-breathing female monster resembling a lion in the forepart, a goat in the middle, and a dragon behind, if anyone were to encounter this beast, no one would survive.

Tar Pit: There. All the zombies are dead.

Kyd: Now, all the survivors can start new lives.

Tallahassee: I can't wait to try the Twinkies you guys got.

Skulker: You'll like them.

We then a Homer zombie approaching us.

Robo Blaze: Dammit, there's still one Homer zombie left.

Dr. Light: Allow me.

He blasted it and obliterated it.

Qin: Nice!

Lisa Loud: And it is my pleasure to say that Nico won the bet with 7,232,212,323 kills and J.D. was very close with 7,232,212,322 kills.

Me: Whoa! One kill short for a tie!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: YEAH! Looks like dinner is on me.

We cheered!

Nico: You did great though J.D.

Me: I sure did. and you did too. But you won fair and square man.

Nico: Thanks J.D. Great job today everyone. You all did great!

Me: Not bad to start the Halloween Month.

Eli: Yeah.

Tallahassee: (To the viewers) Hope you liked this Zombie Buttkicking awesome adventure. I did.

Me: We all did.

We went back home and enjoyed a lot of root beer and a good dinner at Lynn's Table and had fun. We then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END.

---

Another awesome fanfic done. And a perfect way to kick off the Halloween Season.

Zombieland was a great movie! I thought it was so awesome and crazy too!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Linka (Captain Planet), The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive

Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Wolfang (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the mall for an awesome shopping extravaganza and we're going to have a great time. Also we're going to battle Another Snakepit and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros The Bronze and her name is Olivia Orrovia. Olivia is Nico's friend from his Jungle Exploration Expeditions and they made an awesome and amazing pair traveling to the jungles and rainforests of the world and did it all over the years. It was one awesome adventure after the other with her as they did it all: Dig up awesome treasure, destroy poachers, discover ancient temples and so much more. The match-up scene is for Lauren Delaney, Gene-Slammer of The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal, Aslla Piscu, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Mylene Farrow into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Glade of Dreams, and Lincoln and his group are going to find an awesome treasure for Rayman called The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, a powerful spellbook said to have been made eons ago, and in its pages are a compendium of powerful dream spells, and they're also going to take down André, along with Ales Mansey, who's come back from the dead. But, Ales Mansey is going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil, while André is going to be turned back into a Red Lum with Rayman using his Grimace ability. And they're going to meet a Guardian Chimera Gene-Slammer named Tora Kemono, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Gym, and she's also an incredible martial artist. It was Tora that taught Lincoln how to use Rindo-kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and

Jeet Kune Do, and it was Tora who introduced Lincoln to the Bruce Lee movies when they were twelve. Tora would also protect Lincoln from bullies as well. When she saw Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson bullying Lincoln at the same time, she beat the crap out of them, and when she was done, their arms, legs teeth, and their noses were broken, and Tora threw the bullies right into a really stinky pile of Lynn's dirty socks. Her last name, Kemono, means Beast in Japanese. To show thanks to Tora, Lincoln took her to a beach where, while Lincoln was wearing his orange swim trunks and Tora was wearing her orange and purple tiger striped bikini, Lincoln kissed Tora on the lips while they were underwater. She's also the cousin of Makoto from Street Fighter, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome adventure as we meet Hellboy and the Bureau for Paranormal Research and Defense and we're going to help them take down Prince Nuada Silverlance and Princess Nuala is going to help us destroy the Crown for The Golden Army.

See you all tomorrow.

# HELLBOY VS THE GOLDEN ARMY

HELLBOY FANS FOREVER!

---

At the mall for an awesome and great shopping excursion was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Linka (Captain Planet), The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Wolfang (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to have an awesome shopping trip.

Me: Ahh nothing like a little trip to the mall to have some fun.

Nico: Boy you said it.

Wolfang: I think it's so fun coming here every time.

Fu: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah it's so awesome.

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) It sure is so fun to come here.

Lincoln: Yeah it always is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Linka.

Linka (Captain Planet): Not a problem Nico. It's always fun to do this.

Girl Jordan: It sure is.

Nico: Linka, are you glad you have Boris back?

Linka (Captain Planet): I am Nico. And I'm glad to have Skumm destroyed.

Me: I think ALL of the world is glad that all of your enemies are gone for good.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: It's amazing you guys did all that back then.

Me: That wass one of the most charitable weeks we've ever done.

Lincoln: Yeah it was so much fun.

Qin: That was such an awesome week from what we heard.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: And we cleaned up the entire planet.

Me: If you guys want when we get to the food court I can tell you.

Camie: Sure.

We went to the food court and got some pizza and then I got to telling them what went down during the events of chapters Chapter 683 to 690.

(CHAPTER 683)

It starts at Gotham Royal York Elementary School. We were in Mrs. Johnson's class and she had a special announcement.

Mrs. Johnson: Okay class. I have a special project and contest for you all. This week is gonna be very special for all of us. Next Monday is Earth Day!

Everyone was excited for that. Even me. But Rusty was stumped.

Rusty: What's Earth Day?

Me: Rusty, it's on April 22nd and it's the day we give thanks and appreciation to the planet we live on: Planet Earth.

Mrs. Johnson: That's right J.D. And Earth is also the embodiment of Planet Earth so she is very special for us.

Earth: Thanks Mrs. Johnson.

Lincoln: This is gonna be so awesome!

Me: It sure is buddy. Earth Day is one of my favorite holidays. It may not be a major holiday but it is a special one. The reason we do this holiday is because we recycle all the stuff that is non-biodegradable, and reusable. Here let me show you.

I pull out a holographic globe of the Earth and turn out the lights. A holographic globe of the Earth appeared.

Me: The Planet Earth, our home planet. 4.6 Billion years of majestic history. Earth has been our home planet for 200,000 years ever since the Great Ice Age. But as humans progressed over the centuries, we've been damaging our home and our planet by poisoning it with garbage, pollution and all kinds of dangerous things. The one that we have to watch the most is the Ozone Layer.

Zach: What is the Ozone Layer?

Me: It's the shield that protects our planet from the Sun's Ultraviolet Radiation. The Sun is a ball of Hydrogen and Helium gas that is extremely radioactive. Without the Ozone Layer, all life as we know it would cease to exist.

Laney: That's right. That's why the Ozone Protects us from the Sun. The Sun would destroy us if we didn't have it.

Me: That's right Laney. We're damaging the Ozone Layer as much as the Earth and the Oceans. We're damaging the Ozone with chemical gases called Chlorofluorocarbons or CFC's. These are dangerous and poisonous chemical gases that dissolve at the Ozone Layer very slowly.

Stella: Where do they come from?

Me: They can be found in many things. They come from Styrofoam Containers and cups, Hairspray and Aerosol cans, Car exhaust and even refrigerators.

Clyde: I didn't know that they come from Refrigerators.

Lincoln: Me neither.

Me: I was surprised myself. Another source that's destroying our atmosphere is air pollution. This is all bad air that comes from major industrial facilities like coal, gas, oil, and even nuclear energy.

Girl Jordan: Where do we get all that energy from?

Me: Well we get all those from the decaying remains of the things that died out over time. We get all the things we need from things we call Fossil Fuels. These make coal, gas and oil. These are very poisonous and they pump a lot of a dangerous gas into our atmosphere called Carbon Dioxide.

Lincoln: I know that type of gas.

Laney: Yeah that stuff is poisonous.

Me: It is. Carbon Dioxide is a poisonous gas that comes from many sources. It comes from industrial facilities, cars, and even the air we breathe out. Also, Carbon Dioxide comes from another source: Volcanoes. When a volcano erupts it shoots massive amounts of ash, rock, dust and poisonous gas into the air. Carbon Dioxide is part of its chemical composition.

Lincoln: That's right. We learned that on our global trip and when we rescued all those people in Dante's Peak.

Me: We sure did buddy. But another danger is also affecting our forests: Clear Cutting.

Zach: What's clear cutting?

Me: That's where they cut down all the trees in a forest and destroy it completely.

Everyone gasped.

Me: It's a dangerous thing and when you destroy all the trees, you deprive Earth and all life on the planet the one thing we need to live: Oxygen to breathe. Without plants, they can't make the oxygen we need to breathe.

Girl Jordan: That's horrible!

Laney: Take it from me Girl Jordan. Me and Crysta stopped a major clear cutting operation in Australia and saved a whole forest from total destruction.

Lincoln: I remember that Laney. You 2 did a great job.

Me: They sure did. Also here's an interesting fact. All the paper we make and all the dollar bills we have is made from trees. We use paper to make newspapers, comic books, books we read, and even the money we use on a daily basis and all that paper is made from trees.

Lincoln: I didn't know that.

Clyde: That is a surprise.

Stella: It sure is.

Me: Yep. But as we're turning trees into paper, we're also destroying the homes of many animals across the planet.

Laney: That's awful.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: Yep. And here's another fact. We're also destroying the oceans.

Girl Jordan: How are we doing that?

Me: We're destroying our oceans and our sea life by throwing trash and garbage into the ocean. We throw glass bottles, plastic soda can ties and even aluminum, plastic and fishing nets.

Lincoln: That's awful!

Clyde: It sure is. Throwing trash and junk into the ocean is one of the most dangerous things anyone can do.

Me: You got that right Clyde. Also we're contaminating our land and our seas with another deadly pollutant: Toxic Waste!

Laney: That stuff is gross!

Me: It is. Toxic Waste is the leftover waste that comes from industrial facilities and factories. It's really nasty stuff and every year we produce over 400 million tons of hazardous waste. This stuff destroys everything it touches.

Girl Jordan: That's awful!

Lincoln: I saw what that stuff can do. It's horrible stuff.

Me: Yep. So not only are we endangering the land, the air and the ocean with all kinds of dangerous and poisonous materials, but we're also endangering the animals all over the world. Like Elephants, Whales, Polar Bears and any kind of animal we can think of. It's not a pretty sight.

Laney: That is absolutely awful.

Lincoln: I can't believe that all this is happening to our planet.

Me: Yeah. We have to do something to stop it. Or else our planet and the human race won't be around for much longer. So what do you say everyone? Shall we band together and save our planet and make it a better place and a more beautiful home than ever!?

Everyone: YEAH!

I turned the lights back on.

Mrs. Johnson: Great presentation J.D. That was a truly inspirational demonstration.

Me: Thanks Mrs. Johnson.

Mrs. Johnson: You're welcome J.D.

I went back to my seat.

Mrs. Johnson: Now this is the project. From today until April 22nd, you all have to find and bring in all the recyclable materials you can find.

Me: Oh yeah!

Clyde: What kind of materials are there?

Me: We have to find all the materials that can be recycled. Have you all heard of the Recycling Triangle?

Everyone but Laney: No.

Me: The recycling triangle is the symbol that shows the cycle of Recycling. It's the Three R's of Recycling: Recycle, Reuse and Renew.

Mrs. Johnson: That's right J.D. For this contest, you have to find as many recyclable materials as possible. Glass, Plastic, Newspaper, Aluminum, Copper, all that. You all will be divided into teams for this project.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Mrs. Johnson: It sure is. And the winner that brings in the most recyclable materials will get this…

The camera turned and it showed an awesome globe trophy that was in the shape of the planet Earth and it had a halo above it and the symbol of recycling was on the planet Earth.

Mrs. Johnson: The Earth Day Greatest Recycler trophy!

Me: Wow! What a trophy.

Laney: That is an amazing trophy.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Mrs. Johnson: It sure is a nice trophy. Now here are the teams.

Mrs. Johnson went over the teams.

Mrs. Johnson: For team 12 we have J.D. Knudson, Lincoln and Laney Loud and Clyde McBride. J.D. you are team captain.

Me: Affirmative Mrs. Johnson. Everyone, may the best recycler win.

Everyone agreed.

After the school day was done we got started.

Me: Okay, lets get started.

Clyde: So where are we gonna go to find some materials for recycling?

Me: What better place to start than the place we throw out our garbage: The Dump.

Lincoln: That's a great place to start.

Laney: Lets do it.

We went to the Gotham Royal York Dump and we got to work. We had numerous bags with us labeled with all the things we need to get. We had work gloves on and we were filling our bags to the brim with all kinds of recyclable materials. When we were done with the dump, we got the garbage level down to 25% and we had lots of bags full of glass, plastic, aluminum, copper and newspapers. Not only that but Laney replaced all the buildings all over Gotham Royal York with massive plants and trees that looked like all the buildings themselves. And she also built awesome houses and more. We also built Wind Farms, Solar Energy farms, and Water mill generators. Our estate was left the same. Gotham Royal York was now a true jungle.

We went back home and we tallied up our recycling.

Me: We're off to a great start guys.

Laney: We sure are.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lori: I think this is literally a fantastic project guys.

Me: Thanks Lori. And I'm glad we're all doing our part.

Lana: I am too J.D. This is so awesome that we're working to help our planet.

Me: It sure is.

Optimus Primal: I must admit this is a very interesting way to help out the planet.

Me: We have a lot of technologies to try and save our planet.

Terrorsaur: Wasn't there a group of kids that protect the Earth from Environmental threats?

Me: Yes there is Terrorsaur. They are called the Planeteers. They are 5 kids from 5 parts of the world. Lady Gaia the spirit of the Earth gave them five powerful and magical rings to them. They are as follows:

Kwame of Africa - He has the power of Earth.

Wheeler of North America - He has the power of Fire

Linka of Eastern Europe - She has the power of Wind

Gi of Asia - She has the power of Water

And lastly Ma-Ti from South America - He has the power of Heart.

They are the Planeteers and their major mission is to defend the planet from the evil eco villains that want to destroy the very planet we live on.

Laney: That's a huge job.

Lincoln: They have a job as big as ours.

Me: You got that right.

Poison Ivy: You know, this is exactly why I began my former life of crime in the first place.

Me: That is a huge sense of irony huh? But this job for the Planeteers is as big as ours.

?: That's right J.D. Knudson.

An astral image appeared and it was a woman with dark purple hair and purple eyes.

Me: (Gasp) (Kneels down) Lady Gaia, Spirit of Earth. It's truly an honor.

Gaia: Same to you J.D. We heard so much about all your achievements. We would like to have you come to the island. We have to talk.

Me: We would be honored.

Gaia vanished and we went to the Island of The Planeteers.

---

We arrived at the island of the Planeteers. It was located in the Caribbean.

Me: Wow! So this is the island of the Planeteers.

Luna: It sure is beautiful dudes.

Laney: It sure is.

We saw the Planeteers headquarters.

Me: Nice headquarters.

We walked up to the door and Wheeler answered it.

Wheeler: J.D. Knudson. It it such an honor to meet you! Come on in! Sorry if our headquarters doesn't look like much, though.

Me: It's an honor to meet you too Wheeler. Your headquarters is just as nice as ours. You're all doing a great job protecting the planet like we are.

Wheeler: We sure are.

Gaia: J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Me: Lady Gaia, thank you for inviting us over.

Gaia: You are welcome.

We were talking to the Planeteers about our adventures.

Gi: So Springfield, Oregon was a town built on darkness and corruption?

Me: It sure was Gi. We destroyed it because it has caused so much corruption and pain and suffering over the years. Springfield was completely doomed from the start.

Linka (C.P.): (Russian Accent) It's good you all destroyed that town.

Me: Thanks Linka. And you have our sympathies for what happened to your cousin. What Verminous Skumm did was completely unforgivable.

Linka (C.P.): Thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome Linka.

Wheeler: I will kill that rat for doing this to her!

Francis: I'm actually surprised that you're actually eager to kill your enemies.

Wheeler (darkly): Let's just say that the last straw was Skumm getting Linka's cousin killed. And the fact that we could go to jail for murder.

Me: It's not murder if we kill only those that deserve it. And all your enemies fall into that category. And you have the strength and support of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Your enemies have now become ours as well.

Gi: Thank you so much J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

TV Reporter: We interrupt this broadcast with an emergency news report! Duke Nukem is causing havoc in Chernobyl. Along with what appears to be a more monstrous version of Tantrum aka Thomas Kim!

We gasped!

Me: Tantrum!? I thought he was dead.

Nico: He must've been reborn as a Heartless.

Me: Must have. But who is Duke Nukem?

Kwame: He's one of our most dangerous enemies. He's a radioactive man that wants to turn the Earth into a Radioactive Wasteland.

He is a dangerous mutant that can shoot radioactive blasts from his hands. He is also a walking disaster area and so his henchman, Leadsuit, like his name implies, has to wear a lead suit to be near him. His primary goal is to cover the entire planet in radiation and turn everyone into mutants like himself.

He is also physically strong as he is the only Eco-Villain aside from Captain Pollution to actually defeat Captain Planet.

The ecological disaster he represents is the misuse of nuclear power. In the two-part Captain Planet episode, Mission to Save Earth, Duke is among the five Eco Villains who create Captain Pollution. They did this by creating and using five Anti-Elemental Rings consisting of Deforestation, Toxins, Smog, Super Radiation, and Hate. Duke's element was Super Radiation. Unfortunately for the Eco Villains, Captain Pollution was destroyed and the Anti-Elemental rings along with him, leading Duke and the other villains to flee.

Me: This guy is a walking nuclear reactor! And Blight sure gave us a run for our money.

Gi: Is it Dr. Blight?

Me: No. This was someone else. His real name was Derek Powers and he was poisoned by a deadly nerve gas of his own creation. The only way to treat him was with high levels of Gamma Radiation. But it had an unexpected side effect and it made him turn into Blight - A Walking Radioactive Hazard. This is what he looked like.

I showed them what Blight looked like and they gasped.

Me: Yeah. He emitted as much radiation as Chernobyl. But we got to stop Duke Nukem and Tantrum.

Gaia: You'll need this then.

Gaia fired a purple beam of energy into the sky and a gold ring appeared and it had a gem that was purple and it had a lightning bolt in the gem.

Me: Wow. What's this ring for?

Gaia: It's the Ring of Lightning. I'm sure you know what to do.

Me: I do Lady Gaia. Thank you. Lets fly!

I put the ring on my finger and we were off to Chernobyl, Ukraine.

---

In Chernobyl, Duke Nukem and the Heartless Tantrum were wreaking havoc and destroying everything. Then blasts of fire and earth flew at him and hit Duke Nukem with incredible power and sent him crashing into a building. Edzilla punched the Heartless Tantrum in the stomach and slammed him into a wall. The Tantrum Heartless was now called Thunderous Tantrum and he looked like a purple version of Thing.

Thunderous Tantrum (sees Edzilla): Tantrum remember…

He suddenly got flashbacks of fighting Edzilla during the fights at Dakota City and during the fight with the Fright Knight.

Thunderous Tantrum (enraged): TANTRUM REMEMBER YOU!

Edzilla (he and Thunderous Tantrum punch each other): ED SMASH PURPLE THING!

Duke Nukem: I'm actually glad you Planeteers aren't holding back on me anymore. Because it's just made you reckless and more vulnerable to attack! (punches Wheeler)

Wheeler had a bleeding cut on her forehead and I fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Duke Nukem and exploded. It blew his whole right arm off and he screamed in excruciating pain.

Terrorsaur: Lets get them guys! Terrorsaur TERRORIZE!

Terrorsaur transformed.

Danny: I'm going ghost!

Danny turned into Danny Phantom!

Static helped Wheeler up.

Static: Are you all right Wheeler?

Wheeler: Yeah.

Static: Tantrum is a tough guy Wheeler. He's a mindless beast that is all brawn and no brains.

Wheeler (to Static): Static, how did you defeat Tantrum the first time?

Static: I just let him tire himself out! But that probably won't work this time!

Me: No it won't. It's time for some teamwork. Power up guys!

We transformed and powered up.

Maria: Lets get them! Ready Arixam?

Arixam: You know I am always ready sis.

Maria: AQUAMARIA!

Arixam appeared in a blinding flash of aqua blue light.

Nico: Duke Nukem, you have failed this city!

Me: More like he has failed the whole world! You will pay for everything you've done! Now you will be the first Eco Villain we killed and send off to Hell!

Duke Nukem: Come and get me!

Me: With pleasure!

I went at Duke Nukem and punched him in the face with devastating force and the ground underneath him exploded and blew him into the air.

Killer Frost fired a powerful blast of snow and icicles at the Thunderous Tantrum and they froze and skewered him and Killer Frost punched him in the face.

Poison Ivy lashed him in the back with a whip of ivy and he was itching bad.

Lana fired a blast of ice and froze off his arms and legs.

Me: Time for some heavy hardware. GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

Metroplex's powerful giant battle axe appeared and the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into the top of it and turned it into a powerful battle axe.

Edzilla knocked down the Thunderous Tantrum.

Hulk: Hulk help Edzilla with puny ripoff! (grabs Thunderous Tantrum by the throat)

Me: Pass me the ball Hulk!

I went at the Tantrum Heartless and Hulk threw him at me. I swung the axe and it slammed into the Tantrum Heartless with devastating force and blew him apart into a gory mess of icy blood and guts.

Laney: That was awesome!

Lola: That was the most awesome attack ever!

Me: Thanks guys. Metroplex's Axe really comes in handy. Now for Duke Nukem.

We went at Duke Nukem and I slammed the axe into him and blew his legs to pieces.

Me: Lightning!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning from my ring and it hit Duke

Nukem and exploded.

Me: Oh that was awesome!

Arixam: It sure was. Sis can I use the powers of the Transformers and the Cyber Keys?

Maria: You sure can sis. We all can use them.

Arixam: Sweet! Lets see here. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into her device and a rocket launcher formed and it opened and out came a powerful missile launcher.

Arixam: Oh this is so awesome!

Nico: That's Thunderblast's rocket launcher.

Arixam: Awesome!

Terrorsaur: Very impressive. Lets use a combo on him.

Arixam: You got it Terrorsaur.

Terrorsaur fired a powerful energy blast from his shoulder cannons and his blaster and Arixam fired a powerful laser missile from her rocket launcher.

Arixam and Terrorsaur: LASER ENERGYSTORM CYCLONE!

Arixam and Terrorsaur's blasts bombarded Duke Nukem and exploded with incredible power.

Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned Duke Nukem. Taranee fired a powerful blast of fire and burned him and melted part of his chest.

Bloom: DRAGON FIRE!

Bloom fired a massive blast of fire and it turned into a dragon of pure fire and it hit Duke and exploded.

KRABOOM!

Lea fired massive fireballs at Duke Nukem and burned him.

Swerve (Cybertron): Now it's time for our combo!

Danny Phantom: Lets get him Swerve.

Swerve (Cybertron): CYBER KEY POWER!

The Velocitron Cyber Planet Key went into the back of the roof of him turned into a blaster. He fired and Danny fired a blast of echo-energy.

Swerve and Danny Phantom: ENERGY GHOSTLASER STORM!

The blasts combined and turned into a barrage of energylasers and ghost bombs and they hit Duke Nukem and exploded.

Me: Awesome! Now it's Final Smash Time.

Francis: Wheeler would you like to have a shot at him?

Wheeler: It would be an honor Francis. Lets do it together.

Francis: Lets get him.

Francis and Wheeler: INFERNO FIRESTORM FURY!

Francis and Wheeler fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Duke Nukem and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

When the smoke cleared Duke Nukem was weak and on his last legs.

Francis: My turn. FIRESTORM TORNADO SPIN

Francis fired a massive blast of fire and it turned into a massive tornado of pure fire and it spun Duke Nukem around.

Wheeler: My turn. FIREBALL BARRAGE OF PYROS!

Wheeler fired a massive barrage of fireballs at Duke and they all exploded.

Me: Now to make sure you never terrorize and destroy our planet ever again Nukem. This time you will die! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

My device on turned into a huge earth-shattering drill and the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into the back of it and enhanced it.

Me: Awesome! It's Menasor's drill!

Nico: It's not from the Menasor of the Stunticon's.

Me: No this is totally different. Now it's time to finish this freak once and for all.

I charged and Duke Nukem was up on half of his body and I slammed the drill straight into his chest and he screamed in excruciating pain as he was being ripped apart by the power of the drill.

Me: GO TO HELL! AND STAY THERE YOU FUCKING SON OF A BITCH!

The power of Menasor's drill completely shattered Duke Nukem into a million pieces. Killing him instantly. When the dust cleared, I was standing victorious and the drill was glowing red hot.

Me: That's the end of the radioactive terror Duke Nukem.

Everyone cheered.

Nico: J.D. that was so awesome!

Me: It sure was.

Menasor: (Irish Accent) You did well there lad. My drill really helped you out there.

Me: It sure did Menasor. And it was so awesome using it on him. One thing is left undone.

I went to his severed right arm and pulled off a ring it had on it and it was one of the 5 Rings of Destruction. The one Duke Nukem had was for Radiation.

Me: This ring will be a perfect trophy. Now to make sure that Nukem never returns.

Nicole: What are you gonna do with him dad?

Me: Obliterate him in the one place he never knew about. I'm gonna throw him into a black hole.

Nico: Good idea.

Lincoln: That's a great place to throw him into.

Me: Yep.

I opened a portal and it lead into the Supermassive Black Hole at the center of the Milky Way Galaxy. I threw the pieces and dust of Duke Nukem into the portal and they went into the black hole and were completely obliterated in an instant.

Me: That's it for him.

The portal closed and Nicole sealed his spirit into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: That's it for him. The Radioactive menace known as Duke Nukem has been silenced forever.

Me: Yep.

Wheeler: That was awesome guys!

Me: Thanks Wheeler. How did you like using a Final Smash?

Wheeler: It was so awesome!

Me: I'm glad you liked it.

---

We were back at the island of the Planeteers and we formed an alliance with them. We proposed to work together to rid the world of the enemies of the Planeteers. Day 1 of the Earth Day Project is done. Earlier I caught a Charizard and Nico caught a Misdreavous and a Slowking.

Wheeler: (To the viewers) Picking up trash is good but recycling is much better.

(CHAPTER 684)

It starts in the forests of Gotham Royal York. We were in a dead tree patch and we were planting many trees and plants for the forests to grow. It was day 2 of our Earth Week project and we needed to plant as many trees as possible.

Gi: So this is Gotham Royal York?

Me: Yep. Home Sweet Home. We made some changes to the city to get rid of the harmful effects of pollution.

Kwame: It's a really good change.

I was digging a hole and removing a tree stump that was dead. I pulled the whole stump out and it was a huge job.

Kwame: Wow. Great job J.D.

Me: Thanks Kwame. Lifting a tree stump out of the ground is an easy job for me.

I lift up a baby tree and put it in the hole and covered it with dirt.

Me: Now it needs some water.

Gi: I got that. WATER!

Gi fired a blue blast from her ring and it hit a nearby lake and sent some water over and soaked the tree.

Me: That was awesome Gi!

Gi: Thanks J.D.

Cornelia was growing flowers and trees with her powers of Earth.

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russia Accent) Your powers are amazing, Cornelia!

Cornelia: Thanks, Linka. There's a reason I'm called the Guardian of Earth.

Laney and Lana were carrying a couple of little trees.

Laney: It's a huge responsibility and she and her friends were chosen as the Guardians of Candrakar for a reason.

Lana: Yeah. The worlds of Candrakar were in the grip of darkness by the rule of an evil tyrant named Phobos.

Lincoln: Yeah he was pure evil.

Linka (CP): That's awful.

Me: It was.

Nico: Hey guys. I just caught a Wobbuffet and a Weepinbell.

Me: Sweet job man!

Lana: How long does it usually take for trees to grow back?

Me: Well it takes hundreds of years. Sometimes it takes decades. Oftentimes it takes hundreds of years.

Lana: That's a long time to wait.

Wheeler: It is.

Laney: Yeah but we'll be here by the time they grow into full fledge trees. Our immortality will see to it.

Me: Yep.

Kwame (to Maria): Maria, I have a question.

Maria: Shoot.

Kwame: I know that Tantrum was cured by J.D. and the others on the day that you reunited with Carol. So how was he killed during the Fright Knight incident?

Maria: Because Fright Knight made a clone of Tantrum during the latter incident. (laughs) Too bad said clone got killed by Edzilla!

Me: And we had Edzilla practice what he was capable of in a Simulator exercise against him before that. We have to be prepared for anything and know your enemies.

Optimus Prime: Alright, let's all each vote on 1 of the remaining eco villains. Whoever gets the most vote is the one we go after next.

Me: Good idea Optimus.

We casted our votes and we decided to go after Looten Plunder next. And just as I was about to ask who he was Gaia appeared.

Gaia: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers.

Me: Lady Gaia. What's going on?

Gaia: Looten Plunder is cutting down all the forests in Saskatchewan, Canada.

Me: That's coincidental. We were just talking about him. So Clear Cutting is his forte.

Gaia: Yes. You have to stop him from destroying the forest.

Me: Yes Lady Gaia. We're on our way.

Gaia vanished.

Me: Before we head out we need to know more about him. You all know Looten Plunder, right Kwame?

Kwame: Yes we do. He specializes in clear cutting like you said.

He is a businessman who only cares about money and will do anything to obtain more, even cause a lot of harm to the planet and let other people suffer. He is even willing to sell out the other Eco-Villains if he could benefit from it. He has also done poaching in order to obtain more wealth. His primary source of income may be the lumber industry as his pollution ring was the power of deforestation, though as stated before he will do anything to obtain more money.

Whenever the Eco-Villains team up, he would usually become the leader of the group due to his vast wealth, except for when Zarm grouped them together.

Looten Plunder is also the only Eco-Villain to ever truly defeat the Planeteers allowing himself to cut down a whole forest.

Looten Plunder symbolises unethical business actions and uncontrolled capitalism. In the two-part Captain Planet Episode, Mission to Save Earth, Looten Plunder is among the five Eco Villains who create Captain Pollution. They did this by creating and using five Anti-Elemental Rings consisting of Deforestation, Toxins, Smog, Super Radiation, and Hate. Looten Plunder's element was Deforestation. Unfortunately for the Eco Villains, Captain Pollution was destroyed and the Anti-Elemental rings along with him, leading Looten and the other villains to flee.

Me: Boy this guy is REALLY bad news.

Superman: Plunder reminds me of my deceased archenemy, Lex Luthor.

Tailgate: Why do we still have his corpse inside the prison you guys sent him to?

Blackout (2007): Maybe because it served as a trophy.

Me: You are right Blackout. Lets get him! Team Loud Phoenix Storm, lets fly!

We were off to Saskatchewan, Canada.

---

In Saskatchewan, Canada numerous men were cutting down a lot of trees. These men had chainsaws and axes and they were cutting down a lot of trees.

Suddenly Venom shot a web sling blast and grabbed a man.

Venom (grabs one of Plunder's henchmen by the throat): Eyes. Lungs. Pancreas. So many snacks, so little time.

Sandman: Why do you like those parts specifically?

Venom: Because they are the most tasty.

And that's when Venom bites off the unfortunate henchmen's throat.

Henchman 1: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here!

A blast of lava exploded out of the ground and it began to take form. The Heartless that appeared before us looked like a demonic minotaur that made of pure molten lava.

Bai Tza (eyes widens in horror): Dai Gui?!

Volcanic Minotaur: **Hello, "sister". I think we need to have a talk about your betrayal. Don't you think?**

Vince: But that's impossible. I killed you!

Dai Gui: **Yes Vince. You did kill me. But I am now reborn as a Heartless and I now serve Looten Plunder. You took my heart and that is what turned me into a Heartless.**

Vince: I still have your heart in a jar.

Volcanic Minotaur (grabs Bai Tza by the throat): **I expected such treachery from Shendu and Valmont, not you! You had all the power in the world alongside us and you threw it all away by siding with Jackie Chan and Knudson!**

Bai Tza (spits at him): Girl Jordan showed me the error of my ways, "brother"! (grins) But to be honest, I started doubting everything that Shendu told me before Jackie and his family sealed me back into the Netherworld the first time. (to us) I'll tell you about that later.

Me: Okay.

Bai Tza then turned into pure water and she went out of the Volcanic Minotaur's hand and then she turned into her Water Demon Sorcerer form.

Bai Tza: **You are never welcome here "Brother!"**

Bai Tza fired a massive blast of water at him and hardened him into solid rock.

Vince: I think it'll be perfect to have a much better trophy than your heart Dai Gui!

Vince chanted a powerful Chinese Magic Spell and it turned Dai Gui into a Statue like Shendu was. And he stripped him of his powers and made them his own.

Me: Wow! Way to go partner!

Vince: Thanks J.D.

Dai Gui: **Let me out of here you fools!**

Vince: Not this time. You are now gonna be stuck in a statue for all time.

Bai Tza returned to her human form.

Bai Tza: This is perfect for you "brother" and now you have to endure the same fate as Shendu.

Then a huge robotic thud was heard and we saw Looten Plunder in a massive robotic power suit.

Me: Wow! What a power suit!

Plunder: You like it? Now I'm going to use it to kill all of you!

Me: Where did you get a suit like this?

Plunder: From Lex Luthor's designs and we made some perks to it.

The chest of the suit opened up and revealed that it had a dark orb in the middle as a power source.

Me: You have a dark orb as the power source.

Plunder: That's right.

Superman: This power suit reminds me of the time when I fought Corben the first time.

Nico: Really? You fought Corben as he was in a suit like this Kal?

Superman: Yeah. It was my first ever fight Nico. He put up quite a fight.

Nico: I know that feeling.

Kwame: We will make you pay for all the pain and suffering you've caused and stop your clear cutting spree.

Nico: Looten Plunder, you have failed this city!

Me: More like he has failed our planet. Lets get him guys!

We transformed and powered up.

Me: You mess with our planet, you mess with us! Now you will die just like Nukem.

Plunder: You killed Duke Nukem?

Me: That's right and he got what was coming to him. He's been obliterated in the black hole at the center of our galaxy.

Varie: And you will join him.

Me: Lets get him guys!

We went at him and I punched him in the face and he punched at me and I dodged it. Laney entangled the suit in vines and Cornelia made a massive tree grow that trapped him in it. Lynn then formed her fist into a fist of pure rock and punched the suit in the chest with devastating force and it shattered the Dark Orb and we got a massive power increase. Demona flew at Plunder and slashed him in the chest and the face with her claws. Sandman formed a mace club arm and slammed it into the power suit.

Nico: Now you will face the power of the Snake!

Nico used the powers of King Hiss and shed his skin and summoned 5 more snakes and they went at Plunder and they bit him and stunned him with their poison.

Me: Time for some awesome hardware. AUTOBOT CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into my device and an awesome missile appeared on my right shoulder and it turned into an awesome laser cannon!

Me: Oh this is so cool!

Optimus Prime: It is J.D. That's Red Alert's laser cannon.

Me: This is awesome Optimus. (To Plunder) (Imitating Scarface) SAY HELLO TO MY LITTLE FRIEND!

I fired a red laser blast from the cannon and it hit Plunder and exploded.

KRABOOOOMMM!

Me: Oh wow! That was awesome!

Lucy: Indeed it was brother. Lets see what makes him tremble with fear.

Lucy fired a blast of black lightning and it hit his eyes and he was shaking in fear. Plunder saw his hands turn into his skeleton!

Clayface formed an axe of clay and slammed it into his legs and chopped the suits legs off.

Riku fired a powerful blast of dark fire from his Keyblade and burned him and Roxy called the power of the animals and fired a blast of dust and pawprints at Plunder and burned him.

I flew up to Plunder and looked at him in the face with eyes full of hatred and righteous fury.

Me: You make me sick just looking at you Plunder. You have no love for anyone other than yourself. You've caused too much pain and suffering to both humans and nature. You may be a human but you have the heart of a demon.

Earth: That's right. You don't deserve to live.

Me: Lets get him guys. Combo time!

Tailgate: You got it J.D.

Tailgate fired a magnetic blast and Martian Manhunter turned into a dragon and fired a massive blast of fire.

Tailgate and Martian Manhunter: MAGNETIC FIRESTORM INCINERATOR!

The blasts combined and they blew apart the legs of his suit and incinerated them.

Blackout (2007): Our turn. Lets get them Mariah!

Ace: You got it!

Ace formed into a massive eagle and Blackout fired an Energon Wave Cannon.

Blackout (2007) and Ace: ENERGY EAGLE EXPLOSION BURST!

The energon merged with the Eagle and turned it into an eagle of pure energy. It hit the suit and blew it apart and freed him.

Kwame: Final Smash Time! EARTH BOULDER PUMMEL!

Kwame fired a green blast of energy from his ring and threw numerous rocks and boulder at the suit and crushed it.

Cornelia: My turn! EARTHSHRED GUARDIAN!

Cornelia formed a massive golem of Earth and it slammed into the suit and destroyed it completely. Nothing of it was left.

Me: Now to finish you once and for all Plunder. You will now pay for your crimes against our planet.

Rhino: I got this.

Rhino grabbed Plunder.

Plunder (in Rhino's grasp): You want a piece of me? You want a piece?!

Rhino: No! I want… (rips Plunder in half)… two!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That was gross but he deserved it.

Me: Yep. But great job. All of you.

We cheered wildly. Nicole sealed Looten Plunder's spirit into the Book of Vile Darkness. I found Looten Plunder's Ring of Deforestation and kept it as a trophy. Vince put the statue of Dai Gui in his room and now he can talk to Dai Gui and have a conversation with him.

Kwame: (To the Viewers) Planting new trees is very essential to the ecosystem and it helps rid the world of poisons in the atmosphere. You can do your part and help the air and the trees.

Me: That's right.

(CHAPTER 685)

It starts in the power plants on the outskirts of the city. It was day 3 of our Earth Week project all we were building domes that cover the power plants. These domes were special anti-pollution domes that filter out the bad air and convert it into breathable air.

Me: These domes are perfect for the Air Pollution removal project.

Lori: They literally are.

Wheeljack (overseeing the construction of the domes): More! Straighten it up! (Bonecrusher finishes a dome) There. That does it!

Huffer (sees Gears building a dome): Yo, Gears! Get with it! Build that dome right, or we're gonna be here 'til the Big Dipper gets rusty!

Me: Easy Huffer. No need to get bossy and make them work too hard.

Huffer: Sorry.

Me: Okay the next villain we have to destroy is Sly Sludge.

Nico: This guy doesn't sound like a nice guy.

Me: He never is.

Sly Sludge is a pollutionist/con man who specialises in tricking others into thinking he and his crew are helping to build something to help the environment just so he can get free space to dump his wastes (oil, toxic sludge, and gunk).

Sly and his dumping crew do not seem to have any real reason for doing this-one would assume he is building dumps to make money, but he is never shown collecting any money, however it has been stated that "he'll pollute anything for a buck".

Sly is portrayed as a fat, lazy, greedy, money grubbing slimeball with a fondness for trickery and little care for the planet. If Sludge and his workers can not dump it in the ocean or into landspaces than they will burn it and make acid rain.

Strangely, despite being a dumper, instead of polluter clothes, he instead wears the uniform that an army soldier would, and despite being a human, his unusual last name and strange facial look makes him seem like a monster. In the series, the Planeteers must unite to summon Captain Planet to help stop men like Sludge from harming the earth.

Despite his run-ins with the superhero he continues his evil work, on some occasions he and his men load guns with oil to try and stop Captain Planet. He also appeared in the comic books based on the series.

Sly symbolizes ignorance and short term-thinking. In the two-part Captain Planet episode, Mission to Save Earth, Sly is among the five Eco Villains who create Captain Pollution. They did this by creating and using five Anti-Elemental Rings consisting of Deforestation, Toxins, Smog, Super Radiation, and Hate. Sly's element was Smog. Unfortunately for the Eco Villains, Captain Pollution was destroyed and the Anti-Elemental rings along with him, leading Sly and the other villains to flee.

Nico: This guy is really bad news.

Me: He is. He is poisoning our atmosphere. He specializes in Air Pollution.

Jake (Animorphs): I'm willing to bet that Sly Sludge has a Dark Orb and a robot suit.

Me: I have a feeling you're right Jake.

Nico: While we're waiting for Sly Sludge to make his move, you guys wants to go for ice cream?

Me: I'm up for it man.

Mixmaster: There! All finished.

Me: Great job guys!

Mixmaster: Thanks J.D.

We have lots of people all over the globe working on domes covering Industrial facilities all over the world.

Me: All right guys. Lets get some ice cream.

We cheered.

William (to Maria): What ice cream do you want, Maria?

Maria: I want Blue Raspberry.

Arixam: Me too Maria.

We went to the ice cream parlor and had all kinds of flavors.

Me: (Slurps) Mint Chip. My favorite flavor.

Lincoln: Orange creamsicle for me.

Lori: (Slurp) I like Vanilla.

Nico: Cookies and Cream for me. (Slurps)

May: Cotton Candy is my favorite.

Carol: Grape is my favorite.

Vince: I like bubble gum. My favorite part is chewing the gum in it.

Vince chewed some bubble gum and blew a bubble and it popped.

We laughed.

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) I like butterscotch.

Me: We have a lot of great flavors.

We laughed.

Then Gaia appeared.

Gaia: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers.

Me: What is it Lady Gaia?

Gaia: Sly Sludge is making the pollution worse in Gurugram, India.

Me: Gurugram, India? That's the most polluted city in the world.

Gaia: It is. And Sly Sludge is making it worst.

Me: We're on our way.

Gaia vanished.

Me: Lets fly!

We were off.

Gurugram, India

The city was covered in an extremely thick cloud of smog and smoke. We saw this.

Me: Wow! That smog is so thick you can't even cut it with a knife.

Nico: No kidding. I got this.

The 2-Star Dragonball on Nico's bracelet lit up and he sucked in all that smog and smoke and it made him stronger.

Me: Wow! That was awesome Nico!

Nico: (Coughs) Yep. That was the power of Haze Shenron. The 2-Star Dragon. His power is pollution and it makes him stronger.

Aylene C.: That's really clever.

Me: It sure is. Lets go!

We went into the city and we saw Sly Sludge and gust as Jake said, he had a power suit on him.

Me: Sly Sludge, I presume?

Sly Sludge: That's right J.D. And I see you all have come.

Me: That's right. To kill you and put an end to your smog spree.

Sly Sludge: I'm blaming the Joker for this! If he hadn't acted insane in front of you all, maybe you heroes wouldn't be about to kill me right now.

Me: You can tell to him yourself when you see him in Hell. Also you had a hand in killing Linka's cousin and for that you will suffer!

Sly Sludge: It was actually Skumm that did that. Not me. And I'm not doing this alone.

Me: What do you mean by that?

?: Sly means me.

We saw a living mass of wind.

The Heartless that appeared before us resembled a demonic toad made entirely of air.

Lori: Xiao Fung?!

Cyclonic Toadblower (grins evilly): **Lori Loud. It's been a long time.**

Me: But you died when Breach sent you flying into the Sun!

Bai Tza: (Shocked) How did you come back here "Brother"?

Cyclonic Toadblower: **The power of the dark orb used to power Sly Sludge's Power Suit.**

My dark orb detector found the Dark Orb in his suit and it was being used to power the suit.

Me: He's right. But there is one thing I learned when we fought the rest of your brothers and your sister Po Kong. We hate Shendu.

Cyclonic Toadblower: **I agree with you on that one J.D. Shendu was always doing things all by himself.**

Me: It's nice we can agree on things like this. But we came here to fight you and Sly Sludge. Lets power up!

We transformed and powered up.

Me: Lets dance!

We went at them!

Cyclonic Toadblower: **You fools won't be able to defeat me this time! Not when I can unleash my full power!**

Lori: No but we can literally take that bet toad boy!

The Cyclonic Toadblower blew a massive hurricane at us and it was an incredible blast of wind.

Chazz: You will never win you freak! I summon Infernal Incinerator!

I sent out Incineroar.

Chazz had Infernal Incinerator fire a purple blast of fire and Incineroar fired a blast of fire. The blasts of fire combined and they hit the Cyclonic Toadblower and weakened him.

Lori and her children kicked the Cyclonic Toadblower into the air and used a powerful magic spell on him that turned him into a statue. He was stripped of his powers and Lori made them hers and her children's.

Teresa (to Bai Tza): I wonder why we didn't just turn your siblings into statues in the first place.

Me: We should've done that before we killed them.

Lori: That would've literally been too easy. Besides someone would've found them and try to continue their evil ways.

Linda: That's right mommy!

Lori: Lets get this clod!

We went at Sly Sludge and I punched him in the face and Nico threw him into the air.

Lori and her children fired a massive blast of super hurricane force wind and blew him higher into the air and Leni formed a fist of pure gravity and slammed it into the power suit. Hay Lin fired a massive blast of wind and blew him higher into the air. Musa fired her Sonic Blast and blew him around. Karai and Xion slashed the arms of his suit off and Teresa fired a sonic blast and blew his legs off. Arpeggio fired his laser feathers and they hit part of his suit and blew it apart.

Me: Now to finish him off once and for all. DECEPTICON CYBER KEY POWER!

A Decepticon Cyber Key went into my device and both of my devices on both of my arms got Starscream's Purple Sword blades.

Me: Sweet! Now for double the pain. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into the device on my left arm and I got Mudflap's long green saw sword.

Me: Awesome! Lets triple the power! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into my device and a helmet appeared on my head and a long sword horn appeared on it. It was Backstop's Sword Horn.

Me: Now this is being decked out!

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) Lets use our combo on him.

Me: You got it Linka!

I flew at the suit with the swords ready.

Linka (CP): WIND!

Linka fired a blast of wind at me from her ring.

Me and Linka: CYCLONIC SLASHSTORM SURPRISE!

The wind swirled around the swords and turned them into deadly cyclone blades. And I rammed the suit with devastating force and shredded it into dust.

Lori: That was literally awesome!

Roxanne: It sure was!

Wingsaber: That was really impressive J.D.

Me: Thanks Wingsaber.

Sly Sludge landed on the ground and he was hurt.

Nico: Sly Sludge, you have failed this city!

Venom: We're gonna enjoy feasting on your brains!

Me: Now lets finish him off for good!

Broadside: Lets make this clod pay! It's combo time Jake!

Jake (Animorphs): You got it.

Jake turned into a giraffe.

Jake charged and Broadside fired a lightning ray.

Jake (Animorphs) and Broadside: LIGHTNING GIRAFFE ELECTROCUTION!

The lightning wrapped around Jake and turned him into a Giraffe made of pure lightning. It bucked him and sent him crashing into a building.

Bomb Man: Time for some explosive power!

Blackarachnia: Lets get him. Blackarachnia TERRORIZE!

Blackarachnia transformed.

Bomb Man fired some bombs and Blackarachnia fired some lasers.

Bomb Man and Blackarachnia: SPIDERBOMB BARRAGE EXPLOSION!

The bombs exploded and blew him into another building.

Me: Now it's Final Smash Time.

Linka (CP): I'll get us started! HURRICANE STORMBLADE BARRAGE!

Linka fired blades of pure wind from her ring and they slashed Sly Sludge and slashed his right arm off and he screamed in pain.

Lori: Now it's literally my turn. CYCLONE SHREDDER TORNADO!

Lori spun around with incredible speed and released a powerful tornado and it slashed him apart.

Me: Venom, go get him. It's feeding time.

Venom: With pleasure.

Venom walked up to Sly Sludge and Sly looked at him with fear.

Venom: **You come to this part of the world again, in fact if you go anywhere on this planet preying on innocent people and we will find you and eat both your arms, both and then both of your legs and then we will eat your face right off your head. Do you understand? Yes. So you will be this armless, legless, faceless thing. Won't you? Rolling down the street like a turd in the wind. Do you feel we?**

Sly Sludge: What the Hell are you?

Venom revealed half of Eddie's face.

Venom and Eddie: **We are Venom.**

Venom then ate Sly Sludge like he was a piece of cake.

Venom (spits out Sly Sludge's head in disgust): Yuck! Not very tasty!

Me: Well he tastes like Smog and all that crud. I mean what do you think he's been poisoning our air with?

Venom: That's true.

Sly Sludge's spirit then appeared.

Sly Sludge (to Venom): I hope I gave you indigestion!

Venom (disgusted): Even your corpse doesn't give a lot of tasty value! We know that we only managed to eat off Ms. Henious' face but at least that part gave our taste buds a unique and tasty experience!

Me: That's true.

Nicole: And this slob and filthy freak will never poison our air ever again. (Chants an incantation) ALDRUON ENLENTHRANEL VOSOLUN LIRUS-NOR!

Sly Sludge's spirit went into the Book of Vile Darkness and I took Sly Sludge's ring and kept it as a trophy.

Nico: During the battle I also caught a Girafarig and a Forretress.

Me: Nice! Good job Nico and great job to all of you.

Linka (CP): (To the Viewers) It is never okay to poison the air with so much pollution or you'll be hurting the very air we breathe.

## (CHAPTER 686)

## Part 1: Avalanche Rescue in Siberia

---

At the estate I was watching TV at 9:00 PM. Then the alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh.

The computer popped up and it showed that there was a tremendous avalanche in Siberia, Russia and it showed that someone was buried in 10 to 20 feet of snow.

Me: Oh man! I better get over there.

I flew off to Siberia.

---

I flew over the site of the avalanche and it was stormy and bone-chilling cold. I turned on my infrared vision and it found a person buried under 20 feet of snow. Barely alive.

Me: There!

I spun around and blew all the snow away and when there was only one foot of snow left I lifted it away and I got a shock when I saw who was buried under the snow! It was Bridgette!

Me: (Gasp) BRIDGETTE!

Bridgette was in really bad shape. She was covered in bruises and scrapes and she had a lot of broken bones.

I checked for her pulse and she had one.

Me: She's still alive. I have to get her to a hospital.

I picked her up bridal style.

Me: Hang on Bridgette. I'm gonna get you to a hospital.

I used Instant Transmission and beamed to a hospital in Canada.

---

Toronto, Canada

---

In Toronto, Canada I rushed into the hospital and Bridgette was rushed into surgery. As I waited for the doctor to come out, I was praying for Bridgette to make a safe recovery.

Me: Bridgette just hang in there.

The doctor came out.

Doctor: J.D.?

Me: Yes?

Dr. Nukoma: I'm Dr. Gary Nukoma of the trauma center. Bridgette is gonna be all right. She did however sustain bad injuries to her legs and her right arm. Some ribs were cracked and she has a minor concussion.

Me: Thank goodness doctor. Is she awake?

Dr. Nukoma: She is. The avalanche broke her right leg in two places and she has a twisted arm. Her left leg is broken. All in all, Bridgette is one lucky girl.

Me: She sure is.

I went into her room. She was in her aqua blue robe and she had a bandage on her head and her arm and legs were in a cast and she had an I.V. drip in her.

Me: Hey Bridgette.

Bridgette: J.D.? What happened?

Me: You were found over in Siberia, Russia buried under 10 to 20 feet of snow from a tremendous avalanche. You would've died if I hadn't saved you.

Bridgette gasped when she heard me say that and then she broke down crying.

I went over and sat on her bed and comforted her.

Geoff came in and he was worried.

Me: Hey Geoff. She's had a major traumatic experience.

---

When Bridgette calmed down Bridgette told us what happened. We were shocked.

Me: What!? Blaineley did this to you!?

Bridgette: Yeah. She kidnapped me and sent me to Siberia to meet a super fan and I never realized that it was all a ploy that would try to kill me.

Me: That's awful!

Geoff: This is not like Blaineley. You and I have known her on Celebrity Manhunt and Total Drama Aftermath. How can she do something like this?

Me: That's what I would like to know as well.

Bridgette's mom and dad and little brother and sister came in. They hopped onto her bed.

Little Bridgette: Sis what happened to you!?

Bridgette: I'm all right.

Bridgette's mom: Thank goodness you're okay sweetheart!

Bridgette's dad: Thank you so much for saving Bridgette J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Blaineley then came in and I saw all of Bridgette's family looking at her with a menacing and hateful glare. Then I noticed something on the back of Blaineley's neck.

Me: Wait a second. Blaineley there's something on the back of your neck.

Blaineley: What is it J.D.?

Me: Hold still.

I move her hair and saw a bandage on the back of her neck and pull it off and under the bandage was a computer chip implanted into the back of her neck.

Me: It's some kind of computer chip.

Bridgette's dad: How did that get there?

Me: That's what I would like to find out.

I pulled the chip out and Blaineley had a tremendous headache.

Blaineley: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: Lets head back to Team Loud Phoenix Storm Estate and run an analysis.

Bridgette: Okay.

Me: Be careful Bridgette.

I rolled in a wheelchair and we went back to the Estate.

---

In the estate I was analyzing the chip and the computer revealed some very strange and very sophisticated technological details.

Me: This is a really sophisticated and highly unusual chip.

Bridgette: What is it?

Me: It's a mind control chip. It's full of artificially created neurotransmitter circuitry. Microwave controlled cerebral cortex stimulation. It also has some kind of piggyback mechanism in it that can erase the memory of what the person did while the chip was activated.

Blaineley had a bag of ice on her neck.

Blaineley: That explains why I don't remember sending Bridgette off to Siberia like that to her death.

Nico: Whoever built this chip really knew what they were doing.

Me: They sure did. Let me see if I can trace the radio waves to where they came from.

I typed in a sequence and it traced the radio waves to a house that is in the central part of the city. It pulled up a picture of who owns the house and we got a major shock! It belonged to none other than

Scarlet!

We gasped in shock and horror!

Me: Scarlet!?

Bridgette: Scarlet tried to kill me!?

Me: She sure did.

Maria: So I guess being a bad guy is ok as long as Scarlet is doing it, huh?

Me: From the looks of things yes. She just will never learn. First she tried to blow up Pahkitew Island and take everyone on it with it, then she badmouths the entire Redemption Squad, and now she has the gall to try and kill Bridgette by making Blaineley do it against her will!

Bridgette: What a monster!

Geoff: That girl has some majorly serious problems!

Me: No kidding!

Nico: She's no longer welcome here! I'm going to run her out of this town!

Me: Go get her man! I got to report this to Chris.

Nico: Okay.

Nico went out the door.

---

20 minutes later on the outskirts of the city, Nico was standing on the edge of the city and Scarlet was standing on the border by the sign of Gotham Royal York.

Nico: You're a fucking hypocrite, Scarlet! About a month ago, you judged William, Maria, and Stewie for their past crimes and said that they couldn't be trusted! And yet you find it ok to do something like this?!

Scarlet: Fine! I admit that I did try to kill Bridgette and everyone else on Total Drama. But I still think you're a fool to trust Rockell and Dunbar. Who's to say that they won't eventually betray you?!

Nico: You are no longer welcome in my city, Scarlet. If I ever see you again, I'll kill you. Any chance of redeeming yourself is now gone! As well as any chance of us being friends! I'm a man of my word, Scarlet, and, from this day forward, you are my enemy. Don't ever contact me again.

YOU TELL HER!

Scarlet was exiled from the city and then she revealed her true colors! She let her hair down and her eyes glowed blood red with pure unrestrained evil!

Scarlet: I will kill you for this Chan! I will return and I will have my revenge! I will get stronger and everyone and everything you love and protect will die at my hands! I WILL KILL YOU FOR THIS! I SWEAR IT!

Nico pointed behind her and she left. Scarlet was exiled. She left through a portal that took her to an uncharted island off the coast of Antarctica.

He went back home.

---

Back at the estate I was talking to Chris McLean through a hologram video phone.

Chris: So Scarlet tried to kill Bridgette!?

Me: Yeah. She used Blaineley as a pawn to try and get revenge on me and all of my team on Total Drama. Trying to blow up Pahkitew Island and Badmouthing the entire Redemption Squad wasn't enough. Now she controlled Blaineley like a puppet and tried to kill Bridgette by burying her in a tremendous avalanche in Siberia.

Chris: Boy that girl has some majorly serious problems.

Me: Yeah she's the spawn of Satan. By all accounts her parents created a monster.

Chris: Yeah no kidding. So Bridgette will be out for 8 to 10 months?

Me: No. We managed to use one of Sora's healing potions and Nico used his Cure spell from Xehanort's Keyblade to heal her up. She's now in crutches for 2 weeks.

Bridgette: Two weeks is better than nothing.

Me: Yep.

Chris: I'm glad you're all right Bridgette. And me and Chef send you our sympathies. But what Scarlet did to you was completely unforgivable.

Bridgette: Thanks Chris.

Chris: You're welcome.

Me: Here's an idea Chris. You all sang some awesome songs in Total Drama World Tour that are Grammy Award winning right?

Chris: Yeah?

Me: Well I was thinking in Total Drama Galaxy coming up in the next 11 months, we sing songs. You saw how talented we were when we sang in the Seychelles.

Chris: I sure did and you all have an awesome talent. Singing songs again it is.

Me: It'll be like a mixture of American Idol, Star Trek, Star Wars, Fear Factor, Survivor and Amazing Race. 6 great shows squeezed together.

Chris: I know. I can't wait!

Me: This is gonna be awesome!

Chris: You got that right J.D. Let me know if you have anymore challenge ideas.

Me: You got it. I gave you 2 more earlier this morning.

Chris: True. You did. See ya around dude.

Me: Will do Chris my man.

I hung up. Blaineley was racked with guilt and it was gonna take a while for her to get over it. We put signs all over the roads 200 miles outside of Gotham Royal York and they said NO SCARLET'S ALLOWED! And underneath the Gotham Royal York Sign was a face of Scarlet and a Skull and Crossbones was behind her face. When Nico says a threat, he always goes through with it and this time there will be no mercy!

---

## Part 2: The Feral Ezekiel Strikes Back

---

Sammy was sleeping soundly. As she was doing so a shadowy figure crept into the house on the roof and went in through the air vents. Sammy was waking up just now and then she saw right on her bed the figure and she screamed loudly.

Sammy: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

Me and everyone bursted in.

Me: Sammy! Are you all…

I saw the figure and it was FREAK EZEKIEL!

Me: It's Ezekiel! And he's feral!

Ezekiel: How can that be me, eh? I'm right here!

Me: I'll never forget how ugly you were when you were feral Ezekiel. Lets see how primal he really is against me!

I growled and turned into J.D. the Nocturnal! It was gonna be a fight of the feral beasts.

Me: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY)

Freakzekiel: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY)

I crouched on all fours and I was looking at him with ferocious fury.

Ed: Oh this is way cool!

Edd: Indeed it is Ed. It's like what happens when two wolves meet. They growl at each other until one of them attacks or gives up.

Me: **Lets take this outside. We don't want to hurt anything here.**

Freak Ezekiel agreed.

Outside we were circling eachother. It was like I was about ready to fight Gollum from the Lord of The Rings.

Freak Ezekiel had eyes blazing red with predatory rage and bloodthirsty fury.

Me: **You make me sick looking at you freak! Chris had every right to do all those things to you Freak! He threw you off the plane, got you thrown into a mine full of toxic waste, and now you have the gall to come here to try and get Sammy.**

Freak Ezekiel roared in guttural fury.

Freak Ezekiel: (PRIMAL ROAR!)

Me: **You really are a freak! Bring it you son of a bitch!**

We went at each other and I slashed him in the face with my claws. And blasted him with black lightning and kicked him in the face and slashed him in the chest.

Freak Ezekiel then fired a massive blast of vomit at me and I dodged it and it hit the ground and melted it like acid.

Me: **Acidic vomit!? You are seriously fucked!**

Gwen: I've had it with this freak!

Gwen then pulled out a bazooka and a jar full of sulfuric acid.

Gwen had it aimed at Freak Ezekiel.

Me: **You make me sick Freakshow!**

Gwen fired the Sulfuric Acid and it hit Freak Ezekiel and melted him until he was a gory mess of bones and blood.

Me: **Wow! Nice shot Gwen!**

We cheered wildly.

I changed back.

Me: Gwen that was an awesome job!

Gwen: Thanks J.D. On Total Drama All Stars, Ezekiel was about to kill Chris for all the humiliation he was put through over the course of the entirety of the show.

Me: I remember that. And on World Tour he somehow turned feral. And on the 100th episode of the show on T.D.A.S. 1 he tried to kill Chris by boiling him in toxic waste.

Ezekiel: I can't believe I was like that, eh? I'm sorry I caused all that pain to all of you.

Duncan: It's all behind us Zeke.

Courtney: But we got rid of your evil feral freak clone.

Me: Actually Gwen is the real hero. She saved the show from having to deal with another Freak Ezekiel. I got to tell this to Chris.

I went to the Living Room and told Chris what happened. He was shocked by what went down.

Chris: Are you serious J.D.!?

Me: I'm dead serious Chris. A clone of Freak Ezekiel came and he was out to get Sammy to get revenge on her for kicking him all the way into the lake. And Gwen beat him by melting him with Sulfuric Acid fired from a bazooka.

Chris: Oh that was awesome!

Me: It was. She has a great shot as well. I faced Freak Ezekiel as J.D. the Nocturnal and it was in every way like a clash with two wolves on a nature documentary.

Chris: From the way you told me how it went down, it sure looked like it. But who made a clone of Freak Ezekiel?

Me: We don't have any idea. In fact we don't even know where he came from.

Chris: That's weird man. But at least we've seen the last of Freak Ezekiel. You saw what he did to me on Total Drama All Stars right?

Me: I sure did. We watched all the shows here in America and what he did was worse than all the insane challenges you put everyone through. But you did humiliate him throughout the entirety of the series.

Chris: True and I'm sorry about that. In all honesty I had no idea I was that ruthless and sadistic.

Me: I guess all those reruns here in America during the Sore Loser Fiasco really gave you a chance to reflect on what you've been doing.

Chris: It sure did.

We talked and we had now seen the last of Freak Ezekiel.

## Part 3: The Animal Danger Planet Villain

It was day 4 of our Earth Day Week and our project for the day and the contest was to help animals in a local animal sanctuary out. I was feeding steaks and meat to lions and bears. Nico was feeding fish to polar bears and seals.

Will and Lana were feeding a lot of frogs. They were feeding frogs flies and bugs.

Will (feeds some frogs): I'm actually a fan of frogs. I even have some frog stuff in my room.

Lana: You have a lot of talents in feeding frogs Will.

Sam S.L. and Poromon were feeding some chickens.

Poromon (to a chicken): What are you looking at?

Sam S.L.: (Clucks)

The chickens came to her and she fed them.

Poromon: That was great Sam.

Sam S.L.: Thanks Poromon. It's a talent I have. I just wish my brother could be here to see me now.

Luna: Hey Sam I promise we will find him.

Lincoln was feeding steaks to wolves.

Lincoln: There you go guys.

The wolves loved them.

Then Gaia appeared.

Gaia: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers.

Me: What is it Lady Gaia?

Gaia: Hoggish Greedly is doing some overfishing down in Rio De Janeiro, Brazil. You have to stop him before they run out of fish completely.

Me: We're on our way.

We were off and we were learning all about Hoggish Greedly.

He is of pig-like proportions and lives to devour the Earth's natural resources. His love for over consumption extends to every aspect of his behavior and is particularly evident in his "sloppy" eating habits.

Greedly goes after precious gems and minerals, noble forests, endangered species - whatever will satiate his enormous appetite for any rare, nonrenewable resource. Wherever he strikes, Greedly leaves waste and destruction in his wake.

Hoggish Greedly's repugnant, hog-like looks are accentuated by his snuffling manner and snorting interjections. Greedly is well aware of his piggish mannerisms. In fact, he delights in using his grossness to frighten and disgust his opponents. His clothes may vary from episode to episode but his preference for a pig motif - whether in clothes, accessories or machinery - remains consistent.

Me: So he's a pig villain that specializes in harming animals that are endangered?

Kwame: Yes and he is a very sick monster.

Lincoln: I'm in the mood for some succulent and tender pork after this.

Me: Me too buddy. Lets turn that freak into roast ham and bacon!

Everyone: YEAH!

We arrived in Rio De Janeiro and we saw a boat loading numerous fish onto it and there were lots of fish on it. The men were that of Hoggish Greedly.

Me: Not this time. LIGHTNING!

I fired a blast of lightning from my ring and it hit the boat and electrocuted the men and numbed them and then the boat exploded.

KABOOM!

I grabbed the men and threw them towards the beach. On the beach, Hoggish Greedly was having a big lunch and he was eating disgustingly. Then the two men crashed by his feet into the sand.

CRASH!

Hoggish: (Coughs) What's going on!?

He saw his men in the sand and he pulled them out.

Hoggish: What happened?

Man: (Coughs) It's Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Planeteers! They're here!

I swooped in and kicked Greedly in the face and he crashed into a bunch of umbrellas.

We landed by him.

Hoggish saw us and he was ugly.

Me: Boy you really are a disgusting pig.

Hoggish: Fuck you!

Me: Ooh. Did you kiss your mother with that mouth? And you are one ugly freak of nature.

Nico: Hoggish Greedly, you have failed this city!

Me: More like he has failed Earth and the Entirety of the Animal Kingdom.

Then a massive blast of lightning exploded out of the ground.

The Heartless that appeared before us looked like a golem made of pure lightning.

Lincoln: Tchang Zu?!

Terrifying Thundergolem: **Lincoln Loud. Such a displeasure to see you again.**

Me: Tchang Zu!? But Lincoln killed you!

Bai Tza: "Brother!?" How are the eco villains bringing all my dead brothers back!?

Me: That's what has me wondering as well.

Terrifying Thundergolem: **So you've encountered some of my brothers as well.**

Me: We saw Dai Gui and just recently Xiao Fung and now you.

Tchang Zu: **So you haven't encountered Shendu yet?**

Me: No. I have a feeling he's going to be a more powerful adversary than before when I killed him.

Lincoln: Lets have a rematch Tchang Zu. This time I won't be holding back!

Terrifying Thundergolem: **Then neither will I. Let's make things interesting, shall we? (punches the ground, making it electrified)**

We flew above it and Lincoln went at Tchang Zu and he punched him in the face.

Shrapnel (to Tchang Zu): You're not the only one who can use electricity!

Shrapnel fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit him and overloaded him.

Punch: It's Combo Time!

Shade Man: You got it!

Punch fired his photon beam and Shade Man fired a slash blade from his claws.

Punch and Shade Man: PHOTON SHADOW SLASH!

The attacks combined and turned into a pitch black blade of energy.

Tarantulus: It's our turn. Tarantulus TERRORIZE!

Tarantulus transformed and he fired his machine gun legs. Viper fired a blast if poison from her mouth.

Tarantulus and Viper (Kung Fu Panda): VENOM BULLETSTORM BARRAGE!

The Venom and Bullets hit the Terrifying Thundergolem and hurt him.

Elena: Final Smash time! I'll start. LIGHTNING STORMSHOWER!

Elena held her Keyblade up to the sky and a massive storm built up and lightning hit the Thundergolem all over the place with powerful lightning.

Shrapnel: My turn! LIGHTNING DEATHRAY!

Shrapnel fired a massive lightning blast and it hit the Terrifying Thundergolem and electrocuted him.

Bai Tza flew at him.

Terrifying Thundergolem (to Bai Tza): **You're wasting your time fighting me, Bai Tza. I just need to blast you and you'll be dead. Electricity is effective against water, remember?**

Bai Tza: But you're forgetting one thing "Brother." And that's water short circuits electrical items!

Bai Tza fired a powerful blast of water and it hit the Terrifying Thundergolem and short-circuited him and he was screaming in a lot of pain.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and sealed him into a statue. Lincoln stripped Tchang Zu of his powers and made them his own.

Bai Tza: Great job Lincoln.

Earth: Way to go Linky!

Earth hugged him.

Tchang Zu: **You will pay for this Lincoln. I will get out of this statue and make you wish you were dead!**

Lincoln: Not on my watch you will.

Me: Good job Lincoln. Now lets kill this ugly pig.

Lincoln: You got it J.D.

Hoggish then got into a robot suit and we went at him. It was a savage fight. Elena fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him and it blew the left leg of his suit off.

Lincoln: This will come as a shock to you!

Lincoln channeled billions of volts of electricity and Hoggish screamed in excrucitating pain. Will kicked Hoggish in the nose and broke it. Shocker fired a massive blast of sonic energy and it hurt Hoggish's ears badly.

Venom: I'm getting hungry for some pork and he will be a tasty snack.

Me: You can have a leg and his lower body Venom.

Venom: Ooh tasty.

Venom kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach.

Venom: Time to tenderize some pork.

Venom unleashed a ferocious flurry of punches and kicks onto him.

Rhino: Let me help with that buddy.

Venom: Be my guest.

Rhino pulverized Hoggish all over the place.

Laney: Flora lets add some herbs and spices to make this pig tasty.

Flora: You read my mind Laney.

Laney grew herbs and spices and added some flavor to him. Same with Flora and she added all kinds of vegetables and herbs.

I saw something stuck to a shack at the edge of a beach.

Me: Hey what's this?

I went over to it and saw that it was was a long thin dagger on a handle. In between the dagger and the handle was a ruby. Two golden thunderbolts came out of the handle. The handle was a small, yet wide handle, allowing for easy grasp.

Me: What is this?

I pulled it out and it had a powerful level of energy unlike anything I've ever seen or felt!

Me: Wow! What power!

J.D. 2: J.D. that dagger you pulled out is a mystical and powerful artifact called a Shen Gong Wu.

Me: A Tool of God?

J.D. 2: That's right and their power is incredible. It dates back to hundreds of years ago.

Shen Gong Wu (神工物 Shén gōng wù, lit. "God Work" or "Tool/Thing of God") were powerful magical objects created by Grand Master Dashi. The Shen Gong Wu activated one by one over a long period, and both the Xiaolin and the Heylin had ways of detecting their activation. The Xiaolin warriors had Dojo Kanojo Cho, and the Heylin villains had Wuya. Wuya grew more powerful with more Shen Gong Wu, so the Xiaolin Dragons-in-training had to collected as many as they could to stop her.

Wuya's story began 1,500 ago, where she fought a great battle between herself and the great Xiaolin Master Dashi in the first Xiaolin Showdown. Wuya pitted her dark magic against Dashi's Shen Gong Wu, and in the end Dashi was the victor and Wuya was imprisoned in a wooden Puzzle Box/Iron Spring. Then, Dashi spread his Shen Gong Wu around the Earth so no evil could ever lay the hands on them.

Me: Wow! It sounds like this Wuya character is really bad news.

J.D. 2: She is. And the powers of the Shen Gong Wu are unbelievably strong.

Me: Then we better be ready for her when the time comes. I want to see what kind of power these have.

J.D. 2: Okay. What you have in your hands is the Thorn of Thunderbolt. It fires a powerful and deadly blast of lightning.

Me: Wow! That is lethal and powerful.

J.D. 2: It is. In order to activate it just yell its name.

Me: Okay.

I went over to Hoggish.

Me: I'll take it from here guys.

I aim the Thorn of Thunderbolt at him.

Me: THORN OF THUNDERBOLT!

It fired a powerful and deadly blast of lightning at Hoggish and it electrocuted him with 10 billion volts of electricity. He was deep fried pork!

Me: Oh that was… AWESOME!

Lincoln: That was so cool J.D.!

Me: It sure was. But that's one less Eco Villain we have to worry about.

I take my sword and slash Hoggish in half at the waist line and gave it to Venom. He was eating it and Fuzzy and his nephews turned the rest of him into pork and bacon.

Me: (Eating a sandwich) Mmm. Good lunch and great job guys!

Venom: Good pork J.D.

Nico: This is a delicious lunch.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: Well Hoggish may be a bad guy, but he is a tasty and delicious bad guy!

We laughed at my joke. Nico got a Dunsparce and a Gligar during the battle.

Elena: (To the Viewers) Never overfish or harm the animals that are endangered. They are a part of our planet and we love them. We have to take care of them.

(CHAPTER 687)

It was Day 5 of the Earth Week Project and we were over at the beach by the oceans on the American East Coast. We were picking up litter and garbage on the beaches and in the oceans. We were cleaning up the oceans and the beaches to make sure that no harm comes to the creatures of the land and the seas. We were picking up plastic soda ties, aluminum cans, glass bottles and even cleaning up paper and garbage.

Me: Boy a lot of garbage is here on the beach.

Lily: There sure is.

Laney: Hey Lily how did you know that Mr. Krabs was doing all kinds of bad things?

Lily: I'm not exactly sure myself. But I think that the ocean was telling me somehow by the feel of the water. I didn't know what to make of it but I knew Mr. Krabs was untrustworthy. So I waited until the time was right.

Me: Very clever and good thinking Lily.

Lily: Thanks J.D.

Maria was feeding her Horsea.

Maria: Guys, I have a faster way we an get all this trash out of the water.

Nico: And that is?

Maria: Me and Arixam can turn into our water forms and merge with the ocean. Then, we can get all of the trash out.

Me: That's a great idea Maria. Go for it.

Maria: Okay. Ready sis?

Arixam: You know I'm always ready sis.

Maria: AQUAMARIA!

Arixam appeared.

Arixam: This is gonna be so awesome!

Maria: You know it sis.

Maria went into her swimsuit and Arixam had an aqua blue bikini on.

Lincoln: Arixam you look incredible!

Arixam: (Giggles) (Strikes a pose) Like what you see Lincoln?

Lincoln: I sure do.

Earth: So do I

Wheeler (to Arixam and Maria): Nice swimsuits, girls.

Arixam (blushes): Thanks, Wheeler.

Maria: Lets get wet.

They went into their water forms and went into the ocean and went into their mermaid forms. Arixam had an aqua blue tail and they merged with the water. They combined with the water and manipulated it and out came lots and lots of garbage. And they put it all on the beach. There was a massive pile of trash and junk on the beach.

Me: Holy mackerel! Look at all that junk!

Lincoln: There sure was a lot of it!

Laney: I can't believe that we threw all this into the oceans so carelessly.

Me: Lets get cleaning up. Great job you two!

Arixam: Thanks J.D.

Maria: That is a lot of garbage.

Me: No kidding.

Gi: What people have been doing to the oceans is just sick.

Me: You don't have to tell me twice Gi.

We got to work and we found old rusted out aluminum cans, plastic soda ties, glass bottles and even old discarded fishing nets.

Me: These fishing nets are old.

Lana: They sure are. They look like they were used ages ago.

Nico: No kidding.

The fishing nets had holes and ruined floats on them.

Rikki: Ugh, look at all that garbage. I won't be surprised if any fish got killed from that.

Laney: Me neither. But I think we got all the garbage out of the oceans.

We kept sorting and my geiger counter started clicking.

Me: Uh oh. Radiation. There's something radioactive in here.

I Pulled out a barrel and it had the radioactive sign on it.

Me: Stand back guys! It's a barrel full of radioactive waste!

Wheeler: Whoa! Someone must've dumped a lot of it into the oceans.

Me: Looks like it. Lincoln you better call the HAZMAT division.

Lincoln: I'm on it.

Lincoln pulled out his cell phone and called them. Lisa, Starfire and me pulled out over 2,000 barrels of radioactive waste. The HAZMAT Division arrived and they were loading all the barrels into trucks.

HAZMAT chief: This is a lot of Radioactive waste you all found. Great job finding it and cleaning it all up.

Me: Thank you chief. This was all the radioactive waste that was illegally dumped into the ocean over the decades. And this was all the garbage that was dumped into the oceans over the years. There was a lot of it.

HAZMAT Chief: I can see that. Great job to all of you.

Me: Thank you chief. Whoever dumped all this waste probably has no recollection of it by now.

HAZMAT Chief: I have a feeling you're right J.D.

After the HAZMAT division left we got back to work.

Nico: So, Bai Tza, when exactly did you start doubting Shendu's lies?

Bai Tza: Well, it happened a few hours after Valmont and Shendu freed me. I came across a little girl trapped in a fire. The fire was no match for my water powers and I eventually managed to reunite the little girl with her family. After the family thanked me, that's when I started to doubt Shendu's words.

Me: That was a very heroic deed you did Bai Tza.

Xerneas: It sure was.

Jackie: I have to admit, Bai Tza. You really have come a long way. I mean, first, you were an evil demon sorcerer. And now, you're a Redemption Squad member.

Uncle (smiles): Uncle agrees, Jackie. (to Bai Tza) Uncle is very proud of you for proving yourself as a hero, Bai Tza.

Bai Tza (smiles): Thanks, Uncle.

Uncle (sternly): Do not tell anyone about this, though! Uncle does not want people thinking that Uncle has gone soft!

Bai Tza (laughs): My lips are sealed!

We laughed.

Wheeler: J.D. how come you're not being hurt by Radiation?

Me: I'm impervious to radiation and it makes me stronger. It's how I got a tail.

Lincoln: It's true. J.D. ate a radioactive marshmallow on Total Drama 3 years ago and it gave him his tail.

Kwame: I think I saw that.

Gi: That was a strange thing that Chris did. But I'm glad you all changed his ways.

Me: We're glad too Gi.

We got done with our cleaning at sunset. It took all day but we did it.

Me: Whew! Wow! What a day!

Ma-Ti: This was a lot of garbage we cleaned up.

Me: Yeah no kidding. And we're sweating like pigs.

Lola: You said it J.D.

Lana: I'll say.

Laney: But we did a great service to the oceans and the marine life. We cleaned them completely.

Me: We sure did.

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) Guys, I have to go to Russia. It's to do something important.

Me: Okay Linka.

We went to Moscow, Russia and we were at a local graveyard near Moscow. We were in front of a grave for Linka's deceased cousin Boris, who was killed by Verminous Skumm because of the Bliss drug.

Linka (puts some flowers at her cousin's grave): Boris, I am very sorry that you can't be here with us today. If I had just prevented you from taking that damn Bliss drug, you would still be alive. But I swear, Skuum will pay for taking you away from me!

I walked up to Linka.

Me: Linka, I'm so sorry about your cousin. Verminous Skumm will pay for everything he has done. I promise you. He will pay.

We went back home into the estate and we formulated a plan. While we were cleaning, Nico caught a Steelix and a Granbull.

Me: Okay before we set out to kill Verminous Skumm we need to know more about him. We already know he killed Linka's cousin Boris. But we don't know anything else.

Laney: J.D.'s right. We have to know who we are dealing with before any definitive course of action can be taken.

Wheeler: That's right.

Ma-Ti: Know you're enemy. That's a great saying.

Kwame: Okay. Here's what Verminous Skumm is.

He is a real dirty rat. Born and raised in a sewer, this towering "Verman" aims to mold the world in his image, and is determined to inherit the Earth. He is quite likely the most evil Captain Planet villain, as he is responsible for killing Linka's cousin by selling him a designer drug which he fatally overdosed upon, and harassed Todd Andrews, an HIV positive kid by making people hate and fear him by lying to them about HIV and AIDS.

Skumm fancies himself an agent of entropy with a mission to instigate chaos and degeneration in the natural order. He exults in humanity's every ecological mistake and helps to accelerate the environment's decline. His weapons are a loathsome intelligence combined with the cunning of a trapped rat, in addition to apparently quite skilled knowledge of chemistry and pathology. His rat pack inhabits only the most vile, degenerate environments of sewage and toxic waste, which they often use to aid in Skumm's odious plots.

Though standing seven-and-a-half feet tall, Verminous Skumm truly resembles a disease-ridden rat in every way, including the tail and claws. He wears a tattered blue jumpsuit and a red scarf around his head and face. His clothes are always dirty, torn and disheveled, as he spends most of his time underground - in sewers or the like.

Like all the villains in Captain Planet and the Planeteers, Skumm represents an ecological threat. In his unique case, he mainly represents not one but two evils: poor sanitation (With a particular focus on the spread of disease that comes about as a result of it), and social/ urban ills such as crime and bigotry. In the two-part Captain Planet episode, Mission to Save Earth, Verminous Skumm is among the five Eco Villains who create Captain Pollution. They did this by creating and using five Anti-Elemental Rings consisting of Deforestation, Toxins, Smog, Super Radiation, and Hate. Skumm's element was Toxins, perhaps used as an evil counterpart for Gi's Water ring. Unfortunately for the Eco Villains, Captain Pollution was destroyed and the Anti-Elemental rings along with him, leading Skumm and the other villains to flee.

One episode revealed that Skumm was (possibly) from an alternate/ past civilization that he helped guide into destruction through massive overpopulation. Alternate future versions of him are shown to be even more mutated, sporting an extra smaller head on his shoulders.

Me: So he's a mutated Bubonic Plague-filled mutant rat.

Wheeler: That's right J.D. and he want's to take over the world with an army of rats.

Lola: EW! I HATE RATS!

Me: I don't like them that much either Lola. Rats are diseased-ridden pests and they are the most repulsive creatures ever known.

Lana: I have a rat named Bitey.

Me: Bitey is the exception. But all rats are full of disease.

Lori: I know. I literally hate rats and mice too.

Me: Lots of people do. But also what is this Bliss drug that Skumm made?

Kwame: It's a very bad drug.

Bliss was a synthetic drug created by Verminous Skumm that made an appearance in the Season Two episode Mind Pollution.

It is a highly addictive substance that seemingly caused people that consumed it to become immune to pain, both physical and emotional. However, withdrawal from the drug is shown to be profoundly hard to experience, and users will do anything to take more Bliss rather than go without it. One of its known victims was Linka's cousin, Boris, who was responsible for getting Linka addicted by slipping Bliss into food that he gave her. Boris ultimately died from a combination of blood loss and a Bliss overdose, and his death convinced Linka to give up the drug.

The formula to create Bliss was destroyed by Captain Planet to ensure that the drug could never be manufactured again to harm more people. In the end of the episode, Verminous Skumm eats a piece of cheese that he doesn't realize is laced with Bliss. He realizes in horror that he has become addicted to his own drug.

Me: Geez! That drug is 1,000 times more addictive than Heroin.

Lisa: Indeed. A drug formula like that would be considered a very dangerous substance to the pharmaceutical and medicinal industry.

Darcy: It sure would Lisa.

Me: And it was this drug that killed Boris. Now Skumm will pay the Ultimate Price.

Nico: You got that right. He has failed the world and the worlds of medicine.

Me: Yep. So far he hasn't made his move. But when he does, we'll be ready for him. But until then lets devise a plan of attack.

Nico: I have an idea. Doesn't Skumm like cheese?

Gi: Yep. After all, he is a rat.

Maria: I get it! We'll lure Skumm into a trap using a trail of cheese. Pretty clever!

Me: Actually that's just a myth. Rats liking cheese has been proven to be just a myth.

Earth: J.D.'s right. We need to use something else.

Nico: I had no idea. But from the looks of things it worked on Skumm before.

Wheeler: It did Nico.

Me: But if it worked before, then we'll do it. But we have to make sure he can't escape so we have to tie him up by his arms and legs.

Stewie: I have just the kind of trap that will work. We'll use a cage trap.

Me: That's brilliant Stewie.

Stewie revealed a set of blueprints and it was similar to that of a Wile E. Coyote roadrunner cage trap.

Me: These plans are genius Stewie. It's perfect.

Stewie: Thank you. And the bars are narrow and made of reinforced Titanium. He won't be able to get out of this one.

Me: Great.

Gali: As long as we get to take a crack at him to make sure he pays for his crimes.

Nokama: I know.

We went to sleep.

* * *

We woke up and had breakfast. We had pancakes and French toast.

Me: Mmm. Good French Toast.

Laney: It sure is.

Later as we were watching TV and Gaia appeared.

Gaia: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers.

Me: What is it Lady Gaia?

Gaia: Verminous Skumm is on the move and is trying to poison Sydney, Australia with his Bliss drug.

Me: We're on our way Lady Gaia.

We set out for Sydney, Australia.

* * *

We got to setting up our trap.

Brian: This reminds me of when me and Peter always lure James Woods into a trap.

Me: I heard about that Brian. He used the old box trap. That is an ages-old trap that was commonly used.

Brian: It was.

We got the trap set up and we had Cheddar cheese as the bait. We covered the trap up and had the bait set up.

Me: Okay. The trap is all set.

We went and hid in the bushes and waited. 20 minutes later we saw a periscope pop out of the ground and out came VERMINOUS SKUMM! He crawled over to the cheese.

Skumm: I love cheese.

He started eating it and the trap sprung.

Skumm: What the!?

CLANG!

The cage trap trapped him!

We walked up to him and he saw us.

Skuum: Should've known I'd be walking into a trap.

Linka: Remember Boris? The boy you got killed using Bliss?!

Skuum: Of course I do. But what does it matter to you anyway?

Linka (angry with tears in her eyes): EVERYTHING! (punches Skuum in the face)

Nico: Verminous Skumm you have failed this planet!

Me: You will pay for everything you've done. You murdered Linka's cousin Boris and now you will answer for your crimes when we send you off to Hell!

Skuum: I don't know why you Planeteers chose now to be harsh on me. If you had been harsh on me at the beginning, then you would've saved a lot of people pain. Including your loved ones!

Me: Then we're about to start right now!

Then we felt tremendous footfalls!

Me: What the!?

Nico: What in the world is that!?

Me: It's huge whatever it is. But I'm sensing Heartless coming.

Skumm: Oh I have a huge friend.

We saw a huge Heartless.

The Heartless that appeared before us looked like a female giant made of solid rock.

Ed: Po Kong?!

Mountainous Heavyweight: **Hello, Ed! I never did get to eat you!**

Me: Po Kong!?

Bai Tza: Sister!? How are you a Heartless?

Mountainous Heavyweight: **It's a funny story sister.**

Skuum: She's not the only Heartless you have to worry about!

Another Heartless appeared. This one was a witch made of pure black water.

Courage: The Queen of the Black Puddle!

Bai Tza: You think she's still mad that the three of us killed her?

The Dark Water Devil roared.

Maria: Yep! She's still mad!

Me: This is gonna be rough guys! Lets power up!

We powered up and transformed.

Inferno (BW): Inferno TERRORIZE!

Inferno transformed.

Nico: Destroy that monster Inferno! (Points to the Dark Water Devil)

Inferno: Yes my boss.

Inferno fired a blast of fire and incinerated it.

Gi: Why did we get stronger when the Queen of the Black Puddle's Heartless was destroyed? That didn't happen when we killed those other Heartless.

Me: She was pure evil and we have the ability to get stronger by absorbing negative energy and converting it into positive energy. It makes us far more powerful.

Gi: That's amazing.

Kwame: It sure is.

The Mountainous Heavyweight then grabbed Ed and ate him. She swallowed him.

Mountainous Heavyweight: **Mmm. Tasty.** (LOUD BELCH)

Me: You are disgusting Po Kong.

But then something happened inside her. A bulge in her chest formed and Ed exploded out of her chest as Edzilla and the burst-out splattered mud and tissue made of pure mud all over the place.

Everyone: EW!

Lana: Oh that was cool!

Me: Very clever using the Chestburster method.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: Lets get this freak!

Luna: Lets do it dudes!

They went at the Mountainous Heavyweight and it was a savage and merciless beatdown. Luna fired a powerful blast of singing water at the Mountainous Heavyweight and it hit her square in the face and she punched her in the face with devastating force. Maria slammed a fist made of pure water into the Mountainous Heavyweight's big belly and she belched out a tremendous amount of mud and dirt from the hole in her chest and her mouth. Lily fired an enormous blast of glowing water and it hit her in the face and knocked out some of her crystal teeth. Varie whistled and a whale jumped out of the water and it slammed onto the Mountainous Heavyweight with a tremendous and thunderous thud. Varie got the whale off and Irma fired a massive blast of water at the Mountainous Heavyweight.

Misty: Lets go Gyarados!

Gyarados came out and Misty spread her wings.

Misty: Gyarados, Dragon Rage!

Gyarados fired a massive blast of blue and black energy fire and it turned into a dragon and Misty fired a powerful ice beam blast. They hit the Mountainous Heavyweight and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blew a hole into the Mountainous Heavyweight's big belly and she belched out even more mud and earth. Gali slashed her with her axe swords and fired a powerful blast of water and it slammed into her with devastating force and Nokama fired another blast of water and it slammed into her.

The Mountainous Heavyweight got up.

Mountainous Heavyweight: **You have a great teamwork. Too bad**

**it won't be enough.**

She went up to Jackie Chan.

Mountainous Heavyweight (to Jackie): **Chan!** (picks up boulder) **Any last words?**

Edzilla (gets up): Ed… (Mountainous Heavyweight turns towards him)… SMASH! (punches the ground, making Mountainous Heavyweight fall down)

The Mountainous Heavyweight fell down.

Me: Lets finish this overgrown tub of lard!

Ed and Leni fired a massive blast of magic and they sealed Po Kong into a statue and Leni got Po Kong's powers as her own.

Me: Now for Skumm.

We walked up to Skumm.

Thundercracker: J.D., me and Skywarp found all of Skumm's entire supply of the Bliss drug and destroyed it completely.

Me: Good work Thundercracker.

We walked up to Skumm still trapped in the cage.

Skuum: Go ahead and kill me. It won't bring back your precious cousin B-

Linka (grabs him by the throat): You don't get to say his name!

Nico: Not even criminals like Bane and Luthor would commit the crimes that you've done!

Skuum: I guess that's why I wasn't invited to the Legion of Doom.

Me: This time you won't ever be welcome here Skumm. Attack!

We busted the cage and Maria fired a powerful blast of water that sent him into the sky. Arixam jumped up and slashed Skumm with her water swords and chopped his tail off.

Juvia: (Echoing) WATER CYCLONE!

Juvia casted a whirling torrent of water which resembles a cyclone. It hit Skumm and soaked him.

Gray: (Echoing) ICE-MAKE: LANCE!

Gray extended his arms forward, creating long, curved ice lances that he shot towards Skumm, impaling him. Bai Tza fired a massive blast of water and soaked Skumm. William fired a blast of ice from his blaster and froze Skumm.

Luan: This one is going to Light you up! (Laughs) Get it? But seriously it will.

Luan fired a massive blast of light at Skumm and it burned him in the chest. Shego fired a powerful blast of green fire and burned him. Stella fired a blast of light from his hand.

Thunderblast rode on a wave of water created by Maria.

Thunderblast: WHOO! Lets make this rat stew!

Divebomb agreed.

Thunderblast: CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Thunderblast's rocket launcher and made it a bigger rocket launcher.

Thunderblast: It's combo time!

Thunderblast fired numerous massive laser blasts and Divebomb dove.

Thunderblast: EAGLEMISSILE BARRAGE!

Divebomb (Energon) went at Skumm and pulled up and the laser blasts hit Skumm and exploded.

KRABOOOM! KABOOM!

Garurumon: It's our turn Matt!

Matt: Lets get him Garurumon!

Garurumon: I'm always ready for anything Matt.

Sandstorm: Lets get him.

Sandstorm went into his helicoptor mode and fired missiles.

Garurumon: (Echoing) HOWLING BLASTER!

Garurumon fired a powerful stream of blue energy from his mouth.

Sandstorm and Garurumon: DESERT WOLF ASSAULT!

The missiles combined and turned the energy blast into a deadly wolf of pure energy and it hit Skumm and exploded.

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Brawl: It's combo time Inferno.

Inferno (BW): You got it Brawl!

Brawl fired his electron gun and Inferno fired a flamethrower blast.

Brawl and Inferno (Beast Wars): PYROCUMULUS STORM BLAST!

The blasts combined and turned into a deadly pyrocumulus cloud that struck Skumm with lightning.

Cleo: Time to test out my new hardware. WINGS OF TINABI!

Cleo had a backpack-like device on her back and it opened and grew eagle wings and she flew and the wings left a rainbow vapor trail behind.

Me: Oh wow! That is so cool!

J.D. 2: That is a Shen Gong Wu called the Wings of Tinabi. It's a special transportation Shen Gong Wu that enables the user to fly with the wings of an eagle while leaving a rainbow vapor trail behind.

Me: That is awesome! And she can fly very fast with it. I wonder where Cleo found it.

J.D. 2: That's what I would like to know.

Cleo flew up to Skumm at a blazing speed and she punched him with powerful force and a fist with ice on it formed into a spike ball.

Me: It's final smash time!

Lily: I'll start us off! GLOWING TSUNAMI SLAM!

Lily fired a massive blast of glowing water and it slammed into Skumm with devastating force.

Bai Tza: My turn. 巨型水波龙 (Translation: MEGA WATER WAVE DRAGON)

Bai Tza fired a massive blast of water that turned into a deadly and ferocious dragon made of pure water and it slammed into Skumm with devastating force.

Gi: My turn. MEGATSUNAMI SPEAR SLAM!

Gi fired a bunch of spears made of pure water at Skumm and they hit him and impaled him and exploded.

Luna Loud: My turn dudes! SIREN WATER SONG!

Luna sang loud and a massive blast of water exploded out of her mouth and it hit Skumm and exploded.

Cleo: Time for the grand finale girls!

Rikki: You got it Cleo!

Emma: Lets do this!

Bella: Yeah!

Cleo, Emma, Bella and Rikki: OCEANIC SMASHER FORCE!

They fired a massive blast of water and it hit Skumm with devastating force and sent him crashing into the ground!

I pulled out my 50 caliber pistol and put a bullet in it.

I spun the barrel.

Me: Linka. He's all yours.

I handed her the gun.

Linka: Thank you J.D.

Linka walked up to Skumm and pointed the pistol at his head in between his eyes.

Linka: This is for Boris you monster! Go to Hell and stay there you son of a bitch!

She pulled the trigger.

LOUD BANG!

Linka blew Skumm's head right off his body and killed him instantly.

I fired a powerful energy blast and vaporized him.

Wheeler walked up to Linka and she cried hard and grieved for Boris. Wheeler comforted her.

Skumm's spirit appeared.

Wheeler (to Skuum's spirit): It's over for you, you filthy vermin. And Captain Pollution's next!

Nicole: And you will never poison our planet ever again!

Nicole sealed Skumm's spirit into the Book of Vile Darkness and I kept Skumm's Ring of Toxins as a trophy. Ed and Leni kept the statue of Po Kong.

Gi: (To the Viewers) This was an eventful Day for all of us.

Me: It sure was Gi.

(CHAPTER 688)

Scene opens to an extremely polluted city.

Narrator: Our world is in peril! Gaia, the spirit of the Earth can no longer stand the terrible destruction plaguing our planet.

Gaia fired a purple blast of energy into the air and it formed into 6 orbs of energy that turned into 6 magic rings.

Narrator: She sends 6 magic rings to 6 very special young people.

The Earth symbol showed 6 people running on it as the rings went to them.

Narrator: Kwame - From Africa, with the power of Earth!

Kwame fired a green energy blast from his ring that formed a mountain and it stopped poachers driving a jeep as they were trying to get away.

Scene changes to Duke Nukem driving a truck full of nuclear materials and the police are on his tail.

Narrator: From North America, Wheeler with the power of Fire!

Wheeler was hovering in the Planeteer jet and he fired a red blast of energy and it melted the street and Duke Nukem drove into the melted street and the police caught him. Scene changes to numerous logs being turned into lots and lots of paper courtesy of Dr. Barbara Blight and Sly Sludge.

Narrator: From Eastern Europe, Linka with the power of Wind!

Linka fired a blast of white energy and it blew the paper around and tied up Dr. Blight and Sly Sludge. Scene changes to Looten Plunder cutting trees down all over the place.

Narrator: Also from North America, The leader of the almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. with the power of Lightning!

I fly over the land and fired a blast of lightning from my ring and it blew all the clear-cutting machines apart and electrocuted Looten Plunder and all his men. Scene shifts to the ocean.

Narrator: From Asia, Gi with the power of Water!

Gi fired a blast of blue energy from her ring as she surfed on a wave and she formed a tornado of pure water and it entangled Hoggish Greedly in a fishing net and freed a dolphin. Scene shifts to a jungle on fire and animals are running for their lives.

Narrator: And from South America, Ma-Ti with the power of Heart!

Ma-Ti fired a yellow blast from his ring.

Animation changes to a scene where all six of us fire our ring powers all at once.

Narrator: When the 6 powers combine, they summon Earth's greatest champion, CAPTAIN PLANET!

The powers called forth the mighty Captain Planet, defender of all things good on Planet Earth!

Planeteers: GO PLANET!

Captain Planet flew in and blew water onto the burning jungle and extinguished the fire.

Intro Song for Captain Planet And The Planeteers plays.

Kwame: EARTH!

Wheeler: FIRE!

Linka: WIND!

Me: LIGHTNING!

Gi: WATER!

Ma-Ti: HEART!

Planeteers: GO PLANET!

Captain Planet emerged.

Captain Planet: By your powers combined I AM CAPTAIN PLANET!

(Woman Singing) CAPTAIN PLANET, HE'S A HERO. GONNA TAKE POLLUTION DOWN TO ZERO. HE'S OUR POWERS MAGNIFIED AND HE'S FIGHTING ON THE PLANETS SIDE.

CAPTAIN PLANET, HE'S A HERO. GONNA TAKE POLLUTION DOWN TO ZERO. GONNA HELP HIM PUT ASUNDER BAD GUYS WHO LIKE TO LOOT AND PLUNDER.

Looten Plunder: YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS CAPTAIN PLANET!

Planeteers: (SINGING) WE'RE THE PLANETEERS! YOU CAN BE ONE TOO. 'CAUSE SAVING OUR PLANET IS THE THING TO DO. LOOTING AND POLLUTING IS NOT THE WAY. HEAR WHAT CAPTAIN PLANET HAS TO SAY!

Captain Planet: THE POWER IS YOURS!

---

It starts with us in a graveyard. It was day 6 of our Earth Week Project. But before we got started we were at the aforementioned graveyard in front of a memorial. We were at the graveyard for a reason. Today was April 20th, 2019. And it was also the 20th anniversary of one of the darkest days in American history: The Columbine High School Massacre. We were at the graveyard in Littleton, Colorado paying our respects to the 13 people that died in this horrific tragedy. I wasn't born back then but it was a horrible day for all of us. 20 years ago today on April 20th, 1999 two high school kids Eric Harris and Dylan Klebold walked in with a load of guns and bombs and killed 13 kids and teachers and killed themselves. 24 survived with non-fatal injuries. It was without a doubt the worst ever massacre in the history of the United States of America.

Lori: This is literally awful.

Laney: I can't believe those 2 kids did this to this school 20 years ago today.

Me: Yeah. It was absolutely horrible what they did. These were killings all motivated by revenge and for the sheer thrill of it.

Varie: I can't believe this happened and those 2 kids needed a lot of psychological therapy.

Aylene C.: The warning signs were never detected.

Lincoln: And this all happened anyway.

Sasuke: It's just absolutely horrible at what those two kids did to these people. It's awful and I thought the massacre on my clan was bad.

Wheeler: Yeah.

Me: And they had their lives senselessly cut short by two kids out for Vengeance. Lets pay our respects to these kids and those that have survived.

We got on the ground and prayed to them and paid our respects to them on this tragic day. We said a prayer for them.

---

Back at the estate we were discussing about what to do for our Earth Week project.

Flik: So, what environmental activity are we going to do today?

Me: We're going to be discussing about all the effects of pollution in general.

Gi: That's a great idea J.D.

Wheeler: You know what I just realized? We never called Captain Planet yet.

Me: No we haven't. And we just recently joined the Planeteers.

Kwame: That's right.

Gi: I wonder how Captain Planet's doing. I hope he's ok.

Captain Planet just got done fighting space pirates sent by Kanjar Ro.

Captain Planet: I wonder how the Planeteers are doing. I hope nothing bad's happened on Earth in my absence.

Bubble Man: Maybe we should have Captain Planet hang out with us to make him feel like part of the team.

Me: That reminds me. Wheeler you said before Skumm was sealed into the Book of Vile Darkness that Captain Pollution is next. Who is Captain Pollution?

Kwame: He is the exact opposite of Captain Planet.

He is an evil clone of Captain Planet who exists with a completely destructive and insane personality to make the world a pollution-filled cesspool. He is one of the superhero's most powerful enemies due to Captain Planet weakness to pollution, though Captain Pollution, in turn, is weakened by the natural elements of the Earth, such as water, clean air, sunshine, etc.

Me: Whoa! This guy is pure evil to the core!

Lincoln: He's Captain Planet's Evil Twin.

Laney: Instead of protecting the planet he wants to destroy it.

Lori: Literally the exact opposite.

Lana: How are we gonna kill a creep like Captain Pollution?

Me: He's immortal and in every way like me and he can't be killed by conventional methods or our powers. But he is weak to the natural elements.

Laney: I have an idea.

Me: What you got Laney?

Laney: Remember how me and Crysta sealed away Hexxus into another enchanted tree?

Me: I'll never forget that Laney.

Lincoln: Yeah that was so awesome!

Laney: Me and Crysta can do the exact same thing to Captain Pollution.

Me: That's a great idea Laney. It just might work. If he's eternally sealed into a tree then he'll die and become one with all of nature. The very thing he's trying to destroy.

Luan: That is a cruel twist of irony for him.

Lynn: It sure is.

Me: But in order for that to happen we would have to summon a tremendous amount of Nature's life energy.

Laney: I can do that. I can send a message to Pips and everyone in FernGully to help us.

Me: Okay. We have to make sure that Captain Pollution never returns.

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) It's not gonna be an easy fight but we can do it.

Lola: We sure can!

Bai Tza: Guys I just noticed something.

Maria: What is it Bai Tza?

Bai Tza: I noticed that with every Eco Villain we fought, one of my former siblings were with them.

Me: I know it's like a blast from the past in Heartless form.

Vince: First was Dai Gui.

Lori: Then Xiao Fung.

Lincoln: Then Tchang Zu.

Leni: And now Po Kong.

Me: I have a very strong feeling that Shendu is coming.

Bai Tza: And if that wretch that was once my brother appears then he will die.

Me: I killed him Bai Tza.

Jackie: And without a strong doubt he will try to get revenge on me. I foiled all his plans.

Me: I remember that Jackie. And we'll be ready for him. So far all of Bai Tza's siblings were turned into Heartless made of different elemental forces in their pure form. The Volcanic Minotaur was pure lava, the Cyclonic Toadblower was made of pure wind, the Terrifying Thundergolem was made of pure lightning and the Mountainous Heavyweight was made of solid rock. I have a strong feeling that Shendu's Heartless is gonna be made of pure fire, Tao Lan's Heartless is gonna be made of pure lunar light and Hsi Wu's heartless will be made of pure metal.

Jackie: I have a feeling you're right J.D.

Bai Tza: It's just absolutely awful that we did all kinds of terrible deeds over the course of 900 years. I was so blind for all those years.

Sam S.L.: It's not your fault Bai Tza. If anyone is to blame it's your former siblings.

Then Gaia appeared and she didn't look good.

Me: Lady Gaia what's wrong?

Gaia: (Weakly) It's Captain Pollution! He's destroying all of Erta Ale.

Me: In Ethiopia?

Gaia: That's right. You have to stop him.

Me: We're on our way Lady Gaia. Hang in there.

Gaia vanished.

Me: We have to do this now. Laney you better gather your power.

Laney: Okay J.D.

Laney stood in a meditative position and she started to glow. Thunder rumbled and a choir vocalizing was heard. The whole city and all of nature all over the area began to glow and all of natures powerful life energy began to flow right into Laney. We were amazed as Laney was glowing in a powerful sky blue aura and her energy levels were rising at an astronomical level. When it was done, Laney was completely infused with all of natures power.

Me: Laney? How do you feel?

Laney opened her eyes and her sclera were glowing aqua blue and she had a tree full of life emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Laney: (Echoing Voice) **I feel incredible J.D. And the power of all of nature will help us.**

Me: Incredible.

Lincoln: Laney you look unbelievable!

Lana: Yeah you look like you can take on the most evil of all threats to the planet.

Lola: Yeah!

Laney: **I know. Lets go get Captain Pollution.**

Me: You got it. Kwame we need to summon Captain Planet!

Kwame: Let our powers combine. EARTH!

Wheeler: FIRE!

Linka: WIND!

Me: LIGHTNING!

Gi: WATER!

Ma-Ti: HEART!

6 beams of light fired into the sky and combined and out of the blast came CAPTAIN PLANET!

Captain Planet: BY YOUR POWERS COMBINED, I AM CAPTAIN PLANET!

He landed by us.

Me: Captain Planet it's such an honor to meet you.

Captain Planet: You too J.D. I heard a lot about you and all the good deeds you have been doing.

Me: We get that all the time.

Captain Planet (to the Planeteers): I'm very proud of you all for defeating the other eco villains by yourselves.

Me: Thanks Captain. But he have a huge problem. Your evil twin Captain Pollution is causing problems in Ethiopia.

Captain Planet: Lets go then.

We were off to Ethiopia.

---

We were flying over Africa. We arrived in Ethiopia and we saw the entire land area around Erta Ale completely on fire and black smoke was billowing into the sky at an incredible rate.

Me: Wow. What an inferno.

Lola: What is causing that?

Me: It's not just Captain Pollution. This is the work of something else.

We went into the inferno and we saw Captain Pollution making things worse.

Me: So that guy is Captain Pollution.

Captain Planet: That's right. He's my evil twin always trying to destroy everything.

Me: This guy really is pure evil. THORN OF THUNDERBOLT!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning at him from the Thorn of Thunderbolt and it him him and exploded.

KRABOOM!

It blasted a hole in his back.

Lola: Nice shot J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Captain Pollution flew up to us.

Me: Captain Pollution in the toxic flesh.

Captain Pollution: J.D. Knudson and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And you have Captain Planet and his Planet Weaklings.

Me: For your information you planetary biohazard, they are the Planeteers and our friends and teammates. You've tormented our planet for far too long and now you live pay for everything you've done. You've caused all this destruction and you will now pay for it.

Captain Pollution: Oh I didn't cause all this. (Points to something) He did.

We saw a creature of pure fire!

The Heartless that just appeared was a dragon made of pure fire that's hotter than the sun.

Jackie: Shendu?!

Inferno Planetkiller: **You and I have a score to setttle, Jackie**

**Chan!**

Me: Shendu!? But I killed you!

Inferno Planetkiller: **Yes you did J.D. and now I can kill you after I kill Jackie Chan!**

Me: You want to get to Jackie, you'll have to go through me!

Bai Tza saw Shendu reborn as a Heartless and she was shocked as all get out. But that shock quickly turned into incredible rage! She fired a massive blast of water at him and a massive cloud of steam came off him and he screamed in pain.

Bai Tza: You make me sick just looking at you "Brother"!

Inferno Planetkiller: **Dear sister. How could you be so blind?**

Bai Tza: No "Brother", it is you that is blind. I've lived for 900 years and I had to endure the hardships of being a Demon Sorcerer and I've had to put up with all of your pathetic lies! One after the other. You are a disgrace and I should've killed you all those years ago.

Lola: Wow! Jackie I didn't know Bai Tza had a horrific vendetta against Shendu.

Jackie: All of Bai Tza's siblings had a massive vendetta against him.

Me: That is one powerful grudge. And she lived for 900 years harboring such a hateful vendetta? That's awful.

Girl Jordan: No kidding. But I'm glad I helped Bai Tza come into the light.

Me: I'm glad you did G.J. Bai Tza, I killed Shendu so I'll deal with him.

Bai Tza: Okay J.D. Show no mercy on him.

Me: With pleasure.

I walked up to him and I was looking into his eyes full of righteous fury.

Me: Shendu I will never forgive you for all the pain and suffering you've caused over the centuries.

Inferno Planetkiller: **If it wasn't for Jackie Chan, I would still have my empire.**

Me: You will never torment our planet ever again Shendu. Also I'm not the same as I was back when we fought the last time.

Inferno Planetkiller: **How so J.D.?**

I had a ring of fire appear around my feet and I was enveloped in a massive vortex of pure fire and it turned into a phoenix. When the vortex faded I was now in my Super Ebonwu 30,000 Phoenix Angel form.

Me: This is how. I'm now more powerful than ever. Shall we dance?

Inferno Planetkiller: **Lets.**

(Battle of The Heroes Theme from Star Wars III plays)

We went at each other and I punched Inferno Planetkiller in the face and kicked him in the stomach. Inferno Planetkiller forms a sword of pure fire and I unsheathed my sword and we clashed our blades. We were clashing our swords at a powerful and ferocious rate of such unimaginable power that it was incredible. Sparks and embers were flying everywhere and setting much of the land on fire and the whole area around the volcano was turning into a raging and massively epic conflagration of incredible fury. I fired a powerful blast of energy at Inferno Planetkiller and it hit him and exploded and I kicked him in the face and slashed him in the face and stomach.

Me: You've tormented our planet for the last time Shendu. For 900 years you've ruled and I destroyed your reign for good.

Inferno Planetkiller: **I remember that. You destroyed me in the clouds of Jupiter.**

Me: Yes. And since we're not in those clouds I figured it might as well be here where you will never torment our planet ever again.

Inferno Planetkiller: **Bold words from a human. Maybe I'll put them on your tombstone.**

Me: This fight isn't going to be over until one of us is standing. And it's not going to be you Shendu.

Inferno Planetkiller: **You are right.**

Me: Nice to know that we agree. Now it's time for you to say hello to Oblivion!

I went at the Inferno Planetkiller at a blazing speed and kicked him in the stomach with incredibly devastating force and then I fired a blast of magic that sealed him into a statue once again and stripped him of his powers and made them my own.

Shendu: **NOT AGAIN!**

Me: Yes again. And you're gonna be a great trophy for me. Now there's only one thing left undone.

I went to join the battle with Captain Pollution.

Captain Planet: You won't get away with everything you've done Pollution.

Planeteers: GO PLANET!

Captain Pollution (grabs Captain Planet by the throat): Look at everyone's favorite environmental hero now, you stupid pathetic waste! (punches Captain Planet) You've been serving the Earth for too long, Captain Planet! Now your time is up! (punches him again) And don't worry. I'll take good care of your precious Planeteers!

Nico swooped in and kicked Captain Pollution in the face and punched him several times in the stomach and kicked him in the chest with devastating force.

Nico: Captain Pollution you have Failed the entirety of the Universe.

Captain Pollution: You will fail this universe like everyone I will destroy!

Me: Not likely freak!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and fired a blast of water at him and it weakened him.

Me: You will pay for tormenting our planet Pollution!

Captain Pollution: Not if I kill you all first.

Nico: Bring it on you freak!

I went at Captain Pollution and punched him in the face and I fired a powerful blast of fire at him and burned him and Captain Pollution fired a powerful blast of energy at me and I did the same and our blasts collided and they exploded.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Lori called her spears of wind and spun them rapidly and fired a massive dragon of pure wind at Captain Pollution. It hit him and spun him around in a massive tornado of wind and Luna and Maria fired a massive blast of water and drenched him in water. It substantially weakened him.

Carol fired a blast of lava at Captain Pollution with Baragon's Lava blasts and she fired a blast of Destoroyah's Micro-Oxygen ray. The blasts hit him and exploded.

KRABOOOM!

Vince and Carol held hands and fired King Ghidorah's Gravity Lightning and it hit him and exploded all over him.

Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and froze Captain Pollution. Lola fired a blast of fire and burned him and Lincoln and Linka fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted him bad. Carol flew up to him and had her hand in a karate chop form and it glowed orange-yellow and she slashed him in his chest and blood made of sludge and grime exploded out of him from the wound.

Me: Yuck! That was Destoroyah's Horn Katana. Deadly and powerful.

Captain Pollution belched out some sludge blood.

Captain Pollution: I will destroy us all before I let you all live! Either way you all will never make it out of here alive!

Me: We'll see about that!

Captain Pollution put his hands together and channeled all his power into a red energy ball. He had it float up into the sky.

Captain Pollution: Guess what? I just had a brilliant idea. I figured out how to beat you.

Me: Hmm?

Captain Pollution: Your power is all amazing but there's more to winning than that. Sometimes it's the smartest one that wins. Not the strongest! (Laughs Insanely)

The energy ball powered up.

Me: Uh oh.

J.D. 2: J.D. he's going to destroy the planet Earth like with how Frieza destroyed the planet Namek!

Me: (Gasp) That's not good!

Captain Pollution: NOW SAY GOOD-BYE TO EARTH!

He fired the energy ball down to the planet.

Me: Oh no!

Captain Pollution: DIE PLANET DIE!

But before the blast could hit the planet Nico teleported and caught the energy ball.

Nico: Nice try Pollution. But I know all of Frieza's moves and how he destroyed the planet Namek.

Me: Nice save Nico. (To Captain Pollution) But what you did shows that you are nothing more than a coward. Destroying all of us to make sure that we don't win isn't any way to fight. It's just another way of giving up.

Nico: Now it's time for you to die Pollution!

Me: It's combo and Final Smash Time!

Elita One: Lets start things off.

Flik: You got it Elita One.

Elita One was in jet mode and she fired lasers and missiles and Flik fired berry bombs.

Elita One and Flik: LASER BERRY BARRAGE!

The berries and lasers hit Captain Pollution and exploded.

Bubble Man: Our turn. Ready Sky Lynx?

Sky Lynx: You know I am!

Bubble Man fired a blast of water and Sky Lynx fired a powerful laser.

Bubble Man and Sky Lynx: BUBBLE LASER DEATHSTORM!

The Bubbles and Lasers hit Captain Pollution and exploded all over him.

Captain Planet: It's Final Smash time! PLANET ELEMENT STRIKE!

Captain Planet fired blasts made of Earth, Fire, Wind, Lightning and Water and they hit Captain Pollution and exploded.

Jackie: My turn. 12 TALISMAN SPIRIT STRIKE!

Jackie fired blasts from the 12 Talismans of Shendu and they represented one of each of the 12 Animals of the Chinese Zodiac.

They hit Captain Pollution and exploded. He was knocked out.

Me: Now it's time to make sure you never terrorize our planet ever again.

During the battle, Nico caught a Qwilfish and a Scizor. And I found the Shen Gong Wu called the Third-Arm Sash which has the power to extend several meters and grab far away objects.

---

Back at the estate in our backyard, Laney was ready. She had a seed grow inside Captain Pollution after he swallowed it and she, Crysta and the fairies of FernGully helped it grow.

Nico (to Captain Pollution): I hope you like being a tree!

Me: It's gonna be your prison from now on for all of eternity. You will now be one with the very thing you've been trying to destroy.

Captain Pollution let out one final scream before he was sealed into a huge tree for all time. It bloomed with plants and flowers and all that.

Laney powered down.

We were finally free of Captain Pollution.

Nico (to Captain Planet): You want to have pizza with us? I can imagine that you've never had time to hang out with Wheeler and the others socially.

Captain: I would be honored Nico. (To the Viewers) You all have the power to do anything to save the planet. THE POWER IS YOURS!

---

In My room I had Shendu by my wall.

Shendu: **You will pay dearly for this J.D.**

Me: Don't be so sure my fiery friend. You've had this coming for over

900 years. You are now my prisoner Shendu. And besides I could use someone to talk to.

Shendu: **Very well. But how long will I be sealed in this accursed statue again?**

Me: For 900,000 lifetimes. Thats 67,500,000 years. Besides I beat you twice and you can at least be here for a bit.

Shendu: **Very well.**

Me: Now we have the rest of your brothers to deal with. I take it you heard about us encountering them when we killed the rest of the Eco Villains?

Shendu: **Of course. They have been reborn as what you call Heartless.**

Me: Same with you Shendu. We have the Heartless of Tso Lan and Hsi Wu left to face.

Shendu: **You do know that it was my brother Hsi Wu that played with Jade Chan's feelings right?**

Me: How can I forget that? What he did was absolutely despicable. You mess with someones feelings like that and there will be hell to pay. I take it you know the old saying "Hell Hath no fury like a Woman Scorned."

Shendu: **Of course. I've seen how dangerous women can be.**

Me: We agree on that. But nobody should have to hear that.

(CHAPTER 689)

It starts in Gotham Royal York's central park. I picked up an easter egg colored red, orange and yellow.

Me: Pretty colors.

I put the egg in my basket.

Me: (To the viewers) Oh hello there. Today is a special day here in Gotham Royal York Central Park and all over the world in the Christian Religion. Today is April 21st, 2019 A.K.A. Easter Sunday and this is a very important day in the Christian Religion. 2 days ago, in the year 33 A.D., Jesus Christ our lord and savior was condemned to be executed on the cross by the Jewish People. It was a gut-wrenching day and Jesus Christ died a horrible and agonizing death so that he can make the ultimate sacrifice to have our sins forgiven. That day 2 days ago is what we call Good Friday. Jesus said that in 3 days after he dies he will come back from the dead. And today is that day. Easter Sunday celebrates the resurrection of Jesus Christ and his great ascension into Heaven. We also celebrate this glorious holiday with an awesome Easter Egg hunt. Every year we hunt for these awesome Easter Eggs that are filled with chocolate, candy, jelly beans, and in rare circles: Money. Easter is a major holiday for all of us and it's a fun one too.

It was also day 7 of the Earth Week Project.

We picked up numerous eggs of different colors as we walked through the park and collected all kinds of Easter Eggs of many colors and designs. But we were also having another contest. Whoever finds an Easter Egg made entirely out of solid gold wins an awesome trophy and a giant 10 pound chocolate bar.

Lana picked up a blue easter egg. And as luck would have it she found the solid gold easter egg!

Lana: I found the gold Egg!

Laney: Way to go Lana!

Lana had won the contest. But then she saw something sticking out of the grass like a sore thumb.

Lana: What's this?

She pulled it out and it was a sword.

Lana: Wow! I found a sword!

It was a goldish-bronze scimitar with a black handguard, simple grip, and an oriental pommel with a tassel at the end.

Me: Hmm. I've never seen a sword like that one.

J.D. 2: That sword is a Shen Gong Wu.

Me: Oh wow. It's a Shen Gong Wu?

J.D. 2: Yep. It's called the Sword of The Storm. It can create powerful blasts of wind and even tornadoes.

Me: Wow! That's incredible.

J.D. 2: It is.

Me: Lana that sword is a Shen Gong Wu called the Sword of The Storm. It's a powerful Shen Gong Wu that can create powerful blasts of wind and tornadoes.

Lana: Oh that is awesome! I'll be careful with it.

Lana had won the trophy and the huge chocolate bar and got an awesome Shen Gong Wu to boot.

We had an awesome breakfast outside in the yard by the lake. We were having pancakes, waffles and omelettes. During the Easter Egg Hunt, Nico caught a Shuckle and a Heracross.

I was having blueberry waffles and chocolate pancakes.

Manaphy, Poromon, and Poliwag: HAPPY EASTER, EVERYONE!

Nico: Thanks guys.

May: This is so awesome

Nico: Happy Easter, May.

May: You too Nico.

Me: Mmm. Yummy pancakes and waffles.

Lana: I'll say. Dad makes awesome breakfasts.

Varie: He sure does.

Carmen: Sis, can I eat the chocolate from some of the eggs?

Maria: Only a couple of chocolates sis.

Carmen: Okay.

Carmen ate some chocolates.

Lori Jimenez looked at her breakfast and it reminded her of something from her past. And then she broke down crying.

We were concerned about this.

Me: Lori?

We went over and we were concerned.

Me: Lori what's wrong?

Laney: Why are you crying?

Optimus Prime: I wonder what has Lori so upset?

Scattershot: Boy I don't know Optimus.

Gi: Lori you can tell us what's wrong?

Me: Yeah Lori.

Lori J.: (Sniffles) This reminds me of my mother. Before she died! (Crying)

We were saddened by what happened.

Me: What happened to your mom Lori?

Lincoln: You can tell us Lori and we can try to help you.

Lori J.: (Sniffles) Okay. It was back several months ago. Before I met you guys.

---

Lori J.: (Narrating) **The Cybertronian War was in its climax and Optimus Prime and the Autobots were fighting Galvatron and the Decepticons to stop a black hole from destroying the universe. Using the cover of the war, Dr. Blight set out to cause a lot of damage to the planet. My mother Gloria got word about Dr. Blight's plots and she tried to stop her.**

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Me: How does your mother know Dr. Blight?

Lori J.: This may come as quite as a shock to you all but Dr. Barbara Blight is my moms sister and she's also my aunt.

We gasped in sheer horror. Dr. Blight, the most evil mad scientist trying to destroy the planets ecosystem is also related to Lori Jimenez's mom.

Me: My gosh! We had no idea she was your aunt Lori.

Lori J.: It's worse than that J.D.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Lori J.: **My mother tried to stop her from launching a chemical weapon into the atmosphere to destroy the ozone layer. She succeeded by pressing a self-destruct button and it blew up the rocket containing the chemical weapon. But Dr. Blight became enraged and she stabbed my mother in the chest! Killing her! (Crying)**

FLASHBACK ENDS

We were absolutely horrified and shocked.

Shockwave: That is awful.

Hot Shot: That woman is a monster. I can't believe she would kill her own sister like that in cold blood.

Batman: Lori, I'm so sorry. I know just how you feel. I know what it's like to lose a parent. I lost both of my parents in an act of revenge when my father got a local mob boss arrested.

Superman: I know how you feel too Lori. I lost both of my parents when the planet Krypton exploded and killed all my people.

Me: That's right Lori. Most of us all come from tragic backgrounds and lifestyles.

Volcana: It's not a pretty lifestyle Lori.

Sasuke: That's right. I lost my whole clan due to the corruption of the village elders.

Naruto: I lost my family because of a rogue Uchiha that was out to destroy the planet and kill everyone.

Me: Yeah. Lots of us come from lifestyles that are good and bad.

Optimus Prime: I had no idea you all had rough lives.

Me: It's been like that for all of us Optimus. But Lori, I promise you that when Dr. Blight makes her move, Justice will be brought to that malevolent monster. I promise you.

Lori J.: Thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome. But before we go after Dr. Blight we need to know more about her. If she is as dangerous as the Planeteers say she is then we have a huge challenge ahead of us.

Kwame: You are correct J.D.

Wheeler: Dr. Blight is the most evil eco villain we know. She even tried to get a nuclear bomb to Adolf Hitler!

We gasped in fright when we heard Wheeler say that name!

Me: She tried to give a nuke to the most hated man in all of our history!? The very leader of the Nazi's who terrorized all of Europe during World War II!?

Linka (CP): That's right J.D.

Me: She is just as Anti-God as Hitler. And my grandfathers both fought in World War II against him. My father calls Hitler and all the Nazi's and all of Nazism all Anti-God because it's beyond pure evil. Hitler was responsible for the deaths of over 500,000 people back in 1943 during the Holocaust and we had to kill him and save the world or we would have no future. But lets focus on the matter at hand.

Dr. Blight began her career researching biological and chemical warfare and, thus, has a host of deadly and dangerous weapons at her disposal. She represents the dark side of science, using her vast knowledge to create biological monstrosities, wipe out entire populations of plants and animals, and generally wreak havoc on Earth. She even used a time machine in order to sell an atomic bomb to Adolf Hitler himself, which was considered her most evil act by the Planeteers. Bambi Blight was the first person to reveal that Dr. Blight will often flirt or flatter in order to get her way, though she is unafraid to stand up for herself if one of the other Eco-Villains dares to upset her.

Her supercomputer, MAL, is programmed for pure evil. MAL's high level of artificial intelligence is often devoted solely to calculating new and diabolical ways to destroy Captain Planet and the Planeteers, leaving Dr. Blight to pursue more creative research. Sometimes, she will be very pleasant and flirtatious towards MAL, while at other times, she will become extremely angry, violent and aggressive when dealing with him.

Dr. Blight sees herself a fashion plate, often appearing in a chic long-sleeved jump suit and high-cut boots. She wears a utility belt to which various items may be attached. Her hairstyle help hide the huge scar on the left side of her face. The scar's origin has never been explained, but it was likely caused by one of her experiments. Blight likes to show off her figure by wearing skin-tight jumpsuits, usually colored pink.

As an Eco-Villain, her character symbolizes the dangers of uncontrolled technology and scientific experimentation. In the two-part Captain Planet episode, Mission to Save Earth, Dr. Blight was one of the five Eco Villains who created Captain Pollution. They did this by creating and using five Anti-Elemental Rings consisting of Super Radiation, Deforestation, Smog, Toxins, and Hate. Barbara's element was Hate. Unfortunately for the Eco Villains, though, Captain Pollution was destroyed along with the rings, leading Blight and the other villains to flee.

Me: So Dr. Blight is a Chemical Warfare specialist.

Wheeler: That's right. She wants to destroy the entirety of nature and all of humanity with chemical and biological weapons.

Me: Just what the world needs. Another mad scientist running amok. But this time she wants to destroy the entire human race.

Laney: I can't believe she is that evil.

Thundercracker: That woman needs to be stopped and killed now.

Me: We'll attack when she makes her move Thundercracker. But until then we have to wait. Also we're gonna have to figure out a way to take out her supercomputer sidekick.

Lori L.: I know. That woman literally disgusts me.

Me: She disgusts all of us.

Ben: What environmental activities do we have planned for today?

Me: We're gonna be talking about the affects of Global Warming and chemicals.

We did so. 45 minutes later Gaia appeared.

Gaia: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers.

Me: Lady Gaia. What's up?

Gaia: Dr. Blight is trying to melt the polar ice in Antarctica. You have to stop her.

Me: We're on our way. Looks like Dr. Blight has made her move. Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers, lets fly!

We set out for Antarctica.

SOUTH POLE, ANTARCTICA

We arrived over in Antarctica and we saw a huge factory in the middle of the Antarctica continent.

Me: This factory is not supposed to be here.

In the factory, Dr. Blight was working on her latest experiment.

Dr. Blight: Nearly complete and everyone will all die.

Then a massive fiery explosion blasted a hole into the roof of the factory and we came in.

We saw Dr. Barbara Blight in the flesh.

Me: Dr. Barbara Blight, I presume?

Dr. Blight: That's right. J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What brings you all here?

Me: What else? We're here to kill you and destroy all your experiments.

Lori walked up to Dr. Blight.

Lori J.: Hello Aunt Barbara.

Dr. Blight: Lori. My dear niece.

Lori J.: I'm not your niece anymore! I know you killed my mother during the Cybertronian war! You used the war as a cover so you can destroy the Earth!

Thundercracker: Wait… you used the Cybertronian War to your advantage, didn't you?! You did your experiments and lured Lori's mom to her death, knowing full well that Prime and the others would be too occupied with fighting us, Megatron, and Starscream!

Blight: Very good. And people say that Decepticons aren't too smart.

Skywarp: Don't get too cocky! We just need to blast you and you'll be finished!

Me: She will be dead by our hands Skywarp.

I noticed that her hair was blown back and I noticed that she had an ugly scar over 45% of the left side of her face and her eye was badly burned.

Me: What happened to your face Blight?

Dr. Blight: I had an accident that rendered me scarred because of it.

Me: That's all I wanted to know.

Lori J.: You are gonna pay for killing my mom Barbara. You are no longer part of our family! And I will make sure that justice is dealt!

Nico: Dr. Blight, you have failed this city!

Me: More like she has failed the entire universe!

Sam S.L.: You remind me of my deceased parents! Only way more evil!

Me: She is beyond pure evil Sam. She makes even the devil himself look like a joke.

Then a mass of stars appeared and it was a heartless.

The Heartless that just appeared was a creature made of stars and gravity.

Kraven: (Russian Accent) Tso Lan!

Stellar Gravityhorror: **Kraven. It seems the hunter has become the hunted!**

Me: Tso Lan!

Bai Tza was shocked to see one of her brothers as a Heartless.

Bai Tza: But you were killed brother! How are you still here!?

Stellar Gravityhorror: **Quite frankly my dear sister Bai Tza, I was reborn thanks to the hatred of Dr. Blight here.**

Blight: That's not the only Heartless I have!

Another Heartless appeared. This one was a humanoid figure made of pure ice.

Nico: Strikemaster Ice?!

Cryofreezer Demon: That's right! And I got new powers and a new look to go with my name now!

Me: But you died when we faced Shendu and his siblings and the Dark Hand!

Cryofreezer Demon: Yes and now I have a score to settle with Nico!

Nico: What are you angry at me for? Francis was the one who killed you!

Cryofreezer Demon: Yeah. But you were the one who talked back to me. I have feelings too, you know!

Nico: I guess your feelings make you as pathetic as a turkey sandwich.

Me: Lets take them down!

We went at them.

---

BATTLE 1: Stellar Gravityhorror

---

Kraven punched the Stellar Gravityhorror in the face and Sam S.L. fired a powerful blast of fire at it. It burned him.

Leni punched him in the face with a gravity enhanced punch and the Destruction Mini-Con Team went at him.

Buzzsaw - the bucket-wheel excavator slashed the Stellar Gravityhorror with his bucket excavator sawblade wheel.

Drill Bit - the tunneling machine pierced the Stellar Gravityhorror with his powerful drill.

Dualor - the Gepard anti-aircraft tank fired numerous missiles and laser blasts and they hit the Stellar Gravityhorror and exploded.

Gargoyle threw a massive rock at the Stellar Gravityhorror.

Buzzsaw: Lets use our combo team, Gargoyle.

Drill Bit: You got it Buzzsaw.

Dualor: Lets do it!

Gargoyle agreed.

The Destruction Mini-Con Team fired numerous lasers and missiles and Gargoyle threw a huge rock.

Destruction Mini-Con Team: LASER MINE EXPLOSION-BOULDER!

The lasers merged with the rock and turned it into a huge bomb and it hit the Stellar Gravityhorror and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sam S.L.: My turn for my final smash. VOLCANIC FIRESTORM SLASH!

Sam formed a sword of pure lava and slashed the Stellar Gravityhorror and it exploded. Kraven then used a powerful spell that sealed Tso Lan into a Statue and Kraven had an awesome trophy.

Kraven (looks at Tso Lan's statue): It seems I have another trophy to add to my collection.

Me: You sure do Sergei. Great job.

BATTLE 2: Cryofreezer Demon.

Nico punched the Cryofreezer Demon in the face.

Nico: Is that the best you got you pissant. My mother hits better than you.

Cryofreezer Demon: YOU MAKE ME SICK NICO!

The Cryofreezer Demon fired a blast of ice at Nico and then a shadowy figure appeared and it went at Black Widow.

She dodged it and she saw a ninja in black clothes.

Black Widow: Look's like we're dealing with a Hydra Agent.

Ben saw the Hydra symbol.

Ben: That sure is a Hydra Agent. But he's a dead one.

Ben turned into Eatle.

Ben: EATLE!

Eatle ate some metal and fired a green energy laser from his horn and killed the Hydra Agent.

Nico punched Cryofreezer Demon in the stomach and kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into the wall.

Nico: You are just a big baby that is just as pathetic as his bitch of a mother.

Cryofreezer Demon was enraged!

Cryofreezer Demon: I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF NICO!

Nico got a massive increase in power!

Nico: Thanks for the power increase and I've heard better snapbacks from a turkey sandwich. Go fuck yourself!

That was the insult that made him explode! Cryofreezer Demon went at Nico and he dodged all his strikes with ease.

Chromia placed a detonator on the Cryofreezer Demon's back without him noticing a thing.

Chromia: Combo time Eatle!

Eatle: You got it Chromia!

Eatle fired an energy beam from his horn and Chromia had a detonator remote.

Eatle and Chromia: LASER BOMB DESTROYER!

The Energy beam hit the Cryofreezer Demon as Chromia pressed the button on the detonator remote and it exploded.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Thundercracker: Yee haw! That was awesome!

Ironhide (G1): That's my girlfriend for ya.

Black Widow: Now to finish you for good with my Final Smash! SPIDER VENOM SHRED!

Black Widow fired a blast of lightning and shredded Cryofreezer Demon into melted ice!

Nico: StrikeMaster Ice you have failed this world.

---

BATTLE 3: Dr. Blight!

Lori was facing Dr. Blight. And she had a look of pure rage on her face directed at Blight.

Lori J.: I will never forgive you for killing my mother Blight! You took my mother away from me and you will pay for that!

Dr. Blight then unsheathed an energy sword and they clashed! They clashed violently and it was unbelievable and they were sending sparks all over the place as the whole lab and factory was set on fire.

Dr. Blight backed away and used her ring of Hate.

Dr. Blight: HATE!

She fired a blast of pure evil energy and it made us more powerful than ever before.

Me: Wow! What power!

Nico: Dr. Blight's Hate Ring has extremely powerful negative energy that is so strong that it makes all the other villains hatred look like that of small children.

Sam S.L.: No kidding.

Lori then slashed off Blight's right arm and she screamed in excruciating pain and Sam punched her in the face and fired a blast of fire at her and burned her face even more.

Lori J.: This is for my mother Blight! Good-bye and go to Hell!

Lori stabbed Dr. Blight in the head with her sword and Dr. Blight then exploded into flames and she was incinerated into ashes!

Lori J.: Burn in Hell.

Lori then broke down crying and Nick came and comforted her.

Nick: It's all right Lori. It's all right.

I took the Ring of Hate. It was the final ring and the last trophy of the Eco Villains of the planeteers.

Sam S.L.: (To the Viewers) Hatred is never okay for anything human, planet or anything! Remember that.

Me: You got that right Sam. (To the Viewers) This was a memorable Easter. I hope you all collect lots of good easter eggs and candy and may the blessings of the Lord be with you always.

I wink at the screen and an Easter Egg irised in on my face.

It was the final day of our Earth Week project. It was April 22nd, 2019 A.K.A. Earth Day and it was the day we give appreciation to the very planet we call home: Planet Earth.

We were picking up garbage and getting ready for the announcement of the trophy.

Lincoln: Happy Earth Day, Earth.

Earth: Thanks Linky.

Lily picked up garbage and she threw some bottles into a bin.

Then Gaia appeared.

Gaia: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Planeteers.

Me: What's wrong Lady Gaia?

Gaia: Four new villains appeared and they are wreaking havoc in the crater that was once Springfield.

Me: Do you know who they are?

Gaia: They call themselves the Fossil Fuel 4.

Bart: The Fossil Fuel 4!? The team of bad guys that killed Radioactive Man!?

Me: Sounds like these guys are really bad news Bart.

Bart: They are.

Stewie: What can you tell us about them Bart?

Bart: Well first there's Old King Coal. He's a man made entirely out of coal based on the old nursery rhyme Old King Cole. He fires coal from his scepter. Next is Petroleus Rex. He's a dinosaur that was once a skilled scientist named Rex Bernstein. Next is French femme fatale Charcoal Briquette and she shoots fire from the grill on her head. And lastly is The Fracker. He blasts out polluted water from a pipe he uses.

Me: Wow! Boy these guys sound like they are really bad news! We're on our way Lady Gaia. Team Loud Phoenix Storm, lets fly!

We set out for the Springfield Radioactive Crater.

## SPRINGFIELD RADIOACTIVE CRATER, OREGON

We arrived and we saw Radioactive Man facing the Fossil Fuel 4.

Bart was flying and he was in his Superhero Alter Ego, BARTMAN!

Me: Whoa! So these are the executioners of Radioactive Man. And that guy in the red must be Radioactive Man.

Bartman: That's him J.D. He's one of the most awesome superheroes ever. Lets go.

We went at them and punched the Fossil Fuel 4 in their faces and sent them crashing into the ground.

Me: Thought you could use some help Radioactive Man.

Radioactive Man: Nice to finally meet you, J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Fossil Fuel Four, you have failed this city!

Me: These guys are the ones that are going to kill you Radioactive Man.

Bartman: It says so in this comic I got before we destroyed Springfield.

Bartman showed him the Comic he got "The Death of Radioactive Man."

Radioactive Man: You all arrived just in time. If you hadn't I would've died.

Me: Yeah. But lets take these freaks down. No more fossil fuels will be used to poison the atmosphere!

Nico: You losers give the Fantastic Four a really bad name!

Me: Lets get them!

We went at them.

## BATTLE 1: Old King Coal.

Stewie was facing Old King Coal. The monster that embodies the fossil fuel of Coal. Coal is a combustible black or brownish-black sedimentary rock, formed as rock strata called coal seams. Coal is mostly carbon with variable amounts of other elements; chiefly hydrogen, sulfur, oxygen, and nitrogen. Coal is formed if dead plant matter decays into peat and over millions of years the heat and pressure of deep burial converts the peat into coal. Vast deposits of coal originates in former wetlands-called coal forests-that covered much of the Earth's tropical land areas during the late Carboniferous (Pennsylvanian) and Permian times.

As a fossil fuel burned for heat, coal supplies about a quarter of the world's primary energy and two-fifths of its electricity. Some iron and steel making and other industrial processes burn coal.

The extraction and use of coal causes many premature deaths and much illness. Coal damages the environment, including by climate change as it is the largest anthropogenic source of carbon dioxide, 14 Gt in 2016, which is 40% of the total fossil fuel emissions. As part of the worldwide energy transition many countries have stopped using or use less coal.

The largest consumer and importer of coal is China. China mines account for almost half the world's coal, followed by India with about a tenth. Australia accounts for about a third of world coal exports followed by Indonesia and Russia.

For over 370 million years coal has been in the ground and we've been using Coal for as long as anyone can remember. But we're also poisoning the atmosphere with it.

Stewie dodged a blast of coal fired from Old King Coal.

Stewie (in his head): If I can ignite the coal when it's near him, I might be able to damage him!

Stewie dodged another blast and got close and fired a blast of fire from his ray gun and it ignited him and completely incinerated him.

Stewie: This planet is gonna be clean and coal free whether you like it or not you bastard!

---

BATTLE 2: Petroleus Rex.

---

Bowser Jr. was facing Petroleus Rex. The monster that embodies the fossil fuel of Gasoline and Petroleum Fuel. Gasoline, petrol (British English) or gas (American English) is a colorless petroleum-derived flammable liquid that is used primarily as a fuel in spark-ignited internal combustion engines. It consists mostly of organic compounds obtained by the fractional distillation of petroleum, enhanced with a variety of additives. On average, a 42-U.S.-gallon (160-liter) barrel of crude oil yields about 19 U.S. gallons (72 liters) of gasoline after processing in an oil refinery, though this varies based on the crude oil assay.

The characteristic of a particular gasoline blend to resist igniting too early (which causes knocking and reduces efficiency in reciprocating engines) is measured by its octane rating. Gasoline is produced in several grades of octane rating. Tetraethyl lead and other lead compounds are no longer used in most areas to increase octane rating (still used in aviation and auto-racing). Other chemicals are frequently added to gasoline to improve chemical stability and performance characteristics, control corrosiveness and provide fuel system cleaning. Gasoline may contain oxygen-containing chemicals such as ethanol, MTBE or ETBE to improve combustion.

Gasoline used in internal combustion engines can have significant effects on the local environment, and is also a contributor to global human carbon dioxide emissions. Gasoline can also enter the environment uncombusted, both as liquid and as vapor, from leakage and handling during production, transport and delivery (e.g., from storage tanks, from spills, etc.). As an example of efforts to control such leakage, many underground storage tanks are required to have extensive measures in place to detect and prevent such leaks. Gasoline contains benzene and other known carcinogens.

Petroleus Rex fired a stream of gasoline at Bowser Jr.

Bowser Jr: You know what the bad thing about Gasoline is?

Petroleus Rex: No. What?

Bowser Jr: It's easily flammable! (breathes fire onto the gasoline)

Firestar (G1): Lets blast this freak with our combo

Killer Frost: You got it Firestar.

Killer Frost fired a blast of ice and snow and Firestar fired a massive laser blast.

Firestar (G1) and Killer Frost: FIREICE DEATHBLAST!

The blasts combined and they hit Petroleus Rex and he exploded was burning.

Killer Frost: Time to finish him Land Military Mini-Cons

Bonecrusher (Mini-Con): You got it Louise.

Bonecrusher the missile truck - fired a missile.

Knock Out the armored personnel carrier - fired his blast cannon.

Wreckage the twin-missile tank - fired his twin missiles.

Killer Frost fired a massive blast of snow and ice.

Killer Frost and the Land Military Mini-Con Team: ICESHARD MISSILE DESTROYER!

The Ice Shards and missiles blew him to pieces and he was incinerated.

## BATTLE 3: Charcoal Briquette

Lisa, Inque and Lori were facing the French Femme Fatale, Charlcoal Briquette. She embodies Charcoal Briquettes used for cooking. Charcoal briquettes sold for cooking food can include:

Wood charcoal (fuel)

Lignite coal (fuel)

Anthracite coal (fuel)

Limestone (ash colourant)

Starch (binder)

Borax (release agent)

Sodium nitrate (accelerant)

Sawdust

Wax (some brands: binder, accelerant, ignition facilitator).

Chaff (rice chaff and peanut chaff)

Some briquettes are compressed and dried brown coal extruded into hard blocks. This is a common technique for low rank coals. They are typically dried to 12-18% moisture, and are primarily used in household and industry.

Lori: You literally disgust me! I can't believe that you would use hickory charcoal to destroy!

Charcoal Briquette: (French Accent) You are no better my little American sass-mouth.

Lisa threw a chemical bomb at Charcoal Briquette and it exploded into fire and she kicked her in the face.

Inque (fires ink at Charcoal Briquette): Hope this cools you off!

But Charcoal Briquette dodged it.

Lori: Lets see how you survive this deadly gas.

Lori grunted hard and out came and explosive fart and it hit Charcoal Briquette square in the face and her fire ignited the fart and it exploded and she was incinerated.

Inque: That was very clever Lori.

Lisa: Indeed 1st borne eldest sibling. Your flatulence problem may prove to be a very good weapon when the situation calls for it.

Lori: Thanks Lisa. It just literally might.

Inque: But you did great.

Lori: Thanks Inque.

---

BATTLE 4: The Fracker.

Me, Rubberband Man, Tecna, Lily, Venom, Tecna, Layla, Nico and Radioactive Man were facing the enemy of all drinking water everywhere: THE FRACKER. Hydraulic fracturing (also fracking, fraccing, frac'ing, hydrofracturing or hydrofracking) is a well stimulation technique in which rock is fractured by a pressurized liquid. The process involves the high-pressure injection of 'fracking fluid' (primarily water, containing sand or other proppants suspended with the aid of thickening agents) into a wellbore to create cracks in the deep-rock formations through which natural gas, petroleum, and brine will flow more freely. When the hydraulic pressure is removed from the well, small grains of hydraulic fracturing proppants (either sand or aluminium oxide) hold the fractures open.

Hydraulic fracturing began as an experiment in 1947, and the first commercially successful application followed in 1950. As of 2012, 2.5 million "frac jobs" had been performed worldwide on oil and gas wells; over one million of those within the U.S. Such treatment is generally necessary to achieve adequate flow rates in shale gas, tight gas, tight oil, and coal seam gas wells. Some hydraulic fractures can form naturally in certain veins or dikes.

Hydraulic fracturing is highly controversial in many countries. Its proponents advocate the economic benefits of more extensively accessible hydrocarbons,[6][7] as well as replacing coal with gas, which is cleaner and emits less carbon dioxide (CO2). Opponents argue that these are outweighed by the potential environmental impacts, which include risks of ground and surface water contamination, air and noise pollution, and the triggering of earthquakes, along with the consequential hazards to public health and the environment.

Methane leakage is also a problem directly associated with hydraulic fracturing, as a Environmental Defense Fund (EDF) report in the US highlights, where the leakage rate in Pennsylvania during extensive testing and analysis was found to be approximately 10%, or over five times the reported figures. This leakage rate is considered representative of the hydraulic fracturing industry in the US generally. The EDF have recently announced a satellite mission to further locate and measure methane emissions.

Increases in seismic activity following hydraulic fracturing along dormant or previously unknown faults are sometimes caused by the deep-injection disposal of hydraulic fracturing flowback (a byproduct of hydraulically fractured wells), and produced formation brine (a byproduct of both fractured and nonfractured oil and gas wells). For these reasons, hydraulic fracturing is under international scrutiny, restricted in some countries, and banned altogether in others. The European Union is drafting regulations that would permit the controlled application of hydraulic fracturing.

The Fracker slammed his pipe into the ground and pulled a valve and the flaming fracking fluid came at us and we dodged it.

Rubberband Man (avoids Fracker's polluted water): I'm not surprised if some of that water came from the sewers!

Me: Hey Fracker, don't you realize that your method of energy is dangerous?

Fracker: Studies show I'm America's best hope for energy independence. (Laughs)

Me: That is absolute bullshit.

Radioactive Man: Those studies were industry financed!

Fracker fired a blast of flammable water at Radioactive Man and I fired a tremendous blast of fire at the water and it ignited it.

Fracker: You lie!

Me: He's not lying! And you've poisoned our water for far too long you natural gas fuck!

The fire went into the pipe and blew it completely apart!

Me: Lets finish this freak!

Rubberband Man punched Fracker with a huge fist and sent him flying. Tecna fired a rainbow prism blast and burned him and Layla fired a blast of water and drenched him. Lily fired a blast of Glowing Water and it drenched him and Radioactive Man fired a blast of radiation at Fracker and burned him.

Lincoln: Time to call in the special forces Luna.

Luna: You got it bro.

Luna and Lincoln put on brown rings with the letter R on them.

Luna and Lincoln: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They formed a portal and out came the Ripping Friends.

Crag: Hey Luna. We haven't seen you all in a while.

Luna: We've been very busy saving the world. We're facing him. (Points to the Fracker)

Lincoln: He's trying to poison our water supply with Fracking.

Chunk: Whoa you can't say that here.

Rip: Shut up you dumb head!

Crag: Fracking is really Hydrolic Drilling. We'll gladly help out. Come on fellas.

Crag, Chunk, Rip, Slab, Luna and Lincoln: (ECHOING) IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They slammed their rings together and got a massive power increase. They went at The Fracker and mercilessly pulverized him into pulp. Crag punched him in the stomach and Slab punched him in the face and stomach and Rip got on his shoulders and got him in a nasty bonecrushing neck hold. Chunk punched Fracker in the leg and broke it with the brute force of his strength. Luna grabbed the Fracker's tongue and bit it with a major league chomp that bit his tongue off and blood was pouring out of his mouth. Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Firestar (G1): Lets get him with our combo!

Nita: (Brother Bear) Lets get him Firestar.

Nita turned into a grizzly bear and Firestar fired a laser blast.

Firestar and Nita: FLAMING GRIZZLY LASERSTRIKE!

The lasers merged with Nita and she slashed the Fracker and he was burned and had a nasty wound. Bartman punched the Fracker in the face and kicked him right where the sun doesn't shine with devastating force.

Me: Final Smash time.

Radioactive Man: I'll start us off. GAMMA RAY ENERGY!

Radioactive Man fired a blast of Radiation and it hit the Fracker and blew a hole in his chest.

Inque: My turn. INK SCYTHE SLASH!

Inque formed her arm into a scythe blade and slashed his black heart.

Crag: Shall we do a Final Smash J.D.?

Me: Go for it Crag!

Crag: Lets get him fellas!

Crag, Chunk, Rip, Slab, Luna and Lincoln: RIPPING FRIENDS JUSTICE PUNCH!

Luna, Lincoln and the Ripping Friends jumped into the air and their fists glowed in colored energy and they flew at the Fracker and they hit him was knocked down.

Me: Oh that was awesome!

Venom picked him up.

Venom: Eyes, lungs, pancreas. So many snacks so little time.

Venom ate the Fracker.

Me: That was great Venom!

But then we got an unexpected surprise. A Heartless appeared. It was flying really fast and it was almost too hard to keep up with it. The Heartless that just appeared looked like a bat made out of metal.

Jade: Hsi Wu?!

Steelwing Skyterror (grins evilly): **Hello, Jade! Did you miss me?**

Jade: You have a lot of nerve coming back here Hsi Wu!

Bai Tza: We encountered the rest of our siblings "brother".

Jackie (grabs Steelwing Skyterror by the throat): You think it's funny to play with Jade's feelings?! She trusted you! And you manipulated her!

Steelwing Skyterror: **It probably wouldn't have happened if you had just given me my tail in the first place!**

Jade: Uncle Jackie, let me handle this. I got a score to settle with this freak.

Me: Here Jade. You'll need these then.

I took off my Talisman belt and gave it to Jade.

Jade took my belt.

Jade: Thanks J.D.

Jade put on the belt and she was ready. Jade spread her wings and flew at him and punched the Steelwing Skyterror in the face and kicked him in the stomach. She fired a blast of fire energy from her hand and she fired lasers from her eyes. They hit the Steelwing Skyterror and exploded.

KRABOOM!

Jade punched him in the face some more and kicked him into the air. She flew up to him and dealt him a spinning axe kick and sent him flying to the ground.

Jade: NO ONE MESSES WITH MY FAMILY!

Jade fired a powerful energy blast at him and it hit him and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The power of the explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it destroyed the crater and blew the area apart. The crater filled up with water from the ocean and the Steelwing Skyterror was floating in the water. Jade casted a powerful magic spell that turned Hsi Wu into a statue.

Me: Just like his brothers and sister.

Jade: Yep.

Me: You did really well Jade. Well done.

Jade: Thanks J.D.

Thor: Me and Hulk actually have fought a villain that also goes by the name of Radioactive Man.

Radioactive Man: Well, I can assure you. I am not related to that villain in any way.

Thor: Well that's a relief.

Me: Lets head home.

During the battle Nico caught an Ursaring and a Sneasel.

Radioactive Man: (To the Viewers) Never mess with the power of clean and safe energy or you will be asking for trouble.

---

We were back home and at Gotham Royal York Central Park we were having the award ceremony. Mrs. Johnson was hosting.

Mrs. Johnson: Good evening everyone. Today is Earth Day as you all know and we have a very special award ceremony for you all.

Over the course of the last 8 days from April 15th to today we have had a magnificent project done by our very own class and we have had a tremendous amount of progress done. Our class has not only done recycling and gathering up all the materials used for recycling but also spread out all over the planet and helped clean up the pollution and cleaned up the oceans and destroyed the villains that were destroying the entire ecosystem. So without further ado I present the Earth Day Greatest Recycler Trophy to J.D. Knudson, Lincoln & Laney Loud and Clyde McBride.

Everyone cheered and I held the trophy.

Me: Thank you all so much! It's an honor to be given this trophy

Lincoln: We couldn't have gotten this trophy if it weren't for the support of everyone we helped out all over the world.

Laney: And thank you to everyone in our family and to our friends, neighbors and everyone who helped us.

?: And I have something else too.

On the stage was the founder, president and CEO of the United Nations Environment Programne, Inger Andersen.

The United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP), an agency of the United Nations, coordinates the organization's environmental activities and assists developing countries in implementing environmentally sound policies and practices. It was founded by Maurice Strong, its first director, as a result of the United Nations Conference on the Human Environment (Stockholm Conference) in June 1972 and has overall responsibility for environmental problems among United Nations agencies; however, international talks on specialized issues, such as addressing climate change or combating desertification, are overseen by other UN organizations, like the Bonn-based Secretariat of the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change and the United Nations Convention to Combat Desertification. UNEP's activities cover a wide range of issues regarding the atmosphere, marine and terrestrial ecosystems, environmental governance and green economy. It has played a significant role in developing international environmental conventions, promoting environmental science and information and illustrating the way those can be implemented in conjunction with policy, working on the development and implementation of policy with national governments, regional institutions in conjunction with environmental non-governmental organizations (NGOs). UNEP has also been active in funding and implementing environment related development projects.

UNEP frequently uses the alternative name UN Environment.

UN Environment has aided in the formulation of guidelines and treaties on issues such as the international trade in potentially harmful chemicals, transboundary air pollution, and contamination of international waterways. Relevant documents, including scientific papers, are available via the UNEP Document Repository.

The World Meteorological Organization and UN Environment established the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) in 1988. UN Environment is also one of several Implementing Agencies for the Global Environment Facility (GEF) and the Multilateral Fund for the Implementation of the Montreal Protocol, and it is also a member of the United Nations Development Group. The International Cyanide Management Code, a programme of best practice for the chemical's use at gold mining operations, was developed under UN Environment's aegis.

Me: Ms. Anderson of the UNEP. It's truly an honor.

Inger: You too J.D. And I have something for you all.

A secretary had a pillow with gold medals that had the planet Earth on them and the outside looked like the sun.

Inger: We got word of all your recent activities that you all were doing all over the planet and in dealing with those ruffians that have been destroying our planet and all the good deeds that you've done to help further eliminate all the harmful effects being inflicted to our planet. So on behalf of the United Nations Environment Programme as founder and president I am pleased to present you with our highest honor: The Earth Environment Hero Medal. For going above and beyond the call of duty to help save our planet.

Everyone cheered and we had the medals placed around our necks and we were praised as heroes of the planet Earth. And Planet Earth was fully on its way to a strong recovery to what it was before all the pollution started.

Teresa (kisses Francis): Happy Earth Day, Francis.

Francis: You too babe.

Me: I would like to close this awesome Earth Day with a song.

The song opened with Swahili chanting and the sun rose in the background.

Me: (Singing Divinely)

From the day we arrive on the planet

And blinking, step into the sun

There's more to see than can ever be seen

More to do than can ever be done

There's far too much to take in here

More to find than can ever be found

But the sun rolling high

Through the sapphire sky

Keeps great and small on the endless round

It's the circle of life

And it moves us all

Through despair and hope

Through faith and love

Till we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life

It's the circle of life

And it moves us all

Through despair and hope

Through faith and love

Till we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life.

Everyone saw the beauty and majesty of our planet and the creatures and all of life that live on the planet we call our home. When the song was done everyone from all over the city cheered wildly.

Me: THANK YOU!

Mrs. Johnson: Great song J.D.!

Me: Thanks Mrs. Johnson. It was so awesome doing the Earth Week Project with all of you.

Mrs. Johnson: I'm glad you all had fun.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Me: Happy Earth Day everyone!

Everyone: Happy Earth Day J.D.

We put the trophy and the medals in our trophy case and we were so proud of what we did for our planet. But we weren't gonna brag about it.

THANK YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

---

When it was done everyone was amazed!

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That is so awesome!

Himiko: Boy it sure is.

Tsuyu: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: What Skumm did involving Boris' death was pretty low.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Linka (Captain Planet): But I'm glad he is gone.

Varie: We all are.

Laney: Yeah But he is gone for good.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. That was one of the most amazing weeks we have had.

Nico: It sure was. Now for yesterday's mission.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: We killed lots of zombies yesterday.

Eli: We sure did and it was awesome.

Qin: Yeah it was awesome. Awesome way to kick off the Halloween Season.

Camie: It sure was.

Varie: I thought it was so awesome.

Me: And we used all of our zombie buttkicking techniques against them.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: Who got Zombie Kill of the Year?

Me: You did Nico. You got the most kills.

Nico: So did you J.D. even though you came up one short.

Me: Yeah we all did. That was incredible.

Laney: Yep.

Qin: All of us did a great job there.

Nico: Yeah. At least it didn't happen on OUR Earth though.

Me: No thank goodness.

Camie: Yeah that would not be pretty.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: And we gave Tallahassee lots of Twinkies.

Me: Yeah he sure loves Twinkies. And we got them from the Twinkie Planet.

We laughed.

Camie: He sure loves that world.

Sakura Valencia: He sure does.

Xenia: That was so cool.

We had a great lunch.

Me: Ahh. That was good.

Maria: Alright, let's get some shopping done.

Nico: You read my mind.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! This will be so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it is!

We got a lot of awesome shopping done and got jewelry, video games, comics, books, clothes, everything fun.

We had TONS of bags of stuff.

Me: YEAH!

May: What did you get, Maria?

Maria: Clothes and sewing materials.

Qin: Cool cool.

But then we heard screaming and then people were running and then we saw a black version of Ssserpent! It was ANOTHER SNAKEPIT!

Nico: WHOA! Another Snakepit!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be a tough one.

Laney: Yeah.

Another Snakepiit: (In a girls voice) And J.D. knows me too.

Me: (GASP) Omaima Camellington!? Whoa!

Nico: You know her?

Fluttershy: I know her. She and I work at the local animal shelter and J.D. comes in and brings stray animals in.

Me: I always bring in stray cats and dogs for the shelter to be adopted. I only do that in my spare time.

Nico: Cool!

Another Snakepit: But it's good to see you again J.D. and you too Fluttershy. Not like this though.

Albedo turned into Negative Snakepit.

Negative Snakepit: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Snakepit: I just want to love all animals.

Me: You already love ALL animals as much as Fluttershy and Hitch Trailblazer do. So you are already very good at that.

Another Snakepit: That's true. I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Yeah. One sec. Let me take these back to the estate.

I took the bags we got back to the estate and teleported back.

Me: There. Okay. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Ryugu Tamatebacco's ridewatch) Time to start things off!

Me: And since Ssserpent is Kimiko's archenemy, (gets out Ssserpent's Ridewatch) might as well include this.

Nico: (Activate's Ryugu's ridewatch)

(CANTO DELLA TERRA BY ANDREA BOCELLI PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY IN ITALIAN AS MUSIC NOTES AND OARFISH SWIRL AROUND HIM)

Sì, lo so, amore che io e te

Forse stiamo insieme

Solo qualche istante

Zitti, stiamo ad ascoltare

Il cielo alla finestra

Questo mondo che

Si sveglia e la notte è

Già così lontana

Già lontana

Guarda questa terra che

Che gira insieme a noi

Anche quando è buio

Guarda questa terra che

Che gira anche per noi

A darci un po' di sole, sole, sole

My love che sei l'amore mio

Sento la tua voce e ascolto il mare

Sembra davvero il tuo respiro

L'amore che mi dai

Questo amore che sta lì nascosto

In mezzo alle sue onde

A tutte le sue onde

Come una barca che

Guarda questa terra che

Che gira inseme a noi

Anche quando è buio

Guarda questa terra che

Che gira anche per noi

A darci un po' di sole, sole

Guarda questa terra che

Che gira insieme a noi

A darci un po' di sole

Mighty sun

Mighty sun

Nico sang it with amazing opera lyrics that the Legendary 3 Tenors would love and he fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: AWESOME! You have an awesome opera voice Nico.

Lisa Loud: Indeed Nico. That was most well sung.

Nico: Thanks. Even Ultra Humanite would love that.

Me: Now for me. (ACTIVATES SSSERPENT'S RIDEWATCH)

(AFRICA BY TOTO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SNAKES SWIRL AROUND ME)

I hear the drums echoing tonight

But she hears only whispers of some quiet conversation

She's coming in, 12:30 flight

The moonlit wings reflect the stars that guide me towards salvation

I stopped an old man along the way

Hoping to find some old forgotten words or ancient melodies

He turned to me as if to say

"Hurry boy, it's waiting there for you"

It's gonna take a lot to drag me away from you

There's nothing that a hundred men or more could ever do

I bless the rains down in Africa

Gonna take some time to do the things we never had (ooh, ooh)

The wild dogs cry out in the night

As they grow restless, longing for some solitary company

I know that I must do what's right

As sure as Kilimanjaro rises like Olympus above the Serengeti

I seek to cure what's deep inside, frightened of this thing that I've become

It's gonna take a lot to drag me away from you

There's nothing that a hundred men or more could ever do

I bless the rains down in Africa

Gonna take some time to do the things we never had (ooh, ooh)

Hurry boy, she's waiting there for you

It's gonna take a lot to drag me away from you

There's nothing that a hundred men or more could ever do

I bless the rains down in Africa

I bless the rains down in Africa

(I bless the rain)

I bless the rains down in Africa

I bless the rains down in Africa

I bless the rains down in Africa

(Gonna take the time)

Gonna take some time to do the things we never had (ooh, ooh)

I danced and fired waves of fire and snakes and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Joe Swanson loves that song

Me: He sure does. It's how he and Bonnie met.

Kaito: (Gets out Boukenger gear) Our turn!

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Nothing like a good fight after a shopping spree!

Me: Especially after a big buttkicking extravaganza with zombies.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito got a Drive Lance and Zocks got a Magi Staff.!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Kabuto Ridewatch) Don't forget about us!

Armor Time! (Electronic beat mixed with Rider Form transformation noises) Change Beetle! Kabuto!

Geiz: (gets out Beast Ridewatch) Time to fight snake with beast!

Armor Time! (Drum roll) Open! Beast! (Lion roar)

Sougo got KabutoArmor while Geiz got BeastArmor.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Linka (Captain Planet): Time for some action! WIND!

She fired a beam of energy from her ring and spun Another Snakepit around in a tornado.

Linka (Captain Planet): And this too! (ACTIVATES WHIRLIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(RUSSIAN DANCE OF THE NUTCRACKER SUITE PLAYS)

She danced to the song and fired waves of wind and blasted down Another Snakepit!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: I forgot that Christmas is soon.

Me: 3 months away.

Maria: Let me get in on this!

Maria did The Riverdance!

Laney joined in on that one and they fired waves of Celtic energy and smashed Another Snakepit down!

Me: AWESOME!

Qin: Love The Riverdance!

Camie: Me too!

Xenia: Oh yeah! Good music too.

But then a huge bronze snake came out and it was ALCHEMY

BEAST - OUROBOROS THE BRONZE!

Me: Whoa! Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros The Bronze!

Qin: Wow!

Ouroboros The Bronze: (In a girls voice) I got this for you guys.

Nico: Olivia Orrovia!? Whoa!

She reverted back and Olivia was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and had rainbow angel wings.

Olivia Orrovia: Let me deal with this first.

She fired a light blast and smashed down Another Snakepit and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Omaima and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes and had green eyes and a shirt on that said I ❤ Animals of All Kinds.

Me: Omaima are you okay?

Omaima Camellington: (GROANS) What a huge headache. I feel like I got hit by a train.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I picked her up.

Nico: By the way, more backup core members are Valerie, Cybershark, Bronte Elektra, Great Grandma Harriet, Apple Leaves, Aylene, Discord, Onko Akino, Coloratura, and Bastion.

Me: Awesome choices Nico.

Aylene: I would be honored to be in the Backup Group.

Applejack: And Rara would love it too along with Apple Leaves.

Fluttershy: And Discord would love it as well.

Me: That is so awesome Nico.

Olivia Orrovia: It sure is. Linka you have my sincere condolences on what happened to your cousin. Skumm got what he deserved.

Linka (Captain Planet): Thank you Olivia. What's your favorite Memory of Nico?

Olivia Orrovia: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in the Amazon Jungle and we found an awesome temple and I got this.

She unsheathed an awesome golden sword with emeralds on the blade.

Nicole: (GASP) That's the Sword of Mixcoatl, the Aztec God of The Hunt. Wow!

Olivia Orrovia: That's right.

Me: Wow that is cool!

Olivia Orrovia: It sure is. One of the most fun hunts ever.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Olivia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Olivia Orrovia: Me too Nico.

Me: This was so awesome though.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty

Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Gi (Captain Planet) are heading to The Glade of Dreams, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to find an awesome treasure for Rayman called The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, a powerful spellbook said to have been made eons ago, and in its pages are a compendium of powerful dream spells, and they're also going to take down André, along with Ales Mansey, who's come back from the dead. But, Ales Mansey is going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil, while André is going to be turned back into a Red Lum with Rayman using his Grimace ability.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Glade of Dreams and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to find an awesome treasure for Rayman called The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, a powerful spellbook said to have been made eons ago, and in its pages are a compendium of powerful dream spells, and they're also going to take down André, along with Ales Mansey, who's come back from the dead. But, Ales Mansey is going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil, while André is going to be turned back into a Red Lum with Rayman using his Grimace ability.

Rayman: I should've known Ales Mansey would return from the dead, along with that evil Black Lum, André. But, Ales Mansey will be recruited into The Masters of Evil right after I get The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams and deliver some well-deserved payback on him, and André's going to get turned right back into a Red Lum after I use my Grimace ability on him.

Nico: Yeah, but how did Ales Mansey return from the dead even after Lincoln destroyed him and Super Hakaied him on his last rescue long ago?

Rayman: I soon found out from Betilla that the one who brought Ales Mansey back, and turned the Red Lum back into the Black Lum, André, was Barodius. Now, I've just about had it with that good-for-nothing bastard!

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Barodius is already sinking lower and lower, but he's already been marked by the shadow of death, and his judgement is about to come very soon. But, first, let's go find The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, and thanks for joining us, Gi.

Gi: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Nicole: And I've heard about this legendary spellbook from Natilee, it was created eons ago, and inside its pages are a compendium of powerful dream spells, and according to legend, only The Guardian of The Glade of Dreams can use this legendary spellbook.

Rayman: Which means…

Lincoln: You're the only one who can use this spellbook, Rayman.

We then head for a cave, and we found what we were looking for: a large purple spellbook with the symbol of The Glade of Dreams and gems embedded on the cover and inside its pages are a very powerful compendium of powerful dream spells, it was THE SPELLBOOK OF ETERNAL DREAMS!

Nico: Wow, so that's The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams.

Rayman: Now, to claim the spellbook and then, we get after Ales Mansey and André.

Rayman went up to The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams and he grabbed it. Suddenly, Rayman's purple eyes turned neon purple and he was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, Lums, and dragons, and then, Rayman was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars and light surrounding it, there are Lums and a dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rayman emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rayman grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew bigger and eight-pack abs, he has purple highlights in the bangs of the two fronds of his strawberry-blonde hair and it also grew to reach down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon purple eyes and a purple and red energy aura with light, stars, Lums, moonbeams, and dragons surrounding him, he has a Lum in the hands of a dragon emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red and purple gems on the gold crescent moon links and red and purple crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Fairy with red and purple gems for eyes and it's holding a Lum and the Light, Dream, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Rayman has on a purple short-sleeved shirt and mysterious white ring on it and the phoenix with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above it, long purple pants, black leather ankle-high combat boots with dragons for the shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat, with Lums, dragons, and fairies on the white coattails and on the back is a fairy with Lums surrounding it, along with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above her head. Suddenly, Rayman felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large strawberry-blonde feathers on his wider and more muscular back then grew much larger for his new body. Rayman has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on his right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice.

Suddenly, Rayman's massive Celtic Dream Glade's Greatsword of Celtic Dream Justice and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, dragons, fairies, light, and Lums, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Greek God of Dreams, Morpheus, and a Celtic Triquetra etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large golden dragon heads for the crossguard, large red and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large golden dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and red gems in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists hidden in the long sleeves of his long-sleeved white trenchcoat and his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a red kanji below the fairy that said, "Rayman, Legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams, Member of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Emissary of Morpheus, Friend to Globox and Many, Destroyer of Mr. Dark and The Nightmare Creatures, Archenemy of Red Herring, Defender of Betilla the Fairy and The Fairy Council, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Lums, Moonbeams, Dragons, and Celtic Dreams"

レイマン、伝説の英雄であり、夢の空き地の守護者、ケルティックドリーム クルセイダーズのメンバー、モーフィアスの使者、グロボックス と多くの友人、ミスター ダークと悪夢の生き物の破壊者、赤いニシンの大敵、ベティラ ザ フェアリーの守護者、妖精評議会、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、光、ラム、ムーンビーム、ドラゴン、ケルトの夢のマスター

Rayman has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CELTIC DREAM GLADE FAIRY DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE MOONLIGHT CELTIC DREAM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC MOON DREAM HOPE!

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **Whoa, now this is really incredible! Ales Mansey and Andre are both in big trouble when they see me. And Barodius, if you're watching from the shadows, I hope that you and Dharak are listening. You've lived for far too long and crossed numerous lines for**

**the final time, and when the time comes that we face you and Dharak again, you will both die by our hands once again, and this time, there'll be no chance of the both of you returning from the dead ever again!**

We cheered for what Rayman said.

Lincoln: Rayman, that was an awesome speech! I can imagine Barodius and Dharak are extremely pissed that you just declared war on them!

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **Let them get pissed at me, Lincoln. Besides, J.D. is going to destroy Barodius when the time comes for you and Demona Wendollstein to finally kill Dustin Keystone, and Dharak is also going to pay for almost trying to kill Lynn.**

Lynn: You got that right, and we recorded your speech and we sent it to The Bakugan Brawlers, and they're cheering like crazy.

Lori: And the rallying speech you gave is really rallying everyone back home. Now, let's take down Ales Mansey and turn that Black Lum back to normal.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **You got it, Lori.**

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Ales Mansey and André, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Ales Mansey and André, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Those evil nightmare-causing monsters, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Guardian Chimera, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Guardian Chimera, wicked.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Tora Kemono, but we'll talk later, we've got two more of Rayman's enemies to take down.

We rushed over, and right before Ales Mansey and André could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Ales Mansey and André, and that allowed the eight girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Ales Mansey and André, and when Ales Mansey and André saw us, especially Rayman and he now had The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams in his hands, they were really enraged.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) I should've known one day you'd both return from the dead, but this is the absolute last time I ever have to see your faces again! Alright, ladies and gents, LET'S ROLL!

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Gi, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Ales Mansey and André, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Rayman fired powerful purple and red energy blasts, stars, dragons, fairies, Lums, and moonbeams at Ales Mansey and André, and attacked them with his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon

Gauntlets of Glade Justice. Then, Rayman tied Ales Mansey up in a purple and red energy straitjacket and he made a Grimace at André, and that caused him to change back into a Red Lum and beamed Ales Mansey to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Rayman's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive strawberry blonde angel wings are permanent.

Rayman: That's it for both Ales Mansey and André.

Lincoln: You got that right, Rayman. (To Tora Kemono) And it's so good to see you again, Tora Kemono.

Tora Kemono reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful dark blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Guardian Chimera, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, light blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness and chimeras on the coattails, and Guardian Chimera on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Guardian Chimera-themed greatsword with Guardian Chimera etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue lion heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue lion heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the lion heads for the pommel.

Tora Kemono: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Tora Kemono and they hugged, and Tora Kemono is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and his massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has, I haven't seen you when you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tora Kemono: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 12-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Tora Kemono, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and my classmate in Gym, and she's also an incredible martial artist. It was Tora that taught me how to use Rindo-kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and Jeet Kune Do, and who introduced me to the Bruce Lee movies when we were twelve. Tora would also protect me from bullies as well. In fact, when she saw Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson bullying me at the same time, she beat the crap out of them, and when she was done, their arms, legs, teeth, and their noses were broken, and Tora threw them right into a really stinky pile of Lynn's dirty socks. Her last name, Kemono, means Beast in Japanese.

Nico: The way she trashed Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson, she's definitely a beast.

Lincoln: And to show thanks to Tora, I took her to a beach where, while I was wearing my orange swim trunks and Tora was wearing her orange and purple tiger striped bikini, I kissed Tora on the lips while they were underwater. She's also the cousin of Makoto from Street Fighter, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion.

Me: Wait a second, isn't Makoto a student in Rindo-Kan Karate?

Makoto (Street Fighter): Yep, which means I wasn't the only student who learned Rindo-Kan Karate, and it's so good to see you again, Tora.

Tora Kemono: You too, Makoto.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Tora Kemono's neck with dark blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and dark blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Tora Kemono: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Tora.

Tora Kemono had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Tora Kemono's waist and Tora Kemono wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Eriko Tamura and Rei Asagiri from Idol Densetsu Eriko and Larke Tanner, Shanelle Spencer, Nikki Darling, Jett Lyman, Tara Belle, and Brenda "Switchboard" McTech from Beverly Hills Teens.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eriko Tamura and Rei Asagiri from Idol Densetsu Eriko and Larke Tanner, Shanelle Spencer, Nikki Darling, Jett Lyman, Tara Belle, and Brenda "Switchboard" McTech from Beverly Hills Teens.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eriko Tamura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Eriko Tamura and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Ales Mansey and André, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Eriko Tamura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and the seven clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eriko Tamura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eriko Tamura, Rei Asagiri, Larke Tanner, Shanelle Spencer, Nikki Darling, Jett Lyman, Tara Belle, and Brenda "Switchboard" McTech with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and everyone saw what happened to Rayman after he got The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams and he transformed into his Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, and they were also shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Ales Mansey and the twisted Black Lum, André.

But, when Lincoln showed what Rayman did in tying Ales Mansey and beaming him to The Masters of Evil's HQ and turning the twisted Black Lum, André, back into a Red Lum, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Tora Kemono have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That was so awesome that Rayman got The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams and in the process, he not only transformed, but he also got an awesome new makeover and wardrobe, along with new weapons.

Rayman: That's right, and I do like the new makeover and wardrobe change, I look really awesome. If Red Herring sees me, he's in for one wild fight with me, and I've already got a team for me when we face him: Sun Wukong from the Warriors Orochi franchise and Keiji Maeda from the Samurai Warriors franchise.

Lincoln: Wow, that's awesome.

Rayman: Red Herring's in trouble when he faces three wild defenders of the innocent, and trust me, I can get pretty wild at times.

Nicole: With all the crazy things that happens in The Glade of Dreams, along with the adventures you have gone through, you sure can prove to be wild at times. But, that's what makes you the Guardian and Defender of The Glade of Dreams.

Rayman: You got that right.

* * *

After our wild adventure in The Glade of Dreams, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Tora Kemono saw Lincoln working out like crazy, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tora Kemono: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tora Kemono: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is, so Tora, what's the story on why you hate those heartless buttface psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a burning passion?

Tora Kemono: Oh, you're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were training in Rindo-Kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and Jeet Kune Do in the backyard of my home, but then, Lincoln felt something heading this way, and we saw who it was heading our way: it was those heartless buttface psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, and they were going to kill Lincoln to slake their thirst for blood, but we weren't going to let them. We stood our ground against them and we beat the dumbasses into the ground, and when they saw we were going to do a lot worse to them, they peed their pants and ran away like the cowards they are.

We cheered wildly for what Tora and Lincoln did to Pablo and Anderson, and we were also laughing hysterically when Tora told us they peed their pants and ran off like the cowards they are.

Nico: (Laughs Hysterically) Oh man, Tora, Lincoln, you guys really made them run off like the cowards they truly are.

Me: I saw the whole thing happen, and man, it was brutal. Tora's indeed a beast when you make her mad.

Lori: She literally is, and when they, along with Lynn, Chandler, and Chandler's goons got caught that time bullying Lincoln, they literally got the stuffing beat out of them and they got tossed into a really stinky pile of Lynn's dirty socks.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Eli: P.U.!

Nico: Ugh, that really stinks! How can you guys put up with that?!

Luna: We couldn't, dude, and we couldn't stand the smell of Lynn's stinky feet and dirty clothes, so we took her dirty socks to the laundromat in town and we got them all cleaned up, and we did the same with her stinky jerseys and gym clothes. We had to run them twice, they really stunk! P.U.!

Luan: And when we got back and Lynn found out about it, she'd raised such a big stink about it, and I'm not making a pun for this one, she was so mad, she was about to throttle us all, but Lincoln held her back and he used everything his Guardian Angels taught him and he trounced her.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln really held his ground against Lynn when she was at her worst and turned into a rampaging bull.

Me: He sure did.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were heading to Castaway Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in swimsuits, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and when the girls who recently joined Lincoln's harem saw Lincoln in a speedo, they had atomic red blushes on their faces and hearts in their eyes and their noses were bleeding.

Wallflower Blush: Wow, so this is Castaway Bay.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right into the waters and they also saw the marine life there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Castaway Bay in the World of Mario and had fun there.

Me: Wow, you guys sure had a blast.

Blake Belladonna: We sure did. Plus, when some of our cousins whom we'd reunited with recently saw Linky in that speedo, they had the same reactions as the rest of us.

Tora Kemono: I didn't know Lincoln had changed from orange swim trunks to a large orange speedo with a gold lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo. But, when we saw him in it, our minds went blank when we saw him in a speedo.

Nico: The first time he's worn a speedo before was when he was modeling clothes with Luna Isdrage, and the orange speedo she made, it was actually for him.

Tora Kemono: Oh, that's right, now I remember, and I still remembered the time she and Lincoln slugged Lynn when she went on a rampage again.

---

Back at the estate, everyone was having an awesome contest. It was an apple cider drinking contest.

Norbert: Look at all the apple cider!

We were guzzling down apple cider like you wouldn't believe.

We were REALLY DRINKING IT!

We drank glass after glass after glass after glass.

Norbert: Look at them drink!

Daggett: One sip won't hurt.

Daggett drank some and it was good.

Daggett: Yummy!

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 3 dozen pitchers of Apple Cider later.

---

We really drank them all.

Tara: And the winner of the Apple Cider Drinking contest is… RAINBOW DASH!

We cheered wildly for her.

Nico: Way to go Rainbow Dash!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was so awesome!

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome!

Me: Nice job R.D.!

Cybertron Scourge: I can't believe you guys drank all that apple cider.

Nico: Boy no kidding there.

Me: Yeah!

Eli: You guys were really thirsty.

Edward the Platypus: Yeah I haven't seen you guys drink that much apple juice since the Lemonade Contest.

Swoop: Me Swoop hope you guys had fun drinking apple juice.

Nico: Oh we did Swoop. Now we got to get ready for our next mission.

Me: (Groans) Oh man. I think we better head to the bathroom first.

Nico: Oh good idea. Okay bathroom break everyone.

We went to our bathrooms and then closed the doors.

FLYS UNZIP.

And then…

MASSIVE EXPLOSION! WATER RUSHES!

All of us: (EXTREMELY LONG AND MASSIVE SIGH OF RELIEF)

Realistic waterfalls and rivers were shown as we let it all out and it was relieving and good.

When it was done we were happy.

Me: Ahhh!

We washed our hands and came out.

Me: Boy that is better!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: Man that was great!

Top Man: I was just about to suggest you guys going to the bathroom!

Me: Guess I took the thought out of your head. Sorry about that Top Man.

Top Man: No worries. When you got to go you got to go.

Me: But it was relieving.

Nico: Yeah. And you guys are going to like our next mission. We're going to meet Hellboy and his team from the Bureau of Paranormal Research and Defense!

Me: Bout time we met them!

Qin: I love Hellboy! He is awesome!

Luna: And Liz is awesome with her fire powers.

Lincoln: And I think Abe Sapien is neat.

Varie: So is Johann Krauss.

Nico: Yeah they all are amazing.

Laney: Yep.

Brittney: They will make awesome additions to the team.

Nico: They sure will.

Then Dr. Light, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Skulker, Robo Blaze, Roulette, Beagle Babes, Quackerjack, Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly, Major Mucus, Skeleton

Men, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Yost Viper, MOE Sinistro, and Yost Living Laser appeared.

Dr. Light: Can me, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Skulker, and Robo Blaze go with you guys?

Roulette: Me, Beagle Babes, Quackerjack, Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly, Major Mucus, Skeleton Men, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Yost Viper, MOE Sinistro, and Yost Living Laser will go as well.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) We heard a massive explosion of water.

Nico: Oh that was us having to use the bathroom. We had an apple cider drinking contest and Rainbow Dash won.

Rainbow Dash: What can I say? I love Cider.

Laney: Yeah we all had fun on that one

Kitty: You guys must've been really thirsty.

Me: That and we wanted to see who can drink the most. Rainbow Dash loves cider more than anyone or anypony.

Kitty: Wow! Congratulations Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks. It was so awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Quackerjack: So what's our next mission?

Nico: Well it's long overdue. We're meeting Hellboy and the B.P.R.D.

Kitty: Wow! It's about time we met them.

Nico: I know.

Misfire: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next.

Nico: One for Salamandra the Steel next.

Me: Wow! The Fire Alchemy Beast next.

Qin: That's the last one we have left to meet.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Well after those two are Golden Homunculus and Helios Trice Megistus. And then we do The Advanced Crystal Beasts.

Jesse Anderson: Wow! The dark versions of the Crystal Beasts next.

Me: This is gonna be interesting Jesse. So we'll need you and Jaden to come with us on those rescues.

Jaden: We would be honored.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Mylene Farrow of the Vexos, and she's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for ruining the Vexos' plans long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mylene Farrow on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for ruining the Vexos' plans long ago.

Dan Kuso: Should've known she'd show up.

Spectra Phantom: As we expected, and there's also something else: Mylene Farrow will also have her Mechanical Bakugan, Macubass, with her. Since we know of your ability to absorb advanced alien technology, Lincoln, maybe this'll be the perfect chance for you to absorb a Mechanical Bakugan, to teach her a lesson about treating Bakugan like weapons.

Lincoln: That's an awesome idea, Spectra.

Lauren Delaney: But, that'll be for when I transform. This is going to give her quite the shock of a lifetime.

Nico: You said it, and after what you told us about her, Spectra, she's so going to regret it big time. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet Hellboy and the Bureau for Paranormal Research and Defense.

Lincoln: This is going to be really awesome meeting them, and it'll give Adriana a chance for her to catch up with her old friends in the Bureau.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) And when we tell them of what happened with that vampire, Erzsebet Ondrushko, they're going to be quite surprised.

Lincoln: You said it, Adriana, and once we finish with our mission, you're next, Mylene Farrow.

Nico: Lets get moving.

We were off to New York City.

---

We were flying to New York City.

Avalanche: (to Gai Amatsu) Well, you wanted us to recruit Hellboy and Spawn in the future.

Beagle Babe Leader: Looks like that wish is about to come true.

Me: Part one of it.

Nico: Yeah.

Gai Amatsu: That is true. I did want that to happen.

Qin: You sure did.

Nico: We're here.

Me: Hey look there.

We saw a bunch of people jeering and throwing stuff at Hellboy and the B.P.R.D.

We heard them calling them names.

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: Oh these assholes have crossed the line!

We went down and landed in front of them!

Nico: ALL RIGHT YOU FUCKHEADS THAT'S ENOUGH!

Me: WHO THE HELL DO YOU FUCKWADS THINK YOU ARE?!

Man: That freak hurt a baby!

Me: Oh really!?

I looked at the baby in the woman's hands.

Me: The baby is fine and unharmed ma'am.

Woman: Oh good. I'm sorry. I was scared.

Me: You're all right ma'am. You were just scared and looking out for your kid.

We went back to them.

Me: You assholes make me sick! Hellboy and everyone saved you guys and this is how you repay them!?

Thrust: Say the word, boss, and I blast them!

Nico: No Thrust stand down. They aren't worth it.

Me: You bastards oughta be ashamed of yourselves! These guys saved all your lives and they saved you all from a monster attack!

Eli: Yeah! Who do you think you all are?!

Nico: Yeah! Now you better apologize to Hellboy and his team!

Me: Or you're going to wish that Thrust really carried out that threat!

They went over and apologized to Hellboy and his team and left.

Me: Good.

Hellboy: Thanks for that guys.

Me: Anytime Hellboy. And it's an awesome honor to meet you in person.

Liz: We owe you guys big time for standing up for us.

Laney: It was our pleasure Liz.

Abe Sapien: We're so glad you guys all came.

Varie: We do have a habit of showing up at the right time.

Camie: But it's an awesome honor to meet you all.

Johann Krauss: (German Accent) Ja und it's great of you all to help us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Man Ray: Sorry those people were saying that stuff to you guys.

Owl: (One Night at Flumptys) If it's any consolation, that happened to us a few times in the past.

Hellboy: Did it really?

Me: Long story. We don't like talking about it that often.

Liz: That's understandable.

Rikki: But it's awesome how you all save people. Also Liz your fire powers the way you get mad remind me of me.

Liz: Do they really?

Me: Whenever Rikki gets mad she makes things boil with heat.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Liz: I'm glad you think so.

Hellboy: How about we show you our base before we tell you our mission?

Nico: Sure.

We arrived at the Headquarters for the Bureau of Paranormal Research and Defense and it was a really awesome base and loaded with creatures and people of the Paranormal, Supernatural and the Extraterrestrial.

Gyro Man: Nice base.

Nico: Boy I'll say.

Hellboy: Yeah it's home.

Yusuke: Reminds me of what I went through in my Spirit Detective days.

Keiko: It's amazing seeing this here.

Liz: Yeah it's home and it's awesome here.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Boy it's amazing you guys do all this. And believe me we have known all about the realms of the supernatural, paranormal and mystical for years.

Brittney: Yeah we went to hell and back many times.

Varie: True there.

Nico: Yeah.

Hellboy: That's amazing you guys did all that.

Camie: It sure is.

Moonstone: Do you guys have a golden fist, by any chance?

Yost Viper: We're just asking.

Hellboy: Yes we still do.

Moonstone: That's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Hellboy: Then you must know that we're trying to stop Prince Nuada from bringing back the Golden Army.

Nico: As a matter of fact yes. That's our big mission with you guys.

Me: Then that must mean we're going to kill Prince Nuada too.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Whoa!

Sword Man: I hope that fucker's minions like getting their heads chopped off with my sword!

Me: Believe me I hate this guy too. He and I have a massive and terrible history.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah. It was 10 years ago. I destroyed the entire Golden Army and made sure there was nothing of them left and ever since then Prince Nuada has been hellbent on killing me and making me pay for it. He wants nothing more than to kill me and throw my body into a black hole.

Everyone gasped in absolute shock!

Nico: WHOA! We had no idea you faced Prince Nuada before.

Eli: Yeah bro that's incredible!

Qin: It sure is.

Camie: Can you tell us more about Prince Nuada?

Me: I sure can. He is a deadly Martial Artist and he was the deadliest I've ever encountered. His name is Prince Nuada Silverlance and he is one deadly badass son of a fucking bitch.

I went over his history.

---

Prince Nuada Silverlance is the main antagonist in the 2008 sequel film Hellboy II: The Golden Army.

He is the Elfish crown prince of the Bethmora Clan, who is determined to wipe out humanity in order to preserve his clan and all other non-human creatures. To do this, he seeks out the three pieces of the Crown of Bethmora in order to control the legendary Golden Army, putting him at odds with Hellboy and the B.P.R.D.. He is Hellboy's second archenemy.

He was portrayed by Luke Goss, who also played Jared Nomak in Blade II.

When Hellboy was a boy, Professor Broom told him the story of Nuada and the Golden Army. Ages ago, elves, goblins and other mythical creatures lived among the humans and Nuada's father, King Balor ruled over them. One day, the humans waged war against Balor where neither side was victorious. A goblin blacksmith offered to build the Golden Army for Balor and Nuada urges his father to agree which he hesistantly does. The golden army left no survivors and Balor regretted his decision. He then decided to form a truce with the humans and imprisoned the army for eternity. Nuada was furious with the truce and went into exile, vowing to return and wipe out humanity.

In the present day, Nuada is living in the sewers of New York, preparing his revenge. He befriends a giant troll named Mr. Wink, who acts as his strongman. They interrupt an auction where one of the items is one of the keys to unlocking the Golden Army. He takes it and then unleashes an army of flesh-eating pixies on the buyers, leaving no survivors. Afterwards, Nuada visits his father at his secret royal court and demands that he joins him and unleash the Golden Army on the humans. King Balor refuses and Nuada slays him and takes the second key item which, alongside with the other one, is revealed to be one of the three missing pieces of the fabled Crown of Bethmora. He asks his sister for the final piece but she runs off during the fighting. Nuada sends Wink after her and he finds her in the Troll Market. Wink engages in a fight with Hellboy and is killed. Nuada becomes heartbroken over the news and vows Hellboy will pay. He pities Hellboy for fighting for the humans even when they don't care and then summons a giant worm-like forest god to wreak havoc on the city. As Hellboy was ready to kill the monster, Nuada appears before him to let him know that the forest god was the last of its kind and that Hellboy should join him. Hellboy refuses, kills the god and after all that, is scorned by innocent bystanders.

Later that night, Nuada senses Nuala's presence and infiltrates the B.P.R.D. He learns that his sister has fallen in love with Abe Sapien and tries to kill him but an inebriated Hellboy offers to fight him. Nuada easily defeats him and leaves a spearhead embedded in his heart. Each time the spear is touched, it will move deeper towards the heart and eventually kill him. Prince Nuada demands that Abe brings him the last key for Nuala's freedom. Hellboy and the others find the place where the Golden Army resides, Hellboy is cured of his injuries and Abe foolishly gives Nuada the final key to awaken the army. After a failed attempt to fight them, Hellboy challenges Nuada for the right to command the army. Nuada refused as Red was not royalty, but Nuala reminds him that being the son of Satan gives him the right and the two duel it out, Hellboy is victorious. Nuada demands him to kill him as he will not stop but Hellboy spares his life. Nuada grabs a knife and attempts to stab him but Nuala stabs herself, which also affects him and both turn to stone and crumble. Before dying, Nuada reminds Hellboy that humans will still not accept him and that in the near future, he will have to choose to save humanity or save his kind and other sorts of mythical creatures.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: My god! I didn't know he was that evil!

Camie: Yeah! He hates EVERYONE!

Hellboy: That's putting it mildly.

Yost Living Laser: Does he have any relatives?

Kitty: Specifically good ones?

Me: Yes he does. His sister Princess Nuala. She is the good princess and is innocent. She helped Hellboy and the Bureau before and even helped me take down the Golden Army. She helped me destroy all his plans.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That's amazing!

Laney: It sure is.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: But lets not forget one thing. I was brutally overwhelmed by his fighting prowess. But in the end I got the drop on him.

Nico: Wow. He is that strong?

Me: Yep. He almost killed me. But I came out on top and won. I banished him to another dimension.

Liz: But he and Nuala are linked and connected.

Me: I know. But before that happened I severed their Kami-Piccolo-like link and made them officially separated in life force.

Qin: Wow! That is good.

Me: Yep. But Nuada has no idea what has been taking place over the years. I've gotten stronger and far more powerful since then.

Nico: You sure have. And now you can take him down.

Me: Yep.

Clown Man: We should find her.

?: No need.

We turned and we saw Princess Nuala.

Nuala: I knew you would return J.D.

Me: It's good to see you Nuala.

Nuala: You've grown a lot since the last time you stopped my brother.

Me: I have evolved tremendously you might say. This is my team. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you Nuala.

Laney: We're sorry that your brother is doing all this. We have to kill him.

Nuala: I know. But that monster is not my brother. He hates all humans.

Skulker: Did your brother spot you?

MOE Sinestro: I hope that isn't the case.

Nuala: No he doesn't know.

Me: Also I made sure he can never use her to spy.

Qin: Good.

Nico: J.D. do you know where Nuada is?

Me: Yes I do. He's in a temple located right underneath the Giants

Causeway in Northern Ireland.

Qin: That's gonna be interesting.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah it's going to be a brutal fight.

Me: Not for me. I've gotten stronger over the years. He doesn't know how powerful I got.

Blot: Wait. I think I see some of his goons heading over here!

Nico: Then we better follow them.

Nuala: Oh no.

Nico: Lets head out.

Hellboy: Time to kill this fucker.

Qin: Lets go.

Camie: Yeah.

We were off to the Giants Causeway.

## GIANTS CAUSEWAY, NORTHERN IRELAND

We arrived at the temple.

Me: The Giants Causeway.

Qin: Nice place.

We saw the goons.

Ted Carson Firefly: Let's burn those guys!

Robo Blaze: With pleasure. Tronics!

Robo Blaze summoned the Tronics and we fired waves of energy and blasted and them into dust.

Nico: Take that!

We went into the temple.

Hellboy: So what's the plan J.D.?

Me: We surprise him with our entrance and then he'll challenge me to a fight like he did 10 years ago. Then when everyone has their usual battles we all come in for the kill.

Nico: I like it.

Liz: I wonder how far you have come J.D.

Me: You're going to see soon Liz.

We went down into the temple and it was an amazing place and wew saw remnants of the Golden Army.

Me: Wow.

Nico: You really left your mark on this place J.D.

Qin: Yeah you sure did.

Me: Just like I left it 10 years ago.

Eli: No kidding.

Nuala: Nuada is up ahead.

Nico: Shh.

We hid.

Motormaster: No one activate any traps!

Me: There are no traps here.

Nico: Yeah.

We hid and looked around.

We saw on a gear throne PRINCE NUADA SILVERBLADE!

Me: There he is.

HE WAS REALLY UPSET AND MAD!

Prince Nuada: CURSE THAT FUCKER J.D.! HE RUINED ALL MY PLANS TO DESTROY HUMANITY! I HATE THAT MOTHERFUCKER SON OF A BITCH!

My aura flared up with intense force.

Laney: Whoa he is really pissed.

Hellboy: How rude. He forgot me.

Skeleton Man: I'm sure he remembers you.

Kyd: He just hates J.D. more.

Me: I did ruin his plans and banish him to another dimension.

Nico: But lets get to work.

Me: Come on guys. Entrance time.

We went at him and Nuada roared in fury. But then the spirits oof the Toa Nuva and the Keybladers appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Nuada. Remember me dickless shitfucker?

Nuada: You've grown J.D.! I WILL STILL KILL YOU!

Me: Come and get me fucker!

He roared and went at me and then…

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing into his throne.

Nico: YEAH!

Nuada: You've gotten stronger!

Me: I'm not the same as I was before Nuada.

Nuada: (SPITS) How did you get stronger!?

Me: From a place called None of Your fucking Business shitsucking motherfucker!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: You and I have an old score to settle.

I then transformed and went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING COSMIC ELEMENTAL VOICE OF HOPE, FRIENDSHIP, JUSTICE, LOVE AND VALOR) **And your death is going to be one that will be epic.**

Razorclaw: We have time before the battles. Let me start things off!

He fired laser blasts and blasted Nuada all over.

Nico: Take that.

Me: **Now to prove my point.**

Nuada roared and went at me and I punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and he punched at me and I dodged all his punches. He was even throwing a bunch of dirty moves and sucker punches at me and I dodged them all and I kicked him in the face and elbowed him in the nose and smashed him in his stomach and kicked him in his face!

Nuala: Wow! J.D. has gotten incredibly powerful.

Nico: He's not the same as you remember Nuala.

Hellboy: Wow! He wasn't kidding.

Liz: Incredible!

Abe Sapien: It's incredible how fast and powerful he has gotten.

Eli: Bro is a god among man and his power has gotten stronger with every battle.

I threw him onto the ground and broke his arm by bending it back and I punched him in the face and smashed him in the ground! He got up and roared with incredible fury!

Nuada: I HATE YOU SO MUCH, J.D. KNUDSON I DESPISE YOU, I LOATHE YOU BEYOND ALL LIFE ITSELF! IF IT HADN'T BEEN FOR YOU, I WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL OF HUMANITY AND KILLED EVERYONE YOU HAVE KNOWN AND LOVED! BUT, NOW THAT YOU'RE ALL HERE, I'M FINALLY GOING TO KILL YOU, EVERY LAST BITCH IN YOUR HAREM, AND YOUR FAMILY, AND SOON, I'LL KILL YOUR KIDS AND YOUR BABIES, AND DRINK THEIR BLOOD! I WILL DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

MY RAINBOW FIRE AURA FLARED UP WITH UNBELIEVABLE INTENSITY!

Me: **You psychotic motherfucking monster son of a fucking bitch!**

Nico: You just signed your own death warrant!

Lincoln: You're heading straight for the grave!

Camie: And then to the Black Gates!

Tar Pit: You never threaten someone's family.

Major Mucus: Unless you have a death wish!

I punched him hard in his face and broke his nose and then kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and he got up and went at me and I dodged him and kicked him in the back and smashed him into the ground. He got up and he was infuriated!

Nuada: (ENRAGED MANIACAL SCREAMING) I HATE YYYOOOOOOOUUU!

My aura flared up with incredible intensity some more!

Nico: He is completely out of his mind!

I punched him some more in the stomach and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and I kicked him into the air and dealt a spinning axe kick and smashed him into the ground some more!

Nuada got up.

Nuada: YOU MAKE ME SICK! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

My rainbow aura flared up with explosively massive intensity!

Me: **You can hate me all you want but all you're doing is just making me more powerful.**

Hellboy: Did you forget about me, asshole?

Sinnertwin: Hellboy did fight you first.

Nico: Don't waste your breath on him guys. Nuada is completely out of his mind.

I punched Nuada in the face and kicked him in the chest and dealt him a deadly uppercut and sent him crashing into the wall.

Nico: His hatred towards J.D. is so intensely strong and so powerful that he is completely insane and doesn't care about the past and only wants to destroy J.D. by any means necessary.

Eli: Whoa.

I kicked him into the wall and he got up and went at me and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the neck and then grabbed him by his leg and spun him around and threw him through the wall and smashed him through it!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: Unbelievable!

POW!

I smashed him down.

Hellboy walked up to Nuada and punched him in the eye with the Right Hand of Doom.

P'andor: Damn, that hand is powerful!

Quackerjack: I want one of those!

Nico: Wouldn't we all.

Me: **Nice one Hellboy.**

Hellboy: Your power is incredible J.D.

Me: **You wouldn't believe what I went through to get this power.**

I punched Nuada in the face and knocked him down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **Should be just about time for the usual battles.**

I made a clone with my thoughts and it went to the group and I went back and faced Nuada and kicked his fucking ass all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Me 2: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

He turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Box Ghost, Onyx, Ssserpent, Trickster, Yost Pyro, Evil Bubble Man, Black Knight of Merlin, Goldar, MODOK, Toar, Big Lenny, Quacker the Fowl, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Red Guy appeared.

Nico: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Box Ghost, Onyx, Ssserpent, Trickster, Yost Pyro, Evil Bubble Man, Black Knight of Merlin, Goldar, MODOK, Toar, Big Lenny, Quacker the Fowl, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Red Guy.

Red Guy: HELLLO! It's me the Red Guy!

Goldar: Boy this is a fight!

Yost Pyro: It's hard to imagine that Nuada has an intense burning hatred towards J.D. like that.

Nico: You're not kidding there. But man J.D. is doing really well against him.

Camie: Yeah he almost got beaten by him before.

Eli: But not anymore.

Pyro: Holy mackerel! I don't think I've ever seen anyone go at J.D. like this. Not since the evil Sasuke's.

Hellboy: You're not kidding there.

Liz: Nuada is really pissed.

Abe Sapien: You're not kidding there.

Nico: Yeah. 10 years ago J.D. got his butt kicked by Nuada. Now the tables have turned big time.

Evil Bubble Man: So Nuada is now on the opposite end of the whooping stick! Wow!

Pyro: (to Hellboy) Sorry people were saying bad things to you, Hellboy.

Hellboy: It's fine. I'm used to it anyway.

Dirty Bubble: It's NOT fine.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) But that's a topic for another time. It's just incredible that J.D. faced Nuada before.

Nico: Boy it sure is. J.D. is really tearing him apart!

Goliath: (to Nico) Boy no shit! He's doing really amazingly well. Heard you went shopping.

Nico: We sure did.

Titanium Titan: What did you get?

Nico: Everything. It was perfect after kicking zombie butt yesterday.

Me 2: It sure was.

Laney: We had a lot of fun too.

Samurai Fan Man then appeared.

Nico: Samurai Fan Man. Up for another awesome challenge?

Samurai Fan Man: You got it.

Qin: Awesome. Kim isn't in your urn this time is she?

Samurai Fan Man: Nah. Not up for that this time.

Qin: Oh.

Samurai Fan Man: Although, I will be facing her and her team.

Nico: True. And Yomika the Nurarihyon too.

Samurai Fan Man: I forgot about that as well.

Nico: It's always fun facing you guys.

Qin: Yep,

Nico: Lets do it!

We got the usual battles underway.

## Vakama, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tahu, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Nico's rescue a shopping excursion at the mall

Pyro was first.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico's rescue was a shopping excursion at the mall. What did he get?

Vakama: He got cologne and clothes and comics. It was so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I got more video games for my video game blog.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) More tea. I like Tea.

Sunburn: Everyone got all sorts of stuff.

Tahu: It sure was a fun trip brothers.

Pyro: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

PYRO! ANGRY CHICKEN WING!

Vakama fired waves of fire and smashed him down, Vakama activated his shift car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Vakama activated his Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Nokama, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gali, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Battling Another Snakepit

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico, Linka, and the others did good fighting Another Snakepit. Good thing Indiana Jones wasn't with them.

Nokama: Yeah (LAUGHS) You know how he feels about snakes.

Rarity: But I think it's really good that they faced Another Snakepit.

Sweetie Belle: But we were really surprised that it was Fluttershy's .

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding. But at least she is safe.

Gali: Thank goodness for that.

Dirty Bubble: You got that right. Lets do it!

DIRTY BUBBLE! BUBBLER!

Nokama fired waves of bubbles and smashed him down. Nokama activated her shift car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Nokama activated her ridewatch and they danced to Waltz Music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Onewa, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pohatu, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast - Lincoln's rescue

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Glade of Dreams. How was it?

Onewa: It was really awesome and cool.

Applejack: Yeah Rayman got the Spellbook of Eternal Dreams and he got a new transformation.

Apple Bloom: And some of his enemies are now in your ranks.

Flashwing: He had Ales Mansey and André recruited into your ranks.

Pohatu: I think they will be perfect for you.

KGBeast: I agree there. Lets do it!

KGBEAST! U.A. TITANIUM MAN!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Onewa activated his shift car and fired waves of rock and smashed him down. Onewa activated his Ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of rock, crystal, earth and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Whenua, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Onua, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - Meeting a Guardian Chimera Gene-slammer

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) I heard you guys met a Guardian Chimera Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Whenua: Her name is Tora Komono and she is a really awesome martial artist.

Pinkie Pie: She sure is and it's amazing that she does an amazing style.

Featherweight: Boy it sure is. And her story is cool.

Tora Kemono: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tora Kemono: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is, so Tora, what's the story on why you hate those heartless buttface psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a burning passion?

Tora Kemono: Oh, you're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were training in Rindo-Kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and Jeet Kune Do in the backyard of my home, but then, Lincoln felt something heading this way, and we saw who it was heading our way: it was those heartless buttface psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, and they were going to kill Lincoln to slake their thirst for blood, but we weren't going to let them. We stood our ground against them and we beat the dumbasses into the ground, and when they saw we were going to do a lot worse to them, they peed their pants and ran away like the cowards they are.

We cheered wildly for what Tora and Lincoln did to Pablo and Anderson, and we were also laughing hysterically when Tora told us they peed their pants and ran off like the cowards they are.

Nico: (Laughs Hysterically) Oh man, Tora, Lincoln, you guys really made them run off like the cowards they truly are.

Me: I saw the whole thing happen, and man, it was brutal. Tora's indeed a beast when you make her mad.

Lori: She literally is, and when they, along with Lynn, Chandler, and Chandler's goons got caught that time bullying Lincoln, they literally got the stuffing beat out of them and they got tossed into a really stinky pile of Lynn's dirty socks.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Eli: P.U.!

Nico: Ugh, that really stinks! How can you guys put up with that?!

Luna: We couldn't, dude, and we couldn't stand the smell of Lynn's stinky feet and dirty clothes, so we took her dirty socks to the laundromat in town and we got them all cleaned up, and we did the same with her stinky jerseys and gym clothes. We had to run them twice, they really stunk! P.U.!

Luan: And when we got back and Lynn found out about it, she'd raised such a big stink about it, and I'm not making a pun for this one, she was so mad, she was about to throttle us all, but Lincoln held her back and he used everything his Guardian Angels taught him and he trounced her.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln really held his ground against Lynn when she was at her worst and turned into a rampaging bull.

Me: He sure did.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Goliath: Oh my! But that is amazing that she beat up Pablo and Anderson like that! Wow!

Sprocket: Yeah she beat them up good!

Onua: We're really proud of her.

Goliath: I am too. Lets do it!

GOLIATH! GORIZILLA!

Whenua fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Whenua activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Whenua activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and bolts and smashed him down.

---

Nuju, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kopaka, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Apple Cider Drinking Contest

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) So, you guys had an Apple Cider Drinking contest. Who won?

Nuju: Rainbow Dash did. She loves apple cider more than anyone we know. It was is awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: She drank 4 dozen glasses of cider.

Cozy Glow: Boy was she thirsty.

Hex: You know how much she loves cider.

Kopaka: That is a true fact.

Titanium Titan: I agree there amigos. Lets do it!

TITANIUM TITAN! YOST SANDMAN!

Nuju fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Nuju activated his Shift Car and fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Nuju activated his ridewatch and they danced to mountain music and fired waves of ice, bones, stars, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Matau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lewa, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Really guzzled down the cider

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) You guys really guzzled down the cider. How did it taste?

Matau: It was really awesome and delicious.

Rainbow Dash: But I won the contest and it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was and Rainbow Dash was great.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was awesome.

Lewa: Rainbow Dash loves Cider more than anyone.

Chemistro: You got that right. Lets do it!

CHEMISTRO! PRINCESS FRAGRANCE!

Matau fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Matau activated his shift car and fired waves of wind and lightning and smashed him down. Matau activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Raimundo, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sarah, Tom, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - Hellboy is really awesome

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) Hellboy is really awesome. And that fist of his is really powerful.

Raimundo: They sure are and so are his guns. They are cool too.

Twilight Sparkle: I think Hellboy and his team are really awesome. Liz reminds me of Rikki.

Starshine Sparkle: She sure does. It's so awesome.

Spyro: Yeah I think they all are amazing.

Sarah Gunnerson: Me too. It's awesome.

Tom Major: Yeah it sure is.

Trickster: They will make awesome additions to the team. Lets do it!

TRICKSTER! LEGO JOKER!

Raimundo fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Raimundo activated his shift car and fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Raimundo activated his ridewatch and they danced to Mexican Fiesta music and fired waves of magic and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Omi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Peyton, Georgina, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Hellboy and his team have done so much goot

---

Box Ghost was next

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Hellboy and his team have done so much good. I've actually heard many legends about Hellboy.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) That is most amazing that you know about the legends of Hellboy.

Fluttershy: It sure is and it's amazing that he is a hero.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah he sure is.

Stealth Elf: Yeah he is amazing at what he can do.

Peyton: He sure is.

Georgina: We all think he is great.

Box Ghost: Boy I'll say. Lets do it!

BOX GHOST! MR. PIGEON

Omi fired waves of water and smashed him down. Omi activated his shift car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Omi activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of water, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Kimiko, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Takanuva, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - Prince Nuada is a deadly fighter

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Prince Nuada is a deadly fighter. And pretty much a son of a bitch overall.

Kimiko: He is a deadly fighter. But man J.D. is really tearing him apart.

They saw me fighting Nuada and I was really making him suffer. I was punching him all over.

Princess Celestia: Wow! Look at him go!

King Solar: Wow! Not even a fighter of Nuada's caliber is a match for the power of a god.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure. You aren't upset that Swartz made Another Alien of you are you?

Ssserpent: I was upset yes. But I'm glad you stopped that one.

Amber Morning: I'm glad we did too.

Spotlight: It's so awesome that Prince Nuada is going to get what's coming to him.

Takanuva: Yeah no kidding. He had it coming.

Ssserpent: Indeed. Lets do it!

SSSERPENT! SERPENT SOCIETY!

Kimiko fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Kimiko activated her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Kimiko activated her ridewatch and they danced to Japanese Music and fired waves of fire and light and smashed him down.

---

Clay Bailey, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kaz, Kendra, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - Princess Nuala is an innocent soul and Nuada deserves to be destroyed.

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) Princess Nuala is an innocent soul. It's Nuada that deserves to be destroyed!

Clay Bailey: Y'all got that right. What he is is lower than a snake in a quicksand swamp.

Princess Luna: I think that's putting it mildly.

Moondust: Yeah and we found out that Nuada and Nuala were linked in pain and life force. But thanks to Lincoln we fixed that.

Snowdrop: Yeah she doesn't deserve to be linked and given the same fate.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding. She has a right to live and be free just like Ella.

Kaz: I agree there too.

Kendra: Same here.

Onyx: Very well said. Lets do it!

ONYX! STONEHEART!

Clay fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down. Clay activated his shift car and fired waves of rock and earth. Clay activated his Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of rock and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Elizabeth Swann VS Yost Pyro

---

Yost Pyro was next.

Yost Pyro: It's an honor to face you Elizabeth.

Elizabeth Swann: It'll be a great honor to face you too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Melody (Pokemon) VS Evil Bubble Man

---

Evil bubble Man was next.

Evil Bubble Man: It's an honor to face you Melody and did you really help Ash save the World when that Cataclysmic Prophecy was coming true?

Melody: I sure did and that was a really epic adventure.

Evil Bubble Man: I'll have to hear all about it soon.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sir George VS Black Knight of Merlin

---

Black Knight of Merlin was next.

Black Knight of Merlin: It's gonna be good fighting you.

Sir George: It sure is most amusing.

Sir George fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Konan VS Goldar

---

Goldar was next.

Goldar: This is gonna be most fun and cool.

Konan: It always is fun.

She fired waves of paper bombs and smashed him down.

---

Daughter VS MODOK

---

MODOK was next.

MODOK: I hope you're ready for me.

Daughter: I always am ready for this.

She fired waves of Force Lightning and Smashed him down.

---

Boton VS Toar

---

Toar was next.

Toar: I'm ready for this one.

Boton: (British Accent) I am always ready for all this!

Boton fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Caren, Princess of the Antarctic Ocean VS Big Lenny - the Most Venomous and Deadliest Jellyfish Ever

---

Big Lenny was next.

Caren: I've heard so much about Big Lenny and how dangerous he is. I heard he stung a fish and lived.

Big Lenny roared.

Caren fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Howard the Duck VS Quackor

---

Quackor the Fowl was next.

Quackor: (Quacking)

Howard the Duck: I'm ready for you Quackor.

He fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Jessie Bannon VS Professor Monkey For A Head

Professor Monkey For A Head was next.

Professor Monkey For A Head: I hope you're ready for me like always!

Jessie Bannon: I'm always ready for this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Cow & Chicken VS Red Guy

Red Guy was next.

Red Guy: Well this will be so fun.

Cow: Lets do it lady!

Chicken: Yeah!

They fired waves of milk and eggs and smashed him down.

## Yomika the Nurarihyon VS Samurai Fan Man

Samurai Fan Man was next.

Yomika: I always have fun with this.

Samurai Fan Man: I do too. It's so awesome and cool.

Yomika: You got that right.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

# Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Kimberly Ann Hart The Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: It's so awesome that you guys are helping Sunny and her friends out in Maretime Bay every now and then.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure is and seeing more of Maretime Bay is so awesome.

Pink Ranger Slayer: It sure is and the smoothies Sunny makes are awesome.

Himiko Toga: They are some of the best ever.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Did you guys go after Queen Opaline yet?

Fiona Hernandez: Not yet. We're still finding out more about her and we need to find out what she intends to do and why and how. We got to get all the information we can if we want to launch a plan of attack on her.

Apple Bloom: Yeah but we do know that she is responsible for dividing the 3 tribes.

Sweetie Belle: She is pure evil and is an absolute monster.

Scootaloo: We did find out that she has been around since Ancient Equestria and really hates the magic of friendship and more.

Diamond Tiara: Yeah she wants all that magic of the 3 ponies all for herself.

Silver Spoon: We don't know why but we have to stop her later on.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah she is a monster.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Boy she is pure evil. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed her down.

---

Marie Hernandez the Gene-Slammer of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, Ibara Shiozaki, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, RD Lincoln and Elena VS Weddinmon

---

Weddinmon was next.

Weddinmon: The critters of Maretime Bay are so adorable and cute.

Marie Hernandez: They sure are and the Raccoonicorns, Pegasnails, bunnies, crabs, and birds are all adorable.

Ibara Shiozaki: They sure are and so is Sparky. He's Hitch's new dragon friend.

Frozen Fright: We found out that Sparky was originally Opaline's dragon and he is just so cute.

Thunder Terror: And Spike likes him too.

Magma Gloom: He is just so adorable.

Toxic Horror: And they are great friends too.

Louie PoisonSea: They sure are and it's awesome that Spike and Sparky are awesome friends with each other. Same with Smolder and Ember with them.

Elena: I agree too.

Weddinmon: I am so happy for them too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and elements and smashed her down.

---

# Nicole Hernandez the Raviel, Lord of Phantasms Gene-Slammer, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Gusty the Great, Clover the Clever, RD Lucy and Carly Atlas VS Marcel Bonaparte

---

Marcel Bonaparte was next.

Marcel: Maretime Bay is really cool. What did you do there in your spare time?

Nicole Hernandez: I went and got an awesome manicure and got my nails done.

She showed that her nails were blue and had ghosts on them.

Marcel: Wow those are great on you Nicole and they fit perfectly.

Nicole Hernandez: They sure do and Pipp, Jazz and Rocky all do an amazing job there and they even did my hair and braided it and gave it a spooky flare too.

She had her blue hair braided in a ponytail with black highlights and she had ghosts and bats in it to give it a ghostly style.

Marcel: That's amazing on you Nicole.

Nicole Hernandez: Thanks.

Star Swirl the Bearded. We're all so amazed that it's both a salon and karaoke bar in one. Such an awesome place.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye it's amazing that they do all that there.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) It's really amazing that they do so much there.

Mistmane: And everyone and everypony comes out so beautiful there.

Flash Magnus: They sure do. I think it's so awesome too.

Mage Meadowbrook: I agree there too.

Gusty the Great: Same here.

Clover the Clever: And they do such a really awesome and amazing job there.

Carly Atlas: I think it's really cool myself.

Marcel: I'm glad you guys like that. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Natasha Hernandez the Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon Gene-Slammer, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Brittney Knudson and Misty Tredwell VS Su Yung

Su Yung was next.

Su Yung: Did you guys really go on an awesome treasure hunt in Maretime Bay?

Natasha Hernandez: We sure did and it was really awesome. Sunny's dad showed us an awesome treasure map blanket that was not only a family heirloom but it's also a prophecy.

Princess Celestia: We all thought it was really awesome ourselves.

Princess Luna: The prophecy was called the Return of Friendship and it was a vision into the future about the return of the Magic of Friendship.

Princess Cadance: It was really something. And Sunny and her friends were all chosen to bring back the Magic of Friendship.

Minuette: They foretold all this and Sunny and her friends were chosen for such an incredible task.

Twinkleshine: It's a really massive responsibility.

Lemon Hearts: But we're so proud of Sunny and all her for doing all this.

Moondancer: We sure are and we are really amazed that they were given this responsibility.

Lyra Heartstrings: We sure are. They foretold this and it was an amazing puzzle too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah. The first piece was in the Crystal Brighthouse and the second piece was under the throne of Queen Haven in Zephyr Heights and the 3rd piece was in a crystal grove in Bridlevale.

Twilight Sparkle: It was so awesome and amazing and it was a great treasure hunt.

Brittney: It sure was. We all had a great time in that one. So did my sister Nicole.

Misty Tredwell: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Su Yung: Wow! That is cool. That has to be the most amazing Treasure Hunt of all. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed her down.

---

Catherine Iroh Lan Kai the Firebird Gene-Slammer, Layla MacKenzie, Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Chelsea, Rita, Nikki, Meilin, Kero, Li, Yue (Cardcaptors), Carly Atlas and Misty Tredwell VS Admiral Zhao

---

Admiral Zhao was next.

Admiral Zhao: How did Sunny Starscout become an Alicorn?

Catherine Iroh: She and her friends went and got the Unity Stones of the Unicorns, Pegasi and Earth Ponies and brought all 3 tribes back together. It was not easy. But in doing so she turned into The Princess of Unity and Peace.

Layla MacKenzie: That is a massive responsibility and a huge task for them.

Sakura Avalon: It sure is. And I'm so happy for Sunny. She is the big legacy of Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Madison Taylor: Sunny has come a long way in her journey too.

Chelsea: I agree there.

Rita: Yeah Sunny and friends are great forces of good too.

Nikki They sure are and it's so much fun.

Meilin: And Sunny makes so many awesome smoothies. They are delicious.

Kero: Boy they sure are. And they are so fruity and flavorful.

Li: I'll say.

Yue (Cardcaptors): They do look amazing for everyone.

Carly Atlas: They sure are and Sunny knows so many awesome flavors.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah they are really good and delicious.

Admiral Zhao: I'll have to try some and I'm really happy for her. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

Himiko Toga, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor

## Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Penance and RD Carol VS LeFou

LeFou was next.

LeFou: Do they have awesome music in Maretime Bay?

Himiko Toga: They sure do and there's this awesome jazz club that Izzy knows that has awesome jazz songs. Lisa Simpson would love that and so would Laney.

Princess Platinum: I agree there. The Jazz music is where Jazz Hooves learned all about how to make her own designs for nails and hooves.

Commander Hurricane: It's amazing and great too.

Chancellor Puddinghead: It sure is and there's a unicorn there named Onyx there that is really talented with the Saxophone.

Smart Cookie: She would make an awesome member of the Knights of The Friendship Table and be a great jazz musician.

Private Pansy: I agree there too.

Clover the Clever: Same here too.

Penance: It sure would be perfect too.

LeFou: You got that right. And I love a good jazz song. Lets do it!

They fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

## Rhonda Monroe the Phoenix and Evil HERO Inferno Wing Gene-Slammer, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Himiko Toga, Diamond Tiara and Cozy Glow VS Sunfire

Sunfire was next.

Sunfire: (Japanese Accent) It's amazing that Sunny has done so much good for all of Equestria after everything she went through.

Rhonda Monroe: It sure is awesome and I'm really proud of her. We all are, right Sunny?

Sunny Starscout: Thanks Rhonda and yeah I am too. All the ponies were divided but we all brought them back together.

Izzy Moonbow: It's just absolutely terrible that the tribes were divided.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah it was awful all that happened.

Pipp Petals: And all because of Opaline! We don't even know why she did all this.

Zipp Storm: Well she will definitely pay for her crimes when we find out more about her soon.

Himiko Toga: It'll take a while but we can do it.

Diamond Tiara: I agree there too. She needs to be destroyed big time.

Cozy Glow: First we got to wait and find out more.

Sunfire: You guys can do it. Lets do this!

They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

Irena Malkovich the Flame Cerebrus Gene-Slammer, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Sour Sweet, Frosty Orange, Twilight Sparkle, Princess Cadance and Flurry Heart VS Abacus Cinch.

---

Abacus Cinch was next.

Abacus Cinch: It's crazy how Opaline hates all that friendship and wants all that magic all for herself.

Irena Malkovich: I know it's absolutely pure evil! She is a Xenophobic Tyrant on steroids. She wants to make sure ALL The tribes are divided forever. What a heartless monster.

Indigo Zap: Yeah no kidding. She doesn't deserve all that magic.

Lemon Zest: Yeah no kidding there. She is pure evil.

Sunny Flare: The sooner we get more information on her the sooner we can destroy her.

Sugarcoat: It's logical and imperative that we destroy her as soon as possible.

Sour Sweet: I agree there and now.

Frosty Orange: We have to be patient girls.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree too. We need to know more and all that about her before we can act.

Princess Cadance: I agree there too.

Flurry Heart: Same here. But she has to be stopped.

Abacus Cinch: And she soon will be. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

---

Shinoa Hiragi, J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon and Brittany Gresh the Shaymin Gene-Slammer VS Witchfire.

---

Witchfire was next.

Witchfire: It's just absolutely reprehensible that Opaline can do such terrible atrocities to all of Equestria.

Shinoa Hiragi: Yeah no kidding there. She needs to be stopped ASAP.

Me: I agree there. Opaline is beyond a shadow of a doubt the most evil villain we've seen and are going to face.

Brittany Gresh: You're not kidding there.

Witchfire: Well you guys will stop her. I know you can. And J.D. you are also doing a great job fighting Prince Nuada.

The original me was really going at him and tearing him and letting him have it.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Witchfire: Yep. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Laney Sonnya Romanov the Infernal Flame Emperor Gene-Slammer, Sam S.L., Lady Rainicorn, Finn, Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess and Eli VS Lady Flamicorn

Lady Flamicorn was next.

Lady Flamicorn: (Speaking in Korean) 지구 포니, 페가수스, 유니콘의 부족을 영원히 분열시키고 온 땅에 혼돈, 문제, 악만 일으키고 모든 마법을 자신을 위해 원하는 조랑말이 있다는 것을 상상하기 어렵습니다. 이 얼마나 순수한 사악한 괴물인가. (Hard to imagine that there is a pony that wants to keep the tribes of earth ponies, pegasus and unicorns divided forever and cause nothing but chaos, trouble and evil all over the lands and wants all that magic all for herself. What a pure evil monster.)

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Speaking in Korean) 농담하는 거 아니야. 오팔린 여왕은 괴물이며 그녀는 무슨 일이 있어도 막아야 합니다. 하지만 먼저 그녀를 완전히 쓰러뜨리기 위한 공격 계획을 시작하기 전

에 그녀에 대한 더 많은 정보를 수집해야 합니다. (You're not kidding there. Queen Opaline is a monster and she must be stopped at all costs no matter what. But first we need to gather more information on her before we launch a plan of attack to take her down once and for all.)

Sam S.L.: Yeah we need all the information we can get if we are to stand a chance on stopping her.

Lady Rainicorn: (Speaking in Korean) 적이 우리 팀에서 가장 중요한 규칙 중 하나라는 것을 아십시오. 그들에 대한 공격 형태를 취하려면 가능한 한 많은 정보를 수집해야 합니다. (Know your enemy is one of the most important rules we have on the team. We need to gather as much information as we can if we are to launch a form of attack on them.)

Finn: That's right. Opaline is a menace to all of Equestria.

Princess Bubblegum: She sure is and she must be taken out.

Flame Princess: I agree there completely.

Eli: Yeah me too.

Lady Flamicorn: 그녀가 수천 년에 걸쳐 저지른 범죄로 그녀를 가만두지 않을 것이며 그것은 최고의 정의가 될 것입니다. 해보자! (No way are we ever going to let her get away with her crimes that she did over the millennia and it will be justice of the highest kind. Lets do it!)

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

---

Logan White the Black Tyranno Gene-Slammer, Tyranno Hassleberry, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Cera, Ducky, Petrie and Spike VS Kru'll The Eternal

---

Kru'll The Eternal was next.

Kru'll The Eternal: I didn't know that Izzy was capable of tinkering like that. Those goggles she made are really amazing.

Logan White: They sure are. Those are really spiffy and very high tech. Zipp can see in Infrared, X-Rays and even night vision which is really awesome.

Tyranno Hassleberry: Boy it sure is. I think it's so awesome that Izzy made those goggles for her.

Aylene Carter: Those are really cool.

Littlefoot: They sure are and they are really helpful.

Cera: We all thought so.

Ducky: Oh yes yes yes.

Petrie: Me agree too.

Spike: Yeah.

Kru'll: That is really amazing that Zip can do so much now with those goggles. Izzy did a great job. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Laniya Momoshiki the Water Dragon Gene-Slammer, Bai-Tza, Maria, Girl Jordan, Genki and Holly VS Baddie Undine

---

Baddie Undine was next.

Baddie Undine: Did Pipp and her friends really make an awesome music dance video?

Laniya Momoshiki: (Japanese Accent) They sure did and it's called the Pony Hip Hop. It was amazing. It went viral really fast.

Bai Tza: It's really creative and talented and fun.

Maria: Me and Girl Jordan like to dance to it and it really is so much fun.

Girl Jordan: Yeah it's' so fun.

Genki: The dancing is fun in that one.

Holly: It sure is.

Baddie Undine: Sounds like you guys have a lot of fun on that one. Especially with the Kaleidoscopic graphics in the video. So awesome and creative. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed her down.

## Laura Wynn the Florauna Gene-Slammer, Crysta, Laney, Ren, Tula, Ioz and Niddler VS Morpho (Pirates of Dark Water)

Morpho was next.

Morpho: Did Izzy become sort of a nightmare roommate?

Laura Wynn: She sure did. But it was because she just wanted to fit in with her friends. She never lived with best friends before and it was a new experience for her.

Crysta: Yeah but now she loves her friends too.

Laney: I think it's so awesome for Izzy too. But Sunny, Pipp and Zipp didn't get any sleep from that.

Ren: Yeah but at least she knows all about friends now too.

Tula: I agree there.

Ioz: Me too.

Niddler: Same here.

Morpho: That is amazing and it's good she can fit in. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Omaima Lexington the Blue Whale Gene-Slammer, Sirius, Himiko Toga, Bai Tza, Maria, Girl Jordan, Luna Loud, Pinocchio and Jiminy Cricket VS Honest John and Gideon

Honest John and Gideon were next.

Honest John: Did Pipp accidentally turn Sunny, Hitch and Izzy into little fillies and a foal?

Omaima Lexington: She sure did and it was all an accident because she put magical glitter into a face mask she made. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Sirius: But it was so adorable. It was like what happened with Nico and the team when the Loud Kids got turned into babies by accident.

Himiko Toga: I bet they were so adorable as the Loud Kids were.

Bai Tza: Yeah we weren't there when it happened with Sunny, Izzy and Hitch.

Maria: But they must've been so adorable.

Girl Jordan: Yeah I bet they were.

Luna Loud: I think they were dudes.

Pinocchio: I have a feeling they were.

Jiminy Cricket: Same here.

Honest John: I think it's so awesome. Shall we dance?

Omaima Lexington: We shall. (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Honest John: No worries.

They fired waves of water and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Samurai Fan Man

---

Samurai Fan Man was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of the Golden Army, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of The Bureau for Paranormal Research and Defense etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, and large colored gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Blasters and spellbooks were included too. Once in hand, we'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN ONE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Tommy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and they fired a massive barrage of elemental energy and the blasts all hit Samurai Fan Man and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Samurai Fan Man you have failed this temple!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

POW!

I punched Nuada and smashed him into the ground.

Me: **Had enough you motherfucker?**

Nuada: (Weakly) NEVER! NOT TILL YOU DIE!

Me: **I'm Immortal and I will never die.**

Everyone regrouped.

Me: **You guys can help me now. I've unleashed all my fury on him. I've had 10 years of pent up rage unleashed unto him.**

Nico: Nice! Now it's our turn to deliver a buttkicking.

Troy: We're helping too, J.D.!

Tsukasa: He doesn't stand a chance against all of us!

Me: **I was having you all help me out right now anyway. I've had my fun on this assfucker.**

Tsukasa: Oh good.

Kamen Ride: Hibiki!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Kamen Ride: Wiseman!

Kamen Ride: Mage!

Kamen Ride: Sorcerer!

Tsukasa turned into Hibiki and Daiki summoned clones of all the Wizard Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Everyone pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) MYSTERIOUS MIRACLE POWER!

We summoned the Goggle V, Ohranger, Magiranger, Goseiger and ToQgers and the Wizard, Ghost, Build, Saber and Gaim Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Now for this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DEMON FORCE BRIGADE!

She summoned Vypra, IceDevimon (Tamers), Myotismon, DemiDevimon and Zen Aku!

Nico: YEAH!

Vypra: Time to kick some demon butt!

Lynn: Oh this is gonna be so cool!

Then a white light appeared in Lynn's hands and it revealed itself as a new GRAND ZI-O RIDEWATCH! It was for Kamen Rider Faiz!

Lynn: Cool! My own Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Lynn: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Faiz Riders appeared and they merged with her and she donned awesome dark red armor and had an awesome sword gun! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND 555 ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: **Wow! Lynn you look cool!**

Lightning: Lynn this is amazing! SHA-BLAM!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Queen of Sports who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. Her name is Grand 555 Zi-O! We are entering a new age.

Me: **Lynn this is so cool!**

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: Awesome sis!

Nico: Yeah!

Lynn: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and brutally smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

We were really letting him have it and more.

Swoop, Norbert and Daggett used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swoop's Thermal Sword and Norbert and Daggett's powers 100-fold and Scourge used the Animatron Cyber Planet Key and he had his 2 extra dragon heads pop out and they roared.

Cybertron Scourge and Norbert: DRAGON BEAVER FIRESTORM!

Swoop and Daggett: THERMAL BEAVER BLAST!

Tahu of Fire and P'andor: RADIOACTIVE FLAME BLAST!

Gali of Water and Man Ray: WATER FORCE SHOT!

Pohatu of Stone and Avalanche: STONE AVALANCHE BLAST!

Kopaka of Ice and Moonstone: ICE MOONLIGHT BLAST

Onua of Earth and Tar Pit: EARTH TARPIT BLAST!

Lewa of Wind and Kitty: WIND GHOST BLAST!

Takanuva of Light and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT STORM BURST!

Aqua of The Water Key and Skulker: GHOST AQUA STORM!

Sora of The Light Key and Robo Blaze: KEY LIGHT STORM!

Kairi of the Love Key and Dr. Light: LIGHT LOVE BURST!

DUCKS! and Quackerjack: DUCK STORM BLAST!

Plant Girl Mania and Beagle Babes: PLANT GANGSTER BLAST!

Stupid Idiot and Major Mucus: IDIOT SNOT ROCKET!

Angel of Light and Owl (One Night at Flumptys): OWL ANGEL BLAST!

Ninja Buttkicker and Skeleton Men: NINJA BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Princess of The Apple and Dwarves and Yost Viper: SEVEN DWARF FURY STORM!

Firefly Slayer and Ted Carson Firefly: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Helheim Forest Princess and Yost Living Laser: HELHEIM ULTIMATE BLAST!

Ninja Turtle Master and Roulette: NINJA TURTLE SHOT!

Zombie Apocalypse Dead House and MOE Sinestro: ZOMBIE SMASHING FEARSTORM!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: APPLES OF HONEST AVALANCHE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Applejack, Lincoln, Hellboy, Liz, Abe Sapien, Johann Krauss, me, Jared and Nico: SPIRIT WORLD FIRESTORM BARRAGE!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements

Lincoln: GOLD ELEMENT STYLE: GOLDEN FIST!

Entrapta: GOLD LIGHTNING STYLE: GOLDEN THUNDERBOLT!

Perfuma: GOLD NATURE STYLE: GOLDEN CHERRY BOMBS!

Frosta: GOLD ICE STYLE: GOLDEN GLACIER!

Mai Shiranui: GOLD FIRE STYLE: GOLDEN FLAMES!

Yuna: GOLD WATER STYLE: GOLD TIDAL WAVE!

Toph: GOLD EARTH STYLE: GOLDEN BOULDER!

Tatsumaki: GOLD WIND STYLE: GOLDEN TORNADO!

Girl Jordan: GOLD LIGHT STYLE: GOLDEN SHINE BEAM!

Juri Han: GOLD DARK STYLE: GOLDEN WEB OF DARKNESS!

Shantae: GOLD MAGIC STYLE: GOLDEN MAGIC HAT CANNONS!

Akko: GOLD STAR STYLE: GOLDEN STAR SHURIKENS!

They fired waves of energy and elements made of gold.

Lincoln and his harem: GOLD FINAL SMASH: GOLDEN SHINING LASER!

They fired a massive golden shining laser!

The blasts all hit Nuada and completely obliterated him in a huge and massive fiery explosion and his spirit was banished to the Black Gates forever!

We powered down.

Me: Enjoy the black gates Nuada.

Lincoln: It's over for you, Prince Nuada. Your dreams of awakening The Golden Army are through.

Nico: Along with your dreams of trying to destroy the human race. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mylene Farrow of The Vexos to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you all pay for what you've done in ruining King Zenoheld's plans and for ruining us, Brawlers!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Mira: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mylene.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Mylene Farrow, the Aquos Brawler of The Vexos.

Spectra: Mylene, I should've known you'd show up here.

Mylene Farrow: And it'll be the last time I ever have to deal with all of you.

Lauren Delaney fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with orange fire and hummingbirds at Mylene Farrow, and it burned her badly.

Lauren Delaney: Not happening, Mylene, and now, I'm putting a stop to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Lauren Delaney's orange eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with orange fire, hummingbirds, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Mylene Farrow, she left black and orange energy, orange fire, hummingbirds, and darkness with every step.

Lauren Delaney: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you've committed against the Bakugan, Mylene Farrow, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Lauren Delaney was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with orange fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lauren Delaney emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lauren Delaney grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with darkness, orange fire, and hummingbirds surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with the

Dark Kanji in its talons emblazoned on her forehead, she has on hummingbird earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with orange gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange hummingbird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lauren Delaney has on a black sleeveless vest, orange sleeveless midriff top, orange frilly skirt with black frills and the Hummingbird Nazca Line on it, orange high-heeled knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, hummingbirds, and orange fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Lauren Delaney felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with orange tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same orange markings as on Aslla Piscu. Lauren Delaney has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lauren Delaney's massive Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy with darkness, orange fire, and hummingbirds, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu's Dark Hummingbird Greatsword of Orange Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Hummingbird Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hummingbird heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hummingbird heads and a large orange gem below the hummingbird heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu that said, "Lauren Delaney, Gene-Slammer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Hummingbirds, and Orange Fire"

ローレン・デラニー、リザード・アースバウンド・イモータル・アスラ・ピスクのジーン・スラマー、ガール・ジョーダンとヘレナ・マクトロイの生涯の友人、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑と粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、ハチドリ、オレンジの火のマスター

Lauren Delaney has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS ORANGE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL HUMMINGBIRD ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE ORANGE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Lauren Delaney's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mylene Farrow saw it, she summoned her Mechanical Bakugan, Macubass, to kill her, but Lauren Delaney fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with orange fire, darkness, and hummingbirds at Mylene and Macubass, which burned Mylene and blindsided them, but it allowed Lincoln to get close to Macubass, and as he put his large left hand on the mechanical Bakugan's head, Macubass glowed and Lincoln began absorbing Macubass into his body, and Lincoln gained a massive power boost and acquired brand-new weapons from Macubass, and this horrified Mylene.

Nico: Holy guacamole, now Lauren Delaney's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Aslla Piscu's wings, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing, and Spectra's plan worked: Lauren blindsided Mylene and Macubass after she had transformed, and it allowed Lincoln to get close and he absorbed Macubass, and not only did he gain a massive power boost, but he also gained new weapons and gadgets from Macubass.

Lincoln: And now that Mylene has lost her Bakugan, she's all alone, and she's about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, and Lauren, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Lauren Delaney: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal and Divine Orange Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Mylene Farrow her punishment, now that she no longer has Macubass?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Lauren.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Lauren Delaney.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to pay for everything you've done, Mylene Farrow, but this time, we're not showing you both any mercy whatsoever, not**

**like you deserve any.**

Lauren Delaney and Lincoln went after Mylene Farrow, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, orange fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Hummingbirds at Mylene Farrow, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Mylene Farrow with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her, and Lincoln then summoned Macubass' ABSIDS attack pods, and they flew at Mylene and fired lasers at her, and she was knocked down, and she was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains by Lincoln, and the attack pods vanished.

Mylene Farrow: Okay, so you've defeated me. So, what are you going to do, kill me?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **As if, you're not getting out of this easily, Mylene.**

Lauren Delaney: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal and Divine Orange Fire Justice) **That's right, you've got potential to be a member of the Masters of Evil. So, instead of killing you, you're going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil. Besides, don't you think it's better than trying to avenge King Zenoheld, who no longer even respects you or Shadow Prove, and was consumed by revenge, and if we let you escape, Barodius will find out and he's going to kill you.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **And he's not going to let you or Shadow Prove live.**

Mylene Farrow finds out that Lincoln and Lauren Delaney are right: if Barodius finds out she's failed, he's going to kill her.

Mylene Farrow: Very well, I'll join The Masters of Evil, since siding with Barodius was indeed a death wish.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice.**

Lincoln beamed Mylene Farrow to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Mylene Farrow is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Lauren Delaney and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lauren Delaney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and orange angel wings are permanent.

Lauren Delaney: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and eleven more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Mylene Farrow, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lauren.

Suddenly, Lauren Delaney wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Lauren Delaney's face, they kissed passionately as Lauren Delaney's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and orange fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Lauren Delaney absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Aslla Piscu vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Lauren and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Mylene Farrow to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: We sure did, and now, tomorrow, we need to convince Shadow Prove to join The Masters of Evil.

Lync Volan: He won't be easy to convince though, he's pretty violent and volatile.

Valerie Brinkley: Well, so am I. If he so much as threatens to hurt Lincoln or anyone around me, I'll show him just how violent I can get. (Cracks Knuckles)

Nico: Uh oh, I'd hate to be in Shadow Prove's shoes tomorrow.

Me: You got that right, Nico. And Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: Good question, J.D. Hmm, oh, how about Gene-Slammers for the Yellow Dragon Ninja, Black Dragon Ninja, White Dragon Ninja, Red Dragon Ninja, and Blue Dragon Ninja.

Nico: Ooh, now those are some really awesome ones, and they're from the sub-series of the Ninja archetype.

Lincoln: And whoever's been Gene-Slammed into them would have to be really skilled in the eighteen disciplines of Ninjutsu.

Me: Now, that would be really interesting to see for ourselves.

Chemistro: That's the end of Nuada.

Hellboy: You guys really kicked ass today.

Trickster: It's what we do.

Box Ghost: And we helped as well. But J.D. deserves most of the credit. He really kicked his butt big time.

Hellboy: He sure did.

Liz: That was so awesome.

Ssserpent: Consider yourself part of the team.

Onyx: Anytime you and the BPRD need our help, just call.

Hellboy: Will do.

Me: Awesome. Nuala I'm sorry about your brother. He had this coming.

Nuala: I'll be okay. He deserved it.

Qin: Good.

Camie: Yeah but J.D. really kicked that monster's butt.

Himiko: He sure did.

Sirius: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. We all did great. But J.D. you did really amazingly well against Nuada. You are a much better fighter than he is.

Me: All the wonders of training and protecting everyone I know and love.

Nico: That's true.

Me: But when you threaten my family you just signed your own death warrant.

Laney: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. Lets head to Lynn's Table and celebrate.

We cheered.

Hellboy: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and it's going to be an honor to be part of the team.

Me: You all will love it.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table and enjoyed a great meal and then we went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Hellboy was so awesome! And Ron Perlman, Selma Blair and all sorts of many stars were in that movie series and they all did a great job in that one. It was so awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Chris Taylor, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of

Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Polar Claw (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading into the world of Beast Wars Transformers and we're going to first stop the Vok from torching the planet and save Optimus from being blown to bits in that pod when it hits the planet buster and then we're going to destroy Megatron and the Predacons in that one. Also we're going to battle Another Mucilator. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Alchemy Beast - Salamandra The Steel and her name is Selene Sallamandia. Salene is Nico's friend from blacksmithing class and she knows all about how to work with fire and everything. She is also one of the strongest and most powerful fire elemental users ever known. As she has the powers of the phoenix in her and has the powers of fire enhanced times 100,000,000,000,000 and she can burn anything instantly with one blast. She knows how to fight well too. The match-up scene is for Valerie Brinkley, Gene-Slammer of The Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Shadow Prove into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1996 werewolf horror movie Bad Moon, and Lincoln and his group are going to cure Ted Harrison and destroy the werewolf that he'd become. And they're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for the Yellow Dragon Ninja, Black Dragon Ninja, White Dragon Ninja, Red Dragon Ninja, and Blue Dragon Ninja named Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja, the Yōsoninja Quadruplets. They're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and his classmates in Gym, and they're also incredible ninjas as well. Their last name, Yōsoninja, means Element Ninja in Japanese. it was Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi that taught Lincoln the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu when they were 12 years old. They each have their own hobby, same as Lincoln: Kiiro loves swimming, Kuro loves magic, Shiroi loves video games, Shinku loves Power Rangers, and Aoi loves video games. They all share their love of fashion and they made clothes based on the hobby each of the sister have. One day while on the beach, as Lincoln was wearing his orange swim trunks and Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi were wearing yellow, black, white, red and blue bikinis respectively, Lincoln ended up kissing Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi underwater. He also made Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi beautiful necklaces based on their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips as well. They're also the cousins of Ibuki from Street Fighter, and they hate Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for a hellish adventure as we meet Spawn and help him destroy one of his enemies. We're going after VIOLATOR and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes.

See you all tomorrow.

# OUT OF THE DARKNESS COMES SPAWN!

Flying over the world of the Beast Wars Transformers was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Chris Taylor, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Polar Claw (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we saw the entire planet being torched by the Vok Planet Buster.

Me: Oh my god!

Qin: So this is what would happen if the Vok Planet Buster blasted the planet.

Camie: This is horrible!

Chris Taylor: No kidding! This is awful!

Nico: Yeah! But thanks for coming with me Chris.

Chris Taylor: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you.

Nico: (sweetly) Chris, let me just say how glad I am that you're Qin's boyfriend.

Chris Taylor: Thanks Nico.

Qin: I think it's awesome for me and Chris.

Me: I do too Qin.

Camie: Same here.

We saw the planet in utter peril as massive fiery explosion were blasting off all over the place and the plants were all on fire. Luckily all the creatures were hiding in a cave somewhere.

Me: This is horrible!

Xenia: What are the Vok going to do to the planet?

Albedo: Megatron said that they are going to ignite the Energon in the area and it'll cause a chain reaction that will rip the planet to atoms and destroy all traces of them.

Qin: This is awful!

Varie: But if I know what Megatron is going to do in this world it's not going to be good.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah no kidding there!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: There's the Axelon!

We then saw a Stasis Pod fly from it.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: I sense Optimus Primal in that ship!

Camie: I know what he's going to do!

Me: Me too!

Nico: Lets head in!

We went into the ship and went to the control room!

Nico: Man this is intense.

Cheetor: Come on. Almost. Got it!

On an image was the planet buster and a black spot in the image was the pod with Optimus in it.

Cheetor: Got it! There's big bot!

Airazor: How did you get his signal through the shields?

Cheetor: I opened up a hole big enough to do a spectrum pulse. Rhinox showed me how. I wish he was here.

Nico: He will be soon Cheetor.

Rattrap: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Nico: Same here.

We waited and Optimus was close.

Cheetor: He's closing in. Computer how much time?

Computer: Planetary destruction in 5.3 cycles.

Laney: Oh man! Close!

Rattrap: Oh man. Leave it to the monkey to take it to the wire.

We waited.

Airazor: He's almost inside the alien structure! Why doesn't he ditch!?

Cheetor: Come on Big Bot!

Blackarachnia: (In Tarantulas's voice) Too late. Good bye Optimus! (LAUGHS)

Beast Wars Megatron: Oh, you Optimuses do love to sacrifice yourselves, don't you? Well, fortunately, this time your foolishness will destroy you and your Maximals. The Beast Wars are over, Optimus. You lose. (LAUGHS MALEVOLENTLY)

Optimus got close to the Planet Buster as Megatron rubbed his victory in his face.

Optimus Primal: MEGATROOOOOON!

OR SO HE THINKS!

Me: I knew this was coming! Now the tables have turned.

3… 2…

Me: (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and beamed Optimus back to us and then put Beast Wars Megatron in his place!

0.

It crashed into the device and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The Alien Structure was completely destroyed in a massive powerful explosion!

Optimus Primal: What happened?

Me: I teleported you out of there at the last second and brought you back here and put Megatron in your place. He crashed into the device and was destroyed with it.

Optimus Primal: Wow!

Rattrap: That was a close one Fearless Leader!

Cheetor: Thank goodness you're safe big bot!

Nico: Megatron Magnasealed the pod and made it impossible to escape. He was going to double cross Optimus by destroying him.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: That's it for Megatron.

Nico: Now where was I? Oh right. (grabs Chris by the collar): But let me make something clear. If you break Qin's heart, I'll kill you 10 times. And then. Poliwag will kill you another 10 times! And then, Poromon will kill you another 10 times! Do you under stand me!?

Cheetor: Whoa! A Lover threat.

Me: Cheetor it's all right. Nico is just looking out for Qin.

Chris Taylor: (GULP!) OKAY OKAY OKAY OKAY! I will not hurt her!

Nico: Good.

Chris Taylor: Oh I think I wet my pants a little.

Nico: Oops.

We laughed.

Nico: But J.D. well done and smart thinking switching Megatron.

Me: Thanks.

Tigatron: Now we have to capture the rest of the Predacons.

Me: First this.

I snapped my fingers and brought the Stasis Pods that were were falling to the planet to the ship and saved them.

Nico: Also, Cosmic Fury won't have the team suits. But they will have the team's Zords and bad guys.

Chris Taylor: Yeah that will be interesting.

Me: Boy that is going to be interesting. The Dino Fury Rangers using the weapons and zords of the Kyurangers.

Camie: Yep.

Laney: Yeah

Nico: Also, it's about time we recruited Hellboy.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Airazor: You guys have done a lot in the time you're from.

Camie: We sure have Airazor.

Optimus Primal: Yeah that's for sure.

Me: And Nuada took one helluva beating.

Varie: Boy no kidding.

Eli: Yeah bro you really thrashed him.

Me: Let me fix Rhinox and Dinobot for you guys.

I snapped my fingers and got them fixed good as new.

Rhinox: What happened?

Me: Ugly story Rhinox.

We told them everything and more and it was intense.

Rhinox: My goodness! At least you saved Optimus just in time.

Nico: And he switched him out with Megatron.

Me: Yep. Never underestimate the power of a god.

Nico: And that Fist of Doom Hellboy has is badass.

Me: You got that right.

Xenia: That was awesome. But we had no idea that J.D. had a history with Nuada.

Lola: What's next? Brittney having a history with one of Spawn's enemies?

Brittney: Funny you should mention that Lola. I'll tell you about that on the next mission.

Laney: It'll be interesting to hear about.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Also, I can confirm that Hitoshi, Bella Huffington, Nova the Water Titan, Hot Shot, Yulia Shirayuki, Sidney Ford, Iris Brockman, Jenny Bravo, Orya Nottingham, and Sunny Bridges' class are backup core members.

Me: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah! Bella and most of the gene-slammers will be happy about that.

Eli: But who is Nova the Water Titan and Jenny Bravo?

Me: Jenny is Johnny Bravo's female counterpart. Sounds crazy but it's true.

Nico: And Nova is from Hero Wars.

Lola: Cool!

Airazor: That is interesting.

Chris Taylor: I agree there.

Nico: Yep. Anyway we got to capture the Predacons. They will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Laney: Agreed. First we need to return this planet to life.

Nico: Good idea.

Nico snapped his planet and fixed it up and made it filled with life again.

Albedo turned into Negative Mucilator.

Negative Mucilator: This form will be perfect for dealing with them.

Nico: Perfect.

Optimus Primal: I agree. Now that the Predacons have lost Megatron they are without a leader.

Me: That makes them lost sheep. Without a doubt they are coming for us.

Eli: He's right. (Senses something) They are coming right now.

Optimus Primal: Lets get ready Maximals.

We got ready to help them too.

Nico: Here we go.

We went out to face them.

We saw that the land was back to normal and plentiful and full of life again.

Qin: Wow! It's magnificent.

Maria: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah. They should be coming from… THERE!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and it hit Terrorsaur as he came out of a rock and electrocuted him.

Laney: Take that!

Me: Now this! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Polar Claw: Time for some buttkicking! Polar Claw, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: Lets get them!

Scorponok fired missiles at us and Camie grabbed them and threw them back and blasted him all over.

Kaito: (gets out Den O gear) Time to kick some butt!

Zocks: (gets out Kiva gear) Big time!

Me: To quote Quickstrike, "YEEHAW! Here comes Poison!"

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be more fun than a Hummingbird in a Hurricane!

We fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Kaito got a Den-O Sword and Zocks got a Kiva Sword!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Lets see how they like this one. (Activates Predacon Rhinox's Ridewatch)

I got his blasters and fired rapid fire machine gun blasts and blasted them all over the place.

Sougo: (Gets out Revice Ridewatch) Don't forget about us!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) Let's kick some Predacon butt!

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Optimus Primal: This is good! But why are you guys fighting!? Megatron is dead! The Beast Wars are over for you.

Evil Scorponok: Megatron was our true leader!

Evil Waspinator charged at Geiz. But Geiz simply sidestepped him.

He tripped and crashed into the ground!

SMASH!

Me: Boy I can't believe that Megatron treated him like a punching bag.

Qin: Yeah.

Evil Terrorsaur: Where are Tarantulas, Blackarachnia and Inferno!?

Me: Already captured! Like in the great war with your ancestors they had human help. Now the Maximals have had the same thing happen to them. We won.

Nico: That's right. So if I were you guys I would surrender. Your boss Megatron is on our frenemies in the Masters of Evil. It's a long story.

Evil Scorponok tried to punch Negative Mucilator.

But his gelatinous body made the punch ineffective. Like it was trying to punch Jello.

Negative Mucilator: That all you got.

SMASH!

He smashed him into a pancake.

Nico: That was funny.

Maria: By the time the next Omnitrix Alien gets here, you better surrender!

Nico: So if I were you I would make that choice now.

They knew that Nico and Maria were right.

Airazor: So what will it be?

Me: Besides. There's lots of us and few of you. So we have you seriously outnumbered.

They knew we were right and they then turned back into beast mode and surrendered and we tied them up with energy ropes.

Nico: Good choice. Besides you'll make good archenemies for us in our frenemies.

Qin: That's true.

Laney: Yep.

?: I agree there on that.

Then out came a black version of a Mucilator! It was ANOTHER MUCILATOR!

Me: Whoa! Another Mucilator!

Nico: Another Predator Alien.

Lana: Yeah!

Me: So who is the Mucilator here?

Another Mucilator: (In a girls voice) You know who I am J.D.

Me: (GASP) Kerry Williams!? Whoa!

Laney: Who is she?

Me: Her name is Kerry Williams and she is a girl that is A straight a student in middle school.

Laney: Wow!

Leni: Wait a second. Like Lynn told us of a middle school girl that got Straight A's and disappeared.

Me: Swartz got her no doubt.

Another Mucilator: Yeah he did. But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Kerry.

May: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Mucilator: Just to be the smartest and most brilliant student ever.

Me: We can easily do that and help you there.

Another Mucilator: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Sougo: It's good we killed him.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Besides he would have never kept his end of the bargain anyway.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Mucilator: No worries J.D. Just get me back to normal.

Me: You can count on us doing that.

Nico: (gets out Nergal's ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Nico activated it.

(TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAYS)

Nico danced and waves of red, white and green energy swirled around him and he fired waves of pizzas and smashed her down.

Nico: MAMA MIA!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

We all laughed at that one!

Me: Love that awesome Italian Ballad.

Chris: My turn! (ACTIVATES SKALAMANDER'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

He danced and crystals, moons and wolves swirled around him and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Pipp Petals: That was so Glitter!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: It sure was cool!

Polar Claw: Oh yeah!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: Lets keep it up!

Chris: Captain America, D Smash!

He summoned CAPTAIN AMERICA!

Disk Wars Captain America: AVENGERS ASSEMBLE!

Me: You got it Steve!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down. Disk Wars Captain America threw his shield and smashed Another Mucillator!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria fired a blast of water.

And drenched Another Mucilator.

Me: YEAH!

Chris: She is ALL WET!

But then a massive blast of fire appeared and hit Another Mucilator and smashed her down and she was back to normal and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then out came an ALCHEMY BEAST - SALAMANDRA THE STEEL!

Me: Whoa! Alchemy Beast - Salamandra The Steel!

Nico: Awesome!

Salamandra The Steel: (In a Girls Voice) And it's good I came too.

Nico: Salene Sallamandia!? WOW!

She reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red clothes and had phoenix angel wings and had an intense fire aura ablaze around her.

Salene Sallamandia: That was an awesome entrance and thank goodness you guys all saved Optimus. I knew that Megatron was up to something here and now I know what it was.

Nico: We actually figured it out ourselves. But yeah.

I went and picked up Kerry and she was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had cyan clothes.

Me: Kerry are you okay?

Kerry Williams: (GROANS) My head.

Me: At least you're all right.

Nico: Yeah.

Salene Sallamandia: But that was awesome saving the world all like that and taking down the Predacons like that.

Nico: Thanks.

Chris: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Salene Sallamandia: My favorite is when me and Nico were in blacksmithing class and I was working on a really powerful fire sword and I forged it with fire magic and imbued it with my powers. I made it as powerful as Samurai Jack's sword. Also I saw this thug robbing a store and I fired waves of fire and burned him and sent him to prison horribly scarred and disfigured. Me and Nico then saw some robbers at the bank and we burned them too.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That's amazing!

Nico: Salene has fire powers from that of the phoenix in her and has the powers of fire enhanced times 100,000,000,000,000 and she can burn anything instantly with one blast.

Everyone: WOW!

Cheetor: That's incredible!

Tigatron: Most amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Salene hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Salene Sallamandia: Me too Nico.

We later raided the Predacon base and got all their weapons and technology and more and kept all that and then beamed the Predacons to the M.O.E.

Nico: Now, that was Prime!

Me: YEAH!

Optimus Primal laughed.

We all laughed.

Nico: That was a great rescue.

Me: It sure was. Epic way to close out the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Golden Homunculus is next right?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Cool!

Chris Taylor: And don't worry Nico, I will watch over Qin. You have my word.

Nico: I'll hold you to it.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Captain Planet are heading to the world of the 1996 werewolf movie, Bad Moon, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to cure Ted Harrison and destroy the werewolf that he'd become.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the world of the 1996 werewolf movie, Bad Moon, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to cure Ted Harrison and destroy the werewolf that he'd become.

Me: I saw Bad Moon long ago, and it was the scariest werewolf movie ever.

Nico: Yeah, and that werewolf Ted Harrison transformed into was really scary, yikes!

Rudina Adalwulf: Are you going to use the spell you used to free Anthony Romulus, and cured The Blood Dragons?

Lincoln: That's right, Rudina. But, once I free Ted Harrison, we need to get him, Janet, Brett, and the dog, Thor, to safety, because this is going to be one brutal and bloody battle with the beast.

Me: And since this is a werewolf we're dealing with, Linc, you know what that means?

Lincoln: (Smirks) You said it, J.D.

Lincoln let out a growl as chestnut brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with light brown fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails with large black wolf heads for the tips sprouted out, and he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There we go, now I'm more than ready for that beast. And thanks for joining us, Captain Planet.

Captain Planet: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, we must find Janet, Brett, and the dog, Thor, before Ted does.

Lincoln had picked up the scents of Janet, Brett, and the dog, Thor, but they're at different locations: Brett went to get Thor at the Pound, and when he picked up on Janet's scent, he'd also picked up the scent of Ted Harrison, and he found out Ted was going to transform.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I got the scents of Janet, Brett, and the dog, Thor, but they're at different locations: Brett went to get Thor at the Pound, and when I picked up on Janet's scent, I also picked up the scent of Ted Harrison, and that's not the worst part: Ted's going to transform and right in front of his own sister.

Nico: Oh, that's not good, we need to hurry.

Me: Yeah.

We rushed on over, and we saw Janet Harrison, along with her brother, Ted, but we saw his teeth turn razor sharp and his eyes turn yellow, and that was the sign telling us he's turning into a werewolf.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) This isn't good, Ted's starting to change. Janet, get back!

Janet got away, and Lincoln fired a powerful silver energy blast at Ted, separating him from the beast itself, and it roared in anger and got away. We ran over to Ted and Lincoln picked him up and hoisted him over his shoulder.

Janet: So, that beast I saw, that was…?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's the werewolf that your brother was turned into, and the very beast that killed his girlfriend, Marjorie, and bit him as well. But, we freed your brother, now we need to find Brett and your dog, Thor, before the beast finds them.

Janet: Right.

We ran off to find Brett, who also freed Thor at the pound, and Brett told us that Thor didn't kill anyone, and Thor went up to Lincoln, and he was really warm and comforting to him, and Lincoln petted the dog.

Brett: See, Thor wouldn't attack anyone, if he didn't see a very bad threat.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Of course he wouldn't, Brett, and the reason why he had a dislike for your Uncle Ted is because he was bitten by a werewolf, but I freed him, and we ran off to get you two before the werewolf does.

Me: Now, we can find the beast and kill it.

Janet: Let's head back to my house, I've got a revolver in my bedroom.

Lincoln teleported all of us to the house, and Mrs. Harrison got her revolver out. Just in time as well, as we saw Ted Harrison awaken.

Ted: W-where am I?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You're safe now, Mr. Harrison, I freed you from the werewolf curse, but now, we need to kill it before it comes after you, your sister and nephew, and Thor.

Me: He's right, we just need to kill the werewolf, and then, this whole nightmare will be over.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eight girls calling for help, along with the sound of a werewolf howling. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by the werewolf, and it's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by the werewolf, and it's going to kill them.

?: (Five girls' voices) That raging beast, let's put an end to the werewolf curse for good.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Yellow Dragon Ninja, Black Dragon Ninja, White Dragon Ninja, Red Dragon Ninja, and Blue Dragon Ninja, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Yellow Dragon Ninja, Black Dragon Ninja, White Dragon Ninja, Red Dragon Ninja, and Blue Dragon Ninja, awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And I'd recognize those five voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja, but we'll talk later, time to put an end to this whole werewolf nightmare.

We rushed over, and right before the werewolf could claim its next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the werewolf, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the werewolf, and when the beast saw us, it roared in anger.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You've caused enough trouble for the last time, you vicious beast! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel

Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Captain Planet, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the werewolf, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

The werewolf got away, and it grabbed Brett by the neck and was about to strangle him, and that'd caused Janet to raise the revolver.

Janet: GET THE FUCK OFF MY SON!

Janet fired at the werewolf, and it dropped Brett and he ran to safety with us, and she kept firing at the werewolf until she ran out of bullets.

Nico: Uh oh, she's out of bullets!

Then, Lincoln ran at the werewolf and he slashed at the werewolf with his razor sharp claws, and then, he plunged his hand into the werewolf's chest and ripped out its heart and devoured it, and then, he ripped the werewolf apart and its body was absorbed into his body, and Lincoln let out a ferocious howl and roar, and that really stunned us.

Nico: Oh… !

Me: Damn!

We recovered from the stun and shock as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln changed back, but we saw Lincoln's eleven massive and long white werewolf tails are permanently part of Lincoln's appearance.

Lincoln: Looks like my tails are staying out in the open for good.

Nico: Yeah, but we're not complaining one bit, Linc. Plus, with those tails of yours, you can get a lot more work done faster than ever.

Lincoln: Good thinking. Well, that's it for this whole werewolf nightmare. (To Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja) And it's so good to see you again, Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja.

Kiiro Yōsoninja reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Yellow Dragon Ninja, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved school uniform top with red tie, yellow skirt, dark-colored socks, brown shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with yellow flames and dragons on the coattails, and Yellow Dragon Ninja on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Yellow Dragon Ninja-themed greatsword with Yellow Dragon Ninja etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow dragon heads and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel.

Kuro Yōsoninja reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair tied in a braid, light blue eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of

White Dragon Ninja, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved school uniform top with red tie, light blue skirt, dark-colored socks, brown shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with white flames and dragons on the coattails, and White Dragon Ninja on the back, and holstered on her back is a large White Dragon Ninja-themed greatsword with White Dragon Ninja etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dragon heads and a large light blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel.

Shiroi Yōsoninja reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing red hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Red Dragon Ninja, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved school uniform top with red tie, red skirt, dark-colored socks, brown shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames and dragons on the coattails, and Red Dragon Ninja on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Red Dragon Ninja-themed greatsword with Red Dragon Ninja etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red dragon heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel.

Shinku Yōsoninja reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Red Dragon Ninja, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved school uniform top with red tie, midnight black skirt, dark-colored socks, brown shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with midnight black flames and dragons on the coattails, and Black Dragon Ninja on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Black Dragon Ninja-themed greatsword with Black Dragon Ninja etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel.

And Aoi Yōsoninja reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight blue hair, pink eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blue Dragon Ninja, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved school uniform top with red tie, blue skirt, dark-colored socks, brown shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with blue flames and dragons on the coattails, and Blue Dragon Ninja on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Blue Dragon Ninja-themed greatsword with Blue Dragon Ninja etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large blue dragon heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel.

Kiiro Yōsoninja: You too, Lincoln.

Kuro Yōsoninja: Indeed, it's been a long time.

Shiroi Yōsoninja: Approximately five years since we last met.

Shinku Yōsoninja: Before we got Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket and had to go into hiding.

Aoi Yōsoninja: But, now they're finally gone for good.

Lincoln made four clones of himself and they went up to Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja and hugged, and Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five when we were twelve, and as you can see, I've really grown since then.

Kiiro Yōsoninja: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Kuro Yōsoninja: Yeah, you can land a plane on that more wider and more muscular back.

Shiroi Yōsoninja: Yeah, and there's no tape measure that can measure those massive biceps and chest.

Shinku Yōsoninja: Plus, you can crush a melon with those really muscular thighs.

Aoi Yōsoninja: And you can cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these quintuplets?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja, the Yōsoninja Quintuplets. They're my Guardian Angels from Japan and my classmates in Gym, and they're also incredible ninjas as well. Their last name, Yōsoninja, means Element Ninja in Japanese.

Me: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Lincoln: Plus, it was Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi that taught me the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu when we were 12 years old.

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor.

Nico: What?! They taught you the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu when you guys were twelve?! Whoa!

Lincoln: Yeah, it was a lot of hard work, but it was really worth it. Plus, they each have their own hobby, same as me: Kiiro loves swimming, Kuro loves magic, Shiroi loves video games, Shinku loves Power Rangers, and Aoi loves video games.

Me: Whoa, that's a lot like you, Linc, you love swimming, magic, video games, and Power Rangers.

Lincoln: Yep, plus, they all share their love of fashion and they've made clothes based on the hobby each sister has. One day while on the beach, as I was wearing my orange swim trunks and Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi were wearing yellow, black, white, red and blue bikinis respectively, I ended up kissing Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi underwater, and I also made Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi beautiful necklaces based on their favorite colors.

The quintuplets showed us the necklaces based on their favorite colors and they were really beautiful.

Nico: Wow, now that's some awesome craftsmanship!

Kiiro Yōsoninja: Thank you, Nico, and to show thanks, we each kissed Lincoln on the lips as well.

Lincoln: Plus, I also found out they're also the cousins of Ibuki from Street Fighter.

Nicole: That explains their skills in the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu and their incredible ninja skills.

Ibuki: Yep, that's right, and it's so good to see you again, girls.

Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja: You too, Ibuki.

Lincoln: And they hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, what did those five do to earn their wrath?!

Lincoln: Trust me, it's a lot worse than what they've done to me numerous times.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of the quintuplets with yellow, black, white, red, and blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and yellow, black, white, red, and blue crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental

Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their neck.

Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and my many future wives, girls.

The Yōsoninja Quintuplets had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and their clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Silviana from Cosmo Warrior Zero and Merrill, Bethany Hawke, Josephine Montilyet, Leliana, and Tallis from the Dragon Age series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Silviana from Cosmo Warrior Zero and Merrill, Bethany Hawke, Josephine Montilyet, Leliana, and Tallis from the Dragon Age series.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Silviana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Silviana and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the werewolf, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails.

Silviana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Silviana: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Silviana, Merrill, Bethany Hawke, Josephine Montilyet, Leliana, and Tallis with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Ted Harrison from Bad Moon.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in freeing Ted Harrison by separating him from the werewolf in him and then ripping its heart out and devouring it and then ripping it to shreds and absorbing its mangled body into his body, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and the Yōsoninja Quintuplets have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: And when Nico showed what you did in going berserk on the werewolf you separated from Ted, let's just say we were stunned.

Nico: You should've heard him let out that ferocious roar and howl after he got through with it, yeesh, that was really really scary!

Me: Yeah.

Luna: But, the dude always had control over his werewolf transformation, the same way he controlled the vampire in him. But, whenever the full moon rises, he's still cool and controlled, and after that incident with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan getting tenderized by him and Rudina, they knew never to get him angry again.

Lynn: And I didn't want to challenge him to a wrestling match, I may be strong, but thanks to all of the training he'd been doing, along with going to the gym, I'll be outmatched, but that stubborn Dark Lynn still wanted to destroy him, but one wrong move, and we'd have a repeat of us getting our butts kicked again.

Lincoln: Yeah, and that's one thing you didn't want, Lynn. But, the dark sides are gone for good, and you, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did earn my forgiveness after that.

Lori: You're right about that.

Lola: Plus, your fur was really warm, Linky.

Luan: And now that your eleven massive and long white werewolf tails are permanently here to stay, you're also going to find ways to get them even more stronger.

Lincoln: Oh, I might have a few work-out ideas, Luan.

After that werewolf nightmare in the world of Bad Moon, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when The Yōsoninja Quintuplets saw Lincoln working out like crazy, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Kiiro Yōsoninja: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Kuro Yōsoninja: Yeah, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Shiroi Yōsoninja: Along with his entire massive and muscular body and massive white angel wings.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shinku Yōsoninja: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, girls, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Aoi Yōsoninja: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, we were training with Lincoln in the arts of ninjutsu, and for that, we had to go into the forest for this one, so we can be one with nature. But, our training was interrupted by shrill screams in the air, and we knew who it was that made the shrill screams: it was Lincoln's mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were on the rampage again, and they want to kill us to slake their thirst for blood. But, we were ready for them and we were more skilled than those violent monsters. Lincoln threw a smoke bomb at them and it clouded their vision and we disappeared into the trees, then, we used Taijutsu to take them all down, and Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes. We then headed home to The Loud House, and when we were done, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for ten weeks, and Lincoln threw them in steel cages and put their fingers in Chinese finger traps, so they couldn't escape.

We cheered wildly for what the quintuplets and Lincoln did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and Taijutsu is one of the 18 disciplines of Ninjutsu, which is Unarmed Combat: using one's body as the main weapon, the other 17 disciplines of ninjutsu that I was also taught and trained in are Seishin-Teki Kyōyō (Spiritual Refinement), Kenjutsu (Sword Fighting), Bōjutsu (Stick and Staff Fighting) Shurikenjutsu (Throwing Shuriken), Sōjutsu (Spear Fighting), Naginatajutsu (Naginata Fighting), Kusarigamajutsu (Kusarigama Fighting), Kayakujutsu (Pyrotechnics and Explosives), Hensōjutsu (Disguise and Impersonation), Shinobi-iri (Stealth and Entering Methods), Bajutsu (Horsemanship), Sui-ren (Water Training), Bōryaku (Military Strategy), Chōhō (Espionage), Intonjutsu (Escaping and Concealment), Tenmon (Meteorology), and Chi-mon (Geography).

My mouth went wide open, and I was stunned with awe.

Me: Whoa.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Those are the very disciplines that the ninja clans of 16th Century Japan were trained and taught since birth, incredible, and you were the only Loud to be taught that, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right.

Luna: And like Lincoln said, it's a lot of hard work, but the results were really worth it, he'd become a skilled master in the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu.

Naruto: But, still, that's amazing that you were taught and trained in the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu, Lincoln.

Sakura: And that was when he was twelve years old at the time, so that was five years ago.

Lincoln: That's right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading to Wave Ocean.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old 7'5" and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a clock and phoenix on it and silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered in

case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Syd Chang: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, so awesome!

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our date. Plus, Lincoln and his harem have been here before on their date. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they also saw the marine life there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Wave Ocean.

Me: Wow, you guys sure had a blast.

Clyde: We sure did.

Lincoln: We've been there before on one of our dates, and was it everything I told you, buddy?

Clyde: You guessed it.

---

At the estate we saw Robert Bolton and his kids in Robert's room looking at a picture of his wife Francine. She was a woman with

Black hair and blue sweater and pants and black shoes

Michael Morningstar: The Bolton Siblings really miss their mom.

Deborah: I'm right here.

Michael Morningstar: No. I meant the main Bolton Siblings.

Me: Francine. She died of cancer and he and his kids all miss her terribly.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Poor guys. Nico you thinking what I'm thinking?

Nico: Yep I sure am.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then a beam of light shined down in front of the Bolton's and then the divine singing of angels was heard and then a figure came down and it was FRANCINE BOLTON!

They all gasped and she landed.

Francine Bolton: Hello Robert, hello kids. John, Clint, Bobby, Coop, Stacy, you've all grown so much.

Stacy: (Gasp) MOM!

She went and hugged her for the first time in years and cried!

Stacy: (CRYING) MOM I'VE MISSED YOU!

They all hugged her.

Robert Bolton: But how?

I put my hand on his shoulder.

Me: I resurrected her Robert. You guys were hurting so much without her so I resurrected her for you guys.

Robert Bolton: Thank you J.D.! Thank you!

Me: You're welcome Robert. Francine it's an honor to meet you. Robert and the Bolton kids told us so much about you.

Francine Bolton: I'm glad they were all in great hands J.D. You have my thanks.

Me: It was my pleasure. They were all a tremendous help to the entire team.

Nico: They sure were.

Togaru Kamakiri: I hope you realized that your family got Gene Slammed by Paradigm.

Me: Yeah. He was tampering with the laws of Mother Nature and fucking around big time with the laws of nature.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: But it wasn't just Luther Paradigm. His brothers Arthur and Roland were messing around with the laws of nature too.

Varie: We met many gene-slammers of Land, Air and Sea animals.

Francine Bolton: You'll have to tell me everything. How long was I dead by the way?

Me: 14 years I think.

Robert Bolton: It has been a while.

Francine Bolton: Wow. I have a lot of catching up to do.

We went and got her some food. She was hungry.

Snarl: You Bolton mother very hungry.

Nico: Well she has been dead for over a decade Snarl.

Me: Yeah.

She was stuffed.

Francine Bolton: Ahh. Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime.

Francine Bolton: What kinds of creatures were you guys turned into.

John Bolton: Me and my sibs got turned into sharks. I turned into a Great White.

Clint: I got turned into a Hammerhead.

Bobby: I got turned into a Tiger Shark.

Coup: I got turned into a Whale Shark.

Stacy Bolton: I got turned into a Sawshark.

Robert Bolton: And I turned into a blue whale.

Me: Yeah. But it wasn't just the Bolton Siblings. MANY of us got turned into gene-slammers for creatures of Land, Sea and Air.

Trudy Bolton: Yeah. I got turned into a Flying Fish.

Qin: I got turned into a Komodo Dragon.

Dayna Orromov: I got turned into an Octopus.

Olga Orromov: (Russian Accent) I was turned into a Sea Wasp.

Yuna Orromov: (Russian Accent) I got turned into a Viperfish.

Me: Many of us got slammed by the Paradigm Brothers. But it's not just them. Team Rocket has been slamming numerous people with Pokemon, Digimon, Magic The Gathering Monsters, Aliens from Other Planets, Duel Monsters and even Monster Rancher Monsters. And even Hypothetical Future Creatures from millions of years into the future.

Francine Bolton: My goodness!

Me: And the Paradigm Brothers also got Lena Mack and some of the Bolton's friends too.

Jet: Yeah. I'm now an Orca Whale.

Everyone ame forward and revealed what they were turned into.

We showed her our lab and it was amazing.

Hun Gurr: And this is our lab. Included in here are Paradigm's remaining Gene Slammer experiments.

Maria: (comes in) Hun Gurr, remember those Poromon clones that Poromon made?

Poromon clone: (flies by) Me clone want to kill.

Hun Gurr: Oh no! You are not killing anyone except bad guys!

Maria and Hun Gurr ran after the clone, leaving Francine alone. Francine got a thought and put one of the syringes in her pocket. It contained the DNA of a River Shark.

Me: You want to be gene-slammed too Francine?

Francine Bolton: I sure do.

Me: You know a couple of us gene-slammed ourselves on purpose.

Nico: Yeah. Terrance turned into Mantaman with Manta Ray DNA.

Me: Yep.

Qin: So awesome.

Francine Bolton: Awesome. Can you guys slam me?

Me: We can easily do that with a snap of our fingers. But you want to be injected. Okay it's going to be excruciatingly painful.

Francine Bolton: I'm ready.

Me: Okay.

I loaded the syringe and injected her and she was in pain but she was handling it well. Her skin turned grey and her hands turned fish like and she arms grew muscular and her head turned shark like and her teeth fell out and turned into shark teeth and her back grew a fin out of her and her shirt ripped and her black bra snapped. She turned into a RIVERSHARK!

Me: Whoa! A Rivershark!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: A Freshwater Shark. That is cool.

Nico: Yeah!

Vice: How do you feel?

Francine: I feel amazing!

Me: It was a huge shock for your kids too. But Paradigm stole tons of people of their humanity.

Nico: Yeah they all have.

Me: That's why we killed all three Paradigm Brothers. Several Times.

Eli: Yep.

John: But now we have the power to change at will.

Me: Yep. What are you gonna call your shark form?

Francine: Hmm. How about Riverbite!?

Me: That's a great name! Perfect for a freshwater river shark too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now lets give you the power to change at will.

John Bolton: Yeah we all can do it now mom.

Qin: And you can too.

Me: Fashion brigade get ready.

Maria: You got it.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: Boys cover your eyes.

Me: Nicole, my daughter hates perverts with a vengeance and anyone that catches a glimpse of women in the buff like that will be pulverized by her brutally.

Nico: Yeah.

Francine Bolton: Ah she wants to protect the safety and dignity of women everywhere.

Nicole: Yeah. I just get fed up with perverts and all that.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But here we go. Ready Francine?

Francine Bolton: Ready.

Me: All right. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Everyone covered their eyes. She was in pain and reverted back and she got new awesome clothes from the Fashion Brigade. She had a blue tank top, blue skirt, blue trench coat and blue shark earrings.

Qin: Awesome.

Francine Bolton: Wow! I look great!

Nico: You sure do.

Robert Bolton: But it's great to have you back Francine.

Francine Bolton: Same here Rob.

Nico: That was awesome. Now it's time to get ready for our next mission and you guys are going to love it. We're going to meet the awesome hero of darkness, SPAWN!

We were in awe.

Me: Spawn is awesome!

Brittney: I love Spawn! He's one of my favorite heroes too.

Lucy Loud: Mine too.

Qin: Wow Spawn is so cool!

Then Chemistro, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Box Ghost, Onyx, Ssserpent, Trickster Black Knight of Merlin, Yost Pyro, Evil Bubble Man, Goldar, MODOK, Toar, Big Lenny, Quacker the Fowl, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Red Guy appeared.

Red Guy: HEELLLO! It's me the Red Guy.

Chemistro: Can me, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Box Ghost, Onyx, Ssserpent, and Trickster go with you guys?

Black Knight of Merlin: Me, Yost Pyro, Evil Bubble Man, Goldar, MODOK, Toar, Big Lenny, Quacker the Fowl, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Red Guy shall go as well.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Qin: Yep.

Toar: (To Francine Bolton) Oh I'm sorry I don't think we met.

Me: Oh I'm sorry guys. This is the Bolton Siblings mother Francine. Francine these are frenemies of the Masters of Evil. They give us an awesome usual battle session.

Nico: They sure do.

Francine: It's awesome to meet you guys.

Toar: Ah the pleasure is ours.

Grenade Man: Nico, remind me which Gene Slammer you want to meet next?

Nico: We're going to meet a Golden Homunculus next.

Me: This will be an awesome one to meet.

Camie: Yep.

Francine Bolton: It's amazing they you guys meet so many awesome Gene-slammers to add to the team.

Me: Our team is just growing every time.

Francine Bolton: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: But I can't wait to meet Spawn.

Toar: So we're meeting Spawn next! Awesome!

Pyro: Boy about time!

Qin: Yeah.

Brittney: Then that must mean we're going to face The Violator next.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Boy I hate that guy! He was fucking creepy and he reminds me of Pennywise the Clown from Stephen King's It.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Who is The Violator?

Me: A repulsive demon that is one of Spawn's great enemies.

I went over his history.

---

The Violator, also known as The Clown, is the main antagonist of the 1997 film Spawn. Like in the comics, he is the chief lieutenant of Malebolgia's army and becomes Spawn's mentor after he was killed by the hands of his former boss, Jason Wynn.

He was portrayed by comedian John Leguizamo, who also portrayed Tybalt in William Shakespeare's Romeo + Juliet, Benny Blanco in Carlito's Way, Santiago in Ride-Along, and Javier in Kick-Ass 2.

Violator is first seen in Wynn's office at A-6 Headquarters watching the news about the attack on Hong Kong's airport that was caused by Al Simmons under the order of Wynn. He talks to Wynn about the deal they made promising a biological weapon from him and having concerned agencies from capturing Wynn. Before leaving, Clown orders Wynn to his best soldier Al Simmons. Wynn questions Clown, who throws a tantrum about people always asking 'why'.

After five years, Spawn is wakened by Clown in the alleys of Rat City. Once Spawn arrives at his old home from his previous life, Clown is seen doing tricks and entertaining Cyan and her friends at her party. Spawn starts to have visions of Wanda and collapses to the ground. Cyan runs up to him and offers him candy, Wanda quickly rushes up to her and calls for Terry. Clown notices this and makes an excuse and is asked to leave by Terry. Somewhere back in the alleys, Clown walks back to Spawn with junk food and complaining about Malebolgia having him as a clown. While annoying and hitting him, Clown shows Spawn a flashback of him being killed by Wynn and Jessica Priest. He also shows him where his master Malebolgia bargaining Spawn. Clown then tells Spawn he wants him to kill Wynn and he'll have Wanda back.

As Spawn tries to leave, Clown grabs him and takes him to the graveyard and shows him his tombstone. After making Spawn drag up his own grave, he finds a necklace that has a photo of him and Wanda and starts having memories of them together. While Clown continuing to taunt Spawn of being killed and sent to Hell, three

Satanic punks approached them. Once Spawn hits one of them, he activities his armor, making the punks run away. They returned to the alleys and leaves Spawn to take care of other 'details'.

At the party, after Spawn kills Priest, Clown dresses up as a waiter and walks up to Priest's corpse and congratulates Spawn on killing the assassin. In the aftermath, Wynn becomes furious at Clown not telling him about Simmons' return. Clown asked him how's he doing his part of the bargain, Wynn says that Heat-16 asks Clown about why Simmons is involved in this. Clown tells him not to worry and convinces Wynn to have the Heat-16 device to attach to his heart. After their conversation, Wynn secretly plans to kill Clown after their deal is done.

Once Spawn meets Cyan and takes her back to Wanda, Clown appears in a cheerleader uniform and dancing while singing about Spawn being #1. However, Malebolgia teleports him back to Hell and is furious tells him to make sure Spawn keeps his end of the bargain. Clown replies that he should lead Hell's army but stops once Malebolgia grabs by his jacket. Malebolgia tells him that Spawn must choose to murder Wynn so the virus can be released on Earth and then complete his army.

While Wynn having the Heat-16 device attached near his heart, Clown is sitting in another room watching the operation and eating worms, talking about how he convinces Wynn to get the surgery.

Back in the alleys, Clown confronts Spawn and transforms into his true form. Spawn shoots the monster, but with no effect, Violator grabs him and pushes him onto the concrete. Spawn shoots Violator in the chest and both of them break the concrete and fall into the alleys. Once Spawn got up, he sees Violator impaled by an electrical panel. As Spawn was getting another weapon, Violator disappears and grabs Zack's father and starts to beat him. Violator throws the bum at Spawn and vanishes once again. While searching for him, Spawn finds Spaz's collar on the ground. Violator appears and smashes Spawn to the wall, and throws him to the gates. Violator transforms back into his clown form and celebrates his victory. Clown continues to taunting Spawn him and Wanda before leaving him alone.

After Spawn continues his training and leaves the alleys to seek vengeance against Wynn, Clown chases with a truck to get him to work up enough to kill Wynn. Clown then appears on top of the truck and uses a generate launcher to fire at Spawn, but misses. Once Spawn uses his powers to shield himself, Clown releases "necro-goo" onto the streets, causing Spawn to slip and fall to the ground. Once Spawn gets up, he notices Clown driving up to hit him, making him use his cape as a shield. When the truck explodes, Clown is sending to the air and states he'll meet Spawn at Wanda's place.

After Terry sends a copy of Heat-16 to the XNN Anchor Natalie through an email, Wynn takes Wanda and Cyan as hostages and destroys Terry's computer before it could send the email. Clown arrives and informs Wynn of Spawn's arrival.

With his plan falls apart, the deceased Wanda revealed to be Clown disguising as the wife and the whole plan was to have Spawn kill Wynn to start the apocalypse. Once the frustrated Clown attempts to kill both Spawn and Wynn and devoured Wanda, Cogliostro appears and cuts Clown's left shoulder, causing him to return back to Hell. Once they got there, Violator approaches Cogliostro, and the two engaged in battle. Spawn catches up to them and is thrown by Violator to another platform. Once Violator grabs Spawn and try to kill him, he uses a hand blade-like to stab the monster, causing Violator to vanish. After they escape from Malebolgia and his forces, a final battle ensues with Violator merges out of the wall and attacks Spawn. He tries to devour the Spawn, only for him to be injured by the latter by using his armor to impaled his mouth and decapitating him with his chains. Violator's head inverts back to his clown form and starts to taunts and threatens the group while being melted before returning to Hell.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Brittney: And he and I have a terrible history together. I secretly helped Spawn many times to destroy him. But he always kept coming back for more.

Me: But now we're going to get rid of him forever with the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep.

Pyro: I was just about to say that Violator reminds me of Pennywise.

Yost Pyro: Except more demonic.

Me: Yeah he is more Demonic.

Nico: And Chubby too. And too fat. No offense Choji.

Choji: None taken. But yeah he is scary.

Me: You should see his true form though. He is just as ugly and hideously fucking repulsive as Pennywise's true form.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Shadow Prove of the Vexos, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for ruining the Vexos' plans long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Shadow Prove on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for ruining the Vexos' plans long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Dan Kuso: Should've known she'd show up.

Spectra Phantom: As we expected, and there's also something else: Shadow Prove will have his Mechanical Bakugan, MAC Spider, with him.

Lincoln: So, we'll just repeat the strategy we used on Mylene

yesterday.

Valerie Brinkley: That's right, Lincoln. And like I said yesterday, If he so much as threatens to hurt you or anyone around me, I'll show him just how violent I can get. (Cracks Knuckles)

Nico: He's about to learn that lesson the hard way, and I won't be surprised if she beats him up in the same way the other Guardian Angels had done to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Scoots, Flip, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler's goons, Dustin Keystone, and any of your other enemies, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I'd settle for Valerie kicking him hard in the crotch.

Nico: That's even better. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Al Simmons A.K.A. Spawn, and we're going to get rid of Violator for good.

Lincoln: That ugly monster's going to pay for everything he's done in the name of his dark master, Malebolgia, and once we get done with that overgrown monster, you're next, Shadow Prove.

Nico: Lets head out everyone.

We were off to New York City.

---

We arrived in New York City.

Totally Spies Alice: Good old New York

Me: I always love coming here.

Nico: Me too. At night, the city is completely illuminated.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep.

Brittney: You guys want to know how Spawn came into being?

Nico: Sure.

Brittney: He was originally a Lieutenant Colonel for the Marines and Secret Services.

She went over his history.

---

In life, Spawn was Albert Francis Simmons, who was born in Detroit, Michigan, as the second eldest of three children born to Bernard Simmons, a traveling salesman, and Esther Simmons, a devil worshipper. Simmons was once a very intelligent, physically strong, and highly decorated officer in the U.S. Marine Corps, attaining the rank of Lieutenant Colonel while serving with Force Recon. He later joined the Secret Service, where he became a high-ranking official who was recruited into the Central Intelligence Agency. Once he joined the CIA, Simmons joined the U.S. Security Group, an umbrella agency encompassing the CIA, NSA, and NSC, commanded by Director Jason Wynn. He then becomes a capable assassin.

During a mission in Botswana, Director Wynn grew tired of Simmons' increasing sense of morality and secretly hired Simmons' friend and partner Bruce Stinson (codename Chapel), to kill him. Simmons was burned to death and sent to Hell. Making a deal with the devil Malebolgia, Simmons agreed to become a Hellspawn and served Malebolgia if he was allowed to see his wife Wanda one last time. Malebolgia agreed and returned Simmons to the living realm but without most of his memories, a severely burned body, and a demonic guardian named the Violator.

After his death and rebirth, Simmons, now called Spawn, arrives on Earth in a daze, off-balance and disoriented. With only vague recollections of his past, all he knows is his name and that he died. Spawn occasionally experiences painful flashbacks and eventually remembers his deal with Malebolgia, but not his wife's name. Using CIA files, he tracks down his wife and finds her married to his former best friend Terry, with whom she has a daughter named Cyan. He then realizes five years have passed since his "death."

Spawn soon runs into a fellow Hellspawn, who informs him his powers are fueled by Necroplasm and that once they are depleted, he will return to Hell. Not wanting to return to Hell, Spawn attempts to find a new purpose in life while using as little power as possible. Spawn is thrust into several antihero adventures, taking down street gangs and organized crime in New York City. Battling against Italian mobsters and later eventually killing a serial murderer and pedophile Billy Kincaid, Spawn finds a new purpose in stopping evil.

In his early battles, Spawn faces street thugs and gangs, becoming a dark, sadistic antihero, and brutally murders the pedophile and child murderer Billy Kincaid. Spawn gains the attention of police detectives Sam Burke and Twitch Williams, and becomes "King of Rat City", a gathering of alleys populated by the city's homeless. There he meets Cogliostro, who seems to know much about Spawn and becomes his mentor.

Spawn is hunted by the warrior angel Angela, who hunts Hellspawns for sport, and battles the cyborg mob enforcer Overt-Kill. He also fights the angelic warrior Anti-Spawn, also known as the Redeemer, who is really Jason Wynn.

After a confrontation with the Redeemer, Spawn's suit becomes more advanced, with a new cape and chains that can shapeshift to confuse his opponents. Spawn's boots and gloves are replaced with spikes. Since the metamorphosis, the suit feeds off souls.

After this, Tony Twist sends a reprogrammed Overt-Kill after Terry, and Spawn is forced to reveal his identity while saving his friend. However, a well-placed shot from Twitch Williams brings down Overt-Kill. Spawn is part of Angela's trial and later travels to the South and encounters the KKK and an abusive father of two boys. When he returns to New York, he is attacked by a new Redeemer, causing his costume to evolve once more. After another encounter with the Curse, the suit sends him to Hell but Malebolgia sends him back with full control of the suit.

Spawn wears a living symbiotic costume, Leetha of the 7th House of K (also known as K7-Leetha). While wearing it, the host assumes a dominant role over his suit. His shroud, spikes, chains and skulls are all part of an organism bonded to his central nervous system that will protect Spawn even if he is unconscious.

As Spawn struggles to find a way to regain control, he notices that the attacks are coming from both Heaven and Hell. Due to increasing attacks, Spawn began to lose himself to evil but the Heap, an emissary of the Greenworld, arrives and Spawn is able to regain his goal. Greenworld, a dimension whose power was equal to both Heaven and Hell, gives new powers to Spawn to better understand the world and its people. These powers seem to give control of all of the elements in the world.

Spawn is later attacked by Urizen. After recovering, Spawn learns the Greenworld has imbued him with a gift, which he uses to contain Urizen by splitting the ground and imprisoning him inside the earth.

After his battle, Spawn learns Malebolgia had caused Urizen's release in an attempt to start Armageddon and conquer the forces of Heaven. Spawn and Angela then journeys to Hell to stop him. During the battle, Angela mortally wounds Malebolgia, who kills her in retaliation. Consumed with anger, Spawn takes Malebolgia's head.

Upon killing Malebolgia, Spawn learns Hell's throne is rightfully his when it is offered to him by the demon Mammon. Spawn refuses the offer but deliberates with his teacher Cogliostro and decides to turn Hell into a new paradise. During this act, Cog reveals he is Cain, who was the first person to go to Hell, having murdered his brother in envy. His true goal had always been to take over Hell using a Hellspawn. Having betrayed Spawn, Cog takes the throne but restores his former student's human form as a parting gift.

On Earth, Spawn meets a young Wiccan named Nyx, with whose help he regains his suit. Mammon tricks and betrays Nyx, usurping her control over Spawn's union with his suit and removing all of Spawn's memories. With no memory, Spawn wanders the Earth. He releases a group of angels called the Forgotten and stays neutral in the war between Heaven and Hell. He discovers Mammon is a member of the Fallen who was sent to Hell.

Spawn regains his memories thanks to the power of the Greenworld. His suit evolves once more and seems one with his body but as time progresses, he begins to hate himself. Both Heaven and Hell have rejected him and he now lives in an abandoned warehouse as maggots and other insects crawl inside his body. He returns to the Dead Zone, although a Hellspawn would not be welcomed there. Immediately upon entering, Spawn is confronted by the Disciple, who tears his brain out, throws his heart into the Greenworld, and throws Spawn's body into Hell. Mammon captures and tortures Spawn so he can understand Spawn's secrets.

When Spawn's heart falls to the Greenworld, a soul is freed. Chris meets with his mother and travels to Hell along with Sam Burke and Twitch Williams to rescue Spawn from Mammon. Spawn escapes and returns to Earth, where signs of Armageddon begin to appear, and looks for a way to stop it. Spawn discovers Wanda's twin children are responsible. He stops them from killing their entire family but cannot destroy them. Zera reveals Jake is God and Katie is Satan.

Spawn finds out the Mother removed their powers and positions and sent them to Earth due to their hatred of each other and constant fighting. She tells him he cannot stop Armageddon but he has the potential to gain the power of a god and preserve the human race.

He has to eat a piece of Forbidden Fruit from the Garden of Eden to gain such power. She tells Spawn must fight against The Disciple. It is revealed there are 12 Disciples, each one representing one of Jesus. Spawn's power is also weakened because demons cannot enter the Garden but with guidance from Cyan, he defeats all but one of the Disciples except Judas, who Cyan tells him not to kill. Judas then stabs Cyan in the heart but the Mother gives Spawn a piece of the fruit and resurrects him. He gains an angelic form and greater power.

Spawn returns to Earth, which has been destroyed by Four Horsemen and angels and demons are waiting to fight their final battle. After defeating Zera, Spawn finds dead warriors of Heaven, one of whom is Granny Blake, who is betrayed by her faith. Spawn battles the forces of Satan and God, and destroys the forces of Heaven, Hell and humanity. He is then killed by the two, who then fight alone on Earth.

Spawn comes back and resurrects everyone with the knowledge of what happened. He leaves God and Satan to fight in their own little world and closes the doors to Heaven, Hell, and Earth. He asks to be turned into a human by the Mother but later asks to once again become a Hellspawn when he remembered that, prior to his first death as Al Simmons, he had beaten Wanda and caused her to miscarry their child so he could focus on his "work", causing him to conclude he has always been a monster and does not deserve to try and be human again.

After a series of odd murders, Spawn finds the Clown has come back, possessing the body of a man named Barney Saunders, who is having an affair with a woman named Wilma Barbara. Spawn destroys and remakes the world. Saunders is rescued by the Clown so he can use his body. He then brought out the dark urges inside the tenants of an apartment building and used this to form a doorway to Hell to bring back his brothers. However, before he could form a portal, Wilma showed up and his love for her allowed Saunders to take back control. He then intended to close the portal by going through it, but he took Wilma with him due to being angry over her leaving him in the chute.

Zera reappears as a head in a jar. Spawn is summoned by a voodoo priestess named Mambo Suzanne. Zera attempts to take over Nyx's body and fights Spawn but she is killed when Suzanne throws Zera's head into the street. Nyx is freed and she and Spawn become friends again.

Ab and Zab create a hell where visitors are forced to view their deepest fears, which are eaten by demons called sin-eaters. When Spawn confronts Ab and Zab, is faced with his own sin against Wanda and his unborn child. Spawn cannot break free from the guilt and is parasitized by a sin eater. When Nyx interferes, he breaks the sin eater's illusion. Spawn breaks all the other's illusions and comes across Albert Simmons' brother Richard.

Spawn decides to allow Richard to feel his sins. Mammon, as Mr. Malefick, had put an influence on Albert Simmons and Richard Simmons. Only Marc Simmons saved himself from Mammon but was unable to help the others. Richard calls his brothers to help him save the drug dealer's life and Albert Simmons, instead of calling an ambulance, pulls the knife from Weasel's body and kills him with it. Mammon appears, sending the brothers home while he hides the drug dealer's body.

Nyx and Spawn kill the last sin eater and Spawn discovers Richard cannot remember their parents due to a spell placed by Mammon; Spawn goes to find out about them. He finds their home under a spell placed by Mammon. His mother planned with Mammon to create a Hellspawn stronger than the others. He is then given a journal by his father that reveals his ancestor came across a Hellspawn in the past known as the Gunslinger Spawn.

Spawn is left helpless and weakened against his enemy Erskine's psychic powers, and Spawn is troubled by Erskine's creation of a tentacle creature he uses to impale his enemies.

Spawn is given an opportunity to cause Erskine's death. Spawn enters the bubble dome, a dimension if Erskine does not reveal the location of Mammon. Mammon allows Erskine to complete his last murder. Mammon confesses that it was he who taught Erskine how to use his powers. Erskine tries to commit suicide. Spawn continues to attack Mammon.

Later a man wakes in a mortuary with amnesia. Some doctors working on him discover he is alive and is killed by a person in a robe, who is revealed to be Morana. The revived man, whose name is Severin, is one of a species of vampires called the Vrykolakas. He wants to die and Morana promises him death in return for his help. Severin appears, defeats Marc and Nyx, and bites Spawn to transfer his vampirism. He retreats to Morana.

Cyan has been experiencing horrid visions. Severin's attack has caused Spawn to battle the suit in his mind. Mammon with Morana and his adopted mother and father prepare for the next step in their plans. Cyan is having more visions. Granny had warned Cyan and she uses a knife to send Spawn into an illusionary world to talk to Wanda non-violently.

There, Spawn speaks with Wanda. She says she cannot forgive Al for the death of their child but that she still loves the man inside him. Spawn tries to take out Cyan's knife and somehow suppresses the suit. Cyan and Nyx appear, and K7-Leetha appears and takes over Nyx. Now controlled by the K7, Nyx tries to kill Cyan and Wanda but is halted by Mammon. The entire group goes to a castle, where Mammon tells his plan to make a perfect Hellspawn. He wants the Rapture to occur so Satan, God, and Malebolgia will be gone, and then revealed his perfect Hellspawn was Al and Wanda's miscarried child, Morana.

After washing herself in virgin's blood, Morana bonds with the uniform and gets ready to consume her parents' souls. Cyan taps into her powers and goes to the future. She talks with an old woman who gives her a message for Al. Returning, she has Spawn summon the last twelve members of the Legion, who are beaten by Morana. Mammon insults Al and disowns Morana. Cyan tells Nyx a spell to trap Mammon and Morana. It works, both demons are sealed away, and the others return home. Al jumps into another dimension to be reborn as a weapon against both heaven and hell.

Spawn is soon ready to enter the human dimension. He makes his way to the alleys and blows his head off. Meanwhile, an amnesiac man called Jim Downing, who is healing at a hospital, wakes up. He seems to know Spawn. A janitor tries to make money off Jim's story and calls a lawyer. The lawyer commits suicide. A thug is paid to capture Jim and attacks him with a flaming skull. Jim flees while the thug causes damage to the hospital. The thug catches up to Jim, who transforms into Spawn, kills his attacker, then escapes the burning hospital in human form, eventually being taken in by firefighters.

He is taken to another hospital with other patients. He later leaves and reunites with his previous nurse Sara, and begins to transform. He calls Sara but leaves before she can see him. Meanwhile, a reporter begins to ask questions about the incident at the hospital. Wandering the city Jim is attacked and kills his assailants. This draws the attention of Sam and Twitch, who recognize the chaos as Spawn's doings.

After reuniting with Sara and telling him about his transformation, Jim wanders off again and meets Wanda Blake, Al Simmons' ex-wife. She recognizes Jim as the form Al took when he originally returned to earth, and she realizes he is a Spawn like Al.

On Wanda's advice, Jim travels to Rat City and finds Spawn's throne, and is met by an angel. Jim fights the angel, beats the angel, and leaves. Jim finds out that a man working for Gilbert Sanchez has been asking questions about him.

The angel Spawn beat is later attacked by Clown, who removes her wings. When Spawn returns, the angel is powerless and insane and finds Freak and Violator. Despite Freak's warnings, Clown begins to deceive Jim and informs him his suit is a living being and then vanishes. Clown is arrested by Sam and Twitch and meets the leader of a vampire group to attempt to form a unity between the leader, Clown, and Spawn.

Mob members kill Gilbert Sanchez for his information on the new Spawn. Spawn attempts to learn more about Jim but is assaulted and uses his powers on his attacker. Jim later finds the man who had been asking Sara questions. He tracks him to his family's home, which is bombed, killing everyone inside but Spawn. Spawn finds more mob members and questions them further and kills them.

In Resurrection, Spawn is revived and is later told by God in dog form that Wanda has died and is now trapped in Hell, where Al must rescue her. He fights Satan and saves his wife. God and Satan are no longer twins because the Man of Miracles is sold to Marvel and is retconned out of existence, and God and Satan are based on the Abrahamic story of Creation. After saving Wanda from Satan, she goes to Heaven and Spawn continues to protect the people in Wanda's memory from the forces of both Heaven and Hell, as well as any supernatural threats.

---

When she was done we were amazed and shocked and in awe!

Me: WHOA!

Wendy Sapphire: That is incredible!

Ghost Rider: He's very similar to me and Batman.

Batman: Yeah he sure is.

Buttercup: Yeah he sure is and Spawn is similar to the superheroine that I turned into. I went by Mange.

Nico: Cool!

We then saw Spawn coming out of a fire with a bad guy in his hands.

Qin: Whoa! There he is.

Nico: Spawn!

Spawn threw the guy into an ambulance and lept onto a building roof and he was watching for crime.

We went to meet him.

Me: Spawn?

Spawn: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. an honor to meet you all. And Brittney it's good to see you again.

Brittney: You too Al.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this so suddenly but it's an honor to meet you.

We heard a clatter and We then saw a bunch of thugs and went to face them.

Thug: (to Maria) Hey, baby. Wanna have a good time at my place?

Maria: Not interested!

KGBeast: So back off!

Thug: Mind your own business!

He fired his gun at KGBeast but the Poromon clone took the bullet and died. He disintegrated into data.

Poromon: Well, he had a good riun.

MODOK: That's a little cold.

Poromon: He's not real anyway:

Me: Yeah. He was a Digimon and he gets reconfigured. So he went back to the Digital World.

Nico: Oh. Right.

But then Spawn bashed and pulverized them all over.

We tied up the thugs.

Spawn: Sorry about that guys.

Me: No worries Al. But thanks.

Tomahawk Man: Got a safe place we can talk in?

Spawn: Certainly.

We went to the top of a building.

Nico: This should be good enough.

Me: First of all Al, we're really sorry about what you went through because of Jason Wynn. What he did to you was unforgivable.

Qin: Yeah.

Spawn: I appreciate that. But I can't forgive him for doing this to me.

We saw that he was HORRIBLY BURNED, SCARRED AND DISFIGURED!

Qin: Geez!

Me: I can't believe he did all that damage to you.

Box Ghost: Fuck, that's horrifying!

Big Lenny: No wonder you keep your face hidden.

Me: Yeah.

Spawn: I know. But now I want to do justice as a protector of the night.

Me: I'm sorry you went through all this Al. But just so you know, you are not the only superhero. There are many heroes out there that are more than willing to help you. Like us.

Qin: That's right. And also I am a huge fan of Spawn myself. You are so awesome as a protector and master of the night.

Batman: Also you are very much like me and Ghost Rider.

Ghost Rider: Yeah it's awesome.

Spawn: That's an awesome comparison too.

Lucky: Yeah.

Spawn: (to Lucky) Sorry the suits of you and your team aren't getting in Cosmic Fury.

Lucky: I don't mind it at all. As long as we get some representation, I'm cool with it.

Tantrum: The 10 episodes of Cosmic Fury are bound to be epic!

Me: I'm really looking forward to it!

Nico: Me too.

Eli: We all are. Awesome way to start out the 30th Season.

Qin: Wow! 30 years of Power Rangers.

Tommy Oliver: That is so cool.

Spawn: I wanted to get in touch with you guys before. But you were busy with other stuff.

Professor Monkey For a Head: You just be talking about the wars.

Onyx: Those are done now.

Me: Yeah hopefully there won't be anymore wars coming up in the foreseeable future or like ever.

Nico: Besides, those were really awesome and epic to be in.

Eli: And they did get the job done.

Me: Oh speaking of war, all the information on Queen Opaline just got fully updated.

Nico: What does it say?

Me: You guys are not going to like it.

I pulled up her info.

---

Queen Opaline is the main antagonist of the fifth generation of My Little Pony franchise, serving as the overarching antagonist of My Little Pony: A New Generation and My Little Pony: Make Your Mark special, and later the main antagonist of the Netflix animated series My Little Pony: Make Your Mark. She is an evil Alicorn Queen, the boss and adopted mother of Misty and the arch-nemesis of Sunny Starscout.

She is voiced by Athena Karkanis.

Backstory

Prior the events of the series, Opaline wanted all the magic to herself, but Twilight Sparkle prevented her and separated the magic in three crystals for each pony kind to separate. Since then, Opaline searched for the magic to claim back for herself. During her search, she found raised a unicorn named Misty and raised her to make her as her servant.

My Little Pony: A New Generation

While Queen Opaline doesn't physically appear in the film, her actions played a big role in shaping events of it. Due to her being responsible of not only separating three pony tribes which causing

Equestria to lose its magic and each of them blames on each other, but also causing Sprout to turn himself into a petty and bullish yet insecure and cowardly deputy sheriff into a power hungry and tyrannical "emperor" of Maretime Bay who wants to wage a war against Pegasi and unicorns. But luckily, Sunny and her friends managed to stop him from doing so and succeeded in reuniting three pony tribes together which brought the magic back together.

## My Little Pony: Make Your Mark

### Chapter 1

Queen Opaline is introduced at the end of the Make Your Mark special. She sits in a throne room with her minion, a blue unicorn. She is delighted that the ponies have learned how to utilize magic again after it has returned. She states that she will "take back what's hers". This sets her up as a villain in future works.

### Chapter 2

In "Izzy Does It", Opaline sends Misty to spy on Sunny and her friends, and she reports her that magic has returned to Equestria just like she said. Misty sneaks to Sunny's smoothie stand and puts a golden compact with a red bow on it. When Misty returns to her castle and tells her more about the magic, she plans to become more powerful than ever before and promising her to get her cutie mark when it's done. It is revealed that the compact is the only way to spy on Sunny and her friends, but it won't let them see inside the Crystal Brighthouse, which she considers sending one of her allies to infiltrate it inside.

In "Growing Pains", Opaline and Misty continue spying on Sunny and everypony through the mirror compact, which then she puts her next plan into action. After a while, Misty reports on how the Earth Pony magic is going out of control in Maretime Bay, Opaline allows it to continue without any interference, plotting to take it for herself and become more powerful than ever.

In "Portrait of a Princess", Opaline sends Misty out to Maretime Bay to interfere with Pipp and Zipp's Portrait Day, a yearly occurrence for the two princesses of Zephyr Hights. Using her magic to create an

Ocean Lily, a rare flower, she gives it to Misty to lure the two Pegasus Princesses into a trap so that their Portrait Day celebration would be ruined. This plan fails as Pipp uses her social media followers to escape.

In "Ali-Conned", Opaline takes advantage of Sunny's ability to become a temporal alicorn, and uses the mirror compact to make herself look like Sunny's reflection. Through the compact, Opaline encourages Sunny to embrace her alicorn status, as well as sending out Misty to help with it. Sunny denies being an alicorn all the time, as she just wants everypony to like her for who she is, and not what others want her to be.

In "The Cutie Mark Mix-Up", Opaline watches the Crystal Brighthouse from her castle, plotting to get the Prisbeam power from the Brighthouse. She creates an artificial magic mouse creature, sending it to where Sunny and Hitch were located. The Artificial Creature gains the attention of Sparky, a dragon that Hitch took care of ever since the events of Chapter One, and after chasing it Sparky sneezes, causing his dragon fire magic to switch Hitch and Sunny's cutie marks along with their personalities.

Sparky chases the artificial mouse creature into the Crystal Brighthouse, just as the animals were being rounded up by the rest of Sunny's friends. After discovering the re-created lantern that Sunny used to save Posey Bloom in the first chapter, Opaline plots to obtain the lantern and use it's magic to make herself all powerful.

In "The Traditional Unicorn Sleepover", Opaline sends Misty to the Crystal Brighthouse, allowing her to join Izzy's sleepover, as a means of getting the lantern. The cover is nearly blown when Zipp noticed Misty acting suspicious.

In "Hoof Done it?", during the sleepover in the middle of the night, Misty stole the lantern and plots to take it to Opaline, so that she can finally obtain her cutie mark. This plan backfires as Pipp, Izzy, and Zipp interfere with the plans. Returning to Opaline's castle without the lantern, Opaline forgoes the lantern and instead goes after 'Dragon Fire Magic' upon hearing about Sparky's abilities.

In "Have You Seen This Dragon?", after Misty fails at capturing

Sparky, she obtains some of his Dragon Fire inside a magic-proof glass jar, sending that back with her instead. Opaline obtains the magic from that smidge of Sparky's Dragon Fire, she begs for more of it after feeling so much powerful.

My Little Pony: Tell Your Tale

In "Dragon Dad", set before the Make Your Mark episode "Have You Seen This Dragon?", Opaline sends Misty out to get some Dragon Fire Magic from Sparky. Opaline constantly begs Misty to get the magic fire, especially in her sleep.

My Little Pony (2022 comics)

The second issue of the G5 comic series reveals that she was responsible for driving ponies apart in the first place, making her responsible for the isolated and prejudiced world of modern Equestria by the time of A New Generation. As a unicorn, she encouraged other unicorns to believe they were superior to other ponies, causing racial tensions. Twilight and her friends eventually managed to defuse the situation, but Twilight decided to create the Unity Crystals to preserve all magic in Equestria. If racial tensions ever developed again, the crystals could be separated to ensure ponies couldn't use their magic against each other.

However, her actions led Discord to become a fearful extremist who believes that magic is a source of conflict and division, so that's why he plans to destroy the Unity Crystals so the magic won't returned to Equestria again which causes the conflict between him and Mane Five.

---

When it was done everyone WAS SHOCKED and horrified!

Nico: Why that ruthless no good monster!

Sunny Starscout: She is pure evil!

Fiona Hernandez: We will not let her get away with everything she did!

Spawn: She is a devil.

Me: Yeah. And everything that Twilight and friends did and worked so hard for was ruined because of her!

Nico: We'll worry about her later for another time. But good job telling us all this J.D.

Me: Anytime. Now we know all about what she is planning and why.

Nico: Yep.

Undermine: (to Spawn) By any chance, have you ever met Michael the Archangel?

Spawn: I haven't in person sorry.

Me: There's a strong possibility you might though.

Spawn: Yeah. So you guys came to help me kill the Violator?

Brittney: That's right. This time we're going to make sure he is dead.

Qin: Yep. We're giving him the Black Gates.

Red Guy: That guy's creepy as fuck.

Trickster: Definitely like Pennywise.

Spawn: He is creepy as fuck.

Me: No kidding. And he is a shitfucking scary ass monster.

Qin: You got that right. He is also a deranged monster. Literally.

Lori: Yeah.

Spawn: But thank you guys for helping me destroy him.

Me: You're welcome Al.

Buttercup: Oh also I based another Superheroine form I have off of you. Watch.

She then flared up green fire and it turned shadow black and she turned into her shadow hero form: MANGE!

Mange: Call me Mange.

Spawn: That is awesome!

Divebomb: I thought you gave that persona up.

Mange: I did. But I want to keep it as a reminder of what lead me to it and use it when needed.

Divebomb: Oh. That makes sense.

Me: Besides I think it's really cool. Now Batman, Ghost Rider and Spawn are gonna have some nocturnal help from Mange too.

Qin: Yep.

Quacker: There were 2 other personas fighting alongside Mange too.

Ssserpent: One of them was Liberty Belle.

Me: That was a mixture of Wonder Woman and Captain America.

Wonder Woman: That's true.

Blossom: Yeah. That's right. I made her.

Nico: Yeah.

Bubbles: And then there's Harmony Bunny. I based that one on a Japanese Comic that I read.

Laney: That's cute Bubbles.

Spawn: Also, I'd like to keep Violator's head.

Buzzsaw: Fine by us.

Me: Good idea. A trophy is perfect for you Al.

Qin: Yeah especially after what he did.

Me: But first Al you don't deserve to be burned like this.

I went over and put my hand on him and it glowed and he was healed and back to what he was before!

I gave him a mirror and he was back to normal!

Spawn: I'm back to my old self! What did you do!?

Me: I healed you and gave you your humanity back. You still have the power to be Spawn but you are now a human again.

Camie: Awesome!

Eli: Nice move bro.

Spawn: Thanks. But I think I'll keep wearing my costume.

Titanium Titan: Why not?

Toar: It's what makes you you.

Me: Yeah. Costume or not you are still human.

Nico: And you are a true hero regardless. And your family is very proud of you too. They love you.

Qin: Yeah.

Spawn: That's true.

Sour Sweet: Let's go after Violator now. No telling what he's up to.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: And I sense that he's in central park.

Brittney: And I think I know what he is trying to do.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

We arrived at the park and we saw a trail of corpses.

Goliath: A trail of corpses.

Goldar: We're getting close!

Brittney: Very close. I sense dark energy building.

Nico: Uh oh.

We then saw a glowing circle on the ground and laughing malevolently was VIOLATOR!

Brittney: Oh no. It's the Spell of Belial. It's a portal that will bring the armies of hell to Earth. He got the organs of a bunch of corpses to be used for it.

Pam: Entrance time. NOW!

Nico: You don't have to tell me twice!

We went at him!

Violator laughed derangedly and then the spirits of the Toa Metru and the symbols of hell appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and fireballs rained down and incinerated the corpses into nothing and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: Violator you have VIOLATED your life! You are dead!

Me: Okay that was a good one.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Now it's time for you to die!

Spawn: You will pay for your crimes Violator!

Then Violator turned into his HORRIBLE UGLY GECKO DEMON FORM!

Dirty Bubble: You're one ugly motherfucker!

Violator: (laughs) Says the filthy bubble!

Evil Bubble Man: He's still more handsome than you!

Nico: And Pennywise is more Handsome than you!

Me: Yeah! And we'll kill him soon you freak!

Qin: YEAH!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Brittney: And you and me have a score to settle!

Brittney transformed into her Darkness Eternal Xelnaga form and teleported and smashed him in his face and smashed him down.

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Cuppa Joe, Quicksand, Owl (Stellaluna), Grand Duke's Owls, Millipede Pete, Mudslide, Kaa, Boxcars, May

Kanker, and Star Creature appeared.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Cuppa Joe, Quicksand, Owl (Stellaluna), Grand Duke's Owls, Millipede Pete, Mudslide, Kaa, Boxcars, May

Kanker, and Star Creature.

Mojo: (to Mange) I thought you got rid of that persona.

Mange: I decided to keep it.

Deker: I don't mind it.

Abis Mal: Me neither.

Nico: It fits perfectly for this situation.

Motor Ed: (to Nico) Heard you fought another version of the Predacons, dude.

Nico: Yep.

Nergal: And nice job using my Ridewatch.

Nico: Thanks.

Then Primator appeared.

Me: Primator. Back for another round?

Primator: You bet I am.

Qin: Sweet.

Primator: I hope you guys use my Gaia Memory.

William: I promise that we will.

Me:: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Ruby Rose, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Qin and Chris Taylor, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Nico's rescue and destroying Beast Wars Megatron and capturing the Predacons

---

Deker was first.

Deker: (to Ruby) Nico's rescue involved destroying another version of Beast Wars Megatron. As well as capturing his Predacon followers.

Ruby Rose: Yeah it was so awesome and cool.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was cool. But it's good we saved the planet before it exploded.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. Or else Cybertron would have ceased to exist.

Spyro: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah that would not be good.

Chris Taylor: It sure wouldn't.

Deker: It's good you stopped that from happening. Lets do it!

DEKER! SPLITFACE!

Ruby fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ruby activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ruby activated her Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Weiss, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Georgina and Peyton, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Battling Another Mucilator,

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Nico, Chris, and the others did good Battling Another Mucilator. Was she tough?

Weiss: She did put up an amazing fight and we're proud of her.

Rarity: Yeah we sure are darlings. But the best part out of all that was capturing the Predacons.

Sweetie Belle: I think they will be good members for the M.O.E.

Gill Grunt: They sure will be good for you guys.

Georgina: I think the Megatron with you guys was starting to feel left out.

Peyton: Yeah no kidding.

Abis Mal: They'll be great additions to the team. Lets do it!

ABIS MAL! GAZEEM!

Weiss fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Weiss activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Weiss activated her Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of energy, ice, water, jewels and magic and smashed him down.

---

Blake, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kaz and Kendra, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Lincoln's rescue

---

Nergal was next,

Nergal: (to Blake) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Bad Moon movie. How was it?

Bake: It was scary and awesome! We cured Ted of his Werewolf form and destroyed that.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Cozy Glow: That was a scary movie.

Hex: It sure was.

Kaz: Yeah that movie was scary big time.

Kendra: No kidding there.

Nergal: That movie sure sounded scary. Lets do it!

NERGAL! MAD MIKE THE PIZZA CHEF!

Blake fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Blake activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Blake activated her ridewatch and they danced to Halloween Music and fired waves of bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

* * *

Yang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Laney and Joey, Yusuke and Keiko, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Meeting the Dragon Ninja Gene-slammers

* * *

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Heard you dudes Met the Dragon Ninja Gene-slammers. What are the dudettes' names?

Yang: They are the Yōsoninja sisters and their names are Shiroi, Aoi, Kuro, Kiiro and Shinku. They taught Lincoln all about the eightteen Feudal Japan Ninja Clan techniques.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is really awesome. And their story is really cool.

Scootaloo: It sure is. I thought it was awesome.

* * *

Kiiro Yōsoninja: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Kuro Yōsoninja: Yeah, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Shiroi Yōsoninja: Along with his entire massive and muscular body and massive white angel wings.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shinku Yōsoninja: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, girls, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Aoi Yōsoninja: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, we were training with Lincoln in the arts of ninjutsu, and for that, we had to go into the forest for this one, so we can be one with nature. But, our training was interrupted by shrill screams in the air, and we knew who it was that made the shrill screams: it was Lincoln's mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were on the rampage again, and they want to kill us to slake their thirst for blood. But, we were ready for them and we were more skilled than those violent monsters. Lincoln threw a smoke bomb at them and it clouded their vision and we disappeared into the trees, then, we used Taijutsu to take them all down, and Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes. We then headed home to The Loud House, and when we were done, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for ten weeks, and Lincoln threw them in steel cages and put their fingers in Chinese finger traps, so they couldn't escape.

We cheered wildly for what the quintuplets and Lincoln did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and Taijutsu is one of the 18 disciplines of Ninjutsu, which is Unarmed Combat: using one's body as the main weapon, the other 17 disciplines of ninjutsu that I was also taught and trained in are Seishin-Teki Kyōyō (Spiritual Refinement), Kenjutsu (Sword Fighting), Bōjutsu (Stick and Staff Fighting) Shurikenjutsu (Throwing

Shuriken), Sōjutsu (Spear Fighting), Naginatajutsu (Naginata Fighting), Kusarigamajutsu (Kusarigama Fighting), Kayakujutsu (Pyrotechnics and Explosives), Hensōjutsu (Disguise and Impersonation), Shinobi-iri (Stealth and Entering Methods), Bajutsu (Horsemanship), Sui-ren (Water Training), Bōryaku (Military Strategy), Chōhō (Espionage), Intonjutsu (Escaping and Concealment), Tenmon (Meteorology), and Chi-mon (Geography).

My mouth went wide open, and I was stunned with awe.

Me: Whoa.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Those are the very disciplines that the ninja clans of 16th Century Japan were trained and taught since birth, incredible, and you were the only Loud to be taught that, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right.

Luna: And like Lincoln said, it's a lot of hard work, but the results were really worth it, he'd become a skilled master in the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu.

Naruto: But, still, that's amazing that you were taught and trained in the 18 disciplines of ninjutsu, Lincoln.

Sakura: And that was when he was twelve years old at the time, so that was five years ago.

Lincoln: That's right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Motor Ed: Wow! Lincoln really learned so much about all that from them. Seriously.

Whirlwind: Lincoln has the awesome skills and powers of a great ninja.

Yusuke: He sure does. I'm proud of him.

Keiko: We all are.

Motor Ed: We sure are. Lets do it!

MOTOR ED! MANTAMOBILE!

Yang fired waves of energry and smashed him down. Yang activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yang activated her Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Jaune Arc, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lana and Skippy, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - Resurrecting The Bolton Siblings mom

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) J.D. did a good thing Resurrecting The Bolton Siblings' mom. It's about time too.

Jaune: He sure did. Robert and his kids were missing their mom. Poor guys.

Applejack: Yeah they were as sad as me when me, Big Mac and Apple Bloom lost our mom and dad.

Apple Bloom: We couldn't stand to see him sad.

Flashwing: Poor guy was really sad.

Lana: He sure was.

Skippy: Yeah no kidding.

Mojo Jojo: But at least she is back. Lets do it!

MOJO JOJO! PRIMATOR!

Jaune fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jaune activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jaune activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Nora Valkyrie, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lola and Winston, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - The Bolton Siblings need their mom

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) The Bolton Siblings needed their mom. And I'm not referring to Deborah Bolton's family.

Nora Valkyrie: I know. But it's sad that she died of cancer.

Pinkie Pie: And she is really proud of her kids for how far they came.

Featherweight: She sure is proud of them.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Lola: Robert was devastated when she died.

Winston: But she was enraged when she found out about the Paradigm brothers plans.

Po Kong: Either way those monsters had it coming for messing around with the laws of mother nature. Lets do it!

PO KONG! BLOB HOMER!

Nora fired waves of green fire and smashed her down. Nora activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Nora activated her ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

Nora Valkyrie: YEAH! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN

OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE!

---

Pyrrha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lucy and Rocky, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Spawn is a wicked cool hero

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) Spawn is a wicked cool hero. Meeting him was long overdue.

Pyrrha: You got that right and he looks like a combination of both Batman and Ghost Rider. He is cool.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure is and Spawn is an awesome defender of the night.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) He would make an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Sunburn: I was just about to point that out Pip.

Lucy Loud: I agree there too.

Rocky: He sure would make a great member of the goths.

Radioactive Man: Same here. Lets do it!

RADIOACTIVE MAN! RADIATION ROY!

She fired waves of atomic energy and smashed him down. Pyrrha activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Pyrrha activated her ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lie Ren, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Lynn and Lightning, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Spawn kicks butt in the darkness

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Spawn kicks butt in the darkness. Just like Batman.

Lie Ren: Boy he sure does. And Buttercup had a persona based on Spawn too.

Fluttershy: Her name is Mange and she was a hero that only came out at night.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was amazing that she made a persona like that.

Stealth Elf: It was really creative.

Lynn: Too bad it didn't work though.

Lightning: Yeah no kidding.

Gizmo: Well that's all right. Lets do it!

GIZMO! EUSTACE STRYCH!

Lie Ren fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Lie Ren activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Lie Red activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jaden, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luan and Eddy, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - Violator is going to get VIOLATED big time!

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Pardon the pun. But Violator's going to get VIOLATED big time!

Jaden: That was a good one but yeah that monster freak is getting what he deserved.

Princess Celestia: He sure is. He deserved it.

King Solar: Big time. I hope he finds the Black Gates enjoyable.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah you got that right.

Luan: Yeah the Violator VIOLATED the terms of his life! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed at her joke.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one.

Sour Sweet: That was really clever.

Sunny Flare: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Speed Demon: (LAUGHS) That was funny. Good onr. Lets do it!

SPEED DEMON! SPEEDWING!

Jaden fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jaden activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jaden activated his ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Alexis Rhodes, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Haiku and Silas, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Violator is getting his big fat butt kicked big time

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) Violator is getting his big fat butt kicked big time. Guy's as creepy as fuck!

Alexis Rhodes: He reminds me of It or Pennywise from Stephen King's It. But yeah he is creepy as fuck.

Princess Luna: Yeah he sure is.

Moondust: Creepy is a better term.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: He is disgusting too.

Blackout: You're not kidding.

Haiku: Yeah he is disgusting.

Silas: But his true fore looks gross.

Femme Fatale: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

FEMME FATALE! ANTIBUG!

Alexis fired waves of darkness and smashed her down. Alexis activated her Shift Car and fired waves of ice and smashed her down. Alexis activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic ice music and fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Chiro VS Cuppa Joe

---

Cuppa Joe was next.

Cuppa Joe: Glad J.D. likes my coffee.

Chiro: He always has it every morning.

Chiro fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mira VS Quicksand

---

Quicksand was next.

Quicksand: This is always fun. I can't remember the last time we fought.

Mira: Me neither. Lets dance.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Owl (Pooh) VS Owl (Stellaluna)

---

Owl (Stellaluna) was next.

Owl: This is gonna be most fun for me.

Owl (Stellaluna) Hooted.

Owl fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Wallflower Blush 2 VS Grand Duke's Owls

---

The Grand Duke's Owls were next.

Wallflower Blush 2: This is gonna be awesome.

She spread her butterfly wings and fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Aussa the Earth Charmer VS Millipede Pete

---

Millipede Pete was next.

Aussa the Earth Charmer: Those hammers can hurt someone.

Millipede Pete: I don't care.

She blasted him with earth blasts.

---

Genkai VS Mudslide

---

Mudslide was next.

Mudslide: You got something to say to me?

Genkai: Hope you like getting your butt kicked.

Genkai fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Katara VS Boxcars

---

Boxcars was next.

Boxcars: (As Peter Lorre) Hope you like getting drenched in oil.

Katara: Not likely.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Tony Jones VS May Kanker

May Kanker was next.

May: Hope you like a good fight.

Tony Jones: Oh I do.

Tony fired waves of green energy for Naroom and smashed her down.

Dustin Brooks VS Kaa

Kaa was next.

Kaa: Sssaay now. It hasss been a while ssssince we lassst fought.

Dustin Brooks: It has been a while.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Firecracker Burst VS Star Creature

The Star Creature was next.

Star Creature: It has been a while since we fought.

Firecracker Burst: It sure has been a while.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Primator

Primator was next.

Nico: Time to kick some butt.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of the Armies of Hell, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of Spawn etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blades, large red devil wings for the crossguards, large green gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, and large green gems surrounded by black angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again.

Nico: YEAH!

Tommy: LETS BRING THEM TOGETHER!

They formed the Power Blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Primator and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Primator you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time to destroy this fat freak!

Troy: We'll decide how this story ends!

Tsukasa: It won't end well for you!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned the clones of the Saber Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VAMPIRE HUNT FORCE!

They turned into the Kiva Team!

Qin: YEAH!

We pulled out or Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the ranger teams and rider teams!

Maria: And this!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DARK SIGNER MAGIC FORCE!

She summoned The Dark Signers!

Rex Goodwin: Oh yeah!

Carly Atlas: Time for some action!

Nico: And some buttkicking!

Then a purple light appeared in Nico's hand and it formed into a new Ridewatch with the Decepticon Insignia on it!

Nico: Whoa! A Decepticon Ridewatch!

Maria: It's perfect for you because you are the leader of the Decepticons.

Nico: It sure is. Lets see what it can do.

Nico activated it.

Nico: DECEPTICON HENSHIN!

Nico had the symbols of the Cyber Planet Keys of Earth, Cybertron, Velocitron, Animatron, Planet X, and Gigantion swirl around him and the symbols of the Decepticons too and then they merged with him and Nico donned an awesome purple armor and he had a blaster and an awesome sword and he had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND DECEPTICON ZI-O!

Nico: OH WOW!

Armada Starscream: That os cool Nico! We never saw this happen for you.

May: You look amazing!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. A leader of wartorn times and bringer of redemption to all! His name is Kamen Rider Grand Decepticon Zi-O! A new age has come!

Qin: This is cool!

Nico: Wow!

Brawn: Man boss you look great!

Nico: Thanks guys. Now lets kick some butt! CRUMPLE CANNON BLAST!

He got Crumplezone's Shoulder Cannons and fired a blast of energy and smashed Violator with a deadly energy blast!

Qin: Nice shot!

We punched and smashed and pulverized and blasted him all over.

Togaru, Snarl, Michael and Hun Gurr used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Snarl's tail strength, Hun Gurr's sonic stun gun and Togaru and Michael's powers 100-fold.

Togaru Kamakiri and G1 Snarl: MANTIS BLADE SMASHER!

Michael Morningstar and Hun Gurr: MANA SONIC BLAST!

Vakama of Fire and Pyro: FIRESTORM BURST!

Nokama of Water and Dirty Bubble: WATER BUBBLE SHOT!

Matau of Wind and Chemistro: WIND CHEMICAL BLAST!

Whenua of Stone and Goliath: SMASHING STONE SHOT!

Onewa of Earth and KGBeast: RUSSIA EARTH SHOT!

Nuju of Ice and Titanium Titan: TITANIUM ICE FURY!

Omi - Water and Box Ghost: WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

Kimiko - Fire and Ssserpent: FIRESTORM SNAKE SHOT!

Clay - Earth and Onyx: EARTH SMASHING PUNCH!

Raimundo - Wind and Trickster: WIND HURRICANE BLAST!

Pirate Princess and Yost Pyro: PIRATE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Lightning Shamouti and Evil Bubble Man: BUBBLES OF LIGHTNING!

Immortal Knight and Black Knight of Merlin: IMMORTAL KNIGHT SLASH!

Angel of Origami and Goldar: ORIGAMI PAPER STORM!

Light Of The Force and MODOK: LIGHT FORCE BLASTS!

Spirit Mistress and Toar: SPIRIT SAILOR BLAST!

Antarctica Mermaid and Big Lenny: ANTARCTICA MERMAID ELECTROCUTION!

Ducks and Quackor the Fowl: DUCK STORM SHOT!

Quest Power and Professor Monkey For A Head: QUEST MONKEY BLAST!

Comedy Farm and Red Guy: COMEDY FURY BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Spawn, me, Brittney, Camie and the Goths of Darkness: GOTHIC PROTECTOR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ANGEL ELEMENT STYLE: MICHAEL!

Entrapta: ANGEL LIGHTNING STYLE: METATRON!

Perfuma: ANGEL NATURE STYLE: RAZIEL!

Frosta: ANGEL ICE STYLE: CASSIEL!

Mai Shiranui: ANGEL FIRE STYLE: ZADKIEL!

Yuna Kamihara: ANGEL WATER STYLE: CAMAEL!

Toph: ANGEL EARTH STYLE: URIEL!

Tatsumaki: ANGEL WIND STYLE: HANIEL!

Colette Brunel: ANGEL LIGHT STYLE: RAPHAEL!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ANGEL DARK STYLE: JOPHIEL!

Shantae: ANGEL MAGIC STYLE: GABRIEL!

Akko: ANGEL STAR STYLE: SANDALPHON!

Chronoa: ANGEL TIME STYLE: SARIEL!

Ulala: ANGEL SPACE STYLE: RAGUEL!

Ajna: (Indian Accent) ANGEL SPIRIT STYLE: REMIEL!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said angels.

Lincoln and his harem: ANGEL FINAL SMASH: SEFIROT HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of holy light Hadoukens at Violator which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was completely obliterated in an instant and banished to the Black Gates!

Lincoln: And this time, don't you ever come crawling back, you overgrown gecko!

Nico: He's never coming back after what we did to him. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's the matter of Shadow Prove of The Vexos to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you all pay for what you've done in ruining us, Brawlers!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Mira: Ugh, I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Shadow Prove.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Shadow Prove, the Darkus Brawler of The Vexos.

Lync Volan: Shadow Prove, it's been a long while, hasn't it?

Shadow Prove: And I ain't surprised you'd turned traitor when you did, Lync, but now, I'm not going to show you or Volt any mercy whatsoever!

Valerie Brinkley fired a powerful black and red energy blast with red fire and spiders at Shadow Prove and it burned him badly.

Valerie Brinkley: That's not happening, Shadow Prove, and now, I'm putting a stop to you.

Suddenly, Valerie Brinkley's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with red fire, spiders, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Uru-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Shadow Prove, she left black and red energy, red fire, spiders, and darkness with every step.

Valerie Brinkley: I will never forgive you for any of the crimes that you've committed against the Bakugan, Shadow Prove, and now, you're about to suffer the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, you crazy, psychotic, son of a bitch!

Suddenly, Valerie Brinkley was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with red fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Uru flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Valerie Brinkley emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Valerie Brinkley grew from 6'0" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair tied in a braid, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, red fire, and spiders surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Uru with the Dark Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead, she has on spider earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Earthbound Immortal Uru with red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant on the bottom of her red spider-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Valerie Brinkley has on a black sleeveless vest, red sleeveless midriff top, red frilly skirt with black frills and the Spider Nazca Line on it, red high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, spiders, and red fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Uru with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Valerie Brinkley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with red tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same red markings as on Uru. Valerie Brinkley has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Valerie Brinkley's massive Earthbound Immortal Uru-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy with darkness, red fire, and spiders, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Uru's Dark Spider Greatsword of Red Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Uru and the Spider Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black spider heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black spider heads and a large red gem below the spider heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Uru's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Earthbound Immortal Uru that said, "Valerie Brinkley, Gene-Slammer of The Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru, Life Long Friend of Girl Jordan and Helena McTroy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Spiders, and Red Fire"

ヴァレリー・ブリンクリー、ザ・スパイダー・アースバウンド・イモータル・ウルのジーン・スラマー、ガール・ジョーダンとヘレ

ナ・マクトロイの生涯の友人、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、軽蔑者でいじめっ子のスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、蜘蛛、赤い火のマスター

Valerie Brinkley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS RED FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL SPIDER ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE RED FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Valerie Brinkley's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Shadow Prove saw it, he summoned his Mechanical Bakugan, MAC Spider, to kill her, but Valerie Brinkley fired a powerful black and red energy blast with red fire, darkness, and spiders at Shadow Prove and MAC Spider, which burned Shadow Prove and blindsided them, but it allowed Lincoln to get close to MAC Spider, and as he put his large left hand on the mechanical Bakugan's head, MAC Spider glowed and Lincoln began absorbing MAC Spider into his body, and Lincoln gained a massive power boost and acquired brand-new weapons from MAC Spider, and this horrified Shadow Prove.

Nico: Holy guacamole, now Valerie Brinkley's transformed!

Me: And look at the pattern on her wings, they're the same pattern as on Uru, so cool.

Eli: Really amazing, and Valerie blindsided Shadow Prove and MAC Spider after she had transformed, and it allowed Lincoln to get close and he absorbed MAC Spider, and not only did he gain a massive power boost, but he also gained new weapons and gadgets from MAC Spider.

Lincoln: And now that Shadow Prove has lost his Bakugan, he's all alone, and he's about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals, and Valerie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Valerie Brinkley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Spider Earthbound Immortal and Divine Red Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Shadow Prove his punishment, now that he no longer has MAC Spider?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Valerie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Valerie Brinkley.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to pay for everything you've done, Shadow Prove, but this time, we're not showing you both any mercy whatsoever, not like you deserve any.**

Valerie Brinkley and Lincoln went after Shadow Prove, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, red fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Spiders at Shadow Prove, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Shadow Prove with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired MAC Spider's Tarantula Needles, and they attacked Shadow Prove and he was knocked down, and he was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains by Lincoln.

Shadow Prove: Okay, so you've defeated me, what are you going to do, kill me?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **As if, you're not getting out of this easily, Shadow Prove.**

Valerie Brinkley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Spider Earthbound Immortal and Divine Red Fire Justice) **That's right, you've got potential to be a member of the Masters of Evil. So, instead of killing you, you're going to be recruited into The Masters of Evil. Besides, don't you think it's better than trying to avenge King Zenoheld, who no longer even respects you or Mylene Farrow, and he was consumed by revenge, and if we let you escape, Barodius will find out and he's going to kill you.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **And he's not going to let you live, and we told Mylene the same thing and she accepted the proposal.**

Shadow Prove finds out that Lincoln and Valerie Brinkley are right: if Barodius finds out he's failed, he's going to kill him.

Shadow Prove: Very well, I'll join The Masters of Evil, since siding with Barodius was indeed a death wish, and Zenoheld was indeed a madman, but I couldn't turn on him since it'd end in me getting killed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice.**

Lincoln beamed Shadow Prove to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Shadow Prove is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Valerie

Brinkley and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valerie Brinkley's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and red angel wings are permanent.

Valerie Brinkley: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and ten more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Shadow Prove, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Valerie.

Suddenly, Valerie Brinkley wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Valerie Brinkley's face, they kissed passionately as Valerie Brinkley's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Uru flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and red fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Valerie Brinkley absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Uru vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Lauren and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Shadow Prove to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: We sure did, and now, tomorrow, we need to convince Anubias to join The Masters of Evil, but he'll join The Masters of Evil, since he hates Barodius for what he did to him and Sellon.

Me: You got that right, Lincoln, and what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: Good question, J.D. Hmm, oh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Number 77: The Seven Sins.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh, now that's a really scary one.

Nicholette Torrington: Not only does it look like a spider, but it also has the same name as The Seven Deadly Sins.

Lincoln: That's right, Nicholette.

Po Kong: That's it for Violator

Radioactive Man: And his victims are avenged.

Gizmo: They sure are.

Speed Demon: Now both Hellboy and Soawn are with us.

Femme Fetale: Just in time for Halloween.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Varie: Yep.

Spawn: Thank you guys for helping me out.

Me: No problem Al.

Camie: Lets go celebrate.

Me: Uhh it's really late.

I showed the time and it was 10:30 PM.

Nico: Whoa we need to get home and head to bed.

Eli: Good idea

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Spawn: (To the viewers) Just remember this. You do the crime you do the time.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home and got ready for bed and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome fanfic done.

Spawn is a great coming and it was so awesome how he kicks butt all over.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Emerald Goldenbraid, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick

Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Spittor (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Maretime Bay to help Sunny and friends with the Queen's Royal To Do List to give Pipp and Zipp's mom a break. But also we're going to meet an Earth Pony named Misty who is really the spy for Queen Opaline. And we're going to help her and recruit her into the Redemption Squad. Also we're going to get word that the Vengeance Express Kids that we fought earlier are on the loose and we're going to battle them and Another Diamondhead and we're also going to meet a Golden Homunculus Gene-slammer named Nalania Cherikova. Nalania is from Latvia and she is a gold miner and she mines gold from the mountains. She is a really awesome miner and got thousands of tons of gold from all over the world. She is also a diamond miner too. She knows so much about mining. Nico and her did it all and mined gems of all kinds from all over the world and more. And even turned over some of the largest gems and more to museums all over. The match-up scene is for Cora Yenningway, Gene-Slammer of The Cat Earthbound Immortal Qhoa and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Anubias into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1987 movie The Lost Boys, and Lincoln and his group are going to help Michael Emerson, Sam Emerson, Edgar Frog, and Allen Frog destroy David Powers, the leader of a youth biker gang who's really a vampire, along with the rest of his vampire minions. And they're going to meet a Number 77: Seven Sins Gene-Slammer named Min-Ji Geomijul, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from South Korea and his classmate in English, but she's also an amazing fashion designer. She even designed beautiful dresses including wedding dresses for the girls in Lincoln's harem that in addition to matching their favorite colors and decorations, they also adapt to the Super Angel transformations. Her last name, Geomijul, means Web Spider in Korean. Min-Ji and Lincoln also made beautiful clothes for Lincoln's kids as well, and Lincoln also made Min-Ji a beautiful purple spider-web style bikini. To show thanks, Min-Ji kissed Lincoln on the lips. But, she's also a deadly martial arts expert, and she is the cousin of Juri Han, and she hates Luan with a burning passion. Get ready for a farming adventure like no other as we go meet the animals of the awesome 2006 movie Barnyard and we're going to have a lot of fun on that one as we battle Dag the Coyote who wants to eat the animals and Otis for dinner! Not on our watch!

See you all tomorrow

# Barnyard VS Coyotes

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Shanghai, China. But, it were no ordinary figure, it was Radiance, the youngest daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Rarity. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, Rarity, Crystal Clarity, Lori Loud-Santiago, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, the same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Rarity: And it also means that we found out where my daughter is at.

Crystal Clarity: But the question is, Where?

Me: They're at Shanghai, China.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Out on the streets in Shanghai, China, is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud-Santiago, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, Rarity, Crystal Clarity, Me, and Nico were heading to Shanghai, China. Then, Lincoln saw a 10-year-old girl who has light purple skin, waist-length purple hair with pink streaks and brown eyes. She wore an sky blue striped tank top, white pants, and sky blue closed toe sandals. Lincoln saw who she was, it was Radiance.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Radiance?

Radiance: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is

my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Rarity came out, and when Radiance saw her, she was stunned.

Radiance: Mom, is that you?

Rarity: Yes, darling, it's me.

Radiance ran up to Rarity, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, Crystal Clarity, Starburst, Nyx Midnight.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Rarity your mother is one of my many future wives.

Radiance: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Radiance with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Radiance to the rest of his siblings, who are now her aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Rarity with her youngest daughter, and Radiance now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

In Zephyr Heights was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Emerald Goldenbraid, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity

Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Spittor (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome rescue. We were at Zephyr Heights castle to help Sunny and Friends with Queen Haven's Royal To Do List.

Me: Boy the Queen has tons of things to do.

Nico: You're not kidding.

Qin: Boy look at all that.

Xenia: We're going to be busy up the ass for this.

Sunny Starscout: But we can all do it together.

Camie: We sure can.

Me: Pipp, Zipp, your mom is one busy woman.

Pipp Petals: She sure is but we love her.

Me: Aww.

Zoom: For Item 82, the Newborn foals portrait.

Zoom opened a door and on a couch was 5 newborn foals and fillies.

Mane 5 and us: Aww.

Me: Oh you guys are all so adorable.

Nico: They sure are.

The kids jumped up and down and went all over the place and the Mane 5 tried to catch them but they were bouncing off the walls all over the place.

Me: I got this.

I pulled out a whistle and tweeted it.

TWWWWEEEEEEEEETTT!

The foals sat back down.

Nico: Nice thinking J.D.

Me: Thanks.

I had a camera ready.

Me: Okay smile.

They smiled.

CLICK!

It was perfect and adorable.

Qin: Aww so cute.

One picture showed one of the foals giving Hitch Trailblazer a makeover.

Lola: Aww that is some cute Princess Makeover Time.

Nico: Funny.

Pipp was giving some selfies with some kids and they loved it. Even their parents thought it was cute.

Camie: Aww so cute.

Rarity: Those photos are simply adorable darlings.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are. Photo Finish would approve of them.

Later we were in front of the Royal Playground that was just built.

Zoom: Item 97, The Grand Opening of the Royal Playground.

Rainbow Dash: This is an awesome playground.

Zipp Storm: Ha. This will be easy.

She took a big pair of scissors and tried to cut the ribbon. But it wouldn't cut.

Me: I hate it when scissors don't cut.

They tried several times but it wouldn't cut.

Me: Let me see those.

I looked at the scissors and it showed that the blade was dull.

Me: The blade is dull. I got this.

I unsheathed my sword and slashed the ribbon and cut it and everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: Play to your hearts content kids!

Xenia: Yeah!

Danica Metrois: Yeah have fun!

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Emerald.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Anytime Nico. It's going to be so fun helping you on a rescue.

Qin: I sure is.

A photo showed Zipp doing a press conference and then we were at a construction site and then at a rally for something. Then we were at the hospital and we saw a pony all wrapped up in bandages.

Me: Boy somebody did a really big number on you didn't they?

Pony: (Groans) Yeah but it's awesome to meet you all J.D.

Me: At least you're going to be all right.

Pipp took a selfie. But she dropped her phone by accident and it hit his leg and he screamed in pain!

YICHIHUAHUAS THAT HAS GOT TO HURT!

Later we were at the garden and Zipp dug a hole for a plant to be planted.

Nico: Emerald, how has your Mom been?

Emerald Goldenbraid: She's doing great thank you for asking. I visit her from time to time after missions. But she's doing good.

Nico: Great!

Later Zipp and Pipp were signing tons and tons of stacks of paperwork and we were running around and getting them sent off to where they need to go.

Me: Man this is tons of paperwork!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: But it's amazing that Pipp and Zipp sign them all so quickly.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But this is a cinch for all of us.

Nico: I'm glad she's doing fine.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Me too.

Me: Yeah.

Then Izzy came back in with another cart and as Sunny and Hitch were getting the paperwork sent out..

Sunny and Hitch: LOOK OUT!

Izzy Moonbow: YIKES!

Izzy tried to stop but she couldn't and then…

CRASH!

She crashed into them and scattered papers all over.

Twilight Sparkle: Don't worry I got this.

She got it all reorganized with her magic and put it all back on the carts.

Sunny Starscout: That was awesome Twilight.

Me: Whew!

We got all the papers signed and delivered.

Qin: Wow! That's a ton of paperwork. And I thought Lady Tsunade had it rough with all that.

Himiko: No kidding there.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: It was awesome helping Spawn out.

Maria Hernandez: Boy it sure was!

Qin: We had so much fun doing that one.

Xenia: Yeah.

We later got everything in the Royal To do list fully done. We were dripping sweat and drinking water like crazy.

Zoom: Great job guys! You all are fast.

Me: (Panting) Whew! Yeah.

Nico: Yeah but it was worth it.

Camie: It sure was.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah. Man I am thirsty.

Maria gave Fiona lots of water.

Fiona Hernandez: (GULPING WATER)

We were really thirsty from all that too.

Nico: Violator was one ugly motherfucker.

Nicole Hernandez: You're not kidding there. But he got what he deserved.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah he sure did.

Nico: Yeah. But man it was awesome helping Spawn.

Xenia: It sure was.

Tsuyu: Yeah it was. But we also got all the information on Queen Opaline too.

Nico: We sure did. Now we can prepare for her later on.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Also, I can confirm that Samurai Jack, Ariana Montenegro, Allison Mendosa, Depth Charge, Jason Jenkins, Lola Namiko, Galena Kosmodemyanskaya, Dexter, Wolfang, and Setsuna Tokage are backup core members.

Me: Awesome ideas man.

Samurai Jack: It'll be an honor to be part of the backups.

Qin: Good calls there.

Laney: Yeah those are awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Well, doesn't seem to be any trouble right now.

Me: Yeah. Man that was the productive part.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But I just can't believe that Queen Opaline is that evil. She is a monster.

May: Yeah no kidding. She needs to be destroyed.

Me: She is luckily the last of Equestria's Major enemies that we have left.

Camie: Good.

Laney: It's hard to imagine that she would tear all the friendships between Unicorns, Pegasi and Earth Ponies apart. What she did shows that they are hate crimes on steroids.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. She is pure evil incarnate.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah and she wants all the magic in all of Equestria all for herself.

Me: She's a totally powerhungry xenophobic tyrant. One thing is for sure, we need to stop her. She has over 2,000 years of Equestrian Justice coming to her.

Zipp Storm: That's for sure.

Nico: You aren't kidding there. Now, let's find the next Another Omnitrix Alien.

Albedo: But where do we even look?

Nico: Hmm. We'll think of something Albedo.

We got to walking around. But then we heard screaming and then we went over and saw THE ED'S BEING BEATEN UP AND THRASHED BY THE VERY SAME VENGEANCE EXPRESS KIDS THAT WE FOUGHT ON MARIA'S BIRTHDAY!

Nico: Oh my god!

We went and smashed the Vengeance Express kids down and brought the Ed's over to us.

Qin: Geez! Not again!

Ed: (SPITS OUT BLOOD)

Eddy: (In Pain) What is with those stupid Vengeance Express kids!?

They then saw us and were walking to us.

Dark Sarah: "Ed! You give Jimmy his candy back!"

Dark Rolf: "You have made a mockery of Rolf's fungal festivity!"

Dark Jonny: [holding Plank in the air] "Plank's pressing charges, you bully!"

Dark Kevin: "Who's coughing up to fix my bike?"

Dark Jimmy: "Oh, I'm gonna give 'em such a pinch!"

Dark Nazz: "Dude, count me in!"

Dark Kevin: WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU DORKS!

Albedo turned into Negative Diamondhead.

Negative Diamondhead: Eat diamonds!

He fired diamonds at them and they hurt!

Maria: Eat fucking shit!

She fired water and smashed them down!

We went at the Dark Cul-De-Sac Kids and we were smashing and pulverizing them into pulp!

Qin: WEDGIE!

HOING!

She gave Dark Kevin a nuclear wedgie!

Me: Hey Dark Sarah! Think fast! (ZOOM) SUPER WEDGIE!

HOING!

Me: Think fast! (LICK) SUPER WET WILLIE!

I stuck my finger covered in spit in her ear.

Me: Think fast!

I put her in a headlock!

Me: SUPER NOOGIE!

I gave her a burning noogie and she screamed in pain as blood poured out of her head and her head was burned bad! I threw Dark Sarah into Dark Jimmy and smashed him into dust!

He gave Dark Rolf the most painful dental cleaning ever and it hurt horribly!

Qin: Ouch.

Xenia fired an arrow and it hit Dark Nazz in her concrete block suit and smashed it into a million pieces.

Qin fired waves of fire and burned Dark Kevin all over.

Dark Kevin: YOU DORKS WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO US!

Dark Sarah: YOU WILL PAY FOR YOUR CRIMES!

Eddy: What crimes!?

Dark Nazz: EXISTING THAT'S WHAT!

Dark Sarah: YOU JERKWADS LIVING IS YOUR CRIME! WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Not if we kill you first! Monkey Face!

Dark Sarah: WHAT'D YOU CALL ME!?

Negative Diamondhead's response? Fire diamonds at each of them!

Then I smashed a toilet down on Dark Jonny!

Dark Nazz came at me and threw box of tissues at me The box bounces harmlessly off my head.

Me: Nice try Dollface!

I brought a car down on Dark Nazz.

CRASH!

Nico: NICE!

Himiko hit Dark Rolf with a huge club. Himiko is smacking and smashing Dark Rolf every which way with her club, while Dark Rolf just does his best to keep from toppling around and he is woozy. One particularly violent hit has Himiko slamming her club into Dark Rolf's teeth.

Nico: That's gonna hurt!

Eli gave Dark Kevin a purple nurple and then a Mongolian Fur Burner and sent him flying and crashing into a trash can!

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Sorry to rain on your parades!

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) But you're under arrest!

Kaito got the Abaranger quill and Zocks got a Delta Enforcer blaster.

Laney was FED UP WITH THE SIX DIRTBAGS HURTING HER SISTERS LOVERS!

Laney: (low, threatening voice) You 6 are big fat bad scumbags!

Dark Kevin: (giddy) I know!

That was the last straw. Laney snapped and screamed in rage and she began giving all six of them a merciless and incredible beatdown. The six of them land at Laney's feet; the camera is at floor level next to her.

Laney: (sounding like Dirty Harry) What's going on here? What? Huh? Oh, what, you going for something? (Their eyes dart aside; pan over slightly to the 3 Ed's) You going for them? (Back to the Vengeance Express Six.)

Dark Rolf: (moaning) No.

(Cut back and forth between them.)

Laney: You want some more, man?

Dark Nazz: Uh, I wasn't.

Laney: You do?

Dark Kevin: No.

Laney: Yeah?

Dark Sarah: No.

(Her foot slams down in her face, and the beating resumes and it was brutal and intense! For 45 minutes she brutally smashed them all into dust with incredibly merciless fury! When it ends, the Vengeance Express 6 are all a groaning, battered wreck!)

We were shocked and in horror at what Laney did to them!

Laney was panting and seething with extreme rage and fury and she was ready to go at them some more and kill them!

Me: HOLY FUCKING CRAP!

Nico: Laney REALLY beat them bad!

Laney screamed and then we grabbed her.

Me: Laney stop! They had enough!

Nico: Yeah! Laney that's too much!

Lola: Man Laney REALLY beat them up!

Laney gasped in shock and saw what she did to them and then she broke down crying.

Varie comforted her.

Laney: (CRYING) I just snapped! I was… I was… (CRYING AND WAILING)

Varie: It's all right Laney. It's all right.

Sougo: (takes out Wizard Ridewatch) Take a rest, Laney.

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (takes out Baron Ridewatch) We'll handle the rest.

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor.

Nico: I think they were beaten up enough.

Camie: Yeah I don't think they can handle anymore.

Qin: Yeah.

We sent them to the Jupiter Prison.

But then out came an aqua blue pony with curly purple and blue hair.

Sunny Starscout: Misty!

It was Queen Opaline's right hand spy pony Misty.

Misty (G5): Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Sougo: Let's see how your magic does against Kamen Rider Wizard's magic!

Misty G5: Wait! I'm not here to fight. I take it you know about what Queen Opaline is doing.

Camie: Yeah we do.

Nico: She tore the friendship of everyone in Equestria apart.

Misty G5: I know. I realize now that she was using me to fill her own selfish ambitions.

Sunny Starscout: She was?

Misty G5: Yes. I was really her spy. I was promised my own cutie mark.

Me: The Cutie Mark Crusaders can help you with that one.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we can help you with that.

Me: But I do have a proposition for you. Don't let Opaline know we're going to attack her. But spy on her for us and pretend you still work for her.

I whispered my plan into her ear. Telling her to spy on Opaline and fill us in on her plans so we can be prepared for them as well as counteract them. Be our double agent.

Misty G5: I like it. Thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome and you can redeem yourself.

Sunny Starscout: I agree too.

Maria: You are more than welcome to join the Redemption Squad.

Misty G5: Thank you guys. I will do it.

Me: Great.

Nico: Yeah. Just like what happened in Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Laney: Yep.

?: That's good news.

Then out came a black version of a Diamondhead. It was ANOTHER DIAMONDHEAD!

Nico: Whoa! Another Diamondhead!

Me: Wow! Perfect timing.

Another Diamondhead: (In a girls voice) And it's good you guys beat those rotten kids.

Me: (Gasp) Catarina Frederickson! Wow!

Nico: Whoa! The Frederickson Family is worth a huge fortune.

Me: Yep.

Another Diamondhead: Yes we sure are Nico.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Diamondhead: Just to be the richest ever in the world next to J.D.

Me: You already have all that money so that's more than enough for you. And no one can even come close to the amount of money we have.

Another Diamondhead: You're right on that. I can tell that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone and it's good we destroyed him.

Nico: Yeah.

Sougo: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Misty G5: I won't let you all down guys. What sounds like a good day to take out Opaline?

Me: We're projecting some time in November.

Nico: Thanksgiving Week sounds good. It'll give us more time to prepare.

Misty G5: Good.

Me: Sorry about this Catarina. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for some buttkicking! (Activates Skalamander's Ridewatch)

(VIDEO KILLED THE RADIO STAR BY THE BUGGLES PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTALS SWIRL AROUND ME)

I heard you on my wireless back in '52

Lying awake, intent at tuning in on you

If I was young, it didn't stop you coming through
Oh-a, oh-a
They took the credit for your second symphony
Rewritten by machine and new technology
And now I understand the problems you can see
Oh-a oh-a
I met your children
Oh-a oh-a
What did you tell them?
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Pictures came and broke your heart
Oh-a-a-a oh
And now we meet in an abandoned studio
We hear the playback and it seems so long ago
And you remember the jingles used to go
Oh-a oh-a
You were the first one
Oh-a oh-a
You are the last one
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car
We can't rewind, we've gone too far
Oh-a-aho oh
Oh-a-aho oh
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
In my mind and in my car
We can't rewind, we've gone too far
Pictures came and broke your heart
Put the blame on VCR
You are a radio star
You are a radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
I danced and fired waves of crystal and energy and smashed him

down.

Nico: Awesome!

Varie: That was cool!

Nico: (takes out Skalamander's Ridewatch) Time to fight crystals with crystals!

Me: Funny how I just used that one.

Nico: I know. (Activates it.)

(TAKE ON ME BY AHA PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTALS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

We're talking away

I don't know what

I'm to say I'll say it anyway

Today's another day to find you

Shying away

I'll be coming for your love, okay?

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day or two

So needless to say

I'm odds and ends

But I'll be stumbling away

Slowly learning that life is okay

Say after me

It's no better to be safe than sorry

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day or two

Oh, the things that you say, yeah

Is it life or

Just to play my worries away?

You're all the things I've got to remember

You're shying away

I'll be coming for you anyway

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day

I'll be gone (take on me, take on me)

In a day (take me on, take on me)

(Take on me, take on me)

(Take me on, take on me)

(Take on me)

Nico danced and fired waves of crystals and smashed her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: That is awesome!

Another Diamondhead punched Misty (G5), giving her a black eye.

Misty G5: OUCH!

Another Diamondhead: Sorry about that. But this is so Opaline doesn't get suspicious.

Misty G5: Oh. No worries.

Another Diamondhead: Good.

Eli: Top this one. (ACTIVATES MONKEY FIST'S RIDEWATCH)

(YOU SPIN ME ROUND (LIKE A RECORD) BY DEAD OR ALIVE PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS BANANAS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

If I, I get to know your name

Well, if I could trace your private number, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

I want some, want some

… I set my sights on you

(And no one else will do)

And I, I've got to have my way now, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're havin' fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I (I, I, I), I got to be your friend now, baby

And I (I, I, I) would like to move in just a little bit closer

(To move in just a little bit closer)

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I want your love

I want your love

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round (I need your love)

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Eli fired waves of bananas and Another Diamondhead tripped and landed on the ground.

Me: NICE! Like Luan would say, that was ApPealing! (LAUGHS)

We laughed hysterically!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Nice one.

Lucy Loud: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES DR. DESTINY'S RIDEWATCH)

(SHATTERED DREAMS BY JOHNNY HATES JAZZ PLAYS)

Lucy Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND NIGHTMARE SPIRITS SWIRL AROUND HER)

So much for your promises

They died the day you let me go

Caught up in a web of lies

But it was just too late to know

I thought it was you

Who would stand by my side

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You said you'd die for me

Woke up to reality

And found the future not so bright

I dreamt the impossible

That maybe things could work out right

I thought it was you

Who would do me no wrong

But now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

From this empty heart

I thought it was you

Who said they'd die for love

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

Oh, no, no, no

You said you'd die for me

Oh, for

Die for me

So much for your promises

So much for your promises

She danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: YEAH!

Emerald Goldenbraid: My turn! (ACTIVATES ELECTROCUTIONER'S RIDEWATCH)

(I RAN (SO FAR AWAY) BY A FLOCK OF SEAGULLS PLAYS)

Emerald Goldenbraid: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

… I walked along the avenue

I never thought I'd meet a girl like you

Meet a girl like you

With auburn hair and tawny eyes

The kind of eyes that hypnotize me through

Hypnotize me through

… And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

… A cloud appears above your head

A beam of light comes shining down on you

Shining down on you

The cloud is moving nearer still

Aurora borealis comes in view

Aurora comes in view

… And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

I couldn't get away

… Reached out a hand to touch your face

You're slowly disappearing from my view

'Pearing from my view

Reached out a hand to try again

I'm floating in a beam of light with you

A beam of light with you

… And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I ran all night and day

And I ran, I ran so far away

I just ran, I couldn't get away

She danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Lana: OH YEAH!

Qin: YEAH!

Misty G5: That is so awesome and talented.

Nico: We have lots of talent in many things.

Another Diamondhead fired diamond shards at us.

I grabbed them and threw them back and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: Cool!

Sunny Starscout: Now for this one! (ACTIVATES MALACHITE'S RIDEWATCH)

(NAUTILUS BY 2002 PLAYS)

She had water swirl around her and Sunny fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: Awesome Sunny!

Misty G5: That was great!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Pipp Petals: Now for my turn. This is gonna be so fun! (ACTIVATES JASPER'S RIDEWATCH)

(LET OUT YOUR LIGHT BY PIPP PETALS PLAYS)

Pipp: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTALS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

[Pipp Petals]

Clickity-clack, who's that?

It's your girl Pipp, styling with a brand new track

Setting up shop, got a brand new gig

With colors that pop and a drip so big

[Pipp Petals, Jazz Hooves, and Rocky]

Come in, get your hooves buffed, your mane puffed

Everypony's getting their tail fluffed

Dance to the beat, dance to the beat

Who could ever sit still with a groove this sweet?

A place you can go

Where you already know

You can find your pony flow

When you step through the doors

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it?

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it?

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody

[Pipp Petals]

Let's go with a sick new flow

Got a wicked new space, no cap, all show

A one-stop shop, make you shine so bright

Have you looking in the mirror saying "Ooh, that's tight"

[Pipp Petals, Jazz Hooves, and Rocky]

Come in, get your hooves buffed, your mane puffed

Everypony's getting their tail fluffed

Dance to the beat, dance to the beat

Who could ever sit still with a groove this sweet?

A place you can go

Where you already know

You can find your pony flow

When you step through the doors

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it (Believe it)

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it? (Can you see it?)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it (I believe it)

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it? (Can you see it?)

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody

[Pipp Petals]

One, two, three, four

Bring that tail right through the door

Five, six, seven, eight

You're not leaving here 'til you feel great

Shine bright, sparkle and glow

[Pipp Petals, Jazz Hooves, and Rocky]

Flick that mane with a flow like woah

[Pipp Petals]

Vibe, you're on it

[Pipp Petals, Jazz Hooves, and Rocky]

You're a brand new pony, so flaunt it

[Pipp Petals]

Hey

[Pipp Petals, Jazz Hooves, and Rocky]

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it? (Let it out, come on!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh (Hey!)

Woah-oh-oh, oh-oh, woah-oh-oh

Try something new, take a chance, just believe it (Take a chance)

Let out your light, shining bright, can you see it?

At Mane Melody (Hey!)

At Mane Melody (Come on!)

She danced and Jazz and Rocky joined her and they fired waves of energy and crystal and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: RIGHT ON!

Qin: YEAH!

Laney: That was great!

Negative Diamondhead and Another Diamondhead fired diamond shards at each other.

They shattered upon impact with each other.

Qin: Wow!

Me: They are evenly matched too.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Diamondhead: I'll have to check out Mane Melody some time.

Nicole Hernandez: You'll love it Catarina. They do all sorts of awesome makeovers there for everyone.

Varie: They sure do.

Negative Diamondhead: Let's try up close and personal.

Negative Diamondhead and Another Diamondhead started punching each other.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Qin: Oh yeah!

They were shattering all over.

Lola: Geez!

Qin: Yeah! Brutal!

?: Lets see what is worth more, gold or diamonds.

Then a Golden Homunculus came out!

Varie: Whoa! A Golden Homunculus!

Qin: Wow!

Golden Homunculus: (In the girls voice) (Latvian Accent) This is gonna be golden!

Nico: Nalania Cherikova!

Golden Homunculus: Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

She reverted back and Nalania was a girl with golden blond hair and had yellow eyes and golden clothes and had the kanji for gold in the middle of her forehead.

Nalania Cherikova: This will be great.

She fired waves of gold energy and smashed down Another Diamondhead and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over to Catarina and she was a girl in black rich people clothes and had yellow hair and a blue fur hat.

Me: Catarina?

Catarina Frederickson: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I picked her up.

Nalania Cherikova: That was golden.

Nico: It sure was.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Yeah it was!

Me: But I got six words also for the Vengeance Express kids now that they are back in jail.

Nico: What are they?

Me: Bite my Big Fat Fucking Ass.

Nico: Nice.

Emerald Goldenbraid: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nalania Cherikova: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico got tons and tons and tons of diamonds together in the diamond mine I worked at. We raked in an amazing haul. But then someone in the mine tried to steal them and we busted them. We got them sent to prison.

Camie: That's good you did.

Nicole: Who were they?

Nalania Cherikova: Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior.

We gasped!

Me: I've heard of them! They were responsible for stealing from hundreds of banks in 5 states as well as 25 rich people. They stole $823,233,000,000,000.00

Qin: Wow! I remember that!

Eli: Geez!

Nico: Yeah. Biggest thieves ever.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We had them sentenced to 30 sentences of life in federal prison without the possibility of parole and they swore to get revenge on me and Nalania.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Those assholes should know that Crime Doesn't Pay.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Nalania hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nalania Cherikova: I've missed you too Nico.

Qin: It was awesome.

Laney was still crying and Varie was comforting her.

Me: Poor Laney.

Qin: Boy she really snapped.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah. She'll be calm probably soon.

Me: Yep. But Zipp, Pipp, it was awesome helping your mom out.

Pipp Petals: It sure was. Thanks for helping us guys.

Me: You're welcome Pipp.

Maria: (to Misty) Remember, go back to Opaline like nothing ever happened.

Me: And about that black eye? Pretend you got into a fight with a manticore.

Misty G5: Good idea. Okay.

Me: Be careful.

She nodded and went back to Opaline.

Nico: Now we wait till November before we face Opaline.

Me: Not for a month and a half.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby

Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Scarlett are heading to the world of the 1987 movie The Lost Boys, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to help Michael Emerson, Sam Emerson, Edgar Frog, and Allen Frog destroy the vampire David Powers, along with his vampire biker gang, along with the head vampire, Max.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1987 movie The Lost Boys, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to help Michael Emerson, Sam Emerson, Edgar Frog, and Allen Frog destroy the vampire David Powers, along with his vampire biker gang, along with the head vampire, Max.

Nico: This is going to be so awesome meeting The Lost Boys, and when it comes to knowing about vampires and how to destroy them, Edgar and Allen Frog really know what they're doing.

Me: Plus, I never liked David Powers, along with his vampire biker gang, and the head vampire, Max. They're pure evil to the core and they're nothing but trouble.

Eli: You said it.

Lincoln: But, tonight, Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang are going to be destroyed here and now, and they're never coming back from the dead ever again, and thanks for joining us, Scarlett.

Scarlett: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be one awesome vampire hunting mission.

We then head for the vampire hunting headquarters of Edgar and Allen Frog, and Michael and Sam Emerson were there with them, along with Star and Laddie, two other half-vampires who like Michael want to be cured from their vampirism, and they were honored to meet us. Then, we got down to business.

Sam Emerson: Alright, guys, we don't have a lot of time: if we're to cure Michael, Star, and Laddie, we need to destroy David Powers and his vampire gang, along with the head vampire, Max.

Rayman: And if we destroy Max, that'll cure Michael, Star, and Laddie.

Sam Emerson: Exactly, Rayman, but we also got to get my mom away from him, he intends to turn her into a vampire.

Lincoln: And I know just how to expose his vampiric nature: and it's with blood.

Lincoln formed a ball of poisonous and acidic blood, and we knew what he was going to do with it.

Nico: Aha, I get it: and since our blood is acidic and poisonous to evil immortals, if it hits an evil vampire like David Powers, his vampire gang, and Max, they'll be burned badly.

Lincoln: Exactly, Nico.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help, along with the sound of malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, along with Sam and Michael's mom, but they've been cornered by Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang, and they're going to turn them into vampires.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, along with Sam and Michael's mom, but they've been cornered by Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang, and they're going to turn them into vampires.

?: (Girl's voice) Those bloodthirsty, undead, malevolent jerks, let's get them.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Number 77: The Seven Sins, appear before us.

Nico: That's Number 77: The Seven Sins!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Min-Ji Geomijui, but we'll talk later, we've got a group of evil vampires to kill.

We rushed over, and right before Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang, and that allowed the seven girls and Sam and Michael's mom to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang, and when Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang saw us, they hissed in anger at us.

Lincoln: You vampires have caused enough trouble for the last time.

Then, Lincoln fired balls of acidic blood and it hit and burned them and they screamed in pain.

Nico: Consider this your final night, you undead douchebags!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Scarlett, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Max, David Powers, and his vampire biker gang, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln's neon deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon blood red and his vampire fangs grew a bit longer and he went at Max, and as he put him in a brutal bear hug, he bit him hard on the neck and he sucked out every last drop of his blood and he absorbed him into his body and assimilated his vampire powers, and he did the same David Powers and his vampire biker gang. Then, when Lincoln was done, energy cards with the imprisoned souls of Max, David Powers, and his vampire gang had appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on their foreheads, they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: And I guess the cat's out of the bag: Lincoln is a vampire, but he was turned by his Guardian Angel, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, when Lynn stabbed him in the stomach and he was about to die a long time ago, and Lucy got turned into a vampire, thanks to getting bitten by Lana's vampire bat six years ago, but they're still good.

Me: Yeah, so don't even try to attack them, boys.

Sam Emerson: He's right, they're still heroes.

Lincoln: Yeah, and there's a difference between good vampires and evil vampires, and Max, David Powers, and his vampire biker gang are among the evil vampires.

Edgar Frog: But, I thought…

Sam Emerson: Not all vampires are all bad, there are good vampires, which means you guys should spend time with the good vampires, so you can see that not all vampires are bad.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Sam. And now, we're rid of Max, David Powers, and his vampire biker gang. (To Min-Ji Geomijui) And it's so good to see you again, Min-Ji Geomijui.

Min-Ji Geomijui reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long short neck-length purple hair, purple eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has the Number 77 emblazoned on her forehead, she has massive beautiful purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Number 77: The Seven Sins, and she's dressed in a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness and spiders on the coattails, and Number 77: The Seven Sins on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Number 77: The Seven Sins-themed greatsword with Number 77: The Seven Sins etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple spider heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple spider heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the spider heads for the pommel.

Min-Ji Geomijui: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Min-Ji Geomijui and they hugged, and Min-Ji Geomijui was were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Min-Ji Geomijui: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Min-Ji Geomijui, she's my Guardian Angel from South Korea and my classmate in English, but she's also an amazing fashion designer. She even designed beautiful dresses including wedding dresses for the girls in my harem that in addition to matching their favorite colors and decorations, they also adapt to the Super Angel transformations.

Min-Ji Geomijui showed the amazing wedding dresses and beautiful dresses for the girls in Lincoln's harem.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Those are really awesome.

Lincoln: Her skills in fashion designing is really amazing, and her last name, Geomijui, means Web Spider in Korean. Min-Ji and I also made beautiful clothes for my kids as well, and I also made Min-Ji a beautiful purple spider-web style bikini. To show thanks, Min-Ji kissed me on the lips. But, she's also a deadly martial arts expert, and she's the cousin of Juri Han.

Nicole: (Gasps) Of course, the spider motifs and deadly martial arts skills were a dead giveaway.

Juri Han: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Min-Ji.

Min-Ji Geomijui: You too, Juri, and I'm so glad Lincoln got rid of your evil dark side.

Lincoln: Her dark side was the result of Shadaloo murdering her parents long ago and stealing her eye, Min-Ji, and there's also something else, guys, Min-Ji hates Luan with a burning passion, and it stems from a little incident from long ago.

Nico: Uh oh.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Min-Ji Geomijui's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Min-Ji Geomijui: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of my harem and one of my many future wives, Min-Ji.

Min-Ji Geomijui had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Min-Ji Geomijui's waist and Min-Ji Geomijui wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Amy and Jill from My Pet Monster, Maddie Stone and Polly from Blazing Team: Masters of Yo-Kwon-Do, Princess Gwendolyn from the Gawayn cartoon, Zoe Parker from The New Adventures Of Lassie, and Emina Hanaharu from the Final Fantasy series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amy and Jill from My Pet Monster, Maddie Stone and Polly from Blazing Team: Masters of Yo-Kwon-Do, Princess Gwendolyn from the Gawayn cartoon, Zoe Parker from The New Adventures Of Lassie, and Emina Hanaharu from the Final Fantasy series.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Maddie Stone: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maddie Stone and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Max, David Powers, and his vampire biker gang, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and

Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Amy (My Pet Monster): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amy (My Pet Monster): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amy, Jill, Maddie Stone, Polly, Princess Gwendolyn, Zoe Parker, and Emina Hanaharu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Max, Derek Powers, and his vampire biker gang.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to those vampire douchebags, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Min-Ji Geomijui have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: And it's going to be awesome having Sam, Michael, Edgar, and Allen on the team, those guys know a lot about dealing with evil vampires.

Lincoln: They sure do.

Me: And when they heard about what we've done in dealing with a lot of evil vampires, they wanted to meet us.

Nico: And it came at the right time when those undead douchebags, Max, Derek Powers, and his vampire biker gang came out and were causing trouble.

William: But, now we're rid of them for good.

Eli: You said it.

---

After dealing with Max, David Powers, and his vampire biker gang, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Min-Ji Geomijui saw Lincoln working out like crazy, even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Min-Ji Geomijui: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Min-Ji, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Min-Ji Geomijui: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Min-Ji, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Min-Ji Geomijui: You're not going to like this. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some designs on some dresses I was creating, but then, a paint bomb came out of nowhere and it exploded and it got paint not only on us, but also on the dresses. And when I heard maniacal laughter in the air, there's only one person who'd do this: Luan. I was already so mad at Luan, I went down to her room and I dragged her by her ponytail straight to her parents and made her confess. When she was done, Mr. and Mrs. Loud grounded her for seven weeks and Lincoln put a curse on her belongings again, and she was forced to go sleep in the living room or Luna was going to break her eardrums.

We cheered wildly for what Min-Ji did to Luan.

Nico: I can't believe Luan would do this, but it's because of Dark Luan that this happened.

Me: She was completely sick and insane doing lethal pranks for a laugh, but the paint bomb thing, that's going too far.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Florianne de Chalons from the Dragon Age series, and she's causing havoc.

Merrill: (Gasps) It's Florianne de Chalons.

Bethany Hawke: That rogue member of The Inquisition?!

Josephine Montilyet: I should've known she wouldn't stay gone for much longer.

Leliana: That fiend!

Tallis: If she's out to cause havoc again, she's going to pay for this.

Lincoln: And she will, Tallis. She's nothing more than a treacherous outcast, and if we leave her be, who knows what kind of harm she'll do onto others. Come on, gang, Florianne de Chalons' day of judgement has arrived, and we shall be the ones to administer her punishment.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at the treacherous outcast, and when she saw us, she was furious.

Florianne de Chalons: How dare you all get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! I will destroy this entire world!

Lincoln: Forget it, Florianne, your treacherous ways have finally caught up to you, and now, you will be punished for the crimes you've committed against mankind.

Merrill: Especially since you'd also sided with that evil darkspawn, Corypheus.

Suddenly, Merrill's gold eyes turn neon gold and she was surrounded by a white and gold energy aura with magic, elemental forces, stars, and elves, and as she approached Florianne de Chalons, she left white and gold energy, magic, elemental forces, stars, and elves with every step.

Merrill: Florianne de Chalons, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the people of Orlais, and the same goes for your accursed family, and now, I will administer your punishment for everything you've done: death.

Suddenly, Merrill was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and gold energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an elf flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Merrill emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Merrill grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length black hair, she has neon gold eyes and a white and gold energy aura with magic, elemental forces, stars, and elves surrounding her, she has an elven mage emblazoned on her forehead and she still has the Dalish facial tattoos on her face, she has on elf earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Dalish elven mage with gold gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her white elf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gold gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Merrill has on her white and gold-colored outfit from Dragon Age IV, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with magic, elemental forces, and elves on the coattails, and on the back is an elven mage with magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Merrill felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with white and gold tips grew and sprouted out from her back. Merrill has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Merrill had a new staff in her hand called Nevarra's Elven Mage's Staff of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large sapphire blue orb mounted on top of four golden raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below it is a large sapphire blue gem with a gold ring surrounding it and a dragon coiled around one end of the brown shaft and on the other end is a blue gem and below it are four smaller gold raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below the heads is a brown crescent weight and a sapphire blue gem below it, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold elf head with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the elven mage that said, "Merrill, Dalish Elven Mage of Nevarra, First To The Keeper Of The Sabrae Clan, Friend of Many Brave Warriors, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Florianne de Chalons and The de Chalons Family and Many Enemies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Elven Mages, and Elemental Forces"

メリル、ネヴァラのダリッシュ エルフ魔道士、最初はサブラエ一族の守護者、多くの勇敢な戦士の友人、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻

を愛する、フロリアンヌ ド シャロンとド シャロン家と多くの敵の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、魔法、エルフの魔術師、エレメンタルフォースの達人

Merrill has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MAGICAL ELEMENTAL ELVEN MAGE ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL MAGICAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELVEN MAGE LOVE!

We were amazed by Merrill's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Florianne de Chalons saw it, the treacherous outcast fell into a rage and tried to kill her, but Merrill fired a powerful blast of energy from her new mage's staff, and it sent the treacherous former aristocrat flying into a wall, but she wasn't out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Merrill's transformed.

Me: This is going to be one awesome battle.

Lincoln: And one that'll also spell the end of Florianne de Chalons for good, and Merrill, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Merrill: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Elven Mage and Divine Elven Mage Love) I feel incredible, Lincoln. Now, shall we deal with this treacherous outcast for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Merrill.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Merrill.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of

Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to pay for everything you and your accursed family have done, Florianne de Chalons.

Merrill and Lincoln went after Florianne de Chalons, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and gold energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Elves at Florianne de Chalons, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lincoln attacked her with his massive greatsword and Merrill blasted her with her mage's staff, and they also casted powerful spells on Florianne de Chalons, and she was attacked with the elemental forces. Then, they fired very powerful energy beams at Florianne de Chalons, and they exploded with incredible power, killing her and condemning her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Merrill and Lincoln did to Florianne de Chalons as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Merrill's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Merrill: Your days of causing havoc are finally done, Florianne de Chalons, and thank you for helping me destroy that treacherous noblewoman, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Merrill.

Suddenly, Merrill wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Merrill's face, they kissed passionately as Merrill's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and magical forces behind them and we all cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Merrill came back to us.

Nico: Awesome work, guys, that'll teach that treacherous noblewoman.

Lincoln: She's caused enough trouble to so many innocent people for the last time.

Nicole: You got that right, Lincoln. Despite House Chalons being one of Orlais' most powerful noble houses, it still doesn't excuse the treachery of Florianne de Chalons, and her crimes will no doubt stain the Chalons family for the rest of their days.

Me: It won't be long before they come for their heads.

Nico: And it'll lead to the fall of one of Orlais' most powerful noble houses.

Lincoln: There's always something that leads to the downfall of a powerful noble house, whether it be charges of treason or witchcraft, along with political infighting and intrigue poisoning the noble house, those sorts of things will lead to the downfall of a powerful noble house.

Jessie Knudson: And it's played out in some noble houses and families throughout history, and it's really bad.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we'd finally gotten rid of the treacherous Florianne de Chalons and made her pay for her treacherous misdeeds.

* * *

We were watching TV and Laney was still upset about what she did.

Crono: Feel better, Laney?

Laney: No I'm still upset.

Me: Hmm. Time for some comedy. OH THREE STOOGES!

The Three Stooges came in.

Three Stooges: (In Acapella) HELLO! HELLO! HELLO!

Moe: Boy Laney must be really upset.

Me: Yeah she is. She snapped at the Vengeance Express kids when they came after the Eds again.

Nico: Those kids are nothing but trouble.

Me: Yeah. Lets cheer her up.

BOOF BONK SLAP!

I hit Larry in the stomach, on his head and slapped him.

Larry Fine: I'll gouge your eyes out!

I ducked and he poked Moe in his eyes!

Moe: OH! Why you Nitwit!

BONK BOOF TWIST HONK!

Moe hit him in the head and on the stomach and twisted his ears and honked his nose.

We laughed.

Somnambula: (hears a knock on the door) (Egyptian Accent) Now what? (answers it) Whatever you're selling, come back later! Our friend is upset!

In came 2 people in futuristic outfits.

Valerian: Sorry to bother you like this.

Me: Whoa no way!

Nico: Is that Valerian!? THE Valerian from the book Valerian And

The City of A Thousand Planets!?

Valerian: It sure is. And it's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Laureline: (British Accent) And it's an honor to meet you all.

Lola: Wow! I love reading Valerian and The City of A Thousand Planets!

Nico: That's one of my favorites! But it's awesome to have you both here.

We got to talking.

Me: It's awesome having you both here with us.

Valerian: It sure is an honor.

Varie: What year are you guys both from?

Valerian: I'm from the year 2740.

All of us: WOW!

Me: That's 718 years into the future.

Laureline: And I come from the year 912 A.D.

Me: Wow! That was 1110 years ago.

Laney: Yeah that's amazing!

Nico: Back in 10th Century A.D.

Me: Yeah.

Thundercracker: It's an honor to meet you two.

Valerian: Same here to you all.

Qin: I love that book Valerian and The City of A Thousand Planets. That's one of my favorites.

Me: We'll have to have a big mission there to check it out someday.

Nico: That's a good idea.

Me: We are actually no strangers to time travel ourselves. We've been thousands of years to millions of years both into the past and the future ourselves.

Laureline: It's a really amazing experience.

Me: It always is.

Laney: Laureline how did you meet Valerian?

Laureline: It's a great story.

Valerian: I saved her from being executed back in 912 A.D.

Me: Why? What did she do?

Laureline: I was about to be killed for theft.

We gasped.

Me: That's right. Back in those days any small offense was considered worthy of capital punishment.

Thundercracker: That is crazy.

Silverbolt: Even we don't consider capital punishment over every small offense.

Nico: Nope.

Me: Yeah but that was back in those days back over 1,000 years ago. Now here in the 21st century any small offense like that is community service.

Qin: Yeah. Thank goodness we don't do that anymore.

Camie: Yeah no kidding. Those days back then were dark.

Himiko: Very dark and crazy.

Lola: Yeah.

Valerian: Thank goodness.

Laureline: Thank goodness for that too.

Laney: But it's awesome to have you all with us. Guys I'm sorry I was so upset like that.

Me: It's all right Laney. You snapped from what the Vengeance Express did.

Girl Jordan: Yeah it was good you smashed them into dust.

Qin: Yeah. But it'll be all right.

Indigo Zap: Time for the next mission.

Nico: Yep. And you guys are all going to love it. We're going to meet Otis and his friends from the awesome 2006 movie Barnyard.

We were excited for that one!

Liam: YEEHAW! We're going to have a lot of fun on that one!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This one is gonna be fun!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: I love the movie Barnyard! So awesome!

Then Speed Demon, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Femme Fatale, May Kanker, Cuppa Joe, Quicksand, Owl (Stellaluna), Grand Duke's Owls, Millipede Pete, Mudslide, Kaa, Boxcars, and Star Creature appeared.

Speed Demon: Can me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, and Femme Fatale go with you guys?

May Kanker: Me, Cuppa Joe, Quicksand, Owl (Stellaluna), Grand Duke's Owls, Millipede Pete, Mudslide, Kaa, Boxcars, and Star

Creature will come as well.

Nico: You all sure can. First we're going to watch the movie Barnyard.

Cuppa Joe: Oh awesome! I love that movie!

Mudslide: Me too!

Nico: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

---

Otis is a mischievous, carefree Holstein cow who lives on a farm where, unbeknownst to humans, the animals are anthropomorphic. He prefers having fun with his best friends - Pip the mouse, Freddy the ferret, Peck the rooster, and Pig the pig - rather than following strict rules and accepting responsibility. This annoys his stern and uptight adoptive father Ben, the leader of the farm's community. After Otis interrupts a routine morning roll call and meeting with his usual antics, Ben warns Otis that he will never find true happiness unless he acts more responsibly and maturely. That same day, Otis meets a widowed pregnant cow named Daisy, who has moved to the farm with her friend Bessy.

That night, after the farmer goes to bed, the animals throw a wild party in the barn, but Ben guards the fence line. Otis is assigned a shift along with Ben, but Otis cleverly talks himself out of that work. Before he leaves, Ben tells him that, the night he found Otis as a calf, the stars appeared to dance, and he took it as a sign that the barnyard was meant to be Otis's home. Soon after, Ben fights a pack of evil coyotes who threaten to raid the farm's chicken coop until he is bitten on the leg by their leader Dag. The coyotes pile on Ben, who grabs Dag's leg and uses him to overpower his followers. He threatens to punch Dag but lets him go, scaring the coyotes away in defeat. Ben then falls to the ground, exhausted and fatally injured. Otis is alerted and runs outside to his father, who soon dies from his injuries. Early the next morning, the farmer buries Ben's body; and after he leaves, the other animals gather at Ben's grave marker except for Otis, who sits alone at his father's post.

The farm's community elects Otis as their new leader, who shirks his duties by leaving Freddy and Peck in charge of the coop. With the help of three trouble-making Jersey cows, he teaches a lesson to a mean-spirited youngster nicknamed "Snotty Boy" for his cow tipping, then eludes the police. Later that night, Otis shares a romantic moment with Daisy, who reveals that she and Bessy are the only surviving members of their herd after a flood. Otis comforts her but witnesses the coyotes chasing a rabbit, and he leaves to seek revenge on them. After engaging them to no avail, Dag recognizes Otis as Ben's son, taunting him with how he let his father die by letting him face the coyote pack alone while he was having fun with his friends. Taking advantage of Otis' lack of strength, Dag proposes a deal: he and his pack will take some of the farm's animals at random times, and if Otis tries to intervene, the coyotes will openly kill them all. Realizing his chances for victory are slim, Otis ultimately decides to leave the farm.

The next morning, before leaving, Otis is informed that the coyotes have kidnapped the hens, including Maddy, a chick who looks up to him. Otis, who did not expect the coyotes to arrive until nightfall, sets out to the coyotes' junkyard den to confront them and gains the upper hand until Dag bites his leg. Pip, Pig, Freddy, Peck, Ben's old mule friend Miles, a colony of gophers who live near the farm, and the Jersey Cows arrive to help him. Dag tries to attack Otis from behind, but he is alerted when Peck, who has struggled with his crow throughout the film, successfully crows a warning. Otis thwarts Dag's attack and threatens to punch him like Ben did but instead warns him to never return to the farm before sending him flying out of the junkyard.

On their way home, Pip informs Otis that Daisy went into labor after he left. The animals then steal a biker gang's motorcycles from a diner and return to the barnyard in time to welcome Daisy's calf, whom she names "Li'l Ben". Otis takes full responsibility as the new leader of the farm community as he watches the stars in the night sky take the form of himself, Daisy, and Li'l Ben dancing.

In a mid-credits scene, Mrs. Beady, a neighbor who correctly suspects that the animals are anthropomorphic, is getting ready for bed. She is frightened to find that Wild Mike, an animal of unknown species, is hiding in her hair while looking in her mirror.

---

We were laughing hysterically at how Eugene was tipped and it was so funny!

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Camie: I love that movie!

Quicksand: Great movie!

Varie: It sure is.

Napalm Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: This is gonna be an awesome one. We're going to meet one for Helios Trice Megistus.

Qin: Wow! The powerful sun monster.

Me: Yep. And the Sun is a powerful force.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: Yeah the Sun is cool.

Nico: And this is the last of the Alchemy Beast monsters too.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: And you guys are going to like this. Our target as we saw in the movie is the ruthless Coyote, Dag.

Me: I can't believe he is that dangerous. But his fur pelt will be perfect for my wall.

Camie: Yeah!

Laney: What can you tell us about him?

Me: He's a ruthless predator. One that Nick Wilde would hate.

I went over his history.

---

Dag is the main antagonist of Nickelodeon's 16th feature film Barnyard. He is a sadistic coyote who serves as Otis' arch-nemesis, the murderer of his adoptive father Ben, and the coyotes' leader and boss.

He was voiced by David Koechner, who also played Todd Packer in The Office and Chet in Piranha 3DD.

Dag and his gang have had previous encounters with the Barnyard animals, most likely attempts on the hens but were stopped by the Barnyard's leader Ben, whom Dag greatly feared.

Dag and five of his gang break into the henhouse and nearly steal a few of the hens, only to be stopped by Ben. Dag was instantly scared the moment he saw Ben, but quickly changes his attitude to hide his fear. Dag points out how he and his coyotes outnumber Ben, but Ben is unfazed and challenges the coyotes. While Ben initially has the upper hand in the beginning, Dag sneaks up behind him and bites Ben's neck. As the fight continues outside, Dag sneaks behind Ben while he was distracted with the other coyotes and bites his leg. Ben collapses and the other coyotes pounced on him. Dag attempts to sneak off with some hens, but Ben grabs his leg, uses him to beat up the other coyotes and comes out victorious. Ben also spares Dag, who cowardly runs off. Despite saving the hens, Ben is heavily injured from his fight and collapses in front of the henhouse. When Ben's adoptive son Otis finds him, he holds Ben in his arms to comfort him, but Ben succumbs to his injuries after his fight as he passed away in Otis' arms.

Later, Otis tries to take vengeance on Dag, but he loses his burst of courage as soon as the coyote notices him. Dag sadistically shames Otis by telling him that things would have been different if he was there for Ben. He then makes a "deal" with Otis, telling him that he will only steal a few animals each night starting with the next, but if Otis tries to do anything about it, Dag and his pack will slaughter every animal in sight. Otis decides to leave the barnyard in the morning, realizing that he has no choice.

However, the next morning, Otis is informed that the coyotes have just taken almost all of the hens, including the leader Etta and her chick Maddy, making Otis realize that Dag had double-crossed him, since Dag mentioned that he and his pack would only steal a few animals and he was not expecting them until nightfall. Otis then heads off to the junkyard to rescue the hens.

Otis arrives at the junkyard just in time to prevent Dag from devouring Maddy, but Dag's goons easily overpower him. Dag sneaks around Otis and bites his leg, just as he had done to Ben, and the rest of the pack pounce on him. Dag mocks Otis and joins the rest of the pack as they prepare to eat the hens. Fortunately, Miles the mule, Pip the mouse, Freddy the ferret, Peck the rooster, Pig the pig, and the Jersey Cows arrive to help Otis and Dag's goons are easily defeated.

Eventually, Dag tries a sneak attack on Otis similarly to how he overpowered Ben, but Otis is warned by Peck, who successfully makes a loud crow. Otis catches Dag by the throat, hit his head against a bus window, and threatens to punch him to death in a fit of rage like his father did; but instead, Otis furiously warns the evil coyote to never come back, and he fearfully agrees, making Dag scared enough to believe Otis will kill him the next time he sees him. Otis then whacks Dag with a golf club, sending him flying far, far out into the distance while howling in pain, finally ending his and the coyote packs' menace to the barn once and for all, and avenging Ben and the rest of the hens that Dag and his coyote packs had killed previously.

Even though it is most likely that he survived, it is unknown what happened to Dag afterwards. It is possible that he and the other coyotes still live in the junkyard and presumably found new hunting grounds. Either way, it's possible that they never bothered Otis and the farm animals again after their defeat, too afraid to face Otis and his friends again.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: He's like a coyote version of Shaw!

Qin: Geez!

Me: Yeah and Coyotes have been a major problem to all farms everywhere. No offense to Tech and Wile E.

Tech E. Coyote: None Taken.

Wile E. Coyote held up a sign that said none taken.

Deker: Snotty Boy's getting off easy with a scare.

Quicksand: Dag? Not so much!

Me: You guys got that right. But that always cracks me up every time the cows tipped him.

Me, Lincoln and Nico: THAT'S CALLED BOY TIPPING! HAAA HAAA HAA!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is always so funny!

Camie: (LAUGHS) SO TRUE! (LAUGHS)

Mudslide: (LAUGHS) I never get tired of that!

Lemon Zest: Let's say that to him when we see him.

Me: Good idea L.Z. Lets put on some illusion disguises for that.

Nico: Yep. Ready to head out guys?

We were ready!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who

the figure was: the figure was none other than Anubias, and he was heading towards us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Anubias on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, but he's heading here on his own, since he still harbored hatred for Barodius, and he also despises Dustin Keystone as well.

Dan Kuso: That's right, and if you and Cora play things right, he'll join The Masters of Evil, but he and Horridian aren't going down without a fight.

Cora Yenningway: That's alright with us.

Lincoln: And there's no need for my curse.

Nico: Oh man, she's going to summon Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, in the same way Mia Addison summoned Ccapac Apu, when you guys faced Gill and Krakix, now that's going to be one awesome fight we're looking forward to seeing. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet Otis and his friends.

Lincoln: And put a stop to that carnivore, Dag the Coyote, and once we get done with that evil and carnivorous animal, you're next, Anubias.

With that we were off.

---

We arrived in Oedeville, Arizona.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Wow and in Arizona. Nice.

Grand Duke Owl Minion 1: There's the farmer.

Nergal: Let's let him pass before we keep going.

We let him go.

We then went to the farm.

Me: Nice place.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: It sure is.

I looked to the left and saw the junkyard. It was 1,000 yards away from the farm.

Me: At least we know where the Junkyard is.

Qin: Yep.

We then saw Otis and his friends.

Otis: (MOOS)

Me: Otis you can drop the act. We know you are special.

Otis: Sorry but wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an awesome honor.

Nico: Same here Otis. And it's awesome to meet you as well.

Centaur Man: No offence to you and the other cows. But Centaurs are more superior.

Nico: All creatures great and small are equal.

Lola: Yeah.

Otis: I'm glad you think so.

Lola: Yeah.

Mojo: Are all your friends here?

Kaa: Please tell me your dad'sss sssstill alive!

Otis: No Ben isn't alive but everyone is here. Hey everyone come out!

Everyone came out.

Daisy: Awesome to meet you all.

Miles: It's an honor to meet you too.

Pig: Yeah it is an honor.

Nico: Same here.

Brawl: On that topic, Otis, we really are sorry.

Otis: It's all right. But thank you.

Me: You're welcome. Dag and his Coyotes are going to pay for everything they did.

Qin: Yeah they sure will.

Camie: And it won't be pretty.

Danica Metrois: That you can count on.

Tsuyu: We're going to skin them alive.

Sirius: And turn them into fur pelts.

Boxcars: The farmer left a few minutes ago.

Radioactive Man: But we have to keep him distracted.

Nico: Agreed.

Qin: As long as he doesn't suspect anything we'll be alright.

Eli: Yeah. Also we're going to scare that Snotty Boy kid to death.

Itasis: No sign of him yet though

Me: But we'll keep our eyes open.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vinyl Scratch: We're not going to let those coyotes get away with this though.

Otis: No we sure won't.

Laney: I see someone.

We saw the Snotty Kid.

Me: It's the Snotty Kid.

We got ready.

Snotty Kid saw Otis and went up to him slowly and then just as he was about to tip him, "Otis" TRANSFORMED INTO A HORRIFYING AND FEROCIOUSLY GOREY AND GRUESOME TOWERING MONSTROSITY! IT WAS A FUSION OF ALL THE SCARY CREATURES AND HORRIFYING MONSTERS FROM THE THING AND EVEN THOSE NEVER SEEN BEFORE!

(FEROCIOUSLY SCARY AND HORRIFYING ROARS)

The creature roared ferociously and scared the living shit out of him! LITERALLY! He turned white as a ghost and wet his pants and crapped them 10 times! He then fell to the ground and looked up and saw us!

Star Creature: NOW THAT'S CALLED BOY TIPPING!

Maria: HA HA HA!

Femme Fetale: Since we're in a good mood right now, you get a one minute head start.

Snotty Kid screamed and ran in fright and he was really scared!

Nico: YEAH YOU BETTER RUN!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: That was awesome!

Yakumo: That was an awesome illusion!

Me: Yeah it was! Good job Yakumo.

Otis: Oh man! Where were you guys when we scared him a few nights ago?!

Kickback: We didn't meet you guys yet.

Me: Yeah we didn't meet you back then.

Otis: Oh. But that scare was so AWESOME!

Nico: What a jerk.

Qin: Yeah.

Kate Lloyd: But that was clever using the Thing to scare him.

Me: That was awesome though. I thought it was cool.

Mudslide: His parents aren't gonna believe him.

Gizmo: So, Otis and his friends are safe.

Me: For now. But I have another awesome illusion planned should he ever try this again.

Nico: What is it?

Me: You won't like it. But lets just say it's something the Kankers did to the Ed's a long time ago.

Nico: Oh boy.

Xenia: Uh oh.

Camie: Whoa.

Ed hugged Peck.

Ed: CHICKEN!

Veon: I knew this would happen!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Otis: Ed really loves chickens huh?

Me: You have no idea Otis. He LOVES them more than anything.

Qin: Yeah and he loves how cute they are too.

Millipede Pete: Don't worry, Peck. Ed won't seriously hurt you.

Po Kong: He's not like Dag.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: That's why we're going after him.

Camie: And we're going to make them pay.

Otis: (sadly) Dad told me to be more responsible. But I didn't listen.

Octane: It's not your fault, Otis.

Me: Besides you are doing your best at everything you can. You are not perfect. No one is.

Eli: Yeah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm is not perfect either.

Nico: It's true. We may have tremendous power and have done so much good but we are all still human and are not perfect.

Qin: Yeah.

Owl (Stellaluna): Sure, your dad might be gone.

Motor Ed: But the dude will Never be forgotten.

Nico: That's true. Sure you might miss him but he will always be with you as long as you remember everything that he taught you. You will never be apart.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: That's true.

Xenia: I agree.

Otis: Thank you guys.

Maria: Now, let's go find that bloodthirsty animal.

Nico: Lets do it.

Me: The Junkyard is over there.

I pointed to it over 1,000 yards away.

Qin: Nice.

Laney: Time for some buttkicking.

Daisy: Otis, you better come back, you hear? (Pats her belly) For me and the baby!

Otis smiled.

Otis: I will be back. I promise.

Qin: Aww.

Me: Don't worry y'all. We're the most powerful force in the entire universe. No one is going to die on our watch.

Laney: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah you can count on that.

Nico: Yep. Lets saddle up y'all!

We were off!

We arrived at the Junkyard.

Nico: Here we are guys.

Kapri: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went into the junkyard.

Dag was infuriated! He was outsmarted every time by a cow! But then the spirits of the Defenders of Remnant appeared and they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Qin: Okay you dumb coyotes! It's time for you to be hunted!

Me: The hunters have become the hunted!

Dag: Hello, Otis. How's your daddy?

Otis: You don't get to talk about him!

Dag: Did I touch a nerve?

Abis Mal: Big time!

Cuppa Joe: Sic em, Wild Mike!

Wild Mike was unleashed and he smashed Dag all over the place.

Me: Now we're going to skin you and your friends alive Dag!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Your pelt is going right on my wall you rabid overgrown abomination!

Camie: YEAH!

Then Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Esdeath, Comrade Red, Evil Star Man, Queen Jellyfish, Mandragora, Bassoon Burns, Terror Dopant, Yost Magneto, Boil Man, and Country Boy appeared.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Esdeath, Comrade Red, Evil Star Man, Queen Jellyfish, Mandragora, Bassoon Burns, Terror Dopant, Yost Magneto, Boil Man, and Country Boy.

Stinky Butt: How are you feeling, Laney? (FARTS)

Laney: Much better.

Anti Wanda: Glad to hear it.

Cavalier: All of us lose our temper now and then.

Nico: That's true.

Me: But Laney really went ballistic on those Vengeance Express kids.

Cavalier: That's true.

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you met Misty.

Nico: We sure did and we helped Queen Haven with her Royal To Do List and got all the stuff she does daily done for the day.

Me: You won't believe how much Pipp and Zipp's mother does every day.

Eris: Boy that is amazing. But it's cool you met Misty too.

Mammoth: Is she okay?

Nico: She sure is. She's now our spy for Queen Opaline. Like how Chameleon was our spy for Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Mammoth: Boy that anniversary is right around the corner.

Qin: It sure is.

Karakasa then came out.

Me: Back for round 2 Karakasa. Been a while.

Karakasa: Yeah it has been a while.

Nico: No kidding.

Karakasa: I remember how I was the first Japanese monster you guys faced.

Me: You sure were. First of many.

Qin: That's for sure. It was so awesome and we had the living crap beatened out of us when we faced Magma the first time.

Nico: Samson did that because of that Jellyfish.

Xenia: Ouch.

Karakasa: That was crazy!

Nico: I know.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Loki Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Arkayna, Zarya, Piper, Emerald, Gloriosa Daisy and Indigo Zap VS Stinky Butt the Foul - Nico's Rescue and Battling The Vengeance Express Kids again

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico's rescue involved Battling The Vengeance Express Kids again. Good thing they weren't our versions.

Loki Loud: Yeah no kidding. But Laney literally went ballistic on those six. She totally lost it.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding. I would feel the same way myself.

King Solar: Boy Laney really wanted to make sure those kids all paid.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it was crazy.

Amber Morning: It sure was. But those six kids got what they deserved for thrashing the Ed's.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there. What a bunch of screwballs.

Aykayna: Yeah it was awful they thrashed the Ed's.

Zarya: Yeah no kidding.

Piper Willowbrook: It was very therapeutic to see them be thrashed though.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Yeah it was.

Gloriosa Daisy: And now they are in prison.

Stinky Butt: Good. Lets do it!

STINKY BUTT! NOJOKE!

Loki farted out fire and smashed him down. Loki activated his shift car and farted out wind and smashed him down. Loki activated his Ridewatch and they danced to the Fart Song from Family Guy and farted out blasts of light and smashed him down.

---

## Loni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Timmy, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - Recruiting Misty and Battling Another Diamondhead

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) Not only did Nico, Emerald, and the others recruit Misty. But they also Battled Another Diamondhead.

Loni: It was totes amazing too.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. We had a lot of fun too.

Sweetie Belle: We sure did.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was cool.

Timmy Turner: It sure was fun and awesome.

Cosmo was picking his nose with his feet.

Cosmo: I like picking my nose.

KRASMASH! (FOGHORN!)

Wanda hit him on the head with a cruise ship that smashed him into the ground! OUCH!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Anti-Wanda: But yeah that's true. Lets do it!

ANTI-WANDA! SARAWARETEIRU OF THE FAIRY!

Loni fired waves of magic and smashed her down. Loni activated his shift car and fired waves of magic and smashed her down. Loni activated his Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and smashed her down.

---

Luke Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mickey, Donald & Goofy (Three Musketeers), Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Lost Boys movie. How was it?

Luke: It was really fun dudes.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was fun.

Apple Bloom: We had a lot of fun in that one.

Flashwing: We sure did guys.

Mickey: Boy we sure did and it was so awesome.

Sugarcoat: Yeah it was cool.

Cavalier: Glad you all had a good time. Shall we dance?

Cavalier went over to Luke and pulled out a white glove and slapped him with it.

Luke: I accept your challenge!

They clashed and more.

CAVALIER! KOYO-OZAKI!

Luke fired waves of water and smashed him down. Luke activated his shift car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Luke activated his ridewatch and they danced to Country Music and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Lane, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Billy, Mandy, Grim, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Meeting a gene-slammer for Number 77: Seven Sins

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Number 77:

Seven Sins. What's her name?

Lane: Her name is Min-Ji Geomijui. She's from South Korea and she is awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah and she really got Luan in trouble too.

Featherweight: It's an awesome story.

---

Min-Ji Geomijui: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Min-Ji, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Min-Ji Geomijui: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Min-Ji, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Min-Ji Geomijui: You're not going to like this. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some designs on some dresses I was creating, but then, a paint bomb came out of nowhere and it exploded and it got paint not only on us, but also on the dresses. And when I heard maniacal laughter in the air, there's only one person who'd do this: Luan. I was already so mad at Luan, I went down to her room and I dragged her by her ponytail straight to her parents and made her confess. When she was done, Mr. and Mrs. Loud grounded her for seven weeks and Lincoln put a curse on her belongings again, and she was forced to go sleep in the living room or Luna was going to break her eardrums.

We cheered wildly for what Min-Ji did to Luan.

Nico: I can't believe Luan would do this, but it's because of Dark Luan that this happened.

Me: She was completely sick and insane doing lethal pranks for a laugh, but the paint bomb thing, that's going too far.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Eris: My goodness! That dark side of Luan really loved causing Chaos didn't she? Of course I know that because I am the goddess of Discord and Chaos.

Sprocket: That's true. And yeah she loved causing Chaos.

Billy: Yeah.

Mandy: It was crazy seeing all that happen back then.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) It was a crazy time mon.

Eris: Indeed it was. Lets do it!

ERIS! EVIL DISCORD!

Lane fired Golden Apples and smashed her down. Lane activated his Shift Car and fired more Golden Apples and smashed her down. Lane activated his ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Lynn Jr., Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Robin, Cyborg, Raven, Starfire, Beast Boy, Tara, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Meeting Valerian and Laureline

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) So, you guys met Valerian and Laureline, huh? What are they like?

Lynn Jr.: Really awesome and amazing. Valerian is from the 28th Century and Laureline is from 10th Century A.D. They are both amazing.

Rainbow Dash: It's so awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is. We think they are so amazing.

Whirlwind: They are both awesome partners too.

Robin: They sure are something.

Cyborg: Boy they sure are awesome.

Raven: Really amazing.

Starfire: I agree too.

Beast Boy: Same here.

Tara: Me too.

Mammoth: That is amazing! Lets do it!

MAMMOTH! MAMMOTHMON!

Lynn fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Lynn activated his shift car and fired waves of lava and smashed him down. Lynn activated his Ridewatch and they danced to sports music and fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lars, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ruby Rose, Yang, Summer Rose, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Valerian and Laureline are both from the future?

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) Valerian and Laureline are both from the future? Please tell me it's a happy one!

Lars: Actually Laureline is from the year 912 A.D. Valerian saved her from being executed and Valerian is from the 28th Century.

Starlight Glimmer: It's so amazing that they do all sorts of things together.

Cozy Glow: We're really proud of them.

Hex: We sure are. It's so awesome.

Ruby Rose: We think it's all amazing.

Yang: You got that right sis.

Summer Rose: I agree too. It's really amazing that they do all sorts of stuff together.

Raven Branwen: It sure is. Lets do it!

RAVEN BRANWEN! BREACHER!

Lars fired waves of darkness and smashed her down. Lars activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Lars activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Medieval music and fired waves of skulls, bones, magic, darkness and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Leif, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Batman, Robin, Batgirl, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Otis and his Friends are all so funny and cool

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King (to Leif): Otis and his Friends are all so funny and cool. Even though Otis might have to learn the responsibility of being a leader.

Leif: He is a great leader in my view.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure is and he is really awesome and funny.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah we all are amazed and happy for Otis.

Sunburn: Same here. It's funny.

Batman: Yeah he is a good leader.

Robin: He is funny though.

Batgirl: Yeah he sure is.

Condiment King: I'm glad too. Lets do it!

CONDIMENT KING! TERUTERU HANAMURA!

Leif fired waves of ketchup and smashed him down. Leif activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Leif activated his ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lexx, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, Bunny, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - Otis and Friends picked on by Eugene "Snotty Boy" Beady

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks (to Lexx): So, Otis and his Friends were picked on by Eugene "Snotty Boy" Beady, huh? I hope they taught him a lesson before you guys got here!

Lexx: Oh they did. They pushed him off his bed and scared him. But then when we came we scared him with a scarier illusion.

Fluttershy: We sure did. We scared him with The Thing.

Tornado Bolt: J.D. and Yakumo did that illusion and it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: Yeah and he really got scared out of his wits.

Blossom: It was awesome.

Bubbles: Boy it sure was.

Buttercup: I'll say!

2016 Morbucks: That is cool! Lets do it!

2016 MORBUCKS! MONEY MUMMY TTG!

Lexx fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Lexx activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Lexx activated his Riewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and energy and smashed her down.

---

Levi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sector V KND, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 362, Mushi, Cree, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Dag is one evil Coyote that needs to be put in its place

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Dag is one evil Coyote that needs to be put in its place. And that's on someone's wall!

Levi: Yes I most agree with that one.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah I agree there. It's good we're going to make sure they are pelts.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Spyro: I agree there.

Numbuh 1: That is a most agreeable thing for all of us to turn Dag into a pelt.

Numbuh 362: That's true!

Professor XXXL: That is true. Now lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

PROFESSOR XXXL! PROFESSOR BRAINSTORM!

Levi fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Levi activated his Shift Car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Levi activated his Ridewatch and they danced to

---

## Leon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Homer, Marge, Lisa, Bart, Maggie, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Dag is going to be turned into a fur pelt

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Dag is going to be turned into a fur pelt. You guys can do what you want with his spirit.

Leon: We'll give him the black gates. But J.D. is going to keep his pelt.

Princess Luna: I agree there and it's going to be awesome.

Moondust: It sure will be good.

Snowdrop: I hope we don't eat the coyotes.

Gari: No that would not taste good.

Blackout: It sure wouldn't.

Homer: Mmm Coyote. (DROOLS)

Lisa Simpson: Dad!

Homer: What?

Artie Ziff: That is funny. Lets do it!

ARTIE ZIFF! PRESIDENT KOOPA!

Leon fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Leon activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Leon activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and they fired waves of darkness and water and smashed him down.

---

Joan Guitierrez, Gragonith - Lightsworn Dragon VS Esdeath

---

Esdeath was next.

Esdeath: The farm is really cool.

Joan Guitierrez: It sure is amazing.

Joan fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Blossom VS Comrade Red

---

Comrade Red was next.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) Time to show you that I will be big boss.

Blossom: We'll see about that.

Blossom pulverized him all over and smashed him down.

---

Lyna The Light Charmer VS Evil Star Man

Evil Star Man was next.

Evil Star Man: This will be so awesome.

Lyna: It always is.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Noel - Princess of the Arctic Ocean VS Queen Jellyfish,

Queen Jellyfish was next.

Noel: Time for this mermaid to fire back.

Noel fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the Queen Jellyfish and smashed her down.

Traci Torpedoes VS Mandragora

Mandragora was next.

Mandragora: This is gonna be so awesome.

Traci Torpedoes: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Miku Hatsune VS Bassoon Burns

Bassoon Burns was next.

Miku Hatsune: I'm ready to sing.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox VS Terror Dopont

---

Terror Dopont was next.

Terror Dopont: This is always fun.

Natsume: It sure is.

She fired a massive blast of fire and smashed him down.

---

Mulan VS Yost Magneto

---

Yost Magneto was next.

Yost Magneto: Hope you're ready?

Mulan: I was born ready.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Chester Cheetah VS Boil Man

---

Boil Man was next.

Boil Man: I'm all boiled up!

Chester Cheetah: This is gonna be good dude!

He fired waves of cheese and smashed him down.

Chester Cheetah: DANGEROUSLY CHEESY!

---

Yuki Yuna VS Country Boy

---

Country Boy was next.

Yuki Yuna: This is gonna be awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Min-Ji Geomijul the Number 77: Seven Sins Gene-Slammer VS Karakasa.

---

Karakasa was next for her first usual battled.

Karakasa: It's going to be good facing you.

Min-Ji: It sure will be awesome.

Karakasa: Indeed. Lets do it!

Min-Ji fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lincoln VS Karakasa

---

Karakasa was next for her ranger battle.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of The Barnyard, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the symbol of the barnyard etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, and large green gems surrounded by angel wings for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a really massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kimberly: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rocky: RED RANGER POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 3!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Nico: Awesome!

Tommy Oliver: Lets charge up the Power Cannon!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Karakasa you have failed this junkyard!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped.

Me: Time for some Mongolian Fur Burning Buttkicking!

Nico: YEAH!

Emma: Your bloodthirsty reign of terror ends here!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Tsukasa turned into Gaim and Daiki summoned Clones of the Gaim team!

Qin: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! S.P.D.

They turned into the S.P.D. Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Gaim, Zi-O, Zero One, Build, Kabuto and Revice Riders!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BEAST FORCE!

She summoned Griffon, Grizzly, Yost Rhino, Evil Predacons, Beast Man and Ursa Minor!

Nico: YEAH!

Griffon: Time to kick butt!

Me: Yep. This will be awesome.

Then a red light landed in my hands and it was a new ridewatch and it had the insignia of the Autobots all on it. It was the GRAND AUTOBOT ZI-O RIDEWATCH!

Me: Whoa! The Autobots Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's time to Transform And Roll Out!

I activated it!

Me: HENSHIN!

All the spirits of the Autobots appeared and merged with me and I got an awesome red armor and it had the symbol of the Autobots on it and I got an awesome red Star Sword. I turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND AUTOBOT ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA! J.D. you look awesome!

Me: Wow! This is awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate time Leader of The Autobots who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. His name is Grand Autobot Zi-O! We are entering another awesome and amazing chapter.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: This is so cool!

Optimus Prime: I'm really proud of you J.D. You look amazing like this.

Rodimus Prime: Boy I'll say! Awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at them and smashed and pulverized the Coyotes into pulp and more.

Silverbolt, Thundercracker, Somnambula and Crono used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Silverbolt's electrostatic discharger rifle, Thundercracker's shoulder-mounted automatic incendiary gun and Somnambula and Crono's powers 100-fold.

Somnambula and Silverbolt: LIGHTNING EGYPT BLAST!

Thundercracker and Crono: SONIC THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

Nighloks of Honor and Deker: NIGHLOK DEATH RAY!

Desert Street Rats and Abis Mal: DESERT STREET BLAST!

Pizzamongers and Nergal: PIZZA CHEESE BLAST!

Speed Demons of Craziness and Motor Ed: SPEEDING BUTTKICK BLAST!

Genius Monkeys and Mojo: MONKEY PSYCHIC BURST!

Demons of The Mountain and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN SMASHING BLAST!

Radiation Fury and Pyrrha: RADIATION BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Barfbrain Bashers and Gizmo: BARFBRAIN SMASHING LASER!

Speeding Wars and Speed Demon: SPEEDING FORCE BURST!

Pride of Women and Femme Fetale: WOMEN SHOT STORM!

Coffee Energizers and Cuppa Joe: COFFEE HYPER BEAM!

Quicksand Sinkers and Quicksand: QUICKSAND DEATH RAY!

Owls of The Sky and Owl (Stellaluna): OWL NIGHT BEAM!

Owls of Darkness and Grand Duke's Owls: OWL MOON BLAST!

Smashers of Many Arms and Millipede Pete: SMASHING HAMMER STRIKE!

SNAKES! and Kaa: SNAKE STORM!

Spirit Teacher and Mudslide: SPIRIT FORCE BLAST!

Train Oil Monsters Boxcars: TRAIN OIL SLICKER!

Dumb Idiot Power and May Kanker: DUMB IDIOT STRIKE!

Stars of Space and Star Creature: STARS OF POWER!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of elements and energy!

Applejack, Liam, Carmen, Otis, me and Laney: FARM MEGA

BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: FARM ELEMENT STYLE: COWS!

Entrapta: FARM LIGHTNING STYLE: BULL!

Perfuma: FARM NATURE STYLE: PIGS!

Frosta: FARM ICE STYLE: CHICKENS!

Litchi Faye Ling: FARM FIRE STYLE: DONKEYS!

Makoto Nanaya: FARM WIND STYLE: HORSES!

Noel Vermillion: FARM WATER STYLE: BISON!

Julie Makimoto: FARM EARTH STYLE: LLAMA!

Rachel Alucard: FARK DARK STYLE: DUCKS!

Princess Allura (VLD): FARM LIGHT STYLE: GEESE!

Jessica Shannon: FARM STING STYLE: BEES!

Peni Parker: FARM WEB STYLE: SILKWORMS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said farm animals.

Lincoln and his harem: FARM FINAL SMASH: FARM ANIMAL RAMPAGE!

They summoned the farm animals to attack Dag the coyote and his pack and they smashed the coyotes and trampled them and we banished their spirits to the Black Gates and we made the coyotes into pelts.

Me: That'll teach that remorseless carnivore!

Lincoln: Yeah, no one eats Otis and his friends on our watch!

Nico: Not unless they want their tails kicked! Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Anubias to deal with.

?: There's no need to bother coming after me, Nico Chan.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting

around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dan Kuso: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Anubias.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Anubias.

Nico: Anubias, we were hoping we'd get a chance to meet.

Anubias: Yes, and I'd heard of Sellon joining The Masters of Evil months ago.

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, she's the archenemy of my Guardian Angel, Abigail Davis, The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Flare Neos, and like you, Sellon also despised Barodius for what he'd done, but he'll get his punishment, along with Dustin Keystone, and I know you're not going to join The Masters of Evil, at least not without a fight.

Anubias: That's correct, Lincoln Loud.

Cora Yenningway: Very well, if it's a fight you want, it's a fight you'll get.

Suddenly, Cora Yenningway's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and pink energy aura with pink fire, cats, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Qhoa-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Anubias, she left black and pink energy, pink fire, cats, and darkness with every step.

Cora Yenningway: What happened to you and Sellon because of that monster, Barodius, was indeed a crime that can never be forgotten nor forgiven, Anubias. But, we're going to make sure that both he and that asshole, Dustin Keystone, both pay with their miserable lives.

Suddenly, Cora Yenningway was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and pink energy with pink fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Qhoa flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cora Yenningway emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cora Yenningway grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and pink energy aura with darkness, pink fire, and cats surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Qhoa with the Dark Kanji in its paws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Earthbound Immortal Qhoa with pink gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink cat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cora Yenningway has on a pink sleeveless open blouse, pink sleeveless midriff top, pink frilly jewel encrusted skirt with the Cat Nazca Line on it, purple pants with white stars, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, cats, and pink fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Qhoa with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Cora Yenningway felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same pink markings as on Qhoa. Cora Yenningway has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Cora Yenningway's massive Earthbound Immortal Qhoa-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy with darkness, pink fire, and cats, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Qhoa's Dark Cat

Greatsword of Pink Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Qhoa and the Cat Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black cat heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black cat heads and a large pink gem below the cat heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Qhoa's head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Earthbound Immortal Uru that said, "Cora Yenningway, Gene-Slammer of The Cat Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, Loving Older Sister of Catty Yenningway, Amazing Communicator With Animals, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Cats, and Pink Fire"

コーラ・イェニングウェイ、キャット・アースバウンド・イモータル・クホアのジーン・スラマー、キャティ・イェニングウェイの愛情深い姉、動物との素晴らしいコミュニケーター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑と粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、猫、ピンクの火のマスター

Cora Yenningway has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS PINK FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CAT ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE PINK FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Cora Yenningway's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Anubias saw it, he immediately summoned his Bakugan, Horridian, and then, pink flames appeared behind her, and then, Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, appeared from the flames.

Horridian: Don't think I'm that easy to take down in a fight.

Lincoln: That's exactly why you're facing Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, while we're facing Anubias.

Me: Linc, how come you didn't tell us they can also summon The Earthbound Immortals?

Lincoln: I honestly didn't know about that, J.D.

Nico: Lincoln's right, only The Dark Signers and our Twilight Signers can summon their Earthbound Immortals, but I think it's due to getting Gene-Slammed into The Earthbound Immortals by Team Rocket that also granted them this power.

Eli: That's true, but still pretty awesome.

Nico: It sure is, Eli.

Catty Yenningway: Now my sister's transformed so awesome, and the pink markings on her wings are like the same ones on Qhoa.

Me: That's right, Catty.

Lincoln: And she's also summoned Earthbound Immortal Qhoa into the field to help fight Horridian, and now, the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals is about to be unleashed, and Cora, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Cora Yenningway: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Cat Earthbound Immortal and Divine Pink Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we take down Anubias, while Earthbound Immortal Qhoa handles Horridian?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Cora.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Cora Yenningway.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for us to show you what we're truly capable of, Anubias.**

Cora Yenningway and Lincoln went after Anubias, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, pink fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Cats at Anubias, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Anubias with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him.

Meanwhile, Earthbound Immortal Qhoa went at Horridian, and it fired powerful blasts of darkness and pink fire at Horridian, and they exploded with incredible power as it hits him. Horridian fired blasts of darkness at Earthbound Immortal Qhoa, but it dodged it, and it fired one more powerful blast of dark energy at Horridian, and it exploded with incredible power, and it caused Horridian to change back into his ball form, as Anubias caught him.

Horridian: They've won fair and square, as expected.

Anubias: Yes, and as such, I'm a man of my word: I shall join The Masters of Evil. But, I want you all to promise me one thing: make sure Barodius never hurts anyone ever again.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of

Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **We will, you have our word.**

Lincoln beamed Anubias and Horridian to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Anubias is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Cora Yenningway and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cora Yenningway's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and pink angel wings are permanent.

Cora Yenningway: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and nine more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Anubias, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cora.

Suddenly, Cora Yenningway wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Cora Yenningway's face, they kissed passionately as Cora Yenningway's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Qhoa flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and pink fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Cora Yenningway absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Qhoa vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Cora and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Anubias to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: We just had to beat him and Horridian fair and square. Now, we're moving onto a bigger challenge: taking down and recruiting

Centorrior, Druman, Tayghen, and Hairadee into The Masters of Evil.

Elizabeth Herodias: The four Doom Beings who served Naga with fierce loyalty. They won't be easy to recruit into The Masters of Evil, and they still want revenge on Dan and his friends for ruining Naga's plans to rule the world and Vestroia.

Drago (Bakugan): That's correct, Elizabeth, but if you, Sydney, Grace, Camille, and Lincoln convince them through combat, and of course telling them of the fate that'll await them if news of their defeat reaches Barodius, then that'll convince them to defect to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: And in the future when we get after King Zenoheld and Naga, they'll be in for a nasty surprise.

Camille Xui: That's right, and of course, we still stick to the line-up Lincoln listed.

Eli: That's right. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli, how about Gene-Slammers for Knightmare Cerberus, Knightmare Goblin, Knightmare Gryphon, Knightmare Mermaid, Knightmare Phoenix, and Knightmare Unicorn.

Nico: The Duel Monsters that are associated with the Mekk-Knight Duel Monsters?! Awesome!

Nicholette Torrington: And I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into these monsters: Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, and Mara Ceirin, those five are friends of ours and they also happen to be masters of Darkness, The Dark Arts, and Witchcraft, and they're also among Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Bertha Sellington: And we've seen their mastery of darkness and the dark arts for ourselves, along with their skills in witchcraft, and they, along with us have defended Lincoln from the wraths of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, and the other jerks in Michigan, and they also hated Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, and when we told them of all the horrible things they've done, they were horrified, and she outright called them monsters from the darkest depths of the nine circles of Hell.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yep, and tomorrow, we're going to meet them on my rescue.

Me: And I hope they were celebrating over the deaths of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom and The Doomsday 23.

Giselle Harrington: Oh, they sure were, J.D., and let us tell you, those guys sure love to party, but not like that animal, Sergio.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Raven Branwen: And so ends Dag's reign.

Condiment King: His sins have ketchup to him.

2016 Morbucks: (laughs) Okay, that was funny!

Me: Okay that was a good one!

Professor XXXL: Now, let's get back to the farm!

Artie Ziff: That's right! Daisy's giving birth!

Nico: Lets go!

We went back to the barn.

We then saw that Daisy gave birth to a baby calf and she was adorable.

Qin: Oh she is so cute.

Camie: Aww so adorable.

Eli: Yeah.

Otis: (To the viewers) Being on the farm is fun and also it is going to be a fun adventure all the time with Team Loud Phoenix Storm too.

Me: It always is fun.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. The farm animals were all put under our protection.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Barnyard was a really awesome movie and a great series. It was great and really funny too.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Piper Willowbrook, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of

Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Quickstrike (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are going to a restaurant that has been causing a lot of people to get sick and we're going to see that it was because of a chef that serves chum to people and it's making them all throw up. We're also going to battle Another Gutrot. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Helios Trice Megistus and her name is Hailey Helios. Avatar of the Sun and the daughter of the Greek God of the Sun, Helios, Hailey has all the powers of the sun and has all the powers of fire and the star that gives life and nourishment to our planet. She is also the master of the powers of the mighty Duel Monster, Helios Trice Megistus and her power is incomprehensible and phenomenally strong. She is Nico's friend from Science Class and knows all about the powers of the sun and how it all works. She also hates bullies with a merciless vengeance and burns them without a shred of mercy. The match-up scene is for Elizabeth Herodias, Gene-Slammer of The Heron Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Centorrior into The Masters of Evil. There are six Gene-Slammers for the Knightmare Duel Monsters. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1991 horror film, Sometimes They Come Back, and Lincoln and his group are going to help Jim Norman rescue his wife, Sally, and his son, Scott, from the demonic Greasers, Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, and we're going to send them straight to The Black Gates for what they did in murdering Jim's brother, Wayne. And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for Knightmare Cerberus, Knightmare Goblin, Knightmare Gryphon, Knightmare Mermaid, Knightmare Phoenix, and Knightmare Unicorn.

Morgana DeRose, The Knightmare Cerberus Gene-Slammer and

Leader of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Earth, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Adara Dunstan, The Knightmare Goblin Gene-Slammer and Second-In-Command of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Wind, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Autumn Melaina, The Knightmare Gryphon Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Light, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Victoria Donovan, The Knightmare Mermaid Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Water, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Raven Duncan, The Knightmare Phoenix Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Fire, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

And Mara Ceirin, The Knightmare Unicorn Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

These six witches are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and his classmates in English, and they also happen to be masters of Darkness, The Dark Arts, and Witchcraft. They're also old friends of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, and Clara St. Clarice, The Dark World Goth Girls, and they've seen their mastery of darkness and the dark arts for ourselves, along with their skills in witchcraft, and they've defended Lincoln from the evil wraths of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, and the other jerks in Michigan, and they also hated Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna of

The Church of Necrom, and when we told them of all the horrible things they've done, they were horrified, and she outright called them monsters from the darkest depths of the nine circles of Hell, and when they heard of the deaths of The Church of Necrom and The Doomsday 23 at our hands, they celebrated with a huge party, and they hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion. Get ready as we take on a bunch of Bakemon that are ghost Digimon with nasty and big time bad attitudes and we're going to make those undead ghost Digimon pay for their crimes against Joe and Sora the first time.

See you all tomorrow

# Halloween of The Bakemon

(I know it's Not Halloween yet but I wanted to make this fun)

---

Walking through the city through a street called Restaurant Row was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Piper Willowbrook, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Quickstrike (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we got word of a restaurant that was making people sick as hell.

Nico: Boy look at all these restaurants. Are they new?

Me: Some of them we just built. They are some of the restaurants that Homer knows too.

We saw Homer guzzling chili at the Chili Blaster.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Homer sure likes to eat.

Nico: Yeah.

Piper Willowbrook: But this is always so cool that all these restaurants are lined up like this too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Piper.

Piper Willowbrook: Anytime Nico. It's going to be so awesome helping you out on a rescue.

Nico: You'll have a lot of fun.

Me: We always do.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Piper, I think it was touching that Zarya took care of you before the Mysticon business.

Piper Willowbrook: I agree too Nico. Zarya did a great job for me.

Zarya Moonwolf: I'm so glad you think that Piper and it is true. I did look out for you too.

Xenia: She sure did.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Me: They were best friends for as long as anyone can remember. And that was before they became the Mysticons and after and even before and after we killed Necrafa and their major enemies.

Qin: That is true and it's so awesome.

Camie: That is a powerful bond.

Nico: And you represent the Phoenix.

Me: Which is also our symbol too.

Piper Willowbrook: That is true and it's so awesome.

Camie: Yeah and it's so awesome that you guys defeated and destroyed all of the Mysticon's most dangerous enemies.

Me: I know. Many of them gave us one helluva challenge.

Eli: But the worst of them all was the Lich Queen, Queen Necrafa.

Me: That was a battle we'll never forget.

Twilight Sparkle: You're not kidding. I'm sorry I almost slept through that one.

Me: It's all right Twilight. You were just exhausted after organizing everything for the Grand Equestria Friendship Summit.

Nico: Yeah that wasn't your fault.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks guys.

Nico: Now, a moment of silence for Otis' dad.

We took off our hats and put our hands on our chests and had a moment of silence for Otis's dad. He was a very good leader and now Otis is too.

When it was done we continued on.

Me: Otis's dad will never be forgotten.

Camie: Yeah. But those coyote pelts look awesome on your wall J.D.

Me: They sure do.

Fluttershy: I may not agree with it but it's a great and fitting end for

Dag.

Me: Yeah sorry about that Fluttershy but Dag and his gang are one group of coyotes that deserve to go.

Nico: And like we said, he was a Coyote version of Shaw.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: That was a demon coyote.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: And the funny thing is that Homer drooled at the thought of EATING coyotes for dinner.

We laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: And we scared the shit out of Snotty Boy.

Me: Yeah that was funny!

Qin: His reaction was completely priceless. Lori even posted it all over social media.

Nico: Yeah he had it coming.

Sakura Valencia: That was so funny!

Camie: Yeah it sure was hilarious.

Danica Metrois: He had it coming for what he did to Otis and his friends.

Laney: He sure did.

We then saw someone puking.

Me: What the?

We went over to the man.

Me: Sir are you all right?

Man: (VOMITS)

Varie helped him out.

Man: That restaurant there made me sick! (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

All of us: EW!

He was really sick bad.

Nico: Sir what did you eat?

Man: (VOMITS) I ate a meal made with Chum.

We gasped!

Man: At that restaurant.

We saw that it was The Burger Volcano. It was a Hawaiian Burger and Chicken and Fish Sandwich Restaurant. Then numerous people were coming out and flooding the streets with vomit! YUCK!

Me: We better check this out.

Varie: I'll have the hospital come.

Nico: We're calling the Health Department!

Eli: I'm sensing a disgusting evil chef there.

Me: Lets go.

We went to the restaurant and checked it out and the place was as clean as a whistle but the food looked horrible.

We heard malevolent laughter coming from the kitchen and we saw that it was a chef that EVERYONE Hates because of his rotten temper! GUY GRAZER!

---

Guy Grazer is the minor antagonist in The Loud House who is a celebrity chef. He is the main antagonist of the episodes "Dine and Bash" and "Forks and Knives Out".

He appeared in "Present Tense" where there is a flier for some of his cooking lessons in "Flip's Food & Fuel" as a possible gift that the Loud children wanted to give to Lynn Loud Sr. They changed their mind when Luan Loud showed him footage from his TV show yelling at the female chef student about her sauce being weak and called her weak which caused her to burst into tears.

---

Me: Guy Grazer?

Nico: I've heard of him. He has a really nasty and rotten temper and a mean disposition.

Qin: This guy has one big time rotten attitude.

Guy Grazer: I will make everyone pay for their crimes against me. If I can't have a restaurant here then no one can! (LAUGHS DERANGEDLY)

He was going to poison people all over the city and make all restaurants look bad by poisoning everyone with chum!

Nico: Not on our watch, motherfucker.

Me: I'll evacuate the customers. This is gonna be ugly.

Nico: Okay.

I got everyone out and then Guy came out and he saw us.

Me: Guy Grazer you're under arrest!

Guy Grazer: YOU! YOU MOTHERFUCKER! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME!

Me: You had it coming you douchebag dickhead!

Nico: How does he know you J.D.?

Me: I put him out of business and shut down his restaurant for his rotten temper and he wasn't even paying his customers anything. He violated many health code and labor regulations and he was worse than Mr. Krabs.

Qin: WHOA! When was this?

Me: Before we became Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Now he is going to jail!

Albedo turned into Negative Gutrot.

Negative Gutrot: Time to get gassy!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: You make me sick Guy! You give all chefs everywhere a REALLY BAD Name! (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his flute.

Me: And this too. (ACTIVATES BIOWULF'S RIDEWATCH)

(RUNNING WITH THE WOLVES BY AURORA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WOLVES OF BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Go row the boat to safer grounds

But don't you know we're stronger now

My heart still beats and my skin still feels

My lungs still breathe, my mind still fears
But we're running out of time
Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry
There's blood on your lies
The sky's open wide
There is nowhere for you to hide
The hunter's moon is shining
I'm running with the wolves tonight
I'm running with the wolves
I'm running with the wolves tonight
I'm running with the wolves
I'm running with the
Trick or treat, what would it be?
I walk alone, I'm everything
My ears can hear and my mouth can speak
My spirit talks, I know my soul believes
But we're running out of time
Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry
There's blood on your lies
The sky's open wide
There is nowhere for you to hide
The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

(I'm running with the)

A gift, curse

They track and hurt

Say can you dream

In nightmares seems

A million voices, silent screams

Where hope is left so incomplete

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

I floated and fired waves of blue fire and sent a wolf pack at him and smashed him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Guy threw a bunch of eggs at us and I fired a wave of fire and made them hard boiled and ate them.

GULP!

Me: (BURPS) Ahh.

Kaito: (gets out Drive gear) You give chefs a bad name.

Zocks: (gets out Ghost gear) Including Mr. Lynn!

Guy Gardner: Well maybe because HE'S A BIG FAT FUCKING CRYBABY FUCKUP CHEF! (TAUNTING LAUGH)

POW!

I punched him in the face and broke his nose!

Me: You motherfucking son of a fucking bitch! HOW DARE YOU!?

Everyone gasped!

Guy Gardner: YOU SON OF A BITCH! YOU BROKE MY NOSE!

Me: I'm going to break more than that! You can insult people. But NO ONE INSULTS MR. LYNN'S COOKING AND HE IS A MUCH BETTER CHEF THAN YOU EVER WILL BE! If I ever hear you insult him again I'm going TO FUCKING KILL YOU!

Lincoln: YOU TELL HIM J.D.!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito got a Drive Blaster and Zocks got a Ghost Sword!

Qin: Yeah!

Sougo: (gets out Hibiki Ridewatch) No one insults Mr. Lynn like that!

Armor Time! (Orchestral music mixed with Onkaku ringing) Hibiki!

Geiz: (gets out Gatack Ridewatch) Especially when Rita's around!

Armor Time! (Electronic beat mixed with Rider Form transformation noises) Stag Beetle! Gatack!

Sougo got HibikiArmor while Geiz got GatackArmor.

Rita: YOU INSULT MY HUSBAND AND YOU INSULT ME!

She jumped him and smashed him all over with brutal force and smashed him all over.

We pulled her off.

Me: Ms. Rita let us handle it.

Rita: Sorry.

Maria fired a blast of water.

Guy got drenched.

Lola and Laney fired blasts of fire and burned him.

Nico fired waves of leaves and cut him all over.

Me: You want to use chum huh? Lets see how you like EATING it!

I took some chum and force fed it to him and then he swallowed and then projectile vomited everywhere!

Qin: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Then the police came and Sheila and Tom came in and arrested Guy as he was throwing up.

Guy Grazer: YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! I'M GUY GRAZER! THE GREAT CHEF!

Me: You are no longer a chef.

?: I agree there!

Out came the head and president of the Culinary Institute of America, Lawrence Timothy Ryan.

Me: This is Lawrence Timothy Ryan, President and C.E.O. of The Culinary Institute of America and great master chef.

Lawrence Timothy Ryan: I'm glad I came here when I did. Guy Grazer you are a disgrace to chefs everywhere. You are hereby stripped of your title as chef and you are forever banned from all restaurants everywhere and you are no longer fit to be a chef in any business. You are now looking at life in prison.

Me: That's for sure. You are just far too rotten tempered to be one. A good chef has to have a good heart and make his food with love and straight from his heart. You are filled with nothing but hatred.

Guy Grazer: LOVE IS FOR THE WEAK AND IT'S POWER THAT MAKES A CHEF!

Nico: What kind of deluded world do you live in?

Me: Get him outta here.

They took him away.

He was going to spend the rest of his life in prison.

Nico: Good riddance.

May: I don't think we're done yet.

But then…

LOUD FART!

Me: OH MAN! Who has a nasty case of gas!?

Nico: It wasn't me!?

Qin: Omaima isn't with us.

LOUD FART!

Lola: LANA!

Lana: What!? It wasn't me! My farts aren't that loud!

?: That was from me. (LOUD FART)

We saw a black version of Gutrot! It was ANOTHER GUTROT!

Me: Whoa! Another Gutrot!

Nico: This is gonna be a gassy one!

Another Gutrot: (In a Girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this. (LOUD FART) Sorry!

Me: (GASP) Penelope Vexxicova! Whoa!

Nico: The Famous Street Musician!? Wow!

Me: That's her.

Another Gutrot: Yeah. It's good to see you again J.D. and I'm sorry if I'm farting like this. I can't control it. (LOUD FART) Sorry!

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Gutrot: (LOUD FART) Sorry. No he didn't. He was in a hurry to send me out. (LOUD FART) Because of that.

Pinkie Pie was laughing!

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OKAY THIS IS SO FUNNY!

Nico: Pinkie thinks all farts are funny.

We laughed!

Another Gutrot: Okay this is pretty funny. (LOUD FART)

Nico: It is funny. You should have farted in Guy's face to make him vomit more.

Qin: He had it coming.

Another Gutrot: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Penelope.

Another Gutrot: No worries. (LOUD FART) JUST GET ME BACK TO NORMAL SO I CAN STOP FUCKING FARTING!

Nico: (gets out Tala's Ridewatch) This is gonna be a gas!

Me: Boy no shitting fucking kidding!

Nico activated Tala's ridewatch and he danced to Hedwig's theme and fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH! By the way Penelope you didn't eat here for lunch did you?

Another Gutrot: No I didn't sorry. I haven't eaten anything since I turned into this.

Me: You have been turned into what's called a Stomachoan. They are gas aliens.

Another Gutrot: Wow! So that's what I am. (LOUD FART) Geez! I didn't know they were so gassy.

Me: You're telling me.

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Nico: You got it!

But then a powerful beam of light hit Another Gutrot and knocked her down.

Me: Whoa! That wasn't Luan.

Then out came Helios Trice Megistus!

Me: Whoa! Helios Trice Megistus!

Everyone was covering their eyes from the sunlight it was emitting.

Nico: WOW! That is bright!

Helios Trice Megistus: (In a girls voice) Sorry I can't help it.

Nico: Hailey Helios!? Wow!

She reverted back and Hailey was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and had golden yellow angel wings.

Hailey Helios: Looks like the fun is about to start. I'll cure this girls gas problem.

She fired waves of solar fire and smashed down Another Gutrot and reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: There we go.

I went over to Penelope and she was a girl with black hair and green clothes that were torn up.

I picked her up.

Penelope Vexxicova: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal and you stopped farting.

Her stomach growled.

Me: But you must be really hungry.

I pulled out my lunch box and gave her my lunch.

Me: Eat.

I gave it to her and she ate it all very fast.

Nico: Whoa she must've been really hungry.

Eli: Wow! No kidding.

Hailey Helios: Thank goodness I got here. The Avatar of Helios and The Sun wins.

Me: Avatar of Helios and The Sun? (GASP) Then that must mean!?

Nico: Yeah Hailey is the daughter of Helios the Greek God of The Sun.

All of us: WOW!

Laney: Hailey that is so cool that you are a demigoddess.

Qin: Yeah I think it's amazing.

Hailey Helios: I get that all the time.

Me: You would get along great with Percy Jackson and his friends.

Hailey Helios: Ah the Son of Poseidon and The Daughter of Athena. Yes it will be an honor to meet them.

Piper: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hailey Helios: I have a lot of them but most of them are in science class. Me and Nico had projects for the Sun and we did mobiles and maps of the inside and outside of the sun. We got A+'s on all of it and even got recognition by the science community for it. One time me and Nico were getting ready for science when we saw a bully picking on a little girl. I used my powers to blind the bully permanently and get her expelled.

Nicole: That's awesome that you did that and that is so cool.

Himiko: Boy no kidding there. The Sun is a powerful force.

Hailey Helios: It sure is.

Me: Yeah I think that's so awesome.

Penelope Vexxicova: Man no kidding. (BURPS) Sorry. J.D. gave me his lunch. I was hungry.

Nico: Boy no kidding. At least you're okay.

Penelope Vexxicova: Thanks to Hailey and all of you guys.

Eli: You're welcome.

Nico and Hailey hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Hailey.

Hailey Helios: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: At least this wasn't like how Carol got sick that one time.

Me: Uch! Don't remind me! That was awful!

Carol: Yeah I don't want to think about that.

Hailey Helios: That must've been really bad. But at least you guys all put Guy in jail.

Me: You got that right Hailey.

Hailey Helios: To be honest, I hated him. He was a rotten to the core monster.

Me: I think EVERYONE did because of his rotten attitude.

Eli: Yeah they sure did.

Camie: But at least he's now in prison forever.

Himiko: Yeah. Hope he likes prison food.

Me: Yeah. Hopefully he'll have chum in there.

We laughed.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. But at least we saved the reputation of the Burger Volcano.

Rarity: We sure did. Now it will be the way it was.

Me: Yeah I agree.

Nico: Lets head home.

We went back home.

Guy Grazer was found guilty of multiple counts of assault and poisoning with intent to kill and was sentenced to many terms of life in prison without the possibility of parole and ordered to pay $711,111,111,111,111,111,111,111,111,111,111,111,111,111.00 in restitution and damages. Mostly because of the stomach pumping and the restaurants he falsely got shut down. All the restaurants he shut down falsely were reopened and made better than ever.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, and Trixie Tang are heading to the world of the 1991 horror film, Sometimes They Come Back, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to help Jim Norman rescue his wife, Sally, and his son, Scott, from the demonic Greasers, Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, and we're going to send them straight to The Black Gates for what they did in murdering Jim's brother, Wayne.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1991 horror film, Sometimes They Come Back, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to help Jim Norman rescue his wife, Sally, and his son, Scott, from the demonic Greasers, Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and

David North, and we're going to send them straight to The Black Gates for what they did in murdering Jim's brother, Wayne.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, those fuckers were the ones who murdered Jim's brother, Wayne, years ago, and now, years later when he and his wife and son move here, they come back from the dead to finish what they started, and they also want to kill his wife and son as well.

Eli: Hell's way too good for them.

Lincoln: Exactly, Eli. Last time, they got hit by the same train that killed them and it got them sent to Hell. Well, not this time, they're getting The Black Gates and they're never coming back. And thanks for joining us, Pinkie Pie.

Pinkie Pie: You're welcome, Linky. So, how are we going to stop Richard and his demon friends?

Lincoln: We'll get to that once we help Jim Norman rescue his wife, Sally, and his son, Scott. But, we will make sure that Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North get their rightful punishment, and it won't be in Hell.

Nicholette Torrington: And there's no doubt we'll run into Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, and Mara Ceirin.

Lincoln: Along with Veronica Keiron, The Knightmare Corruptor Iblee Gene-Slammer and Winter Varyona, The Knightmare Incarnation Idlee Gene-Slammer, you forgot to mention them yesterday, Nicholette.

Nicholette Torrington: Oops.

Nico: That's right, from what you told us, Lincoln, they're also members of The Knightmare Coven of Justice.

Lincoln: Yep, and Veronica and Winter are also skilled in the art of Necromancy.

Me: Whoa. And we're also surprised that you happen to know a coven of witches from long ago, Linc.

Lincoln: When we take care of those demonic Greasers and send them to The Black Gates, you're in for the whole story on how I met The Knightmare Coven of Justice, J.D., and it's really awesome.

We then met with Jim Norman, his wife, Sally, and his son, Scott, and he explained the whole story to us about Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, and how they, along with former Greaser, Chip Conway, murdered his brother, Wayne, decades ago, and that after he, his wife, and son moved back to his hometown, he started having nightmares and flashbacks about his brother's murder, and afterwards, the ghosts of the three dead greasers chased one of his students, Billy Sterns, to his death, and Kate, another of Jim's students, also died as well, because of them, and that caused the spirits of Richard Lawson and Vinnie Vincent to return from the dead and transfer into Jim's class, and it horrified us.

Nico: Those monsters.

Jim Norman: And now that they're back from the dead, they tried to make an attempt on my son's life with their car on the 27th anniversary of Wayne's death, and I found out they have supernatural features: they cast no reflection in a mirror; can change their physical appearance to a demonic, mutilated look; are impervious to bullets; and can appear to some while invisible to others, and Chip said something right before he died, with every life they take, another can come back.

Lincoln: And they want to kill you the same way they murdered Wayne and take you with them. But, Chip decided to redeem himself, and it's allowed Wayne to return.

Nico: He's going to distract them, so that way… ! We better hurry.

Lincoln: Yeah.

?: HEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls calling for help, along with the sound of malevolent demonic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, along with Jim's wife, Sally, and son Scott, but they've been trapped in the 1955 Chevrolet of the demonic Greasers, Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, and the train's coming to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, along with Jim's wife, Sally, and son Scott, but they've been trapped in the 1955 Chevrolet of the demonic Greasers, Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, and the train's coming to kill them.

?: (Eight Girls' voices) Those murderous demonic assholes, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the eight Duel Monsters, Knightmare Cerberus, Knightmare Goblin, Knightmare Gryphon, Knightmare Mermaid, Knightmare Phoenix, Knightmare Unicorn, Knightmare Corruptor Iblee, and Knightmare Incarnation Idlee, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Knightmare Cerberus, Knightmare Goblin, Knightmare Gryphon, Knightmare Mermaid, Knightmare Phoenix, Knightmare Unicorn, Knightmare Corruptor Iblee, and Knightmare Incarnation Idlee, so awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those eight voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin, but we'll talk later, let's get those demonic Greasers.

We rushed over, and right before Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North could enjoy seeing their next victims die, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the demon Greasers, and he ripped the car door open with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength and allowed the four girls, along with Sally and Scott to get to safety with Jim inside of a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the demonic Greasers, and when they saw us, they were pissed off and they transformed into their demonic forms.

Richard Lawson: You shitheads have ruined everything! We could've finally gotten our revenge and taken Jim with us!

Lincoln: By targeting his family and others?! You and your other two demonic friends are assholes, Richard Lawson! At least, Chip saw the error of his ways and wanted to stop you three!

Nico: But, now, we're going to avenge him, the students you murdered, and Wayne here and now!

Me, Lincoln, and Nico: And don't think you three are returning next time, 'cause there won't be a next time!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel

Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Richard Lawson: No, this is impossible, we can't be harmed!

Nico: Not by bullets, shithead greaser! But, we've dealt with demons before, and we know how to get rid of them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Grabs Lawson by his leather jacket) It's over, Lawson, now you and your friends can go to Hell!

Richard Lawson: Next time, man, there's always a next time!

Nico: No, this is it! Lincoln, J.D., shall we?

Lincoln, Nico, and I grab Richard Lawson and his demonic friends and stuffed them into their car, and welded the door shut, and Lincoln conjures a black ghostly train with the Judgement Kanji on it, and as we got out of there, the black ghostly train struck the demonic Greasers in the same way the train killed them in 1963, but instead of getting sent to Hell, they were sent to The Black Gates and they were erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and that allowed the spirits of Wayne, Chip Mueller, and two of Jim Norman's students to rest in peace and cross back to the afterlife.

Jim Norman: Thank God, it's finally over.

Nico: Now, not only can your brother rest in peace, but so can Chip Mueller, and the two students who were killed by Richard Lawson and his friends.

Lincoln: It's really sick that those three were born pure evil from the very beginning. But, not even Hell will have them, the best place for them is The Black Gates, and like Nico said, this is it, there's no way back for them now.

Sally Norman: Now, Jim's nightmares can be put to rest for good.

Eli: That's right.

We then said our goodbyes to Jim Norman, Sally Norman, and their son, Scott, and we head out.

Lincoln: That's one gang of Greasers from Hell that we'll never have to deal with again. (To Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin) And it's so good to see you again, Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin.

Morgana DeRose reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Cerberus, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, earth, and Cerberus on the coattails, and Knightmare Cerberus on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Cerberus-themed greatsword with Knightmare Cerberus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dog heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the dog heads for the pommel.

Adara Dunstan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing green hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings with orange tips and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Goblin, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, winds, and goblins on the coattails, and Knightmare Cerberus on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Goblin-themed greatsword with Knightmare Goblin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black goblin heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black goblin heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the dog heads for the pommel.

Autumn Melaina reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing indigo hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings with indigo tips and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Gryphon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light, and gryphons on the coattails, and Knightmare Gryphon on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Gryphon-themed greatsword with Knightmare

Gryphon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black gryphon heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight gryphon heads and a large indigo gem on the bottom of the gryphon heads for the pommel.

Victoria Donovan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings with aqua blue tips and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Mermaid, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, water, and mermaids on the coattails, and Knightmare Mermaid on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Cerberus-themed greatsword with Knightmare Mermaid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black mermaid heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black mermaid heads and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the mermaid heads for the pommel.

Raven Duncan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings with crimson red tips and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Phoenix, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, flames, and phoenixes on the coattails, and Knightmare Phoenix on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Phoenix-themed greatsword with Knightmare Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black phoenix heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel.

Veronica Keiron reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing light purple hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings with light purple tips and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Corruptor Iblee, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark spirits, and shadows on the coattails, and Knightmare Corruptor Iblee on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Cerberus-themed greatsword with Knightmare Corruptor Iblee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads and a large light purple gem on the bottom of the dog heads for the pommel.

Winter Varyona reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Incarnation Idlee, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark spirits, and fairies on the coattails, and Knightmare Cerberus on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Cerberus-themed greatsword with Knightmare Cerberus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black fairy heads for the crossguard, large midnight black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black fairy heads and a large midnight black gem on the bottom of the fairy heads for the pommel.

And Mara Ceirin reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings with yellow tips and she reigned in the power of Knightmare Unicorn, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness and unicorns on the coattails, and Knightmare Unicorn on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Knightmare Unicorn-themed greatsword with Knightmare Unicorn etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black unicorn heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black unicorn heads and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the unicorn heads for the pommel.

Morgana DeRose: You too, Lincoln.

Adara Dunstan: Indeed, it's been a long time.

Autumn Melaina: And it's also good to see you again, Nicholette Torrington.

Victoria Donovan: Along with the rest of The Dark World Goth Girls.

Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, and Clara St. Clarice: You too, Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself and they went up to Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin and they hugged, and Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eight since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Morgana DeRose: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these eight girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Morgana DeRose: Allow us to do the introductions, Lincoln, we've been working on this for when we met again.

Lincoln: Okay.

Suddenly, the skies grew darker and the creatures of the night began flying across the night skies, and The Knightmare Coven of Justice made their introductions, as they levitated in the air, and they were surrounded by black and colored energy auras with darkness and elemental forces.

Morgana DeRose: Leader of The Knightmare Coven of Justice and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Cerberus, Master of Darkness and Earth, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft, I am Morgana DeRose.

Adara Dunstan: Second-In-Command of The Knightmare Coven of Justice and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Goblin, Master of Darkness and Wind, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft, I am Adara Dunstan.

Autumn Melaina: Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Gryphon, Master of Darkness and

Light, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft, I am Autumn Melania.

Victoria Donovan: Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Mermaid, Master of Darkness and Water, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft, I am Victoria Donovan.

Raven Duncan: Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Phoenix, Master of Darkness and Fire, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft, I am Raven Duncan.

Veronica Keiron: Member of The Knightmare Coven of Darkness and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Corruptor Iblee, Master of Darkness, Spirits, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, The Occult and Witchcraft, I am Veronica Keiron.

Winter Varyona: Member of The Knightmare Coven of Darkness and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Incarnation Idlee, Master of Darkness, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Dark Magic, Wiccan Magic, and Witchcraft, I am Winter Varyona.

Mara Ceirin: And Member of The Knightmare Coven of Darkness and Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Unicorn, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft, I am Mara Ceirin.

Then, we saw Knightmare Cerberus, Knightmare Goblin, Knightmare Gryphon, Knightmare Mermaid, Knightmare Phoenix, Knightmare Unicorn, Knightmare Corruptor Iblee, and Knightmare Incarnation Idlee appear from the darkness, and they fired elemental forces into the air and exploded, and it formed into a pentagram with a cross, and then, The Knightmare Coven of Justice descend onto the ground, and we were amazed.

Me: Wow, you girls were really working on the introductions.

Lincoln: They sure have. As you saw and heard, these eight girls are witches who are my Guardian Angels from Michigan and his classmates in English, and they also happen to be masters of Darkness, The Dark Arts, and Witchcraft, and they formed a coven of witches who use their dark magic and gifts in The Dark Arts and Witchcraft for good. I met them through Nicholette and her friends, and we became good friends.

Nicholette Torrington: That's right, they're old friends of me, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, and Clara St. Clarice, and we saw their mastery of darkness and the dark arts for ourselves, along with their skills in witchcraft, and they also Gene-Slammed themselves into The Knightmare Monsters, in order to defend Lincoln from the evil wraths of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, and the other jerks in Michigan.

Clara St. Clarice: And just like all of us, Morgana and her coven also hated Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom, and when we told them of all the horrible things they've done, they were horrified.

Morgana DeRose: Yeah, and I outright called them monsters from the darkest depths of the nine circles of Hell, and when we heard of the deaths of The Church of Necrom and The Doomsday 23 at our hands, we celebrated with a huge party, and we also hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion.

Adara Dunstan: And trust us, this is a story you guys aren't going to like.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental

Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their neck.

Morgana DeRose: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and your coven are art of my harem and my many future wives, Morgana.

Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and his clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Benten, Kurama, Tsuyuko Amamori, and Sakura from Urusei Yatsura.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Benten, Kurama, Tsuyuko Amamori, and Sakura from Urusei Yatsura.

Nico: Awesome.

Lum Invader: Wait, Benten, Kurama, Tsuyuko Amamori, and Sakura are here, oh man, and they… !

Lincoln: They, along with Sally and Scott, almost became the next victims of Richard Lawson and his demonic pals, Lum, but we got them away from those Greaser. Are you girls okay?

Benten: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Benten and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Benten: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Benten: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Benten, Kurama, Tsuyuko Amamori, and Sakura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in stuffing those demon Greasers into their car, and Lincoln conjuring a ghostly black train with the Judgement Kanji on it and it struck and killed them in the same way the train killed them back in 1966 and it sent them to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and

Mara Ceirin have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: You guys really did awesome in kicking Richard Lawson and his demonic pals straight to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: And like we said, there won't be a next time.

Nico: Yeah, those demonic Greasers have caused too much trouble for the last time.

Me: And there's no place in Hell for the three of them.

Eli: Only The Black Gates.

---

After sending Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North to The Black Gates for what they've done long ago, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin saw Lincoln working out like crazy, even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Morgana DeRose: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Adara Dunstan: And he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morgana DeRose: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Morgana, what's the story on why you and your coven hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Morgana DeRose: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, we were with Lincoln and we were heading to Gus' Games and Grub to have some fun, and we also invited Nicholette and her friends as well. But, then, we'd heard the sound of screeches and roars of fury, and the doors were forced open, and we saw who it was: the five mean sisters of the family, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Adara Dunstan: Their eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and they had knives and they were going to kill us, and we found out from the spirits of The Netherworld that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, having given into their dark sides again, stole a bunch of knives from Lynn's Table, and were going to use them to kill us to slake their thirst for blood and get rid of Lincoln.

Veronica Kairon: Dark Lori forced her to betray her friendship with Nicholette to slake her thirst for blood and get rid of Lincoln, and that pissed us all off, and we attacked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we fired blasts of darkness and disarmed them of the knives, and Nicholette had them all sealed away in a black box, and Lincoln fired five blasts of darkness from his massive white angel wings and trapped them inside five black orbs of darkness, and yes, we knew that Lincoln had also gotten powers, thanks to his many Guardian Angels offering their blood to save his life. We then went back to The Loud House, and we explained what went down, and after we were done, everyone was horrified at what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did: not only did they try to kill their brother and his Guardian Angels again, but they'd stolen knives from their dad's restaurant to accomplish the bloody deed, and as a result, all five of them got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln put a curse on all of their belongings, and we threw them in steel cages in their rooms again, and put their fingers in Chinese finger traps again.

After Morgana DeRose and her coven were finished, we were horrified.

Nico: Oh, God, I can't believe those five would do something that evil and horrific.

Me: It's bad enough Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan gave in to their murderous Dark Sides again in order to kill Lincoln, but to steal knives from their dad's restaurant to do the dirty deed, that's crossed a very dark line.

Lincoln: I know, and I wasn't even talking to any of them during their punishments, but I also gave them a test: if they can prove through actions that they're truly remorseful, I'll forgive them.

Nicholette Torrington: They eventually did prove they were truly remorseful, but they've earned the hatred of Morgana and her coven.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Antón Castillo from Far Cry 6, and that bastard is causing havoc.

Nicole: Oh shit on me sideways, it's Antón Castillo from Far Cry 6.

Lincoln: That delusional totalitarian fascist, I've been wanting a chance to get rid of this guy.

Nico: I looked at the crimes he's committed, and this guy's done it all: Torture, Pollution, Corruption, Conspiracy, Kidnapping, Abuse of power, Child abuse, Enslavement, Mass murder, Abuse of power, Mass destruction, Unlawful imprisonment, and Unethical experimentation. This fucker needs to be sent to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly, Nico. Let's go, we got a delusional bastard to kill.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at Antón Castillo, and when the delusional dictator saw us, he was enraged.

Antón Castillo: How dare you all get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! I will kill you all and all of Gotham Royal York will bow before me!

Lincoln: The only place awaiting you is the darkest depths of Hell for your crimes, Antón Castillo.

Voogie: But, not even Hell will accept a black-hearted monster like you.

Suddenly, Voogie's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with angels, red flames, and hearts, and as she approached Antón Castillo, she left red energy, angels, red flames, and hearts with every step.

Voogie: Antón Castillo, the crimes you've committed against the people of Yara and the world cannot be forgiven, you may have considered yourself a savior, but we see you for what you really are: an evil, delusional, and megalomaniacal fascist who has the blood of innocent people and your own people on your hands, and now, I will make sure that you pay the price for your vile misdeeds.

Suddenly, Voogie was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with red-hot flames and hearts surrounding the vortex, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Voogie emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Voogie grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with angels, red flames, and hearts surrounding her, she has an angel emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Voogie has on her trademark red outfit and red knee-high leather boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames, hearts, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with red flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Voogie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive crimson red angel wings with glowing red tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Voogie has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Voogie has a brand-new large greatsword in her right hand called Crimson Angel's Crimson Fireheart Greatsword of Crimson Flame Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with an angel etched on the 7'0" wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson angel heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red angel heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the angel that said, "Voogie, Leader of Voogie's Angels, Friend and Teammate of Shiori, Rebecca, Midi, and Merry Bell, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Aliens and Antón Castillo, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Firehearts, Angels, and Crimson Red Fire"

ブギー、ブギーズ・エンジェルズ のリーダー、シオリ、レベッカ、ミディ、メリーベル の友人でありチームメイト、リンカーン・ラウド の愛する未来の妻、エイリアン と アントン・カスティーリョ の破壊者、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、火の心、天使、真紅の火のマスター

Voogie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CRIMSON FIREHEART RED FIRESTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE CRIMSON FIRESTORM HEART JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRIMSON FIREHEART LOVE!

We were amazed by Voogie's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Antón Castillo saw it, the delusional tyrant fell into a rage and got out a gun to shoot her, but Voogie fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with crimson red fire, hearts, and angels at Antón Castillo's hand and it burned him badly and caused him to drop the gun, and she fired another crimson red energy blast at him and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Shiori: Whoa, Voogie's transformed, incredible.

Nico: Now, things are really going to heat up, and that fascist, Antón Castillo, is about to pay for all of his crimes in full.

Lincoln: And in blood, Nico, don't forget that, and Voogie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Voogie: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Fireheart Angel and Divine Crimson Red Fire Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we end this fascist's reign of terror once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Voogie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-

Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Voogie.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done, Antón Castillo, because you deserve no mercy from us.

Voogie and Lincoln went after Antón Castillo, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Hearts at Antón Castillo, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left nasty scars on him, and Lincoln grabbed him with one of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, and he was body-slamming him left to right and it was really painful. Then, Lincoln tossed him into the air and Voogie and Lincoln fired powerful black energy blasts which hit Antón Castillo and they hit him and condemned him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Voogie and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Voogie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Voogie: Reap what you've sown, tyrant. And thank you for helping me destroy Antón Castillo for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Voogie.

Suddenly, Voogie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Voogie's face, they kissed passionately as Voogie's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with red flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Voogie absorbed the fires and came back to us.

Nico: Now, that was one awesome battle, you guys, and it was definitely a bloody end for a bloody tyrant.

Lincoln: He's had it coming for a very long time.

Nicole: Now, all of Yara is safe from that monster, and that was really awesome of you using one of your eleven werewolf tails to body-slam him from left to right, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, that was amazing.

Nico: Next time, you got to teach me how to use my tail like that.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Nico. But, that's not the only thing I can also use my tails for.

Suddenly, Lincoln used his eleven massive white werewolf tails and it wrapped around the waists of Lily the Mermaid, Morgana DeRose and her coven, Girl Jordan, and Paige, and brought them close to him, and that caused them to get atomic red blushes on their faces, as he leans down and kisses them on the lips.

May: (Snickers) Now, that was a good trick, and it's something you'll have to teach Nico, Lincoln.

Varie: Same with J.D.

We shared a laugh and we returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we were rid of Antón Castillo for good, and he'll never come back to hurt anyone again.

---

Later we were showing the mascots something.

Tornado Bolt: (to the mascots) Hey, guys. You hungry?

Poromon: Boy are we ever!

Nico: You guys will love this.

Nico pulled off a bunch of tarps and showed that he installed numerous vending machines of many kinds! Soda, snacks, candy, hot chocolate, ice cream and more!

Poromon: Oh wow!

Me: We found all these vending machines in that abandoned underground mall in the Land of Ooo. We brought them back here and fixed them up and installed them for all of us to use.

Eli: That is cool!

Himiko: But how much are they?

Me: They're free. But you guys can all use money if you want to.

Nico: Yep.

Himiko: Awesome!

Schala: Poromon, what would you like?

Poromon: Any beer?

Nico: (LAUGHS) I KNEW you were going to say that. But no there are no beer vending machines.

Me: I don't think that's even legal anyway to use beer vending machines. Unless it's root beer.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: How about Gatorade then.

Me: Gatorade coming up. What flavor do you want?

Poromon: Fruit punch?

Me: Fruit punch it is.

I pressed the button and it dispensed it and I opened it and gave it to him.

Poromon: Thanks.

Poliwag got blue raspberry gatorade and Manaphy got chocolate bars and Horsea got fruit candy.

Nico: Cool.

Slipstream: You like the treats?

Poromon: Boy we sure do!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: And the best part is that now we can exercise in the park as well as grab a snack to rehydrate ourselves too.

Camie: That's awesome.

Hailey Helios: It's perfect for the estate too.

Brittney: I like it.

Slipstream: Very awesome exercising rest station.

Air Raid: So, how did you like them?

Mascots: THEY WERE ALL DELICIOUS!

Nico: Great! Glad you all like the vending machines.

Qin: Yeah these are great for all of us.

Camie: They sure are.

Eli: Yeah.

But then..

ALARM KLAXON!

Nico: Uh oh.

We went to the computer and we saw that there was a Digital World Disturbance on File Island.

Me: File Island in Lake Huron. We haven't been there in a while.

Nico: No we haven't.

Snaptrap: We haven't visited the Digital World in a while.

Nico: No we sure haven't. What's going on?

Me: It looks like the Younger versions of Sora and Joe are in trouble. They are attending an event called The Bakemon Holliday.

Joe and Sora gasped!

Sora Takenouchi: Not that event!

Me: Uh oh! From the way you gasped I can tell that you two have a really bad history with that event.

Joe Kido: Yeah those Bakemon wanted to eat us.

We gasped!

Nico: Wait! I remember that! I remember that event with you guys years ago when we were on File Island.

Me: Tell us what happened guys.

Joe Kido: It's not a pretty sight.

Gomamon: Yeah! Bakemon are HORRIBLE Digimon that are ghost Digimon.

Joe told us everything.

---

Joe and Gomamon are floating through the ocean on a bed. Joe starts to freak out because Gomamon is eating all of the food and he is seasick. Then a giant crate floats over to the bed and Ogremon is inside of it. He begins to attack them with his club. Gomamon calls in his army of fish but even with so many of them, they can't stop Ogremon. As he is about to attack Joe, Gomamon digivolves into Ikkakumon, who is able to escape with Joe on his back. Unfortunately, he is tired and hungry and turns back into Gomamon and the two start to sink.

Meanwhile, Sora is fishing and hooks something big. When she pulls it up, it turns out to be Joe and Gomamon. Joe is unconscious and Gomamon explains to Sora and Biyomon what happened. He also says that he is worried about Joe's self confidence after what happened and to get it back, they should make Joe their leader. Joe then wakes up and is shocked to find out they want him to lead them. He is finally convinced and embraces his new position. Then they hear bells and the group sees a church in the distance. Joe takes them there and he goes in to find a group of people in masks dancing. He gets everyone else and they are shocked to see other humans.

One of them comes and takes Joe's group inside. He says that they are celebrating the "Bakemon holiday" and would love to have them all as guests. Gomamon asks the man why they honor Bakemon because he is a bad Digimon. The man gets very mad and reveals that he and everyone else are Bakemon! Joe's group is surrounded and Gomamon and Biyomon are too hungry to digivolve. They are then all kidnapped by the Bakemon.

Joe and Sora are tied up to be eaten by the Bakemon while Gomamon and Biyomon are thrown in a jail cell. They realize that to escape, they must trick the guard. He had been sleeping but Gomamon wakes him by throwing a rock. He and Biyomon tell him he is bad at being evil because he is not taunting them. The Bakemon says he doesn't know how and his prisoners explain that he must find out what they want and get it but not let them have it.

They tell him they are hungry and he should get food but not give it to them. The Bakemon gets some bananas and Gomamon and Biyomon trick him into coming so close that they beat him up and eat the food. At the same time Joe and Sora are about to be eaten as the Bakemon all combine into one huge one. When it is about to get them, their partners show up and digivolve.

As Ikkakumon and Birdramon fight the giant Bakemon, Joe and Sora run and hide behind some grave stones. Bakemon is winning but Joe is determined to help their partners beat him. He starts saying a chant to get Bakemon to lose his power and starts hitting Sora's beanie to a rhythm. Bakemon then starts to shrink and Ikkakumon and Birdramon are able to beat him! The ground then opens to reveal many Black Gears which all break apart. They then start to head back to Infinity Mountain.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Sweetie Belle: WHOA!

Nico: I remember that.

Me: I didn't know the Bakemon were that dangerous!

Eli: Me neither. But this is perfect for the Halloween season.

Starlight Glimmer: What do Bakemon look like?

Me: Well they are Ghost Type Digimon.

I pulled up the info on them and showed what they looked like.

---

Bakemon are frightening Ghost type Digimon and characters in the Digimon universe. They can flex out their hands as punches, and can also disguise themselves as humans. Their weakness is the chanting "Bakemon, lose your power".

The Bakemon first appeared in "The Dancing Digimon", disguising themselves as preachers. They attempted to eat Sora and Joe, but were saved by Biyomon and Gomamon. The Bakemon fused into a huge Bakemon called Lord Bakemon. With the help of Joe chanting, "Bakemon, lose your power.", Birdramon and Ikkakumon killed him with their powers combined.

Later on, the Bakemon were the minions of the sinister Myotismon, led by Phantomon. They were all destroyed when Myotismon is defeated.

Some Bakemon were used by the Digimon Emperor to bluff Davis into believing that he had his friends hostage above a Deltamon and forced Davis to make a choice between which of them lived. This bluff was called when the real ones appeared. They later appear as being controlled by dark rings but before they can be freed they are killed by Kimeramon.

* * *

When I was done we were shocked.

Camie: Scary!

Tsuyu: I can't believe that those Digimon were going to eat Joe and Sora!

Varie: Me neither!

Then Mammoth, Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Mandragora, Esdeath, Comrade Red, Evil Star Man, Queen Jellyfish, Bassoon Burns, Terror Dopant, Yost Magneto, Boil Man, and Country Boy appeared.

Mammoth: Can me, Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, and Artie Ziff go with you guys?

Mandragora: Me, Esdeath, Comrade Red, Evil Star Man, Queen Jellyfish, Bassoon Burns, Terror Dopant, Yost Magneto, Boil Man, and Country Boy will come along too.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us. We're going after the Bakemon on File Island here in Michigan. Sora and Joe's young selves are in trouble. The Bakemon are going to eat them.

They gasped!

Qin: We got to stop them and quick.

Me: Yeah. Last time they dealt with Bakemon was back years ago when they were facing Devimon.

Cavalier: Oh my goodness.

Esdeath: That's interesting. And we have a Bakemon in the M.O.E.

Me: That's true and I assigned Nima the Cupid as his Archenemy.

Nima the Cupid: You sure did and that is so awesome.

Me: Oh Nico what Backup Members have you picked out for us this time? You forgot to tell us that on your rescue.

Nico: I'll tell you guys later.

Me: Okay.

Sonata Dusk: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm glad you asked that Sonata. Next up is the first of the Advanced Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers and the first one is going to be Ruby Carbuncle.

Jesse Anderson: Wow! The Advanced Crystal Beasts are next.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Jaden: And we agreed that me and Jesse were going to come with on that.

Qin: Yeah you sure did.

Laney: The Dark versions of the Crystal Beasts. They are scary and cool and pretty.

Me: They sure are.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Centorrior, one of the Doom Beings who served Naga, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying him, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Centorrior on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying him, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth.

Me: As expected.

Elizabeth Herodias: And of course, he's not going down without a fight, so we're going to give him one, and then, after you tie him up after we weakened him, we convince him to join The Masters of Evil, and telling him of the fate that'll await him if news of his defeat reaches Barodius.

Lincoln: Exactly, Elizabeth, and the same will happen with the other Doom Beings, Druman, Tayghen, and Hairadee, but that'll be for later on.

Nico: That's right. Alright, gang, let's go, we got some undead ghost Digimon to deal with, and we're going to make them pay for their crimes against Joe and Sora.

Lincoln: Those Ghost Digimon are going to pay for what they've done, and once we get done with the Ghost Digimon, you're next, Centorrior.

Stinky Butt: Shall we get a move on?

Mandragora: What do you think?

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off to File Island in Lake Huron.

---

We arrived at File Island.

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: Wow. Last time we were here was when we took down Unimon.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there. That was so awesome.

Lana: Yeah.

Block Man: Aren't those the Poromon clones?

We saw a crowd of Poromon clones. With some mutations in the crowd with one being Steroid Poromon, human Poromon, Grandpa Poromon, Poromon wearing a bat costume, Kirby, a Rabbid and somehow Pururumon.

Pururumon: Let's all go out for some beer!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: Wow! It's every Incarnation of Poromon we saw!

Poromon: Wow! This is amazing! And Grandpa Poromon!

Qin: Wow!

Cavalier: There are a crowd of Poromon clones right there.

Evil Star Man: Should we be concerned about this?

Me: It's the clones we sent to the Digital World. But this is amazing.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: But Parurumon is so adorable.

Camie was cuddling him.

Qin: Aww he sure is cute.

Camie: Yeah.

Hornet Man: (sighs) We're just gonna have to bring them along!

Camie: But I like the Pururumon.

Me: He can come too.

Nico: Lets have them come with.

Qin: Yeah.

We had them come with.

We walked through the forest.

Condiment King: We can't bring them home though.

Terror Dopant: They could cause so much trouble.

Me: Agreed.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Aww do I have to leave Parurumon?

Nico: He can stay with you Camie.

Camie: Awesome!

Laney: Cool.

Lola: But it's strange seeing the human Poromon here too.

Poromon: It sure is.

Human Poromon: I think it's awesome to be human.

Nico: I know. It's awesome.

Birdbrain: No Bakemon so far?

Me: We better be ready.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But I sense that they are up ahead.

Nico: Wait look.

We saw a church.

Nico: I remember that church.

Sora Takenouchi: This brings back a lot of bad memories.

We then heard a scream!

Professor XXXL: I heard something.

Boil Man: Someone's in there!

Nico: That's Young Sora and Joe!

Me: We got to hurry!

We went up to the church!

Brittney: Wow this looks like a gothic church.

Qin: Yeah.

Brittney: Yeah. Shaggy and Scooby aren't getting cold feet are they?

Shaggy: Like you guys go ahead.

Me: You are coming with us. Besides, Young Sora and Joe are in trouble. Who knows what the Bakemon are going to do them.

Nico: I'll tell you what they will do. They will eat them for dinner.

We gasped!

Shaggy: We'll go if you Got Scooby Snax from the vending machines.

Sixshot: I got some.

Shaggy: Like what flavor are they?

Sixshot: Nico's newest flavor. Jalapeño Cheddar Hot Dog.

Shaggy: Like oh boy!

Scooby: Reah!

Sixshot gave them to them and they were good.

Shaggy and Scooby: MMM! MMM! MMMMM!

ZOOM!

They turned into rockets and flew into the air and then exploded in a dazzling display of fireworks and landed back down in Erika Haddock's arms.

Shaggy: Like those were delicious.

Nico: Glad you like them. Lets go.

We then looked inside the church and then we saw a bunch of Bakemon and they were hovering over Young Sora and Joe who were tied up and they were screaming in fright.

Bakemon: (EERIE SINGING) WE'RE SCARY GHOSTS! WE LIKE TO BOO! NOW IT'S TIME TO CHEW ON YOU! NOW IT'S TIME TO CHEW ON YOU!

But then the spirits of the Loud Brothers appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the entrance of the

Church and a phoenix cry was heard and then fireballs rained down and hit the Bakemon and burned them all over and then we came in.

Me: YOU ARE NOT CHOWING DOWN ON THESE TWO ON OUR WATCH!

Artie Ziff: Hang on, you two!

Country Boy: We're here to save you both!

Young Sora: You guys arrived just in time!

Nico: We do have that.

Me: Okay you dumb ghosts, chew on this! (Echoing) PHOENIX FIRE!

I fired a blast of fire from my hand with Zhuqiaomon's power and burned a bunch of Bakemon all over the place.

Varie: Take that!

Nico: Qin, Camie get Young Sora and Joe out of there!

They went over and cut them free!

Nico: Try this on! (Echoing) HEAT VIPER!

Nico fired a powerful green inferno fire blast with Kimeramon's power and it hit a bunch of Bakemon and obliterated them!

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: Turbo Man, get us out of here so we can come up with a plan!

Turbo Man: Aye aye!

Nico: Everyone retreat!

Me: SOLAR FLARE!

I released a massive flash of light as bright as 100,000,000 suns and blinded the Bakemon temporarily while we ran.

We went to a treehouse that was built by the Young Versions of the Digidestined.

Nico: That treehouse is new.

Me: I gave them the idea for it after we battled Monzaemon.

Nico: Nice.

Young Tai saw us.

Young Tai: Hey guys!

Me: Good to see you Tai. We better explain what we're here for.

We went around the treehouse.

Me: We'll be safe here for the time being.

2016 Morbucks: And it has enough room for the Poromon clones.

Yost Magneto: I do hope that's the case.

Me: Me too.

Young Tai: So what's going on?

Me: Sora and Joe had a run in with the Bakemon and were close to being eaten by them.

Nico: Yeah.

Young Sora: It was awful.

Hawkmon: But at least they all escaped.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Bakemon are nothing but a bunch of troublemaking ghosts. They caused lots of problems in the past to File Island.

Varie: Hard to imagine that you guys had to face them.

Kari Kamiya: Yeah no kidding. I have a feeling they are going to come after us.

Gatomon: But we're going to be ready for them.

Me: We intervened and saved Sora and Joe just in time. But those Bakemon are coming for us and they are going to kill us.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But we're ready for them.

Ember McLain: Nico, what backup core members do you have for us this time?

Nico: Sailor Pallas, Sougo, Haruto, the Muses, Manny, Tsukasa, Soji, Batgirl (DC SUPERHERO GIRLS), Sento, and Meridith McHenrickson.

Me: Awesome!

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Aye. This will be amazing getting an archenemy now.

Qin: It sure will.

Sougo: Yeah it is!

Manny the Mammoth: But it'll be an awesome honor to get an archenemy.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

Bassoon Burns: You are aware that you have King Koopa as an archenemy, right?

Raven Branwen: Don't forget that.

Me: Actually she has President Koopa as an archenemy. King Koopa is a different matter.

Meridith: Aye. Sorry I got caught up in the excitement there now.

Nico: Oh. No worries.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we gave you guys those wet willies when you were under Monzaemon's spell like that.

Young Matt: No worries. But we're okay now.

Young Mimi: But it was great you guys all helped us back then.

Me: It sure was awesome to see what you guys were like back then too.

Camie: Yeah it sure was cool.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: I gots an idea. Let's use a Slingshot to throw these here clones at the Bakemon.

Me: Fuzzy, Bakemon are Champion level Digimon. In Training and Fresh Level Digimon would just be light snacks to them. They would just chomp them.

Fuzzy: Oh yeah.

Nico: We'll do what J.D. did when we saved Joe and Sora. We'll use the powers of the Digimon on them.

May: Yeah. It worked perfectly.

Qin: It sure did.

Nico: And I have an idea. Davis, remember when we attacked Kimeramon and a bunch of Bakemon he had?

Davis: I sure do. We used the Armor Level Digimon to beat the Bakemon.

Me: An all out ambush.

Qin: Yeah.

Queen Jellyfish: Omnimon can help out too.

Eris: Although, some of the clones probably shouldn't be considered In Training Digimon.

Nico: My Poromon is an In Training Digimon with the power of a Super Ultimate Level Digimon.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: It's true.

Me: But we can't take any chances with the clones. They are Poromon's Brethren and Camie loves Parurumon now.

Camie: It's true.

Starlight Glimmer: The Goths of Darkness like the Bakemon. But these Bakemon we're going to face are not Partner Worthy.

Qin: I agree there Starlight.

Xenia: Yeah these Bakemon are bad Digimon.

Lillymon: But we're ready for them all.

Livewire: We already did the entrance. So, let's get to killing as many as we can before the usual battles.

Nico: That was an emergency situation. But good idea.

Qin: Yeah. Time to unleash the power.

Nico: Lets do it guys. Who you gonna call?

All of us: GHOSTBUSTERS!

We laughed!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Lets go!

We went back to the church.

We went back to the church and then energy blasts were fired at the Bakemon and blasted them all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (Echoing) THUNDER BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of blue lightning with Raidramon's powers and it hit the Bakemon all over and destroyed many of them.

Me: (Echoing) EAGLE EYE!

I fired waves of red energy from my eyes with Halsemon's powers and blasted the Bakemon all over.

Kari Kamiya: OH YEAH! (Echoing) QUEEN PAW!

She fired stones from her arms with Nefertimon's powers and blasted the Bakemon all over.

T.K.: (Echoing) STAR SHOWER!

T.K. fired a shower of stars from his wings and blasted the Bakemon into dust!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) We're already killing a good amount.

Anti Wanda: Now, to wish up a barrier before the usual battles start.

Nico: Yep. Go for it!

She did so and got the barrier in place.

But then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, Weather Wizard, Axel, Evil Pharaoh Man, Utomodachi, Opposite Senshi, Queen Cannabis, Raizen, Spatula Girl, Man Spider, Yani, and Heart appeared.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, Weather Wizard, Axel, Evil Pharaoh Man, Utomodachi, Opposite Senshi, Queen Cannabis, Raizen, Spatula Girl, Man Spider, Yani, and Heart.

Scorcher: So, those are the Poromon clones, huh?

Firepower: I was wondering when we'd find them again.

Evil Star: Although some of them don't seem to be as dumb as Homer's clones.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Key: (to Nico) We heard you arrested a bad chef.

Nico: We sure did.

Overdrive: Was vomit involved?

Nico: Oh yeah there was. Also it was Guy Grazer.

Me: You heard of him haven't you?

Overdrive: Wait a second. That rotten tempered disgrace of a chef!? Yeah I know him. He deserved to be thrown in prison.

Qin: He sure does.

?: But that's for sure.

A figure came out and it was BARA POLICE from episodes 37 and 38 of Ohranger!

---

Bara Police was a Machine Beast who hid and controlled a platoon of police officers in order to turn the Earth officers against the Ohrangers and humanity. When summoned to attack by Bomber the Great, he uses the officers against the heroes until is emerges and is immediately grown by Kocha to fight the team. Initially facing against the Blocker Robo, it ends up becoming ultimately assisted by Gunmazin after Yuji joins the battle and the heroes become OhBlocker due to a boy's wish to him to "ride OhBlocker", which the ancient warrior had to abide by due to the desire to grant any wish to anyone who uses his key.

Police later pulled back after Bomber gets his hands on Gunmazin's key only to be released once again by his leader when Buldont becomes Gunmazin's master, in hopes of denying him of his wish of "riding OhBlocker." After the boy who originally controlled Gunmazin sets him straight, Bomber ordered Bara Police into battle and he was immediately enlarged by Acha and Kocha. However, he is dealt with quickly, with Gunmazin using his Fifth Strike to disable him to take OhBlocker's Twin Blokken Crash, destroying him.

---

Eli: Bara Police! I remember you! You were sent to turn Earth's Police Officers against the OhRangers and al lof humanity.

Bara Police: That's right Eli. Sharp memory.

Eli: Awesome episode though.

Bara Police: You know it's only a matter of time before you guys get to have Cornelia's missions, right?

Me: Yes we are well aware of that.

Cornelia: And I can't wait.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Bara Police was a Machine Beast who hid and controlled a platoon of police officers in order to turn the Earth officers against the Ohrangers and humanity. When summoned to attack by Bomber the Great, he uses the officers against the heroes until is emerges and is immediately grown by Kocha to fight the team. Initially facing against the Blocker Robo, it ends up becoming ultimately assisted by Gunmazin after Yuji joins the battle and the heroes become OhBlocker due to a boy's wish to him to "ride OhBlocker", which the ancient warrior had to abide by due to the desire to grant any wish to anyone who uses his key.

Police later pulled back after Bomber gets his hands on Gunmazin's key only to be released once again by his leader when Buldont becomes Gunmazin's master, in hopes of denying him of his wish of "riding OhBlocker." After the boy who originally controlled Gunmazin sets him straight, Bomber ordered Bara Police into battle and he was immediately enlarged by Acha and Kocha. However, he is dealt with quickly, with Gunmazin using his Fifth Strike to disable him to take OhBlocker's Twin Blokken Crash, destroying him.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Nico's rescue and one DISGUSTING RESTAURANT!

---

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Nico's rescue was in a disgusting restaurant. I hope no one got sick this time!

Jason: Oh they did and it was all because of Guy Gardner. He was putting chum in dishes to poison people to get revenge on J.D. for firing him.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding. He was a menace to all chefs.

Pipsqueak: He had it coming for his crimes.

Sunburn: He sure did. And he is now a permanent resident in prison too.

Kimberly Ann Hart: Good riddance.

Scorcher: At least he is now in prison for good. Lets do it!

SCORCHER! HEAT DOPANT!

Jason fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Jason activated his Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Jason activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Video Game Music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Aurico, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Alien Rangers, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - Battling Another Gutrot

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico, Piper, and the others did good fighting Another Gutrot. (laughs) I hope she wasn't too gassy!

Aurico: Oh she was REALLY gassy. She couldn't stop farting.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) YEAH! (LAUGHS) It was really funny!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was! Pinkie Pie didn't stop laughing.

Sprocket: Yeah it was awesome.

Delphine: It was great and funny.

Transquito: It sure was hilarious.

Firepower: That is funny. Lets do it!

FIREPOWER! THE ULTRABOTS!

Aurico fired waves of missiles and fire and bullets and smashed him down. Aurico activated his shift car and fired waves of water and smashed him down. Aurico activated his Ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of water, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zeo Rangers, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Evil Star wass next.

Evil Star (to Tommy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Sometimes They Come Back. How was it?

Tommy Oliver: It was really awesome and they faced the demonic Greasers, Richard Lawson, Vinnie Vincent, and David North.

Starlight Glimmer: We gave them the Black Gates.

Cozy Glow: Yeah they deserved it too.

Hex: They sure did.

Tanya Sloan: They were monsters that deserved to die.

Evil Star: Good riddance. Lets do it!

EVIL STAR! ORNISMON!

Tommy fired waves of stars and smashed him down. Tommy activated his Shift Car and fired waves of stars and smashed him down. Tommy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to graveyard music and fired waves of lightning, magic, stars and bones and smashed him down.

---

## T.J. Johnson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Turbo Rangers, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - Meeting the Knightmare Coven of Justice

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard you guys met the Knightmare Coven of Justice. What are their names?

T.J. Johnson: They are the Gene-slammers of the Knightmare Monsters. Their names are

Morgana DeRose, The Knightmare Cerberus Gene-Slammer and Leader of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Earth, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Adara Dunstan, The Knightmare Goblin Gene-Slammer and Second-In-Command of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Wind, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Autumn Melaina, The Knightmare Gryphon Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Light, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Victoria Donovan, The Knightmare Mermaid Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Water, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Raven Duncan, The Knightmare Phoenix Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness and Fire, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Veronica Keiron, The Knightmare Corruptor Iblee Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, The Occult and Witchcraft

Winter Varyona, The Knightmare Incarnation Idlee Gene-slammer and Member of the Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Dark Magic and Wiccan and Witchcraft Magic.

And Mara Ceirin, The Knightmare Unicorn Gene-Slammer and Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft

Key: Wow! That is amazing that they are all of the Knightmare Monsters. That is so cool.

Rainbow Dash: They sure are and I love that they have each of the seven colors of the Rainbow for their hair colors.

Scootaloo: Their story is just as awesome too. They also did an amazing introduction when they introduced themselves. But their story is cool too.

---

Morgana DeRose: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Adara Dunstan: And he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morgana DeRose: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Morgana, what's the story on why you and your coven hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Morgana DeRose: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. One day, we were with Lincoln and we were heading to Gus' Games and Grub to have some fun, and we also invited Nicholette and her friends as well. But, then, we'd heard the sound of screeches and roars of fury, and the doors were forced open, and we saw who it was: the five mean sisters of the family, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Adara Dunstan: Their eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and they had knives and they were going to kill us, and we found out from the spirits of The Netherworld that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, having given into their dark sides again, stole a bunch of knives from Lynn's Table, and were going to use them to kill us to slake their thirst for blood and get rid of Lincoln.

Veronica Kairon: Dark Lori forced her to betray her friendship with Nicholette to slake her thirst for blood and get rid of Lincoln, and that pissed us all off, and we attacked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we fired blasts of darkness and disarmed them of the knives, and Nicholette had them all sealed away in a black box, and Lincoln fired five blasts of darkness from his massive white angel wings and trapped them inside five black orbs of darkness, and yes, we knew that Lincoln had also gotten powers, thanks to his many Guardian Angels offering their blood to save his life. We then went back to The Loud House, and we explained what went down, and after we were done, everyone was horrified at what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did: not only did they try to kill their brother and his Guardian Angels again, but they'd stolen knives from their dad's restaurant to accomplish the bloody deed, and as a result, all five of them got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln put a curse on all of their belongings, and we threw them in steel cages in their rooms again, and put their fingers in Chinese finger traps again.

After Morgana DeRose and her coven were finished, we were horrified.

Nico: Oh, God, I can't believe those five would do something that evil and horrific.

Me: It's bad enough Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan gave in to their murderous Dark Sides again in order to kill Lincoln, but to steal knives from their dad's restaurant to do the dirty deed, that's crossed a very dark line.

Lincoln: I know, and I wasn't even talking to any of them during their punishments, but I also gave them a test: if they can prove through actions that they're truly remorseful, I'll forgive them.

Nicholette Torrington: They eventually did prove they were truly remorseful, but they've earned the hatred of Morgana and her coven.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Key: Oh my goodness! That is terrible that the mean Loud Girls did that because of their dark sides!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was scary!

Cassie Chan: Yeah no kidding.

Key: But that is amazing that the Knightmare Coven is that gifted in what they do. Lets do it!

KEY! VINCENT CRABBE!

T.J. Fired waves of wind and smashed him down. T.J. activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. T.J. activated his Ridewatch and they danced to racing music and fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Andros, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, In Space Rangers, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - All the Vending Machines we got

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) You guys got a lot of vending machines. And what vehicle can I use this time?

Andros: There are no vehicles on File Island here but I did bring this.

Andros pulled out a scroll and unsealed a Zombie Apocalypse Truck.

Overdrive: Wow! A Zombie Apocalypse Survival Truck. Good choice.

Andros: Thanks. And yeah we got tons of vending machines. We got them from an underground mall that we know in the Land of Ooo.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah there were lots of them. We brought them back to the estate and fixed them up and made them new and installed them.

Starshine Sparkle: Pretty awesome that we have them now. We can now jog and get some gatorade along the way from them.

Spyro: Pretty slick too.

Zhane: Boy it sure is. It's an awesome idea.

Overdrive: It sure is. Awesome way to burn off some energy and exercise too. Lets do it!

OVERDRIVE! BAT DOPANT!

Andros fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Andros activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Andros activated his Ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of Magic and smashed him down.

## Leo Corbett, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - The Mascots were really hungry

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) The Mascots were really hungry. What did you give them?

Leo: We gave them gatorade, burgers, candy and all that.

Applejack: It was really amazing and perfect for the estate.

Apple Bloom: It sure was. And I love the apple pies they put in it. They had Apple Pie bars that were good.

Flashwing: They sure were tasty.

Mike Corbett: Everyone loved them.

El Diablo: I'm glad they like them. Lets do it!

EL DIABLO! MAGMA DOPANT!

Leo fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Leo activated his Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Leo activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Music and fired waves of fire, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Carter Grayson, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toyman - The Bakemon really gave Joe and Sora a really hard time

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) The Bakemon really gave Joe and Sora a really hard time. But not with you guys.

Carter Grayson: Nah not with us. But man those Bakemon are just really creepy too. But Sora and Joe found a way for us to weaken them for us to take down easier.

Rarity: And it's really clever darlings.

Sweetie Belle: They chanted a line repeatedly and it weakened the Bakemon to the point where they would collapse. Watch.

She saw a Bakemon coming.

Sweetie Belle: BAKEMON LOSE YOUR POWER! BAKEMON LOSE YOUR POWER! BAKEMON LOSE YOUR POWER! BAKEMON LOSE YOUR POWER!

The Bakemon collapsed in powerlessness!

Toyman: Wow! It really works! That was smart thinking on Joe to invent that.

Sweetie Belle blasted the Bakemon and obliterated it.

Sweetie Belle: It really helped out big time when Sora and Joe took them on the first time.

Toyman: Wow! That was really well thought out. Credit goes to Joe for inventing that technique.

Gill Grunt: He sure has earned it.

Dana Mitchell: We're proud of him.

Toyman: Same here. Lets do it!

TOYMAN! PUPPETEER DOPANT!

Carter fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Carter activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Carter activated his ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

## Wes Collins, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, Amorpho and Ember McLain VS Villamax - Bakemon are REALLY Scary Ghost Digimon

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Bakemon are REALLY Scary Ghost Digimon. At least to certain people.

Wes: Not to you guys because you have a Bakemon in your ranks.

Princess Luna: That is true and Bakemon is a Ghost Digimon that I think is cool.

Moondust: Me too and the Goths of Darkness all like them too.

Snowdrop: I think it's awesome too.

Gari: Same here. Ghosts don't scare me at all.

Blackout: I don't get scared by them either.

Jen Scotts: These ghosts don't scare me.

Villamax: They don't scare me either. Lets do it!

VILLAMAX! MANDILOK!

Wes fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Wes activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Wes activated his Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Cole, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Wild Force Rangers, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf - Bakemon are scary and horrible

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Bakemon are scary and horrible. And they're troublemakers.

Cole: Boy they sure are troublesome.

Fluttershy: They sure are but I'm glad we're going to get rid of them.

Tornado Bolt: Me too. They are awful.

Stealth Elf: Yeah they need to be stopped.

Alyssa Enrile: Yeah no kidding.

Wolf: That is good we're stopping them. Lets do it!

WOLF! LEON!

Cole fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Cole activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Cole activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Shane Clarke, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ninja Storm Rangers, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard. - Bakemon battles are perfect for October

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Bakemon battles are perfect for October. Perfect way to get into the Halloween spirit.

Shane: I agree there and it's so awesome to get it started too.

Princess Celestia: I think it's so awesome and amazing.

King Solar: It sure is. And I love Halloween and Nightmare Night.

Solar Eclipsa: Me too. It's awesome and amazing.

Amber Morning: Nightmare Night and Halloween are so awesome.

Spotlight: Yeah they sure are. I hope we have all sorts of awesome costumes for Halloween.

Tori Hanson: I have a feeling they will be good.

Weather Wizard: Me too. Lets do it!

WEATHER WIZARD! CYCLONE DOPANT!

Shane fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down. Shane activated his Shift Car and fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Shane activated his Ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of light and wind and smashed him down.

---

Pyra VS Axel

Axel was next.

Axel: It's going to be awesome.

Pyra: It always is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Suno VS Evil Pharaoh Man

Evil Pharaoh Man was next.

Evil Pharaoh Man: This will be fun.

Suno: Just like training with Goku.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Crimson Fox VS Utomodachi

Utomodachi was next.

Utomodachi: You ready for me?

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) I'm always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Arisia VS Oppositio Senshi

---

The Oppositio Senshi were next.

Arisia: This is gonna be good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Lillith Sahl VS Queen Cannabis,

---

Queen Cannabis was next.

Queen Cannabis: Time to dance.

Lillith Sahl: Hope you don't smoke weed.

Lillith fired lightning and smashed her down.

---

Cora Billingston the Reeze, Whirlwind of Gusto gene-slammer VS Spatula Girl

---

Spatula Girl was next.

Cora Billingston: You would make a great fry cook.

Spatula Girl: Glad you think so.

Cora fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

---

Shugesh VS Raizen

---

Raizen was next.

Raizen: It'll be an honor to face you Shugesh.

Shugesh: It sure will be awesome.

Shugesh fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Renee Ravenclaw the Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Man-Spider

---

Man Spider was next and he roared ferociously!

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Boy you are a freak of nature.

She fired waves of blue energy and smashed him down.

---

Mirai Cheng VS Yani

---

Yani was next.

Mirai Cheng: Glad to see you like the M.O.E. now

Yani: Yes and it's good money.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Blackfire VS Heart

---

Heart was next.

Heart: This will be awesome.

Blackfire: It sure will be fun.

Blackfire fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bara Police

---

Bara Police was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of spellbooks called the The Spellbooks of The Knightmare Realm, they're a collection of large midnight black spellbooks with a pentagram and the Knightmare monsters they've been Gene-Slammed into on the cover, and inside its pages are a very massive compendium of powerful dark magic, wiccan spells, and witchcraft spells, and there's also a spell in those spellbooks that'll send those Satan-worshipping thugs, Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sean straight to Hell for all eternity. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him! ZEO CANNON!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up they fired waves of energy, elements and more and the blasts all hit Bara Police and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Bara Police you have failed this island!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time for these ghosts to go!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Drake!

Kamen Ride: Gatack!

Kamen Ride: TheBee!

Kamen Ride: KickHopper!

Kamen Ride: PunchHopper!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST SLAYER FORCE!

They turned into the Ghost Team!

Qin: YEAH!

We pulled out or Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the ranger teams and rider teams!

Maria: And this!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DARK SIGNER MAGIC FORCE!

She summoned The Dark Signers!

Rex Goodwin: Oh yeah!

Carly Atlas: Time for some action!

Fluttershy: This will be awesome and fun.

Then a green light landed in Fluttershy's hands and it revealed itself to be a Maximal Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Fluttershy: Oh my! A Maximal Grand Zi-O Ridewatch. Now it's time for me.

She activated it.

Fluttershy: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the Maximals appear and swirl around her and then they merged with her and she donned awesome green armor with the Maximal Symbol on the chest and she had a green sword and blaster and she had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND MAXIMAL ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Fluttershy you look awesome!

Optimus Primal: This is a very amazing form.

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. A leader of wartorn times and savior of Cybertron's future! Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Maximal Zi-O! A new age has come!

Me: So cool!

Optimus Primal: Time for some action! Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

The Maximals all transformed!

We blasted the Bakemon all over the place with incredible fury and force and more.

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna blasted the Bakemon all over the place.

Tornado Bolt, Slipstream, Schala and Air Raid used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Air Raid's Torque Rifle, Slipstream's Nullifier Missles and Tornado Bolt and Schala's powers 100-fold.

Tornado Bolt and Slipstream: TORNADO MISSILE STRIKE!

Schala and Air Raid: AURA TORQUE BLAST!

Mysticons of Farts and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF FURY!

Fairly Oddparents of Fashion and Anti Wanda: MAGIC OF DARKNESS!

Three Musketeers of Honesty and Cavalier: MUSKETEERS OF THE SWORD BLAST!

Grim Adventures of Billy And Mandy of Chaos and Eris: CHAOS APPLE SHOT!

Sports of Teen Titans and Mammoth: MAMMOTH SPORT SHOT!

Gothic Remnant Family and Raven Branwen: GOTHIC FORCE BLAST!

Condiments of Batman and Condiment King: CONDIMENT BATMAN BLAST!

Powerpuff Girls of Life and 2016 Morbucks: GREED CASH SHOT!

Kids Next Door of History and Professor XXXL: PROFESSOR KND BLAST!

Springfield Buttkicking Family and Artie Ziff: BUTTKICKING MAELSTROM BLAST!

Lightsworn Dragon Fury and Esdeath: LIGHT DRAGON FORCE SHOT!

Russian Powerpuff Mayhem and Comrade Red: RUSSIAN MAGIC BLAST!

Light Charming Force and Evil Star Man: LIGHT STAR STORM!

Arctic Ocean Mermaid and Queen Jellyfish: LIGHTNING ARCTIC FREEZE!

Nature's Wrath and Mandragora: NATURE FORCE SHOT!

Queen of Voice Force and Bassoon Burns: VOICE MUSIC BLAST!

9-Tailed Inferno Storm and Terror Dopant: INFERNO INCINERATOR BLAST!

Chinese Magnetism and Yost Magneto: MAGNETIC METAL STORM!

Cheetohs Are Delicious and Boil Man: BOIL CHEESE BLAST!

Farmland Mayhem and Country Boy: FARM COUNTRY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD OF EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Sora Takenouchi, Joe, me, Eli, Nico and the Goths of Darkness: DARKNESS UNDEAD MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: MEGA DIGIMON ELEMENT STYLE: OMNIMON!

Entrapta: MEGA DIGIMON LIGHTNING STYLE: HERCULESKABUTERIMON!

Perfuma: MEGA DIGIMON NATURE STYLE: ROSEMON!

Frosta: MEGA DIGIMON ICE STYLE: METALGARURUMON!

Mai Shiranui: MEGA DIGIMON FIRE STYLE: HOUOUMON!

Yuna Kamihara: MEGA DIGIMON WATER STYLE: PLESIOMON!

Toph: MEGA DIGIMON EARTH STYLE: WARGREYMON!

Jessica Shannon: MEGA DIGIMON STING STYLE: TIGERVESPAMON!

Peni Parker: MEGA DIGIMON DARK STYLE: MERVAMON!

Shantae: MEGA DIGIMON MAGIC STYLE: BEELZEMON!

Akko: MEGA DIGIMON STAR STYLE: FUJINMON!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Digimon.

Lincoln and his harem: MEGA DIGIMON FINAL SMASH: SUPREME CANNON BARRAGE!

They fired elemental Supreme Cannons at the Bakemon and the blasts hit them and obliterated them in a massive fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were all destroyed!

Lincoln: You Ghost Digimon have failed the entire Digital Realm!

Me: Yeah, no one messes with our friends and gets away with it, you ghost Digimon jerks.

Nico: That's telling 'em, boys. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Centorrior to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying us and ruining Master Naga's plans, Brawlers!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dan Kuso: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Centorrior.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Centorrior, one of the Doom Beings who served Naga with fierce loyalty.

Dan Kuso: Centorrior.

Drago (Bakugan): You have some nerve coming back from the dead after everything you've done in Naga's name.

Centorrior: We'll see who has the last laugh when I finally destroy you all and avenge Master Naga.

Elizabeth Herodias fired a powerful black and white energy blast with darkness, white fire, and herons at Centorrior, and it burned him badly.

Elizabeth Herodias: That's not going to happen, Centorrior, and now, you will pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Herodias' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and white energy aura with white fire, herons, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Centorrior, she left black and white energy, white fire, herons, and darkness with every step.

Elizabeth Herodias: I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against the humans of Earth and the Bakugan of Vestroia in the name of that monster, Naga, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Herodias was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and white energy with white fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elizabeth Herodias emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elizabeth Herodias grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon green eyes and a black and white energy aura with darkness, white fire, and herons surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon with the Dark Kanji in its talons emblazoned on her forehead, she has on heron earrings with white gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon with white gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her white heron-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and white gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elizabeth Herodias has on a dark blue short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, midnight black skirt with the Heron Nazca Line on it, midnight black, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, herons, and white fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Elizabeth Herodias felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with white tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same white markings as on Huacachina Kon's wings. Elizabeth Herodias has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Herodias' massive Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy with darkness, white fire, and herons, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon's Dark Heron Greatsword of White Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon and the Heron Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black heron heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black heron heads and a large white gem below the heron heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with white gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon that said, "Elizabeth Herodias, Gene-Slammer of The Heron Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon, Amazing Communicator With Birds, Amazing Natural Born Flyer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Despiser of Flip, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Herons, Wind, and White Fire"

エリザベス・ヘロディアス、ヘロン・アースバウンド・イモータル・ワカチナ・コンのジーン・スラマー、鳥との驚くべきコミュニケーター、驚くべき自然生まれのフライヤー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者と粉砕者、フリップの軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、鷺、風、白火のマスター

Elizabeth Herodias has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS WHITE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL HERON ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE WHITE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Elizabeth Herodias' Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Centorrior saw it, he flew into a rage and fired a blast of fire and darkness at her, but Elizabeth Herodias fired a powerful black and white energy blast with darkness, wind, white fire, and herons at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he's not done yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Elizabeth Herodias has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the white patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Huacachina Kon's wings, nice.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, Centorrior is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Elizabeth, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Elizabeth Herodias: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Heron Earthbound Immortal and Divine White Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Centorrior's punishment for the crimes he's committed in Naga's name?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Elizabeth.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Elizabeth Herodias.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to pay for everything you've done in Naga's name, Centorrior, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.**

Elizabeth Herodias and Lincoln went after Centorrior, who continued firing blasts of fire and darkness at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, white fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Herons at Centorrior and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Centorrior with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transformed into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Centorrior, so he couldn't escape.

Centorrior: Impossible, defeated by a bunch of humans?! I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **That's enough, Centorrior.**

Centorrior was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Nico. (To Centorrior) Now that you've cooled down, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?

Elizabeth Herodias: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Heron Earthbound Immortal and Divine White Fire Justice) **This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you, and your master, Naga, is just like Barodius, he cares about no one**

**except for himself. Do you honestly think you'll be shown any mercy at all?**

This caused Centorrior to think, and he knew Lincoln and Elizabeth Herodias were right: if news of his defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill him and not show him any mercy at all, and he compared him to Naga as well: both of them care about no one except for themselves.

Centorrior: Very well, as it stands, I will join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice.**

Lincoln beamed Centorrior to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Centorrior is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Elizabeth Herodias and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Elizabeth Herodias' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and white angel wings are permanent.

Elizabeth Herodias: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and eight more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Centorrior, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elizabeth.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Herodias wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Elizabeth Herodias' face, they kissed passionately as Elizabeth Herodias' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Huacachina Kon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and white fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Elizabeth Herodias absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Huacachina Kon vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Elizabeth and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Centorrior to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And that's one Doom Being down, and three more to go.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking down Druman, Linky.

Lincoln: That's right, Sydney. But, we need to watch it with him.

Nico: Yeah, just like Centorrior, he also has Pyrus and Darkus abilities, but so do you guys.

Lincoln: Yeah, we also have powers over darkness and fire.

Eli: That's right. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli, how about Gene-Slammers for the Mekk-Knight archetype?

Nico: Ooh, now that's an awesome one.

Morgana DeRose: And we know who'd fit those twelve Duel Monsters.

Adara Dunstan: Alice Lancaster, The Mekk-Knight Red Moon Gene-Slammer, Sophia Devine, The Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset Gene-Slammer, Harper Everett, The Mekk-Knight Yellow Star Gene-Slammer, Anna Grant, The Mekk-Knight Green Horizon Gene-Slammer, Penelope Johnson, The Mekk-Knight Blue Sky Gene-Slammer, Audrey Knight, The Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse Gene-Slammer, Lily Morrison, The Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall Gene-

Slammer, Claire Pruitt, The Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme Gene-Slammer, Hazel Russell, The Mekk-Knight Avram Gene-Slammer, Jade Stoddard, The Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax Gene-Slammer, Avery Shaw, The Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammer, and Stella Sharp, The Mekk-Knight of the Morning Star Gene-Slammer.

Autumn Melaina: These twelve girls are well-known for their bravery, and they've taken on the worst of the worst of Lori's wrath.

Victoria Donovan: And they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and his classmates in Science, but they're also amazing warriors with amazing skills with swords, shields, and even riding on horses. They Gene-Slammed themselves into the Mekk-Knight monsters to help defend and protect Lincoln from the demonic out-of-control wrath of Lori whenever she acts like a control freak.

Raven Duncan: And the other jerks in Royal Woods also backed off whenever they came around, but it left them feeling pissed off and wanting to get rid of them for good.

Veronica Keiron: But, they've always failed in the end, and it got them even more pissed off than before.

Winter Varyona: Plus, they also have powers over light, thanks to Gene-Slamming themselves into the Mekk-Knight monsters and they also reigned in that power because of it.

Mara Ceirin: And we've also assisted them with defending Lincoln from his mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but it's Lori they've hated with a burning passion.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This is going to be awesome meeting them tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It sure will be, Nico.

El Diablo: Now these ghosts won't be bothering anyone.

Toyman: No, they won't.

Young Joe: Thanks so much for saving us.

Villamax: Don't sweat it.

Me: It was our pleasure guys.

Wolf: It's all part of the job.

Young Sora: You guys are always awesome.

Me: We get that a lot.

Hailey Helios: Yeah.

Weather Wizard: Now, to say goodbye to the Poromon clones.

Me: But we know that they will be in good hands with you guys.

Nico: Absolutely.

Young T.K.: Yeah they sure will be.

Nico: Yep.

Sora Takenouchi: (To the viewers) Now the Bakemon are defeated and are no longer a threat to us and it was awesome to face them for the Halloween Season.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END.

---

Another chapter done.

This chapter was based on the Digimon Season 1 episode The Dancing Digimon and that was a scary one! That one aired on

September 25th, 1999 and it was awesome and creepy.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jenny Wakeman, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Quickstrike (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a scary cave and it's going to be the one from Donkey Kong Country Returns. We're going to battle the Mole Miners that stole most of Donkey Kong's Bananas and we're going to smash them into dust. Also we're going to battle Another Atomix and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle. Her name is Ruby Valliance. Ruby Valliance is a master of the red color of the rainbow and she has power over red fire and even red rubies. She is Nico's friend from Music Class and she has lots of awesome talent in the Ocarina and the Flute. The match-up is for Sydney McWilcox, Gene-Slammer of The Crocodile Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Druman into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1996 movie, Sometimes They Come Back… Again, and Lincoln and his group are going to kill Tony Reno, who's come back from the dead reborn as a demon, and that thug's also brought his two friends, Vinnie and Sean, back from the dead reborn as demons, thanks to a Satanic ritual, and Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin have a score to settle with that Satan-worshipping thug and his friends for using black magic and practicing Satanic rituals and killing innocent people to prove their loyalty to Satan. And we're also going to meet the twelve Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammers, their names are

Alice Lancaster, The Mekk-Knight Red Moon Gene-Slammer

Sophia Devine, The Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset Gene-Slammer

Harper Everett, The Mekk-Knight Yellow Star Gene-Slammer

Anna Grant, The Mekk-Knight Green Horizon Gene-Slammer

Penelope Johnson, The Mekk-Knight Blue Sky Gene-Slammer

Audrey Knight, The Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse Gene-Slammer

Lily Morrison, The Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall Gene-Slammer

Claire Pruitt, The Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme Gene-Slammer

Hazel Russell, The Mekk-Knight Avram Gene-Slammer

Jade Stoddard, The Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax Gene-Slammer

Avery Shaw, The Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammer

And Stella Sharp, The Mekk-Knight of the Morning Star Gene-

Slammer

These twelve girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and his classmates in Science, and they're also amazing warriors with awesome skills with swords, shields, and riding on horses. They Gene-Slammed themselves into the Mekk-Knight monsters to help defend and protect Lincoln from the demonic out-of-control wrath of Lori whenever she acts like a control freak, and the other jerks in Royal Woods also backed off whenever they came around, but it left them feeling really pissed off and wanting to get rid of them for good, but, they've always failed in the end, and it got them even more pissed off than before. They also have powers over light, thanks to Gene-Slamming themselves into the Mekk-Knight monsters and they also reigned in that power because of it. They're well-known for their bravery, and they've taken on the worst of the worst of Lori's wrath, and Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin also assisted them in defending Lincoln from his mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but it's Lori the Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammers hated with a burning passion. Get ready for a gassy adventure as we help McGee, Gretchen, Esmeralda, Squirt and Suzi battle an infernal hot Chili Monster that Buttsquat made to get revenge on McGee. It's going to be EXCRUCIATINGLY INFERNAL AND HOT!

See you all tomorrow

# CHILI CON CARNAGE INFERNO MAYHEM

## GET READY FOR A SPICY ADVENTURE

---

Walking through an amazing cave on Donkey Kong Island was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jenny Wakeman, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Quickstrike (Beast Wars), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Me: (Echoing) WOW!

Nico: This cave is incredible.

Nicole: Yeah it's amazing that Donkey Kong has these caves on his island.

Qin: Boy it's magnificent.

Jaden Yuki: And it's awesome to find the first Advanced Crystal Beast Gene-Slammer.

Jesse Anderson: It sure is partner.

Jenny Wakeman: I'm looking forward to this.

Camie: Boy me too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jenny.

Jenny Wakeman: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome and cool.

Me: It sure is awesome having you with us Jenny.

Nico: Remember when we first met you?

Jenny Wakeman: I sure do and you guys stood up to that Robophobic man for me.

Qin: We sure did. J.D. gave that guy a piece of his mind.

Me: Boy I sure did.

Camie: How did that happen?

Me: It was awesome.

I went over the events of chapter 912 and it was awesome.

---

At Hogwarts Castle, I was going after a swarm of Dementors that were trying to kill a bunch of students.

---

A Dementor is a gliding, wraithlike Dark creature, widely considered to be one of the foulest to inhabit the world. Dementors feed on human happiness and thus generate feelings of depression and despair in any person in close proximity to them. They can also consume a person's soul, leaving their victims in a permanent vegetative state, and thus are often referred to as "soul-sucking fiends", rendering a person an 'empty-shell'. Dementors were closely associated with Azkaban, as they were formerly employed by the British Ministry of Magic as the prison guards, and were not known to permanently inhabit any other location.

The Dementors of Azkaban were under the employ of the Ministry until mid-1996, when Lord Voldemort was sighted in the Ministry, and their defection to the Dark Lord's cause became undeniable. The Dementors supposedly led the Death Eaters and Voldemort into the Ministry of Magic. After the end of the Second Wizarding War in 1998, the Ministry was re-formed, and newly-appointed Minister for Magic Kingsley Shacklebolt ensured that they were not used by the government again, presumably due to their changing allegiance and support of Voldemort, and due to ethical reforms in the Ministry and Wizarding society at large.

There are certain defences one can use against Dementors, specifically the Patronus Charm. Dementors hold no true loyalty, except to whoever can provide them with the most people to feed on. They seemingly cannot be destroyed, though their numbers can be limited if the conditions in which they multiply are prevented from forming, implying that they do die off eventually.

---

I walked up to a Dementor as he was sucking a soul out of a Slytherin girl.

Me: Leave her alone you monster from Hell!

I held my hand up to him.

Me: HAKAI!

In an instant, the Dementor was totally obliterated. There was nothing left of him as it was completely erased from existence forever.

Nico and Lincoln were with me.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Nico: Oh wow! That was awesome!

Slytherin Girl: (British Accent) Wow! That was amazing!

Me: Thank you. Are you okay?

Slytherin Girl: Yes. Thanks to you.

Nico: What was that move J.D.?

Me: It was called Hakai. What it does is it completely obliterates the body and the soul and instead of sending them to the afterlife, they are completely erased from existence forever as if they weren't even born at all. Not even ghosts are a match for it. It will kill them on contact.

Nico: Whoa! That's unbelievable! That could be the deadliest of all techniques!

Lincoln: Amazing!

Slytherin Girl: It sure is.

Nico: Think you could teach me how to do that?

Me: Sure. But you have to use it only when necessary.

Nico: Okay.

After we took care of the rogue Dementors, we went back to the estate.

---

In a special airplane mansion that we built in our garage we were heading over to the town of Tremorton. It was the town that was home to the famous XJ-9 A.K.A. Jenny Wakeman.

* * *

Jenny was designed as a teenager of about 16 years of age (in design and mentality), but it was 5 years since she had been created, prior to the events of "I Was a Preschool Dropout". As her number indicates, she had several prototypes, whom she treats as her "sisters". While she was designed as a teenage robot, presumably with the adolescent mind of a 15-year old or so, she did undergo a period of infancy ("Humiliation 101"). As revealed in the same episode, she also spent some of her early years as a crude steam-powered robot before being upgraded to hydronium-electric hybrid-power (as seen in the blueprints of her Master Plan).

For an uncertain amount of time, she was prevented from leaving the house by her mother, except for the purpose of saving the earth, where she would not be viewed by the general populace. Following the events of "It Came from Next Door", she finally managed to interact with the outside world and make human friends, namely Brad Carbunkle and his younger brother Tuck, and later enrolling in Tremorton High School where she soon met and befriended Sheldon Lee.

* * *

Riku: Thanks for being our pilot to Tremorton, Launchpad.

Launchpad: My pleasure, Riku!

Lola: Launchpad, I don't know if Scrooge told you this, but Voldemort's goons are looking for the Horcruxes even as we speak. We need to be focusing our efforts on finding them.

Launchpad: Relax, Lola. Dr. Strange and Dr. Fate are looking for the Horcruxes across the entire Wizarding World. When they locate them, they'll let us know.

Nico: This was my idea, Lola. I suggested this visit to Tremorton to take our minds off of this mess with Voldemort and the Horcruxes.

Me: It was a great idea Nico.

Vince: It sure was. This is gonna be awesome going to the town of Tremorton.

Me: It sure is. Tremorton has an awesome history. But it also has an awesome hero robot. Her name is Jenny Wakeman/XJ-9.

Laney: I've heard a lot about her. She is an awesome robot.

Lisa: She was created by one of my favorite professors of science Professor Nora Wakeman.

Me: It's gonna be so cool meeting her.

Scrooge McDuck: (Scottish Accent) Aye lad. It will be interesting.

We landed in the park and got out.

Me: Tremorton, Pennsylvania.

Nick F.: I've never been here before. This is a brand new town for me.

Me: It sure is.

We went to a local restaurant we saw Jenny and we saw Brad. But then a man yelled at Jenny.

Man: YOU FILTHY MECHANIZED NUISSANCE! GET OUT!

Jenny: Hey! You can't kick me out!

Man: OH YES I CAN! WE RESERVE THE RIGHT TO REFUSE SERVICE [pushes cans away] TO ROBOTS! They're dangerous, they can't be trusted and they stink too. NO ROBOTS ALLOWED!

Me: Hey!

I walked up to the man and grabbed him by his shirt and braced him up against the wall.

Me: Who the hell do you think you are you fuckpot!?

Man: I'm the owner of this restaurant!

Me: You are nothing more than a Robophobic Supremacist that's what!

Man: Who are you!?

Me: Someone you should not fuck around with. I'm J.D. Knudson, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Everyone gasped when they heard my name.

Jenny: Wow! It's such an honor to meet you!

Brad: We heard so many awesome things about you guys! You're world famous legends!

Me: Thank you.

Man: So you're the famous J.D. Knudson. I didn't recognize you and that this robot was with you?

Me: Actually we just met. But we came here to help Jenny.

Man: Why!? She's a robot!

Me: For your information you old prune, Jenny Wakeman is more than just a robot. She is just as Human as everyone else in this world like you! Professor Nora Wakeman built her to protect you guys just like we do to protect everyone.

Brad: Wow. You tell him J.D.!

Man: Really?

Me: Really. Now you revoke that rule, (Pulls out a gun and points it at his head) or this will be your last day alive.

Man: Okay! Okay!

He erased that rule.

Me: Good.

I fired the gun and it was a squirt gun.

Me: Gotcha.

Everyone laughed.

Luan: (Laughs) That was a good prank J.D.

Eddy: (Laughs) That was so funny!

Nico: Nice one!

Jenny: Thanks for that guys.

Me: Anytime Jenny. But it's such a pleasure to meet you in person.

Jenny: Same here. I've heard so many things about you.

Me: It's mutual.

Varie: We have done so much as well.

Jenny: Look, I know you guys want to help me with my school life and the Skyway Patrol. But I really don't mind what bullies and the Skyway Patrol think of me. As long as I keep fighting bad guys, that's all that matters. (smiles) That's what a hero does, right?

Me: Well it's more than just that Jenny. A true hero has to fight and risk his neck for those that they care about and they have to do everything they can to protect everyone.

Jenny: Wow. I never thought about that.

Nico Robin: That's right Jenny. Many heroes have had to go through some hard times to get to where they are at.

Lincoln: That's right. It's tough but they have had to endure a lot of hardships as well.

Jenny: Wow.

Later we went to Jenny's school and we saw a lot of people.

Jenny: These are our classmates.

Laney: Some of them look nice.

Lana: Yeah but some of them don't look nice at all Lanes.

Fire: Who exactly are the jerks in yor school anyway?

We saw two bullies picking on a boy named Sheldon.

Me: That makes me mad!

I went over and…

POW!

I punched them in the face and sent them crashing into a classroom door and they groaned stupidly as they had their teeth missing and their faces were swollen.

?: (British Accent) Well if it isn't the loser patrol.

Jenny: Hi Brit. Hi Tiff.

Tiff: You guys are nothing but losers.

Star Butterfly: You remind me of my evil nemesis Brittney Wong.

Me: Just what the universe needs, another couple of snobby brats.

Brit: You are no prize either you loser.

Carol: At least I don't dress up like a popular snobby whore.

Everyone gasped.

Tiff: HEY! You can't talk to us iike that!

Me: Says the two snobby whores that set the whole school on fire.

Everyone gasped again.

Then the principal came.

Principal: So you two set the school on fire back then.

Me: They were.

Brit: You have no proof.

Jenny: Oh really. Need I remind you that you used me and nearly got me in trouble more times than anyone else can count?

Principal: I think I get the point. Tiff and Brit Crust, you two are expelled!

Brit and Tiff were kicked out of school forever.

Me: Good riddance to those two.

Jenny: You said it.

Me: Jenny, how would you like to be a human for real?

Jenny: You can do that?

Me: We sure can and we can give you the ability to transform at will. You can also use your robot abilities even in Human Form.

Jenny: Wait. You're saying that I can have a chance to be human?

Soundwave: That's correct.

Shrapnel: I think you would look beautiful as a human.

Jenny: (hesitantly) I don't know. I've had attempts to be human before. But those didn't end well. How do I know that you guys can really make me human?

Me: You saw us do all kinds of awesome things. We have the power to do anything.

Jenny: Wow! That is so cool!

Me: Lets go talk it over with your mom first.

Jenny: Okay.

We went over to the Wakeman residence. We arrived and we were introduced to professor Nora Wakeman.

Nora Wakeman: It is such an honor to meet the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You too Professor Wakeman. We heard so much about you.

Leni: We have?

Lisa: Indeed we have 2nd Eldest Sibling. It's an honor to meet you Professor.

Nora Wakeman: Thank you Lisa.

Me: We would like to ask you if we could make Jenny, human.

Nora Wakeman: Yes I am familiar that you all have that kind of power.

G1 Bumblebee: Jenny, if you need some time to make your decision, we'll let you have some.

Nora Wakeman: XJ-9, I don't care if you're human or a robot. You'll always be my daughter.

Jenny: Thanks mom. I'm ready.

Me: Okay. But Jenny, it's gonna hurt.

Jenny: I'm ready.

Me: Okay.

Lincoln: Do we need to cover our eyes?

Me: Not this time.

I snapped my fingers and Jenny was in a lot of pain!

Jenny: (EXCRUCIATING PAIN) OH GOD IT HURTS!

Her metal body was replaced with skin and she had beautiful blue and white clothes. She had a blue shirt with a blue skirt and blue boots. She had beautiful brown hair in pigtails and beautiful blue eyes. She was now a full fledge human but with awesome robot abilities.

Jenny: What happened!?

Me: You are now an awesome human. Look.

I formed a mirror and she gasped and she saw that she was amazing.

Jenny: Wow! I look incredible!

Laney: Wow! You look awesome Jenny.

Jenny: Thanks Laney.

Brad: Jen, you look awesome!

Nico: I'll say.

Then alarms went off.

Me: Uh oh!

Suddenly a power outage happened and everything went black.

Me: Uh oh. The power's out!

Jenny: I know who's behind this. GIGAWATT!

Me: Who or what is Gigawatt?

Jenny: I'll show you. Follow me!

We were off to the city and we saw GIGAWATT!

---

Gigawatt arrives on Tremorton and starts to drain the electricity of the place. When Jenny battles Gigawatt, she is soon defeated by him after using her plasma ray to attack which Gigawatt absorbed to become stronger. This leads Jenny to use some upgrades that would help her defeat Gigawatt such as covering her entire body with rubber to be invulnerable to Gigawatt's attacks. However, Gigawatt creates electromagnetism in an object to attract Jenny's metal body to it. She later tries different upgrades to take down Gigawatt but fails in all the attempts.

Jenny, her mother, and her friends make a plan together involving teamwork using the previously used upgrades to make a surprise attack on Gigawatt. Gigawatt is defeated afer Jenny splashes water on him which decreased Gigawatt's energy until being reduced to a talking lightbulb. Gigawatt's head is put in a box and imprisoned afterwards, preventing him from draining energy again.

---

Lincoln: WHOA! He's a living Lightning Bolt.

Laney: An anthropomorphic lightning bolt! We've seen anthropomorphic animals but never Anthropomorphic Lightning Bolts.

Lana: That's true.

Shanan: He's an Uxitian Energy Vampire.

Nico: What are Uxitian Energy Vampires?

Shanan: They are very dangerous creatures that come from the planet Uxi VII. It comes from the Cartwheel Galaxy and they steal energy to make themselves more powerful.

Me: Wow! Thats amazing! Lets get him!

Juleka: Swanno! WHITE FEATHERS SPREAD!

Juleka turned into Maestra.

All of us had Gigawatt surrounded.

Gigawatt: (Transylvanian Accent) So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here.

Alexis: You really picked a bad day to commit crimes, Gigawatt.

Danny Phantom: Face it, dude. There's no way out. Do you really want go to all the trouble of fighting us off when you could just succumb to the inevitable and give up?

Numbuh One: I know you're not looking forward to what happens next. But I give you my word as a KND operative, if you surrender, I'll make sure your death is quick and painless.

Agony: Forget that. We want to hear this one beg for mercy!

Jenny: I agree with Agony. I've been waiting for this moment!

Panda King: (to Gigawatt) Just submit. I can see you're about to pass out. This is only going to end badly for you.

Raven: Panda King's right. Why put yourself through one last struggle.

Gigawatt: (smirks) There's still plenty of fight left in me. (throws lightning at us)

Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me, Bella and Ben scanned him with our Omnitrixes and we acquired his DNA.

Ben turned into Feedback.

Ben: FEEDBACK!

He sucked out some of his energy.

Feedback: You think you can fight off all of us? We just need to hit you with combos and Final Smashes and it'll all be over!

Override: You're just making things harder for yourself!

Maria fired a powerful blast of water and it shorted him out and weakened him.

Troy Burrows: Time we speed things up!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Turbo!

The Megaforce Power Rangers turned into the Turbo Power Rangers.

Lily fired a powerful blast of water and it shorted him out.

I punched Gigawatt in the face and Nico fired a powerful blast of water and it hit him in the face and the Megaforce Power Rangers fired energy blasts from their blasters and swords and they hurt him.

Gigawatt: I think it's safe to say that you idiots underestimated me! What makes you think I"ll be easy to kill? I'm an energy being. And we all know that you can't destroy energy! Did you really think you could defeat me?

Juleka: (smirks) Actually, I think it was a pretty safe bet.

Jenny fired a powerful blast of water from a firehose blaster and it hurt Gigawatt all over. We blasted him with water and fire blasts and really hurt him.

Me: Time for some serious combo power!

G1 Bumblebee: Right! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his laser blasters 100-fold.

Fire: Lets hope he doesn't like spicy food. GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and enhanced her fire powerful 100-fold.

G1 Bumblebee and Fire: FIRESTORM LASER DANCE!

Bumblebee fired laser blasts and Fire fired powerful blasts of fire and they hit Gigawatt and exploded.

Shrapnel: Time for some lightning power! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Decepticon Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his electrical abilities 100-fold.

Riku: Time for some powerful lightning! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and enhanced his keyblade powers 100-fold.

Shrapnel and Riku: SUPERLIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE SHOCK!

Shrapnel and Riku fired a massive blast of lightning measuring at 500 pentawatts and it slammed into Gigawatt and overloaded him!

Me: Lets finish this guy! Final Smash time!

Mei Terumi: You got it! Take this big boy! LAVA STYLE: SUPERVOLCANO GEYSER!

Mei Terumi fired a massive blast of volcanic lava at Gigawatt with incredible power and it hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Maria: I will short you out! MEGATSUNAMI SUPER DELUGE!

Maria fired a massive blast of water and it slammed into Gigawatt and drenched him all over.

Lily Loud: Take this you freak! MEGADELUGE MAELSTROM DRENCH!

Lily fired a massive blast of water and drenched Gigawatt and he shorted out more.

Kairi: You will never get our planet! KEYBLADE WATERSTORM BLAST!

Kairi fired a powerful stream of water from her Keyblade and it hit Gigawatt and drenched him.

Luna: This is from me dudes. SIREN SONGWATER BURST!

Luna fired a powerful blast of singing water and it drenched Gigawatt and drenched him.

Juleka: This is the song of the Swan. CYGNUS SWAN SONG TRANCE!

Juleka spun around and the stars of the constellation of Cygnus the Swan formed in the background and she fired a powerful beam of music and it knocked him down. Feedback sucked his energy and weakened him.

Gigawatt: I HOPE YOU ALL CHOKE ON ME!

Kairi: (disgusted) What do you think we are? Cannibals?

Me: I have a perfect punishment for him.

At our amusement park in Gotham Royal York, we used Gigawatt as the power source for it.

Juleka: (To the viewers) Not even an energy vampire is a match for Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: No it isn't. Gigawatt has failed this world.

Me: Yep. But you all were great.

Jenny: Thanks J.D. But it was so awesome helping you. It's gonna be an honor to help you guys.

Me: Thanks Jenny.

We shook hands. Sheldon, Brad and Tuck joined us too and so did Nora Wakeman.

* * *

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! So that's how you guys met Jenny.

Camie: That is really cool!

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Nico: One day, we'll help you fight Vexus.

Me: Yeah that bug queen is a monster that needs to be destroyed forever.

Camie: Who is Vexus?

Jenny Wakeman: She is the queen of The Cluster.

She went over her history.

---

Vexus (formerly known as Queen Vexus) is the main antagonist of the Nickelodeon animated series My Life as a Teenage Robot, serving as the main antagonist of Season 1 and 2, and a minor antagonist in Season 3. She is the former queen of The Cluster and the archenemy of XJ-9/Jenny Wakeman. She has clashed with Jenny many times before, nearly succeding each time but ultimately fails. Her second-in-command is Smytus. She possesses the ability to transform, but typically for means of disguise, compared to the multitude of battle forms that Jenny typically uses. Her known forms are as the photographer in Hostile Makeover, a robotic nurse in "Tradeshow Showdown", another robot girl named "QT2" in "Designing Women", a girl named "Violet", and as "Vicky" in "Queen Bee".

She was voiced by the late Eartha Kitt, who also played Yzma in The Emperor's New Groove, Agatha K. Plummer in the 1996 film Harriet the Spy, and Catwoman in the 1960s Batman TV series. She is currently voiced by Cree Summer.

Vexus makers her first full appearance in "Hostile Makeover". She leads a group of Cluster Drones to fight Jenny but they are ultimately defeated, and Vexus taunts her that no matter how much she struggles, Jenny will eventually become a member of the

Cluster before she even knows it as she escapes releasing a cloud of green gas to distract Jenny, in the same moment a small finds its way inside of her.

As the episodes proceeds, Jenny suffers from several changes on her appearance that later turns her into a hideous monster. At the school picture day, Jenny goes berserk when she is photographed by Vexus in a human disguise who then reveals her plans to Brad and the rest of the school and orders the monstrous Jenny to destroy the school as her first task and later take over Tremorton and the whole world. Dr. Wakeman and Tucker arrive in time to cure Jenny by short-circuiting her, but they have difficult with the mind-controlled robot. Just when Tucker is about to reach for the power box, Vexus grabs hold of him, causing him to scream. Jenny hears this and remembers the times she's heard Tucker's horrified screams back in the past. This distracts her enough time for for Dr. Wakeman to attach the jumpers onto her. Once the second pair of jumpers were attached to the power box, Jenny then short-circuits, as planned, completely immobilizing her, and releasing the small robot that was taking control of her. Dr. Wakeman recognizes the small robot and what it is capable of doing, just then Jenny reverts back to normal.

A disappointed Vexus expresses how frustrating is to lose a robot like Jenny to human beings, and then says she will have to "play" with Tucker (whom she is still holding hostage) in order to console herself from her failed plan. But then Jenny threatens Vexus that if she dares to touch Tucker, the small robot (who refers Vexus as "mommy") will pay it. Vexus goes sentimental for it and releases Tuck in trade for the small robot and escapes not without taunting Jenny one last time promising that someday she won't have other choice than joining the Cluster.

## Tradeshow Showdown

Jenny and Dr. Wakeman go to a robot convention where Jenny takes the opportunity so she can make robot friends like her who were created by other scientists like Dr. Wakeman. At first she thinks it's going to be a fun time at the convention, but as soon as they get there Jenny's friendship only gets rejected by the other robots, later meets the arrogant Dr. Phineas Mogg who constantly taunts both Jenny and her mother. After accidentally a disorder with dishes, Dr. Wakeman suggests Jenny to bring a teapot robot to the comfort area attended by an innocent nurse robot called "Vee" who presents herself as a caring and noble robot. Vee then asks Jenny if she would like to relax a little just before Dr. Wakeman calls for Jenny, much to Vee's anger who proceeds to implant a small device on the teapot robot that makes it turn berserk. Afterwards, Jenny returns to the comfort area and decides to take a break just before she is called by her mother again but this time Vee forcefully makes Jenny sit on the relaxing seat which traps Jenny and tries to use a gun on her head. Vee reveals that once the proccess is done, Jenny will forget any memory she had with humans and will join the Cluster, and much to Jenny's horror the nurse robot then reveals herself to be Queen Vexus.

The evil queen threatens Jenny to join her or perish to which Jenny mockingly asks if she has even an army to fight, and Vexus replies that she indeed has already one and activates the orb over her head to activate the small devices she put as Vee on the robots she attended on the comfort area, making them all go berserk and orders them all to turn against their creators, the humans. Fortunately, Jenny manages to defeat all the robots after finding out their different weaknesses, much to Vexus' annoyance who claims that she will have Jenny killed for her foiling her plan once more, only to be attacked behind by Dr. Wakeman who says that she will never let Vexus hurt her daughter in response. After defeating all the corrupted robots, Jenny tells Vexus she will be the next, but the evil queen holds a defeated Dr. Wakeman whom refers as "Jenny's weakness" and throws her at distance, giving her the enough time to distract Jenny and escape, but not before taunting Jenny one last time that they will encounter again soon.

## Around the World in Eighty Pieces

Krakus, a scientist robot and one of Vexus' allies comes to earth with a device capable of defeating Jenny, although Jenny does not consider him even a threat because of his incompetence and bad luck at creating things. When Jenny encounters him, Krakus asks if she wants to see his new invention, the disassembler to which Jenny tells him to proceed with it and Krakus activates the device and it does nothing at first though, but then every part of Jenny's body detaches from her and goes flying around the world only leaving her head behind. Krakus then mocks the teenage robot who tries to fight back as a head only for Krakus to throw it as bowling ball towards Sheldon and Brad and proceeds to celebrate his success with telling Vexus that earth is completely defenseless without Jenny around, but the communication device falls apart giving Krakus' luck and takes the rest of the episode trying to repair it.

After gathering enough of Jenny's parts, the last one was inside of an arcade's claw machine game but after winning the game the arcade closed before they could receive it. Just in that moment, Krakus finally makes communication with Vexus to tell her the good news, Jenny's friends start to panic but she has a plan in mind. Vexus tells Krakus that it better not be one of his failed inventions, but Krakus claims that his latest actually worked and disassembled Jenny, but then Jenny (seemingly) full appears with her body much to Krakus' surprise who attempts to use the disassembler again but it falls apart again because of Tuck stealing an important clip that kept it intact. An horrified Krakus realizes that his plan was ultimately foiled, just when a furious Vexus demands to meet him on her office and pulls him to the communication device which teleports to Cluster Prime. It's then revealed that Jenny actually put her head and her body parts on a small tree that made her look that she had her full body.

Designing Women

Vexus returns with a new machine to fight Jenny. However, Jenny soon uses her gadgets to help in battle much to Vexus' annoyance who claims how could she fight Jenny if she has a vast number of gadgets with her. Vexus proceeds to escape and Jenny tells her to fight "mano a mano" (hand to hand) but Vexus refuses and decides to leave not before telling Jenny that her weaponry will not protect her forever. At the same time, Sheldon gets interested on finding a way to Jenny's heart and makes a plan to steal Jenny's schematics from Dr. Wakeman during night in order to achieve it. However, Sheldon wasn't aware that he was secretly being spied on by some Cluster members who inform Vexus about Sheldon's activity on

Jenny's house, but she shows more interest on what he has stolen, Jenny's master plan. After arriving at home, Sheldon takes a look at the schematics and clearly expresses her love towards Jenny. Vexus, now realizing that Sheldon has a thing for girl robots, comes with a plan of taking the schematics from Sheldon, and seductively commenting that soon he will love her too.

The next day, Sheldon is stillt trying to figure out a way to have Jenny love him, but is suddenly disturbed after someone falls down from the rooftop to the bushes of his house. Sheldon pulls them on from the legs and they turn out to be a robot girl who presents herself as "QT-2" to Sheldon, much to his surprise. QT-2 explains she was flying across the town and her rockets suffered a malfunction that made her fall on Sheldon's house, all while acting seductively to the teen. Although Sheldon reveals he already has a thing for Jenny, QT-2 expresses how they could have something deeper. Sheldon then has a complete fantasy of him and QT-2 together in love, later getting married and finally becoming parents with children. QT-2 snaps him out the illusion by faking being gravely injured by the impact, to which Sheldon seeks to find something in another room to help her. In that moment however, QT-2 steals the schematics and leaves just before Sheldon enters again in the room and enters in panic as he finds out both QT-2 and Jenny's schematics have disappeared. Fearing that Jenny may get him for what he's done, Sheldon seeks for QT-2 who is hiding behind a tree, who then laughs maniacally revealing herself as Vexus all along who is glad of finally knowing Jenny's weaknesses and although she generally dislikes playing dirty, this time she will gladly make an exception.

Later, while Jenny was reading and walking down the street, she notices the inhabitants Tremorton hiding on their houses as fast as possible and then finds the reason is Vexus who has been waiting for Jenny to appear. Jenny questions why she hasn't brought any army with her to which Vexus responds that today they will handle it hand to hand alone and Jenny mockingly reminds her to be careful with breaking some nail, but Vexus mentions the only one broken will be her. Jenny then attacks first starting using her weaponry, but Vexus already knows how to dodge and even undo them, at the same time commenting the name of each gadget she uses and their weak points. After realizing about it, Jenny wonders how did Vexus know all her weaponry's functions and weaknesses to which she responds with "insider information" and proceeds to give an explanation of all she knows of her at the same time she beats Jenny and punches her at large distance to a tree. Sheldon finally finds Jenny and explains that he accidentally gave her schematics to Vexus and she has been using them for her own benefit, much to Jenny's anger with Sheldon for stealing such important information of her.

Vexus attacks again and reminds Jenny that she knows all her gadgets but Jenny responds that is not the gadgets that matter but is the girl that wields them and proceeds to use the same pattern attack she used back with Vexus but with changes and using them in a way strategically that Vexus doesn't expect. After shooting her away, Jenny asks Sheldon to give her the new weapon he's been creating for her, much to the delight of the teen. Vexus then returns and claims Jenny has no more surprises for her but Jenny reveals she has one more weapon to show and although Vexus at first doesn't even bother, she immediately panicks after seeing it grow into a weapon of mass destruction and finally decides to escape by a portal. It's then revealed that the mass destruction weapon was just a new pencil sharpener for Jenny who then proceeds to attend pending issues with Sheldon in a painful way.

## Toying with Jenny

After a successfully saving earth from a certain doom as usual, Jenny was put on the cover of the Tremorton Tattler, who is then greeted by a toy maker known as "Mr. G. Petto". The toy maker offers her the opportunity of getting famous and gives her a ride on his car to explain the deal in detail, leaving Jenny's friends behind. Later on, Jenny visits Brad and Tuck with a prototype doll of herself and explains that Mr. G. Petto made a deal with her of creating a toy brand line of dolls based on her resemblance. Afterwards, Jenny's toyline progressively grows in popularity and everyone in Tremorton buys her dolls, excluding Brad. After getting ignored by Jenny because of having a lot of friends to give her autograph, Tuck feels frustrated that his best friend just (unintentionally) ditched him and damages his Jenny doll in frustration. However, the doll somehow activates itself without need of battery and tries to kill both Tuck and Brad, escaping from it in time. In Mr. G. Petto's factory, after finding out one of the toys was activated prematurely, a strange voice inside his head (Vexus) scolds the toy maker for his incompetence and orders him to solve it, who then proceeds to activate all the Jenny dolls in Tremorton at the same time, causing terror and panic among the citizens.

Vexus and Krakus dropping the disguise.

After being informed by Brad and Tuck about the situation, Jenny visits Mr. G. Petto's factory where all the Jenny dolls have gathered. Jenny informs Mr. G. Petto that she has come to rescue him from the dolls that have become evil, only to be responded with an evil laugh from Mr. G. Petto who reveals himself to be Vexus and Krakus disguised into one all along and proceed to trap Jenny, Brad and Tuck in the factory with all the Jenny dolls willing to destroy them. As they approach, Jenny makes a plan of distracting the dolls the enough time for Brad and Tuck to turn off the switch that made the dolls evil, although with some doubts of Brad about identifying the correct lever having Tuck to explain it was made by Krakus and therefore it is pretty predictable. After deactivating the dolls at the right moment, Vexus wonders how it happened and Krakus wonders if it would be because someone shut off the master power switch much to Vexus' annoynace who scolds Krakus once again reminding him of how many times she has told him not to include master power switch on the plans. Jenny then liberates herself from the deactivated dolls and goes after Vexus and Krakus but they escape in time in a giant spaceship of a Jenny doll, but not before threatening Jenny that the next time they encounter it will be the last (foreshadowing the events of *Escape From Cluster Prime* ).

Escape From Cluster Prime

It first starts out when Jenny is fighting Queen Vexus and her army as the people of Tremorton are celebrating the tricenntenial of the city's founding. After having her army destroyed again, Vexus expresses that she has had enough trying to fight Jenny by bringing several variants of the Cluster to deal with her and proclaims that if she can't bring Jenny to the Cluster, she will bring the Cluster to Jenny before escaping once again in a teleporter that she leaves behind. Although succeeding on defeating Vexus as usual, Jenny is blamed by the people of Tremorton for (accidentally) destroying the celebration and almost the town and is scolded by Dr. Wakeman for that, viewing her as a troublemaker for the rest of the people before leaving Jenny alone. Later, while Jenny was upset by her mother and the townspeople's attitude towards her, she wanders the wreck site and stumbles onto the transporter Vexus used to escape and is transported to Cluster Prime. She finds herself in a junk yard chased by robots before she gets taken to Cluster High School and while trying to escape from there, Jenny meets Vega and her friends who bear the looks of Tuck, Sheldon and Brad. Jenny hangs out with them for a while and then sleeps the night on a park bench.

Meanwhile on earth, Tuck, Sheldon and Brad are looking for Jenny with the help of Dr. Wakeman but their search is interrupted by the Cluster and Krakus sets free an army of bug-sized and shaped robots. Back with Jenny, just as she jogs, a giant magnet lifts her off the ground and takes her back to the high school with Vega. In the halls, Vega and her friends tell Jenny about the trimillenial celebration. Then they go to "History 101", where Jenny learns that the Cluster people have been lied to through Vexus' government propaganda; they are being told that Jenny (depicted as an evil metal monster) is responsible for stealing the people's golden chips which grants them powers like fighting or flight. Later on earth, Dr. Wakeman along with Tuck, Sheldon and Brad barricade the house and there make a plan to fight the Cluster as Brad becomes a revolutionary leader, while Dr. Wakeman reveals herself to be a former member of the Skyway Patrol and heads with Sheldon to face Vexus. It's then revealed that not just Dr. Wakeman, Jenny's friends and Tremorton are looking for her, but Vexus herself is also obsessively searching for her without success. At the same time, Krakus' army falls when the Tremorton makes their way to defend themselves from the robots by attacking to their weak points. However, Smytus and Vexus take notice of this when Krackus informs them. Smytus keeps telling Vexus that he should sent out his army, but Vexus insists that they should wait for Jenny.

When Jenny sees that the Cluster citizens need help when there is trouble, she disguises herself with a helmet and Cluster flag so she can perform her heroic deeds without revealing herself to be the hated XJ-9. However, her deeds soon draw attention from Cluster forces loyal to Vexus, who put a bounty out on her head and attempt to lure her into a trap. Jenny is soon exposed on Cluster Prime and is forced to flee from the Cluster authorities, but as she hides she soon discovers she entered Vexus' palace. After passing through the guards, Jenny soon enters in Vexus' office and there discovers that Vexus has stolen and hid the citizens' golden chips while scapegoating Jenny for the theft and while trying to escape she surprisingly encounters Vega. Meanwhile on earth, Vexus is irritated that some kids are foiling her plans, just in the moment Dr. Wakeman and Sheldon get in thanks to the teleportation. Dr. Wakeman and Vexus have short talk about their previous fights and both ask each other the same question, where is Jenny and engage in a fight. Back on Cluster Prime, Jenny asks Vega what she is doing in Vexus' palace and reveals that she is Vexus' daughter, making her Crown Princess of Cluster Prime. However, she leaves soon after being chased again by the guards shouting her name in front of Vega, leaving Vega in shock and confused for what she's seen just then she notices the golden chips that her mother stole.

While fighting Vexus, Dr. Wakeman demands to know where Jenny is but she also thought Dr. Wakeman knew where she is leaving them both without any idea of where she could be until Sheldon mentions Cluster Prime and Vexus remembers she's been notified about recent events on the planet and leaves on a mini spaceship to Cluster Prime being followed behind by Sheldon and Dr. Wakeman on her other spaceship. After learning the truth about her mother, Vega and her friends decide to help Jenny by using their golden chips to fight the Cluster and Vega has a plan to make everyone on Cluster Prime learn the truth. After getting to the antenna, Jenny transmitsa Vega through anywhere on the planet and exposes all Vexus's crimes to everyone just in the right moment Vexus arrives on the planet and tries to destroy Jenny much to Vega's dismay who tells her to stop, but Vexus responds that she is currently "working" and comments is nice to see Jenny where she belongs only for Jenny to reveal the results of having her on Cluster Prime exposed Vexus' crimes to all her people who already realized she had deceived them and call for her removal from the throne, much to the fury of the queen who proceeds to release her rage by brutally beating Jenny to death, only to be saved by Dr. Wakeman who arrives in time to engage Vexus in a final showdown in which she loses. Vexus asks Vega to fight back for her and Cluster Prime and Vega does it precisely by releasing the golden chips to all the citizens of the planet. Realizing that her reign has come to an end, Vexus is forced to flee but not before vowing revenge on Jenny, she is last seen getting hit by a trash truck in space. Later on, Jenny would decide to stay on earth to stop Smytus from blowing up the planet and reuniting with her mother and friends, as well as being recognized as a true heroine by Tremorton.

No Harmony with Melody

Vexus makes a cameo in "No Harmony with Melody" after Jenny told Tuck that the girl dating Brad was the daughter of a villain, Tuck thought of Vexus and the Space Bikers as possible candidates and even a sockpuppet, all the three while laughing evily on the background. In addition, Jenny already knew that Vexus had a daughter.

Trash Talk

Vexus (along with Smytus and Krackus) were revealed to be at the garbage dump asteroid, as Vexus plans on looking to drain Jenny of her energy.

Queen Bee

Vexus makes a return to Tremorton and pretends to be "Violet" at Tremorton High.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Camie: Whoa man! She is that dangerous!?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy she's like a robot version of Queen Chrysalis.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. But we'll destroy her eventually.

Jesse Anderson: Me too.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Those Bakemon were spooky.

Me: Yeah no kidding. They gave Young Joe and Sora a really hard time and scared them bad.

Qin: They sure did.

Laney: That song they sang was scary.

Brittney: I thought it was cool.

Lucy Loud: Me too.

Laney: The Goths of Darkness loved it too.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Camie, I hope you like Pururumon. Because he's the only Poromon clone who stays with us!

Camie: I know Nico and I do like him.

Qin: He is so cute.

Nico: He sure is. Yolei and Poromon now have a new playmate.

Eli: They sure do.

Me: Also Jenny, I'm glad we got rid of those 2 bitches Brit and Tiff. They were nothing but trouble from minute one.

Qin: Yeah.

Jenny Wakeman: Those two were pure evil.

Qin: No kidding there.

Nico: Also, confirmed backup core members are Bridget Branley, Animorphs Cassie, Ang Leung, Winter Varyona, Saline Guntherton, Veronica Keiron, Eleanor Collins, Sour Sweet, Ashley Aella, and Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Me: Nice!

Qin: I like it.

Lincoln: The girls will be happy to hear they have been picked for Backups.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome.

Quickstrike: Boy it sure is pardners.

Nico: I wonder what's in this cave.

Me: Lots of beautiful rock formations and jewel crystals. And lots of awesome things.

Qin: Wait I hear mining noises.

We saw a bunch of mole miners and they also had a HUGE bunch of bananas with them. It was Donkey Kong's Banana Hoard!

Qin: Whoa those moles stole Donkey Kong's Bananas!

Nico: They sure did!

We went up to them!

Me: Hey you Burrowing Varmints! Give those bananas back to Donkey Kong!

Mole Miner: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Get them!

They went at us!

Nico: ATTACK!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Albedo turned into Negative Atomix.

Negative Atomix: You asked for it!

He fired Atomic Energy blasts and smashed them into dust.

Me: Yeah! Take this. (ACTIVATES SNACKS AND SWEETS AGGRESSIVE MAJORITY AND SWEET TROOPS RIDEWATCH)

(PARTICLE MAN BY THERE MIGHT BE GIANTS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SWEETS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Particle man, particle man

Doing the things a particle can

What's he like? It's not important

Particle man

Is he a dot, or is he a speck?

When he's underwater does he get wet?

Or does the water get him instead?

Nobody knows, Particle man

Triangle man, Triangle man

Triangle man hates particle man

They have a fight, Triangle wins

Triangle man

Universe man, Universe man

Size of the entire universe man

Usually kind to smaller man

Universe man

He's got a watch with a minute hand,

Millennium hand and an eon hand

When they meet it's a happy land

Powerful man, universe man

Person man, person man

Hit on the head with a frying pan

Lives his life in a garbage can

Person man

Is he depressed or is he a mess?

Does he feel totally worthless?

Who came up with person man?

Degraded man, person man

Triangle man, triangle man

Triangle man hates person man

They have a fight, triangle wins

Triangle man

I danced and fired waves of snacks and smashed them down and they exploded into dust.

Qin: YEAH!

May: Who else wants some?!

Jesse Anderson: Bring it on! I summon (ECHOING) RAINBOW DRAGON!

In a flash of Rainbow Light he summoned the mighty RAINBOW DRAGON!

Jesse Anderson: Attack with Rainbow Refraction!

Rainbow Dragon fired a blast of rainbow light and it hit the moles and they exploded all over left and right!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Maria: Let's get some of the bananas back!

Nico: You got it!

Nico and Maria activated Speed Demon's Ridewatch and they ran fast and got all the bananas back with ease!

Nico: There!

Me: Now for this. (ACTIVATES RAINBOW RAIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

(IN A DREAM BY ROCKELL PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOWS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Sweetheart, I can't stop thinking about you

You'll always be in my dreams

You'll al-you'll al-you'll al-you'll al-You'll always be in my dreams

You'll al-you'll al-you'll al-you'll al-You'll always be in my dreams

Never in my dreams

I thought I'd be with you

You're often on my mind

I'll always love you

When I close my eyes

Just to see your face

I wish this were real

But I'm just dreaming

I can't believe that this is all in a dream

I'm gonna wait to be with you, my love

I'll always love you and want you more

I can't go on without your love

In a dream, my love

You will find my heart

In a dream, my love

You will find my heart

In a dream, my love

You will find my heart

In a dream, my love

You will find my heart

Ooh, what an angel

You have to be

You take me to heaven

Never leave, never go away

Please stay with me tonight

I need you with me

Can't believe that this is all in a dream

I'm gonna wait to be with you, my love

I'll always love you

And want you more

I can't go on without your love

In a dream, my love

You will find my heart

In a dream, my love

You will find my heart

In a dream, my love (In a dream, my love)

You will find my heart (You will find my heart)

In a dream, my love (In a dream, my love)

You will find my heart

You'll find my heart

You'll find my heart

I danced and fired waves of rainbows and blasted the Moles into dust.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Laney: Take that you dumb moles!

Xenia: Now for some fun! (ACTIVATES PLANT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(CAN YOU HEAR ME BY MIKE AND THE MECHANICS PLAYS)

Xenia: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Take the children and yourself

And hide out in the cellar

By now the fighting will be close at hand

Don't believe the church and state

And everything they tell you

Believe in me, I'm with the high command

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

There's a gun and ammunition

Just inside the doorway

Use it only in emergency

Better you should pray to God

The Father and the Spirit

Will guide you and protect from up here

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Swear allegiance to the flag

Whatever flag they offer

Never hint at what you really feel

Teach the children quietly

For some day sons and daughters

Will rise up and fight while we stood still

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me, can you hear me running?

Can you hear me running, can you hear me calling you?

Can you hear me running (can you hear me calling you?)

(Can you hear me) hear me calling you?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running babe?

(Can you hear me running) hear me running?

Calling you, calling you

She danced and fired waves of leaves and flowers and life and smashed the moles down and they exploded.

Nico: You're lucky Donkey Kong doesn't know about this!

Me: But he knows when his Bananas are being touched. And he should be here in 3… 2… 1…

Donkey Kong: (Offscreen) HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

Donkey Kong came.

Donkey Kong: Figures these moles had something to do with my bananas.

Nico: But we brought them all back to your hoard.

Donkey Kong: Thanks Nico. Now for this. (ACTIVATES GRODD'S RIDEWATCH)

(DOWN UNDER BY MEN AT WORK PLAYS)

Donkey Kong: (SINGING DIVINELY AS COCONUTS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Traveling in a fried-out Kombi

On a hippie trail, head full of zombie

I met a strange lady, she made me real nervous

She took me in and gave me breakfast

She said:

"Do you come from a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder?

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover"

Buying bread from a man in Brussels

Six foot four, full of muscle

I said, "Hey, do you speak-a my language, buck?"

He just smiled and gave me a Vegemite sandwich

And he said:

"I come from a land down under

Where beer does flow and men chunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better, better run, you better take cover"

Get down

Lying in a den in Bombay

With a slack jaw, and not much to say

I said to the man, "Are you trying to tempt me?

Because I come from the land of plenty"

And he said:

"Do you come from a land down under, oh yeah, yeah

Where women glow and men plunder?

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Now you try it, 'cause we are

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Just once more, c'mon, for me

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Oh don't stop now, 'cause we are

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

Living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better run, you better take cover

'Cause we are living in a land down under

Where women glow and men plunder

Can't you hear, can't you hear the thunder?

You better, better run, you better take cover

He danced and fired waves of coconuts and smashed all the Moles all over with Coconuts!

Patrick: (Offscreen) DAHAHAHAHAHA! THOSE GUYS ALL GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A BUNCH OF COCONUTS!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny! But awesome!

Nico: Sorry, D.K. We didn't want to bother you.

Donkey Kong: No worries Nico. But thanks for saving my bananas.

Nico: Anytime.

But then my Geiger Counter was clicking like mad!

Me: Uh oh! I hope we didn't unearth veins of uranium during the battle.

Eli: I don't think so. I sense something.

Then out came a glowing figure and it was a black version of Atomix! It was ANOTHER ATOMIX!

Nico: Whoa Another Atomix!

Qin: This one is intensely radioactive!

Xenia: Geez!

Camie: We got to get out of here.

Me: Camie we're okay. We're immune to Gamma Radiation.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But who is our Radioactive Friend?

Another Atomix: (In a girls voice) (Ukrainian Accent) You do know me J.D.

Me: (GASP) Anna Novamennikova! I had a feeling this would be you.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep Her name is Anna Novamennikova and she is from Ukraine and she an Espionage Agent. She went all over the world and got secrets from corrupt dictators and nobleman and revealed it all to the world. She works for the CIA to dig up some dirt on them.

Nico: I thought that voice sounded familiar.

Another Atomix: Good to see you too Agent Nico.

Nico: You too Anna.

Another Atomix: Sorry I'm not in your harem.

Nico: No worries. I know you have your sights on J.D.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaim gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Atomix: Just to be a great spy like my idol and hero James Bond.

Qin: You already are a great spy yourself Anna.

Me: Yeah. And James Bond is with the team so he can gladly teach you everything he knows.

Another Atomix: I knew that Swartz was lying to me. Also he was in a hurry to send me out because I'm radioactive.

Me: You're what's called a Uranonian. They are aliens that are intensely radioactive and produce a tremendous amount of Gamma Radiation.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Atomix: That explains it.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Atomix: No worries. Lets dance.

Me: Gladly. (ACTIVATES EVIL LIFE MINIONS RIDEWATCH)

(ON MY WAY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FRUIT AND FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

With blue skies ahead, yes

I'm on my way

And there's nowhere else that I'd rather be

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I'm loving every step I take

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And I can't keep this smile off my face

'Cause there's nothing like seeing each other again

No matter what the distance between

And the stories that we tell will make you smile

Oh, it really lifts my heart

So tell 'em all I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

And to sleep under the stars

Who could ask for more

With the moon keeping watch over me

Not the snow, not the rain

Can change my mind

The sun will come out, wait and see

And the feeling of the wind in your face

Can lift your heart

Oh, there's nowhere I would rather be

'Cause I'm on my way now

Well and truly

I'm on my way now

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be there

With blue skies ahead yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to share

So tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be home

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to show

I'm on my way

Yes, I'm on my way

I danced and fired waves of leaves, flowers, fruit and grass and smashed her down.

Nico: (takes out Melter's Ridewatch) Time to get melted!

Nico activated it.

(EL DORADO BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MOLTEN GOLD SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Our glorious city

Was build by the divinities by Gods

Who saw fit to bestow

The gift of a pardise

Peaceful and harmonious upon

Us mere mortals below

And made El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

One thousand years ago

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

But all this was granted

For only one millennium

I know my legacy is to fulfill

My promise to all my people

Who have trusted me, the Gods

Will approve of us still

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

The mountains so high and waters deep

Are her disguise

Her secrets are safe from foreign hands

And eyes forever

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and goldent

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

He danced and fired waves of gold and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: Love that song.

Jenny Wakeman: My turn! (ACTIVATES BLACK SPIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

(THEN YOU LOOK AT ME BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Jenny Wakeman: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Laugh and cry
Live and die
Life is a dream we're dreaming
Day by day
I find my way
Look for the soul and the meaning
Then you look at me
And I always see
What I have been searching for
I'm lost as can be
Then you look at me
And I am not lost anymore
People run
Sun to sun
Caught in their lives ever flowing
Once begun
Life goes till it's gone
We have to go where it's going
Then you look at me
And I always see
What I have been searching for
I'm lost as can be

Then you look at me

And I am not lost anymore

And you say you see

When you look at me

The reason you love life so

Though lost I have been

I'll find love again

And life just keeps on running

And life just keeps on running

You look at me and life comes from you

From you

She danced and fired waves of light and smashed her down!

Me: Love that song Jenny!

Maria: Top this one. (Activates New Wave's Ridewatch)

(VIVALDI'S RAIN PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING IN ITALIAN AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Signore guidami

E dimmi cosa fare

Ho vista l'amore della mia vita

E lui ha vista me

Sono confuse, lo confonde

Gli voglio dire che l'amo

E spero dira lo stesso

Sono passate due settimante

La vita scorre veloce

Il mio cuore batte forte

Signore guidami e dammi pace

Ti chiedo cose dire, come dirlo

Nostrami come dire che l'amo

Nostrami come dire che mi ama

Sto pregando che dira di amarmi

Maria danced and fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Since this is a powerful form, better bring out the big guns!

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!"

Geiz: (gets out IbukiRidewatch) That's a good idea.

Armor Time! (Orchestral music followed by Onteki whistling) Ibuki! (trumpet riff)

Sougo turned into Grand Zi O while Geiz got IbukiArmor.

Nico: Awesome idea!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: Lets keep it up!

Sougo tapped the statue for Kiva and then the year 2008 appeared and out came Wataru and he smashed down Another Atomix!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Take that!

But then…

CRUNCH!

Me: OUCH!

Something bit me on the foot!

I looked at my foot and saw an Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle by me.

Me: Whoa.

I picked it up.

Me: There's our Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle.

Nico: Cute little one.

A.C.B. Ruby Carbuncle: (In a girls voice) I know I'm cute huh?

Nico: Ruby Valliance! Wow!

Me: Cool! Who would have thought that the next gene-slammer would bite me.

She reverted back and Ruby was a girl with red hair and red clothes, ruby red angel wings and had a red jewel in the middle of her forehead.

Ruby Valliance: Sorry about that J.D. I got this for you.

She fired a blast of red energy and blasted down Another Atomix. Anna was back to normal and I caught her ridewatch and purified it and I went over to her. Anna was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had blue and yellow clothes and the symbol of Ukraine's coat of arms on her skirt.

I picked her up.

Me: Anna are you all right?

Anna Novamennikova: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're okay.

Nico: And the bananas are okay!

Donkey Kong: All back safe and sound.

Ruby Valliance: Good to know.

Jesse Anderson: Ruby the Advanced Crystal Beasts are the evil versions of the Crystal Beast Monsters.

Ruby Valliance: I know. And it's good I was able to control my Gene-slammer half. But it's cool having all these powers. Also the Ruby is my birthstone and I was born in July. So that is very symbolic to me.

Qin: It sure is Ruby. Awesome to see you again.

Ruby Valliance: Same here Qin.

Jenny Wakeman: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ruby Valliance: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in Music Class and I played the Ocarina to a Celtic song that me and Nico played and everyone loved it. It was so awesome.

Me: Which song did you guys play?

Ruby Valliance: We played Gach Ean by The Barleyshakes.

Qin: Cool!

Me: That's one of my favorites.

Aylene C.: Awesome. I think that's so cool.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Ruby hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Ruby.

Ruby Valliance: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: One down 6 to go. Next up is Amber Mammoth.

Nico: Yep.

Jesse Anderson: But this was a good one.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and War Machine are heading to the world of the 1996 movie, Sometimes They Come Back… Again, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to kill Tony Reno, who's come back from the dead reborn as a demon, and that thug's also brought his two friends, Vinnie and Sean, back from the dead reborn as demons, thanks to a Satanic ritual, and Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin have a score to settle with that Satan-worshipping thug and his friends for using black magic and practicing Satanic rituals and killing innocent people to prove their loyalty to Satan.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1996 movie, Sometimes They Come Back… Again, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to kill Tony Reno, who's come back from the dead reborn as a demon, and that thug's also brought his two friends, Vinnie and Sean, back from the dead reborn as demons, thanks to a Satanic ritual.

Morgana DeRose: And we've also got a score to settle with that thug and his friends.

Nico: Whoa, this is really serious.

Adara Dunstan: It sure is. Long ago, we went down to the town of Glenrock, because there's been reports of activity of the Satanic kind, and we met up with psychologist Jon Porter and his daughter, Michelle, who came back to his hometown after the mysterious death of his mother. But, for him, the painful memories returned to him: because thirty years ago, he witnessed the brutal murder of his sister, Lisa Porter, at an abandoned cave mine, and the culprits behind it was local thug, Tony Reno, and his two pals, Vinnie and Sam. But, Jon managed to throw an electrical wire into a puddle of bloody water they were standing in, killing all three of them.

Autumn Melaina: But, it gets worse than that, we found out from Father Archer Roberts, a priest Jon came to when Lisa was murdered, told us and Jon that his mother's death was not an accident.

Nico: So, if it wasn't an accident, it was murder.

Victoria Donovan: That's right, Nico, and we also found out from the spirits of The Netherworld that the boy who looks and has the same name as Tony Reno was indeed the same Tony Reno who killed Lisa and was also killed thirty years ago, and that he's come back from the dead, and he's done a Satanic ritual and brought back Vinnie and Sam, but all three of them have turned into demons.

We gasped in horror.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is some really dark stuff.

Nicole: You said it, Lincoln. So, what did you all do to stop them,

Morgana?

Morgana DeRose: In order to stop them, Jon had to reenact the events of the murder of Lisa, but instead of killing Michelle, he saved her, and we were able to use a ritual given to us by Father Roberts to banish Tony and his friends back to Hell.

Lincoln: But, now they've come back yet again to get revenge. But, as much as I'm tempted to send them to The Black Gates, I think sending them back to Hell is a better idea. Remember yesterday when you and your coven got those spellbooks, Morgana?

Morgana DeRose: That's right, we checked them out and we saw there's a spell that will send Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sean straight back to Hell for all eternity, and no form of black magic, Dark Orb, Number Card, or Aparoids will ever bring them back from the dead again.

Me: Whoa, now that's awesome!

Lincoln: It's better that they suffer their eternal torment in Hell than in The Black Gates, since they'd tampered with forces beyond their comprehension and they sold their souls to The Devil.

War Machine: You got that right, Lincoln, and thanks for inviting me on this rescue.

Lincoln: You're welcome, War Machine. Now, let's find out where that thug and his friends are at.

Morgana DeRose: If memory serves right, they should be at the abandoned mine cave, their favorite hang-out and where they died thirty years ago.

Nico: And it'll be their eternal resting place.

Suddenly, we saw the Mekk-Knight Duel Monsters, Mekk-Knight Red Moon, Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset, Mekk-Knight Yellow Star, Mekk-Knight Green Horizon, Mekk-Knight Blue Sky, Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse, Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall, Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme, Mekk-Knight Avram, Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax, Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight, and Mekk-Knight of the Morning

Star, appear before us, and with them were Jon Porter, his daughter, Michelle, and the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, the Mekk-Knight Duel Monsters, Mekk-Knight Red Moon, Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset, Mekk-Knight Yellow Star, Mekk-Knight Green Horizon, Mekk-Knight Blue Sky, Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse, Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall, Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme, Mekk-Knight Avram, Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax, Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight, and Mekk-Knight of the Morning Star, so awesome.

Lincoln: And they got Jon Porter, his daughter, Michelle, and the seven girls away from Tony Reno and his pals. But, it's not going to be long before they come after us.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of demonic roars, and we saw three figures heading for us: it was local Satan-worshipping thug, Tony Reno, and his pals, Vinnie, and Sam, and Tony had his switchblade out to stab the seven girls.

Lincoln: Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, just the Satan-worshipping thugs we were looking for.

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, and that allowed the seven girls, along with Jon Porter and Michelle, to get to safety inside of a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, and that pissed off badly.

Tony Reno: You fools have ruined everything! We could've finally gotten our revenge on Jonny by killing him and his daughter, along with those other bitches!

Lincoln: You don't get to say a single word, Tony Reno. All you and your friends are a bunch of thugs who took Lisa Porter's life thirty years ago, and for what, to sell your souls to Satan for power. You've messed with forces beyond your comprehension. Plus, there's some old friends who want to see you again.

When Tony Reno and his pals saw Morgana DeRose and her coven, it pissed them off even more and it caused them to change into their true demon forms.

Morgana DeRose: I see you still remember us even after we sent your ass back to Hell, Tony, along with your miserable friends.

Tony Reno: Shut up, bitch! You and your coven are going to pay for what you did to us!

Nico: Not this time, Tony. Your days of bloodshed and destruction are over.

Lincoln: Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into

Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, War Machine, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

The purity of our attacks were hurting them badly, since they were demons, and then, Nico, Lincoln, and I bound them in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, so they can't escape. Then, Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin got out their Spellbooks of The Knightmare Realm and turn to the page, and then, a magic circle appeared below their feet with wiccan runes, and we knew they were going to use the spell.

Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin: Spirits of The Netherworld, hear our call, we offer you the souls of the Satan-worshipping thugs, Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, for they have messed with the powers of darkness for their sick thrills and sold their souls to The Devil thirty years ago when they murdered Lisa Porter, and we ask you to have these three cursed for eternity: stripped of their demonic powers and trapped in Hell for all eternity where no form of black magic, The Dark Orbs of Xehanort, The Number Cards, nor The Aparoids can bring them back.

The Spirits of The Netherworld answered their prayers, and Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam were then stripped of their demonic powers and turned back into their human forms, but they weren't safe for long: the portal to Hell opened up underneath the bloody puddle they were standing on, and demonic hands arose from the bloody puddle and Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam were sent to Hell for eternity, and as stated, no form of black magic, The Dark Orbs of Xehanort, The Number Cards, nor The Aparoids will ever bring them back. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and when we sent Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam to Hell for all eternity, that allowed the spirits of Lisa Porter, Jon Porter's mother, Steve, Maria, and Jules to rest in peace and cross into the afterlife.

Lincoln: We did it, not only were Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam sent to Hell for eternity, stripped of their demonic powers and demonic forms, and no form of black magic, The Dark Orbs of Xehanort, The Number Cards, nor The Aparoids will ever bring them back, but Lisa Porter, Jon Porter's mother, Steve, Maria, and Jules can finally rest in peace.

Nico: You said it, Linc, and that was one awesome spell Morgana and her coven used.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that spell all too well: that spell was Mammon's Eternal Damnation Curse, it's a spell and curse that forever damns Satanic worshippers like Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, and if they were brought back from the dead as demons thanks to Lisa's murder, the curse will strip them of their demonic powers and demon forms, and the curse will eventually drag them to Hell for eternity, and where no form of black magic, The Dark Orbs of Xehanort, The Number Cards, nor The Aparoids will ever bring them back.

Me: That's something Brittney would say.

Nicole: Same here, Dad.

Just then, Brittney appeared.

Brittney: That's right, Dad, and Lincoln's right about what that spell and curse was, and I'm glad that it worked on those thugs.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, all those that were killed by Tony Reno and his pals can finally rest in peace. (To Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp) And it's so good to see you again, Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp.

Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp reverted back, and they're beautiful girls with long flowing hair, eyes, sleeveless open blouses, sleeveless midriff tops, skirts with the Mekk-Knight symbol on them, shoes, and the massive beautiful angel wings matching the colors of the Mekk-Knights, and black pants, and holstered on their backs are massive Mekk-Knight-themed greatswords with the Mekk-Knights they were Gene-Slammed into etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored knight helmets for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large colored knight helmets and large colored gems on the bottom of the knight helmets for the pommels.

Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you and your coven again, Morgana.

Morgana DeRose: You too, girls.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself and they all went up to Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope

Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp and they hugged, and Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you twelve since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alice Lancaster: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these twelve girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, this is Alice Lancaster, The Mekk-Knight Red Moon Gene-Slammer, Sophia Devine, The Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset Gene-Slammer, Harper Everett, The Mekk-Knight Yellow Star Gene-Slammer, Anna Grant, The Mekk-Knight Green Horizon Gene-Slammer, Penelope Johnson, The Mekk-Knight Blue Sky Gene-Slammer, Audrey Knight, The Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse Gene-Slammer, Lily Morrison, The Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall Gene-Slammer, Claire Pruitt, The Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme Gene-Slammer, Hazel Russell, The Mekk-Knight Avram Gene-Slammer, Jade Stoddard, The Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax Gene-Slammer, Avery Shaw, The Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammer, and Stella Sharp, The Mekk-Knight of the Morning

Star Gene-Slammer, and whom Adara Dunstan told us about yesterday.

Nico: Oh right.

Lincoln: Anyways, these twelve girls are my Guardian Angels from Michigan and my classmates in Science, and they're also amazing warriors with awesome skills with swords, shields, and riding on horses, and like Victoria said yesterday, Alice and her friends Gene-Slammed themselves into the Mekk-Knight monsters and formed into the Rainbow Dominion of The Mekk-Knights, hence why they have the symbol for The Dominion of Star Trek on their skirts, to help defend and protect me from the demonic out-of-control wrath of Lori whenever she acts like a control freak, and the other jerks in Royal Woods also backed off whenever they came around, but, it left them feeling really pissed off and wanting to get rid of them for good.

Luna: Yeah, but, they've always failed in the end, and it got them even more pissed off than before. They also have powers over light, all thanks to Gene-Slamming themselves into the Mekk-Knight monsters and they also reigned in that power because of it. They're well-known for their bravery, and like Lincoln said, they've taken on the worst of the worst of Lori's wrath, and Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin also assisted them in defending Lincoln from his mean sisters, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but it's Lori the Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammers hated with a burning passion.

Me: I wonder what Lori did to earn their wrath.

Lincoln: It's actually a lot worse than all the times Lori's tried to kill me, J.D.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: And she's tried to kill you via starvation, beating you to death, even stabbing you with knives, and blowing you up with explosives, even allying with Chandler, and those were really bad.

Me: Whoa man! Also girls I know that symbol on your skirts. That's the symbol of the Dominion from Star Trek. That's one of my favorites.

Alice Lancaster: Glad you know that symbol.

Sophia Devine: That is a cool one.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp and they hugged, and Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their neck.

Alice Lancaster: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and your friends are part of harem and my many future wives, Alice.

Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and his clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Callie, Marie, Pearl, and Marina from Splatoon and Fal Ys Meigis, Helen Lean, and Ruri from I've Somehow Gotten Stronger When I Improved My Farm-Related

Skills.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Callie, Marie, Pearl, and Marina from Splatoon and Fal Ys Meigis, Helen Lean, and Ruri from I've Somehow Gotten Stronger When I Improved My Farm-Related Skills.

Nicole: Whoa, then, that means Agent 3 is in for a big reunion with her friends when we get back.

Lincoln: You said it, Nicole. And are you girls okay?

Callie: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Callie and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch

Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Callie: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and the six clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Callie: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Callie, Marie, Pearl, Marina, Fal Ys Meigis, Helen Lean, and Ruri with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam, the local thugs who died thirty years ago after they killed Lisa Porter in a Satanic ritual, and came back from the dead thirty years later as demons.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them up badly, and then, Morgana DeRose and her coven using the spell from their new spellbooks they got from yesterday which stripped Tony Reno and his friends of their demonic powers and demon forms and sent them back to Hell forever and cursed to never be brought back by any form of black magic, The Dark Orbs, The Number Cards, or Aparoids, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and the Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammers have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: You guys really did awesome in kicking Tony Reno and his pals straight back to Hell for good.

Lincoln: It's better they suffer in Hell for all eternity for what they did, and the Mammon's Eternal Damnation Curse made sure they'd never be brought back from the dead by any form of black magic, The Dark Orbs, The Number Cards, or Aparoids.

Nico: Yeah, but I'm going to sense that you also put another curse on them, right?

Lincoln: You bet I did, Nico. If those thugs so much as dare plot to try and escape from Hell to try and get revenge on us, they'll automatically be sent to The Black Gates for good.

Suddenly, we sensed that three souls in Hell have been sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We knew it was Tony Reno and his friends, Vinnie and Sam.

Eli: Sheesh, not a second were they sent to Hell and they already tried to escape from Hell.

Lincoln: Yep, but I knew it would happen, and those thugs didn't even know I put that curse on them after Morgana DeRose and her coven sent them to Hell.

Nico: What a bunch of stupid assholes, and that was really sneaky of you to put that curse on Tony and his pals, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Not exactly sneaky, Nico. I knew Tony Reno and his friends would try to escape from Hell as soon as they arrived in Hell, so if they tried to escape from Hell, my curse will activate, and they'll be sent to The Black Gates for good.

Me: Nice one.

* * *

After putting a permanent end to that demonic Satan-worshipping thug, Tony Reno, and his two pals, Vinnie and Sam, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Alice Lancaster, Sophia Devine, Harper Everett, Anna Grant, Penelope Johnson, Audrey Knight, Lily Morrison, Claire Pruitt, Hazel Russell, Jade Stoddard, Avery Shaw, and Stella Sharp saw Lincoln working out like crazy, even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alice Lancaster: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Sophia Devine: And he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alice Lancaster: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Alice, what's the story on why you and the others hated Lori with a burning passion?

Alice Lancaster: Oh, you are so not going to like this one, Nico. One day, we were off on a trip to the grocery store to get some groceries, but then, we heard a scream in the air, and we ran over to the forest, and we saw who it was that made the scream: it was Lincoln, but he was tied to a pole. We ran over to get him out, but then, we got ambushed and knocked out and also tied to poles, and we saw who it was that did it: it was Lori, and she had given into her Dark Side again, and she began throwing knives at us, and she was laughing like the evil bitch that she is, and we got cut on our faces. Angered, I got out a knife I had in my pocket, and I cut myself out of the ropes, and I did the same to the others, and I got Lincoln out, and this pissed Lori off badly. Lincoln was already seeing red and when we saw his nails grow into claws, we knew Lori pissed him off badly, and she ran over to kill us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln slashed Lori on her legs with his claws, and she then fell to the ground, and we pounced on Lori and we all pulverized her and Lincoln tied her up with energy ropes. We then headed home and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did, and when we showed them the scars on our faces thanks to Lori, they were peeved at Lori's heartlessness again, and the others were extremely pissed at Lori. Needless to say, Lori got herself grounded for seventeen weeks and she was also sent to Aunt Ruth's. But, that wasn't the end: what Lori did really traumatized Lincoln so badly, he ran over to me and hugged me tight and when I felt tears, I knew she crossed the line. But, we had to think of Lincoln's safety, and the rest of us gave him a group hug, while he continued to cry.

We gasped in horror and we had tears running down our faces: Lori crossed a big line that day.

Nico: Unbelievable. Lori Loud, you've done a lot of bad and lethal things to your brother before that almost killed him, but what you did to him and The Rainbow Dominion of The Mekk-Knights long ago is what I call the pits!

Nicholette Torrington: Lori was always demonic and out of control, Nico, but it was thanks to that evil bitch of a Dark Side she had in her, along with eating those Low-Cal Bean Chips that also made her a cranky, gassy bitch. Seriously, Lori, what have I told you about eating those?!

Lori: But, they were literally delicious and high-fiber!

Nicholette Torrington: (Growls) That's still no excuse, and you're so lucky Lincoln imposed a lifetime-ban on those things months ago, otherwise, if I were to catch you eating any of them and still being a cranky, gassy bitch, I would give you the beating of a lifetime, and I would say right into your face: You've had this coming for a very long time, Lori Loud!

Me: Yipe!

I put the barbell up and I jumped onto the ceiling and I had my claws hooked on the ceiling.

Eli: Ooh, Nicholette's really scary when she's mad!

Lincoln: You said it, Eli, and even though they're friends, Nicholette said it still doesn't excuse Lori's evil actions and control-freak behavior and what she tried to do in killing me and the other Guardian Angels numerous times.

Nico: Yeah. And Nicholette, because of your fury, you caused J.D. to latch himself onto the ceiling like a scared cat.

Nicholette Torrington: I did? (Looks up to see my hands latched onto the ceiling) Whoops, sorry, J.D.!

Me: It's okay.

I let go and descend slowly onto the ground.

Lincoln: But, like I said, that lifetime ban is still imposed, and it's not going to be broken.

Nico: Yeah.

We then got a shower, and then, we were off to Hydrocity Zone in Sonic's world for Clyde's rescue, and not only was Clyde going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got word that Mor'du has come back from the dead, and he wants revenge on us.

Clyde: I can't believe Mor'du has come back from the dead.

Lincoln: Same here, buddy.

Nico: I still owe him for those scratch marks he left on my back years ago.

Me: After everything he did to Merida and her family, Mor'du doesn't deserve to live another single second longer.

Frida (Hilda): That's right, and Clyde, thanks for inviting me to go on your rescue.

Clyde: You're welcome, Frida.

Hilda: (British Accent) And it was so amazing to find out that Frida and Clyde got together.

Lincoln: And it was due to him saving her from bullies, and I did the same thing as well.

Jessica Shannon: He's right, and we still remember that day all too well.

?: HELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of ten girls screaming for help as they were running, and we saw who they were running from: it was our old enemy, Mor'du, the demon bear. Clyde made a silver energy field to protect them from Mor'du's bloody rampage, and he roared in anger when he saw us.

Nico: I can't believe we had to run into your ugly face again, Mor'du, and I still owe you for what you did in scratching my back with those claws of yours!

Clyde: Let me and Lincoln get rid of him, Nico.

Clyde fired a powerful time energy blast at Mor'du and it really aged him up to the point where he'd turned to dust, and when his spirit appeared, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead and he was erased by The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln and Clyde: Justice Served!

Nico: That was so awesome! No wonder you guys are both an awesome team!

Stella Zhau: They've been friends ever since they were little.

Me: You got that right, and it's a tight bond of brotherhood.

Nico: Way past cool!

We then went up to the ten girls here, and when Clyde saw them, he immediately recognized them, the ten girls are Shiver and Frye from Splatoon 3, Strawberry Shortcake, Orange Blossom, Blueberry Muffin, Lime Chiffon, Lemon Meringue, Raspberry Tart, and Sour Grapes from Berry in the Big City, and Wairu, The Supreme Kai Berserker from Dragon Ball Heroes.

Clyde: Oh wow, it's Shiver and Frye from Splatoon 3, Strawberry Shortcake, Orange Blossom, Blueberry Muffin, Lime Chiffon, Lemon Meringue, Raspberry Tart, and Sour Grapes from Berry in the Big City, and Wairu, The Supreme Kai Berserker from Dragon Ball Heroes.

Strawberry Shortcake: Is that us?

Lincoln: A different incarnation of you and your friends, Strawberry.

Clyde: Yep. Are you girls okay?

Shiver: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shiver and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Mor'du, their faces turned atomic red.

Shiver: Oh wow, Clyde McBride of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Clyde: That's right.

Clyde made nine clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the girls and they kissed, and they became new members of his harem, and we returned home.

Nico: Now, that was another awesome rescue for the books.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and we also got rid of Mor'du and this time for good.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) That monster, what he did centuries ago ultimately sealed his fate, and now, he'll never hurt anyone again, and did Mor'du really scratch you on your back, Nico?

Nico: He sure did, take a look.

Nico took off his sleeveless trenchcoat and he lifted up his shirt, and he showed the scars from what Mor'du did.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) My goodness, those are some nasty scars!

Nico: Mor'du was one mean bear, and though my wounds healed, the scars he left on my back were a permanent mark he made on me.

Me: But, he got what he deserved.

Clyde: You said it.

* * *

We were now walking to the shop of the Junkshop Appliances..

Cera: NOW we meet the insane appliances!

Me: You got that right Cera. Those Appliances are getting a nasty taste of a good old TLPS Reprimanding for this.

Xenia: They sure are.

Danica Metrois: This is gonna be really good.

Qin: Yeah it sure will be good.

We arrived at the Junkshop Appliances shop.

Qin: Nice place.

Me: Yeah.

We went in.

Me: Hello?

Mr. Saint Peters came out.

Mr. Saint Peters: Well hello there Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Me: Glad to be here. Sorry to come in like this but we need to see something in your work room. Nothing serious. Just need to see something.

Mr. Saint Peters: Certainly. Go right in.

We went in.

Then we saw the appliances.

Me: Wow look at all this. Okay you guys we know you're alive.

They saw us.

Rose: So, you guys are the Junkshop Appliances, huh?

Hanging Lamp: (Laughing like Peter Lorre) Yes we are the Junkshop Appliances.

Me: Has anyone ever told you that you look so much like the late Peter Lorre?

Hanging Lamp: (LAUGHS) Yes I sure do don't I?

Qin: That's true.

Me: Oh you're missing a bulb. One sec.

I pulled out a lightbulb and screwed one into him.

Me: There we go.

Hanging Lamp: Oh thank you.

Skywarp: We're gonna do Bushroot a favor and snap your fucking necks!

Nico: Skywarp stand down. These are all appliances. They are not a threat. Besides, we can fix them all up.

Me: Yeah. Just let me get some tools and we'll make them good as new.

Lana: I'm way ahead of you J.D.

Lana pulled out her toolbox and so did Izzy Moonbow and they got to work and fixed up the appliances and made them all good as new and better than ever.

Tape Player: Wow! I'm better than ever!

Fan: I'm all fixed!

Microwave: Wow! This is great!

Skydive: Are they still insane?

Krystal: (British Accent) Not anymore. Their thought patterns have all been fixed and repaired thanks to Izzy and Lana.

Ruby Valliance: Boy Lana and Izzy are quite the repair girls.

Me: Lana is an awesome handigirl. She can fix anything. When you have known her for as long as I have over the last 6 and a half years you tend to know how she operates.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true.

Nico: Yeah but good job you two.

Eli: Yeah. That was great.

Skydive: I guess they needed to be fixed and repaired.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Lily: It sure was. If I can fix mentally damaged and diseased people with my healing water Lana and Izzy can do the same with damaged and insane appliances.

Nico: Yeah.

Hanging Lamp: Thank you all for helping us with that.

Me: Anytime. If you want you can join the M.O.E. and we can decide on good archenemies for you.

Hanging Lamp: We would like that.

We later were back at the estate.

Trent: So, what's next?

Nico: Well I got a call from McGee and his friends at Camp Lakebottom. They are having a chili party there.

Me: Ooh! Now you're talking!

Natilee: It'll be awesome to see what they are going to make there.

Nico: And J.D. is loving the sound of that already too.

Xenia: He sure is.

Shaggy: Like oh boy! And I can't wait to have him try some of my Five Alarm Hole In The Bowl Chili.

Me: You make awesome chili too Shaggy. I'll have to call in Chief Wiggum too even though it's not his turn.

Nico: Good idea. And you love his chili.

Camie: Boy his chili is awesome.

Zhuqiaomon: It sure is.

Wolf, Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Weather Wizard, Yani, Axel, Evil Pharaoh Man, Utomodachi, Opposite Senshi, Queen Cannabis, Raizen, Spatula Girl, Man Spider, and Heart then appeared.

Wolf: Can me, Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Yani: Me, Axel, Evil Pharaoh Man, Utomodachi, Opposite Senshi, Queen Cannabis, Raizen, Spatula Girl, Man Spider, and Heart will go with as well.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us. This is gonna be so awesome too.

Laney: It sure is.

Camie: It'll be awesome to see Camp Lakebottom too.

Qin: Yep. And I can't wait to kick that jerk Buttsquatt to kingdom come.

Camie: Who is Buttsquat?

Me: His name is Jordan Buttsquat. He's McGee's archnemesis and he is a rich kid that HATES McGee and Camp Lakebottom with a merciless vengeance.

I went over his history

Jordan Buttsquat is the main antagonist of the 2013 Disney television series Camp Lakebottom.

He is the king supreme at Camp Sunny Smiles as being the son of the owner (the overarching antagonist) and the arch-nemesis of McGee. It lays right across across the lake from the 'Bottom Dwellers'. He will do anything he wants to do to prove to McGee that he is the best and has the best, though he fails every time at this task. He also has a best friend and Crush named Suzi, appearing to be his crush.

He was voiced by Carter Hayden.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: Yeah. He makes Princess Morbucks look like a joke.

Varie: And I hate him too.

Camie: Now I have a reason to hate his guts more.

Xenia: Me too.

Scorcher: This is gonna be hot!

Sin: Figures you'd say that.

Nico: Yeah it is! Lets get a move out and you guys already know which gene-slammer I'm going to go after next.

Me: Yep. Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Boy this will be a tough one to face.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: I hope we meet the rest of the gene-slammers and Another aliens on other planets this time.

Me: Me too.

Demolishor: Let's get going.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Druman, another of the Doom Beings who served Naga, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying him, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Druman on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying him, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth.

Me: As expected.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) And of course, like with Centorrior yesterday, he's not going down without a fight, so we'll give him one, and then, after you tie him up after we weakened him, we convince him to join The Masters of Evil, and telling him of the fate that'll await him if news of his defeat reaches Barodius.

Lincoln: Exactly, Sydney. If he wants a fight, we'll give him one.

Nico: That's the spirit. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word of an infernal hot Chili Monster causing trouble for McGee, Gretchen, Esmerelda, Squirt, and Suzi.

Lincoln: And if we find that Buttsquat is also here, he's looking at getting sent to reform school for the rest of his life, and once we get done with that Chili Monster and Buttsquat, you're next, Druman.

With that we were off.

---

We were flying over the forests of Oregon to Camp Lakebottom.

Nico: Wow. It's so beautiful.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Natilee: Camp Lakebottom up ahead.

We saw it and we landed.

Me: Hello Camp Lakebottom!

McGee: Hey guys!

Gretchen: Glad you all could make it.

Icepick: We're happy to be here.

Squirt: We're happy too.

Me: Yeah.

McGee: I hope we get to face Buttsplat in this mission.

Me: I have a feeling we will McGee.

Nico: And his punishment is not going to be pretty.

Sakura Valencia: What will it be?

Nico: It's a surprise.

Sakura Valencia: What is it?

Pinkie Pie: He can't tell you that silly. Then it wouldn't be a surprise.

Skullgrin: Are beans involved here?

Squirt: Yep!

Skullgrin: Oh boy.

Chief Wiggum then appeared.

Chief Wiggum: I got your call guys. And I love a good chili cookoff.

Nico: Glad you could make it chief.

Me: Yeah we love a good chili cooking fiesta.

Xenia: Yep.

Fangry: Is it starting now?

McGee: In 5 minutes.

Rosebud, Armond and Sawyer came.

Sawyer: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome to see you again Sawyer.

I shook his hand and then it broke off.

Me: Oops. Sorry.

Sawyer: Ah it's all right.

I gave him his hand.

Rosebud: (German Accent) But we're glad you all are here.

Armand: (British Accent) I am so excited for this too. But if that Buttsquat fellow comes back we'll be ready for him.

Camie: We sure will.

Rosebud: Mein gott you've all grown in numbers.

Me: We grew exponentially over these last couple of years Rosebud.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja we sure have und it's so awesome.

Sawyer: Might I suggest having each of the Core Masters of Evil members be leaders of their own 6 member teams?

Toyman: Like Power Ranger teams? Not a bad idea.

Utomodachi: After all, those Phantoms did do something like that on one of Elyon's missions.

Me: That's interesting there.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I like it.

Xenia: They sure did.

Laney: Yeah.

Bomb Burst: What time is it right now?

Me: It's uhh…. (Looks at watch) 12:30 PM.

Nico: Shouldn't it be time?

Rosebud: Oh ja it's time.

We got the Chili Cookoff underway.

Nico: We're doing good.

We cooked the meat, added the onions, spice and hot sauce and then came my favorite part: THE PEPPERS!

Slog: Do I even want to know what's in that?

Me: These are the hottest peppers ever known to the entire universe. The Blue Tartarus Eternal Flame Bombs!

BLOODCURDLING SCREAM! VOLCANOES ERUPT! SATANIC CHANTING!

Everyone gasped and their hair stood up in fright!

Xenia: GULP!

Nico: Oh man!

Hailey Helios: Oh man! Those are peppers that are said to come from Tartarus itself.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Raizen: Now it's getting spicy!

Villamax: It sure is!

Me: Yep. When I pour these in here, run for cover.

Nico: GULP!.

Me: Here we go.

I opened the jar.

(GIREI PLAYS)

I poured the jar into the pot!

Me: RUN!

We ran for cover! THE POT RUMBLED AND THEN…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL BLUE FIERY HOT EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE AND UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

The pot released a massive and powerful fiery explosion that was so intense that it was seen over much of the entire planet. When the smoke cleared the pot had an intensely glowing neon blue aura that was so explosively hot that it was unbelievable!

We came out and saw the pot glowing.

Me: It's ready guys.

Nico: Holy fucking shit! This is gonna be intense!

Qin: Yeah! The heat from that is making our geiger counters go haywire!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Laney: Wow! That chili is as hot as magma from the core of a quasar!

Xenia: Wow! No kidding!

Camie: This is gonna be brutal!

Venkman: Since this could kill someone, is now a good time to tell you guys about Egon's students?

Ravager: Oh, why not?

Me: Go for it. And Venkman, Peck is still a pencil dickless motherfucker!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: That always cracks me up!

Danica Metrois: (LAUGHS) Me too.

Venkman: Yeah it does.

He told us about Egon's students.

---

Slimer (voiced by Billy West) - Slimer remains the most unchanged of all the characters in terms of personality. However, he is given a less cartoony look to fit in with the series' overall style. In "Fear Itself", it's revealed that Slimer is afraid of broccoli (which is ironic, as he has been shown to eat anything). Slimer is very well-meaning, but is often pushed around by the Ghostbusters as he gets in their way and eats continually. His actions often affect the story, usually adversely, though he often acts to fix his mistakes and on a number of occasions has been shown to have a heroic nature and that he can wield a proton pack. He's got a strong rivalry with Eduardo, similar to the one he had with Peter Venkman, though several episodes show that Eduardo - and the other Ghostbusters - do care for him as much as he annoys them. He's been living with Egon for over a decade now, and the two are closer than in the original series; when trying to get Egon to discipline the ghost in "Glutton for Punishment", Janine says she knows the two have been through a lot together, and in "Slimer's Sacrifice" Egon immediately suits up to enter the Containment Unit to rescue him, but after he is attacked by the ghost, Eduardo goes in to save Slimer.

Eduardo Rivera (voiced by Rino Romano) - Seemingly a lazy, sarcastic and somewhat clueless character, Eduardo nevertheless makes himself an integral part of the team by being determined and reliable. Eduardo, along with Garrett, resembles original Ghostbuster Peter Venkman in that, like Venkman, Eduardo is sarcastic, has a penchant for pursuing attractive women, and is generally unscientific and constantly spouts pop culture references. He also reads "J.N. Kline" young-adult horror novels. Eduardo has a long-running subplot dealing with a love/hate relationship between him and Kylie, although it is very much revealed "In Your Dreams" that he has intimate feelings and dreams about her. These feelings are further enforced in that he is usually the one to rescue Kylie from dangerous situations, and vice versa, in several episodes. He once said to Kylie herself that nothing was going to happen to her "while [he's] around". In fact, in the episode "Darkness at Noon" he outright admitted to Kylie, who was possessed by a ghost at the time, that he felt an attraction of sorts when he saw her for the first time and even showed the intention of kissing her when Kylie asked him to. In "The Unseen" he takes the rap for Kylie's mistake, not wanting "the worst day of her life to get any worse". In "Rage", Eduardo reveals to have an older brother, Carlos "Carl" Rivera, an NYPD officer who is angry with Eduardo for not being a police officer like the rest of their family, and thinks the Ghostbuster are a scam, which is why Eduardo kept his job a secret. In the same episode it is also implied that his father is dead (or at least retired) as he and Carlos refer to him in the past tense during a heated argument. In "Fear Itself", it's revealed that Eduardo has a fear of death (specifically his own). He has a vicious rivalry with Slimer, but has ended up working with the ghost, and volunteered to save him in "Slimer's Sacrifice". He also has an on the surface rivalry with Garrett with the two often mocking each other and attempting to one up the other. In spite of this as the series goes on the two seem to have the closest thing to a friendship even though Garrett's enthusiastic personality completely contrasts Eduardo's cynical attitude. The official website claimed he slacks off due to fear of failure. Despite all his cynicism and slacking he demonstrates a reasonably high level of intelligence as in the episode "Eyes of a Dragon" he states how the proton aspect of light works to Kylie and later on how to defeat the ghost of that episode. Eduardo was also the one to smash a cursed orb, causing the eye-stealing ghost to disintegrate in the episode "The Unseen" and also continued the incantation that destroyed the demon of an alternate dimension in which he, Roland and Kylie were imprisoned in the episode "Casting the Runes". Eduardo has also exhibited bouts of jealousy whenever Kylie seemingly flirts with other men and in "Till Death Do Us Start" he showed signs of sheepish nervousness when asked if he and Kylie were together. In an interview and the book "Ghostbusters the Ultimate Visual History" Rino Romano commented that "spiritually, and I know this sounds kind of stupid, but I thought I was born to play that role. Eduardo was basically the loveable fuck-up. He's in love with the girl but he's too much of a wuss to admit it. He's both the comic relief and the antihero, and the romantic foil. *Extreme Ghostbusters* was the best-written show, because it wasn't just about the ghostbusting, it was about the characters".

Kylie Griffin (voiced by Tara Strong) - The only member of the new team to have any sort of paranormal knowledge (much like Egon) before signing up as a Ghostbuster, after her friend Jack was a victim of the Grundel. Kylie is in awe of Egon when the series began, but this soon shifts to a more equal footing, and becomes somewhat of the unofficial leader in the field, after Egon. Kylie's calm exterior often sets her as a foil against Eduardo's brashness, as part of the ongoing love/hate dynamic between the two. Although she has never admitted it, she often seemed to appreciate Eduardo's feeling towards her, such as giving a thankful smile on the occasions when he saves her life and vice versa. She is also the one who most commonly wields the Ghost Traps. She is depicted as something of a "Goth" girl, judging by the black hair and lipstick. In the episode "Grease", it is revealed that her parents divorced and she currently lives alone with her cat; she was highly close to her grandmother Rose, who died a year before the show started, and both her interest in the paranormal and Gothic styling are implied to be related to her grandmother's death. In "Fear Itself", it's revealed that Kylie is afraid of maggots as she finds them creepy, and in "Heart of Darkness" it is revealed she used to be "Cheerleader of the Year" when she was in the 8th Grade of her junior high school (something she finds mortifying). There is a running gag where she often replies with the sentence, "I'm not a…", followed by what has happened. It is also hinted throughout the series that she's attracted to older, intelligent men. Kylie Griffin also appears in the *Ghostbusters* comic books published by IDW Publishing. In the comics, she originally only appeared in cameo roles as a worker in Ray Stantz's occult book shop before being made a Ghostbuster in issues starting in 2013.

Roland Jackson (voiced by Alfonso Ribeiro) - The mechanic of the group. Roland is the most level-headed and mechanically gifted of the new Ghostbusters, helping Egon repair and improve the Proton Packs and Ecto-1; his reason for joining Egon's class was seeing the Ecto-1 at an auto show. Roland approaches the paranormal from a practical point-of-view, and in the episode "Fear Itself" reveals that his only fear is the dangerous breakdown of his equipment. In "The Infernal Machine", he became disgruntled that his technological efforts were being taken for granted. Roland's strongest wish is to get into the Ivy League and become a doctor. He's a very staid, square personality, slow to anger, though he came close to striking one of the racists in "The True Face of the Monster"; it's implied he's had to deal with racist attitudes before. Roland has twice come under the mental control of villains, the Siren in "Sonic Youth" and Luko in "The Infernal Machine". "Grease" reveals Roland is the oldest in a lower-middle-class family and volunteers for the Little League and helps the homeless; in "Grundelesque" we meet his very mischievous younger brother whom Roland (at first) refuses to believe is a troublemaker. Like Winston, Roland is the only African American member of the team, yet he has a talent with machines like Ray.

Garrett Miller (voiced by Jason Marsden) - Despite being paraplegic, Garret has a very 'jock'-like attitude and is a huge fan of extreme sports and attempting mad stunts. In the episode "Grease", it's revealed that Garrett was born with the inability to walk, and throughout the series he only refers to his condition to mock it (and in "Be Careful What You Wish For", uses it as an excuse to dump some work on Eduardo). He also once used it to convince two FBI agents to uncuff him, feigning helplessness. He is the most headstrong and enthusiastic of the new Ghostbusters, often claiming that he's in it only for the adrenaline rush; he was left bitterly disappointed in "Ghost Apocalyptic Future" to learn he was the only Ghostbuster *not* remembered in the future dystopia. While he studies to be a physical therapist to help other disabled people, his secret dream is to be an NBA star. In "Fear Itself", it's revealed that Garrett is claustrophobic (though he never admits it to anyone), and has a deep disdain towards people who assume disabled people are helpless. He has a rivalry with Eduardo, the two of them constantly bantering and trying to one-up each other. In "Deadliners", we find out Garrett wrote a (bad) horror story starring himself (the other Ghostbusters died on the first page, to their annoyance). Like Ray, Garrett is the most enthusiastic. Garrett is the only Ghostbuster in the history of the franchise never to be made as a toy (all other Ghostbusters received at least two toys, including Louis and Janine), presumably due to the implausibility of assembling a miniature wheelchair on a production line. Though a prototype figure was made. Bob Higgins has said that during a focus group of young children, the creators found Garrett was the most popular character: "When we asked… which of these characters would you want to be and they all wanted to be Garrett, they all wanted to be the guy that does the crazy things. They all wanted to be the guy that was the leader and they all kind of saw him as the leader of this group [even though he wasn't]".

Egon Spengler (voiced by Maurice LaMarche) - The only original Ghostbuster to become a regular in this spin-off series, Egon takes on the role of mentor for the new team of Ghostbusters. He still lives in the fire house with Slimer, enabling the building to become the Ghostbusters headquarters when paranormal activity starts again. Before the first ghost escaped, Egon was teaching classes on the paranormal at New York City College - four people taking his class was *double* the usual. He usually leaves the field work to the new members, opting to provide audio back-up from the fire house and information on their current adversary, but has joined them in action when he feels the crisis requires his presence. Other than ghosts, he also has an interest in mold and started to grow cultures in Eduardo's bathtub when the two roomed together. He continues to have romantic tension with Janine. The official website listed his age at 41 though in "The Sphinx", while suffering a bit of a mid-life crisis, he said he was 39.

Janine Melnitz (voiced by Pat Musick) - The Ghostbusters' original receptionist returns to the role after she is reunited with Egon by taking his Paranormal 101 class at New York City College. Like Egon, she watches over the new team, and on occasion contributes an active part in ghostbusting. According to Egon, she also functions as the team's accountant and collector. She also shows off obvious signs of attraction to Egon, but he is completely oblivious to this, which only frustrates her. The official website said "she's spent the last decade flitting from job to job… trying not to pine for Prof. Spengler".

---

When he was done we were amazed.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Egon is awesome and amazing.

Venkman: He sure is.

Egon: I still check in with them from time to time when we're not on missions.

Heart: And that's a good thing.

Me: It sure is.

El Diablo: Too bad Garret's stuck in a wheelchair.

Me: But I'm really impressed that your students have come a long way in their adventures in catching ghosts.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: They have really come so far.

Naruto: They sure have.

Jack Fenton: They are great ghost catchers and they will be good for destroying them.

Me: Well we're either sending them to the Ghost Zone or the Black Gates.

Sheep Man: Alright! Who wants to try our chili?

Me: (Gets an idea) I have just the "Volunteer." (SINISTER CHUCKLING) (Snaps fingers)

I beamed Billy McLean over and he was tied up.

Nico: Ooh! Billy McLean. I like it.

Gwen: I'll DEFINITELY feed him some chili.

Gwen then fed Billy some of our chili.

Maria: He tasted it! He fucking tasted it!

Me: Wait for it.

But then.

ALARM BELLS RING! VOLCANOES ERUPT! SOLAR FLARES EXPLODE! SUPERNOVA STARS EXPLODE!

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

HE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

Billy McLean: YYYYYYAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN AS JETS OF BLUE FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH WITH INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE FORCE AND WE WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY AS HE WAS SCREAMING IN PAIN!

William: So, judges? Your score for our chili?

Sawyer: You guys gave the best chili ever! 100!

Armand: I agree there! 100!

Rosebud: It was amazing! 100! McGee and Team Loud Phoenix Storm win!

Nico: YEAH!

We cheered wildly!

Moondancer: So who gets to go meet the Ghostbusters that Egon trained?

Me: Believe it or not Moondancer, you do. That is your first mission of the year for 2023.

Moondancer: Oh wow! I'm so excited for this!

Twilight Sparkle: We all are. Way to go Moondancer.

Lincoln: You're going to do great.

Me: Yep. We start your missions right around Christmas.

Nico: We'll see.

Lola: Yeah.

Man Spider: (sees something) Um… guys?

Key: What's that in the distance?

We then saw that it was A TERRIFYING MONSTER MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF CHILI! AND IT WAS BREATHING INTENSELY HOT FIRE!

Nico: WHOA! That's a Chili monster!

Me: At least it's not a Methane Monster!

McGee: Oh man! It's a Chili Con Carnage Monster!

Me: But man he has some really bad breath!

Laney: And he's burning everything at Camp Sunnysmiles?

Nico: Geez! But why?

Me: Hmm. Wait.

I looked and saw JORDAN BUTTSQUAT ON ITS BACK!

Me: Jordan Buttsquat is on its back!

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) I think we know what time it is!

Me: That's right Yuriko.

Nico: It's Entrance Time.

We flew over.

The Chili Con Carnage monster was destroying everything with intense fury and Buttsquat was laughing maliciously!

Jordan Buttsquat: Soon I will be back in business and then I'll make McGee and his Lamebottomers pay!

Then the symbols of the first 10 years of the Power Rangers appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down and exploded all over the place and smashed him down too. Engulfing the entire camp in a massive inferno and a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Hello Buttfucker!

Me: Jordan Buttsquat. Long time no punch.

Firepower: Your chili monster's going down!

Spatula Girl: And then, I'll remake it into food!

Jordan Buttsquat: Not likely chickenheads!

Me: That's Mr. Chickenhead Eaters to you carrot chewer!

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Major Disaster, Taskmaster, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Neopolitan, Droog, Francisco, Evil Spring Man, Zara, Volcano Man, Evil Xion, Spellbinder, and Yost Rhino appeared.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Major Disaster, Taskmaster, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Neopolitan, Droog, Francisco, Evil Spring Man, Zara, Volcano Man, Evil Xion, Spellbinder, and Yost Rhino.

Beetle: Nice job winning, guys!

Maria: Thanks!

Me: That was an awesome and epic chili we made.

Wiggum: J.D. learned a lot from me too.

Cad Bane: And just in time for Buttsquat to make his move.

Me: Yep.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Look at the chili monster!

Nico: I know and it has bad breath that can burn down a skyscraper!

It roared ferociously and fired a powerful blast of fire at us and we absorbed its fire.

Me: But its fire is really strong and powerful.

Titanium Man: (to Nico) (Russian Accent) We heard you saved Donkey Kong's bananas.

Nico: We sure did.

Cheshire: Who stole them this time?

Me: Those mole miners in the D.K. Island Caves.

Cheshire: Oh man! The ones that Banjo Bottom of the Tiki Tak Tribe told us about.

Me: Yep.

?: Those guys are tough.

Out came DEBLOOM from episode 33 of Turbo!

Me: Debloom! I remember you! You were one of the cadets of Divatox's boot camp!

Debloom: Yep. That's right.

Nico: Awesome!

Debloom: Too bad I wasn't in a full fight against you Rangers.

TJ: I know! We wouldn't have minded taking you down.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff!

Nico: That sucks!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Lets do it!

We got the battles underway.

## Connor McKnight, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Leanbow and Trent Fernandez VS Beetle - Nico's rescue in Donkey Kong Island Caves

Beetle was first.

Beetle: (To Connor) Nico's rescue was in Donkey Kong Island Caves. Did he fight anyone there?

Connor McKnight: A bunch of those mole miners there but that's about it. But it was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and we really kicked butt in the underground too.

Scootaloo: We sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Kira Ford: It sure was great.

Beetle: That is awesome. Lets do it!

BEETLE! KABUTOMUSHI WORLD!

Connor fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Connor activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Connor activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Reflector and Demolishor VS Cad Bane - Battling Another Atomix

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Nico, Jenny, and the others did good fighting Another Atomix. I bet that one was pretty strong.

Jack Landors: It was. But it was also intensely radioactive.

Starlight Glimmer: Anna is also a really awesome espionage agent that worked with Nico when he was in the CIA.

Cozy Glow: She sure did. That is so cool.

Hex: It sure was.

Sydney Drew: That is really awesome.

Cad Bane: Indeed it is. Lets do it!

CAD BANE! HONDO OHNAKA!

Jack fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jack activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jack activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of bones, lightning, energy, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Nick Russell, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Sometimes They Come Back… Again. How was it?

Nick Russell: It was really fun and awesome. They took down Tony Reno, who's come back from the dead reborn as a demon, and that thug's also brought his two friends, Vinnie and Sean, back from the dead reborn as demons, thanks to a Satanic ritual,

Boomerang: My goodness mates! That's intense!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure was and it was great.

Starshine Sparkle: We really made those monsters pay.

Spyro: Big time.

Vida Rocca: Yeah it sure is awesome that we did.

Boomerang: That is good you did mates! Lets do it!

BOOMERANG! DICK DASTARDLY!

Nick fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Nick activated his Shift Car and fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Nick activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Party Music and fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

Mack Hartford, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man - Meeting The Rainbow Dominion of The Mekk-Knights

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard you guys met The Rainbow

Dominion of The Mekk-Knights. What are their names?

Mack: You would like them. Their names are Alice Lancaster, The Mekk-Knight Red Moon Gene-Slammer, Sophia Devine, The Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset Gene-Slammer, Harper Everett, The Mekk-Knight Yellow Star Gene-Slammer, Anna Grant, The Mekk-Knight Green Horizon Gene-Slammer, Penelope Johnson, The Mekk-Knight Blue Sky Gene-Slammer, Audrey Knight, The Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse Gene-Slammer, Lily Morrison, The Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall Gene-Slammer, Claire Pruitt, The Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme Gene-Slammer, Hazel Russell, The Mekk-Knight Avram Gene-Slammer, Jade Stoddard, The Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax Gene-Slammer, Avery Shaw, The Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammer, and Stella Sharp, The Mekk-Knight of the Morning Star Gene-Slammer.

Titanium Man: Wow! That is amazing that Lincoln knows them.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure is and they have a lot of awesome adventures too

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah and their story is awesome too.

---

Alice Lancaster: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Sophia Devine: And he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alice Lancaster: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Alice, what's the story on why you and the others hated Lori with a burning passion?

Alice Lancaster: Oh, you are so not going to like this one, Nico. One day, we were off on a trip to the grocery store to get some groceries, but then, we heard a scream in the air, and we ran over to the forest, and we saw who it was that made the scream: it was Lincoln, but he was tied to a pole. We ran over to get him out, but then, we got ambushed and knocked out and also tied to poles, and we saw who it was that did it: it was Lori, and she had given into her Dark Side again, and she began throwing knives at us, and she was laughing like the evil bitch that she is, and we got cut on our faces. Angered, I got out a knife I had in my pocket, and I cut myself out of the ropes, and I did the same to the others, and I got Lincoln out, and this pissed Lori off badly. Lincoln was already seeing red and when we saw his nails grow into claws, we knew Lori pissed him off badly, and she ran over to kill us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln slashed Lori on her legs with his claws, and she then fell to the ground, and we pounced on Lori and we all pulverized her and Lincoln tied her up with energy ropes. We then headed home and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori did, and when we showed them the scars on our faces thanks to Lori, they were peeved at Lori's heartlessness again, and the others were extremely pissed at Lori. Needless to say, Lori got herself grounded for seventeen weeks and she was also sent to Aunt Ruth's. But, that wasn't the end: what Lori did really traumatized Lincoln so badly, he ran over to me and hugged me tight and when I felt tears, I knew she crossed the line. But, we had to think of Lincoln's safety, and the rest of us gave him a group hug, while he continued to cry.

We gasped in horror and we had tears running down our faces: Lori crossed a big line that day.

Nico: Unbelievable. Lori Loud, you've done a lot of bad and lethal things to your brother before that almost killed him, but what you did to him and The Rainbow Dominion of The Mekk-Knights long ago is what I call the pits!

Nicholette Torrington: Lori was always demonic and out of control, Nico, but it was thanks to that evil bitch of a Dark Side she had in her, along with eating those Low-Cal Bean Chips that also made her a cranky, gassy bitch. Seriously, Lori, what have I told you about eating those?!

Lori: But, they were literally delicious and high-fiber!

Nicholette Torrington: (Growls) That's still no excuse, and you're so lucky Lincoln imposed a lifetime-ban on those things months ago, otherwise, if I were to catch you eating any of them and still being a cranky, gassy bitch, I would give you the beating of a lifetime, and I would say right into your face: You've had this coming for a very long time, Lori Loud!

Me: Yipe!

I put the barbell up and I jumped onto the ceiling and I had my claws hooked on the ceiling.

Eli: Ooh, Nicholette's really scary when she's mad!

Lincoln: You said it, Eli, and even though they're friends, Nicholette said it still doesn't excuse Lori's evil actions and control-freak behavior and what she tried to do in killing me and the other Guardian Angels numerous times.

Nico: Yeah. And Nicholette, because of your fury, you caused J.D. to latch himself onto the ceiling like a scared cat.

Nicholette Torrington: I did? (Looks up to see my hands latched onto the ceiling) Whoops, sorry, J.D.!

Me: It's okay.

I let go and descend slowly onto the ground.

Lincoln: But, like I said, that lifetime ban is still imposed, and it's not going to be broken.

Nico: Yeah.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Titanium Man: Wow! My goodness! And Nicholette really scared the crap out of J.D.!

Sunburn: She sure did and it was so awesome.

Rose Ortin: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Titanium Man: It sure is comrades. Lets do it!

TITANIUM MAN! IRONMONGER!

Mack fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Mack activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Mack activated his ridewatch and they danced and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Casey Rhodes, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - Confronting the Junkshop Appliances

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) You guys finally got to confront the Junkshop Appliances. I hope you did Bushroot a favor and snapped their fucking necks!

Casey Rhodes: Nah they were too insane to even touch so we fixed them up and made them good as new like they were fresh off the assembly line.

Fluttershy: They were in a lot of pain and we couldn't let them suffer like that.

Tornado Bolt: So Izzy and Lana fixed them up and made them all good as new.

Stealth Elf: That was the next best thing.

Cheshire: Oh that is much better and perfect too.

Lily Chillman: It sure is.

Cheshire: Yep. Lets do it!

CHESHIRE! KOTATSU WORLD!

Casey fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Casey activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Casey activated his Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and smashed her down.

---

Scott Truman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RPM Rangers, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - The Junkshop Appliances got all fixed up and rebuilt and the Hanging Lamp will make an awesome addition to the M.O.E.

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) The Junkshop Appliances got all fixed up and rebuilt. And the Hanging Lamp will make an awesome addition to our ranks.

Scott Truman: Yes he sure will. The Hanging Lamp reminds J.D. of the late Peter Lorre and he was cool.

Pinkie Pie: He was really funny and cool.

Featherweight: They all were neat too.

Sprocket: Yeah they sure were awesome.

Summer Landsdown: Yeah and the songs they sang earlier were really cool too.

Multiple Man: That is awesome. Lets do it!

MULTIPLE MAN! COPY WORLD!

Scott fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Scott activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Scott activated his ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jayden Shiba, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Camp Lakebottom having a Chili Cookoff

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) (Japanese Accent) Camp Lakebottom is having a Chili Cookoff. I hope there's still a winner.

Jayden: Oh there always is and Camp Lakebottom is always the winner in it all.

Applejack: And we're going to make sure that they will and that Jordan Buttsquat gets a good kick in the hindquarters!

Apple Bloom: Yeah! He is going to get it big time!

Flashwing: He sure is. And it will be a long one way trip to the prisons of the Solar System.

Emily: You got that right.

Silver Samurai: Indeed. And that kid has no love or honor. Lets do it!

SILVER SAMURAI! MAD JACK!

They clashed and Jayden fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jayden activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jayden activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Troy Burrows, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Megaforce Rangers, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Buttsquat unleashed a Chili Con Carnage Monster that will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) Buttsquat unleashed a Chili Con Carnage Monster that will be perfect for our ranks. Assuming we survive.

Troy Burrows: That monster may be too hot to handle but it is something you can handle.

Rarity: Oh it sure is something worth handling darlings. Besides it won't hurt you as long as you put a leash on it.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there. Besides it's Jordan that we have to worry about.

Gill Grunt: And he is going back to prison when we're done with him. We'll have him pealing Brussels Sprouts in the Prison cafeteria.

Emma Goodall: No way he will like that.

Blizzard: (LAUGHS) No one would like that. That's for sure. Lets do it!

Troy Burrows: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! MAGIC WIZARD FORCE!

He turned into Kamen Rider Wizard!

BLIZZARD! ICE WORLD!

Troy fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Troy activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Troy activated his Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Tyler Navarro, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - The Chili Con Carnage Monster has fire breath hot as The Sun

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) The Chili Con Carnage Monster has fire breath hot as The Sun. Does that remind you of anyone you know from your Ranger days.

Tyler Navarro: It sure does. Meteor has that and it was brutally hot.

Princess Luna: But that Chili Con Carnage monster is awesome and cool.

Moondust: He sure is. He's a hot and tasty atomically hot monster.

Snowdrop: Yeah he sure is and I like him.

Gari: He'll be perfect for one of us as an archenemy.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Shelby Watkins: Same here. So awesome.

Major Disaster: Yep. Lets do it!

MAJOR DISASTOR! HIGHWIND WORLD!

Tyler fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tyler activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tyler activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and smashed him down with blasts of darkness.

---

## Brody Romero, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ninja Steel Rangers, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Buttsquat will pay for unleashing a

Chili Monster

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Buttsquat will pay for unleashing a Chili Monster. After you defeat it, of course.

Brody: You bet he will and it'll be a long trip all the way to a prison cell and pealing Brussel Sprouts and Limburger Cheese in the Neptune Prison cafeteria.

Princess Celestia: That's for sure and it will not be good for his nose and eyes.

King Solar: No it sure won't be funny.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it won't.

Amber Morning: I hope his nose gets burned off and he is hurling his guts out.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Sarah Thompson: Yeah that will be funny.

Taskmaster: It most sure will. Lets do it!

TASKMASTER! PROTEGE!

Brody fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Brody activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Brody activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Ninja music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Mokunaii XI VS The Mummy of Ankha

The Mummy of Ankha was next.

Mokunaii XI: This is gonna be fun.

The mummy moaned.

Mokunaii XI fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nathalie VS Neopolitan

---

Neopolitan was next.

Nathalie: Sorry you still can't talk yet.

She said in Sign Language that it'll be okay.

Nathalie nodded.

Nathalie fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Suki VS Droog

---

Droog was next.

Suki: This is gonna be so fun.

Droog roared.

Suki kicked him down and smashed him into the ground.

---

Rui VS Francisco

---

Francisco was next.

Francisco: You ready for me girl!?

Rui: I am ready.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

## Kanna Bismarch VS Evil Spring Man

Evil Spring Man was next.

Kanna: I'm looking forward to this one.

Evil Spring Man: Me too.

She fired waves of energy at him and smashed him down.

## Marron VS Zara

Zara was next.

Zara: You ready for me?

Marron: I'm always ready.

Marron fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Gretchen Holland the Evil HERO Dark Gaia Gene-Slammer VS Volcano Man.

Volcano Man was next.

Volcano Man: Boy its been a while since we fought.

Gretchen Holland: I know its been a while.

She fired waves of lava and smashed him down.

---

Crystal VS Evil Xion

---

Evil Xion was next.

Evil Xion: This is always fun.

Crystal: It sure is awesome.

Crystal fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Dr. Light (JL) VS Spellbinder

---

Spellbinder was next.

Spellbinder: I'm ready for you my friend.

Dr. Light: I'm ready too.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Fasha VS Yost Rhino

---

Yost Rhino was next.

Yost Rhino: You ready for me?

Fasha: I was born ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Debloom

---

Debloom was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Greatswords of The Mekk-Knights, they're a collection of greatswords with the Mekk-Knights etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blades, large silver knight helmets for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large silver knight helmets with large colored gems on the bottom of the knight helmets for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him! Turbo Ram Cannon!

They summoned the Turbo Ram Cannon and then they fired waves of energy and elements and it hit Debloom and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Debloom you have failed this camp!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jordan Buttsquat: WHY?! WHY DO YOU LOUDS ALWAYS HAVE TO GET IN MY WAY?! WHY COULDN'T YOU HAVE JUST STAYED IN SCOTLAND WHERE YOU BELONGED?!

Lincoln: (sighs) That's a question I've asked myself since we got back from there. And it's because as much as Scotland was where our ancestors were, Gotham Royal York is where me and my sisters are from. And there's no way we're giving that and all our friends up!

Jordan Buttsquat: YOU KNOW WHAT?! IF YOU LIKE GOTHAM ROYAL YORK, YOU MORONS CAN BE FUCKING BURIED THERE!

Troy: Not if we have anything to say about it!

Tsukasa: Focus on Buttsquat! We'll handle the chili monster!

Me: Okay. And Buttsquad do us all a favor and SHUT YOUR BIG FAT UGLY FUCKING TRAP!

Marcus Damon: Yeah you're giving us all a headache!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Gouki!

Kamen Ride: Shouki!

Kamen Ride: Eiki!

Kamen Ride: Zanki!

Kamen Ride: Todoroki!

Kamen Ride: Hibiki!

Kamen Ride: Ibuki!

Kamen Ride: Sabaki!

Kamen Ride: Danki!

Kamen Ride: Touki!

Kamen Ride: Banki!

Tsukasa turned into Zero One and Daiki summoned clones of the Hibiki Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! PLANTS OF JUSTICE!

They turned into the Gaim Team!

We pulled out or Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the ranger teams and rider teams!

Maria: And this!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHEF FORCE!

She summoned Evil Chef Pepperjack, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, Le Spatula 3000, Dark Stanley, Pizza Face 2012, Teruteru Hanamura Mad Mike the Pizza Chef and The Ghost of Chef Maras.

Nico: Nice!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Time for some action!

Then a bluish-purple light appeared in Applejack's hands and it revealed itself to be a new ridewatch! It was the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for the Predacons!

Applejack: Wow! A Predacon Ridewatch!

Retrax: Wow! This is gonna be awesome!

Spittor: Go for it Applejack.

Applejack: Time for the Predacons to Terrorize!

She activated it!

Applejack: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Predacons appeared and they all merged with her and she donned an awesome purple armor and it had the Predacon Symbol on the Chest and she had an awesome energy sword. She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND PREDACON ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Applejack this is awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. A leader of wartorn times and savior of Cybertron's future! Her name is Kamen Rider Grand Predacon Zi-O! A new age has come!

Me: So cool!

Nico: YEAH! Lets kick some butt!

We went at them and kicked and blasted them all over the place.

Pyrithion, Spyder, and Psimion blasted and smashed Buttsquat and the Chili monster!

Skydive, Skywarp, Cera and Rose activated the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skydive's Nega-Gun, Skywarp's missile launcher and Rose and Cera's powers 100-fold.

Cera anf Skywarp: HEAT SEEKING TRICERATOPS RAM STORM!

Rose and Skydive: NEGATIVE ENERGY FURY SHOT!

Mighty Morphin Rangers of Fire and Scorcher: MIGHTY MORPHIN FIRESTORM BLAST!

Alien Rangers of Tech and Aurico: ALIEN TECHNO BLAST!

Zeo Rangers of Undead and Evil Star: MAGIC FURY ZEO BLAST!

Turbo Rangers of Air and Key: SPEEDING KEY STORM BLAST!

In Space Rangers of Magic and Andros: SPACE MAGIC SHOT!

Lost Galaxy Rangers of Earth and El Diablo: LOST GALAXY EARTHQUAKE SHOT!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers of Water and Toyman: LIGHTSPEED WATER MEGA BLAST!

Time Force Rangers of Dark and Villamax: TIME FORCE DARK BLAST!

Wild Force Rangers of Life and Wolf: WILD WOLF LIFE SHOT!

Ninja Storm Rangers of Light and Weather Wizard: THUNDERSTRIKE NINJA BLAST!

Fire Elemental Firestorm and Axel: FIRE CHAKRAM FIRESTORM!

Red Ribbon Army Liberator and Evil Pharaoh Man: SOLAR FIRESTORM BLAST!

Crimson Fox Fire and Utomodachi: CRIMSON DARKSTAR BLAST!

Green Lantern Willstorm and Oppositio Senshi: OA PLANET FORCE BLAST!

Crusnik Force and Queen Cannabis: CRUSNIK THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Gusto Magic And Spatula Girl: GUSTO SPATULA FORCE!

Saiyan Might and Raizen: SAIYAN THUNDER MEGA BLAST!

Ravenclaw Firestorm and Man Spider: RAVENCLAW BLUE FORCE!

Lightning Angel Might and Yani: LIGHTNING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Dark Heart of Tamaran and Heart: DARK HEART FIRESTORM

BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Sunset Shimmer, McGee, Gretchen, Squirt, Suzi, me, Lincoln and Nico: FIRESTORM CHILI MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive wave of fire.

Lincoln: CHILI ELEMENT STYLE: BEANS!

Entrapta: CHILI LIGHTNING STYLE: BROTH!

Perfuma: CHILI NATURE STYLE: ONION!

Frosta: CHILI ICE STYLE: TOMATO!

Jessica Shannon: CHILI STING STYLE: GARLIC!

Peni Parker: CHILI WEB STYLE: BELL PEPPERS!

Chronoa: CHILI TIME STYLE: MEAT!

Shantae: CHILI MAGIC STYLE: OLIVE OIL!

Colette Brunel: CHILI LIGHT STYLE: SEASONINGS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CHILI DARK STYLE: CELERY!

Voogie: CHILI FIRE STYLE: CHILI PEPPERS!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said ingredients for chili.

Lincoln and his harem: CHILI FINAL SMASH: RAGING CHILI OF VOLCANIC MAYHEM!

They fired a massive pot of chili which has all the ingredients plus 20 dragon's breath peppers which makes it so hot that even the Chili Con Carnage and Buttsquat couldn't handle it! The Chili creature melted and the M.O.E. put him into a pot.

Lincoln: That was one excruciatingly infernal and hot adventure.

Me: My favorite kind, and I hope Buttsquat has a really miserable time in reform school.

Nico: With what we have there, he's going to be crying like a little baby when we get done with him. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Druman to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying us and ruining Master Naga's plans, Brawlers!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni

Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dan Kuso: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Druman.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Druman, another of the Doom Beings who served Naga with fierce loyalty.

Dan Kuso: Druman.

Drago (Bakugan): You have some nerve coming back from the dead after everything you've done in Naga's name.

Druman: We'll see who has the last laugh when I finally destroy you all and avenge Master Naga.

Sydney McWilcox fired a powerful black and yellow energy blast with darkness, yellow fire, and crocodiles at Druman, and it burned him badly.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) That's not going to happen, Centorrior, and now, you will pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Sydney McWilcox's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with yellow fire, crocodiles, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Druman, she left black and yellow energy, yellow fire, crocodiles, and darkness with every step.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against the humans of Earth and the Bakugan of Vestroia in the name of that monster, Naga, Druman, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Sydney McWilcox was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with yellow fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sydney McWilcox emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sydney McWilcox grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with darkness, yellow fire, and crocodiles surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on crocodiles earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma with yellow gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow crocodile-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sydney McWilcox has on a yellow short-sleeved blouse, bright yellow sleeveless top, yellow frilly skirt with black frills on the bottom and the Crocodile Nazca Line on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, crocodiles, and yellow fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Sydney McWilcox felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same yellow markings as on

Ccomnosuma. Sydney McWilcox has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sydney McWilcox's massive Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy with darkness, yellow fire, and crocodiles, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma's Dark Crocodile Greatsword of Yellow Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma and the Crocodile Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black crocodile heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black crocodile heads and a large yellow gem below the crocodile heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma that said, "Sydney McWilcox, Gene-Slammer of The Crocodile Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma, Powerful Force in The Martial Arts, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Crocodiles, and Yellow Fire"

シドニー・マクウィルコックス、ザ・クロコダイル・アースバウンド・イモータル・ココムノスマのジーン・スラマー、マーシャル・アーツの強力な力、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、軽蔑者でいじめっ子のスマッシャー、悪の

スレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、クロコダイル、黄色の火のマスター

Sydney McWilcox has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS YELLOW FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CROCODILE ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE YELLOW FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Sydney McWilcox's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Druman saw it, he flew into a rage and fired a blast of fire and darkness at her, but Sydney McWilcox fired a powerful black and yellow energy blast with darkness, yellow fire, and crocodiles at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he's not done yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Sydney McWilcox has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the yellow patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Ccomnosuma, nice.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, Druman is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Sydney, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sydney McWilcox: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Crocodile Earthbound Immortal and Divine Yellow Fire Justice) (Australian Accent) I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Druman's punishment for the crimes he's committed in Naga's name?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sydney.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sydney McWilcox.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done in Naga's name, Druman, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.

Sydney McWilcox and Lincoln went after Druman, who continued firing blasts of fire and darkness at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and yellow energy, yellow fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Crocodiles at Druman and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Druman with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Druman, so he couldn't escape.

Druman: Impossible, defeated by a bunch of humans?! I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's enough, Druman.

Druman was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Nico. (To Druman) Now that you've cooled down, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?

Sydney McWilcox: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Crocodile Earthbound Immortal and Divine Yellow Fire Justice) This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you, and your master, Naga, is just like Barodius, he cares about no one except for himself. Do you honestly think you'll be shown any mercy at all?

This caused Druman to think, and he knew Lincoln and Sydney McWilcox were right: if news of his defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill him and not show him any mercy at all, and he compared him to Naga as well: both of them care about no one except for themselves.

Druman: Very well, as it stands, I will join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) You've made the right choice.

Lincoln beamed Druman to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Druman is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Sydney McWilcox and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sydney McWilcox's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and seven more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Druman, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sydney.

Suddenly, Sydney McWilcox wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Sydney McWilcox's face, they kissed passionately as Sydney McWilcox's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Ccomnosuma flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and yellow fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sydney McWilcox absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Ccomnosuma vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Sydney and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Druman to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And that's one Doom Being down, and two more to go.

Grace Carmine: Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking down Tayghen, Linky.

Lincoln: That's right, Grace. But, we need to watch it with her.

Nico: Yeah, Tayghen has Aquos and Ventus powers and abilities, and so does Hairadee.

Lincoln: Yeah, they gave Marucho and Shun a lot of trouble long ago.

Eli: Yeah, but you guys will be ready for them. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about for Sauron, the Dark Timelord.

Nico: Ooh, now that's a wicked one.

Me: A monster inspired by the evil Sauron? Really wicked.

We then went over to Buttsquat.

Jordan Buttsquat: Go on. Finish me!

Nico raised his fist… and punched the ground next to Buttsquat.

Nico: That would be taking the easy way out, Buttsquat. You don't deserve it.

Multiple Man: Well said, Nico.

Me: But he does deserve this. Watch.

I smashed him with a mallet and turned him into a golf ball and put him on a tee.

I had a driver and golf clothes on.

Me: FORE!

I swung and then…

KRAWHACK!

Buttsquat was sent flying fast!

Buttsquat: I WILL HAVE REVENGE!

He flew high into outer space and flew towards the planet Neptune and he crashed into the prison! He was locked up!

Nico: HOLE IN ONE!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Juru: Oh yeah it was!

Silver Samurai: Well done for winning the contest.

Maria: Well, it wasn't easy.

Nico: But we did it.

Blizzard: But it sure was spicy!

Major Disaster: No kidding!

Taskmaster: Let's eat some of the chili to celebrate!

Me: You got it. Hope you guys can handle it.

Gretchen: (To the viewers) This was a really spicy adventure. Hope you all liked this one and can handle the heat.

Nico: I know we can.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

We had some of our chili and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Buttsquat was condemned to the Neptune Prison Reform School till his 25th Birthday and was sentenced to life in prison without parole.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter is for the awesome episode of Camp Lakebottom called Chili Con Carnage and that was one of my favorites. It aired on October 23rd, 2014 and it was really funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Donkey Kong, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Silverbolt (Beast Wars Fuzor), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to a really crazy planet where everything is made sausages and it's going to be different kinds of sausages of many kinds. We're going to also battle Another Sandbox. This will be a strange one. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and her name is Amber Ferringtona. Amber is Nico's friend from Jewelry Class and she has orange fire powers that have the power to turn anything into fossils encased in Amber. The match-up is for Grace Carmine, Gene-Slammer of The Tree Earthbound Immortal

Ccgojuru, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Tayghen into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Mordor in the world of The Lord Of Rings, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the Dark Lord, Sauron, and we're going to banish him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet a Sauron, the Dark Timelord Gene-Slammer named Audrey Sauron, she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels whom he met at a local comic book convention, and she's protected Lincoln from the evils of Lynn at her worst. Audrey is known as The Avatar of The Darkness of Middle Earth, and she has all of Sauron's powers, strengths, skills, and she even has the ability to make rings of power. She made rings for Lincoln and his sisters Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Leni and Luna. And she also made rings for Lori, Luan, Lisa and Lola to help keep their dark sides under control, and she also made magical rings for all of Lincoln's harem and friends and family. The worst thing happened that lead her to develop an intense burning hatred toward Lynn. Get ready for an awesome Kids Next Door Wedding as we witness the awesome marriage between Nigel Uno and Rachel MacKenzie, Numbuhs 1 and 362. It's going to be awesome and we're going to have a special humiliation reception at Lynn's Table for them as well as a concert and a great party for them.

See you all tomorrow.

# KND WEDDING 1 & 362

CONGRATULATIONS TO NUMBUHS 1 & 362

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Donkey Kong, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Silverbolt (Beast Wars Fuzor), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to an awesome new planet.

Nico: I can't wait to see which planet we're going to this time.

Camie: Boy me too.

Laney: This is gonna be so awesome.

Donkey Kong: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Tsuyu: Me too.

Nico: Thanls for coming with me, DK.

Donkey Kong: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome and fun.

Silverbolt (Fuzor): It sure will be so fun for all this.

Nico: DK, you're probably the most popular video game character next to Mario.

Donkey Kong: Been popular since 1981.

Qin: Yeah you sure have.

Me: He is one of the first video game characters.

Nicole: That's right. For 41 years and counting.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Lincoln: I think it's so awesome that Donkey Kong is that amazing.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: You first appeared on that first Mario level.

Me: That was in Mario VS Donkey Kong where Mario had to rescue Princess Pauline.

Qin: Yeah it's awesome.

Donkey Kong: That is so awesome and amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Camie: And he can fire coconuts and bash the bad guys all over.

Laney: Yep and that is awesome.

Nico: We really won that chili contest.

Applejack: Hoowee! We sure did and we had a lot of fun in that one.

Apple Bloom: Boy we sure did. We really had fun.

Me: Yeah and that was intensely hot chili.

Xenia: Boy you are not kidding there.

Donkey Kong: Boy and Billy had a painful time on that.

Camie: Yep he sure did.

Laney: Yeah and it was funny.

Nico: And we got a big prize.

Me: We sure did. We got trophies and these.

We all showed tattoos like mine for Insane Spice Demons.

Qin: I think it's so awesome that we got these.

Donkey Kong: It sure is. But Nico thanks for saving my bananas yesterday.

Nico: No problem DK.

Qin: It's so awesome that we saved his bananas.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Also, Adara Dunstan, Selma Lillyton, Berry Punch, Morgana DeRose, Victoria Donovan, Anatankha, Solange Blanchefleur de Lux, Jenelle Torres, Autumn Melaina, and Mara Ceirin are more backup core members.

Me: Cool!

Qin: They will love that/

Camie: Berry Punch is awesome and will be perfect for it.

Donkey Kong: She is funny and gets Barney Gumble drunk every time.

Laney: She sure does.

Xenia: So funny.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it was a blood red planet and it was amazing.

Nico: Whoa this planet looks scary.

Varie: From up here it does. But looks are always deceiving.

We went down to the planet and then we landed and saw that it was a planet made of massive numbers of piles and piles of tomatoes and the rivers were made of ketchup! It was a planet of tomatoes!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: A planet of tomatoes! Wow!

Me: Look at all these tomatoes!

Nico: (Eats one) Not bad!

Me: Boy thank goodness Kushina is not with us.

Camie: Why?

Me: She HATES tomatoes.

Camie: How come?

Me: Back when she was a genin in the Academy, everyone called her a tomato because of her round face and fiery red hair. She HATED that name with a vengeance because of it and she would beat the living shit out of the kids. It's how she got the name The Red Hot Habanero.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Oh man!

Rin Nohara: That's Kushina all right.

Maria: Everyone has their own opinions.

Nico: Yeah. That's true.

Me: But its been widely disputed that tomatoes are fruit. But they are REALLY fruits.

Nico: Are they really?

Me: Yep.

May: And we'll probably need to do the entrance here.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Yeah. (Sees something) Huh?

I looked and saw some small streams of sand on the tomatoes.

Me: Sand? What's that doing here?

Eli: Hmm. (Senses Something) I sense the next Another Omnitrix Alien here.

Nico: You're right.

Eli: 1 kilometer to the north.

We went to the north and then we got to a hill and went over it and then we saw a black version of Sandbox! It was Another Sandbox!

Me: Another Sandbox!

Xenia: Whoa this will be a sandy one.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at it.

Another Sandbox was floating around and then the spirits of the Red Rangers from 2003 to 2014 appeared and they swirled around it and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above it and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we popped out.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome entrance.

Another Sandbox: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) Jacqueline Hawk!? Oh wow!

Nico: Wait the famous surfer!? Wow!

Me: Yep and no she is not related to the great Tony Hawk.

Nico: Oh.

Another Sandbox: I know. Everyone thinks I'm related to Tony Hawk but no I'm not.

Laney: Oh.

Albedo turned into Negative Sandbox.

Negative Sandbox: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Sandbox: Just to be the greatest surfer of all.

Me: You already are the best surfer ever and you are also The Big

Kahuna of Hawaii. You even surfed on the largest wave of all.

Xenia: Did you really?

Another Sandbox: I sure did and it was awesome. Surfed on a wave that was over 143 feet high.

Nico: Wow! We saw Lincoln surfed on the wave Humongadunga and it was epic. That wave was over 300 feet high.

Another Sandbox: Wow! That's amazing! Gnarly job little dude.

Lincoln: Thanks. It was fun and cool.

Another Sandbox: And I can tell Swartz was lying to me.

Me: But he is dead now. He is gone forever.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Time to start things off!

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Right behind you!

Zocks got a Jetman sword and Kaito got a Zyuranger sword!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: Now for this one. Sorry we have to fight Jackie. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Me: Yep. Lets do it! (Activates Titanium Titan's Ridewatch)

(BAILAMOS BY ENRIQUE INGLESIAS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Tonight we dance
I leave my life, in your hands
We take the floor
Nothing is forbidden anymore
Don't let the world dim my sight
Don't let a moment go by
Nothing can stop us tonight
Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over
Bailamos
Te quiero amor mío, bailamos
Gonna live this night forever
Bailamos
Te quiero amor mío, te quiero
Tonight I'm yours
We can make it happen I'm so sure
Now I'm letting go
There is something I think you should know
I won't be leaving your side
We're gonna dance through the night
I'm gonna reach for the stars
Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over
Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

tonight we dance

(Whoa, oh oh oh) like no tomorrow

(Whoa oh oh oh) if you will stay with me

Te quiero, mi amor

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

I danced and fired waves of energy and ice and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Camie: Love Enrique!

Sirius: So awesome!

Nico: Yeah! Now for this. (ACTIVATES EL OSO'S RIDEWATCH)

(RHYTHM DIVINE BY ENRIQUE INGLESIAS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

From the coast of Ipanema

To the Island of Capri

All the way to Guadeloupe

I will follow you wherever you may be

From the moment I first saw you

Knew my heart could not be free

Have to hold you in my arms now

There can never be another for me

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the heat of passion?

Can you taste our love's sweet wine

Join the dance and let it happen

Put tomorrow's cares right out of your mind

As the music drives you closer

And you fall under my spell

I will catch you in my arms now

Where the night will take us no one can tell

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Gotta have this feeling forever

Gotta live this moment together

Nothing else matters just you and the night

Follow on the wings of desire

Now the rhythm's taking you higher

No one can stop us from having it all

You are my heart you are my soul

All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your hear will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

He danced and fired fireballs and smashed her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: That was so awesome!

Nico: (gets out Cad Bane's Ridewatch) Time for some blaster action!

He activated it and got Cad Bane's blaster and fired it and blasted Another Sandbox all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Camie: This is always fun!

Donkey Kong: HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

He pulled out his coconut shooter.

Donkey Kong: Yeah!

He fired waves of coconuts and bonked Another Sandbox all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Camie: OH YEAH!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) It's not everyday we fight living sand.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) Especially since Sandman's with us.

Sougo became Grand Zi O and Geiz got VulcanArmor.

Me: This is more like an alien version of Mozenrath's Black Sand.

Camie: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Donkey Kong: I have more tricks to show!

He pressed a button on his coconut shooter and then out popped numerous other blasters that all of us got. He had tons of fruit and vegetable weapons.

Nico: That is awesome!

He fired and smashed down Another Sandbox with numerous fruits and vegetables and it really mashed her.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: That was cool DK!

Laney: Boy if King K. Rool saw that you would give him a run for his money.

Donkey Kong: Yep. Now for this. (ACTIVATES SKOWL THE STARTLING'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired eggs and smashed her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Donkey Kong used his bongos and fired a shockwave and smashed Another Sandbox all over.

Donkey Kong: And let's not forget my personal Ridewatch! (ACTIVATES GRODD'S RIDEWATCH)

He used psychic powers and smashed down Another Sandbox all over the ground!

Nico: YEAH!

But then we heard an elephant trumpet.

Nico: An elephant trumpet?

Laney: I think it's our next gene-slammer!

Nico: You're in big trouble now!

Thunderous footfalls were heard and then out came an Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth!

Me: Whoa! Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth!

Qin: Awesome!

A.C.B. Amber Mammoth: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be one that tramples all!

Nico: Amber Ferringtona!? Wow!

A.C.B. Amber Mammoth: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She reverted back and Amber was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and she had an Amber Orange jewel in the middle of her forehead.

Amber Ferringtona: Time for this.

She fired amber energy blasts and smashed down Another Sandbox and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over to Jacqueline Hawk and she was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and was in a surfer body suit.

Me: Jackie?

Jacqueline Hawk: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I picked her up.

Nico: You didn't have regular clothes on?

Jacqueline Hawk: I don't like wearing a bikini when I surf.

Maria: Welcome to the Anti-Pervert Party.

Jesse Anderson: But I'm glad we found the next gene-slammer here.

Nico: We sire did.

Xenia: It's so awesome we did.

Amber Ferringtona: I'm glad I came. Anyone got any peanuts?

I gave her some.

Amber Ferringtona: Thanks J.D. Ever since I become the Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth gene-slammer I have had a constant craving for peanuts.

Nico: Wow.

Donkey Kong: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amber Ferringtona: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico saw this bully and I demonstrated my power by showing that I can encase anything in Amber and petrify them. We put that bully in prison like how Han was locked in Carbonite.

Nico: That was cool.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Amber hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Amber.

Amber Ferringtona: Me too Nico.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Thing A.K.A. Ben Grimm are heading to Mordor in the world of Lord of The Rings, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy the Dark Lord, Sauron, and we're going to banish him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Mordor in Middle Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy the Dark Lord, Sauron, and we're going to banish him to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Sauron's caused enough trouble to all of Middle Earth for the last time, and once we destroy him, we're also throwing The One Ring into the lava in Mount Doom.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: And it's also perfect because this is where the Sauron, the Dark Timelord Gene-Slammer is at, and we're finally going to get rid of Sauron for good, and thanks for joining us, Ben, and I hope you're ready to clobber Sauron's army.

Thing (Fantastic Four): You're welcome, Lincoln, and you bet I am. Plus, I'm so glad that we got that miserable brat sent to The Neptune Prison Reform School for life.

Lincoln: Yeah, what a psychopath, and when he reaches 25, he'll be spending the rest of his life in prison. But, I wonder how the heck did he escape?

Nico: That's a good question, Lincoln.

Me: I asked the officer of how Buttsquat escaped, and it turns out he made that chili monster after he knocked out the guards that were watching him.

Eli: Why, that little… !

Lincoln: So that's how he escaped?! What a monster!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Sauron and his dark army, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Sauron and his dark army, and they're

going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That homicidal tyrannical warlord, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Sauron, the Dark Timelord, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, so that's…?

Lincoln: The Duel Monster, Sauron, The Dark Timelord, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Audrey Sauron, but we'll talk later, time to get rid of Sauron and his dark army for good.

We rushed over, and right before Sauron and his dark armies could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Sauron and his minions, and that allowed the six girls to get to safety inside of a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Sauron and his infernal armies, and when they saw us, they were pissed off and furious.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd come back yet again for more, Sauron, but this is the last time we'll ever have to deal with you. Let's end him once and for all, team.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Thing (Fantastic Four), Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Sauron and his army, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

We've been killing Sauron's army one by one, and then, Audrey Sauron sliced off Sauron's hand with The One Ring and she grabbed The One Ring and flung it into the lava in Mount Doom, and The One Ring dissolved into nothing, and Lincoln sliced Sauron's head off and the Dark Lord was then sent to The Black Gates, along with his entire army of evil, and Audrey Sauron had sealed The Witch King of Angmar into a crystal prison and sent him to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We did it, now the Terror of Sauron is finally over. (To Audrey Sauron) And it's so good to see you again, Audrey Sauron.

Audrey Sauron reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, fair skin, she's tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has The Eye of Sauron on her forehead and she has massive beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Sauron The Dark Timelord, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails, and Sauron The Dark Timelord and The Eye of Sauron on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Sauron The Dark Timelord-themed greatsword with Sauron The Dark Timelord and The Eye of Sauron etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black knight helmets for the crossguard, large Eye of Sauron gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black knight helmets and a large orange gem on the bottom of the knight helmets for the pommel.

Audrey Sauron: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Leni, Lily, and Luna.

Laney: You too, Audrey.

Lincoln went up to Audrey Sauron and they hugged, and Audrey Sauron is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since the local comic book convention long ago, and as you can see, I've really grown a lot since then, and Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Leni, and Luna have grown into beautiful women.

Audrey Sauron: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have your vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Leni, and Luna have grown into beautiful women, awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Leni, and Luna know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Audrey Sauron, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan whom I met at a local comic book convention long ago and she'd protected me from the evils of Lynn at her worst.

Nico: Yikes, and we know how brutal and evil she can get at her worst, thanks to Dark Lynn.

Luna: You guessed it, dude, and Audrey is known as The Avatar of The Darkness of Middle Earth, and as you can guess, she has all of Sauron's powers and strengths and skills and even has the ability to make rings of power.

Me: That also explains the Eye of Sauron on her forehead.

Lincoln: Yep, and she made rings for me, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Leni and Luna, and she also made rings for Lori, Luan, Lisa and Lola to help keep their dark sides under control.

Nico: Wait, I remembered seeing those rings, and when the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lisa, and Lola were vanquished, those rings disappeared.

Audrey Sauron: It's also part of the rings' power: if The Dark Sides of someone were destroyed for good, then, the rings will vanish. Plus, I also made magical rings for all of Lincoln's harem and friends and family.

Audrey Sauron took out magical rings for all of us, and they merged with our Rings of The Phoenix, and we gained an astronomical power and energy boost, and they also went to the others waiting for us at home, and they also gained and astronomical power and energy boost.

Nico: Whoa, this is awesome!

Me: You said it, nice! And Linc, you said you, Laney, Lana, Lily, Leni, and Luna also have those rings.

Lincoln: Yep, and they also merged with our Rings of The Phoenix.

Luna: But, you should've seen the quality and craftsmanship of those rings, dude, even local jewelers wanted to know how she made them.

Nico: I don't think they want to know since Audrey did have all of Sauron's powers, strengths, skills, and the ability to make rings of power. But, I'm curious as to why Lynn didn't get a ring to get that animalistic and murderous Dark Side of hers under control.

Lincoln: I was afraid you'd ask that, Nico, Lynn didn't get a ring to keep Dark Lynn under control because she'd done the worst thing ever to happen to me that led Audrey to develop an intense burning hatred toward Lynn.

We gasped in horror.

Nico: Oh God, we better brace ourselves for that later on today.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Audrey Sauron's neck with blood red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blood red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Audrey Sauron: (Surprised) Lincoln, is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Audrey.

Audrey Sauron had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Audrey Sauron's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Iris Lotze, Kate Starven, Lorea, Sarasa Feed, Maria, and Ophelia Milis from Management of a Novice Alchemist.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Iris Lotze, Kate Starven, Lorea, Sarasa Feed, Maria, and Ophelia Milis from Management of a Novice Alchemist.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Iris Lotze: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Iris Lotze and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Sauron and his dark armies, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and

Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Iris Lotze: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Iris Lotze: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Iris Lotze, Kate Starven, Lorea, Sarasa Feed, Maria, and Ophelia Milis with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Sauron and his armies.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in killing Sauron's army and Audrey Sauron throwing The One Ring into the lava in Mount Doom and imprisoning The Witch King of Angmar in a crystal prison and bringing him to The Masters of Evil's HQ, and Lincoln sending Sauron and his dark armies to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and they hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Audrey Sauron have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I'm finally glad that Sauron and his armies are gone for good.

Lincoln: After all the trouble he'd caused, we're all glad he's gone.

Audrey Sauron: That's right, what Sauron had done in Middle Earth can never be forgiven.

Maria: And it's so awesome that you have all of Sauron's powers, strengths, skills, and even the ability to make rings of power, and you also made rings to help Lori, Luan, Lisa, and Lola to keep their dark sides under control, but whatever Lynn did that was so bad, it caused you to develop an intense burning hatred towards her.

Audrey Sauron: And why I didn't give Lynn a ring to get that animalistic superstitious dark side of hers under control.

Nico: Yeah, and Lincoln said that what Lynn did was absolutely the worst thing ever, and what it is, it's probably infinite-times worse than all the other times she's beaten him up or tried to kill him, and like Lincoln said, we better brace ourselves for this tale later on today.

---

After finally getting rid of Sauron and his dark armies and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Audrey Sauron saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Audrey Sauron: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Sauron: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Audrey, what's the story on why you developed an intense burning hatred towards Lynn? And why Lincoln said it was the worst thing she'd ever done other than the many times she'd beaten him up, bullied him, and tried to kill him?

Audrey Sauron: You're not going to like this, Nico, and I still have nightmares of that horrible day. One day, I was walking home after making plans to attend a comic book convention that's coming to Michigan, but then, I'd heard the sound of a faint cry for help, and I ran over to find out who it was that called for help. I ran to the location and to my shock and horror: I found who it was that cried out for help: it was Lincoln, but the sight of what happened to him would haunt me forever: he was tied to a post and he was only in his underwear and he was stabbed and slashed in multiple places and so much of his blood was spilled all over the place, and he had so many tears falling from his eyes and he was screaming in so much pain, and when I heard the sound of cruel laughter, I ducked into a nearby bush, and then, I saw who it was that did this to him: it was Lynn, and that bitch had tons of bloodstained knives with her and those knives were literally stained in Lincoln's blood from her stabbing and slashing him all over the place, and her eyes were all red with insanity, hatred, and cruelty, and then, she got out another knife and with it, she slashed Lincoln on the chest, and he let out another horrific scream of pain and agony and I saw more tears coming from his eyes.

We gasped in utter shock and horror at what Lynn did to Lincoln, and many of us turned green in the face and we ran out to nearby garbage cans and we really hurled our guts out before coming back in.

Lync: Now, that was just sick and inhuman!

Lincoln: I did say it was even worse than the times she's beaten me up, bullied me, and tried to kill me.

Audrey Sauron: It did, and that ultimately pissed me off, and in my rage, I flew out of the bush right before she was going to kill him, and I proceeded to beat her senselessly and mercilessly until my hands were really stained with her blood. I didn't kill her, but she was knocked unconscious, then I turned to free Lincoln from his bonds, and then, I got out a bag of blood and he fed on it, and it caused all of the stab and slash marks on his body to heal and he reabsorbed all the spilled blood. Then, he just held onto me tightly and he cried with so much utter horror and despair, and I held onto him and hugged him tight. I then called Mr. and Mrs. Loud who came to pick us up, and when I told them all of what Lynn did to Lincoln, even showing the photos of Lincoln's stab and slash marks on him, including the bloodstained knives, they were extremely horrified and the other sisters were pissed and cheesed off big time. They decided Lynn had to spend time at a psychiatric hospital for what she did to Lincoln, and that's exactly where she was sent.

We were still reeling in horror at what Lynn did, but we were really happy that Lincoln was okay and saved by Audrey Sauron.

Nico: My God, that was so awful. I can't believe Lynn did that to you, Lincoln.

Eli: Same here, that was horrible.

Lincoln: It was, she deliberately knocked me out and had me tied up to a pole while I was still in my underwear, and she began slashing and stabbing me all over the place, and I was crying in so much pain, and this was after Audrey was finished making plans to attend a comic book convention that's coming to Michigan. If she didn't save me, Lynn would've finally killed me. But, even after Lynn was sent to that hospital, I've been having nightmares of what she'd done to me.

Lori: It was literally awful, I spent the night with him and when I saw the tears that were still coming from his eyes, Lynn literally crossed a very big line that day.

Me: I was also there that night as well, and what Lynn did, that was really evil.

Lincoln: And that's also why I'm glad that… that bitch, Dark Lynn, got what she rightfully deserved, it's bad enough she's forced Lynn to bully and beat me up and gave me Dutch Ovens, even tried to kill me on multiple occasions, but what she did that day, and when we faced her in the world where Yost Spiderman came from, I wanted nothing more than to bite her hard on her throat and drain her dry of every last drop of blood in her miserable body and leave her to die!

We saw Lincoln's eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to blood red and his vampire fangs grew a bit longer. But, then, Audrey Sauron and the other girls in his harem went up to Lincoln, and they piled on and hugged him, and he accepted their embrace, as we saw tears coming out of his eyes, and we also joined in on the hug.

Me: Even though his physical wounds Dark Lynn inflicted on him healed, the psychological wounds she inflicted on him will never leave him.

Nico: Just how many psychological wounds did the Dark Louds inflict on him?! It's just disgusting that they could be that cruel and evil to someone like him! Lincoln, how would you and your harem like to have a bonding session with me and my harem later on today? J.D. and his harem are also joining in as well.

Lincoln: You would… Really?!

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) Of course.

This caused Lincoln to smile, and he hugged Nico and he hugged him back, and we also smiled at the scene.

Luna: That's so really sweet of you, dude.

Lily Loud: And we all knew why: Audrey's story really got him big time, and what Lynn did that day couldn't be forgotten, which is why I'm glad Dark Lynn and the other Dark Louds are gone for good, and those monsters aren't coming back.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading to Aquarium Park.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old 7'5" and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a clock and phoenix on it and silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Syd Chang: Wow, so this is Aquarium Park, so awesome!

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our date. Plus, Lincoln and his harem have been here before on their date. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they also saw the marine life there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Aquarium Park.

Me: Wow, you guys sure had a blast.

Clyde: We sure did.

Lincoln: We've been there before on one of our dates, and was it everything I told you, buddy?

Clyde: You guessed it. And are you and your harem ready for your bonding session with J.D. and his harem and Nico and his harem?

Lincoln: You bet, Clyde.

Nico: Yeah, after what we heard from Audrey about that horrible thing Lynn did to him, I decided that he needed a serious bonding session. Oh, and after you and your harem left for Aquarium Park, the TLPS Bad Guys Gang went ballistic and formed a dummy of Dark Lynn and they viciously attacked it with horrific fury and they even ripped it apart.

We then pointed out the mangled remains of the Dark Lynn dummy.

Me: Yeah, it was ugly.

Lincoln: Big time ugly, but they got it out of their systems.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: But, we're still saving that rage for later on today.

Nico: Yeah, you're going to like it later on, Clyde.

* * *

The mascots then went into Lori's room.

Poromon: Hey Lori.

Lori Loud: Oh hey guys.

Poromon: Lori, can we play on your phone?

Ground Man: At least you asked.

Lori: You sure can. Want to play Angry Birds?

Poromon: You bet we do.

She put it on her phone.

Lori: There you go!

Mascots: YAY!

I was getting on my dress clothes and special occasion clothes.

Rock Lee: Considering how you are with you phone, I'm surprised you let them play on it.

Lori Loud: Only if they ask first.

Ground Man: That's good they asked.

I was putting on very expensive cologne and looking really sharp.

The mascots were really having fun.

Poromon: Lori you excited for Numbuh 1 and 362's wedding?

Lori: Boy I sure am! I literally can't wait.

Rock Lee: Boy I forgot that its been over a year and a half since they got engaged after the war.

Naruto: You're not kidding Lee. After that big war they more than earned it.

I came down.

Me: Hey guys.

Lori: Hey J.D. looking sharp.

Me: Thanks Lori.

Acid Storm: Remember when you 4 made a game based on Angry Birds?

Poliwag: We sure did.. And it was fun.

Me: That was a makeshift set and I brought back Erika for Nico.

Acid Storm: You sure did and the boss was so happy about that.

Me: Yeah but he was upset at first.

We laughed.

Poromon: YEAH! Take that you stupid pigs!

Me: That's showing them guys.

Lori: As long as it's not the real thing.

Me: Yeah.

Slingshot: You guys better not get a virus on Lori's phone.

Me: Don't worry about it Slingshot. She has it on her phone from the App Store.

Lori Loud: It's true.

Poromon: Don't worry. Besides we're done anyway. We got to get ready for the wedding.

Lori: (GASP) I got to get ready too!

We all got ready.

We came out dressed in our Special Occasion clothes and Numbuh 1 and 362 were at Canterlot getting dressed.

Sea Clamp: When did you get the Angry Birds app?

Lori: Oh I've had that for a while. I played it ever since I got Leonard as my archenemy.

Me: Ahh so you can get ready for facing him.

Shanan: Smart thinking there.

Vypra and the Masters of Evil all came and they too were dressed all in fancy clothes.

Vypra: Are you guys all excited for the wedding?

Me: Boy are we ever Vypra. After waiting over almost a year and a half ever since the war with Grandfather ended Nigel and Rachel earned this wedding.

Camie: Yeah you're not kidding there.

Dark Spicer: We're so happy for them.

Varie: We all are.

Blizzard: It's obvious we're all going with you guys.

Evil Xion: There's no need to ask.

Me: I know.

Nico: And yes you are. We're still having usual battles. But that's during the reception.

Qin: Yep.

Vypra: We wouldn't miss this for anything.

Me: Me neither. Also Nico we pretty much know what gene-slammer is next.

Nico: Yep. Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger.

Laney: Yep.

Xenia: This is gonna be so awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Tayghen, another of the Doom Beings who served Naga, and she's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying her, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Tayghen on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying her, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth.

Me: As expected.

Dan Kuso: But, you and Grace are ready for her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, we know she has Aquos and Ventus-attributed abilities, but that's bad news for her.

Grace Carmine: Yeah, and we're going to make her pay for everything she's done in Naga's name.

Nico: Yeah, you got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an awesome Kids Next Door wedding at Lynn's Table, along with a special humiliation reception, concert, and great party.

Lincoln: It's so awesome that Numbuhs 1 and 362 are finally going to get married, it was only a year ago to the day after we got rid of Grandfather. And after we're done with the wedding, you're next, Tayghen.

Nico: Lets head out to Canterlot.

We were off.

---

In Canterlot in the boys side we were getting Numbuh 1 ready.

Numbuh 274: (to Numbuh One) After all these years of fighting evil adults, teens, and kids, including myself, you've earned the right to get married.

Numbuh 1: Thank you Numbuh 274. It's so awesome to be getting married too.

Me: Yeah you are Rachel are perfect for each other. Thank goodness her evil brother is not in this.

Numbuh 1: That's for sure. He is not invited.

Me: Glad your mom and dad are here too Nigel.

Numbuuh 1: They wouldn't miss this. But you're going to be in for a surprise when you see Rachel's mom.

Me: I have a feeling it's going to be interesting.

In the girls side, Numbuh 362 was getting ready.

Rarity: Oh Rachel you look absolutely divine darling.

Numbuh 362: Me too Rarity. This is such a beautiful dress.

Varie: It sure is Rachel.

Outside, Boomerang and Neopolitan were watching.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) How's she doing in there, Neo?

Neo gave Boomerang a thumbs up through the door.

Later it was time to get the wedding underway. We saw ALL of the KND from all over the world as well as Numbuh 1's mom and dad and even Rachel's mom. She had a colander helmet on that had the number 361 on it.

Me: Wow Nigel I didn't know Rachel's mother was in the Kids Next Door?

Numbuh 1: That's right. She was the predecessor Supreme Leader and Commander of The Kids Next Door before Rachel was.

Me: Wow. Like mother like daughter as they say.

Nico: Yep.

Toxica: That's honestly a surprise.

Nico: It sure is Toxica.

Then the Wedding March played and then the doors opened and in came Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo came in as flower girls and Numbuh 362 came in dressed in a beautiful jeweled wedding dress and it was so awesome.

Me: Wow Rachel looks beautiful in that dress.

Numbuh 1: She sure does

Me: All the Kids Next Door is so proud of you and Rachel.

She came up to the altar.

Princess Celestia: Ladies and Gentlemen, Mares and Gentlecolts and boys and girls and members of the Kids Next Door, we are gathered here today to celebrate the union in holy matrimony of Nigel Uno - Numbuh 1 of Sector V's Kids Next Door and Rachel MacKenzie - Supreme Leader and Commander of the Kids Next Door. On July 20th, 2021 the War with Grandfather brought an end to years of fighting with the Adult Villains. Now the time has come for the Kids Next Door to have one of the most amazing weddings ever. If there is any reason that these two should not be wedded, speak now or forever hold your peace.

No one objected.

Princess Celestia: Nigel Uno do you take Rachel to be your lawfully wedded wife?

Numbuh 1: I do.

Princess Celestia: And do you Rachel MacKenzie, take Nigel to be your lawfully wedded husband?

Numbuh 362: I do.

Princess Celestia: May we have the rings please?

Spike gave them the rings and they put them on.

Princess Celestia: Then it is with great pleasure and power and by the power invested in me through the grace of God, I now pronounce you Husband and Wife! You may kiss the bride.

Nigel did so and we cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

We were so happy for them.

Francisco: Congrats, you two!

Cheshire: You guys earned this!

Me: Yeah!

We were REALLY happy for them.

Camie: This is so awesome!

Numbuh 361: THAT'S MY LITTLE GIRL! (CRYING IN JOY)

Nico: They are now an awesome family.

Me: Monty you must be really proud of your son.

Numbuh 0: I sure am J.D. and I'm happy for Rachel too.

Numbuh 99: We all are happy for them.

---

Later we were having the reception at Lynn's Table.

Me: I propose a toast to the newlyweds!

All of us: HERE HERE! CONGRATULATIONS NIGEL AND RACHEL! (CHEERS!)

Barricade: How do you two feel now?

Numbuh 1: We feel really awesome.

Numbuh 4: We're so proud of you Numbuh 1.

Nico: We all are.

Numbuh 1: Thanks guys.

Nico: You're welcome Nigel. Lets have some fun with the humiliations.

Numbuh 1: You guys are the best.

Me: Anytime guys.

Vypra: We're so happy for you guys.

Numbuh 362: Thanks Vypra.

I pulled out my bazooka.

Me: Care to lead us off you two?

Nico did the same.

Nigel and Rachel pulled out their bazookas too.

Numbuh 1: Lets do it! But first this. KIDS NEXT DOOR! BATTLESTATIONS!

We roared in pride and were ready to smash the jerks.

Nico: YEAH! THIS! IS! SPARTA!

Zara: Let's start with a colorful mishmash!

Silver Samurai: Excellent idea.

Me: You read my mind!

Nico: UNLEASH THE PAINT!

We fired our bazookas and unleashed ginormous paintballs and drenched the jerks in colors of paint!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Numbers of sapphire jewels exploded out of them.

Nico: YEAH!

Amy: EW! SICK!

Billy McLean: (Slurred speech) (MUMBLING)

Me: Oh I forgot to mention that the chili we made yesterday burned off Billy's entire tongue.

Nico: Geez!

Skalor: My turn!

Nico: Go for it!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the jerks down and smashed them all over. They had showers of red rubies explode out.

Me: Kushina I'm sorry if we tell you this but we went to a planet made of tomatoes earlier this morning.

Kushina: I heard about that. Thank goodness I wasn't with you guys ya know.

Me: Yeah we know how you get when someone calls you the 6-Letter T Word.

Kushina: Thanks for looking out for me.

Amy: YOU'RE AN UGLY TOMATO HEADED BITCH!

We gasped in shock!

Me: UH OH!

Beetle: Shouldn't have said that!

Yost Rhino: Lemme smash her first!

Kushina: Sure.

He went and rammed and smashed Amy down and a huge explosion of diamonds popped out and then Kushina went over to Amy with thunderous footfalls and her hair was flailing around like 9 tails!

Kushina: YOU ARE IN BIG TROUBLE MISSY! ONE SMASHED TOMATO COMING UP!

She grabbed Amy and then..

She brutally and mercilessly smashed Amy all over into a bloody mess and numerous piles of diamonds and sapphires exploded out of her!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: HOLY FUCK!

Kushina stopped and came back.

Me: HOLY SHIT! She really moidelized her!

Gilda: That's why you never call her that!

Me: You got that right Gilda.

Naruto: That's my awesome mom for you guys.

Me: Your mom is awesome. That is the unleashed fury of the Red Hot Habanero.

Minato: You said it J.D.

Amy was brutally broken and battered and a pulverized as hell mess!

Amy: (GROANING AND MOANING IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN)

OUCH!

Me: Hey guys now here is the fun part. Lets do this.

I went over to the jerks.

Me: Time for some Ridewatch power. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PROMISE BY WHEN IN ROME PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND PHOENIXES SWIRLED AROUND ME)

If you need a friend

Don't look to a stranger

You know in the end

I'll always be there

And when you're in doubt

And when you're in danger

Take a look all around

And I'll be there

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you, I will

When your day is through

And so is your temper

You know what to do

I'm gonna always be there

Sometimes if I shout

It's not what's intended

These words just come out

With no cross to bear

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

Gotta tell you

Need to tell you

Gotta tell you

I've gotta tell you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

I will, I will

I danced and fired waves of fire and smashed the jerks all over with intense flames.

Everyone cheered wildly for me!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nigel, Rachel lets also give you two a chance.

Numbuh 1: Lets have some fun.

They activated The Gentleman's Ridewatch.

(BEAUTY AND THE BEAST BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

The song sang in the background as fire and energy swirled around them both and they danced.

Tale as old as time

True as it can be

Barely even friends

Then somebody bends

Unexpectedly

Just a little change

Small to say the least

Both a little scared

Neither one prepared

Beauty and the beast

Ever just the same

Ever a surprise

Ever as before and ever just as sure as the sun will rise

(Oh, oh, oh, oh)

Ever just the same

Ever a surprise

Ever as before

Ever just as sure

As the sun will rise

(Oh, oh, oh)

Tale as old as time (ooh, ooh, ooh)

Tune as old as song

Bittersweet and strange

Finding you can change

Learning you were wrong

Certain as the sun

Certain as the sun

Rising in the east

Tale as old as time

Song as old as rhyme

Beauty and the beast

Tale as old as time

Song as old as rhyme

Beauty and the beast

(Oh, oh, oh-oh)

(Ooh-ooh-ooh, ooh, ooh)

Beauty and the beast

They danced divinely as fire was fired and they smashed down the jerks!

We cheered wildly and it was awesome!

Major Disaster: That was awesome singing!

Spellbinder: What's next?

Me: I never get tired of both songs. And the Beauty And The Beast song was perfect for Nigel and Rachel. Lets have Twilight Sparkle and each of her friends do some songs and pranks on the jerks.

Qin: Good idea.

Twilight Sparkle: I like it. Lets do it!

Twilight went up.

Twilight Sparkle: Time for the elements to rain down. (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MUMMERS DANCE BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE 10 ELEMENTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves

And summon the shadows there

And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms
In the springtime of the year
The songs of birds seem to fill the wood
That when the fiddler plays
All their voices can be heard
Long past their woodland days
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay
And so they linked their hands and danced
'Round in circles and in rows
And so the journey of the night descends
When all the shades are gone
A garland gay we bring you here
And at your door we stand
It is a sprout well budded out
The work of our Lord's hand
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

She danced and fired waves of each of the 10 elements and they smashed the jerks down and it was awesome as numerous jewels and coins exploded out.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Kaos: That shows awesomeness there!

Rainbow Dash: Time for me to shine! (Activates Tchang Zu's ridewatch)

(BLUE DA BA DEE BY EIFFEL 65 PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Yo, listen up here's a story

About a little guy

That lives in a blue world

And all day and all night

And everything he sees is just blue

Like him inside and outside

Blue his house

With a blue little window

And a blue corvette

And everything is blue for him

And himself and everybody around

Cause he ain't got nobody to listen to

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette, its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

She danced and fired waves of blue lightning and electrocuted the jerks all over the place and piles of gold bars exploded out of them.

Tchang Zu: That was awesome Rainbow Dash!

Applejack: Time for some country flair! (ACTIVATES VREEDLE BROTHERS RIDEWATCH)

(THIS KISS BY FAITH HILL PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK, CRYSTAL AND APPLES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I don't want another heartbreak

I don't need another turn to cry, no

I don't want to learn the hard way

Baby, hello, oh, no, goodbye

But you got me like a rocket

Shooting straight across the sky

It's the way you love me

It's a feeling like this

It's centrifugal motion

It's perpetual bliss

It's that pivotal moment

It's, ah, impossible

This kiss, this kiss (unstoppable)

This kiss, this kiss

Cinderella said to Snow White

How does love get so off course, oh

All I wanted was a white knight

With a good heart, soft touch, fast horse

Ride me off into the sunset

Baby, I'm forever yours

It's the way you love me

It's a feeling like this

It's centrifugal motion

It's perpetual bliss

It's that pivotal moment

It's, ah, unthinkable

This kiss, this kiss (unsinkable)
This kiss, this kiss
You can kiss me in the moonlight
On the rooftop under the sky, or
You can kiss me with the windows open
While the rain comes pouring inside
Kiss me in sweet slow motion
Let's let every thing slide
You got me floating, you got me flying
It's the way you love me
It's a feeling like this
It's centrifugal motion
It's perpetual bliss
It's that pivotal moment
It's, ah, subliminal
This kiss, this kiss (it's criminal)
This kiss, this kiss
It's the way you love me baby
It's the way you love me darling, yeah
It's the way you love me
It's a feeling like this
It's centrifugal motion

It's perpetual bliss

It's that pivotal moment

It's, ah, subliminal

This kiss, this kiss (it's criminal)

This kiss, this kiss

It's the way you love me baby

It's the way you love me darling, yeah

It's the way you love me

It's a feeling like this

She danced and fired waves of earth and rock and crystal and smashed the jerks all over the place!

Qin: YEEHAW! That was awesome!

Camie: YEAH!

Windsweeper: Let's throw water balloons!

Nico: YEAH!

We got water balloon bazookas ready.

Me: FIRE!

We fired truckloads of water balloons and drenched the jerks all over.

Sunset Shimmer: YEAH! Lets do it! (Activates El Oso's Ridewatch)

(IN A BIG COUNTRY BY BIG COUNTRY PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I've never seen you look like this without a reason

Another promise fallen through

Another season passes by you

I never took the smile away from anybody's face

And that's a desperate way to look

For someone who is still a child

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive, here we go

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

So take that look out of here it doesn't fit you

Because it's happened doesn't mean you've been discarded

Pull up your head off the floor, come up screaming

Cry out for everything you ever might have wanted

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered, see ya

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

Ha, ha

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed the jerks down and numerous piles of gold poured out of them.

Nico: YEAH!

Moondancer: Oh I got one. May I?

Me: Go for it Moondancer.

She came up to the jerks.

Moondancer: Time for the ghosts to be unleashed. (ACTIVATES STRETCH, FATSO AND STINKY'S RIDEWATCH)

(GHOSTBUSTERS BY RAY PARKER JR. PLAYS)

Moondancer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GHOSTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something strange

In your neighborhood

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something weird

And it don't look good

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

If you're seeing things

Running through your head

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

An invisible man

Sleepin' in your bed

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If you're all alone

Pick up the phone

And call

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Ooh, I hear it likes the girls

Hm, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Mmm, if you've had a dose of a

Freaky ghost, baby

You better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow

Lemme tell ya something

Bustin' makes me feel good

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Don't get caught alone, oh no

(Ghostbusters)

When it comes through your door

Unless you just a-want some more

I think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ha-ha, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I can't hear you

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Louder

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, it likes the girls too

(Ghostbusters)

She danced and fired atomic energy blasts and ghosts and smashed the jerks down into dust as numerous piles of jewels of every color exploded out of them!

We cheered wildly for her!

Me: Way to go Moondancer!

Nico: Awesome way to get into the flair of your upcoming mission.

Volcano Man: Those 3 aren't your archenemies though.

Taskmaster: Does it really matter?

Nico: No it doesn't. Besides she just wanted to get into the flair of her upcoming mission in January.

Volcano Man: Oh that makes sense. But that was great!

Fluttershy: Oh it sure was. Now here is me.

She went over.

Fluttershy: Time for the Beat to Get WILD! (Activates Carmen Dillo's Ridewatch) (HOWLS LIKE A WOLF!)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

She danced as wolves and flowers and grass swirled around her and she fired waves of wolves and grass and smashed the jerks down and they were sneezing like bats out of hell!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH!

Fluttershy: But a little dance before the big one.

(ONE WORLD BY CHLOE AGNEW PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I hear a baby crying

A sad sound, a lowly sound

I want to take her in my arms

And then I dry away all her tears

I see a boy, who's frightened

A young boy, with old eyes

I long to say 'You're welcome here,

You can be happy now that you're warm'

We're all a part of one world

We all can share the same dream

And if you just reach out to me

Then you will find deep down inside

I'm just like you

Loud voices raised in anger

Speak harsh words, such cruel words

Why do they speak so selfishly

When we have got so much we can share?

So let your hearts be open

And reach out with all your love

There are no strangers now

They are our brothers now

And we are one

We're all a part of one world

We all can share the same dream

And if you just reach out to me

Then will find deep down inside

I'm just like you

We're all a part of one world

We all can share the same dream

And if you just reach out to me

Then will find deep down inside

I'm just like you

I'm just like you

She danced and fired waves of flowers, grass and energy and leaves and smashed them down.

Nico: WOW! That was awesome!

Me: YEAH! Nice job Fluttershy!

RD Lola: I'll burn their asses.

She fired waves of fire and blasted their butts and massive piles of gold exploded out of them.

Me: YEAH!

Starlight Glimmer: Now here is me. (ACTIVATES DR. STARLINE'S RIDEWATCH)

(FORGIVE AND FORGET BY BLONDIE PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SKULLS AND STARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In the beginning, in the days before time,

The light was alive with the essence of power.

And from that power were born beings who lived on the edge of eternity.

And they spread their wings and soared through the ancient air.

And the beating of their wings made the winds.

And from the winds came the seas.

And from the sea came the life of the earth.

Nature's cast upon the sea the winds of past, of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Gratify my head with curses.

Night recalls tranquility.

A curtain falls and sets it free.

Darkness calls eternity.

Down silent halls the shadows flee.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Satisfy my head with curses.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Fates are cast upon the sea.

The winds of past of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

She danced and fired skulls and smashed the jerks heads in and piles of gold and diamonds popped out.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Pinkie Pie: Ooh I got one!

Me: Go for it Pinkie.

She went over to them.

Pinkie Pie: Time for you party poopers to get a good taste of pranks. (ACTIVATES INSTIGATORS RIDEWATCH)

(TRUE FAITH BY NEW ORDER PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BALLOONS, PIES, FIREWORKS AND WHOOPEE CUSHIONS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I feel so extraordinary

Something's got a hold on me

I get this feeling I'm in motion

A sudden sense of liberty

I don't care 'cause I'm not there

And I don't care if I'm here tomorrow

Again and again I've taken too much

Of the things that cost you too much

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun

When I was a very small boy

Very small boys talked to me

Now that we've grown up together

They're afraid of what they see

That's the price that we all pay

And the value of destiny comes to nothing

I can't tell you where we're going

I guess there was just no way of knowing

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun

I feel so extraordinary

Something's got a hold on me

I get this feeling I'm in motion

A sudden sense of liberty

The chances are we've gone too far

You took my time and you took my money

Now I fear you've left me standing

In a world that's so demanding

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun

I used to think that the day would never come

I'd see delight in the shade of the morning sun

My morning sun is the drug that brings me near

To the childhood I lost, replaced by fear

I used to think that the day would never come

That my life would depend on the morning sun

She danced and fired waves of comedy shenanigans and they hit the jerks and exploded in their faces and piles and piles of emeralds exploded out!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Tsuyu: YEAH!

Blizzard: Let me put ice in their pants!

Evil Spring Man: By all means!

Blizzard pulled Lewis Travolta's pants and he screamed in pain from the cold!

Rarity: Oh that was funny darlings! Now to test out the new humiliation dummies.

She went over to Pablo and Anderson who were added to the Humiliations recently.

Rarity: Taste this you ruffians. (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(LITTLE STAR BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS AND ICE SWIRL AROUND HER)

Never forget who you are

Little star

Never forget how to dream

Butterfly

God gave a present to me

Made of flesh and bones

My life, my soul

You make my spirit whole

Never forget who you are

Little star

Shining brighter than all the stars in the sky

Never forget how to dream

Butterfly

Never forget where you come from

From love

You are a treasure to me

You are my star

You breathe new life

Into my broken heart
Never forget who you are
Little star
Never forget how to dream
Butterfly
May the angels protect you
And sadness forget you
Little star
There's no reason to weep
Lay your head down to sleep
Little star
May goodness surround you
My love I have found you
Little star
Shining bright
You breathe new life
Into my broken heart
Never forget who you are
Little star
Shining brighter than all the stars in the sky
Never forget how to dream
Butterfly

Flying higher than all the birds in the sky

Never forget who you are

Little star

Never forget where you come from

From love

Little star

Little star

Little star

From love

She danced and fired waves of ice and jewels and slashed them all over.

Me: YEAH! Take that!

Loud House Taylor: Those two buttfuckers deserved it!

Me: Yeah you big fat jerkfuckers!

Drillhorn: Let's hurl stinkbombs next!

Me: Plug your noses everyone!

We pinched our noses.

Then we fired stinkbombs and they hit the jerks and then…

MASSIVE LOUD EXPLOSIONS! EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA FART! LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

THE SMELL WAS SO HORRIBLE AND TERRIBLE THAT IT MADE THE JERKS THROW UP PILES AND PILES AND PILES AND PILES OF GOLD AND JEWELS!

Billy: (GAGGING) EW! (Plugs nose) (Nasally) Now that's a stinky meatball!

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: That was so funny!

Multiple Man: I'll make some clones for the next one!

Droog: Go right ahead.

He did so and made 310 clones!

Laney: You'll like this. (Activates Mortal Kombat Scorpion's Ridewatch)

She formed a vine on her arm.

Laney: GET OVER HERE!

She threw it and it hit Amy and pulled her over to us and then Nora Valkyrie bashed Amy in her face with devastating force with her hammer and smashed her into the wall!

CRASH!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Nora Valkyrie: I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE!

We laughed hysterically!

Numbuh 1: That was funny!

Mummy of Anhk Ha: My turn now!

Cad Bane: And Nico? Nice job using my Ridewatch.

Nico: Thanks. That was fun.

They fired waves of bandages and energy and smashed the jerks all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Titanium Man: My turn!

He went over to Harry and Marv and wedgied them and then shoved nails up their feet and then burned their heads with a blowtorch and they screamed in pain. Then Titanium Man got out of the way as they dipped their heads in what looked like kiddie pools full of water and then…

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were pools full of gasoline and they exploded in their faces and they were burned!

Nico: NICE!

Thorn: Let me give it a shot.

Nico: Go for it Thorn.

She and the Hex Girls got ready.

Thorn: Hit it sisters! (HISSES)

Their song Hex Girl played!

Hex Girls: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

I'm gonna cast a spell on you

You're gonna do what I want you to

Mix it up here in my little bowl

Say a few words and you'll lose control

I'm a Hex Girl

And I'm gonna put a spell on you

(I'm gonna put a spell on you)

I'm a Hex Girl

And I'm gonna put a spell on you

(Put a spell on you)

You'll feel the fog

As I cloud your mind

You'll get dizzy

When I make the sign

You'll wake up in the dead of night

Missing me when I'm out of sight

I'm a Hex Girl

And I'm gonna put a spell on you

(I'm gonna put a spell on you)

I'm a Hex Girl

And I'm gonna put a spell on you

(Oh yeah)

With this little cobweb potion

You'll fall into dark devotion

If you ever lose affection

I can change your whole direction

I'm a Hex Girl

And I'm gonna put a spell on you

(I'm gonna put a spell on you)

I'm a Hex Girl

And I'm gonna put a spell on you

We're gonna put a spell on all of you!

They fired waves of magic and blasted the jerks all over with incredible power!

Dusk: Oh yeah!

Me: ROCK ON!

Qin: YEAH!

Troy: Now for the finale!

Tsukasa: The usual battles are after this.

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Zero Two!

Tsukasa turned into Zero One and Daiki summoned clones of the Zero One team!

Nico: YEAH! Since all the members of the M.O.E. Are all with us the M.O.E. Cannon is not needed this time. But the Zenkai Cannons are still needed.

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us. (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Sentai and Riders!

Qin: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jetman Rangers!

Qin: YEAH!

Rarity: And this is gonna be so fun darlings.

Then a blue light appeared in Rarity's hands and it was the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch for the Earth Transformers!

Rarity: Wow! The Earth Transformers!

Evac: That's awesome Rarity!

Thunderblast: Go for it!

Rarity activated it.

Rarity: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Earth Cybertron Transformers and they merged with her and she got an amazing blue armor with the symbol for the Earth Transformers on it and she got an awesome Earth Sword! She turned into KAMEN RIDER EARTH CYBERTRON GRAND ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Rarity: Oh my goodness! I look amazing!

Me: Wow!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate time Knightess of the Earth Transformers who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. Her name is Earth Cybertron Grand Zi-O!

Nico: This is amazing Rarity!

Qin: Yeah!

We went at the jerks and hit them with every known comedy attack ever!

Rock Lee, Slingshot, Ground Man and Acid Storm used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Acid Storm's Hyperion 3 Blasters, Slingshot's Neutron Rifle and Rock Lee and Ground Man's powers 100-fold.

Rock Lee and Slingshot: LEAF NEUTRON BLAST!

Ground Man and Acid Storm: ACID EARTH WAVE!

Dino Thunder of Wind and Beetle: DINO THUNDER WIND STORM!

SPD of Undead and Cad Bane: SPD UNDEAD BONE STORM!

Mystic Force of Magic and Boomerang: MYSTIC FORCE MAGIC BOOMERANG SHOWER!

Operative Overdrive of Fire and Titanium Man: OPERATION OVERDRIVE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Jungle Fury of Life and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY LIFE STORM!

RPM of Tech and Multiple Man: RPM TECH STORM!

Samurai of Earth and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI EARTH STORM!

Megaforce of Water and Blizzard: MEGAFORCE WATER ICE SHOWER!

Dino Charge of Dark and Major Disaster: DINO CHARGE CATACLYSM BLAST!

Ninja Steel of Light and Taskmaster: NINJA LIGHT STORM!

Mummies and Mummy of Anhk Ha: MUMMY BLAST!

Peacock Miraculous Power and Neopolitan: PEACOCK MEGA SHOWER!

Kyoshi Fury and Droog: DINOSAUR KYOSHI MIGHT BLAST!

Ice Apparition Force and Francisco: ICE APPARITION FORCE STORM!

Shaman Force Power and Evil Spring Man: SHAMAN SPRING BOUNCE STORM!

Voluptuous Beauty Power and Zara: BEAUTIFUL BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Dark Gaia Fury and Volcano Man: DARK GAIA VOLCANIC SHOT!

Avenger Inhuman Power and Evil Xion: 14 ELEMENTS OF PAIN!

Light of The Justice League and Spellbinder: BUTTKICKING LIGHT ILLUSION STORM!

Saiyan Rhino Storm and Yost Rhino: RHINO FORCE BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHING PRANK STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Numbuh 1, Numbuh 362, Sector V KND, Pinkie Pie, Lola and me: KIDS NEXT DOOR LAUGHTER FIRESTORM!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements and they hit the jerks and blasted them all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Numbuh 1: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BURNING NACHO CHEESE!

He fired hot nacho cheese at the jerks!

YIKES!

Me: YICHIHUAHUAS! Nothing hurts worst than nacho cheese burns!

Numbuh 2: HUMILIATION TECH STYLE: WEDGIE-O-MATIC!

He activated the wedgie-o-matic which wedgied the jerks all the way to the Empire State Building!

We laughed hysterically at that one and it was funny!

Numbuh 3: Now this one! HUMILIATION GIRLY STYLE: RAINBOW MONKEY DRESSES!

She dressed the jerks in rainbow monkey dresses of different colors!

The kids came and sang the Rainbow Monkey Song.

Kids: (SINGING)

Rainbow Monkeys, Rainbow Monkeys,

Oh, so very round and super chunky,

Bringing love where ever they go,

Everyone's made of a big rainbow.

Oh, red and orange, and pink and blue,

Rainbow Monkeys, Rainbow Monkeys,

We love you!

Numbuh 4 didn't like it but it was fitting for the jerks.

Nico: YEAH That was funny and cute!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Numbuh 4: HUMILIATION FIST STYLE: FACE WRECKER!

POW BLAM SMASH BIFF CRACK SMASH!

He punched the jerks all over and broke their noses and teeth!

Me: POW RIGHT IN THE KISSER!

Numbuh 5: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BLURPLEBERRY

BOULDER CRUSH!

She threw a boulder sized blurpleberry flavored candy sphere which flattened the jerks like pancakes!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Numbuh 362: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: POISON IVY MAYHEM!

She threw poison ivy plants at the jerks which made them itch like crazy!

Nico: YEAH that was ITCHING for some fun!

We laughed at that one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Lincoln: HUMILIATION COLOR STYLE: COLORFUL MISHMASH!

He turned the skins of the jerks into different colors!

We laughed at that one!

Cabiria (Angel's Friends): HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults Flip.

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid she played got your nose with Voldemort.

We laughed at that one!

Me: And Voldemort doesn't even have a nose!

Xenia: No he doesn't!

Cabiria: Yo mama so strong that she beat the Hulk with her thumbs.

Hulk: (LAUGHS) Hulk would not want to mess with her.

Cabiria: Yo mama so ugly she makes blind kids cry.

Snowdrop: (LAUGHS) That would not be a good thing!

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid she returned a donut because it had a hole in it.

We laughed at that one!

Homer: (LAUGHS) That would be stupid!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat when she died she broke the stairway to heaven.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That would not be good!

Cabiria: Yo mama so ugly she gives Freddy Kreuger nightmares.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) She sure would!

Cabiria: Yo mama so short she hang glides on a Dorito.

We laughed at that one!

Me: The CHIPS are down on that one!

We laughed some more!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.!

She insults Lewis Travolta!

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid that she got locked in the grocery store and starved to death.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Cabiria: Yo mama so hairy she stars in Donkey Kong games.

We laughed!

Donkey Kong: (LAUGHS) That would be funny!

Cabiria: Yo mama so short Mario thought she was a Goomba.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: Mario would love stomping on her!

Cabiria: Yo mama so old she owes Jesus 5 dollars.

Me: (LAUGHS) 2,000 years overdue on payment!

We laughed!

Cabiria: Yo mama so poor ducks throw bread at her.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: That would QUACK you up!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat she arrested for carrying ten pounds of crack.

We laughed at that one!

Camie: That was funny! She is all she is CRACKED up to be!

We laughed at that one!

Ed: (LAUGHS) Oh that"s a good one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid that brought a spoon to the super bowl and fat one brought cereal.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat her clothes have stretch marks.

We laughed at that one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so old her first Christmas was the first Christmas.

We laughed at that one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so hairy she shaves with a weed whacker!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Nico: That was funny!

She insults Billy McLean.

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid she studied for a drug test by taking all the drugs.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's one way to get HIGH!

We laughed some more!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Okay that was a good one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat when sat on a rainbow she made Skittles.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) I bet no one would Taste That Rainbow!

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) No they wouldn't!

Cabiria: Yo mama so ugly when she tries to take a bath the bath water jumped out.

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Cabiria: Yo mama so old her birth certificate says expired.

Me: (LAUGHS) Better call the Undertaker!

We laughed!

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid she got hit by a parked car.

Me: (LAUGHS) WHAT AN IDIOT!

Qin: YEAH!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat her giant cereal bowl comes with a lifeguard.

We laughed at that one!

She insults the rest of the jerks.

Cabiria: Yo mama so ugly the tv channels change themselves.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: That is stupid!

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid tried to climb mountain dew which is a soda.

Me: That is really Stupid!

Nico: She shouldn't DEW it!

We laughed some more at that one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat her blood type is nutella.

We laughed at that one!

Me: Yeah!

Cabiria: Yo mama so strong her blood type is cement.

Varie: Now that is what I call being HARD BUILT!

We laughed at that one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Cabiria: Yo mama so hot her blood type is lava.

Pyros: WHOA! Now that one is Scorching hot!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was funny Pyros!

Cabiria: Yo mama so fat when Nappa asked how much she weighs Vegeta said "it's over 9000!"

We laughed at that one!

Vegeta: (LAUGHS) That is something I would say!

Me: But that was funny!

Cabiria: Yo mama so ugly her face could stop the Juggernaut.

Juggernaut: (LAUGHS) That is true!

Cabiria: Yo mama so stupid she thought high school was a school for drug addicts.

Me: (LAUGHS) WHAT an IDIOT!

Cabiria: Yo mama so short when she smokes weed she can't even get high.

We laughed at that one!

Kabale (Angel's Friends): HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: SHAMEFUL ROASTING!

She insults Trina Riffins.

Kabale: You are the ugliest, flat chested, angry whore we've ever encountered. You're also dead last in beauty contests. Heck even Chronoa looked a lot hotter than you and she's the Kai of time.

Chronoa: No arguments there!

Kabale: Hell even some of the girls in Clyde's harem like Jessica (Stitch!) and Frida would certainly be fit to be super models.

Frida: You got that right!

We laughed at that one!

She insults Icky Vicky.

Kabale: You are a child hating level 10 angry money obsessed bitch from Hell who like trina are flat chested! Hell you are so angry that you give the Hulk a run for his money in terms of anger management!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: Harsh but true!

Hulk: Hulk not argue with that.

Kabale: Hell even Yosemite Sam have more self control than you. Even Donald Duck would do a better job babysitting kids and he probably might done some babysitting as well.

Donald Duck: YEAH! You tell her!

Kabale: You and Trina might as well be the ugliest angry bitches!

Me: You tell them Kabale!

She insults Bubble Bass.

Kabale: You are a gluttonous fish that would probably devour sauerkraut, rotten toadstool and rotten steak sandwich with diarrhea sauce and still be a snooty asshole.

All of us: EEEEEEEWWWW!

Me: Boy that would be a rotten as all get out shit sandwich!

Nico: NO SHIT THERE!

We laughed!

Kabale: Hell we might as well put you on a treadmill for several hours just to make you lose weight. You make even Homer Simpson look hot!

Homer: (LAUGHS) Yeah that's true!

She insults the rest of the jerks.

Kabale: You jerks are nothing but absolute assholes with brains the size of the tiniest pea and are so ugly that you might as well put bags over your heads! But let's face it you don't care about that which makes you pretentious assholes as well as big time douchebags that deserve humiliation. And one more thing you assholes fail at life at every angle that even Duncan would do better!

Duncan: (LAUGHS) You got that right sister!

The jerks cried like babies!

Kabale: Aw do the wittle babies want the bottles?

We laughed hysterically!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO SINK SHOCK!

The jerks touched an electrified sink which shocked the jerks to the point of showing their skeletons!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPP

They screamed in pain from it.

Perfuman: HUMILIATION STINK STYLE: STINKY BERRY BOMBS!

She fired exploding stinky berries which exploded on contact and left them stinky!

(LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN)

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: ICY BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks in bikinis made of coldest ice.

BONECHILING COLD!

Yuna Kamihara: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: ROSE BATH TIME!

She fired rose scented bath water at the jerks and left the jerks clean and smelling like roses.

(PRETTY!)

Tatsumaki: HUMILIATION WIND STYLE: ROSE TORNADO SPINCYCLE!

She spun the jerks around and when was done the jerks still smell like roses.

Panty Anarchy: Chew on this you fucking shitfuckers! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLES OF MADNESS!

She made pimples appear all over the jerks

Peggy Bundy: Oh my god I'm hideous!

Panty: Hello Hideous nice to meet you. I'm Panty.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Stocking Anarchy: It's time you bastards learn to respect women! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved lobsters down the pants of the Wet Bandits, NO MA'AM, Billy McLean, Lewis Travolta, Flip and Bubble Bass then the lobsters chomped their crotches causing them to sing like opera singers!

We laughed hysterically at that one and it was so funny!

Maka Albarn: HUMILIATION WIND STYLE: MEGA FART BLAST!

She lets out a massive stinky fart on the jerks!

FFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Pizza Steve: (LAUGHS) Open a window you jerks!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): HUMILIATION DRESS STYLE: CLOTH SLASHER!

She slashed the jerks' clothing till they were made into bikinis!

We laughed hysterically!

Hsien-Ko: HUMILIATION MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC NUDE BLAST!

She fired magic energy which made the jerks naked. The female jerks covered themselves while screaming!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Batch: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: MOUSE TRAP MAYHEM!

She fired mouse traps at the jerks which snapped on them!

SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP!

Jerks: OUCH OHOHOHOHOHHOOHOHOHOHOH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OHOHOHOH!

Gluko: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LAXATIVE PIE BARRAGE!

She shoved pies coated with laxatives with caused the jerks to crap their pants!

We laughed more!

Princia Ramode: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE BAG FALL!

She dropped concrete bags on the jerks.

They looked up.

Jerks: Uh oh.

BLAM!

They got covered in powdered concrete!

Marv: I'm gonna murder those fucking kids! (Sneezes)

Lucy Liberty: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: GLASS FEET OUCHIES!

She took off the shoes of the jerks then she threw the jerks up and when they land on their feet they ended up stepping on glass christmas ornaments.

They screamed in pain as they were getting hurt all over from the glass!

Marv: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) GAH! I'M GONNA FUCKING KILL YOU GUYS!

Kei: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: SCORCHED HEADS!

She fired flames on the jerks' head and they spotted a giant toilet then jumped into it thinking it was full of water only for it to out to be gasoline.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They got burned all over the place!

OUCH!

Nico: NICE!

Yuri: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: STAIR SLIPPING!

She made the stairs slippery and the jerks slipped on them!

SLIP! OUCH!

Sasha (Stitch): HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SLIME SLIPPING!

She fired slime on the floor and the jerks slipped and wound up hitting a cabinets full of paint cans which fell on them!

Marv: WHOA! (SCREAMING) (Cabinet Falls) UH OH!

CRASH!

They got covered in paint!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Toph: HUMILIATION EARTH STYLE: BOULDER BOWLING!

She threw a giant boulder like bowling ball at the jerks!

BOWLING ROLL! BOWLING CRASH!

STTEEEEEEERIKE!

Nico: NICE!

Popeye: How does that strike ya! (LAUGHS)

Julie Makimoto: HUMILIATION EARTH STYLE: STONE HAMMER OF PAIN!

She threw stone hammers at the jerks!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

R. Mika: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: HUMAN PRETZEL OF PAIN!

She turned the jerks into a giant human pretzel!

OUCH!

Juri Han: HUMILIATION WEB STYLE: WEDGIE OF PAIN!

She gave the jerks a massive wedgie!

HOING!

Makoto (Street Fighter) HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: EYE POKE OUCHIES!

She poked the jerks in the eyes!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK! OUCH!

Ibuki: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: SLAPPING OF PAIN!

She slapped the jerks just like when Goku slapped Frieza!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

King Kai was watching it too!

King Kai: OH YEAH! OKAY GIVE IT TO THEM IBUKI! OH YEAH! MAKE THEM REALLY FEEL IT! YES YES YES!

Sakura Kasugano: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: BIRD FEED COVERAGE!

She covered the jerks with honey then covered them with bird seeds then birds flew in and pecked all over them! Marv screamed like a little girl and it was SO FUNNY!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Karin Kanzuki: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: BURNING FIRE!

Shoved dragon's breath peppers which caused fire to come out of the jerks' butts and mouths while It Burns, Burns, Burns by Loco Loco plays!

We laughed hysterically!

Yu Takeyama A.K.A. Mountain Lady: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PANCAKE FLAT!

She flattened the jerks into pancakes!

SQUISH!

Nemuri Kayama A.K.A. Midnight: HUMILIATION WHIP STYLE: WHIPPING OF PAIN!

She whips the jerks butts!

LASH LASH LASH LASH LASH! OUCH!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: BEE BUSH!

She covered the jerks' private areas with honey then the bees got on them.

Roll Casket: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DEMOLITION DERBY!

She placed the jerks in different cars that were remote controlled and they ended up being wrecked all over!

CRASH SMASH BLAM CRASH BLAM!

Eddy: WOOHOO! DEMOLITION DERBY BOYS!

Fluttershy: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: SKUNKS OF STINKY MESS!

She summoned skunks to spray the jerks!

(LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!)

Ulala: HUMILIATION DANCE STYLE: DISCO DANCING!

She dressed the jerks in ugly colored disco clothes and made them do disco dancing while they were being recorded!

She posted the video all over social media.

Numbuh 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 362, 86, 274, Cree, Mushi, Katie, Lizzie, Sector Z, Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: HUMILIATION WEDDING!

They first dressed the jerks as chickens, then they covered the jerks with hot fudge and then covered them with liquid marshmallows, then covered them with various candies they let the licks licked the jerks all over getting the candies, the fudge and the marshmallows and finally they took turns slapping, head bonking and eyepoking on the jerks!

They were really letting them have it and then there was a huge explosion that MANGLED UP THE JERKED BAD!

When it was done we were laughing hysterically and more!

We were laughing hysterically and then it was time for the usual battles.

Me: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Nico: Now it's time for the battles!

Then out came Buzzard, Another Ex-Aid, Savrille, Whiplash, Six Gum Gang, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, Don Octavio, El Jefe, Mr. X, Melone, Crimson Dynamo, Skalamander, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Spot, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ben Ravencroft, Buff Frog, Constructicon Devestator, Beany the Braindead, Burnertron, Proper Patrol, Heatstroke, Evil Aero Man, Tobias Whale, Peg Leg Pete, and Swamp Witch.

Nico: Buzzard, Another Ex-Aid, Savrille, Whiplash, Six Gum Gang, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, Don Octavio, El Jefe, Mr. X, Melone, Crimson Dynamo, Skalamander, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Spot, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ben Ravencroft, Buff Frog, Constructicon Devestator, Beany the Braindead, Burnertron, Proper Patrol, Heatstroke, Evil Aero Man, Tobias Whale, Peg Leg Pete, and Swamp Witch.

Runt: Numbuh One, I know that me and my team fought you guys in the past.

Lunk: But we want you to know that we're very happy that you and Numbuh 372 got married.

Goof: You two earned it!

Numbuh One: Thanks, Guys.

Whiplash: Our pleasure.

Crimson Dynamo: And the wedding was nice as well.

Nico: It sure was.

Turtle: (to Nico) We heard you went to a tomato planet.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Skalamander: Did you bring any back?

Nico: We sure did and gave them to the restaurants and put them in the pantry.

Me: It was cool.

?: Boy that was awesome.

Then a figure came out and it was CANARY NEZILAR from episode 37 of Megaranger!

A Psycho-Nezilar created and sent by an unappreciated Bibidebi as part of his scheme to defeat Megaranger and impress, Yugande, and Shibolena. He is equipped with "exchanging beam", allowing him to swap something he had for something someone else had, like his "old man" voice for Chisato Jougasaki's voice and goofy objects for the Megarangers' weapons. Killed by Wing Mega Voyager.

Eli: Canary Nezilar! I remember you! You were sent to destroy the Megarangers to impress Dr. Hinelar, Yugande and Shibolena.

Canary Nezilar: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Qin: Yeah he has a good one.

Canary Nezilar: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: Although your plan WAS used by Astronema.

Me: Yeah it sure was. I remember that.

Nico: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Ryu Tendo, Jetman, Volcana and Lily Loud VS Buzzard - Nico's Rescue on a Tomato Planet

---

Buzzard was first.

Buzzard: Nico had an amazing yet interesting rescue on a planet made of Tomatoes.

Ryu Tendo: It was really cool to see. We had a really awesome time on that one.

Kaori: We sure did. And we had a lot of tomatoes there.

Volcana: And they were tasty too.

Lily: Yeah no kidding.

Buzzard: Thank goodness Kushina wasn't with you guys.

Ryu Tendo: J.D. said the exact same thing.

Buzzard: I can tell. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Hiryuu Tsurugi, Changeman, Mulan & Mushu and Draco the Dragon VS Another Ex-Aid - How many tomatoes were all on that planet

---

Another Ex-Aid was next.

Another Ex-Aid: How many tomatoes were all on that planet.

Hiryuu: OH MAN! It was lots and lots of countless piles of tomatoes as far as the eye can see. It was incredible.

Sayaka: They were all over the place. There were so many of them that we couldn't count them all.

Mulan: Yeah there was a lot of them.

Mushu: Boy there sure was.

Draco: There were that many tomatoes.

Another Ex-Aid: Wow! That is amazing. A planet made entirely out of tomatoes. Lots of ketchup on that one. Lets do it!

They flared up their auras and fired waves of elements and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ryo of the Heavenly Fire Star, Dairangers, Terrorsaur and Kira Howard VS Savrille - Did we eat any of the tomatoes

---

Savrille was next.

Savrille: Did you guys eat any of the tomatoes on that planet?

Ryo: We sure did and it was so awesome.

Rin of the Heavenly Wind Star: I ate a lot of them and they were tasty too.

Terrorsaur: They ALL were really delicious.

Kira Howard: They sure were and it was so awesome.

Savrille: Glad you guys had fun and Kira great job using my rod during the war.

Kira Howard: Thanks Savrille. It was awesome using it.

Savrille: Good job. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

## Devon Daniels, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - That Tomato Planet was awesome and incredible

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) That Tomato Planet was awesome and incredible. I hope Nico tried some.

Devon Daniels: Oh we sure did and we're trying not to offend Kushina because of how she feels about Tomatoes.

Fluttershy: Oh yes and she hates being called that. It's not good.

Tornado Bolt: No it's not.

Stealth Elf: Yeah Kushina hates being called that.

Zoey Reeves: It's not a pretty sight.

Sea Clamp: As I'm sure you've seen, anyone that that calls her that gets their butt kicked into oblivion.

Spittor: Yeah and it's not a pretty sight.

Whiplash: Yeah I know how she gets whenever she is called that. Lets do it!

WHIPLASH! ALIGNED OCTOPUNCH!

Devon fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Devon activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Devon activated his ridewatch and they danced to jungle music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Right Suzuki (ToQger), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, ToQgers, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Us Battling Another Sandbox

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Wlibur: (to Right) Nico, Donkey Kong, and the others Battled Another Sandbox.

Dixie: It's honestly not everyday you guys battle living sand.

Right: Yeah that was a first time doing that. And it was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: We all thought it was fun.

Goof: It sure is.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was.

Sunburn: I agree.

Kagura: Boy it sure was cool facing that one.

Lunk: It sure was. And Numbuh 274 you must be really happy for Numbuh 1 and 362.

Numbuh 274: I sure am. And it was so awesome that they got married.

Runt: We're glad for them. Lets do it!

SIX GUM GANG! ALIGNED CHOP SHOP!

Right fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Right activated his Shift Car and he fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Right activated his ridewatch and they danced to

Railroad music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Yamato Kazakiri the Red Zyuohger, Zyuohgers, RD Girl Jordan and Himiko Toga VS Master Zik - Thank Goodness Kushina didn't go with on Nico's rescue

Master Zik was next.

Master Zik: Thank goodness Kushina didn't go with on Nico's Rescue or who knows what would have happened.

Yamato: You're not kidding there. Kushina HATES Tomatoes.

Sela: It was mostly because she was called that back in her days in the Academy.

Leo: She HATED being called that with a vengeance.

Tusk: And anytime someone calls her that she beats the living shit out of them.

Amu: Yeah and it's not pretty. It's how she earned the nickname The Red Hot Habanero.

Misao: It's a really awesome nickname.

Bud: IT sure is.

RD Girl Jordan: I just can't believe those kids were cruel to her back then.

Himiko Toga: Me neither. But she is a powerful force of good too.

Master Zik: She sure is. And she really did a number on Amy too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

Lucky of Leo the Lion. Kyurangers, Jeri Katou and Sailor Mars VS Acrobat of the Luck League - Thank goodness that Numbuh 363 Didn't attend the Wedding

---

Acrobat was next.

Acrobat: Thank goodness Numbuh 363 didn't attend the wedding.

Lucky: Boy that is for sure. After everything he did to all of us and Lynn he doesn't deserve to come.

Raptor 283: You got that right.

Jeri Katou: Yeah he doesn't deserve to come.

Sailor Mars: Yeah no kidding.

Acrobat: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Tsurugi Ohtori of Phoenix The Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere, Kyurangers, J.D. Knudson and Olivia Houou VS Volcamon - After Close to A Year and A half of Waiting, Numbuh 1 and 362 earned being married.

---

Volcamon was next.

Volcamon: After close to a year and a half of waiting, Numbuh 1 and 362 earned the right to be married.

Tsurugi: They sure have and it's really legendary.

Lucky: LUCKY! It's so great for them.

Me: Yeah. The War with Grandfather really got them more together than ever.

Olivia Houou: It sure did and we're happy for them.

Volcamon: I am too. Lets do it!

We fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kairi Yano of the LupinRangers, LupinRangers, Sly Cooper, Lupin III and Fujiko Mine VS Don Octavio of Sly Cooper 3 - Lincoln's Rescue in the Land of Mordor

---

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) I heard-a that Lincoln's rescue-a was in-a the Land of Mordor.

Kairi Yano: It sure was and Mordor in the Lord of The Rings is always a terrifying place to go to. We took down the evil Dark Lord Sauron.

Umiko: Sauron is the most evil monster anyone has faced in Middle Earth.

Sly Cooper: But it's good that we destroyed him forever.

Lupin III: Yeah from what I heard from Sheila, he scared the Masters of Evil somewhat at the very mere mention of his name.

Fujiko Mine: Yeah that is crazy.

Don Octavio: It's-a good that he is-a gone. Lets-a do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Keiichiro of the PatRangers, Carmelita Montoya Fox, Patrangers, Kiki the Marsupilami Girl and The Contessa VS El Jefe - Lincoln destroyed The Dark Lord Sauron himself

El Jefe was next.

El Jefe: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln destroyed the Dark Lord Sauron himself. Good riddance.

Keiichiro: You're not kidding there.

Carmelita Montoya Fox: (Spanish Accent) He sure had it coming to him.

Kiki: Boy you aren't kidding there.

Tsukasa: After everything he did he deserved to be destroyed.

Contessa: He sure did.

El Jefe: Indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Juru Atsuta, Rarity, Kiramagers, Diamondhead and Izuku VS Mr X - The Land of Mordor is a really horrible place

Mr. X was next.

Mr. X: The Land of Mordor is a really horrible place.

Juru: Boy you are not kidding.

Rarity: I agree there darlings.

Sena: Yeah that was awful seeing all that.

Diamondhead: It sure was.

Izuku: Yeah.

Mr. X: It sure was. Lets do it!

They fired waves of jewels and smashed him down.

---

Kaito Goshikida, Zenkaigers, Zocks, Chloe Bourgeois and Eli vs Melone - Lincoln and Everyone really destroyed Sauron

---

Melone was next.

Melone: Lincoln and everyone really destroyed Sauron.

Kaito: They sure did and it was so awesome and epic!

Megine: Yeah it sure was cool!

Zocks: It was amazing to see that happen.

Chloe Bourgeois: Yeah he was horrible. He made the One Ring and it was a nightmare.

Eli: It sure was.

Melone: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Iron Man, Jindrax and Toxica VS Crimson Dynamo - Lincoln's Rescue in The Land of Mordor

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in The Land of Mordor. How was it?

Akira: It was epic and scary. We destroyed the evil Dark Lord Sauron and made that monster pay for his crimes.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and it was awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah we had a lot of fun on that one.

Spyro: And it was very awesome and therapeutic.

Iron Man: Yeah it was.

Crimson Dynamo: It sure was. Lets do it!

CRIMSON DYNAMO! HEAT SEEKER!

Akira fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down. Akira activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Akira activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Hikaru Akatsuki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thor, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Sauron The Dark Timelord

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Sauron The Dark Timelord. Fitting considering Lincoln and the others took down another individual named Sauron.

Hikaru: It sure is and her name is Audrey Sauron and she is a powerful and amazing girl that knows all about the dark arts and knows how to make beautiful jewelry.

Rainbow Dash: She sure does. I think it's awesome.

Scootaloo: But her story is scary and sad.

(FLASHBACK)

Audrey Sauron: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Sauron: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Audrey, what's the story on why you developed an intense burning hatred towards Lynn? And why Lincoln said it was the worst thing she'd ever done other than the many times she'd beaten him up, bullied him, and tried to kill him?

Audrey Sauron: You're not going to like this, Nico, and I still have nightmares of that horrible day. One day, I was walking home after making plans to attend a comic book convention that's coming to Michigan, but then, I'd heard the sound of a faint cry for help, and I ran over to find out who it was that called for help. I ran to the location and to my shock and horror: I found who it was that cried out for help: it was Lincoln, but the sight of what happened to him would haunt me forever: he was tied to a post and he was only in his underwear and he was stabbed and slashed in multiple places and so much of his blood was spilled all over the place, and he had so many tears falling from his eyes and he was screaming in so much pain, and when I heard the sound of cruel laughter, I ducked into a nearby bush, and then, I saw who it was that did this to him: it was Lynn, and that bitch had tons of bloodstained knives with her and those knives were literally stained in Lincoln's blood from her stabbing and slashing him all over the place, and her eyes were all red with insanity, hatred, and cruelty, and then, she got out another knife and with it, she slashed Lincoln on the chest, and he let out another horrific scream of pain and agony and I saw more tears coming from his eyes.

We gasped in utter shock and horror at what Lynn did to Lincoln, and many of us turned green in the face and we ran out to nearby garbage cans and we really hurled our guts out before coming back in.

Lync: Now, that was just sick and inhuman!

Lincoln: I did say it was even worse than the times she's beaten me up, bullied me, and tried to kill me.

Audrey Sauron: It did, and that ultimately pissed me off, and in my rage, I flew out of the bush right before she was going to kill him, and I proceeded to beat her senselessly and mercilessly until my hands were really stained with her blood. I didn't kill her, but she was knocked unconscious, then I turned to free Lincoln from his bonds, and then, I got out a bag of blood and he fed on it, and it caused all of the stab and slash marks on his body to heal and he reabsorbed all the spilled blood. Then, he just held onto me tightly and he cried with so much utter horror and despair, and I held onto him and hugged him tight. I then called Mr. and Mrs. Loud who came to pick us up, and when I told them all of what Lynn did to Lincoln, even showing the photos of Lincoln's stab and slash marks on him, including the bloodstained knives, they were extremely horrified and the other sisters were pissed and cheesed off big time. They decided Lynn had to spend time at a psychiatric hospital for what she did to Lincoln, and that's exactly where she was sent.

We were still reeling in horror at what Lynn did, but we were really happy that Lincoln was okay and saved by Audrey Sauron.

Nico: My God, that was so awful. I can't believe Lynn did that to you, Lincoln.

Eli: Same here, that was horrible.

Lincoln: It was, she deliberately knocked me out and had me tied up to a pole while I was still in my underwear, and she began slashing and stabbing me all over the place, and I was crying in so much pain, and this was after Audrey was finished making plans to attend a comic book convention that's coming to Michigan. If she didn't save me, Lynn would've finally killed me. But, even after Lynn was sent to that hospital, I've been having nightmares of what she'd done to me.

Lori: It was literally awful, I spent the night with him and when I saw the tears that were still coming from his eyes, Lynn literally crossed a very big line that day.

Me: I was also there that night as well, and what Lynn did, that was really evil.

Lincoln: And that's also why I'm glad that… that bitch, Dark Lynn, got what she rightfully deserved, it's bad enough she's forced Lynn to bully and beat me up and gave me Dutch Ovens, even tried to kill me on multiple occasions, but what she did that day, and when we faced her in the world where Yost Spiderman came from, I wanted nothing more than to bite her hard on her throat and drain her dry of every last drop of blood in her miserable body and leave her to die!

We saw Lincoln's eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to blood red and his vampire fangs grew a bit longer. But, then, Audrey Sauron and the other girls in his harem went up to Lincoln, and they piled on and hugged him, and he accepted their embrace, as we saw tears coming out of his eyes, and we also joined in on the hug.

Me: Even though his physical wounds Dark Lynn inflicted on him healed, the psychological wounds she inflicted on him will never leave him.

Nico: Just how many psychological wounds did the Dark Louds inflict on him?! It's just disgusting that they could be that cruel and evil to someone like him! Lincoln, how would you and your harem like to have a bonding session with me and my harem later on today? J.D. and his harem are also joining in as well.

Lincoln: You would… Really?!

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) Of course.

This caused Lincoln to smile, and he hugged Nico and he hugged him back, and we also smiled at the scene.

Luna: That's so really sweet of you, dude.

Lily Loud: And we all knew why: Audrey's story really got him big time, and what Lynn did that day couldn't be forgotten, which is why I'm glad Dark Lynn and the other Dark Louds are gone for good, and those monsters aren't coming back.

(FLASHBACK ENDS)

Turtle: Oh my goodness! That dark side of Lynn is an absolute animal! Now we're glad she is gone for good.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there. She is an absolute monster. Thank goodness she is gone.

Thor: I most agree with thou.

Turtle: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

TURTLE! EVIL TURTLE!

Hikaru fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Hikaru activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Hikaru activated his ridewatch and they danced to Scottish music and fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Chris Taylor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Captain America, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - The Mascots Playing on Lori's phone

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) So, the Mascots Played on Lori's phone, huh? I hope they didn't accidentally download any bad stuff!

Chris Taylor: No they didn't. They were playing Angry Birds and it was an awesome game for them.

Applejack: They were more excited than a Junebug in a bugzapper.

Apple Bloom: They sure were and it was amazing.

Flashwing: They had a lot of fun too.

Captain America: They sure did and it was cool.

Skalamander: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

SKALAMANDER! PRINCE DIAMOND!

Chris fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Chris activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Chris activated his ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Ed Grant, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hulk, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - The Mascots playing Angry Birds on Lori's Phone

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) The Mascots played Angry Birds on Lori's Phone. It was expected considering what they invented last year.

Ed Grant: That is true and it was so awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was amazing.

Featherweight: Even thought Nico didn't like it but it was awesome.

Sprocket: It sure was fun for them.

Hulk: Hulk happy they had fun.

Spot: Me too. Lets do it!

SPOT! POLKA DOT MAN!

Ed fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ed activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ed activated his Ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Wasp, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - Numbuh 1 and 362's Wedding

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) It was a loong time coming. But you guys FINALLY had Numbuh 1 and 362's Wedding.

Jessica Shannon: You're not kidding there.

Rarity: It took almost a year and a half but it was worth it.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: Totally worth it too.

Wasp: That's for sure.

Dr. Polaris: Yep. Lets do it!

DR. POLARIS! COUNT DOOKU!

Jessica fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jessica activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jessica activated her Ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Flare Corona, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lucy Heartfilia, Juvia Lockser, Erza Scarlett, Sasame Fuma and RD

## Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - After over a Year and A Half of Waiting since the War with Grandfather, Numbuh 1 and 362 Earned their wedding

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) After over a Year and A Half of Waiting since the War with Grandfather, Numbuh 1 and 362 Earned their wedding. I still remember you guys recruiting me for said war.

Flare Corona: Yeah you got that right.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome and fun recruiting you for that.

Cozy Glow: That was amazing though.

Hex: You got that right.

Lucy Heartfilia: It sure was cool and amazing.

Erza Scarlett: It sure was cool.

Juvia Lockser: Yeah it was.

Scorpion: It was fun. Lets do it!

MORTAL KOMBAT SCORPION! ALIGNED SCORPONOK!

Flare fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Flare activated her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Flare activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

## Silverstream the Hippogriff, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Nothing like having some

humiliations to have some fun and to celebrate an awesome wedding.

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Nothing like having some humiliations to have some fun and to celebrate an awesome wedding. How WAS said wedding anyway?

Silverstream: It was so much fun and so awesome.

Princess Celestia: Everyone had an awesome and great time.

King Solar: They sure did.

Solar Eclipsa: It was so funny and cool.

Amber Morning: I agree there. And it was so funny.

Spotlight: It sure was awesome.

Liu Kang: Yeah no kidding.

Sonnya Blade: It was awesome though.

Goro: Good. Lets do it!

GORO! GROUNDPOUNDER!

Silverstream fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Silverstream activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Silverstream activated her ridewatch and they danced to martial arts music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - The Jerks are really mangled up now after having a great day.

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) The Jerks are really mangled up now. And after having a great day too.

Shannon: You got that right Ben. And everyone had a lot of fun with this too. Even our ancestors.

Princess Luna: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Moondust: This was awesome facing the jerks.

Snowdrop: They had it coming.

Gari: This was so awesome.

Blackout: We had a lot of fun with this.

Brittney Knudson: It sure was and it was cool.

Lucy Loud: Yeah it sure was cool.

Misty Tredwell: We really let them have it.

Ben Ravencroft: You sure did. Lets do it!

BEN RAVENCROFT! JUSTICE LEAGUE MORGAN LE FEY!

Shannon fired waves of magic and smashed him down. Shannon activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Shannon activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Kara VS Buff Frog

Buff Frog was next.

Buff Frog: Time for some fun.

Kara: You know it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mothra 2019 VS Constructicon Devastator (Live Action Transformers)

---

Constructicon Devastator was next.

Mothra 2019: Perfect for the Queen of The Kaiju.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jean Bison VS Beanie the Braindead Bison

---

Beanie the Braindead Bison was next.

Jean Bison: This will be good.

Beanie picked his nose like an idiot.

Jean smashed him down with his club.

---

Bender VS Burnertron

---

Burnertron was next.

Burnertron: You ready for me tin can?

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Bender fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Cuprosklodowskite VS The Proper Patrol

The Proper Patrol was next.

Cuprosklowdoskite: Hit me with your best shot.

The Proper Patrol fired clothing beams at her and then dressed her in girly sailor clothes. But her intense radiation burned off the clothes.

Cuprosklodowskite: Sorry but I'm intensely radioactive. Your clothes would burn off of me.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

## Axel Manning VS Heatstroke

Heatstroke was next.

Heatstroke: Awesome wedding huh?

Axel Manning: Boy it sure was.

Axel fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Kurano Kiriha VS Evil Aero Man

Evil Aero Man was next.

Evil Aero Man: Ready for me?

Kurano: I'm ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Tobias Whale: Been a while since we fought.

Kouta: Since Gaim's big day mission.

Kouta fired waves of fruit and smashed him down.

---

Felix The Cat VS Peg Leg Pete

---

Peg Leg Pete was next.

Felix: This is gonna be good.

Peg Leg Pete: It sure is.

Felix fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Saturn VS Swamp Witch

---

Swamp Witch was next.

Swamp Witch: So my pretty how did you like the wedding and humiliations?

Sailor Saturn: It was so much fun. We had a great time.

Sailor Saturn fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

## In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Canary Nezilar

---

Canary Nezilar was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the The Ninja Swords of The Elemental Dragon Ninjas, they're a pair of ninja swords with colored dragons etched on the curved katanas, colored circle guards, and long black handles. Once in hand, they'll get a power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed.

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too.

Nico: Lets do it!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUADRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit Canary Nezilar and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Canary Nezilar you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Lincoln: Now, that was one awesome wedding!

Nico: Along with an awesome special humiliation reception, concert, and great party at Lynn's Table, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Tayghen to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying us and ruining Master Naga's plans, Brawlers!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Marucho: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Tayghen.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Tayghen, another of the Doom Beings who served Naga with fierce loyalty.

Marucho: Tayghen.

Preyas: You've got some nerve coming back from the dead after everything you've done in Naga's name, you walking fish stick!

Tayghen: We'll see who has the last laugh when I finally destroy you all and avenge Master Naga!

Grace Carmine fired a powerful black and pink energy blast with darkness, pink fire, and trees at Tayghen, and she was burned badly.

Grace Carmine: That's not going to happen, Tayghen, nd now, you will pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Grace Carmine's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and pink energy aura with pink fire, plants, trees, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Tayghen, she left black and pink energy, pink fire, plants, trees, and darkness with every step.

Grace Carmine: I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against the humans of Earth and the Bakugan of Vestroia in the name of that monster, Naga, Tayghen, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Grace Carmine was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and pink energy with pink fire, plants, and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Grace Carmine emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Grace Carmine grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and pink energy aura with darkness, pink fire, plants, and trees surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru with the Dark Kanji in its branches emblazoned on her forehead, she has on tree earrings with pink gems and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its branches, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru with pink gems and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its branches for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink tree-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Grace Carmine has on a pink open blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, long pink skirt with black designs on the bottom and the Tree Nazca Line on it, black pants, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, trees, plants, and pink fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Grace Carmine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same pink markings as on Ccgojuru. Grace Carmine has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Grace Carmine's massive Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy with darkness, pink fire, and trees, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru's Dark Tree Greatsword of Pink Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru and the Tree Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black see-through circles for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black see-through circles and a large pink gem below the black see-through circles for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru's head with pink gems in its branches for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru that said, "Grace Carmine, Gene-Slammer of The Tree Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru, Powerful Master of Plant Control, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Trees, Plants, and Pink Fire"

グレース・カーマイン、木のジーン・スラマー、アースバウンドのイモータル・クゴジュル、植物管理の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、軽蔑者でいじめっ子

の粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、闇、木、植物、ピンクの火のマスター

Grace Carmine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS PINK FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL TREE ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE PINK FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Grace Carmine's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tayghen saw it, she flew into a rage and fired a blast of water and wind at her, but Grace Carmine fired a powerful black and pink energy blast with darkness, pink fire, plants, and trees at her, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, but she's not done yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Grace Carmine has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the pink patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Ccgojuru, nice.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, Tayghen is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Grace, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Grace Carmine: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Tree Earthbound Immortal and Divine Pink Fire Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Tayghen's punishment for the crimes she's committed in Naga's name?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Grace.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Grace Carmine.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done in Naga's name, Tayghen, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.

Grace Carmine and Lincoln went after Tayghen, who continued firing blasts of water and wind at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and pink energy, pink fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Trees at Tayghen and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attack Tayghen with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Tayghen, so she couldn't escape.

Tayghen: Impossible, defeated by a bunch of humans?! I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's enough, Tayghen.

Tayghen was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Nico. (To Tayghen) Now that you've cooled down, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?

Grace Carmine: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Tree Earthbound Immortal and Divine Pink Fire Justice) This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you, and your master, Naga, is just like Barodius, he cares about no one except for himself. Do you honestly think you'll be shown any mercy at all?

This caused Tayghen to think, and she knew Lincoln and Grace Carmine were right: if news of her defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill her and not show her any mercy at all, and she compared him to Naga as well: both of them care about no one except for themselves.

Tayghen: Very well, as it stands, I will join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) You've made the right choice.

Lincoln beamed Tayghen to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Tayghen is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Grace Carmine and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Grace Carmine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and pink angel wings are permanent.

Grace Carmine: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and six more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and

Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Tayghen, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Grace.

Suddenly, Grace Carmine wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Grace Carmine's face, they kissed passionately as Grace Carmine's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Ccgojuru flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces, plants growing out of nowhere, and pink fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Grace Carmine absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Ccgojuru vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Grace and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Tayghen to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And now, there's one more Doom Being to go.

Camille Xui: Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking down Hairadee, Linky.

Lincoln: That's right, Camille. But, we need to watch it with him.

Nico: Yeah, like Tayghen, Hairadee has Aquos and Ventus powers and abilities, and he's also ruthless.

Lincoln: Yeah, and he gave Shun and Skyress a lot of trouble long ago.

Eli: Yeah, but you guys will be ready for him. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about Gene-Slammers for Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur from My Singing Monsters?

Me: Ooh, from the Wublin Class, awesome, but there's 20 of them in that class of Supernatural Monsters.

Lincoln: I know, so I divided it: we'll see the first ten for tomorrow and the next ten for the next day.

Nico: Good idea.

Spot: How do you feel being married to Nigel, Rachel?

Numbuh 362: Actually, pretty good.

Me: We're so happy for you guys.

Dr. Polaris: Good to know.

Nico: Yeah.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: You two haved earned this.

Me: Absolutely.

Goro: And so begins a new chapter in the KND.

Me: Yep.

Ben Ravencroft: Though all your other enemies have been dealt with.

Me: Yeah but maybe there's a strong possibility that we can recruit many of them minus Father, The Delightful Children and Grandfather.

Ben Ravencroft: Good idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah! But this was so much fun! We're so happy for Numbuhs 1 and 362.

Numbuh 362: We all are. You guys have made this the most awesome wedding we've ever had.

Numbuh 1: It was the best ever!

Me: We're glad you two had so much fun.

Numbuh 1: (To the viewers) THis was a great wedding. We're so happy to be together after a year and a half almost. It was so much fun.

Me: We're glad you had fun.

Nico: We are too. Great job today everyone.

We had the cake and it was delicious. Numbuh 4 caught the bouquet and he already knew that he and Numbuh 3 will one day get hitched. We later went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. It was a great day.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was an awesome wedding chapter and this was a funny one too. Hope you guys found this one to be really funny!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mack Hartford, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Silverbolt (Beast Wars Fuzor), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading out on an awesome and amazing treasure hunt into the Borneo Rainforest as we search for an awesome treasure for Apple Bloom and we're going to battle Ernesto de la Cruz from the movie Coco who is back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him in the past. Also we're going to battle Another Squidstrictor and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger! Her name is Topaz Ginnova. Topaz is Nico's friend from Volcanology Class and she knows so much about the worlds volcanoes and knows how they work and even has all the equipment for volcanologists. She went all over the world and learned all about the worlds volcanoes. The match-up scene is for Camille Xui, Gene-Slammer of The Snake Earthbound Immortal Cuahcoatl, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Hairadee into The Masters of Evil. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going into the world of the 1988 horror movie, Pumpkinhead, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the Demon of Revenge, Pumpkinhead, who was summoned by Haggis the Witch, who responded to Ed Harley's desire for revenge on the teens for the tragic death of his son, Billy Harley, and we need to put an end to Pumpkinhead as quickly as possible, because it's a race against time to save Ed Harley from eternal damnation, because any who dare to summon Pumpkinhead to get revenge will be damned for all eternity. And we're going to meet the first 10 Gene-Slammers for Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur from the Wublin Class from My Singing Monsters named Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté, the Chœurdebeauté sisters. These ten sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France, and Sophitia and Sonnya are Lori's classmates in Math, Saria and Stella are Luna's classmates in Music, Sara and Skye are Luan's classmates in Science Sahana and Shannon are Lynn's classmates in Gym, and Shirley and Sharon are Lincoln's classmates in Home Economics, and it's the Chœurdebeauté sisters that taught each of the sisters every musical instrument, and their last name, Chœurdebeauté, means Beauty choir in French. The Chœurdebeauté sisters all share their love for Lincoln, especially with his singing voice. They also taught the Loud Siblings how to sing in a choir, and Lincoln made the Chœurdebeauté sisters beautiful dresses and bikinis of their favorite colors, and to show their thanks, they each kissed him on the lips. They're also the cousins of Chloe Bourgeois, and they hate NO MA'AM with burning passion. Get ready for a magical adventure as we meet Nanny McPhee and we're going to meet her and the Brown Kids, Simon, Tora, Eric, Lily, Sebastian, Chrissie, and baby Aggie and we're going to help them stop Uncle Phil from getting Isabel's farm and throw him in jail where he belongs.

See you all tomorrow!

# The Magical Super Nanny

Flying over the ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mack Hartford, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Silverbolt (Beast Wars Fuzor), Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were off on another awesome and amazing treasure hunt.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be so awesome.

Xenia: This is so awesome doing treasure hunts like this.

Eli: Yeah I love them too.

Arrietty: They are so fun.

Mack Hartford: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Mack.

Mack Hartford: Anytime Nico. It's going to be so awesome to help you guys.

Girl Jordan: I hope we kick the butt a bad guy that is after the treasure.

Qin: Oh we will.

Nico: Mack, when you were still a robot, were their advantages?

Mack: Well I had superhuman strength and I had the power to become Sentinel Knight as well as analyze my enemies.

Qin: Very scientifical.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Me: That was so awesome though.

Pipp Petals: It sure was amazing.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and I should know because my friend Darcy is a cybernetic organism too.

Me: That's true.

Eli: I think it's so awesome too.

Fiona Hernandez: Wow that is cool.

Nico: I'm just glad Sentinel Knight helped you become human.

Mack Hartford: I'm glad he did too.

Me: That is so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: Yep. So what is the treasure we're going to try and find?

Nicole: I'm glad you asked. We're going to the island of Borneo and we're going to try and find the Sword of Dewi Ratih, the Goddess of The Moon in Javanese Myth.

Qin: Wow! That is so awesome.

Xenia: Looking forward to this one.

Nico: I'm glad Nigel and Rachel are married now.

Me: Me too. The War with Grandfather really brought them both closer than ever and it was an awesome experience for them.

Qin: It sure was.

Eli: That was an awesome and epic war.

Arrietty: Boy it sure was.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: I'm just glad that some of the Kids Next Doors major enemies are all destroyed. But the minor ones will make awesome archenemies for us.

Nico: I was just about to say that.

Me: Yep.

Nico: The two of them getting married was long overdue.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But weddings take a lot of planning and all that.

Nico: True.

We arrived in Borneo.

Nicole: The island of Borneo.

Nico: Been here many times and it's awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

We walked through the jungle.

Nico: Now, if only Kuki and Wally would get married.

Me: Nico they haven't gotten that far yet.

Nico: Oh. Right.

Qin: Just give it some time.

Nico: Okay.

We then came to an ancient temple.

Nicole: At last! The Temple of Dewi Ratih.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: So awesome!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be so awesome!

Nico; Lets watch for traps guys.

We went into the temple and it was an ancient and awesome place.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Look at this place!

Qin: Incredible!

Me: It sure is amazing.

I saw a mural.

Me: Wait look at this.

We saw a mural on the wall.

Nicole: Wow this mural is amazing.

Me: And there is an amazing story on it.

Nico: What does it say?

Me: Lets see.

I looked at it and it was an amazing and awesome tale.

Me: Wow! Look at this. It says "Long ago, the evil barbarian conqueror Airlangga Chaniago, came to Borneo and unleashed his evil minions and soldiers upon the land. No one on the island of Java could stop him and his armies as they brought terrible destruction and terror to all. Countless lives were lost and he ruled over the lands of Java with fear and terror. The great warrior Adika Kurniawan then made a pact with the Goddess of The Moon, Dewi Ratih, and she granted him a mighty and enchanted sword imbued with all her powers and armed with the sword he drove the powerful armies of Airlangga away and beheaded him with the mighty sword and banished him to the underworld forever. But news of the mighty conqueror's demise reached his lands and fearing that the swords powers would be used for evil, Adika hid the sword here in this temple and only a brave and selfless soul that is pure of heart can wield it and use its powers for good. That soul must have a heart that is pure."

All of us: Whoa.

Nico: That is amazing.

Eli: Yeah.

Applejack: Amazing.

Nico: Who gets it this time?

Me: I think it should be Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: Me?

Me: Yeah Apple Bloom. You are a really amazing girl that did so much good for all of Equestria and all of the team.

Apple Bloom: Well… Okay.

Nico: Lets go find it.

We then went into the temple and it was amazing. Then in a big room on an altar we saw The Sword of Dewi Ratih!

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: At last! The Sword Dewi Ratih.

Daring Do: Wow! This is amazing.

Apple Bloom: Here we go.

Apple Bloom went up to the sword and then she grabbed the handle and then she succeeded in pulling it out! She then glowed and underwent an awesome and powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a powerful light and then her power level was increasing powerfully and she sprouted moonlight star angel wings and got an awesome and amazing moonlight trench coat. When the transformation was done we were amazed!

Nico: WHOA! Apple Bloom how do you feel?

Apple Bloom: (Divine Moonlight voice) I feel amazing Nico!

Qin: Wow!

Eli: And just in time too! I sense something coming.

Nico: The next Another Omnitrix Alien?

Eli: I don't think so.

Nico: Quick hide.

We hid and then a figure came out and it was ERNESTO DE LA CRUZ!

---

Ernesto de la Cruz is the main antagonist of Pixar's 19th full-length animated feature film Coco. He is both the former idol and former childhood best friend now archnemesis of Miguel and Héctor Rivera, respectively.

He was a famous singer, musician, and actor (but fake songwriter) who had dazzled the audience with his good looks and his charm, and was a source of Mexican pride due to his handsome looks, supposedly strong morals, and his standing up for his fellow Mexicans. He died when he was crushed by a giant bell mid-performance and resides as a soul in the Land of the Dead.

However, it was revealed that Hector was the actual writer of the songs, and Ernesto betrayed each other, so Ernesto murdered Héctor and passed his songs off as his own compositions to gain fame and fortune, thus making him responsible for the Rivera family's ban on music and disownment of Héctor in the first place.

He was voiced by Benjamin Bratt, who also played El Macho in Despicable Me 2, Antonio Pope in Ride Along 2, and El Topo in Snitch.

Ernesto de la Cruz was born in 1896. He started out as a childhood friend and business partner of Héctor Rivera, as they both entered the music industry in 1921, wooing the people of Mexico for months. However, they broke into an argument when Héctor decided to return to his wife Imelda and daughter Coco. Though Héctor assured Ernesto that the latter can manage on his own, Ernesto desperately claimed that he can't do so without Héctor's songs and begged Héctor to reconsider. However, Héctor remained firm in his decision to go back to his family as Hector's assurment that it was his dream went into Ernesto's head so he was angered by this refusal which made him become evil.

Pretending to support Héctor's decision of returning to his family by making a toast and saying that he would move "heaven and earth" for him, Ernesto secretly spiked Héctor's drink with poison, which took effect as they walked down the street towards the train station. Watching Héctor succumb to his death by the poison, Ernesto took the opportunity to steal Héctor's guitar and songbook and pass off them as his own, gaining a reputation in the music industry and becoming one of Mexico's most acclaimed musicians, as well as a film star and writer. It's unknown why he did this; however, one could say that like all murderers who desire attention, he did it so he can keep the guitar as a trophy.

Ernesto kept his murder secret by claiming that Héctor died from food poisoning and never informed his family about his death, causing Héctor's wife Imelda, unaware of Héctor's desire to come home, to assume he had abandoned their family and thus instigated a ban on music for the Rivera family while taking a hobby of making shoes as the main family business. Ernesto even went as far as to brag about his death by writing and starring in a film where he's the one getting betrayed.

Eventually, during one of Ernesto's concerts while singing Héctor's famous song "Remember Me" in 1942, he was killed in an unnoticed act of karma when a backstage hand accidentally leaned on a lever that caused a church bell to drop onto him just as he finished the song, horrifying all his fans present in the performance. Despite his own death, Ernesto's legacy lived on, which was honored by a large statue. He also maintained his reputation as he continued to perform to the citizens of the Land of the Dead, supplied with his own mansion and a crew of security guards at his disposal. Said security guards are apparently responsible for protecting him from rapid fans, and (possibly), get rid of anyone that might have found out about his past.

It began with Miguel (Héctor's great-great-grandson) living in the ville "Santa Cecilia" with his family, including a very old Coco who is suffering from Alzheimer's. Unlike the rest of the Riveras, Miguel loves music and, in secret, hopes to one day be as famous as Ernesto, whom he considered to be his hero and idol.

Upon learning about a talent show during the Day of the Dead, Miguel discovers from Imelda's portrait that his great-great-grandfather has a guitar similar to the one that Ernesto is holding in a photo. Believing that Ernesto is his great-great-grandfather, Miguel tries to explain his discovery to his family, but they refuse to believe this, with Miguel's grandmother Elena destroying Miguel's guitar to prevent him from following the path of his ancestor. Fed up with his family's views on music, Miguel angrily runs away, deciding to perform himself.

However, Miguel can't enter without an instrument and decides to take Ernesto's guitar from inside his mausoleum to use it in the concert. In the moment Miguel struck the strings, he becomes a type of ghost, being unable to be seen or heard by the living except for a street dog named Dante, who is actually a disguised spirit animal. In the cemetery, Miguel meets his deceased relatives, who are shocked to discover Miguel has entered into the Land of the Dead.

When Miguel is taken to the Land of the Dead, he meets Imelda, who is unable to cross to the world of the living because Miguel took her portrait from the ofrenda. They discover from an officer what can help Miguel return to the world of the living before he turns into a skeleton at sunrise.

By receiving a relative's "blessing" with a glowing petal of Aztec marigold, Imelda agrees to let Miguel back home, but with the condition that he gives up his musical desires. Outraged with this, Miguel angrily refuses and runs away before allying with Héctor, who is currently a lonely and forgotten trickster trying to visit his family to no avail and being unaware of the true causes of his death. Forming a deal, Héctor offers to take Miguel to Ernesto in exchange of delivering Héctor's picture to his family's ofrenda in order to save him from being forgotten by the living world. During their journey to Ernesto's mansion, Héctor, Miguel and Dante are being tracked down by Imelda's spiritual guide (an alebrije called Pepita).

After participating on a contest to receive an entrance to the mansion, an argument breaks between Miguel and Héctor after the latter discovers that the former could have returned to his home all the time (as Miguel had previously lied to Héctor by claiming that Ernesto was his only family around). In response, an angry Miguel leaves Héctor and dismisses Dante, determined more than ever to get to Ernesto's mansion on his own. He even accuses a pursuing Imelda of making his life unhappy, stating that music makes him happy and that she's trying to take it away from him, an accusation that leaves Imelda guilt-ridden and heartbroken as she realizes how much her ban against music has hurt Miguel.

Miguel manages to enter the mansion with the help of a band (who were the winning participants of the contest) and looks for Ernesto while Héctor followed him disguised as the famed painter Frida Kahlo.

During the party inside the mansion, Miguel gets Ernesto's attention by singing one of his favorite songs that he sung on television, "The World es mi Familia", though he ends up falling into the swimming pool by accident. Ernesto dives in and saves Miguel, who is revealed to be a living boy and explains about his discoveries of his ancestry to Ernesto. Despite being aware that he had no known living relatives, Ernesto exploited the opportunity by taking it as a sign of joy and spending a quality time with Miguel to gain more support from the guests.

After the party is over, Ernesto stated that he had to make a decision in leaving everything behind to pursue his own dreams of becoming a musician and advises Miguel to do the same if he wishes. As Miguel explains his situation to Ernesto, the latter agrees to give him his blessing to send him back.

Just as Ernesto is about to give Miguel a petal of Aztec marigold to send him home, however, they were interrupted by an arriving Héctor, who confronts Miguel for leaving him behind and Ernesto for taking his songs while leaving him to be forgotten by the living world. A nervous Ernesto admits that Héctor did write the songs, but claimed that he only sang them to keep Héctor's memory alive ever since his death, though Héctor is not convinced by this. Nevertheless, Héctor pleads with Ernesto to let Miguel take his photo, reminding him of the time Ernesto said that he would move "heaven and earth" in the name of their friendship.

Upon hearing this, Miguel points out the similarities between Héctor and Ernesto's toast with a scene in one of Ernesto's films where the villain attempts to murder him with a poisoned drink (in which Ernesto, who had written the film script, had used the moment of murdering Héctor as inspiration to make the script). Catching on to the similarities after watching the film, Héctor recollects the events before his death and finally realizes in horror that Ernesto had deliberately poisoned him in order to steal his songs and take the fame for himself.

"I know you'll understand." ~ Ernesto revealing his true nature to Miguel after admitting his murder of Héctor.

Furious at this revelation, Héctor attacks Ernesto in a scuffle as revenge for the way he ruined his attempt to go back home, but the latter fearfully calls in his security guards to detain him. Finally being aware of Héctor's former occupation as Ernesto's partner in the music industry, Miguel wonders if all of it was true or not, though he denies this to Ernesto. However, being unwilling to trust Miguel as he has learned too much, Ernesto reveals his true colors by crumbling the petal and pocketing away Héctor's photo while ordering his guards to imprison Miguel so he can't return to the Land of the Living in time, admitting that he had to murder Héctor to seize his moment in becoming a famous musician. This made a horrified Miguel realize the murderous fraud that Ernesto really is.

In a cenote pit, Héctor begins to fade as his daughter Coco is starting to forget him due to her deteriorating mental state, which makes Miguel realize that Héctor is really his great-great grandfather, not Ernesto. Eventually, they are rescued by Imelda and Pepita, who were guided by Dante to them. Reconciling, Miguel then explains the events to his deceased relatives and that Ernesto was responsible for Héctor not returning home in the first place. With this shocking revelation, Imelda and the others agree to help Héctor and Miguel recover the stolen photo, though Imelda still cannot bring herself to fully forgive Héctor since he still left her before his death.

During Ernesto's sunrise show at a stadium, Miguel and his deceased relatives sneak in (with the help of the real Frida Kahlo) to recover Héctor's photo from Ernesto before Coco forgets him. They run into Ernesto by convenience, where Imelda angrily slaps Ernesto twice for murdering Héctor and attempting to murder Miguel. He is shocked that Miguel and Héctor are related, just as the deceased Rivera relatives chase him down the stadium. Ernesto calls his security staff to detain them, forcing the relatives to fight back while Imelda accidentally ends up on stage after recovering

Héctor's photo from Ernesto. Spotting Imelda on stage, Ernesto angrily orders his guards to stop her and steal back the photo.

At first, Imelda is reluctant to perform, but Miguel encourages her to sing as Héctor plays the guitar. Imelda starts singing *"La Llorona"* while evading the security guards, which surprises her dead relatives and woos the entire audience to Ernesto's anger. Deciding to handle things in person, Ernesto comes in stage singing and tries to take the photo while trying to make everything seem as part of the show, though Imelda frees herself from Ernesto by stepping on his foot and gives Miguel the photo and her blessing.

However, just as Miguel can touch the petal, Ernesto angrily grabs him and shoves an interfering Imelda to the floor, ranting out that he will not allow him go back with the photo because it would ruin his legacy as a great musician. Miguel angrily refutes this by stating that Héctor is the real musician and that Ernesto is just a cowardly fraud who murdered Héctor and stole his songs for the fame and glory, but Ernesto does not care by saying that he will do whatever it takes to seize his moment in achieving more fame and glory for himself. Without hesitation, Ernesto throws Miguel over the edge, to the horror of the Riveras. Ernesto then leaves for the stage while taunting his weakened old friend with a cruel and sarcastic apology, telling him that the show must go on.

Though it would have seemed that Ernesto had won, as he returns to continue his performance for the concert attendees, he is unaware that Miguel's great-aunts, Rosita and Victoria, secretly used a video camera to broadcast his confession and throwing Miguel over the edge to the audience. This makes the outraged audience realize his true colors and eventually turn against him with catcalls and jeers as they condemn him for his vile actions on the Riveras. He tries to get the orchestra to start playing, but they refuse to do anything other than glare at him with contempt, disgusted with him for everything he's done. Even the orchestra's conductor silently splits his baton in two without a second thought.

Just as the confused Ernesto gets pelted with food by the angry audience when he futilely tries to win them over with "Remember Me", he witnesses Pepita saving Miguel on the monitors, making him realize that he just exposed his crimes to the entire Land of the

Dead. Pepita then comes forth on stage to punish Ernesto for all that the Rivera family had endured when he murdered Héctor by lifting him up before throwing him from the stadium. Ernesto then falls onto a bell tower and watches helplessly as the bell falls and crushes him once again after he smashed into it (mimicking his original death). This is all broadcasted by the camera staff to everyone in the arena who rejoice at his defeat, excluding a spectator returning from the concession stand and asking his wife what he missed.

After receiving a family blessing from his great-great-grandparents and returning home, Miguel uses Héctor's guitar to help Coco remember him by singing "Remember Me". Coco also reveals that she kept her father's old letters detailing his song lyrics and the ripped portion of the portrait detailing his face, allowing the Rivera family to finally learn the truth about what happened to him all those years ago. Realizing their wrong opinion of their ancestor, the Rivera family allow music back into their lives and proceed to expose Ernesto as the fraud and murderer he was by using the photo and the letters as evidence of their findings. By the following year, Héctor has replaced Ernesto as the village's new musical figure. Ernesto's shrine is abandoned with the sole addition being a sign that says "FORGET YOU" ("OLVIDADO" in Spanish) that was put on Ernesto's old tomb, as the villagers and possibly the world now consider him a disgrace for his heinous actions on the Rivera family, therefore leaving the tomb to decay in permanent disrepair.

Even though Ernesto still exists in the Land of the Dead, despite being crushed by the giant bell since he was already dead and will still be remembered in the Land of the Living, his crimes will forever leave him rejected by both the living and the dead and he'll be remembered as a murderer, thief and fraud; therefore ensuring his wish of getting fame in the worst imaginable way, now being infamous rather than famous for his actions. It's unknown as well if Ernesto has managed to get out from the bell which crushed him in the Land of the Dead or if he is still trapped there; either way, he is now destined to live in the Land of the Dead in shame and disgrace for his remaining years (if not for all eternity in case people don't forget him) as punishment for his actions.

Nico: Ernesto De La Cruz?

Me: What's he doing here?

Eli: He must be here for the sword.

Ernesto: (Spanish accent) NO! The sword is gone! That was what I needed for revenge!

Nico: Not this time.

We came out!

Nico: Hola Cruz.

Maria: Looking for something?

Ernesto: REVENGE on you!

Qin: Still sore about what happened back then.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: It was back on Dias De La Muerto in 2020.

I went over what happened in chapter 1047 and it was intense.

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed.

Camie: Whoa! That happened back then?

Me: Yeah it was also where we first met Rex Goodwin and challenged him.

Brittney: Yeah and that was cool.

Nico: Yep. But Ernesto you made a huge mistake coming back here.

May: Oh, you're looking for the sword? Well, since you're gonna die, we might as well tell you. It's already ours!

Ernesto: Give it to me! It's mine!

Me: Sorry but no can do. Only one that's pure of heart can wield it. You are filled with darkness and hatred.

Nico: That's right!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: You don't care about anyone but yourself.

Apple Bloom: That's right!

Eli: You need to be put in your place.

Me: And that is in the Black Gates.

Nico: We defeated you once and we can do it again.

Albedo turned into Negative Squidstrictor.

Negative Squidstrictor: No one's gonna remember you!

Nico: You will be COMPLETELY forgotten!

Ernesto growled in rage and roared in fury!

Apple Bloom then slashed his head off with the sword and then kicked his head into his chest!

Nico: Nice one Apple Bloom!

Varie: Yeah!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Taste the darkness of your soul!

I slashed him all over the place and burned him with blue fire.

Kaito: (gets out Gaim gear) His head got slashed off and he's still moving?!

Zocks: (gets out Wizard gear) Not for long!

Me: He's dead and we met him in the Land of The Dead back then. What did you expect?

Kaito: Oh right.

Kaito got a Gaim Sword and Zocks got a Wizard Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) You're gonna get it for killing Hector the first time!

Geiz: (gets out Gatack Ridewatch) He was your friend!

Armor Time! (Electronic beat mixed with Rider Form transformation noises) Stag Beetle! Gatack!

Sougo got MysticForceRedArmor while Geiz got GatackArmor

Me: Yeah! Time for this bag of bones to be scared to DEATH!

I activated Malaria's Ridewatch.

I did that scary thing Grim was never gonna do!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

A massive fiery explosion blasted out in front of Ernesto and then I grew to tall size. Fire burned all over the place with incredible fury.

Me: (DEMONIC MALEVOLENT VOICE) I AM THE GRIM REAPER! (MALEVOLENT LAUGHTER) ARE YOU READY TO MEET YOUR DOOM?

I had fire burning in my eyes.

I then slashed Ernesto with my scythe then he bursted into flames as he was judged by the spirits of those he hurt and then he was found guilty and he was fading.

Ernesto: NO! You can't do this to me! I'm famous!

Me: Yep. Famous with nobody. Goodbye and good riddance to you Ernesto De La Cruz!

Ernesto: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STOR… (FADES)

He was banished to the black gates forever!

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: That was AWESOME!

Rainbow Dash: WOW! You really scared him!

Qin: That was awesome J.D.!

Me: It sure was.

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of Squidstrictor! It was ANOTHER SQUIDSTRICTOR!

Nico: There's our Omnitrix Alien.

Qin: And this one is gonna be slimy.

Another Squidstrictor: (In a Girls Voice) That was so awesome you guys destroyed him!

Me: (GASP) Charlotte Camembert? Whoa!

Nico: The business consultant of Camembert Insurance!? WHOA!

Me: Yep.

Nico: By the way, guys, Blackarachnia, Claw Jaw, Elise Schwarzer, the 2012 Turtle team, Emily Tamaki, Selena Rabbittin, Aurora Gettysburg, Scorponok, Optimus Minor, and Luanna Lexington are confirmed to be backup core members.

Qin: Ooh! Awesome choices!

Silverbolt (Beast Wars Fuzor): Blackarachnia is gonna be excited for that one now that she is a backup.

Laney: I agree there Silverbolt.

Xenia: Same here.

Another Squidstrictor: It's awesome you have all these awesome archenemies.

Me: It sure is Charlotte.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Squidstrictor: Just to make me a great businesswoman.

Me: You already are in my book. Much better than a certain one we hate.

Another Squidstrictor: Yeah that's true. I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Nico: Yeah we're glad he's dead too.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nico: (gets out Man Ray's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Nico activated the ridewatch,

Nico: TIME FOR THE RAGING WHIRLPOOL! DOG PADDLE AWAY!

He swam in a dogpaddle and formed a whirlpool of air and spun Another Squidstrictor around and it made her dizzy!

Lily: SpongeBob and Patrick would love you forever for that Nico!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah they would!

Mack: My turn!

Mack Activated Titanium Man's Ridewatch.

He got an awesome Titanium Armor and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: YEAH BABY!

Apple Bloom: YEAH! That was great!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

But then we heard a tiger roar!

Nico: Whoa a Tiger is here!

But then out came Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger!

Me: Whoa! Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger! Awesome!

Camie: So awesome!

A.C.B. Topaz Tiger: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Whoa! Topaz Ginnova!

She reverted back and Topaz was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and she had a yellow jewel in the middle of her forehead.

Topaz Ginnova: This is gonna be awesome. I got this.

She fired a wave of yellow energy and smashed down Another Squidstrictor and she was back to normal and I caught her ridewatch and purified it and Charlotte was a girl with black hair in a ponytail and she had a business woman suit on and I picked her up.

Me: Charlotte are you all right?

Charlotte Camembert: (GROANS) What a headache. But I'm okay.

Me: Good.

Topaz Ginnova: That was so awesome.

Mack: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Topaz Ginnova: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico went to Mount Etna and took some lava samples and they were extremely hot. I then accidentally flung a glob of lava and it went into a bully kid's pants and gave him a really bad hot butt and it really hurt him. It was really funny.

Nico: That was so funny.

Qin: Ouch!

Laney: Yikes!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Topaz hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Topaz Ginnova: Me too Nico.

Nicole: But this was an awesome treasure hunt.

Daring Do: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

Maria: And nice business suit, Charlotte.

Charlotte Camembert: Oh thanks Maria.

Me: At least she's okay.

Nico: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole

Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Carter Grayson are heading to the world of the 1988 horror movie, Pumpkinhead, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the Demon of Revenge, Pumpkinhead, who was summoned by Haggis the Witch, who responded to Ed Harley's desire for revenge on the teens for the tragic death of his son, Billy Harley, and we need to put an end to Pumpkinhead as quickly as possible.

It's a race against time to save Ed Harley from eternal damnation, because any who dare to summon Pumpkinhead to get revenge will be damned for all eternity.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1988 horror movie, Pumpkinhead, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the Demon of Revenge, Pumpkinhead, who was summoned by Haggis the Witch, who responded to Ed Harley's desire for revenge on the teens for the tragic death of his son, Billy Harley.

Me: My dad watched that movie long ago, and it really scared him.

Nico: Same here, especially when I saw the demon itself, and it was relentless in killing Tracey's friends.

Lincoln: It was driven by Ed Harley's desire for revenge due to the tragic murder of his son, due to an act of reckless behavior. I can understand Ed Harley's anger, because he was a father to his only son, and when his life was cut short by a reckless action on Joel's part, but it still didn't change the fact he went to Haggis to summon Pumpkinhead to get revenge on them. But, there's time to make sure this doesn't end with Ed Harley's death and eternal damnation: we need to rescue Tracey, Chris, Maggie, Kim, and Steve, and then, we need to sever Ed Harley's link to Pumpkinhead.

Just then, The Goths of Darkness appeared from tornadoes of darkness.

Brittney: And that's where we come in, Lincoln. I've found a spell to sever the psychic link Ed Harley will have to Pumpkinhead once he's dug up the corpse and brought it to Haggis to perform the spell to summon the demon.

Lincoln: Awesome, Brittney, and there's also another thing that'll also beat Pumpkinhead: love. Ed Harley's love he has for his son and the love Billy Harley has for his dad is also another powerful force greater than hatred and revenge.

Carter Grayson: And since Pumpkinhead is a creature with a heart of venom and a soul of hatred, along with having a thirst for revenge, he won't be able to stand it.

Lincoln: Exactly, Carter. Now, let's hurry, we don't have long.

We then hurried to the teens' cabin, and we found Tracey and Steve, who got knocked out by Joel in a panic, and then, we hurried to get Chris, Maggie, Kim, and Joel, who was now having remorse for what happened to Billy Harley. But, then, we saw the sun had set, and The Goths of Darkness sense that Pumpkinhead has been summoned.

Brittney: Pumpkinhead's been summoned.

Tracey: Who or what is Pumpkinhead?

Morgana DeRose: Pumpkinhead is a demon of revenge who can be summoned by someone who was wronged to exact revenge in his name, this monstrous demon embodies the conjurers' hatred, desire for vengeance, and their unforgiving of their wrongdoers. This makes Pumpkinhead an unforgiving monster who brutally kills people.

Adara Dunstan: Yes, and he enjoys the agony he puts his victims through and sometimes it appears to lets its targets escape him deliberately, just to draw out his 'cat and mouse' game even longer, just for his victim's suffering and his amusement.

Autumn Melaina: As a revenge demon, Pumpkinhead's priority is to make its victims have painful deaths, he is very sadistic and he'll go out of its way to make its killings more horrible. Pumpkinhead cannot be distracted from its task, though usually only kills at night. The demon will not kill random people in its way, unless they try to stop it, in which case he has no qualms with murdering them too.

Tracey: Can't anyone call that thing off?

Brittney: Nothing can call it off, not even the conjurer himself.

Lincoln: But, we've dealt with demonic forces before. Now, we should go now!

We ran as fast as we could until we met Bunt Wallace, who took us to the remains of a church, and then, it's where Tracey began to tell that Joel hit a little boy near the fruit stand in town, and Bunt knew that the little boy Tracey talked about was Billy Harley, Ed Harley's son. He then explained he was the one who took Ed Harley to see the witch Haggis, and he explained that since that thing is now chasing after the teens, it meant that Billy Harley's death has caused Ed Harley to seek revenge and he asked Haggis to summon Pumpkinhead through a corpse in the graveyard and using the blood of father and son to do it.

Suddenly, a storm came out of nowhere, and we saw the creature Pumpkinhead at the doorway to the desolate church.

Nico: So, that's…?

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Go, everyone, let's get out of here!

We ran out of there as fast as we could, and then, we were met by Ed Harley, who now feels remorse for what he's done, and if he didn't stop it, he's facing eternal damnation. We knew right then and there, we had to act fast.

Eli: Ed Harley's realized he's made a fatal mistake.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do: stop Pumpkinhead with the ritual that The Goths of Darkness have to sever the psychic link it has with Ed Harley, and this nightmare will finally end.

Lori: But, will it truly end? No matter what, whenever someone has been wronged, they'll come once again to Haggis to summon Pumpkinhead to get revenge in their name.

Me: You're right, Lori.

Nico: Yeah, and they'll do anything to get revenge, and it's that strong, they're willing to risk eternal damnation by going to Haggis to conjure Pumpkinhead.

Lincoln: That's true, but either way, this nightmare ends tonight.

Ed Harley: How are you sure about that?

Lincoln: We've dealt with demonic forces before, Mr. Harley, and we're no strangers to the world of the demonic, and you have my condolences on what happened to your son. But, don't worry, if the witch can't bring your son back, then I will.

Me: Lincoln's right, we'll bring your son back from the dead. But, first things first, we need to deal with Pumpkinhead.

Nico: And save your soul from the threat of eternal damnation.

Ed Harley understood, and he agreed to help us, despite that he himself will be at risk.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Pumpkinhead, and it's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Pumpkinhead, and it's going to kill them.

We rushed over, and right before Pumpkinhead could claim its next victims for even helping those who were marked, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the demon, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety inside of a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Pumpkinhead, and when it saw us, it was pissed off and furious, especially since we were also helping Tracey and her friends.

But, before it could attack, we saw Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur from the Wublin Class from My Singing Monsters appear from out of nowhere and it attacked Pumpkinhead, and came to us.

?: (Ten girls' voices) (French Accent) That'll teach you, you vile monster from Hell!

Lincoln: Those ten voices and those French accents, I knew it was you, Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté.

Lori: (Gasps) Sophitia and her sisters are here?! This is a surprise, but we'll have to talk later.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've still got Pumpkinhead to deal with. Let's wear him down first, then Brittney and The Goths of Darkness can do their ritual.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel

Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Carter Grayson, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Pumpkinhead, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, Brittney.

Brittney: Right.

Suddenly, The Goths of Darkness formed a dark magic circle and trapped Pumpkinhead in the center of it, and Brittney chanted an incantation. Suddenly, we saw a thin line of magic form between Ed Harley and Pumpkinhead: it was the psychic link Ed Harley has with Pumpkinhead.

Brittney: Now, Lincoln, sever the psychic link!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Right!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and severed the psychic link, and Ed Harley was freed from Pumpkinhead, but Pumpkinhead wasn't safe for long: we fired powerful energy beams at the demon and it was dead for good. We went to Ed Harley and checked on him, he was okay, and his soul was saved. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Ken Knudson: We did it, Ed Harley has been saved from eternal damnation.

Lincoln: Yeah, but now, there's only one last thing to do before we can close out the rescue.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and a beam of light shined down from Heaven, and a figure descended from Heaven, it was Billy Harley, Ed Harley's son. When Ed Harley saw him again now restored to life, he ran up to him and they hugged: Father and Son were reunited, and this brought tears to our eyes.

Nico: Now, that's truly a scene worthy of any father and son.

Me: Same here. You did an awesome thing bringing Billy Harley back, Lincoln.

Lincoln: The one thing he wanted was his son back, and I gave that back to him.

Nico: And we still remembered when you resurrected Sabrina Lorelai, Connie Jackelstein, and Cienna Kitomaru's parents and you reunited them, Linc.

Lincoln: That's right, but that was because of the evil actions of that insane fanatic, the Total Drama Sore Loser, Scott, and The Church of Necrom. For Ed Harley, what began with harmless fun ended in tragedy and anger.

Lori: But, now, Ed Harley and his son are now reunited, and they'll have a peaceful life. This literally wants any parent to run to their child, hold them close to their heart, and tell them how much you love them.

Me: Yeah.

We then said our goodbyes to Ed and Billy Harley, but not before Billy Harley ran up to Lincoln who kneeled down to the boy's height, and he hugged him, and that was really a sweet sight, and Ed Harley shook Lincoln's hand and thanked him, and then, we said our goodbyes and left.

Tracey: So, this nightmare has finally been stopped. But, now as for you, Joel.

Lincoln: Whoa, easy Tracey. I know what Joel did was bad, but he did feel remorse for what happened, and I think I know how he can pay that off and it won't resort in jail time.

Lincoln assigned Joel community service: Joel had to work in the Gotham Royal York park cleaning up litter and helping others.

Nico: Wow, now that was an awesome plan you had, Linc.

Lincoln: Yep, and it didn't resort in Joel going to jail. Now, we finally ended the demonic revenge of Pumpkinhead for good. (To Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté) And it's so good to see you all again, Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté reverted back to normal, and they're beautiful girls with long flowing hair, eyes, and massive beautiful angel wings matching the colors of Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur, sleeveless black midriff tops, black skirts, and black shoes, Mekk-Knights, and black pants, and holstered on their backs are massive Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur-themed greatswords with Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large Brump, Zynth, Poewk, Thwok, Dwumrohl, Zuuker, Screemu, Tympa, Dermit, and Gheegur heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the heads for the pommels.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Sonnya Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) And it's also good to see you all again, Lori, Luna, Luan, and Lynn.

Lori: You too, girls.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself and he and the clones went up to Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté and they hugged, and Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you ten in a long time, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and Lori, Luna, Luan, and Lynn have grown into beautiful young women.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and Lori, Luna, Luan, and Lynn have indeed grown into beautiful young women.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you, Lori, Luna, Luan, and Lynn know these girls?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté.

Lori: These eleven sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France, and Sophitia and Sonnya are my classmates in Math, Saria and Stella are Luna's classmates in Music, Sara and Skye are Luan's classmates in Science Sahana, and Shannon are Lynn's classmates in Gym, and Shirley and Sharon are Lincoln's classmates in Home Economics.

Luna: We called them the Chœurdebeauté sisters, and they're the ones that taught each of us every musical instrument, and their last name, Chœurdebeauté, means Beauty Choir in French, and the Chœurdebeauté Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, especially with his singing voice.

Luan: They also taught us how to sing in a choir, and Lincoln also made the Chœurdebeauté sisters beautiful dresses and bikinis of their favorite colors, and to show their thanks, they each kissed him on the lips.

Lynn: We also found out they're the cousins of Chloe Bourgeois, and they also hate NO MA'AM with burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, I really hate to find out what those sexist pigs did to earn their wrath.

Lincoln: And if we find out Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy were also in on this as well, they're getting an even more painful humiliation than what we gave them yesterday at the wedding reception.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their neck.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and your sisters are part of harem and my many future wives, Sophitia.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and his clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Cameron MacCloud, Miranda Worth, Yasamin Madrani, and Simone Rasmussen from Gen:Lock.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cameron MacCloud, Miranda Worth, Yasamin Madrani, and Simone Rasmussen from Gen:Lock.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cameron MacCloud: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Cameron MacCloud and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the demon Pumpkinhead, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Cameron MacCloud: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Cameron MacCloud: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cameron MacCloud, Miranda Worth, Yasamin Madrani, and Simone Rasmussen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Pumpkinhead, The Demon of Revenge, who was summoned by Haggis the Witch, who responded to Ed Harley's desire for revenge on the teens for the tragic death of his son, Billy Harley.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in saving Tracey, Chris, Maggie, Kim, and Steve, along with severing the psychic link Ed

Harley had with Pumpkinhead and ending it for good, and then, Lincoln bringing Billy Harley back and reuniting him with Ed Harley along with other heartwarming scenes, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town and reunited with their cousin, Chloe.

Maria: Lincoln, you did a really awesome job in the world of Pumpkinhead, and you not only saved Tracey and her friends, but also, saved Ed Harley from a fate worse than death, and resurrected his son.

Lincoln: He also felt remorse about what he did in summoning Pumpkinhead, but I don't think anyone will give up on trying to summon Pumpkinhead to get revenge.

Me: True, in the deep parts of The Appalachian Mountains, they've said that an act of evil shall never go unpunished.

Nico: And they don't forgive and forget, and when they want to get even, sometimes, they can also call upon the darkest evil for that one, but there's always a powerful price.

Brittney: That's right, for each one of man's evils, a special demon exists, and Pumpkinhead is one special demon: A Demon of Vengeance, born from the blood of the innocent to hunt the guilty, and it has a heart of venom, a soul of hatred, and a thirst for revenge.

Eli: And by summoning the demon, the conjurer is risking eternal damnation.

Lincoln: Never allowed to enter Heaven and banished from Hell, but trapped in Limbo forever, and forever cursed to warn those about the return of Pumpkinhead, that's indeed a dark fate awaiting those who dare to summon Pumpkinhead to get revenge.

Nico: (Gulps) That's really scary.

* * *

After putting a stop to Pumpkinhead and saving Ed Harley from eternal damnation, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sophitia Chœurdebeauté, Sonnya Chœurdebeauté, Saria Chœurdebeauté, Stella Chœurdebeauté, Sara Chœurdebeauté, Skye Chœurdebeauté, Sahana Chœurdebeauté, Shannon Chœurdebeauté, Shirley Chœurdebeauté, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sophitia, what's the story on why you and your sisters hate NO MA'AM with a burning passion, other than being a bunch of sexist pigs?

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) Oh, you're not going to like this, and Lincoln, you're also going to be proven right that Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy were also part of this as well. One day, we were heading to the church to give another lesson to the Loud Siblings, but then, we got attacked by NO MA'AM, who threw water balloons filled with beer, and Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy also joined in on the fun by attacking us and tearing our outfits. We let out a loud scream, and when Lincoln saw who it was that attacked us, he flew into a dangerous rage and he flew at those morons, where he'd proceeded to beat and pummel them, he also grabbed Bud and dragged them into the fight cloud.

Sonnya Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) And Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily attacked Peggy, Kelly, and Marcy as well, and then, when the Loud Siblings were done, Al and his friends were brutally beaten badly, along with Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy. We then called the authorities, and when they told us the ones who attacked us were NO MA'AM, along with Peggy Bundy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, we were all pissed. But, they were then dragged off by the Chicago authorities who found out about those morons, but we also found out they were let out of jail not a second into their stay.

We were really pissed at those morons.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Wait, now I remember those morons all too well! That day when they attacked you and your sisters when you were on your way to the church to give us another lesson in singing in a choir, they also had Peggy Bundy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and that twisted feminist, Marcy D'Arcy with them?! Oh, after hearing it, now those memories have finally come back to us!

Nico: So, this wasn't the first time those morons…?! Why, those stupid… !

Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he summoned blasts of rose-scented water and sprayed NO MA'AM, Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy, until they were clean, and it freaked NO MA'AM out. WHAT

A BUNCH OF PIGS! Lincoln then went back to working out.

Nico: Nice one, Linc. That'll teach them.

Lincoln: Oh, I've got tons more humiliations for them later on today.

Me: Oh, right, the bonding session. Sorry we didn't… !

Lincoln: It's okay, J.D., but I should've scheduled it on a day that wasn't the biggest KND wedding in Gotham Royal York, and it'll be for after Ets' first rescue.

Nico: Wait, what? Ets is now about to get a harem of his own as well.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: I remember that, you took him to City Hall and got him signed into the same Ordinance as you, me, Nico, Clyde, and Bart.

Ets: That's right. This is going to be really cool.

Katie "Pidge" Holt: And you also deserved it, Ets, besides, you've had experience when you went on Lincoln's rescue.

Ets: Yeah, I did. But, I wonder who the villain is that I'm going to face on my very first rescue.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were off to Grand Metropolis for Ets' first rescue, and not only was Ets going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Elijah Rodriguez' friends, Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez, were there, and they wanted revenge on Ets for throwing Elijah back in prison.

Ets: I can't believe Elijah's two lowlife friends are here and they want revenge on me for throwing him back in prison.

Nico: I didn't know Elijah had two other accomplices with him.

Me: Me neither.

Lincoln: When they found out Elijah was arrested, they wanted revenge, but due to the war we had a month ago, they stayed hidden. But, now that the war's ended, they've come out and now, they want revenge.

Ets: This'll be the last time I ever have to deal with those thugs again.

?: HELLLLLLP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of eight girls screaming for help as they were running, and we saw who they were running from: it was Elijah Rodriguez' two friends, Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez, and when they saw Ets here, they were now pissed off big time.

Alan Mason: You!

Ets: Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez, I never thought I'd have to deal with you two again, even after I threw Elijah back in jail.

Alan Mason: We'll have our revenge on you for what you did, Ets!

Ets: That's not happening, Alan Mason, and now, you and Carter are both looking at getting another Life Sentence added to your original Life Sentence for your crimes.

Suddenly, Ets' hazel brown eyes turned neon hazel brown and he was surrounded by a cyan blue energy aura with lightning bolts and gears, he unholstered his massive Hephaestus' Technology Sword of Angelic Justice from his wider and muscular back, and as he approached Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez, he left cyan blue energy, lightning bolts, and gears with every step. Suddenly, Ets was surrounded by a massive vortex of cyan blue energy with gears and lightning bolts surrounding it, there's a falcon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a silver phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ets emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ets remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, he has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of his long black hair that reached down to his neck, he has hazel brown eyes and a cyan blue energy aura with, gears, lightning bolts, and technology surrounding him, he has a falcon with the Thunder, Eternity, and Tech Kanjis in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on falcon earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with cyan blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links and cyan blue crystal links and a cyan blue falcon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a falcon with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Tech, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, Ets has on a cyan blue version of He-Man 2002's loincloth, large cyan blue pants with gears and lightning bolts on the legs, black knee-high leather combat boots, the large cyan blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs were now covered by large gold metal bands, and orbiting around his legs are eight large metallic silver orbs with the ability to deploy attack drones to attack any enemies fast approaching, and tattooed on Ets' now wider and more muscular back is a falcon surrounded by lightning bolts and gears. Suddenly, Ets felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive silver angel wings with black tips on the large silver feathers, turned black with silver and cyan blue tips on the black feathers, and Ets' winged jetpack merged with his new angel wings, and they'll give his angel wings the ability to also fire lasers., Ets has on a Ring of the Phoenix with cyan blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ets' massive Hephaestus' Technology Sword of Angelic Justice in his large left hand and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cyan blue energy, gears, and lightning bolts, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into Hephaestus' Technology Greatsword of Tech Angelic Imagination Justice, it's a new large greatsword with the Greek God, Hephaestus, surrounded by a ring of bolts of lightning and a ring of gears etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged metallic silver blade, large metallic silver dog heads with cyan blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large cyan blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large metallic silver dog heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and four cyan blue gems in its mouths and a large cyan blue gem on the bottom for the pommel and his hand-crafted custom-made Glitch Tech Gauntlet that is modified to be used in combat against both regular enemies and glitches on his right hand, and he also has his many other weapons holstered, Ets has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with cyan blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden falcon head with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the falcon that said, "Ethan "Ets" Uson, Powerful Technology and Imagination Hero of Hong Kong, Brave Hero and Powerful Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Loving Younger Brother and Son, Loving Boyfriend of Many Future Wives, Archenemy of Lilith of Darkstalkers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary of Hephaestus, and Master of Technology, Gears, Lightning, and Imagination"

イーサン 「エッツ」ウソン、香港のパワフルなテクノロジーとイマジネーションのヒーロー、勇敢なヒーロー、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのパワフルなメンバー、愛情深い弟と息子、多くの将来の妻の愛情深いボーイフレンド、ダークストーカーのリリスの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ヘパイストスの使者、テクノロジー、ギア、ライトニング、イマジネーションのマスター

Ets has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY IMAGINATION TECHNOLOGY ELECTRIC GEAR ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHTNING ELECTRIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE IMAGINATIVE HOPE!

We were amazed by Ets' Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Katie "Pidge" Holt saw what happened to Ets, she had an atomic red blush on her face and hearts in her eyes.

But, when Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez saw it, those two thugs flew into a rage and took out guns to shoot him dead, but Ets' massive black angel wings fired cyan blue lasers and disarmed the thugs, pissing them off even more.

Ets: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Imaginative Techno Falcon and Divine Electric Techno Hope) You and Carter Rodriguez shouldn't have broken out of prison, Alan Mason. Now, you're both going to get thrown into a brand-new prison far from Earth, where you will stay there until you die.

Carter Rodriguez: If we're going down, we're taking all of you down with us, and so's your bitch, and the other bitches as well for getting in our way!

Ets: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Imaginative Techno Falcon and Divine Electric Techno Hope) Okay, just for that, I'm going to gouge your right eyes out like I did to Elijah for threatening my future wives, you shithead!

Ets went after Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez, and he fired powerful blasts of cyan blue energy, gears, lightning bolts, and any other gadget that he created with his imagination powers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the teenage thugs and criminal. Then, Ets attacked Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez with his new massive greatsword and he left tears on the prison clothes, and he even slashed out their right eyes as the thugs screamed in pain. Then, Ets lifted up Alan and Carter up with his now infinite and immense brute superhuman strength by their necks, and he then choke-slammed them hard onto the ground and knocked them out, and he tied them up in cyan blue energy chains with sensors, so they can't escape.

Alan Mason: Ugh, my head, where are we?

Ets: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Imaginative Techno Falcon and Divine Electric Techno Hope) Guess.

This pissed them off badly, but before they could las out, Ets beamed them to the police station to get booked. We cheered wildly for Ets as he holstered his massive new greatsword on his now wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Ets' brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Ets: You and Carter are through trying to get revenge on me, Alan.

Nico: Awesome work, Ets.

Ets: Thanks, Nico, and just like Elijah, this is Alan and Carter's 834th offense.

Lincoln: 834 offenses?! Jeez, they never learn, do they?

Me: Same with Elijah Rodriguez, well, now they're getting even more Life Sentences added to their original life sentences.

Suddenly, Katie "Pidge" Holt came up to Ets, and she wrapped her arms around his thick muscular neck and her chest pressed up to Ets' now massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach was pressed against his eight-pack abs which brought an atomic red blush to his face, and then, he wrapped her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and then, he leaned down and kissed her on the lips and she returned the kiss with intense passion, as she still had her left arm wrapped around his thick muscular neck, but she brought her right hand down to his massive and wide muscular right pec, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls and when Ets saw them, he immediately recognized them, the eight girls are Amy Gillis from Clarence, Ash Graven from Final Space, Karmi from Big Hero 6: The Series, Wenda from Where's Waldo (2019), Tomboy Sunflower from Plants Vs Zombies Heroes: PearGor Version, Aisha Neumann from Valkyria Chronicles, Suzu Hagimura from Seitokai Yakuindomo, and Hokuto from Fighting EX Layer.

Ets: Oh wow, it's Amy Gillis from Clarence, Ash Graven from Final Space, Karmi from Big Hero 6: The Series, Wenda from Where's Waldo (2019), Tomboy Sunflower from Plants Vs Zombies Heroes: PearGor Version, Aisha Neumann from Valkyria Chronicles, Suzu Hagimura from Seitokai Yakuindomo, and Hokuto from Fighting EX Layer.

Nico: Awesome.

Ets: Are you girls okay?

Amy Gillis: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amy Gillis and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez, their faces turned atomic red.

Amy Gillis: Oh wow, you're Ets from Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ets: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Ets made seven clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the girls and they kissed, and they became new members of his newly developing harem, and we returned home.

Nico: Alright, Ets is now starting a harem of his own, awesome!

Katie "Pidge" Holt: This is going to be awesome.

After Ets' successful rescue, we got the news that Alan Mason and Carter Rodriguez have been sent to The Uranus Prison and put in separate cells in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and chained to the walls of their cells, and they got another Life Sentence added to their original Life Sentences.

Lincoln: That should serve those two thugs right, say, don't Elijah, Alan, and Carter have enemies in prison?

Me: They do, and all the prisoners hate them with so much with a vengeance, those three needed to be put in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement.

Nico: Yeesh, those three are really out of control.

Eli: Big time.

Nico: Oh, Lincoln, it's time for our bonding session.

Lincoln: Alright.

Me: Don't forget me and my harem.

---

We were at the park to enjoy some time outside, and it was also time for Lincoln's special bonding session with Nico and his harem, and me and my harem.

Lincoln: This is going to be one amazing bonding session.

Nico: Yeah, and you really needed one after what Audrey told us yesterday.

Me: You said it.

Varie: And you really needed it, Lincoln.

Lincoln and his harem, along with Nico and his harem and me and my harem were enjoying a great time in the park, but then, there was trouble at the bank as we heard an explosion there, and we all went down there. Then, we saw two figures leave the bank and with bags of money in their hands, and when Nico and Nalania Cherikova saw who the figures were, they were in shock: it was their old enemies, notorious bank robbers, Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior.

Sticky Fingers Mary: Hah, thanks for the loot, suckers. (LAUGHING EVILLY)

Nico: That was Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior. How the hell did those two bastards escape from federal prison?

Lincoln: I got a call from the warden there before we left for the park saying that Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior managed to escape by instigating a prison riot.

Me: So, those two bank robbers are at it again?! Let's get 'em!

Lincoln: Wait, let Nico knock them into the ground first, and when they see him and Nalania here, they're going to be pissed off.

Nico: Ooh, now you're talking, Linc. Nalania, shall we?

Nalania Cherikova: Let's.

Sticky Fingers Mary: Hurry up, Dior, those coppers will be right behind us!

Suddenly, Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior were hit by fists coming from out of nowhere and they landed right in front of us.

Dastardly Dior: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, here?!

Sticky Fingers Mary: We can take 'em.

Varie: Don't push your luck, bitch. By the way, some old friends are here to say hello.

Suddenly, Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior turned around and when they saw Nico and Nalania here, their faces turned red with rage!

Dastardly Dior: YOU MONKEY-TAILED FREAK!

Nico: (Smirks) Nice to see you and your partner are still the same miserable piles of slimes we sent to jail long ago, Dior.

Sticky Fingers Mary: You ruined everything for us, we could've been rich and continued to steal tons of cash from a bunch of unsuspecting saps! But, you just had to ruin everything! Well, now we will have our revenge!

Nalania Cherikova: Not a chance, Sticky Fingers Mary. You and Dior are looking at getting sent back to prison for your escapes from federal prison.

We piled on and we pummeled Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior all over the place. Then, Zhen Ji played a melody on her flute, which hypnotized the crooks and sent them into a pile of manure at Liam's farm and then, into a police cruiser and tied up in straitjackets and chains.

Nico: That was amazing.

Lincoln: Whenever Lady Zhen Ji plays her flute, the criminals wind up getting hypnotized by the song and it always ends badly for them.

Zhen Ji: Hopefully, this'll teach them that crime doesn't pay.

Varie: That's right. Now, let's get the stolen money back to the bank.

We then returned the stolen money, and we returned home to the World Tree Estate, where we were hugged by everyone waiting for us.

Maria: Guys, we caught the footage of what you did to Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior, that was so awesome.

Lori: But, the real catch was the humiliation that happened to them when Zhen Ji played her flute and they got hypnotized and ran into a pile of manure at Liam's farm and into a police cruiser.

Nico: That was way too funny. Plus, we got told they're heading for separate federal prison facilities, and that this was their 9,423rd offense.

We were stunned and flabbergasted.

Me: 9,423 offenses?!

Lincoln: You're kidding me?!

Nico: I kid you not, Lincoln, these guys are indeed bad to the bone.

Sticky Fingers Mary and Dastardly Dior were then sent to separate maximum federal prison facilities in the US: Sticky Fingers Mary was sent to the Federal Correctional Women's Facility in California and Dastardly Dior was sent to San Quentin Federal Prison, and they got another Life Sentence added to their 30 Life Sentences Without Parole, now, they're really leaving prison in pine boxes.

---

We were walking down the street of the city. But then we heard the bank alarm going off!

Me: Uh oh!

Tops: Another bank robbery in progress?

Nico: Looks like we got another 2-11 in progress! Lets go pound some robbers!

Me: This is the 18th time this week!

We went into the bank and punched and smashed them all over! Cera's dad Tops was smashing them all over.

Shino used his bugs to weaken the robbers all over!

Shino: Too easy.

We tied the robbers up and they were loaded into the police van.

Me: Remember this you criminal dirtbags, Crime Doesn't Pay.

Nico: Yep. If you do the crime you do the time.

Qin: That's for sure.

Everyone cheered wildly for us.

Blast Off: No thanks are necessary, good people.

Me: Just doing our jobs.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Boy this is the 18th Bank Robbery at this bank this week.

Nico: No kidding.

Thorax: I need to get a job at the bank to be there for everyone from the shadows.

Starlight Glimmer: That's not a bad idea Thorax.

Me: I agree there. You would make a fantastic security guard Thorax.

Nico: Good idea.

Fireflight: I certainly didn't expect this from you.

Thorax: Got to make money somehow.

Me: It's a good idea.

Thorax turned into an awesome security guard.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Perfect.

Thorax was immediately hired on the spot for it.

Later we went back to the estate.

Flash Man: I hope Thorax knows what he's doing.

Nico: Flash Man he will be fine. Now it's time to get ready for our next mission. You guys are going to love this one. We're going to the world of the awesome movie Nanny McPhee.

We were excited for that one!

Lana: I love Nanny McPhee! She is amazing.

Lola: Boy she sure is! She's a magical nanny.

Laney: She reminds me so much about Mary Poppins.

Nico: Boy she sure does. And one day we need to visit the world of that awesome iconic movie.

Me: Mary Poppins was so popular back in 1964. Julie Andrews and Dick Van Dyke did a great job in that movie 58 years ago.

Nico: They sure did and first we're going to watch the movie and then we're going on the mission.

Me: Awesome!

Then Whiplash, Six Gum Gang, Crimson Dynamo, Skalamander, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Spot, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ben

Ravencroft, Buff Frog, Constructicon Devestator, Beany the Braindead, Burnertron, Proper Patrol, Heatstroke, Evil Aero Man, Tobias Whale, Peg Leg Pete, and Swamp Witch appeared.

Whiplash: Can we watch it with you?

Nico: You sure can.

Me: Always awesome to have you guys with us.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In Victorian Britain, widowed undertaker Cedric Brown is the father of seven unruly children-Simon, Tora, Eric, Lily, Sebastian, Chrissie, and baby Aggie. He is clumsy and loves his children, but since the death of his wife, has spent little time with them and cannot handle them. The children have had a series of nannies, whom they have systematically driven out with their bad behaviour and pranks. They also take great pleasure in tormenting their cook, Mrs. Blatherwick, a former military cook who declares that there will be "snow in August" before the family is put to rights. Besides their father, the only one the children will ever listen to is Evangeline, the family's uneducated but sweet-natured scullery maid.

One day, Cedric discovers multiple references for a "Nanny McPhee" throughout the home. That same night during a storm, while the children cause havoc in the kitchen, Cedric opens the door to reveal a hideous woman, who introduces herself as Nanny McPhee. With discipline and a little magic, she transforms the family's lives. The children, led by Simon, try to play their tricks on her, but gradually start to respect her and ask her for advice. Each time the children learn a lesson, one of Nanny McPhee's facial defects magically disappears. Over time, the children become more responsible, helping their clumsy father in solving the family problems, making Nanny McPhee less and less needed.

The family is financially supported by Cedric's domineering and short-sighted aunt-in-law Lady Adelaide Stitch, who demands custody over one of the children. She first wants second-youngest daughter Chrissie, but Evangeline volunteers to go and Adelaide agrees, assuming she is one of the daughters. She also threatens to reduce the family to poverty unless Cedric remarries within the month, meaning the family would lose the house, and be forced to separate.

Desperate, Cedric turns to vile and frequent widow, Mrs. Selma Quickly. The children assume from reading fairy tales that all stepmothers are terrible women who treat their stepchildren like slaves; together, they sabotage Mrs. Quickly's visit, and she leaves, angry at Cedric. After the financial rationale for the marriage is explained to the children, they realize their mistake; the children appease Mrs. Quickly by confessing they were to blame for ruining her visit. Mrs. Quickly, intrigued when she hears about Adelaide's wealth and status, reconciles with Cedric and agrees to marry him.

However, the children soon discover that Mrs. Quickly is just as cruel and awful as any fairytale stepmother when she deliberately breaks baby Aggie's beloved rattle (which previously belonged to their late mother). When everybody is gathered for the gaudy wedding Quickly insisted on, the children disturb the ceremony by pretending there are bees (inspired by the way Quickly told them to "behave," and baby Aggie repeating the word but pronouncing it as "beehive"), chasing the guests, and starting a food fight using the pastries intended for the banquet. Cedric swiftly understands his children do not like the bride and, recognizing that she is not right for him or his children, joins in the commotion himself. Mrs. Quickly calls off the marriage and storms off in anger.

When it seems that Adelaide's marriage deadline is missed, Lily suggests that Cedric marry Evangeline; the other children reveal to Adelaide that she is not, in fact, their sister. Evangeline and Cedric resist at first, but then realize their feelings for each other and agree to marry, satisfying Aunt Adelaide's conditions for maintaining her financial support. Nanny McPhee (who is now fully beautiful), magically makes it snow in August, transforming the wedding scene and changing Evangeline's clothes into a beautiful wedding dress, and restores the children's late mother's rattle for them.

Nanny McPhee leaves surreptitiously, in accordance with what she told the children before on her first night: "When you need me, but do not want me, then I must stay. When you want me, but no longer need me, then I have to go".

---

We were in awe and it was awesome. But when it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That is so awesome!

Qin: Yeah! Love this movie!

Me: And Pam the Brown kids remind me of you and your brothers.

Pam Fox: We were really that wild weren't we.

Crimson Dynamo: Me, Whiplash, Six Gum Gang, Skalamander, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Spot, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, and Ben Ravencroft are going with you guys?

Beany: (Stupid groan) Me, Buff Frog, Constructicon Devestator, Burnertron, Proper Patrol, Heatstroke, Evil Aero Man, Tobias Whale, Peg Leg Pete, and Swamp Witch will come with as well.

Runt: Nice job against the robbers, by the way.

Nico: Thanks. It was awesome and it was cool.

Me: And our target is their uncle Phil.

Nico: Yep.

I pulled up his info.

---

Uncle Phil Green is the main antagonist of the movie Nanny McPhee and the Big Bang (known in the US version as Nanny McPhee Returns).

He is portrayed by Rhys Ifans who previously portrayed Adrian and Vladis Grutas and would later portray TV miniseries version of Captain Hook and the Lizard.

Uncle Phil is a heavy gambler who gambled the farm of his sister-in-law Isabel to this organization. They were threatening his kidneys if he didn't pay up. He tried to get her to sign the contract in town,and even released expensive pigs into the wild,but is outsmarted by the sister-in-law's kids,and Nanny most treacherous act was making a false telegram that his brother Rory was killed in action, but is soon found out that he was in MIA (Missing In Action) Miss Topsey and Miss Turvey soon arrive to stuff him, but are blown out due to the Nanny hitting her stick on the ground. He remained handcuffed in the kitchen, Receiving an unknown fate after his brother returns home and reunite with his wife, children, nephew and niece.

Plots to Take the Farm:

In town wanted her to sign.

Comes out in a storm to get her to sign.

Releases prized pigs into the wild so they couldn't pay for the tractor.

Faked a telegram saying that his brother was killed.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: Why that gambling no good snake in the grass! Faking a telegram like that!

Qin: Yeah what a jerk!

Me: Yeah!

Varie: What a clod!

Nico: Yeah! Oh and you guys already know which gene-slammer is next right?

Me: Yep. Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Dazzling.

Topaz Ginnova: Yep. And Topaz is perfect for me because my birthday is in November.

Me: And Topaz is November's Birthstone. Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Hairadee, another of the Doom Beings who served Naga, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying him, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Hairadee on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to get revenge on Dan and his friends for not only destroying him, but also for destroying Naga and ruining his plans to take over Vestroia and Earth.

Me: As expected.

Dan Kuso: But, you and Camille are ready for him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, and we know he has Aquos and Ventus-attributed abilities, but we're ready.

Camille Xui: Yeah, and we're going to make him pay for everything he's done in Naga's name.

Nico: Yeah, you got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet Nanny McPhee and the Brown Kids.

Lincoln: And we're going to stop their greedy Uncle Phil from getting Isabel's farm and we're throwing him in jail where he rightfully belongs. And after we're done with throwing that greedy monster in jail where he belongs, you're next, Hairadee.

Chef Pepperjack: How about some food for the road?

Mixmaster: I want some!

Me: I hope it's nuclear hot and spicy.

Chef Pepperjack: Oh it sure is. Ooowee!

He made nuclear hot and spicy burgers and they were awesome and tasty looking.

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: Those are great! Now we can go. Lets head on out guys.

We were off to 1860's London.

## VICTORIAN ERA LONDON - 1863

We arrived.

Me: Wow! Here we are guys.

Gabrielle: (British Accent) Ah Victorian Era London. One of my favorite times in the world.

Qin: And one of the most amazing too.

Buff Frog: Their house is in Europe, right?

Whiplash: I think it's near here.

Lunk: I think you're right.

Nico: Yep. It's in Victorian Era London.

Me: Thank goodness it's not during World War II. Those times were hell. Or are going to be hell in the next 80 years.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

We arrived at the Brown House.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Wow nice place. And my mom loves Victorian Style houses.

Nico: Nice.

We saw the Brown Kids - Simon, Tora, Eric, Lily, Sebastian, Chrissie, and baby Aggie.

Me: Wow there they are.

We went up to them.

Simon Brown: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Eric Brown: It's an honor to meet you!

Lily Brown: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Same to all of you guys.

Chrissie Brown: It's an honor.

Me: Same here.

Lori Loud: Oh and this must literally be baby Aggie. She is adorable.

Thunder: Have you been good kids?

Lily Brown: Well, we've probably been more good then the bad kids you guys fight.

Scrapper: Touché.

Me: Very well said.

?: Ah I see you met the Brown kids.

We saw Nanny McPhee!

Me: Wow! Nanny McPhee!

Nanny McPhee: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: You too Ms. McPhee.

Major Ms. Manners: I don't know why some people call you ugly.

Skalamander: You look healthy to me.

Wilbur: I'm not exactly judging.

Me: We don't think that at all thank goodness. Looks are always deceiving.

Nanny McPhee: Thank you and yes I am a little intimidating. But I get that all the time. But I also have amazing gifts to help kids.

She waved her hand and then a fruit tree grew in an instant!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Lily Brown: Yeah it's awesome.

Nanny McPhee: And Lynn I must say that I am very impressed with you handling the Fox Kids where your sisters could not.

Lynn Loud: How did you know that?

Nanny McPhee: I have many powers that see into the past and into the future as well. You handled Pam and her brothers with the utmost authority.

Lynn Loud: I'm truly glad you think so.

Pam: Coach Lynn is great in helping us out.

Nico: She sure is.

Rita Fox: That's Lynn for you. And she handled Pam and my brothers very diligently.

Nanny McPhee: (to Rhino and Shocker) You two did good as well.

Rhino: What are you talking about?

Goof: I think I know.

Dr. Polaris: I think she's talking about when you two helped babysit the Fox Kids.

Evil Aero Man: That's probably it.

Rhino: Oh yeah! I remember that!

Me: So did Brittney.

Lily Brown: Wow. That is so awesome that you were able to handle Pam and her brothers.

Me: We have SO MANY awesome adventures and it's a great journey every day.

Nico: It sure is.

Shocker: And yeah it's true. But Lynn deserves most of the credit for handling the Fox Kids.

Lynn Loud: Aw don't give me a swollen head guys. I do what I can to help out. I may be athletic but I do help out.

Me: You sure do Lynn.

Starlight Glimmer: You're actually not the only nanny out there.

Live Action Scrapmetal: There are nannies on TV shows too.

Nanny McPhee: Yes I can see that.

Me: Super Nanny and Mary Poppins.

Nico: Yep.

Thorax: It's really cool.

Goro: And Nanny 911.

Peg Leg Pete: Just to name a few.

Nico: Yeah. Lots of awesome shows like that.

Me: Yep.

Nanny McPhee: Indeed. And a bunch of horror movies about nannies too.

Me: (GULPS) I would not want to meet a nanny like that. No offense.

Nanny McPhee: None taken.

Me: Wait a sec. Johnny didn't you have the famous Donny Osmond as your nanny?

We gasped!

Nico: Get out of town! You had Donny Osmond himself as your nanny!?

Johnny Bravo: Yeah he was a really nice guy and it was amazing having him as a nanny. At first I wanted a chick as a nanny. I didn't get along with him at first but he was cool.

Me: Donny is a legend.

Nico: Boy he sure is. I love all his songs.

Chompy Mage: Got anything to eat here?

Nanny McPhee: I believe J.D. can help with that.

Me: Yep.

I used my powers and made a spicy chicken sandwich tree!

Chompy Mage: Perfect! (Through his puppet) Now that is amazing!

Lily Brown: Oh boy!

Simon Brown: Lets eat!

Me: Dig in guys.

They got to eating.

Lily Brown: Is it true you guys went to Scotland?

Swamp Witch: Only about 12 of us.

Ben Ravencroft: Boy, you guys should've been there!

Me: Lincoln and his family are descended from Scottish Royalty from 1610.

Qin: It's true. We were so amazed by the resemblance of their ancestors.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It's great that we can be with the team and hang out with our ancestors now.

Me: It was awesome meeting Lucille and the McLouds. We were so amazed.

Nico: That was one of the most epic and most incredible adventures we've ever had back then.

Meowth: Anyway, heard from your "Dear Uncle" lately?

Simon Brown: You mean Uncle Phil? We haven't heard from him. He broke out of the kitchen after we defeated him.

Me: He was handcuffed to the refrigerator. He must've broken out of his restraints.

Twilight Sparkle: It did say his fate was unknown.

Zipp Storm: Then we got to be ready for him.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And we will.

Eli: Let me see if he is anywhere near.

Nico: Okay Eli.

Eli concentrated and used the Force to find him.

Tobias Whale: We think he's up to no good.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I hope he's nowhere near here.

Eli: He's coming this way and he has a bunch of weapons with him for war. He's coming to burn down the entire farm.

We gasped!

Me: He must be thinking that if he couldn't have the farm then no one will!

Qin: We got to get ready.

Camie: Yeah! We have to stop him!

Ransik: How long do we have?

Eli: 25 minutes. He's over to the northwest at 15 klicks and closing.

Nico: More than enough time to prepare.

Spot: Let me see if I can slow him down

Heatstroke: Go for it!

He went through a portal and went to face him.

Nico: I hope he can do this.

Me: Come on it's Spot. He can do it.

Charmcaster: (hears screams) What's going on there?!

Spot came through a portal and he was smiling?

Me: You beat him up?

Spot: I sure did. I slowed him down and gave us enough time to prepare.

Me: Good thinking Jonathan.

Spot: He was fully armed with these.

He revealed that he had a cart full of dynamite sticks, molotov cocktails, nitroglycerin, and gunpowder.

Me: Wow! Dynamite sticks, Molotov Cocktails, Nitroglycerin and Gunpowder.

Nico: Where did he get all this?

Eli: No idea.

Nico: But great job Jonathan.

Bleez: Look at all these explosives!

Demoman (TF2): (Scottish Accent) I'll take those, laddies!

Me: He was REALLY getting ready for war.

Nico: But go for it Demoman.

Demoman (TF2): Thanks laddie.

Lily Brown: (to Demoman) So, what do you plan to do with those?

Turtle: Make explosvies?

Demoman: That's right! One crossed wire, one wayward pinch of potassium chlorate, one errant twitch… and kablooie!

Burnertron: What he said.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Looking forward to that one.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Eli: He's close.

Nico: Then lets get ready!

Tundra Man: Entrance time!

Nico: Time for action!

We went to face him at 500 meters to the northwest.

Uncle Phil was crawling to the farm. He was badly mangled up. He arrived.

Uncle Phil: At least! Now for my revenge!

Then the spirits of the Red Rangers form Jetman to Zenkaigers appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Time for you to eat slag!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (Imitating Beast Wars Megatron) It's time for you to face the pain of so many you have hurt. Yesss.

Dixie: You're in for big trouble!

Live Action Scrapper: Constructicons! It's time to merge into Devestator!

They did so and Nico stood and smirked as Uncle Phil was scared shitless.

Uncle Phil: (In fright and fear) Mommy.

---

Eddy, Starlight Glimmer. Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Omi, Star Man and Flash Man VS Dark Spicer - Nico's Rescue was an awesome Treasure Hunt and we battled Ernesto de la Cruz

---

Dark Spicer was first.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Nico's Rescue was an awesome Treasure Hunt. And he and the rest battled Ernesto de la Cruz.

Eddy: They sure did and they made sure that honorless gloryhog paid for his crimes big time with the Black Gates.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah he deserved to be destroyed for his crimes.

Cozy Glow: Yeah he had it coming.

Hex: He sure did. Good riddance.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) He was a most dishonorable Slimeball.

Dark Spicer: I agree there. Now he is a totally forgotten memory. Good Riddance. Lets do it!

DARK SPICER! YAMI NO 0GOU!

Eddy fired waves of darkness and smashed him down. Eddy activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Eddy activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves magic, bones, stars, lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

Bloom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Johnny Test, Dreamcatcher and Chef Pepperjack VS Brain Freezer - Battling Another Squidstrictor

---

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico, Mack, and the others did good Battling Another Squidstrictor. I hope her tentacles weren't too slimy.

Bloom: They were REALLY Slimy. But it was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: It was amazing facing that one though.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and it was fun.

Sunburn: But the best reward was destroying Ernesto de la Cruz.

Johnny Test: Yeah that monster had it coming. Now he is REALLY a forgotten memory.

Brain Freezer: Good riddance. Lets do it!

BRAIN FREEZER! EIS SHENRON!

Bloom fired waves of ice and smashed him down. Bloom activated her shift car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Bloom activated her ridewatch and they danced to video game music an fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Flora, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Thunder and Lightning VS Manboy - Lincoln's Rescue in the 1988 movie Pumpkinhead

---

Manboy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in the 1988 movie Pumpkinhead. How was it?

Flora: It was really awesome and we faced this monster named Pumpkinhead and he was REALLY ugly! It was all to destroy the Demon of Revenge, Pumpkinhead, who was summoned by Haggis the Witch, who responded to Ed Harley's desire for revenge on the teens for the tragic death of his son, Billy Harley.

Manboy: GEEZ! I remember watching that movie and it was scary!

Fluttershy: (Shaking in fright) Oh he sure was! It was horrible!

Tornado Bolt: It was scary. But at least we destroyed that monster forever.

Stealth Elf: Thank goodness.

Blossom: You're not kidding there.

Manboy: That movie gave me really bad nightmares. But I manned up and conquered my fear very quickly. Lets do it!

MANBOY! OLD MAN MCGUCKETT!

Flora fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Flora activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Flora activated her Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Stella, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tigerhawk, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - Meeting the Chœurdebeauté Sisters

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers (to Stella): I heard you guys met the Chœurdebeauté Sisters. What are their names?

Stella: Their names are Sophitia, Sonnya, Saria, Stella, Sara, Skye, Sahana, Shannon, Shirley, and Sharon Chœurdebeauté.

Princess Celestia: They are from France and they are gene-slammers of monsters from the My Singing Monster series.

Chalmers: That's really interesting.

King Solar: It sure is.

Solar Eclipsa: And their story is awesome too.

Amber Morning: Boy it sure is.

---

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sophitia, what's the story on why you and your sisters hate NO MA'AM with a burning passion, other than being a bunch of sexist pigs?

Sophitia Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) Oh, you're not going to like this, and Lincoln, you're also going to be proven right that Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy were also part of this as well. One day, we were heading to the church to give another lesson to the Loud Siblings, but then, we got attacked by NO MA'AM, who threw water balloons filled with beer, and Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy also joined in on the fun by attacking us and tearing our outfits. We let out a loud scream, and when Lincoln saw who it was that attacked us, he flew into a dangerous rage and he flew at those morons, where he'd proceeded to beat and pummel them, he also grabbed Bud and dragged them into the fight cloud.

Sonnya Chœurdebeauté: (French Accent) And Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily attacked Peggy, Kelly, and Marcy as well, and then, when the Loud Siblings were done, Al and his friends were brutally beaten badly, along with Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy. We then called the authorities, and when they told us the ones who attacked us were NO MA'AM, along with Peggy Bundy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, we were all pissed. But, they were then dragged off by the Chicago authorities who found out about those morons, but we also found out they were let out of jail not a second into their stay.

We were really pissed at those morons.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Wait, now I remember those morons all too well! That day when they attacked you and your sisters when you were on your way to the church to give us another lesson in singing in a choir, they also had Peggy Bundy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and that twisted feminist, Marcy D'Arcy with them?! Oh, after hearing it, now those memories have finally come back to us!

Nico: So, this wasn't the first time those morons…?! Why, those stupid… !

Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he summoned blasts of rose-scented water and sprayed NO MA'AM, Peggy, Bud, Kelly, and Marcy, until they were clean, and it freaked NO MA'AM out. WHAT A BUNCH OF PIGS! Lincoln then went back to working out.

Nico: Nice one, Linc. That'll teach them.

Lincoln: Oh, I've got tons more humiliations for them later on today.

Me: Oh, right, the bonding session. Sorry we didn't… !

Lincoln: It's okay, J.D., but I should've scheduled it on a day that wasn't the biggest KND wedding in Gotham Royal York, and it'll be for after Ets' first rescue.

Nico: Wait, what? Ets is now about to get a harem of his own as well.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: I remember that, you took him to City Hall and got him signed into the same Ordinance as you, me, Nico, Clyde, and Bart.

Ets: That's right. This is going to be really cool.

Katie "Pidge" Holt: And you also deserved it, Ets, besides, you've had experience when you went on Lincoln's rescue.

Ets: Yeah, I did. But, I wonder who the villain is that I'm going to face on my very first rescue.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Chalmers: Why those FILTHY WOMEN HATING RATS!

Spotlight: I know. They hate women with a vengeance!

Tigerhawk: What a bunch of mongrels.

Chalmers: You aren't kidding on that. But lets do it!

CHALMERS! KEEPER KNIGHT!

Stella fired waves of light and smashed him down. Stella activated her Shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Stella activated her ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

Then Dark Spicer, Brain Freezer, Manboy, Chalmers, Diabolico, Riddler, Toiletnator, Zexion, Atomic Skull, Rich Texan, Skinner, Springfield Bullies, Russ Cargill, Coldsnap, China White, Blob, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Madame Woe, Lego Bane, Quirrel, Nuclear Man, Eustace, and Fenghuang appeared.

Nico: Dark Spicer, Brain Freezer, Manboy, Chalmers, Diabolico, Riddler, Toiletnator, Zexion, Atomic Skull, Rich Texan, Skinner, Springfield Bullies, Russ Cargill, Coldsnap, China White, Blob, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Madame Woe, Lego Bane, Quirrel, Nuclear Man, Eustace, and Fenghuang.

Aylene: Oh hey B.F.

Brain Freezer: Hey babe. Nice to see you here.

Laney: Awesome seeing you guys here.

Brain Freezer: I see Live Action Devestator's out.

Man Boy: Hope he gets to smash stuff.

Chalmers: (to Nico) We heard you got another treasure.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Who did you give it to?

Nico: Apple Bloom. She got the treasure and it was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Dark Spicer: (to me) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Bring it on Turnip Biter!

Chameliac appeared.

Me: Up for another round I see Chameliac..

Chameliac: Yep.

Nico: Sweet.

Chameliac: Looks like you guys have orange rangers now.

Me: Yeah we sure do. Darn shame there aren't that many of them.

Nico: Yeah what a ripoff.

Me: Yeah.

Dark Spicer: And I have 2 new predator aliens to show you.

He turned into a purple version of TERRORANCHULA and it had many more legs!

Nightmarevermin: Meet… Nightmarevermin!

Me: Whoa!

Shanan: A Terroranchula hybrid!

Lexx: That's not enough to give me nightmares.

Nico: Nope.

Nightmarevermin: But it can give scumbags nightmares. (slashes at Lexx)

He jumped and avoided his strike.

Nico: Nice one!

Dark Spicer reverted back.

Dark Spicer: And here's number 2. But I hope you aren't too grossed out about this one.

He turned into a giant version of the Rabies Virus and it was a black and purple virus.

Pestilencihorror: This is Pestilencihorror!

Whenua: Something's different about this one.

Shanan: Wow! An Elefantokyo Hybrid!

Pestilencihorror: That's because this is based on a virus.

Me: It looks like a giant version of the Rabies Virus.

Pestilencihorror: Really?

Me: Yeah see?

I showed a mirror and he looked in it.

Pestilencihorror: WOW! So this is what the rabies virus looks like in a giant model?

Me: Yep. I saw it in books. Maybe you can turn into different giant versions of viruses every time you turn into this.

Pestilencihorror: Hmm. Lets see.

He turned into black and purple giant versions of the Ebola Virus, H.I.V., Rubella, Bacteriophage and the Herpes Virus!

Me: Whoa! You turned into giant versions of the Ebola, H.I.V., Rubella, Bacteriophage and Herpes viruses!

Pestilencihorror: WOW! That is amazing! I didn't know I could do that. (charges at Whenua)

Whenua jumped out of the wait.

Whenua: Hey I don't want to catch a disease bub!

We then got the usual battles underway.

---

Musa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - Battling Bank Robbers

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) You guys did good Battling thoe Bank Robbers. They never stood a chance.

Musa: That bank is ALWAYS being hit by Bank Robbers. I think it's an easy target.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah we really need to beef up security there.

Scootaloo: No kidding there.

Whirlwind: Yeah they should make it more secure there.

Carter Grayson: I agree there too.

Thorax: Boy same here. I'm thinking about getting a job there as a security guard to make some money.

Diabolico: Good idea. Lets do it!

DIABOLICO! DEVIL!

Musa fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Musa activated her Shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Musa activated her Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of rainbows, lightning, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tecna, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Batman, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Bashing the Bank Robbers into dust like always

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) You guys Bashed the Bank Robbers into dust like always. Riddle me this: Were you rewarded with money?

Tecna: (British Accent) Nope. Just the credit for doing a great job like always. If they were wanted criminals with bounties on them then we would get money.

Pinkie Pie: It was always awesome taking down bad guys like them.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is.

Sprocket: But that bank needs to beef up security there.

Batman: It sure does.

Riddler: Yes indeed. Lets do it!

RIDDLER! LEGO RIDDLER!

Tecna fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tecna activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tecna activated her Ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Layla, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Numbuh 4, and Team Rocket VS Toiletnator - Nanny McPhee is an amazing Magical nanny like Mary Poppins

---

Toilernator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Nanny McPhee is an amazing Magical nanny. Just like Mary Poppins.

Layla: She sure is! And she's an amazing super nanny too.

Twilight Sparkle: Two awesome nannies in one. Mary Poppins was awesome too.

Starshine Sparkle: She sure is. Great movie from 1964.

Spyro: That's true.

Numbuh 4: She sure is awesome.

Toiletnator: That is for sure. Lets do it!

TOILETNATOR! JACK IN THE BOX SHADOW!

Layla fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Layla activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Layla activated her ridewatch and they danced to dance music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Roxy, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion

Zexion was next.

Zexion: Nanny McPhee is a really awesome super nanny.

Roxy: She sure is and she reminds me of the show Super Nanny.

Trixie Lulamoon: She sure is quite a nanny.

Triple Berry: I agree there. She is really gifted and awesome.

Flynn: She sure is. BOOM!

Cali: I agree there too.

Hugo: Boy same here and she knows how to handle groups of wild kids.

Mags: She sure does there.

Zexion: Wow! She should have been there for the Fox Kids. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

## Maggie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Superman, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - Nanny McPhee has amazing powers and can do it all

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Nanny McPhee has amazing powers. And she can really do it all.

Maggie: She sure can and she has so many possibilities on her.

Princess Luna: She is the ultimate nanny.

Moondust: I think she is so awesome and amazing.

Snowdrop: She sure is. It's so amazing.

Gari: Yeah. Nanny McPhee is awesome and gifted in so many things.

Blackout: She sure is.

Superman: The Brown Kids really had to listen to her too.

Atomic Skull: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

ATOMIC SKULL! BOMB SHADOW!

Maggie fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Maggie activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Maggie activated her Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Becky, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Liam, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan - The Brown Kids are lucky to have an amazing Nanny like Nanny McPhee

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) The Brown Kids are lucky to have an amazing Nanny like Nanny McPhee. But I think there have been nannies on various TV shows before.

Becky: It's true. Mary Poppins and Super Nanny are like her and it's great.

Applejack: It sure is. And I think Nanny McPhee is awesome.

Apple Bloom: She sure is and I think she is great.

Flashwing: I agree there. She is awesome.

Liam: Boy she sure is amazing.

Rich Texan: I agree there. Lets do it!

RICH TEXAN! TEXAS TWISTER!

Becky fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Becky activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Becky activated her ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dana, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Bart Simpson, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner - Uncle Phil is gonna get his butt kicked by us and spending it in prison

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) Uncle Phil is gonna get his butt kicked by you guys. And he's spending the rest of us his life in prison

Dana: That is for sure! He is a bad gambler and he needs to realize that his gambling can cause lots of problems for him and his life.

Rarity: Oh I most agree there darlings. He is now going to prison for his crimes too.

Sweetie Belle: He sure will get his butt handed to him.

Gill Grunt: I agree there.

Bart Simpson: And it will be as good as this. (BELCHES) (LAUGHS)

Skinner: (LAUGHS) That is true Bart. Lets do it!

SKINNER! FOUNTAIN PEN SHADOW!

Dana fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Dana activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Dana activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Sam S.L., Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Sunburst, Mewtwo and Blackfire VS The Springfield Bullies

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Kearney: Boy the Brown Kids were in every way like the Fox Kids before Lynn babysat them.

Dolph: You're not kidding.

Sam S.L.: Yeah the Brown kids were in every way like the Fox kids before.

Princess Cadance: Yeah that was crazy.

Flurry Heart: They were really that wild back then.

Sunburst: Boy you are not kidding there on that one.

Jimbo: Yeah that was nuts. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Russ Cargill

---

Russ Cargill was next.

Russ Cargill: It's amazing that Nanny McPhee was able to handle the Brown Kids like she did.

Girl Jordan: It sure is! Lynn was able to handle the Fox Kids and she did a great job with them.

Apple Bloom: That was an amazing adventure for Lynn.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. The reason Lynn's sisters couldn't handle the Fox Kids was because they were not compatible with Lynn's sisters.

Scootaloo: They were so wild and full of energy.

Diamond Tiara: Too much for them to handle.

Silver Spoon: Yeah no kidding.

Russ Cargill: That is intense. But I'm glad that Lynn was able to handle them. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Britney Crosby VS Coldsnap

Coldsnap was next.

Coldsnap: I used to watch Super Nanny all the time and it was awesome.

Britney Crosby: It sure is and I think having a nanny is awesome.

Britney fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

## Indigo Zap VS China White

China White was next.

China White: It's really amazing that Nanny McPhee has so many awesome powers.

Indigo Zap: It sure is. I would have her as a nanny anytime.

She fired waves of dark blue lightning and smashed her down.

## Sailor Juno VS Blob

Blob was next.

Blob: Would you have a woman like Nanny McPhee as a nanny?

Sailor Juno: You bet I would. She is amazing and awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Yakumo VS Yost Crimson Dynamo

Yost Crimson Dynamo was next.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: It's amazing that Nanny McPhee can see into the past and future like that.

Yakumo: Boy it sure is. She knows everything.

Yakumo fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Suriko the Titania VS Madame Woe.

Madame Woe was next.

Madame Woe: Are there really a bunch of horror movies about

Nanny's like that?

Suriko: That's what we heard and they are scary. I would not want to meet one of those.

Suriko fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kaso Mi VS Lego Bane

---

Lego Bane was next.

Kaso Mi: Time for some buttkicking.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Chloe Terryington the Broww, Huntsman of Dark World VS Professor Quirrell

---

Professor Quirrell was next.

Professor Quirrell: (British Accent) (Stuttering) It's amazing that there are so many different kinds of nannies out there.

Chloe Terryington: It sure is and we found out that Johnny Bravo had Donny Osmond himself as a nanny.

Professor Quirrell: That is really cool!

Chloe Terryington: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Kelsall the Prypiatosian-B Gene-Slammer VS Nuclear Man

Nuclear Man was next.

Nuclear Man: That is so awesome that Johnny Bravo had Donny Osmond as a nanny.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) We all thought it was so amazing mate. Donny Osmond is a legend.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kalolo the Jackalope VS Eustace the Stupid Greedy Farmer

Eustace was next.

Kalolo: You ready for this?

Eustace: Big deal.

Kalolo: Tch. Rude.

Kalolo fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Spyro VS Fenghuang

Fenghuang was next.

Fenghuang: It's amazing that you all have accomplished so much these last few years since we last fought.

Spyro: I know it has been a while.

Spyro fired fire blasts and smashed her down.

## Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chameliac

Chameliac was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of the Xenophobic Powerhungry Tyrant Alicorn, they're a collection of greatswords with the Anti-Queen Opaline etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored Alicorn heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large colored Alicorn heads with large colored gems on the bottom of the colored Alicorn heads for the pommels, and once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields, blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: Lets do it!

Rangers: LIGHTS OF ORION ACTIVATE!

They glowed and got awesome belts, armbands, claw gauntlets and crossguards for their Quasar Sabers!

Nico: YEAH!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Chameliac and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Chameliac you have failed this timeline!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're gonna wish for Nanny McPhee when we're done with you!

Tsukasa: Took the words right out of my mouth!

Nico: YEAH!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Drake!

Kamen Ride: Gatack!

Kamen Ride: TheBee!

Kamen Ride: KickHopper!

Kamen Ride: PunchHopper!

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned the

Kabuto Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! WIZARD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wizard Kamen Riders!

All of us. (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Sentai and Riders!

Qin: YEAH!\

Maria: And this too!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) TIME FORCE MUTANT SQUAD!

She summoned Electropede, Stonedozer, Mantamobile, Fearog, The MutOrgs and Vexicon!

Nico: YEAH!

Electropede: Awesome!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be so awesome!

Then a red light appeared in Rainbow Dash's hands and it formed into a new Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! It was the Velocitron Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! The Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Override: This is gonna be awesome!

Lori Jimenez: This is gonna be awesome seeing this!

Rainbow Dash: Time to unleash the speed!

Rainbow Dash activated it.

Rainbow Dash: HENSHIN!

The spirits of the Velocitron Transformers appeared and they merged with Rainbow Dash and she got an awesome red armor with the Velocitron Emblem on it and she got an awesome sword too! She became KAMEN RIDER GRAND VELOCITRON ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Awesome! R.D. You look amazing!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate speed knightess who reaches and runs over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. Her name is Grand Velocitron Zi-O!

Nico: AWESOME!

Override: This is awesome Rainbow Dash!

Lori Jimenez: Yeah you look awesome.

Me: Yeah! Hey Phil they're playing our song.

I grabbed him by his shirt.

Me: Time to dance!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him.

Shino, Fireflight, Blast Off and Topps used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fireflight's Photon Displacer Gun, Blast Off's Ionic Blaster and Shino and Topp's powers 100-fold.

Shino and Fireflight: BUG PHOTON BLAST!

Blast Off and Topps: TRICERATOPS IONIC BURST!

Beast Morphers and Whiplash: BEAST MORPHER PRIMAL BLAST!

ToQgers and Six Gum Gang: TRAIN GUM BLAST!

Iron Man Power and Crimson Dynamo: IRON MAN CRIMSON SHOT!

Thor Power and Turtle: LIGHTNING TURTLE SHOT!

Captain America Power and Skalamander: CAPTAIN AMERICA CRYSTAL SHOT!

Hulk Power and Spot: HULK SPOT BLAST!

Wasp Power and Dr. Polaris: WASP MAGNET BLAST!

Firestorm Mortal Kombat and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRESTORM DRAGON SHOT!

Hippogriff Mortal Kombat and Goro: HIPPOGRIFF SUPER BLAST!

Ancestral Halloween of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: HALLOWEEN SALEM BLAST!

Frog Strength and Buff Frog: FROG STRENGTH BLAST!

Constructicon Wrath and Constructicons Devestator: DEVASTATOR BLAST!

Stupid Idiots Galore and Beany the Braindead Bison: BISON IDIOT BLAST!

Burning Robot Power and Burnertron: BURNING ROBOT BLAST!

Manners can Burn and Proper Patrol: RADIOACTIVE MANNER SHOT!

Heatstroke Fury and Heatstroke: FIRESTORM HEATSTROKE!

Aero Star Storm and Evil Aero Man: AERO STAR BLAST!

Whales Galore and Tobias Whale: WHALE SHOT BLAST!

Peg Legs Rule and Peg Leg Pete: PEG LEG MEGABLAST!

Swamp Witch Fury and Swamp Witch: SWAMP STORM BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY FRUIT AVALANCHE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Nanny McPhee, Lynn Loud, Brown Kids and Fox Kids: SUPER NANNY ULTRA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: EUROPE ELEMENT STYLE: SCOTLAND!

Jessica Shannon: EUROPE STING STYLE: FRANCE!

Hilda: (British Accent) EUROPE FIRE STYLE: ENGLAND!

Entrapta: EUROPE LIGHTNING STYLE: DENMARK!

Perfuma: EUROPE NATURE STYLE: ESTONIA!

Frosta: EUROPE ICE STYLE: ICELAND!

Kyoko: EUROPE LIGHTNING STYLE: LATVIA!

Misako: EUROPE LAVA STYLE: GERMANY!

Shantae: EUROPE MAGIC STYLE: SWITZERLAND!

Akko: EUROPE STAR STYLE: POLAND!

Peni Parker: EUROPE WEB STYLE: ITALY!

Chronoa: EUROPE TIME STYLE: MONACO!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said countries.

Lincoln and his harem: EUROPE FINAL SMASH: EUROPE BLASTER!

They fired ki blasts based on the countries of Europe and the blasts all smashed down Uncle Phil and we tied him up and arrested him.

Lincoln: Have fun rotting in jail where you belong, Phil.

Nico: That's the price you pay for your greed, you greedy monster. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Hairadee to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying us and ruining Master Naga's plans, Brawlers!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Shun: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Hairadee.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Hairadee, another of the Doom Beings who served Naga with fierce loyalty.

Shun: Hairadee.

Skyress: You've got some nerve coming back from the dead after everything you've done in Naga's name.

Hairadee: We'll see who has the last laugh when I finally destroy you all and avenge Master Naga!

Camille Xui fired a powerful black and crimson red energy blast with darkness, crimson red fire, and snakes at Hairadee, and it burned him badly.

Camille Xui: That's never going to happen, Hairadee, and now, you will pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Camille Xui's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a black and crimson red energy aura with darkness, crimson red fire, and snakes, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Hairadee, she left black and crimson red energy, crimson red fire, snakes, and darkness with every step.

Camille Xui: I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against the humans of Earth and the Bakugan of Vestroia in the name of that monster, Naga, Hairadee, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Camille Xui was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and crimson red energy with crimson red fire, snakes, and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Camille Xui emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Camille Xui grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a black and crimson red energy aura with darkness, crimson red fire, and snakes surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl with the Dark Kanji around its tail emblazoned on her forehead, she has on snake earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its tail, she also has Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl with crimson red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its tail for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Camille Xui has on a crimson red open vest, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, long crimson red skirt with the Snake Nazca Line on it, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, snakes, and crimson red fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Camille Xui felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with crimson red tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same pink markings as on Cuauhcoatl. Camille Xui has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Camille Xui's massive Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy with darkness, crimson red fire, and snakes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl's Dark Snake Greatsword of Crimson Red Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl and the Snake Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black snake heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black snake heads and a large crimson red gem below the black snake heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl that said, "Camille Xui, Gene-Slammer of The Snake Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl, Powerful Master of Infrared Vision, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Snakes, and Crimson Red Fire"

カミーユ・シュイ、スネークのジーン・スラマー、アースバウンドの不滅のクアウコアトル、赤外線ビジョンの強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、軽蔑者でいじめっ子のスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、闇、蛇、真紅の火のマスター

Camille Xui has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS CRIMSON RED FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL SNAKE ANGEL OF DIVINE

## EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Camille Xui's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hairadee saw it, he flew into a rage and turned invisible to attack her, but Camille Xui sensed him coming with her Infrared Vision and she fired a powerful black and crimson red energy blast with darkness, crimson red fire, and snakes at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him turning him visible again, but he's not done yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Camille Xui has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the crimson red patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Cuauhcoatl, and she used her Infrared Vision to sense for Hairadee and blast him, nice.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, Hairadee is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Camille, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Camille Xui: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Snake Earthbound Immortal and Divine Crimson Red Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we administer Hairadee's punishment for the crimes he's committed in Naga's name?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Camille.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Camille Xui.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to pay for everything you've done in Naga's name, Hairadee, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.**

Camille Xui and Lincoln went after Hairadee, who continued firing blasts of water and wind at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and crimson red energy, crimson red fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Trees at Hairadee and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Hairadee with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Hairadee, so he couldn't escape.

Hairadee: Impossible, defeated by a bunch of humans?! I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **That's enough, Hairadee.**

Hairadee was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Thank you, Nico.** (To Hairadee) **Now that you've cooled down, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?**

Camille Xui: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Tree Earthbound Immortal and Divine Pink Fire Justice) **This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you, and your master, Naga, is just like Barodius, he cares about no one except for himself. Do you honestly think you'll be shown any mercy at all?**

This caused Hairadee to think, and she knew Lincoln and Camille Xui were right: if news of his defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill him and not show him any mercy at all, and he compared him to Naga as well: both of them care about no one except for themselves.

Hairadee: Very well, as it stands, I will join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice.**

Lincoln beamed Hairadee to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Hairadee is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Camille Xui and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Camille Xui's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Camille Xui: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and five more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Hairadee, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Camille.

Suddenly, Camille Xui wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Camille Xui's face, they kissed passionately as Camille Xui's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and crimson red fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Camille Xui absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Cuauhcoatl vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Camille and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Tayghen to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And now that The Doom Beings have been recruited, we're down to the next five we need to recruit: Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira.

Fubuki: Do you really think they'll join The Masters of Evil, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I know what you mean, Fubuki, and I understand why, we all do. Doto Kazahana still harbors 150,000 years of hatred towards J.D. for ruining his rule, and he's not the only one who still harbors hatred for J.D.: Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira still do as well. But, we'll make them listen through force, and after we beat them down, they'll take up the offer.

Gina Angellus: Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking Doto Kazahana down, Linky.

Lincoln: That's right, Gina.

Me: Yeah, Zarya and I had our fun kicking his ass on Gemina years ago, now it's yours and Gina's turn.

Nico: So, you two show him no mercy and kick his ass hard!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Oh, you bet we will, Nico.

Eli: We'll be sure to get front row seats for this one. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about Gene-Slammers for Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm from My Singing Monsters?

Me: Ooh, from the Wublin Class, awesome, and those are the last nine monsters for this class.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right.

Nico: Still, I can't believe Team Rocket also acquired DNA from the My Singing Monsters to Gene-Slam some of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln. That makes me glad to know we sent Giovanni and all of Team Rocket to The Black Gates, they're monsters.

Lincoln: Big time, Nico. But, their project for world domination has made our Guardian Angels into very powerful members of the team, so in a way, they just perpetuated their own undoing with this project of theirs.

Me: Big time, Lincoln.

We went up to Phil.

Me: You are looking at a long time in the stony lonesome for your crimes Phil.

We teleported Phil to the Neptune Prison.

Diabolico: That's it for Uncle Phil.

Toiletnator: You said it!

Nico: Good riddance.

Atomic Skull: No one tries to burn down property while we're around.

Me: Yep.

Rich Texan: I reckon we should celebrate now!

Skinner: I hope there's enough room.

Me: Oh there is. And I made enough food for everyone.

Nanny McPhee: Thank you all for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: It was so fun.

Simon Brown: We had a lot of fun with you guys.

Me: You guys are gonna have a lot more fun with all of us on many of our adventures.

Nico: Yep.

Nanny McPhee: (To the viewers) Hope you are ready for some fun with all of us.

Me: I know I am.

Nico: Me too. Great job today everyone. We had a lot of fun on this one.

Me: We sure did.

We had a great party and then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Nanny McPhee was awesome! And it was one of the most awesome magical movies ever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Princess What's Her Name, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Optimus Primal, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a mountainous area in the Canadian Rockies and we're going to make a surprising discovery as we find an amazing Cybertronian Discovery in a cave FULL of energon as well as battle Another Shellhead. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and her name is Emerald Loganna. Emerald is Nico's friend that he met in Colombia who is an Emerald Miner and she mined lots and lots of emeralds all over the country of Colombia. She knows all about how much they are worth and more. She even made lots of money selling emeralds all over the world and more and to museums. The match-up scene is for Gina Angellus, Gene-Slammer of The Wings Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Doto Kazahana into The Masters of Evil, but not before they give him a well-deserved ass-kicking for everything he's done. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are going into the world of the 1993 werewolf movie, Full Eclipse, and Lincoln and his group are going to kill Adam Garou, who's really a powerful 19th century werewolf, and he has used a serum cultivated from his own blood and brain tissue to bestow enhanced physical attributes to others in the police department, and the recipients of this serum, while not true werewolves, had found themselves stronger, heartier and more feral. They also developed the ability to heal from nearly any wound except for silver. And we're also going to meet the Gene-Slammers for Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm from the Wublin Class from My Singing Monsters named Lilo Pu'uwaimele, lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele, the Pu'uwaimele sisters, as they're called. These nine sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Hawaii and his classmates in Math, English, and Gym, but they're also amazing hula dancers. It was the Pu'uwaimele sisters that taught Lincoln the Hawaiian traditions they were 10 years old, and they even made hula outfits for the girls in Lincoln's harem. Their last name, Pu'uwaimele, means Music Heart in Hawaiian. While they were on the beach, each of the Pu'uwaimele sisters kissed Lincoln on the lips while they were underwater. They're also the cousins of Lilo Pelekai, and they hate Scoots, Flip, and even Lewis Travolta with a burning passion. The next chapter is going to be a cheesy one and an awesome adventure as we head to a planet made entirely out of pizza and we're going to see an awesome planet where everything is made of cheese, tomato sauce, crust, toppings and more. Also we're going to battle Chip Hazard and his soldiers that we battled a while back who are back for revenge!

See you all tomorrow

# Pizza Planet Toy Attack

Get Ready for a CHEESY endeavor.

---

Walking through the Canadian Rockies was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Princess What's Her Name, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Optimus Primal, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there because we were picking up a huge reading of energon in one of the mountains.

Me: Strange that there is energon in the Canadian Rockies.

Optimus Primal: That is very unusual for there to be energon to be located here.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Princess What's Her Name: Yeah that is really unusual and strange too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Princess What's Her Name.

Princess What's Her Name: No problem Nico. But just call me Princess. It's easier.

Nico: Sorry. But it's still awesome for you to come with us.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Princess, remember when we first met you?

Princess What's-Her-Name: I sure do and that was when you guys beat my evil sister/

Camie: What was her name?

Me: Evil Queen Pulsating, Bloated, Festering. Sweating, Pus-Filled, Malformed, Slug-For-A-Butt.

Camie: Whoa! That's a mouthful!

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Yeah and her history is bad too.

I went over her history.

---

Queen Slug-For-A-Butt is the evil ruler of the planet Insectika. The planet (which was once beautiful) became a putrid wasteland under her rule, but she believes she did an excellent job in ruling the planet, so she decided she deserved to rule the entire universe. Despite her frightening appearance, she is considered to be quite beautiful on her home planet. She has a twin sister, the Princess

What's-Her-Name, whom she banished and imprisoned for being considered ugly by the standards of her race. She ordered one of her henchmen, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head, to create a spacesuit to her, so she would become even more powerful than she already was. The professor created the Ultra-high-tech-indestructible-super-space-cyber-suit, which was to be delivered to her by another of her lackeys, Psy-Crow. But an accident made him drop the suit on Earth, where a worm entered it and was mutated by it, becoming Earthworm Jim. Jim learned about the queen and her twin, deciding to rescue the princess. Jim then travelled the universe after the Queen, facing Psy-Crow and the professor along the way, as well as many other villains. Jim eventually reached Buttville, a hive-like citadel where the Queen was hiding, facing the Queen and ultimately defeating her.

In the cartoon series, the Queen plays the same role from the games. Unlike the other villains of the series, she sees Jim only as a nuisance, but holds a serious grudge against the princess (who is considered ugly by the Insectikans).

---

When I was done they were shocked!

Camie: Whoa! That is awful!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: And Princess What's-Her-Name is a rebel leader to overthrow her evil sister.

Nico: Don't forget Earthworm Jim.

Me: Yep. Earthworm Jim helped her many times.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And we destroyed planet Insectika too.

Laney: Yep. We made sure it was destroyed for good.

Qin: Yep.

Princess What's Her Name: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But yesterday was fun and cool.

Nico: I'm glad we met Nanny McPhee.

Qin: Me too. Awesome adventure.

Optimus Primal: It sure was amazing and neat.

Xenia: That was a fun one.

Eli: It sure was.

Camie: We had a lot of fun on that one. Now Uncle Phil is a prisoner of the team.

Nico: It's hard to believe the Brown Kids were naughty before.

Me: No kidding but the Fox Kids were like that before too.

Qin: Yeah they sure were.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah no kidding. But at least they are better than they were before.

Laney: Thank goodness for that.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: And she isn't that ugly.

Me: No she isn't. I think she is really gifted and awesome and she knows everything.

Qin: She sure does.

Laney: She is really awesome in everything she does too.

Nico: Yep and J.D. you are right. We need to do a mission where we meet Mary Poppins.

Me: I agree there.

Optimus Primal: We're here/

We saw that we were in front of a huge mountain and the energon reading was strongest in it.

Me: This must be it.

Nico: Lets see if we can find an entrance.

We looked around and found a cave entrance.

Nico: There it is.

We went in.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

We walked further in and heard a low hum and then we came into a huge cave room and it was OVERFLOWING with massive amounts of energon!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Look at all this energon!

Nico: Wow! Enough energon to power much of Cybertron for years.

Optimus Primal: This cave is overflowing with so much energon. I'll have to use my robot form sparingly.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Good thing you're the only Cybertronian with us.

Optimus Primal: Thank goodness for that too.

Qin: That's not all that's here! Look at that!

We saw a huge Cybertronian Ship that was as big as a Retribution Class Battlecruiser and it had the symbol of Animatron on it and it was still in really good shape.

Nico: Wow! That's an Animatron Ship!

Optimus Primal: It's an Animatron Starcruiser. Scourge and his team are not going to believe this one.

Nico: Lets head in and see what's in it.

We went over to it and looked for a way in and we found a hatch and opened it and we went in.

We saw that it was in really good shape and there were all sorts of artifacts from Animatron and even symbols about Animatron's history and more.

Nico: Look at this!

Me: This ship is in really good shape.

Optimus Primal: It's amazing that this was here after all this time.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Eli: Hmm.

We found a bunch of weapons and more. We also found a bunch of stasis pods.

Nico: Stasis pods too. But these are all blanks. These are protoforms without sparks.

Optimus Prime: Very strange that there are protoforms without sparks here.

Nico: Hmm. First lets get all this energon out of here and then call the team and get the ship out of this mountain.

Me: Okay.

I called in Cheetor, Dinobot, Rattrap, Rhinox, Airazor, Tigatron and the Maximals and they had energon mining equipment.

Cheetah: Wow look at all this Energon here.

Rattrap: So much of it here.

Rhinox: You're not kidding there.

We moved fast and then got all the energon out and left no stone unturned for finding the energon and got it all.

Me: There. That's the last of it.

Rhinox: Boy you guys are great at harvesting raw energon.

Me: With Raw Energon being highly unstable we have to be careful with it and not mess around with it.

Optimus Primal: That is true.

Airazor: But this is amazing that we have an Animatron Starcruiser here too.

Tigatron: I wonder how it got here.

Me: That's what we all were wondering ourselves.

Nico: Well lets get the energon back to the estate and then call the team in to get the ship back to the garage to fix it up just in case. In the meantime I might as well postulate on who will be for the backup members of the M.O.E.

We nodded and Optimus Primal's team took the energon back to the estate.

Maria: We're still not done yet.

Eli: Nope.

Qin: Nico you still thinking on the backup members of the team?

Nico was still thinking.

Qin: I'll take that as a yes.

Nico: Nina Cherenkov, Flamberge, Zan Partizanne, Francisca, 2-D Man, Zoey Faralbarq, Dana Tan, Catherine Laurence, Joe

Shimamura, and Hiei.

Me: Good ideas!

Qin: Awesome! Terry is gonna be happy to hear about Dana having an archenemy.

Me: Same with each of the Three Mage Sisters.

Laney: Yeah.

Qin: Awesome!

Eli: And perfect timing too. The Another Omnitrix Alien is outside.

We went outside and we saw that the Another Alien was a black version of Shellhead! It was ANOTHER SHELLHEAD!

Nico: Another Shellhead!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be a cool one.

Another Shellhead: (In a girls voice) And this will be awesome too.

Me: Vina Limburger!? Whoa!

Nico: Are you a cheesemaker?

Another Shellhead: (LAUGHS) I wish! No I'm a chess champion.

Me: Vina is the best Chess Player that I know and she is an awesome champion at it.

Nico: Wow! I would love to challenge her.

Me: You just might on our next mission Nico.

Optimus Primal: This is gonna be a good fight after mining a lot of energon. Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and he was ready for action!

Kaito: (gets out Batte Fever Gear) You have beat a supercomputer before.

Zocks: (gets out Denziman gear) But what about the powers of an electronic based team?

Kaito got a Battle Fever sword and Zocks got a Denziman Sword!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: This will be fun.

Me: Time to start us off. (ACTIVATES EVIL LASHER'S RIDEWATCH)

(GREENSLEEVES BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Alas my love you do me wrong

To cast me off discourteously;

And I have loved you oh so long

Delighting in your company.

Greensleeves was my delight,

Greensleeves my heart of gold

Greensleeves was my heart of joy

And who but my Lady Greensleeves

I have been ready at your hand

To grant whatever thou would'st crave;

I have waged both life and land

Your love and goodwill for to have.

Greensleeves was my delight,

Greensleeves my heart of gold

Greensleeves was my heart of joy

And who but my Lady Greensleeves

Thy petticoat of sendle white

With gold embroidered gorgeously;

Thy petticoat of silk and white

And these I bought gladly.

Greensleeves was my delight,

Greensleeves my heart of gold

Greensleeves was my heart of joy

And who but my Lady Greensleeves

I danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Optimus Primal fired waves of blasts and smashed down Another Shellhead.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (takes out Turtle's Ridewatch) Time for some Turtle power!

He activated it.

(ROCK LOBSTER BY THE B52S PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WAVES OF WATER AND LOBSTERS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

We were at a party

His earlobe fell in the deep

Someone reached in and grabbed it
It was a rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
We were at the beach
Everybody had matching towels
Somebody went under a dock
And there they saw a rock
It wasn't a rock
It was a rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
Rock lobster
Motion in the ocean
His air hose broke
Lots of trouble
Lots of bubble
He was in a jam
S'in a giant clam
Rock rock
Rock lobster

Down, down

Lobster rock

Lobster rock

Let's rock!

Boy's in bikinis

Girls in surfboards

Everybody's rockin'

Everybody's fruggin'

Twistin' 'round the fire

Havin' fun

Bakin' potatoes

Bakin' in the sun

Put on your noseguard

Put on the Lifeguard

Pass the tanning butter

Here comes a stingray

There goes a manta-ray

In walked a jelly fish

There goes a dog-fish

Chased by a cat-fish

In flew a sea robin

Watch out for that piranha

There goes a narwhal

Here comes a bikini whale!

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Nico danced and fired wave os water and smashed her down.

Me: SURFS UP DUDES! (ACTIVATES HEADLESS SKATEBOARDERS RIDEWATCH)

(SURFIN' DERP INSTRUMENTAL BY CATFOOD MCFLY PLAYS)

I danced and surfed on a huge wave of water with a surfboard made of leaves and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: SURFS UP!

I hanged ten an did awesome surfing moves that Lincoln and all of Hawaii would be proud of and I landed and everyone cheered for me.

Me: GNARLY DUDES!

Sougo: (gets out Saber Ridewatch) You might a chess player.

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) But this isn't chess!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got SaberArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: It's saving you from this that Swartz turned you into. (ACTIVATES POLKA DOT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THIS IS YOUR NIGHT BY AMBER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS POLKADOTS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

This is your night

Dancing free until the morning light

Together forever 'cause, this is your night

And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah, yeah

You captured my heart, you're the key to my life

A vision of our love, that made me survive

Regaining the mood, that we're in, it's so real

It's time to move up, and to face what I feel, ooh

This is your night

Dancing free until the morning light

Together forever 'cause, this is your night

And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah, yeah

Tonight with my spirits, the one that you call

I'm ready to stand up, and ready to fall
I can't find a way, so attracted by you
Let me be your girl, and I'll be so true, ooh
This is your night
Dancing free until the morning light
Together forever 'cause, this is your night
And everything is gonna be alright
Aww yeah, so in love with you
Aww yeah, it's too good to be true
Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah yeah
Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai
Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai
Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai
Ditaitaidai, ditaitaidai
Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai
Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai
Dadadadadada, ditaitaidai
Ditaitaidai
This is your night
Dancing free until the morning light
Together forever 'cause, this is your night
And everything is gonna be alright

Aww yeah, so in love with you

Aww yeah, it's too good to be true

Aww yeah, feelin' so brand-new, aww yeah, yeah, yeah

This is your night, oh

I danced like a wild man and fired waves of energy and smashed her down all over.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: ROCK ON! Now for this one! (ACTIVATES FIRE LORD'S RIDEWATCH)

(DREAMS TO DREAM BY SARAH LASKO PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me that always come true

Inside you and me that always come true

She spread her wings and floated and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Shellhead!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: That was awesome Qin!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Another Shellhead: Wow! You guys all have amazing singing voices.

Me: We've had a lot of practice and had a lot of karaoke sessions.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Another Shellhead: Boy you guys are awesome.

Princess What's Her Name: My turn! (ACTIVATES BIZARRO'S RIDEWATCH)

(TOPSY TURVY - HUNCHBACK OF NOTRE DAME PLAYS)

Princess What's Her Name: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GOOFY AND CRAZY GHOSTS SWIRLED AROUND HER AND AN ILLUSION OF THE FESTIVAL OF THE HUNCHBACK OF NOTRE DAME FORMS)

[Crowd:]

Come one, come all!

Leave your looms and milking stools

Coop the hens and pen the mules

Come one, come all!

Close the churches and the schools

It's the day for breaking rules

Come and join the feast of…

[Clopin:]

Fools!

Once a year we throw a party here in town

Once a year we turn all Paris upside down

Ev'ry man's a king and ev'ry king's a clown

Once again it's Topsy Turvy Day

It's the day the devil in us gets released

It's the day we mock the prig and shock the priest

Ev'rything is topsy turvy at the Feast of Fools!

[Crowd:]

Topsy turvy!

[Clopin:]

Ev'rything is upsy daysy!

[Crowd:]

Topsy turvy!

[Clopin:]

Ev'ryone is acting crazy

Dross is gold and weeds are a bouquet

That's the way on Topsy Turvy Day

[All:]

Topsy Turvy!

[Clopin and Crowd:]

Beat the drums and blow the trumpets

[All:]

Topsy Turvy!

[Clopin and Crowd:]

Join the bums and thieves and strumpets

Streaming in from Chartres to Calais

[Clopin:]

Scurvy knaves are extra scurvy

On the sixth of "Januervy"

[Clopin and Crowd:]

All because it's Topy Turvy Day!

[Clopin:]

Come one, come all!

Hurry, hurry, here's your chance

See the myst'ry and romance

Come one, come all

See the finest girl in France

Make an entrance to entrance

Dance, la Esmeralda

Dance!

Here it is, the moment you've been waiting for

Here it is, you know exactly what's in store

Now's the time we laugh until our sides get sore

Now's the time we crown the King of Fools!

So make a face that's horrible and frightening

Make a face as gruesome as a gargoyle's wing

For the face that's ugliest will be the King of Fools!

Why?

[Crowd:]

Topsy turvy!

[Clopin:]

Ugly folk, forget your shyness

[Crowd:]

Topsy turvy!

[Clopin:]

You could soon be called Your Highness!

[Crowd:]

Put your foulest features on display

Be the king of Topsy Turvy Day!

[Clopin:]

Ev'rybody!

[Crowd:]

Once a year we throw a party here in town

[Clopin:]

Hail to the king!

[Crowd:]

Once a year we turn all Paris upside down

[Clopin:]

Oh, what a king!

[Crowd:]

Once a year, the ugliest will wear a crown

[Clopin:]

Girls, give a kiss

[Clopin and Crowd:]

Once a year on Topsy Turvy Day

[Clopin:]

We've never had a king like this

[Clopin and Crowd:]

And it's the day we do the things that we deplore

On the other three hundred and sixty-four

Once a year we love to drop in

Where the beer is never stoppin'

For the chance to pop some popinjay

And pick a king who'll put the "top" in

Topsy Turvy Day!

Mad and crazy, upsy-daisy, Topsy Turvy Day!

She hit Another Shellhead with tons of stupid shenanigans and it was funny!

We laughed hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT ALWAYS IS SO FUNNY!

Eli: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Me: (LAUGHS) OH THAT ALWAYS MAKES ME LAUGH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) ME TOO!

Another Shellhead: (LAUGHS) I haven't heard that song in years!

Me: (LAUGHS) So funny! I love that one.

Eli: My favorite too!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: That always is so funny!

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Nico: You got it!

Me: And princess that was a good choice. I loved that one.

Princess What's Her Name: Thanks. It was funny.

Maria: Might as well have a shot! (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She floated and fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: That was awesome Maria!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Great job!

Maria: Thanks guys.

Fiona Hernandez: May I try?

Nico: Go for it Fiona.

Fiona Hernandez: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES PINK RANGER SLAYERS RIDEWATCH)

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Fiona Hernandez: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Hidden in the lines

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a never ending story

Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets
Will unfold behind the clouds
And there upon the rainbow
Is the answer to a never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Show no fear
For she may fade away
In your hands
The birth of the new day
Rhymes that keep their secrets
Will unfold behind the clouds
And there upon the rainbow
Is the answer to a never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah
Never ending story
Ah-ah-ah-ah-ah

Never ending story

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Shellhead!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome Fiona!

Maria Hernandez: Now here's this one. (ACTIVATES WEDDINMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(PLACE IN THIS WORLD BY MICHAEL W. SMITH PLAYS)

Maria Hernandez: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ANGELS OF LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The wind is moving

But I am standing still

A life of pages

Waiting to be filled

A heart that's hopeful

A head that's full of dreams

But this becoming

Is harder than it seems

Feels like

I'm looking for a reason

Roaming through the night to find

My place in this world

My place in this world

Not a lot to lean on

I need your light to help me find

My place in this world

My place in this world

If there are millions

Down on their knees

Among the many

Can you still hear me?

Hear me asking

Where do I belong?

Is there a vision

That I can call my own?

Show me

I'm looking for a reason

Roaming through the night to find

My place in this world

My place in this world

Not a lot to lean on

I need your light to help me find

My place in this world

My place in this world

Looking for a reason

Roaming through the night to find

My place in this world

My place in this world

Not a lot to lean on

I need your light to help me find

My place in this world

My place in this world

Looking for a reason

Roaming through the night to find

My place in this world

My place in this world

She danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome Maria!

May: Let's keep it up!

But then a beam of Emerald Light appeared and it hit Another Shellhead and knocked her down and then out came Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise!

Me: Whoa! Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise!

Nico: Perfect for me because I was born in May.

May: Yeah!

A.C.B. Emerald Tortoise: (In a Girls Voice): Looks like I found you just in time too.

Nico: Emerald Loganna!? Wow!

She reverted back and Emerald was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes and green angel wings and had an Emerald Jewel in the middle of her forehead.

Emerald Loganna: I got this guys.

She fired a wave of emerald light and smashed down Another Shellhead and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over to Vina and she was a girl with blond hair and blue clothes.

Vina Limburger: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now Vina.

I picked her up.

Emerald Loganna: Thank goodness there.

But then the ship arrived.

Jared: Looks like we got here just in time.

Me: You sure did son.

Nico: Is the Energon safe?

Jared: It sure is Nico. We saw Cheetor, Rhinox, Rattrap, Dinobot, Airazor and Tigatron bring in a massive shipload of energon before we took off to your position.

Nico: Awesome. Thank goodness.

The ship cut open the mountain and brought the Animatron Starcruiser on board.

Cybertron Snarl: I don't believe it! That's a Starcruiser that we thought was lost to us over 300,000 years ago!

Nico: Wow! How did it get here?

Cybertron Snarl: That's a really good question Nico.

Me: We couldn't figure it out because the ship's log data was messed up. But we'll do everything we can to fix it.

Nico: Good.

Emerald Loganna: That was awesome that you guys found that.

Jesse Anderson: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Princess What's Her Name: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emerald Loganna: Well I'm also a very famous emerald miner and me and Nico mined for lots of Emeralds when he met me down ini Colombia. We mined for lots of them and we gave them to jewelry stores and museums all over the world. And there were even exhibits for them all over the world. The largest Emerald we dug up was the size of a table.

Me: Wait a second. That's the Heart of Inti Emerald. That's one of the most beautiful emeralds ever and is the largest ever emerald in the world.

Nico: Yep. Me and Emerald became famous for getting that emerald.

Eli: That is amazing!

Nicole: Boy it sure is. That emerald has been widely coveted by jewel thieves and robbers everywhere.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That is incredible.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Emerald hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Emerald Loganna: Me too Nico. Me too.

Skywarp: There must be hundreds of Energon Cubes in there!

Nico: We looked and there were. We found them all over.

Qin: Yeah it was incredible.

Laney: It was an Energon treasure trove.

Skywarp: Wow! That is incredible.

We later went back to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Wonder Woman are heading to the world of the 1993 werewolf movie, Full Eclipse, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to kill Adam Garou, who's really a powerful 19th century werewolf, and he has used a serum cultivated from his own blood and brain tissue to bestow enhanced physical attributes to others in the police department, and the recipients of this serum, while not true werewolves, had found themselves stronger, heartier and more feral, and they also developed the ability to heal from nearly any wound except for silver.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the 1993 werewolf movie, Full Eclipse, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to kill Adam Garou, who's really a powerful 19th century werewolf.

Me: I saw Full Eclipse long ago, and it was an awesome action horror movie, and what stunned me was that Adam Garou has used a serum cultivated from his own blood and brain tissue to bestow enhanced physical attributes to others in the police department, and the recipients of this serum, while not true werewolves, had found themselves stronger, heartier and more feral, and they also developed the ability to heal from nearly any wound except for silver.

Nico: And we know why he did it, he wanted to keep the streets of Los Angeles safe from the thugs who lurk here.

Lincoln: But, developing a serum from his own werewolf blood and brain tissue to give the cops the physical abilities, that was also very genius of him. I also read his history and I found out that over the course of several decades, he'd amassed a great deal of wealth and influence and insinuated himself into the law enforcement culture in several cities, and he'd wanted to clean up the streets, though I may respect that, we still need to stop him.

Luan: That's true, he does need to be stopped.

Lincoln: But, what he's been trying to do in cleaning the streets of criminals and thugs, I'm going to honor him by sending him to Heaven instead of sending him to The Black Gates.

Nico: (Smiles) That's a good idea, Linc. But, this also means you're going to honor the man's final wishes and continue his legacy.

Lincoln: In my own way and how we've always fought crime, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Diana.

Wonder Woman: You're welcome, Lincoln. This should be interesting fighting a 19th century werewolf.

Eli: But, we can't underestimate him: he has great wealth and influence, along with intelligence, cunning, and strength.

Lincoln: That's right, and we're going to do this: werewolf to werewolf.

Lincoln let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, as he let out a howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Carmen and Rudina Adalwulf let out a growl and they transformed into their werewolf forms as lighter brown fur began growing all over their bodies with tan fur covering their muzzles and stomachs, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of their heads, their nails grew into claws, their brown tails grew and sprouted out, and their eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and they let out a howl.

And I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of my head, my nails grew into claws, and my eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and my eleven tails were already out, as I let out a howl as I transform into J.D. the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There we go, now I'm more than ready for Adam Garou. Now, let's go find Max Dire.

Me: (Beastly Voice) And he'll explain everything that's been happening.

We then met up with Detective Max Dire, who's explained the whole situation to us: Adam Garou found a way to bestow enhanced physical attributes to others by way of a serum cultivated from his own blood and brain tissue, and the recipients of this serum, while not true werewolves, found themselves stronger, heartier and more feral. They also developed the ability to heal from nearly any wound except for silver.

Nico: This matches what we found out about him, and why he's doing it.

Max Dire: I can understand why he's doing this: he wants to clean up the streets of the thugs and criminals here in L.A.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's true, but we still need to stop him before the Lunar Eclipse and he'll be at the peak of his power.

Max Dire: Wait a second, won't that also affect you, Rudina, Carmen, and J.D.?

Me: (Beastly Voice) It will, since the moon also makes us stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And we don't have the weaknesses of the werewolves, so that's why Adam was waiting for the Lunar Eclipse: he'll be at the peak of his power, and not even silver will affect him. Alright, if he wants a fight under the Lunar Eclipse, we'll give him one.

Rudina Adalwulf: (Beastly Voice) Let's do it.

We then head out, but then, we saw that the sun has set, and the Lunar Eclipse had arrived, and the rest of the team saw the rainbow and moonlight blue energy auras of me, Lincoln, Rudina, and Carmen were flaring up like crazy and we were getting an infinite power boost to our infinite power and energy.

Nico: Holy crap!

Lisa Loud: Einstein's Knickers!

Lynn Loud: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, to find that crime lord, Teague, and then, we get after Adam Garou.

We then head for Teague's dockside enterprises at the docks, and we saw he was holding the six girls hostage, and he was going to kill them. Lincoln then cut off the lights, and he, along with Rudina, me, and Carmen then cut down Teague's men and Lincoln absorbed their blood and bodies. Then, we tied up Teague and the six girls were freed, and Sheila, Eric, and Tom arrived with a police wagon, and Teague was really pissed.

Teague: You've ruined my business for the last time, when I get out of this, I'll have my revenge on all of you! This city is mine!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) No, Teague, this city doesn't belong to you, and your business is done! Take him away, officers.

Sheila, Eric, and Tom were still guarding Teague.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Now, to take down Adam Garou.

Suddenly, we heard howls in the air, and we saw who it was heading our way: The Pack, led by Adam Garou, along with Liza and Casey Spencer, who came after us, but Carmen and Rudina, being true werewolves, were much stronger than those two, and defeated them. Lincoln then put up a rainbow energy field to protect the six girls from Adam Garou.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Should've known you'd show up, Adam. But, you're too late: Teague's on his way to prison after this, and we've already killed his men. Now, we're going to end this: werewolf to werewolf, but you're not getting The Black Gates.

Adam Garou: So, you intend to kill me and send me to the Afterlife. Very well, now to show you all the peak of my power.

Adam Garou transformed into his true werewolf form, and as a demonstration of his power, he killed his own Pack member, Liza.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, you've really done it. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock

Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Wonder Woman, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Adam Garou, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Me, Rudina, and Carmen slashed at Adam Garou with our sharp claws, and we were really spilling his blood all over the place, and we saw the eclipse has ended, and Adam Garou was slumped down on the docks in a pool of blood. He didn't want his legacy to die, so he asked Lincoln, Me, Rudina, Carmen, and Max Dire to lie down in his blood, and when he did, we all absorbed Adam Garou's blood and power.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We're not letting your work go to waste, Adam, we'll continue your legacy to protect the people and clean up the streets, but we're doing this our own way. But, your legacy will be remembered in our hearts.

Lincoln's words caused a smile to form on Adam Garou's face, as he finally died, and his soul was sent to The Afterlife. We got up and we holstered our weapons and powered down and we changed back.

Nico: Safe travels, Adam Garou. May you find peace in the next world.

Lincoln: He will find peace in the next world, Nico, and he knew what I said was true to my heart.

Me: That's right.

Max Dire: Now, we're going to carry on his legacy and clean up the streets of thugs and crime lords, and make sure the cities we live in are safe for all.

Lincoln: That's right.

We then said our goodbyes to Max Dire, as he left.

?: (Nine Girls' voices) Aw, looks like we've missed the fun.

Suddenly, we saw Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm from the Wublin Class from My Singing Monsters appear.

Nico: Whoa, that's Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm from the Wublin Class from My Singing Monsters.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those nine voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele reverted back to normal, and they're beautiful girls with long flowing hair, eyes, and massive beautiful angel wings matching the colors of Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm, sleeveless pink midriff tops, green skirts, no shoes, and white sleeveless trenchcoats with Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm on the back, and holstered on their backs are massive Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm-themed greatswords with Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large Whajje, Blipsqueak, Creepuscule, Scargo, Astropod, Pixolotl, Bona-Petite, Maulch, and Fleechwurm heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the heads for the pommels.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: And we knew we would run into you again, Lincoln.

Lehua Pu'uwaimele: Yeah, and it's been a long time.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself and he and the clones went up to Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele and they hugged, and Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani

Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how strong he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he has vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since we were ten years old, and as you can see, I've really grown a lot since then.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele, these nine girls are my Guardian Angels from Hawaii and my classmates in Math, English, and Gym, but they're also amazing hula dancers.

Me: That's really cool.

Lincoln: It gets even cooler, it was the Pu'uwaimele sisters that taught me the Hawaiian traditions when we were 10 years old, and they even made hula outfits for the girls in Lincoln's harem.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, so the Pu'uwaimele sisters were the ones who taught you the Hawaiian traditions when you guys were 10 years old?!

Lincoln: That's right, and I learned a lot about their traditions and culture and it was awesome, and their last name, Pu'uwaimele, means Music Heart in Hawaiian. While we were on the beach, each of the Pu'uwaimele sisters kissed me on the lips while we were underwater. They're also the cousins of Lilo Pelekai, and they hate Scoots, Flip, and even Lewis Travolta with a burning passion.

Me: Whoa, Lilo's in for a big family reunion when we head back home, and they'll be happy to know Scoots is dead and gone and in Hell for good.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: Serves her right.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from their brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their neck.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and your sisters are part of harem and my many future wives, Lilo.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln and his clones wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and the girls wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they leaned down to their faces and they kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Nohkins Hanabata, Kyan Hitamu, Maidena Ange, Toxico Dannar, Enome, and Esyne from Immoral Guild.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nohkins Hanabata, Kyan Hitamu, Maidena Ange, Toxico Dannar, Enome, and Esyne from Immoral Guild.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nohkins Hanabata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nohkins Hanabata and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Teague, his thugs, and Adam Garou and his Pack, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of

Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nohkins Hanabata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nohkins Hanabata: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nohkins Hanabata, Kyan Hitamu, Maidena Ange, Toxico Dannar, Enome, and Esyne with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Teague and his thugs causing havoc on the streets with drugs and criminal mayhem, and Adam Garou, a 19th century werewolf from France who, along with his Pack, were killing Teague's thugs with his serum derived from his werewolf blood and brain tissue.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in killing Teague's thugs and putting Teague under arrest and us killing Adam Garou, but instead of sending him to The Black Gates, we made sure his legacy of keeping the streets safe wouldn't die with him by absorbing his blood and power, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town and reunited with their cousin, Lilo.

Maria: You really did an awesome thing in not sending Adam to The Black Gates, Lincoln.

Lincoln: He wanted to protect the people of Los Angeles, and he'd gotten into law enforcement since coming to America in the 19th century. But, we still needed to stop him, but we're going to make sure his legacy of keeping the people safe will not die.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: His legacy will live on in our hearts.

We swore Adam Garou's legacy of keeping the people safe will always live on, and as for Teague, he was found guilty of his criminal activities in Los Angeles, along with all the blood he and his thugs have spilled on the streets, and he was sentenced to death via lethal injection. We went to the prison and we saw them administer the lethal injection, and the chemical cocktail worked its magic, and Teague was dead. Then, Lincoln banished him and the spirits of his thugs to The Black Gates for good for their crimes.

Lincoln: Go to hell, Teague.

Nico: Your days of causing havoc in Los Angeles are over, you miserable crime lord.

Me: Rot in Hell forever, you thug.

We then head back home, and we were rid of Teague for good, and his days of causing havoc are all over.

---

After the rescue in the world of the 1993 movie Full Eclipse, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Lilo Pu'uwaimele, Lehua Pu'uwaimele, Nani Pu'uwaimele, Kai Pu'uwaimele, Hōkūlani Pu'uwaimele, Kalani Pu'uwaimele, Moana Pu'uwaimele, Kala Pu'uwaimele, and Kiana Pu'uwaimele saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lilo, what's the story on why you and your sisters hate Scoots, Flip, and Lewis Travolta, other than the obvious reasons?

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: Oh, you're not going to like this. One day, we were with Lincoln and we were out in Royal Woods helping out others, which is known as Lokomaika'i is an extension of aloha and love, an extension of aloha and love, and one of the many Hawaiian traditions we taught Lincoln. We helped out a lot of people, including Mr. Grouse. But, then, we got a rude awakening when Scoots, Flip, and Lewis Travolta went on the attack to kill Lincoln. But, Lincoln formed vines which tied Scoots, Flip, and Lewis Travolta us, and we then called the police and Varie, who then kicked Scoots back to The Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum, and J.D. tossed Flip back into a police wagon and it carted him back off to jail, where he got another Life Sentence added to his original Life Sentence, and Lewis Travolta escaped before the cops could get him put inside.

We were really shocked at what we heard.

Nico: Now, we're really glad Scoots is gone for good, and we're humiliating Flip and Lewis Travolta.

Lincoln: Yep. See, any who turn their backs on Lokomaika'i and spit on this Hawaiian tradition will get their karmic justice. For Scoots, it ended with her getting sent to Hell, and Flip and Lewis Travolta are getting humiliated for the rest of their miserable lives.

Lehua Pu'uwaimele: That's right. Oh, and for tomorrow, we should also hold a Ho'opono pono with the Duelists across the world and for all of us here.

Lincoln: That's a century's old uniquely Hawaiian family tradition, and the traditional Ho'opono pono is practiced to restore harmony and solve problems within the extended family, in which, the feuding individuals come together with an indigenous Hawaiian healer or the oldest member of the family for discussion, prayer, confession, and repentance, and it also includes mutual restitution and forgiveness.

Me: Ooh, now that's something we're going to enjoy participating in. But, what's the occasion, guys?

Lincoln: I've got a bad feeling that Yami Bakura might be planning his return. I know you've killed him using Babidi's power and Super Hakaied him, but just like Yami Marik, he's going to return to get his revenge again.

Nico: That's a good idea, Linc. We'll hold it tomorrow, and if Yami Bakura is back from the dead, we'll show him no mercy whatsoever.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Hana Song, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Minuette, Moondancer, and Kiriko are heading to Emerald Coast in Sonic's world.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Hana Song, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Minuette, Moondancer, and Kiriko were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out that Lincoln had saved Hana Song and Kiriko, the two new agents of Overwatch, from a couple of spies out to kill them, and Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Minuette, Moondancer also had feelings for Lincoln long ago.

Hana Song: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast.

Lincoln: And it's a perfect place for our first date, Hana.

Minuette: You bet, Linky. Plus, we've had feelings for you for a long time, and those feelings were made even more of a reality when you helped us with The Doomsday 23.

Lincoln: And I've also had those same feelings as well, Minuette. Shall we?

Lincoln, Hana Song, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Minuette, Moondancer, and Kiriko dived into the waters and they also saw the marine life there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and Hana Song, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Minuette, Moondancer, and Kiriko got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Hana Song, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Minuette, Moondancer, and Kiriko, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Emerald Coast.

Minuette: For our first beach date, might we add, and we had a blast.

Me: That's awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And I'm also glad you girls are now part of Linky's harem.

Moondancer: Thanks, Twilight.

Tracer: (British Accent) And I still remembered that day when Lincoln saved Hana Song and Kiriko long ago, and right from there, they had hearts in their eyes, atomic red blushes on their faces, and their noses were bleeding. I almost took a picture of them with him.

Nico: (Snickers) Hope you didn't get caught.

Lincoln: She almost did, because of me having superhuman hearing and tracking energy signals.

Me: Yeah, no one's safe from you when you have superhuman senses and tracking energy signals.

---

Later we were at the beach for some relaxing.

Me: Ahh. Nothing like spending a little time at the beach.

Mothra: Nice to be outside. Right, guys?

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah. This is always fun.

Princess Peach: It's always so fun.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Yoko Tani: I love a good relaxing time at the beach.

Qin: Who doesn't.

Horsea was eating a pretzel when a seagull took it from her.

Horsea: Hey! Get your own pretzel!

The seagull stuck its' tongue out at her.

(RASPBERRY)

Horsea: WHY, YOU LITTLE! (charges at the seagull)

Horobi: Oh, that can't be good.

Me: Uh oh.

Fluttershy then appeared and used her stare on the Seagull and he gave it back to Horsea.

Nico: That was good.

But then, more seagulls surrounded Horsea, having noticed her attack on their own.

Sinnertwin: I think you just stirred up a hornet's nest!

A seagull tried to peck Horsea with his beak.

PECK!

Horsea: OUCH!

Nico: HEY STOP THAT!

Fluttershy used her stare on the Seagulls and sent them away!

Nico: Geez!

Horsea: And stay away!

Streetwise: You okay, Horsea?

Horsea: Yeah those stupid birds will think twice before messing with me and Fluttershy.

Me: No kidding. At least it wasn't like The Birds back in 1963.

Qin: Yeah that movie was horrible and scary.

Laney: An iconic classic.

Nico: Yeah.

* * *

We later were back at the estate.

Nico: All right it's time for our next mission.

Sandpit: I hope you enjoyed your pretzel anyway.

Horsea: I did and it was great.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Well you guys are going to like our next mission. We're going to an awesome food planet.

Eli: Ooh! What is it?

Nico: Don't know. But it'll be good.

Then Diabolico, Dark Spicer, Brain Freezer, Manboy, Chalmers, Riddler, Toiletnator, Zexion, Atomic Skull, Rich Texan, Skinner, Springfield Bullies, Russ Cargill, Madame Woe, Coldsnap, China White, Blob, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Lego Bane, Quirrel, Nuclear Man, Eustace, and Fenghuang appeared.

Diabolico: Can me Dark Spicer, Brain Freezer, Manboy, Chalmers, Riddler, Toiletnator, Zexion, Atomic Skull, Rich Texan, Skinner, Springfield Bullies, and Russ Cargill go with you guys?

Madame Woe: Me, Coldsnap, China White, Blob, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Lego Bane, Quirrel, Nuclear Man, Eustace, and Fenghuang will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys sure can come with.

Eustace saw Courage.

Eustace: Stupid Dog! (Pulls out his ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed and then…

BONK!

Eustace got bashed in his head by Francesca with a rolling pin.

Eustace: OW! What did I do?

We laughed at that one.

Nico: And you guys know which gene-slammer is next too right?

Me: Yep. Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus.

Qin: Awesome and cool.

Camie: Very awesome and neat.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than my old enemy, Doto Kazahana, and he's heading here to still get revenge on me for ruining his rule. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Doto Kazahana on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to still get revenge on J.D. for ruining his rule and his schemes.

Me: He's like a bad itch, he just doesn't know when to quit.

Fubuki: Well, you did ruin his schemes 150,000 years hence and ruined his tyrannical rule, J.D., and his hatred for you is still really strong.

Lincoln: And he's a sore loser who refuses to quit. Well, Gina and I are putting a stop to that for good and he's going to join The Masters of Evil, but not before we give him a well-deserved ass-kicking for everything he's done.

Gina Angellus: You got that right, Linky.

Nico: I like that kind of talk, Lincoln, it's true that Doto Kazahana's going to join The Masters of Evil after you guys defeat him, but he's still getting a well-deserved ass-kicking for everything that he's done 150,000 years hence. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an awesome food planet to see.

Lincoln: This should be a good one, and I hope we face another enemy there, and once they're done, you're next, Doto Kazahana, and you're going to pay for everything you've done 150,000 years hence in the Shinobi World.

Maria: For a minute, I thought the seagull would get into a chicken inspired fight with Horsea.

Blackfire: I would've loved to see that.

Me: Not the city. Those fights would have destroyed everything.

Dolph: You're right.

Nico: Yeah. But lets head out.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7011.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a mysterious planet located 12,322 light years from Earth. Our mission is to investigate what this planet is.

Me: I have a feeling this planet will be cool.

Brain Freezer: Where are we going this time?

Coldsnap: I hope it's somewhere edible.

Eli: Oh it is and you guys are going to love it.

Qin: I have a feeling it will be tasty.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Paragus: I hope this planet isn't disgusting.

Eli: Don't worry. It's not.

Me: I have a feeling that something huge is coming tomorrow.

Nico: Like what?

Me: I don't know. But it has something to do with an old enemy that Yugi and the Pharaoh know.

Eli: Hmm. I wonder what it is.

Xenia: Whatever it is we'll be ready.

Camie: Yeah.

Toiletnator: You just be getting stressed out because of the upcoming war against Opaline:

Blob: I hope this planet has yummy food!

Nico: Guys calm down.

Lisa Loud: Everyone we have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a planet that looked like a giant pizza! It was still round in shape but the planet looked like a pizza pattern.

Me: Ooh!

Nico: This looks interesting.

Eli: Oh boy!

Nico: Lets engage landing.

We landed and then we went down onto the planet and we got out and to our surprise and amazement it was A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT PIZZAS! It had pizzas, cheese, crusts, sauces and toppings as far as the eyes can see!

Caitlin: PIZZA!

Me: A planet made of Pizza!

Eli: OH BOY!

Qin: I'm starving!

Xenia: It looks delicious!

We got to eatting and it was the cheesiest pizza ever and the pizza tasted just as awesome and delicious as Nergal and Grim's Pizzas put together!

Nico: (EATING) MMM! Delicious!

Me: (EATING) Mmm! Cheesy and flavorful.

Quirrell: (British Accent) Look at all this cheese!

Atomic Skull: I call dibs on the pepperoni!

Nico: This is the cheesiest pizza ever.

Me: It just melts right off. So awesome.

Eli: (Eating) So delicious.

Xenia: (Eating) And the sauce is yummy too. It's garlic, oregano, basil, arribiata.

Qin: My favorite!

Shaggy: (EATING PIZZAS BY THE DOZENS) Like this is my idea of heaven!? Next time we go monster hunting I'm staying here!

Scooby Doo: Me roo!

Bomb Man: It's probably just the pizza talking. But I love you guys.

Me: This pizza is awesome! Some of the best we've ever had.

Nico: But we love you too Bomb Man.

All of us: Aww.

Nico: (LAUGHS) So awesome.

Varie: Man this is incredible. This is one of the best food planets we've ever seen.

Camie: Boy it sure is!

Tsuyu: I think it's so awesome too.

Skinner: This pizza is delicious!

Eustace: Oh, no argument from me!

Francesca: How in the world did a planet like this make such an awesome pizza utopia?

Nico: Boy who knows. But it's so awesome.

Aylene C.: I'll say!

Sakura Valencia: It sure is deliciou!

We were eating. Until we were stuffed.

Me: Ahh. (BELCH) That's an awesome lunch.

We were really full.

Jack Spicer: I can still eat a few more!

Nico: I think you've had enough Jack.

Qin: Yeah. (Sees something) Huh? Guys look here.

Qin showed us little foodprints in the cheese.

Qin: Liitle footprints? Wait a second. There's something really familiar about these footprints.

Rich Texan: Let's eat some more so we can make out the footprints.

Fenghuang: Good idea!

They got to eating more.

Nico: Geez you guys must not have eaten in a while.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: Wait I sense something else here.

Danny and Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off and we heard a divine song.

Me: Do you guys hear that?

A figure came out and it was SIREN! The one that the Ghostbusters knew! She was a blond hair girl in a while robe.

Me: (GASP)

Qin: Whoa that's a Siren.

Siren (Extreme Ghostbusters): Are you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Me: That's us. And you are?

Siren (Extreme Ghostbusters): My name is Siren. I am one of the friends of the new Ghostbusters that Egon knows.

Me: So you're one of the ghosts that is friends with Egon's team.

Egon: She's one of the harmless ghosts. Don't worry.

Me: Thank goodness.

Notacon: Are those your footprints?

Siren (Extreme Ghostbusters): No. Those are the footprints of little army toys that were running around here.

We gasped.

Me: Did you say Army Toys?

All of us: CHIP HAZARD AND HIS MEN!

Nico: But that can't be! They were destroyed!

Qin: Yeah! We destroyed them.

Me: This is not dark magic at work here. I think they somehow survived and rebuilt themselves.

Eli: J.D. is right. I sense that they did.

Varie: Not good. Moondancer you talk to Siren. We need to devise a plan.

Moondancer: Okay.

Moondancer went to Siren.

Moondancer: Siren my name is Moondancer and I am the future ambassador of the Ghostbusters Mission for 2023.

Siren: It's an honor to meet you.

Moondancer: I'm learning all about catching ghosts from Danny Phantom, Lincoln and many of the team. It's really handy knowledge to help me get prepared.

Siren: You are well on your way.

Chalmers: The Commando Elite had the nerve to disrupt our pizza time?!

Nuclear Man: They're gonna get it!

Nico: They sure as hell will! But we're not going to destroy them and give them the Black Gates. We're going to reprogram them and make them kid friendly and fun and easy to help out everyone. We'll also put them in the Redemption Squad.

Me: Good idea.

Lisa Loud: And with our technological expertise that shouldn't be too much of a problem.

Moondancer was having a really awesome talk with Siren.

Moondancer: It's amazing that Egon's students go after so many amazing and terrifying ghosts.

Siren (Extreme Ghostbusters): It sure is and they all have so many amazing powers like the ones you face.

Moondancer: Egon and his team have also been a huge help to us many times in the past.

Tania: (to Siren) As you can see, Egon and the originals aren't retired anymore.

Siren: I can definitely see that. Egon it's good to see you again.

Egon: Same to you Siren. You're looking great.

Siren: I know. The centuries have been great on me.

Qin: They sure have. And Moondancer's archenemy is a mad scientist named Dr. Screwloose. How would you like to be part of her team for her usual battles?

Siren: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Who's ready to kick Commando Elite ass?

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) I am!

Me: I was born ready! And it's gonna be messy on a planet of pizza.

Qin: But it'll be a tasty one.

Nico: Yep.

Ghuul: (to Siren) But first, do you want some pizza?

Siren: I don't eat unfortunately.

Me: I've read that Sirens are the opposite of banshees and they feed on the youth of people.

Siren: That's right. I can use that to help you guys make capturing bad guys easier.

Qin: That's an interesting idea.

Moondancer: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah.

Man Boy: I don't think your powers will work on Hazard and his men.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: Toys don't have youth.

Siren: No they won't. But other guys yes.

Me: Hmm.

I did a test on a criminal that I teleported through a portal.

Siren: Ah. Watch.

She sang divinely and then blue energy left him and went into her mouth and he got turned into a 100 year old man in seconds!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

Me: It really works.

Moondancer: Wow! And this guy was serving a sentence of life in prison for murder.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Varie: It sure is. But he has had it coming.

Me: Thank you for your time good sir.

Criminal: Huh? Hank in some slime? Doesn't make sense.

I teleported him back.

Batch: Entrance time!

Me: Hold on Batch. We don't know where they are.

Eli: They are over there behind that hill.

Eli pointed to a hill and we went over to it.

We then saw Commando Elite! And there was THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF THEM!

Me: Whoa. There's countless numbers of them.

Qin: Lots more than before.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

Chip Hazard: THERE WILL BE NO MERCY!

Then the spirits of the Winx Club and Friends of The Loud Sisters appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we come out.

Me: Okay you soldiers! Prepare to be court martialed!

Nick Nitro: (to Eddy) You shot me when my back was turned last time, little punk!

Eddy: It's your own fault for not paying attention.

Nico: Yeah!

China White: And now, history's about to repeat itself.

Dark turned into Deafblast.

Deafblast: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Big time!

Deafblast fired a sonic blast and I fired an Electromagnetic Pulse blast and short circuited numerous soldiers.

Me: Chip Hazard I hope you are ready for me!

Chip then jumped and then SLASHED ME ACROSS ME ARM! I was dripping blood and then his knife melted!

Qin: OH MAN!

Me: That one was for free!

Then The Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Russ Cargill, Patty and Selma, Krusty the Clown, Cantwell, Chief Wiggum, Robo Roxy, Mysterio, Eccentro, Black Baron, Aries Zodiarts, Bunnie and Clyde, Evil Fire Man, Garble, Rainbow Raider, Greg, Muggshot, Iron Maiden and Snow Ghost then appeared.

Nico: The Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Russ Cargill, Patty and Selma, Krusty the Clown, Cantwell, Chief Wiggum, Robo Roxy, Mysterio, Eccentro, Black Baron, Aries Zodiarts, Bunnie and Clyde, Evil Fire Man, Garble, Rainbow Raider, Greg, Muggshot, Iron Maiden and Snow Ghost.

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Fat Tony: Boy this planet is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Louie: Geez J.D. you're bleeding.

Me: Thanks to Chip here!

Fat Tony: It's an honor to meet you, Siren.

Siren: The honor is mine.

Jimbo: You're the first Ghostbusters ghost we've seen since Stay Puft.

Cargill: And you won't be the last.

Me: I can't even remember the last time we fought a ghost of the Ghostbusters.

Qin: Yeah its been a while.

Patty: (to Nico) We heard you found a Cybertronian ship.

Nico: we sure did. And it was an Animatron Starcruiser in a cave full of energon.

Krusty: How much Energon did it have?

Nico: Tons of it!

Qin: Yeah!

?: Wow! That's amazing.

Then out came ENDURANCE SAIMA BEAST GARUBARIA from episode 37 of GoGoV!

---

Garubaria was brought forth by Pierre in order to demonstrate to Salamandes the power of the "Infinity Chain Card", a special magic card that allows to build up resistance to attacks, where one attack hits and thus prevents it from ever being useful against anyone who holds that card ever again. During an initial battle, he gains resistance to the FiveLaser and Go Blasters working as intended. However due to an accident involving roses, he ends up switching bodies with Tsugumi Inui, the daughter of Capital City Fire

Department's Kenji Inui who was there due to a marriage interview with Matoi. Tsugumi in Garubaria's body tries to tell GoGoFive who she was and not be destroyed by him, while Garubaria in Tsugumi's body tries to mess up the marriage interview. Eventually when they realize the mistake, another accident involving roses restores Tsugumi, but switches Garubaria's mind with that of Matoi; thus allowing the Psyma Beast to become GoRed. However, once Tsugumi catches on, she uses roses to switch GoRed and the Psyma Beast back to their proper bodies. Yet even after he switches back, Garubaria is still tough to defeat, with the team using both the Big V-Buster and Hyper Five before finally putting him down.

After Pierre uses the Resurrection Card on Garubaria, the team uses Victory Mars, hitting him with both Beetle Mars laser, the Jet Lance and the Mars Flare before finally destroying him fully. Yet even with its death, the Infinity Chain Card returns to Pierre, having completed its initial mission in collecting battle data for further resistance.

---

Eli: GarubarIa! I remember you! You were sent to demonstrate the power of the Infinity Chain Card to build up resistance to the attacks of the rangers! Wow!

Me: That is amazing and really cool.

Garabaria: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Garubaria: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. It would've been nice to see a body swapping episode.

Me: I know. What a ripoff!

Nico: Yeah. What a shame.

We got the battles underway.

---

# Sora Takenouchi, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, AncientGreymon, Phoenixmon, Zhuqiaomon, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia - Nico's Rescue and seeing a huge cave full of energon

---

The Springfield Mafia was first.

Legs: (to Sora) Nico's Rescue involved seeing a huge cave full of energon.

Louie: Better make sure that stuff stays away from our Cybertronian buddies.

Sora Takenouchi: Oh it was. We found enough energon to power a lot of the Cybertronian Machines for a long time.

Sunset Shimmer: That cave was really filled with energon. We've never seen so much of it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Thank goodness we also took the battle outside to make sure the Energon doesn't explode.

Sunburn: Yeah. Energon in its natural form is highly unstable and the slightest jostle, sonic frequency or high rise in temperature will cause it to explode.

AncientGreymon: Good thing we didn't have the battle in the cave.

Phoenixmon: Thank goodness.

Zhuqiaomon: Thank goodness for that there.

Fat Tony: That is a good thing. Lets do it!

SPRINGFIELD MAFIA! EL JEFE!

Sora fired waves of fire and smashed them down. Sora activated her shift car and fired waves of fire and smashed them down. SOra activated her ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Sam Sharp Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, AncientSphinxmon, Nanimon, Sukamon & Chumon, Mewtwo and Blackfire VS Jimbo, Dolph and Kearney the Springfield Bullies - Seeing a huge Cybertronian Ship as well as battling Another Shellhead

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Dolph: (to Sam) Nico, Princess What's Her Name, and the others saw a huge Cybertronian Ship.

Kearney: And they battled Another Shellhead.

Sam S.L.: They sure did and in the cave with all that energon was an Animatron Starcruiser. It was a ship that was as big as a Retribution Class Battleship from Warhammer.

Kearney: Wow! That is amazing! How did a ship like that get there?

Sam S.L.: We don't have the foggiest idea. It wound up there eons ago and it's still in really good shape after all these years. But it was completely abandoned and no one was on board.

Starlight Glimmer: And it was right in the middle of a cave filled with energon.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was really strange. No signs of life anywhere in there.

Hex: Yeah we got the ship out and put in our garage so we can repair it and make it look like new.

AncientSphinxmon: It was amazing that ship got there.

Nanimon: Boy no kidding.

Sukamon: Yeah that was crazy but cool.

Chumon: It sure was.

Jimbo: That's amazing that ship got there. Lets do it!

SPRINGFIELD BULLIES! GELMAN!

Sam fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Sam activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Sam activated her ridewatch and they danced to goth music and fired waves of darkness, fire, lava, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

## Girl Jordan, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, AncientTroiamon, Lillymon, Rosemon, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Russ Cargill - Lincoln's Rescue in the movie Full Eclipse

---

Russ Cargill was next.

Russ Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in the movie Full Eclipse. I bet you're proud of him for that like always.

Girl Jordan: I sure am and did that movie scare you?

Russ Cargill: It sure did. Full Eclipse was a scary movie but it was about werewolves that are cops. Very cool.

Rarity: That is most amazing to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is. I think it's neat.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was awesome.

AncientTroiamon: It sure was. Lincoln really went werewolf on the bad guys in that one.

Lillymon: It was amazing facing those dirtbags in that world.

Rosemon: It sure was and we kicked butt.

Russ Cargill: You sure did. Lets do it!

RUSS CARGILL! MELONE!

Girl Jordan fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Girl Jordan activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Girl Jordan activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, jewels, ice and leaves and smashed him down.

---

## Mandee, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, AncientMermaimon, Mermaidmon, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma - Meeting the Pu'uwaimele sisters

---

Patty & Selma were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) We heard you guys met the Pu'uwaimele sisters. What are their names?

Mandee: Their names are Lilo, Lehua, Nani, Kai, Hōkūlani, Kalani, Moana, Kala, and Kiana and they are from Hawaii and they taught Lincoln all about the Hawaiian traditions.

Fluttershy: They are really amazing and they are also Lilo Pelekai's cousins.

Patty: That is amazing!

Tornado Bolt: It sure is and they are also amazing hula dancers and they also hate Flip, Scoots and Lewis Travolta with a vengeance too.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Patty: What is their story like?

Fluttershy: It was crazy.

---

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Lilo, what's the story on why you and your sisters hate Scoots, Flip, and Lewis Travolta, other than the obvious reasons?

Lilo Pu'uwaimele: Oh, you're not going to like this. One day, we were with Lincoln and we were out in Royal Woods helping out others, which is known as Lokomaika'i is an extension of aloha and love, an extension of aloha and love, and one of the many Hawaiian traditions we taught Lincoln. We helped out a lot of people, including Mr. Grouse. But, then, we got a rude awakening when Scoots, Flip, and Lewis Travolta went on the attack to kill Lincoln. But, Lincoln formed vines which tied Scoots, Flip, and Lewis Travolta us, and we then called the police and Varie, who then kicked Scoots back to The Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum, and J.D. tossed Flip back into a police wagon and it carted him back off to jail, where he got another Life Sentence added to his original Life Sentence, and Lewis Travolta escaped before the cops could get him put inside.

We were really shocked at what we heard.

Nico: Now, we're really glad Scoots is gone for good, and we're humiliating Flip and Lewis Travolta.

Lincoln: Yep. See, any who turn their backs on Lokomaika'i and spit on this Hawaiian tradition will get their karmic justice. For Scoots, it ended with her getting sent to Hell, and Flip and Lewis Travolta are getting humiliated for the rest of their miserable lives.

Lehua Pu'uwaimele: That's right. Oh, and for tomorrow, we should also hold a Ho'opono pono with the Duelists across the world and for all of us here.

Lincoln: That's a century's old uniquely Hawaiian family tradition, and the traditional Ho'opono pono is practiced to restore harmony and solve problems within the extended family, in which, the feuding individuals come together with an indigenous Hawaiian healer or the oldest member of the family for discussion, prayer, confession, and repentance, and it also includes mutual restitution and forgiveness.

Me: Ooh, now that's something we're going to enjoy participating in. But, what's the occasion, guys?

Lincoln: I've got a bad feeling that Yami Bakura might be planning his return. I know you've killed him using Babidi's power and Super Hakaied him, but just like Yami Marik, he's going to return to get his revenge again.

Nico: That's a good idea, Linc. We'll hold it tomorrow, and if Yami Bakura is back from the dead, we'll show him no mercy whatsoever.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Selma: Oh my God!

Patty: That Scoots, Flip and Lewis have sunk to a whol new low!

Selma: But it's good the Pu'uwaimele sisters stopped them.

AncientMermaimon: They are amazing that they are there for Lincoln and watch over him.

Mermaidmon: Thank goodness they do.

Selma: I agree there. Lets do it!

PATTY & SELMA! VELVET VON BLACK!

Mandee fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Mandee activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed them down. Mandee activated her Ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of fire, water, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, AncientMegatheriummon, Wizardmon, Sorcerymon, FlaWizardmon, Blast Man and Bomb Man VS Krusty The Clown - Horsea getting into a fight with a seagull

---

Krusty the Clown was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Horsea got into a fight with a seagull. And over a pretzel?!

Jackie: You know how much seagulls like to eat bread. They are always looking for food.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that seagull was hungry for it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah and Horsea was not happy with that bird.

Spyro: Now Horsea knows how Eddy feels about birds too.

AncientMegatheriummon: Yeah no kidding there.

Wizardmon: Yeah that was crazy.

Sorcerymon: Yeah no kidding.

FlaWizardmon: It sure is.

Krusty: Boy you got that right! Lets do it!

KRUSTY THE CLOWN! SUICIDE SQUAD HARLEY QUINN!

Jackie fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jackie activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jackie activated her ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of magic and ice and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, AncientKazemon, Kazemon, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Ms. Cantwell - Seagulls should know better than to pick a fight with Horsea and the Mascots

---

Ms. Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Seagulls should know better than to pick a fight with Horsea. As well as the other Mascots.

Lisa Simpson: I agree there and they need a huge reminder that our mascots are not someone to be trifled with.

Rainbow Dash: That's for sure. The Mascots are awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure is! I think it's so awesome.

Whirlwind: Our Mascots are so awesome and great.

AncientKazemon: And they are so cute.

Kazemon: You got that right.

Cantwell: Indeed. Lets do it!

CANTWELL! MASTER ZIK!

Lisa fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Lisa activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Lisa activated her Ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

Homer Simpson as Pie Man, Bart as Cupcake Kid, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, AncientWisemon, Notacon and Time Force Dash VS Chief Wiggum - A planet made of pizza! Wow! I love this planet!

---

Chief Wiggum is next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) A planet made of pizza! I love it already!

Homer: I love it too and it's really awesome!

Bart Simpson: Me too and it's really cool.

Pinkie Pie: This planet is AMAZING! BEST PLANET EVER!

Featherweight: Yeah this planet is incredible.

Sprocket: It sure is.

AncientWisemon: It's really something to see.

Wiggum: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

WIGGUM! MR. X!

Homer fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Homer activtated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Homer activated his Ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of Metal, Gears, Lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Akiza, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, AncientVolcanomon, Volcdramon, Valon and Tania VS Robo Roxy - A planet of pizza!? Wow!

---

Robo Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) We're on A planet of pizza this time!? Wow!

Akiza: It's amazing and Pizza is one of our favorite foods! The turtle brothers love this planet too.

Applejack: Boy they sure do! This planet is more amazing than a peach being boiled in hot water!

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure is. I think it's so awesome.

Flashwing: It sure is and I love pizza too.

AncientVolcanomon: It sure is. And this world is incredible.

Volcdramon: It sure is awesome.

Robo Roxy: Yeah it sure is. Anyone that doesn't like pizza has something wrong with them and they need to go to a mental hospital.

They laughed.

Applejack: That's true to that!

Robo Roxy: That's right. Lets do it!

ROBO ROXY! T-1000!

Akiza fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Akiza activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energgy and smashed her down. Akiza activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, rock, earth, crystal and apples and smashed her down

---

Yusei, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, AncientBeetlemon, MegaKabuterimon, Ri'Oha and Ghuul VS Mysterio - Chip Hazard and his troops are back!?

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) Chip Hazard and his troops are back!? Also, which Heartless Robot can I use?

Yusei: Soldiers this time.

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned a bunch of Soldier Heartless Robots.

Yusei: Yeah we did not expect him to be back especially with after dealing with him a while back.

Princess Luna: But it was amazing that we got to face him before.

Moondust: It sure was. But it'll be awesome facing him again.

Snowdrop: At least it's not Chucky or Slappy this time.

Gari: No they were brought back by dark magic. Technology gave these toys life.

Blackout: Yeah and they can easily be reprogrammed.

AncientBeetlemon: Doing that will be a cinch.

MegaKabuterimon: Yes it will be a breeze for us.

Mysterio: That's true. It will. Lets do it!

MYSTERIO! SAVRILLE!

Yusei fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yusei activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yusei activated his Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and stars and smashed him down.

---

Linka Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, AncientGarurumon, Lobomon, Batch and Luxord VS Eccentro - This is gonna be a buttkicking adventure with kicking Chip Hazard's butt again. But I didn't expect him to come

back.

* * *

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) This is gonna be a buttkicking adventure with kicking Chip Hazard's butt again. But I didn't expect him to come back.

Linka: All of us didn't expect it either. But it'll be awesome facing him and his men again.

Princess Celestia: Yeah this will be so awesome and fun.

King Solar: It sure will. Even though I never faced him before.

Solar Eclipsa: Me neither. This will be fun.

Amber Morning: Facing bad guys is always fun.

Spotlight: It sure is.

AncientGarurumon: It always is really fun.

Lobomon: You got that right.

Eccentro: Yeah. Lets do it!

ECCENTRO! PRINCE JOHN!

Linka fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Linka activated her shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Linka activated her ridewatch and they danced to medieval music and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

* * *

Catherine Hoshi the Arcana Force I - The Magician Gene-Slammer VS The Black Baron.

* * *

The Black Baron was next.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) This is a most amazing planet to see isn't it.

Catherine Hoshi: Boy it sure is. I think it's so awesome myself and I love pizza.

Black Baron: Me too!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Aries and Hanabi Hyuga VS Aries Zodiart

---

Aries Zodiart was next.

Aries Zodiart: This will be so awesome.

Aries: It sure will be cool.

Hanabi Hyuga: Looking forward to this one.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Virgo VS Bunnie and Clyde

---

Bunnie and Clyde were next.

Virgo: It's going to be an honor to face you both.

Bunnie: It sure will be.

Clyde: Yes it will.

Virgo fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Flame Man

---

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: This will be so fun!

Hiita: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Edwayl Mauroriane VS Garble.

---

Garble was next.

Edwayl: (Bretton Accent) I didn't know that Smolder was your little sister Garble.

Garble: Yeah she is a dragon that I love more than anything. Just because I'm a bully doesn't mean that I'm completely heartless. I love my sister and I'm proud of her for how far she has come.

Edwayl: I'm proud of Smolder too lad.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Candy VS Greg the gingerbread man

---

Greg was next.

Candy: Time for me to top you with candy.

Greg: I'm topped with candy already and have more fun fun fun.

Candy fired waves of candy and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Lancaster the Rainbow Dragon Gene-Slammer VS Roy G. Bivolo A.K.A. Rainbow Raider.

---

Rainbow Raider was next.

Rainbow Raider: Boy its been a while since we fought the last time.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) I know. I can't even remember the last time we fought. Been a long time.

Rainbow Raider: I know. It feels like forever.

Catherine fired a Rainbow Refraction Blast and it hit Rainbow Raider and smashed him down.

---

Valerie Morgana A.K.A. Sailor Valmorg VS Melina Vostokoff A.K.A. Iron Maiden

---

Iron Maiden was next.

Iron Maiden: This planet is really amazing!

Sailor Valmorg: Boy it sure is. A planet made of pizza is awesome.

Iron Maiden: It sure is.

Sailor Valmorg fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Adagio Dazzle VS Muggshot

---

Muggshot was next.

Muggshot: Boy I can't remember the last time we fought.

Adagio Dazzle: Me neither tall, dark and muscular.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rosty the Jack Frost VS Snow Ghost

---

Snow Ghost was next.

The Snow Ghost roared.

Rosty: Roar yourself.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Endurance Saima Beast Garubaria

---

Garubaria was next.

Nico: Your power is really strong with the Infinity Chain. But lets see how strong it is against us.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons Called the Destroyers of The Evil Yami Bakura, they're a collection of greatswords with the anti-Yami Bakura etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large gold versions of the Millennium Eye for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large gold versions of The Millennium Eye with large colored gems on the bottom of the gold versions of The Millennium Eye for the pommels, and once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields, blasters, spellbooks and daggers included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED! RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking! (CUPS HANDS TO SIDE) KAA MEE HAA MEE!

Carter: V-LANCERS! SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired a rainbow energy blast.

Carter: On target!

Nico: HAAAAAAAA!

Nico fired a red Kamehameha Wave and they fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Garubaria and he exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Garubaria you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Chip Hazard: There will be no mercy!

Troy: I think that's our line.

Tsukasa: Not that we'll show you any mercy anyway!

Me: So don't expect any mercy from us!

Kamen Ride: Revice!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned all the Riders!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ELECTRONIC BRIGADE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Bioman!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Time for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all of the Sentai Teams!

Maria: And don't forget this one.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) UNLEASH THE MASTERS OF EVIL!

She summoned ALL OF THE M.O.E.!

Vypra: Time for some buttkicking!

Vanitas: This is gonna be good!

Lori Jimenez: And I'm ready to kick some butt!

Then a green light appeared in Lori's hands and it was the Ridewatch for the ANIMATRON GRAND ZI-O!

Lori Jimenez: Wow! The Animatron Grand Zi-O Ridewatch! Now it's time for some action!

Cybertron Scourge: Go for it!

She activated it!

Lori Jimenez: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the Animatron Transformers appear and they merged with her and she donned an awesome and amazing new green armor with the Animatron Crest on it and she had a sword of green energy and lightning! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND ANIMATRON ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Override: WOW! Sister you look great!

Nico: Awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Knightess of Animatron who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future. Her name is Grand Animatron Zi-O! We are entering a new chapter of history!

Nico: So awesome!

Leobreaker: Boy this is amazing Lori!

Qin: I can't wait to see what this can do.

Nico: Lets get them!

Chip Hazard: CHARGE!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them!

I fired a massive blast of lightning at them and electrocuted them and blew many of them apart. Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and blew them to pieces.

Me: Try this on! LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: ELECTROMAGNETIC PULSE THUNDERCLAP!

I channelled lightning into my hands and clapped my hands and then fired a massive blast of electromagnetic energy and then many of the soldiers were electrocuted and they were shorting out and falling apart.

POP! WILHEIM SCREAM! ZAP!

Accato blasted the soldiers all over.

Adagio Dazzle: Girls join me.

Adagio, Aria and Sonata sang their siren song and the soldiers were all infuriated and they were tearing each other apart and their Negative Energy was flowing right into us and we were getting stronger and more powerful. Our auras were flared up With intense force

Me: I haven't done this in a while. Leobreaker, Wingsaber, lets do it!

Wingsaber: You got it!

Leobreaker and Wingsaber transformed and linked up to me.

Me: J.D. KNUDSON, SAVAGE CLAWED SONIC WING MODE!

THUNDERCLAP!

Nico: YEAH GO J.D.!

Me: Time for some heavy firepower! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot, Decepticon, Animatron, Earth, Velocitron and Gigantion Cyber Planet Keys went into my device and I got Leobreaker's claws, Red Alert's plasma cannon, Starscream's cannon, Mudflap's sword, Thundercracker's thunder cannon, Scattershot's blasters and missile launcher, Hot Shot's missile launchers, Scourge's 2 Fire Dragon Heads, Crumplezone's Shoulder Cannons and Optimus Prime's cannon.

Me: Chew on these!

I fired a massive energy and laser and missile barrage and the blasts all hit the Commando Elite all over and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Christy: WHOA! That was so awesome!

Eli: Way to go bro!

I slashed and cut many soldiers of the Commando Elite apart.

Kirby: Time for my fun!

He turned into Fire Kirby and fired a massive blast of fire from his mouth and incinerated many Commando Elite Soldiers.

Kelvadran, Skaratalas, Bierk, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Siado, Malvadine, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, and Ario blasted and smashed and pulverized the Commando Elite all over.

Sinnertwin, Streetwise, Horobi and Mothra all used the Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sinnertwin's Flame Cannon, Streetwise's air compressor cannon, and Horobi and Mothra's powers 100-fold.

Horobi and Sinnertwin: ZERO ONE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Mothra and Streetwise: KAIJU QUEEN FURY STORM!

Dark Spicer Jawbreaker Masters and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING JAWBREAKER BLAST!

Domino Firestorm and Brain Freezer: DRAGON OF DOMINO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Linphea Nature Storm and Man Boy: LINPHEA NATURE BRAWN STORM!

Melody Music Song and and Diabolico: MUSIC OF MELODY DEMON STORM!

Zenith Techno Storm and Riddler: ZENITH RIDDLE STORM!

Andros Ocean Storm and Toiletnator: ANDROS TOILET BLAST!

Solaria Light Shower and Chalmers: SOLARIA SOLAR STORM!

Atomic Darkness Blast and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARKNESS FIRESTORM!

Raging Plants of Earth and Rich Texan: RAGE TEXAS BLAST!

Ice of Principals and Skinner: ICE COLD TEACH BLAST!

Coldsnap of Slappy and Coldsnap: COLDSNAP BLAST!

Indigo China Blast and China White: CHINA INDIGO THUNDERSTRIKE!

Juno Blob Bash and Blob: JUNO BLOB SMASHER!

Genjutsu Torture Blast and Yost Crimson Dynamo: DESCENDING METEOR MEGASMASHER!

Suriko of Fairies and Madame Woe: QUEEN OF FAIRIES ULTRABLAST!

Samurai Fury and Lego Bane: SMASHING SAMURAI BLAST!

Dark World Magic Storm and Professor Quirrel: MAGIC OF DARK WORLD BLAST!

Prypiatosian-B Burn and Nuclear Man: ATOMIC FURY STRIKE!

Jackalope Menace and Eustace: STUPID DOG JACKALOPE BLAST!

Purple Dragon Mayhem and Fenghuang: DRAGON OWL MEGABURST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

They fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Rainbow Dash, Christy Fimple, Alan Abernathy, Lincoln, Lana, Lola and me: PIZZA MEGA PARTY BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PIZZA TOPPING ELEMENT STYLE: CHEESE!

Entrapta: PIZZA TOPPING LIGHTNING STYLE: PEPPERONI!

Perfuma: PIZZA TOPPING NATURE STYLE: MUSHROOMS!

Frosta: PIZZA TOPPING ICE STYLE: PINEAPPLE!

Jessica Shannon: PIZZA TOPPING STING STYLE: SAUSAGE!

Peni Parker: PIZZA TOPPING WEB STYLE: CANADIAN BACON!

Kei: PIZZA TOPPING FIRE STYLE: HAMBURGER!

Yuri: PIZZA TOPPING WATER STYLE: MEATBALLS!

Kyoko: PIZZA TOPPING LIGHTNING STYLE: CHICKEN!

Misako: PIZZA TOPPING LAVA STYLE: SALAMI!

Caulifla: PIZZA TOPPING FIRE STYLE: ONIONS!

Kale: PIZZA TOPPING ICE STYLE: PEPPERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said toppings.

Lincoln and his harem: PIZZA TOPPING FINAL SMASH: PIZZA HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of Hadoukens based on pizza toppings and pizzas and the blasts all hit the Commando Elite and they exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

They were down and out!

Nico: Now they are ours.

Lincoln: We've said it before, and we'll say it again. Chip Hazard, you and your soldiers have failed this world!

Nico: And don't come back, you plastic nightmare! Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Doto Kazahana to deal with, and that bastard should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my rule, J.D. Knudson!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: Right on cue, and there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Doto Kazahana.

A figure came out, and it was none other than my old enemy, Doto Kazahana, and he was still pissed at me for ruining his rule 150,000 years hence.

Me: Should've known you'd show up again, Doto Kazahana. You just don't know when to quit, do you?

Doto Kazahana: Not until I have your head mounted on a wall for what you did, and the hearts of all your wives and children will all break when I finally kill you!

Me: I guess 150,000 years hasn't been too friendly on you huh?

Lincoln threw a ball of ice at Doto Kazahana and it hit him, but didn't freeze him.

Lincoln: Oh no, you don't, Doto Kazahana, your fight's with us.

Gina Angellus: That's right, and you're going to pay for every last one of your despicable crimes, you miserable black-hearted monster.

Suddenly, Gina Angellus' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and sea foam green energy aura with darkness, sea foam green fire, winds, and wings, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Doto Kazahana, she left black and sea foam green energy, sea foam green fire, winds, wings, and darkness with every step.

Gina Angellus: I will never forgive you for every last one of your crimes you've committed against the Hidden Snow Village 150,000 years hence, Doto Kazahana, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Gina Angellus was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and sea foam green energy with sea foam green fire, winds, wings, and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gina Angellus emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gina Angellus grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sea foam green hair and sea foam green bow on her head, she has neon green eyes and a black and sea foam green energy aura with darkness, sea foam green fire, winds, and wings surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo with the Dark Kanji in its wings emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bird earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity

Kanjis in its talons, she also has Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo with green gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its wings for the second pendant on the bottom of her green bird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gina Angellus has on a green open blouse, sleeveless sea foam green top, long green skirt with the Wings Nazca Line on it, green pants, green high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, winds, wings, birds, and sea foam green fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Gina Angellus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with spring green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same pink markings as on Itzpzpalo. Gina Angellus has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sea foam green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Gina Angellus' massive Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sea foam green energy with darkness, sea foam green fire, winds, and wings, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo's Dark Wings Greatsword of Sea Foam Green Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo and the Wings Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black bird heads for the crossguard, large sea foam green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black bird heads and a large sea foam green gem below the black bird heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sea foam green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo's head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large sea foam green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo that said, "Gina Angellus, Gene-Slammer of The Wings Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo, Amazing Flyer, Great Communicator With Birds and Bird Expert, Lover For Incredibly Spicy Nuclear Hot Food, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Wings, Winds, Birds, and Sea Foam Green Fire"

ジーナ・アンジェラス、翼アースバウンド不滅イッツパロ の ジーンスラマー、素晴らしいフライヤー、鳥や鳥の専門家との優れたコミュニケーター、信じられないほどスパイシーな核のホット フードの愛好家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、軽蔑者でいじめっ子のスマッシャー、スレイヤー邪悪で錯乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、翼、風、鳥、海の泡の緑の火のマスター

Gina Angellus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SEA FOAM GREEN FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WINGS ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE SEA FOAM GREEN FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Gina Angellus' Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Doto Kazahana saw it, he was mad!

Doto: ICE STYLE: BLACK DRAGON BLIZZARD!

He sent a Black Dragon of Black Ice to kill her, but Gina Angellus fired a powerful black and sea foam green energy blast with darkness, sea foam green fire, winds, birds, and wings at him, and it collided with the black dragon and destroyed it, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he's not done yet, and he's pissed off even more.

Nico: Whoa, now Gina Angellus has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the sea foam green patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Itzpzpalo, and she blasted that black ice dragon and destroyed it and blasted Doto Kazahana, nice.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, Doto Kazahana is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Gina, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Gina Angellus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Wings Earthbound Immortal and Divine Sea Foam Green Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we finally administer Doto Kazahana's punishment for the crimes he's committed?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Gina.

Me: **You're fucking through now, Doto Kazahana!**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Gina Angellus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done, Doto Kazahana, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.

Gina Angellus and Lincoln went after Doto Kazahana, who continued firing blasts of ice at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and sea foam green energy, sea foam green fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Birds, and Wings at Doto Kazahana and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Doto Kazahana with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Doto Kazahana, so he couldn't escape.

Doto Kazahana: Impossible, defeated yet again?! No, I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **That's enough out of you, Doto Kazahana.**

Doto Kazahana was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Thank you, Nico.** (To Doto Kazahana) **As much as I want than to put a permanent end to you for what you've done, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?**

Gina Angellus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Wings

Earthbound Immortal and Divine Sea Foam Green Fire Justice) **This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you.**

This caused Doto Kazahana to think, and he knew Lincoln and Gina Angellus were right: if news of his defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill him and not show him any mercy at all, and he doesn't have the manpower to deal with a monster like Barodius, and Dustin Keystone will also kill him since he's still now mega pissed off at what Lincoln did in removing the Hom Dai from him many days ago.

Doto Kazahana: (Growls) Fine.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice. But, to make sure you're kept in line.**

Lincoln gave Doto Kazahana the Hinon's Vengeance Curse and beamed him to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Doto Kazahana is now part of The Masters of Evil, and he'll be under strict supervision, and Lincoln put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him. We cheered wildly for what Gina Angellus and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Gina Angellus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and sea foam green angel wings are permanent.

Gina Angellus: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and four more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Doto Kazahana, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gina.

Suddenly, Gina Angellus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Gina Angellus' face, they kissed passionately as Gina Angellus' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces, winds blowing, and sea foam green fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Gina Angellus absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Itzpzpalo vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Gina and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Doto Kazahana to join The Masters of Evil.

Me: Yeah! I was afraid he was too hard headed to be even worthy of joining them.

Lincoln: And I also put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him, because if he steps out of line, the curse will take his life, and he'll be sent to The Black Gates.

Vypra: I like it. And he'll make a fine member.

Fubuki: Nice one, and you'll do the same to Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira.

Lincoln: That's right.

Simone Yukimura: Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking down Mizore Fuyukuma, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, Simone.

Me: I remember him. He'll be an excellent member of the group too.

Eli: We'll be sure to get front row seats for this one. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Machamp.

Nico: The Superpower Pokémon, ooh, now that's an awesome and tough one.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Cantwell: Looks like the Commando Elite is taken care of.

Wiggum: And now, we own them.

Me: Yep.

Robo Roxy: No matter what Globotech says.

Me: That's for sure. We'll reprogram them and make the chips harmless instead of evil.

Qin: Good idea

Mysterio: We'll have several of these pizzas to go.

Eccentro: But not all of them.

Nico: There's lots for everyone.

Vypra: But man this is amazing that this world is here.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. But man I'm not eating anything for the rest of the day.

Me: Me neither. I'm really stuffed.

Qin: Same here.

Shaggy and Scooby belched and we saw that they were bloated like overstuffed Thanksgiving turkeys and are a fat as sumo wrestlers.

Qin: Jeez you guys have had enough.

Shaggy: Like yeah. (BELCHES) We sure have.

Scooby Doo: Pats his stomach. (BELCHES) Reah.

Nico: Well lets get home everyone. Great job today everyone.

Moondancer: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and amazing adventure on a planet made of pizza. And it was a tasty one too.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Me: Yeah.

We went back to the ship and went home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

A Planet made entirely out of pizza would be everyones most favorite and awesome dream. Anyone that doesn't like pizza has something wrong with them and they need to go to a nuthouse.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jonny 2X4, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build

Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rattrap, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Duel Academy and we're going to battle Society of Light Alexis and recruit her into the Masters of Evil and she is going to be a deadly one as we see how EXTREMELY BRUTALLY COLD HEARTED she really is and we're going to battle Another XLR8 as well as meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus. Her name is Sapphire Constantine. Sapphire is John Constantine's daughter and is Nico's friend from magic and wizardry class and she knows all about crystal magic and more. She knows how to summon mythological creatures and also is an amazing exorcist like her father. For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Simone Yukimura, Gene-Slammer of The Spiral Earthbound Immortal Rorccon, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Mizore Fuyukuma into The Masters of Evil, but not before they give him a well-deserved ass-kicking for everything he's done in Doto Kazahana's Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1986 movie From Beyond, and Lincoln and his group are going to find a treasure for Ben Tennyson, it's a book called The Secrets of The Omniverse, and after we get that, we're going to also destroy Dr. Edward Pretorious and The Resonator that turned him into that disgusting creature and caused this whole nightmare, but he's not alone: we got word that Vilgax is here, and he's after the book, The Secrets of The Omniverse. But, Ben's not going to let him get his hands on it and The Omnitrix, we're going to send him and Dr. Pretorious to The Black Gates for good. And we're going to meet a Machamp Gene-Slammer named Natasha Istrebitellezviy, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Russia and his classmate in science, but she's also a fighter with both swords and bare fists. It was Natasha who taught Lincoln the ways of blacksmithing, and he even made a more powerful version of Cattleya's Giant Killer named Giant Destroyer, an ultimate weapon against giants, and Lincoln and Natasha also made very powerful weapons for Team Loud Phoenix Storm to use against Giants, especially Titans. Her last name, Istrebitellezviy, means Blade Fighter in Russian. Plus, while in their underwear at a lake, Lincoln and Natasha kissed each other on the lips underwater. She's also the cousin of Cattleya from Queen's Blade, and like her cousin, Natasha has a massive bust clocking in at 144 inches, and like Nicole, Lincoln will brutally pummel any pervert who even looks at her like that, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a burning passion. Get ready for an incredibly explosive and epic battle as we gather all the duelists from many parts of the world and bring them all together and then head to the Duel Monster World and head to the Dark Sanctuary and battle YAMI BAKURA who is back from the dead to get revenge on Yugi and The Pharaoh for ruining all his plans and he is going to make sure everyone pays! But Eli is not going to let that happen as he will explode into his most powerful and most ultimate form ever! He will explode into his own Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and we're all going to unleash the ultimate army of Duel Monsters on Yami Bakura as well as make that monster pay for all his crimes!

See you all tomorrow

# 5000 Years of Justice from Egypt

Get ready for an explosive duel monsters adventure

---

In the early morning hours at 2:53 AM, Lori had a dream, and she saw eight figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Hokkaido, Japan. But, they were no ordinary eight figures, their were Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, Phasionor, and Cirrus, adopted daughters of Lori Loud-Santiago. Lori woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Roxanna Santiago-Loud, Lydia Santiago-Loud, Roman Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Lexi Santiago-Loud, Rhonda Santiago-Loud, Libby Santiago-Loud, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Peach Blossom Santiago-Loud, Bluebell Santiago-Loud, Atalanta Santiago-Loud, Lincoln Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lori: Let me guess, the same dream as me?

Lincoln: We sure did, sis.

Roxanna Santiago-Loud: And it also means that we found out where our adopted sisters are at.

Lancer Santiago-Loud: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Hokkaido, Japan.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Out on the streets in Hokkaido, Japan, is not a safe place for kids like them.

Lori: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, sis.

Lori, Lincoln Loud, Roxanna Santiago-Loud, Lydia Santiago-Loud, Roman Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Lexi Santiago-Loud, Rhonda Santiago-Loud, Libby Santiago-Loud, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Peach Blossom Santiago-Loud, Bluebell Santiago-Loud, Atalanta Santiago-Loud, Me, and Nico were heading to Hokkaido, Japan. Then, Lori saw a 16-year-old girl who has light purple skin, green eyes, and yellow, orange and red hair tied into a ponytail. She wore a maroon and cyan leather jacket with a Microphone with a Music Number behind it, black pants, and yellow high-knee boots with red diamond and black heels. A 15-year-old girl who has tan skin, light brown eyes with blue glasses over them, and brown hair with yellow cyan streaks tied into a ponytail. She wore a white t-shirt with a poppy flower on it and blue sleeves, blue pants, and brown high-knee boots. A 16-year-old girl who has dark pink skin, peach eyes, white freckles, and red hair in braids. She wore a brown cowgirl hat with peach mark, green shirt with a brown collar with rolled up sleeves, blue denim shorts, and brown boots with the peach marks on them. A 14-year-old girl who has dark violet skin, yellow eyes, and light purple frizzy hair with a blue-ribboned headband with a Loaf of Bread with a Pink Bow on it. She wore a white shirt with a red hearts on it, a pink jacket over her shirt and a pink and white skirt with hearts on it, and navy blue sneakers. A 16-year-old girl who has gray skin, orange eyes, and navy hair with rainbow streak tied into a ponytail. She wore a white and maroon sports shirt with a Soccer Ball with Color Lines bolting behind, brown knee-length parts with rainbow circle with black heart, cyan socks, and black converse sneakers. A 14-year-old who has light green skin, blue eyes, and long forest green hair with a flower headband and two braids on the sides of her head. She wore a brown and purple hippie vest with Hemps, light blue long sleeve shirt with flower necklace, purple, pink and white ankle length skirt, and pink flip flops with flowers. A 15-year-old who has light blue skin, violet eyes, dark blue hair in hair drills with a Makeup Kit with Nail Polish and Blush Brush hair clip. She wore a red long sleeve robe jacket with white fur trim on the collar and cuffs, pink skirt with white polka dots, and red boots with white heels. And a 14-year-old girl who has a light blue skin, long gray hair with black streak and silver front bangs, and yellow eyes with gray eyeshadows, one long eyelash on each one, and a bit of makeup below her eyes. She wore a gray shirt with black and white long sleeve, and a picture of a cloud on the front of the shirt, black pants with black belt with silver buckle and holes, and black converse shoes. Lori saw who they was, it was

Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, Phasionor, and Cirrus.

Lori: Excuse me, are you the Color Strikes?

Lip Sinker: Yes we are, And who are you?

Lori: I'm Lori Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my little brother, Lincoln Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, and Phasionor were stunned. especially Cirrus who normally doesn't show any emotion but this is an exception for her.

Belle Harmony: The Legendary team themselves?

Lori: Yes.

Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, Phasionor, and Cirrus ran up to Lori, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Roxanna Santiago-Loud, Lydia Santiago-Loud, Roman Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Linda Santiago-Loud, Lexi Santiago-Loud, Rhonda Santiago-Loud, Libby Santiago-Loud, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Peach Blossom Santiago-Loud, Bluebell Santiago-Loud, Atalanta Santiago-Loud, me, Nico, and Lincoln joined in on the hug.

Lori: And there's something you girls should know, I adopted you.

Lip Sinker: Adopted?! Are you saying that because… you're our mother now?

Lori: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, Phasionor, and Cirrus with joy, as she picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lori: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lori told everyone what happened, and she then introduced Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, Phasionor, and Cirrus to the rest of her siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lori did, and Lip Sinker, Belle Harmony, Peach Cream, Hot Buns, Color Kick, Botanica Wildvine, Phasionor, and Cirrus now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring mother in their life.

---

At Duel Academy Island was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jonny 2X4, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl

Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rattrap, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue. But this rescue was going to be unlike any other.

Me: A rescue at Duel Academy Island is always fun.

Nico: It sure is.

Varie: I'm looking forward to this one.

Laney: Same here. I hope we kick some bad guy butt.

Jonny 2X4: Right on! Me too! Plank is itching to tear some heads off.

Lana: You got that right Jonny.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jonny.

Jonny 2X4: No problem Nico. We're ready to have some fun aren't we Plank?

Plank didn't say anything.

Nico: Jonny, I wish all of us can understand Plank like you and Deadwood can.

Jonny 2X4: I know Nico. But Plank has been with me since he was made. And he is special to me.

Nico: He sure is special.

Eli: Yeah it's awesome.

Me: Yeah and he is awesome as a partner for you as Captain Melonhead.

Nico: Yep.

Jonny 2X4: That's for sure!

Qin: That evil version of you is crazy. The Gourd and Timber The Dark Shard. Scary team.

Nico: Tell Plank that he's a cool friend to have. Even though we can't hear him talk.

Jonny 2X4: I will. Did you hear that buddy?

Plank didn't say anything.

Jonny 2X4: Plank says thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Laney: Awesome. Double D did say that this is very normal for some people.

Nico: True.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We ate lots of pizza yesterday.

Me: Boy we sure did. That was the most pizza I've ever eaten.

Qin: Me too. It was the best ever too.

Jonny 2X4: It was awesome and tasty.

Camie: Boy it sure was tasty.

Tsuyu: Man it sure was. But it was amazing that there was a planet made of pizza too.

Sirius: Yeah no kidding there. That planet was so cool.

Nico: And we met a friendly ghost.

Twilight Sparkle: And the first of one of many from the Ghostbusters.

Me: A great way to start off Moondancer's mission even though we have 2 months left.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: But we're happy for Moondancer getting a member of her group for her usual battles.

Camie: Yep. We just have to find one more.

Nico: Also, it's confirmed that Keiichiro, Nelson, Kaito, Zexal Luna, Effect Veiler, Yamato, Juru, Okalani Xayavong, Ryo, and Cathy are confirmed to be backup core members.

Me: Awesome choices Nico!

Qin: Yeah and Yuma's friends Luna and Cathy will love that.

Rarity: And Juru will love being in the backups darlings.

Nico: Thanks.

We went into Duel Academy and it was beautiful and awesome as always.

Nico: Duel Academy is always amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

But then we heard a voice and it sounded like Alexis.

Me: Huh? Alexis is that you talking?

Alexis Rhodes: No it's not me.

Me: Hmm.

We went into the main Duel Auditorium and to our shock and horror we saw WHITE ALEXIS! She was badmouthing and belittling all the duelists!

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! I thought we were rid of her.

Alexis Rhodes: That evil version of me brainwashed by Sartorius!?

Nico: Not good!

White Alexis: You all are stupid pompous arrogant freaks! You care about no one but yourselves and your own fucking mindsets and how you make people suffer! I want you all to feel the same pain I felt when I was ostracized about everything!

When she said that I was infuriated!

Me: (GROWLS) THAT DOES IT!

I went over to her.

Nico: J.D. what are you going to do!?

Me: Teach this cold-hearted bitch some manners!

I went over to her.

Me: HEY!

She saw me.

White Alexis: Well if it isn't the Royal Defenders stressed up fuckup!

Me: Sticks and stones. Sticks and stones. All in the past too. I've had it with you. It's time to teach you some manners.

I then pulled a Duel Monsters card out.

Me: I activate THE SEAL OF ORICHALCOS!?

Everyone gasped when they heard me activate it!

Eli: OH NO!

Nico: J.D. really means business!

I activated it and then a green ring with Enochian symbols in it appeared and landed and formed a unicursal hexagram in it and then I was enveloped in a pitch black aura and I looked up and I had the Seal of Orichalcos emblazoned in the middle of my forehead.

Me: You have just FUCKING PISSED ME OFF FOR THE LAST TIME WHITE ALEXIS!

I opened my eyes and they were glowing red and radiating with pure hatred and rage! The amount of hatred and rage I had coming off of me was unbelievable and I was SURGING with intense Negative Energy!

Albedo turned into Negative XLR8.

Negative XLR8: Time to go fast!

Nico: Albedo wait! We can't get into the Orichalcos ring. Somehow it has a magical energy that prevents us from getting in and others from getting out.

Eli: He's right. J.D. is on his own.

Qin: Oh boy

Varie: Be careful honey.

Me: Don't worry guys. I'll be just fine.

White Alexis: You make me sick J.D.

Me: Well fuck you too bitch! You are just nothing more than a boring and uncool lame bitch with a heart as black and cold as night!

Alexis: YOU TELL HER J.D.!

I smirked with incredible maliciousness!

White Alexis: Boring… uncool… lame!? ME?! YOU MOTHERFUCKING MONGREL! I WILL KILL YOU FOR SAYING THAT! NO ONE SAYS THAT TO ME!

Nico was about to charge in to help me when suddenly, from far away, he saw what looked like an ancient green Power Ranger. In fact, it was a female one. Before Nico could approach her, she motioned Nico to be silent before vanishing.

Kaito: (gets out Carranger gear) Nico, you okay?

Nico: Oh, me? I'm fine. I just spaced out for a second.

Zocks: (Gets out Ohranger gear) Well, you might want to get your head back in the game. Things are starting to heat up!

White Alexis roared and went at me and I fired a wave of wind and blew her down. She got up.

White Alexis: YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

Me: Says the pot calling the kettle black!

She then fired a blast of dark energy at me and I deflected the blast and it hit her and smashed her down!

Nico: J.D., if you can hear me, I need to go outside to check something.

Me: Don't worry I can hear you and okay Nico.

Nico went to go outside.

I fired waves of energy and smashed down White Alexis.

Negative XLR8: Wow! J.D. is still a gentleman even to someone like White Alexis.

Alexis: He sure is. At least he isn't touching her.

Jaden: Yeah!

Kaito: (to Zocks) Should we activate our gears and follow Nico?

Zocks: We should. Something's got Nico spooked. And I don't think it's the White bitch over there.

They went and followed him.

I fired waves of fire and blasted down White Alexis.

Me: Had enough you cold-hearted bitch!?

White Alexis: NEVER! I will kill you!

Nico was outside and everyone came to him.

Maria: Nico, you need to tell us what's going on with you!

Nico: I saw someone outside. Some kind of ancient Green Power Ranger.

Eli: Ancient Green Power Ranger? (GASP) You saw one of the Morphin Masters!

Nico: The Morphin Masters!? Whoa!

Qin: The Morphin Masters are here!? Wow!

Nico: But I wonder why?

Eli: Are they here?

Nico looked. And he saw no one there.

Nico: (sighs) No one outside. I must be losing my marbles.

Eli: No Nico. I believe you. You're telling the truth. You are lucky to see one of them. They are legends.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I just hope J.D. finished White Alexis.

Then they heard a powerful scream and came back in and saw the Seal of Orichalcos sucking in White Alexis into a card and then they saw her being sucked in.

Qin: HOLY MACKEREL!

Camie: My god! Is that what the Seal of Orichalcos did!?

Tsuyu: Holy jeez!

Nico: Yeah.

White Alexis was sucked into the card and gone.

I picked it up.

Me: That is it for her.

All the students of the school cheered wildly for me.

Then I fell and Nico teleported and caught me.

Nico: You all right?

Me: Yeah. Just a huge rush of Negative Energy.

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! J.D. that was incredible!

Me: It was. But I can only use the Seal of Orichalcos as a last resort. But I'm sorry I did that. White Alexis just pushed me over the edge.

Nico: I know. She was mean and evil.

Me: Yeah.

Alexis: But you did it J.D. You defeated that evil version of me.

Nico: We'll have Vypra transport her to the Masters of Evil prison so she can be forced into service.

Me: Good idea.

Rattrap: But man J.D. that was amazing.

Me: Thanks Rattrap.

But then…

ZOOM!

Something zoomed passed us with incredible speed.

Qin: WHOA! Did you guys see that?

ZOOM!

It came in front of us and it was a black version of XLR8! It was ANOTHER XLR8!

Me: Whoa! Another XLR8!

Nico: Another fast one.

Qin: Ellie Singh is gonna love this one.

Another XLR8: (In a girls voice) (Georgian Accent) And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Whoa! Naomi Patrick Onatopp!

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Naomi Patrick Onatopp. She is from Georgia and she is an awesome expert sharpshooter.

Nico: Wow! She must be a really good shot.

Me: She is. She never missed once.

Kaito: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another XLR8: Just to be the best ever sharpshooter.

Me: You already are the best sharpshooter ever. You have an absolutely impeccable shooting record. Never missed once.

Another XLR8: That's true.

Nico: Wait are you by chance related to…

Another XLR8: As a matter of fact yes I am. Xenia Onnatop was my mother.

We gasped.

Me: Your mother was one of the members of the Janis Group who were trying to destroy the entire global economy.

Qin: Yeah!

Another XLR8: I know. But I am not like my mother. She is dead to me.

Xenia: At least she will never hurt you again.

Kaito and Zocks activated their gears. Kaito got a Turbo Sword and Zocks got a Zeo Sword!

Nico: (gets out Speed Demon's Ridewatch) Time to go fast!

Nico activated it and then…

ZOOM!

Nico ran incredible fast and smashed down Another XLR8 with speeds at 1,000 miles per hour. He ran so fast that he was setting the area on fire!

Me: WOW! That was fast!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico smashed her down all over.

Jaden: Get your game on Nico!

Another XLR8 then accelerates so quickly that time completely stopped. She then walked over to Nico's back and put a Kick Me sign there before kicking him in that spot.

KICK KICK KICK!

SHE RAN FAST AND TIME RESUMED and then Nico felt the pain from the kicks and it hurt!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: She put this on you.

I pulled the sign off and showed it.

Nico: (Sarcastically) Oh VERY FUNNY!

Sougo: (gets out Don Momotaro Ridewatch) You had your fun!

Geiz: (Gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Now, it's our turn!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: Time for this wolf to pounce! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Another XLR8 ran fast but then I magically got wolf ears on the top of my head. Then feeling the vibrations in the air I then fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: What the?

I felt the ears on my head.

Me: I have wolf ears on my head now! Wow!

Jonny: My turn!

He activated Deadwood's Ridewatch and threw a bunch of acorn bombs and they hit her and exploded and smashed down Another XLR8!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: That was cool!

Alexis: Yeah it was!

Then we heard a horse whiny?

Nico: Is that a horse?

Qin: Look!

We saw an Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus!

Me: WHOA! An Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus!

It flew over to us and landed.

A.C.B. Sapphire Pegasus: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Sapphire Constantine!? Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had a blue jewel in the middle of her forehead.

Sapphire Constantine: I got this for you guys.

She fired a beam of blue light and it hit Another XLR8 and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over to Naomi and she was a black hair girl with Russian White Clothes and I picked her up. Naomi looked at me and was roaring. Sapphire then went over and put her hands on Naomi and she chanted a latin incantation and the creature inside Naomi roared as it was destroyed.

Me: Whoa!

Naomi Onnatop: (Groans) What happened? Where am I?

Nico: What just happened?

Sapphire Constantine: She was possessed by a demon too and I sent it back to hell.

Me: You're an exorcist. Are you?

Sapphire Constantine: Yeah. I'm John Constantine's daughter. I learned all I can about exorcisms and magic arts from him.

Me: That's incredible.

Naomi Onnatop: J.D.? Wow. Thank you both.

Sapphire Constantine: You're welcome.

Maria: Back up. There was a demon. Inside Naomi? How?

Sapphire Constantine: They are all over the place. But like my father I help by sending them back to Hell.

Qin: We dealt with many of them before.

Me: We sure have.

Laney: Yeah.

Jonny 2X4: But that was amazing! What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sapphire Constantine: I have a lot of them. My favorite is when me and Nico were over in New York and we helped my father send the Devil, Lucifer himself back to hell.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That is incredible.

Qin: It sure was awesome.

Laney: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sapphire hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Sapphire Constantine: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Ben Tennyson, Riley Anderson, and Jimmy (Ed Edd N Eddy) are heading to the world of the 1986 movie From Beyond, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're also going to find a treasure for Ben Tennyson, it's a book called The Secrets of The Omniverse, and after we get that, we're going to also destroy Dr. Edward Pretorious and The Resonator that turned him into a disgusting creature and caused this whole nightmare.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1986 movie From Beyond, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're also going to find a treasure for Ben Tennyson, a book called The Secrets of The Omniverse, and after we get that, we're going to also destroy Dr. Edward Pretorious and The Resonator that turned him into a disgusting creature and caused this whole nightmare.

Nico: I saw From Beyond long ago, and I almost threw up when I saw what Pretorious turned into, yuck!

Me: That would've been really messy, but we're still going to kill him and destroy The Resonator for good.

Lincoln: And that's after we get The Secrets of The Omniverse for Ben.

Ben Tennyson: You got that right, Lincoln. But, I'm surprised Pretorious isn't going after it himself.

Lincoln: He's not going after the treasure himself, since he's now completely insane, thanks to what he went through in The Resonator.

Nicole: And I heard about it from Shanan, this book is said to contain the history of the beginning of the Omniverse, and only a true hero of the Omniverse can be trusted with this. And since Pretorious is an insane monster who's messed with forces beyond his imagination, if he tried to get his hands on it, he'll be destroyed.

Nico: He's about to be destroyed by us, along with that accursed machine, The Resonator.

Riley: Yeah, we're going to make him pay for what he's done.

We then head for an abandoned cave in the city, and there, guarded by Galvan technology is a large green-colored book with the symbol of the Omnitrix on the cover: THE SECRETS OF THE OMNIVERSE.

Ben: So, that's The Secrets of The Omniverse.

Me: Everything Nicole said about it is true.

Nico: And it's guarded by Galvan Tech, incredible.

The Galvan Tech scanned Ben, and it deactivated the shield, and it allowed Ben to grab the powerful book. Suddenly, he opened the book and in its pages is a massive history of the beginning of the Omniverse and it flowed into his brain and gave him all of the knowledge of the alien worlds in The Omniverse and beyond. Suddenly, Ben's green eyes turned neon green and he was surrounded by a black, green, and white energy aura with elemental forces, aliens, stars, and nebulae, and we knew what it was: Ben's about to transform. Suddenly, Ben was surrounded by a massive vortex of black, green, and white energy with elemental forces, nebulae, and stars surrounding the vortex, we saw the billions of aliens that Ben has in the Omnitrix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ben emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ben Tennyson grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his long unkempt brown hair, which grew longer and reached the bottom of his neck, he has neon green eyes and a black, green, and white energy aura with elemental forces, aliens, stars, and nebulae surrounding him, he has a phoenix with the Galvan Tech symbol in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Element, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded on the gold star links and green crystal links and a green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Element, Star, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and a gold version of He-Man 2002's chest harness with the Galvan Tech symbol on it and green gems on the gold straps, Ben has on a green version of He-Man 2002's loincloth, large dark blue pants with green flames on the legs, black knee-high leather combat boots, large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and tattooed on Ben's now wider and more muscular back is the Galvan Tech symbol with the aliens of the Omnitrix surrounding it. Suddenly, Ben felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out, Ben has on a Ring of the Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ben's massive Sword of The Omnitrix Brigade in his large left hand and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, nebulae, stars, and elemental forces, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into Galvan's Omniverse Tech Greatsword of Elemental Alien Justice, it's a new large greatsword with the Galvan Tech symbol and aliens surrounding it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, two large black Omnitrix dials for the blade's crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Omnitrix dials and a large green gem on the bottom for the pommel, Ben has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists and his Omnitrix has merged with the large gold right cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and a large Galvan Tech symbol in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his new Secrets of the Omniverse book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the Galvan

Tech symbol that said, "Ben Tennyson, Leader of The Omnitrix Brigade, Savior of The Universe, Wielder of The Omnitrix and Keeper of The Secrets of The Omniverse, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Riley Anderson, Loving Cousin of Gwen Tennyson, Loving Grandson of Max Tennyson, Friend of Many, Destroyer of Vilgax and Many Villains, Archenemy of Billy Numerous, Slayer and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Many Aliens, Elemental Forces, Stars, Nebulae, and The Universe"

ベン・テニスン、オムニトリックス旅団のリーダー、宇宙の救世主、オムニトリックスの使い手、オムニバースの秘密の番人、ライリー・アンダーソンの愛情深いボーイフレンドで将来の夫、グウェン・テニスンの愛情深いいとこ、マックス・テニスンの愛情深い孫、多くの、ヴィルガックスと多くの悪党の破壊者、ビリー・ニューマスの大敵、悪の殺し屋と破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして多くのエイリアン、エレメンタルフォース、スターのマスター、星雲、そして宇宙

Ben Tennyson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY UNIVERSAL ALIEN ELEMENTAL OMNIVERSE NEBULA ANGEL OF DIVINE UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL ALIEN JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL GALVAN HOPE AND PEACE!

We were amazed by Ben Tennyson's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Riley also saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ben: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Universal Omniverse Angel and Divine Elemental Universal Galvan Hope) **Whoa, now this is really incredible.**

Nico: You said it, Ben, and how do you feel?

Ben: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Universal Omniverse Angel and Divine Elemental Universal Galvan Hope) **I feel incredible, Nico, and I now have the knowledge of The**

**Omniverse and the universe inside me. Now, let's go get that bastard, Dr. Pretorious, and destroy him and The Resonator.**

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of fourteen girls calling for help, along with the sound of insane and mad laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the fourteen girls, along with Katherine, but they've been cornered by Dr. Pretorious, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the fourteen girls, along with Katherine, but they've been cornered by Dr. Pretorious, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Russian Accent) That ugly, insane monster, let's rip him apart!

Suddenly, we saw the Pokémon, Machamp, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Pokémon, Machamp.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice and Russian accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Natasha Istrebitellezviy, but we'll talk later.

Ben: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Universal Omniverse Angel and Divine Elemental Universal Alien Galvan Hope) **He's right, let's get him!**

We rushed over, and right before the mutated Dr. Pretorious could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the insane mutated scientist, and that allowed the fourteen girls to get to safety inside of a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Dr. Pretorious, and when he saw us, he was pissed off and furious.

Dr. Pretorious: I will eat your brains for getting in my way!

Lincoln: Not happening, you ugly bastard! Your days are hereby numbered, Dr. Pretorious.

Nico: You're about to be forgotten for good, ugly!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Jimmy (Ed Edd N Eddy), Riley, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Dr. Pretorious, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Ben and Lincoln fired two powerful energy beams at both Dr. Pretorious and The Resonator, and they exploded with incredible power, destroying both The Resonator and Dr. Pretorious, and when his spirit appeared, he was sent to The Black Gates and he was erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Ben's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, Riley ran up to Ben and she wrapped her arms around Ben's thick muscular neck and her chest pressed up to Ben's now massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach was pressed against his eight-pack abs which brought an atomic red blush to his face, and then, he wrapped her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and then, he leaned down and kissed her on the lips and she returned the kiss with intense passion, as she still had her left arm wrapped around his thick muscular neck, but she brought her right hand down to his massive and wide muscular right pec, and we cheered for them.

We then went up to Katherine, and she broke down and hugged me and cried, and I was hugging her.

Nico: She really went through a nightmare.

Lincoln: She saw things that were beyond her imagination, thanks to activating The Resonator, and what Dr. Pretorious tried to do to her, that was more than enough to scar her mind with nightmares that'll plague her for the rest of her life. I'm sending a message to Ino about this, but what about the others?

Katherine: Bubba's dead, and Dr. Tillinghast was killed by Pretorious, nothing is left of them.

We gasped.

Lincoln: This was before we arrived to help out, and Dr. Pretorious has denied them a proper burial. Now, he's really gone too far, but we avenged their deaths, now they can rest in peace.

Me: They will.

Nico: Pretorious was playing with forces beyond his imagination with The Resonator, and those forces are dark and evil beyond anyone's comprehension. But, now he's gone for good.

Lincoln: And never coming back. (To Natasha Istrebitellezviy) And it's so good to see you once again, Natasha Istrebitellezviy.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy reverted back to normal, and she was a 6'6" tall, beautiful woman with long orange hair tied in a ponytail, blue eyes, she had the extremely voluptuous body of a goddess and like her cousin, Cattleya from Queen's Blade, Natasha has a massive bust clocking in at 144 inches, but we kept cool so as not to get clobbered by Nicole or Lincoln, and she had on the same tight apron-like dress as Cattleya, but hers was blue, black ankle-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth and lava on the coattails and Machamp on the back, and holstered right on her back is a more powerful version of Cattleya's Giant Killer named Giant Destroyer, an ultimate weapon against giants.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Natasha Istrebitellezviy and they hugged, and Natasha Istrebitellezviy is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Natasha Istrebitellezviy, she's my Guardian Angel from Russia and classmate in science, but she's also a fighter with both swords and bare fists. It was Natasha who taught me the ways of blacksmithing, and I even made a more powerful version of Cattleya's Giant Killer named Giant Destroyer, an ultimate weapon against giants, which is what you see holstered on her back.

Me: Whoa, now that's some quality craftsmanship!

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) Thank you, Comrade J.D., and Lincoln and I also made very powerful weapons for Team Loud Phoenix Storm to use against Giants, especially Titans.

Lincoln and Natasha got out scrolls and they opened up and showed a massive collection of massive and very powerful greatswords to use against Giants, especially Titans, and they went to each of us here in Lincoln's group and the other greatswords went to the others waiting for us back home.

Lincoln: And before you ask, I was one of the first to get a massive and very powerful greatsword of my own.

Suddenly, the Thunderbird etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade of Lincoln's massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed, and the massive greatsword turned into Hinon's Thunderstorm Rage, a massive and very powerful greatsword with a Thunderbird etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large Thunderbird heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Thunderbird heads and a large electric blue gem on the bottom of the Thunderbird heads for the pommel.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Yep.

Then, it changed back into Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds.

Lincoln: And her last name, Istrebitellezviy, means Blade Fighter in Russian. Plus, while we were in our underwear at a lake, we kissed each other on the lips underwater.

Eli: Now, that's sweet. But, I hope no perverts were watching her.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) They better not, and just like my cousin, Cattleya, I have a massive bust clocking in at 144 inches, and like you, Nicole, Lincoln will brutally pummel any pervert who even looks at me like that, and I hate Lewis Travolta with a burning passion. In fact, take a look at what Lincoln did to him.

Natasha played a video on her phone, and we saw what Lincoln did to that fat jerk, and when he was done, Lewis Travolta had his arms and legs broken, his teeth knocked out of his mouth, two black eyes, and a bloody nose. We were stunned, including Nicole.

Nicole: (Stunned) Holy crap, that's exactly what I've done to any pervert, but that coming from you, Lincoln, sheesh, remind me never to piss you off. Say, how would you like to be an honorary member of The Anti-Pervert Patrol? Since you've also known to defend the rights of women everywhere, except for a few evil women, and that beatdown you gave NO MA'AM also proved it as well.

Lincoln: Sure, I'm in.

Nico: Oh, shit, perverts beware, there's a new member of The Anti-Pervert Patrol and his name is Lincoln Loud.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around the neck of Natasha Istrebitellezviy with orange gems on the gold thunderbolt links and blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Natasha.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln then wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Natasha's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her faces and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The fourteen girls are Elianna Bernstein from Bibliophile Princess and Alexia Midgar, Alpha, Beta, Delta, Epsilon, Eta, Gamma, Iris Midgar, Zeta, Claire Kagenou, Rose Oriana, and Sherry Barnett from The Eminence in Shadow.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Elianna Bernstein from Bibliophile Princess and Alexia Midgar, Alpha, Beta, Delta, Epsilon, Eta, Gamma, Iris Midgar, Zeta, Claire Kagenou, Rose Oriana, and Sherry Barnett from The Eminence in Shadow.

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Elianna Bernstein: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Elianna Bernstein and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from the mad Dr. Pretorious, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Elianna Bernstein: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and the thirteen clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Elianna Bernstein: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elianna Bernstein, Alexia Midgar, Alpha, Beta, Delta, Epsilon, Eta, Gamma, Iris Midgar, Zeta, Claire Kagenou, Rose Oriana, and Sherry Barnett with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and they also have on their brand-new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks too. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they saw what happened to Ben when he'd gotten the book, The Secrets of The Omniverse, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dr. Pretorious.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in destroying Dr. Pretorious and The Resonator for good and sending Dr. Pretorious to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Natasha Istrebitellezviy have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Ed Cowart: You guys did awesome killing Edward Pretorious and destroying The Resonator, and Ben had gotten The Secrets of The Omniverse. Plus, I didn't know you had a cousin, Cattleya.

Cattleya: But, you didn't ask, Ed, and it's so good to see you again, Natasha.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) You too, Cattleya.

Cattleya: And not only am I glad that Lincoln's not only taking good care of you, but to find out he's also made a more powerful version of Giant Killer for you and you both also made very powerful greatswords for all of us here.

Lincoln: And they're made for slaying Giants, especially Titans.

---

After destroying Dr. Pretorious and The Resonator, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Natasha Istrebitellezviy saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Natasha, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Natasha, what's the story on why you hate Lewis Travolta with a burning passion, and it led to Lincoln beating him to a bloody pulp on the video you showed us?

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) That's something I'll remember all too well. One day, Lincoln and I were swimming in a lake, and I was in a bikini and Lincoln was in his orange swim shorts at that time, but we suddenly had the feeling that we weren't alone: Lincoln sensed someone in the bushes, and he heard a mocking laugh in the bushes. He fired an energy blast at the figure in the bush, and it was exposed as Lewis Travolta, and he was not only watching me, but he was also planning to kill Lincoln and kidnap me to have me run over by a train when I saw rope and a gag with him, and it really really pissed Lincoln off so badly, his face and body turned red, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, his vampire fangs grew longer, and he spread his massive white angel wings and he charged at Lewis Travolta and he proceeded to beat and pummel Lewis Travolta all over the place, and when Lincoln was all done, Lewis Travolta had his arms and legs broken, his teeth knocked out of his mouth, his crotch kicked in, and he had two black eyes, and Lincoln cooled down and he had Lewis Travolta's blood on his hands. I ran up to Lincoln and I hugged him, and I also cleaned Lewis Travolta's blood from his hands. We called the cops and had Lewis Travolta taken away to a hospital and we also pressed charges on him, but he got away weeks later.

We were really stunned at the story.

Eli: Why, that ugly, rotten, no-good!

Lincoln: Yep, what a jerk!

Me: You said it, and I still remembered that day all too well.

Nico: Same here.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Photo Finish, Violet Blurr, and Pixel Pizzaz are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Photo Finish, Violet Blurr, and Pixel Pizzaz were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out that Lincoln had saved Photo Finish, Violet Blurr, and Pixel Pizzaz from some men Flip hired to kill, and after Lincoln found out, he went down to Lynn's Table and hit Flip hard in the head, leaving a bump on his head, and they joined his harem.

Photo Finish: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, Photo Finish.

Shall we?

Lincoln, Photo Finish, Violet Blurr, and Pixel Pizzaz dived into the waters and they also saw the marine life there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and Photo Finish, Violet Blurr, and Pixel Pizzaz got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Photo Finish, Violet Blurr, and Pixel Pizzaz, and they wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Sirena Beach.

Photo Finish: For our first beach date, might we add, and we had a blast.

Me: That's awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And I'm also glad you girls are now part of Linky's harem.

Photo Finish: Thanks, Twilight, and we were really glad Lincoln saved us from those men that Flip had hired to kill us.

Me: That ugly, smelly, mutant cheapskate!

Nico: If that moron thinks he can get away with this, he's even stupider than ever!

Lincoln: I think he may need more than a bonk on the head from me to make him learn his place.

Lynn Sr.: I've made sure of that, champ.

Lynn Sr. made a one-way viewing window, and we saw Flip belching and farting out tons of coins and fire from his mouth, eyes, and three-cheeked butt.

Lincoln: Whoa, what did you feed him, Dad?

Lynn Sr.: A truck full of three-thousand Tears of Zephos, grown by Laney and Raven, and force fed through a funnel.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, Dad, that was really awesome!

Rita: I was also there when your Dad did that stunt to Flip, and Flip deserved it big time.

Me: You said it, Ms. Rita.

Nico: When we saw it, oh man, your dad knew how to exact payback on that cheapskate!

Lincoln: After what Flip did to Gramps, Dad had every right to get payback on him.

---

We were back at the estate watching TV.

While the rest of us were relaxing inside, me and Teen Titans Bumblebee were walking outside. But that's when we saw the Ancient Green Power Ranger again.

Nico: I knew I wasn't imagining it! Who are you?!

Me: I Don't believe it! It's one of the Morphin Masters! I remember seeing you on TV. But yeah who are you?

?: I am Morphin Master Green from the Morphin Masters.

Teen Titans Bumblebee: So, you guys created the Morphin Grid.

Master Green: Well, we only study it. But we HAVE been responsible for creating the power sources of several Ranger teams. It is an honor to meet you at last, Nico Chan. You and J.D. have done a good job uniting all the Ranger teams under one group.

Nico: Thanks. But congratulating me probably isn't why you're here.

Master Green: You and your friends will meet the Dino Fury Rangers sooner then you think. And it will lead to your biggest battle ever.

Me: I have a feeling it's going to involve the Void Knights so called Wife the Void Queen.

Teen Titans Bumblebee: We know. We're gonna meet them properly in a few more weeks.

Master Green: Oh, you will not go to them first. One of them will come to you. But still, be ready for when that day comes. And may the power protect you.

Me: Thank you.

With that, Master Green vanished, leaving me and Bumblebee with more questions then answers.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be a huge one.

Nico: Yeah me too.

But then King Kai called us.

King Kai: Nico! Can you hear me?!

Nico: Oh, I read you loud and clear, King Kai. But first, I got a question. What do you know about the Morphin Masters?

King Kai: Well, I've honestly known about them for thousands of years. Why do you ask?

Nico: One of them paid me a visit. So, before your big announcement, I'd like you to do some research on them.

King Kai: Well, I don't mind that. But I have urgent news-

Nico: Just humor me for now. (hangs up)

Yost Wasp: Did you just hang up on King Kai?

Nico: (sighs) His big announcement can wait until later.

Me: He doesn't use a phone Nico.

King Kai: Nice try though Nico.

Nico: Right I forgot about you being telepathic.

Blot: Listen, can your urgent news wait until later? Nico looks unnerved right now.

King Kai: I'm afraid it's very urgent.

Me: Guys business before pleasure. Go ahead King Kai. What's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got really bad news from The Duel Monster World: Yami Bakura is back from the dead to get revenge on Yugi and Pharaoh Atem for destroying Zorc Necrophades and ruining all his plans to destroy the world, and he's going to make sure everyone pays!

We gasped in horror.

Nico: That heartless, genocidal monster from The Shadow Realm!?

Me: Oh man! Not good!

Bakura: This is bad, that monster's not going to quit until he's gotten his revenge and destroyed the world.

Me: And it proved Lincoln right about what he said yesterday: Yami Bakura's returned from the dead. Of course I had the same feeling too.

Lincoln: And before any of our new recruits ask, Yami Bakura is just as, if not, even more dangerous than Yami Marik, especially because of the fact he'd made a deal with Zorc Necrophades, the dark god of The Shadow Realm.

The new recruits gasped in horror.

Camie: Who is Yami Bakura?

Me: A thief that lived back 5,000 years ago. He was a monster on steroids.

I went over his history.

---

Dark Bakura, also known as Yami Bakura, is the main antagonist of the original Yu-Gi-Oh! series.

He is an evil spirit from the Millennium Ring who almost always appeared when he possessed his host, Bakura Ryou. Born from the fusion of the Yami God Zorc Necrophades and the powerful and maniacal grave robber, Thief King Bakura, the Spirit of the Millennium Ring was a sadistic, powerful thief who would kill to get what he wanted.

Bakura Ryou was similar to Yugi in terms of personality. Meanwhile, Yami Bakura genuinely started off as being similar to Yugi's Yami side, who challenged those who would bully his original personality and put them under a Penalty Game that, in his case, had to do with whatever game that they were playing, and sucked their souls into the game while their bodies fell into a coma. In that, Bakura formed as a foil to Yugi.

As the combination of both the souls of Zorc Necrophades and the Thief King, Yami Bakura in the Japanese and manga versions, resides in the Millennium Ring, his possession could apply to both the ring and its unfortunate wearer.

In the first anime series produced by Toei, he was voiced by Tsutomu Kashiwakura. In the second anime series, Yu-Gi-Oh! Duel Monsters, he was voiced the late Yō Inoue (only in Duelist Kingdom Arc) and later by Rica Matsumoto (in the rest of his appearance) in Japanese version, and by Ted Lewis in 4Kids' English dubbed version. Origin

Circa 3000 B.C., Pharaoh Atem gave his life to seal both the souls of, Zorc Necrophades, and his own soul in the Millennium Puzzle. Zorc also sealed a part of his soul in the Millennium Ring. Also, Bakura, King of Thieves sealed his soul in the Millennium Ring. Zorc and the Thief King merged to form Yami Bakura. The Puzzle was broken into pieces afterwards and sealed in the Valley of the Kings.

5000 years later, Bakura Ryou came into possession of the Millennium Ring. While Bakura held the Ring, the fragment of Zorc's soul was able to take control of Bakura's body as "Yami Bakura."

Yami Bakura had lost many of his memories as Zorc and Bakura, King of Thieves, and was commonly referred to as the "Spirit of the Millennium Ring" or simply "Bakura" even after people became aware that he was a different mind than Bakura Ryou.

Bakura Ryou was an exchange student. The girls all loved him, and he just tried to be a normal person. Bakura avoided games, and knew that whenever he played, the people with whom he played with would somehow end up in a coma later. But when Yugi and friends asked the new student to play a game, he could not help but accept their kindness. He introduced them to a RPG game, and they all created their characters, though from the second they came in, it was Yami Bakura in control. After they created their characters, Yami Bakura sealed their souls inside pieces of them, and forced them to be in the game. They were able to survive, and free the good Bakura from the bad, and he was able to defeat Zorc, the boss that Yami Bakura created for the game.

Yami Bakura returned in Duelist Kingdom. In the second anime only, he took over Bakura's body to duel Yami Yugi. Jonouchi, Anzu, Honda and the original Yugi and Bakura were turned into their favorite cards in the duel. At the duel's conclusion, Yami Bakura tried to use Change of Heart to turn Yugi (who was the Black Magician) against the others, but Bakura was the Change of Heart, and took over Yami Bakura's Lady of Faith. Yami Yugi used his Millennium Puzzle to switch Bakura and Yami Bakura around, and Yugi destroyed Yami Bakura with Black Magic Attack, which sent him to the graveyard where he was attacked by the Card-Hunting Death God.

Despite his apparent death (In both cases), Yami Bakura had managed to return when Pegasus J. Crawford was about to send Anzu, Honda, and Bakura to Hell before the semifinals of Duelist Kingdom, and he erased everyone's memories of their encounter with Pegasus at that time. During Yugi's duel with Pegasus in the final round, Yami Bakura followed Honda as he found Mokuba (whose soul had been imprisoned in a card by Pegasus), and was attacked by several of Pegasus' goons, but Yami Bakura set the Man Eater Bug on them and then sent them to the graveyard with a Metamor Pot where they were killed by the Reaper of the cards. Yami Bakura then tried to possess Mokuba, but Honda knocked him out and threw the Millennium Ring away.

However, after Yami Yugi defeated Pegasus, Yami Bakura returned to Bakura's body with the Millennium Ring. He faced Pegasus in a Game of Yaminess using their Millennium Items, but, as Pegasus was weakened from his duel with Yugi, Yami Bakura easily won, and took Pegasus' Millennium Eye. In the manga, this act killed Pegasus, but in the anime, Pegasus survived (although he was not seen again til Waking the Dragons).

When Marik Ishtar was possessing Bandit Keith with his Millennium Rod, Yami Bakura, not wanting another to win the Millennium Puzzle, used his Millennium Ring to unbalance Marik's control, which caused Keith to take over, but not before Marik/Keith smashed the Millennium Puzzle. Yami Bakura put a piece of his soul into one of the puzzle pieces so he could learn the secrets of the Millennium Puzzle.

In Battle City, Yami Bakura made a verbal pact with Marik Ishtar, with him promising Marik Yugi's God Card and Marik promising him both Yugi's and his Millennium Items. He injured Bakura's arm while Marik pretended to be a good young man named Namu and Bakura was sent to the hospital, so Yami Bakura took over and attacked Yugi's grandpa. He entered Battle City, where he defeated Bandit Keith's ex-henchmen, Ghost Kotsuzuka, Takaido and Satake in a Duel of Yaminess, trapped the three of them in Hell as a penalty, and took their Locator Cards so he could enter the finals.

In the first round of the finals, Yami Bakura was up against Yugi, and revealed himself to the heroes for the first time since Honda threw away the Millennium Ring. He used Ouija Board and a deck full of ghosts and ghouls. However, Yami Yugi was able to summon Sky Dragon of Osiris, his Egyptian God Card, which left Yami Bakura helpless, until Marik telepathically talked him into releasing Bakura from his control so that Yugi would not attack him and risk hurting him. However, Yami Bakura soon feared that if Yugi did go through with the attack, Bakura would be killed, which would have been a foil to his plan, so he took him over again and let Yugi win.

Bakura was knocked out from this, and remained in the hospital until Marik, whose body had been taken over by Yami Marik, got Yami Bakura to duel him so that he could regain his body. They had a Shadow Game Duel, and whenever one of them lost Life Points, their body began to vanish. Yami Marik won, and Yami Bakura and Bakura were placed under a Penalty Game, which resulted in a coma. However, Yami Bakura escaped to Yugi's Millennium Puzzle (as part of his soul was inside it), and remained there. When Yami Yugi defeated Yami Marik, Bakura and Yami Bakura returned, but the shard of Yami Bakura's soul within the Millennium Puzzle stayed there, exploring the labyrinth.

Bakura and Yami Bakura did not appear in the Waking the Dragons arc, except in a vision during Yugi's Duel with Dartz. During a vision of Yugi finishing the Millennium Puzzle, Yami Bakura briefly appeared behind Yugi along with Kaiba and Yami (in the 4Kids dub, Dartz mentioned that when the Pharaoh was reborn, so were his rivals).

During the Dawn of the Duel arc, Yami Bakura repossessed Bakura despite his reluctance. Yami Bakura later caught Insector Haga and Dinosaur Ryuzaki stealing Yugi's Egyptian God Cards and knocked them out temporarily. He then did the same to Mokuba and dueled Seto Kaiba, but only as a means of destroying Kaiba's Blue-Eyes White Dragon and absorbing his power. Once he did this, Yami Bakura cancelled the duel.

Yami Bakura and Yami Yugi entered the World of Memories inside the Millennium Puzzle into an RPG, where Yami Bakura possessed his past self, Bakura, King of Thieves. Everything happened as it was before, except it was slightly modified by Yami Bakura. After being defeated, Yami Bakura talked with Yami Yugi at a table until his master, Zorc Necrophades, was awakened. He revealed that he and Zorc were one and the same and he merged with Zorc while Yami Yugi merged with his past self, the Pharaoh. During that time, Tristan was possessed by Yami Bakura, who turned him into a clone of him, and he dueled Yugi, but lost and released Honda from his control.

When the Pharaoh learned his true name, Atem, he fused the three Egyptian Gods - Giant Soldier of Obelisk, Sky Dragon of Osiris, and the Winged Divine Dragon of Ra - together into the Creator God of Light, Horakthy, whose rays of light alone were enough to destroy Zorc and also killed Yami Bakura, as he was merged with him at the time, which finally brought an end to his regin of terror. Thus, Bakura was finally released from Yami Bakura's control forever. (In the manga, he died cause his life force was linked to Zorc and Zorc's destruction killed him).

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: He is a monster!

Camie: He is pure evil!

Xenia: We have to stop him fast!

Eli: Yami Bakura, I swear I will not allow you to try and get revenge on Yugi and my father, you will pay for everything that you've done, you heartless, worthless monster from the darkest depths of The Shadow Realm!

We gasped at the extent of fury coming from Eli.

Nico: Whoa.

J.D. 3: Whoa is right, Nico, and you all felt it: a power is growing inside of Eli, and I sense he's going to transform into his new Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, just like you, J.D., when it was time to kill Swartz.

Me: That's right. This is going to be awesome.

Nico: You said it. But, now we need to gather all the duelists from many parts of the world and bring them all together so we can head to The Duel Monsters World and into The Dark Sanctuary to deal with Yami Bakura and this time for good.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Mizore Fuyukuma, one of Doto Kazahana's powerful allies, and he's heading here to still get revenge on me for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Mizore Fuyukuma on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to still get revenge on me for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule.

Me: Should've known he'd be the next one to face. But, we'll deal with him later.

Nico: You're right, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go, let's gather all the duelists from many parts of the world.

Lincoln: And head down to the Duel Monster World and The Dark Sanctuary and dish out 5,000 years of payback and ass-kicking on that heartless genocidal dark monster, Yami Bakura, and we'll make him regret ever being born, and once we're done with Yami Bakura, you're next, Mizore Fuyukuma.

Groove: (to King Kai) I hope you realize that while this is going on, you're gonna have to find out more about the Morphin Masters.

King Kai: I know. But dealing with Yami Bakura is much more important.

Nico: We better get to work right away. Thank you King Kai. We'll gladly stop him.

Me: We better get the usual battles out of the way before we head out.

Nico: I agree J.D. This is a Class 7 Omega Level Emergency and we are gonna need all the help we can get.

Qin: We better call in all the duelists we can to stop him.

Nico: That works too.

Smoke Scream: Well, at least you know your mind wasn't playing tricks on you.

Me: That's right Smoke Scream. Nico met one of the legendary Morphin Masters.

Tommy Oliver: The Morphin Masters!? That's incredible!

Me: I know. These are the VERY FIRST Power Rangers.

Eli: Yeah I believed that Nico wasn't crazy.

Nico: Thanks Eli.

Maria: That's amazing that Nico met one of them.

Camie: That is so cool!

Xenia: So these are the rangers that helped start it all!

Me: Yeah. Everything and all the teams from 1975 on up. Both in Japan and in America.

Nico: That's right.

Maria: I'll call in the battles and get them ready.

Maria did so and ALL of the members of the Masters of Evil came.

Me: Glad you all came. We have a huge crisis on our hands.

I told them everything and it was shocking!

Vypra: Yami Bakura is back!?

Weevil: I thought we were rid of that guy!

Nico: So did everyone else. But who has their turn today?

Samon, Pterodactyl Ghost, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Dayu, Bonz, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Yenaldooshi, Amora the Enchantress, Solomon Grundy, Gentleman Ghost, Copperhead, Weevil, Rex Raptor, Arkana, Red Dark Magician, Cryotek Megatron, Dr. Crowler, Prawn Fangire, Dartz, The Dark Signers, Femme Fatale, Speed Demon, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Lorelai, Camula, Dark Jaden, The Barbarian, Commander Saturn, Rex Shard, Abidos III, Titan, Burn Smash, Brutus, Windfall, Queen of the Black Puddle, Evil Strike Man, Psyphon, Cyclops (Hercules), Evil Luxord, Dahlia Hawthorne, Uchotan, and Indigestible Wad stepped forward.

Nico: WOW! Lots of you this time. Samon, Pterodactyl Ghost, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Dayu, Bonz, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Yenaldooshi, Amora the Enchantress, Solomon Grundy, Gentleman Ghost, Copperhead, Weevil, Rex Raptor, Arkana, Red Dark Magician, Cryotek Megatron, Dr. Crowler, Prawn Fangire, Dartz, The Dark Signers, Femme Fatale, Speed Demon, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Lorelai, Camula, Dark Jaden, The Barbarian, Commander Saturn, Rex Shard, Abidos III, Titan, Burn Smash, Brutus, Windfall, Queen of the Black Puddle, Evil Strike Man, Psyphon, Cyclops (Hercules), Evil Luxord, Dahlia Hawthorne, Uchotan, and Indigestible Wad.

Samon: Actually it's just Samon, Pterodactyl Ghost, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Dayu, Bonz, Yenaldooshi, Amora the Enchantress, Gentleman Ghost, Copperhead, Brutus, Windfall, Queen of the Black Puddle, Evil Strike Man, Psyphon, Cyclops (Hercules), Evil Luxord, Dahlia Hawthorne, Uchotan, and Indigestible Wad today.

Nico: Oh. The rest is all extras.

Me: Yeah it's for a theme I set up for a situation like this.

Nico: Neat.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: So, how's the mystery of the Mystery Green Ranger?

Nico: It's been solved.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Was it really one of the Morphin Masters?

Maria: It sure was.

Me: Yeah. One of the legendary rangers that started all of it.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Maybe that's a story for another time.

Me: You'll have plenty of time to hear about it.

Tri Klops: (to Nico) Good job taking care of White Alexis.

Nico: Oh J.D. took care of White Alexis.

Me: Yep.

I pulled out a card with her in the Orichalcos.

Tri-Klops: You used the Seal of Orichalcos on her!?

Me: I sure did. She just really pushed my buttons.

Dartz: Wow she must've said something bad.

Me: You have no idea.

I gave them the card with her in it.

Dayu: We'll make sure she doesn't go anywhere.

Me: Great!

?: That is really something.

A figure came out and it was CONWING from episode 20 of Time

Force!

---

Like all other mutants, Conwing was created in the result of a science accident. Before the events of the season, he was captured by Time Force and frozen.

In the 21st Century, he was released by Ransik to capture the Quantasaurus Rex. Conwing was a unique mutant who could copy other people's voices through a special face mask. When Nadira didn't believe him, Conwing copied Nadira's voice to answer. After leaving and kidnapping Eric, he took his Morpher and forced him to summon the Quantasaurus Rex. Conwing, copying Eric's voice, ordered the Quantasaurus Rex to destroy Silver Hills before throwing Eric into the river to die. However, the other Rangers came, rescued Eric and summoned the Time Shadow Megazord to fight the Q-Rex. When Eric returned, he finally recovered his Morpher, prompting Conwing to enlarge himself. However, Eric activated his Mega Battle Armor and managed to defeat and freeze the mutant

---

Eric Myers: Conwing!

Conwing: Been a long time Quantum Ranger.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to capture the Quantasaurus Rex and you have the awesome power to copy other peoples voices through a special face mask.

Conwing: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Nico: Can you really mimic the voices of people?

Conwing: I can. And some of my fellow monsters can do that too.

Me: This I got to see.

Conwing turned into FOGHORN LEGHORN!

Conwing: (As Foghorn Leghorn) What's the, I say what's the big idea bashin me on the noggin with a rollin pin!

We laughed at that one!

Foghorn Leghorn: Well that's I say that's really good!

Me: Very awesome!

Duplica: That is just like how I can do it.

Nico: It sure is!

Varie: Very awesome!

Nico: Lets head to the training yards.

We went and did so and got the battles underway.

---

## Power Pack (Marvel), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Man J.D. was brutal to White Alexis but she had it coming

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was first.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Man, J.D. was brutal to White Alexis. But she had it coming.

Energizer: Boy no kidding there.

Zero G: Yeah he unleashed the fury of the Seal of Orichalcos on her.

Twilight Sparkle: White Alexis really had it coming.

Mass Master: You're not kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: What she did was horrible to so many people.

Spyro: No kidding there.

Lightspeed: Yeah it was nuts!

Samon: Boy you are not kidding there. Lets do it!

SAMON! MACK SALMON!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down. The Power Pack activated their Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. The Power Pack activated their Ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Maximum Ride, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - Sartorius turned Alexis into a heartless monster back then

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) Sartorius turned Alexis into a heartless monster back then. Her heart was as cold as ice.

Maximum Ride: You're not kidding there. She was turned into a heartless bully!

Rainbow Dash: She was a brutal one and her heart was filled with evil.

Scootaloo: Yeahh no kidding. I would have smashed her face in for saying those things.

Whirlwind: No kidding there.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Boy that is rough! Lets do it!

PTERODACTYL GHOST! CARDEN & BAI LAI!

Max fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Max activated her shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Max Activated her ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Julie Yamamoto, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Nico's Rescue and how I harshly put White Alexis in her place

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) Nico's Rescue involved how J.D. harshly put White Alexis in her place. We'll make sure she doesn't try anything.

Julie Yamamoto: That's good you will. But man she was really brutal and J.D. was much harsher.

Pinkie Pie: You got that right and it was amazing!

Featherweight: It sure was!

Sprocket: It was intense. Hard to imagine that J.D. was that harsh because of the Seal of Orichalcos.

Captain Boomerang: Not just that but something literally snapped inside him because of what she said mates. Lets do it!

CAPTAIN BOOMERANG! OWEN MERCER!

Julie Yamamoto fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Julie activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Julie activated her ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Zick, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - J.D. was brutal on White Alexis and how we battled Another XLR8

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) J.D. was brutal on White Alexis. And on a less harsh note, Nico, Jonny, and the others did good battling Another XLR8.

Zick: They sure did. But that was also the second fastest alien they faced.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure was. She moved so fast that we didn't see it move.

Cozy Glow: No kidding! That was fast!

Hex: She stuck a kick me sign to Nico's back and knocked him around.

Tri-Klops: Geez! That is fast speed! Lets do it!

TRI-KLOPS! ZURG!

Zick fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Zick activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Zick activated his Ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of energy, magic, bones, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the From Beyond movie. How was it?

Emma Goodall: It was SCARY as HELL! We had to destroy Dr. Edward Pretorious and The Resonator that turned him into a disgusting creature and caused this whole nightmare.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was a horrible nightmare!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Dr. Katherine McMichaels was terribly traumatized from it.

Sunburn: Yeah like how Kate Lloyd was traumatized by the Thing and all that.

Scratch: Yeah it was awful.

Grounder: I thought it was a fun sight.

BLANG!

Scratch hit Grounder on the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: It was a terrifying experience you dumbbot!

Dayu: Oh man! That's horrible! Ino is gonna be having her work cut out for her. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

She turned into the Pink Turbo!

DAYU! TTG BLACKFIRE!

Emma fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Emma activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Emma activated her ridewatch and they danced to Video Game Music and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

## Gia Moran, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Meeting a Machamp Gene-slammer

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) I heard you guys met a Machamp Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Gia: Her name is Natasha Istrebitellezviy and she is Cattelya's cousin.

Fluttershy: Yes and she is just as beautiful and amazing as Cattelya.

Tornado Bolt: Boy she sure is. And she is just as powerful.

Stealth Elf: She sure is. And her story is interesting too.

---

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Natasha, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Natasha, what's the story on why you hate Lewis Travolta with a burning passion, and it led to Lincoln beating him to a bloody pulp on the video you showed us?

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) That's something I'll remember all too well. One day, Lincoln and I were swimming in a lake, and I was in a bikini and Lincoln was in his orange swim shorts at that time, but we suddenly had the feeling that we weren't alone:

Lincoln sensed someone in the bushes, and he heard a mocking laugh in the bushes. He fired an energy blast at the figure in the bush, and it was exposed as Lewis Travolta, and he was not only watching me, but he was also planning to kill Lincoln and kidnap me to have me run over by a train when I saw rope and a gag with him, and it really really pissed Lincoln off so badly, his face and body turned red, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, his vampire fangs grew longer, and he spread his massive white angel wings and he charged at Lewis Travolta and he proceeded to beat and pummel Lewis Travolta all over the place, and when Lincoln was all done, Lewis Travolta had his arms and legs broken, his teeth knocked out of his mouth, his crotch kicked in, and he had two black eyes, and Lincoln cooled down and he had Lewis Travolta's blood on his hands. I ran up to Lincoln and I hugged him, and I also cleaned Lewis Travolta's blood from his hands. We called the cops and had Lewis Travolta taken away to a hospital and we also pressed charges on him, but he got away weeks later.

We were really stunned at the story.

Eli: Why, that ugly, rotten, no-good!

Lincoln: Yep, what a jerk!

Me: You said it, and I still remembered that day all too well.

Nico: Same here.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Bonz: Man! Lewis is an awful jerk!

Gia: Boy you said it! Lewis is easily one of the lowest of the low!

Bonz: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

She turned into the Yellow TURBO Ranger!

BONZ! SKELETON WARRIORS!

Gia fired waves of energy and bones and smashed him activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Gia activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and smashed him down.

---

Jack Atlas, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Yami Bakura is a monster of pure evil

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: It's hard to imagine that Yami Bakura is a monster of pure evil!

Jack Atlas: I know! I've heard legends about him from Rex but I never even knew he was that dangerous!

Tempest Shadow: I never even knew he was that bad.

Itachi Uchiha: It's hard imagine that he is that that evil.

Brass Knuckles: No Kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - Yami Bakura is back

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: I can't believe that Yami Bakura is back!

Chazz: I know. It's hard to imagine he would return for revenge.

Magma: That is horrible.

Yagura: Yeah no kidding. He caused lots of problems back in ancient Egypt.

Titanium Toenail: He sure did. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and water and smashed him down.

---

## Seto Kaiba, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - Yami Bakura caused so many problems before

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) Yami Bakura caused so many problems before. Was he that tough for you?

Seto Kaiba: Yes he sure was. He caused a massive number of problems for many of us. Not just in dueling but in the real world too.

Princess Celestia: It's horrible that he has done so much damage.

King Solar: No kidding. Now we have more than enough reason to stop him for good.

Solar Eclipsa: Hard to imagine that he is that dangerous.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding. That's terrible.

Yenaldooshi: Yeah that is bad. Lets do it!

YENALDOOSHI! WOLF!

Seto fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Seto activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Seto activated his ridewatch and they danced to medieval they fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

## Sakura Avalon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - Yami Bakura is pure evil incarnate

---

Enchantress was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) Yami Bakura is pure evil incarnate. Just like Yami Marik.

Sakura Avalon: Yeah he sure is! Yami Bakura is dangerous and just as malevolent.

Rarity: I agree there and it was horrible he did all that.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was awful he did all that over the course of the millennia.

Gill Grunt: It's hard to imagine he did all that too.

Amora: It's good you guys are going to stop him. Lets do it!

AMORA THE ENCHANTRESS! AGATHA HARKNESS!

Sakura fired waves of magic and smashed her down. Sakura Avalon activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Sakura activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of energy, magic, water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

---

## Tristan Taylor, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Yami Bakura was a thief from 5,000 years ago

---

Grundy was next.

Grundy: Yami Bakura was thief from 5,000 years ago.

Tristan: Yeah and he was a monster. He did all sorts of problems.

Mokuba: Yeah he sure did and it was horrible.

Grundy: Grundy ready to smash him! Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Yugi Moto, Eli, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - What Yami Bakura was like 5,000 years ago

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) You fought Yami Bakura before. What was he like 5,000 years ago?

Yugi Moto: He was a notorious thief and his goal was to steal all 7 Millennium Items to take over the world. But his true intention was to revive Zorc Necrophades to plunge the world into eternal darkness.

Eli: Yeah he was a horrible monster father. I read so much about him from all those years ago and what he did was horrible!

Applejack: Yeah he is pure evil.

Apple Bloom: He needs to be stopped. He has no honor at all.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding. He has to be stopped no matter what.

The Gentleman Ghost: I most agree there. Shall we dance?

GENTLEMAN GHOST! GHOST MONSTER!

Yugi fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yugi activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Yugi activated his Ridewatch and they danced to Country Western Music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

## Tea Gardner, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Yami Bakura must be destroyed or who knows what will happen

Copperhead was next.

Coppperhead: (to Tea) Yami Bakura must be destroyed. Or who knows what will happen?

Tea: You're not kidding. Yami Bakura has caused so many problems for all of us back in the past and all that.

Princess Luna: From what we heard he was an awful monster.

Moondust: Yeah he was a monster.

Snowdrop: What he did was horrible throughout all these years.

Gari: He is an absolute monster.

Blackout: Yeah big time.

Copperhead: Boy I hope he gets what coming to him. Lets do it!

COPPERHEAD! KING COBRA!

Tea fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tea activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tea activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Hannah Fairchild VS Dartz

Dartz was next.

Dartz: I remember seeing Yami Bakura on my journey all over the land for over 10,000 years and it was awful he was doing what he was going to do.

Hannah Fairchild: It's absolutely horrible that he is that evil and dangerous.

Dartz: He was worse than me. His crimes would have caused the entire planet to be destroyed.

Hannah Fairchild: That is an absolute understatement.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyranno Hassleberry VS Rex Raptor

---

Rex Raptor was next.

Rex Raptor: Man I thought we were rid of Yami Bakura.

Tyranno: So did everyone else.

Tyranno fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Magician's Valkyria VS Arkana

---

Arkana was next.

Arkana: This is awful that Yami Bakura is back.

Magician's Valkyria: It sure is. It's hard to imagine he would be back after all this time.

She fired a massive energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Mindy VS Red Dark Magician

---

Red Dark Magician was next.

Red Dark Magician: What do you think Yami Bakura is going to do?

Mindy: I don't have any idea. But whatever it is it is not good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Blair VS Cryotek Megatron

---

Cryotek Megatron was next.

Cryotek Megatron: What Yami Bakura is gonna do would be amusing to me. Yess. But not for anyone else. Noo.

Blair: That is true. But it's horrible he is that evil.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Hsien-Ko VS Dr. Crowler

---

Dr. Crowler was next.

Dr. Crowler: It's awful that Yami Bakura is back.

Hsien-Ko: Yeah no kidding. That guy is bad news. But can you do me a favor?

Dr. Crowler: What is it?

Hsien-Ko: Would you please train J.D. in dueling? He doesn't know how.

Dr. Crowler: I would like that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tori Meadows VS Prawn Fangire

---

Prawn Fangire was next.

Tori Meadows: This is gonna be awesome.

She fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Sci-Twi VS Weevil Underwood

---

Weevil was next.

Weevil: Did Nico really meet one of the legendary Morphin Masters?

Sci Twi: He sure did and it was awesome to meet one of them in person.

Weevil: That is so incredible.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Bertrand, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin of the Spider

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman: That is so amazing that Nico and the team met one of the legendary Morphin Masters!

Roman: Boy it sure is!

Miranda: That was really cool.

Raythor: It sure was.

They fired waves of red fire and smashed him down.

## Haiku, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: I can't believe White Alexis was that cruel.

Haiku: I know. She was a bully.

Galaxy Man: Big time bad news.

Astro Man: No kidding there.

They fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down.

## Dante, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey

Devack was next.

Devack: That is so awesome that Nico saw one of the Morphin Masters.

Dante: It sure is.

Phage: Nico is really lucky to see one of them.

Lasher: He sure is.

They fired waves of yellow fire and smashed him down.

---

Persephone, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell of the Lizard

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: I haven't seen J.D. use the Seal of Orichalcos in a while. White Alexis must've done something to piss him off.

Persephone: She was belittling some of the students and teachers and it set him off.

Acid Man: Yeah that bitch has a heart of ice.

Snake Man: Boy no kidding there.

Misty Tredwell: We'll definitely try our best to reign her in.

They fired waves of green fire and smashed her down.

---

Morpheus, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin Kessler of the Giant

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: That is so incredible that Nico met one of the Morphin Masters.

Morpheus: It sure is.

Giganta: We're really excited to meet them in the future too.

Harley Quinn: We sure are.

They fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Boris, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger of the Killer Whale

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: It's terrible that Yami Bakura is back.

Boris: Yeah it sure is.

Clawful: But we'll make him pay.

Ultra Humanite: We sure will.

They fired waves of indigo fire and smashed him down.

---

Brittney Knudson, Gabriel Agreste and Nathalie Sancoeur VS Rex Goodwin of the Condor

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: It's terrible that Yami Bakura is that evil.

Brittney: You're not kidding there. He is a monster.

Gabriel Agreste: He sure is.

Nathalie: And he must be destroyed.

They fired waves of purple fire and smashed him down.

---

Alexis Rhodes, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: I hope J.D. didn't hurt you in any way when he said all that to White Alexis.

Alexis Rhodes: No he didn't. I'm okay.

Pam: But it was awesome that he laid down the law on her.

Crimson: It sure was.

They fired waves of fire and ice fire and smashed her down.

---

Jaden, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: Boy Nico had a fast Another Alien on him and he did great using my ridewatch.

Jaden: He sure did. It was amazing speed.

Sour Sweet: It sure was.

Sunny Flare: We all were amazed.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Mr. Fibb: Its been a while since we last fought hasn't it Mr. Wink.

Mr. Wink: Indeed it has Mr. Fibb.

Serenity Wheeler: I know. I can't remember the last time we fought.

Mr. Fibb: Time sure slipped by fast.

Serenity: I know.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Mai Valentine VS Lorelai

Lorelai was next.

Lorelai: Time for some buttkicking.

Mai Valentine: You are really ready for me.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Joey Wheeler VS Tsukuri

Tsukuri was next.

Joey Wheeler: All right! This is gonna be so good.

Tsukuri: It sure will be fun.

Joey fired waves of energy and smashed Tsukuri down.

Shizuka Marikawa VS Camula

Camula was next.

Camula: (Transylvanian Accent) Yami Bakura will make a great snack for me and my pets.

Shizuka Marikawa: He sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Jasmine (GX) VS The Barbarian (Ninja Gaiden)

---

The Barbarian was next.

Jasmine: This will be awesome and cool.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Adrien Gekko VS Commander Saturn.

---

Commander Saturn was next.

Saturn: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Adrien Gekko: It sure is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jim Crocodile Cook VS Kangaroo Monster (Courage the Cowardly Dog)

---

Kangaroo Monster was next.

Jim Crocodile Cook: (Australian Accent) It's awesome that I have a Kangaroo Monster for my archenemy mate.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Bonnie Terrez VS Dark Jaden

---

Dark Jaden was next.

Bonnie Terrez: I hope you unleash all your Evil HERO monsters on Yami Bakura.

Dark Jaden: You know I will do that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cholan the Carbuncle and Jesse Anderson VS Rex Shard the Crystal Collossus. The Jewels of the Rainbow VS Crystal Monster.

---

Rex Shard was next.

Rex Shard: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Jesse Anderson: Oh it's more than gonna be good.

Cholan: It sure will be good.

They fired waves of rainbow light and smashed him down.

---

Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII the Exodia Gene-Slammer VS Pharaoh Abidos III.

---

Pharaoh Abidos III was next.

Abidos III: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Helena McTroy the Winged Dragon of Ra Gene-Slammer VS Titan of the Shadow Riders.

---

Titan was next.

Titan: You ready for me?

Helena McTroy: I always am ready.

Helena McTroy fired waves of sun fire and smashed him down.

---

Nathalia Zemanomamenchikova the Slifuria, King of The Searing Skies Gene-slammer VS Burn Smash

---

Burn Smash was next.

Burn Smash: Time for you to burn.

Nathalia Z: You are the one that will burn.

She fired a massive blast of fire and smashed him down.

---

Natasha (G-Gundam) VS Brutus

---

Brutus was next.

Brutus: Hope you are ready for me.

Natasha: I'm ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Julie Kane VS Windfall.

---

Windfall was next.

Windfall: This is gonna be good.

Julie Kane: It sure is fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kevin (Samurai) vs Queen of the Black Puddle

---

Queen of the Black Puddle was next.

Kevin: This will be fun.

He fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Papillon VS Evil Strike Man

---

Evil Strike Man was next.

Evil Strike Man: I will strike you out.

Papillon: Bring it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Mr. Fantastic VS Psyphon

---

Psyphon was next.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: You ready for this?

Psyphon:: Always ready.

He formed into a hammer and smashed him down.

---

Huanglongmon VS Cyclops (Hercules)

---

Cyclops was next.

Huanglongmon: This is always fun.

Cyclops: Come and face me!

Huanglongmon fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jared Knudson VS Evil Luxord

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Jared Knudson: What Yami Bakura did over the millennia makes him a ruthless and completely honorless monster.

Evil Luxord: You'll get no argument from me on that one.

Jared: Glad you think so.

Jared fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Mokuro VS Dahlia Hawthorne

Dahlia was next.

Dahlia Hawthorne: I hope you're ready for me.

Mokuro: Oh I am ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Star Girl VS Uchoten

Uchoten was next.

Uchoten: Bring it on.

Star Girl: You got it!

She fired waves of stars and smashed down Uchoten.

## Thumbelina VS Indigestible Wad

The Indigestible Wad was next.

Thumbelina: This will be fun.

Indigestible Wad: It sure will for I am the Indigestible Wad!

Thumbelina fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Conwing.

---

Conwing was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Crusaders of Horror, they're a collection of greatswords with the symbols of the horror movies of decades ago etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blades, large pitch black bat wings for the crossguards, large blood red gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large eyeballs with large blood red gems on the bottom of the eyeballs for the pommels, and once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: Time for the Vortex Blaster.

They summoned and formed the Vortex Cannon!

They locked it on.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy blasts and those blasts hit first and then the rangers all fired their blast and it hit him and Conwing exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk down to action figure size.

Nico picked him up and put him in a pod.

Nico: Conwing you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We got the usual battles done.

Nico: That's that.

Robo Roxy: Me, Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Russ Cargill, Patty and Selma, Krusty the Clown, Cantwell, Chief Wiggum, Mysterio, and Eccentro are going with you guys.

Greg: Me, Black Baron, Aries Zodiarts, Bunnie and Clyde, Evil Fire Man, Garble, Rainbow Raider, Muggshot, Iron Maiden and Snow Ghost are coming with as well.

Nico: I had a feeling on that too.

Me: We are going to need ALL of the M.O.E. With us.

Nico: Yeah we sure will.

Laney: And it's no surprise that the next gene-slammer is going to be Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow. Indigo next.

Laney: Yeah.

Dolph: And I think Touma and Megan will get a chance to shine

here.

Nico: Yep they sure will.

Touma: I'm ready for this.

Megan McCallister: Me too bro!

Nico: Yeah! Now lets head out.

Me: And I know where Yami Bakura is. He's in the Duel Monsters World and he is ni the Dark Sanctuary.

We were shaking in fear from that name.

Nico: This is gonna be a battle in hell. Lets head out guys!

We were off to the Duel Monsters World.

Leozack: Don't worry about the Morphin Master stuff, Nico.

Legs: It's not like they're bad guys.

Nici: I know. They aren't. They are heroes and are amazing.

Me: Yep.

We went through a portal and we arrived into the Duel Monsters World.

Qin: Wow! We're here.

Leozack: Don't worry about the Morphin Master stuff, Nico.

Legs: It's not like they're bad guys.

Nico: I know. They aren't. They are heroes and are amazing.

Me: Yep.

We went through a portal and we arrived into the Duel Monsters World.

Qin: Wow! We're here.

Jimbo: Jaden, you should get Neos out for this.

Kearney: He IS your most strongest monster.

Aries Zodiarts: Next to Yubel, of course.

Jaden: Thanks guys. I'll summon my monsters when we start the battle.

Nico: That's what we intend to do.

Qin: We're going to summon all our monsters.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Xenia: It sure will. I can't wait to see what we can do.

Disk Wars Deadpool: (to the viewers) Sorry, folks. But you're gonna have to wait a while for us to get to the Dino Fury Ambassador missions.

Jamesdean5842: Don't worry we got all the time in the world.

Disk Wars Deadpool: Good.

Patty: Hey, don't get too carried away.

Selma: We want to have some fun too!

Me: Everyone is gonna get a shot. Oh. Light you two?

Selma: Oh thanks.

I formed a flame on my thumb and lit their cigarettes for them.

Selma: Ahh.

Krankenstein: Monster gonna smash bad Bakura!

Grundy: Get in line! Grundy called smashing bad Bakura.

Hulk: Hulk Smash bad Bakura.

Edzilla: ED SMASH TOO!

Krunk: KRUNK SMASH AS WELL!

Nico: All right all right. Everyone gets to have a smashing shot at him.

Laney: Yeah!

Iron Maiden: Geez, everyone wants to smash him.

Cantwell: How much further now?

Me: It's not much farther. Wait. We're here.

We saw that we were in front of the horrifying fortress and it had eyes and mouths in the crimson sky. We were in front of THE DARK SANCTUARY!

Nico: The Dark Sanctuary!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Ooh this place is scary even for me.

Marceline: I think it's amazing.

Nico: Where is he?

Eli: He's up ahead 750 meters. In front of the castle.

Scratch: Entrance time?

Grounder: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at the castle.

Yami Bakura is smirking malevolently and then the spirits of the Springfield Scumbags and all the duelists of the world as well as all the spirits of over 14,000+ Cards appeared and then swirled around him and then they converged and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

A massive explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we all came out!

Me: Yami Bakura! It's over for you!

Eli: YEAH!

Yami Bakura: How nice of you all to come and die.

Eccentro: You're gonna get it!

Snow Ghost: Big time!

Me: And it won't be pretty!

Touma: Time to use a form I haven't used in a while.

Rekka Battou! Baki! Boki! Bone! Gaki! Goki! Bone! Primitive Dragon!

Me: UH OH!

In his Primitive Dragon form, Touma grabbed Yami Bakura by the throat and slammed him to the ground.

Wolfgang: Hey, don't leave us out!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

We went at Yami Bakura and smashed him into pulp and then then we threw him into the wall!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Rangers!

Muggshot: Touma? You're still in there, right?

Mysterio: Time to call in my robots!

Touma: (Grunts) I'm trying!

Me: Reign in the power of the dragon within you Touma!

Nico: You control the power. It doesn't control you.

Touma concentrated and then he turned into ELEMENTAL DRAGON!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Fisticuffs: Have some of this!

He extended his arm and smashed down Yami Bakura with a punch to his face.

Eli: You miserable, good-for-nothing, fucked-up bastard, I will make you pay for what you've done 5,000 years ago, Yami Bakura!

Suddenly, something within Eli's mind snapped as the memories of Yami Bakura's evil deeds from 5,000 years ago and what he and Zorc Necrophades surged through his head, and rage, hatred, and anger flooded through him, as his blue eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, Chakra, seraphim angels, and mythological animals, he unholstered his massive Yomi's Heroic Valor Broadsword of Holy Seraphim Justice from his back, and as he approached Yami Bakura, he left rainbow energy, elemental forces, Chakra, seraphim angels, and mythological animals with every step.

Eli: You make me absolutely sick, you heartless genocidal monster, you and Zorc Necrophades have terrorized all of Egypt without even a single shred of remorse for your actions and so many innocent people have lost their lives because of you. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY MONDO PISSED OFF) But, what you did long ago in trying to destroy the whole world and kill Yugi and my father,… , (Fangs Sharpened) YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY TIMES AND YOU HAVE LIVED FOR FAR TOO LONG, YAMI BAKURA, AND NOW, I WILL MAKE YOU AND ZORC NECROPHADES PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR MISERABLE CRIMES IN YOUR OWN BLOOD, YOU WORTHLESS, HEARTLESS, EVIL, GENOCIDAL, FUCKED-UP BASTARD FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF THE SHADOW REALM!

We gasped, Eli was now mondo pissed off at Yami Bakura.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Eli's now mondo pissed off at Yami Bakura.

Lincoln: He's had this coming for 5,000 years.

Atem: That's correct, Lincoln, and now, the time of judgement is now at hand, and his time's almost up.

Carol: HIT THE DECK, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We screamed and ran for cover, and then, Eli screamed like a madman times infinite fold and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

Eli was screaming like a ferociously insane lunatic and the ground was shaking violently as his energy was rising explosively fast! Lightning was striking all over the place with powerful force!

Me: HOLY MACKEREL!

Nico: MY GOD! WHAT POWER!

Vegeta: (GASP) IT'S UNREAL!

Trunks: INCREDIBLE!

Then he was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with elemental forces, mythological animals, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there's a seraphim flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Eli emerged, but he was really changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Eli remained tall at 7'5" in height and he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his now long brown hair, he has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, Chakra, seraphim angels, and mythological animals surrounding him, he has a wolf with the Ten-Sided Star with the symbols of the elemental forces in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, then we saw he now has a Third Eye on his forehead now, he has on wolf earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems on the gold elemental symbol links and rainbow crystal links and his angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the angel-shaped Element of Harmony is a wolf with rainbow gems for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant. Eli has on a pair of gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, white sleeveless tank top, long blue shorts with ocean waves on them, black knee-high combat boots, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with mythical beasts and elemental forces on the coattails, and on the back is Yomi the Ten-Tailed Wolf with elemental forces surrounding the beast, along with a seraphim angel. Suddenly, Eli felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive six white angel wings with rainbow tips on the rainbow feathers merged into a pair of massive white angel wings, and the white feathers also have stars on them, and his ten massive and long powerful white wolf tails also have stars on them. Eli has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger. Suddenly, Eli's massive Yomi's Heroic Valor Broadsword of Holy Seraphim Justice and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythical beasts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yomi's Heroic Valor Greatsword of Holy Seraphim Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with Yomi the Eleven-Tailed Wolf and elemental forces surrounding the beast and the previous etchings of the other treasure swords etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large white wolf heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large white wolf heads with rainbow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the white wolf heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below Yomi the Ten-Tailed Wolf that said, "Eli Winston Bullock, Powerful Son of Pharaoh Atem of Egypt, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Nunnally vi Britannia-Lamperouge, Defender and Loving Brother of The Disney Princesses, Loving Brother of James Dean Knudson, Carol Pusateri, The Loud Family, and Many, True Hero and Ambassador of The Heavens and Cosmos, Friend and Defender of Many, Destroyer of Davy Jones, Sephiroth, Yami Bakura, and Zorc Necrophades, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of Many Powers, Skilled Combatant, Jinchuriki of Yomi the Ten-Tailed Wolf, and Master of Elemental Forces, Wolves, and Mythical Beasts"

イーライ・ウィンストン・ブロック、エジプトのファラオ・アテムの強力な息子、ナナリー・ヴィ・ブリタニア・ランペルージの愛情深いボーイフレンドであり将来の夫、ディズニー・プリンセスの擁護者であり愛情深い兄弟、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌーソンの愛情深い兄弟、キャロル・プサテリ、ザ・ラウド・ファミリーなど、真のヒーローであり、天と宇宙の大使、多くの人々の友人であり擁護者、デイヴィ・ジョーンズ、セフィロス、ヤミ・バクラ、ゾーク・ネクロフェードの破壊者、極度に邪悪で混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者、驚くべき強力な学生凄腕の師匠、万能の達人、格闘技の達人、十尾の狼ヨミの人柱力、

エレメンタルフォース、オオカミ、幻獣のマスター

Eli Winston-Bullock has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL RAINBOW WOLF FANG SERAPHIM ANGEL OF COSMIC UNIVERSAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL SERAPHIM LOVE!

We were amazed by Eli's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nunnally saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding. But, when Yami Bakura saw it, the heartless psychopath moved in to kill Eli, but Eli grabbed Yami Bakura's left arm and with one swift action, he broke it in two and Yami Bakura screamed in really agonizing pain and agony, and he fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with elemental forces, mythical beasts, and seraphim angels at him, and it sent him flying into a wall.

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Universal Elemental Seraphim Wolf Angel and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Hope) **And now, you will die a horrible gruesome death for everything that you've done, Yami Bakura! You've had this coming for over 5,000 years!**

Yami Bakura: We'll see about that! And I'll enjoy seeing the anguish on your girlfriend's face when I kill you right in front of her! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Me: You just crossed it now, shithead!

Maria: You signed your death warrant!

Nico: I was just about to say it, J.D. Let's get that asshole!

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Universal Elemental Seraphim Wolf Angel and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Hope) **Hear that, that's the sound of death coming for you, Yami Bakura.**

I summon Five-Headed Dragon, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Black Luster Soldier - Envoy of the Beginning, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End, Darkfire Dragon and

Judgment Dragon!

Varie: I summon Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Orca Mega-Fortress of Darkness, Fortress Whale, Yormungarde, Kairyu Shin, Spike Seadra and Airocra!

Vince: I summon Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Rat, Flame Cerebrus, Infernal Flame Vixen, Firewing Pegasus, Wings of Wicked Flame, Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and The Blazing Mars!

Nico: I summon The Supremacy Sun, The Supression Pluto, The Despair Uranus, The Grand Jupiter, The Tyrant Neptune and The Big Saturn!

Qin: I summon Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Fire and Fortune Lady Wind!

May: I summon Ice Queen, Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, and St. Joan!

Cody (OC): I summon The End of Anubis, Archlord Zerato, Archlord Kristya and Splendid Venus!

Chione: I summon Great Moth, Swarm of Locusts, Swarm of Crows, Metal Armored Bug and Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth!

Rachel: I summon Lorelei the Symphonic Arsenal, Aria the Melodious Diva, Opera the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Elegy the Melodious Diva and Sonata the Melodious Diva!

Terra M.: I summon Megarock Dragon, Medusa Worm and Avalanching Aussa!

Sailor Mars: I summon Fire Princess, Fire Sorcerer, Tyrant Dragon, Firebird and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys!

Carol: I summon Thunder King - the Lightningstrike Kaiju, Gadarla the Mystery Dust Kaiju and Dogoran the Mad Flame Kaiju!

Lincoln: I summon Electric Snake, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Aqua Spirit, Raging Flame Sprite, Shinato, King of a Higher Plane, Guardian Angel Joan, Maiden of The Moonlight, and The Agent of Creation - Venus! And I equip Warrior Lady of the Wasteland with Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade!

Linka: I summon Mavelus, Lightning Conger and Yamata Dragon!

Liberty: I summon The Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Dark Magician of Chaos, Dark Magician Girl, Night Wing Sorceress, Divine Grace Northwemko, Hand of Nephthys and Elemental HERO Lady Heat!

Jasmine (GX): I summon Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Queen, and Harpie's Pet Dragon!

Jim: I summon Efflorescent Knight, Fossil Dyna Pachycephalo, and Gigantes!

Chazz: I summon Armageddon Knight, Infernal Incinerator, Chthonian Soldier, Dark Armed Dragon, Strike Ninja, and Helpoemer!

Mindy (GX): I summon A Cat of Ill Omen, Des Koala, Des Wombat, Desertapir, Giant Rat, Mecha-Dog Marron, Rescue Cat, and Morphing Jar!

Zane: I summon Cyber Dragon, Cyber Esper, Morphing Jar, Proto-Cyber Dragon, Reflect Bounder, and The Light - Hex-Sealed Fusion!

Bastion: I summon Card Ejector, Water Dragon, Fire Dragon, Elemental Hero Bladedge, Morphing Jar, and Plasma Warrior Eitom!

Alexis: I summon Blizzard Dragon, Blizzed, Guard of the Ice Barrier, Cold Enchanter, Ice Master, Intoxicated Bug of the Ice Barrier, Treeborn Frog, White Night Dragon, and White Night Queen!

Tyranno Hassleberry: I summon Black Stego, Black Tyranno, Giant Rex, Last Tusk Mammoth, Super Conductor Tyranno, and Ultimate Tyranno!

Syrus: I summon Drillroid, Maiden of the Aqua, Dark Magician Girl, Gyroid, and The Earth - Hex-Sealed Fusion

Jesse Anderson: I summon Rainbow Dragon, Crystal Beast Ruby

Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Amethyst Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger!

Axel Brodie: I summon Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Dragon, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Doomfire, and Volcanic Hammerer

Adrian Gecko: I summon Cloudian - Cirrostratus, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Nimbusman, Cloudian - Sheep Cloud, and Cloudian - Storm Dragon

Blair: I summon D.D. Warrior Lady, Maiden in Love, and Marshmallon!

Professor Banner: I summon Cobra Jar, Copycat, Dice Jar, Dimension Jar, Morphing Jar, Morphing Jar #2, Parasitic Ticky, and Reflect Bounder!

Chumley: I summon Big Koala, Des Kangaroo, Des Koala, and Dizzy Angel!

Tea: I summon Magician of Faith, Witch of the Black Forest, Fairy's Gift, Cosmo Queen, and Shining Friendship!

Tristan: I summon Cyber Commander, Super Roboyarou and Mr. Volcano!

Yugi: I summon Dark Magician, Summoned Skull and Kuriboh!

Joey: I'm bringing out Flame Swordsman, Jinzo and good old Red-Eyes!

Kaiba: I summon Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Gadget Soldier and Vorse Raider!

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon, Sonic Chick, and Stardust Xiaolong!

Jack Atlas: I summon Red Dragon Archfiend, Strong Wind Dragon and Sinister Sprocket!

Akiza: I summon Black Rose Dragon, Rose Fairy, Queen Angel of

Roses and Rose Tentacles!

Luna (5D's): I summon Ancient Fairy Dragon, Spirit of The Breeze, and Sunlight Unicorn!

Leo: I summon Life Stream Dragon, Morphotronic Radion and Power Tool Dragon!

Crow Hogan: I summon Black-Winged Dragon, Blackwing - Blizzard the Far North, Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Blackwing - Elphin the Raven and Blackwing - Sirocco the Dawn!

Yugi: Now Timaeus!

Kaiba: Along with the Fang of Critias!

Joey: And the unstoppable Claw of Hermos!

Yugi, Kaiba and Joey: ARISE!

The mighty Legendary Dragons were summoned!

Bertrand: I summon GRAGONITH, LIGHTSWORN DRAGON, LUMINA, LIGHTSWORN SUMMONER, LYLA, LIGHTSWORN SORCERESS, JENIS, LIGHTSWORN MENDER, AURKUS, LIGHTSWORN DRUID, WULF, LIGHTSWORN BEAST, CELESTIA, LIGHTSWORN ANGEL, SHIRE, LIGHTSWORD SPIRIT, EHREN, LIGHTSWORN MONK, JAIN, LIGHTSWORN PALADIN, GAROTH, LIGHTSWORN WARRIOR, MICHAEL, THE ARCH-LIGHTSWORN, RAIDEN, HAND OF THE LIGHTSWORN, MINERVA, LIGHTSWORN MAIDEN, RINYAN, LIGHTSWORN ROGUE, RYKO, LIGHTSWORN HUNTER and JUDGEMENT DRAGON!

Brittney: I summon RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON, ZOMBIE TIGER, RETURN ZOMBIE, ZOMBIE MASTER, SOUL-ABSORBING BONE TOWER, NIGHTMARE HORSE, DARK DUST SPIRIT, RYU KOKKI, FLAME GHOST, VAMPIRE LORD, VAMPIRE LADY, ZOMBIE MAMMOTH, GIANT AXE MUMMY and VAMPIRE'S CURSE!

Lucy Loud: GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER, ARCHFIEND OF GILFER, BELIAL - MARQUIS OF DARKNESS, BERFOMET, MARIE THE FALLEN ONE, RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON and NIGHTMARE HORSE!

Haiku: AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER and ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO!

Persephone: I summon VAMPIRE LORD, RED-MOON BABY, VAMPIRE LADY, VAMPIRE'S CURSE, and VAMPIRE GENESIS!

Dante: I summon WANDERING MUMMY, POISON MUMMY, DES LACOODA, and FUSHIOH RICHIE!

Jaden: I summon ELEMENTAL HEROES SPARKMAN, WILDHEART, BUBBLEMAN, NECROSHADE, CLAYMAN, BLADEDGE, BURSTINATRIX, AVIAN, NEO BUBBLEMAN, KNOSPE, HEAT, STRATOS, LADY HEAT, POISON ROSE, WOODSMAN, PRISMA, CAPTAIN COLD, ICE EDGE, NEOS, FLAME WINGMAN, THUNDER GIANT, RAMPART BLASTER, WILDEDGE, MARINER, NECROID SHAMAN, SHINING FLARE WINGMAN, WILD WINGMAN, DARKBRIGHT, INFERNO, MUDBALLMAN, PHOENIX ENFORCER, GAIA, GREAT TORNADO, ELECTRUM, DIVINE NEOS, RAINBOW NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, STORM NEOS, MAGMA NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, FLARE NEOS, DARK NEOS, AQUA NEOS, GRAND NEOS, AIR NEOS, GLOW NEOS and the EVIL HEROES: INFERNO WING, INFERNAL PRODIGY, INFERNAL GAINER, LIGHTNING GOLEM, MALICIOUS FIEND, DARK GAIA, WILD CYCLONE, and MALICIOUS EDGE!

Hannah Fairchild: I summon URIA, LORD OF SEARING FLAMES, HAMON, LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER and RAVIEL, LORD OF PHANTASMS!

Roman: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

He summoned the Spider Earthbound Immortal.

Carly Atlas: I summoned EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU, FORTUNE LADY FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND, LIGHT, DARK and EVERY!

She summoned said monsters.

Valon: I summon PSYCHIC ARMOR HEAD, OVER BOOST, BURNING KNUCKLE, TRAP BUSTER, BLACK HOLE SHIELD, BUSTER KNUCKLE, BUSTER PYLE, BIG BANG BLOW, ADVANCED SHIELD, JET GAUNTLET, DOUBLE CLOTH ARMOR and ACTIVE GUARD!

He summoned said armored monsters.

Valon: And I activate FULL ARMOR GRAVITATION!

He had his armor merge with him and he was fully ready for battle!

Tania: I summon AMAZONESS ARCHER!, AMAZONESS BABY TIGER, AMAZONESS BLOWPIPER, AMAZONESS CHAIN MASTER, AMAZONESS EMPRESS, AMAZONESS FIGHTER, AMAZONESS PALADIN, AMAZONESS PET LIGER, AMAZONESS PRINCESS, AMAZONESS QUEEN, AMAZONESS SCOUTS, AMAZONESS SPY, AMAZONESS SWORDS WOMAN, AMAZONESS TIGER and AMAZONESS TRAINEE!

Professor Banner: That's right. I also summon HELIOS DUO MEGISTUS, HELIOS TRICE MEGISTUS, ALCHEMY BEASTS SALAMANDRA THE STEEL, OUROBOROS THE BRONZE, LEON THE LEAD, EATOS THE TIN, EKENAS THE MERCURY, MOONFACE THE SILVER and GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS!

They summoned said monsters.

The Dark Signers and Carly's kids summoned their Earthbound Immortals and their monsters and more.

We all summoned said monsters and they were ready for battle.

Chief Wiggum: You're in for it now!

Rainbow Raider: What else you got?!

Troy Burrows: Time for a Power Rangers Morph too.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers!

Nico: YEAH!

RD Lisa: You are just moments away from destruction!

Nico: And that is RIGHT NOW! ATTACK!

We went at Yami Bakura and smashed and pulverized and blasted him all over and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him all over the place.

Yami Bakura: WHEN I AM DONE WITH ALL OF YOU, I WILL BE THE MOST POWERFUL VILLAIN IN THE WORLD! BETTER THAN SWARTZ! BETTER THAN MR. MIND! HELL, EVEN BETTER THAN BURNS! HAHAHAHAHA!

Freon: Laugh it up, loser!

Me: We'll see about that!

I went Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Cosmic Voice of Friendship, Hope, Justice and Courage) **You are finished Yami Bakura!**

Qin: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

Cargill: Let's keep it up!

Bunnie: Don't have to tell me twice!

Clyde: Same with me!

Scrap Shooter: Same with me see!

They fired waves of energy and fire and missiles and blasted Yami Bakura all over the place with incredible fury!

Hood Sickle: My turn!

He slashed Yami Bakura all over the place with his scythe!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Chew on this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Fat Tony: Time to fill you full of holes!

Louie: Big time!

Legs: And you'll be sleeping with the fishes!

Black Baron: Don't forget me!

They blasted Yami Bakura all over with their guns!

Nico: Shoot them good!

Tsukasa: Let's finish things up!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: All Rangers!

Tsukasa turned into Zenkaizer and Daiki summoned clones of all the rangers!

Nico: YEAH!

We continued blasting Yami Bakura all over the place.

Nico: Take that!

Alexis (Transformers): This is always awesome.

Then a magenta light appeared in her hands and it revealed itself to be a Ridewatch for Gigantion!

Alexis (Transformers): Wow! The Gigantion Ridewatch!

Cybertron Metroplex: (Scottish Accent) This is amazing lass!

Armada Starscream: This is perfect for you Alexis! Go for it.

Alexis (Transformers): With pleasure.

She activated it.

Alexis (Transformers): HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the giant transformers appear and they swirled around her and then converged and she got an awesome purple armor with the Gigantion symbol on her and she had a really powerful and deadly war hammer! She became KAMEN RIDER GRAND GIGANTION ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Alexis you look awesome!

Quick Mix: (Irish Accent) This is amazing lass!

Woz: REJOICE! A true saviour to save those that are giant and who are suffering from the darkness and bring light back to the future. Her name is Kamen Rider Gigantion Zi-O!

Nico: AWESOME!

Camie: YEAH!

We continued blasting and smashing him.

Groove, Blot, Yost Wasp and Bumblebee used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Groove's Photon Pistol, Blot's Slime Gun and Bumblebee and Yost Wasp's powers 100-fold.

Teen Titans Bumblebee and Blot: STINGING SLIME BURST!

Yost Wasp and Groove: STINGING PHOTON BLAST!

Mobsters of Fire and Springfield Mafia: MAFIA FIRESTORM FURY!

Bullies of Darkness and Springfield Bullies: BULLY DARKNESS STORM!

Environment of Wood and Cargill: ENVIRONMENTAL WOOD STORM!

Smokers of Water and Patty and Selma: WATER SMOKER BLAST!

Clowns of Ice and Krusty: ICE CROWN CLOWN SHOT!

Teachers of Wind and Cantwell: WIND TEACHER BLAST!

Justice of Steel and Chief Wiggum: JUSTICE METAL BLAST!

Robots of Earth and Robo Roxy: FLOWERS OF ROBOTS!

Illusions of Lightning and Mysterio: ILLUSION THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Monsters of Light and Eccentro: LIGHT MONSTER STRIKE!

Arcana Force Flight of Fancy and Black Baron: PLANES OF FURY!

Aries Constellation Buttkickings and Aries Zodiarts: ARIES RAM BASH!

Virgo Gangsters and Bunnie and Clyde: VIRGO BUNNY BLAST!

Fire Charmers and Evil Fire Man: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BURST!

Celtic Dragon Storm and Garble: CELTIC DRAGONIC BLAST!

CANDY GALORE and Greg: CANDY GINGERBREAD FURY!

Rainbow Dragon Storm and Rainbow Raider: RAINBOW REFRACTION MEGABLAST!

Iron Maiden Of Valmorg and Iron Maiden: IRON INFERNO BLAST!

Siren Gangster Smash and Muggshot: SIREN GANGSTER BLAST!

Ice Maiden Ghosts and Snow Ghost: ICE MAIDEN BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Dark Signers, me and Yugi: DUEL MONSTER SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DUEL MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL HERO NEOS!

Shantae: DUEL MONSTER MAGIC STYLE: DARK MAGICIAN!

Akko: DUEL MONSTER STAR STYLE: STARDUST DRAGON!

Colette Brunel: DUEL MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: NUMBER 39: UTOPIA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: ODD-EYES PENDULUM DRAGON!

Risky Boots: DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: DECODE TALKER!

Rottytops: DUEL MONSTER MAGIC STYLE: SEVEN ROADS MAGICIAN!

Sky (Shantae): DUEL MONSTER WIND STYLE: DARK MAGICIAN GIRL!

Mai Shiranui: DUEL MONSTER FIRE STYLE: RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND!

Princess Allura (VLD): DUEL MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON!

Juri Han: DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: RED-EYES BLACK DRAGON!

Litchi Faye Ling: DUEL MONSTER FIRE STYLE: FLAME SWORDSMAN!

Bayonette: (BRITISH ACCENT) DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: SUMMONED SKULL!

Twinkleshine: DUEL MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: BLACK LUSTER SOLDIER!

Toph: DUEL MONSTER EARTH STYLE: GAIA THE FIERCE KNIGHT!

Julie Makimoto: DUEL MONSTER EARTH STYLE: JUNK WARRIOR!

Entrapta: DUEL MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: POWER TOOL DRAGON!

Perfuma: DUEL MONSTER NATURE STYLE: BLACK ROSE DRAGON!

Frosta: DUEL MONSTER ICE STYLE: TRISHULA, DRAGON OF THE ICE BARRIER!

Elena (Street Fighter): DUEL MONSTER LIFE STYLE: LIFE STREAM DRAGON!

Yuna: DUEL MONSTER WATER STYLE: MASKED HERO ACID!

Nanami Simpson: DUEL MONSTER WATER STYLE: NUMBER 87: QUEEN OF THE NIGHT!

Sari Sumdac: DUEL MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: DIVINE ARSENAL AA-ZEUS - SKY THUNDER!

Rachel Alucard: DUEL MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER DRAGON TITAN!

Tatsumaki: DUEL MONSTER WIND STYLE: GAIA THE DRAGON

CHAMPION!

Makoto Nanaya: DUEL MONSTER WIND STYLE: STARDUST WARRIOR!

Ruby Rose: DUEL MONSTER ROSE STYLE: RUDDY ROSE DRAGON!

Weiss Schnee: DUEL MONSTER ICE STYLE: YUKI-ONNA, THE ABSOLUTE ZERO MAYAKASHI!

Blake Belladonna: DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: FIREWALL DRAGON DARKFLUID!

Yang Xiao Long: DUEL MONSTER FIRE STYLE: SALAMANGREAT PYRO PHOENIX!

Emerald Sustrai: DUEL MONSTER ILLUSION STYLE: GEM-KNIGHT LADY BRILLIANT DIAMOND!

Dew Gayl: DUEL MONSTER NATURE STYLE: LEO, THE KEEPER OF THE SACRED TREE!

Gluko: DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: EXODIA THE FORBIDDEN ONE!

Batch: DUEL MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: SLIFER THE SKY DRAGON!

Kyoko: DUEL MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: OBELISK THE TORMENTOR!

Misako: DUEL MONSTER LAVA STYLE: THE WINGED DRAGON OF RA!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said monsters.

Lincoln and his harem: YUGIOH FINAL SMASH: HOLACTIE THE CREATOR OF LIGHT'S SHINING SPIRIT BOMB!

They fired a massive holy light spirit bomb at Yami Bakura which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive and so powerful that it was unbelievable!

Eli was still thrashing Yami Bakura and he even left some slash marks on Yami Bakura's face with his new massive and powerful greatsword, and he even chopped of Yami Bakura's arms and legs, and he screamed in horrific agonizing pain. Then, Eli sent him flying into the air with his infinite and immense brute superhuman strength.

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Universal Elemental Seraphim Wolf Angel and Divine Cosmic Elemental Universal Hope) **And now, this is the end for you, Yami Bakura, I never ever want to see your ugly face in this world or the next ever again.**

Eli charged up rainbow energy in his large left hand, and he also infused it with the energy of The Black Gates to send Yami Bakura on his way, and this horrified Yami Bakura: at long last, after 5,000 years of causing pain and suffering in Zorc Necrophades' name, the genocidal monster was about to face judgement for his crimes.

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Universal Elemental Seraphim Wolf Angel and Divine Cosmic Elemental Universal Hope) **TEN ELEMENTAL BLACK GATES KAMEHAMEHA!**

Eli fired a massive rainbow Kamehameha energy wave infused with the energy of The Black Gates and the elemental forces, and as it hits Yami Bakura, it exploded with incredible power killing him for good. Then, as his spirit appeared, Eli marked his forehead with the Judgement kanji, and the spirits of all those he killed 5,000 years ago found him guilty, and he was fading away.

Yami Bakura: No, you can't do this to me! I will have my revenge on you all!

Eli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Universal Elemental Seraphim Wolf Angel and Divine Cosmic Elemental Universal Hope)

No, this is the end for you, Yami Bakura.

Everyone: NOW, DISAPPEAR FOREVER AND NEVER COME BACK, YOU TWISTED BASTARD!

Davy Jones: NO! DAMN YOU, ELI WINSTON-BULLOCK! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Yami Bakura was forever erased, and we all cheered wildly for what Eli did as he holstered his new massive greatsword on his now wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Eli's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent. THE DARK TERROR AND VENGEANCE OF YAMI BAKURA IS FINALLY SILENCED AND ENDED FOREVER!

Just then, Eli rushed on over, and he hugged Nunnally, who was also coming his way, and she soon felt tears on her chests, and she knew Eli was crying. We also saw it, and we went over to Eli and we also hugged him.

Nunnally: (Soothing Voice) Shh, it's okay, Eli. It's finally over.

Eli: Yes, it is. But, it still hurts me because of what that monster tried to do 5,000 years ago. I can never forgive them for this!

Lincoln: What Yami Bakura tried to do in destroying the world and that Zorc Necrophades also had a hand in helping him as well can never be forgiven. (Places his large right hand on Eli's right shoulder) But, you had every right to be mondo pissed at him, and you couldn't let him get away with this.

Atem: He's right, Eli, and you and I could never forgive Yami Bakura and Zorc Necrophades for what he did 5,000 years ago.

Nico: That's right, but you finally did it, Eli. You got justice for what happened 5,000 years ago, and you made that monster pay with his life.

Nunnally: He's right, and you made sure he'd never come back, Eli.

Eli: Yes, you're right, I did.

Ariel: And we're so proud of you for what you did, Eli.

This caused Eli to smile, and we continued to hug him. Just then, Nunnally gave Eli a kiss on the lips, and it caused his eyes to widen, his face turned atomic red, and steam came whistling out of his ears. Just then, Eli wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Nunnally, and he'd returned the kiss.

Atem: At long last, our 5,000-year-old nightmare is finally over.

Lincoln: You said it, Pharaoh Atem.

Nico: And it was your premonitions from yesterday that made sure all of us were prepared for what'll happen today, Lincoln. Awesome job, everyone, we've saved the entire world from the dark threat of Yami Bakura, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mizore Fuyukuma to deal with, and that bastard should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining Lord Doto's rule, J.D. Knudson!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: Right on cue, and there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mizore Fuyukuma.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Mizore Fuyukuma, and he was still pissed at me for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule 150,000 years hence.

Me: Should've known you'd show up again, Mizore Fuyukuma. You just don't know when to quit, do you?

Mizore Fuyukuma: Not until I have your head mounted on a wall for what you did, and the hearts of all your wives and children will all break when I finally kill you!

Lincoln threw a ball of ice at Mizore Fuyukuma and it hit him, but didn't freeze him.

Lincoln: Oh no, you don't, Mizore Fuyukuma, your fight's with us.

Simone Yukimura: That's right, and you're going to pay for every last one of your despicable crimes, you miserable black-hearted monster.

Suddenly, Simone Yukimura's magenta eyes turned neon magenta and she was surrounded by a black and magenta energy aura with darkness, magenta fire, and spirals, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Rorccon-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Mizore Fuyukuma, she left black and magenta energy, magenta fire, and darkness with every step.

Simone Yukimura: I will never forgive you for every last one of your crimes you've committed against the Hidden Snow Village 150,000 years hence in Doto Kazahana's name, Mizore Fuyukuma, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Simone Yukimura was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and magenta energy with magenta fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Rorccon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a magenta phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Simone Yukimura emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Simone Yukimura grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long magenta hair put into pigtails, she has neon magenta eyes and a black and magenta energy aura with darkness, magenta fire, and spirals surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Rorccon with the Dark Kanji in its spirals emblazoned on her forehead, she has on bird earrings with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its spirals, she also has Earthbound Immortal Rorccon with magenta gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its spirals for the second pendant on the bottom of her magenta spiral-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with magenta crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and magenta gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Simone Yukimura has on a sleeveless closed magenta blouse, short-sleeved light pink top, pink skirt with the Spiral Nazca Line on it, hot pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, spirals, and magenta fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Rorccon with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Simone Yukimura felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with magenta tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same magenta markings as on Rorccon. Simone Yukimura has on a Ring of The Phoenix with magenta gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Simone Yukimura's massive Earthbound Immortal Rorccon-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta energy with darkness, magenta fire, and spirals, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Rorccon's Dark Spiral Greatsword of Magenta Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Rorccon and the Spiral Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black spirals for the crossguard, large magenta gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black spirals and a large magenta gem below the black spirals for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with magenta gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Rorccon's head with magenta gems for eyes and a large magenta gem in its spiral for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below Earthbound Immortal Rorccon that said, "Simone Yukimura, Gene-Slammer of The Spiral Earthbound Immortal Rorccon, Amazing Dancer, Amazing Master of Many Different Dance Styles, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Flip, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful

Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Spirals, Dance, and Magenta Fire"

シモーネ・ユキムラ、ザ・スパイラル・アースバウンド・イモータル・ロルコンのジーン・スラマー、素晴らしいダンサー、多くの異なるダンス・スタイルの素晴らしいマスター、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、軽蔑者でフリップのスマッシャー、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、スパイラル、ダンス、マゼンタの火のマスター

Simone Yukimura has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGENTA FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL SPIRAL ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGENTA FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Simone Yukimura's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mizore Fuyukuma saw it, he used his Roaring Run: Great Strength Ice Strike

as he surfs on his snowboard and plans to kill her by grabbing and slamming her into a large chunk of ice he formed, but Simone Yukimura fired a powerful black and magenta energy blast with darkness, magenta fire, and spirals at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he's not done yet, and he's pissed off even more, and Lincoln fired a blast of fire at the chunk of ice Mizore formed and melted it.

Nico: Whoa, now Simone Yukimura has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the magenta patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Rorccon, and she blasted Mizore Fuyukuma and foiled his attack, nice.

Lincoln: Now, Mizore Fuyukuma is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Simone, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Simone Yukimura: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Spiral Earthbound Immortal and Divine Magenta Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we finally administer Mizore Fuyukuma's punishment for the crimes he's committed in Doto Kazahana's name?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Simone.

Me: You're through, Mizore Fuyukuma!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Simone Yukimura.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Mizore Fuyukuma, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.**

Simone Yukimura and Lincoln went after Mizore Fuyukuma, who continued firing blasts of ice at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and magenta energy, magenta fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Spirals at Mizore Fuyukuma and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Mizore Fuyukuma with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Mizore Fuyukuma, so he couldn't escape.

Mizore Fuyukuma: Impossible, defeated yet again?! No, I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **That's enough out of you, Mizore Fuyukuma.**

Mizore Fuyukuma was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Nico. (To Mizore Fuyukuma) **As much as I want than to put a permanent end to you for what you've done in Doto Kazahana's name, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?**

Simone Yukimura: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Spiral Earthbound Immortal and Divine Magenta Fire Justice) **This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you. Doto Kazahana was told the same thing yesterday, and he agreed to join, despite his stubborn hard-headedness.**

This caused Mizore Fuyukuma to think, and he knew Lincoln and Simone Yukimura were right: if news of his defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill him and not show him any mercy at all, and he doesn't have the manpower to deal with a monster like Barodius, and Dustin Keystone will also kill him since he's still now mega pissed off at what Lincoln did in removing the Hom Dai from him many days ago.

Mizore Fuyukuma: I'm moved by your words, and you're right, if Barodius finds out, he will kill me and the same goes with Dustin Keystone. Very well, as of this moment, I'll join The Masters of Evil, and there's no need for you to put your curse upon me.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice.**

Lincoln beamed Mizore Fuyukuma to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Mizore Fuyukuma is now part of The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Simone Yukimura and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Simone Yukimura's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and magenta angel wings are permanent.

Simone Yukimura: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and three more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Mizore Fuyukuma, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Simone.

Suddenly, Simone Yukimura wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Simone Yukimura's face, they kissed passionately as Simone Yukimura's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal

Rorccon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and magenta fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Simone Yukimura absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Rorccon vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Simone and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Mizore Fuyukuma to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And he said there was no need for me to also put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him.

Fubuki: That was really interesting, but you'll do the same to Nadare Rouga, Fugai, and Kamira.

Lincoln: We'll have to see how they'll react after we tell them that, Fubuki.

Maya Santiago: Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking down Nadare Rouga, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, Maya.

Eli: We'll be sure to get front row seats for this one. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Sirfetch'd.

Nico: (Gasps) The Wild Duck Pokémon and evolution of Galaran Farfetch'd, that's an awesome one.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Bonz: And so ends Yami Bakura's reign.

Yenaldoshi: The world of Duel Monsters is safe once again.

Amora: Until the next big threat, that is.

Me: Soon it will be free of evil. Only a matter of time.

Qin: But this was so awesome.

Sapphire Constantine: I'm gonna love it here with you guys.

Gentleman Ghost: You won't regret it.

Copperhead: Your dad will be proud

Me: He sure will be.

Camie: But this was so awesome.

Nico: Now we have to find out the Mystery of the Morphin Masters.

Qin: Yep.

Yugi: But this was an awesome adventure. Now I have something to tell Tea.

He went over to her and he had a box in his hands.

Yugi: Tea I have something I want to ask you. I have known you since we were young and we went on all sorts of awesome adventures and saved the world numerous times. So I've been wanting to ask this.

He then got down on one knee and he had a beautiful ring and it was a sapphire ring with diamonds and we were in awe! Tea gasped and had tears of joy!

Yugi: Team will you marry me?

Tea Gardner: Oh Yugi yes I will!

THEY WERE ENGAGED!

We cheered wildly for them and Yugi and Tea kissed!

Me: WAY TO GO YOU TWO!

Nico: I'm so happy for them!

Eli: Me too!

Pharaoh Atem: Yugi and Tea are going to be so happy together.

Joey was crying tears of joy.

Me: This was a very awesome adventure.

Yugi: It sure was. (To the viewers) Yami Bakura and all the major enemies we faced are gone. Now me and Tea are going to start an awesome life together soon.

Me: You sure are.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. And the best victory of all for this mission was Yugi and Tea getting engaged.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This was an awesome and epic chapter. Yami Bakura was the worst of the worst.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kim Possible, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel

Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are in for a wild night. For Nico's rescue tomorrow, have his take place in the SpongeBob episode, Graveyard Shift. For Nico's rescue tomorrow, he and his group are heading to Bikini Bottom in the dark hours of the night, and they're going to take down THE HASH-SLINGING SLASHER, the ghost of a fry cook who cut off his own hand by mistake, only to replace his hand with a rusty spatula and tragedy would strike as he was hit by a bus and was fired at his funeral. Now, every night, his ghost returns to The Krusty Krab to wreak his horrible vengeance upon any worker who dares to remain in The Krusty Krab after closing time. (DEMONIC LAUGHTER) well as battle Another Vicetopus. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and her name is Indigo Carrington. Indigo is Nico's friend from Astronomy Class and she specializes in meteors and knows so much about meteors and what they are made of. She knows all about the stars and is a powerful master of Indigo Fire that can turn bad people into stars for her wings. They are now her prisoners. And the match-up scene is for Maya Santiago, Gene-Slammer of The Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Nadare Rōga into The Masters of Evil, but not before they give him a well-deserved ass-kicking for everything he's done in Doto Kazahana's name. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1988 film, The Serpent and The Rainbow, and we're going to kill the evil bokor, Captain Dargent Peytraud, and make him pay for what he's done in using Vodou to create zombies and cause havoc. And we're going to meet a Sirfetch'd Gene-Slammer named Mary Vance, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in math, but she's also an incredible fencer. Mary taught Lincoln how to fence when they were 10 years old, and they both entered the Junior Olympics while they were 10 years old, and since then they've entered every Junior Olympics. They also planned to enter the Olympics together, but this time, with some of the girls in Lincoln's harem. While they were training with their swimming routines, Mary kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. She's also the twin sister of J.D.'s future wife, Reina Vance, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome battle as we head to a Hot Dog Planet and we're going to eat some awesome hot dogs as well as battle the Hot Dogs from Regular Show. We're going to eat those hot dogs until they are gone forever.

See you all tomorrow

# HOT DOG PLANET MAYHEM

WEENER MAYHEM

---

In the Simulator and walking through the ocean in the streets of Bikini Bottom at 3:00 A.M. was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kim Possible, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were going to be in for one of the creepiest missions of all.

Qin: Boy this is really creepy.

Camie was holding onto to my arm in fright.

Me: It's all right Camie. You're safe with me.

Nico: Boy Bikini Bottom sure is ominous this early in the Pre Dawn Hours.

Varie: It sure i.

Kim Possible: Scary too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Kim.

Kim Possible: No problem Nico. It's going to be so fun helping you out. So what's the Sitch on this one?

Nico: It's over at the Krusty Krab. But something is telling me that it's going to be a crazy one.

Me: Something is telling me that this is gonna be a weird one.

Nico: Kim, I remember the first time we met you.

Kim Possible: Me too. That was when we first took down Drakken and it. That was so amazing.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: We had a lot of fun on that one and it was so funny how Drakken got grounded by his mom.

We laughed at that one.

Camie: Yeah that is funny.

Tsuyu: We don't know what happened back then but it must've been good.

Me: It was an awesome adventure.

Nico: Shego's been a good addition to the Redemption Squad ever since.

Maria: She sure has. Shego is awesome with her green flame plasma powers.

Qin: And she is really awesome. She is still pissed at Motor Ed though.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Why what did he do?

Nico: It's complicated.

Me: Yeah.

Kim Possible: But we're still glad Shego is with the team.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: But yesterday was a really epic mission.

Eli: Boy it sure was.

Nico: We put a stop to Yami Bakura.

Me: We sure did and the best bonus out of that entire victory was seeing Yugi and Tea here get engaged.

Yugi: Yeah it's' awesome and cool.

Tea: The best ever.

Lola: We're all really happy for you.

Nico: Yep and J.D. that was smart thinking having the usual battles first before the big battle.

Me: Didn't want to expend lots of energy before the big battle.

Nico: Good thinking.

Eli: And Dr. Crowler is teaching J.D. how to duel.

Me: It's really amazing and his Ancient Gear Deck is really cool.

Nico: Touma and Megan did good as well.

Me: They sure did.

Varie: Yep.

Xenia: Yep. Good thing it's morning in the estate.

Nico: Yeah. Oh we're here.

Then we saw that we were at the Krusty Krab and on it was a sign that said Open Forever.

Me: Oh boy.

We went over.

[Squidward is shown at the counter reading a book. Squidward hears spooky noises and feels water dripping on him but he doesn't know what it is.]

SpongeBob: [on the ceiling wearing suction cups cleaning] Isn't this great, Squidward? [Squidward screams] There's never time to wash the ceiling during the day.

Squidward: [says to himself] Open 24 hours a day. What a stupid idea. Who wants a Krabby Patty at 3 in the morning?

[cuts to Patrick's bedroom. Patrick's alarm clock goes off.]

Patrick: [turns off the alarm] Oh, boy! 3 A.M.! [whips out a Krabby Patty from under his blanket and starts to eat it; cuts back to The Krusty Krab]

Squidward: Just look at this place. It's like a ghost town in here.

We went in.

Squidward screamed.

Nico: Good Morning Krusty Crew!

SpongeBob: Hey guys!

Squidward: Oh you scared us there for a second.

Nico: More backup core members are Nereid Sadeness, Lorah & Marah Donnally, Kaze Sadeness, Lila Slate, Bianca Delhi, Mihoshi, Crystal Sadeness, Noir Sadeness, Dora Santiago, and Gianna Logan.

Me: Nice!

Eli: Good ideas.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went up to the counter.

Squidward: What can we get you guys?

Nico: We're really hungry.

We ordered everything on the menu including the Monster Patty and we were really hungry. We were eating everything and we were hungry.

Me: (Eating a Krabby Patty) Mmm! Delicious.

We had a great meal.

Nico: Maybe I'll take a quick nap since it's nighttime.

Me: Okay. I'll keep watch.

Nico was sleeping.

Me: Boy it sure is creepy in here.

Applejack: Yeah like a campout in the forest.

Squidward: [lights start to flicker on and off] Very funny, SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: What?

Lily: What is it?

Squidward: "And the lights will flicker on and off." Just like the story. I get it. [realizes no one is flickering the light switch and looks shocked]

Me: Hmm.

I looked and the switch wasn't even moving.

Me: Weird.

SpongeBob: Hey, Squidward, how are you doing that without moving the switch?

Squidward: I'm not doing it. It must be the stupid, faulty wiring in here. This place isn't built to run 24 hours a day! [phone rings, Squidward picks it up] What, what, hello? Hello? Hello? [no one's on the other end of the line]

SpongeBob: [walks up to the counter] Nice try, Squidward.

Squidward: Nice try, what?

SpongeBob: "The phone will ring and there will be no one there." [raises eyebrows up and down and giggles] Oh, you crack me up.

Me: Must've been a wrong number.

Squidward: SpongeBob, I'm not doing this. [hangs up phone] Oh no, calm down, calm down. All right, what was it? There was the lights, [lights flicker on and off] and the phone, [phone rings] and the walls will ooze green slime?! [walls start to ooze green slime] No, wait. They always do that.

Lily: Yuck and we still don't know why.

Squidward: But what was that third thing? [hears a motor, turns his head and opens his eyes wide; a bus pulls up to the Krusty Krab doors]

Me: Uh oh! DEJA VU!

SpongeBob: [walks up to the counter] I didn't know the buses ran this late.

Squidward: They don't… [the bus pulls away, dropping off a man on the opposite side of the street, all Squidward and SpongeBob can see is his spooky outline.]

SpongeBob: Well, they're dropping someone off. [from the outside, the man lifts his spatula]

Squidward: [screams in terror to the point where hair grows from his head and starts wiggling]

Me: (SCREAMS LIKE COURAGE!)

Lily: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Nico: (WAKES UP!) HUH!? WHAT!? WHAT!? WHAT'S THE MATTER!?

Me: WE GOT COMPANY!

Nico saw the figure!

Nico: OH MAN IS THAT?!

Squidward: The Sash-Ringing, Flash-Singing, the Bash-Pinging…

SpongeBob: The Hash-Slinging Slasher! [starts to cry]

Squidward: At last you understand! We're doomed!

SpongeBob: No, that's not it. [wipes tear] I am just so touched that you would go through the trouble to dress up as a ghostly fry cook and stand on the other side of the street, just to entertain me! You must really like me! [cries again]

Squidward: SpongeBob, there are 2 problems with your theory. 1: I hate you. And 2: how can that be me when I'm standing right here?! [the man taps on the door with his spatula]

SpongeBob: [screams in terror to the point where his eyelashes grow and starts wiggling]

Lily, me, SpongeBob and Squidward: THE HASH-SLINGING SLASHER!

Maria: Guys, we need to lock the doors. NOW!

We barricaded the doors! And put up a metal wall!

May got lots of Krabby Patties.

May: There should be enough Krabby Patties to last us until sunrise.

Qin: Not for 3 more hours.

But then there was a loud thud and he was starting to break through the metal!

Albedo turned into Another Vicetopus.

Another Vicetopus: I'll make him back off!

Then…

KRASMASH!

He busted through the wall.

Me: Whoa he is tough!

His spatula was ready to slash us into pieces!

Squidward: [screams]

SpongeBob: He's going to flip me! Get away! Get away!

Squidward: SpongeBob, no matter what I've said, I've always sort of liked you!

SpongeBob: Squidward, I used your clarinet to unclog my toilet!

Squidward: Huh?

Me: Chew on this fry freak!

I fired waves of blue fire and burned him all over.

Scorponok: No way is this guy getting to us! Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and blasted the slasher with missiles all over.

Scorponok: You like that!?

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Sougo: (gets out DenziRed Ridewatch) No one tries to break into the Krusty Krab!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Not while we're around!

Majesty Time! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: Time for some buttkicking!

She fired waves of fire and smashed down the slasher.

Nico: Get the fuck outta here!

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the slasher all over the place.

Me: Time for the jungle to be unleashed. (ACTIVATES EVILSEED'S RIDEWATCH)

(TARZAN BOY BY BALTIMORA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND ME)

---

Jungle life

I'm far away from nowhere

On my own like Tarzan boy

Hide and seek

I play alone while rushing 'cross the forest

Monkey business on a sunny afternoon

Jungle life

I'm living in the open

Native beat that carries on

Burning bright

A fire blows the signal to the sky

I sit and wonder, does the message get to you?

---

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other world

---

Jungle life

You're far away from nothing

It's all right

You won't miss home

Take a chance

Leave everything behind you

Come and join me, won't be sorry

It's easy to survive

Jungle life

We're living in the open

All alone like Tarzans boy

Hide and seek

We play alone while rushing 'cross the forest

Monkey business on a sunny afternoon

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight, oh yeah

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Night to night

You won't play

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight, oh yeah

Night to night, night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

---

I danced and fired waves of leaves and grass and smashed down the slasher!

Lily: Taste the Monster Krabby Patty! (ACTIVATES LE SPATULA 3000 RIDEWATCH)

(SAILING OVER THE DOGGER BANK PLAYS_

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MONSTER KRABBY PATTIES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Sailin' over the Dogger Bank: Oh, wasn't it a treat?

Wind a-blowing east-nor'-east, we had to give a sheet!

You ought to see us runnin' the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby.

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Our captain he's a Shanghai roush, he loves a pint of good ale.
Our mate he is a road stone-inspector, been seen in many's a jail.
Our third mate he's a bush ranger, he comes from the African Isle.
And take a look at our old cook it gets the bugger wild!
Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.
Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!
You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,
On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!
Watch out, twigger, as down the street she came.
High heels and painted toes, Jenny is on the game.
Jenny is one of your flash girls, can't she cut a shine?
She can do the double shuffle on the Knickerbocker line!
Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.
Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!
You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,
On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!
We are the boys to make a noise when we come home from sea.
We get right drunk, we roll on the floor, we have a jubilee- Eee!
We get right drunk and full of beer, we roll all over the floor,
And when our rent it is all spent we go to sea for more.
Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju.
Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

She danced and fired waves of energy and Krabby Patties and smashed the Slasher down.

Maria: Back the Hell off!

Maria fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Scorponok fired more missiles and smashed him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the slasher.

Qin: Take that!

May got out a grenade.

May: Try this! (PULLS THE PIN) FIRE IN THE HOLE!

She threw it and we ducked and covered and the slasher caught it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and the Slasher was burned and destroyed and defeated.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin :Take that!

Nico: There! We're safe.

Me: Thank goodness. But the Another Alien Gene-slammer should be here right about… now.

Then out came a figure and it was a black version of a Vicetopus! It was ANOTHER VICETOPUS!

Qin: Whoa Another Vicetopus!

Squidward: Thank goodness it's not a squid.

Me: No this isn't a squid.

Another Vicetopus: (In a Girls Voice) And it's good that the slasher is gone.

Me: (Gasp) Cammie Seamus!

Another Vicetopus: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She is a very awesome cheerleader and she is an awesome and great pep talker as well. She is much better than that loser girl Mindy.

Another Vicetopus: Yeah I'm a much better girl than her.

Me: And we buried her alive in that mine on top of Gutterball Hill.

Another Vicetopus: Good riddance. I hated her.

Me: So did everyone in Endsville and all of the team too.

Nico: Mostly Mandy.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Vicetopus: Just to be a Superbowl Cheerleader.

Me: You already were captain of the cheerleading squad of the Colorado High School Team. But you already are capable of being a good Superbowl Caliber Cheerleader.

Another Vicetopus: That is true. Thanks. I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Well he is dead thank goodness. Nico force fed him his own black heart.

Another Vicetopus: Really?

Me: Yep.

Nico: It's true.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight light this.

Another Vicetopus: No worries.

Nico: (gets out Grizzly's Ridewatch) Let's also get a sea bear in here!

Me: You got it!

I put a bunch of stuff on the Another Vicetopus. I put all the stuff that Sea Bears hate on Another Vicetopus:

Playing the clarinet badly (they might hate the sound or it upsets them).

Waving your flashlight back and forth really fast (Patrick says flashlights are their natural prey, though the more logical (and possible) explanation why Sea Bears are attracted to it was due to them favoring bioluminescent animals as prey and would mistake a flashlight for one).

Eating or holding cubed cheese; sliced cheese is safe (sea bears may see the cubed cheese as Bon appetite, though they would lose the interest in the cheese should it be sliced).

Stomping around (SpongeBob said that they take it as a challenge).

Wearing a hoop skirt (it might disgust them).

Wearing clown shoes (ridicule that makes the Sea Bear feel disgusted).

Wearing a sombrero in a goofy fashion (such as upside down or tilted, but in either way would likely be offensive to them).

Screeching like a chimpanzee (may mimic the sound of a dying animal or taunting the sea bear, but in either way, it is the big attractor with how SpongeBob and Patrick say never, ever, ever).

Then a ferocious growl followed by a roar was heard and then out came a SEA BEAR and it mauled Another Vicetopus.

Nico activated the Ridewatch for Grizzly and joined in and mauled Another Vicetopus and smashed her all over.

Kim: My turn!

She activated her ridewatch for Lady Shiva.

(CALL ME BY BLONDIE PLAYS)

Kim Possible: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARK ENERGY AND BATS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Colour me your colour, baby

Colour me your car

Colour me your colour, darling

I know who you are

Come up off your colour chart

I know where you're coming from

Call me (Call me) on the line

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (Call me) I'll arrive

You can call me any day or night

Call me

Cover me with kisses, baby

Cover me with love

Roll me in designer sheets

I'll never get enough

Emotions come, I don't know why

Cover up love's alibi

Call me (Call me) on the line

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (Call me) I'll arrive

When you're ready, we can share the wine

Call me

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

He speaks the languages of love

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Amore, chiamami, chiamami

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Appelle-moi mon cheri, appelle-moi

Anytime, anyplace, anywhere, any way

Anytime, anyplace, anywhere, any day, any way

Call me (Call me) my love

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (Call me) for a ride

Call me, call me for some overtime

Call me (Call me) my love

Call me, call me in a sweet design

Call me (Call me)

Call me for your lover's, lover's alibi

She danced and fired waves of energy and bats and smashed her down.

Nico: WOOHOO! Love Blondie.

Qin: Great songs.

Laney: YEAH!

Maria: Eat Krabby Patties!

Lily and Maria fired waves of Krabby Patties and smashed her all over.

Nico: Take that!

Me: Wait! Hold on a sec.

I pulled out some coffee and put it in a cup and drank it.

Me: Ahh.

Nico: Oh. Why didn't I think of that?

I gave Nico some coffee and he drank it.

Nico: Ahh. Needed that. Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Then an Eagle Screech was heard.

Nico: An Eagle? Underwater?

Then out came an Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle!

Nico: WHOA! Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle!

Jesse Anderson: All right!

Nico: Yeah!

A.C.B. Cobalt Eagle: (In a girls voice) The fun has arrived!

Nico: Indigo Carrington! Wow!

She reverted back and Indigo was a girl with dark blue hair and blue clothes and had dark blue star angel wings and had a blue indigo jewel in the middle of her forehead.

Indigo Carrington: I got this for you.

She fired a wave of Indigo energy and smashed down another Vicetopus and she reverted back and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Cammie and put an air helmet on her. Cammie was a girl with blue hair and had blue and white cheerleading clothes.

Cammie Seamus: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're all right.

Mr. Krabs came in.

Mr. Krabs: Oh ahoy there lads.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this Mr. Krabs. We were hungry and it turned into a fight. Mr. Krabs saw the corpse of the Hash Slinging Slasher and gasped! He was shocked that his former fry cook was back from the dead!

Mr. Krabs: I don't believe it! I thought he was a legend.

Me: The Hash Slinging Slasher was back for revenge.

Maria: But he's dead now.

Me: Yeah. He was going to kill SpongeBob and Squidward.

Nico: But we made sure he didn't.

Mr. Krabs: This is all my fault. IF I didn't fire him and helped him I would have not turn him into a vengeful ghost. (CRYING)

Me: Mr. Krabs it's not your fault.

Nico: Yeah it's all in the past.

Mr. Krabs: (CRYING) YES IT IS! I MADE HIM INTO A MONSTER!

Me: Mr. Krabs.

SpongeBob: Oh Mr. K.

Kim Possible: Poor guy.

Indigo Carrington: He is really broken. But if you ask me I think the slasher was mentally unstable.

Laney: I have that same feeling myself Indigo.

Jesse: I agree there.

Kim: Yeah. And what is your favorite memory of Nico?

Indigo Carrington: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were over at a prison and we saw a huge prison riot break out and then I used my powers and imprisoned all the prisoners into my wings. I have this amazing power that imprisons bad guys into my wings forever. That's what these dark blue stars are in my wings. If you look close enough you can see that each star is an individual prisoner.

Kim looked close and saw that she was right. All the stars are each a prisoner and bad guy.

Indigo Carrington: And with each new bad guy I absorb, they make me more powerful.

Me: That's incredible. I didn't know you had this kinds of power.

Eli: That is awesome. How many do you have in there?

Indigo Carrington: 5,212,345,222.

Nico: WHOA! You've been busy Indigo.

Indigo Carrington: I sure have.

She and Nico hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Indigo Carrington: Me too Nico. Me too.

Squidward: I know what'll cheer you up, Mr. Krabs. (Takes out pile of dollars) Money!

CHA-CHING!

Mr. Krabs: MONEY!

He loved it!

Mr. Krabs: Thank you Mr. Squidward.

Nico: There's the Mr. Krabs we know. As long as he doesn't go back to his old ways.

Mr. Krabs: Don't worry Nico. I'm good.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, and Trixie Tang are heading to the world of 1988 movie, The Serpent and The Rainbow, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to kill the evil bokor, Captain Dargent Peytraud, and make him pay for what he's done in using Vodou to create zombies and cause havoc.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1988 movie, The Serpent and The Rainbow, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to kill the evil bokor, Captain Dargent Peytraud, and make him pay for what he's done in using Vodou to create zombies and cause havoc.

Me: This is going to be awesome putting an end to that evil bokor. What he's done in using Vodou to turn his enemies into zombies and causing havoc can never be forgiven.

Nico: He's going to pay for what he's done, and he's getting sent to The Black Gates for this.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and I've got a way to turn Peytraud's zombies back to normal, and thanks for joining us, Sam.

Sam Simpson: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, I'm glad that not only is Yami Bakura gone for good, but Yugi and Tea are now engaged.

Lincoln: And I can't wait for their wedding in the future, and Yami Bakura and the major enemies that Yugi and his friends faced are all gone for good.

Me: It's going to be really awesome.

Eli: I'm happy for them, and Father told me they've had feelings for each other for a long time. But, we'll wait for the wedding in the future.

Lincoln: Yep.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, along with Dr. Dennis Alan, but they've been cornered by Peytraud, and he's going to kill them and sacrifice Marielle.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, along with Dr. Dennis Allen, but they've been cornered by Peytraud, and he's going to kill them and sacrifice Marielle.

?: (Girl's voice) That heartless, powerhungry, evil bokor, let's make him suffer for his crimes.

Suddenly, we saw the Wild Duck Pokémon, Sirfetch'd, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Sirfetch'd, awesome!

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Mary Vance, but we'll talk later, we've got an evil Vodou bokor to kill!

We rushed over, and right before Peytraud could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the evil bokor, and that allows the five girls, along with Marielle, to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Peytraud, and when he saw us, he was pissed off and furious.

Peytraud: You dare to get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! You will all die!

Lincoln: The only one dying here is you, Peytraud, and for using the power of Vodou for evil, there's a price that must be paid: with your blood spilled and your soul condemned to eternal damnation!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo

Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Peytraud, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Dr. Allen used Celine's white magic and drove a nail into Peytraud's groin, and not only did he die a painful and excruciating death, but Lincoln also sends his soul to The Black Gates forever, and Lincoln fired a wave of rainbow energy and restored everyone who was turned into zombies by the evil Vodou bokor and had their souls taken. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Dr. Alan returned home and Marielle was relieved that the nightmare was over.

Lincoln: That evil Bokor got what he deserved for using Vodou to turn innocent people into zombies and cause havoc. (To Mary Vance) And it's so good to see you again, Mary Vance.

Mary Vance reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing green hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she was dressed in a white short-sleeved school uniform top, green skirt, socks, ankle-high heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants on the coattails and Sirfetch'd on the back and holstered on her back is a large Sirfetch'd-themed greatsword with Sirfetch'd etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large duck heads for the crossguard, large spring green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large duck heads and a large spring green gem below the heads for the pommel.

Mary Vance: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mary Vance and they hugged, and Mary Vance is is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were ten, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mary Vance: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 10-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mary Vance, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math, but she's also an incredible fencer. Mary taught me how to fence when they were 10 years old, and we both entered the Junior Olympics when we were 10 years old, and ever since then, we've entered every Junior Olympics.

Me: That was a year before I moved to Michigan, and it's awesome that you guys have participated in every Junior Olympics.

Nico: And at ten years old too, that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, guys, and we also planned to enter the Olympics together, but this time, with some of the girls in my harem.

Nico: Ooh, now that's something we really got to see for ourselves.

Lincoln: Don't worry, you will, and while we were training with our swimming routines, Mary kissed me on the lips while underwater, and you're going to like this: she's also the twin sister of Leina Vance, one of your future wives, J.D.

I was stunned.

Me: Leina didn't mention she had a twin sister.

Lincoln: You never asked her, J.D., and Mary hated Lynn with a burning passion.

Nico: Oh boy, what did she do to earn Mary's wrath that time?

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mary Vance's neck with green gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Mary Vance: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Mary.

Mary Vance had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln then wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mary Vance's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her faces and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Ranko Mannen, Nagomi Wahira, Shiipon, and Yumechi from Akiba Maid War and Yuamu Ohdo from Yu-Gi-Oh Go Rush.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ranko Mannen, Nagomi Wahira, Shiipon, and Yumechi from Akiba Maid War and Yuamu Ohdo from Yu-Gi-Oh Go Rush.

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ranko Mannen: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ranko Mannen and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Peytraud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ranko Mannen: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ranko Mannen: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ranko Mannen, Nagomi Wahira, Shiipon, Yumechi, and Yuamu Ohdo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was the evil Vodou bokor, Captain Dargent Peytraud.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that bastard, especially with how Peytraud was killed by us, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Mary Vance have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Reina was glad to be reunited with her cousin.

Maria: That'll teach that evil bokor. Plus, when I saw it, it did include the real-life events of what went down in Haiti.

Lincoln: Yeah, it included the real life events that led to the downfall of Jean-Claude Duvalier and the corrupt Duvalier regime.

Me: Francois Duvalier was a corrupt politician who caused Haiti to become the poorest nation in the world, he destroyed a dream and unleashed a nightmare.

Nico: Duvalier was a crook and a scoundrel, what he'd done decades ago in Haiti were acts worthy of him being called a traitor to Haiti.

Lincoln: More like to the entire world, Nico.

* * *

After destroying Peytraud and his whole Vodou zombie nightmare for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Mary Vance saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mary Vance: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mary, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mary Vance: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Natasha, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Mary Vance: You're so not going to like hearing this, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some weightlifting in my backyard, and knowing just how immensely strong Lincoln is and just how much bigger he's gotten in muscle, I had to upgrade the weights on the barbells, and I was trying not to blush like crazy when I saw him lift up a 10,000-lb barbell. Then, as he put the barbell down and we were wiping the sweat from our head and bodies with towels, we heard the sound of a scream of rage in the air, and Lincoln saw who it was heading our way: it was Lynn, and she was really really pissed again, and she was going to kill Lincoln again. Knowing Lincoln, he was going to throttle her, but I'd charged in and I brutally beat her up and tied her up in nylon so she couldn't chew out of it, but she was so stubborn and hard-headed, she tried to get out of it again, but Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and fired a blast of rose red energy from his angel wings and imprisoned Lynn in a rose red orb. We then went back to The Loud House, and we explained to Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to Lincoln, and they were really mad at her. Lynn explained that she and her team lost another game to Hazeltucky, and she was so mad, she attacked her teammates, including Margo, Polly, and Paula, and then, she was going to kill Lincoln and I for even being alive. They'd had it with Lynn, and the bitch got herself grounded for ten weeks for this, and she wasn't allowed in her games during her punishment.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Lynn did that?! Why, that stubborn, hard-headed pig! And I'm talking about your Dark Side, Lynn.

Lynn: Yeah, I know. And I can't believe I did that to all my teammates, along with Margo, Paula, and Polly.

Lincoln: That just proves what kind of sore loser Dark Lynn is. After we tossed Lynn in a steel cage, we went to visit Margo, Paula, and Polly at the hospital, and J.D. was with me and Mary.

Me: Yeah, it's true, and I was the one who got them to the hospital after Lynn escaped to kill you and Mary.

Paula: Lynn really went too far, and it's thanks to that evil Dark Side of hers.

Margo: She was a total sore loser and a bad athlete. After Lincoln told us what happened with her, we decided not to let her in any games and we had her benched until her punishment was up and until she apologized.

Polly: But she was stubborn and refused to apologize, she thought it made her weak and she tried to attack Lincoln again, until he grabbed and put her in a sleeper hold and put her to sleep knocking her out, and she was carted off by Lori, who threw her in the basement, since throwing her in her room is a bad idea.

Nico: Since she also shared a room with Lucy, and Lincoln didn't want Lucy hurt by Lynn.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Gorgona from Dragon Quest, and it was causing havoc.

Lincoln: (Gasps) It's Gorgona!

Nicole: From Dragon Quest?! Oh man, and it's causing havoc.

Jessica Kaios: That ugly monster, let's tear it to shreds!

Lincoln: Yeah!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at Gorgona, and when the servant of Imajin saw us, he was enraged.

Jessica Kaios: And it doesn't speak, buzzkill. But, either way, it's still going to die.

Suddenly, Jessica Kaios' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with fire, cowboy hats, pistols, horseshoes, and horses, and as she approached Gorgona, she left yellow energy, fire, cowboy hats, and horses with every step. Suddenly, Jessica Kaios was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with cowboy hats, pistols, and horseshoes surrounding the vortex, there's a horse running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Jessica Kaios emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Jessica Kaios grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her yellow hair tied in low pigtails, she has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with fire, cowboy hats, pistols, horseshoes, and horses surrounding her, she has her trusty LBX, Jeanne D, emblazoned on her forehead, she has on horse earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has a horse with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her green horse-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Jessica Kaios has on her green collar shirt, brown jacket with black stripes, black cowgirl hat, black pants, white cowgirl boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and pistols on the coattails and her LBX, Jeanne D, on the back surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Jessica Kaios felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with green tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Jessica Kaios has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Jessica Kaios has a brand-new large greatsword in her right hand called Jeanne D's Firearm Fireheart Greatsword of Shooting Flame

Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Jeanne D etched on the 7'0" wide, double-edged blade, large yellow versions of Jeanne D's head for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large versions of Jeanne D's head and a large blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Jeanne D that said, "Jessica Kaios, Member of The Neo International Cosmic Section, Loving Daughter of Owen Kaios, Determined LBX Player, Partner of Jeanne D, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Detectors Terrorist Organization, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Firearms, and Horses"

ジェシカ・カイオス、ネオ・インターナショナル・コズミック・セクションのメンバー、オーウェン・カイオスの愛情深い娘、断固たるLBXプレーヤー、ジャンヌDのパートナー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、テロリスト組織ディテクターの破壊者、大勢の友人、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、銃器、馬の達人

Jessica Kaios has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY WESTERN FIREHEART YELLOW FIRESTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE WESTERN YELLOW FIRESTORM HEART JUSTICE AND DIVINE SIX-SHOOTING YELLOW FIREHEART LOVE!

We were amazed by Jessica Kaios' Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Gorgona saw it, he fell into a rage and transformed into his true spider form and tried to attack her, but Jessica fired a powerful yellow energy blast with fire, cowboy hats, pistols, horseshoes, and horses at Gorgona and it sent him flying into a wall, but he's not done yet, and he's now really pissed off.

Nico: Awesome, Jessica Kaios has transformed!

Me: This is going to be really awesome.

Lincoln: And we'll get rid of Gorgona for good, and Jessica, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Jessica Kaios: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Western Fireheart Angel and Divine Western Fire Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we end this ugly monster once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Jessica.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Jessica Kaios.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done, Gorgona, because you deserve no mercy from us.

Jessica Kaios and Lincoln went after Gorgona, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Robots at Gorgona, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left nasty scars on him and they slashed off his arms, and Lincoln grabbed him with one of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, and he was body-slamming him left to right and it was really painful, and Lincoln also used his tail to squeeze Gorgona badly as he absorbed Gorgona's magic and made it his own. Then, Lincoln tossed him into the air and Jessica Kaios and Lincoln fired powerful black energy blasts which hit Gorgona and they hit him and condemned him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Jessica Kaios and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Jessica Kaios' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Jessica Kaios: That'll teach you, you evil black-hearted demon. Thanks for helping me destroy that monster, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Jessica.

Suddenly, Jessica Kaios wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Jessica Kaios' face, they kissed passionately as Jessica Kaios' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Jeanne D flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and horses running across the field, along with flames raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Jessica Kaios absorbed the fires and came back to us.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call one awesome battle you waged against Gorgona, awesome!

Jessica Kaios: And now, he's gone for good and never coming back.

Lincoln: You said it, Jessica.

We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we got rid of the evil Gorgona for good, and he's never coming back to hurt anyone again.

---

Later the mascots were sitting on the sofa.

Lightning Dust: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: We're bored.

Nico: I think I have solution.

Nico pulled out a radio.

Nico: You can listen to some tunes on the radio.

Nico turned it on and tuned it and the Mascots were listening to Train.

HEY SOUL SISTER BY TRAIN PLAYS.

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Your lipstick stains

On the front lobe of my left side brains

I knew I wouldn't forget you

And so I went and let you blow my mind

Your sweet moonbeam

The smell of you in every single dream I dream

I knew when we collided

You're the one I had decided who's one of my kind

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Just in time

I'm so glad you have a one track mind like me

You gave my life direction

A game show love connection we can't deny

I'm so obsessed

My heart is bound to beat right out of my untrimmed chest

I believe in you, like a virgin you're madonna

And I'm always gonna wanna blow your mind

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

The way you can cut a rug

Watching you is the only drug I need

So gangsta, I'm so thug

You're the only one I'm dreaming of

You see, I can be myself now finally

In fact, there's nothing I can't be

I want the world to see

You'll be with me

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Tonight

Poromon: OH YEAH!

Poliwag: We love Train!

IM Weasel: Ah, good memories with that song.

Me: Who doesn't like Train. He is awesome.

Nico: Just as popular as Bruno Mars.

Qin: Yeah!

Reflector: What else is on the radio?

Then Just The Way You Are by Bruno Mars played.

Oh, her eyes, her eyes

Make the stars look like they're not shinin'

Her hair, her hair

Falls perfectly without her tryin'

She's so beautiful and I tell her everyday

Yeah, I know, I know

When I compliment her, she won't believe me

And it's so, it's so

Sad to think that she don't see what I see

But every time she asks me, "Do I look okay?"

I say

When I see your face

There's not a thing that I would change

'Cause you're amazing

Just the way you are

And when you smile

The whole world stops and stares for a while

'Cause girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

Yeah

Her lips, her lips

I could kiss them all day if she'd let me

Her laugh, her laugh

She hates, but I think it's so sexy

She's so beautiful and I tell her everyday

Oh, you know, you know

You know I'd never ask you to change

If perfect's what you're searchin' for, then just stay the same

So don't even bother askin' if you look okay

You know I'll say

When I see your face

There's not a thing that I would change

'Cause you're amazing

Just the way you are

And when you smile

The whole world stops and stares for a while

'Cause girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

The way you are

The way you are

Girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

When I see your face

There's not a thing that I would change

'Cause you're amazing

Just the way you are

And when you smile

The whole world stops and stares for a while

'Cause girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

Yeah

Me: Oh I love that song!

Leina Vance: That is awesome!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

First Aid: We we're just talking about Bruno Mars.

Nico: I know!

Poromon: Bruno Mars is awesome.

Me: I also like Miranda Cosgrove.

Raining Sunshine by Miranda Cosgrove played.

Sunshine, sunshine, raining sunshine

When you think all hope is gone

There's a place somewhere beyond

Take a chance and realize

It's right before your very eyes

Leave the dark clouds far behind

And step outside, the weather's fine

It's raining sunshine

It's raining sunshine

All over mankind

It's raining sunshine

As real as it can be

Believe in what you see

It's not just in your mind

It's raining sunshine

Sunshine, sunshine, raining sunshine

Sunshine, sunshine, raining sunshine

Something's in the atmosphere

Don't be scared of what you fear

Look around the storm has passed
Just hurricanes of happiness
Raise up your umbrellas high
And stand beneath, the clear blue sky
It's raining sunshine
It's raining sunshine
All over mankind
It's raining sunshine
As real as it can be
Believe in what you see
It's not just in your mind
It's raining sunshine
Too many wonders to explain
Rays of sunlight, drops of rain
Coming down from up above
Cloudy with a chance of love
Can't you feel it in the air?
Sweet sensations everywhere
Whatever weather is in store
Bring it on, cause I want more
Sunshine, sunshine, raining sunshine
It's raining sunshine

It's raining sunshine

All over mankind

It's raining sunshine

As real as it can be

Believe in what you see

It's not just in your mind

It's raining sunshine

Me: OH YEAH!

Leina Vance: Awesome song!

Camie: Great song!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

Poromon: Yeah!

Future Maria: Just wait until you guys listen to Dancing Crazy!

Me: OH YEAH!

Dancing Crazy by Miranda Cosgrove played!

I've got a feeling that it's gonna be alright

We don't know where we're going

And I don't know where I'm at

I'm kinda thinking I don't like nobody else

You know whatever happens, I will be right by your side

You, me in the spotlight

Running around till the end of the night

Hot, hot keep it coming

We can rock out till the early morning

You, me, going all night

We don't care who's wrong and who's right

Hot, hot, keep it coming

We can rock out till the early morning

Everybody's dancing, dancing crazy

And we never stop, never stop

Everybody's raging, raging crazy

Put your hands up

Put your hands up

I like you and you like me

We get together and we're happy

Did you hear me say that?

Did you, did you, did you hear me say that?

(Smack)

And I like the way that we kiss

You and me together like this

Did you hear me say that?

Did you, did you, did you hear me say that?

(Smack)

Another night

And so just crank that music up

We don't know where we're going

And I don't know where I'm at

It doesn't matter 'cause we always know what's up

I know whatever happens

You will be right by my side

You, me in the spotlight

Running around till the end of the night

Hot, hot, keep it coming

We can rock out till the early morning

You, me, going all night

We don't care who's wrong and who's right

Hot, hot, keep it coming

We can rock out till the early morning

Everybody's dancing, dancing crazy

And we never stop, never stop

Everybody's raging, raging crazy

Put your hands up

Put your hands up

I like you and you like me

We get together and we're happy

Did you hear me say that?

Did you, did you, did you hear me say that?

(Smack)

And I like the way that we kiss

You and me together like this

Did you hear me say that?

Did you, did you, did you hear me say that?

(Smack)

Oh, oh, uh, oh

Everybody's dancing, dancing crazy

And we never stop, never stop

Everybody's raging, raging crazy

Put your hands up

Put your hands up

Everybody's dancing, dancing crazy

And we never stop, never stop

Everybody's raging, raging crazy

Put your hands up

Put your hands up

I like you and you like me

We get together and we're happy

Did you hear me say that?

Did you, did you, did you hear me say that?

(Smack)

And I like the way that we kiss

You and me together like this

Did you hear me say that?

Did you, did you, did you hear me say that?

(Smack)

We danced and it was awesome!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

May: ROCK ON!

Varie: Yeah!

Nico: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Poromon: Thanks guys! You cured our boredom.

Nico: No problem guys. Now it's time for us to get ready for our next mission. We have another food planet to go see.

Eli: And don't worry it's edible.

Then Captain Boomerang, Samon, Pterodactyl Ghost, Tri-Klops, Dayu, Bonz, Yenaldooshi, Amora the Enchantress, Gentleman Ghost, Copperhead, Queen of The Black Puddle, Brutus, Windfall, Evil Strike Man, Psyphon, Cyclops (Hercules), Evil Luxord, Dahlia Hawthorne, Uchotan, and Indigestible Wad appeared

Captain Boomerang: Can me, Samon, Pterodactyl Ghost, Tri-Klops, Dayu, Bonz, Yenaldooshi, Amora the Enchantress, Gentleman Ghost, and Copperhead go with you guys?

Queen of the Black Puddle: Me, Brutus, Windfall, Evil Strike Man, Psyphon, Cyclops (Hercules), Evil Luxord, Dahlia Hawthorne, Uchotan, and Indigestible Wad will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys all can come with.

Dr. Crowler appeared too.

Dr. Crowler: And I promised J.D. that I would teach him more.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: And we pretty much know that the next gene-slammer is Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Nadare Rōga, another one of Doto Kazahana's powerful allies, and he's heading here to still get revenge on me for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Nadare Rōga on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and he's heading here to still get revenge on J.D. for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule.

Me: Should've known he'd be the next one to face.

Nico: Sheesh, you've really pissed them off after you ruined Doto Kazahana's rule 150,000 hence and had them killed.

Fubuki: Yeah, I still remembered that all too well, and they were really really red with rage and fury.

Lincoln: So, just like Doto Kazahana, he's getting the Hinon's Vengeance Curse if he so much as steps out of line.

Nico: Good idea, that'll show him that you mean business. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got another food planet to explore.

Lincoln: And there's bound to be an old enemy from long ago waiting for us there, and once we get done with whoever is waiting for us there, you're next, Nadare Rōga, and you're going to pay for everything you've done in Doto Kazahana's name 150,000 years hence in the Shinobi World.

June: I wonder what planet we're going to this time.

Nico: We'll find out soon. Lets head to the ship.

With that we went to the ship and we were off..

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log Stardate 7020.3: The U.S.S. Phoenix is en route to another amazing food planet and it's going to be a really awesome one as we venture into a rather unique and great planet.

Qin: Wow! J.D. is learning everything really fast.

I had summoned White Night Dragon and Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and Nine-Headed Dragon! I had Crowler up against the ropes with monsters totaling 16000 ATK! WHOA!

Me: Now dragons attack!

They fired their attacks and smashed him down!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Eli: Way to go bro!

Alexis: That was well done!

I helped up Dr. Crowler.

Me: You all right Doctor?

Dr. Crowler: Yes I 'm okay. But that was absolutely well done! You did great for your first duel.

Me: Not bad for my first try. I'm starting to get the hang of it.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: We should buy more cards for you.

Queen of the Black Puddle: Including the ones we stole from Yami Bakura.

Nico: That's a good idea.

Me: Yeah. Someday I'm hoping to duel lots of people to see how I do.

Dr. Crowler: You are ready for them.

Me: Duel Academy is a good place to start for me.

Eli: That's true.

Mandarin: Let's get you Elemental Heroes too.

Me: Awesome Idea. Thanks. But I've got a long way to go before I can challenge the ultra top dog duelists like Joey, Kaiba, Yugi and Jaden and Yusei and Yuma. I'm not ready for them yet. Someday I will be.

Nico: Yeah you can do it.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Oh right. I found this a while back after we defeated Sartorious and sent him to the black gates.

I pulled out a card and gave it to Nico.

Nico: Arcana Force XII - The Hanged Man?

Me: Yeah. Take a good look at the picture. I noticed something strange at the bottom of it. Look at the picture of the head hanging upside down.

Nico looked at it closer and then he saw CHAZZ IN IT!

Nico: (GASP) Chazz!? What's he doing in this card?

Chazz: I remember that! I dueled Sartorious and lost. He overwhelmed me and played games with my head.

Me: So that's how he did it! He duels people and binds them to servitude to Sartorious.

Nico: Whoa man!

Me: It's some kind of servitude magic.

Eli: One thats been around since the beginning of time.

Laney: Geez! Sartorious was a monster.

Dayu: We should still keep that one.

Psyphon: At least we know how the brainwashing works.

Nico: Yeah. But Sartorious is dead. So he is no longer in servitude to him. Nico used his powers and severed the ties of Chazz to Sartorious.

Chazz: (SIGHS) Finally free!

Qin: Good.

Lisa Loud: Everyone we have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a planet that was a brownish red and it had red, yellow, green and orange streams and lakes and rivers around it.

Nico: Wow this planet looks interesting. Lets land.

We landed and got ready and got out and to our surprise and amazement we saw that it was A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF HOT DOGS! It had piles and piles and piles of hot dogs in buns as far as the eye can see and there were streams of ketchup, mustard, nacho cheese sauce, mayonaise, relish and hot sauce!

Me: WHOA! It's a Hot Dog Planet!

Qin: OH WOW!

Ground Man: Hot dogs!

Camp Kidney scouts: (Chanting) HOT DOGS! HOT DOGS! HOT DOGS HOT DOGS!

Nico: LETS EAT!

We got to eating and we were eating and eating and eating hot dogs like you wouldn't believe. But they were Texas Sized Hot Dogs! Wow!

Me: Wow! These are Texas Size Hot Dogs! They are huge!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Love the Texas Size!

Clay Bailey: Me too pardner. Nothing beats the Texas Size!

Yenaldooshi: These are delicious!

Evil Luxord: Don't forget the ketchup.

Yenaldooshi: Oh I won't.

He put some on a Hot Dog.

Me: Oh Lisa sorry you are on a planet like this.

Lisa Simpson: That's all right. But thank you for your concern.

Me: No problem. And son I know you're a vegetarian and you don't like planets like this.

Jared: That's all right dad. But you got to admit. Seeing a planet like this is amazing.

Laney: Man if only we had some chili to go with this.

Sonic: Now you're speaking my language Laney. Nothing goes better with hot dogs than chili.

Android 21: Almost forgot you like chili dogs.

Nico: That's true.

Sonic: Yeah.

Me: I have a feeling that a Chili Dog planet is out there somewhere.

Nico: Yeah.

Tails: And boy do I love Chili Dogs too.

Nico: Yeah. All hot dogs are awesome. With any sauce.

Siren (Extreme Ghostbusters): It's amazing that there is a world like this. I wonder if there is a world with ghosts?

Moondancer: Oh there really is a world like that. It's called Hauntra and it's in the Mice Galaxies.

Siren (Extreme Ghostbusters): That is interesting.

Me: And at 204 million Light-Years Away from Earth.

Lola: Yeah.

Gentleman Ghost: Now that's a planet I look forward to.

Uchotan: As exptected.

Nico: We've been to that planet before on some of our battles.

J.D. 2: It's true guys. We went there many times before.

Qin: It's true. I thought it was amazing.

Camie: All the planets we go to are amazing.

Aria Blaze: I could eat hot dogs all day!

Sonata Dusk: I prefer tacos myself. But Hot Dogs are just as awesome.

Qin: They are both good.

Nico: Yeah they sure are.

Varie: Yeah.

Indigestible Wad: By the way, Aruto, I think you and Flora are getting a chance to shine today.

Copperhead: You can still eat hot dogs though.

Aruto: Awesome!

Flora: Sweet!

Nico: Yep.

Barbossa: Tis be quiet. Too quiet.

Me: Something is not right.

I then picked up a hot dog and bit it.

CRUNCH!

Hot dog: YEOWCH!

Me: Huh? (SCREAM) WHAT THE FUCK!?

I saw the hot dog and it was a PREMIUM HOT DOG!

Me: A Premium Hot Dog!

He ran and got away!

Dahlia Hawthorne: A Premium Hot Dog was there?!

Amora: No one bite into any more hot dogs!

Eli: I sense that they are over that hill 30 klicks to the north.

We saw the hill.

Nico: Then we better be ready.

Ty Lee: Fuck! Did anyone else bite into those Premium Hot Dogs?!

We looked and saw that no one else did.

Eli: I sense that no one did.

Me: Just me then.

Nico: Good. But at least we know they are here.

Me: And on a planet of hot dogs. Very coincidental. Hard to imagine that they were return.

Benson: No kidding there.

Evil Strike Man: Look, me and the other Neo Core members just joined the battles recently. Can you tell us who these guys are?

Bonz: Let me explain.

Me: Right you guys don't know about them. Proceed Bonz.

Bonz: Thank you.

He told everyone that hadn't heard about the Premium Talking Hot Dogs.

---

When Mordecai and Rigby ruin the hot dogs for the big park BBQ they go to the freezer to find more to replace the ones they ruined.

After Rigby gets them locked themselves in the freezer and Mordecai gets knock out from all the cold air, Rigby finds a box containing the talking hot dogs. After Mordecai wakes up the Talking Hot Dogs tell them that they know a way out of the meat locker unless Mordecai and Rigby can bring them to a BBQ to be eaten, claiming that they have been longing for the chance to be eaten, and Rigby agrees to take them to the park BBQ, but Mordecai was not so sure.

An icebox then appears and acts as a portal leading to the outside and the BBQ table. They prepare the hot dogs just when Benson, Skips, and Pops arrive and are about to begin, when suddenly the Talking Hot Dogs start attacking everyone.

The hot dog leader then reveals their true plan to not be eaten but to have everyone marinated and eaten as vengeance for having watched their own kind being eaten alive for years. Rigby then saves the day by squirting mustard on the hot dogs, thus causing them to kill themselves off by eating each other.

They also made a brief appearance in "Exit 9B" when Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. used a portal to summon the villains from previous episodes, calling the protagonists cowards and that they will die tonight. However, they are never seen for the rest of the episode, including the war. They are then sent back to Hell.

---

When he was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: JEEZ!

Nico: Yeah. We ate them and defeated them before.

Wallflower: And now, you know.

Nico: Yep.

Wallflower: But they were tasty Hot Dogs though.

Me: Tasty yes. Evil absolutely.

Nico: This time we eat them and send their spirits to the Black Gates.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Ashi: Time for our entrance.

Nico: Lets do it!

We went for the hill.

We climbed it and saw the Premium Talking Hot Dogs. This time there were thousands of them!

Qin: Whoa there's more of them than there were before.

Bonz: Not good.

Nico: Lets chow down.

We went at them.

Talking Hot Dog Leader: This time we will HAVE OUR REVENGE!

Then the spirits of the Duelists appeared and they swirled around the Hot Dogs and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over. Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Okay you dumb hot dogs! Time for a little barbecue!

Talking Hot Dog Leader: This won't end like last time!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Don't be too sure!

Windfall: You guys were eaten once.

Aruto: And you'll be eaten again!

Progrise! Let's rise! Le-Le-Let's rise!

He turned into METALCLUSTER HOPPER!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: It's time to CHOW DOWN!

Nico: And we'll roast and toast you!

Sunburn: Nice use of my catchphrase Nico.

Nico: Thanks Sunburn.

Then Scorpion, Juggernaut, Doc Ock, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Evil Lyn, Private HIVE, Selene, Lady Shiva, Sentinel Prime, Evil Bright Man, Flotsam and Jetsam, Yzma, Evil Search Man, Bradford Buzzard, Bell Org, Evil Wood Man, Evil Ice Man, Sellon, Sir Raleigh the Frog, and Walter Wolf appeared.

Nico: Scorpion, Juggernaut, Doc Ock, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Evil Lyn, Private HIVE, Selene, Lady Shiva, Sentinel Prime, Evil Bright Man, Flotsam and Jetsam, Yzma, Evil Search Man, Bradford Buzzard, Bell Org, Evil Wood Man, Evil Ice Man, Sellon, Sir Raleigh the Frog, and Walter Wolf.

Walter Wolf: Wow! I'm in heaven!

CLANG!

He got hit in the head with an anvil!

Slappy Squirrel: Still got it.

Scorpion: So, J.D.'s starting to get the hang of duels, huh?

Maria: He sure is.

Me: And it's really fun.

Doctor Octopus: Well, he shouldn't force it.

Count Vertigo: He should learn at his own pace.

Me: Don't worry I'm going to start off small and work my way up to the top.

Count Vertigo: Good for you. Slow but steady wins the race.

Me: Yep. And I know just the place to start off too. I'm gonna go to Duel Academy and battle some of the students to get me started.

Nico: That's gonna be awesome!

Jaden Yuki: Get your game on J.D.!

Me: Oh I plan to.

Sportsmaster: (to Nico) We heard you faced the Hash Slinging Slasher.

Nico: We sure did.

Pied Piper: Please tell me it's the real deal this time.

Nico: Oh it was DEFINITELY the real deal. Mr. Krabs was crying his eyes out because of having a former fry cook turn into a monster.

Pied Piper: Geez! It's hard to imagine it was real this time!

Nico: I know! Big twist from what happened the last time.

Me: Boy it sure is! It was the real deal.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That is for sure.

Then out came Juggelo.

Me: Juggelo! Back for another round for real this time.

Juggelo: I sure am. Just want to thank you guys for saving me from that Number Card.

Nico: It was our pleasure.

Me: Boy that was crazy! I certainly did not expect you to get one.

Juggelo: Me neither. But thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

We gott the usual battles underway.

---

Duncan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - Nico's rescue and battling the Hash Slinging Slasher

---

Scorpion was first.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Nico's rescue involved battling the Hash Slinging Slasher. Did that involve the night shift too?

Duncan: Yeah it sure did. They had some coffee though.

Rainbow Dash: But at least the Hash Slinging Slasher is gone.

Scootaloo: Good riddance.

Whirlwind: Thank goodness.

Scorpion: Yeah thank goodness. Lets do it!

DUNCAN! EVIL SCORPONOK!

Duncan fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Duncan activated his sift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Duncan activated his ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Scarlet, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - Battling Another Vicetopus

---

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Nico, Kim, and the others did good fighting Another Vicetopus. Were her tentacles as strong as mine?

Scarlet: They were strong and powerful yes. But they won no problem.

Pinkie Pie: It was fun and amazing though.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah it was cool though.

Doc Ock: Glad she was saved. Lets do it!

DOC OCK! BARBED WIRE ORG!

Scarlet fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Scarlet activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Scarlet activated her ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Courtney, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Serpent and The Rainbow. How was it?

Courtney: It was really fun and we were there to kill the evil bokor, Captain Dargent Peytraud, and make him pay for what he's done in using Vodou to create zombies and cause havoc.

Sunset Shimmer: It was awesome and we made that monster pay.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: We made him pay big time.

Count Vertigo: Good riddance. Lets do it!

COUNT VERTIGO! EVIL TOP MAN!

Courtney fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Courtney activated her shift car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Courtney activated her ridewatch and they danced to video games and fired waves energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lightning, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - Meeting a Sirfetch'd

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) I heard you guys met a Sirfetch'd Gene Slammer. What's her name?

Lightning: Her name is Mary Vance and she is Leina Vance's twin sister. She is amazingly awesome with a sword.

Starlight Glimmer: She is really awesome at what she does with a sword too.

Cozy Glow: And her story is amazing too.

---

Mary Vance: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mary, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mary Vance: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Natasha, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Mary Vance: You're so not going to like hearing this, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some weightlifting in my backyard, and knowing just how immensely strong Lincoln is and just how much bigger he's gotten in muscle, I had to upgrade the weights on the barbells, and I was trying not to blush like crazy when I saw him lift up a 10,000-lb barbell. Then, as he put the barbell down and we were wiping the sweat from our head and bodies with towels, we heard the sound of a scream of rage in the air, and Lincoln saw who it was heading our way: it was Lynn, and she was really really pissed again, and she was going to kill Lincoln again. Knowing Lincoln, he was going to throttle her, but I'd charged in and I brutally beat her up and tied her up in nylon so she couldn't chew out of it, but she was so stubborn and hard-headed, she tried to get out of it again, but Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and fired a blast of rose red energy from his angel wings and imprisoned Lynn in a rose red orb. We then went back to The Loud House, and we explained to Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to Lincoln, and they were really mad at her. Lynn explained that she and her team lost another game to Hazeltucky, and she was so mad, she attacked her teammates, including Margo, Polly, and Paula, and then, she was going to kill Lincoln and I for even being alive. They'd had it with Lynn, and the bitch got herself grounded for ten weeks for this, and she wasn't allowed in her games during her punishment.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Lynn did that?! Why, that stubborn, hard-headed pig! And I'm talking about your Dark Side, Lynn.

Lynn: Yeah, I know. And I can't believe I did that to all my teammates, along with Margo, Paula, and Polly.

Lincoln: That just proves what kind of sore loser Dark Lynn is. After we tossed Lynn in a steel cage, we went to visit Margo, Paula, and Polly at the hospital, and J.D. was with me and Mary.

Me: Yeah, it's true, and I was the one who got them to the hospital after Lynn escaped to kill you and Mary.

Paula: Lynn really went too far, and it's thanks to that evil Dark Side of hers.

Margo: She was a total sore loser and a bad athlete. After Lincoln told us what happened with her, we decided not to let her in any games and we had her benched until her punishment was up and until she apologized.

Polly: But she was stubborn and refused to apologize, she thought it made her weak and she tried to attack Lincoln again, until he grabbed and put her in a sleeper hold and put her to sleep knocking her out, and she was carted off by Lori, who threw her in the basement, since throwing her in her room is a bad idea.

Nico: Since she also shared a room with Lucy, and Lincoln didn't want Lucy hurt by Lynn.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Sportsmaster: Jeez! Lynn was an animal because of her dark side!

Hex: You're not kidding there!

Sportsmaster: Yeah no lie. Lets do it!

SPORTSMASTER! BOWLING BALL ORG!

Lightning fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Lightning activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Lightning activated his ridewatch and they danced to sports music and fired waves of lightning, skulls, bones, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Gwen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - The Mascots listening to the radio

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) The Mascots were listening to the radio earlier. Did they like it?

Gwen: They sure did and they loved listening to some awesome songs too.

Princess Luna: They loved the music too.

Moondust: It was all really catchy too.

Snowdrop: It was cool and fun.

Gari: It sure was cool.

Blackout: They had a lot of fun.

Pied Piper: Glad they did. Lets do it!

PIED PIPER! FLUTE ORG!

Gwen fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Gwen activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Gwen activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Cameron, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - The Mascots love good songs on the radio

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) The Mascots love good songs on the radio. What are their favorite ones?

Cameron: They liked mostly the songs from Train and those were really cool and awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Train is really awesome and neat.

Starshine Sparkle: We all thought it was cool too.

Spyro: They sure loved it.

Juggernaut: Train is fun and awesome too. Lets do it!

JUGGERNAUT! LOCOMOTIVE ORG!

Cameron fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Cameron activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Cameron activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Optimus Prime, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - The planet of Hot Dogs is awesome

Evil Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) The planet of Hot Dogs is awesome. Did you eat any?

Optimus Prime: I don't eat human food unfortunately. But everyone else really did eat a lot.

Applejack: Boy we sure did and it was so delicious!

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure is. Especially with Nacho Cheese Sauce.

Flashwing: That is awesome.

Aria Blaze: I'll say!

Evil Lyn: It sure is. Lets do it!

EVIL LYN! RICARDIO!

Optimus fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Optimus activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Optimus activated his Ridewatch and they danced to country western music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - A Hot Dog Planet makes it perfect for an awesome barbecue and vacation spot

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) A Hot Dog Planet makes it perfect for an awesome barbecue. And a vacation spot.

Emerald Sustrai: It sure would make an awesome vacation spot for everyone. Who doesn't like hot dogs.

Fluttershy: This is an amazing planet though.

Tornado Bolt: IT sure is.

Stealth Elf: It sure is awesome.

Private HIVE: It sure is. Permission to start the battle ma'am!

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

PRIVATE HIVE! SHIP ORG!

Emerald fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Emerald activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Emerald activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of energy and leaves, flowers, grass and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Sam Simpson, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Did not expect those Premium Hot Dogs to return

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) I Did not expect those Premium Hot Dogs to return. But now, we can eat them a second time.

Sam Simpson: We sure can. After we defeat them we'll fry them up.

Rarity: We sure will darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Hot dogs taste awesome fried.

Gill Grunt: Boy they sure do.

Selene: Absolutely on that. Lets do it!

SELENE! BATTON!

Sam fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Sam activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Sam activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

Kim Possible, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - Those Premium Hot Dogs are going to get their meaty butts eaten!

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Those Premium Hot Dogs are going to get their meaty butts eaten! Make sure to add ketchup.

Kim Possible: Oh we have plenty of that for sure.

Princess Celestia: We sure do and we got plenty of waffle fries too.

King Solar: Yep we sure do and it's always fun and tasty.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is.

Amber Morning: I agree there. And it's awesome.

Spotlight: It sure is.

Lady Shiva: I agree there. But this planet is awesome. Lets do it!

LADY SHIVA! RAVAGE!

Kim fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Kim activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Kim activated her ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and energy and smashed her down.

## Lori Jimenez VS Sentinel Prime

Sentinel Prime was next.

Sentinel Prime: It's good I'm getting a shot.

Lori Jimenez: It sure is. I'm glad you're getting a shot too.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Future Mai VS Evil Bright Man

Evil Bright Man was next.

Evil Bright Man: This is gonna be fun.

Future Mai: It sure will be!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Elma VS Flotsam & Jetsam.

---

Flotsam & Jetsam were next.

Elma: This is always going to be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Merida VS Yzma

---

Yzma was next.

Yzma: This planet is really amazing.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure is amazing. This planet is perfect for a vacation and barbecue now.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Sari VS Evil Search Man.

---

Evil Search Man was next.

Evil Search Man: Boy this planet is incredible!

Sari: It sure is and everyone loved eating the hot dogs.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cheerilee VS Bradford Buzzard

---

Bradford Buzzard was next.

Bradford Buzzard: Did your class love all the hot dogs?

Cheerilee: Oh they sure did and it was so fun. They had a blast here.

Bradford Buzzard: Glad they loved it.

Cheerilee's class belched offscreen.

Bradford Buzzard: They sure were hungry! (LAUGHS)

Cheerilee fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kin Tsuchi VS Bell Org

---

Bell Org was next.

Bell Org: Boy I can't remember the last time we fought.

Kin: Boy it sure has been a long time.

Bell Org: It sure has! Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Huntsman VS Evil Wood Man

---

Evil Wood Man was next.

Evil Wood Man: This planet is really cool.

Huntsman: It sure is. I think it's really awesome and fun to be here.

He fired waves of arrows and smashed him down.

---

Rip VS Evil Ice Man

---

Evil Ice Man was next.

Evil Ice Man: This planet is awesome.

Rip: It sure is. Perfect for all hot dog lovers everywhere.

Evil Ice Man: It sure is. Lets do it!

Rip: IT's RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed down Evil Ice Man.

---

Sonata Dusk VS Sir Raleigh

---

Sir Raleigh was next.

Sir Raleigh: (Welsh Accent) It's most amazing that you all get to see a world like this one.

Sonata Dusk: Boy it sure is. Even though I like tacos this world is absolutely amazing.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Abigail Davis the Elemental HERO Flare Neos Gene-Slammer VS Sellon

---

Sellon was next.

Sellon: Boy these food planets you all went to are absolutely incredible.

Abigail Davis: I know and I love them. They are all so tasty, delicious and awesome.

Sellon: They sure are.

She fired waves of fire and smashed Sellon down.

---

Amelia Waverley the Evolved Polar Manzardill gene-Slammer VS Walter Wolf

---

Walter Wolf was dizzy and acting stupid from being hit on the head.

Amelia Waverley: Boy Slappy hit you hard. But then again she did it to you for who knows how long.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Juggelo

---

Juggelo was next.

Nico: I forget which Number Card it was that you had when we first fought you. Do you remember?

Juggelo: Yes I do. It was Number 83.

Nico: Right! Galaxy Queen! I remember now. That was when we battled Nelson Andrews in the ocean and that was also the first time we battled in the 10 worlds of Sakkakumon.

May: That was really cool!

Eli: It sure was! That was awesome!

Juggelo: That was really fun.

Nico: Then lets dance.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Dark Hyuuga Clan, they're a collection of greatswords with the anti-Dark Hyuuga symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blades, large white angel wings for the crossguards, large rainbow gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large rainbow gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Juggelo: UH OH!

Cole: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Nico: JUNGLE SWORD!

Eli: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Merrick: LUNAR CUE!

Juggelo: UH OH!

May: ATTACK!

Cole: SAVAGE BLAST!

Nico: SAVAGE SLASH!

Eli: FIRE!

Merrick: BREAK!

They fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit Juggelo and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Juggelo you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You guys are mincemeat!

Jake: Man, I can't wait to eat these guys!

Me: Me too!

Tsukasa: Let's take care of their spirits first.

Me: Good idea and strategy.

Nico: Yeah!

Kamen Ride: Battle Fever!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Red!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Blue!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Pink!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Green!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Black!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Battle Fever J and Daiki summoned clones of the Morphin Masters!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Just part of an experiment Lisa made.

Lisa Loud: Precisely. After your encounter with one of the Morphin Masters yesterday I had Daiki volunteer to try out my new Morphin Master Ridecard.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah I thought it was cool and it was an awesome honor to meet one of the Morphin Masters.

Eli: It sure was. I hope King Kai solves that mystery soon.

Nico: Have faith in him.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Red Rangers. Troy was Kyuranger Red, Noah was Kiramai Red, Gia was Zyuoh Eagle, Jake was ToQger Red, Emma was LupinRed and Orion was PatRanger Red!

Nico: AWESOME!

AkaRed: Time for this one!

He turned into Denziman Red!

Me: Awesome! Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ROARING JURASSIC POWER!

We summoned the Zyuranger, Abaranger, Kyoryuger and Ryusoulger and the OOO team.

Me: It's a darn shame there aren't that many Kamen Riders that deal specifically with Dinosaurs.

Nico: I know.

Maria: Now for this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) JURASSIC MAYHEM!

She summoned Red Claw (Land Before Time), Whiplash 2002 He-Man, Flarizamon, Big John, Tyrannosaurus Debt, Fire Galboros, The Evil Koopa Troopa and The Velociraptors from The Good Dinosaur!

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Dinosaur Power!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: It's time for some buttkicking!

Then a rainbow light appeared in Eli's hand and it formed into a brand new Ridewatch. It was for THE MORPHIN MASTERS!

Eli: (GASP) The Morphin Masters Grand Zi-O Ridewatch!

Nico: Wow! This will be awesome to see!

Me: Go for it bro.

He activated it.

Eli: HENSHIN!

A massive blast of lightning blasted out and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massively huge explosion of fire blasted out too and then Eli stood in a flaming crater and intense lightning surged all over him as he had donned a powerful rainbow armor with thousands of years of Ranger Morphs flowing through him and his power he had was incredible! He turned into KAMEN RIDER OMEGA MORPH MASTER GRAND ZI-O!

Me: WHOA!

Eric Myers: WOW! That is like how I morphed for the first time!

Me: I remember seeing that Eric! That was Epic! Wow! Bro how do you feel?

Eli: I feel incredible! This is absolutely amazing!

Nico: AWESOME!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Ranger time king who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future of all the Power Rangers and Super Sentai Teams. His name is Omega Morph Master Grand Zi-O! We have entered a new age of history!

Qin: That is so awesome!

Nunnally: Wow! Eli you have become an amazing force.

Eli: I sure have. This is awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

Varie: It sure is!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at the Talking Hot Dogs and smashed and pulverized them all over the place.

Eli was demonstrating lots of powers from thousands of years of rangers! It was EPIC!

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Eli: WOW!

Reflector, First Aid, I.M. Weasel and Lightning Dust used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Reflector's Flash Explosion, First Aid's Photon Pistol and Lightning Dust and I.M. Weasel's powers 100-fold.

I.M. Weasel and First Aid: PHOTON WEASEL BLAST!

Lightning Dust and and Reflector: LIGHTNING FLASH BURST!

Salmons of Magic and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SAMON MAGIC FIRESTORM!

Pterodactyls of Wind and Pterodactyl Ghost: PTERODACTYL FURY HURRICANE!

Boomerangs of Tech and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANG EXPLOSION TECH BLAST!

Eyes of The Undead and Tri Klops: EYES OF THE UNDEAD EYE STORM!

Megaforce of Fire and Dayu: FIRESTORM MEGA BLAST!

Megaforce of Life and Bonz: BONES OF LIFE MEGABLAST!

Wolves of Light and Yenaldoshi: WOLF LIGHT HOWL!

Magic Clow of Water and Amora: MAGIC CLOW WATER TSUNAMI!

Pharaoh of Earth and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH EARTH SHOT!

Snakes of Darkness and Copperhead: SNAKES OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Russian Alligator Power and Brutus: ALLIGATOR MEGA CHOMP!

Windfall Genius and Windfall: WINDFALL WIND STORM!

Water Samurai Force and Queen of the Black Puddle: WATER ARROW TSUNAMI!

Butterfly Baseball and Evil Strike Man: BUTTERFLY STRIKE STORM!

Rubber Vilgax Smasher and Psyphon: VILGAX SMASHING STORM!

Golden Center Fury and Cyclops (Hercules): GOLDEN EYEBALL SMASHING STORM!

Honor of Fire and Evil Luxord: TIME HONOR BURST!

Demon Queen Magic and Dahlia Hawthorne: DEMON MAGIC BLAST!

Stars of Justice and Uchotan: STAR STORM BLAST!

Thumb Size Magic and Indigestible Wad: THUMBS OF FURY!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Hot Dog Princess, Hot Dog (Krypto), Nico and Laney: SCORCHING LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and fire.

Lincoln: HOT DOG TOPPING ELEMENT STYLE: KETCHUP!

Jessica Kalos: HOT DOG TOPPING WIND STYLE: MUSTARD!

Jessica Shannon: HOT DOG TOPPING STING STYLE: CHILI!

Peni Parker: HOT DOG TOPPING WEB STYLE: CHEESE!

Kei: HOT DOG TOPPING FIRE STYLE: MAC AND CHEESE!

Yuri: HOT DOG TOPPING WATER STYLE: BACON!

Toph: HOT DOG TOPPING EARTH STYLE: SAUERKRAUT!

Sari Sumdac: HOT DOG TOPPING LIGHTNING STYLE: SPICY BROWN MUSTARD!

R. Mika: HOT DOG TOPPING LIGHT STYLE: COLESLAW!

Juri Han: HOT DOG TOPPING DARK STYLE: BAKED BEANS!

Shantae: HOT DOG TOPPING MAGIC STYLE: AVOCADO!

Akko: HOT DOG TOPPING STAR STYLE: BBQ SAUCE!

They fired waves of elements that formed into said sauces and toppings!

Lincoln and his harem: HOT DOG TOPPING FINAL SMASH: HOT DOG CHOMPMANIA!

They topped the hot dogs with various toppings and we removed their spirits and the blasts hit them and we began chomping on them!

We ate them up!

Lincoln: That's it for you human-eating hot dogs!

Nico: Yeah, you filthy cannibalistic weenies! Awesome job, gang, and that was one awesome meal, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Nadare Rōga to deal with, and that follower of Doto Kazahana should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining Lord Doto's rule, J.D. Knudson!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting

around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: Right on cue, and there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nadare Rōga.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Nadare Rōga, and he was still pissed at me for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule 150,000 years hence.

Me: Should've known you'd show up again, Nadare Rōga. You just don't know when to quit, do you?

Nadare Rōga: Not until I have your head mounted on a wall for what you did, and the hearts of all your wives and children will all break when I finally kill you!

Lincoln threw a ball of ice at Nadare Rōga and it hit him, but didn't freeze him.

Lincoln: Oh no, you don't, Nadare Rōga, your fight's with us.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) That's right, and you're going to pay for every last one of your despicable crimes, you miserable black-hearted monster.

Suddenly, Maya Santiago's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with darkness, yellow fire, and llamas, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Nadare Rōga, she left black and yellow energy, yellow fire, llamas, and darkness with every step.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) I will never forgive you for every last one of your crimes you've committed against the Hidden Snow Village 150,000 years hence in Doto Kazahana's name, Nadare Rōga, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Maya Santiago was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with yellow fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Maya Santiago emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Maya Santiago grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with darkness, yellow fire, and llamas surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla with the Dark Kanji in its hooves emblazoned on her forehead, she has on llama earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla with yellow gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow llama-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maya Santiago has on a sleeveless yellow midriff top with the Llama Nazca Line on it, yellow shorts, yellow legwarmers, yellow heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, llamas, and yellow fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Maya Santiago felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same yellow markings as on Llamaca Pacuilla. Maya Santiago has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Maya Santiago's massive Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy with darkness, yellow fire, and llamas, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla's Dark Llama Greatsword of Magenta Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla and the Llama Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black llama heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight llama heads and a large yellow gem below the black llama heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its spiral for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla that said, "Maya Santiago, Gene-Slammer of The Llama Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla, Amazing Llama Farm Owner From Peru, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Chandler, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Llamas, and Yellow Fire"

マヤ・サンチャゴ、ラマ アースバウンド 不滅のラマカ パキュイラの ジーンスラマー、ペルーの素晴らしい ラマファーム オーナー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、チャンドラーの軽蔑者と粉砕者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、ラマ、黄色の火のマスター

Maya Santiago has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS YELLOW FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL LLAMA ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE YELLOW FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Maya Santiago's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Nadare Rōga saw it, he formed his Chakra Armor, but Maya Santiago fired a powerful black and yellow energy blast with darkness, yellow fire, and llamas at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, shattering his Chakra Armor into pieces, but he's not done yet, and he's pissed off even more.

Nico: Whoa, now Maya Santiago has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the yellow patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Llamaca Pacuilla, and she blasted Nadare Rōga's Chakra Armor and it also hit him and sent him flying into a hot dog wall, nice.

Lincoln: Now, Nadare Rōga is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Maya, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Maya Santiago: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Llama Earthbound Immortal and Divine Yellow Fire Justice) (Spanish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we finally administer Nadare Rōga's punishment for the crimes he's committed in Doto Kazahana's name?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Maya.

Me: You're through, Nadare Rōga!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Maya Santiago.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to pay for everything you've done, Nadare Rōga, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.**

Maya Santiago and Lincoln went after Nadare Rōga, who continued firing blasts of ice at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and magenta energy, magenta fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Llamas at Nadare Rōga and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Nadare Rōga with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Nadare Rōga, so he couldn't escape.

Nadare Rōga: Impossible, defeated yet again?! No, I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **That's enough out of you, Nadare Rōga.**

Nadare Rōga was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Nico. (To Nadare Rōga) **As much as I want than to put a permanent end to you for what you've done in Doto Kazahana's name, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?**

Maya Santiago: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Llama Earthbound Immortal and Divine Yellow Fire Justice) **This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you. Doto Kazahana and Mizore Fuyukuma were told the same thing yesterday, and they agreed to join, despite his stubborn hard-headedness.**

This caused Nadare Rōga to think, and he knew Lincoln and Maya Santiago were right: if news of his defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill him and not show him any mercy at all, and not even Doto Kazahana and the rest of them doesn't have the manpower to deal with a monster like Barodius, and Dustin Keystone will also kill him since he's still now mega pissed off at what Lincoln did in removing the Hom Dai from him many days ago.

Nadare Rōga: (Growls) Fine.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) **You've made the right choice. But, to make sure you're kept in line.**

Lincoln gave Nadare Rōga the Hinon's Vengeance Curse and beamed him to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Nadare Rōga is now part of The Masters of Evil, and just like Doto Kazahana, he'll be under strict supervision, and Lincoln put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him. We cheered wildly for what Maya Santiago and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Maya Santiago's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Maya Santiago: (Spanish Accent) That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and two more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Nadare Rōga, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maya.

Suddenly, Maya Santiago wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Maya Santiago's face, they kissed passionately as Maya Santiago's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and yellow fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Maya Santiago absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Llamaca Pacuilla vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Maya and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Nadare Rōga to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And I also put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him, because if he steps out of line, the curse will take his life, and he'll be sent to The Black Gates.

Fubuki: Nice one, and you'll do the same to Fugai and Kamira.

Lincoln: That's right.

Connie Sellingron: Which means tomorrow, you and I are taking down Fugai, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, Connie.

Eli: We'll be sure to get front row seats for this one. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord?

Nico: (Gasps) That's the most powerful in the Timelord archetype, really awesome!

Girl Jordan: And there's only one person who would fit this monster: Selene Emperyous, the eldest of the Emperyous sisters.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome. Lincoln, can you tell us about them?

Lincoln: Gladly, J.D. The Emperyous Sisters are 12 sisters that are the Gene-Slammers of the 12 Timelords that correspond with the Archangels and the powers of the Angels. They're all angels and have the symbol of the Sephiroth Tree of Life on their skirts. The Emperyous Sisters are the strongest and most powerful members out of all of my Guardian Angels and they all took on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan and all of my enemies at their ultimate worst, and they each have a horrible revelation about them.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Holy crap! We're so in for a big revelation fest in the days to come, and can you tell us their names?

Lincoln: That's a good idea, so that way, you and everyone else can know just who's who, Nico.

Lincoln gave us a list of the Emperyous Sisters and which of The Timelord Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into

The Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord Gene-Slammer is Selene Emperyous, first-born and eldest of the Emperyous Sisters

The Zaphion the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Zaina Emperyous, second-born and second eldest of the Emperyous Sisters

The Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate Gene-Slammer is Vorya Emperyous, the third-born and third eldest of the sisters and Goth Girl

The Sandaion the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Sandra Emperyous, the fourth-born and fourth eldest of the sisters

The Sadion, the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Sadie Emperyous, the fifth-born and fifth-eldest of the sisters

The Raphion, the Timelord is Rachel Emperyous, the sixth-born and middle child of the sisters

The Michion the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Michelle Emperyous, the seventh-born and first youngest of the sisters

The Metaion the Time Lord is Melanie Emperyous, the eighth-born and second youngest of the sisters

The Lazion the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Laney Emperyous, the ninth-born and third youngest of the sisters

The Kamion the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Camie Emperyous, the tenth-born and fourth youngest of the sisters

The Halion the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Valentine Emperyous, the eleventh-born and fifth youngest of the sisters

and The Gabrion, the Timelord Gene-Slammer is Laniya Emperyous, the twelfth-born and sixth youngest of the Emperyous sisters.

When we were done looking at the list, we were mind-boggled.

Nico: Holy crap, that's a large family, just like yours, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and the Timelord Monsters are inspired by God and the Archangels, Zaphkiel, Vulgate, Sandalphon, Zadkiel, Raphael, Michael, Metatron, Raziel, Haniel, and Gabriel.

Me: Whoa.

Audrey Sauron: That's right, but, there's a difference between them and I: Selene and her sisters have all the powers of the Timelord Monsters and the Archangels and are all angels, but I have all of the powers, strengths, skills, and ring-making ability of Sauron, The Dark Lord who terrorized all of Middle Earth, and I'm what you'd call a Dark Angel of Justice.

Lincoln: You got that right, Audrey.

Juggernaut: I call dibs on some of the dead hot dogs!

Evil Lyn: I'll have some too, if none of you mind.

Private HIVE: I'll have some as well, soldiers!

Me: Now now we have more than enough for everyone.

Selene: This was a delicious day.

Shiva: It sure was.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yep. And we are now free of those bad hot dogs.

Mordecai: Thank goodness.

Me: First ever Bad Food that we banished to the Black Gates.

Nico: Won't be the last.

Laney: Nope.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Me: Man this was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. (To the Viewers) Hope you all loved this one because of hot dogs. Go have a great barbecue everyone.

Me: Oh you know we will.

We had a great barbecue and had an awesome hot dog buffet and then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

I LOVE HOT DOGS! And they are awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Chazz Princeton, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl

Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading back to Duel Academy and we're going to test my Dueling Skills by battling the Small Duelists. It'll be AWESOME! Then we're going to battle Another Stretchleo. Then we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat. Her name is Amethyst Viola. Amethyst is Nico's friend from science class and she knows a lot about chemistry and knows so much about crystal science. She also is a master of purple fire that can freeze bad guys in Amethyst Crystal forever. The match-up scene is for Connie Sellingron, Gene-Slammer of The Dog Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Fugai into The Masters of Evil, but not before they give her a well-deserved ass-kicking for what she'd done in Haido's name. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Camp Crystal Lake, and Lincoln and his group had gotten some bad news: Pamela Voorhees, the insane mother of Jason Voorhees, has come back from the dead seeking blood-soaked revenge on us for killing her son and sending him to The Black Gates. Now, we're going to finally end the Voorhees' blood-soaked family line and end her life. And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer of the Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord, the most powerful of all the Timelords named Selene Emperyous, the eldest member of the Emperyous Sisters, Selene has all the powers of all the Emperyous Sisters put together times infinity! She has powers that are immensely powerful, and like me she has the power to do anything, and she has all our powers and more. She hates ALL OF LINCOLN'S AND OUR ENEMIES WITH A MERCILESS VENGEANCE and wants to destroy them all and make them pay for their crimes times 100,000,000. But she hates MORAG the most! After we defeated Morag for trying to destroy Lincoln and his family along with the entire planet during the October 10th, 2021 war with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and sent her to prison with that curse, Selene beat up Morag really hard and made her feel the pain of everything she and her ancestors did amplified times and made sure that she would endure the same kinds of pain she felt over and over and over. She vowed that if Morag ever returned from the Warp that she would make sure that she gets turned into dragon chow and also have her vomited up carcass thrown into the sun and obliterated. The next chapter is going to be a gassy one as we head to a planet made of Baked

Beans and Weenies and we're going to eat beans till we fart ourselves silly and then battle an evil version of Lynn that is out to kill Lincoln to get revenge. Lynn is going to be the first to transform and unleash her wrath on this evil version of Lynn and she is going to use her own version of the Evil Sasuke Rant. NOW THINGS ARE GOING TO GET GOOD!

See you all tomorrow

# BEANS, WEENIES AND FARTS! OH MY!

Get ready for a fun and awesome Baked Bean Adventure

---

Walking to Duel Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Chazz Princeton, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for many duels. We were going to see if all my teachings from Dr. Crowler paid off.

Nico: J.D., (Pats my back) You can do it man. I believe in you.

Me: Well I'm just really excited that's all. I've never dueled with others before. But I'm really ready for this.

Eli: That's the spirit bro!

Camie: We're rooting for you.

Xenia: Yeah. You can do it!

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Chazz.

Chazz: No problem Nico. It's going to be so fun to help you on this rescue.

Varie: It's always fun having all of the team help.

Nico: Chazz, you might seem like a jerk at first. But you really are a nice guy.

Chazz: That's true. But the reason I was such a jerk to everyone was because of my brothers.

Camie: Why what did they do?

Me: His brothers were total assholes and they hated his guts.

Eli: I remember Slade and Jagger and they were total monsters.

Nico: Yeah they were total assholes.

Xenia: Geez.

Maria: I remember you showing that video of the crimes of your brothers.

Nico: I remember that too.

Me: That was a very awesome one too.

Camie: What happened during that time?

Me: Well it was really awesome.

I went over what happened before our mission during Chapter 748

---

It starts at a very prominent business building. Two very important people were in an office in their easy chairs. Those people were Slade and Jagger Princeton, the two older brothers of Chazz Princeton.

Slade and Jagger were sitting in their easy chairs in their home office watching a mindless reality show when who should appear but their estranged brother, Chazz.

Chazz: Hello, everyone. My name is Chazz Princeton, and I'm the youngest brother of Slade Princeton. He has told you he is a great American, a great leader and a great family man. But I ask you… would a great family man do what he has done to me?

Evil music played, and a montage of a younger Chazz with bruises on his face from being slapped, Chazz being kicked around, Chazz being yelled at when he didn't do well in duels or in his studies and then finally Slade blowing up at his brother at Duel Academy and dueling the boy in order to tear down the school.

Chazz: My brother has disowned me, mistreated me and attempted to take away the educational opportunities for hundreds of children in an attempt to damage me and anyone who gets in his way. He is a political opportunist and doesn't really care about the United States. And there is further evidence of that…

Chazz then showed a picture of Slade burning an American flag, and it was clear he wasn't disposing of a worn, damaged flag at a Boy Scout jamboree.

Chazz: Ladies and gentlemen, do you really want to elect a candidate who mistreats family and denigrates our national symbol? I am Chazz Princeton, and I approve this message."

Slade and Jagger sat slack-jawed for about three minutes after the ad aired. Then Slade looked at his brother in horror.

Slade: If enough people have watched this, we're doomed…

Jagger: Can't we spin this? Make it a media conspiracy? Come on, Slade, there's got to be a way to make this go away!

Then Slade said something about his baby brother that is not fit to repeat.

Slade and Jagger were completely enraged. The Phone rang.

Slade: I'll get that (answers phone) Hello?

Chazz (unable to hide his smirk): Hello, Slade. How's the election going?

Slade (pissed off): When I get a hold of you..!

Chazz (laughing): You'll do what? Give me more ammo for next time? Maybe you'll think twice about how you treat people, or I'll bet I can find more of m friends who'll give me the goods on you. You go bye-bye, Slade… (hangs up)

But then as luck would have it an FBI SWAT Team bursted into the house and they raided the house and found them in the office.

Officer: DOWN ON THE GROUND NOW!

They slapped the cuffs on them. Slade and Jagger Princeton were arrested for abuse, fraud, assault and battery, attempted murder and high treason.

At the estate we were watching the news.

News Reporter: Earlier this morning, presidential candidates Slade Princeton and his brother Jagger were arrested for numerous crimes against the entirety of the United States.

Me: Well it serves your douchebag brothers right Chazz.

Nico: I'll say.

Alexis: Yeah those jerks have had this coming for a longer time.

Jaden: Yep.

Nico: Slade and Jagger Princeton you have failed this country.

We laughed.

Lola: But those clods got what was coming to them and they deserve to spend every second in prison.

Lisa: Affirmative elder sibling.

Chazz: Yep. Thanks for helping me bring my brothers to justice J.D.

Me: Anytime Chazz. That's what friends do and what your brothers did was completely unforgivable.

Chazz: I know. Those clods are not my brothers anymore. As far as I know my brothers are dead to me.

Sasuke: At least it's not like that with me and my brother. I thought I hated my brothers guts because I thought he killed all my clan in cold blood.

Me: But that was because of the corruption of the council.

Laney: Your brothers were monsters Chazz. If I was in your shoes, I would've disowned them right away after I found out their true nature.

Chazz: Yeah. Good point Laney.

June: I'm glad they got what they deserved.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Everyone was shocked and amazed!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is amazing that your brothers got what they deserved.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Me: They were total assholes.

Nico: We ate lots of hot dogs yesterday.

Eli: We sure did. They were awesome and tasty.

Laney: They sure were.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: We had a great time on that one.

Xenia: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: We even ate those evil hot dogs.

Qin: We sure did and they were tasty.

Jaden: Yeah they sure were.

We went into Duel Academy.

Me: Here we are.

We went into the auditorium and EVERYONE was there.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Go get them J.D.!

Me: With pleasure.

I went over to the floor and out came HARRINGTON ROSEWOOD!

Me: And you are?

Harrington Rosewood: Name's Rosewood, Harrington Rosewood and it's an honor to meet you J.D.

Me: Pleasure is mine.

Harrington Rosewood: Lets duel shall we?

Me: We shall.

I activated my Duel Disk and we got ready!

Me: Lets duel!

Harrington: Lets duel! I'll start us off.

Turn 1: Harrington

Harrington draws. He then activates "Service Ace" by picking a card from his hand. I must guess if it is a Monster, Spell or Trap. If he is incorrect, he will take 1500 damage. I chose Monster. The chosen card is then revealed to be the monster "Mega Thunderball". The chosen card is then removed from play (Harrington: 4000 → 2500 LP). Harrington's hand contains "Smash Ace", "Receive Ace", and two copies of "Mega Thunderball". Harrington Sets a card.

Me: Your deck is Tennis Themed.

Harrington Rosewood:: That's right. I'm a tennis star here and my deck is all about Tennis.

Me: Awesome. You would love my friends Katie Sandler, Julie Yamamoto and Sora Takenouchi. They play tennis a lot too. So does Nico. He plays a lot of tennis too.

Harrington Rosewood: I'll have to see what they got soon.

Me: You won't be disappointed.

Harrington Rosewood: Yeah. I end my turn.

Me: Okay then.

I draws "Feather Wind". My hand contains "Elemental HERO Avian", "Elemental HERO Clayman", "Elemental HERO Burstinatrix" and two unspecified cards. I Normal Summons "Avian" (1000/1000) in Attack Position. "Avian" attacks directly, but Harrington activates his face-down "Receive Ace" to send the top three cards of his Deck to the Graveyard, negate the attack and inflict 1500 damage to me (J.D.: 4000 → 2500 LP). I Sets a card.

Me: That was an awesome counter move.

Harrington: Thanks.

Me: My turn is done.

Turn 3: Harrington

Harrington draws "Smash Ace" and subsequently activates it to reveal the top card of his Deck. If it is a monster, he can inflict 1000 damage to me. He draws "Mystical Shine Ball", but I activate my face-down "Feather Wind" to negate the effect of "Smash Ace" and destroy it. The card revealed is then sent to the Graveyard due to the last effect of "Smash Ace".

Me: Nice try though.

Harrington: Yeah. I end my turn.

Me: Okay.

Turn 4: Me

I drew "Polymerization" and subsequently activates it to fuse "Clayman" and "Burstinatrix" to Fusion Summon "Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster" (2000/2500) in Attack Position. "Avian" and "Rampart Blaster" then attack directly (Harrington: 2500 → 0 LP).

I won!

Me: WOW!

Nico: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Qin: Way to go J.D.!

Everyone cheered wildly for me!

Me: YEAH!

Harrington: That was awesomely well done!

Me: Thanks Harrington. You are a good duelist yourself too. Also I heard from Jaden that you dueled him and it was to see who gets to have Alexis as your fiancé.

Harrington: I sure did.

Me: Well sorry to disappoint you but Alexis is already spoken for. She chose Jaden. But you don't have to worry. There are plenty of fish in the sea. Also true love doesn't work that way just by winning them over in a duel. It comes from your heart. It comes from showing that you care for them and show how much you love them with the good that's in you. And getting to know them and to see if you two are compatible with each other.

Harrington: Oh I think I'm starting to understand.

Nico: It's good he got that. Also, Karu Sil, Kylie Griffin, Snake Eyes, Mary Vance, Vayra Volans, Palea the Lava Golem, Leviathan the Sea Mage, Luna the Lunar Guardian, Stella Vermillion, and Lyssa Drak are backup core members.

Varie: Good choices.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Awesome.

Then I dueled Lorenzo, Bob, Dimitri, Bastion and Professor Banner. And I won them all.

Lorenzo's deck was for the Gradius Game, Bob's was a Quiz Game, Dimitri's was a copycat version of Yugi's deck minus the God Cards, Bastion's was a Water Dragon Deck and Professor Banner's was for Alchemy.

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR ME!

Qin: WOW!

Nico: AWESOME! J.D. is doing really well!

Me: YEAH!

Lorenzo: You did great J.D.!

Dimitri: He sure did!

Bastion: J.D. has learned so much.

Chazz: Alright. How about I duel you next? Since I DID volunteer for the rescue.

Me: Three words Chazz: BRING! IT! ON!

Chazz: Yeah!

He came down to me.

Chazz: You're going down Slifer Slacker!

Jaden: Wow! I haven't heard him call anyone that in a while!

Alexis: Me neither.

Me: And Chazz I don't go to this school. But it's fun.

Chazz: Glad you like dueling now J.D.

Me: Also Bastian gave me a really awesome and great idea. Have several decks ready just to keep my enemies guessing. Very awesome form of wisdom. Now lets do it!

We got ready.

Me: LETS DUEL!

Turn 1: Chazz

Chazz draws "Chthonian Soldier" and subsequently Normal Summons it (1200/1400) in Attack Position. He then Sets a card.

Me: Those Chthonian Monsters are awesome.

Chazz: Thanks. They were the first cards I picked when I started out here.

Me: They really are awesome and are just as awesome as the Ojama cards.

Chazz: Glad you think so. I end my turn.

Me: All right.

Turn 2: J.D.

I drew "Hydrogeddon" and subsequently Normal Summons it (1600/1000) in Attack Position. "Hydrogeddon" attacks and destroys "Chthonian Soldier" (Chazz: 4000 → 3600 LP). Since "Chthonian Soldier" was destroyed by an attacking monster and sent to the Graveyard, its effect activates, inflicting damage to me equal to the Battle Damage Chazz took (J.D.: 4000 → 3600 LP). Since "Hydrogeddon" destroyed a monster by battle, its effect activates, allowing Bastion to Special Summon another "Hydrogeddon" (1600/1000) from my Deck in Attack Position. The newly Summoned "Hydrogeddon" attacks directly (Chazz: 3600 → 2000 LP).

Me: Very good move though Chazz.

Chazz: Thanks.

Me: It's your turn.

Turn 3: Chazz

Chazz draws. He then activates his face-down "Call of the Haunted" to revive "Chthonian Soldier" (1200/1400) in Attack Position. As Chazz Special Summoned a monster with 1500 or less ATK, he activates "Inferno Reckless Summon" to Special Summon all monsters with the same name as the Special Summoned monster from his hand, Deck or Graveyard. After that, I must select one monster he controls and Special Summon all monsters with the same name as the selected monster from his hand, Deck or Graveyard. Chazz Special Summons two more "Chthonian Soldiers" (1200/1400 each) from his Deck in Attack Position while I selected my "Hydrogeddon" for the effect of "Inferno Reckless Summon" and I Special Summoned a third "Hydrogeddon" (1600/1000) from his Deck in Attack Position. Chazz then activates "Chthonian Alliance", equipping it to "Chthonian Soldier" and increasing its ATK by 800 for each monster with the same name as the equipped monster. There are three ("Chthonian Soldier": 1200 → 3600 ATK). The equipped "Chthonian Soldier" attacks and destroys a "Hydrogeddon" (J.D.: 3600 → 1600 LP).

Me: That was an awesome move Chazz.

Chazz: Thanks. I thought it was a good one.

Me: Yep.

Chazz: It's your turn.

Me: Okay.

Turn 4: J.D.

I drew "Oxygeddon" and subsequently Normal Summons it (1800/800) in Attack Position. "Oxygeddon" attacks and destroys one of the weaker "Chthonian Soldiers" (Chazz: 2000 → 1400 LP) ("Chthonian Soldier": 3600 → 2800 ATK). The effect of "Chthonian Soldier" activates (J.D.: 1600 → 1000 LP). One "Hydrogeddon" then attacks and destroys the remaining weaker "Chthonian Soldier" (Chazz: 1400 → 1000 LP) ("Chthonian Soldier": 2800 → 2000 ATK). The effect of "Chthonian Soldier" activates (J.D.: 1000 → 600 LP). Since the "Chthonian Soldier" Special Summoned via "Call of the Haunted" was destroyed, "Call of the Haunted" is destroyed too. I then Sets a card.

Me: Those Chthonian Soldiers have the very same kind of damage inflicting capabilities as Spear Dragon. Very clever.

Chazz: They do have that kind of power.

Me: Very clever too. My turn is done.

Turn 5: Chazz

Chazz draws. He then Tributes "Chthonian Soldier" and discards all the cards in his hand to Tribute Summon "Infernal Incinerator" (2800/1800) in Attack Position. Due to the effect of "Infernal Incinerator", it gains 200 ATK for every monster that I control. I have three ("Infernal Incinerator": 2800 → 3400 ATK). "Infernal Incinerator" attacks "Hydrogeddon", but I then activated my face-down "Amorphous Barrier" to negate the attack and end the Battle Phase as he controls three or more monsters.

Me: That was great Chazz! But man your Infernal Incinerator really packs a wallop for 3400 ATK.

Chazz: It sure does. My turn is done.

Me: All right then.

Turn 6: J.D.

I drew "Bonding - H2O" and subsequently activates it to Tribute his two "Hydrogeddons" and one "Oxygeddon" to Special Summon "Water Dragon" (2800/2600) in Attack Position ("Infernal Incinerator": 3400 → 3000 ATK). Due to the effect of "Water Dragon", the ATK of all FIRE and Pyro-Type monsters become 0 ("Infernal Incinerator": 3000 → 0 ATK). "Water Dragon" attacks and destroys "Infernal Incinerator" (Chazz: 1000 → 0 LP).

He was drenched and defeated!

Everyone cheered as I won!

Camie: WAY TO GO J.D.!

Me: YEAH!

I helped Chazz up and gave him a towel.

Me: Sorry you got wet there.

Ojama Yellow: Hey, boss! How come you didn't summon us during the duel?

Chazz: If it makes you feel better, I'll summon you 3 when we fight the next Another Omnitrix Alien.

Ojama Yellow: Good idea.

Me: But you were great Chazz. You gave it your all and you had fun.

Chazz: But your skills have greatly improved a lot.

Me: Coming from you that means a lot Chazz.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses something) Uh oh we got company!

Nico: The Another Omnitrix Alien?

Eli: Yep.

Everyone went down to the arena and then out came a black version of a Stretchleo! It was ANOTHER STRETCHLEO!

Me: Whoa! Another Stretchleo!

Nico: Wow this is gonna be a good one.

Pipp Petals: It sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Me: But who is our Stretchleo friend?

Another Stretchleo: (In a Girls Voice) And you did great in all those duels J.D.!

Me: (GASP) Connie!? Wow! It's awesome to see you again.

Another Stretchleo: It sure is J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Connie. She doesn't have a last name unfortunately. She was abandoned at the circus and is an amazing circus performer. She is masterful at the trapeze and the Human Cannonball Act and she is really talented. I met her when there was an accident at the circus and I saved her life.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah she missed the trapeze swing and there was no safety net there and I caught her.

Nico: Good catch!

Another Stretchleo: Yeah that was awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaim gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Stretchleo: Just to be the greatest circus star ever and to help me find my biological mom.

Me: You already are a very talented circus star and we can easily find your mother through good old fashioned detective work.

Nico: We sure can.

Another Stretchleo: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Yeah he did that to so many of my friends.

Nico: And some of our enemies too.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Firebrand's Ridewatch) It's gonna get hot in here!

Me: Lets make it VOLCANICALLY hot. I activate the Field Spell, MOLTEN DESTRUCTION!

I turned the area into a Volcano Field!

Nico: Very fitting! (Activates the ridewatch)

(SOUL SISTER BY TRAIN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Your lipstick stains

On the front lobe of my left side brains

I knew I wouldn't forget you

And so I went and let you blow my mind

Your sweet moonbeam

The smell of you in every single dream I dream

I knew when we collided

You're the one I had decided who's one of my kind

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Just in time

I'm so glad you have a one track mind like me

You gave my life direction

A game show love connection we can't deny

I'm so obsessed

My heart is bound to beat right out of my untrimmed chest

I believe in you, like a virgin you're madonna

And I'm always gonna wanna blow your mind

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

The way you can cut a rug

Watching you is the only drug I need

So gangsta, I'm so thug

You're the only one I'm dreaming of

You see, I can be myself now finally

In fact, there's nothing I can't be

I want the world to see

You'll be with me

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Tonight

Nico danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Kaito and Zocks activated their gears and Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Sword!

Me: OH YEAH! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES DARK PHOENIX'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADVENTURE OF A LIFETIME BY COLDPLAY PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

We are legends, every day

That's what she told him

Turn your magic on, to me she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

I feel my heart beating

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Said I can't go on, not in this way

I'm a dream that died by light of day

Gonna hold up half the sky and say

Only I own me

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

Oh, I can feel my heart beating

'Cause you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds taking shape

We are diamonds taking shape

(Woo-ooh, woo-ooh)

If we've only got this life

This adventure, oh then I

And if we've only got this life

You'll get me through, oh

And if we've only got this life

And this adventure, oh then I

Wanna share it with you

With you, with you

Sing it, oh, say yeah

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

I danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Me: WOOHOO!

Lily: YEAH! Love that song!

Sougo: (gets out Zenkaizer gear) Our turn now!

Geiz: (gets out Blades gear) Let's see your flexibility get you out of this!

Sougo got ZenkaizerArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Me: YEAH! Time for this one too. (ACTIVATES WARP'S RIDEWATCH)

(TRAVELIN MAN BY RICKY NELSON PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE FLAGS OF THE WORLD SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I'm a travelin' man and I've made a lot of stops

All over the world

And in every port I own the heart

Of at least one lovely girl

I've a pretty señorita waiting for me

Down in old Mexico

If you're ever in Alaska stop and see

My cute little Eskimo

Oh, my sweet Fraulein down in Berlin town

Makes my heart start to yearn

And my China doll down in old Hong Kong

Waits for my return

Pretty Polynesian baby over the sea

I remember the night

When we walked in the sands of the Waikiki

And I held you, oh so tight

Oh, my sweet Fraulien down in Berlin town

Makes my heart start to yearn

And my China doll down in old Hong Kong

Waits for my return

Pretty Polynesian baby over the sea

I remember the night

When we walked in the sands of the Waikiki

And I held you, oh so tight

Oh, I'm a travelin' man

Yes, I'm a travelin' man

Yes, I'm a travelin' man

Whoa, I'm a travelin' man

I danced and fired waves of fire and in the forms of the flags of the world and smashed her down.

Me: RIGHT ON!

Chazz: My turn! But first, my promise!

He summoned the OJAMA! He summoned Ojama Red, Blue, Black, Green and Yellow!

Ojama Yellow: Oh yeah! We're ready boss!

Chazz: Time for action! I activate OJAMA DELTA HURRICANE!

The Ojama spun around and formed a deadly energy vortex blast.

Ojamas: Now this is fun! OJAMA DELTA HURRICANE!

Chazz: Take this too. (ACTIVATES TITANIUM TOENAIL'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S MY LIFE BY BON JOVI PLAYS)

Chazz: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

This ain't a song for the broken-hearted

No silent prayer for faith-departed

And I ain't gonna be just a face in the crowd

You're gonna hear my voice when I shout it out loud

It's my life

It's now or never

But I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

It's my life

Yeah, this is for the ones who stood their ground

For Tommy and Gina, who never backed down

Tomorrow's getting harder, make no mistake

Luck ain't even lucky, got to make your own breaks

It's my life

And it's now or never

I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

'Cause it's my life

Better stand tall when they're calling you out

Don't bend, don't break, baby, don't back down

It's my life

And it's now or never

'Cause I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

And it's now or never

I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

'Cause it's my life

He danced and fired waves of energy and fire and the blasts from the Ojama and the fire hit Another Stretchleo and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH BABY!

Nico: BULLSEYE BABY!

Camie: YEAH!

Me: Nice one Chazz!

Students: CHAZZ IT UP! CHAZZ IT UP! CHAZZ IT UP! CHAZZ IT UP!

Me: Nice one Chazz!

Chazz: You said that already.

Me: Sorry. Caught up in the excitement.

Maria: Let's keep it up!

Starlight Glimmer: Tbis is so awesome! Now watch this one! I summon The Claw of Hermos and merge him with Elemental HERO Chaos Neos!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Chaos Neos and he formed into an awesome black bladed bat blade sword and it had the powers of light and darkness surging through it. It was called THE CHAOS NEOS ECLIPSE SWORD!

Starlight Glimmer: This is the Chaos Neos Eclipse Sword!

Nico: That is cool Starlight!

Varie: Wow!

Starlight Glimmer: Now lets combine it with this. (ACTIVATES MOLTOR'S RIDEWATCH0

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS AND MOONS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Given in the light

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Story

Ah

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

She fired bats of light and darkness and they hit Another Stretchleo and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and got up.

Me: WHOA! Starlight that was awesome!

Lincoln: It sure was!

Laney: Yeah!

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks guys. If Lincoln's Guardian angels can do that then so can we.

May: You're right about that. I summon Claw of Hermos and merge him with Ice Queen!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Ice Queen and they formed into an awesome dragon version of Ice Queen's staff and it was called THE SUBZERO ICESTORM STAFF!

May: This is is the Subzero Icestorm Staff.

Nico: That is cool May!

May: Yep. Watch this. (ACTIVATES LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PROMISE BY WHEN IN ROME PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

If you need a friend

Don't look to a stranger

You know in the end

I'll always be there

And when you're in doubt

And when you're in danger

Take a look all around

And I'll be there

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you, I will

When your day is through

And so is your temper

You know what to do

I'm gonna always be there

Sometimes if I shout

It's not what's intended

These words just come out

With no cross to bear

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

Gotta tell you

Need to tell you

Gotta tell you

I've gotta tell you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

But if you wait around a while I'll make you fall for me

(I promise you)

I promise, I promise you

I'm sorry but I'm just thinking of the right words to say

(I promise you)

I know they don't sound the way I planned them to be

(I promise you)

And if I had to walk the world I'd make you fall for me

I promise you, I promise you I will

I will, I will

She danced and fired waves of ice and smashed down Another Stretchleo!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome May!

Me: Hmm. Lets see here. I summon Hermos and merge him with NUMBER 85: CRAZY BOX!

I summoned Hermos and merged him with Number 85: Crazy Box and it formed into a powerful war hammer! It had a head that looked like that of the card and it had scary symbols orbiting around it and it was giving off a ghostly and scary chant. It was called THE HELLFIRE BOX WARHAMMER OF 85!

Me: This is the Hellfire Box Warhammer of 85.

Nico: Wicked scary!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Watch this. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADIEMUS BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DRAGONS AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Ariadiamus late ariadiamus da

Ari a natus late adua

Aravare tue vate

Aravare tue vate

Aravare tue vate latea

Ariadiamus late ariadiamus da

Ari a natus late adua

Aravare tue vate

Aravare tue vate

Aravare tue vate latea

Anamana coole rawe

Anamana coole ra

Anamana coole rawe akala

Anamana coole rawe akala

(Ahyadooaheh)

Anamana coole rawe akala

(Aya doo ayeh)

Aya doo ayeh

(Aya doo ayeh)

Anamana coole rawe

Anamana coole ra

Anamana coole rawe akala

Anamana coole rawe akala

(Ahyadoo aheh)

Anamana coole rawe akala

(Aya doo ayeh)

Aya doo ayeh

(Aya doo ayeh)

Ariadiamus late ariadiamus da

Ari a natus late adua

Aravare tue vate

Aravare tue vate

Aravare tue vate latea

Anamana coole rawe

Anamana coole ra

Anamana coole rawe akala

Anamana coole rawe akala

(Ahyadooaheh)

Anamana coole rawe akala

(Aya doo ayeh)

Aya doo ayeh

(Aya doo ayeh)

Yakama yamayakaya mema

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama yamayakaya mema

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama yamayakaya mema

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama yamayakaya mema

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama yamayakaya mema

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama yamayakaya mema

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama meha (Aya coo ayeh mena)

(Aya coo ayeh mena)

Yakama meha (Aya coo ayeh mena)

I danced and smashed Another Stretchleo down with blasts of darkness and it really knocked her down.

Nico: AWESOME!

Eli: That was great bro!

Some of the students were getting an awesome thrill out of the entire battle!

Maria: Let me try!

Nico: Go for it!

Maria: I summon Hermos and merge him with OCEAN DRAGON LORD - NEO DAEDALUS!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus and they formed into an awesome and powerful trident! It was a blue trident and it had a dragon crest on it and had the powers of water swirling around it! It was called THE TRIDENT OF THE DRAGONIC MAELSTROM!

Maria: This is the Trident of The Dragonic Maelstrom!

Nico: Cool!

Maria: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(LOVE WILL FIND YOU BY ATB WITH HEATHER NOVA PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

"I believe it's all inside you

All the answers

Strip it down and see the light come

Through the crowd

I believe it takes a moment

Just to know it

Listen to the wind

Let go of the fear

Let go of everything

Let go of it's realm

Love will find you

There you go you're down again

Disbeliever

Hoping for a way to get through

Desire

Everything in life is shown you

It's so easy

Listen to the wind

Let go of the fear

Let go of everything

Let go of it's realm

Love wil find you

I believe it's all inside you

All the answers

Strip it down and see the light come

Through the crowd

I believe it takes a moment

Just to know it

Listen to the wind

Let go of the fear

Let go of everything

Let go of it's realm

Love will find you

She danced and fired massive blasts of water and smashed down Another Stretchleo and knocked her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome song choice!

May: Let's keep going!

Rarity: You don't have to tell me twice darlings. I summon Claw of Hermos and merge him with NUMBER 52: DIAMOND CRAB KING!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Number 52: Diamond Crab King and she got an awesome and really cool diamond crystal sword! It was called the DIAMOND SWORD OF THE CRAB DRAGON!

Rarity: This is the Diamond Sword of The Crab Dragon!

Nico: That is a dazzling one Rarity!

Rarity: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE VOICE BY LISA KELLY PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOWS AND DIAMONDS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I hear your voice on the wind

And I here you call out my name

"Listen my child, " you say to me

"I am the voice of your history

Be not afraid, come follow me

Answer my call and I'll set you free"

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice, I will remain

I am the voice in the fields when the summer's gone

The dance of the leaves when the autumn winds blow

Ne'er do I sleep throughout all the cold winter long

I am the force that in springtime will grow

I am the voice of the past that will always be

Filled with my sorrow and blood in my fields

I am the voice of the future

Bring me your peace

Bring me your peace and my wounds, they will heal

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice

I am the voice in the past that will always be

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice of the future

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

She danced beautifully and fired waves of energy and rainbows and smashed down Another Stretchleo!

Qin: Awesome Rarity!

Xenia: That was beautiful!

Nico: Any minute now, the next Gene Slammer will show up.

(TIGER ROAR!)

Then an Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat came out!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: An Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat! That is so awesome!

Eli: Yep.

A.C.B. Amethyst Cat: (In a girls voice) It sure is and it's awesome to see you all here.

Nico: Amethyst Viola! Wow!

She reverted back and Amethyst was a girl with purple hair and had purple angel wings and purple clothes.

Amethyst Viola: I'll finish this up.

She fired a wave of purple energy and smashed down Another Stretchleo and I caught the ridewatch and Connie reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had a blue circus leotard on and she had a skirt that was pink on. I picked her up.

Me: Connie?

Connie: (Groans) What a headache. I feel like I was run over by a stampede of elephants.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Maria: Nice leotard.

Connie: Thanks.

Amethyst Viola: But at least you're back to normal. I saw your duels J.D. They were so great!

Nico: They sure were.

Chazz: J.D. did great for his first set of duels.

Me: Now now don't give me a swollen head.

Chazz: But it was fun. Amethyst what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amethyst Viola: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and we made a huge crystal cluster. We set a huge record for making the largest crystal cluster ever.

Me: Whoa!

Nicole: Whoa that was you guys? You made the largest ever cluster of Dioptase?

Nico: We sure did. That was so awesome.

Camie: That is incredible.

Amethyst Viola: Yep. Me and Nico were crystal growers back then.

Nico and Amethyst hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Amethyst.

Amethyst Viola: Me too Nico.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me, Ken Knudson, Nico, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Seto Kaiba are heading to Camp Crystal Lake, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got word from the spirits of The Netherworld that Pamela Voorhees, the insane mother of Jason Voorhees, has returned from the dead seeking blood-soaked revenge on us for killing her son and sending him to The Black Gates.

Now, we're going to finally end the Voorhees' blood-soaked family line and put an end to her for good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Camp Crystal Lake, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got word from the spirits of The Netherworld that Pamela Voorhees, the insane mother of Jason Voorhees, has returned from the dead seeking blood-soaked revenge on us for killing her son and sending him to The Black Gates.

Nico: We never got a chance to face her before when we faced her son years ago, but now, we're finally going to end the Voorhees' blood-soaked family line and make her suffer the same fate as her son.

Me: You said it.

Touma: So, this is Camp Crystal Lake, it looks like a nice place.

Nicole: Thanks to us making some improvements.

Lincoln: But, before we came here, it was the grounds where Jason Voorhees lurked in the forests and killed those who dared to set foot here, and where he made this place his mother's tomb after she was killed by a surviving counselor.

Lori: And now, his mother's come back from the dead, and she wants revenge on us. But, we're going to deny her that, and make her suffer the same fate as her blood-soaked son.

Lincoln: You said it, Lori, and thanks for joining us, Kaiba.

Kaiba: You're welcome, Lincoln, and thank goodness the camp's empty, otherwise, she would finish what she'd started.

Me: But, this is where it all ends.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of eleven girls calling for help, along with the sound of deranged laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the eleven girls, but they've been cornered by Pamela Voorhees and she's going to kill them as a sacrifice to Jason.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eleven girls, but they've been cornered by Pamela Voorhees and she's going to kill them as a sacrifice to Jason.

?: (Girl's voice) That insane damned murderer, let's end her!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord, appear before us.

Kaiba: That's Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Selene Emperyous, but we'll talk later, it's time to put an end to the Voorhees' blood-soaked family line for good.

We rushed over, and right before Pamela Voorhees could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Pamela Voorhees, and that allows the eleven girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the insane mother of Jason Voorhees, and when Pamela Voorhees saw us, she was furious.

Pamela Voorhees: You! Look what you did to him!

Nico: Looks like she still remembered who it was that killed her son.

Lincoln: But, she's taking it straight to her grave again, let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Kaiba, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Pamela Voorhees, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Selene Emperyous fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with the Judgement Kanji in it, and it hit Pamela Voorhees and not only did it explode with incredible power and kill her, but her spirit was then sent to The Black Gates forever and she suffered the same fate as Jason Voorhees. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: Now, the Voorhees' family line has been brought to an end for good. (To Selene Emperyous) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Emperyous.

Selene Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing rainbow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow lights and angels on the coattails and Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord-themed greatsword with Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large rainbow angel wings for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large rainbow angel wings and a large rainbow gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Selene Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selene Emperyous and they hugged, and Selene Emperyous is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 10-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Selene Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the eldest member of the Emperyous sisters, Selene has all the powers of all the Emperyous Sisters put together times ! She has powers that are immensely powerful, and just like you, J.D., she has the power to do anything, and she has all our powers and more.

My jaw dropped at what Lincoln told us, and I couldn't even speak.

Nico: Whoa, what you told us about Selene caused J.D. to be speechless.

Eli: Hang on.

Eli shut my jaw and shook me, and I recovered.

Me: Whew, thanks, Eli. But, wow, that's incredible, and I love your rainbow hair, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: Thanks, J.D., and you and Ken also have the same rainbow hair and it's really awesome, and it's better I tell you all this before Lincoln does: I literally hate all of Lincoln's and your enemies with a merciless vengeance and I wanted nothing more than to destroy them all and make them pay for their crimes times 100,000,000.

We gasped in pure shock.

Nico: Holy crap!

Lincoln: Yep, she hated all of my enemies and our enemies with a merciless vengeance, but the one she hates the most is Morag. After we defeated her for trying to destroy me and my family along with the entire planet during the October 10th, 2021 war with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and Morag then was sent to prison with that curse J.D. put on her, she came over and beat up Morag really hard and made her feel the pain of everything she and her ancestors did amplified times infinity and made sure that she would endure the same kinds of pain she felt over and over and over.

Me: Damn, that's brutal.

Selene Emperyous: You don't know the half of it, and I vowed that if Morag ever returned from The Warp, I would make sure she gets turned into dragon chow and have her vomited up carcass thrown into the sun and obliterated.

Nico: Jeez, that's a vow you'd keep if that big-butted insane witch dares to return.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) And Selene isn't the only one who would make Morag suffer if she dares to return, Melanie McPherson and her sister, Celine, are also taking precautions, along with me and my family as well.

Selene Emperyous: Yes, and when Lincoln told me of how J.D. brought you and your family back after Morag and Team Dark Phoenix Storm were killed, I could tell you all have gotten used to the modern day world after being dead for four centuries. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood, so that way, you can also gain the same powers as me, and it can also open your mind even more.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Selene, are you absolutely sure?

Selene Emperyous: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, along with the rest of my sisters when we meet them in the coming days on your rescues, Linky.

Me: Whoa, she's serious.

Nico: And usually, your fellow Guardian Angels allow Lincoln to bite them to feed on their blood and gain their powers and heal his gruesome injuries, but to do this out of love, now that's a really big gesture.

Lincoln smiled and he walked over to Selene Emperyous, and as he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and with his vampire fangs ready, he slowly bit her and fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he'd gained the same omnipotent and elemental powers as Selene Emperyous. He then slowly unlatched his vampire fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Selene Emperyous' neck with rainbow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and rainbow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Selene Emperyous: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Selene.

Selene Emperyous had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Selene Emperyous' waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eleven girls are Sakura Fujima, Miyako Kouno, Akane Maruyama, Nicole Saitou, Reika Satou, Ayaka Tachikawa, Miu Takigawa, Jun Toda, Tsubomi Hiiragi, Mikami Kamiki, and Yuuki Toujou from the 22/7 anime.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Fujima, Miyako Kouno, Akane Maruyama, Nicole Saitou, Reika Satou, Ayaka Tachikawa, Miu Takigawa, Jun Toda, Tsubomi Hiiragi, Mikami Kamiki, and Yuuki Toujou from the 22/7 anime.

Nicole: Oh, awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Fujima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Fujima and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Pamela Voorhees, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a

Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sakura Fujima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and the nine clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura Fujima: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Fujima, Miyako Kouno, Akane Maruyama, Nicole Saitou, Reika Satou, Ayaka Tachikawa, Miu Takigawa, Jun Toda, Tsubomi Hiiragi, Mikami Kamiki, and Yuuki Toujou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Pamela Voorhees, the insane mother of Jason Voorhees, who returned from the dead wanting blood-soaked revenge on us for what we did in sending her son to The Black Gates.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what we did in beating her up, and Selene Emperyous firing that rainbow energy blast with the Judgement Kanji in it which destroyed her and sent her to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Selene Emperyous have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's

back in town.

Maria: Now, we're finally rid of Pamela Voorhees for good, and the Voorhees' family line has been ended for good. Plus, I was surprised when Selene let you bite her and feed on her blood, and it also gave you the same omnipotent and elemental powers as her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You all heard of how the other Guardian Angels donated and/or allowed me to feed on their blood to save my life and gain their powers, that was because of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan did, but from Selene, it was a request made in the name of love.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and I was absolutely sure of that request more than anything.

Maria: Whoa.

William: You said it, babe.

Nicholette Torrington: And Selene and the others weren't the only ones who let Lincoln to bite them on the neck.

Nico: Wait a second.

Nicholette and the other Guardian Angels showed photos of their bite marks, and we were stunned.

Me: Whoa. But, you all had the same reasons as Selene and the other Guardian Angels, right?

Nicholette Torrington: In Ed's words, you bet your sweet bippy we did.

We laughed.

Eddy: Yep, that's definitely something Lumpy would say.

Luna: When we saw it for ourselves and they explained it to us, we were really stunned.

Lucy Loud: But, if this was a sign of their love for Lincoln, we accepted that.

Selene Emperyous: Thank you, Lucy. Oh, and Lincoln did tell you all of how we all took on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan and all of my enemies at their ultimate worst, and we each have a horrible revelation about them, right?

Nico: Yeah, he told us yesterday, and we're so in for a huge revelation fest.

Selene Emperyous: Well, tomorrow, we're going to meet my sister, Zaina Emperyous, the Zaphion, the Timelord Gene-Slammer and who's one of the two water masters, and she's got a really nasty revelation about the two Total Drama Sore Losers, Amy and Heather.

We gasped.

Nico: As if those two bitches couldn't stoop any lower than they already are.

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for this revelation tomorrow, thanks for the warning, Selene.

---

After finally getting rid of Pamela Voorhees and ending the Voorhees' blood-soaked family line for good, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Selene Emperyous saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selene, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Emperyous: Oh, there's one that still has me and my sisters cracking up. Lincoln, my sisters, and I were at Lynn's Table and we made a complete and total fool out of that stupid, greedy, smelly, mutant cheapskate, Flip. Lincoln covered Flip in honey and I created ten honeybee hives with my powers and when I whistled for them, they saw Flip covered in honey and they all rushed out and Flip was stung all over the place.

Selene Emperyous took out the photo, and when we saw it, we just started laughed hysterically.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, you two really made a fool out of him.

Lincoln: And we were just getting started. Then, Zaina and Laniya blasted him with rose scented water and he was soaking wet and clean, and he freaked out badly, then, Sadie and Rachel fired blasts of wind and he went through a spin cycle, then, Michelle, Melanie, and Laney fired blasts of fire, which burned off his mustache and hair and he was bald, then, Camie and Valentine smashed Flip with rocks and boulders, then, Sandra fired powerful blasts of light and he was blinded by the light, and finally, Vorya fired blasts of darkness and made his worst nightmares come to life: he had lost all of the money he'd scammed and robbed from everyone and he was ruined for good.

We laughed hysterically even more at the humiliations Selene's sisters did.

Lynn Sr.: I had a front row seat to what they all did to that fat moron, and their humiliation caused millions of tons of gold and priceless jewels and pearls to come out of Flip.

Selene Emperyous: Nice to see Lincoln's curse is really working wonders. Plus, I'm glad Scoots is now in Hell forever.

Nico: She's been nothing but an insane bitter old goat, and she's been nothing but trouble since the day she was born, yuck!

Rita: She should've been locked up for the rest of her days for this, but now, The Grim Reaper has claimed her soul.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) You got that right, mon.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Coco Pommel, Dahlia, and Gwenpool are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Coco Pommel, Dahlia, and Gwenpool were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out that Lincoln had saved Coco Pommel, Dahlia, and Gwenpool from some men Flip hired to kill, and after Lincoln found out, he went down to Lynn's

Table and hit Flip hard in the head, leaving a bump on his head, and they joined his harem.

Coco Pommel: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, Coco. Shall we?

Lincoln, Coco Pommel, Dahlia, and Gwenpool dived in and they also saw the inhabitants there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they went inside an indestructible glass dome and they had a game of volleyball and Coco Pommel, Dahlia, and Gwenpool got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Coco Pommel, Dahlia, and Gwenpool, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Bubblaine.

Coco Pommel: For our first beach date, might we add, and we had a blast.

Me: That's awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And I'm also glad you girls are now part of Linky's harem.

Dahlia: Thanks, Twilight, and we were really glad Lincoln saved us from those men that Flip had hired to kill us.

Me: That ugly, smelly, mutant cheapskate!

Nico: If that moron thinks he can get away with this, he's even stupider than ever!

Lincoln: Just to make sure he doesn't do that again.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he made a hose appear with his powers and the hose sprayed Flip with rose-scented water, and he freaked out when he saw he was squeaky clean and Lincoln put a Dunce Cap on Flip's head, and we saw it in a one-way window Lincoln made with his powers, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: WHAT A DUNCE!

Me: WHAT A NINCOMPOOP!

Bugs Bunny: (Laughs) What a imbecile, what an ultra-maroon!

* * *

In Domino City we arrived at the card shop of Yugi's Grandfather Solomon.

Fasha: So, this is where your grandpa lives, huh?

Yugi: Yep. Good to see this place again.

We went in.

Me: Hello?

Solomon: Oh hello Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You must be Solomon Moto. Yugi told us so much about you.

Solomon: Yep that's right. I heard so many awesome things about you all and how you have done so much.

Yugi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is a true force of epic awesome good.

Me: Wow look at all the cards here.

Cherry Jubilee: You've got lots of cards here.

Solomon Moto: Yep. It's what I do.

Me: Yep. I just started dueling myself and I already have a good record going.

Yugi: It's true. J.D. has been off to a great start and is doing really well.

Qin: Yep.

Solomon: I'm glad J.D. has a good start going.

I saw a paper he was reading and it had a crazy story in it.

Me: Wow this is strange. 3 new Egyptian God Cards made by Pegasus stolen.

We gasped!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Hmm. Sobek the Crocodile Maelstrom, Hathor the Beautiful Angel of Light and The Dark Demon of Set. Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: The Gods of Water, Beauty and Chaos! That is incredible!

Solomon: That is correct Eli.

G1 Tantrum: Should we be concerned?

Me: Something happened to these cards and I'm sure Pegasus is worried about them. But we'll keep our eyes peeled for them.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But these cards look powerful just from looking at them.

Solomon: Yes and these are actually the Forgotten Egyptian Gods. 5000 years ago when Pharaoh Atem locked away the magic of the

Shadow Games, he summoned 3 more Egyptian Gods to help him out and it was these very god cards that you saw in the paper.

Eli: Wow! Father I didn't know you did that back then.

Pharaoh Atem: Yes and it was for a great cause back then.

Me: Wow. I didn't know these 3 existed alongside Obelisk, Slifer and Ra.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yep. Oh. Yugi and Tea have some awesome news for you.

Yugi and Tea showed their rings.

Yugi: We're engaged Grandpa.

Solomon Moto: Hey! Congratulations!

He hugged them both.

Solomon: I always knew that you two were special for each other.

Tea: We sure were.

Me: I always had a feeling too. Tea has been one of Yugi's biggest supporters too.

Nico: She sure has.

G1 Hot Spot: We're happy for them both.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Yeah the wedding will be who knows when. But we're excited for them.

Solomon: Me too.

Me: Well might as well pick out some cards here. Don't want to let a trip like this be for not.

I looked it over and saw an amazing selection. It was incredible. I picked out cards of EVERY kind bought them all too.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Wow. What a selection.

I got all the kinds of cards and gave him tons of money for them.

We went back to the estate.

Nico: Boy that was an awesome trip to Yugi's grandfather's shop.

Eli: It sure was.

Cindersaur: There's no telling who has those God Cards right now!

Me: But we'll be ready for them.

Nico: But still that is amazing that they existed back then. Now it's time for us to get ready for our next mission.

Me: Yep. And Chazz it was an awesome honor dueling you. You were awesome.

Chazz: Thanks. It was fun.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, we hear you, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got really bad news: Evil Lynn has escaped from prison and she's out to kill Lincoln to get revenge.

We gasped.

Nico: What the hell?!

Me: Can't that stupid superstitious pig just lay down and die already?!

Lynn: She must be waiting for us at the next food planet we're going to head to. If she thinks she's going to kill Lincoln again for revenge, then she's got another thing coming. Lincoln, would you and Lightning like to help me with beating her down?

Lightning: You bet, Lynn.

Lincoln: Yeah, if that animal thinks she's going to get away with this, she's about to learn a very harsh reality. Plus, I felt a power inside of you, Lynn, you're going to transform.

Eli: And it's against that filthy animal, Evil Lynn.

Me: This time we're ready for her!

Then Evil Lyn, Scorpion, Juggernaut, Doc Ock, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Private HIVE, Selene, Lady Shiva, Bell Org, Sentinel Prime, Evil Bright Man, Flotsam and Jetsam, Yzma, Evil Search Man, Bradford Buzzard, Sellon, Sir Raleigh the Frog, and Walter Wolf then appeared.

Evil Lyn: Can me, Scorpion, Juggernaut, Doc Ock, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Private HIVE, Selene, and Lady Shiva go with you guys?

Bell Org: Me, Sentinel Prime, Evil Bright Man, Flotsam and Jetsam, Yzma, Evil Search Man, Bradford Buzzard, Sellon, Sir Raleigh the Frog, and Walter Wolf will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with us.

CLANG!

Slappy crushed Walter Wolf's foot with an anvil and he screamed in pain and hopped around like an idiot.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Slappy Squirrel: What can I say, I still got it.

Atem: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll next?

Nico: Mandatory Question. The next one is going to be Rainbow Dash Dragon.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa! The dark version of Rainbow Dragon. This will be awesome and cool.

Laney: Yeah it sure will.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed even more, as he sensed a dark energy signal with his eyes and the Force, and he saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Fugai, one of Haido's powerful allies, and she's heading here to still get revenge on me for ruining Haido's plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Fugai on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to still get revenge on J.D. for ruining Doto Kazahana's rule.

Me: Should've known she'd be the next one to face.

Nico: And I know she's still harboring a grudge against you for what you did to Haido.

Naruto: Yeah, I still remembered that all too well, and she's really red with rage and fury.

Lincoln: So, just like Doto Kazahana and his allies, she's getting the Hinon's Vengeance Curse if she so much as steps out of line.

Nico: Good idea, that'll show her that you mean business. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got another food planet to explore.

Lincoln: And we also need to be on the alert of Evil Lynn, so Eli, you need to really be on the alert for her, and once we get through with putting that filthy wild animal down, you're next, Fugai.

Lynn: You're not going to hurt one hair on my brother's head anymore, you filthy animal, we're going to break every last bone in your body and I'm going to personally slash off that eyesore of a ponytail you have on your head, you sore loser bitch!

Nico: Oh yeah, that bitch is in big trouble later on today!

Selene Emperyous: If she so much as hurts one hair on our man's head, I'm going to gouge out her eyes for this!

Lincoln's Harem: Save some for the rest of us!

Me: Uh oh, now they're out for Evil Lynn's blood!

Lincoln: Evil Lynn's going to get it big time for what she's done.

Sentinel: Shall we get the ship ready?

Scorpion: We should.

Nico: Yes we shall. Lets head out people. We got a demented deranged disgrace athlete to neutralize.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

Flying through space was the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7023.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another mysterious food planet where we are heading to face the evil version of Lynn Loud Jr. who has escaped from prison and is out for revenge. This

time we're going to kill that monster and make sure she never returns and we're giving her the black gates.

Me: And we will. She is a monster.

Rita: I can't believe this is what Lynn would become had we let her dark side be inside her.

Plug Man: Is the next planet edible?

Eli: Yes it is and it's gonna be a good one.

Qin: Neat.

Nico: I just can't believe that evil version of Lynn is back.

Qin: Well we won't let her come back again.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Count Vertigo: We're coming up to the planet now.

Flotsam: I hope it's tasty.

Jetsam: And not crap like the c word?

Nico: You mean clams?

Me: No he means chum.

Nico: Oh. Oh screen.

We saw that it was a brown planet with orange streams, lakes and rivers on it.

Nico: Wow this looks interesting. Lets land.

We landed on the planet and we got out and to our amazement and surprise we saw that it was really a planet made of BAKED BEANS AND WEENIES!

Nico: WHOA! A planet made of Baked Beans and Weenies!

It was a planet where all the islands are weenies and hot dogs and the ocean was made entirely out of baked beans and the lakes and rivers and streams are beans and weenies!

Cloud Man: No one has a problem with this, right?

Nico: Nope. Not me.

Me: Not me. This is awesome!

Loki: Stinky Butt would love this planet and he LOVES wieners and beans.

Qin: That's true.

I went and pulled out a spoon and ate some beans and wieners and it was tasty!

Me: Man these are good! Hickory Barbecue flavor, my favorite!

Nico: It's safe to eat then.

Pied Piper: In that case…

Evil Search Man: Let's dig in!

We dug into the beans and man were they tasty. They were really good and delicious.

Xenia: MMM! (Eating Beans) Delicious and flavorful.

Aylene C.: I'll say! (EATING) These are awesome.

We were eating beans and weenies like no tomorrow.

Air Man: Are their black beans too?

Me: I don't think so. Just baked beans. They are really awesome and tasty thought.

Laney: Yeah they sure are.

Lynn: The evil version of me sure picked a great planet to duke it out.

Me: Now we can fart into her and melt her until she is nothing but a skeleton.

Qin: You got that right.

Camie: I like the way you think J.D.

We were eating and eating beans all over.

Sir Raleigh: These are delicious!

Selene: They sure are!

Me: They are delicious.

Qin: Yeah they are.

Zhuqiaomon was eating many of them and so were all the sovereigns.

We were eating beans all over.

Strut: How many have you guys eaten so far?

Nico: 40 scoops of beans.

Me: Whoa! I've had 20.

Qin: Wow.

We had a really gassy meal and it was awesome and tasty.

Varie: Boy that was good.

Shiva: Next, let's stack them.

Walter Wolf: Good idea!

Lazlo: Yeah!

Then Lazlo got to stacking the beans.

He was stacking them up like there was no tomorrow! He was already up to 128,512 beans!

Tidal Wave: Lazlo doing good!

Nico: He sure is!

Lazlo was stacking and stacking and stacking and stacking!

Clam: He has 562,327,297,497,239,592 beans!

We were amazed!

Me: I know it's not right to gloat to a dead person like Ms. Mucus but… YEAH IN YO FUCKING FACE FUCKWAD!

Brian: HEY! That's my line!

Private HIVE: You're doing good, soldier!

Bradford Buzzard: Keep it up!

Lazlo did it though as he broke the record! Then he got dizzy and then the pile toppled and it buried us all. We ate our way out and laughed all over.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was fun!

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was! (LOUD FART!)

We laughed and Pinkie Pie laughed too!

Sideways: At least you broke a record.

Lazlo: Yeah I sure did.

Omaima Lexxington: Yeah that was so awesome. (LOUD FART) Oops.

Qin: Funny.

Nico: But this is awesome though. I even got a photo and put the number on it. (LOUD FART) Oops. Sorry.

Me: No worries. (LOUD FART) Oops.

Yzma: That was impressive.

Sportsmaster: And Sento? You and Pohatu are next in the spotlight.

Sento: Awesome! Looking forward to this one!

Pohatu: Me too Sento!

Xenia: Awesome!

Qin: This is gonna be so fun.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Family Guy Penelope: Now, for what we came here for.

Camie: Yeah that was a fun lunch.

Nico: Now, that was one gassy lunch, and now, it's time to hunt Evil Lynn down like the animal that she is!

Lincoln: We just need to watch it though, she's still completely insane.

Eli: She's not far, I sense she's over that weenie hill 30 klicks to the north.

Lynn: She's about to get a full Loud House beatdown for what she's done in trying to frame me and kill Lincoln, and after I transform, I'm going to use my own version of the Evil Sasuke Rant.

Nico: Now, you're talking, Lynn. Alright, gang, let's go Evil Lynn hunting.

Sellon: She doesn't have backup this time

Doctor Octopus: Which is good.

Me: Nope.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the hill and climbed it, and we saw Evil Lynn growling and snarling like the animal that she really is.

Evil Lynn: When I get my hands on Stinkoln, I'm going to rip his fucking head off, and then, I'm going to kill every last one of those whores in his harem and those stupid talentless runts of his, and then, I'm going to kill my goody-two-shoes self, her stupid sisters, those moronic parents, and her stupid boyfriend will die at my hands as I rip his heart out and eat it, and I'll kill all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and those stupid Masters of Evil for ruining everything. Everyone will suffer and die at my hands! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY AND INSANELY)

Qin: (Whispers) She's fucking insane!

Lincoln: (Whispers) It's bad enough she wants to kill me, but to threaten to kill my future wives and kids, along with Lynn, our sisters, parents, Lightning, and all of us, now she really needs to be put down.

Maria: (Whispers) She just signed her death warrant.

Smithers: We all know what time it is.

Me: Yep.

Volcana: Entrance time.

Nico: Let's do it!

Then, the spirits of the Loud Family appeared and they swirled around Evil Lynn and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over. Then, they converged, and then, a massive fiery explosion blasted above her and a phoenix cry was heard, and then, we came out!

Nico: Okay, you filthy animal, it's time to put you down for good!

Evil Lynn saw Lincoln, and she went ballistic and fucking insane!

Evil Lynn: STINKOLN, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU!

Evil Lynn charged at Lincoln and she was going to kill him, but Lynn grabbed Evil Lynn and punched her hard in the face and broke her nose, and she got up and she was even more pissed as we saw her red eyes turn even more red with insane hatred and rage.

Nico: You're just a heartless animal!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: You make me sick!

Laney: You are a monster!

Lana: Lincoln is not the one that's Bad Luck, YOU ARE!

Those words sent her over the edge big time!

Lynn: I'm not surprised to see you're still the same stupid out-of-control animal. But, let me tell you this, this is the last time you're ever going to run free, Evil Lynn.

Suddenly, Lynn's eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with earth, lava, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Guabancex's Athletic Volcanic Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love from her back, and as she approached Evil Lynn, she left rainbow energy, earth, lava, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Lynn: You really are nothing but a bad case of athlete's foot, Evil Lynn, no matter how many times we beat you up, break your arms and legs, and slice off that eyesore of a ponytail on your head, you just won't get it through that hard head of yours, but now, I'm going to see to it that you're put down for good like the animal that you are, and this time, you're never coming back.

Suddenly, Lynn was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a glowing neon red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lynn emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lynn grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted scarlet red bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair, which is no longer in a ponytail, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with lava, earth, fire, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and holding the Lava and Earth Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold fire links and scarlet red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless scarlet red shirt with orange glowing phoenix, scarlet red shorts with dragons, phoenixes, and lava, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and with sports items surrounding them. Suddenly, Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with glowing neon red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lynn's massive Guabancex's Athletic Volcanic Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love began merging with all of the other swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Guabancex's Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Goddess of Volcanoes, Guabancex, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with hardened lava covering the blade, two large dragon heads for the crossguard, large scarlet red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on scarlet red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large scarlet red gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the volcano that said, "Lynn Loud, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Lightning, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Hundun, Dark Lynn, Evil Lynn, and Betsy Davis, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Guabancex, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Volcanoes, and Master of Master of Sports, Lava, and Earth"

リン ラウド、ラウド家の5番目の生まれで5番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの5番目の長女の愛情、ライトニングの愛情のあるガールフレンド、驚くべき才能のあるアスリート、良いスポーツウーマン、ポリー ペインの素晴らしい友人、マーゴとポーラ、スパイスの悪魔でスパイシーな食べ物の愛好家、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの17世紀のリンの子孫、 モラグ・マクラフリン、フンドゥン、ダーク・リン、イービル・リン、ベッツィ・デイビス、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、使者であり グアバンセクス のチャンピオン、ザ ラウド ハウス と ラウドファミリー の擁護者、火山 の大使、スポーツの達人 のマスター溶岩と地球

Lynn Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIERY VOLCANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC LAVA LOVE!

We were amazed by Lynn's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lightning saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Lynn saw it, she went even more ballistic and she ran over to kill her, but Lynn delivered a powerful kick to her face and sent her crashing into a hill of beans. She got out, but she was even more pissed than ever.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: Whoa, Lynn's the first of us to transform into her new Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, so awesome!

Me: Oh, now things are going to get good!

Lightning: Whoa, Lynn, you're now even hotter and more beautiful than ever. How do you feel?

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Athletic Volcanic Rage Love) **I feel incredible, Lightning, now we're going to finally kill that evil bitch. But, first.**

Lynn went over to Lightning and she kissed him on the lips, and then, we suddenly saw Lightning's brown eyes turn neon brown and he was surrounded by a white energy aura with white fire, white lightning, sports items, and phoenixes. Then, Lightning was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with white fire, white lightning, and sports paraphernalia surrounding it, there's a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lightning emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lightning grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has brown highlights in the bangs of his white hair, which grew longer and reached the bottom of his neck, he has neon brown eyes and a white energy aura with white fire, white lightning, sports items, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a lightning phoenix with a football in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links and blue crystal links and a blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest, Lightning has on large dark blue shorts with white lightning bolts on the legs, black cleats, large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and tattooed on Lightning's now wider and more muscular back is a lightning phoenix with sports items surrounding it. Suddenly, Lightning felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings with dark blue tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out, Lightning has on a Ring of the Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lightning's massive Sword of The Total Drama Crew and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, sports items, white fire, white lightning, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was then transformed into Lightning's White Lightning Firestorm Athletic Phoenix Greatsword of White Fire Electric Justice, it's a new large greatsword with sports paraphernalia surrounding it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, two large white phoenix heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white phoenix heads and a large dark blue gem on the bottom for the pommel, Lightning has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his new Secrets of the Omniverse book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a white kanji below the phoenix that said, "Lightning, The Powerhouse Athlete of The Total Drama Crew, Loving Boyfriend of Lynn Loud, Archenemy of Sportsmaster, Destroyer of The Total Drama Sore Losers, Lover of Sports and Competition, Good Sportsman, Slayer and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sports, White Fire, and White Lightning"

ライトニング、トータル ドラマ クルーのパワーハウス アスリート、リン ラウドの愛情深いボーイフレンド、スポーツマスターの大敵、トータル ドラマ ソア ルーザーズの駆逐艦、スポーツと競争の愛好家、善良なスポーツマン、スレイヤーと悪の駆逐艦、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてスポーツ、白い火、白い稲妻の達人

Lightning has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY ATHLETIC WHITE THUNDER FIRESTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE ATHLETIC WHITE THUNDERFIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE WHITE THUNDERFIRE ATHLETIC WILL!

We were amazed by Lightning's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Evil Lynn saw it, she went even more ballistic and went after Lightning to kill him, but Lightning fired a powerful white energy blast with white lightning, white fire, sports items, and phoenixes at her, and it sent her flying into another bean hill, she got out and it made her even madder than ever.

Lightning: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Athletic White Thunder Firestorm Phoenix and Divine White Thunderfire Athletic Bravery) **Whoa, now that was one fiery kiss, and you also caused me to transform. This is incredible.**

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Athletic Volcanic Rage Love) (Smiles) **I did say you're also helping me and Lincoln**

**with that evil animal, big, tall, muscular, and handsome. Alright, Linc, you ready?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) Let's get that wild animal!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Lynn and Lightning.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This is the absolute last time that we ever have to deal with you, Evil Lynn, this time, you're not coming back!**

Nico: Never again, you animal!

Juggernaut: Time for you to get smashed!

Evil Bright Man: Sento, if you would?

Sento: My pleasure!

Rabbit! Tank! Super Best Match! Are you ready? (Techno rock music) Uncontrol switch! Black Hazard! Yabei!

He turned into HIS BUILD FORM! BLACK HAZARD!

Me: Uh oh. I know this form.

Qin: Yeah.

Evil Lynn: YOU MISERABLE MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Athletic Volcanic

Rage Love) **Sheesh, you know, you remind me of all the Evil Sasukes we've been killing, and J.D. still remember saying the same thing to Sasuke's evil father in 150,000 years hence just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. That day when you tried to frame me and kill Lincoln and all for petty revenge, all you did that day was seal your fate. You poisoned yourself with your own pathetic superstitions thinking your so-called softball gods will grant you victory, and even worse than that, you became a sore loser in every last sports game you participated in, and your own hatred for your own brother along with a hatred over everything has turned you into a completely hard-headed, homicidal, completely mentally unstable psychopathic monster and a totally lost cause who's afraid to take responsibility for the consequences of your own misdeeds. You didn't show any value towards friendship or comradery, you just wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter. You've always been a sore loser at everything related to sports, and if there's one thing that I can't stand, it's sore losers in sports, and you say that you're destined for greatness. But, it turns out you're just another lost cause, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in me, I've changed my sore loser attitude and my abusive bullying ways when my Dark Side was removed, and it's true I deserved every last beating for what I've tried to do in killing Lincoln, but there's one thing that always beats hatred: love, and it was the love I had for my little brother and my family and friends, that I broke free from that animal, and I was also chosen by Guabancex to be her champion, and I've gotten stronger and smarter in these last six and a half years. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye, in fact, next to my kind of power, you're nothing compared to me and you're nothing but a pathetic ant compared to it. The way I see it, you're nothing but a heartless, selfish, abusive, mentally unstable, psychopathic sore loser monster and family destroyer, it's downright fucking disgusting. As one of the most powerful fighters and warriors and champions in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch, and on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others, you ruthless**

**fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Beating up Lincoln to an inch of his life, making him suffer for your own amusement, committing crimes all over Michigan by acting like a sore loser and assaulting people just to satisfy your own urges of chaos and destruction, murdering innocent people, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge, and above all, betraying the very family who'd loved you since birth and the little brother who you swore to protect. You don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking self and that is why we're going to kill you and make sure you're nothing but a forgotten memory. You are a heartless animal that murders, lies, steals, betrays, and beats up innocent people for your own self amusement, and you're completely powerhungry. YOU FUCKING DISGUST ME, YOU SORE LOSER PIG!**

We really cheered wildly for what Lynn just said to Evil Lynn, and it really really pissed her off.

Nico: ALRIGHT, LYNN!

Me: YEAH, THAT'LL TEACH YOU, SORE LOSER BITCH!

Evil Lynn: DIIIIIIIIIEEEEE!

Evil Lynn went completely off the edge, and she went charging at Lynn, Lincoln, and Lightning, but the three of them went after Evil Lynn, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, white fire, white lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Evil Lynn, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

They really went at her!

Then Cluemaster, Dr. Destiny, Vortex, Xiao Fung, Whirlwind, Mirror Master, Control Freak, Kangor, Deadwood, Black Lance, Evil Desert Man, Megavolt, Weather Report, Ludo, Yost Vulture, Evil Wind Man, Thunderhoof, Count Marzo, Chameleon and Superfriends Captain Cold appeared.

Nico: Cluemaster, Dr. Destiny, Vortex, Xiao Fung, Whirlwind, Mirror Master, Control Freak, Kangor, Deadwood, Black Lance, Evil Desert Man, Megavolt, Weather Report, Ludo, Yost Vulture, Evil Wind Man, Thunderhoof, Count Marzo, Chameleon and Superfriends Captain Cold.

Vortex: This planet is really cool.

Eli: It sure is. And Lynn is going at her evil self again.

Dr. Destiny: How was the bean stacking?

Lazlo: Good until it fell.

Me: At least he got the record.

Cluemaster: We saw from the beans on the ground.

Vortex: But that's okay.

Me: Yep.

Xiao Fung: (to Nico) We heard J.D.'s been dueling.

Nico: He sure has.

Whirlwind: Who did he duel?

Me: I dueled Harrington Rosewood, Lorenzo, Bob, Dimitri, Professor Banner and Chazz and won.

Whirlwind: Wow! That is awesome!

Vortex: All that help from Crowler really paid off.

Me: It sure did. but there are so many duelists still out there. So I have to be ready.

Qin: Yeah.

?: But you'll be ready for the,

A figure came out and it was EYEZAK from episode 32 of Ninja Storm!

---

Lothor has grown more and more annoyed by no one coming up with a plan, so Motodrone steps in and introduces him to Eyezak, one of Lothor's most terrifying monsters in his army. He first tested the monster with Marah and Kapri (the ability to make people face their worst fears). Impressed with his powers, Lothor then orders the monster to take down the Rangers.

He first goes to Blue Bay Harbor with Motodrone and attacks the people with his Nightmare Collars. He sees the Ninja Rangers (with Shane being absent due to him meeting Porter, his older brother) and attacks. The Rangers morphed and battles Eyezak, along with Motodrone and the army of Kelzaks he summoned. The monster was about to fire his Nightmare Collar at the Yellow Ranger, but he missed and accidentally fires at a Kelzak. The Ranger were all outmatched until Shane came in and activated the Tri-Battilizer to take out all of the Kelzaks, forcing Eyezak and Motodrone to retreat.

He later returned with Motodrone and attacks Porter with his Nightmare Collar. Shane comes in and tries to battle the monster but he was quickly outmatched. Motodrone then hold Porter down and ordered Eyezak to fire. Shane manages to push Porter aside, but it was actually a trick for Eyezak to fire his Nightmare Collars at Shane and the Thunder Rangers. The Yellow and Blue Rangers came to the rescue in the Tsunami Cycles.

When they came to check on the Red Ranger, they were caught by Eyezak, who fired his Nightmare Collars at them as well. The Thunder Rangers try to fight back, but with the combined forces of Eyezak and Motodrone, they too were outmatched.

Lothor then had Zurgane use the Scroll of Empowerment to make Eyezak grow. The monster sucks up the Thunder Rangers when they attacked. With the help of Sensei, the Rangers were able to fight back from their fears.

The Red Ranger summons the Storm Megazord to hold the monster down long enough for the Yellow and Blue Rangers to use the Tsunami Cycles in order to rescue the Thunder Rangers. He then had the Megazord force Eyezak's mouth to open long enough for the Yellow and Blue Rangers to escape with the Thunder Rangers. Eyezak broke free and was about to make a beatdown on the Storm Megazord until the Samurai Star Megazord came to the rescue.

The Thunder Rangers summon the Thunder Megazord and with the Power Spheres 15, 16 and 17: the Ninja Firebird, both the Storm Megazord, Thunder Megazord and the Samurai Star Megazord were able to combine into the new Hurricane Megazord. Eyezak then used the Nightmare Collars to make the Yellow and Blue Ranger think of their worst fears again, but it was not enough. As much as he fights, Eyezak was no match for the Hurricane Megazord and was ultimately destroyed by the Hurricane Megazord's Typhoon Power

---

Shane: Eyezak!

Eyezak: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You have the power to bring peoples worst fears to life and you put nightmare collars on many people.

Eyezak: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Eli: That was crazy.

Eyezak: If any of you guys need help with fear problems, just tell me.

Me: We will thank you.

Eyezak: Anytime.

Nico: Lets get the battles underway.

We did so.

---

Aang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - Nico's rescue and my duels.

---

Cluemaster was first.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) Nico's rescue involved J.D. dueling. I think he probably did well there.

Aang: He sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. It was so AWESOME!

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome seeing him duel like that too.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Cluemaster: Glad he had fun. Lets do it!

CLUEMASTER! METAL ELEMENTOR!

Aang fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Aang activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Aang activated his ridewatch and they danced to rock music and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Anakin, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Us battling Another Stretchleo

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) Nico, Chazz, and the others did good battling Another Stretchleo. That one was probably the most flexible.

Anakin: It sure was and it was cool and awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. We all had a great time too.

Starshine Sparkle: We sure did and it was cool.

Spyro: One of the best ever.

Supernova Zap: It sure was cool.

Dr. Destiny: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

DR. DESTINY! FAMILY GUY FREDDY KRUEGER!

Anakin fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Anakin activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Anakin activated his ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of magic and smash him down.

---

Aerrow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - Lincoln's rescue

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Camp Crystal Lake. How was it with Voorhees out of the picture?

Aerrow: It was good but we also killed his evil insane mother.

Fluttershy: That witch deserved it for what she did.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah she sure did.

Stealth Elf: It was because of her that Jason Voorhees killed all those people.

Vortex: Well at least the Voorhees family is dead. Lets do it!

VORTEX! NINE!

Aerrow fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Aerrow activated his shift car and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down. Aerrow activated his ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energgy and smashed him down.

---

Ulrich, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - Meeting a gene-slammer for Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Sephylon, the Ultimate Timelord. What's her name?

Ulrich: Her name is Selene Emperyous and she is the eldest and most powerful member of the sisters.

Sunset Shimmer: She has immensely strong and powerful omnipotent powers.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And her story is cool too.

---

Selene Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Selene, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Emperyous: Oh, there's one that still has me and my sisters cracking up. Lincoln, my sisters, and I were at Lynn's Table and we made a complete and total fool out of that stupid, greedy, smelly, mutant cheapskate, Flip. Lincoln covered Flip in honey and I created ten honeybee hives with my powers and when I whistled for them, they saw Flip covered in honey and they all rushed out and Flip was stung all over the place.

Selene Emperyous took out the photo, and when we saw it, we just started laughed hysterically.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, you two really made a fool out of him.

Lincoln: And we were just getting started. Then, Zaina and Laniya blasted him with rose scented water and he was soaking wet and clean, and he freaked out badly, then, Sadie and Rachel fired blasts of wind and he went through a spin cycle, then, Michelle, Melanie, and Laney fired blasts of fire, which burned off his mustache and hair and he was bald, then, Camie and Valentine smashed Flip with rocks and boulders, then, Sandra fired powerful blasts of light and he was blinded by the light, and finally, Vorya fired blasts of darkness and made his worst nightmares come to life: he had lost all of the money he'd scammed and robbed from everyone and he was ruined for good.

We laughed hysterically even more at the humiliations Selene's sisters did.

Lynn Sr.: I had a front row seat to what they all did to that fat moron, and their humiliation caused millions of tons of gold and priceless jewels and pearls to come out of Flip.

Selene Emperyous: Nice to see Lincoln's curse is really working wonders. Plus, I'm glad Scoots is now in Hell forever.

Nico: She's been nothing but an insane bitter old goat, and she's been nothing but trouble since the day she was born, yuck!

Rita: She should've been locked up for the rest of her days for this, but now, The Grim Reaper has claimed her soul.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) You got that right, mon.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Xiao Fung laughed a lot.

Xiao Fung: (LAUGHS) That is so funny! And it's good that Scoots is gone.

Sunburn: It sure is.

Xiao Fung: I'm glad that witch is gone. Lets do it!

XIAO FUNG! WIND!

Ulrich fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Ulrich activated his Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Ulrich activated his ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Tom Major, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Seeing Yugi's Grandfather's card shop

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) You guys got to see Yugi's Grandfather's card shop for the first time. Were the cards there similar to Chaotic Cards?

Tom Major: Very much but he sold mostly duel monster cards. J.D. was there to get some for his duels.

Rarity: And they were most amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: They sure were awesome.

Gill Grunt: We all thought so.

Whirlwind: They sure were cool. Lets do it!

WHIRLWIND! DUST DEVIL!

Tom fired waves of wind and smashed him down. Tom activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Tom activated his ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of wind, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - Yugi's Grandfather is an archaeologist as well as an awesome card shop owner

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) Yugi's Grandfather is an archaeologist. As well as an awesome card shop owner.

Zoe: He sure is. We all thought it was really awesome how he knows so much about historical artifacts and cards too.

D'Arcmon: It sure is something too.

Kazemon: It sure was amazing to see.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there. It's really awesome.

Featherweight: I think it's awesome too.

Sprocket: Me too! It's awesome.

Mirror Master: You got that right. Lets do it!

MIRROR MASTER! DARK META KNIGHT!

Zoe fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Zoe activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Zoe activated her ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Nicole Knudson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - A planet of Baked Beans!? Plug your noses for the farts

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) A planet of Baked Beans!? Better Plug your noses for the farts.

Nicole: Oh we're going to be ready. And We're already feeling it. (LOUD FART!) OH YEAH!

They laughed.

Control Freak: Yeah it sure is funny! And I have someone that Ty knows.

He summoned PATCHY the Battleship Dinosaur from Ty The Tasmanian Tiger 2!

Nicole: Patchy! Awesome choice.

Starlight Glimmer: But this is an awesome planet though.

Cozy Glow: It sure is and it's funny how we are farting. (LOUD FART!)

Hex: It sure is funny though.

Control Freak: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

CONTROL FREAK! PUPPET KING!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Nicole activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Nicole activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of bones, stars, lightning, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - A planet of baked beans is really something

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) (Jamaican Accent) A planet of baked beans is really something, mon. But what's your opinion?

Randy: I thought it was really cool and funny and more. It's amazing that we are on this planet.

Applejack: I think it's really cool as well.

Apple Bloom: It sure is. I think it's fun too.

Flashwing: It sure is.

Kangor: And Stink Bomb likes this planet too mon. Lets do it!

KANGOR! EARTHQUAKER!

Randy fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Randy activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Randy activated his ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope

VS Deadwood - Lynn's Evil Side from the Bad Luck Karma Fiasco just doesn't know when to quit

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (To Jonny) Lynn's Evil Side from the Bad Luck Karma Fiasco just doesn't know when to quit. Especially after how Lincoln destroyed her before!

Jonny 2X4: You're not kidding there. Even Plank wants to destroy her!

Princess Celestia: Yeah we all want to destroy her.

King Solar: What she did is pure evil.

Solar Eclipsa: She sure is a monster.

Amber Morning: She is a monster too.

Spotlight: You're not kidding there.

Deadwood: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

DEADWOOD! EVIL TREE!

Jonny fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jonny activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jonny activated his ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - Lynn is going to have a lot of steam to blow off on her evil side.

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) Lynn is going to have a lot of steam to blow off on her evil side. Not that I blame her.

Jimmy: I agree there too. Lynn needs this too.

Princess Luna: She is really going to blow off a lot of steam too.

Moondust: I agree there. But Evil Lynn needs to be stopped too.

Snowdrop: She has plagued us for far too long too.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there too.

Blackout: She is a monster of pure evil.

Black Lance: I agree there. Lets do it!

BLACK LANCE! YOSEMITE SAM THE BLACK KNIGHT!

Jimmy fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jimmy activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Jiimmy activated his ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Arrowette VS Evil Desert Man

---

Evil Desert Man was next.

Evil Desert Man: I hope you're ready to be buried.

Arrowette: I'm ready for you to be a target.

She fired waves of arrows and smashed him down.

---

Naneal VS Megavolt

---

Megavolt was next.

Megavolt: Time to get a shock!

Naneal: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kujaku VS Weather Report

---

Weather Report was next.

Weather Report: This will be good.

Kujaku: It sure will be good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yumi VS Ludo

---

Ludo was next.

Ludo: You ready for me?

Yumi: You bet I am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silica VS Yost Vulture

---

Yost Vulture was next.

Yost Vulture: You ready for some fun?

Silica: I sure am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Abby Martin VS Evil Wind Man

---

Evil Wind Man was next.

Evil Wind Man: It's time to blow you away.

Abby Martin: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ramulus (Beast Wars) VS Thunderhoof

---

Thunderhoof was next.

Thunderhoof: This will be so fun.

Ramulus: It sure is going to be fun. Lets do it! Ramulus, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tifa Lockhart VS Count Marzo

---

Count Marzo was next.

Count Marzo: I'm ready for you. Are you?

Tifa Lockhart: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Viper VS Chameleon (Tuff Puppy)

---

Chameleon was next.

Chameleon: This will be so awesome.

Viper: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tigra VS Superfriends Captain Cold

---

Superfriends Captain Cold was next.

Superfriends Captain Cold: This is amazing that we're fighting on this planet.

Tigra: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Eyezak

---

Eyezak was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of rings called the a massive collection of pinkie rings with a white gemstone embedded in it, but these rings are special: these rings contain a massively powerful spiritual power that'll protect us all from The Grudge curse when we go after Kayako, Toshio, and Takeo Saeki and bring an end to The Grudge curse once and for all.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too.

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the Thunderstorm Cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Eyezak and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Eyezak you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped and Lynn was still going at Evil Lynn.

Lynn: **Okay Evil Me let's end this** (Proceeds to unleash a barrage of kicks and punches sending her evil counterpart down)

Naruto: Here we go! Multi-Shadow Clone Jutsu! (Makes a lot of clones)

They all beat the living crap out of Evil Lynn. The clones all attack Evil Lynn as Naruto hits her with a Rasengan sending Evil Lynn back.

Jake: From one sports fan to another, it's game over for you!

Tsukasa: And no do overs!

Kamen Ride: Don Momotaro!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Donbrothers and Daiki summoned all of the Saber Team!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! NATURE PLANT FORCE!

They turned into the Gaim Team!

Me: Awesome! Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ROARING JURASSIC POWER!

We summoned the Zyuranger, Abaranger, Kyoryuger and Ryusoulger and the OOO team.

Me: It's a darn shame there aren't that many Kamen Riders that deal specifically with Dinosaurs.

Nico: I know.

Maria: Now for this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) JURASSIC MAYHEM!

She summoned Red Claw (Land Before Time), Whiplash 2002 He-Man, Flarizamon, Big John, Tyrannosaurus Debt, Fire Galboros, The Evil Koopa Troopa and The Velociraptors from The Good Dinosaur!

Nico: Awesome!

Chazz: Yeah this will be fun!

Then a black light appeared in Chazz's hands and it revealed itself to be a Ridewatch for the Predaking!

Predaking: Wow! A Ridewatch for me!

Chazz: Cool! Lets do it!

Chazz activated it.

Chazz: HENSHIN!

He transformed and got an awesome black and orange armor with black dragon wings and he had a dragon helmet on and had a sword with a blade made of pure fire! He had transformed into KAMEN RIDER GRAND PREDAKING ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Predaking: Wow! Chazz that is cool!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate king of nature who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future of all the Predacons. His name is Predaking Grand Zi-O!

Nico: So cool!

Qin: That is awesome Chazz!

Chazz: Boy it sure is!

We then went at Evil Lynn and we were pulverizing her and beating the living shit out of her!

Maxxor and Ninren blasted and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Hot Spot, Tantrum, Fasha and Cherry Jubilee used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hot Spot's Water Hose, Tantrum's Catalytic Carbine and Fasha and Cherry Jubilee's powers 100-fold.

Fasha and G1 Tantrum: SAIYAN TANTRUM BLAST!

Cherry Jubilee and G1 Hot Spot: CHERRY JUICE DELUGE FIREHOSE!

Sting of the Scorpion and Scorpion: STINGING SCORPION BLAST!

SMASHING Juggernaut and Juggernaut: SMASHING JUGGERNAUT BLAST!

Octopus of Metal and Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS METAL SHOT!

Vertigo of Fury and Count Vertigo: VERTIGO DIZZINESS BLAST!

Sports of Death and Sportsmaster: SPORTS BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Flute Song of Mayhem and Pied Piper: FLUTE SONG BLAST!

Soldiers of Power and Private HIVE: POWER SOLDIER MEGA BLAST!

Vampires of Darkness and Selene: VAMPIRE DARKNESS MEGA BLAST!

Assassins of Light and Shiva: ASSASSIN MEGA BLAST OF LIGHT!

Autobot Redemption and Sentinel Prime: AUTOBOT REDEMPTION BLAST!

Bright Stun Storm and Evil Bright Man: BRIGHT STUN BLAST!

Eels of Fury and Flotsam and Jetsam: EEL LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Mayan Force Storm and Yzma: EARTH MAYAN MEGA BLAST!

Autobot Magic Storm and Evil Lyn: AUTOBOT MAGIC STORM!

Searching Burn and Evil Search Man: SEARING BURN BLAST!

Buzzard Burn and Bradford Buzzard: BUZZARD FURY STORM!

Bells of Doom and Bell Org: BELLS OF DOOM BLAST!

Bakugan of Light and Sellon: MEGABLAST OF BAKUGAN LIGHT!

Welsh Frog Storm and Sir Raleigh: FROGS OF WRATH BLAST!

Wolf of Comedy and Walter Wolf: WOLVES OF COMEDY MEGA BARRAGE!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle &

Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW OF LOYALTY MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements!

Rainbow Dash, Lynn Loud, me, Nico, Lincoln and Eli: SPORTS HONOR ULTRA MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy.

Lincoln: Feel the farts of beans! BEAN ELEMENT STYLE: BLACK BEANS!

Jessica Shannon: BEAN STING STYLE: BLACK-EYED BEANS!

Peni Parker: BEAN WEB STYLE: CANNELLINI BEANS!

Jessica Kaios: BEAN WESTERN STYLE: GARBANZO BEANS!

Mai Shiranui: BEAN FIRE STYLE: GREAT NORTHERN BEANS!

Yuna Kamihara: BEAN WATER STYLE: KIDNEY BEANS!

Tatsumaki: BEAN WIND STYLE: LIMA BEANS!

Toph: BEAN EARTH STYLE: PINTO BEANS!

Sari Sumdac: BEAN LIGHTNING STYLE: FAVA BEANS!

Julie Makimoto: BEAN LAVA STYLE: NAVY BEANS!

Colette Brunel: BEAN LIGHT STYLE: ADZUKI BEANS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): BEAN DARK STYLE: EDAMAME!

Shantae: BEAN MAGIC STYLE: MUNG BEANS!

Akko: BEAN STAR STYLE: SOYBEANS!

Chronoa: BEAN TIME STYLE: CRANBERRY BEANS!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said beans.

Lincoln and His Harem: BEAN FINAL SMASH: BEAN FARTMANIA!

They ate so many beans that they farted a massive fart on Evil Lynn!

SUPER MASSIVE ULTRA MEGA FART!

We also joined in and fired powerful waves of energy and elements at Evil Lynn, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, Lynn, Lincoln, and Lightning attacked her with their massive greatswords and left tears in her clothes and left scars on her body and they drew blood, and it pissed Evil Lynn off even more.

Evil Lynn: YOU BITCH, WHEN I GET THROUGH WITH YOU, YOUR BOYFRIEND, AND STINKOLN, ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL WILL ALL DIE!

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Athletic Volcanic Rage Love) **Not a fucking chance in hell, bitch!**

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln used the Loud Buster, and not only did he brutally injure Evil Lynn, but he also severed her spine, and he rendered her paralyzed from the waist down, and she screamed in agonizing pain and rage.

Maria: Oh man, he's used The Loud Buster!

Me: Brutal!

Nico: Damn!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for**

**you to say goodbye for good, Evil Lynn.**

Lightning: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Athletic White Thunder Firestorm Phoenix and Divine White Thunderfire Athletic Bravery) **Your sports career's been over the day you gave into your own superstitions and hatred for your family and everything.**

Lynn, Lincoln, and Lightning sent Evil Lynn flying into the air with powerful punches, and they infused their massive greatswords with white and rainbow energy and they fired massive waves of white and rainbow energy with one swing of their massive greatswords and as the energy waves hit Evil Lynn, they exploded with incredible power killing her for good. Then, as her spirit appeared, Lynn drew the Judgement Kanji on Evil Lynn's forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of all those she has hurt, and she was fading away.

Evil Lynn: NO, YOU CAN'T DO THIS! I'M NOT DONE FIGHTING YET! I'LL KILL YOU ALL, INCLUDING YOU, STINKOLN!

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Athletic Volcanic Rage Love) **No, Evil Lynn, you're done fighting for good. Now, go to Hell and never ever come back.**

Everyone: NOW, DISAPPEAR FOREVER AND NEVER COME BACK, YOU SORE LOSER BITCH!

Evil Lynn: NO! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU, MASTERS OF EVIL, DAMN YOU, STINKOLN, DAMN YOU ALL!

Evil Lynn was forever erased, and the sore loser was never coming back. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lynn and Lightning's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent. Then, Lynn went up to Lightning and she wrapped her arms around his thick muscular neck and her chest pressed up to Lightning's now massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach was pressed against his eight-pack abs which brought an atomic red blush to his face, and then, he wrapped her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and then, he leaned down and kissed her on the lips and she returned the kiss with intense passion, as she still had her left arm wrapped around his thick muscular neck, but she brought her right hand down to his massive and wide muscular right pec, and we cheered for them.

Lincoln: May you never haunt our sister ever again, you sore loser!

Lynn: You said it, Lincoln, we faced that evil monster and brought a close to a dark chapter of my past for good, and it really felt good, now I know how you felt to be freed from the demons of the past, Nico.

Nico: It's always a relief when those demons from the past are purged for good, Lynn. Awesome job, gang, especially, you, Lincoln, and Lightning, Lynn, you showed Evil Lynn no mercy whatsoever, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Fugai to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining Lord Haido's plans, J.D. Knudson!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: Right on cue, and there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Fugai

A figure came out, and it was none other than Fugai, and she's still pissed at me for ruining Fugai's plans 150,000 years hence.

Me: Should've known you'd show up again, Fugai. You just don't know when to quit, do you?

Fugai: Not until I have your head mounted on a wall for what you did, and I'll enjoy seeing the hearts of all your wives and children will all break when I finally kill you!

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy at Fugai and it hit her, and it really hurt her.

Lincoln: Oh no, you don't, Fugai, your fight's with us.

Connie Sellingron: That's right, and you're going to pay for every last one of your despicable crimes, you monster.

Suddenly, Connie Sellingron's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with darkness, orange fire, and dogs, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Fugai, she left black and orange energy, orange fire, dogs, and darkness with every step.

Connie Sellingron: I will never forgive you for every last one of your crimes you've committed against 150,000 years hence in Haido's name, Fugai, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Connie Sellingron was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with orange fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Connie Sellingron emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:15)

Connie Sellingron grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with darkness, orange fire, and dogs surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar with the Dark Kanji in its paws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dog earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar with orange gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange dog-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Connie Sellingron has on a sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt with the Dog Nazca Line on it, camo pants, fishnet stockings, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dogs, and orange fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Connie Sellingron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with orange tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same yellow markings as on Ccoshobar. Connie Sellingron has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Connie Sellingron's massive Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy with darkness, orange fire, and dogs, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar's Dark Dog Greatsword of Orange Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar and the Dog Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight dog heads and a large orange gem below the black dog heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar that said, "Connie Sellingron, Gene-Slammer of The Dog Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar, Keen and Sharp Sightseer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Lisa Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dogs, and Orange Fire"

コニー・セリングロン、犬のアースバウンド不滅のコショバー のジーンスラマー、鋭敏で鋭い観光客、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、リサ・ラウド の軽蔑者であり スマッシャー、スレイヤーオブイービル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして闇、犬、オレンジの火のマスター

Connie Sellingron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS ORANGE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DOG ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE ORANGE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Connie Sellingron's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Fugai saw it, we saw the Stone of Gelel embedded in her throat glowed and she transformed into her werewolf form and she charged at Connie to kill her, but Connie Sellingron fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with darkness, orange fire, and dogs at her, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent her flying into a wall of beans, but she's not done yet, and she's pissed off even more.

Nico: Whoa, now Connie Sellingron has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the orange patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Ccoshobar, and I knew Fugai was going to transform into her werewolf form, but she blasted her and sent her flying into a wall of beans, nice.

Lincoln: Now, Fugai is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Connie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Connie Sellingron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Dog Earthbound Immortal and Divine Orange Fire Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we finally administer Fugai's punishment for the crimes she's committed in Haido's name?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Connie.

Me: You're through, Fugai!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Connie Sellingron.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done, Fugai, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.

Connie Sellingron and Lincoln went after Fugai, who continued firing blasts of energy at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, orange fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Dogs at Fugai and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Fugai with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her, and she couldn't stand it anymore and was forced to turn back into human form, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Fugai, so she couldn't escape.

Fugai: Impossible, defeated yet again?! No, I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's enough out of you, Fugai.

Fugai was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Nico. (To Fugai) As much as I want than to put a permanent end to you for what you've done in Fugai's name, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?

Connie Sellingron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Dog Earthbound Immortal and Divine Orange Fire Justice) This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you. Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, and Nadare Rōga were told the same thing, and they agreed to join, despite their stubborn hard-headedness.

This caused Fugai to think, and he knew Lincoln and Connie Sellingron were right: if news of her defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill her and not show her any mercy at all, and despite being quite strong because of the Stone of Gelel, she's no match for Barodius, and Dustin Keystone will also kill her since he's still now mega pissed off at what Lincoln did in removing the Hom Dai from him many days ago, and he's even more consumed by bloodlust and revenge.

Fugai: (Growls) Fine.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) You've made the right choice. But, to make sure you're kept in line.

Lincoln gave Fugai the Hinon's Vengeance Curse and beamed him to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Fugai is now part of The Masters of Evil, and just like Doto Kazahana and Nadare Rōga, she'll be under strict supervision, and Lincoln put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him. We cheered wildly for what Connie Sellingron and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Connie Sellingron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and orange angel wings are permanent.

Connie Sellingron: That's one villain recruited into The Masters of Evil and only one more to go before we finally kill Dustin Keystone and Barodius, and thanks for helping me take down Fugai, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Connie.

Suddenly, Connie Sellingron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest was pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Connie Sellingron's face, they kissed passionately as Connie Sellingron's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and orange fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Connie Sellingron absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Ccoshobar vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Connie and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Fugai to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And I also put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her, because if she steps out of line, the curse will take her life, and she'll be sent to The Black Gates. Now, there's only one more villain to face before the big showdown with Dustin Keystone and Barodius.

Denise Uxi: Kamira, and we're taking her down tomorrow, Lincoln.

Eli: This is going to be good. And we know who we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, the Zaphion the Timelord Gene-Slammer, Zaina Emperyous.

Selene Emperyous: This is going to be really great seeing her again.

Lynn: Yeah.

Suddenly, we saw a slit on Lynn's forehead, and then, it opened up and showed a red iris and pupil. We showed it to Lynn in a mirror and she knew what it was.

Lynn: Whoa, a Third Eye of The Buddha, awesome! And Linc, can you…?

Lincoln: Say no more, Lynn, I'll help you out with this, and you'll have the same abilities like me.

Me: Cool.

Mirror Master: And that's the end of Lynn's darkness.

Control Freak: Unless another one shows up.

Kangor: I hope that doesn't happen, mon.

Me: Don't worry guys. That's the end of the Vengeful 6 as well as the evil Lynn that framed Lynn.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah good riddance to bad rubbish.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness for that.

Deadwood: Let's load up the beans.

Black Lance: Good idea. We can take turns stacking them at home.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: But great job today everyone. Evil Lynn is now a forgotten memory.

Laney: Yep.

Lynn: (To the viewers) Remember this folks, being a sore loser means you're a terrible sport and it also means you are a true loser. Play fair and play with honor.

Nico: Good advice.

We loaded up on all the beans and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

BEANS BEANS THEY'RE GOOD FOR YOUR HEART! THE MORE YOU EAT THE MORE YOU FART!

This was a gassy and funny and awesome chapter. Hope you liked it.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Duncan, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner

Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are going to Camp Wawanakwa and we're going to go on another awesome rescue and face Alejandro and we're going to give that worthless freak the Black Gates. Also we're going to battle Another Invincible. We're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Rainbow Dark Dragon and her name is Varaiya Venimenchikova. From Estonia, Varaiya is Nico's friend from Earth Science Class and she is a powerful force of good with the powers of Rainbow Dark Dragon. She is a master of dark magic and knows how to even summon the forces of the undead. the match-up scene is for Denise Uxi, Gene-Slammer of The Hands Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha, and she and Lincoln are going to take down and recruit Kamira into The Masters of Evil, but not before they give her a well-deserved ass-kicking for what she'd done in Haido's name. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the apartment block in Chicago in the world of the terrifying 2009 movie, The Grudge 3, and Lincoln and his group, along with Naoko Kawamata, are going to perform a powerful exorcism on the apartment block that's being haunted by The Grudge curse brought here by Naoko's older sister now turned vengeful ghost and undead serial killer, Kayako Saeki and her son, Toshio Saeki, and not only are we going to end The Grudge curse, but we're also going remove the dark spirits that inhabited Kayako since her mother removed them from the people who came to visit her and gave them to her when she was a child and banish them to Hell for good, but we're also going to send the very one who caused The Grudge curse in the first place by killing Kayako, Toshio, and Mar in a fit of rage, Takeo Saeki, to The Black Gates for good, and send Kayako, Toshio, and Mar to The Afterlife and help them finally rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Zaphion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Zaina Emperyous, she's the second born of The Emperyous Sisters and the second of the water masters of the Emperyous Sisters and she has amazing power over water. She also has the respect and love and admiration of Girl Jordan and all of her her friends Mollie and Chloe, and she even has the power to turn into an awesome mermaid. She can even breathe underwater and when Girl Jordan saw her as a mermaid she was so amazed and enthralled in her beauty. She is also one of those that knows about Girl Jordan's crush on Lincoln. She also HATES the Total Drama Sore Losers with a merciless vengeance. She is a huge fan of Total Drama, and specifically hates HEATHER AND AMY with a merciless vengeance and she saw Heather hurt a bunch of people in a rage after failing to win the million bucks. She thrashed Heather so bad that she was in a full body cast with all her teeth missing, and she vowed that if she sees Heather cause anymore pain like she did, she would kill her by making her endure ferociously painful bouts of torture that she was subjected to on the show times 1,000,000. And for Amy, when she was eliminated, Amy went on a ballistic rampage and even killed a bunch of homeless people in cold blood. Zaina beat up Amy so bad and sent Amy to prison for her crimes and vowed that if Amy causes anymore problems she would rip her head off and freeze her in a glacier for all eternity. Tomorrow is an awesome recap chapter as we celebrate and commemorate the anniversary of the Battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and how we defeated them all over the world and how we destroyed each member as well as how we found out about Lincoln's family's ancestry and more.

See you all tomorrow

# TLPS VS TDPS ANNIVERSARY

Happy Anniversary of The Great Battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

---

At Camp Wawanakwa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Duncan, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome rescue. We got word that Alejandro escaped from prison.

Me: I can't believe Ale-Jerk-Dro escaped from prison!

Nico: But this time we're going to give him what for.

Eli: With a one way trip to the Black Gates.

Camie: That's for sure! I've heard about him and he is a jerk.

Laney: Yes he sure is.

Duncan: Yeah I hate his guts. I don't know what I was thinking being friends with him.

Nico: No kidding. But thanks for coming with me, Duncan.

Duncan: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you out.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Duncan, I just want to say that you're probably one of my favorite Total Drama contestants!

Duncan: (Laughs) I'm truly honored that you think that Nico.

Nico: Only because it's true.

Me: That is gnarly dude. Also to be truthful Duncan, you and Courtney are perfect for each other and Gwen and Cameron are perfect for each other.

Duncan: I agree there on that. And Billy McLean RUINED my relationship with Courtney!

Me: (GROWLS) What a heartless monster!

Xenia: What he did is pure evil!

Nico: I especially liked the hook man story you made up. And the fact that you brought a hook with it!

Duncan: (LAUGHS) That was a great story.

Me: It sure was.

Gwen: (Laughs) That was cool.

Brittney: It sure was.

Laney: Neat.

Camue: That was really cool though.

Nico: We ate lots of beans yesterday.

Me: Boy we sure did. (LOUD FART) I'm still gassy from them.

Nico: Boy so is many of us and it was funny though.

Eli: But Lazlo broke the Bean Stacking record. Everyone in Prickly Pines is talking about it.

Nico: They sure are.

Fluttershy: It sure was cool.

Nico: And this isn't the first time either.

Me: Nope. The first record was set in the 1880s.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That is so cool. And Lazlo broke that record. It'll be impossible for ANYONE to catch up to him.

Varie: It sure will be.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: That is for sure.

Nico: Also, Kazemon, Casey, Varie Raiza, DC Superhero Girls Carol, RD Lana, Hiryuu Tsurugi, DC Superhero Girls Starfire, Genshin Impact Lisa, and Jane Logan Clayton are more backup members.

Me: Good choices.

Qin: Awesome!

Lincoln: Varie Raiza? I haven't seen her in a while. I'm sure she is doing great.

Duncan: Okay. If we're going after Alejandro, there should be stuff from the Psycho Killer challenge that can help.

Me: Good idea.

We went and found some blasters and weapons from the Psycho Killer Challenger and even a straitjacket and net.

Laney: Nice!

Lana: Time to end Ale-Jerk-Dro!

Duncan: Ah. My trusty hook.

Nico: Cool.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that he is close. He's right… (Looks at a bush) THERE!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted a figure and brought out ALEJANDRO!

Qin: Right on cue!

Camie: Time for some buttkicking!

Alejandro: Hello, Duncan. You look dressed for a funeral.

Duncan: Yeah. Yours!

Me: You can say hello to your unattractive girlfriend in oblivion.

Alejandro growled ferociously!

He went at me and then I punched him in the face!

POW!

I sent him crashing into a tree and it smashed onto him!

Xenia: Take that!

Alejandro got up.

Alejandro: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) MY FACE! MY BEAUTIFUL FACE!

Kaito: Your face is the least of your problems!

Zocks: Some people are so vain.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Heather was an unattractive and miserable little bitch!

Qin: YEAH!

He growled ferociously and then HE WENT INSANE!

Alejandro: YOU LIE! SURE, WE HAD OUR UPS AND DOWNS! BUT I TRULY LOVED HER! AND YOU ALL TOOK HER FROM ME!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) You're right. It wasn't fair that J.D. and the rest sent Heather to oblivion.

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) So, why don't we send you there with her?!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: But now Heather is gone. What are you going to do about it

UGLY!?

Then ALEJANDRO WENT BALLISTIC!

He went at us roaring like an insane lunatic and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him ferociously all over the place with incredible fury and smashed him all over into pulp. Then I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and then I kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and he belched up a huge amount of blood.

Albedo turned into Negative Invincible.

Negative Invincible: Did you guys know that there's a Superhero that's also named Invincible?

Me: His name is Markus Sebastian Grayson and he is awesome.

Qin: Boy he sure is.

Alejandro was beaten up really bad.

But then a figure came out and grabbed Alejandro and then snapped his neck!

We gasped and saw that it was ANOTHER INVINCIBLE! It was a black version of Invincible!

Alejandro's spirit appeared.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired a beam of energy and banished him to the Black Gates.

Me: Wow! Another Invincible! Thanks for that.

Another Invincible: (In a girls voice) He deserved it. I hated him.

Me: (GASP) Laurie Celestia?

Nicole: The World Famous Treasure Hunter!? Wow!

Nico: That is cool! Are you related to…

Another Invincible: Yes. Princess Celestia's my cousin.

Maria: On the topic of Mark Grayson, his dad could be a great Masters of Evil candidate.

Me: He sure would.

Negative Invincible: (To Another Invincible) Did Swartz Promise you anything?

Another Invincible: Just to be the greatest Treasure Hunter ever like Nicole.

Nicole: I'm flattered that you want to be like me.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But you already are one of the greatest treasure hunters I know.

Another Invincible: That's true. And I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight.

Nico: (takes out Chemistro's Ridewatch) Hope you studied up on Chemistry!

He activated it and fired Chemical blasts and smashed her down with powerful acid.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

I fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Take that!

Duncan: My turn!

He activated Scorpion's Ridewatch and fired waves of acid and

smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Lets keep it up!

But then a roar was heard and then out came a RAINBOW DARK DRAGON!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Rainbow Dark Dragon!

Laney: Really awesome!

Rainbow Dark Dragon: (In a girls voice) (Estonian Accent) This is gonna be a good one.

Nico: Varaiya Venimenchikova? Wow!

Qin: Awesome to see you again.

She reverted back and Varaiya was a girl with long black hair and black clothes and had pitch black angel wings.

Varaiya Venimenchikova: It's good to see you again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired a Rainbow Dark Refraction Blast and it hit Another Invincible and smashed her down and reverted her back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Laurie and she was a girl with Princess Celestia's hair and she had her tail too and she was dressed in Jungle Safari Clothes.

I picked her up.

Laurie Celestia: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Princess Celestia will be so happy.

Laurie Celestia: She sure will.

Varaiya Venimenchikova: But that was a great rescue.

Duncan: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Varaiya Venimenchikova: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were over in Russia and we saw a bunch of Thugs robbing the Moscow Museum and I helped stop them by summoning the undead. I summoned the skeletons of many Russian Soldiers and they stopped the thugs.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That is incredible!

Qin: Yeah she has the power to summon the forces of the undead.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Brittney: You'll make an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Nico: I was just about to say the same thing.

Nico and Varaiya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Varaiya.

Varaiya Venimenchikova: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln's harem, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum

Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Ghost Rider are heading to the apartment block in Chicago in the world of the terrifying 2009 movie, The Grudge 3, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we, along with Naoko Kawamata, are going to perform a powerful exorcism on the apartment block that's being haunted by The Grudge curse brought here by Naoko's older sister now turned vengeful ghost and undead serial killer, Kayako Saeki and her son, Toshio Saeki, and not only are we going to end The Grudge curse, but we're also going remove the dark spirits that inhabited Kayako since her mother removed them from the people who came to visit her and gave them to her when she was a child and banish them to Hell for good, but we're also going to send the very one who caused The Grudge curse in the first place by killing Kayako, Toshio, and Mar in a fit of rage, Takeo Saeki, to The Black Gates for good, and send Kayako, Toshio, and Mar to The Afterlife and help them finally rest in peace.

Nico: This is unusual, your rescue's taking place here at an apartment block in Chicago, Lincoln, but why…? (Realizes something) Oh no, this apartment block, this is where… !

Lincoln: Yep, we're here in the world of The Grudge 3, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we, along with Naoko Kawamata, are going to perform a powerful exorcism on the apartment block that's being haunted by The Grudge curse brought here by Naoko's older sister now turned vengeful ghost and undead serial killer, Kayako Saeki and her son, Toshio Saeki, and not only are we going to end The Grudge curse, but we're also going remove the dark spirits that inhabited Kayako since her mother removed them from the people who came to visit her and gave them to her when she was a child and banish them to Hell for good, but we're also going to send the very one who caused The Grudge curse in the first place by killing Kayako, Toshio, and Mar in a fit of rage, Takeo Saeki, to The Black Gates for good, and send Kayako, Toshio, and Mar to The Afterlife and help them finally rest in peace.

We gasped in pure horror.

Lucy Loud: Gasp. But, will this exorcism succeed?

Riley Kurayami: (Japanese Accent) It has to work, too many lives have been tragically ended by this evil curse. Either way, the curse ends here and now.

Suddenly, the white gemstones embedded in our pinkie rings that we'd gotten yesterday started to glow.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) There's no doubt that my sister's here, along with Toshio, and my brother-in-law, and the rings are working perfectly.

Lincoln: So, you were the ones who gave Vypra those rings for our treasure battle yesterday, and I think I know why, you needed our help to stop the curse and put the spirits of your sister and nephew to rest.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) Yes, that's correct.

Me: There's no doubt this curse is one of the deadliest curses ever in Japan. Tales were spoken about what happen in this case. When someone dies in the grip of a powerful rage, a curse is born, it then gathers in the places where the dead once lived.

Nico: And if anyone crosses its path, they die, and the curse is reborn. Everyone in Japan has known of this kind of curse born from a powerful rage.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) And it's also no surprise that Kayako became a vessel for the dark spirits that my mother took from those who came to visit her and my mother gave them to her, and when Takeo killed her and Toshio, along with his pet cat, in a fit of murderous rage, Kayako had come back from the dead as a vengeful spirit and got her revenge on Takeo, but she would also in turn kill anyone who dared to set foot in the house, and now, the curse has taken hold of this place.

Eli: We have to end this curse here and now.

Lincoln: And we will, and while Kayako and Toshio, along with Mar will be sent to The Afterlife, Takeo on the other hand, will be getting

The Black Gates for what he'd done, and I also intend to use a more powerful version of The Penance Stare.

We also saw that Lisa and Rose Morrison were also with Naoko.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) I've already called Lisa and Rose to come back to the apartment with me, but her brother, Max, is still in here, and there's no doubt he's been possessed by Takeo. And with Kayako and Toshio also still in the apartment, no one will truly be safe until the curse has been broken.

Nico: Nice one, but you'll also be put in danger as well, Naoko, since you're also the sister of Kayako and the target of Takeo's murderous rage.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) It's a risk I have to take, if I want to end the curse and give Kayako and Toshio their well-deserved rest. Now, we need to set up the ritual and keep an eye out for my murderous brother-in-law.

We already set up the ritual, and we were prepared to draw the spirits of Kayako and Toshio out, and Lincoln also set up a trap, in case Max who was possessed by Takeo shows up to attack.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) Now, once I start the ritual, we must be prepared for the task of exorcising the spirits.

Nico: In other words, we can't let fear drive us out.

Lincoln: Exactly, Nico.

Naoko Kwamata began the ritual, and as soon as the ritual started, we then saw a deathly pale hand clutch the floor and we saw a deathly pale figure with long cascading black hair crawl right to us and it uttered a horrific death rattle, and then, a magic circle appeared around the ghost, and it began to stand up, but we heard the sound of bones cracking and it was horrific, but we saw who the figure was: it was Kayako Saeki, Naoko's older sister, and then, another deathly pale ghostly figure appear and it too was surrounded by a magic circle: it was Kayako's son, Toshio Saeki, and with it was his pet cat, Mar.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) Kayako, Toshio.

Lincoln: It's hard to believe that these two innocent people would fall victim to a man's murderous rage and jealousy.

Me: Takeo, you really are nothing but pure evil.

Nico: You won't be welcome in the next world after Lincoln gets through with you. Now, what's the next step?

Lincoln: Now, to draw the dark spirits that are inhabiting Kayako and Toshio, and if I'm not mistaken, if Takeo, who's in possession of Max, finds out, he'll be heading here to crash the ceremony.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls running towards us, but they're being pursued by Max Morrison, who's been possessed by Takeo, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Looks like we don't have to go after Takeo, here he comes!

As soon as the five girls come to us, the possessed Max was then trapped in a magic circle, and a blast of light then removed a blood-soaked spirit and he passed out. We then saw who the blood-soaked spirit was: Takeo Saeki, the murderous rage-driven husband of Kayako Saeki and the source of the curse. He tried to get out and kill us, but he didn't.

?: (Girl's voice) You're not killing anyone ever again, Takeo Saeki!

Suddenly, we saw Zaphion, the Timelord, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Zaphion the Timelord.

Lincoln: And we'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Zaina Emperyous.

Selene Emperyous: But, we'll talk later. Time to complete the exorcism.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, and that caused Kayako to lift up her head, and a torrent of dark and evil spirits came out of her, and a portal opened up and those dark spirits were then sent back to Hell for good, and the dark spirits also came out of Toshio and they were sent to Hell, and it restored Kayako and Toshio back to the way they were when they were alive, but they, along with Mar, were still dead, but purified once more, and this angered Takeo.

Lincoln: You've claimed your last victim, Takeo.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine

Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, my harem and Nico's harem Ghost Rider, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Takeo Saeki, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln stared Takeo down, and the murderous rage-driven monster was forced to look Lincoln in the eyes, but then, Lincoln turned all of Takeo's evil against him, and Takeo was being burned from the inside out by all of the pain and suffering he inflicted on Kayako and Toshio when he murdered them in a fit of rage, along with all those he'd killed when he came back as a vengeful spirit and he'd continued to spread the curse killing those who cross its path. When Lincoln was done, Takeo's eyes were burned out, and as the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, he was then seized by The Black Gates and he was erased for good. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down. Kayako and Toshio smiled and we knew they were finally at peace, and they faded away and they headed for the Afterlife. The curse was finally ended, and we also saw the spirits of all those the curse had killed were also crossing over to The Afterlife. Finally, their torment was finally over.

Naoko Kwamata: (Japanese Accent) It's finally over, the curse has been ended.

Lisa Morrison: So, this means, the strange hauntings are over.

Nico: Along with the murders attributed to the curse. Now, everything is at peace.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We then said our goodbyes to Naoko Kwamata and Lisa, Rose, and Max Morrison, and we left the apartment building with the knowledge of knowing we'd finally ended the curse of The Saeki family, and sent the spirits of Kayako and Toshio to their eternal slumber, while Takeo was sent to The Black Gates for good for what he's done.

Lincoln: That's it for the dreaded curse and the spirits have finally been put to rest for good. (To Zaina Emperyous) And it's so good to see you again, Zaina Emperyous.

Zaina Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair tied in a braid, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings with stars in them and she reigned in the power of Zaphion the Timelord, and she was dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue plaid skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, aqua blue pants, aqua blue legwarmers, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and angels on the coattails and Zaphion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Zaphion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Zaphion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue angel wings for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue angel wings and a large aqua blue gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Zaina Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: You too, Zaina.

Lincoln went up to Zaina Emperyous and they hugged, and Zaina Emperyous is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how strong he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zaina Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 10-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, so that's?

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, this is Zaina Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second born of the Emperyous Sisters. Zaina is the second of the water masters of the Emperyous Sisters and she has amazing power over water. She also has the respect and love and admiration of Girl Jordan and her friends, Mollie and Chloe, and she even has the power to turn into an awesome mermaid. She can even breathe underwater and when Girl Jordan saw her as a mermaid, she was so amazed and enthralled in her beauty. She's also another Guardian Angels that knows all about Girl Jordan's crush on me.

Nico: That is so awesome!

Selene Emperyous: It sure is, and Zaina hates all of the Total Drama Sore Losers with a merciless vengeance. She is a huge fan of Total Drama and specifically hates Heather and Amy with a merciless vengeance.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh, we're going to hear about this later, and just so you know, your sister let Lincoln…

Zaina Emperyous: Yeah, I know, she told me on the phone yesterday of what she allowed Lincoln to do.

Me: Oh.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Zaina Emperyous' neck with aqua blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and aqua blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Zaina Emperyous: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Zaina.

Zaina Emperyous had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Zaina Emperyous' waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Akari Watanabe, Mei Hamano, Natsumi Oohashi, Shiori Sakurazaka, and Sachi Takamiya from More Than a Married Couple, But Not Lovers.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akari Watanabe, Mei Hamano, Natsumi Oohashi, Shiori Sakurazaka, and Sachi Takamiya from More Than a Married Couple, But Not Lovers.

Nicole: Oh, awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akari Watanabe: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akari Watanabe and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Takeo Saeki, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Akari Watanabe: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akari Watanabe: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akari Watanabe, Mei Hamano, Natsumi Oohashi, Shiori Sakurazaka, and Sachi Takamiya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Kayako Saeki, Toshio Saeki, and Takeo Saeki, who was the true source of the Grudge curse.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in freeing Kayako and Toshio of the dark spirits that turned them into vengeful spirits and sent the dark spirits to Hell and what Lincoln did in using a powerful version of The Penance Stare on Takeo Saeki which then sent him to The Black Gates for good and ending the curse brought on by Kayako's rage and Takeo's evil, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Zaina Emperyous have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, now that was one really really scary rescue you guys went through.

Nico: I saw all three Grudge movies, and I was really scared to death.

Connor: So were all of us, Nico, don't forget.

Leandro Chan: I couldn't forget the sound of that awful death rattle coming from Kayako.

Alicia Chan: Neither can I.

Mindy Chan: Same here.

Lincoln: Whoa, so you guys were really scared from watching that movie. I hope no one dared any of you to watch it.

Nico: No, it was a few years ago, and we watched all three Grudge movies on three separate nights, and after that, we had nightmares for nine weeks. (Shudders)

Connor: We swore never to watch those movies again, Dad had them given to another person as a gift, and we had to room with Nico during those nine weeks for fear of what could happen.

Riley Kurayami: (Japanese Accent) I also saw the original adaptation: Ju-On, but I knew that the curse was real, and it's been part of Japanese folklore for centuries.

Even many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and future wives who are from Japan knew of that ancient tale, and are deathly afraid of the curse.

Lincoln: That's right, and curses come in different forms and different cultures, but this curse was one of the deadliest: a curse born when someone dies in the grip of a powerful rage is bad, but one that's caused a never-ending chain of death, thanks to dark spirits inhabiting the body of the one who fell victim to the death that turned them into a vengeful spirit.

Me: Yep, but now, that curse has ended and the chain has been broken for good.

---

After finally putting an end to the Saeki curse and sending Takeo Saeki to The Black Gates and sending Kayako and Toshio to the Afterlife, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Zaina Emperyous saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Zaina Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zaina, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zaina Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Zaina, what are these two horrible revelations you have about Heather and Amy, as if those two bitches couldn't get anymore lower than they already are.

Zaina Emperyous: Well, brace yourself. The first revelation for Heather is that after she failed to win the two million bucks, Heather hurt a bunch of people in a rage, so I thrashed Heather so bad that she was in a full body cast with all her teeth missing, and I vowed that if I ever see Heather cause anymore pain like she did, I would kill her by making her endure ferociously painful bouts of torture that she was subjected to on the show times 1,000,000.

We gasped.

Nico: WHAT A BITCH!

Lincoln: You said it, and we got rid of Heather for good after Gwen transformed and after she killed her, she sent her to The Black Gates for good.

Zaina Emperyous: I heard about it, and that bastard, Damian Alaister, removed the curse you put on her, as part of one of the many contingency plans The Church of Necrom had. Alright, and now, for the revelation for Amy, when she was eliminated, Amy went on a ballistic rampage and even killed a bunch of homeless people in cold blood, so I beat up Amy so badly and I sent Amy to prison for her crimes and vowed that if Amy causes anymore problems, I would rip her head off and freeze her in a glacier for all eternity.

We gasped even more.

Lincoln: If we weren't humiliating her already, I would gladly let you rip her head off and freeze her headless body in a glacier for all eternity.

Nico: Yeah, what a bitch!

Selene Emperyous: And we also heard of what you all did in sending Scott to The Black Gates as well. What that bastard did with this Team Buhktu bullshit mentally scarred Lincoln, he didn't deserve any sympathy from anyone, he's a worthless, dirt-eating, pit-stained, murderous bastard!

Lincoln: Selene, language.

Selene Emperyous covered her mouth and blushed in embarrassment.

Selene Emperyous: Sorry.

Nico: (Snickers) Yeah, you got to be careful when swearing around Lincoln's newborn kids.

Zaina Emperyous: I'll make sure Selene watches her mouth.

Sam Simpson: Good thinking, Zaina. Oh, Linky, it's almost time for your first harem bonding session with some of us.

Nico: Wow, so you're about to have your first ever harem bonding session, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It's much different from our dates, Nico. But, it's going to be really awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Toph Beifong, Hilda, Jessica Shannon, Yuna Kamihara, Sari Sumdac, Nanami Simpson, R. Mika, Menat, Makoto (Street Fighter), Ibuki, Frosta, Perfuma, Entrapta, Colette Brunel, TLPS Ryuko Matoi, Julie Makimoto, Shantae, Mai Shiranui, Akko Kagari, Gluko, Batch, Sam, Clover, and Alex were getting ready for their first ever harem bonding session.

Lincoln: This is going to be really amazing.

Hilda: (British Accent) Indeed, Linky. And I know how to start it off.

Lincoln, Toph Beifong, Hilda, Jessica Shannon, Yuna Kamihara, Sari Sumdac, Nanami Simpson, R. Mika, Menat, Makoto (Street Fighter), Ibuki, Frosta, Perfuma, Entrapta, Colette Brunel, TLPS Ryuko Matoi, Julie Makimoto, Shantae, Mai Shiranui, Akko Kagari, Gluko, Batch, Sam, Clover, and Alex head to Lynn's Table for a little humiliation on the jerks, and Lincoln saw Flip was snoring.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Toph, mind waking Flip up?

Toph: (Smirks) Gladly.

Toph made a paddle of rocks and she swatted Flip on the stomach, and it shocked him awake, and it pissed him off.

Lincoln: Don't glare at us, fatso! Besides, you know what this means?!

This horrified the other jerks: now, they were in trouble.

Julie Makimoto: And after what we heard of what you did in killing a bunch of homeless people in cold blood, you're definitely in the doghouse now, Amy.

Lincoln: Let me go first, Julie.

Lincoln used his powers and he made portals open up and he fired powerful rainbow fireballs at the jerks and they got seriously burned, and it caused tons of gold coins and jewels to come out of them.

Sam Simpson: Nice one, Linky, so that's because of what happened yesterday when we met Selene Emperyous, awesome. Now, it's our turn. Come on, girls.

Sam, Clover, and Alex went next, and they fired blasts of fire, flowers, and lightning at the jerks, and they got burned and electrocuted, and Flip's flower allergy caused him to swell up like a balloon, and they also coughed up tons of gold coins and jewels.

Lincoln: Nice one, Sam, Clover, and Alex. Who's up next?

Toph Beifong: Ooh, let me and Julie.

Julie Makimoto and Toph Beifong made balls of molten lava and sent them down Lewis Travolta's pants and Bubble Bass' pants, and they screamed like little girls, and they farted out tons of gold coins and jewels.

Entrapta: My turn.

Entrapta fired massive bolts of lightning at Marv and Harry, and they got electrocuted so badly, the gang saw their skeletons and more tons of gold coins and jewels came out off them.

Lincoln: Ooh, now that was brutal, Entrapta.

R. Mika: But, well-deserved. Ooh, now it's our turn. Let's go, Makoto.

Makoto and R. Mika went up to and grabbed Icky Vicky, Amy, and Trina Riffins and twisted them and turned them into human pretzels as they screamed in really agonizing pain.

Lincoln: (Laughs) Now, that was really awesome, nice one, girls.

Menat, Shantae, and Akko Kagari fired blasts of magic at the jerks, and they were in the nude!

Lincoln: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, now that was really embarrassing for those jerks, nice one.

Shantae: Timmy told me Cosmo poofed Francis and Crocker naked in front of the school, so we decided to do the same to the jerks.

Lincoln: That may have been the first good idea from Cosmo before we all met years ago.

Sari Sumdac, Ibuki, and Colette Brunel went up next, and they put giant funnels into the mouths of the jerks, and Lincoln made portals appear using his powers, and then, huge amounts of hot peppers came out of the portals and into the funnels and mouths of the jerks, and that caused massive jets of fire to come out of the mouths, noses, ears, and butts of the jerks, along with even more tons of gold coins and jewels.

Lincoln: (Laughs) If J.D. and Nico saw this one, they'd be on their butts laughing hysterically at what we just did!

Frosta fired blasts of ice, and the jerks were dressed in ice-cold bikinis, and they turned ice blue and icicles formed on their ears and they were shivering.

Lincoln: Nice one giving them an ice-cold treatment. Aw, and you got them shivering, let's heat them up.

Lincoln, Hilda, and Mai Shiranui fired blasts of fire at the jerks and they got burned badly, as they screamed in pain.

TLPS Ryuko Matoi, Gluko, and Batch then gave some really bad haircuts to Icky Vicky, Amy, Trina Riffins, and Peggy Bundy, and when they saw it in the mirror, they were hideous and they screamed like banshees.

Lincoln: Ooh, Bad Hair Day humiliation, nice one.

Perfuma: Allow me to replace their lost hair.

Perfuma put wigs made of roses with thorns on their heads, and they were screaming in pain.

Jessica Shannon: Time to send some bees in to pollinate those roses on their heads.

Jessica Shannon sent an army of bees at the jerks, and they got stung repeatedly all over the place.

Lincoln: Let's finish them off by giving them a bath.

Yuna Kamihara: Especially Flip and NO MA'AM, they really need one since they've never heard of or ever had a shower.

Lincoln, Yuna Kamihara, and Nanami Simpson prepared their grand finale by firing massive jets of rose-scented water at the jerks and they got a bath, and when Flip saw he was squeaky clean, he freaked out, and so did NO MA'AM.

Peggy Bundy: This is all your fault, Al. If your antics hadn't gotten the attention of…

Peggy got silenced by Lincoln who fired ice at her mouth and shut her up.

Lincoln: Actually, all of you were to blame for that one. See you all next time!

Lincoln, Toph Beifong, Hilda, Jessica Shannon, Yuna Kamihara, Sari Sumdac, Nanami Simpson, R. Mika, Menat, Makoto (Street Fighter), Ibuki, Frosta, Perfuma, Entrapta, Colette Brunel, TLPS Ryuko Matoi, Julie Makimoto, Shantae, Mai Shiranui, Akko Kagari, Gluko, Batch, Sam, Clover, and Alex then had some lunch and we came into Lynn's Table, and we saw the humiliation Lincoln and the girls put the jerks through, and we laughed hysterically.

Me: Oh man, now that was really, really brutal.

Nico: Too brutal and way too hilarious!

Lincoln: Thanks, guys, and we had a lot of fun on this session. But, let me humiliate them with this one last trick before we head home.

Lincoln then made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Toph Beifong, Hilda, Jessica Shannon, Yuna Kamihara, Sari Sumdac, Nanami Simpson, R. Mika, Menat, Makoto (Street Fighter), Ibuki, Frosta, Perfuma, Entrapta, Colette Brunel, TLPS Ryuko Matoi, Julie Makimoto, Shantae, Mai Shiranui, Akko Kagari, Gluko, Batch, Sam, Clover, and Alex and they hug the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and that made the jerks sick.

Flip: Yuck, gross!

Lincoln: Ah, go bathe your feet in scalding hot nacho cheese, you mutant cheapskate!

We cheered for Lincoln, and we came back home to The World Tree Estate and when Lincoln and the girls told everyone of what they did on their first harem bonding session, they laughed hysterically.

Maria: Serves those jerks right.

Eli: And that was really really painful and hilarious.

Lincoln: I'm glad you guys liked that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Kamira, another one of Haido's powerful allies, and she's heading here to still get revenge on me for ruining Haido's plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, is Kamira on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to still get revenge on J.D. for ruining Haido's plans.

Me: Should've known she'd be the next one to face.

Nico: And I know she, like Fugai, is still harboring a grudge against you for what you did to Haido.

Naruto: Yeah, I still remembered that all too well, and she's really red with rage and fury.

Lincoln: So, just like Doto Kazahana and his allies and Fugai, she's getting the Hinon's Vengeance Curse if she so much as steps out of line.

Nico: Good idea, that'll show her that you mean business. Alright, gang, let's go, today's the one-year anniversary of The Battle With Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: I can't believe it's been a year since that very day, and once we get through with the recap of that day, you're next, Kamira.

Eli: And we saw the same thing happen to Lynn.

Lynn: Yeah, and you can thank Lincoln for teaching me those new tricks with my Third Eye of The Buddha. So, now both of us will alert the team of any uninvited guests.

Me: Awesome.

---

At the estate we were getting the stuff ready for the party at Loud Castle. Then Jorgen came in with his entrance!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Always an awesome entrance Jorgen.

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Yes it's always fun!

Maria: So, Jorgen. Got another What If story?

Jorgen: Yep. You're gonna love this one.

Me: Lay it on us.

Jorgen showed a viewing window and we saw Ben and Gwen in New York City.

Ben: It's me and Gwen.

Gwen: Wow!

Jorgen: I'm sure you guys know the story of how Kevin first met Ben in New York and how he would became an enemy of his for the remainder of Ben's child's years. But what if… Kevin had joined Ben the first time?

Me: That would be awesome.

Kevin Levin: It sure would. Things would be completely different.

Me: Yeah they would. You have been a tremendous help to Ben and his team for a while.

Xenia: Yeah you sure have Kevin.

Kevin Levin: Thanks guys. It is awesome.

Alternate Kevin had just lost his mutated Four Arms form.

Alternate Kevin: (coughs) Do it. I know how badly you want to finish me off, so DO IT!

Alternate Four Arms: Do you really think I'm that much like you? I might be a freak like you but I use my powers for good and to protect those I care about.

Alternate Four Arms turned back into Alternate Ben.

Alternate Ben: We can help you. You can learn to control your powers, and we can still be partners, we'll just be using our powers for good and not just for ourselves.

Alternate Kevin: What's in it for me?

Alternate Ben: Well for starters people will like you.

Alternate Max: And you can actually be a part of a family.

Me: That is a sign of true love there.

Ben: I wish we thought of that earlier.

Qin: But that is love there too.

Xenia: Yep.

Jorgen: In addition, feeling that Kevin needed a proper place to sleep, in this timeline, Ben managed to get his family unbanned from that hotel by volunteering to mop the floors.

Me: That is a very light and good form of helping out.

Ben: It sure is.

Even though the young Alternate Ben didn't like it it still was good.

Blazewing Ben: It sure feels awesome seeing another version of me though.

Blazewing Gwen: It sure feels good seeing another me too.

Qin: It sure is. Sorry Kevin was such a jerk to you guys back then.

Blazewing Ben: It's all right Qin. But we're cool with it. No offense to the Kevin here.

Kevin Levin: None taken.

Ben: Any other changes.

Jorgen: Yes. During that whole mess with Rojo merging with one of Vilgax's drones, you were about to try leaving the others to keep them safe. However…

Alternate Kevin: You're not getting rid of us that easy, Tennyson.

Alternate Ben: Kevin, don't you understand? Grandpa got hurt because of me! Sure, he's okay now. But what if you guys end up getting hurt in his place. Or worse?

Alternate Kevin: Look, you wanna go out into the streets like I was? Me, Gwen, and your Gramps stick by you because we're family. And a team. And you don't run out on your own team.

Alternate Ben: Team? Kevin, we've only been at this for maybe one or two weeks!

Alternate Kevin: That's true. But we're still a team anyway. And that means no running off on each other.

Me: Geez. Rojo really did a number on Max.

Nico: Yeah!

Max Tennyson: I know.

Me: But with Vilgax's drone merged with her she was ugly.

Tracer: (British Accent) She sure would be a tough adversary to face with that.

Jorgen: And then, there was Hex's first appearence. You and Gwen were arguing about who gets to be the better hero. But Kevin had other ideas.

Alternate Gwen: Kevin, tell Ben that I'm a better hero then he is!

Alternate Ben: No way! I was the hero first!

Alternate Kevin: You know what I think? I think that you two are just as equally heroic. And maybe it's time for alien and magic to work together as one. In other words, until we can figure out what to do with those charms, you two need to work together.

Me: That's a very wise set of advise.

Kevin Levin: It sure is.

Me: Magic and Alien are a VERY powerful and formidable force.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: I agree.

Gwen Tennyson: That is too true.

Me: But that spellbook Hex got really looked awesome.

Brittney: That was The Archamada Book of Spells. It's a very powerful spellbook. It would make a very powerful tool for Gwen too.

Gwen Tennyson: It sure would. I remember seeing that when we were over at a Witchcraft Museum when we saw that.

Me: Neat.

Jorgen: You would know that Kevin had a point. As such, after Hex was arrested…

Alternate Gwen: (holding Hex's charms) I could fly, shoot out bolts of electricity, bring trees alive: I'd be unstoppable! Or, I guess I could just be me.

Alternate Four Arms: (grabs Gwen's arm) Wait. Keep the Luck Charm. But destroy the others.

Alternate Gwen: What?! I thought you said you were the only hero.

Alternate Four Arms: I was wrong. Kevin's right. It's time for magic and aliens to work together as one.

Me: The Luck Charm of Bezel is awesome. But Gwen would have been a very awesome force of good with all five charms.

Gwen Tennyson: I sure would have.

Me: And that Lucky Girl Persona you made Gwen was very clever and cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: I thought so too.

Jorgen: And then there was the battle against Vilgax the first time. With Vilgax pretty much stronger then Ben's initial aliens, Kevin knew there was only one way.

Alternate Ben: Squid Face is more powerful then any of my aliens. There's no way I can beat him one on one!

Alternate Kevin: You're right. (to Gwen) I'm sorry, Gwen.

Alternate Gwen: (worried) Kevin, what are you doing?

Alternate Kevin grabbed the Omnitrix and started screaming in pain.

We gasped!

Kevin: Anyone getting a case of deja vu?

Jorgen: You not only mutated to stop Vilgax the first time. But as a result, Ben got forms like Big Chill and Humungousaur much earlier. I won't go into details about when you got which form. But I CAN say that Big Chill was used to freeze Vilgax.

Me: Whoa! That is incredible!

Xenia: Yeah!

Jorgen: Not only that. But you were able to revert back to human thanks to Gwen's voice.

Alternate Kevin: Don't deny it now! I'm a freak! Outside and inside!

Alternate Big Chill: No Kevin. You're not a freak. You're our friend.

And a hero. (sighs) Even more then I ever could be.

Alternate Gwen: Kevin, concentrate on voice. Remember who you are!

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is incredible!

Aylene C.: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah!

Me: But man he turned into quite a fusion.

Laney: Yeah.

Jorgen: Shortly after that, you guys would meet Phil. Now, Phil DID know Devin Levin from his PLumber Days. But you all would find out that Phil was a Plumber gone bad.

Alternate Phil: C'mon, Kev! We don't need Max! What would your Dad say if he knew you were declining Plumber business?

Alternate Kevin: (absorbs the ground) He'd tell me he was proud of me for denying the chance to work with a dirtbag like you! (turns hand into mace and hits Alternate Phil)

SMASH!

Me: WHOA! HOLY SHIT!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: But who was Phil?

Max Tennyson: He was an old friend of mine from my Plumber days. He helped me defeat Vilgax for the first time.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Max Tennyson: Yeah. But he turned into a bad corrupt plumber.

He told us about him.

---

Phillip "Phil" Billings is a corrupt Plumber, who was Max Tennyson's old partner and helped in defeating Vilgax for the first time in their Plumber careers. He is also the original user of the Nemetrix.

Background

Phil was originally a Plumber who served as Max Tennyson's partner during their first fight with Vilgax. He helped Max defeat him by serving as a distraction for Max to glue Vilgax to a nuclear missile and launch it at his ship.

In Truth, Phil began releasing aliens from the Null Void to be paid to have them removed in order to get a quick buck. He offered Max and Ben to be his partners, but they realized what Phil was actually doing. The Tennysons stumbled upon his scam and accidentally sent him to the Null Void in the resulting struggle between themselves and him.

Phil spent the time between his first and second appearances fighting and warding off the Null Void creatures.

Once, Phil was captured by Dr. Psychobos, Malware, and Khyber, who forcefully used him as a guinea pig for the Nemetrix's test run against Ben as Terroranchula. However, the test failed miserably, due to the fact that sapient life forms, like humans, cannot handle the biofeedback of the Nemetrix. Shortly thereafter, Phil was thrown back into the Null Void by Dr. Psychobos.

Phil later appears in Max's Monster as a Terroranchula hybrid. It is revealed that Phil's mind no longer exists in his human body, as a result of the Nemetrix's side effects. Phil faked that he suffers from his mutation but the opposite of this was soon revealed. Phil attempted to use Ben's electrically powered transformations as power sources as well as the Nosedeenians in Undertown, but was sent back to the Null Void by Max.

Phil returned in The Rooters of All Evil, having joined the Rooters off-screen after being sent back to the Null Void. He taunted Max about how many partners he thinks he's had, leading Proctor Servantis to irritably reveal that Max's partnership with Devin Levin was a false memory. He briefly fought Patelliday and was bitten by him. When it was discovered that Kevin had fled, he and the other Rooters left.

In Weapon XI: Part 1, Phil fought against Feedback and had his energy drained. He was then manipulated by Alien X, who forced Swift to blast him with her eye beams.

In Weapon XI: Part 2, Phil was defeated by Argit when he scared him enough to shoot all his quills at him, knocking Phil out. His Plumber commission was revoked by the Magistrata, due to him being in violation of his Plumber mission. This left him stranded in the Null Void along with the other Rooters.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Oh man! That's awful!

Camie: Yeah! Sorry your friend turned into a dangerous rogue.

Max Tennyson: It's all right. But he's in the Null Void.

Me: Good. He can stay there.

Jorgen: Now, with Kevin a hero in this timeline, he's not the one who caused chaos in San Francisco. Instead… Ragnarok happened!

Max Tennyson: RAGNAROK! (GROWLS)

Me: Uh oh. Max do you know this Ragnarok?

Thor: And I'm betting it's not the one with the end of the world?

Max Tennyson: No this is completely different.

He told us about Ragnarok's history.

---

Ragnarok is a minor antagonist in the Ben 10 series, serving as the main antagonist in the Season 3 episode, "Vendetta". He is a dangerous criminal who absorbs sun and star energy to destroy solar systems and sold off the energy for profit, he was highly personal to Kevin Levin for killing his father Devin. However, it was revealed in Omniverse that Ragnarok was a member of the Rooters who conspired with the false memories implanted to Max and Kevin to keep check on them.

He is voiced by John DiMaggio.

While most of his origin is never explained, though it was stated he already begun his spree of using his ship to absorb tons of energy from stars and suns from different solar systems, destroying them alongside their planets without care as he sold most of the energy absorbed for profitable gain, deeming him rather dangerous to his criminal status.

He was already a member to the Rooters in which he was conspired with the false memory implant to Max Tennyson, presumably during their encounter. According to the false memory, Max and his supposed partner Devin Levin stole the key to Ragnarok's ship before he came in to attack them, upon being overwhelmed for long Ragnarok had the upper hand as he had Devin surrender the key or Max pays the price, as a result, Devin declined, much to Ragnarok's attempt to kill Max before having to sacrifice himself as Max sends him to the Null Void, taken in custody. It would be clear that Devin doesn't exist but the encounter between Max and Ragnarok might turn out differently.

Ragnarok would then escape the Null Void Prison years later, he began his search for the missing key to his ship. On the way, he would ransacked Kevin's house in search for the key and then onward to another area before having to encounter and fight Kevin, just before he could kill him, Ben and Gwen arrived to fight alongside the latter, only for Ragnarok to declare being a waste of time as he teleports away.

Just when the trio began searching within Kevin's house one last time, Ragnarok now takes hold of the key to his ship from a frame photo of Kevin and his "father", placing it to his forehead as he taunts Kevin about destroying this Earth's solar system.

As Ragnarok was about to activate and start the ship's absorption to the sun's energy, he and Kevin end up fighting during their last confrontation before Kevin ends up breaking his ship's functions, disabling the balance as it backfires to the ship's atmosphere on the screen destroyed. Ragnarok cowardly pleaded Kevin to save him, just as he did, only to tip his forehead and let him go to avenge his "father", ending Ragnarok for good.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified some more!

Me: Oh my god!

Nico: Holy fucking shit! Ragnarok is a monster!

Shanan: Oh man! Ragnarok is a monster to the Nth Degree! I've heard of him. He is a Solarencian and he is also part of a Star Pirate Group. They sun in stars and sell them to the highest bidder annihilating countless people in the process!

Nico: Holy fucking shit! At least he is dead in our time.

Jorgen: Ragnarok would end up having Kevin at his mercy.

Alternate Ragnarok: (holds Alternate Kevin by the throat) You're just like your father. Heroic to the end. And those types don't have the courage to permanently end people like me. But only now, you'll die alone.

Alternate Lieutenant Steel: He's not alone. Fire!

Alternate Ragnarok turned just in time to see Steel's men shoot him off the bridge and into the water.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice shot!

Qin: Yeah!

Jorgen: With the events of Slix Vigma, Ben and Kevin actually would work more better together. And of course, they would get out with no obstacles.

Me: They do make an incredible team after all.

Alternate Technorg: I told you two. My life belongs to you two!

Alternate Upgrade: Sorry. But that's slavery. And we're not interested in that.

Alternate Kevin: You're not our slave. You're our friend. One that we'll always remember.

Me: So Technorg is a Detrovite like Vulkanus.

Xenia: Wow!

Shanan: But it's cool that Ben and Kevin know him.

Laney: It sure is cool.

Nico: He will make a great addition to the team.

Me: Yeah but that Slix Vigma guy was UGLY!

Shanan: Yeah. He was what's called a Muscaroboan. And I've heard about him. He captures aliens from all over the galaxy and uses them to fight for everyone's enjoyment.

Superman: That is awful. Like with Mongul on Warworld.

Samurai Jack: Or what happened in the Dome of Doom.

Me: Yeah. That is sick.

Nico: We definitely will send Slix to the Black Gates for that.

Me: Same with Mongul and Ragnarok for sure.

Jorgen: Instead of Kevin, it'll be Ragnarok who will form an alliance with Vilgax. Knowing the stakes, Kevin would make another dire decision.

Alternate Kevin: Gwen, there's only one thing that can stop Ragnarok and Vilgax now. And it's in me.

Alternate Gwen: But what if you lost control?

Alternate Kevin: I won't. If I can control it, we'll have a fighting chance.

Alternate Kevin then reached for the Omnitrix again.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: But that is crazy that Vilgax and Ragnarok teamed up.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Jorgen: Long story short, with Mutated Kevin's help, Ragnarok and Vilgax would end up in the Null Void for a long time. But Ben would zero out Master Control, feeling that he's not ready for it.

Me: That sucks. But that was epic of Ben to get them in there.

Nico: Yeah.

Gwen Tennyson: Yeah it sure was.

Jorgen: When Sublimino attacked the first time, Kevin decided to stop a hypnotized Ben while he was causing chaos as Heatblast.

Alternate Kevin: Sorry, Ben. You'll thank me for this later. (knocks Alternate Heatblast out)

Jorgen: After this, it was very easy for you guys to storm Sublimino's hideout and arrest him.

Me: Wow! That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah. I can also hypnotize people with the power of the Force. But you haven't seen me do that yet.

Me: We will someday bro.

Jorgen: Now, when Charmcaster swapped bodies with Gwen, Kevin saw himself in her. Because of that, this happened instead of Ben and Gwen switching bodies.

Alternate Kevin: You know what, Charmcaster? You and I are alike. We both have had rough family histories. But if I can change, then so can you.

Alternate Charmcaster as Gwen: What the Hell is in it for me?!

Alternate Kevin: For starters, you can join us. And you can use your powers for good.

Alternate Charmcaster as Gwen: (sighs) You're right. Maybe I should turn my life around. But first, I'm swapping me and Gwen's bodies back. And then, I'm turning myself in.

Alternate Kevin: Seriously? After what I just-

Alternate Charmcaster as Gwen: That's one difference between us. You'll still enjoy summer with Gwen and her family. I'm going to do the time for my crimes. (smiles) But after that, maybe being a hero won't be so bad.

Nico: That is for sure.

Charmcaster: And I joined you guys and you saved me from myself too.

Me: That is very coincidental. But that didn't happen with us. We stopped you from jumping off of the Burj Khalifa in Dubai.

Nico: Yeah that was crazy.

Eli: Wow!

Jorgen: During the battle against Zs'Skayr, Ben would have no problem working in a team. Ben would face Zs'Skayr, Gwen would face the mummy, Max would fight the Yenaldoshi, and Kevin would fight Dr. Viktor.

Alternate Dr. Viktor: I have to admit, Levin. For a young child, you really are a worthy opponent.

Alternate Kevin: I'll take that as a compliment.

Alternate Dr. Viktor: A shame I must eliminate you for my master's plan to succeed. But know that you went down honorably.

Me: Wow!

Will Vandom: Wow they sure put up an amazing fight in that one!

Maxxine: They sure are doing a good job at it.

Seto Kaiba: They sure are.

Edd: That is amazing that they did all that.

Me: The Anur Quartet really is putting up a good fight against them all though.

Jorgen: During the Fountain of Youth situation, Kevin would tell Hex about Charmcaster turning herself in. And that would convince Hex to turn himself over to the police and serve out his sentence.

Alternate Kevin: Hex, you know Charmcaster went to jail willingly, right?

Alternate Hex: No! You are lying!

Alternate Kevin: I'm not! While you're trying to get eternal youth, she's paying for her crimes willngly. So, why don't you surrender and you can do the same?

Me: Whoa! Is that Max when he was Younger?

Max Tennyson: Boy I forgot what I looked like back then.

Nico: That's incredible and Ben looks like he's 4 in that one.

Ben Tennyson: I know it's amazing.

Me: Wait who's that with you guys? The guy in the green shirt and black long hair?

Jorgen: That's Hector.

Ben: You would be amazed by him. He helped find The Fountain of Youth.

We gasped.

He went over his history.

---

Based on the inscriptions shown at the beginning of Don't Drink the Water, Hector was born in the year 1506. He was charged with guarding the Fountain of Youth by Juan Ponce de León over 400 years ago, being kept alive and young by its mystical water. Unfortunately, Hex was able to force him to reveal its location. He had led a lonely existence because if he became attached to anyone they would eventually grow old and die while he would continue to live, and warned a then-10 year-old Max Tennyson (rejuvenated by the Fountain of Youth) not to long for his kind of life. When the fountain was destroyed by Ben as Heatblast, Hector revealed that the effects of its water would gradually reverse themselves after a while. Thus, he would continue to age until his death. Liberated from his mission of protecting the Fountain, he was able to live a normal life again.

---

When he was done we were amazed!

Everyone: WOW!

Me: So he lived for over 400 years? That's incredible!

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: That is amazing that the Fountain of Youth is real!

Numbuh 1: And we know it's real too. It's right underneath our school too.

Nico: It's underneath your school Nigel!?

Numbuh 362: Is it really!?

Me: Whoa! We got to see that to believe it.

Jorgen: During the wedding, Kevin would find out that Lucy is a Sludgepuppy too.

Alternate Kevin: You're a Sludgepuppy too, aren't you?

Alternate Lucy: (chuckles) Guilty as charged.

Alternate Kevin: Then why don't you reveal who you are to Ben?

Alternate Lucy: Well, you know how Uncle Gordon and Aunt Betty are right now? What if they don't like me?

Alternate Kevin: Lucy, I embraced being an Osmosion ever since I joined Ben and his family. If they can accept me, they'll treat you no different.

Jorgen: This would inspire Lucy to help Ben against Camille's parents.

Me: That is cool!

Lucy Mann: That would be an awesome way to help out Camille.

Me: Yeah.

Camille Tennyson: I'm glad I am rid of my parents now.

Me: I think the galaxy is Camille.

Jorgen: During the time the Omnitrix went into self destruct mode, Ragnarok would escape the Null Void with Vilgax. Vilgax would still get tossed into space by Way Big while Kevin and Ragnarok had a fight to the finish.

Alternate Ragnarok: What are you waiting for? Do it!

Alternate Kevin raised his fist… and hit the ground near Ragnarok's head.

Alternate Kevin: That would be taking the easy way out, Ragnarok. You don't deserve it.

Alternate Tetrax: Don't worry, Kevin. The folks at Incarcecon will be glad to have Ragnarok for a VERY long time.

Nico: Whoa! Deja Vu.

Me: But what is Incarcecon?

Ben: It's a prison for the worst of the worst and it's located right at the very distant edge of the Galaxy. It's home to the worst ever criminals in the galaxy.

Ben told us all about it.

The Incarcecon Intergalactic Detention Center, better known as Incarcecon, is a prison organization built to contain some of the worst criminals in the galaxy. It is one of the many branches, and is located at the edge of the Milky Way Galaxy. Incarcecon operates independently from the Plumbers, who have no jurisdiction there unless warranted or if a situation calls for it like in the case of relocating Vilgax.

Background

Incarcecon was built nearly 500 years ago by the very first version of the Galactic Enforcers.

Original Series

Tetrax, Ben, and Gwen visited Incarcecon to find Azmuth, but instead found his assistant, Myaxx, who was imprisoned in Incarcecon after she sold the cloaking technology used to hide Xenon to Sphoeroid pirates.

Soon after approaching Incarcecon, its automated security systems were armed and ready to fire on Tetrax's ship. The only way they were able to enter was by using a garbage ship clearance code. While escaping Incarcecon, a Lepidopterran prisoner and many robotic drones chased after Tetrax, Ben and Gwen, but they managed to escape.

## Omniverse

By Vilgax Must Croak, an agreement was made with the Plumbers to use an Incarcecon facility to contain Vilgax alone. All its prisoners were evacuated and the entire facility was prepared to operate automatically, down to the food delivery system. As Vilgax was being transported by Ben, Rook, and a team of Plumbers, an intervention by Attea on behalf of the Incursean Army had marooned the plumber team on the facility. After fighting off Attea alongside Ben, Vilgax escaped on an escape pod.

## Notable Employees

There is a "No guards, no rules, no parole" policy on Incarcecon. Inmates are free to fight and kill each other.

The only onsite staff are some Galvanic Mechamorphs, acting as maintenance engineers only.

## Notable Prisoners

Incarcecon contains roughly two million prisoners spread out over hundreds of levels, including:

Myaxx (escaped)

SixSix (formerly)

Vilgax (intended)

Psyphon's Minion (formerly)

Nightmarish Alien (formerly)

Piscciss Volann Prisoner (formerly)

Tetramand Prisoner (formerly)

Lepidopterran Prisoner (deceased)

Mot Snikrep (Ben 10,000 Timeline; formerly)

## Notable Visitors

Tetrax

Ben Tennyson

Gwen Tennyson

Hobble

Morty

Attea

SevenSeven

EightEight

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! That's like one of our space prisons.

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Qin: Wow!

Jorgen: Finally, Vulkanus would take Charmcaster's spot in the Negative 10. And after the rest of the Negative were neutralized, Kevin, Max, and Gwen would help Ben against the Forever Ninja and Driscoll.

Me: WHOA!

Alternate Upchuck: I thought you guys were staying to keep the others busy!

Alternate Gwen: We already did. Besides, we're not letting you have all the fun, dweeb!

Alternate Max: We're a family, Ben. And a team.

Alternate Kevin: And like I told you, a family and a team stick together. No matter what!

Me: That is telling them!

Nico: Whoa! So Vulkanus would take Charmcaster's place in the Negative 10.

Eli: Wow!

Driscoll: I just can't believe I was like that though.

Sir George: At least you are redeemed my friend.

Jorgen: (smiles) After that, the summer would be over. Ben, Gwen, and Max would go back to Bellwood. Kevin, however, would thank them for a good summer and a chance at a real family. And then, he would travel the world helping others who couldn't help themselves. But he would meet Ben and Gwen again when Max would go missing while investigating the DNAliens. But that's a story for another time.

Me: That's awesome that Kevin would travel around the world and help people.

Kevin Levin: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. You did great in that one Kevin.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. Ben, Gwen and Max sure have seen it all over the country.

Qin: And they did it all too.

Kevin Levin: That's another good timeline. Maybe we should consider visiting that timeline one day.

Jorgen: Oh, trust me. There have been a lot of Fanfiction stories like this one.

Me: I agree there.

Deadpool: Hey! Leave the 4th Wall Breaking to me! But yeah there would have been!

We laughed!

Me: It's true.

Nico: But it's time for us to get ready guys. We got a special event we have to get to.

Me: Oh man! Lets get over to Loch Loud Castle.

Camie: Why?

Me: You'll see Camie

Jorgen: Well, now that I'm here, I might as well join you guys.

Me: Good idea Jorgen.

Nico: Yep.

Vypra and all the Masters of Evil came.

Vypra: Mind if we join you guys?

Me: Absolutely. You all did help us during this time back then.

Lincoln: Yep.

Eli: But before we go, Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oh right the Mandatory question. How about a dark version of Rainbow Neos this time?

Me: Whoa! Rainbow Dark Neos! That will be a scary and cool one to see.

Laney: It sure would be cool though.

Tarantulas: I agree there. It sure would be cool.

We were at Loch Loud and it was an awesome party.

All of us: CHEERS!

We clinked our glasses.

Me: Boy can you guys believe that its been one year since we destroyed Team Dark Phoenix Storm?

Nico: I know. Time sure flew fast didn't it?

Laney: Yeah it sure did.

Keiichiro: It truly was an epic battle back then.

Xenia: It sure was. One of the most unforgettable adventures and battles we've had.

Me: And we had no idea that was all forming right underneath our noses after we met the LupinRangers and PatRangers.

Shazam: All thanks to my enemy Mr. Mind.

Poromon: But he was a tasty worm though.

We laughed.

Kairi Yano: It all started when you guys met my team and the Patrangers.

Me: That's right and that was also the very first Super Sentai Team we met when we met you guys.

Umiko: That's right and to think that all of that happened in the coming months after the 20 Days of Darkness.

Qin: Yeah. That was awesome.

Me: It sure was. That was the first of 24 awesome missions leading up to today 1 year ago.

Camie: What was that like?

Me: It was awesome.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1403 and it was awesome.

It was also the day that Goche Ru Medou was recruited. Sparking the first member of the team by Mr. Mind.

Right: Me and my team sent her packing on that day:

Me: You sure did Right and that was so awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: And then 7 days later on my birthday we met you guys.

Right Suzuki: You sure did and that was awesome!

Kameo: I sent Baron Nero packing on that day.

Nico: You sure did Kameo.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: What was that like back then?

Me: It was awesome. Nico says that was one of the most awesome birthdays ever.

I went over what happened during chapter 1409 and it was awesome.

Tsuyu: Wow! That was cool!

Xenia: Yes it sure was.

Ruby Vallience: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure was.

Kameo: My world was next after that.

Me: That was 2 weeks later.

Nico: Yeah. We found out that Aunt Spiker and Aunt Sponge were working with Mr. Mind later on.

Martian Manhunter: But unfortunately we couldn't get anything out of them because of the nanites in them.

Me: Mr. Mind was very clever in covering his tracks back then.

Kameo: Yeah. Then you guys came to my world.

Me: And then Baron Nero got recruited into the team for Mr. Mind after Nico's birthday.

Nico: He sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Kameo: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone from my world.

Me: Must not have found anyone of importance in that one.

Kameo: Yeah.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: That was awesome.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1428 and it was awesome.

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Laney: And J.D. resurrected Jeri's mom before we went to Kameo's world.

Nico: He sure did. That was awesome.

Marcus Damon: But then came 5 days later when you guys met us.

Me: That was so awesome and epic.

Thomas: SaberLeomon tried to attack us while we were busy with Kurata

Me: I remember that and that was amazing.

SaberLeomon: Looking back I can't believe I was that obsessed with revenge on humans.

Me: I know.

Camie: What happened in that adventure?

Me: It was epic. But Kurata hated our guts more than anything.

I went over what happened during chapter 1433 and it was amazing!

Camie: Whoa! Lincoln was thought to be losing his powers in that one!?

Me: Yeah but what we didn't know is that he was going to transform in that one.

Lincoln: Yeah that is true.

Vypra: That was amazing though still.

Me: And we liberated the Digital World from Kurata's reign of terror and saved both worlds from that fucked up whack job.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye you sure did.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

SaberLeomon: And of course I got recruited into the team by Mr. Mind.

Animated Bumblebee: After me and my team kicked your ass!

Nico: Yes you sure did.

SaberLeomon: Right that's true.

Me: Then came the race through the Okefenokee Swamp and that's when we found out that Mr. Mind was up to something huge.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. We had to find out what it was.

Me: Yep. And then came the big adventure we had with the Animated Transformers.

Sari Sumdac: That was so awesome.

Animated Optimus: Meltdown tried to kill us when we get to our version of Cybertron.

Me: I know and that was crazy and he was one of the most fucked up I've ever seen. Not only that but we really kicked Sentinel Prime's big chinned motherfucking ego to the curb too.

Nico: We sure did.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: It was crazy.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1446 and it was crazy.

Camie: WHOA!

Sirius: MAN WHAT A JERK!

Qin: Yeah! That version of Sentinel Prime was total Slag-Sucking Fuckwad.

Me: He sure was! But not the live action version of him.

Sentinel Prime: No that version of me was a totally honorless monster.

Me: He sure was. But there is a massive difference between you and the animated version and that is that you have honor and the animated version doesn't. You also redeemed yourself.

Live Action Optimus Prime: That's true old friend. You sure did.

Sentinel Prime: And I'm glad I did.

Me: And Meltdown was the next to be recruited into Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Boy he sure was.

Axel Manning: Me and my team sent Meltdown packing.

Me: You sure did Axel and we owe you big time for that my friend.

Axel Manning: Thanks J.D. it was cool.

Me: Yeah it sure was. And that was the next adventure we had before the Great War with Grandfather. But it didn't happen until 16 days later.

Qin: Yeah.

Axel Manning: But it was awesome having J.D. help us take care of Snake's Tail.

Me: Just like old times.

Axel Manning: It sure was.

Lioness: We had a lot of awesome fun too.

Lynn: Yeah that was awesome.

Camie: What happened during that one?

Me: It was awesome.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1462 and it was awesome.

Camie: Wow! I didn't know you and Axel knew each other back then. That is awesome.

Nico: It was awesome.

Axel Manning: Spydah also went after us.

Nico: Yep. And he was the next to be recruited into the team.

Cole: And that was after me and the Ninjago team kicked his butt!

Zane: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: It sure was. But after the War with Grandfather we had the big 13 battles with Xehanort and the True Organization XIII.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Yep.

Maria: During that time, Mr. Mind recruited Ocean Master, Man Bat, Scarecrow, TTG Slade, Two Face, Deadshot, Metalli, and Reverse Flash

Me: Boy he sure did and we were shocked with that.

Reverse Flash: It's amazing how quickly he was moving too during that time as well.

Me: Yeah. And during the battle leading up to the fight with Xehanort Eli Shane and his team helped us ward off the Heartless.

Eli Shane: Yeah we sure did and that was awesome.

Me: Yeah Then days later we went and met Cole and the Ninjago team.

Cole: That was so awesome seeing you guys in our world.

Fluttershy: The Lego World is always amazing.

Emily Jones: It sure is. We all like it.

Me: It's so awesome.

Camie: What happened?

Me: It was an awesome Ninja adventure.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1488 and it was awesome.

Camie: WHOA!

Kai: Eyezor was recruited during that time.

Me: He sure was. After we destroyed Soto and his men.

Nico: Yeah. Then after that we met Ang and Ling and their friends in Tibet.

Qin: We sure did and Lily learned a huge lesson about being lazy in that one.

Lily: I sure did and I learned a lot of great martial arts moves too.

Ling: You sure did Lily. We're proud of you.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lily: Thanks guys.

Camie: Lily was lazy in that one?

Me: Yeah. She was.

I went over what happened in chapter 1489 and it was amazing.

Sirius: Whoa! That is incredible!

Kaina Tsutsumi: But we're glad that Lily realized what she did.

Me: Yeah.

Ang: Tommy was recruited by Mr. Mind next.

Nico: He sure was.

Me: Yeah. But then came the Dinozaurs and that was so awesome.

Nico: Yep. Thank goodness no one from the Dinozaurs was recruited into Mr. Mind's team in that one.

Me: Yeah but we owed them big for helping us while we destroyed the Harvesters on the 4th of July.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: It was epic.

I went over what happened in chapter 1490 and it was cool.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing!

Dino Brachio: It sure was. And it was an awesome honor helping out the team since then.

Optimus Primal: Yes. The Dinozaurs are like the Cybertronians. They are really awesome.

Turbo: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone from my world either.

Me: That's good he didn't Turbo. But your adventure still was an awesome adrenaline rush. First time we ever used our cars and racers in battle like that.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: What happened?

Me: That was awesome.

I went over what happened in Chapter 1492 and it was awesome.

Camie: Wow! That was a fast one!

Xenia: It sure was.

Carly Atlas: It sure was an awesome and fast adventure.

Mal: Mr. Mind also didn't recruit anyone from my world.

Me: That's good they didn't. But it was still awesome heading to the world of the Descendants. Thank goodness we didn't kill that version of Maleficent there as much as I hated the one from 1959.

Nico: Yeah. Iconic but pure evil.

Laney: Yep.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: That was still a good one.

I went over what happened in chapter 1493. And it was awesome.

Camie: That is cool!

Mal: It sure was and it was an awesome honor to meet Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Yeah that was awesome. But then came the Aligned Transformers world. That was so awesome.

Aligned Bumblebee: Mr. Mind recruited Airachnid while we fought my world's Starscream.

Me: I know. But let me tell you, that version of Starscream that we faced was the most ABSOLUTE WORST and he was pure evil!

Qin: Worse than that! He was playing with fire!

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: He was still the most notorious traitor in all of Cybertronian History but he was worse than ANY version of Starscream we know.

Starscream G1: That is amazing that he was worse than me.

Armada Starscream: No kidding there.

Animated Starscream: Yeah he was horrible.

Me: And I got a good punch in the eye out of that one.

Nico: Oh right.

Camie: Why?

Me: I got a good scolding in that one because they thought I was being a bad friend and leader to Nico.

I went over what happened in chapter 1494 and it was both good and bad.

Camie: Oh man!

Me: Yeah. And Miko sure packed a wallop for someone so young. Ouch.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. Wow.

Miko: And I'm sorry I did that but you told me to do it.

Me: I know.

Camie: Wow.

Me: But I had it coming and I'm sorry guys.

Nico: No sweat J.D. all is forgiven.

Me: Good. But then after that was the Zyuohgers and that was my favorite part of the whole series of missions.

Nico: That was so cool.

Me: It sure was.

Yamato: Bangray was next to join Mr. Mind.

Nico: He sure was and I got his power to project memories into reality.

Me: That was so awesome how he is able to do that.

Bangray (X-Squad): That is an awesome power if I do say so myself.

Me: It sure is. And Nico used that power to make a clone of Ginis and I banished it to the Warp.

Amu: You sure did.

Nico: That was awesome.

Camie: Yeah. What happened in that one?

Me: It was epic.

I went over what happened in chapter 1495 and it was amazing.

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yep. And the Zyuohgers were the 3rd Super Sentai Team that we recruited.

Me: Well 4th Technically if you include the PatRangers.

Nico: True.

Me: Then we met Yin and Yang.

Yang: You sure did. That was awesome!

Camie: What was that like?

Me: It was awesome.

I went over what happened in Chapter 1496 and it was awesome.

Camie: Whoa!

Eli: That was so awesome.

Xenia: And we learned a lot about Woo Foo.

Yang: You sure did.

Yin: Eradicus joined Mr. Mind next.

Me: He sure did and I got to give him a lot of credit. He loves Polka Music.

Qin: It's catchy too.

Camie: Neat.

Me: Then we met the Kyurangers and that was awesome.

Laney: We had to go all the way over to Universe 19 in order to meet them.

Lucky: You sure did.

Hammie: That was so awesome that you all came and helped us.

Me: It sure was.

Spado: Yeah it sure was and you all helped us destroy the Jark Matter.

Me: What's left of it anyway.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: It was an awesome adventure.

I went over what happened in Chapter 1497 and it was awesome.

Camie: Whoa! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Lucky: Eriedrone was next to join Mr. Mind.

Me: Yeah he sure was. But then after that was when we went to the Moonlands for the First time.

Camie: Wow that is cool!

Celica: It was fun and it was awesome helping Tony Jones and his friends there.

Me: And we got to use the power of Animite too.

Nico: Yeah it was awesome.

Me: Yep.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1498 and it was awesome.

Camie: WHOA! And you guys destroyed Agram too!

Nico: We sure did.

Tony Jones: Cur was recruited by Mr. Mind next.

Nico: Yeah he sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah. But then after that we met the iconic Astro Boy.

Camie: Oh wow! That is one of my favorites.

Me: So is many people all over the world. We met him and his friends and it was one awesome technologically advanced adventure.

I went over what happened in chapter 1499 and it was epic.

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Me: I know.

Astro Boy: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone from my world.

Nico: Thank goodness he didn't.

Stacy Bolton: No kidding. But after that we met Otto Rocket and his friends. They are friends that I knew from before I got gene-slammed.

Camie: Really?

Stacy Bolton: Oh yeah. Those were radical times too.

Stacy told Camie and friends what happened in chapter 1500 and it was awesome.

Camie: Awesome and cool!

Otto Rocket: It sure was dudes.

Me: Yes it was. And your moves are really awesome.

Otto: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone from our area.

Me: Thank goodness he didn't.

Stacy Bolton: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Then we helped the Muppets take down Constantine the Kermit Impersonator.

Nico: Yeah and that was in honor of the great Jim Hansen.

Qin: He will never be forgotten.

Varie: No he won't.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: It was awesome.

I went over what happened in Chapter 1501 and it was awesome.

Camie; Whoa!

Kermit: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone from our world either.

Nico: Thank goodness he didn't.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah. But then came when we met Dr. Nick and his team and helped them stop a Giant Hummingbird.

Fluttershy: And he is a big sweetheart and he is beautiful too.

Me: He sure is.

Nicole: Dr. Nick is a colleague of mine and we know each other really well. Also we had a great adventure on that one.

Nicole went over what happened in chapter 1502 and it was awesome.

Camie: Wow! That is incredible!

Himiko: Boy it sure is. That is so cool that you guys battled kaiju sized mutants too.

Nico: It sure is. We need to do that some more too.

Dr. Nick: None of my enemies were recruited by Mr. Mind.

Jared: That's good they weren't.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness.

Jared: No kidding and then after that we went to Skull Island and helped Jason Jenkins and Kong and their friends.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Jason Jenkins: It was awesome having everyone help us destroy Professor De La Porta.

Camie: Wow!

Jared: That was an awesome adventure.

Jared went over what happened during the events of chapter 1503 and it was so awesome.

Camie: That is amazing! Skull Island is amazing that it has all sorts of amazing creatures.

Eli: Yep. And as the champion of the Kaiju myself I know all sorts of Kaiju there too.

Nico: He sure does.

Me: Yep.

Jason Jenkins: Omar joined Mr. Mind next.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Kong grunted in agreement.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But then came the mission we met Dudley Puppy and T.U.F.F. That was awesome.

Dudley Puppy: It sure was and we had a lot of fun on that one.

Me: That is where we met Chameleon and he was planted into Team Dark Phoenix Storm as our spy for us and the Masters of Evil.

Chameleon (Tuff Puppy): It sure was.

Me: And I complimented him on saying that he looked like the late Peter Lorre.

Chameleon (Tuff Puppy): He sure did. And it was awesome.

Me: Yeah.

I went over what happened in chapter 1504 and it was epic.

Camie: Oh wow! That was cool!

Dudley: Thank God Chameleon wasn't found out!

Me: Yeah. His shapeshifting was totally perfect and undetectable.

Qin: Yeah. No kidding.

Nico: Yeah but then came where we met Eli Shane and his team.

Eli Shane: That was so awesome. You guys helped us all kill Dr. Blakk.

Me: We sure did.

Camie: What happened in that one?

Me: That was awesome and epic.

I went over what happened in chapter 1505 and it was awesome.

Camie: WHOA!

Me: Yeah and we got our own Slugs and Slugslinger blasters too.

Qin: We sure did. And the slugs are so cute too.

Eli Shane: Maurice was the last of Mr. Mind's recruits.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And their team was complete after that. Then came where we found out their true plan.

Camie: What was it?

Me: Chameleon told us that their plan was a really genius and well built one. We found out that Team Dark Phoenix Storm was going to lure the Loud Family to this castle and then fire powerful nuclear missiles from 23 different locations across the globe and they will converge onto this castle and destroy not only us but the entire planet as well. It would destroy EVERYTHING.

Camie and many of us that hadn't heard about it were shocked and horrified.

Qin: Yeah.

Juni: But first, you guys met me and Carmen.

Me: Yeah we sure did and that was so awesome.

I went over what happened in chapter 1506 and it was cool.

Camie: Whoa! That is so awesome that you guys met Carmen and Juni.

Me: Yep. They are spies and they are very good at what they do too.

Camie: Cool.

Keiichiro: After that, Lincoln and his family went to Scotland.

Me: Yep. After we found out that their bloodlines were in Scotland.

We found out that they were also descended from Scottish Royalty.

Camie: That is cool!

Me: It was at first. But then that's when things started going downhill. Fast.

I went over what happened in chapter 1537 and it was INTENSE! That was the battle that would decide the fate of the world and the universe.

Lincoln: After everyone in Scotland got tired of us, we tried to leave only for Team Darl Phoenix Storm to capture us.

Me: Yeah and that's when we knew that it was time for battle.

Nico: We sprang into action and I busted the Loud's out and then we split up and then we battled Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Me: We went to each of the 23 locations for the battle.

Kairi Yano: My team, the Patrangers, and Lori took on Goche and got her Lupin Collection piece.

Me: Yep. They battled her in the Martial Islands.

Camie: Wow!

Me: We had to get each of the key cards for the Nuclear Missile Launching Panels.

Nico: Yep. We had to fight each member there at those locations they were at.

Right: My team and Leni fought Baron Nero

Me: They fought him in the Bikini Atoll in French Polynesia.

Camie: That place has been one of the biggest Nuclear Testing sites for years.

Me: Yep. Dueling the Cold War we tested many nuclear devices there. But Emperor Z was really pissed with Baron Nero there.

Emperor Z: I sure was and there was no way I was going to let him take the worlds Sparkle.

Supernova Zap: And thank goodness you showed no mercy on him.

Kameo: My team and Luna fought Ocean Master.

Luna: Yeah we fought him up in Augusta, Maine.

Nico: That place is very beautiful during the fall turn this time of year.

Me: Yep it sure is. Ocean Master as you know is Aquaman's so-called Brother. Aquaman decapitated him.

Nico: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah I hated that guy.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: I ate his heart too.

Aquaman: You sure did Nico.

Me: Yep.

Marcus: My team and Lincoln fought SaberLeomon

Me: That was over in Papua New Guinea.

Qin: Yep.

SaberLeomon: I can't believe I was so gullible to believe a lie that easily.

Me: Mr. Mind has been a bad manipulator. So was Kurata but at least Marcus and that group were able to convince you there.

SaberLeomon: Yeah they sure were.

Animated Optimus: My team and Lisa fought Meltdown.

Lisa Loud: We most certainly did.

Multiple Man: We fought him in Chernobyl, Ukraine.

Camie: In the very spot where it had that horrible meltdown.

Me: Yeah in 1986. That was horrible. But he got what was coming to him.

Nico: But they slashed him and obliterated him in a powerful blast.

Animated Optimus: Yeah that was great.

Axel: My team and Lynn fought Spydah.

Me: On the island of Novaya Zemlya in Russia.

Camie: Wow! That's where they detonated the largest ever nuclear bomb ever detonated.

Laney: Yeah. Tsar Bomba.

Me: Yep.

Lynn: That was an awesome battle there and Spydah is gone forever.

Me: Good riddance.

Zhuqiaomon: Thank goodness.

Kai: My team and Laney fought Eyezor.

Laney: We fought him in the Philippines.

Nico: Yep. On my home turf before I joined the team.

Qin: Yep.

Me: We sent him to the M.O.E. Prison in the center of the planet.

Camie: Wow!

Vypra: Yeah.

Camie: How much time did you guys have before the missiles launched?

Me: We had 2 hours.

Nico: Very slim timing but good odds.

Ang: My team and Lily fought Tommy.

Lily: We fought him in the Maldives.

Camie: Paradise.

Himiko: Yeah but the world was in terrible danger.

Me: Yeah.

Lily: We sent him to the M.O.E. Prison.

Camie: Good.

Dino Tyranno: My team and Lana fought Man Bat.

Lana: We faced him over in the Aleutian Islands over in Alaska.

Irma: Very awesome.

Me: And he disintegrated into green slop after the antidote that cured Francine and Kirk was given to him.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Lola: It sure was.

Turbo: My team and Luan fought Reverse Flash.

Reverse Flash: Yeah they faced me over in Tajikistan.

Camie: In Central Asia wow.

Flash: Yeah I killed him too.

Me: He was awesome during that time though. Fast too.

Nico: He sure was.

Me: Then came Scarecrow next.

Mal: My team and Lucy fought Scarecrow.

Me: That was over in Sri Lanka. Jonathan Crane is still just as fucked up as ever.

Camie: He always is.

Nico: Yep. We threw him into the Warp.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Celica: Yeah. That guy deserved it.

Lola: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: He deserved it too.

Aligned Bumblebee: My team and Lola fought Airachnid.

Me: Over in Tokyo.

Kouta: That explains what all those explosions were last year.

Me: Yeah that's Airachnid being destroyed.

Aligned Arcee: And I extinguished her spark too.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: I never liked Airachnid.

Yamato: My team and Larry fought Bangray.

Me: In Wartorn Iraq.

Camie: Wow! The Terrorist Warzone.

Me: Yeah. Yamato smashed his head in.

Nico: Yep he sure did.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome. But Nico got an awesome consolation prize from him before he was destroyed.

Nico: Yep. His powers and they are cool.

Camie: They sure are.

Yin: My team and Lars fought Eradicus.

Me: Yep in Uzbekistan.

Qin: That was awesome.

Levi Weston: And I got a good selfie of that.

He showed it to us.

Pipp Petals: Oh that Selfie is so aweSOME!

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Levi always has a knack for making amazing selfies.

Lucky: My team and Lane fought Eriedrone.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: And it was in Kazakhstan.

Qin: Yep.

Eriedrone: And I'm doing much better in the M.O.E. than I was in the Jark Matter and with Mr. Mind.

Lucky: It's good you are.

Me: That was still cool though.

Tony Jones: My team and Linka fought Chur.

Nico: Yep. Over in Iceland.

Chur: That was so awesome though.

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Chur: And it's awesome being in the M.O.E.

Qin: Cool.

Otto: My team and Lexx fought TTG Slade.

Nico: That was gnarly.

Me: And that was over in Bolivia. That is one of the big Drug Cartel lands of South America.

Nico: It sure is.

Jamesdean5842: Funny thing is that Tara called him the TTG version of Deadpool.

Tara: It's true.

Me: Yeah it sure is. That was funny.

TTG Slade: It's true. I do look like Deadpool don't I?

Deadpool: But there is only one me!

Kermit: My team and Leon fought Two Face.

Me: In the Comoros Islands. That was awesome.

Harvey Dent: And it's good that Two Face is gone.

Me: But he is actually in the M.O.E. now.

Nico: Yep. But that was so awesome.

Jayden: I sliced him in half down the middle.

Qin: You sure did.

Dr. Nick: My team and Levi fought Metallo.

Me: Over in Lesotho in Southern Africa.

Nico: Yep and Metallo was the first enemy that I had even before I joined the team.

Camie: I heard about that. That was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Dr. Nick: Godzilla smashed him into a pulpy pancake under his foot.

Camie: Ouch. But fitting.

Qin: Yep.

Jason: My team and Luke fought Omar.

Nico: You sure did. In the Solomon Islands.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Omar: And now I'm in the M.O.E.

Qin: Yep.

Dudley: My team and Boy Lynn ended up fighting Chameleon.

Me: Yep and in the Nevada Nuclear Testing Site.

Qin: That was a dangerous spot too.

Nico: It was. But the best part is that no one even suspected a thing that TDPS had a mole in their operation.

Me: Yeah. Our spy did a great job.

Chameleon: Thanks guys.

Me: No problem. And then came Maurice.

Eli Shane: My team and Loki fought Maurice.

Me: Over in Turkmenistan.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Maurice: And it's awesome being in the M.O.E.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Then came the big finale. We faced Mr. Mind here

Juni: But first, my team and Loni fought Deadshot.

Me: Oh right. We faced him in Three Mile Island over in Pennsylvania.

Camie: That place was shut down ages ago.

Me: Yep. But we didn't kill him. We killed him more than enough for all the trouble he caused. So we gave him a chance in the M.O.E.

Qin: Yep. NOW is when we killed Mr. Mind here.

Astro Boy: It was my team and Leif that fought Mr. Mind in the IronWarHawk suit.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: We all worked together and took him down.

Qin: We sure did.

Poromon: And I ate him for dinner.

Camie: EW! Was he tasty?

Poromon: He tasted like chicken.

Nico: Nice.

Me: And the bonus victory we had we dealing with Morag.

Selene Emperyous: How did you guys deal with that big assed fucker bitch?

Me: It was awesome.

---

Morag: NO! YOU ALL RUINED EVERYTHING!

Eli: You have serious problems you bitch!

Ariel: That's right! You need to be taught a lesson about friendship and humility!

Nunnally: You have the audacity to try and kill the Loud's and everyone on this planet all for some peace and quiet!? You have issues lady!

Lucille: Just like your ancestors did.

When everyone in Scotland heard Lucille say that, they were absolutely outraged with Morag!

Starfire: That's right everyone. You heard Lucille.

Morag: FINE! I ADMIT IT!

She blabbed about everything and how she sided with Team Dark Phoenix Storm to not only kill the Loud's but also destroy the entire planet all just to get some fucking peace and quiet! WHAT A RUTHLESS AND HEARTLESS EVIL WITCH!

THE WHOLE TOWN WAS OUTRAGED EVEN MORE!

Twilight Sparkle: If you weren't human we would gladly kill you!

Cozy Glow: You have done worse things than anything I did.

Spyro: And you will pay for your crimes!

They punched and pulverized her all over the place and smashed her down and then I walked up to her and shot her legs with a 12-Gauge Shotgun and grabbed her by her shirt and lifted her off her legs.

Me: YOU LISTEN TO ME YOU BIG-ASSED WITCH! The Loud Family are my friends and I have known them for 5 years ever since I moved to Michigan and they are the greatest friends I could ever have and I love them like my own brothers and sisters! You hate them and want nothing more than to kill then and that makes you nothing but a motherfucking big-assed Spawn of Satan and you are pure evil incarnate! ALL YOU ARE IS NOTHING BUT A TERRORISTIC MISANTHROPIC CYNICAL PIECE OF FUCKING SHIT AND YOU DON'T GIVE A FLYING FUCK ABOUT ANYONE BUT YOUR FUCKING GODDAMN SELF! Let me warn you. if you ever get out of prison and you go after my friends again, I will know and then I WILL EAT YOUR HEART AND THEN YOUR FUCKING LIMBS! DO YOU FUCKING UNDERSTAND ME YOU PUTRID MOTHERFUCKING BITCH!?

She was scared to death of me! And then she peed her pants and I saw it drip from her legs.

Nico: WHOA! Remind me never to make J.D. mad like that.

Eli: Noted but way to lay down the law on that psycho bro!

Laney: Yeah you tell her!

Me: GET THIS FUCKING PIECE OF TRASH OUT OF MY SIGHT!

The cops came and took her away.

Nico: Hope you like being in a Scottish Prison.

Lincoln: Morag, I thought I trusted you, but what you did was downright evil. Trying to kill me, my family and trying to drive everyone out of town, just for some simple peace and quiet. I like it as much as the next guy, but I would never go that far. So it gives me great pleasure to perform one last act as Duke before I give the crown to someone more deserving. And that act is giving you your punishment for all that you've done.

Morag: So what are ye going to do then, boy? Lock me in the stocks for the rest of time? Behead me in front of the whole village? Blind me with pepper spray?

Lincoln: As tempting as those options are (especially the pepper spray), I'm gonna pass. Much like my hero, Ace Savvy, I'm just gonna let the courts do their work…

ONE DAY LATER…

At a courthouse, the judge was declaring morag's fate as everyone watches.

Judge:… And thanks to the persuasive testimony of Lincoln Loud (thank you, Mr. Loud), the court hereby sentences you to fifty years in HM Prison Barlinnie with no chance of parole. (Bangs gavel)

Morag: (GASPS)

Me: And you are also hereby cursed. If you ever tried to get out of prison it will kill you and super hakai your evil soul! Also I have this for you.

I pulled out a special RED HOT BRANDING IRON in the shape of the Star of Satan and it also had the kanji for "Morag McLaughlin, THE MOST EVIL TRAITOR IN ALL OF SCOTTISH HISTORY AND MURDERER AND USURPER OF THE GREAT LOUD CLAN AND MOST RUTHLESS MONSTER THAT EVER LIVED - ATTILA THE HUN REINCARNATED!"

スコットランドの歴史の中で最も邪悪な裏切り者であり、偉大な大声族の殺人者であり、かつてないほどの無慈悲なモンスターであるモラグ・マクラフリン-アッティラ・ザ・ハンが生まれ変わりました！

I branded her with the most evil brand ever known and it was placed right into the middle of her forehead! It would be her mark of eternal damnation!

In the middle of the star was the kanji for Traitor.

裏切り者

Lincoln: (wearing his blue convincing suit) Sorry, Morag. It's outta my hands…

Me: Lincoln has been known for giving a magnificent and convincing presentation.

Cut outside the courthouse, where a handcuffed Morag was escorted away by two cops as the towns people glared at her.

As well as the town holding up pitchforks, torches and protest signs and even shouting at her. They even threw rotten fruit, vegetables and eggs at her!

SPLAT! SPLAT! KRASPLAT! SPLAT! PAF! SPLAT! SPLAT! KRASPLAT!

Lynn and Rainbow Dash were dressed up as Sports Consessions sales clerks.

Lynn: Rotten fruit and vegetables for throwing! Get your rotten fruit and vegetables here!

Man: Got anything heavy?

She gave him a watermelon.

Lynn: How's this?

Man: Perfect! Thanks lass.

Lynn: You're welcome.

He gave her some money and the man threw it and it hit Morag.

SPLAT!

NICE SHOT!

Morag: Come on, I was just kidding about all that stuff I did earlier! You all knew that, didn't you? (The cops push her into a police paddy wagon marked "Institution For the Criminally Insane") with trying to kill off the louds, mind control that dragon and take over the town? Hahaha, wasn't that hilarious everybody? (The people didn't buy it and the paddy wagon speeds off) I WILL DESTROY ALL OF YOU!

Lucille: Ha, and I thought having her serve us would be punishment enough, but she would just plot her revenge and start this whole mess over again, so I hope she enjoys her peace and quiet in prison.

Nico: With a terrible curse that was just put on her. If she ever escapes she'll die if she steps 10 feet out of the prison and be Super Hakaied.

Everyone cheered wildly for us! WE SAVED THE WORLD AND STOPPED A DANGEROUS MADWOMAN FROM TAKING OVER SCOTLAND AND DESTROYING THE PLANET!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: WHOA!

Selene Emperyous: Whoa! That is amazing!

Nico: She deserved it too and all for something petty like peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But the Loud's are what they are for a reason. Asking them to be quiet at what they do is like asking God to make it stop raining. Like that will ever happen.

Nico: That was the biggest battle we've ever been in.

Me: And the most epic in the entirety of the history of the team. But Nico displayed tremendously awesome and supreme leadership skills that made him ready for the position of leader when the time came.

Nico: It sure did.

Me: But the coolest part was seeing that Lincoln's ancestors from 400 years ago all have an amazing and uncanny resemblance to their 21st Century Descendants.

Lucille Loud: Aye. It's true lads.

Qin: We all thought that was really cool.

Me: But the biggest miracle we've got out of all this was the ascension of Twilight's Friends into Alicorndom.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Applejack: It sure was.

Camie: What was that like?

Me: Amazing.

FLASHBACK 2

But then suddenly my sword glowed.

Me: Huh?

I unsheathed my sword and it was emitting a powerful energy.

Nico: Uh are you doing that J.D.?

Me: No my sword is resonating a powerful energy!

But then suddenly, Sunset Shimmer, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Applejack, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Lyra Heartstrings, Vinyl Scratch and Moondancer glowed in powerful orbs of light and then my sword fired blasts of rainbow energy from the blade and they hit each of them and the power was incredible!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: What's happening to them!?

Then in a massive flash of light everything went quiet.

Me: WHOA What was that!?

Nico: That was powerful!

Lincoln: Look!

We saw that Sunset Shimmer, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Applejack, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Lyra Heartstrings, Vinyl Scratch and Moondancer were gone and scorch marks in the shapes of their cutie marks were where they stood!

Me: WHOA! THEY'RE GONE!

Little did we know however that things were about to get amazing.

* * *

In another dimension, the Mane 11 woke up.

Applejack: (Echoing) Hello?

Rarity: (Echoing) Where are we?

Fluttershy: (Echoing) I don't know.

Moondancer: (Echoing) What is this place?

Lyra Heartstrings: (Echoing) I don't know.

Rainbow Dash: (Echoing) We got to find Twilight and the others.

Then Princess Celestia appeared.

Princess Celestia: Congratulations to all of you. I always knew you were all destined for so many great things.

Starlight Glimmer: Princess Celestia.

Trixie Lulamoon: I don't understand.

Lyra Heartstrings: What did we do?

Princess Celestia: Ever since before and after you all joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you have done so many amazing and great things that shows that you all have gone beyond the work of normal ponies everywhere and you all have achieved so many amazing feats none of which have ever been seen before in Equestrian history. Your friendship with everyone in Team Loud Phoenix Storm has gotten stronger than anything I've ever seen before and your love with Lincoln is stronger than anything anyone has seen even though you are continents apart. And with that you all have proven that you are all ready.

Rainbow Dash: Ready for what?

[Princess Celestia]

You've come such a long, long way

And I've watched you from that very first day

To see how you might grow

To see what you might do

To see what you've been through

And all the ways you've made me proud of you

It's time now for a new change to come

You've grown up and your new life has begun

To go where you will go

To see what you will see

To find what you will be

For it's time for you to fulfill your destiny

We saw screens of all the great accomplishments that the Mane 12 and all of us have done over the years since before and after they joined us on Team Loud Phoenix Storm as well as how they have helped out many creatures all over great and small and how they have done so many great things over the years. But then Princess Celestia had all the Mane 11 glow in energies of their respective colors.

Suddenly MASSIVE FLASHES OF LIGHT FOLLOWED BY EXPLOSIONS OF MAGIC WERE SEEN IN THE SKY ABOVE THE SCOTTISH CASTLE and the explosions formed into the respective cutie marks of the Mane 11. The bells of angels tolled and the power coming from them was incredible!

Me: WHOA! What power!

Eli: Unbelievable!

Lana: WOW!

The cutie marks landed and then in domes of magic energy we saw the Mane 11 standing in them.

Twilight Sparkle: Girls is that you?

We saw them spread wings and we saw that they had horns on their heads and we saw that they all have become TRUE ALICORNS AND WE GASPED IN INCREDIBLE AMAZEMENT!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Eli: OH WOW!

Varie: Amazing!

Me: You've all become Alicorns!

Nunnally: That is awesome!

Arrietty: Yeah it is! Wow! You girls look amazing like this!

Applejack: I didn't know this happened to us.

Rarity: I look simply amazing darling.

Pinkie Pie: TRUE ALICORN PARTY!

CRASH!

Pinkie Pie wasn't used to her wings yet.

Fluttershy: Wow! This is amazing.

Rainbow Dash: I look awesome!

Apple Bloom: Wow! Sis you look amazing as an Alicorn!

Me: You all have become princesses. This is amazing.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. Congratulations to all of you.

Lyra Heartstrings: This is amazing.

Me: I guess my sword knew that the time was right for you all.

Laney: It sure did. You guys are awesome as ever now.

Pickle Barrel: Captain Rainbow Dash looks amazing!

Barley Barrel: She sure does. Way to go Captain.

Nico: We should also call you girls now The Princesses of Harmony.

Princess Celestia: That is a fantastic title for them Nico. (To Twilight and Friends) Since the day you all joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm and saved Equestria many times from destruction and became amazing friends, you all have displayed the charity, compassion, integrity, optimism, wisdom, guidance, virtue, valor, justice, love and devotion and of course leadership of true princesses.

Me: Wow.

Eli: This is amazing.

Princess Celestia: We'll all still be here to help and guide you but we're all your students now too. You are all an inspiration to us all princesses.

Me: That's right Princess.

We bowed in respect to the Princesses of Harmony.

Princess Celestia: And we are honored with how far you all have come.

Nico: I'm glad you think so Princess. Lets get ready to head home.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: Wow! That is incredible!

Qin: Yeah it sure was. Lincoln and his family were brought together closer than ever too.

Me: Yep. And then after we got home we coronated the Princesses.

FLASHBACK 3

back at Canterlot, it was time for a momentous and very rare event: The coronation of the 13 Princesses of Harmony.

Princess Celestia: We are gathered here today in celebration of a momentous occasion. My most faithful student Twilight Sparkle, has not only done many extradordinary things since she has lived in Ponyville but she and all her friends Rarity, Fluttershy, Applejack, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Moondancer and Lyra Heartstrings have done many great and awe inspiring things as well in their epic journeys with the world famous and great heroes of Equestria: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their amazing frenemies of the Masters of Evil. But today Twilight's 11 friends have done something absolutely extraordinary that made their friendship stronger than ever. During the epic battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm, they have shown that their love for Lincoln Loud as well as all their friends that their friendship and love will never fade as long as love is always within their hearts they will always prevail in the face of danger even in the darkest of times and they have proven beyond a doubt that they are ready to be crowned as The 12 Princesses of Harmony, Masters of The Elements of Harmony and The Greatest Friends of all to Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Fillies and Gentlecolts, Ladies and Gentlemen may I present your 12 Princesses of Harmony!

First out came Twilight Sparkle and she had a new trench coat with magic swirls all over it and it had the Skylanders Symbol for Magic with wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Twilight Sparkle - Master of The Element of The Magic of Friendship, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess of The Magic Skylanders, The Princess of Friendship, Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Awesome Mentor, Teacher, Friend and Protector of All of Equestria."

プリンセストワイライトスパークル-友情の魔法の要素のマスター、全能のチームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、マジックスカイランダーズの王女、友情の王女、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻と素晴らしいメンター、教師、友人、そして保護者エクエストリアのすべて。

2nd came Rarity and she had a new trench coat with water waves all over it and it had the Skylanders Symbol for Water with Wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Rarity - Master of the Element of Generosity, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess of the Water Skylanders, The Princess of Jewels, Fashions and Clothing, Owner of a Magnificent Fashion Empire, Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and awesome Mentor of Fashions to many in Canterlot and Equestria."

プリンセスレアリティ-寛大さの要素のマスター、全能のチームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、ウォータースカイランダーズのプリンセス、宝石のプリンセス、ファッションと服、壮大なファッション帝国の所有者、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻と素晴らしいメンターカンタロットとエクエストリアの多くの人々へのファッション。

3rd came Applejack and she had a new trench coat with crystals, caves, rocks, apples, canyons and mountains all over it and it had the Skylanders Symbol for Earth with Wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Applejack of The Apple Family - Master of The Element of Honesty, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess of The Earth Skylanders, The Princess of Apples, Rodeos, Farming and Orchards, Great Farmer of Sweet Apple Acres, Loving Big Sister of Apple Bloom - The Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Awesome Mentor, Teacher, Friend and Protector of All of Equestria."

アップルファミリーのアップルジャック王女-正直の要素のマスター、全能チームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、地球のスカイランダーの王女、リンゴの王女、ロデオス、農業と果樹園、甘いリンゴエーカーの偉大な農夫、愛する姉アップルブルームの-キューティーマーク物語の王女、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻、そしてすべての馬術の教師、友人、保護者。

4th came Fluttershy and she had birds flying around her and also she had a trench coat that had grass, flowers, animals and trees on it and the Skylanders Symbol for Life with Wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Fluttershy - Master of The Element of Kindness, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, The Princess of the Life Skylanders, Animals and Caregiver of All animals of The Animal Kingdom and Creatures of Real and Myth, Great Mentor of Hinata Hyuga of The Hyuga Clan, Great Flyer of Cloudsdale as well as one of the most amazing and most gifted mentors of all kids and Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and awesome Master of All Creatures Great and Small."

フラッターシャイ王女-優しさの要素のマスター、全能チームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、ライフスカイランダーの王女、動物界のすべての動物の動物と世話人、現実と神話の生き物、日向ヒナタの偉大なメンター日向一族、クラウドズデールの偉大なチラシ、そしてすべての子供たちの中で最も素晴らしく、最も才能のあるメンターの一部であり、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻であり、すべての生き物の大小の素晴らしいマスターです。

5th came Pinkie Pie and she had a trench coat with balloons, gears and metal and confetti on it and the Skylanders Symbol of Tech with wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Pinkie Pie - Master of The Element of Laughter, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, The Princess of The Tech Skylanders and Laughter, Parties and Desserts and Awesome Party Planner of Equestria and Great Mentor of Luan Loud and Eddy and The Greatest Party Master, Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Great Protector of All of Equestria."

ピンキーパイ王女-笑いの要素のマスター、全能のチームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、テックスカイランダーズと笑いの王女、パーティーとデザート、エクエストリアの素晴らしいパーティープランナーとルアンラウドとエディの偉大なメンターと最大

のパーティーマスター、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻、そしてすべてのエクエストリアの偉大な保護者。

6th came Rainbow Dash and she had all her fellow Wonderbolts and Shadowbolts saluting her and she had a trench coat with the sky and rainbow lightning and rainbows all over it and it had the Skylanders Symbol for Air with wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Rainbow Dash - Master of The Element of Loyalty, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Elite Flyer of the Wonderbolts and the Greatest Flyer of Equestria, Princess of The Air Skylanders and Wonderbolts and Inspiration of all Future Cadets of The Wonderbolts and Great Mentor of Lynn Loud and Lightning and Sister of Scootaloo and Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Great Protector of All of Equestria."

プリンセスレインボーダッシュ-忠誠の要素のマスター、全能チームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、ワンダーボルトのエリートフライヤーとエクエストリアのグレイテストフライヤー、エアスカイランダーとワンダーボルトのプリンセス、そしてワンダーボルトとグレートのすべての未来のカデットのインスピレーションリンラウドとライトニングのメンター、スクータルーの姉妹、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻、そしてすべてのエクエストリアの偉大な保護者。

7th came Starlight Glimmer and she had a trench coat with a graveyard, stars, Bones and Skeletons on it and it had the Skylanders Symbol for Undead with wings on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Starlight Glimmer - Master of The Element of Empathy, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Great Student of Twilight Sparkle and Redeemed Friend and Great Hero who Destroyed Chrysalis' Reign of Terror and Redeemer of The Changelings, Princess of The Undead Skylanders, Magic and Guardian of Cozy Glow and Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Great Protector of Equestria."

プリンセススターライトグリマー-共感の要素のマスター、全能のチームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、トワイライトスパークルの偉大な学生と贖われた友人とクリサリスの恐怖の治世とチェンジリングの贖い主を破壊した偉大な英雄、アンデッドスカイランダーの王女、居心地の良い輝きの魔法と守護者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い妻、そしてエクエストリアの偉大な保護者。

8th came Sunset Shimmer and she had a trench coat with fire and phoenixes all over it and it had the Skylanders Symbol for Fire with Wings of pure fire and sunlight on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Sunset Shimmer - Master of The Element of Forgiveness, Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Great Redeemed Student of Princess Celestia and Redeemed Friend of Equestria as well as Student of Canterlot High and Singer of The Rainbooms, Princess of The Fire Skylanders and Princess of Sunsets and a Great Source of Inspiration to All and Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Great Protector of Equestria."

プリンセスサンセットシマー-許しの要素のマスター、全能チームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、プリンセスセレスティアの偉大な贖われた学生とエクエストリアの贖われた友人、そしてカンタロットハイの学生とレインブームの歌手、ファイアスカイランダーズの王女とサンセットシマーの王女とリンカーンラウドのすべての愛する妻とエクエストリアの偉大な保護者への素晴らしいインスピレーションの源。

9th came Trixie Lulamoon and she had a trench coat with magic and stars and planets all over it and it had the kanji for "Princess Trixie Lulamoon - The Great and Powerful Magician and Master of the Element of Humility and Member of The Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Redeemed Friend of Equestria and great Friend and Escape Artist Next to The Great Harry Houdini, Princess of Magic and Escape Artistry and Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Protector of All of Equestria."

プリンセストリクシールラムーン-偉大で強力な魔術師であり、謙遜の要素のマスターであり、全能のチームのメンバーであるラウドフェニックスストームとエクエストリアの贖われた友人、そして偉大なハリーフーディーニの隣の偉大な友人と脱出術の芸術家リンカーンラウドの愛する妻とすべてのエクエストリアの保護者。

10 came out Vinyl Scratch and she had a trench coat with music notes and lasers and rave backgrounds on it and she had the kanji for "Princess Vinyl Scratch - Master of the Element of Reliability and an Awesome Rave Music Master and is D.J.-Pon-3, Member of The Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess of Music and Rave Parties and Dancing and Roommate of Octavia Melody, Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud and Great Protector of Equestria."

プリンセスビニールスクラッチ-信頼性の要素のマスターと素晴らしいレイブミュージックマスターであり、DJ-Pon-3、全能チームのメンバーラウドフェニックスストーム、音楽とレイブパーティーのプリンセス、オクタビアメロディーのダンスとルームメイト、リンカーンラウドと馬術の偉大な保護者。

11th was Lyra Heartstrings and she and a trench coat with magic and harps on it and it had the kanji for "Princess Lyra Heartstrings - Master of The Element of Vigilance and The Love of Bon Bon and one of the six friends of Twilight Sparkle in Canterlot and Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess of The Harp and an Awesome Love Partner of Bon Bon."

プリンセスライラハートストリングス-警戒の要素とボンボンの愛のマスターとカンタロットのトワイライトスパークルの6人の友人の1人であり、全能のチームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、ハープのプリンセスとボンボンの素晴らしい愛のパートナー。

And finally came Moondancer and she had a trench coat with moons and stars and magic all over it and the kanji for "Princess Moondancer - Master of the Element of Compassion and a Great Friend of Twilight Sparkle and the Canterlot six and Member of the Almighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess of The Magic of the Moon and Loving Wife of Lincoln Loud."

プリンセスムーンダンサー-思いやりの要素のマスターであり、トワイライトスパークルとカンタロット六の偉大な友人であり、全能チームのメンバーであるラウドフェニックスストーム、月の魔法のプリンセス、リンカーンラウドの愛する妻。

(KING OF PRIDE ROCK PLAYS)

Ndabe zitha

Nkosi yethu

Mholi wezwe lethu

Lefatshe la bonata rona

Lea halalela

Busa le lizwe bo

Busa le lizwe bo

Busa le lizwe bo

Lethu busa ngoxolo

Is'khathi sifikile

Is'khathi busa iyo

Is'khathi sifikile

Busa lomhlaba

Is'khathi sifikile

Is'khathi sifikile

Busa Simba, busa Simba

Hem na iyo

Hem na iyo

Hem na nkosi bo

Busa Simba iyo

Hem na iyo

(Oh, busa Simba iyo)

Hem na iyo

(Oh, busa nkosi bo)

Hem na nkosi bo

(Oh busa Simba iyo)

Busa Simba iyo

(Busa Simba iyo)

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo xolo

Busa Simba, busa Simba

Ubuse ngo xolo

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo xolo

Ubuse ngo thando

Ubuse ngo xolo

Till we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life, circle of life

The girls went up to the alter and they were given the crowns of the Elements of Harmony and they were now officially crowned THE PRINCESS 12! Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Apple Bloom and Flurry Heart together make them officially known as THE PRINCESS 18! The parents of Twilight and her friends were so proud for all of their achievements as well as the great deeds they did.

We were all so proud of them. Even their parents couldn't be anymore prouder.

The princesses all stood on the balcony and waved to everyone and they were all so honored.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: That was so awesome too.

Me: It sure was. October 10th, 2021 is not only a day where Nico proved himself. But it was also the day where we all fought a terrible force of evil and won.

Qin: Yep.

Lincoln: That was an awesome commemoration and celebration of the one-year anniversary of the Battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Kamira to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining Lord Haido's plans, J.D. Knudson!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around

Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: Right on cue, and there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Kamira

A figure came out, and it was none other than Kamira, and she's still pissed at me for ruining Haido's plans 150,000 years hence.

Me: Should've known you'd show up again, Kamira. You just don't know when to quit, do you?

Kamira: Not until I have your head mounted on a wall for what you did, and I'll enjoy seeing the hearts of all your wives and children will all break when I finally kill you! (Laughing Sadistically)

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy at Kamira and it hit her, and it really hurt her.

Lincoln: Oh no, you don't, Kamira, your fight's with us.

Denise Uxi: That's right, and you're going to pay for every last one of your despicable crimes, you monster.

Suddenly, Denise Uxi's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, dark purple fire, and hands, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Kamira, she left black and dark purple energy, dark purple fire, hands, and darkness with every step.

Denise Uxi: I will never forgive you for every last one of your crimes you've committed against 150,000 years hence in Haido's name, Kamira, and now, I will administer unto you your punishment for your crimes.

Suddenly, Denise Uxi was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy with dark purple fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Denise Uxi emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Denise Uxi grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, dark purple fire, and hands surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Ukupacha Callao earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao with dark purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark purple hand-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Denise Uxi has on a sleeveless dark purple open blouse with the Hands Nazca Line on it, sleeveless dark purple dress top, dark purple skirt, purple pants, dark purple legwarmers, dark purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, hands, and dark purple fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Denise Uxi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark purple tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same yellow markings as on Ukupacha Callao. Denise Uxi has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Denise Uxi's massive Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy with darkness, dark purple fire, and hands, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao's Dark Hand Greatsword of Dark Purple Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao and the Hands Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hands for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hands and a large dark purple gem below the black hands for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao that said, "Denise Uxi, Gene-Slammer of The Hand Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao, Powerful Puncher, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Peter Griffin, Awesome Expert Hand Size Changer, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of

Darkness, Hands, and Dark Purple Fire"

デニース・ウクシー、ザ・ハンドのジーン・スラマー、アースバウンドの不滅のウクパチャ・カヤオ、パワフルなパンチャー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ピーター・グリフィンの軽蔑者と破壊者、素晴らしいハンドサイズ・チェンジャーのエキスパート、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、手、および暗紫色の火のマスター

Denise Uxi has transformed into into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS DARK PURPLE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL HAND ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK PURPLE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Denise Uxi's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kamira saw it, we saw the Stone of Gelel embedded in her hand glowed and she transformed into her bat form and she charged at Denise to kill her, but Denise Uxi fired a powerful black and dark purple energy blast with darkness, dark purple fire, and hands at her, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, and she's now pissed off even more. But, Denise made her left hand expand even bigger and punched Kamira hard, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Denise Uxi has transformed, so cool.

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the dark purple patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Ukupacha Callao, and I knew Kamira was going to transform into her bat form, but she blasted her and punched her hard when she expanded her left hand, nice.

Lincoln: Now, Kamira is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals. And Denise, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Denise Uxi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Hands Earthbound Immortal and Divine Dark Purple Fire Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we finally administer Kamira's punishment for the crimes she's committed in Haido's name?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Denise.

Me: You're through, Kamira!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Denise Uxi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to pay for everything you've done, Kamira, and you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy, not that you even deserve any.

Denise Uxi and Lincoln went after Kamira, who continued firing blasts of energy at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, dark purple fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Hands at Kamira and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Kamira with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also punched her, and she couldn't stand it anymore and was forced to turn back into human form, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transform into a massive rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Kamira, so she couldn't escape.

Kamira: Impossible, defeated yet again?! No, I won't let this humiliation stand!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's enough out of you, Kamira.

Kamira was silenced because of the authority that was given out from Lincoln's voice.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank you, Kamira. (To Kamira) As much as I want than to put a permanent end to you for what you've done in Haido's name, I think it's time to negotiate a deal: how would you like to join The Masters of Evil?

Denise Uxi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Hands Earthbound Immortal and Divine Dark Purple Fire Justice) This is a one-time opportunity, besides, do you honestly think Barodius is going to let you live when news of your defeat reaches him? No, as soon as we let you go, he's going to kill you. Doto Kazahana, Mizore Fuyukuma, Nadare Rōga, and Fugai were told the same thing, and they agreed to join, despite their stubborn hard-headedness.

This caused Kamira to think, and he knew Lincoln and Connie Sellingron were right: if news of her defeat reaches Barodius, he will kill her and not show her any mercy at all, and despite being quite strong because of the Stone of Gelel, she's no match for Barodius, and Dustin Keystone will also kill her since he's still now mega pissed off at what Lincoln did in removing the Hom Dai from him many days ago, and he's even more consumed by bloodlust and revenge.

Kamira: (Growls) Fine.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles) You've made the right choice. But, to make sure you're kept in line.

Lincoln gave Kamira the Hinon's Vengeance Curse and beamed her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, where Vypra and the others were given the news: Kamira is now part of The Masters of Evil, and just like Doto Kazahana, Nadare Rōga, and Fugai, she'll be under strict supervision, and Lincoln put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her We cheered wildly for what Denise Uxi and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Denise Uxi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Denise Uxi: That's all seventeen villains recruited into The Masters of Evil and now, all that's left for tomorrow is finally kill Dustin Keystone, and thanks for helping me take down Kamira, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Denise.

Suddenly, Denise Uxi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Denise Uxi's face, they kissed passionately as Denise Uxi's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Earthbound Immortal Ukupacha Callao flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark purple fire raging behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Denise Uxi absorbed the fires, and they came back, and Ukupacha Callao vanished.

Nico: Awesome job, Denise and Lincoln, you guys took down and convinced Kamira to join The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And I also put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her, because if she dares to step out of line, the curse will take her life, and she'll be sent to The Black Gates. Now, all seventeen villains have been recruited into The Masters of Evil, and now, tomorrow comes the big showdown with Dustin Keystone.

Demona Wendollstein: We're going to make that asshole pay for trying to kill you numerous times to slake his thirst for blood and revenge, Lincoln, and for what he and his asshole parents did in killing Mia's parents years ago.

Nico: And this time, he's never ever coming back!

Selene Emperyous: Indeed he will, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Vorya Emperyous, the Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate Gene-Slammer and who's the goth girl of the group and a powerful master of darkness and making someone's worst nightmares come true, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Stern Fern tomorrow.

Lynn: As if that fat cow couldn't get anymore worse than she already is.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and we returned home and got some sleep. Meanwhile, in the dark forests, Dustin Keystone was already losing it big time, after what Lincoln did in stripping him of his powers given to him by The Hom Dai and making him mortal again and what he and the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers have done to the other seventeen villains and recruited them into The Masters of Evil, it's pissed him off so badly, his mind's now completely gone, and now, all he's focused on is revenge on Lincoln and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil.

Dustin Keystone: That stupid fucker, Lincoln Loud, and those stupid Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil, they've ruined everything! I'll kill them, I'LL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM, AND I WILL DESTROY EVERY LAST SINGLE TRACE OF LIFE ON EARTH, AND I WILL REDUCE EVERY LAST LIVING THING ON

THIS PATHETIC WORLD INTO NOTHING BUT ASHES! I'LL DESTROY ALL OF EXISTENCE! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY AND DERANGEDLY)

YOU WANT ONE FINAL BATTLE, DUSTIN KEYSTONE, WE'LL GIVE YOU HELL, AND THIS TIME, YOU'RE NEVER EVER COMING BACK!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was an awesome way to commemorate the 1 year anniversary of the most awesome chapter ever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Carter Grayson, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the

Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and Sector V and Numbuh 362 and Sector Z are heading to Gallagher Elementary and we're going to figure out the mystery of the legendary Fountain of Youth and we're going to make kids young forever and we're going to make sure that Father and the Delightful Children's chances of destroying all kids are stopped forever. Then we're going to battle Another Plantapocalypse and we're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Rainbow Dark Neos and her name is Taniya Huntsville. Taniya is Nico's friend from Science and she knows all about light and how it can split into its colors. She hates bullies and makes them suffer big time for hurting others. For tomorrow, it's the moment we've been waiting for: the match-up is for Demona Wendollstein, Gene-Slammer of The Dragon Earthbound Immortal Xolotl and Empress of Nightmares, and she and Lincoln, along with all the other Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers who are also going to join, are about to engage in an epic battle with the very monster who tried to kill Lincoln to slake his thirst for revenge long ago and also murdered Mia Addison's parents in cold blood long ago: DUSTIN KEYSTONE! And this time, they're going to make sure that not only will Dustin Keystone get The Black Gates just like his fuckweed parents, but they're going to make him suffer infinite-fold in the bloodiest fashion imaginable, and they're going to rip him to fucking shreds! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1991 film, The Runestone, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the Norse beast, Fenrir. And they're going to meet the Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate named Vorya Emperyous, she's the third-born of the Emperyous Sisters and she's the goth girl of the group. She has incredible powers over darkness and she can even bring peoples worst nightmares to life. She can even terrify them so badly that they can wind up in a nuthouse for years, she even has the admiration and love of Lucy and her friends, and she also hates STERN FERN with a merciless vengeance. One time, Lynn was practicing hockey and Stern Fern broke all her hockey equipment and even broke both of Lynn's legs. Vorya got really mad at this act, and she made sure that Stern Fern regretted that completely. She used her powers of darkness and made her worst fear come to life and it was MURDEROUS CANNIBALS! They scared her so badly and horrifically that she went to a nuthouse with a really bad damaged mind and Vorya vowed that if she ever saw Stern Fern again, she would make sure that they WILL BE REAL and they will EAT HER! Get ready for an awesome orange adventure as we head to a planet made entirely out of carrots and we're going to battle DARK REY! We're going to convince her to join the M.O.E. and we're going to really give her the ultimate Jedi VS Sith Battle! Eli is going to really show her what he has got!

See you all tomorrow.

# Carrots are Good for Your Eyes

Carrots Are Good For Your Eyes but Can it Dial a Phone?

---

At Gallagher Elementary School was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Carter Grayson, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and Sector V and Numbuh 362 and Sector Z and we were there for another awesome and amazing rescue and also to prove if the legend of the Fountain of Youth is really real.

Nico: This is gonna be an awesome and darling rescue.

Me: We sure are ready for this.

Qin: Yep. And no Delightful Children From Down The Lane to stop us.

Numbuh 1: Thank goodness.

Carter Greyson: Yeah no kidding there.

Ashley (KND): Good riddance. I can't believe we were like that.

Nico: No kidding there. Thanks for coming with me, Carter.

Carter Grayson: No problem Nico. It's so awesome to help you out.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Boy I remember when we first met you and the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers. That was so awesome.

Nico: Vypra really has come a long way.

Carter: Boy she sure has.

Me: And no more Queen Bansheera to ruin everything too.

Eli: Yeah. But so has Diabolico, Loki and Jinxer. It's ironic you know. The Lightspeed Rescue villains minus Olmypius and Bansheera are now in the M.O.E.

May: They sure are Eli.

Qin: Yeah that is so awesome.

Carter: That is really cool.

Me: Carter the rescues you did with Lightspeed Rescue were really awesome and amazing. Out of all the series of Power Rangers, Lightspeed Rescue, Wild Force and Kiramagers are the ones I know and love the best.

Rarity: Oh Juru will be happy to hear about that darling.

Me: Thanks Rarity.

Carter: You have a lot of experiences with all of us J.D.

Me: Yeah I do.

Nico: Vypra has also proven that women can be leaders too.

Me: She sure has.

Lincoln: And Luan is really awesome as her archenemy.

Carter: She sure is.

Himiko: I'm proud of Luan facing Vypra.

Qin: Me too.

Nico: And I remember how you guys helped take Airachnid down.

Carter: That was so awesome and epic. Yesterday's party was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah. Best ever.

Xenia: I think it's awesome.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Also, keep in mind that the backup core members aren't set in stone.

Me: Noted.

Numbuh 1: We better be ready. Sounds like we're going to meet Leaky Leona.

Qin: I have a feeling it's going to be a good one.

Me: Wonder why she is here again?

Camie: Must be for something big.

Numbuh 2: Yeah! To corner the world's market on spit? [Numbuhs 2 and 4 laugh.]

Numbuh 4: Good one! [laughs]

Numbuh 3: How can you say that? Leona's the prettiest girl in the whole school.

Numbuh 4: [groans] I thought we got called for something important.

Numbuh 5: We are the Kids Next Door, Numbuh 4. We save kids. That's our job.

Numbuh 1: And we don't do it by standing around. Let's move out!

Me: Right.

We went down a passage in the bathroom.

[Sector V enter the passage way and climb down the stairs.]

Numbuh 3: Yay! Stairs!

Me: Stay close.

Nico: You guys think we're heading into a trap.

Me: If that's the case then we need to be cautious.

Nico: Right.

Numbuh 4: [grumbling]

Numbuh 2: Aw, come on, Numbuh 4. Maybe Leona will give you a kiss-s-s for res-s-cuing her. [chuckles and makes kissing noises]

[Sector V and all of us enter a dark room filled with bookcases, books and ancient artifacts. In the middle, there is a statue of the school's librarian.]

Numbuh 3: [loudly] This place is gihugic! [laughs before the place rumbles] What was that?

Numbuh 5: [covers Numbuh 3's mouth] Shh! [whispering] I've heard rumors that there was an ancient, long lost school buried beneath ours. This must be its library.

Me: (Whispering) Wow it's amazing.

Qin: (Whispering) It's incredible.

Numbuh 4: [loudly] What's a library?

[The library rumbles again and a hole is made.]

Me: Shh!

Numbuh 1: [whispering] You heard Numbuh 5! Keep it down!

[Sector V begin exploring the library. Numbuh 2 finds one of Leona's bracelets on the floor.]

Numbuh 2: Hey, guys. What do you make of this?

Numbuh 3: [grabs the bracelet and talks real loudly again] Ooh! I can make tiara or a pretty earring! [Numbuh 3's loud talking causes the library to rumble again] Ooh, ooh, ooh! Or a belt! A belt! No, no, no! Wait, wait, wait! I can make a…

Numbuh 1: [grabs the bracelet and whispers] Give me that! Are you trying to get us all kill… [drops the bracelet] Oopsie.

[The bracelet rolls over to a nearby stone table holding ancient instruments on it. The table cracks and crumbles. Sector V gasps and the entire library starts to fall apart. Numbuh 5 sees the statue closing up ahead.]

Numbuh 5: Quiet time's over! Move it!

Me: LETS GO!

We ran fast!

[Sector V rush over to the exit while the library crumbles. They all jump over a hole except Numbuh 4.]

Numbuh 4: [gets grabbed by Numbuh 5] Hey, what are you… [throws him across before jumping on the tables]

[Sector V barely managed to make it to the exit before it closes.]

Me: WHOA! That was close!

Numbuh 4: You know, I was this close to bustin' out of school today. And then you called us up with this crud!

Me: You really hate school huh?

Numbuh 4: I sure do.

Numbuh 5: But we got to find Leona. [finds another one of Leona's bracelets on the floor] And it looks like we're on the right track. Let's move out, people.

Nico: Right.

Albedo turned into Negative Plantapocalypse.

Negative Plantapocalypse: Just in case it's a trap.

Me: Okay.

[Sector V and us continue their way through the caverns while Numbuh 4 grumbles in disgust.]

Numbuh 3: Come on, Numbuh 4! After we rescue her, Leona might gives us some beauty tips!

[The group enter a place filled with food.]

Numbuh 2: Whoa…

Numbuh 4: Get a load of this chow!

Numbuh 5: This must be the cafeteria. Nobody touches anything.

Me: This food looks like it was here for years.

Numbuh 1: [turns to Numbuh 4] Numbuh 5 says don't touch anything.

Numbuh 4: [turns to Numbuh 3] Numbuh 1 says don't punch a thing.

Numbuh 3: [turns to Numbuh 2] Numbuh 4 says try the onion rings.

Nico: No you dingus.

Numbuh 2: [holds a tray of food] Well, you don't have to tell me twice. [He picks up a plate of onion rings and puts it on his tray. Numbuh 3 screams.] What? I was gonna share. Huh?

[Milk starts spraying everyone and begins flooding the cafeteria.]

Me: (SPITS) What the?

I drank it.

Me: It's milk.

Eli: Milk? (Drinks it) 2% Milk.

Numbuh 1: Uh. Is anyone here allergic to milk?

Nico: Not me.

Numbuh 5: No, but Numbuh 5 is allergic to drowning! Let's go!

[Sector V and us all ran out of the cafeteria and heads into the dining area, where the milk starts rising.]

Numbuh 2: Not to milk the situation, but…

Numbuh 5: Ah, shut up!

Eli: No time for jokes Hoagie!

[The entire room becomes flooded with milk and Sector V is struggling to swim.]

We swam easily!

Numbuh 4: Eh, help! [grabs onto a tray] I can't swim! You hear me? I can't swim!

I grabbed Numbuh 4 and helped him.

[A milk tidal wave bursts through the doorway.]

Me: SURFS UP!

Numbuh 5: Well, you better learn fast!

[Sector V and all of us tried to swim away from the milk wave, but gets caught in the current. The wall breaks down and forms an even bigger wave.]

Numbuh 4: [screams] Oh, crud!

[Sector V climb onto the trays they were holding on and uses them as surfboards to surf across the hallway.]

Numbuh 1: [sees an opening up above] Quick, up there!

[Numbuhs 1, 2, and 3 jump off their trays and head to the opening.]

Numbuh 4: Are you crazy? We'll never…

Me: LETS GO!

[Numbuh 5 grabs Numbuh 4 and they reach to safety before the milk wave crashes behind them. Sector V is safe, but are all soaking wet from the milk.]

Me: Boy that was some Milk-Nami!

Nico: And tasty!

Me: Yeah.

Numbuh 4: Okay, run this by me again. Why are we risking our lives to save Leaky Leona?!

Numbuh 3: [groans] Because she's got pretty hair, silly! [wrings out the milk from her hair]

Numbuh 4: Oh, come on! She's never done anything for us! We barely even know her! What are we gonna help her for?

Numbuh 5: [angrily grabs Numbuh 4 by the shirt] Because the last time Numbuh 5 didn't help someone kidnapped by the Delightful Children, they did somethin' she can't ever forgive! [throws back Numbuh 4 before storming off]

Me: Like what?

Numbuh 4: What? What did they do that was so bad?

Nico: I think I might know.

We looked at Numbuh 1.

Numbuh 1: They made me bald.

We gasped.

Numbuh 4: [shocked] Whoa…

Me: Now I'm glad we killed them.

Ashley (KND): Me too.

[Sector V continue on while Numbuh 4 stares in complete silence. The group makes it to another room which is the gymnasium.]

Numbuh 1: And this must be the gymnasium.

Me: Now Lynn would love this.

Numbuh 2: Well, that's not so bad, right? [accidently triggers a trap on the floor] At least we can see the exit.

[Suddenly, huge statues appear blocking the exit.]

Numbuh 1: Great! Now, how are we going to get past that?

Me: Wow!

Numbuh 4: Don't worry. [grabs a golden sphere] Gym is something I can handle.

Nico: Go for it!

Numbuh 5: No! Numbuh 4, don't!

[Numbuh 4 throws the sphere and destroys a statue.]

SMASH!

Me: Nice one!

Numbuh 4: There. Mission accomplished.

[Suddenly, the statues begin throwing boulders at Sector V.]

I punched the boulders and smashed them into pieces!

Numbuh 1: Make for the exit! Hurry!

Me: RUN!

[The group gets blocked by a wall of fire and statues continue throwing boulders at them.]

Numbuh 3: What do we do? What do we do? What do we do? [cries]

Numbuh 4: I told you. I can handle it.

[Numbuh 4 throws multiple golden spheres at the statues, destroying them one by one. Sector V cheers Numbuh 4 on as he continues to battle the statues with his dodgeball abilities. Numbuh 4 throws a sphere on the statue before it throws a boulder at him.]

Numbuh 3: Look out!

[The boulder rolls onto Numbuh 4 and crashes him into a wall. Sector V is concerned, but Numbuh 4 comes out unharmed. He throws the sphere onto a wall and sends the statues falling to the ground. The wall of fire disappears.]

I absorbed the fire.

Numbuh 4: Well, what are you waiting for? We got a kid to save! [heads for the exit]

Numbuh 5: Give the kid a couple of dodgeballs and suddenly he's a hero.

Me: Yep.

The group finds Leona tied up to a pillar. Numbuh 5 gasps.

Numbuh 5: Leona! Are you okay?

Me: Leona?

Numbuh 1: What happened?

Leaky Leona: (Elderly Voice) Please! You have to get me to the fountain

Numbuh 2: Fountain? What fountain?

Me: Fountain? Oh man!

[Sector V gasps in horror for they discovered an shocking surprise. Leona reveals herself to be an old, frail lady.]

Me: WHOA!

Leaky Leona: The Fountain of Youth!

Me: The Legendary Fountain of Youth!

May then puked.

Nico: (Pats her back)

Me: Leona? What happened?

Leaky Leona: Please! Get me to the Fountain of Youth!

Numbuh 5: Fountain of Youth?

Danica Metrois: The Fountain of Youth?

Me: The legendary fountain from St. Augustine, Florida that is said to provide the key to eternal life.

Numbuh 1: We could be ten years old forever.

Me: That is very cool

Numbuh 2: Sounds good to me.

Numbuh 362: Yeah.

Numbuh 4: What do you say, Numbuh 3?

Numbuh 3: You guys were right. I don't know where I got the idea that Leona was pretty. Ugh!

We untied her.

Numbuh 1: Guys, over here! Check this out.

[Numbuh 1 shows his teammates a sparkling fountain with magical water flowing in it.]

Me: (GASP) There it is!

Nico: The Legendary Fountain of Youth! It really IS REAL!

Eli: Incredible!

Numbuh 5: [carries Leona to the fountain] Now, we gotta get Leona there fast!

Nico: Lets go.

We brought her over to it and put her in.

[Sector V throws Leaky Leona into the fountain. She comes back out as a little girl again and Sector V stare in awe.]

Me: WHOA!

Nico: The legends are totally true!

Qin: WOW!

Numbuh 3: Oh, Leona! She's… she's… still kinda homely. [groans in disgust]

Numbuh 1: Hold on. If Leona needs the fountain to be young again, doesn't that mean she's really…

Leaky Leona: An adult? You're right, Nigel. 400 years ago, I stumbled upon this ancient school and found this fountain. By drinking its sparkling waters, I discovered that I could remain a kid forever. But s-sadly, the fountain's effects are temporary so I could never travel much farther than the school above. So, I relived the fourth grade moving from homeroom to homeroom all over again to hide my eternal ten-year-oldness. But it's been worth it to not have to grow up. It was my glorious-s secret until those Delightful Children ruined it. So from the bottom of my heart, thank you for saving me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Kids Next Door.

Me: The Delightful Children are dead now.

Ashley (KND): Yeah they are gone.

Camie: Good riddance. But this is amazing.

Zocks: (points Geardalinger at her) Don't. Try. Anything.

Numbuh 1: It's all right Zocks. She is not a threat. We helped reform her.

Me: Besides. We found one of the greatest discoveries in the history of the world. Leona we're so sorry this happened to you but believe me we are immortal ourselves.

Nico: It's true. We have lived for thousands of years.

Qin: Millions actually. Many of our friends have seen it all.

Wendy Sapphira: We sure have.

Leaky Leona: Yeah. But thank you guys.

Me: I'm sorry that you have to come back and forth to this fountain just to sustain yourself. But we can grant you eternal life and make you truly immortal.

Leaky Leona: You can?

Me: We actually have that kind of power.

Nico: It's true. J.D. granted true Immortality and Eternal Youth to Ra's Al Ghul.

Leaky Leona: I would like that.

Me: Awesome. (SNAPS FINGERS) Done.

Leaky Leona: Wow!

Maria: Maybe me and Carol should use the water to become kids for the remainder of the rescue.

Carol: We haven't been kids like that in a long time.

Nico: Go for it.

They went over and drank the water and then they shrunk and were back to when they were 10!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow it really works!

Carter: That is amazing!

Carol: (Younger Voice) How do we look?

Me: See for yourselves.

I formed a mirror and Maria had a blue shirt and shorter brown hair and blue pants and Carol had a purple shirt and small purple skirt.

Carol: Cool!

Maria: (Younger Voice) WOW!

Nico: We're not done here yet.

Eli: Nope. Now all the Kids Next Door can be young forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Now everything that Father dreamed of for "Making Kids Grow Up" is all for Nothing.

Nico: Good. But he planned to kill all the kids anyway.

Eli: (Senses something) We got company!

We saw a figure come out and it was a black version of Plantapocalypse! It was ANOTHER PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

Nico: Whoa! Another Plantapocalypse!

Laney: Wow! This one is neat!

Camie: Yep.

Another Plantapocalypse: (In a girls voice) And it sure is awesome to be a plant.

Me: (Gasp) I had a feeling that Swartz would pick you for this one. Alexa Qinsington.

Another Plantapocalypse: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Alexa Qinsington Is a girl that loves plants and she is one of the best gardeners I've ever seen.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) You might be a plant!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Amazon Alpha Ridewatch) But we can still fight you!

Armor Time! Blood and go wild! Alpha! Amazon Alpha!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got AmazonAlphaArmor.

Me: YEAH! Time for some action. Zayto would get a thrill out of this one. (ACTIVATES THE WEASEL'S RIDEWATCH) Sniff on these!

I fired a barrage of whoopee cushions and they hit Another Plantapocalypse and exploded and farted out ketchup all over!

Nico: NICE!

Maria: Lets see how this affected my powers. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(ORINOCO FLOW BY ENYA PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Let me sail, let me sail

Let the Orinoco flow

Let me reach, let me beach

On the shores of Tripoli

Let me sail, let me sail

Let me crash upon your shore

Let me reach, let me beach

Far beyond the Yellow Sea

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Bissau to Palau, in the shade of Avalon

From Fiji to Tyree and the Isles of Ebony

From Peru to Cebu, hear the power of Babylon

From Bali to Cali, far beneath the Coral Sea

Turn it up, turn it up, turn it up, up, adieu, ooh, ooh

Turn it up, turn it up, turn it up, up, adieu, ooh, ooh

Turn it up, turn it up, turn it up, up, adieu, oh

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From the North to the South, Ebudæ unto Khartoum

From the deep Sea of Clouds to the Island of the Moon

Carry me on the waves to the lands I've never been

Carry me on the waves to the lands I've never seen

We can sail, we can sail with the Orinoco Flow

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can steer, we can near

With Rob Dickins at the wheel

We can sigh, say goodbye Ross and his dependency

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can reach, we can beach

On the shores of Tripoli

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

From Bali to Cali, far beneath the Coral Sea

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

From Bissau to Palau, in the shade of Avalon

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can reach, we can beach

Far beyond the Yellow Sea

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

From Peru to Cebu, hear the power of Babylon

We can sail, we can sail

(Sail away, sail away, sail away)

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

She fired waves of water with intense power and they formed into a powerful battleship and smashed down Another Plantapocalypse!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Wow! That was awesome!

Nico: (gets out Kitty's Ridewatch) Don't forget this! (Activates it)

(ROCK AROUND THE CLOCK BY BILL HALEY PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MOTORCYCLES SWIRL AROUND HIM)

One, two, three o'clock, four o'clock, rock

Five, six, seven o'clock, eight o'clock, rock

Nine, ten, eleven o'clock, twelve o'clock, rock

We're gonna rock around the clock tonight

Put your glad rags on and join me, hon'

We'll have some fun when the clock strikes one

We're gonna rock around the clock tonight

We're gonna rock, rock, rock, 'til broad daylight

We're gonna rock, gonna rock, around the clock tonight

When the clock strikes two, three and four

If the band slows down we'll yell for more

We're gonna rock around the clock tonight

We're gonna rock, rock, rock, 'til broad daylight

We're gonna rock, gonna rock, around the clock tonight

When the chimes ring five, six and seven

We'll be right in seventh heaven

We're gonna rock around the clock tonight

We're gonna rock, rock, rock, 'til broad daylight

We're gonna rock, gonna rock, around the clock tonight

When it's eight, nine, ten, eleven too

I'll be goin' strong and so will you

We're gonna rock around the clock tonight

We're gonna rock, rock, rock, 'til broad daylight

We're gonna rock, gonna rock, around the clock tonight

When the clock strikes twelve, we'll cool off then

Start a rockin' round the clock again

We're gonna rock around the clock tonight

We're gonna rock, rock, rock, 'til broad daylight

We're gonna rock, gonna rock, around the clock tonight

He danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: ROCK ON!

Eli: YEAH!

Qin: Nothing beats the classics!

Carter: My turn!

Me: Go for it Carter.

Carter: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

He transformed and he was ready!

Me: RIGHT ON! Lets see how the Ridewatches do hooked up to our weapons.

Carter: You got it.

Carter summoned his V-Lancer and hooked up Toyman's Ridewatch to it.

Me: Nice!

I summoned my V-Lancer and hooked up Lord Drakkon's ridewatch to it.

Me: LORD DRAKKON INFERNO FORCE BLAST!

I fired a huge inferno blast from my V-Lancer.

Carter: TOYMAN DODGEBALL AVALANCHE!

He fired a massive barrage of flaming dodgeballs and the blasts all hit Another Plantapocalypse and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA! That was cool!

Eli: It sure was!

Me: That was great Carter!

Carter: Yeah it was!

Carter: Now to use my Ridewatch the regular way. (ACTIVATES TOYMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired flaming dodgeballs and blasted down Another Plantapocalypse!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

But then a figure came out! And it was VYPEERA FROM EPISODE 3 OF DINO FURY!

---

Over 65 million years ago, Vypeera and the other Sporix Beasts invaded Rafkon, the home planet of Zayto. Though he and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and their dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangers which gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs.

When the other Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's attack on Dinohenge, Vypeera's egg is amongst the Sporix that escape.

Vypeera's Sporix Cell is discovered by J-Borg near a paving site only to hatch into her Sporix Beast form and start attacking nearby civilians. J-Borg uses the Ranger Hotline to call the Dino Fury Rangers who teleport into the area to confront her. However, Vypeera uses the eyes on her chest to immobilize Zayto and attacks the frozen Ranger on the spot. Ollie and Amelia try to fight her but, due to her powers, they struggle to fight her without looking at her. Even though she is winning against the two, Vypeera retreats with Mucus after the latter finds a discarded camcorder and wants to use it for a greater plan.

Vypeera and Mucus set up a recording station on the roof of BuzzBlast where they hijack the website by sending out her own video. Anyone who looks at the video immediately freezes in place but Zayto, having been freed thanks to Solon, teleports in blindfolded. Using the Sonic Dino Key, Zayto enhances his hearing and attacks Vypeera, managing to hold his own before destroying her laptop and ending the broadcast. Angry that her plan is ruined, Vypeera sets her sights on destroying Zayto only for a morphed Ollie and Amelia to teleport in and defend their friend. Jumping off the rooftop, she grows into a giant so Zayto fights her in the T-Rex Champion Zord Battle Mode but struggles to hit her since he had to fight whilst covering his eyes. Thankfully, Solon deploys the Tricera Blade and Ankylo Hammer Zords and Ollie and Amelia hatch a plan to blind her chest-mounted eyes. Using the Zords, they creat rubble from the street and then, with a combination of the Hover and Reverse Dino Keys, succeed in covering Vypeera's chest eyes. They then form the new Dino Fury Megazord which Vypeera finds herself at the mercy of and is swiftly defeated by the Mega Slash, reverting back to her Sporix Cell form. The Rangers grab it before Void Knight could and place her back into the chest.

Later on, Vypeera's Sporix alongside Draknarok, Smashstone, the one Boomtower took, and Roostafa are seen in the containment unit when Slyther tries stealing them. He ultimately fails and her Sporix Egg remains in Dinohenge.

---

Me: VYPEERA! I remember you! You were causing mayhem by causing people to look into your eyes and freeze them in place and then seriously hurt them.

Vypeera: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Been brushing up on watching Dino Fury to help us be prepared for the upcoming ambassador mission for the Dino Fury Rangers.

Vypeera: I see. Lets see how you do against me.

Me: Okay then. I don't need my eyes to deal with you. (Puts on a blindfold)

I then had my wolf ears appear.

Me: Nico you guys save Alexa. I'll face our Sporix friend here.

Vypeera: Can you believe we had to wait a year and a half to join the Masters of Evil?

Maria: Well, it doesn't hurt to be patient! We had to wait a whole year for the World Monsters after Nico made those fake version of the Super Sentai Worlds for the Tojtendo Dynasty to capture.

Nico: It's true.

Me: But we had to be patient for that. It's awesome that we get to test drive this.

Vypeera: It sure is. HENGEMEN!

She summoned an army of Hengemen!

Camie: Whoa! Who are they?

Me: The Hengemen. They are the footsoldiers of Dino Fury.

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: Yep.

I slashed them with my scythe and shattered them all over.

Me: The Void Knight had one helluva nasty surprise when he brought his wife back.

Vypeera: I heard! What a shock that she would turn on him like that.

Me: Yeah no shit!

I slashed Vypeera and then she slashed at me and I dodged her strikes.

Vypeera: Wow! You are good J.D.

Me: Had lots of training.

Nico: (to Maria) I guess I can call you my little sister right now.

Maria: You sure can Nico!

May: That's true.

Vypeera: That is amazing that you guys found the Fountain of Youth.

Me: It sure is. We were shown by Jorgen a view into another universe and we saw that it was really real in Ben's time. And we went to see if it was true for Nigel and his friends. And now we know it's REALLY real.

Vypeera: That is so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Yeah it's true.

Me: And I'm guessing that Vypra has already started recruiting some of the Dino Fury Monsters into the M.O.E.

Vypeera: She sure has. It's awesome too.

Me: Neat! We got some of the team signed up for them too.

I fired blades of energy and slashed Vypeera and then she EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: First time ever for me to say this. Vypeera you have failed this planet!

Eli: Yep.

Eli picked up the Sporix Egg and put it in a containment pod.

Me: Now where were we? Oh right.

We turned to face Another Plantapocalypse!

Another Plantapocalypse: That was so cool!

Nico: It sure was. First Sporix of many.

May: Now, where were we?

Me: I said that already May.

May: Sorry.

Qin: Yeah.

Then we saw a black figure appear and it was ELEMENTAL HERO RAINBOW DARK NEOS!

Twilight Sparkle: Whoa is that!?

Me: Elemental HERO Rainbow Dark Neos! Wow!

Rainbow Dark Neos: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: Whoa! Taniya Huntsville! Wow!

Rainbow Dark Neos reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and rainbow clothes and had pitch black angel wings.

Taniya Huntsville: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She formed a rainbow ring in her hands.

Taniya fired a rainbow energy blast and it hit Another Plantapocalypse and she was down and she reverted back. I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went over to Alexa. She was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green clothes with a sunflower on the shirt and had a gardening apron on.

I picked her up.

Alexa Qinsington: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal now.

Alexa Qinsington: Thank goodness.

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Vypra. Got your little Sporix friend you sent us. That was awesome trying it out.

Vypra: Glad you liked it. We've already started recruited them.

Nico: It was awesome.

Vypra: I'm glad though.

Me: Waiting a whole year and a half to 2 years really was worth the effort to test this out Vypra.

Vypra: It sure was. I'm glad.

Nico: We all are.

Eli gave the egg back to Vypra.

Vypra: Thanks Eli.

Eli: Anytime.

She teleported back.

Carter: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Taniya Huntsville: I have a lot of them but my favorite is we were in science class and we did a project on black light and how it worked and we got an A+ on it. We had a great time on that one.

Qin: I remember that. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Taniya hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Taniya.

Taniya Huntsville: Me too Nico.

Then Carol and Maria reverted back to normal age.

Maria: Looks like I'm my normal age again.

Carol: Me too.

Me: Legends says that it only is temporary. But it's cool we proved it.

Qin: We sure did.

Xenia: This was fun.

Himiko: It sure was awesome.

Laney: Yeah and as an added bonus we got to face one of the Sporix.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Me: Yep.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang and Mack Hartford are heading to the world of the 1991 film, The Runestone, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy the Norse beast, Fenrir.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1991 film, The Runestone, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy the Norse beast, Fenrir.

Me: I remembered my Dad seeing this movie long ago, and that Fenrir's release from the stone would bring about Ragnarok, the end of the world, and that's really terrifying.

Nico: And according to the Norse legends, the only one who can destroy Fenrir is Tyr, the Norse god of War, who is prophesied to return to fight the creature, and Jacob was being haunted by terrifying nightmares of what is to come, and his family explained his dreams through the stories from Norse legend, and Tyr fighting Fenrir was one of those dreams.

Lincoln: And we got to put a stop to Fenrir before it brings about Ragnarok, and thanks for joining us, Mack.

Mack Hartford: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be awesome.

Suddenly, something appeared on Hilary Thestalos' right arm, it was the kanjis for Fire, Earth, Wind, Thunder, Water, and Dark, and the Wind Kanji was glowing.

Hilary Thestalos: And there's another Gene-Slammer here, Lincoln, it's Varie Raiza.

Lincoln: Varie's here, awesome.

Nico: But, how did you know about that?

Hilary Thestalos: You see, Charlene and I weren't the only one who got Gene-Slammed into one of the Monarch Duel Monsters by Team Rocket, Varie Raiza got Gene-Slammed into Raiza the Storm Monarch, Gina Granmorg got Gene-Slammed into Granmorg the Earth Monarch, Nika Zaborg got Gene-Slammed into Zaborg the Thunder Monarch, Leina Mobius got Gene-Slammed into Mobius the Frost Monarch, Darcy Erebus got Gene-Slammed into Erebus the Underworld Monarch, Dawn Ehther got Gene-Slammed into Ehther the Heavenly Monarch, Luna Angmarl got Gene-Slammed into Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch, Raven Delg got Gene-Slammed into Delg the Dark Monarch, and Alina Kuraz got Gene-Slammed into Kuraz the Light Monarch.

We were stunned.

Me: Whoa, now that's really incredible.

Lincoln: Which means not only are we going to run into Selene's sisters, but we'll run into the other Monarch Gene-Slammers, awesome.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls calling for help, along with the sound of an inhuman roar. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Fenrir and it's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Fenrir and it's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That ruthless savage beast!

?: (Girl's voice) Let's rip it in two!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and Raiza the Storm Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and Raiza the Storm Monarch, awesome two-for-one!

Selene Emperyous: And I knew that was you, Vorya.

Lincoln: And I also knew it was you, Varie Raiza, but we'll talk later, time to save the world from the Norse Ragnarok.

We rushed over and before Fenrir could claim its next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Fenrir, and that allows the three girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the beastly wolf, and when Fenrir saw us, he was furious and roared at us.

Lincoln: You give Froze the Fenrir and all wolves and werewolves a bad name, and now, we're going to stop you once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf

Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Mack Hartford, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Fenrir, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Vorya fired blasts of darkness and Varie Raiza fired gusts of wind at Fenrir, and it made him angrier than ever. But, then, the tips of Lincoln's eleven massive and long white werewolf tails turned into a proboscis similar to a mosquito's, and he stabs Fenrir in the chest and he began sucking up its blood and insides, leaving Fenrir's skin as a shell, and then, an energy card appeared in Lincoln's large left hand with Fenrir's soul inside it, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared, it was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and the proboscis tips on Lincoln's tails changed back to normal.

Lincoln: That's it for you, you monster. (To Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza) And it's so good to see you again, Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza.

Vorya Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless midnight black dress top, long midnight black skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and angels on the coattails and Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate on the back and holstered on her back is a large Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate-themed greatsword with Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black angel wings and a large purple gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Varie Raiza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with short neck-length green hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Wind Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Raiza the Storm Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green closed blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds on the coattails and Raiza the Storm Monarch on the back and holstered on her back is a large Raiza the Storm Monarch-themed greatsword with Raiza the Storm Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green angel wings for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green angel wings and a large aqua sky gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Vorya Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene and Zaina.

Varie Raiza: Same with you and Charlene as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Varie.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Vorya.

Lincoln went up to Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza and he hugged them both and they also hugged him back, and Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zaina Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 10-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Varie Raiza: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Vorya Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third born of the Emperyous Sisters, and she's the goth girl of the group. She has incredible powers over darkness and she can even bring peoples' worst nightmares to life. She can even terrify them so badly that they can wind up in a nuthouse for years.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, she even has the admiration and love of Lucy and her friends, and she also hates STERN FERN with a merciless vengeance.

We gasped.

Lynn: And I still remembered what Vorya did to that fat cow that really scared her. But, we'll hear that later on.

Lincoln: And the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Varie Raiza, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate from cooking classes and she works at a local windmill that is also a hidden kitchen where she works on awesome foods and recipes that are awesome. She also hates and loathes Flip with a vengeance and wants nothing more than to make that cheapskate pay with his life.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one about Stern Fern and another about Flip.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Vorya Emperyous' neck and Varie Raiza's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Vorya and Varie.

Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Casca and Charlotte from Berserk and Buchi from Phoenix: Karma Chapter.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Casca and Charlotte from Berserk and Buchi from Phoenix: Karma Chapter.

Nicole: Ooh, now those are among my favorite list of anime, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Casca: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Casca and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Fenrir, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The

Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The

Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Casca: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and the two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with

equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Casca: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Casca, Charlotte, and Buchi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Fenrir, the villain from The Runestone.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him up and Lincoln killing him by transforming the tips of his eleven werewolf tails into proboscis tips and he sucked up Fenrir's blood and guts and left its skin and he sent its soul to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Vorya Emperyous, and Varie Raiza have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Wow, this was an awesome two-for-one rescue, not only did we meet the next of Selene's sisters, but we also met another Monarch Gene-Slammer.

Lincoln: And Hilary and Charlene told us about the other Monarch Gene-Slammers, so we'll run into them as well.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: This is really going to be awesome seeing two Gene-Slammers on your rescue, Linc.

Lincoln: This happened on rare occasions when we saw more than one of my Guardian Angels on my rescues, Nico. Remember when we met Jackie Wren and the Atlantis Sisters?

Me: You got that right, and that was one of those many rare occasions.

Nicholette Torrington: You said it.

After killing Fenrir, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Vorya Emperyous and Varie Raiza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Vorya Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Varie Raiza: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Vorya Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Vorya, Varie, what are the horrible revelations you have on Stern Fern and Flip?

Vorya Emperyous: Let me go first, and you're going to wish you killed her. One time Lynn was practicing hockey, and that fat cow, Stern Fern broke all her hockey equipment and she even broke both of Lynn's legs. I got really mad at this cruel act and I made sure that fat cow regretted that completely. I used my powers of darkness and made her worst fear come to life: it was MURDEROUS CANNIBALS! They scared her so badly and horrifically that she went to a nuthouse with a really bad damaged mind and I vowed that if she ever saw Stern Fern again she would make sure that they WILL BE REAL and they will EAT HER!

We gasped.

Nico: That fat bad-tempered cow!

Lynn: I still remember that day all too well, and after Vorya scared Fern with that, she called Lincoln and the others, who came and took me to the hospital. Mom wanted to press charges on her, but due to what Vorya did, she thought she'd learn her lesson, but Fern didn't.

Lincoln: She deserves to rot in ADX Florence for the rest of her life, but if she dares to get out, the one thing waiting for her is The Black Gates, what that bad-tempered cow did in breaking your hockey equipment and your legs proves she's just a monster bitch!

Me: My words exactly. She is completely out of control.

Nico: Yeah!

Varie Raiza: If she dares to get out, that's going to be what awaits her. Now, for me, I was busy at the local windmill and hidden kitchen, but then, I found out Flip was trying to going to try and use the windmill for another scheme to kidnap and kill the Loud Family via the windmill's blades. I got so mad at that cheapskate, I fired massive blasts of wind at Flip and sent him back to jail, where he got yet another life sentence added to his sentence. I called Lincoln and the others and when they found out, the family went down to the prison and beat the crap out of Flip, and J.D. also stomped on his groin hard with spiked cleats.

Nico and the rest of the team cheered wildly.

Nico: Now, that was really awesome! Plus, nice one with stomping on Flip's groin with spiked cleats, J.D.

Me: Thank Lynn for that one, she had them saved for Flip, in case he got busted again.

Tanjiro Kamado: If that cheapskate thinks he can get away with what he wants, he's got another thing coming.

Lincoln: Easy, Tanjiro, we already have him being humiliated for life, and with that curse I put on him and the other jerks, he won't be getting a single coin ever.

Nezuko Kamado: That's right, and after what happened with Icky Vicky's escape, we doubled our security at Lynn's Table.

Nico: And if they try to escape, they're going to get mashed into paste if they so much as try to escape from their punishment!

Lincoln: And looking at the number of times Flip and Lewis Travolta had run from the cops, we had to take no chances with those two, Lewis Travolta's skipped out on paying his tab and Flip has caused enough trouble to us and Dad for an entire lifetime, now they're reaping the consequences for their selfish, greedy, stupid ways.

Eli: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Molly McGee, and Andrea Davenport are heading to Gloomy Galleon for their first beach date.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Molly McGee and Andrea Davenport were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out that Lincoln had saved Molly and Andrea from a bunch of ghosts that wanted revenge on us for what we did to the old Ghost Council, but Lincoln had sent them to The Black Gates after they were found guilty by the new Ghost Council, and Lincoln was one of those members of the new Ghost Council.

Molly McGee: Wow, so this is Gloomy Galleon.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, girls. Shall we?

Andrea Davenport: Of course, and I…

Lincoln: There's no need to apologize, Andrea. Drakus told us of what happened after he and the X-Squad told us of your conversation with them last year, so it's water under the bridge.

Lincoln, Molly McGee, and Andrea dived in and they also saw the inhabitants there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they got to the surface and they had a game of volleyball and Molly McGee and Andrea Davenport got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Molly McGee and Andrea Davenport, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Gloomy Galleon.

Molly McGee: For our first beach date, might we add, and we had a blast.

Me: That's awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And I'm also glad you girls are now part of Linky's harem.

Andrea Davenport: Thanks, Twilight, and we were really glad Lincoln saved us from those ghost who were still loyal to the old Ghost Council to kill us.

Me: Seems like there's still those who supported the old Ghost Council.

Lincoln: Not to worry, we've been finding them all over The Underworld and Ghost Zone, and we've been sending them to The Black Gates for their crimes.

Just then, Becky Long came in, and she had with her a beaker and inside was some kind of mixture.

Lincoln: Hey, Becky, what's that?

Becky Long: This is something I've been working on for over six and a half years: I've developed a powerful muscle growth formula, but it's also infused with advanced nanomachine technology that won't be seen until 3,000 years later, and I also added in muscle growth stimulants and other muscle stimulants to this, and once consumed, it'll not only give the person a hardened musculoskeletal system and hardened muscular system, but it'll also enhance the person's immense superhuman strength, superhuman flexibility, superhuman speed, superhuman durability, superhuman stamina, superhuman senses, superhuman dexterity, superhuman reflexes, superhuman regeneration, and elemental powers and base powers infinite-fold and beyond.

We were stunned.

Nico: Is that even…?!

Lincoln: For someone like Becky, it is, Nico.

Becky Long: And… I developed this for you, Linky. After all those times you've been beaten up and stabbed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, I couldn't stand to see you like that.

This got to Lincoln and all of us.

Lincoln: Becky…

Lincoln walked up to Becky Long and he cupped his large right hand on her right cheek, and she then lifted her head up, and he then felt tears on his large right hand, and he wiped her tears.

Lincoln: So, that's why you spent six and a half years on this project.

Lincoln leaned his head down and he gently kissed her and she returned it. Then, she offered him the beaker with her formula, and he drank it. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a powerful heat rush through him, and he felt the formula's effects, as his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up, and not only was he gaining an astronomically infinite power and energy boost, but the formula also gave Lincoln a hardened musculoskeletal system and a hardened muscular system, and it enhanced his infinite and immense superhuman strength, superhuman flexibility, superhuman speed, superhuman durability, superhuman stamina, superhuman senses, superhuman dexterity, superhuman reflexes, superhuman regeneration, and elemental powers and powers infinite-fold and beyond.

Lincoln: Whoa, that felt incredible!

Lisa took out an X-Ray machine, and we saw the nanomachines were then merging with Lincoln's red blood cells and musculoskeletal system and muscular system, and his body was really getting quite an upgrade.

Nico: Holy crap!

Becky Long: Those six and a half years of hard work on this really worked! It worked!

Lincoln then went up to Becky Long and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and she wrapped her left arm around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and she placed her right hand on Lincoln's massive wide and muscular left pec, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss.

Lincoln: Thank you, Becky.

Becky Long: You're welcome, Linky.

We had tears in our eyes and smiles on our faces.

Nico: This is one of the most awesome acts of a person's true love displayed ever!

Me: This is way too awesome.

Becky Long: And don't think Lincoln's going to be the only one.

Becky Long gave all of us beakers full of her formula and we drank them, and we felt a powerful heat rush through us, and we felt the formula's effects, as our rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up, and not only were we gaining an astronomically infinite power and energy boost, but the formula also gave us hardened musculoskeletal systems and hardened muscular system, and it enhanced our infinite and immense superhuman strength, superhuman flexibility, superhuman speed, superhuman durability, superhuman stamina, superhuman senses, superhuman dexterity, superhuman reflexes, superhuman regeneration, and elemental powers and powers infinite-fold and beyond.

Nico: Damn, that's one impressive formula!

Lincoln: The six and a half years of work she put into it was worth it.

Becky Long: And only I know of it, so if any villain dares to try and kidnap me, they will suffer the consequences.

Eli: You got that right.

---

At the table we saw Starfire and Tara having huge Bowls of Borscht.

Plankton: So THIS is borscht.

Me: Yep. It's cold beet soup.

Nico: Tommy Pickles said that it tastes like glue. And his grandfather on his moms side was eating it for over 70 years.

Me: Wow.

Xenia: Yeah.

Tsunade: It's supposed to be good for you too.

Me: It sure is Lady Hokage. Russia makes really awesome borscht.

Anastasia Nikolaevna: Yeah and it is part of my country.

Nico: Yep.

Plankton: So what are you gonna do with so much of it?

Me: Starfire and Tara are having a contest to see who can eat the most. Surprisingly Starfire loves Borscht.

Starfire: I do and I had it when I first met Red Star.

Red Star: (Russian Accent) It's true. Starfire loves Russian food very well.

Me: Wow.

Tsunade: Let the contest begin!

They got to eating and they were guzzling and drinking the borscht like there was no tomorrow.

They already guzzled down 20 bowls of it!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: They are eating and eating and eating it all over.

Me: I've had Borscht in my travels all over the world and it is good stuff.

Camie: Neat.

Starfire was on Bowl 75 and Tara was on bowl 30.

Dirge: Who's winning right now?

Me: Starfire is.

The contest ended.

Me: And with 100 bowls down the winner is Starfire!

Qin: YEAH!

Starfire: I am full of Borscht!

Qin: Boy Starfire you sure love Borscht.

Tara: Yeah she sure does. How in the world does she eat so much?

Me: Tamaraneans have 9 stomachs.

Camie: 9 Stomachs!? Whoa!

Sunset Shimmer: That means nine times the food level.

Me: Yeah it's true.

Tara: (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

She ran to the bathroom and then we heard her having a NASTY NUMBER 2!

Qin: Uh oh.

Blades: You know your Orca Whale form can get that out easily, right?

Tara: I know. MAN! That feels better.

She cleaned up and then came out after washing her hands.

Nico: Feel better Tara?

Tara: Yeah. Man Starfire you are amazing at eating all that Borscht.

Starfire: Oh it was delicious.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Now it's time for us to get ready for our next mission. We found another awesome food planet.

Me: Ooh is it edible?

Eli: It sure is and it's going to be interesting.

Bone Chompy was eating some of the leftover Borscht.

Nico: Looks like Bone Chompy likes Borscht.

Camie: He sure does.

Me: Spyro are Chompys vegetarian or omnivorous?

Spyro: They pretty much eat anything so they are omnivorous.

Linka: I can't believe one took a bite out of my leg.

Camie: Ouch!

Qin: Yikes! That really hurt though.

Aylene C.: Yeah it did.

Then Kangor, Cluemaster, Dr. Destiny, Vortex, Xiao Fung, Whirlwind, Mirror Master, Control Freak, Deadwood, Black Lance, Marzo, Evil Desert Man, Megavolt, Weather Report, Ludo, Yost Vulture, Evil Wind Man, Thunderhoof,,

Chameleon and Superfriends Captain Cold appeared.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Can me, Cluemaster, Dr. Destiny, Vortex, Xiao Fung, Whirlwind, Mirror Master, Control Freak, Deadwood, and Black Lance come, mon?

Marzo: Me, Evil Desert Man, Megavolt, Weather Report, Ludo, Yost Vulture, Evil Wind Man, Thunderhoof,, Chameleon and Superfriends Captain Cold will come too

Nico: Yes you all sure can come with us.

Cluemaster: How did you guys like fighting your first ever Dino Fury

Monster?

Me: It was awesome!

Cornelia: Boy that was cool. Next time I'll come with Nico to get a jumpstart on it too before my big mission.

Nico: Good idea Cornelia.

Cluemaster: Well we got lots of Sporix for you all.

Nico: Awesome.

Chill Bill: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right the Mandatory Question. How about one for uhh. J.D. do you have any ideas?

Me: I think I have one.

I pulled out a card and it was for Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti.

Nico: Ooh Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti. Good choice.

Qin: That's a scary one. Looks like an alien manta ray.

Xenia: It sure does.

Laney: Yeah. But it's neat.

Dr. Destiny: I have a feeling that we're gonna see the return of the Ambassador missions in a week.

Megavolt: It's about time!

Nico: I KNOW! About damn time!

Me: And all we have is Cornelia's missions left to wrap up the year.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Lincoln's old enemy, Dustin Keystone, the very monster who's bullied and tried to kill Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood and revenge long ago and also murdered Mia Addison's parents in cold blood long ago, and after what Lincoln did to Dustin Keystone seventeen days ago by stripping him of his powers that're given to him by The Hom Dai and making him mortal again and what he and the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers have done in taking down the other seventeen villains and recruited them into The Masters of Evil, it's pissed him off so badly, his mind's now completely gone, and now, all he's focused on is revenge on Lincoln and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Dustin Keystone finally on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico.

Lynn: And what Lincoln did to Dustin Keystone seventeen days ago by stripping him of his powers that he'd gotten because of The Hom Dai and making him mortal again and what he and the other Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers have done in taking down the other seventeen villains and recruited them into The Masters of Evil, it's pissed him off so badly, his mind's now completely gone, and now, all he's focused on is revenge on Lincoln and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh…

Eli: Shit!

Nico: Dustin's now gone completely off the rails! That fucking bastard! But, it's been a long time coming, now, he's finally going to get what he fucking deserves for bullying, torturing, and trying to kill you all those years ago, Lincoln, and for what he and his fuckweed parents did in murdering Mia Addison's parents as well.

Demona Wendollstein: And he's never ever coming back, Nico. In fact!

Emily LeRou: Say no more, Demona, we're also joining in on this fight, and he's going to know what happens when he dares threaten the life of the man we're all going to be engaged to in the future, and he's going to suffer in the slowest and cruelest way imaginable for bullying, torturing, and trying to kill Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood and revenge!

Mia Addison: I should've continued to beat him to death, but if I did that, he'd be sent to Hell, and he could be brought back from the dead.

Lincoln: That's not going to happen, Mia. This time, Dustin's getting The Black Gates, and this time, he's never going to return again, we're going to make him suffer infinite-fold in the bloodiest fashion imaginable and rip him to shreds!

Nico: Now, you're talking, Linc. I can't wait to see that asshole suffer for this. Alright, gang, let's go, we got another food planet to explore.

Lincoln: And with another food planet, there's bound to be another villain waiting for us there. And once this mission is complete, you're next, Dustin Keystone, and this time, there's no way you're ever coming back again to try and kill me, and as for what you said about my future wives, I'm going to rip your tongue right out of your mouth and burn it right in front of you!

Me: Yeah, we all heard what he said about your harem, Linc.

Nico: And that's what I call going way too far, that bastard doesn't have any manners whatsoever!

Lincoln: He's never even known about manners since the day he was born to those parents of his, all he and his family have ever known was hatred and cruelty, they're a bunch of nihilistic, murderous, evil, bloodthirsty assholes. But, now we're going to end the Keystone family line for good, and Dustin will soon be joining his evil parents and the rest of his family in The Black Gates.

Everyone: And this time, you're never coming back, Dustin Keystone!

Gulper: I hope this is a soda planet!

Nico: Me too. But at least it's edible. Lets head out.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7031.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another awesome food planet and our mission is to see what this world is like and battle any enemies there.

Eli: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Kahlia of The Vast: It sure will be.

Xiao Fung: Nico, you can take your time with finalising the backup core members.

Ludo: We're in no rush.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: It'll give me some time to come up with new combinations for Timaeus, Hermos and Critias.

Nico: Good idea.

I was looking over my cards and analyzing them and writing down notes.

Me: (In my head) Mm-hmm. Interesting.

I was working hard.

Swift Foot: I see the planet!

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a green and orange planet and it looked amazing and cool.

Nico: Lets engage the landing.

We got to landing and then we got out and we saw that the planet was a world of carrots! It had ginormous numbers of carrots that were massive! There were carrots as big as huge trees, carrots of many sizes on the ground and more!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: It's a planet made of Carrots!

Mirror Master: There are carrots everywhere!

Evil Wind Man: This isn't a bad thing.

Jared: Now THIS is my kind of planet!

Bugs Bunny: Wow! I love this planet!

Buster Bunny: Me too!

Babs Bunny: Same here!

Me: Wow!

Warren Loud: This is so awesome!

Ed: Carrots are good for your eyes, but can it dial a phone?

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Koichi: Only one way to find out!

He picked one and ate it and it was good.

Eddy: Koichi, Ed was being an idiot like always.

Koichi: Oh. But these carrots are amazing.

Bugs and the rabbits ate numerous carrots and then they were stuffed!

Nico: Wow! You guys are full.

Xenia: Yep.

Black Lance: The Rabbids are eating some too!

Superfriends Captain Cold: I knew they would.

Me: They are rabbit creatures essentially.

Qin: Yep.

Eli made a bowl of awesome carrot soup.

Eli: Mmm! Carrot soup.

Bai Tza: Muriel ate an experimental carrot and she was going to explode when she got to the size of a farmhouse.

Courage: Don't remind me of that one.

Francesca: Yeah that was crazy.

Eli: Boy that must've been crazy. (Senses something) Uh oh!

Slobber Trap: These carrots sure are tasty!

Nico: They sure are.

Eli: Guys I sense big trouble here.

Me: What is it Eli?

Eli: I'm afraid Rey is not going to like this one.

Rey: (British Accent) Is it a Sith Lord here?

Eli: Yes but it's one you are not going to like seeing. It's the dark version of you Rey.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Dark Rey is here!?

Xenia: Oh man!

Camie: Uh oh!

Tsuyu: Remind me again who she is?

Me: She's what would have happened if Palpatine corrupted her and got her seduced by the dark side of the Force.

Eli: Yep.

Chameleon: Didn't you guys face her on one of Nico's rescues?

Deadwood: I think that's the case.

Me: Yes we did but something is telling me that this version of Dark Rey is dangerous.

Eli: Yes she is that dangerous.

Qin: Oh boy.

Camie: We'll merge her counterpart with this one.

Runabout: Let's finish up these carrots first.

Me: Okay.

We got to eating them and they were awesome and yummy.

Nico: Man awesome carrots.

Me: Don't eat too many of them. Don't want to turn orange like how Arnold did.

Qin: Oh right.

Thunderhoof: Forgot about that.

Control Freak: Which video game monster should I bring out this time?

Nicole: How about one that's from Star Wars since we're here and I got just the one. The Wompa.

Control Freak: Good choice.

He summoned The Wompa from Super Star Wars V: The Empire Strikes Back!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Slugfest: Nice choice!

Nicole: Thanks.

Qin: That was a tough one too.

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: Yep.

Eli: If Dark Rey wants a fight (Ignites Lightsaber) Then she will get oone.

Rey: You really are strong enough to beat her Eli.

Me: Eli does have that awesome amount of skill too.

Xenia: He sure does.

Anakin: He learned so much from the Jedi.

Obi-Wan: He has come a long way in his skills.

Eye Scream: Yoda should go against Dark Rey too.

Yoda: Powerful Dark Rey is but taken lightly she should not.

Qin: I agree. Dark Rey is a force of nature.

Nico: She sure is.

Laney: I agree too.

Lola: Yeah. Dark Rey is a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Camie: Yeah.

Weather Report: That might be true.

Vortex: But Yoda IS the best Jedi Master.

Me: He is. Grandmaster Yoda is a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Nico: That's right. He is.

Me: Either way you look at it we have a Sith to take down.

Eli: We sure do.

Yost Vulture came back.

Yost Vulture: She's behind that hill to the north about 45 klicks.

Qin: Then we need to get over there.

Beastbox: Entrance time! Oh, and Takeru? You and Onua get to shine today.

Onua: Sweet!

Takeru: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

Dark Rey was meditating. Then the spirits of the Elemental Masters of Wind appeared and orbited around her and then converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a Phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Dark Rey. So we finally meet.

Dark Rey: (British Accent) You will pay for what you did to my grandfather.

Me: We'll see about that.

Eli ignited his lightsaber.

Dark Rey: You will know the power of the Dark Side.

Cluemaster: That won't happen.

Evil Desert Man: Because you're going down.

Takeru: Big time!

Nico: And it won't be pretty.

Zenkaigan! (Drum line) Kengou hakken kyoshou ni ohsama samurai bouzu ni sniper! Dai~ Hen~ge~! (Yay!)

HE donned his awesome Rainbow Ghost form!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome.

Eli then clashed with her and they were really going at each other.

Then out came Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Mummy, Killer Shrike, Plastique, Girder, Multiplex, Evil Butane Man, Wolvertoon, Strikning, Liquidator, Tenaya 7, Technicolor Phantoms, SHS Carnage, Genbu, Don Octavio, and Hot Rodney.

Nico: Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Mummy, Killer Shrike, Plastique, Girder, Multiplex, Evil Butane Man, Wolvertoon, Strikning, Liquidator, Tenaya 7, Technicolor Phantoms, SHS Carnage, Genbu, Don Octavio, and Hot Rodney..

Qin: Awesome!

Trap Jaw: So, did you guys like fighting your first Sporix Beast?

May: We sure did!

Me: Yeah it was awesome!

Beast Man: Glad to hear it.

Unicorn: And there's plenty more where that came from.

Me: Nice!

Killer Shrike: (to Nico) We heard you found the Fountain of Youth.

Nico: We sure did and it was awesome.

Mummy: Did any of you guys drink it?

Maria: Me and Carol did and it was awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Mummy: Wow.

Deadwood: Well, since I'm here, you guys might as well have a second round with me.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: But you already have a usual battle.

Deadwood: I know. But it's my turn today for the ranger battle.

Qin: Oh.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Sydney Burlington, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Nico's

Rescue and Finding The Fountain of Youth

---

Trap Jaw was first.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Nico's rescue was finding the Fountain of Youth. Did anyone become kids there?

Sydney: Maria and Carol turned young again. They were 10 years old again.

Starlight Glimmer: They were so awesome back then in those times.

Cozy Glow: They sure were. Carol and Maria sure looked great.

Hex: They sure were.

Trap Jaw: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

TRAP JAW! ANIMATED MEGATRON!

Sydney fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sydney activated her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sydney activated her Ridewatch and they danced to goth music and fired waves of energy, magic, bones, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Battling Another Plantapocalypse

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Nico, Carter, and the others did good Battling Another Plantapocalypse. I hope they had a lot of weed whackers!

Nanette: Their powers were more than enough and it was cool.

Rarity: Oh it was most fun though darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was and it was great.

Gill Grunt: Everyone had fun on that.

Beast Man: Glad they did. Lets do it!

BEAST MAN! ANIMATED DIRT BOSS!

Nanette fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Nanette activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Nanette activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Sheila Castille, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Lincoln's Rescue

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Runestone. How was it?

Sheila: It was really fun. We destroyed the evil beast of Norse Myth, Fenrir.

Princess Luna: That was a really amazing battle and adventure.

Moondust: It sure was and it was fun too.

Snowdrop: Yep. And we always have fun on those.

Gari: We sure do. So cool.

Blackout: It sure is fun.

Unicorn: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

UNICORN! POLLUTICORN!

Sheila fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sheila activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Sheila activated her ridewatch and they danced to gothic music and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and Raiza the Storm Monarch

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate. How was it?

Rice: It was really fun. And we actually rescued 2 gene-slammers. The Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate was Vorya Emperyous and the Raiza the Storm Monarch was Varie Raiza.

Killer Shrike: Oh so we have the elemental monarchs being rescued too. Neat!

Applejack: Yeah they are amazing.

Apple Bloom: They sure are. And both their stories are cool too.

---

Vorya Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Varie Raiza: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Vorya Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Vorya, Varie, what are the horrible revelations you have on Stern Fern and Flip?

Vorya Emperyous: Let me go first, and you're going to wish you killed her. One time Lynn was practicing hockey, and that fat cow, Stern Fern broke all her hockey equipment and she even broke both of Lynn's legs. I got really mad at this cruel act and I made sure that fat cow regretted that completely. I used my powers of darkness and made her worst fear come to life: it was MURDEROUS CANNIBALS! They scared her so badly and horrifically that she went to a nuthouse with a really bad damaged mind and I vowed that if she ever saw Stern Fern again she would make sure that they WILL BE REAL and they will EAT HER!

We gasped.

Nico: That fat bad-tempered cow!

Lynn: I still remember that day all too well, and after Vorya scared Fern with that, she called Lincoln and the others, who came and took me to the hospital. Mom wanted to press charges on her, but due to what Vorya did, she thought she'd learn her lesson, but Fern didn't.

Lincoln: She deserves to rot in ADX Florence for the rest of her life, but if she dares to get out, the one thing waiting for her is The Black Gates, what that bad-tempered cow did in breaking your hockey equipment and your legs proves she's just a monster bitch!

Me: My words exactly. She is completely out of control.

Nico: Yeah!

Varie Raiza: If she dares to get out, that's going to be what awaits her. Now, for me, I was busy at the local windmill and hidden kitchen, but then, I found out Flip was trying to going to try and use the windmill for another scheme to kidnap and kill the Loud Family via the windmill's blades. I got so mad at that cheapskate, I fired massive blasts of wind at Flip and sent him back to jail, where he got yet another life sentence added to his sentence. I called Lincoln and the others and when they found out, the family went down to the prison and beat the crap out of Flip, and J.D. also stomped on his groin hard with spiked cleats.

Nico and the rest of the team cheered wildly.

Nico: Now, that was really awesome! Plus, nice one with stomping on Flip's groin with spiked cleats, J.D.

Me: Thank Lynn for that one, she had them saved for Flip, in case he got busted again.

Tanjiro Kamado: If that cheapskate thinks he can get away with what he wants, he's got another thing coming.

Lincoln: Easy, Tanjiro, we already have him being humiliated for life, and with that curse I put on him and the other jerks, he won't be getting a single coin ever.

Nezuko Kamado: That's right, and after what happened with Icky Vicky's escape, we doubled our security at Lynn's Table.

Nico: And if they try to escape, they're going to get mashed into paste if they so much as try to escape from their punishment!

Lincoln: And looking at the number of times Flip and Lewis Travolta had run from the cops, we had to take no chances with those two, Lewis Travolta's skipped out on paying his tab and Flip has caused enough trouble to us and Dad for an entire lifetime, now they're reaping the consequences for their selfish, greedy, stupid ways.

Eli: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Killer Shrike: My goodness! Man Flip just doesn't know when to take a hint! But man Stern Fern is pure evil and completely out of control!

Flashwing: She sure is.

Killer Shrike: She needs to be destroyed bad. Lets do it!

KILLER SHRIKE! ANIMATED SOUNDWAVE!

Rice fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rice activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rice activated her ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Maxxine Stennson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - Borscht Eating Contest

---

The Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) So, you guys had a Borscht Eating Contest, huh? Isn't Leni an expert on that?

Maxxine: She sure is and she makes awesome borscht. Starfire and Tara loved it too.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure did and it was amazing that they had so many bowls of it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was amazing.

Spyro: They really drank it all over.

Mummy: Boy they sure did. Lets do it!

MUMMY! MUMMY (MHA)!

Maxxine fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Maxxine activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Maxxine activated her ridewatch and they danced to party music and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - Starfire and Tara loved the contest

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Starfire and Tara loved the contest. But who won?

Kendra: Starfire did and she ate 100 bowls of borscht.

Shendu: 100 bowls!? Holy dragon flames!

Kendra: Starfire has 9 stomachs and her anatomy is incredible.

Pinkie Pie: She sure is and it's absolutely amazing that she ate that many bowls of borscht.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was cool.

Sprocket: We're all proud of her.

Shendu: I am too. Lets do it!

SHENDU! ANIMATED BLITZWING!

Kendra fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Kendra activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Kendra activated her ridewatch and they danced to circus music and fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Georgina Montgomery, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - A planet of Carrots!?

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) A planet of Carrots!? Bugs and Ace are probably in heaven!

Georgina: So did Jared, the Loud Rabbits and Angel bunny.

Fluttershy: Oh he sure did and he ate a lot of them.

Tornado Bolt: He sure was hungry.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Hsi Wu: Boy that is no lie there. Lets do it!

HSI WU! ANIMATED STARSCREAM!

Georgina fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Georgina activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Georgina activated her ridewatch and they danced to nature music and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Shope, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - Carrots are good for your eyes and Jared sure loves the planet

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) Carrots are good for your eyes. Jared sure loves this planet.

Shope: He sure does and it is so awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome and amazing.

Scootaloo: I thought it was cool too.

Whirlwind: That is awesome too.

Plastique: Yeah. Lets do it!

PLASTIQUE! MAD BOMBER!

Shope fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Shope activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Shope activated her ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun music and fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Rex Salazar, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - Dark Rey is scary and she is the result of what would happen if Palpatine corrupted her

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) Dark Rey is scary. She's the result of what would happen if Palpatine corrupted her.

Rex: Yeah she is really frightening.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure is.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It's amazing she is that scary.

Sunburn: I agree there too.

Multiplex: No kidding. Lets do it!

MULTIPLEX! HOMER CLONES!

Rex fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rex activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Rex activated his ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - Dark Rey will make a great M.O.E. Member

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Dark Rey will make a great Member of our ranks. We need more lightsaber wielders.

Roach: She will be a great addition.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

King Solar: Yeah. As long as it's not Palpatine.

Solar Eclipsa: No. We don't want that.

Amber Morning: No way. He deserved to be destroyed too.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Girder: No kidding there. Lets do it!

GIRDER! METAL DOPANT!

Roach fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Roach activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Roach activated his ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

---

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: This is so awesome that we are here too.

Yost Spiderman: It sure is awesome.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Red Tornado VS Wolvertoon

---

Wolvertoon was next.

Red Tornado: I am not amused by you.

He fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Fujiko Mine VS Strikning

---

Strikning was next.

Strikning: You ready for me?

Fujiko: Born ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Shou Ronpo of Draco the Dragon VS Liquidator

---

Liquidator was next.

Liquidator: This is gonna be good.

Shou Ronpo: It sure will be fun.

He fired waves of energy from his staff and smashed him down.

---

Chuck Chicken VS Tenaya 7.

---

Tenaya 7 was next.

Tenaya 7: So I get a chicken?

Chuck Chicken: I'm a kung fu chicken.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Autumn Blaze VS The Technicolor Phantoms

---

The Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: This is gonna be so much fun!

She fired waves of red fire and smashed them down.

---

RD Girl Jordan VS SHS Carnage

---

SHS Carnage was next.

RD Girl Jordan: Time for some buttkicking.

SHS Carnage: (LAUGHS) Come and get me then!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kokou VS Genbu of the Saint Beasts

Genbu of the Saint Beasts was next.

Genbu: Do you have a last request?

Kokou: Just this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Keiichiro VS El Jefe

El Jefe was next.

El Jefe: (Spanish Accent) You ready for me?

Keiichiro: Born ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) This is-a gonna be a most-a fun.

Kairi Yano: It always is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Nathan Adams vs Hot Rodney (Secret Squirrel)

---

Hot Rodney was next.

Hot Rodney: Ready for some fun?

Nathan: Always ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Deadwood

---

Deadwood was next.

Nico: This will be awesome and cool.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of The Galactic Republic, they're a collection of greatswords with the Galactic Republic symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blades, large white angel wings for the crossguards, large rainbow gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large rainbow gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Z-REX CANNON! SUPER MODE!

They formed the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Deadwood and knocked him down.

Nico helped him up.

Deadwood: Wow! Just as fun as ever.

Nico: It sure was.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Eli really had Dark Rey up against the ropes.

Troy: The Dark Side will never win!

Tsukasa: Of course it won't!

Nico: We will make sure it won't!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Red!

Kamen Ride: Alpha!

Kamen Ride: Omega!

Kamen Ride: Sigma!

Tsukasa turned into Morphin Master Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Amazon team from 1974!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers!

Me: Time for some Jurassic power!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ROARING JURASSIC POWER!

We summoned the Zyuranger, Abaranger, Kyoryuger and Ryusoulger and the OOO team.

Me: It's still a darn shame there aren't that many Kamen Riders that deal specifically with Dinosaurs.

Nico: I know.

Maria: Now for this one!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) JURASSIC MAYHEM!

She summoned Red Claw (Land Before Time), Whiplash 2002 He-Man, Flarizamon, Big John, Tyrannosaurus Debt, Fire Galboros, The Evil Koopa Troopa and The Velociraptors from The Good Dinosaur!

Nico: Awesome!

Cornelia: This is gonna be awesome!

Then a red light appeared in Cornelia's hands and it was a ridewatch for DINO FURY!

Cornelia: Whoa! A Dino Fury Ridewatch! Now it's my turn!

She activated it.

Cornelia: HENSHIN!

She had the spirits of the dinosaurs appear around her and she got an awesome and amazingly cool red armor and it had the symbol of the Dino Fury Rangers on it. She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND DINO FURY ZI-O!

Cornelia: WOW!

Nico: That is cool!

Cornelia: This is amazing!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Queen of Earth who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future of all the Predacons. Her name is Dino Fury Grand Zi-O!

Nico: So cool!

Me: It's Buttkicking time!

We went at her.

We clashed powerfully with her and really let her have it. We fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her all over. Then we fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Blades, Dirge, Tsunade and Plankton used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blades's Photon Pistol, Dirge's machine guns and Plankton and Tsunade's powers 100-fold.

Tsunade and Blades: PHOTONIC HUNDRED STRENGTHS BLAST!

Plankton and Dirge: MACHINE GUNS OF PLANKTON!

Clues of the Elements and Cluemaster: ELEMENTAL CLUE BLAST!

Destiny of The Jedi and Dr. Destiny: DREAM JEDI BLAST!

Weather of Nature and Vortex: NATURE FURY BLAST!

Wind Samurai Fury and Xiao Fung: WIND DEMON ULTRA BLAST!

Wind of The Avengers and Whirlwind: WIND AVENGERS FORCE!

Mirror Reflecting Wind and Mirror Master: MIRRORS OF WIND FURY!

Video Game Ultra Storm and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME MEGA BLAST!

Jamaican Banana Power and Kangor: JAMAICAN BANANA BARRAGE!

Deadwood Acorn Blast and Deadwood: WOOD ACORN MEGA BLAST!

Knights of Justice and Black Lance: KNIGHT LANCE STORM!

Desert Super Fury and Evil Desert Man: DESERT SANDSTORM BLAST!

Megavolt Thunderstorm and Megavolt: SUPER MEGA THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Weather of Global Power and Weather Report: GLOBAL WEATHER FORCE BLAST!

Dimensional Magic Fury and Ludo: DIMENSIONAL MAGIC BLAST!

Vultures of Justice and Yost Vulture: VULTURE FLIGHT BLAST!

Wind of the Hurricane and Evil Wind Man: WIND HURRICANE BLAST!

Thunder Deer Super Team and Thunderhoof: THUNDER DEER MEGASTRIKE!

Marzo Magic Strikers and Count Marzo: MAGIC MARZO BLAST!

Chameleon Invisibility and Chameleon:: INVISIBLE CHAMELEON BLAST!

Cold Striker Team and Superfriends Captain Cold: COLD STRIKER MEGABLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP SUPER BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Eli, Sunny Starscout and me: MAGIC OF THE JEDI MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and magic.

Lincoln: JEDI ELEMENT STYLE: YODA!

Jessica Kalos: JEDI FIRE STYLE: QUI-GON-JINN!

Yuna Kamihara: JEDI WATER STYLE: OBI-WAN KENOBI!

Toph: JEDI EARTH STYLE: ANAKIN SKYWALKER!

Tatsumaki: JEDI WIND STYLE: AHSOKA TANO!

Entrapta: JEDI LIGHTNING STYLE: MACE WINDU!

Perfuma: JEDI NATURE STYLE: KANAN JARRUS!

Frosta: JEDI ICE STYLE: ERZA BRIDGER!

R. Mika: JEDI LIGHT STYLE: KI-ADI-MUNDI!

Peni Parker: JEDI DARK STYLE: KIT FISTO!

Chronoa: JEDI TIME STYLE: LUKE SKYWALKER!

Menat: JEDI STAR STYLE: REY SKYWALKER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Jedi.

Lincoln and his Harem: JEDI FINAL SMASH: POWER OF THE FORCE BLAST!

They fired a massive ki blast powered by the Force at Dark Rey.

The blasts all hit her and knocked her down and we tied her up as she was unconscious.

Lincoln: Whoa, Eli, you really showed Dark Rey what you were truly made of!

Nico: That was one awesome Jedi VS. Sith battle, and now, Dark Rey has been recruited into The Masters of Evil. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of that fuckweed asshole, Dustin Keystone, to deal with, and that asshole should be arriving… right now!

?: (ENRAGED AND DERANGED SCREAMING) LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU, EVERY LAST WHORE IN YOUR HAREM, YOUR FUCKING KIDS, YOUR FAMILY, YOUR FRIENDS, AND EVERYONE WHO EVEN HAS TIES WITH YOU, IF IT'S THE LAST FUCKING THING I EVER DO!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs

around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: I should've known there's no mistaking that enraged scream or deranged voice of bloodlust from anywhere. Can't you just roll over and die, Dustin Keystone.

A crazed figure came out, and it was none other than Dustin Keystone, Lincoln's old enemy, the very monster who's bullied, tortured, and tried to kill Lincoln on numerous occasions to slake his thirst for blood and revenge long ago and also murdered Mia Addison's parents in cold blood long ago, but he was still in his prison uniform, his eyes were now completely red with insanity, hatred, and bloodlust, and his hair is now completely disheveled, and he was now completely deranged!

Nico: Damn, I know it's been months since he was given that beatdown and we cursed him with The Hom Dai, but now that he's back to normal and he's now a mortal once more, he now looks even more deranged and insane than ever!

Dustin Keystone: It's all your fault, you all made me this way!

Lincoln: Shut your piehole, Dustin, we didn't make you this way, you were nothing but evil since the day you were born. You've bullied, tortured, and tried to kill me numerous time to slake your thirst for blood, death, and revenge, and quite frankly, you make me sick. Plus, the only thing that made me different from you is that I have the love and support of all my friends and family, I'm a caring and strong father to many children, and I'm talented in many things, whereas you've been nothing but a living nightmare to everyone you've crossed, and you know what else, you're also an inhuman, ugly, selfish, nihilistic monster who doesn't give a damn about anyone except for yourself, all you've ever cared about is making other people suffer, and that's just disgusting. Now, we're going to put an end to your miserable life once and for all, Dustin Keystone!

Demona Wendollstein: And this time, you're never coming back.

Nico: Never again will you be free to kill again, Dustin Keystone! You're heading for an early grave, you fuckweed asshole!

Me: You're never getting out of this alive!

Eli: You're going to die here and now!

Emily LeRou: And you're going to suffer the very same fate as those fuckweed parents of yours, and you'll be joining them and the rest of your accursed family very soon.

This made Dustin Keystone spiral even further into madness and we knew he was getting worse by the second.

Suddenly, Demona Wendollstein's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a black and white energy aura with with darkness, black fire, nightmares, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Xolotl-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Dustin Keystone, she left black and white purple energy, black fire, dragons, nightmares, and darkness with every step.

Demona Wendollstein: I'll never ever forgive you for every last one of your crimes you've committed against Lincoln, Mia Addison, The Loud Family, and all of Royal Woods, Dustin Keystone, you've been nothing more than a living nightmare to all those who've unfortunately crossed your path, and you've killed a lot of people who've crossed your path, and now, I will administer your punishment for every last one of your crimes that you've committed and for every last life you and your entire family have taken from this world, and this time, you are never ever coming back!

Suddenly, Demona Wendollstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and white energy with nightmares, black fire, and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Xolotl flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Dustin Keystone: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Demona Wendollstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Demona Wendollstein grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair put in pigtails, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and white energy aura with with darkness, black fire, nightmares, and dragons surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Xolotl with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with black gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Earthbound Immortal Xolotl with black gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her black dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Demona Wendollstein has on a sleeveless black open blouse with the Dragon Nazca Line on it, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black jewel-studded skirt, black fishnet stockings, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, black fire, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Xolotl with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Demona Wendollstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with white tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same white markings as on Xolotl. Demona Wendollstein has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Demona Wendollstein's massive Earthbound Immortal Xolotl-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy with darkness, black fire, nightmares, and dragons, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Xolotl's Dark Dragon Nightmare Greatsword of Black Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Xolotl and the Dragon Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads and a large blood red gem below the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with black gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Xolotl's head with black gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Earthbound Immortal Xolotl that said, "Demona Wendollstein, Gene-Slammer of The Dragon Earthbound Immortal Xolotl, Empress of Nightmares, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Narcissa Belladonna, Master of Making Nightmares Come True, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dragons, Nightmares, and Black Fire"

デモナ・ウェンドールスタイン、ドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、アースバウンド・イモータル・ショロトル、悪夢の女帝、愛情深い

守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ナルシッサ・ベラドンナの破壊者、悪夢を実現させるマスター、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、ドラゴン、悪夢、そして黒火のマスター

Demona Wendollstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS BLACK FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL NIGHTMARE DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLACK NIGHTMARE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Demona Wendollstein's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dustin Keystone saw it, the fucker fell into a even more black rage and he got out a knife and tried to stab her with it, but Demona fired a powerful black energy blast with black fire, darkness, nightmares, and dragons, and it hits Dustin Keystone and exploded with incredible power and he was sent flying into a wall of carrots, but he's not done yet and he's incredibly even more pissed off than he was before.

Nico: Whoa, now the last of The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers, Demona Wendollstein, has transformed, so awesome!

Me: Yeah, and take a look at the white patterns on her black angel wings, they're the same as the ones on Xolotl, and she blasted that asshole and sent him flying into a wall of carrots and pissed him off even more, nice.

Lincoln: Now, Dustin Keystone is about to feel the true wrath of The Earthbound Immortals and many more. And Demona, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Demona Wendollstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nightmare Dark Dragon Earthbound Immortal and Divine Black Fire Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, and now, shall we finally administer Dustin Keystone the punishment for all of the crimes he and his fucked-up family have committed against Royal Woods for many years?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Demona.

Me: You're through, Dustin Keystone, and this time, for good!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Demona Wendollstein.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **It's time to pay for everything you've done, Dustin Keystone, and this time, I never want to see your ugly fucked-up face here again!**

Then, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi unholster their massive greatswords on their backs and transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms, and joined with Lincoln and Demona Wendollstein.

Nico: Aw yeah, the show's about to begin.

Suddenly, the Dragon Nazca Line appeared on the ground, along with the Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines appeared as well, along with a Rainbow Thunderbird with Elemental Forces of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, and many more, as it soared across the skies, and we were stunned with awe.

Me: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa, now that's so awesome.

Eli: Incredible.

Suddenly, eighteen blasts of darkness and blue fire have appeared from the ground and we saw The Earthbound Immortals Xolotl, Wiraqocha Rasca, Chacu Challhua, Cusillu, Ccapac Apu, Aslla Piscu, Ccarayhua, Uru, Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, Ccgojuru, Cuauhcoatl, Itzpzpalo, Rorccon, Llamaca Pacuilla, Ccoshobar, and Ukupacha Callao appear from the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines.

Nico: Whoa! Oh, now we're really talking: Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi are about to dish out true Earthbound Immortal justice.

Me: And it also makes sense The Earthbound Immortals Xolotl, Wiraqocha Rasca, Chacu Challhua, Cusillu, Ccapac Apu, Aslla Piscu, Ccarayhua, Uru, Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, Ccgojuru, Cuauhcoatl, Itzpzpalo, Rorccon, Llamaca Pacuilla, Ccoshobar, and Ukupacha Callao should also come out to help, this is going to be so awesome!

Emily LeRou: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Condor Earthbound Immortal and Divine Purple Fire Justice) **Your days of trying to kill Lincoln and all those around him are over, Dustin Keystone, and for everything you've done in terrorizing Royal Woods, every last one of us are going to make sure you die here and now!**

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi: **And you will be nothing more than a forgotten memory in the pages of history, you miserable monster from the darkest depths of Hell!**

The bravery and determination of Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi really pissed Dustin Keystone off to no end, and his red eyes turned even more red with insanity and rage, but this would be his last day in this world, and they were going to make sure he never shows his ugly face here again.

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi went after Dustin Keystone, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, colored fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Condors, Hummingbirds, Lizards, Snakes, Cats, Herons, Spiders, Giants, Monkeys, Whales, Wings, Spirals, Llamas, Dogs, and Hands at Dustin Keystone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Dustin Keystone with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him and they also punched and kicked him hard all over.

Dustin tried to stab Lincoln with a knife, but the knife broke apart when it hit his body, and we knew this was thanks to Becky Long's powerful muscle growth formula infused with advanced nanomachine technology that wouldn't be seen until 3,000 years later, and with added in muscle growth stimulants and other muscle stimulants. Lincoln smirked at Dustin Keystone, who was horrified. Then, Lincoln punched Dustin Keystone hard in the stomach and he belched out massive amounts of blood and he held his stomach in pain.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Just so you know, that was for all the times you've bullied and tortured me in school.**

Dustin Keystone picked up his head and he glared angrily at Lincoln, who still maintained a serious look on his face.

Dustin Keystone: WHY… YOU! (SCREAMS IN INSANE RAGE)

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **And this** (Kicks Dustin Keystone high into the skies) **is for all those times you've beaten me up in school!**

Dustin Keystone screamed as he was launched high into the skies, but then, Lincoln appeared in a flash.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This is for all those times you've tried to kill me to slake your thirst for blood, death, and revenge!**

Lincoln gave Dustin Keystone a two-fisted downward punch to his head and sent him flying down, but then, Lincoln appeared again and he flew after Dustin Keystone with his massive white angel wings spread.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **And this**

**is for what you and your fuckweed parents did in murdering Mia Addison's parents!**

Lincoln gave Dustin Keystone a sweeping kick to the stomach and sent him flying into another pile of carrots, and we were really stunned.

Goku: This was exactly how I beat Nappa long ago.

Vegeta: Exactly what I was about to say, Kakarot. And from the looks of things, Lincoln's making good on his promise to make Dustin Keystone suffer for everything he's done in the past.

Nico: And he did say in the bloodiest fashion imaginable. Every last attack Lincoln's dealt him has caused Dustin to belch out massive amounts of blood.

Then, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi also joined with Lincoln, and they beat the crap out of Dustin Keystone, and The Earthbound Immortals also blasted him, and Mia Addison kicked him hard in the crotch with a sickening crunch, and we winced.

Nico: Ooh, right in the kiwis!

Demona Wendollstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nightmare Dark Dragon Earthbound Immortal and Divine Black Fire Justice) Let's end this bastard once and for all, everyone!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You got it, Demona. Everyone, let's combine our powers and destroy Dustin Keystone for good!**

Emily LeRou: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Condor

Earthbound Immortal and Divine Purple Fire Justice) **Yeah!**

Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi held out their left hands, and eighteen massive black energy balls with colors matching The Earthbound Immortals they were Gene-Slammed into and with the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines in them formed, and Lincoln formed a massive black energy ball with rainbow colors and the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines in it.

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi: **This is the end, Dustin Keystone, and this time, stay dead!**

This pissed off Dustin Keystone: he was about to die a horrible death and he was unable to get his revenge on Lincoln, but he didn't care, he charged at them again hoping to kill them before they kill him, but that would be futile since he'll never ever learn his lesson.

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi: **EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DEATH BALL GEOGLYPH BARRAGE!**

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi fired the nineteen black and colored and black and rainbow colored Death Balls at Dustin Keystone, and he was sent flying into space and The Death Ball barrage exploded with incredible power killing him for good.

Then, as Dustin Keystone's spirit appeared, The Earthbound Immortals glared at Dustin Keystone for his crimes, but instead of them devouring his soul, the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead as he was found guilty by the spirits of those he and his family have killed over the years, and he was fading away.

Dustin Keystone: No, no, I will have my revenge on you, Lincoln Loud! This isn't the end! I'll come back and I will have my revenge on you, you white-haired freak!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **No, Dustin, this is the end for you and your entire family once and for all!**

Everyone: **NOW DISAPPEAR FOREVER!**

Dustin Keystone: NO, NO! FUCK YOU, LINCOLN LOUD! FUCK YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL! FUCK YOU ALL! (FADES AWAY)

Dustin Keystone has been erased from existence forever, along with his entire family line, and they'll never hurt anyone ever again. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi did to Dustin Keystone as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Demona Wendollstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black and white angel wings are permanent.

Demona Wendollstein: Never again will you hurt our man again, you sick fucker! Thanks for helping me destroy Dustin Keystone forever, Linky, along with all of you.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Denise.

Suddenly, Lincoln made seventeen clones of himself, and he and the clones all went up to Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi who wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, as their chests pressed against the massive and wide muscular pecs of Lincoln and his clones and their stomachs pressed against the eight-pack abs of Lincoln and his clones, which'd brought an atomic red blush to the faces of Lincoln and his clones, and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln and his clones lean down to the faces of Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi, they kissed passionately as the left arms of Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi were still wrapped around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, but they moved their right arms and their right hands onto the massive and wide muscular right pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and right behind all of them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and The Earthbound Immortals Xolotl, Wiraqocha Rasca, Chacu Challhua, Cusillu, Ccapac Apu, Aslla Piscu, Ccarayhua, Uru, Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, Ccgojuru, Cuauhcoatl, Itzpzpalo, Rorccon, Llamaca Pacuilla, Ccoshobar, and Ukupacha Callao flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and colored fire raging behind them and we cheered wildly.

Lincoln's clones vanished, and Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi absorbed the fires, and they came back as Xolotl, Wiraqocha Rasca, Chacu Challhua, Cusillu, Ccapac Apu, Aslla Piscu, Ccarayhua, Uru, Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, Ccgojuru, Cuauhcoatl, Itzpzpalo, Rorccon, Llamaca Pacuilla, Ccoshobar, and Ukupacha Callao vanish.

Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome Earthbound Immortal battle for justice! Lincoln, you, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi showed that asshole, Dustin Keystone, absolutely no mercy whatsoever!

Me: Yeah, you guys totally destroyed him!

Lincoln: I did say Dustin was going to suffer infinite-fold in the bloodiest fashion imaginable for all the crap he's put me and everyone through all those years ago.

Mia Addison: Now, he's gone forever, along with the rest of his accursed family.

Nico: You got that right.

Selene Emperyous: Dustin was a total asshole who never learns his lesson the first time, and now, he's finally gone for good, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Sandra Emperyous, the Sandaion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and a powerful master of light, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Pablo, Anderson, and Taylor tomorrow.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh, I've got a feeling we're not going to like hearing this one.

Taylor (Loud House): And there's no doubt Sandra's not going to like seeing me again.

Lincoln: We'll make sure to tell her that you've changed, Taylor, and we'll tell her the reason why you were like that.

Me: Good idea.

Sunset Shimmer: And we'll probably meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer for tomorrow.

Lincoln: My guess it'll be the Delg the Dark Monarch Gene-Slammer, Raven Delg.

Nico: Ooh, light and darkness, now that's another two-for-one rescue we'll be looking forward to tomorrow.

Shendu: I have to hand it to Dark Rey. She put up a fight.

Hsi Wu: But we were just stronger.

Me: Yeah but she still gave it her all. We were just more powerful.

Plastique: Of course we were.

Multiplex: Let's load some of the carrots onto the ship.

Girder: We can eat them back home.

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone.

Bugs Bunny: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure today docs. Now we have more than enough carrots to last forever.

Qin: We sure do.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went and got tons and tons and tons and tons of carrots and then loaded them up and went onto the ship and went back home. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

A planet of carrots would be a cool one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, T.J. Johnson, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading over to a planet made of Grilled Cheese Sandwiches and it'll have Grilled Cheese Sandwiches and tomato soup and even my mothers awesome egg drop noodles. We're going to battle Another Eye Guy. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Eanoc, Sentry of the Ghoti and her name is Sirena Cammecola and she is actually a mermaid! She is a mermaid that Nico met when he lived in the Philippines and she is a really beautiful and awesome mermaid that has an amazing singing voice. She also has the power to put bad guys to sleep with just her song.

Morana Desdemona - Dark Witch and Leader of The Order of The Black Cross

Astrid Bathsheba - Dark Witch and Second-In-Command of The Order of The Black Cross

Lilith Draconia - Dark Witch and Member of The Order of The Black Cross

Nimue Badriyah - Dark Witch and Member of The Order of The Black Cross

Claudia Umbra - Dark Witch and Member of The Order of The Black Cross

Pandora Marwood - Dark Witch and Member of The Order of The Black Cross

Marianna Blakely - Dark Witch and Member of The Order of The Black Cross

And Elena Charna - Dark Witch and Member of The Orders of The Black Cross

These eight dark goth girls made a deal with The Devil and sold their souls to become dark witches with the powers of black witchcraft and formed a Satanic coven of witches known as The Order of The Black Cross with Morana as the leader of this evil Satanic coven. The goal of these dark goth girls: to cause havoc and chaos in the world and bring about The End of The World. They're also the hated enemies of Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Raven Duncan, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin of The Knightmare Coven of Justice. Four years ago, Morgana

DeRose and her coven fought Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna, who were trying to sacrifice a family to The Devil to prove their loyalty. But, their sacrificial ritual was interrupted by The Knightmare Coven of Justice barging in and rescuing the family, and Morana and her coven were defeated and were killed by Morgana DeRose and her coven by dropping an electric wire into a pool of blood in their hideout in an abandoned cave mine in the north of Royal Woods. Now, four years later, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna have returned from the dead reborn as demons to get revenge on Morgana DeRose and The Knightmare Coven of Justice, but we're not going to let that happen! The match-up scene for tomorrow is Mara Ceirin, The Knightmare Unicorn Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS. Elena Charna. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1995 movie Lord of Illusions, and Lincoln and his group are teaming up with Occult Detective Harry D'Amour to destroy the evil sorcerer, William Nix. And we're going to meet the Sandaion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Sandra Emperyous, she's the fourth-born of the Emperyous Sisters and she's a powerful master of light and she has amazing light powers that can illuminate the night sky and turn night into day. She is also an amazing singer and has a voice that is so divine that all the animals can sing to it. She also has the admiration of Luna, Sam and their friends for having an awesome singing voice. She also HATES Pablo, Anderson and Taylor with a merciless and powerful vengeance and she found out that they were bullying Lynn and some of Lincoln's friends and mercilessly thrashed and pulverized them into dust and she left them in full body casts. She vowed that if she ever saw those three hurting Lincoln and his friends ever again then she would kill them by ripping their hearts out and making them eat them and then she would tie them up and cook them alive over a volcano, along with the Delg the Dark Monarch Gene-Slammer named Raven Delg, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in from Cooking Class and she makes really awesome foods from all over the world. But, she specializes in making Halloween foods, and she is a great Halloween Horror Queen and makes all sorts of things that are scary. She can even bring anyone's worst fears to life and even use them to scare them BADLY. She is known by all as The Queen of Halloween. Raven also HATES Lewis Travolta with a vengeance and she has a lot of revelations about that jerk that will make Nico go ballistic on him. Get ready for a planet that gives you BEETS! Hahahahaha. We're going to a planet of Borscht and we're going to really be guzzling down beet soup and we're going to battle THE DELIGHTFUL CHILDREN FROM DOWN THE LANE! Who are back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing Father and Grandfather and ruining all the Adult's Plans to destroy all the kids in the worlds. But we're not going to kill them this time.

See you all tomorrow.

# BORSCHT AND DELIGHTFUL CHILDREN

BEETS AND SOUP GALORE!

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, T.J. Johnson, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Cornelia Hale. Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to another awesome food planet..

Me: I have a feeling this food planet will be just as awesome and cool as the last one.

Qin: Me too. I hope it's cool too.

Laney: I have this feeling it will be awesome

Nico: Yeah it sure will be cool.

T.J.: All the planets we go to are really cool.

Nico: They sure are. Thanks for coming with me, T.J.

T.J.: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you out. Even though I'm the last red ranger to help out.

Nico: I know.

Me: But it's still awesome though.

Nico:: T.J., I'm really sorry about what happened at the end of your Turbo Team's initial run.

T.J.: It's all right Nico. But it was a great run leading the Turbo Team.

Qin: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah. Also it was fun though.

Xenia: It sure was.

T.J.: I'm glad it was a good run.

Nico: Rest assured nothing like that will happen again.

T.J.: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah that was awful.

Qin: It sure was.

T.J.: But thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome. Oh. Miku, Rei, girls, this is also the one year anniversary of when Nico went to your world with Erica and helped you guys. You all went through absolute hell.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah we sure did.

Saya Tekagi: Yeah that was terrible.

Rei Miyamoto: It was a nightmare.

Saeko Busujima: Yeah that was a nightmare no one should ever have to go through.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: Well it was 1 year ago today.

I went over what happened in the events of chapter 1539 and it was a nightmare.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified.

Nico: Yeah that asshole Kōichi Shidō got what was coming to him.

Me: Yeah. And it turned from a school day into a fight for survival because of him.

Shizuka Marikawa: Yeah that was terrible.

Lincoln: But it's good that it's all gone too

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: But it's good he's gone.

Qin: No kidding.

Laney: Yeah but lets focus on today.

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Those carrots were very tasty.

Me: Boy they sure were. And the rabbits and Jared were in heaven.

Nico: Yeah they sure were.

Eli: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: And we fought Dark Rey. Again.

Eli: We sure did and that was awesome. And you're right Nico. The M.O.E. needs more lightsaber masters in its ranks.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That is true.

Varie: But it was cool.

Me: Yesterday's rescue was so awesome though.

Maria: It sure was and we faced one of the Dino Fury Monsters. It's about time they made their appearance.

Cornelia: It sure is about time. I hope we get to face one of them in this one.

Nico: That is gonna be awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: And confirmed backup core members are Diane of Envy, Choji, Mikoto, Brandish, Lexi Bunny, Tobias, Animorphs Rachel, Pfish and Chip, Nadine Tyrannus, and Allira Cristant.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Camie: I still feel bad for the Void Knight though.

Cornelia: So do I. But me coming with you guys on your rescue and facing the monsters of the Dino Fury Rangers is perfect to help me prepare for this.

Maria: Your missions are about to begin so it'll be perfect to help you prepare too.

Nico: It sure is perfect.

Eli: And correction Nico, Girder was right about that. We do need more Lightsaber Masters in the M.O.E.'s ranks.

Nico: Yeah sorr.

T.J.: Yep and we're here.

We saw that we were at the planet. It looked like the Grilled Cheese and Tomato Soup planet but it was a different look. We went down to the planet and we saw that it was a planet made entirely out of Grilled Cheese Sandwiches and it had tomato soup rivers and egg noodle rocks and it was amazing!

Eli: OH WOW!

Me: It's a Grilled Cheese Sandwich Planet!

Nico: I call dibs!

Nico ate a sandwich and it was delicious!

Nico: YUMMY!

Eli took a sandwich and dipped it into the soup and it was awesome!

Eli: So delicious!

T.J.: This is amazing.

Varie: It sure is.

Me: This is an awesome place to have some lunch.

Rarity: I agree there darlings. Too bad it's not a cucumber sandwich planet.

Maria: That would be awesome for you Rarity.

Lola: Yeah.

Rarity: It sure would.

Nico: They sure are.

Me: (Eating Sandwiches and Soup and Egg Noodles) Mmm! And the Egg Noodles are as good as the ones my mother makes.

Nico: They sure are.

Qin: I'll say!

Saya Tekagi: They are delicious.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah they are.

Camie was eating a couple of sandwiches and they were good.

Camie: Boy you said it.

May: Let's bring some home for the mascots.

Nico: Good idea!

May put some in a bag.

Eli: (Senses Something) Uh oh we got company.

Nico: Another Omnitrix Alien?

Eli: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER EYE GUY! It was a black version of Eye Guy.

Me: Whoa! Another Eye Guy!

Qin: This is gonna be a tough one with it seeing in all directions.

Nico: Yep.

Another Eye Guy: (In a girls voice) And It should be Another Eye Girl instead of Eye Guy.

Me: (GASP) Kristine Yoruichi?

Another Eye Guy: That's right J.D. Good to see you.

Nico: The Aspiring Figure Skater?

Another Eye Guy: Yep.

Cornelia: Wow! This is interesting.

Nico: Yeah.

Albedo turned into Negative Eye Guy.

Negative Eye Guy: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Eye Guy: Just to be the greatest Figure Skater ever like my idol Kristie Yamaguchi.

Me: Kristie Yamaguchi was the best ever. But you already are the greatest ever. You won a lot of contests and put on a great show for many people.

Another Eye Guy: I sure have and you were there for me too. But I was kidnapped 3 days before you left.

Me: Oh man.

Another Eye Guy: Yeah. Now I see that Swartz lied to me.

Nico: He lied to everyone.

Qin: But he is dead now.

Lola: Yeah he sure is.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Another Eye Guy: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙 !

Nico: YEAH!

Cornelia went Guardian!

Cornelia: EARTH!

T.J.: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

He turned into Turbo Red!

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) This will be perfect in case another Sporix Beast shows up.

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) And for good measure…

Kaito got the Tyranno Staff and Zocks got a Delta Enforcer Blaster!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I'll start us off. (ACTIVATE'S MOLTEN MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(JABBERJAW BY PAIN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LAVA SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Me and my friends get no respect

What does Scooby do that we neglect?

We be puttin' all our foes in check

But me and my friends get no respect

So what? Who cares?

We're doin' it how we like

I'm singin' into my mic, a special underwater mic

Who's gonna save the world? Who's gonna save the days?

From Ahab, crabs who steal and eerie eels with evil rays?

Who's gonna talk like Curly, since Curly isn't here?

Who's gonna chase down villains and then turn around and run in fear?

You know who I'm talkin' about

He's fat and short on brains

And I do not mean Captain Caveman

I mean Jabberjaw!

Tries to further justice without making waves

And to impress the ladies but his subtle ways

Get lost between the sediment and water mains

I will never date you 'cause you smell like bait ("No respect!")

So what? Who cares?

When a supervillain plots

To send an army of lobster bots, to tie you up in sailor's knots?

Who's gonna save the world? Who's gonna save the day?

From Ahab, crabs who steal and eerie eels with evil rays?

Who's gonna talk like Curly, since Curly isn't here?

Who's gonna chase down villains and then turn around and run in fear?

Who's gonna stand for justice, when bad guys break the law?

You know who I'm talkin' about

We're Clamhead, Shelley, and Bubbles, and Biff,

But if you're catchin' a whiff of fish

It's Jabberjaw!

I danced and fired waves of lava and fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH! Jabberjaw sure doesn't get any respect does he?

Me: No he doesn't. Nyuck nyuck nyuck nyuck nyuck.

Sougo: (gets out Zeo Ranger V Red Ridewatch) Our turn now!

Geiz: (gets out Red Alien Ranger Ridewatch) It's not everyday I use a Ranger Ridewatch.

Sougo got ZeoRangerVRedArmor while Geiz got RedAlienRangerArmor.

Nico: But you look awesome using one.

Me: Yep.

Another Eye Guy fired lasers at us and I deflected them all over and I flew all around her and she fired lasers at me from every angle.

Me: WOW! She has 360˚ Vision! She can see me fly wherever I go.

Another Eye Guy: Yeah it's true.

I landed by everyone.

Nico: Wow! Now for this. (ACTIVATES DRUNK MAIDEN'S RIDEWATCH)

(DRUNKEN SAILOR BY IRISH ROVERS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BEER SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?
What will we do with a drunken sailor?
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Shave his belly with a rusty razor
Shave his belly with a rusty razor
Shave his belly with a rusty razor
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Put him in a long boat till his sober
Put him in a long boat till his sober
Put him in a long boat till his sober
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!
Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom
Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom
Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Nico danced and fired waves of beer and drenched her.

Another Eye Guy: Whoa! YUCK!

Qin: Yeah. Gross huh? But funny too.

Nico: (takes out See More's Ridewatch) EYE see you!

Me: Good one Nico!

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Thanks.

Me: Time for this too. (Activates Eye Guy (Power Rangers) Ridewatch)

(SOMEWHERE OVER THE RAINBOW AND WHAT A WONDERFUL WORLD BY ISRAEL KAMAKAWIWO'OLE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LAVA AND EYES SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh-ooh

---

Ooh, ooh, ooh-ooh

Ooh-ooh, ooh-ooh

Somewhere over the rainbow

Way up high

And the dreams that you dreamed of

Once in a lullaby

Oh, somewhere over the rainbow

Blue birds fly

And the dreams that you dreamed of

Dreams really do come true, ooh-ooh

Someday I'll wish upon a star

Wake up where the clouds are far behind me

Where trouble melts like lemon drops

High above the chimney tops, that's where

You'll find me

Oh, somewhere over the rainbow

Blue birds fly

And the dream that you dare to

Oh, why, oh, why can't I?

Well, I see trees of green and

Red roses too

I'll watch them bloom for

Me and you

And I think to myself

What a wonderful world

Well, I see skies of blue and I see

Clouds of white

And the brightness of day

Highlight the dark

And I think to myself

What a wonderful world

The colors of the rainbow, so pretty in the sky

Are also on the faces of people passing by

I see friends shaking hands

Saying, "How do you do?"

They're really saying, "I, I love you"

I hear babies cry and I watch them grow

They'll learn much more

Than we'll know

And I think to myself

What a wonderful world, world

Someday I'll wish upon a star

Wake up where the clouds are far behind me

Where trouble melts like lemon drops

High above the chimney top, that's where

You'll find me

Oh, somewhere over the rainbow

Way up high

And the dream that you dare to

Why, oh, why can't I?

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh-ooh

---

Ooh, ooh, ooh-ooh

Ooh, ah-ah, yeah, ah-ah, ah-ah, ah, ah

I danced and fired waves of lava and smashed her down.

Nico: That was awesome! (ACTIVATES SEE-MORE'S RIDEWATCH)

(FADING LIKE A FLOWER BY ROXETTE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FLOWERS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

In a time

Where the sun descends alone

I ran a long, long way from home

To find a heart that's made of stone

I will try

I just need a little time

To get your face right out of my mind

To see the world through different eyes

Everytime I see you
Oh, I try to hide away
But when we meet it seems I can't let go
Everytime you leave the room
I feel I'm fading like a flower
Tell me why
When I scream, there's no reply
When I reach out, there's nothing to find
When I sleep, I break down and cry
Cry, yeah
Everytime I see you
Oh, I try to hide away
But when we meet it seems I can't let go
Everytime you leave the room
I feel I'm fading like a flower
Fading like a rose
Fading like a rose
Beaten by the storm
Talking to myself
Getting washed by the rain
It's such a cold, cold town
Ooh, it's such a cold town

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a

Everytime I see you

Oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet it seems I can't let go

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Everytime you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Everytime I see you

Fading like a rose

Everytime you leave the room

Everytime I see you

Nico danced and fired waves of flowers and eyes and smashed her

down.

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Awesome Nico!

TJ: My turn! (ACTIVATES KEY'S RIDEWATCH)

He then fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Then a figure appeared and it was TARRICK THE VOID KNIGHT!

---

Tarrick is the initial main antagonist of Power Rangers Dino Fury and the father of Amelia. He is an alien from Rafkon who morphed into the armored Void Knight and led the Sporix Army before being usurped from his rule by his previously comatose wife Santaura, who forcibly brainwashes him into Void King. However, Tarrick turns back to normal upon realizing that Amelia is his long lost daughter and then he aids the Rangers during the final battle against Void Queen.

Tarrick arrived on Earth with his wife Santaura and their baby approximately 20 years ago on a scavenging mission for the Rafkonian descendants. Upon arriving, however, the three of them were locked up inside Area 62. 62 days later, a failed experiment caused the facility to evacuate. The hole in their cell wasn't big enough for the two of them, but it was big enough for them to hand their baby over to the janitor, Ed Jones. Santaura was hit with the explosion and then a piece of falling debris, causing her to go into a coma but not before swearing revenge on the humans for what they did. After Area 62 was abandoned, Tarrick put her in cryosleep and built a machine to revive her, but it didn't have enough power on its own. He found the Dino Knight Morpher, Dino Knight Key and Chromafury Saber in a chest in Area 62 and modified it to morph into Void Knight. He then sought out a powerful energy source coming from Dinohenge.

Void Knight had raided the base of the Dino Fury Rangers in search of their Sporix, which were sealed underground Dinohenge millions of years ago in the aftermath of the Great Sporix Wars. His attempt was interrupted by the combined efforts of Amelia Jones and Ollie Akana, who became the new Pink and Blue Rangers, while Solon awakened Zayto, the Red Ranger. Void Knight escapes after gaining control of the Hengemen.

A brief time after Mucus hatches, Void Knight returns to Dinohenge along with Shockhorn as muscle in order to find the entrance to the Ranger's base so he can retrieve his energy scanner (which was taken by Ollie and his mother). Unfortunately, Solon has equipped the base with a force field so this fails. When he's informed about the presence of another Sporix Beast, Void Knight sends Shockhorn to find it whilst he threatens Dr. Akana into starting the scan so he can find more Sporix. After Shockhorn returns along with their new ally Mucus, the Rangers appear, and a fight soon ensues, but the battle ends with Void Knight's scanner being destroyed and Shockhorn flying through the air. Void Knight tries to get revenge on her but is cut off by the Rangers and had to retreat since he is outnumbered, Mucus is a poor fighter, and Shockhorn is nowhere to be seen. After Shockhorn grows giant and is defeated by the T-Rex Champion Zord, Void Knight retrieves the Sporix Beast who has been reduced to his unhatched form once again (due to the Sporix becoming stronger after being defeated in their giant form). Void Knight, along with Mucus later arrives at Area 62; an old, abandoned facility that they will use as their base where he puts Shockhorn's unhatched form in a machine but soon realizes that the machine requires way more Sporix in order to be at full power.

Following Vypeera's defeat when she is reverted to her Sporix egg form, Void Knight comes to collect her to give his machine more power but is too late as Zayto, Ollie and Amelia take the egg back first before teleporting away. Enraged, Void Knight swears that the next time they crossed paths, the heroes wouldn't be able to reclaim the next Sporix egg.

Later Void Knight finds himself busy building his newest creation Boomtower so, when Mucus returns with a new Sporix Beast called Draknarok, Void Knight introduces his new creation and sends the team to look for the Nephrite Orb in order to make Boomtower stronger, claiming that he wants no mistakes made. He is later seen looking like his team fail to get the Orb and the Rangers beat him in capturing Draknarok's egg form whilst also finding out that the Rangers have two new members although he states that it still won't be enough.

Whilst working in his secret room, an impatient Boomtower steals one of the Sporix Cells they obtained and places it inside his chest to gain more power. However, Void Knight eventually finds out and angrily teleports to where Boomtower and Mucus are fighting the Rangers, dragging the two back to Area 62 and leaving a squad of Hengemen behind to deal with the Rangers. Despite being mad at Boomtower, he seems to have let his general keep the Sporix Cell, possibly after hearing how powerful he became because of it.

Void Knight, Mucus, and Wolfgang see the destruction of Doomsnake by the Rangers and the Dino Fury Megazord Blade Formation. Void Knight orders Wolfgang to mark his territory and the latter lets out a mighty howl, strong enough to disassemble the Megazord entirely. After seeing this, Void Knight orders Mucus to collect Doomsnake's Sporix Cell. She does it and having overheard the conversation between the Rangers and Mick about the Nexus Prism, teleports back to relay the news to Void Knight. Void Knight sends Wolfgang to capture Mick and find the Nexus Prism, but the Rangers succeed to save him. At Area 62, Wolfgang apologizes to Void Knight for failing to capture Mick, but the latter angrily asks how they will be able to find the Ninja Nexus Prism now. Boomtower volunteers to find it, claiming that he could destroy the Rangers thanks to his Sporix Cell, but Void Knight warns him not to bother coming back if he fails again. Boomtower agrees to these terms under the condition he gets to bring Wolfgang with him. After Boomtower was destroyed, Mucus tells Void Knight about the robot's death and gives him Wolfgang's Sporix Cell but the warlord, not saddened by the death of his second in command, is not happy because thanks to his creation's idiocy, they only have a powered up Sporix Cell and not the Ninja Nexus Prism. To further Void Knight's frustration, the Cell only powers up the machine by a margin, getting impatient that this is taking too long for him to handle. Void Knight retreats to his secret room, which is revealed to house a comatose woman inside a cryogenic chamber - his girlfriend, Santaura. Void Knight promises her he will bring her back.

Void Knight, Mucus, and Roostafa manage to get a few Sporix Eggs but, when Mucus returns empty handed, he isn't disappointed since he is able to find a good haul of Sporix.

Off-screen, Void Knight and Mucus create a new robot, Slyther and, impressed by Slyther's shapeshifting abilities, Void Knight orders him to pretend to be a Rafkonian in order to fool Zayto and steal Stonehenge's Sporix. Despite almost succeeding, this plan ultimately falls through.

Mucus and Slyther later seemingly captures all the Rangers' Sporix in a chest, and they give them to him in a surprise event, but they disappear once the chest is opened as it is a fake chest created by the Rangers. This revelation makes Void Knight think his generals played a prank on him and makes him go berserk on them, brutally beating both Slyther and Mucus. After his outrage, Void Knight goes back to his secret room, takes his helmet off, and apologizes to Santaura for their recent setbacks.

When a cloaked figure enters Area 62 and tries to steal his Sporix, Void Knight threatens him and asks him who he is. The mysterious figure reveals himself as Lord Zedd, the Emperor of Evil that has been brought back to life at his most evil state by the wizard, Reaghoul, and is being controlled via a Compliance Collar. Void Knight is easily beaten by Zedd but later makes a deal with Reaghoul to give him one Sporix in exchange for the Power Rangers as stealing them could set them free from the machine and have catastrophic effects. Unfortunately for Reaghoul, Lord Zedd breaks free of the collar and escapes. The necromancer returns to Area 62 empty handed and defeated only for Void Knight to put him in a high voltage cage and put sleepy cuffs on him instead of destroying him as his powers could be useful later.

Void Knight recruits the Stone Triplets to deal with the Rangers and also plants sleep bombs all over Pine Ridge to put all the citizens to sleep, including a big one that Izzy has only five minutes to deactivate. However, this plan falls through completely.

Void Knight later recruits Boneswitch to help him get Purple Beard's talismans and body-swap any Rangers that might interfere with his plans. Boneswitch fails in getting the talismans and is destroyed by the Mosa Razor Zord, reverting back to his Sporix egg form. Void Knight is able to retrieve his Sporix saying that his sacrifice will not be forgotten before teleporting back to his Base.

## Endgame

Void Knight is later present with Slyther and Mucus on Dinohenge, observing Dr. Akana's experiments with the Morphin Grid and how its powers help charge the Cosmic Dino Key. His discovery of this fact leads him to switch his plans into taking the power of the Morphin Grid to energize his machine, ignoring his quest for the Sporix altogether. He then frees Reaghoul from his imprisonment and has him revive Boomtower and later steals Dr. Akana's equipment whilst the Rangers are busy dealing with the revived general.

Void Knight then prepares Dr. Akana's machine for his plans and has his generals hunt the scientist for the missing capacitor. He enters Santaura's chamber one more time before he leaves for the next phase of his plan. Void Knight attacks Dr. Akana with Boomtower, Reaghoul, Mucus, and Slyther. Then, he leaves with her capacitor. Later on, after Boomtower and Reaghoul's deaths, Void Knight captures all the Rangers except for Ollie, and hooks them up to the machine containing Santaura, nearly succeeding in his goal. Just when he's about to succeed in reviving her, Ollie destroyed the Dinohenge statues and ruined his plans. An enraged Void Knight fights the unmorphed Rangers with the Hengemen. He easily defeats Amelia and Izzy. However, Izzy immediately damaged his machine and has Aiyon destroy Dr. Akana's capacitor, causing a huge explosion which apparently destroyed both Void Knight's machine and him, with the only thing left of him being his Void Saber that Zayto promptly discards and celebrates the Rangers victory over Void Knight. After the Green Morphin Master restores the Rangers' powers and they prepare to deal with another Sporix Beast, Void Knight's helmet is seen lying on the floor of Area 62 along with Santaura who is still in stasis.

## The Return of Void Knight

It is later revealed that Tarrick survived his apparent demise. He managed to recruit Bitscreem and win back Slyther and Mucus' trust. He would then order them to retrieve both his Void Saber and the Fix-It Dino Key from the Rangers. After his generals successfully recovered both items, he would use them to repair his broken Void Knight armor and suit up again. He would then appear in front of the Rangers before he teleported away with Bitscreem's Sporix.

Later, Tarrick and his crew receive Wreckmate back, who had survived, accepting him back into the team, and seeing that Wreckmate was more powerful thanks to the potion of Slyther, who became the general's rival, Tarrick ordered his minions defeat the Rangers, which effectively failed again.

Some time later, Tarrick successfully revived Santaura with sufficient Sporix energy. However, upon her awakening, he learned that she desires revenge and seeks to destroy Earth, putting him at odds with her. Santaura's eventual transformation into Void Queen finally convinced him to seek help from the Rangers.

Tarrick would defect from the Void Family and went on a run. He then assisted the Rangers in defeating Trackenslash by weakening the Sporix Beast with a powerful Void Slash.

Upon learning that Void Queen sent Snageye to capture the Rangers, Tarrick immediately warned the Rangers about this, but is met with a hostile response from Zayto. After most of the Rangers got captured, Tarrick would team-up with Javi to defeat Snageye before the robot captured the latter. He managed to deal enough damage to Snageye's buckle, giving enough opening for Zayto to escape the pocket dimension. Tarrick immediately handed over the Dino Knight Morpher to Zayto so he can beat Snageye before taking cover to recuperate. After the Rafkonian defeated Snageye, Tarrick introduced himself to the Rangers. But before he can tell anything, Void Queen appears and take him away.

## Becoming Void King

After being captured, Tarrick would be forcefully transformed and brainwashed into Void King by Santaura using the power of Sporix. He then appears to battle the Rangers, defeating them easily.

Freed and Reunited

After Ed Jones told Amelia her parents were Rafkonians held at Area 62, she went there to investigate, not knowing it was also Void Queen's base. During a confrontation with Void King, she leaps in front of him to defend her fellow Dino Fury Rangers. Using Rafkonian mind powers, she freed Tarrick of Void Queen's spell. Tarrick revealed that he and Santaura were Amelia's parents.

After Void Queen absorbed the Sporix and envelopes herself in a pod that that threatened to level Pine Ridge, Tarrick used the Dino Knight Morpher to morph into Void Knight again and teleport the pod from BuzzBlast to the desert. The Morpher was destroyed in the subsequent explosion. Tarrick attempted to talk to Santaura but Void Queen did not answer to that name.

After Zayto destroyed Nemesis Beast and Amelia rescued her mother by touching her and restoring all her memories, Tarrick and Amelia settled at Area 62 with their fellow Rafkonians. Six months later, Tarrick and Santaura were revealed to be expecting another child.

---

We gasped!

Nico: The Void Knight!

Me: Tarrick the Void Knight!

Tarrick: So you are the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You know the funny thing is we all thought you were the bad guy but now we have many different opinions and views now. We found out that you are trying to revive your wife. Lot of good that did for you.

Tarrick: Actually, Santaura is free from Void Queen, her evil Sporix persona. The rest of our history you'll have to find out on your own.

Maria: We'll keep that in mind.

Me: Good. But if Void Queen comes back and I have a feeling she will during Cornelia's big day mission we can destroy her without having to kill Santaura.

Tarrick: I know.

Me: But the shocking part of the series is that we found out that you and Santaura are Amelia's parents.

Eli: That is completely amazing!

Tarrick: It sure is and Amelia is going to have a sibling soon.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yeah. Cornelia you and J.D. will face him while we face the Another Eye Guy.

Me: Right.

Me and Cornelia went over to him.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Cornelia: It sure is.

Tarrick: Yep.

Cornelia: Mick Kanic mentioned he had an encounter involving you and the Dino Fury Rangers the other day.

Me: I remember that.

Tarrick: Yes he did.

Me: Yeah. But I also remember seeing that Amelia found out that you were her father and Santaura was her mother. That must've been a helluva revelation for her.

Tarrick: It was. But she saved us both and she is a true hero.

Me: Yeah. She sure is.

He went at us and Me and Cornelia then clashed with him and massive numbers of fiery explosions were blasting out as we were fighting.

Kouta: WHOA! Just like with me and Kaito!

Kaito: Yeah!

Eli: Unbelievable! Go bro!

Maria: Go Cornelia!

Nico: YEAH! (Activates Sumo Kong's Ridewatch)

Nico smashed the ground and smashed down Another Eye Guy.

Me and Cornelia clashed with him all over and sparks were flying and massive numbers of explosions went off everywhere!

Tarrick: You fight amazingly well.

Me: Had lots of amazing teachers.

Cornelia: Yeah.

He jumped back and fired energy bolts at us and I deflected them and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over.

Cornelia: I may not be a Ranger right now. But I can still pack a punch!

She formed an Earth fist and smashed him down.

Me: YEAH! Tarrick you should be really proud of your daughter. Amelia has come a long way since she became a Dino Fury Ranger. And just a couple of months ago she helped us and the Zenkaigers and 45+ Years of Rangers take down Super Warumono would with us.

Tarrick: I heard so much about that. After we defeated the Void Queen, we had so much catching up to do. I'm so proud of her.

Me: I'm glad you are. 20 years really changed her in so many ways.

I invited the Kiramagers and Dino Fury Rangers to help us out.

Tarrick: That is amazing.

Me: It sure was.

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Tarrick: Although I also heard that they first helped you guys fight that idiot Officer X.

Me: They sure did.

May: He kept going after the mascots and even yelled at Manaphy!

Me: And he was an insane nut. But he's now in the Saturn Nuthouse.

Tarrick: It's good he is in prison. And J.D. that was a good performance you put on with pretending to go along with Lex Luthor.

Me: I had to make it convincing. I knew that Lex Luthor was lying so I didn't want to arouse any suspicion with him and his fellow villains.

Tarrick: It was well done.

Me: Thanks.

Another Eye Guy: You guys went through a lot didn't you?

Nico: That's putting it mildly.

Aylene C.: Yeah it was crazy.

Nico: But J.D. didn't have to make it that believable.

Me: Sorry Nico I have a tendancy of overdoing it to a certain degree.

Nico: True.

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed down Void Knight.

Me: Also in the future you'll be getting Z the Yellow SPD Ranger as your archenemy in the Masters of Evil.

Tarrick: I heard. Vypra said that she will be awesome for me.

Me: She sure is.

Nico: It's too bad Eli wasn't featured in that memory montage.

Eli: I know! I wasn't with the team back then. Sorry.

Nico: I know.

Tarrick: But you are as powerful as you say J.D.

Me: So are you Tarrick. You have a lot of power yourself. But you and your fellow Sporix are going to make awesome members of the M.O.E.

Qin: We have many of use ready to face them too.

Nico: Yep. Now lets finish this up.

?: I'll do that.

Suddenly an Eanoc, Sentry of Ghoti came!

Me: Whoa! Eanoc, Sentry of Ghoti!

Eanoc: (In a girls voice) And I'll take care of this.

Nico: Sirena Cammecola!

She reverted back and she was a mermaid with blue hair and a blue tail and fin and a blue clamshell bra.

Varie fired waves of water and put her in a water ball.

Sirena Cammecola: It's awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Its been a long time Sirena.

Sirena Cammecola: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Eye Guy and I got the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over to Kristine and she was a girl with black hair and had a blue leotard and skirt on and she had ice skates on and I picked her up.

Kristine Yoruichi: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Tarrick: (sighs) I'm not sure what happened to Zayto after the final battle with Void Queen. But I just hope you find him soon.

Me: I know he's not dead. He would not go down that easily.

Cornelia: Yeah I know he wouldn't.

Nico: Yeah.

Sirena Cammecola: I agree. Someone like Zayto is too tough.

T.J.: I agree.

Me: Maybe there's a possibility we'll find him before we start Cornelia's ambassador missions.

Nico: Maybe.

T.J.: Yeah. So Sirena what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sirena Cammecola: My favorite is when me and Nico were in the Philippines and we found an awesome undersea sunken ship and we found the treasure in it and it was all full of jewels.

Nico: That was fun.

Nicole: Wow! That is amazing you found that treasure.

Qin: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico held her hands.

Nico: I've missed you Sirena.

Sirena Cammecola hugged him from the water ball.

Sirena Cammecola: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang and Scott Truman are heading to the world of the 1995 movie Lord of Illusions, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also teaming up with Occult Detective Harry D'Amour to destroy the evil sorcerer, William Nix.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1995 movie Lord of Illusions, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also teaming up with Occult Detective Harry D'Amour to destroy the evil sorcerer, William Nix.

Me: This is really going to be so awesome. I saw Lord of Illusions long ago, and it was really intense. Plus, William Nix is a dangerous sorcerer with the power of magic and he not only formed a cult, but he also tried to sacrifice a girl, telling his followers he will save the world and grant them wisdom.

Nico: Until Nix was defeated and Swann fastened an ironwork mask over Nix's head in order to "bind" him and his power, and Nix died.

Eli: Until he came back, but with a monstrous appearance.

Lincoln: And he's still as dangerous as ever. But, the magic we wield and knowledge we possess is far more powerful than what he's capable of, so we're going to put an end to him for good and put a stop to his plans to destroy humanity, and thanks for joining us, Scott.

Scott Truman: You're welcome, Lincoln, we're going to put a stop to that mad sorcerer and stop him for good. Plus, we're going to meet the next of Selene's sisters and the next Monarch Gene-Slammer.

Lincoln and Selene Emperyous: Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg, no doubt about it.

Nico: Plus, you also have a plan in place, right?

Lincoln: That's right. See, Nix has a mystical third eye, and that's actually the source of his power.

Harry D'Amour: So, if we shoot that, it'll severely weaken him greatly.

Sima Yi: But, there's no doubt he'll probably have his followers with him, now that he's come back from the dead.

Lincoln: That's just what I was about to say, Master Sima Yi. But, Nix is going to double-cross them and kill them, so that he can get Swann to rejoin him. However, I have a few tricks up my sleeve for that mad sorcerer, Nix.

Lincoln summoned some Elemental Warriors, and they went off to attack Nix's followers, which'll truly anger Nix.

Sheena Kagari: Looks like you can also create some Elemental Warriors to help out as well, nice one.

Lincoln: We can also create Imaginators from the Ten Elements of the Skylands as well.

Crash Bandicoot: You got that right.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by William Nix and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by William Nix and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That ruthless mad sorcerer!

?: (Girl's voice) Let's rip it in two!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Sandaion the Timelord and Delg the Dark Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Sandaion the Timelord and Delg the Dark Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg, but we'll talk later, we've got a mad sorcerer to destroy.

We rushed over and before William Nix could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at William Nix and fired a bullet from a gun which destroyed the mystical third eye of Nix and his power was severed, and that allows the six girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from William Nix, and when the mad sorcerer saw us, he was furious.

William Nix: What have you fools done?!

Lincoln: Stopped your plans to destroy humanity.

Rayman: And we've shown no remorse for what we've done, and now, your hour of judgement has come at last.

Lincoln: Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors got out their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Scott Truman, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after William Nix, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Sandra and Raven fired blasts of light and darkness at the powerless sorcerer and he got hurt badly, and it made him angrier than ever. Then, Lincoln fired elemental swords with a swing of his massive greatsword and the swords pierced and slashed the mad sorcerer and he was destroyed, and his dark soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for you, William Nix, and now, your days of trying to destroy humanity are over. (To Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg) And it's so good to see you again, Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg.

Sandra Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful yellow angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and angels on the coattails and Sandaion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Sandaion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Sandaion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow angel wings and a large blue gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Raven Delg reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Dark Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Delg the Dark Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless midnight black dress top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and angels on the coattails and Delg the Dark Monarch on the back and holstered on her back is a large Delg the Dark Monarch-themed greatsword with Delg the Dark Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black angel wings and a large red gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Sandra Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, and Vorya.

Raven Delg: Same with you, Charlene, and Varie as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Raven.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Sandra.

Lincoln went up to Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sandra Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Raven Delg: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Sandra Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth born of the Emperyous Sisters. She's a powerful master of light and she has amazing light powers that can illuminate the night sky and turn night into day. She is also an amazing singer and has a voice that is so divine that all the animals can sing to it.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, and she has the admiration of Luna, Sam and their friends for having an awesome singing voice. She also HATES Pablo, Anderson and Taylor with a merciless and powerful vengeance.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Sandra did to them long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Raven Delg, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate from cooking classes and she's from Cooking Class and she makes really awesome foods from all over the world. But, she specializes in making Halloween foods, and she is a great Halloween Horror Queen and makes all sorts of things that are scary.

Nico: And since Halloween's coming up, I knew we'd run into her here.

Lincoln: You got that right, and she can even bring anyone's worst fears to life and even use them to scare them BADLY. She's known as The Queen of Halloween, and Raven also HATES Lewis Travolta with a vengeance and she has a lot of revelations about that jerk that will make you go ballistic on him, Nico.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one about Pablo, Anderson, and Taylor and another about Lewis Travolta.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Sandra Emperyous' neck and Raven Delg's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Sandra and Raven.

Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Chocola, Vanilla, Azuki, Cinnamon, Coconut, and Maple from Nekopara.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chocola, Vanilla, Azuki, Cinnamon, Coconut, and Maple from Nekopara.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chocola: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chocola and the five other girls saw who it was that saved them from William Nix, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Chocola: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and the five clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chocola: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chocola, Vanilla, Azuki, Cinnamon, Coconut, and Maple with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was the mad sorcerer, William Nix.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him up and Lincoln killing him and sending his soul to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Sandra Emperyous, and Raven Delg have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Wow, this was an awesome two-for-one rescue, not only did you meet the next of Selene's sisters, but also another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and William Nix is gone for good.

Lincoln: That mad sorcerer had to pay the price for his crimes against humanity.

Me: He'd messed with magic, and look at what happened: he went mad with power.

Nico: And now, he's gone for good. What a monster.

Morgana DeRose: For him to mess with magic and go mad with power and threaten to destroy all of humanity, he's just as bad as those who've used black magic for evil.

* * *

After killing William Nix, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever,

they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sandra Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Raven Delg: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sandra Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sandra, Raven, what are the horrible revelations you have on Pablo, Anderson, Taylor, and Lewis Travolta?

Sandra Emperyous: Let me go first, and let's just say I already know Taylor was like that, thanks to her former asshole dad who also killed her mother. I found out those three were bullying Lynn and some of Lincoln's friends and I mercilessly thrashed and pulverized them into dust and she left them in full body casts. I vowed that if I ever saw those three hurting Lincoln and his friends ever again, I would kill them by ripping their hearts out and making them eat them, and then, I would tie them up and cook them alive over a volcano.

We gasped at what Sandra said.

Nico: Damn, now that's a really brutal vow. But, now we got Pablo and Anderson being humiliated at Lynn's Table for life.

Raven Delg: Good thing too, and I'm glad Taylor has since become a new person.

Lincoln: It was thanks to Sunset Shimmer for that one. Plus, she also has her mom back as well.

Raven Delg: Awesome, okay, now it's my turn. I found out that Lewis Travolta has not only caused a ton of trouble at Lynn's Table, but he's also caused a ton of trouble at some of the most awesome chicken wings restaurants and he got them falsely shut down and their businesses ruined, and he'd also planned to kill every last girl in Nico's harem, along with his wife, May, and their kids, just because he wants him to suffer, and he was also going to piss on their graves!

We gasped even more, and when Nico heard it, his face turned red, his hair turned to living flame, his nails grew into claws, and his teeth turned sharp: he was MEGA PISSED OFF AT LEWIS TRAVOLTA!

Nico: Why, you BIG, FAT, UGLY PALOOKA!

Nico stormed off to Lynn's Table, and when he saw Lewis Travolta, he pounced on him and he brutally pummeled Lewis Travolta in a fit of really horrible rage, he even slashed at him with his nails grown into claws, and blasted him with powerful blasts of fire and energy, and that caused Lewis Travolta to belch out tons of gold coins and precious jewels. We came down to Lynn's Table, and Nico was done.

May: Honey?

May ran up to Nico and hugged him tightly, and when he saw and felt her hugging him tightly, he then turned to May and he hugged her back.

Videl Chan: Dad, are you okay?

Nico: I'm okay, sweetie, I'm okay now.

Raven Delg: Nico, I'm so sorry that I…

Nico: It's okay, Raven, but after what you told me about him, you just prevented any attempts on the lives of my children and my harem, Lincoln's a lucky man to have that many Guardian Angels always looking out for him.

Raven Delg: We all made it our responsibility to protect him, and we are also his future wives, and he's also done the same protecting us as well.

Lincoln: That's right. Oh, and one last thing.

Lincoln guzzled a huge bottle of hot sauce and he let out a massive belch and blew a huge blast of fire at Lewis Travolta and he was badly burned, and he even burned off Lewis Travolta's eyebrows, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Oh man, now that was really spicy!

Hilary Thestalos: Lincoln told me that one of Lisa's inventions not only gave him the power to imitate voices, but also, blow fire from his mouth, that's really awesome.

Rita: And another of her inventions not only gave me stretchy powers, but I also got my lightning powers from Taranis, watch this.

Rita formed her right hand into a mallet and she stretched it out and she whacked Lewis Travolta on his head, and she fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him and more coins and jewels came out.

Hilary Thestalos: Whoa!

Nico: Yeah, and you still remembered Ms. Rita's reputation of fiercely defending her kids from anyone who tries to hurt and/or kill them?

Hilary Thestalos: How can I not? Any who mess with the Loud Siblings will be dealing with Mama Loud, and it'll get pretty nasty. I still remembered when Lincoln told me of what she did to Principal Huggins and all that for the comic book contest, pretty petty if you ask me.

Gohan: But, he apologized for it. But, the one teacher who really got the full extent of the wrath of Ms. Rita and my mom was Mr. Shu when he brutally beat up and abused Lynn.

Selene Emperyous: That good-for-nothing teacher who abused you?! Why, that… ! I'll call down the judgement of God on his ornery hide!

Gohan: There's no need for that, Selene. Ms. Rita and Mom destroyed his entire skeletal system and he's no longer able to walk anymore and he was also sent to prison for life. Lincoln also saved the photo of what happened.

Lincoln showed the photo, and Hilary laughed so hard, she fired a blast of fire at Icky Vicky, and she got burned.

Hilary Thestalos: Whoops.

Lincoln: No need to apologize, Hilary, but that was a nice shot.

Nico: Yeah, ooh, next time, guzzle down a bottle of hot sauce, and that'll make things even more spicy.

Hilary Thestalos: You're on.

We came back home and we got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Princess Adora A.K.A. She-Ra, Princess Glimmer, and Lonnie are heading to Green Hill Zone, and Clyde, Catra, Scorpia, and Kimberly (Street Fighter) are heading to Angel Island.

Princess Adora: Wow, so this is Green Hill Zone, this place is so amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is, Adora.

Clyde: And we arrived at Angel Island, and Catra, Scorpia, and Kimberly love it here, and Adora, Princess Glimmer, and Lonnie love Green Hill Zone, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, they sure do. (To Princess Adora, Princess Glimmer, and Lonnie) Shall we?

Lincoln, Princess Adora, Princess Glimmer, and Lonnie got started with exploring Green Hill Zone, and Clyde, Catra, Scorpia, and

Kimberly got started with exploring Angel Island, and they were amazed by the animals and the plants there as well. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln and Clyde made clones of himself, and they and the clones went up to Princess Adora, Princess Glimmer, Lonnie Catra, Scorpia, and Kimberly, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln, Clyde, and their clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln, Clyde, and their clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln Clyde had had lipstick marks all over their faces and massive and muscular upper bodies and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, Clyde, how was your dates?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, me, Princess Adora, Princess Glimmer, and Lonnie went to Green Hill Zone.

Clyde: And me, Catra, Scorpia, and Kimberly went to Angel Island, and we both explored the place.

Knuckles: Glad you four loved exploring my home.

Sonic: And you, Princess Adora, Princess Glimmer, and Lonnie had a lot of fun exploring one of my favorite places. Say, how did each of you girls fall in love with Lincoln and Clyde?

Princess Adora: Now, that's something I've been wanting to tell you. Me, Glimmer, and Lonnie were heading down to the Gotham Royal York Mall for a little shopping, but then, we got attacked by a bunch of men and we soon found out Flip hired them to kill us. Lincoln came in and he fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted them and they got knocked down, and he imprisoned them in energy orbs and had them sent to prison. He then went up to us and checked to see if we were injured, but we were okay. But, we soon felt that we now had feelings for Lincoln, and we eventually became part of his harem.

Teela: When we heard the news, we were really proud of them.

He-Man: Which means Lincoln's going to be my future brother-in-law when they get married in the future.

Nico: You got that right.

Catra: That's right. Now, for our story. One day, me, Scorpia, and Kimberly were heading down to Lynn's Table for some lunch, but then, we got attacked by three hitmen who want to kill us, and we soon found out Flip hired more men to kill us. Clyde came in and he fired three time energy blasts and they aged until they turned to dust. He then went up to us and checked to see if we were injured, but we were okay. But, we soon felt that we now had feelings for Clyde, and we eventually became part of his harem.

We cheered wildly.

Me: Now, that's really awesome!

Eli: And Flip's gone too far this time!

Lincoln: After the girls told us of who hired those men, Clyde and I went down to Dad's restaurant and we brutally pulverized Flip all over the place, and we also left our marks with branding irons we branded on his butt and hairy stomach.

Nico: Nice.

Me: That cheapskate just doesn't even know when to quit!

Lynn Sr.: Flip's way too obsessed with wanting to get rid of us, and his greed's destroyed his brain, if he even had a brain at all.

Lincoln: Better that we have be humiliated for the rest of his life, and the curses that I put on him and the other jerks made sure of that.

Eli: Yeah.

---

At the mall we got some serious awesome shopping done. We had a huge haul full of bags of clothes, jewelry, video games and more.

We were heading to the escalator and the mascots decided to do something funny.

Mercury (Mega Man): What are you guys doing?

Poromon: Having a race on the escalators!

Poliwag: Yeah!

Horsea: We're going to see who can win by going up and down them.

Me: Is that even possible?

Nico: I don't know.

Izzy Moonbow: On your mark. Get set. Go!

Poromon: LAST ONE THERE'S A ROTTEN EGG!

They ran and bounced and up the escalators and had fun.

Timmy Turner: This is better than when my stupid parents took me to Escalator Land.

Nico: Did you like that Timmy?

Timmy Turner: No way! That was for babies.

Me: Your parents were total morons.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: No kidding.

Drillhorn: Who's winning right now?

Nico: Too close to tell.

May: And the winner is MANAPHY!

She came first and Poromon was second.

Poromon: Wow1

Manaphy: Yay!

Qin: That was fun!

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah it sure was.

Drillhorn: Way to go Manaphy!

Nosecone: Nice job, Manaphy! Here's your reward!

He gave her an awesome and delicious cookie.

Manaphy: Thanks.

She was eating it and it was tasty.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Yep.

We later went back to the estate and put everything we bought in our rooms.

Nico: Okay. Now to get ready for our next mission.

Eli: Yep. The next mission is on a food planet again.

Nico: Cool.

Hunch: Enjoying the cookie, Manaphy?

Manaphy: It was delicious.

Nico: Glad you liked it.

But then King Kai called.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai we hear you. What's wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid I have bad news! The Kids Next Doors evil foes the Delightful Children From Down The Lane have escaped from the Warp and are back on the food planet you're heading too.

We gasped!

Qin: Those Delightful Dorks don't know how to take a hint!

Camie: Who are the Delightful Children?

Ashley (KND): They were us originally. We were brainwashed by Father.

Nico: These guys are bad news.

Me: Yeah. And we destroyed them many times.

I went over their history.

---

The Delightful Children From Down The Lane are one of the central antagonists in the Cartoon Network series, Codename: Kids Next Door.

They are a group of brainwashed sophisticated children who plan on taking down the Kids Next Door organization using their advanced technology and an endless supply of wealth. They work for the series main antagonist, Father.

They were voiced by Benjamin Diskin, Dee Bradley Baker and Cree Summer respectively.

Past

It is revealed in "Operation: Z.E.R.O", that the Delightful Children are none other than the operatives of the legendary "lost sector" of the KND, Sector Z. They were a group of Kids Next Door members who worked with Numbuh Zero to take down Grandfather. Some unknown time later, Father captured them and put them into a Delightfulization chamber. It blew a fuse, increasing it's power by "elevendy-billion"-fold, causing the machine to be destroyed. However; it ended up making Sector Z into five "Perfect Delightful Children", permanently inflicted with the machine's Delightfulization effects.

Cartoon Series *C.A.K.E.D.*

In the episode *C.A.K.E.D.*, the Delightful Children are first seen celebrating their birthday while their guests are tied up. After the guests finish singing, they tell them to sing it again while they (The Delightful Children) eat the cake, having the kids watch. Soon after The Delightful Children telling them that they are not surprised. Nigel demanded they hand over the cake, but they informed him that they were just about to play some party games, and then they begin locking up their mansion's exist with steel doors. Numbuh 4 tells them that he doesn't want to play, to which they reply by telling him that he wouldn't want to upset their guest Laura Limpin, a girl with the ability to transform into a muscular monster when she became angry.

The first party game they play is making Nigel into a Piñata, having Numbuh 3 hit him blindfolded with a baseball-bat. After this, The Delightful Children set up a "pin a tale on the donkey" game, all of the Sector V operatives being the Donkey. Before Laura hits them with a pin, Nigel gives her the idea to open presents. When The Delightful Children begin to refuse, she starts to become angry, and so they instead open a present she picked out. After reading "Kids Next Door, battle stations" on the card, Sector V breaks free and cuts free from their trap and steals the cake, cutting the mansion in half with a giant knife so The Delightful Children couldn't chase after them. They ended up spilling the cake on Laura, and while The Delightful Children were remarking on how Laura ruined their plans, she began to become angry because she did not like the flavor. She then beat up The Delightful Children offscreen.

*N.O.-P.O.W.U.H.*

They first begin the episode going through possible candidates that could take down the Kids Next Door. After rejecting the Toiletnator, Gramma Stuffum shows up with a food monster. They inform her that she needs to check out the Kids Next Door, because if they ate all her food their wouldn't be enough left for the "poor-starving" Sector V. Grandma returned to their house at the end of the episode to feed the Delightful Children, having been requested to do so after her defeat.

### *I.S.C.R.E.A.M.*

In the episode *I.S.C.R.E.A.M.*, the Delightful Children reveal themselves to have set a trap for Sector V after they showed up to an Ice cream factory. They then set off a giant ice cream monster to destroy the Kids Next Door. They show up again during the fight to mock Numbuh 1 after he was pinned against the wall by ice-cream cones, but just as they did the monster was melted by a heater that Numbuh 3 turned up. They were washed away by a wave of melted ice cream soon after scolding the Ice Cream Men for installing a heater in the factory.

### *C.A.N.N.O.N.*

They appear at the beginning of the episode, capturing the Sector V kids with a giant machine. Just as they were about to deliver destroy them, their curfew alarm went off, and so they had to leave. They show up again at the end of the episode, easily wiping out the tired Sector V whom had been working on a cannon. After finding out about the cannon, The Delightful Children loaded them into it and prepared to fire them away. The cannon ended up exploding due to it's poor construction, and The Delightful Children were fired away by the blast.

### *L.I.C.E.*

After Numbuh 5 broke into their manor, they greeted her and attempted to send their flaming-knight-armor minion Sir Toasty after her, but she escaped. Unknowingly to Numbuh 5, they gave her lice after she left their home. They appear again at the end of the episode, being purposefully tripped by the Kids Next Door in disguise and having had lice put in Lenny's helmet.

*T.H.E.-F.L.Y.*

A fly that Sector V had been interested in throughout the duration of the episode turned out to be a spy camera belonging to the Delightful Children, who appeared only at the end of the episode during the reveal.

*C.A.B.L.E.-T.V.*

At the end of the episode, they discover a cigar what has the ability to age-up people with a ray. After picking it up, they laugh maniacally.

*Z.O.O.*

After Sector V was imprisoned in Mrs. Goodwall's children zoo, they discovered that they were neighbors with the Delightful Children. After Numbuh 4 mocked them for being in a cage, they informed him that he was in the exact same situation, and he remarked that he hated when they were right. Mrs. Goodwall then showed up, and the Delightful Children begged for their freedom. After finding out that Sector V was meant to be fed to a giant bully, they mocked them for it. While Sector V was panicking, the Delightful Children started playing music on a record player that was in their cage. The Delightful Children began anxiously pacing around their cage thinking about how angry Father would be when they didn't show up for curfew. Numbuh 5 then proposed that they worked together, and so they asked what she had in mind.

Their plan involved a chain and winding up the record player, so while Sector V collected the chain each of the Delightful Children took turns winding up the record player. After they were done, Sector V tossed over the chain and they put it around the record player. They then proceeded to try and use the record player and the tire that the chain was attached to to break free from the cage. After it didn't work the first time they complained because they didn't have music anymore, but Numbuh 5 convinced them to do it again. The second time worked, and after thanking the Kids Next Door, they walked away.

It was revealed shortly after their escape that the Delightful Children informed Mrs. Goodwall, and they were seen waving goodbye to Sector V while they drove away in a limousine.

*G.R.O.W.-U.P.*

At the beginning of the episode, the Delightful Children ambushed Sector V inside of a tiny circular robot with a boot on it, intended to be used to kick them. After kicking a few of the Kids Next Door around, Sector V began to work together and ended up defeating them, causing their robot to explode. It then started raining; the Delightful Children walked home in shame remarking on how angry Father was going to be. After showing up to the mansion covered in water, Father screamed at them for all their failures. After he was done, they asked to barrow The Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine, to which he allowed them. They proceeded to take it down to the Kids Next Door tree house, breaking anything that stood in their path.

After showing up to the tree house, they caved in a wall and began trying to crush Nigel with their robotic tentacles. First, Numbuh 3 tried to fight back with her giant robotic bunny, but they crushed it. Next, Numbuh 5 tried to fight back using the defense lasers, but they had a shield to deflect them. After this, Numbuh 2 distracted them with his fly-suit just in time for Numbuh 4 to arrive with a robot with he smacked their machine with. They used their robotic tentacles to grab his machine and saw off its smashing parts. With no one else to stand in their way, they grabbed Numbuh 1 and used an age-modifying ray to turn him into an adult. After doing so, they put him down and smashed their treehouse.

They aren't seen until later when the remainder of Sector V arrived to the mansion to try and retrieve the ray. The Delightful Children were sitting in a chair notifying the age of their butler out of boredom, telling themselves that they almost missed the Kids Next Door. After Sector V broke in, they told their butler to attack them, but they forgot to change him back to an adult. Before they could, Numbuh 4 knocked the ray out of their hands. Both teams began fighting over the ray, aging each other forwards and backwards as they did. Eventually, the Delightful Children got the upper hand and aimed it at Sector V. Before they could use it, Numbuh 1 crashed an ice-cream truck into the mansion, and demanded they hand over the ray. They asked why they should, so Nigel told them it was because he was an adult. After telling him that it wasn't fair, they handed it over.

Before they could, Father arrived and began using his fire powers to fight Nigel and Sector V. During the fight, the Delightful Children mockingly asked Numbuh 2 & 5 if they were having fun, they two of them beating them after doing so. They again appeared after the fight to aid their defeated father. After Nigel picked the ray back up, he aimed it at the Delightful Children, causing them to cower in fear. He ended up using it on himself, and the team walked away while the Delightful Children continued to shiver in fear.

*D.A.T.E.*

The episode begins with the Delightful Children sending a hologram message offering the Kids Next Door to a party at their house. They are next seen greeting the guests as they entered the home, stopping to talk to Sector V after Nigel voiced his suspicions. They wished Nigel good luck on his date and mocked the nickname his girlfriend had given him. They aren't seen for a while later until it was time to take pictures, Nigel discovering that their camera was actually a Neural-Suggestion Ray. They were revealed to be using the ray to Delightfulize the other guests, which they send to attack Nigel and his date after their discovery.

They are later seen again cornering Nigel with a handful of rays, but just before they could fire them, Nigel's date came along and short circuited them. They and the Delightful Children ran out screaming as the house exploded. The Delightful Children looked on next to a kid who told them it was nice, causing them to look at him in anger.

*S.U.P.P.O.R.T.*

The Delightful Children appeared alongside Father at the end of the episode after it was revealed that Creewas a spy.

*F.L.A.V.O.R.*

After Numbuh 5 tells the legend of the Fourth Flavor to a group of young girls, the Delightful Children appear licking sprinkled ice cream and laughing about Numbuh 5's belief in the legend. They later appear using their Ice Cream Men henchman to try and figure out the first trial at the Lost Temple of the Fourth Flavor. Once Numbuh 5 arrives, they try to convince her to help them find the Fourth Flavor so that they can be the first to try it. She tricks them into thinking she would help them, and after solving the puzzle, she runs away. The Delightful Children then order their minions after her. After their path gets blocked by pink ice cream, they order their minions to start eating it. Their minions begin to freeze up, making them think the ice cream was poisoned, when really it was a brain freeze.

After Numbuh 5 arrives at the Fourth Flavor, the Delightful Children show up shortly after and apprehend her. Their minions begin to prepare to suck it all up so they can give it all to the adults as the Delightful Children begin to get their first scoops. After putting sprinkles on it, the ice cream turns into a storm and it begins raining stalactites. The Delightful Children accuse Numbuh 5 of tricking them despite her warnings, and they ran out of the cave.

### *F.U.G.I.T.I.V.E.*

In the episode *F.U.G.I.T.I.V.E.*, the Delightful Children appear coming out of their bathroom holding something behind their back. After being pressed about what it was, they revealed that it was a jar of toenails. They ended up spilling it everywhere, and were left picking them up.

### *B.R.I.E.F.*

The episode begins with the Delightful Children again interviewing villains to take down the Kids Next Door. A pair of underpants shows up, and while they were skeptical at first, eventually agreed to let him take the job. After finding out that the Delightful Children were behind the scandal, they sent over a present to the mansion, the Delightful Children opening it up to discover tube-socks.

### *R.E.P.O.R.T.*

During this episode, each member of the Kids Next door made up a story about how the Delightful Children stole a package of theirs, The Delightful Children along with the rest of the cast having a different art style and design during each story. The Delightful Children did not make any real appearances in this episode.

### *C.A.K.E.D.-T.W.O.*

This episode starts off similar to the first *C.A.K.E.D.* episode, but it turns out that this time the Delightful Children were a hologram meant to distract the KND from their real location. They then set up a diversion that involved disguising other children as themselves so that the KND would fly away from their real location, the stadium. At the stadium, the Delightful Children had tied up hundreds of kids in the stadium seats as they sat in front of a giant cake having been prepared for them.

The Delightful Children are later seen in person mocking a stadium filled with kids, telling them that they were going to eat the cake while all of the other children watched. When the KND finally showed up, the Delightful children revealed that their cake was actually a giant monster-scorpion meant to destroy the KND. Before the monster could fight them, Lizzy crashed the decoy-ship into the monster and foiled the Delightful Children's plan.

### *U.N.D.E.R.C.O.V.E.R.*

The episode begins with Sector V tied to a chunk of ice about to be smashed by The Delightful Children. Just before they smash him, Lenny accidentally pulls the wrong lever, causing their machine to fly into the air. After this, the Kids Next Door are ordered to report to Chad who informed them that he wanted to share their super-secret top-files with him. This mole turned out to be Lenny, who Numbuh 4 started attacking. He eventually stopped after they pulled him off. He told Numbuh 4 that he had saved their lives countless times. Chad said that Lenny had urgent information about the Delightful Children, Lenny agreed and said they didn't have much time because they would notice he was gone after their nap. He said their plan was to cut off their coffee supply, which was on a coffee rig ran by Cuppa Joe. Sector V and Lenny impersonated the Delightful Children to get permission to land their ship, but their password was incorrect.

After a short battle, Sector V surrendered. After surrendering, Lenny tried to confront Joe, as he was doing so Joe thought that he recognized him. Lenny tried to launch himself at Cuppa Joe, but Joe was able to avoid it due to his quick-coffee reflex powers. Lenny apologized for failing, and Numbuh 4 congratulated him for his effort. After Numbuh 5 defeated Cuppa Joe, the other Delightful children revealed themselves to have been there all along. They then revealed that they had a giant coffee robot that was on top of the rig. After Sector V said that they had Lenny on their side, The Delightful Children asked Lenny if everything had gone according to plan, to which he replied yes and used his rocket shoes to join them. They then used their robot, who's name was Derick, to throw them away. After the Kids Next Door were gone, the Delightful Children opened the secret files that Lenny had. Once they did, they discovered it was a bomb, and they told Lenny he was an idiot before the rig exploded.

*R.O.B.B.E.R.S.*

In this episode, the Delightful Children hired a group of robbers to steal the homework of all the children in the school and bring it to them. They appeared at the end of the episode, the teacher at first pleased that they did so much when everyone else did nothing, but then becomes furious after picking out Numbuh 4's homework and seeing how bad it was.

*F.O.U.N.T.A.I.N.*

The episode begins with the Delightful Children using a delightfulized minion to apprehend a girl named Leona so they could ask her where the Fountain of Youth was. After she didn't comply, they had him give her a swirly, and so she finally told them where it was after they threatened to give her another one in a more disgusting toilet. She revealed that all they had to do was turn the faucet, and after they did a secret entrance was revealed. They asked her to come with them, and so their minion Lunk gave her to them. They told Lunk to stay there to deter people from entering.

The Delightful Children were again seen when Sector V finally reached the fountain. The Delightful Children informed them that they were going to destroy it because the Fountain of Youth went against everything they stood for. After they said this, they opened the case they were carrying and it turned into a demolition machine. Numbuh 5 thought quickly and got them to aim their machine at her, causing surrounding pillars to collapse on their machine which caused them to fall into the fountain.

After the battle with Leona, The Delightful Children in their infant forms got back into their machine and caused the fountain to detach from the main part of the system, the departure causing the Delightful Children to fall into the drop below. At the end of the episode, it was revealed that they survived.

*B.U.T.T.*

In this episode, the Delightful Children used a crab robot to take a picture of Nigel's butt at the beach. They then blackmailed him into coming to their hime, secretly planning to Delightfulize him. After revealing their true intentions, Nigel stole the photos from them, but it turned out that they had a whole army of crab robots ready to take another picture of him. Eventually, they overpowered him and he was revealed to be wearing Rainbow Monkey underwear. Just as The Delightful Children were about to get their picture, the rest of Sector V showed up to pull The Delightful Children's pants off. Now having embarrassing photos of them, they ran away in shame.

*C.A.K.E.D.-T.H.R.E.E.*

This year, the Delightful Children fled the country to have their cake, but the KND figured out where it was. The Delightful Children weren't seen until the end of the episode, where they hacked into everyone's televisions from around the world to broadcast them eating their cake while the viewers sat and watched. When the Kids Next Door arrived, the Delightful Children revealed to have set a trap for them, their presents turning into a giant warrior. Each of the KND members were knocked into presents which turned out to be cages, and just when all hope seemed to be lost, the chicks that hatched from eggs-the central plot of the episode-arrived and formed a giant humanoid to fight the warrior. After defeating it, they had to go to the bathroom and went on the cake without the Delightful Children knowing. Numbuh 5 told them to keep it, and so The Delightful Children proceeded to eat the disgusting cake in front of everyone on the televisions that they had hacked into.

### *G.R.A.D.U.A.T.E.S.*

The Delightful Children are first mentioned in this episode after Sector V returned with the Code Module. They are seen soon after Tommy graduated, as it is revealed that they and Father were spying on the ceremony. Later on, after the KND invaded the Delightful Mansion, Father send the Delightful Children to supervise the mansion while he gave his "full attention" to Sector V. They were seen again after Tommy bumped into them while he was running away from the animal-transformation field. After bumping into him, he accidentally called them the "Delightful Children From Down The Road", to which they corrected him. While he was talking to him, he expected them to fall victim to the ray, and so he distracted them. However; when it hit them, it had no effect, and Tommy was left stumbling backwards while they mocked him.

They are seen again congratulation Father on his victory in his office. After this, he orders them to clean out the animal pens, and so they leave sulking. After they leave, he realizes that they forgot the bucket and pooper scooper. He orders them to come back in, but he had to say it more than once, so he shouted. When the door finally opens, it is revealed that Tommy figured out how the animal-transformation ray turns kids into animals, and so they were turned into sheep. When he told Father to reverse the affects to turn the Delightful Children back, he refused and said that they were annoying. They are last seen in their sheep-forms after Sector V knocked down the door to break Father's device. They were turned back offscreen after the episode ended.

### *P.R.E.S.I.D.E.N.T.*

The Delightful Children first appeared on the phone with the Forth Grade President's assistant, telling her that it was fine that she was blocked from getting on the bus because they had other plans. These other plans involved a robotic version of the Forth Grade President. During the fight with the robotic president, the Delightful Children controlled the robot while they sat in a pool in a remote area, broadcasting what the robot saw on a TV.

### *N.U.G.G.E.T.*

After the KND discovered a chicken nugget mine and setting up an old western town, The Delightful Children arrived to wake it over wearing old-times hats and a large belt that wrapped around all of their waists. Shortly after arriving in the saloon where everyone was hanging out, they informed everyone that they had the deed to the land. They then stole Numbuh 4's chicken nugget and sent their Chicken Bugget Workers to attack everyone. The Delightful Children and their henchman ended up getting the upper hand, and after they did David ate Numbuh 4's nugget right in front of him. They then enslaved all of the non-Sector V kids, having the Sector V kids instead be locked up. After the KND broke out and freed everyone, Numbuh 4 and the Delightful Children had a western-showdown, which Numbuh 4 won.

*C.A.K.E.D.-F.O.U.R.*

In *C.A.K.E.D.-F.O.U.R.*, the Delightful Children first appeared as a hologram that informed the Kids Next Door that they were giving away their cake to the winner of the annual tubbing race. They later appeared at the tubing race in a tube covered in large spikes. They mocked Numbuh 2's inner tube before the race started. Once it started, they left a second too early. When they were called out for doing this, they apologized and began doing a new countdown. As they did, a giant battleship that was connected to the bottom of their ship began to appear, and the weapons began to be aimed at the other contestants. Once they finished counting down, they fired their weapons at the other tubers and then sped off.

Numbuh 1 eventually caught up to them and jumped onto their ship. They began firing their laser weapons at him, but he was able to aim himself in ways that caused the blasters to shoot themselves. In the end, he got the Delightful Children to accidentally fire the laser at themselves. After making more of the lasers backfire, the ship eventually sank. A little while after this, they were seen floating without their hair because of the laser. They called to tell Father that they were out of the race, and it was revealed the race was just a guise for their true intentions: to bake all of the competing racers into their cake. Although their plans ended up being foiled, the Delightful Children aren't seen again for the rest of the episode.

*L.O.V.E.*

During this episode, the Delightful Children played the main role in the play that was taking place throughout its duration. They dressed in classic 70s attire with a giant leather jacket around all of their bodies. After they came on stage to kiss Numbuh 3, Numbuh 4 stopped them out of jealousy. After being knocked aside, they revealed they came up with their own finale, which involved turning one of the stage props into a giant robot to destroy the KND. It turns out they bribed the director to let them do all of this, and so a fight ensued that involved the Delightful Children shooting at the rest of the cast while they danced their way around the lasers. Numbuh 2 eventually got involved and used lasers that he had set up in the raptors to try and fight back. The Delightful Children then activated their robot's shields and deflected them. Just before the Delightful Children were about to defeat Nigel, the raptors above them fell and crushed their robot.

*F.E.R.A.L.*

The Delightful Children appear at the beginning of the episode with a giant purple backpack wrapped around them and safari hats on their heads. They are seen picking up a pink tablet and then escaping into a dragonfly-ship. Nigel confronts them, but ends up being knocked out of the ship. At the end of the episode, Nigel shows up to their house and orders his Rainbow Monkey friends to attack them.

*N.A.U.G.H.T.Y.*

The episode begins with what appeared to be Sector V attacking Santa's workshop, but it turned out to be the Delightful Children disguised as them. They knocked out everyone in the workplace, including Santa Claus. They appear later during the episode unmasking themselves, asking Santa if they should "begin". The Delightful Children and Santa yelled at each other for a while until they revealed they were going to use the "Reign Deer" to give every child in the world coal and leaving them as the only children who receive presents. After knocking Santa off of the bridge they were on, they turned on the Reign Deer and began giving all the children coal. Later on, after the Kids Next Door arrived to stop them, they were pleading for help as their faces had turned green and their eyes yellow. After being taken off, they returned to normal. They were then thrown on the other villains they had brought for backup. They are later seen with the other villains tied up.

### *E.L.E.C.T.I.O.N.S.*

In the episode *E.L.E.C.T.I.O.N.S.*, a new forth grade president was to be elected. Everyone expected Numbuh 1 to win, but when they went to announce the winner they declared that the Delightful Children had won. They gave a speech about cleansing the school of people like Nigel Uno. After being elected to office, they had a trial for Numbuh 1 because he had lunged at them after their name was announced. They were the presiding judge over the case, and they sentences Numbuh 1 to "life in detention". After they made their decision, Numbuh 1's lawyer-who was a fifth grader-told them they were out of order, and so they declared war on the fifth grade.

They were later seen in their office discussing their plans for the future, reminiscing about how easy it was to defeat the fifth grade after they immediately surrendered. They then got onto the teleprompter and declared war on the other three remaining grades. After the presidents of the other grades came to surrender, The Delightful Children became the president of all the five grades, and announced their plans to go to war with the middle school. While preparing for the war, Numbuh 1 secretly came in and began recording the conversation they were about to have, posing as a secretary. The Delightful Children then got on a call with Chad, whom was in charge on the middle school. He asked them if everything was going according to plan, to which they replied yes. Their plan was to turn the elementary school students into the middle school students slaves, and in return Chad would make them honorary eight graders, being that much closer to adulthood. After the call, they went to the balcony to see everyone staring angrily at them. It was revealed that Nigel had been broadcasting the call, and the Delightful Children were apprehended.

### *C.A.K.E.D.-F.I.V.E.*

In this episode, Father created a gigantic ice-cream cake that he weaponized and put into space. The Delightful Children didn't appear until the end of the episode, were they were talking to themselves about how wonderful their cake was going to be. Shortly after this, Numbuh 4 ambushed them, but before he could attack the cake Father had made began falling from the sky. During the end credits, The Delightful Children began yelling at Father about how bed their birthday turned out to be.

### *I.T.*

The Delightful Children appeared with Father after they revealed that they were still members because Tommy had registered them in the system as members. That day the current KND leader played a game of tag, where the looser would become the new leader of the KND. The Delightful Children first appeared while Father discussed his plan to turn every tree-house into broccoli, after doing so he gave them the code module and told them to meet him on the moon-base. They later appear in the Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine, where they capture Numbuh 362 and Numbuh 1. After capturing them, they go to the Moon Base. Soon after arriving, they were tagged. They panicked and tagged someone else, and this went on until Father was tagged again. They later appeared to give Numbuh 1 and the former leader the key to stopping Father, because even they didn't want all that broccoli.

### *Z.E.R.O.*

In the episode *Z.E.R.O.*, they first appeared trying to attack Nigel and his father, Numbuh 0. Father tried to stop them but they pushed him out of the way. Before they could fire their weapon Numbuh 0 used the recommissioning devise to turn them back into the Missing Kids from Sector Z, whom they originally were before Father brainwashed them. From then on during the episode, Sector Z helped Nigel to fight the Senior Citi-zombies, before they began reverting back into the Delightful Children. After reverting back, they began punching Nigel, but he pushed them into an escape pod and launched them into space.

### *B.R.I.D.G.E.*

They briefly appeared at the beginning of the episode begging Father to buy them an ugly shirt in a store.

The Delightful Children appeared at the end of the episode, where one of the new introduced characters revealed to have been working for them. They flew off in one of their futuristic devices shortly after.

## *P.A.R.T.Y.*

In the episode *P.A.R.T.Y.*, the Delightful Children are first seen waving Father away. After he left, they got on a call with Cree and informed her that he was gone, meaning she and her friends could come over to discuss the destruction of the Kids Next Door. After the teenagers arrived, things got out of hand and they began trashing the house. The Delightful Children decided they had no other option but to call the Kids Next Door and plead for their assistance. After getting off the phone, The Delightful Children tried to control the situation but they were unable to do so. Eventually, Father called and they had to make up an excuse for the noise. Soon after the call, they ran into men dressed up as classical musicians. Thinking that they would sooth the violence with their music, the Delightful Children allowed them to play. At first it was classical, but then it turned into Rock music and things got more out of hand. The Delightful children were then sent onto a crowd surf and they landed in the fire-place. After landing, they were pulled through the chimney by one of the Kids Next Door's gadgets. After being pulled up, they were questioned over the reason for their call. The Delightful Children pleaded for them to get the teens out of their house before Father got back, and although Nigel refused at first, they reminded him that the Kids Next Door were sworn to help any child in danger no matter who they are. They asked them why they invited over the teens in the first place, and they said it was because they'd hoped to become the Delightful Teens From Down The Lane, but they never expected things to get so out of hand. Sector V figured out a plan that involved filling the house with mashed potatoes using the main pipeline, which The Delightful Children refused at first because it was in Father's inner sanctum. They eventually obliged and they aren't seen until the end of the episode.

At the end of the episode, after all the teens were scared out of the house, the Delightful Children thanked Sector V for saving them. Even though they ended up canceling their original plan, the potatoes still went off, and so both Sector V and the Delightful

Children were rocketed off the roof. After Father arrived to see the state of the home, the Delightful Children blamed Sector V for the mess.

*C.R.I.M.E.*

The Delightful Children first appear after Joe told Numbuh 3-whom was pretending to be a detective-to go check them out. She eventually arrived in the cafeteria-their base-and met them eating breakfast. Numbuh 3 then asked them to help her with her coloring problem. They thought she was referring to what they had going on behind the scenes, but she was really referring to her homework that involved coloring the states different colors. They proceeded to explain their "Pre-Delinquency Operation" which involved working with a boy who knew how to predict the future, allowing them to arrest kids before they committed punishable offenses. They then told her about how everyone was in detention, and so Numbuh 3 left.

They are later seen again in the coloring room, where Numbuh 3 discovers the boy who knew how to predict the future. After realizing that Numbuh 3 knew too much, they ordered the guards to arrest her, but they instead arrested the Delightful Children because they were going to run in the halls. After the Delightful Children objected, they proceeded to run away screaming.

*I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.*

The episode begins with the Delightful Children on a cruise-ship discussing how wonderful it will be to have their birthday cake on it. Numbuh 1 revealed himself and aimed a weapon at them, but their fired back with their shuffle-board stick. After shooting them with his gun, they fell onto a truck below, the cruise-ship having been carried by it. They got into the truck being driven by their butler and demanded he step on it. After escaping the Kids Next Door, Sector V arrived home to see Father and the Delightful Children filming a movie in their treehouse about eating their birthday cake. After they pulled the cloth that was supposedly covering the cake off, it was revealed that a scientist member was sitting there instead, saying that in order to get the cake back they would need to participate in a scavenger hunt.

Later during the episode, after Father organized villains to win the cake, the Delightful Children complained about sharing. Father reassured them that the villains would receive nothing after handing it over.

The Delightful Children again appeared stealing the list of items needed for the scavenger hunt, which was apart of the list. Numbuh 1 appeared just in time to show them that he had gotten Father's pipe, worth the most points. The Children threw the list at him, hitting a ride and causing it to explode. They then tackled him onto the log ride, where they struggled but eventually got a hold of the pipe and Nigel's weapon. They tried to force Nigel to admit it was the end, but while their backs were turned they didn't notice they were approaching a broken part of the ride that spilled into a giant toilet. Nigel grabbed a sign overhead and took back the pipe, the Delightful Children falling to their supposed demise.

In this episode, the Delightful Children had tried to perfect their Delightfulization chamber, but just as they unveiled it to themselves, Billy arrived and asked to use it as a bathroom. At first they let him but then came to their senses, going in after him. He tried to flush by turning it on, causing them to turn into the Delightful Reaper. For the rest of the episode, they assimilated as many people as they could find (with Mandyallowing herself to be assimilated so she can control it), until their eventual defeat.

Comics Top Secret Files

The Delightful Children found a collection of top-secret files featuring the members of Sector V as well as Gramma Stuffum, The Common Cold, Mr. Wink and Mr. Fibb, Captain Stickybeard, Laura Limpin, Giant Lice, and themselves. The Delightful Children found the Sector V section boring but found the villain section somewhat interesting, until they found their entry. After reading their bio, they threw the files away.

Operation: A.I.R.P.L.A.N.E.

The comic opens with the Delightful Children fighting Numbuh 2 on an airplane. They keep demanding some unnamed thing while Numbuh 2 refuses to give it to them. He then hops from one part of the plane to the next and shoots an umbrella like device at them. After seeming to have miss, a boxing glove hits them in the back and causes them to dangle from the wing. They then beg Numbuh 2 to help them, which he eventually does. After helping them up, they pretended to thank him and then stole his map, pushing him off the plane and then laughing maniacally afterward. After doing so, it was revealed they were standing on a theme-park airplane and they were told to get back in line.

Operation: F.A.N.G.S.

The Delightful Children are first seen standing outside of the KND tree-house, about to unleash their new pet. This pet was a giant Cerberus dog, except it was made of pink poodles instead. They send it into the house, but Numbuh 3 was able to tame it. Numbuh 3 then rode it outside to the Delightful Children, whom tried to order the dog to continue their attack. Instead, the dog chased after them.

Operation: G.A.M.E.O.V.U.H.

The Delightful Children make a breif cameo in a transition that Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 86 were observing.

Operation: E.G.G.N.O.G.

Numbuh 1 used a cannon to send gifts to people around town, including the Delightful Children, whom he gifted a birthday cake.

Operation: R.O.B.O.T.S.

The Delightful Children appeared briefly with Father to mock the Kids Next Door before Sector V tricked the giant robot into attacking Father and the Delightful Children instead.

Operation: CAKED

The Delightful Children briefly appear in a transition while Sector V discusses how they will steal their cake this year. As it turned out, it had been their birthday yesterday.

KND VS DCFDTL

The *KND VS DCFDTL* series were a series of short comics, each done by different artist, that were featured in *Cartoon Cartoons*, *Cartoon Network's Block Party*, and *Cartoon Network Action Pack* . The comics typically feature the Delightful Children falling for some prank the Kids Next Door set for them, screaming after falling for it. The names of the comics featured in the same issue will be named in a similarly-patterned fashion, for example *R.O.C.K.*, *P.A.P.E.R.*, *S.C.I.S.S.O.R.S.* or *S.P.R.I.N.G.*, *S.U.M.M.E.R.*, *F.A.L.L.*, *W.I.N.T.E.R.*

*KND VS DCFDTL* - The Delightful Children found a note on the ground Numbuh 2 had dropped and went to read it. After reading it, a piano had dropped on top of them, which is what the note had said would happen.

*I.C.E.D. T.E.E.* - Numbuhs 2 & 3 ran an ice-tea stand where they offered free lemonade to KND members. After the Delightful Children came along and threatened them with a laser, they gave them the ice-tea. After Lenny drank the ice-tea, he spat out the drink upon discovering there was mice inside of it. Numbuh 2 then pressed a button that made the sign say "Free Miced Tea for Dopes Only", causing the Delightful Children to run away screaming.

*S.P.R.I.N.G.* - The Delightful Children find Numbuh 3 picking flowers, and slap the flower she's holding out of her hand. After laughing, they were sprained up into the air by a giant spring underneath them.

*S.U.M.M.E.R.* - Numbuhs 5 & 2 went to the Delightful Children a box of cookies covered in band aids. They ate them without knowing this, causing them to scream upon realization.

*F.A.L.L.* - After finding what they thought was a secret entrance to a KND hideout, the Delightful Children entered though the door. This ended up spilling off a cliff.

*W.I.N.T.E.R.* - The Delightful Children stole Numbuhs 3 & 4's sled, only to crash into a painted brick-wall.

*B.A.K.E.D.* - After Numbuh 3 baked a cake, the Delightful Children confronted her with a gun. This caused her to scream and throw it into the air, knocking out the Delightful Children after landing on them because Numbuh 3 had used cement to make it.

*B.R.O.I.L.E.D.* - The Delightful Children stole a bag of burgers that Numbuh 2 was carrying. After biting into them, it was revealed they had springs in them, causing their jaws to be popped open.

*D.I.P.P.E.D.* - The Delightful Children attempted to confront Numbuhs 2 & 5, whom were running a "battered-covered snacks" stand. The Delightful Children fell through a hole in the ground, and then they were served in a cup covered in batter to a girl.

*H.O.P.* - The Delightful Children try to cheat in a game of Hopscotch, but the end of the Hopscotch game is a drop off a building.

*S.K.I.P.* - While Numbuh 4 is skipping stones, the Delightful Children steal a rock he was about to throw and skip it instead. It ends up crashing through a store window, causing the owner to chase after them in anger.

*J.U.M.P.* - While Numbuhs 2, 3, & 4 are playing jumprope, the Delightful Children come along and take the side Numbuh 2 is using. They pull it straight and cause Numbuh 3 to fall. Turns out the other side was attatched to a rocket and they fly away.

*B.E.E.F.* - Numbuh 3 sets up a trap with a hamburger sandwich, setting up a sign that it was "top secret, for KND only". When the Delightful Children came along, they stole it and took a bite. This caused them to be chased by Veterans, as the hamburger was theirs.

*C.H.I.C.K.E.N.* - While Numbuhs 2 & 3 are going over plans, the Delightful Children show up with a laser. They chase after the two of them into what ended up being a giant chicken-feed bowl with giant chickens above it.

*F.I.S.H.* - While Numbuh 1 was fishing, the Delightful Children showed up in a bot and grabbed his line. It turns out Nigel was sitting on a battle ship with rockets on it, causing the Delightful Children to be violently pulled forward at a quick speed.

*K.N.O.C.K.* - The Delightful Children spy on Numbuh 4 as he uses a secret knock to gain access to a barn. After he enters, they try it themselves, and are chased by a bull.

*S.O.C.K.* - The Delightful Children spy on Numbuh 3 as she uses a bell to enter a secret hideout. When they try the bell themselves, they are knocked out by a boxer in a boxing ring.

*B.A.R.R.E.L.* - The Delightful Children spy on Numbuh 5 as she climbs out of a barrel. They try climbing into it themselves, get stuck, and float down a stream. At the end of the stream, they fall down a waterfall.

*T.I.C.K.* - After Numbuhs 2 & 4 fell asleep next to a tent that said "KND Sticker Collection", The Delightful Children snuck in. They then ran out screaming, covered in ticks.

*T.A.C.K.* - The Delightful Children attempted to put a thumb tack on Numbuh 2's feet after he got up to sharpen his pencil. He was strangely immune (due to special pants), and so when they leaned over in their seats to see if the tack had fallen off, Numbuh 5 put tacks on their seats. After sitting back down, they immediately jumped up in the air screaming in pain.

*T.O.E.* - The Delightful Children put on spy-wear and snuck into a "KND Cheese Festival". After eating the cheese, Numbuh 1 got their attention and pointed to a sign that said "Toe Cheese Festival", causing them to run away screaming.

*S.H.A.K.E.* - The Delightful Children discover milkshakes with a sign that says their free for KND operatives only. After they take a sip, they are sucked through the glasses and into the vent system.

*R.A.T.T.L.E.* - Numbuh 4 is walking his little brother in a baby stroller when the Delightful Children show up with a laser. They attempt to take the rattle out of the babies hand, but it turns out to be a rattlesnake that attacks them.

*R.O.L.L.* - The Delightful Children discover what appeared to be a giant donut with a sign next to it saying it was property of KND. After taking a bit, it starts moving and they realize it is a steam-roller being driven by Numbuhs 1 & 5, and so they run away screaming.

*V.A.N.I.L.L.A.* - After the KND show up in an ice cream truck, The Delightful Children sneak in and steal it. Soon after a geyser beneath them erupts and the truck with them inside are sent into the air.

*C.H.O.C.O.L.A.T.E.* - The Delightful Children attempt to rob Numbuhs 2 & 3, whom are in an ice cream truck. They hand over a chocolate rocket ship, which turns out to be a rocked that blasts them away.

*S.T.R.A.W.B.E.R.R.Y.* - The Delightful Children steal an ice cream cone from Numbuh 3 and lick it. After doing so, pink bumps appear on their tongue and so they ran away screaming.

*B.A.C.O.N.* - The Delightful Children discover a horn labeled as a "KND Emergency Horn". After going to blow it, Sector V pumps bacon fat through it, causing bacon fat to fly out of their ears.

*L.E.T.T.U.C.E.* - The Delightful Children show up to see Numbuhs 2 & 5 sitting at a wooden lemonade stand-esque thing, with a sign that says "Operation L.E.T.T.U.C.E.". They ask the two what the sign means, and a hippo is draped on them.

*T.O.M.A.T.O.* - After seeing Numbuhs 3 & 4 climb through a hole labeled as a secret "KND Entrance", The Delightful Children attempt to climb in after them. After reaching the other sides, Sector V throws tomatoes at them.

*E.A.R.T.H.* - After ambushing Numbuh 2 at a canyon, they began yodeling. After yodeling, it caused an avalanche.

*W.I.N.D.* - Bruce and Constance come across signs promoting the KND. After destroying the signs, they are blown away by a gust of wind.

*F.I.R.E.* - Lenny ambushed Numbuhs 3 & 4 while they are having a picnic and attempts to fire a giant laser at them, but he is sprayed with water by a firefighter.

*P.A.P.E.R.* - After being annoyed by Numbuh 3 singing into a mic, the Delightful Children steal it out of her hands. The cord then pulls them into a printing press and flattens them.

*S.C.I.S.S.O.R.S.* - The Delightful Children attempt to stop Numbuh 1 from sneaking into the Delightful Mansion by taking the rope he's climbing on. After grabbing it, they fly away because of the balloons that were attached to the end of it.

*R.O.C.K.* - After attempting to follow Numbuh 2 through a hole he climbed through, they are blasted by a loud sound wave played by a rockstar on the other side.

*W.I.N.* - The Delightful Children showed up to what they thought was a dunk thank that would dunk Numbuh 4. After throwing the ball, it broke the glass below him which turned out to be a jewelry store, and so the police chased after them.

*L.O.O.S.E.* - The Delightful Children find a free-shirt display and take one. After putting it on they discover it says "loose the beard ugly", and so they are confronted by three bearded men.

*D.R.A.W.* - After finding writing on a wall that said "Petition to destroy the Kids Next Door", they wrote their name. They were then arrested because above it was a sign that said "No vandalism".

*H.O.O.K.* - The Delightful Children discover a sign next to a giant hook that said it was a secret elevator to a Kids Next Door hideout. After grabbing onto it, a giant fish jumped out of the water to eat them, causing them to scream.

*L.I.N.E.* - The Delightful Children chase after Numbuh 3 in a ship until she draws a white chalkline. they hop out after she does, and then they are chased after by the KND in their own ships.

*S.T.I.N.K.E.R.* - The Delightful Children attempted to sell Numbuh 2 a hotdog with a skunk in it. After he took a bite, the skunk sprayed in their faces.

*S.T.O.P.* - The Delightful Children confront Numbuh 5 with a laser while she was leaning on a stop sign. After she put her hands in the air, the sign fell on them.

*L.O.O.K.* - The Delightful Children discovered a telescope that was supposedly only for KND operatives. After kicking down the sign that said it was only for KND operatives, they looked through it and were sprayed by water because it was really a hose.

*L.I.S.T.E.N.* - Numbuh 3 picks up a shell phone that said it was only for KND operatives. After the Delightful Children showed up and took it from her, they are blasted with a loud noise on the other end.

*G.O.O.D.* - While The Delightful Children were chasing Numbuh 3 with a laser, she stops them and points out a nickel on the ground. They push her out of the way to pick it up, causing them to be kicked by a quarterback through a field goal.

*B.A.D.* - The Delightful Children came across a stand Numbuh 2 was running that gave free milk for a cookie. After stealing Numbuh 4's cookie and giving it to him, he gave them the milk. When the went to drink it, rotten milk was spilled all over them, causing them to run away screaming.

*U.G.L.Y.* - After finding Numbuh 3 skipping to an old woman's house in a red coat, the Delightful Children ambushed her and took her red coat along with the basket she was carrying. After they rang the door, it opened and they were hugged by and old lady who kissed them while Numbuh 3 laughed.

Video Games

*Operation: VIDEOGAME*

In the Kids Next Door Videogame, the Delightful Children were first seen when Cree came to deliver Nightbrace's brace to Father. Later on, they meet the KND in space in their Space Mansion. They then proceed to activate a boss-fight. After the KND beat the Delightful Children, the Delightful Children report to Father. They then proceed to go through with Father's plan by using their mansion to fuse the villains that the KND were taking to the Moon Base to form the Amalgamation. They follow the Amalgamation in their mansion as he walks during the cutscene.

*Operation B.E.S.T.*

The Delightful Children made an appearance in the Kids Next Door video game *Operation B.E.S.T.* in the 5th mission, *Operation: C.L.U.E.S.* as a boss fight. After infiltrating their mansion, the Delightful Children fight the player at the end of the level in a flying-version of the top of their mansion. The player must destroy all of the 75 missiles being fired at them for the Delightful Children to be defeated, causing their contraption to fall out of the sky.

### *Protect and Swerve*

The Delightful Children are one of the many Kids Next Door villains fought in the video game *Protect and Swerve* . They are fought in their Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine, firing missiles and spike-balls at the player. The player must fire at their machine in order to defeat them.

### *P.L.U.G.G.U.H.S.*

In the Operation *P.L.U.G.G.U.H.S.* game, the Delightful Children make a cameo appearance in the *Operation: M.A.N.S.I.O.N.* mission. At some point during the mission, the Delightful Children can be seen holding a lever in one of the rooms.

### *Codename Kids Next Door: Intruders in the Park*

The Delightful Children serve as enemies in Mission #4 of *Codename Kids Next Door: Intruders in the Park* . During the level, the Delightful Children walk around the park while Numbuh 4 throws trash cans at them. They are finally defeated after they are all hit with trash cans. In this game, they are unsynchronized, Bruce and the unnamed girl ride around on scooters while Lenny, David, and Constance walk around normally.

### *Operation S.T.A.R.T.U.P.*

In the game *Operation S.T.A.R.T.U.P.*, the Delightful Children make an appearance as bosses after all 5 main levels are beat. Sector V fight them in the M.O.S.Q.U.I.T.O. while the Delightful Children battle in their Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine. The Delightful Children are first seen in a cutscene looking terrified, and then seen again in a cutscene after being defeated.

*Operation G.R.A.D.U.A.T.E.S. (Video Game)*

In the *Operation G.R.A.D.U.A.T.E.S.* video game, the Kids Next Door must fight the Delightful Children's weapons in order to retrieve the Code Module. The Delightful Children are not seen during these battles.

*Operation: R.A.I.L.*

The Delightful Children are not seen but are mentioned to have been the ones behind the game *Operation: R.A.I.L.* s central conflict. Offscreen, they tied the members of Sector V to a rollercoaster track, and Numbuh 2 had to save them.

Other Villainous Villain Orientation The missing cases of the KND Treehouse

The Delightful Children were the subject of a Villainous cartoon. In it, the Delightful Children had their birthday cake stolen by the Kids Next Door again, but this time Dr. Flug Slys was there to help them get it back. He ended up getting the cake back with his robot, but the robot ended up beating the Delightful Children after returning with the cake.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Geez!

Himiko: Those bloodsucking parasites!

Tsuyu: They are pure evil!

Me: And they are going to be even more pissed off when we tell them about how not only we killed Father and Grandfather but also made everyone in the Kids Next Door immortal and eternally young as well as some of their families.

Nico: Oh this will be good.

Qin: Yep.

Then Shendu, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Mummy, Killer Shrike, Plastique, Girder, Multiplex, The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Evil Butane Man, Wolvertoon, Strikning, Liquidator, Tenaya 7, SHS Carnage, Genbu, Don Octavio, El Jefe and Hot Rodney appeared.

Shendu: Can me, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Mummy, Killer Shrike, Plastique, Girder, and Multiplex go with you guys?

Chocolate Technicolor Phantom: Me, my team, Evil Butane Man, Wolvertoon, Strikning, Liquidator, Tenaya 7, SHS Carnage, Genbu, Don Octavio, and Hot Rodney will go as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. The Delightful Children have returned.

Trap Jaw: What!? But you gave them the Black Gates didn't you?

Me: No we sent them to the Warp.

Nico: Yeah. Now we're going to send them to where they rightfully belong and that is prison for eternity.

Xenia: They deserve it for all their genocidal supremacist ideals.

Camie: Big time.

Laney: Yeah I've grown tired of those brats.

Cybertron Scourge: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one that's for Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings next.

Me: Whoa! That's a sad one and Misty has that card.

Qin: Yeah. Wait a second. There's only one gene-slammer I know that would fit that one. Her name is Jasmine Bērziņš. She's from Latvia and she was raised in Canada. Her family was murdered in cold blood by Leena Klammer.

Varya Visnapuu: (Estonian Accent) That's right I remember her. She went through the exact same pain as me and she hasn't stopped crying ever since.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Poor girl.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Now I'm really glad we gave that monster the Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed eight dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were: the eight figures were none other than Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna, eight dark goth girls who formed The Order of The Black Cross, a Satanic coven of dark witches from Michigan who've caused havoc in Royal Woods, and were the hated enemies of Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Raven Duncan, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, and who defeated them four years ago and killed them by dropping an electric wire into a pool of blood in their hideout in an abandoned cave mine in the north of Royal Woods.

Now, four years later, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna have returned from the dead reborn as demons to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Raven Duncan, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin, you're not going to like them one bit: the dark energy signals that we sensed belong to Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna.

Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Raven Duncan, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin gasped in shock.

Morgana DeRose: Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna have come back?!

Adara Dunstan: That's impossible.

Autumn Melaina: Yeah, we defeated them four years ago and they were killed when we dropped an electric wire into that pool of blood at their in their hideout in an abandoned cave mine in the north of Gotham Royal York.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like you girls have a nasty history with them, can you tell us about them?

Morgana DeRose: Of course, Nico. Long ago, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna, eight of the most chaotic and very evil goth girls in Gotham Royal York High School sold their souls to The Devil to become dark witches with the powers of black witchcraft and they formed a Satanic coven of witches known as The Order of The Black Cross with Morana Desdemona as the leader of this evil Satanic coven.

Adara Dunstan: And they were also our hated enemies, and they've tried numerous times to kill us, but we've always foiled their murderous schemes one after another.

Veronica Keiron: And four years ago, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna kidnapped and tried to sacrifice a family to The Devil to prove their loyalty. But, their sacrificial ritual was interrupted by us barging into their hideout and we rescued the family.

Winter Varyona: We defeated them and we dropped an electric wire into that pool of blood they had in their hideout, which was an abandoned cave mine in the north of Royal Woods.

Victoria Donovan: We thought we'd never have to see them ever again after that day, and now, four years later, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna have returned from the dead.

Lynn: And you're not going to like this part either: Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna have returned from the dead have also been reborn as demons.

Morgana DeRose: Just like with that thug, Tony Reno, Vinnie, and Sam. Now, things have gotten even more ugly.

Lincoln: Yes, but we're going to destroy them all one at a time. Now that they've become demons, the laws of man mean nothing to them, and they're also way too dangerous to let them run free.

Mara Ceirin: That's right. So, who's the first we're facing from The Order of The Black Cross?

Lynn: It's Elena Charna, she's the first one who's coming after us.

Lincoln: Should've known that she'd be first, and we still remember what she, along with Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, and Marianna Blakely have done in Michigan.

Mara Ceirin: And it's perfect, because I've got a score to settle with that heartless evil goth bitch for what she did in trying to kill me and my parents years ago.

Nico: Whoa, you girls have one nasty grudge with those heartless dark goths, and this is going to be one nasty catfight. Alright, gang, let's go, we got another food planet to explore.

Lincoln: And with another food planet, there's bound to be another villain waiting for us there. And once this mission is complete, you're next, Elena Charna.

We're now aware that the eight dark goth girls and dark Satanic Witches, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, Marianna Blakely, and Elena Charna have returned from the dead have also been reborn as demons, and now, we were now at war with The Order of The Black Cross.

Beast Man: Shall we get going?

Wolvertoon: We should.

Nico: Then lets get moving.

We were off to the ship and then we were off.

---

Flying through space was the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7034.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another amazing food planet where we are about to face the evil formidable foes of the Kids Next Door, The Delightful Children From Down The Lane who have returned from the Warp and are out for revenge against the Kids Next Door and us for destroying all their plans and efforts to kill all the kids everywhere. Our mission is to capture them and throw them in jail.

Gru: I hope this planet isn't gross.

Nico: I have a feeling it won't be gross at all.

Qin: Me neither.

Xenia: Same here.

Camie: But it's just horrible that the Delightful Children were like

that.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. They are monsters.

Constance (KND): Yeah we were monsters turned into that against our wills.

Laney: By Father.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Liquidator: We're coming to the planet right now.

Hsi Wu: I wonder what it is.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that it was a purple world.

Nico: Wow look at that.

Me: It looks like a purple ocean planet.

Nico: Yep. Lets land.

We engaged the landing and we landed into an ocean and got out.

We saw that it was a purple ocean and it went on forever.

Qin: Wow! This purple ocean goes on forever.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure does. Wow.

Laney: Hmm.

Laney looked at the water and then scooped up some of it and then tasted it and she knew that it was not water.

Laney: Hey this isn't water, this is borscht!

We were amazed!

Nico: I don't believe it! An ocean planet made of Borscht!

Me: Wow! An ocean of Borscht!

Xenia: Incredible!

RD Lucy: There's nothing wrong with Borscht.

Nico: It sure is amazing seeing all this.

Me: This is incredible. An ocean planet made of Borscht is amazing.

Camie: Yeah!

Eli: Not a single spec of land in sight. Just beet soup.

Aylene C.: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. Good thing our ship also is a boat too. Lets search for land.

Nathaniel: Aye sir.

Nathaniel activated the ships boat mode and turned it into a boat on water and we sailed on.

SHS Carnage: Let's dig in!

Killer Shrike: You read my mind!

We got bowls and had some borscht and it was awesome and tasty.

Me: Yummy. Really good.

Camie: It sure is.

Jarod: Boy look at all this. The ocean just keeps going on forever. Not a single spec of land in sight.

Z: Yeah it sure goes on forever.

Shocker: Save some for me!

Nico: Now now Herman this is a massive ocean full of Borscht so we'll never run out.

Shocker: Oh.

We were drifting along.

Qin: Wow.

Eli was sitting and looking over the horizon and the purple sky.

Arrietty: What's wrong Eli?

Eli: Just a feeling that tomorrow is going to be a big and awesome and epic adventure for us.

Arrietty: I have a feeling it will be big too. But you have dealt with it before right?

Eli: I sure have Arrietty.

Jared: But it will be big and we'll get through it all together.

Nico: Yeah. As long as we drift like this to search we might as well have some leisure time.

Me: Good idea.

Eli: I'm just thinking a lot.

Arrietty: Would you like to have me sing a song for you Eli?

Eli: Sure Arrietty.

(Arrietty's Song plays)

Arrietty: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I'm 14 years old, I am pretty

I'm a teen tiny girl, a little lady

I live under the kitchen floor

Right here, not so far from you.

Sometimes I feel happy

Sometimes I feel blue

In my dreams O I wish I could…

Feel my hair blowing in the wind

See the sky and the summer rain

Pick a flower from the garden for you

Beyond the lane there's another world

Butterflies floating in the air

But is there someone out there for me?

And so life goes on, day after day

With knick-knacks on the floor, nooks and crannies

I live in a tiny world

But out there, someone waits for me.

I wish I had someone to watch over me

In my dreams O I wish I could…

Feel my hair blowing in the wind

See the sky and the summer rain

Pick a flower from the garden for you

Now I know there's another world

Butterflies floating in the air

There is someone out there for me.

Feel my hair blowing in the wind

See the sky and the summer rain

Pick a flower from the garden for you

Now I know there's another world

Butterflies floating in the air

There is someone out there for me.

She had butterflies swirl around her and it was awesome.

Laney: Wow.

Nico: That was awesome Arrietty

Girder: Dunno why you sang that. But that was very good.

Don Octavio: Kopaka, you and Emu are next to shine.

Emu: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Arrietty: And it's a song all about me.

Nico: It was awesome though.

Jared: Yeah it was.

Qin: Yeah.

Rubberband Man: I can see why people love borscht.

Nico: Some people like it. But it's mostly people from Russia that like it.

Zarya (Overwatch): (Eating Borscht) He's right comrades. It's popular in our land.

Lola: It's awesome and it turns your tongue purple too.

Laney: It sure does.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses something) Wait I sense something. It's coming from that island. Right there.

We saw an island and it was an island made of dill and beet greens.

Me: An island of beet greens and dill. Interesting.

Nico: Cool. Think it's the Delightful Children?

Eli: Definitely. The Force is telling me that they are on that island.

Nico: Then lets get a move on.

Me: Now that the Delightful Children don't have their machines, minions and monsters and wealth and weapons anymore they are totally at our mercy.

Nico: Not that we'll show them any mercy at all to begin with.

Eli: Those genocidal sophisticated supremacists are going to wish they were never born.

Qin: Yeah

Hot Rodney: Are we going to let perfectly good borscht go unfinished?

Multiplex: You guys keep eating some more while I clone an army.

Me: There's plenty of borscht to last forever Hot Rodney.

Multiplex: Yeah.

He made an army of 620 clones.

Kitten: Good thing you guys brought the B.A.C.K.B.U.R.N.E.R..

Nico: Yep.

Lola: We got all of our weapons ready.

Numbuh 1: And this will be the final battle we have with those Delightful Dorks.

Ashley (KND): You said it cousin!

Qin: And it's not going to end well for them.

Me: But it'll be a one way ticket to prison for them.

Plastique: We've already killed them before.

Genbu: Throwing them in prison this time won't hurt anyone.

Me: Nope.

Nico: Someday we'll find a great archenemy for them.

Me: Yeah. But the M.O.E. Are going to keep a very CLOSE eye on them.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Now that Father is dead they will be out for revenge.

Winter Soldier: Oh, we're not gonna kill them. But we WILL hurt them. Very badly

Nico: And it'll be REALLY Painful.

Qin: Yes it sure will.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: Wait look. What's that smoke?

We saw a small stream of smoke in the middle of the island.

Qin: Looks like a signal fire.

Nico: That's them.

Mummy: With any luck, that might be them burning themselves with a fire.

Tenaya 7: As infuriated as they might be with us, I don't think they're that stupid.

Numbuh 1: No as much as we want that to happen it's not them burning.

I smelled something.

Me: Smells like burning Dill.

Kick Buttowski: I wish that was my so called brother burning.

Me: Wouldn't that be nice.

Spark Man: Does burning Dill even smell nice?

Me: I don't know. But on a planet like this it's the only option available.

Qin: Yeah.

Zhuqiaomon: He's right on that one.

Nico: But we should get ready.

RD Lincoln: Entrance time!

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR! BATTLESTATIONS!

We went at the signal fire.

The Delightful Children were an absolute mess as they had all their clothes torn up and their hair was a mess and their eyes were red with fury and hate over us. Then the spirits of all the Kids Next Door members appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Delightful Freaks!

Nico: Did you miss us?

Eli: We didn't.

Delightful Children: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an absolutely unpleasant surprise.

They hid.

Me: I love a good game of cat and mouse.

Maria: You can run, brats. But you can't hide.

Delightful Children: OKAY, LET'S JUST TALK ABOUT THIS, HUH?!

Evil Butane Man: Can't talk your way out of this one, Delightful Dorks.

Trap Jaw: Which is a shame. Because I don't think you guys are good enough to fight your way out of it either

I fired an energy blast and it hit a bush and exploded and sent them flying out and we faced them!

Emu: It's time to kick some butt!

Then out came Titania, Pete, Iceage, Magma, Electro, Ebon, Dark Laser, Rojo, Snake, Electropede, Jellax, Stacey, Mouth of Sauron, Fire Lord, Vathek, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Albedo, Garigari, Zen Aku, and Yost Electro.

Nico: Titania, Pete, Iceage, Magma, Electro, Ebon, Dark Laser, Rojo, Snake, Electropede, Jellax, Stacey, Mouth of Sauron, Fire Lord, Vathek, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Albedo, Garigari, Zen Aku, and Yost Electro.

Titania: I bet you guys weren't expecting Void Knight so early.

Maria: We honestly expected to see him in Cornelia's second mission.

Pete: He can still appear during that time.

Me: Nice. Looking forward to it.

Iceage: And talk about Void Queen's creation.

Nico: Yeah. And we'll be ready to kill her.

Magma: (to Nico) We heard you went to another food planet earlier.

Nico: We sure did.

Electro: Was it good?

Nico: It was a grilled cheese sandwich planet and it was awesome.

Electro: Awesome!

Then Vine Monster appeared.

Me: Vine Monster. You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Vine Monster: I sure am.

Qin: Yep.

Vine Monster: Don't worry about Zayto. I got a feeling he'll wind up in Gotham Royal York when we least expect it.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: When we recruit him we'll have all the red rangers of the America Era with us.

---

Fabia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Nico's Rescue on a Grilled Cheese and Tomato Soup Planet

---

Titania was first.

Titania: (to Fabia) Nico's rescue was on a Grilled Cheese and Tomato Soup Planet. I hope he liked it.

Fabia: He loved it and it was really fun facing The Void Knight there for J.D. and Cornelia. Awesome way to help Cornelia get prepared.

Titania: Glad you guys like having him in our ranks. To be honest, I feel bad for him.

Princess Celestia: Same here. He was hurt bad by his wife going into a coma.

King Solar: He sure was. But then his wife was brainwashed by the Void Queen.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah she was the worst.

Amber Morning: But the weirdest part is she looks so much like Madame Noir from ToQgers. Very striking resemblance.

Spotlight: That is really cool.

Titania: That is really unusual. Lets do it!

TITANIA! DEESTRUCTA!

Fabia fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Fabia activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. Fabia activated her ridewatch and they danced to royal music and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

## Penny, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Battling Another Eye Guy

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) Nico, TJ, and the others did good fighting Another Eye Guy. Though, Guy sounds a little weird describing her, isn't it?

Penny: It sure was weird.

Rarity: Yes it was weird for her darlings. But she did put up an amazing effort.

Sweetie Belle: She sure did. It was awesome meeting the Void Knight too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah and we found out some surprising news that Amelia is the lost daughter of the Void Knight.

Pete: I know I've been hearing so much about that! Man that must've been as big a shock for her as it was for you when you guys found out about Venjix being Evox.

Penny: It wasn't nearly that big.

Pete: Oh. Well okay. Lets do it!

PETE! UA VENOM!

Penny fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Penny activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Penny activated her ridewatch and they danced to waltz music and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Samus Aran, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lord of Illusions. How was it?

Samus: It was really awesome. We destroyed the evil sorcerer William Nix and made him pay for his crimes.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah what a monster. He was pure evil.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah he sure was.

Spyro: Yeah he deserved it too.

Iceage: That movie was crazy. But awesome job. Lets do it!

ICEAGE! FROST WALRUS!

Samus fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Samus activated her shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Samus activated her ridewatch and they danced to dancing music and fired waves of magic and energgy and smashed him down.

---

Koji, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - Meeting Gene-slammers for Sandaion the Timelord and Delg the Dark Monarch

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Sandaion the Timelord and Delg the Dark Monarch. What are their names?

Koji: Their names are Sandra Emperyous and Raven Delg and they are really awesome.

Princess Luna: They sure are.

Moondust: But you should hear their story. Nico really was upset in this one.

---

Sandra Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Raven Delg: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sandra Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sandra, Raven, what are the horrible revelations you have on Pablo, Anderson, Taylor, and Lewis Travolta?

Sandra Emperyous: Let me go first, and let's just say I already know Taylor was like that, thanks to her former asshole dad who also killed her mother. I found out those three were bullying Lynn and some of Lincoln's friends and I mercilessly thrashed and pulverized them into dust and she left them in full body casts. I vowed that if I ever saw those three hurting Lincoln and his friends ever again, I would kill them by ripping their hearts out and making them eat them, and then, I would tie them up and cook them alive over a volcano.

We gasped at what Sandra said.

Nico: Damn, now that's a really brutal vow. But, now we got Pablo and Anderson being humiliated at Lynn's Table for life.

Raven Delg: Good thing too, and I'm glad Taylor has since become a new person.

Lincoln: It was thanks to Sunset Shimmer for that one. Plus, she also has her mom back as well.

Raven Delg: Awesome, okay, now it's my turn. I found out that Lewis Travolta has not only caused a ton of trouble at Lynn's Table, but he's also caused a ton of trouble at some of the most awesome chicken wings restaurants and he got them falsely shut down and their businesses ruined, and he'd also planned to kill every last girl in Nico's harem, along with his wife, May, and their kids, just because he wants him to suffer, and he was also going to piss on their graves!

We gasped even more, and when Nico heard it, his face turned red, his hair turned to living flame, his nails grew into claws, and his teeth turned sharp: he was MEGA PISSED OFF AT LEWIS TRAVOLTA!

Nico: Why, you BIG, FAT, UGLY PALOOKA!

Nico stormed off to Lynn's Table, and when he saw Lewis Travolta, he pounced on him and he brutally pummeled Lewis Travolta in a fit of really horrible rage, he even slashed at him with his nails grown into claws, and blasted him with powerful blasts of fire and energy, and that caused Lewis Travolta to belch out tons of gold coins and precious jewels. We came down to Lynn's Table, and Nico was done.

May: Honey?

May ran up to Nico and hugged him tightly, and when he saw and felt her hugging him tightly, he then turned to May and he hugged her back.

Videl Chan: Dad, are you okay?

Nico: I'm okay, sweetie, I'm okay now.

Raven Delg: Nico, I'm so sorry that I…

Nico: It's okay, Raven, but after what you told me about him, you just prevented any attempts on the lives of my children and my harem, Lincoln's a lucky man to have that many Guardian Angels always looking out for him.

Raven Delg: We all made it our responsibility to protect him, and we are also his future wives, and he's also done the same protecting us as well.

Lincoln: That's right. Oh, and one last thing.

Lincoln guzzled a huge bottle of hot sauce and he let out a massive belch and blew a huge blast of fire at Lewis Travolta and he was badly burned, and he even burned off Lewis Travolta's eyebrows, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Oh man, now that was really spicy!

Hilary Thestalos: Lincoln told me that one of Lisa's inventions not only gave him the power to imitate voices, but also, blow fire from his mouth, that's really awesome.

Rita: And another of her inventions not only gave me stretchy powers, but I also got my lightning powers from Taranis, watch this.

Rita formed her right hand into a mallet and she stretched it out and she whacked Lewis Travolta on his head, and she fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him and more coins and jewels came out.

Hilary Thestalos: Whoa!

Nico: Yeah, and you still remembered Ms. Rita's reputation of fiercely defending her kids from anyone who tries to hurt and/or kill them?

Hilary Thestalos: How can I not? Any who mess with the Loud Siblings will be dealing with Mama Loud, and it'll get pretty nasty. I still remembered when Lincoln told me of what she did to Principal Huggins and all that for the comic book contest, pretty petty if you ask me.

Gohan: But, he apologized for it. But, the one teacher who really got the full extent of the wrath of Ms. Rita and my mom was Mr. Shu when he brutally beat up and abused Lynn.

Selene Emperyous: That good-for-nothing teacher who abused you?! Why, that… ! I'll call down the judgement of God on his ornery hide!

Gohan: There's no need for that, Selene. Ms. Rita and Mom destroyed his entire skeletal system and he's no longer able to walk anymore and he was also sent to prison for life. Lincoln also saved the photo of what happened.

Lincoln showed the photo, and Hilary laughed so hard, she fired a blast of fire at Icky Vicky, and she got burned.

Hilary Thestalos: Whoops.

Lincoln: No need to apologize, Hilary, but that was a nice shot.

Nico: Yeah, ooh, next time, guzzle down a bottle of hot sauce, and that'll make things even more spicy.

Hilary Thestalos: You're on.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Magma: HOLY SHIT! Nico really let Lewis Travolta have it didn't he!?

Snowdrop: Yeah he sure did! Nico really mutilated him!

Gari: When you mess with Chicken Wings and his family you're asking for a major buttkicking!

Blackout: Boy no kidding.

Magma: Boy what Lewis did and was going to do REALLY crossed the line big time. Lets do it!

MAGMA! UA SCORCHER!

Koji fired waves of fire and smashed him down. Koji activated his shift car and fired waves of energy and smashed him down. Koji activated his ridewatch and they danced to Gothic Music and fired waves of darkness and light and smashed him down.

## Lincoln Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - Mascots Racing Up and Down Escalators

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) The Mascots were Racing Up and Down Escalators. Who won?

Lincoln: Manaphy won and she got a cookie.

Rainbow Dash: It was an awesome victory for her. She got a cookie.

Scootaloo: Yeah a good one.

Whirlwind: It was awesome.

Electro: It sure was. Lets do it!

ELECTRO! UA ELECTRO!

Lincoln activated his Gaia Memories, Shift Car and Ridewatch and they danced to Top Gun Music and fired waves of of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lily Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon - The Mascots are so silly doing that with Escalators and it's better than how Timmy's Imbecilic Parents loved Escalator Land

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) The Mascots are so silly doing that with Escalators. But it's better than how Timmy's Imbecilic Parents loved Escalator Land.

Lily: It was much better than that one.

Fluttershy: Oh yes it sure was.

Tornado Bolt: We are glad that Escalator Land is done.

Stealth Elf: Good.

Ebon: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

EBON! BONKERS (Kirby)

Lily activated her gaia memories, Shift Car and ridewatch and they danced to nature music and they fired waves of water, energy and leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser - A Planet Made of Borscht!? And after Starfire and Tara had a Borscht Eating Contest!

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (To Sabrina) We're really in a Planet Made of Borscht!? And after Starfire and Tara had a Borscht Eating Contest?!

Sabrina: I know! It's amazing that we're on a planet where the oceans are made of borscht, beets and all that!

Pinkie Pie: It's so amazing!

Featherweight: And Starfire and Tara were swimming in the borscht oceans.

Sprocket: They loved it too.

Dark Laser: I can tell they did. Lets do it!

DARK LASER! DARK REY!

Sabrina ignited her lightsaber and gaia memories, shift car and ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Tracer, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - A planet of Borscht is amazing for our fellow Russian Teammates

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) A planet of Borscht is amazing for our fellow Russian Teammates. Especially for your pal Zarya.

Tracer: (British Accent) Zarya does love a planet like this. It's awesome too.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is.

Cozy Glow: Borscht is really good though.

Hex: Yeah it sure is. I think it's awesome.

Rojo: Indeed. LETS DO IT!

ROJO! UA GREEN GOBLIN!

Tracer activated her Gaia Memories, Ridewatch and Shift Car and they fired waves of bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Fiona, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake - The Delightful Children From Down The Lane Are Back!

---

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) The Delightful Children From Down The Lane Are Back, dude! I thought we saw the last of them!

Fiona: So did everyone else!

Applejack: Those monsters refuse to accept defeat after everything they did.

Apple Bloom: Well this time we'll make sure they never hurt anyone again!

Flashwing: And that is a promise!

Snake: You said it dudes! Lets do it!

SNAKE! UA SHOCKER!

Fiona activated her Gaia Memories, Shift Car and ridewatch and they danced to country music and fired waves of lightning, rock, earth, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - The Delightful Children are pissed that we used the Fountain of Youth to give the Kids Next Door and some of their families eternal youth and eternal life.

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (To Paula) The Delightful Children are pissed that we used the Fountain of Youth to give the Kids Next Door and some of their families eternal youth and eternal life. Though most of us can still age until a certain point.

Paula: Yeah we ruined everything they did.

Sunset Shimmer: And seeing them this mad is quite amusing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is and it's cool.

Sunburn: Yeah we love it.

Electropede: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

ELECTROPEDE! KRACKO!

Paula activated her Gaia Memories, Shift Car and Ridewatch and they danced to video game music and fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed him down.

## Emma (ELGVTWD), Newt (Aliens) and Suzi & Alicia Berricks VS Jellax (Sailor Moon)

Jellax was next.

Jellax: This is amazing that we're on a planet of borscht.

Emma: Boy it sure is. I think it's awesome.

Newt: I think it's amazing seeing this.

Suzi Berricks: Yeah no kidding.

Alicia Berricks: Yeah.

Jellax: I think it's awesome too.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Lola Ferrington the Galvanic Mechamorph Gene-slammer VS Stacey

Stacey was next.

Stacey: This will be fun. (Activates the Dark Sentai Gear for the Magirangers)

Lola Ferrington: Magirangers. Awesome.

Stacey: It sure will.

Lola went at them and smashed and pulverized and kicked and blasted them all over and then fired waves of energy and smashed down Stacey.

## Yugito Nii and Audrey Sauron the Sauron the Dark Timelord VS The Mouth of Sauron

---

The Mouth of Sauron was next.

Mouth of Sauron: So with you Yugito is the Avatar of Sauron.

Yugito: That's right.

Audrey Sauron: Audrey Sauron is my name. And I'm the Gene-Slammer of Sauron the Dark Timelord. So that makes me the Avatar of The Dark Lord Sauron.

Mouth of Sauron: Then I am at your service my mistress. I will redeem myself and be with you and the Masters of Evil as well.

Audrey Sauron: Thank you my servant.

Yugito: Lets dance shall we.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Ophelia Nefertiti the Firewing Pegasus Gene-Slammer VS Fire Lord

---

Fire Lord was next.

Fire Lord: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Ophelia Nefertiti: It sure has been a long time.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Konata Izumi vs Vathek

---

Vathek was next.

Vathek: I'm ready for you human.

Konata: Bring it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Pyris the Ignis VS The Ghost of Elias Kingston

---

The Ghost of Elias Kingston was next.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Pyris: Me neither. Its been a while.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Rika Noralenshikov the Mavelus Gene-Slammer VS Albedo of the Galvan

---

Albedo was next.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Ukrainian Accent) Its been a while since we fought.

Albedo: It sure has. But at least I'm helping Nico with his Another Alien search.

Rika Noralenshikov: You sure are.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lala Satalin Deviluke VS Garigari

---

Garigari was next.

Garigari: Come on and get me.

Lala: With pleasure.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Riley Anderson VS Zen-Aku

---

Zen-Aku was next.

Zen-Aku: This is really amazing that we're on a planet of Borscht.

Riley Anderson: It sure is awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jericho VS Yost Electro

---

Yost Electro was next.

Yost Electro: This planet is really amazing wouldn't you agree.

Jericho nodded for yes.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Shizuka Marikawa VS Camula

---

Camula was next.

Camula: (Transylvanian Accent) This world is just absolutely amazing.

Shizuka Marikawa: It sure is and I think it's awesome.

Camula: Sorry you had to endure what you went through back 1 year ago.

Shizuka Marikawa: It's all right but thank you.

Shizuka fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Miku Yuuki VS Dr. Animo

---

Dr. Animo was next.

Dr. Animo: This world is most impressive and it's too bad that I, Dr. Animo, can't have any animals here.

Miku Yuuki: I know. But it's really something.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Saeko VS Byruit

---

Byruit was next.

Byruit: That must've been a huge change for you to go through what you went through 1 year ago.

Saeko: It was. It went from a school day to a nightmarish fight for survival.

Byruit: That was terrible though.

Saeko: It was.

Saeko fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Saya Tekagi VS Eugeal

---

Eugeal was next.

Eugeal: At least you made it out all right from that.

Saya Tekagi: We did but the scars will always be there.

Eugeal: It was horrible but you got to learn from it.

Saya Tekagi: I know.

Saya fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Rei Miyamoto VS Mimet

---

Mimet was next.

Mimet: From a school day to a fight to survive. What a change.

Rei Miyamoto: It sure was. But we lived.

Rei fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Levy McGarden VS Vine Monster (SPD)

---

Vine Monster was next.

Vine Monster: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Levy McGarden: Me neither. It has been a while.

She fired a lightning word blast and smashed him down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Vine Monster

---

Vine Monster was next for the ranger battle.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Holy Britannian Empire, they're a collection of greatswords with the anti-Holy Britannian Empire symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blades, large white angel wings for the crossguards, large rainbow gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large rainbow gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields, blasters, daggers, bows and arrows and spellbooks included with the greatswords as well, and these weapons also have a power that protects us all from Lelouch's powers.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Nico: Lets do it! First this. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

He activated it and a flash of light appeared and a timer came on. 15 seconds later the red X lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

Rangers: DELTA BLASTERS!

They swiped cards and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Vine Monster and in a massive fiery explosion he was locked in a containment card!

Nico picked it up!

Nico: Vine Monster you have failed this planet.

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You 5 are going down.

Rattle Shake: You are Hissstory.

Delightful Children: (to Lola) YOU… THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT!

Lola: Wait. My fault?!

Delightful Children: ALL OF OUR DOWNFALL STARTED WHEN YOU HELPED THE KIDS NEXT DOOR FIGHT P.T.O.O.E.Y.! YOU WERE THE ONE WHO RUINED THINGS FOR US! YOU SHOULD'VE MINDED YOUR OWN BUSINESS!

Emma: Hey, don't blame Lola for your downfall. Numbuh One and the others would've eventually found a way to bring you and Father down eventually.

Tsukasa: All she did was speed up the timetable!

Lola smirked.

Lola: You are your genocidal spree of destruction was stopped and I show no remorse for helping the Kids Next Door and putting an end to all of it! The Adult Villains are all dead! And so is Father! He is dead too!

Nico: And they all deserved it!

Ashley (KND): I can't believe we were turned into you!

Bruce (KND): You will pay for your crimes!

Tsukasa: BIG TIME!

Emu: Time to give you brats a spa king!

Maximum Gashat! Gachan! Level Max!

He donned his Super Form!

Kopaka: Awesome!

Kamen Ride: American Red Turbo Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Red Alien Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Alien Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Black Alien Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Blue Alien Ranger!

Kamen Ride: White Alien Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Ninjor!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Alien Rangers.

Emma: We're already in our SPD form.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Justice is coming to you!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) DISPATCH PATROL POWER!

We summoned the GoGoFive, Dekaranger and Patranger and the Build, Drive, W and Zero One Teams!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: And for this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ADULT VILLAIN ESCAPADE!

She summoned ALL THE ADULT VILLAINS OF THE KIDS NEXT DOOR! INCLUDING EVIL VERSIONS OF THE ADULTS IN THE M.O.E.! She summoned Common Cold, Dodgeball Wizard, Big Brother, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Count Spankulot, Evil Mr. Boss, Knightbrace, Toiletnator, Gramma Stuffum, Evil Stickybeard, Teen Ninjas, Cuppa Joe, Sir Toasty, Ice Cream Monster, Pound Cake, Soccer Coach, Mega Mom, Destructo Dad, The Destructively Nefarious Kids, The Ice Cream Men, Proper Patrol, Evil Robin Food, Senior Citizen Squad, Six Gum Gang, James Nixon McGarfield, all the villains that the Kids Next Door originally faced and served the Delightful Children and are now siding with us!

Nico: SURPRISE!

The Delightful Children were scared shitless!

Me: How does it feel now that all the villains that worked for you are all now siding with us The very people you hate.

Nico: Not very well I'm assuming.

Me: Also your plans all went up in smoke!

Delightful Children: What do you mean?

Me: We found the Fountain of Youth and gave all the Kids Next Door and their families all eternal life and eternal youth. They will be kids forever and there's nothing you can do about it. So your plans are now gone. Kids are here to stay. They will always be there for everyone.

Nico: That's right! The Kids Next Door and the kids of Earth are the future of the planet. You trying to wipe out all the kids would have resulted in mankinds destruction.

Eli: That's right. The Kids Next Door will stop you no matter what! So deal with it!

Delightful Children: NEVER! Men Attack and destroy them!

Nico: (SMIRKS) You heard them. ATTACK!

The adults went at the Delightful Children and smashed and pulverized them all over And there was no mercy from them!

Lola: Yeah! Sock it to them guys!

Then a rainbow light appeared and it landed in her hands and it was a ridewatch for THE KIDS NEXT DOOR ORGANIZATION!

Lola: WHOA! A Ridewatch for the Kids Next Door! Now it's my turn.

She activated it.

Lola: HENSHIN!

In a flash of rainbow light she had the spirits of all the Kids Next Door and all their weapons, technology, members and treehouses merge with her and she formed an awesome and amazing new armor and she had an awesome sword gun with many modes. She had turned into KAMEN RIDER GRAND KIDS NEXT DOOR ZI-O!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: WOW! Lola you look awesome!

Woz: REJOICE! The ultimate Queen of Fire and the Knightess of the Kids Next Door who reaches over spacetime and reigns over the past and future of all the Children and Kids. Her name is Kids Next Door Grand Zi-O!

Nico: Awesome!

Eli: Lola this is amazing!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Lets get them! ATTACK!

We went at the Delightful Children and smashed and pulverized them all over the place.

Quadore, Kopond, Odu Bathax, and Blugon smashed and blasted them all over too.

Drillhorn, Nosecone, Mercury and Izzy Moonbow used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Drillhorn's Magma Bomber, Nosecone's X-Ray Pistol and Izzy and Mercury's powers 100-fold.

Mercury and Nosecone: MERCURY X-RAY BURST!

Izzy Moonbow and Drillhorn: MAGMA MAGIC FIRESTORM!

Dragon Power of Fire and Shendu: DRAGON FIRESTORM BLAST!

Manitouan Power and Trap Jaw: ACID TRAP BLAST!

Lightning Force Power and Beast Man: BEAST OF LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Spider Smashing Force and Unicorn: UNICORN SPIDER BLAST!

Sky Demon Power and Hsi Wu: SKY DEMON FORCE BLAST!

Crab Force and Mummy: CRAB BLAST OF FURY!

Scorpion Sting Power and Killer Shrike: STINGING SCORPION MEGABLAST!

Explosive Thunderstrike Power and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE SUPER

THUNDERSTRIKE!

Metal Justice Bashers and Girder: METAL JUSTICE MEGABASHING BLAST!

Clones of Ultra Fury and Multiplex: CLONE BOMB MEGASTORM!

Kirin Flame power and The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms: NEAPOLITAN FIRESTORM BLAST!

Flames of the Spider and Evil Butane Man: FLAMING SPIDER BUTANE BLAST!

Idiotic Toon Power and Wolvertoon: STUPID IDIOT TOON SHOT!

Thieves of Lightning and Strikning: LIGHTNING THIEF BLAST!

Water Force Justice and Liquidator: WATER FORCE ULTRA DELUGE!

Techno Mastery and Tenaya 7: TECHNO SEVEN BLAST!

Insane Bloodlust Force and SHS Carnage: INSANITY BLOODLUST BLAST!

Tortoise Power of the North and Genbu: BLACK TORTOISE HAILSTORM!

Thief Force of Italy and Don Octavio: ITALIAN THIEF MEGABLAST!

Speeding Chicken Power and Hot Rodney: SPEEDING CHICKEN BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER FURY FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Sector Z KND, Sector V KND, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, Cree Lincoln, Mushi, Lola and me: KIDS NEXT DOOR MEGABLAST OMEGA!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: KIDS NEXT DOOR ELEMENT STYLE: B.A.C.K.B.U.R.N.E.R.

Molly McGee: KIDS NEXT DOOR GHOST STYLE: B.A.R.N.S.T.O.R.M.E.R.

Andrea Davenport: KIDS NEXT DOOR JEWEL STYLE: B.A.T.T.E.R.B.E.A.T.E.R.

Entrapta: KIDS NEXT DOOR LIGHTNING STYLE: B.L.A.Z.E.R.

Perfuma: KIDS NEXT DOOR NATURE STYLE: B.A.J.O.O.K.A.

Frosta: KIDS NEXT DOOR ICE STYLE: B.O.O.S.T.B.I.K.E.

Jessica Shannon: KIDS NEXT DOOR STING STYLE: M.O.S.Q.U.I.T.T.O.H.

Peni Parker: KIDS NEXT DOOR WEB STYLE: N.A.C.H.O.W.I.T.Z.E.R.

Shantae: KIDS NEXT DOOR MAGIC STYLE: P.I.C.K.L.E.R.

Akko: KIDS NEXT DOOR STAR STYLE: P.U.T.T.P.U.T.T.

Ibuki: KIDS NEXT DOOR DARK STYLE: R.O.A.D.S.T.A.R.

Makoto (Street Fighter): KIDS NEXT DOOR LIGHT STYLE: R.O.L.L.A.S.K.A.T.E.

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said 2x4 Technology.

Lincoln and his harem: KIDS NEXT DOOR FINAL SMASH: 2X4 SMACKDOWN!

They utilized the 2x4 technology of kids next door to really hurt the Delightful Children From Down The Lane!

Nico: Time for this.

Me, Eli, Nico and Numbuh 1 went over to them.

DCFDTL: NOT IN THE FACE! NOT IN THE FACE!

KRABLAM!

We smashed their faces in and tied them up and then locked them in a containment card.

Lincoln: Your cold-blooded revenge ends here and now, Delightful Dorks!

Nico: And the legacy of Father and Grandfather is now dead and gone for good. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Elena Charna to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch and the first of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Mara Ceirin: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Elena Charna.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Elena Charna, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Mara Ceirin: Elena Charna, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Elena Charna: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Mara Ceirin: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master.

Suddenly, Mara Ceirin's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with darkness, dark magic, and unicorns, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Unicorn-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Elena Charna, she left black and yellow energy, darkness, light, dark magic, and unicorns with every step.

Mara Ceirin: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Elena Charna, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Mara Ceirin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Unicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Elena Charna: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Mara Ceirin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mara Ceirin grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with with darkness, light, dark magic, and unicorns surrounding her, she has Knightmare Unicorn with the Dark Kanji in its hooves emblazoned on her forehead, she has on unicorn earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Knightmare Unicorn with yellow gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow unicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mara Ceirin has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, and unicorns on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Unicorn with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Mara Ceirin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Mara Ceirin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Mara Ceirin's massive Knightmare Unicorn-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and yellow energy with darkness, dark magic, and unicorns, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Unicorn's Dark Magic Unicorn Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Unicorn etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black unicorn heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black unicorn heads and a large yellow gem below the black unicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Unicorn's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Knightmare Unicorn that said, "Mara Ceirin, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Unicorn, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Elena Charna of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Unicorns, The Dark Arts, The Occult, and Witchcraft"

マラ・セイリン、ナイトメア・ユニコーンのジーン・スラマー、ナイトメア・コーヴン・オブ・ジャスティスのメンバー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のエレナ・チャーナの破壊者、暗黒のゴースのメンバー、サタニック・ダーク・フォース、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、ユニコーン、ダークアーツ、オカルト、魔術のマスター

Mara Ceirin has has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC DARK KNIGHTMARE UNICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Mara Ceirin's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Elena Charna saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Mara dodged it and she fired a powerful black and yellow energy blast with darkness, dark magic, and unicorns at Elena Charna, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall of beets, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Mara Ceirin's the first of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: Dark Magic of Good VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This'll also serve as a warning to Morana and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross that we're coming for all of them, and they're all going to die for good, and Mara, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Mara Ceirin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Knightmare Unicorn and Divine Dark Magic Occult Justice) **I feel incredible,**

**Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Elena Charna, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mara.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Mara Ceirin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Elena Charna, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!**

Mara Ceirin and Lincoln went after Elena Charna, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and yellow energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Unicorns at Elena Charna and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Elena Charna with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Elena Charna.

Elena Charna: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Elena Charna let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout

out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Elena Charna tried to attack again, but Mara and Lincoln dodged her claws and Lincoln chopped off her tail as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he then traps Elena Charna by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Mara Ceirin used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Elena Charna, and it stripped her of all of her demonic powers and Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Mara and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Elena Charna, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Elena Charna's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Mara and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Elena Charna: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, MARA CEIRIN! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Elena Charna was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Mara Ceirin and Lincoln did to Elena Charna as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mara Ceirin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Mara Ceirin: That's one dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again. Thank you for helping me destroy Elena Charna, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mara.

Suddenly, Mara Ceirin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Mara Ceirin's face, they kissed passionately as Mara Ceirin's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Unicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Mara Ceirin came back, as the display and Knightmare Unicorn vanished.

Nico: Alright, Mara and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Elena Charna.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, plus, this also served as a warning to Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, Pandora Marwood, and Marianna Blakely, and that we're coming for them, and we're not letting those Satanic Witches live.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with pure rage and hatred now that Elena Charna has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the one we're going to face tomorrow is Marianna Blakely, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Winter.

Winter Varyona: You said it, Linky.

Selene Emperyous: Morana Desdemona's going to pay for her crimes, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Sadie Emperyous, the Sadion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and one of the two powerful wind masters, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Flip tomorrow.

Nico: As if that fat mutant cheapskate couldn't sink any lower, since we've heard many revelations on how he's tried to kill Lincoln, his family, friends, and J.D., and now all of us for ruining his scams in Michigan.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, and we'll meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and my guess is Alina Kuraz, the Kuraz the Light Monarch.

Eli: Awesome.

Ebon: That's it for the Delightful Kids.

Dark Laser: We'll take good care of them.

Rojo: And their containment card.

Nico: Yep.

Delightful Children: LET US OUT OF HERE NOW!

Nico: Sorry but you don't boss us around. WE are now your bosses.

Snake: Now, let's load up the borscht.

Electropede: We can have it for… other stuff tomorrow.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone. This was awesome and epic.

Numbuh 1: It sure was. (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic adventure and it is the end of the Delightful Dorks.

Nico: Yep. Great job guys. Lets head home.

We did so after loading up on borscht and we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

A planet of Borscht would be awesome and neat.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Emma Goodall, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to Antarctica to Outpost 31 and we're going to stop THE THING and we're going to save the dogs as well as use the safe method we did to flush it out. And we're going to battle Another Surge and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings. Her name is Jasmine Bērziņš. She's from Latvia and she was raised in Canada. Her family was murdered in cold blood by Leena Klammer. The match-up scene is Winter Varyona, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Incarnation Idlee and Lincoln VS. Marianna Blakely. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1996 horror movie Tales from the Crypt Presents: Bordello of Blood, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Lilith, The Mother of All The Vampires and her army of vampire prostitutes, this is going to be one bloodbath of epic proportions. And we're going to meet the Sadion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Sadie Emperyous, she's the fifth-born and one of the two Wind Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, Sadie is an awesome donut maker and makes awesome donuts of many kinds of shapes, forms and kinds and are full of delicious flavors and so much more. They are the kinds of donuts that Homer Simpson would love to the core. She even showed Lola how to make donuts too and she has been an awesome help for her, but she also HATES that mutant cheapskate, Flip, with a merciless vengeance. She found out that he was planning to kidnap the Louds and then ship them off to Antarctica so they would freeze to death in the extreme cold and then rob the entire town blind and then kill all of Lincoln's friends. Sadie was infuriated and she beat the living crap out of Flip and brutally smashed him into pulp and left him in a full body cast by breaking EVERY SINGLE bone in his entire body. She threatened that if she ever saw Flip again she would throw him into a black hole and make sure he is never seen again, and we're also going to meet the Kuraz the Light Monarch Gene-Slammer named Alina Kuraz, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his friend from Science Class, who has the powers of light and the sun. She is a powerful master of light and has incredible powers over the sun. She hates that monster Amy with a merciless vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her and mount her head on a pike. She has a list of 75 revelations that are going to make Eli snap and go at her and brutally beat her up with incredible fury! Get ready for an awesome birthday adventure for ninjakingofhearts as we meet all of Eli's friends from the awesome series Code Geass and we're going to battle and destroy LeLouch and make that evil monster pay for all his crimes and help Eli bring down his reign of terror in his awesome birthday fun adventure.

See you all tomorrow

# Code Geass Epic Adventure

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO NINJAKINGOFHEARTS

---

In the early morning hours at 3:45 AM, Lori had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Shanghai, China. But, it were no ordinary figure, it was Logan Berrytown, the adopted son of Lori Loud-Santiago. Lori woke up from the dream, but she wasn't the only one, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Peach Blossom Santiago-Loud, Bluebell Santiago-Loud, Atalanta Santiago-Loud, Lincoln Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lori: Let me guess, the same dream as me?

Lincoln: We sure did, sis.

Lancer Santiago-Loud: And it also means that we found out where our adopted brother is at.

Bluebell Santiago-Loud: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Shanghai, China.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Radiance, And it is not a safe place for little kids like him.

Lori: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, sis.

Lori, Lincoln Loud, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Peach Blossom Santiago-Loud, Bluebell Santiago-Loud, Atalanta Santiago-Loud, Me, and Nico were heading to Shanghai, China. Then, Lori saw a 11-year-old boy who has white skin, yellow hair with deeper yellow streaks, and magenta eyes. He wore a light blue and navy shirt with a picture of a skateboard, gray pants, and green sneakers. Lori saw who they was, it was Logan Berrytown.

Lori: Excuse me, are you Logan Berrytown?

Logan Berrytown: Yes, And who are you?

Lori: I'm Lori Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my little brother, Lincoln Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Logan Berrytown was stunned.

Logan Berrytown: The Legendary team themselves?

Lori: Yes.

Logan Berrytown ran up to Lori, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lancer Santiago-Loud, Peach Blossom Santiago-Loud, Bluebell Santiago-Loud, Atalanta Santiago-Loud, me, Nico, and Lincoln joined in on the hug.

Lori: And there's something you should know, I adopted you.

Logan Berrytown: Adopted?! Are you saying that because… you're my mother now?

Lori: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Logan Berrytown with joy, as she picked him up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lori: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lori told everyone what happened, and she then introduced Logan Berrytown to the rest of her siblings, who are now his aunts. We were proud of what Lori did, and Logan Berrytown now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring mother in their life. And when Clover Bloom Loud heard about Logan Berrytown getting adopted by Lori Loud, She blushes so hard and Suddenly, Clover Bloom Loud wrapped her arms around Logan Berrytown's neck, as her chest was pressed against Logan Berrytown's pecs and her stomach pressed against his abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Logan Berrytown's face, and he wrapped his arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Logan Berrytown leans down to Clover Bloom Loud's face, they kissed passionately as Clover Bloom Loud's left arm was still wrapped around Logan Berrytown's neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Logan Berrytown's right pec, and when the Lori's Kids and Lincoln's kids see them, they all cheered wildly.

---

Walking through the icy cold wastelands of Antarctica was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Emma Goodall, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, me, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko

Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for a really scary day as we faced the shapeshifting horrors of The Thing!

Me: Can't believe we're facing The Thing again.

Kate Lloyd: I guess it's part of me because of what happened.

Nico: I know.

Xenia: This is gonna be crazy and scary.

Camie: It sure will be.

Emma Goodall: But I'm ready for this.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Emma.

Emma Goodall: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be an awesome honor to be with you.

Nico: Emma, I know you have feelings for Troy.

Emma: Yes I do. But I don't know when I should tell him.

Me: You can tell him when you are ready.

Xenia: Yeah you can tell him when the time is right.

Camie: Yeah it'll be a good time later on.

Nico: And also, you're a good reprsentative of the color pink.

Me: That's right.

Emma: That is true. And it's awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree too.

Nico: We brought home lots of Borscht.

Me: We sure did.

Xenia: Yeah that was amazing.

Fiona Hernandez: And we took down the Delightful Children.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: We gave them quite the spanking!

Me: With our powers and blasts. They deserved it.

Laney: They sure did.

Lana: Yeah they had it coming.

Lola: And those genocidal monsters deserved it for everything they did.

Camie: Good riddance.

Me: Here we are guys.

We saw that we were at Outpost 31.

Nico: Scary at night.

Kate Lloyd: It sure is.

We went over to the back door. And we went in and it was warm and nice.

Me: Ahh. Nice and warm.

We went in and we saw the dog kennel and there inside it was the dogs and they were huskies and malamutes.

Camie: Oh they are so cute.

The Thing was so horrifying and then the crew of Outpost 31 came.

Clark saw us and he was scared of the creature in the kennel.

Clark: I don't know what the hell's in there, but it's weird and pissed off. Whatever it is.

Fluttershy: I got all the dogs but they are scared!

Me: Good work Fluttershy.

MacReady: Bennings go get childs!

We heard a creature growling ferociously and it was unlike any kind of growling we've ever heard.

Kate L.: It's the Thing.

We went to the kennel and we saw a grotesque and gruesome sight! It was an ugly mass with a bunch of ugly features, blood, carnage and gore and it had a fake dog on it.

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

The creature screeched and it was horrifying! Everyone was looking at it in sheer horror! It was a grotesque and horrifying sight!

Camie: What is that Thing!?

Kate L.: That's The Thing! It's what attacked Thule Station!

Me: It's a nightmare no one should ever experience.

MacReady and Garry fired guns and they hit the Thing and injured it. But the bullets weren't having any effect.

Me: Mac! Gerry! Stop! Bullets are useless against it.

Lola: Let me destroy it!

Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and burned it!

Lincoln: That Thing is toast!

Me: Good thing these Things don't like fire.

Nico: Yep. Hard to imagine that dog was a Thing.

Me: Yeah.

We ran an autopsy on the Dog-Thing and it was a disgusting and bloody and gruesomely grotesque sight. It was so disgusting seeing it. It made me almost want to throw up my guts. It made most of us want to throw up.

When it was done, Blair told us his findings.

Blair: You see, what we're talking about here is an organism that imitates other lifeforms, and it imitates them perfectly. When this Thing tried to attack our dogs it was going to digest them. Absorb them. And in the process shape its own cells to imitate them. This for instance. (Points to something) That's not dog. It's an imitation. Fluttershy saved all of our dogs just in time.

Nico: She sure did.

MacReady: Glad you guys all came though.

Varie: Thank goodness.

Emma: Guys, is it okay if I turn into my snail form?

Nico: Sure. But only when needed.

Emma: Okay.

Lucy Loud: I'll never forget seeing the sight of that thing.

I beamed the dogs to our estate at home and they were safe. Lana went back and was watching over the dogs.

We looked over the tapes from the Norwegian Camp and we saw that the people of Thule Station were digging around something.

Garry: Where'd they take these shots?

Me: Somewhere far from the looks of it.

Norris: Seems like they were spending most of their time someplace northeast of their camp at about 5 or 6 miles.

Fuchs: What's that?

We saw some strange shape under the ice.

MacReady: Looks like something buried under the ice.

Kate L.: That's the ship. We found a strange alien spacecraft under the ice.

We gasped.

MacReady: How is that possible?

Me: Long story.

Emma's eyes popped out of her head.

MacReady: It's all right guys. Emma was gene-slammed with a snail.

She grew a shell and her arms and legs vanished and then she shrunk and turned into a snail and I picked her up and put her on my shoulder.

Nico: That is still cool.

Later Kate told everyone about The Thing and what it's capable of and how dangerous it is to the entire planet.

---

**The Thing** is the titular main antagonist of the 1938 John W. Campbell novella *Who Goes There?* and its film adaptations: the 1951 film *The Thing from Another World,* the 1982 film *The Thing,* and its 2011 prequel film of the same name.

Initially appearing as a single hostile alien being, every cell in The Thing's body is autonomous and independent, capable of creating more of said monsters through assimilation, parasitism, and infection. In addition, every spawned monster looks radically different and none of them have a definite shape that can be called a "true form". Ultimately, the Thing's true body and form are a mystery as it most appears as whomever it impersonates.

In the 1951 film, it was played by the late James Arness. In the 1982 film, it was played by the late wolfdog actor Jed and its vocal sound effects were provided by Alan Howarth.

In nature, the Thing is basically an ambush predator, isolating a potential victim or threat to consume and assume its form. In certain cases, usually when exposed or the person it assimilated is fatally inflicted, the Thing will discard all caution and defend itself by manifesting features that may be of its natural form, including tendrils, claws, and mouths. However, the Thing's most dangerous aspect is its cells, each a functional life form that can become independent from the main body when severed by force or separate to facilitate assimilation and self-preservation. For this reason, it is necessary to destroy the body down to the cellular level, with incineration being an effective method.

The Thing has only assimilation and self-preservation in mind, as it will selfishly save itself or even attack other forms of its manifestation/progeny in order to avert attention and suspicion. When The Thing is left alone with a suitable target, it will begin to split open and fire out tendrils, which grab the target and begin to assimilate it. In certain cases after discovery or high chance of discovery, The Thing will sometimes perform "divide and conquer" tactics, as in the case of the assimilated Edward which split up into three separate forms: One on his hand quickly detached and animated itself before engaging and assimilating Jonas, another limb scuttled away soon after detaching for potential assimilation in a safer location, and the main body of the Edvard thing killed Derek and successfully assimilated Adam Finch, resulting in a form of The Thing named Split-Face. This is also performed, albeit much less successfully, by the Norris-Thing. When exposed, Things will react depending on how big they are compared to the threat. Smaller Things will generally attempt to escape and ambush prey when the individual is more vulnerable. However, a larger Thing will usually attack prey head-on and attempt to overwhelm any hostiles instead of escaping, although if it has not completely lost its cover, it will attempt to flee.

The Thing's intelligence depends on the size of their manifestations:

Smaller ones are quite stupid, dimwitted, nonsensical, and reckless while the larger ones (especially those that imitate a human) are quite cunning, manipulative, and formidably calculating. For example, Norris's mutated head foolishly let itself seen by MacReady and his friends while scuttering away from them, resulting in its incineration. Because The Thing can acquire the memories and knowledge of those who it previously assimilated, they can use said memories and knowledge for their advantage, though only larger manifestations of The Thing are more capable of doing so: the Thing Beast who had assimilated Sander was capable of taking control of the UFO which brought it to Earth while the assimilated Blair, on the other hand, built a makeshift UFO and was aware of how dynamite works as when ambushing Macready; it disposed of the detonator before revealing itself to confront him. However, this does not always apply to all larger manifestations of Thing Beasts: Rapture-type Thing Beasts (see below) have no intention of hiding themselves from view, as well as not manifesting useful appendages that supposedly give them advantage in battle like legs, and their chosen forms act primarily with little intelligence. A plausible explanation of this is likely that Rapture-type Thing Beasts' own overconfidence against their foes is so great that they believe mobility to evade their foes' attacks is unnecessary due to their formidable but stationary form.

When exposed, The Thing would attack anyone on sight to save itself. This somewhat serves as their psychological weakness due to their aggressive mood blinding them from serious threats that their foes unexpectedly posed on them: The Thing who manifested from assimilated Juliette recklessly attempted to kill Kate and the others as soon as it unveiled its true form which ironically led to its incineration. Should it survive the ordeal from its foes/preys and manage to hide, The Thing would regain its composure in order to use their original intelligence once again: When Split-Face Thing confronted Sam, it hesitated upon noticing his flamethrower.

The Thing's ability to interact with plant-based life-forms is largely unknown. Its only interaction with plant-based life was in the form of wood/clothing fibers. It cannot absorb these as noted by MacReady, which could suggest an inability to absorb plant cells or dead cells. However, the "Kennel Thing" used a flower-like appendage made of dog tongues and teeth as a threat display. The Things themselves are also remarkable Master Manipulators to a certain degree, not only because they incite paranoia among their foes and victims alike but are also not shown eating or drinking beyond living humans or dogs, and it also leaves the bodies of killed humans or dogs untouched even though there is usable biomass, implies that it understands that potential hosts will react strangely to the presence of someone they know to be deceased. Possible other reasons why it is never seen assimilating fresh corpses are either that it is only able to assimilate living victims or is aware that missing dead bodies would arouse suspicion.

In another feat of reasoning, a Thing destroyed a test that would have lead to its exposure, demonstrating awareness of biology and medical practices that would have exposed it. Interestingly, the second time this same method was proposed as a test, the Thing had seemingly preempted the idea, despite the fact that the Thing that had arrived at the second base was spawned long before the first test was thought of and was in a non-human form. This led to the theory of shared consciousness between Things, especially as the second sabotage was far harder to pull off covertly while sowing seeds of misdirection that exposed its presence.

Its origin is a mystery, the Thing itself crash-landed in a spacecraft within the icy fields of Antarctica 100,000 years ago and was frozen attempting to escape. However, in 1982, the spacecraft and the Thing were found by a team of American and Norwegian explorers/ researchers under Dr. Sander Halvorson from Thules station, who hired Columbia University paleontologist Kate Lloyd to take a sample of the creature's blood as it was brought to the base in a block of ice. But later that evening, the Thing bursts from the ice and kills Lars' Alaskan Malamute, Jed while ingesting Henrik before it was burned alive. However, an autopsy of the scorched alien corpse reveals that its cells are still alive and in the process of assimilating Henrik.

When Kate realizes the Thing already might have had assimilated others, she places the base on quarantine to weed out the Thing based on those who still have metal fillings in their teeth and such, after her initial plan of weeding out the monster through blood sample tests had been sabotaged by The Thing. Due to The Thing's ability to imitate, emulate, mimic and appear exactly like any of the research members, paranoia began to set in. Eventually, the majority of the research team were infected and incinerated before Sander, having been infected, made a run for the spaceship. Kate and Sam Carter, the only two surviving crew members, chased Sanders to the alien UFO where Kate and Carter got separated. Kate eventually managed to pursue and kill the monster and heavily damage the ship beyond any repair. After reuniting with Carter, Kate resolved herself to catch him off guard and incinerated him when she discovered that the earring he previously wore was missing and pointed to the wrong ear when confronted. When Carter was set aflame he emitted an inhuman scream, another evidence that Carter was The Thing. After this, Kate was left all alone, leaving her fate unknown.

Meanwhile, back at the Thules station, Lars' dog (having been infected and lying low until the time was right) made its way to an American Antarctic research station with Lars attempting to kill it before he was shot by Lt. Garry, the station commander. Helicopter pilot R.J. MacReady and Dr. Copper fly to the Norwegian's camp, finding the charred remains of the various Things included the burnt yet preserved corpse that was the station's commander Edvard Wolner after it assimilated Sander's assistant Adam Finch.

After the two-faced corpse was brought to the base, the Americans realize the Thing's presence too late when Lar's dog was placed in a kennel with the station's sled dogs and attempted to assimilate them all. After Childs incinerated the creature, with the team finding the ruins of the spacecraft; the autopsy done by Blair confirmed the Thing's nature as he later proceeded to trap everyone on the base and kill the remaining dogs so no one could leave until the Thing was truly dead before being locked in a tool shed by the others as they devised a way to weed out the Thing by using its autonomous cells to weed out the assimilated. By the time that McReady and the other normal humans remained, they learned that Blair got assimilated and was building a small escape craft. Realizing that the Thing might also intentionally freeze itself to wait for a rescue team in the spring, MacReady resolved to kill it with dynamite around the complex. After the Blair-Thing was killed, with Garry and Nauls killed off prior, MacReady found Childs with both thinking that the other got assimilated before seeing no point in distrusting each other as they would die of frost within hours.

In the 2002 videogame " *The Thing* ", which serves as a sequel for the 1982 film and set 3 months after the events of the film, it is revealed that The Thing is still alive and waiting for more victims to absorb and kill. This time, there are more numerous manifestations of this alien lifeform at once and worse, everything becomes more complicated as most of them have been captured as a means of being repurposed into bioweapons by Gen Inc. Things went wrong, however, following their escape: Whitley, the mastermind behind the experiment to modify The Thing into bioweapons, has injected himself with Cloud virus, a viral agent based on the Thing's cells with which he plans to infect the whole planet. Fortunately, Blake (the protagonist of the game) foils his plan and destroys him with the help of MacReady, the sole survivor of the 1982 film, before he has a chance to infect the rescue team.

In the videogame, The Thing was regarded more like a viral organism that has the ability to replicate the original biological entity, including their clothing. This is likely due to the fact that in said game, The Thing had further developed its ability which intrigued Gen Inc. enough to begin experimenting on it.

Variants In-Game Scuttlers

A form of Thing that has assimilated and formed from mutilated body parts (often from those whom are already assimilated by the Thing's cells). These autonomous small Things' primary transformation involves manifesting teeth, arachnid-like limbs, and also a pair of strong hind legs that enable them to leap toward the non-assimilated lifeforms. Aside from leaping, they could either attack by biting or spitting digestive fluid as a projectile. They could be crippled easily with a few shots from guns before being finished by a single blast from a flamethrower. They were inspired by a mutated form of Norris's head after he was mutated by the Thing's cells.

Scuttler Pods

A form of Thing that is basically a fleshy, blob-like biomass that is immobile but dangerous due to manifesting Scuttlers as means of defense. Their prime weakness is the inability of moving combined with having no alternate means of defense. They can be destroyed by blasts from flamethrowers and a variety of firearms.

## Walkers

Form of Thing that manifests as a humanoid monster with a deformed torso, deformed claw hands, and insectoid legs that were formerly humanoid ones. Their early forms were brutish, muscular monsters with a huge, transparent hole in their torso.

## Imitations

Imitations are a form of Thing that was previously introduced in the films. They perfectly assumed their victim's appearance and were able to transform to their mutated form when their potential victims lowered their guard. For the game incarnations, they tend to retain some elements of their hosts' appearance like clothes that are still intact though their limbs are a in mutated state, similar to the mutated Palmer in the 1982 film.

## Dog Beasts

Thing beast that is similar to the mutated form of Lar's dog as both formerly had assimilated dogs. Unlike the latter, Dog Beasts still retain their limbs (though said bodyparts also mutated to the point where they could support their weight as well as enable them to run at tremendous speed).

## Ruptures

They are a form of huge Thing that takes up an entire room or even be part of the room integrated into the architecture. Typically, they have human forms embedded in them and attack with tentacles, teeth and fluids. They are immobile and confined to the location in which they are met, which made them vulnerable due to the inability of avoiding their enemies' attacks.

## Weaknesses and Countermeasures

Though their deadly capacities in assimilation and other abilities made The Thing a villainous, threatening force to deal with, there are a number of methods that can be done to expose them:

The Thing cannot assimilate non-organic components (for example, tooth fillings or prosthetics) on the victims. So, when one notices one of their friends not wearing any earrings/tooth fillings/prosthetics/ other non-organic components that are embedded/put on their body, they likely have been previously assimilated into a manifestation of The Thing. This method is the least effective in exposing a Thing's manifestation.

**Blood Tests** : There are three types of blood test that can be done to differentiate regular lifeforms and the assimilated ones which actually are a Thing in disguise:

**Blood serum test** : A suspected imitation's blood is mixed with uncontaminated blood; which will hypothetically react if the creature is an impostor. This has yet to be proven effective, as The Thing quickly destroyed stored sacks of uncontaminated blood to avoid suspicion.

**Hot needle test** : When a sample of disguised Thing's blood is burned with a hot needle, the blood would jump away from the needle. If the blood sample was taken from an unassimilated person, the blood would simply burn.

**Blood Test Hypo tool** : More advanced version of the previous method, where this device extracted a suspected person's blood and it mixed the said blood with a stored chemical agent. As before, the blood would animate and make an attempt to escape, but failed as the chemical agent killed it.

Aside from the means of exposing a disguised Thing listed above, the methods to killing them are:

**Electrocution** : Electrocution works against The Thing as the method would fry it's cells as seen in *Who Goes There?*, as well as implied by a Thing's manifestation from Norris's body which suddenly reacts by chomping on Chopper's hands when the latter tries to electrocute him.

**Explosives** : Explosives can obliterate a Thing completely, blowing it to pieces and effectively weakening the larger Thing beasts before their remains are incinerated.

**Incineration** : Incineration can kill a Thing manifestation as fire would destroy it on a cellular level, but this is mostly effective on medium- to smaller-sized Thing manifestations, as larger ones had a chance to survive albeit incapacitated, as proved when part of the Split-Face Thing survived in spite of being heavily injured by Kate's flamethrower.

The last two known weaknesses that The Thing possessed are:

As previously mentioned before, upon being exposed, a Thing manifestation would angrily attack and assimilate anyone on sight which gives their foes an opening. The Thing had a limit in maximum size expansion during the assimilation process; if they grew too large during the assimilation process, it would transform them into a boiling mass of flesh and random body parts. In this state, they were hindered by their immobility, which made them vulnerable.

---

MacReady: I don't know. Thousands of years ago it crashes. And this Thing gets thrown out or crawls out and it ends up freezing in the ice.

Childs: I just cannot believe any of this voodoo bullshit.

Me: There are lots of things we don't believe Childs.

Lola: Yeah. It's all true.

Palmer: Childs, it happens all the time man. They're falling out of the skies like flies. Government knows all about it. Right Mac?

MacReady: I believe it.

Me: Me too. But a lot of things are out there. A lot of things are waiting for us to explore.

Childs: And how does this motherfucker wake up after thousands of years in the ice?

Fuchs: And how can it look like a dog?

MacReady: Because it's different than us see? Because it's from outer space.

Kate L.: That's right. But we can't let this Thing leave here. If it makes it out of here, millions of people could die.

MacReady: It wouldn't just be millions, it would be the end of the world.

Me: Yep. That's why we have to keep it contained here. So we can destroy it.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: This is turning into a nightmare from hell.

Nico: It always is a nightmare when we face The Thing.

Me: Yep. Kate went through the exact same thing. The Thing killed everyone she knows in Thule Station.

Nico: And we've come here to destroy it completely and this time we're going to makes ure it stays destroyed.

Laney: But our powers make us impervious to getting infected by it.

Nico: Yeah.

MacReady: Hey where's Eli guys?

Me: He's out on a mission with Baron Mordo and Nunnally. It's his birthday today and we want it to be a surprise.

MacReady: I see.

Emma: Meow.

Fluttershy: Yeah it's true.

Garry: Snails don't go meow.

Me: Funny story there.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Now we got to find out who the Thing is.

Later we went to keep first watch. Then we heard the alarm go off and we followed MacReady and the crew outside and we saw Bennings outside and we saw him on the ground.

We surrounded him.

MacReady: It isn't Bennings!

We saw that his hands were horribly grotesque and gruesome!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Nico: WHAT THE!?

Lincoln: What's happening to him!?

The Bennings-Thing let out a horrifying screech and it sounded like a bunch of creatures all at once. The sound of that screech sent shivers of fear down my spine. It was horrifying.

I fired a wave of light and it removed the Thing creature from Bennings and then I fired a wave of fire at The Thing and destroyed it.

Bennings: Thanks guys. Man that was horrible!

MacReady went to get a flamethrower.

Garry: My God what was happening to him!?

MacReady: If it had more time to finish, it would've looked and sounded and acted just like Bennings.

Garry: I don't know what you're saying.

MacReady: It was one of those Things out there trying to Imitate him Garry.

Me: That's what this Thing is Garry. It's a Shapeshifter. It imitates lifeforms perfectly.

Nico: That's right.

We gathered the gruesome bodies of The Thing and we dumped fuel and oil on them and lit them on fire and incinerated them.

Nico: You Things have Failed this universe.

Kate L.: They sure have.

Camie: Good riddance.

There was nothing left in the outpost.

Lola: Where's Blair?

Me: That's what I was wondering.

Fuchs came up to us.

Fuchs: I can't find Blair.

Me: Where's everybody else Fuchs?

Fuchs: Windows is still in the radio room trying to get through and everyone else is in the rec room.

Me: We'll be in there shortly.

MacReady: Right.

Fuchs: Okay.

He went back inside.

We looked around and we heard sparking and we saw that the Helicopter control board was destroyed.

BANG!

We heard a gunshot and went back inside fast! We heard Blair ranting and he was destroying everything in the Radio Room.

Norris: He's got a gun.

Blair: If anybody interferes, I'll kill them!

BANG!

His shot grazed my face and cut it.

Me: Wow!

MacReady: He smashed up some of the chopper pretty good. Childs, go see if he got to the tractor.

Childs went to do so.

We saw Blair smashing the radio equipment and Windows was hiding under the desk with a nasty wound to his head.

MacReady: Christ.

Camie: He lost his mind!

Me: He's fucked up.

Nico: No kidding.

Childs came back.

Childs: He got most of the chopper and the tractor.

Me: The dogs are safe. They're back in our dimension.

Clark: Thank goodness. Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome. I'll handle this. Laney, you help Windows when I subdue Blair.

Laney: Right.

I went over.

Me: Blair! Put the gun down and lets talk.

Blair pulled out his gun and shot at me and it hit my arm!

Blair: I'll Kill You!

He shot me 4 times. I caught the bullets and dropped them and he threw the pistol at me and I caught it.

He grabbed the axe and I kicked it out of his hands and I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into the wall and knocked him out.

I pulled out the bullet from my arm and it was a good one.

Me: Wow.

Laney went over to Windows and looked him over.

Laney: You all right Windows?

Windows: Yeah.

Norris: Nice shot J.D.

Me: Thanks Norris.

Copper: You okay there?

Me: Yeah. It's gonna take a lot more than just bullets to kill me. Immortality and invincibility has its perks.

Copper: You're really something J.D.

Nico: He gets that a lot.

---

Later we took Blair and we were gonna keep him in the Tool Shed. We had the tool shed boarded up.

Norris: What about your shack MacReady?

MacReady: I don't want him in my shack. We'll lock him in the tool shed.

We put him in the shed despite the blistering cold.

Copper injected him with morphine.

Blair: Why am I in here?

Copper: For your own protection Blair.

Me: We have to keep you in here now Blair. You've gone insane and you became a danger to everyone around you and to yourself.

Nico: It's for your own good Blair.

Blair: I don't know who to trust.

MacReady: I know what you mean Blair. Trust is very hard to come by these days.

Lincoln: Especially with The Thing running around.

Me: Yep. How about you trust in the lord?

---

We regrouped.

Copper: And now the radio's gone.

Childs: And so are the choppers.

Copper: Ah we're completely cut off.

Garry: All we can do now is hold up till Spring and wait for the rescue team.

MacReady: No. We don't wait. Somebody in this camp ain't what he appears to be. Right now that may be one or two of us. By Spring, it could be all of us.

Nico: We got to be cautious now.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: This is an absolute nightmare.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding.

Wendy Sapphira: Yeah it sure is.

Me: The Thing can't become us. Our powers make us impervious to any outside infection or contamination.

Childs: That's really something.

Kate L.: It is.

Childs: So how do we know who's human? If I was an imitation, A perfect Imitation, How would you know if it was really me?

Me: I have a couple of tests we can do. Doc do you have a test in mind?

Copper: Well, yeah, possibly I've been thinking about a blood serum test.

Childs: What's that?

Copper: We could take a sample of each persons blood, we could mix it with uncontaminated blood. I suppose if there's a reaction, we'd know who isn't human.

Me: That test might work. And if it doesn't I can use my Omnitrix to scan for The Thing inside you and flush it out like I did before.

MacReady: Good idea. We'll go with the Doc's test first.

Me: Okay.

Fuchs: We've got whole blood in storage.

Garry: (Hands Copper some keys) Start working on that.

MacReady: Keep an eye on Clark. He was close to that dog.

Me: We'll keep our eyes peeled. I'm sorry Clark, but I'm afraid this is for your safety.

Clark: I understand.

MacReady: Lets do it.

Me: Okay.

Fuchs: Mac. We need Blair's help. He's the only one that knows this organism.

MacReady: He's too far gone Fuchs. But get the rest of his notebooks. Start going through them.

Me: Lisa and Kate can help you with this Fuchs.

Fuchs: Okay.

We got to work.

Emma: Meow!

Nico: I know Emma.

Fuchs and Copper went to the storage room and we found blood pouring out of a refrigerator. Fuchs opened it and saw that the blood packs have been ripped open!

Fuchs: Garry! Hey you guys! Come here!

We went to the storage room and we saw the blood was all over the floor.

Me: What happened?

Copper: Somebody got to the blood.

Norris: What!?

Childs: Where's Clark?

Clark: Right here.

MacReady: Wait a minute. Wait a minute. Was this broken into?

Fuchs: No the lock is undamaged. Somebody opened it, closed it and then locked it.

Me: Looks like somebody tampered with it somehow.

Varie: Yeah.

MacReady: Who's got access to it?

Me: Usually Doc right?

Copper: Yes. I guess I'm the only one.

Garry: And I got the only key.

MacReady: Would that test have worked, Doc?

Copper: Oh I think so yes.

Kate L.: I think it would've worked too.

Norris: Somebody else sure as hell thought so.

Me: Sounds like the Thing doesn't want to be exposed.

Lisa: That could be a logical assumption.

Me: Kate, you tried to think up a test to see who wasn't human at Thule Station right?

Kate L.: Yes. But it was sabotaged and the lab was set on fire.

Lincoln: Sounds like this Thing is that crafty.

Nico: No kidding.

MacReady: No shit. Well who else could've used that key?

Garry: Nobody! I just give it to Copper whenever he needs it.

MacReady: Could anybody have gotten it from you, Doc?

Copper: I don't see how. As soon as I'm finished, I return it right away.

I sensed distrust building.

Windows: Great.

He started to back away in fear.

Fuchs: When was the last time you used it?

Copper: Day or so ago I guess.

Me: Garry, you gave Windows the keys before right?

Garry: Yeah. I did. I suppose, somebody could've lifted it off me.

Childs: Oh, come on! That keyring of yours is always hooked to your belt!

Then everyone started yelling.

I broke them up.

Me: All right you guys! That's enough! I know you guys don't trust anybody now, but that's what this Thing wants. It causes fear, paranoia and distrust among everyone it comes into contact with.

Nico: J.D.'s right. We have to find out who's human somehow.

Me: And since the blood test is out of commission, we'll use my test.

Then we heard some clattering.

Garry: Windows!

Me: Uh oh!

Windows went down the hall and he got to a gun cabinet and kicked through the window and got a rifle. Garry had his gun pointed at him.

Garry: Put that down.

Windows: (Fearful) No!

Garry: I'll put this right through your fucking head!

Windows: You guys gonna listen to Garry? You're gonna let him give the orders? I mean he could be one of those Things!

MacReady: Wait a minute. Just take it easy, put the gun down. Put it down. Garry, you don't want to hurt anybody.

Garry: Right.

Me: Garry look at him. He's totally scared out of his mind. He's in a state of total fear. Now please. Lets just go with my test that I came up with before and then I'll flush out the Thing. Garry, I know you didn't go near that blood. But I have a feeling I know who did.

Garry then handed me his gun.

Me: First we got to burn the blood packs and the bad blood.

We did so.

We went into the Rec room and I had everyone in the Outpost but Blair tied down.

Me: I know this isn't right. But unfortunately it's what we have to do.

Garry: We understand.

MacReady: I know I'm human. If you were all these Things, then you'd just attack me right now. So some of you are still human. This Thing doesn't want to show itself. It wants to hide inside an imitation. It'll fight if it has to. But it's vulnerable out in the open. If it takes us over, then it has no more enemies, nobody left to kill it. And then it's won.

Me: Okay. I know you're all scared. But we can get through this if we work together. I'm going to scan you all with my Omnitrix and it'll look for the Thing inside you guys. If the light is green, that means you're clear. If it's red, that means you're the Thing.

MacReady: That's very genius.

Me: Okay. Here goes.

Qin: Cross your fingers.

I fired a green scanning beam of light from the Omnitrix at Windows and a green light blinked.

Omnitrix: No alien DNA detected.

Me: Well that's good. You're clear Windows.

We untied him.

Me: Now for Nauls.

I scanned him and a green light blinked.

Me: Nothing. You're clear Nauls.

Camie: Great.

Nauls was untied.

Me: Mac now.

I scanned him and a green light blinked.

Me: You're clear Mac.

MacReady: I knew I was human.

Me: It's good you are. Okay, now for the Doc.

Childs: It's a crock of shit.

I scanned Copper and a green light blinked.

Me: Nothing. You're clear Doc.

We untied him.

Me: Now for Garry.

I scanned him and a green light blinked.

Me: Garry's clear.

Garry: I know that you all have been through a lot, but when you find the time I'd rather not spend the rest of this winter TIED TO THIS FUCKING COUCH!

Me: Okay okay Garry.

We untied him.

Me: Sheesh. Fucking temper. Fuchs is next.

I scanned him and a green light blinked.

Me: You're clear Fuchs.

We untied him.

Tsuyu: So far so good.

Me: Bennings we know is Thing Free. Childs is next.

I scanned him and a green light blinked.

Me: Negative. You're clear Childs.

We untied him.

Sirius: Good.

Me: Only 4 left. Clark.

I scanned Clark and a green light blinked.

Me: Clear.

We untied him.

Me: Palmer now.

I scanned him and then a red light blinked.

Omnitrix: Alien DNA detected. Subject is Contaminated.

Me: Palmer's one of those Things!

I fired a beam of light and separated his Thing Monster form and purified him and then I fired a wave of fire and incinerated it in an instant.

Nico: Good.

Emma began to revert back.

She turned back to fully human.

Emma: That was cool.

Laney: Yep.

We flushed out Norris and Blair and they were infected and I separated them from their Thing halves and fired waves of fire and obliterated the Things.

Emma: Better get ready for the last one. Super Mega Mode!

She went Super Megaforce.

Me: The Another Omnitrix Alien should be here right about now.

Then out came a black version of Surge! It was ANOTHER SURGE!

Qin: Whoa! Another Surge!

Nico: Awesome!

Another Surge: (In a girls voice) Crazy seeing you all here.

Me: (Gasp) Cammy Xennova?

Another Surge: That's right. Cammy Xennova. Attorney at law.

Nico: The famous lawyer that won lots of civil cases for numerous people!? Wow!

Another Surge: Yep.

Camie: Awesome!

Albedo turned into Negative Surge.

Negative Surge: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Surge: Just to be the greatest lawyer ever.

Me: You already are a great lawyer. You ever prosecuted some big time bad people.

Nico: Yep.

Another Surge: I knew he was lying to me.

Me: Well he is dead now so don't worry. Sorry we have to fight like this. But lets fight outside it's a little cramped.

Another Surge: Good idea.

We went outside.

Me: Time for action. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

Kaito and Zocks donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Chloe Bourgeois: This is so awesome and fun!

Xenia: Yep.

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Sorry, Cammy

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) But you've gotta go down!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Another Surge: I know! Just get me back to normal!

Qin: Okay!

Emma fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: Yeah!

Camie fired waves of energy and smashed Another Surge down.

Nico: (takes out Electropede's Ridewatch) Shocking, isn't it?

He activated it and Another Surge fired a blast of lightning and Nico absorbed it and then fired it back at Another Surge! It hit her and knocked her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Nice one!

Emma: My turn. (ACTIVATES DAYU'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a powerful sword and fired dark blades of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one Emma!

Another Surge: That was awesome.

Me: Yep. Cammy you're actually what's called a Xerge. They are X-Shaped beings that have the powers of lightning.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Surge: Wow! So that explains why I have so many awesome technological powers.

Nico: Yeah.

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Beast Morphers!

She turned into the Yellow Beast Morpher Ranger!

Me: That's a darn shame there isn't a pink Beast Morpher Ranger.

Emma: I know.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Surge.

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Charge!

She turned into the Pink Dino Charge Ranger!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Lets see what the Dino Fury Sword can do.

I pulled it out.

Me: About time I tried this.

I put in the Stinky Butt Boost Key.

Me: STINKY BUTT POWER! ACTIVATE!

I activated it and my butt got an awesome armor plate.

Me: Cool! SNIFF ON THIS!

LOUD SUPER FART!

I hit Another Surge and smashed her down with intense stinkiness!

Another Surge: GODDAMN! WHAT IN THE WORLD DID YOU EAT!?

Emma fired waves of energy and power of the Triceratops!

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Rail Force!

She turned into the Pink ToQger Ranger!

Nico: YEAH!

Emma fired energy beams and smashed down Another Surge.

Me: Emma you too have Imagination powers with your ToQger powers.

Emma: Neat! Lets see here.

She thought up a really awesome ToQger Battlizer and she donned an awesome and really amazing Pink ToQger Version of The Mystic Force Pink Battlizer!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is awesome!

Camie: Yeah it is!

Another Surge: Wow! That is amazing!

Emma: Thanks. Lets see what it can do. BULLET TRAIN WIND STORM!

She fired a massive blast of wind and it formed into a Japanese Bullet Train and it smashed down Another Surge!

Qin: COOL!

MacReady: That was really amazing.

Me: It sure was Mac.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was cool.

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Ninja Steel!

She turned into the Pink Ninja Steel Ranger!

Me: YEAH! Ninja Rangers Fear No Danger!

Qin: You Said it!

Laney: Yep!

She fired blades of Pink Energy and smashed down Another Surge!

Qin: YEAH!

Cornelia: Yeah that is cool!

Cammy reverted back and I then caught the ridewatch and purified it and she was back to normal. Cammy was a woman with black hair and a lawyer suit and I picked her up.

Cammy Xennova: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I had her come over to us.

Maria: Nice outfit.

Cammy Xennova: Thanks.

Me: That's not the last of it though.

?: Nope because I'm here now.

Then a figure came out and out came MUCUS!

Past

Over 65 million years ago, Mucus and the other Sporix Beasts were created on Rafkon, the home planet of Zayto but eventually turned against their creators and desired to destroy all life in the universe. Though Zayto and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and their dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangerswhich gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs.

Dino Fury Season 1

When the other Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's invasion of Dinohenge, Mucus is amongst the Sporix Beasts that escape.

During the BuzzBlast presentation of J-Borg, Mucus hatches near Pine Ridge Dam and attacks a random hiker who wanted to poke her egg with a stick. Having seen her hatching on a TV, the Dino Fury Rangers confront her and are not impressed with the monster having the same name as snot. When she claims that she intends to destroy the city, they morph and confront Mucus who charges but is reduced to a big puddle of green goo by a single energy slash from Zayto's Chromafury Saber. However, she very quickly reforms after Shockhorn arrives and summons the Hengemen for help and is initially attacked since he hates being called horsey but she swears fealty to the Void Knight and they join forces before teleporting away. Mucus later accompanies both Shockhorn and Void Knight to force Dr. Akana to use the Knight's scanner alongside her drone to locate more Sporix. However, thanks to the Rangers distracting the villains, Akana sends the drone right down on Shockhorn which destroys it alongside the scanner and forcing her to escape with Void Knight. After the defeat of Shockhorn, Void Knight takes Mucus to his base in Area 62 and puts the Sporix in his machine before telling her that they will have to find more Sporix.

Mucus spots Vypeera and the Rangers also show up which makes Mucus want to hide from them. However, Vypeera uses the eyes on her chest to immobilize Zayto and attacks the frozen Ranger on the spot. Ollie and Amelie try to fight her but, due to her powers, they struggle to fight her without looking at her. Even though she is winning against the two, Vypeera retreats with Mucus after the latter finds a discarded camcorder and wants to use it for a greater plan. Vypeera and Mucus set up a recording station on the roof of BuzzBlast where they hijack the website by sending out her own video so that everyone who looks at the video immediately freezes in place. However, Zayto (having been freed thanks to Solon) teleports in blindfolded. Using the Sonic Dino Key, Zayto enhances his hearing and attacks Vypeera, managing to hold his own before destroying her laptop and ending the broadcast which forces Mucus to retreat.

Mucus returns to Area 62 with a new Sporix Beast for the Army called Draknarok and sees her boss building a new soldier named Boomtower. She later goes with Boomtower and Draknarok to the museum to take the Nephrite Orb which she takes it and they face the Rangers. However, they lost the Orb during the fight but turned into slime and latches onto Javi's car to follow him and informs Boomtower and Draknarok that Javi has the Orb.

Mucus joins Boomtower when Brineblast hatches before the three fights the Rangers and Mucus flees quickly. Later on, she is sent with Boomtower with a drill bomb to destroy the Tiger Claw Zord so Mucus activates the drill and asks Boomtower when the drill bomb reaches the Zord. They are interrupted by Izzy arriving and, after a brief fight with Boomtower, he teleports himself and Mucus away from the area back to the base believing their plan succeeded. However, Izzy manages to destroy the drill before it can reach her Zord and she uses it to defeat Brineblast.

Mucus is seen sitting on Void Knight's throne making fun of him despite Boomtower defending him. She later points out a secret door opening and seeing Void Knight emerge from there and greets him wanting to know what's in there. He allows her to see only for her to be electrocuted and then is threatened alongside Boomtower by Void Knight for being failures, telling them to either succeed or he'll destroy them. Finding the speech on not to be destroyed motivating, Mucus teleports out, volunteering to succeed against the Rangers. Mucus teleports in to see Smashstone fighting off the Rangers and is able to steal Amelia's Morpher due to the confusion as Izzy, Javi and Amelia were knocked down and with Zayto and Ollie engaging with Smashstone. She later invites the Sporix Beast to meet Void Knight and the two teleport after some playful hitting on the back of the head. Back at the base, Void Knight congratulates Mucus in stealing the Morpher, saying she finally did something right. When Boomtower asks why they can't just teleport into the Rangers' base normally, she sarcastically says the base has a force field preventing them from going in. Due to Mucus' action, Void Knight repairs the Morpher and has Boomtower uses it to infiltrate the Rangers' base to steal the Sporix.

Boomtower gets restless because he was created to be muscle and destroy, not to sit and wait. He steals Brineblast's Sporix, ignoring Mucus' objections and fights the Rangers with her and the Henchmen. When Void Knight discovers it, he becomes mad. Mucus says that she tries to stop him and the villains retreat. She later teleports in to go to Boomtower who had shrunk due to losing against the new Megazord formation saying that he's still alive and shouldn't feel bad. The two later teleport back to their base as the Rangers try to finish off Boomtower.

Mucus watches the Rangers destroy Doomsnake with Void Knight and Wolfgang and is later sent to grab Doomsnake's Sporix as the Rangers were distracted with their broken Megazord. Off-screen, she is able to grab Doomsnake's Sporix and overhears Mick talking to the Rangers about the Nexus Prism which interests her to tell Void Knight about this before teleporting. Later on, she watches the Rangers demolish Boomtower with their new MegaZord Formation and yells at Wolfgang to help Boomtower out, showing concern for her partner. However, this action led to Wolfgang being impaled by the Tiger Claw Zord's lance and she realizes this was a bad call. But this did help to her advantage as Wolfgang was destroyed, she was able to grab his Sporix Cell rather easily with a baseball mitt though she was saddened he couldn't sing at her birthday party. Later she was on the bridge trying to to nab another Sporix as Boomtower was destroyed, trying to go for 2 for 2, but is pushed by Izzy who grabbed the Sporix. When she demands Izzy to hand it over saying that it is Void Knight's, Izzy charges at her playfully to which Mucus teleports away in fear. Later at the base, she explains to an annoyed Void Knight that Boomtower got destroyed, but provides him with good news that she at least got Wolfgang's Sporix to which Void Knight takes from her believing it's at least something. Void Knight leaves her to go into his secret room annoyed with how his plans are not succeeding enough, with Mucus understanding her boss needs some alone time.

Mucus later ignores Void Knight's instructions about a giant balloon that's meant to disrupt the Rangers' teleportation, mistaking it for a birthday balloon and releases it before Void Knight's signal, causing it to get caught in a tree. This act of ignorance is witnessed by the Rangers.

Mucus helped Void Knight create a new robot which they call Slyther and installed the robot's data before Void Knight inserts a Sporix into his body and activates him. Upon coming online, Slyther makes Mucus upset and she felt bad before seeing Void Knight give the new general a mission. Mucus and Void Knight realized that Slyther managed to enter the Rangers' base. After Slyther was defeated and electrocuted, causing him to lose his memory, Mucus went looking for him and lied to him saying they were best friends and together they returned to Area 62.

Mucus reminds Tombtress of her mission: To find the Blazing Dino Key at McClary Manor and bring it to Void Knight. She also complains about the monster's stinky bandages, so they take showers upon returning to Area 62.

Mucus goes to Evergreen Park with Slyther to recruit Fogshell and the three are spotted by Javi and Izzy. Earlier, she observes Slyther using his Hyper Hacker, and even uses it herself before it gets destroyed. She and Fogshell teleport away. Later, she, Slyther, and Fogshell return for another round until Fogshell is defeated.

When a mysterious cloaked figure invades Area 62 to get the Sporix, Mucus confronts them alongside Void Knight and Slyther. However, the figure reveals himself to be Lord Zedd who easily defeats her allies and she cowers away in fear.

Mucus recruits Tidemare to deal with the Rangers and also tries to help Slyther get Aiyon's pod out of the water.

She briefly defeats Zayto with her spear gun and tries unsuccessfully to attack Aiyon with it but fails and has to retrreat. Later, she treats Wreckmate to ice cream.

Mucus is at the park where she witnesses Izzy carelessly trying to deactivate one of Void Knight's sleep bombs and putting Javi and Aiyon to sleep accidentally by removing the wrong component. She brings the deactivated sleep bomb back and tries to tell Void Knight about it, but he angrily tells her he's trying to concentrate. After the Rangers defeat two of the Stone Triplets after defeating the first one, Mucus claims them, and teleports away.

Boneswitch demonstrates his power by switching the bodies of Mucus and Slyther only to switch them back seconds later. After stealing a boat with a group of Hengemen, Slyther and Mucus use the parts to create a new general for Void Knight, Wreckmate, to destroy the Mosa Razor Zord Mucus later accompanies him in an attack with the Aqua Hengemen, wielding a special harpoon gun but all of her shots miss and she is forced to retreat when cornered.

Mucus is up late at night in Area 62 wondering what the lever on the Sporix machine does. Mucus pulls the lever of the machine, and it emits purple smoke, complete with music and flashing lights. Void Knight comes over and expresses frustration at how she's now the coolest person in the world. Mucus begins to dance, wearing a golden outfit and glasses with the Hengemen joining in as well. She is then quickly woken up by Slyther, revealing that it was a dream, and he tells her to quickly let go of the Sporix machine lever that she was sleeping on. She does so, as Void Knight approaches and tells them to find more Sporix to power up his machine. Mucus remarks that they know, but complains that it's taking too long.

Mucus and Slyther (with Reaghoul and a resurrected Boomtower) help Void Knight kidnap Dr. Akana who is thrown into a vortex. Reaghoul also throws Mucus and Slyther in there with her after Void Knight leaves. When Zayto destroys Reaghoul and frees Dr. Akana, Mucus and Slyther are both left behind as the last apparent survivors of their army after Void Knight's apparent death.

Mucus and Slyther manage to escape offscreen by unknown means and plan to avenge Void Knight by destroying the Rangers. Mucus tells Javi and Solon via a hologram of herself projected from a Christmas card that she and Slyther have planted a bomb to destroy Dinohenge, and that they have only ten minutes to find and deactivate it before it explodes. After their failure, Mucus and Slyther flee to Area 62.

Slyther and Mucus try to break into Void Knight secret room with a wrecking ball but this fails due to the door's strength. After Slyther is forced to reform Mucus (much to thier disgust), Void Knight (having survived his apparent death) contacts them them via a screen. When asking if that's the real Void Knight, Bitscreem teleports in and threatens to destroy them if they dare to question Void Knight again.

Mucus is horrified at the arrival of a seaweed creature at Area 62 but Slyther reassures her that it is just a Sporix Beast. However, the being discards the seaweed to reveal that it is Wreckmate who survived his previous destruction and has returned to serve Void Knight.

After Void Queen takes control of Area 62, Mucus along with Slyther and Wreckmate join her, putting their allegiance to her above that of Void Knight, in addition to that from this episode he would be seen with a hand fan to give air to Void Queen. In this same episode, she suggests to Squashblight that he use his poison in the river, something that pleases Void Queen but annoys Void Knight, who tries to convince Void Queen to forget his revenge and leave the plant in a ship, to which Mucus notes that this ship was for two and that neither she nor Slyther nor Wreckmate could fit in it, suggesting that Void Knight intended to abandon it along with the other generals once Santaura woke up.

After Void Knight defected, she seems angry at this fact, as he never showed any appreciation for the details she did for him, although she is happy when she finds out that he was wearing the cologne she bought him when Trackenslash sniffs his throne to find him, then she, Trackenslash and Slyther go looking for him. After finding him an angry Mucus tells him how angry she felt for her betrayal and that he regretted buying that cologne from her, after a short fight with the rangers they leave the place to look for Tarrick who had escaped.

She finds a collar similar to one of a dog and puts it on which makes her grow like a giant, something that excites her, but she is attacked by some birds that end up knocking her down and in turn returning her to her normal size. After this she takes the necklace to Area 62 and gives it to Void Queen. Intrigued by the power of the collar, Santaura goes to the machine and pulls out a Sporix Cell. It hatches into Flapnarok, the sister to Draknarok and Santaura tells Mucus to give the former the collar. Mucus refuses to out of the 'finders keepers' rule, but Santaura zaps her from her and the collar flies into Flapnarok's hands.

Mucus watches as Javi is accused of copying a song and is inspired to create a plan for them to copy the rangers' attacks, something that Void Queen rejects as she already had her own plans in motion. Later Mucus ends up competing at the last minute in the same competition as Javi in broadcasting live where she is seen on a stage with several Hengemen as her dancers and she sings the same song that was heard in the background in his dream in the episode "Waking Nightmares". However, she couldn't finish her presentation as Slyther and Wreckmate appeared, Slyther was angry that Mucus didn't include him for that presentation and Wreckmate decides to ruin the presentation by attacking Mucus before finishing.

She wishes for a hat of her own, but as a consequence, temporarily becomes human. She reverts to her true form after Hexcurio is destroyed by the Rangers.

She hitches a ride on Warden Garcia's car when he takes Rina, Javi, and Izzy to the construction site, and, un-noticed by them, learns the passcode for the drill key. This makes it possible for Void King to drill into Dinohenge, and steal the Sporix.

Mucus accompanies Void Queen to BuzzBlast, however when Void Queen creates her cocoon Mucus makes the mistake of touching it and is destroyed, reverting to her unhatched form which is then absorbed into the cocoon.

After the Nemesis Beast is destroyed, and Santaura restored to normal, Mucus is revealed to have survived, as she is seen flowing away in slime form, giggling. This makes her the only Sporix Beast not to be reclaimed by the Morphin Masters. Six months later, it is revealed that she reunited with Slyther and the two have opened their own circus called Dr Sly's Magical Mushroom Circus, advertised by flyers near Aiyon's Café.

---

Me: Mucus! Boy I remember you all too well. You gave the Dino Fury Rangers a lot of trouble working for Tarrick.

Mucus: I know and it's so fun!

Himiko: Your childlike personality reminds me of what I was like before I was redeemed.

Mucus: It sure is cool.

Me: Also you and Slyther put on an amazing magic act. That was so awesome.

Mucus: Thanks. Good money and fun.

Me: Cool.

Mucus: Hope you guys are just as good as the last Rangers I fought!

Emma: You bet we are! Legendary Ranger Mode: Animal Platoon!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

She turned into the White Zyuohger!

Nico: YEAH!

Emma: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She fired waves of punk energy blades and slashed Mucus all over and she exploded into green slop!

Me: EEEEEEEWWW!

Nico: GROSS!

Me: But I've seen this trick before. She's playing possom.

She reformed herself.

Mucus: You know me well J.D.

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Space Platoon Nine!

She turned into the Pink Kyuranger!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Emma lets fly together.

Emma: You got it.

Emma and me spread our wings and we flew into the air as Mucus fired energy blasts at us and we dodged them and then me and Emma did a combo.

Me and Emma: LEGACY VIOLET SUPER FLAME!

We fired a massive blast of purple fire and smashed down Mucus and it really hurt her!

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: Great teamwork!

Me: Mucus isn't finished yet though.

She got up.

Mucus: That hurt.

Me: Sorry. But also in the future you get Bridge Carson of SPD as your Archenemy.

Mucus: Ooh cool!

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Phantom Thief Force!

She turned into the Yellow LupinRanger!

Emma: Here's an advanced notice: I'm taking your treasure!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly ass!

Mucus: Ooh I love a good fight!

Me: Bring it!

She fired energy blasts and I deflected them back and they hit her.

Mucus: HENGEMEN!

She summoned more Hengemen!

Cornelia: I got these guys!

She went guardian!

Cornelia: EARTH!

She smashed and pulverized them into rock and dust!

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Interstellar Police Brigade!

She turned into the Pink PatRanger!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Emma: By order of the GSPO, I'm taking you down by force!

Me: And it will hurt!

Mucus: Bring it!

I saw a safe on Mucus and teleported and opened it and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Greatswords of The Elemental Monarchs, they're a collection of greatswords with the kanjis of the Elemental Monarchs etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large colored angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields included with the greatswords as well.

Me: Cool!

I teleported back with them.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Cool weapons.

Me: Yeah they sure are.

Emma fired Pink Energy blasts and smashed her down.

Qin: Yeah!

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Mucus!

Nico: YEAH!

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Jewel Force!

Emma turned into the Pink Kiramager!

Rarity: Oh that is absolutely dazzling on you Emma darling.

Emma: Thanks Rarity.

Emma fired waves of pink energy and smashed down Mucus.

Me: YEAH!

I formed a blue jewel and blasted down Mucus.

Emma: Legendary Ranger Mode: Legacy Force!

She turned into the Pink Zenkaiger!

Me: OH YEAH!

Magine: AWESOME!

Mucus: WOW!

Me: Hmm. I know!

I gave Emma a new Zenkai Gear.

Me: Try this one Emma.

I gave her the Zenkai Gear for the Pink Morphin Master.

Emma: The Morphin Master Gear!

Me: I made that one. If Nico can make Sentai Gears then I can too. It's also mine and Lisa's latest experiment.

Lisa Loud: After meeting one of the Morphin Masters, I figure why not have this one for the Sentai Gears.

Emma: Awesome.

She activated it and then her blaster BECAME SUPERCHARGED!

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Xenia: This is gonna be big!

Then we heard Crying?

Me: Crying?

Then a Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings appeared. And it roared in sadness.

Me: WHOA! Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings.

Nico: Yeah.

Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings: (In a girls Voice) (Latvian Accent) Yes and it's good to see you NICO! (CRYING)

Nico: Jasmine Bērziņš. Just like Varya said.

The Dragon Queen reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and had a Latvian Fur hat and she had green clothes and she was really crying.

Jasmine Bērziņš: Me and Emma (Crying) Got this.

She and Emma fired a massive blast of energy and the blast from the Morphin Master Gear blew Emma back with a powerful recoil and I caught her and the blast hit Mucus and she exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead! And back to her egg form!

Nico: Now I can finally say this! Mucus you have failed this world!

I picked up the egg.

Me: Squishy.

I put it in a pod and sent it back to M.O.E. HQ.

Nico then went over and hugged Jasmine who was crying and wailing.

Me: Oh man. Poor girl.

Me: Man she is really broken.

Varie: Poor girl.

Nico: Jasmine, your family might be gone. But you still have me. And now, all of my friends.

Qin: That's right Jasmine. We are all your family now. And Leena is dead now. She was given the Black Gates.

Varya Visnapuu: (Estonian Accent) She's right. We destroyed her and she will never hurt anyone again.

Jasmine Bērziņš: (Sniffles) Really?

Varya Visnapuu: We sure did. She is gone for good. We avenged the people she killed.

Nico: It's true. Varya did her in and we gave her the black gates.

Laney: We sure did.

Me: Jasmine, I know you miss your mom and dad and you will always miss them but they will always be with you. As long as you remember all the things they taught you. In a way you'll never be apart.

The huskies and malamutes comforted her and nuzzled her.

Jasmine Bērziņš: (Sniffles) (Weeping) Thank you guys. Thank you.

Me: We're sorry about what you went through Jasmine.

Qin: Yeah. But never forget that you still have your friends too. They are your family too.

Jasmine Bērziņš: I won't. Thank you.

Emma: Do you still want to share any good memories of Nico?

Jasmine Bērziņš: I think Qin already shared one of the best ones we did to you.

Qin: Yeah I did.

Nico: That was awesome.

Shanan: Do you remember which one of Sailor Moon's enemies it was?

Jasmine Bērziņš: :Yeah it was the Lake Monster.

Shanan: The Lake Monster? I remember legends about that one. She was said to be a princess that was cursed because of her jealousy. But I found out that it was a form of dark magic that turned her into a creature called a Carcharhinthian.

Qin: A Carcharhinthian? What's that?

Shanan: A race of lake sirens from the planet Carcharinas and they are very formidable and deadly warriors and they have powers of the supernatural. They are powerful too.

Me: So Queen Beryl might have had something to do with that.

Emma: Maybe.

Nico hugged Jasmine.

Nico: I've missed you Jasmine.

Jasmine Bērziņš: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico then kissed Jasmine on the lips and she gave one back.

All of us: AWWWWW.

Qin: So cute!

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: That blackhearted bitch Leena ruined her life. But at least she is never returning.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Gia are heading to the world of the 1996 horror movie Tales from the Crypt Presents: Bordello of Blood, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Lilith, The Mother of All The Vampires and her army of vampire prostitutes, this is going to be one bloodbath of epic proportions.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1996 horror movie Tales from The Crypt Presents: Bordello of Blood and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Lilith, The Mother of All The Vampires and her army of vampire prostitutes.

Me: My dad saw this movie long ago, this is going to be one bloodbath of epic proportions.

Nicole: Big time, which means Lincoln needs to really tap into the vampire and werewolf inside him for this bloodbath.

Lincoln: I'm already on it, Nicole.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, his black pupils turned into slits, his nails grew into really sharp claws, his vampire fangs grew longer, and the tips of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails turned into large black wolf heads with red eyes.

Lincoln: Yeah, there we go, now I'm ready, and thanks for joining us, Gia.

Gia: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, then, let's do this!

Lincoln: Yeah!

We arrive at the Bordello of Blood, and when Lincoln kicked the doors down, the vampires hissed and growled angrily, and Lincoln began attacking many of the vampires, slashing at them with his claws, biting them hard on their necks with his lengthened vampire fangs and sucking out all their blood and absorbing their bodies into his body, and the eleven large black wolf head tips on Lincoln's eleven massive and long white werewolf tails attacked more vampires biting them hard on the stomachs and draining them all dry of blood and devouring their bodies and absorbing them. It went on as we went through all the rooms, and when Lincoln was done, every last room was really drenched in blood, and Lincoln absorbed all of the spilled blood in the rooms, and we were stunned.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Damn, now that was really bloody!

Nicole: I guess that proves what happens when you really make Lincoln mad!

Lincoln: Now, those were some good appetizers, but now, it's time for the main course: The Vampire Queen, Lilith.

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls calling for help, along with the sound of malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Lilith, along with Katherine, who's been exposed as a vampire and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Lilith, along with Katherine, who's been exposed as a vampire and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That bloodsucking bitch!

?: (Girl's voice) Let's end Lilith and Katherine for good!

Suddenly, we saw Sadion the Timelord and Kuraz the Light Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Sadion the Timelord and Kuraz the Light Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz, but we'll talk later, we've got two main vampires to get rid of.

We rushed on over, and right before Lilith and Katherine could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Lilith and Katherine, and that allows the five girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Lilith and Katherine, and when the vampire queen and the captive Katherine now exposed as a vampire saw us, they were furious.

Lilith: You dare to get in the way of our dinner?!

Lincoln: Oh, I dare, Lilith. Setting up a brothel where you and your army of vampires masquerading as prostitutes can seduce men and women and feed on their blood to grow your army, now that's just sick. I may be a vampire and a werewolf, but the way you conduct your operations sickens me to my stomach, and I'm going to enjoy draining you both dry of every last drop of blood!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental

Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Gia, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Lilith and Katherine, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln put Lilith in a brutal bear hug and he sunk his vampire fangs hard into her neck, and he not only sucked out every last drop of blood from her, but he also absorbed her into his body, and he also did the very same to Katherine, biting her on the neck and sucking her dry of her blood and he absorbed her into his body. Then, energy cards appeared in front of Lincoln with the souls of every last vampire he'd drained dry of blood and absorbed into his body, and when the Judgement Kanjis on their foreheads appear, they were all sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln's blood red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue and the slit pupils change back to normal, his claws shrank back to normal, and the black wolf heads on his tails change back.

Lincoln: Your days of luring and feeding on others are over, Lilith. (To Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz) And it's so good to see you again, Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz.

Sadie Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful green angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green midriff top, long green skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, black pants with designs, green legwarmers, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds and angels on the coattails and Sadion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Sadion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Sadion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green angel wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green angel wings and a large green gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Alina Kuraz reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing yellow hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Light Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Kuraz the Light Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow closed blouse, sleeveless yellow top, long yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and angels on the coattails and Kuraz the Light Monarch on the back and holstered on her back is a large Kuraz the Light Monarch-themed greatsword with Kuraz the Light Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow angel wings and a large yellow gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Sadie Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, and Sandra.

Alina Kuraz: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, and Raven as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Alina.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Sadie.

Lincoln went up to Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sadie Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Alina Kuraz: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Sadie Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth born of the Emperyous Sisters. She's one of of the Wind Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, and Sadie is an awesome donut maker and makes awesome donuts of many kinds of shapes, forms and kinds and are full of delicious flavors and so much more. They are the kinds of donuts that Homer Simpson would love to the core.

Nico: Homer's going to love this, especially since donuts are one of his favorite foods.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and she even showed Lola how to make donuts too and she has been an awesome help for her.

Lola: Yep, so pizza's not the only thing I know how to make, but she also HATES that mutant cheapskate Flip with a merciless vengeance.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Sadie did to him long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Alina Kuraz, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate from Science Class and she has the powers of light and the sun. She is a powerful master of light and has incredible powers over the sun.

Nico: Just like Hailey Helios, Avatar of the Sun and the daughter of the Greek God of the Sun, Helios.

Me: And Hikari Taiyou, Princess of The Kingdom of the Sun, that's awesome.

Lincoln: You got that right, and she hates that monster Amy with a merciless vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her and mount her head on a pike. She has a list of 75 revelations that are going to make Eli snap and go at her and brutally beat her up with incredible fury!

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one about Flip and another about Amy.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Sadie Emperyous' neck and Alina Kuraz's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Sadie and Alina.

Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Amelia Irving, Bai Mongfa, Ilya Ilyukhin, Aoi Izumisawa, and Karin Istel from Love Flops.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amelia Irving, Bai Mongfa, Ilya Ilyukhin, Aoi Izumisawa, and Karin Istel from Love Flops.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Amelia Irving: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amelia Irving and the four other girls saw who it was that saved them from the vampires, Lilith and Katherine, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and

Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a

Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Amelia Irving: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amelia Irving: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amelia Irving, Bai Mongfa, Ilya Ilyukhin, Aoi Izumisawa, and Karin Istel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Lilith, The Mother of All The Vampires, from Tales From The Crypt Presents: Bordello of Blood, along with her army of vampires posing as prostitutes, and those they've lured and turned into vampires.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in going into Full Bloodlust Mode and he went on a feeding frenzy of epic proportions and fed on Lilith and all of the vampires sucking out all of their blood and absorbing them into his body and then banishing them all to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Sadie Emperyous, and Alina Kuraz have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, now that's what I call one epic bloodbath, and I've never seen that kind of side to you, Lincoln, it's like you went into Full Bloodlust or something.

Lincoln: That's exactly what I went into, Maria. What you all saw was my new Full Bloodlust Mode, and I only use that, especially when it's an army of vampires, werewolves, or any other villains.

Nico: And he went on a full-blown feeding frenzy and he really made a mess of those vampires.

Me: He literally stained the walls and rooms red with blood!

Eli: It was really wild, even Adriana, Lisa, Rudina, and Rayne were blushing like crazy when he went into Full Bloodlust Mode.

Rayne: (Smirks) What can we say? When our man lets loose that wild beast inside him, the carnage he'd left of those vampires was indeed quite a show.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) We taught him a lot, and he'd learned along the way in our absence.

Lisa Vampirdinumbră: (Romanian Accent) Indeed he has, Adriana.

Rudina Adalwulf: And we're so proud of him.

---

After Lincoln went on a bloodsoaked rampage and killed Lilith and her army of vampires, we were training intensely at the beach, this time, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Sadie Emperyous and Alina Kuraz saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sadie Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Alina Kuraz: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sadie Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Sadie, Alina, what are these horrible revelations on Flip and Amy?

Sadie Emperyous: Allow me to go first. You see, I found out long ago, Flip was planning to kidnap the Louds and then ship them off to Antarctica, so they'd freeze to death in the extreme cold, and then, he'd rob the entire town blind, and then, kill all of Lincoln's friends. I was extremely infuriated and I beat the living crap out of Flip and brutally smashed him into pulp and left him in a full body cast by breaking every single bone in his entire body I also threatened that if I ever saw him again, I would throw him into a black hole and make sure he's never seen again.

We gasped, and when Lincoln's harem heard that, they were literally seeing red.

Me: Yeah, I remember that one long ago, but this proves Flip's a cheap, murderous, and really stupid asshole.

Nico: If we didn't have him put through those humiliations, I'd ask Sadie to do just that: throw him in a black hole and make sure he's never seen again. (Notices Lincoln's harem) And I think what you just told us, Sadie, has made Lincoln's harem really mad!

Lincoln: There's no way I can stop any of them when they get this mad!

Lincoln's harem stormed down to Lynn's Table and we followed them, and when the doors opened, Lincoln's harem brutally smashed and bashed Flip all over the place, and he was screaming in really really agonizing pain, and he was belching and farting out massive tons of gold coins and precious jewels. When they were done, Flip was brutally beaten and mangled with two black eyes, all of his teeth were broken, and his arms and legs were broken.

Me: Oh damn!

Nico: Yeesh, I knew all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that mutant cheapskate with a passion, but when all of Lincoln's harem got involved, Flip just sealed his own doom.

Alina Kuraz: And we're going to continue humiliating him for eternity. Now, it's my turn, and I've got 75 revelations about Amy.

Alina Kuraz told us the 75 revelations about Amy, and they were really horrifying: which ranged from trying to kill Sammy and the rest of The Total Drama Crew to trying to kill us and The Masters of Evil for continuously humiliating her, and when Alina Kuraz said the last revelation of Amy threatening to kill Nunnally and Eli, and then, spitting and pissing on their graves, this was the final straw as we saw Eli's eyes turn fiery blood red and his fangs sharpened! HE'S REALLY SNAPPED, AND AMY'S SEALED HER OWN FATE!

Eli: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU HEARTLESS, BLOODTHIRSTY, MURDEROUS, VAIN, SADISTIC, UGLY BITCH!

Everyone: UH OH!

Eli flew at Amy and he brutally beat her up with incredible fury, punching and kicking her all over the place, and he even made his nails grow into claws and he slashed at her, ruining her dress, and the brutal assault caused tons of gold coins and precious jewels to spill out of her. When Eli was done, his eyes went back to normal and his claws changed back to normal, and Nunnally went up to Eli and she hugged him and he hugged her back.

Lincoln: You just sealed your own doom, Amy, and the same goes with you, Flip!

Lincoln, Nico, and I gave Flip and Amy the "I'm Watching You" gesture, and it frightened them badly, and we got back and we got a shower afterwards, and then, Eli and Nunnally were heading off to Emerald Coast.

Eli snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim trunks with a seraphim and wolf surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Nunnally was dressed in a white two-piece bikini, sandals, jewelry, and she also had her weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Eli: This is so awesome that we're having our date here in Emerald Coast, Nunnally.

Nunnally: You said it, Eli, and this is going to be so awesome.

Eli and Nunnally dived in and they also saw the wildlife there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they got to the surface and they had a game of volleyball and Nunnally got an extreme deep atomic red blush on her face when she saw Eli lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch on the sand, and then, Eli went up to Nunnally, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Nunnally wraps her left arm around Eli's thick muscular neck, and she placed her right hands on Eli's massive wide and muscular left pec, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss.

Eli: Shall we head home, my lady?

Nunnally: Of course, my dear.

Eli and Nunnally then headed home holding hands as the sun set on Emerald Coast.

While Eli and Nunnally were out, we were getting ready because today's Eli's birthday, and we had the place decorated for Eli with images of mythological animals and angels, along with Gundam robots, and we finished just in time and we hid, as Eli and Nunnally came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I in the shadows saw Eli had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Eli: Hey, why is the place so dark?

Eli hit the light switch, and then, we came out as the streamers went off and confetti rained down on the place, along with a banner that said, "Happy Birthday, Eli Winston-Bullock!"

Everyone: SURPRISE, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, ELI!

Baron Mordo and Eli were fighting bank robbers.

Eli: Take that you fiends!

Baron Mordo: Yeah!

Me: (On the radio) We're all set Karl. You cane bring him and Nunnally back.

Baron Mordo: Okay.

Eli: Yeah!

Baron Mordo: Lets head home.

They went back home.

We finished everything in setting up the party.

Nico: Everything looks perfect.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: This is gonna be so awesome.

Varie: Here they come!

We got in position and hid and the lights were off.

Eli: Hey, why is the place so dark?

Eli hit the light switch, and then, we came out as the streamers went off and confetti rained down on the place, along with a banner that said, "Happy Birthday, Eli Winston-Bullock!"

Everyone: SURPRISE, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, ELI!

DCSHG Poison Ivy: Happy Birthday, Eli!

Eli was really surprised at the surprise!

Eli: (Surprised) Wow, you guys remembered!

Nico: We sure did, Eli, we'd never forget your birthday.

Me and Lincoln: Happy birthday, bro!

Eli: Wow, thanks, guys!

Then, The Masters of Evil arrived.

Vypra: Happy Birthday, Eli!

Eli: Thanks, guys.

Me: You're welcome bro.

We were having tons of fun for Eli's party, and we also gave Eli our gifts, and he loved all of them.

Dew Gayl: Open the presents!

Lincoln gave Eli a comic he'd made based on our fights against The Doomsday 23 and The Equalist War a month ago, and it was so awesome, along with a powerful greatsword, Lori gave him a new cellphone and cellphone case, Leni gave Eli some new clothes, Luna gave him an electric guitar in his favorite colors, Luan gave him some jokebooks, Lynn gave him some awesome sports equipment, Laney gave him a painting of him and Nunnally as angels with white angel wings and holding hands in the sky as the sun was above their heads, Lucy gave him a spellbook of dark magic, Lana gave him a toolbox full of tools, Lola gave him some stylish sandals for any of his beach dates, Lisa gave him a new blaster, Lily put together a scrapbook and inside its pages are photos of Eli with all of us, and Leopold gave Eli a painting with him holding Leopold, and it was so cute.

Eli: Wow, thanks, you guys.

Me: Anytime bro.

Lynn Sr. came in with an awesome looking double chocolate fudge cake with blue frosting words that said, "Happy Birthday, Eli Winston-Bullock" on it.

Eli: That looks really delicious.

Lincoln: Nico, J.D., and I had to keep our sisters from getting it, since we know how much they loved chocolate.

Me: Yeah they are true chocolate lovers.

Maria: Lincoln had to put up a barrier to keep his sisters from getting into the kitchen to get at the cake mix!

Me: True, but then again, Lincoln's sisters are known chocoholics, just the smell of chocolate, and they'll come running.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: But, Lincoln had to stop them, otherwise, they'd mess up the cake.

Lincoln: Yep.

G1 Iron Bison: Blow out the candles and make a big happy wish!

Eddy: Just don't shove the whole thing down Double D's throat like Ed did.

Eli: I won't.

He made a big wish and then blew out the candles.

Then we cheered.

Me: What did you wish for bro?

Eli: To have the most awesome adventure ever with you guys on my birthday.

G1 Lightspeed: That actually might come true!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, Eli, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, we hear you, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some bad news none of you are going to like: Lelouch has returned from the dead, and he wants revenge on Eli for ruining his plans long ago.

We gasped in shock, including Eli, Nunnally, and C.C., and Kallen Kozuki, Shirley Fenette, and Kagari Savitri, who are in Lincoln's harem.

Eli: I can't believe it, so Lelouch truly has returned from the dead.

Nunnally: And he still wants revenge for what happened long ago. The person I once knew as my own brother is still gone for good.

C.C.: Now, we're finally going to stop him once and for all

Eli: We will, C.C. Plus, our new weapons from yesterday which had merged with our weapons will also protect us from Lelouch since he has the power of mind control.

Our weapons were really glowing, in response to Lelouch coming back from the dead.

Nico: Nice, now, let's go make that evil monster pay for all his crimes.

Me: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Marianne Blakely of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna yesterday. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Marianna Blakely on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna yesterday.

Lynn: I knew it, and like you said, Lincoln, that battle you and Mara Ceirin had with Elena Charna yesterday served as a warning to Morana Desdemona and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross that we're coming for them.

Me: And we're so not letting any of those Satanic Witches live.

Nicholette Torrington: You got that right, J.D. Morana Desdemona and The Order of The Black Cross have caused enough trouble in Michigan trying to prove their loyalty to Satan, and now, they want revenge on us for what we did to their dark master.

Nico: But, they'll meet the same fate as their master, Nicholette, and I hope that Winter and Lincoln show that demonic Satanic witch what for. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an evil figure from Eli and J.D. 3's past to destroy.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're coming for you, Lelouch, and you're going to pay for everything you've done.

Kallen Kozuki: There can be no forgiveness for the crimes you've committed so long ago, Lelouch.

Shirley Fenette: So many innocent people have suffered because of you.

Kagari Savitri: And we will make sure that the spirits of all those you have killed are avenged here and now!

Lincoln: I like that spirit and determination from you girls.

Eli: They've also helped us out with dealing with Lelouch as well, Lincoln, so they're wanting to make him pay yet again.

Lincoln: Awesome, and once we get done with Lelouch, you're next, Marianna Blakely.

Eli: What the?

Zero: (Appearing on the TV.) I am… Zero!

Eli: *Gasp!*

Me: Oh man! I know him!

Zero: (Broadcasting) People of Japan I have returned!

Eli: (Horrified) It… can't… be.

Lincoln: You okay Eli you look like you seen a ghost?

Eugene Hendricks: You alright there Eli? Could you tell me who he is?

Eli: He's someone I was hoping to never see again!

Zero: (Broadcasting) Hear me Britannia! All you who have power, heed my words carefully. I am burdened by sorrow. War and discrimination, malicious deeds carried out by the strong. The same abhorrent interplay between tragedy and comedy. The world has not changed. The people still suffer. That is why the resurrection of Zero was necessary. So long as the strong oppress the weak my rebellion will continue to grow. It begins today with the divine punishment I have wrought upon the inept and foolish Viceroy Calares…

Me: What is he up to?

Lori: *On her phone* Bobby are you getting this too?

Bobby: (On the phone) I sure am babe!

Bobby and his family were seeing this on their TV.

Zero: *Broadcasting* I shall fight against all those who abuse their power. Therefore, once again, here and now, I declare the establishment of the United States of Japan…

Me: WHAT!?

Lincoln: Clyde are you seeing this too?

Clyde: I sure am buddy. All of us are.

Zero: *broadcasting* Starting from this moment, this room shall be the first dominion of the U.S.J…

Carol: This is madness!

Me: That is a declaration of war!

Zero: *broadcasting* Race, ideology, and religion will not matter. Being a citizen will have but one requirement: to do that which is just.

Me: That's horseshit!

Eli: *Gearing up.* Time I set things right for all the mistakes that happen in the past.

Me: What are you gonna do Eli?

Eli: Finally go back to Japan.

Me: We're coming with you Eli. And we agreed that I would lead this one.

Vypra: Let's get that son of a bitch!

Duskmon: Remind me why we're not killing him with the super laser?

Me: Because that will destroy the entire planet.

Nico: That's right!

Me: We better gear up ourselves.

Nico: Lets go then.

We were gearing up and we were off to Japan.

Me: We're coming for you LeLouch!

Nico: Wait, Eli Do you have any idea who's behind the mask?

Eli: He is the former prince of the holy Britannia's empire Lelouch Vi Britannia.

Camie: Really? What is the story behind this guy?

Tsuyu: Who's Lelouch anyway?

Eli: You see His objective is to find his mother's killer and to create a world where his little sister Nunnally can find happiness.

Eli told everyone all about his history.

---

**Lelouch vi Britannia** is the main protagonist of the anime series *Code Geass: Lelouch of the Rebellion* .

He is the son of the Britannian Emperor Charles zi Britanniaand Marianne vi Britannia, and the brother of Nunnally vi Britannia. After being exiled to Japan by his parents to cover up their own plans for global conquest, and embracing Japan as his true home, Lelouch is traumatized after witnessing Britannia's conquest of the country and vows to destroy them. After gaining the power of Geass, the power to compel people, from the mysterious C.C, Lelouch becomes the vigilante Zero and leader of the Black Knights, the Japanese resistance, to overthrow Britannia and create a better world for his sister and friends.

Despite his intentions Lelouch faces many moral challenges that gradually turns him into a villainous character, manipulating his own army and committing mass murder of Britannians and Japanese alike, to achieve his goal. However Lelouch still values the lives of his closest loved ones, even his best friend Suzaku Kururugi who becomes an honorary Britannian and Lelouch's archenemy, and their happiness is his primary motivation for overthrowing Britannia.

In the Japanese version of the anime, he is voiced by Jun Fukuyama, who also voiced Gilles De L'Enfer, Grell Sutcliff and Toneri Ōtsutsuki. In the English dubbed version of the anime, he is voiced by Johnny Yong Bosch, who also voiced Nine in *My Hero Academia: Heroes Rising* . He also voiced Sasori in *Naruto* .

First Season

Lelouch makes his first appearance in the beginning of the first episode of the series, as a child, along with Suzaku Kururugi watching the Britannian Military entering Japan, with the figure of C.C. apparently watching them. After the invasion of Japan, Lelouch vows to obliterate Britannia. He is later introduced to be a student of Ashford Academy where he is a member of its Student Council. He is a brilliant thinker who is quite talented at chess, he lives with his younger sister, Nunnally, and their maid, Sayoko, in the Student Council building of Ashford Academy, where they are looked after by the Ashford Family.

Lelouch and his friend Rivalz enter a room where a chess match was being played, with Lelouch claiming he can turn the situation on the chess table in under 9 minutes. He starts his game by moving the King. He effortlessly crushes him in a short period of time (8 minutes, 40 seconds), while the noble gapes at his own defeat. Rivalz compliments Lelouch on his victory, and is happy that the ego of the nobles will force them to pay, which he notes also make them loose. As they walk out of the casino, they are interrupted by Clovis' "heart-breaking" speech which turns out to be an act. On the road, Rivalz accidentally cuts the way of the terrorists, resulting in their vehicle's crash. People gather, but to Lelouch's disgust, they are more interested in placing the blame and gawking over the incident than helping, prompting him to go and assess the situation. As he inspects the crash, he hears a voice, but is then thrown in the back of the truck, as Nagata, one of the hijackers, puts it in reverse for an attempted getaway. However, Lelouch is soon swept into the conflict between the Holy Britannian Empire and the pockets of resistance which oppose it when he accidentally boards a truck being used by Japanese Resistance operatives. To Lelouch's horror, he realizes that he is trapped in a terrorist getaway. Suzaku, who Lelouch had not met for seven years, finds the vehicle and confronts Lelouch, who he mistakes as a terrorist. Nagata opens the capsule, to which Suzaku quickly puts his own gas mask on Lelouch's face. The capsule opens, instead of gas, as Suzaku expected, a restrained C.C. appears. Before they can get answers, Suzaku's superiors comes and tells him not to question his briefing, and to shoot the "terrorist", Lelouch. When he refuses, he is promptly shot in the back. Lelouch and C.C. takes the opportunity to escape. Just as they seem to have evaded detection, Lelouch's phone rings, giving him away. As they are about to kill him, C.C. jumps in front and is shot in the forehead. A desperate Lelouch now thinks of his impending death, his last thought being of Nunnally. He is grabbed by the hand by C.C., who proposes a contract which would allow him to live and endow him with Geass, the power of kings. He accepts, and stands up reinvigorated, and uses his power to make his pursuers kill themselves. He then retroactively contemplates this moment, noting his life is a lie, but that he accepts it as long as he has the power from it.

Following his actions, Villetta Nu appears in her Sutherland and Lelouch decides to take it and uses his Geass on her as well. After making use of his new-found power, he attempts to crush the rest of the Britannian Military that are wiping out the Elevens in the Shinjuku Ghetto. He uses Ohgi's Resistance Group and gives them orders in eliminating the Britannian Soldiers. He initially gains the upper hand, forcing Viceroy Clovis la Britannia to allow the release of an experimental Knightmare Frame by the Special Envoys, named the Lancelot, which is piloted by Suzaku Kururugi. Suzaku defeats most of the rebel's forces and eventually finds Lelouch's Sutherland inside of a building. Unable to defend himself against Suzaku's attacks, Kallen appears in her Glasgow to buy him enough time to escape, stating that she is returning the favour for helping her. Just as the Britannian Army corners the terrorists, Clovis orders an immediate cease-fire under coercion by Lelouch. Lelouch confronts Clovis at gunpoint about the murder of his mother, Marianne vi Britannia, before killing him.

When he returns to Ashford Academy, he discovers that Kallen Stadtfeld, one of the terrorists he helped in Shinjuku Ghetto, attends the same school. The limitations to his power are also revealed to him when he attempts to question her and unsuccessfully erase her memory. Both him and Kallen attempt to gain information from each other, but he creates a cunning deception, through Sayoko, to ease her suspicions of his identity. When the death of Prince Clovis is announced in the media, it is Suzaku who is accused of the murder.

After finding out Suzaku is being accused of murdering Clovis, he assumes the mantle of Zero and reveals himself, in a disguise, to Ohgi's Resistance Group. He convinces them that he will show his power by rescuing Kururugi. During the scheduled public run of Suzaku heading to the courts, Zero appears on top of Clovis' royal transport that was made by Kallen and Ohgi. Debuting to the whole entire whole as Zero, he reveals the capsule that supposedly held poison gas. In exchange for the capsule he wanted Kururugi, but Jeremiah remains steadfast stating that he can not give him up as he murdered Clovis. Lelouch refutes stating that he was the one who killed Clovis. Knowing that Jeremiah would not cooperate, he uses the codeword "Orange" to instill doubt in the Purist Faction and Britannian Military as some sort of bribe or plan in cooperating with Zero. Using this to his advantage, he uses his Geass on Jeremiah to allow them to escape.

To Lelouch's surprise, C.C., the girl who gave him Geass, shows up alive in his residence. He discovers that she is immortal and learns more about his Geass ability.

Arthur, a stray cat slips into the Lamperouge residence on campus and takes off with Lelouch's Zero mask. Milly announced that the one who would catch the cat would get a kiss from any member of the Student Council. A massive, comedic chase throughout the school grounds involving the entire student body follows. Suzaku and Lelouch were the ones that got the cat and got a kiss on the cheek from Nunnally. The student council adopts Arthur and builds a cat house in the council room. Lelouch along with the rest of the student body watches Prince Clovis' funeral on live. During the funeral, the Emperor of Britannia, his father, makes a speech on the virtues of inequality and the social battle for evolution and betterment while Lelouch shows an expression of dislikeness.

Unknown to Lelouch, Cornelia had set a trap for Zero at the Saitama Ghetto by simulating the conditions in Shinjuku Ghetto. Despite C.C.'s warnings, Lelouch takes the bait and goes to the aid of the Saitama resistance. His plan falls apart from a combination of Cornelia's superior tactics and the resistance cell's dissimilar motivations. Lelouch is cornered and nearly discovered, but C.C. dons his Zero costume and distracts the Britannian Army, allowing him to escape. Lelouch blames his defeat on the undisciplined rebels and resolves to build something better than a mere resistance unit, first an army, then "people," and finally a nation.

He later forms The Order of the Black Knights during the Japanese Liberation Front Hotel Incident after rescuing the hostages. He leads the Black Knights becoming a revolutionary and gains popular support amongst the Elevens.

The turning point in his rebellion comes when Euphemia li Britannia declares the region under Mt. Fuji, the Special Administrative Zone of Japan, giving the Japanese people their name and country back, albeit in a much smaller area. This effectively destroys any possibility of the Black Knights' rebellion; acceptance would render them powerless and refusal would make them pariahs. Lelouch confronts her at the opening ceremony and tries to have her shoot him, hoping to make himself a martyr. When she says she plans to give up her title, he surrenders and agrees to work with her. However, at this moment his Geass permanently activates, and an offhand comment about ordering her to kill the Japanese forces her to do just that. Lelouch is forced to kill Euphemia to end the ensuing massacre, but in doing so becomes a hero of the people. Using this new-found support, Lelouch announces the creation of the United States of Japan and is able to lead an attack on the Tokyo Settlement. The attack goes well at first, but when Lelouch learns that Nunnally was kidnapped, he abandons the battle, leaving his forces helpless against the much better organized Britannian forces.

On his way to rescue Nunnally, he is intercepted by Jeremiah who is piloting the Siegfried, but is able to lose him after an ensuing battle. Lelouch and C.C. make their way to Kamine Island to search for Nunnally, but Jeremiah appears once more. Being unable to defeat him as the Gawain has taken its toll in the many battles it has participated in, C.C. decides to sacrifice herself and drops Lelouch off.

Using the Gawain's slash harkens and damaging the Siegfried's float system, she drags Jeremiah down to the bottom of the ocean. Afterwards, Lelouch is confronted by Suzaku Kururugi. Kallen appears as well and Suzaku reveals to her that Zero's true identity is Lelouch. Lelouch attempts to broker a truce, but Suzaku is distraught over the death of Euphemia and refuses to listen. An angered Lelouch draws his pistol and both Lelouch and Suzaku attempt to shoot one another. A single gunshot is heard as the screen fades to black at the end of the first season.

Second Season

One year later, Lelouch is once again a student at Ashford Academy. He has had his memories rewritten by Charles zi Britannia, revealed to possess a Geass power of his own, erasing his memory of him being a prince, being Zero, and that he has a younger brother named Rolo Lamperouge, instead of a sister.

He is seen running away from Villetta Nu who is revealed to be a teacher now in the first episode. He is able to leave Ashford Academy with Rolo to go gamble at Babel Tower. It is here where Kallen and the remnants of the Black Knights attempt to retrieve Zero. After being cornered by the OSI, C.C. appears. Lelouch's memories are restored by C.C. and he uses his Geass to kill all of them. Afterwards, Urabe and Kallen appear in their respective Knightmares and he resumes leadership of the Black Knights. Initially, Lelouch makes his base in the Chinese Federation's consulate, using his Geass on the High Eunuch stationed there so they will be welcomed. They are eventually forced to abandon it, however.

When Nunnally is appointed as Viceroy of Area 11, and announces her plans to re-establish the Special Administrative Zone of Japan, Lelouch falls into depression since he would be impeding her wishes by continuing his rebellion. He nearly begins taking Refrain before Kallen stops him. With the help of Kallen and his friends at the Ashford Academy, Lelouch realizes that his mission no longer revolves solely around Nunnally, but concerns the rest of his friends and the Japanese people as well.

Lelouch engineers the legal exile of the Black Knights by getting the Britannians to agree to exile Zero in exchange for bringing one million participants for Nunnally's new Japan. By having them all dress as Zero, he forces Suzaku to exile them and The Black Knights escape to the Chinese Federation, where Lelouch begins forging an alliance with the other world powers to create a force that rivals Britannia. He starts by destabilizing the Chinese Federation, returning control to Empress Tianzi from the High Eunuchs.

During his time in Area 11, Shirley is killed by Rolo after her memories are restored by Jeremiah Gottwald, an assassin for the Geass Directorate. Unable to retaliate against either, as they are now his allies, Lelouch instead wipes out the Directorate, in the process learning of C.C.'s wish to die and that the Emperor has become immortal. C.C. would have had Lelouch kill her and take on her immortality, but instead spares him by placing him inside her memories while the Emperor kills her. Lelouch refuses to let her die unhappy and convinces her to live on, but her memories of her life after gaining Geass are erased during their escape.

Once Lelouch's new alliance, the United Federation of Nations, is formed, their first act is to liberate Japan. To insure Nunnally's safety, Lelouch meets with Suzaku in an attempt to convince him to help. Lelouch takes full responsibility for all that he has done rather than admit the truth, but Suzaku agrees to help since he recognized what Lelouch is doing. Prince Schneizel's troops, having been ordered to follow Suzaku, then move in to arrest Lelouch, convincing him that Suzaku sold him out. Lelouch escapes with the help of

Guilford, having used his Geass to make Guilford see him as Princess Cornelia, and begins his attack on Tokyo. Rolo and Sayoko are sent in to retrieve Nunnally and Kallen.

The battle initially goes well, but the hostilities are cut short when Suzaku fires Nina's F.L.E.I.J.A. bomb under the influence of the Geass command Lelouch placed on him. Nunnally is apparently among the dead, which leaves Lelouch heartbroken. This is only made worse when Schneizel appears in order to speak to the core members of the Black Knights. Schneizel is able to convice them to betray Lelouch using recorded evidence from his meeting with Suzaku, revealing his real identity of being Zero and his power of Geass. Kallen meets up with Lelouch to tell him that Ohgi wants him to come to warehouse 9. In the elevator, Kallen expresses to Lelouch her gratitude for Nunnally's help when she was captured.

They then arrive to see that the core members of the Black Knights are betraying him, stating they know his real identity and Geass power. With Lelouch backed into a corner, he reveals his identity and lies that everything he has done was for his entertainment in order to save Kallen from dying with him telling her that she needs to live. As they are about to gun Lelouch down, Rolo appears in the Shinkirō to evacuate him, but dies in the attempt as he overuses his Geass. Lelouch comes to terms with his feelings for Rolo and buries him properly, as the little brother of Lelouch Lamperouge.

Following the betrayal of the Black Knights, Lelouch focuses on defeating the Emperor, Lelouch confronts the Emperor in the Sword of Akasha, where he learns the truth about his mother and Charles' plans. He denies their attempt to create a new world and kills both of Charles and Marianne. One month later he installs himself as the 99th Emperor of Britannia and appoints Suzaku as his Knight of Zero.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Not good!

Me: That's insane! I think what he's doing is making a world without free will.

Eli: He was sick to death of a world without changing.

Me: This guy is nuts!

Nico: He sure is.

Eli: He met sister C.C. here who gave him the power of Geass.

Me: And he used his powers to destroy their minds and kill themselves!? He's majorly fucked up!

Nico: Just great, how are we going to take him down?

Eli: Let me explain about geass. But first I'll tell you about his mother's death even if it's the work of terrorist that killed his mother and paralyzed his sister's legs he knows someone from the royal family that killed his mother.

Camie: Do you know who it might be Eli?

Eli: Not yet also he learns he can only use Geass on a person once.

Me: And what happens if he uses it more than once?

Eli: Geass is a supernatural ability which certain people can bestow upon others. wiki/C.C. is the most prominent character who grants the power of Geass. Lelouch's Geass manifests itself as "the power of absolute obedience," which allows him to plant commands within a person's mind upon direct eye contact. He is granted this ability through his contract with C.C. at the start of the series. Activation of the Geass is visually represented by the manifestation of a Geass sigil in his left eye. Commands dictated in this state are written into the minds of the designated targets once the sigil projects from his eye to theirs. The ability cannot influence the same individual twice. The more he use his Geass, the more powerful it becomes. Those who cannot control the power are ultimately ravaged and consumed by it.

We gasped!

Nico: So it will drive him insane. We have to find a way to rendered impervious to his powers.

Me: Our new weapons we got yesterday will do that.

Eli: Plus he wanted destruction of Britannia and Britannia are like Nazis.

They gasped!

Nico: That's horrible!

Me: Yeah. So it IS a world without free will that they want. We have to kill these guys.

Eli: It's actually the emperor Charlse Zi Britannia we got to take down, Britannian's Hitler.

Laney: Terrifying! Another Anti-God monster. Now we have to kill him.

Eli showed them a video of Charles speech in Clovis's funeral.

Me: I will never support their regime! If it's a war they war, then it's a war they will get. Blood and bodies will stain their floors as we destroy them and kill them!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: But we need to find out what his objective is first.

Me: I think I already know. World domination.

Nico: So the Emperor LeLouch is our target?

Eli: Yes and he must be stopped.

Nunnally: He's also my brother. And he is a monster that must be destroyed!

Eli: But after Nunnally's mother was murdered he send her and LeLouch to Japan as bargaining tools and abandon them in a war 8 years ago.

Nico: Jeez, Lelouch and Nunnally had the worst father, no wonder why he wanted revenge.

Me: No shit

Eli: That's why Lelouch as Zero made a group called the Black Knights.

They were shocked when he told them about what he was doing.

Me: Then we got to stop him.

Me: No way in hell am I going to let this monster take our planet. A world without free will is the ultimate fate worse than death!

Xenia: That is for sure!

Nico: So… what's his next move?

Eli: Restoring the Black Knights no doubt.

Camie: Black Knights… are they insurgent organization?

Eli: They're are terrorist who are Japanese want Japan free even if it means working for Zero and I know this because I was a special member of the Black Knight when I use to pilot the RX-78-2 Gundam. before I enter the 13th Gundam fight tournament…

Varie: Really? I didn't know that.

Lincoln: So you know what makes them work.

Eli: And Tell you the truth the members of the Black Knights when I first met were actually kind to me.

Tsuyu: Really?

Eli: First There's Ohgi.

Sirius: What is he capable of?

Eli: He was actually a school teacher before Britannian invaded Japan.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Whoa!

Eli: And next There's Tamaki. He likes to call himself Uncle Tamaki for me.

Nico: We can spare him. I sense that he doesn't like these ideals.

Eli: And the ace pilot Kallen who's been like a big sister to me.

Aylene C.: Wow. She sounds gifted. We'll spare her too.

Eli: And her hair resembles Domon's hair.

Domon Kasshu: Wow.

Eli: I learned that she and Domon are cousins cause their moms are sisters.

Lana: Wow!

Lola: That's incredible.

Eli: So she's Kallen Kasshu.

Qin: Amazing.

Domon Kasshu: It'll be great to see her again.

Eli: And please spare Ohgi too cause he's a old friend of Kallen's deceased older brother.

Me: We will.

Nico: Okay buddy.

Eli: When I first met them it was like…

*Flashback to after rescuing Suzaku from being accused for Clovis's death where Ohgi, Kallen, Tamaki, Yoshitaka, Naomi, Toru, and Kento were looking at the RX-78-2 Gundam and help them as the cockpit open reviling to be Eli before he turn 10.*

Eli: *Gulp*

Ohgi: Can you tell us your name young one?

Eli: Huh?

Ohgi: I want you to know that you can trust us, I assure you there's no need to worry. We are fighting to free Japan as well and we like to know about you.

Eli: Really?

Naomi: Yes what he saying really is true we want to know how you were able to pilot the Gundam in a very young age so I beg you young gundam pilot won't you please come out?

Gundam put it's hand down in front on them for Eli to get off.

Eli: Gundam… you trust them?

Gundam glowed it's eyes as a "yes" so Eli got off and look at Ohgi and the others giving him welcome smiles.

Tamaki: Hey you're neither Japanese nor Britannian.

Kallen: Say you're right so where are you from?

Eli: America.

Toru: America?

Eli: I'm an American boy who grew up in Japan.

*Flashback ended*

Me: Wow. I remember that from my Caveman Self. You were shy back then.

J.D. 3: Yeah he was.

Eli: Yeah But Gundam made me trust them.

Nico: Oh.

Calamitous: Tsukasa, in addition to your Complete Form, me and

Gizmo have made a new super form for you.

Gizmo: You can try it out later.

Tsukasa: Okay.

Qin: Awesome! Can't wait to see it.

Eli: Plus Lelouch is doing this for Nunnally cause not only she's cripple but she's blind as well.

*They gasped.*

Nunnally: I was blind and a cripple before. But I'm okay now.

Eli: Thank goodness. I freed her after all and I love you more than anything Nunnally.

Qin: Aww. So adorable.

Eli: Yeah. That's why Lelouch has been fighting for Japan and get revenge on their father.

*They gasped.*

Eli: Plus they have older siblings even though they have different moms.

Nico: Really? Wow.

Eli: First There's Clovis.

Izuku: Yeah?

Eli: He ordered his men to slaughter unarmed Japanese civilians at Shinjuku so he's a spoiled tyrant so Lelouch…

He told them about it and them were shocked.

Me: THAT'S HORRIBLE!

Sirius: What a beast!

Eli: Yeah And There's princess Euphemia Li Britannia, and She's actually a good person.

Sirius: I'm sure she is pretty.

Eli: She is and Like Kallen She was being like a older sister to me too.

Camie: I see.

Me: That's cool

Eli: And Like Nunnally she wished the world was a gentler place.

Nico: I don't blame her.

Me: Me neither.

Eli: She also has a sister name Cornelia.

Allie Wilde: Wow.

Eli: Cornelia is a warrior princess but I defeated her with the RX-78-2 Gundam.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: Whoa!

Lincoln: Amazing!

Eli: And She really care for Euphemia.

Lola: Wow.

Laney: That's cool!

Eli: And their older brother Prince Schnitzel.

Nico: He looks pure evil.

Eli: And Lelouch always wanted to surpass him the most.

Laney: Really? Wow.

Nico: Tell me Eli, why do you quit the Black Knights?

Leni: That's what I wanna know too.

Eli: You see when Lelouch's geass got so strong he couldn't turn it off and…

He told us what happened and them were shocked some more.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Ever since Lelouch's geass power gotten so strong he can't even turn it that he accidentally order his sister Euphemia kill the Japanese at the special zone then he killed her.

Aylene C.: (Shocked) My god… that's horrible… I… I'm sorry to hear that Eli.

Eli: That's why I quit being a Black Knight member.

Me: It's good you did.

Lincoln: No wonder I hear you cry out "Euphie" in your sleep when you're having a nightmare.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: It's good you did Eli. But you know how they work inside and out. We can use that to our advantage.

Nico: Anyway, let's focus on our plan.

Me: Agreed

Eli: Look there's s Japan.

Me: Yep. Tokyo, Japan. We're almost there.

Nico: Is there anywhere to land?

Eli: The city will do.

We landed in the heart of the city.

made the landing and they landed in the city.

Me: We're here guys!

Eli: I'm finally home.

Lincoln: Bet the people you know really missed you.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: To be honest I missed them too and tell you the truth Japan is my home.

Me: It always is your home bro. In heart and spirit.

Nico: Hmmm… no signs of the Black Knights…

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Let's start by heading towards Ashford Achadeny.

Eugene Hendricks: Are we going to infiltrate?

Lincoln: Why there?

Eli: Yep also Lelouch goes to that school as a student same for his sister.

*On their way to Ashford academy Eli saw what it turned out from the Black Knight's defeat who were fighting for Japan*

Eli: Did I… really pay the price for quitting the Black Knight by letting Japan fall apart?

James: Wow. Japan has really fallen apart.

Lincoln: Eli this is your chance to set things right.

*As they enter Ashford Academy.*

Milly: Okay everyone let's- *She notice Eli.* Eli?!

Shirley & Reval: Eli?!

Eli: Hey guys.

Milly: Eli is it really you?

Eli: Yeah… it's me.

Milly, Shirley and Reval: ELI! *They hug him.*

Eli: OOF!

James: Friends of yours?

Eli: Yep.

Milly: We were so worried about you ever since you quit the Black Knights.

Shirley: Did Zero's broadcast brought you back?

Eli: Yep so I finally came back to set things right.

Shirley: Are you still gonna save Japan?

Eli: Yep But I'm doing it my way with my Own group.

Reval: And are these your friends?

Lincoln: Yep I'm Lincoln and this is my Loud family.

Leni: Hi there. (Waving her hand)

Lori: I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: Lynn.

Lucy: Lucy.

Lola: Lola.

Lana: Lana.

Lisa: Greetings I'm Lisa.

Lincoln: And these are our parents Rita and Lynn Sr and our baby sister Lily and our baby brother Leo.

Lily: Poo poo.

James: I'm Eli's brother and best friend J.D. Knudson.

Eugene Hendricks: We're Eli's friends nice to meet you.

Ronnie Anne: This is my family.

She introduced her family.

Syd: I'm Syd Chang, Ronnie Anne's best friend.

Firefly: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Scorcher: Might as well get that out of the way.

Me: Right got to ask the Mandatory Question.

Nico: Yep. I'm hoping to do ones for the Gods of The Aesir: Loki, Lord of the Aesir, Thor, Lord of the Aesir and Odin, Father of the Aesir.

Me: Whoa! The three main Gods of the Norse Pantheon.

Thor: That is most amazing to see and hear about.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Let's start by heading towards Ashford Achadeny.

Nico: Are we going to infiltrate?

Eli: Yep also Lelouch goes to that school as a student same for his sister.

Lincoln: Why there?

Me: You'll see.

*On our way to Ashford academy Eli saw what it turned out from the Black Knight's defeat who were fighting for Japan*

Me: Oh man.

Eli: Did I… really pay the price for quitting the Black Knight by letting Japan fall apart?

Nico: Wow. Japan has really fallen apart.

Lincoln: Eli this is your chance to set things right.

Me: Yeah.

*As we enter Ashford Academy.*

Milly: Okay everyone let's- *She notice Eli.* Eli?!

Shirley & Reval: Eli?!

Eli: Hey guys.

Milly: Eli is it really you?

Eli: Yeah… it's me.

Milly, Shirley and Reval: ELI! *They hug him.*

Eli: OOF!

Camie: Friends of yours?

Eli: Yep.

Milly: We were so worried about you ever since you quit the Black Knights.

Shirley: Did Zero's broadcast brought you back?

Eli: Yep so I finally came back to set things right.

Me: King Kai also told us all about him returning.

Qin: Yep.

Shirley: Are you still gonna save Japan?

Eli: Yep But I'm doing it my way with my Own group.

Reval: And are these your friends?

Me: Oh sorry we weren't properly introduced earlier. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. The most powerful force in the entire universe and the saviors of all.

Nico: Awesome to meet you all.

We introduced ourselves.

Milly Ashford: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Milly: Well any friends of Eli is a friend of ours and Eli you had no idea how much Kallen missed you.

Eli: Really?

Milly: Yeah you've been like the little brother she never had.

Eli: Where is she now?

Milly: She's a fugitive now due to being a member of the black knights.

Eli: *Sigh* I see…

Me: Then we better find her.

?: So you finally return.

*It was Lelouch with a boy named Rolo.*

We saw LELOUCH!

Eli: Lelouch!

Lelouch: Long time no see Eli. I guess Zero's broadcast got you to come back here.

Me: So you are LeLouch!

I went over to him and grabbed him by his shirt!

Me: You better be ready to face us with everything you got. Because I was told everything about you and what you did and more. We're not ready to face you yet but soon we will be. So until then…

POW!

I punched him in the face.

Me: Your only warning shot.

LeLouch ran.

Villetta came.

Villetta: Long time no see Eli.

Eli: Miss Villetta?

Villetta: That's right and in case you ask I'm a gym teacher here.

Eli: I see.

Villetta: And if you're still gonna save Japan you still have to defeat the family members of the Holy Britannian empire including the emperor and so far what we got from our records you already defeat Cornelia with the RX-78-2 Gundam.

Me: We'll gladly help him.

Eli: Yep.

Villetta: Anyway Eli if you're wondering who's that boy with LeLouch comes with me to lower level of this school only you, James and the Loud family and their friends can come.

Me: Thank you. But please call me J.D. it's easier.

Villetta: Very well.

*At the lower level of the school.*

Villetta: As you can see Rolo is an assassin pretending to be LeLouch's little brother in Nunnally's place.

Eli: WHAT?!

Villetta: And the reason why Milly and the others don't remember Nunnally is because their memories have been rewritten by the emperor's geass.

Me: I see. But we can free them.

Eli: That's right.

I snapped my fingers and freed them and gave them their memories back.

Vexen: He's running.

Blizzard: I can end this quickly if I freeze him!

Me: Stand down. We'll get him when he makes his move. I promise.

Eli: Yeah. We'll be ready for him.

Qin: Lets just help out as much as we can.

Nico: Okay.

Eli: We got plenty of time to prepare.

Me: Lets head to the pool for some fun before we make our move.

In the Pool room Rita, Ronnie Anne's mom Maria and Frida were wearing the same outfit of Villetta while feeling embarrassed hile Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Carol, Teri, Becky, Dana, Whitney and Sam are wearing the Sam suit that

Shirley is wearing.

Me: Hey looking good. *Did the Arnold Schwarzenegger pose and flexing my muscles.* Hey there ladies!

Eli: Oh brother.

Me: *Back to normal* Sorry I couldn't help myself.

Ronnie Anne: MOM!

Clyde: *Nosebleed*

Eli: Oh Clyde.

Lincoln: What am I going to do with you?

Student 1: From pretty girls…

Student 2: To sexy grownup women.

Student 3: Welcome to the swim club cafe where you get exactly what you want.

Shirley: Oh I'm so glad the coach agreed to do this for us.

Villetta: *Thinking* So help me. Shirley, you'll die a thousand deaths for this. If I didn't have to play teacher for my mission, I'd…*

Sebastian set up a song for Suzaku's return to Ashford Academy.

They sang great songs.

Me: I always love that song.

Lincoln: Me too!

Eli: Same here.

Bane: We should go after a few Black Knights first.

Abomination: That will speed things up.

Me: Good idea but after we have some grub.

C.C.: Lets have some pizza.

Me: C.C. Does love her pizza.

Eli: C.C. may first appear as a mysterious and quiet girl but she turn out bratty and loves pizza.

Laney: I like pizza.

Qin: Who doesn't like pizza.

Lincoln: Same with me and my family.

Kallen: *Gasp* Eli?

Eli: Hi Kallen.

Kallen: Is it… is it really you?

Eli: Yeah… it's me. Kallen I- *Kallen strongly hugs Eli.*

Kallen: I missed you so much little brother.

Eli: I missed you too sis. *Hugs back.*

Me: Aww.

Kallen: You may have quit the Black Knights but welcome home. *Kiss Eli on the forehead.*

Eli: Thanks sis.

Me: It's awesome to meet you Kallen.

Kallen: So you're James.

Me: Yep. But call me J.D. and Eli is my little brother and I've known him since he was born.

Kallen: Well thank you two for looking after Eli.

Me: You're welcome..

Lincoln: No problem he was like being part of my family.

Me: Yep. Also we are the most powerful force in the entire universe. Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Kallen: Same here to you all. Well I have to get Pizza girl back to our group.

Eli: Okay see ya.

That night there was a waltzing party as Milly dances with Geno while Lincoln dances with Ronnie Anne in her purple dress and Bobby dances with Lori in her dress. Both Lynn and Lana end up in dresses.

Lana: Are you kidding me?!

Lynn: I'M GONNA KILL HIM!

Terk: HEY! That's my line.

Nico: I don't know, those dresses look good on you two.

Both Lynn and Lana just pouted but they change their minds as they dance with their boyfriends. Nunnally was dancing with Eli and it was awesome. He was so happy.

Lincoln: *To Lori* Lori I've never seen Eli this happy with Nunnally.

Lori: Me neither.

Bobby: Wow so that's why Eli cares for Nunnally, he's in love with her.

Me: I've always known about that.

Qin: Me too.

Lisa: Normally, I don't care for inane human emotions, but…

Sam S.L.: KAWAII!

Nico: That's cute in Japanese.

Darcy: Wow big brother you have a pretty girlfriend.

Laney: Yeah he sure does.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly Eli was too red that steam came out of his nose and ears and cause windows and Lisa's glasses to shatter until that steam stopped.

Eli: I'm okay… I'm okay..

And Lisa puts on a spare, Suzaku arrived with the Lancelot.

Later Nunnally called a conference.

Nunnally: How do you do, everyone. I am Nunnally vi Britannia of the royal family, 87th in line to the imperial throne. Due to the unfortunate, untimely loss of Duke Clalares recently, I shall be assuming the viceroyship of Area 11 in his place. I am physically challenged in that I am unable to see or walk. Therefore I shall be depending on all of you for help in various things.

Ashford Academy was watching it.

Rivalz: But she's so young. How could that girl be a viceroy?

Shirley: She's a royal princess.

The Black Knights are watching it too.

Nunnally: Please, allow me to help you.

Tamaki: She wants some help, huh?

Sugiyama: This all screw up things.

Nunnally: I realize that this is unexpected but I'd like each one of you to cooperate with me on this. As your new viceroy, I wish to again create the Specially Administrated Zone of Japan.

Britannian 1: That's absurd!

Britannian 2: I can't believe she would even mention the name!

In a neighborhood.

Nunnally: In the Special Zone Britannians and Numbers would have equal status. Elevens would be allowed to safely call themselves Japanese once again.

Japanese 1: She just said Japanese.

Japanese 2: Are they trying to trick us?

Japanese 3: She has Suzaku Kururugi.

Japanese 4: He's Japanese so he should be on our side.

Japanese 5: Princess Massacre's knight!

Japanese 6: He's the traitor who shot Zero.

Nunnally:… although a tragic misunderstanding occurred in the Special Zone, I do not believe that attempt to establish the Zone was a mistake. We need a gentler world. And those of you in the Black Knights, I ask you to please participate in the Special Zone.

Kallen: What?

Tamaki: Not again!

Ohgi: Never again.

Nunnally:… mistakes that we've made, then we can take the first positive steps to setting things right. I believe this with all my heart. Also the reason I'm doing this cause i'm doing it for a dear friend of mind and his name is Eli and he is my love.

Ohgi: I knew he and Nunnally were special.

Tamaki: Same here too?!

Kallen: *Thinking* So awesome and perfect. Way to go bro.

Nunnally: I really wanted to help Eli save Japan even if it means truing against my father and to be honest I'll never forgive my father for abandoning my big brother and I in a war in Japan 8 years ago. Plus even though Eli is American, he grew up here since he was 3 when his guardian took him in and since then Japan has been home and I'm willing to do whatever it takes to help him.

Me: She has a strong heart.

Lori: She literally does.

Eli was in tears of joy.

Electro: And don't worry about Lelouch.

Larxene: He doesn't stand a chance.

Me: We are with Nunnally and Eli all the way.

Qin: Yep.

Me: We sure are.

Lynn Sr.: "Got my dancing shoes on and I am ready to get down and get back up again."

Eli: Well we're here.

Suzaku (Code Geass): Eli, I didn't know you guys were invited.

Nunnally: I did. *Arrived.*

Nico: Nice to meet you Suzaku.

Suzaku (Code Geass): Same to you Nico.

Eli: Nunnally you gave Ronnie Anne the invitation.

Nunnally: That's right.

Suzaku: Guess it's alright.

Schnizel: So you must be Eli the former Black Knight member. We meet at last.

Eli: So you're Prince Schnizel.

Schnizel: Yes and you must be his friend, especially the Louds.

Lincoln: We are.

Eli: Well on your knees! I said to get down on the ground!

Schnizel: What so we can see eye to eye? Surely you must've been use of people looking down on.

Eli: Call me shorty, little or shrimp I don't care!

Me: Wow.

Schnizel: Now if you excuse me I'll let you enjoy the party now.*Leaves*

Me: Man what a jerk.

Lincoln: No wonder Lelouch wanted to surpass him.

Suzaku: Anyway you might as well try out the food here.

Lumiere: And what is party without a little..music.

Everyone: Music?!

We heard an awesome song.

Everyone was amazed.

Suzaku: Whoa, what has Eli been through before he came back?

Me: He's been learning a lot under my wing. And under the powers of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nunnally: Now I would tell you guys why I invited you here.

Eli: What is it Nunnally?

Nunnally: You see the Holy Britannian Empire and the Chinese Federation are trying to become one through a political marriage. Which is my brother Odysseus and The empress Tianzi. This would be the ultimate threat to the United States of Japan.

Leni: That is so wrong!

Lana: A marriage should be out of love.

Eli: This could only mean one thing, the Chinese Federation has a traitor.

Me: I was thinking the same thing.

Eli:Plus I think there's more than one traitor. *Looks at the High Eunuchs*

Nunnally: You mean those men.

Me: What should we do?

Eli: We wait until we get an opportunity to expose them.

Lincoln: Okay we'll trust you on that Eli.

Odysseus: At any rate I'm certainly glad this arrangement all worked out. I'm no good at fighting.

High Eunuch: Your Highness, will the emperor be attending the wedding?

Odysseus: He informed me at the banquet back in the homeland that he would attend.

Announcement: Miss Kaguya Sumeragi, the representative of the Sumeragi Conglomerate.

Suzaku: Kaguya? What?

Kaguya, Zero and Kallen entered.

Eli: Zero here?!

Kanon: It's Zero. How dare he…

Gino: That red head with him. Isn't she the Guren pilot?

People1: Who invite him to a place like this?

People2: He's a terrorist.

Schneizel: Well, well, well.

Lelouch/Zero: Schneizel! So you are the puppet master behind all this.*Notice Eli's group* Ah Eli we meet again.

Eli: Didn't thought you would come here too.

Lori: Well when you mess with Eli, you mess with the Louds!

Lily: YEAH!

Zero: Relax I'm only interested in Schnizel now.

Tianzi: Kaguya!

High Eunuch: Well, our wedding present has arrived of its own accord. My, this worked out wonderfully.

Tianzi: You're giving them Kaguya, too?

High Eunuch: Put that girl out of your mind. Her crimes warrant the death penalty.

Tianzi: No, you can't. That's wrong. This isn't Britannia!

High Eunuch: Your Majesty, the Black Knights are the ones who killed Gao Hai. Please don't get involved. Just leave the politics to us. Isn't that what you've always done? Let us handle things our way?

Tianzi: But she's a friend.

Schneizel: Can we please stop quarreling now? Today is a day of celebration, is it not?

High Eunuch: But sir…

Schneizel: Miss Sumeragi, will you refrain from having Zero accompany you to the wedding tomorrow?

Kaguya: I suppose… I don't have much of a choice, do I?

Schneizel: If that is the wish of the prime minister of Britannia then… withdraw!

Lelouch: So Schneizel, you appear right before me. As watchful as ever, I see.

Kaguya: Suzaku Kururugi, do you remember me? We're cousins you and I.

Suzaku: Of course I do.

Kaguya: We're the last remaining survivors of the six houses of Kyoto, aren't we?

Suzaku: Taizo Kirihara and the others supported terrorists. Nothing could've stayed their executions.

Kaguya: But this is different. Cousin, did you forget that master Zero once saved your life? Do you plan to execute someone you owe your life to?

Suzaku: There's no comparison.

Kaguya: Oh, how sad! It's a good thing we are not able to kill anybody merely with the words we say.

Eli: Wait you're Suzaku's cousin?

Kaguya: That's right I'm Kaguya Sumeragi the young head mistress of the Kyōto House and a supporter of the Black Knights. And you must be the former Black Knight member Eli that Kallen told all about.

Eli: Yep that's me.

Kaguya: And you weren't kidding on making your own group.

Eli: That's right.

Kaguya: Well you may be a former member but I'll give you my support as well.

Lelouch: Prince Schneizel. Would you care for a game of chess?

Schneizel: Chess?

Lelouch: If I win I'd like to have Sir Kururugi.

Kallen: What?

Eli: You gotta be kidding?!

Lelouch: I want to give him to you, Lady Kaguya.

Kaguya: Oh, that would be absolutely marvelous present!

Lelouch/Zero: Enjoy your anticipation of it. If I can get Suzaku out of here I can use my Geass on all the others. A checkmate that would turn everything around.

Schneizel: I'll agree to your terms. However if you lose I want you to remove your mask and show your face.

Lelouch: Agreed.

Schneizel: What a fine evening of entertainment this is turned into.

Odysseus: Surely we don't have to watch from a separate room away from the show…

High Eunuch: He's playing a terrorist. Something could happen, sir.

Kaguya: That's ridiculous. It's my husband who's going to win!

Odysseus: I understand how you feel miss Sumeragi, but I can't imagine anyone but my brother Schneizel winning this game.

Anya: This is the ace of the Black Knights. Pilot of the Guren.

Gino: Yeah, the one from before. She's a lot prettier than her wanted poster. That's my kinda woman!

Suzaku: Eli maybe you and Nunnally should be at the balcony outside cause this might get ugly.

Eli: Alright.

Eli and Nunnally head to the Balcony without noticing James and the Louds were watching with Scuttle and Sebastian.

Lincoln: *Whisper* This if definitely a date.

Me: No doubt about that.

Leni: Bet he wishes to waltz with her if her legs weren't paralyzed.

Lori: Literally.

Scuttle: Okay. Alright, this calls for a little vocal romantic stimulation.

Bobby: Oh, music. Good idea.

Clyde: But the problem is we don't have any instruments. How can we make romantic music without instruments

Scuttle: Just watch. (flies up to a tree) Stay back.

Eli: Whoa. Somebody should find that poor animal and put it out of its misery. *saw Scuttle singing above them and felt embarrassed. Scuttle winked at Eli, but Eli did not feel comfortable at all with the seagull's singing.*

Sebastian: Geez, man! I'm surrounded by amateurs!

On shore, James, Lincoln and the gang are holding their ears shut. They didn't like Scuttle's singing at all.

Lincoln: (groans) I can't stand it anymore!

Me: Now, you guys know how Eli, Lincoln, and I feel whenever Squidward plays his clarinet horribly.

Lori: (quietly) Sebastian, do something. Please? My ears can't literally take it much longer.

Sebastian: Don't worry Lori. I'm on it. (as he jump in the lake) You want something done, you've got to do it yourself.

(Kiss the Girl Plays)

The gang were getting anxious to see Eli and Nunnally are about to kiss but…

Suzaku: WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?!

Eli & Nunnally: EEEEKKKKK!

Suzaku: What are you doing Eli HUH?!

Eli: *Blushed* I didn't do a thing!

Suzaku: Hmm… alright I'll go back to the party but no monkey business got it?

Eli: Got it.

Suzaku leaves.

Lincoln: Dang it! They're were so close!

Me: There's always a next time.

Nunnally: Eli… I'm so glad you really did came.

Eli: Really?

Nunnally: Yes cause…*singing*

Me, Lincoln and the gang saw the whole song with tears.

Lincoln: [touched and driven to tears.] "That was the most beautiful thing I've ever seen."

Lori: Beautiful…*Sniff*

Me: It sure is.

Suddenly they hear a commotion back in in the party.

Nunnally: What was that?

Eli: We better find out.

When they got back in, they saw Nina holding a knife, trying to stab Zero.

Nina: Zero! Princess Euphemia will be avenged!

Eli & Nunnally:Nina!

Suzaku: Stop it, Nina. Drop the knife!

Nina: Why are you stopping me? You of all people should understand since you were Princess Euphemia's knight!

Suzaku: That's right. Then why…

Nina: You're just an Eleven afterall…

Kallen: Nina!

Eli: NO! *He block the knife by letting his right hand get stabbed.* ERRRGGHHHH!

Lincoln & Leni:Eli!

Me: That girl is insane!

Kallen: J.D.! Eli's hand is bleeding I need help bandaging it!

Me: Right! Lisa, Varie I can use your help!

Lisa: On it!

Varie: Right!

Kaguya: I'll help too.

Lisa and James help stitching up the wound and Kaguya tear a piece of her dress and use it to bandage up Eli's hand.

Eli: Thanks guys.

Nina: Why Kallen, you're half Britannian and yet you choose to protect that monster!

Kallen: No. That's incorrect. I'm Japanese, Nina.

Nina: No, you're not? You're an Eleven. You're an Eleven and you pretend to be my friend? Give her back to me! Give back Princess Euphemia! I needed her! She was a goddess to me!

Eli: SHUT UP! *Slaps Nina* Don't you ever call any Japanese an Eleven cause they are Japanese ad their is Japan and it's a country, not a colony for the Britannian empire who are a bunch of Nazi wannabes, especially for that Hitler wannabe Charles Zi Britannia!

Nunnally: Oh Eli.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: And I'm going to prove it by facing Schnizel to a game of duel monsters!

Everyone:WHAT?!

Schnizel: Duel monsters? Well this should be very intesting, very well then.*Snaps his fingers.*

Leonard: Pigs, keep an eye out for Lelouch and his goons.

Roquefort: You too, cheese ninjas!

They kept a close watch.

Eli: And I'm going to prove it by facing Schnizel to a game of duel monsters!

Everyone: WHAT?!

Schnizel: Duel monsters? Well this should be very intesting, very well then.*Snaps his fingers.*

Appearing out from the floor is a dueling arena while brings out his duel disk. They shuffle their decks and Eli plugs his duel disk to the dueling arena. and start with 8000 life points

Eli & Schnizel: Let's duel!

James: I'm getting a bad feeling about this.

Lincoln: Me too.

Schzniel: I'll start with by summoning Deep Sea Warrior in defense mode then I play Polymerization fusing Armaill and One-Eyed Shield Dragon to form Dragoness the Wicked Knight. Now it's your move.

Eli: My turn! *Draws a card.* First I summon Feral Imp in defense mode and next I combine X Head Cannon, Y Dragon Head and Z Metal Tank to become the XYZ Dragon Cannon. Now Destroy his Deep Sea Warrior!

*Schnizel was down to 4000 life point.*

Schnizel: Very good. My move. I summon Injection Fairy Lily and then I'll sacrifice her and Deep Sea Warrior in order to summon Jinzo.

Eli: The monsters that'll destroy Trap Cards!

Schnizel: Now destroy his Feral Imp!

Jinzo destroyed Feral Imp but Eli's life points are safe for now.

Eli: My move and I'll start by summoning Magician Valkyria in defense mode and then I play card destruction, we get to discard the cards from our hands to the Graveyard and draw the same number of cards.

Both discard the cards in their hands to the graveyard and draw the same number of cards.

Eli: Then I boost her strength with Mage power giving her 2100 attack points, then I'll end my turn with three cards face down.

Schnizel: I summond The Legendary Fisherman and then I'll sacrifice him and Jinzo in order to summoned Tyrant Dragon!

Eli: Uh oh.

Schnizel: Now destroy his XYZ Dragon cannon!

Tyrant Dragon destroyed XYZ Dragon cannon and Eli is down to 2300 life ponts.

Nunnally: Oh no Eli!

Lincoln: Hang in there buddy!

Schnizel: That ends my turn.

Eli: First I summoned Kaibaman. Next I sacrifice Magician Valkyria to summoned Dark Magician Girl! And next I play the spell card Sages Stone when the Dark Magician girl on the field and Sages stone is played it automatically allows me to summon Dark Magicianl and finally I sacrifice Kaibaman in to use his special ability to summoned Blue-Eyes White Dragon!

Everyone now saw what kind of deck Eli is using but seeing his two Dark magicians and his Blue Eyes White dragon.

Gino: No way! Eli's deck is a combination of Yugi Moto and Seto Kaiba?!

Suzaku: Yep it is.

Lincoln: WOW No wonder Clyde and I can't beat him in a duel cause he has a combo deck of two best duelists!

James: Eli is full of surprises.

Schnizel: In that case I summon Lord of Dragons and play the Flute of Summoning Dragon so I can summoned two more dragons.

He summoned Luster Dragon #2 and Serpent night Dragon.

Schnizel: And now I'll have Tyrant Dragon destroy Dark Magician.

Eli: I activate my trap card!

He activated Magician Selection!

Schnizel: Magician selection? That protects your Dark Magician from my attack.

Eli: And send your lowest monster to the graveyard!

Lord of Dragons was destroyed.

Schnizel: Very clever but have a long way to go. *He suddenly notice Eli has Red eyes Black Dragon.* Red Eyes Black Dragon?! Where did that come from?!

Eli: With my second face down spell card Ancient Rule, it allows me to normal summoned a high level monster from my hand which was a gift from the king of games himself.

Lori: Whoa he has a Red Eyes Black Dragon too!?

James: He must've gotten the idea from Yugi's time in battle City.

Schnizel: *draws a card* Excellent I have what I need, now I play my second Polymerization to fuse my three dragons with the ones I have in my hand to form the Five-Headed Dragon.

Eli: That's not good.

Schnizel: When it's first summoned it destroys all monsters on your field.

Eli: Not so fast, I play my third trap card Negate Attack.

It cancels the attack.

Schnizel: Impressive but you should know one thing. The Five-Headed Dragon cannot be damaged or destroyed by monsters of Earth, Wind, Fire, Water and Darkness.

Suzaku: That only leads to monsters of Light.

Lana: And Eli only has Blue Eyes White Dragon as a Light monster!

Eli: My draw.*Draw a card.* Now I play one car fave down and I summoned Swift Gaia the Fierce Knight. Next I play my face down Black Luster Ritual tributing Dark Magician Girl with Gaia so I can Ritual summoned the Black Luster soldier. Then I play the spell card, Card of Sanctity we both draw until we have six cards in our hands.

They drew till they have said number of cards.

Eli: Excellent I play Polymerization and each of my monsters are gonna fuse with the ones in my hand. First I fuse Dark Magician With Buster Blader to become Dark Paladin! Next I Red Eyes with Summoned Skull in my hand to become the Black Skull Dragon! And finally fusing Blue-Eyes with the ones in my hand to form Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon!

James: WOW! Eli is on fire!

Lincoln: With three powerful fusion monsters!

Schnizel: That's nothing my Five headed Dragon is still powerful.

Eli: *Thinking* He's right even if Dark Paladin have 2900. (Out Loud) Then I play my second Polymerization fusing my Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon with Black Luster Solder to become the Dragon Master Knight! Now see its awesome power!

The Dragon Master Knight attack point increase to 5500 attack.

Eli: The Dragon Master Knight gains 500 point for every dragon I control, now Dragon Saber Blast!

The Dragon Master Knight destroys the Five Headed Dragon but Schnizel is still standing.

Schnizel: Good thing I set that face down card. It called Deal with Dark Ruler.

Eli: Deal with Dark Ruler?

Schnizel: If my high level monster is sent to the graveyard I can summon Berserk Dragon.

He had summoned BERSERK DRAGON!

Schnizel: Next I play the spell card Revoke Fusion on your Dragon Master Knight.

It turns back into Black Luster solder and Blue Eyes Ultimate Dragon.

Eli: My draw. *Draws a card* I play the trap card Gift Of The Mystical Elf, giving 300 life points for each monster on the field.

*His life points went up to 2300.*

Eli: Next I Sacrifice my Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon to summon the Blue-Eyes Shining dragon!

He summoned THE BLUE-EYES SHINING DRAGON!

Eli: With every dragon in my graveyard my Blue eyes Shining dragon gains 300 attack points giving him 4500 points. Now go Shining Nova to destroy his Berserk Dragon!

Blue Eyes Shining Dragon destroys his Berserk Dragon and goes to the graveyard.

Eli: And with that I'll end my turn.

Schnizel: Now then.*Draws a card.* I play my Card Of Sanctity so we both draw until we have 6 cards in our hand.

One again they both now have 6 cards in their hand.

Schnizel: Next I play the Spell Card, Painful Choice. It allows me to show you the cards in my hand, I let you chose one I keep while the rest go to the Graveyard. *He shows his cards in his hand.*

HE HAD ALL FIVE PIECES OF EXODIA THE FORBIDDEN ONE!

Eli: What the?! Those are the five pieces of Exodia the Forbidden One!

Schnizel: That's right I have all five Exodia cards. I know how the former master Seto Kaiba was beat by Exodia.

Zero/Lelouch: *Thinking* I remember my brother beaten me with Exodia so did Eli.*

Eli: I'll let you keep the right hand.

Schnizel: Then the rest go to the graveyard. Finally I play one monster face down in defense mode, then I end my turn by playing the Card of demise it let's my draw five new cards from my deck, but if I don't use them in five turns, I'll lose them in five turns.

Me: I know that card all too well.

Seto Kaiba: Me too.

King Hiss: Eli will find a way to turn this around.

Ssserpent: Will he?

Me: Don't worry. I have faith in Eli.

Eli: Black Skull Dragon, Molten Fire Ball attack on that face down monster!

Black Skull Dragon destroy was actually the right arm on Exodia.

Eli: Exodia's Right Arm?

Schnizel: Excellent, now I can play my spell card contract with Exodia.

Eli: What does that do?

Schnizel: First I need all Exodia cards in my graveyard to play this spell card so I can summoned Exodia Necross.

Exodia Necross is summoned.

Eli: A black Exodia?!

Zero/Lelouch:*Thinking* Is looks… like Exodia!

Eli: But it only has 1800 attack point.

Schnizel: Don't judge a monster by it's attack points. Now Exodia Necross attack Dark Paladin!

At Exodia Necross attacks Dark Paladin it didn't get destroyed.

Eli: It's not destroyed?!

Schnizel: Exodia Necross is powerful as long as all five Exodia cards are in my graveyard. This card gains 500 ATK. Destroy this card unless all 5 of these cards are in my Graveyard - "Exodia the Forbidden One", "Right Arm of the Forbidden One", "Left Arm of the Forbidden One", "Right Leg of the Forbidden One" and "Left Leg of the Forbidden One".

Eli: That's insane! Exodia is still powerful even if they're in the graveyard!

Schnizel: *Draws a card* Now I end my turn.

Eli: *Draws a card* Oh yeah I know what to do! I play the spell Soul Release and it removes five cards from either players graveyard and I chose your five Exodia cards to be removed!

Schnizel: WHAT?!

The five cards are removed.

Eli: Next I tribute my five Exodia cards so I can summon Exodia Incarnate!

He summoned Exodia Incarnate!

Schnizel: Impossible!

Eli: Exodia obliterate!

Exodia destroys Exodia necross.

Eli: My turn is over.

Schnizel: Now with these five monsters in my have with five attributes I can link summoned the Five Headed Link Dragon.

The Five-Headed Link Dragon is summoned . .

Eli: A new dragon?!

Schnizel: Yes and without the Five Headed Dragon, you can hope to defeat my new one.

Eli: I still believe in the heart of cards.*Draws a card.* Now prepare to experience a power like no other! I sacrifice Exodia Incinerate, Black Skull Dragon and Black Luster Solder! In order to summon the Egyptian god Obelisk the Tormentor!

Obelisk is summoned. .

Me: HOLY COW!

Lincoln: Not only doe he have Exodia but he has an Egyptian God card too?!

Zero/Lelouch: *Thinking* When did he get an Egyptian God Card?!

Schnizel: But it's still no match cause my Five headed Link Dragon has more attack point then you But just in case I play Invigoration increasing it's attack point by 400.

Eli: My turn and I play Premature Burial which allow to bring back XYZ Dragon Cannon by the cost of 800 life points.

XYZ Dragon cannon is brought back.

Schnizel: Why bring you machine back?

Eli: It's simple as a combination of three monsters I can sacrifice it.

XYZ Dragon cannon is sacrificed.

Eli: "Almighty protector of the sun and sky, I beg of thee, please heed my cry. Transform thyself from orb of light and bring me victory in this fight. I beseech thee, grace our humble game. But first I shall… call out thy name, Winged Dragon of Ra!"

The Winged Dragon of Ra is summoned!

Lori: Another Egyptian God?!

Luna: No way dude!

Eli: I'll end my turn with on card face down.

Schnizel: I play Megamorph that double my dragon's attack points. Now let's see if your two Egyptian God Card survives.

Eli: First I summoned Kuriboh.

Kuriboh is summond.

Leni & Lori: SO CUTE!

Eli: Next I play the spell card Fiend Sanctuary. It summoned a metal fiend token!

Schnizel: *Thinking* Is he thinking what I think he's thinking?

Nunnally: *Thinking* Does that mean he has one more Egyptian God card?

Eli: Now I sacrifice Kuriboh, my metal fiend token and my Dark Paladin to summoned the all mighty, Slifer the Sky Dragon!

Finally came Slifer the Sky Dragon. He had ALL THREE OF THE EGYPTIAN GOD CARDS!

Rita: Unbelievable!

James: He played all three Egyptian Gods at once!

Eli: Next I play Double Spell, by dicarding one spell card from my hand to the graveyard I can select a new one from your graveyard and I chose Polymerization. Fusing Slifer and Ra into Solar Dragon of Aten!

Slifer and Ra became Aten.

Schnizel: A fusion of two Egyptian Gods?!

Me: WHOA! I've never seen this before!

Nico: Me neither!

Pharaoh Atem was smiling with pride.

Eli: Now my Solar Dragon of Aten destroy his Link Dragon!

As Solar Dragon of Aten blasted it.

Eli: Now Obelisk the tormentor attack Schnizel's life point now!

Obelisk punches Schnizel with his fist of fate and Schnizel's life points went down to zero.

Lincoln: Eli did it! He won!

Everyone in the party was shock that one of the Britannian prince was defeated.

Suzaku: Eli… defeated… Prince Schnizel…

Nico: HE DID IT!

Qin: WAY TO GO ELI!

Roman Goodwin: Now that's the spirit of a duelist!

Webstor: You said it!

Me: Eli that was incredible!

Pharaoh Atem: I'm so proud of you my son.

Qin: Yeah you did amazingly well!

Nunnally: He sure did.

Cheese Ninja: Sire! We found LeLouch! He's running towards the central castle here for an escape ship!

Roquefort: Then we need to go after him!

Nico: Lets go!

Eli: Right!

Me: Lets do it guys! Entrance time!

We ran after him and in the central ball room a huge wall of fire appeared and prevented him from escaping!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and fireballs rained down and they hit him and smashed him down and he got up and saw us.

Me: It's over LeLouch. I knew you were up to something big!

Dark Laser: Nowhere to run now, Lelouch!

Shiv: Look, buddy. We know you had a rough childhood. So, just make it easy on yourself and surrender.

Nico: Yeah! We don't want to kill you but we will do so.

LeLouch: We'll see about that.

He used his Geass on us but to his shock it didn't work!

Me: Nice try. But your Geass is completely useless against us.

Tsukasa: Time to test that new super form out!

Me: Go for it!

KAMEN RIDE SUPER SENTAI LEGACY!

He turned into an awesome and new more powerful form of all the rangers put together!

He had rainbow armor and it was epic!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yeah it sure is! Riders time to transform!

Sougo: Lets do it!

All Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Rangers it's Morphin Time!

Tommy: You heard him guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) **IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Corcus: **BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Cestro: **BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Tideus: **YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

Aurico: **RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!**

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: **Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!**

Aquitar Rangers: **POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!**

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND

WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY

ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Lincoln 2: MONARCH OF THE DARK CAVERNS! ZYUOH SNAKE!

Lori 2: MONARCH OF THE HIGH TREES! ZYUOH SQUIRREL!

Leni 2: MONARCH OF THE ARCTIC COLD! ZYUOH POLAR BEAR!

Luna 2: MONARCH OF THE SANDY BEACHES! ZYUOH CRAB!

Sam S.L. 2: MONARCH OF THE JUNGLE RIVERS! ZYUOH PIRANHA!

Luan 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST POND! ZYUOH HERON!

Eddy 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST UNDERGROUND! ZYUOH BADGER!

Lynn 2: MONARCH OF THE FAST PLAINS! ZYUOH CHEETAH!

Lightning 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST TREES! ZYUOH RACCOON!

Lucy Loud 2: MONARCH OF THE DARK NIGHT! ZYUOH BAT!

Rocky 2: MONARCH OF THE NIGHT SKIES! ZYUOH OWL!

Laney 2: MONARCH OF THE FOREST SONG! ZYUOH ELK!

Lana 2: MONARCH OF THE FROZEN PLAINS! ZYUOH PENGUIN!

Lola 2: MONARCH OF THE DESERT PLAINS! ZYUOH COYOTE!

Lisa Loud 2: MONARCH OF THE TROPICAL RAINFOREST! ZYUOH TOUCAN!

Dexter 2: MONARCH OF THE NATIVE JUNGLE! ZYUOH INDRI!

Lily 2: MONARCH OF THE PATAGONIAN CHAPARRAL! ZYUOH ROADRUNNER!

Carlitos 2: MONARCH OF THE COLD MOUNTAINS! ZYUOH IBEX!

Zyuohgers: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Lincoln: Bravery Star! Ramu White!

Lori: Maiden Star! Otome Aqua!

Leni: Pure Star! Tsuin Sea Foam Green!

Luna: Hard Star! Kani Lilac!

Sam S.L.: Flowing Star! Kawa Teal!

Luan: Royal Star! Joō Copper!

Eddy: Herd Star! Mure Mint!

Lynn: Hero Star! Tsuyoi Scarlet!

Lightning: Hunt Star! Kensaku Brown!

Lucy: Scavenger Star! Karasu Midnight Blue!

Rocky: Paradise Star! Hato Grey!

Laney: Graceful Star! Kurēn Tan!

Lana: Aqua Star! Māmeido Electric Blue!

Lola: Crown Star! Ōjo Neon Pink!

Lisa Loud: Science Star! Rokubungi Neon Green!

Dexter: Craft Star! Kamado Neon Orange!

Lily: Beauty Star! Kujaku Lavender!

Carlitos: Tropical Star! Ōhashi Neon Yellow!

Girl Jordan: Hydro Star! Mizu Ocean Blue!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI

KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: Himitsu no Power! Zenkaiser!

Juran: Kyoryuu Power! ZenkaiZyuran!

Gaon: Hyakujuu Power! ZenkaiGaon!

Magine: Mahou Power! ZenkaiMagine!

Vroon: GoGo Power! ZenkaiVroon!

Zocks: Pirate Power! Twokaizer!

Stacey: Dark Power, Stacaesar

The seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers

Me: 45 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THEY WERE READY!

Tsukasa: Time to test the limits of this new form!

Kamen Ride: All Rangers!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Daiki summoned clones of all the rangers and riders!

Me: And for the record LeLouch, I'm not the same J.D. you remember in Eli's world.

I went Super Angel Eternal Celestial Xelnaga God!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice of Courage, Friendship, Justice, Hope and Love) **I'm now a god!**

LeLouch: I'll destroy you!

He went at me and I blocked his punch and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Me: **LeLouch, your crimes against the country of Japan and the entirety of Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Me: **ATTACK!**

We were smashing and pulverizing and brutally beating him with our incredible strength and power.

We went at him and it was a brutal fight!

We had him really badly beaten up and bruised and broken!

Me: **It's over for you LeLouch!**

LeLouch: (LAUGHING INSANELY LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC) I'm not beaten yet!

Then he revealed that his body was covered in ugly purple scales and he had fangs and eyes glowing red with pure evil! Then he flashed in a powerful flash of incredible red energy!

Jared: What in the!

Allenby: What's going on!?

We all gasped!

We saw him sprout horrifyingly evil and ferociously scary wings! He was glowing with intensely powerful negative energy and he had horrifyingly ugly teeth like that of a monster demon!

Me: **WHAT IN THE NINE FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL!?**

Eli: Are those Dark Gundam Cells!?

Nico: It can't be!? BUT HOW!?

LeLouch: (LAUGHS) Yes you didn't know did you? LISTEN UP YOU MOTHERFUCKING SACKS OF FLESH! THESE MAGNIFICENT D.G. CELLS HAVE REDEFINED THE FUTURE AND GIVEN ME AND US

UNLIMITED POWER! NOW AS YOU CAN SEE I AM RULER OF THE UNIVERSE!

Me: **You are now The Dark Gundam Reincarnated!**

LeLouch: That's right! And now the world is now forever mine! HUMANITY SHALL PERISH AT LAST! (LAUGHING INSANELY AND DERANGEDLY)

He was laughing like a completely fucked up lunatic to the Nth Degree!

HE WAS REALLY LAUGHING LIKE AN INSANE AND FUCKED UP MONSTER!

Jared: I'VE HAD IT WITH YOU!

Jared then flared up his intense power and then all of us got a massive and ultimate supercharge!

Qin: WHOA! My power! It feels stronger than ever!

Varie: Unbelievable!

Hydro Man: Buddy, the only reason we're not using the Black Gates on you is because Nunnally is someone you truly care about!

Demyx: But you're still not getting away with this!

Me: **You should consider yourself lucky! But we still have to kill you! Everyone! Hit him with everything you got!**

Nico: You got it!

Shade: We've got a better idea on how to deal with you.

Ebon: I'm sending you to the Sun with one of my portals!

Me: **After we smash you to dust with our combos, techniques and final smashes! And we got the best ones just for you!**

We charged up our power!

LeLouch: STAY BACK!

Iron Bison, G1 Lightspeed, Dew Gayl and DCSHG Poison Ivy used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Iron Bison's Bison Cannon, Lightspeed's Plasma Blasters and Poison Ivy and Dew Gayl's powers 100-fold.

DCSHG Poison Ivy and G1 Ironbison: BISON NATURE MEGABLAST!

Dew Gayl and G1 Lightspeed: PLASMA NATURE FIRESTORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FORGIVENESS OF FIRE INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF AIR LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF EARTH HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL MAELSTROM OF WATER GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR SAWS OF TECH LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: NATURE LEAF STORM OF LIFE KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: BONE STORM OF UNDEAD EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARK!

They fired a massive blast of elements.

Lincoln: AUTOBOT ELEMENT STYLE: OPTIMUS PRIME!

Toph: AUTOBOT EARTH STYLE: IRONHIDE!

Tatsumaki: AUTOBOT WIND STYLE: JETFIRE!

Shantae: AUTOBOT MAGIC STYLE: OMEGA SUPREME!

Blueberry Muffin: AUTOBOT WATER STYLE: ULTRA MAGNUS!

Sour Grapes: AUTOBOT DARK STYLE: BUMBLEBEE!

Lemon Meringue: AUTOBOT LIGHTNING STYLE: ARCEE!

Peni Parker: AUTOBOT TECH STYLE: WINDBLADE!

Strawberry Shortcake: AUTOBOT NATURE STYLE: RATCHET!

Raspberry Torte: AUTOBOT FIRE STYLE: GRIMLOCK!

Sweet Grapes: AUTOBOT LIGHT STYLE: CLIFFJUMPER!

Frosta: AUTOBOT ICE STYLE: JAZZ!

Andrea Davenport: AUTOBOT JEWEL STYLE: SIDESWIPE!

Molly McGee: AUTOBOT GHOST STYLE: METROPLEX!

Menat: AUTOBOT STAR STYKE: COSMOS!

Clyde McBride: DECEPTICON GHOST STYLE: MEGATRON!

Syd Chang: DECEPTICON NATURE STYLE: STARSCREAM!

Strawberry Shortcake (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY): DECEPTICON FIRE STYLE: SLIPSTREAM!

Blueberry Muffin (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY): DECEPTICON ICE STYLE: THUNDERCRACKER!

Lemon Meringue (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY): DECEPTICON TECH STYLE: SKYWARP!

Lime Chiffon (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY: DECEPTICON LIGHT STYLE: BLACKOUT!

Orange Blossom (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY): DECEPTICON EARTH STYLE: BARRICADE!

Raspberry Tart (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY): DECEPTICON JEWEL STYLE: SOUNDWAVE!

Sour Grapes (BERRY IN THE BIG CITY): DECEPTICON UNDEAD STYLE: SHOCKWAVE!

Shiver: DECEPTICON WATER STYLE: SKY-BYTE!

Frye: DECEPTICON LIGHTNING STYLE: DEVASTATOR!

G2 DCSHG BUMBLEBEE: DECEPTICON WIND STYLE: TRYPTICON!

Me: **GUNDAM ELEMENT STYLE: GUNDAM!**

Varie: GUNDAM WATER STYLE: NU GUNDAM!

Palutena: GUNDAM LIGHT STYLE: XI GUNDAM!

Misty Tredwell: GUNDAM DARK STYLE: GUNDAM DEATHSCYTHE HELL!

Leina Vance: GUNDAM EARTH STYLE: GUNDAM EPYON!

Zoey Hanson: GUNDAM FIRE STYLE: SHENLONG GUNDAM!

Corina Bucksworth: GUNDAM WIND STYLE: WIND GUNDAM ZERO!

Bridget Verdant: GUNDAM WATER STYLE: GUNDAM HEAVYARMS CUSTOM!

Kikki Benjamin: GUNDAM EARTH STYLE: GUNDAM SANDROCK CUSTOM!

Renee Roberts: GUNDAM TWILIGHT STYLE: ALTRON GUNDAM!

Eli: GUNDAM ELEMENT STYLE: SHINING GUNDAM!

Nunnally: ROBOT LOVE STYLE: VOLTRON!

We fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Gundams and Robots.

Lincoln and his harem: AUTOBOT FINAL SMASH: AUTOBOT BARRAGE BLAST!

They fired a powerful massive barrage of Autobots from G1, Unicron Trilogy, Movieverse, Animated, and Aligned!

Clyde and his Harem: DECEPTICON FINAL SMASH: DECEPTICON BARRAGE BLAST!

They fired a powerful massive barrage of Decepticons from G1, Unicron Trilogy, Movieverse, Animated, and Aligned!

Me, My Harem, Eli and Nunnaly: GUNDAM FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE BLASTER!

We fired a massive laser at LeLouch!

Lincoln, Clyde, me, and our harems: ULTIMATE ROBOT FINAL SMASH: SHINING ELEMENTAL BLAST!

We fired a massive rainbow blast at LeLouch!

Shuffle Alliance: OUR SPIRITS ARE AFLAME! AND WE FEEL THE FIRE! THERE IS NOTHING WE CANNOT DEFEAT! AND NOW THIS HAND OF MINE IS BURNING RED! IT'S LOUD ROAR TELLS ME TO GRASP VICTORY! (Echoing) ERUPTING! (A MASSIVE ENERGY BALL FORMS!) SHUFFLE ALLIANCE ATTACK!

They fired it!

Eli: This is it Nunnally!

Nunnally: Okay!

Eli and Nunnally: These hands of ours are burning red. Their loud cries tells us to grasp happiness! ULTIMATE FINAL SMASH: FINAL JUSTICE BURNING FINGER! SEKIHA LOVE LOVE TENKYOKEN!

They fired a massive spirit bomb like sphere which transforms into a king just like in G-Gundam right at LeLouch then there's literally a heart-shaped hole in LeLouch's chest and the energy blast from the Shuffle Alliance and all of our blasts from out combos slammed into him and pushed him through a portal and it into space and then LeLouch explodes with incredible and unbelievable power!

SUPER INCREDIBLE AND MASSIVELY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF UNFATHOMABLE POWER!

HE WAS COMPLETELY OBLITERATED IN AN INSTANT AND HIS SPELL OVER ALL THE PEOPLE OF JAPAN AND BRITTANIA WAS LIFTED!

Maria: There. It's done.

We powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of tyranny are finally over, Lelouch!

Me and Eli: May you never ever return to torment any more innocent people again.

Nico: You've caused far too much damage to too many innocent souls for the last time, Lelouch. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Marianna Blakely to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch and the first of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Winter Varyona: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Marianna Blakely.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Marianna Blakely, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Winter Varyona: Marianna Blakely, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Marianna Blakely: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Winter Varyona: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master.

Suddenly, Winter Varyona's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Corruption Iblee-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Marianna Blakely, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, skulls, and nightmare creatures with every step.

Winter Varyona: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Marianna Blakely, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Winter Varyona was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, skulls, nightmare creatures, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Corruption Iblee flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Marianna Blakely: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Winter Varyona emerged, but she was changed forever.

Winter Varyona grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures surrounding her, she has Knightmare Corruption Iblee with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on nightmare creature earrings with black gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Knightmare Corruption Iblee with black gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her black nightmare creature-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and black gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Winter Varyona has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Corruption Iblee with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Winter Varyona felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Winter Varyona has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Winter Varyona's massive Knightmare Corruption Iblee-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Corruption Iblee's Dark Magic Nightmare Necromancy Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Corruption Iblee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black skulls for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black skulls and a large blood red gem below the black skulls for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with black gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Corruption Iblee's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Knightmare Corruption Iblee that said, "Winter Varyona, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Corruption Iblee, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Marianna Blakely of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Nightmare Creatures, Skulls, Dark Magic and Wiccan and Witchcraft Magic"

ウィンター ヴァリョナ、ナイトメア コラプション イブリーのジーンスラマー、ナイトメア コーヴン オブ ジャスティスのメンバー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のマリアンナ ブレイクリーの破壊者、ゴス オブ ダークネスのメンバー、サタニック・ダーク・フォース、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇のマスター、ネクロマンシー、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、ナイトメア・クリーチャー、スカル、ダーク・マジックウィッカとウィッチクラフト マジック

Winter Varyona has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC DARK KNIGHTMARE CORRUPTION IBLEE ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK NECROMANTIC OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE NECROMANTIC DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Winter Varyona's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Marianna Blakely saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Winter Varyona dodged it and she fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures at Marianna Blakely, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Winter Varyona's now the next of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: Dark Magic and Necromancy of Good VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This is going to piss Morana and the remaining members of The Order of The Black Cross off even more, and Winter, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Winter Varyona: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Knightmare Corruption Iblee and Divine Dark Magic Necromantic Occult Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Marianna Blakely, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Winter.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Winter Varyona.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Marianna Blakely, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!

Winter Varyona and Lincoln went after Marianna Blakely, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Skulls at Marianna Blakely and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Marianna Blakely with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Marianna Blakely.

Marianna Blakely: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Marianna Blakely let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Marianna Blakely tried to attack again, but Winter Varyona and Lincoln dodged her claws and Lincoln chopped off her tail as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Marianna Blakely by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Winter Varyona used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Marianna Blakely, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all of her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Winter Varyona and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Marianna Blakely, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Marianna Blakely's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Winter Varyona and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Marianna Blakely: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, WINTER VARYONA! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Marianna Blakely was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Winter Varyona and Lincoln did to Marianna Blakely as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Winter Varyona's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Winter Varyona: That's one dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again. Thank you for helping me destroy Marianna Blakely, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Winter.

Suddenly, Winter Varyona wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Winter Varyona's face, they kissed passionately as Winter Varyona's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Corruption Iblee flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we all cheered wildly. Lincoln and Winter Varyona came back, as the display and Knightmare Corruption Iblee vanished.

Nico: Alright, Winter and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Marianna Blakely.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and this is sure to piss off Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, Claudia Umbra, and Pandora Marwood even more.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with even more pure rage and hatred now that Marianna Blakely has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the one we're going to face tomorrow is Pandora Marwood, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Veronica.

Veronica Keiron: You said it, Linky.

Selene Emperyous: That Satanic witch is so going to pay for all of her crimes, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Rachel Emperyous, the Raphion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and the second powerful wind master, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Chandler tomorrow.

Nico: As if Chandler hadn't sunk any lower all thanks to his evil Dark Side, since we've heard many revelations from the other Guardian Angels on how he's tried to kill Lincoln many times.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, and we'll meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and my guess is Luna Angmarl, the Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch.

Eli: Awesome.

Me: So Eli did you have an awesome birthday.

Eli: You bet I did bro! You made this the most awesome and most best birthday ever!

Qin: We're glad you had fun Eli.

Varie: We all are.

Me: Yep. Happy birthday bro!

All of us: HAPPY BIRTHDAY ELI!

We cheered wildly!

Vypra: We're so happy for you Eli.

Baron Mordo: Same here.

Nico: Lets head home and finish up the rest of the party.

Me: Good idea. Great job everyone. You all did great!

Nico: Thanks man and how did it feel to lead again?

Me: It was awesome Nico. I missed this.

Nico: Well I'm back to leading.

Me: I know.

Eli: (To the viewers) I hope you liked this adventure as much as I did and it was one of the most awesome birthdays ever for me!

Me: We're glad you had fun Eli. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day. We had a lot of fun and Eli had the best birthday ever. We later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome chapter done.

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO NINJAKINGOFHEARTS! Hope you loved this awesome chapter as your birthday present.

Code Geass was awesome and this chapter was based on an RP that me and ninjakingofhearts did on deviantart. It was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Gia Moran, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Cheesman Park in Denver, Colorado and we're going there to face Another Slapback and we're also going to meet 3 Triplet Gene-slammers. They are for Odin - Father of the Aesir, Thor - Lord of The Aesir and Loki - Lord of The Aesir and their names are Olivia, Tanya and Laura Kristiansen. They are the daughters of

Odin, Loki and Thor and they are also the avatars of the entirety of the Norse Pantheon and have all the great powers of the Norse Gods themselves. They are also Nico's friends from History and have been said to have been around on Earth as long as the Norse Vikings and they have a lot of history with them. The match-up scene is Veronica Keiron, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Corruptor Iblee and Lincoln VS. Pandora Marwood. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're starting our trip to some of The Scariest Places on Earth, and for the first stop, Lincoln and his group are heading to Charleville Castle in County Offlay, Ireland, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted Charleville Castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Raphion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Rachel Emperyous, she's the sixth-born and the second Wind Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, Rachel is the bookworm and knows so much about practically everything and even knows all about Quantum Physics thus earning her respect for Lisa. She also helps Laney out with some of her acting and dancing as Rachel is an awesome and amazing dancer and even helped Laney win the dancing championships too. But she also HATES Chandler with a merciless vengeance too. She sensed that Chandler was trying to poison Lincoln with a deadly virus that has no cure by spiking his food with it and then kill him in a slow and agonizing death. But Rachel was not going to take that lying down as she jumped Chandler and grabbed the vial of the virus and then thrashed Chandler and his cronies into pulp and she vowed that if Chandler ever tried to hurt Lincoln in any way, shape or form that she would throw him into a sawmill and chop him into a million pieces so no one would ever find him. Same with his cronies. She sent them to prison for one year after that, and we're also going to meet the Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch Gene-Slammer named Luna Angmarl, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his friend from Science Class, and she's known as the Duchess of Nightmares because she has the power to bring nightmares and people's worst fears to life with a swing of her scythe and she can amplify their effect on people times infinity and it's not pretty. She hates Billy McLean with a merciless vengeance and she wants nothing more than to kill him and punish him with the worst extent of his pain and nightmares for all the torture and suffering he inflicted upon the contestants of Total Drama. She has a long list of 500 additional crimes added to his RAP Sheet. Now it's time for MY BIRTHDAY next and for my birthday we're going into battle against THE TITANS from the awesome popular Apocalyptic anime series ATTACK ON TITAN! We're going into battle with Zeke Yeager and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes on the world! Lord Drakkon is going to take me out on a mission while everyone gets everything set up for my party.

SEE YOU ALL TOMORROW!

# BIRTHDAYS AND TITAN ATTACKS

HAPPY 35TH BIRTHDAY TO ME!

---

In Cheesman Park in Denver, Colorado wass Nico, The Ripping Friends, Gia Moran, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and everyone was there for an awesome and spooky rescue.

Nico: Cheesman Park in Denver. Awesome place.

Nicole: I know. Dad is really missing out on this.

Brittney: Yeah. But he has to be kept away so that we can get everything set up for his party.

Gia Moran: That's true.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Gia.

Gia Moran: Anytime Nico. It's awesome to come with you on this rescue too.

Eli: You will love it.

Maria: Yeah you sure will.

Nico: Gia, I like how you and Emma are like sisters.

Gia: Me too and she is the best sister ever.

Qin: Just like Kushina and Mikoto. They are like sisters too.

Eli: Yep that's so awesome.

Varie: Yeah it sure is.

Gia: Yep. It's awesome and great.

Hitoshi: We're really awesomely happy for you Gia.

Gia: Thanks.

Lana: So what's the history behind Cheesman Park here?

Nicole: Dad said that back in the 1850's before Colorado became a state officially, it was originally a graveyard.

Laney, Lola, Lana and Lily shook in fright.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Nicole: Yeah legends say that when it was converted into a recreational park back in 1907 the bodies were never moved and the spirits of the people buried here became pissed as hell and they haunt the park here to this day.

Nico: Scary.

Brittney: My kind of legend.

Laney: Scary.

Nico: And I like how you helped the Ninja Steel Rangers fight Draven.

Gia: That was so awesome.

Eli: I remember that. That was so fun and bro said the exact same thing.

Laney: What is J.D. doing while we said everything up for his party?

Nico: Lord Drakkon and J.D. are battling terrorists in Kyrgyzstan while we set it up.

Eli: Yep.

Laney: Awesome!

Lana: Yep.

Eli: But my birthday was awesome and epic.

Nico: I hope you enjoyed your birthday, Eli.

Eli: Oh I sure did and it was so awesome and fun!

Camie: We sure kicked LeLouch's ass into kingdom come.

Tsuyu: Yeah we sure did! And made him pay for his crimes!

Xenia: Yeah he had it coming.

Nicole: And he's now in the Book of Vile Darkness. I put him into it after we got back home.

Varie: Nice.

Nico: I think that was a long time coming.

Qin: It sure was. But in all honesty we did not expect LeLouch to be tainted by Dark Gundam Cells.

Eli: Me neither.

Nicole: Yeah. My brother has had a very strong hatred with the Dark Gundam ever since we got here.

Laney: I can tell.

Eli: So have I.

Camie: Wow. The Dark Gundam is nothing but trouble.

Nico: Yeah and the way LeLouch laughed insanely like a completely fucked up lunatic really spoke volumes.

Xenia: It sure did.

Sirius: But he had it coming.

Nico: We waited so long to do that mission too.

Laney: We sure did. But it was really worth it.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: Yep.

Camie: But that battle brought Eli and Nunnally closer together than ever before.

Eli: Yep it sure did.

Gia: It was so much fun.

Zip Storm: Yeah no kidding there. That was so awesome and cool.

Gia: Nico, how about I turn into my snail form so I can act as your pet snail?

Nico: Go for it.

POP!

Her eyes popped out of her head and her arms and legs vanished and then a shell formed and then she shrunk and turned into a snail!

Gia: Meow.

Fluttershy: (Laughs) Oh that is so cute.

Gia: Meow.

Nico: I know Gia.

Qin: So much history here too.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: It's so beautiful though.

Nico picked up Gia.

Gia: Meow!

Qin: That is so awesome.

Laney: I sure is and cool.

Xenia: Yeah.

Brittney: So far I don't see any ghosts.

Lincoln: Me neither.

Nico: Let's keep our eyes peeled.

They looked and Lincoln had his Ghost Sense ready.

Qin: It's quiet, Too quiet.

Camie: Oh boy.

Xenia: Suspense is building.

Nico: Yep.

Gia: Meow.

Fluttershy: Yeah.

Nico: Also, like I said before, none of the backup core members have been finalized.

Eli: That sucks. But you'll think of something.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: Take your time on that.

Qin: Yeah we got plenty of time.

Camie: You'll think of something Nico.

Himiko: We got all day.

Maria: Try plenty of days.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: Yeah it'll be fun.

Xenia: Yep.

Nicole: Just think of something the best you can.

Nico: Okay.

Nico got to thinking.

Nico: Fortunately, I won't have to think of the next backup core members until tomorrow.

Eli: Okay then.

Qin: Okay.

Nico patted Gia's shell.

She purred like a cat.

Nico: (Chuckles) Cute.

Eli: Yep.

Then they felt a thunderous crash!

Eli: WHOA!

Laney: What was that!?

CRASH!

Lola: WHOA! That's loud!

Nico: Gia you better revert back.

She did so.

Gia: Something is coming!

CRASH!

Gia: LETS POWER UP! Super Mega Mode!

She turned into Super Megaforce Yellow!

Nico: YEAH!

CRASH!

Then out came a figure and it was a black version of Slapback! It was ANOTHER SLAPBACK!

Nico: WHOA! Another Slapback!

Eli: This one is gonna be all over the place in many places!

Another Slapback: (In a girls voice) Is J.D. with you guys?

Nicole: My dad's out on a mission for his birthday today.

Another Slapback: Oh wow! Setting everything up for his party I see. Sorry I'm a friend of his. My name is Gina Majors and I am one of his Online Gaming Budies.

Brittney: Oh wow! Awesome to meet you. Dad mentioned you several times while he was playing his games online with Lincoln, Rusty and Clyde.

Another Slapback: Yeah I can tell.

Albedo turned into Negative Slapback.

Negative Slapback: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Slapback: Just to be a great online gamer. But I know he was lying.

Xenia: Well he is dead now. Gone forever.

Qin: Yeah good riddance.

Another Slapback: Yeah good riddance.

Nico: Lets dance shall we? PYRI FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA OF DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

Nico turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Eli: YEAH! Time for some buttkicking! (ACTIVATES AMNAEL'S RIDEWATCH!)

(CROCKETT'S THEME BY JAN HAMMER PLAYS)

Eli spread his wings and fired waves of elements and the planets and smashed her down!

Qin: Yeah Eli!

Another Slapback then slapped her back and split into 8 copies!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) I knew she would be able to duplicate.

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) This is going to take a while.

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: This will be awesome!

Aylene C.: It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her and the clones down.

Qin: YEAH! (Fires fireballs and smashed them down)

Eli: And this too! (FIRES FORCE LIGHTNING)

He electrocuted her.

Eli: Oh yeah!

Nico: (takes out Cantwell's Ridewatch) Let's see how you like this!

He activated it and fired Rainbow Chakra blasts and smashed her down.

Qin :YEAH!

Gia: Take this! LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

She turned into the Gold Dino Fury Ranger!

Nico: Oh yeah!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down and blasted her all over.

Xenia: Take that one!

Gia: My turn to use a Ridewatch!

Gia activated Bonz's Ridewatch and she fired waves of bones and energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Laney: Take that!

But then three powerful blasts of energy hit Another Slapback and she reverted back to one and then out came ODIN, LOKI AND THOR OF THE AESIR! It was Odin - Father of the Aesir, along with Thor and Loki the Lords of the Aesir!

Nico: Oh wow!

Odin, Father of The Aesir: (In a girls voice) (Norwegian Accent) Looks like we got here just in time.

Thor, Lord of The Aesir: (In a girls voice) (Norwegian Accent) We sure did.

Loki, Lord of The Aesir: (In a girls voice) Norwegian Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Whoa! The Kristiansen Sisters!

They reverted back and they were three girls all with Silver Hair and Dark Blue Clothes and had the symbols of the Norse Gods on their gloves.

Olivia Kristiansen: We got this guys.

Tanya Kristiansen: Hold on a second.

Laura Kristiansen: We can catch up soon.

They fired waves of red, green and blue energy and smashed down Another Slapback and she reverted back and Gina was a girl with blond hair and a blue shirt and black pants and spiked boots and had a furred vest on and Nico caught her ridewatch and purified it and Nicole picked her up.

Gina Majors: (GROANS) What a headache!

Nicole: But you're back to normal Gina.

Gia: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Olivia Kristiansen: We have a lot of them actually. But our favorites are in history class.

Tanya Kristiansen: We did a lot of reports ont the history of the Norse Vikings and we got A+'s on all of them.

Laura Kristiansen: Yeah good times.

Nico: Those were fun.

Qin: And I remember many of them. The Kristiansen sisters are the daughters of Odin, Thor and Loki themselves and they have all their powers as well as the knowledge and powers of the 3 great gods of the Norse Pantheon too.

Everyone: WOW!

Laney: That's cool!

Lola: It sure is! And Tanya can you lift up Thor's hammer?

Tanya Kristiansen: I never tried that. But I'll have to see if I can.

Nico: Cool.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Kristiansen Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Gia: (to Gina) J.D.'s gonna be happy to see you again.

Gina Majors: He sure will be.

Nicole: Dad will be back in a bit.

Brittney: Just be patient.

Nico: Lets all head back.

They went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Emma Goodall are heading to Charleville Castle in County Offlay, Ireland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but they're also going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted the castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Charleville Castle in County Offlay, Ireland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted the castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) I remember this place all too well, Charleville Castle is one of the most haunted castles here in Ireland, and hauntings and paranormal activity have been reported here for over 200 years since the castle was built in 1798.

Nico: And there have been many dark stories that've taken place here in Charleville Castle, and it's said Charleville Castle was built on land belonging to the fairies.

Timmy Turner: And it's bad news to build on ancient land belonging to the fairies.

Lincoln: Yeah, building on lands belonging to the fairies who inhabit this land would lead to tragic and horrible consequences.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) That's right, Linky, and it gets worse: it's rumored the architect, Francis Johnston, tried to harness the powers of the land and the castle for evil. There were rumors of black magic and dark rituals taking place here, and they treated people like they used to back in The Dark Ages: torture, mistreatment, murder, and his constant meddling with this ancient power has contaminated the castle forever, and for over two centuries, families have lived and died here, and the spirits are trapped here, thanks to Johnston's meddling with the powers of ages past.

Eli: That's horrible.

Lincoln: So, it's up to us to remove the dark spirits that haunt the castle, calm the angered spirits of the ancient land, and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace, and thanks for joining us, Emma.

Emma Goodall: You're welcome, Lincoln, and Ireland is a really beautiful place.

Eli: It sure is.

We then arrived at Charleville Castle, and we felt the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it.

Nico: Yeah. So, how are we going to do this?

Eli: Yeah, the dark spirits aren't going to leave Charleville Castle easily.

Lincoln: Leave it to me.

Lincoln took to the air, and they followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground and it surrounded Charleville Castle. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He then took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark spirits were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Charleville Castle and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Charleville Castle has been exorcised for good, and the dark spirits of Charleville Castle were eventually sent to The Black Gates and the magic circles disappeared.

Eli: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: I feel that the castle and its land is now calm now.

Lucy Loud: And the trapped spirits have finally been able to move on, and the dark spirits are now gone for good and sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Awesome. But, we're not done yet, there's still the girls we need to rescue, and there's bound to be a villain about to attack right… now!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of moaning in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Sal Romero who's in his zombified demon form and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Sal Romero who's in his zombified demon form and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) This means one thing: Angela's planning her return!

?: (Girl's voice) And we need to stop him!

Suddenly, they saw Raphion the Timelord and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Raphion the Timelord and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl, but we'll talk later, we've got to stop the zombified demon, Sal Romero, and help him rest in peace.

The group rushed on over, and right before the zombified demon Sal Romero could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Sal Romero, and that allows the four girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Sal Romero, and when the zombified demon servant of Angela Franklin saw us, he moaned in anger.

Lincoln: I should've guessed we'd run into you here, Sal Romero, but this also meant one thing, the demonic Angela Franklin is planning her return here on Halloween, but we'll be ready for her when the day comes. But, first, we're stopping you and the rest of her minions will follow soon.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock

Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Emma Goodall, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the zombified demon Sal Romero, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, the group all fired blasts of light which hits the zombified demon Sal Romero, and it removes Angela's demonic influence and he was restored to normal form, but he was still dead. But, he was finally freed from Angela's demonic influence, and he was able to ascend to Heaven, now freed from the shackles of the demon. They cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one haunted location exorcised and one of Angela's minions put to rest for good.

Nico: But, this also means that Angela Franklin from Night of The Demons is planning her return to the world on Halloween. But, we're going to make sure that this is her final Halloween, and she's not going to kill anyone again.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. (To Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl) And it's good to see you again, Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl.

Rachel Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful green angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green midriff top, long green skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, black pants with designs, green legwarmers, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds and angels on the coattails and Sadion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Sadion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Sadion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green angel wings for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green angel wings and a large green gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Luna Angmarl reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, blue and purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Fiend Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, long midnight black jewel-encrusted skirt, midnight black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and fiends on the coattails and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch on the back and in her hand is a scythe.

Rachel Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, and Sadie.

Luna Angmarl: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, Alina, Raven as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Luna.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Rachel.

Lincoln went up to Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rachel Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Luna Angmarl: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Rachel Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the sixth born of the Emperyous Sisters. She's the second of the Wind Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, and Rachel is the bookworm and knows so much about practically everything and even knows all about Quantum Physics thus earning her respect for Lisa. She also helps Laney out with some of her acting and dancing as Rachel is an awesome and amazing dancer and even helped Laney win the dancing championships too.

Nico: Wow, both knowledgeable of everything and an amazing dancer as well, that's so awesome.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and her knowledge of Quantum Physics caused her to earn respect from Lisa, and her amazing dancing skills helped Laney greatly in winning some dancing championships in Royal Woods.

Laney: You bet, and her skills and teachings in dancing helped me greatly, and just like me, Rachel HATES Chandler with a merciless vengeance.

Everyone gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Rachel did to him and his goons long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Luna Angmarl, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate from Science Class. She's known as the Duchess of Nightmares, because she has the power to bring nightmares and people's worst fears to life with a swing of her scythe and she can amplify their effect on people times infinity and it's not pretty.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really scary!

Eli: You got that right, and she's really skilled with using a scythe.

Lincoln: She's a master of wielding a scythe, and she hates Billy

McLean with a merciless vengeance and she wants nothing more than to kill him and punish him with the worst extent of his pain and nightmares for all the torture and suffering he inflicted upon the contestants of Total Drama, and she has a long list of 500 additional crimes added to his RAP Sheet.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one about Chandler and another about Billy McLean.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Rachel Emperyous' neck and Luna Angmarl's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Rachel and Luna.

Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Himeko Inaba, Yui Kiriyama, Iori Nagase, and Maiko Fujishima from Kokoro Connect.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Himeko Inaba, Yui Kiriyama, Iori Nagase, and Maiko Fujishima from Kokoro Connect.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Himeko Inaba: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Himeko Inaba and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from the zombie demon Sal Romero, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Himeko Inaba: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Himeko Inaba: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Himeko Inaba, Yui Kiriyama, Iori Nagase, and Maiko Fujishima with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Charleville Castle and banished the dark spirits responsible for the hauntings and helping the good spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Sal Romero, one of those who was turned into a zombified demon by Angela Franklin.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in freeing Sal Romero from Angela's influence and helping him finally cross over, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Rachel Emperyous, and Luna Angmarl have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. But, they've also been made aware that Angela Franklin is planning her return on Halloween, but they're going to make this her last Halloween when the day comes.

Maria: I can't believe it, so Angela Franklin's planning to return on Halloween. That demon guardian of Hull House just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: Yeah, she doesn't.

Nico: She's terrorized everyone every time she's returned, and it's always been on Halloween.

Eli: True, but, she's bound to only haunt Hull House, unless someone takes something from that house which'll allow Angela to come into the world and cause havoc.

Morgana DeRose: Angela's going to be stopped when Halloween arrives.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: Angela's caused enough trouble for the last time, what a monster.

---

After the group all exorcised the dark spirits from Charleville Castle and freed Sal Romero from Angela's dark demonic influence, everyone was training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and they were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Rachel Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Luna Angmarl: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rachel Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rachel, Luna, what are these horrible revelations on Chandler and Billy McLean?

Rachel Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I sensed and found out long ago Chandler tried to poison Lincoln with a deadly virus that has no cure by spiking his food with it and then kill him in a slow and agonizing death. But I was not going to take that lying down, I jumped Chandler and grabbed the vial of the virus and then thrashed Chandler and his cronies into pulp and I vowed that if Chandler ever tried to hurt Lincoln in any way, shape or form, I would throw him into a sawmill and chop him into a million pieces so no one would ever find him, same with his cronies.

They gasped.

Varie: Yeah, I remember that one long ago, but this proves Dark Chandler's a murderous, psychotic, bloodthirsty asshole who hated Lincoln with a passion and wanted to kill him.

Nico: Dark Chandler was a really evil and psychotic monster!

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were really pissed off at that sleazy, sadistic, evil little sewage bastard and we wanted to rip him to shreds. But, she took care of them, she sent them to prison for one year after that little incident.

Nico: Nice one, and I can guess they were pissed.

Rachel Emperyous: They were, and I also saved this.

Rachel Emperyous took out the vial with the deadly virus Chandler was about to use to poison and kill Lincoln.

Eli: What's that?

Lincoln: That's the vial of the deadly virus Chandler was going to use to poison and kill me. You kept it away from anyone who wanted to use it for evil, that was a smart move.

Varie: Big time.

Luna Angmarl: Yeah, and at least, Chandler's no longer acting like a jerk, now that Dark Chandler is gone for good, now it's my turn. I found out that Billy McLean has committed a lot more crimes and he's a lot worse than you guys have found out.

Luna Angmarl took out a very long list, and in it were 500 additional crimes that Billy McLean had committed, and we went through the long list, and when we were done, we were really horrified at the rap sheet: Billy McLean is a totally sadistic and psychotic traitorous monster from the nine circles of Hell.

Camie: My God!

Nico: What a monster!

Lincoln summoned a piano over Billy McLean's head and it dropped and the piano crashed on his head!

KRASMASH!

He popped out and he had piano keys in his mouth.

Lincoln: That's for all the other crimes you committed, asshole!

Nico: Yeah, that'll teach 'em!

They got a shower afterwards.

---

Out in the middle of the city of Bishkek in Kyrgyzstan was me and Lord Drakkon and we were destroying terrorists there and killing them all left and right and making them pay.

Me: You are dead douchebags.

Lord Drakkon: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: (On a radio) We're ready Lord Drakkon. You can bring him back.

Lord Drakkon: Right.

Me: That's that.

Lord Drakkon: Yep. Lets head home.

Me: Awesome. But it was cool.

While I was out with Lord Drakkon, everyone was getting ready because today's my birthday, and the team had the place decorated for me with images of mythological animals, angels, and elemental forces, and they finished.

The team was done decorating.

Nico: Everything looks perfect.

Eli: Bro is going to love it.

Qin: He sure is.

Nico: Yep.

The elevator was moving.

Ranamon: J.D.'s coming!

We arrived just in time and they hid, as I came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Me: Hey, why is the place so dark?

I hit the light switch, and then, everyone came out as the streamers went off and confetti rained down on the place, along with a banner that said, "Happy Birthday, J.D. Knudson!"

Everyone: SURPRISE, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, J.D.!

I was really surprised at the surprise!

Me: (Surprised) OH MY GOODNESS!

Eli and Lincoln: Happy birthday, J.D.!

Me: Wow, thanks, guys!

Qin: You're welcome.

Then, The Masters of Evil arrived.

Vypra: Happy Birthday, J.D.!

Me: Thanks, Vypra.

Camie: Happy birthday honey.

Lincoln: We asked Lord Drakkon to take you out on a mission while we got everything set up for your party. Oh, and we also alerted The Masters of Evil of Angela Franklin's return when we told them of our encounter with Sal Romero.

Vypra: There's no way we're going to let Angela cause anymore trouble, this Halloween will be her last.

Me: Awesome! Thanks guys!

We were having tons of fun for my birthday party, and the rest of the team also gave me their gifts, and I loved all of them.

Lincoln gave me a comic he'd made based on our fights against The Church of Necrom months ago, and it was so awesome, along with a very powerful greatsword he made me, Lori gave me a new cellphone and cellphone case, Leni gave me some new clothes, Luna gave me an electric guitar in me favorite colors, Luan gave me some jokebooks, Lynn gave me awesome sports equipment, Laney gave me a painting of myself and my harem as angels with white angel wings and holding hands in the sky as the sun was above our heads and surrounded by elemental forces, Lucy gave me a spellbook of dark magic, Lana gave me a toolbox full of tools, Lola gave me some stylish sandals for any of my beach dates, Lisa gave me a new blaster, Lily put together a scrapbook and inside its pages are photos of me with all of us, and Leopold gave me a painting with me holding Leopold, and it was so cute.

Me: Wow, thanks, you guys.

We got the party underway.

We were having tons of fun for my birthday party, and the rest of the team also gave me their gifts, and I loved all of them.

Lincoln gave me a comic he'd made based on our fights against The Church of Necrom months ago, and it was so awesome, along with a very powerful greatsword he made me, Lori gave me a new cellphone and cellphone case, Leni gave me some new clothes,

Luna gave me an electric guitar in me favorite colors, Luan gave me some jokebooks, Lynn gave me awesome sports equipment, Laney gave me a painting of myself and my harem as angels with white angel wings and holding hands in the sky as the sun was above our heads and surrounded by elemental forces, Lucy gave me a spellbook of dark magic, Lana gave me a toolbox full of tools, Lola gave me some stylish sandals for any of my beach dates, Lisa gave me a new blaster, Lily put together a scrapbook and inside its pages are photos of me with all of us, and Leopold gave me a painting with me holding Leopold, and it was so cute.

Me: Wow, thanks, you guys.

Dva: Time for cake!

Lynn Sr. came in with a massive and awesome looking Devil's Food Cake with blue frosting words that said, "Happy Birthday, J.D. Knudson" on it.

Me: Whoa, that looks really delicious, and you got one of my favorite cakes: Devil's Food Cake.

Nico: It sure does. Wow!

Lincoln: We knew it was your favorite, and we knew you'd love it, J.D.

Nico: Yeah, and we had to keep it away from Lincoln's sisters, since they're chocoholics, and when Mr. Lynn put the cake in the oven and it started baking, the smell of the chocolate got to the noses of the sisters and when we heard a stampede, we wound up getting riot shields and Lincoln put up a barrier to keep them from getting into the kitchen.

Maria: It was a wild stampede!

Me: True, and Lincoln's sisters are known chocoholics, just the smell of chocolate, and they'll come running. But, you guys did awesome in protecting the cake until I got back.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D., and I think you're going to love your little surprise.

RUMBLE! POP!

Suddenly, the cake's top then opened up and all the girls in my harem came out dressed in two-piece bikinis, and when I saw them, I had a massive atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, steam coming out of my ears, and my nose was bleeding.

Me: Hubba hubba!

Varie: (Seductively) Like your little surprise, big boy?

Me: (Lovestruck) Oh… yeah!

Nicole: This was definitely Mom and Misty's idea for your surprise, Dad.

Lincoln: Yeah, we also had to keep that a secret as well, since they wanted to make it really special for you, J.D.

Then, I was given a kiss by all the girls in my harem, and my body turned red and I shot up into the skies and fireworks came out of me, and I landed onto the floor feet first.

Nico: (Snickers) Now, that's what I call a birthday surprise!

Maria: And J.D. definitely loved that little surprise big time.

We laughed all over.

I laughed goofily and I was covered in lipstick marks and I was dressed like I had a wild time getting laid.

Me: Wow. (BLUBBERS) Wow! That was awesome!

We laughed!

G1 Thrust: Look at what the mascots are wearing!

The mascots were dressed in Urban Rangers outfits.

Carmen: Guys meet the new Urban Rangers.

Poromon: Ranger Poromon Reporting for Duty!

Poliwag: Ranger Poliwag Reporting for duty!

Horsea: Ranger Horsea Reporting for duty!

Manaphy: And Ranger Manaphy Reporting for duty!

Me: Hey you guys signed up for the Urban Rangers. Nice.

Laney: That is cool!

Horsea: Yep. Jonny, Jimm, Rolf and Carmen let us join. We had to earn a badge.

Nico: Awesome.

Eddy: What did you have to do to get one?

Manaphy: Set up hammock and get Rolf some water.

Maria: Awesome!

Strafe: I thought to join, you had to gain the Hairy Chest of Resilience Badge.

Ed Edd N Eddy Jimmy: Actually, the mascots couldn't apply for that since they don't normally wear clothes.

Nico: He's right.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Strafe: Oh. That does make sense.

Manaphy: But we get awesome bandanas and they are cool. We also started our own collection of badges.

Laney: That's awesome.

Camie: You are the youngest ever to apply for it?

Poromon: We sure are and it's cool.

Xenia: Neat.

Alan: How many badges do you guys have?

Ann: I bet it's a lot.

Poromon: See for yourself.

They showed that their badge sashes all had loads of badges!

Poromon: Ghost story, Report Card Delivery, Get Rolf Water I'm Thirsty, Chimney Sweeping, and so much more.

Me: Wow! You guys are doing great!

Camie: You sure are.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Now it's time for our mission.

Iceage: Can me, Titania, Pete, Magma, Electro, Ebon, Dark Laser, Rojo, Snake, and Electropede go with you guys?

Mouth of Sauron: Me, Jellax, Stacey, Fire Lord, Vathek, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Albedo, Garigari, Zen Aku, and Yost Electro will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Me: And I have just the mission for us.

I pulled up the holographic universe scanner and it showed a picture of another Earth but the continents were all upside-down and flipped.

Me: This is another Earth but look at all this. The continents are all upside down and backwards.

Nico: How weird is that!?

Laney: Very weird.

Me: Yep. But the scans reveal that the people there are in trouble.

Lana: Whoa.

Nico: Then we better get over there and fast.

Lincoln: Yeah. Wait a second. (Recognizes the world) (GASP) THAT'S THE WORLD OF ATTACK ON TITAN!

We gasped in shock!

Me: Oh man! I knew there was something familiar about this world.

Nico: Then that must mean our primary target for this mission is Zeke Yeager.

Eli: Oh man! I heard about him! He is bad news to the brink!

Camie: Who is Zeke Yeager?

Me: A badass son of a motherfucking bitch to the Nth Degree.

I went over his history and it was not good.

---

**Zeke Yeager**, otherwise known as the **Beast Titan**, is the main antagonist of the *Attack on Titan* series.

He is the son of Grisha Yeager and Dina Fritz, who had him join the Marleyan military for their own agenda. He is the **War Chief** of the Warriors of Marley until his eventual betrayal, and the symbolic leader of the Anti-Marleyan Volunteers. His Vice Chief Reiner Braun considered him to be the strongest Warrior and Yelena views him as a god and savior. Zeke is also the half-brother of Eren Yeager, the nephew of Faye Yeager, a member of the Fritz royal family through his mother and Levi Ackerman's arch-nemesis.

Zeke's nihilistic and antinatalist ideology was born from his life experiences within his own family, his life environment and his country's military, Marley's education and indoctrination, and from the world's system and history regarding the Subjects of Ymir and their existence's role in humanity. Despite having his own agenda, Zeke still fights for the benefit of most of humanity and views his mission as putting all the Eldians in the world out of their misery a mass "euthanization".

He serves as the main antagonist in the first half of the *Clash of the Titans arc* and the *Return to Shiganshina arc*, a major character and twist main antagonist to Reiner's side in the *Marley arc*, the central antagonist of the first half of the *War for Paradis arc*, and a major character of the second half of the *War for Paradis arc* following his defeat when the Rumbling starts. In the anime, he serves as the main antagonist of the first half of Season 2 and the second half of Season 3, the central antagonist of Season 4: Part 1 and the first five episodes of Season 4: Part 2, and a major character in Eren's flashback and in Season 4: Part 3.

While certainly dangerous as a Titan, his greatest threat comes from his intelligence: he is a strategist able to plan and orchestrate long-term events, and is willing to ruthlessly cut down anything in the way of his ambitions. In his nihilism, Zeke intends to end his "cursed race" by using the Progenitor's power to manipulate the Eldian's physiology - planning to render every member of the race sterile so that they will slowly die out.

In Japanese, he is voiced by Takehito Koyasu, who is best known for voicing Dio Brando in the Japanese version of *JoJo's Bizarre Adventure* . As a kid, he is voiced by Daiki Yamashita, who is famous for his voice of Izuku Midoriya, the protagonist of *My Hero Academia* series. In English, he is voiced by Jason Liebrecht, who happens to voice Dabi in the English dub of *My Hero Academia* .

*Clash of the Titans* arc

The Beast Titan makes his first appearance when Titans are mysteriously appearing within Wall Rose even though the Wall remains intact. He is encountered by Mike Zacharius, who instantly notes the strangeness of his characteristics, mistaking the Titan with a regular Deviant-type. The Titan displays an unexpected behavior when he grabs Mike's horse and launches it at him, preventing his escape and throwing him from the roof he was on.

After Mike falls to the mouth of another Titan, the Beast Titan displays the ability to speak, ordering the other Titans to not eat him so that he can question Mike about the Three Dimensional Maneuver Gear. However, the Titan disobeys him and the Beast Titan crushes its head to release Mike.

The Beast Titan then proceeds to interrogate Mike, but as he neglects to respond out of shock, he theorizes that Mike does not speak due to them not speaking the same language, or Mike being too afraid. After inspecting the gear, he allows the surrounding Titans to devour Mike. As Mike screams in horror, the Beast Titan is amused to see that they did actually speak the same language after all. He finally leaves the scene contemplating the 3D Maneuver Gear.

He next appears walking past Castle Utgard, seemingly ignoring those taking refuge within. Instead, he uses his incredible strength to scale Wall Rose and then disappears.

As the soldiers manage to fend off an attack, he suddenly turns his attention towards them. He begins to break off chunks of the Wall, hurling them long distances at the members of the Survey Corps trapped in Castle Utgard. The first shot kills their horses, and the second kills Lynne and Henning. He then howls, summoning more Titans to continue the assault on the castle. Nanaba angrily notes that he seems to be intentionally toying with them. Afterwards, he climbs over the Wall and disappears into the lost territory of Wall Maria.

When Ymir and Eren Yeager are kidnapped by Reiner Braun and Bertolt Hoover, Ymir states that the Beast Titan is directly responsible for the appearance of Titans within Wall Rose; possibly in order to "test" humanity's strength. She also notes that the reaction of Reiner and Bertolt to his appearance resembled gawking, excited children. She theorizes that locating him must be one of their primary goals and that it is key for them to return to their village.

*The Uprising* arc

In the aftermath of Eren's failed kidnapping, an investigation is performed at the village of Ragako. The investigation confirms the suspicion that the villagers had been transformed into Titans, though the methods employed by the Beast Titan remains undisclosed.

Two months after Historia Reiss is crowned queen, the Beast Titan is shown in Shiganshina District defeating the Armored Titan in battle. While Bertolt takes out Reiner's body from his Titan form, Zeke emerges from his Beast Titan body, telling Bertolt and Reiner to worry about Annie's rescue later. He then reveals his plan to ambush the Survey Corps in Shiganshina with their help in order to capture Eren and steal the Coordinate, their top priority.

*Return to Shiganshina* arc

After some time, the Survey Corps initiate the operation to retake Wall Maria. After Eren manages to seal the outer gate of Shiganshina, Zeke, Reiner and Bertolt launch their operation. After Reiner's failed attack and its momentary downfall, Zeke transforms into his Beast Titan form along with a numerous horde of Titans outside the Wall. After that, he picks up a giant boulder and launches it at the inner gate, so that horses could not get over the hole, keeping the soldier from running away. The Beast Titan then roars, ordering small Titans to attack Survey Corps horses, while larger type of Titans form a circle around the entrance of Shiganshina district in order to prevent anyone from escaping the district.

Zeke with Bertolt and Reiner.

When Reiner gets incapacitated, Zeke is shown talking to Reiner and Bertolt the night before the Survey Corps' arrival. He tells them not to worry about Annie and questions their resolve when they doubt his words. He goes as far as to threaten Reiner with a rematch if they still doubt his decision. He then talks how they need to regain the Coordinate in order to put an end to something he calls the "cursed history." They are shortly after interrupted by a scout Titan who informs them of the Survey Corps' arrival. Back in present time, incapacitated Reiner roars in his titan form, signaling the Beast Titan to throw a barrel containing Bertolt towards Reiner's location. After Bertolt's delayed transformation annihilates a majority of Scouts on the other side of the Wall, the Beast Titan continues to stay on the sidelines, watching the battle unfold. Erwin asks whether or not everything goes according to Zeke's plan.

As a majority of Scouts swarm the front of the town to fend off the assaulting Titans, the Beast Titan bombards them with a barrage of stones, shredding humans and Titans alike while crushing all of the village buildings in their way. Erwin realizes that his plan was to round all of the Scouts in one location to wipe them out without getting too close. Out of options, he decides to perform a suicide charge against Zeke in order to distract him long enough for Levi to reach and attack him. As he is suicide charged by the Survey Corps, Zeke drops his guard, commenting on how their final move didn't live up to his expectations. He goes on to say that their loss of the world's memories is a tragedy that makes them do the same mistakes over and over again. As they shoot signal flares at him, he thinks of it as pointless, desperate struggling and continues his inner monologue, while shredding them all with more barrages of stones.

After Zeke kills almost all of the Scouts charging him from the front, he revels in his victory; however, he notices too late that all of his Titans on his right side were killed. The Beast Titan then watches an anchor emerge from a screen of smoke hooking into his shoulder, followed by an enraged Levi ambushing him. Though initially stunned, the Beast Titan quickly recovers and swings his paw at Levi. He recalls having been warned by Reiner to be cautious about one particular soldier called Levi, as Levi cuts his paw to pieces along with the rest of his arm, quickly realizing who is attacking him.

As Levi moves to his head, he quickly covers his nape, but is instead blinded by Levi, who moves too fast for him to react. Levi then cuts the Beast Titan's legs, making him fall before cutting his remaining paw to shreds before the nape is cut open and Zeke is dragged out of his Titan. Injured and helpless, he is at Levi's mercy, but Levi doesn't kill him because he wants to take his power. This does not come to pass as Levi is attacked by Pieck, in her Cart Titan form, who saves Zeke. As he is carried away in the Cart Titan's mouth, Zeke angrily orders his left side Titans to kill Levi, as the Cart Titan escapes.

He soon exits his Titan Form and using the Cart Titan as transportation, he goes to save Bertolt after finding and procuring Reiner. Zeke finds Bertolt with Eren, he is shocked to finally meet his half-brother who threatens to kill Bertolt. Zeke remarks that Eren doesn't resemble his father as the latter is confused before noticing that Zeke looks like his father while Zeke says they are both victims of the latter. Before he can elaborate or reveal their relationship, Zeke is met with surprise as Levi is revealed to have survived the Titan attack and caught up with him. Zeke realizes his situation and tells Eren that he'll come back for him before telling Bertolt his journey ends now as he falls back with Reiner. With both of them having survived - despite having lost Bertolt - Zeke comments to Reiner that he was truly lucky.

Returning to Marley

Back in Marley, Zeke remains an asset of the Marleyan military. After his return, he starts building up a network of agents from territories conquered by Marley and uses them as envoys to Paradis. Additionally, he makes contact with Kiyomi Azumabito of Hizuru, convincing her that it would prove fruitful for Hizuru and her clan to make connections to Paradis. After his envoys, led by Yelena and named Anti-Marleyan Volunteers, arrive on Paradis, they are arrested by the military but gradually gain their trust and assist them in upgrading Paradis' military and technology as to be able to hold up against the other nations, who are far more advanced than Paradis.

In his service to Marley, Zeke is soon drafted into another war - this time against the Mid-East Union. After four years of war, the Marleyan forces attack the last stronghold of the Mid-East Union, Fort Slava. While footsoldiers - mostly conscripted Eldians and volunteers of Marley's warriors program - attack the Fort on the ground, Zeke and Reiner are flown into the area by airship. There are also several Eldian prisoners onboard who have been injected with Zeke's spinal fluid and once the airship is directly above Fort Slava, they are all thrown out of the ship. While the prisoners are still mid-air, Zeke lets out a loud scream that transforms all of them into Titans.

The titan bombardment hits the fort - destroying some of the Fort and allowing the Titans to kill the soldiers within. Furthermore, Zeke and Reiner are deployed into the Fort and transform into the Beast Titan and Armored Titan, respectively. While Reiner destroys the artillery on the walls of the Fort, Zeke picks up a fistful of artillery ammunition and hurls it into the Mid-Eastern armada stationed on the coast of Fort Slava. While he manages to sink the entire fleet, several ships are able to return fire with Anti-Titan-Ammunition. Before the shots can hit and kill Zeke, Reiner jumps in front of him and takes the full blow. Reiner survives and Fort Slava is conquered, allowing Marley to claim victory and force the enemy into signing a peace contract. Before the entire Marleyan military heads back home, the military heads come together in a meeting that is attended by Zeke - as well as his intended inheritor Colt Grice. Afterwards, they briefly talk to their superior and the leader of Marley's warrior program, Theo Magath.

## Betraying Marley

After their victory, the surviving members of Marley's military return home. Zeke, the warriors and the surviving Eldians head back home to Rebellio, where their relatives eagerly await them at the gates of the ghetto. Zeke is welcomed by his grandparents, who are extremely proud that he helped Marley secure another victory. As the war is now won, Marley's military officials once more turn their eyes to Paradis Island and - primarily through Zeke's insistence and pressure - decide that another attack is warranted in order to secure the Founding Titan. In order to get other nations - united only in their hate against Eldians - to come together as one global army and destroy Paradis Island once and for all. Zeke proposes that the influential Tybur family, which is respected in many nations, proposes this idea to the world and indeed, a festival is planned in which officials, diplomats and journalist from all over the world are invited to Rebellio in order to listen to Willy Tybur's proposal.

In the weeks leading up to the festival, Zeke regularly comes together with the Marleyan military as well as the Warriors and the warrior cadets. However - due to the scheming of Yelena and his Anti-Marley-Volunteers - he is also able to meet with his half-brother Eren Yeager who has infiltrated Marley on Yelena's insistence. In their conversation, Zeke reveals some groundbreaking information to Eren which causes a drastic change in him. Zeke also reveals to him that the Ackerman family was basically designed as Titans in human form and were intended to loyally guard whoever they imprinted on. What exactly was discussed between Zeke and Eren and if Zeke told Eren the truth or just lies is currently unknown. However, Zeke and Eren make plans for Eren to attack the festival and for Zeke to defect in order to be brought to Paradis Island during the chaos. These terms were also brought to Paradis by Yelena (although leaving out the plans for the attack on Rebellio).

During the day of the festival, Zeke, Pieck and Galliard are called to a meeting with General Magath by a mysterious soldier (in reality Yelena in disguise) just minutes before Willy Tybur's speech starts. They leave the plaza and after Yelena sends Zeke off under some pretext, she lures Pieck and Galliard into a trap so that they won't be able to interfere with the upcoming attack. At the same time, an unsuspecting Falco Grace - having previously received Zeke's blessing - leads an equally unsuspecting Reiner Braun to a meeting with Eren Yeager. Meanwhile, Zeke heads away from the festival and stays away when Eren transforms, killing Willy Tybur and slaughtering military officials and civilians alike. Shortly after, the Survey Corps arrives, having had no idea of Erens plans and having come to retrieve Eren at all costs. Eventually, Zeke transforms into the Beast Titan and returns to the plaza where he seemingly teams up with Pieck and Galliard, who managed to free themselves and who transformed as well.

Using debris from the buildings that have been destroyed so far, Zeke hurls projectiles at members of the Survey Corps to keep them at bay. However, he is attacked by Levi Ackermann and cut down almost immediately. As the Beast Titan falls, Levi cuts open its nape and - while Magath, Gabi Braun and Falco are watching in horror - tosses a grenade inside the nape, seemingly killing Zeke. However, in the guise of the explosion, Levi is able to retrieve Zeke and after cutting off his legs, carries him to the airship which the Survey Corps uses to escape. Zeke is delivered to Paradis Island but instead of being allowed to meet Eren - which was one of his demands for cooperation - he is led away while Eren is imprisoned for his genocidal attack on Marley. Zeke, on the other hand, is put into Levi's custody.

## Imprisonment and battle with Levi

As Paradis is conflicted and on the brink of civil war - with a loud majority of people declaring for Eren Yeager - Zeke is brought to the

Titan Forest since it is deemed that the terrain is ideal to prevent him from transforming and escaping. Levi is assisted by thirty loyal Survey Corps soldiers and while chaos and conflict erupts on Paradis after Premier Zackly is murdered by Eren's faction, Zeke and the soldiers in the forest are completely secluded from the outside world. For one month, Zeke remains completely docile and even answers Levi's questions on how he transformed the people of Ragako into Titans. He explains how his spinal fluid allows him to transform people but adds the lie that people who are injected with his spinal fluid become completely catatonic. By adding this lie, Zeke makes sure that Levi and the soldiers believe that there is a definite way to spot if someone has been injected with the fluid.

In doing so, Zeke prevents the soldiers from realizing that the wine they have been drinking for a month has been spiked with his spinal fluid as well. Eventually - after having read the sole book he has been given for entertainment seven times - Zeke decides that the time to strike has come. He suddenly jumps up and runs to the edge of the clearing. While the perplexed Levi prepares to retrieve Zeke, Zeke suddenly screams and transforms all of Levi's subordinates into mindless Titans. In contrast to other Titans, Zeke's titans are extremely fast and even able to climb. While the Titans attack Levi, Zeke has one of the Titans pick him up and uses him as a mule. He has the Titan carry him to the edge of the forest and plans to meet Eren as soon as possible. He believes Levi to be dead but when he turns around to take a look, he sees the furious Levi charging at him. Panicking, he transforms into the Beast Titan, rips apart the Titan that carried him and squishes his head. He uses the meat chunks as projectiles to hurl at Levi, but Levi uses the terrain to his advantage, swoops down at Zeke and blasts four thunder spears into Zeke's hardened nape.

The detonation blasts the severely crippled and wounded Zeke out of the Beast Titan's carcass and Levi grabs him by the hair and drags him to a cart. Before Zeke's wounds heal, Levi rams another thunder spear into his stomach which is implanted deep into Zeke's body as it regenerates. The trigger for the thunder spear is tied around Zeke's head so that the thunder spear will detonate if he makes a sudden move. In order to prevent Zeke from transforming into the Beast TItan once more, Levi cuts off his feet. After Zeke regains consciousness, the wagon has already moved and Zeke howls and pukes in pain when he sees the Thunder Spear coming out of his torso. Delirious from the pain, Zeke remembers his past with Tom Xaver and is shocked to see that he lost Xaver's glasses. After a few hours, Zeke's body has recovered relatively well and Levi jumps back into the wagon to cut of Zeke's feet once more. However, Zeke - who was deep in thought on his past with Xaver up onto this point - suddenly lets out a suicidal scream and yanks his head, causing the thunder spear to detonate. While Zeke's body is ripped apart by the blast, Levi is hit by the explosion as well and is blasted out of the now destroyed cart in a cloud of blood.

After the explosion, Zeke slowly bleeds out. As he comes closer to death, he remembers the moment he learned of the existence of his half-brother Eren and that he decided to approach Eren to bring him into his plan of Eldia's sterilization. Zeke's consciousness then fades, but as he dies, he suddenly has a vision of a young girl who molds his destroyed body anew with sand. While Zeke, who has reached a different sphere of existence he believes to be the manifestation of "Paths", is remolded by the nameless girl, a mindless Titan suddenly robs towards Zeke but instead of devouring him, the Titan rips open its own stomach, grabs Zeke and stuffs him into his intestines. Afterwards, the Titan slumps over. Moments later, Zeke reemerges from the stomach of the titan completely reborn. In the meantime, the Yeagerists have arrived in order to save Zeke and bring him to Eren. When Floch asks Zeke what happened to him, Zeke replies that he is not too sure himself but explains what he saw and what he believed it to mean. He reveals to Floch that everybody who stood in their way has been eliminated and that the time to advance has come.

## Titan Battle in Shiganshina

After having been freed, Zeke immediately heads to Shiganshina where, in the meantime, Marley has started a small-scale invasion and has dropped a unit of soldiers with parachutes. Eren, having turned into the Attack Titan, is being attacked by both the Armored Titan and the Jaw Titan and Zeke arrives just in time to prevent Eren from being eaten by Reiner. After climbing on top of Wall Maria, Zeke pries out a part of the wall and precisely hurls it into the city so that it hits Reiner in the face. Zeke then cockily announces his arrival, claiming that he arrived at the destined meeting point a little late while also congratulating Eren for holding off the enemy for so long, claiming that he should leave the rest to his big brother now. Zeke keeps hurling rocks - taking down all of Marley's airships and fending off both Reiner and Galliard - until he is taken by surprise by a shot from Pieck's anti-titan-artillery turret, is hit near his nape and tumbles off the wall. He falls into the district where he remains motionless. Despite the lower half of his body being severely damaged Zeke survives and is able to maintain the functions of his titan form. Seeing that they're at a disadvantage Zeke decides to use his scream to transform everybody nearby that has ingested his spinal fluid. However right as he is about to scream Colt arrives on the scene and pleads with Zeke not to use his scream because his brother Falco, an innocent warrior candidate had accidentally ingested some of the wine tainted with Zeke's spinal fluid. Despite feeling sympathy for Colt's brotherly care for Falco, Zeke screams anyway and turns everybody in the nearby proximity that drank his spinal fluid into Pure Titans. Afterwards Zeke orders Falco's pure titan to attack Reiner before another shot is fired through Zeke's nape seemingly killing him. However Zeke actually manages to survive albeit more mangled and hides underneath the steam and skeleton of his decomposing titan form. Eren notices this and hardens his titan body after an enraged Reiner punch his fist right through Eren's mouth upon Porco Galliard sacrifices himself to allow Falco to regain his human form. After breaking out of his nape Eren runs to make contact with Zeke and activate the Founding Titan but a vengeful Gabi shoots Eren's head off with an anti-titan rifle causing Zeke to become horrified as his younger brother's severed head begins falling towards him.

## Final Downfall

After Eren's severed yet still technically alive head falls into Zeke's hand the power of the Founding Titan activates and sends the two brothers into the coordinate of the timeless realm of paths where Zeke is seen in chains that apparently represent the "First King's will and the Vow Renouncing War". When the nameless girl that healed Zeke appears he reveals that she is in fact Ymir Fritz who had been transported to the Coordinate upon her death to become a conduit for using the Founding Titan's power by obeying its inheritors, when Zeke asks Eren to command Ymir to sterilize the Eldian race as they "agreed upon" Eren reveals that he has no intention of sterilizing the Subjects of Ymir and was only playing along with Zeke's plan in order to use the Founder's powers. Zeke is saddened by this before revealing that he wasn't sure of Eren's true allegiances so he deceived Eren as well and was in control of Ymir and the Founder's power due to his royal status and that he had successfully nullified the Vow Renouncing War while breaking his chains and having Ymir (who is bound in servitude to her royal-blooded descendants) chain Eren up. Still believing that Eren is being controlled by their father's will and memories Zeke has them go into Grisha and Eren's memories to "show" how Grisha imposed his "nationalist mindset" onto Eren. However Zeke learns that Grisha had in fact been remorseful of how he treated Zeke and because of it he gave Eren more personal freedom as a child and even postponed his mission to take the Founding Titan from the Reiss family to spend his remaining years with his family without jeopardizing their lives. Zeke then notices how Grisha is actually able to see him from the past. Zeke is surprised by this and Eren tells him that they need to go on to the next memory. After seeing the memory of Eren's brutal rescue of Mikasa, Zeke finally accepts that their father never forced his ideology upon Eren, yet Zeke is still bewildered that Eren betrayed his trust. Eren reveals that he would never go along with the Euthanasia plan because he was "Born into this world, and if anybody tries to take his freedom, he won't hesitate to take theirs" in retribution. After Grisha notices Eren while taking to his child-self, Grisha departs the walls and heads to the Reiss chapel to finally follow through with his mission as he is on the final year of his limited lifespan due to the curse of Ymir. Zeke witnesses the memory of his father confronting Freida Reiss (the mentally enslaved then-inheritor of the Founding Titan) and pleading with her to use the Founding Titan's powers to save the people being slaughtered at Wall Maria. Freida wants to help before Karl Fritz's will prevents her from doing so. She says that the Eldian people are irredeemable for the sins of the past Eldian Empire, and their only repentance is to accept their fate, even if the people of the walls don't know about the true history of the world. Zeke believes Freida and him to be like-minded and goes on to ask Eren if his previous statement on the killing of the Reiss family was another deception.

Zeke then notices Eren's intensive glare towards Freida in disgust towards her ancestor's ideology. As Grisha continues to plead with Freida, the Queen rejects his requests and states that even if Grisha were to take the Founding Titan he wouldn't be able to use it. However Grisha reveals that he is already aware of that, to a surprised Freida. Grisha reveals that the like all of the Nine Titans the Attack Titan has its own unique abilities. It is able to see into the memories of its future inheritors, and through them, it can know the future, while also granting users immunity against the Founder's memory manipulation. Frieda is not aware of this because the vow to renounce war prevents her from using the full power of the Founder. Zeke is astonished that the Attack Titan had those kind of capabilities and it's revealed that it was because of this reason Grisha was able to see both Zeke and Eren due to the Founder's power amplifying the Future Memory Inheritance ability, which Eren used to discreetly relay his future memories of Wall Maria falling and Grisha's slaughter of the Reiss family (sans Rod). However as Grisha hesitates Eren directly speaks to him, having used Zeke to ensure history plays out as it already has been. Zeke can only stand in shock as Eren coldly reminds Grisha of all the people who died due to the persecution of Eldians: his sister Faye, his comrades from the Restorationists, his first wife Dina, and his predecessor Krueger. This convinces Grisha to follow through with his mission. After successfully killing Freida and her entire family (with the exception of Rod, so that he can show the Eren the memory of the massacre for the first time and pass it along Grisha in the first place), and stealing an injection of titan serum, Grisha exits his titan form in anguish and remorse over killing children. After Grisha realizes he can talk to Zeke he tells him that the future will go in Eren's favor and not his. When Grisha expresses horror at the future memory of Eren's endgame he can finally see Zeke and expresses remorse for his mistreatment of Zeke as a child and embraces him saying that he loves him. As he tells him to stop Eren, Eren's past self from the year 850 (during the award ceremony following the Battle of Shiganshina) receives Grisha's memories of that night with better clarity than before, allowing him to see into his own future memories.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked, horrified and grossed out!

Applejack: That guy is a monster!

Qin: Yeah he sure is! He is pure evil!

Larry Koopa: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for all the Fortune Ladies and Fortune Fairies put together next.

Me: Wow! The Fortunes of Light and Darkness.

Nico: Exactly.

Carly Atlas: That will be awesome to see.

Nico: It sure will.

Laney: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Pandora Marwood of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna and Marianna Blakely. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Pandora Marwood on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna and Marianna Blakely.

Lynn: Looks like Morana and the others are really getting mad beyond anyone's imagination.

Me: And now, their desire for revenge has completely consumed their minds.

Nicholette Torrington: You got that right, J.D. Morana Desdemona and The Order of The Black Cross have caused enough trouble in Michigan trying to prove their loyalty to Satan, and now, they want revenge on us for what we did to their dark master.

Nico: But, they'll meet the same fate as their master, Nicholette, and Veronica and Lincoln will show that demonic Satanic witch what for her crimes.

Veronica Keiron: Yeah, I still owe her for what she tried to do in trying to cause the deaths of my parents by using black magic, and I can never forgive her for what she tried to do.

Nico: Yeesh, so you guys also have a grudge on them for what they did in trying to use black magic to kill your parents and all of you, that's proof of just how evil they really are. Alright, gang, let's go, let's make that monster, Zeke Yeager, pay for his crimes on the world.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're coming for you, Zeke Yeager, and you're going to pay for everything you've done and once we get done with Zeke Yeager, you're next, Pandora Marwood.

Titania: Shall we get going?

Jellax: We should.

Nico: Lets do it!

Me: Lead the way.

We were off to the ship and we were off to the world of Attack on Titan.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7037.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the world of the Apocalyptic Anime series Attack On

Titan located 77,212 Lightyears away from Earth and our mission there for J.D.'s Birthday is to kill the evil Zeke Yeager who has unleashed the Titans to destroy all humanity and kill everyone. Our mission is to give that ruthless monster the Black Gates and get everyone off that planet and start a new life anew.

Me: This is gonna be a big one. The Titans there are a force not to be trifled with.

Camie: Yeah. How do we kill them?

Me: Total obliteration or decapitation.

Qin: So we blast them or slash their heads off.

Nico: Yep.

Diamond Tiara: How big are they?

Me: HUGE! Some of them range from 10 feet tall to 18 meters.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA! That's 59 feet tall.

Me: Yep.

Eli: We'll need Kaiju power for this too.

Camie: I agree.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the world of Attack on Titan and it was just like the scan image. The continents were upside down and they were flipped backwards.

Nico: Wow! Just like the image.

Laney: Yep.

Camie: This is crazy.

Laney: It sure is.

Electro: Let's find a place to land.

Vathek: Somewhere with no Titans.

Nico: We can land above Shiganshina city.

Me: Okay.

We engaged the landing and we floated over the land and we saw that it was a ravaged wartorn world that was plagued by the titans.

Nico: Whoa! So those are the titans!

Eli: Huge!

Me: And ugly too!

Camie: Scary!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

We saw Shiganshina City and it was under attack by the Skinless Titan and many numerous titans!

Nico: There it is! And it's under siege!

Me: Oh man! Eren Yeager is in trouble!

Nico: Then we got to help him!

Me: Right!

Nico: J.D. you scare off the Titans and kill that Skinless one.

Me: Right! Time to fight fire with fire.

The ship hovered over the city and I got out and turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I went Giant and I was 20 feet taller than the Skinless Titan.

I tapped it on its shoulder.

Skinless Titan: Huh?

He saw me and I waved at him and then…

SLASH!

I slashed his head off with my scythe and killed him instantly! Then I fired waves of energy and blasted the titans all over into ashes!

Me: Take that you fiends!

The citizens cheered wildly for me as I saved them all.

Me: (Waves at them)

Then the shiip landed and we got out.

Wendy Koopa: Eddy, kill one of the ones getting away.

Eddy: Right.

Eddy aimed his blaster at one of the Titans and shot it through the back of the head.

Me: Nice shooting guys.

They blasted the titans and they ran away like cowards.

Me: That's that.

Nico: Yep.

Eren Yeager came up to us.

Eren Yeager: Thanks for that. We owe you one.

Me: Anytime. You must be Eren Yeager.

Eren Yeager: I sure am. And J.D. Knudson it's an honor to meet you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same to you Eren.

He glared at me.

Eren Yeager: The titans are mine to destroy alone.

Cyborg: Now, that's not very nice.

Eren: (sighs) Not you and your team! The Titans who are the monsters on this world!

Ghost of Elias Kingston: Oh. Right.

Dark Laser: This is gonna get confusing real fast.

Nico: Sheesh what's eating him?

Me: Eren is hellbent on getting revenge.

Nico: Why?

Me: The titans of this world killed his mother and ever since then he was hellbent on killing all the titans.

Mikasa Ackerman: That's right. Sorry about that though. My name is Mikasa Ackerman. Sorry we weren't properly introduced.

Me: No worries Mikasa but it's a pleasure to meet you now. But we better save him from himself.

Sasuke Uchiha: Let me and J.D. talk to him. We know what he is feeling.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Eren, me and Sasuke need to talk to you. In private.

Eren: Okay.

We took him to a park in the city to talk.

Me: Eren first of all you have our condolences for what happened to your mother. That attack really devastated you.

Eren: Yeah it did. But thank you for that.

Me: But Eren you have to realize that it's never all right to get vengeance.

Eren: How would you know!?

Me: Because I succeeded in getting revenge! And I nearly did a mistake that I would have lived to regret for eternity.

Eren: What?

Sasuke: I know how you feel too Eren.

Stalker: We actually were planning to come here last year. But instead, we met Dino Tyranno and his team.

Mikasa Ackerman: I see.

Nico: We weren't ready to come here because we didn't know how great a threat it was here. But now that we have evolved in many ways we are ready for the Titans.

Eli: Yeah. But now we are ready.

Nico: Yep. First of all I can't imagine the kind of pain you all went through these years here on this planet. It must've been awful for you all.

Mina Carolina: It was Nico.

Historia Reiss: Yeah.

Nico: I'm sorry you guys went through hell.

Eren: How could you know how I feel!?

Sasuke: Because like you I too was obsessed with getting revenge. I once went down the path of vengeance. My entire clan was butchered and murdered because of the corruption of my village's council. They ordered my older brother Itachi to kill everyone in my entire clan including me. And leave no one alive. Itachi spared me and he told me that he killed everyone to test the limits of his power. I thought Itachi went mad and I vowed to get revenge on him. But I later abandoned my path of vengeance thanks to Nicole. She saved me from myself and I realized what a fool I was. Vengeance ultimately in the end would have destroyed me.

Me: That's right Eren. Vengeance is like a double edge sword. All it will lead you down is a path to your own destruction.

Sasuke: That's right.

Me: Also I know how you feel too. There have been lots of instances where I wanted revenge. But the worst and most recent of them happened on one of our ambassador mission. The turtle brothers sensei Master Splinter was killed by The Shredder of that world and I vowed to get revenge on him. When we faced him I exploded in power and really let him have it. I then learned the hard way that I got my revenge but I nearly killed myself.

Eren: I had no idea.

Me: Yeah. Vengeance is a bad thing. I was an absolute fool back then.

Snake: Besides, you're not alone in this, dude.

Zen Aku: You have Mikasa and us.

Me: And you have Historia too as your friend as well. The point is Eren that you shouldn't shut your friends out all for revenge. You have to let vengeance go and get justice on the monsters that did you wrong. The Titans deserve to be destroyed yes. But let us all help you.

Eren: You're right guys. You're right. What a fool I was! I'm sorry.

Me: It's okay Eren.

Pain Yatta: And it's J.D.'s birthday today. Good thing no one tried to hit me with a stick.

Me: Don't worry Pain Yatta you are NOT going to be used that way.

Hudson Horstachio: Besides! That is my thing for me.

Nico: You got that right Hudson.

Qin: Yep.

Hudson Horstachio: I was invited to help out too.

Me: Good.

Eren: Happy birthday J.D.

Me: Thanks. But we are actually here to help you all out. We came to help you guys kill the leader of the titans himself. Zeke Yeager.

Eren: So you guys came to kill my half brother.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Zeke is your half brother!?

Sasuke: Deja vu.

Electropede: I guess that means Sasuke is more alike to you.

Yost Electro: Except Itachi was good all along.

Me: That's right.

Eren: Yeah.

Itachi: It's true I was ordered to kill my entire clan. But I was only ordered to kill those that were going to launch an uprising.

Me: Yeah. The Uchiha Clan was going to launch a full scale revolt on the Leaf so the Uchiha can overthrow the Hokage and take over the government. After all the peace talks failed Sasuke and Itachi's father was going to lead the clan to take over the entire village by force. Lord Third ordered Itachi to kill those responsible for launching the revolt only and not the entire clan in general. But the Third Hokage's acquaintance and the most notorious traitor in all of the village, Danzo Shimura went behind the Third Hokage's back and ordered for the whole clan to be destroyed completely. Sasuke included.

Itachi: It's true.

Eren: Oh man.

Historia Reiss: That is terrible. But I can't believe all that happened to you.

Me: Yeah. It was bad.

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah.

Eren: I'm sorry about that Sasuke and you too Itachi.

Itachi: It's all right. But thank you.

Eren: You're welcome.

Wildrider: Zeke, on the other hand, is a genuine bad guy!

Me: He's a grade A+ ∞ uhh pardon my language here to everyone here, a Grade A+ ∞ Times Motherfucking Asshole Son of a Bitch.

Historia Reiss: Good way to describe him.

Mikasa Ackerman: Yeah it sure is!

Me: You guys have all had enough of him to last an eternity. And believe me. So have we.

Garigari: Any chance we can contact the Greek Titans for help?

Rojo: Like Hyperion?

Me: We can have the titans of the M.O.E. help out with this one. That fits.

Pyros: It sure does.

Lythos: We're ready for those titan imposters! (To the Teen Titans) No offense to you all.

Cyborg: None taken.

Starfire: But those titans will pay.

Me: First lets give you all a demonstration of our power and show you all that we can destroy the titans.

Nico: Yeah! It's usual battle time guys! Now who is up for this time.

Then out came Count Spankulot, Killer Croc, Tala, Gramma Stuffum, Lord Drakkon, Common Cold, Mr. Fizz, Zzzax, Red X, New Wave, Harpymon, Oculous, Mr. Freeze, Superfriends Scarecrow, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Plug Man, Malodor, Pink Ranger Slayer, Virgo Zodiarts, Stink Bug, Saleen, and Shakedown.

Nico: Count Spankulot, Killer Croc, Tala, Gramma Stuffum, Lord Drakkon, Common Cold, Mr. Fizz, Zzzax, Red X, New Wave, Harpymon, Oculous, Mr. Freeze, Superfriends Scarecrow, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Plug Man, Malodor, Pink Ranger Slayer, Virgo Zodiarts, Stink Bug, Saleen, and Shakedown.

Me: Awesome and Lord Drakkon is giving me a birthday battle.

Lord Drakkon: Yep. Awesome.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Sorry we didn't have a new Sporix Beast this time.

Killer Croc: We had to prepare for J.D.'s birthday.

Nico: That's all right. Besides it's still a fun rescue.

Tala: But we'll try to find one next time.

Me: Yeah.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Nico) We heard you went to Chessman park.

Nico: We sure did.

Common Cold: What was it like?

Nico: Awesome place and loaded with history.

Me: Yep. And Oculous you already have a usual battle.

Oculous: I know. But it's my turn for the ranger battle.

Me: Oh. Okay then.

Oculous: And I killed a few Titans on the way here.

Me: Just remember to slash their heads off or completely obliterate them.

Oculous: Thanks.

Me: No problem.

Nico: All right lets do it!

We got the battles underway.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Nico's Rescue in Cheesman Park in Colorado

---

Count Spankulot was first.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) Nico's Rescue was in Cheesman Park in Colorado. I hope they encountered something spooky there!

Lucy Heartfilia: No they didn't unfortunately. But it was a creepy place though.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure was and it was awesome to see too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was amazing to hear about too.

Spyro: It sure was.

Count Spankulot: Glad you had a good time there. Lets do it!

COUNT SPANKULOT! BATTY!

Lucy activated her Gaia Memories, Ridewatch and Shift car and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Keiko Yukimura, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Battling Another Slapback

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) Nico, Gia, and the others did good Battling Another Slapback. I bet they had to fight a lot of her.

Keiko: Oh they did. She made 8 copies of herself and it was intense.

Fluttershy: She sure did and it was cool.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Stealth Elf: But we won in the end too.

Killer Croc: Glad you did. Lets do it!

KILLER CROC! CROVOVILE!

Keiko activated her Shift Car, Gaia Memories and Ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Harry Potter, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Charleville Castle. I also heard about the dark spirits there.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Yes and they were all destroyed thank goodness.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah they were nasty monsters too.

Cozy Glow: But they were all taken care of.

Hex: Yeah they sure were.

Tala: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

TALA! EVIL KAMEK!

Harry activated his Gaia Memories, Ridewatch and Shift Car and they fired waves of energy and magic and bones, lightning, stars and skulls and smashed her down.

---

Luster Dawn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum - Meeting Gene-Slammers for Raphion the Timelord and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch

---

Gramma Stuffum was next

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) I heard you guys met Gene-Slammers for Raphion the Timelord and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch. What are their names?

Luster Dawn: Their names are Rachel Emperyous and Luna Angmarl and they are really cool Guardian Angels for Lincoln.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And their story is really amazing too.

---

Rachel Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Luna Angmarl: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rachel Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Rachel, Luna, what are these horrible revelations on Chandler and Billy McLean?

Rachel Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I sensed and found out long ago Chandler tried to poison Lincoln with a deadly virus that has no cure by spiking his food with it and then kill him in a slow and agonizing death. But I was not going to take that lying down, I jumped Chandler and grabbed the vial of the virus and then thrashed Chandler and his cronies into pulp and I vowed that if Chandler ever tried to hurt Lincoln in any way, shape or form, I would throw him into a sawmill and chop him into a million pieces so no one would ever find him, same with his cronies.

They gasped.

Varie: Yeah, I remember that one long ago, but this proves Dark Chandler's a murderous, psychotic, bloodthirsty asshole who hated Lincoln with a passion and wanted to kill him.

Nico: Dark Chandler was a really evil and psychotic monster!

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were really pissed off at that sleazy, sadistic, evil little sewage bastard and we wanted to rip him to shreds. But, she took care of them, she sent them to prison for one year after that little incident.

Nico: Nice one, and I can guess they were pissed.

Rachel Emperyous: They were, and I also saved this.

Rachel Emperyous took out the vial with the deadly virus Chandler was about to use to poison and kill Lincoln.

Eli: What's that?

Lincoln: That's the vial of the deadly virus Chandler was going to use to poison and kill me. You kept it away from anyone who wanted to use it for evil, that was a smart move.

Varie: Big time.

Luna Angmarl: Yeah, and at least, Chandler's no longer acting like a jerk, now that Dark Chandler is gone for good, now it's my turn. I found out that Billy McLean has committed a lot more crimes and he's a lot worse than you guys have found out.

Luna Angmarl took out a very long list, and in it were 500 additional crimes that Billy McLean had committed, and we went through the long list, and when we were done, we were really horrified at the rap sheet: Billy McLean is a totally sadistic and psychotic traitorous monster from the nine circles of Hell.

Camie: My God!

Nico: What a monster!

Lincoln summoned a piano over Billy McLean's head and it dropped and the piano crashed on his head!

KRASMASH!

He popped out and he had piano keys in his mouth.

Lincoln: That's for all the other crimes you committed, asshole!

Nico: Yeah, that'll teach 'em!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gramma Stuffum: Mein Gott! That's amazing that Billy did all that. But it was funny how he got that piano dropped on him.

Sunburn: It sure was funny!

Gramma Stuffum: It sure was. Lets do it ja!

GRAMMA STUFFUM! HAMHOCK!

Luster Dawn activated her gaia memories, shift car and ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## J.D. Knudson, Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Adagio Dazzle, Sonata Dusk, Aria Blaze, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Me having an awesome birthday

Lord Drakkon was next.

Lord Drakkon: Are you having an awesome birthday so far?

Me: I'm having a really awesome birthday and this is an awesome and amazing adventure too!

Princess Cadance: He sure is and we're so happy for J.D. too.

Flurry Heart: We sure are mom! It's awesome.

Adagio Dazzle: J.D. is having a really cool time.

Sonata Dusk: He sure is and this is a really awesome adventure we're having too.

Aria Blaze: It sure is cool.

Lord Drakkon: Glad you're having fun. Lets do it!

LORD DRAKKON! LORD OF LIGHTNING!

I activated my gaia memories, ridewatch and shift car and we fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

## Robin, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kraven the Hunter and Stalker VS Common Cold - My Birthday and The Mascots Becoming Urban Rangers

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) (Sneezes) I hope J.D.'s having an awesome birthday. And the mascots are Urban Rangers too.

Robin: They sure are and J.D. is having a really awesome birthday.

Applejack: The Mascots are really amazing as Urban Rangers too.

Apple Bloom: They are off to a great start with badges too.

Flashwing: They sure are and it's awesome.

Common Cold: Glad they're off to a good start. Lets do it!

COMMON COLD! SLICKAGON!

Robin activated his gaia memories, shift car and ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Gwen Tennyson, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - The Mascots will Do An awesome job at being Urban Rangers

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) The Mascots will Do An awesome job at being Urban Rangers. I think they're the smallest ones in history.

Gwen Tennyson: Yes they sure are and it's really amazing seeing them in a great group with Rolf, Jonny, Jimmy and Carmen.

Pinkie Pie: I think it's really cute and cool!

Featherweight: It sure is awesome.

Sprocket: I'll say.

Mr. Fizz: Indeed. Lets do it!

MR. FIZZ! EVIL GULPER!

Gwen activated her ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of magic, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Mollie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - The World of Attack on Titan was made into a nightmare hellhole by the Titans

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) The World of Attack on Titan was made into a nightmare hellhole by the Titans. And I'm not talking about Robin's group.

Mollie: No it's those giant titans that are like monster zombies.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah those guys are nasty monsters of evil.

Scootaloo: They sure are scary and awful.

Whirlwind: No kidding.

Zzzax: They sure are scary. Lets do it!

ZZZAX! RAGE SHENRON!

Mollie activated her ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Hunter, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X - The Titans Caused Terrible Damage and more

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) The Titans Caused Terrible Damage here. But we're going to prevent any further damage.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja. Und we'll make sure they don't cause anymore beyond it either.

Rarity: Oh I most agree there darlings. The titans of this world are absolute monstrosities!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah they sure are and they are horrible!

Gill Grunt: You're not kidding there.

Red X: No kidding at all. Lets do it!

RED X! M.O.E. NEYLA!

Hunter activated his gaia memories, ridewatch and shift car and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Maria, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - Zeke Yeager will pay for all his crimes

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) Zeke Yeager will pay for all his crimes. Including what he's done to this world.

Maria: You got that right. This entire planet's population is teetering on the razor's edge of extinction because of him.

Princess Celestia: And he will pay big time for his crimes.

King Solar: Yes he sure will and it won't be with money.

Solar Eclipsa: And it'll be a one way trip to the black gates.

Amber Morning: That's putting it mildly.

Spotlight: But he had it coming for everything he did.

New Wave: That's for sure. Lets do it!

NEW WAVE! JELLICA!

Maria activated her gaia memories, ridewatch and shift car and they fired waves of light, lightning and water and smashed her down.

---

Orion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Eren Jeager was obsessed with vengeance before we came along

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Eren Jeager was obsessed with vengeance before we came along. Not that I blame him.

Orion: Me neither. But man he went through an absolute nightmare

too.

Princess Luna: He sure did and it was awful.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: He went through something no one should ever have to experience.

Gari: Yeah. It was awful.

Blackout: But we'll get justice for him.

Harpymon: Yes we will. LETS DO IT!

Orion: GOLD MODE!

He donned his Six Ranger Gold Mode!

HARPYMON! WHIRLNADO!

Orion activated his Ridewatch, Gaia Memories and Shift Car and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed her down.

---

Tommy, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Potion Nova, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - It's terrifying that all these people on this world went through hell,

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: It's terrifying that all these people on this world went through hell.

Tommy Himi: No kidding there. These people suffered enough as it is.

Trixie Lulamoon: They sure did and they did nothing to deserve all this horrible pain.

Triple Berry: Yeah no kidding there.

Potion Nova: It's horrible they went through all this.

Flynn: It sure is. Not awesome at all.

Cali: Yeah no kidding there.

Hugo: It's horrible too.

Mags: Boy it sure is.

Oculous: I agree too. Lets do it!

OCULOUS! EYE GUY (POWER RANGERS)

Tommy activated his Gaia Memories, Shift Car and Ridewatch and they fired waves of ice and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ultear Milkovich VS Shakedown.

---

Shakedown was next.

Shakedown: Zeke is going to pay for killing most of the people here.

Ultear: He sure will. And it won't be good.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado The Slifer the Ultimate Sky Dragon Gene-slammers VS Superfriends Scarecrow.

---

Superfriends Scarecrow was next.

Superfriends Scarecrow: This will be awesome as I give you fear.

Natalie Bernado: You should fear us.

Nicole Bernado: We don't fear anyone.

Nadine Bernado: And you will fear us.

They fired waves of lightning and lit his butt on fire and burned him as he screamed in pain.

---

Vixen VS Evil Blizzard Man.

---

Evil Blizzard Man was next.

Evil Blizzard Man: This will chill you out.

Vixen: Bring it on.

She activated the Elephant power and smashed him down.

---

Marcarita VS Evil Plug Man.

---

Evil Plug Man was next.

Evil Plug Man: Lets dance and fight.

Marcarita: You want to dance then.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Stinkbomb VS Malodor

---

Malodor was next.

Malodor: Hope you can stand the stink.

Stinkbomb: Oh I can.

Stinkbomb fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: It's hard to imagine that Zeke would turn this world into a nightmare of evil.

Fiona Hernandez: You're not kidding. The Titans that are running amok here are mindless zombie cannibals that eat people.

Himiko: Yeah they are totally brainless monsters.

Apple Bloom: It's horrible seeing them around like this too.

Sweetie Belle: But when we kill Zeke they will all die.

Scootaloo: They sure will and it will be sweet.

Diamond Tiara: I have a feeling it will be good.

Silver Spoon: We will never forgive those monsters.

RD Lola: Yeah they plagued this world for far too long.

Misty Tredwell: They sure did. And it will end badly for them.

Pink Ranger Slayer: It sure will. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Songbird VS Virgo Zodiart.

---

Virgo Zodiart was next.

Virgo Zodiart: I have a feeling this will be good.

Songbird: It sure will be fun.

She flew and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Hina VS Stink Bug.

---

Stink Bug was next.

Stink Bug: These monsters will be surrounded by stench too.

Hina: They sure will.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Eiliea the Winged Mermaid VS Saleen

---

Saleen was next.

Saleen: I have a feeling these titans will die a painful death.

Eiliea: Oh they sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Saleen down.

---

Metamorpho VS Mr. Freeze (Batman The Animated Series)

---

Mr. Freeze was next.

Metamorpho: I have a feeling you are ready for me.

Mr. Freeze: I am always ready.

Metamorpho turned into fire and blasted him down with heat.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Oculous

---

Oculous was next for the Mystic Force Battle.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Saviors of Humanity, they're a collection of greatswords with the anti-Zeke Yeager symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields, blasters, spellbooks, daggers, hammers and potions included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They went Legendary and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers went Mystic too!

Nico: Lets do it guys!

All: CODE 2! UNITED MYSTIC FORCE FORMATION!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Oculous and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Oculous you have failed this world.

Mystic Force Rangers: Checkmate!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We got the usual battles done.

Eren: Wow! Your power is amazing!

Nico: We get that all the time.

Eli: Yeah.

Princess Rose: Now, to go after Zeke.

Nuova Shenron: And we'll make him suffer.

Nico: Big time.

Maria: By the way, Kouta, you and Lillian get a time to shine.

Kouta: Sweet!

Lillian: We're ready for action and buttkicking.

Eli: I sense that he is on the outskirts of the forest 100 klicks south of here.

Nico: Then that's where we will go.

Me: Yep. Get ready Zeke, (EYES GLOW RED) We're coming for you and you are going to pay for everything you did. Plus INTEREST!

With that we were off.

Eren: WE'RE COMING FOR YOU ZEKE!

We were on the warpath!

Ebon: Got an alien in mind, Albedo?

Albedo: I have a few ideas.

Albedo turned into Negative Way Big.

Nic: Now you're talking!

Me: I think I'll even the playing field! (Activates Goliath's Ridewatch)

I grew to 100 feet tall!

Me: Lets see him get an eyeful of this.

Eli: Up ahead!

We saw THE BEAST TITAN ZEKE YEAGER!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Zeke was meditating and then the spirits of the people he killed and those that all of the Titans killed appeared and swirled around him and he was in shock and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down onto him and exploded all over and he was blasted back as a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

I was in my giant size form and Albedo was Negative Way Big!

Me: Zeke Yeager I presume?

Zeke Yeager: Who are all of you?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

RD Luna: Dude, you're so going down!

Me: You are going to pay for your crimes.

I grabbed Zeke and he looked at me and roared.

Me: Oh roar yourself. Not used to seeing someone bigger than you at your size grab you huh?

Zeke Yeager: How sad… they haven't learned a thing from the mistakes of their past; it's a tragedy that King Reiss took the memories of the world away from them. Because of that, they make the same mistakes over and over again. I'm sure that by the end, they'll be sending every person inside those walls off on a suicide charge, from their elders to their children; they'll go on saying that if they're going to die anyway, they might as well die a proud death. It only proves how unimaginative and set in their ways they are… the little fools.

Me: You're playing mind games huh? Not going to work on me.

Eren: Me neither "BROTHER!"

Zeke Yeager: Oops. I crushed it into dust, heh, what am I doing? What're you getting so worked up for? You're not like your father, remember? You need to find joy in every little thing. Now let's turn those soldiers into proud little chunks of meat.

Me: We'll see about that!

I smashed him into the ground with a powerful punch and smashed him into pulp!

Khorror blasted and smashed Zeke all over the place.

Magma: Let's turn up the heat!

Fire Lord: Took the words out of mouth!

They bashed and blasted and burned him all over.

Nuova Shenron: NUOVA DEATH RAY!

He formed a powerful concave lens and fired focused beams of sunlight and burned off Zeke's arms. Zeke roared in excruciating pain as he was disarmed!

Nico: YEAH!

Kouta: This is the end for you, Zeke Yeager!

Soiya! Kachidoki Arms! Iza shutsujin! Ei! Ei! Oh!

He donned his Triumph Armor! YEAH!

Merrick: Lunar Cue Break Mode!

He formed a path of energy and fired his animal crystals like pool balls and blasted down Zeke in a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down but not out.

I then grabbed him and flew up into the air high into the sky. Then in space and grabbed him and flew down with incredible speed and the team saw me doing this.

Nico: UH OH! EVERYONE BRACE FOR IMPACT!

They jumped away and I flew away from the ground and then Zeke crashed into the ground and then massive powerful fiery explosions blasted out all over the place with incredible force and power and turned the area around him into an incredible and ultra strong and massive raging inferno!

Numerous fiery explosions blasted off everywhere and turned the forest into a firestorm!

Nico: WHOA!

I landed.

Nico: WHOA! J.D. that was incredible!

Me: Thanks.

Carol: Now for me.

She fired Gyaos's Sonic Laser and it hit the ground all over Zeke and more fiery explosions of incredible power blasted off all over and he got up and was burning all over the place!

Stscey: Time to summon some Sentai Mecha clones.

Pete: You haven't done that in a very long time.

Nico: No he hasn't.

Stacey: DARK SUPER SENTAI POWER!

He summoned Dark Robot Clones of All the Super Sentai Rangers Megazords!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola Ferrington: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Time to even the playing field too.

We all pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned clones of all the sentai teams and the riders!

Jake: Now, for a green surprise!

Tsukasa: Literally!

Kamen Ride: Green!

Kamen Ride: Blue!

Tsukasa donned awesome Forever Green Armor and Daiki summoned clones of all the BLUE RANGERS!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

Troy was Lightspeed Rescue Green, Noah was Lost Galaxy Green, Gia was Zeo Green, Jake was Turbo Green, Emma was Time Force Green and Orion was Ninja Storm Green!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down all over the place.

Strafe, Thrust, DVA and Ranamon used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Strafe's heat ray rifle, Thrust's Air Rifles, and Dva and Ranamon's powers 100-fold.

DVA and Strafe: DIVA HEAT FURY BLAST!

Ranamon and Thrust: DARKNESS VAPOR WINDSTORM!

Titania and Light Strength Fury: LIGHT STRENGTH BLAST!

Diamond Minion Dazzle and Pete: DIAMOND DAZZLE BLAST STORM!

Iceage Dino Charge Force and Iceage: ICEAGE DINO BLAST!

Magma Volcano Magic and Magma: VOLCANIC MAGMA SHOT!

Lightning Thunderstrike Force and Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

Darkness Maelstrom Shadow and Ebon: DARKNESS PORTAL SHOT!

Darkness Force Stars and Dark Laser: DARKNESS FORCE LASER STORM!

Thugs of Justice and Rojo: THUG JUSTICE FORCE BEAM!

Snake Gang Fury and Snake: SNAKE VENOM BLAST!

Lightning Worm Fury and Electropede: MONGOLIAN DEATH WORM THUNDERSTRIKE!

Slime of Justice and Jellax: SLIME DELUGE BLAST!

45+ Years of Darkness and Stacey: LEGACY SUPER MEGABLAST!

Mordor Firestorm Doomstorm and Mouth of Sauron: MORDOR EYE FURY BLAST!

Fire Dominion Fury and Fire Lord: FIRESTORM DOMINION SHOT!

Undead Firestorm Blast and Vathek: UNDEAD SKULL SHOWER BLAST!

Galvin Burst Storm and Albedo: GALVAN ALIEN FIRESTORM SUPREME!

Elias Kingston Force and Ghost of Elias Kingston: KINGSTON FORTUNE MEGABLAST!

Toothpaste Deluge Dreamshot and Garigari: TOOTHPASTE BARRAGE STORM!

Wolf of The Moon and Zen Aku: WOLF MOON MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

Lightning of the Yost and Yost Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDERFORCE BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Eren, Historia, Rarity, me and Nico: JUSTICE FOR EARTH MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy!

Lincoln: TITAN ELEMENT STYLE: HYPERION!

Jessica Kaios: TITAN FIRE STYLE: HYPERION!

Jessica Shannon: TITAN STING STYLE: IAPETOS!

Peni Parker: TITAN WEB STYLE: KRIOS!

Chronoa: TITAN TIME STYLE: KRONOS!

Yuna Kamihara: TITAN WATER STYLE: OKEANOS!

Reika Kirishima: TITAN TIME STYLE: MYLINOS!

Toph: TITAN EARTH STYLE: OLYMPUS!

Akko: TITAN STAR STYLE: ASTRAEUS!

R. Mika: TITAN STRENGTH STYLE: ATLAS!

Makoto (Street Fighter): TITAN FIRE STYLE: HELIOS!

Makoto Nanaya: TITAN WIND STYLE: LELANTUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said titans from Greek Myth.

Lincoln and his harem: TITAN FINAL SMASH: TITANIC SPIRIT BOMB!

They fired a massive spirit bomb!

The massive energy and elemental blasts all hit him all at once and obliterated Zeke in an instant and he was banished to the black gates forever!

Me: Take that!

Lincoln: Your days of trying to destroy the world and humanity are over, Zeke Yeager!

Me: May you never ever return to torment any more innocent people again.

Nico: You've caused far too much damage to too many innocent souls for the last time, Zeke Yeager. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Pandora Marwood to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch and the first of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Veronica Keiron: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Pandora Marwood.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Pandora Marwood, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Veronica Keiron: Pandora Marwood, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Pandora Marwood: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Veronica Keiron: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master.

Suddenly, Veronica Keiron's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and light purple energy aura with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Corruptor Iblee-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Pandora Marwood, she left black and light purple energy, darkness, dark magic, skulls, and nightmare creatures with every step.

Veronica Keiron: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Pandora Marwood, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Veronica Keiron was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and light purple energy with darkness, skulls, nightmare creatures, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Corruptor Iblee flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Pandora Marwood: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Veronica Keiron emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Veronica Keiron grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light purple hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and light purple energy aura with with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures surrounding her, she has Knightmare Corruptor Iblee with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on nightmare creature earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Knightmare Corruptor Iblee with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her light purple nightmare creature-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love.

Veronica Keiron has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Corruptor Iblee with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Veronica Keiron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light purple angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Veronica Keiron has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Veronica Keiron's massive Knightmare Corruptor Iblee-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and light purple energy with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Corruptor Iblee's Dark Magic Nightmare Necromancy Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Corruptor Iblee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black skulls for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black skulls and a large light purple gem below the black skulls for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Corruptor Iblee's head with light purple gems for eyes and a light purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light purple kanji below Knightmare Corruptor Iblee that said, "Veronica Keiron, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Corruptor Iblee, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of

Pandora Marwood of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Nightmare Creatures, Skulls, Dark Magic and Wiccan and Witchcraft Magic"

ヴェロニカ・ケイロン、ナイトメアのジーン・スラマー、コラプター・イブリー、ナイトメア・コーヴン・オブ・ジャスティスのメンバー、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、黒十字騎士団のパンドラ・マーウッドの破壊者、ゴス・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、サタニック・ダーク・フォース、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇のマスター、ネクロマンシー、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、ナイトメア・クリーチャー、スカル、ダーク・マジックウィッカとウィッチクラフト マジック

Veronica Keiron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC DARK KNIGHTMARE CORRUPTOR IBLEE ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK NECROMANTIC OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE NECROMANTIC DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Veronica Keiron's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Pandora Marwood saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Pandora Marwood dodged it and she fired a powerful black and light purple energy blast with darkness, skulls, dark magic, and nightmare creatures at Pandora Marwood, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Veronica Keiron's now the next of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: Dark Magic and Necromancy of Good VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This is going to piss Morana and the remaining members of The Order of The Black Cross off even more, and Veronica, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Veronica Keiron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Knightmare Corruption Iblee and Divine Dark Magic Necromantic Occult Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Pandora Marwood, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Veronica.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Veronica Keiron.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Pandora Marwood, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!

Veronica Keiron and Lincoln went after Pandora Marwood, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Skulls at Pandora Marwood and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Pandora Marwood with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Pandora Marwood.

Pandora Marwood: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Pandora Marwood let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Pandora Marwood tried to attack again, but Veronica Keiron and Lincoln dodged her claws and Lincoln chopped off her tail as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Pandora Marwood by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Veronica Keiron used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Pandora Marwood, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all of her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Veronica Keiron and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Pandora Marwood, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Pandora Marwood's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Pandora Marwood and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Pandora Marwood: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, VERONICA KEIRON! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Pandora Marwood was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Veronica Keiron and Lincoln did to Pandora Marwood as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Veronica Keiron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive light purple angel wings are permanent.

Veronica Keiron: That's one dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again. Thank you for helping me destroy Pandora Marwood, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Veronica.

Suddenly, Veronica Keiron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Veronica Keiron's face, they kissed passionately as Veronica Keiron's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Corruptor Iblee flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Veronica Keiron came back, as the display and Knightmare Corruptor Iblee vanished.

Nico: Alright, Veronica Keiron and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Pandora Marwood.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and this is sure to piss off Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, and Claudia Umbra even more.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with even more pure rage and hatred now that Pandora Marwood has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the one we're going to face tomorrow is Claudia Umbra, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Raven.

Raven Duncan: You said it, Linky.

Selene Emperyous: That Satanic witch is so going to pay for all of her crimes, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Michelle Emperyous, the Michion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and one of the three and one of the strongest Fire Masters, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Scoots tomorrow.

Nico: As if that nasty bitter old goat hadn't sunk any lower, since we've heard many revelations from the other Guardian Angels on how she's tried to kill Lincoln many times.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, and we'll meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and my guess is Dawn Ehther, the Ehther the Heavenly Monarch.

Eli: Ooh, now that's an awesome and angelic one.

But it wasn't just Zeke that died, we saw all the Titans dying. They all disintegrated into piles of primordial slop! YUCK!

Zzzax: Now, Zeke's nothing but a forgotten memory.

Me: And the Titans too.

Red X: Unfortunately, so is this world.

Harpymon: But we won't destroy it.

Me: No we won't. Eren, we'll move you all to our world so you can start new lives on our planet Earth anew.

Eren: We would like that.

Nico: You won't regret it.

New Wave: Now, let's have a victory celebration at the continuation of J.D's birthday party!

Fizz: (to Eren) I hope you like it.

Eren: We will. J.D. thank you so much for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure Eren. You all did nothing to deserve this. It's fitting that we get justice for you and your family.

Nico: Yeah. But great job today everyone! Lets head home.

Rarity: (To the viewers) This was an amazing and most awesome way to celebrate J.D.'s birthday darlings. Hope you all loved it.

Me: I know I did.

Nico: How did you like your birthday J.D.?

Me: You guys made this the most awesome birthday ever! Thank you guys!

Eli: You're welcome bro!

Varie: Happy birthday honey!

We cheered for me.

Fizz: Now, who wants soda?!

Me: I do!

SQUIRT!

Me: HEY! Not on me! In the glass!

We laughed hysterically!

Qin: So funny!

We got everyone in the city onto the ship and searched for more people and then we went back home and got everyone settled in and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done!

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO ME! I turned 35 today and it was so awesome!

Attack On Titan was a scary anime. Never saw the show myself but I saw clips of it and it was scary. Especially that Skinless Titan. Ugly freak!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tahu, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading over to Villisca, Iowa and we're heading there to see the haunted house that was home to the notorious Villisca Axe Murders in 1912. And we're going to be in for an awesome rescue as we face Another Blitzwolfer and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for all the Fortune Fairies and Fortune Ladies. Her name is Anita Harper and she is a friend from Nico's history class and she has the powers of the Aurora Borealis and she also has the power to see into the future and has the power to see into the future as well as master the elemental forces of nature at an omnipotent level. Also we're going to be in for a surprise guest before the battle with Another Blitzwolfer. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Chillingham Castle in Northumbria, England, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted Chillingham Castle for over 800 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Michion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Michelle Emperyous, she's the middle child and one of the three Fire Masters of the Emperyous Sisters. Michelle is the strongest of the Fire Masters and has amazing fire powers that are as powerful as 100,000,000,000,000,000 suns, and she's also an amazing chef and even helped Lynn Sr. and Lincoln and Clyde make awesome dishes for dinner. She even has the respect of Lori because of her advice on how to do well in golf as she is a great golfer as well, and she also hates that rotten goat, Scoots, with a vengeance. Scoots threatened to turn everyone in the entire Loud Family into roadkill and feed their rotten corpses to the buzzards and send their skeletons into Lake Erie. But Michelle made sure that wouldn't happen and she melted her scooter into nothing and then sent her to a maximum security nuthouse for the next 20 years. She vowed that if Scoots ever got out, she would be buried alive in a coffin in a lava pool, and we're also going to meet the Ehther the Heavenly Monarch Gene-Slammer named Dawn Ehther, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his friend from Science Class, and she has amazing powers of the angels and all the powers of the heavens. She has the amazing powers of crystals and even has the powers of light too. She is also one of the strongest out of the Guardian Angels, and she also hates Scoots with a vengeance and even knows how we sent her to Hell and she vowed that if Scoots ever came back, she's going to get The Black Gates for sure. Get ready because it's that time again. It's time for the annual Halloween Saga of Horror! GET READY FOR A SCARY SERIES OF ADVENTURES THAT WILL SCARE YOU TO DEATH AND WE'RE GOING TO MAKE THIS A FEAR INDUCING AND BLOODCURDLING NIGHTMARE! (EVIL LAUGHTER!) (THUNDER CRASHES) (FIRE ROARS)

For the first part of the saga we're going to battle Seth Brundle from the 1986 movie THE FLY! We're going to stop him from playing with fire and we're going to make sure his experiments are stopped once and for all.

See you all tomorrow.

# I HATE FLIES!

## Never Play With Fire or There will be Horrible Consequences

---

Walking through the streets of Villisca in Iowa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tahu, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome rescue as well as to find out more about the mystery of one of the most notorious cases in the history of the country: The Villisca Axe Murders of 1912.

Me: Villisca, Iowa. Dad has never been to this part of Iowa before and it's really scary that this happened 110 years ago.

Nico: It sure is awesome. The Villisca Axe Murders is one of the most notorious Cases in the country.

Eli: It sure is.

Beast Wars Scorponok: What happened here back then?

Me: 8 members of a whole family were found bludgeoned and hacked to death in their own home with an axe in the pre dawn hours of June 10, 1912.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man! That's horrible!

Laney: Yeah. The case is one of the most notoriously unsolved mysteries of the city.

Camie: Wow.

Tahu: Who would do such a thing?

Eli: No one knows.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tahu.

Tahu: Anytime brother. It's gonna be great to help you out on this rescue.

Qin: It sure will be awesome though.

Nico: Tahu, I'll never forget when we met you and the other Toa

Tahu: Me neither. That was so fun.

Me: It sure was. For all of us.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: We went to the island of Mata Nui.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 513 and it was cool.

Camie: WHOA!

Tsuyu: That is so cool and awesome!

Sirius: I'll say!

Nico: Yep. That was so awesome too.

Eli: Wow! That must've been a fun adventure.

Me: It was.

Nico: Your team are the Toa that started it all production wise.

Tahu: That is true brother. We did make a very popular series here on Earth.

Qin: You sure did.

Me: And it evolved from there and it was so awesome.

Eli: Bionicle is so cool.

Wendy Sapphira: It sure is. For over 21 years now.

Qin: Yeah and more and more sets for Bionicle came out.

Xenia: For so many creatures and heroes and villains.

Laney: That's right.

Nico: Yep.

Tahu: It sure is amazing. And more locations of Mata Nui and beyond were discovered as time went on.

Me: That's right. But wow! Yesterday was so much fun and awesome.

Nico: We finally got around to helping Eren Yeager.

Me: Yep we sure did.

Laney: That was so cool!

Varie: It sure was. I just can't believe that he went through all that.

Camie: Yeah. Poor guy.

Nico: He and his friends went through hell of an unprecedented level.

Sakura Valencia: Yeah no kidding and it's awful to see that happen to him.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: Can you believe we could've gone to that world instead of meeting the Dinozaurs?

Me: I know. But I just wasn't ready for it yet. I wasn't ready because I wasn't strong enough. Don't get me wrong Nico, I am pretty strong enough physically but I wasn't strong enough mentally.

Nico: Oh I know what you mean.

Eli: But you are strong enough now bro.

Me: Yeah I sure am. I just had to know when would sound like the perfect time for it.

Lola: That makes sense.

Nico: Yeah. But it was cool helping Eren and his friends out.

Camie; It sure was.

Me: My birthday yesterday was awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Also, Gus Porter, Tick Tock the Crocodile, Holly the Rainbow

Butterfly, Blade, Nick Fury, Black Panther, Naida Riverheart, Kuwabara, Wasp, and Olga Orromov are more backup core members.

Me: Ooh! Awesome choices man and Luz's friend Gus will love being a backup choice.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I'm glad.

Me: Oh speaking of which. Ronnie Anne said she has something she wants to do before todays mission.

Nico: What is it?

Me: She wants to take us to meet Luz's mom.

Eli: Wow we never met her mother before.

Me: No we sure haven't. But after Luz and her friends went on that awesome and harrowing adventure in the demon world, in the Boiling Isles and accomplishing that much it was hard to imagine that they would go through all that against Emperor Belos.

Nico: I know. That kind of adventure must've been an awesome challenge for them the first time.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Although, I get the feeling we're going to meet someone related to Luz's adventures.

Me: I do too.

We arrived at the Villisca Axe Murder House.

Nico: There it is.

Qin: Whoa the Villisca Axe Murder house.

Camie: (GULPS) Scary place.

Himiko: I'm not scared of it.

Me: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't with us. They would be scared out of their wits.

Lily: No kidding there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then we heard magic chanting.

Me: Wait hear that?

Nico: I sure do?

Tahu: What is it?

Eli: It's coming from behind the house.

We went over and we saw a girl with black hair and a black dress and she had fingerless gloves on and she was chanting something in a Satanic Incatation and she had pitch black angel wings spread and was in a magic circle.

Nico: What is she doing?

She had a viewing window open and she looked at some members of Emperor Belos's coven in it and she then flared up a darkness aura and fired beams of magic and the members of the coven were hit and they were teleported to a magical prison.

Me: Whoa.

Brittney: She is a true master of dark magic.

She got up and the circle vanished.

Girl: I know you all are there. You can come out now.

We went up to her.

Me: You are a true master of Dark Magic.

Felicia Wittebane: Thank you all. Sorry I am Felicia Wittebane and I know it's a shock but I am the descendant of Phillip Wittebane or Emperor Belos.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: But I take it you're not like him?

Felicia Wittebane: No I am not and will never be like him ever. I should explain. You all know about my ancestor's evil history and the terrible atrocities he did in this world back 375 years ago and in the Demon World right?

We nodded.

Felicia Wittebane: Well when I was a little girl years before Luz came to the Boiling Isles, I stumbled upon Belos's diary and I saw all the horrible crimes he did and more to so many people throughout the lands. I knew that his crimes could not go unpunished. So I trained myself hard and poured my studies into the arts of dark magic. For years I worked hard and I mastered the forces of dark magic and the powers of the spirits of the palismen and the powers they contain including the powers of winged flight, elemental magic, immortality and so much more. I then formed a powerful rebellion against Emperor Belos and together with Luz, Willow, Gus, Amity, Eda, Ronnie Anne, Lillith and Hunter we would bring down Belos for good. But I went to get some supplies for our uprising and then when I got back I saw the Emperors castle a complete and total flaming mess and in ruins and I saw the destroyed mask and body of the Emperor. I knew he was dead. I asked what happened and I was told that the all-powerful Team Loud Phoenix Storm came and helped obliterate Belos and end his reign of terror for good. You guys did me and Luz a massive and incredibly huge favor and rid the world of him forever.

Me: We did what was right. Also we didn't know you were a leader in a rebel group.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah.

Me: But Luz and her team have been a big help to all of us. Emperor

Belos didn't stand a chance against all of us. We are the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Nico: It's true.

Felicia Wittebane: I know and it's awesome you helped Luz. I love her like a little sister and she is awesome. And She and Amity are perfect for each other as a couple and I'm proud of them both. Thank you for looking out for them.

Me: You're welcome Felicia. They were in really good hands.

Felicia Wittebane: (to Albedo) You must be one of the Masters of Evil.

Albedo: Well, before, I used to be teammates with insufferable people who only cared about the glory.

Felicia Wittebane: I know. And I saw what happened and I did not believe that garbage they were spouting off for a second. It was all lies from the very beginning.

Qin: At least you know they were lying.

Camie: Yeah.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah. Teak Buktu was all a bunch of liars from the start.

Nico: Good thing I managed to infiltrate their ranks. Even though J.D. was obsessed with how his rant was interrupted.

Me: I know.

Felicia Wittebane: Those rants you do to the evil Sasuke's are really awesome and He does have it coming to him for being an absolute monster.

Me: They are pretty entertaining.

Felicia Wittebane: They sure are. But that was a really awesome plan you did J.D.

Me: It was all my idea. But Nico gladly volunteered to be put into their ranks as a mole and it was awesome.

Felicia Wittebane: It sure was awesome and J.D. you did a great job putting on that performance against Lex Luthor during the Zenkaigers mission. Lex Luthor was wrong about everything and you made the right call not accepting his offer and all that.

Me: Thanks. Glad you think so and like I said, Evil is an Eternal force and it's always a constant battle.

May: (to Girl Jordan) I still don't see how you could be quiet during that whole thing.

Girl Jordan: Um… when did this suddenly become about me all of a sudden?

May: One of the things Luthor promised J.D. would happen if he erased all evil with the Black Gates was that Carnage wouldn't have been able to ruin your life. I figured you would've wanted J.D. to go back in time and use the Black Gates to destroy all Evil.

Girl Jordan: Because I knew that J.D. would never be that cowardly and accept Luthor's offer like that.

Me: Girl Jordan is right. Believe me I wanted to do that but I can't. It would be too easy.

Nico: J.D. has never been one to take the easy way out.

Me: No. And like two sides of the same coin, good and evil are always forever connected. One can't exist without the other.

Nico: You're right on that one.

Qin: Yep.

Felicia Wittebane: And J.D. made the right call too.

Qin: Yeah he sure did.

Me: By the way Felicia how did…

Felicia Wittebane: Luz's friends and me react to Hunter being a clone of Belos? They understood and knew that he was never going to be like him either. Sure he may have served him but at least he abandoned him in the end.

Me: That's good. At least they understood.

Nico: Yeah.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah.

Zocks: Hunter is nothing like that son of a bitch.

Nico: No he sure isn't.

Felicia Wittebane: It's good he isn't. But I'm glad that Belos got what he deserved. The Demon World and Earth can rest easy now that you guys have helped me and Luz destroy him forever.

Qin: That's for sure.

Then we heard a wolf howl.

Felicia Wittebane: Oh and you guys have Another Alien to face.

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of Blitzwolfer! It was ANOTHER BLITZWOLFER!

Me: Whoa! Another Blitzwolfer!

Qin: Wow! This one is gonna have a bark bigger than its bite. Literally.

Nico: Yep.

Another Blitzwolfer: (In a girls voice) But at least I found you guys.

Me: (Gasp) Sonnya Lupus?

Another Blitzwolfer: Yes. It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Sonnya Lupus and she is a shy girl. But she is also a werewolf.

We gasped.

Eli: Oh man.

Albedo turned into Negative Blitzwolfer.

Negative Blitzwolfer: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Blitzwolfer: To get rid of the Curse of The Werewolf in me.

Me: Sonnya has had a curse put on her ever since was six. She got bit by a werewolf and every full moon she would become a werewolf and it was a constant nightmare.

Nico: Don't tell me, she would go out and kill people.

Me: Yep. She would come home every full moon covered in blood.

Another Blitzwolfer: Yeah.

Nico: That's bad.

Me: Yeah. But knowing the only way to kill a werewolf is with silver bullets.

Another Blitzwolfer: Yeah. But I did not want that to happen to me. Swartz promised to remove this curse. But I realized that he lied to me.

Me: There's only one way you can have this curse removed Sonnya.

Another Blitzwolfer: What is it?

Me: Reign in the power of the wolf with the strength and power of your will and it can become an amazing power like how it worked for me when I become J.D. the Nocturnal.

Another Blitzwolfer: But I don't know if I can.

Me: Yes you can Sonnya.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armors!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: Time to fight wolf with wolf. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of blue fire from my scythe and blasted her down.

Sougo: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) Her Another Omnitrix Alien form is probably keeping the curse strong.

Geiz: (gets out Liveman Ridewatch) So, we'll just have to do this the old fashioned way.

Sougo got Red1Armor while Geiz got RedFalconArmor.

Me: The Full Moon isn't even out though and it was in the sky last Sunday.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But nonetheless we still have to stop her.

I fired more blasts of blue fire and smashed her down.

Nico: (takes out Biowulf's Ridewatch) Time to fight wolf with wolf!

He activated it and got Biowulf's claws and slashed her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Another Blitzwolfer opened her mouth and fired a powerful sonic blast and we dodgded it.

Qin: Whoa1 That is powerful!

Camie: Her bark is worse than her bite.

Tahu: My turn!

Tahu activated P'andor's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: Take that!

Camie: Can't take the heat?

Lola: Oh she can handle it.

Another Blitzwolfer charged at us.

We jumped out of the way.

I fired more blue fire blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: YEAH! Lets keep it up!

But then a bunch of element blasts appeared and hit Another Blitzwolfer and smashed her down.

Nico: Whoa!

Felicia Wittebane: That's the gene-slammer you know Nico.

Then out came a Fortune Lady Every!

Nico: Wow! Fortune Lady Every!

Fortune Lady Every: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome too.

Nico: Anita Avery!? Wow!

She reverted back and Anita was a girl with rainbow angel wings, Magnificent Spatuletail Hummingbird tail feathers and she had orange and black clothes and had black hair and orange eyes and she had the Nazca Line for the Hummingbird on her right arm.

Anita Avery: I got this for you guys.

She fired waves of the six elements and smashed down Another Blitzwolfer and she was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes aI caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to pick her up and Sonnya saw me.

Sonnya Lupus: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're all right now.

Tahu: That she is my brothers.

Anita Avery: But at least she is normal again.

Qin: Yep.

Tahu: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Anita Avery: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in school and I saw into the future, a vision of a school attack about to come and then me and Nico stopped it before it happened and we sent the two kids that were about to attack off to prison forever.

Me: Whoa! That was awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah!

Lola: Yep.

Nico and Anita hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Anita.

Anita Avery: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: How do you feel, Sonnya?

Sonnya Lupus: Horrible.

Me: Well we'll help you Sonnya. But we are here for you.

Sonnya Lupus: Okay.

We went back home.

Back at the estate, Luz and Amity were watching TV and then we came home.

Luz: Hey guys. How was the rescue?

Me: It was fun.

Luz: (GASP) Felicia!?

Felicia Wittebane: Hey Luz.

Felicia and Luz and Amity hugged.

Amity Blight: It's awesome to see you here.

Felicia Wittebane: It's great to see you all here.

Amity Blight: Same here.

Luz: We have so much catching up to do.

We got to talking.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Vakama are heading to Chillingham Castle in Northumbria, England, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted the castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Chillingham Castle in Northumbria, England, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted the castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Me: Nico told me of what you guys did yesterday in exorcising Charleville Castle and ridding it of the dark spirits and helping the trapped good spirits rest in peace, and that's awesome.

Nico: And after we get done with exorcising Chillingham Castle, we're bound into run into another one of those turned into zombified demons by Angela Franklin.

Lincoln: We already took down Sal Romero yesterday, there's no doubt we'll run into another of those who got turned into zombified demons by Angela Franklin long ago, and thanks for joining us, Vakama.

Vakama: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the history with Chillingham Castle?

Lincoln: Many of my Guardian Angels from England have told me about this place, it's a fortress that was built over 800 years ago, but throughout those eight centuries, Chillingham Castle has seen the centuries of torture, war, death, destruction, and bloodshed, and it's earned its name as The Home of The Torturers.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) That's right, and they had one of the worst torturers here, his name is John Sage, a mercenary in the English Army, and he was also known as Drag Foot, because during a battle with The Scots, he got a sword wound to his leg which severed his tendons, and that caused him to drag his foot, and he was really cruel and sadistic when he came up with many cruel punishments in the castle dungeons, and this left a dark stain in the dungeons, but it wasn't limited to the dungeons, it also spread to every room in the castle, and many still feel the evil that's taken place here for the last 800 years.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Me: That's really scary.

We then arrived at Chillingham Castle, and we felt the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and the dark spirits aren't going to leave Chillingham Castle that easily, so it's time to use the method we used yesterday at Charleville Castle.

Me: This should be good. Too bad I missed witnessing it.

Nico: Well, now you're about to see it, J.D., and it's really awesome.

Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground and it surrounded Chillingham Castle. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He then took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark spirits were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Chillingham Castle and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Chillingham Castle has been exorcised for good, and the dark spirits of Chillingham Castle were eventually sent to The Black Gates and the magic circles disappeared.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: Nico did say you'd love seeing it, J.D., and thanks to the exorcism, Chillingham Castle and its land is now calm now.

Lucy Loud: And the trapped spirits have finally been able to move on, and the dark spirits are now gone for good and sent to The Black

Gates.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) It'll be a perfect attraction for tourists now, and they won't be attacked by any of the dark spirits or the heavy presences caused by the dark spirits.

Lincoln: That's right, Victorica, but, we're not done yet, there's still the girls we need to rescue, and there's bound to be another one of Angela's zombified demon minions about to attack right… now!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of moaning in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Jay Jansen who's in his zombified demon form and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Jay Jansen who's in his zombified demon form and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) This means one thing: Angela's planning her return!

?: (Girl's voice) And we need to stop him!

Suddenly, we saw Michion the Timelord and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Michion the Timelord and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther, but we'll talk later, we've got to stop the zombified demon, Jay Jansen, and help him rest in peace.

We rushed on over, and right before the zombified demon Jay Jansen could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Jay Jansen, and that allows the four girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Jay Jansen, and when the zombified demon servant of Angela Franklin saw us, he moaned in anger.

Lincoln: I should've guessed we'd run into you here, Jay Jansen, but we already dealt with Sal Romero when he was sent to Ireland by Angela Franklin, but we'll be ready for her when the day comes. But, first, we got to free you from Angela's demonic influence.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and

Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Vakama, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the zombified demon Jay Jansen, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we fired blasts of light which hits the zombified demon Jay Jansen, and it removes Angela's demonic influence and he was restored to normal form, but he was still dead. But, he was finally freed from Angela's demonic influence, and he was able to ascend to Heaven, now freed from the shackles of the demon. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another haunted location exorcised and another of Angela's minions put to rest for good. (To Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther) And it's good to see you again, Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther.

Michelle Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair put into a braid, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful red angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green midriff top, long red skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, red bellbottom pants with designs on the legs, red high-heeled pumps, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and angels on the coattails and Michion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Michion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Michion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red angel wings and a large red gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Dawn Ehther reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing gold hair, gold eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Light Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful gold angel wings and she reigned in the power of Ehther the Heavenly Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless open gold blouse, sleeveless gold tank top, long yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and angels on the coattails and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Ehther the Heavenly Monarch-themed greatsword with Ehther the Heavenly Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel wings for the crossguard, large gold gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel wings and a large gold gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Michelle Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, and Rachel.

Dawn Ehther: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, Alina, Raven, and Luna as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Dawn.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Michelle.

Lincoln went up to Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Dawn Ehther: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Michelle Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the middle child of the Emperyous Sisters. She's the the 3rd member of the Fire Masters of the Emperyous Sisters. She is the strongest of the Fire Masters and has amazing fire powers that are as powerful as 100,000,000,000,000,000 suns, and she is also an amazing chef and she even helped Dad, Clyde, and I make awesome dishes for dinner. She even has the respect of Lori because of her advice on how to do well in golf as she is a great golfer as well.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome, and also, having awesome fire powers that're as powerful as 100,000,000,000,000,000 suns?! Whew, someone's going to get burned if they cross her.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and we also enjoyed the dishes that Michelle has cooked, and they were really good.

Lori: You bet, and she helped me greatly in golf, and just like all of us, Michelle hates that rotten old goat Scoots with a vengeance.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Michelle did to her long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Dawn Ehther, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate from Science Class, and she has amazing powers of the angels and all the powers of the heavens, and she has the amazing powers of crystals and even has the powers of light too. Plus, she is also one of the strongest out of the Guardian Angels and she also hates Scoots with a vengeance and even knows how we sent her to hell and she vowed that if she came back she is going to get the black gates for sure.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Me: It's like she's a true angel from Heaven.

Lincoln: That's just what I also said, and she also hates Scoots with a vengeance and even knows how we sent her to Hell, and she vowed that if Scoots ever came back, she's going to get The Black Gates for sure.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: and they're about that rotten old goat, Scoots.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Michelle Emperyous' neck and Dawn Ehther's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Michelle and Dawn.

Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Okiku from Afro Samurai and Banda Lotta, Fam Rapo, and Lin Formossa from Space Runaway Ideon.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Okiku from Afro Samurai and Banda Lotta, Fam Rapo, and Lin Formossa from Space Runaway Ideon.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Okiku: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Okiku and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from the zombie demon Jay Jansen, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Okiku: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Okiku: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Okiku, Banda Lotta, Fam Rapo, and Lin Formossa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Chillingham Castle and banished the dark spirits responsible for the hauntings and helping the good spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Jay Jansen, another one of those who was turned into a zombified demon by Angela Franklin.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in freeing Jay Jansen from Angela's influence and helping him finally cross over, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Michelle Emperyous, and Dawn Ehther have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. But, they've also been made aware that Angela Franklin is planning her return on Halloween, but we're going to make this her last Halloween when the day comes.

Maria: So, that's another haunted location exorcised and freed from the dark forces and another of Angela's zombified demon minions freed from her influence and sent back to the Afterlife.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's what we're going to do until Halloween arrives.

Nico: And once Halloween arrives, Angela will make her move, and then, it'll be lights out for her for good.

Me: And if Angela's life force is tethered to Hull House, won't that mean once she's killed, Hull House will also destroyed for good?

Lincoln: That'll be up to us to find out when Halloween comes, and that'll be Angela's final Halloween.

Morgana DeRose: That's right.

---

After we exorcised the dark spirits from Chillingham Castle and freed Jay Jansen from Angela's dark demonic influence, we were training intensely in the gym, this time, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Dawn Ehther: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michelle Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Michelle, Dawn, what are these two horrible revelations you have on that rotten old goat, Scoots?

Michelle Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I found out long ago Scoots threatened to turn everyone in the entire Loud Family into roadkill and feed their rotten corpses to the buzzards, and then, send their skeletons into Lake Erie. But, I made sure that wouldn't happen and I melted her scooter into nothing and then sent her to a maximum security nuthouse for the next 20 years. I'd vowed that if Scoots ever got out, she would be buried alive in a coffin in a lava pool.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why that rotten old goat!

Lincoln: Yeah, Scoots was nothing but trouble and pure evil from the beginning.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were really pissed off at that bitter, crazy old goat, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Michelle took care of her by sending her to a maximum security nuthouse for the next 20 years.

Dawn Ehther: That was until she broke out to get revenge, and Varya Pohzar transformed and she and Lincoln defeated her and had her put through the humiliations, and I knew she died because of Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse that sped up the clock on her, and she was ultimately sent to Hell. Now, it's my turn to tell my tale, while Lincoln and I were leaving Gus' Games and Grub, we'd heard a scooter heading our way, and we knew who it was: it was Scoots and she tried to run us over and kill us. But, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and sent Scoots flying back to the nuthouse and he also destroyed her scooter in the process as well.

We gasped.

Nico: Yeesh, that bitter old goat just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: She doesn't, but I agree with Michelle and Dawn, if Scoots ever comes back from Hell, she's going to get The Black Gates for good!

Nico: Same here, ooh, and I hope Michelle does bury Scoots alive in a coffin in a lava pool, that'd be something to really see.

Me: Me too.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and when Selene Emperyous, her sisters, and the other girls who recently joined Lincoln's harem saw him in his large orange speedo, their faces had an atomic red blush, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Selene Emperyous: (Thinking) Oh man, Lincoln looks even more of a hunk in that speedo, I guess it's true that time's really changed him a lot.

Selene, her sisters, and the other girls who recently joined Lincoln's harem snapped out of it.

Michelle Emperyous: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Michelle. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived in and they also saw the inhabitants there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they went inside back to the shore and they had a game of volleyball and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Dolphin Shoals.

Selene Emperyous: For our first beach date with him.

We also saw Selene, her sisters, and the girls who recently joined Lincoln's harem still had a deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him in his large orange speedo.

Me: You went with your speedo, didn't you?

Lincoln: Yeah, I did.

Nico: And I can guess Selene, her sisters, and the girls who recently joined your harem still had a deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw your in your large orange speedo.

Lincoln: Big time.

Selene Emperyous: It's hard to imagine how much Lincoln's grown in both height and muscle when we last saw him, and he's grown even more handsome.

Michelle Emperyous: When our remaining sisters see him, they're going to be gushing like crazy!

Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, and Rachel Emperyous: Big time.

---

We were walking through the town of Gravesfield, Connecticut and it was beautiful.

Me: Gravesfield, Connecticut.

Felicia Wittebane: It feels good to be back home.

Nico: It sure is an awesome place.

Luz: Yeah it sure is awesome.

We arrived at her house.

Luz: Here we are guys.

Me: Nice place.

DCSHG Harley Quinn: So, this is where Luz's mom lives, huh?

Felicia Wittebane: Yep. She has a nice home too.

Amity Blight: I think it's amazing myself.

Qin: Yep.

We went up to the door and Luz knocked on it and her mom answered and she was glad Luz was back home.

Camila Noceda: (GASP) (Spanish Accent) Luz it's great to see you.

Luz: It sure is mom. And this is my friends.

Me: Hola Mrs. Noceda.

Felicia Wittebane: Hello Mrs. Noceda. Its been a while.

Camila Noceda: Ah Felicia and Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Felicia it's great to see you and it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: You too. We have a lot to tell you.

We went inside and got to talking.

Sunny Starscout: Your daughter's been through a lot.

Camila Noceda: I can see that and she helped you all destroy the evil Emperor Belos?

Nico: That's right.

Me: We should tell you how it happened. Emperor Belos was no laughing matter.

Camila Noceda: Oh my.

Me: His real name was Phillip Wittebane. He was a witch hunter from the 17th Century. He was around for over 375 years.

I told her everything that happened in chapter 1454 and it was a powerful one.

When I was done Camila was shocked and amazed.

Camila Noceda: Ay caramba! That is amazing and we had no idea it was all by one of the missing brothers that was thought to have disappeared all those centuries ago.

Me: Yeah. No one knew that he was alive after all this time. He was beyond pure evil.

Felicia Wittebane: My ancestor was an absolute monster. When I found out about everything he did throughout all these centuries, I vowed to end him for good. I trained in the arts of dark magic and formed a band of rebels to help out in destroying him forever. But Team Loud Phoenix Storm beat me to the punch and destroyed him forever.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Camila Noceda: That is amazing!

Amity Blight: But the entire time that Luz was with us in the demon world we became very close.

Leozack: Belos may come back though.

Me: Actually we gave him the Black Gates after we had Nico's rescue in the Demon World to find out what he was planning.

Qin: Yeah.

Leozack: Oh. That makes sense.

Camila Noceda: The Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told her what it does and how it destroys those that are beyond pure evil and makes sure they cease to exist forever as if they were never born at all to begin with.

Camila Noceda: Oh wow! That is amazing.

Me: It's a powerful technique. But it's only going to be used on people like Belos.

Camie: Yeah.

Gus Porter: But it's good that Belos is gone. Now both our worlds are safe.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness.

G1 Scattershot: But new villains pop up every day.

Nico: That's right. Emperor Belos may be gone but there are still villains always popping up.

Luz Noceda: It's true. But the team needs me to help them.

Ronnie Anne: She's right Mrs. Noceda. Luz and her friends and Amity have all been a massive and amazing help to the entire team and they have helped us all ever since they joined us.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah. But some of Luz's other enemies are still at large. I've been using my dark magic to hunt down the rest of the members of the Emperors Coven and bring them to justice. I saw all your wanted posters and volunteered to help bring them in. I already caught 7 fugitives.

She showed 7 magic orbs and there were 7 faces in them. She caught Odalia Blight, Warden Wrath, Flora D'splora, The Inspector, Grometheus the Fear Bringer, Abomatons and Terra Snapdragon.

Nico: Whoa!

Amity Blight: You threw my so called mother in jail!? Wow! Good riddance.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah I used my dark magic to strip her of her powers and then throw her in prison.

Nico: Wow!

Amity Blight: She deserves to be in prison.

Later we went back home.

---

Back home we were getting ready for our next mission.

Stone Man: So, where to this time?

Nico: Actually come to think of it. I don't have any idea.

But then the alarm went off.

Nico: Uh oh.

Computer: Warning! Warning! Nico, sensors are picking up a massive rise of Fusion Energy in New York City.

Nico: Can you identify the source of it?

Computer: Scanning.

The computer scanned for the source.

Computer: Source of Fusion Energy found. Identified as that of the fusion chambers of Dr. Seth Brundle.

We gasped!

Varie: Oh man!

Me: Brundlefly!

Nico: Oh god!

Eli: Yeah!

Camie: The man that made those fusion chambers in the 1986 movie The Fly!? Weird!

Then Count Spankulot, Killer Croc, Tala, Gramma Stuffum, Lord Drakkon, Common Cold, Mr. Fizz, Zzzax, Red X, New Wave, Harpymon, Oculous, Mr. Freeze, Superfriends Scarecrow, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Plug Man, Malodor, Pink Ranger Slayer, Virgo Zodiarts, Stink Bug, Saleen, and Shakedown appeared.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Can me, Count Spankulot, Killer Croc, Tala, Common Cold, Mr. Fizz, Zzzax, Red X, New Wave, and Harpymon go with you guys?

Evil Plug Man: Me, Mr. Freeze, Superfriends Scarecrow, Evil Blizzard Man, Malodor, Pink Ranger Slayer, Virgo Zodiarts, Stink Bug, Saleen, and Shakedown will come too

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going after Brundlefly.

Killer Croc: That man that accidentally fused himself with a fly!? Freaky!

Camie: Can you tell us what happened to him?

Nico: Okay but it's not gonna be pretty.

Nico told us all about what happened and how he turned into such a freak of nature.

Sethaniel "Seth" Brundle, or better known as Brundlefly, is the titular main antagonist of David Cronenberg's 1986 remake of The Fly.

He was portrayed by Jeff Goldblum, who also played the Grandmaster in Thor: Ragnarok, Calvin "Slick" Stanhope in Silverado, Verminous Skumm in Captain Planet and the Planeteers, Long Eared Jack in Robbie the Red Nose Reindeer, and Niagara / The Wolf King in Hotel Artemis. The character of Brundle was also played by Daniel Okulitch in Howard Shore's 2008 opera The Fly in its premiere at the Théâtre du Châtelet in Paris.

Brundle suffered from motion sickness beginning at a young age; once, during childhood, he vomited on his tricycle. As a result of his condition, he developed an intense dislike of vehicles. By the age of 20, he had become an expert in molecular physics, and was the leader of a project known as "F32", which very nearly earned him a Nobel Prize in Physics. He also earned his doctorate at some undisclosed point.

Years later, he focused his attention on creating a teleportation system, partially so he would no longer have to worry about his motion sickness when traveling. At some point, he became the sole occupant of an abandoned warehouse, the fourth (and top) floor of which he converted into a laboratory and living quarters. A shy and eccentric recluse, he also adopted a habit of Albert Einstein's when he bought five identical sets of clothes so as not to waste mental energy deciding what to wear each day. His experiments were funded by Bartok Science Industries, which was unaware of the nature of Brundle's project and did not interfere since his requirements were relatively inexpensive.

Despite his scientific brilliance, Brundle subcontracted the design and construction of various components out to other scientists, components which Brundle then put together himself (thus keeping the nature of the project secret). Eventually, the first prototype "Telepod" was completed, and when it proved successful, Brundle had two refined models built. All in all, the project took 6 years to complete, but at this point, Brundle could only teleport non-living objects successfully.

One night, while attending a meet-the-press party sponsored by

Bartok, Brundle met Veronica Quaife, a journalist working for Particle magazine. After convincing Veronica that he was working on something that would change the world, he drove with her to his warehouse and demonstrated the Telepods for her. However, Brundle had been under the impression that their meeting was an off-the-record social affair, but Veronica felt otherwise and proceeded to tell her editor and former lover, Stathis Borans, about what she'd seen. Eventually, Brundle was able to convince Veronica that the project was not ready to be revealed to the world, since the Telepods could not yet cope with living matter. The pair then made a deal; Brundle would allow Veronica an insider's access to his work on the Telepods (with her end goal being a book documenting the project) in exchange for her keeping the project's existence quiet.

Veronica then set about documenting Brundle's quest to perfect the Telepods, including a disastrous experiment in which a live baboon was turned inside-out during the reintegration process. Brundle and Veronica soon became lovers, and during their first sexual encounter, he accidentally rolled onto a small circuit board, which created several small scratches on his back. Brundle's sexual awakening also provided him with a key moment of inspiration when an off-hand comment of Veronica's led him to realize that the Telepods were reinterpreting living flesh instead of reproducing it. As a result of this epiphany, Brundle reprogrammed the Telepod computer to be creative when reintegrating organic material. Soon after, a teleportation experiment with another baboon proved successful.

However, as Brundle and Veronica were about to celebrate this scientific triumph, Veronica became aware of the fact that the possessive and jealous Borans was threatening to reveal the Telepods' existence to the world prematurely. Keeping Brundle unaware of this so as to avoid hurting his feelings, Veronica abruptly left to confront Borans. Incorrectly suspecting that Veronica was still seeing Borans romantically, a drunken and jealous Brundle decided to teleport himself so as to deprive Veronica of the opportunity to see a historic moment in science. However, a common housefly slipped into the sending Telepod unnoticed by the preoccupied scientist. After his successful teleportation, Brundle went to bed, and was awoken some hours later by Veronica. He told her about his rash teleportation and the reasons behind it, and the two then reconciled and made love.

The next morning, Brundle awoke feeling strangely energized. He was surprised at his reflexes as he plucked a fly out of mid-air, and then performed a series of highly complex gymnastic exercises for Veronica. Unable to account for his new strength and agility, Brundle theorized that the teleportation process had somehow improved and purified his body. By this point, he and Veronica had begun to affect each other; he began wearing new clothes that she had bought for him, and she began wearing a necklace with a heart-shaped charm that he bought for her (despite her previous assertion that she never wore jewelry). However, Brundle's newfound energy, which now included incredible sexual stamina, quickly turned to all-out mania.

Brundle and Veronica then head to a restaurant. There, Brundle tells Veronica that he had asked the computer to improve him, yet the computer didn't understand what he was talking about, which made Brundle think real carefully. While talking quite fast, Brundle tells Veronica that he thinks the reason why he has strength and agility, is because of the process of his cells being taken apart atom-by-atom and being put back together has purified Brundle and made him realize the personal potential he's been neglecting all these years goal by goal. Due to Brundle consistently pouring sugar on his coffee while explaining his thoughts, Veronica questions Brundle if he "likes coffee with sugar". Brundle responds in confusion, and continues his subject without an answer. Brundle then says that the process has given himself the chance to be who he really is, and that it might also improve people as well.

He became arrogant and aggressive, and when Veronica discovered several coarse hairs growing out of the scratches on his back during a long lovemaking session, Brundle dismissed her concerns. Instead, he was obsessively focused on his new feeling of euphoria, and attempted to force Veronica to undergo teleportation, claiming that the process was like "a perfectly pure and benign drug." Shocked by his behavior, Veronica refused, and Brundle, seething with energy, abandoned her and stormed off into the night, determined to find someone who could "keep up" with him sexually.

Eventually, Brundle entered a local bar, where he volunteered to arm-wrestle a burly man, Marky, with the prize being the sexual favors of a young woman named Tawny. He then used his newfound super-strength to give Marky's arm a compound fracture, and spent the rest of the night bar-hopping with Tawny. The next morning, Brundle took Tawny to his warehouse, where he teleported himself once again during a lull in their sexual escapades. Soon after, Brundle, now feeling less energetic than before, tried to force Tawny to undergo teleportation. However, Veronica arrived in time to prevent this, and Tawny subsequently left the warehouse. Veronica then tried to warn Brundle that something went wrong during his first teleportation, and explained that scientific testing of the coarse hairs she had previously trimmed from his back revealed that they were not human.

Refusing to listen to her, Brundle threw Veronica out of his warehouse and told her never to return. However, after her departure, he went into his bathroom to examine himself, and was horrified to discover that lesions were appearing on his face, and that his fingernails were beginning to fall off. Humbled by this discovery, Brundle checked his computer's records and learned that the Telepod computer, confused by the presence of two separate life-forms in the sending pod, merged him with the fly at the genetic level.

After a month-long period of self-imposed isolation, Brundle finally mustered up the courage to call Veronica and reconcile with her. His body had been progressively degenerating during this period, with each day bringing new horrors and the loss of various body parts. Eventually, Brundle came to realize that his genetic fusion with the fly was slowly transforming him into a deformed hybrid creature, which he subsequently dubbed "Brundlefly". He soon began to exhibit fly-like characteristics, such as his need to vomit corrosive enzymes (which Brundle named "vomit-drop") on his food in order to pre-digest it. Brundle also developed a craving for sugary foods, and his lab quickly became a cluttered mess, full of half-eaten donuts, cakes, and other junk-food items. Overwhelmed by the horror of it all, Brundle began using gallows humor and took a perverse pleasure in certain aspects of his metamorphosis, such as his new ability to cling to walls.

He was also morbidly fascinated with his transformation from a scientific perspective, and even videotaped a demonstration of his new fly-like eating technique "for posterity", as well as keeping his sloughed-off human body parts in his medicine cabinet, which he dubbed the "Brundle Museum of Natural History". Regardless, Brundle still desperately searched for a cure to his condition, even as he continued to disintegrate mentally, emotionally, and physically. A scene deleted from *The Fly*, which would have fit in at this point, featured an experimental test of Brundle's "cure", in which the desperate scientist used the Telepods to fuse the surviving baboon and a cat together into one entity. However, the resulting "monkey-cat" creature was horribly deformed and in terrible agony, and Brundle put it out of its misery by beating it to death with a metal pipe. A small fly-like leg then burst out of Brundle's left side, and, unable to cope with this new appendage, he amputated it with his teeth.

As his diseased transformation progressed, Brundle installed a fusion program in the Telepod computer, and the computer suggested to him that the most logical way to make himself more human was to fuse genetically with one or more pure human beings. Veronica then came to visit him once again, but he explained to her that he was losing his human compassion and told her to leave him forever before he could hurt her. While on the roof of the warehouse to watch her depart-with her confidant, Borans-Brundle overheard Veronica say that she was pregnant with Brundle's child, and wanted an abortion.

He then proceeded to smash into the clinic Veronica and Borans had gone to, and abducted her before she could abort the fetus. On a nearby rooftop, Brundle begged Veronica to carry the child to term, since it could very well have been conceived before his fateful teleportation and thus might have been "all that's left of the real me." Veronica replied that she was too afraid to have the baby, and a distraught Brundle took her back to his warehouse.

Seeing that Borans, armed with a shotgun, had broken into the laboratory, Brundle leapt through the warehouse's open skylight and pounced on him. The crazed mutant dissolved Borans' left hand and right foot with his corrosive "vomit-drop", and only Veronica's pleading prevented him from killing Borans. Brundle then revealed his desperate plan to Veronica: he intended to use Telepods 1 and 2 (as well as the old prototype, which would serve as a receiving pod) to fuse with Veronica and their unborn child. He believed that this would make them the "ultimate family", an entity "more human than I am alone."

Veronica resisted, and in the ensuing struggle, she accidentally ripped off his jaw, prompting his final transformation. Brundle's body shed its outer layer of decaying flesh, revealing the monstrous combination of man and insect that had been growing underneath it. The now-mute "Brundlefly" then threw Veronica into Telepod 1 and stepped inside Telepod 2. However, the wounded Borans managed to stay conscious and used his shotgun to sever the power cables connected to Telepod 1, allowing Veronica to escape unharmed. Seeing this, Brundlefly attempted to break out of Telepod 2 just as the fusion sequence occurred, and was molecularly intertwined with chunks of metal and other components. As the mortally wounded Brundlefly-Telepod fusion creature crawled out of the prototype Telepod, he begged Veronica to end his suffering with Borans' shotgun by placing the barrel against his own head. A devastated Veronica hesitated for a moment, and then pulled the trigger, mercifully blasting Brundlefly's head off.

Several months later, Veronica died giving birth to Brundle's son, Martin. Martin was persuaded to continue his late father's work on the Telepods when he was shown videotape footage of his father being interviewed by Veronica about his work. Despite eventually transforming into an insect-like creature himself (one which proved to be far more deadly than its father), Martin eventually found a cure for his condition, and was successful in getting the Telepods to work again, thus redeeming his late father's legacy.

## Powers and Abilities

Prior to his first teleportation, Seth Brundle was a normal human being who possessed a genius-level knowledge of molecular physics, but suffered from chronic motion sickness. He was also a talented piano player, and was fond of the works of composers such as Beethoven and Bach. After his teleportation and subsequent genetic fusion with a common housefly, Brundle became extremely energized, and possessed incredible strength, agility, and sexual potency, as well as little need for sleep.

Even after he began to deteriorate, he retained his superhuman strength, as well as developing other abilities, which allowed him to scale sheer walls (as a result of sticky, cushion-like pads on his hands and feet) and vomit highly corrosive enzymes onto his food (or foes). Despite this, the "Brundlefly" creature that resulted from Brundle's teleportation accident was a deformed, sickly, asymmetrical monster.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified and REALLY grossed out!

Nico: I know. But it was awful he went through all that too.

Eli: So we have to destroy his fusion chambers and him.

Nico: Yep.

Kevin Levin: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping uhh. Actually not really sure.

Ben 10,000: I got one you might like.

He turned into a black Pterodactyl-Like Alien! It was called TERRORSAUR!

Ben 10,000: TERRORSAUR!

Nico: Whoa! Never saw this one.

Shanan: Wow! This is a new one. A Terrordactylus.

Qin: What's a Terrordactylus?

Shanan: They are a race of Pterodactyl Aliens from the planet Oblongatatus and they have the power to cause terrifying hallucinations by their eyes which cause people to go nuts.

Terrorsaur: That's right.

He reverted back.

NIco: Good idea.

Qin: But that is amazing!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Claudia Umbra of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, and Pandora Marwood. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Claudia Umbra on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, and Pandora Marwood.

Lynn: And they're even madder than ever, now they're really going insane.

Me: Just as Lincoln and the Knightmare Coven of Justice predicted.

Nicholette Torrington: With the members of The Order of The Black Cross falling one by one, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, Nimue Badriyah, and Claudia Umbra are getting really pissed off big time, and they're already falling into rage and anger. But, that witch Claudia's going to pay for what she's done, especially when you and Lincoln teach her a lesson, Raven.

Raven Duncan: Yeah, I still owe her for what she tried to do in trying to cause the deaths of my parents by using black magic, and I can never forgive her for what she tried to do.

Clara St. Clarice: And what you said was true, Nico, those Satanic dark witches have tried to kill the Knightmare Coven's parents long ago with the use of black magic, only to fail when Morgana traced their black magic to them and they gave them a severe beatdown for their attempted murders, so it wasn't just Mara Ceirin whose had a grudge against those heartless dark Satanic goth bitches.

Nico: Yeesh, well, no one's going to say anything nice about them. Alright, gang, let's go, we need to stop Seth Brundle from playing with fire.

Lincoln: And stop his experiments before something really bad happens to him and those around him, and once we stop Seth Brundle from playing with fire, you're next, Claudia Umbra.

Superfriends Scarecrow: Let's invite Chameleon too.

Killer Croc: Chameleons do eat flies after all.

Me: I don't think even Toad or anyone that eats flies would want to eat Brundlefly.

Nico: He's right on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Rachnera you wouldn't eat Brundlefly would you?

Rachnera: Just because I'm a spider doesn't mean that I would eat a mutant like that.

Papillon: Will, you and Eiji get a chance to shine today.

Will: Looking forward to it!

Eiji: Yeah!

Nico: Lets head out to New York!

Eli: Brundle is really playing with fire and we have to stop him!

Xenia: Yeah!

With that we were off.

* * *

We were flying to New York City.

Pink Ranger Slayer: We should be safe from the radiation.

Mr. Fizz: Everyone else? Not so much.

Nico: Actually it's not radiation. It uses an amazing amount of electricity. But we still need to stop Brundlefly.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Tsuyu: I would never eat him! I may have the Toad Quirk but I don't eat flies!

Xenia: Yuck!

Lana: I would eat him!

Me: EW! Lana!

Donna Diego: Okay, so maybe we can't eat his body. But what about his heart?

Nico: If I ate a flys heart I would throw up everywhere.

Me: Well don't throw up on me!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Timon, Pumbaa would you eat someone like Brundlefly?

Timon: Hey we may like eating bugs but eating people that were turned into our bugs is not in our diet!

Pumbaa: Yeah we're not like that!

Timon: We'd have to be a couple of stupid mooks in order to be that crazy.

Red X: So, eating him's out of the question.

Stink Bug: Let's just stick to killing him.

Me: That's what we are going to do.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at the building that was home to the fusion chambers like in the movie.

Qin: Here it is.

Nico: The energy signal is strongest here. That means we're close.

Qin: Yep.

Meta Knight: Is there any way to shut it down?

Nico: We could cut the power.

Meta Knight: Lets do it.

We went to the power generators in the building.

Nico: There it is.

Nico opened the fuse box and found the fuse for Brundle's lab.

Nico: There you are.

Nico flicked the switch and the Fusion Chambers shut down.

Nico: Got it.

Meta Knight: That was too easy.

Nico: Good that will slow him down. Now we can fight him and wait for the usual battles to begin.

Harpymon: Let me fly and see where he is.

Shakedown: Be careful.

Harpymon flew and then he found a light coming from a window on the 3rd floor.

Harpymon came back.

Harpymon: They came back on1

Nico: Slag! They must have a backup generator! Lets go!

We went to the lab and we found it and tried to open the door but it was locked.

Nico: Locked.

Woman: HELP ME!

Nico: Someone's in there!

Fire Man burned the door down.

Fire Man: After you.

Nico: Thanks. Entrance time!

We went in. Seth Brundle was pulling a woman and then the spirits of flies came in and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Seth Brundle!

We saw that he was deformed and his skin was weird.

Me: What the fuck have you done to yourself!?

Seth Brundle: I'm going to become something more.

New Wave: The Hell you will!

Saleen: Let her go!

Seth Brundle: Never!

Me: Somebody get me a can of bug spray!

Then the woman grabbed his mouth and then ripped it off and then his skin fell off and he turned into BRUNDLEFLY!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Nico: OH MY GOD!

Eli: HE IS AN ABSOLUTE FREAK!

Me: I HATE FLIES!

I kicked him and smashed him down and the woman ran.

Veronica Quaife: You have to help Stathis!

We looked at Stathis and he had his arm and leg melted off!

Nico: Ratchet get him to the infirmary pronto!

Ratchet: Right!

He did so.

Nico: You are an absolute freak Brundle!

Overbite: Have a taste of bug spray!

I sprayed him and he screamed and roared in pain!

Me: You like that bug boy!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Virgo Zodiarts: Like that?!

Zzzax: Let me add my own electricity!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Willow Park: Have Venus Fly Traps eat you!

She used her powers and formed ferocious Venus Fly Trap plants and they gnawed on his legs and arms.

Nico: Nice one!

Nivenna: Power Pulse!

She fired waves of numerous energy fists and smashed and pulverized Brundlefly all over the place!

Qin: Yeah!

Qin fired waves of fire and burned him.

Laney: Take that!

Amity Blight fired waves of light and burned him.

Luz fired blasts of energy and burned him all over.

Felicia Wittebane: Taste dark magic!

She fired waves of darkness and blasted Brundlefly all over.

Common Cold: Time to make you sick!

Malodor: And to make you stink!

Aligned Bumblebee: Everyone, plug your noses!

I pulled out some noseplugs and we put them on.

Stinkbug and Malodor: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

They released a massive and powerful fart explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

FART! LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Brundlefly was gagging and screaming in pain from the stench!

Ed: Mmm! Something smells good!

Lobo: That's gotta smell!

Nico: No kidding!

Qin: Gotta sting too! And flies usually love stinky stuff!

Laney: Yeah!

Tala: Really now?

Evil Blizzard Man: Maybe it's time for him to chill out then!

He fired waves of ice and froze him in a block of ice.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: He is a FLYSICLE!

We laughed!

Slippy Toad: Hey that was good! And I'm not eating him either.

Roy Koopa: We already agreed not to eat him.

Slippy Toad: I know.

Me: Besides it will hold him for a while.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: He sure is disgusting.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) You have been very bad doing illegal experiments!

Mr. Freeze: Now, you will feel the icy cold touch of death.

He fired waves of ice and I fired waves of blue fire and we froze him more.

Me: YEAH! Count I don't think it would be fun to spank a fly.

Qin: Yeah.

Count Spankulot: You're right.

Me:: Unless you count those stupid jerk flies that tried to hit on Francis.

Nico: You can spank them.

Then Number 7, Loki, Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Grodd, Molten Man, Biowulf, Bizarro, Toad, Felix Faust, Evil Comet Woman, Ed Bighead, Lady Quark, Astronema, Sir Toasty, Teen Tornado, Black Scorpion, Yost X 23, Ticklepuss, and Sara Siren appeared.

Nico: Number 7, Loki, Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Grodd, Molten Man, Biowulf, Bizarro, Toad, Felix Faust, Evil Comet Woman, Ed Bighead, Lady Quark, Astronema, Sir Toasty, Teen Tornado, Black Scorpion, Yost X 23, Ticklepuss, and Sara Siren.

Number 7: Apologies for once again not sending out a Sporix Beast.

Loki: We've just been busy. That's all.

Ghost: But we promise to send one out next time.

Me: No worries. But yeah.

Evil Green Ranger: (to Nico) We heard you went to Villisica.

Nico; We sure did.

Grodd: How was it?

Nico: Really awesome and cool.

Me: Scary and cool too.

?: That is cool.

A figure came out and it was WICKED DRAGON DEMBEY from episode 37 of Boukenger!

---

Dembey was created to infiltrate MOE-TV to obtain the Ring of Prosperity by posing as the station's mascot "Dembey", when Sakura foils its plans, reveals his true, violent identity and along with some Jaryuus, enlarges itself and attacks with his fire breath and sword but was killed by Voyager DaiBouken's Riding Adventure Drive. The way to difference him from the real Dembey is that the evil one isn't wearing shoes.

---

Me: What the?! Either the truck carrying Barney the Dinosaur broke down and dropped you off here or you are the next monster?

Dembey: Oh I am the next monster.

Eli: Dembey! I remember you! You were sent to infiltrate MOE-TV and get the Ring of Prosperity by posing as the station's mascot Dembey!

Dembey: That is right Eli!

Nico: Oh! Wow!

Dembey: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

Maria: I know! Your cartoonish look could've appealed to younger audiences.

Nico: It sure would.

Dembey: Thanks. I thought it was cute.

Qin: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Nico's Rescue in Iowa and meeting Felicia Wittebane

---

Number 7 was first.

Number 7: (to Ed) Nico's rescue was in Iowa. And he met Felicia Wittebane.

Ed: It sure was and they were in the Villisca Axe Murder Town.

Applejack: Yeah it was a scary place to see.

Apple Bloom: Felicia is really awesome too. She is also the descendant of Emperor Belos. But thankfully she is not like him.

Flashwing: In fact she is the exact polar opposite of him and wanted nothing more than to destroy him.

Number 7: Incredible! That is amazing that she is a polar opposite of him. Lets do it!

NUMBER 7! DESTRA MAJJO!

Ed activated his Gaia Memories, Shift Car and Ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

May, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki - Battling Another Blitzwolfer

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) You, Nico, Tahu, and the others did good battling another Blitzwolfer. Is her normal form really a werewolf?

May: She sure is! Every full moon she turns into a werewolf and she comes home covered in blood!

Twilight Sparkle: We're going to try everything we can to help her without killing her.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she was given a nightmarish curse.

Spyro: Yeah the curse of the Werewolf is a fate worse than death!

Loki: We'll have to figure something out. The next full moon is November 8th and I don't think we can wait that long. So we'll have to use the Lunar Locket.

May: Good idea. We'll think of something.

Loki: Yeah. LETS DO IT!

LOKI! RAIMON GAORUFANG!

May activated her ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Chillingham Castle. How was it?

Ariel: It was really amazing seeing that place.

Eli: It was a castle built in the 16th Century and it was said to be haunted.

Fluttershy: It was really scary but we saved that castle from dark spirits.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was creepy.

Stealth Elf: But it was awesome.

Ghost: Boy you guys are turning into awesome Ghost Hunters. Lets do it!

GHOST! SUDARU URUKYU!

Ariel activated her Ridewatch, Shift Car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed her down.

---

## Mary Jane, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Meeting Gene-slammers for Michion the Timelord and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Michion the Timelord and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch. What are their names?

M.J.: Their names are Michelle Emperyous and Dawn Ehther and they are really awesome guardian angels.

Starlight Glimmer: They also hate Scoots with a vengeance.

Cozy Glow: It's a great story.

---

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Dawn Ehther: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michelle Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Michelle, Dawn, what are these two horrible revelations you have on that rotten old goat, Scoots?

Michelle Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I found out long ago Scoots threatened to turn everyone in the entire Loud Family into roadkill and feed their rotten corpses to the buzzards, and then, send their skeletons into Lake Erie. But, I made sure that wouldn't happen and I melted her scooter into nothing and then sent her to a maximum security nuthouse for the next 20 years. I'd vowed that if Scoots ever got out, she would be buried alive in a coffin in a lava pool.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why that rotten old goat!

Lincoln: Yeah, Scoots was nothing but trouble and pure evil from the beginning.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were really pissed off at that bitter, crazy old goat, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Michelle took care of her by sending her to a maximum security nuthouse for the next 20 years.

Dawn Ehther: That was until she broke out to get revenge, and Varya Pohzar transformed and she and Lincoln defeated her and had her put through the humiliations, and I knew she died because of Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse that sped up the clock on her, and she was ultimately sent to Hell. Now, it's my turn to tell my tale, while Lincoln and I were leaving Gus' Games and Grub, we'd heard a scooter heading our way, and we knew who it was: it was Scoots and she tried to run us over and kill us. But, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and sent Scoots flying back to the nuthouse and he also destroyed her scooter in the process as well.

We gasped.

Nico: Yeesh, that bitter old goat just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: She doesn't, but I agree with Michelle and Dawn, if Scoots ever comes back from Hell, she's going to get The Black Gates for good!

Nico: Same here, ooh, and I hope Michelle does bury Scoots alive in a coffin in a lava pool, that'd be something to really see.

Me: Me too.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Evil Green Ranger: That crazy old goat! She doesn't know how to take a hint!

Hex: At least she is in Hell.

Evil Green Ranger: Good riddance. Lets do it!

EVIL GREEN RANGER! NOFACE!

M.J. activated her Gaia Memories, shift car and ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

Donkey Kong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Meta

Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Luz's Mom is amazing and her daughter went through an awesome adventure

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) Luz's Mom is amazing. And her daughter went through an awesome adventure.

Donkey Kong: She sure did and we're really proud of her too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we all are. She did an amazing job helping out in the Demon World.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah we are proud of her and her friends.

Sunburn: We sure are and Luz and Amity are now a couple too.

Grodd: They sure are. I'm proud of them. Lets do it!

GRODD! ZARUDAN HOU!

Donkey Kong activated his ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and fired waves of coconuts and they fired waves of fire and bananas and smashed him down.

---

Kaz, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man - Luz's mom is glad to see her and she is proud of her daughter

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Luz's mom is glad to see her. And she is right to be proud of her daughter.

Kaz: She became so strong ever since going to the Demon Realm.

Rarity: She most certainly has darlings and we're proud of her.

Sweetie Belle: We sure are.

Gill Grunt: All of us are.

Molten Man: Yeah. Lets do it!

MOLTEN MAN! GARGANTUA BLARRG!

Kaz activated his ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Jake Long, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Seth Brundle is REALLY messing around with fire

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Seth Brundle is REALLY messing around with fire. What's he thinking?!

Jake Long: Not really sure but he was really messing around with the laws of mother nature big time and because of that he was turned into a fly freak.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah he is a monster!

Scootaloo: And I HATE Flies!

Whirlwind: Practically EVERYONE hates flies! They are such a nuisance!

Biowulf: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

BIOWULF! ANTHONY ROMULUS THE WOLFMAN!

Jake activated his ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of fire, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him

down.

---

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - Fusion experiments are dangerous

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Fusion experiments are not dangerous. They should be attempted by everyone.

Princess What's-Her-Name: Fusion experiments are fun and are not dangerous.

Pinkie Pie: That is not true.

Featherweight: I don't agree.

Sprocket: I don't either.

Bizarro: Brundle is pretty. Lets not do it!

BIZARRO! BENZARRO!

Princess What's-Her-Name activated her ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Supergirl, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - Brundlefly is an Abomination Toad Wouldn't Eat or Touch with A 10 Foot Pole!

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Brundlefly is an Abomination I Wouldn't Eat or

Touch with A 10 Foot Pole! I mean, look at him!

Brundlefly was an absolute freak and an absolute abomination!

Supergirl: I agree too.

Toad: Just because I'm called Toad, and I eat flies doesn't mean I will do it.

Princess Celestia: I don't blame you one bit. Brundlefly is a freak of nature.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah he sure is.

King Solar: What he did is disgusting!

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there.

Toad: Yeah. Lets do it!

TOAD! RURETTA GEROU!

Supergirl activated her Ridewatch, Shift Car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ingrid Third, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Brundlefly is a FREAK!

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Brundlefly is a FREAK! What the Hell did he do to himself?!

Ingrid: Accidentally fused himself with a fly and it turned him into a freak.

Princess Luna: Yeah it was crazy and disgusting.

Moondust: Playing with fire on a whole new level.

Snowdrop: Yeah he needs to be destroyed.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Felix Faust: I agree too. LETS DO IT!

FELIX FAUST! THE AMAZING MONDO!

Ingrid activated her ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Comet VS Evil Comet Woman

---

Evil Comet Woman was next.

Evil Comet Woman: Brundlefly will get squished big time.

Crimson Comet: You got that right. I hate flies.

He ran fast and pulverized her all over and smashed her down.

---

Bulma VS Ed Bighead

---

Ed Bighead was next and Bulma was pissed with him.

Bulma: You are a repulsive toad!

Ed Bighead: SO WHAT! I DON'T CARE!

POW!

She punched him down and then bashed him all over the place with powerful fury and smashed him into pulp.

Ed Bighead: (Stupid Talk) I hate my life.

### X-Squad Bangray VS Lady Quark

Lady Quark was next.

Lady Quark: Brundlefly is an absolute freak.

X-Squad Bangray: You're not kidding there.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

### Princess Hisui VS Astronema

Astromena was next.

Astromena: This is gonna be good.

Princess Hisui: It sure will be good

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

### Smolder VS Sir Toasty

Sir Toasty was next.

Sir Toasty: Dost thou feel hot or is it just me?

Smolder: I'm a dragon and I was born hot.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Olivia Echmeneff the Hurricail Gene-Slammer VS Teen Tornado

Teen Tornado was next.

Teen Tornado: I heard you have the power of a tornado.

Olivia Echmeneff: Yes I sure do.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

## Jasmine VS X-23

X-23 was next.

X-23: This will be so awesome.

Jasmine: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Aryll VS Ticklepuss

Ticklepuss was next.

Ticklepuss: (Taunting singing) I know where you're ticklish! I know where you're ticklish! Ha ha hahaha!

Aryll: Oh yeah? Where am I ticklish?

Ticklepuss: You're ticklish in your arm.

He tickled her and it had no effect on her.

Aryll: Nice try.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Fright Rider VS Sara Siren

---

Sara Siren was next.

Sara Siren: This is gonna be awesome.

Fright Rider: It always is for me.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Wicked Dragon Dembey

---

Dembey was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Archangel Greatswords of The Elemental Timelords, they're a collection of powerful greatswords with the Sephiroth Tree of Life symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: Drill Cannon!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Dembey and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Dembey you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped!

Eiji: Time to squash this fly!

Taka! Kujaku! Condor! (Phoenix screech) Ta~ja~dol!

He donned his red Angel Combo!

Qin: YEAH!

Lillian: That is an awesome one!

Nico: It sure is!

Me: My favorite one.

Camie: Time for this fly to burn!

Troy: Don't forget about us!

Tsukasa: We want in on this too!

Kamen Ride: Dyna Red!

Tsukasa turned into Dynaman Red!

Kamen Ride: Red Falcon!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Lion!

Kamen Ride: Blue Dolphin!

Kamen Ride: Black Bison!

Kamen Ride: Green Sai!

Daiki summoned clones of all the Liveman Rangers!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Now for this!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timeranger and the Build, Zero One, Gaim, Zi-O and Build!

Nico: Nice!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Blue Rangers from Mighty

Morphin to Lost Galaxy! Troy was Blue Mighty Morphin, Noah was Alien Blue, Gia was Zeo Blue, Jake was Turbo Blue, Emma was In Space Blue and Orion was Lost Galaxy Blue!

Maria: And this too!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SCIENCE FORCE DOOMSQUAD!

She summoned Professor XXXL, Calamitous, Dr. Cadmus (Mega Man) and Mandark!

Qin: It's buttkicking time!

We went at Brundlefly and punched and pulverized him all over the place.

DCSHG Harley Quinn, Sunny Starscout, Leozack and Scattershot used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Scattershot's electron pulse cannon, Leozack's Leo Cannon and Harley Quinn and Sunny's powers 100-fold.

DCSHG Harley Quinn and Leozack: LION HAMMER MEGA BLAST!

Sunny Starscout and G1 Scattershot: UNITY LIGHTNING MEGA SHOT!

Vampiric Spank Storm and Count Spankulot: SPANKING VAMPIRE SLAP SHOT!

Crocodile Sewer Chomper and Killer Croc: CROCODILE BITE BLAST!

Magic of Wizards and Tala: MAGIC WIZARD BLAST!

Gluttony of Food and Gramma Stuffum: GLUTTONY FURY FIRESTORM!

Contagion of the Cold and Common Cold: ATOMIC MEGA SNOT ROCKET!

Soda of Magic and Mr. Fizz: SODA FURY DELUGE!

Lightning of The Elements and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDER BLAST!

X Force Fury and Red X: X FORCE BLAST!

Waves of The Ocean and New Wave: WAVES OF WATER DELUGE!

Harpy of The Sky and Harpymon: WINDS OF SIX BLAST!

Ice of Absolute Zero and Mr. Freeze: ICE FREEZE BLAST!

Scarecrow Fearmongering and Superfriends Scarecrow: FEAR NIGHTMARE BLAST!

Blizzard Force Cold and Evil Blizzard Man: BLIZZARD FREEZE BLAST!

Plugs of Lightning and Evil Plug Man: LIGHTNING PLUG STORM BLAST!

Malodorous Stinkiness and Malodor: STINKY FART SURPRISE!

Pink Ranger Firestorm and Pink Ranger Slayer: FIRESTORM HYPER BLAST!

Virgo Maiden Starstorm and Virgo Zodiarts: VIRGO MAIDEN SHOT!

STINKBUG! and Stink Bug: STINKY STINGBUG FART SURPRISE!

Lionfish Mermaid Force and Saleen: LIONFISH MERMAID MEGABLAST!

Shakedown Earthquake and Shakedown: EARTHQUAKE SHAKING BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: METAL SAWS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: NATURE STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT FLARE OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE MOON BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Nico, Eli, Laney and Lola: FLY SQUISHING ULTRA BLAST!

Lincoln: Maximal Element Style: Optimus Primal!

Orange Blossom: Maximal Earth Style: Rhinox!

Cherry Jam: Maximal Fire Style: Dinobot!

Frosta: Maximal Ice Style: Tigatron!

Tatsumaki: Maximal Wind Style: Airazor!

Peni Parker: Maximal Web Style: Rattrap!

Plum Pudding: Maximal Magic Style: Cheetor!

DCSHG Poison Ivy: Maximal Nature Style: Silverbolt!

Yuna Kamihara: Maximal Water Style: Depth Charge!

Molly McGee: Maximal Time Style: Tigerhawk!

Apple Dumplin: Maximal Tech Style: Transmutate!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the Maximals!

Lincoln: FLY PREDATOR ELEMENT STYLE: CHAMELEON!

Jessica Kaios: FLY PREDATOR FIRE STYLE: GECKOS!

Yuna Kamihara: FLY PREDATOR WATER STYLE: KOMODO DRAGON!

Toph: FLY PREDATOR EARTH STYLE: AMERICAN GOLDFINCH!

Tatsumaki: FLY PREDATOR WIND STYLE: BROWN THRASHER!

Perfuma: FLY PREDATOR NATURE STYLE: VENUS FLY TRAP!

R. Mika: FLY PREDATOR LIGHT STYLE: EASTERN BLUEBIRD!

Juri Han: FLY PREDATOR WEB STYLE: SPIDERS!

Akko: FLY PREDATOR STAR STYLE: NORTHERN MOCKINGBIRD!

Shantae: FLY PREDATOR MAGIC STYLE: PILEATED WOODPECKER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the very predators of flies.

Lincoln and his harem: FLY PREDATOR FINAL SMASH: FLY PREDATORS ATTACK!

They summoned predators of the fly!

They blasted and smashed Brundlefly all over and he was down.

Lincoln: Whew, now that was a close one.

Nico: Now, Seth has learned his lesson about playing with fire with his experiments. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Claudia Umbra to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large

colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Raven Duncan: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Claudia Umbra.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Claudia Umbra, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Raven Duncan: Claudia Umbra, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Claudia Umbra: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Raven Duncan: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master.

Suddenly, Raven Duncan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and crimson red energy aura with darkness, crimson red fires, dark magic, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Phoenix-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Claudia Umbra, she left black and crimson red energy, darkness, dark magic, crimson red fires, and phoenixes with every step.

Raven Duncan: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Claudia Umbra, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Raven Duncan was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and crimson red energy with darkness, crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Claudia Umbra: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Raven Duncan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Raven Duncan grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has midnight black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and crimson red energy aura with with darkness, crimson red flames, dark magic, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has Knightmare Phoenix with the Dark Kanji in its talons emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Knightmare Phoenix with crimson red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Raven Duncan has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, crimson red flames, dark magic, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Phoenix with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Raven Duncan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Raven Duncan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Raven Duncan's massive Knightmare Phoenix-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and crimson red energy with darkness, crimson red flames, dark magic, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Phoenix's Dark Magic Crimson Red Fire Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black phoenix heads and a large crimson red gem below the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Phoenix's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Knightmare Phoenix that said, "Raven Duncan, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Phoenix, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Claudia Umbra of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Phoenixes, Dark Magic, and Crimson Red Fire"

レイヴン・ダンカン、ナイトメア・フェニックスのジーン・スラ

マー、ナイトメア・コーヴン・オブ・ジャスティスのメンバー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のクラウディア・アンブラの破壊者、暗黒のゴースのメンバー、サタニック・ダーク・フォース、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇のマスター、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、フェニックス、ダーク・マジック、クリムゾン・レッド・ファイア

Raven Duncan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC CRIMSON RED FIRE KNIGHTMARE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRIMSON RED FIRE DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Raven Duncan's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Claudia Umbra saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Raven Duncan dodged it and she fired a powerful black and crimson red energy blast with darkness, crimson red fire, dark magic, and phoenixes at Claudia Umbra and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Raven Duncan's now the next of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: The Crimson Red Fiery Dark Magic Phoenix of Justice VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This is going to piss Morana and the remaining members of The Order of The Black Cross off even more, and Raven, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Raven Duncan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Fire Dark Knightmare Phoenix and Divine Dark Magic Crimson Red Fire Occult Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Claudia Umbra, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Raven.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Raven Duncan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Claudia Umbra, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!

Raven Duncan and Lincoln went after Claudia Umbra, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and crimson red energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, and Angels at Claudia Umbra and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Claudia Umbra with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Claudia Umbra.

Claudia Umbra: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Claudia Umbra let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Claudia Umbra tried to attack again, but Raven Duncan and Lincoln dodged her claws and Lincoln chopped off her tail as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Claudia Umbra by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Raven Duncan used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Claudia Umbra, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all of her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Raven Duncan and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Claudia Umbra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Claudia Umbra's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Raven Duncan and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Claudia Umbra: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, RAVEN DUNCAN! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Claudia Umbra was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Raven Duncan and Lincoln did to Pandora Marwood as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Raven Duncan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Raven Duncan: That's one dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again. Thank you for helping me destroy Claudia Umbra, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Raven.

Suddenly, Raven Duncan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Raven Duncan's face, they kissed passionately as Raven Duncan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Phoenix flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Raven Duncan came back, as the display and Knightmare Phoenix vanished.

Nico: Alright, Raven Duncan and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Claudia Umbra.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and this is sure to piss off Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, and Nimue Badriyah even more.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with even more pure rage and hatred now that Claudia Umbra has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the one we're going to face tomorrow is Nimue Badriyah, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Victoria.

Victoria Donovan: You said it, Linky, and then, Autumn Melaina will deal with Lilith Draconia, Adara Dunstan will deal with Astrid Bathsheba, and finally, Morgana DeRose will deal with Morana Desdemona.

Selene Emperyous: Those remaining Satanic witches are so going to pay for all of their crimes, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Melanie Emperyous, the Metaion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and the second of the three

Fire Masters and a master of Fire Magic, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Hawk and Hank tomorrow.

Nico: As if those ugly buttface thugs from Hazeltucky couldn't sunk any lower than they already have, since we've heard so many revelations from the other Guardian Angels on how they caused so much trouble to Lincoln and his friends and family many times.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, and we'll meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and my guess is Darcy Erebus, the Erebus the Underworld Monarch.

Eli: Ooh, now that's a really scary one.

But Brundlefly wasn't done yet. Veronica Quaife picked up a 12 gauge shotgun and Brundlefly was in pain and he had the gun barrel up to his head. He wanted her to blow his head off!

Veronica Quaife: No! No no I can't!

Me: Veronica it's what he wants!

Nicole: Yeah look at him!

Nico: He can't go on like this! Look at him!

Me: I'm sorry! But do it for him.

She then agreed and then pulled the trigger and then…

BANG!

SQUELCH!

SHE BLEW HIS ENTIRE HEAD OFF!

EEEEEEEEEEEWWWWW!

She broke down crying in despair and I comforted her as she cried and wailed into my chest.

Molten Man: This was the only way to help him.

Biowulf: And the humane option.

Nico: Put him out of his misery.

Bizarro: It was not a slow and painful death.

Toad: You know what? He doesn't get the Black Gates.

Nico: No he doesn't. He was a good man.

Felix Faust: Instead, we're giving him a proper burial.

Qin: He should be buried as a human being and not as a freak.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But this research is dangerous to be given to people.

Nico: Good idea Laney. We'll keep the fusion pods and chamber in our lab and use them for our research on inanimate objects like fruit and vegetables.

Qin: That works.

Laney: Good idea.

We picked up the stuff and papers and data and even incinerated Brundlefly into ashes and destroyed him.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was a bizarre adventure. But at least Seth Brundle will be remembered as a good man and not a fly mutant.

Nico: That's for sure. Good job guys.

We went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 1 of the Saga of Horror Done.

The Fly from 1986 was a scary as hell movie and it was really wicked too. The moral of that one is to NEVER MESS AROUND WITH THE LAWS OF MOTHER NATURE. But also I HATE FLIES! They are such an absolute nuisance.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tom Major, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Russian Sector Kids Next Door and we're going to battle the Spank Happy Vampire versions of Sector V like the ones from the episode Operation L.O.C.K.D.O.W.N.. We're going to see clones of Numbuhs 1 thru 5 and battle them with vampire hunting gear. Also we're going to battle Another Snare-Oh and we're going to battle the Sporix, Junkalo. And we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for a Terrordactylus named Ivonna Cammezots. Ivonna is Nico's friend from Psychology classes and she knows all about the brain and how it works. She is also the master of a powerful psychosis and insanity causing glare that can drive people bonkers completely! She used this crazy power of her father when he was hurting her mother and he sewed his eyelids shut and was committed to a nuthouse where he will stay forever. For tomorrow, the match-up scene is Autumn Melaina, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Gryphon and Lincoln VS. Nimue Badriyah of The Order of The Black Cross. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Woodchester Mansion in Gloucestershire, England and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted Woodchester Mansion for over a century and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Metaion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Melanie Emperyous, she's the first youngest and the second of the three Fire Masters of the Emperyous Sisters. Melanie is the second of the Fire Magic Masters of the Emperyous Sisters and she's also a girl that loves all animals and loves to help with Lily. She loves helping Lana with her animals and they love her too and she also helped Lana make an awesome racer from scratch that helped her win the racing championship and helped get her to race with her hero and idol Bobbie Fletcher. Also she is a great photographer and when Lily got her powers she got awesome art ideas for school and Melanie gave her awesome photos to help out with that. Melanie also HATES Hawk and Hank with a merciless vengeance and when she found out that those two jerks were pulverizing some of Lincoln's friends and making their lives a nightmare, she stepped in and thrashed them so bad that they were traumatized by the mere sight of her, and she vowed that if she ever saw them again she would kill them and throw their severed heads into a piranha infested river in South America and turn them into fish food, and we're also going to meet the Erebus, the Underworld Monarch Gene-Slammer named Darcy Erebus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his friend from Science Class, and she and she has a strong admiration for Lucy as well as a strong bond and sisterhood with her. She has the amazing power to summon the undead and have damned souls do her bidding. She also has the powers of darkness and the powers of the fires of Hell. She absolutely loathes and despises Stern Fern with an absolute vengeance and hates her with a massively burning passion. She wants nothing more than to send her off to Hell personally. The reason? Stern Fern murdered her entire family and she vowed to get revenge on her and make her suffer for her crimes before killing her. Get ready as we head to the town of Midwich and we're going to battle the children of the iconic and scary horror movie VILLAGE OF THE DAMNED! We're going to make sure those children all pay for their crimes and make sure they never terrorize the lands again. Their glares will never affect us.

See you all tomorrow.

# PSYCHIC EVILS OF MIDWICH

## INTO THE EYES OF EVIL FROM SPACE

---

In the early morning hours at 3:45 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Paris, France. But, they were no ordinary two figure, their were Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush, twin daughters of Lincoln's future wives, Pinkie Pie. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, Pinkie Pie, Cotton Candy, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Pinkie Pie: And not only that, it also means that we found out where my twin daughters are at.

Cotton Candy: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Paris, France.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. Out on the streets in Paris, France, even though it's a nice place, but it is not for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Nyx Midnight, Starburst, Pinkie Pie, Cotton Candy, Me, and Nico were heading to Paris, France. Then, Lincoln saw a 10-year-old girl who has light navy blue skin, light gray and navy blue puffy hair with pink headband, and yellow eyes staring out through black glasses. She wore a gray and white scarf, blue jacket with a white t-shirt with a picture of a clouds underneath, gray pants, and black flats. And a 10-year-old girl who has light pink skin, pink and dark pink puffy hair with blue headband, and blue eyes. She wore a white shirt with a picture of four candies, pink denim short skirt, white socks, and pink sneakers. Lincoln saw who they are, it was Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush?

Cloudy Skies: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Pinkie Pie came out, and when Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush saw her, they was stunned.

Sugar Rush: Mom, is that you?

Pinkie Pie: Yes, sweetie pie, it's me.

Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush ran up to Pinkie Pie, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, Cotton Candy, Starburst, Nyx Midnight.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Pinkie Pie, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Pinkie Pie with her youngest daughters, and Cloudy Skies and Sugar Rush now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

In Moscow Russia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Tom Major, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for a really awesome and great rescue. We received a distress call from the Russian Kids

Next Door and they were all under attack and issued an emergency code L-62 and it was bad news.

Qin: Russia's Kids Next Door must be in really big trouble.

Xenia: Yeah something must be going on.

Camie: Whatever it is it must be bad.

Nico: No kiddng there.

Tom Major: But we'll be ready for it.

Eli: We sure will.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Tom.

Tom Major: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you out on the rescue.

Carly Atlas: It sure is gonna be so awesome.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Tsuyu: Yep.

Nico: It really is a shame that you can't scan any of us for Chaotic battles.

Tom Major: I know. But it only works on Perim Monsters. But it was still very fun.

Me: Yeah those awesome adventures in Perim were so awesome.

Camie: Boy they sure were.

Laney: Some of the best ever.

Luz: I heard so much about them from Ronnie Anne and they were all really fun.

Amity Blight: They sure were. And they were amazingly fun.

Xenia: They sure were. And we got rid of all of Perim's major enemies.

Nico: We sure did.

Eli: Those were so much fun.

Nico: The Tribal Alliance have been good friends ever since.

Tom Major: They sure are awesome friends.

Me: Yeah they sure were. And all of the creatures of Perim are one of our most prominent allies and members of the team.

Eli: They sure are and it's awesome too.

Lana: I think it's really cool.

Amity Blight: It sure is.

Carly Atlas: But it's just horrible that many of Perim's many major enemies did what they did.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. What a bunch of monsters.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yesterday was really crazy.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: And I hate flies.

Nico: Seth's heart probably wouldn't have tasted good.

Eli: EW! No it wouldn't.

Carly Atlas: No way it wouldn't.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding. Gross. But what Seth was doing was really playing with fire.

Gus Porter: He sure was and that is dangerous as all get out.

Camie: Yeah those fusion chambers were cool but they were too dangerous.

Laney: No kidding. But Veronica blasted him good.

Me: But in doing so she fell into despair. She hasn't stopped crying since the deed was done.

Nico: But we didn't give Seth the Black Gates.

Me: No he was a good man. It was all also an unfortunate accident because a common housefly was also in the fusion chamber and that's what lead him to becoming Brundlefly.

Qin: Geez!

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Tom Major: What happened to him was awful. He lost his mind.

Me: He went from a human to a total freak.

Camie: Yeah. He had to be put out of his misery.

Zocks: My guess is that he probably got the Book of Vile Darkness or the Warp.

Chloe Bourgeois: Or he went up to heaven. He had no idea what he was doing.

Camie: Yeah. He did not deserve this. It was all an accident.

Luz: But we'll never know.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Like I said. It was all an unfortunate accident.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at the Kremlin and sticking out of the middle of the building was The Russian Sector KND Treehouse.

Eli: There it is.

Me: And it's right in the middle of The Kremlin.

Camie: And the Russian Government is okay with this?

Me: Well either the founding member of the Russian Sector took over the Government or the Government of Russia doesn't care. Also Russia's citizens think the kids are just pretending. So they are totally oblivious to the activities they do.

Nico: Oh.

We walked to the Kremlin.

Nico: Also, Honey, Siris, Stella Hercules, Oceanus Delphinus, Max the Mechanic, Amber Mahigan, Ivonna Cammezots, Laniya Gatorton, Jasmine Bērziņš, and Circe are confirmed to be backup core members.

Me: Awesome choices Nico.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at the Russian Sector KND Treehouse and it had a spooky presence being given off.

Me: I've got a bad feeling about this guys.

Qin: Me too.

Nico: Why?

Eli: I'm sensing something in here. It's dark and vampiric.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my vampire hunting weapons and gear.

Me: Never hurts to be prepared.

Nico: We'll have to take the stairs.

We went to the stairs and went up them.

We got to a hatch and it was bolted shut with a metal wall.

Me: We'll cut our way in.

I fired a laser and ripped it open and then we went in.

Me: We're in.

We saw that it was quiet and it looked like the treehouse was abandoned.

Nico: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Me: I don't like it.

Luz: Me neither.

Amity: Yeah it's weird.

Camie: Eerie presence always a sign of trouble.

Nico: Stay alert guys. If we are dealing with Spank Happy Vampires, there's no telling where they might be.

We walked around and stayed quiet and watched to the left and too the right.

Albedo turned into Negative Snare-Oh.

Negative Snare-Oh: Just a precaution.

Qin: Okay.

Me: Better do the same. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Hmm.

We looked around a hall and found nothing. Then we saw the Sector Quarters and they were empty.

We looked around and then we saw someone on the floor groaning and we saw that it was Numbuh 521!

Me: (GASP) Yulia!

We went over and we saw that it wass Numbuh 521 and she had a really nasty handprint on her butt and it hurt like a son of a bitch! She got up and screamed in pain and held her butt in pain.

Me: Yulia are you okay?

Nico: What happened!?

Numbuh 1: Numbuh 521 what happened?

Numbuh 521: (IN PAIN) (Russian Accent) OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH! IT HURTS SO BAD!

Varie formed a block of ice and put her on it. Steam came out of Numbuh 521's butt.

Numbuh 521: Thanks comrades.

Kaito: Who did this?!

Me: Yeah.

Numbuh 521: It was Sector V! They were Spank Happy Vampires!

We gasped!

Me: But that's impossible! Sector V is right here with us!

Numbuh 1: Yes there's no way we would be here in Russia and with the team at the same time!

Nico: This is totally weird!

Eli: Unless, Count Spankulot made Spank Happy Vampire Clones of them somehow with dark magic.

Carly Atlas: Count Spankulot said he had a big project he was working on for more archenemies.

Nico: Wow.

Me: We got to find them.

Nico: Get somewhere safe!

Numbuh 521: I'll stay with you guys.

Numbuh 1: Okay.

We went to the briefing room of the Treehouse and then we heard slapping and screaming in pain!

Kids: (SCREAMING IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN)

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

OUCH! THEY ARE GOING TO BE FEELING THAT ONE!

We saw THE SPANK HAPPY VAMPIRE SECTOR V!

Me: HEY YOU VAMPIRES! LEAVE THEM ALONE!

Nico: YEAH! Pick on someone your own size!

Vampire Numbuh 1: (Transylvanian Accent) Those who use the Quadruple Emergency Bypass Code must be punished!

Juran: Triple what now?

Numbuh 362: It's a very special emergency code that will override any Treehouse command. But the code is important that no one is allowed to use it under any condition no matter how grave.

Numbuh 4: And I can't believe that it was never allowed to be used.

Vampire Numbuh 2: (Transylvanian Accent) You all must be punished!

Me: You spank my butt and I will smash your teeth out!

Varie: Only me and my sisters are allowed to spank J.D.'s butt!

May: Same with me and my fellow wives for Nico!

Vampire Numbuh 4 got on top of Kaito and pushed him to the ground.

Vampire Numbuh 4: (Transylvanian Accent) Now, time to spank your behind!

Zocks: Oh yeah? Spank this! (punches him off Kaito)

POW!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

I activated an Ultraviolet Flashbang Grenade and held it up and then it released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and weakened them badly with tremendous sunlight!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Me: Yulia how much time do we have before the Lockdown ends?

Numbuh 521: 1 hour!

Me: Plenty of time. Time for some buttkicking!

I flew at Vampire Numbuh 1 and kicked him in his face and smashed him into the floor.

Vampire Numbuh 5: (Transylvanian Accent) Who wants to be spanked first?

Varie kicked her in her face.

Varie: How about you bitch!?

Vampire Numbuh 5 flew at her and Numbuh 5 hit her vampire self with a S.P.L.A.N.K.E.R. and smashed her into the floor.

Camie: Chew on this! (ACTIVATES CARLY ATLAS'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Camie: (SPREADS WINGS OF ORANGE FIRE AND SINGS DIVINELY AS ORANGE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me

And speaks my name

And do I dream again?

For now I find

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside my mind

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you

Grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me

To glance behind

The phantom of the opera is here

Inside your mind

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

It's me they hear

My spirit and my voice

In one combined

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside my mind

In all your fantasies you always knew

That man and mystery were both in you

And in this labyrinth

Where night is blind

The phantom of the opera is here

Inside my mind

He's there

The phantom of the opera

She sang and flew and punched and pulverized Vampire Numbuh 3!

Vampire Numbuh 3: (Transylvanian Accent) You have a good voice but you still will be punished!

Camie: Come and get me!

She kicked her in the face.

Carly Atlas: Awesome use of my ridewatch Camie!

Camie: Thanks!

Camie ducked under a punch and threw Vampire Numbuh 2 to me and I punched him in the face.

Me: Time for this. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his flute.

Me: Try this one! DARK WILD ZORDS ARISE!

I put in the crystals for Carly Atlas for the Hummingbird, the King Cobra for King Hiss and the Caiman for Killer Croc (The Batman 2004) and they came and the Hummingbird pecked Vampire Numbuh 1 all over and the Caiman bit Vampire Numbuh 4 in the butt and the King Cobra bit Vampire Numbuh 3.

Qin: AWESOME!

Carly Atlas: That was awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks Carly.

Nico: YEAH That was awesome!

Me: You are the one that will feel the pain of our fury!

Vampire Numbuh 1: You have been bad and shall feel THE STINGY WRATH OF NIGEL SPANKULOT!

Numbuh 5: Not tonight.

Vampire Numbuh 1: What? Why not?

Numbuh 5: Because, tonight is over.

Me: And your time is up!

The windows opened and then the sunlight shined and blasted in at full force!

THUNDERCLAP!

Vampire Numbuh 1: Wha? Aah!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP! SIZZLE!

They were burning in intense pain from the light of the sun!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Vampire Numbuh 5: AAAAHH!

THUNDERCLAP! SIZZLE!

Vampire Numbuh 4: AAAAAHHH!

THUNDERCLAP!

Vampire Numbuh 3: YYYYIIIIIIIII!

THUNDERCLAP! SIZZLE!

Vampire Numbuh 2: AAAAAAAAHHHH!

THUNDERCLAP! SIZZLE!

Vampire Numbuh 1: NOOOOOOO!

We were shielding our eyes from the intense brightness of the sun and the vampires burned!

Me: RISE AND SHINE BUTTCHEWERS!

But then, bandages pulled Nico's pants down.

Nico: HEY!

Me: I SEE LONDON. I SEE FRANCE, I SEE NICO'S UNDERPANTS!

Nico: OH SHUT UP! ALBEDO!

Negative Snare-Oh: It wasn't me!

Me: It was from that!

We saw a black version of Snare-Oh! It was ANOTHER SNARE-OH!

Me: WHOA!

Another Snare-Oh: (In a girls voice) GOTCHA!

Nico: Oh really funny!

Nico put his pants back on.

Me: (Gasp) Jacqueline Nefertiti Anck-Su-Namun? Whoa!

Another Snare-Oh: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Jacqueline Nefertiti Anck-Su-Namun and she is a direct descendant of Queen Nefertiti from 1370 B.C. and Anck-Su-Namun my past life's mistress from 1290 B.C.

Nico: WOW!

Eli: That's amazing! It's awesome to meet you.

Another Snare-Oh: You too.

Me: Also she is someone that I know because her so-called boyfriend broke up with her.

Nico: Yikes!

Maria: Oh no. What happened?

Another Snare-Oh: I caught him cheating on me by having sex with the cheerleading captain and they rubbed it in my face. It was humiliating.

Me: It's true. I punched him in the stomach and face for it. He had it coming.

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: That jerk!

Me: Yeah he deserved it.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Another Snare-Oh: Just to get a good boyfriend and I picked J.D. already. I knew he was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone but you definitely have a lot of feelings for me though and I will gladly have you in my harem. Long story and lots of things happened to me over the years.

Another Snare-Oh: Yeah.

May: (Seductively) And Nico you have the most sexiest underwear of all. Want to have some fun later tonight? (Purrs)

Nico: (Laughs) (ATOMIC BLUSH) How can I say no to you May. And the girls all can join.

We laughed.

Me: Someone is gonna have a wild time tonight. Sorry we have to fight like this though Jackie.

Another Snare-Oh: It's all right.

Nico: (gets out Mummy's Ridewatch) Let's kick things off!

Another Snare-Oh: Before we start, J.D. is it really true that you are the reincarnation of Pharaoh Seti I?

Me: It sure is true. Years ago I found out that I was the reincarnation of Pharaoh Seti I of Egypt from over 3000 years ago.

Nico: It's true. We were amazed.

Eli: That was a really awesome revelation too.

Another Snare-Oh: Wow! That is awesome! Now we can start.

Nico activated Mummy's Ridewatch and the Yu-Gi-Oh! Theme Song played and he fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Luz: That was so awesome!

Carly Atlas: YEAH!

Carly fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down.

Tom Major: My turn! (ACTIVATES WHIRLWIND'S RIDEWATCH)

(HUMAN'S BEING BY VAN HALEN PLAYS)

Tom Major: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TORNADOES AND WIND SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

There is just enough Christ in me

To make me feel almost guilty

Is that why God made us breed

To make us see we're Humans Being

You break this, I'll break all that

You break my balls with all your crap

Spread your disease like lemmings breeding

That's what makes us humans being

Shine on, shine on

Shine on, shine on

Some low life flat head scum infects

The sickness in his eyes reflects

You wonder why your life is screaming

Wonder why your Humans Being

Shine on, shine on

Shine on, shine on

Humans

Humans being

We're just humans, humans being

That's what makes us

Humans being

He danced and fired waves of wind and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH! Perfect for you Tom.

Qin: Yeah it was! Love Van Halen.

Xenia: Awesome song!

Maria: My turn! (ACTIVATES NEW WAVES RIDEWATCH)

(THE GAME BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Tell me exactly what am I supposed to do

Now that I have allowed you to beat me

Do you think that we could play another game?

Maybe I can win this time

I kind of like the misery you put me through

Darling, you can trust me completely

If you even try to look the other way

I think that I could kill this time

Rah, rah!

Rah, rah!

It doesn't really seem I'm getting through to you

Though, I see you weeping so sweetly

I think that you might have to take another taste

A little bit of hell this time

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life in the battle that ends this day?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life now that she lied to me?

You always wanted people to remember you

To leave your little mark on society

Don't you know your wish is comin' true today?

Another victim dies, tonight

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life in the battle that ends this day?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life now that she lied to me?

Is she really telling lies again?

Doesn't she realize she's in danger?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life in the battle that ends this day?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life now that she lied to me?

The little bitch, she went and she told a lie

And now, she will never tell another lie

The little bitch, she went and she told a lie

Never fucking lie to me

She danced and fired waves of energy and water and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

We then heard more footsteps.

Nico: Who else came with you?

Another Snare-Oh: Oh one of the Sporix.

Out came a figure and it was JUNKALO from episode 5 of Season 2 of Dino Fury!

---

Junkalo hatched in front of Wreckmate when his Sporix was released from Void Knight's machine after Mucus angrily kicked it. The Beast's terrible breath disgusts everyone in the room as he ate all the garbage the Hengemen collected. A now armored Void Knight exits his room to see what is going on, and Junkalo throws up metal from the garbage he ate when he tried to introduce himself to him. This intrigues Void Knight as he asks Junkalo for help on a special project. Over the previous battles against the Rangers, Void Knight has recorded data on the Zords they fought against and plans to use the data for his newest invention: the Zord Jammer. Void Knight enlists Junkalo's help in making the parts he needs to make the Jammer.

The Rangers head to the dump to see Mucus and Junkalo, the latter eating trash and regurgitating metal. The Rangers morph as Mucus calls for the Hengemen. As the Rangers fight against the Hengemen, Mucus finds a gas mask and tells Junkalo to continue eating garbage for metal. Zayto tries to stop Junkalo with the Sprint Dino Key, but his stinky breath stuns everyone at the scene (minus Mucus, who wore the gas mask to protect herself). Javi uses the Blazing Battle Armor to strike at Junkalo, but the gas neutralizes the attack. Junkalo and Mucus retreat as the Rangers demorph, trying to figure out why the two were at the dump in the first place.

At Area 62, Void Knight is impressed with the parts Junkalo created, saying it was enough to build his Zord Jammer. As Slyther begins assembling the Zord Jammer, Mucus comes in with a giant toothbrush to get rid of Junkalo's bad breath. However, that results in the monster eating her. Back in the room, Santaura listens to the conversation through video as Void Knight continues his explanation. The only Zords left to scan were the Pacha Smash Zords, and Void Knight orders Junkalo to lure them out so he could scan their location signals. As Void Knight and Junkalo leave, Santaura asks what her lover is doing, referring to him as Tarrick.

Tarrick sets up the scanner as Junkalo pukes up Mucus as she did not agree with his stomach. With the scanner set up, Tarrick orders Junkalo to fight the Rangers, which involved growing and forcing them to summon the Pacha Smash Zords. Junkalo's presence is alerted to the Ranger's pollution sensors, but two locations are brought up on the map: one at the Zord cliffs and one at the industrial area. Zayto has the team split up into two groups, and Javi contacts Izzy to join him and Aiyon.

Javi's group finds Tarrick and his scanner, forcing the latter to attack them so they do not interfere with his plans. Tarrick stops Aiyon from firing at the scanner as the Garcia siblings corner the knight. In the industrial area, Junkalo grows as Zayto's group summons their Zords, forming the Dino Fury Megazord Blade Formation. Using the Elasto Dino Key, they tie up Junkalo, but the latter breaks free and unleashes a noxious blast. Zayto summons the Pacha Smash Zords, unaware that doing so recorded the data Tarrick needed. Javi tries using the Blazing Dino Armor to overwhelm Tarrick, but the latter retreats as he got what he needed.

Zayto's group forms the Dino Fury Megazord Smash Formation back in the city, and Javi's group joins them in the cockpit. They fare better against Junkalo and defeat him with the Pacha Mega Smash. Junkalo reverts to his Sporix Cell form, and Izzy claims it for the Rangers.

Me: Junkalo! I remember you! You were eating garbage up the ass and your breath REALLY SMELLS like shit and also you were released when Mucus kicked the machine. You were sent to get data for the Zord Jammer.

Junkalo: That's right J.D. I'm starving. Got any garbage?

I pulled out all the bags of garbage we got.

Me: The garbage company we're with is on strike because their boss is being a total asshole.

Junkalo: Oh boy! I'm starving!

Me: Help yourself.

He ate all the garbage and ate it all and he was full!

Lana: Whoa! He is my kind of Sporix!

LOUD BELCH!

Junkalo: Also, you might want to look over the Estate when you guys get back. You guys are in for a nice surprise.

Me: I have a feeling it will be good.

Then Junkalo got sick.

Me: Uh oh.

I took a bin out and then he threw up junk and scrap metal like nuts, bolts, screws, nails, washers and more.

Junkalo: Ahh. Thanks.

Me: No problem.

Nico: I forgot about him being able to do that.

Cornelia: And the good news is I start my missions tomorrow.

Junkalo: Awesome!

Me: SWEET! We're back in business bitches!

Eli: YEAH!

Cornelia: Lets get it on.

She went Guardian!

Cornelia: EARTH!

Nico: We'll face Another Snare Oh. J.D. you and Cornelia face Junkalo.

Me: Right. Lets do it!

Junkalo: Hope you guys fare better than the last team of Rangers I fought initially.

Me: Oh don't worry we will.

Junkalo: Did you see how The Void Queen was defeated?

Me: Boy we sure did! That was unbelievable!

Cornelia: Yeah it sure was!

Me: The final monster they faced was actually based on Eras from Ryusoulger.

Junkalo: That's right. That was a big battle that happened.

Me: It was absolutely incredible! Zayto made the ultimate sacrifice to stop the Void Queen. He is a true hero!

Junkalo: He sure is but I have a feeling he will be back.

Me: I have a feeling too. Zayto is a powerful warrior.

Junkalo: Yes he is. HENGEMEN!

He summoned Hengemen and they went at us and I slashed them and blasted them with blue fire blasts and blasted them into rock.

Cornelia smashed them all over with rock fists and smashed them down and they exploded into rocks.

Another Snare Oh wrapped Vroon in bandages.

Another Snare Oh: Got You now.

Vroon: I don't think so.

He broke out.

Nico: Nice try though. Jackie you're what's called a Thep Khufan and they are mummy aliens from the planet Anur Khufos.

Another Snare Oh: Wow! So that's what I am now.

Varie: You sure are.

Junkalo: Were you really shocked that Amelia's mom and dad were both the Void Knight and The Void Queen?

Me: As a matter of fact I was. But not NEARLY as shocked as Evox being Venjix from RPM.

Cornelia: Yeah that was a massive shock.

Junkalo: It sure was. But you must be really proud of Amelia for saving her mother and father from themselves.

Me: I sure am. Amelia is a true hero and she has her parents back after 2 decades.

Junkalo: That is amazing that she is back with her family.

Cornelia: We are happy for her too.

Me: Yep.

Junkalo: I am too.

He fired waves of energy and I deflected the blasts back and they hit him and I slashed him with my scythe and fired waves of blue fire and blasted him down.

Junkalo then saw some garbage on the ground.

Junkalo: (eats it) Still good!

Lana: He sure loves eating garbage!

Nico: Yeah he sure does.

He vomited more screws and metal into the bin I left for him.

Then he fired more lightning energy blasts and I deflected them back. Then he blew his stinky and horribly putrid breath and it smelled so horrible that I THREW UP and drenched him in vomit!

Junkalo: OH THAT IS SICK!

Me: Says the pot calling the kettle black Toxic Waste Breath! But then again I know you never brush your teeth!

Another Snare Oh tried to wrap Juran in bandages.

But he enveloped himself in an aura of fire.

Nico: You aren't the only one that knows how to do that too. (Echoing) SNAKE BANDAGE!

Nico fired a bandage with Mummymon's powers and wrapped her around in it.

Another Snare Oh: Wow!

May: Clever move!

Then a Pterodactyl Screech was heard?

Beast Wats Scorponok: Is that Terrorsaur?

Then in came a Black Pterodactyl Alien! It was a TERRORDACTYLUS!

Nico: Whoa! A Terrordactylus!

Eli: Wow! So that's a Terrordactylus!

Terrordactylus: (In a girls voice) That's right guys.

Nico: Ivonna Cammezots! Wow!

She reverted back and Ivonna was a girl with black hair and black clothes and red eyes.

Ivonna Cammezots: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Snare Oh and she reverted back and Nico caught the ridewatch and purified it and Nicole went over to Jacqueline. Jacqueline was a girl with black hair and a pink shirt and a blue skirt and she had black shoes. Nicole picked her up.

Nicole: Are you all right?

Jackie Anck-Su-Namun: (Groans) What a huge headache.

Nicole: But you're all right.

Junkalo: Looks like your friend is back to normal.

Me: She sure is. Sorry we have to finish this. WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: CRESCENT MOON WOLF PACK!

I fired waves of blades of blue fire and they hit Junkalo and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and back to a Sporix Cell.

Eli came and picked it up and put it in a pod.

Me: Junkalo you have failed this city!

Nico: Yeah!

Cornelia: We're starting to get the hang of this.

Me: We sure are. Awesome way to get a jumpstart.

Nico: It sure is.

Tom: That was so awesome though. By the way Ivonna what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ivonna Cammezots: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were walking to class and I saw a bully picking on a girl and I used my psychic glare that made her insane and they sent her to a nuthouse forever. I call it the Glare of Cthulhu. I have the power to make people go bonkers just by looking at them.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Wow! I remember that! That is amazing!

Me: Wow! That is a deadly power. That's like what I can do with the powers of Cthulhu.

Eli: That is cool though.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. But that is amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico and Ivonna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Ivonna.

Ivonna Cammezots: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The

Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Raimundo are heading to Woodchester Mansion in Gloucestershire, England, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted the castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Woodchester Mansion in Gloucestershire, England, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits that've haunted the castle and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Me: Oh man, out of all the places, Woodchester Mansion is one of the most haunted locations here in England.

Nico: I know, there were stories that the local witches casted a dark spell on the mansion, and that curse has claimed the lives of those who lived and worked there over a century ago. Plus, this land is also the sight where those accused of witchcraft were hanged back in The Middle Ages.

Lincoln: Yeah, so, it made sense that local witches of this area wanted revenge and that's the reason for them to put a curse on this place. Plus, since it wasn't finished, those who practiced black magic have used unfinished buildings for their dark rituals, so we'll be facing remnants of the witches' black magic here, and after we get done exorcising Woodchester Mansion, we're bound to run into another one of those turned into zombified demons by Angela Franklin, and thanks for joining us, Raimundo.

Raimundo: (Spanish Accent) You're welcome, Lincoln.

We then arrived at Woodchester Mansion, and we felt the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and the dark spirits aren't going to leave Woodchester Mansion that easily, and there's also the curse that was cast by the local witches over a century ago for what happened centuries ago, so it's time to use our exorcism method.

Morgana DeRose: Let's do it.

Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground and it surrounded Woodchester Mansion. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He then took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark spirits were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Woodchester Mansion and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Woodchester Mansion has been exorcised for good, and the dark spirits of Woodchester Mansion were eventually sent to The Black Gates and the magic circles disappeared.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: And thanks to the exorcism, Woodchester Mansion and the land itself is now finally calm.

Lucy Loud: And the trapped spirits have finally been able to move on, and the dark spirits are now gone for good and sent to The Black Gates, and the curse has been lifted.

Victorica Meadows: (British Accent) It'll be a perfect attraction for tourists now, and they won't be attacked by any of the dark spirits or the heavy presences caused by the dark spirits.

Lincoln: That's right, Victorica, but, we're not done yet, there's still the girls we need to rescue, and there's bound to be another one of Angela's zombified demon minions about to attack right… now! ?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of moaning in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Max and Frannie who're in their zombified demon forms and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Max and Frannie who're in their zombified demon forms and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Angela's gone too far this time!

?: (Girl's voice) And we need to stop them!

Suddenly, we saw Metaion the Timelord and Erebus the Underworld Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Metaion the Timelord and Erebus the Underworld Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus, but we'll talk later, we've got to stop the zombified demons, Max and Frannie, and help them rest in peace.

We rushed on over, and right before the zombified demons Max and Frannie could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Max and Frannie, and that allows the four girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Max and Frannie, and when the zombified demon servants of Angela Franklin saw us, they moaned in anger.

Lincoln: I should've guessed we'd run into you and Frannie here, Max, but we already dealt with Sal Romero and Jay Jansen when they were sent by Angela Franklin, but we'll be ready for her when the day comes. But, first, we got to free you two from Angela's demonic influence.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-

Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Vakama, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the zombified demons Max and

Frannie, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we fired blasts of light which hits the zombified demons Max and Frannie, and it then removes Angela's demonic influence and they were restored to normal form, but they were still dead. But, they're finally freed from Angela's demonic influence, and they were able to ascend to Heaven, now freed from the shackles of the demon. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another haunted location exorcised and two more of Angela's minions put to rest for good. (To Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus) And it's good to see you again, Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus.

Melanie Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful red angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless red midriff top, long red skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, red pants, red legwarmers, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and angels on the coattails and Michion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Metaion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Metaion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red angel wings and a large red gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Darcy Erebus reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing light purple hair, light purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Undead Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings with stars and she reigned in the power of Erebus the Underworld Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless open grey blouse, short-sleeved purple shirt, long purple skirt, black pants with designs, light purple legwarmers, purple heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and angels on the coattails and Erebus the Underworld Monarch on the back, and in her right hand is a menacing scythe.

Melanie Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, Rachel, and Michelle.

Darcy Erebus: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, Alina, Raven, Luna, and Dawn as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Darcy.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Melanie.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Darcy Erebus: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Melanie Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the middle child of the Emperyous Sisters. She's the first youngest and the second of the three Fire Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, and is the second of the Fire Magic Masters, and she's also a girl that loves all animals and loves to help with Lily. She loves helping Lana with her animals and they love her too and she also helped Lana make an awesome racer from scratch that helped her win the racing championship and helped get her to race with her hero and idol Bobbie Fletcher. Also she is a great photographer and when Lily got her powers she got awesome art ideas for school and Melanie gave her awesome photos to help out with that.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, she's known as the mechanic, photographer, and animal lover of our family.

Lily Loud: You bet, and she really gave me some awesome art ideas for school when I got my powers and she'd helped Lana with building her cart that got her to meet Bobbie Fletcher, and she was so happy and when she also found out she loves animals, Lana was really amazed. Plus, just like all of us, Melanie hates Hawk and Hank with a merciless vengeance.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Melanie did to those jerks long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Darcy Erebus, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate from Science Class, and she has a strong admiration for Lucy as well as a strong bond and sisterhood with her. She has the amazing power to summon the undead and have damned souls do her bidding. She also has the powers of darkness and the powers of the fires of Hell.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Me: It's like she's a true angel of darkness.

Lincoln: That's just what I also said, and she absolutely loathes and despises Stern Fern with an absolute vengeance and hates her with a massively burning passion, so much so that she wants nothing more than to send her off to hell personally.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: and one's about Hawk and Hank and the other is about Stern Fern.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Melanie Emperyous' neck and Darcy Erebus' neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Melanie and Darcy.

Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Asuna Kanzaki, Jun Kirishima, Momoka Saotome, and Kiyoka Nishino from Megaton Musashi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asuna Kanzaki, Jun Kirishima, Momoka Saotome, and Kiyoka Nishino from Megaton Musashi.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Asuna Kanzaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Asuna Kanzaki and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from the zombie demons Max and Frannie, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Asuna Kanzaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Asuna Kanzaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asuna Kanzaki, Jun Kirishima, Momoka Saotome, and

Kiyoka Nishino with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Woodchester Mansion and banished the dark spirits responsible for the hauntings and helping the good spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after were Max and Frannie, two more victims who were turned into zombified demons by Angela Franklin.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in freeing Max and Frannie from Angela's influence and helping him finally cross over, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Melanie Emperyous, and Darcy Erebus have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. But, they've also been made aware that Angela Franklin is planning her return on Halloween, but we're going to make this her last Halloween when the day comes.

Maria: So, that's another haunted location exorcised and freed from the dark forces and two more of Angela's zombified demon minions/ victims freed from her influence and sent back to the Afterlife.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's what we're going to do until Halloween arrives.

Nico: And once Halloween arrives, Angela will make her move, and then, it'll be lights out for her for good.

Lincoln: Angela's killed and turned so many people into demons throughout the Night of The Demons franchise, it's not funny. She deserves to get The Black Gates for everything she's done, and you're right, Nico, when Halloween arrives and Angela comes back, this'll be her final Halloween for good.

---

After we exorcised all the the dark spirits from Woodchester Mansion and freed Max and Frannie from Angel's demonic influence, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and even doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Melanie Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Darcy Erebus: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Melanie, Darcy, what are these two horrible revelations you have on those two buttfaces Hawk and Hank, and on Stern Fern?

Melanie Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I found out long ago those two jerks were pulverizing some of Lincoln's friends and making their lives a nightmare, so, I stepped in and I thrashed them so bad that they were traumatized by the mere sight of me, and she vowed that if I ever saw them again, I would kill them and throw their severed heads into a piranha infested river in South America and turn them into fish food.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why those heartless, butt ugly buttfaced jerks from Hazeltucky!

Lincoln: Yeah, and when I found out from Melanie about what they did to Clyde, Rusty, Liam, and Zack, I went down there and I also brutally beat them up badly.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were really pissed off at what those heartless psychopaths did, and we wanted to rip them to shreds. But, Melanie took care of them and gave them a nasty case of trauma.

Darcy Erebus: And those two heartless psychopaths from Hazeltucky are now in prison for the rest of their lives, a fitting punishment for what they've done. Now, it's my turn to tell my tale, you see the very reason why Lincoln said I absolutely despised and loathed Stern Fern with an absolute vengeance and wanted to personally send her to Hell is because long ago, she murdered my entire family and I vowed to get revenge on her and make her suffer for all of her crimes before I killed her. (CRIES IN SADNESS)

We gasped in horrifying shock, including the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Darcy Erebus and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: Oh my God!

Me: Why that heartless, bad-tempered, ugly cow! She's literally crossed a very big line!

Darcy Erebus felt Lincoln's massive and muscular body shake with undeniable fury, and his muscles bulged even more and she saw veins in his biceps.

Lincoln: She doesn't deserve to live a single second further! If I ever see that angry, evil, sadistic fat cow, Stern Fern, even out of her cell, I will personally rip her head off and mount it on a stake, and then, I'm going to personally rip her guts out and let the creatures of Hell devour her guts and her headless corpse!

Nico: Uh oh, and since Darcy's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, any who dare to hurt his Guardian Angels in any way are going to suffer badly, and for some of them, it's going to be fatal!

Me: Yeah, look at what happened with Amy McKale and Dustin Keystone, they wound up getting their just desserts from Lincoln beating them up badly, and when they showed their ugly faces again, they eventually lost their lives and got sent to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: Don't forget Weiss' former so-called father, Jacques.

Lori: Yeah, I literally couldn't forget what Lincoln and Weiss did to him.

Lynn: Oh man, I knew Stern Fern was bad, but this, now she's an out-of-control animal. If she dares to break out, Lincoln, what you just described, please do it.

Lincoln: You got it, Lynn.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Ranamon, Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, and Zipp Storm were heading to Aquarius.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ranamon, Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, and Zipp Storm were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Ranamon: Wow, so this is Aquarius, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Ranamon. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ranamon, Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, and Zipp Storm dived in and they also saw the inhabitants there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they went inside back to the shore and they had a game of volleyball and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face and massive and muscular upper body and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Aquarius.

Izzy Moonbow: For our first beach date with him.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow, that's amazing, and we're so glad you girls are now part of Linky's harem now.

Izzy Moonbow: Thanks, Twilight.

---

Later at the estate, Poromon and Poliwag were hanging out in the backyard when they spotted a body. Fortunately, it wasn't dead. But it was familiar.

Poromon: Holy shit!

Poliwag: Is that Zayto?!

Pandora: Get him to the medbay. NOW!

Pandora picked him up and they went to the elevator.

Back in the living room we were watching TV.

Then the Mascots came and so did Pandora with Zayto!

Nico: Oh man!

Poromon: Get the infirmary ready!

Me: It's Zayto! He's alive!

We grabbed him and took him to the infirmary!

Nico: So this is what Junkalo meant!

We put him in a bed and got him looked at.

Me: He's all right. Thank goodness. He used up a huge amount of energy. Must be from when he fought and destroyed the Eras monster.

Nico: Yeah.

Zayto later woke up and saw us.

Pipp Petals: Hey, Zayto. How are you feeling?

Zayto: J.D.? Cornelia? Is that you two?

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Cornelia: Glad you're okay.

Zayto: Where am I? What happened?

Me: You're in our infirmary at the World Tree Estate. The Mascots found you in our backyard.

Zayto: Wow. But the Void Queen. Is she?

Me: Yeah. Amelia saved her and purified her. She has her mom and dad back.

Laney: She sure does.

Me: But you did it Zayto. You destroyed the Void Queen's Nemesis Beast and saved the world. You are a true hero.

Cornelia: That was so awesome.

Zayto: It sure was. But I'm never going to do that again.

Me: I don't blame you. That took an amazing and incredible amount of energy. But you risked your life to save the world from the Void Queen and the Sporix.

Nico: You sure did.

Poromon: Hey, Zayto. Do you remember me an the mascots?

Zayto: I sure do. Is Officer X still chasing you guys?

Maria: Oh, God no! He's locked up for good!

Zayto: Glad to hear it. Damn, those puns of his weren't even that good.

Flamewar: I don't even know what Nowence means!

Luan: Yeah he should leave the puns to me.

Me: Yeah if I was a comedian critic I would give him a good old stinky toes down.

Ruby Salazar: Same with me and Sapphire.

Sapphire Salazar: Yeah he stunk.

Nico: Big time.

Me: But we owe you big time for helping us deal with Super Warumono World on Zarya's big day with the Zenkaigers.

Zayto: It was no problem. Sorry you guys had to wait all this time for me and us.

Me: Well it was worth it. When we got word that you destroyed the Void Queen, Vypra had all the Sporix put into the Masters of Evil. They now are with her.

Nico: He's right on that. We faced some of them on my rescues.

Me: It was to help Cornelia here get ready for her upcoming Ambassador Missions with you guys.

Zayto: Oh you want to be prepared for it.

Me: Yep.

Afterburner: And don't worry if your Zords and Equipment are destroyed in any way. We can fix them up.

Me: That's right.

Zayto: Thanks guys. I take it you heard that…

Me: Lord Zedd is back? Yeah we were absolutely shocked that he came back after all this time.

Tommy Oliver: Yeah. After we worked really hard to destroy him too.

Andros: And how I helped by destroying Zordon.

Me: I remember that. But it's shocking that after 24 years he would return from the dead.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. But we'll be ready for him later on.

Nico: Yeah. Not until next year though.

Zayto: Yeah. But what happened to the team?

Me: They all think you're dead. But now that you are here with us they will be happy to see you.

Cornelia: When we start my missions tomorrow.

Zayto: J.D., I just want to say that you did a good thing declining Luthor's offer to go back in time and erase all evil with the Black Gates. Trust me. NOTHING good can come from changing the past.

Impact Man: As we saw from that alternate future.

Me: Thank you and I agree there. It would have been too easy to do that.

Nico patted me on the back.

Nico: You made an awesome choice there.

Zarya: He sure did.

Me: By the way Zayto did you see this?

I showed him my Dino Fury Sword for Lord Drakkon.

Zayto: Your own Dino Fury Sword!? Where did you get that?

Me: Pretty strange story there. It's not just me however.

We showed him our Dino Fury Swords and keys.

Me: All of us have one.

Nico: We got them after defeating Another Ranger version of you. It was a scary Red Ranger version of you made by Swartz.

I told him everything and it was crazy and shocking.

Zayto: Oh man! That monster!

Sougo: It was really surprising. But Swartz is dead and gone for good.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We'll explain more when we meet up with the rest of the Dino Fury Rangers. How would you like to join us on our mission today?

Zayto: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Then Number 7, Loki, Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Grodd, Molten Man, Biowulf, Bizarro, Toad, Felix Faust, Evil Comet Woman, Ed Bighead, Lady Quark, Astronema, Sir Toasty, Teen Tornado, Black Scorpion, Yost X 23, Ticklepuss, and Sara Siren appeared.

Number 7: Can me, Number 7, Loki, Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Grodd, Molten Man, Biowulf, Bizarro, Toad, and Felix Faust go with you guys?

Evil Comet Woman: Me, Ed Bighead, Lady Quark, Astronema, Sir Toasty, Teen Tornado, Black Scorpion, Yost X 23, Ticklepuss, and Sara Siren will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Evil Green Ranger: Whoa! Zayto you're all right! We all thought you were dead.

Grodd: Yeah but at least you're safe. That was really well done destroying the Void Queen.

Zayto: Thanks guys.

Molten Man: When Madame Noir saw her on TV she was infuriated that the Void Queen was making her look like a pure evil monster when she really isn't.

Kagura Izumi: Boy she really must've been upset seeing that.

Molten Man: Boy she was. She was ranting up a storm.

Me: Madame Noir from ToQgers and the Void Queen of Dino Fury both were adapted for 2 different series in Japan and America both 8 years apart.

Zayto: I see. That's crazy,

Nico: It was.

Chow: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Cold Sleeper and Illusion Ice Sculpture.

Me: Whoa! Cold and brutal!

Alexis: That's awesome. Awesome choices too.

Nico: Yeah they sure are.

Ed Bighead: Look, Zayto. You did a really brave thing destroying Void Queen and her Nemesis Beast.

Zayto: Thanks, Ed. Guess you got a heart of gold after all.

Ed Bighead: (in denial) Don't get any ideas. I'm not going soft!

Loki: (laughs) Of course you aren't!

Me: He has a permanent wedgie guys.

Qin: Yeah. So what's our mission?

Me: We'll you guys are not going to like this. I got a message from King Kai earlier and he said that the Children of Midwich are back.

We gasped!

Camie: Those scary kids from the movie Village of The Damned!?

Eli: Oh man! Those eyes they have always give me the creeps.

Laney: They sure do.

King Kai: Nico! Can you hear me?!

Nico: What is it, King Kai?

King Kai: It's Zayto. He's in your estate right now!

Rothar: Um.. we know that, dude. He's fully conscious right now.

King Kai: (sheepishly) Oh. Nevermind then. Carry on!

Me: Yeah the Mascots found him before you even gave us the word. Sorry about that.

King Kai: No worries.

He clicked off.

Camie: But what is the full story of the Children of Midwich?

Me: You will not like these kids. They may be kids but they are evil.

I went over their history.

---

The Children are the main antagonists of the 1957 science fiction novel The Midwich Cuckcoos by the late John Wyndham as well as it's film adaptations Village of the Damned and Children of The Damned. This group of human-like alien youths were all albino and had powerful psychic abilities which manifested as glowing eyes when angered or provoked: unlike most horror villains, the children only attacked when they felt threatened but they were very easily provoked and believed in violent punishment for any who harmed them (this was especially prevalient in the remakes - where they tortured and killed in very gruesome ways). Despite appearing as human children, the Children are actually not of this world and were the result of a mysterious mass pregnancy. The children possesses strong psychic energies as well as a common emotionless personality. They exert a powerful mind control which makes them extremely dangerous.

*The Midwich Cuckoos*

In the British village of Midwich, Winshire, people start falling into unconsciousness en masse. Suspecting gas poisoning, the army is notified. They discover that a caged canary becomes unconscious upon entering Midwich, but regains consciousness when removed from the village. Aerial photography also shows an unidentifiable silvery object on the ground in the center of Midwich.

After one day the mysterious effect vanishes, along with the unidentified object, and the villagers wake up with no apparent ill effects. Some months later, however, every woman of the child-bearing age of Midwich is pregnant: even those who are single or not otherwise in relationships with men. With all indications that the pregnancies were caused by foreign origin during the period of unconsciousness that has become to be referred to as "The Dayout".

When the 31 boys and 30 girls are born they appear normal except for their golden eyes, pale and silver-like skins. These children have none of the genetic traits of their parents. As they grow up, it becomes apparent that they are (at least in some aspects) not fully human: they possess telepathic abilities and can control others' actions. The Children possess two distinct group minds: one for the boys and another for the girls. Their physical development is accelerated compared with that of normal humans; upon reaching the age of nine, they appear to be sixteen-year-olds.

The Military Intelligence department learn that the same phenomenon has occurred in four other parts of the world, including an Inuit settlement in the Canadian Arctic, a small township in Australia's Northern Territory, a Mongolian village and the town of Gizhinsk in eastern Russia northeast of Okhotsk. The Inuit killed the newborn Children, sensing their children are not their own, and the Mongolians killed the children and their mothers. The Australian babies had all died within a few weeks (suggesting that something may have gone wrong with the growth process). The Russian town was recently "accidentally" destroyed by the Soviet government, using an atomic weapon from a range of 50-60 miles.

The Children of Midwich are aware of the threat against them, and the Children protect themselves as much as possible using a form of mind control. One young man who accidentally hits a Child in the hip while driving a car is made to drive into a wall and kill himself. A bull which chased the Children is forced into a pond to drown. The villagers form a mob and try to burn down the Midwich Grange, where the Children are taught and live, but the Children make the villagers attack and kill each other.

The Children also use their powers to prevent any planes from flying over the village. During an interview with a Military Intelligence officer, the Children explain that to solve the problem they must be destroyed. They explain that it is impossible to kill them unless the entire village is bombed out of existence, which results in massive civilian deaths. The Children present a suggestion (and an ultimatum): they want to migrate to a secure location, where they can live unharmed. They demand a plane from the government.

An educated elderly Midwich resident named Gordon Zellaby believes the Children must be killed as soon as possible. As he is terminally ill and has only a few weeks left to live due to a heart condition, he feels an obligation to do something. He has acted as a teacher and mentor of the Children and they regard him with as much affection as they can have for any human, permitting him to approach them closer than they allow other humans to. One evening, he, in effect abusing and betraying their trusts, hides a bomb in his projection equipment, while showing the Children a movie about the Greek islands as a potential haven for The Children. Zellaby sets the timer on the bomb, killing himself and all of the Children.

1960 Movie

The inhabitants of the British village of Midwich suddenly fall unconscious, as does anyone entering the village. The military arrives and establishes a cordon around Midwich, but not even wearing protection gears save them from fainting, as soldiers who wore masks also passed out feeling cold sensation. The pilot of a military reconnaissance plane is contacted and asked to investigate. But when he flies below 5,000 feet, he too loses consciousness and the plane crashes. A five-mile exclusion zone around the village is established for all aircraft. After approximately four hours, the villagers regain consciousness, and all are seemingly okay.

2 months later, women and girls of child-bearing age in Midwich village are discovered to be pregnant, sparking many wild accusations of both infidelity and extramarital sex. The accusations are quickly silenced as the unusual nature of the pregnancies is exposed: these fetuses are actually larger and more mature than what normal fetuses should be at their current month of gestation.

Eventually, all pregnant women of Midwich give birth on the same day. Their children, when born, possess unusual appearance, including eyes with unwavering stare, odd scalp hair construction and colors (platinum blonde), and abnormally narrow fingernails. As the children grow and develop (once again) at an unusually rapid rate, it becomes clear they also have a powerful telepathic bond with one another. They can communicate with each other over great distances, and as one learns something, so do the others. At the age of 3, the children are precocious, physically and mentally the equivalent of children four times their age. Their behavior has become even more unusual and striking. They dress impeccably, always walk as a group, speaking in an adult manner, and behave maturely. But they show no conscience or love, and demonstrate a coldness or even hostility to others, causing the villagers to fear and be repulsed by them. The children begin to exhibit the power to read minds and to force people to do things against their will: there have been a number of villagers' deaths since the children were born, many of which are considered unusual, and some citizens began to believe the children are responsible. This is confirmed when the children are seen killing a man by making him crash his car into a wall, and again when they force his suspicious brother to shoot himself.

Professor Gordon Zellaby, whose wife Anthea gave birth to David Zellaby who is one of the children, attends a meeting with British Intelligence to discuss the children. There he learns Midwich was not the only place affected; follow-up investigations have revealed that similar incidents occurred in other areas of the world. Zellaby is at first eager to work with them, trying to teach them while hoping to learn more about them. The children are placed in a separate building where they will learn and live. But the children, even in isolation and confinement, continue to exert their will, and Zellaby learns the Soviet government has used an atomic cannon to destroy the sole remaining alternate village containing their own spawn of mutant children. Zellaby ultimately compares the children's resistance to reasoning with a brick wall and uses this motif as self-protection against their mind reading after the children's inhuman nature becomes clear to him. He takes a hidden time-bomb to a session with the children and tries to block their awareness of the bomb by visualizing a brick wall. David scans his mind, showing an emotion (astonishment) for the first time. The children try to break down Zellaby's mental wall and discover the truth a moment before the bomb detonates, consuming the building in flames and killing them all.

*Children of the Damned*

This is a sequel to the 1960 Movie and interprets the children as being more pure forms of human beings rather than evil and alien. Six children are identified by a team of UNESCO researchers investigating child development. The children possess extraordinary powers of intellect. They are born without a father and are also capable of telepathy.

The children, from various countries - China, India, Nigeria, the USSR, the United States and the UK - are brought to London for a collective study into their advanced intelligence. However, the children escape from their embassies and gather at an abandoned church in Southwark, London. They intermittently take mental control of a woman to help them survive in the derelict church. Meanwhile, the military debates whether or not to destroy them. The children have demonstrated the capacity for telekinesis and ability to construct a complex machine which uses sonic waves as a defensive weapon, which kills several government officials and soldiers. But the military realizes that they only fight back when attacked. After psychologist Tom Lewellin makes a plea asking the group return to their respective embassies, the children appear to obey but kill several more of embassy and military officials before returning to the church. Lewellin urges the government to give the children leeway, but Lewellin's team of scientists observe the difference between an ordinary human blood cell and the cells of one of the children, discovering the children to be non-human. The government deems that the children have potentials to become a threat to the human race.

When authorities try to take control of the children by force, children are forced to protect themselves. As the situation escalates into a final showdown between the military and the children, one of the Lewellin's scientists arrives, correcting himself that the judgment of the children being alien was incorrect and that the children's cells are in fact human, advanced by a million years. Meanwhile, the children also imply they have arrived at the decision their presence is incompatible with that of basic humans, and therefore they intend to lower their defences and sacrifice themselves. The military commander recognizes a mistake has been made, and aborts the attack command. But the order comes too late: the command is triggered accidentally by a screwdriver - one of the simplest of basic man's machines. The church is destroyed, and the children are killed.

1995 Movie

Instead of Britain, this remake takes place in the United States of America. The coastal town of Midwich in California's Marin County is being invaded by an unseen force, causing a blackout for six hours, which leaves ten women mysteriously pregnant.

9 months later, the babies from the ten women are born simultaneously on one night, though one is stillborn. At first, they all appear to be normal, but it does not take the parents long to notice that they are anything but: the children are shown to all have pale skin, pale white hair, very advanced IQ, and cobalt-colored eyes but devoid of emotion or conscience. The children soon pair off as a male and a female, except for one of the boys, David McGowan, whose intended partner was the stillborn baby of the later tragically suicidal Melanie Roberts (whom was speculated or rumored by the townspeople to be a virgin). As a result, he exhibits normal human emotions while still resembling the other children and partially retaining their psychic powers. Their leader is Mara Chaffee, the daughter of local physician Dr. Alan Chaffee and local real estate agent Barbara Chaffee, but also the one truly responsible for her mother's psychically induced suicide when she and David were infants.

The children display psychic abilities that can result in violent consequences whenever they experience wrath or provocation. Government epidemiology expert and National Science Foundation representative Dr. Susan Verner, is forced to show the children the preserved stillborn baby she secretly kept to perform an autopsy, which is unveiled as an alien. She then is made to eviscerate herself. An angry mob gathers to kill the children, but the mob leader whose beloved priest husband unsuccessfully tried to gun down the Children on his own, is set on fire upon herself instead and burns to death while the state police sent there are instead hypnotized into shooting each other in a chaotic gun battle. Just like in 1960 movie, it is revealed that there are other colonies of children in foreign countries, but they had been quickly eliminated due to their inhuman nature. The children eventually move to the local barn as their classroom and for their perceived 'survival'.

In order to rid the town of the children, Doctor Alan Chaffee devises a plan: to detonate a briefcase of explosives inside the Children's classroom. By thinking of a brick wall, he is able to create a mental barrier and keep the presence of the bomb a secret from the children. Jill begs him to spare David because he is not like the others, and Alan agrees. He attempts to do this by asking David to leave the classroom to get his notebook from his car. As Alan and the Children exchange a heated discussion about isolation (the children desire to establish their own community away from humanity) against co-existence (Alan argues that they need to master this to ultimately survive and continue to go on living), the children begin to suspect that Alan is hiding something, and they use their mind control to repeatedly batter down Alan's mental wall. Then Jill shows up, and the children stop her and attempt to use mind control on her. David, grown tired of the Children, rushes to Jill's defense and knocks Mara over. The children turn on David, but Jill rushes him from the building. As soon as the children discover Alan thinking of the time bomb, it detonates, killing everyone inside, along with Alan.

Jill and David survive the massacre; she says that they will both move to a place where nobody knows them. David looks off into the distance as they drive away.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Nico: Oh man.

Shanan: These aliens are very dangerous too. But to be sure on what they are I'll need to see one of them up close to confirm it.

Xenia: Okay.

Ghost: I hope they haven't done too much damage.

Lady Quark: I have a feeling they already have.

Nico: Then lets head out guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Nimue Badriyah of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, and Claudia Umbra. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Nimue Badriyah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, and Claudia Umbra.

Lynn: And they're even madder than ever, now they're really going insane.

Me: Just as Lincoln and the Knightmare Coven of Justice predicted.

Nicholette Torrington: With the members of The Order of The Black Cross falling one by one, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, Lilith Draconia, and Nimue Badriyah are getting really pissed off big time, and they're already falling into rage and anger. But, that witch Nimue's going to pay for what she's done, especially when you and Lincoln teach her a lesson, Autumn.

Autumn Melaina: Yeah, I still owe her for what she tried to do in trying to cause the deaths of my parents by using black magic, and I can never forgive her for what she tried to do.

Clara St. Clarice: And what you said was true, Nico, those Satanic dark witches have tried to kill the Knightmare Coven's parents long ago with the use of black magic, only to fail when Morgana traced their black magic to them and they gave them a severe beatdown for their attempted murders, so it wasn't just Mara Ceirin whose had a grudge against those heartless dark Satanic goth bitches.

Nico: Yeesh, well, no one's going to say anything nice about them. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy The Children from The Village of The Damned.

Lincoln: And we'll make sure they never terrorize the lands ever again, and once we get done with The Children from The Village of The Damned, you're next, Nimue Badriyah.

Morgana DeRose: This is going to be a dangerous mission, we know what The Children from The Village of The Damned are capable of.

Lincoln: That's true, Morgana, but we've dealt with them before, and their glares have never affected us, and it's not just because of our powers, but we also have very powerful wills and minds. Plus, J.D. used The Children's own glare on them, and it killed them.

Autumn Melaina: Really?!

Lincoln played the video, and they were amazed and stunned.

Morgana DeRose: Wow!

Nico: I knew that'd impress you and your coven, Morgana, and Lincoln's right about what he said, now you're about to see for yourselves, now let's get going.

Me: Sure flies when you're having fun.

We were off to Midwich in England.

* * *

We were flying above the ocean to England.

Me: I have a feeling these children are causing a lot of trouble right

now.

Nico: We'll find out shortly. We're here.

We arrived at Midwich.

Skarr: Looks pretty peaceful here.

Me: I don't know guys.

We saw the entire village barren and deserted. No one was on the streets. It was like a ghost town.

Varie: Where is everybody?

Eli sensed for them.

Eli: They are all hiding. The children have this entire town in fear.

Me: Boy a town this empty gives me the creeps.

Qin: Yeah.

Astronema: Well, we're not scared!

Evil Green Ranger: Let's see if we can eat something here.

Nico: There should be a general store here.

Nicole: Our powers will not let the children control us.

Qin: Good.

We walked around and it was quiet.

Me: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Then a kid came out and she had white hair and brown eyes and had English Clothes on.

We gasped.

Mara Chaffee: (British Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nice to finally see you.

I went over to her.

Me: Mara Chaffee I presume?

Mara Chaffee: Indeed. And we know why you are here. To destroy us.

Me: That is the case.

Mara Chaffee: You can't stop us, you know. Don't try.

Here eyes glowed a malevolent orange.

Me: I don't think so. (EYES GLOW RED) Surrender to us so we can ask you some questions.

Mara Chaffee: Yes sir.

We took her with us and we went into the general store.

Lois Griffin: You should be ashamed of yourself, young lady!

Me: Lois they have no emotion at all. Parental authority has no effect on them.

Lois Griffin: Oh.

I looked at Mara. We had her in a chair.

Me: Now Mara we are going to ask you some questions. If you cooperate with us we'll let you live.

Mara Chaffee: Oh course.

Me: Okay. Firstly what creature are you?

Mara Chaffee: I am what's called a Suicranite. We are Psychic Aliens from the planet Suicus in the Pinwheel Galaxy.

Shanan gasped!

Shanan: I knew it had to be them! I've heard so much about the Suicranites. They are dangerous psychic aliens. They have tremendous power with their brains. They are humanoid aliens that have the power to impregnate many women at once with their powers and they can alter the DNA of the human or creature and make it look like them. They have tremendously powerful psychic energy that makes people and all lifeforms do crazy things.

Qin: Whoa!

Loki: Oh man! That is awful!

Sir Toasty: How would you like to be destroyed? Death by fire?

Grodd: Or would you like me to turn you into a vegetable?

Nico: Stand down guys. J.D.'s not done yet.

Sir Toasty: Sorry.

Grodd: Sorry.

Me: Okay next question. What is the goal of the Suicranites?

Mara Chaffee: Our goal is to use our powers so that we may destroy all life forms and inhabit them with only our kind so that we may live as the only species in the universe. It's our nature of intergalactic supremacists.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man.

Nico: Not good.

Eli: Yeah! That is awful!

Camie: No kidding!

Ben: Just like the Highbreed of the planet Augstaka!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Next question. Why have you chosen the people of Earth?

Mara Chaffee: To live in peace and make sure no humans know about us. There are many Suicranites that do not follow the ways of the people of our planet. We only want to be left alone.

Me: Looks like you fall into that category. Eli see if she is telling the truth.

Eli scanned her mind.

Eli: She is telling the truth. The rest of the Children however have this whole town in fear.

Grier: Takanuva, you and Ryotaro get a chance to shine today

Takanuva: Awesome!

Ryotaro: Sweet!

Me: Thank you for your time Mara.

Mara Chaffee: It was a pleasure.

Me: You are free to go however but I'm afraid the rest of your fellow Suicranites are not to be trusted.

Mara Chaffee: I understand so I will join the Masters of Evil in the future.

Me: Understood.

Loki: Wow! Awesome.

Optimus Primal: Normally, we don't kill kids.

Teen Tornado: But this isn't a normal situation!

Molten Man: At least we're sparing Mara.

Me: Yeah. Our code won't let us kill kids. But these kids are dangerous and they must be stopped.

Nico: I agree. As much as we don't like it this is one of those rare instances where we have to stop them.

Eli: I agree too.

Nami: We have to stop these kids.

Qin: I agree too.

Rotwood: If we do not stop them, they'll expand their reign of terror.

Me: We can't let that happen.

Nico: Time to show these kids that Earth is a planet not to be messed with. Especially with Team Loud Phoenix Storm protecting it and the entire universe.

Eli: That's right.

Gus Porter: Their psychic powers are intense though.

Me: I know.

Isaac Clarke: It's like what happened with the Necromorphs and how they did it.

Me: That's true Isaac.

Nico: Yeah. It was the incredible psychic energy of the Brethren Moons that lead to all those people going nuts and end up becoming Necromorphs. But this is completely different.

Biowulf: Let me sniff them out.

Black Scorpion: By all means.

Biowulf got to sniffing and he found their trail and it lead up to a graveyard 20 klicks to the north.

Biowulf: Found their trail. 20 Klicks north.

Me: They are in the graveyard.

Shaggy: Like my most unloved favorite place to go to.

Me: Well we still have to go there and stop them. This town must be saved.

St. Patricia: Those vile children must be stopped. No matter the cost.

Me: I agree too.

Nico: All right lets go.

We were off.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Xenia: It sure is.

Bizarro: Bizarro gonna give kids a hug!

Yost X 23: Make sure it's a big one.

Me: She doesn't mean don't make sure it's a small one.

Bizarro: I won't do that.

Yost X 23: (In her head) Forgot to do it in opposite.

We arrived at the graveyard.

Me: We're here.

Nico: Hmm.

Zhalia: I got a bad feeling about this.

Me: I do too. But there is a lot of psychic energy here. It's all over the place.

Qin: Yeah. I sense it.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Hmm. They are here though. I sense it.

Nico looked and found out that the energy of the Children was coming from inside a church up ahead.

Nico: They are in the church right there. Okay I have a plan.

Me: What is it?

We gathered and Nico's plan was to form an illusion of an angry mob armed with pitchforks, torches and weapons on the warpath to kill the kids and it was going to be good. And then we spring our entrance.

Toad: We could form a real angry mob.

Ticklepuss: It'll be more convincing that way.

Nico: No that would be too easy. We have to fight psychic power with psychic power.

Toad: Oh right.

Nico: Lets do it. When I give the signal, we attack.

Lincoln: Okay. Operation Psychic Mob Onslaught is a go.

Me: Nice operation title.

We hid in the bushes and Yakumo used her powers to form an angry mob. The kids came out and they saw it.

Kid 1: (British Accent) This will not stop us.

Their eyes glowed a malevolent orange and then the illusion vanished.

Kid 1: We were tricked!

Gantu: Entrance time!

We went at the children.

Then the children saw the spirits of planets and they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay kids it's time for some buttkicking!

Felix Faust: Mara has already left you fools.

Sara Siren: The rest of you are paying the price!

Ryotaro: Big time!

Momo-Ura-Kin-Ryu! Climax Form!

Ryotaro donned his Climax form!

Kid 1: You will never stop us.

They glared at us and their eyes glowed.

Me: I don't think so. (Eyes Glow Red)

They were under my control and they did horrible and terrible things to themselves and really let them have it!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Brutal.

Laney: Yeah.

Then Koragg, Black Manta, Black Knight Ghost, Dumbbeltron, Dodgeball Wizard, Kerbero Gangan, Gameface, David Cain, Vulkanus, Evil Snake, Live Action Bonecrusher, Two Face, Lillith, Yost Executioner, Yost Whirlwind, Emil Eagle, Thursday Man, Capricorn Zodiarts, and Evil Clayface appeared.

Nico: Koragg, Black Manta, Black Knight Ghost, Dumbbeltron, Dodgeball Wizard, Kerbero Gangan, Gameface, David Cain, Vulkanus, Evil Snake, Live Action Bonecrusher, Two Face, Lillith, Yost Executioner, Yost Whirlwind, Emil Eagle, Thursday Man, Capricorn Zodiarts, and Evil Clayface

Koragg: Mara is in our hideout safe and sound.

Me: Great!

Black Manta: The rest of these kids are dead.

Black Knight Ghost: No doubt about it.

Nico: No kidding there.

Dumbbelltron: (to Nico) We heard you faced the Sector V Spank Happy Vampires.

Nico: We sure did and it was cool.

Marionette Shadow: Did they get spanked for a change?

Me: We burned them all over with the sun. They were toasted and then tied up and sent back to you.

Eli: But Russia's KND got their butts paddled so bad that they needed ice put on them. Massive tubs full of them.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Ouch.

Sonimax came out and with him was a new Rinshi that looked so much like Vypra but with a hummingbird.

Me: Back for another round I see Sonimax.

Sonimax: Yep.

William: So, you guys got a never before seen monster?

Sonimax: It's the end of result of Vexen doing his latest experiments.

Hummerzoom: Name's Hummerzoom and I'm the Hummingbird

Rinshi.

Nico: Wow! This is awesome!

Laney: That one is perfect for Carly.

Carly Atlas: It sure is.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - Nico's rescue and having the M.O.E. get Spank Happy Vampire Clones of The Sector V

---

Koragg was first.

Koragg: (to Sarah) Nico's rescue involved having us get Spank Happy Vampire Clones of Sector V. They're actually like Spankulot's children.

Sarah Gunnerson: They sure are and it's awesome. But it's really cool what Sector V would look like as Spank Happy Vampires.

Applejack: Yeah they are amazing.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was awesome and amazing.

Flashwing: Yeah it was awesome.

Koragg: And like normal vampires they can be avoided. Lets do it!

KORAGG! VOID KNIGHT!

Sarah activated her Gaia Memories, Shift Car and Ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - Battling Another Snare-Oh and Junkalo

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) Nico, Tom, and the others did good Battling Another Snare-Oh. And Junkalo as well.

Yusuke: I know and it's about time they faced a Sporix.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing and fun!

Featherweight: It sure was awesome and cool.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was. And it was very fitting for the rescue too.

Black Manta: It sure was. Lets do it!

BLACK MANTA! BRINEBLAST!

Yusuke activated his ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Woodchester Mansion. How was it?

Red She-Hulk: It was awesome and it was amazing to see. We got rid of the ghosts there and purified it.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did and it was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was awesome too.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Black Knight Ghost: That is awesome. Lets do it!

BLACK KNIGHT GHOST! SHOCKHORN!

Red She-Hulk activated her ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Ben 10,000, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Meeting Gene-slammers for Metaion the Timelord and Erebus the Underworld Monarch

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Metaion the Timelord and Erebus the Underworld Monarch. What are their names?

Ben 10,000: Their names are Melanie Emperyous and Darcy Erebus.

Fluttershy: They are really amazing and gifted too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah they sure are. And their story is crazy too.

---

Melanie Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more

stronger than ever.

Darcy Erebus: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Melanie, Darcy, what are these two horrible revelations you have on those two buttfaces Hawk and Hank, and on Stern Fern?

Melanie Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I found out long ago those two jerks were pulverizing some of Lincoln's friends and making their lives a nightmare, so, I stepped in and I thrashed them so bad that they were traumatized by the mere sight of me, and she vowed that if I ever saw them again, I would kill them and throw their severed heads into a piranha infested river in South America and turn them into fish food.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why those heartless, butt ugly buttfaced jerks from Hazeltucky!

Lincoln: Yeah, and when I found out from Melanie about what they did to Clyde, Rusty, Liam, and Zack, I went down there and I also brutally beat them up badly.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were really pissed off at what those heartless psychopaths did, and we wanted to rip them to shreds. But, Melanie took care of them and gave them a nasty case of trauma.

Darcy Erebus: And those two heartless psychopaths from Hazeltucky are now in prison for the rest of their lives, a fitting punishment for what they've done. Now, it's my turn to tell my tale, you see the very reason why Lincoln said I absolutely despised and loathed Stern Fern with an absolute vengeance and wanted to personally send her to Hell is because long ago, she murdered my entire family and I vowed to get revenge on her and make her suffer for all of her crimes before I killed her. (CRIES IN SADNESS)

We gasped in horrifying shock, including the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Darcy Erebus and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: Oh my God!

Me: Why that heartless, bad-tempered, ugly cow! She's literally crossed a very big line!

Darcy Erebus felt Lincoln's massive and muscular body shake with undeniable fury, and his muscles bulged even more and she saw veins in his biceps.

Lincoln: She doesn't deserve to live a single second further! If I ever see that angry, evil, sadistic fat cow, Stern Fern, even out of her cell, I will personally rip her head off and mount it on a stake, and then, I'm going to personally rip her guts out and let the creatures of Hell devour her guts and her headless corpse!

Nico: Uh oh, and since Darcy's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, any who dare to hurt his Guardian Angels in any way are going to suffer badly, and for some of them, it's going to be fatal!

Me: Yeah, look at what happened with Amy McKale and Dustin Keystone, they wound up getting their just desserts from Lincoln beating them up badly, and when they showed their ugly faces again, they eventually lost their lives and got sent to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: Don't forget Weiss' former so-called father, Jacques.

Lori: Yeah, I literally couldn't forget what Lincoln and Weiss did to him.

Lynn: Oh man, I knew Stern Fern was bad, but this, now she's an out-of-control animal. If she dares to break out, Lincoln, what you just described, please do it.

Lincoln: You got it, Lynn.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dumbbeltron: Oh my goodness! Stern Fern killed Darcy's parents!? That woman is totally out of control!

Stealth Elf: Yeah and Lincoln said that he would make her suffer if she got out.

Dumbbeltron: Yeah no kidding there. She deserves the Black Gates. Lets do it!

DUMBBELTRON! JORGEN!

Ben 10,000 activated his ridewatch, shift car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Style Queen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Zayto Appearing in the Backyard!?

Style Queen was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) Did Zayto really Appear in the Backyard!? What exactly happened during the final fight against Void Queen?!

Style Queen: The Morphin Masters teleported him to us after the big battle with the Void Queen.

Rarity: That was a huge amount of energy and power he used on her.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was! Zayto defeated the Nemesis Beast and was teleported to us.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding. That was awesome!

Marionette Shadow: Yeah no kidding! Instead of us going to him the Morphin Masters brought Zayto to us. Lets do it!

MARIONETTE SHADOW! PUPPET KING!

Style Queen activated her ridewatch, shift car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Dan Kuso, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - Amazing how Zayto wound up with us after the Big Battle with The Void Queen

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) It's Amazing how Zayto wound up with us after the Big Battle with The Void Queen. But we'll have to get him back to his team in Cornelia's first ambassador mission tomorrow.

Dan Kuso: About time we got them back up.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's the last set of missions for the year too.

Starshine Sparkle: But we're ready for her and to help out with the Dino Fury Team.

Spyro: Yeah no kiddng. What the Void Queen Did was horrible.

Dodgeball Wizard: I agree. Lets do it!

DODGEBALL WIZARD! YOST WIZARD!

Dan activated his Ridewatch, Shift Car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

## Margo (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - The Children of The Village of The Damned are very strange and powerful

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) The Children of The Village of The Damned are very strange and powerful. But most of all, they're evil!

Margo: Yeah they sure are and those eyes they have are scary.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding. But these kids are not kids at all.

Scootaloo: They are monsters of evil.

Whirlwind: They sure are and they need to be stopped.

Gameface: You got that right. Lets do it!

GAMEFACE! MANGA WORLD!

Margo activated her ridewatch, shift cars and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

## Gaz Membrane, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - People of Midwich Dying because of the Children!? These Kids are Dangerous!

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) (Australian Accent) People of Midwich are Dying because of the Children!? These Kids are Dangerous!

Gaz: They have intense psychic powers that are causing people to kill themselves and kill each other. The people of Midwich are in fear because of them.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah these kids are monsters.

Cozy Glow: Thank goodness their powers don't work on us though.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Kerbero Gangan: That's good mates. Lets do it!

KERBERO GANGAN! TRACKENSLASH!

Gaz activated her ridewatch, shift cars and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of darkness, magic, lightning, bones and stars and smashed him down

---

Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Normally it goes against our code to kill kids but these kids of Midwich are monsters!

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) Normally it goes against our code to kill kids. But these kids of Midwich are monsters!

Lady Palutena: They sure are and they are monsters that are beyond pure evil.

Princess Celestia: They need to be destroyed.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. These kids were made by aliens from another planet.

Solar Eclipsa: Their psychic powers are too dangerous for everyone.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: They need to be stopped regardless if they are kids or not.

David Cain: I agree there. Lets do it!

DAVID CAIN! LAZARA!

Lady Palutena activated her ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Shanan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus - What are the kids of Village of The Damned?

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) What are the kids of Village of The Damned? Are they really demons?

Shanan: I saw that these kids were actually Suicranites. They are Psychic Aliens from the planet Suicus in the Pinwheel Galaxy and they are very dangerous.

Vulkanus: Oh man! I've heard of Suicus and the Suicranites. They are the most feared lifeforms in all of the Virgo Supercluster. They have the power to psychically induce pregnancy with their own kind and make hybrids as well as give the children their powers. They have the power to cause people to do evil things against their will with psychic powers that they have.

Shanan: That's right. These kids were given to us as a means for the Suicranites to take over the world.

Princess Luna: We can't let that happen.

Moondust: No they are too dangerous.

Snowdrop: For everyone and everything.

Gari: Their goal is to kill all the lifeforms in the universe so they can reign as the most superior force in the entire universe.

Blackout: If that isn't Intergalactic Bigotry then I don't know what is.

Vulkanus: Boy you're not kidding. They are dangerous and pure evil. Lets do it!

VULKANUS! BOOMTOWER!

Shanan activated her ridewatch, shift car and gaia memories and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tsukuyomi VS Evil Snake (The Adventures of Little Carp)

---

Evil Snake was next.

Evil Snake: Time to poison you!

Tsukuyomi: Bring it on.

She fired waves of moonlight and smashed her down.

---

Brenda Loud the Angriest Rabbit VS Live Action Bonecrusher.

---

Live Action Bonecrusher was next.

Live Action Bonecrusher: I HATE EVERYTHING!

Brenda Loud: I hate everything even more!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yelan VS Two-Face

---

Two Face was next.

Two Face: Hope you're ready to have some fun.

Yelan: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Ets VS Lillith

Lillith was next.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) Ready for some fun laddie?

Ets: Ready for anything.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Sally VS Yost Executioner

Yost Executioner was next.

Yost Executioner: You ready for some buttkicking?

Sally: Oh yes I am.

She fired waves of darkness and pumpkins and smashed him down.

Rapunzel VS Yost Whirlwind.

Yost Whirlwind was next.

Yost Whirlwind: Time for some wind power.

Rapunzel: Oh this will be fun.

She fired waves of sunlight and smashed him down.

---

Wynn the Wind Charmer VS Emel Eagle

---

Emel Eagle was next.

Emel Eagle: You ready to fly?

Wynn: I sure am and it will be good.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Willow Emillston the Harpie Queen Gene-Slammer, Willow and Rakka VS Thursday Man.

---

Thursday Man was next.

Thursday Man: Vengeance will be mine.

Willow Emillston: I don't think so.

She fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

---

Meilin VS Capricornus Zodiart

---

Capricorn Zodiart was next.

Capricorn Zodiarts: This will be fun.

Meilin: I'm ready for you.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Clara St. Clarice the Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Evil Clayface

---

Evil Clayface was next.

Evil Clayface: This is always going to be fun.

Clara St. Clarice: It sure is always fun.

She fired waves of rainbow energy and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Sonimax

---

Sonimax was next.

Sonimax: I heard that Girl Jordan got the Wild Boar Spirit.

Nico: She sure did and Isabel said it was perfect for her because it matched her personality.

Sonimax: That's awesome! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and he opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Children of The Damned, a massive collection of powerful greatswords with the anti-Children of The Damned symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also a collection of blasters, spellbooks, daggers and shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chillman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION WARRIOR!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE ANIMAL SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him! CLAW CANNON!

The rangers summoned the Claw Cannons.

Rangers: CLAW CANNON! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Sonimax and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Sonimax you have failed this village!

Troy Burrows: But we're not finished yet.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Carly Atlas, Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Hummerzoom

---

Hummerzoom was next.

Nico: This will be interesting. You are the first made up monster we faced from Jungle Fury.

Hummerzoom: I know. It's gonna be awesome.

Carly Atlas: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Lets dance.

She flew into the air and the group followed her and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

They fired more blasts and smashed her down.

Rangers: CLAW CANNON! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Hummerzoom you have failed this city!

Carly Atlas: That was awesome!

Then an orange light appeared on Carly's right ring finger and she then saw that she had a Spirit Ring for the Hummingbird! There was an Orange Hummingbird in the gem.

Carly Atlas: Wow! The Hummingbird!

Isabel then came.

Isabel: Coincidental that the Hummingbird picked you Carly because you are the Dark Signer of the Hummingbird. But it's perfect for you.

The Hummingbird spirit animal is a source of guidance. The hummingbird spirit guide appears as a reminder to appreciate life and its little pleasures. The spirit of the hummingbird encourages you to open up your soul and let your loved ones see your true feelings.

Carly Atlas: Wow! That is amazing Isabel.

Nico: It sure is.

Then an orange light appeared and it landed in her hand and it was the Orange Hummingbird Wild Zord Crystal!

Carly Atlas: Wow! The Hummingbird Zord chose me.

Nico: It sure did Carly.

Eli: That is cool!

She then got a Crystal Saber and it was cool.

---

We regrouped.

Me: All right kids, your gooses are cooked.

Gia: You kids are gonna get it!

Tsukasa: Time to try something new.

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Kamen Ride: All Monsters!

Tsukasa turned into all the Yellow Rangers from over the Course of 45+ Years and Daiki summoned clones of all the monsters EVERY RANGER TEAM faced from over the course of the last 45+ Years!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That is cool!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

Troy turned into Lightspeed Rescue Yellow, Noah turned into Time Force Yellow, Gia turned into Wild Force Yellow, Jake turned into Ninja Storm Yellow, Emma turned into Dino Thunder Yellow, Orion turned into SPD Yellow and Lillith turned into Mystic Force Yellow!

Me: Time to even the Playing field!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURN DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ADULT SUPREMACY FURY!

She summoned ALL OF THE VILLAINS OF CODENAME KIDS NEXT DOOR!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) This will be one worth remembering!

Nico: It sure will!

Zayto: Now to add me. IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO FURY KEY! ACTIVATE! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

He transformed and he was ready for action!

Zayto: T-REX POWER! DINO FURY POWER!

Me: AWESOME! Time to kick some butt!

We went at the kids and blasted and smashed them all over!

Staluk, Clodor, and Ikkatosh blasted and smashed them.

Flamewar, Pandora, Pipp Petals and Afterburner used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flamewar's weapons, Afterburner's Plasma Pulse Cannon and Pandora and Pipp's powers 100-fold.

Flamewar and Pandora: CHAOS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Pipp Petals and Afterburner: GLAMMER PLASMA BLAST!

Techno Android Force and Number 7: TECHNO FURY STORM!

Lightspeed Rescue Mischief Thunder and Loki: LIGHTNING RESCUE BLAST!

Ghost Assassin Mermaids and Ghost: GHOST ASSASSIN FURY BLAST!

Green Ranger Dragonstorm and Evil Green Ranger: GREEN DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Gorilla Banana Coconut Pounders and Grodd: GORILLA COCONUT BARRAGE!

Volcanic Lava Blasters and Molten Man: VOLCANIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

Wolf Biomechanical Mayhem and Biowulf: WOLF MOON SHOT!

Bizarre Force Storm and Bizarro: BIZARRO CHAOS STRIKE!

Toads and Flies and Toad: TOADS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Dark Magic Fury and Felix Faust: DARK MAGIC FORCE STORM!

Comets of Doom and Evil Comet Woman: COMET RAINSTORM SHOWER!

Toads of Wedgies and Ed Bighead: TOAD WEDGIE BLAST!

Subatomic Death Beam Blasters and Lady Quark: SUBATOMIC FIRESTORM LASER!

In Space Force Fury and Astronema: SPACE NEBULA FORCE!

Toasty Death Inferno and Sir Toasty: INFERNO TOAST BLAST!

Tornados of Teenagers and Teen Tornado: TORNADO TEEN STORM BURST!

Sting of The Black Scorpion and Black Scorpion: STINGING SCORPION BLAST!

X 23 Force and Yost X 23: 23 MEGA STORM BLAST!

Tickling Exploders and Ticklepuss: TICKLING DEATH RAY!

Sirens of Fairies and Sara Siren: SIRENS OF DIVINE WRATH!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: INFERNO OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: THUNDERSTORM OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple

Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF METAL FORCE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS NATURE LEAF STORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN FIRE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and

Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT MOON BEAM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Nico, me, Eli, Camie and Laney: PSYCHIC FIRESTORM RETRIBUTION!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Maximal Element Style: Optimus Primal!

Orange Blossom: Maximal Earth Style: Rhinox!

Cherry Jam: Maximal Fire Style: Dinobot!

Frosta: Maximal Ice Style: Tigatron!

Tatsumaki: Maximal Wind Style: Airazor!

Peni Parker: Maximal Web Style: Rattrap!

Plum Pudding: Maximal Magic Style: Cheetor!

DCSHG Poison Ivy: Maximal Nature Style: Silverbolt!

Yuna Kamihara: Maximal Water Style: Depth Charge!

Molly McGee: Maximal Time Style: Tigerhawk!

Apple Dumplin: Maximal Tech Style: Transmutate!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Maximals.

Lincoln and his Harem: Maximal Final Smash: Maximal Barrage Attack!

They fired a powerful massive barrage of Maximals!

Clyde: Predacon Time Style: Megatron!

Syd Chang: Predacon Nature Style: Terrorsaur!

Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Fire Style: Inferno!

Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Tech Style: Tarantulas!

Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Ice Style: Waspinator!

Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Earth Style: Scorponok!

Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Light Style: Blackarachnia!

Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Jewel Style: Quickstrike!

Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City): Predacon Undead Style: Dinobot II!

G2 DCSHG Bumblebee: Predacon Wind Style: Protoform X/ Rampage!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Predacons!

Clyde and his Harem: Predacon Final Smash: Predacon Barrage Attack!

They fired a powerful massive barrage of Predacons!

The blasts all hit the children and they exploded and were obliterated in an instant!

Me: YEAH!

We sealed them into the Book of Vile Darkness!

Lincoln: You evil Children have failed this entire world!

Nico: More like they've failed this entire universe, Lincoln.

Autumn Melania: That's right. Oh, and there's a reason why I wanted to be the one to take on that witch, Nimue Badriyah. It's because she was the one who murdered my older brother, Johnathan.

We gasped in shock, except for Lincoln and the Louds who knew of that incident long ago.

Victoria Donovan: Autumn's right, and Johnathan knew of Autumn's feelings for Lincoln, and he also wanted to be there for when they got married in the future, but Nimue cut his life short when she had him killed as revenge on us.

Nico: That bitch! Alright, Autumn, Nimue's all yours, and awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Nimue Badriyah to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs

around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Autumn Melaina: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nimue Badriyah.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Claudia Umbra, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Autumn Melaina: Nimue Badriyah, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Nimue Badriyah: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Autumn Melaina: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master, and you're also going to pay for what you did to my brother, Johnathan.

Suddenly, Autumn Melaina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and dark blue energy aura with darkness, winds, dark magic, and gryphons, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Gryphon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nimue Badriyah, she left black and dark blue energy, darkness, dark magic, winds, and gryphons with every step.

Autumn Melaina: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Nimue Badriyah, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Autumn Melaina was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark blue energy with darkness, winds, gryphons, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Gryphon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Nimue Badriyah: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Autumn Melaina emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Autumn Melaina grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has midnight black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and light green energy aura with with darkness, winds, dark magic, and gryphons surrounding her, she has Knightmare Gryphon with the Dark Kanji in its talons emblazoned on her forehead, she has on gryphon earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Knightmare Gryphon with dark blue gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue gryphon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Autumn Melaina has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, winds, dark magic, and gryphons on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Gryphon with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Autumn Melaina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Autumn Melaina has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Autumn Melaina's massive Knightmare Gryphon-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy with darkness, winds, dark magic, and gryphons, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Gryphon's Dark Magic Windstorm Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Gryphon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black gryphon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black gryphon heads and a large dark blue gem below the black gryphon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Phoenix's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Knightmare Gryphon that said, "Autumn Melaina, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Gryphon, Loving Younger Sister and Avenger of Johnathan Melaina, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Nimue Badriyah of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark

Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Phoenixes, Dark Magic, and Winds"

オータム・メライナ、ナイトメア・グリフォンのジーン・スラマー、ジョナサン・メライナの愛情深い妹であり復讐者、ナイトメア・ジャスティス・コーヴンのメンバー、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のニムエ・バドリヤの破壊者、メンバー暗黒のゴス、悪魔の暗黒勢力の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、闇のマスター、ダーク アーツ、オカルト、フェニックス、闇魔法、風

Autumn Melaina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC WINDSTORM KNIGHTMARE GRYPHON ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINDSTORM DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Autumn Melaina's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Nimue Badriyah saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Autumn Melaina dodged it and she fired a powerful black and dark blue energy blast with darkness, winds, dark magic, and phoenixes at Nimue Badriyah and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Autumn Melaina's now the next of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: The Windstorm Dark Magic Gryphon of Justice VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This is going to piss Morana and the remaining members of The Order of The Black Cross off even more, and Autumn, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Autumn Melaina: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Windstorm Dark Knightmare Gryphon and Divine Dark Magic Wind Occult Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Nimue Badriyah, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Autumn.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Autumn Melaina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Nimue Badriyah, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again, and you're going to pay for killing Autumn's brother long ago!**

Autumn Melaina and Lincoln went after Nimue Badriyah, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Gryphons at Nimue Badriyah and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Nimue Badriyah with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Nimue Badriyah.

Nimue Badriyah: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) **You! I'LL**

**KILL YOU!**

Nimue Badriyah let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Nimue Badriyah tried to attack again, but Autumn Melaina and Lincoln dodged her claws and Lincoln chopped off her tail as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Nimue Badriyah by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Autumn Melaina used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Nimue Badriyah, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all of her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Autumn Melaina and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Nimue Badriyah, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Nimue Badriyah's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Autumn Melaina and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Nimue Badriyah: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, AUTUMN MELAINA! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Nimue Badriyah was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Autumn Melaina and Lincoln did to Nimue Badriyah as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Autumn Melaina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Autumn Melaina: That's another dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again, and that's for what you did to my brother. Thank you for helping me destroy Nimue Badriyah, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Autumn.

Suddenly, Autumn Melaina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Autumn Melaina's face, they kissed passionately as Autumn Melaina's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Gryphon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Autumn Melaina came back, as the display and Knightmare Gryphon vanished.

Nico: Alright, Autumn Melaina and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Nimue Badriyah.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and not only did we avenge Autumn's brother, but we also pissed off Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, and Lilith Draconia even more.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with even more pure rage and hatred now that Nimue Badriyah has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the one we're going to face tomorrow is Lilith Draconia, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Victoria.

Victoria Donovan: You said it, Linky, and Adara Dunstan will deal with Astrid Bathsheba, and finally, Morgana DeRose will deal with Morana Desdemona. Plus, I was glad that I switched with Autumn

Melaina, and she'd been wanting this chance to put down Nimue Badriyah. After what she did in killing her brother, she'd been wanting revenge on her since that very day.

Selene Emperyous: Autumn was so heartbroken by what happened to her brother, but now, his soul is now at rest now that his murderer is gone for good, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Laney Emperyous, the Lazion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and the third of the three Fire Masters and a master of Fire Magic, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Lynn tomorrow.

Nico: We'd already heard a ton of nasty and bloody revelations from the other Guardian Angels about Lynn, but I can guess there's another one heading our way.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, but some of us might've known about that Lynn did that day as well, and we'll meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and my guess is Gina Granmorg, the Granmorg the Rock Monarch.

Eli: Ooh, now that's an awesome one!

Dodgeball Wizard: Looks it's game over for these kids!

Gameface: You said it!

Me: Yep.

Kerbero Gangan: Now, the people here won't be afraid anymore.

David Cain: Let's go back to that resturant you guys visited earlier.

Vulkanus: I could use a bite.

Me: Good idea. I'm hungry.

Then the people of Midwich all came out and they roared in praise and they hoisted all of us up in a mesh net and lifted us as they called us all heroes!

Me: Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Yeah!

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Hope you weren't scared by this one and this was a really awesome one.

Nico: It sure was. Awesome job today everyone.

Me: Thanks.

We later went back home and had an awesome dinner and later went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 2 done.

Village of The Damned was a really scary movie from 1960 and it was awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kaz, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are going to McClintock High School and we're going to battle evil versions of the Teenagers there at the school and we're going to really let all those bad teen have a taste of buttkicking justice! We're also going to battle Another Bloxx and we're going to be in for a really cold reunion as we meet the gene-slammers for White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Cold Sleeper and Illusion Ice Sculpture. And their names are Sonnya, Laniya, Camiya, Zeniya and Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and they are Kristyana's little sisters. They are All Nico's friends that he met at a water park and they dress up in awesome and amazingly sexy bikinis and they also helped Nico beat up some bad guys at the park as well as some bullies there. The match-up scene is Victoria Donovan, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Mermaid and Lincoln VS. Lilith Draconia of The Order of The Black Cross. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Lucedio, a 13th Century monastery in Trino, Italy with 700 years of dark history and evil deeds, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the monastery of the dark spirits that've haunted Lucedio for over 700 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Lazion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Laney Emperyous, she's the third youngest and the third of the three Fire Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, and she has fire powers that are immensely strong. She's also an awesome rockstar and Luna and Sam love her like a sister. She rocks out awesomely to their songs and it's so awesome. But, she also HATES LYNN with a merciless vengeance! She sensed that Lynn was really steamed after she lost a big game because some bullies broke her leg and she blamed Lincoln for it and Lynn wanted nothing more than to kill Lincoln and burn his body after dousing it with gasoline and throwing his ashes into a steel mill. Laney wasn't going to let that happen and she thrashed Lynn hard and put her into a terrifying illusion she knows called The Hell's Torture Illusion, and it made her scared out of her mind. Laney vowed that if she touched Lincoln in any way shape or form that she would make what Lynn was going to do to Lincoln, happen to Lynn instead, and we're also going to meet the Granmorg the Rock Monarch Gene-Slammer named Gina Granmorg, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel of Earth and Rock from Michigan and his friend from Science Class, and she has amazing earth, rock, crystal and lava powers and she also hates Scoots with a merciless vengeance. She wants nothing more than to kill that goat and send her to Oblivion, because she did something to Lincoln and it really set her off. Get ready for a crazy and brutally ketchup crazed battle as we go into battle with the giant tomatoes of the iconic comedy horror series ATTACK OF THE KILLER TOMATOES 🍅! IT'S GOING TO GET KETCHUPY!

See you all tomorrow

# KILLER TOMATO ONSLAUGHT

GET READY FOR A TOMATO FILLED MESS!

---

Walking down the streets of Sector V was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Kaz, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Beast Wars Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to McClintock High School and we got word that the evil teens were up to something really huge. Something really big and it wasn't good.

Nico: Whatever the teens are all planning is not good.

Qin: We have to stop it no matter what.

Xenia: Those kids are in big trouble.

Camie: Whatever they are planning we have to stop it.

Me: And we will.

Kaz: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Kaz.

Kaz: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun helping you out. I can't wait to kick some butt.

Tsuyu: Me too.

Nico: Kaz, did you really have a nightmare where the creatures of Perim invaded Chaotic and Earth?

Kaz: I sure did and it was awful.

Me: Well that was just a dream. It wasn't real.

Kaz: Felt like it. But yeah.

Laney: At least it didn't happen for real.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: That nightmare was only half right. The creatures of Perim have come to Earth following Aaune's death. But they don't have any desire to conquer it.

Me: That's good they don't.

Qin: Yeag no kidding.

Kaz: That's true.

Me: Yeah. By the way Kaz how are you and Kendra liking it as a couple?

Kaz: It's the best ever. We went on our second date at Phoenix Land and it was awesome.

Nico: Neat.

Me: Yeah!

Eli: Yeah but yesterday was really amazing.

Camie: Boy it sure was.

Nico: I didn't expect Mara to join us.

Me: Me neither. But it was awesome to ask her all those questions.

Luz: It sure was. That was a really awesome adventure yesterday.

Amity: Scary and awesome too.

Laney: It sure was.

Felicia Wittebane: We all thought it was cool.

Nico: Now, her former teammates are a forgotten memory.

Me: Yes they are. But the most amazing surprise out of that whole adventure was having Zayto with us.

Nico: That is true and Cornelia starts her missions today.

Cornelia: It's about damn time!

Maria: I know! But the wait was worth it.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: I can't wait to kick some Sporix Butt with all the Dino Fury Rangers. We got a lot to tell them.

I showed my Dino Fury Sword.

Me: They are gonna have one helluva field day hearing about the Another Dino Fury.

Nico: Also, Z Delgado, Zoey Reeves, Jen Scotts, Mira Torvald, Gina Granmorg, Shu, Karin Uzumaki, Ninjor, Jade Hyotonia, and Sydney Drew will be backup core members.

Me: Sweet!

Lincoln: Gina will be happy to hear that she was chosen Nico.

Nico: I'm glad buddy.

Me: And some of the SPD Rangers will love that they were chosen for backups.

Xenia: Yeah they sure will.

Me: Yep.

Laney: Yeah they will.

Nico: And I was thinking that those in the core 310 can lead their own 6 member teams. Myself included of course.

Me: That's an interesting idea.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: I agree too.

Lola: Yeah! Leading six member teams is awesome.

Kaz: I like it Nico. That's cool!

Eli: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Yeah. Thanks guys.

Me: No problem.

We arrived at McClintock High School.

Eli: Here we are.

Lola: McClintock High School. This place has caused lots of problems for the Kids Next Door.

Me: And all of them are bad.

Eli: Yeah but not all of them.

Nico: How about we head to the cafeteria?

Then we heard something.

Evil Teens: DEATH TO ALL KIDS!

Me: That sounds like the teens.

We went to the cafeteria and looked inside and we saw all the teens together.

Evil Stacey: Soon our plan to destroy all the kids in this sector will be complete. We're going to kill them all with the thing they love the most: Nacho Cheese Sauce!

We gasped.

Evil Stacey: Those meddling Kids have plagued us for the last time! It's time to end it!

They unveiled a really huge and massive missile! It was a nuclear warhead and it was filled with scalding hot radioactive nacho cheese!

Evil Stacey: We will launch this missile and it will fall onto this spot and explode and flood the area and the state with nuclear scalding hot lava nacho cheese and it will kill all the kids in the state!

THE KIDS ROARED IN EXCITEMENT!

Me: That's insane!

Nico: Oh hell no!

Eli: Not on our watch!

Albedo turned into Negative Bloxx.

Negative Bloxx: Not gonna happen!

Nico: Lets get them!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kid 1: It's ready to launch.

Evil Stacey: Excellent. Set the countdown for 3 hours.

She did so and the timer counted down. 2:59:55.

Computer: T Minus 3 Hours and counting.

Evil Stacey: The Kids Next Door are done for!

They cheered!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion of blue fire blasted in and a wolf howl was heard and we arrived.

Me: You are not launching that missile!

Evil Stacey: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! KILL THEM!

They donned their Teen Ninja Armors and went at us and then we punched and pulverized them all over the place!

POW BIFF SMASH WHAM BLAM BASH!

KRABLAM!

I punched a kid in his face and knocked out all his teeth!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Evil Stacey: Blast them!

They fired lasers and energy beams at us and Felicia deflected the blasts all back with her dark magic and blasted them all over.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the evil kids all over!

Me: NO ONE hurts kids on OUR WATCH! (Activates Sunfire's Ridewatch)

(SLEEPING SUN BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME!)

The sun is sleeping quietly

Once upon a century

Wistful oceans calm and red

Ardent caresses laid to rest

For my dreams I hold my life

For wishes I behold my night

The truth at the end of time

Losing faith makes a crime

I wish for this night-time

To last for a lifetime

The darkness around me

Shores of a solar sea

Oh how I wish to go down with the sun

Sleeping

Weeping

With you

Sorrow has a human heart

From my god it will depart

I'd sail before a thousand moons

Never finding where to go

Two hundred twenty-two days of light

Will be desired by a night

A moment for the poet's play

Until there's nothing left to say

I wish for this night-time

To last for a lifetime

The darkness around me

Shores of a solar sea

Oh how I wish to go down with the sun

Sleeping

Weeping

With you

I wish for this night-time

To last for a lifetime

The darkness around me

Shores of a solar sea

Oh how I wish to go down with the sun

Sleeping

Weeping

With you

I danced and fired waves of sun fire and blasted the evil Teen Ninjas down all over the place!

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Someone stop that missile!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) I'm on it!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

The Evil Teens were in his way!

Kid 2: You'll have to go through us!

They fired lasers and he deflected them back.

Amity Blight kicked Evil Stacey in her face and knocked her down!

Amity Blight: No one does this to innocent children! Especially since me and Luz are going to be a family in the future!

Luz: You tell her Sweet Potato!

Evil Stacey: You are disgusting!

Amity Blight: Screw you bitch!

POW!

She punched her in the face!

Evil Stacey roared in ferocious fury and Amity activated her ridewatch for Lumine.

(NEMO BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Amity Blight: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND HER)

This is me, for forever

One of the lost ones

The one without a name

Without an honest heart as compass

This is me, for forever

One without a name

These lines the last endeavor

To find the missing lifeline

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

My flower, withered between
The pages two and three
The once and forever bloom gone with my sins
Walk the dark path
Sleep with angels
Call the past for help
Touch me with your love
And reveal to me my true name
Oh, how I wish
For soothing rain
All I wish is to dream again
My loving heart
Lost in the dark
For hope I'd give my everything
Oh, how I wish
For soothing rain
Oh, how I wish to dream again
Once and for all
And all for once
Nemo my name forevermore
Nemo sailing home
Nemo letting go

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

Oh, how I wish to dream again

Once and for all

And all for once

Nemo, my name forevermore

Name for evermore

Amity fired a powerful blast of energy and Evil Stacey fired a massive energy wave and the blasts collided and Amity pushed her blast forward and the blast got close enough and when the song ended the blast exploded in Evil Stacey's face with incredible power and sent her crashing into the missile control console and the missile shorted out and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The entire school cafeteria exploded into a massive raging inferno of epic proportions! IT WAS INCREDIBLE!

The whole cafeteria and all of McClintock High School was up in flames!

Me: That is one way to have all your plans go up in flames!

Evil Stacey: NOOOOOOOOO!

Nico: You kids are finished!

Evil Stacey: YOU ALL WILL PAY FOR THIS! KILL THEM! LEAVE NO ONE ALIVE!

They went at us roaring in fury!

We punched and blasted and kicked them all over.

Nico: And by the way, Ripster and 4 Rabbids are coming with Cornelia today.

Cornelia: Awesome!

PPOW BLAM SMASH!

Luz: (To Evil Stacey) NO ONE INSULTS ME AND AMITY!

She punched her in the face and kicked her in the stomach 20 times and then kicked her in the face and sent her crashing into the ground and then fired waves of fire magic and the blasts all hit Evil Stacey all over and smashed her down with incredible fury!

Luz: (ACTIVATES WEB CRUSHER'S RIDEWATCH) Lets get one thing clear you ugly old hag! (STACEY WAS ENRAGED) I love Amity more than anything! I I have always loved her ever since I went to the Boiling Isles! AND

NO ONE INSULTS HER!

(THE MUMMERS DANCE BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Luz: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC AND ELEMENTS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves

And summon the shadows there

And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms

In the springtime of the year

The songs of birds seem to fill the wood

That when the fiddler plays

All their voices can be heard

Long past their woodland days

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

And so they linked their hands and danced

'Round in circles and in rows

And so the journey of the night descends

When all the shades are gone

A garland gay we bring you here

And at your door we stand

It is a sprout well budded out

The work of our Lord's hand

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

She danced and fired waves of elements and blasted Evil Stacey down and and then really kicked her in her face!

Me: Wow! Way to go Luz!

Gus Porter: She sure knows how to defend Amity's honor.

Me: What can I say, they are perfect as a couple.

Just then, we heard footsteps.

Out came WOLFGANG from episode 8 of Dino Fury!

---

Over 65 million years ago, Draknarok and the other Sporix Beasts invaded Rafkon, the home planet of Zayto. Though he and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and thier dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangers which gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs.

When the Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's invasion of Dinohenge, Wolfgang's egg is amongst the Sporix that escape. g TV STORY-Destination Dinohenge.

Sometime after he escaped, Wolfgang hatches off screen and allies with Void Knight without setting off the Ranger Hotline. Realizing his special ability, Void Knight decides to use him to neutralize the Rangers' Megazord by having another Sporix Beast distract them. After witnessing the Rangers defeat Doomsnake with the Dino Fury Megazord Blade Formation, Void Knight orders Wolfgang to mark his territory and he does this by emitting a powerful howl that disassembles the entire Megazord. After learning about the Ninja Nexus Prism from Mucus, Wolfgang teleports outside of BuzzBlast and confronts Mick Kanic by ordering him to come with him or else. However, Mick proves to be difficult for Wolfgang to capture as he transforms into a toy car and runs circles around him. The Rangers confront Wolfgang and morph but he proves to be a challenge, even using his howl to peel off the Boost Key armor that Amelia and Izzy summon. The fight ends when the Rangers teleport Mick back to Dinohenge and Wolfgang returns to Area 62 empty handed, apologizing to Void Knight in a begging position worrying about what punishment the Knight has in store for him. Luckily for him, Boomtower offers his services to grab the Prism for Void Knight and due to the latter's condition, the robotic general requests Wolfgang to serve as his back-up.

Wolfgang later accompanies Boomtower in his search for the Nexus Prism and finds it along with the Rangers at the waterfront. However, they cannot claim the Prism as it flies into the sea thus leaving them to face the Rangers. After Boomtower corners the Rangers below a cliff, he orders Wolfgang to use his howl to break the cliff apart and have it crash down onto the Rangers. Just before Wolfgang can completely destroy the cliff, Mick arrives and tosses a No-Howl Drop into his throat, making his voice shrill and preventing him from using his howl. With no other choice, Wolfgang grows giant sized and is followed by Boomtower but Wolfgang is not seen for a while after. When the Rangers overwhelm Boomtower with the Dino Fury Megazord Warrior Formation, Mucus orders Wolfgang to help out. Wolfgang tries to jump from behind but is impaled by the Megazord's lance and mortally wounded, slipping off of it before faceplanting and exploding. He reverts back into his Sporix Cell form which Mucus easily claims with a baseball glove, lamenting on how he would have sung at her birthday party and later delivers it to Void Knight who places it into his machine.

Reaghoul demonstrates his revival powers by reviving Wolfgang alongside Brineblast as remnant copies. Upon being being revived, Wolfgang gets into a brief arguement with Brineblast after the former comments on something smelling fishy to which Brineblast retorts back with him being house trained before being given to Reaghoul and Lord Zedd to use in a plan to capture all of the Rangers. He teleports in with Zedd and Reaghoul behind the morphed Rangers after Brineblast's distraction as Zedd throws the sleepy cuffs on the Rangers. Upon Reaghoul realizing Ollie was missing and needing him, he commands Brineblast and Wolfgang to search the woods for him and bring him back to which they obey as they venture off to find him. Wolfgang would use his enhanced smell to pick up Ollie's scent and finds him leading Brineblast to them. He foreshadows to Ollie that his friends won't respond back to him. They confront Ollie before he morphs and comments on how they have a score to settle with Ollie before he uses his sonic howl on him, missing him but breaking apart the skeleton decoration. Ollie remebers his sonic howl abilities but the weakness as well so Solon throws a No-Howl drop which goes into Wolfgang's throat again and makes his voice high pitched once again, ending his sonic howl. With Wolfgang's sonic howl rendered useless, he is urged on by Brineblast to attack Ollie to which he does. Whilst they hold their own against Ollie, they weren't able to defeat him as Ollie destroys Wolfgang first with some slashes. However, thanks to Reaghoul's ability, he and Brineblast are revived once again with Wolfgang regenerating first. Ollie uses the Spin Key on Brineblast whilst Wolfgang is annoyed the Blue Ranger is spreading Brineblast's fish smell everywhere before his partner is thrown against him. Unfortunately for Wolfgang, when Ollie uses the Elasto Key Slash, the slash goes through Brineblast and him, destroying the two again.

Reaghoul revives him and Brineblast for a third time at Dinohenge, intending for Ollie to fight the four of them and be defeated. He laughs manically alongside his partner Brineblast, Reaghoul, and Zedd at Ollie being doomed fighting them all. He waits at Dinohenge for Ollie and goes to confront him with Zedd and Brineblast. However this does not happen as Ollie's Dino Dagger trick breaks Zedd's Compliance Collar which has him fuming in anger and going against Reaghoul. Reaghoul orders them to keep Zedd busy before teleporting away with Mucus and they obey, with Wolfgang making the first move and charging on Zedd but Zedd takes them on easily with him dodging the charge and kicking Wolfgang down. Wolfgang tries to take Zedd down only to be sent back by his shockwave. He is then shocked when Javi and Izzy help him while reacting in shock and then relief upon seeing the Rangers help him out. He and Brineblast spectate the Rangers fighting Zedd before the villainous overlord retreats away to retrieve his Z Staff from Ryjack's collection. Seeing Zedd retreat, Wolfgang follows Brineblast's call and grows giant, ending the temporary truce. He and Brineblast are surrounded by the T-Rex Champion, Tricera Blade, and Ankylo

Hammer Zords before being attacked by them. The pair are then confronted by the Dino Fury Megazord Blade Formation and despite working together, they were dealt blows from the Megazord's blade before Zayto uses the finisher Double Mega Slash, making them fall onto their sides and explode for good.

---

Me: Wolfgang! I remember you!

Laney: This is a scary one!

Wolfgang (Dino fury): I do look scary.

Me: Yeah you do but you were sent to mess up the Dino Fury Rangers Powers so that they would be easy to take down.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): That's right. Good memory.

He howled and fired a sonic blast that blew the Evil Teen's eardrums apart and made them bleed!

Nico: Nice!

Nico: Who else came with you?

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): The Another Omnitrix Alien. She'll be here shortly. Figure you guys could use a hand before we dance.

Me: Thanks. Remind me to give you an awesome steak for helping us out.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): Oh boy! (Pants like a dog) I love steak!

We blasted the Evil Teens all over and knocked them down and then they were tied up and arrested and sent to prison.

Me: Serves them right for building a nuclear warhead.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): Boy no kidding. The Masters of Evil are not going to like this.

Me: Yeah no kidding. And as promised.

I pulled out a huge steak and gave it to him and Wolfgang was munching on it and he loved it.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is cool.

Then a stream of black lego blocks came in and reformed into a black version of Bloxx! It was ANOTHER BLOXX!

Nico: Whoa! Another Bloxx!

Me: This will be an awesome one.

Another Bloxx: (In a girls voice) And I actually don't mind this one because I love playing with legos.

Me: Simone Valannika! Oh wow!

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She's an awesome Air Force Pilot for the United States Air Force and she also knows how to fly lots of amazing and cool planes.

Kaito: Wow! She would get along great with Taylor.

Me: I was just about to say that. Taylor of the Wild Force Rangers would get along great with her too.

Another Bloxx: I'm sure I would. And I love to fly like my hero Amelia Earhart.

Me: She was an awesome pilot.

Maria: What did Swartz promise you?

Another Bloxx: Just to become the greatest pilot ever for my own futuristic plane.

Me: We can easily do that for you. We have a hanger filled with lots of awesome planes from the past and the future.

Another Bloxx: Wow! I see that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Well he is dead now. Gone for good.

Qin: We gave him the black gates.

Another Bloxx: Good. But I saw your battle and that was so awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Wolfgang was finished with his steak.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): (BELCH) Excuse me. That was awesome!

Me: Glad you liked it.

Nico: You and Cornelia face Wolfgang while we face the Another Bloxx.

Me: Right. Lets do it!

We went over and faced Wolfgang.

Nico: (takes out Sportsmaster's Ridewatch) Time for sports!

Another Bloxx: Show me what you got!

Nico activated his Ridewatch for Sportsmaster.

(HEARTS ON FIRE BY JOHN CAFFERTY PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SPORTS BALLS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Sudden darkness creeps into your soul

And removes the light of self-control

The cave that holds you captive has no doors

Burnin' with determination to even up the score

Hearts on fire

Strong desire

Rages deep within'

Hearts on fire

Fever's rising high

The moment of truth draws near

Time will not allow you to stay still, no

Silence breaks the heart and bends the will

And things that give deep passions are your sword

Rules and regulations have no meaning anymore

Hearts on fire

Strong desire

Rages deep within

Hearts on fire

Fever's rising high

The moment of truth is here

Oh

Is here

Oh yeeeeah!

Hearts on fire

Strong desire

Rages deep within

Fever's rising

Energizing

Right up till the end

Heart's on fire (heart's on fire)

Strong desire (heart's on fire)

Rages deep within

---

Fever's risin' (heart's on fire)

Energizin' (heart's on fire)

Right up till the end

---

Heart's on fire (heart's on fire)

Strong desire (heart's on fire)

Nico threw all the balls and smashed Another Bloxx down. Another Bloxx turned into a fighter jet!

Eli: Oh wow!

Qin: That is so cool!

Nicole: Segmentasapiens do have that kind of power.

Another Bloxx: Is that what I am? Wow!

She flew into the air and Gus Porter flew after her.

Gus Porter: This is always so fun! (ACTIVATES BATTY'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADVENTURE OF A LIFETIME BY COLDPLAYS)

Gus Porter: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BATS AND BLUE ENERGY

SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

We are legends, every day

That's what she told him

Turn your magic on, to me she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

I feel my heart beating

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Said I can't go on, not in this way

I'm a dream that died by light of day

Gonna hold up half the sky and say

Only I own me

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin
Oh, I can feel my heart beating
'Cause you make me feel
Like I'm alive again
Alive again
Oh, you make me feel
Like I'm alive again
Turn your magic on, umi she'd say
Everything you want's a dream away
Under this pressure, under this weight
We are diamonds taking shape
We are diamonds taking shape
(Woo-ooh, woo-ooh)
If we've only got this life
This adventure, oh then I
And if we've only got this life
You'll get me through, oh
And if we've only got this life
And this adventure, oh then I
Wanna share it with you
With you, with you
Sing it, oh, say yeah

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

He flew and fired waves of energy and smashed her down and she reformed in front of everyone!

Qin: OH YEAH! That was awesome Gus.

Felicia Wittebane: Boy it sure was! Great job.

Gus Porter: Thanks guys.

Willow Park: Now here's me. (ACTIVATES BEE BLADER'S RIDEWATCH)

(EL DORADO BY GEORGE ALEXANDER PLAYS)

Willow Park: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In sunshine and shadow, from darkness till noon

Over mountains that reach from the sky to the moon.

A man with a dream that will never let go

Keeps searching to find El Dorado.

So ride, boldly ride, to the end of the rainbow.

Ride, boldly ride, till you find El Dorado.

The wind becomes bitter, the sky turns to gray.

His body grows weary, he can't find his way.

But he'll never turn back though he's lost in the snow…

For he has to find El Dorado.

My daddy once told me what a man ought to be.

There's much more to life than the things we can see.

And the godliest mortal you ever will know

Is the one with the dream of El Dorado.

She danced and fired waves of leaves and flowers and smashed her down.

Nico: That was awesome Willow!

Felicia Wittebane: Boy it sure was!

Cornelia went Guardian!

Cornelia: EARTH!

Me: YEAH!

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): I heard that Cornelia has been fighting some of my fellow Sporix.

Me: She sure has and it was an awesome way to help her get ready for her Ambassador Missions. They start today.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): Boy it's about time!

Me: I know. But the wait was worth it! Lets do it! (ACTIVATES DINO FURY WOLFGANG'S RIDEWATCH)

(A MOMENT OF PEACE BY THE GREGORIAN CHANT AND SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

In a moment of peace

Come now, come by our side

Fireplace where you can hide

We are the sunshine

Rest your soul here and you'll find

We are the energy

We give the world to thee

Hold up your heart now

We will ease pain from your brow

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace
In a world without dangers
When destruction is near
You can come with us here
When the people are strangers
You will rest here with me
In a moment of peace
Light up the dark below
See through the stars
Reach to the earth's flow
Drift into the joy of our hearts
Unleash the energy
Taste of the wine
Drink as a soul that
Knows now the power divine
In a world without dangers
When destruction is near
You can come with us here
When the people are strangers
You will rest here with me
In a moment of peace
In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

In a moment of peace

I danced and fired waves of blue energy and fire and smashed him all over the place.

Cornelia: YEAH!

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): That was awesome! And they do say that music soothes the savage beast. But not me! HENGEMEN!

He summoned lots of HENGEMEN!

Me: Now this will be awesome!

I pulled out my Dino Fury Saber.

Me: Zen Aku Key!

I activated it and put it in and my Saber turned into an Animal Crystal Saber and it had 7 slots for Wild Force Crystals!

Me: This will be cool.

I put in the crystals for the Goliath Bird Eating Spider for Roman Goodwin, The Hummingbird for Carly Atlas, The Long Tailed Macaque for Devack, The Komodo Dragon for Misty Tredwell, The Argentinosaurus for Kalin, The Blue Whale for Greiger and the Andean Condor for Rex Goodwin.

Me: Dark Signers Blade!

I fired waves of energy and miniature versions of said Zords came and smashed the Hengemen and blasted Wolfgang all over.

Several Hengemen dogpiled on me!

Me: OOF! Oh yeah!?

I then got up with all of them on me.

Me: You know I've wanted to see what this was like.

Wolfgang (Dino Fury): Wow! You sure are strong.

Me: Just wait till I get in shape!

I glowed and then a massive burst of energy blasted out and blew the Hengemen apart!

Cornelia: Nice one! Now watch this. (ACTIVATES DAI GUI'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHRISTE REDEMPTOR BY PAUL SCHWARTZ PLAYS)

Cornelia: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH AND LEAVES AND CRYSTAL SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Christe redemptor omnium

Ex Patre Patris unice

Solus ante principium

Natus ineffabiliter

Memento, salutis Auctor

Quod nostri quondam corporis

Ex illibata virgine

Nascendo, formam sumpseris

She danced and fired waves of earth, leaves, rock and crystal and smashed the rest of the Hengemen into rubble.

Me: Awesome Cornelia!

Another Bloxx went into the air as a space shuttle.

Felicia Wittebane: Time for me to spread my wings!

She spread her black angel wings and flew into the air after her.

Felicia Wittebane: Time for these gargoyles to fly. (ACTIVATES STEEL CLAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S THE FEAR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Felicia Wittebane: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND BATS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

It waits for the day I will let it out.

To give it a reason, to give its might.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing the struggle within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength it is fading,

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Hold down your head now,

just let me pass by.

Don't feed my fear,

if you don't want it out.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing all beauty within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength is fading.

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Long ago it came to me

and ever since that day,

infected with its rage

but it ends today.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

She flew and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down and a pile of blocks fell and she reformed.

Qin: WHOA! That was awesome Felicia!

Felicia Wittebane: Thanks.

Maria: We could do this all day. But we can't.

Nico: I know.

Kaz: My turn. (Activates Molten Man's Ridewatch)

(EL DORADO BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Kaz: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LAVA SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Our glorious city

Was build by the divinities by Gods

Who saw fit to bestow

The gift of a pardise

Peaceful and harmonious upon

Us mere mortals below

And made El Dorado
The magnificent and golden
One thousand years ago
El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado
But all this was granted
For only one millennium
I know my legacy is to fulfill
My promise to all my people
Who have trusted me, the Gods
Will approve of us still
Preserve El Dorado
The magnificent and golden
And I believe they will
El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado
El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado
The mountains so high and waters deep
Are her disguise
Her secrets are safe from foreign hands
And eyes forever
Preserve El Dorado
The magnificent and goldent
And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

He danced and fired waves of fire and lava and smashed her down.

But then we felt a really cold wind.

Me: (SHIVERS) BRR! That was freezing!

Cornelia: Yeah! That was really cold!

Nico: Yeah I felt that!

Eli: There's not even snow clouds in the sky.

Nico: What was that?

Then we heard a roar and out came a White Night Dragon and on it was a White Night Queen, Cold Sleeper, Illusion Ice Sculpture and Snow Fairy!

Alexis Rhodes: Oh wow! The White Night Monsters!

White Night Dragon: (In A Girls Voice) And it looks like we got here just in time.

Cold Sleeper: (In a Girls Voice) We sure did.

Illusion Ice Sculpture: (In a Girls Voice) We saw the battle and it was awesome.

Snow Fairy (In a Girls Voice) Yeah that was so awesome guys.

White Night Queen: (In a Girls Voice) We all thought it was cool.

Nico: Whoa Sonnya, Laniya, Camiya, Zeniya and Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn!

They reverted back and they were 5 girls with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and they had blue angel wings and Camiya had Blue fairy wings.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: It's great to see you again Nico and you as well Qin.

Qin: Wow! Same to you girls.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: We got this.

They fired waves of ice and smashed down Another Bloxx and Nico caught the ridewatch and purified it and Nicole went over to Simone and picked her up. She was a girl with blonde hair and she was in a fighter pilot uniform.

Simone Valannika: (Groans) What a headache.

Nicole: But you're okay now.

Me: Sorry to cut this short Wolfgang but we are in a hurry.

Me and Cornelia fired waves of energy and blasted him down and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! He was back to a Sporix Cell and I picked it up and Eli put it in a pod and beamed it back to the M.O.E. HQ.

Me: Wolfgang you have Failed This city!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That was really cool! No pun intended.

Camiya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: It sure was awesome.

Me: That was awesome though. Are you girls related to Kristyana?

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: We sure are. She's our big sister.

Me: Awesome! Kristyana will love having you all back.

Nico: We met over at a waterpark and they are smoking hot.

He pulled out a picture of Nico and Qin in front of a wave pool with the Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn sisters on the left and right and they were all in smoking hot bikinis and they were all in aqua blue colors and they were beautiful.

Me: Whoa! That is one way to show off sexy bodies.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah!

Kaz: But that is cool Nico.

Me: It sure is.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: Those were good times.

Me: Yeah. What water park did you guys go to?

Nico: We went to Runaway Rapids Waterpark.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: Yeah and the money was awesome.

Me: Nice! You girls will love working in the Water Park in Phoenix

Land.

Twilight Sparkle: You sure will. The Water Park we have is awesome too.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: Oh you know we're going to love it.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: We sure will.

Kaz: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: We have a lot of them. But our favorites were when we stopped numerous jerks trying to drown kids.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: One time we beat up a kid that was trying to drown a kid in the bathrooms and got him sent to jail.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: Yeah he deserved it.

Me: Good riddance.

Simone Valannika: That is really awesome and neat.

Qin: Yeaha it sure is.

Nico hugged the five.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Me: But this was awesome. We got another awesome rescue and battled another Omnitrix Alien and even stopped a massive nuclear cheese missile from destroying Sector V.

Qin: Those kids have a lot to answer for with using a weapon of mass destruction.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Kimiko are heading to Lucedio, a 12th Century monastery in Trino, Italy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the monastery of the dark spirits that've haunted Lucedio for over 800 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Lucedio, a 12th Century monastery in Trino, Italy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the monastery of the dark spirits that've haunted Lucedio for over 800 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Oh man, out of all the places, Lucedio is one of the most haunted locations here in Italy.

Nico: But, aren't monasteries supposed to be a place of light and a house of God?

Lincoln: Normally, that's true, but that's not the case of this monastery, and thanks for joining us, Kimiko.

Kimiko: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the story behind this monastery?

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Over 800 years ago, a group of monks came here from France, and they learned how to cultivate rice, but in an area where rice shouldn't have been grown. Many of the locals believed that as the monks prospered, they soon became greedy and began mistreating the people in this area, and even worst of all, they broke all of the Commandments they were sworn to uphold and became a Satanic order.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man, they've betrayed God!

Lincoln: They sure did, and Rei told me the now Satanic monks began carrying out black magic rituals to bring The Devil to Earth, and in the courtyard, one of the darkest black magic rituals were carried out, it was known as Il Mare Di Sangue E Agonia, translated into English, it means The Sea of Blood and Agony, where they placed an altar stone in the middle of the courtyard, and one by one, they'd bring their victims, incant a prayer, and club him until his skull was entirely flat, and they push the body to one side and bring another and bring them to death.

Me: That's just evil.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) It was, and the courtyard was the center of the misery and suffering that took place here in Lucedio. It became too much, and the officials in Rome dispatched a group of Inquisitors to come to Lucedio and murder the monks, and many believe their bodies were entombed beneath the cathedral and others were hidden in the crypt rooms behind the altar. After the bloody deed was done, Lucedio was sealed up and bricked over to bury the evil and the bad energy.

Lincoln: But, it hasn't worked, and the powerful dark forces that haunt Lucedio are still here to this day, and no one would head there after dark.

We then arrived at Lucedio, and we felt the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and the dark spirits aren't going to leave Lucedio that easily, but we sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered in Lucedio for over 800 years.

Morgana DeRose: And it's made the dark forces of Lucedio even angrier than ever, but it's weakened them, and now, it's time to use our exorcism method.

Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground and it surrounded Lucedio. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He then took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Lucedio and are put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Lucedio has been exorcised for good, and the dark spirits of the Satanic monks of Lucedio were eventually sent to The Black Gates and the magic circles disappeared.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: And thanks to the exorcism, Lucedio and the land itself is now finally calm.

Lucy Loud: And the trapped good spirits have finally been freed, and the dark spirits of the Satanic monks are now gone for good and sent to The Black Gates, and the curse has been lifted.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) It'll be an attraction for tourists now, and they won't be attacked by the heavy presences or the dark spirits of the Satanic monks.

Lincoln: That's right, Rei, but, we're not done yet, there's still the girls we need to rescue, and there's bound to be another one of Angela's zombified demon minions about to attack right… now!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls calling for help, along with the sound of moaning in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Helen who's in her zombified demon form and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Helen who's in her zombified demon form and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Angela's gone too far this time!

?: (Girl's voice) And we need to stop them!

Suddenly, we saw Lazion the Timelord and Granmorg the Rock Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Lazion the Timelord and Granmorg the Rock Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg, but we'll talk later, we've got to stop the zombified demon, Helen, and help her rest in peace.

We rushed on over, and right before the zombified demon Helen could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Helen, and that allows the three girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Helen, and when the zombified demon servant of

Angela Franklin saw us, she moaned in anger.

Lincoln: I should've guessed we'd run into you here, Helen, but we already dealt with Sal Romero, Jay Jansen, Max, and Frannie when they were sent by Angela Franklin, but we'll be ready for her when the day comes. But, first, we got to free you from Angela's demonic influence.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and

Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Kimiko, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after the zombified demon, Helen, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we fired blasts of light which hits the zombified demon Helen, and it removes Angela's demonic influence and she was restored to normal form, but she was still dead. But, she was finally freed from Angela's demonic influence, and she was able to ascend to Heaven, now freed from the shackles of the demon. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another haunted location exorcised and another of Angela's minions put to rest for good. (To Laney Emperyous and Darcy Erebus) And it's good to see you again, Laney Emperyous and Darcy Erebus.

Laney Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful red angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless red midriff top, long red skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, red pants, red legwarmers, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and angels on the coattails and Michion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Lazion the Timelord-themed greatsword with

Lazion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red angel wings for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red angel wings and a large red gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Gina Granmorg reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Earth Kanji on her forehead and massive lava angel wings and she reigned in the power of Granmorg the Rock Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless open orange blouse, short-sleeved orange shirt, long orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and angels on the coattails and Granmorg the Rock Monarch on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Granmorg the Rock Monarch-themed greatsword with Granmorg the Rock Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange angel wings for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange angel wings and a large orange gem on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommel.

Laney Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, Rachel, Michelle, and Melanie.

Gina Granmorg: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, Alina, Raven, Luna, Dawn, and Darcy as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Gina.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Laney.

Lincoln went up to Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Laney Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Gina Granmorg: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Laney Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third youngest child and the third of the three Fire Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, and is the third of the Fire Magic Masters, and she's also an awesome rockstar and Luna and Sam love her like a sister. She rocks out awesomely to their songs and it is so awesome.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, she's known as the rockstar of the family.

Luna Loud: You bet, and she knows how to rock and roll. Plus, she also hates Lynn with a merciless vengeance.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Laney did to Lynn long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Gina Granmorg, she's my Guardian Angel of Earth and Rock from Michigan and my friend from Science Class, and she has amazing earth, rock, crystal and lava powers.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Me: It's like she's a true angel of the Earth.

Lincoln: That's just what I also said, but she also hates Scoots with a merciless vengeance, and Gina wants nothing more than to kill that old goat and send her to Oblivion, because she did something to me and it really set her off.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one's about Lynn and the other is about Scoots.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Laney Emperyous' neck and Gina Granmorg's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Laney and Gina.

Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Ruli Tsukiyono, Mika Kashiwagi, and Aoi Udagawa from Digimon Ghost Game.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ruli Tsukiyono, Mika Kashiwagi, and Aoi Udagawa from Digimon Ghost Game.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ruli Tsukiyono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ruli Tsukiyono and the two other girls saw who it was that saved them from Helen, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving

Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ruli Tsukiyono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and the two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ruli Tsukiyono: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ruli Tsukiyono, Mika Kashiwagi, and Aoi Udagawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Lucedio and banished the dark spirits of the Satanic monks responsible for the hauntings and helping the good spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Helen, another victim who was turned into a zombified demon by Angela Franklin.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in freeing Helen from Angela's influence and helping her finally cross over, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Laney Emperyous, and Gina Granmorg have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. But, they've also been made aware that Angela Franklin is planning her return on Halloween, but we're going to make this her last Halloween when the day comes.

Maria: So, that's another haunted location exorcised and freed from the dark forces and another of Angela's zombified demon minions/ victims freed from her influence and sent back to the Afterlife.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's what we're going to do until Halloween arrives.

Nico: And once Halloween arrives, Angela will make her move, and then, it'll be lights out for her for good.

Lincoln: Angela's killed and turned so many people into demons throughout the Night of The Demons franchise, it's not funny. She deserves to get The Black Gates for everything she's done, and you're right, Nico, when Halloween arrives and Angela comes back, this'll be her final Halloween for good.

---

After we exorcised the the dark spirits from Lucedio and freed Helen from Angel's demonic influence, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Laney Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Gina Granmorg: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Laney Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Laney, Gina, what are these two horrible revelations you have on Lynn and Scoots?

Laney Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I sensed out long ago that Lynn was really steamed after she lost a big game because some bullies broke her leg and she blamed Lincoln for it and Lynn wanted nothing more than to kill Lincoln and burn his body after dousing it with gasoline and throwing his ashes into a steel mill. I wasn't going to let that happen and I thrashed Lynn hard and put her into a terrifying illusion I know called The Hell's Torture Illusion and it made her scared out of her mind. I vowed that if Lynn ever touched Lincoln in any way shape or form, I would make what Lynn was going to do to Lincoln, happen to Lynn instead!

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why that little… !

Lincoln: Yeah, and when I found out from Laney about what Lynn was going to do to me, but I was so glad that Laney took her down and put the Hell's Torture Illusion on her.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were all really pissed off at what that stupid, bull-headed, smelly gym bag was about to do to Linky, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Laney took care of her and gave her a nasty case of trauma with the Hell's Torture Illusion.

Gina Granmorg: And those two heartless psychopaths from Hazeltucky are now in prison for the rest of their lives, a fitting punishment for what they've done. Now, it's my turn to tell my tale, you see the very reason why Lincoln said I absolutely hated Scoots with a merciless vengeance and wanted to personally send her to Oblivion is because long ago, when Lincoln and I were walking home from Gus' Games and Grub, Scoots came out and began running Lincoln over with her scooter and she was laughing like the old witch that she is. I got so mad that I kicked Scoots off her scooter, fired a blast of lava at her scooter and melted it into molten metal, and I sent Scoots back to the nuthouse, and I had to treat Lincoln's wounds, he… (Voice Breaking) he was twitching in pain really badly, and he was bleeding badly. (CRIES IN SADNESS)

We gasped in horrifying shock, including the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Gina Granmorg and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: (Gasps) Why that crazy, bad-tempered, stupid old goat!

Me: Scoots crossed a big line that day after Gina told us of what that old goat did to Lincoln.

Gina Granmorg felt Lincoln's massive and muscular body shake with undeniable fury, and his muscles bulged even more and she saw veins in his biceps.

Lincoln: She sure has, that old goat has caused us nothing but grief with her constant complaining and troublemaking for far too long in Michigan, not to mention all of the times she's tried to kill me and all of us. If I ever see that stupid old goat back from the dead, she's getting The Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah, that'll teach that old goat.

Me: What a rotten old goat.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that was triggered the alarm: it was Seth from Street Fighter and he's causing havoc.

Nicole: Oh man, it's Seth from Street Fighter!

Lincoln: And that powerhungry android's causing havoc. Let's get him!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and we fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Seth, and as we landed, he turned to see us.

Seth: So, the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived. Now, I will finally destroy you all and take over this world!

Lincoln: The only thing that's going to happen is we're going to rip you to shreds, Seth.

Ranamon: Your days of trying to take over the world ends here.

Suddenly, Ranamon's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with sea creatures, ocean waves, water, and naiads, and as she approached Seth, she left aqua blue energy, sea creatures, ocean waves, water, and naiads with every step.

Ranamon: Seth, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the world and against mankind, and for that, you will be destroyed here and now!

Suddenly, Ranamon was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with ocean waves, sea creatures, naiads, and water surrounding the vortex, there's a naiad flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix and the symbol of Water. Then, as the vortex faded, Ranamon emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ranamon grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has neon red eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with sea creatures, ocean waves, water, and naiads surrounding her, in her helmet with a long antenna, she has Ranamon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on naiad earrings with red gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on her fin-like ears, she also has a naiad with red gems for eyes and the Water and Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue naiad-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ranamon's dark blue helm with a long antenna and red gems, dark blue one-piece swimsuit, dark blue vambraces with long antennae at the elbows, dark blue chaps with red gems, and dark blue ring-like anklets grew much bigger for her new body, she still remains barefoot, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and naiads, on the coattails, and on the back is Ranamon and is surrounded by water. Suddenly, Ranamon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back. Ranamon has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Ranamon has a new greatsword in her hand called Ranamon's Heavenly Maelstrom Naiad Greatsword of Naiad Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with Ranamon and the symbol of Water etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large aqua blue naiad heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue naiad heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the aqua blue naiad heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ranamon's head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Ranamon that said, "Ranamon, Successor to Mermaidmon, The Legendary Warrior of Water, Warrior of Water, Wielder of The Spirit of Water, Partner of Bridgette from Total Drama, Member of The Redemption Squad and The Masters of Evil, Archenemy of Stacy Bolton, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Naiads, Sea Creatures, and The Spirits of Water"

ラナモン、マーメイドモンの後継者、伝説の水の戦士、水の戦士、水の精霊の使い手、トータルドラマのブリジットのパートナー、リデンプション・スクワッドとマスターズ・オブ・イービルのメンバー、ステイシー・ボルトンの宿敵、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ナイアッド、海の生き物、水の精霊の達人

Ranamon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY SPIRIT OCEANIC NAIAD MAELSTROM WATER ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEAN SPIRIT MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER NAIAD SPIRIT LOVE!

We were amazed by Ranamon's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity

Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Seth saw it, he advanced to kill her, but Ranamon fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with water, sea creatures, ocean waves, and naiads at Seth and it sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and it's made him furious.

Stacy Bolton: Whoa, did Ranamon…?!

Nico: Yep, she's the first Digimon to transform, so awesome!

Lincoln: Seth's in big trouble now, and Ranamon, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Ranamon: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ocean Spirit Maelstrom Naiad and Divine Ocean Spirit Maelstrom Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this overgrown synthetic monster?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Ranamon.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Ranamon.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of causing death and destruction for your sick dreams of world domination are over, Seth, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Ranamon and Lincoln went after the male synthetic android, who tried to attack them, but they block and dodged every last one of his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Naiads at Seth and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Seth with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on him, and this really pissed him off.

But, it'd be too late for him as Ranamon fired a blast of water at the Tanden Engine on his abdomen, and it short circuited and it severely weakened him, and that allowed Lincoln to do his part, as one of the tips of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails turned into Cell's stinger, and it opened up into a large suction. Then, Lincoln latched it onto Seth and he struggled to try and get out, but it was useless. Then, Lincoln absorbed Seth into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely as he was gaining a massive power and energy boost. Then, an energy card with Seth's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Seth's forehead appeared, he was then erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered wildly for what Ranamon and Lincoln did to Seth as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ranamon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Ranamon: That's it for that evil monster. Thank you for helping me destroy Seth for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ranamon.

Suddenly, Ranamon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Ranamon's face, they kissed passionately as Ranamon's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Ranamon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and water crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Ranamon came back, as the display vanished.

Nico: We already filmed the whole fight you guys had with Seth, and we also sent it to The Masters of Evil. You guys did awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Juri: I never liked Seth anyways. Plus, you were aware of the Tanden Engine on his abdomen, well, he also made this.

We saw Juri's left eye glowing.

Lincoln: The Feng Shui Engine, Seth made that as a replacement for your left eye when Shadaloo took your left eye.

Nicole: It's like a miniature version of The Tanden Engine developed by S.I.N. and it enhanced your fighting potential by emitting a very powerful ki.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, S.I.N. had some powerful technology in the works. But, now with Seth dead, S.I.N. is now powerless. Now, I'll just put them out of their misery.

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, and they head for S.I.N.'s HQ, and they'd destroyed every trace of S.I.N. and nothing was left of this organization, and he also absorbed all of their technology and gained tons of new weapons. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we were rid of Seth and S.I.N. for good, and they're never ever coming back.

---

Later we were getting ready for Cornelia's first ever ambassador mission!

Me: Boy this is gonna be so awesome!

Cornelia: It sure is! I have been looking forward to this for a long time!

Will: We all have Cornelia.

Megan McCallister: It sure will be awesome!

Nico: Hey, Zayto. I got good news. You're about to see your team again!

Zayto: Awesome! It'll be good to see them again.

Eli: It sure will.

Me: Boy the wait was long but it was worth it!

Touma: It sure was. Show the Sporix what for sis.

Megan McCallister: Oh we will bro.

John Bolton: This is gonna be awesome guys.

Nico: It sure will. Lets head on out!

We were off to Pine Ridge, Washington.

Pine Ridge, Washington

We arrived in Pine Ridge, Washington and it was a nice place.

Me: So this is Pine Ridge. Just like on TV. This is awesome.

Nico: Boy this place is awesome.

Will Vandom: It sure is.

Megan McCallister: I can't wait to kick some Sporix Butt here.

Nico: Me too.

Eli: This is gonna be so awesome.

Zayto: It'll be great to see my friends again.

Me: It sure will. Dino Fury was one of the most awesome and most epic series ever.

Irma Lair: That was so amazing too.

Cornelia: And battling the Sporix was awesome to help me get prepared for it too.

John Bolton: It sure was.

We got to the news studio and saw the rest of the Dino Fury Rangers.

Me: Hey guys!

Amelia Jones: Wow! J.D., Cornelia!

Me: Awesome to see you Amelia. All of you guys.

Izzy: Same here!

Ollie: Wow! So it's time for Cornelia's missions?

Cornelia: It sure is.

Me: We also have someone with us too.

The Dino Fury Rangers were shocked. Here was Zayto, who they thought sacrificed himself.

Zayto (smiles): Javi. Izzy. Amelia. Ollie. Aiyon.

Other Dino Fury Rangers: ZAYTO!

The Dino Fury Rangers ran to Zayto and gave him a group hug. All of them were smiling and laughing the whole time.

They were so happy.

Amelia Jones: We all thought you were dead!

Zayto: So did I.

Izzy: But how?

Me: We found him in front of the estate in our backyard and helped nurse him back to health.

Luz: We sure did.

Elyon: Yeah it's a strange story.

Jane Fairview and J Borg just walked in.

Jane Fairview: (sees this) Okay. I think this is a personal thing so we'll just give you guys some privacy.

Me: Jane Fairview and J Borg.

J Borg: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Jane Fairview: Boy it sure is! You guys are true heroes.

Me: We get that a lot.

Aiyon: It's time for Cornelia's missions to start too.

Me: I know.

Cornelia: But it's awesome to see you guys again.

Me: We owe you all big for helping us on the Zenkaiger mission.

Ollie: You did invite us to help out. But yeah it was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Amelia are you fully caught up with your mom and dad?

Amelia Jones: Almost. It's so awesome to have my family back though.

Me: I'm glad you have them back. You saved them from the darkness that consumed them. You are just as true a hero as Zayto is.

Amelia Jones: Thanks.,

Nico: Is Solon here?

Aiyon: She's back at the base and she is doing amazingly well.

Me: Glad she is. Also we have something to show you guys.

We showed our Dino Fury Sabers and Keys.

Amelia Jones: You all have your own Dino Fury Sabers and Keys?

Me: Yep. The keys are all for our frenemies in the Masters of Evil. You would not believe what happened when we got them.

Nico: We had to defeat Another Ranger of Zayto.

Me: It's a really ugly story.

I told them everything and it was shocking!

Izzy: So Swartz made Another Rangers!?

Me: Yep. All the Rangers from Japan and America over the last 46+ Years.

Eli: But you don't have to worry about Swartz. He's dead.

Me: And we gave him the Black Gates.

Amelia Jones: That's awesome!

Izzy: Good riddance.

Javi: Last time we saw you guys, we ended up meeting the Zenkaigers too.

Izzy: We first had to deal with that Officer X jerk. I highly doubt Nowence is even a word!

Me: No it isn't. But those puns were terrible!

Nico: They sure were!

Luz: Yeah no kidding there.

Javi: I agree there.

Zayto: Yeah.

Felicia Wittebane: I agree with you all there.

Javi: Who is she?

Felicia Wittebane: Oh I'm sorry I joined the team recently. I'm Felicia Wittebane and I'm Luz and Amity's sister figure.

Luz: It's true.

Me: Long story on that one. Oh and (Sighs) These little guys here are Rabbids.

Nico: Rabbids are silly creatures.

Me: (Whispers to Amelia) But they aren't the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Amelia Jones: Oh I do.

Me: Good. Also that was so epic how you guys battled the Void Queen's Nemesis Beast. Believe it or not that one was based on the main bad guy from Ryusoulger, Eras.

Nico: It's true. That was a wicked scary one.

Izzy: That is amazing.

Javi: Did you know that…

Me: Lord Zedd is back? Yeah we saw that. After 24 years.

Nico: We were shocked that the lord of evil is back with a vengeance.

Eli: Hard to believe he would come back.

Nico: And of course, Super Warumono World brought back Luthor, Joker, Maleficent, Jafar, Ursula, Oogie, and Captain Hook. Which led to Luthor offering J.D. a chance to undo the suffering that we went through by going back in time and using the Black Gates to destroy all evil.

Amelia: J.D., don't take this the wrong way. And I know what Lothor did was horrible. But was killing him really worth nearly changing the timeline?

Me: No it was not worth it. I was letting my excitement in facing all of the rangers most dangerous enemies get the better of me. Also that would have been way to easy to destroy all evil that way. I learned that Good and Evil are always an eternal struggle and the battle is always going on forever. That's why there always has to be evil. One can't exist without the other. Good and Evil are both like two sides of the same coin. Forever connected. As tempting as Lex Luthor's offer was I did not want to do it.

Zayto: And J.D. made the right call not accepting his offer.

Me: It would have disastrous consequences for everything and everyone.

Eli: Yep.

Izzy: Although, how much of that was an act exactly? Because I also rememered that you yelled at May and then us.

Aiyon: C'mon, Izzy. We've ALL had moments like those. What's important is that J.D. chose to be a better person by declining that offer. And the timeline's intact too.

Izzy: You're right.

Me: It was ALL an act. I didn't want the villains to know that I was on to them. So I had to put on a Oscar Winning performance to throw them off.

Izzy: OH I get it! But you didn't have to make it that believable.

Me: Sorry. I have a tendency to get a little carried away.

Javi: That makes sense.

John Bolton: Oh, where are my manners? I'm John Bolton aka Ripster.

Aiyon: Ah the Great White Shark Gene-slammer. Awesome to meet you.

Amelia: We saw you and your siblings with the team.

John Bolton: Yeah. It's cool.

Zayto: By the way J.D. it was awesome that you have Zedd's Personal Zord with you.

Me: It sure is. He's going to be massively pissed in the future that I have that now.

Nico: He sure will be and he'll be super mad that we killed Rita Repulsa.

Me: But I don't think he will give a damn about it.

Luz: Yeah he won't.

Willow Park: No kidding.

Nico: But we'll be ready for him.

Me: Yeah we have 24 years of catching up to do with him.

Izzy: And by that you mean blasting him into dust and obliterating him.

Me: You got it.

One of the Rabbids tried to eat a Dino Fury Key.

Aiyon: (takes it) No! That's not candy!

The Rabbid blew a raspberry at him.

Aiyon: Don't you blow a raspberry at me!

Me: Oh don't mind them Aiyon. Rabbids are like Billy.

Nico: Yep. They are idiotic.

Aiyon: I see.

Me: They are simple minded but very funny.

Amelia Jones: We can see that.

Cornelia: Yeah they sure are silly.

Will saw something on the news.

Will: Guys? You might want to see the news.

We saw the news and saw Boomtower wrecking some cars.

Ollie: Boomtower?!

Javi: Are you kidding me?! How many times is that guy gonna revive?!

Me: I remember him all too well! But you guys should see how many times Azald of the Zyuohgers revived.

Nico: Yeah he is one tough cookie.

Me: Boomtower and Azald are very similar.

Will: But it's not just him!

We saw VOID KING, MUCUS, TRAWLER AND SHOCKHORN TOO!

Me: Mucus, Trawler, Void King and Shockhorn!

Cornelia: We faced Mucus earlier!

Me: And I remember Shockhorn and Trawler too.

Nico: Yeah!

Zayto: Lets go get them then.

Me: With pleasure!

We went to face them!

We arrived in the park and faced them!

Boomtower: Long time no see, Rangers! Word on the street is that you guys are gonna be joining Team Loud Phoenix Storm soon. So, I thought I'd give you guys a goodbye gift.

Irma: I don't think I like the gift he has planned.

Me: Uh oh!

Boomtower: (pretends to search for something) Now, where did I put it? Oh yeah. HERE IT IS!

Boomtower fired an energy blast from his chest cannon but we dodged it.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It hit the ground and exploded in a massive and incredible fiery explosion!

Me: WHOA!

Boomtower: Aww, what's wrong? Don't like my gift? How about a few more?!

Boomtower then fired more energy blasts that we avoided.

I fired massive energy blasts and the blasts hit his energy blasts and they collided and exploded in massive and powerful fiery explosions that turned much of the park into a massive and epic raging inferno!

---

Walls of flames were all over the place.

Amelia Jones: WHOA! That was awesome!

Izzy: Your power has gotten stronger since we last saw you J.D.

Me: I have evolved ever since then. When we destroyed Swartz, I ascended to my most powerful form ever.

Cornelia: Here's some presents of my own!

She fired a massive avalanche of rocks and smashed him down.

Void King: Your power is impressive J.D.

Me: So I have been told.

Mucus: I had a lot of fun facing you J.D.

Me: Glad you did Mucus and your magic show with Slyder is awesome.

Mucus: Thanks. We do shows at birthday parties.

Me: Nice.

Zayto: Let's see if I still got it!

Me: Oh don't worry you do Zayto.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO KEY ACTIVATE! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Will: Guardians Unite!

We transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury, Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury, Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury, Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury, Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury, Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury, Gold Ranger!"

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

The Guardians all transformed!

Will: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WSTER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 7!)

Zayto: WHOA!

Amelia Jones: That is awesome!

Me: Yeah it sure is!

Boomtower: It's payback time, Pink Ranger! Remember when you helped form that attack that destroyed me last time? Well, now it's time for me to-

Amelia: Get slashed in the jaw? Good idea!

Amelia slashed Boomtower, knocking him to the ground.

Boomtower: Lucky shot!

Me: Top this too! (FIRES LIGHTNING)

He got hit and electrocuted!

Me: Also we learned some new tricks too.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book and it was for Azald. It was called Azald's Immortal Cube Crusade.

Me: (Reads Verse) "Azald prowled the streets all over the world for centuries and saw villains terrorizing the lands and with a mighty swing of his sword, rained down lots of cubes unto his foes and buried them in a huge mountain of them."

A huge pile of cubes smashed down Boomtower and buried him in it!

Nico: Nice one!

Void King then teleported and went at me and I dodged his strike.

Me: Nice try Void King.

I formed a scythe of lightning.

Me: I remember seeing that you are very good at copying techniques and powers.

Void King: That's right. I may be a clone of Void King but I still have a good fight in me.

Mucus: (dodges Taranee's fireballs) Did I mention that the Green Ranger is a lesbian?

Taranee: Really?

Mucus: I shit you not!

Taranee: That's amazing!

Luz: Welcome to the pride club Izzy.

Izzy: Thanks Luz.

Amity: Awesome.

Me: I've been a huge supporter of Gay and Lesbian Rights.

Nico: Me too. Awesome!

Izzy: Thanks guys.

Nico used Deadshot's guns to shoot at Shockhorn and Trawler.

He blasted them down with ease.

Shockdown: Wow! Nice shooting.

I clashed with Void King and he was putting up one helluva fight and I kicked him in the face and slashed him with a lightning sword and electrocuted him all over.

Me: Wow! Your fighting style is awesome.

Void King: So is yours.

Me: But lets see you top this one. (ACTIVATES RAGE SHENRON'S RIDEWATCH) DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the Void King and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and back to a Sporix Cell!

Me: YEAH! Void King you have failed this city!

Eli put the cell in a pod.

Nico: Now, for the other 3!

Then Boomtower exploded out of the pile of cubes

Boomtower: Good thing I kept a backup Sporix egg for emergencies.

With that Boomtower grew giant.

Me: WHOA MAN! I got this. (ACTIVATES GOLIATH'S RIDEWATCH)

I grew to his size!

Nico: Lets take this fight to another planet. Don't want anyone to get hurt here.

Zayto: Good idea.

Nico snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren!

Me: Perfect! Thanks Nico.

Boomtower: So you chose this world as your tomb.

Me: Oh it's not my tomb. It's YOURS!

He fired massive energy blasts at me and I fired more energy blasts and they collided and exploded with incredible power!

---

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place and turned the area into a raging inferno!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Trawler, Mucus and Shockhorn!

Eli: You like that!?

Zayto: Better use our finishers on these guys so we can help J.D.!

Nico: Lets do it!

Zayto: First this! STINK DINO KEY! READY!

Me: Oh boy. Plug your noses guys!

Nico, Eli and the team did so.

He activated it and donned an awesome Stink Boost.

Zayto: Stink Boost! STINK OUT!

He fired a ball of energy and then…

LOUD FART!

He released a massive stench that smelled worse than shit!

Me: HOOWEE! THAT IS PUTRID!

Shockhorn: IT BURNS MY NOSE!

Trawler: Aye that smell worse than scurvy!

Me: Not worse than this one!

I crushed both Trawler and Shockhorn with my foot and they exploded!

They were back to Sporix Cells.

Eli put them in pods.

Nico: NICE!

Me: Boy that would be awesome to use during our humiliations.

Mucus: (to the viewers) Sorry, folks. But that's all for me in this chapter!

Me: HEY! Deadpool and us only talk through the 4th Wall!

She teleported back to M.O.E. HQ!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Megazord!

Aiyon: Mosa Razor Zord Battle Mode!

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: NICE!

Rangers: LINKED!

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

I fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fired a massive energy blast and the blasts all hit Boomtower.

Boomtower: Looks like I was the one who got a goodbye gift!

And he exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Void King, Trawler, Shockhorn and Boomtower you all have failed this world!

Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Nico: Yeah!

Boomtower was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli picked him up and put it in a pod.

We reverted back and got back to the city and I put out the fire by absorbing it.

Zayto: Thanks for letting me stay at the Estate, guys. But right now, it's time for me to stick with my team.

Me: It was our pleasure Zayto. But it's awesome that we are starting Ambassador Missions again. Even though this is the last one for the year.

Amelia Jones: But it's awesome having you all help us.

Me: Yeah it sure is. We're projecting November 10th for the Big Day Mission.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: But it's still awesome.

John Bolton: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Soon we'll have all the rangers help out.

Nico: Yep.

We came back.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome and amazing.

Eli: Yeah!

Cornelia told everyone all about it and it was cool!

Tommy Oliver: Wow! That was amazing!

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah it is!

William: Next time, Jason Lee Scott and 4 Rabbids should come with you guys.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: I have a feeling Void Knight will come.

Nico: Me too.

We were at the park having an awesome lunch.

Ranamon: What a nice day at the park.

Me: Boy you said it Ranamon.

Lincoln: And it's awesome you became the first ever Digimon to transform too.

Nico: It sure is.

Ranamon: Yeah it's amazing y'all got to see me become so pretty. And now I'm in Lincoln's harem too.

Qin: You sure are.

Xenia: So awesome.

Shaggy: Like come and get it guys. I hope you're hungry!

He poured us bowls of glowing neon reddish pink chili.

Shaggy: I hope you have an awesome spicy appetite. This is my new 1000 Alarm Hole in The Ground Chili.

Me: Whoa!

He spilled some and then we saw it burn a hole all the way into the ground!

Me: WHOA! Jumping Jackrabbits!

Nico: That is really potent!

Me: But lets eat.

Curly ate some.

Curly: This isn't too hot!

Moe: Yeah for you pumpkinhead.

Moe tried some.

Moe: It's good.

But then FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS AND THEY SCREAMED IN PAIN AND THEY JUMPED INTO THE LAKE AND IT STEAMED AND They cooled down!

Me: WHOA!

I tried some and it was AWESOME! And then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I had a fire aura around me!

Qin: WHOA! Not spicy for J.D. But that is awesome!

Nico and everyone tried it and then we got a massive fire and power boost.

Me: Man Shaggy that is awesome and delicious.

Qin: Boy I'll say!

[Eddy looks over at Edd. Edd turns red and steam billows from his ears and hat. Eddy then looks over to Ed, whose head now resembles a burnt out match.]

Ed: "Hi, Eddy!"

[We now see Eddy's reaction. He, like Edd, has turned red. However, his three hairs now resemble three fuses, burning down to his head. The table explodes in flames.]

WE LAUGHED OUR HEADS OFF!

[The Eds each glom down on a sprinkler. The sprinkler slams the boys back and forth repeatedly as it washes their mouths free of the spicy aftertaste.]

Cybertron Crumblezone: Damn, that's some hot stuff!

Nico: I'll say! But it's awesome.

We ate the chili and it was delicious.

Me: Man Shaggy that was great!

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: Boy it sure was.

Kristyana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) But it's awesome having a great meal together.

Me: But even after over 75 years they can't handle the spice.

Nico: The Three Stooges are still funny though.

Moe: Thanks.

Chase: So, you can make spicy food but you don't like going to scary places.

Shaggy: (offended) Come on, man. I got a life outside of missions too!

Me: Now Chase no need to be rude. It's just awesome having Shaggy cook with everyone.

Chase: Sorry. But it's still good food though.

Shaggy: Like thanks.

Nico: Yeah.

Viceroy: Well, having Zayto here was fun while it lasted.

Me: It sure was fun. But we'll have him with us soon.

Qin: Just hold on till November 10th.

Camie: It was awesome though having him help us during the mission with the Zenkaigers.

Kaito: It sure was awesome.

Nico: Yep. But that was a fun lunch though. Now lets get ready for our next mission.

We went back to the estate.

---

We later got ready.

Me: Kushina as much as it pains me to say it but I'm afraid this mission involves T-O-M-A-T-O-E-S.

Kushina: Oh. I see.

Me: Yeah sorry. But also we're going after the man who made them. It's this guy.

I pulled out a wanted poster of Professor Mortimer Gangreen!

Nico: Professor Mortimer Gangreen!? The mad scientist that made the killer tomatoes!?

Me: Yep.

Eli: Oh man!

Camie: What was he known fo?

Me: He wants to take over the world with them.

I went over his history.

---

Professor Mortimer Gangreen is the chief antagonist of the Attack of The Killer Tomatoes franchise, although he was not present in the original film, he would quickly become the prime source of most (if not all) calamities in the Killer Tomatoes universe after his introduction.

He was portrayed by American actor John Astin, who is known to many television viewers as Gomez Addams in the series The Addams Family and is also the stepfather of Sean Astin.

Professor Mortimer Gangreen is a criminally insane scientist who seeks nothing short of world domination and utilized many mutated tomatoes to do so, unleashing them upon the world with manic glee while plotting new ways to create more powerful tomato-based monsters by which to enforce his will upon the hapless masses.

In the animated series (loosely based on the films), he is known as Dr. Putrid T. Gangreen, and is also voiced by John Astin.

Crimes: Terrorism, Attempted murder, Mass murder, Brainwashing, kidnapping, taking hostages,

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: What a monster!

Jared: He gives Tomato lovers everywhere a bad name!

Laney: We're going to turn him into blood!

Camie: Yeah! What about the history of the Killer Tomatoes?

Me: That you won't like.

I went over their history too.

---

The Killer Tomatoes are the chief antagonists of the sci-fi comedy series of the same name. As the name suggests, they are tomatoes of a deadly and treacherous nature that seek to take over the world. The tomatoes also have the ability to kill a human and are quite fond of doing so.

History

In the first film Attack of the Killer Tomatoes, they do not have any mouths or even faces (which they had later on in the third and fourth films Killer Tomatoes Strike Back and Killer Tomatoes Eat France) to eat humans. Also in the first film, the tomatoes have the ability to create explosions and roll quickly to chase humans and were giant in size, presumed to be that they grew from eating many humans. The U.S. Army launched a counterattack on the tomatoes, officially putting the country at war but the soldiers lose. However, they were defeated when the song "Puberty Love" was played, which was so horrible that the tomatoes shrink to miniature size and are squashed on.

The human characters in the films are depicted as being generally too weak to stand up to their tomato enemies, or just too stupid. One human, Sam Smith, disguised himself a tomato (very poorly, he only wore a tomato suit and did not cover his face or hands) to camouflage in with the Killer Tomato army so that he will not get eaten. One night when the tomatoes are having hot dogs for dinner, Smith asks if someone can pass the ketchup, then the tomatoes get angry and attack him (He did not die because he is in the 2nd and 3rd film also).

Although absent from the first film, the mad scientist known as Professor Mortimer Gangreen would act as the creator and the caretaker of the Killer Tomatoes in the series following the 1988 film Return Of The Killer Tomatoes.

In the original movie, no explanation is given to how or why the tomatoes became sentient and evil but in all future movies and cartoons they are genetically-altered by Professor Mortimer Gangreen as henchmen of sorts in his many evil, violent, and diabolical schemes.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Jared: These tomatoes give all tomatoes everywhere a bad name!

Me: Yeah you got that right! And Kushina I know how much you hate tomatoes but…

Kushina: I know J.D. but thanks for looking out for me. I'll gladly smash these tomatoes all over.

Me: We all will.

Then Koragg, Black Manta, Black Knight Ghost, Dumbbeltron, Dodgeball Wizard, Kerbero Gangan, Gameface, David Cain, Vulkanus, Evil Snake, Live Action Bonecrusher, Two Face, Lillith, Yost Executioner, Yost Whirlwind, Emil Eagle, Thursday Man, Capricorn Zodiarts, and Evil Clayface appeared.

Koragg: Can me, Black Manta, Black Knight Ghost, Dumbbeltron, Dodgeball Wizard, Kerbero Gangan, Gameface, David Cain, and Vulkanus go wiih you all?

Evil Snake: Me, Live Action Bonecrusher, Two Face, Lillith, Yost Executioner, Yost Whirlwind, Emil Eagle, Thursday Man, Capricorn Zodiarts, and Evil Clayface will go too.

Nico: Yes you all can go with too.

Koragg: How was Cornelia's first mission?

Me: Really awesome and epic!

Cornelia: It sure was.

Koragg: Mucus told us everything and it was so cool. We're glad Cornelia had an awesome time.

Me: We are too. We're back in action guys! Even though it's the last set of missions till January 7th next year.

Qin: Yeah I know.

Squidward: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for Number 85: Crazy Box next.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Wow! That one will be an interesting one to see.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure will.

Me: Yeah no kidding. I have a feeling we're going to be ready for an awesome rescue there.

Nico: Yep. And only one villain there for that one. Pinhead.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But we gave him the Black Gates didn't we?

Nico: I can't remember.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Lilith Draconia of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, Claudia Umbra, and Nimue Badriyah. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Lilith Draconia on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, Claudia Umbra, and Nimue Badriyah.

Lynn: And they're even madder than ever, now they're really going insane.

Me: Just as Lincoln and the Knightmare Coven of Justice predicted.

Nicholette Torrington: With the members of The Order of The Black Cross falling one by one, Morana Desdemona, Astrid Bathsheba, and Lilith Draconia are getting really pissed off big time, and they're already falling into rage and anger. But, that witch Lilith's going to pay for what she's done, especially when you and Lincoln teach her a lesson, Victoria.

Victoria Donovan: Yeah, I still owe her for what she tried to do in trying to cause the deaths of my parents by using black magic, and I can never forgive her for what she tried to do.

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah, but watch it with her, you know she may still have those fire powers of hers.

Nico: Uh oh, this is going to get really crazy. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy The Killer Tomatoes.

Lincoln: This is going to get really messy, and once we get through with those killer veggies, you're next, Lilith Draconia.

Morgana DeRose: Yeah, and Lincoln, I'm surprised you didn't… ! (Suddenly realizes) Oh!

Kushina: Yeah, he's very careful about saying that word, Morgana. And he's right, this is going to get messy.

Adara Dunstan: We'll have a bath running for Linky after our mission and after we get rid of Lilith Draconia.

Me: Save some hot water for the rest of us, 'cause we're also going to need one after this.

Black Manta: Let's get going.

Live Action Bonecrusher turned into vehicle mode.

Live Action Bonecrusher: Anyone need a lift?

Nico: Scans show that the Killer Tomatoes and Professor Gangreen are on the Grilled Cheese and Tomato Soup planet.

Me: Then lets get a move on.

Maria: By the way, Stella, you and Wataru are getting a chance to shine.

Stella: Yeah!

Wataru: Looking forward to this one!

Qin: It's going to be good.

Camie: Lets go!

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7044.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the Grilled Cheese and Tomato Soup Planet that we were at for my rescue and our mission is to put an end to Professor Mortimer Gangreen who is making killer tomatoes to kill everyone and take over the world.

Qin: I can't wait to make that monster pay.

Chaor: Can anyone summon Mystic Tomato right now?

Jared: I can.

Jared summoned Mystic Tomato.

Mystic Tomato: Now this is gonna be a good one. I hope you're ready for this boss.

Jared: Oh I am more than ready.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Donkey Kong didn't you have to face killer tomatoes like this?

Donkey Kong: I sure did and they were nasty things.

Chunky Kong: Chunky had to squish tomatoes to save worm friend in Fungi Forest.

Qin: Wow!

Black Knight Ghost: They're going to be chopped like onions.

Two Face: How bad can they possibly look?

Nico: We'll find out.

Me: Have you guys ever watched that movie Attack of The Killer Tomatoes?

Two Face: I remember that movie. Very crazy one.

Qin: But that was a cool one.

Volcana: Crazy but silly.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet.

Nico: Here we are guys. Engage landing.

Lana: Aye sir.

We got to landing and we got out when we landed and saw that the planet looked normal.

Nico: Awesome as I remember it.

Qin: It's awesome too.

Me: Yep.

We walked around.

RD Lori: Maybe this planet isn't literally that bad.

Me: We've actually been to this planet before and it's really awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a HUGE TOMATO rolling towards us!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Qin grabbed the tomato and it was giant tomato as big as a car tire!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Look at the size of it!

Dumbbelltron: That must be one of them.

Lillith: Check for teeth!

We looked at it and it was a huge tomato and there it had a mouth and eyes and it had FANGED TEETH!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA!

Then!

CHOMP!

IT BIT MY ARM OFF!

I grinned with the pain!

Me: Nice try ketchup face!

I regrew my arm!

I then formed a huge hammer and then…

SMASH! KRASPLAT!

I squished the huge tomato and it splattered all over Nico's face and many of us.

Nico: (SLURP) They may be monsters but they taste like ketchup.

Eli: (SLURPS) At least they taste like every day tomatoes.

Jean Bison: Any chance we can call some aphids for help?

Timon: As long as they are the aphids that I like and not those store bought aphids.

Qin: Yeah.

Jared: But there are sure to be many more where that one came from.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Professor Gangreen is a monster for inventing these.

Dodgeball Wizard: Incoming!

Yost Executioner destroyed a tomato with his axe.

SLASH!

He sliced and diced it!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Lets get our weapons ready.

Laney: YEAH!

We got our swords and all that ready.

Alucard: Mind if I eat one of them?

Me: Go for it.

Then a tomato came and Alucard ate it.

Me: Nice. Marceline eat all you want.

Marceline: Thanks J.D.

Then NUMEROUS TOMATOES CAME! They ranged from normal size tomatoes to AS BIG AS A HOUSE!

Qin: WE'RE GOING TO NEED A HUGE FOOD PROCESSOR!

Yost Whirlwind: Let's blow them away!

Kerbero Gangan: Big time!

Nico: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

The 6 Star Dragonball on his bracelet lit up and Nico formed a sign and fired powerful energy wind that shredded the tomatoes all over the place into pieces.

Qin: Nice one!

Oceanus Shenron: I'll help too. WHIRLWIND SPIN!

She did the same as well!

Girl Jordan: Let me do so too! WHIRLWIND SPIN!

Girl Jordan did the same too!

They shredded all the tomatoes coming at them into nothing!

Xenia: Yeah!

RD Girl Jordan: I'll try that as well! WHIRLWIND SPIN!

She did the same thing and shredded many of the tomatoes all over into paste!

Nico: YEAH! That's the last of them. For now.

But then…

KRASPPLAT!

We all got splattered with tomato sauce!

All of us: EEEEWWW!

Me: (Slurp) Still tasty though.

Xenia: (Slurps) Yummy.

Gameface: You were saying?

Emil Eagle: Still yummy though.

Me: At least they are all sauce.

Eli then used the Force to pick up all the sauce and Lisa put it all in a container for it.

Nico: Awesome job guys.

Eli: Thanks.

Lisa Loud: Just my latest containment device. The Sauce Filtration Unit 8000. It will make all sauces pure for consumption.

Qin: Cool. Awesome job Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Jewel Man: Are more coming?

Nico: They are bound to.

Eli: I sense that Gangreen is to the north of us at 100 klicks

Nico: Then we need to get to him. Lets go.

We went to face him.

David Cain: This should not be confused with blood.

Thursday: It's really ketchup.

Nico: Or tomato sauce.

Me: Kushina I'm sorry this mission is making you upset.

Kushina: (Happy) Oh I'll be all right.

Qin: Good.

Naruto: Mom we know how you hate tomatoes. We're just worried.

Kushina: Oh thank you.

We went to a hill and then in a huge caldera like valley we saw A MASSIVE NUMBER OF TOMATOES!

Me: Holy ketchup stains.

Qin: There's billions and billions and billions of them.

There were massive numbers of huge piles of tomatoes that filled up the entire valley!

Camie: That is a lot of tomatoes.

Qin: Oh boy. What is he going to do with all of them?

Xenia: No idea.

Khybon: Probably to Invade Earth.

Me: Wait I hear him talking.

Gangreen: Arise my children! (INSANE LAUGHTER) It's time for the world of Earth to know who is going to be king! I, Professor Mortimer Gangreen, shall take over the world of Earth and rule over it in the name of all tomatoes with humankind all being what you all desire: YOUR MEALS! (LAUGHS DERANGEDLY AND INSANELY LIKE A FUCKED UP MONSTER)

Qin: What a monster!

Vulkanus: You called it, Khybon.

Capricorn Zodiarts: But we won't let that happen.

Me: Not in a million years.

Nico: Lets get him. Entrance time.

We went at him and the tomatoes.

Then as he was laughing the spirits of fruits and vegetables appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and

then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and the tomatoes and then fireballs rained down and burned many of the tomatoes all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Qin: Gangreen you are under arrest!

Me: Time for you to pay for your crimes!

Gangreen: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Qin: That's right!

Circe: And your minions are going splat!

Nico: Into tomato paste and ketchup!

We fired waves of energy and smashed them into pulp!

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: You are going to pay big time!

Gangreen: For every one of my minions you kill, more rise to replace them.

Marionette Shadow: We won't stop until we kill them all.

Evil Clayface: That's a promise.

Wataru: One that we intend to keep!

Garulu Saber! Basshaa Magnum! Dogga Hammer

He had his Powerful Kiva Forms ready!

He was ready!

Nico: Lets do it!

I fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the tomatoes everywhere!

Kushina punched and pulverized them.

Then 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Fireor, Whirlin, Seadramon, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Whiteout, The Rowdyruff Boys, Technus, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Flame Man, MMPR Eye Guy, Copper Cranium, Evil Skull Man, Stormy, Lexaeus, Blackbird, and Evil Magma Man appeared.

Nico: 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Fireor, Whirlin, Seadramon, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Whiteout, The Rowdyruff Boys, Technus, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Flame Man, MMPR Eye Guy, Copper Cranium, Evil Skull Man, Stormy, Lexaeus, Blackbird, and Evil Magma Man.

They saw us covered in Tomato sauce.

Copper Cranium: Whoa! You guys are a mess!

Me: I know.

10,000 Volt Ghost: So, Zayto's back with his team.

May: He sure is.

Me: Yep..

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That's good.

Fireor: I'll miss having him around.

Me: We all will. But he'll be back on November 10th.

Nico: Yep.

Whirlin: (to Nico) We heard you fought some evil teens.

Nico: We sure did.

Seadramon: Did you kick their asses?

Me: Oh yeah. We got their butts kicked big time.

?: Good riddance.

Then a figure came out and it was ENGINE BANKI from episode 37 of Go-Ongers!

---

Engine Banki (エンジンバンキ Enjin Banki) was an Engine Savage Air Pollution Barbaric Barbaric Machine Beast created by Kitaneidas based on the Engines themselves to avenge the death of Yogostein. Kegaleshia and Kitaneidas rode inside him just like the Go-Ongers ride the Engines. He was giant sized by default but was also able to can transform from a dekotora form into a humanoid form and could produce an infinite amount of black exhaust fumes to pollute Human World into oblivion. Fortunately, he was shrunk down from his colossal size by the Kankanber and it's Crossing Stopper attack and then destroyed by the Kankan Mantan Gun and it's Kankan Kong Express attack. He had a habit of using "tora tora" in his sentences.

---

Eli: Whoa! Engine Banki! I remember you! You were sent to avenge the death of Yogostein.

Engine Banki: That's right Eli. Sharp memory.

Eli: Thanks.

Engine Banki: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. You would've been an excelelnt monster based on the RPM Zords.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff!

Qin: No kidding there.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Ax of the Andalites, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - Nico's Rescue and Thrashing the Teens of McClintock High

---

The 10,000 Volt Ghost was first.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) Nico's Rescue involved Thrashing the Evil Teens of McClintock High. That's where Maurice goes, right?

Ax: That's right and Maurice is off on Fall Break so he wasn't there. But the evil teens were using it as a base for a very sinister plan.

Pinkie Pie: They were going to fire a nuclear missile filled with scalding hot nacho cheese sauce and kill all the kids in the area with a flood of lava hot nacho cheese sauce!

10,000 Volt Cheese: What!? That's insane!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is! The Missile carried enough explosive power to wipe out half of the entire state.

Sprocket: Those kids are in big trouble for using a weapon of mass destruction.

10,000 Volt Ghost: They sure are! Lets do it!

10,000 VOLT GHOST! KING SPHINX!

Ax used his ridewatch, Shift Car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

## Mera of Atlantis, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - Battling Another Bloxx and Wolfgang (Dino Fury)

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Nico, Kaz, and the others did good Battling Another Bloxx. And Wolfgang as well.

Mera: That was so awesome for them too. It was amazing battling Wolfgang.

Rarity: He was really scary though.

Sweetie Belle: He sure was. But he was cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah but he is neat.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: It sure is! Lets do it!

RYUGU TAMATEBACCO! WATER HOSER!

Mera activated her Ridewatch, Shift Car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of water, jeweis and ice and smashed him down.

## Wheeler (Captain Planet), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - Lincoln's Rescue

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lucedio. How was it?

Wheeler: It was really awesome and it was scary seeing that place in Italy.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was creepy too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: But it was neat.

Fireor: It sure was. Lets do it!

FIREOR! MAGMA GLOOM!

Wheeler activated his ridewatch, shift cars and gaia memories and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - Meeting Gene-slammers for Lazion the Timelord and Granmorg the Rock Monarch

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Lazion the Timelord and Granmorg the Rock Monarch. What are their names?

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) Their names are Laney Emperyous and Gina Granmorg and they are amazing Guardian Angels.

Rainbow Dash: They sure are and they have amazing and awesome stories too.

Scootaloo: They sure do.

---

Laney Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Gina Granmorg: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Laney Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Laney, Gina, what are these two horrible revelations you have on Lynn and Scoots?

Laney Emperyous: Allow me to go first. I sensed out long ago that Lynn was really steamed after she lost a big game because some bullies broke her leg and she blamed Lincoln for it and Lynn wanted nothing more than to kill Lincoln and burn his body after dousing it with gasoline and throwing his ashes into a steel mill. I wasn't going to let that happen and I thrashed Lynn hard and put her into a terrifying illusion I know called The Hell's Torture Illusion and it made her scared out of her mind. I vowed that if Lynn ever touched Lincoln in any way shape or form, I would make what Lynn was going to do to Lincoln, happen to Lynn instead!

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why that little… !

Lincoln: Yeah, and when I found out from Laney about what Lynn was going to do to me, but I was so glad that Laney took her down and put the Hell's Torture Illusion on her.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about it, we were all really pissed off at what that stupid, bull-headed, smelly gym bag was about to do to Linky, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Laney took care of her and gave her a nasty case of trauma with the Hell's Torture Illusion.

Gina Granmorg: And those two heartless psychopaths from Hazeltucky are now in prison for the rest of their lives, a fitting punishment for what they've done. Now, it's my turn to tell my tale, you see the very reason why Lincoln said I absolutely hated Scoots with a merciless vengeance and wanted to personally send her to Oblivion is because long ago, when Lincoln and I were walking home from Gus' Games and Grub, Scoots came out and began running Lincoln over with her scooter and she was laughing like the old witch that she is. I got so mad that I kicked Scoots off her scooter, fired a blast of lava at her scooter and melted it into molten metal, and I sent Scoots back to the nuthouse, and I had to treat Lincoln's wounds, he… (Voice Breaking) he was twitching in pain really badly, and he was bleeding badly. (CRIES IN SADNESS)

We gasped in horrifying shock, including the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Gina Granmorg and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: (Gasps) Why that crazy, bad-tempered, stupid old goat!

Me: Scoots crossed a big line that day after Gina told us of what that old goat did to Lincoln.

Gina Granmorg felt Lincoln's massive and muscular body shake with undeniable fury, and his muscles bulged even more and she saw veins in his biceps.

Lincoln: She sure has, that old goat has caused us nothing but grief with her constant complaining and troublemaking for far too long in Michigan, not to mention all of the times she's tried to kill me and all of us. If I ever see that stupid old goat back from the dead, she's getting The Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah, that'll teach that old goat.

Me: What a rotten old goat.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Whirlin: My goodness! I can't believe that Scoots is that evil! Including those jerks Hawk and Hank! They are absolute menaces to society!

Whirlwind: You aren't kidding there! What they did back then is awful! But thank goodness Scoot's is dead.

Whirlin: Yeah the world is now a much better place and that's Hell. Lets do it!

WHIRLIN! HUMMERZOOM!

Linka activated her Ridewatch, Shift Cars and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Poromon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Cornelia's First Ambassador Mission

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) So, today was Cornelia's First Ambassador Mission. (laughs) I bet you and your stash of beer are happy about those starting again!

Poromon: Oh I sure am and I'm excited for that! They had a lot of fun on that too.

Fluttershy: They sure did and it was cool.

Tornado Bolt: They kicked 5 Sporix Monsters butts and they faced the Void King too.

Stealth Elf: That was so fun too.

Seadramon: Glad they had a great time. It's about time the missions started up again. It's the last series of the year though. Lets do it!

SEADRAMON! LOUIE POISONSEA!

Poromon activated his Shift Car, Ridewatch and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of lightning, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count

Nocturn - Having Lunch in the Park

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) So, you guys had Lunch in the Park, huh? What did you eat there?

Marceline: We had really awesome and spicy chili made by Shaggy.

Starlight Glimmer: He made a spicier version of his 5 Alarm Hole in The Bowl Chili. He called it the 1000 Alarm Hole in The Ground Chili.

Cozy Glow: It was really tasty. J.D. and me loved it.

Hex: It was so potent that it burned a hole all the way to the Earth's Core.

Count Nocturne: Wow! That must have been a really awesome and spicy chili. Lets do it!

COUNT NOCTURNE! KNIGHT OWL!

Marceline activated her ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of darkness, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Tommy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - KILLER TOMATOES!? WHAT IN THE WORLD!?

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) YOU GUYS ARE FIGHTING KILLER TOMATOES!? WHAT IN THE WORLD!?

Tommy Himi: I know! These tomates are big and ravenous!

A tomato jumped at him and Tommy punched it and then…

KRASPLAT!

He was covered in tomato sauce and juice!

Tommy Himi: (SLURP) But they are really tasty too.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are. Kushina doesn't like them though.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah but they are still awesome tomatoes.

Spyro: We're going to be making a lot of ketchup and soup when we're done.

Oculous: We sure are. Lets do it!

OCULOUS! HADES BEAST SPECTER!

Tommy activated his ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of ice and magic and smashed him down.

## Squirrel Girl, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ring Man and Jewel Man VS Whiteout - Dr. Mortimer Gangreen is one Bad Monster

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout (to Squirrel Girl) Dr. Mortimer Gangreen is one Bad Monster. One that disgraces the name of tomatoes!

Squirrel Girl: You got that right! He is one insane nut! He is more screwed up than a mad scientist in a swimming pool filled with jellyfish and electric eels!

Applejack: (laughs) I was just about to say the same thing!

Apple Bloom: But he will be perfect for the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Flashwing: He sure will be.

Whiteout: That's for sure! Lets do it!

WHITEOUT! GRIM REAPER!

Squirrel Girl activated her ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and acorns and smashed her down.

---

## Lucca, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Killer Tomatoes would not make good ketchup

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Boomer: (to Lucca Killer Tomatoes would not make good ketchup.

Butch: And they don't make good food.

Lucca: No but they still taste like good tomatoes.

Princess Luna: Yes they sure do. But Dr. Gangreen is going to pay for this.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there.

Snowdrop: He is a bad monster.

Gari: He sure is.

Blackout: No one makes tomatoes look bad.

Brick: You got that right. Lets do it!

ROWDYRUFF BOYS! KING OF FLAN!

Lucca activated her Ridewatch, Gaia Memories and Shift Car and fired waves of light and fire and darkness and smashed them down.

Cyborg, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe (Generator Rex) VS Technus - Killer Tomatoes are Rotten Fruit

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) Killer Tomatoes are Rotten Fruit. I hope you guys squash them!

Cyborg: Oh we'll do more than just squish them.

Princess Celestia: We'll use the juice and sauce from them in our humiliations.

King Solar: Not a bad idea.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure.

Amber Morning: Can't let these tomatoes go to waste for just squishing.

Spotlight: Yeah they are good tomatoes.

Technus: That is true. LETS DO IT!

TECHNUS! DR. STARLINE!

Cyborg activated his ridewatch, shift cars and gaia memoires and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

Slab VS Evil Elec Man,

Evil Elec Man was next.

Evil Elec Man: This is gonna be awesome.

Slab: It sure is! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He pulverized Evil Elec Man all over the place.

---

Aquagirl VS Evil Splash Woman,

---

Evil Splash Woman was next.

Evil Splash Woman: Hope you're ready for me?

Aquagirl: I was born ready for this.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Flame Man,

---

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: This will be fun.

Hiita: It always is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Roshi the 4 Tails Jinchuriki VS MMPR Eye Guy,

---

Eye Guy was next.

Eye Guy: EYE see you all over.

Roshi: This is gonna be tough.

He fired waves of lava and burned him all over and smashed him down.

---

Shizuka of Nadeshiko VS Copper Cranium,

---

Copper Cranium was next.

Copper Cranium: Time to bash your skull!

Shizuka: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kimimaro VS Evil Skull Man,

---

Evil Skull Man was next.

Evil Skull Man: Time for your bones to crumble.

Kimimaro: I think not.

He fired waves of bones and smashed him down.

---

Elastigirl (Teen Titans) VS Stormy,

---

Stormy was next.

Stormy: I will zap you all over.

Elastigirl: We'll see about that.

She grew and punched her down.

---

Wendy Marvell VS Lexaeus,

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: These tomatoes are nasty and they are gross.

Wendy Marvell: You're not kidding there. They are gross too.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Amber the Autumn Maiden VS Blackbird,

---

Blackbird was next.

Blackbird: This is gonna be fun.

Amber the Autumn Maiden: It sure will be.

She fired waves of fire and smashed down Blackbird.

---

Erasa VS Evil Magma Man

---

Evil Magma Man was next.

Evil Magma Man: This is always fun.

Erasa: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

# RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Engine Banki from Go Onger

---

Engine Banki was next.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it wass a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Killer Tomatoes, a massive collection of powerful greatswords with the anti-Killer Tomatoes symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also a collection of blasters, axes, clubs, whips, shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

RPM Rangers: RPM! Get in Gear!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer.

Nico: ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

Nico put in an Engine Cell with the letter Alpha in the shape of fire and it was ready.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and elements and the blasts all hit Engine Banki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Engine Banki you have failed this planet.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: This time you're going to be turned into Tomato Paste!

Jake: Your crops are going bye bye!

Nico: Yeah!

Tsukasa: And so are you!

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into the Purple Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Orange Rangers.

Me: Darn shame there aren't that many orange and purple rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

Troy turned into Lightspeed Rescue Pink, Noah turned into Time Force Pink, Gia turned into SPD Pink, Jake turned into Mystic Force Pink, Emma turned into Operation Overdrive Pink, Orion turned into Dino Thunder Pink and Lillith turned into Samurai Pink!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for the plants to fight back!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURN DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Sentai Teams and the Riders.

Maria: And this too.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) VEGETATION FURY FORCE!

She summoned Undergrowth, Evilseed, Evil Tree, Evil Wood Man, Marluxia, Evil Plant Man and all the plant users of the M.O.E.

Nico: YEAH!

Evilseed: Lets dance!

We went at the tomatoes and Gangreen and we were smashing and pulverizing and squishing them all over the place and really mashing the tomatoes all over and turning them into sauce and ketchup and paste.

Blazvatan and Kileron bashed and smashed and pulverized the tomatoes and smashed them all over.

Chase, Crumplezone, The Three Stooges and Ranamon used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chase's weapons, and Ranamon and The Three Stooges powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Three Stooges and Chase: SLAPSTICK RADAR FURY BLAST!

Ranamon and Crumplezone: CRUMPLE WATER STORM!

Wolf Flame Pack Storm and Koragg: WOLF FLAME FIRESTORM!

Black Manta Swim Force and Black Manta: MANTA FORCE BLAST!

Knights of The Black Flame and Black Knight Ghost: GHOST ARMOR KNIGHT FLAMES!

Dumbbell Explosion Burstquake and Dumbbelltron: DUMBBELL FIRESTORM BLASTWAVES!

Dodgeball Meteor Force and Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL METEOR FIRESTORM!

Kangaroo Thieves of Justice and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO HOP BURST!

Games of Doom and Gameface: GAMES OF FURY BLAST!

Assassins of Death and David Cain: ASSASSIN BLAST WAVE!

Detrovite Buttkicking Brigade and Vulkanus: DETROVITES OF NUCLEAR MIGHT!

Puppet Shadow Force and Marionette Shadow: PUPPET SHADOW STORM OF DOOM!

Snakes of Venom and Evil Snake: SNAKE VENOM ULTRA BLAST!

Bonecrushing Buttkicking Anger and Live Action Bonecrusher: BONECRUSHING BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Two Sides of The Same Coin Buttkickers and Two Face: TWO SIDED COIN BLAST!

Demonic Scotland Force and Lillith: DEMONIC SCOTLAND BLAST!

Executioners of Buttstorms and Yost Executioner: BUTTSTORM BLAST!

Whirlwind Tornadoes and Yost Whirlwind: WIND TORNADO FORCE!

Eagles of Doom and Emil Eagle: EAGLE MEGABLAST FLIGHT!

Thursday Trouble Storm and Thursday Man: THURSDAY TIME RAY BLAST!

Capricorn Maelstrom and Capricorn Zodiarts: CAPRICORN MEGA BLAST!

Clay Force of Doom and Evil Clayface: CLAY STORM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: INFERNO OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: THUNDERSTORM OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF METAL FORCE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS NATURE LEAF STORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN FIRE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT MOON BEAM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Kushina Uzumaki, Fluttershy, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and me: TOMATO SMASHING RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: BUG ELEMENT STYLE: APHIDS!

Jessica Shannon: BUG STING STYLE: FRUITWORMS!

Peni Parker: BUG WEB STYLE: LEAF FOOTED BUGS!

Jessica Kaios: BUG FIRE STYLE: SNAILS!

Yuna Kamihara: BUG WATER STYLE: BORERS!

Toph: BUG EARTH STYLE: BEETLES!

Tatsumaki: BUG WIND STYLE: THRIPS!

Sari Sumdac: BUG LIGHTNING STYLE: CUTWORMS!

R. Mika: BUG LIGHT STYLE: HORNWORMS!

Juri Han: BUG DARK STYLE: SPIDER MITES!

Shantae: BUG MAGIC STYLE: WHITEFLIES!

Akko: BUG STAR STYLE: NEMATODES!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said bugs that eat tomatoes.

Lincoln and his harem: BUG FINAL SMASH: TOMATO EATERS!

They summoned tomato eating bugs to devour the killer tomatoes!

The Tomatoes were all eaten, mashed, squished and more!

Gangreen: NOOOOOO! MY CHILDREN!

Me: Get a real kid bub!

I punched him and knocked him out and we tied him up.

Lincoln: Oh man, now that's what I call one ketchup-crazed battle.

Me: Man what a mess!

Lincoln suddenly absorbed the ketchup that covered his body.

Nico: You got that right, Linc, and even though we got covered in ketchup and you got yourself clean, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, we've still got Lilith Draconia to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large

colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Morgana DeRose: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Lilith Draconia.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long red hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Lilith Draconia, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Morgana DeRose: Lilith Draconia, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Lilith Draconia: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Victoria Donovan: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master.

Suddenly, Victoria Donovan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and aqua blue energy aura with darkness, water, ocean waves, dark magic, and mermaids, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Mermaid-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lilith Draconia, she left black and aqua blue energy, darkness, dark magic, water, ocean waves, and mermaids with every step.

Victoria Donovan: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Lilith Draconia, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Victoria Donovan was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and aqua blue energy with darkness, water, ocean waves, mermaids, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Mermaid swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Lilith Draconia: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Victoria Donovan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Victoria Donovan grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has midnight black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aqua blue hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and aqua blue energy aura with with darkness, winds, dark magic, and gryphons surrounding her, she has Knightmare Mermaid with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Knightmare Mermaid with aqua blue gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Victoria Donovan has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, water, ocean waves, dark magic, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Mermaid with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Victoria Donovan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Victoria Donovan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Victoria Donovan's massive Knightmare Mermaid-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and aqua blue energy with darkness, water, ocean waves, dark magic, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Mermaid's Dark Magic Maelstrom Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Mermaid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black mermaid heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black mermaid heads and a large aqua blue gem below the black mermaid heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Mermaid's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and an aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Knightmare Mermaid that said, "Victoria Donovan, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Mermaid, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Lilith Draconia of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Mermaids, Dark Magic, and Water"

ヴィクトリア・ドノヴァン、ナイトメア・マーメイドのジーン・ス

ラマー、ナイトメア・コーヴン・オブ・ジャスティスのメンバー、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のリリス・ドラコニアの破壊者、暗黒のゴースのメンバー、サタニック・ダーク・フォース、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、マーメイド、ダーク・マジック、水のマスター

Victoria Donovan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC MAELSTROM KNIGHTMARE MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Victoria Donovan's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lilith Draconia saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Victoria Donovan dodged it and she fired a powerful black and aqua blue energy blast with darkness, mermaids, dark magic, and mermaids at Lilith Draconia and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Victoria Donovan's now the next of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: The Maelstrom Dark Magic Mermaid of Justice VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This is going to piss Morana and the remaining members of The Order of The Black Cross off even more, and Victoria, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Victoria Donovan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Dark Knightmare Mermaid and Divine Dark Magic Water Occult Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Lilith Draconia, once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Victoria.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Victoria Donovan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Lilith Draconia, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!**

Victoria Donovan and Lincoln went after Lilith Draconia, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and aqua blue energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Lilith Draconia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Lilith Draconia with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Lilith Draconia.

Lilith Draconia: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lilith Draconia let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form, and she sprouted demonic wings.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago, and the demonic wings are a new one.

Lilith Draconia tried to attack again, but Victoria Donovan and Lincoln dodged her claws and they also absorbed the blasts of fire she threw at them, and then, Lincoln chopped off her tail and wings as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Lilith Draconia by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Victoria Donovan used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Lilith Draconia, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all of her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Victoria Donovan and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Lilith Draconia, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Lilith Draconia's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Victoria Donovan and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Lilith Draconia: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, VICTORIA DONOVAN! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Lilith Draconia was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Victoria Donovan and Lincoln did to Lilith Draconia as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Victoria Donovan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Victoria Donovan: That's another dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again, thank you for helping me destroy Lilith Draconia, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Victoria.

Suddenly, Victoria Donovan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Victoria Donovan's face, they kissed passionately as Victoria Donovan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Mermaid flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Victoria Donovan came back, as the display and Knightmare Mermaid vanished.

Nico: Alright, Victoria and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Lilith Draconia.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and we also pissed off Morana Desdemona and Astrid Bathsheba even more.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with even more pure rage and hatred now that Lilith Draconia has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the one we're going to face tomorrow is Astrid Bathsheba, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Adara.

Adara Dunstan: You said it, Linky, and once we deal with Astrid Bathsheba, all that's left is for you and Morgana DeRose to deal with Morana Desdemona, and we'll be rid of those Satanic witches for good.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Camie Emperyous, the Kamion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and one of the two Earth Masters, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Luan tomorrow.

Nico: We'd already heard a ton of nasty and bloody revelations from the other Guardian Angels about Luan, but I can guess there's another one heading our way.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, but some of us might've known about that Luan did that day as well, and we'll meet another Monarch Gene-Slammer, and my guess is Nika Zaborg, the Zaborg the Thunder Monarch.

Eli: Shocking.

Count Nocturne: That's the end of Dr. Gangreen.

Oculous: And the killer tomatoes.

Whiteout: You said it.

Me: But we have plenty of tomato sauce of Lynn's Table.

Qin: We sure do.

Brick: Now, let's go celebrate with Shaggy's chili!

Technus: I, Technus, want to see how hot it is!

Me: Oh it's awesome.

Ranamon: Boy it sure is and y'all will love it.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone!

Kushina Uzumaki: (To the viewers) This was a really messy adventure and it was awesome ya know.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

We went back home and got a shower and then had Shaggy's chili for dinner. Then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Professor Mortimer Gangreen was found guilty but insane for his crimes and he was sentenced to eternity in the Saturn Insane

Asylum in the Arkham Asylum section.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Attack of The Killer Tomatoes was a really crazy series back then and it was funny and awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vakama, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Magic The Gathering in the plane of the Windriddle Palaces and we're going to battle Amity Blight's mother Odalia Blight who is out for revenge and Luz and Amity are both going to transform against her and they are going to make sure she pays BIG TIME for her crimes in helping Emperor Belos and justice is going to be unleashed unto her at full force! So Guest I'll need the transformation scenes for that. Also we're going to battle Another Eon and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 85: Crazy Box and her name is Jeanne Xennoxia. Jeanne is a friend of Nico's from Math Class and she is a master of puzzles, quantum physics and more. She even knows all about crossword puzzles and also she can easily decipher all of the Riddler's riddles in an instant. She also has this amazing power that can make people go through psychic torture brought on by their worst ever fears. The match-up scene is Adara Dunstan, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Goblin and Lincoln VS. Astrid Bathsheba of The Order of The Black Cross. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Poveglia, an abandoned vine-covered island five miles off Venice, Italy, which harbors 1,000 years of dark history going back to the days of The Black Death, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the island of the dark spirits that've haunted Poveglia for over 1,000 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Kamion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Camie Emperyous, she's the fourth-youngest and one of the two Earth Masters of The Emperyous Sisters, Camie has incredible Earth Powers too and she is also the fastest and psychic of the Emperyous sisters. She has the power to predict when things are going to happen and she even is an awesome scientist and Lisa respects her too and she hates Luan with a vengeance and wants to kill her! Luan did a bunch of really horrible pranks on Lincoln in a maniacal bout of rage over a comedy act gone wrong when someone said that her act was NOT FUNNY! No comedian EVER wants to hear that. Luan snapped and went ballistic and she hurt her brother Lincoln so bad that he was in the hospital for days. Now Luan has gotten the wrath and vengeance of Camie Emperyous and she wants nothing more than to mount her head on a pike, and we're also going to meet the Zaborg the Thunder Monarch named

Nika Zaborg, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his friend from Science Class, Nika is a powerful lightning user and she has amazingly powerful lightning powers. She has the power to fire lightning at an infinite level of volts and she also hates Flip with a vengeance and she will make him pay for all his crimes, because he conned her family out of all their money and he made them dirt poor and homeless, and she vowed to kill him to get revenge. Get ready to deal with an infernal eight legged horror as we deal with the monster of the movie LAVALANTULA! We're going into battle with a spider made of pure lava! We're going to battle him on a volcano planet that we know.

See you all later.

# VOLCANIC SPIDER TROUBLE

THIS ONE WILL BURN YOU!

---

Walking through the land of the Magic The Gathering in the plane of Windriddle Castle was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Vakama, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and great rescue.

Me: The Windriddle Castle. It's amazing.

Amity Blight: Wow. It sure is beautiful.

Qin: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah it's awesome.

Vakama: Boy I'll say.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Vakama.

Vakama: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Vakama, this might be upsetting for you. But… tell me about Toa Lhikan.

Vakama: Well you all do have a right to know.

He told us about the creator of Metru Nui.

---

Lhikan was a Toa of Fire and the leader of the Toa Mangai team. After sacrificing his Toa Power to create the Toa Metru, he transformed into a Turaga. Lhikan ultimately gave up his life in combat with Makuta in order to save the life of Toa Metru Vakama.

Little is known about Lhikan's life as a Matoran, except that he was a Crafter, and that Toa Dume might have had a hand in his becoming a Toa. Dume, as a Toa, also saved Lhikan from an accident around 17,000 years ago.

7,000 years before the Great Cataclysm, Lhikan was a novice Toa serving on an island fortress besieged by Frostelus. The day before the fortress' treasure - the Makoki Stone - was to be moved to a safer location, two Dark Hunters, Vezok and Hakann, successfully stole the stone. The next day, the Frostelus overran the fortress and wiped out the Toa, with the exception of Lhikan.

3,000 years later, Lhikan came to Metru Nui as part of a team of eleven Toa that included Toa Nidhiki, Toa Tuyet, Toa Naho and four Toa of Ice. Their goal was to stop the Kanohi Dragon that the Dark Hunters had unleashed on the city. Once the beast was defeated, Lhikan helped deport the dragon to Roodaka's home island, Xia. The Toa then stayed as the city's protectors, with Lhikan having a home in Ta-Metru. He also showed great teamwork with Nidhiki in defeating Tuyet.

By the time of the war with the Dark Hunters a thousand years afterwards, Lhikan had become known for his brave leadership and became the chief commander of the Toa in the war. When Nidhiki betrayed the Toa and helped the Dark Hunters lay a trap, Lhikan discovered his treachery and planned to set up a counter-trap. However, Hakann, who was now with the Dark Hunters, caught him and bargained for the Hunters' freedom, offering the Makoki Stone in exchange. Remembering many years ago how his teammates had given their lives to protect the stone, he agreed - adding the condition that the Hunters take Nidhiki with them. Lhikan's actions won the war for the Toa, and Lhikan expelled Nidhiki and all the Dark Hunters from the city.

Another 2,000 years later, Toa such as Naho were being sent out on missions by Turaga Dume (Teridax in disguise), the city's leader, from which they never returned until only Lhikan was left. He became suspicious of the city's leader, Turaga Dume, and when two Dark Hunters showed up in the city - one of them being Nidhiki (who was now mutated into an insectoid monster) - he became worried. He decided to steal six Toa Stones from the Great Temple, charge them with his Toa Energy, and give them to six Matoran of different Metrus. Nokama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nuju, and Vakama. However, just as soon as he finished this task he was captured by the Dark Hunters and secretly thrown into a hidden prison, only having time to warn Vakama to save "the heart of Metru Nui".

While Lhikan was in prison, the Matoran brought the Toa Stones to the Great Temple, where they were transformed into the Toa Metru. This transformation drained Lhikan's power, turning him from a Toa to a Turaga.

Three of the Toa Metru - Onewa, Whenua, and Nuju - were later arrested by Vahki and thrown in Lhikan's jail cell, though he disguised himself so none of the three could recognize him. There, he helped the three discover their mask powers by giving them seemingly pointless tasks to perform and learn from; Nuju's activation of his telekinesis power in particular allowed them to escape. Meeting up with the other Toa, Lhikan revealed his identity and asked if "the heart of Metru Nui" was safe; Vakama thought he had meant himself, but Lhikan clarified that he meant the Matoran. The group then discovered the true Turaga Dume lying unconscious in a Matoran Pod and hurried to confront the impersonator.

They discovered that Teridax had been the one posing as Turaga Dume, and as he put the Great Spirit Mata Nui to sleep, the Toa Metru and Turaga Lhikan raced to escape with as many Matoran as they could. Teridax gave chase and Vakama went to face him alone, though Lhikan slipped away and followed. By the time Lhikan got there, both Teridax and Vakama were stuck in slow-motion due to the effects of the Vahi and Teridax was launching a deadly attack that Vakama wouldn't be able to dodge. Lhikan quickly jumped in the way of the blast, but it overpowered his Kanohi Hau's shield and blew him away, fatally injuring him. Lhikan thanked Vakama and spoke of his pride in fighting beside him and gave his mask to Vakama. After this, Lhikan died.

On Mata Nui, after the Toa Metru became Turaga upon awakening the Matoran from their slumber in Matoran Pods, Takua showed Vakama that Jaller's Kanohi Komau had been broken. Vakama then replaced it with Lhikan's Noble Hau. After his death, Lhikan was sent to the Red Star and was revived.

The Toa Metru, particularly Vakama, did not want Lhikan to be forgotten, so they made some monuments in Lhikan's memory. When traveling to and from the island of Mata Nui, the Toa christened their transports the Lhikan I and the Lhikan II, respectively. Upon waking the Matoran on Mata Nui, they found that the mask of a Ta-Matoran named Jaller had broken. As a replacement, Vakama gave him Lhikan's Noble Hau, which changed into the shape of a standard Great Hau.

Once awakened, the Matoran had no memory of Metru Nui. Not wanting to remind them of a home they may never see, but also not wanting Lhikan forgotten, Vakama invented tales of a Matoran named "Lhii" that were based on Lhikan's adventures. Lhii was said to be the island's greatest lava surfer, and was "in the clan of Jaller" (subtly referencing the fact that Jaller wore Lhikan's old mask). According to the tales, Lhii had died some time ago in a lava surfing accident. After the tales of Metru Nui were told, the Matoran understood that "Lhii" was actually Toa Lhikan.

One thousand years after his death, the Mask of Life brought the Toa Inika's knowledge of Lhikan to life. The illusion of Lhikan was impressed with the Toa Metru's successors, but warned them to go back. When he was challenged by Jaller, he admitted: "I would not abandon such a vital quest, but then, look what happened to me". He then disappeared, allowing the Toa to proceed.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: He was a true hero and a great Toa.

Qin: He sure was.

Nico: And Teridax killed him!

Me: No kidding! But at least we dd the Toa a favor and destroyed Teridax forever.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Laney: Yeah he deserved to be destroyed too.

Lana: You got that right.

Cornelia: That's for sure.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday's mission was awesome.

Nico: We killed a lot of tomatoes.

Me: We sure did. And we turned them into ketchup and spaghetti sauce.

Qin: Yeah we sure did. Even though Kushina didn't like the mission. It was cool.

Amity Blight: It sure was cool.

Luz: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: They were fucking creepy with those teeth!

Me: NO SHIT THERE! And one of them bit my arm off! But it's good I can regenerate.

Camie: That was gross though seeing that.

Me; Sorry.

Xenia: But still those tomatoes were tasty.

Varie: They sure were.

Airazor: Those tomatoes did give us a really hard time though. But we did good job facing them.

Camie: We sure did.

Nico: Also, Ikaros, Lacus Clyne, Scootaloo, Alana the Phoenix Angel, Silver Spoon, Spawn, Princess Luna, Celine CeCe Evan, Celestia, and Starlight will be backup core members.

Me: Sweet!

Starlight Glimmer: This is gonna be so awesome!

Me: And I remember Alana the Phoenix Angel. I haven't seen her in a long time.

Lincoln: And its been a while since I saw CeCe.

Me: Also we haven't recruited Lacus yet.

Nuci: Well yeah but we will soon.

Rainbow Dash: That is gonna be awesome that Scootaloo will be a backup.

Nico: Wonder what's going on this time.

Me: Well I'm afraid I have bad news.

Eli: What is it?

Me: Amity Blight's so-called mom escaped from prison and is out for revenge.

We gasped!

Lincoln: I can't believe Amity's so-called mother is back!

Me: I know. She doesn't know how to take a hint.

Amity: If she thinks she's going to destroy us again, she's got another thing coming.

Felicia Wittebane: That heartless old hag! I thought I'd made sure she'd never escape from her prison after I stripped her of her powers.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: How was this…?! (Thinks about it) Lincoln, do you think Astrid Bathsheba of The Order of The Black Cross was behind this?

Me: So the Order of The Black Cross is behind this!

Lincoln: If she is, then, Adara Dunstan and I are going to break her neck for that.

Felicia Wittebane: The Order of The Black Cross, eight of the most dangerous Satanic dark witches of Michigan. Nico told me they were killed four years ago thanks to Morgana and her Coven.

Nico: Yep, and from what you saw, they've returned from the dead four years later reborn as demons and were out for revenge. So far, six of them have been killed, and now, there's two left.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Astrid Bathsheba and the leader of The Order of the Black Cross herself, Morana Desdemona. We'll be rid of those two Satanic dark witches soon, and that'll leave us with Angela on Halloween.

As we walked through the Windriddle Palaces, suddenly, we sensed an energy signal and we saw an insane figure heading at both Luz and Amity with a knife in hand, but Luz and Amity kicked the figure away and we saw who the figure was: it was Odalia Blight, and she was out for blood and revenge.

---

Odalia Blight is a supporting antagonist in the Disney Channel animated series The Owl House.

She serves as the overarching antagonist of "Understanding Willow", a flashback character in "Young Blood, Old Souls" and "Them's The Breaks, Kid", the main antagonist of "Escaping Expulsion" and one of the two main antagonists (alongside Kikimora) of "Clouds on the Horizon".

She is the abusive wife of Alador Blight, mother and archenemy of Amity, Edric and Emira Blight, and the CEO of Blight Industries. Unlike the other residents of the Boiling Isles, she is aware of the true, genocidal nature of the Day of Unity, but supports it under the belief that Emperor Belos will reward her and make her and her family a lesser royalty.

She is voiced by Rachel MacFarlane, who also plays Hayley Smith on American Dad!, which is also created by her older brother Seth MacFarlane.

Not much is known about Odalia's past. What is known is that she was once an oracle student at Hexside along with Eda and Lilith Clawthorne, and her future husband Alador. Sometime after Lilith cursed Eda, Odalia married Alador, founded Blight Industries, and became the mother of three children: Emira, Edria, and Amity Blight.

She, alongside her husband Alador, forced Amity to end her friendship with Willow due to wanting to preserve their reputation as being "superior." When Amity refuses, Odalia threatens to prevent Willow from attending Hexside leading to Amity having to cut her ties with her childhood friend to protect her. She and Alador then arrange for Amity to befriend Boscha and the others due to the idea that they could mold her into being crueler and more ambitious.

Unbeknownst to her, Amity, thanks to Luz's intervention, was able to make amends with Willow.

Odalia and Alador are holding a private Blight Industries demonstration of a security Abomiton Soldier for investors and uses her daughter Amity to display its combat capabilities, but when Amity's photo of Grom night falls out of her pocket, she instantly destroys the abomination, causing the attendance to leave as sales for the Abomination plummet rapidly.

Odalia figures that Amity's friends are a distraction, and the next day, she forces Principal Bump to expel Luz, Willow and Gus from Hexside, as Amity watched regretfully. Luz confronts them as they leave, and Odalia offers Luz a deal to get them back in school: that she takes Amity's place in another showcase of Blight Industries' new weapons.

Luz agrees and takes a battering from the weapon demonstrations, struggling to resist with her glyphs, until a new Abomiton 2.0 model attacks her, which Odalia intends to have Luz completely eliminated with. However, Amity interferes, finally standing up to her parents and demanding they allow her friends back into school or else she will destroy the Abomination. Odalia falsely agrees, secretly intended to rescind the deal, but Alador reminds her that Blights always uphold their end of the bargain. Luz and Amity then feign defeat, allowing sales to go back up.

After this, Alador and Odalia are visited by the Golden Guard, They kneel before the emperor's emissary, who informs them that their weaponized products and efforts will now be sold exclusively to Emperor Belos, before warning them he does not take kindly to citizens producing a private army.

Odalia is mentioned when Amity styles and dyes her hair, revealing she dyes it green because her mother wanted her children "color coordinated", with Emira telling her "Mom will freak" when she sees it.

Odalia briefly appears in a photo of a young Alador winning the Bonesborough Brawl years ago. When Amity was old enough to enter, she arranged her to try out for the Emperor's Coven on the same day. Near the end of the episode, it was revealed Amity never wanted to join the coven, it was Odalia's dream, not hers. It is also mentioned she is still trying to dye Amity's hair green.

Odalia intimidates Alador by threatening to have their children work in the factory and ultimately reveals that she already knew that the Day of Unity was meant to kill all witchkind through the Draining Spell. However, rather than being appalled by it, Odalia instead was assisting the emperor in making the event happen under the belief that she and her family would be spared of the mass genocide, and they would rule as lesser royalty under Belos' new world order. This, of course, gives a lack of foresight that her family would also be in danger if she even cared.

When Alador finally stands up to her and tries to stop her, Odalia scoffs and leaves saying that she needed to find a more compliant business partner anyway. She also learns that Amity was dating Luz expressing disgust due to Luz's status as a criminal. Amity also states she would never talk to her again, effectively disowning her.

Although Odalia doesn't appear physically in the episode, she is briefly mentioned by Amity when Coven Guards confront them in the ship she and her friends stole, indicating she called them. She also appears briefly as a teenager in Eda's vision before beginning the plan to stop the draining spell, implying they used to be friends before Eda was cursed.

It is unknown what happened to Odalia when the draining spell occurred, although its highly likely she was affected by it just like everyone else and was likely saved when The Collector stopped it before it was completed.

---

Odalia Blight: You miserable fools ruined everything, the world could've finally belonged to Emperor Belos. Now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Amity: That's never going to happen!

Luz: Yeah! We've had it with you to last an eternity, Odalia Blight!

Me: You make me sick Odalia! Money is all you care about but the love of money s the root of all evil! You think you're so much better than everyone because you have all that money, but having all the money in the world can't buy you everything!

Odalia Blight: Like what?!

Nico: For one, true friendship. And true hard earned victories. Just to name a few.

Me: And also Power, Love, Companionship, and more!

Nico: That's right!

Me: You have no love in your heart Odalia! All you are is a greedy powerhungry control freak! And another thing, I"M GLAD THAT I KILLED EMPEROR BELOS!

Odalia was shocked and enraged!

Odalia Blight: YOU KILLED EMPEROR BELOS!?

Me: That's right! I show no remorse for it!

Nico: YEAH!

Odalia Blight: YOU MONSTER! HE WAS OUR FUTURE! HE WAS SAVING US!

HOW DELUSIONAL WAS THIS BITCH!?

Suddenly, the eyes of Luz and Amity turned neon hazel and neon bright golden, and they were both surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, magic, and mythological animals, and as they approached Odalia Blight, they left colored energy, elemental forces, magic, and mythological animals with every step.

Luz: Odalia, none of us will ever forgive you for what you've done in helping Emperor Belos with his evil schemes.

Amity: And I'll also never forgive you for constantly making me miserable to suit your own selfish ambitions!

Odalia Blight: You dare to stand against me?! I'm your mother!

Amity: You stopped being my mother long ago, and now, not only do I want nothing to do with you.

Luz and Amity: We're both going to make sure you never show your face in the world again!

Suddenly, Luz and Amity were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces and magic surrounding the vortexes, there are owls and phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are rainbow phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Luz and Amity emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Luz grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her brownish-purple pixie cut short hair, she has neon hazel eyes and a purple energy aura with owls, magic, and sorcery surrounding her, she has an owl along with a star above its head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on owl earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold star links and purple crystal links and a purple owl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an owl with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant. Luz has on a short-sleeved half-white and half-indigo hoodie with cat ears attached to the hood, high-waisted jean shorts, dark grey capris leggings, white loafers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, and moons on the coattails, and an owl on the back surrounded by stars and moons. Suddenly, Luz felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brownish-purple angel wings with purple tips on the brownish-purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Luz has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Luz has a brand-new Mage's Staff called Luz Noceda's Owl Mage's Staff of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive purple globe perched on top of four large gold owl heads with dark blue gems for eyes, a large purple gem surrounded by a golden ring, and a small gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long dark brown shaft and on the other end is a purple gem and below it are four smaller golden owl heads on top of a massive gold split crescent weight and a large purple gem on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden owl head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the owl that said, "Luz Noceda, Loving Daughter of Camila Noceda, Loving Friend of Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and Many, Member of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Loving Student of Eda Clawthorne, Loving Girlfriend of Amity Blight, Destroyer of Emperor Belos and His Followers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic and Owls"

ルス・ノセダ、カミラ・ノセダ の愛情深い娘、柳 の愛情深い友人、猟師、フェリシア・ウィッテベイン、その他多数、ボイリング・アイルズ 反乱軍のメンバー、エダ・クローソーン の愛情深い学生、アミティ・ブライト の愛情深いガールフレンド、皇帝ベロスとその信奉者の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして魔法とフクロウの達人

Luz has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY SUPERNATURAL MAGICAL OWL ANGEL OF DIVINE SUPERNATURAL MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE OWL MAGIC LOVE!

And Amity grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her chin-length light purple hair, she has neon golden eyes and a purple energy aura with owls, magic, and sorcery surrounding her, she has an owl along with a star and moon above its head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on owl earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold star links and purple crystal links and a purple owl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an owl with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant. Amity has on a black short sleeve dress with orchid leggings, black point shoes with golden crescent moon buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, and moons on the coattails, and an owl on the back surrounded by stars and moons. Suddenly, Amity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light purple angel wings with purple tips on the brownish-purple feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Amity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Amity has a brand-new Mage's Staff called Amity's Cat Mage's Staff of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive light purple globe perched on top of four large gold cat heads with dark blue gems for eyes, a large purple gem surrounded by a golden ring, and a small gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long dark brown shaft and on the other end is a light purple gem and below it are four smaller golden cat heads on top of a massive gold split crescent weight and a large purple gem on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden cat head with light purple gems for eyes and a large light purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the owl that said, "Amity Blight, Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of Odalia Blight, Loving Owner of Ghost, Loving Friend of Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and Many, Member of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Loving Student of Eda and Lilith Clawthorne, Loving Girlfriend of Luz Noceda, Destroyer of Emperor Belos and His Followers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic and Cats"

アミティー・ブライト、オダリア・ブライトの元娘で破壊者、ゴーストの愛情深い所有者、ウィローの愛情深い友人、ハンター、フェリシア・ウィッテベイン、その他多数、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のメンバー、エダとリリス・クローソーンの愛情深い生徒、ルスの愛情深いガールフレンドノセダ、皇帝ベロスと彼の信奉者の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、魔法と猫の達人

Amity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY SUPERNATURAL MAGICAL CAT ANGEL OF DIVINE SUPERNATURAL MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE CAT MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Luz and Amity, but when Odalia Blight saw it, she went mad with insane rage and tried to kill them, but Luz and Amity fired powerful energy blasts at Odalia Blight and sent her flying into a wall, and it made her even more pissed off than ever.

Nico: So awesome, Luz and Amity have transformed!

Lincoln: Let them have their fun ripping her to shreds, while we deal with Another Eon, Nico.

Luz: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Supernatural Magic Owl and Divine Owl Magic Love) **That's a good idea.**

Amity: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Supernatural Magic Cat and Divine Cat Magic Love) **Yeah, we won't be long.**

Luz and Amity went after Odalia Blight and they fired powerful blasts of purple and light purple energy, magic, owl, cats, and elemental forces at Odalia Blight, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their new Mage's Staves by hitting her with them and blasting her with purple and light purple blasts.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: You give all loving parents EVERYWHERE a really bad name Odalia! Because of you Amity was lashing out as a bully before Luz came to the Boiling Isles! Now it's time for you to face justice and for Amity and her siblings and father to move in with us!

Odalia Blight: NEVER! I WILL NEVER ALLOW THAT TO HAPPEN!

Me: Too late! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: YEAH!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Amity deserves a better mother

Nico: And it's CERTAINLY not going to be you!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) I've been wanting to try this for a while!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got DinoFuryRedArmor.

They were ready!

Odalia Blight: You don't understand! Emperor Belos was uniting us!

Me: No he wasn't! He was going to kill you all! He was pure evil!

Felicia Wittebane: That's right Odalia!

Odalia saw Felicia.

Felicia Wittebane: My ancestor was a monster that was going to kill all demons and witches no matter what! He killed his own brother in cold blood and because of that he was cursed! He did all sorts of horrible atrocities and he didn't care who lived or who died as long as he was going to destroy everyone in the demon world! I couldn't let that happen! Especially to Amity and Luz and their friends!

Odalia: You don't understand!

Felicia Wittebane: No YOU are the one that doesn't understand! Belos poisoned your mind with lies all for your own selfish greed! You don't care about your own children or your husband or anyone else other than your own selfish desires! Now it's time to put you in your place!

Nico: That's for sure!

Xenia: YEAH!

But Odalia would not listen to reason!

She went at us and Amity kicked her down.

Albedo turned into Negative Eon.

Negative Eon: Hope you guys don't mind that I use this.

Me: Not at all Albedo.

Nico: That is awesome.

I fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Negative Eon fired a time ray and it hit Odalia and aged her to where she looked like a 150 year old woman.

Nico: Nice!

Then, Luz and Amity fired two powerful energy beams at Odalia Blight, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, killing her for good and she was incinerated. Then, as her spirit appeared, Luz and Amity drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by ever witch that died at Emperor Belos' hand and at her hand, and she was being erased from existence.

Odalia Blight: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, DAMN YOU BOTH, AMITY AND LUZ! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (Fades Away)

Odalia Blight was erased from existence for good. Amity and Luz powered down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That's it for her!

Me: But we're not done yet.

Out came a figure and it was a black version of EON! It was ANOTHER EON!

Me: WHOA! Another Eon! This is a first!

Qin: Yeah! Eon was a bad one!

Camie: He sure was from the looks of it!

Another Eon: (In a girls voice) But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (Gasp) Camille Lemmington?

Another Eon: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you but I didn't expect you to be a Chronian.

Another Eon: Is that what I am?

Me: Yeah. They are time controlling aliens.

Another Eon: Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: She is a superhero girl.

I pulled out a comic for her. She was called the Star Bikini Angel. She was a blond hair girl with a smoking hot purple bikini on and she had purple angel wings and had the powers of the stars.

Nico: Oh wow! That is amazing!

Qin: So awesome!

Me: Yep.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Eon: Actually no. He passed out from me seducing him to let me go. I flew off before he woke up.

Me: Ooh! Used your feminine charm. Nice.

Nico: Clever.

Another Eon: That's true there.

Sakura Valencia: It sure is.

Vakama: Yeah!

Me: This will be awesome. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Eon: No worries. But that was awesome fighting Odalia.

Luz: Thanks. It sure was.

Nico: (takes out Warp's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

Nico activated it and he fired a time ray and she dodged it and I flew into the air and slashed Another Eon down and fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: So cool!

Luz: That was amazing!

Vakama: My turn!

He activated Pyro's Ridewatch.

He fired a massive blast of fire and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That one burns!

Laney: It sure does!

Twilight Sparkle: YEAH! Time for me! (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and water and smashed her down.

Nico: We actully have faced Eon before.

Another Eon: I heard about that. That was awful!

Me: It sure was.

Another Eon: He tried to erase your memories before the 20 Days of Darkness didn't he?

Me: That's right. But his powers didn't affect me and Eli.

Eli: No they didn't.

Qin: That monster was evil to the brink.

Camie: Whoa that is bad.

Nico: Although the mascots wrote everything down.

Me: Yeah.

Another Eon: Very clever. Like a trail of bread crumbs.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Very smart too.

Xenia: It sure was.

Tsuyu: Yeah that was genius.

Nico: Now, where were we?

Me: Right here.

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

But then a figure appeared and it was NUMBER 85: CRAZY BOX!

Me: Whoa! Number 85: Crazy Box!

Qin: Wow!

Sunset Shimmer: This is interesting.

Number 85: Crazy Box: (In a girls voice) Looks like this is getting good.

Nico: Jeanne Xennoxia!? Wow!

She reverted back and she had a black dress and had blond hair that was braided.

Jeanne Xennoxia: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and Camille was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to her and picked her up. Camille was back to normal and she had purple hair, a smoking hot purple bikini and had purple star angel wings.

Camille Lemmington: (GROANS) What a horrible headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Nico: We should get you some clothes.

I put a robe on her.

Camille Lemmington: Thanks.

Jeanne Xennoxia: But that was cool.

Vakama: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jeanne Xennoxia: My favorite is when me and Nico were partners and we solved the worlds largest crossword puzzle and we solved it in less than 5 seconds and won the national championship.

Nico: That was awesome.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was cool.

Eli: WOW!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jeanne hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Jeanne.

Jeanne Xennoxia: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Tahu are heading to Poveglia, an abandoned vine-covered island five miles off Venice, Italy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the island of the dark spirits that've haunted Poveglia for over 1,000 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Poveglia, an abandoned vine-covered island five miles off Venice, Italy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the island of the dark spirits that've haunted Poveglia for over 1,000 years and help the trapped good spirits rest in peace.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Oh man, out of all the places in Venice, Poveglia is one place that has a haunted reputation going back to The Middle Ages.

Nico: Yikes!

Lincoln: And we're going to hear a lot about the island's history, and thanks for joining us, Tahu.

Tahu: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the history behind Poveglia?

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) You're not going to like this one. In 1347, The Black Death was in Italy and was causing a lot of deaths here in Venice and all of Italy, and in order to do something to stop the spread of the plague, the officials began sending boat after boat of infected people here to Poveglia, and it's right here that thousands of them have died. Thus, giving rise to its name as The Island of No Return.

Me: Jeez.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) But, it got worse, in the 19th Century, the people built a hospital on top of the Plague Pits of those who died here in the 14th Century due to The Black Death, and during that period, more people had died here from the so-called cures of the doctor who ran the hospital and from getting cremated in The Crematorium.

Nico: Man, this place is definitely an island of death.

We then arrived at Poveglia, and we felt all the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and the dark spirits aren't going to leave Poveglia that easily, but we sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered in Poveglia for over 1,000 years.

Morgana DeRose: And it's made the dark forces of Lucedio even angrier than ever, but it's weakened them, and now, it's time to use our exorcism method.

Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground and it surrounded Poveglia. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces of Poveglia were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Poveglia and are put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Poveglia has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: And thanks to the exorcism, Poveglia is now finally calm.

Lucy Loud: And all the trapped good spirits and the tormented spirits have finally been freed, and the suffering they've endured for over

1,000 years has been lifted.

Rei Vedovanera: (Italian Accent) Though Poveglia has been freed from the darkness, this land will not receive any visitors because what'd happened here has left a truly dark stain here.

Lincoln: That's right, Rei, but, we're not done yet, there's still the girls we need to rescue, and there's bound to be another one of Angela's zombified demon minions about to attack right… now!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls calling for help, along with the sound of demonic growling in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Suzanne who's in her zombified demon form and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Suzanne who's in her zombified demon form and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Angela's gone too far this time!

?: (Girl's voice) And we need to stop her!

Suddenly, we saw Kamion the Timelord and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Kamion the Timelord and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg, but we'll talk later, we've got to stop Suzanne.

We rushed on over, and right before the demon Suzanne could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Helen, and that allows the four girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Suzanne, and when the demon servant of Angela Franklin saw us, she growled in demonic anger.

Lincoln: I should've guessed we'd run into you here, Suzanne, but we already dealt with Sal Romero, Jay Jansen, Max, Frannie, and Helen when they were sent by Angela Franklin and set them free from Angela's influence, we'll be ready for her when the day comes. But, now it's time we got rid of you.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus'

Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Tahu, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Suzanne, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we fired blasts of light which hits Suzanne, and it removes Angela's demonic influence and she was restored to normal form, but she was still dead. But, she was finally freed from Angela's demonic influence, and she was able to ascend to Heaven, now freed from the shackles of the demon. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another haunted location exorcised and another of Angela's minions put to rest for good. (To Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg) And it's good to see you again, Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg.

Camie Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she had massive and beautiful yellow angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth and angels on the coattails and Kamion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Kamion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Kamion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow angel wings and a large yellow gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Nika Zaborg reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing neon purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Thunder Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful electric blue angel wings with stars in the feathers and she reigned in the power of Zaborg the Thunder Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless purple blouse with lightning bolts, sleeveless purple shirt, long purple skirt with lightning bolts, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and angels on the coattails and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Zaborg the Thunder Monarch-themed greatsword with Zaborg the Thunder Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple angel wings for the crossguard, large electric blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple angel wings and a large electric blue gem on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommel.

Camie Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, Rachel, Michelle, Melanie, and Laney.

Nika Zaborg: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, Alina, Raven, Luna, Dawn, Darcy, and Gina as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Nika.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Camie.

Lincoln went up to Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Camie Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Nika Zaborg: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Camie Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth youngest child and one of the two Earth Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, Camie has incredible Earth Powers and she's also the fastest and psychic of the Emperyous Sisters, because she has the power to predict when things are going to happen and she's even an awesome scientist and Lisa respects her too.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right.

Lisa Loud: Her passion about science and having the power to predict anything that's going to happen truly intrigued me. Plus, she also hates Luan with a merciless vengeance.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I still remembered what Camie did to Luan long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Nika Zaborg, she's my Guardian Angel of Earth and Rock from Michigan and my friend from Science Class, Nika's a powerful lightning user and she has amazingly powerful lightning powers, and she has the power to fire lightning at an infinite level of volts.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Me: It's like she's a true angel of lightning.

Lincoln: That's just what I also said, but she also hates Flip with a merciless vengeance because of what he did to her long ago, and she wants to make him pay for his crimes.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one's about Luan and the other is about Flip.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Camie Emperyous' neck and Nika Zaborg's neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Camie and Nika.

Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Hitori Gotou, Nijika Ijichi, Kita Ikuyo, and Ryou Yamada from Bocchi the Rock.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hitori Gotou, Nijika Ijichi, Kita Ikuyo, and Ryou Yamada from Bocchi the Rock.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hitori Gotou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hitori Gotou and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from Suzanne, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many

Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Hitori Gotou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and the three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the

necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hitori Gotou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hitori Gotou, Nijika Ijichi, Kita Ikuyo, and Ryou Yamada with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Poveglia and helped all the spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Suzanne, another victim who was turned into a demon by the Demon of Hull House and started the whole nightmare.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in freeing Suzanne from Angela's influence and helping her finally cross over, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Camie Emperyous, and Nika Zaborg have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. But, they've also been made aware that Angela Franklin is planning her return on Halloween, but we're going to make this her last Halloween when the day comes.

Maria: So, that's another haunted location exorcised and freed from the dark forces and another of Angela's zombified demon minions/ victims freed from her influence and sent back to the Afterlife.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's what we're going to do until Halloween arrives.

Nico: And once Halloween arrives, Angela will make her move, and then, it'll be lights out for her for good. Plus, I didn't think Suzanne would be the next one to show up.

Lincoln: Me neither.

Me: But, if I remember right, Suzanne was the first of the group to be possessed by The Demon of Hull House, and then, when she infected Angela, that's when the whole nightmare began.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, now I remember. And it all stemmed from that séance they did.

Lincoln: Which was all Angela's idea, and the other knew it was a bad idea, especially with it being Halloween and they were in Hull House which was possessed by a demon.

Brittney: Messing with this sort of thing was never a good idea, especially on Halloween and when in a house that's been possessed by a demon, and look at what happened.

---

After we exorcised the the dark spirits from Poveglia and freed Helen from Angel's demonic influence, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Camie Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Nika Zaborg: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Camie Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Camie, Nika, what are these two horrible revelations you have on Luan and Flip?

Camie Emperyous: Allow me to go first. Luan did a bunch of really horrible pranks on Lincoln in a maniacal bout of rage over a comedy act gone wrong when someone said that her act was not funny, which were the words no comedian ever wants to hear that. Luan snapped and went ballistic and she hurt her brother Lincoln so bad that he was in the hospital for days, and because of that, Luan earned both my wrath and vengeance and I want nothing more than to mount her head on a pike for what she did.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that psychotic, ballistic, good-for-nothing… !

Lincoln: Yeah, and Camie took me to the hospital where I was put into a full-body cast, and I was really scared of Luan for what she did.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about what happened, we were all really pissed off at what that psychopathic prankster to Linky, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Camie really wanted to do more than that, she wanted her head mounted on a pike!

Nika Zaborg: I always knew Luan would one day snap and go on a psychotic pranking spree, but to do what she did due to a comedy act going wrong and someone opening their big fat mouth telling her those words and to her own brother, Luan was literally asking for it. Okay, now it's my turn, the reason I hated Flip with a vengeance and wanted to make him pay for his crimes, it wasn't just all the other crimes he committed… he… (Voice Breaking) he conned my family out of all our money and made us dirt poor and homeless, and I vowed to kill him to get revenge.

We gasped in horrifying shock, except for me and the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Nika Zaborg and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: (Gasps) Why, that ugly, hairy, no-good, greedy, stupid mutant asshole!

Me: I remembered that day, and when Lincoln and the Louds found out, including me, we all swore to make Flip pay for what he did to Nika.

Nico: Flip went way too far that day. Nika, are your parents still around here?

Lincoln: No, Nico, two weeks after Nika and her parents lost all of their money thanks to Flip conning them out of everything, Nika's parents committed suicide and she was left all alone.

Nico was horrified.

Nico: (Horrified) My God.

Nika Zaborg felt Lincoln's massive and muscular body shake with undeniable fury, and his muscles bulged even more and she saw veins in his biceps and abnormally massive and muscular arms, and she saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up.

Lincoln: Flip crossed a serious line that day, he not only conned Nika and her family out of all their money and made them dirt poor and homeless, but Nika's parents committed suicide and left her all alone. Forget about Nika killing him, he'll be begging for death by the time I get through with him!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Lincoln's fury: Flip had signed his own death warrant for what he did six years ago.

Me: Oh crap.

Lori: Flip's going to be begging for death after Lincoln literally gets through with him.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Kei, Yuri, Kyoko, Misako, Bayonetta, Litchi Faye Ling, Makoto Nanaya, Rachel Alucard, Noel Vermillion, Hsien-Ko, Felicia (Darkstalkers), Morrigan Aensland, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender), Chronoa, Team RWBY, Emerald Sustrai, Dew Gayl, Panty and Stocking Anarchy, Asuka Kazama, Lili De Rochefort, Ajna, Blaze Fielding, Tyris Flare, Ranamon, Jolyne Kujo, and Cassandra Alexandra are getting ready for the next harem bonding session.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Ruby: You said it, Linky. Plus, today, you're going to exact Nika Zaborg's well-deserved payback on that mutant cheapskate, Flip.

Chronoa: After what he did in conning Nika and her family out of all their money and making them dirt poor and homeless, which also resulted in her parents committing suicide due to depression, it's been a long time coming.

Lincoln: Yeah, you're right.

Lincoln, Kei, Yuri, Kyoko, Misako, Bayonetta, Litchi Faye Ling, Makoto Nanaya, Rachel Alucard, Noel Vermillion, Hsien-Ko, Felicia (Darkstalkers), Morrigan Aensland, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender), Chronoa, Team RWBY, Emerald Sustrai, Dew Gayl, Panty and Stocking Anarchy, Asuka Kazama, Lili De Rochefort, Ajna, Blaze Fielding, Tyris Flare, Ranamon, Jolyne Kujo, and Cassandra Alexandra head to Lynn's Table for a little humiliation on the jerks, and Lincoln saw Flip was snoring, and he glared at Flip.

Lincoln: Tyris, mind waking Flip up and be sure to burn his three-cheeked butt.

Tyris Flare: Gladly.

Tyris Flare fired a blast of fire and it hits Flip on his three-cheeked butt and he screamed in pain as he woke up and it pissed him off, as he was about to yell at them, but Lincoln glared fiercely at Flip

Lincoln: Don't you dare glare at us, fatso! You've had this coming for a long time especially when you were the one who conned Nika Zaborg and her family of all their money and made them dirt poor and homeless six years ago!

Chronoa: And now, your actions have come back to haunt you.

This horrified Flip: now he was in a ton of trouble.

Lincoln: Let me go first.

Lincoln charged up a massive ball of Rainbow Super Lightning and he was aiming it dead on at Flip, and he fired it and when it hit Flip, he was brutally electrocuted with an infinite level of volts, and it caused him to belch and fart out tons of coins and jewels.

Yang: Whoa, now that was brutal, Linky.

Lincoln: Flip had this coming for a long time, and before anyone asks, Nika let me feed on her blood, and now, I can fire lightning at an infinite level of volts.

Kei, Yuri, Kyoko, Misako, Asuka Kazama, Lili De Rochefort, Ajna, and Blaze Fielding were up next and they pulverized Flip badly and Blaze Fielding kicked Flip hard in the crotch, and he still felt the pain of what happened from long ago.

Lincoln: Ooh, nice one, Blaze. Okay, who's up next?

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Allow me, darling.

Bayonetta summoned her main Infernal Demon, Madama Butterfly, who proceeded to flatten Flip and the other jerks into pulp, and that caused them to belch and fart out tons of coins and jewels.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd summon your main Infernal Demon for this one, Bayonetta.

Litchi Faye Ling, Makoto Nanaya, Rachel Alucard, and Noel Vermillion fired elemental blasts at the jerks, and they got electrocuted and burned, and that caused them to belch and fart out tons more of gold coins and jewels.

Hsien-Ko, Felicia (Darkstalkers), and Morrigan Aensland fired blasts of darkness at the jerks, and they got attacked by the creatures of the night, who clawed at their faces leaving scars on them.

Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender), Chronoa, Jolyne Kujo, and Cassandra Alexandra fired blasts of lightning at the jerks and electrocuted them, and they belched and farted out more coins and jewels.

Lincoln put targets on the jerks' heads, and then, Team RWBY, Emerald Sustrai, and Dew Gayl fired elemental blasts at the jerks which formed into anvils which landed on the targets on their heads and more coins and jewels came out of them.

Lincoln: Classic trick: anvil landing on someone's head.

Tyris Flare fired blasts of fire at the jerks and they got incinerated badly, and that caused them to fart out even more gold coins and jewels.

Panty and Stocking Anarchy punched Icky Vicky hard in the mouth and knocked out all of her teeth, and to finish them off, Lincoln and Ranamon prepared their grand finale by firing massive jets of rose-scented water at the jerks and they got a bath, and when Flip saw he was squeaky clean, he freaked out, and so did NO MA'AM.

Peggy Bundy: This is all your fault, Al. If your antics hadn't gotten the attention of…

Peggy got silenced by Lincoln who fired ice at her mouth and shut her up.

Lincoln: Actually, all of you were to blame for that one. See you all next time!

Lincoln, Kei, Yuri, Kyoko, Misako, Bayonetta, Litchi Faye Ling, Makoto Nanaya, Rachel Alucard, Noel Vermillion, Hsien-Ko, Felicia (Darkstalkers), Morrigan Aensland, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender), Chronoa, Team RWBY, Emerald Sustrai, Dew Gayl, Panty and Stocking Anarchy, Asuka Kazama, Lili De Rochefort, Ajna, Blaze Fielding, Tyris Flare, Ranamon, Jolyne Kujo, and Cassandra Alexandra then had some lunch and we came into Lynn's Table, and we saw the humiliation Lincoln and the girls put the jerks through, and we laughed hysterically.

Me: Oh man, now that was really, really brutal.

Nico: Too brutal and way too hilarious!

Lincoln: Thanks, guys, and we had a lot of fun on this session. But, let me humiliate them with this one last trick before we head home.

Lincoln then made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Kei, Yuri, Kyoko, Misako, Bayonetta, Litchi Faye Ling, Makoto Nanaya, Rachel Alucard, Noel Vermillion, Hsien-Ko, Felicia (Darkstalkers), Morrigan Aensland, Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender), Chronoa, Team RWBY, Emerald Sustrai, Dew Gayl, Panty and Stocking Anarchy, Asuka Kazama, Lili De Rochefort, Ajna, Blaze Fielding, Tyris Flare, Ranamon, Jolyne Kujo, and Cassandra Alexandra and they hug the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and that made the jerks sick.

Flip: Yuck, gross!

Lincoln: Ah, go bathe your feet in nacho cheese, you mutant cheapskate!

We cheered for Lincoln, and we came back home to The World Tree Estate and when Lincoln and the girls told everyone of what they did on their first harem bonding session, they laughed hysterically.

Maria: Serves those jerks right.

Eli: And that was really really painful and hilarious.

Lincoln: I'm glad you guys liked that. And Nika, take a look.

Nika Zaborg saw everything that Lincoln and the girls did to Flip, and when she saw what Lincoln did in firing that massive ball of Rainbow Super Lightning which electrocuted Flip with an infinite level of volts, she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck and hugged him, and he hugged her back.

Nico: Lincoln vowed he wasn't going to let Flip get away with what he did, and he not only lived up to his word, but he also provided proof of what he did, Nika.

Nika Zaborg: That's more than enough to make my parents proud.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Yeah. Oh, Cornelia, today's your second Ambassador mission.

Cornelia: Awesome.

Rayman: And as you know, I'm also coming. Not only to help keep the Rabbids under control, but I also can't wait to kick some Sporix butt.

Me: Nice.

Nico: That's right, those Sporix are going to be in even more big trouble when they see The Guardian of the Glade of Dreams here.

---

We were then watching TV at the estate and it was a really awesome show about cavemen and how they lived thousands of years ago.

Me: Wow. It's amazing how much man has evolved over the years.

Qin: No kidding.

Poromon: Hey guys! Look what we have!

They had something under a tarp that was on a red wagon.

Sir George: May I ask what you just brought home?

Poromon: Check it out!

Poliwag: Meet my ancestor!

He unveiled a huge block of ice and inside it perfectly preserved and frozen was a prehistoric Poliwag!

We were in awe!

Nicole: Oh wow!

Me: Wow! A Prehistoric Poliwag!?

Nico: Whoa!

Nicole: Wow! Poliwag this is amazing! It was frozen here in ice. From the looks of things it is over 30,000 years old.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: This is incredible!

Ash: Wow! We never saw a prehistoric Pokemon like this.

Me: Yeah! I've never seen this before. Usually we have prehistoric Pokemon like Omanyte, Omastar, Kabuto, Kabutops and Aerodactyl but never something like this.

Nico: Yeah this is amazing.

Pikachu: Pika.

Then he busted out of the ice!

Pepe Le Pew: (French Accent) Sacre Bleu! He's unfrozen!

Maria: And he has a caveman stick for a tail. Oh boy…

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be interesting.

Poliwag went over to him.

Poliwag: It's okay. We mean you no harm. I am your fellow

Pokemon. We are friends.

Caveman Poliwag yelled in fright and then hit Eli and Lincoln with his tail!

BLAM SMASH!

Cybertron Ransack: He's gone wild! Everyone run for your lives!

Caveman Poliwag them grabbed Horsea.

Lincoln: (Stupid dazed talk) Mommy read me the story about the bunny.

Eli: (Dazed) Mommy I don't want to go to school today.

Laney used her vines and restrained it and Poliwag calmed down the caveman Poliwag and made it better.

Poliwag: It's okay. It's okay. We're friends.

Caveman Poliwag: (Coos)

Poliwag: Yes we are friends.

Poliwag gave it an apple and he loved it.

Varie got some ice for Lincoln and Eli and they had really nasty bumps on their heads. Ouch.

Freeway: It's okay. All of us are friendly. And we can teach you about the modern world.

We got to work and taught him everything like how Mordecai and Rigby did and it produced amazing and great results. He was well adapted to the 21st Century and it was cool.

Caveman Poliwag: Poliwag happy to be with new friends.

Me: We're glad to help you out.

Poliwag: It sure is awesome too.

Nico: Yeah.

Mordecai: Looks like Gregg and Diane have an awesome friend too.

Nico: They sure do.

Disk Wars Silver Samurai: I believe Caveman Poliwag grabbed Horsea is because he was attracted to her.

Horsea: It was strange but crazy.

May: Yeah it was.

Maria: But at least we helped Caveman Poliwag out.

Nico: We sure did. Now it's time for us to get ready for our next mission.

Then 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Fireor, Whirlin, Seadramon, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Whiteout, The Rowdyruff Boys, Technus, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Flame Man, MMPR Eye Guy, Copper Cranium, Evil Skull Man, Stormy, Lexaeus, Blackbird, and Evil Magma Man appeared.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Can me, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Fireor, Whirlin, Seadramon, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Whiteout, The Rowdyruff Boys, and Technus go with you guys?

Evil Elec Man: Me, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Flame Man, MMPR Eye Guy, Copper Cranium, Evil Skull Man, Stormy, Lexaeus, Blackbird, and Evil Magma Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Evil Elec Man: Whoa is that a prehistoric Poliwag!?

Poliwag: It sure is. We found him frozen in a block of ice.

Nicole: He was in there for 30,000 years.

Caveman Poliwag: Poliwag honored to meet you.

Copper Cranium: Pleasure is ours.

They saw Lincoln and Eli with nasty bumps on their heads.

MMPR Eye Guy: Geez! You hit them hard.

Caveman Poliwag: Poliwag sorry. Poliwag was scared.

Nico: It's all right.

King Kai then called.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai what's wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid you aren't going to like this one. On the planet Valmorg the version of Venom that you guys hate some much from the 2007 movie is reeking havoc with evil volcanic tarantulas called Lavalanchulas! They are Spiders made of pure lava and breathe fire and lava.

We gasped in shock and horror!

Me: The 2007 Version of Venom! I hate that one!

Venom: That version of us is a disgrace!

Nico: We'll gladly stop him King Kai!

Camie: What is a Lavalantula?

Me: It's a spider made of coal and lava.

I showed her a picture of one.

---

It is a coal black spider. Its eyes are reddish orange. Their mouths drip lava. Their queen was as tall as a house. Their bites look like burns. When bitten, eventually what appear to be juvenile Lavalantula swarm out of the victim's mouth and proceed to burn them alive. Despite their immense size, even the queen was able to crawl up walls. They don't spin webs. Everything about them was super-heated. Mixing their blood with gasoline caused an explosion.

Florida Lavalantulas are larger, hotter and nastier. Their queen was the size of a large building. They were capable of shooting spines from their abdomen.

---

Camie: Whoa! That is scary!

Tsuyu: Ugly too!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: But why does Nico hate that version of Venom so much?

Me: Well first I better tell you about his history. He's the same Venom, Same Real Name, same background, same powers, but a whole different personality.

I went over his history.

---

Edward "Eddie" Brock Jr., later known as Venom, is the final antagonist of Sam Raimi's Spider Man trilogy, being briefly mentioned in Spider-Man before serving as the main antagonist of Spider-Man 3.

He was a former freelance photographer and Peter Parker/Spider-Man's rival at the Daily Bugle who, after bonding with the symbiote, turned into an unhinged and monstrous mutant equipped with the same suit and powers of Spider-Man. This, alongside his personality, makes him Spider-Man's evil counterpart. He is an adaptation of Venom from the original comics. He is Spider-Man's third archenemy.

He was portrayed and voiced by Topher Grace, who also played Edwin in Predators, Adrian Yates in American Ultra and David Duke in BlacKKKlansman.

Spider-Man

At the time of Spider-Man's first appearance in New York, Eddie

Brock is already an active freelance photographer. While mulling over what to make of Spider-Man, The Daily Bugle editor Robbie Robertson is heard remarking "Eddie's been trying to get a picture of him for weeks".

## As a Photographer on Daily Bugle

At first glance, Eddie is an exact opposite to Peter Parker in almost every way imaginable; he dresses in spiffy designer clothes, uses enormous hair product, rides a motorcycle, and seems to have a progressively tanned complexion.

## As a boyfriend for Gwen Stacy

Eddie is louder, more flamboyant, more able to schmooze and socialize, and overly arrogant and obnoxious, but certainly a lot more polished. However, Eddie lacks elsewhere, he apparently has no real friends or close family possibly due to his arrogant personality. Eddie considers himself a ladies' man, but the ladies themselves don't concur. He is known to have once dated Gwen Stacy who's a model and a physicist.

## Losing his Job and Transformation

After one coffee date, she has no interest in pursuing things further. Eddie flirts with J. Jonah Jameson's secretary Miss Betty Brant. She's amused at the gesture, but brushes him off. And his cologne seems to disgust more than it attracts. After the alien symbiote took him over, Peter began to act more like Eddie.

After losing his job and his reputation for forging a photo of Spider-Man robbing a bank, Eddie saw Peter with Gwen Stacy and was as depressed as ever. Angry at Peter for ruining his life and refusing to accept that him losing his job was his fault, he went into a church and prayed for Peter's death. Almost like a divine hand granted his wish, he heard a scream from above.

Peter was at the top of the bell tower attempting to tear the symbiote suit from his body and with the help of the bell's thunderous chimes, the suit seemed to be shrieking in pain. Peter ripped off the symbiote, and as it fell, it landed on Eddie, transforming him into

Venom.

## The Black

In the one-shot comic tie-in for the film The Black, Eddie slowly gets used to the symbiote. At first driven mad by the alien's attempts to communicate with him, he attacks several teenagers in his lunacy and attracts the attention of some police officers. After fighting them off, he finally allows the symbiote to communicate with him, and it sends images of Parker's life and role as Spider-Man to Eddie, confirming his suspicions that Parker was Spider-Man. By tapping into the symbiote's memories of Spider-Man, Venom is able to replicate his abilities of web production, wall-crawling, and super strength. He sneaks over to the Stacy apartment and watches Gwen through a window. After she leaves the room, he breaks in to look at Captain Stacy's files, and finds Flint Marko's file, inspiring him to choose him as a potential ally.

## Making Flint Marko his ally

Brock, now re-born as Venom, traveled around the city web-slinging and swinging in Spider-Man's own style, looking for the real Spider-Man himself. While doing so, he happened to run into the Sandman in an alley. The Sandman attacked Venom, believing him to be Spider-Man, but Venom proposed that the two of them form a partnership to kill the web-slinger, which the Sandman agreed on.

## The Final Battle and Killing Harry

Brock later captured Mary Jane Watson through use of a taxi. Peter put on his old traditional blue and red Spider-Man costume when he heard of her disappearance. Upon arriving at Venom's trap, Peter attempted to plead with Eddie and warned of the dangers of the symbiote, and the unholy being it made its wearer. The cautions didn't faze Eddie as he preferred being evil. But then Peter's friend Harry Osborn came blazing onto the scene to save Peter, in his New Goblin gear.

Harry tried to keep The Sandman at bay while Peter tried to take care of Venom. Then, Harry sacrificed himself to save Peter and Mary Jane during the ensuing fight, Venom fatally stabbing him with his own glider, similar to how Norman Osborn died.

Recalling the symbiote's weakness to sonic vibrations, Peter gets into a fit of furious rage for what Venom did to Harry, as he took 2 pipes and banged them together, temporarily weakening Venom. Then Peter trapped venom in a wall of steel pipes and banged one against the row of other pipes, making a thundering chiming to make Venom writhe in pain, revealing Brock as he screams in pain too, and Peter finally rips Brock from the symbiote, separating both Brock and the suit.

However, the symbiote, now completely independent, and full of rage makes an attempt to desperately kill Peter, but Peter was still more filled with more rage than suit was as he banged a pipe again as it still weakens the symbiote to back away.

Death

Peter grabbed one of Harry's pumpkin bombs and hurled it right at the alien matter. In an unexpected surprise, Eddie became horrified as he knew what was about to happen and instead ran towards the symbiote in order to don it once more. Peter was shocked at what Eddie was doing and began rushing to save him, but was too late when the bomb detonated, destroying them both.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked and horrified and more!

Qin: WHY THAT MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLE!

Nico: YEAH! He is a disgrace to our Venom!

Camie: What a fuckwad!

Nico: YEAH!

Butch: That's not the Venom we know!

Boomer: He would never hurt innocents even when he still hated Spidey!

Me: No kidding and shit there!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Ironically it was also Dark Danny that used his lines too.

Buddy Pine: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm gonna go for one for Number 83: Galaxy Queen.

Me: Ooh! A Stellar one next.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah that will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Astrid Bathsheba of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, Claudia Umbra, Nimue Badriyah, and Lilith Draconia. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Astrid Bathsheba on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, Claudia Umbra, Nimue Badriyah, and Lilith Draconia. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Me: Morana's already losing both her patience and her sanity as the members of her Satanic coven were dropping like flies.

Nicholette Torrington: With the members of The Order of The Black

Cross falling one by one, Morana Desdemona and Astrid Bathsheba are getting really pissed off big time, and they're already falling into rage and anger. But, that witch Astrid's going to pay for what she's done, especially when you and Lincoln teach her a lesson, Adara.

Adara Dunstan: Yeah, and I still owe her for what she tried to do in trying to cause the deaths of my parents by using black magic, and I can never forgive her for what she tried to do.

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah, but watch it with her, you know she may still have those dark powers of hers.

Nico: Uh oh, this is going to get really crazy. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a spider made of pure lava to destroy.

Lincoln: An infernal eight-legged spider made of pure lava?! Oh, Dad's going to have nightmares for weeks if he sees that thing, and once we get through with those Lavalantulas, you're next, Astrid Bathsheba!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Let's get the ship ready.

Evil Splash Woman: With pleasure.

We went to the shop and we were off to the planet Valmorg.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7048.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the volcanic planet Valmorg located 214 million lightyears away from Earth in the galaxy NGC 3987. Our mission is to destroy a bunch of volcanic spiders called Lavalantulas and the 2007 version of Venom and make that monster pay for his crimes.

Me: This will be justice of the highest order brought to Eddie Brock. (To our Eddie) No offense.

Eddie Brock: None taken. But yeah this version of me is awful.

Nico: He sure is.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. I saw what he was like on Spiderman 3 and that was a rotten to the core badass Son of a Bitch version of Venom.

Me: He sure was.

Venom: We agree there too.

Donna Diego: I remember seeing that one and he was a monster.

Scream: He sure was.

Leslie Gesneria: He sure was pure evil.

Agony: I can't argue with that.

Gemini Man: That version of you was rotten even before bonding with his Venom symbiote.

Venom: Boy no kidding!

Me: He also wanted Mary Jane all to himself too.

Mary Jane: That is awful!

Me: I got a few choice words to say to him when we face him.

Nico: Uh oh. He is going to the see the old Knudson Reprimanding of Love.

Me: Even though Mary Jane and Peter are already spoken for yes. I'm going to give him that.

Camie: You go get him tiger.

We laughed at that name.

Me: (LAUGHS) Thanks Camie. But yeah.

Spiderman patted me on my back.

Spiderman: You show no mercy on that son of a bitch.

Me: With pleasure Peter.

Fireor: He also made his own fake photos

Evil Flame Man: Really? How?

Me: I remember seeing those. He framed Spiderman and turned the black suited version of him into a criminal!

Eddie Brock: Yeah it's true.

He showed me the magazines from the Daily Bugle.

Eddie Brock: Found this on the internet.

Me: Well I'll be! Just like on the movie.

Nico: Oh yeah! I remember those.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Eddie Brock in that world tried to sabotage Peter's hero life.

Eli: No kidding. Ow.

Me: You all right bro?

Eli: My head will be really sore.

Me: You're lucky it didn't smash your skull in.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: And these photos were all altered. Black Suit over the original and Spiderman having a big bag of money in his hands to make him look like a criminal. These were all forged.

Qin: Yeah they sure were.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Lugnutz: We're coming up to the planet.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Valmorg and it was a reddish orange version of Venus and it was hotter too.

Me: Whoa! We never saw the planet Valmorg from space. It really DOES look like a red version of Venus.

Xenia: It sure does. Wow.

Laney: This is amazing. Scary seeing it from up here.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Lets engage the heat shields and land.

We engaged the heat shields and landed and we got out and the planet was just as hot and scary as ever.

Me: Wow.

Varie: Hot and brutal.

Whirlin: Damn, it's hot!

Me: It's over 2,500 degrees Fahrenheit here.

MMPR Eye Guy: Eye think I'm sweating!

We laughed at that pun.

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Nico: But yeah I'm really sweating.

Eli: Me too.

Laney: Yeah. We're going to be dripping sweat.

Me: Good thing we can live in the most inhospitable of all conditions.

Commando Man: By the way, Soji, Lisa made a new super form for you.

Souji: Really? I can't wait to see it.

Qin: You'll love it.

Nokama: Guess that means it's time for us to shine next.

Nico: Yep.

Souji: Sweet!

Seadramon: By the way, Nico, have you decided on any 6 member teams yet.

Nico: Luan will have Tony Jones, Black Vulcan, Dazzler, Luz from the X Men, and Lightning Lass on her team. Eddy will have Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, and Firestorm on his team.

Copper Cranium: Good choices.

Me: Those are cool!

Rey: (British Accent) It'll be an honor to be part of Eddy's team.

Luan: This is gonna be awesome!

Eddy: Yeah it sure is! I'm honored.

Tony Jones: Same here too.

Ahsoka Tano: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Bugly: I hope we have a sub zero blast to cool that beast off.

Me: Oh we will.

Nico: We have plenty of ice and water.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Good.

Nico: We're going to kill the Symbiote and throw 2007's Eddie Brock in jail for his crimes.

Qin: Good idea Nico.

Xenia: He deserves to be locked up for his crimes.

Zhuqiaomon: Yes he sure does.

Count Nocturne: First, we need to deal with the Lavalantula.

Evil Skull Man: Shouldn't be that hard.

Me: Well don't look now because here comes one right now!

We saw a small Lavalantula! It was a small spider made of coal and lava!

Nico: Whoa! So that's a Lavalantula!

Lynn Sr. jumped into Nico's arms in fright!

Nico: OOF!

Lynn Sr.: SPIDERS!

Nico: YOU'RE GIVING ME A HERNIA MR. LYNN!

Mushi: (laughs) That's it? We can take this down easily!

It shrieked and then fired waves of lava and we saw that it was yellow hot lava that it fired from its mouth!

Me: WHOA That is hot!

Nico: Lethal!

Numbuh 1 then smelled something.

Numbuh 1: Hey who's cooking hamburgers?

Numbuh 5: It's not hamburgers Numbuh 1! YOUR BUNS ARE BURNING!

HIS BUTT WAS ON FIRE!

Numbuh 1: WOOHOHHOHOHOHOHHOHOHOHHO! PUT IT OUT!

Lexaeus: Anyone got a bucket?

Oculous: I got one!

He pulled out one and Maria filled it up and Numbuh 1 put his butt in it and steam came out of it.

Numbuh 1: (SIGHS IN RELIEF)

Nico: Whoa.

Maria: Now for this spider.

She fired waves of water and extinguished it and turned it into a rock statue.

Nico: Wow! It turns into a rock statue.

Me: It's made of pure lava.

Maria: Yeah.

Yondu: That wasn't too bad!

Me: Don't speak so soon Yondu. Where there is one there is bound to be many more.

Qin: Yep. Still this one would make an awesome garden ornament.

Volcana: It sure would. Perfect for me.

Nico: Yeah it would.

Volcana picked it up and teleported it back to the ship.

Eli: I sense that there are many more of them 200 klicks ahead.

Nico: Oh boy.

Whiteout: Let's get a move on.

Stormy: There are probably some big ones ahead.

Nico: My thoughts exactly.

We got to walking and along the way we blasted and cooled numerous small ones and some big ones as big as cars and even ones as big as houses.

Me: Wow those are huge!

Qin: Yeah! I hate to imagine what the biggest one of them all is like.

Camie: Same here.

Cicadacon: Let's not find out.

Nico: Oh boy.

We got close to a crater.

Eli: The biggest signal is coming from in that crater.

Nico: Oh boy.

We got to climbing the hill and we got to the top and then in the middle of the crater we saw THE BIGGEST SPIDER OF THEM ALL! IT WAS AS BIG AS A 3000 FOOT HIGH SKYSCRAPER AND IT WAS AS BIG AS 35 CITY BLOCKS! HOLY CRAP!

Me: That is one BIG ASS SPIDER!

Qin: Whoa! It's massive!

It roared ferociously!

Xenia: Whoa!

Eli: Look on its head!

We saw 2007 VENOM ON ITS HEAD!

Brick: There's the asshole Venom!

Blackbird: Let's do an entrance on him!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at them and then Venom was roaring ferociously and then the spirits of all the Spiderman Heroes and Villains appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down and smashed the Gargantuan Lavalantua all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out. I flew over to 2007 Venom.

Me: Hello Eddie!

2007 Venom: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Oh look my Spidey Sense is Tingling.

I teleported and kicked him and smashed him into the ground.

Arixam: You're a piece of shit, do you know that?!

2007 Venom: (laughs) Like I care. Who gives a fuck about responsiblity and all that crap? When I can do whatever the Hell I want to come out on top!

Me: I don't think so!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Me: You are a low down dirty motherfucking piece of fuckshit crap!

2007 Venom got up and I picked up and rock and threw it and it hit him square in the back of his head and he roared extremely ferociously at me!

Me: Oh roar yourself!

2007 Venom: Parker stole everything from me.

Me: Because YOU Made him look like a criminal!

Spiderman: Now lets talk about this! It doesn't have to be this way.

2007 Venom: You're so right. I'm thinking… humiliation. Kind of like how you humiliated me. Do you remember? Do you remember what you did to me? You made me lose my girl, now I'm gonna make you lose yours. How's that sound, tiger?

Me: You brought all that on yourself you piece of fuckshit! Mary Jane is not an object! She is a human being! You make me sick!

Nico: You call yourself Venom? You don't deserve that title! Even Bully Maguire, who gave Peter a bad name, is more entertaining than you!

2007 Venom: YOU SHUT YOUR MOUTH! WHAT DOES PARKER EVEN HAVE THAT I DON'T!? I HAVE THE SYMBIOTE! AND WITH IT, ALL ITS' POWER!

Spiderman: For starters, no version of me would make fake photos.

Venom: And even when we still hated Spider Man, we would never put innocent people in danger!

2007 Venom: (laughs) I guess that makes you the weak one who won't do what it takes to win.

Technus: Weak one? Have you seen yourself? You're skinny compared to the Venom we know.

Evil Magma Man: We may have thrown our version of Jameson in jail. And the Yost Version saw the error of his ways. But we actually do approve of your version of Jameson firing you for making fake photos!

Me: That's right you shitsucking motherfucking trashheap! Our version of Venom is a much better version of you than YOU EVER WILL BE! You know why? Because he has something THAT YOU NEVER WILL HAVE! A HEART!

Nico: And you only have HATRED! AND FOR THAT FUCK YOU, YOU FUCKSHITTING PIECE OF MOTHERFUCKING MEAT!

Eli: (FLIPS THE BIRD AT HIM)

Then Zavok, Red Ghost, Abomination, LaGrange, Stonedozer, Firebrand, Touch & Go, Whiger, Griffin, Chillyfish, Kuroto Dan, Cheese Monster, Evil Drill Man, Secret Snake Club, Stinkor, Reverse Flash, Space Kook, Pericles, Ozzie Ostritch, and Roman Torchwick appeared.

Nico: Zavok, Red Ghost, Abomination, LaGrange, Stonedozer, Firebrand, Touch & Go, Whiger, Griffin, Chillyfish, Kuroto Dan, Cheese Monster, Evil Drill Man, Secret Snake Club, Stinkor, Reverse Flash, Space Kook, Pericles, Ozzie Ostritch, and Roman Torchwick.

Stinkor: We heard you guys yelling! Wow! You really laid down the law on this sick version of Venom!

Wendy Sapphira: Boy they sure did!

Me: Nice and colorful too.

Zavok: You know it's saying something when any version of Jameson is sick of this Venom's shit.

Red Ghost: I guess the Jameson that fired this asshole has honor.

Abomination: And standards.

Me: Yes he sure does.

Qin: I agree.

LaGrange: (to Nico) We heard you fought Amity's mom.

Nico: We sure did.

Stonedozer: I hope you hurt her good!

Me: Oh we did and Luz and Amity gave her the Black Gates.

Stonedozer: Wow! Good riddance.

Qin: Yep.

Me: She deserved it too.

Epoxar appeared again.

Me: Back for another round I see.

Epoxar: Yep I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Epoxar: So, no hard feelins about last time?

Lori: As long as you don't try that again on us.

Epoxar: Noted. I don't think it'll work on you guys now anyway.

Lynn: But you can try that on asshole Venom here.

Epoxar: Okay then.

Epoxar stuck some of his glue to 2007 Venom and then…

RIIIIIPPP!

HE ROARED FEROCIOUSLY IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS HIS SKIN RIPPED! OUCH!

Me: YIKES! That must've really hurt!

Nico: Ouch! But it was fitting.

Laney: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Ace Bunny, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - Nico's rescue and battling Amity's so-called mom

---

Zavok was first.

Zavok: (to Ace) Nico's rescue involved the defeat of Amity's so-called mom. Amity deserves better!

Ace Bunny: I agree there. Amity is now in better hands with us and Felicia and her siblings and father.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure. She deserves someone that is not controlling and only cares about money. She needs love and friendship.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. Amity and Luz are much better now that Odalia is gone.

Spyro: You said it there.

Zavok: I agree. Lets do it!

ZAVOK! THE BROODALS!

Ace activated his ridewatch, gaia memories and shift car and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

## Zak Saturday, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - Battling Another Eon

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) Nico, Vakama, and the others did good battling Another Eon. That's actually a new one compared to the aliens Ben usually uses.

Zak: Yeah it sure is and Eon has caused a massive number of problems for Ben too.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure has but it was awesome seeing Another

Eon.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was. But it was cool.

Sunburn: I'll say.

Red Ghost: That was awesome. Lets do it!

RED GHOST! AJAX THE GORILLA!

Zak activated his Ridewatch, Gaia Memories and Shift Car and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Ripster, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Poveglia. How was it?

Ripster: It was amazing. And we saw what the island of Poveglia was like and learned all about it.

Rarity: It was an island that was used as a Quarantine spot for the people of the Black Plague.

Sweetie Belle: Scary place too! It was crazy.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Abomination: Boy that is a crazy spot. Lets do it!

ABOMINATION! LIVE ACTION BRAWL!

Ripster activated his Ridewatch,, Gaia Memories and Shift Cars and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

# Vert, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Meeting gene-slammers for Kamion the Timelord and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Kamion the Timelord and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch. What are their names?

Vert: Their names are Camie Emperyous and Nika Zaborg and they are amazing guardian angels for Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: They sure are.

Scootaloo: But we found out something after from Nika that Flip did.

---

Camie Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Nika Zaborg: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Camie Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Camie, Nika, what are these two horrible revelations you have on Luan and Flip?

Camie Emperyous: Allow me to go first. Luan did a bunch of really horrible pranks on Lincoln in a maniacal bout of rage over a comedy act gone wrong when someone said that her act was not funny, which were the words no comedian ever wants to hear that. Luan snapped and went ballistic and she hurt her brother Lincoln so bad that he was in the hospital for days, and because of that, Luan earned both my wrath and vengeance and I want nothing more than to mount her head on a pike for what she did.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that psychotic, ballistic, good-for-nothing… !

Lincoln: Yeah, and Camie took me to the hospital where I was put into a full-body cast, and I was really scared of Luan for what she did.

Selene Emperyous: After she told us about what happened, we were all really pissed off at what that psychopathic prankster to Linky, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Camie really wanted to do more than that, she wanted her head mounted on a pike!

Nika Zaborg: I always knew Luan would one day snap and go on a psychotic pranking spree, but to do what she did due to a comedy act going wrong and someone opening their big fat mouth telling her those words and to her own brother, Luan was literally asking for it. Okay, now it's my turn, the reason I hated Flip with a vengeance and wanted to make him pay for his crimes, it wasn't just all the other crimes he committed… he… (Voice Breaking) he conned my family out of all our money and made us dirt poor and homeless, and I vowed to kill him to get revenge.

We gasped in horrifying shock, except for me and the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Nika Zaborg and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: (Gasps) Why, that ugly, hairy, no-good, greedy, stupid mutant asshole!

Me: I remembered that day, and when Lincoln and the Louds found out, including me, we all swore to make Flip pay for what he did to Nika.

Nico: Flip went way too far that day. Nika, are your parents still around here?

Lincoln: No, Nico, two weeks after Nika and her parents lost all of their money thanks to Flip conning them out of everything, Nika's parents committed suicide and she was left all alone.

Nico was horrified.

Nico: (Horrified) My God.

Nika Zaborg felt Lincoln's massive and muscular body shake with undeniable fury, and his muscles bulged even more and she saw veins in his biceps and abnormally massive and muscular arms, and she saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up.

Lincoln: Flip crossed a serious line that day, he not only conned Nika and her family out of all their money and made them dirt poor and homeless, but Nika's parents committed suicide and left her all alone. Forget about Nika killing him, he'll be begging for death by the time I get through with him!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Lincoln's fury: Flip had signed his own death warrant for what he did six years ago.

Me: Oh crap.

Lori: Flip's going to be begging for death after Lincoln literally gets through with him.

FLASHBACK ENDS

LaGrange: That motherfucking cheapskate! I can't believe he would cause Nika's parents to die like that! It's times like these I wish we could just kill him and get it over with.

Whirlwind: Yeah that monster mutant! Flip has no conscience! NONE! He doesn't care about anyone other than money!

LaGrange: Yeah what a jerk! He makes Mr. Krabs look like a saint! Lets do it!

LAGRANGE! LIVE ACTION SIDEWAYS!

Vert used his ridewatch, gaia memories and shift cars and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Thing, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - The Mascots unfreezing a Caveman Poliwag

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) So, the mascots unfroze a Caveman Poliwag. I hope no destruction was involved.

Thing: No just Lincoln and getting big lumps on their heads.

Applejack: But they will be all right.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure will.

Flashwing: But they really are gonna be sore.

Stonedozer: Ouch! No kidding. LETS DO IT!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

STONEDOZER! STONETOWN GOLEM!

Thing activated his ridewatch, gaia memories and shift cars and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - A

Caveman Poliwag? How is that even possible?

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) You guys met a Caveman Poliwag? How the Hell is that even possible?

Kevin Reynolds: Boy that is a good question. But this was a Poliwag that was frozen in ice for 30,000 years.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing!

Featherweight: It sure was. We were amazed to see it.

Sprocket: Boy we sure were.

Firebrand: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it

FIREBRAND! LIVE ACTION LONGHAUL!

Kevin activated his ridewatch, shift cars and gaia memories and they fired waves of fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - A Giant Tarantula made of Pure Lava!? WHOA HOT!

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Go: (to Tyler) A Giant Tarantula made of Pure Lava!? WHOA, THAT IS HOT!

Tyler Bowman: Boy it sure is. WHEW!

Fluttershy: It sure is. I'm sweating seeing it.

Tornado Bolt: Boy me too.

Stealth Elf: Same here. Whew.

Mr. Touch: That is hot.

Mr. Go: It sure is. Lets do it!

TOUCH & GO! LIVE ACTION SCORPONOK!

Tyler activated his ridewatch, shift cars and gaia memories and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down

---

## Dante Vale, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger - How is that possible for a Spider to be made of pure fire and Lava

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) How is that possible for a Spider to be made of pure fire and Lava. It doesn't make any sense!

Dante Vale: In all honesty I don't have any idea.

Starlight Glimmer: But it's really cool seeing spiders like this.

Cozy Glow: It sure is.

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

Whiger: Yeah. Lets do it!

WHIGER! TORCH TIGER!

Dante activated his shift car, ridewatch and gaia memories and they fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, bones and energy and smashed him down.

## Jimmy Neutron, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - the 2007 Version of Venom is controlling the Lavalantula!? WHOA!

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) The 2007 Version of Venom is controlling the Lavalantula!? WHOA!

Jimmy: That is a most amazing and incredible scientific sight too.

Princess Luna: It most sure is.

Moondust: I don't know how that is possible.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding.

Gari: It is strange.

Blackout: No kidding. It's crazy he's able to do it.

Cicadacon: I think it's scary myself.

Retrax: Yeah it sure is. But lets not forget that this version of Venom killed Harry Osborn.

Griffin: That is awful! Lets do it!

Cicadacon: This is always fun though! Cicadacon, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Retrax: J.D. is going to make sure that monster pays for his crimes. Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

GRIFFIN! LIVE ACTION GRINDOR!

Jimmy activated his ridewatch, gaia memories and shift cars and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Gi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - The 2007 Version of Venom is the Worst ever!

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) The 2007 Version of Venom is the Worst ever! Even when Venom hated Spiderman, he never went after innocents!

Gi: Yeah no kidding! But this version of Venom was as rotten as they can go!

Princess Celestia: Yeah he sure was.

King Solar: I hope he likes burning in the fires of oblivion.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah he has had this coming.

Amber Morning: and it won't be pretty. Especially with how the Venom Symbiote turned Peter into Bully MacGuire!

Spotlight: That was bad!

Chillyfish: it sure was. Lets do it!

CHILLYFISH! TOXIC HORROR!

Gi activated her ridewatch, shift cars and gaia memories and they fired waves of water and light and smashed him down.

---

## Noir Wendoma the Dharc the Dark Charmer Gene-Slammer VS Kuroto Dan

---

Kuroto Dan was next.

Kuroto Dan: Boy this is a crazy time for Nico huh?

Noir Wendoma: It sure is. 2007's Venom is going down.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Derpy Hooves VS Cheese Monster

---

Cheese Monster was next.

Cheese Monster: So you are going to put Eddie Brock in jail?

Derpy Hooves: We sure are.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Buster Bunny VS Evil Drill Man

---

Evil Drill Man was next.

Evil Drill Man: Sure is hot here.

Buster Bunny: It sure is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Anko Mitarashi VS Secret Snake Club

---

Secret Snake Club was next.

Wiggly: This is gonna be good. (Hiss)

Anko: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Penelope "Stinky" Florington VS Stinkor

---

Stinkor was next.

Stinkor: Boy it sure is hot here. (LOUD FART!)

Penelope Florington: Yeah no kidding and your farts are only making more fire.

She fired waves of slime and smashed him down.

---

Reggie McDonald the Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Gene-Slammer VS Reverse Flash

---

Reverse Flash was next.

Reverse Flash: I think it's awesome being on a planet like this.

Reggie McDonald: It sure is awesome.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Mercury VS Space Kook

---

Space Kook was next.

Space Kook: (EERIE LAUGHTER)

Sailor Mercury: I'm not scared.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Papi the Harpy VS Pericles

---

Pericles was next.

Pericles: Hope I don't get fried here.

Papi: Me neither.

She fired waves of water and wind and smashed him down.

---

Jinx VS Ozzie Ostrich

---

Ozzie Ostrich was next.

Ozzie Ostrich: This is a crazy place huh?

Jinx: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Octavia Melody VS Roman Torchwick

---

Roman Torchwick was next.

Roman Torchwick: I hope you don't sweat too much here.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) Oh this is a really hot planet so there's no escape from that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Epoxar

---

Epoxar was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Lavalantulas, a massive collection of powerful greatswords with the anti-Lavalantula symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged indestructible colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also a collection of blasters, daggers, staves, spears, spellbooks and shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Time for some action!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

He had it ready.

Nico put his own disks in.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Epoxar and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Epoxar you have failed this planet.

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped!

2007 Venom: You think you can defeat me? I'M INVINCIBLE WITH THE SYMBIOTE!

Noah: But you still have your weaknesses.

Tsukasa: Fire and sound!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Green!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Gold!

Tsukasa turned into all the Black Rangers and Daiki summoned the Dino Fury Rangers.

Megaforec Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE AND PURPLE!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the Orange ToQger, Orange Zyuohger and Orange Kyurangers and Jake, Emma and Orion turned into the Purple ToQger, Purple Kyuranger and Purple Dino Charge Rangers!

Qin: YEAH!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Me: Time for a space theme!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger and the Fourze, Gaim, Saber and Zero One teams!

Maria: And this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPACE FORCE OF THE SYMBIOTES!

She summoned Riot, Scream, U.A. Carnage, Riot, Lasher, Hybrid, Toxin, Phage, The versions of Venom, Venom The Madness, Black Cat the Symbiote Queen and Black Suit Spiderman (Web of Shadows)

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

U.A. Carnage: Time for some buttkicking!

Riot (Comics): And it will hurt bad!

Soji: Time to try this new super form out!

He activated his Super Form and donned an awesome OMEGA ZECTOR FORM! It was called KABUTO OMEGA INSECT!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: So awesome!

Souji: This is amazing!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the Lavalantula and 2007 Venom and really let them both have it and it was brutal and awesome.

Freeway, Pepe Le Pew, Sir George and Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber planet Keys and they enhanced Freeway's Traps and weapons, and Pepe Le Pew and Sir George's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's blaster into a cannon.

Freeway and Pepe Le Pew: STINKY TRAP STORM!

Cybertron Ransack and Sir George: SWORD OF SPEEDING JUSTICE!

Electrified Ghost Force and 10,000 Volt Ghost: ELECTRIFIED VOLTAGE BLAST!

Oarfish of Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH MEGA SHOT!

North American Firestorm and Fireor: FIRESTORM INFERNO FORCE!

Russian Wind Storm and Whirlin: WINDS OF RUSSIA!

Mascots of Water and Wind and Seadramon: SEA STORM MEGABLAST!

Darkness of Vampires and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

Eyes of Horror and Ice and Oculous: EYES OF ICE BLAST!

Blinding Lights of the Sky and Squirrels and Whiteout: LIGHT SKY SQUIRREL SHOT!

Firestorm Smasher Sun and The Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM ROUGHHOUSING BLAST!

Cybernetic Techno Bursts and Technus: TECHNO CYBER BLAST!

Lightning Robot Busters and Evil Elec Man: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM BURST!

Maelstrom Robot Busters and Evil Splash Woman: SPLASHING WATER FIRESTORM!

Inferno Robot Busters and Evil Flame Man: INFERNO FLAME MEGA BLAST!

Eyes of Horror and Volcanoes and MMPR Eye Guy: EYES OF HORROR FEAR BLAST!

Smashing Copper Blasters and Copper Cranium: SMASHING COPPER HEAD BLAST!

Skullsmashing Robot Busters and Evil Skull Man: SKULLSMASHING BONE STRIKE!

Thunderstorm Magic Force and Stormy: STORM OF MAGIC!

Wind and Earth Dragon Force and Lexaeus: DUST STORM BLAST!

Blackbird Flight Storm and Blackbird: BLACKBIRD FLIGHT BLAST!

Volcanic Robot Buster Brigade and Evil Magma Man: VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco

Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY JEWEL STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Lana, Spiderman, Nico and me: LAVA ICE STORM MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: ICE ELEMENT STYLE: SUBZERO BLAST!

Jessica Shannon: ICE STING STYLE: FREEZE WASPS!

Peni Parker: ICE WEB STYLE: FROZEN WEBS!

Entrapta: ICE LIGHTNING STYLE: COLD BOLTS!

Perfuma: ICE NATURE STYLE: FREEZING CHERRY BOMBS!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: FREEZE BEAM!

Jessica Kaios: ICE FIRE STYLE: BLUE FIRE BLAST!

Yuna Kamihara: ICE WATER STYLE: ICE WAVE!

Toph: ICE EARTH STYLE: COLD BOULDER!

Tatsumaki: ICE WIND STYLE: ICE TORNADO!

Makoto (Street Fighter): ICE LIGHT STYLE: CHILLY WHITE BLAST!

Ibuki: ICE DARK STYLE: BLACK ICE FREEZE!

Shantae: ICE MAGIC STYLE: FREEZING WATER WAVE!

Akko: ICE STAR STYLE: ICE STAR BARRAGE!

They fired waves of ice and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: ICE FINAL SMASH: ABSOLUTE ZERO

BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of ice energy which froze the lavalantulas to absolute zero and they were turned to solid rock!

Lincoln: Oh man, now that's what I call one infernal battle!

Nico: You said it, Linc, but we're rid of the Lavalantulas, those things were nightmares. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, we've still got Astrid Bathsheba to deal with, and that dark Satanic Witch of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Morgana DeRose: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Astrid Bathsheba.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Astrid Bathsheba, a dark witch and one of the eight members of The Order of The Black Cross.

Morgana DeRose: Astrid Bathsheba, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Astrid Bathsheba: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan!

Adara Dunstan: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master.

Suddenly, Adara Dunstan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and light green energy aura with darkness, winds, dark magic, and goblins, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Goblin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Astrid Bathsheba, she left black and light green energy, darkness, dark magic, winds, and goblins with every step.

Adara Dunstan: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Astrid Bathsheba, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Adara Dunstan was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and light green energy with darkness, winds, goblins, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Goblin flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Astrid Bathsheba: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Adara Dunstan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Adara Dunstan grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has midnight black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light green hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and light green energy aura with with darkness, winds, dark magic, and goblins surrounding her, she has Knightmare Goblin with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on goblin earrings with light green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Knightmare Goblin with light green gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her light green goblin-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adara Dunstan has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, winds, dark magic, and goblins on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Goblin with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Adara Dunstan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light green angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Adara Dunstan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Adara Dunstan's massive Knightmare Goblin-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and light green energy with darkness, winds, dark magic, and goblins, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Goblin's Dark Magic Windstorm Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Goblin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black goblin heads for the crossguard, large light green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black goblin heads and a large light green gem below the black goblin heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knightmare Goblin's head with light green gems for eyes and a light green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below Knightmare Goblin that said, "Adara Dunstan, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Goblin, Member of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Astrid Bathsheba of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Goblins, Dark Magic, and Winds"

アダラ・ダンスタン、ナイトメア・ゴブリンのジーン・スラマー、

ナイトメア・コーヴン・オブ・ジャスティスのメンバー、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のアストリッド・バトシバの破壊者、暗黒のゴスのメンバー、サタニック・ダーク・フォース、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、ゴブリン、ダーク・マジック、そしてウィンド

Adara Dunstan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC WINDSTORM KNIGHTMARE GOBLIN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE WINDSTORM DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Adara Dunstan's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Astrid Bathsheba saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Adara Dunstan dodged it and she fired a powerful black and light green energy blast with darkness, winds, dark magic, and goblins at Astrid Bathsheba and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Adara Dunstan's now the next of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: The Maelstrom Dark Magic Goblin of Justice VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: This is going to piss Morana Desdemona off even more, and Adara, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Adara Dunstan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Windstorm Dark Knightmare Goblin and Divine Dark Magic Wind Occult Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with that Satanic witch, Astrid Bathsheba, once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Adara.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Adara Dunstan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to pay for everything you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have done, Astrid Bathsheba, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!

Adara Dunstan and Lincoln went after Astrid Bathsheba, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and light green energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Mermaids, and Goblins at Astrid Bathsheba and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Astrid Bathsheba with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Astrid Bathsheba.

Astrid Bathsheba: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Astrid Bathsheba let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Astrid Bathsheba tried to attack again, but Adara Dunstan and Lincoln dodged her claws and they also absorbed the blasts of fire she threw at them, and then, Lincoln chopped off her tail and wings as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Astrid Bathsheba by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Adara Dunstan used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Astrid Bathsheba, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all of her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Adara Dunstan and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Astrid Bathsheba, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Astrid Bathsheba's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Adara Dunstan and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Astrid Bathsheba: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, ADARA DUNSTAN! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Astrid Bathsheba was erased by The Black Gates and never to return again. We cheered wildly for what Adara Dunstan and Lincoln did to Astrid Bathsheba as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Adara Dunstan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Adara Dunstan: That's another dark witch who'll never rise from the dead again, thank you for helping me destroy Astrid Bathsheba, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adara.

Suddenly, Adara Dunstan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Adara Dunstan's face, they kissed passionately as Adara Dunstan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Goblin flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Adara Dunstan came back, as the display and Knightmare Goblin vanished.

Nico: Alright, Adara Dunstan and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Astrid Bathsheba.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and now, we've completely pissed off Morana Desdemona.

Morgana DeRose: Morana's already seething with even more pure rage and hatred now that Astrid Bathsheba has been defeated and killed again.

Lincoln: Yep, which means the last one we're going to face tomorrow is the leader of The Order of The Black Cross, Morana Desdemona, and you and I are going to destroy her for good, Morgana.

Morgana DeRose: You said it, Linky, and soon, we'll finally be rid of The Order of The Black Cross for eternity.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the next of my sisters, Valentine Emperyous, the Halion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and the second of the two Earth Masters, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Lola tomorrow.

Nico: We'd already heard a ton of nasty and bloody revelations from the other Guardian Angels about Lola, but I can guess there's another one heading our way.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, but some of us might've known about what Lola did that day as well, and we'll meet the last of the Monarch Gene-Slammers, and my guess is Leina Mobius, the Mobius the Frost Monarch.

Eli: Now, that's going to be an icy one.

2007 Venom got up.

Me: NOW FOR THIS! THUNDERCLAP SONIC CLAP!

I clapped my hands and released a powerful sonic thunderclap boom and 2007 Brock screamed and Spiderman pulled him out and the 2007 Venom Symbiote Roared!

Venom ate the symbiote!

Firebrand: How does the 2007 Symbiote taste?

Venom: (disgusted while grabbing 2007 Brock by the throat) Bland and undeveloped.

2007 Brock: NO! MY POWER! IT WAS MINE! GIVE IT BACK TO ME!

Eddie Brock: You know, we were going to kill you. But now, you're not worth it anymore.

Venom: Fuck this guy!

Venom ate 2007 Brock's left hand and punched him, knocking him out.

Mr. Touch: Now, how did his hand taste?

Venom: Much better!

Whiger: Good to know.

Griffin: And the Lavalantulas are defeated.

Chillyfish: Which is an extra bonus.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And he's looking at spending the rest of his fucking life in prison.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Spiderman: (to the viewers) This was an awesome and volcanically hot adventure and it was really awesome bringing down 2007 Eddie Brock.

Me: It sure was Peter.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back to the ship and went back home. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. 2007 Eddie Brock was found guilty of his crimes and sentenced to eternal life in prison with no possibility of parole.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

Lavalantula was a really scary movie. But it was wicked. Also I wanted to make this a twist by including the 2007 version of Venom from Spiderman 3. Me and NicoChan11 HATE that version of Venom.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave

me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Onua, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the Boiling Isles and we're going to visit the school here Luz and Amity and friends all learned their skills in magic. We're going to Hexside School of Magic and Demonics. We're going to learn how Felicia learned all about her skills in dark magic and how she got so strong with it all as well as show how she had mastered so much. And we're going to learn all about how Felicia met Luz as well as make Amity a better person and even helped train them into the arts of magic even further to get them ready for the battle with Emperor Belos. Also we're going to battle the egotistical Boscha who is back for some payback on Amity and friends for her defeat. But Felicia is going to transform against her and I'll need the transformation sequence for that. Also Boscha is going to be recruited into the Masters of Evil. And we're going to also battle Another Ultimate Heatblast! Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 83: Galaxy Queen and her name is Haliya Yastrzhembsky. She's from Kosovo and she is a master of star magic and knows how to kick some butt and she is also Nico's friend from history class and he became good friends with her. She is also someone that hates bullies and is like a sister to Qin and has a powerful mastery over the stars. The match-up scene is Morgana DeRose, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Cerberus and Leader of The Knightmare Coven of Justice and Lincoln VS Morana Desdemona, Leader and Founder of The Order of The Black Cross. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Hunedoara Castle in Transylvania, Romania, one of the largest castles in Europe and one of The Seven Wonders of Romania: but, this castle has a dark side: throughout the centuries, Hunedoara Castle has seen centuries of torture, bloodshed, and murder, and has a connection to Adriana Ardelean Dracula's bloody ancestor, Vlad Tepes Dracula, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits and strigoi that've haunted Hunedoara Castle for centuries and help the trapped spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Halion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Valentine Emperyous, the fifth-born and youngest of the Emperyous Sisters and the second Earth Master, Valentine is a master of the Earth and she has an awesome love for fashion and jewels. She and Lincoln helped Leni make awesome dresses and she even used her magic to make the dresses indestructible. She also has an incredible hatred for Lola and she wants nothing more than to kill her for something horrible she did to Leni: Lola hit Leni so hard that she gave her a black eye and even knocked out some of her teeth and it really set off Valentine and she mangled her up. And since then she has hatred her with a vengeance, and we're also going to meet the last of the Monarch Gene-Slammers, the Mobius the Frost Monarch Gene-Slammer named Leina Mobius, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science Class, Leina is one of the most powerful ice users of all and she has a deadly touch that can freeze people on contract. She hates Hawk and Hank with a merciless vengeance and they did something so horrible to Lincoln and she nearly killed them. She vowed that if she saw those jerks again that she would finish the job. Get ready for an adventure into a crazy and epic world as we go meet Coraline and help her defeat the evil Beldam. This is gonna be a crazy world and it'll be a really interesting one as we take down the evil Beldam for good.

See you all tomorrow

# DOLLS AND WITCHES OF LONELINESS

CORALINE WAS COOL

---

In the Boiling Isles in the Demon Realm was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Onua, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were over at the school that Luz and friends all went to: Hexside School of Magic and Demonics.

Nico: Wow so this is the school that you and your friends went to Luz?

Luz: Yep. It's a really cool place to learn all about magic.

Felicia Wittebane: You guys will love seeing this place. When I went here I learned everything all about the powers of dark and light magic as well as elemental magic.

Amity: Felicia is one of the best students that went here and she is treated like royalty here.

Felicia Wittebane: I got used to it over time. But Yeah.

Willow Park: It was a cool place to learn too.

Takanuva: Boy I can tell.

Nico: Me too. Thanks for coming with me, Takanuva.

Takanuva: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you guys out for this one.

Nico: Do you miss being a Matoran?

Takanuva: I do most of the time. But being a member of the Toa Nuva is really amazing.

Me: And you possess the most powerful mask of all: The Mask of Light.

Qin: It's true.

Takanuva: That is true. But being the Toa of Light is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah it sure is cool.

Takanuva: Glad you guys think so.

Nico: I'm sorry, Takanuva. But even J.D. couldn't find a way to make you a Matoran again.

Me: I tried everything. The Mask of Light is incredibly powerful.

Takanuva: That's okay. But I don't mind being a Toa Nuva. It's awesome.

Qin: Well whatever works.

Camie: It's still cool too.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I really expected only one Lavantula.

Me: Yeah. But Lynn Sr. was scared too. Also we did not expect 2007 Venom to be there too.

Qin: Yeah. But Nico and J.D. really showed him who was boss by smashing his brains out.

Felicia Wittebane: Boy they sure did! That was awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: He was a disgrace to the name Venom!

Eli: Yeah he sure was!

Qin: What he did was absolutely heartless and evil!

Xenia: No kidding!

Laney: But he's now in prison.

Lana: Yeah he sure is!

Lola: He had it coming.

Lily: He sure did.

Camie: He deserves to be thrown into prison.

Luz: You got that right.

We went into Hexside and it was a really cool building.

Felicia Wittebane: Welcome to Hexside School of Magic and Demonics.

Luz: Man this is a really awesome place. I missed it.

Amity: Me too.

Me: Boy this school is nice.

Nico: It sure is. Look at everyone learning all sorts of arts of magic.

Sunny Starscout: This is amazing that all this is here too.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah it's awesome. And here I helped Luz learn so much about magic while helping her under the tutelage of Eda the Owl Witch.

Nico: Awesome!

Nico: And our Venom is less skinny

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: But it's awesome that we stopped 2007 Venom.

Lana: Yeah.

We went into Hexside and it was a really cool building.

Felicia Wittebane: Welcome to Hexside School of Magic and Demonics.

Luz: Man this is a really awesome place. I missed it.

Amity: Me too.

Me: Boy this school is nice.

Nico: It sure is. Look at everyone learning all sorts of arts of magic.

Sunny Starscout: This is amazing that all this is here too.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah it's awesome. And here I helped Luz learn so much about magic while helping her under the tutelage of Eda the Owl Witch.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Nice school. Reminds me so much about Hogwarts.

Qin: It sure does.

Nico: What will we see first?

Felicia Wittebane: First let me show you where I learned all about the magic I know.

We went to the library and then Twilight gasped seeing all the books.

Princess Twilight Sparkle: [prolonged gasp] Oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh-oh-my-gosh! So many books all unread! Ancient historical artifacts! [gasps] I just… I thought… ! I can't… ! [wheezes]

She was in her reading heaven.

Nico: Looks like Twilight is in Heaven.

Me: Yep.

Felicia Wittebane: This is the schools library. I learned so many magic spells of elemental magic here.

Nico: Lets see what they got.

We got to reading so many awesome books and more we saw fire, lightning, wind, water, earth, darkness, light, twilight magic and more and it was awesome.

Willow Park: Good memories here.

Gus Porter: It sure is awesome.

Amity: Yeah so much to do here.

We later went to the cafeteria.

Felicia Wittebane: This is the school cafeteria.

Nico: Wow.

Maria: Any good food here?

Felicia Wittebane: Lots of good food. Try the Fairy Pies.

Lana: Sure.

She went and got a fairy pie and it looked gross.

Lana: Cool.

She ate it and man did she love it. It was tasty to her but not to us.

Lana: (BURPS) Ahh!

Amity: Boy Lana sure likes that.

Me: Oh that's Lana for you. She eats EVERYTHING gross. When you have known her for over 6 and a half years you tend to get used to what she does.

Lana: It's true.

Luz: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Lets get to talking and learning more about Felicia and how she met Luz and friends.

Felicia Wittebane: Sure.

We got to a table.

Nico: Also, Sonic, Yost She Hulk, Quake Woman, Hannah Whitehouse, Raspberry Torte, Pirolilly, Allura the Star Dragon Maiden, Diamond Tiara, Jeanne Xennoxia, and Carl Carlson will be backup core members.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Me: Yep. We haven't recruited some of them. But yeah.

Camie: Yeah. So Felicia how did you meet Luz and friends?

Felicia Wittebane: That is a big adventure I would never forget.

---

Felicia Wittebane: (Voiceover) 2 years ago I met Luz when she first met Eda and she was learning so much under me.

Past Luz: It's amazing that you know magic and that you are willing to teach me Felicia.

Past Felicia: You will love it Luz.

Felicia: Yes I taught her everything that I knew in the arts.

They were learning so much and it was awesome. Luz was becoming quite a witch.

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Felicia Wittebane: Luz and I became really close during that time too.

Me: Wow so that's how you met.

Amity: Wait till you hear how she met me.

Nico: How DID she meet you?

Felicia Wittebane: Amity was more like a queen bee. But thanks to me and Luz we helped her out.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Felicia Wittebane: (Voiceover) Amity was a girl that had a major attitude and we all know where it stemmed from.

Past Amity: I'm going to make you wish you were never born

human.

Amity walked away.

Past Luz: Jeez what's her problem?

Felicia Wittebane: Oh that's Amity Blight. She was born into a really rich demon family. But she is having problems with her so-called mother. She is taking it out on others.

Past Luz: Really? Like what?

Felicia Wittebane: Well her mother is a control freak.

She told her how her own mother made her life a living nightmare and more.

Past Luz: Oh man I feel bad for her.

Felicia Wittebane: Me too. I saw the pain in her eyes and I know she is having some really bad problems. But Amity is not a bad girl once you get to know her Luz. Think about it. She would be perfect for you. (Winks at her)

Luz blushed at the thought of it.

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is cool.

Me: It sure is. Odalia was a nightmare.

Felicia Wittebane: She sure was.

Nico: Back then, only you realized how bad her mom really was.

Felicia Wittebane: Yes that's right. Now here is where I help her.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Felicia Wittebane: (Voiceover) In the cafeteria me and Luz were eating our lunch when Amity walked in.

Past Amity: Luz you need to stop helping people!

Felicia Wittebane: Amity I know why you are lashing out like this. You are in pain because of what your mother is doing to you.

Past Amity: (Gasp) How did you know that?

Felicia Wittebane: Because I can see it in your eyes and the pain you are experiencing is from her. Also I had a raven see what was going on and the abuse was terrible. You did not want to join the Emperor's Coven. You wanted to do other things. But you don't have to join the Emperor's Coven anymore.

Past Amity: What I do is not a concern.

Felicia Wittebane: Amity, everything you heard about the Emperor is a total lie.

Felicia used her magic and put up a silencing wall so no one else but she, Luz, Willow, Gus and Felicia can hear.

Felicia Wittebane: Emperor Belos is really my ancestor Phillip Wittebane.

She told them everything about how evil Emperor Belos is and how he doesn't want to unite all the demons, he wants to DESTROY EVERYTHING! He wants to destroy and kill every demon there is and more.

Past Amity was horrified and shocked! The very organization she was going to work for was all a sham, a lie, a terrorist organization and all that.

Past Amity: I had no idea!

Felicia Wittebane: Amity what you are doing to Luz and Willow and everyone was all out of anger because of your mother. You are hurting inside.

Past Amity: Because my mother wants me to do things the way she wants and I don't want to. I tried to stand up to her but I don't have the courage to do so.

Past Luz: We can help you with that Amity. You don't deserve a mother like that.

Past Gus Porter: That's right. We'll gladly be your friends.

Past Willow Park: That's right. You deserve better.

Past Amity: Oh thank you. Luz, Felicia, everyone, I'm sorry. You're right. My mother is a monster.

Felicia Wittebane: It's not your fault Amity. But you we're welcome to join my group.

Past Amity: Thank you Felicia.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: Whoa!

Nico: You did really awesome Felicia.

Camie: You sure did.

Nico: Belos got what he deserved.

Felicia Wittebane: He sure did.

Eli: Has Amity and Luz's love gotten stronger ever since you helped them?

Felicia Wittebane: It sure has. Luz and Amity's love is really powerful.

Amity and Luz blushed.

Felicia Wittebane: And I was telling Luz's mother her progress while she was here in the Demon Realm. I would tell her every day so she wouldn't be worried.

Xenia: That's good you didn't want her to worry.

Nico: It sure is.

Felicia Wittebane: It sure is. Luz and Amity, Willow, Ronnie Anne, Eda, Gus and Hunter are like my siblings. They are a much better family for me than my ancestor ever was.

Laney: That's awesome.

Lana: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses Something) I sense something on the sports yard.

Felicia Wittebane: Another Omnitrix Alien. Lets go.

We went down there.

We saw that the sports yard looked very similar to a Quidditch Arena.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Heatblast.

Negative Ultimate Heatblast: A Quidditch arena?

Felicia Wittebane: It looks like it. But this is actually their Grudgby Arena. Same rules apply minus the brooms. But you can use magic here.

Nico: Awesome! Just like Quidditch.

Felicia Wittebane: It sure is. I helped Luz and her team win Grudgby for Hexside 10 times. And since then we were undefeated.

Luz: That's right.

Eli: That is so cool!

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: This is so awesome that Felicia and all our friends from The Boiling Isles learned a lot about the arts of magic right here, it's just like Hogwarts.

Felicia Wittebane: It sure is. Hogwarts does not have demons in it though. But it's really cool.

Nico: That's just what I was about to say. Plus, not only were you helping everyone get ready for the battle with Emperor Belos, but I got word earlier that Boscha is back.

Felicia Wittebane: Oh no, not that egotistical witch again!

Amity: She just doesn't even know when to take a hint, sheesh.

Lincoln: Sounds like she's bad news. Can you tell us about her?

Luz: Sure, Lincoln, but it's not a pretty picture.

Felicia Wittebane: She is an egotistical witch bully here and she is like Chandler.

Amity and the others told us about Boscha

---

Boscha is a recurring antagonist in the 2020 Disney Channel series The Owl House. She is the former friend of Amity Blight and served as the main antagonist of the Season 1 episode "Wing It Like Witches".

She is voiced by Eden Riegel, who also voices Maggie from Amphibia.

and when they were done, we were shocked.

Past

Initially, Boscha becomes Amity's friend due in part to Amity's parents threatening to make her friend Willow's life worse. Because of this, Boscha became largely responsible for Amity becoming a bully herself.

Boscha bullies Willow and her friends Luz and Gus when they enroll at the Hexside School of Magic and Demonics. Because of her status as being the captain of the grugby team, Boscha is able to get away with most of her actions, with the teachers even stating that it could even apply to murder.

Wing It Like Witches

When Grugby season arrives, Boscha arrives to the school expecting to be greeted by a large crowd of admirers. However, the attention is instead directed at Willow who had reconciled with Amity. Envious, Boscha tries to bully her again, but Amity, keeping her promise, defends Willow and tells Boscha that she used to be like her but she grew up.

The bullying escalates to Boscha dumping garbage on Willow and harassing her and her friends. Eventually, Luz opts to challenge her to a Grudgby game. If Luz and her friends won, Boscha would be forced to cease her bullying. Boscha agrees stating that if she won, she would use Willow as target practice demonstrating it on tossing a ball at full speed at a tree which not only drills a hole into it, but the tree also explodes into flames.

During the game, Luz decides to call for a "forfeit" in Willow's defense. This causes Boscha to subject Luz to borderline horrific target practice.

Amity takes part in the game but ends up getting injured by Boscha who informs her that she had just ruined her social life to which she retorts that she believed that she made hers better. Unfortunately, Boscha's team won the game despite Luz and her friends' efforts because she caught the Rusty Smidge, thus also invalidating the entire game.

However, because of how well she played, Willow earns the respect of Boscha's team and is offered a spot but Willow declines it knowing that it would provoke Boscha's wrath. Despite losing her friends, she still isn't shown to be punished at the end.

It is unknown what happened to Boscha after the Day of Unity.

---

And when they were done, we were shocked.

Me: So, we got a witch version of Chandler to deal with, minus the homicidal tendencies.

Lincoln: But, she's still as bad as ever. However, she could be a good Masters of Evil candidate.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln. But, someone needs to bring her down a huge number of pegs before we send her straight to The Masters of Evil.

Felicia Wittebane: And that's going to be me, I've had quite enough of that egotistical witch.

Luz: Me too.

?: I will have my revenge on you and your friends for humiliating me, Amity!

Amity: Looks like the fun's about to begin.

Amity fired a blast of energy and forced out a figure, it was Boscha, the egotistical witch and former friend of Amity.

She was a witch that had pink skin and 3 Eyes.

Felicia Wittebane: I should've known you'd show your face again, Boscha.

Boscha: You can forget about going after Emperor Belos, because I'm going to kill you all and have my revenge!

Me: Sorry to rain on your parade on that but Belos is dead and you're looking at his killer. ME!

Felicia Wittebane: That's right.

Lincoln: And there's the homicidal tendency of Chandler.

Nico: And you were the one who called it.

Nico handed Lincoln five bucks.

CHA CHING!

Felicia Wittebane: You're not laying a single hand on anyone, Boscha.

Carol: Also I can't believe I'm about to say this but you remind me so much of me back when I was a jerk! I knew this horrible human being that made me into a Queen Bee girl.

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Laney: She was a total jerk like you!

Boscha: You pigs!

Suddenly, Felicia Wittebane's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with dark magic, palismen, mythological creatures, and dark forces, and as she approached Boscha, she left black energy, dark magic, palismen, mythological creatures, and dark forces with every step.

Felicia Wittebane: We're not going to let you stop us from getting rid of Emperor Belos's malevolent influence from this world once and for all, Boscha, your petty desire for revenge is not worth seeing everyone and everything in The Demon Realm die at the hands of that mad lunatic. But, if you refuse to listen to reason, then you leave me no choice but to beat you down until you do! Also like J.D. said, Belos is dead. He is gone for good.

Suddenly, Felicia Wittebane was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with dark forces and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there are palismen and mythological creatures flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Felicia Wittebane emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Felicia Wittebane grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a midnight black energy aura with dark magic, palismen, mythological creatures, and dark forces surrounding her, she has a raven with a pentagram emblazoned on her forehead, she has on raven earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Darkness and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the black crescent moon links and blue crystal links and a blue raven-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a raven with blue gems for eyes and holding the Darkness and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant. Felicia Wittebane has on a long midnight black dress, midnight black midriff top, midnight black pants, midnight black shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and palismen on the coattails, and a raven with a pentagram in its talons on the back surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Felicia Wittebane felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the midnight black feathers have blue tips on them. Felicia Wittebane has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Felicia Wittebane has a brand-new Mage's Staff called Felicia's Black Raven Mage's Staff of Darkness Magic Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive dark blue globe perched on top of four large midnight black raven heads with dark blue gems for eyes, a large dark blue gem surrounded by a golden ring, and a small gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long midnight black shaft and on the other end is a blue gem and below it are four smaller midnight black raven heads on top of a massive gold split crescent weight and a large dark blue gem on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden raven head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the raven that said, "Felicia Wittebane, Rebel Descendant of Philip Wittebane Also Known as Emperor Belos, Leader of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and Palismen, Defender of The Demon Realm and The Human Realm, Destroyer of Emperor Belos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Dark Arts, Dark Magic, Elemental Magic, and More"

フェリシア・ウィッテベイン、フィリップ・ウィッテベインの反逆者の末裔、皇帝ベロスとしても知られる、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のリーダー、ダーク・アーツとパリスメンの強力なマスター、悪魔の領域と人間の領域の擁護者、皇帝ベロスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてダークアーツ、ダーク マジック、エレメンタル マジックなどのマスター

Felicia Wittebane has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SUPERNATURAL DARK MAGIC RAVEN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK SUPERNATURAL MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC HOPE!

We were amazed by Felicia Wittebane's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Boscha saw it, she went mad with rage and got out her Palismen staff to attack her, but Felicia summoned a black raven Palismen Staff and fired a blast of dark magic at Boscha, which hits her but she's not out yet.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Better get started!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) We can't wait for the Another Omnitrix Alien!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Me: YEAH!

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of Ultimate

Heatblast!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Heatblast!

Nico: Whoa this one is hot!

Another Ultimate Heatblast: (In a girls voice) I sure am hot huh?

Me: (GASP) Bianca Karringtonia.

Another Ultimate Heatblast: Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: Wait THE Bianca Karringtonia the Swimsuit Model? Wow!

Me: Yep. That's her.

May: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Heatblast: Nope I seduced him and he fainted from my charm after I did a little show for him.

Qin: Ooh nice.

Me: Hubba hubba.

Nicole: Very crafty.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Felica Wittebane: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Magic Supernatural Demon Raven and Divine Supernatural Dark Magic Hope) **I'll handle Boscha, you all handle the Another Ultimate Heatblast.**

Nico: Got it, Felicia.

Me: Let me start us off. (ACTIVATES TOOTHPICK'S RIDEWATCH)

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT FT. MAREN MORRIS

PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH AND ROCK SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

I danced and fired waves of earth and rock and smashed down Another Ultimate Heatblast!

Qin: Oh yeah! Love Thomas Rhett!

Nico: Yeah! He rocks!

Brittney: Time to unleash your worst nightmare! (ACTIVATES FRANKENSTEIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(TRICKED BY LUNA LOUD PLAYS)

Brittney: (IMITATING LUNA LOUD AND SINGING DIVINELY AS AN ILLUSION FORMS OF THE MONTAGE FROM CHAPTER 15)

"When darkness falls on the house of Loud

Around every corner, new terror abounds

You don't want to lose your head! Ha ha ha!"

You can run, but you can't hide

They know that you taste better alive

I don't think that they've been fed

In a long, long time

Every corner, every floor

Watch out, they ain't herbivores

Ghastly ghouls out for blood

Sorry, bud

You got tricked

You got tricked

You got punked and pranked with a spooky twist

Before you wet your pants, better get out quick

Tricked, tricked, tricked

You got… tricked

Beware of fangs and bloody fur

A Loud House chainsaw massacre

There's no chance that you'll get out

Ghosts writing your eulogy

Heads are rolling literally

So, who needs their mommy now?

Spilling guts on the floor

Clean up on aisle four

Why you running off so soon?

Sorry dude

You got tricked

You got tricked

You got punked and pranked with a spooky twist

Before you wet your pants, better get out quick

Tricked, tricked, tricked

You got… tricked

[During the montage, the Loud Sisters scare the stinkers with everything they throw at them. Luan brings Mr. Coconuts to life, Lisa and Lily act rabid, Lori acts like she's been feasting on Rita, Lynn turns on her chainsaw, Lola appears like a corpse, Lana acts as her ghost, Leni walks around blindly under her dress with Geo rolling in his ball with the fake head still on, Laney was stirring a monster filled pot and cackled like a real witch,

Varie was in her dark side mermaid form and she terrified the stinkers by snarling and hissing and spraying the stinkers with water that smelled really horrible,

I unveiled my surprise. I had my eyes covered by my hair and I start to change. I become a hideously gruesome and horrific monstrosity loaded with blood, guts, body parts, tentacles and more. I was a fusion of every single horrific monster from the movie THE THING! The monsters were from the 1982 and 2011 movies and the 2002 Video Game. Lightning flashed behind the monstrosity and flames from the Netherworld flickered around it and it scared the stinkers so bad that it made them soil their pants 3 times,

and everything else in the maze terrifies them to the point where the sounds of their screams catches the attention of the other kids on the block and their screams also catch the attention of a nearby police car, and the stinkers run into Lucy who is blocking the exit]

Lucy: "The crimes you have committed this night shan't go unpunished. You reap what you sow."

[She slashes a rope with her scythe, dumping a bucket of fake blood on them, making them scream]

Hank: "Blood!"

Hawk: "I'm gonna puke!"

Hank: "If you're gonna puke, I'm gonna puke!"

A tentacle with a scary flesh flower covered in blood and slime appears in front of their faces and tentacles come out and slap their faces and the stinkers vomited all over the ground.

[As they run out screaming, Lucy gives a small smile of satisfaction]

Hank: [nauseous] "We're not… coming back here… again…"

[He and Hawk run off and a police car drives up and the officers come out]

Luna: [finishing her song] " You got… tricked. "

Officer Stacy: You two are under arrest.

She danced and fired waves of darkness and energgy and smashed Another Ultimate Heatblast down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Laney: ROCK ON!

Lucy Loud: Wicked!

Camie: That is still is so awesome!

Lana: Yeah it was!

Nico: (takes out Dark Phoenix's Ridewatch) We can turn up the heat

too!

He activated it.

(SAFETY DANCE BY MEN WITHOUT HATS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

We can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

'Cause your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

Say, we can go where we want to

A place where they will never find

And we can act like we come

From out of this world

Leave the real one far behind

And we can dance

Or sing

We can go when we want to

Night is young and so am I

And we can dress real neat

From our hats to our feet

And surprise 'em with the victory cry

Say, we can act if we want to

If we don't, nobody will

And you can act real rude and totally removed

And I can act like an imbecile

And say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

They're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

We can dance if we want to

We've got all your life and mine

As long as we abuse it, never gonna lose it

Everything'll work out right

I say, we can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

Because your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

I say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

We're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh yes, the safety dance

Oh, the safety dance, yeah

Well, it's the safety dance

It's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

Nico danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that song by Men Without Hats.

Maria: Let's put you out! (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH) This one is for Luz and Amity.

(KISS FROM A ROSE BY SEAL PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

There used to be a greying tower alone on the sea

And you became the light on the dark side of me

Love remained a drug that's the high and not the pill

But did you know that when it snows

My eyes become large and

The light that you shine can't be seen?

Baby, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, stranger it feels, yeah

And now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

There is so much a man can tell you

So much he can say

You remain my power, my pleasure, my pain, baby

To me, you're like a growing addiction that I can't deny

Won't you tell me, is that healthy, baby?

But did you know that when it snows

My eyes become large and

The light that you shine can't be seen?

Baby, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, stranger it feels, yeah

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

I've been kissed by a rose on the grey

I, I've been kissed by a rose on the grey

I've (And if I should fall, will it all go away?) been kissed by a rose on the grey

I, I've been kissed by a rose on the grey

There is so much a man can tell you

So much he can say

You remain my power, my pleasure, my pain

To me you're like a growing addiction that I can't deny, yeah

Won't you tell me, is that healthy, baby?

But did you know that when it snows

My eyes become large and

The light that you shine can't be seen?

Baby, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, the stranger it feels, yeah

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Yes, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, the stranger it feels, yeah

And now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Ba-ya-ya, ba-da-da-da-da-da, ba-ya-ya

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Luz, Maria and Amity danced and they fired waves of magic and water and they smashed down Another Ultimate Heatblast!

Nico: That was great girls!

Qin: YEAH!

Lily: Love Seal! Awesome!

Takanuva: My turn! Now you see me, now you don't. (Activate's Kyd Wykkyd's Ridewatch)

He teleported all over the place and bashed Another Ultimate Heatblast all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Takanuva: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES EL JEFE'S RIDEWATCH)

(ONE NIGHT IN BANGKOK BY MURRAY HEAD PLAYS)

Takanuva: (Singing Divinely as lightning and fire and light swirls around him)

Bangkok, Oriental setting

And the city don't know that the city is getting

The creme de la creme of the chess world

In a show with everything but Yul Brynner

Time flies doesn't seem a minute

Since the Tirolean spa had the chess boys in it

All change don't you know that when you

Play at this level there's no ordinary venue

It's Iceland or the Philippines or Hastings or

Or this place!

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

And if you're lucky then the god's a she

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One town's very like another

When your head's down over your pieces, brother

It's a drag, it's a bore, it's really such a pity

To be looking at the board, not looking at the city

Whaddya mean?

Ya seen one crowded, polluted, stinking town

Tea, girls, warm, sweet

Some are set up in the Somerset Maugham suite

Get thai'd, you're talking to a tourist

Whose every move's among the purest

I get my kicks above the waistline, sunshine

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

Siam's gonna be the witness

To the ultimate test of cerebral fitness

This grips me more than would a

Muddy old river or reclining Buddha

And thank God I'm only watching the game controlling it

I don't see you guys rating

The kind of mate I'm contemplating

I'd let you watch, I would invite you

But the queens we use would not excite you

So you better go back to your bars, your temples

Your massage parlours

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

A little flesh, a little history

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

He danced and fired waves of light, fire and lightning and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH! Love that song!

Me: Me too! The 80's Rocked! Now here's one of my favorites. (ACTIVATES MAN RAY'S RIDEWATCH)

(NEVER LET ME DOWN AGAIN BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND ME)

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

I hope he never lets me down again

He knows where he's taking me

Taking me where I want to be

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

I hope he never lets me down again

Promises me I'm safe as houses

As long as I remember who's wearing the trousers

I hope he never lets me down again

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

Never let me down

Never let me down

Never let me down

Never let me down

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

I danced and fired waves of water and smashed her down and steam came off Another Ultimate Heatblast!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: ROCK ON!

Maria: I hope the next Gene slammer is near!

?: Someone call!?

Then out came NUMBER 83: GALAXY QUEEN!

Me: WHOA! Number 83: Galaxy Queen!

Nico: Nelson Andrew loves this one.

Number 83: Galaxy Queen: (Kosovo Accent) Good thing I have a fan.

Nico: Haliya Yastrzhembsky? Whoa!

She reverted back and Haliya was a girl that had purple hair, a purple necklace, purple angel wings and a purple dress and a starblade sword and she had the number 83 emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: Great to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a star blast and it hit Another Ultimate Heatblast and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Ruby Salazar will definitely be getting this one.

I went over to Bianca and she was a girl with blue hair and had a blue bikini and blue swim skirt and she had blue sandals on and I picked her up.

Bianca Karringtonia: (GROANS) What a terrible headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Bianca Karringtonia: Those songs you all sang were awesome.

Me: We had lots of practice.

Felicia Wittebane went after Boscha, and she fired powerful blasts of midnight black energy, dark magic, palismen, elemental forces, and mythological animals at Boscha, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and Felicia Wittebane attacked Boscha with her new Mage's Staff and also blasted her. Then, Felicia Wittebane fired a black energy blast which bound Boscha in a black energy straitjacket which neutralized her magic and sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ. Felicia powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

She came back.

Felicia Wittebane: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it sure was!

Nico: Awesome!

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: It sure was.

Me: Awesome to meet you Haliya.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: Same to you J.D.

Qin: Haliya!

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: Qin!

They hugged.

Qin: Awesome to see you sister.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: Same here sister.

Takanuva: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: I have a lot of them but my favorites are from when me and Nico did reports on my home country Kosovo.

Me: We haven't met any gene-slammers from Kosovo before.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: I can tell. We did a bunch of reports on how it went from Yugoslavia to Kosovo and we got A+'s on them all.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Those were awesome. Yugoslavia went through a horrible war back over 23 years ago.

Me: Yeah and also Yugoslavia doesn't even exist anymore. Kosovo is still a brand new country in a way.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Haliya hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Haliya.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: Me too Nico. Me too.

Felicia Wittebane: This was awesome though. So what did you guys think of Hexside?

Me: Really awesome school Felicia.

Luz: It sure is good to see this place again.

Amity: It sure is.

Nico: Let's go home. It's time for Cornelia's second mission anyway.

Me: But this was awesome though.

Bianca Karringtonia: It sure was.

Me: But we start Cornelia's missions after Lincoln's rescue.

Nico: Right I forgot about that.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Sora (Kingdom Hearts) are heading to Hunedoara Castle in Transylvania, Romania, one of the largest castles in Europe and one of The Seven Wonders of Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits and strigoi that've haunted Hunedoara Castle for centuries and help the trapped spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Hunedoara Castle in Transylvania, Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I rescue the two girls here, but we're going to exorcise the castle of the dark spirits and strigoi that've haunted Hunedoara Castle for centuries and help the trapped spirits rest in peace.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Of all the places in Transylvania, Hunedoara Castle is a place that I've never wanted to head to, because of its dark history.

Nico: But, there's another connection to this place, right Adriana?

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Yes, you're right, Nico, Hunedoara Castle has a deep connection with my ancestor, Vlad Dracula, because he was imprisoned by John Hunyadi, Hungary's military leader and regent during the King's minority. Later, Vlad entered into a political alliance with John Hunyadi, although Hunyadi was responsible for the execution of his father, Vlad Dracul.

Lincoln: And the ties with your ancestor are still here in Hunedoara Castle, Adriana, along with other dark secrets here in the castle, but like before, we're going to exorcise the castle and free the spirits trapped here, and thanks for joining us, Sora.

Sora (Kingdom Hearts): You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the history behind this castle?

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) I'm afraid this castle isn't as beautiful as they say it is: despite that Hunedoara Castle is known as one of the largest castles in Europe and one of The Seven Wonders of Romania, Hunedoara Castle harbors a very dark side, because throughout its long history, Hunedoara Castle has seen centuries of torture, bloodshed, and murder. Many exorcists and psychics were called in to exorcise Hunedoara Castle, but the negative forces here were too powerful, and one manifestation of how strong the negative forces are was the appearance of blood on the walls of the castle, and many believe it's the blood of the thousands of torture victims who met their ends here at Hunedoara Castle, and it's also infested with the strigoi.

Me: Strigoi?

Lincoln: The Romanian word for the restless spirits of the dead, the Romanian people believed in the strigoi, and these spirits can take on the form of vampires and werewolves, and the stories about the strigoi are all too real.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really dark and scary.

We then arrived at Hunedoara Castle, and we felt all the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and all of the dark spirits and strigoi aren't going to leave Hunedoara Castle that easily, but we sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered in Hunedoara Castle for over 500 years.

Morgana DeRose: And it's made the dark forces of Hunedoara Castle even angrier than ever, but it's weakened them, and now, it's time to use our exorcism method.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded Hunedoara. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces of Poveglia were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Hunedoara Castle and are put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Hunedoara Castle has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: And thanks to the exorcism, Hunedoara Castle is now finally calm.

Lucy Loud: And all the trapped good spirits and the tormented spirits have finally been freed, and the suffering they've endured for over 500 years has been lifted.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) At long last, all the souls of those trapped here can now rest in peace.

Lincoln: That's right, Adriana, but we're not done here yet. I also got word from the warden at ADX Florence that Stern Fern has escaped and she wants revenge.

We gasped.

Nico: That angry, bad-tempered, sadistic fat cow!

Darcy Erebus: So, she's escaped, hasn't she. Well, you know what this means, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, I'm going to do what I promised you, Darcy: end Stern Fern's miserable life and send her butt to The Black Gates for good, and she should be on the attack right… now!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls calling for help, along with the familiar sound of sadistic laughing in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Stern Fern, who's now gone completely crazy, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Stern Fern, who's now gone completely crazy, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Why, that bad tempered fat cow!

?: (Girl's voice) Let's get her!

Suddenly, we saw Halion the Timelord and Mobius the Frost Monarch appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Halion the Timelord and Mobius the Frost Monarch, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize those two voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Valentine Emperyous and Reina Mobius, but we'll talk later, time to rip Stern Fern to shreds for what she's done.

We rushed on over, and right before Stern Fern could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Stern Fern, and that allows the two girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Stern Fern, and when the fat cow saw us, she roared in insane anger.

Stern Fern: YOU! YOU! I'LL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU FOR HUMILIATING ME! YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Lincoln: I should've known you'd still be pissed at us for what we did to you, but you brought this all on yourself, Fern. But, now it's time we got rid of you, and I'm going to make you pay for what you did in murdering Darcy's parents and for breaking Lynn's hockey equipment and legs, you bad-tempered cow!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of

The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Sora, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Stern Fern, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

This made Stern Fern even more angry as she roared and charged at us like a rampaging bull, but Darcy Erebus slashed Stern Fern's eyes out with her scythe and she screamed in agony, and then, Lincoln did as he promised: he slashed open Stern Fern's stomach and her guts spilled out, and he grabbed Stern Fern's head and ripped it clean off her shoulders and mounted it on a stake. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Then, Stern Fern's spirit appeared and she was still pissed off.

Stern Fern: I don't even care that I'm dead, I won't stop until I kill every last one of you!

Lincoln: No, this is the end for you, Stern Fern.

Lincoln chained Stern Fern with spirit chains and he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was then erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. Darcy Erebus ran up to Lincoln and she then cried hard onto his bare chest and she had her hands on his pecs, while he hugged her. She stayed like this for a while until she'd finally stopped crying, and Lincoln leaned down and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it.

Lincoln: That's another haunted location exorcised and we're finally rid of Stern Fern for good. (To Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius) And it's good to see you again, Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius.

Valentine Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the symbol of Earth on her forehead and massive and beautiful yellow angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth and angels on the coattails and Halion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Halion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Halion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow angel wings for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow angel wings and a large yellow gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

And Leina Mobius reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing ice blue hair, ice blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Ice Kanji on her forehead and massive and beautiful ice blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Mobius the Frost Monarch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless open dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue dress top, long marine blue skirt, navy blue bellbottom pants, marine blue heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snowflakes, ice crystals, and angels on the coattails and Mobius the Frost Monarch on the back, and holstered on her back is a large Mobius the Frost Monarch-themed greatsword with Mobius the Frost Monarch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue angel wings for the crossguard, large marine blue blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue angel wings and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommel.

Valentine Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, Rachel, Michelle, Melanie, Laney, and Camie.

Leina Mobius: Same with you, Charlene, Varie, Alina, Raven, Luna, Dawn, Darcy, Gina, and Nika as well, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: You too, Leina.

Selene Emperyous: Same here, Valentine.

Lincoln went up to Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius and he hugged them both and they hugged him back, and Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valentine Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Leina Mobius: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Valentine Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth youngest child and the second of the two Earth Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, she's a master of the Earth and she has an awesome love for fashion and jewels. She and I helped Leni make awesome dresses and she even used her magic to make the dresses indestructible.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right.

Lisa Loud: Her love for fashion and jewels is just like Rarity's, and what she did in using her magic to make the dresses indestructible was really amazing. But, she also incredible hatred for Lola and she wants nothing more than to kill her for something horrible she did to me.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yeah, I still remembered what Valentine did to Lola long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it. And the second girl is Leina Mobius, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my friend from Science Class, Leina's one of the most powerful ice users of all and she has a deadly touch that can freeze people on contract.

Nico: Whoa, an icy touch of death.

Lincoln: Yep, but, it didn't affect me since I had ice powers thanks to Aurora's blood, and Leina really hates Hawk and Hank with a merciless vengeance and they did something so horrible to me and she nearly killed them. She vowed that if she saw those jerks again that she would finish the job.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got two revelations coming up: one's about Lola and the other is about those two buttfaces, Hawk and Hank.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Valentine Emperyous' neck and Leina Mobius' neck with colored gems on the gold thunderbolt links and colored crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha which merged with their Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love, and their new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Valentine and Leina.

Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Qiao Ling and Xu Shanshan from Link Click.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Qiao Ling and Xu Shanshan from Link Click.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Qiao Ling: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Qiao Ling and Xu Shanshan saw who it was that saved them from Stern Fern, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Qiao Ling: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and the clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Qiao Ling: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Qiao Ling and Xu Shanshan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Hunedoara Castle and helped all the spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Stern Fern, who'd broken out of ADA Florence to get revenge on us again.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to her and what he and Darcy Erebus personally did to her, along with sending her to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Valentine Emperyous, and Leina Mobius have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town, and now, we were finally rid of Stern Fern forever, and she's never ever coming back.

Maria: I can't believe that stupid, anger-mismanagement, bad tempered fat cow broke out of ADA Florence, which is said to be one of the most secure prisons in Colorado.

Lincoln: Given the fact she likes to get violent when she gets into a fit of rage and that she'd killed Darcy's parents long ago along with breaking Lynn's legs, it's no surprise, but there's no way Stern Fern broke out on her own, unless someone helped her escape.

Morgana DeRose: You think Morana Desdemona had a hand in this?

Lincoln: That's likely the case, remember when Astrid Bathsheba broke Odalia Blight out of prison yesterday?

Nico: (Gasps) Looks like you guys have permanently sent Morana Desdemona straight into insanity and madness.

Me: But, she'll pay for her crimes later on today.

Lincoln: You bet we will, J.D. That black-hearted Satanic Witch will die once and for all, and she's never going to rise from the dead ever again!

---

After we exorcised the dark spirits from Hunedoara Castle and finally got rid of Stern Fern for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Valentine Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Leina Mobius: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valentine Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Valentine, Leina, what are these two horrible revelations you have on Lola and Hawk and Hank?

Valentine Emperyous: Allow me to go first. Lola hit Leni so hard that she gave her a black eye and even knocked out some of her teeth and it really set off Valentine and she mangled her up, and ever since then, I've hated Lola with a vengeance.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that psychopathic, murderous, evil, insane… !

Lincoln: Yeah, and Valentine and I took Leni to the hospital after we called Mom and Dad, and we also told them everything that Lola did.

Selene Emperyous: After Valentine told us about what happened, we were all really pissed off at what that psychotic pink-wearing she-demon did to Leni, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Valentine really wanted to do more than that, she wanted her head mounted on a pike!

Leina Mobius: I always knew Lola's anger issues were nothing but big trouble not just for the Louds, but for all of Royal Woods. Okay, now it's my turn, the reason I hate Hawk and Hank with a merciless vengeance and wanted to finish the job and kill them is because they,… they… (Voice Breaking) they brutally beat up Lincoln so badly and he was almost close to the point of death!

We gasped in horrifying shock, except for me and the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Leina Mobius and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: (Gasps) Why, those big, fat, ugly, sons of… !

Lincoln: I know, and that's why they're never ever getting out of prison again, and after Leina sent them running, she let me feed on her blood as well, and I recovered. But, we still told everyone of what Hawk and Hank did, and we wanted to press charges, but they hid themselves well.

Me: Yeah, and no one would ever go after them, because of how vicious they really are.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading to Blooper Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old 7'5" and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a clock and phoenix on it and silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Syd Chang: Wow, so this is Blooper Beach, so awesome!

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our date. Plus, Lincoln and his harem have been here before on their date. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they also saw the marine life there. They also had a swimming race, and they also had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in Lincoln's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem, and he wrapped the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Blooper Beach.

Me: Wow, you guys sure had a blast.

Clyde: We sure did.

Lincoln: We've been there before on one of our dates, and was it everything I told you, buddy?

Clyde: You guessed it.

Nico: And we can tell you guys had a ton of fun there. Oh, Cornelia, today's your second Ambassador mission.

Cornelia: Awesome.

Rayman: And as you know, I'm also coming. Not only to help keep the Rabbids under control, but I also can't wait to kick some Sporix butt.

Me: Nice.

Nico: That's right, those Sporix are going to be in even more big trouble when they see The Guardian of the Glade of Dreams here.

* * *

Later we were getting ready for Cornelia's second mission.

Me: I'm really excited for this one.

William: Anyone else want to go with Cornelia? Besides Jason and 4 Rabbids?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends all will go.

Sunset Shimmer: We're really excited for this one.

Nico: I am too.

Me: I have a feeling we'll face the Void Knight in this one.

Cornelia: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Pine Ridge.

* * *

PINE RIDGE, WASHINGTON

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys. Welcome to Pine Ridge, Washington.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow and it's in Washington State this time.

Me: Yep.

Eli: It's an awesome place.

We saw the Dino Fury Rangers:

Zayto: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Zayto. Hey guys.

Amelia Jones: What's up guys?

Cornelia: Guys, meet the Red Mighty Morphin Ranger, Jason Lee Scott.

Jason Lee Scott: Sorry we weren't properly introduced the last time. Jason Lee Scott the first Red Ranger for the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers.

Zayto: Awesome to meet a legend.

Amelia Jones: It's an honor.

Izzy: Same here.

Me: Jason is the red ranger that started it all for America. For over 29 years he has been an awesome legend for the legacy of the Power Rangers.

Ollie: That is cool.

Me: And meet Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor to meet you all.

They introduced themselves.

Izzy: It's an honor to meet you all.

Moondancer: Same here.

Me: Moondancer starts her Ambassador Missions later next month. She gets ready to take down some ghosts.

Moondancer: It's true.

Solon then came out.

Solon: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Cornelia: It's an honor to meet you, Solon.

Me: Same here. It's an honor.

Solon: It's an honor to meet you all too. I love all your adventures. And J.D. it's great that you got Cornelia prepared for these missions against some of the Sporix and thank you for looking out for Zayto.

Me: It was our pleasure Solon. You really have been a huge help for the Dino Fury Rangers.

Zayto: She sure has.

Tarrick came out.

Cornelia: Tarrick. How are you?

Tarrick: Good Cornelia. It's awesome to see you again.

Cornelia: Same here to you.

Me: How are you liking being in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil?

Tarrick: It's a good deal and the pay is good.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Tarrick: And Zayto it's awesome you're back. We all thought you were dead.

Zayto: I would have been if it weren't for the Morphin Masters.

Jason: Listen, I'm sorry about everything you and your family went through. (Tarrick laughs hysterically) Something funny?

Tarrick: (laughs sarcastically) Well, where do I begin?! It all started 20 year agos when we were on a scavenging mission for the Rafkonian descendants. But then, we were locked up the fucking governemnt in area 62. And appropriately 62 years later, a failed experiment happened and we were able to escape. I ended up giving Amelia to Ed Jones before that goddamn explosion knocked Santara into a coma! And after that, I forced myself to command an army of Sporix and become an asshole just so they wouldn't think I was weak. And I managed to get command of the Hengemen!

Javi: And so many months of fighting the Sporix, we thought Tarrick was destroyed.

Tarrick: But I didn't! I got better! And eventually, I got Santara out of her coma thanks to the Sporix Energy. But it gets better! The Sporix Energy poisoned her mind to wanting revenge on the humans! So not only did she end up turning into fucking Void Queen but she also destroyed my spaceship before I could make any escape plans. So, after laying low for a while, I manged to give Zayto the Dino Knight Morpher.

Zayto: Which enable me to access my Battilizer.

Tarrick: Thank you! Anyway, that's when Void Queen caught me and turned me into fucking Void King! I was stuck like that for god knows how long! But I was able to break free! But shortly after that, Zayto had to fucking sacrifice himself to save my wife! Oh, and did I mention, LORD FUCKING ZEDD IS ON THE LOOSE?!

He panted hard.

Cornelia: Feel better?

Tarrick: (pants) Yes. Just had to get that out of my system.

Me: We saw it all unfold on TV and it was EPIC. But you went through absolute hell Tarrick. Your situation was very similar to Mr. Freeze and his wife Nora.

Nico: Yeah that was crazy.

Cornelia: But it wasn't all bad though. Amelia still reunited with you and Santara after so long.

Me: Yeah. And Zayto is back with you guys and the team can fight Sporix again.

Eli: Even though the Sporix are now in the M.O.E. they still put up a really awesome fight.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure do.

Tarrick: That's true.

Tarrick: (sighs) Can I have a glass of water? All of that ranting made me thirsty.

Me: Certainly.

I gave him some in a glass.

Tarrick: Thanks.

Me: But yes we know that Lord Zedd is back and after 24 years too. We all thought we were rid of him forever after Andros helped Zordon sacrifice himself too.

Fluttershy: Yes that was crazy.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Jason Lee Scott: Me and my team have had many problems with Lord Zedd.

Me: It's true. Jason and the Mighty Morphin Rangers dealt with him constantly over the years. And he can give you guys some pointers on how to defeat him.

Zayto: We would like that.

Tarrick: It would be very helpful.

Me: Awesome.

Amelia: Mom's actually pregnant with another baby. But she'll meet you guys on the third mission.

Me: We saw and we're really happy for her Amelia.

Nico: Yeah we can't wait to meet your new brother or sister.

Eli: Yeah.

Cornelia: It's gonna be really awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Solon: Cornelia, how would you like to be a Yellow Dino Fury Ranger?

Cornelia: I would be honored!

Me: Awesome! They don't have a yellow one this time. What a ripoff. Usually all the ranger teams have a yellow ranger.

Nico: I know. Over the last 46+ Years there have always been a yellow ranger.

Eli: But Ryusoulger, Kyoryuger, Dino Charge and Dino Fury don't have Yellow Rangers.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But Cornelia being a Yellow Ranger will fill that void.

Solon: It sure will.

She was given her own Dino Fury Key and Morpher.

Me: What dinosaur will she represent?

Solon: Brachiosaurus.

Me: Awesome! 155 million years of power.

Jason: I think you guys might want to see this.

We saw on the monitors Tombtress flipping over cars.

Javi: First Boomtower and now, Tombtress?!

Me: I remember Tombtress! She was the Mummy Sporix! And she is also Hunter Bradley the Crimson Ninja Storm Ranger's archenemy.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: That was a creepy one.

Me: It sure was. Ready to test your new ranger form Cornelia?

Cornelia: You bet I am.

Me: Lets Roll!

Tarrick: You guys go. I have to check up on Santara.

Nico: Okay.

We were off.

Tombtress was running amok and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and fireballs rained down and smashed down Tombtress and a phoenix cry was heard. We came out.

Me: Tombtress. I can't remember the last time that Hunter Bradley fought you.

Tombtress: It has been a while guys and Rangers. Just the team I've been looking for!

Tombtress fired a blue energy beam from the orb in her chest at Javi but he dodged it and Fluttershy got hit instead.

Rainbow Dash: Fluttershy! You okay?!

Fluttershy: (smiles happily) Isn't it a wonderful day to be alive?!

Me: I remember this power! It amplifies an emotion chosen by her.

Eli: That was cool.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Crazy power!

Me: (GULP) I hate to imagine what would happen if one of us got hit by that power and it amplified our rage.

Tombtress: Did you expect her to be like Fluttercruel? I just thought it was time for a chance of pace!

Me: Well that's a big sigh of relief. Last thing we want is for me to get into a pissing contest with Fluttercruel.

Tombtress: Yeah a foulmouth contest. No one wants that.

Me: And the rangers have a new ranger with them.

Cornelia: Well, there's one thing that's going to stay the same! IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO FURY KEY ACTIVATE! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

She transformed into DINO FURY YELLOW!

Cornelia: BRACHIO FURY! DINO FURY YELLOW! (ECHOING)

Tombtress: WOW! That is cool!

Me: Yeah Cornelia is awesome now as a Yellow Ranger! That is amazing Cornelia!

Eli: It sure is! Megan is gonna love hearing about this!

Nico: She sure is!

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO KEY ACTIVATE! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury, Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury, Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury, Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury, Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury, Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury, Gold Ranger!"

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Jason: It's Morphin Time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

He was ready!

Tombtress: Wow! The First Power Ranger!

Me: First for America but not Japan.

Tombtress: That does make sense.

Nico: Yep.

Me: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: Fluttershy, if we're gonna have the Megazord battle here, you and your animal friends need to make sure the people get somewhere safe.

Fluttershy: Okie dokie Lokie!

Pinkie Pie: HEY! THAT'S MY THING!

We laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) First time I've ever heard her say that.

Fluttershy: (Laughs) Sorry Pinkie. But it's cute.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is.

Fluttershy: But leave it to me.

She flew and got all the people and animals somewhere safe.

Me: Lincoln is gonna LOVE this side of Fluttershy.

Applejack: She is more happier than a June bug in a porchlight sale.

Me: Yep.

Tombtress: Watch this one then.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit me and then I saw that I was still whole.

Me: What the!? (Pats myself) I'm still whole.

Nico: Uhh not quite! Look!

I saw another version of me but with Aqua Blue Clothes!

Me: What the!? (Rubs Eyes) Who are you?!

Hope me: Isn't it obvious? I'm your hope.

Me: Wow! So you are an Emoticlone of me. Been a long time since I saw this.

Nico: Wow! It sure has been a while.

Me: Yeah!

Hope Me: Don't worry I'll help Fluttershy. All will be well.

Me: Wow! I like this clone of me.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Lets do it!

Hope me went to help Fluttershy.

I fired waves of blue fire and burned Tombtress all over.

Cornelia: Time for a test run!

She fired beams of yellow energy and blasted Tombtress all over.

Me: WHOA!

Cornelia: STINK BOOST!

Me: Uh oh! Plug your noses guys!

We plugged our noses as she activated the Stink Boost.

Cornelia: Stink Out!

She fired a ball of energy and then…

LOUD FART!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Nico: YUCK!

Eli: NO SHIT!

Tombtress: NO KIDDING! THAT STINKS!

I jumped and slashed her all over and burned her bandages.

She jumped and summoned HENGEMEN!

Me: Hengemen.

Tombtress fired a blue energy beam at Cornelia that hit her.

Zayto: You okay, Cornelia?

Cornelia: Do not worry, dear Zayto. I am fine.

Zayto: Um… okay?

Cornelia: Curious. It seems that my powers rerouted the effects of the attack to my brain, increasing my intelligence.

Javi: Um… in English, please?

Amelia: Cornelia's powers made it so that the attack would make her more smart.

Me: Okay OW! That really hurt my head! But Lisa would love this version of Cornelia.

Nico: She sure would.

Me: Lets put it to the test. Cornelia what is the square root of 452,124,235?

Cornelia: 21263.2131862.

My head was sparking.

Eli kicked me in my butt.

Me: (BLUBBERS) Ouch! Wow! That is amazingly smart!

Qin: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! I'm impressed.

Nico: Me too.

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted the Hengemen away.

Cornelia: Now, I can use more efficient ways to get rid of these Hengemen.

Me: Boy Lisa would DEFINITELY love this version of you Cornelia.

Nico: She sure would.

Rarity: Oh I most agree darlings.

Me: You're not going to turn Rarity into a mudlover are you?

Tombtress: No way. Fluttershy is more than enough.

Me: Good. You know how Rarity is when it comes to being filthy.

Rarity: Oh thank you darlings.

Me: You're welcome.

Cornelia: Sprint Key!

She donned the Sprint Boost and zoomed fast.

Me: Rainbow Dash lets get some speed in! (ACTIVATES SPEED DEMON'S RIDEWATCH)

Rainbow Dash: You got it! (ACTIVATES REVERSE FLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

Me, Rainbow Dash and Cornelia ran fast and blasted all the Hengemen into rubble.

Zayto: Wow! Rainbow Dash is fast!

Nico: Super Speed is one of her strongest fortes.

Eli: Yep.

Zayto: Now, for the finishers!

Me: Allow me to start. SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

I fired an energy blast from my fingers.

Zayto: TYRANNO BITE!

The blast hit Tombtress first and then the bite of the Tyrannosaurus.

Me: Jason I know we don't have the whole team with us but we can improvise! (ACTIVATES THE MUTANT RANGERS RIDEWATCH)

I formed clones of the Mighty Morphin Rangers Power Weapons with the Mutant Rangers Ridewatch!

Jason: Now you're talking! Smart thinking there.

Me: Thanks. Lets bring them together!

We did so!

Me: POWER AXE!

I formed the Cannon!

Me: POWER BOW!

I put it on the cannon.

Me: POWER DAGGERS!

I put them on the cannon.

Me: POWER LANCE!

I put it on the cannon!

Jason: POWER SWORD!

Jason had the sword put on and it was ready!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And this too!

He activated the Zenkai Cannon!

Nico: Taste 45+ Years of Rangers!

Me: Ready guys?

Nico: Ready!

Me: FIRE!

We fired energy blasts and Nico was blown back by the recoil and the blasts all hit Tombtress and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to a Sporix Cell!

Nico: YEAH! Tombtress you have failed this city!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Me: Wait guys! We're not done yet!

She then went GIANT!

Me: Uh oh!

Zayto: It's Zord Time!

Solon called.

Solon: I got some good news for you all. Here comes some special help.

We then saw a HUGE YELLOW BRACHIOSAURUS ZORD COME!

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

Cornelia: Wow! The Brachiosaurus Zord!

Solon: And look what's in it.

It roared and opened up and in it was the Dino Fury Zords!

Me: Whoa! That's like Tommy's Brachiosaurus Carrier Zord in Dino Thunder!

Nico: Awesome!

Eli: That is cool!

Zayto: I'll say! Lets do it guys!

They got into their zords and they combined and formed into an awesome new zord! It was called the DINO FURY OMEGA ULTRAZORD!

Dino Fury Rangers: LINKED!

Zayto: WHOA! This is awesome!

Me: Wow! Guys that is really cool!

Nico: I'll say!

Me: Jason lets give them a hand!

Jason: You read my mind!

Me and Jason: WE NEED DINOSAUR POWER NOW!

Jason summoned the Tyrannosaurus and I summoned SERPENTERA!

We were ready!

Me: Lets rock and roll!

Tombtress: I'm not going down that easily!

Me: We'll see about that!

I fired an energy beam and smashed down Tombtress.

Me: Fluttershy, Hope me, how goes the evacuation?

Fluttershy: It's done.

Hope Me: All is well. The people are safe.

Me: Awesome. Good work.

Jason fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Me: Good thing I improvised for this too. (ACTIVATES MUTANT RANGERS RIDEWATCH AGAIN) WE NEED DINOSAUR POWER NOW!

Out came the Pterodactyl, Saber-Toothed Tiger, Triceratops and Mastodon Zords!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: And for the grand finale! DRAGONZORD AND TITANUS!

I summoned the Dragonzord and Titanus!

Jason: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Let us help Jason.

Eli, Nico, Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer helped Jason.

Jason: Power up your crystals!

He inserted his crystal!

Eli, Nico, Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer: 2..1.. Ready!

The Zords combined and formed into the ULTRAZORD!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind it as it was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: FIRE!

Jason: LOCK ON AND FIRE ALL WEAPONS!

We fired powerful energy blasts and weapons and the blasts all hit her!

Tombtress: NO! This isn't what I signed up for!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to a Sporix Cell!

Me: NOW she has FAILED THIS CITY!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Me: YEAH!

Eli got the egg and put it in a pod!

Unknown to us, Slyther was watching from afar.

Slyther: They are stronger than ever now. Wow. You are putting up a good fight than ever.

He left.

Me: That was awesome guys!

Nico: It sure was! Smart thinking using the Mutant Rangers ridewatch to summon the rest of the zords for us.

Me: Thanks. That was cool.

Fluttershy: Oh I am so happy that all the animals are safe.

Hope Me: Me too. All is well.

Me: Sorry you guys have to go.

Hope Me: Don't worry. I'll still be with you. All will be well.

He then turned into a ball of energy and went back inside me.

Me: Wow! That was cool.

---

We later came back.

Lincoln: Hey Fluttershy. What are you so happy about?

Me: We have quite a story to tell you.

We told them everything and it was cool and awesome.

Lincoln: WHOA! So Tombtress made a Hope Clone of you J.D.?

Me: Yep.

Hunter Bradley: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah it sure was and she made Fluttershy the happiest ever and she made Cornelia smart.

Lisa Loud: I must say that is a very impressive feat for all 3 of you.

Lincoln: It sure is. I like this version of Fluttershy a lot.

Nico: We do too.

May: Next time, Dr. Nick should come with you next.

Nico: Good idea.

Cornelia: A most well deduced choice there.

Nicole: Dr. Nick will love that and they will love meeting Godzilla. I hope he destroys Eras.

Qin: That would be awesome.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Muriel was rocking with Courage on her lap.

Eustace was reading the paper.

Eustace: Stupid Dog! (Gets out his scary ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at Courage.

Then..

BONK!

Muriel and Francesca hit Eustace on the head with a rolling pin.

Eustace: OW! WHAT DID I DO!?

We laughed.

Cornelia and Fluttershy gasped.

Grumblemon: What's wrong?

Cornelia: I think the effects of Tombtress' attack wore off.

Me: About time. But mine is permanent because I have an Emoticlone.

My Blue Lantern Ring showed a hologram of my Emoticlone of Hope.

Hope Me: That's right. That was awesome helping you all out during that mission.

Me: It sure was. We'll probably see more of you later on.

Hope Me: You sure will. All will be well.

Amity Blight: Felicia, how about telling everyone more about how you changed my life?

Felicia Wittebane: Certainly. One time during the Grom, that's Hexside's version of the Prom, I helped Luz and Amity put on the best dance ever and made them both Grom Queens.

Me: That's awesome and amazing.

Lori: Wow! Prom Queens at so young. That is literally amazing.

Carol: It sure is. And I think they both are so adorable as queens.

Luz: Thanks Carol.

Amity: It was fun.

Carrie White: Thank goodness it didn't end up like what happened in my prom.

Me: I think that's the last thing anyone would want.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Lets just say that it turned into a nightmare from hell.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 156 and it was horrible.

Camie: (GASP) That's awful!

Tsuyu: Oh man! That is horrible!

Carrie White: It was.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That was a nightmare. But at least Amity and Luz had a great time.

Felicia Wittebane: They sure did.

Dreadwind: Tell us another!

Felicia Wittebane: Another time was when Amity dyed her hair purple.

Amity: My hair used to be green.

Fu: Wow. I have green hair and you would look awesome either way.

Amity: My so-called mom liked it green.

Me: Well either way Luz loves your hair a different color.

Luz: And purple looks much better on you.

Amity: (Blushes) Thanks Luz.

Luz: You're welcome Sweet Potato.

They both kissed.

All of us: Awww.

Emira Blight: Oh my sister is so adorable.

Ed Blight: So awesome.

Rollbar: Are there any more?

Felicia Wittebane: That's about all I got.

Qin: That's okay.

Felicia Wittebane: But it was awesome sharing my past with you all.

Nico: It sure was cool.

Me: I know you wanted to get some shots in on Emperor Belos. But to make up for it, we'll have Nico's next rescue be in the Simulator for facing him.

Nico: Good idea.

Felicia Wittebane: I would like that.

Nico: Also, Spiderman's team will consist of Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, and Storm. Tara's group will be made up of Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, and Cheetara.

Terrence: About time the X Men get in some action!

Me: Yeah and the Thundercats too.

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: That is gonna be awesome.

Storm: It will be awesome to get in some action.

Nico: Yeah now it's time for our next mission and you guys will love this one. We're going to meet Coraline Jones from the movie Coraline.

Qin: Oh wow! I love Coraline!

Camie: That's a good one!

Lana: Awesome!

Luz: That's a great movie

Laney: It sure is.

Then Zavok, Red Ghost, Abomination, LaGrange, Stonedozer, Firebrand, Touch & Go, Whiger, Griffin, Chillyfish, Kuroto Dan, Cheese Monster, Evil Drill Man, Secret Snake Club, Stinkor, Reverse Flash, Space Kook, Pericles, Ozzie Ostrich, and Roman Torchwick appeared.

Zavok: Can me, Red Ghost, Abomination, LaGrange, Stonedozer, Firebrand, Touch & Go, Whiger, Griffin, and Chillyfish go with you guys?

Kuroto Dan: Me, Cheese Monster, Evil Drill Man, Secret Snake Club, Stinkor, Reverse Flash, Space Kook, Pericles, Ozzie Ostrich, and Roman Torchwick will come along too.

Nico: You all sure can come with. We're going to meet Coraline Jones.

Kuroto Dan: Oh wow! I love Coraline!

Viper: She is cool!

Qin: She sure is.

Nico: First we're going to watch the movie and then we'll get ready.

We then got to watching the movie and it was cool.

---

In the summer of 2007, Coraline Jones struggles to adapt to her new life after she and her workaholic parents move from Pontiac, Michigan, to the Pink Palace Apartments in Ashland, Oregon. She meets the landlady's grandson, Wyborne "Wybie" Lovat, and a stray black cat. Later, Wybie retrieves a button-eyed ragdoll that eerily resembles Coraline from his grandmother's trunk and gives it to her. The doll guides Coraline to a small door in the apartment's living room that has a bricked up wall behind it.

That night, a mouse wakes Coraline up and guides her to the door, which is now a portal leading to a parallel universe that resembles the real world. Coraline then meets her Other Mother and Father, button-eyed doppelgängers of her parents who appear more attentive and caring. She returns home the next morning, where Wybie recounts the disappearance of his great aunt. Coraline's neighbors, Sergei Alexander Bobinsky, an eccentric Chernobyl liquidator-turned-gymnast who owns a mouse circus, and retired burlesque actresses April Spink and Miriam Forcible, cryptically warn her about imminent danger.

Despite the warnings, Coraline visits the Other World twice more. There, she, accompanied by the mute Other Wybie, is entertained by the dimension's doppelgängers of her neighbors and meets the cat, who has the abilities to traverse between the real world and the Other World and speak in the latter. On the third visit, the Other Mother offers Coraline the opportunity to stay in the Other World permanently, in exchange for having buttons sewn over her eyes. Horrified, Coraline tries to escape back to her world, but the Other Mother prevents her from doing so and imprisons her in a room behind a mirror. There, she meets the ghosts of the Other Mother's victims, one of them being Wybie's great aunt, who all call her the Beldam. They recount how the Beldam used the ragdoll, each time designed after the victim in question, to spy on them and lure them into the Other World. After they accepted the Beldam's offer of having buttons sewn over their eyes, she robbed them of their souls. The ghosts tell Coraline that the only way they can be freed is by retrieving the essences of the souls, which the Beldam has hidden throughout the Other World. After Coraline promises to do so, she is rescued by the Other Wybie, who helps her return home.

Upon her return, Coraline discovers that the Beldam has kidnapped her parents, forcing her to return to the Other World. Accompanied by the cat, Coraline proposes a game to the Beldam: if she can find her parents and the essences of her past victims' souls, they will all go free; if not, she will finally accept the Beldam's offer. The Beldam agrees and Coraline searches for the souls' essences, during which she discovers that the Beldam murdered the Other Wybie for his defiance. As she finds each of the soul's essences, parts of the Other World turn lifeless, leading to the entire dimension, except for the living room, eventually disintegrating.

Coraline then encounters the Beldam in her true arachnid-like form. Wybie's great aunt ghost tells Coraline that the Beldam will not honor their bargain. Using this advice, Coraline tricks the Beldam into opening the door to the real world by claiming that her parents are behind it. After Coraline distracts the Beldam by throwing the cat at her, she rescues her parents, who are trapped in a snow globe. Coraline narrowly escapes through the door with the Beldam in pursuit and severs the Beldam's right hand in the process.

Back home, Coraline reunites with her parents, who have forgotten about their capture. That night, the ghosts appear in Coraline's dream and thank her for freeing them, but warn her that the Beldam is still after the key needed to unlock the door. Coraline decides to drop the key down an old well, but the Beldam's severed hand attacks her. Wybie soon arrives and, after a struggle, destroys the hand by dropping a large rock on it. The duo then toss the key and the hand's remnants into the well and seal it. The next day, Coraline and her parents host a party for their neighbors, including Wybie's grandmother, whom Coraline and Wybie prepare to tell about her missing sister's fate.

When the movie was done we were amazed and it was cool!

Me: Man that movie was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Qin: Yep. So our target is Beldam the Witch.

Me: Yep. And we're going to make sure that monster pays.

Camie: What does it say about her?

Me: It's not pretty.

I went over her history.

---

The Beldam (also known as The Other Mother when disguised as her victims' mothers) is the main antagonist of Neil Gaiman's 2002 dark fantasy young adult novel Coraline, which was adapted into Laika's 1st full-length animated feature film of the same name.

The Beldam is a powerful and malevolent witch/fey creature and the ruler of the Other World, accessed through a small door in the Pink Palace. She lures children into her realm by disguising herself as their "Other Mother". Once lured, she sews buttons in their eyes, consumes their flesh for strength, and keeps their souls as her prisoners. She is the arch-enemy of Coraline Jones, whom she tries to lure in, consume for more strength, and imprison the soul of as her fourth victim.

She was voiced by Teri Hatcher, who also played Becky Foxx in 2 Days in the Valley, Ms. Gradenko in Spy Kids and Rhea in Supergirl.

Her origins are very vague and even what she really *is* is unknown. However, the novel canon hints that the Beldam was formerly human, as evidenced when she recounted her childhood experience of burying her mother alive. This is contradicted when she stated she had buried her mother alive and how she had taken 60 years to eventually die, suggesting whatever species the Beldam is, it reproduces as humans do and can go a longer time without air, water or food than humans can. Given the Beldam feeds on spiritual energy, their metabolic needs work differently, as the Beldam's victims were claimed several decades before she had targeted Coraline herself. The Beldam even appears to have normal human skin and body parts in her true form. In contrast, the film canon never mentions any of this and it's assumed that she's a demonic arachnoid being whose body is mostly composed of sewing needles, except for her face, which is made out of cracked porcelain.

The Beldam wields immense power over the Other World, a parallel dimension, which is, in reality, a gigantic spider web surrounded by a blank void. In the novel canon, the Other World in its true form resembles a drawing sketch created by a careless child. However, the Beldam can only twist and modify the Other World to her liking, implying that her powers have limitations or that she wasn't the true founder of the Other World. In relation to the real world, the Other World is located behind a small door in the living room of the Pink Palace Apartments in Ashland, Oregon. The only way to access it was by using a button key.

Around the 1850s, the Pink Palace Apartments was initially a mansion, inhabited by several different families. To sustain her existence, the Beldam seized the opportunity to lure in children to the Other World. In her sewing room, the Beldam created button-eyed ragdolls that resembled her chosen victim and sent them into the void outside. The doll would eventually reach the real world, where her victim would unwittingly collect it. Through this, the Beldam was able to spy on their lives to find out what was wrong with it.

Once she had an overall idea of what her victim lacked in the real world, the Beldam modified the Other World into becoming a whimsical copy of the victim's real world, including its inhabitants, who also have button eyes and are entirely composed of sawdust. Sending her rats into the real world at night, her victim would wake up and follow them downstairs to the door in the living room. Crawling through a colorful corridor, the victim would meet the Beldam, under the disguise of their real mother. Entertained by the Other World's glamour, her victims would be offered the chance to stay here forever, under the condition that a pair of buttons will be sewn over their eyes. Her victims tended to accept the offer, considering how miserable their real life was, and after they accepted, the Beldam painfully gouged out their eyes, sewed buttons over it and consumed their flesh. The doll element is not included in the novel canon and the Beldam lures her victims immediately by sending out her rats, indicating her impatient nature.

Afterwards, the Beldam imprisoned their souls in a dark chamber behind a mirror and relied upon their "soul energy" to survive, which she often drained. She also hid their real eyes in marbles, the only way for their souls to pass on to the afterlife. The Beldam successfully kidnapped and killed several children in the past, including the Tall Ghost Girl, the Ghost Boy and the Sweet Ghost Girl. According to them, they have forgotten their birth names due to their prolonged imprisonment and thus, they are distinguished by these nicknames. In the novel, the Ghost Boy mentions that he has even forgotten his gender since his imprisonment. Particularly, it's possible that the Tall Ghost Girl's twisted gaping mouth spiritually alludes to the pain she suffered at the Beldam's hands.

The film canon shows solely the Tall Ghost Girl, the Ghost Boy and the Sweet Ghost Girl as the Beldam's only victims, and given that the Pink Palace is stated to be 150 years old and the Other World is as old as the building itself, then these three are maybe her only victims after all, if we assume that the Beldam eats a kid's soul every fifty years. In contrast, the novel canon suggests at the possibility that they were just her three latest victims, as the Beldam is implied to have existed for centuries. Thus, it's possible that many other children preceded the Tall Ghost Girl, the Ghost Boy and the Sweet Ghost Girl until their souls faded away into nothingness, a fate which would have likely befall on the three Ghost Children as the years went by.

The Pink Palace Apartments were eventually converted into an apartment by Mrs. Lovat, the Sweet Ghost Girl's twin sister. Fearing that more children would suffer a similar fate like her twin sister, Mrs. Lovat enforced a no child policy, which forbids couples with children from renting the apartment. She especially forbids her grandson Wybie from entering the apartment's premises and whenever he explored near the premises, she would often yell his name and demand him to return home.

In 2009, Charlie and Mel Jones, who have a daughter named Coraline, move from Pontiac, Michigan to Oregon, where they decide to stay at the Pink Palace Apartments, despite the no child policy (although it's theorized that Charlie and Mel either lied or simply forgot to mention their daughter, considering how little they pay attention to her). Coraline frequently explores the apartment alone, especially the garden, due to her parents busily working on their gardening catalogue. During her stay, Coraline encounters Wybie and a mysterious black cat, simply known as the Cat, and is annoyed at both of their presences. In reality, the Cat was trying to protect both Wybie and Coraline from the Beldam, due to his detailed knowledge of the Other World, which he can freely enter through various portals. It's also revealed that the Cat can speak, although this ability is restricted to the Other World. Because of this, the Beldam harbors immense hatred towards the Cat and desires to rid all cats, which she refers to as "vermin", from the Other World.

Despite the Cat's attempts, the Beldam retrieves the button-eyed ragdoll, she used to lure the Sweet Ghost Girl and modifies it to resemble Coraline (it's unknown why she didn't do the same for Wybie). The doll later ends up in Mrs. Lovat's trunk and discovering its eerie resemblance to Coraline, Wybie decides to give it to Coraline as a "gift". Initially creeped out, Coraline nevertheless plays with the doll whilst exploring the apartment. As Coraline explores the living room, she discovers that the doll is lying in front of the small door by itself. Requesting her mother to unlock the door with the button key, Coraline is disappointed to discover that the door has been bricked up, most likely by Mrs. Lovat.

At night, Coraline is awakened by a group of rats, who lead her to the door downstairs. She discovers that the bricks have been replaced by a colorful corridor, which she curiously crawls through. In the Other World, Coraline meets the Beldam, currently under the disguise of Mel Jones. She finds her more warm and attentive than her real mother and eventually meets the rest of the button-eyed duplicates of her neighbours, including the Other Wybie, who is mute. Afterwards, the Beldam offers her a chance to stay in the Other World forever by giving her a present.

Coraline opens the present and discovers a pair of buttons, a spool of thread and a sewing needle. Realizing what this would gruesomely entail, Coraline refuses the offer and plans to return to home. She tries to leave the Other World in a non-suspicious manner, but the Beldam already knows this and blocks all the exits to the real world. Eventually, Coraline confronts the Beldam in the living room to let her go home. However, the Beldam "disciplines" her by throwing her into the dark chamber behind the mirror. Inside, Coraline meets the ghosts of the Beldam's previous victims, who recount their stories and plead with her to find their real eyes.

Coraline tearfully promises to find their real eyes moments before the Other Wybie drags her out of the chamber, whose mouth is stitched into a horrific grin by the Beldam for failing to smile. She relieves his injuries and despite being aware of what would happen to him, the Other Wybie sacrifices himself to assist Coraline in escaping, which is ultimately successful. The Beldam, however, overhears them downstairs and finds the Other Wybie, kills him and hangs his clothing on the flagpole on the apartment's rooftop.

Coraline enters the real world in time, but finding out that her parents have been missing for the night, the Cat eventually reveals to her that they have been kidnapped by the Beldam after Coraline discovers two button-eyed rag dolls that resemble her parents, stitched together to possibly taunt her over her loss. Coraline burns the doll furiously and arms herself with an adder stone that was given by her neighbors Ms. Spink and Forcible and follows the Cat's advice on challenging the Beldam to a game, even if she didn't play fair.

Coraline promises her that if she wins, she would have to free her parents and the Ghost Children whilst if she loses, then she would have to sew buttons over her eyes and imprison her in the Other World forever. The Beldam reluctantly accepts this deal and gives her clues of where the real eyes of the Ghost Children are located in the Other World moments before vanishing into thin air.

Coraline successfully manages to grab all the three eyes of the Ghost Children with the aid of the adder stone from the inhabitants of the Other World who appear in their true, twisted and demonic forms. As she plays the game, Coraline notices that the moon in the sky is gradually being covered by a shadow of a button to show much time she has left in the game. The inhabitants are killed after she grabs each eye from them as the surroundings around them turn into gray stone. During the game, Coraline notices that the Other Wybie's clothing is hung on the flagpole of one of the Others' apartments, hinting that the Beldam had killed him for helping Coraline previously escape into the real world.

The Cat ultimately helps her in finding the real eye as the moon is completely covered by the shadow of the button as the Other World disintegrates into a blank void. Coraline and the Cat quickly enter the Other Pink Palace Apartments and shut the door behind her in time as she sees the Beldam, in her true arachnoid form, waiting for her in the living room.

The Beldam then tells her that she must find her own parents in order to escape, and burns the adder stone which Coraline used during the game in the fireplace. Realizing that the Beldam has actually refused to acknowledge her victory and that she would be trapped in the Other World either way, even if she had won, Coraline distracts her by telling her that her parents are located behind the door. Whilst the Beldam vomits out the black button key that she swallowed previously, Coraline finds her parents trapped inside a snow globe sitting on the mantelpiece and grabs it. Proudly declaring that Coraline is wrong and will, therefore, stay in the Other World forever, Coraline throws the Cat onto her face and in a swift act of karma, her button eyes are promptly ripped out.

Blinded, the Beldam furiously accuses her of being "a horrible, cheating girl" and transforms the floor of the living room into the gigantic spider web, which consists of what is left entirely of the Other World. As the Cat escapes back to the real world, the Beldam tries to hunt down Coraline like prey in the spiderweb, but fails as Coraline quickly enters the door and into the passageway inside that leads to the real world. The Beldam screams at her for "disobeying" her, but Coraline kicks her in the face, briefly splitting her face in half. Coraline tried to shut the door on Beldam as the struggle ensues.

With the assistance of the Ghost Children, Coraline manages to slam the door shut onto the Beldam's hand after she tries to grab her, severing it. Locking the door with the black button key, the Beldam realizes her own doom and screams horrendously at Coraline to not leave her and that she would die without Coraline as she tries to break down the door. Her powerful actions of attempting to break down the door cause the door and the passageway itself to be shaken and pushed forwards towards the real world, but Coraline locks the door from the side of the real world in time, which causes various furniture to be knocked down and the snow globe to break, freeing her parents.

Relieved that her parents returned home safely, even though they seemed to have no memory of what happened to them, Coraline dreams of the Ghost Children, who are finally freed and have their normal eyes back in the afterlife. They tell her that the Beldam is angry at her and is looking for the black button key, the only way she could have access to her and possibly other victims in the future. Coraline plans to throw the key in a well in the garden of the Pink Palace Apartments as she believes it is a place where the Beldam would never find it, but as she walks to the well, the Beldam's severed hand emerges from the door and follows Coraline.

Moments before she could throw the key down the well, the Beldam's hand latches onto her neck and briefly strangles her as it tries to drag her back into the Other World. Wybie arrives in his motorbike and blares the horn, stopping the hand in its track. He grabs the hand off her neck, but the hand attacks his face, causing him to stumble off his motorbike and nearly fall down into the well where the hand climbs on him and stabs his right hand, causing Wybie to scream in pain. Coraline manages to smother the hand with her towel but the hand rips it apart as Wybie crawls out of the well and smashes it into pieces with a rock just in time.

Soon, Coraline covers the hand and a rock with her towel and wraps the key around. They throw it together into the depths of the well and cover the well with a lid, therefore ultimately sealing the Beldam's fate for good. Both the film and novel do not specify her fate, although, without the ghost children and Coraline to keep her alive, the Beldam is presumed to have starved to death alone in the Other World in torment, karmically just like what she has done with her victims, ending her threat once and for all.

We were shocked and horrified.

Eli: She is pure evil!

Nico: No one kills kids on OUR WATCH!

Camie: Yeah! She is a monster!

Quick Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one next for Number 68: Sanaphond the Sky Prison.

Me: Whoa! A Big one this time.

Qin: Yeah! That's a perfect battle spot for the showdown with Belos.

Xenia: Yep.

Felicia Wittebane: There's more. I want to strip Belos of all his powers and throw him in prison forever. He may have done terrible atrocities. But he is still family.

Me: I understand Felicia.

Nico: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Morana Desdemona, the main dark Satanic witch and the leader and founder of The Order of The Black Cross, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, Claudia Umbra, Nimue Badriyah, Lilith Draconia, and Astrid Bathsheba. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

Lynn, is Morana Desdemona on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and she's heading here to get revenge on The Knightmare Coven of Justice for not only killing them four years ago, but also on us for what happened to Elena Charna, Marianna Blakely, Pandora Marwood, Claudia Umbra, Nimue Badriyah, Lilith Draconia, and Astrid Bathsheba.

Me: Morana's finally lost both her patience and her sanity as the members of her Satanic coven were dropping like flies.

Nicholette Torrington: With the members of The Order of The Black Cross now dead, along with her last attempt at revenge on us through Stern Fern foiled, Morana Desdemona is now really pissed off big time, and she's fallen into rage, anger, and madness. But, that witch is going to pay for what she's done, especially when you and Lincoln teach her a lesson, Morgana.

Morgana DeRose: Yes, her days of trying to destroy us, along with trying to summon Satan into the world in order to bring about the end of days, are about to be brought to an end here and now, and we will see to it that she never returns again from the dead.

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah, but she, like Damian Alaister and the rest of his fucked-up minions, is still very dangerous.

Nico: Oh man, a final battle with the head of the Satanic Order of The Black Cross, this is something that's going to shake Heaven and Hell. Alright, gang, let's got, it's time to destroy the evil Beldam for good.

Lincoln: That evil monster's going to pay for what it's done to so many victims, and once we get done with destroying Beldam for good, you're next, Morana Desdemona!

Morgana DeRose: We'll make sure that you never rise from the dead again. You and your coven have had this coming for four years, all of you had made deals with The Devil and sold your souls for dark power and forbidden knowledge, something that all of you are unable to comprehend, and for that, the punishment for your evil crimes in Michigan is death!

Lincoln: Your days of trying to bring The Devil to Earth and destroy mankind are about to end here and now, Morana Desdemona.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Oregon.

---

We arrived at Coraline's house.

Me: Nice place.

Qin: Yeah.

We saw her on the porch in thought.

Red Ghost: Hi there!

Cheese Monster: Are you Coraline Jones?

Coraline: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same to you Coraline.

Qin: We're sorry to drop by like this but we are here to help you.

Barath Beyond: So, you must be pretty lonely around here.

Coraline: Yeah I miss all my friends.

Me: I know how you feel Coraline.

I went and sat by her.

Me: When I moved to Michigan, I was upset that I had to move away and I miss my friends every single day. I was really upset that I had to move. But all that changed when I met Lincoln and his family and they really made me feel better. And I also helped make them better too.

Lincoln: It's true Coraline. J.D. has helped us become a much better family. And he helped so many become better people.

Lori: He's right on that.

Coraline: Wow.

Abomination: But how about we give your parents a talking to?

Evil Drill Man: And give them black eyes if they say anything bad!

Nico: Stand down you two. We will not inflict violence upon Coraline's parents. Lets just tell them how she feels.

Evil Drill Man: Fine.

We had Coraline's mother and father come out and we talked to them.

Mel Jones: So Coraline didn't want to move because she was lonely?

Me: That's right Mrs. Jones.

Charlie Jones: Oh honey is that true?

Coraline: Yeah. I was upset because we had to move. I didn't want to move.

Mel Jone: Oh honey you know we're always busy.

Coraline: I know.

Me: I told Coraline that I know how she felt. It was not pleasant for me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: But now, do you understand why Coraline's upset?

Charlie Jones: We do. Even though some of you guys really aren't the best people to lecture us about this. And we mean no offense.

Me: None taken.

Scrap Shooter: We're warning you, see! If you say anything bad-

Mel Jones: (sighs) Let's get this over with. J.D.'s so obsessed with making scumbags suffer, Girl Jordan is so obsessed with destroying any version of Carnage except for a few others that she sometimes rebels against Nico, and Nico always whined about J.D. being leader in the past that he probably would've made Aligned Starscream proud. Need I say more?

Me: You're right on that.

May: That… was a lot shorter then I thought it would be.

Mel Jones: Well, if this "Other Mother" of Coraline does exist, which I seriously doubt, she'll probably find a way to twist my words. (sheepishly) And G1 Starscream is in the Masters of Evil now, so I couldn't use him as an example.

Me: And yes the "Other Mother" does exist. Her name is Beldam and she is a malevolent witch.

Coraline: It's true.

Mel Jones: Oh man.

Coraline: I'm sorry I didn't tell you about her. It's just that you two were so busy that I really wanted to not be lonely anymore.

LaGrange: They also wouldn't have believed you anyway.

Charlie Jones: We're sorry too. Sorry we ever moved here to begin with.

Wiggly: (raises eyebrow) Really now?

Mel Jones: Yes. (to Coraline) But it's too late to undo our actions now, Coraline. Too late for any of us.

Me: Not necessarily. We can destroy Beldam for you guys and then give her the Black Gates. Then we can move you all back to Michigan and place you guys into our protection.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: Yeah you'll have lots of friends with us.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true.

Nico: Lets go bring down that witch.

We went to the door in her room.

Coraline: Just a warning. When we go to that world, she'll try to entice by showing you guys the things that you desire.

Me: We'll know she is lying.

RD Sam Sharp: And the people there will have the same button eyes as the doll you found before?

Coraline: That's right.

Homer: Sounds like something I saw. (Season 29 Episode 4B)

Me: Really?

Homer: Yeah it's crazy.

Coraline opened the door and we went in and crawled through a hall and then we got to the world Coraline went to.

Me: This it?

Coraline: Yep.

Me: Feels like we haven't even left.

Eli: Defeating Beldam is going to be easy.

Coraline: But to defeat her, you guys will need to challenge her to a game.

Stinkor: Stinkor like the sound of that!

Lincoln: We don't negotiate with-

Stonedozer: Lincoln, that was how Coraline defeated her before. We don't have a choice.

Lincoln: Oh right. I forgot.

Me: Sounds like my kind of challenge.

Nico: Yeah. What kind of game do we need to face her at?

Coraline: Any kind.

We then saw another mother and it was BELDAM! But in Mother form! She had ugly buttons for eyes!

Beldam: (in her Other Mother form) Coraline. How nice of you to drop by. And you brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Tae Kwon Crow: We know what you really are. And we challenge to you a game!

Beldam: (chuckles) Getting straight to the point, aren't we?

Nico: It's a finding game. The objects to find? The eyes of the ghost children that you've killed. If we win, they come back to life and we send you to the Black Gates. If we lose, we'll stay here forever and you can sew buttons onto our eyes.

Me: That is gross.

Beldam: Coraline said the same thing. But why not? Here's a free clue. In each of 3 wonders I've made for three of you, a ghost eye is lost in plain sight.

Me: Very cryptic. I like it.

Qin: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: Ooh! A Scavenger Hunt. I love this.

Nico: I had a feeling you would Twilight.

Me: Me too.

Beldam: Oh and Homer you might like this.

We saw a doll version of Bart.

Doll Bart: Just what Homer needs, an excuse to get fatter and lazier.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He strangled the Doll Bart and ripped its head off!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That one was funny!

Lily: Yeah!

Bart: At least it wasn't me.

Me: We'll keep that one with us. Stress relief doll for Homer.

Homer: Thanks J.D.

We got to searching.

Reverse Flash: You know I can just use my speed to look for them.

Nico: She's probably prepared for that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico then saw a ghost eye. Holding it was Another Me! But with Button eyes.

Nico: You're the other J.D., aren't you?

Me: I look UGLY! With button eyes!

Other me: That's right. The Other Mother sent me to guard this ghost eye.

Nico: Is it too much to ask for you to hand it over?

Other Me: If you want.

Firebrand: Say what now?

Other Me: I was made to be obedient. So, if Nico wants me to do something, I'll do it. Don't you want to stay with me, Nico? Where I'll do anything you want, no questions asked?

Nico: (growls) You fucking disgust me.

Other me: Huh?

Me: YEAH!

Nico then punched the Other me to the ground and took the Ghost Eye from him.

Me: YUCK!

Other Me: Why are you so mean?!

Nico: Why are you so blindly obedient?! The real J.D. would never blindly do whatever people tell him to do! He would always act based on his heart tells him is right! That's how he said no to Luthor's offer to erase all evil with the Black Gates! You make me sick just looking at you!

Me: That's right!

Nico spat on him and walked away.

Me: I can't believe I looked like that! What a freak!

Eli: Yeah!

Alister: Maxxine, ignoring what we just witnessed, you and Sougo get a time to shine today. After all, for all we know, the Bedlam can probably make Button Eyed versions of the Another Riders.

Maxxine: Awesome!

Sougo: Looking forward to this one.

Nico: We all are. Sorry you had to see that J.D.

Me: No worries. I hope no one has any doll versions of me.

We saw versions of Crocker and Burns with buttons eyes as well. They were dressed as butlers and had friendly expressions.

Mr. Touch: You two are the other Crocker and Burns, are you?

Other Burns: That's right. The Bedlam made us as opposites of the Primce Versions to guard this ghost eye as well as butlers to J.D. But truthfully, we really like you guys already. So, we don't really want to hurt you.

Me: Okay this is pathetic.

Mr. Go: Then why are you trying to stop us?

Other Crocker: Because we know how much power the Bedlam has over us. (to Coraline) You know what happened to the Other Father.

Other Burns: (to Nico) Don't you want to stay in a world where there's no evil and where me and Other Crocker over here will serve as your butlers for an eternity?

Space Kook: How are you planning to stop us from getting that ghost eye if J.D. says no?

Other Crocker: Well, instead of fairies, I've had a habit for using technology.

Other Crocker pressed a button and robots appeared.

Me: Still not impressed.

Nico: Yeah.

Other Burns: (gives Darkwing the Ghost Eye) Here! Take it! You defeated our robots fair and square!

Darkwing: You really are the opposite of the real Crocker and Burns. They would NEVER help us like this. But you know the Bedlam will kill you two for this.

Other Crocker: (smiles sadly at us) We know. But unlike the Crocker and Burns you know, we refuse to die as monsters.!

Me: Very interesting.

Qin: Yeah. No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Whiger: J.D., you realize that the Bedlam will kill the Other Crocker and Burns for helping us.

Pericles: (German Accent) You're seriously just paying that fact no mind?

Me: Well as much as I don't like it, And the fact that Crocker and Burns hurt us in the past.

Eli: Bro, these versions of them are telling the truth. They are not like them.

Me: Well… Okay I'll let them come with. But to be sure.

I had them jump into a scroll to hide them.

Nico: Good.

We later saw a version of Nico with button eyes as well.

Girl Jordan: You're the other Nico, aren't you?

Other Nico: That's right. The Other Mom made me as your boyfriend. Now come on. It's time for the humiliation of Cletus Kasady.

Me: What the!?

May: I did not see this coming!

Girl Jordan: Cletus Kasady gets humiliated here?

Other Nico: That's right. Don't you want to stay here, babe? Where I won't be holding you back, unlike my Prime self. And where Kasady gets humiliated forever?

Dive Man: Hey, buddy! Only one person gets to kill her "Babe"! That's Lincoln!

Me: YEAH!

I fired a wave of energy and obliterated the Other Nico.

We got the Ghost Eye.

Nico: That version of me made me look disgusting.

Ozzie Ostrich: Girl Jordan, you know Nico would NEVER steal you away from Lincoln!

Griffin: Besides, as much as you want to stay here, you don't believe that imposter, do you?

Girl Jordan: Absolutely not! I knew that version of Nico was a fake.

Lincoln: Good.

Qin: Yeah. There's only one Nico.

Nico: And that's me.

Pounce: Entrance time! And it's also time to collect our prize.

Nico: You read my mind Pounce.

We went to face Beldam.

Beldam was pissed that we conquered her game and then turned the other Crocker and Burns against her! Then the spirits of the flames of Friendship appeared and circled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Game over Beldam!

Coraline: YEAH! We win!

Chillyfish: No wonder the Cat didn't appear. You have it locked in a cage!

Bedlam: (laughs) Oh, please. You can't seriously be thinking of going back to a world where you guys constantly get stressed out! (to me) J.D., don't you want to live in a world where there's no evil at all? (to Girl Jordan) Girl Jordan, don't you want to have a Nico that's your loyal boyfriend and will never hold you back against Kasady? (to Nico) And Nico. Don't you want a version of J.D. who always listens to what you have to say?

Roman Torchwick: I think you know the answer to that, toots!

Nico: And it's that we say No to your offer. Sure, this is very enticing. But we're fine with what we have.

Me: So you can take your offers and shove them up your butt!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: We are not people that take the easy way out!

Xenia: Yeah!

Bedlam: Well, in that case…

She snapped her fingers, and Other Versions of the Another Riders appeared. Another Agito, Another Dragon Knight, Another Faiz, Another Blade, Another Hibiki, Another Kabuto, Another Den O, Another Kiva, Another Decade, Another W, Another OOO, Another Fourze, Another Wizard, Another Gaim, Another Drive, Another Ghost, Another Ex Aid, Another Build, Another Zi O, and Another Zero One. All with Button eyes.

Nico: This isn't all the Another Riders.

Bedlam: I just thought this was enough.

Sougo: You guys have the usual battles. Me and Maxxine will keep them busy!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Me: Show no mercy on those freaks!

Sougo: With pleasure!

Laney: Make those impostors pay!

Then Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Gator Ghoul, Billy Numerous, Ice Demon, Trumbipular, Merman, DC Enchantress, King Shark, Black Spider, Rishu, Katz, Lord Stratosfear, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Evil Winter Man, Katty Kattswell, Luna Ghost, Glue Man, Neopolitan Man, and Nightshade appeared.

Nico: Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Gator Ghoul, Billy Numerous, Ice Demon, Trumbipular, Merman, DC Enchantress, King Shark, Black Spider, Rishu, Katz, Lord Stratosfear, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Evil Winter Man, Katty Kattswell, Luna Ghost, Glue Man, Neopolitan Man, and Nightshade.

Manta Bayarsh: How was 2ndCornelia's mission?

Nico: It was very good.

Me: One of the best ever.

Hank Scorpio: We Heard she became smart.

Gator Ghoul: And that Fluttershy became constantly happy.

Me: Yeah and she was awesome. And I got an awesome Hope Emoticlone too.

Gator Ghoul: Wow!

Billy Numerous: (to Nico) We heard you fought Boscha.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Ice Demon: We'll make sure she doesn't try anything.

Me: Good.

?: That you can count on.

A figure came out and it was ADOBORUTE-G OF THE VITAL from episode 37 of Goseiger!

* * *

Adoborute-G of the Vital is a coral-theme member of the Machine Onslaught Empire Matrintis and is the main antagonist in episode 37 of the 2010 TV series called Tensou Sentai Goseiger.

He is voiced by Mitsuaki Hoshino who previously voiced Houretsudou from Gingaman and Sasamatage from Shinkenger.

History

Adoborute-G sets himself up to test a Matrintis plot to use special "Vital Meters" as part of a means to begin a fad which in actuality allow for them to petrify anyone wearing the brace, thus either forcing humanity to either become petrified or to calmly submit themselves to Matrintis out of fear of becoming petrified. Moune ends up putting on one of the Vital Meters during a giveaway (where Adoborute-G was dressed in a pink rabbit suit) and soon discovers the means of which the Matroid works, thus forcing her to likewise stay calm or suffer the consequences. The other Goseiger have a hard time defeating Adoborute-G while Moune is away, with only Gosei Knight not affected by the Vital Meter due to having no emotions to manipulate. Ultimately, Moune returns having discovered inner peace through a bad joke of Professor Amachi, calmly doing away with the Matroid in combat. When Adoborute-G tries to use a human shield, Gosei Yellow remembers him as someone who butt in front of a girl in line to get the meter and uses a furious Rockrush combo to move him while blowing away the Matroid with Super Land Dynamic, freeing everyone petrified.

After being grown by the BB Nails, a combination of Gosei Ultimate and Gosei Ground easily do away with Adoborute-G.

---

Eli: Adoborute-G of the Vital! I remember you! You made Vital Meters as part of a fad and petrified people to force themselves to submit themselves to Matrintis!

Adoborute-G: Awesome memory. Yes that's right.

Me: Wow!

William: Thank God you don't have button eyes!

Adoborute-G of the Vital: Of course I don't. It's a shame I wasn't adapted in America.

Me: I know. What a ripoff. You would have made a great episode too.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - Nico's rescue and tour of Hexside and learning more about Felicia and battling Boscha

---

Manta Bayarsh was first.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Nico's rescue was a tour of Hexside and learning more about Felicia. And he battled Boscha.

Taylor: It was a really cool adventure to hear about.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. We had a fun time seeing Hexside.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really awesome.

Sunburn: And it was cool how Felicia told us how she brought together Luz and Amity.

Manta Bayarsh: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

MANTA BAYARSH! ZORR!

Taylor activate her Ridewatch, Shift Cars and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Sophie Casterwill, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - Battling Another Ultimate Heatblast

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Nico, Takanuva, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Heatblast. I bet she was extremely hot!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Oh she sure was. Bianca is a very amazing swimsuit model.

Rarity: Oh and her bikini and swimsuit are absolutely amazing and put on a great chic.

Sweetie Belle: They sure do. J.D. is a lucky guy to know her.

Gill Grunt: He sure is.

Hank Scorpio: I can tell. Lets do it!

HANK SCORPIO! AURIC GOLDFINGER!

Sophie activated her Ridewatch, Shift Car and Gaia Memories and they fired waves of fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Becca Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Hunedoara Castle. How was it?

Becca: It was really cool. And we battled Stern Fern there and Lincoln made true on his threat to send her to the Black Gates.

Fluttershy: Yeah she deserved it.

Tornado Bolt: She was completely out of control.

Stealth Elf: She sure was.

Gator Ghoul: She deserved it too. Lets do it!

GATOR GHOUL! ZAZZ!

Becca activated her legend items and they fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Naruto Uzumaki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Meeting Gene-slammers for Halion the Timelord and Mobius the Frost Monarch

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy: (to Ben) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Halion the Timelord and Mobius the Frost Monarch. And what alien will you use this time?

Ben: This one.

He turned into ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

Billy Numerous: Ooh! Ultimate Heatblast! Good choice.

Ultimate Heatblast: Thanks. And yes they sure did. Their names are Valentine Emperyous and Leina Mobius.

Naruto: They are really awesome guardian angels.

Rainbow Dash: Boy they sure are guys.

Scootaloo: Wait till you hear their stories.

---

Valentine Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Leina Mobius: He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valentine Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Valentine, Leina, what are these two horrible revelations you have on Lola and Hawk and Hank?

Valentine Emperyous: Allow me to go first. Lola hit Leni so hard that she gave her a black eye and even knocked out some of her teeth and it really set off Valentine and she mangled her up, and ever since then, I've hated Lola with a vengeance.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that psychopathic, murderous, evil, insane… !

Lincoln: Yeah, and Valentine and I took Leni to the hospital after we called Mom and Dad, and we also told them everything that Lola did.

Selene Emperyous: After Valentine told us about what happened, we were all really pissed off at what that psychotic pink-wearing she-demon did to Leni, and we wanted to rip her to shreds. But, Valentine really wanted to do more than that, she wanted her head mounted on a pike!

Leina Mobius: I always knew Lola's anger issues were nothing but big trouble not just for the Louds, but for all of Royal Woods. Okay, now it's my turn, the reason I hate Hawk and Hank with a merciless vengeance and wanted to finish the job and kill them is because they,… they… (Voice Breaking) they brutally beat up Lincoln so badly and he was almost close to the point of death!

We gasped in horrifying shock, except for me and the Louds, and Lincoln put up the 9,500-lb barbell and he went up to Leina Mobius and hugged her, while she hugged him and cried onto his bare chest.

Nico: (Gasps) Why, those big, fat, ugly, sons of… !

Lincoln: I know, and that's why they're never ever getting out of prison again, and after Leina sent them running, she let me feed on her blood as well, and I recovered. But, we still told everyone of what Hawk and Hank did, and we wanted to press charges, but they hid themselves well.

Me: Yeah, and no one would ever go after them, because of how vicious they really are.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Billy Numerous: Why those rotten jerks!

Whirlwind: I know! The Stinkers have gone too far this time!

Billy Numerous: Boy they sure have! Lets do it!

He formed 620 clones.

BILLY NUMEROUS! VLAD PLASMIUS!

Ben activated his Legend Items and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Thetis, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Learning more about Felicia's past and how she changed Amity's life

---

The Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) You guys learned more about Felicia's past. And how she changed Amity's life.

Thetis: It's really amazing that she was able to help Luz, Amity and friends out and did so much for them.

Starlight Glimmer: She is an awesome friend to them.

Cozy Glow: And a great sister too.

Hex: Yeah it's really cool.

Ice Demon: That is true bonds there. Lets do it!

ICE DEMON! EVIL KILLER FROST!

Thetis activated her Legend Items and they fired waves of ice, magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Felicia has done it all over in the Boiling Isles before we came

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbopular: (to She Hulk) Felicia has done it all over in the Boiling Isles. Even before we came there.

She-Hulk: She sure has and it's so awesome.

Applejack: They were ready for Emperor Belos long before we got there.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure were.

Flashwing: I'm proud of Felicia. She had the makings of a great member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm before she joined us.

Trumbipular: I had that feeling too. Lets do it!

TRUMBIPULAR! ANIMAN!

She Hulk used her legend items and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Yumi Ishiyama, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Coraline is a really lonely girl and she just wants to fit in with her new life

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) Coraline is a really lonely girl. She just wants to fit in with her new life

Yumi: Yeah she just didn't like moving into a new house and just wanted some friends.

Princess Luna: I feel most bad for her too.

Moondust: Same here.

Snowdrop: I feel really bad for her too.

Gari: Same here.

Blackout: That is true. J.D. felt the same way and he knows how Coraline felt.

Merman: That is true. So Coraline knows how J.D. felt. Lets do it!

MERMAN! EVIL CLAWFUL!

Yumi activated her Legend Items and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Ilana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - Those weird doll versions with the buttons for eyes are creepy

---

DC Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress: (to Ilana) Those weird doll versions with the buttons for eyes are creepy. And just as creepy as the Beldam's minions with the same button eyes!

Ilana: They sure are creepy and weird.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. That is so weird.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. Scary too.

Spyro: Yeah. The movie was still cool though.

DC Enchantress: It sure is. Lets do it!

DC ENCHANTRESS! ZEENA!

Ilana activated her legend items and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

## Peyton, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - Beldam is an evil monster witch

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) The Beldam is an evil monster witch. Good thing you guys didn't fall for her false promises.

Peyton: No we sure didn't because we saw right through them.

Princess Celestia: Yeah like Swartz we knew she was Lying.

King Solar: Good thing she can't fool us.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: What she has done is pure evil.

King Shark: She sure is evil. Lets do it!

KING SHARK! ZOMOM!

Peyton activated his Legend Items and they fired waves of water and light and smashed him down.

---

## Jenny Wakeman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - Beldam is a monster witch that will pay for her crimes

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) Beldam is a monster witch that will pay for her crimes. For all the children she killed!

Jenny Wakeman: You got that right!

Pinkie Pie: She is a big time party pooper!

Featherweight: She sure is! She must be stopped!

Sprocket: Big time! I hate people like her!

Black Spider: Me too! Lets do it!

BLACK SPIDER! SPIDER (DC)

Jenny activated her legend items and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and lasers and smashed him down.

---

Kento of Hardrock VS Rishu

---

Rishu was next.

Rishu: Coraline is an awesome girl.

Kento: She sure is.

Kento fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mike Fernandez vs Katz

---

Katz was next.

Katz: This is a really scary situation for Coraline isn't it.

Mike: I agree there. She is just lonely.

Mike fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Andrea Davenport VS Lord Stratosfear

Lord Stratosfear was next.

Lord Stratosfear: I would never play any of my children for patsies like that! If I had any children.

Andrea Davenport: Me neither! What Beldam did is awful!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Mr. Fibb: This shall be most amazing Mr. Wink.

Mr. Wink: It will be Mr. Fibb.

Serenity: Then lets dance.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Kagero (Naruto) VS Evil Winter Man

Evil Winter Man was next.

Evil Winter Man: TIme to freeze.

Kagero: I think not.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Juniper Lee VS Katty Kattswell

Katty was next.

Katty Kattswell: This will be good.

Juniper Lee: It always is.

She fired waves of energgy and smashed down Katty.

Ziggy Grover vs Luna Ghost

The Luna Ghost was next.

Ziggy: Time to make you shine.

Ziggy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Mika Kozuru VS Evil Glue Man

Evil Glue Man was next.

Evil Glue Man: I'll stick it to you.

Mika: I don't think so.

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

Thrice Cream Man VS Neapolitan Man

Neapolitan Man was next.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man delicious!

Neapolitan Man: Come get a licking.

Thrice Cream Man fired waves of ice cream and smashed him down.

---

Nightshade (Skylanders) VS Nightshade (Marvel)

---

Nightshade was next.

Nightshade (Marvel): Are you ready for this?

Nightshade (Skylanders): Indeed I am my good lady.

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Adoborute-G of the Vital

---

Adoborute-G of the Vital Was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Beldam, a massive collection of powerful greatswords with the anti-Beldam symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged indestructible colored blades, large colored angel wings for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large angel wings with large colored gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also a collection of blasters, spellbooks, spears, whips, shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lllith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Adoborute-G: Wow! So Lillith is the new Megaforce Green?

Nico: She sure is. After how the Japanese Version of Megaforce Green got killed, Lillith is going to be Megaforce Green to honor him.

Adoborute-G: Wow that is awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Lets do it guys!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They put their weapons together!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER! ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER! ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lillith: SEA POWER! ENERGIZE!

They put the cards for their Land, Sea and Air powers on and charged it up.

Nico: FIRE!

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Adoborute-G of the Vital you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers, That's a Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Me: It's time to kick this bad witch's butt!

Beldam: You really think you can stop my Another Rider Army?

Troy: We have an army too!

Tsukasa: Only with no button eyes!

Kamen Ride: Forever Silver!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Gold Armor and Daiki summoned clones of all the Green Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GOLD!

Troy turned into Dino Charge Gold, Noah turned into Ninja Steel Gold, Gia turned into Beast Morpher Gold, Jake turned into Samurai Gold, Emma turned into Mystic Force Gold and Orion turned into Zeo Gold!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And this too.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Rangers and Sentai and the Riders too.

Maria: Awesome! Time for this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CRAFT FORCE!

She summoned Ragdoll, Baby Buttoneyes, and Angelic Amber!

Qin: NICE!

Ragdoll: This is gonna be good.

We went at her and blasted and smashed and pulverized her.

Maria: Have a taste of my glue gun, bitch!

She fired and it fired white hot glue and burned Beldam and she screamed in pain.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and burned her.

Accato blasted and smashed Beldam wall over.

Grumblemon, Dreadwind, Amity and Rollbar used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dreadwind's strength, Rollbar's weapons and Amity and Grumblemon's powers 100-fold.

Grumblemon and Dreadwind: SEISMIC FORCE BASHER!

Amity Blight and Rollbar: MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Destruction Bunny Force and Zavok: DESTRUCTION BUNNY BLAST!

Monkey Ghost Storm and Red Ghost: MONKEY GHOST BLAST!

Abominations of Nature and Abomination: ABOMINATION FURY SMASHER!

Speed Demons of Doom and LaGrange: SPEED DEMON RUSH STORM!

Rocks of Fury and Stonedozer: ROCKS OF FURY FORCE!

Firestorm Bashers and Firebrand: FIRESTORM BASHING BLAST!

Cyborgs of Justice and Touch & Go: CYBER TECHNO BLAST!

Tigers of Spirits and Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT STRIKE!

Griffins of the Storm and Griffin: GRIFFIN STORM BURST!

Jellyfish of Water and Chillyfish: JELLYFISH LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Video Games of Buttkicking Darkness and Kuroto Dan: VIDEO GAME BUTTKICKING SPREE!

Cheese Cheese Cheese Cheese and Cheese Monster: CHEESE FORCE BLAST!

Drills of Bombs and Evil Drill Man: DRILL MISSILE BARRAGE!

Snakes of Fury and Secret Snake Club: SNAKES OF DOOM!

STINKY FARTS and Stinkor: FARTS OF DEMISE!

Speed Demon Doom and Reverse Flash: SPEEDING FLASH BASHER!

Space Kook Madness and Space Kook: SPACE MADNESS BLAST!

Birds of Germany and Pericles: GERMANY BIRD STORM!

Ostrich of Buttkicking and Ozzie Ostritch: OSTRICH BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Thieves of Justice and Roman Torchwick: THIEVING BUTTKICKERS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance,

Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL BASHING STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOON BLAST!

We fired a massive barrage of elements and energy.

Coraline, Rarity, Izzy Moonbow, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. and me: OREGON JEWEL JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: CRAFTING ELEMENT STYLE: GLUE GUN!

Jessica Shannon: CRAFTING STING STYLE: SEWING NEEDLES!

Peni Parker: CRAFTING WEB STYLE: PLIERS!

Entrapta: CRAFTING LIGHTNING STYLE: YARN!

Perfuma: CRAFTING NATURE STYLE: STENCILS!

Frosta: CRAFTING ICE STYLE: PAINT!

Mai: CRAFTING FIRE STYLE: CRUSHES!

Yuna: CRAFTING WATER STYLE: ROLLERS!

Toph: CRAFTING EARTH STYLE: SCISSORS!

Makoto Nanaya: CRAFTING WIND STYLE: PAPER TRIMMER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Crafting supplies.

Lincoln and his harem: CRAFTING FINAL SMASH: CRAFTING KI BLAST BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of crafting based ki blasts and the blasts all hit Beldam and she was obliterated in a massive fiery explosion and was given the Black Gates.

Lincoln: It's over, Beldam! You are never hurting another innocent soul ever again.

Nico: You said it, Linc. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, we've still got Morana Desdemona to deal with, and the last member of The Order of The Black Cross should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you and your entire coven pay for killing us four years ago, Morgana DeRose!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Morgana DeRose: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Morana Desdemona, and face your punishment.

An inverted Black Cross with an inverted pentagram appeared in the skies, and a tornado of darkness appeared from the ground and demonic screaming echoed in the air, and when it disappeared, what stands in its place is a girl with long black hair, red eyes, black clothes, and an inverted black cross with an inverted pentagram on her right arm, it was Morana Desdemona, a dark witch and the leader and founder of The Order of The Black Cross.

Morgana DeRose: Morana Desdemona, I should've known you'd show up here, you dark witch!

Morana Desdemona: And now, I will have my revenge on you for what you did to us four years ago! You ruined our ritual to prove our loyalty to Satan, and all of you have ruined our last attempts at revenge!

Morgana DeRose: I have no remorse in what we did four years ago, and you're about to suffer the same fate as your master, and Odalia Blight and Stern Fern, you couldn't trust them that much, since Odalia was only loyal to Emperor Belos and Stern Fern is a psychopathic, bad-tempered fat cow with a 40-foot stick up her butt and with rage issues.

Suddenly, Morgana DeRose's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with darkness, earth, dark magic, and Cerberus, she unholstered her massive Knightmare Cerberus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Morana Desdemona, she left black and orange energy, darkness, dark magic, earth, and Cerberus with every step.

Morgana DeRose: I will never forgive you for what you've done in the past, Morana Desdemona, you and the rest of The Order of The Black Cross have caused far too much trouble to all of Michigan for the final time to prove your loyalty to Satan, and now, I'm going to make sure that you die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Suddenly, Morgana DeRose was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with darkness, earth, Cerberus, and dark magic surrounding it, there's Knightmare Cerberus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Morana Desdemona: the blood red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Morgana DeRose emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Morgana DeRose grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has midnight black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and orange energy aura with with darkness, earth, dark magic, and Cerberus surrounding her, she has Knightmare Cerberus with the Dark Kanji in its paws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Cerberus earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Knightmare Cerberus with orange gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange Cerberus-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Morgana DeRose has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, earth, dark magic, and Cerberus on the coattails, and on the back is Knightmare Cerberus with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Morgana DeRose felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Morgana DeRose has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Morgana DeRose's massive Knightmare Cerberus-themed large sword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy with darkness, earth, dark magic, and Cerberus, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knightmare Cerberus' Dark Magic Earthstorm Greatsword of Dark Magic and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knightmare Cerberus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black Cerberus heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black Cerberus heads and a large orange gem below the black Cerberus heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of Knightmare Cerberus' head with orange gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Spellbook of The Knightmare Realm, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Knightmare Cerberus that said, "Morgana DeRose, Gene-Slammer of Knightmare Cerberus, Founder and Leader of The Knightmare Coven of Justice, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Morana Desdemona of The Order of The Black Cross, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of The Satanic Dark Forces, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Cerberus, Dark Magic, and Earth"

モルガナ・デローズ、ナイトメア・ケルベロスのジーン・スラマー、ナイトメア・コーヴン・オブ・ジャスティスの創設者兼リーダー、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、黒十字騎士団のモラナ・デスデモナの破壊者、闇のゴスのメンバー、破壊者サタニック・ダーク・フォース、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、ダーク・アーツ、オカルト、ケルベロス、ダーク・マジック、そしてアースのマスター

Morgana DeRose has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA

ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS MAGIC EARTHSTORM KNIGHTMARE CERBERUS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK OCCULT MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTHSTORM DARK MAGIC WITCHCRAFT LOVE!

We were amazed by Morgana DeRose's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Morana Desdemona saw it, the dark Satanic witch fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Morgana DeRose dodged it and she fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with darkness, earth, dark magic, and Cerberus at Morana Desdemona and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent the dark Satanic witch flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and now, she's pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Morgana DeRose's now the last of The Knightmare Coven of Justice to transform, so awesome.

Me: This is going to be a good fight: The Earthstorm Dark Magic Cerberus of Justice VS. Satanic Black Magic of Evil.

Lincoln: We're finally going to be rid of The Order of The Black Cross for good and we'll make sure that they never ever come back, and Morgana, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Morgana DeRose: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earthstorm Dark Knightmare Cerberus and Divine Dark Magic Earth Occult Justice) I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we deal with Morana Desdemona once and for all and forever seal the fate of The Order of The Black Cross?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Morgana.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Morgana DeRose.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to pay for everything you and your order have done, Morana Desdemona, and this time, you're never coming back from the dead again!

Morgana DeRose and Lincoln went after Morana Desdemona, who continued firing blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Mermaids, and Cerberus at Morana Desdemona and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked Morana Desdemona with their massive greatswords and they left some really nasty scars on her and they also drew blood, and they also punched and kicked her hard all over the place, and this really pissed off Morana Desdemona.

Morana Desdemona: You! (Voice suddenly turning demonic) You! I'LL KILL YOU!

Morana Desdemona let out a demonic scream, and we saw a tail sprout out, her skin turned pale, her ears turned pointed, her nails grew into claws, her pupils turned into slits, and horn stubs grew on her head, she'd turned into her Demon form.

Nico: So, that's her Demon form, ugly!

Me: Really ugly, we still remembered seeing what happened when we faced that thug, Tony Reno and his friends long ago.

Morana Desdemona tried to attack again, but Morgana DeRose and Lincoln dodged her claws and they also absorbed the blasts of fire she threw at them, and then, Lincoln chopped off her tail as she screamed in agonizing pain, and he trapped Morana Desdemona by forming a magic circle below her feet. Then, Morgana DeRose used her Spellbook of The Knightmare World and found the spell she and the others used on Tony Reno and his friends and she chanted the incantation and it fired a powerful blast of dark magic at Morana Desdemona, and it stripped the dark Satanic witch of all her demonic powers and her Demon form and it turned her back to normal. The magic circle disappeared and Lincoln grabbed her by her neck and he tossed her into the air with his infinite and really immense brute superhuman strength, and that allowed Morgana DeRose and Lincoln to fire powerful black energy blasts at Morana Desdemona, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was killed.

Then, Morana Desdemona's spirit appeared, and as soon as it did, Morgana DeRose and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by the spirits of those she'd killed, and she was fading away.

Morana Desdemona: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, ADARA DUNSTAN! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Morana Desdemona was erased by The Black Gates never to return again and The Order of The Black Cross are finally no more. We cheered wildly for what Morgana DeRose and Lincoln did to Morana Desdemona as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Morgana DeRose's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Morgana DeRose: At last, now we're finally rid of The Order of The Black Cross for good, thank you for helping me destroy Morana Desdemona, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Morgana.

Suddenly, Morgana DeRose wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Morgana DeRose's face, they kissed passionately as Morgana DeRose's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knightmare Cerberus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and dark magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Morgana DeRose came back, as the display and Knightmare Cerberus vanished.

Nico: Alright, you guys did it, Morgana DeRose and Lincoln, you two did an awesome job in getting rid of that dark Satanic witch, Morana Desdemona.

Lincoln: And made sure she'd never come back again, and now, we're finally rid of The Order of The Black Cross.

Morgana DeRose: Morana and her coven have caused enough trouble for the last time, I thought we were finished with them four years ago when we killed them by dropping that electric wire into that pool of blood in their hideout.

Lincoln: That's true, Morgana, but just like The Church of Necrom, they weren't going to give up that easily, and they waited four years to come back from the dead, and when they found out that not only were you guys back, but to find out their master was killed by us, that really ruined their plan to bring about the end of the world. Now, to make sure not a single trace of them is left.

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and fired a powerful rainbow energy wave and it hits The Order of The Black Cross' hideout: the abandoned mine cave in the north of Gotham Royal York, and when it hit, every trace of The Order of The Black Cross was wiped out of existence for good.

Lincoln: There we go, now not a trace of those Satanic witches is left, and it also ruined any of their plans to get us back.

Selene Emperyous: After what happened with Damian Alaister and

The Church of Necrom, you were really prepared for that one, and tomorrow, on your rescue, Linky, we're going to meet the last of my sisters, Laniya Emperyous, the Gabrion the Timelord Gene-Slammer and the second of the two Water Masters, and she's got a really nasty revelation about Lori tomorrow.

Nico: We'd already heard a ton of nasty and bloody revelations from the other Guardian Angels about Lori, but I can guess there's another one heading our way.

Lincoln: We'll brace ourselves for that revelation tomorrow, Nico, but some of us might've known about what Lori did that day as well, and how Laniya thrashed her.

Trumbipular: Now, the Beldam can't kill anymore kids.

Me: Thank goodness.

Merman: And her victims are back to life.

DC Enchantress: Also, the Other Crocker and Burns will be serving as SHIELD Agents.

Me: Nice! I like that.

Other Crocker: Fine by me. Teaching's not my thing.

King Shark: Good to know.

Black Spider: What do you guys say we get the Hell out of here?

Nico: Good idea. I've had enough buttons to last an eternity. (To Ragdoll and Baby Buttoneyes) No offense.

Ragdoll: None taken.

Coraline: Thank you guys. All of you.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Yeah. Good job today everyone.

Coraline: (To the viewers) Now Beldam is gone for good. She will never terrorize kids again.

Qin: Yeah.

We got out of that world and had it all sealed up and then we had Coraline and her family moved back to Michigan and then as promised placed under our protection. We had them in a really awesome nice house too. We went back to our home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Coraline from 2009 was a great movie! It was creepy too.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Onewa, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading into the Simulator and we're going to battle Emperor Belos and let Felicia get some shots in on her ancestor and we're going to dish out some ultimate powerful retribution on him. He has had this coming for 375 years. And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Alien X and this one is gonna be a really powerful one! Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 68: Sanaphond the Sky Prison named Celine Kirlian and she is Nico's friend from blacksmithing class and she knows how to make awesome swords and weapons. Also she is a great cop too and knows all about how the prison system works too. The match-up scene is for Selene Rosesanglante, Gene-Slammer of Ruddy Rose Dragon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy mad scientist Jason Woodrue, and they're going to make absolutely sure he pays for his crimes and never comes back from the dead again. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Greyfriars Kirkyard in Edinburgh, Scotland, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the cemetery of the spirits that've haunted Greyfriars Kirkyard since they were accidentally released in 1999 and help the trapped spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet the Gabrion the Timelord Gene-Slammer named Laniya Emperyous, the sixth-born and youngest of the Emperyous Sisters and the second Water Master, Laniya has powerful water powers as well as the powers of Archangel Gabriel and she also has a powerful fighting style that earned Lynn's respect. She took on Lori at her absolute worst and she hates Lori with a brutal vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her. Get ready for a black and white adventure as we go meet Victor Frankenstein and his dog Sparky that he brought back to life like how Frankenstein did and we're going to kill Mr. Whiskers.

See you all tomorrow.

# NIGHT OF THE FRANKENSTEIN ANIMALS

FRANKENWEENIE WAS A GREAT MOVIE

---

In the simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Onewa, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there there to help Felicia take down her ancestor. We were on a mysterious floating prison and it was a really creepy one.

Me: Wow! Look at this prison.

Xenia: It seems eerily familiar though.

Camie: Yeah it feels familiar.

Eli: I sense it too. It's crazy.

Laney: Yeah.

Onewa: Boy it's cool though.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Onewa.

Onewa: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be really fun helping you out.

Varie: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Onewa: I personally think your Mind Control Mask Power is cool.

Onewa: Yes it sure is. The power it has is amazing.

Qin: I thought so too.

Laney: All the Mask's powers are incredible.

Luz: They sure are. They have all sorts of cool powers.

Felicia Wittebane: They sure do.

Onewa: Observe.

Onewa's mask began glowing. And so did Girl Jordan.

Onewa: Girl Jordan, can you tell me if you were REALLY considering on staying in the Beldam's world?

Girl Jordan: I was not considering it at all. I would never leave Lincoln because I love him.

Onewa: Good.

It stopped.

Camie: WHOA!

Felicia Wittebane: That is amazing and awesome.

Girl Jordan: (Dizzy) Whoa what hit me? I feel like I got hit by a train.

Me: Onewa was demonstrating his Mask's power.

Onewa: Sorry about that.

Girl Jordan: Oh.

Nico: (growls) J.D., what I saw was NOT you. AT ALL!

Me: I know! That button-eyed version of me was a freak!

Laney: Ugly too!

Me: There is only one me and that is me.

Qin: You got that right.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah. But Nico that doll version of you was uglier. There is only one you.

Nico: DARN TOOTIN!

May: That was a cheap imitation of you.

Nico: Yeah! But it was funny how Homer strangled that button-eyed version of Bart. That we can handle.

Lily: Yeah that was funny. I gave that to Homer as a strangling dummy to vent his anger.

Camie: Good idea.

Nico: Girl Jordan, I swear to you. I would NEVER think of stealing you from Lincoln. Even after how many times you've gone against my leadership, I still see you as a friend!

Girl Jordan: I know you wouldn't Nico. You are a true friend with a good heart.

Lincoln: He sure is and it was true that version of Nico had everything all wrong about him but we saw right through it.

Me: I agree there.

Luz: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah no kidding! The Nico we all know would NEVER be like that.

May: And thank goodness for that Qin.

Xenia: You said it.

Himiko: Yeah that was a really creepy and strange adventure.

Nico: Also, Amu, Misao, Tusk, Leo, Sela, Aayla Secura, Water Angel, Haliya Yastrzhembsky, Jane Mothra, and Plo Koon will be backup core members.

Me: Cool! About time the rest of the Zyuohgers got picked for the backup part.

Eli: And some of the Jedi.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yeah I think it's so awesome.

Felicia Wittebane: I think it's amazing myself. Belos is inside the prison. I feel it.

Nico: Then lets go.

Onewa: Should I use my Kamen Rider form or Hordika form?

Nico: Either one is good.

Onewa: Okay.

We went inside and standing in the middle of the prison was EMPEROR BELOS!

Emperor Belos: Ahh I knew you would one day return Felicia.

Felicia Wittebane: Skip the pleasantries ancestor. You and I have some catching up to do. And by that I mean making sure you get your just desserts!

Onewa went Hordika.

Felicia Wittebane: You have 375 years of justice coming to you!

Suddenly, Felicia Wittebane's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with dark magic, palismen, mythological creatures, and dark forces, and as she approached Boscha, she left black energy, dark magic, palismen, mythological creatures, and dark forces with every step.

Felicia Wittebane: We're not going to let you get away with everything you did over the centuries and we're going to make sure that your malevolent influence is gone from both Earth and from the world of the Boiling Isles once and for all, Phillip and your genocidal trickery and heartless crimes of seeing everyone and everything in The Demon Realm die at your hands is nothing short of madness. Justice is coming to you!

Suddenly, Felicia Wittebane was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with dark forces and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there are palismen and mythological creatures flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Felicia Wittebane emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Felicia Wittebane grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a midnight black energy aura with dark magic, palismen, mythological creatures, and dark forces surrounding her, she has a raven with a pentagram emblazoned on her forehead, she has on raven earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Darkness and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the black crescent moon links and blue crystal links and a blue raven-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a raven with blue gems for eyes and holding the Darkness and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant. Felicia Wittebane has on a long midnight black dress, midnight black midriff top, midnight black pants, midnight black shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and palismen on the coattails, and a raven with a pentagram in its talons on the back surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Felicia Wittebane felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the midnight black feathers have blue tips on them. Felicia Wittebane has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Felicia Wittebane has a brand-new Mage's Staff called Felicia's Black Raven Mage's Staff of Darkness Magic Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive dark blue globe perched on top of four large midnight black raven heads with dark blue gems for eyes, a large dark blue gem surrounded by a golden ring, and a small gold dragon wrapped around one end of the long midnight black shaft and on the other end is a blue gem and below it are four smaller midnight black raven heads on top of a massive gold split crescent weight and a large dark blue gem on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden raven head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the raven that said, "Felicia Wittebane, Rebel Descendant of Philip Wittebane Also Known as Emperor Belos, Leader of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and Palismen, Defender of The Demon Realm and The

Human Realm, Destroyer of Emperor Belos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Dark Arts, Dark Magic, Elemental Magic, and More"

フェリシア・ウィッテベイン、フィリップ・ウィッテベインの反逆者の末裔、皇帝ベロスとしても知られる、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のリーダー、ダーク・アーツとパリスメンの強力なマスター、悪魔の領域と人間の領域の擁護者、皇帝ベロスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてダークアーツ、ダーク マジック、エレメンタル マジックなどのマスター

Felicia Wittebane has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS SUPERNATURAL DARK MAGIC RAVEN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK SUPERNATURAL MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC HOPE!

Emperor Belos: WHAT TRICKERY IS THIS!?

Felicia Wittebane: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Magic Supernatural Demon Raven and Divine Supernatural Dark Magic Hope) **Something that I learned from all my friends! Now you will feel its power!**

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Alien X.

Negative Ultimate Alien X: This is fitting against you!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Yeah! I've had it with this monster!

I transformed and went Super Angel Celestial Eternity Xelnaga.

Me: (Divine Cosmic Echoing Elemental Celestial Voice of Friendship, Virtue, Justice, Love and Hope) **Time for justice to prevail like always!**

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju gear.

Nico: Awesome! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 7!)

May: YEAH!

Emperor Belos: You learned some new forms!

Qin: We all have!

Nico: Now prepare for some buttwhooping.

We went at him.

Felicia kicked him in the face and teleported as he was flying and then kicked him in the back of the head and smashed him into the floor.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) You may be powerful!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Ixa Ridewatch) But so are we!

Armor Time! (Ixa Knuckle beeping, followed by rock music) Ready! Ixa!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got IxaArmor.

Nico: We're just more powerful than you.

We brutally blasted and smashed and pulverized him and Felicia fired waves of dark magic and they hit Belos and extracted all the Titan's Blood and the dark magic and all the Palisman Spirits and freed them. Then she fired a wave of light magic and removed the curse he was afflicted with and then got rid of his powers.

EMPEROR BELOS WAS DEFEATED! He was now just PHILLIP WITTEBANE!

Phillip Wittebane: What the? This isn't over!

He tried to use his magic but NOTHING HAPPENED!

Phillip Wittebane: What happened!? What did you do to me!?

Felicia Wittebane: **I stripped you of your magic and your powers and freed the Palisman Spirits from you and also I used my magic to remove the curse you had on you. And I made you normal again. Consider this a final act of mercy from me. You're going where you truly belong.**

Luz: And that is prison!

Onewa: (laughs) Don't worry. You'll get to eat good prison food!

Me: **It'll be better than the garbage you ate.**

I slapped the cuffs on him and then beamed him to a cell in the Neptune Prison where it was lined with magic that will prevent dark magic, Number Cards, Dark Orbs or any form of otherworldly or Satanic Magic from getting him out.

Nico: Awesome!

Felicia Wittebane: He may have done bad but he is still family.

Xenia: He is.

Eli: And the Another Alien is going to appear right about… now.

A figure came out and it was a black and purple version of ULTIMATE ALIEN X! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE ALIEN X!

Me: **WHOA! This one is more powerful! Another Ultimate Alien X!**

Laney: Oh man! This one is Omnipotent.

Nico: Yep.

Another Ultimate Alien X: (In a girls voice) Yeah it's cool.

Me: (Gasp) **Elaine Summerston!**

Another Ultimate Alien X: Yeah and it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: **Same here.**

Nico: You know her?

Me: **Yep. Elaine is a Superhero named Bikiniella and she is a voluptuous and sexy superhero and she is also a stripper.**

Nicole: Oh boy.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Alien X: No.

Me: **Let me guess, you seduced him and he fell over from a love nosebleed launch.**

Another Ultimate Alien X: Yes! How did you know?

Me: **Same thing happened to him with a couple others.**

Nico: It's true.

Laney: Yeah he had one heck of a pervy side to him though.

Nicole: Now I'm REALLY glad we destroyed him.

Lana: So is the world.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: **Sorry we have to fight like this Elaine.**

Another Ultimate Alien X: No worries. Hit me with your best shot!

Nico: (takes out Yost Kang's Ridewatch) This is the one good for this fight!

Nico fired laser blasts and smashed Another Ultimate Alien X down.

Another Ultimate Alien X: Awesome one. But watch this.

She fired an energy blast and it hit Seya, Shizuka, Rei, Saeko, Miku, May and Camie and they were all in smoking hot bikinis of different colors and it was really awesome.

Another Ultimate Alien X: There. Now those are smoking hot.

Miku Yuuki: Wow! I look awesome in this one!

Camie: Me too!

May: Same here. (Strikes a pose) Like what you see Nico?

Miku Yuuki: How do we look J.D.?

Me: **Hubba hubba!**

Camie: (Laughs) It's awesome.

Nico: (Steam Toots) WHOA!

We laughed!

Onewa: My turn!

He activated his Ridewatch for KGBeast and he fired laser and stone blasts and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Ultimate Alien X snapped her fingers and Nico was knocked into me!

CRASH!

We were on the ground and I saw that MY HEAD WAS ON NICO'S BODY AND NICO'S HEAD WAS ON MY BODY!

Nico: What the!? HEY!

I laughed at this.

Nico: Okay this is funny!

I twisted my head and popped it off and Nico did the same and we put our heads back on our bodies.

Me: **Okay that was funny!**

Nico: To be fair, our heads are still intact!

Me: **But they were on the wrong bodies.**

Another Ultimate Alien X: But that was funny. I saw that on TV and thought it would be funny.

Me: **You got to admit it was silly.**

Maria: Yeah!

May: (LAUGHS) It sure was funny.

Another Ultimate Alien X snapped her fingers again and Nico started floating helplessly in the air.

Nico: HEY! GET ME DOWN FROM HERE!

Me: **I have a feeling this one is gonna be funny. Elaine also has a mischievous side to her.**

Qin: Oh boy.

Xenia: Yeah. What are you gonna do?

Another Ultimate Alien X then made Nico land on top of Onewa.

SMASH!

Onewa: OW!

Me: **OOH! That has to hurt.**

Qin: Ouch.

Another Ultimate Alien X: Not done yet.

She snapped her fingers and made Nico float again and then she snapped her fingers and flew right into the valley of May's chest and knocked her down.

May: Whoa!

Nico saw where he was and looked up and saw May.

May: (Seductively) I didn't know you wanted to have sex again Nico.

Then Nico got blasted back with a powerful nosebleed that sent him flying and he crashed into Another Ultimate Alien X and smashed her down!

Me: **Okay that was funny!**

Nico got up and he was dizzy!

Nico: Please let the next Gene Slammer appear before I'm humiliated any further!

?: Actually you are all right here inside me Nico!

Nico: Wait that voice! Celine Kirlian!? Where are you?

Celine Kirlian: That's a very difficult question to answer. You might say that I'm everywhere around you. I'm the prison you are in.

Me: **WHOA! You are this whole prison?**

Celine Kirlian: Yeah I'm Number 68: Sanaphond the Sky Prison.

Nico: WHOA!

The whole prison glowed and we were back on the surface of the planet and we saw a girl with pink hair and magenta and purple clothes and also she had the number 68 emblazoned on her forehead.

Celine Kirlian: That was cool though. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Ultimate Alien X and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over to Elaine and she was a girl with purple hair and a black voluptuous bikini and had a voluptuous physique.

I picked her up.

Elaine Summerston: (Groans) What a horrible headache.

Me: **But you're back to normal.**

Celine Kirlian: Sorry you were embarrassed like that.

Nico: No worries. It's very fitting that you were Sanaphond the Sky Prison.

Celine Kirlian: It sure is.

Onewa: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Celine Kirlian: My favorite was where me and Nico busted a notorious drug gang and it was the biggest drug ring ever.

Nico: I remember that. It was a huge ring where we took down 500 Heroin Producers.

Qin: Whoa! I remember seeing that on the news. They got sentenced to 500 years in federal prison.

Varie: Wow!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico and Celine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Celine.

Celine Kirlian: Me too Nico. Me too.

Onewa: Eli, did you know we were inside her the whole time?

Eli: To be honest no I didn't.

Qin: Wow that is unusual.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: It looked like a prison.

Nico: Strange. But lets head home.

We left the simulator and powered down.

Me: Feel better Felicia?

Felicia Wittebane: I sure do feel better.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, and Pohatu are heading to Greyfriars Kirkyard in Edinburgh, Scotland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to exorcise the cemetery of the spirits that've haunted Greyfriars Kirkyard since they were accidentally released in 1998 and help the trapped spirits rest in peace.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Greyfriars Kirkyard in Edinburgh, Scotland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to exorcise the cemetery of the spirits that've haunted Greyfriars Kirkyard since they were accidentally released in 1998 and help the trapped spirits rest in peace.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) I never thought that one of your rescues would be right here at the most haunted spot in Scotland.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Greyfriars Cemetery, the haunted abyss of tortured spirits.

Me: Cemeteries have always been hotspots for paranormal activity and many sightings of spirits for decades.

Nico: But, Greyfriars has a dark history going back to the 17th Century.

Lincoln: And since my family's ancestors lived in the 17th Century, they knew what happened here over 400 years ago, and thanks for joining us, Pohatu.

Pohatu: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the story behind Greyfriars Cemetery?

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) It's not a good one, lad. In 1649, The Black Plague held Edinburgh in a terrifying grip, and 2% of the population of the population were buried alive. They were so scared of getting the plague, they'd faint and they'd wake up inside a coffin, and some of the coffins here in Greyfriars don't have bells to alert anyone that you're alive, and that was a stupid move since they're a few feet under the ground. But, The Black Plague of 1649 was just the beginning of Greyfriars' grisly history.

We arrived at Greyfriars Cemetery, and we felt all the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and all of the dark spirits aren't going to leave Greyfriars Cemetery that easily, but we sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 400 years.

Me: Yeah.

We then head for a locked section in the back of the graveyard.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) This here is The Covenanters' Prison, and ironically enough, this very prison was made to imprison The Covenanters, Scottish Protestants who defied King Charles I, and so many Covenanters died here for defying King Charles I. After they were executed, they were buried right back here in Greyfriars Cemetery.

Nicole: And this was during the time of The Protestant Reformation and of course, the long rivalry that Scotland had with England, so yeah, it was going to be bloody.

Lincoln: And in 1998, the tormented spirits of Greyfriars were unleashed by a vagrant who took cover here to avoid the rain, but he accidentally cracked open the tomb of George MacKenzie releasing the dark spirit that was trapped here for 400 years.

The Louds' Scottish Ancestors and Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Scotland growled in anger.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Bloody George MacKenzie, that bloodstained man turned this entire churchyard into a death camp for the Covenanters, and he was responsible for the deaths of 18,000 Covenanters, thus earning him that evil nickname.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Aye, what a monster, and the stories about him were so horrific! And ever since the disturbance of the crypt, 63 visitors were mysteriously attacked near his tomb.

Lincoln: George MacKenzie was the one behind the attacks, and there were two exorcisms performed here to cleanse the cemetery of the spirits, but after the first exorcism, the minister who performed it died, and some believed that the dark forces were too powerful for him, and the second exorcism did not work. Now, The Covenanters' Prison is off limits to tourists, and I don't blame them. Well, now it's our turn.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded Greyfriars Cemetery. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of

Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces of Greyfriars Cemetery were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Greyfriars Cemetery and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Greyfriars Cemetery has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared, and the spirit of George MacKenzie is sent to Hell forever for what he did.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: And thanks to the exorcism, Greyfriars Cemetery is now finally calm.

Lucy Loud: And all the trapped good spirits and the tormented spirits have finally been freed, and the suffering they've endured for over 400 years has been lifted.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) At long last, all the souls of those trapped here can now rest in peace.

Lincoln: That's right, Duke Lincoln, but we're not done here yet. I also got word that Dark Kat has come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us.

We gasped. Then, Aylene Carter, T-Bone, Razor, and Kira arrived here, along with their new member, Apex, and Commander Feral, Felina Feral, and Callie Brigs.

T-Bone: Lincoln's right, and when we found out, we had to get here as fast as possible.

Razor: And we're going to tear him to shreds.

Lincoln: You said it, Razor, we're sending his butt to The Black Gates for good, and he should be on the attack right… now!

?: HEEEEELLLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of nine girls calling for help, along with the sound of sadistic and maniacal laughing in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his

Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Dark Kat, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the nine girls, but they've been cornered by Dark Kat, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Why, that evil sadistic monster! Let's send him to Hell for good!

Suddenly, we saw Gabrion the Timelord appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Gabrion the Timelord, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Laniya Emperyous, but we'll talk later, time to rip Dark Kat to shreds for what he's done.

We rushed on over, and right before Dark Kat could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Dark Kat, and that allows the nine girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Dark Kat, and when Dark Kat saw us, he roared in insane anger.

Dark Kat: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will kill every last one of you for ruining my plans to destroy all of Megakat City! YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Lincoln: I should've known you'd still be pissed at us for what we did to you, but you brought this all on yourself, Dark Kat. But, now it's time we got rid of you once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel

Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Timmy transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celestial Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Magical Fairy Wolf Justice and Celestial Fairy Magic Hope and he had his large Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and Eye of Lupus steel orb ready, Pohatu, Timmy's friends, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Dark Kat, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

This made Dark Kat even more angry as he roared and charged at us like a rampaging bull, but The Swat Kats fired Matchstick Missiles at him and he was burned badly, and then, Lincoln slashed open Dark Kat's stomach and his guts spilled out, and he slashed Dark Kat's head clean off his shoulders and mounted it on a stake. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Then, Dark Kat's spirit appeared and he was still pissed off.

Dark Kat: I don't even care that I'm dead, I won't stop until I kill every last one of you!

Lincoln: No, this is the end for you, Dark Kat.

Lincoln chained Dark Kat with spirit chains and he drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was then erased by The Black Gates for his crimes.

Lincoln: That's another haunted location exorcised and we're finally rid of Dark Kat for good. (To Laniya Emperyous and Leina Mobius) And it's good to see you again, Laniya Emperyous.

Laniya Emperyous reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the symbol of Water on her forehead and massive and beautiful white angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, long aqua yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, aqua blue pants, aqua blue legwarmers, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water and angels on the coattails and Gabrion the Timelord on the back and holstered on her back is a large Gabrion the Timelord-themed greatsword with Gabrion the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua angel wings for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue angel wings and a large aqua blue gem below the angel wings for the pommel.

Laniya Emperyous: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Selene, Zaina, Vorya, Sandra, Sadie, Rachel, Michelle, Melanie, Laney, Camie, and Valentine.

Selene Emperyous: You too, Laniya.

Lincoln went up to Laniya Emperyous and he hugged her, and Laniya Emperyous was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Laniya Emperyous: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Laniya Emperyous, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the sixth youngest child and the second of the two Water Masters of the Emperyous Sisters, Laniya has powerful water powers as well as the powers of the Archangel Gabriel and she also has a powerful fighting style that earned Lynn's respect.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, she's the martial artist and the champion of Gabriel, the Archangel.

Lynn: Yeah, her powerful fighting style is something to be respected and feared, and she took on Lori at her absolute worst and she hates Lori with a brutal vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yeah, I still remembered what Laniya did to Lori long ago, but, we'll hear that later on, and the rest of you are going to like it.

Nico: Uh oh, so we got a revelation coming up: and it's one about Lori

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Laniya Emperyous' neck with aqua blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and aqua blue crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Laniya Emperyous: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Laniya.

Laniya Emperyous had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Laniya's waist and Laniya Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Kousetsu, Kirei Kisegawa, Shione Kouzuki, Kominami Mitsuhashi, Ryouko Suzunone, Satomi Tsubaki, Reiha

Tsuge, Midori the Green Samuragouchi Mandara, and Pinku the Pink Samuragouchi Mandara from Ittoki the Ninja.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kousetsu, Kirei Kisegawa, Shione Kouzuki, Kominami Mitsuhashi, Ryouko Suzunone, Satomi Tsubaki, Reiha Tsuge, Midori the Green Samuragouchi Mandara, and Pinku the Pink Samuragouchi Mandara from Ittoki the Ninja.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kousetsu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kousetsu and the eight other girls saw who it was that saved them from Dark Kat, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future

Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kousetsu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and the eight clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kousetsu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kousetsu, Kirei Kisegawa, Shione Kouzuki, Kominami Mitsuhashi, Ryouko Suzunone, Satomi Tsubaki, Reiha Tsuge, Midori the Green Samuragouchi Mandara, and Pinku the Pink Samuragouchi Mandara with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Greyfriars Kirkyard and helped all the spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dark Kat, who'd returned from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him and what he personally did to him, along with sending her to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Laniya Emperyous have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and now, we were finally rid of Dark Kat forever, and he's never ever coming back.

Maria: I can't believe Dark Kat came back from the dead.

Lincoln: That furball just doesn't know when to quit, but we made sure he'd never return ever again.

T-Bone: You said it, Lincoln, and Nico wasn't kidding of what we saw: it was almost the same thing you did to Stern Fern yesterday after you guys exorcised Hunedoara Castle.

Girl Jordan: Yeah, and now, we're finally rid of Dark Kat for good.

Nico: You got that right, Girl Jordan.

Commander Feral: Dark Kat has terrorized all of Megakat City for years, and no one has been able to stop him. But, years ago, he met his end and he was sent to The River of Fire, but knowing him, he just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: But, now it's over, Commander.

Felina Feral: That's right, Dark Kat's gone for good, but we still got a lot more of our enemies to deal with, and those we killed long ago could come back from the dead.

Lincoln: That's true, but they could be candidates for The Masters of Evil, look at what happened with Rex Shard, he's now the archenemy of Jesse Anderson, Cholan the Carbuncle, and The Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. But, we got to be careful with our choices for them, what if they still hold a grudge against us?

Me: Then, that'll be left to Lincoln to give them the Hinon's Vengeance Curse.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

After we exorcised the dark spirits from Greyfriars Kirkyard and finally got rid of Dark Kat for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 9,500-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Laniya Emperyous saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Laniya Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Laniya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Laniya Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Laniya, what is this horrible revelation you have on Lori? We've already heard the other revelations from your other sisters.

Laniya Emperyous: Oh, you aren't going to like this one bit. I was going for a walk through Franklin Avenue, but then, I felt something very dark coming from The Loud House, and I know that Lincoln was in trouble, so I ran to The Loud House and I ran upstairs and I saw that Lincoln's room was all boarded up, and then, I felt a moan of pain and anguish coming from Lincoln's room. I took down all the boards and got inside, and what I saw would haunt me for the rest of my life: it was Lincoln, and he was not only in his underwear, but he was all chained up and he had slash marks all over his body and there was a pool of blood on his bedroom floor and he was left starving for more than five weeks. I screamed extremely loud and the other Louds came in and when they saw Lincoln in this condition, they also screamed in horror. Leni picked all of the locks and Lincoln was freed. I then used my water powers to heal Lincoln's wounds, and then, I'd allowed him to feed on my blood and he recovered. He then told me of who did the dirty deed: Lori.

We gasped in horror.

Laniya Emperyous: I knew it would get you guys, but this hadn't been the first time she tried to have Lincoln die by locking him up in his room and starving him to death. Eventually, I became extremely pissed off at Lori, and when Lori and her parents came back home and we told the parents what Lori did, they were horrified and when Lori saw Lincoln freed of his shackles and healed and recovered, Lori became extremely pissed and she punched her parents away and tried to kill Lincoln again, but I pounced on Lori and I began beating her up badly, and when I was done, I told Lori that I now hate her with a brutal vengeance and if I ever saw her again, I was going to kill her.

We were really really horrified, and Nico was extremely furious.

Nico: You've done some really low things before to kill your own brother, Lori, but this really takes the cake!

Lincoln ran up to Nico and hugged him by the waist, and Nico then returned the hug, and Lincoln who was still hugging Nico was calming him down.

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico, it's okay. I admit what Lori did was the most lowest thing she could ever do, but I'm still alive, thanks to Laniya for saving me.

Me: Lincoln's right, Nico, he's still alive and well, and I was also there that day, and when Lincoln told me of what Lori did, Varie marched up to Lori and punched her hard in the face and gave her a black eye.

I showed the photo of what Varie did to Lori to Nico, and he cooled down, and Lincoln let go of Nico.

Nico: Okay, now I'm better. But, still what that bitch Dark Lori has done, she deserved The Black Gates, she's even worse than Icky Vicky.

Lincoln: I said the same thing to Lori that day after Mom and Dad grounded her for fifteen weeks and they were dragging her to Vanzilla to stay at Aunt Ruth's for four months, and that got her riled up.

Me: Yeah, she hated being compared to Icky Vicky.

Nico: Yeesh.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, my harem and I were heading to Aquatic Mine

I snapped his fingers, and I was dressed in large red swim shorts with a phoenix surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and white flames coming off the swim shorts, red sandals, my jewelry, gold metal bands on my massive biceps and thighs, and I had my weapons holstered in case of trouble, and my harem were were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Varie: Wow, so this is Aquatic Mine, awesome.

Me: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Varie. Shall we?

My harem and I dived in and we explored the place, and we also had a swimming race, and we also had a lot of fun, and we went to the shore and we had a game of volleyball and my harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw me lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell I summoned. Then, we had some lunch, and then, I made clones of myself, and the clones and I went up to the girls in my harem and we hugged the girls in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of my clones and I, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of my clones and I, and we shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, we came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and Lincoln also saw I had lipstick marks all over my face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, J.D., how was your date?

Me: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Aquatic Mine for an exploration.

Lincoln: Wow, you guys sure had fun there.

Varie: We sure did.

Rayman: Awesome, and now, we got to get ready for Cornelia's third Ambassador mission with Zayto and his team.

Me: Not till tomorrow.

Rayman: Oh.

---

At the beach we were relaxing and having a good time.

Me: Ahh. This is the life.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Xenia: Yep.

Poromon: Hey guys look at the new toy Horsea got!

Mercurymon: What's the new toy you guys got?

Horsea: Check it out.

She showed us a Cow In A Can Toy.

Me: A Cow in A Can Toy. I haven't played with one of those in years.

Qin: Been a long time since I saw one of those.

Horsea tipped it and then…

MOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Qin: Whoa.

Rolf: Rolf thinks a cow got stuck in the can.

Luz: This is actually a pretty funny toy.

Nico: It sure is.

Rolf: Rolf thinks this toy is amusing Seahorse Water Mascot Girl.

Horsea: Thanks Rolf.

But then the seagull that Horsea faced earlier came.

Me: Oh boy. Not that seagull again.

The seagull tried to grab the toy but Horsea hit its eyes with ink.

SQUIRT! SPLAT!

Horsea: My toy!

The seagull tried charging at her but Horsea tackled it through a car and into a building. That's when they started beating each other up.

Skalor: Looks like it's Horsea vs Seagull part 2. Place your bets!

Me: Horsea.

I put $500 on Horsea.

It was a brutal and powerful fight.

HORSEA LATER WON! But she was brutally mangled up and hurt.

Searchlight: Well, Horsea. I hope you're proud of yourself. It's not moving!

Horsea: (smugly) Serves it right for trying to touch my stuff.

With that, we went back home. But unknown to us, the seagull's eyes opened, indicating that it will fight Horsea another day!

UH OH! CHICKEN FIGHT ROUND 3 COMING!

---

We later arrived back at the estate.

Nico: Now it's time for our next mission.

Riku: Nico, which teams have you come up with this time?

Nico: J.D.'s team will include Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, and Yuffie. Ed's team will include Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, and Pipp Petals.

Me: Sweet!

Riley Anderson: Yeah!

Me and Riley high five.

Yuffie: This will be awesome.

Ed: Skip to my loop my darling.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Lori Jimenez: But this will be really cool.

Sunny Starscout: Looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: So what's the mission?

Nico: You guys will like this one. We're going to meet Victor Frankenstein and Sparky in the world of the 2012 movie Frankenweenie.

Eli: WHOA! That movie was a sad one.

Then Manta Bayarsh, Hank Scorpio, Gator Ghoul, Billy Numerous, Ice Demon, Trumbipular, Merman, DC Enchantress, King Shark, Black Spider, Rishu, Katz, Lord Stratosfear, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Evil Winter Man, Katty Kattswell, Luna Ghost, Glue Man, Neopolitan Man, and Nightshade appeared.

Manta Bayarsh: Can me, Hank Scorpio, Gator Ghoul, Billy Numerous, Ice Demon, Trumbipular, Merman, DC Enchantress, King Shark, and Black Spider go with you guys?

Rishu: Me, Katz, Lord Stratosfear, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Evil Winter Man, Katty Kattswell, Luna Ghost, Glue Man, Neopolitan Man, and Nightshade will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Mr. Fibb: (to Horsea) You still want to come despite the fight you just into?

Horsea: Why not? Peter Griffin was able to continue his regular life despite the injuries he sustained against Ernie!

Mr. Fibb: That is a good point would you agree Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed Mr. Fibb.

Rishu: So what's our mission?

Nico: We're going to the world of Frankenweenie.

Billy Numerous: I love that movie!

Rishu: Me too.

Nico: We're going to watch the movie before we head out.

Me: Okay.

We got to watching it.

---

Victor Frankenstein, a young scientist and amateur filmmaker, lives with his parents and his beloved bull terrier dog, Sparky, in the quiet town of New Holland. His intelligence is recognized by his classmates at school, who include his somber next-door neighbor, Elsa Van Helsing, the mischievous Edgar "E" Gore, the obese and gullible Bob, the overconfident Toshiaki, the creepy Nassor, and an eccentric girl nicknamed "Weird Girl", but he does not interact much with them due to his relationship with his dog. Concerned with his son's isolation, Victor's father encourages the boy to take up baseball. When Victor hits a home run at his first game, Sparky chases the ball and is struck and killed by a car, leaving Victor despondent.

Inspired by his new science teacher Mr. Rzykruski's demonstration of the effect of electricity on dead frogs, Victor digs up Sparky, brings the dog to a makeshift laboratory in his attic, and successfully reanimates his old friend with a bolt of lightning. While Victor is at school the next day, Sparky escapes from the attic to chase Weird Girl's cat, Mr. Whiskers, and subsequently explores the neighborhood. He is recognized by Edgar, who blackmails Victor into teaching him how to raise the dead. Together, the two resurrect a dead goldfish, which turns invisible due to an error with the experiment. Edgar brags about the fish to his classmates, but when he tries to show it to a skeptical Nassor, it is gone, leading him to speculate that the revived creatures only last for a short time.

Fearful of losing the upcoming science fair, Toshiaki and Bob make a rocket out of soda bottles, and Bob breaks his arm when they test it. Mr. Rzykruski is blamed for the accident and fired by the adults, who are confused by and jealous of his intelligence. The Gym Teacher replaces him, but, before Mr. Rzykruski leaves town, he is able to talk with Victor and advise the boy to use science wisely. Edgar accidentally reveals to Toshiaki, Nassor, and Bob that he and Victor had brought the invisible fish back from the dead, and that Victor had done the same with Sparky, which inspires them to try reanimation themselves.

Victor's parents discover Sparky in the attic and are frightened, causing the dog to flee. His father starts to talk to him about the seriousness of what he has done, but Victor tearfully tells them that he just wanted his dog back, so his parents decide to help him find Sparky and continue the conversation later. When the family leaves, Victor's classmates invade the lab and discover the reanimation instructions. They perform their experiments separately, but each of their dead animals is turned into a monster: Mr. Whiskers holds a dead bat while he is electrocuted, resulting in him becoming a grotesque vampiric feline; the dead rat Edgar found in the garbage turns into a wererat; Nassor's mummified hamster, Colossus, comes back to life; Toshiaki's turtle, Shelley, is covered in Miracle Gro and becomes a huge Gamera-like monster; and Bob's Sea-Monkeys grow into Gremlin-like amphibious humanoids. The monsters converge on the town fair, where they wreak havoc.

After Victor finds Sparky at the town's pet cemetery, Bob and Toshiaki find him and ask for his help dealing with the monsters. They go to the fair, where the Sea-Monkeys explode after eating salted popcorn, Colossus is stepped on by Shelley, and the wererat and Shelley both return to their original, deceased forms after getting electrocuted. During the chaos, Persephone, Elsa's pet poodle, is grabbed by Mr. Whiskers and carried to the town windmill, with Elsa and Victor giving pursuit. The townsfolk blame Sparky for Elsa's disappearance and chase him to the windmill, which Elsa's uncle accidentally ignites with his torch. Victor and Sparky enter the burning windmill and rescue Elsa and Persephone, but Victor is trapped inside. Sparky rescues Victor, only to be dragged back inside by Mr. Whiskers, who is fatally impaled by a flaming piece of wood just before the windmill collapses, killing Sparky again. To reward him for his bravery, the townsfolk gather and revive Sparky with their car batteries. Persephone runs to Sparky and they touch noses, producing a spark.

---

When it was done we were amazed and then cheered wildly!

Qin: Wow! That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Laney: Yeah!

Lana: So our target is that cat Mr. Whiskers.

Nico: Yep.

Rishu: Yeah every time Mr. Mittens watches this movie with us he always freaks out at the sight of Mr. Whiskers. He hates how he looks.

Me: Who can blame him?

Camie: What does it say about Mr. Whiskers?

Me: It's not pretty.

I pulled up his info.

---

**Mr. Whiskers** is the climax's and therefore main antagonist of Disney/Tim Burton's 2012 stop-motion animated film *Frankenweenie* . Mr. Whiskers is Weird Girl's pet and she thinks Mr. Whiskers can see the future.

His vocal sound effects were provided by Michael Welch, who also played Larry in *Fillmore!* .

Although he is the main antagonist, he shows no signs of villainy before his mutation with a dead bat. Mr. Whiskers appears in the beginning as a white fluffy Persian cat while Weird Girl carries him where Victor and Weird Girl met after school and his poop tells the sign of the future. At Frankenstein Family Home, Mr. Whiskers spotted out the Attic, he went to taunt Sparky and he chases Mr. Whiskers and went on top of the flamingo statue and causes Sparky to mess up Mr. Burgermeister's garden. Next scene, he found out Sparky was alive when he explore around town.

When the other Kids find out Victor's Secrets, They reanimate the dead animals come back to life but worse, Mr. Whiskers had the dead vampire bat Weird Girl was using as an experiment to make the bat come back to life, but she mistakenly shocked Mr. Whiskers with the bat in his mouth. When the Weird Girl's experiment was complete, she saw Mr. Whiskers beginning to change, the vampire bat began taking over his personality. He grow fangs that become bigger and sharp, his neck became long and his fur became black and spiky and his arms and legs stretched big and scrawny, eyes changing into ugliest big eyes and his big bat wings sticks out of his back and becomes a hideous Vampire Cat. Showing no traces of the what once was Mr. Whiskers, the vampire cat flies menacingly and went out of the house and terrorizes people with other monster pets.

When The Monsters are defeated and change back into dead animals, the Vampire Cat swooped down and kidnapped Persephone and brought her to The Windmill. When Elsa reach to the mill to save Persephone, The Vampire Cat is about to scare and attack Elsa and Persephone but Victor and Sparky came to rescue from him. Sparky fought the Vampire Cat. During the fight, Mr. Burgermeister accidentally held his torch to the mill and set it on fire. Elsa and Persephone escapes out of the mill but the Vampire Cat attacked Victor and the two of them fell deeper into the windmill. Sparky dragged Victor out of the windmill and to safety, but the Vampire Cat grabbed Sparky and dragged him back into the windmill. Sparky and the mutated bat-cat begin to fight each other and the Vampire Cat was winning until a stake fell down towards the Vampire Cat, who was unaware of this as he was too busy attacking Sparky. The Vampire Cat was impaled by the stake and gave a screech of pain and hung his head, dead, just as the windmill collapsed on him and Sparky.

---

When it was done, we were shocked!

Qin: GEEZ! He's a vampire cat!

Nightshade: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for Number 56: Gold Rat next..

Me: Ooh! A golden one.

Qin: Yeah and we encountered a bad guy that had that one and he was using a banana to rob a bank while under its influence.

Me: How stupid can you get? And that was when we helped Ren and Stimpy with getting wealth in wieners and we found out that wieners are worth their weight in gold.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Yeah no kidding. But that one will be cool.

Katz: Whiskers is a disgrace to cats like myself.

Hank Scorpio: And it's only fitting that we help a dog and his owner kill him.

Me: Agreed!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, and they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Gotham mad scientist Jason Woodrue, and a foe that Poison Ivy and Batman know all too well, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge. When we saw that, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Pamela, Bruce, you two aren't going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to Gotham mad scientist Jason Woodrue, a foe you both know all too well, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge.

We gasped in shock.

Poison Ivy: (Gasps) I never thought that lunatic would ever return, but I knew it was going to happen eventually.

Nico: Same here, Pamela.

Batman: Either way, he needs to be put down for good.

Poison Ivy: Yeah, but the question is, who's going to face him?

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) That'll be up to me and Linky, Pamela, if that lunatic wants to mess with nature, he's going to learn a very harsh lesson.

Lincoln: You got that right, Selene.

Nico: Mess with Mother Nature and there's going to be bloody consequences. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet Victor Frankenstein and his dog, Sparky.

Lincoln: Not to mention, we're going to kill that undead cat, Mr. Whiskers, and once we get through with that undead evil kitty, you're next, Jason Woodrue.

Nico: Same here. He lives in New Holland, Pennsylvania. Lets head

out!

We were off to New Holland.

---

## NEW HOLLAND, PENNSYLVANIA

---

We arrived and walked through New Holland.

Me: Here we are guys.

Qin: Wow. Nice place.

Eddy: Seriously though, Lumpy. Good job.

Tentakill: You should be very proud of Ed.

Ed: Uh I am.

Qin: Good.

Xenia: Cool.

Lord Stratosfear: See them yet?

Gator Ghoul: Nope.

Me: Nothing yet.

Then we heard electrical zaps.

Me: I think we just found it.

We saw sparks coming from the garage of Victor Frankenstein.

Qin: There it is.

Beast Wars Inferno: Must be building something fit for royalty.

We went over to him.

Bleez: Hi. You just be Victor.

Victor Frankenstein: That's right. (Sees us) Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here Victor. We heard so much about you.

We saw Sparky. Or FrankenSparky in this case.

Me: Oh this must be Sparky.

FrankenSparky: (Barks) Licks my face.

Me: Aww you are so cute.

Mr. Wink: What kind of dog is he?

Billy Numerous: Is he a dachshund?

Nico: No he's a bull terrier.

Victor Frankenstein: That's right.

Qin: Sparky is so adorable.

Xenia: He sure is.

Rattrap: He sure is a nice little fella.

Victor Frankenstein: He sure is. Whoa a talking mouse!?

Me: It's okay. He's a Cybertronian.

Rattrap: It's true. Rattrap, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed.

Victor Frankenstein: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: It sure is. Are your friends here?

Victor Frankenstein: They sure are.

Out came Edgar "E" Gore.

Edgar E Gore: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Me: You must be Edgar E Gore. Awesome to meet you.

Victor's dad came.

Bonecrusher: You must be Victor's dad.

Edward Frankenstein: I sure am and it's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here Mr. Frankenstein.

Qin: Yeah.

Evil Winter Man: We're sorry Sparky died the first time.

Ice Demon: You must've been very sad.

Victor Frankenstein: I was. But now I have him back.

Nico: It's playing with fire but it was a justified reason.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Victor Frankenstein: I know. But I'm glad you all are here. We got trouble.

Me: Don't tell me, Mr. Whiskers is back and he is out to destroy us.

Victor Frankenstein: Yes! That's right!

Alice Gehabach: If the mascots died, Nico, Maria, and May would be devastated.

Hydranoid: They sure would.

Manaphy: They would.

Qin: Yeah they would.

Eli: I don't even want to imagine what that would be like.

Xenia: Me neither.

Celine Kirlian: Yeah that would be awful.

Waspinator: Waspinator not want to see that.

Katty Kattswell: Whiskers gives cats like me a bad name!

Trumbipular: He sure does!

Me: He gives cats EVERYWHERE a bad name!

Kitty Kattswell: Yeah he sure does!

Masker Mind: Gali, you and Hitoshi get to shine next.

Gali: Awesome! Looking forward to this.

Hitoshi: Me too! This will be awesome.

Nico: Mr. Whiskers has used up all of his 9 lives already.

Qin: You got that right.

Merman: But he's not very big compared to the scumbags we usually fight.

Luna Ghost: He could be anywhere.

Me: But we have a way to find him.

Eli used the Force to find Mr. Whiskers.

Eli: He's over by the lake 35 klicks to the southeast.

Qin: Then that's where we need to go.

Me: Yep.

Victor Frankenstein: He will pay for his crimes.

Sheep Creep baaed.

Cheetor: I agree there Sheep Creep! He is a bad cat that needs to be stopped! Just because I'm a cheetah doesn't mean I have honor.

Qin: I agree there Cheetor.

Xenia: Same here.

Glue Man: How do we lure him out?

DC Enchantress: I got cat food.

Victor Frankenstein: He's a vampire now. He needs blood.

Me: Good thing I thought ahead.

I pulled out some blood from the blood bank.

Qin: Nice.

Cassandra: But keep the cat food just in case.

DC Enchantress: Okay.

Nico: Now lets head out.

We were off to the lake.

We got to the lake and waited.

Neopolitan Man: Anyone want me to make ice cream while we're waiting?

King Shark: I want some!

Me: Me too.

We got some ice cream.

RD Lisa: I believe it's entrance time.

We saw a figure drinking the blood and it was MR. WHISKERS!

Qin: There he is.

Nico: Lets get him.

We went at him.

Mr. Whiskers was drinking the blood and then the spirits of dogs appeared and then swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay you bad kitty! Your 9 lives are history!

Qin: Yeah!

Black Spider: This is far as you go, bad cat!

Nightshade: Your 9 lives are up!

Mr. Whiskers hissed ferociously at us.

Me: Oh yeah!? Back at you pal!

Hitoshi: This bad feline will pay.

Hitoshi turned into Hibiki Kurenai.

Gali: It's buttkicking time!

Qin: Yeah!

Then Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Shendu, Selene, Amora, Ayatoriko, Angel (Fairy Tail), Cheese Monster, Proper Patrol, Eustace, Suzaku, Cajun Fox, Techicolor Phantoms, Sellon, and Dahlia Hawthorne appeared.

Nico: Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Shendu, Selene, Amora, Ayatoriko, Angel (Fairy Tail), Cheese Monster, Proper Patrol, Eustace, Suzaku, Cajun

Fox, Techicolor Phantoms, Sellon, and Dahlia Hawthorne.

Red Ghost: It's funny how I'm in the battles today considering I helped out yesterday.

Nico: Nice.

Webstor: I know, right?

Angel: I'm not complaining.

Me: Me neither.

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you fought Belos again.

Nico: We sure did.

Rich Texan: Was he tough like the last time?

Me: Oh yeah. But we were just tougher.

Qin: Nice.

Then NANONANODA appeared!

Me: Nanonanoda! Here for a real fight now?

Nanonanoda: Yep I sure am.

Me: Nico.

Nanonanoda: I'm actually happy that the Sporix Beasts are in our ranks now.

Nico: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome too.

Laney: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lucy Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The

# Night, Dark Skylanders, Rango, Pinkie Pie, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - Nico's rescue and Throwing Phillip Wittebane in Prison

---

Webstor was first.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Nico's rescue involved Throwing Phillip Wittebane in Prison. I just hope this doesn't bite us in the butt.

Lucy Loud: Don't worry. We made sure that all his powers and magic was stripped from him and banished to the Black Gates. We even removed that curse from him and we gave him eternal life as punishment.

Princess Luna: Think of it as a form of retribution.

Moondust: Yeah he has caused so much pain over the centuries.

Snowdrop: And it's why he must suffer in prison.

Gari: We also lined his cell with magic to make sure no dark magic or any form of otherworldly power like the Number Cars, Dark Orbs or anything of the sort can get him out.

Blackout: He may have caused lots of trouble in the past but Phillip is still family to Felicia.

Rango: Yeah she sure is.

Pinkie Pie: And we're not going to let him escape this time.

Webstor: That's a good call. Lets do it!

Lucy Loud: We changed the rules for this now. DEFY ALL! LILITH THE QUEEN!

In a vortex of darkness she summon Lilith the Queen!

Webstor: Ah summoning the spirits now. Awesome!

Lucy Loud: And this too. I summon Hermos and merge him with Number 77: Seven Sins!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Number 77: Seven Sins and it formed into an awesome new sword of darkness and it was a sword with the number 77 on it and it had a dark aura around the blade. It was called SWORD OF THE 77 SINS!

Lucy Loud: This is the Sword of The 77 Sins.

Webstor: Wow! That is cool! So the Spirits and the Fusions of Hermos now. This is gonna be cool.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Skyla, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Maximum Ride, Angel, Nudge, Nightshade and Luminous VS Angel - Battling Another Ultimate Celestialsapien

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Nico, Onewa, and the others did good fighting Another Ultimate Alien X. I bet that one was extra powerful.

Skyla: She was! Her power was really incredible and strong.

Rainbow Dash: But it was awesome to see in action.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was.

Maximum Ride: We all were amazed that J.D. and the team got to battle that one.

Angel (Maximum Ride): We sure were.

Nudge: Yeah no kidding.

Angel: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Skyla: Hear my call: LUNAR!

In a flash of light came the spirit Lunar!

Skyla: I summon Hermos and merge him with Archlord Zerato!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Archlord Zerato and they formed into an awesome new weapon. It was a sword of Angels and it had an intense light around the blade. It was called THE LIGHT OF ZERATO SWORD!

Skyla: This is the Light of Zerato Sword!

Angel: That is cool!

Skyla and the group fired waves of light, lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Zak Saturday, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Donkey Kong, Diddy Kong, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Greyfriars Kirkyard. How was it?

Zak: It was a scary place. It was a graveyard that was built back 1561 and we exorcised the spirits there.

Fluttershy: It was scary but it was a cool one.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Stealth Elf: But it was a good rescue.

Donkey Kong: It sure was. But it was cool.

Diddy Kong: And we destroyed the evil Dark Kat who came back from the dead and made him pay for his crimes.

Red Ghost: Good riddance. I never liked that guy. He was a monster.. Lets do it!

Zak: SERVE ME! NORDRAKE!

In a blast of wind he summoned the dragon NORDRAKE!

Zak: I summon Hermos and merge him with Blue-Eyes White Dragon!

He summoned Hermos and merged him with Blue-Eyes White Dragon and they formed into a really awesome light dragon sword! It was called THE WHITE LIGHTNING SWORD OF BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON!

Zak: The White Lightning Sword of Blue-Eyes White Dragon!

Red Ghost: That is impressive!

They fired waves of light, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Chris Taylor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha, Marcy Wu, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Gabrion the Timelord

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Gabrion the Timelord. What's her name?

Chris Taylor: Her name is Laniya Emperyous and she is a water master.

Rarity: She sure is and she is a great guardian angel for Lincoln too.

Sweetie Belle: She sure is and her story is amazing.

---

Laniya Emperyous: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Laniya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Laniya Emperyous: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Laniya, what is this horrible revelation you have on Lori? We've already heard the other revelations from your other sisters.

Laniya Emperyous: Oh, you aren't going to like this one bit. I was going for a walk through Franklin Avenue, but then, I felt something very dark coming from The Loud House, and I know that Lincoln was in trouble, so I ran to The Loud House and I ran upstairs and I saw that Lincoln's room was all boarded up, and then, I felt a moan of pain and anguish coming from Lincoln's room. I took down all the boards and got inside, and what I saw would haunt me for the rest of my life: it was Lincoln, and he was not only in his underwear, but he was all chained up and he had slash marks all over his body and there was a pool of blood on his bedroom floor and he was left starving for more than five weeks. I screamed extremely loud and the other Louds came in and when they saw Lincoln in this condition, they also screamed in horror. Leni picked all of the locks and Lincoln was freed. I then used my water powers to heal Lincoln's wounds, and then, I'd allowed him to feed on my blood and he recovered. He then told me of who did the dirty deed: Lori.

We gasped in horror.

Laniya Emperyous: I knew it would get you guys, but this hadn't been the first time she tried to have Lincoln die by locking him up in his room and starving him to death. Eventually, I became extremely pissed off at Lori, and when Lori and her parents came back home and we told the parents what Lori did, they were horrified and when Lori saw Lincoln freed of his shackles and healed and recovered, Lori became extremely pissed and she punched her parents away and tried to kill Lincoln again, but I pounced on Lori and I began beating her up badly, and when I was done, I told Lori that I now hate her with a brutal vengeance and if I ever saw her again, I was going to kill her.

We were really really horrified, and Nico was extremely furious.

Nico: You've done some really low things before to kill your own brother, Lori, but this really takes the cake!

Lincoln ran up to Nico and hugged him by the waist, and Nico then returned the hug, and Lincoln who was still hugging Nico was calming him down.

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico, it's okay. I admit what Lori did was the most lowest thing she could ever do, but I'm still alive, thanks to Laniya for saving me.

Me: Lincoln's right, Nico, he's still alive and well, and I was also there that day, and when Lincoln told me of what Lori did, Varie marched up to Lori and punched her hard in the face and gave her a black eye.

I showed the photo of what Varie did to Lori to Nico, and he cooled down, and Lincoln let go of Nico.

Nico: Okay, now I'm better. But, still what that bitch Dark Lori has done, she deserved The Black Gates, she's even worse than Icky Vicky.

Lincoln: I said the same thing to Lori that day after Mom and Dad grounded her for fifteen weeks and they were dragging her to Vanzilla to stay at Aunt Ruth's for four months, and that got her riled up.

Me: Yeah, she hated being compared to Icky Vicky.

Nico: Yeesh.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Skalamander: Oh my goodness! That is crazy that Lori did that!

Gill Grunt: You're not kidding there.

Anne Boonchuy: What happened with Laniya is crazy.

Sasha: No kidding there.

Marcy Wu: Yeah that was awful.

Skalamander: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Chris Taylor: Protect our way of life! FOREST QUEEN DIANA!

In a vortex of leaves came the Forest Queen Diana!

Chris Taylor: And here is this one. I summon Hermos and merge him with RAINBOW DRAGON!

He summoned Hermos and then merged him with Rainbow Dragon and they formed into an awesome new Sword. It was a whip sword with the 7 jewels of the rainbow on it and it had a powerful rainbow light around it. It was called the RAINBOW DRAGON REFRACTION SWORD!

Chris Taylor: This is the Rainbow Dragon Refraction Sword!

Skalamander: Wow! That is awesome!

They fired waves of light, rainbows, jewels, ice and water and smashed him down.

---

## Becky, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lupin III, Fujiko, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan - The Cow in A Can Toy for The Mascots

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) That was nice of you guys to get The Cow in A Can Toy for The Mascots. I hope they like it!

Becky: Oh they did and it was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It was a really funny and cool toy.

Pipsqueak: Boy it sure was and it was funny.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Lupin III: Yeah we laughed a lot.

Fujiko: Everyone thought a real cow was around.

Rich Texan: That is funny. Lets do it!

Becky: Take Flight From The Sun! SUNHAWK!

In a flash of sunlight and flames came SUNHAWK! It was a 4 winged golden bird.

Becky: And now I summon Hermos and merge him with THE SUPREMACY SUN!

She merged Hermos with The Supremacy Sun and it formed into an awesome Fire Whip! It was called SOLAR SUPREMACY WHIP!

Becky: This is the Solar Supremacy Whip!

Rich Texan: YEEHAW! That is amazing!

Becky: Thanks.

They fired waves of fire and energgy and smashed him down.

---

Sakura Haruno, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ed,

# Edd, N Eddy, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - That Seagull is causing problems

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) That Seagull is causing problems. Look at the damage its recent fight with Horsea caused!

Sakura Haruno: Yeah I don't know what's up with that bird but it's causing tons of problems for Horsea and the mascots.

Applejack: Yeah that seagull has some kind of grudge against her.

Apple Bloom: It sure does.

Flashwing: What it's doing is crazy.

Ed: I'm the ice cream man.

Eddy: Shot up Ed. But yeah that bird is crazy.

Edd: It sure is.

Steam Smythe: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Sakura Haruno: Show no mercy, BALENPYRE!

In a swirl of fire and gears arose BALENPYRE!

Sakura Haruno: I summon Hermos and merge him with Ancient Gear Golem!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Ancient Gear Golem and they formed into an awesome pair of gauntlets that had missiles and lasers on them. They were called the GEAR GAUNTLETS OF THE ANCIENTS!

Sakura Haruno: These are the Gear Gauntlets of The Ancients.

Steam Smythe: Very impressive.

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Batman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rex Salazar, Cricket, Circe, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Frankenweenie was a great movie

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) Frankenweenie was a great movie. And a bit sad too.

Batman: Yeah it sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: It was awful what happened to Sparky.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: Yeah. Poor dog.

Rex Salazar: Yeah that was bad.

Cricket: But at least Victor has him back.

Circe: Yeah he sure does.

Cricket: We're glad he does.

Black Adam: I am too. Lets do it!

Batman: Rise from The Darkness! KYROPTERO!

Out of a swirl of darkness came the bat spirit Kyroptero! It looked like a black bat that hat piercing red eyes.

Batman: I summon Hermos and merge him with VAMPIRE VAMP!

He summoned Hermos and merged him with Vampire Vamp and they formed into a scary pair of bat wings for Batman and he also donned really awesome and scary armor. It was called ARMOR OF VAMPIRIC DARKNESS!

Batman: This is the Armor of Vampiric Darkness.

Black Adam: That is very impressive. Now you look like a TRUE Knight of Darkness.

Batman: That is true.

They fired waves of darkness, bones, magic, lightning, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Kendra Armstrong, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jim Hawkins, Long John Silver, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - Victor Frankenstein was a great scientist

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Victor Frankenstein was a great scientist. Just like the original.

Kendra Armstrong: I know! I remember watching Frankenstein with my dad a long time ago and it was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: I have always been fascinated with books like Frankenstein and it's amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is cool.

Spyro: I think it's awesome too.

Jim Hawkins: But what happened to Victor is awful too.

Long John Silver: Aye. Poor lad lost his friend.

Shendu: That is sad. Lets do it!

Kendra: Take flight, SOLWING!

In a vortex of wind arose SOLWING!

Kendra: I summon Hermos and merge him with SOLAR FLARE DRAGON!

Kendra summoned Hermos and merged him with Solar Flare Dragon and they formed into a sword with a blade made of Solar Plasma! It was called THE SOLAR CORONA DRAGON SWORD!

Kendra: This is the Solar Corona Dragon Sword!

Shendu: Wow! That is amazing.

They fired waves of intense fire and magic and smashed him down.

## Sam Simpson, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Buffy Summers, Blade, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Sparky looks awesome and Mr. Whiskers will die

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Sparky looks awesome. But Mr. Whiskers will die.

Sam Simpson: He sure will. He is more of an abomination of nature.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there. He will get what's coming to him.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: He deserves it too.

Buffy Summers: I agree too.

Blade: Me too. That cat has no idea who it's fucking with.

Selene: That is true. Lets do it!

Sam Simpson: Make them Tremble! ANTEDELUVIAN!

In a vortex of darkness arose the vampire titan Antedeluvian!

Sam Simpson: I summon Hermos and merge him with VAMPIRE LORD!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Vampire Lord and they formed into a scary and awesome Black Blade Sword with a red aura around the blade. It was called THE VAMPIRE KINGSWORD!

Sam Simpson: This is the Vampire Kingsword!

Selene: Very impressive.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Sakura Avalon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rodan, Eli, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - Mr. Whiskers is a bad cat.

---

Amora the Enchantress was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) Mr. Whiskers is a bad cat. One that needs to be put to sleep.

Sakura Avalon: I agree there. He needs to be destroyed and incinerated.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah he is a monstrosity.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Rodan: Same with me and Eli.

Eli: I agree too as well.

Amora: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Sakura Avalon: Materialize! JIRWOLF!

In a vortex of stars came JIRWOLF!

Sakura Avalon: I summon Hermos and merge him with JORMUNGANDR, GENERAIDER BOSS OF ETERNITY!

Sakura summoned Hermos and merged him with Jormungandr, Generaider Boss of Eternity and they formed into a powerful bow and arrow. It was called The World Snake Bow!

Sakura Avalon: This is The World Snake Bow.

Amora: Awesome!

Sakura fired a beam of magic from the bow and the team fired waves of fire and light and smashed her down.

---

## Strawberry Sunrise VS Ayatoriko

---

Ayatoriko was next.

Ayatoriko: Time for some Cats Cradle!

Strawberry Sunrise: Lets do it. I summon Hermos and merge him with A Cat of Ill Omen!

Strawberry Sunrise summoned Hermos and merged him with A Cat of Ill Omen and it formed a flute with a cats head. It was called FLUTE OF CAT SUMMONING!

Strawberry Sunrise: This is the Flute of Cat Summoning.

She blew a tune and then cats came and mauled Ayatoriko all over.

---

Rinka Kunitachi VS Angel (Fairy Tail)

---

Angel (Fairy Tail) was next.

Angel (Fairy Tail): This will be awesome and fun.

Rinka Kunitachi: It always will be. I summon Hermos and merge him with Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Ruby Carbuncle and it formed into a ruby crystal wand. It was called The Wand of Rubies!

Rinka Kunitachi: This is the Wand of Rubies!

She fired waves of magic and froze Angel's clothes and turned them into solid rubies!

---

Derpy Hooves VS Cheese Monster

---

Cheese Monster was next.

Derpy Hooves: Time for some action. I summon Hermos and merge him with Hungry Burger!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Hungry Burger and it formed into an awesome Spatula. It was called the Cheeseslinger Spatula!

Derpy Hooves: This is the Cheeseslinger Spatula!

She swung it and it fired a wave of cheese and smashed him down.

---

## Cuprosklodowskite VS Proper Patrol

---

The Proper Patrol was next.

Major Ms. Manners: Time to show some action Sergeant Sensible!

Sergeant Sensible: Yes Major Ms. Manners!

Cuprosklodowskite: Bring it on! I summon Hermos and merge him with Atomic Scrap Dragon!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Atomic Scrap Dragon and they formed into a really awesome glowing nuclear sword. It was called PLUTONIUM SWORD #238!

Cuprosklodowskite: This is Plutonium Sword #238!

She fired a beam of radiation and blasted them both down!

---

## Kalolo the Jackalope VS Eustace the Stupid Greedy Farmer

---

Eustace was next.

Eustace: Lets just get this over with. I got to scare that stupid dog.

Kalolo: Okay then Mr. Impatient. I summon Hermos and merge him with Number 56: Gold Rat!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Number 56: Gold Rat and it formed into a warhammer with a head made of solid gold bricks and had the Number 56 on it. It was called THE WARHAMMER OF 56 GOLD BARS!

Kalolo: The Warhammer of 56 Gold Bars!

Eustace: Eh!? Oh! Gold! I'm Rich!

She swung it and fired Gold Bars at him and smashed him down!

## Fu the Seven Tails Jinchuriki VS Suzaku

Suzaku was next.

Suzaku: Shall we dance?

Fu: We shall! I summon Hermos and merge him with Yamata-No-Orochi!

Fu summoned Hermos and merged him with Yamata-No-Orochi and they formed into a deadly Cat-O-Nine-Tails Whip with 9 snake heads. It was called the FIRESTORM SNAKEFANG WHIP!

Fu: The Firestorm Snakefang Whip!

WHIPCRACK!

She flew at him and lashed him and burned him all over.

## Pepperdance VS Cajun Fox

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This will be good.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! I'm ready for this. I summon Hermos and merge him with Royal Cookpal King Burger!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Royal Cookpal King Burger and they formed into a spatula sword! It was called the Barbecue Grillmaster Sword of Spatulas.

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! That is a good sword!

Pepperdance: SpongeBob would like this one.

She fired waves of fire and burgers and smashed him down.

---

Autumn Blaze VS The Strawberry, Chocolate and Vanilla Technicolor Phantoms

---

The Technicolor Phantoms were next.

They roared.

Autumn Blaze: Time for some ice cream to melt. I summon Hermos and merge him with MADOLCHE PUDDINGCESS!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Madolche Puddingcess and they formed into an awesome fire cake sword! It was called the BAKED ALASKA CHOCOLATE SWORD!

Autumn Blaze: The Baked Alaska Chocolate Sword!

She fired waves of fire and chocolate and smashed them down.

---

Abigail Davis the Elemental HERO Flare Neos Gene-Slammer VS Sellon

---

Sellon was next.

Sellon: This world is sure cool.

Abigail Davis: It sure is. I summon HERMOS and merge him with ELEMENTAL HERO FLARE NEOS!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Elemental HERO Flare Neos and they formed into a scythe of fire! It was called the FLARE NEOS SCYTHE!

Abigail Davis: The Flare Neos Scythe!

Sellon: Awesome.

She fired waves of fire and smashed Sellon down.

---

Mokuro VS Dahlia Hawthorne

---

Dahlia Hawthorne was next.

Dahlia Hawthorne: Time for some demons to dance.

Mokuro: I agree there. Lets do it. I summon Hermos and merge him with Doomcaliber Knight!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Doomcaliber Knight and they formed into a deadly black lance and it had spirits around it. It was called The Doom Spirit Lance!

Mokuro: The Doom Spirit Lance!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Jessica Herleins, Champion of The Air Tribe VS Nanonanoda of Gokaiger.

---

Nanonanoda was next.

Nanonanoda: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Jessica Herleins: Me neither. It has been a while.

Nanonanoda: It sure has. Lets do it!

Jessica Herleins: I summon Hermos and merge him with Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix!

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Mariamne, the True Dracophoenix and they formed into an awesome new Green Sword with wind around the blade. It was called the HURRICANE CYCLONE DRAGON SWORD!

Jessica Herleins: The Hurricane Cyclone Dragon Sword!

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Nanonanoda

---

Nanonanoda was next.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Evil Reanimated Monsters, a massive collection of powerful greatswords with the anti-Mr. Whiskers symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged indestructible midnight black blades, large midnight black angel wings for the crossguards, large red gems embedded in the rainguards, longer midnight black handles, four large midnight black angel wings with large red gems on the bottom of the angel wings for the pommels, and once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also a collection of blasters, spears, whips, scythes, spellbooks and shields included with the greatswords as well.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Awesome.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super!

Troy Burrows: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia Moran: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up with their keys and locked it on target.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Nanonanoda you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: Time to put you to sleep!

Tsukasa: Permanently!

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Kamen Ride: Kiva!

Kamen Ride: Ixa!

Kamen Ride: Proto Ixa!

Kamen Ride: Saga!

Kamen Ride: Dark Kiva!

Tsukasa turned into the Purple Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiva Riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK!

Troy turned into Mighty Morphin Black, Noah turned into In Space Black, Gia turned into Aquitar Black, Jake turned into Wild Force Black, Emma turned into Dino Thunder Black, Lillith turned into the Magna Defender and Orion turned into the Operation Overdrive Black!

Me: And time for the animals to come.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger, and the Zyuohger and the Build, Gaim, Saber, Kabuto, and Zero One Riders.

We went at Mr. Whiskers and smashed and pulverized and blasted him all over.

Enre Hep, Laarina, H'earring, and Faash blasted and smashed and pulverized him.

Luz, Mercurymon, Searchlight and Skalor used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Searchlight's weapons, Skalor's acid slime and Luz and Mercurymon's powers 100-fold.

Luz and Searchlight: MAGIC LIGHT STORM BLAST!

Mercurymon and Skalor: REFLECTING SLIME SHOT!

Manta Firestorm Buttkicking and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA FIRESTORM BLAST!

Scorpion Sting Firestorm and Hank Scorpio: STINGING SCORPION FIRESTORM!

Gator Leaf Storm Front and Gator Ghoul: GATOR LEAF STORM!

Clone Bomb Brigade and Billy Numerous: CLONES OF BOMBING MIGHT!

Ice Demon Megastorm and Ice Demon: ICE DEMON SNOW STORM!

Elephant Strength Force and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT FURY EARTHQUAKE!

Fish Storm Barrage and Merman: FISH STORM SHOWER!

Magic Firestorm Brigade and DC Enchantress: MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Shark Storm Biters and King Shark: SHARK BITING STORM!

Spiders of the Sky and Black Spider: SPIDER STORM BLAST!

Earth Warrior Fire and Rishu: EARTH FIRE ROCKSLIDE!

Cats of Candy and Katz: CAT CANDY FURY BLAST!

Stratospheric Cloud Storm and Lord Stratosfear: LIGHTNING STRATOSPHERIC BLAST!

Twin Animals of Buttkicking and Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink: TWINS OF FORCE BLAST!

Winter Force Storm and Evil Winter Man: ICE WINTER BLAST!

Kats of Doom and Katty Kattswell: KATS OF THIEVES BLAST!

Lunar Ghost Storm and Luna Ghost: LUNAR GHOST MEGASTORM!

Glue Stickiness Force and Glue Man: GLUE BOND STORM!

Neapolitan Ice Cream Force and Neopolitan Man: NEAPOLITAN ICE CREAM DRENCHER!

Nightshade Darkness Storm and Nightshade: DARKNESS NIGHTSHADE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Victor Frankenstein, Sparky, Starlight Glimmer, Eli and Sora: DISNEY FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DOG ELEMENT STYLE: DACHSHUND!

Jessica Shannon: DOG STING STYLE: POODLE!

Peni Parker: DOG WEB STYLE: AFGHAN HOUND!

Jessica Kaios: DOG FIRE STYLE: ROTTWEILER!

Sasha (Stitch): DOG WATER STYLE: BULLDOG!

Julie Makimoto: DOG EARTH STYLE: GERMAN SHEPHERD!

Makoto Nayaya: DOG WIND STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

Sari Sumdac: DOG LIGHTNING STYLE: CHIHUAHUA!

R. Mika: DOG LIGHT STYLE: AMERICAN FOXHOUND!

Juri Han: DOG DARK STYLE: BASENJI!

Shantae: DOG MAGIC STYLE: BORZOI!

Akko: DOG STAR STYLE: BRIARD!

Chronoa: DOG TIME STYLE: CANE CORSO!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said dogs.

Lincoln and his harem: DOG FINAL SMASH: DOG CHARGE!

They summoned various dogs and they mauled Mr. Whiskers to death.

Lincoln: That'll teach you, Mr. Whiskers.

Nico: Consider this your last day alive, you bad cat! Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Jason Woodrue to deal with, and that fucked-up mad scientist should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you pay for what you did in killing me, Pamela Isley, and for ruining my plans!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Poison Ivy: Oh boy, I was hoping not to hear that voice again, you can come out now, Jason Woodrue.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Jason Woodrue, Gotham's mad scientist and the one who inadvertently caused Pamela Isley to transform into Poison Ivy.

Poison Ivy: I see you're still mad at me for what I did to you long ago, Jason, but you deserved it one way or another.

Jason Woodrue: I don't care, you ruined all of my plans, and now, I will have my revenge on you and all of Gotham!

Suddenly, Jason Woodrue transformed into his true form, The Floronic Man.

Nico: What the?

Lincoln: I knew there's no mistaking that form, Pamela wasn't the only one who'd gotten powers over plants and nature, Jason did as well, and he transformed into The Floronic Man.

Lincoln showed the comic book with Jason Woodrue's true form, The Floronic Man, on the cover.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) He's a disgrace to all those with powers over nature and plants, and I'm going to enjoy plucking that overgrown weed for good.

Suddenly, Selene Rosesanglante's rose red eyes turned neon rose red and she was surrounded by a rose red energy aura with roses, rose petals, rose red fire, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Ruddy Rose Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jason Woodrue, she left rose red energy, roses, rose petals, rose red fire, and dragons with every step.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) Jason Woodrue A.K.A. Floronic Man, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against nature and all of Gotham City, you were the one who'd caused Pamela Isley to change into Poison Ivy and you don't even care about the consequences, and for that, you shall pay the ultimate price with your life.

Suddenly, Selene Rosesanglante was surrounded by a massive vortex of rose red energy with roses, rose petals, and rose red fire surrounding the vortex, there's Ruddy Rose Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Rosesanglante emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Selene Rosesanglante grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing rose red hair, she has neon rose red eyes, and a rose red energy aura with roses, rose petals, rose red fire, and dragons surrounding her, she has Ruddy Rose Dragon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with rose red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Ruddy Rose Dragon with rose red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for for the second pendant on the bottom of her rose red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rose red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rose red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Rosesanglante has on a short-sleeved rose red blouse, sleeveless red tank top, rose red pants, rose red stockings, rose red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red roses, red rose petals, rose red flames, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Ruddy Rose Dragon with rose red flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Selene Rosesanglante felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rose red angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and the coverts have roses on them, and they still give off the sweet scent of roses. Selene Rosesanglante has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rose red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Rosesanglante's massive Ruddy Rose Dragon-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rose red energy with rose red fire, roses, rose petals, and dragons, and when it emerged, it transformed into Ruddy Rose Dragon's Rose Red Firestorm Greatsword of Rose Red Flame Justice and Rose Red Nature Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Ruddy Rose Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rose red blade, large rose red dragon heads for the crossguard, large rose red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large rose red dragon heads and a large rose red gem below the rose red dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rose red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of Ruddy Rose Dragon's head with rose red gems for eyes and a rose red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rose red kanji below Ruddy Rose Dragon that said, "Selene Rosesanglante, Gene-Slammer of Ruddy Rose Dragon, Famous and Beautiful International Worldwide Model From France, Amazing and Capable Gardener, Cousin of Princess Perfuma of Plumeria, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rose Red Fire, Plants, Roses, and Dragons"

セレーネ・ロゼサングランテ、ルディローズドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、フランス出身の有名で美しい国際的な世界的モデル、素晴らしく有能な庭師、プルメリアの香水姫のいとこ、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてローズレッドの火、植物、バラ、ドラゴンの達人

Selene Rosesanglante has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY BLOODY ROSE RED FIRESTORM DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE RUDDY ROSE NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE RUDDY ROSE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Rosesanglante's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jason Woodrue saw it, the mad lunatic fell into a rage and summoned some vines to strangle her to death, but Selene's plant powers were more powerful than his, and the vines responded to her and they lashed out at Jason Woodrue, and she also fired a powerful rose red energy blast with rose red fire, roses, rose petals, and dragons, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet and he's even more enraged.

Perfuma: Incredible, Selene's transformed.

Nico: That's so awesome. (Sniffs) And there's still the sweet scent of roses coming from her angel wings.

Me: Just like when Alexis Nikolai, Gene-Slammer of Black Rose Dragon, transformed when she and Lincoln fought Abraxas.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D., and Selene, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Selene Rosesanglante: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Rose Red Firestorm Ruddy Rose Dragon and Divine Rose Red Firestorm Nature Love) (French Accent) **I feel incredibly, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this absolute disgrace of nature, mon cher?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, mon cher.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Selene Rosesanglante.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of causing terror to every living thing on Earth are about to come to an end here and now, Jason Woodrue.**

Selene Rosesanglante and Lincoln went after Jason Woodrue, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rose red energy, roses, rose petals, rose red fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Jason Woodrue, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked Jason Woodrue with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew green chlorophyll.

Then, Selene Rosesanglante summoned a rose, which then transformed into Kurama's Rose Whip.

Selene Rosesanglante: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Rose Red Firestorm Ruddy Rose Dragon and Divine Rose Red Firestorm Nature Love) (French Accent) **Take this. ROSE WHIPLASH! 華厳裂斬肢**

Selene Rosesanglante attacked Jason Woodrue with swift and powerful slashes in multiple directions with the Rose Whip, and he was really getting hurt badly, and more chlorophyll was being drawn.

Eli: Whoa, now that's really painful, and I had to guess you taught her everything you know, Kurama.

Kurama (Yu Yu Hakusho): Yes, that's correct, and indeed, Selene learned pretty quick.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Nice one, Selene. Now, let's end this.**

Lincoln and Selene Rosesanglante took out a seed and they suddenly glowed with red energy and the seeds then transformed and red roots grew around their left arms with huge mouths at the end of each root. Jason Woodrue tried to control the plants, but nothing happened.

Kurama (Yu Yu Hakusho): The Death Tree is no ordinary plant, it's a plant from The Demon World, and it only responds to its real masters.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Each branch on this tree has a mouth, and each mouth on the branches has acid saliva that'll melt your flesh and bones in under a minute.** (Smiles Sinisterly) **Though the pain will make every second seem like an eternity to you, Woodrue.**

This really frightened Jason Woodrue, but it's too late for regret as The Death Trees around the right arms of Lincoln and Selene Rosesanglante went after Jason Woodrue, and their razor-sharp teeth bit into Jason Woodrue's body and the acidic saliva melted his body completely into nothing, and it then devoured him, and the Death Trees around their arms vanished. Then, as Jason Woodrue's spirit had appeared, Lincoln and Selene Rosesanglante drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and Jason Woodrue was found guilty for his crimes, and he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Selene Rosesanglante and Lincoln did to Jason Woodrue as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Selene Rosesanglante's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive rose red angel wings are permanent.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) That was for messing with Mother Nature, you monster. Thank you for helping me destroy Jason Woodrue, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Rosesanglante wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Selene Rosesanglante's face, they kissed passionately as Selene Rosesanglante's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Ruddy Rose Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and roses growing around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Selene Rosesanglante came back, as the display and Ruddy Rose Dragon vanished.

Kurama: That was quite an interesting performance you and Selene put on, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Kurama.

Nico: Oh man, I knew Selene learned a lot from Kurama, but I never knew that she'd use one of his attacks on Jason Woodrue.

Lincoln: She learned a lot from him, and we also used his Death Tree to finish Jason Woodrue off.

Me: Kurama used it as a form of intimidation against his opponent in The Dark Tournament long ago, but we saw it in action from you two, that was so awesome.

Kurama: Indeed. And Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to see tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Soul Absorbing Bone Tower.

Nico: Ooh, now that's a really really scary one, and perfect for Halloween.

Steam Smythe: That's the end of that bad cat.

Black Adam: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Shendu: He won't terrorize anyone ever again.

Me: Thank goodness.

Selene: (to Victor) Is there an ice cream place we can go to celebrate.

Amora: It'll go good with Neopolitan Man's ice cream.

Victor Frankenstein: Actually yes. There is one.

Nico: Awesome. You show us where it is. Great job today everyone!

Victor Frankenstein: Thanks. (To the viewers) Don't play with fire or it will come back to hurt you big time.

Nico: Yes it sure will.

We went to the ice cream shop and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went back home and went to sleep;

THE END

---

Chapter all done.

Frankenweenie was a really awesome movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Onua, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel

Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Endsville and we're going to give Billy a really stern talking to about letting Mandy play baseball whether he wants her to or not and we're going to also battle Mindy who is back from the dead to get revenge on us for burying her alive. But we have a few choice words for her and it's not going to be pretty. Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Bloxx and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 56: Gold Rat and her name is Abigail Midas. She has the power to turn things into gold by touch just by chanting an incantation. And she is Nico's friend from Science Class and she is someone you don't want to mess with. The match-up scene is for Rosie Davis, Gene-Slammer of Knight of the Red Lotus, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy General Fang from 2004 Disney adaptation of Jules Verne's Around the World in 80 Days. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Magnolia Lane Plantation in New Orleans, Louisiana, a 200-year-old plantation laced in voodoo rituals and secrets, tragic deaths, and unimaginable violence, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the plantation of the dark forces that've haunted this place and land for over 200 years and help all of the trapped spirits rest in peace. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Soul Absorbing Tower named Celine "CeCe" Evans, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel who was born in Hong Kong, but was raised in America. Her Mom HATES HER GUTS COMPLETELY because she comes from a superstitious background and it's because CeCe was born with Heterochromia, she has one eye that is a different color and her mom hates her guts. She has the powers of the stars and is a master of the Moon Scythe of Chang'e and she has amazing powers over the stars, moon and the night. She hates her mother with a vengeance as well as a girl named Tiffany Edwards who is a bully that hates her. CeCe got her expelled and she wants revenge on her for ruining her life. After her dad tolerated her mother's abuse towards her for the last time, he told her to leave and never come back. But, she refused and he called the cops on her and she was arrested and sent to a maximum security insane asylum for Life Without Parole and was diagnosed with Schizophrenia. She was declared insane and it was determined she was a danger to society and herself, and therefore she was placed in a specialized institution without possibility of parole or release. She vowed to get revenge on CeCe for destroying her life and locking her up in a cage. CeCe also hates Pablo and Anderson with a merciless vengeance. Get ready for an awesome gothic adventure as we go help the Addams Family and we're going to save them from being killed by an angry mob. Or rather NUMEROUS ANGRY MOBS from over the centuries that are all out to kill them and make them all pay. It's going to be a battle in hell as we make those Angry Mobs pay.

See you all tomorrow

# ADDAMS FAMILY TROUBLE

The Addams Family is Awesome

---

In the Endsville sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Onua, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Rhinox, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and they were heading over to the baseball stadium to cheer Billy and his team on to win against Mindy the loser's old team. And everyone is also going to meet Grim's old baseball buddies too.

Nico: I can't wait to see what Grim's old baseball buddies are like.

Lincoln: Me too and it's awesome that J.D. is showing his support to Billy's team against Mindy's team.

Qin: It sure is.

Rhinox: I hope Billy's team wins. And Mandy will make an awesome addition to the team.

Xenia :Yeah it sure will be awesome. She has more awesome power in sports than anyone gives her credit for.

Himiko: She sure does. I think it's awesome.

Onua: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. Thanks for coming with me, Onua.

Onua: No problem Nico. I think it's awesome that you do these rescues with everyone too.

Vinyl Scratch: They are always fun.

Nico: Onua, I'll never forget the missions you had with Takeru.

Onua: Boy me neither! Those were some of the best ever.

Qin: They sure were and we also reunited Emma with her deceased friend too.

Onua: We sure did and that was cool.

Lana: It sure was. And we also used the Eyecons and learned so much about the history of many figures from the past.

Rhinox: We sure did and that was a really fun adventure for all of us.

Xenia: It sure was.

Takeru: I'm glad the Eyecons were the first Legend items you guys used in the usual battles.

Nico: Me too Takeru.

Qin: Boy it was so awesome.

Camie: The Eyecons are a really awesome tool for us.

Vinyl Scratch: They sure are.

Onua: We all thought so too.

Laney: Yeah.

Lola: I hope Billy isn't doing anything stupid like he always is.

Lily: Chances are he is.

Onua: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah. But yesterday's mission was awesome though.

Nico: (sadly) It was sad how Sparky died.

Eli: Yeah it was.

Qin: Poor dog. But it was amazing how Victor was able to bring him back.

Laney: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Lana: He looks so awesome that way too.

Tsuyu: I agree too.

Nico: Can you imagine if that happened to the mascots?

May: Don't even talk about that.

Maria: Yeah no kidding. I don't want to even think about it.

Rhinox: Nico I think it's best if we move on from that topic.

Nico: Yeah you're right Rhinox. Misty I've been thinking.

Misty Tredwell: What is it Nico?

Nico: I was thinking that one day you should do your own series of Ambassador Missions.

Misty Tredwell: Wow! I would be honored.

May: Got anything in mind for her?

Nico: I'll think of something. But whatever it is it will be awesome.

Misty Tredwell: Mr. Mittens was VERY happy to hear that we killed Whiskers.

Nico: So was Katty, Kitty, CatDog and many of the cat lovers and members of the team.

Eli: Yeah they sure were.

Laney: Yeah.

Aylene C.: The SWAT Kats especially.

Himiko: Yeah. Catwoman too.

Lana: No kidding there.

But then…

Billy: (OFFSCREEN) GIRLS ARE NOT ALLOWED TO PLAY BASEBALL!

Me: (OFFSCREEN) THEY CAN PLAY BASEBALL YOU IDIOT!

Billy: I'LL KILL YOU!

He jumped on me and we got into a brutal fight cloud!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM BLAM SMASH! BIFF!

Nico: OH NO!

They went over to us as we were fighting in a fight cloud and Nico pulled me and Billy apart!

Nico: ALL RIGHT YOU TWO BREAK IT UP!

Eli: What's going on!?

Nico: Actually, for good measure… (bonks mine and Billy's heads together)

BONK!

Me and Billy: OUCH!

Me: OW!

Eli: HEY! I was going to do that!

Nico: Now why are you guys fighting!?

Me: Billy is forbidding Mandy from playing Baseball because she is a girl!

Billy: GIRLS ARE NEVER ALLOWED TO PLAY SPORTS!

Me: YOU SHUT UP YOU MALIGNANT MALODOROUS SNOTCHEWING FREAK!

Billy got even more enraged! He farted and then I turned and put my butt in his face and then…

LOUD FART!

I farted in his face and melted his face off!

Nico: Nice one. Be right back.

Nico seemingly left without a fight.

Billy: (laughs) I knew Nico would agree with me. And that's why Old Lady Munson is pushing up daisies.

Irwin: Yeah. And me and Billy aren't!

Nico: (calls Jumba) Jumba, is Amnesio available?

Jumba: I'll send him over.

Me: I don't think Nico is siding with you.

Mandy: Thanks for trying to stick up for me J.D.

Me: Anytime Mandy.

Eli: Billy of all the things you did this is by far one of the stupidest things ever!

Grim: (Jamaican Accent): I agree with Eli mon.

Nico came back and with him was Amnesio.

Nico: Guys, meet Amnesio aka Experiment 303. Jumba designed him to erase his victims' memories with a red laser vision from his eyes.

Me: Aw he's a cute little fella.

Nico: (Chuckles) He sure is.

Laney: Its been a while we saw one of Stitch's friends.

Qin: It sure has been a while.

Me: But that's cool he can erase memories.

Nico: It sure is.

Billy: Yeah yeah yeah! BUT GIRLS ARE NEVER GOING TO PLAY BASEBALL!

Grim: Nico, I hope Amnesio won't erase ALL of Billy's memories.

Nico: He won't. Jumba made some adjustments. Now Amnesio can erase selected memories of people.

Grim: Oh.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Yep.

Amnesio used his red laser vision to erase Billy's memories on not wanting girls to play sports.

Billy: What was I doing?

Nico: You were letting Mandy play the baseball game?

Billy: Oh right! Thanks.

Mandy: Thanks Nico. Thanks guys.

Qin: No problem.

Grim: And you guys are going to love meeting my baseball buddies.

Nico: Cool.

Albedo: And me, Boxcars, Evil Shade Man, Evil Xion, Axel, Evil Drill Man, Evil Aqua Man, UA Carnage, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Big Cheese will be in the game as well.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Good call there.

Nico: Yep.

They got to playing and we saw Grim's baseball buddies. We saw Manny Flyball, Swattin Sammy Slug, Big Babyhead Bambino and Footless Joe Jackson and they were awesome.

Me: Wow! Grim's baseball buddies are cool!

Qin: They sure are!

Nico: Lookin good, Sammy!

Swattin Sammy Slug: Thanks Nico!

KRACK!

Sperg hit the ball and they got a home run!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: NICE ONE SPERG! I can't believe I said that.

Me: He's redeemed now Nico.

Nico: I know.

Later it was the M.O.E.'s turn.

Me: Wow! Never saw the M.O.E. play baseball.

Qin: Yeah! This is a first for them.

Evil Xion swung the bat at the ball.

KRACK!

She smashed the ball and then it hit Pud'n SQUARE IN THE FACE!

KRASMASH!

Nico: (WINCES) OOOH! That's gonna leave a mark!

Me: OUCH! MEDIC!

They came out and took him to the dugout and Pud'n had a nasty black eye!

Evil Xion: Sorry, Pud'n!

Pud'n: I'm okay! Thanks!

Nico: Xion Pud'n is ALWAYS getting hurt. Same with Irwin.

Irwin: He's right Yo.

Nico: Yeah.

Later the game was done and Mandy and her team won!

Nico: WOOHOO! That was awesome!

Qin: Mandy ALWAYS wins.

Camie: She sure does.

Irwin: IN YOUR FACE MINDY!

Laney: YEAH!

Mandy: Something on your mind, Nico?

Nico: You guys think my Other Doppelganger might come for revenge?

Me: It's possible. I didn't give your Other Self the Black Gates. But it's possible you will face him on the next rescue.

Nico: I'm ready for him.

Laney: Yeah!

Girl Jordan: Me too!

Qin: We all are.

We saw MINDY! BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Me: MINDY! I thought we buried you!

Mindy: (ENRAGED) YOU LOSERS WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO ME!

Nico: You brought it all on yourself you ugly loser!

Mindy: I WILL KILL YOU!

Nico: Bring it on!

Sperg: YEAH! You are no president either!

Mindy: You're gonna pay for betraying me, Sperg! I bet your mom's a real whore!

We gasped at what she said.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Sperg, for your Mom's sake, you can beat her up first!

Sperg: GLADLY! NO ONE TALKS ABOUT MY MOTHER THAT WAY!

He went over to her and smashed and pulverized her all over the place!

Maria: As much as we had some differences with Sperg in the past, saying that about his Mom is completely messed up!

Me: I agree there too.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Mindy was brutally pulverized all over.

Me: Okay Sperg that's enough.

He came back.

Me: Mindy you are no longer welcome here in Endsville! You have no love for anyone but yourself! You think you are so much better than everyone so you pick on them.!

Qin: Yeah! You're a heartless bully!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Bloxx.

Negative Ultimate Bloxx: Just as a safety precaution.

Me: Okay. And Mindy, you are a LOSER!

Nico: Loser, loser, loser loser loser!

Mindy: I am not a loser!

Eli: Loooooser!

Everyone in Endsville came.

Everyone: LOOOOOSSSEEEERR!

Then MINDY WENT BALLISTIC!

Nico walked up to Mindy and knocked her down.

Nico: Stay fucking down. I mean it.

Me: You should have stayed dead when we buried you.

Qin: YEAH!

Mindy: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH!

Our auras flared up with explosive force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost.

Nico: But we're not going to lift a finger against you.

The PatRangers came and grabbed Mindy!

Tsukasa: We're taking you in by force Mindy!

Sakuya: You know what's funny?

Tsukasa: What's that?

Sakuya: Mindy got buried on the day we first met Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's right. The LupinRangers helped out with us on that day. Now it's your turn.

Keiichiro: Yep. Lets go Mindy. You're going to the slammer!

Nico: Enjoy having Mandy as your cellmate!

Mindy screamed and they put a gag in her and took her away.

Me: Ha. (Dusts hands off) Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Me: Yep.

Then a stream of blocks came and it formed into a black version of Ultimate Bloxx! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE BLOXX!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Bloxx!

Qin: Another Evolved Alien! Whoa!

Camie: Wow!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Me: (GASP) Nikki Edmonton! Whoa!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Me and Zarya met her when we were in Dubai and we helped her build the Dubai City Tower.

Zarya: It's true. But man we did not expect you to become like this!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: I know!

Me: You became what's called an Evolved Segmentasapien. They are building block aliens.

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Wow! So that's what I am. Very fitting for me since I am a construction worker.

May: I agree there.

Kaito: (Gets out Den O gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kiva gear) Because we can grant it instead?

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Just to be the greatest construction worker of all and make the greatest building ever.

Maria: What building do you want to make next?

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Make one even bigger. The Tokyo Tower of Babel.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! I remember seeing that tower! That is over 33,000 feet tall!

Qin: That's massive!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Nikki. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito got an awesome Den-O Sword and Zocks got a Kiva Blade.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Time to get started!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Let's play ball!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Me: YEAH! First this. (ACTIVATES EVIL TANIA'S RIDEWATCH)

I played The Legend of El Dorado by The Fiechters on a flute and waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy swirled around me and I fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: AWESOME!

Lincoln: Now here's an awesome one.

Lincoln glowed in an orange aura and the symbols and animals of the awesome show Legends of The Hidden Temple swirled around him and then he fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: WOW! That was awesome Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks.

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Wait! You know that show Legends of The Hidden Temple!?

Lincoln: I sure do!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: I'm one of their biggest fans! I competed with my sister on it and we beat the Stankco's!

Nico: Hey wow! That's very cool!

Me: And very coincidental too! Me, Lincoln and some of the team beat them! Lincoln was the Orange Iguanas. What team were you?

Another Ultimate Bloxx: The Red Jaguars. We were tasked with getting The Medal of Sir Edmund Hillary.

Nicole: Ah one of the first 2 men ever to climb Mount Everest.

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Yep. And it was located in the Room of The Three Torches.

Qin: Wow! That is cool!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: It sure is. How did you know that Nicole?

Nicole: I'm an archaeologist and a treasure hunter myself and Legends of The Hidden Temple was one of my favorite shows growing up. It was cool.

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Lego Joker's Ridewatch) Truthfully, ANY Lego villain Ridewatch is perfect here.

Me: All the Lego World villains are cool.

Nico: (Activates it) Laugh it up!

He fired waves of lightning and it tickled Another Ultimate Bloxx.

Another Ultimate Bloxx: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) STOP IT! THAT TICKLES!

Qin: She sure is ticklish.

Onua: My turn!

Onua activated Tar Pit's Ridewatch.

Onua: Things are gonna get sticky!

He fired waves of tar and glued her feet to the ground.

Qin: Sticky huh?

Luz and her team fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Another Ultimate Bloxx (to Speeg): Fighting a little hard, aren't you?

Sperg: (growls) Getting your mom insulted will do that to you!

Me: Believe me, NO ONE wants to have their own mother insulted.

Qin: Yeah that is for sure!

Xenia: Yeah!

Laney: No kidding.

Another Ultimate Bloxx: I know that feeling myself.

Me: Really?

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Yeah. A bully called my mother a motherfucking whore and I ripped the guys throat open. Literally.

Me: Whoa! Nice!

Another Ultimate Bloxx: Yeah. He lived and his parents sent him to another country.

Me: Good riddance.

Onua: Is it time for the next Gene a slammer to appear?

Nico's money sniffing nose from Mr. Krabs picked up the scent of gold.

Nico: I smell gold.

Maria: I thought Mr. Krabs can do that?

Nico: I can now too.

?: Someone call!?

Then a figure came out and it was NUMBER 56: GOLD RAT!

Nico: WHOA! Number 56: Gold Rat!

Me: A Golden One!

Laney: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Me: Thanks.

Number 56: Gold Rat: (In a girls voice) It sure was.

Nico: Abigail Midas!? Wow!

She reverted back and Abigail was a girl with golden hair, golden clothes and golden eyes and had ethereal golden wings and a golden sword.

Abigail Midas: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Abby.

Abigail Midas: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy from her sword and knocked down Another Ultimate Bloxx and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Nikki. She was a girl with black hair and blue clothes and had a construction hat on and I picked her up.

Nikki Edmonton: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal Nikki.

I went over to her.

Me: The funny thing is Abigail we met a bad guy that had Number 56: Gold Rat and he was holding up a bank with a banana.

Nico: Yeah.

Abigail Midas: That is really stupid. But then again people will do anything for money. Even stupid things.

Qin: Tell me about it.

Onua: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Midas: I have a lot of them. One time me and Nico were walking home and I saw this abandoned building that looked like it was about ready to collapse and I showed Nico my power. It was to turn things into gold by touching them. And chanting an incantation.

Nico: Yep. Show them.

We saw her touch the field.

Abigail concentrated and then in seconds the entire field turned into 24K Solid Gold!

We were amazed and in absolute awe!

Qin: OH WOW!

Me: WHOA! That is the true Midas Touch!

Eli tapped it.

Eli: It's all 24K Gold!

Varie: Incredible!

Laney: Enough gold here to make Endsville filthy rich.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Abigail Midas: Yeah. I turned that building to solid gold and made lots of homeless people filthy rich.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That's amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: But aren't you worried that..

Abigail Midas: I'll touch other things like food and people and turn them into gold too? Nope. I only use the power by will. I am free to touch anything.

Me: Good.

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Abigail.

Abigail Midas: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: Now, let's take a picture with the entire baseball team!

Me: Good idea.

I got out my phone and made a shadow clone and it took a picture of all of us with the team and it was awesome!

Me: Awesome!

Eli: That is a keeper photo.

Qin: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Whenua are heading to Magnolia Lane Plantation in New Orleans, Louisiana, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to exorcise the plantation house and land of the spirits that've haunted this place for over 200 years.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Magnolia Lane Plantation in New Orleans, Louisiana, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to exorcise the plantation house and land of the spirits that've haunted this place for over 200 years.

Me: Oh man, of all the places in New Orleans, this is one of the most haunted places ever and this place has numerous dangerous hauntings reported here for over two centuries.

Nico: Yeesh, that's really dark.

Lincoln: And the history behind this place is even darker, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Whenua.

Whenua: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the darker history behind this plantation?

Lincoln: Simone and Lena told us about this place, and even this place is even scarier than Moonscar Island. According to Simone and Lena, this place was once used by the Choctaw Indians who lived here to bury their dead in the trees, and when the settlers arrived, they killed the Choctaw Indians and chopped down the trees and that's known as desecrating the dead. Then, we move onto to the plantation, and they brought in a lot of people from Haiti and Africa, but they also included voodoo priestesses, queens, and witches, and so many were forced to work on the plantation, and they died in many numbers from starvation or execution. Then, The Civil War arrived, and there was a massive amount of killing and deaths, and then, it got even darker, because a Union Major made this place a prisoner of war camp, and more people died at his hand. Then, the Confederate soldiers went to the voodoo priestesses and they started to curse The Major with voodoo dolls and talismans in an attempt to drive him mad, and when he found out, he had them hanged, but thanks to all of the dark actions he committed, he went into his room and hanged himself.

We were extremely horrified.

Nico: Damn, now that's extremely dark.

Eli: Big time.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Magnolia Lane Plantation is now a Pandora's Box, and if anyone dares to come into this place, what'll await them is pure evil, and evil is everywhere here on Magnolia Lane, and for over 200 years, the families here lived and died here.

We arrived at Magnolia Lane Plantation, and we felt all the dark spirits here, along with the cries of the trapped good spirits crying for help and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and all of the dark spirits aren't going to leave Magnolia Lane Plantation that easily, but we sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 200 years.

Me: Yeah. Hey, what's with the bottles?

We saw that bottles were hanging on trees.

Lincoln: These bottles are said to keep evil spirits away, and inside them are salt and rainwater. But, the evil is still festering here in Magnolia Lane, and now, we need to get rid of it.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded Magnolia Lane Plantation. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces of Greyfriars Cemetery were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Magnolia Lane Plantation and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were freed from the dark forces, and Magnolia Lane Plantation has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared, and the spirit of the Union Major is sent to Hell forever for what he did.

Me: Wow, that was one awesome exorcism.

Laney: And thanks to the exorcism, Magnolia Lane Plantation is now finally calm.

Lucy Loud: And all the trapped good spirits and the tormented spirits have finally been freed, and the suffering they've endured for over 200 years has been lifted.

Lincoln: You said it, Lucy, but we're not done yet. I got word that Celine "CeCe" Evans' superstitious and completely insane ex-mother has broken out of the specialized institution she was sent to years ago and she wants revenge on CeCe for destroying her life and locking her up.

We gasped in horror. Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Soul Absorbing Tower, appear before us, along with the nine girls that were here.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Soul Absorbing Tower, and it's got the nine girls.

Lincoln: That was close, and I knew we'd run into you, Celine "CeCe" Evans, and it's good to see you again.

Celine "CeCe" Evans reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing purple hair tied in pigtails, a purple right eye and green left eye, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings with stars in them, and she was dressed in purple Chinese clothes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moons, and souls on the coattails and Soul-Absorbing Tower on the back and in her right hand is The Moon Scythe of Chang'e.

Celine "CeCe" Evans: You too, Lincoln. But, we'll have to talk later, we've still got my superstitious and insane ex-mother to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

Suddenly, a figure went charging right at Celine "CeCe" Evans and tried to kill her, but Lincoln kicked the figure away, and we saw who it was that tried to kill Celine Evans: it was her insane superstitious ex-mother, and she had a knife in her hand and she has murder in her eyes, along with insanity.

Mrs. Evans: You miserable little monster! You're going to pay for everything you did to me, you ruined my life!

Lincoln: Don't you even dare blame Celine for that, you superstitious and insane pathetic excuse for a mother. You abused Celine all her life because she was born with Heterochromia, and you were also a superstitious lunatic, you're worse than Lynn before we removed her Dark Side, and when Celine and I get married in the future, you're never going to be in my family. Instead, you're going back to the insane asylum for the rest of your life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Whenua, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Mrs. Evans, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Mrs. Evans: DIIIIIE!

Mrs. Evans tried to stab Celine again, but Lincoln grabbed her arm and kicked her in the stomach and she fell to the ground in pain, and she glared angrily with rage, but Lincoln didn't care one bit: what Mrs. Evans did in abusing Celine reminded him of what that religious fanatic, Mrs. Florrence, did to Mesa and her sister, and by breaking the sacred bond of mother and daughter, Mrs. Evans committed an act of betrayal, and it didn't help that she was insane and a completely superstitious bitch, and Lincoln had no mercy for someone like her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **For what you did in breaking the sacred bond between you and your daughter, Mrs. Evans, you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy. You're going to be cursed for all eternity for everything you did to Celine.**

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings, and they fired rainbow energy blasts which hits Mrs. Evans and she was given The Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse, as she's now trapped in a state of eternal sleep and tormented by the memories of her foul misdeeds, and because she refused to repent for her crimes, that sealed her fate and she'll be trapped by this curse forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Oh man, I knew you were going to use the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse on her, it's been a while since you last used that curse.

Lincoln: I know, the last person was Mesa's former mother who became a religious fanatic and broke the sacred bond of motherhood, now I used that same curse on Mrs. Evans, and just like with Mrs. Florrence, Mrs. Evans refused to repent for the abuse she inflicted on Celine, and now, she's trapped in eternal sleep and plagued by the nightmares of her foul misdeeds.

Me: She deserves it.

Mesa Florrence: Yeah, what a monster.

Colleen Gallagher: If my spiteful bully of a so-called mother so much as breaks out, she's also going to get the same curse.

Lincoln: You said it, Colleen, and not only was that another haunted location exorcised, but now we're rid of that heartless superstitious witch, Mrs. Evans.

Celine CeCe Evans: And that old hag isn't going to hurt me or anyone else ever again.

Lincoln: You said it, Celine, and it's so good to see you again.

Celine CeCe Evans: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Celine CeCe Evans and he hugged her, and Celine CeCe Evans was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Celine CeCe Evans: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: Whoa, Linc, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Celine CeCe Evans, she's my Guardian Angel who was born in Hong Kong, but was raised in America, and as you guys just saw and heard, her Mom really hates her guts completely because Mrs. Evans comes from a superstitious background, and it's also because CeCe was born with Heterochromia, she has one eye that's a different color and her mom hates her guts. Celine's a master of the Moon Scythe of Chang'e, and she has amazing powers over the stars, moon and the night. She hates her mother with a vengeance, as well as a girl named Tiffany Edwards who's a heartless bully that hates her. CeCe got her expelled and she wants revenge on her for ruining her life. After her dad tolerated her mother's abuse towards her for the last time, he told her to leave and never come back. But, she refused and he called the cops on her and she was arrested and sent to a maximum security insane asylum for Life Without Parole and was diagnosed with Schizophrenia. She was declared insane and it was determined she was a danger to society and herself, and therefore she was placed in a specialized institution without possibility of parole or release. She vowed to get revenge on CeCe for destroying her life and locking her up in a cage. CeCe also hates Pablo and Anderson with a merciless vengeance.

Nico: Jeez, and you really meant every word you said to her, she's a superstitious monster even more worse than Lynn before we removed that animalistic Dark Side.

Lincoln: Yeah, and Celine was the one who contacted me and told me that her mom had broken out of the institution wanting to get revenge, and she also told me that psycho was here in Magnolia Lane Plantation.

Celine CeCe Evans: That's right, and I wasn't going to let that psychopath hurt me or anyone else ever again.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Celine CeCe Evans' neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Celine CeCe Evans: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Celine.

Celine CeCe Evans had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Celine CeCe Evans' waist and Celine CeCe Evans wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Mimori Amamiya, Alice Kurobane, Alisa, Erika, Iris, Isabel, Luna, Marguerite Valois, Asagi Ryuugasaki, Vanessa Justine, Vivian Justine, and Miyabi Zaizenji from Shadowverse.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mimori Amamiya, Alice Kurobane, Alisa, Erika, Iris, Isabel, Luna, Marguerite Valois, Asagi Ryuugasaki, Vanessa Justine, Vivian Justine, and Miyabi Zaizenji from Shadowverse.

Nicole: Oh, that's awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mimori Amamiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mimori Amamiya and the eleven other girls saw who it was that saved them from Celine's superstitious and insane ex-mother, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mimori Amamiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and the ten clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mimori Amamiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mimori Amamiya, Alice Kurobane, Alisa, Erika, Iris, Isabel, Luna, Marguerite Valois, Asagi Ryuugasaki, Vanessa Justine, Vivian Justine, and Miyabi Zaizenji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Magnolia Lane Plantation and helped all of the spirits who were trapped here cross over to the afterlife, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Celine CeCe Evans' superstitious and insane mother who'd broken out of the institution to get revenge on Celine CeCe Evans for destroying her life and locking her up there.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing her, and what Lincoln did to her by putting the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse on her, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Celine CeCe Evans have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and as for Mrs. Evans, she was sent straight to The Saturn Insane Asylum and she was thrown into the Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, because she was declared extremely dangerous and insane, and with the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse on her, she'll be trapped in that state of eternal sleep for her crimes.

Maria: I can't believe that awful woman broke out to get revenge and she was there in New Orleans, Louisiana.

Lincoln: It was thanks to Celine telling me this before we left for Endsville to give Billy a stern talking to and deal with Mindy for good.

Nico: And how did she react to being part of the backup core members?

Lincoln: She was proud of that.

Me: And you were right that one day we'd run into Celine here, Lincoln. But, it had to happen, thanks to her so-called mother breaking out to get revenge on her for throwing her in the institution.

Lincoln: Mrs. Evans was a superstitious insane lunatic, and she had to be put there, because she's a danger to everyone around her, including her own daughter. But, this also means Tiffany Edwards will one day come to get revenge on CeCe.

Celine CeCe Evans: If she does, she's going to get turned to a gold statue for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, she's nothing but a bully, and she doesn't deserve to be out in society or out in public ever again.

* * *

After we exorcised Magnolia Lane Plantation and put a stop to Celine CeCe Evans' superstitious and insane so-called mother, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,-00-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Celine CeCe Evans saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Celine CeCe Evans: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Celine, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Celine CeCe Evans: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Celine, can you tell us the whole story of your past?

Celine CeCe Evans: Of course, Nico, but I've got to warn you, it's not a pretty picture.

Celine CeCe Evans told us all the whole story about her past: she was born in Hong Kong, but she was raised in America, and her mom absolutely HATES HER GUTS COMPLETELY because she comes from a superstitious background and it's because CeCe was born with Heterochromia: she has one eye that is a different color, along with having amazing powers over the stars, moon, and the night, along with being a master of The Moon Scythe of Chang'e, and her mom absolutely hated her guts, and Celine also hated her mother with a vengeance as well, along with a girl named Tiffany Edwards who is a bully that hates her, and who bullied CeCe a lot. Eventually, CeCe got her expelled and she wants revenge on her for ruining her life. After her dad tolerated her mother's abuse towards her for the last time, he told her to leave and never come back. But, she refused and he called the cops on her and she was arrested and sent to a maximum security insane asylum for Life Without Parole and was diagnosed with Schizophrenia. She was also declared insane by the doctors, and it's determined she's a danger to society and herself, and therefore, she's placed in a specialized institution without any possibility of parole or release. She'd vowed to get revenge on CeCe for destroying her life and locking her up in a cage.

When Celine CeCe Evans was finished, we were horrified, except for Lincoln, his family, and friends who knew about Celine's constant abuse at the hands of her mother at home and that bully, Tiffany Edwards, at school.

Nico: Celine, I hate to say this, but your Mom's a total superstitious and insane bitch with a Capital B.

Celine CeCe Evans: No, I agree with you, Nico, and I hate her so much for what she's done in abusing me. She doesn't deserve to be out in society ever again.

Lincoln: I made sure of that with one of my curses, and if that bitch, Tiffany Edwards, dares to come after you for revenge, she's going to get turned into a gold statue for all eternity.

Me: Yeah, she's a monster.

Celine CeCe Evans: And so are Pablo and Anderson who I also hate with a merciless vengeance, but they're getting their just desserts with you guys humiliating them badly.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and when Laniya Emperyous and Celine CeCe Evans who recently joined Lincoln's harem saw him in his large orange speedo, their faces had an atomic red blush, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Laniya Emperyous: (Thinking) Oh man, Selene and the others were right, Lincoln looks even more of a hunk in that speedo, I guess it's true that time's really changed him a lot.

Celine CeCe Evans: (Thinking) Yowzers, oh man, Lincoln's even more of an attractive hunk in that speedo.

Laniya Emperyous and Celine CeCe Evans snapped out of it.

Celine CeCe Evans: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, CeCe, shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived in and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the shore and they had a game of volleyball and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Nico. We went to Gelato Beach.

Laniya Emperyous: For our first beach date with him.

We also saw Laniya Emperyous and Celine CeCe Evans who recently joined Lincoln's harem still had a deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him in his large orange speedo.

Me: You went with your speedo, didn't you?

Lincoln: Yeah, I did.

Laniya Emperyous: It's hard to imagine how much Lincoln's grown in both height and muscle when we last saw him, and he's gotten even more handsome.

Celine CeCe Evans: And anyone who tried to attack him or any of us, he'll break their heads open with those hands of his, and those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles were more than just for show. But, he's still the same person we knew from long ago.

Rayman: You all definitely had a lot of fun on the beach. Now, we got to get ready for Cornelia's third Ambassador mission with Zayto and his team. Get ready, you Sporix creeps, you're about to get one serious butt-kicking!

Lincoln: Someone's eager to kick some Sporix butt.

Nico: Aren't we all, Linc? Besides, Rayman wants to get a turn to have some fun.

Later it was time for Cornelia's 3rd Ambassador Mission and this time Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was going with her.

Dai Gui: Cornelia, I'm coming with you this time.

Cornelia: Awesome! This is gonna be great!

Then I came into the estate and hugging me and crying hard was Sailor Moon who was really crying.

Me: Lets get you to the sofa Serena.

Nico: What happened?

Me: (Sighs) Her teacher flunked her.

Sailor Mercury: That teacher of ours has always had some grudge against Sailor Moon.

Me: I don't know why.

Sailor Moon was crying hard and Naruto sat with her.

Me: We'll worry about that later.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head out.

Luz: We'll come with too.

Me: Okay.

We were off to Pine Ridge.

---

PINE RIDGE, WASHINGTON

---

In Pine Ridge we were walking through the city.

Me: Poor Sailor Moon. I can't believe that her teacher has it out for her.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Sailor Mercury said that Sailor Moon is lazy most of the time. And that her teacher Patricia Haruna berates her for it.

Nico: We're going to have to have a very seriously stern talk with her later on.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Dr. Nick: Poor Sailor Moon.

Nico: Yeah.

We saw the Dino Fury Rangers.

Zayto: Hey guys!

Me: What's shaking guys?

Cornelia: Guys, this is my archenemy.

Dai Gui: Awesome to meet you all. Dai Gui, Demon Sorcerer of Earth.

Amelia Jone: Awesome to meet you too.

Me: And this is my daughter Nicole's colleague.

Dr. Nick: Awesome to meet you guys. Dr. Niko Tatopoulos.

Me: You might recognize him as The Worm Guy. He was known for studying how Gamma Radiation affects Earthworms over in Chernobyl, Ukraine.

Izzy: Wow! That is cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: And he has Godzilla as a best friend.

Me: Yep. You'll see him shortly.

Eli: And I have all the Kaiju helping us too.

Me: Long story. But it is cool too.

Izzy: Wow!

Ollie: That is awesome!

Me: How's your mom and dad doing Amelia?

Amelia Jones: They are doing awesome.

Out came a woman and she had a big belly.

Amelia: Guys, this is my said Mom.

Me: Santaura it's awesome to meet you.

Santaura: Same to you J.D. and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Pleasure is ours.

Eli: We're glad you're okay.

Santaura: Thanks to Amelia. She saved me from myself.

Me: And she saved Tarrick too. She is a true hero.

Nico: We heard you're pregnant again.

Me: And for that you have our congratulations.

Santaura: Thank you very much.

Amelia Jones: I'm expecting a little sister.

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Do you have a projected due date?

Santaura: On November 10th.

Me: That's right on Cornelia's big day when we all come here to help all of you.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Listen, if you guys had a bad teacher, how would you get him or her fired?

Izzy: Hmm. Good question. The best thing we can do is to expose them by getting them to rant over the P.A. System.

Me: That's just what I was thinking.

Eli: Luan and me are great at doing that.

Me: Yeah.

Amity: That's an awesome idea. We have a friend in trouble back home.

Me: Sailor Moon's teacher Patricia Haruna doesn't like her for being lazy.

Javi: Have you also tried getting her deported?

Me: No no. That's a little too extreme. Besides even though Sailor Moon lives with us she still goes to her school over in Tokyo. We have teleporters that help our friends get to the schools that they go to.

Javi: Wow. Very interesting.

Eli: It sure is.

Dai Gui: I think it's cool too.

Me: Yeah.

Javi: You know I was talking about the teacher, right?

Me: Yes I do.

Javi: Just checking.

Me: Sorry for the mixup.

Javi: No worries.

Me: Good.

Solon then called.

Solon: There's a situation downtown!

We saw on the monitors Draknarok flipping over cars.

Draknarok: Someone bring me the Rangers!

Me: Whoa! That's Draknarok! I remember him!

Eli: Me too! He is a Kaiju Sporix.

Me: I was gonna say. He's the Sporix lookalike version of Godzilla.

Nico: (to Tarrick) This time, you can come.

Tarrick: Awesome!

Santaura: Be careful out there.

Tarrick: I will.

Me: Lets roll!

We were off.

We arrived and saw no one there.

Nico: No Draknarok?

We then saw a man approaching us.

Man: Are you Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Nico: That's us. Who are you?

Man: Only your biggest fan who wants an autograph!

Nico: (shrugs) I don't see why not.

As we were giving him our autographs, we were unaware of Draknarok charging at us from behind.

Eli sensed him and used the force an grabbed him and smashed him in front of us.

Nico: Oh there he is.

Me: And you can drop the act now Slyther!

Slyther: Oh drat! (Changes back)

He was really SLYTHER - THE SPORIX MASTER OF DISGUISE!

Slyther: How did you know it was me?

Me: Because I knew you wanted to lull us into a false sense of security and use Draknarok to ram us down. Nice try though.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But regardless I remember you all too well Slyther. You and Mucus have been putting on an awesome magic show.

Slyther: Yeah it's good money.

Me: It sure is.

Draknarok: I told you it wouldn't work!

Me: Not when you have someone that knows where everything is with the power of the Force with you.

Nico: He's got you there!

Eli: Time to kick some butt!

Me: Big time! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Me: It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO FURY KEY! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury, Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury, Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury, Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury, Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury, Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury, Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury, Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Time for action!

Draknarok charged at Dai Gui.

Dai Gui: Come get some!

He dove into the ground and he was looking around for him.

Draknarok: Where did he go!?

Then Dai Gui smashed him in his stomach with a powerful punch that sent him flying into the air!

I flew at him.

Me: BASILISK POWER!

I flared up a green aura in the shape of the Basilisk with the power of Professor Quirrell and I glared at Draknarok and he turned into a stone statue!

He fell to the ground and his stone shell shattered and shards of stone slashed Slyther all over the place!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one J.D.!

Slyther: OUCH! THAT HURT!

Eli: Not as much as this will! ACKLAY POWER!

He flared up a sea foam green aura in the shape of a Vendaxa Acklay with the power of the Daughters of Aku and Eli fired waves of energy and smashed down Slyther all over!

Slyther: See how you deal with this!

In a cloud of smoke, a crowd of cows appeared.

Nico: Slyther has to be one of these!

Me: Clever blend in with a herd of cows.

I then concentrated and then held out my hand and then a wind blast hit a cow and it revealed itself to be SLYTHER!

Nico: Nice try!

Slyther: Very clever!

Me: This battle is only getting started.

Draknarok: (to Tarrick) Explain to me why we're on opposite sides now?

Tarrick: We're still working with each other but we're all now in the Masters of Evil.

Draknarok: Oh right I forgot that we were in that group now.

Me: Time for this one. FIREBIRD POWER!

I flared up a red Firebird aura in the shape of the Phoenix for Eclair's archenemy the Firebird of Hanna Barbera's Godzilla and I fired waves of fire and blasted down Slyther all over the place.

Amelia: Take that!

Cornelia: Besides, Tarrick only wanted his wife back.

Draknarok: Oh I see.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Now top this. (ACTIVATES LEGO LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

I formed a hammer and danced and then crushed Slyther's foot with it and then..

BLANG!

I bashed him in his face and smashed him down.

Slyther: (Dizzy stupid talk) Mommy read me the story about the bunny in the haybale.

Javi: Oh, you'll get more then a story!

Nico: That was funny.

Me: It was. Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES PREDACON RHINOX'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his blasters and fired them and hit Slyther all over the place.

I was blasting him all over the place.

Nico: Yeah take that!

Izzy: Have some of this!

She blasted Slyther and Draknarok with her sword by firing blades of energy at them.

Nico: YEAH!

Dai Gui knocked Draknarok down.

SMASH!

Draknarok: Ouch! But I'm not finished!

HE GREW GIANT!

Dai Gui: Uh oh.

But then a roar was heard and out came GODZILLA!

Godzilla 1998: (ROARS)

Eli: Top this! PREDACON CYBER KEY POWER!

Eli donned Evil Blackarachnia's Spider Leg guns, Megatron's right arm head, Terrorsaur's shoulder cannons, Scorponok's Left Arm Missile launcher, and Tarantulas's arm leg blasters.

Eli: EAT SLAG!

He fired waves of energy and missiles and blasted Slyther all over the place with incredible fury!

Nico: OH YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Zayto: Let's summon our Megazords and give Godzilla a hand!

Me: Good idea! Lets do it!

Cornelia summoned her Brachiosaurus carrier and it unloaded the Dino Fury Zords and they combined and formed the Dino Fury Ultrazord!

Zayto: OH YEAH!

They went into the Ultrazord.

Rangers: LINKED!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Draknarok: OOH I'm so scared!

Me: You should be!

Godzilla 1998 fired a wave of Emerald Energy and blasted down Draknarok!

Draknarok tail whipped Godzilla 1998.

But Godzilla 1998 jumped and blasted him some more.

Zayto: Lets do it!

All: ULTRAZORD DINO BURST!

They fired a wave of energy from the Ultrazord and it hit Draknarok!

Draknarok: NO! I WAS KING OF THE MONSTERS!

He fell and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli caught it and put it in a pod.

Nico: YEAH! Draknarok you have failed this city!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Slyther: Well, that's all for me, folks!

He teleported back to the M.O.E. Base.

Me: That is it for that.

Dai Gui: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Me: It sure was. Boy we really let Slyther have it.

Nico: We sure did. And Draknarok is back in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep.

Zayto: Awesome.

---

We later went back home and Sailor Moon was still crying as Naruto comforted her.

Naruto: It'll be alright Serena. It'll be alright.

Nico: Has Sailor Moon been crying this whole time?

Varie: Yeah she sure has.

Sailor Uranus: She is a big time crybaby.

CRUNCH!

Varie stomped on Sailor Uranus's foot!

Sailor Uranus: OW!

Varie: That's enough Amara!

William: How did the mission go?

Nico: Really awesome.

We told them everything and it was cool.

May: Awesome! Wow!

Laney: Yeah that was awesome!

William: Next time, Caleb and Shu should come.

Caleb: It'll be an honor.

Me: And all of the Power Rangers should come with too.

Xenia: Good idea.

---

Later at Lynn's Table we were having a good lunch and with us was Widowmaker who was given a second chance by us.

Maria: How do you like it here with us, Widowmaker?

Widowmaker: (French Accent) I actually like it.

Me: Great.

Widowmaker: I'm sorry I did all that to you guys 2 years ago.

Me: It's all right Amélie.

Nico: But at least Talon is dead.

Lizabeth: Time to put ants in Flip's pants.

Lizabeth did so and they bit him all over.

Me: Yeah!

More coins and jewels came out of him.

Me: Now for this one. (Pulls out a grenade) Flip, chew on this! (Pulls the pin) FIRE IN THE HOLE!

I threw it and Flip opened his mouth and then he swallowed it and then he knew he was going to die and then…

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

It exploded inside him and he then farted out a massive stream of jewels and rubies. And then he also peed out all his blood too! YUCK!

Me: (Italian accent) THAT'S A SPICY MEAT-A-BALL!

Undermine: Me next!

He went over and slashed Flip all over the place.

Qin fired waves of energy and smashed and blasted him all over.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah! Take that!

Me: And this.

I pulled out my bowling ball bazooka.

Me: Fire!

I fired it and it smashed Flip in his face and jewels and gold poured out of him all over.

Widowmaker: Cest magnifique!

Qin: Oui!

Wideload: We got time for one more!

Eli: I'll do it.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Flip and burned him all over.

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Nico: Yep!

Laney: Awesome!

Buzzsaw: Any new teams today?

Nico: Lisa will have Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, and Mei. Double D will have Rei the Ghost, Bastion, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, and Widowmaker.

Lisa Loud: Ah splendid. It'll be an honor.

Edd; It'll be most intriguing.

Soldier 76: Bout time some of us got into it.

Mei: I agree there.

We later went back home.

Nico: Now we have to get prepared for our mission. Whatever it will be.

Then Red Ghost, Webstor, Angel, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Shendu, Selene, Amora, Cheese Monster, Ayatoriko, Angel (Fairy Tail), Proper Patrol, Eustace, Suzaku, Cajun Fox, Techicolor Phantoms, Sellon, and Dahlia Hawthorne appeared.

Red Ghost: Can me, Webstor, Angel, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Shendu, Selene, and Amora go with you guys?

Cheese Monster: Me, Ayatoriko, Angel (Fairy Tail), Proper Patrol, Eustace, Suzaku, Cajun Fox, Techicolor Phantoms, Sellon, and Dahlia Hawthorne will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Then the alarm went off.

Nico: Uh oh.

Computer: Warning. Warning. Nico, massive unruly mob heading towards Addams Family. Their goal is to kill them for everything they are.

We gasped!

Qin: Oh no!

Nico: We are in for a huge fight. Looks like we're getting into the fight right away.

Eli: Yep!

Cybertron Ransack: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm thinking of meeting one for Number 57: Tri-Head Dust Dragon.

Qin: Neat! That's a cool one.

Nico: Yep. It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was General Fang, a tyrannical warlady and the tyrannical leader of The Black Scorpions, and she's come back looking for revenge. When we saw that, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to General Fang, a tyrannical warlady and tyrannical leader of The Black Scorpions, and she's come back looking for revenge.

I gasped in shock.

Me: Oh shit, not that nasty piece of work, I thought I'd never see her again.

Nico: I remembered seeing her in Around The World in 80 Days, but you also know her, J.D.?

Me: I do, Nico, she's the tyrannical leader of The Black Scorpions and their big goal was to invade the legendary village of Lanzhou, and even worse, she was in league with Lord Kelvin. I went after her a few years ago before I moved to Michigan, and I put a stop to their vile plans to invade Lanzhou, but General Fang swore revenge on me, and let me tell you: she's a real nasty piece of work.

I proceeded to tell everyone about General Fang, and they weren't going to like her one bit.

---

## General Fang

General Fang (also simply known as Fang) is one of the two main antagonists (alongside Lord Kelvin) of the 2004 Disney adaptation of Jules Verne's Around the World in 80 Days. She is the tyrannical leader of a Chinese military organization known as the Black Scorpions, being in league with Lord Kelvin to invade the legendary village of Lanzhou.

She was portrayed by Karen Joy Morris.

### Personality

Known for her relentless attempts to conquer Lanzhou, Fang is shown to be very intelligent, manipulative, ruthless, and evil in nature. She is proven to be quite resourceful and creative, as she was able to send several of her agents to stop Lau Xing from retrieving the Jade Buddha back to Lanzhou; even providing Lord Kelvin the routes to untapped jade reserves buried beneath Lanzhou in case they would fail.

Despite her alliance with Lord Kelvin, Fang secretly despises him for his misogynistic and abusive nature; this was shown when she berated Kelvin for letting the Jade Buddha slip from his grasp, and Kelvin furiously attempts to throw a quill on her for this, only for an annoyed Fang to catch the quill with her fan and throw it back along with a dagger at Lord Kelvin's portrait in retaliation. She even calls off the deal after realizing that Kelvin has sent her and her posse to New York on a fool's errand to delay Fogg and Lau Xing from winning their wager.

### Role in the film

General Fang is first seen mysteriously entering the Royal Academy of Science after hearing Lord Kelvin is informed that the Jade Buddha (which she stole from from Lanzhou) has been stolen by

Lau Xing, who attempts to retrieve it back to the village for good. It is also revealed that General Fang actually smuggled the jade statue to Lord Kelvin in exchange for British arsenal from Kelvin to conquer Lanzhou. Lord Kelvin angrily declares to General Fang that the deal is off if the jade statue isn't returned to the Bank of England. General Fang assures that her spies will retrieve the Jade Buddha once again, angrily warning Lord Kelvin not to let slip from his grasp again. This causes an angry Kelvin to throw a quill at Fang, only for her to catch it swiftly with her fan and throw it back at his portrait with a dagger as well.

As Lau Xing and his new friends Phileas Fogg and Monique La Roche travel all around the world in 80 days, Fang sends in her agents to follow the trio, having caught of Lau's identity. Around the same time, Kelvin learns of Lau's identity from Inspector Fix, so he attempts to have the trio arrested to steal the Buddha and win his wager against them. Starting with the cities of Paris, France and Agra, India, the trio cross paths with the Black Scorpions and manage to fend them off before heading for Lanzhou.

In Lanzhou, China, General Fang sends her second-in-command to capture the trio and kill them to steal the jade statue again. However, they are defeated when Lau Xing brought in his old friend Wong Fei Hung and the Ten Tigers of Canton, forcing the Black Scorpions to retreat and never return to Lanzhou again, right before the Buddha is returned to its rightful place.

Despite the failures of her agents to steal the Jade Buddha, General Fang offers Lord Kelvin untapped jade reserves that are buried beneath Lanzhou if he gives her the arsenal to invade Lanzhou. Though Lord Kelvin accepts the offer, he states that he will lose his job if Fogg wins the bet, so Fang agrees to personally deal with the problem herself.

To that end, General Fang and her remaining minions travel to New York, where they ambush the trio in a warehouse where the Americans have started building the Statue of Liberty. Though the trio were able to defeat her minions, Fang is left to fight Lau Xing alone. As the book of the Statue is about to fall on them, Fogg returns to help, but it is too late. By a miracle, Lau Xing emerges out unharmed and just as he and Fogg are making amends, Fang emerges as well and attempts to kill them with a sword, only to be knocked out cold by Monique. The trio then escapes to the next ship heading for London, leaving an unconscious Fang and her associates behind.

Finally seeing that she has lost and have been used by Kelvin, a humiliated Fang sends a telegram to Kelvin at the Royal Academy, angrily telling him that their deal is off and that she and the Black Scorpions are conceding defeat, much to Kelvin's fury. It is unknown what happened to her and the Black Scorpions after Kelvin was exposed and arrested for his crimes.

---

When I was done, everyone really hated that bitch.

Nico: What a bitch, and you're right, J.D., she's a really nasty piece of work.

Rosie Davis: And that'll be left to me and Lincoln to destroy her for good, and make sure The Black Scorpions never return to invade Lanzhou ever again.

Lincoln: Yeah, she'll pay for her crimes in blood.

Nico: Yeah, you two show that nasty piece of work absolutely no mercy. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got numerous angry mobs from over the centuries to stop and make them pay for trying to kill The Addams Family.

Lincoln: Those Angry Mobs are going to pay for trying to hurt The Addams Family, and once we get done with those angry mobs, you're next, General Fang.

Black Adam: I think we should scare the angry mob off first. May I volunteer to do so?

Nico: Sure. As long as you bring Cajun Fox.

Cajun Fox: (salutes) You can count on us, boss!

Nico: Love that spirit. But knowing an Angry Mob they will come back. Lets do it!

With that we were off to the Addams Family home.

---

We arrived at the Addams Family home and landed. Luckily the Addams Family is located right by the World Tree Estate so we didn't have to go far.

Cree Lincoln: Guess the computer was faulty. Everything looks fine to me.

Me: Uhh. The what do you call that!?

We saw a HUGE MASSIVE ANGRY MOB and they all were armed with pitchforks, torches, weapons and more! They were all OUT FOR BLOOD! And they were poised to kill the Addams Family.

Mob: ADDAMS FAMILY DIE! ADDAMS FAMILY DIE! ADDAMS FAMILY DIE!

Nico: Oh boy.

Qin: Oh boy is right.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Entrance time.

We hid and got ready.

The Addams Family came out and saw them surrounded.

Mob man: KILL THEM!

Then the spirits of the Animals of the Jungle appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above the mob and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: NO ONE kills our friends the Addams Family on our watch!

Eustace: Stupid angry mob! You make the Addams family look bad!

Rich Texan: Adam, Cajun Fox, scare them off!

Black Adam: With pleasure!

They fired waves of lightning an spicy peppers and blasted the Mob all over and burned them.

BUT THE MOB WOULD NOT GO DOWN WITHOUT A FIGHT!

Mob man: NO ONE WILL STOP US! NOT EVEN YOU!

Eli: Then we will MAKE SURE You all are stopped!

Me: Nico I strongly suggest that we get the fight started. I warned you this would happen.

Nico: Agreed. Change of plans! TIME TO FIGHT! ATTACK!

We went at the mob and kicked and pulverized them all over.

---

Meanwhile, back near the woods of the entrance of the Other World, a figure that looked like Nico was walking around.

Other Nico: (growls) Those assholes! Especially Girl Jordan. All I wanted to be was her boyfriend and I get blasted for it! They want a monster, huh. (smirks) Happy to play the part!

With that, the Other me started laughing maniaclly as his arm was covered in symbiote goo.

UH OH! UH OH!

---

Nico was about to punch another mob person when suddenly, Nico screamed in pain as he held his head.

Me: Nico what's wrong!?

Snaptrap: Nico! Guys, we need to scare the angry mob off temporarily. NOW!

Me: Right! Eustace!

Eustace: I'm on it! (Pulls out ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

THE MOB SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND THEY RAN AWAY!

Me: YEAH YOU BETTER RUN!

I formed a force field over the house.

Me: That will hold them. Nico are you alright?

Nico: I don't know! I felt this immense pain in my hand!

Venom: We sense it's Symbiote Pain!

Eli: I sense it too! Something linked to you got a hold of Symbiote goo.

Angel (Fairy Tail): What was it, Nico?

Nico: Well, I couldn't sense what it was. But my guess? The Other Mother must've used Symbiote residue as a backup plan to cause me distress should we defeat her.

We gasped!

Angel: That bitch!

Maria and May knew there was more to it. But decided to leave this alone.

Me: Oh man! I should have given that version of you the Black Gates when I had the chance!

Eli: Oh boy.

Wednesday Addams: Thanks for coming to the rescue, guys. I thought we were goners for a second.

Nico: No problem Wednesday.

Hard Man: Like Hell we were gonna let them do anything to you guys!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Maria and May were having a discussion with me and Eli while this was going on.

Maria: Look, guys. Whatever caused that, it's best if we deal with it when the time is right.

Me: Agreed.

May: Besides, look on the bright side. It bought us some more time. And we can plan our move when the angry mob comes back.

Eli: Right.

Me: But I already know what it is Maria, May. It's that doll version of Nico that I failed to give the black gates.

May: I knew it would come back.

Me: Oh boy.

Wednesday Addams: Anyway, while we're waiting, you guys can explore our humble home. I can tell that this is your first time here.

Sellon: You're right about that.

Selene: I personally like this house.

Nico: Sure. Thanks.

We went into the home of the Addams Family.

Me: Wow!

Brittney: This is my kind of place. We goths have always loved the skills and horrors of good from the Addams Family. They are amazing.

Morticia: Thank you Brittney. That means a lot.

Me: I can't believe those people are all after you Morticia. I know the Addams Family has been unwanted in many places over the centuries but this takes the cake.

Kitten: If anything, the mob should be going after monsters like the Myling!

Nico: No argument there.

Me: I agree.

May: Nico let me see your hand.

May looked at it and it looked okay.

May: Hmm.

Me: Nothing physically wrong with it. But I definitely know this situation. Sorry to do this man.

POW!

I punched Nico in the face and then Other Nico felt the pain from that punch and Eli felt it in the Force.

Eli: I felt that. Nico and his Other Doll self are linked. Whatever pain one of them feels, the other will feel the same.

Me: As I suspected.

Dahlia Hawthorne: From what Lucy told us, Wednesday, you meet JD and the others during the start of their hero careers.

Amora: You remember that, don't you?

Me: I definitely do. That was back in the teams old days.

Camie: Really? What happened?

Me: It was back when the Addams Family house exploded. Freak accident from Fester's explosives.

I went over what happened in Chapter 90.

---

It starts out in the Knudson-Loud-Anderson Super Estate. I was looking up stuff on my computer when I heard a huge explosion in the distance.

Me: Whoa! That was not one of Lisa's explosions. That was something else.

I look out my window in the tower and I see smoke in the distance.

Me: Something happened over there and we'd better check it out.

20 Minutes Later, me, Varie, Laney, Lily and Lana arrived at a burning mansion and put it out.

Me: I know this house. It's the Addams Family house.

Lily: The Addams Family, the creepiest family in the world?

Me: Yep.

Varie: This is sad. Lets take a look around.

We searched through the rubble of the destroyed house and found out that this was all an accident.

Varie: Boy Uncle Fester really blew this whole house up and took the whole family with it.

Laney: I know the Addams Family and Uncle Fester loved working on explosives. He must've been testing a new explosive and it backfired.

Lana: What a mess.

Me: Yeah.

Lily was walking around the destroyed house and saw someone under a plank.

Lily: We have a survivor here!

She lifted it and we ran over and it was Wednesday Addams.

Lily: Wednesday! Thank goodness.

Wednesday: Lily. I'm glad you found me.

Lily: What happened here?

Wednesday: Uncle Fester was testing out a new explosive but it went wrong and destroyed everything.

Lily: No kidding.

Laney: Looks like my suspicions were confirmed.

Wednesday: Yes Laney. They were. I am now the last of the Addams family.

Me: That's terrible. We heard the explosion all the way from our house. We're just glad you're okay.

Wednesday: Yes. I'm glad too. But I have nowhere to go.

Varie: You can live in our house now Wednesday. Lucy would love that.

Wednesday: Yes. She would.

Me: Lets see what else we can find here that's salvageable.

We search throughout the rubble and found that the bookshelf is still intact.

Me: I remember all these books. These are some cool ones. This one is my favorite.

I pull out a book called "Gone With the Wind" and open it and a huge blast of wind blows in my face. I close it and blubber.

Me: Wow. I remember that. Let me see here.

I find a book called Greed and pull it and it was a secret passage. We all go in it and down a set of stairs.

Me: I remember this. It leads to the vault.

Wednesday: Yes. It's my family's fortune.

We saw a slide and go down it and it lead into a huge tomb.

Varie: Wow. This must lead to the vault.

We fly over the water and Lily was carrying Wednesday.

We arrive at a huge safe.

Laney: This must be the vault.

Wednesday: Yes it is. I usually am not allowed down here.

Me: I believe it. From what I remember the Addams Family fortune has literally been the most coveted and most sought after fortune in the country over the decades.

Wednesday: Yes. And our family is also the most darkest and most hated family in the world.

Varie: Why's that?

Wednesday: Because we've always been persecuted for so many things we did not do and they killed us in many ways.

Lily: That is sick.

Laney: Yeah. That is evil and stupid.

Wednesday: You're telling me.

Me: Lets see here. From what I remember the combination is [turns the dial] Right 2, [Turns the dial] Left 10, [Turns the dial one last time] and Right 11.

The Vault door clicked and I opened it. We went into a room and saw lots of old stuff.

Varie: Wow. Look at all this stuff.

Wednesday: This is dads private section. He showed it to me once.

Me: Amazing. Let me see if I can find where the fortune is.

Laney: From what I remember its behind that wall over there. [Points to a bar]

Me: That's very clever.

I use my psychic powers to move the wall and we see a massive vault full of gold.

Me: Whoa! Look at all that gold!

Varie: Holy mother of all water!

Lily: Geez! That is a lot of gold.

Laney: That is a kings ransom.

Wednesday: Yes it is. I've only seen it once.

Me: It is true what they say: "The Love of Money is the Root of All Evil"

Varie: Indubitably. Let's beam all of this over to our vault.

Me: Yeah. Wednesday is now the last Addams and there's no need for it to be here anymore.

Laney: Let's also build a memorial for the Addams Family too.

Lily: Good idea Laney.

I beam all the gold into our vault and empty it all out.

Me: Never again bad people. Lets see if we can find anything else that's salvagable.

Laney: Okay.

We searched the remains of the house and found a bunch of Wednesday's possessions and many more of her family's stuff.

After we searched, we packed up all of the stuff and went back to the Knudson-Loud-Anderson house and Laney was helping Wednesday get comfortable.

Laney: Wednesday I'm so sorry about your family. But you can't keep your sadness buried.

Wednesday: I know. I miss everyone. This is the worst day ever!

Wednesday broke down crying and Laney comforted her. Lily had built a special memorial site for the Addams Family.

Wednesday was adopted into the Loud House.

It was a good time for her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lincoln: I remember that! That was amazing too.

Qin: Wow! I always wondered what happened back then.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: That's cool that you guys took Wednesday in.

Laney: Yeah it was awesome.

Commander Mars: I'm sorry you were without a family during that time.

Wednesday: I'm all right. J.D. and everyone brought my family back later on.

Nico: I was there for that. I remember that.

Qin: Me too. I remember that.

Varie: Me too.

Nico: Yeah. That was awesome.

Eli: What happened in that one?

Me: That was a crazy one. That was also the day where we first met the Aquitar Rangers.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 860 and it was crazy.

---

FLASHBACK 2 - Chapter 860

---

We were at Peach Creek in Atlanta, Georgia. We were at Peach Creek Junior High School. Home of the Peach Creek Cobblers.

Eddy: Here we are at Peach Creek Junior High!

Me: Wow. So this is your old school you went to.

Eddy: Yep. It was not a bad place.

Luan: Your school looks awesome Eddy. It sure looks Peachy. (Laughs) Get it?

We laughed.

Laney: (Laughs) That was a good one.

Me: That was a good one. And the Peach Creek Cobblers are their team name.

Edd: Yeah they are.

James: Cacnea, don't get lost, okay?

Cacnea agreed.

Eddy: But look at this.

We went to another hallway and we saw that the trophy case for the Peach Creek Cobblers Teams in sports was totally empty. It was filled with nothing but cobwebs and dust and spiders.

Me: It's totally empty.

Laney: Not one trophy for your team?

Eddy: Yeah the Lemon Brook Lumpers always beat us at everything. They hate us with a merciless vengeance and they beat us at everything.

Nico: Boy that sucks!

Me: No kidding. I think those Lemon Brook Lumpheads are cheating numbskulls.

Lori: That is literally too awful.

Me: Eddy, you guys tried out for the football team right?

Eddy: Yeah we did, but we lost big time.

Me: Boy that stinks.

Lynn: I may be a sports star, but I would not want players from the Lemon Brook Lumpers to be on our school teams.

Me: You got that right. Those guys are terrible.

Luan: I heard you guys got mercilessly thrashed by all of them.

Edd: We certainly did Luan. It was awful.

Me: Well I know sports aren't your forte Double D, but now that you have your Iron Boy suit, you can easily win.

Edd: That's true J.D.

Linka: Yeah.

Kevin: But it's great being part of the football team.

Nazz: It sure is.

Me: Nazz, you were on the cheerleading squad right?

Nazz: I sure was J.D. Now I'm on the cheerleading squad for the Gotham Royal York Roosters.

Me: Sweet! Marie, you hated school right?

Marie K.L.: Ugh! I hated school! I wanted nothing more than to cause trouble because of my stupid former sisters.

Me: Boy they left a mean streak on you huh?

Marie K.L.: They sure did. And they are the reason why I was taking part in the True Vengeance Express.

Syd: That was awful.

Qin: What's the Vengeance Express?

Nico: That was a terrible event Qin.

Me: Here's a newspaper of what happened back then.

I handed Qin a newspaper of what happened 5 years ago back in 2014 and Qin read it. What she saw was terrifying.

Qin: (Gasp) That's awful! I can't believe that you and your sisters would do all that and cause so much destruction to the whole city of Atlanta!

Marie K.L.: Yeah. Blame my sisters for that too.

Kevin: The Vengeance Express is a term J.D. invented where we went after the Ed's in a hunt for their blood. We wanted to kill them and mount their heads on pikes for revenge.

Qin: That's terrible! What did they do?

Me: Ed has a sleepwalking problem and he accidentally took the

Kanker's Ship-In-A-Bottle the 2nd time. The Ed's had to run after the Kanker's completely destroyed the whole neighborhood. But in doing so, the Kanker's completely destroyed all of Atlanta. Thousands died, many injured and billions of dollars, maybe trillions of dollars in damages. The whole city looked like it was hit by a nuclear bomb.

Qin: That's terrible! I can't believe all that happened.

Ed: It's because of my sleepwalking that caused the city to be destroyed.

Me: It's not your fault Ed. Sleepwalking causes a lot of people to do crazy things against their will in their sleep. You had no idea that all that would happen.

Lincoln: That's right Ed.

Leni: It's all right Ed.

Ed: Aw. Thanks guys.

We then were walking around the school and showing the classrooms and some of the teachers were happy to see the Ed's and their former classmates.

In the cafeteria, we saw the good food.

Me: Boy the food looks good.

Nico: It sure does.

We had a little snack with some of the food and we were in luck. Today was Whopper Weiner Wednesday and it had lots of big hot dogs and really good fries. They also had all kinds of fruit, vegetables, meats and desserts. But they also had a big pot full of Butterscotch Pudding. Mary got some desserts, Jared got the fruits and vegetables, Nicole and Rolf got the meats and Laney got a bunch of hot dogs.

Nico: Boy these are big hot dogs.

Me: They sure are.

We ate them.

Nico: Wow! These are great hot dogs.

Me: They are delicious. Ketchup Kevin?

Kevin: After you amigo.

He took the ketchup bottle and squirted it on mine in the shape of Kev.

Me: Nice!

?: (Alien Voice) **Excuse me, are you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm?**

We turned and we saw the Aquitar Power Rangers!

Me: No way! The Aquitar Power Rangers.

Nico: It's truly an honor.

Cornelia: (to the Alien Rangers) It's really nice to meet you guys.

Aurico: **You too Cornelia. I'm Aurico, the Red ranger.**

Delphine: **I'm Delphine, the White Ranger.**

Cestro: **I'm Cestro, the Blue Ranger.**

Tideus: **I'm Tideus, the Yellow Ranger.**

Corcus: **And I'm Corcus, the Black Ranger.**

Me: It's truly a pleasure. We welcome you all to Earth.

Tommy Oliver: It's great to see you all again.

Kimberly: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Aisha: We missed you guys.

Billy: Same here.

?: And the Power Rangers know me.

We saw a blue robot man appear. It was Ninjor!

Me: Wow! Ninjor!

Ninjor: It's an honor to meet you J.D. Knudson. And you too Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Hot Spot: (to Ninjor) It's nice to meet you, Ninjor.

Ninjor: Same to you Hot Spot.

Shanan: Planet Aquitar is half a light-year away from here. I guess Zordon called the Aquitar Rangers to help you guys.

Adam: That's right Shanan.

Rocky: We were turned into kids when Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd used a spell that sent Earth back in time and we had to find a way to reverse it.

Me: I remember seeing that. That was intense. Master Vile destroyed the whole command center at the end.

Tommy: Yeah. We thought that was the end of the Power Rangers.

Me: There will never be an end to the Power Rangers, Tommy. Once a ranger, always a ranger. In heart and spirit.

Nico: That's right. We've watched all of the Power Rangers from over the course of 26 years and it's so awesome!

Laney: Yep.

Delphine: **That's interesting.**

Aurico: **Might we trouble for some water please?**

Maria: I got you covered.

Maria fired a blast of water and got them wet and rehydrated.

Delphine: **Ahh. That's better.**

Me: Like fish out of water, they need to stay wet and hydrated.

Nico: I know.

Aurico: **Thank you.**

Maria: No problem.

Me: So you've decide to live here on Earth?

Aurico: **Yes we have.**

Me: I'm glad you've decided to give Earth a chance.

Onslaught: Now that you guys are with us, you can always go to one of us with water powers whenever you need to hydrate.

Delphine: **Thank you all.**

We made a brand new water base for the Aquitar Rangers in Lake Huron and we were given special devices that would call the Aquitar Rangers whenever needed.

---

At the estate, Wednesday Addams was looking through a photo album we recovered from her house that was blown up in an accidental explosion caused by Uncle Fester.

Qin: What are all those photos Wednesday?

Wednesday: These are all the times I've had with my family.

Me: Wednesday lost her whole family 2 years ago when her Uncle Fester accidentally blew up the house.

Qin: Oh no! Wednesday, I'm so sorry.

Wednesday: Thank you Qin.

Me: Maybe we can bring them back. Everyone, lets head to the Simulator to bring back the Addams Family. Everyone may find the Addams Family to be spooky, but we don't!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went to the simulator.

---

We were in the Simulator and we were ready for a chance to bring the whole Addams Family back together.

Nico: No one should ever be without their family. Accidental or otherwise.

Me: I agree. But I have a strong feeling that it was because of those landlords that the Addams Family died.

Laney: We'll find out when we face them.

Me: Lets do it.

The Simulator activated and we found ourselves near a hotel on the other side of the city.

Me: Feels like we didn't go anywhere.

Nico: It sure feels like it.

Pugsley: We're Addams's!

Wednesday: I never thought I would hear that voice again!

Me: That's Pugsley.

We went to a hotel room and the door opened and Morticia Addams answered.

Wednesday: Mom!

Wednesday hugged her for the first time in two years.

Morticia: I never thought I would be hugged like this.

Me: Morticia Addams. It's an honor to meet you. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Morticia: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: We have a lot to tell you.

We went in and told the Addams Family minus Fester everything that went down.

Gomez: So we've been killed in the future?

Me: I'm afraid so Gomez and it left Wednesday an orphan. It devastated her.

Morticia Addams: What exactly happens to us in the future?

Horsea: An explosion kills you off.

William: Did you have to be so blunt, Horsea?

Me: Uncle Fester made a new explosive that blew the whole mansion to flaming rubble, leaving Wednesday as the only survivor.

Lori: So we came here through time to help deal with your landlords and that fake doctor working with Fester.

Pugsley: Wait. Dr. Pinder-Schloss is a fake doctor?

Me: She is a fraud Pugsley. Her real name is Mrs. Abigail Craven. She's a ruthless loanshark that Tully owes a huge amount of money to. She and Tully are after the whole Addams Family Fortune.

Gomez: That monster!

Me: Gomez, let us handle this. We can make sure that they pay for it.

Wednesday: That's right father. My friends on Team Loud Phoenix Storm have taken down a lot of powerful bad guys over the course of three years and they are the strongest force anywhere.

Me: We don't like to brag but yes. Also Gomez, that "Fake Fester" as you called him is really your brother Fester. He has amnesia and Mrs. Craven found him and twisted him. Poisoning his mind with lies.

Gomez: He is?

Me: Yes. We can help you guys get your house and everything you lost today and in the future back together.

Grandmama: How can you do that?

Maria: Don't worry. As soon as your landlord's… dealt with, we'll bring you to the future so Wednesday can have her family back.

Me: We are also the most powerful force in the entire universe and we can do anything.

Wednesday: It's true everyone. Team Loud Phoenix Storm will take care of everything.

Me: Now here's what we do.

I went over the plan and I told them that I was gonna face Tully in a sword fight and kill Mrs. Craven with my gun. Mrs. Craven is actually wanted by the FBI and she was one of the top 10 most wanted fugitives. But they don't know where she is. But they declared her to be extremely dangerous and they had orders to shoot her on sight.

We went to the Addams Family estate and we saw a sign that said "Addams Family, Keep Out." And another sign that said "No Trespassing."

Me: The Addams Family estate.

Gomez: Our old home.

But then we got an unexpected surprise when we saw 3 familiar ghosts flying around.

Pugsley Addams: What are those things?!

Double D (activating his Iron Boy suit): Heartless of deceased enemies.

Me: It's the Chocolate, Vanilla and Strawberry Technicolor Phantoms. Old enemies that we know. Okay. Change of plans. I'm going to face Tully and Mrs. Craven alone, you all can face the Technicolor Phantoms.

Nico: Right. Be careful J.D.

Me: Will do.

We flew over the gate and everyone went to face the Technicolor Phantoms and I went around the back and flew to the back of the house and I was outside of Gomez's study.

Nico and the others went to face the Technicolor Phantoms.

The Technicolor Phantom Heartless came at them and Nico kicked them in their faces and Lori fired a massive blast of wind and blew them around in a powerful tornado. Leni lifted a huge rock and crushed the Chocolate Phantom Heartless and splattered it all over the place as chocolate ice cream.

Eddy: (sees the remains of the Heartless) Well, can't let good ice cream go to waste.

After the heart of the Chocolate Phantom Heartless disappeared, it was purified and he ate all the ice cream.

Nico used Naturon Shenron's Aftershock blast and blew the Vanilla Phantom Heartless apart and splattered Vanilla Ice Cream all over May and himself. The heart disappeared and they licked themselves clean.

Nico: You taste delicious May.

May: So do you Nico.

They laughed.

Lincoln: Now it's time for you Strawberry Phantom Heartless.

Lincoln punched it in the face and fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted it.

Lana fired a massive blast of ice lightning and froze is and Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned it.

Nico: Lets show this freak some teamwork!

Onslaught: You got it boss! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his missile and it enhanced its explosive power 100-fold.

James: Lets show this monster no mercy Cacnea! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into James's right arm device and it enhanced his Cacnea's abilities 100 fold.

James: Cacnea, use Energy Ball!

Onslaught and James: SUPERBLAST MISSILEBOMB!

Cacnea fired a powerful energy ball and Onslaught fired a powerful missile and they both slammed into the Strawberry Phantom Heartless and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful that it shook much of the town with 30,000 tons of TNT.

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Luna: That was explosive power dudes!

Nico: Lets keep fighting!

Hot Spot: Time for you to melt! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his fireball cannon 100-fold.

Cornelia: It's time for some earth power! EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Cornelia's right arm device and it enhanced her Earth Powers 100-fold.

G1 Hot Spot and Cornelia: VOLCANIC FIREBALL METEOR FLARE!

Cornelia threw a bunch of rocks and Hot Spot fired a barrage of fireballs and they turned the rocks into red hot globs of lava. They rained onto the Strawberry Phantom Heartless and burned him all over.

Superman: Lets burn him Thor!

Thor: We'll smite thee.

Superman fired his laser vision and Thor fired a massive blast of lightning from his hammer.

Superman and Thor: LASER LIGHTNING FIRESTORM!

The blasts combined and they hit the Strawberry Phantom Heartless.

Nico: Lets finish this clod for good!

Wednesday: I'll start! BLACK LEAF DEATH TORNADO!

Wednesday fired a massive vortex of black leaves and they cut the Strawberry Phantom Heartless all over.

Pugsley: My turn! CHEMICAL ACID BURN!

Pugsley fired a powerful blast of sulfuric acid and burned the phantom.

Lucy Loud: You reap what you sow. BLACK LIGHTNING FEAR STRIKE!

Lucy fired a powerful blast of black lightning and electrocuted the

Strawberry Phantom Heartless.

Haiku: Time for you to melt. BLACK FIRE HELLFIRE SPEAR!

Haiku formed a massive black spear of black fire and it skewered the Strawberry Phantom Heartless and it exploded all over the place as strawberry ice cream. It's heart vanished and purified it. They ate it.

Nico: Lets go help J.D. out now.

Lincoln: Right.

They went to help me.

---

Mrs. Craven and Tally were thinking.

Mrs. Craven: Someone is here to stop us!

I then smashed through the window and landed on the floor.

Me: Surprise you fuckers!

I shot Mrs. Craven in the head with my 25 Caliber pistol and blew her head off. (Garry's gun)

Tully then appeared with a sword and I clashed my sword with his.

Me: Dirty Pool old man! Never again!

I slashed him and cut him across his stomach and disemboweled him.

Fester came. I fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit him in the head and electrocuted him and it also restored his memories.

Me: Now you are a dead man.

I slashed Tully and cut his head off.

Everyone else came in.

Me: You guys missed a short fight.

Nico: Looks like you got everything under control.

Me: Yep. They didn't put up that much of a fight. Now we can bring the Addams Family back.

Nico: Mrs. Abigail Craven and Tully Alford, you both have failed this world.

I snapped my fingers and the Addams Family was now in our dimension next to our estate on the island we use for the awesome obstacle course. The fortune was put in the vault for safety.

Wednesday: Thank you for reuniting me with my family J.D.

Me: Anytime Wednesday.

Wednesday: (To the viewers) Never mess with our friends or families or you will regret it from Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You said it Wednesday.

Nico caught a Naganadel and a Stakataka when we got back.

---

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

---

Nico: I remember that one.

Eli: That is cool!

Camie: Wow!

Shendu: I promise you won't lose your family ever again.

Strawberry Technicolor Phantom: Now, does anyone want some ice cream? Me and my brothers can make for you guys!

Nico: Sure.

We got some ice cream and it was good.

Me: (SLURPS) Ahh. Refreshing.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: I heard that the Addams Family has a massive fortune too.

Me: That's right. Their fortune is a huge Kings Ransom. It's one of the most widely coveted fortunes all over. Many thieves, criminals, burglars and more have been trying to steal it for years.

Gomez: He's right on that.

Fester: That's right brother.

Me: Yeah. We saw the fortune ourselves when we adopted Wednesday. It was massive!

Gomez: That is right.

Gomez got a cigar.

Me: Light you Gomez?

Gomez: Oh thank you.

I flicked my finger and formed a flame on it and lit his cigar.

Nico: I heard that Gomez is quite the swordmaster.

Me: He sure is. He has a massive collection of swords.

Raythor: Not to brag. But I know plenty of swordsmen from Meridian as well.

Nico: That's right. They are cool too.

Caleb: Yes they are.

Thing then crawled on my shoulder.

Me: Hey Thing.

Thing: That's not me. But wow.

Me: Yeah Thing is cool. Wait! Shaggy, Scooby, guys I remember you guys met the Addams family ages ago when the Mystery Machine broke down and you had to spend the night with them.

Shaggy: Like yeah we sure did.

Scooby Doo: Reah.

Velma: I remember that.

Me: Yeah.

Steam Smythe: I'm surprised that you guys aren't scared right now?

Shaggy: Oh, me and Scoob are scared. But over what the mob might do to the Addams Family!

Suzaku: That's perfectly reasonable.

Nico: That makes sense.

Me: Yeah.

Fester: J.D. I can't thank you guys enough for helping me get my memory back and helping me get back to what I love best.

Me: That was three years ago Fester. But you're welcome.

But then we heard a crash!

Gomez: Bravo Pugsley!

Me: Caused a car crash by pulling out a stop sign?

Pugsley: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Camie: How do the Addams Family tolerate so much?

Wednesday: We like it.

Pugsley: That's right. We are Addams's.

Me: And they can tolerate pain of all kinds. Watch.

I went over to Pugsley and slashed his arm off and then blood gushed and floored out of his stub like a waterfall.

Pugsley: Doesn't hurt me at all.

Nico: That is awesome!

Zhuqiaomon: These guys are tough.

Laney: That's what makes the Addams Family awesome.

Brittney: Yep. They are an icon in the world of the Gothic Subculture.

Me: One time Wednesday and Pugsley did a play and they dismembered each other and sprayed everyone with blood.

Nico: Nice.

Eli: Wow.

I put Pugsley's arm back on and healed him.

Razorclaw: Well, it's only a matter of time before that mob shows up again.

Me: Don't worry we're ready for them.

Nico: One last thing, I heard that you guys did an awesome Russian dance called the Mamushka. What's that like?

Gomez: It's a dance that was taught to us by our Cossack Cousins, and has been an Addams Family tradition since God knows when.

Me: That's cool.

Nico was washing his face in the bathroom when Sunset approached him.

Sunset Shimmer: Nico, I know it wasn't just Symbiote residue that gave you a headache earlier. What's wrong?

Nico: (sighs) If I let you use your powers to sense what's wrong, can you please not tell anyone except May, Eli, Maria, and J.D.?

Sunset Shimmer: I can try. But I think they already know because of Venom and how Eli sensed it.

Nico: Okay.

Sunset touched Nico's head and she saw that the Other Nico had come into contact with Symbiote Goop and turned into a deadly Symbiote named POISON!

Sunset Shimmer: Oh man. It's bad. He turned into a symbiote named Poison.

Nico: (to King Kai) King Kai, I know you heard all of that. But can you please not tell anyone aside from May, Eli, Maria, and J.D.? I don't want any of them to worry!

King Kai: Yes I saw everything Nico and I'll try my best. But knowing how everyone reacted I'm sure they already know.

Nico: I understand. Thank you.

Nico came back.

Me: You all right Nico?

Nico: Yeah.

Skalamander: You done washing your face?

Nico: Yep. I sure am.

Major Ms. Manners: Good. Because we got a serious problem!

Me: Uh oh! The Mob is back!

Nico: Battlestations everyone!

We got ready!

Nico: We already did the entrance so lets give them hell!

Qin: Big time!

Bright Man: Entrance time!

While everyone was getting ready to do the entrance, me and you had to do one last thing.

Nico: J.D. I need you to beat me up a few times. And then, terminate the link my Other Self has with me.

Me: But what about a threatening message?

Nico: You're gonna give him some pain right now. I think that's a pretty good threatening message.

Me: Oh I get it! But just so you know this it going to hurt me more than it's going to hurt you.

Nico: Okay. But hit me with your best shot.

Me: I don't want to kill you but here goes.

Nico: Don't hold back.

Me: (Cracks Knuckles) Okay. God forgive me.

I punched and pulverized Nico brutally.

POW SMASH WHAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF WHAM ZONK BIFF CRACK WHOMP CHOMP SMACK!

The Other Nico was feeling all the blows I was dealing him! OUCH!

I then used my magic to terminate the link.

Me: There.

Nico: Alright. Link terminated. And Sabretooth's healing factor is healing my injuries. Time to do the entrance!

Maria: By the way, Irma, you and Snake are getting a chance to shine today.

Irma: Awesome! Ready to kick some butt?

Snake: You bet I am!

They high five!

The Mob came at the Addams Family.

Then the spirits of the Animals of Magic and Texas Pride came and swirled around the mob and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above the crowd again and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and Nico was fully healed thanks to Majin Buu and Sabretooth's powers and I used my magic to terminate the link that the Other Nico had with Nico.

Me: Time for this mob to be disbanded!

Qin: YEAH!

Ayatoriko: Hope you had a good breather.

Webstor: Because now, it's time to pay!

Me: With a merciless BUTTKICKING!

Mob Man: GET THEM!

We went at them and pulverized and smashed and pulverized them some more!

We were really letting them have it!

When they were down we rested and then Gizmo, Duskmon, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Boxcars, Evil Shade Man, Evil Xion, Axel, Evil Drill Man, Albedo, Evil Aqua Man, UA Carnage, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Big Cheese appeared.

Nico: Gizmo, Duskmon, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Boxcars, Evil Shade Man, Evil Xion, Axel, Evil Drill Man, Albedo, Evil Aqua Man, UA Carnage, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Big Cheese.

Gizmo: So, how was Cornelia's third mission?

Nico: It was great. We got to fight Draknarok and Slyther.

Duskmon: You guys sure did.

Me: Yep.

Blizzard: And Slyther too?

Me: We sure did. That was awesome. And I saw through his disguise too.

Blizzard: Boy you are sharp.

Scorcher: We also heard you had a baseball game.

Me: We sure did.

Abomination: Did you guys bring home a trophy?

Nico: We brought a really awesome photo too.

Eli showed a printed photo of it.

Abomination: Cool!

?: Awesome photo.

A figure came out and it was TIARATRON from episode 8 of Beast Morphers Season 2!

---

Tiaratron was first created when Robo-Roxy took a plastic tiara from a little girl and Blaze infected it with Evox's Virus. Tiaratron was tasked with attacking the Rangers so Robo-Blaze and Robo-Roxy could snatch up Mayor Daniels/Evox and give him the Morph-X he needs to retain his human form. She attacked Ravi and Zoey who was guarding Mayor Daniels and they morphed to fight her. Tiaradrone was deployed at a similar time that the Grid Battleforce scanners detected the attack so Devon was forced to deploy in his Racer Zord riding the Beast-X King Zord whilst the others confronted Tiaratron. Ravi fought Tiaratron whilst Zoey guarded the Mayor but he was knocked down and nearly overheated but Nate and Steel luckily arrived to take her on. Ravi hung back to cool off whilst they fought and eventually overpowered her. Tiaratron starts attacking Ravi and Zoey, then Nate and Steel arrive but she manages to throw them on the floor. Ravi soon rejoined the fight and morphed into Beast-X Mode whilst Nate and Steel fought her off. Tiaratron was held in place by Nate and Steel and then destroyed by Ravi's Gorilla Slam, a massive punch to the torso from his now massive right arm powerful enough to send her flying back and fatally injure her. The villains' scheme ultimately failed and Evox is exposed.

---

Devon: Tiaratron!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to get Morph X so Evox can retain his human form!

Tiaratron: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Lola: (squeals) I'm so glad Robo Roxy and Robo Blaze made you from a tiara!

Tiaratron: So, you're not pissed at them.

Lola: I'm a little annoyed at them. But I'm more happy that they made you!

Me: (LAUGHS) I had a feeling Lola would love Tiaratron.

Abigail Midas: And she will make an awesome archenemy for me too. My name is Abigail Midas and I'm the gene-slammer for Number 56: Gold Rat. I think it would be awesome to see if Gold has more value than Diamonds.

Tiaratron: It would be an honor to face you Abigail.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Lie Ren, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Zi-O Kamen Riders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Nico's rescue and mine and Billy's horrible argument

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Nico's rescue involved a baseball game. And J.D. and Billy having a horrible argument.

Lie Ren: Yeah it was awful. J.D. and Billy got into a really nasty fight because Billy was saying that girls are not allowed to play baseball!

Gizmo: That is preposterous! What is Billy thinking!?

Pinkie Pie: Man Billy I swear is such a moronic big nosed mule!

Featherweight: The guy gets in more trouble than anyone we know.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Sougo: He is a true glutton for punishment.

Gizmo: Boy he sure is. What a barfbrain! Lets do it!

Lie Ren: AWAKEN! LEGENDARY TITAN OF CHAMPIONS, PENDRAGON!

In a swirl of energy came out PENDRAGON!

Lie Ren summoned Hermos and merged him with Samsara Lotus and they formed into a powerful scythe of flowers! It was called The Flower Scythe of The Samsara.

Lie Red: This is the Flower Scythe of The Samsara.

Gizmo: Cool!

They fired waves of energy, gears, metal and lightning and smashed him down.

## Jeri Katou, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Sora, Riku, Kairi, Aqua, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Battling Mindy and Another Ultimate Bloxx

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: (To Jeri) Nico, Onua, and the others did good battling Mindy. And Another Ultimate Bloxx as well.

Jeri Katou: Yeah they sure did. And I was not expecting Mindy to come back too.

Fluttershy: Yeah that girl is full of problems for everyone.

Tornado Bolt: She sure is.

Stealth Elf: No kidding there.

Sora: Yeah no kidding. She is a heartless bully that calls everyone a loser.

Riku: What a jerk.

Aqua: Yeah she deserves prison.

Kairi: Yep. She is now the cellmate of Mandy that Sam, Clover and Alex hate and loathe.

Duskmon: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Jeri summoned HOPLITE! And then she merged Hermos with Leogun and got an awesome lion whip. It was called the Leogun Tamer Whip!

Jeri: This is the Leogun Tamer Whip!

Duskmon: Impressive.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Troy Burrows, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Xena, Gabrielle, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Lincoln's rescue

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Magnolia Lane Plantation. How was it?

Troy Burrows: It was really awesome and fun. And we also battled Celine Evans insane mother who was out to kill her to get revenge.

Twilight Sparkle: You would not believe what she did to her.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was horrible.

They told him everything and it was bad.

Blizzard: Oh man! She has no right to call herself a mom after what she did. And she deserves to be cursed too.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Xena: I agree there too.

Gabrielle (Xena): Same here.

Blizzard: Good riddance too. Lets do it!

Troy Burrows: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! TIME TRAIN FORCE!

He turned into Kamen Rider Den-O!

Troy summoned FENRIS! Then Troy summoned Hermos and merged him with Mega Fortress Whale and he turned into super powerful missile bazooka and laser cannon. It was called OMEGA DRAGON FORTRESS CANNON!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Optimus Prime, Hot Shot, Starscream, Red Alert, Rad, Carlos, Alexis, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Meeting a gene-slammer for Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, CREEPY!

---

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: (to Jason) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Soul Absorbing Bone Tower. (shudders) Is it wrong that I think it's CREEPY?!

Jason: Yeah it sure was. But CeCe is really cool.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure is.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah but her story is a strange one.

---

Celine CeCe Evans: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Celine, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Celine CeCe Evans: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Celine, can you tell us the whole story of your past?

Celine CeCe Evans: Of course, Nico, but I've got to warn you, it's not a pretty picture.

Celine CeCe Evans told us all the whole story about her past: she was born in Hong Kong, but she was raised in America, and her mom absolutely HATES HER GUTS COMPLETELY because she comes from a superstitious background and it's because CeCe was born with Heterochromia: she has one eye that is a different color, along with having amazing powers over the stars, moon, and the night, along with being a master of The Moon Scythe of Chang'e, and her mom absolutely hated her guts, and Celine also hated her mother with a vengeance as well, along with a girl named Tiffany Edwards who is a bully that hates her, and who bullied CeCe a lot. Eventually, CeCe got her expelled and she wants revenge on her for ruining her life. After her dad tolerated her mother's abuse towards her for the last time, he told her to leave and never come back. But, she refused and he called the cops on her and she was arrested and sent to a maximum security insane asylum for Life Without Parole and was diagnosed with Schizophrenia. She was also declared insane by the doctors, and it's determined she's a danger to society and herself, and therefore, she's placed in a specialized institution without any possibility of parole or release. She'd vowed to get revenge on CeCe for destroying her life and locking her up in a cage.

When Celine CeCe Evans was finished, we were horrified, except for Lincoln, his family, and friends who knew about Celine's constant abuse at the hands of her mother at home and that bully, Tiffany Edwards, at school.

Nico: Celine, I hate to say this, but your Mom's a total superstitious and insane bitch with a Capital B.

Celine CeCe Evans: No, I agree with you, Nico, and I hate her so much for what she's done in abusing me. She doesn't deserve to be out in society ever again.

Lincoln: I made sure of that with one of my curses, and if that bitch, Tiffany Edwards, dares to come after you for revenge, she's going to get turned into a gold statue for all eternity.

Me: Yeah, she's a monster.

Celine CeCe Evans: And so are Pablo and Anderson who I also hate with a merciless vengeance, but they're getting their just desserts with you guys humiliating them badly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Scorcher: Oh man! Celine's mother and Tiffany are pure evil!

Sunburn: Boy they sure are!

Optimus Prime: What they did to her is beyond the scope of evil.

Hot Shot: Yeah no kidding.

Red Alert: At least her so-called mother is now back in the nuthouse.

Rad: Yeah thank goodness. And Tiffany deserves to go to reform school.

Carlos (Transformers): Yeah those monsters deserve it.

Alexis Thi Dang: They sure do.

Scorcher: I agree there! Lets do it!

Jason summoned Ignatius and he merged Hermos with Black Tyranno and they formed into an awesome Tyrannosaurus Sword. It was called the BLACK TYRANNO SWORD OF RAVENOUS APPETITES!

Jason: The Black Tyranno Sword of Ravenous Appetites.

Scorcher: Very impressive.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

## Ripster, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jimmy Neutron, Cindy Vortex, Carl, Sheen, Libby, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Having Lunch at Lynn's Table and giving Flip his WORST Comeuppance EVER

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) You spent Lunch at Lynn's Table. And you gave Flip his WORST Comeuppance EVER.

Ripster: Boy we sure did and it was so Jawsome!

Rarity: And it was a funny one. We gave that scoundrel Flip a much needed form of retribution.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was amazing and good.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was fun.

Jimmy Neutron: It was a much needed and awesome form of justice on him.

Cindy Vortex: Yeah that was awesome.

Carl: It was a cool one.

Sheen: Yeah! Ultra Lord would have destroyed him too.

Libby: Yeah he would.

Abomination: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ripster summoned LAND SHARK! Then he merged Hermos with Abyss Shark and they formed into a powerful Shark Bazooka. It was called Abyssal Shark Bazooka.

Ripster: This is the Abyssal Shark Bazooka!

Abomination: Awesome.

They fired waves of water, jewels ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kyurangers, Jinx and Kitten VS Dark Laser - Flip deserves to die and worse

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) For all the shit Flip's done, he deserves to die. He might even deserve worse.

Sabrina: Yeah he deserves the Black Gates. But humiliating him is so fun.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is fun and cool.

Cozy Glow: I agree there. It sure is.

Hex: Yeah it's awesome.

Lucky: You got that right.

Dark Laser: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Sabrina summoned Jirwolf and she also summoned Hermos and merged him with The Blazing Mars and they formed into a powerful Mars Sword. It was called The Sword of Inferno Mars!

Sabrina: The Sword of Inferno Mars.

Dark Laser: Cool!

They fired waves of fire, stars, magic, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Irma Lair, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ex-Aid Kamen Riders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - The Addam's Family is awesome and Iconic

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) The Addam's Family is awesome and Iconic. Wednesday was the first J.D. and the others met, right?

Irma: That's right. After an accident involving Fester and his explosives.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was crazy.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding.

Whirlwind: What happened back then was crazy.

Emu: No kidding there.

Demyx: Yeah. Lets do it!

Irma summoned Undine and then Hermos and merged him with Silent Abyss and they formed into an awesome Water Snake Whip. It was called The Silent Abyss Whip! They fired waves of water, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Bertrand, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mysticons, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin of the Spider - Can't believe there are countless people that want to kill The Addams Family

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman: (to Bertrand) Can't believe there are countless people that want to kill The Addams Family. They didn't even do anything!

Bertrand: It's not what they did it's how they act. Everyone thought the Addams Family was weird and a bunch of monsters. So they ran them out of town from over the centuries.

Applejack: Yeah those people are just stupid!

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding!

Flashwing: What a bunch of brainless idiots for persecuting the Addams Family.

Arkayna: No kidding there!

Roman: What a bunch of morons! Lets do it!

Bertrand summoned Araknos and then Hermos and merged him with Earthbound Immortal Uru and it formed into a Spider Scythe. It was called the URU NAZCA SCYTHE! They fired waves of red fire, apples, rock, crystal, earth and boulders and smashed him down.

---

## Kimiko, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, CatDog, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - Who does that Angry Mob think they are

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Who does that Angry Mob think they are?! They're no better then Bolivar Trask!

Kimiko: Yeah no kidding there! What they are doing to the Addams family is awful!

Princess Celestia: It's just absolutely inhumane!

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there!

Solar Eclipsa: What they have been doing to them over the centuries is awful.

Amber Morning: No kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah they don't deserve this.

Cat: I agree there! They are a bunch of dimwitted neanderthals!

Dog: You got that right Cat!

Ssserpent: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Kimiko summoned Slitherfang and she summoned Hermos and merged him with Vennominaga the Deity of Poisonous Snakes and they formed into a deadly poison scythe! It was called VENOMOUS DEATHBLADE SCYTHE! They fired waves of light and fire and energy and smashed him down.

* * *

Raven, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zip Storm, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort - That Angry Mob is gonna be getting all its butts kicked big time.

* * *

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) That Angry Mob is gonna be getting all its butts kicked big time. I might even let my Cheese Ninjas lend a hand as well!

Raven: Go for it. As long as you save some cheese for Nico. You know how much he loves cheese.

Roquefort: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Princess Luna: That is true and awesome as well.

Moondust: I think it's awesome how much Nico loves his cheese.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure is awesome. But what the people are doing to the Addams Family is horrible.

Gari: No kidding there.

Blackout: That is so cruel and disgusting.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah the Addams Family are people too!

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah no kidding there!

Hitch Trailblazer: I completely respect what the Addams Family is like and it's awesome.

Pipp Petals: I agree there Hitch.

Zip Storm: Same here sis.

Roquefort: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Raven summoned Midnight Rook and she summoned Hermos and merged him with Swarm of Crows and they formed into a Raven Sword. It was called The Corvus Murder Blade and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Celine CeCe Evans VS Grim Reaper

---

Grim Reaper (Marvel) was next.

CeCe Evans: This is gonna be awesome and cool!

Grim Reaper: It sure is.

CeCe summoned Hermos and merged him with Soul Absorbing Bone Tower and they formed into a deadly bone scythe. It was called The Undead Soul Vortex Scythe.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rika Noralenshikov the Mavelus Gene-Slammer, Jean Grey as

## Phoenix, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, Riley and Lola VS Albedo of the Galvan

Albedo was next.

Albedo: That baseball gave was awesome.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) It sure was awesome.

Jean Grey: We saw it on TV. That was really awesome.

Warrior Lady Of The Wasteland: We all thought you did a great job.

Riley: It was fun.

Lola: I'll say.

Albedo: Thanks. It sure was. Lets do it!

Rika summoned Hermos and merged him with Mavelus and they formed into a deadly phoenix flame sword. It was called The Mavelus Inferno Blade!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Penelope Waverly the Elemental HERO Grand Neos Gene-Slammer, RD Carol and RD Lynn VS Carnage (Marvel Ultimate Alliance 2)

U.A. Carnage was next.

U.A. Carnage: This was an amazing adventure huh?

Penelope Waverly: It sure was and we were kicking a lot of butt.

RD Carol: Yeah we sure were.

RD Lynn: Yeah it was awesome.

U.A. Carnage: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Penelope summoned Hermos and merged him with Elemental HERO Grand Neos and they formed into a powerful Rock Warhammer. It was called the Earthshaking Grand Rockhammer!

They fired waves of rock and energy and smashed him down.

---

Katara VS Boxcars

---

Boxcars was next.

Boxcars: This will be fun.

Katara: It always is.

Katara summoned Hermos and merged him with Mobius the Frost Monarch and they formed into a powerful Ice Whip. It was called The Mobius Frost Whip!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Dark VS Evil Shade Man

---

Evil Shade Man was next.

Evil Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) This will be most fun.

Lucy Dark: It sure is fun.

Lucy summoned Hermos and merged him with Vampiric Leach and they formed into a deadly blaster. It was called The Vampire Drain Blaster!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Crystal (Marvel) VS Evil Xion

---

Evil Xion was next.

Crystal: You did a great job playing baseball.

Evil Xion: I sure did. Sorry I hurt Pud'n though. I didn't know I was that strong.

Crystal: Well it wasn't your fault. Like Nico and J.D. said, Pud'n and Irwin get hurt all the time. So they must be used to it.

Evil Xion: Yeah that's true.

Crystal summoned Hermos and merged him with Elemental HERO Electrum and they formed into a powerful blaster. It was called the Electrum Elemental Blaster!

Crystal fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

---

Pyra VS Axel

---

Axel was next.

Axel: Hard to imagine that Mindy would return after you all buried her alive.

Pyra: I know. What a shocker for her to come back.

Pyra summoned Hermos and merged him with Volcanic Doomfire and they formed into a powerful Volcanic Hatchet. It was called the Volcanic Hatchet of The Doom Flame!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Buster Bunny VS Evil Drill Man

Evil Drill Man was next.

Evil Drill Man: Time for the bombs.

Buster Bunny: Bring it on.

Buster summoned Hermos and merged him with World Carrotweight Champion and they formed into a powerful Carrot Club. It was called the Carrot Smasher Club!

He fired waves of energy and smashed down Evil Drill Man.

Lucia VS Evil Aqua Man.

Evil Aqua Man was next.

Evil Aqua Man: Time to splash you.

Lucia: Bring it on.

Lucia summoned Hermos and merged him with Mermail Abysshilde and they formed into a powerful flute. It was called the Mermaid Flute of Poseidon. She blew a tune and summoned a bunch of mermaids and she fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Jessie Bannon VS Professor Monkey-For-A-Head

Professor Monkey-For-A-Head was next.

Professor Monkey-For-A-Head: This is what you get for humiliating me!

Jessie Bannon: Bring it on Chimp for Brains!

Jessie summoned Hermos and merged him with Berserk Gorilla and they formed into a powerful flaming gorilla warhammer. It was called the Wild Nature Gorilla Hammer!

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Camie (One Piece) VS Big Cheese.

---

The Big Cheese was next.

Big Cheese: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Camie (One Piece): Yes it sure will.

Camie summoned Hermos and merged him with Cure Mermaid and they formed into a powerful Trident. It was called The Trident of Neptunes Waves!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Abigail Midas VS Tiaratron

---

Tiaratron was next.

Tiaratron: Gold VS Diamonds. I like the sound of that.

Abigail Midas: Me too. It's cool.

Abigail summoned Hermos and merged him with Number 56: Gold Rat and they formed into the 56 Gold Bars Warhammer!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tiaratron

---

Tiaratron was next for the Rangers Battle.

Nico: This will be good!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of Blaster weapons from Mario and Rabbids: Kingdom Battle, but the color schemes are in your favorite colors and for designs on them: the elemental forces and mythological animals etched on the sides.

J.D.: A hand-cannon Blaster named Universal Elemental Phoenix and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's orange with white flames on the blaster and a Phoenix surrounded by the elemental forces etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Nico: A hand-cannon Blaster named Universal Elemental Dragon and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's dark blue with dark blue flames on the blaster with a Dragon and surrounded by the elemental forces etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lincoln: A hand-cannon Blaster named Universal Elemental Thunderbird and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's orange with rainbow flames on the blaster with a Thunderbird surrounded by the elemental forces etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Eli: A hand-cannon Blaster named Seraphim Elemental Wolf and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's white with rainbow flames on the blaster with a Wolf surrounded by the elemental forces etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lori: A hand-cannon Blaster named Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Eagle and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's sky blue with orange flames and wind gusts on the blaster with a dragon and eagle surrounded by flames and winds etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Leni: A hand-cannon Blaster named Stellar Gravity Plantstorm Dragon and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's sea foam green with stars and plants on the blaster with a star dragon surrounded by stars and leaves etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Luna: A hand-cannon Blaster named Arctic Maelstrom Rockstar Siren and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's purple with ocean waves and ice crystals on the blaster with a mermaid surrounded by ocean waves and ice crystals etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Luan: A hand-cannon Blaster named Comedic Lightstorm Fairy and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's yellow with rainbow lights on the blaster with fairies and light animals surrounded by rainbow lights etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lynn: A hand-cannon Blaster named Volcanic Athlete Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Fury and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's scarlet red with lava on the blaster with a dragon and phoenix surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Laney: A hand-cannon Blaster named Draconic Firestorm Nature Fairy and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's brown with orange flames and plants on the blaster with a fairy surrounded by flames and plants etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lucy: A hand-cannon Blaster named Darkness Bloodstorm Bat and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with blood drops and dark flames on the blaster with a vampire bat surrounded by blood drops etched on the sides, and a blood red gem on the top of the blaster.

Lana: A hand-cannon Blaster named Arctic Icestorm Owl and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's ice blue with snowflakes and ice crystals on the blaster with an owl surrounded by snowflakes and ice crystals etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lola: A hand-cannon Blaster named Draconic Firestorm Phoenix and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with orange flames on the blaster with a phoenix surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lisa: A hand-cannon Blaster named Electric Thunderstorm Tech Angel and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with lightning bolts on the blaster with a tech angel surrounded by lightning bolts etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lily: A hand-cannon Blaster named Glowing Maelstrom Mermaid and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's lavender with glowing ocean waves on the blaster with a mermaid surrounded by glowing ocean waves etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lynn Sr.: A hand-cannon Blaster named Mother Nature's Grapestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's green with green flames on the blaster with a Dragon and surrounded by leaves and plants etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster.

And Rita: A hand-cannon Blaster named Electric Thunderstorm Angel Fury and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with lightning bolts on the blaster with an angel surrounded by lightning bolts etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Wow! Hand Cannon Blasters! These are cool!

Tiaratron: Yeah they sure are awesome.

Nico tepeorted back and we put them on.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Nico: Time for action! BEAST X SABERS!

The Rangers summoned their Beast X Sabers.

Beast Morphers: BEAST X FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Tiaratron and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Devon Daniels: Virus Eliminated!

Nico: Tiaratron you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were facing the mob.

Troy: You're not getting the Addams!

Tsukasa: Not if we have anything to say about it!

Me: That's for sure!

Kamen Ride: Forever White!

Kamen Ride: KND!

Tsukasa turned into the Forever White Armor and Daiki summoned clones of all the Kids Next Door Members from around the world!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VAMPIRE HUNTER FORCE!

They turned into the Kiva Team!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Now for the fun.

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (Turns Dials) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Super Sentai and Rider teams!

Maria: And this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GOTHIC DARKNESS BRIGADE!

She summoned Vypra, Myotismon, Shade, Ebon, Shade Man and all the members of the M.O.E. That use Darkness!

Ebon: Time to kick some ass!

Qin: Lets do it!

We went at the Mob and kicked their asses!

Snake: It's showtime! (throws grenade at mob)

Irma: Fire in the Hole!

The grenade hit the mob and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

The explosion blew members of the mob away.

Qin: Take that!

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

Kopond, Viqtarr, Illexia, Aszil, and Rothar blasted and smashed the mob all over.

Undermine, Widowmaker, Wideload and Lizabeth used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Widowmaker and Lizabeth's powers and Wideload's strength 100-fold and Undermine got a blade that popped out of his said on his back.

Undermine and Widowmaker: WIDOWMAKING TYRANNOSAURUS MEGA BLAST!

Wideload and Lizabeth: SMASHING OCEAN DELUGE!

Cryptid Ghost Storm and Red Ghost: CRYPTID GHOST STORM!

Spiders of Darkness and Webstor: SPIDERS OF FURY BLAST!

Sky Storm of the Eclipse and Angel: ANGELIC ECLIPSE TWILIGHT BLAST!

Crystal Lizard Force and Skalamander: CRYSTAL LIZARD SHARD STORM!

Texas Pride Force and Rich Texan: TEXAS PRIDE GUN SLINGER BLAST!

Steampunk Force and Steam Smythe: STEAMPUNK FORCE STORM!

Black Lightning Thunderstrikers and Black Adam: BLACK THUNDERCLAP BURST!

Demons of Fire and Shendu: FIRE DEMON INFERNO!

Vampire Force Burst and Selene: VAMPIRE BLOODSUCKING BLAST!

Magic Force of Sorcery and Amora: MAGIC FURY SORCERER BLAST!

Cheese Cheese Cheese of Comedy and Cheese Monster: CHEESE DELUGE SHOT!

Spiders of Cats Cradle and Ayatoriko: SPIDER CATS CRADLE BARRAGE!

Angel of Oracion and Angel (Fairy Tail): ANGEL FURY STORM!

Proper Patrol Barrage and Proper Patrol: PROPER PATROL BLAST!

STUPID DOG SMASHERS and Eustace: STUPID DOG MASK SCARE! OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Saint Beast Barrage and Suzaku: PHOENIX SEVEN BARRAGE!

Cajun Fury Foxes and Cajun Fox: CAJUN FOX SPICE SHOWER!

Neapolitan Ice Cream Force and Technicolor Phantoms: CHOCOLATE, VANILLA, STRAWBERRY ICE CREAM FIRESTORM BLAST!

Bakugan Brawl Force and Sellon: BAKUGAN LIGHT STORM!

Demons of Justice and Dahlia Hawthorne: DEMONS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir

Great Britain: BONES OF EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Addams Family, Starlight Glimmer, Nico and Eli: GOTHIC JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energgy and elements.

Lincoln: CREEPY ELEMENT STYLE: MYLING!

Jessica Kaios: CREEPY FIRE STYLE: SKINWALKERS!

yuna Kamihara: CREEPY WATER STYLE: ASWANG!

Toph: CREEPY EARTH STYLE: BABA YAGA!

Makoto Nanaya: CREEPY WIND STYLE: WENDIGO!

Sari Sumdac: CREEPY LIGHTNING STYLE: MOTHMAN!

Makoto (Street Fighter): CREEPY LIGHT STYLE: LA LLORONA!

Ibuki: CREEDY DARK STYLE: DJINN!

Risky Boots: CREEPY MAGIC STYLE: PONTIANAK!

Juri Han: CREEPY WEB STYLE: TOKOLOSHE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: CREEPY FINAL SMASH: CREEPY MONSTER MASH!

They summoned creepy monsters and they smashed and blasted the mob all over.

Lincoln: That'll teach you, you Angry Mobs.

Nico: Yeah, no one will hurt The Addams Family not as long as we're here. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of General Fang and The Black Scorpions to deal with, and that nasty piece of work should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to conquer Lanzhou, J.D. Knudson!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting

around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: (Growls) I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, General Fang, there's no use trying to hide in the shadows.

A figure came out, and it was none other than General Fang, the tyrannical leader of The Black Scorpions.

Me: I should've known you'd show up here, Fang. Looks like you're still pissed I ruined all of your big plans to conquer Lanzhou.

General Fang: You humiliated us for the last time, you miserable bastard, and I don't care just how powerful you are, you will die for ruining my plans to conquer Lanzhou. Kill them!

Suddenly, General Fang's Black Scorpion agents came out from the shadows to kill us, but Lincoln entered into his Full Bloodlust Mode as his nails grew into sharp claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his vampire fangs grew a little longer. He then spread his massive angel wings and took off and he brutally massacred the Black Scorpion agents by slashing off their arms, biting them on their necks and sucking out every last drop of blood from their bodies, and even absorbing their bodies into his body, and when he was done, energy cards appeared with the souls of the Black Scorpion agents imprisoned in them appeared, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on each of their foreheads, they were sent to The Black Gates and right in front of General Fang, and this really pissed her off.

Rosie Davis: Nice work, Lincoln. Now, all that's left is to take care of that nasty piece of work.

Suddenly, Rosie Davis' crimson red eyes turn neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with crimson red fire, crimson red roses, rose petals, and knights, she unholstered her massive Knight of The Red Lotus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached General Fang, she left crimson red energy, crimson red roses, crimson red fire, rose petals, and knights with every step.

Rosie Davis: General Fang, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the world and against Lanzhou, and you don't even care about the consequences, and for that, you shall pay the ultimate price with your life.

Suddenly, Rosie Davis was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with crimson red roses, rose petals, and crimson red fire surrounding the vortex, there's Knight of The Red Lotus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rosie Davis emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rosie Davis grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes, and a crimson red energy aura with crimson red roses, crimson red fire, rose petals, and knights surrounding her, she has Knight of The Red Lotus emblazoned on her forehead, she has on knight earrings with crimson crystals for eyes and holding the Fire, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Knight of The Red Lotus with crimson red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red knight-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rosie Davis has on a short-sleeved crimson red and black blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with crimson red roses, crimson red rose petals, crimson red flames, and knights on the coattails, and on the back is Knight of the Red Lotus with crimson red flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Rosie Davis felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and the coverts on the wings have roses on them, and they still give off the sweet scent of roses. Rosie Davis has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Rosie Davis' massive Knight of The Red Lotus-themed large greatsword, Knight of The Red Lotus' sword, and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy with crimson red fire, crimson red roses, crimson red rose petals, and knights, and when it emerged, it transformed into Knight of the Red Lotus' Crimson Red Firestorm Greatsword of Crimson Red Flame Justice and Rose Red Fiery Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Knight of the Red Lotus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red knight helmets for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red knight helmets and a large crimson red gem below the crimson red knight helmets for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Knight of The Red Lotus' head with crimson red gems for eyes and a crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Knight of The Red Lotus that said, "Rosie Davis, Gene-Slammer of Knight of The Red Lotus, Skilled Master of Swordfighting, Skilled Expert in The Wilderness, Skilled Expert Survivalist, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crimson Red Fire, Knights, The Wilderness, and Survival"

ロージー・デイビス、ナイト・オブ・ザ・レッド・ロータスのジーン・スラマー、熟練した剣術の達人、熟練した荒野のエキスパート、熟練したサバイバリスト、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・リンのスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして真紅の赤い火、騎士、荒野、そしてサバイバルの達人

Rosie Davis has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CRIMSON RED KNIGHT FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM NATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRIMSON RED KNIGHT FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Rosie Davis' Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when General Fang saw it, she fell into a rage and went after her to kill her, but Rosie used her skills to outfight her, and she also fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with crimson red fire, crimson red roses, crimson red rose petals, and knights, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet and she's even more enraged.

Nico: That's so awesome, Rosie's transformed. (Sniffs) And there's the sweet scent of roses coming from her angel wings.

Me: Just like when Alexis Nikolai, Gene-Slammer of Black Rose Dragon, transformed when she and Lincoln fought Abraxas, along with Selene when she transformed yesterday, and she really outfought General Fang and sent her flying into a wall.

Lincoln: But, the fight's just getting started, but at least I got rid of her agents, and Rosie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Rosie Davis: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Firestorm Knight and Divine Crimson Red Firestorm Nature Love) I feel incredibly, Linky. Now, shall we deal with that nasty piece of work once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rosie.

Me: Tear that fucking bitch to shreds, guys!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rosie Davis.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to conquer Lanzhou are about to end once and for all, Fang, and you're never coming back to hurt anyone again.

Rosie Davis and Lincoln went after General Fang, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crimson red roses, crimson red rose petals, crimson red fire, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Mermaids, and Knights at General Fang, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they attacked General Fang with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her, and they also drew blood.

This was really making General Fang beyond furious, and she tried to attack them yet again, but Rosie and Lincoln outfought her and she was losing steam very easily.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) She's losing steam, Rosie. Let's end her once and for all.

Lincoln and Rosie Davis covered their massive greatswords in crimson red energy and crimson red fire for their big attack.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you and The Black Scorpions, General Fang.

Rosie Davis: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Firestorm Knight and Divine Crimson Red Firestorm Nature Love) And this time, you're never coming back.

This really frightened General Fang, as she saw that death was now coming for her, but it's too late for regret.

Lincoln and Rosie Davis: CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM SLASH STORM!

Lincoln and Rosie Davis unleash a powerful storm of crimson red energy and crimson red fire slashes on General Fang with swings of their massive greatswords, and she was brutally ripped into shreds and she was burned to ashes. Then, as General Fang's spirit appeared, Lincoln and Rosie Davis drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and General Fang was found guilty for her crimes by all those she'd killed, and she, like the rest of her Black Scorpion agents, was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Rosie Davis and Lincoln did to General Fang as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Rosie Davis' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Rosie Davis: That's for all those you've killed in your constant attempts to conquer Lanzhou, you evil bitch. Thank you for helping me destroy General Fang, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rosie.

Suddenly, Rosie Davis wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Rosie Davis' face, they kissed passionately as Rosie Davis' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Knight of The Red Lotus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and roses growing around them and crimson red fire raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rosie Davis absorbed the crimson red flames and they came back, as the display and Knight of the Red Lotus vanished.

Me: Lincoln, Rosie, you guys did an awesome job in destroying General Fang. I never thought that I'd have to deal with that bitch ever again, but she just doesn't know when to give up.

Lincoln: She wasn't going to give up in her plans.

Nico: Yeah, she wasn't going to stop until she'd conquered Lanzhou and gotten her revenge on you for ruining her plans years ago.

Me: You're right about that, but thanks to you guys, The Black Scorpions are no more, and Lanzhou is finally safe from General Fang, and I made sure to tell the FBI of what you guys did in getting rid of General Fang and The Black Scorpions, and there's also a big reward for their deaths.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you planning to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Nico. Ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for a Red Arremer.

Nicole: The Gargoyles from Ghosts 'N Goblins?! Now, that's a good and scary one.

All of the mob was being loaded up.

Dark Laser: There. The Addams Family is safe.

Me: That's for sure. Holy SHIT this is the largest ever mass arrest we've seen since the 1971 May Day Protests. We counted 500,219 people arrested in one fell swoop.

Qin: At least we didn't kill them.

Demyx: I thought they were under our protection before.

Roman Goodwin: Apparently, we didn't make that clear.

Me: No we didn't.

Ssserpent: It's clear now.

Me: Yep.

Roquefort: Now, let's celebrate at their house with how they usually do it!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone!

Me: Thanks.

Morticia: (To the viewers) Just because someone is creepy doesn't mean they have the power to help people.

Brittney: That's for sure.

We later went to the Addams Family home and had a great party and then went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Addams Family is always awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Georgina Montgomery, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Griffin Rock to battle the Other Nico that was seen earlier in the Coraline chapter and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 57: Tri-Head Dust Dragon and her name is Selene Wenvolva. Selene is Nico's friend from Treasure hunting and exploration and together they went all over the planet and found all sorts of awesome treasures and more and they became a famous duo. The match-up scene is for Amber Mahigan, Gene-

Slammer of Zombie Werewolf, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Worgen, Alpha Prime, who was formerly the night elf, Ralaar Fangfire, and is directly responsible for the Worgen curse and all of its' consequences, both good and bad. Though his intentions start out good, he later becomes corrupted by the Worgens' feral rage. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Eastern State Penitentiary in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, once the most famous and expensive prison in the United States in the 1800s and held many of America's most notorious lawbreakers, including "Slick Willie" Sutton and "Scarface" Al Capone, but now it stands in ruin: a haunting world of crumbling cellblocks and empty guard towers, and it's said a dangerous entity haunts the cellblocks, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the empty prison of the dark forces that've haunted the prison for over 200 years and rid it of the malevolent dark forces. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Red Arremer named Azula Firebrand, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Math, but she's also a powerful bender that bends both Fire and Air and she's also a goth and a vampire. She and Lincoln would often shop at the Mall and even literally dance in the moonlight during the dance they kissed each other on the lips, and she also knew Lincoln's a vampire-werewolf hybrid, thanks to the blood of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Rudina Adalwulf, and that he also has many powers of the elements, thanks to the donation and feeding of blood of his many Guardian Angels, and that he also has massive white angel wings. She's also the cousin of Rachel Alucard from BlazeBlue, and she really hates The Wet Bandits with a burning passion, why? Because, before they tried to rob Kevin McCallister's house in Home Alone, they actually tried to rob Azula's house. Luckily, Lincoln was with her at the time, and they managed to fend them off using various illusions that looked like monsters. Get ready for a mission that is gonna be one that sees the heat of your fear as we go into the jungles of Guatemala and we're going to meet Major Dutch Schaefer and help him battle the Predator that is stalking him and we're going to help cure him of his radiation poisoning that was afflicting him for over 35 years.

See you all tomorrow.

# HUNT OF THE GUATEMALA PREDATOR

THE HUNT IS ON

---

Walking through Griffin Rock was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Georgina Montgomery, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there because of sightings of the Other Nico.

Me: So the next rescue is in Griffin Rock.

Lincoln: Love coming here.

Qin: Me too:

Laney: Same here because it's where we met the Rescue Bots.

Camie: That was a cool aventure.

Georgina: Yeah it was.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Georgina.

Georgina: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Boy I'll never forget the mission we had here. That was awesome.

Nico: Georgina, I bet you'll never regret meeting Cody.

Georgina: Me neither. That was so awesome.

Nico: And it was amazing that you met the Rescue Bots too.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Georgina: And those are some of the most amazing rescues ever. They all are just as adventurous as this one too.

Eli: They sure are.

Me: Cody is so lucky to have you as a sister Georgina.

Georgina: He sure is. Just like I am happy to have an awesome boyfriend like Peyton.

Nico: And Quickshadow's your Guardian.

Georgina: She sure is and she is an awesome partner.

Me: Yeah she sure is. And she is great at spying and espionage too.

Laney: Boy she sure is. Quickshadow is really amazing at what she can do.

Xenia: I agree there too.

Lola: I'll say.

Georgina: Yeah. Thank goodness the Rescue Bots weren't in the war with the Decepticons or who knows what would have happened.

Danica Metrois: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: I'm glad we saved the Addams family from that mob.

Me: Boy no kidding. That was awesome though. The Addams Family has been persecuted for many things before and they were run out of towns many times too.

Qin: GEEZ! Yeah I've seen that happen to them many times too.

Camie: Me too. In the comics, movies, and literature. It's crazy.

Varie: I can't believe that happens to them.

Laney: No kidding. Just because they are the iconic creepy family doesn't mean they should be ousted for everything they do.

Girl Jordan: I agree there.

Nico: That mob is no better then the people who used to hate mutants.

Me: No shit there.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

May: Yeah those dirtbags! They wanted to make sure they paid for everything they are!

Camie: Asshole fuckers!

Varie: No kidding.

Nico: (sighs) Guys, I think it's time I told you the truth. You know that headache from yesterday?

Camie: What's wrong?

Eli: Well it's hard to explain.

Me: We found out that Nico's Other self that we met Earlier during the mission with Coraline is back.

Nico: And he bonded with Symbiote Matter and somehow I was able to feel the pain of it from him.

All of us: WHAT!?

Camie: Nico are you serious!?

May: Me, Maria, Eli and J.D. actually knew about it.

Maria: We didn't want you guys to worry.

Me: And Nico told me to beat the living shit out of him to send a threatening message to the Other Nico and to terminate the link with him. I was just following his orders and did what he told me.

May: I understand. But I actually knew about it.

Lincoln: Me too. I figured it out and knew it was coming.

Me: I knew you would Lincoln. This is all my fault guys. And all because I failed to give Nico's other self the Black Gates.

Sunset Shimmer: I actually knew about it as well.

Me: Well I figured you would Sunset because of your psychic powers.

Sunset Shimmer: That's true.

Me: Venom also knew about it too.

Eli: Yeah he sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But now I'm going to correct that mistake and make sure that Other Nico gets the Black Gates.

Nico: And King Kai knew as well.

Vroon: Say what now?

Nico: I sent a message to King Kai and told him to keep this a secret.

King Kai: It's true guys. Nico told me what happened.

Me: The reason for this is he didn't want me to explode and rush over to destroy him while you are still linked. You know I have a tendency to rush out and do that.

Nico: That's true. Very perceptive.

Qin: It sure is. But Nico we'll do everything we can to help you out. Are you with me guys!?

All of us: YEAH!

Nico: Thank you guys!

King Kai: And the Other Nico managed to kidnap Seifer, Rai, and Fuu from Twilight Town. Fortunately, Vivi managed to get away.

Juran: Oh well. Tough luck for Seifer.

Maria: Vroon!

Juran: What? The guy's a jerk. I don't know about his two friends.

Nico: No argument there. They may be jerks but they're innocent. The worst they've done is be bullies, not trying to actively hurt us. They don't deserve to be slaughtered by an evil clone of me!

Me: It's like the 20 Days of Darkness all over again minus the

Digimon Emperor! Also I agree with Nico, Seifer and his friends might be jerks but they are still humans regardless and they don't deserve this kind of painful end.

Qin: Well said.

Eli: At least Vivi is okay.

Nico: Yeah.

Albedo: Let's stop by the hideout where me and my former team operated from.

Me: Good idea. We can find some supplies.

Brittney: Yeah. We'll call this a raid.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the hideout for Team Bukto and it was in an abandoned bowling alley.

Me: And abandoned bowling alley.

Georgina: Cody told me all about this. It was a bowling alley that was abandoned because of a fire that broke out here.

Me: Whoa.

We went in.

Nico: I remember this place all too well.

Me: Wow. So this is your old hideout.

Albedo: Yeah it was a good place.

Qin: No kidding.

We got to searching.

Me: Wow look at these.

We saw blueprints for more elemental heartless robots.

Me: Blueprints for more Elemental Darksides.

Albedo: Oh, those were metal and light.

Me: Metal and light. Wow.

Eli: Mysterio would love to add these.

Qin: He sure would.

We rolled them up and I put them in a tube.

Me: Lets see what else is… (CLICK) Huh?

I stepped on a button and then a huge vault door opened and in it was a massive stash of weapons and files!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Look at all this!

Albedo: Those were for Scott since he didn't have any personal weapons.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know this was all here.

Me: Boy it's like you guys were going into battle against all of us.

Albedo: That was all of our true intentions.

Nico: I know.

Me: Man look at all this. Sonic Bazookas, Rainbow Refraction lasers, Firestorm Cannons, Maelstrom water Cannons and more.

Eli: Yeah. Even elemental bombs.

Laney: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Yeah. This could all be very useful.

Albedo: I actually was never fully onboard the whole thing.

Nico: That's all right.

We got to searching some more and we found Evil Sasuke's room and all over the wall were pictures of the Hidden Leaf Village, The world, all the ninjas and even the symbol of the Uchiha Clan and even pictures of me! He plastered on them J.D. Knudson is a Motherfucking Cur and a FUCKSACK SHITLICKER!

Me: WHY THAT SLANDEROUS ASSSUCKING FUCKWIPE!

Albedo: I honestly never went into this room.

Me: I think for obvious reasons. Evil Sasuke has always hated my guts ever since I totally humiliated him and robbed him of all his rights and destroyed all his power.

Nico: Yep and it's awesome.

Eli: He totally had it coming.

Xenia: He sure did.

We looked in his room and he had it REALLY OUT for me! And his hateful pictures of me flared up my power intensely!

Qin: WHOA!

We then went into Scott's room and saw newspaper articles of all of our incredible adventures.

Me: Wow look at these.

Albedo: I never went into this room either.

Nico: Scott must've used this room to keep track of all of our adventures to analyze our weaknesses and all that.

We got to searching it and we found all sorts of photos and more. Under Scott's was lots and lots of bags of money.

Nico: Whoa look at all the sacks of money.

Georgina: It's money that was stolen from banks all over the country.

Xenia: Scott sure has been busy.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Well we got more than enough evidence here against the surviving members of Team Buktu.

Eli: We sure do.

Qin: Yeah. Scott and Evil Sasuke were given the Black Gates.

Camie: Good riddance.

Albedo: You guys should bring along the sonic and fire weapons. Those are what Symbiotes are weak too.

Me: Good idea.

We did so.

Eli: The Symbiote Other Nico is 10 klicks to the north of us.

Qin: Okay.

We got outside and we were ready.

Nico: He's probably in a building. He has to have some place to store Seifer and his friends.

Eli: You're right. I sense them in a storehouse down by the docks.

Nico: Lets go.

Me: Right. I put an anti-spidey sensing field around us so we can't be detected.

Nico: Good.

We were off.

Me: By the way Nico which backup members have you decided on next?

Nico: J.D., these days, a rescue is too soon for me to say who the backup members are.

Me: Oh. Right. Sorry I was getting used to a certain routine.

Nico: Oh I see. No worries.

We got to the warehouse.

Nico: This it?

Eli: Yep. That Other you is inside. Along with Seifer and friends.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at the warehouse.

Other Nico: (LAUGHS) I will have fun with you guys.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the wall of the warehouse and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: This ends now!

Me: You button eyed freak! Let them go!

Other Nico: NEVER!

I used my super speed and freed Seifer and his friends.

Seifer: Oh thanks.

Me: Run quick! This is gonna get ugly fast.

They ran.

We were facing the Other Nico!

Other Nico: (to Fuu) After I'm done with my original, I'm gonna have some fun with you!

Maria: That's it! He's going down!

Me: With interest! I have some unfinished business with you!

I went Super Angel Celestial Xelnaga Eternity!

Nico went Super Saiyan 7!

Fu: You are not getting to me that easily!

Nico: (to Girl Jordan) Why couldn't you have accepted me as your boyfriend! Then this all could've been prevented!

Girl Jordan: Because I already have a boyfriend and it's NOT YOU! I would rather eat toxic waste smoothies than have you as my boyfriend!

Lincoln: YEAH! You are disgusting!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope and Love and Friendship) **Yeah! You are just an ugly freak!**

Other Nico: Well then… WE WILL DESTROY YOU!

Then he had a dark blue mass come out of him and then it enveloped him and covered him and it formed into a dark blue version of 2007 Venom! It was POISON!

Poison: Other Nico is gone, there is only POISON!

Cheetor: What in the slagging!?

Zocks: (gets out Kakuranger gear) What did you do to yourself?!

Poison: You guys insist on calling me a monster! So, I'm happy to play the part!

Me: **Well you'll regret it big time!**

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: You make me sick!

Zocks activated his gear and got an Aquitar Saber!

Nico: YEAH!

Seifer and his friends were watching from their safe spot.

Seifer: (to Kaito) I didn't see you and your friends before. You guys must be what the fuss is all about.

Kaito: (laughs and gets out Dairanger) I could say the same about you.

Kaito got a Dairanger Sword!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Me: **And it's going to hurt! Bad!**

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) You're not Nico!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) You're just a deranged copy!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Me: **And you will never be the TRUE Nico we know and love!**

Qin: That's right!

Me: **YEAH!**

Cheetor: And it will not end well for you1 Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico: HIT HIM HARD!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: (takes U.A. Carnage's Ridewatch) Time to fight Symbiote with Symbiote!

He activated it morphed his hands into scythe blades and slashed Poison all over!

Nico grabbed Poison! His Ridewatch for U.A. Carnage made him immune to Poison's Symbiote.

Nico: You come in here again… In fact, you go anywhere in this city, preying on innocent people, and we will find you and we will eat both of your arms and then both of your legs. And then we will eat your face right off your head. Do you understand? Yes. So, you will be this armless, legless, faceless thing, won't you, going down the street like a turd in the wind? Do you feel me?

Poison: We're not scared of you.

Nico: You should be!

Nico threw him into a wall and smashed him into it.

Georgina: My turn! Time to go Stonebiter!

She turned into STONEBITER!

She went and smashed him all over the place!

Nico: I was expecting a ridewatch but that works.

Stonebiter: Thanks.

She reverted back. Then she activated her Ridewatch for Hsi Wu and fired waves of energy and blasted Poison all over.

Poison tackled Nico to the floor and tried to slash at him but he avoided the slash and started punching him a few times before throwing him off!

He got up.

Nico: You are no match for a Saiyan you worthless copycat.

Poison roared ferociously!

Nico: Back at ya!

Girl Jordan: I will NEVER be your girlfriend!

She fired a wave of solar fire and burned him!

Poison: I AM THE ONLY NICO CHAN!

Nico: No, you're not! I would never become as deranged as you!

Me: **You're just a deranged copycat! And I can't believe I'm about to say this but Nicolas Chan you have failed this Universe!**

Nico: You got that right!

Poison: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: **Hey! Only Evil Sasuke is allowed to call me that!**

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: Now it's time for you to feel TRUE PAIN!

Nico used magic and then clenched his fist and then tortured him all over. Poison was feeling intense pain all over the place.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Echo Echo.

Negative Ultimate Echo Echo: Sonic Doom!

He fired sonic blasts and Poison screamed in excruciating agony.

I fired waves of sonic energy and so did Nico and Laney and Eli.

Nico: DON'T STOP GUYS!

Poison was REALLY feeling the pain from that one!

Then Number 57: Tri-Head Dust Dragon appeared!

Number 57: Tri-Head Dust Dragon: (In a girls voice) Time to finish him!

Nico: Selene Wenvolva!

She reverted back and Selene was a girl with aqua blue hair and aqua blue clothes.

Selene Wenvolva: Time to finish this Nico impostor!

She fired a massive blast of fire and it was infused with Black Gate energy and it hit the Other Nico and obliterated it and then he was obliterated in an instant!

Qin: YEAH! Selene awesome job!

Selene Wenvolva: Indeed. Awesome to see you again Qin and you too Nico.

Nico: That's it for that freak!

Seifer: Good riddance.

We powered down.

Me: You guys all right?

Seifer: Yeah we're okay. I can't believe I'm saying this but thanks for saving us.

Me: I guess that's 3 times you owe us.

Seifer: Three?

Me: I'll explain some other time.

Rai: Those button eyes were creepy, you know?

Fuu: Not the Digimon Emperor?

Geiz: Oh, he was much more worse.

Maria: Now, where exactly does this leave us?

Nico: But regardless that version of me is gone forevet.

Selene Wenvolva: Thank goodness. I remember watching the movie Coraline and it creeped me out with those button eyes.

Qin: Me too. But at least that version of Nico is gone.

Eli: Good riddance.

Georgina: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Selene Wenvolva: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico went to the Himalayas and we found the treasure of Mount Everest, the Treasure of Shangri-La.

Nicole: Whoa! That is incredible!

Qin: I remember that too.

Laney: That is cool.

Nico and Selene hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Selene.

Selene Wenvolva: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: So, what now?

Nico: Lets head home.

Seifer: Yeah.

Me: I hope you guys are not still steamed about went down during the 20 Days of Darkness and all that.

Rai: No. It's all water under the bridge.

Seifer: We actually knew it was not Nico in control.

Me: The Digimon Emperor is now in our prison. But if you guys have any questions for him we'll give you special clearance to visit him when you get the chance.

Seifer: Thanks. Also tell Roxas that he is a great Struggle Champion.

Me: He sure is.

Eli: One day I should challenge you.

Seifer: I would like that little Eli.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Kendra are heading to Eastern State Penitentiary in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to exorcise the empty prison of the dark forces that've haunted the prison for over 200 years and rid it of the malevolent dark forces.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in Eastern State Penitentiary in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to exorcise the empty prison of the dark forces that've haunted the prison for over 200 years and rid it of the malevolent dark forces.

Me: Of all the places here in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, Eastern State Penitentiary is a prison with a very dark history.

Nico: Even darker than the history of Alcatraz, yikes.

Lincoln: You're right about that one, Nico, this prison's history is very dark here, and thanks for joining us, Kendra.

Kendra: You're welcome, Lincoln, so what's the history behind this creepy prison.

Lincoln: You're not going to like it one bit. Eastern State Penitentiary was built in the 1800s and this place also held many of America's most notorious lawbreakers, including "Slick Willie" Sutton and "Scarface" Al Capone. This prison has been in operation for 141 years until the prison closed in 1970, and now, Eastern State Penitentiary stands in ruin: a haunting world of crumbling cellblocks and empty guard towers.

Nicole: And it's said that a dangerous entity haunts the cellblocks, and this entity was born from the dark negative forces that occurred in the prison because of the prison's harsh system towards the prisoners.

Eli: Gruesome.

Lincoln: And now, this dangerous entity is roaming free in the prison, and it's up to us to exorcise the prison of the dark forces that've haunted the prison for over 200 years and rid it of the malevolent dark forces.

We arrived at Eastern State Penitentiary, and we felt all of the dark spirits and malevolent forces here and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and all of the dark spirits aren't going to leave Eastern State Penitentiary that easily, but we've sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 200 years.

Me: Let's send those dark spirits packing.

Nico: Their days of haunting Eastern State Penitentiary are ending here and now.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded Eastern State Penitentiary. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Eastern State Penitentiary and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the angry spirits, and they were all freed from the dark forces, and Eastern State Penitentiary has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared, and the dangerous entity is sent to Hell forever.

Me: We did it, Eastern State Penitentiary has finally been exorcised.

Nico: And the entity responsible for the haunting has been sent to Hell forever, along with the dark forces.

Laney: Yeah, and the land is finally calm. Now, Eastern State Penitentiary is at peace.

Lucy Loud: And it can forever rest in peace.

Lincoln: You said it, Lucy. But, we're not done yet, before we went to Griffin Rock to deal with Other Nico, we got word that Tiffany Edwards has been sighted here, and she's now coming to kill CeCe for revenge for getting her expelled.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: That miserable bully! But, it's no surprise though, many of your Guardian Angels' bullies have also shown up to get revenge, and same went many of our bullies from long ago.

Lincoln: And like I said, Tiffany's not going to lay a single hand on CeCe, she's going to be cursed and turned into a gold statue for eternity, but not before I leave a few scars on her face and rip every last strand of her hair off her head!

Me: Now, you're talking, Lincoln!

Nico: We'd done that sort of thing to Layla Wendoll when that bitch showed up to get revenge on me, and the same went with that psychopath, Sally Witchford.

Suddenly, we saw a Red Arremer appear before us, and heading for us was the two girls who were in panic.

Nicole: No way, that's a Red Arremer, and the two girls came to us and it looks like they're panicking.

Lincoln: But, it looks like the girls got away from Tiffany Edwards before she could attack them, and I knew we'd run into you, Azula Firebrand, it's good to see you again.

Azula Firebrand reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark red hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless dark red midriff top, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, winds, flames, bats, and gargoyles on the coattails and a Red Arremer on the back and holstered on her back is a Red Arremer-themed large greatsword with a Red Arremer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Red Arremer heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Red Arremer heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel.

Azula Firebrand: You too, Lincoln. But, we'll have to talk later, we've still got Tiffany Edwards to deal with, and that bitch should be arriving… right now!

Suddenly, a figure went charging right at Celine CeCe Evans and tried to kill her, but Lincoln kicked the figure away, and we saw who it was that just tried to kill Celine Evans: it was Tiffany Edwards, Celine's and she had a knife in her hand and she has murder in her eyes, along with insanity.

Tiffany Edwards: You miserable little bitch! You're going to pay for getting me expelled, and all of you will die for even siding with her, YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Lincoln: Don't you even dare blame Celine for that, Tiffany. You bullied Celine all her life because she was born with Heterochromia, and you don't even give a damn about anyone except for yourself and you took delight in making her suffer, you're worse than Lynn before we removed her Dark Side, and I'm not letting you lay one fucking hand on her!

Me and Nico: You're through, you bitch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Kendra, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Tiffany Edwards, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Tiffany Edwards: ZIGGIES, DESTROY THEM!

Suddenly, we saw the Ziggies appear, and they were ready to attack us.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) Ziggies, I should've known. Lincoln, this is your chance to use your new Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster, and he fired blasts of purple energy, and the blasts hit the Ziggies, and we all saw purple orbs of energy fly out of the Ziggies and went into Lincoln, and the Ziggies disappear, and this pissed Tiffany Edwards off even more.

Tiffany Edwards: DIIIIIE!

Tiffany Edwards tried to stab Celine again, but Lincoln slashed her right eye and he kicked her in the stomach and she fell to the ground in pain, and she glared angrily with rage, but Lincoln didn't care one bit: Tiffany Edwards was a bully and a nightmare to everyone who crossed her path, and she had to be put in her place.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to be out in public ever again, Tiffany Edwards.

Lincoln glowed with rose red energy and he spread his massive white angel wings, and they fired rose red energy blasts and Tiffany Edwards was imprisoned in a rose red orb, and she was then sentenced to the Charon Reform School, but if she hasn't improved and she comes back to get revenge, she was going to be given the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and she's going to be turned into a golden statue for eternity. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Whoa, that was so awesome that you used your new hand-cannon Blaster on the Ziggies, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and what were those purple orbs of energy that came out of them?

Rayman: What you just saw was the Vampire Lifesteal Effect, any villain afflicted with this effect and who gets hit will have their energy transferred to the one who hit them, and since you're a vampire-werewolf hybrid and you also have energy absorbing powers, along with the ability to feed on blood, and having the absorption methods of The Pillar Men, Majin Buu, and Cell, this also increased the Vampire Lifesteal Effect by infinite-fold.

We were amazed.

Lucy Loud: Gasp, that's incredible.

Rayman: There's also other effects that were also included in your hand-cannon Blasters: Bounce: which sends your enemies flying into the air and they'll be bounced backwards from the direction they're facing, Burn: which literally sends the enemies running when you set them on fire, Freeze: which freezes the enemies and won't let them use their techniques, Honey: which prevents the enemy from moving, Ink: which blinds the enemy and they won't be able to use their weapons, Push: which pushes the enemy backwards in the direction they're facing, Sleep: which puts the enemy to sleep, and Stone: turns the enemy into stone.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: That's really awesome, oh, we're going to have some fun using our hand-cannon Blasters on enemy Rabbids. And now, we're rid of that psychopathic bitch, Tiffany Edwards.

Azula Firebrand: Hope she has a miserable time in reform school.

Lincoln: Oh, she'll have a very miserable time there, and it's so good to see you again, Azula.

Azula Firebrand: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Azula Firebrand and he hugged her, and Azula Firebrand was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Azula Firebrand: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Azula Firebrand, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and my classmate in Math, but she's also a powerful bender that bends both Fire and Air and she's also a goth and a vampire. We would often shop at the Mall and we'd even literally dance in the moonlight, and during the dance, we kissed each other on the lips, and she also knew I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid, thanks to the blood of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Rudina Adalwulf, and that I also have many powers, thanks to the donation and feeding of blood of my many Guardian Angels, and that I also have massive white angel wings.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it's gets even more awesome: Azula Firebrand's also the cousin of Rachel Alucard.

Rachel Alucard: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Azula.

Azula Firebrand: You too, Rachel, and there's also something you guys should know: I really hate The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

Nico: Oh, we're going to hear what those idiots did to earn your wrath.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Azula Firebrand's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Azula Firebrand: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of harem and my many future wives, Azula.

Azula Firebrand had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Azula Firebrand's waist and Azula Firebrand wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Lucy and Rebecca from Cyberpunk: Edgerunners.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lucy and Rebecca from Cyberpunk: Edgerunners.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lucy (Cyberpunk: Edgerunners): Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lucy and Rebecca saw who it was that saved them from Tiffany Edwards, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lucy (Cyberpunk: Edgerunners): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lucy (Cyberpunk: Edgerunners) (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucy and Rebecca with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Eastern State Penitentiary and sent the malevolent spirits to Hell for good, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Celine CeCe Evans' old bully, Tiffany Edwards, who was there to get revenge on CeCe for getting her expelled.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing her, and what Lincoln did to her by imprisoning her in a rose red energy orb and sending her away to reform school, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Azula Firebrand have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. As for Tiffany Edwards, she was sentenced to 10 years in the Charon Reform School, but if she breaks out to try to get revenge again, Lincoln was going to give her The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and turn her into a golden statue for all eternity and throw her in prison for the rest of her life.

Maria: I can't believe that bitch, Tiffany Edwards, was there in Pennsylvania to get revenge on Celine.

Lincoln: I knew we were going to run into her one day, it was just after we took down her insane and superstitious so-called mother yesterday.

Nico: Yep, and we saw Lincoln use his new hand-cannon Blaster on the Ziggies, and it's so awesome.

Nicole: And Rayman explained the effects that the new hand-cannon Blasters Dad, Nico, Eli, Lincoln, his sisters, and parents had gotten yesterday, and it was awesome.

Lincoln: And who knows, there might be more hand-cannon Blasters for the rest of the team, and it'll be in the treasure battles.

William: Now, that would be really awesome!

Maria: Same here.

---

After we exorcised Eastern State Penitentiary and putting a stop to Celine CeCe Evans' bully, Tiffany Edwards, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Azula Firebrand saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Azula Firebrand: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Azula, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Azula Firebrand: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Azula, what's the story on why you hate The Wet Bandits with a burning passion?

Azula Firebrand: Oh, you're not going to like this. Before they tried to rob Kevin McAllister's house, those incompetent boobs actually tried to rob my house.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was crazy. But, I was there with her at the time, and we managed to fend those morons off by using various illusions that looked like monsters, and Marv was screaming like a little girl. Take a look.

Lincoln put up the video of what happened that day, and when we saw the video of Marv seeing the illusions that looked like monsters, he screamed like a little girl, and we laughed hysterically, including Eleanor McAllister, Megan McAllister, and Kevin McAllister.

Eleanor McAllister: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, oh now that was a really good one!

Megan McAllister: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) You said it, Eleanor. Oh man, Lincoln, Azula, that prank you set up on those two boobs, that was really hilarious!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) You said it, oh man, that's way too hilarious!

Luna: When we saw what they did to those two boobs, we also laughed hysterically as well.

Luan: (Gasps) Now, I know why those two looked familiar, I never thought we'd ever run into those two boobs again when we first met Kevin and Megan. The cops in Royal Woods tried to arrest them, but Harry and Marv got away, and that's how they wound up trying to rob Kevin. But, they didn't even remember Lincoln or Azula, mainly because they're too stupid to remember anything.

Azula Firebrand: And Lincoln told me you guys have those two boobs being humiliated in public, right?

Lincoln: Yep, and they're taking Scoots' place, since my Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse sent her to Hell forever months ago.

Azula Firebrand: Oh man, that's awesome! Not only do you also know tons of magic, but Scoots has finally bitten the dust! That old goat's been nothing but trouble with a capital T, yeesh.

Me: Yeah she deserved the darkness of hell too.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Clawdeen Wolf, Lagoona Blue, Cleo de Nile, Abbey Bominable, Ghoulia Yelps, Twyla, Jinafire Long, Pan, and Bulla are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Clawdeen Wolf, Lagoona Blue, Cleo de Nile, Abbey Bominable, Ghoulia Yelps, Twyla, Jinafire Long, Pan, and Bulla were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Clawdeen Wolf, Lagoona Blue, Cleo de Nile, Abbey Bominable, Ghoulia Yelps, Twyla, Jinafire Long, Pan, and Bulla each had feelings for Lincoln, because he'd saved them from a group of bounty hunter Flip had hired to kidnap and kill them, because he still wanted revenge on us for what we did in ruining his scams. Well, after Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us that Flip hired those thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge, Lincoln went down and kicked Flip hard in the crotch and he sent an anvil down on that cheapskate's head.

Frankie Stein: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's the perfect place for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Clawdeen Wolf, Lagoona Blue, Cleo de Nile, Abbey Bominable, Ghoulia Yelps, Twyla, Jinafire Long, Pan, and Bulla dived in and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the shore and they had a game of volleyball and Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Clawdeen Wolf, Lagoona Blue, Cleo de Nile, Abbey Bominable, Ghoulia Yelps, Twyla, Jinafire Long, Pan, and Bulla got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Clawdeen Wolf, Lagoona Blue, Cleo de Nile, Abbey Bominable, Ghoulia Yelps, Twyla, Jinafire Long, Pan, and Bulla and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Goten: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was so awesome, Goten, we went to Sirena Beach.

Pan: And for our first beach date, might we add.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Bulla: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Flip hired to kidnap and kill us. What a moron!

Goten: One of these days, Flip's going to go too far with trying to get revenge on us, and if he hurts one hair on my niece, I'm gonna… !

Lincoln: Easy, Goten. Besides, what I did in kicking that mutant cheapskate hard in the crotch and dropping an anvil on his head was more than enough, and we'll be keeping a closer eye on him if he tries anything like that again.

Nico: We're already on that one, Lincoln. If Flip tries a dumb stunt like that one more time, he's going to get dropped into a pool of electric eels and electrocuted.

Lincoln: Awesome. Hey, where's Gohan and Master Vegeta?

Me: They decided to head down to Lynn's Table, and they proceeded to punish Flip for what he did in trying to kill their daughters for revenge.

We suddenly heard Flip screaming in agonizing pain as he was brutally being pummeled badly for his bad deeds again. Then, Gohan and Vegeta came back to the Estate.

Gohan: I'm going to guess you told Lincoln where we went, right?

Goten: Had to, since he wasn't the only one who was pissed at Flip for that dumb stunt he pulled.

Lincoln: But, like Nico said, if Flip pulls another dumb stunt like that one more time, he's going to get dropped into a pool of electric eels and electrocuted.

Rayman: And those eels were some of Fester Addams' pets, and he decided to let them have fun.

* * *

Later we were advertising at an awesome apartment building for Lord Tetherby and it was proving to be a big hit.

Notacon: (to Venom) So, you knew about Other Nico the whole time?

Venom: When it comes to Symbiotes, we know everything.

Notacon: Yeah it's true.

Me: Venom does have the power to tell that.

Xenia: Yep.

Spike: Where are the mascots?

Me: Oh they are right there.

We saw in an apartment the mascots playing. Poromon was bouncing on the sofa, Horsea was doing cartwheels, Manaphy was flying around and Poliwag was bouncing on the chair.

Nico: Aww.

The people found it amusing and cute too.

Xenia: So adorable.

Qin: Yeah.

Misfire: You guys sure you should be doing that?

Nico: Oh they are just having fun. Besides it's helping out big time.

Laney: It sure is.

The whole apartment building was bought by many people and the money came pouring in for Lord Tetherby.

Lord Tetherby: Ah great job everyone.

Sureshot: I seriously don't think you 4 should be doing that.

Nico:: Sureshot we're done here.

Poromon: Besides we're done anyway.

Sureshot: Oh right.

Qin: Lets head home.

Nico: Okay.

We went back home.

We arrived back at the estate.

Me: Now it's time for our next mission.

Shocker: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Sam's team will include Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl and Lapis Lazuli. Becky's ream will include Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire and Bismuth.

Me: Awesome!

Laney: Bout time the Crystal Gems got included in all this.

Sam S.L.: This is gonna rock!

Luna: Yeah it sure is!

Amethyst: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Garnet: This will be fun and cool.

Bismuth: Looking forward to all this.

Then Gizmo, Duskmon, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Boxcars, Evil Shade Man, Evil Xion, Axel, Evil Drill Man, Albedo, Evil Aqua Man, UA Carnage, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Big Cheese appeared.

Duskmon: Can me, Gizmo, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, and Roquefort go with you guys?

Evil Shade Man: Me, Boxcars, Evil Xion, Axel, Evil Drill Man, Albedo, Evil Aqua Man, UA Carnage, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Big Cheese will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can. And you won't like this but our next mission is over in Guatemala. There has been reports of numerous people being butchered by a mysterious invisible force.

We gasped!

Cody (OC): A Yautja attack!

Qin: Oh man! Another sighting of one of the galaxy's most lethal hunters.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Yep. So we got a Yautja here causing trouble.

Eli: Then we'll probably run into Major Dutch Schaefer.

Qin: It's possible. We'll have to keep our eyes out for him.

Evil Aqua Man: Oh man. I heard what happened to him and how he went through hell with the Yautja back over 35 years ago. That was awful.

Laney: Yeah it was.

Cody (OC): We listened to what he went through with his log on audio cassette tapes and it was crazy.

Evil Aqua Man: Yeah it sure was.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was the Worgen, Alpha Prime, who was formerly the night elf, Ralaar Fangfire, and is directly responsible for the Worgen curse and all of its' consequences, both good and bad, and he's on a bloody rampage again. When we saw that, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to the Worgen, Alpha Prime, who was formerly the night elf, Ralaar Fangfire, and is directly responsible for the Worgen curse and all of its' consequences, both good and bad, and he's on a bloody rampage again.

Lola gasped in shock.

Lola: Oh man, this isn't good, guys. Alpha Prime is one of the most dangerous Worgen of the Worgen race, because unlike the other Worgens who were able to get control of their wilder instincts, Alpha Prime became corrupted by the Worgens' feral rage, and like you said, Linky, he was formerly the night elf, Ralaar Fangfire, and he's directly responsible for the Worgen Curse and all its consequences.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: This isn't good, he needs to be stopped once and for all. But, who'll be the one to stop him?

Amber Mahigan: That'll be left to me and Linky.

Lincoln: Awesome, and to make sure we have an equal playing field.

Lincoln let out a growl as lighter brown fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and the tips of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails turned into large black wolf heads, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There we go, now I'm more than ready for Alpha Prime.

Nico: Nice one. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the jungles of Guatemala, and we're going to meet Dutch Schaefer.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And help him battle the Predator and cure him of the radiation poisoning that was afflicting him for over 35 years, and once our mission is done, you're next, Alpha Prime.

Amber Mahigan: I heard from Nico that you took on the Predator on your rescue last year, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's right, I did, Amber, and look what I also got as proof of my triumph.

Lincoln took out the Combi-Stick that he got last year on his rescue after he defeated the Predator.

Me: That was his proof of his triumph and he became the first of the Loud Family to have defeated a Yautja last year.

Amber Mahigan: He's indeed proven himself to be a brave and strong warrior, that's so incredible.

Nico: And you saw for yourself that he's brave and strong and a great fighter and warrior, Amber. Alright, gang, let's get going.

Youngblood: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle next.

Qin: Ooh a melodious one.

Eli: Yeah.

Xenia: This will be awesome.

Camie: What are the Yautja?

Me: The most lethal hunters in the galaxy. We fought them several times before. I fought one on the island of Sumatra during our worldwide adventure. It's how I got this scar on my face.

Nico: It's true.

Eli: I fought one in Montana when we were going to meet Celebi.

Cody (OC): I actually fought one a long time ago.

Me: I remember that.

Camie: Wow! What can you tell us about the Yautja?

Me: They are aliens that hunt. All for pure sport and honor.

I went over what and who they were and where they come from.

---

The **Yautja**, more popularly known as the **Predators**, are the titular main antagonists of the *Predator* film series. They also appear as protagonists/anti-heroes in the *Aliens vs. Predator* franchise.

The Yautja species consists of mostly male Predators - Predator Females are a rare occurrence, and there are only a few known ones.

The Predators, as a dangerous race, are great hunters, with trophies from many species across the galaxy. They are attracted to war zones, as those hunted there would make for the more difficult trophies to acquire, as well as the ones with the most honor attached. Trophies can consist of skins or skulls with the spinal column still attached. They often wear masks, and their faces resemble large crustaceans. Their equipment includes invisibility technology, as well as an array of weapons, including powerful shoulder cannons. They also wear small but powerful bombs on their wrists in case of defeat.

Despite the Predators' ruthless and aggressive behavior when they hunt their prey down, they all have a great sense of honor and fight with it. They never kill innocent, sick, pregnant, or unarmed people, and they show great respect towards those who have defeated their own kind. However, there are Predators who will not follow any code and are considered villains even by their own kind.

Predator culture revolves around the hunting and stalking of dangerous lifeforms. After making a kill, Predators typically skin or decapitate the carcass, converting it into a trophy. Failure in a hunt result in the Predator involved committing an honorable suicide. It often alludes to that the reason each Predator's hunt is not for sustenance or elimination of threats, but as entertainment or rite of passage, as they will only attack lifeforms that have the ability to provide them with a challenge. For that, they will travel huge distances - even across entire galaxies - in order to find and face opponents they consider a worthy challenge that would be hunted on the spot or transport them to a hunting ground of their choice in which preys from different corners of the galaxy gathered to see how well they adapt with each other to further rise the stakes (ex. Game Preserve Planet). Not surprisingly, this led to them making contact with various lifeforms such as humans and River Ghosts. The crossover media *Aliens vs. Predator* saw them added Xenomorphs and Engineers aka. Space Jockeys (a race of white-skinned extraterrestrial humanoid who allegedly created Xenomorph race) into their list also, the latter which confirmed in the *Aliens vs. Predator: Requiem* movie's DVD commentary.

Predators possess a level of technological advancement far in excess of anything available to humans. For either combat or hunting, they are armed with an array of weaponry, ranging from highly advanced plasma cannons and stealth camouflage to more ancient weapons such as blades, spears, and nets. When hunting, they would switch to more traditional weapons for more honorable fights.

Despite being a social race, most Yautjas hunt alone. Should they deployed in a group, the said group would always be comprised of three members at minimum. The small numbers in a hunt are deliberate to hone its participants' individual to skills on the field. Aside from hi-tech weaponry, Predators also possess a pack of spined, quadrupedal beasts called Hell-Hounds used as flushing dogs, as shown in the case of "Super Predators" clan. Creature designer Gregory Nicotero used hyenas as a basis for the creature's physique, while the spines were added later by Chris Olivia. Similarly, Upgrade Predator's Clan utilizes another type of quadrupedal beast called Predator Hounds that seemingly better suited in retrieving targets of interest owing to the lack of spines, which make sense as Hell-Hounds had the tendency to excessively tear intended preys apart.

While technologically advanced, the Yautja race proved to be resourceful when it comes to crafting armor and other hunting equipment out of anything they can find on the field. This was hinted in *Predator* film where Jungle Hunter noticed a trap set up by Dutch as the human soldier attempted to provoke him to get close only to be struck by another, unseen trap. In five-issue limited comic book series *Predator: Hunters*, when a Yautja ship crashed and left its occupants stranded on an island, the survivors quickly fashioned weapons and armor from the resources around them, making makeshift, primitive hunting tools. In Paul W.S. Anderson's *Alien vs. Predator*, Scar fashioned a spear and shield for Lex out of a nearby old shaft and some body parts of xenomorph Lex just killed.

The Predator society comprised of multiple Clans with Council of Ancients as the prime ruling authority of their race, comprised of the most skillful and exalted of the Clans. *Predators* movie introduces two different clans that are engaged in a long-lasting blood feud, which are "Jungle Hunter Clan" and "Super Predator Clan," where the latter arguably marked as Bad Blood as whole judging from their dirty hunting style compared to their more honorable rival. *The Predator* introduced an unnamed Clan who implied to be less reputable than Jungle Hunter Clan yet not as infamous as Super Predator Clan at the same time for its records of performing genetic modifications to create hybrid super-soldiers out of its members by utilizing DNA taken from most formidable lifeforms in the galaxy (humans included). One such super-soldiers was Ultimate Predator aka. Assassin Predator or Upgrade Predator who dispatched to kill Fugitive Predator, a treacherous member of their clan who stole a piece of technology called Predator Killer which the latter intended to deliver to humanity. He managed to kill the traitor and intended to retrieve the precious cargo only to perish in the ensuing confrontation with McKenna and The Loonies. In the prequel film

*Prey*, a new Clan, which serves as its overarching antagonist faction, deployed one of its own in his first hunt on Earth and according to Dan Trachtenberg, hailed from different hemisphere of their home planet which explained their slightly different physiology (notably reddish skin tone and fiercer-looking visage with flattened face) and choosing to hunt the late fall/early winter.

When hunting humans, Predators normally avoid certain individuals such as children and some adults if they are unarmed, though they will spare armed ones if they happen to be pregnant or sickly. A human who has managed to kill a Predator in single combat or has fought alongside one is usually spared by the deceased hunter's comrades of his kind and given a gift (often a rare or exotic weapon) as a sign of respect. An example of the latter case is seen in the comic *Predator: 1718*, where a predator called Greyback aka. Golden Angel join forces with pirate captain Raphael Adolini after his hunt on the captain's crew went wrong with Adolini's crew turned against their leader. In the ensuing fight, the dying Adolini gave his flintlock gun to the Predator before succumbing to his wounds. Out of respect on his human ally, Greyback buried the captain and left him a gift in the form of his sword on his grave. Similarly, in Paul W.S. Anderson's *Alien vs. Predator*, the main protagonist named Alexa Woods was given an ornate combi stick spear by the leader of the hunting party after impressed by her and Scarface's teamwork in stopping another Xenomorph outbreak at Antarctica.

Predators feature prominently in the folklore of certain cultures as well as leaving a significant impact on human civilization through their space travels; some Latin American people refer to the species as, *"El Demonio Que hace trofeos de los hombres"* (Spanish for "The Demon who makes trophies of men"), while Jamaican superstition identifies Predators as demons from the spirit world. In Paul W.S. Anderson's *Alien vs. Predator* continuity, on the other hand, they made contact with early human civilizations such as the ancient Egyptians, the Khmer Empire of Cambodia, and the Aztecs of Mesoamerica, as well as a fictitious culture inhabiting what is now modern-day Bouvetøya. Upon arriving on Earth, the Predators were worshiped as gods by humans, and they taught many of the civilizations how to build pyramids (an explanation as to why many of these different ancient societies had distinctly similar cultures and architecture), but in return, expected sacrifices of humans for use as hosts for huntable Aliens. The Predators returned to Bouvetøya every century to consummate the bargain, until, at one point in the ritual, the Aliens spread out of control, resulting in the Predators detonating a bomb that obliterated the entire civilization overnight. Relations with humans and the Predators deteriorated from that time on; the Predators then viewed humans as little more than another quarry to hunt.

Out of formidable preys that Predators have encountered, Xenomorphs are regarded as ultimate prey due to the formidable challenge they pose to their kind. As such, the Predators apparently kept at least one Xenomorph Queen in captivity within their motherships in order to maintain a supply of eggs. In fact, these creatures were used for ritualistic hunt, as Predators had designed multiple pyramids specifically design as a controlled environment for xenomorphs to grow during the hunt. The pyramid also contains plasma casters as the ultimate prize for those who survive in participating in ritualistic Xenomorph Hunt. A learner's first successful Alien hunt is completed with the marking of his helmet and forehead with the blood of his kill.

## Language

The script of the Predators is expressed in the films and other media through written patterns of dashes. These written symbols appear on the creatures' gauntlet displays, their helmets, architecture, and many other surfaces. The most common vocalizations of the Predators consists of a series of clicks, roars, snarls, and growls. Predators will mimic human language on occasion and have been stated or shown to be able to understand and speak human languages. Author Steve Perry designed a constructed language set for the *Aliens vs. Predator* novel series.

## Technology

Predator technology is distinctive in many respects, not the least of which is its ornate, tribal appearance masking deadly, sophisticated weaponry. It is shown in *Predator 2* that at least one Predator weapon uses a metal that does not correspond to any element on the periodic table, and some weapons are utterly resistant to the effects of acidic blood belonging to Xenomorphs. Also, several of these tools make use of thermal imaging to track prey.

The Predator's mask also houses a viewing system that fine-tunes the creature's infrared vision by filtering out ambient heat, and also allows it to view in different Spectrum completely. The Predator's technology is advanced enough that the mask enables it to see in specific levels of X-ray and identify diseases and cancers, as well as picking up on pulse and heartbeat signals to track targets, as seen in *Alien vs. Predator* and *Predators*, respectively. The Predator also makes use of a light-bending cloaking device. A flashback sequence in *Alien vs. Predator* and upcoming film *Prey* indicates that some aspects of their technology have been in use for millennia.

Interestingly, majorities of Yautja's hi-tech equipment were in fact, reverse-engineered from those of Amengi at least schematics-wise as revealed in *Hunting Grounds* . The Amengi invaded Yautja Prime and enslaved Hish, Yautja's primitive ancestors. Amengi's occupation at Yautja Prime didn't last long however, as in their hubris, the invaders became too militarily soft from centuries of luxury that they were poorly prepared upon facing the inevitable Hish uprising led by Kaali. In the ensuing conflict, both opposing races' position switched and the surviving Amengi could only watched as Hish advanced into Yautja everyone know nowadays by absorbing both their former oppressors' technology and culture into their own. Even so, the Yautja's greater focus on tradition as per their venator-culture means they lacked true scientists/engineers among themselves who dedicated to fully understand the scientific principles behind how many of reverse-engineered Amengi technology operate, negatively affecting their capacity in maintenance them. Isabelle went so far mentioned the creatures' tendency to dispose their broken techs rather than repairing them. Considering their great lengths to ensure any of their techs won't fell into other races' hands along with further improvement these creatures made on them including development of experimental ones humanity can use such as Predator Killer, it would likely be a matter of time before they gained complete understanding on reverse-engineered Amengi technology in their disposal and with it, proper ways to maintenance them.

Honor Code:

*Worthy Hunting Game* : Make sure the prey fills the following criteria: Can defend itself and/or can kill the hunter himself, of age (killing children and the elderly is considered the height of bad manners), not linked to other lives (so that removing the prey will not doom another, e.g. pregnant women) and not weakened by diseases.

*Failing in the hunt* : Should you fail in your quest, take your own life instead of live in shame. However, some cowards prefer to live in obscurity rather than die. This is considered to be dishonorable, so suicide is then "assisted" by an Arbitrator.

*Claiming the kill of another hunter* : Stealing the trophy belonging to your fellow hunter, living or dead, is considered to be a great insult.

*Murder of another Yautja* : Killing another member of your kind intentionally (with an exception for self-defense or killing a foe in a wrestling match to settle a dispute) is the worst crime.

*Never harm the innocent* : Those who have done no harm should have no harm done to them. (It can be inferred that this rule must pertain only to harming other Yautja in their society, since they hunt and kill members of many species one could call "innocent." It can also be inferred that Bad Blood Predators would ignore this rule either in part or in whole.)

*Hunting for food* : When hunting for food, take only the weak. This is to purify the species' line. *Wounded Game* : When coming upon prey wounded by another hunter and the prey is dying without sport, show honor to another's kill. If the prey still shows sport, it is to be a joint trophy.

*Joining another hunt* : Do not join another's hunt or hunt in their territory without their permission. All trophies taken in this manner are stolen trophies and shall be dealt with by the rightful owner.

*Mercy:* Those who defeat you in a fair hunt or who are the victors in more dangerous hunts (such as a battle with the Alien Queen), and show you mercy are to be considered our equals. You must either kill them and yourself or bestow them with a reward.

*Code Violations* : Those who break the code are renegades and no longer considered to be a Yautja. They are to be destroyed when encountered.

*Never harm the ill or offspring* : Do not harm the ill or those who are pregnant with infants. Best spare either unless they pose a threat (only apply for the former).

*When in a duel with an enemy, you must reveal yourself* : In the novelization of first *Alien vs. Predator* film, Lex Woods was about to be killed by a cloaked predator, however before it prepared to deliver the final blow it deactivated its cloak. According to the book, it is "hunting ethic" to reveal yourself to your enemy at the climax of a fight.

* * *

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed.

Camie: WOW! That is incredible!

Tsuyu: Yeah it sure is! I didn't know they were that dangerous!

Qin: No kidding!

Himiko: Wow! That is amazing!

Misty Tredwell: It sure is amazing.

Scorcher: Let's go burn this guy!

Axel: Oh, I'm right behind ya!

We were off to Guatemala.

* * *

We were flying over to Central America.

Bai Tza: So, Nico, who else gets Ambassador missions next year?

Nico: Halinor will go the Alien Racers world. And Erica will go to the Zixx world.

Halinor: Awesome! Looking forward to that one.

Erica Haddock: Same with me for Zixx!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

We arrived in the jungles of Guatemala.

Nico: We're here.

Camie: Humid and pretty.

Xenia: Yeah.

We looked around and saw that it was a jungle of beauty and amazing life.

Nico: Stay alert everyone.

Me: And remember the Yautja is watching us too. He hunts by Infrared or Heat.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: (GULPS)

Albedo turned into Negative Bloxx.

Negative Bloxx: Let's see him try to hunt me when I can regenerate.

Dark Laser: Flipsy, you stay close to me. I am not letting him get you!

Nico: Don't worry I won't let him get to you.

(The Chopper Predator OST Plays)

I had my infrared vision on and a triangle target in my eyes.

Nico: See anything J.D.?

Me: Nothing.

Eli: He could be anywhere.

I looked high and low in the trees.

Nico: How is Sailor Moon?

Me: Still upset. But not as bad as she was yesterday.

Nico: Oh boy.

Junk Man: Maybe we SHOULD get her teacher deported.

Nico: Not gonna happen. Too extreme.

Junk Man: Yeah you're right.

Nico: Lets focus everyone.

We stayed on the alert and then…

SQUISH!

Me: Huh? EW! I hope this is animal droppings.

But I looked and saw that it was BLOOD!

Me: Blood!

I then saw a bunch of bodies that were all SKINNED ALIVE AND HANGING FROM TREES!

Me: Oh good god!

UA Carnage: Okay, this is too much bloodshed even for me!

Roman Goodwin: Did a smart disc do this?!

Me: This was not a Smart Disc that did this. Wristblades did this.

Xenia: YUCK!

Me: Like I said, Yautja hunt all for sport.

Varie: Spare bullets here on the ground. Looks like a firefight here.

Camie: Shooting in all directions.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at a body and analyzed it.

Me: These kills are still very fresh. The Yautja must've done this a little over 15 minutes ago.

Laney: Yeah.

Ri'Oha: I'd like to see it stand up to my mind control!

Nico: We'll find out if it can.

Then we heard something and then I heard a twig snap and then I pointed my gun and it was at a mans face! And the man was none other than Major Alan Dutch Schaefer!

Me: Whoa Major Alan Dutch Schaefer, I presume?

Dutch Schaefer: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) That's right. Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Me: Yeah that's right.

Dutch Schaefer: Thank god you're all here.

Nico: And thank goodness we found you too.

Big Cheese: Don't sneak up on us like that! We thought you were the Predator!

Roquefort: Cheese Ninjas, search for it!

They went and did so.

Me: We heard about everything that happened to you back 35 years ago. The Yautja butchered your entire team.

Dutch Schaefer: Yes it did.

Me: You aren't the only one though.

I showed my scar on my face.

Me: Battled one on the island of Sumatra.

Eli: I battled one in Montana.

Dutch Schaefer: You went through hell.

Me: No kidding. But we all lived. We survived.

Nico: Yeah.

Dutch Schaefer: Then you must know that I don't have long because of the poison.

Me: Yeah the Radiation from the explosion you survived from 35 years ago.

Burst Man: How much time do you have left?

Dutch Schaefer: I don't know. I've tried everything to stay alive for this long.

Me: Hmm. Ahh.

I got an idea and gave him a drop of my Rainbow Rose Elixir.

Me: This will help.

I gave him one drop and instantly he was cured and the radiation was destroyed and his body was healed and fixed!

Dutch Schaefer: That was amazing!

Qin: It's the Nectar of the Rainbow Rose. It healed you completely.

Me: Yeah it sure did.

Dutch then hugged me and it was a bonecrushing hug.

Dutch Schaefer: Thank you so much!

Me: (GROANS) YOU'RE WELCOME BUT YOU'RE CRUSHING ME!

Dutch Schaefer: (Lets go) Sorry.

Ssserpent: Too bad we can't do the same for your friends.

Professor Monkey For a Head: At least they can rest in peace.

Me: Yeah. No kidding. Or these people.

Dutch Schaefer: Yeah. May they rest in peace.

Me: Dutch, lets go find that Predator and kill that son of a bitch!

Dutch Schaefer: With pleasure.

We shook hands in an arm wrestling handshake.

Nico: Lets do it.

RD Clyde: But he's still hiding.

Me: Don't forget that we have what he hunts with. Infrared Vision.

RD Clyde: Right.

Dutch Schaefer: Lets get him.

I reactivated my Infrared Vision and we got to searching.

We got to a huge grove.

Eli: I sense something here. It's in those trees.

I looked and saw a figure looking at us in the trees. It was watching us. It was THE YAUTJA!

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: I see him. He's invisible but I can see him.

Demyx: We need to get some distance from him before we plan our next move!

Evil Aqua Man: You read my mind!

Me: I got an idea.

We teleported and we were at the sight where Dutch battled the Predator the first time 35 years ago.

Me: This should be good enough. But he'll find us later on.

Dutch Schaefer: This is where I faced the Predator 35 years ago.

Toph: And I got the perfect cover for us.

She formed a powerful Earth dome for all of us to hide in.

Me: Good thinking Toph.

Terrorsaur: Jak, you and Taranee get a chance to shine today.

Jak: Sweet!

Taranee: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Laney: Awesome.

Abomination: I can't wait to smash that guy!

Evil Drill Man: At least we're not dealing with Xenomorphs.

Me: Don't worry we made sure that all the Xenomorphs are completely destroyed.

Evil Drill Man: Good.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: (Senses Something) I sense him. He's closing in on us at 15 klicks.

Nico: Then we better get ready.

Wind Man: This is gonna be one tough fight.

Me: It sure will be. But we'll be ready.

Nico: Yeah. Lets hide in the clouds and when he is at the right spot we'll be ready for him.

We nodded.

Toph got the dome down and we went into the sky and hid and then we waited. I had an illusion of us there with guns ready and I had my infrared vision on.

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: To hunt a Predator, you got to THINK like a Predator.

Nico: Yep.

Blizzard: He'll only be trying to kill thin air.

Evil Xion: I hope he doesn't figure it out.

Me: Don't worry. He won't. Here he comes.

Nico: Get ready.

I had an energy ball ready as he had wrist blades ready and then as he slashed the illusion me I fired the energy ball and it hit the ground by him.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He screeched! Then he fired his plasmacaster all over!

BOOOM!

Sparks were flying everywhere as he was hitting the trees with each blast!

BOOM! BOOOM! BOOOOM! BOOOOM! BOOOOM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was missing all over.

Camie: Wow! That Plasmacaster is powerful.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Lets go! Entrance time!

We went at him.

The Yautja was still firing at thin air and then the spirits of the Elements of Animals and Nature appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: Hunting Season is over!

Me: That's right!

Slugslinger: Have some REAL firepower!

He fired laser blasts and blasted his feet all over.

Qin: Take that.

He extended his wrist blades and I unsheathed my sword and we clashed and sparks flew everywhere and it was intense.

Laney: Whoa!

Dutch Schaefer: J.D. is fighting him well.

Nico: Yep. It's why he has the respect of the Yautjas.

I kicked the Yautja and knocked him down.

Gizmo: You're good, Barfbrain.

Boxcars: But we're better!

Jak threw a punch at the Yautja and knocked it down.

Nico: Nice!

Laney: Take that!

Then out came Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Xiao Fung, Oculous, Dark Turtles, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Vathek, Chameleon, Ape Man, Major Mucus, Iron Maiden, Ludo, Stormy, Judge, Evil Rainbow Man, and Evil Vesper Woman.

Nico: Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Xiao Fung, Oculous, Dark Turtles, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Vathek, Chameleon, Ape Man, Major Mucus, Iron Maiden, Ludo, Stormy, Judge, Evil Rainbow Man, and Evil Vesper Woman.

Electro: The Predator's pretty persistent, ain't he?

Maria: He sure is.

Deadwood: And deadly too.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Hydro Man: But it won't do him any good.

Me: Nope. We faced him before.

Moonstone: (to Nico).: We heard you fought your Other self again.

Nico: Yep sure did.

Mysterio: And that he had a Symbiote.

Me: Yeah. He called himself Poison.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That is weird and crazy!

A figure came out and it was Professor Strickler from episode 16 of Dino Supercharge!

---

Professor Strickler is later seen serving Heckyl, after the ship's crash, while also recapping about what Heckyl did to his planet, and possibly considered leaving him, but decided not to after what happened to the Cloaked Alien when he decided to leave.

Professor Strickler's first major appearance is in the episode "Freaky Fightday" where he is summoned by Snide to capture the Rangers' Energems, he presenting Lord Arcanon with a body switching device, Singe mocks the monster, but Strickler shows him what is does by switching his body with a Vivix, impressed by the ability, he send him to Earth and even tells him to reanimated two monsters to aid him, Wrench reanimates Nightmare and Game Face and send the three monsters to Earth, Strickler and Game Face argue of who goes first until the Red, Pink, Black and Blue Rangers came in, Nightmare used the Switch Eraser to switch the Red and Pink Rangers' bodies and later does the same thing with the Black and Blue Rangers, after the Rangers get shock of getting each of their body's switch, the three monsters ambushed them, the Rangers try to fight back, but because their in new bodies, they get different weapons, resulting them get a beat down, the Green and Gold Rangers came in, but Nightmare was able to switch their bodies as well, however, the two Rangers were able to used their weapons just fine and takes out the three monsters, now over powered, Professor Strickler and the two monsters teleported away, the later returned in the mountain tops with the Rangers appearing, the Rangers montage, but it was a trick for Nightmare sneak up on the Rangers and switch the Green and Blue Rangers' bodies, and the Red and Gold Rangers' bodies, the three monsters were about to ambush them again, but the Rangers the Dino Steel to battle the monsters and gave each of the Rangers back their personal weapon to take on the monsters, but the Rangers were still out match, but right before they could finish them off however, the Silver Ranger came into battle, but Nightmare manages to switch the Silver Ranger and Professor Strickler with the Switch Eraser, after a long duel the Pink Ranger (in the Gold Ranger's body) manages to make Nightmare drop the Switch Eraser, allowing the Red Ranger (in the Pink Ranger's body) to use the T-Rex Smash on the devise, switching the bodys back to the right person, with the Titano Saber Final Strike, Strickler was taken out, but he (along with Nightmare and Game Face) was enlarge by the Magna Beam, the Rangers summons the Dino Charge Zords and formed the Dino Charge Ultrazord, and with the Titano Cannon Final Strike, Professor Strickler (along with Nightmare and Game Face) is destroyed one and for all.

---

Tyler Navarro: Professor Strickler!

Me: I remember you! You switched Riley and Sir Ivan's bodies and that was really cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure was!

Professor Strickler: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

William: You were also the one who was the teacher of Gameface and Nightmare.

Professor Strickler: I'm really proud of how far Gameface has grown.

Me: He sure has and Nightmare helped Master Goku and Leni conquer their fears of Spiders and Needles.

Nico: Rhinosnorus also helped with that too.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lincoln Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cyborg 009 Team, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - Nico's rescue and Battling the Other Nico

---

Electro was first.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Nico's rescue involved beating the crap out of his Other Self. Guess that explains the headache yesterday.

Lincoln: And the pain he felt in his hand. But yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: We made sure that monster paid for his crimes.

Starshine Sparkle: We sure did and he had it coming. This time we gave it the Black Gates.

Spyro: Yeah thank goodness too.

Joe Shimamura: Yeah no kidding. But we did not expect it to have a Symbiote.

Electro: Boy me neither! Lets do it!

Lincoln summoned Icarus and merged Hermos with Electric Snake and it formed into a whip made of pure lightning. It was called the Thundersnake Strike Whip! Lincoln lashed him with it and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Jonny 2x4, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Cinderella, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood - The Other Nico having a Symbiote!?

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (To Jonny) The Other Nico had a Symbiote?! Please tell me it wasn't that dangerous!

Jonny 2x4: It was scary to see! What's that Plank?

Plank:

Deadwood: Plank said it was dangerous and it gave you all a challenge.

Fluttershy: It was really scary!

Tornado Bolt: He turned into a Symbiote called Poison! He was ugly!

Stealth Elf: He sure was!

Cinderella: And scary too. He looked like the 2007 version of Venom but was dark blue.

Deadwood: Weird! Lets do it!

Jonny summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Ancient Tree of Enlightenment and they formed into a powerful magic tree sword. It was called The Immortal Nature Sword! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and trees and smashed him down.

---

## Luna Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Overwatch Heroes, Bai Tza and Maria VS Hydro Man - Lincoln's rescue

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Eastern State Penitentiary. How was it?

Luna: It was really cool dudes. It was scary seeing what that prison was like.

Rainbow Dash: It is one of the oldest prisons in America. Eastern State Penitentiary was built in the 1800s and this place also held many of America's most notorious lawbreakers, including "Slick Willie" Sutton and "Scarface" Al Capone. This prison has been in operation for 141 years until the prison closed in 1970, and now, Eastern State Penitentiary stands in ruin: a haunting world of crumbling cellblocks and empty guard towers.

Hydro Man: Wow! I didn't know about that. So it's older than Folsom and Alcatraz.

Scootaloo: It sure is and it's amazing that it was home to some of America's most dangerous criminals.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding too.

Soldier 76: It sure is amazing.

Merci: (Swiss Accent) I think it's amazing too.

Hydro Man: It sure is. Lets do it!

Luna summoned Undine and she merged Hermos with Danger! Nessie! And they formed into an awesome and amazing Scottish Bagpipe set. It was called The Loch Ness Bagpipes!

Hydro Man: Never saw it turn into bagpipes.

Luna: Since I'm Scottish in blood I think it's cool dudes. But these are The Loch Ness Bagpipes.

She played a song and then fired waves of water and it formed into the Loch Ness Monster and then they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Kopaka, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Carrie White, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Red Arremer

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for

Red Arremer. What's her name?

Kopaka: Her name is Azula Firebrand and she is an awesome airbender and firebender.

Moonstone: A Combo Bender!? Wow! But I thought only the Avatar can use more than one element.

Kopaka: I guess Bending works in mysterious ways. But she is an awesome guardian angel for Lincoln.

Rarity: She sure is and she actually fought the Wet Bandits before.

Sweetie Belle: We really laughed our heads off at her story.

---

Azula Firebrand: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Azula, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Azula Firebrand: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Azula, what's the story on why you hate The Wet Bandits with a burning passion?

Azula Firebrand: Oh, you're not going to like this. Before they tried to rob Kevin McAllister's house, those incompetent boobs actually tried to rob my house.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was crazy. But, I was there with her at the time, and we managed to fend those morons off by using various illusions that looked like monsters, and Marv was screaming like a little girl. Take a look.

Lincoln put up the video of what happened that day, and when we saw the video of Marv seeing the illusions that looked like monsters, he screamed like a little girl, and we laughed hysterically, including Eleanor McAllister, Megan McAllister, and Kevin McAllister.

Eleanor McAllister: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, oh now that was a really good one!

Megan McAllister: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) You said it, Eleanor. Oh man, Lincoln, Azula, that prank you set up on those two boobs, that was really hilarious!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) You said it, oh man, that's way too hilarious!

Luna: When we saw what they did to those two boobs, we also laughed hysterically as well.

Luan: (Gasps) Now, I know why those two looked familiar, I never thought we'd ever run into those two boobs again when we first met Kevin and Megan. The cops in Royal Woods tried to arrest them, but Harry and Marv got away, and that's how they wound up trying to rob Kevin. But, they didn't even remember Lincoln or Azula, mainly because they're too stupid to remember anything.

Azula Firebrand: And Lincoln told me you guys have those two boobs being humiliated in public, right?

Lincoln: Yep, and they're taking Scoots' place, since my Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse sent her to Hell forever months ago.

Azula Firebrand: Oh man, that's awesome! Not only do you also know tons of magic, but Scoots has finally bitten the dust! That old goat's been nothing but trouble with a capital T, yeesh.

Me: Yeah she deserved the darkness of hell too.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Moonstone was laughing hysterically!

Moonstone: OH THAT IS FUNNY! (LAUGHS) Marv screamed like a little girl! (LAUGHS)

Kopaka: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny! We saw a video of it and we were laughing our heads off.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was really funny!

Carrie White: Yeah that was awesome and great.

Moonstone: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Kopaka summoned Frostanna and Hermos was merged with White Night Dragon and they formed into a staff of ice. It was called The Staff of The Scandinavian White Nights! They fired waves of ice, jewels and water and smashed her down.

---

Yusei Fudo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Winx Club, Ri'Oha and Ghuul VS Mysterio - The Mascots playing in an Apartment Building

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) The Mascots played in an Apartment Building. And which Heartless Robots can I use this time?

Yusei: How about Water Cores next?

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned Water Core Heartless.

Yusei: Yeah it was an apartment building that was home to some of the richest people in the city.

Starlight Glimmer: It was a beautiful building.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: Really beautiful too.

Bloom: It sure was.

Mysterio: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Yusei summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Shooting Star Dragon and they formed into a scepter of comets. It was called The Stardust Comet Scepter! They fired waves of stars, magic, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Ulrich, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - The Apartment Building was nice

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) The Apartment Building was nice. Who did it belong too?

Ulrich: It was one of Lord Tetherby's apartment buildings.

Applejack: Lord Tetherby had us advertise some of his apartments to help out with the Real Estate Markets.

Apple Bloom: It was awesome helping him out.

Flashwing: It sure was cool.

Devon: We had a lot of fun doing that and it was a huge success.

Xiao Fung: Glad it was successful. Lets do it!

Ulrich summoned Icarus and merged Hermos with Simorgh, Bird of Divinity and they formed into an awesome new sword of wind. It was called THE WINDSWORD OF SIMORGH They fired waves of wind, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Tommy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jonny Quest, Hadji, Jessie Bannon, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - Major Dutch Schaefer went through hell

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Major Dutch Schaefer went through hell. Poor guy.

Tommy Himi: He sure did! He lost all his friends and all his men to the hunt of the Yautja here in Guatemala! Slaughtered all of them.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah! The Yautja butchered them all and Dutch killed the Predator in the end. But then it blew himself up with enough explosive power to decimate 300 city blocks.

Oculous: Wow! That is powerful! That's like as powerful as a 10 megaton nuclear bomb!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure is! That is amazing power!

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was! Cody showed us a box of old cassette tapes that Dutch recorded and we found out that he was poisoned by radiation from the explosion 35 years ago.

Jonny Quest: Thanks to us we cured him.

Hadji: Yeah what he went through was horrible.

Jessie Bannon: It sure was awful.

Oculous: Boy he went throw a nightmare here in Guatemala. Lets do it!

Tommy summoned Red Searcher and Hermos merged with Fire Eye and they formed into a headband on Tommy's head and it had a deadly flaming eye. It was called The Firestorm All-Seeing Eyeband. They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Hulk, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jeremie, Aelita, Ulrich, Odd, Yumi, William, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - The Predator is in Guatemala for Round 2

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (to Hulk) The Predator is in Guatemala for Round 2.

Dark Raph: I hope you smash him good!

Hulk: Hulk will smash him! But puny Predator not know we face Predators before.

Pinkie Pie: He's right on that. J.D. faced one in Sumatra, Eli battled one in Montana and Lincoln uhh. Actually I forget where Lincoln battled it.

Featherweight: But yeah we all had marks from the Predator too.

Sprocket: Yeah it was cool battling one of the galaxy's most lethal hunters.

Jeremie: It sure is awesome.

Aelita: Yeah it sure is.

Ulrich: Really cool too.

Odd: I'll say.

Yumi: Yeah.

Dark Donny: You guys all have had powerful run-ins with the Yautja's.

William: We sure did.

Beast Wars Scorponok: Yeah. And let me tell ya, the Yautja's are no pushover.

Terrorsaur: They sure aren't.

Dark Leo: Boy you aren't kidding there. Lets do it!

Beast Wars Scorponok: Time for some awesome action! Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Terrorsaur: This is always fun. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Hulk summoned Ymir and merged Hermos with Millennium Golem and they formed into a powerful warhammer. It was called THE MILLENNIUM WARHAMMER OF EGYPT! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down!

---

Lynn Sr., Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kipo, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Major Dutch Schaefer Faced the Predator before

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Major Dutch Schaefer Faced the Predator before. How did he defeat it?

Lynn Sr.: Well from what I remember, he used a trap he built to pin him down.

Princess Luna: And Dutch covered himself in mud to prevent the creature from seeing him.

Moondust: Yautja's hunt by infrared vision.

Puff: They hunt by heat!

Snowdrop: Yep. Just like how rattlesnakes hunt.

Gart: Yeah. Like how we can flush out those that are invisible with infrared vision.

Blackout: Yep.

Kipo: It's really cool.

Puff: It sure is. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. summoned Archwarder and Hermos merged with Bacchus the Dizzy Deity and they formed into bottle of grape juice. It was called The Drunken Juice of Bacchus!

Lynn gave it to her and she drank it and then INSTANTLY she got drunk as shit!

Puff: (Slurred Speech) (Hic) Yeah buddy I'll have a cheeseburger and an order of fries and do you sell pants?

They fired waves of energy, darkness and leaves and smashed her down.

---

## Lok Lambert, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Superman, Lois Lane, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - We all faced the Predator before

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) You guys all faced the Predator before.

Thunderball: This time won't be any different.

Lok: No it sure won't be different.

Princess Celestia: We faced it before but yeah.

King Solar: It's amazing how everyone faced the Predator.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is awesome.

Amber Morning: Yeah I thought it was awesome.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Superman: Same here.

Lois Lane: I agree too.

Bulldozer: Me too.

Piledriver: That was intense that happened to several of you.

Wrecker: Yep. Lets do it!

Lok summoned Quetzalcoatl and Hermos merged with Moon Dragon Quilla and they formed into a Staff of The Moon called the STAFF OF THE MOON GODDESS QUILLA! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Konata Izumi vs Vathek

---

Vathek was next.

Vathek: The technology used by the Yautja's is very amazing and advanced.

Konata Izumi: It sure is awesome and cool. I think it's amazing as well.

Konata had Hermos and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon merge and they formed into a sword of the undead! It was called The Sword of The Netherrealm of Zombies! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Viper VS Chameleon

Chameleon was next.

Chameleon: It's gonna be awesome facing the Predator again.

Viper: It sure is. I think it's always so fun.

Viper had Hermos merge with Giant Germ and it formed into a Virus Sword! It was called POISON VIRUS BLADE! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Miti the Yeti VS Ape Man

Ape Man was next.

Ape Man: (ROARS)

Miti: Back at ya!

She had Hermos merge with Danger! Bigfoot! And they formed into a powerful warhammer! It was called THE WARHAMMER OF BIGFOOT! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Billy, Konan and RD Lana VS Major Mucus

Major Mucus was next.

Major Mucus: I'll cover you in snot!

Billy: Bring it on mucus boy1

Konan: Yeah it won't end well for you.

RD Lana: Yeah!

Billy summoned Hermos and merged him with Gruesome Goo and they formed into a deadly snot bazooka! It was called THE ATOMIC SNOT DRAGONROCKET! They fired waves of energy and slime and smashed him down! YUCK!

---

Valerie Morgana A.K.A. Sailor Valmorg VS Melina Vostokoff A.K.A. Iron Maiden.

---

Iron Maiden was next.

Iron Maiden: (Russian Accent) This is always fun to battle.

Sailor Valmorg: It sure is.

Sailor Valmorg had Hermos merge with Infernal Flame Emperor and they formed into a deadly firestorm scythe. It was called The Inferno Scythe of Vulcan! She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Yumi Yoshimura VS Ludo

---

Ludo was next.

Ludo: You ready to rock on?

Yumi: You bet I am!

Yumi had Hermos merge with Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle and they formed into a powerful keytar sword called the 76 Rainbow Harmonizer Note Sword and she fired waves of rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Elastigirl VS Stormy

---

Stormy was next.

Stormy: It's always fun battling you.

Elastigirl: It sure is.

Elastigirl summoned Hermos and merged him with Hi-Speedroid Rubber Band Shooter and they formed into a deadly rubberband gun. It was called Lightspeed Rubberband Dragonblaster! She fired waves of energy and rubber bands and smashed her down.

---

Cia VS The Judge

---

The Judge was next.

The Judge: Time to sentence you.

---

Cia: Bring it.

Cia had Hermos merge with Cyber Eternity Dragon and it formed into a powerful cybernetic whip. It was called THE ETERNAL CYBER WHIP!

She lashed him and smashed him down.

---

Karolina Dean VS Evil Rainbow Man

---

Evil Rainbow Man was next.

Evil Rainbow Man: Time for the light to shine.

Karolina Dean: Oh that you can count on.

She had Hermos merge with Rainbow Overdragon and it formed into a powerful Rainbow Dragon Axe! It was called The Rainbow Overdrive Super Hatchet! She fired waves of energy and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Cheryl VS Evil Vesper Woman

---

Evil Vesper Woman was next.

Evil Vesper Woman: I'm going to sting you.

Cheryl: I'd like to see you try.

She had Hermos merge with Killer Needle and it formed into a powerful honey and bee sword. It was called the VESPER NEEDLE SWORD! Cheryl fired waves of honey and bees and smashed her down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Professor Strickler

---

Professor Strickler was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand blasters for The Redemption Squad: hand-cannon Blasters named Elemental Redemption Angel and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but it's dark blue with colored flames on the blasters and an angel with a halo above its head etched on the sides, and colored gems on the tops of the blasters.

Rayman: A hand-cannon Blaster named Universal Fairy Dragon and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's purple with red flames on the blaster and a Dragon, Fairy, and Angel surrounded by the elemental forces etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: A hand-cannon Blaster named Heroic Angel Full Moon Wolf and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's dark blue with rainbow flames on the blaster and a Phoenix, Angel, and Wolf surrounded by the elemental forces etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

TLPS Mr. Snake: A hand-cannon Blaster named Heroic Angel Darkness Snake and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's yellow with darkness on the blaster and a Phoenix, Angel, and Snake surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

TLPS Mr. Shark: A hand-cannon Blaster named Heroic Angel Maelstrom Shark and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's aqua blue with ocean waves on the blaster and a Phoenix, Angel, and Shark surrounded by ocean waves etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: A hand-cannon Blaster named Heroic Angel Maelstrom Piranha and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's green with ocean waves on the blaster and a Phoenix, Angel, and Piranha surrounded by ocean waves etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: A hand-cannon Blaster named Heroic Angel Firestorm Tarantula and modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's purple with orange flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Tarantula surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

And Sherlock Hound: A hand-cannon Blaster named Demon Angel Firestorm Dark Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's purple with black flames on the blaster and a Phoenix, Angel, and Demon surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a blood red gem on the top of the blaster.

Once in hand, they'll gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAA CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and the Dino Spike slammed into him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Professor Strickler you have failed this jungle.

Tyler Navarro: Monster Extinct!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You want a hunt?

Tsukasa: You got one!

Kamen Ride: Red Alien Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Metroid Forever!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Alien Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of all the suits that Samus wore over the last 36 years!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Alien Rangers!

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders.

Maria pulled out the M,O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ALIEN PLANET FORCE!

She summoned General Zod, Trumbipular, Vreedle Brothers, and all the members of the M.O.E. From other planets.

Nico: NICE!

Trumbipular: Time to smash!

Then the predator took off his mask and then revealed his true face! HE WAS HIDEOUSLY UGLY!

Me: You're one UGLY Motherfucker!

He roared ferociously!

We went at the Yautja and blasted and bashed and smashed him all over the place.

Drakness, Blugon, and Odu Bathax blasted and smashed him all over.

Sureshot, Spike, Misfire and Notacon used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sureshot's Dual Laser Cannons, Mixfire's Ion Particle Blaster Rounds and Spike and Notacon's powers 100-fold.

Sureshot and Spike: LASER FIRESTORM BLAST!

Misfire and Notacon: IONIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

Gizmo Barfbrain Bashers and Gizmo: GEAR GIZMO BLAST!

Dusk Night Storm and Duskmon: DUSK OF THE NIGHT SHOT!

Cold Blizzard Force and Blizzard: COLD BLIZZARD BLAST!

Firestorm Scorch Blasters and Scorcher: FIRESTORM SCORCH SHOT!

Abominations of Nature and Abomination: NATURE FURY FIRESTORM!

Dark Force Blasters and Dark Laser: DARK LASER FORCESHOT!

Water Melody Force and Demyx: WATER MELODY MUSIC SHOWER!

Spider Red Fire Force and Roman Goodwin: SPIDER RED FIRE BLAST!

Snakes of Doom and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF FURY BLAST!

Cheese of Fury and Roquefort: CHEESE BOMB MEGABLAST!

Peter Lorre Train Ride and Boxcars: BOXCAR FORCE BLAST!

Vampire Shade Storm and Evil Shade Man: SHADE VAMPIRE BLAST!

Elemental Wrath and Evil Xion: ELEMENTAL WRATH STORM!

Fire Dance Force and Axel: FIRESTORM DANCE BLAST!

Drill Bomb Storm and Evil Drill Man: DRILL BOMB MISSILE STORM!

Galvan Force Storm and Albedo: GALVAN FURY BLAST!

Aqua Storm Shooter and Evil Aqua Man: AQUA STORM SHOT!

Carnage Blood Storm and UA Carnage: BLOOD CARNAGE FURY BLAST!

Monkeys and Chimp for Brains and Professor Monkey for A Head: MONKEY CHIMP BLASTS!

Cheese is Large and Big Cheese: CHEESE BOMB STORMERS!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Cody, Nico, Eli and Dutch Schaefer: YAUTJA JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast.

Lincoln: PREDATOR WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: SMART DISC!

Jessica Shannon: PREDATOR WEAPON STING STYLE: SPEARGUN!

Peni Parker: PREDATOR WEAPON WEB STYLE: NETGUN!

Entrapta: PREDATOR WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: PLASMACASTER!

Perfuma: PREDATOR WEAPON NATURE STYLE: VOCAL MIMICRY!

Frosta: PREDATOR WEAPON ICE STYLE: CLOAK!

R. Mika: PREDATOR WEAPON LIGHT STYLE: ENERGY FLECHETTE!

Juri Han: PREDATOR WEAPON DARK STYLE: COMBISTICK!

Shantae: PREDATOR WEAPON MAGIC STYLE: PLASMA SCYTHE!

Akko: PREDATOR WEAPON STAR STYLE: SHURIKEN!

They fired waves of energy and weapons and they formed into said weapons of the Yautja.

Lincoln and his harem: PREDATOR WEAPON FINAL SMASH: PLASMA BLASTER!

They fired a massive blast of plasma!

The blasts hit the Yautja and smashed it down!

We went over to him and he was down.

Nico: One predator down for the count.

The Predator was beaten.

Predator: Shit Happens.

Then he activated his self destruct device!

UH OH!

Me: Oh no! LETS GET OUT OF HERE!

We flew off as he laughed and then as we got a few miles away…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND HUGE EXPLOSION!

The explosion was equal to that in power of a massive 25 megaton nuke!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Unbelievable!

Qin: Incredible!

Xenia: No kidding!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) **Phew, now that was a close one.**

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, that was way too close. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Alpha Prime to deal with, and that feral Worgen should be arriving… right now!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and we also heard a loud roar and howl in the air, and Lincoln picked up the scent.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I knew there's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, you can come out now, Alpha Prime.

A large and very muscular werewolf-like figure came out, and it was none other than Alpha Prime, who was formerly the night elf, Ralaar Fangfire, but was now forever corrupted by the Worgens' feral rage.

Eli: And it's also another villain that doesn't speak, figures.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Mainly due to being corrupted forever by the Worgens' feral rage, Eli, and he needs to be put out of his misery.

Amber Mahigan: Before he continues to cause more havoc throughout the land.

Suddenly, Amber Mahigan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with darkness, full moons, wolves, and werewolves, she unholstered her massive Zombie Werewolf-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Alpha Prime, she left dark blue energy, darkness, full moons, wolves, and werewolves, with every step.

Amber Mahigan: Ralaar Fangfire, the crimes that you've committed against the people of Gilneas can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for the crimes that you and your followers have committed.

Suddenly, Amber Mahigan was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with darkness surrounding the vortex and the full moon shining down on the vortex, there are packs of wolves and werewolves, along with Zombie Werewolf, running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Amber Mahigan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Amber Mahigan grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes, and a dark blue energy aura with darkness, full moons, wolves, and werewolves surrounding her, she has Zombie Werewolf with the full moon over its head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on werewolf earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Zombie Werewolf with red crystals for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue werewolf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Amber Mahigan has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue plaid skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, full moons, wolves, and werewolves on the coattails, and on the back is Zombie Werewolf with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Amber Mahigan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with dark blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Amber Mahigan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Amber Mahigan's massive Zombie Werewolf-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, full moons, darkness, wolves, and werewolves, and when it emerged, it transformed into Zombie Werewolf's Full Moon Darkness Wolf Moon Firestorm Greatsword of Darkness Zombie Wolf Moon Justice and Werewolf Moon Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Zombie Werewolf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue werewolf heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue werewolf heads and a large red gem below the werewolf heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zombie Werewolf's head with red gems for eyes and a crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Zombie Werewolf that said, "Amber Mahigan, Gene-Slammer of Zombie Werewolf, Expert Member of The Ottawa Tribe of Michigan, Strong and Brave Ottawa Warrior, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Moonlight, Wolves, Zombies, and Werewolves"

アンバー・マヒガン、ゾンビ人狼のジーン・スラマー、ミシガン州オタワ部族の専門家メンバー、強くて勇敢なオタワの戦士、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサの破壊者、そしてダーク・ルアン、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディス

ティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、月光、オオカミ、ゾンビ、および狼男のマスター

Amber Mahigan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS FULL MOON ZOMBIE WEREWOLF ANGEL OF DIVINE ZOMBIE MOON WEREWOLF JUSTICE AND DIVINE LUNAR WEREWOLF LOVE!

We were amazed by Amber Mahigan's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln in his Lincoln the Nocturnal form saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his muzzle and face, hearts in his eyes, and his werewolf nose was bleeding. But, when Alpha Prime saw it, he roared in rage and tried to kill her, but Amber did something really amazing: she let out a growl and light grey fur began growing on her body and wolf muzzle with tan fur growing on her chest and stomach, her nails grew into claws, her neon red eyes stayed the same but with slit pupils, and eleven massive, long, and powerful black werewolf tails sprouted out, and she let out a howl as she transforms into AMBER THE NOCTURNAL, and she fired a powerful dark blue energy aura with darkness, full moons, wolves, and werewolves at Alpha Prime and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not done yet, and he's beyond enraged.

Nico: Holy crap, not only did Amber Mahigan transform into her Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, but she also transformed into her new werewolf form, Amber the Nocturnal. That's really really awesome!

Me: I was thinking she would transform into Zombie Werewolf, but this was an awesome surprise.

Lincoln: You got that right, and Amber, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Amber Mahigan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Darkness Full Moon Zombie Werewolf and Divine Lunar Darkness Werewolf Love) **I feel incredible, Linky, and I can already tell you love seeing me in my new Nocturnal Werewolf form. Now, shall we destroy Alpha Prime for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) (Beastly Voice) **With pleasure, Amber.**

Lincoln the Nocturnal unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Amber Mahigan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of causing havoc are over, Ralaar Fangfire, and now, you will pay for every last one of your crimes in full.**

Amber the Nocturnal and Lincoln the Nocturnal went after Alpha Prime, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Mermaids, and Wolves at Alpha Prime and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was making Alpha Prime extremely furious, and he was about to attack them again, but Amber punched Alpha Prime hard in the stomach and ripped out its heart and devoured it in front of the feral Worgen and Lincoln put the body into a bear hug and as he sank his long fangs into its neck, he was sucking out blood still remaining in the body and Lincoln was also absorbing the dead body into his body and he was also assimilating its raw physical strength and powers and Lincoln also purged the Worgen curse, and when Lincoln was done feeding in Alpha Prime's blood and absorbing its dead body into his body, an energy card with Alpha Prime's soul imprisoned inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Alpha Prime's forehead, Alpha Prime was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Amber Mahigan the Nocturnal and Lincoln Loud the Nocturnal did to Alpha Prime as they holster their massive greatswords and powered down and Amber's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, massive midnight black angel wings and eleven massive and long midnight werewolf tails are permanent, and she and Lincoln were still in their Nocturnal Werewolf forms.

Amber Mahigan: (Beastly Voice) **That'll teach you, you wild animal. Thanks for helping me destroy Ralaar Fangfire A.K.A. Alpha Prime, Linky.**

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Smiles Warmly) **You're welcome, Amber.**

Suddenly, Amber Mahigan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Amber Mahigan's face, they kissed passionately as Amber Mahigan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Zombie Werewolf flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and a pack of wolves and werewolves running across the field, along with elemental forces and the full moon shining down behind them and Zombie Werewolf and the pack of wolves and werewolves howled at the full moon and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Amber Mahigan changed back and came back to us, as the display and Zombie Werewolf vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome full moon battle, you guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and I admit I was surprised you now have a new Nocturnal Werewolf form, Amber, and I did love seeing that new Nocturnal Werewolf form of yours.

Amber Mahigan: Thanks, Linky.

Lincoln caught Amber Mahigan in a bridal style hold when he saw she was about to faint.

Me: Whoa, are you okay, Amber?

Amber Mahigan: Yeah, I'm alright. Whoa, but why did I feel so fatigued?

Lincoln: That's the changing back from werewolf to human, Rudina, myself, and the werewolves on the team know that feeling all too well. But, don't worry, Rudina and I are going to give you some training with your new werewolf form and powers, so that way, you won't feel fatigued when you change back to human form.

Me: Good idea, Lincoln, and what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, J.D., hmm. Ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda.

Nico: Now, that's an awesome one, and it's one of the Duel Monsters from the Fire Fist archetype.

Xiao Fung: There. Now the Predator is defeated.

Oculous: After a tough fight.

Me: You got that right.

Dark Leo: "Tough" is right.

Dark Don: He really was a formidable opponent.

Poromon: (to Lynn Sr.) Can I have that drunk juice too?

Lynn Sr: Sorry. I gave it all to Puff.

Puff: (Groans from Hangover) Not something I want to remember now.

Poromon: No! I want that juice! Gimme!

Lynn Sr: Guys, a little help?!

Piledriver: You're on your own, good buddy.

Bulldozer: We're gonna be heading back to the base.

Nico: Poromon down!

Poromon: Aw man.

Nico: Dutch I'm sorry about what happened to you and all that.

Dutch Schaefer: It's all right Nico. But thanks to you all you helped cure me and got me better.

Nico: No problem. How would you like to join the team?

Dutch Schaefer: As much as I want to I can't. I have to travel the world to help make sure no one suffers the same attack I went through.

Me: I understand. But maybe we'll run into each other again someday.

Dutch Schaefer: (Smiles) That's a promise.

Dutch and I shook hands and it was gonna be awesome.

He left.

Nico: There goes a really awesome man.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But great job today guys.

Me: This was a good battle though.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was a very awesome and amazing battle and it was an awesome and cool adventure. Hope you all liked it.

Me: I know I did.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

We went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Predator is one of my favorites and it was a really awesome movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Maxxine Stenson, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight

Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading over to U.A Academy and we're going to train our friends there and develop their skills further. And also Misty Tredwell is going to battle a darker and evil version of Himiko Toga and she is going to transform into her most powerful and strongest form of all. So guest I'll need the transformation scene for that one. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle and her name is Harmony Carrington and she is Nico's friend from Gardening and Music Class. She has a voice that is as divine as an angel and she also has a lot of awesome songs. She also has amazing nature powers and more. The match-up scene is for Althea Aganad, Gene-Slammer of Holactie The Creator of Light, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Diodora Astaroth from High School DxD. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Rose Hall Great House in Montego Bay, Jamaica, though this place is very beautiful on the outside, this place hides a dark history: in 1820, a beautiful but diabolical woman named Annie May Patterson, moved to Rose Hall from Haiti, where she'd been trained in the arts of witchcraft and voodoo, and she had a controlling and violent streak which led to the disappearance of her first husband, John Rose Palmer, and two other husbands, and her extremely cruel and sadistic nature towards the slaves had earned her the nickname "The White Witch of Rose Hall", but her reign of terror came to an end when she herself was killed by a voodoo sorcerer for what she did in killing his child, and she was supposedly buried in a tomb on the grounds, but according to local lore, her tomb was meant to be sealed with a Voodoo ritual that would have kept her spirit imprisoned forever, but, the ritual was never completed, and as a consequence, her evil spirit now roams free at Rose Hall, terrorizing all those who cross her. Now, Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the house of the dark forces of The White Witch of Rose Hall that've haunted the house for over 200 years and not only are we going to rid Rose Hall of the malevolent dark forces, and send Annie May Patterson to The Black Gates forever, where she'll never terrorize anyone ever again. And we're going to meet a Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda Gene-Slammer named Panda Faye Ling, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in English, but she also dreams of being one of the doctors and she has the skills to do it. Her medical skills helped Lincoln recover his physical wounds as well as help Lincoln recover emotionally. To show thanks to Panda, Lincoln took her to an Italian restaurant where while they're sucking on spaghetti, both Lincoln and Panda kissed each other on the lips. She's also the younger sister of Litchi Faye Ling, and like Litchi, she loves pandas, in fact, her parents named her after the pandas, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion. Get ready for a journey that has justice that's 150 years overdue as we help Alice Liddell in her world in Alice: Madness Returns and we're going to battle Dr. Angus Bumby and make sure that monster pays for all his crimes.

See you all tomorrow.

# Alice Liddell's Tragic Past Returns

This one is very dark.

---

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the training arena in U.A. Academy as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Maxxine Stenson, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily were there and many of us were training some of the students in more of our fighting styles and prowess.

Me: (Training Izuku) Good work Izuku!

He was learning many of my moves and more as his green lightning aura was flickering all over.

Nico was training Bakugo and massive fiery explosions were going off all over.

Nico: YEAH! You're doing great Bakugo!

We were really training them hard in everything.

25 minutes later we were sweating up a storm and it was awesome.

Me: WHEW! What a workout.

Izuku: It sure was.

Nico: All right lets take a break everyone.

We got to resting on the bleachers.

Nico: Man this was awesome.

Maxxine Stennson: Yea it sure was.

Ibara Shiozaki: It sure is awesome to have you guys all train us.

Himiko: I think it's cool too.

Me: Glad you all like it.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Maxxine.

Maxxine: Anytime Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you out on your rescue.

Nico: It sure is.

Sougo: Awesome having you help out sis.

Maxxine: Thanks. It's fun.

Nico: Maxxine, I'm sorry you were the last of the Core Underground Girls to get Ambassador missions.

Maxxine: Don't be Nico. It was awesome. Besides I thought it was cool that I got a mission and met Sougo and his team.

May: It sure is awesome.

Camie: Yeah that mission was awesome and epic.

Me: Boy it sure was. And battling all of the Another Riders and Another Rangers and Sentai were awesome.

Laney: It sure was. At least Swartz didn't make Another Morphin Master Red.

Nico: Boy I don't want to know what would have happened if that one was there.

Eli: Me neither.

Momo: Boy no kidding. That would not be a good thing.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah. The Morphin Masters are practically omnipotent from what I heard.

Xenia: Yes they are.

Nico: But I promise you it was worth the wait.

Maxxine: Yes it was. One of the most awesome ever. And it was so epic.

Me: Yeah and Swartz is gone for good now. Given the Black Gates forever.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Woz: Thank goodness for that too.

Me: But the sad part is that Ohma Zi-O used Hakai on himself and banished himself to the Warp.

Nico: Well at least he redeemed himself in the end. And didn't use the Black Gates on himself.

Laney: That's true.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was awesome though.

Nico: Too bad Dutch didn't join us.

Me: Yeah but he has his reasons. But we'll meet him again one day.

Varie: He is always hunting Yautja's on Earth.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

Maxxine :And we already have one of the Yautja as our archenemies. Vypra told me that AncientGreymon is getting the Celtic Predator as his archenemy and also Nico your friend Evelyn Roarington is a Yautja Gene-slammer.

Nico: That's true. But that is awesome too.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: The Yautja put up one Hell of a fight.

Me: They always do and they aren't called the Galaxy's most lethal hunters for nothing.

Qin: He's right on that.

Camie: Some of them even left their marks on many of us.

Laney: Yeah they sure did.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: And the one we fought yesterday blew himself up.

Me: Yeah I knew he was going to do so.

Xenia: Yeah and the explosion was powerful.

Camie: Wow it sure was.

Lola: That was still epic though.

Himiko: It sure was.

Maxxine: No kidding there.

Nico: I have a feeling we're gonna meet a Dark Counterpart here.

Laney: What do you mean?

Eli: (Senses Something) Nico is right. I sense a dark self here. It's a dark and much more evil version of Himiko.

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: Oh man, I can't believe that an even darker and evil version of Himiko has been sighted here.

Me: Yeah, this isn't good.

Himiko: She needs to be stopped before she continues on the same kind of rampage for blood I went on before I was finally freed from that and my past.

Misty Tredwell: That's exactly what I'm going to do to her.

Suddenly, a figure came charging out and tried to attack me with a knife, but Misty Tredwell kicked the figure away, and we saw who it was: it was the darker and evil version of Himiko Toga, but her eyes were blood red with insanity and she was completely crazy and insane.

Himiko: So, this is what I was like before I was saved.

Me: Yep, to you, it's like looking in a twisted mirror, Himiko.

Evil Himiko: (Laughing Insanely) I will enjoy taking your blood!

Misty Tredwell: As if I'm ever going to let that happen. It's time someone put you down for good.

Himiko: Get her, Misty!

Suddenly, Misty Tredwell's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with green fire, lizards, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Evil Himiko, she left black and green energy, green fire, lizards, and darkness with every step.

Misty Tredwell: You really make me sick, you evil twisted version of Himiko, you've caused more than enough trouble to everyone in U.A. Academy for the last time, and now, I will see to it that you are put down like the animal that you are!

Suddenly, Misty Tredwell was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with green fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Misty Tredwell emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Misty Tredwell grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and green energy aura with darkness, green fire, and lizards surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on lizard earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with green gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green lizard-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the golden flame links. Emma Langley has on a black sleeveless dress top with green designs, black frilly skirt with black frills and the Lizard Nazca Line on it, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, lizards, and green fire on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Misty Tredwell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same green markings on Ccarayhua. Misty Tredwell has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Misty Tredwell's massive Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy with darkness, green fire, and lizards, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's Dark Lizard Greatsword of Green Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Lizard Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight lizard heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black lizard heads and a large green gem below the lizard heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua that said, "Misty Tredwell, Dark Signer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Member of The Masters of Evil and The Redemption Squad, Loving Sister Figure of Carly Atlas, Loving Older Sister of Toby Tredwell, Archenemy of Haiku and

Gabby Gator, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Loving and Caring Mother of Many Beautiful Daughters, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Lizards, and Green Fire"

ミスティ・トレッドウェル、リザード・アースバウンド・イモータル・カレイフアのダーク・シグナー、マスターズ・オブ・イービルとリデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、カーリー・アトラスの愛情深い姉妹像、トビー・トレッドウェルの愛情深い姉、俳句の大敵とギャビー・ゲーター、ジェームズ・ディーンの愛情深い未来の妻クヌードソン、多くの美しい娘の愛情と思いやりのある母、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、トカゲ、緑の火の達人

Misty Tredwell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS GREEN FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL LIZARD ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEN FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Misty Tredwell's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, my nose was bleeding, and I also howled like a wolf and did the wild takes of Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf. But, when Evil Himiko saw it, she was cackling like a mad lunatic and tried to attack Misty again, but Misty fired a powerful black and green energy blast with green fire, darkness, and lizards at Evil Himiko and it sent her flying into a wall, but she wasn't out yet, and she was still cackling like a mad lunatic.

Nico: Wow, Misty's transformed, so awesome!

Nicole: You said it, Nico, but of course, her transformation's got Dad really lovestruck.

Lincoln: Better snap him out of it.

Lincoln made a cloud above my head and a waterfall fell on top of my head, and I was shaken out of it.

Me: Thanks, Lincoln, I needed that.

Misty Tredwell: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Lizard Earthbound Immortal and Divine Green Fire Justice) Now that you've snapped out of it, shall we?

Me: (Smiles) Gladly.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Qin: Yeah!

Albedo turned into Negative Rath.

Negative Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN', DARK HIMIKO TOGA! YOU WANNA PIECE OF RATH?! YOU GOT A PIECE! BUT YOU JUST BIT OFF AN EYE BIGGER THAN YOUR STOMACH CAN CHEW!

Dark Himiko: That didn't even make any sense!

Negative Rath:… I KNOW!

Me: That's why we're going to kick your fucking ass! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Okay you bloodsucking fiend!

I pulled out a dagger and cut my wrist.

Me: You want some blood? Come and get it!

Dark Himiko went at me and she slashed at me and I kicked her in her face and fired waves of blue fire and blasted her down.

Dark Himiko laughed maniacally and insanely!

Bakugo: She is INSANE AND CRAZY!

Dark Himiko: (LAUGHS INSANELY) I'm not crazy! (MALICIOUS GRIN) THIS IS NORMAL FOR ME!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV gear) This may be normal for you.

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger gear) But not for the one we know and love!

Himiko: YEAH! I can't believe I was like you! I was nothing but a bloodsucking fucked up fiend!

Kaito got a V-Lancer Blaster and Zocks got a Vortex Blaster.

Fiona Hernandez: Taste this one!

She had Hermos and Uria merge together and they formed into a deadly firestorm sword! It was called THE HYPER FLAME SWORD OF URIA!

Fiona Hernandez: The Hyper Flame Sword of Uria!

She fired waves of fire and blasted down Dark Himiko! She was laughing maniacally as she was burned! She was enjoying it in a sadomasochistic and orgasmic fashion!

Rarity: This girl is REALLY Creepy!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) We took down one evil clone yesterday.

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) We don't mind taking down another!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Maxxine: Time for some buttkicking!

Qin: Yeah!

Dark Himiko went at us and I kicked her in the face and Misty

Tredwell bashed her in the face with a kick and smashed her down.

Pinkie Pie: Feel this you party pooper! (Activates Flying Dutchman's Ridewatch)

(RIPPED PANTS BY SPONGEBOB SQUAREPANTS PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I thought I had everybody on my side

But I went and blew it all sky high

And now she won't even spare a passing glance

All just because I ripped my pants

When big Larry came 'round just to put him down

Spongebob turned into a clown

And no girl ever wants to dance

With a fool who went and ripped his pants

I know I shouldn't mope around, I shouldn't curse

But the pain feels so much worse

'Cause windin' up with no one is a lot less fun

Than a burn from the sun or sand in your buns!

Now I learned a lesson I won't soon forget

So listen, and you won't regret

Be true to yourself, don't miss your chance

And you won't end up like the fool

Who ripped his pants

She fired waves energy and they bashed down Dark Himiko!

Maxxine: My turn!

Maxxine activated her ridewatch for The Mummy.

(THE 10 PLAGUES BY THE PRINCE OF EGYPT PLAYS)

Maxxine floated into the air as the magic of the 10 Plagues of Egypt was unleashed onto Dark Himiko as the song played.

[CHOIR]

(Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord)

Since you refuse to free my people

(Since you refuse to free my people)

All through the land of Egypt

I send a pestilence and plague

Into your house, into your bed

Into your streams, into your streets

Into your drink, into your bread

Upon your cattle, on your sheep

Upon your oxen in your field

Into your dreams, into your sleep

Until you break, until you yield

I send the swarm, I send the horde

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES]

Once I called you brother

Once I thought the chance to make you laugh

Was all I ever wanted

[CHOIR]

I send the thunder from the sky

I send the fire raining down

[MOSES]

And even now I wish that God had chose another

Serving as your foe on His behalf

Is the last thing that I wanted

[CHOIR]

I send a hail of burning ice

On ev'ry field, on ev'ry town

[MOSES]

This was my home

All this pain and devastation

How it tortures me inside

All the innocent who suffer

From your stubbornness and pride

[CHOIR]

I send the locusts on the wind

Such as the world has never seen

On ev'ry leaf, on ev'ry stalk

Until there's nothing left of green

I send my scourge, I send my sword

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES]

You who I called brother

Why must you call down another blow?

[CHOIR]

I send my scourge, I send my sword

[MOSES]

Let my people go

[CHOIR]

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES & CHOIR]

Thus saith the Lord

[RAMESES]

You who I called brother

How could you have come to hate me so?

Is this what you wanted?

[CHOIR]

I send the swarm, I send the horde

[RAMESES]

Then let my heart be hardened

And never mind how high the cost may grow

This will still be so:

I will never let your people go

[CHOIR]

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES]

Thus saith the Lord

[RAMESES]

I will not…

[(MOSES & CHOIR) & RAMESES]

… let your (my) people go!

She fired waves of the 10 plagues and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Fiona Hernandez: That was awesome!

Himiko: The Atrocities you made me do can NEVER be forgiven. (ACTIVATES LEFOU'S RIDEWATCH)

(FORGIVE AND FORGET BY BLONDIE PLAYS)

Himiko: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ELEMENTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In the beginning, in the days before time,

The light was alive with the essence of power.

And from that power were born beings who lived on the edge of eternity.

And they spread their wings and soared through the ancient air.

And the beating of their wings made the winds.

And from the winds came the seas.

And from the sea came the life of the earth.

Nature's cast upon the sea the winds of past, of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Gratify my head with curses.

Night recalls tranquility.

A curtain falls and sets it free.

Darkness calls eternity.

Down silent halls the shadows flee.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Satisfy my head with curses.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Fates are cast upon the sea.

The winds of past of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

She danced and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(COMPLICATED BY AVRIL LAVINGE PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Uh huh, life's like this

Uh huh, uh huh, that's the way it is

'Cause life's like this

Uh huh, uh huh, that's the way it is

Chill out, what ya yellin' for?

Lay back, it's all been done before

And if, you could only let it be, you will see

I like you the way you are

When we're driving in your car

And you're talking to me one on one, but you become

Somebody else

'Round everyone else

You're watching your back

Like you can't relax

You try to be cool

You look like a fool to me

Tell me

Why'd you have to go and make things so complicated?

I see the way you're acting like you're somebody else

Gets me frustrated

Life's like this, you

And you fall, and you crawl, and you break

And you take what you get, and you turn it into

Honesty and promise me I'm never gonna find you faking

No, no, no

You come over unannounced

Dressed up like you're somethin' else

Where you are and where it's at you see

You're making me

Laugh out when you strike your pose

Take off all your preppy clothes

You know you're not fooling anyone

When you become

Somebody else

'Round everyone else

You're watching your back

Like you can't relax

You try to be cool

You look like a fool to me

Tell me

Why'd you have to go and make things so complicated?

I see the way you're acting like you're somebody else

Gets me frustrated

Life's like this, you

And you fall, and you crawl, and you break

And you take what you get, and you turn it into

Honesty and promise me I'm never gonna find you faking

No, no, no

No, no, no

No, no, no

No, no, no

No, no, no (no, no)

Chill out, what ya yellin' for?

Lay back, it's all been done before

And if you could only let it be

You will see

Somebody else

'Round everyone else

You're watching your back

Like you can't relax

You try to be cool

You look like a fool to me

Tell me

Why'd you have to go and make things so complicated?

I see the way you're acting like you're somebody else

Gets me frustrated

Life's like this, you

And you fall, and you crawl, and you break

And you take what you get, and you turn it into

Honesty and promise me I'm never gonna find you faking

No, no

Why'd you have to go and make things so complicated?

I see the way you're acting like you're somebody else

Gets me frustrated

Life's like this, you

And you fall, and you crawl, and you break

And you take what you get, and you turn it into

Honesty and promise me I'm never gonna find you faking

No, no, no

She danced and fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed her down!

Nico: (takes out Dabi's Ridewatch) And now for this! (ACTIVATES IT)

(DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Can you feel that?

Ah, shit

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

oh, oh, oh, oh, oh, oh

Drowning deep in my sea of loathing

Broken your servant I kneel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems what's left of my human side

Is slowly changing in me

(Will you give in to me?)

Looking at my own reflection

When suddenly it changes

Violently it changes (oh no)

There is no turning back now

You've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

I can see inside you, the sickness is rising

Don't try to deny what you feel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems that all that was good has died

And is decaying in me

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems you're having some trouble

In dealing with these changes

Living with these changes (oh no)

The world is a scary place

Now that you've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

No mommy, don't do it again

Don't do it again

I'll be a good boy

I'll be a good boy, I promise

No mommy don't hit me

Why did you have to hit me like that, mommy?

Don't do it, you're hurting me

Why did you have to be such a bitch

Why don't you

Why don't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just leave here and die

Never stick your hand in my face again bitch

Fuck you

I don't need this shit

You stupid sadistic abusive fucking whore

How would you like to see how it feels mommy

Here it comes, get ready to die

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness has now come over me

Nico danced and fired waves of blue fire and smashed down Dark Himiko.

Massive fiery explosions blasted Dark Himiko all over the place as Bakugo fired explosion blasts at her and blasted her all over.

Dark Himiko sent a syringe at me and I grabbed it.

Me: Top this! FIRE STYLE: DRAGON FLAME JUTSU!

I sent a stream of fire through it and it went at her and it hit her and

exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down!

Bakugo: Have a dose of your own medicine! (throws the syringe back at her)

It skewered her and hit her in her BLACK HEART!

Nico: Nice shot!

Me: Now for the grand finale.

I fired a tiny ball of energy with Frieza's power.

?: Let me add some zest to that.

A figure came out and it was NUMBER 76: HARMONIZER GRADIELLE!

Me: Whoa! Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle!

Number 76: Harmonizer Gradielle: That's right.

Nico: Harmony Carrington!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl dressed in aqua blue and green clothes and had aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had rainbow ethereal angel wings and she had a Yautja Wrist Computer on her right arm and it was a really advanced one.

Harmony Carrington: Awesome to see you again Nico. Let me and Misty take care of this.

Misty Tredwell: With pleasure.

Me: You guys may want to duck and cover. This will be big.

Nico: Okay.

They went and did so.

Misty and Harmony fired powerful tiny energy balls and they too went into Dark Himiko. We lifted her up and then clenched our fists!

Dark Himiko: DAMN YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

SHE EXPLODED INTO A FIERY CLOUD OF DUST!

Nico: WHOA!

Aylene C.: Oh yeah!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Everyone came out.

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was! Don't worry those energy balls were infused with Black Gates energy. Dark Himiko is gone for good.

Maria: That's one less Dark Side to deal with now.

Me: You got that right. Bakugo that was genius stabbing her with a syringe.

Bakugo: Thanks. It sure was.

Nico: Left her wide open for one of Frieza's attacks.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: It sure did.

Harmony Carrington: That was awesome though.

Misty Tredwell: Boy it sure was.

Maxxine: I'll say. Harmony what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Harmony Carrington: I have a lot of them. But one time me and Nico did a singing duet at a senior prom and we sang Beauty and The Beast and it was so divine. Everyone loved it.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Misty Tredwell: Me and J.D. danced to that song.

Me: We sure did.

Himiko: So awesome.

Nico and Harmony hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Harmony Carrington: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Rice are heading to Rose Hall Great House in Montego Bay, Jamaica, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to exorcise Rose Hall of the malevolent dark forces and of the evil spirit of Annie May Patterson who's terrorized Rose Hall for over 200 years.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Rose Hall Great House in Montego Bay, Jamaica, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to exorcise Rose Hall of the malevolent dark forces and of the evil spirit of Annie May Patterson who's terrorized Rose Hall for over 200 years.

Eli: This place doesn't look that bad.

Nico: But, appearances are indeed deceiving, Eli.

Lincoln: Nico's right, Eli, though this place is very beautiful on the outside, on the inside, this place hides a dark history, and thanks for joining us, Rice.

Rice: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what can you tell us of how the dark history of Rose Hall began?

Lincoln: Gladly. In 1820, a beautiful but diabolical woman named Annie May Patterson, moved here to Rose Hall from Haiti, where she'd been trained in the arts of witchcraft and voodoo, and she had a controlling and violent streak which led to the disappearance of her first husband, John Rose Palmer, and two other husbands, and her extremely cruel and sadistic nature towards the slaves had earned her the nickname "The White Witch of Rose Hall", but her reign of terror came to an end when she herself was killed by a voodoo sorcerer for what she did in killing his child, and she was supposedly buried in a tomb on the grounds, but according to local lore, her tomb was meant to be sealed with a Voodoo ritual that would have kept her spirit imprisoned forever.

Me: But, the voodoo ritual was never completed, and as a consequence, her evil spirit now roams free at Rose Hall, terrorizing all those who cross her.

Nico: Yikes, that's not good.

Lori: That heartless witch!

Lincoln: Don't worry, Lori, we're going to use our exorcism method, and not only are we going to exorcise the malevolent dark forces from Rose Hall Great House, but we're going to finally deal with

Annie May Patterson and send her to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Awesome.

We entered Rose Hall Great House, and we felt the dark spirit of Annie May Patterson and the very dark malevolent forces here and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy presence here, I can feel it, and the dark spirit of The White Witch of Rose Hall isn't going to leave Rose Hall that easily, but we've sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 200 years.

Me: Let's send that witch packing.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded Rose Hall Great House. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of Rose Hall Great House and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the land and weaken Annie May Patterson, and they were all freed from the dark forces, and Rose Hall Great House has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Nico: Awesome job, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're not done yet: the exorcism not only removed the malevolent forces, but it also severely weakened Annie May Patterson, as it also removed his voodoo powers. Now, all that's left is to send her straight to The Black Gates for good, and we'll be rid of The White Witch of Rose Hall forever.

Laney: Yeah, that witch is going to pay for what she'd done two centuries ago.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent and cruel laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by the ghost of Annie May Patterson, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by the ghost of Annie May Patterson, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That heartless, sadistic, ugly witch, let's get her!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda, and a panda, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda, awesome, and there's a panda with it.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Panda Faye Ling, along with you, Himchi, but we'll talk later, let's get rid of that malevolent witch once and for all.

We rushed on over, and before the ghost of Annie May Patterson could claim her next victims to slake her endless bloodlust and cruelty, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the sadistic and malevolent ghost, and that allows the two girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Annie May Patterson, and when the ghost saw us, she was enraged.

Lincoln: Your days of killing innocent people are all over, Annie May Patterson. You're going straight to Hell for good, and this time, you're never ever coming back.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Rice, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Annie May Patterson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln formed a powerful seal, which not only severely weakened the evil ghost of Annie May Patterson even more, but it also freed all the tormented spirits of her victims, and then, Lincoln fired an energy blast with the Judgement Kanji inside it, and when it hits the spirit of Annie May Patterson, the Judgement Kanji forms on her forehead, and the tormented spirits of her victims found her guilty, and Annie May Patterson was eventually erased from existence, and her 200-year reign of terror was finally over, and the spirits of her victims could finally rest in peace. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We did it, Rose Hall is finally freed from Annie May Patterson's grasp, and all of her victims can finally rest in peace.

Me: And peace can finally return for the staff who work here.

Nico: You got that right, J.D. That heartless witch has caused enough trouble for the last time.

Lincoln: Now, Rose Hall Great House and the staff can finally be at peace. (To Panda Faye Ling and Himchi) And it's so good to see you and Himchi again, Panda Faye Ling.

Panda Faye Ling reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings as she reigned in the power of Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved crimson red Chinese top, crimson red pants, red shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and pandas on the coattails and Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda on the back and holstered on her back is a Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda-themed large greatsword with Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large panda heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large panda heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the panda heads for the pommel, and by her side was her panda bear friend, Himchi.

Panda Faye Ling: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Panda Faye Ling and he hugged her, and Panda Faye Ling was very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, and one of his tails petted Himchi on her head.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Panda Faye Ling: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Panda Faye Ling, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and my classmate in English, but she also dreams of being one of the doctors and she has the skills to do it. Her medical skills helped me recover my physical wounds as well as help me recover emotionally. To show thanks to Panda, I took her to an Italian restaurant where while were sucking on spaghetti, we both kissed each other on the lips.

Me: Wow, that's awesome!

Lincoln: And it's gets even more awesome: Panda Faye Ling's the younger sister of Litchi Faye Ling, and like Litchi, she loves pandas, in fact, her parents named her after the pandas, and the panda bear that's with her is her friend Himchi and she's also a powerful Flame Fu Master Panda Bear, and she knows fire powers and more.

Litchi Faye Ling: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Panda.

Panda Faye Ling: You too, Litchi.

We each petted and hugged Himchi.

Lincoln: And Panda hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, and she knew that the majority of my emotional and physical wounds were due to the five mean sisters in the family.

Nico: Oh boy.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear around Panda Faye Ling's neck with red gems on the gold thunderbolt links and red crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Panda Faye Ling: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your sister, you're part of harem and my many future wives, Panda.

Panda Faye Ling had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Panda Faye Ling's waist and Panda Faye Ling wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Ryuu Jusetsu and Jiujiu from Raven of the Inner Palace.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ryuu Jusetsu and Jiujiu from Raven of the Inner Palace.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ryuu Jusetsu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ryuu Jusetsu and Jiujiu saw who it was that saved them from the malevolent spirit of Annie May Patterson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ryuu Jusetsu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you both.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ryuu Jusetsu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ryuu Jusetsu and Jiujiu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Rose Hall Great House and cleansed it of the dark forces, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was the evil spirit of Annie May Patterson.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down the evil ghost and Lincoln finally sending Annie May Patterson to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Panda Faye Ling have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that evil witch, Annie May Patterson, caused so much terror to the people who work and live in Rose Hall Great House.

Lincoln: She'd caused enough trouble for two centuries, and she was long overdue with death and her rightful punishment.

Then, when Maria saw Himchi, she squealed with joy.

Maria: (Squeals) Oh, what a cute panda bear.

Panda Faye Ling: Lincoln…?

Lincoln: She always does that when she sees something that cute, but let her have her fun and hug Himchi, Panda.

Litchi Faye Ling: I hope the mascots don't try to get jealous.

Lincoln: Oh, I'll personally make sure they don't get consumed by jealousy.

Lincoln made clouds over the mascots' heads, and that meant he was watching them.

Poromon: Dang it.

---

After we exorcised Rose Hall Great House and sent the evil spirit of Annie May Patterson to The Black Gates for her evil cruel deeds over two centuries ago, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Panda Faye Ling saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Panda Faye Ling: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Panda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Panda Faye Ling: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Panda, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Panda Faye Ling: You're not going to like it one bit. As Lincoln said, the majority of the physical and emotional wounds he suffered was due to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but what they did long ago was something that I'd never forget to this day. I was walking through Franklin Avenue with Himchi at my side, but then, we suddenly heard the sound of screams of pain and cries of despair and sadness, which came from only one person: Lincoln, along with the cruel laughter of five familiar rats: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and it was coming from The Loud House. We ran to The Loud House and I kicked the door in, and we saw Lincoln, but he was bleeding horribly with nasty and horrible cuts on his body, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had knives in their hands and they were going to finish Lincoln off. But, Himchi and I fired powerful blasts of fire at them and Lori had her eyebrows burned off, Lynn and Luan had their ponytails burned off, Lisa was covered in ashes, and Lola's dress was burned, along with the knives that melted into liquid molten metal, and I also kicked Lori hard in the stomach and sent her flying into Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and knocked them out. I went to Lincoln to tend to all his physical wounds, but I saw he also re-absorbed the blood spilled by them and that healed his physical wounds, then, he gently hugged me, and when I felt tears on my chest, I knew those five crossed it big time.

We gasped in horror.

Nico: I should've known those five had a hand in that again.

Panda Faye Ling: I wanted nothing more than to finish them off, but I didn't: I had to think of Lincoln and his mental state. Eventually, the punishments were handed down to them by the parents, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for thirteen weeks, and they had to keep on the rings that Audrey Sauron gave to Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and I begged her to make a ring for Lynn to get that animal dark side under control, but Audrey refused, since she still hated Lynn for what she did to Lincoln, and wanted nothing more than to kill her. But, Audrey submitted and she gave Lynn a ring to control her animalistic dark side, and to make it more bad for them, they were ordered to do chores in the house and sleep in the basement again, because Leni, Lucy, Lana, Luna, and Lily kicked those five out of their rooms.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well, and those five had it coming yet again.

Lincoln: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan went too far that day, and Lynn went too far in taking off the rings Audrey made for Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, since her desire for revenge consumed her. But, the pleas of Panda caused Audrey to relent, and she made a ring for Lynn to help her control that animal.

Audrey Sauron: I didn't want to at first and I wanted to kill her, but Panda made me relent, and I gave her a ring, and I didn't want to be like Sauron.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids were getting ready for some family time at the golf course.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Rarity: Indeed, Linky, and it's perfect that we're having some family time.

Lincoln, his harem, and kids already had their golf clubs ready, along with setting up the tees and balls, and once Lincoln made the first hole in one, their family time began. Each member of Lincoln's harem and their kids had gotten their turn to make a hole in one, which they'd done successfully, and they all had a lot of fun there. Then, when they all made their eighteenth hole-in-one, they cheered wildly and they all came back home, but not before Lincoln and his harem shared a romantic kiss and the kids cheered for them.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your day?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we all had fun playing in the golf course.

Rarity: And we all had gotten perfect holes-in-one in the eighteen holes in the golf course.

Me: You guys sure had a lot of fun.

Lincoln: And we've had no trouble at all. Speaking of trouble, how's Flip's punishment?

We also had a punishment set up for Flip: we were having him tortured with getting dunked into a tank of water with electric eels and he was being electrocuted badly, and he was screaming in so much pain. He was pouring out jewels and coins all over the place.

Me: It's going quite well, Lincoln. Plus, I was quite impressed by your punishment that you chose for Flip.

Lincoln: This'll teach him a lesson, and if he keeps trying to send bounty hunters and hitmen to kill us again for revenge, he's going to get in even more trouble.

Nico: But, knowing how stupid Flip is, he's never going to learn.

Eli: The second he messes that up, we're increasing the voltage in the electric eel bath punishment.

Lincoln: Next time, we'll have more electric eel baths set up for the other jerks if they so much as get the same idea.

Nico: Good idea.

---

Later it was time for Cornelia's final Ambassador mission.

Me: Cornelia you must be really excited for this one.

Cornelia: I sure am!

Laney: Awesome!

William: Anyone else want to go with Cornelia? Besides Caleb, 4 Rabbids, and Shu.

Lincoln: Me and my sisters will go.

Jason: And all of the Rangers next.

Me: Awesome!

Lord Drakkon and Myotismon came too.

Lord Drakkon: We'll go too.

Myotismon: Yes it will be awesome to help out.

Nico: Sweet!

Me: Awesome!

Fiona Hernandez: Me and Pink Ranger Slayer will come along too.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Yeah it'll be awesome.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Lets head out.

We were all off.

PINE RIDGE, WASHINGTON

We arrived.

Tommy Oliver: It's gonna be awesome helping the Dino Fury Rangers.

Me: It sure will be Tommy. You all weren't properly introduced the last time you saw them.

Kimberly Ann Hart: Yeah but it'll be so awesome to help them out.

Lord Drakkon: It sure will be awesome.

Pink Ranger Slayer: It sure will.

We arrived and saw the Dino Fury Rangers.

Zayto: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Zayto. Hey guys.

Cornelia: Guys, this is my boyfriend, Caleb.

Caleb: Awesome to meet you all.

Amelia Jones: Same here.

Me: Caleb is the leader of a group of rebels that was made to take down and overthrow the evil Prince Phobos. He was a malevolent tyrant that we destroyed before. He got the black gates now.

Zayto: Good.

Me: And guys these are all your predecessor rangers.

They saw everyone!

Amelia Jones: Wow!

Ollie: Wow! It's truly an honor.

Me: 46+ Years of rangers.

Billy Cranston: That's right.

Leo Corbett: Sorry we weren't properly introduced earlier.

Zayto: It's all right.

Me: And these are 3 of our archenemies.

Lord Drakkon: Sorry we didn't properly introduce ourselves. I'm Lord Drakkon, J.D.'s archenemy.

Myotismon: I'm Myotismon, Nico's archenemy.

Pink Ranger Slayer: And I'm the Pink Ranger Slayer, Fiona Hernandez's archenemy.

Fiona Hernandez: That's me. I'm Fiona Hernandez, the gene-slammer of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames.

Izzy: Wow! Awesome to meet you all.

Me: You might recognize Lord Drakkon and Pink Ranger Slayer from the Power Rangers Comic Books.

Ollie: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Shu: And I'm Shu.

Me: Shu is the little brother of Arkayna of the Mysticons and he is also from the world of Blue Dragon. He was the first ever Ambassador Mission of the year.

Izzy: That's amazing! What was that like?

Me: Really awesome and epic. Awesome way to kick off 2022.

Sakuya: (to Izzy) No offense. But the Green Ryusoulger I teamed up with was male. (to Javi) And the Black Ryusoulger was actually more serious.

Keiichiro: (sheepishly) And he packed a punch.

Izzy: None taken but that is interesting. Also I made the right call not wearing a skirt.

Me: You sure did Izzy.

Fiona: Yeah. Also Japan's Sentai Team for you guys is different than America. But that's cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Zayto: It's still awesome though.

Tommy Oliver: It sure is.

Andros: I just can't believe that Lord Zedd is back after all this time though. I thought we were rid of him.

Me: So did everyone else. After 24 years.

Tommy Oliver: I'm just sorry he caused trouble for you guys.

Zayto: I know. He was too strong for us all.

Me: Well in the future we'll all make sure he is destroyed forever.

Eli: We already destroyed some of the Power Rangers major enemies.

Me: Yeah. But we'll be ready for Lord Zedd.

Nico: We sure will.

Me: But in all honesty, I don't know what in the 9 fucking levels of hell Reaghoul was thinking bringing back Lord Zedd.

Nico: No kidding there.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah he is dangerous as all get out.

Eli: Look on the bright side though. At least his magic didn't get rid of all the villains we sent to the Warp or the Black Gates.

Me: That's true. Thank goodness.

Cornelia: Any problems you guys have been having since the last visit?

Zayto: Well we were battling Boomtower off and on and he keeps coming back for more.

Me: He sure is a glutton for punishment I'll give him that.

Yamato: Just like Azald.

Zayto: J.D. said the exact same thing.

Laney: Yeah he sure did.

Me: Oh I'm sorry, these are the Loud Kids and some of my best friends.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you all. Sorry we weren't properly introduced. I'm Lincoln Loud.

Lori: I'm Lori Loud the Eldest.

Leni: Leni Loud.

Luna: Luna Loud.

Luan: Luan Loud.

Lynn Loud: Lynn Loud Jr.

Linka: Linka Loud.

Lyra Loud: Lyra Loud.

Lee: Lee Loud.

Liberty: Liberty Loud.

Lucy Loud: Lucy Loud.

Laney: Laney Loud.

Lana: Lana Loud.

Lola: Lola Loud.

Lisa: Greetings. Lisa Loud.

Lily: And I'm Lily Loud.

Amelia Jones: Wow! Big family!

Me: Yeah it sure is. And yes their mom and dad thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Izzy: That is awesome.

Me: Also during one of our biggest battles on October 10th, 2021 we found out that the Louds all have Scottish in their blood and their ancestors are all royalty.

Zayto: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Their 17th Century ancestors shared every single aspect of their 21st Century descendants today.

Me: The resemblance is completely uncanny.

Lord Drakkon: It's true.

Amelia Jones: That is cool!

Fern came over.

Izzy: Guys, this is my girlfriend Fern.

Fern: Hey guys.

Me: Awesome to meet you Fern.

Fern: Izzy told me so much about you and it's an honor to meet the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here. I remember watching on TV that you were a rival of Izzy that turned into her girlfriend.

Fern: That's right.

Me: Not to make you sound uncomfortable but that is cool that it evolved into that.

Luz: That is just like what happened to me and Amity.

Amity Blight: It's true. Me and Luz were rivals before and now we're a couple.

Izzy: Yep.

Fern: Wow!

Luna: There's nothing wrong with being a lesbian, dude. I'm one, after all.

Fern: Wow!

I pulled out my wallet and showed a Business Card with the rainbow flag of gay and lesbian pride on it.

Me: I've been a huge supporter of Gay and Lesbian pride and I think it's so awesome.

Izzy: That is great J.D.

Fern: Thank you for your support.

Me: You're welcome.

Eli: That is cool.

Me: Also our teammates Korra and Asami are lesbians too and we respect that.

Nico: Right I forgot about that. That is awesome.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses something) Uh oh. I sense trouble!

We saw Wreckmate reeking havoc!

Zayto: (sees the monitors) It's Wreckmate!

Me: I remember him! He was the fourth General of the Void Knight!

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Troy, can I use your Super Megaforce Morpher for this one?

Troy Burrows: Go for it Nico.

Me: Awesome! He is going to face 46+ Years of rangers.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out!

We were off!

We arrived and we were facing WRECKMATE!

Zayto: That's right.

Me: You're looking at some members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm as well as Power Rangers from America and Japan!

Tommy Oliver: 46+ Years of Rangers!

Me: Time for some Buttkicking!

Tommy: Lets do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE

FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Key, activate! Link to Morphin Grid!"

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE!

LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

Me: 46 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THEY WERE READY!

Nico: That was EPIC!

Me: Yeah it was!

Wreckmate: Well ye have gotten a bunch of new crewmates.

Me: So we have.

Laney: And soon the Dino Fury Rangers will be officially on the team.

Me: But not until November 10th.

Zayto: Dino Knight Morpher!

Zayto activated it and donned his awesome DINO KNIGHT BATTLEIZER!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: AWE-SOME! I remember the Dino Knight Battlelizer!

Zayto: It sure is cool.

Me: Yeah it sure is!

Wreckmate: I got crewmates too. Hengemen!

He summoned HENGEMEN!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, we're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice, we're taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: That's for sure!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

Me: CHARGE!

ToQgers: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

We went at them and blasted and smashed the Hengemen all over.

Keiichiro and Jack Landors fired their blasters at several Hengemen.

They blasted them left and right.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted many Hengemen and blasted them into rubble.

I fired waves of moonlight and blue fire from my scythe and blasted the Hengemen all over the place and then I slashed Wreckmate all over with my scythe and burned him!

Nico, Myotismon and Cole blasted and smashed numerous Hengemen all over.

Nico and Kairi Yano fired our ranged weapons at several Hengemen.

They were blasted into rubble!

Lana fired waves of ice lightning and froze them and Lynn smashed them into dust with a rock hammer and smashed them into rubble!

Laney tied them up in vines and smashed the Hengemen into rubble.

Luna fired waves of water and eroded the Hengemen!

Luan fired waves of light and smashed the Hengemen into dust.

Luan: These Hengemen couldn't Light the way! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Luan!

I slashed numerous Hengemen with my scythe and melted them.

Brody and Shane dashed at several Hengemen.

They slashed them into dust and they exploded into flames!

Nico: Take that!

Me: Oh Zayto. You'll love this.

I gave him a Ridewatch for the Weasels.

Me: Knock them dead!

He activated The Ridewatch for The Weasels from Who Framed Roger Rabbit and did all sorts of crazy stunts that made the Hengemen laugh themselves to death! LITERALLY! They were laughing till they exploded!

Nico: That was awesome!

Zayto: It sure was! It was cool doing that one.

Me: Your archenemy is the Weasels from Who Framed Roger Rabbit. You'll love them Zayto. They are so funny.

Zayto: Can't wait.

Right and Juru stood back to back.

They blasted and slashed and kicked Numerous Hengemen all over!

Right: Oh yeah!

Juru: That shined!

Devon and Kaito ran at several Hengemen.

And smashed them down with incredible speed and smashed them down.

Eli: We'll show you who's chicken! (Activate's Ovulator's Ridewatch) Watch this!

He fired eggs from his butt and they hit many Hengemen and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

They exploded into fiery explosions of rubble!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Tommy Oliver: Yeah it was!

Tommy and Jason slashed numerous Hengemen with their swords!

Jason: Awesome!

Eli: YEAH! Now for this. (Activates Greg's Ridewatch)

He fired gumballs as numerous Hengemen came and they tripped and smashed onto the ground and shattered into a million pieces!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That is one way to have a nice TRIP! (LAUGHS)!

Several Hengemen surrounded Lucky and Casey.

Lucky: Lets get them!

Casey: Yeah! UNLEASH THE TIGER!

He slashed and mauled them!

GALAXY!

Lucky blasted them with his Leo Star Blast powers!

Nico: Take that! Here's one Sailor Mars would love. MARS FIRE IGNITE!

Using the powers of Castor of the Gemini Warriors, Nico fired a wave of fire and blasted numerous Hengemen all over.

Me: Whoa! I hope Sailor Mars doesn't get pissed off at you doing that Nico.

Nico: I hope so too!

Troy and Nick were surrounded by Hengemen.

Troy: (to Nick) Ready?

Nick: You bet I am!

Troy and Nick slashed and blasted them with magic and energy.

Mack and Scott ran at several Hengemen.

They slashed and bashed them into dust.

Nico: Woohoo!

Connor and Tyler charged at several Hengemen.

And they smashed them down with the power of the Tyrannosaurus!

Nico: Take that!

Me: Time for a little smokescreen! I hope Sailor Mercury doesn't get mad at me for this too. MERCURY BUBBLES BLAST!

I fired a wave of bubbles and it formed into a fogbank!

Eli fired waves of energy and blasted the Hengemen down.

Connor: YEAH!

Wes and Eric fired waves of energy and blasted the Hengemen all over.

Several Hengemen were looking for Yamato and Cole. The two animal Red Rangers jumped off the rooftops near them!

Yamato: HA! Don't underestimate us or this planet.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Cole: Take that!

Me: Wreckmate try this one on!

I used a powerful star blast with Neflite's powers and blasted him all over in powerful star explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: Whoa! Nice one!

Lola fired waves of fireballs and blasted down numerous Hengemen.

Wreckmate was fighting Zayto and Jayden and me.

Wreckmate: So ye ready for me.

Me: We're all ready for you .

Zayto: This is gonna be good.

Jayden: Yeah it sure will be!

Me: 46+ Years worth of fun.

Wreckmate: Then lets cross swords!

Me: You don't have to tell me twice!

I slashed him all over and Zayto and Jayden slashed him all over.

Nico: YEAH! Chew on these!

Nico fired boxing glove bombs with Bobo The Vulture's powers and they hit Wreckmate and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Me: OH YEAH!

Me: Time for the ultimate finisher!

Nico: Lets do it!

Zayto: T-Rex Strike!

Ollie: Tricera Strike!

Amelia: Ankylo Strike!

Izzy: Tiger Strike!

Javi: Stego Fury Strike!

Me: FIRE!

The Rangers all fired waves of energy and we fired waves energy and elements and the blasts all hit Wreckmate he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down but not out!

Me: Had enough Wreckmate!?

Wreckmate: Time to make things big!

HE GREW GIANT!

Nico: Time for some Megazord Power!

Me: Lets do it!

WE SUMMONED THE MEGAZORDS!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Megazord!

Aiyon: Mosa Razor Zord Battle Mode!

Cornelia: Brachio Thunder Zord! BATTLE MODE!

Nico: AWESOME!

Then out came ALL OF THE MEGAZORDS!

Me: That's the start. Watch this one.

Out came Serpentera and I put a key into it and all the Megazords and all the zords from over the years we have all Merged with it and then it formed into an awesome and powerful awesome new super massive new Omega

Superzord! It was called THE ULTIMATE LEGACY OMEGA SUPER UNITYZORD!

Me: RANGER LEGENDARY SUPER OMEGA UNITYZORD! ONLINE!

Zayto: WHOA!

Tommy: My goodness! This is incredible!

Carter: Wow! J.D. did you make this?

Me: Yep. And it was worth it too.

Nico: That is massive!

Me: Yep. Watch what it can do.

Wreckmate was blasting at it but it didn't even put a dent in it.

Me: LEGACY UNITY BLAST!

All of us: FIRE!

We fired a massive energy blast and it hit Wreckmate!

Wreckmate: I should've battened down me hatches!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Nico: YEAH! Wreckmate you have failed this city!

Eli put the Sporix Egg in a pod.

Rangers: RANGERS FOREVER VICTORY!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Victory!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: But it wasn't just the Dino Fury Rangers, it was ALL THE Rangers.

Nico: That's for sure.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Yep. It was awesome and epic.

We regrouped.

Me: How was that for kicking some butt!?

Eli: It was awesome!

Me: Just wait till November 10th.

Zayto: Cornelia, ever since I met you, I've seen you as the little sister I always wanted.

Cornelia: Really? Wow Zayto!

She hugged him.

Me: That was so awesome. The wait was worth it to see that again.

Eli: Yep.

Lincoln: So awesome.

Zayto: We might see you guys again twice before the month ends.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Eli: Yeah this was still awesome though.

Nico: You got that right.

Lincoln: It was still awesome.

Lord Drakkon: We really had fun.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah we sure did.

---

We then came back.

William: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome and epic!

We told them all everything and it was amazing!

Camie: WHOA! That is so cool!

Laney: Yeah it was awesome!

Xenia: Wow!

May: Yeah! Awesome job!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was an awesome way to close out the Ambassador missions for 2022.

Me: Now we start the missions for 2023.

Nico: Yep.

May: Moondancer, for your first mission in November, Takeru should come.

Moondancer: Awesome!

Takeru: It'll be an honor to help out.

Danny Phantom: I might as well go with too.

Me: Awesome idea.

Nico: Yep.

We got to resting before our big mission today.

---

We were watching TV and Fuzzy saw ice cream containers on the floor in the kitchen.

Fuzzy: Nico, we gots an ice cream casualty!

Nico: ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!

We went into the kitchen and saw all the Mint Chip Ice Cream eaten and gone.

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: Who ate all the ice cream?

Then we heard crying and it was coming from Rarity's room.

Me: Uh oh.

We went into Rarity's room and saw her on her fainting couch eating ice cream.

Rarity: (CRYING HARD) (Eating Ice Cream)

Me: Rarity? Are you all right?

Rarity: Leave me be! Can't you see I'm wallowing in sadness?

I sat by her.

Me: Rarity come on you can tell us.

Coraline: Rarity, whatever's wrong, you can't take it out on defenseless ice cream.

Twilight Sparkle: Rarity is always like this Coraline. She eats lots of buckets of ice cream whenever she is sad.

Nico: It's true.

Me: Yeah. But Rarity what is the problem?

Rarity: I can't think of a good idea for my new fashion line! I made 12 Chinese dresses and they don't have any ideas to them.

We saw 12 Chinese Outfits.

Me: Hmm.

I looked them over.

Me: Mm-hmm. (GASP) (SpongeBob Singing) IDEA!

I used my magic and powers and took some thread and needles and designs and I put the symbols of the Chinese Zodiac on them as well as the animals for them.

Me: And there! I think this will work. I call it The 12 Dresses of the Chinese Horoscope.

Nico: Hey! Those are awesome!

Rarity: (GASP) J.D. YOU ARE A GENIUS!

She hugged me and thanked me.

Rarity: Oh thank you thank you thank you!

Triggerhappy: You know you have to buy more ice cream now, right?

Levi: That won't be necessary Triggerhappy.

Levi pushed a button and a new fridge full of Mint Chip Ice Cream appeared into the kitchen.

Triggerhappy: Wow! That was awesome.

Levi: It's emergency ice cream for just such an emergency. I have many flavors all for this just to be on the safe side.

Nico: Nice thinking Levi.

Me: Yeah. Well done. Next time when we are in the Ridonculous Race we'll have this installed instead of having to go to the store in that part of the world.

Nico: Good idea.

Pointblank: We should have this guarded just in case.

Levi: That won't be necessary either.

He pressed some buttons and out came laser grids, fruit smoothie land mines fruit juice blasters, barbed wire, pitfalls and more.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Whoa! This is overkill!

Xenia: Yeah!

Levi: Worry not.

He threw a peach and it landed on a land mine and it exploded and I got splattered in the face with strawberry smoothy!

Me: (SLURPS) Yummy! Strawberry Smoothies!

Levi: These are fruit smoothie land mines and fruit juice blasters.

Me: Oh. That's a relief.

Rage Mage: Nico, did you come up with any new teams?

Nico: Dana's group will include Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit and The Rock Spirit. Whitney's group will include Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, and Lemon Magician Girl.

Me: COOL!

Dark Magician Girl: It's gonna be an honor to have my fellow magicians be in this.

Gagaga Girl: And it will be awesome helping out in this.

Me: It sure will.

Laney: Yeah!

Aqua Spirit: And I'm truly honored to be part of the fray.

Me: We all are.

Then we heard someone crying.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Is that Rarity again?

Me: No that's Alice.

We went into the living room and saw Alice crying hard.

Me: Alice? Are you okay?

I went and sat beside her.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) No I'm not!

Me: Uh oh. You're haunted by you're own demons from the past.

Alice looked at me and then she hugged me and cried hard and I comforted her.

Me: It's okay Alice. It's okay.

Camie: Poor Alice.

Tsuyu: What happened to her?

Camie: I was just about to ask the same thing.

Then Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Xiao Fung, Oculous, Dark Turtles, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Vathek, Chameleon, Ape Man, Major Mucus, Iron Maiden, Ludo, Stormy, Judge, Evil Rainbow Man, and Evil Vesper Woman appeared.

Dark Leo: Whatever's going on, me, my team, Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Xiao Fung, Oculous, Puff, and Wrecking Crew will go with you guys.

Judge: Me, Vathek, Chameleon, Ape Man, Major Mucus, Iron Maiden, Ludo, Stormy, Evil Rainbow Man, and Evil Vesper Woman are coming too.

Nico: I was gonna have you all come with us anyway. Alice is having problems still with her demons.

Dark Leo: Uh oh.

Me: Yeah. Dr. Bumby still haunts her.

Camie: What was he like?

Me: A monster on steroids. And I hate this monster with every fiber of my being.

Laney: Same with me. He was beyond pure evil!

I told everyone that hadn't heard about it what he was like and more and it was shocking, horrifying and malevolent!

---

Dr. Angus Bumby was Alice Liddell's manipulative psychiatrist and the head of the Houndsditch Home for Wayward Youth in London. Bumby appeared to help Alice, along with the other orphans who lived there, to forget about traumatic events in their past using hypnotherapy. However, it was revealed that he had much darker motives, and a greater role in Alice's past than she first realized.

Alice saw his image as part of the tentacle creature known as the Leviathan, but he disappeared after a while.

In his younger years, Angus Bumby was an undergraduate at Oxford University and was tutored by Dean Arthur Liddell. Like other undergraduates, he was a frequent guest for tea to the Liddell household. There, he came into contact with the older of the two Liddell children, Lizzie. Lizzie had a poor opinion of all of the undergraduates, having referred to them as a "bunch of toadies", but over the course of his visits to the Liddell home Bumby grew inappropriately fond of her. This fondness eventually turned into a sexual obsession, fed by Bumby's own justification that the young Lizzie was not only open to his advances but eager for them, and that the discomfort she displayed in his company was meant as further enticement.

Bumby's obsession toward Lizzie continued to escalate with time, moving from unwanted questioning of the girl to inappropriate touching. As a result Lizzie grew avoidant and fearful of him, prompting her to ask her father not to invite Bumby over for tea anymore. This distancing prompted him to begin stalking Lizzie outside the home and attempting to force her into performing sexual acts, even following her into the ladies' restroom at the London Waterloo station. Bumby's harassment of Lizzie was met with increasing fear and she threatened to tell her parents of his behaviour.

On the night of November 5th, 1863, deep in his obsession and enraged by the now-18 year old Lizzie's supposed "teasing", Angus Bumby broke into the Liddell house. He made his way to Lizzie's bedroom, taking the key to her door as he did. Once he was inside the room Bumby raped Lizzie, though not without a struggle, before murdering her through unknown means.

Bumby's entry of the Liddell household was witnessed by the family's youngest child, Alice. However, too young to understand the gristly implications of what she had seen, Alice convinced herself that a centaur had broken into the family home and that the sounds coming from her sister's room had been Lizzie talking in her sleep rather than Bumby assaulting and killing her.

To cover up his crime, Bumby locked Lizzie's bedroom door and used an oil-lamp to set the house on fire, intending to kill everyone inside. Bumby kept Lizzie's bedroom key and later used it as his pendant when hypnotizing his patients.

Bumby fled to a nearby forest after setting fire to the Liddell house, but stayed for a few moments to watch the blaze consume the building. The youngest Liddell, Alice, survived the blaze by jumping out a window on the second floor and cushioning herself on a pile of snow.[6] Alice briefly saw Bumby in a nearby forest and saw him holding Lizzie's key before he disappeared into the night. The fire resulted in Alice's fall into insanity, and she was committed into Rutledge Asylum for ten years.

The official story regarding Lizzie's death was that she perished in her sleep due to smoke inhalation, as her body was found still in bed, wholly unharmed by the fire. This could not have been her true cause of death, however, as her bedroom was too far from the fire to have so quickly incapacitated her before she could have attempted to escape.

After Alice was deemed sane enough to leave Rutledge, her former nurse Pris Witless got her a place to stay in Houndsditch Home as a maid. Bumby also treated Alice to hypnotherapy in Houndsditch, promising to help her forget the memories of the fire so she could recover the remains of her sanity. However, this would also benefit him, as the last remnants of his crime would be completely erased with no evidence remaining.

His treatment seemed in vain, however, as Alice began descending into madness again, seeing Wonderlandconsumed by a strange black ooze and destroyed by a twisted train. Realizing that she had to face her problems her own way, she returned to her psyche to unravel the mystery of this new corruption. Along the way, she began recollecting her lost memories, including some of her therapy sessions with Bumby. Alice's collectable memories of Bumby are represented by a pearly image of his glasses.

Bumby also appeared to Alice during her hallucination of Rutledge, in which he asked for obedience and honor on the same level as the Queen of Hearts. He tells Alice he wanted what the Queen wanted. As the Queen wanted to control Wonderland and make its inhabits her slaves, Bumby is telling Alice his motives. He also told Alice to "trade the tentacles for the train, it's all together a better ride", and "it's that or back to Rutledge."

As Alice traveled deeper into Wonderland, she came to the realization that it was Bumby who killed her family and his hypnosis sessions were really an attempt to cover his tracks. She also came to terms with another terrible truth: Bumby had been using Houndsditch Home as a front for turning its vulnerable children into mindless sex slaves, stripping away their memories, leaving them divorced from reality and deep in their dissociation. At the end of the Dollhouse, Alice met the Dollmaker, Bumby's Wonderland incarnation. The Dollmaker viewed children solely as commodities to be used, manipulated, and exploited. He firmly believed that he was doing nothing wrong and that by turning traumatized children into "proud products" to be sold to pedophiles, he was providing a valuable service to the public.

After regaining her memories, Alice confronted Bumby at Moorgate Station for his crimes. Bumby said that he was waiting for Alice's "replacement", suggesting that he was planning on firing Alice for a new Houndsditch maid, which Bumby likely decided due to Alice's absence for the past few days. Alice called Bumby out on his actions, and for exploiting and abusing children and destroying their innocence, memories and identities for his own monetary gain. He casually confirmed her accusations, and admitted he was trying to break down Alice herself into a mindless sex slave too, but she proved too stubborn and too powerful, even in her insanity, to allow herself to forget. Bumby claimed Alice was "mad" like her sister, claiming Lizzie was a tease who pretended to despise him, and that she got what she wanted in the end, alluding to her rape.

As Alice's Wonderland self destroyed the Infernal Train and the Dollmaker, she threatened to tell the police and have Bumby hanged after being raped himself by "some halfwit bruiser" in gaol. In spite of this, Bumby laughed at Alice, pointing out that no one would believe a former lunatic accusing a well-respected man of such a hideous crime, and he implies that he already covered up his tracks by destroying all evidence and traces of his crimes. Bumby called Alice a "psychotic silly bitch", told her, her madness will be punished and ordered her to leave.

However, Alice snatched Lizzie's key from Bumby, stunning him. She appeared to transform into her Wonderland form (both dress and physical features) before him and he appeared shocked by her sudden change. It is unlikely that Alice literally manifested a dress. It is more likely that Bumby was shocked by her sudden confidence. Alice pushed him in front of an on-coming train, killing him instantly and avenging her family, as well as putting an end to his heinous crimes.

While underwater in the miniature version of the *Nautilus*, one of the Leviathan's tentacles were in front of the viewing window. Alice noticed the tentacle as it shifted into the image of Bumby and reflected on her relationship with the deceased doctor to Jules Verne, stating that she had come to learn not all men of science were driven by noble pursuits. She gripped her Vorpal Blade and almost drew it out, as if ready to attack, causing the tentacle's eyes to light up. The Bumby tentacle observed the Vorpal Blade for a short while before it returned to its normal appearance, and disappeared. Despite that Bumby was deceased, his memory still faintly haunted Alice.

---

When I was done EVERYONE was shocked beyond all words!

Eli: WHY THAT MOTHERFUCKING MONSTER!

Starlight Glimmer: THAT SPINELESS HEARTLESS COCKROACH!

Dark Raph: WHAT A FIEND!

Me: And I know what our next mission is.

Nico: Yep. To destroy Bumby for good and give him the black gates.

Me: Yep. And this time we're not going to let him die quickly. We'll make him suffer with capital punishment after we bring his crimes to light.

Dark Don: Didn't you guys already destroy him twice instantly?

Me: Yes we did. But we didn't banish him to the Black Gates.

Dark Don: Oh.

Me: Now we have a chance to do so. I will not let this evil monster hurt Alice anymore. What he did cannot go unpunished any longer!

Nico: This time it won't be swift. It'll be slow and excruciatingly painful.

Gluko: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right mandatory question. Lets have it be for 7 Butterfly Duel Monsters next.

Me: Ooh interesting. What Butterflies?

Nico: Ones for Primitive Butterfly, Blazewing Butterfly, Poison Butterfly, Photon Alexandra Queen, Queen Butterfly Danaus, Lunalight Purple Butterfly and Benevolent Butterfly Sprite.

Me: Ooh! Beautiful choices.

Qin: Yeah those are beautiful.

Xenia: They sure will be beautiful.

Dextra: I agree there.

Nico: Yep. All right lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was Diodora Astaroth, a pure-blood devil, the younger brother of Ajuka Beelzebub, and the formerly supposed heir of the Astaroth Clan until he betrayed his family and kind when he sides with the Khaos Brigade, and the mastermind responsible for Asia Argento's excommunication from her church, and he was coming to kidnap the girls I rescued and killed Riser Phoenix. When we saw that, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Diodora Astaroth, a pure-blood devil, the younger brother of Ajuka Beelzebub, and the formerly supposed heir of the Astaroth Clan until he betrayed his family and kind when he sides with the Khaos Brigade, and the mastermind responsible for Asia Argento's excommunication from her church, and he was coming to kidnap the girls J.D. rescued and killed Riser Phoenix.

We gasped.

Me: Who does that fucker think he is?

Lincoln: Someone who thinks he's better than anyone, but you're not going to like this part: he has committed a ton of crimes, and this one crime is the worst part, and why he deserves to die a very horrible death: collecting and raping nuns and holy maidens.

We were extremely horrified, and Nicole was beyond pissed off.

Nicole: That… miserable… good-for-nothing… RAPIST!

Nico: Uh oh.

Lincoln: Nicole, I know you're angry, but let me and Althea to be the ones to kill that bastard, and I've also got just the punishment for that fucker.

Nicole cooled down and looked to Lincoln.

Nicole: Okay, Lincoln, that'll be left to you and Althea Aganad.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) Alright, I can't wait to rip his guts out and hang him by his intestines for what he's done.

Nico: Hanging him by his intestines, that's a good one, but Lincoln's got a ton worse for that fucker. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Alice Liddell get justice on that monster, Dr. Bumby.

Lincoln: That monster's escaped from justice for 150 years, and now, judgement day has arrived, and once we get done with that bastard, you're next, Diodora Astaroth.

Deadwood: Where we're going isn't going to be the usual Wonderland, will it?

Chameleon: It's probably gonna be somewhere messed up.

Me: No it's in London, England back in 1875. But I must warn you guys, what you will see will make your blood boil.

We got our parkas on and we were off.

---

VICTORIAN ERA LONDON, ENGLAND - 1875

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys. 19th Century London.

Nico: Nice place.

Qin: Yeah.

Caitlyn: By the Nico, good job killing the Other You yesterday.

Nico: Thanks Caitlyn. That monster deserved it.

Me: But we also collected tons of evidence from what Team Buktu was doing.

Qin: We sure did.

Deadwood: Boy its amazing you guys found all that stuff.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Pipp Petals: It sure was cool though and J.D. did a great plan with that too.

Me: It was all my idea to plant Nico into Team Buktu as a mole.

Qin: Yep.

Moonstone: But you realize that probably won't be the last Evil you that you fight, right?

Major Mucus: There are probably a lot more evil versions of you where that came from.

Me: Don't worry about that guys. I made sure that there will never be anymore versions of him like that. I used my magic and gave all those evil versions of Nico the Black Gates for good.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome. One evil version of you that we face is enough.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Good.

Camie: How did you guys first meet Alice and deal with him the first time?

Me: Nico wasn't with us when that happened and this was back when the team was still starting out with its new name.

I went over what happened in chapter 373.

---

It starts with me and Laney in the Living Room. Laney is playing one of my favorite video games: Alice, Madness Returns.

Laney: This is an interesting game J.D.

Me: It sure is. This game according to psychologists gives us a clear view of what a fractured mind looks like. So I figured that you could play it because you want to learn about Forensic and Criminal Psychology through this.

Laney: That's true.

Hours later as Laney was playing we got to the ending and we saw Alice push Dr. Bumby into the path of an oncoming train. Killing him instantly and she avenged the deaths of her family that was senselessly killed by him. Lincoln, Paige and Lily were with us.

Me: That's what gave me a sense of justice knowing that he will never hurt anyone ever again.

Laney: You said it J.D. I would rank Dr. Angus Bumby at Level 17 on the Scale of Evil.

Me: Same here. I can't believe that he would kill Alice's entire family in cold blood like that.

Lincoln: Me neither. That guy was a monster and he got what was coming to him.

Paige: You said it Linky.

Me: Not only that but he tried to destroy her mind and make her forget everything that happened to her.

Laney: Yeah. And this game takes place in the Victorian Era.

Lincoln: Yeah it does. What year J.D.?

Me: It said it takes place in the winter of 1875 in 19th Century England. 143 years ago.

Paige: That's a long time.

Laney: It sure is and Psychology was still in its infancy back then.

Me: Yeah. It wasn't made an official medical practice until 1879.

Paige: Poor Alice. How old is she?

Me: She's 19 in this game. If this happened today and he was arrested he would get an automatic sentence of life in prison with a minimum tariff of 20 years. But because of the severity of his crimes he would be given a whole life order.

Lincoln: What's that?

Me: It's England's version of Life In Prison Without Parole. There are 75 people serving Whole Life Orders in England and in Wales today.

Paige: That's not very many compared to the number of prisoners we have here.

Me: I know.

Laney: Maybe we can help Alice get justice for her family.

Me: That's a great idea. Lets head to the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Rachel, Vince, Lincoln, Paige and Laney were in the Simulator. Lori, Luna, Sam, Becky, Girl Jordan, Shannon, Penny L., Marie K.L., Lisa and Lily were in the control room.

The Simulator activated and we found ourselves in Victorian England in the year 1875. We had our coats on and we saw Alice head out after Doctor Bumby.

Me: There she goes. Come on.

We went after Alice and saw her go down into the subway and she confronted Dr. Angus Bumby.

Alice: (British Accent) You oozing sore of depravity! Children wearing their names around their necks as if they're breeding livestock!

Dr. Bumby: A declaration of their pedigree. You could use one. They're proud to display their prominence. (Cackles)

Alice: You brute! They can't remember who they are or where they're from. How many minds have you twisted into forgetfulness?

Dr. Bumby: Not enough. Yours would've been a triumph. Still, you're an insane wreck. My work is done.

Me: (Offscreen) Your work has been destroyed.

We arrived on the scene. We come down the stairs and stood ready with Alice.

Me: It's over Bumby. Your days of twisting minds to the point of insanity and forgetfulness are over forever.

Dr. Bumby: Who are you?

Me: We are Alice Liddell's angels of justice and we're here to make sure that you pay for the crimes you committed against Alice's family in full.

Lincoln: You're crimes are completely unforgivable!

Laney: You murdered everyone in her family but her in cold blood!

Alice: That's right. You've used me and abused me but you will not destroy me!

Rachel: You tried to destroy her mind and make her into a mindless husk!

Dr. Bumby: And I would do so again. People that are psychotic and delusional need to forget the past and the future.

Me: MONSTER!

Varie: You don't have any idea how wrong you are you madman!

Laney: Without memories of the past we can never learn from the past to move on towards the future.

Alice: That's right. You've corrupted my memories, but you failed to make me forget!

Me: You killed everyone in Alice's family but her in cold blood by burning them alive and that is something that will never be tolerated. You are the true madman and people like you deserve to be forever damned into the Darkness of Hell.

Dr. Bumby: I don't think so. Now leave. My train is coming.

Lincoln: You're not going anywhere.

Me: The only place you are going is the Darkness of Hell burning for all eternity.

Alice walked up to Bumby and swiped the key that belonged to her sister.

Me: It's over Bumby. You're finished!

We spread our wings and Dr. Bumby was shocked by what he saw.

Me: Your fate has been decided: Everlasting Damnation for your sins.

I take my sword and slash him in half right down the middle and killed him instantly.

Me: Go to Hell, Bumby. And stay there.

Alice: Thank you all so much for helping me.

Me: You're welcome Alice. What Bumby did to you was completely unforgivable and he should've never been a doctor to begin with.

Varie: That's right.

Alice: Yes.

Me: Oh I'm sorry Alice we never introduced ourselves. My name is J.D. Knudson.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson, J.D.'s fiancé.

Rachel: I'm Rachel San Diego, another one of J.D.'s fiancé's.

Vince: I'm Vince Pusateri, J.D.'s partner.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud.

Paige: My name is Paige.

Laney: And I'm Laney Loud, Lincoln's little sister.

Alice: Pleasure to meet all of you.

Me: Same here. This may seem weird, but we're not from this time. We're actually from the 21st Century, 143 years into the future.

Alice: (Gasp) Oh my.

Me: It's shocking I know. But we're very sorry about what happened to your family.

Alice: I know.

Laney: What Dr. Bumby did makes him one of the worst ever scum of the earth.

Lincoln: He deserved to die for his crimes.

Alice: Yeah.

Me: Alice, Dr. Bumby may have stolen your childhood from you, but you can't keep your pain bottled up forever. It's not right. You have to let it out.

Alice began to realize that I was right and that she needs to let her sadness and guilt out.

Alice: (Voice breaking) I miss my family and he took them away from me! (Crying) That monster!

Alice broke down crying and I comforted her.

Me: It's all right Alice. Just let it all out. Let it all out.

Lincoln burned Dr. Bumby's body with his Firebending and it was reduced to ashes in an instant.

Lincoln: Never again Bumby.

The scars left by Dr. Bumby will never heal and his wounds will take time to heal.

Alice then decided to go with us to the 21st century to put her traumatic past behind her. Nicole sealed Bumby's evil spirit into the Book of Vile Darkness for all eternity.

We left the Simulator and she was sitting with us at the table. We revealed everything that happened to her and everyone was horrified at what she had to endure.

Luna: That's so awful Alice.

Sam: Yeah. It sure was.

Kate: I'm so sorry about everything you went through Alice. We'll do everything we can in our power to help you.

Alice: Thank you. All of you.

Me: You're welcome Alice.

FLASHBACK ENDS

It was shocking!

Nurzak: (growls): That fool is worse than we thought!

Sabator: Much worse!

Me: Big time. I was absolutely disgusted with everything he did.

Laney: Me too! What Bumby did is nothing short of pure evil.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: The first place to start is the orphanage Alice went to.

Xiao Fung: What should we expect when we go in?

Ludo: Any fucked up shit?

Me: We'll find out.

We went to the orphanage.

Octane: By the way, Sunset, you and Ratchet get a chance to shine next.

Sunset Shimmer: Right on!

Qin: Cool!

Ratchet: This is gonna be awesome!

We went into the orphanage and it was quiet.

Alice Liddell: Never thought I would be here again. Let me show you where his office is.

Me: Okay.

We went to his office.

Dark Raph: I can't wait to pound that jerk!

Dark Mikey: Me too!

Thunderball: But what if it's a trap?

Wrecker: He probably might have a bomb placed in his office!

Me: No he's smart but he's not THAT smart.

We went into his office and it still had all his stuff in it.

Nico: He must've been in a really big hurry. He left most of his stuff here.

Me: Yep.

We got to searching and we found all sorts of files and it showed all sorts of kids that he poisoned with lies. They were all manipulated and made into amnesiac kids.

Me: So that's it!

Qin: What is?

Me: He was manipulating kids into forgetting the past and future and using hypnosis to make them forget everything so he can sell them into prostitution!

We saw that these kids were sold for thousands of pounds. One kid sold for £500,000 and it was sick!

Piledriver: We have to send this to the police right away!

Bulldozer: Or, what counts as the police in this country.

Needlenose: Interpol, right?

Me: Interpol wasn't founded until 1923.

Needlenose: Oh. Scotland Yard then.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Lets search through all the files.

We got to searching.

We found out that over the last 10 years he abused his power as a doctor of psychology and hypnotized lots of kids and told them to forget everything about their pasts and futures and sold them all into prostitution. They were sold for £921,623,278,324.00 or $1,045,401,892,719.30!

Me: This guy is absolutely disgusting!

Laney: Wait here's a diary!

Laney looked through it and then found an entry from November 5th, 1863.

Alice Liddell: That's the day I lost my mum and dad and Lizzie.

Nico: What does it say?

Laney read it and it was EXACTLY the proof we needed to make the case a slam dunk! It was how he committed the crime that killed Alice's mom and dad and sister and burned her house down!

Dead End: Those kids were robbed of their childhood.

Me: They weren't just robbed of their childhoods, they were robbed of their lives. Alice is lucky to regain her memories and her will.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But no way are we letting him get away with this.

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: But we got all the proof we need.

Me: Yes we do.

Puff: Even the Queen of Hearts isn't this fucked up!

Evil Rainbow Man: She probably isn't!

Nico: No she isn't.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head over to Scotland Yard.

We nodded and we did so. We presented our findings to Scotland Yard and almost immediately the police were all out searching for Bumby. They put up wanted posters of him and even offered big rewards for his capture.

Fellbat: We're getting that reward, right?

Me: The reward is us bringing justice to Bumby so Alice's parents and sister can rest in peace.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: Yep. Spitfire, you and the Wonderbolts find Bumby and see where he is going.

Spitfire: Right!

They flew off to find him.

Stormy: Fellbat was talking about the reward money.

Oculous: The one that's on Bumby's head right now.

Me: I know.

Lana: How much is the reward?

Me: £50,000,000,000,000.00. Triple if brought in alive.

Nico: So that's £150,000,000,000,000.00.

Me: Which is equal to $170,536,499,999,999.97.

Qin: Wow.

Me: And all that money is going to Alice. She needs to rebuild her life.

Alice Liddell: Thank you guys. Thank you.

Iron Maiden: Only thing we can do now is wait.

Mysterio: Which Heartless robots should I summon?

Nico: Soldiers will work.

Mysterio: Good idea.

I pulled out some playing cards.

Me and Nico were playing Go Fish.

Deadpool: (to the viewers) Sorry if you wanted Bumby to die by being run over by a train, folks. But Astrotrain did that already.

Me: He sure did. I remember that one.

Astrotrain: I sure do.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Besides we killed him twice already. It's time for us to let the justice system handle it.

Hydro Man: I always wanted to see an England trial.

Ape Man: Me too.

Me: You'll find it very interesting.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Yeah.

Spitfire and the Wonderbolts came back.

Spitfire: We found him! He's trying to get away on a train. We only have 25 minutes before it arrives.

Me: No way in hell are we letting him escape!

Flamewar: Entrance time, everyone!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went to face him.

We saw him at the station.

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at him.

Angus Bumby: (British Accent) Alice you ruined everything.

But then the spirits of the Dragons of Elemental Mayhem appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Dr. Angus Bumby you are under arrest!

Angus Bumby: On what charges!?

Me: Prostitution, Murder, Arson, Rape, Stalking, Breaking and entering, Brainwashing, Child abuse, Pedophilia, Sexual harassment, Slavery and Kidnapping!

Eli: Yeah!

Bumby: (laughs evilly) Don't you fools get it? I actually won in the end! I managed to have Alice's family destroyed! Killing me won't bring them back!

Vathek: You're right. It won't.

Electro: But at least it'll avenge them!

Ratchet: You're not gonna be catching the train. You're catching my Omniwrench with your face!

Ratchet then threw his Omniwrench at Bumby.

SMASH!

It hit him in his face.

Me: But we're not going to kill you. We're going to let the justice system take care of that. Also all of Scotland Yard is looking for you and there's a bounty on you and we're going to collect.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right you fiend!

Qin: Yeah!

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, BlackWarGreymon, Toad, Machinedramon, Marina Del Ray, MOE Sinestro, Evil Fire Man, Evil Wing Man, Boil Man, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Cyborg Cat, Ticklepuss, and Quillfire appeared!

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, BlackWarGreymon, Toad, Machinedramon, Marina Del Ray, MOE Sinestro, Evil Fire Man, Evil Wing Man, Boil Man, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Cyborg Cat, Ticklepuss, and Quillfire.

Mumbo Jumbo: Looks like the fun has started.

Bumby: What are you fools doing!? Kill them!

Mumbo Jumbo: We don't answer to monsters like you! We're here for fun!

Skulker: That's right!

Mumbo: So, how was Cornelia's final mission?

Maria: It was good.

Me: And fun.

Skulker: Glad to hear it.

Selma: Next up is the Ambassador missions for the 2023 big missions.

Nico: Yep.

Golden Glider: (to Nico) We heard you fought Evil Himiko.

Nico: We sure did.

Professor XXXL: How crazy was she?!

Me: Joker Level Crazy!

Professor XXXL: Whoa!

?: That is crazy!

Then a figure came out and it was KEEPER KNIGHT from episode 37 of ToQgers!

---

The Keeper of the Shadow Town of Achikochi-machi (あちこち町, lit. "Here and There Town"), which he keeps in check by making the people make impossible choices between two danger-filled pathways. Using his weapon's speed and Tokkati's indecisiveness to his advantage, he puts the ToQgers on the ropes. However, with Tokkati's new resolve to fight without thinking and after Akira manages to get Just A Way out of Knight's possession by throwing the weapon into orbit, the Keeper is defeated by Hyper ToQ 2gou and destroyed by Hyper Ressha Tei-Oh with Cho-Cho-ToQ-Dai-Oh's help.

---

Right Suzuki: Keeper Knight!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to make people do impossible choices with 2 danger-filled pathways.

Keeper Knight: Yep. That's right.

Nico: Crazy and awesome.

Keeper Knight: But knowing you guys, you guys can probably answer said impossible choices.

Me: We sure do.

Nico: Yep and we love it.

Eli: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kim Possible, Bombshell (Skylanders), and Rage Mages VS Mumbo Jumbo - Nico's rescue and battling an Evil Himiko

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescue involved battling an Evil Himiko. How crazy was she?!

Arkayna: The craziest we've ever seen!

Twilight Sparkle: She was one of the most screwed up villains next to the Joker!

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding there! She was a monster!

Spyro: A true demonic freak!

Kim Possible: Yeah no kidding there!

Mumbo Jumbo: At least she is gone for good. That makes the 3rd villain of the U.A. Academy heroes to be given the Black Gates. At least it wasn't our Evil Himiko. Lets do it!

Arkayna summoned Thunderok and had Hermos merge with True King of All Calamities and they formed into a powerful sword of darkness and it had an intense aura. It was called THE CATACLYSMIC SWORD OF DRAGONS! They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

Aqua, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mal, Maleficent 2014, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - Evil Himiko was a nightmare

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) This Evil Himiko was a nightmare. Almost like the Joker.

Aqua: Boy you are not kidding there! What she was like was horrible!

Rarity: Oh she sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy no kidding! She deserved to be destroyed!

Gill Grunt: You got that right!

Mal: Yeah thank goodness she got what she deserved.

Maleficent 2014: And how.

Skulker: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Aqua summoned Undine and she had Hermos merge with Suijin and it formed into a powerful Water Staff. It was called The Staff of Suijin! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

Mandee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sunny Bridges and Class, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma - Lincoln's Rescue

Patty & Selma were next.

Patty: (to Mandee) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Rose Hall Great House. How was it?

Mandee: It was a scary place. In 1820, a beautiful but diabolical woman named Annie May Patterson, moved here to Rose Hall from Haiti, where she'd been trained in the arts of witchcraft and voodoo, and she had a controlling and violent streak which led to the disappearance of her first husband, John Rose Palmer, and two other husbands, and her extremely cruel and sadistic nature towards the slaves had earned her the nickname "The White Witch of Rose Hall", but her reign of terror came to an end when she herself was killed by a voodoo sorcerer for what she did in killing his child, and she was supposedly buried in a tomb on the grounds, but according to local lore, her tomb was meant to be sealed with a Voodoo ritual that would have kept her spirit imprisoned forever.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really creepy and scary.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: But we made sure the White Witch of Rose Hall was destroyed.

Sunny Bridges: Thank goodness for that.

Selma: No kidding. That is scary.

Patty: Yeah. Lets do it!

Mandee summoned Efreet King and she merged Hermos with Koa'ki Meiru Valafar and it formed into a powerful Sword of Fire. It was called THE VALAFAR COMET CORE BLADE! They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mondo, Rockna, Spectra, Batch, Gluko, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Meeting a gene-slammer for Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Panda. What's her name?

Flash: Her name is Panda Faye Ling and she is a really amazing and skilled fighter and she taught everything she knows to Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: She is really awesome and amazing too.

Scootaloo: But her story is really dark too.

---

Panda Faye Ling: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Panda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Panda Faye Ling: That's incredible.

Nico: It sure is. So, Panda, what's the story on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Panda Faye Ling: You're not going to like it one bit. As Lincoln said, the majority of the physical and emotional wounds he suffered was due to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but what they did long ago was something that I'd never forget to this day. I was walking through Franklin Avenue with Himchi at my side, but then, we suddenly heard the sound of screams of pain and cries of despair and sadness, which came from only one person: Lincoln, along with the cruel laughter of five familiar rats: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and it was coming from The Loud House. We ran to The Loud House and I kicked the door in, and we saw Lincoln, but he was bleeding horribly with nasty and horrible cuts on his body, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had knives in their hands and they were going to finish Lincoln off. But, Himchi and I fired powerful blasts of fire at them and Lori had her eyebrows burned off, Lynn and Luan had their ponytails burned off, Lisa was covered in ashes, and Lola's dress was burned, along with the knives that melted into liquid molten metal, and I also kicked Lori hard in the stomach and sent her flying into Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and knocked them out. I went to Lincoln to tend to all his physical wounds, but I saw he also re-absorbed the blood spilled by them and that healed his physical wounds, then, he gently hugged me, and when I felt tears on my chest, I knew those five crossed it big time.

We gasped in horror.

Nico: I should've known those five had a hand in that again.

Panda Faye Ling: I wanted nothing more than to finish them off, but I didn't: I had to think of Lincoln and his mental state. Eventually, the punishments were handed down to them by the parents, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for thirteen weeks, and they had to keep on the rings that Audrey Sauron gave to Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and I begged her to make a ring for Lynn to get that animal dark side under control, but Audrey refused, since she still hated Lynn for what she did to Lincoln, and wanted nothing more than to kill her. But, Audrey submitted and she gave Lynn a ring to control her animalistic dark side, and to make it more bad for them, they were ordered to do chores in the house and sleep in the basement again, because Leni, Lucy, Lana, Luna, and Lily kicked those five out of their rooms.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well, and those five had it coming yet again.

Lincoln: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan went too far that day, and Lynn went too far in taking off the rings Audrey made for Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, since her desire for revenge consumed her. But, the pleas of Panda caused Audrey to relent, and she made a ring for Lynn to help her control that animal.

Audrey Sauron: I didn't want to at first and I wanted to kill her, but Panda made me relent, and I gave her a ring, and I didn't want to be like Sauron.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Golden Glider: Oh my goodness! That is awful that the 5 mean sisters did that!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was.

Mondo: What happened back then was terrible.

Rockna: Yeah it was awful they did that.

Spectra: They had it coming back then.

Gluko: They sure did.

Batch: Yeah.

Golden Glider: At least Lincoln is all right. Lets do it!

Flash summoned Albion and merged Hermos with Trident Dragon and he got an awesome sword called the TRIDENT FLAME SWORD and they fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Levi, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Total Drama Contestants, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Rarity Crying and eating all the Mint Chip Ice Cream

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) So Rarity was Crying and eating all the Mint Chip Ice Cream?! Do you need any snow cones to replace all that?!

Levi: No need. I made the necessary precautions for this and replaced it all with an emergency stash of ice cream for just such an emergency.

Pinkie Pie: It is sad that Rarity is like this every time.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is.

Sprocket: Yeah poor Rarity.

Duncan: But at least she is better.

Professor XXXL: That's good. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

Levi summoned Ironsquire and merged Hermos with Tiger Dragon and it formed into a powerful and amazing Tiger Sword. It was called The Tiger Dragon Prowlsword! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

## Iron Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Kenai, Koda, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - Rarity's fashion style is amazing and I gave her the idea

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Rarity's fashion style is amazing. Did J.D. give her the idea?

Iron Man: He sure did.

Fluttershy: Rarity made 12 Chinese Dresses and she didn't know what to do. So J.D. gave her the idea to put on the symbols for the Chinese Zodiac.

Tornado Bolt: It's part of an awesome fashion line she made called the Dresses of The Chinese Horoscope.

Stealth Elf: Very creative too.

Kenai: Boy it sure was.

Koda: I thought so too.

Grizzly: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Iron Man summoned Breaker and merged Hermos with Different Dimension Dragon and they formed into a powerful blaster. It was called THE DIFFERENT DIMENSION DRAGON SHOOTER!

They fired waves of energy and leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Mollie, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mystery Inc. Gang, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - Alice Liddell went through a horrible nightmare at the hands of Bumby

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) Alice Liddell went through a horrible nightmare at the hands of Bumby. Poor girl.

Mollie: Yeah it was horrible! Bumby destroyed her entire life! All because he raped her sister and she wanted her all for himself! He killed Alice's entire family in cold blood and sent her to Rutledge Asylum for 10 years! He stole 10 years of her life from her!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah what a heartless monster! And he tried to make her forget about the past!

Cozy Glow: But in trying to do so, he was trying to make her a mindless, nameless hollow shell of her former self to be shipped off to a slave market!

Hex: He is pure evil to the Nth Degree!

Shaggy: Like yeah!

Scooby Doo: Reah!

Zzzax: What a monster! He deserves to be destroyed! Lets do it!

Mollie summoned Behemoth and merged Hermos with Wattaildragon and they formed into Wattaildragon Whip! They fired waves of energy, lightning, magic, stars and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Nikiya, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Digimon Fusion Fighters, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - Bumby Murdered her entire family in Cold Blood

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) Bumby Murdered her entire family in Cold Blood. It's almost as bad as Frieza killing all the Saiyans!

Nikiya: No what Frieza did was worse. What Bumby did makes me sick! He tried to turn Alice to prostitution and forget his crimes so she can't expose him!

Applejack: Why that monster of a sidewinding monster!

Apple Bloom: What he is doing is beyond pure evil!

Flashwing: Makes him just as bad as Queen Opaline!

Mikey Kudo: Yeah what a fiend!

Nene: Yeah no kidding!

BlackWarGreymon: That is sick! And he calls himself a psychologist! He is nothing but a heartless criminal and a murderer! Lets do it!

Nikiya summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with El Shaddoll Winda and they formed into The Staff of El Shaddoll's Wind! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Supergirl, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Crystal Gems and Steven Universe, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - Alice's mind was totally messed up because of Bumby!

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Alice's mind was totally messed up because of Bumby! He's just as bad as Scarecrow!

Supergirl: You got that right! What he did makes even the worst ever serial killers look like a joke!

Princess Luna: Serial Killers don't kill people and then sell some of their victims into prostitution! They kill without a single shred of remorse or guilt or compassion!

Moondust: He is a depraved monster with no conscience!

Snowdrop: He sells Amnesiac kids into prostitution all for money!

Gari: What a monster! I have a feeling we'll show him no mercy.

Blackout: Yeah! This time we have something awesome planned for him.

Steven: It'll be justice.

Connie: That's for sure!

Toad: Good! He deserves to face punishment. Lets do it!

Supergirl summoned Forest Queen Diana and she merged Hermos with Old Entity Cthugua and they formed into a fireball bazooka called CTHUGUA HINOTAMA BAZOOKA! They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Omi, Raimundo, Clay, Kimiko, Dojo, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - Alice had 10 years of her life STOLEN from her and Bumby will face ULTIMATE PUNISHMENT!

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) Alice had 10 years of her life STOLEN from her. I hope you guys make Bumby face ULTIMATE PUNISHMENT!

Sasuke: Oh we will make sure that happens. We'll give him the Black Gates after he gets the biggest trial ever.

Princess Celestia: What he did makes him the 19 Century's biggest case of the century so to speak.

King Solar: I agree there!

Solar Eclipsa: Even though this isn't the 21st Century there is still plenty of evidence to show that he did it and why.

Amber Morning: That's for sure.

Spotlight: And we have all the proof we need.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) That is true.

Raimundo: Bumby is going down.

Clay: Big time! That sidewinder snake is going to pay!

Kimiko: He sure will!

Dojo: And it won't be pretty!

Machinedramon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sasuke summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Lady Ninja Yae and they formed into kunais. They formed into The NINJA YAE KUNAIS! They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

## Princess Shirahoshi VS Marina Del Ray

Marina Del Ray was next.

Marina Del Ray: Boy Alice went through a big hell didn't she?

Princess Shirahoshi: I think that is a total understatement.

Marina Del Ray: No kidding. Lets do it!

Princess Shirahoshi had Hermos merge with Water Omotics and it formed into a powerful water pitcher. It was called WATER OMOTICS MAELSTROM PITCHER. She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

## Amanda Benson VS Evil Sinestro

Evil Sinestro was next.

Evil Sinestro: I feel really bad for Alice.

Amanda Benson: Boy me too. She lost everything at the hands of Bumby. But soon he will pay for it.

Amanda had Hermos merge with Fenrir and they formed into a wolf scythe. It was called THE SCYTHE OF FENRIR! She fired waves of

energy and smashed him down.

Chunk VS Evil Fire Man

Evil Fire Man was next.

Evil Fire Man: This is gonna burn you.

Chunk: I'll handle it! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He had Hermos merge with Gladiator Beast Hoplomus and they formed into a ring of powerful shields that shoot lasers in all directions. It was called THE HOPLOMUS LASER SHIELD RING! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Blossomforth VS Evil Wing Man

Evil Wing Man was next.

Evil Wing Man: Poor Alice. I feel really sorry for her. She went through hell.

Blossomforth: She sure did. Poor girl.

Blossomforth had Hermos merge with Gunkan Suship Uni-Class Super-Dreadnaught and it formed into a powerful sushi blaster and she fired it and smashed him down with sushi.

Chester Cheetah VS Boil Man

Boil Man was next.

Boil Man: Time to boil.

Chester Cheetah: This will be dangerously cheesy.

He had Hermos merge with Elemental Grace Dorado and he got a powerful rainbow ray rifle called the Dorado Rainbow Ray! He fired it and smashed him down.

---

Korra VS Grizzaka

---

Grizzaka was next.

Grizzaka: I can't believe that Bumby is that evil!

Korra: You're not kidding there! What a monster!

Korra merged Hermos with Umbral Soul and they formed into a sword of darkness. It was called THE UMBRAL SOUL SWORD! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: It was awesome helping out the Dino Fury Rangers.

Fiona Hernandez: Glad you had fun with us.

Pink Ranger Slayer: I just can't believe that Bumby would do that to poor Alice. She lost everything because of him and she nearly lost all her memories and her livelihood!

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah you aren't kidding there! What happened to her was horrible and completely unforgivable! All because of Bumby's insatiable greed! He was selling Amnesiac kids into prostitution! What a heartless monster!

Himiko Toga: You're not kidding there! He is a monster that needs to be put down like a mad dog!

Apple Bloom: Yeah he is a monster on steroids!

Sweetie Belle: He sure is and he must be stopped!

Scootaloo: What he did is absolutely pure evil!

Diamond Tiara: No kidding! He will pay for all his crimes.

Silver Spoon: Especially to Alice's family! He tried to make Alice forget everything so she would suffer the same fate.

RD Lola: Yeah no kidding there!

Misty Tredwell: Alice's will and mind was just far too strong for Bumby to take down!

Pink Ranger Slayer: That is for sure! What he did is horrible and now he needs to pay for it! Lets do it!

Fiona Hernandez: I would say "May God Have Mercy on His Soul" but he has no soul at all to save.

Fiona merged Hermos with Uria and she got a scythe this time. It was called The Scythe of The Retribution of Uria! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

## Hanon Hōshō - Princess of the Southern Atlantic Ocean VS Cyborg Cat

Cyborg Cat was next.

Cyborg Cat: This will be fun.

Hanon: It sure will be.

She merged Hermos with Water Dragon and they formed into a deadly Sword made of Pure Water. It was called THE H2O SWORD OF THE AQUA! She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Aryll VS Ticklepuss

---

Ticklepuss was next.

Ticklepuss: This is gonna be one where I tickle you.

Aryll: I don't think so.

Aryll merged Hermos with Snakeyashi and they formed into a powerful Coconut Slingshot! It was called The Snakeyashi Coconut Bomb Shooter! She fired waves of exploding Coconuts like the ones in Kirby and smashed him down.

---

Beast Wars Inferno VS Quillfire

---

Quillfire was next.

Quillfire: This will be fun.

Beast Wars Inferno: Everything for the Royalty is fun! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

He merged Hermos with Big Insect and they formed into a powerful blaster. It was called the INSECT BURNER BLASTER!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Keeper Knight

---

Keeper Knight was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was A bunch of hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for The Mysticons

For Arkayna Goodfey: A hand-cannon Blaster named Mysticon Dragon Mage Angel Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with green flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster.

For Zarya Moonwolf: A hand-cannon Blaster named Mysticon Wolf Ranger Angel Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's blue with blue flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Wolf with the full moon above the wolf etched on the sides, and a blue gem on the top of the blaster.

For Piper Willowbrook: A hand-cannon Blaster named Mysticon Phoenix Striker Angel Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's orange with orange flames on the blaster with a Phoenix and Angel surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a orange gem on the top of the blaster.

And for Emerald Goldenbraid: A hand-cannon Blaster named Mysticon Unicorn Knight Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with pink flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Unicorn surrounded by magic etched on the sides, and a pink gem on the top of the blaster.

Once in hand, they'll gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

Nico: Lets get him! HYPER RESSHA!

ToQgers: HYPER RESSHA!

They got the Hyper Ressha Blaster and Right donned his Hyper Armor and they fired and the group fired waves of energy blasts and elements and the blasts all hit Keeper Knight and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Keeper Knight you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Your terror ends here, Bumby!

Tsukasa: And with a little surprise!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Red Movie!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Movie!

Tsukasa turned into the 2017 Movie Red Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the 2017 Movie Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers!

All of us got out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramager and the Build, Drive, Zero One, Kabuto, Den-O, Zi-O and Decade Riders!

Maria: Yeah! I don't know which members to summon next so I'll decide next time.

Me: Okay. Lets kick some butt!

We went at him and punched and smashed him all over.

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth smashed and pulverized him too.

Triggerhappy, Coraline, Fuzzy Lumpkins and Pointblank used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Triggerhappy's Air Cannon, Peacemaker's Sonic Blaster, and Coraline and Fuzzy's powers 100-fold.

Fuzzy and Triggerhappy: MEAT AIR BLAST!

Coraline and Pointblank: SONIC IMAGINATION BLAST!

Lightning Justice Force and Electro: LIGHTNING FURY ELECTROCUTION!

Trees of Buttkicking and Deadwood: WOOD ACORN BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Water of Rock and Roll and Hydro Man: WATER OF ROCK MAELSTROM!

Moonlight of Ice and Moonstone: MOONSTONE ICE STORM!

Illusions of Mayhem and Stardust and Mysterio: ILLUSION FORCE STORM!

Wind of fury and Xiao Fung: WIND STORM WHIRLWIND!

Eyes of Justice and Ice and Oculous: EYES OF FURY POWER!

Dark Turtles of The Future and Dark Turtles: DARK TURTLE HULK SMASH!

Chemicals of Mayhem and Puff: CHEMICAL MAYHEM BLAST!

Demolition Masters of Buttkicking Explosions and Wrecking Crew: SMASHING BUTTKICKING BARRAGE!

Undead Dragon Kings and Vathek: UNDEAD DRAGONSTORM BLAST!

Camouflage Mayhem and Chameleon: CAMOUFLAGE BLAST STRIKE!

Ape Men of Forbidden Mountain and Ape Man: APE BANANA BLAST!

SNOT ROCKET IDIOTS and Major Mucus: SNOT ROCKET BLAST!

Iron Fury Force and Iron Maiden: IRON FURY BLAST!

Dimensional Mayhem Power and Ludo: DIMENSIONAL SMASH BLAST!

Stormy Mayhem and Stormy: LIGHTNING STORM BLAST!

Judgement Day Team and Judge: JUDGEMENT FURY SMASHER!

Rainbows of Death and Evil Rainbow Man: RAINBOW PRISM BEAMS!

Bees of Deadly Stings and Evil Vesper Woman: STINGING BEE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder

Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULLS OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FIRESTORM!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Alice Liddell, Nico, me, Eli and Starlight Glimmer: JUSTICE OF THE LIDDELLS MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ALICE IN WONDERLAND ELEMENT STYLE: ALICE!

Mai Shiranui: ALICE IN WONDERLAND FIRE STYLE: WHITE RABBIT!

Yuna Kamihara: ALICE IN WONDERLAND WATER STYLE: CHESHIRE!

Toph: ALICE IN WONDERLAND EARTH STYLE: CATERPILLAR!

Makoto Nanaya: ALICE IN WONDERLAND WIND STYLE: MAD HATTER!

Sari Sumdac: ALICE IN WONDERLAND LIGHTNING STYLE: MARCH HARE!

Chronoa: ALICE IN WONDERLAND TIME STYLE: QUEEN OF HEARTS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said characters of Alice in Wonderland.

Lincoln and his harem: ALICE IN WONDERLAND FINAL SMASH: WONDERLAND BIG BANG ATTACK!

They fired a massive Big Bang Attack powered by Wonderland!

The blasts hit him and smashed him down.

Me: Take that!

He was knocked out.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a very long time, Dr. Bumby.

Nico: For what you did to Alice, you deserve to die a horrible death. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Diodora Astaroth to deal with, and that rapist should be arriving… right now!

?: I will destroy all of you and every last woman shall be mine!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Shuriya: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Diodora Astaroth, or do you prefer to stay in the shadows like the coward that you are.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Diodora Astaroth, younger brother of Ajuka Beelzebub, the formerly supposed heir of the Astaroth Clan until he betrayed his family and kind when he sides with the Khaos Brigade, and the mastermind responsible for Asia Argento's excommunication from her church.

Marion: Diodora Astaroth, the hated devil who betrayed his own family and kind. You just don't know when to give up, and don't think you're going to have your way with any woman or with us. J.D. is a much better man than you'll ever be.

Diodora Astaroth: Then, I will kill him and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and you women will all learn your place!

Lincoln and I fired a rainbow energy blast and slashed his eyes, and he screamed in agonizing pain, and I formed a wall of rainbow fire to protect us while Lincoln and Althea Aganad deal with that fucker.

Me: Lincoln, Althea, he's all yours.

Lincoln: Got it, J.D.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) Thanks, J.D., and I've had it up to hear with this bastard to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Althea Aganad's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, light animals, and angels, she unholstered her massive Holactie The Creator of Light-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Diodora Astaroth, she left golden yellow energy, stars, light, light animals, and angels with every step.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against everyone around you, Diodora Astaroth, and for what you've done in kidnapping and raping nuns and holy maidens, you have desecrated the Holy Virgins of God, and for that, the punishment for such evil depravity is death.

Suddenly, Althea Aganad was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are light animals and Holactie The Creator of Light flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Althea Aganad emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Althea Aganad grew from 6'5" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing golden yellow hair, she has neon golden yellow eyes, and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, light animals, and angels surrounding her, she has the Light Kanji in the hands of Holactie The Creator of Light emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with golden yellow crystals for eyes and holding the Light, Creation, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Holactie The Creator of Light with golden yellow crystals for eyes and holding the Light, Creation, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, and her heart-shaped necklace. Althea Aganad has on a sleeveless golden yellow open blouse, sleeveless golden yellow midriff top, long golden yellow skirt with black designs, golden yellow pants, golden yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights, stars, light animals, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Holactie The Creator of Light with light surrounding it. Suddenly, Althea Aganad felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with white tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Althea Aganad has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Althea Aganad's massive Holactie The Creator of Light-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, lights, light animals, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Holactie The Creator of Light's Creation of Light Greatsword of Celestial Light Creation Justice and Creation Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Holactie The Creator of Light etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and a large golden yellow gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Holactie The Creator of Light's head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Holactie The Creator of Light that said, "Althea Aganad, Gene-Slammer of Holactie The Creator of Light, Expert and Defender of The Proud History of The Philippines, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Creation, Stars, and Angels"

アルテア・アガナード、ホラクティ の遺伝子破壊者、光の創造者、専門家であり、フィリピンの誇り高き歴史の擁護者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、光、創造、星、天使のマスター

Althea Aganad has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CELESTIAL STAR LIGHT CREATION ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT CREATION JUSTICE AND DIVINE

# CELESTIAL CREATION ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Althea Aganad's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but Diodora Astaroth was still blinded after what Lincoln and I did in firing energy blasts at him and slashed out his eyes, and Althea Aganad fired a powerful golden yellow energy blast with stars, lights, light animals, and angels at Diodora Astaroth and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Holy crap, Althea Aganad's transformed, so awesome.

Lincoln: She now looks even more like an Angel of Light and Creation, awesome, and Althea, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Althea Aganad: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Creation Angel and Divine Celestial Star Creation Love) (Filipino Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Althea.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Althea Aganad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of causing havoc are over, Diodora Astaroth, and now, you're going to pay for every last one of your crimes in full, and with your own blood, you miserable rapist!**

Althea Aganad and Lincoln went after Diodora Astaroth, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Diodora Astaroth and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing off Diodora Astaroth badly, but Althea Aganad and Lincoln were just getting started. Althea Aganad chained Diodora Astaroth by his arms and legs, and then, Lincoln slashed off Diodora Astaroth's crotch with his massive greatsword, and he screamed so much in excruciating pain and Althea Aganad slashed out his tongue, and they burned them in front of Diodora Astaroth. Then, Lincoln and Althea knelt down and said a prayer.

Suddenly, two white beams of light shined down from the Heavens, and they hit Diodora Astaroth and he was incinerated by the Heavenly Beams of Light. Then, as his spirit appeared, Lincoln and Althea drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was found guilty by all those he'd killed, and he was finally erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln and Althea Aganad did to Diodora Astaroth as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Althea Aganad's new body, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Althea Aganad: (Filipino Accent) **Burn forever for your horrible sins, you monster. Thanks for helping me with destroying that filthy perverted rapist, Linky.**

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Althea.

Suddenly, Althea Aganad wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Althea Aganad's face, they kissed passionately as Althea Aganad's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Holactie The Creator of Light flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and the full moon shining down behind them and Holactie The Creator of Light shining the lights of Heaven down on the two of them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Althea Aganad changed back and came back to us, as the display and Holactie The Creator of Light vanished.

Nicole: Lincoln, Althea, you both did one awesome job in bringing divine punishment down upon that miserable rapist, Diodora Astaroth.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nicole. That miserable rapist was asking for this for a very long time for what he's done, what a monster.

Me: He's just like Quagmire in every way, disgusting.

Nico: I was just about to point that out, J.D., but Lincoln and Althea brought down divine punishment on him, and they made sure he paid for his crimes in blood, and that was an awesome job you did in slashing off Diodora Astaroth's crotch and tongue and burning it in front of him, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and the burning of those items was a nice touch on our part.

Eli: And it's well-deserved. Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your next rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Master of Oz.

Me: Ooh, now that's an awesome one: a boxing kangaroo-themed Duel Monster.

Kao: Now, that I'd like to meet for myself.

Grizzly: You're reign of terror ends here!

Zzzax: Everyone knows about what you did now!

BlackWarGreymon: And now, it's time to pay!

Alice Liddell: Wait! Don't kill him yet!

Toad: Seriously?! After everything he did to you?!

Nico: (sighs) We need to have him publicly executed, remember?

Machinedramon: Oh, that's right.

Me: We already killed him twice. Now it's time for the justice system to do its job.

Nico: Yep.

We tied him up and brought him before a judge.

He was tried and convicted of his crimes.

Judge: (British Accent) You are hereby sentenced to death by guillotine!

Bumby: NO!

We got him over to Tyburn and the people of England were really jeering and throwing fruit and vegetables and eggs at him and really letting him have it. He was lead to the Guillotine and they locked him into it.

Me: Any last words?

Bumby: Go to hell!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

I dropped the blade and then…

SLASH!

It slashed his head off and killed him instantly!

He was dead. Then his spirit appeared and I used the Black Gates on hum and erased him from existence forever!

Alice Liddell: At last. It's over.

She then broke down crying and hugged me and cried hard into my chest and I comforted her.

Me: It's over Alice. It's over.

Eli: (to the viewers) Alice went through a nightmare. But at least she never has to deal with it ever again.

Nico: Good riddance. But great job today everyone. Lets head home.

We did so and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Alice stayed with me in my room because she was still crying and I had her with us to keep her company. We went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfic done.

Alice: Madness Returns is one of my favorite games for PS3. It was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Tokyo and we're going to Sailor Moon's school, Juban Public Middle School and we're going there to talk to Sailor Moon's teacher Patricia Haruna and give her a very stern talking to. Not a violent talk but just to get the truth out. Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Diamondhead and she is also a gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos. Her name is . Her name will be Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and she is also the gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos and she is the youngest of the Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn Sisters. And she is a fashion designer and makes awesome and amazingly beautiful clothes. And we're going to meet gene-slammers for Primitive Butterfly, Blazewing Butterfly, Poison Butterfly, Photon Alexandra Queen, Queen Butterfly Danaus, Lunalight Purple Butterfly and Benevolent Butterfly Sprite. Their names are Nicole Goodall, Valeria Cenozoica, Lola Gia, Xenia Alexandra, Elaine Danaus, Melanie Galaxia and Yumi Arlington and they are all Nico's classmates from Ceramics and they helped him make some of the most luxurious and amazing forms of pottery ever. They are even museum worthy too. The match-up scene is for Wendy Dorington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental Mistress Doriado, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dr. Arliss Loveless, who's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him last year. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Montpelier Hill A.K.A. The Dublin Hellfire Club in Dublin, Ireland, a place that has an infamous reputation that was used by The Hellfire Club in the 1700s and there were stories of black magic, heathenistic perversity, Satanic dark rituals, and human sacrifice, and Lincoln and his group are going to exorcise the empty building of the dark forces that've dwelled inside this empty place for over 300 years. And we're going to meet a Master of Oz Gene-Slammer named Sheila Kangaboxer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Australia and classmate in Gym, but she's also a deadly boxer. Sheila, Lincoln and Lynn would often train in boxing, and they would even take turns training. To show thanks to Sheila, Lynn arranged a date at a swimming pool where Lynn, Lightning, Lincoln and Sheila would swim in a race, and while they were swimming, Sheila and Lincoln kissed each other underwater. She's also the cousin of Makoto Nanaya, and like her cousin, Sheila's a squirrel girl and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion. Get ready for a battle and rescue like no other as we venture out to save SpongeBob's friends from the return of The Flying Dutchman who is out for revenge and we're going to give that ghost what for.

See you all tomorrow

# REVENGE OF THE FLYING DUTCHMAN

GET READY FOR A FUNNY ADVENTURE

---

Walking through the bustling streets of Tokyo, Japan was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were walking to Sailor Moon's school for a talk with her teacher Patricia Haruna. Sailor Moon was with us and so was

Naruto for support.

Me: Serena I know you're upset about what your teacher did but we're with you all the way.

Sailor Moon: Thanks guys.

Naruto: And thanks for letting me go along with you guys for support bro.

Me: No problem bro. It's great that you show a lot of support for Serena and her friends too.

Camie: I agree there.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Shannon.

Shannon: Anytime Nico. Even though I am always with the group it's still so fun.

Brittney: It always is cool.

Rarity: I most agree darlings. It sure is amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is fun

Nico: Shannon, are you proud of your family heritage?

Shannon: I sure am. My ancestors are really awesome.

Camie: That is so awesome that you are a direct descendant of the Sanderson Sisters.

Me: It sure is. The Sanderson Sisters were known for being some of the most feared witches in all of Salem back in the 17th Century.

Xenia: Yeah that was a scary time back then.

Laney: It sure was. And like Shannon the Louds ALSO had ties to Salem too.

Lana: Our ancestor Loraine Loud was burned at the stake for Witchcraft.

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: I know.

Nico: The Sanderson Sisters are part of the Masters of Evil too.

Shannon: They sure are. And my ancestors being with our frenemies is so awesome and cool.

Me: And Ben Ravencroft is in the M.O.E. now. He too is descended from a witch. She was just as feared as the Sanderson Sisters were over 330 years ago. And I should know because my ancestors were wiccans.

Camie: Wow!

Eli: That is amazing bro!

Qin: Yeah we were amazed ourselves when we heard about it.

Camie: That's incredible! Also I heard that Thorn of the Hex Girls is a Wiccan.

Nico: She sure is and she is an amazing healer.

Laney: Yeah she has been teaching me a lot about healing magic and it's awesome.

Nico: That is so cool Laney.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Ancestors are also responsible for sealing Sarah Ravencroft into her own spellbook.

Camie: Whoa!

Eli: That is amazing.

Lana: It sure is!

Me: Yep. Boy yesterdays mission was a dark one.

Nico: How's Alice doing?

Me: Still upset about what happened yesterday. She's been having really terrible nightmares from it.

Nico: Poor girl. Bumby really scarred her forever.

Sailor Moon: He sure did.

Qin: Yeah. Alice had EVERYTHING stolen from her.

Camie: She sure did.

Xenia: I feel really bad for her

Laney: Who wouldn't? She escaped what would have been a fate worse than death.

Aylene C.: What Bumby did was completely unforgivable.

Shannon: Yeah no kidding. J.D. did good by giving Bumby the black gates.

Nico: (growls) GOD FUCKING DAMMIT! The Alice from Disney never had to deal with this shit!

Me: (GROWLS) Tell me about it! What he did pisses me off!

Nico: Me too!

Laney: Yeah!

Camie: Even the Queen of Hearts wasn't that cruel to her!

Shannon: Yeah! No kidding!

Twilight Sparkle: I can't believe he would do all that to her!

Applejack: No kidding there! That Bumby was meaner than a rattlesnake with a toothache!

Lola: That's putting it mildly!

Nico: Can't Ino help her?

Me: Yes she can. I've arranged to have Ino help her out.

Shannon: Ino has been doing a really awesome job of helping many of us.

Naruto: The Yamanaka's techniques have all been a massively tremendous help to many of us that went through horrifying ordeals.

Sougo: They sure have Naruto.

Luz Noceda: Yeah. And the kids that were turned into feral flesh eaters by those chicken nuggets have been cured of their trauma too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and they still are upset about what they did but at least they are getting help.

Maria: That's good.

Nico: Yeah. Oh we're here.

We arrived at Sailor Moon's school, Juban Public Middle School.

Me: Juban Public Middle School. Nice place.

Laney: Yeah.

We went in.

Nico: Now remember guys, no violence. We're only here to talk to her teacher. Not cause trouble.

Qin: Okay.

Me: It's time she understood why Sailor Moon is so tired and lazy and it's for a good reason.

Lana: But still Serena your school is really nice.

Sailor Moon: Thanks.

Patricia Haruna was working in her room when Nico kicked the door down.

Patricia: What the?

Nico: (smirks) My oh my, how the tables have turned.

Patricia Haruna: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow! It's an honor.

Sailor Moon: Hello Mrs. Haruna.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this Mrs. Haruna and we're sorry about the door. It's a force of habit the boss does. We are only here to talk.

Eli: That's right.

Patricia Haruna: What is the matter?

Me: Well we want to talk about why Serena has been flunking here.

Nico: Okay, fairy godmother. It's time to grant us a wish. You're gonna stop treating Serena like shit!

Patricia Haruna: I'm not gonna give that lazy good for nothing special treatment!

Vroon: (points Geartlinger at her) I'm sorry. That wasn't the answer we were looking for!

Me: Serena does deserve special treatment! Because you don't know who she really is.

Patricia Haruna: What do you mean?

Me: Show her.

Sailor Moon: Because I am also Sailor Moon! MOON ETERNAL POWER!

She transformed and became ETERNAL SAILOR MOON!

SURPRISE!

Xenia: You didn't know did you?

Patricia Haruna: (SHOCKED AND SPEECHLESS) Serena! Was Sailor Moon!?

Me: Ironic isn't it?

Sailor Moon: That's right!

Patricia Haruna: I had Sailor Moon in my class this entire time!?

Me: And that "Lazy Good For Nothing" as you call her was one of Japan's iconic heroes too.

Nico: She's been crying for the last few days because of you!

Eli: Yeah! Because she couldn't help it.

Me: There's a reason. At night most of the time Serena is battling the forces of evil. She is constantly battling evil forces that threaten to destroy the entire universe.

Camie: That's right!

Nicole: Many of those forces of evil put everyone including you in terrible danger.

Varie: That's right. Serena is a true hero to all of the world just like us.

Me: Every day she risks her life to save people like you from ultimate doom. So by all accounts Ms. Haruna you should be thanking her. Without her people like you would be dead.

Nico: And another of our friends is crying too. You really want to test us?

Me: Nico lets not get Alice involved in this.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: Sailor Moon tries to maintain a good education, but at the same time she has to juggle not only schoolwork but also stop the forces of evil from destroying everything.

Qin: That's right.

Me: Sailor Moon is just as important to your life as she is to us and the whole of Japan.

?: That's right!

Galaxia, Molly, Rey, Ami, Lina, Mina, Amara, Hotaru, Michelle, Trista, Mika and all the the Sailors came in.

Me: Oh hey girls.

Patricia Haruna: You heard everything?

Sailor Earth: That's right! Because Sailor Moon is not the only one! EARTH ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Mercury: MERCURY ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Mars: MARS ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Jupiter: JUPITER ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Venus: VENUS ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Saturn: SATURN ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Uranus: URANUS ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Neptune: NEPTUNE ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Pluto: PLUTO ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Sun: SUN ETERNAL POWER!

Sailor Wayangkulit: WAYANGKULIT ETERNAL POWER!

They transformed too and the WHOLE Solar System was with her.

Patricia Haruna was speechless!

Maria: And she might not be smart like Lisa. But she's still a good hero!

Sailor Moon: That's right! I'm trying my hardest with my studies. But there are more important things too.

Me: That's right. Sailor Moon's hero job is a MASSIVE Responsibility. Education may be important but it's NOT as important as keeping you safe from harm.

Eli: That's right.

Naruto: I was there for Serena. Just like all her friends are there for her. They are her family too.

Me: That's right. Sailor Moon and her friends all are important.

May: But of course, it's required for us to go to school.

Me: That's right. Even heroes have to learn. But we can always be in two places at once.

Naruto: Thanks to this. SHADOW CLONE!

He formed a clone.

Patricia Haruna: Shadow Clones!? Wow!

Me: We learned that secret a while back. Whenever crime is afoot we can make a Shadow Clone to fill in for us.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I'm surprised Serena never thought of that before.

Me: Well she wasn't strong enough to learn that technique.

Naruto: Yeah but now she knows.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Look, Ms. Haruna we mean no insult or show any form of insubordination to you but we just want you to give Serena and her friends all a chance and have them not only be Sailor Soldiers but also good students.

Qin: That's right. There are new villains coming in every day and Sailor Moon's job is to help keep you all safe. Just like we do.

Nico: In fact, there's gonna be some new villains from the big missions next year.

Me: Yep.

Patricia Haruna: I had no idea and I had no idea that Serena was Sailor Moon.

She got up and hugged Serena and cried.

Patricia Haruna: (Crying) I'm so sorry Serena!

Sailor Moon: It's all right Ms. Haruna.

Vroon: But don't do it again. Or else.

Nico: Vroon that's not needed.

Vroon: Sorry.

Qin: Yeah.

We later went outside.

Me: That went rather well.

Nico: Yeah but we're not done yet.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico then ducked just in time to avoid diamond shards.

They stuck into the wall and we saw that they were black diamond shards.

Nico: Whoa!

Rarity: Ooh black diamonds. These are gorgeous.

?: They sure are huh?

We turned and we saw a black version of Ultimate Diamondhead! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE DIAMONDHEAD!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Diamondhead!

Nico: Wow!

Another Ultimate Diamondhead: (In a girls voice) (Icelandic Accent) I am dazzling aren't i?

Me: (Gasp) Veronica? Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn?

Another Ultimate Diamondhead: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wow! Another one of the Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn Sisters.

Me: Yep. Veronica is the youngest one of them. Also she is a fashion designer and makes really awesome clothes.

I showed a photo of Veronica using me as a manniquin and she had an awesome rainbow jeweled dress.

Rarity: Oh that dress is absolutely divine!

Leni: It's totes adorbs and amazing on you J.D.

Me: Yeah she is a really awesome prodigy in fashion. Also Veronica is the gene-slammer of a new Elemental HERO. It's called Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos.

Nico: Wow! What's that one?

Me: A Fusion of Elemental HERO Neos, and Air Hummingbird and Glow Moss.

Eli: Cool!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Let's go!

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Let's make this showy!

Kaito got a Beast X Blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Sword!

Me: Awesome. They do say Diamonds are Forever. But lets put that theory to the test.

Sougo: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Your ass is about to be kicked!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Big time!

Sougo got LupinRedArmor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Me: It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed down Another Ultimate Diamondhead!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Laney: Awesome!

Nico: (Gets out Prince Diamond's Ridewatch) Time to fight diamonds with diamonds.

He activated it and fired waves of dark energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Taste stars!

I fired waves of stars and smashed her down.

Shannon: My turn!

She activated Ben Ravencroft's ridewatch and chanted an incantation and fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her and knocked her down.

Another Ultimate Diamondhead fired diamond shards at us.

Nico: INCOMING!

I spun my scythe and deflected the shards back and smashed her down.

Me: Nice try.

Eli: YEAH!

Another Ultimate Diamondhead grew huge crystal clusters and it formed a huge road of them at us and we jumped and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Shannon: What's taking the next Gene Slammer?

?: Someone call?

Then out came Primitive Butterfly, Blazewing Butterfly, Poison Butterfly, Photon Alexandra Queen, Queen Butterfly Danaus, Lunalight Purple Butterfly and Benevolent Butterfly Sprite.

Nico:: Wow!

Me: Primitive Butterfly, Blazewing Butterfly, Poison Butterfly, Photon Alexandra Queen, Queen Butterfly Danaus, Lunalight Purple Butterfly and Benevolent Butterfly Sprite.

Eli: Beautiful.

Primitive Butterfly: (In a girls voice) We got here just in time.

Nico: Nicole Goodall, Valeria Cenozoica, Lola Gia, Xenia Alexandra, Elaine Danaus, Melanie Galaxia and Yumi Arlington!

Qin: Wow! Awesome to see you girls again.

They reverted back and they were girls each with different colored hair and clothes and had butterfly wings of different colors.

Valeria Cenozoica: Awesome to see you too Qin.

Lola Gia: We got this.

Xenia Alexandra: Lets get her girls!

They fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Ultimate Diamondhead and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over to Veronica and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes and blue fire wings.

Me: You all right Veronica?

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal now.

Shannon: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Elaine Danaus: We have a lot of them. But our favorites are where we were in Ceramics class.

Yumi Arlington: We make fancy luxurious pots.

They showed us a catalog and in it was a bunch of really beautiful handmade pots and vases and urns made by them an they were gorgeous.

Eli: Wow! Those are beautiful!

Nico: They sure are.

Nicole Goodall: Yeah. One time we all helped Nico made the most amazing vase ever. The LeGrand Louis XVI Vase. It showed the entire history of the French Monarchy leading up to the French Revolution.

Nicole: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Boy I'll say.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Lola Gia: We missed you too Nico.

Melanie Galaxia: Yeah. We heard you guys talking to Mrs. Haruna and it's not her fault. She actually hates her job.

Me: Really? She can get a new job with us.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Brittney are heading to Montpelier Hill A.K.A. The Dublin Hellfire Club in Dublin, Ireland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the empty building of the dark forces that've dwelled inside this empty place for over 300 years.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here on Montpellier Hill, the location of The Dublin Hellfire Club in Dublin, Ireland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to exorcise the empty building of the dark forces that've dwelled inside this empty place for over 300 years.

Meridia Draganuisce: (Irish Accent) I remember this place all too well, The Hellfire Club is one of the most powerful hotspots of paranormal activity in all of Ireland, and it's got a pretty dark history that goes back to the 18th Century.

Eli: I hate to find out what that is.

Lincoln: You're definitely not going to like hearing it, Eli, and thanks for joining us, Brittney.

Brittney: You're welcome, Lincoln, I've been wanting to come here to this very spot for a long time, and we also know about the dark history of the Dublin Hellfire Club, but why don't you tell everyone about it?

Lincoln: Thanks, Brittney. The Dublin Hellfire Club was founded in 1735 by Richard Parson, The Earl of Ross, but he's also a man who's known for dabbling in black magic. He and his members have met at locations across Dublin, and these men are known for their amoral behavior and debauchery involving alcohol and sex. But, these excesses have led to the stories of black magic, heathenistic perversity, Satanic dark rituals, and human sacrifice. But, there's one story in The Hellfire Club, and it's said to have involved The Devil. According to legend, a stranger joined the club members at a game of cards one night. Then, when one of the players dropped a card on the floor, he bent down to retrieve it and he was shocked to see that the stranger had cloven hooves instead of feet, and that's the sign that their club had drawn The Devil to this place.

Nico: My God, they were really playing with Hellfire, especially if it meant The Devil was with them.

Me: Big time.

Brittney: There's also another tale: a young farmer who was curious to find out what went on at the club's secretive meetings. Climbing up Montpelier Hill, he was invited in by the members and allowed to witness the night's activities. The young man was found the next morning trembling and terrified. Tradition says he spent the rest of his life unable to speak; unable to even remember his name.

Eli: Jeez, now that's dark.

Lincoln: Whatever he saw there, it traumatized him so badly. Those heathens have caused enough trouble for the last time, we're going to exorcise the place and send those dark spirits to The Black Gates.

We arrived at Montpellier Hill and went to the empty building, and we felt the very dark malevolent forces here and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy and dark presence here, I can feel it, and the malevolent forces aren't going to leave that easily, but we've sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 300 years.

Me: Let's send those Satanic heathens packing.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded The Dublin Hellfire Club. But, we also felt the presence of the dark spirits trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the dark forces were roaring in anger as they were eventually forced out of the building and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the land, and the malevolent forces were sent to The Black Gates, and The Dublin Hellfire Club has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Nico: Awesome job, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're not done yet. I also got word that Tanaka has come back from the dead and he still wants revenge on J.D. for killing him two years ago.

Gluko: Ugh, not again!

Batch: He's never going to grow up, is he?

Lincoln: Certainly not, girls. Well, I think it's time that we give him another painful lesson, but this time, he's never ever coming back.

Me: Now, you're talking, Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah, if he didn't learn his lesson the first time, looks like we'll have no choice but to make sure he does by hitting him even harder, and sending him straight to Hell for good.

Eli: Yeah!

Decapre: And I can't help but get the feeling that the ten girls here are familiar to me.

Lincoln: There's only one way to find out, Decapre.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of ten girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent and cruel laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the ten girls, but they've been cornered by Tanaka, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the ten girls, but they've been cornered by Tanaka, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Australian Accent) That rotten old goat, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Master of Oz, appear before us.

Nico: Cool, that's the Duel Monster, Master of Oz.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Australian accent from anywhere, I knew it's you, Sheila Kangaboxer, but we'll talk later, let's get that old goat, Tanaka.

We rushed on over, and before Tanaka could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Tanaka, and that allows the ten girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Tanaka, and when he saw us, he was enraged, especially when he saw me.

Tanka: You, I'll kill you if it's the last thing I ever do! You've ruined everything!

Lincoln: Zip it, Tanaka, you've brought all of this on yourself, and now, we're going to see to it that you never ever come back.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Brittney, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Tanaka, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln summoned blades of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he sent the blades right at Tanaka, and he was skewered Tanaka, and they exploded with incredible power, and Tanaka's spirit was then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And this time, don't you dare come back, Tanaka.

Nico: He should've stayed dead two years ago, but he just refuses to take a single hint, sheesh.

Me: Well, at least we got rid of him for good.

Lincoln: And got rid of the dark malevolent forces haunting Montpelier Hill. (To Sheila Kangaboxer) And it's so good to see you again, Sheila Kangaboxer.

Sheila Kangaboxer reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing light purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings as she reigned in the power of Master of Oz, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green jersey, green gym shorts, socks, purple heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth, boxing gloves, and kangaroos on the coattails and Master of Oz on the back and holstered on her back is a Master of Oz-themed large greatsword with Master of Oz etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large green kangaroo heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple kangaroo heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the kangaroo heads for the pommel, and we also saw she has squirrel ears and a long bushy squirrel tail.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and same with you, Lynn, you've grown into a beautiful young woman.

Lynn: Awesome to see you too, Sheila.

Lincoln went up to Sheila Kangaboxer and he hugged her, and Sheila Kangaboxer is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, and same with Lynn.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lynn's grown into a young woman, and you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and Lynn know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sheila Kangaboxer, she's my Guardian Angel from Australia and my classmate in Gym, but she's also a deadly boxer. Sheila, Lynn, and I would often train in boxing, and we would even take turns training.

Me: That's really impressive!

Lynn: She's one deadly boxer, alright, and to show thanks to Sheila, I arranged a date at a swimming pool where Lightning, Lincoln, Sheila, and I would swim in a race, and while we're swimming, Sheila and Lincoln kissed each other underwater.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it's gets even more awesome: Sheila Kangaboxer's the cousin of Makoto Nanaya, and like Makoto, she's a squirrel girl, hence the squirrel ears and tail.

Makoto Nanaya: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Sheila.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) You too, Makoto.

Lincoln: And Sheila hated Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Nico: Who doesn't? She's a mean, vicious, sadistic, cruel, evil kid-hating fire-breathing dragon with rage issues.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appear around Sheila Kangaboxer's neck with purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and green crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're part of harem and my many future wives, Sheila.

Sheila Kangaboxer had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sheila Kangaboxer's waist and Sheila Kangaboxer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately, along with Decapre. The ten girls are Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu from Street Fighter.

Lincoln: (Gasps) It's… !

Decapre: Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu, they're the rest of the dolls of Bison. Lincoln, just like when you first met me, you have to heal them.

Lincoln: Right, and just like you, they also deserve a better life after everything they went through, due to Bison.

Lincoln created a wave of healing energy, and it enveloped Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu, and he healed them.

Lincoln: There we go, that should do it. Are you girls okay?

Enero: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Enero and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Tanaka, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Enero: (Gasps) You're… Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet… !

But, before he could say anymore, Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu ran up to Lincoln and they all hugged and kissed him, leaving lipstick marks on his face, massive and extremely muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and they were also crying onto his bare chest, but he held onto the girls in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and he's still comforting him.

Nico: Man, Bison really put them all through Hell.

Decapre: Indeed he did, but now that Lincoln's healed my comrades, they can also have a new life, but they'll also have to go through therapy, just like myself, after what Bison did.

Me: We'll tell Ino about this when we get back.

Suddenly, ten Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Montpellier Hill A.K.A. The Dublin Hellfire Club and cleansed it of the malevolent forces, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Tanaka, who'd come back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him two years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him up, along with Lincoln personally ending that old goat and sending him to The Black Gates, and healing Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Sheila Kangaboxer have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I'm quite surprised that the ten girls that were at Montpellier Hill were Enero, Février, Aprile, Satsuki, Juni, Juli, Santamu, Xiayu, Jianyu, and Noembelu.

Lincoln: Decapre knew we'd run into them one day, and I've healed them physically, but the mental wounds they suffered due to Bison won't be easy though, but Ino's going to help me with this.

Me: That's right.

Nico: What Bison put them, Decapre, and Cammy through, that was really dark.

Mindy Chan: You said it, Nico, and you guys also got rid of Tanaka and this time for good.

Nico: You got that right, Mindy. That miserable man made the big mistake coming back from the dead to get revenge on us, and now, he's gone for good and never coming back.

---

After we exorcised Montpellier Hill of all the malevolent dark forces and finally getting rid of Tanaka and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Panda Faye Ling saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sheila, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sheila, what did Icky Vicky do to earn your wrath? Aside from what we already know about that demonic so-called babysitter.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Oh, you're so going to wish you had her killed when you hear this tale. I found out Icky Vicky started another prison riot, so she could escape and get revenge on all of you for the humiliations you put her through, this was three years ago. So, I went down to The Jupiter Prison and I brutally pulverized Icky Vicky and threw her back in her prison, but not before I'd broken her arms and legs badly, and then, I left the prison.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that evil, sadistic, bubble butt, fire-breathing, rageaholic… !

Me: I can't believe that stupid Icky Vicky would pull something like that!

Lincoln: Knowing her, she would do something like that. But, that was so awesome that you stopped her, Sheila.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Thanks, Lincoln.

Eli: But, you know what this means?

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln used his powers and formed a pool full of electric eels and dropped Icky Vicky in it, and she was electrocuted badly.

Timmy Turner: Serves you right, Bubble Butt!

Nico: (Snickers) Bubble Butt?

Wanda: That's an insult Timmy made for her, and rightfully so.

Lori: That good-for-nothing fire-breathing dragon! She's literally going to go too far, just like Flip.

Me: Second she does, she'll be on the bad end of receiving the same brutal punishment as Flip: getting dunked into another pool of electric eels.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading out to do some shopping.

Clyde: Alright, we got the list, so let's get some carts and get shopping.

Syd Chang: On it.

Clyde and his harem got their carts in hand, and they went off: Clyde and his harem were grabbing food and drinks, and they were also grabbing pumpkins since Halloween was coming fast, along with costumes as well. Then, they paid for everything and they came back home.

Nico: Dang, you and your harem went on one big shopping spree, Clyde.

Clyde: We sure did, and of course, we also got stuff for Halloween as well.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Rayman: That's right, Halloween's coming soon, and no Horror Movie Slashers are going to wreck this year's Halloween.

Me: Yeah, we've had it with those fuckers for the last time.

Nico: They eventually met their doom when Drakus transformed and we sent them all to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: You got that right.

In the park we were with the Mascots and they were on their way to help Kim Possible.

Vegeta: Poromon, remind me again why you and the mascots are with Kim?

Poromon: There's a bomb and she needs us to help disarm it.

Nico: Oh man! A bomb!?

Me: Not good!

We got to the bomb and it was a huge one! It was a massive fertilizer bomb!

Me: Whoa! It's a fertilizer bomb!

Nico: And this one has the power of 6,000,000 pounds of fertilizer!

Me: If this thing blows it will destroy the entire city!

Nico: Oh man!

We saw the timer and there was only 20 minutes left!

Me: We can't evacuate the entire city in 20 minutes!

Pan: Should we write our wills right now?

Me: No one is dying on our watch Pan.

Kim Possible: 13 minutes left!

Poromon and the mascots found the panel and opened it and got the wires.

Me: The pressure is mounting.

Poromon: Okay cut the blue wire.

Poliwag: Right.

He cut it and then the timer stopped and it was disarmed!

Me: Disarmed!

Nico: WHEW!

Laney: That was a close one!

Kim Possible: Yeah no kidding! Great job guys!

Demolisher: Phew! For a minute, I thought we were goners!

Nico: No kidding! But who would set up a massive bomb like this?

Eli: Good question.

Nico: Yeah.

Crosshairs: I knew the mascots would be able to sit because of their small size.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: But the question is who would set up a bomb like this to destroy the entire city?

?: He's right here.

We looked and saw Agent Waco and with him in cuffs was THEODORE DYMER THE MAD BOMBER OF GOTHAM!

---

Theodore "Ted" Dymer, also known as the Mad Bomber, was a toy-shop clerk who emulated the bombing spree of a television villain. A toy collector obsessed with Simon Trent (aka the Gray Ghost), Ted Dymer went as far as to start destroying Gotham City by recreating events from old episodes of The Gray Ghost. He was stopped once Simon Trent and Batman joined forces to figure out the mystery behind this "mad bomber."

Ted Dymer was the innocent owner of Yester Toys, where he bought and sold classic toys and items. The business wasn't incredibly successful; at the very least, it did not adequately satiate Dymer's own toy addiction. The man was obsessed, and spent countless amounts of money on all different types of toys. Though his collection was vast, his funds were low, and he needed something to fill his pockets. As luck would have it, Simon Trent, the actor who played the Gray Ghost in the television show, had begun selling his old memorabilia to Dymer to make ends meet. Recalling an episode of The Gray Ghost, Dymer realized the other uses his toys could the style and tactics of The Mad Bomber, Dymer placed bombs within remote controlled cars, designed and modeled after the same cars used in The Gray Ghost. Some cars were even actual models from the show, acquired from Trent. Dymer first blew up a plastics laboratory in Gotham City. From there, he began a bombing spree, leaving threats at each site demanding $1 million or a new location would be destroyed. His tracks were mostly untraceable, leaving both bomb squads and the Gotham City Police Department stumped.

Batman, however, was a different story. Recalling the "Mad Bomber" episode of The Gray Ghost, he began to fit the pieces of the puzzle together, and tracked down Trent. Trent professed ignorance, but just before the Gotham was destroyed via arson, Trent recognized a sound - the sound that Dymer's cars made as they drove. From this, they were able to deduce Dymer's tactic, and his next bombing attempt was averted.

Though his attempt to destroy the Gotham Library had failed, Dymer wasn't through yet. He used the explosive toy cars to chase Batman into an alley, and a dead end. Things looked grim, but the Gray Ghost cast a rope down and pulled the Dark Knight to safety. When the two returned to the Batmobile, however, Dymer was ready. He had several of the cars in the area, and chased the two heroes. The cars were no match for the tools of the Batmobile, and Batman and the Gray Ghost eluded danger.

The two tracked Dymer to his toy shop, and discovered the control center Dymer operated from. Though he tried to defeat the Dark Knight with his remote-controlled toy collection, Dymer was stopped, and his toy shop and control center were destroyed as well. Dymer cried over the loss of his toy collection and was subsequently arrested.

---

Nico: Theodore Dymer!?

Me: Theodore Dymer? The toy shop owner of the destroyed Yester Toys Store?

Theodore Dymer: THAT'S RIGHT! I DID IT FOR MONEY TO BUY MORE TOYS!

Poromon: I found this on the bomb.

He gave me a note. It was a ransom note.

Me: (Reading) "Pay Up Or Pay the Consequences. $1,000,000.00 in cash or Gotham Royal York City Hall is next. Signed The Mad Bomber."

Nico: Whoa!

Me: So you were going to blow up half of the city for more toys!? YOU'RE INSANE!

Nico: What a fucking whacko!

Me: Wait a second.

I went over to Batman.

Me: Bruce doesn't this sound familiar to you?

Batman: Yes it does. This is the same mad bomber that me and the Grey Ghost took down.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Eli: What are the odds of that?

Me: Now he is looking at eternity in the pokey. Get him outta here.

Agent Waco: With pleasure.

He took him away.

We went back to the estate after having the bomb dismantled.

Back home we were getting ready for our next mission.

Kickback: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: My team will actually consist of Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, and Gus Porter. Fiona's team will include Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops A.K.A. Bon Bon, Velvet Sky, and Flash Sentry.

Me: Cool!

Luz Noceda: Awesome!

Laney: Awesome setup too.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: I hear you, King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some really bad news: The Flying Dutchman's escaped from The Ghost Zone and not only is he out for revenge, he's kidnapped SpongeBob's friends again.

We gasped.

Me: The Flying Dutchman is loose!?

Lincoln: Why, that scraggly bearded, barnacle-chewing, eel in the kelp salty sea dog ghost!

Me: My words exactly, Lincoln, I thought we taught The Flying Dutchman that painful lesson after we kicked his ghostly hide years ago.

Nico: And right on the eve of The Friday the 13th War against The Anti-Fairies. Well, if he refuses to learn his lesson the first time, then, we're going to make absolutely sure he does!

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico: But he is going to be a good member of the M.O.E. Now we have to get ready to Save our friends.

Me: And I know where he took them. To the Flying Dutchman's Graveyard.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, BlackWarGreymon, Toad, Machinedramon, Marina Del Ray, MOE Sinestro, Evil Fire Man, Evil Wing Man, Boil Man, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Cyborg Cat, Ticklepuss, and Quillfire appeared!

Mumbo: Can me, Skulker, Patty & Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, BlackWarGreymon, Toad, and Machinedramon go with you guys?

Marina Del Ray: Me, MOE Sinestro, Evil Fire Man, Evil Wing Man, Boil Man, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Cyborg Cat, Ticklepuss, and Quillfire will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Me: SpongeBob's friends are in trouble.

Cyborg Cat: We heard. The Flying Dutchman kidnapped them.

Me: Yeah.

SpongeBob: It's all my fault guys. I found him in a bottle and I thought he was a genie.

Me: SpongeBob you are not to blame for this.

Varie: Yeah it's not your fault.

Teresa: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Tri-Horned Dragon next.

Me: Interesting.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: That is a cool one.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: But the question is what would the Flying Dutchman want with SpongeBob's friends?

SpongeBob: To turn them into his crew.

Xenia: Oh man.

Varie: We better get down there.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Lincoln's old enemy, Dr. Arliss Loveless, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to my old enemy, Dr. Arliss Loveless, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him last year.

We gasped.

Nico: Dang it, and you killed him last year on your rescue, Lincoln, but you Super Hakaied him and it was before The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Yep, so this means, he's getting The Black Gates.

Wendy Dorington: And we'll be the ones to send him to The Black Gates, Linky, but not after we kick his ass hard into next week for all the crap he's pulled.

Lincoln: Yeah, after everything he did long ago, that animal deserves to be put down for good.

Nico: Now, that's the kind of talk I like to hear. Alright, gang, let's head down to Bikini Bottom and not only are we going to rescue SpongeBob's friends, but we're giving that Flying Dutchman what for!

Lincoln: He doesn't deserve to be forgiven after all the terror he'd wrought upon Bikini Bottom and all of humanity, and once we get through trouncing him, you're next, Dr. Loveless.

Skulker: Maybe not ALL of Spongebob's friends were captured.

MOE Sinestro: There's still Mindy.

Nico: We haven't got a moment to lose. Lets go!

We were off to the ocean!

---

We arrived at Bikini Bottom.

Camie: Bikini Bottom.

Laney: Always a great place.

Mindy came.

Mindy (SpongeBob): Guys! Thank goodness you're all here. The Flying Dutchman came! He got Sandy, Squidward, Patrick, Mr. Krabs, Plankton, Mrs. Puff, Larry the Lobster, Pearl, Gary and Mermaidman and Barnacle Boy!

We gasped!

Qin: Oh man!

Camie: He sure has been busy!

Doofenshmirtz: You didn't mention Squilliam. So, I think he managed to avoid capture.

Mindy: Yes Squilliam is safe.

Nico: We better hurry though.

Xenia: Yeah!

Varie: Lets get to the Flying Dutchman Graveyard pronto.

Nico: Right. Lets go.

We were off.

Camie: So who is the Flying Dutchman?

Me: A legendary pirate ghost that terrorizes the Seven Seas for all

eternity.

SpongeBob: That's right.

I went over his history.

---

The Flying Dutchman is a major antagonist in Nickelodeon's SpongeBob SquarePants franchise. He serves as a major antagonist in the show, the main antagonist of the 2002 video game SpongeBob SquarePants: Revenge of the Flying Dutchman and 2007 video game Dutchman's Dash, and a supporting antagonist in the critically acclaimed 2003 video game SpongeBob Squarepants: Battle for Bikini Bottom and it's 2020 remaster.

He is a powerful ghost who haunts the ocean, named after the legendary ghost ship of the same name. He is of enormous size compared to the other characters and captains a floating ghost ship with a green glow similar to his own, of which he appears to be the sole permanent crew member. He appears to be mainly interested in "scaring" undersea creatures rather than actually causing serious harm.

He is voiced by Brian Doyle-Murray, who also played Ivo Shandor in Ghostbusters: The Video Game.

The Dutchman's exact nature and role are inconsistent between episodes. It can be inferred from his appearance that he is the undead spirit of a pirate, and one episode mentions that the reason he haunts the seven seas is because his corpse was used as a mannequin in a clothing store window and he was never put to rest. In another episode, he states that he has not worn laced shoes in 5,000 years, yet pirates did not exist that long ago. Other episodes suggest the Flying Dutchman is a Devil/Grim Reaper-like figure, primarily Born Again Krabs where he attempts to put Mr. Krabs in the undersea version of Hell, "Davy Jones's Locker", which turns out to literally be a locker cabinet belonging to a person named Davy Jones, and in a much later episode, it is revealed that the Davy Jones in question is in fact none other than the Monkees member of the same name.

The Flying Dutchman notably appears as an enemy in several if not most SpongeBob SquarePants video games, most notably "Revenge of the Flying Dutchman" where he is the titular main antagonist. He also appeared in the Nickelodeon short "The Legend of Boo-kini Bottom" as the main antagonist.

He debuts in the episode "Squidward the Unfriendly Ghost" as a cameo in a comic book detailing his origin. He later debuts physically in the episode "Scaredy Pants," near the end where he appears at the Krusty Krab to tell everyone there how offended he is by people dressing up as him for Halloween, and that SpongeBob's costume is the worst of all. Before he is about to steal the souls of everyone present, he first takes off SpongeBob's costume, revealing his brain being exposed as a result of Patrick shaving him. This scares the Flying Dutchman and he flees in terror.

He appears again in the episode "Arrgh!," towards the end where he is awoken by Mr. Krabs, SpongeBob, and Patrick fighting over a treasure chest. The chest is revealed to belong to the Flying Dutchman, and he questions who found his treasure chest. Afraid, Mr. Krabs blames it on SpongeBob and Patrick, and when they nervously confirm it, he takes his treasure and congratulates them and rewards them with one gold coin each. Jealous, Mr. Krabs asks for his reward, but he only receives a tiny plastic treasure chest, which the Flying Dutchman explains is "based on a *real* treasure chest" as he disappears, laughing maniacally.

In "Your Shoe's Untied," he is summoned by SpongeBob's cries of anguish about not finding someone who actually wears shoes. The Flying Dutchman says that he has been the Fancy Knotting Contest Champion for the last 3,000 years, and teaches him a thing or two about knots and shows him various knots. However, when SpongeBob asks for a knot for tying shoes, he is stumped when the Flying Dutchman says that he doesn't need to tie his shoes, due to him being a ghost and no longer having feet. He even stated that he hasn't worn shoes for over 5,000 years. But this fact doesn't impede his enjoyment of wearing a sock on his ghostly tail.

He has his first major role in the episode "Shanghaied," forcing SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squidward to be part of his crew forever when they board his ship. Squidward instead is sent through the Fly of Despair as punishment for his constant complaining and annoyance. However, when SpongeBob and Patrick damage his ship and fail to scare the people of Bikini Bottom, he decides to eat them. However, when they steal his dining sock to prevent him from eating them, he catches them and tries to get it back, until Patrick declares that they reached an impasse. To get his sock back, he makes a deal with them that if they give him back his sock, he will give them three wishes, and they accept the deal. Patrick wishes that he wished he would have known that earlier, and SpongeBob wishes for Squidward's return and the Flying Dutchman being a vegetarian so he would not be able to eat them. However, instead of going home, they are turned into fruit and are chased by the Flying Dutchman in his ship, which is now a hippie van with a sail.

In "Born Again Krabs," he appears in Mr. Krabs' hospital room to condemn him to "Davy Jones' locker." However, because Mr. Krabs keeps begging to be freed, the Flying Dutchman gives him another chance, as long as he will always be generous from now on, and Mr. Krabs promises (thinking he is only having a "bad dream"). Mr. Krabs returns to the Krusty Krab less cheap and more generous, but he becomes cheap once again after realizing that he is not in a bad dream and the whole thing is real. The Flying Dutchman returns to take him back to the locker. However, SpongeBob says he is not cheap bets that he would choose him over all the money in the Flying Dutchman's pocket. Mr. Krabs chooses the money and SpongeBob is instead condemned to the locker, but after Squidward scolds him for doing so, Mr. Krabs realizes what he just did and regrets it. Then, the Flying Dutchman brings SpongeBob back because of his constant annoyance, and SpongeBob later annoys him once again on the phone.

He then appears in the episode "Money Talks," where he appears to grant Mr. Krabs' wish of talking to money if he sells his soul, which Mr. Krabs accepts. Later, Mr. Krabs starts to regret his deal with the Flying Dutchman and demands it to be put off, and he appears and refuses to put off the deal. However, before he is about to take Mr. Krabs' soul, he says he already sold it. Then suddenly, a group of monster-like ghosts, including SpongeBob, are lined up and reveal that Mr. Krabs sold his soul to them too.

In "SpongeBob SquarePants vs. The Big One," he accidentally bumps into Mr. Krabs at the middle of the Dutchman's Triangle while on his way home from the grocery store and spills his groceries. To buy more groceries, he tries to get money from Mr. Krabs by stealing his cash register, and a fight starts. Later, the Flying Dutchman gets ahold of the register, but he accidentally releases the tray, which hits him and sends him to Davy Jones' locker, where he is tortured by Davy Jones himself.

In "The Curse of Bikini Bottom," he turns SpongeBob and Patrick into ghosts as punishment for accidentally shaving his beard off while playing with Squidward's lawnmower. Later, not wanting to be ghosts anymore, SpongeBob and Patrick visit the Flying Dutchman plead him to turn them back to normal, and he does, but the curse will not wear off until his beard grows back for his date. Because of this, they decide to replace it. At the end, SpongeBob himself replaces his beard for several months until it grew back. Later, the Flying Dutchman appears to SpongeBob and Patrick and reveals that his girlfriend wants to marry him, but he says he is "not the marrying-type." Then, when a giant monster, who is apparently his date, pops out from the horizon of the background, he runs away in fear.

In "Ghoul Fools," where he finds Lord Poltergeist's haunted house boat and plans to reclaim the treasure chest filled with doubloons Poltergeist stole from him. Poltergeist tries to escape, but the haunted house boat breaks down. Then, the Flying Dutchman turns into a bomb that creates a huge void that sucks everyone present (Poltergeist, SpongeBob, Patrick, Squidward, Mr. Krabs, and Sandy) inside.

In "Plankton Gets the Boot," he makes a cameo on a board game box.

In "The Legend of Boo-Kini Bottom," he enjoys himself on Halloween until he is halted by SpongeBob's laughter, who used to be scared until Patrick tells him that scary equals funny. He tries to scare SpongeBob numerous times, but he still thinks it is funny. The Flying Dutchman then steals the souls of SpongeBob's friends and locks them in cages as they call for help. SpongeBob then starts to become scared and runs away. Despite being scared, SpongeBob returns to save his friends with the help of Sandy's acorn monster puppet. However, he ends up destroying the puppet, and the Flying Dutchman laughs at him. Plankton mentions the "scary" things SpongeBob has inside his brain, and the Flying Dutchman decides to have a look inside his brain. However, he ends up becoming scared of the things in SpongeBob's brain and flees in fear.

In "Shopping List," Sandy and SpongeBob secretly steal some of his dandruff, one of the "ingredients" of the Krabby Patty. Plankton, however, fails to do so and is caught by the Flying Dutchman.

He also makes a cameo in the episode "Appointment TV."

In "The Ghost of Plankton," he teaches Plankton all the basics of being a ghost which are shapeshifting, scaring, haunting houses, and picking things up. He also jump scares the viewers at the end.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Scary and horrifying!

Laney: Yeah he sure is!

Camie: Awful!

We walked around.

Patty: Squilliam, are you there?!

Squilliam: I am! The Dutchman didn't get me yet!

Selma: Where are you?

Squilliam: I'm at my house with Karen. Once you get here, we can work on a plan of attack!

Evil Fire Man: Sounds good to me!

We went to Squilliam's house and we went into it.

Me: Okay Squilliam we're here.

Squilliam: Great! Thank goodness.

Karen: Yeah.

Wendy Koopa: This is a nice house.

Nico: Man no wonder Squidward was jealous of you.

Squilliam: Yeah it's because I succeeded in everything he failed in.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Thank goodness you and Squidward are friends now.

Camie: Why were they rivals?

Me: Squidward and Squilliam went to high school band class and Squilliam always outdid Squidward in everything and he made millions of dollars doing everything Squidward wishes he would do.

Camie: Whoa.

Eli: Yeah.

Sirius: Wow that is rough. No wonder Squidward became a gloomy person all the time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Golden Glider: (Squilliam laughs) Why are you laughing?

Squilliam: Sorry. It's just the adrenaline rush right now.

Evil Wing Man: I don't blame you.

Me: Me neither. You're excited to kick the Flying Dutchman's ghostly butt!

Qin: Yeah.

Squilliam: Yes that's right.

Me: He wants to see something scary, we'll give him a nightmare unlike any other.

Squilliam: And the fact that me and Karen actually managed to avoid getting captured by the Dutchman.

Commando Man: We don't blame you for that either.

Me: Me neither.

Karen: Yeah.

Camie: But this will be awesome taking on the Flying Dutchman.

Nico: Yeah it suer will be.

Lily: But the best way to get to The Flying Dutchman's Graveyard is through a covered bridge that leads through the Perfume Department.

(GULP) DUN DUN DUNNNN!

Squilliam: And Bubble Buddy is here too.

Boil Man: That's right! We almost forgot about him.

Professor XXXL: Does anyone want snow cones?

Nico: No thanks but thank you.

Bubble Buddy: It's good you guys are all safe.

Me: Thanks Bubble Buddy.

SpongeBob: Same to you too.

Don the Whale: Don't forget about me!

RD Carol: Hey there, Don!

Me: Glad you're okay Don.

Don the Whale: Same here.

Plankton's cousin Clem hopped onto my shoulder.

Clem: Thank goodness too.

Me: Clem. Then goodness you're safe too.

?: And don't forget me y'all.

We saw SpongeBob's friend from camp, Narlene Narwhal!

Narlene: Howdy there. My name is Narlene.

SpongeBob: Narlene! Glad you're safe too.

Nico: You know her SpongeBob?

SpongeBob: I sure do. We went to Kamp together.

Grizzly: This is everyone?

Grizzaka: Beggers can't be choosers! Our usual picks from Bikini Bottom are captured!

May: Except Man Ray and Dirty Bubble. They're in the Masters of Evil HQ.

Me: At least the Flying Dutchman didn't get them.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: What about Sinister Slug, Jumbo Shrimp, Atomic Flounder or Prawn or the Naked Krabs?

Grizzaka: No he didn't get them.

Me: Good.

Gru: If those perfume vultures try anything, it's freeze ray for them!

Maria: And a bubble rainbow from Spongebob!

Nico: You got that right. Lets go!

Moondancer: Wait! I have these for us.

She gave us Ghostbuster Weapons.

Me: Ghostbuster Rays and traps? Where did you get these Moondancer?

Moondancer: Egon got these for me to have us be prepared for this.

Me: Smart thinking there.

We were ready.

Then we were off.

We arrived at the covered bridge.

Me: This must be it and there is the Perfume Department. [I point to a live-action room full of perfume and customers]

Nico: Let's do it. [We try to run through the department but get sprayed with all sorts of perfume. Someone even goes as far as removing Nico's gas mask and spraying him in the face with perfume. We exit the department]

SpongeBob: [panting] I always hate going in there!

Me: Me too!

Zzzax: I'm sure the perfume thing won't be too bad.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Well, you're pure electricity.

Me: We just went through it.

Qin: Man that was so awful!

Lola: It wasn't that bad. I loved all the perfumes.

Me: Figures you would like it Lola.

Lola: Yeah I like to smell good.

RD Lucy: It was death incarnate.

Lana then hurled her guts out.

Same with RD Lana.

Qin: Yuck.

Me: But look. We're here.

We saw that we were in the creepiest place ever in Bikini Bottom: THE FLYING DUTCHMAN'S GRAVEYARD!

(EVIL LAUGHTER!)

Toad: I never wanna go through there again!

Lola: You guys are overreacting. I actually loved it.

Lana: Figures you would!

Me: I said that already Lana.

Lana: Oh sorry.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Eli) Don't bonk their heads together. What we went through is punishment enough,

Eli: Agreed.

Nico: Lets just capture the Flying Dutchman, save our friends and get the hell outta here.

Xenia: Good idea.

Rarity: Oh pity. I liked going through the perfume department.

Pipp Petals: Me too Rarity: It was beautiful.

Me: Lets put that behind us now.

We went into the graveyard and it was a scary as shit place.

Me: Boy this place give me the creeps.

Brittney: I like it.

Agitos: I thought Gothos Tower was creepy.

Lily: It sure is crazy scary though.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: Where is the ship the Flying Dutchman is in?

Me: Well it's not that hard to spot. It's a floating green glowing ship.

Bubble Buddy: Then we'll find it no problem.

Cyborg Cat: (notices something) So, a green glowing ship, right?

Ticklepuss: Yes. Why?

Cyborg Cat pointed to something.

We saw THE FLYING DUTCHMAN'S SHIP!

Nico: That's it.

Qin: Wow! The Flying Dutchman's Ship!

Xenia: Scary!

Laney: Yeah.

Maria: By the way, Layla, you and Ness get a chance to shine today.

Layla: Right on!

Ness: Sweet!

Me: Nice!

Nico: How are we going to get the Flying Dutchman's attention?

Me: I got an idea. (ACTIVATES THE YOLKER'S RIDEWATCH)

We got rapid fire egg machine guns.

Nico: Oh we're going to Egg his ship!

Me: Yep.

Disk Wars Silver Samurai: Time for our entrance!

Me: After we draw him close. Watch.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Fire!

We went invisible and fired MILLIONS OF EGGS AT THE SHIP!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

They were pelting the ship by the boatloads!

Nico: Boy this CRACKS Me up! (LAUGHS)

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Me: The Yolk's on him!

We laughed some more!

Flying Dutchman was getting smashed all over the place with eggs!

Flying Dutchman: NO ONE EGGS THE FLYING DUTCHMAN AND GETS AWAY WITH IT! ENSIGN STEER THE SHIP TO WHERE THOSE EGGS ARE COMING FROM!

Patrick: (Droning) Aye aye captain.

He had the ship come to us.

Me: Here he comes.

We hid.

When the ship got close enough…

Flying Dutchman: What the? Who was egging us!?

Then the spirits of Nature's divine ultimate power appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then beams of lightning hit our friends and freed them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Dutchie!

Squidward: You guys arrived just in time!

Sandy: YEEHAW! Thank y'all!

Plankton: We owe you one.

Flying Dutchman: How did you find me?!

Machinedramon: None of your damn business!

Me: We just looked in the phone book.

Flying Dutchman: (deadpans) It was the perfume section, wasn't it? I thought I got rid of that.

Quillfire: OBVIOUSLY, YOU DIDN'T, TYRANT!

Flying Dutchman: Hey, I didn't ask you all to go through there to get to me. You could've just teleported here instead!

Me: Then what fun would that be? You know how much we love a challenge.

Nico: Yeah.

Flying Dutchman: Ah you got me there. BUT YE WILL NEVER SAVE YER FRIENDS!

Me: Too late! We did!

Pearl: Yeah!

Mr. Krabs: So ye are through!

Flying Dutchman: How did you get so many eggs anyway?

Me: Bought them all at the grocery store.

Nico: Yeah! Obviously.

Ness: PK Flash!

He fired a ball of energy and blasted down the Flying Dutchman!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Try this! PK STARSTORM!

I rained down a powerful shower of comets and smashed him all over the place!

Flying Dutchman: THAT'S ENOUGH!

He fired laser blasts and I deflected them back and smashed him down.

We blasted him some more with eggs!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

He was pelted more.

Me: EGGS-Citing isn't it!

We laughed some more!

Then Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Gramma Stuffum, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Bizarro, Zavok, Terror Dopant, Rambling Ghost, Tiki Tak Tribe, Evil Plug Man, Stinkor, MMPR Eye Guy, Mouth of Sauron, Fire Lord, Yost X 23, and Kuroto Dan appeared.

Nico: Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Gramma Stuffum, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Bizarro, Zavok, Terror Dopant, Rambling Ghost, Tiki Tak Tribe, Evil Plug Man, Stinkor, MMPR Eye Guy, Mouth of Sauron, Fire Lord, Yost X 23, and Kuroto Dan.

Kuroto Dan: Boy you guys REALLY pelted him with eggs!

Me: Yeah we sure did. The Yolker's infinite supply of eggs really is cool.

Evil Plug Man: It sure is.

Condiment King: You want some ketchup on that?

Me: Only if the eggs are on Krabby Patties.

Firelord: True. Also those Egg Puns were awesome.

Me: They sure CRACKED us up!

We laughed some more!

Nico: Good one!

Condiment King: There are a lot of eggs here.

Leonard: At least they aren't from Red and his friends.

Me: No thank goodness.

Mr. Mittens: That's a good thing.

Me: Yeah. We really pelted him.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Nico) (German Accent) We heard you visited Sailor Moon's teacher.

Nico: We sure did.

Stonedozer: Please tell me you let her have it!

Nico: No we didn't attack her. We reprimanded her and Sailor Moon and the Sailors revealed their Sailior Soldier Forms.

Stonedozer: So the cat's out of the bag.

Me: Yep.

Typeface came.

Me: Back for another round I see Typeface.

Typeface: Yep.

Laney: Cool.

Typeface: I actually teleported on here instead of going through the perfume section.

Flying Dutchman: See? He gets it!

Me: Well we still like doing it a challenging way. (To the Viewers) Besides it's no fun if we do it the easy way.

Nico: He's right on that.

Typeface: I see.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Leif, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Fighting Foodons, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Nico's rescue

---

Condiment King was first.

Condiment King: (to Leif) Nico's rescue involved talking to Serena's teacher. PLEASE tell me she got punched in the face!

Leif: No she didn't get punched. Just a good talking to.

Applejack: Yeah but now Serena's teacher know that she is Sailor Moon.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it's true.

Flashwing: Yeah it's really cool that she knows now.

Chase: I agree there. It's awesome.

Condiment King: Glad you guys talked it all out. Lets do it!

Leif summoned Tao and merged Hermos with Poison Butterfly and it formed a powerful pesticide flit. It was called POISON AEROSOL BLASTER! They fired waves of energy, ice, earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

Lori Loud, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, The Muppets, Arpeggio and Teresa VS Leonard - Battling Another Ultimate Diamondhead

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) Nico, Shannon, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Diamondhead. I bet that one was hard to take down.

Lori Loud: It literally was and it was awesome facing Another Ultimate Diamondhead.

Pinkie Pie: But it was amazing!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was cool.

Sprocket: We had fun about that one.

Kermit: We sure did and it was cool.

Leonard: Yeah. Lets do it!

Lori summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Wynn the Wind Charmer and they formed into a powerful Wind Scythe. It was called THE SCYTHE OF WYNN THE WIND CHARMER. Lori fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and energy and smashed Leonard and his pig army down.

## CatDog, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Dexter, Dee Dee, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Lincoln's Rescue

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Montpelier Hill. How was it?

Cat: It was really cool and amazing.

Dog: Boy it sure was and that place was really creepy too.

Fluttershy: It sure was. That place had really scary history too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and it was cool.

Stealth Elf: I thought it was amazing.

Dexter: It was a most amazing and compelling mystery and exorcism there.

Dee Dee: It sure was cool.

Mr. Mittens: I agree there. Lets do it!

CatDog summoned Umbra and merged Hermos and Jurrac Meteor and they formed into a bazooka called THE JURRAC METEOR BAZOOKA SHOOTER! They fired waves of energy and leaves, grass, flowers and energgy and smashed him down

---

Luster Dawn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chicken Run Chickens, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum - Meeting a Master of Oz Gene-slammer

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) I heard you guys met a Master of Oz Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Luster Dawn: Her name is Sheila Kangaboxer and she is from Australia and she is a really deadly and powerful fighter too.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure is and she taught Lynn and Lincoln everything that she knows.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And her story is cool too.

---

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sheila, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) That's incredible.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sheila, what did Icky Vicky do to earn your wrath? Aside from what we already know about that demonic so-called babysitter.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Oh, you're so going to wish you had her killed when you hear this tale. I found out Icky Vicky started another prison riot, so she could escape and get revenge on all of you for the humiliations you put her through, this was three years ago. So, I went down to The Jupiter Prison and I brutally pulverized Icky Vicky and threw her back in her prison, but not before I'd broken her arms and legs badly, and then, I left the prison.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that evil, sadistic, bubble butt, fire-breathing, rageaholic… !

Me: I can't believe that stupid Icky Vicky would pull something like that!

Lincoln: Knowing her, she would do something like that. But, that was so awesome that you stopped her, Sheila.

Sheila Kangaboxer: (Australian Accent) Thanks, Lincoln.

Eli: But, you know what this means?

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln used his powers and formed a pool full of electric eels and dropped Icky Vicky in it, and she was electrocuted badly.

Timmy Turner: Serves you right, Bubble Butt!

Nico: (Snickers) Bubble Butt?

Wanda: That's an insult Timmy made for her, and rightfully so.

Lori: That good-for-nothing fire-breathing dragon! She's literally going to go too far, just like Flip.

Me: Second she does, she'll be on the bad end of receiving the same brutal punishment as Flip: getting dunked into another pool of electric eels.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gramma Stuffum: Mein gott! That monster babysitter!

Sunburn: I know. She is pure evil incarnate.

Ginger: (British Accent) She sure is.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh ja she sure is. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Firebird and they formed into a deadly firebird sword. It was called The SWORD OF THE FIREBIRD INFERNO! They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Thing, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Straw Hat Pirates, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - The Mascots disarming a huge bomb

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) The Mascots disarmed a huge bomb. Considering their size, it wasn't impossible.

Thing: No it wasn't. But it was a really awesome and big bomb.

Rarity: Yeah it was huge darlings. It was actually a fertilizer bomb.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there.

Gill Grunt: It was incredibly huge.

Luffy: It sure was huge.

Stonedozer: That is true. Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

Thing summoned Breaker and merged Hermos with Aussa the Earth Charmer and they formed into a staff of Earth called the STAFF OF AUSSA EARTHQUAKES! They fired waves of earth, water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

## Linka (Captain Planet), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Shareena Wickett, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - The Mascots helping Kim Possible

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) The Mascots helped Kim Possible. They should be proud.

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) Oh they sure are and it's awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome disarming a bomb.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there.

Whirlwind: Scary though. Thank goodness it wasn't a nuke.

Shareena: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

Whirlin: Boy no kiidding. Lets do it!

Linka summoned Tao as well and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Air Neos and it formed into a staff. It was called THE AIR

NEOS WIND STAFF! They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Samus Aran, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Manny, Sid, Diego, Scrat, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - The Flying Dutchman kidnapping SpongeBob's Friends

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) The Flying Dutchman kidnapped SpongeBob's Friends. Well, I guess that's one way for him to get back in the game.

Samus Aran: I know. This is crazy!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: No one tries to take our friends and gets away with it!

Spyro: And it will never happen again.

Manny: No it sure won't!

Sid: That is for sure!

Diego: Yeah!

Iceage: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Samus summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Alien Mars and they formed into a deadly ray blaster. It was called THE COSMIC FLARE MARS BLASTER! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Koji, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - The Flying

Dutchman is in a lot of trouble

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) The Flying Dutchman is in a lot of trouble. But maybe, he can join our ranks afterwards.

Koji: One can only hope but yeah he is a true anti-hero/anti-villain. But he is funny too.

Starlight Glimmer: He sure is. Also it's crazy funny that SpongeBob thought he was a genie. (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Cozy Glow: It sure is funny.

Hex: I think it's funny too.

Tyler Navarro: You got that right.

Magma: Yeah. Lets do it!

Koji summoned Forest Queen Diana and merged Hermos with Wolf and it formed into a Moonlight Wolf Scythe. It was called THE SCYTHE OF THE WOLF MOON! They fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning and blue energy and smashed him down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Miguel Tulio, Chel, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - The Flying Dutchman in for a big buttkicking

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Flying Dutchman is not in for big buttkicking. He in for big hug!

Princess What's Her Name: It's not going to be painful.

Princess Luna: It will not be bad.

Moondust: We are not going to kick his butt.

Snowdrop: It won't be a bad fight.

Gari: He in for big hug.

Blackout: He in for a bad time with a big hug.

Miguel Tulio: It will not hurt.

Bizarro: Bizarro not happy. Lets not do it!

Princess What's Her Name summoned Basilisk and merged Hermos with Javelin Beetle and they formed into a spear. It was called The Beetle Spear of The Javelin Dragon! They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Ace Bunny, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mordecai, Rigby, Benson, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - The Flying Dutchman may be scary but WE ARE Scarier!

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) The Flying Dutchman may be scary. But WE ARE more Scarier!

Ace Bunny: Yeah and he will know what fear is when we kick his butt!

Princess Celestia: And it will hurt.

King Solar: He may be a ghost but we have ways to kill ghosts.

Solar Eclipsa: Even though we're not going to kill him it will be awesome.

Amber Morning: That is for sure!

Spotlight: And it's awesome that he will be getting his butt kicked.

Mordecai: That is true.

Rigby: Yeah it sure is!

Zavok: Indeed. Lets do it!

Ace Bunny summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Sonic Chick and they formed into sonic boots for him called THE SONIC CHICK SHOES! They ran fast and smashed him all over and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox VS Terror Dopont.

---

Terror Dopont was next.

Terror Dopont: You will know what fear is.

Natsume: I AM fear.

She merged Hermos with Nine-Tailed Fox and it formed into a staff of the Kitsune. It was called The Staff of The Inferno Kitsune. She fired a wave of fire and smashed him down.

---

Gusty the Great VS Rambling Ghost

---

Rambling Ghost was next.

Rambling Ghost: (ROARS)

Gusty the Great: This is gonna be awesome.

She merged Hermos and Queen of Autumn Leaves and they formed into a scepter. It was called the SCEPTER OF THE AUTUMN SEASON! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zecora VS The Tiki Tak Tribe

---

The Tiki Tak Tribe was next.

Zecora: This battle will be most fun for all of us to me, and it will be one for us to enjoy and for all to see.

The Tiki Tak Tribe agreed.

Zecora merged Hermos with Supersonic Skull Flame and it formed into a Skull Flame Sword. It was called THE SKULL FLAME VOODOO STAFF! She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Marcarita VS Evil Plug Man.

---

Evil Plug Man was next.

Evil Plug Man: I'll plug you in.

Marcarita: Bring it on.

Marcarita merged Hermos with Vylon Omega and it formed into an Omega Staff and it was called the VYLON OMEGA LIGHT STAFF! She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Penelope "Stinky" Florington VS Stinkor.

---

Stinkor was next.

Stinkor: This will be awesome for Stinkor! (LOUD FART!)

Penelope Florington: It sure will be cool. Lets do it!

Penelope merged Hermos with Maju Garzett and it went into her stomach and became a new technique called SLUDGE VOMIT DELUGE! She vomited!

PROJECTILE VOMIT!

She fired waves of gross black sludge and it hit Stinkor and drenched him and knocked him down! YUCK!

Penelope Florington was wiping her mouth in absolute disgust!

Penelope Florington: OH THAT WAS SO FUCKING DISGUSTING! YUCK YUCK YUCK YUCK! I FEEL LIKE A DRANK RAW SEWAGE! BLECH!

---

Roshi the 4 Tails Jinchuriki VS Eye Guy (MMPR)

---

Eye Guy was next.

Eye Guy: You ready for me?

Roshi: I am ALWAYS ready.

Roshi merged Hermos with Mr. Volcano and they formed into a Volcano Sword! It was called SWORD OF THE MAGMA INFERNO! He fired waves of lava and smashed him down.

---

Yugito Nii the 2 Tails Jinchuriki and Audrey Sauron VS Mouth of Sauron

---

Mouth of Sauron was next.

Mouth of Sauron: This is always fun and good.

Yugito: It sure is.

Audrey Sauron: I think it's always fun.

Yugito merged Hermos with Sorcerer of Dark Magic and it formed into a powerful staff and it was called THE STAFF OF THE DARK SORCERER! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ophelia Nefertiti the Firewing Pegasus Gene-Slammer VS Firelord

---

Firelord was next.

Firelord: This is always fun.

Ophelia Nefertiti: It sure is.

Ophelia merged Hermos with Firewing Pegasus and it formed into a staff. It was called The Firewing Pegasus Staff! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Jasmine VS X-23.

---

X-23 was next.

X-23: The Flying Dutchman is creepy.

Jasmine: It sure is.

Jasmine merged Hermos with Desertapir and it formed into a flute and it was called THE DESERTAPIR FLUTE OF THE DESERT! She blew it and summoned a swarm of Desertapirs and smashed her down!

---

Noir Wendoma the Dharc the Dark Charmer Gene-Slammer VS Kuroto Dan aka Kamen Rider Genm

---

Kuroto Dan was next.

Kuroto Dan: I'll do this without continues.

Nori Wendoma: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Dharc the Dark Charmer and it formed into a darkness scythe and it was called the DARKNESS CHARMING SCYTHE! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Typeface

---

Typeface was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand cannons for The Dark World Goth Girls and The Gutierrez Sisters who are in Lincoln's harem

For The Dark World Goth Girls: hand-cannon Blasters named Dark World Demonic Firestorm, and the hand-cannon Blasters are modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but they're black with colored flames matching the Dark World Duel Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into on the blasters with the Dark World Duel Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

And for the Gutierrez Sisters: hand-cannon Blasters named Lightsworn Lightstorm, and the hand-cannon Blasters are modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but they're white with colored flames on the blasters with the Lightsworn Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into surrounded by light etched on the sides, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit him and Typeface exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: OH YEAH! Typeface you have failed this graveyard.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to test your luck!

Tsukasa: Took the words right out of my mouth!

Lucky: My thoughts exactly!

Kamen Ride: Ooguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Aqua! And Daiki summoned all the Yellow Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Me: NICE! Now for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Me: Now for this Yolka!! (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

Announcer: GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

Maria: Don't forget this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHICKEN FORCE SURPRISE!

She summoned Monster Chicken, Ovulator, The Chicken From Outer Space, Chunky Chicken, Evil Scratch, Angry Chicken Wing, Hot Rodney, The Yolker and Angry Nashville Hot Chicken,

The Yolker: Lets give this Dutchman the Yolk! (LAUGHS) Get it!?

We laughed.

Me: This will Yolk you up!

Ed: CHICKENS! (Hugs Monster Chicken, Ovulator, The Chicken From Outer Space, Chunky Chicken, Evil Scratch, Angry Chicken

Wing, Hot Rodney, The Yolker and Angry Nashville Hot Chicken) HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Chunky Chicken: Okay Ed you love us.

Me: Lets get him!

We fired more eggs at the Flying Dutchman!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

He was being inundated in eggs!

Kamengareth and Prince Mudeenu Blasted and smashed him all over.

Vegeta, Demolishor, Pan and Crosshairs used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Demolishor's laser fingers, Crosshairs Speed and Vegeta and Pan's powers 100-fold.

Vegeta and Demolishor: DEMOLISHING GALLICK GUN!

Pan and Crosshairs: SPEEDING MASENKO BLAST!

Magic of Dragons and Mumbo: DRAGON MAGIC BLAST!

Ghost Hunting Extreme and Skulker: GHOST HUNTING BLAST!

Smoking Masters and Patty and Selma: SMOKING SCORCH SHOT!

Skates of Speed and Golden Glider: SKATING FLASH BLAST!

Science gone Wild and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE WILD BLAST!

BEARS! and Grizzly: BEAR STORM BLAST!

LIGHTNING! and Zzzax: LIGHTNING FURY ENERGY!

Opposite of WarGreymon and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA DESTROYING BLAST!

TOADS! and Toad: TOADS OF JUSTICE!

Machine Darkness and Machinedramon: GIGA CANNON BLAST!

Mermaid Mayhem and Marina Del Ray: MERMAID FURY MAELSTROM!

FEAR INCARNATE and MOE Sinestro: FEAR OF PARALLAX BLAST!

Fire Comes Forth and Evil Fire Man: FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

Wings of Wrath and Evil Wing Man: WINGS OF WRATH BLAST!

Boil Force and Boil Man: BOILING SCALD STORM!

GRIZZLY SPIRITS and Grizzaka: GRIZZLY BEAR MAUL STORM!

Pink Slayer Force and Pink Ranger Slayer: FIRESTORM PINK BLAST!

Cybernetic Cat Claws and Cyborg Cat: CYBORG FURY SWIPE STORM!

Ticklish Buttkicking and Ticklepuss: TICKLING BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Quills of Pain and Quillfire: PORCUPINE NEEDLES OF BUTTKICKING!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: EMPATHY SKULLSMASHER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

SpongeBob Squarepants, Starlight Glimmer, Ness, Layla, me and Eli: CHICKEN SPONGE ELEMENTAL SMASH!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BUBBLE ELEMENT STYLE: BUBBLE RAINBOW!

Jessica Shannon: BUBBLE STING STYLE: BUBBLE WASPS!

Entrapta: BUBBLE LIGHTNING STYLE: BUBBLE BOLTS!

Peni Parker: BUBBLE WEB STYLE: BUBBLE SPIDER!

Perfuma: BUBBLE NATURE STYLE: BUBBLE FLOWERS!

Frosta: BUBBLE ICE STYLE: BUBBLE ICICLES!

Jessica Kaios: BUBBLE FIRE STYLE: BUBBLE FLAME!

Yuna: BUBBLE WATER STYLE: BUBBLE WAVE!

Toph: BUBBLE EARTH STYLE! BUBBLE BOULDER!

Tatsumaki: BUBBLE WIND STYLE: BUBBLE CYCLONE!

Shantae: BUBBLE MAGIC STYLE: BUBBLE BIRDS!

Akko: BUBBLE STAR STYLE: BUBBLE ASTEROIDS!

They fired waves of bubbles infused with elements.

Lincoln and his harem: BUBBLE FINAL SMASH: BUBBLE EXPLOSIVE!

They fired explosive bubbles!

Me: And this too!

I spun my Magisword Bracelet.

Announcer: EXPLODING BUBBLE MAGISWORD!

Me: We haven't done this in a while. Prohyas, Vambre?

Prohyas: Lets do it!

Announcer: GIANT EGG MAGISWORD! LITTLE BLUE BOMB MAGISWORD!

Me, Prohyas and Vambre: SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO - EGG BOMBS OF WRATH!

We fired waves of energy and bombs and eggs and they hit the Flying Dutchman and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and beaten!

Nico: NICE!

Lincoln: That'll teach you, you scurvy sea dog!

Nico: He's in big big trouble when The Ghost Council convenes to decide his punishment. But I think they will let him be sentenced to the M.O.E. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Dr. Arliss Loveless to deal with, and that tech-crazed criminal mastermind should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to overthrow the United States Government, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. You can come out now, Dr. Loveless.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Lincoln's old enemy, Dr. Arliss Loveless, and he was really really mad now.

Nico: Damn, I think after what you did to him last year, you've really pissed him off, Lincoln.

Dr. Arliss Loveless: You fools have ruined all of my plans, if you hadn't gotten in my way, the entire government would've been destroyed and I would've finally divided the nation, now I will kill every last one of you.

Wendy Dorrington: As if any of us are going to let that happen, you miserable good-for-nothing loser.

Suddenly, Wendy Dorrington's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, angels, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Elemental Mistress Doriado-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dr. Arliss Loveless, she left orange energy, Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, angels, and phoenixes with every step.

Wendy Dorrington: Dr. Arliss Loveless, the crimes that you have committed against the people of the United States and The U.S. government itself can never ever be forgiven, you are nothing more than a traitor to the entire nation, and for that, you are hereby sentenced to death for your vile crimes.

Suddenly, Wendy Dorrington was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, and Crystals surrounding the vortex, there's Elemental Mistress Doriado flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Wendy Dorrington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Wendy Dorrington grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon purple eyes, and an orange energy aura with Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, angels, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has the Element Kanji in the hands of Elemental Mistress Doriado emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with purple crystals for eyes and holding the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Elemental Mistress Doriado with orange crystals for eyes and holding the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, and her heart-shaped necklace. Wendy Dorrington has on a sleeveless orange open blouse, sleeveless orange dress top, long orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, angels, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental Mistress Doriado with elemental forces surrounding it. Suddenly, Wendy Dorrington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with purple tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Wendy Dorrington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Wendy Dorrington's massive Elemental Mistress Doriado-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, angels, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Elemental Mistress Doriado's Elemental Firestorm Greatsword of Elemental Firestorm Justice and Elemental Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Elemental Mistress Doriado etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and a large purple gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental Mistress Doriado's head with purple gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Elemental Mistress Doriado that said, "Wendy Dorrington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental Mistress Doriado, Powerful Master of The Elements, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Flip, Scoots, Bolhofner, Hank & Hank, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, The Miller Family, and Stern Fern, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ウェンディ・ドリントン、エレメンタル・ミストレス・ドリアドのジーン・スラマー、エレメントの強力なマスター、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、フリップ、スクート、ボルホフナー、ハンク＆ハンク、ルイス・トラボルタ、パブロ、アンダーソン、ザ・ミラー家族、そしてスターン・ファーン、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、水、氷、風、光、闇、地球、時間、宇宙のマスター、スター、マジック、ライトニング、ウッド、クリスタル、エンジェル、フェニックス

Wendy Dorrington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM MISTRESS DORIADO ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL MISTRESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Wendy Dorrington's Super Angel Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dr. Loveless saw it, the bastard fell into a rage and was about to kill her when he got out a gun, but Wendy fired a powerful orange energy blast with Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Light, Darkness, Earth, Time, Space, Stars, Magic, Lightning, Wood, Crystals, angels, and phoenixes, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit the bastard, and it pissed him off even more.

Nico: Holy crap, Wendy Dorrington's transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln: She now looks even more like an Angel of The Elements, and Wendy, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Wendy Dorrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Firestorm Mistress Doriado and Divine Celestial Elemental Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy that evil monster and traitor of the US once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Wendy.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Wendy Dorrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of trying to divide the United States for your own selfish purposes are finally over, Dr. Loveless, and now, it's time for you to die!**

Wendy Dorrington and Lincoln went after Dr. Arliss Loveless, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Dr. Arliss Loveless, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing off Dr. Loveless off badly, but Wendy Dorrington and Lincoln were just getting started. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster then appeared for Wendy Dorrington, it was known as Elemental Mistress Doriado's Elemental Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's orange with elemental forces on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental Mistress Doriado surrounded by elements etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

Lincoln also got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster and he and Wendy fired blasts of rainbow energy and elemental forces, and when they hit Dr. Arliss Loveless, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Dr. Arliss Loveless' spirit appeared and Wendy and Lincoln fired two black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Dr. Loveless and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he killed. We cheered wildly for what Wendy Dorrington and Lincoln did to Dr. Arliss Loveless as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Wendy Dorrington's new body, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Wendy Dorrington: That'll teach you, you heartless traitor. Thanks for helping me in destroying Dr. Arliss Loveless, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Wendy.

Suddenly, Wendy Dorrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Wendy Dorrington's face, they kissed passionately as Wendy Dorrington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental Mistress Doriado flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Wendy Dorrington changed back and came back to us, as the display and Elemental Mistress Doriado vanished.

Nico: That was a really awesome elemental battle you guys put on against that bastard, Dr. Loveless.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and we finally got rid of him for good.

Eli: He deserved to die for his crimes. Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your next rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Eli. Hmm, ooh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Vylon Omega?

Me: Now, that's an awesome one.

We had him defeated.

Flying Dutchman: Alright, do your worst?

Whirlin: Actually, we were actually thinking you could join our ranks.

Flying Dutchman: Really?

Iceage: Well, Spongebob has helped you at times.

Magma: And the offer extends to your crew.

Me: Yeah.

Bizarro: This was very bad day.

Me: It was a bad day.

Zavok: Now, let's go home through the perfume section.

All of us: NO!

Me: Yeah I've had enough perfume to last a fucking eternity!

Qin: Me too!

Me: Uh no offense Lola and RD Lola and to Rarity and Pipp and those that wear perfume.

Rarity: Oh none taken.

Nico: Yeah. This was one that really Breaks the Yolk! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Me: Yeah!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Breaks the Yolk. But yeah. (To the viewers) This was an awesome and funny rescue though. Hope you liked it.

Nico: We all did. Great job today everyone.

Me: Boy this was an adventure that Cracks us up and Breaks the Yolks! (LAUGHS) Oh I can't get enough Egg puns.

Yolker: (LAUGHS) Good one!

We went back home and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

SpongeBob Squarepants Revenge of The Flying Dutchman was the very first SpongeBob game I played and it was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mizore Shirayuki, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to Yokai Academy and were going there to do another awesome rescue. But we're also going to battle Mizore's crazy mother Tsurara who wants to make sure she ONLY MARRIES Tsukune Aono and ONLY HIM! But Mizore is going to transform into her most powerful and most awesome form ever! So guest I'll need the transformation sequence for that. Mizore is going to choose who she wants to be with and it's her choice and her choice alone. Also we're going to meet a Tri-Horned Dragon Gene-slammer named Princess Rhonda Florence and she is the long lost Princess of Germany. She is Nico's friend that went to school with him and she is also very gifted in knowing so much about the history of Germany and she also is very amazing in fighting and also knows all about dragons too. The match-up scene is for Hikari Raindom, Gene-Slammer of Lyna the Light Charmer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Antasma, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him last year in Camden Town. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Seul Choix Lighthouse in Schoolcraft County, Michigan, where over the years, visitors have reported experiencing everything from creepy apparitions to disembodied voices in and around the lighthouse, and it's even said that a former light keeper can't seem to leave the grounds. Now, Lincoln and his group are heading there to to exorcise the building of the spirits that've haunted inside this empty place for more than a century. And we're going to meet an Vylon Omega Gene-Slammer named Hikari Viper, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also training to be part of The CIA. It was Hikari that showed Lincoln the ropes of being a CIA agent as well as the gadgets. they even worked together to make new ones that can incapacitate enemies that way they would be able to stop the conflicts without weapons. Lincoln and Hikari went swimming at the lake and they ended up kissing each other underwater. She's also the sister of Crimson Viper, and she hates Scoots and Flip with a burning passion. Get ready for a really crazy and awesome pumpkin smashing halloween adventure. I know it's early but it is the Halloween Season. Also It's for where we do Billy & Mandy's Jacked Up Halloween. Get ready to laugh as we battle Jack O Lantern and smash all his pumpkin friends into dust!

See you all tomorrow.

# PUMPKIN COMEDY HALLOWEEN

GET READY FOR A REALLY GOOFY HALLOWEEN ADVENTURE. I know it's not Halloween yet but this is for Billy & Mandy's Jacked Up Halloween

---

Walking through the dark forests of the Yokai Realm was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mizore Shirayuki, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to not only do a welfare check on Yokai Academy but also to do another awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: Been aa while since we went to Yokai Academy.

Xenia: Boy it sure has been a while.

Lola: Yeah I can't remember the last time we were here.

Nico: Last time we were here in this realm was to settle some unfinished business with Moka's father for Jared.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Mizore Shirayuki: But it's awesome to see this place again after so long.

Nico: It sure is. Thanks for coming with me, Mizore.

Mizore Shirayuki: It's my pleasure Nico. And it's really amazing awesome helping you out here.

Himiko: It sure is gonna be awesome seeing Yokai Academy.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Do you remember when J.D. and the others first met you guys?

Mizore Shirayuki: I sure do and that was an awesome and amazing adventure.

Camie: What happened?

Mizore Shirayuki: It was an awesome and amazing adventure.

Me: And it was where I killed Kuyo the first time.

I went over what happened in chapter 94 and it was awesome.

---

Me and Naruto are in the Simulator doing an exercise.

Varie, Aylene, Lori, Carol, Leni, Luna, Ember, Sam L., Jeri, Sam M., Danny, Eddy, Luan, Lynn, Shannon, Lincoln & Linka, Lucy, Wednesday, Haiku, Laney, Penny, Lana & Lola, Penny, Lisa, Lily, Liam, Tabby, Zach, Sakura, Ino, Fu, Hinata, Mikari, Tenten, Kushina, Tayuya, Rin, Isaribi, and Sasame were in the control room.

The simulator activated and Me and Naruto found ourselves in the Yokai Realm.

Me: We're in the world of Rosario + Vampire. Another one of my favorite animes.

Naruto: I believe it. This forest is really creepy.

Me: I know. Stay close to me.

Me and Naruto walk through the forest and we hear a bike bell coming.

Me: Jump!

Me and Naruto jumped and we see a girl with pink hair and a green school uniform on ride passed us and she fell to the ground.

We land and rush over to her.

Me: Miss. Are you okay?

?: Yeah. I'm a little dizzy.

Naruto saw her fangs and knew that she was a vampire.

Naruto: You're a vampire aren't you?

?: Yes.

Naruto cuts his hand with a kunai and blood comes out.

Naruto: Here. Have a drink.

?: Thank you.

The girls takes a big drink and was all better.

?: That's better. Sorry I'm Moka Akashiya.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Moka. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Naruto: And I'm his little brother Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Moka: It's a pleasure. I was on my way to Yokai Academy.

Me: That's where we're headed.

Naruto: Yep. Can we walk with you?

Moka: I would like that.

As we all walked, I asked Moka a question about her past.

Moka: I don't like talking about my past very much. I come from a powerful Vampire family and I was ostracized because of my habits.

Naruto: I know how you feel Moka. Like you I have a dark past. My whole village minus a few have treated me like I was a plague. I'm the Jinchuriki of the 9-Tailed Fox. My parents were killed on the night I was born and I was made the Jinchuriki of the Fox. My village hated my guts and it was not pleasent.

Moka: That's horrible Naruto. I'm so sorry.

Naruto: It's no big deal Moka but thank you.

Me: I met Naruto during a battle and I made him my little brother.

Naruto: I now became a Kitsune Angel Hanyou. I'm half human-half kitsune. But I also have Angel abilities. I have enormous power as a result.

Moka: That's incredible Naruto. What about you J.D. do you have powers too?

Me: Yes I do Moka. But I was born a normal human. But I was given my powers because of Cosmic Radiation, Radiation from Outer Space. It gave me omnipotent powers and more.

Moka: That's incredible!

Me: It is. I have tremendous power and with Great Power comes Great Responsibility.

Moka: That's true.

Naruto: Moka, I think you're very beautiful as you are and I can even tell that you have great power deep down inside.

Moka: Thank you Naruto. But this is not my real self. My rosary cross I have around my neck holds my inner self. If I were to take this off I would turn into my true form, the truly terrifying vampire.

Me: That's incredible. That rosary must suppress your true power and keeps it from escaping.

Moka: That's right. I wish I could remove this seal permanently so that way my true self and my outer self could someday live as one instead of two separate beings.

Naruto: I'm sure you'll find a why to break the seal for good someday.

Me: Me too Moka.

Moka: You're not afraid of me? How come?

Naruto: Trust me Moka, we are no strangers to everything in the worlds of the paranormal and supernatural.

Me: Also Me and Naruto are not the kind of people to judge people like that. We would never do something like that.

Naruto: Especially to a pretty and beautiful girl.

Moka: (Blushes) Thank you guys.

We arrived at the school and it was an amazing place.

Me: So this is Yokai Academy. It looks like a Japanese Castle.

Naruto: It kinda does.

We find our homeroom and we saw numerous students.

Me: (In my head) They all look human but I'll bet that they are all monsters in disguise.

We met our teacher Shizuka Nekonome.

Ms. Nekonome: Welcome. You must be the new students. I'm your homeroom teacher Shizuka Nekonome.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze his little brother.

Me: We're not related by blood. It's something we like to keep hidden.

Moka: And I'm Moka Akashiya.

Ms. Nekonome: Please take your seats.

We took your seats and Me and Naruto scanned the students. One student caught our eye. It was a girl named Fenikkusu Megami. She was a Phoenix.

Me: (In my head) She's a Phoenix. One of my favorite creatures of myth. I'll have to ask her to join us.

Naruto saw a kid named Saizō Komiya and he looked like he could hurt Moka in any way, shape or form.

Naruto: (To me telepathically) That kid Saizō is a menace and he's planning on making Moka his own.

Me: (To Naruto Telepathically) Thanks for telling me bro. We'll deal with it when we can.

Naruto nodded.

At lunch we were talking and Fenikkusu came.

Fenikkusu: Hey. Can I sit here?

Me: Sure.

She sat by Naruto.

Me: My name is J.D. Knudson.

Fenikkusu: I know. My name is Fenikkusu Megami and I heard alot about you and how you defeated the notorious Black Daffodil Gang.

Me: It's a pleasure and news about that sure has traveled fast around the world hasn't it?

Fenikkusu: (Chuckles) It sure has.

Moka: You defeated a gang J.D.?

Me: We sure did. Me, my fiance Varie and my friends the Loud Siblings defeated them. The Black Daffodil Gang was terrorizing all of Michigan for 5 years and we ended their reign of terror.

Moka: That's amazing!

Naruto: Yeah. It was awesome.

Fenikkusu: You must be the famous Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Naruto: I am.

Fenikkusu: It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm Fenikkusu.

Naruto: It's a pleasure.

Me: So Fenikkusu, are you a phoenix?

Fenikkusu: How did you know that?

Me: Your name means Phoenix and it's one of my favorite creatures. The legendary firebird that represents Fire, Immortality, Reincarnation, Resurrection and Renewal.

Fenikkusu: That's all correct. I'm impressed you know all that. Yes I am a phoenix and I have amazing fire powers and I can fly with wings.

Me: That's amazing. I'm an Angel.

Fenikkusu: That's cool. I can tell that you and Naruto have a lot of power.

Naruto: That's right.

Then Saizō came over.

Saizō: Hey Moka, how about you ditch these Losers and come with me?

Moka: No thank you.

Saizō: Maybe I didn't make myself clear.

Naruto grabbed his arm as he was about to grab her.

Naruto: You stay away from her pretty boy!

Saizō: Let go kid! Moka is mine!

Naruto: Moka is not a piece of property for your own amusement you Chauvinistic Numbskull!

Saizō: That's it!

Saizō punched Naruto but he dodged it and Naruto punched Saizō in the face and sent him crashing into the wall.

Me: Nice shot bro.

Moka: Way to go.

Fenikkusu: Your strength is truly impressive.

Naruto: Thanks guys.

Later at sunset we were heading to our dorm rooms when Saizō confronted us again.

Saizō: You will pay for that punch!

Me: You just will never learn will you?

Saizō: I will now kill you and Moka will be mine.

Saizō then transformed into an Orc.

Me: So you're an Orc. I've read alot about your kind in books and on computer games.

Saizō: **Yes and now you will die!**

Naruto punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a tree.

Naruto: You'll have to get through us first.

Naruto goes Kitsune Hanyou, I go Angel, and Fenikkusu went Phoenix.

Naruto: Wow. You look awesome Fenikkusu.

Fenikkusu: Thanks Naruto. But you can call me Kusu.

Naruto: All right. Lets get him together.

Saizō got up and he was mad.

Saizō: **You all will die!**

I punch him in the stomach and kicked him in the back of the head.

Naruto grabbed him with his tails and lifted him up and slammed him into the ground with incredible force.

When Saizō got up, Fenikkusu fired a stream of fire at him and burned him bad.

Fenikkusu: The Flames of justice shall cleanse the soul.

Naruto then charged at him and accidentally tripped and stumbled after Moka and he accidentally took off her rosary. A powerful transformation happened. Moka was enveloped in a bright pink light and the sky turned dark and bats covered Moka. She became like a goddess and her hair turned silver and her eyes turned red and slitted.

Saizō: **Hey, what's going on here? That's not the same Moka.**

The bats came off her and her true form was revealed.

Saizō: **Oh man! The tales, they're true! The Red eyes, the silver hair, the overwhelming energy! She's an S-Class Super Monster! A real Vampire!**

Naruto: Whoa! So that's Moka's true form!

Me: Unbelievable! Her power is completely unreal!

Fenikkusu: Incredible! So this is the legendary vampire.

Moka: So then I suppose the one that woke me up was you huh?

Naruto: That was me by accident.

Moka looked at Naruto.

Moka: So we meet at last Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Naruto: Yes.

Moka: You 3 have done very well against this maniac. I'll handle the rest from here.

Me: He's all yours.

Fenikkusu: Show him what happens to those that hurt other women!

Moka: With pleasure.

Saizō: **Get it together man! You would be a legend if you beat a vampire.**

Moka: (Yawns) It's time for you to know your place.

Moka kicks Saizō in the face and sends him crashing into the cliff with devastating force.

Me: Holy Mackeral!

Naruto: What power!

Fenikkusu: He sure was asking for it.

Moka: That takes care of him. [To us] I must admit your power is all very impressive.

Me: Thanks Moka. Your power is impressive too. You want us to finish him off?

Moka: That won't be necessary. He's learned his lesson.

Naruto: I hope so. He gives boys everywhere a bad name.

Me: You said it bro.

Fenikkusu: I agree.

Moka: I couldn't agree more. Also, when you removed my seal Naruto your chakra merged my personalities together. We are now one thanks to you.

Naruto: You're welcome Moka.

Me: That's awesome Moka! Way to go bro!

Naruto: Thanks.

Me: We should get to our dorms and explain everything.

At their dorm room Fenikkusu revealed her background and it was not pleasent. She came from the Phoenix clan, a clan of Phoenix's that was known for fire control, immortality, and bringing the dead back to life. They were wiped out by an evil clan of fox demons called Yoko's. Fenikkusu is the last of her clan and she swore to get revenge on the Yoko's. She was adopted by a farmer in Japan.

Me: Kusu that's horrible!

Moka: I agree. The Vampires and the Yoko's had been at war with eachother for centuries.

Naruto: You're not the only one thats lost a clan Kusu. My best friend Sasuke Uchiha lost his clan too. The Uchiha Clan was killed by his older brother Itachi and Sasuke swore to kill him and avenge the entire clan.

Me: It was because of the Hidden Leaf Council's corruption that Itachi was forced to kill the entire clan.

Fenikkusu: That's horrible!

Me: Yeah. But after the truth was revealed he changed and is now trying to put the Uchiha on the right path.

Moka: That's good.

Me: Yeah. But we have a lot of work to do. I sense that this whole school is having lots of problems with it's students and staff.

Fenikkusu: I can sense it too.

Naruto: We've got our work cut out for us.

The Next day, as we were walking to class we heard someone gasp and we saw a girl with neon blue hair and a beautiful appearence.

?: Please help me.

Naruto ran over and helped her.

Naruto: Are you all right?

She looked at Naruto and she has purple eyes.

?: Yes I am.

Naruto: You're Kurumu Kurono aren't you?

Kurumu: Yes. How did you know that?

Naruto: I saw an empty desk in our homeroom and I figured it was yours.

Kurumu: That's right and you are my destined one.

I fired a Force blast at her and sent her into a true.

Me: Get away from my little brother!

Kurumu: You ruined everything!

Kurumu sprouted bat wings and a tail.

Me: She's a Succubus, the beautiful demons of Medieval Folklore.

Fenikkusu: The Phoenixes and the Succubi have had a nasty rivalry and it's been that way for centuries.

Kurumu: That's right and I'm here on an important mission. The fate of my race is at stake!

Me: Mission? What for?

Naruto: Fate of your race? What do you mean?

Kurumu: The reason we Succubi seduce men is so we can meet our destined one. My kind are few in number. So in order for our race to survive we must carefully choose our destined one from a large pool of men that we've bewitched with our love charm.

Me: I've read about that. It's called the Spell of the Succubus. It's a very powerful charm that works on the most weak-minded of men. It's been used by succubi for centuries.

Fenikkusu: It's a very dangerous weapon of the Succubi and we Phoenixs are immune to that charm.

Kurumu: That's correct. I had almost done it too! [Her nails become long claws and she slashes at us] But you got in the way of that J.D.! That's why I can't let you live!

I dodge all her attacks.

Moka: So that's it? That's why you picked a fight with us? Big mistake.

Moka grabbed her tail and spun her around and kicked her in the face and sent her crashing through 3 trees and she hit another one and slumped on the ground.

Kurumu: I'm sorry. I'll stop I promise.

Naruto: Moka that's it. She's had enough. She's in alot of pain like me. Lets try and help her out.

Moka: You're right Naruto. We have our own mission too.

Kurumu broke down crying and Naruto formed a Shadow Clone and comforted her.

Moka: How could you tell that she was in pain Naruto?

Naruto: Through her eyes.

Fenikkusu: That's right. They say the eyes are the window into the soul and I can tell that Kurumu has been through some tough times.

2 hours later, Me, Naruto, Moka, Fenikkusu and Kurumu were checking out our test scores and we saw that we are all tied for number one with someone called Yukari Sendo. We then see three boys picking on a little girl in witch attire.

Boy 1: That stupid witch costume is against the rules.

I walk up to them.

Me: Leave her alone you filthy parasites! Who the heck do you think you are picking on her?

Naruto: Yeah, she's a little girl you know!

Boy 2: Who are you two?

Me: Someone you don't want to get mad. Now get out here and if we catch you picking on this little girl again we will kill you!

Naruto: Yeah! Consider this your first and last warning!

Me, Naruto, Moka, Fenikkusu, and Kurumu met Yukari Sendo.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Yukari. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Moka: I'm Moka Akishiya.

Fenikkusu: I'm Fenikkusu Megami.

Kurumu: And I'm Kurumu Kurono.

Yukari: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: Yukari I can tell that you have amazing smarts and you have a great talent in the mystic arts like me.

Yukari: You can use magic too?

Me: Light and dark magic. Also I can sense that you are in pain too. I can tell that no one accepts you because of your gifts.

Kurumu: That's really sad.

Naruto: Trust me Yukari I know how you feel. I too was not liked and more.

Fenikkusu: That's right. You don't have to worry about that anymore. We'll be your friends.

Yukari was shocked by this and she broke down crying and Naruto comforted her.

?: Hey!

We saw the same three boys from before.

Me: Those jerks again!

Naruto: What do you three morons want!?

Boy 3: Making friends with a witch is against the rules and you will pay for that!

They transform into lizardmen.

Me: Lizardmen!? I thought they existed only in B-Movies!

Tadeshi: No we are real and we will kill you for befriending a witch.

Me: Bring it on. I could use a lizardskin wallet to give to my fiance. But not in here. Lets take this outside.

Tadeshi: Good thinking.

We all go outside to the forest and a savage fight began. We all overwhelm the Lizardmen and me and Naruto blasted them and killed them. I take my sword and slash the dead bodies and turn them into a wallet and purse.

Me: Perfect.

Yukari: You sure stayed true to your threat J.D.

Me: Yep. They were asking for trouble and they got it.

I sealed the wallet and purse into a scroll.

The Next day we were looking for a club to sign up for.

Me: Lets see. What sounds like a perfect club?

Naruto: How about the swimming club?

Me: That would be a perfect club for us but I don't think Moka and Kusu would like it.

Moka: Yes. You are correct.

Me: From what I remember Vampires can't get wet with water because the purities in it will weaken them and Kusu, Phoenixes can't get wet because it will extinguish them.

Fenikkusu: That's right. It won't kill us because we're immortal.

Moka: Yes. I can't get wet.

Me: So that's out.

We hear screaming coming from the pool.

Me: Sounds like trouble. (Senses Something) Whoa! My Mermaid Senses are going haywire!

Moka: You can sense Mermaids?

Me: Yeah. It's one of my childhood powers. There must be alot of them. I have a feeling that the swim club is full of mermaids. Moka, Kusu, you'd better sit this one out when we get there. Naruto, Kurumu, Yukari, you come with me. Lets go!

We ran to the pool and we saw mermaids sucking people dry of their blood.

Me: (Gasp) Mermaids! I was right. These must be mermaids from the dark side of the legend. Lets go!

Me and Naruto ran onto the water and Kurumu flew above it. We were fighting blood-thirsty mermaids.

Varie arrived at the pool and she saw us fighting.

Me: (Signal Whistle) Yo! Everyone out of the pool!

The club members got out of the pool.

We met a mermaid named Tamao Ichinose.

Me: You must be Tamao Ichinose.

Tamao: That's right. J.D. Knudson, I've heard alot about you.

Me: The feeling is mutual.

Varie: I have a question for you all.

We see Varie.

Me: Varie, I was just about to call for you but you beat me to it.

Varie: I know. [to the mermaids] My parents were killed 11 years ago by 2 mermaids from the dark side of the legend. Do any of you know who they are?

A Mermaid raised her hand. Her name was Mingyo. She had red fins and a red tail and a blue bikini and red hair and blue eyes.

Mingyo: Yes. I do. My name is Mingyo and they're my parents and they told me what they did. I never wanted to become a mermaid for the Dark Side of the Legend. I wanted to help people out. I'm so sorry my parents killed your parents.

Varie: I can tell you aren't lying. Thank you for telling me.

Mingyo: I will gladly have them brought here.

We all gasp.

Me: Mingyo you're gonna turn on your own parents?

Mingyo: Yes. Those monsters are not my parents anymore. They are cold-blooded murderers.

Naruto: That is harsh. But they deserve to face justice.

Kurumu: No kidding.

Mingyo created a whirlpool and out of it came a mermaid and a merman.

Me: So you two are the ones that killed Varie's parents.

?: Yes. I'm Nikora and this is my husband Taketa. Mingyo why have you called us?

Mingyo: Payback time!

Varie: You monsters killed my parents and I will have my revenge!

They saw Varie.

Nikora: What!? That little brat is alive!?

Varie: No! I escaped and survived.

Naruto: Tamao, you'd better get everyone out of here. This is gonna get brutal. We'll talk later.

Tamao: Right.

The swim club got out and ran.

Varie went Super Angel and pulverized Nikora and Taketa into oblivion. She then threw them up into the air.

Varie: This is for my mother and father! Now die! KA! ME! HA! ME! HAAAAAA!

She fired a Kamehameha Wave right at them and it engulfed them and vaporized them in an instant.

Varie powered down and landed by the pool. She pulled out a locket she had around her neck and opened it up and in it was a photo of her family.

Varie: You can now rest in peace Mom and Dad. I love you both. (Kisses the photo)

Varie broke down crying and grieved for her family and I comforted her.

Me: It's okay Varie. Just let it all out.

Varie was crying hard into my chest.

Me: It's okay. it's okay.

Tamao: She got revenge on the people that killed her parents?

Naruto: Yeah. Her past was very tragic.

Tamao: That's horrible.

Mingyo: I can't believe my own mother and father would do this to her. They are monsters.

Kurumu: No kidding. Varie has been through something no one should ever have to go through.

Varie cried for 2 hours and she calmed down.

Varie: Thank you J.D. I love you.

Me: I love you too Varie.

Me and Varie kissed and everyone cheered.

In the cafeteria, we were having lunch and Tamao and Mingyo were with us.

Tamao: I'm so sorry about your parents Varie.

Varie: It's all right Tamao.

Mingyo: I never wanted to become a mermaid for the Dark Side of the Legend. It's a horrific Lifestyle.

Me: I know. It's not pleasent.

Naruto: I can tell that you are lonely Tamao. Like I once was.

Tamao: Yes. I don't have any friends because I was treated like an outcast.

Naruto revealed his background and Mingyo and Tamao were shocked.

Tamao: Naruto that's awful.

Naruto: Yeah. But I now have my family back and it's thanks to my big brother here.

Me: I'm glad I could help bro.

Tamao: I'm so glad.

Varie: Tamao, you look very familiar to me.

Tamao: Same here. I once had a little sister named Varie. But she disappeared after my parents died.

Varie: Really?

Varie pulls out her locket and pulls out her photo and finds that the picture is folded. She sees that there was a young Tamao by her mother. This shocks her.

Varie: Tamao. You're my big sister.

She shows the photo to Tamao and she gasped.

Tamao: It is you! Varie!

Tamao and Varie hugged for the first time in 11 years.

Tamao: I thought I would never see you again!

Varie: I've missed you so much big sis!

We were shocked by this revelation. But we were also joyous that family has been reunited.

Kurumu: I'm so happy for them.

Fenikkusu: Me too.

Me: I'm so happy for both of you.

Naruto: Me too.

Tamao and Varie had a lot of catching up to do.

We decided to sign up for the Newspaper Club.

The next day we were handing out Newspapers to everyone in the school.

After they all were handed out we were talking.

Me: That's all of them.

Naruto: Yep.

Varie: You all did a great job.

Tamao: Yes. Great job.

Kurumu: Thanks Varie. Are you and Tamao fully caught up?

Varie: Almost Kurumu.

Tamao: We have a lot to talk about still.

Yukari: I'm so happy that you are reunited with your sister Varie.

Moka: Me too. I'm glad. I wish I was reunited with my sisters.

Me: Maybe someday.

A girl with lilac hair and blue eyes walks up to us.

?: You people are all buddy buddy aren't you? You newspaper clubers.

We see the girl and I look into her eyes.

Me: (In my head) She's got loneliness issues too. Poor girl. (Out loud) You've been through alot. I can tell. Sorry we should introduce ourselves. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson. J.D.'s fiance.

Tamao: I'm Tamao Ichinose. Varie's big sister.

Moka: I'm Moka Akashiya.

Fenikkusu: I'm Fenikkusu Megami.

Kurumu: I'm Kurumu Kuruno.

Yukari: And I'm Yukari Sendo.

Mizore: It's a pleasure. I'm Mizore Shirayuki.

Me: Shirayuki? Is your mother Tsurara Shirayuki?

Mizore: Yes. How did you know?

Me: My mom and your mom know eachother and are really good friends. You must be a snow woman.

Mizore: That's correct.

Naruto: You've probably had a very similar background like mine.

Me: You can tell us all about it if you want and maybe we can help you.

Mizore: Okay.

We go into our dorm room and Mizore tells us a horrifying background of her life.

Me: Mizore that's horrific.

Naruto: Living like that is a fate worse than death.

Varie: No kidding.

Kurumu: I agree.

Tamao: Mizore I'm so sorry.

Yukari: Me too.

Me: Boy everyone we've met here has had tragic or horrible backgrounds and when we arrived we've essentially became the light at the end of the tunnel for them to start a better life.

Moka: That's an interesting way to put it.

Mizore: I've heard about your achievements not just in the world but here as well.

Me: Our work here is not finished yet. I sense that an even greater evil is coming and we're gonna have to fight it with everything we have.

Naruto: Yeah.

Me: So I'm going to train you all in everything me and Varie know.

Moka: Okay.

Yukari: We have to be ready for the Public Safety Commitee.

Me: Who are they?

Yukari: They are very ruthless people and they have a nasty grip over the school. They instill order with fear and anyone that doesn't follow their rules will be killed.

Me: So they're a tyrannical organization. All right, we train and take the fight to them.

I open up a portal into the Hyperbolic Time Chamber and me and Varie trained them for 36 hours in everything we know and more. When it was done Moka, Fenikkusu, Kurumu, Yukari, Tamao, and Mizore were forever changed. They had numerous powers and have mastered Ki, Spirit Energy, Chakra and more. Moka had demon bat wings, Mizore had Ice Angel Wings, Tamao had wings made of pure water and Yukari had black angel wings. With us was a fairy named Lilith, a witch named Ruby Tojo and a former member of the Public Safety Committee named Deshiko Deshi and she's a Jiang Shi, a zombie from Chinese Myth.

Me: All right team. Lets go.

We go walk around the school and search for anything out of the ordinary. Until a voice stopped us.

?: You guys sure caused alot of trouble haven't you?

We saw a girl dressed in black and she had purple hair.

Me: And you are?

Keito: My name is Keito and you are in big trouble by the Public Safety Committee.

Me: (In my head) I sense an energy imbalance in her. It's like she's under someones control. (Out loud) If I may ask, who is in charge of the Public Safety Commitee?

Keito: That would be Kuyō. He's on his way here.

Me: He's going to pay for everything hes done here and we will destroy him.

Keito: You'll have to get passed me first and that won't be easy.

She grew spider legs from her stomach.

Me: (Gasp) You're a Jorōgumo! The Spider Women from Japanese Folklore.

Keito: That's right.

Me: If my friend Leni saw you like this she would freak out. She hates Spiders.

Keito: That's a shame. Now you will die!

She got on eight legs and jumped and I snapped my fingers and broke whoever was controlling her.

Keito's eyes returned to normal purple.

Keito: What happened?

Me: You were being controlled by someone.

Keito: Yes! I remember now. Kuyō, he was controling me and I did so many terrible things.

Naruto: It wasn't your fault. He made you do all that against your will.

Kurumu: He will pay for this!

?: Then come and get me.

We see Kuyō himself.

Me: So we meet at last Kuyō. You're gonna pay for everything you've done to this school.

Naruto: Your crimes are unforgivable!

Moka: It's scum like you that should never walk the world.

Fenikkusu: You're a Yōko and you're race killed my people and I will make sure you die.

Kurumu: Yeah.

Yukari: You rule with fear and we will never tolerate that.

Varie: We will never forgive you for everything you've done!

Deshiko: You will pay for everything you've done!

Kuyō was enraged and he transformed into his true form. He was a Yōko, a demon fox spirit from Japanese Myth. He had 4 blue flaming fox tails.

Kuyō: How dare you talk to me this way!?

Me: We can talk about you however we want. Your reign of terror ends right now!

Me and Varie go Super Angel 2 and Naruto goes Kitsune Hanyou, and the girls spread their wings.

Me: It's over Kuyō. You're finished!

We fly and punch him and kick him and ferociously attack him.

When we stop 20 minutes later, Kuyō was badly wounded and he was even more enraged.

Kuyo: All that you've done to me I'll pay you back 10 times. No… 10 million times! You wretched losers! YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

Me: GO TO HECK!

Kuyō was completely enraged and totally out of his mind. He charged up his Vortex of Fire to maximum power and I charge up a Kamehameha Wave.

Me: KAAA! MEEE! HAAA! MEEE!

Kuyō: Now you all die! Vortex of Fire!

Kuyō fired a tremendous blast of blue fire at us.

ME: You first Kuyō! HAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and the energy blast overpowered Kuyō's fire and hit him head on and engulfed him and vaporized him completely.

Kuyō: CURSE YOU J.D.!

Those were the last words he said before he was completely obliterated in an instant.

We powered down and it was over.

Me: Enjoy the Netherworld Kuyō.

After Kuyō was destroyed, his mind control was broken and everyone was free.

Naruto: It's over. We won.

Ruby: Yeah. Good riddence.

Lilith: You said it Ruby.

Deshiko: I'm finally free.

Me: Lets go home.

We all head through a vortex home.

The battle completely destroyed Yokai Academy.

The exercise ended and Moka, Kurumu, Yukari, Tamao, Mizore, Fenikkusu, Ruby, Lilith, Deshiko and Keito were made some of Naruto's Future Wives in his family. This was an epic adventure.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Xenia: Wow!

Camie: That's incredible!

Eli: It sure is!

Laney: That was a fun adventure to hear about.

Kaoruko: I'll say. That is so cool that you helped everyone here.

Himiko: I agree there.

Nico: That was before I joined the team.

Me: Long before that dude. But yeah it was. Also Kuyo was pure evil incarnate. He used fear to control everyone and he deserved to be destroyed for his crimes.

Laney: Yeah I hated that guy. At least he is gone forever.

Lana: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Mizore Shirayuki: I know. What he did was unforgivable.

Me: Yeah. And we also brought your molester to justice too Mizore.

Mizore Shirayuki: That's true you did.

Me: Yeah. Also some of the staff are members of the school are now in the M.O.E.

Camie: They sure are. I think Aspara is awesome. She has been teaching me so much about cooking Indian Food.

Mizore: I'm glad the home ed teacher is helping you a lot Camie.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But yesterday's mission was cool.

Nico: Yesterday was an awesome Bikini Bottom adventure.

Me: It sure was. Boy I don't think we've ever pelted anyone with that many eggs before.

Nico: No we sure haven't. That has to be an all time record.

Eli: I counted 812,472,323,232 eggs.

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: Wow! You have been keeping track Eli?

Eli: Yeah the Force told me how many eggs were used.

Aylene C.: That's amazing Eli.

Fiona Hernandez: No kidding! That's amazing we used so many eggs like that.

Leni: But it was totes funny how Ed was able to hug all the chicken members of the M.O.E like that too.

Me: You know how much Ed loves chickens.

Nico: I have to hand it to the Flying Dutchman. He was able to capture our usual picks from Bikini Bottom.

Me: Got to give him some form of credit for that. But SpongeBob did help him out many times in the past.

Qin: That's true. He sure did.

Camie: He sure is a great pirate though.

Lola: Yeah. And Squilliam's house was awesome.

Me: Boy it sure is. No wonder Squidward and Squilliam always had it out for each other.

Mizore Shirayuki: Yeah no kidding there. They were huge rivals.

Xenia: They sure were.

Me: Boy going to the Flying Dutchman's Graveyard was really creepy. Perfect for the Halloween Season.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Can't believe we had to go through the perfume department which was through a covered bridge to get to the graveyard.

Nico: (growls) Stupid perfume section!

Me: I always hate going through there!

Lily: Me too! That was bad! I'm gonna be having a hard time getting the smell of perfumes out of my nose for weeks!

Lola: I thought it was a fragrant place.

Rarity: Oh so did me and Pipp. It was beautiful.

Me: Oh speak for yourself.

Tsuyu: Yeah it was not pleasant.

Chloe: FYI, Lincoln, Juleka and Rose are attracted to girls and boys.

Lincoln: Really?

Chloe: Yep. It's okay to have them in your harem. Because while they still love each other, they also love you at the same time.

Lincoln: Awesome!

Me: Welcome to the Pride Pack.

Nico: Yep. How is Alice doing?

Me: Getting better slowly. Ino's therapy sessions are really helping her and making awesome progress.

Nico: That's good. She went through a nightmare.

Eli: No kidding there.

Mizore Shirayuki: Yeah no kidding. How is Serena too?

Me: She is much better now thanks for asking Mizore.

Mizore Shirayuki: You're welcome.

Nico: Glad that talk we had with her teacher really helped out.

Eli: I am too.

Nico: What about Zarya?

Chloe: She's attracted to girls and boys as well. (Sadly) But she told me she broke up with Kitty Boon before because it just wasn't working out.

Me: Oh that sucks. Sorry it didn't work out with Zarya.

Zarya: Yeah me and Zarya weren't fitting. Besides I'm happy with J.D.

Me: Thanks Zarya. Also Kitty Boon will be perfect for Lincoln too.

Nico: We'll have to go to Gemina to get her and talk to her.

Eli: Yeah.

Mizore Shirayuki: Yeah. Now that all the Mysticons major enemies are destroyed it's time we recruited more members of Gemina into the team.

Qin: Good idea Mizore.

Nico: Wanna grab some grub?

Me: Well. (Stomach Growls)

All our stomachs growled.

Varie: I guess we are a little hungry.

Mizore Shirayuki: Lets head to the Cafeteria.

We did so and made a great lunch. We had curry and sushi and even burgers, hotdogs and more for lunch.

Me: (Eating an Ultimeatum) Mmm! Aweosme and delicious.

Laney: (Eating hot dogs) Mmm!

Nico was having DIABLO CURRY! It's Carolina Reaper Curry enhanced with the Triple Punishment Curry that Rock Lee knows.

Me: But Nico that looks like lethal curry.

Nico: (Eating it) But it's delicious.

His fire aura was ablaze with extreme heat and fury.

May: WHEW! That is hot!

Me: Good thing I have Mizore protected in an ice field.

Camie: How come?

Me: She's what called a Yuki-Onna, the Snow Women of Japanese Folklore and they need extreme cold.

Mizore Shirayuki: He's right on that. Thanks.

Nico: And extreme heat hurts them.

Me: Yep. Every time she goes to the hot springs she always cools it down with ice.

Mizore Shirayuki: It's true.

Me: Yeah. But it's awesome.

We had a great lunch and we were full.

Me: Ahh. That was great.

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Oh guys I forgot to mention, Sailor Moon is very sick with a cold.

Nico: Oh no. That sucks.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico: Oh boy. Well she will get better.

Me: Yeah. Sailor Venus and Minimoon are helping out. But Sailors Mars, Mercury and Jupiter told me that Mina is an absolute klutz. It happened before when the Negamoon was up their dirty work.

Nico: Yikes.

Laney: Oh boy. I have a feeling that Serena is going to be in for a wild ride.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: Nurse Mina is making a comeback.

Me: Cross your fingers. Artemis told me she is really accident prone. She even made soup that was awful. Ami's was like glue and Lida's was brutally cold and Rei's was insanely spicy.

Xenia: Yikes.

Lana: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Yep.

Juran: I hope it doesn't end badly.

Me: Don't worry. It won't. I have a shadow clone staying back to provide supervision and if there are any mishaps then he will fix it up.

Nico: Good thinking.

Mizore Shirayuki: I'm glad you guys are with me. I need your help.

Me: What's the matter?

Varie: Oh no. Don't tell me. Your mother is still trying to get you to marry Tsukune?

Mizore Shirayuki: That's right.

Me: Your mother went to school here years ago didn't she?

Mizore Shirayuki: That's right. She wants me to be the ONLY one to marry him.

Lincoln: I can't believe that your mother wants you to only marry Tsukune, Mizore, that's an arranged marriage for her own benefit, and one that causes you misery.

Mizore Shirayuki: I know, besides, I want to choose who I want to be with, it's my choice and mine alone, and she has no right.

Nico: You got that right, but I'm afraid she's way too crazy, Mizore, so there's only one place where she is heading after the fight.

Me: The Saturn Insane Asylum.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: But, unlike Mrs. Florrence and Mrs. Evans, she's not getting the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse. She may not have broken the bond between mother and daughter, but she still needs psychological help.

Misty Tredwell: That's a good idea, Lincoln.

Carly Atlas: But, if she messes up once, it's lights out forever with that curse.

Lincoln: Now, now, Carly, this is going to end without me having to use that curse on Mizore's crazy mother.

Nico: Now, that's a really good idea, Lincoln. But, Tsurara is still going to be roughed up big time.

Lincoln: Oh yeah, that's a definite.

Me: That's right! Only you can decide who you want to be with. It's your choice and your choice alone.

Qin: That's for sure.

?: Mizore, you will marry Tsukune and that is final!

Mizore: Oh boy, she's here.

Mizore fired a blast of ice and it forced out a figure, it was her crazy mother, Tsurara Shirayuki.

Varie: Tsurara Shirayuki, its been a long time.

Tsurara: It has been a while Varie. You're looking good for someone over 10,000 years old.

Varie: Atlantis Genes are amazing. How has everyone been?

Tsurara: Doing really well.

Varie: Good.

Me: Varie and Tsurara are very good friends. They have known each other for years.

Xenia: That's very interesting.

Tsurara: So you are J.D. Knudson. I've heard so much about you. You are the one that destroyed Kuyo.

Me: Yeah that's right. Kuyo got what was coming to him.

Tsurara: I never liked that guy. He was pure evil.

Me: He was a monster. Metaphorically speaking of course.

Tsurara: No one ever liked that guy.

Me: No they didn't.

Tsurara: Indeed. But it's an honor to meet you in person.

Me: Same here.

Mizore: Mom, how many times do I have to tell you, I want to choose who I want to be with, it's my choice and mine alone.

Tsurara: I don't care what you want, what you want means nothing to me! When this is over and all your friends are dead, you will marry Tsukune or I will kill you!

Mizore: Okay, that's it, you just earned yourself the ass-kicking of a lifetime!

Suddenly, Mizore's light blue eyes turn neon light blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow dolls, and Yuki-Onna, and the air was now cold, and as she approached Tsurura, she left ice blue energy, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow dolls, and Yuki-Onna with every step.

Mizore: You've always been completely crazy about making every single decision for me, Mom, I'm not a little kid anymore. But, what you did in trying to make me marry Tsukune, when he's with Moka, has crossed one line too many, and now, I'm going to show you what happens when you dare to meddle with love for your own selfish needs.

Suddenly, Mizore was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and snow dolls surrounding the vortex, there's a Yuki-Onna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mizore emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mizore Shirayuki grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her short light purple hair, she has neon light blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow dolls, and Yuki-Onna surrounding her, she has a Yuki-Onna with a snowflake in her hand emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Yuki-Onna earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light blue gems on the gold snowflake links and ice blue crystal links and a light blue Yuki-Onna shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a Yuki-Onna with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, Mizore has on her light brown pleated checkered skirt, white sweatshirt with long dark blue sleeves with a black singlet underneath, yellow pendant, long dark & light purple striped stockings with white shoes and a belt tied to her left leg, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ice and snow on the coattails, and a Yuki-Onna on the back surrounded by snow. Suddenly, Mizore Shirayuki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the light purple feathers have light blue tips on them. Mizore Shirayuki has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mizore Shirayuki's sword, Frostmourne, and all the sword she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, ice, snow, ice crystals, snow dolls, and Yuki-Onna, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Frostmourne's Arctic Ice Greatsword of Arctic Icestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the ice blue runes of Frostmourne etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large horned demon skull in the hilt, large silver horned demon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large silver horned demon skulls with ice blue gems in the eye sockets and large ice blue gem below the skulls for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Yuki-Onna head with light blue gems for eyes and a large light blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below the Yuki-Onna that said, "Mizore Shirayuki, Legendary Yuki-Onna of Japan, Student of Yokai Academy, Member of The Newspaper Club, Wielder of The Purified Sword Frostmourne, Archenemy of Skullmeramon, Friend of Moka Akashiya and Many, Destroyer of Kuyo and The Public Safety Committee, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Ice Crystals, and Yuki-Onna"

白雪みぞれ、日本の伝説の雪女、妖怪学園の生徒、新聞部員、浄剣フロストモーンの使い手、スカルメラモンの大敵、明石家萌香らの友、空陽と公安委員会の破壊者、邪悪で、狂乱で、人殺しで、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしくて力強い教師の素晴らしくて力強い生徒、そして氷、雪、氷の結晶、そして雪女の達人

Mizore Shirayuki's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ARCTIC ICE SNOW STORM YUKI-ONNA ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC SNOWSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE SNOW SPIRIT LOVE!

We were amazed by Mizore's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when her crazy mother saw it, she went insane and fired a blast of ice to freeze her, but that was a very big mistake as Mizore absorbed it and it made her even more stronger than ever, then, she fired a powerful light blue energy blast with ice, snow, ice crystals, snow dolls, and Yuki-Onna at her crazy mother and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, and it really pissed her off.

Mizore: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Icestorm Yuki-Onna and Divine Snow Spirit Love) **Now, you're really going to get it, Mom, for trying to meddle with my choice in love!**

Nico: Yeah, get her, Mizore!

Mizore went after Tsurara, and she fired powerful blasts of light blue energy, snow, ice crystals, ice, snow dolls, and Yuki-Onna at Tsurara and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and that pissed Tsurara off big time and she summoned her Ice Claws.

Tsurara: That's it, I'm going to gouge your eyes out and rip out your throat!

Mizore: **Come and try it!**

Me: YEAH! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Ladies first.

Mizore: **Aw, thanks!** (ACTIVATES SKULLMERAMON'S RIDEWATCH) (Echoing) **METAL FIREBALL!**

She fired a powerful blast of blue hot fire from her hand and it hit Tsurara and knocked her down!

Varie: Tsurara I'm sorry we have to fight but you are not yourself!

Kaito: (gets out Den O Gear) You have to learn that people make their own decisions.

Zocks: (Gets out Kiva gear) I think this gear fits this situation.

Me: Who she decides to be with is up to her and not you!

Kaito got a Den-O Sword and Zocks got a Kiva Sword!

Me: Time to unleash the gothic darkness. (ACTIVATES EBON'S RIDEWATCH)

(JILLIAN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I've been dreaming for so long

To find a meaning

To understand

The secret of life

Why am I here to try again?

Will I always

Will you always see the truth when it stares you in the face?

Will I ever

Will I never free myself by breaking these chains?

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back, it's my fault

Your destiny is forlorn

Have to live 'til it's undone

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back and then at last I'll be on my way

I've been living for so long

Many seasons passed me by

I've seen kingdoms through ages

Rise and fall

I've seen it all

I've seen the horror, I've seen the wonders

Happening just in front of my eyes

Will I ever

Will I never free myself by making it right?

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back, it's my fault

Your destiny is forlorn

Have to live 'til it's undone

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back and then at last I'll be on my way

Jillian, our dream ended long ago

All our stories and all our glory I held so dear

We won't be together

Forever and ever, no more tears

I'll always be here 'til the end

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back, it's my fault

Your destiny is forlorn

Have to live 'til it's undone

I'd give my heart, give my soul

I'd turn it back and then at last I'll be on my-

I danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Mizore Shirayuki: **Mom I'm now happy with Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze the son of the 4th Hokage and great hero during the 4th Great War. He is an amazing force of good and you need to realize that you can't always get what you want in life. Besides, I love you and I love my people but sometimes people need to make their own choices!**

Nico: That's right!

Tsurara: We'll see about that!

Mizore knelt with her sword ready and then she sang Invincible from World of Warcraft: Wrath of The Lich King.

Mizore: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND SOULS OF THE DAMNED SWIRLED AROUND HER)

**Comilito equinus**

**orbitas lacuna.**

**G'odhun al korokh**

**boda uhm.**

**Boda uhm ron'kashal**

**detrmentum a do sola diatas.**

**An Karanir Thanagor,**

**Mor Ok Angalor.**

**Mor Ok Gorum**

**Pala Ah'm Ravali Ah'm.**

**Comilito equinus**

**orbitas lacuna.**

**G'odhun al korokh**

**boda uhm.**

**Boda uhm ron'kashal**

**detrmentum a do sola diatas.**

**An Karanir Thanagor,**

**Mor Ok Angalor.**

**Mor Ok Gorum**

**Pala Ah'm Ravali Ah'm.**

She fired waves of ice and smashed down Tsurara.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Big Chill.

Negative Ultimate Big Chill: Time for you to take a chill pill!

He fired a wave of endothermic fire and Tsurara jumped out of the way and the fire turned into ice and she skied it.

Me: Time to fight ice with ice.

I summoned Hermos and merged him with White Night Dragon and I got THE STAFF OF THE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON!

Tsurara formed her Ice Claws and went at me and I jumped and formed skates on my shoes and skated towards her and we clashed powerfully as snow and sparks flew everywhere.

Nico: Wow!

Cornelia: Awesome J.D.!

Xenia: Wow!

Tsurara: You're really talented J.D. First time ice skating?

Me: Skated many times actually. I am very talented in many things.

I jumped back and fired waves of ice and froze her feet.

Nico: (takes out Evil Fire Man's Ridewatch) Albedo chose ice. I choose fire!

Me: Nico do you mind?

Nico: Go for it!

Me: NUOVA STAR!

I formed a ball of fire with Nuova Shenron's powers and threw it and Nico activated his Ridewatch and fired waves of fire and they hit Tsurara and exploded into a powerful pillar of intense fire! She was knocked down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Laney: That was a hot one!

Mizore: Mom, you know this is going to end when the next Gene Slammer shows up!

Tsurara: I'll take that bet!

Then a dragon roar was heard and in came TRI-HORNED DRAGON!

Me: Whoa a Tri-Horned Dragon!

Nico: Yeah!

Tri-Horned Dragon: (In a girls voice) Time for this mother to know her place.

Nico: Princess Rhonda Florence!? Wow!

She reverted back and Rhonda was a girl with blue hair and black clothes and had a blue bra on and had the kanji for the number 3 in the middle of her forehead and she had blue angel wings.

Princess Rhonda Florence: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and smashed down Tsurara.

Tsurara tried to attack Mizore with her Ice Claws, but Mizore blocked her attacks with her brand-new massive greatsword and she attacked her mother with her new massive greatsword and left tears on her outfit. Then, Mizore fired light blue energy blasts which transform into a straitjacket and energy chains and restrained Tsurara. Mizore powered down and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive light purple angel wings are permanent.

Tsurara: You miserable little… ! When I get out of this, I'm gonna… !

Mizore: No, Mom, you need help, and you're spending time in the Asylum until you've cooled it!

Mizore beamed her mom to The Saturn Insane Asylum for treatment, but Tsurara also got a strict warning: if she's not cured, she's going to get the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse, and Lincoln's going to be the one to do just that.

Me: That's that.

Nico: But wow! That was amazing!

Princess Rhonda Florence: It sure was.

Me: Wait a second. You're the long lost princess of Germany. Wow!

Princess Rhonda Florence: I sure am.

Me: It's an honor to meet you your highness. (Bows)

Princess Rhonda Florence: No need for formalities. The German Monarchy ended years ago.

Mizore: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Princess Rhonda Florence: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when I showed Nico my dragon friend. You remember Ekirton right?

Nico: I sure do. I remember you showed him to me when he first hatched.

Qin: Yeah I wonder how he is.

Princess Rhonda Florence: He's outside.

We went and she showed him and Ekirton was a huge blue dragon with yellow eyes.

Ekirton: Wow Nico it's good to see you again and you too Qin.

Nico: Wow! You've gotten so big Ekirton!

Qin: You sure have! Last time I saw you was when you hatched.

Ekirton: I sure have grown.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! Spike is gonna have an amazing friend too.

Hitch Trailblazer: Same with Sparky.

Nico: No kidding.

Nico and Princess Rhonda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Rhonda.

Princess Rhonda Florence: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Maybe your mom can be a good Masters of Evil member.

Mizore: Not a bad idea Nico. I would like that.

Me: If Yang's mother can be in their ranks so can she.

Nico: I agree. But this was awesome. Lets head back home.

Me: Hopefully Mina hasn't messed up anything.

We went back home.

---

We arrived and saw the estate intact.

Me: How did Mina do?

Me 2: Mina had a few hiccups along the way. She made Serena's soup too spicy. I helped make some of my own soup. Mina put too much soap in the laundry so I fixed that,

Me: Good.

We saw Mina asleep.

Me: Wore herself out.

I put a blanket on Mina.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, and Anatankha are heading to Seul Choix Lighthouse in Schoolcraft County, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to exorcise the lighthouse of the spirits that've haunted the lighthouse for over a century.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in Schoolcraft County, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to exorcise the Seul Choix Lighthouse of the spirits that've haunted the lighthouse for over a century.

Lori: I never thought your rescue would be here in one of the biggest hotspots of ghost activity here in Michigan, Linky.

Me: Seul Choix, oh man, this is indeed one of the biggest hotspots of paranormal activity in Michigan.

Nico: Yeah, and there were a lot of stories of the supernatural here in Michigan, but Seul Choix is one of the most famous.

Lincoln: And one place where I wanted to visit, and thanks for joining us, May.

May: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the story behind the hauntings of this lighthouse?

Lincoln: Oh, you're not going to like this one bit, Seul Choix Lighthouse is the only harbor of refuge along a treacherous stretch of coast. It's French name mean "only choice", suggesting that it was used as a refuge by the early French traders in this area, but over the years, many traders had lost their lives in the waters, and over the years, visitors have reported experiencing everything from creepy apparitions to disembodied voices in and around the lighthouse, and it's even said that the lighthouse is haunted by the spirit of the old lighthouse keeper, Joeseph William Townshed.

Some of us had chills running down our spines when Lincoln told us the story behind the hauntings of Seul Choix Lighthouse.

Nico: Damn, now that's really bone-chilling.

Lori: Many of us who were literally born in Michigan aren't immune to the stories of hauntings here in Seul Choix, and it's something that's been with us since the 19th Century.

Lucy Loud: And it's also one of our favorite haunted places here.

Lincoln: Now, we're going to exorcise the Seul Choix Lighthouse and give the spirits trapped there the eternal rest they were denied.

We arrived at Seul Choix, and when we entered the lighthouse, and we felt the forces of the ghosts here and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy and dark presence here, I can feel it, and the powerful forces of Seul Choix aren't going to leave here that easily, but we've sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 200 years.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded The Seul Choix Lighthouse. But, we also felt the powerful forces trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and the spirits were eventually forced out of the building and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them all from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the land, and the spirits crossed over to The Afterlife, and Seul Choix Lighthouse has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Lincoln: We did it, Seul Choix Lighthouse has been exorcised, and the spirits can finally rest in peace.

Lucy Loud: That's right, along with the spirit of Joeseph William Townshed.

Lincoln: But, we're not done yet, I also got word Colleen's bully and rage crazy ex-mother has broken out of prison and she's here to get revenge and kill us all.

We gasped.

Nico: That rage-driven, angry, crazy, out-of-control bitch!

Me: Well, you know what that means.

Lincoln: Yep, she's getting the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse, just like what'd happened with Mrs. Florrence and Mrs. Evans, and I'm also going to throw her in a special cell in The Jupiter Prison, one that's meant for angry, back-stabbing mothers who do anything to punish their children for something they never did and want nothing more than to see their own children suffer for their sick amusement.

Colleen Gallagher: If that bitch thinks she's going to get away with getting her revenge, I'm going to enjoy breaking her arms and legs, because she's no longer my mother and lost that right when she'd sought to punish me just for being born and a thorn at her fucked-up side.

Suddenly, we saw the three girls heading for us, along with seeing the Vylon Omega Duel Monster appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Vylon Omega Duel Monster, along with the three girls. That must mean that crazy psycho bitch isn't far behind.

Vylon Omega: (Girl's voice) She's also in big trouble because her name's also on the FBI Most Wanted List for what she did to Colleen and her dad.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, I knew it was you, Hikari Viper, but we'll talk later. Let's go hunting for that rageaholic crazy psycho.

Me: And give that bitch the beating of a lifetime for everything she did to Colleen and her dad.

Nico: We should've gotten the rest of the team involved, especially Maria, you know she always hates it when a mother breaks the bond she has with her kids.

Lincoln: I know, but I asked May to bring her camera with her to photograph the injuries we're going to inflict on her.

May took out her camera.

Nico: (Smirks) Clever.

Suddenly, a figure went charging right at Colleen Gallagher and tried to kill her, but Lincoln kicked the figure away, and we saw who it was that tried to kill Colleen Gallagher: it was her fucked-up rage crazy psychotic ex-mother, and she had a knife in her hand and she has murder in her eyes, along with insanity.

Mrs. Gallagher: You stupid little bitch! I HATE YOU SO FUCKING MUCH, I SHOULD'VE KILLED YOU THE DAY YOU WERE FUCKING BORN!

Colleen Gallagher's pink and white energy aura flared up as she gained a massive power boost from her ex-mom's insane rage. Then, Lincoln fired an energy beam which slashed Mrs. Gallagher's hand and caused her to drop the knife.

Lincoln: It's no surprise to see you're still the same rageaholic crazy psychopath you have and always will be, but that's going to end here and now, and when Colleen and I get married in the future, you are never ever going to be in my family. Instead, you're going back to prison for the rest of your life, where you will die alone, bitter, cold, and angry.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Mrs. Gallagher, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super

Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Mrs. Gallagher: (ENRAGED CRAZY SCREAMING) DIE, YOU STUPID WORTHLESS BITCH!

Mrs. Gallagher tried to stab Colleen again, but Lincoln grabbed her arm and kicked her in the stomach and she fell to the ground in pain, and she glared angrily with rage, but Lincoln didn't care one bit: what Mrs. Gallagher did in abusing Colleen reminds him of what that religious fanatic, Mrs. Florrence, did to Mesa and her sister, and what Mrs. Evans did in abusing her own daughter because she was an insane and completely superstitious bitch, and by breaking the sacred bond of mother and daughter, Mrs. Gallagher committed an act of betrayal, and it didn't help that she was a bitter, rage-crazy bitch who abused and tried to punish Colleen for something she never did just for her sick amusement, and Lincoln had no mercy for someone like her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **I've absolutely had it with you, for what you did so long ago in breaking the sacred bond between you and your daughter, Mrs. Gallagher, you don't deserve a single ounce of mercy. You're going to be cursed for all eternity for everything you did to Colleen.**

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings, and they fired rainbow energy blasts which hits Mrs. Gallagher and she was given The Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse, as she's now trapped in a state of eternal sleep and tormented by the memories of her foul misdeeds, and because she refused to repent for her crimes, that sealed her fate and she'll be trapped by this curse forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Yeah, that'll teach you, you crazy psycho bitch!

Lincoln: Mrs. Gallagher was unfit to even call herself a mother and treated her own daughter and her husband like punching bags, and now, karma has finally gotten back at her and she's now cursed for all eternity: trapped in eternal sleep and with eternal nightmares due to her lack of remorse for all of the bad things she's done to her own daughter.

Me: And when she dies, she'll spend the rest of eternity in Hell for what she's done.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D. (To Hikari Viper) And it's so good to see you again, Hikari Viper.

Hikari Viper reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing golden yellow hair, golden yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a golden yellow Omega sign emblazoned on her forehead massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings as she reigned in the power of Vylon Omega, and she was dressed in a sleeveless open yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, golden yellow and orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights and angels on the coattails and Vylon Omega on the back and holstered on her back is a Vylon Omega-themed large greatsword with Vylon Omega etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow angel heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow angel heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Hikari Viper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hikari Viper and he hugged her, and Hikari Viper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hikari Viper: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Hikari Viper, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also training to be part of The CIA.

Me: Whoa, now that's really impressive.

Nico: You got that right.

Lincoln: It gets even more impressive: it was Hikari that showed me the ropes of being a CIA agent as well as the gadgets. We even worked together to make new ones that can incapacitate enemies, that way, we would be able to stop the conflicts without weapons.

Nico: Like how CIA agents underwent training on how to stop conflicts without using weapons.

Lincoln: You got it, and one time, Hikari and I went swimming at the lake and we ended up kissing each other underwater.

Me: That's really sweet. (Realizes something) Wait a second, her last name is Viper. Then, that must mean… !

Crimson Viper: Yep, she's my younger sister and Lauren's aunt, and it's so good to see you again, Hikari.

Hikari Viper: You too, sis, and like most of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, I hate Scoots and Flip with a burning passion.

My jaw and Nico's dropped.

Nico: Whoa, so you're Crimson Viper's little sister?!

Me: That's why you were training to be part of The CIA like your sister. You sure do have the training and skills for that, and what surprised me is that you taught and showed Lincoln the ropes of being a CIA agent as well as the gadgets and making new gadgets to incapacitate enemies to stop conflicts without resorting to weapons.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appear around Hikari Viper's neck with golden yellow gems on the gold thunderbolt links and golden yellow crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Hikari Viper: Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your sister, you're part of harem and my many future wives, Hikari. Oh, and Lauren's also now my daughter.

Hikari Viper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Hikari Viper's waist and Hikari Viper wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Kaori, Provie, and Noize from River City Girls.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaori, Provie, and Noize from River City Girls.

Kyoko and Misako: Wait, what?! Kaori, Provie, and Noize were the girls who were here and almost became victims of Colleen's ex-mother's wrath?!

Lincoln: I didn't know we were going to run into more of your old friends, girls, but it's a good thing we did, otherwise Mrs. Gallagher would've killed them. Are you girls okay?

Kaori: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you for saving us from that crazy psycho bitch.

Then, when Kaori, Provie, and Noize saw who it was that saved them from that crazy psycho bitch, Mrs. Gallagher, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted

Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kaori: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clone of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaori: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaori, Provie, and Noize with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Seul Choix Lighthouse and helped the spirits cross over, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Mrs. Gallagher who'd broken out to get her revenge on Colleen Gallagher and kill everyone for getting in her way of making everyone suffer.

But, when Lincoln and May showed what we all did in pulverizing her, and what Lincoln did to her by putting the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse on her, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Hikari Viper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and as for Mrs. Gallagher, she was sent straight to a special cell in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement one for heartless bully mothers, and with the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse on her, she'll be trapped in that state of eternal sleep for her crimes.

Maria: Wow, you guys really did an awesome job in putting that bitch in her place.

Lincoln: What she did in abusing and bullying Colleen and trying to punish her for no reason other than the fact that she hated her, that's something I can never forgive.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Well, now she's spending the rest of eternity in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement.

Eli: Yeah.

---

After we exorcised Seul Choix Lighthouse and threw Mrs. Gallagher in The Uranus Prison after we stopped her from trying to get revenge on Colleen, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Hikari Viper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hikari Viper: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hikari, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hikari Viper: That's incredible.

Nico: You got that right. So, Hikari, what's the story on why you hate Scoots and Flip with a burning passion, other than the fact that Flip's a mutant ugly cheapskate and Scoots is a bitter old goat who's been trouble.

Hikari Viper: Oh man, this is something I've never forgotten. I found out from some CIA contacts my sister knows that Scoots and Flip were planning to purchase bombs from terrorists in The Middle East and detonate them all over Gotham Royal York and kill everyone, since Flip still wants revenge on you guys for ruining his scams in Michigan and Scoots because she hates everyone. So, I told Lincoln the news and he was furious at that ugly mutant cheapskate and rotten bitter old goat. We found them at Flip's hideout at the ruins of his convenience store and we used our shock gauntlets and knocked the two of them out, and I called the police, who then arrested Flip and hauled him back to jail since he'd escaped and Scoots was sent back to the nuthouse. We were awarded with medals from Mayor Davis and there was a $500,000,000 dollar cash reward for the arrests of Flip and Scoots, which were given to us.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, now that was some awesome CIA work!

Me: I remembered that day all too well, and I was so proud of what Lincoln and Hikari did to that cheapskate, Flip, and that bitter old goat, Scoots.

Lincoln: Flip was really furious at what we did in stopping his revenge, and Scoots was also furious at us for ruining her fun again.

Nico: If that bitter old goat shows up to get revenge again, she's definitely getting The Black Gates and she's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: I agree. Scoots doesn't deserve to be around in society ever again, not after all the crud she has put everyone through.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Velvet Sky, Rose Lavillant, and Juleka Couffaine are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in

case of trouble.

And Velvet Sky, Rose Lavillant, and Juleka Couffaine were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Velvet Sky, Rose Lavillant, and Juleka Couffaine each had feelings for Lincoln, because he'd saved them from a group of bounty hunters Amy hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in ruining her schemes. Well, after Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Amy hired those thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge, Lincoln went down and fired an energy beam which slashed Amy's eyes again.

Velvet Sky: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Velvet Sky. Shall we?

Lincoln, Velvet Sky, Rose Lavillant, and Juleka Couffaine dived in and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the shore and they had a game of volleyball and Velvet Sky, Rose Lavillant, and Juleka Couffaine got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Velvet Sky, Rose Lavillant, and Juleka Couffaine and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Seaside Hill.

Velvet Sky: And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Juleka: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Amy hired to kidnap and kill us. What a bitch!

Me: Yeah, she's always been a monster bitch, and we saw what Lincoln did to her after he found out.

Nico: Yep, you did the same thing to her after Ella broke the curse that was on her. I hope you left her screeching like the banshee she really is.

Lincoln: You bet I did.

---

We were watching TV and then the doorbell rang.

Gaara: I'll get it.

He answered it and saw a pizza man with TONS OF PIZZAS! 5,000 pizzas!

Pizza Guy: Here are the pizzas you ordered.

Gaara: We didn't order any- (realizes something) POROMON!

Poromon: PIZZAS!

Me: We'll take them. We're hungry.

Pizza Guy: Awesome. $75,000 please.

Nico: Wow!

I gave him the money.

Me: Keep the change my good man.

I gave him a $25,000 tip too.

We got all the pizzas in!

Me: WOW! Poromon how many pizzas did you order!?

Poromon: 5,000 Pizzas!

We saw that he got Hawaiian, 5 meat, sausage, cheese, garlic chicken, all sorts of flavors.

Me: Wow! All sorts of varieties.

Nico: Good job Poromon. Man I'm hungry.

Me: Me too. Lets eat.

We got to eatting.

Murray: I'll have some!

Me: Now now with 5,000 pizzas there's enough to feed an army.

We were eating them all over.

Me: (Eating 5 Meat Pizza) Mmm! Cheesy and tasty.

Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Gramma Stuffum, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Bizarro, Zavok, Terror Dopant, Rambling Ghost, Tiki Tak Tribe, Evil Plug Man, Stinkor, MMPR Eye Guy, Mouth of Sauron, Fire Lord, Yost X 23, and Kuroto Dan Then appeared.

Condiment King: Boy do I smell pizza!

Me: Hey guys you're early. And 5,000 boxes of them.

Mr. Mitten: Jumping hairballs! Who ordered all this.

We pointed to the mascots.

Me: But we are hungry.

Leonard: We could all use a snack though.

Nico: Plenty for everyone.

We were eating and eating and eating.

Crumplezone: Where'd you even find time to order?!

Poromon: We bought them over at Droopy and Dripple's pizzeria.

Me: Oh that place is really fast! They make pizzas in a heartbeat.

Xenia: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: And they make awesome pizza.

Me: Yep. Amazingly they sold a record setting 40,000,000,000,000 pizzas in one day!

Qin: WOW! That is amazing!

Laney: Business is booming.

Leonard: It sure is. (Eating a pizza)

Hardhead: I hope you're enjoying the pizzas you ordered.

Mascots: (EATING) (BELCH)

Poromon: Scuse me! We are.

Poliwag: They are tasty.

Me: Well we aren't gonna go hungry anytime soon.

Vambre: (British Accent) No we sure aren't. And we also have the Pizza Magisword which would have given us extra pizza too.

Laney: True.

Nico: Yeah.

Chef Pepperjack: And I can make pizza too.

Me: So can Lola.

Lola: It's true.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You guys will love our next mission. We're going to see what Jack O Lantern was like in Endsville on Halloween when Billy unleashed him and his Pumpkin Army.

Me: Awesome!

Brittney: This is gonna be funny!

Nico: Yep.

Camie: What was Jack like?

Me: He was a very funny prankster.

I went over his history.

---

Jack O'Lantern is the main antagonist of The Grim Adventures and Billy & Mandy special "Billy & Mandy's Jacked-Up Halloween".

He was voiced by Wayne Knight, who also played Dennis Nedry in Jurassic Park, Al McWhiggin in Toy Story 2 and Emperor Zurg in Buzz Lightyear of Star Command while in the video game he is voiced by Maurice LaMarche who voiced Father in Codename: Kids Next Door.

Jack was the village fool who would pull pranks on the villagers. The problem with Jack was, while he was a pleasant guy, he didn't know when to stop and his pranks ranged from harmless and annoying to dangerous and painful. Rumor had it, he would devise new pranks every evening and laugh himself to sleep at night. One day, the townspeople couldn't take it anymore and devised a prank of their own: the classic snake in a candy jar prank, signed it from Jack and sent it to the queen (who had no sense of humor). When the queen opened the gift from "Jack", she sent a knight out to kill him. Immediately, the Grim Reaper went to reap his soul, but Jack refused to go. When Grim insisted, Jack tickled him and stole his scythe and stated he would only give it back if Grim had granted him immortality so Jack could prank forever. When the deal was done, Jack returned the scythe but as punishment for tricking him, Grim decapitated him, ensuring that Jack would never show his face around town again, ever.

Later on, Jack got himself a pumpkin and wore it as his new head. He still lived in his old house that was untouched by time. Due to his appearance, Jack could not leave without being seen as a freak and waited to blend in on Halloween Night, after which Jack emerged with a sack full of tricks and played terrible pranks on the people of Endsville.

While he was out Trick-or-Treating in Downtown Endsville, Billy ran up to Jack's old house and looked for candy. Jack tried to ignore him and go off with his pranks while calling the Scythe fake but Billy said it was the real deal. When Jack realized that Billy was carrying Grim's Scythe, he tricked Billy into giving it to him, brought demons from the Underworld to the surface world, and had them use pumpkins for bodies. Jack revealed that he made a spell that would make sure that the sun would never rise again and that it would be Halloween forever.

Jack later kidnapped Grim, planning on using his Scythe to "return the favor," though Billy showed Jack that Grim's head was removable. However Jack revealed that any head cut off by the Grim Reaper's Scythe stays off forever.

Before he could put his plan into action, Mandy tried to save Grim by devising pranks of her own only to be caught by Jack. Irwin instead was the victim of Mandy's pranks, which caused Jack to burst out laughing and all of the possessed pumpkins to laugh themselves to death. When Jack was confronted by Grim, the former reminded him of the bargain they made. Grim told him he never goes back on his word, but Jack had overstayed his welcome and tickled him with his own feather, sending him with the pumpkin's spirits to the Underworld.

Once there, Jack continued his old ways of pulling pranks, but it's implied at the end he got his pumpkin head squished by the demons living there, though he's still alive thanks to his eternal life.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked.

Nico: Yeah.

Juvia Lockser: He is a really funny archenemy for me. His pranks are so funny.

Leonard: Yes they sure are.

Condiment King: We always get a good laugh out of them.

Mandy: And against a prankster like Jack you got to fight pranks with pranks.

Mr. Mittens: It's obvious me, Condiment King, Leonard, Gramma Stuffum, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Bizarro, Zavok, Terror Dopant, Rambling Ghost, Tiki Tak Tribe, Evil Plug Man, Stinkor, MMPR Eye Guy, Mouth of Sauron, Fire Lord, Yost X 23, and Kuroto Dan are going with you guys.

The Tiki Tak leader nodded.

Nico: Yeah you sure are.

Me: But all those pumpkins that he used will make awesome pumpkin pie in the end.

Nico: Yes they sure will.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Oh ja und they will be good too.

Me: Yep.

Laney: This is gonna be one Pumpkinheaded Battle.

Nico: You got that right Laney.

Qin: Yep.

Dirge: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Infernal Flame Vixen next.

Me: Ooh a hot one!

Qin: Nice.

Sly Cooper: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than our old enemy, Antasma, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him last year when we went after him and Hunter DeVil in Camden Town. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Antasma, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him last year when we went after him and Hunter DeVil in Camden Town.

We gasped in shock, including Delgado Dalmatian since he was the one who destroyed Antasma while Lincoln, Dylan Dalmatian, and The Phantom Thieves were dealing with Hunter's Dark Side.

Delgado Dalmatian: What?! Antasma's returned?!

Dylan Dalmatian: It's true you destroyed Antasma last year, Delgado, but from what we've seen, the old enemies of Team Loud Phoenix Storm will not stay dead that easily. So, that means, Antasma is going to get The Black Gates and this time for good.

Hikari Raindom: And that'll be left to me and Linky.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Delgado Dalmatian: Wait, Lincoln, Hikari, let me join you guys as well. Antasma's also going to want revenge on me since I was the one who destroyed him.

Lincoln: Of course, Delgado.

Nico: That's right, Delgado was the one who destroyed that bastard, Antasma, last year when we went after him and Hunter DeVil, so he really wants payback mainly on Delgado, but he's in for a nasty surprise. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to Endsville to battle an evil version of Jack O Lantern.

Lincoln: And we're going to smash all his pumpkin friends into dust, and once we get done with him and his friends, you're next, Antasma.

Condiment King: What time is it right now?

Terror Dopant: It's best to go at night:

We looked at the clock and it was 7:00 PM.

Me: 7:00 PM.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Endsville.

---

We arrived in Endsville and it was busy even at night.

Me: Wow! Endsville sure is busy.

Laney: Yep.

Shadow Man: By the way, Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Lola's team will include Slab, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, and The Kid. Lana's team will include Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, and Compa.

Me: Cool! So the girls of Hyperdimension Neptunia get a shot too.

Numbuh 2: And it'll be awesome for The Kid to get a chance too. He was the best ace pilot I remember.

Numbuh 274: Yeah he sure is.

Laney: Neat!

We were examining a house and it was home to a grouchy old lady that doesn't give any candy on Halloween.

Me: Time to give this old bat a lesson in Halloween Spirit.

We put glue on the welcome mat and Rang the doorbell and then she came out yelling and then we swiped her candy when she wasn't looking.

Me: Sucker.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) That was a great trick, Mandy.

Mandy: All in a night's work. [eat a piece of candy]

Me: That was awesome though.

Camie: Why do people do tricks on Halloween?

Grim: I suppose that's partly my fault. [eats a chocolate] And it has to do with Jack. You see, it all started a long time ago, here in Endsville, when it's just a tiny village. Now, every village has its problems, and Jack was Endsville's problem. Now, Jack was just a pleasant guy; it's just that he had this one weakness… he loved pulling pranks… Now everyone enjoys a good laugh every now and then, but the problem with Jack was that he just didn't know when to stop… Rumor had it he'd stay up through the night inventing new tricks, then he'd laugh himself to sleep… 'Til the townspeople couldn't take it no more, so they devised a prank of their own that would teach Jack a lesson once and for all! They sent a prank gift to the queen and signed it from Jack.

Mandy: [skeptically] Endsville had a queen?

Grim: Hey! Who's telling this story?! Now, everyone knew the queen had no sense of humor, but she did receive gifts… especially candy. But when she opened her gift from Jack, well… the rest is history. Jack had to be taught a lesson… That's when I made the scene. Well, it was his time, but the guy refused to go… I underestimated his power…

Camie: And then…?

Grim: He took me scythe! Well, he wanted to strike a bargain so he could keep playing pranks for all eternity. If I granted him eternal life, he give me back my scythe.

Camie: Did you give it to him?

Grim: Well, I had no choice. I granted him eternal life. But the Grim Reaper does not like being tricked, so I decided that Jack would not be showing his face around town again… ever!

Camie: Y-you cut his head off?!

Grim: Yep. [casually eats more candy]

Mandy: Wow, Grim. Impressive. Didn't think you had it in you.

Me: Nice one.

Camie: What happened next?

Grim: I hear that Jack got himself a pumpkin and wears it as his new head… Time passed, and so did the story of Jack O'Lantern. It is said he still lives in that old house, untouched by time… trapped by a ever-changing world that does not understand him. Every Halloween night, Jack emerges with a sack full of tricks, and he plays terrible pranks on the people of Endsville… So Camie, that's why people trick on Halloween.

Camie: Nice.

Qin: That is cool.

Stinkor: Stinkor find nothing suspicious. (LOUD FART)

Stonedozer: Everything looks fine to me. Except that stink.

Stinkor: Sorry.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Well there is a pumpkin grove not far from here.

Xenia: Then lets head over there.

Nico: Not time for the entrance but I got this feeling that it's big.

Astrotrain: (turns into shuttle form) You guys can board do we can explore the place more.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Awesome.

We climbed on board and he flew and we saw more of the area from above.

Qin: Wow! Look at this view.

Xenia: Amazing!

Iceage: It's quiet so far.

Mouth of Sauron: So far so Good.

Nico: Hmm. Suspicious. Wait.

We saw the Pumpkin Grove. And we saw JACK O LANTERN!

Nico: There's Jack and he brought all the Pumpkins to Life! With the spirits of the undead!

Jack lifts the scythe and slices open a spacial rift in the clouds, unleashing hundreds of demons from the Underworld.

Jack O'Lantern: Allow me to introduce you to my friends!… With the Grim Reaper's scythe at my side, chaos will reign! Be free, spirits of the Underworld! Take these pumpkin for bodies and live again!

Together, we will rule the night and take our revenge on the people of Endsville! Now it's OUR turn to walk the streets while the people of Endsville coward in THEIR homes! The sun will never rise again, and it will be Halloween every night… FOREVER! [laughs manically]

Billy: Now that's what I call Halloween spirit.

Me: BILLY WHAT THE FUCK HAVE YOU DONE!?

Alternate Chrysalis: I don't like the looks of this!

Me: Me neither!

Nico: We got big trouble guys!

Yost X 23: Wait. The spirits are doing something.

Bizarro: Bizarro likes the looks of this!

They went into the pumpkins and then they came to life!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: I do have a plan before we do the entrance.

Nico: What is it?

Mandy: I think I know what J.D. is going to do.

A giant pumpkin then approached us.

Gravity Man: J.D., that plan's gonna have to wait! We gotta deal with this big guy first!

Me: Trust me guys!

I got to work and set up lots of pranks and then Jack didn't suspect it. I then used Irwin and put him on a whoopee cushion.

Irwin: I'm not scary!?

LOUD FART!

Billy laughed and then covered his mouth. Then Jack bursted out laughing hysterically and then all the pumpkins laughed and then a bucket fell on Irwin's head and then Irwin slipped on a banana peel and then rolled down a hill and a dynamite stick in a beehive exploded and blew it up and bees went into his mouth and he screamed and then got stung all over. The pumpkins were laughing hysterically and they exploded as they were laughing themselves to death! Then Irwin drank nuclear hot sauce milk and fire exploded out of his mouth. He jumped into a pond and got bit by a bunch of electric eels and then got zapped. Numerous pumpkins exploded as they laughed hysterically. Irwin got hit with 3 pies from 3 pie catapults and got electrocuted some more and all the pumpkins all exploded all at once and then the big pumpkin laughed and he exploded with a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He splattered his innards everywhere! All the spirits went back to the Underworld!

Nico: Very genius! He made ALL the pumpkins laugh hysterically with Irwin getting pranked!

Kuroto Dan: Let's not let our guards down. There still might have been some that didn't get sent back.

Zavok: (sees something) Like that three headed pumpkin over there?

Maria: Say what?!

It too was still laughing and then it exploded!

Zavok: Whew.

Me: But man that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was! Awesome job with the pranks and making them laugh themselves to death.

Brittney: Literally!

Qin: Yeah that was genius!

Misty Tredwell: Yeah that was funny!

Condiment King: Yeah it was.

Ravage: (sees something approaching us) You're kidding me! A Cerberus pumpkin as well?!

May: Jack's been busy!

It was the real thing! The Disney version of Cerberus!

Me: That's actually the real thing!

Nico: WHOA! And it's the Disney version!

Eli: Awesome!

Eli went over and gave it a huge steak and he loved it and Eli got on his middle head and pet it and Fluttershy gave him a tummy pat and he loved it.

Nico: Nice job Eli.

Me: That's the last of the pumpkins though. Boy look at this mess. But we're gonna have a lot of pumpkin pies to make.

Camie: We sure are.

Firelord: We're not out of the woods yet!

Approaching us and not laughing was a gorilla pumpkin!

Magma: Someone get rid of it with a pumpkin disc!

Me: A gorilla Pumpkin!? Jeez!

Optimus Primal: Very interesting.

Cerberus blasted it with fire and destroyed it.

Me: Wait look!

We saw THE CERBERUS PUMPKIN! It was a Giant Pumpkin that had 3 heads of 3 different dogs! The head on the left was a German Shepherd, the middle head was an Irish Wolfhound and the right head was a Great Pyrenees!

Nico: WHOA

Eye Guy: Grim, time to call in your Cerberus!

Grim: Say what?!

Whirlin: We haven't seen it in a long time!

Grim: I don't have the whistle!

Me: I do.

I pulled it out and blew it. Then a comet appeared and out of a wall of flames appeared Grim's dog CERBERUS!

Nico: NICE!

Me: Cerberus sic him!

It roared and blasted the Pumpkin Cerberus and destroyed it.

Molly Hale: And Nuju? You, Shotaro, and Philip get a chance to shine today.

Nuju: Sweet!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Laney: Yeah it sure is!

Lana: Yep.

Skull Man: Now two versions of Cerberus are here!

Nico: Yep. And it's cool.

Laney: Awesome.

Me: Now we can find Jack.

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: Okay Cerberus, find Jack.

They sniffed and growled and they were off.

Evil Plug Man: Follow the 3 headed dogs!

Gramma Stuffum: I can't wait to make pumpkin pie!

Me: Me neither!

We went after the Cerberus's.

We found Jack who was still laughing hysterically from all the pranks we did.

Nico: There he is and he is still laughing.

Me: Boy he sure is laughing hard.

Freon: Entrance time!

We went at him.

He was still laughing and then the spirits of Food Buttkicking Comedy appeared and they swirled around him and he was laughing some more and then they converged and then…

POP!

A blast of confetti exploded out and then a SUPER LOUD FART WAS HEARD AND HE LAUGHED EVEN MORE AS KETCHUP, MUSTARD, MAYONNAISE AND HOT SAUCE BLASTED OUT OF THE GROUND AS GEYSERS! Then we came out on top of them.

Nico: That was a food filled entrance.

Jack was still laughing hysterically!

Me: Jeez Jack those pranks were really funny huh?

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): (LAUGHS) HYSTERICALLY) YEAH! YEAH THEY SURE WERE! (LAUGHS)

Rambling Ghost walked up to Jack and slapped him.

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): I needed that.

Shotaro: Pay attention when we're fighting you.

Philip: Besides, you probably had plenty to laugh about already/

Leonard: Pigs, get ready to back them up!

Fang! Joker! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to orchestral hit)

Philip turned into W!

Nico: Hold on to Shotaro's body for us.

Qin: Okay.

Nico: Nice.

I took Jack's feather and tickled him all over and he laughed hysterically.

Nico: Boy that is a powerful feather.

Me: It sure is.

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): That was funny though.

Then Brain Freezer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Dr. Light, U Foes, Madame Masque, Ranamon, Gentleman Ghost, China White, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Pyro, Kung Food, SHS Carange, Roulette, Scirocco Mole, Shaman Apsu, Evil Solar Man, and Uchotan appeared.

Nico: Brain Freezer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Dr. Light, U Foes, Madame Masque, Ranamon, Gentleman Ghost, China White, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Pyro, Kung Food, SHS

Carange, Roulette, Scirocco Mole, Shaman Apsu, Evil Solar Man, and Uchotan.

Brain Freezer: Hey guys.

Aylene C: Oh hey B.F.

Brain Freezer: Hey babe. Wow! Look at all these pumpkins that were destroyed.

Nico: No kidding.

Brain Freezer: We got enough to make pumpkin food!

Maria: No kidding!

Me: And then some!

Electrocutioner: Those pumpkin animals were something else though.

Nico: You're not kidding there!

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): They were backups in case my main ones got destroyed easily.

Pyro: I don't even want to know what else you came up with!

Me: Me neither. But those were awesome though. Also how did you like those pranks?

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): They were really funny!

Me: They sure were.

Grumblemon: (to Nico) We heard you dealt with Mizore's mother.

Nico: We sure did.

Hsi Wu: We'll make sure she doesn't try anything.

Me: Great. She still is family to Mizore.

Qin: Yeah.

?: Boy no kidding there.

Then 2 figure came out and they were the SAGUIL BROTHERS from episodes 37 and 38 of Zyuohgers!

---

The Saguil Brothers were sent down to earth by Azald and destroying the city with their Synchrope. Luckly the Zyuohger arrived to the scene to stop them. Unfortunately, the Saguil Brothers forced the team to play a deadly version of Double Dutch which caused Yamato's leg to be injured. Just as they were about to attack, Yamato changes to Zyuoh Whale and finished Saguil A off with the Deep Lock shot which causes Saguil B to retreat. Later, Saguil B and his revived brother attacked the construction site. When the brothers are about to play a deadly version of Double Dutch, Zyuoh The World manage to snap the dream about jumping rope with everyone and transforms to his Crocodile Form and toss them up to the building and Zyuohgers managed to finished Saguil B off with the Zyuoh Shoot which causes the Saguil A to retreat yet again. But Zyuoh The World transforms to his Wolf Form and goes after him and the rest of them followed. While the others were dealing with Saguil A, the Saguil B was grown into a giant which forces three of the Zyuohgers to fight with the ZyuohKing. When he attacked them, ZyuohKing took a massive cube out of the stone wall and attacked him with it which then became Cube Octopus. The Zyuohgers manage to combine with it and finish Saguil B with the ZyuohKing Octopus. Meanwhile, Saguil A was still fighting with the rest of the Zyuohger until Saguil B appeared and attack them from behind which cause them to demorph. As the Zyuohgers were fighting with the brothers, Zyuoh Eagle used his Instinct Awakened and brings Saguil A to the coast. But just as Saguil A was about finish him off, Bud appeared and saved Yamato. Just as he was about to finish Bud off, Bud's King's Credential glows and changes into the Zyuoh Changer Final and Bud transforms into Zyuoh Bird.

As Zyuoh Bird, he managed to finish off Saguil A with the Guide feather slash. Meanwhile, the other Zyuohger were still battling with Saguil B, that is when he realized his brother was defeated which caused him to retreat again. Later, Saguil B and his revived brother attacked the city with their Synchrope. Luckly the 5 Zyuohgers arrived to the scene to stop them. As they were battling, Yamato arrived and transforms into Zyuoh Gorilla and joins the battle and Saguil A was finished off by Zyuoh Gorilla, Zyuoh Lion and Zyuoh Tiger. Just before the Zyuohgers can finish Saguil B off, he used the move called One More Brother Dance and attacked the Zyuohgers. Then the brothers used their jetpack and used their attack to demorph the Zyuohgers. Then Bud appeared to team up with Yamato and they both morphed to Zyuoh Eagle and Zyuoh Bird. They used their Instinct Awakened and battled them up in he sky and finised them off with the Riser Spinning Slash. Later, Saguil A was grown into a giant which forces Zyuohgers to fight with the Wild Tousai Dodeka King. He then used the One More Brother Dance but were finished off by the Wild Tousai Dodeka King.

---

Me: The Saguil Brothers! I remember you two! You were sent to Earth by Azald to destroy the city with your Synchrope.

Saguil 1: That's right.

Saguil 2: Good memory.

William: I remember that you guys can revive each other if one of you is destroyed.

Saguil Brother 1: That's right, yo!

Saguil Brother 2: Think you can destroy us before that happens, yo?

Me: We can sure try. But we'll blow you both up at the same time.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Bloom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Cody and the Rescue Bots, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer

- Nico's Rescue at Yokai Academy

---

Brain Freezer was first.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico's rescue was in Yokai Academy. It's not everyday you guys go there.

Bloom: It sure has been a while and it's amazing that we don't go there that often.

Sunset Shimmer: I know. Yokai Academy is really cool. It's a school for all monsters and myths from all over the world.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It's really amazing and cool.

Sunburn: It sure is.

Cody (Rescue Bots): I think it's really neat myself.

Heatwave: It sure is cool.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! Yeah it sure is awesome.

Dreamcatcher: It sure is.

Brain Freezer: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Bloom summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Raging Flame Sprite and they formed into a bow and arrow set! It was called THE RAGING INFERO BOW! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Animated Optimus Prime, Animated Bumblebee, Animated Transformers, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Mizore's mother is Crazy but she is family to her and Tsurara will make a good member of the M.O.E.

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Mizore's mom is still family to her, even if she is crazy. And she'll make a good addition to our ranks.

Emerald Goldenbraid: That's right and Varie and Tsurara are good friends. They have known each other for a long time.

Rarity: 10,000 years has really done wonders for her.

Sweetie Belle: It sure has and it's really cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure has. I think it's awesome.

Animated Optimus Prime: It sure is.

Animated Bumblebee: I agree there. It's totally cool.

Electrocutioner: That's really cool that Varie and Tsurara are good friends and I completely forgot that Varie used to live in Atlantis. That is cool! Lets do it!

Emerald summoned Titania. She was a green fairy with a rose skirt and she had brown hair and a flower rapier. And she merged Hermos with Sunlight Unicorn and it formed an awesome horn on Emerald's forehead. It was a blue flame horn called The Horn of The Sunlight Unicorn and they fired waves of magic, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Vakama, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Laura & Graham, Me as Wolf Moon, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Lincoln's rescue

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Seul Choix Lighthouse. How was it?

Vakama: It was really cool and it was a lighthouse over in Northern Michigan.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really cool seeing it.

Starshine Sparkle: We also took down Colleen Gallagher's insane mother. She was screwed up to the core.

Spyro: Boy she sure was.

Laura (Dante's Peak): That was awesome though.

Graham (Dante's Peak): Yeah she had it coming.

Me: Amen to that. She was nutty as a fruit bat.

Pyro: Whoa! She sounds like it. Lets do it!

Vakama summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Infernal Flame Vixen and he got an awesome fire scythe called The INFERNO FLAME SCYTHE OF HELLFIRE! We fired waves of magic and energy and fire and smashed him down.

## Earth, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Duel Academy Alumni, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Meeting a gene-slammer for Vylon Omega

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Vylon Omega. What's her name?

Earth: Her name is Hikari Viper and she is also Crimson Viper's little sister.

Applejack: She is an amazing and deadly fighter and she is amazing.

Apple Bloom: She sure is and her story is awesome too.

---

Hikari Viper: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hikari, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hikari Viper: That's incredible.

Nico: You got that right. So, Hikari, what's the story on why you hate Scoots and Flip with a burning passion, other than the fact that Flip's a mutant ugly cheapskate and Scoots is a bitter old goat who's been trouble.

Hikari Viper: Oh man, this is something I've never forgotten. I found out from some CIA contacts my sister knows that Scoots and Flip were planning to purchase bombs from terrorists in The Middle East and detonate them all over Gotham Royal York and kill everyone, since Flip still wants revenge on you guys for ruining his scams in Michigan and Scoots because she hates everyone. So, I told Lincoln the news and he was furious at that ugly mutant cheapskate and rotten bitter old goat. We found them at Flip's hideout at the ruins of his convenience store and we used our shock gauntlets and knocked the two of them out, and I called the police, who then arrested Flip and hauled him back to jail since he'd escaped and Scoots was sent back to the nuthouse. We were awarded with medals from Mayor Davis and there was a $500,000,000 dollar cash reward for the arrests of Flip and Scoots, which were given to us.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, now that was some awesome CIA work!

Me: I remembered that day all too well, and I was so proud of what Lincoln and Hikari did to that cheapskate, Flip, and that bitter old goat, Scoots.

Lincoln: Flip was really furious at what we did in stopping his revenge, and Scoots was also furious at us for ruining her fun again.

Nico: If that bitter old goat shows up to get revenge again, she's definitely getting The Black Gates and she's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: I agree. Scoots doesn't deserve to be around in society ever again, not after all the crud she has put everyone through.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Grumblemon: Wow! That is so awesome! I wonder if Nico worked with her in the CIA.

Earth: I don't really know. But that was awesome though.

Flashwing: It sure was. Flip and Scoots had it coming.

Jaden: Yeah they sure did.

Alexis Rhodes: Good riddance to those too.

Grumblemon: I'll say. Lets do it!

Earth summoned Forest Queen Diana and she merged Hermos with Megarock Dragon and got a powerful warhammer. It was called THE MEGAROCK DRAGON WARHAMMER! They fired waves of energy, elements, rock, earth, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Courage, Francesca, Muriel, Eustace, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - The Mascots ordering 5,000 pizzas!?

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) The Mascots ordered 5,000 pizzas!? Tell me you're joking!

Georgina: As much as I want it to be a prank I'm afraid it's not a joke. It really happened.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome and cool. We were really hungry for dinner too.

Scootaloo: We ran out of pizzas and they are going to be filling us up.

Whirlwind: They sure are.

Courage: Mm-hmm. Who doesn't like pizza.

Francesca: Yeah you would have to be out of your mind not to like pizza.

Muriel: Oh yes.

Eustace: Big deal!

Hsi Wu: Oh Eustace. But yeah I do it!

Georgina summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Prediction Princess Arrowsylph and it formed into a Scythe of Wind. It was called ARROWSYLPH SCYTHE OF WIND! They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

## Kairi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, 2012 TMNT Turtles, Gravity Man and Magnet Man VS Dr. Light - We're not going to go hungry anytime soon

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) We're not going to go hungry anytime soon. (to the 2012 Turtles) I know that you guys liked the pizzas that were ordered.

2012 Leo: Boy we sure did and we loved it!

Kairi: Boy those were awesome pizzas.

Princess Celestia: Yeah we're stuffed and full.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: And we got all this candy too for dessert.

Amber Morning: We sure did.

Spotlight: Pizza is awesome food.

Dr. Light: Yeah who doesn't like pizza. And if they don't there is something wrong with them. Lets do it!

Kairi summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Lyna the Light Charmer and they formed into a staff of light. It was called the STAFF OF CHARMING LIGHT! They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Sailor Moon, Sailor Soldiers, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - Billy really goofed up on Halloween and it's scary that Jack O Lantern did all that.

---

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) Billy really goofed up on Halloween. And it's scary that Jack O Lantern did all that.

Syd Chang: Boy you aren't kidding there! Jack is a really funny and awesome prankster too.

Vapor: Yeah I love all of Jack's pranks and they are some of the funniest ever. He knows how to keep all of the entire base entertained. He got me with a whoopee cushion even though I'm made of gas. It was funny.

Syd Chang: That is really funny!

Fluttershy: It is really funny.

Tornado Bolt: Boy Jack sure knows how to do awesome pranks. Also it's sad that Grim slashed his entire head off for tricking him.

X-Ray: Well you know what they say, NEVER Cheat Death.

Stealth Elf: Yeah!

Ironclad: No kidding. (Sees Sailor Moon sick) Whoa Serena you look terrible.

Sailor Moon: I have a nasty cold. (Coughs) But I had to help out.

Sailor Venus: I tried to stop her but she insisted.

Vector: Well sorry she got sick. Lets do it!

Syd summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Vera the Vernusylph Goddess and they formed into a Nature Staff. It was called The Vera Staff of Nature! They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Byleth, Celica, Corrin, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Jack O Lantern is a REALLY FUNNY prankster

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Jack O Lantern is a REALLY FUNNY prankster. Is it any wonder that he got to be among our ranks?

Timmy Turner: I think it's awesome though. At least his pranks aren't as deadly as Luan's were.

Starlight Glimmer: Or Nico's brother Connor. Those were more like acts of torture. But Jack's pranks are funny.

Cozy Glow: It's so funny and that feather of his is really ticklish.

Hex: It sure is.

Byleth: Yeah it sure is. He tickled me and I thought I was gonna wet my pants.

Celica: We did not need to know that but it was funny.

Corrin: Yeah it sure was.

Madame Masque: Yeah his feather is really ticklish. Lets do it!

Timmy summoned Basilisk and merged Hermos with Dark Magician and it formed into the STAFF OF DARK MAGIC and they fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, bones and energy and smashed her down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mutio, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Jack O Lantern unleashing the forces of the undead into pumpkins!?

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) Jack O Lantern unleashed the forces of the undead into pumpkins!? Sugah, I think you guys have your work cut out for you.

Stacy: Boy you're not kidding there! But we're going to have a lot of pumpkin pies for everyone by the time we're done here.

Princess Luna: We sure will and the spirits will go back to the underworld.

Moondust: No kidding. This early Halloween adventure was very funny and cool.

Snowdrop: It sure was cool and funny.

Gari: Yeah it sure was.

Blackout: I thought it was cool myself.

Mutio: It sure was awesome.

Ranamon: It sure was fun. Lets do it y'all!

Stacy summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Eria the Water Charmer and they formed into a staff of Water. It was called The Staff of Water Charming! They fired waves of energy, water and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Randy Cunningham, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - The Pumpkins will make AWESOME Pumpkin pies

---

The Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) The Pumpkins will make AWESOME Pumpkin pies. After the spirits are out, of course.

Yugi: Boy that's for sure. These pumpkins are gonna be turned into a massive number of pies.

Eli: You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: And they will be deliciously amazing!

Featherweight: They sure will.

Sprocket: Yeah they will!

Randy Cunningham: Yep and who doesn't love pie!

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed good chaps. Shall we dance?

Yugi summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Slifer the Sky Dragon and they formed into THE SWORD OF OSIRIS OF THE SKY and they fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

Indigo Zap VS China White

---

China White was next.

China White: Boy Poromon sure ordered lots of pizzas.

Indigo Zap: Really tasty ones though.

Indigo Zap had Hermos merge with Cobalt Eagle and they formed into an awesome Cobalt Crystal Sword! THE INDIGO COBALT BLADE! Indigo fired waves of indigo lightning and smashed her down.

---

Serafall Leviathan VS Frog Prince (Simpsons)

---

The Vomiting Frog Prince was next.

Vomiting Frog Prince: (VOMITING)

Serafall Leviathan: Yuck.

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Des Frog and they formed into a Frog Flute. It was called THE FLUTE OF DRAGON FROGS! She played a tune and numerous frogs came and smashed

him down.

---

Elizabeth Swann VS Yost Pyro

---

Yost Pyro was next.

Yost Pyro: This is gonna burn.

Elizabeth Swann: (British Accent) It sure is.

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Skull Mariner and they formed into a powerful Ghost Ship Sword. It was called THE SWORD OF THE GHOST SHIPS OF THE BERMUDA TRIANGLE! She swung it and fired lightning ships and smashed him down.

---

Margareta Gottschalk VS Kung Food

---

Kung Food was next.

Kung Food: Hope you're ready for me.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja. I'm always ready.

She summoned Hermos and merged him with Cyber Egg Angel and it formed into an Egg Slinging Sword called THE CYBER EGG SCRAMBLER SWORD! She fired waves of energy and eggs and smashed him down.

---

RD Girl Jordan VS SHS Carnage

---

SHS Carnage was next.

SHS Carnage: Boy those pumpkins are going to be tasty.

RD Girl Jordan: They sure are.

RD Girl Jordan summoned Hermos and merged him with Poison Dragon! They formed into a deadly blaster. It was called POISON DRAGON BLASTER! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Mikey 2003 VS Roulette

Roulette was next.

Roulette: This will be fun.

Mikey: It sure will be cool.

Mikey had Hermos merge with Electromagnetic Turtle and they formed into an awesome lightning nunchuck set. It was called ELECTROMAGNETIC POLARITY NUNCHUCKS! He fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

## Esther Blanchett VS Scirocco Mole

Scirocco Mole was next.

Scirocco Mole: This is gonna be good.

Esther Blanchett: It always is.

She had Hermos merge with Thunder Dragon and she got an awesome Thunder Sword. It was called the Thunder Dragon Sword! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Carol Ferris VS Shaman Apsu

---

Shaman Apsu was next.

Shaman Apsu: This will be fun too.

Carol Ferris: It always is.

She had Hermos merge with Sanga of The Thunder and they formed into an awesome pink lightning sword. It was called THE SWORD OF SANGA! She fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

---

Asami VS Evil Solar Man

---

Evil Solar Man was next.

Evil Solar Man: Time for you to burn.

Asami: Bring it on.

She had Hermos merge with Volcanic Rocket and they formed into a powerful bazooka of lava. It was called VOLCANIC ROCKET BAZOOKA! She fired a massive blast of lava and smashed him down.

---

Star Girl VS Uchoten

---

Uchoten was next.

Uchoten: Bring on the pain.

Star Girl: You want it, you got it.

Star Girl merged Hermos with Divine Grace Northwemko and she got a powerful staff called THE DIVINE STAFF OF LIGHT AND GOOD! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Saguil Brothers

---

The Saguil Brothers were next.

Nico: I'm going to smash you both.

Nico teleported and opened their safe and in it was a bunch of hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for The Earth-Skylands Federation

For Crash Bandicoot: A hand-cannon Blaster named Elemental Skylanders Firestorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster, but it's red with the Ten Elements of the Skylands on the blaster and a Dragon, Bandicoot, and Angel surrounded by the Ten Elements of The Skylands etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster.

For The Magic Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Magic Skylanders Magicstorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're purple with magic and sparkles on the blasters with the symbol of The Magic Skylanders etched on the side, and purple gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Fire Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Fire Skylanders Firestorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're red with flames on the blasters with the symbol of The Fire Skylanders etched on the side, and red gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Life Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Life Skylanders Leafstorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're green with leaves and plants on the blasters with the symbol of The Life Skylanders etched on the side, and green gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Air Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Air Skylanders Windstorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're cyan and white with wind gusts on the blasters with the symbol of The Air Skylanders etched on the side, and cyan gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Earth Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Earth Skylanders Geostorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're brown with rocks on the blasters with the symbol of The Earth Skylanders etched on the side, and brown gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Tech Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Tech Skylanders Techstorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're gold, silver, metallic red, and royal blue with gears on the blasters with the symbol of The Tech Skylanders etched on the side, and metallic red gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Light Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Light Skylanders Lightstorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're white with lights on the blasters with the symbol of The Light Skylanders etched on the side, and yellow gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Dark Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Dark Skylanders Darkstorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're indigo, dark purple, and teal with darkness on the blasters with the symbol of The Dark Skylanders etched on the side, and dark purple gems on the top of the blasters.

For The Water Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Water Skylanders Maelstrom and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're aqua blue with ocean waves on the blasters with the symbol of The Water

Skylanders etched on the side, and aqua blue gems on the top of the blasters.

And for The Undead Skylanders: hand-cannon Blasters named Undead Skylanders Bonestorm and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're gray, white, pure black, thistle, grayish blue and deep purple with bones on the blasters with the symbol of The Undead Skylanders etched on the side, and deep purple gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed and were ready!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode! ANIMAL PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Yamato: Don't Underestimate this Planet!

Nico: Lets get them!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH CUBE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy cubes, elements and energy and the blasts hit the Saguil Brothers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Nico: Saguil Brothers you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're not getting any treats!

Tsukasa: You're getting tricks instead!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Black and Daiki summoned clones of all the Black Rangers!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Lets do the same strategy we had before.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Me: Now for this Yolka! (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

Announcer: GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

Maria: Don't forget this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Zenkai Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHICKEN FORCE SURPRISE!

She summoned Monster Chicken, Ovulator, The Chicken From Outer Space, Chunky Chicken, Evil Scratch, Angry Chicken Wing, Hot Rodney, The Yolker and Angry Nashville Hot Chicken,

Ovulator: This is gonna be fun!

The Yolker: Lets give this Pumpkin the Yolk! (LAUGHS) Get it!?

We laughed.

Me: This will Yolk you up!

Ed: CHICKENS! (Hugs Monster Chicken, Ovulator, The Chicken From Outer Space, Chunky Chicken, Evil Scratch, Angry Chicken Wing, Hot Rodney, The Yolker and Angry Nashville Hot Chicken) HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Chunky Chicken: Okay Ed you love us.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at Jack.

We punched and smashed and pulverized him all over.

POW BOP! KRACK! THOCK!

I took a pie and then…

SPLAT!

I splat it in his face! Laney took a watermelon and then.

SQUISH!

Splatted it on Jack's head.

Lana took two fish and then bashed him on his head with them.

SMASH! SMACK

SPLAT! SWAT! SQUIRT! ZOINK!

I hit him with a tomato, then a club, then a squirt bottle and then poked him in his eyes.

We REALLY SMASHED AND PULVERIZED HIM ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Cyrenox blasted and smashed him all over.

Gaara, Hardhead, Murray and Crumplezone used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Gaara and Murray's powers 100-fold and Hardhead's Shell gun and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Hardhead and Murray: SMASHING MURRAY PUNCH STORM!

Gaara and Cybertron Crumplezone: CRUMPLE SAND BLAST!

Condiments of Food Spice and Condiment King: SAUCES OF BUTTKICKING!

Wind Pig Thrashers and Leonard: PIGS OF FURY BLAST!

CatDog Burn Buttkickers and Mr. Mittens: CATS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Food Eating Buttchewers and Gramma Stuffum: FOOD EATING BLAST!

Rock Smashing Headsmashers and Stonedozer: ROCKS OF HEADSMASHING BLAST!

Wind Force Blowers and Whirlin: WIND FORCE BLAST!

Metroid Buttkickers and Iceage: ICE AGE METROID BLAST!

Light of Dino Charge and Magma: LIGHT DINOSAUR FURY!

Bizarro Buttkicking Crew and Bizarro: BIZARRO BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Bunnies of the 28th Century and Zavok: 28TH CENTURY MEGABLAST!

9 Tailed Inferno Wrath and Terror Dopant: TERROR OF FIRE MEGABLAST!

Autumn Warrior Power and Rambling Ghost: AUTUMN SPORTS FURY!

Voodoo Tanzania Tiki Storm and Tiki Tak Tribe: VOODOO TIKI BLAST!

Angel Fury Storm and Evil Plug Man: ANGEL FURY LIGHTNING BLAST!

STINKY FURY FARTS and Stinkor: FARTS OF FURY!

4-Tailed Volcanic Lava Fury and Eye Guy (MMPR): VOLCANIC EYE FORCE!

2-Tailed Ghost Flame Fury and Mouth of Sauron: WRAITH FLAME BLAST!

Firewing Pegasus Flight and Firelord: FIRESTORM PEGASUS BLAST!

X-Men Force and X 23: X-MEN BLAST OF FURY!

Dark Charmer Power and Kuroto Dan: VIDEO GAME DARKNESS BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma:

KINDNESS LEAF STORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD EMPATHY MEGA SKULLSMASHERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Billy, Mandy, Grim, The Goths of Darkness, Starlight Glimmer, Fluttershy and me: PUMPKINS OF HALLOWEEN MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PUMPKIN ELEMENT STYLE: PUMPKIN DISCS!

Jessica Shannon: PUMPKIN STING STYLE: PUMPKIN WASPS!

Peni Parker: PUMPKIN WEB STYLE: PUMPKIN SPIDERS!

Entrapta: PUMPKIN LIGHTNING STYLE: PUMPKIN BOLTS!

Perfuma: PUMPKIN NATURE STYLE: PUMPKIN FLOWERS!

Frosta: PUMPKIN ICE STYLE: PUMPKIN SNOWBALLS!

Hilda: (British Accent) PUMPKIN FIRE STYLE: PUMPKIN FLAMES!

Yuna Kamihara: PUMPKIN WATER STYLE: PUMPKIN WAVE!

Makoto Nanaya: PUMPKIN WIND STYLE: PUMPKIN CYCLONE!

Julie Makimoto: PUMPKIN EARTH STYLE: PUMPKIN BOULDER!

Shantae: PUMPKIN MAGIC STYLE: PUMPKIN LANTERNS!

Akko: PUMPKIN STAR STYLE: PUMPKIN STARS!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said pumpkin items.

Lincoln and his harem: PUMPKIN FINAL SMASH PUMPKIN

BARRAGE!

They fired a barrage of pumpkins and the blasts all hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you, you evil prankster!

Nico: Yeah, you and your friends deserved to be smashed into pumpkin guts and dust, you monster. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Antasma to deal with, and that dark bat king should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me, Delgado Dalmatian!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around

Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Delgado Dalmatian: And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. You can come out now, Antasma.

A winged dark figure came out, and it was none other than Delgado Dalmatian's old enemy and dark threat of The Mushroom Kingdom, Antasma.

Nico: Damn, I think after what you did to him last year, you've really pissed him off, Delgado.

Antasma: You fools have ruined everything, if you hadn't gotten in my way, The Mushroom Kingdom would've finally been mine, and now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Hikari Raindom: That's never going to happen, Antasma, and now, your days of causing havoc are about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Hikari Raindom's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, light animals, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lyna the Light Charmer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Antasma, she left golden yellow energy, stars, light,

light animals, and angels with every step.

Hikari Raindom: Antasma, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against The Mushroom Kingdom and its residents, you were nothing more than a monster and a dark shadow who's plagued the last time, and for that, you will pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Hikari Raindom was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are light animals and Lyna the Light Charmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Hikari Raindom emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Hikari Raindom grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing golden yellow hair, she has neon golden yellow eyes, and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, light animals, and angels surrounding her, she has the Light Kanji in the hands of Lyna the Light Charmer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with golden yellow crystals for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Lyna the Light Charmer with golden yellow crystals for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, and her heart-shaped necklace. Hikari Raindom has on a sleeveless golden yellow and orange checkerboard open blouse, sleeveless golden yellow top, long golden yellow skirt, golden yellow plaid pants, orange legwarmers, golden yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights, stars, light animals, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Lyna the Light Charmer with light surrounding it. Suddenly, Hikari Raindom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with white tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Hikari Raindom has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Hikari Raindom's massive Lyna the Light Charmer-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, lights, light animals, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Lyna the Light Charmer's Celestial Light Charmer Greatsword of Celestial Light Charmer Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Lyna the Light Charmer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and a large golden yellow gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lyna the Light Charmer's head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Lyna the Light Charmer that said, "Hikari Raindom, Gene-Slammer of Lyna the Light Charmer, Powerful Master of Light, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Stars, Angels, and Light Animals"

ヒカリ・レインダム、ライナ・ザ・ライト・チャーマーのジーン・スラマー、強力な光のマスター、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、パブロとアンダーソンのスマッシャーと軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強

力な教師の強力な学生であり、光、星、天使、光の動物のマスター

Hikari Raindom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL STAR LIGHT CHARMER ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT CHARMER JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT CHARMER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hikari Raindom's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Antasma saw it, the dark bat king fell into a dark rage and fired a blast of dark energy to kill her, but Hikari Raindom fired a powerful golden yellow energy blast with stars, lights, light animals, and angels at Antasma and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall and he was also burned, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Awesome, Hikari Raindom's transformed.

Delgado Dalmatian: And now, it's my turn to transform, and I've had it with you to last an eternity, Antasma.

Suddenly, Delgado Dalmatian's eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with lightning bolts, lightning, and Dalmatians as he unholstered his Defender of Camden Town sword from his back, and as he walked towards Antasma, he left black and yellow energy, bolts of lightning, lightning, lightning dragons, and Dalmatians with every step.

Delgado Dalmatian: You're like a massive headache that just won't go away, Antasma, even after I'd kicked your tail last year in Camden Town when we went after you and Hunter DeVil. Well, now I'm going to put an end to you once and for all, and this time, you're never ever coming back.

Suddenly, Delgado Dalmatian was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with lightning bolts and lightning surrounding the vortex and coming down from the Heavens, there's a Dalmatian and lightning dragon running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Delgado Dalmatian emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Delgado Dalmatian grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon blue eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with lightning bolts, lightning, lightning dragons, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a Dalmatian with a lightning bolt in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links and a red Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his black choker with yellow tag pendant around his neck, Delgado Dalmatian has on a black tank top with neon yellow phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with lightning bolts on the coattails and on the back is a yellow dragon and Dalmatian surrounded by lightning bolts on the back. Suddenly, Delgado Dalmatian felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Delgado Dalmatian's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and yellow energy, lightning bolts, lightning, and Dalmatians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Speed-Star Athletic Lightning Dalmatian Greatsword of Electric Athletic Lightning Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a Dalmatian etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Dalmatian heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Dalmatian heads with yellow gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the Dalmatian heads is a large red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold Dalmatian head with red gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Dalmatian and dragon that said, "Delgado Dalmatian, Fastest Pup in Camden Town, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Loving Brother of Ninety-Eight Siblings, True Athlete and Talented Sports Star of London, Friend of Many, Humiliator of Cruella DeVil, Destroyer of The Evil Antasma, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sports, Speed, Lightning Dragons, Dalmatians, and Lightning"

デルガド ダルメシアン、カムデン タウンで最速の子犬、デリラとダグ ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、98人兄弟の愛情深い兄弟、真のアスリートで才能のあるロンドンのスポーツスター、大勢の友人、クルエラ デビルの屈辱者、邪悪なアンタスマの破壊者、スレイヤー悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スポーツ、スピード、ライトニング ドラゴン、ダルメシアン、ライトニングの達人

Delgado Dalmatian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ATHLETIC SUPERCELL LIGHTNING HOPE!

We were amazed by Delgado Dalmatian's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Antasma saw it, he went mad with rage, but Delgado fired a powerful black and yellow energy blast with lightning bolts, lightning, lightning dragons, and Dalmatians, and it hit Antasma, and he'd been electrocuted badly, and it pissed him off even more.

Lincoln: Whoa, now Delgado Dalmatian's transformed, that's so awesome, and Hikari, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Hikari Raindom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Light Charmer Angel and Divine Celestial Light Charmer Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Hikari.

Delgado Dalmatian: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Lightning Storm Dalmatian and Divine Supercell Lightning Storm Hope) Your days are done, Antasma!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Hikari Raindom, and Delgado Dalmatian also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to take over The Mushroom Kingdom are over, Antasma, now it's time for you to die.

Hikari Raindom, Lincoln, and Delgado Dalmatian went after Antasma, and they fired fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, black and yellow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Dalmatians, and Mermaids at Antasma, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing off Antasma badly, but Hikari Raindom, Lincoln, and Delgado Dalmatian were just getting started. Suddenly, two beams of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Hikari Raindom, it was known as Lyna the Light Charmer's Celestial Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's golden yellow with lights on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Lyna the Light Charmer surrounded by lights etched on the sides, and a golden yellow gem on the top of the blaster, and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Delgado Dalmatian, it was known as Athletic Lightningstorm Draconic Dalmatian and it's modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark Blaster, but it's black with lightning bolts on the blaster with a Lightning Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Dalmatian surrounded by lightning bolts etched on the side, and a red gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln also got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Hikari Raindom, and Delgado Dalmatian fired blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, black and yellow energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Antasma, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Antasma's spirit appeared and Wendy, Lincoln, and Delgado Dalmatian fired three black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Antasma and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he hurt. We cheered wildly for what Hikari Raindom, Lincoln, and Delgado Dalmatian did to Antasma as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Hikari Raindom and Delgado Dalmatian are permanent.

Delgado Dalmatian: Good riddance, Antasma, and don't you dare come back!

Hikari Raindom: You got that right. And I want to thank you and Delgado for helping me destroy that evil bat, Antasma, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hikari.

Delgado Dalmatian then came back to us, and suddenly, Hikari Raindom wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Hikari Raindom's face, they kissed passionately as Hikari Raindom's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Lyna the Light Charmer flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Hikari Raindom came back to us, as the display and Lyna the Light Charmer vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was an awesome three against one battle, and now, we're finally rid of Antasma for good.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Delgado Dalmatian: Now, I'm finally rid of Antasma for good. But, you know what this means.

Dylan Dalmatian: The villains we faced off against last year are also going to come back from the dead and they'll also want revenge on us.

Dolly Dalmatian: Which means we'll be ready for them.

Nico: Yeah, and you guys are also going to transform as well. Oh, Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Night Wing Sorceress.

Me: Now, that's a good one.

Night Wing Sorceress: Indeed.

Dr. Light: There. No more pumpkin spirits.

Ironclad: Aww. I wanted to punch some more.

X Ray: Let it go, Mike.

Me: But this was awesome.

Madame Masque: Today's been won anyway.

Ranamon: And Endsville is safe once again.

Me: Yes it is.

Gentleman Ghost: And there's still time before Halloween.

Me: Yep.

Mandy: And Billy?

Billy: Yes?

BILLY SCREAMED AS MANDY BEAT HIM UP EXTREMELY FEROCIOUSLY!

POW WHAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF CRASH SMACK BIFF CRACK WHAM!

Nico: OOH! Ouch!

Eli: YIKES!

Nico: Nice.

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) Never mess with the forces of the undead or else.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah but great job today everyone! Lets gather up all these pumpkins and head home.

We did so and went back home and then hit the hay.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on Billy & Mandy's Jacked Up Halloween and that was a funny one. Wayne Knight did a great job voicing Jack in that one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sunset Shimmer, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a planet made entirely out of Cakes! And it's going to be one sweet and delicious one. But also we're going to battle Kurumu's mother that ALSO wants Kurumu ONLY to marry Tsukune! But Carly Atlas is going to transform against her to her most powerful form ever! CARLY ATLAS IS NOT GOING TO LET AGEHA decide on that! Also Ageha will be in the Masters of Evil in the future. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Infernal Flame Vixen. Her name is Shizuka Hououna. Nico's friend from Engineering class and a master mechanic and a master of fire, Shizuka knows how to work a powerful engine and she is a powerful fire master. She is also a kitsune and an angel. She is also a powerful fire scythe master. She knows how to use it too. The match-up scene is for Noir Wendoma, Gene-Slammer of Dharc the Dark Charmer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy an evil version of Gansley, and since Dylan Dalmatian was also the one who destroyed Gansley last year, he's also joining in the fight as well, and he's also going to transform and explode with rage when he sees Evil Gansley again. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Dorsey Mansion in Abbott, New Mexico, where for decades, visitors and residents of the mansion have been haunted by sightings of apparitions and ghosts in the mansion, and it's believed the mansion is haunted by former US Senator and rogue Stephen Dorsey, the man who built the mansion. Now, Lincoln and his group are heading there to exorcise the building of the spirits that've haunted inside this place for more than a century. And we're also going to meet the Night Wing Sorceress Gene-Slammer named Abigail Nightingale, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and friend in Art, Abigail is a master of darkness and umbrakinesis and she is a powerful shadow master. She also hates Lola and Lynn and Flip with a vengeance, because they did something so horrible and so brutal to Girl Jordan that it will make ELI EXPLODE! Get ready for an invasion of funny and epic proportions as we go into battle with Martians from the movie MARS ATTACKS! And we'Re going to use the one song that makes their heads explode and it will be awesome and funny.

See you all tomorrow.

# INVADERS FROM MARS ATTACK

MARTIANS ARE COMING! AND THEY MEAN BUSINESS!

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Sunset Shimmer, Kurumu, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were flying to another awesome food planet for another awesome and amazing rescue and an awesome battle too.

Me: I hope this planet is going to be good.

Eli: Oh it is bro. It's going to be awesome and fun.

Camie: It always is.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you out on this.

Twilight Sparkle: Sunset has come a long way ever since we saved her from herself.

Nico: Boy she sure has.

Kurumu: I'll say.

Me: And we're proud of her too.

Sunset Shimmer: (sadly) Nico, even if Grogar hadn't influenced me, I still did fucked up things.

Nico: Sunset it's not your fault. You did all that against your will. Grogar poisoned you with his evil.

Me: Yeah it wasn't your fault Sunset. Besides you also reconciled with your mom and dad and you have them back now.

Starlight Glimmer: It's true Sunset.

Nico: Yeah.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah but I still feel bad.

Me: Don't be Sunset. You have all sorts of amazing friends now and you completely redeemed yourself. Also you have Lincoln as an awesome future husband along with so many awesome sister wives.

Lincoln: It's true.

Nico: He's right on that.

Carly Atlas: Yeah Sunset.

Nico: I really am proud of you, Sunset

Me: We all are. You purged the darkness in your heart and purified yourself.

Eli: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: And you are a great friend and a great force of good. And you are also a great singer in the Rainbooms.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks guys. That means so much to me.

Me: Anytime Double S.

Sunset Shimmer: Double S?

Me: My nickname for you. It's your Initials.

Rainbow Dash: Like how he calls me R.D.

Pinkie Pie: And me Double P.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh I get it! I like it.

Qin: Yeah that is awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Also yesterdays mission was funny.

Nico: We took out so many pumpkins.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Eli: And J.D. did a really funny and awesome wave of pranks that made Jack laugh himself silly.

Nico: That was really genius too. We've never seen Jack laugh so hard.

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding! And those pumpkins all laughed till they exploded.

Lana: They sure did!

Camie: Boy that was so funny!

Tsuyu: We never have seen anyone laugh themselves to death before and I thought that old saying dying of laughter was just a myth.

Me: It's very real Tsuyu but it's a very rare form of death. Over the centuries there have been a few instances where people literally died from laughing too hard.

Nico: Wow.

Aylene C.: That is crazy that happens.

Nico: But some of those pumpkins looked bizarre.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did. And they looked like animals too.

Qin: That was awesome though. I didn't know Jack can do that. Make animals out of pumpkins. Really cool and awesome.

Varie: Boy I agree there. When Juvia has battles with Jack we should see more of those animals. I'm sure he has more than the ones he had with him.

Nico: Good idea Varie! That's an awesome idea.

Xenia: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: That is cool and awesome.

Me: Boy we've had 2 terrifying and goofy battles in a row and they were awesome. First we pelted the Flying Dutchman with eggs and then we did all kinds of pranks that made Jack laugh uncontrollably.

Tsuyu: I hope Billy didn't get punished too bad.

Nico: We explained things to him in a way he could understand.

Me: Good.

Tsuyu: Billy may be an idiot but he is funny.

Qin: He sure is. Just like Cheese is an idiot. He is funny too.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Here we are!

We arrived at the planet and it was a rainbow planet and had patches of brown and creamy yellow in it.

Nico: Wow look at this planet.

Xenia: Looks interesting.

We got to landing and we landed on the surface and to our amazement and delight it was a planet made ENTIRELY OUT OF CAKES OF MANY DIFFERENT FLAVORS! Chocolate, Strawberry, Vanilla, Red Velvet, Mint, Rainbow and more! It was a world of cakes as far as the eye can see!

Me: WHOA! A PLANET MADE OF CAKES!

Xenia: OH BOY!

Laney: (DROOLS) IT ALL LOOKS SO DELICIOUS!

Nico: CAKE!

Me: UH OH!

Nico was about to eat the cake when I grabbed him.

Nico: GIMME THE CAKE! IT'S ALL MINE TO EAT! (DROOLS UNCONTROLLABLY) GIMME THE CAKE!

Me: NICO SNAP OUT OF IT!

Eli: Boy he sure likes cake!

Me: Almost as much as cheese and chocolate.

Maria slapped Nico.

SLAP!

Nico: OUCH! Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem Nico.

Laney ate some red velvet cake and it was tasty and delicious.

Laney: Delicious!

Camie had some mint cake and it was yummy.

Eli: (Eating Vanilla Cake) Mmm! Yummy!

Nico ate Chocolate and cookies and cream cake and he loved it.

Nico: (Eating) MMM! MY FAVORITE CAKES! CHOCOLATE AND COOKIES AND CREAM CAKES!

Qin: That's Nico! Loves his chocolate and cookies and cream cakes.

Laney: So delicious.

Me: And here's my favorite too. Devils Food Cake.

I ate some and man was it chocolatey..

Nico continued eating king cakes.

Me: Boy these cakes are so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: The Rainbow cake is awesome! (Eating it)

Pinkie Pie was eating cake like Pacman and it was funny.

Pinkie Pie: WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA!

She was really eating the cakes all over the place!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy that is funny!

Nico: Just like Pac Man!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is awesome.

Laney: Yeah it is!

Qin: (LAUGHS) So cool!

Me: Pinkie loves her cakes. She and the Cakes make amazing desserts and more.

Xenia: They sure do.

Me: Boy who DOESN'T love the desserts at Sugarcube Corner?

Sunny Starscout: Yeah you would have to be a crazy person not to love their desserts.

Nico: That includes ice cream

Me: And don't forget donuts and other desserts.

Nico: Yep

Me: Yep.

Kurumu: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yep.

Kurumu: Now we can get down to business. My mother is out for me again. She wants me to marry Tsukune.

Me: Oh great!

Lincoln: I can't believe that your mother also wants you to only marry Tsukune, Kurumu, that's an arranged marriage for her own benefit, and one that causes you misery.

Kurumu: I know, and just like Mizore, I want to choose who I want to be with, it's my choice and mine alone, and she has no right.

Nico: You got that right, but I'm afraid she's way too crazy, Kurumu, so there's only one place where she is heading after the fight.

Me: The Saturn Insane Asylum.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: And just like Mizore's mom, Kurumu's mom isn't getting the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse. She may not have broken the bond between mother and daughter, but she still needs psychological help.

Carly Atlas: And I'm going to be the one to teach her a big lesson, and just like Mizore's mom, Ageha is also going to get sent to The Saturn Insane Asylum to cool it.

Lincoln: And that'll be after you rough her up.

?: Kurumu, you will marry Tsukune and you have no say in the matter!

Kurumu: Oh boy, she's here.

Kurumu fired a blast of purple energy and forced out a figure, it was her mom, Ageha.

Kurumu: Mom, how many times do I have to tell you, I want to choose who I want to be with, it's my choice and mine alone!

Varie: Ageha, its been a long time.

Ageha: It has been a while Varie. You're looking good.

Varie: Atlantis beauty has its perks. Especially when you have lived for over 10,000 years.

Ageha: Indeed. J.D. is's a pleasure to meet you. I heard so many amazing things about you.

Me: Same to you Ageha.

Kurumu: But mother I'm marrying who I want!

Ageha: I don't care what you want, what you want means nothing to me! When this is over and all your friends are dead, you will marry Tsukune or I will kill you!

Carly Atlas: Okay, that's it, you just earned yourself the ass-kicking of a lifetime!

Me: Big time!

Suddenly, Carly Atlas' orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with orange fire, hummingbirds, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu-themed sword from her back, and as she approached Ageha, she left black and orange energy, orange fire, hummingbirds, and darkness with every step.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS 1:35 TO 2:14)

Carly Atlas: You've always been completely crazy about making every single decision for Kurumu, Ageha, she's not a little kid anymore. But, what you did in trying to make her marry Tsukune when he's clearly with Moka, you've just crossed one line too many, and now, I'm going to show you what happens when you dare to meddle with love for your own selfish needs.

Suddenly, Carly Atlas was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with orange fire and darkness surrounding it, there's Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Carly Atlas emerged, but she was changed forever.

Carly Atlas grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her black hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with darkness, orange fire, and hummingbirds surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with the Dark Kanji in its talons emblazoned on her forehead, she has on hummingbird earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame links and orange crystal links and an orange hummingbird-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant, Carly Atlas has on a black sleeveless dress top with orange designs, black frilly skirt with black frills and the Hummingbird Nazca Line on it, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, orange fires, and hummingbirds on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Carly Atlas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with orange tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same orange markings on Aslla Piscu. Carly Atlas has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her right pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Carly Atlas' massive Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu-themed large sword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy with darkness, orange fire, and hummingbirds, and when it emerged, it transformed into Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu's Dark Hummingbird Greatsword of Orange Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Hummingbird Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hummingbird heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hummingbird heads and a large orange gem below the hummingbird heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu that said, "Carly Atlas, Dark Signer of The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, Member of The Masters of Evil and The Redemption Squad, Loving Sister Figure of Misty Tredwell, Archenemy of Haiku and Necrolai, Loving Wife of Jack Atlas, Loving and Caring Mother of Many Beautiful Daughters, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Hummingbirds, and Orange Fire"

カーリー・アトラス、ハチドリのアースバウンド・イモータル・アスラ・ピスクのダーク・シグナー、マスターズ・オブ・イービルとリデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、ミスティ・トレッドウェルの愛情深い姉妹像、ハイクとネクロライの大敵、ジャック・アトラスの愛情深い妻、愛情深く思いやりのある多くの美しい人の母娘、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、闇、ハチドリ、オレンジの火の達人

Carly Atlas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS ORANGE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL HUMMINGBIRD ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE ORANGE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Carly Atlas' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Ageha saw it, she went insane and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Carly Atlas dodged it, and she fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with orange fire, darkness, and hummingbirds at at Ageha and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her, and it really pissed her off.

Carly Atlas: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal and Divine Orange Fire Justice) **Now, you're really going to get it, Ageha, for trying to meddle with your daughter's choice in love!**

Albedo turned into Negative Whampire.

Nico: Time for this bat to have its wings clipped!

Carly Atlas: The Hummingbird will be much faster than her.

She flew fast and smashed her in her face.

Nico: Yeah, get her, Carly.

Me: If Jack Atlas saw this he would be tooting like a steamwhistle!

Sunset Shimmer (LAUGHS) He sure would!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: First this! (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH

(Coinleach Ghlas an Fhómhair By Maria McCool plays)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN IRISH GAELIC AS CELTIC SYMBOLS AND DESIGNS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Are chonnlaigh ghlais an fhoghmhair

A stóirín gur dhearc mé uaim

Ba deas do chos I mbróig

'sba ró-dheas do leagan siubhail.

Do ghruaidh are dhath na rósaí

'sdo chúirníní bhí fighte dlúith

Monuar gan sinn 'ár bpósadh

Nó'are bórd luinge 'triall 'un siubhail.

Tá buachaillí na h-áite seo

A' gartha 'gus ag éirghe teann

Is lucht na gcochán árd

A' deánamh fáruis do mo chailín donn

Dá ngluaiseadh rí na spáinne

Thar sáile 's a shlóighte cruinn

Bhrúighfinn féar is fásach

's bhéinn are láimh le mo chailín donn.

Ceannacht buaibh are aontaigh'

Dá mbínn agus mo chailín donn

Gluais is tar a chéad-searc

Nó go dtéidh muid thar ghaoth-bearra 'nonn

Go sgartar ó n-a chéile

Bárr na gcraobh 's an eala ón tuinn

Ní sgarfar sin ó chéile

's níl ach baois díbh á chur 'n mur gcionn.

Chuir mé leitir scríobhtha

Annsoir mo sweetheart agus casaoid ghéar

Chuir sí chugam arís í

Go rabh a croidhe istuigh I lár mo chléibh.

Cum na h-eala is míne

Ná'n síoda 's ná cluimh na n-éan

Nach trom an osna ghním-se

Nuair a smaoitighim are a bheith 'sgaradh léi.

'sé chuala m/e dé domhnaigh

Mar chómhrádh 'gabháil eadar mhnáibh

Go rabh sí 'gabháil 'a pósadh

Are óigfhear dá bhfuil san áit.

A stóirín glac mo chomhairle

's a' foghmhar seo fan mar tá

's cha leigim le 'bhfuil beo thú

A stór nó 's tú mo ghrádh.

I floated and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: Nice one!

Eli: Here's one for Hiro and his friends from Heroes. (ACTIVATES DAI GUI'S RIDEWATCH)

(HEROES BY THE WALLFLOWERS PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK, CRYSTAL AND BOULDERS SWIRL AROUND HIM)

I, I will be king

And you, you will be queen

Though nothing, will drive them away

We can beat them, just for one day

We can be heroes, just for one day

And you, you can be mean

And I, I'll drink all the time

'Cause we're lovers, and that is a fact
Yes we're lovers, and that is that
Though nothing, will keep us together
We could steal time, just for one day
We can be heroes, forever and ever
What'd you say?
I, I wish you could swim
Like the dolphins, like dolphins can swim
Though nothing, nothing will keep us together
We can beat them, forever and ever
Oh we can be heroes, just for one day
I, I will be king
And you, you will be queen
Though nothing will drive them away
We can be heroes, just for one day
We can be us, just for one day
I, I can remember (I remember)
Standing, by the wall (by the wall)
And the guns, shot above our heads (over our heads)
And we kissed, as though nothing could fall (nothing could fall)
And the shame, was on the other side
Oh we can beat them, forever and ever

Then we could be heroes, just for one day

We can be heroes

We can be heroes

We can be heroes

Just for one day

We can be heroes

We're nothing, and nothing will help us

Maybe we're lying, then you better not stay

But we could be safer, just for one day

Oh-oh-oh-ohh, oh-oh-oh-ohh, just for one day

Eli floated and fired waves of energy and earth and rock and smashed down Ageha!

Nico: Nice one Eli!

Me: YEAH!

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) We already fought one crazy mom!

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman) We won't mind fighting another!

Kaito got a Space Sword and Zocks got a Quasar Saber1

Qin: YEAH! Here's one for me. (ACTIVATES VYPRA'S RIDEWATCH)

(WAITING FOR A STAR TO FALL BY BOY MEETS GIRL PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I hear your name whispered on the wind

It's a sound that makes me cry

I hear a song blow again and again

Through my mind and I don't know why

I wish I didn't feel so strong about you

Like happiness and love revolve around you

Trying to catch your heart

Is like trying to catch a star

So many people love you, baby

That must be what you are

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

I've learn to feel what I cannot see

But with you, I lose that vision

I don't know how to dream your dream

So I'm all caught up in the superstition

I want to reach out and pull you to me

Who says I should let a wild one go free

Trying to catch your heart

Is like trying to catch a star

But I can't love you this much, baby

And love you from this far

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

Waiting (however long)

I don't like waiting (I'll wait for you)

It's so hard waiting (don't be too long)

Seems like waiting

Makes me love you even more

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

Waiting for a star-

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

Waiting for a star to fall

And carry your heart into my arms

That's where you belong

In my arms, baby, yeah

She floated and fired waves of light and darkness and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) This is perfect since we're on another planet.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) A tasty planet. But another planet nonetheless!

Sougo got GalaxyRedArmor and Geiz got ShishiRedArmor.

Me: NICE! Now for some Divine Light. (ACTIVATES EVIL BAI TZA'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PLAGUES BY THE PRINCE OF EGYPT PLAYS)

CHOIR]

(Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord

Thus saith the Lord, thus saith the Lord)

Since you refuse to free my people

(Since you refuse to free my people)

All through the land of Egypt

I send a pestilence and plague

Into your house, into your bed

Into your streams, into your streets

Into your drink, into your bread

Upon your cattle, on your sheep

Upon your oxen in your field

Into your dreams, into your sleep

Until you break, until you yield

I send the swarm, I send the horde

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES]

Once I called you brother

Once I thought the chance to make you laugh

Was all I ever wanted

[CHOIR]

I send the thunder from the sky

I send the fire raining down

[MOSES]

And even now I wish that God had chose another

Serving as your foe on His behalf

Is the last thing that I wanted

[CHOIR]

I send a hail of burning ice

On ev'ry field, on ev'ry town

[MOSES]

This was my home

All this pain and devastation

How it tortures me inside

All the innocent who suffer

From your stubbornness and pride

[CHOIR]

I send the locusts on the wind

Such as the world has never seen

On ev'ry leaf, on ev'ry stalk

Until there's nothing left of green

I send my scourge, I send my sword

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES]

You who I called brother

Why must you call down another blow?

[CHOIR]

I send my scourge, I send my sword

[MOSES]

Let my people go

[CHOIR]

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES & CHOIR]

Thus saith the Lord

[RAMESES]

You who I called brother

How could you have come to hate me so?

Is this what you wanted?

[CHOIR]

I send the swarm, I send the horde

[RAMESES]

Then let my heart be hardened

And never mind how high the cost may grow

This will still be so:

I will never let your people go

[CHOIR]

Thus saith the Lord

[MOSES]

Thus saith the Lord

[RAMESES]

I will not…

[(MOSES & CHOIR) & RAMESES]

… let your (my) people go!

I fired waves of darkness and they formed into waves of blood, frogs, flies, lice and fleas, pestilence, hail and fire, locusts, boils and sores and darkness and the spirits of the slain firstborn and smashed her down.

Nico: WHOA Nice one!

Qin: YEAH! That was awesome!

Eli: Nice one!

Nico: (gets out Evil Shade Man's Ridewatch) This was obvious since you're a bat. (ACTIVATES IT)

(THE PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Christine (Sarah)

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me

And speaks my name

And do I dream again

For now I find

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside my mind

The phantom (Michael)

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you

Grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me

To glance behind

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside your mind

Christine

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

The phantom

It's me they hear

Christine (in duet with the phantom)

Your spirit and my voice in one combined

The phantom (in duet with Christine)

My spirit and your voice in one combined

Both

The phantom of the opera is there

Christine (in duet)

Inside my mind

The phantom (in duet)

Inside your mind

Choir (very, very soft)

He's there

The phantom of the opera

Beware

The phantom of the opera

The phantom

In all your fantasy

You always knew

That man and mystery

Christine

Were both in you

Both

And in this labyrinth

Were night is blind

The phantom of the opera is

Christine (in duet)

Here

The phantom (in duet)

There

Christine

Inside my mind

The phantom

Sing! My angel of music

Christine

He's there

The phantom of the opera

Christine starts wailing

The phantom

Sing…

Christine continues wailing

And keeps on wailing after every

Sentence the Phantom sings

The phantom

Sing for me…

Sing, my angel of music!

Sing for me!

Nico fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Me: Sunset she's all yours!

Sunset Shimmer: With pleasure! (ACTIVATES EL OSO'S RIDEWATCH)

(ON MY WAY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WAVES OF FIRE SWIRL AROUND HER)

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

With blue skies ahead, yes

I'm on my way

And there's nowhere else that I'd rather be

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I'm loving every step I take

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And I can't keep this smile off my face

'Cause there's nothing like seeing each other again

No matter what the distance between

And the stories that we tell will make you smile

Oh, it really lifts my heart

So tell 'em all I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

And to sleep under the stars

Who could ask for more

With the moon keeping watch over me

Not the snow, not the rain

Can change my mind

The sun will come out, wait and see

And the feeling of the wind in your face

Can lift your heart

Oh, there's nowhere I would rather be

'Cause I'm on my way now

Well and truly

I'm on my way now

Tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be there

With blue skies ahead yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to share

So tell everybody, I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be home

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to show

I'm on my way

Yes, I'm on my way

She floated and fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: When someone says no, they mean FUCKING NO!

Me: THAT IS RIGHT!

?: You tell them guys!

An INFERNAL FLAME VIXEN CAME!

Me: Whoa! Infernal Flame Vixen! Wow!

Qin: WHEW! HOT!

Infernal Flame Vixen: Sorry guys. I am a hot one.

Nico: Whoa! Shizuka Hououna!

She reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair, orange clothes and had orange fox ears and 9 fox tails Fire Wings and had a blue dragon flame scythe!

Shizuka Hououna: It's great to see you again Nico.

Me: Wow! A Kitsune Fire Angel?

Shizuka Hououna: That's right J.D. I'm half Kitsune and half Fire Angel. Awesome observation.

Me: Thanks.

Shizuka Hououna: I got this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down and Carly Atlas went after Ageha, and she fired powerful blasts of black and orange energy, orange fire, darkness, and hummingbirds at Ageha, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she attacked her with her new massive greatsword and left tears on her outfit. Then, Carly Atlas fired orange energy blasts which transform into a straitjacket and energy chains and restrained Ageha. Carly Atlas powered down and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive light purple angel wings are permanent.

Ageha: You miserable little… ! When I get out of this, I'm gonna… !

Carly Atlas: No, Ageha, you need help, and you're spending time in the Asylum until you've cooled it!

Kurumu beamed her mom to The Saturn Insane Asylum for treatment, but Ageha also got a strict warning: if she's not cured, she's going to get the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse, and Lincoln's going to be the one to do just that.

Nico: Sorry Ageha but it's for your own good.

Qin: I agree.

Shizuka Hououna: But at least she'll be in the M.O.E.

Maria: Want some cakes?

Shizuka Hououna: I sure do please.

She got some vanilla cake.

Shizuka Hououna: (Eating it) Mmm! This planet is my favorite.

Me: Boy it will be EVERYONE's favorite. Anyone that DOESN'T like cake literally has something wrong with their brains.

Qin: You got that right.

Camie: This is one of my favorite planets we went too next to the cheese, chicken wing, pizza and hot dog and chocolate planets.

Me: Boy those planets are always cool.

Nico: They sure are. And you guys know how much I love cake and cheese and chocolate and chicken wings.

Me: Yep.

Shizuka Hououna: That's Nico. Always loved his chocolate, cheese and chicken wings. Can't get enough of them.

Qin: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shizuka Hououna: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico were taking a train ride on one of those old fashion 19th century coal burning trains and then it broke down. Me and Nico went over and fixed the problem. Ignition Gaskat was broken and I fixed it with a new one and we were heroes of the train for that.

Nico: Shizuka is a master engineer and knows all about fixing things.

Lana: Awesome! She and I would make great mechanics.

Shizuka Hououna: Yeah we sure would Lana.

Nico and Shizuka hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Shizuka.

Shizuka Hououna: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Hey we should bring some cakes home for everyone.

Maria: Awesome idea J.D.

Nico: Lets do it.

We got some cakes for everyone and went back home.

Back home everyone saw the cakes.

Poromon: Look at all those cakes!

Me: You are gonna flip when you hear where we got them.

Nico: Yeah.

We told them everything and it was awesome and cool.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and Carol are heading to Dorsey Mansion in Abbott, New Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to exorcise the building of the spirits that've haunted inside this place for more than a century.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Abbott, New Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to exorcise Dorsey Mansion of the spirits that've haunted inside this place for more than a century.

Me: Oh man, out of all the haunted places in New Mexico, Dorsey Mansion is the most haunted place in New Mexico.

Nico: Yeah, this place is literally a hotbed for paranormal activity.

Lincoln: Wait until you hear the history behind it, and thanks for joining us, Carol.

Carol: You're welcome, Lincoln, and many of us know the history of Dorsey Mansion and the man who built this place.

Lincoln: Yep. In 1878, former US Senator Stephen Dorsey built this bizarre styled mansion: one-half rough cut human log cabin and another half elaborately carved stone castle, and he began leaving his macabre mark on his mansion. But, here's the thing that makes him a rogue in US History: Dorsey paid for the construction through money he acquired through corrupt mail contracts. But in 1897, Dorsey abandoned their mansion and moved to Los Angeles, where Dorsey's wife Helen died in 1897, and Dorsey himself died in 1916.

But fifteen years before his death, in 1901, the Mansion was sold at auction to Solomon Floersheim, one of the creditors.

Me: Yeah, I read about Stephen Dorsey's biography, and what he did to acquire money, that made him a rogue and scoundrel, and he and his eight accomplices were acquitted in trial.

Nico: But, he would be marked for life, Dorsey attempted to become a leader of the Republican party in New Mexico, but his debts and lawsuits thwarted his ambitions, and he was almost destitute by the time he died.

Lincoln: Yep, and for decades, visitors and residents of the mansion have been haunted by sightings of apparitions and ghosts in the mansion, and it's also believed the mansion is haunted by Stephen Dorsey himself. Now, it's up to us to help the spirits cross over and evict Dorsey from his mansion for good.

We arrived in Abbott, New Mexico, and when we entered Dorsey Mansion, we felt the forces of the ghosts here and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras had flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy and dark presence here, I can feel it, and the powerful forces of the mansion aren't going to leave here that easily, but we sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over 200 years.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded The Dorsey Mansion. But, we also felt the powerful forces trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and all of the spirits were eventually forced out of the building and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them all from escaping, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the land, and the spirits crossed over to The Afterlife, and Dorsey Mansion has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Nico: Awesome job, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're not done yet. I also got word that Mac and Molly Mange have come back again, and they still want revenge on us.

We gasped.

Lola: Ugh, not those tin can feline gangsters again.

Lincoln: Afraid so, Lola, and they're mega peeved at us.

Nico: Oh, that is it, those tin cans are getting The Black Gates.

Me: Yeah, and this time, they're never ever coming back.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Mac and Molly Mange, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Mac and Molly Mange, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) Those murderous tin can gangsters, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw Night Wing Sorceress appear before us.

Night Wing Sorceress: Another me?! But, how?!

Lincoln: You're not seeing double, Night Wing Sorceress, and I recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Abigail Nightingale, but we'll talk later, let's put an end to those tin can gangsters from Megakat City once and for all.

We rushed over, and right before Mac and Molly Mange could claim their next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at The Metallikats, and that allows the seven girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from The Metallikats, and when they saw us, especially Lola, they were extremely enraged.

Molly Mange: You, I'll kill you if it's the last thing I ever do! You've ruined everything!

Lincoln: Zip it, Molly Mange, you and Mac have caused more than enough trouble for all of Megakat City for the last time, and now, you two gangsters are never ever coming back.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine

Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Carol, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after The Metallikats, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln summoned blades of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he sent the blades right at The Metallikats, and they were skewered, and they exploded with incredible power, and their spirits were finally sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lola: Good riddance, you miserable good for nothing gangsters.

Lincoln: And don't you dare come back.

Nico: When Commander Feral hears of this, he and our friends from Megakat City are going to be glad to hear Mac and Molly Mange are gone for good.

Lincoln: After all the trouble they've caused, I don't blame them. (To Abigail Nightingale) And it's so good to see you again, Abigail Nightingale.

Abigail Nightingale reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing light purple hair in a braid, hot pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple and black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Night Wing Sorceress, and she was dressed in a sleeveless midnight black dress top, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt encrusted with jewels and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, and dark angels on the coattails and Night Wing Sorceress on the back and holstered on her back is a Night Wing Sorceress-themed large greatsword with Night Wing Sorceress etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Abigail Nightingale: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Nightingale and he hugged her, and Abigail Nightingale is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Abigail Nightingale: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Abigail Nightingale, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my friend from Art Class, and she's a powerful master of the shadows, darkness, and umbrakinesis.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome, and it made sense that she would be Gene-Slammed into Night Wing Sorceress.

Lincoln: Exactly.

Lori: But, there's also something that those who hadn't joined long ago should know, she also hates Lola, Lynn, and Flip with a vengeance, because those three literally did something so horrible and so brutal to Girl Jordan, it'll make Eli explode with rage.

Nico: Oh, I hate to find out what the hell it was that Lola, Lynn, and that mutant cheapskate did to one of Lincoln's future wives.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appear around Abigail Nightingale's neck with light purple gems on the gold thunderbolt links and light purple crystal links from her brand-new Crystal Necklace of the Buddha which merged with her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Abigail Nightingale: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Abigail.

Abigail Nightingale had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Abigail Nightingale's waist and Abigail Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Area, Sunrise Nishisenba, Maple Storm, Raika, Fuka, Vivian Nishiki, and Pepe Ishiwata from Street Fighter.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Area, Sunrise Nishisenba, Maple Storm, Raika, Fuka, Vivian Nishiki, and Pepe Ishiwata from Street Fighter.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sunrise Nishisenba: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sunrise Nishisenba and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from The Metallikats, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future

Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sunrise Nishisenba: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sunrise Nishisenba: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Area, Sunrise Nishisenba, Maple Storm, Raika, Fuka, Vivian Nishiki, and Pepe Ishiwata with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard of what we did in exorcising Dorsey Mansion and helped the spirits cross over, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Mac and Molly Mange, the Metallikats, who'd returned from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying them again.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in pulverizing them and him personally destroying them and sending them to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Abigail Nightingale have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and now, we're finally rid of The Metallikats for good, and they're never coming back.

Maria: I can't believe those good-for-nothing gangsters, The Metallikats, came back again.

Lincoln: Should've known they wouldn't stay dead for long, but now, we're rid of them for good.

Me: And we've been keeping tracks of who's broken out of prison or come back from the dead to get revenge on us, along with taking down those who got turned into demons by Angela.

Nico: Yeah, but come Halloween, this'll be Angela's final Halloween.

Lincoln: You got that right, plus, Colleen and Celine are glad their awful mothers and Tiffany Edwards are right where they belong: prison and cursed for eternity.

Eli: Wait, I thought Tiffany Edwards was sentenced to 10 years in the Charon Reform School.

Lincoln: She was, until I got the call that she broke out to get revenge again on Celine, and that was when I headed there with Celine, and after we beat her up, I decided right then to revoke the original sentence of the 10 years in the Charon Reform School she was given and I cursed her with the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and now, she's never going to be free ever again.

Nico: Scum-sucking bitch, she's a bully and she always will be.

Me: Yeah, a bitch like her doesn't deserve to be free ever again. And now she is a gold statue forever.

---

After we exorcised Dorsey Mansion and finally got rid of The Metallikats and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Abigail Nightingale saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Abigail Nightingale: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Abigail, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Abigail Nightingale: That's incredible.

Nico: You got that right. So, Abigail, what's the story you have on why you hated Lynn, Lola, and that mutant cheapskate, Flip, with a vengeance, because they did something so horrible to Girl Jordan.

Abigail Nightingale: Oh, you're going to wish you had Flip killed, Nico. One day, I was with Lincoln and Lori was also with us, who was picking us up from Gus' Games and Grub after a day of fun. But, then, we heard a loud scream coming from the east, and we head there. We took shelter in the bushes, and when we looked, Lincoln and Lori saw four familiar figures there: one of them was Girl Jordan, but she was tied up with chains and lead weights to the chains, and even worse, she had slash marks all over her body. But, then, we heard the sounds of cruel and sadistic laughter, and when we saw the three other figures with her, we eventually knew who they were: the first two were Lynn and Lola, but they were now completely driven by evil and insanity, and the third figure was convicted conman, murderer, US traitor, and greedy mutant cheapskate, Flip, and we overheard why they were doing this: Lynn and Lola wanted to see Lincoln fall into despair by killing one of the many girls who had a crush on him and they wanted him to suffer and then, they were going to kill him and every last girl who ever had a crush on him, and they also broke Flip out of jail for that one, and they also threw away the rings Audrey Sauron gave them to control those dark sides. We couldn't stand it, so I fired blasts of darkness at them, and when they saw us, Lynn, Lola, and Flip took sadistic pleasure when they threw Girl Jordan into the waters to finally kill her, and that pissed us all off, as I fired blasts of darkness to blind them, and while Lori and I were beating up Flip, Lynn, and Lola, Lincoln dived into the waters and he broke Girl Jordan's chains and he swam up to the surface with her in his arms. Lynn, Lola, and Flip screamed in pure rage and got out the knives they used on Girl Jordan and tried to kill us, but Lincoln, in his fit of rage, blasted them with energy blasts and not only did he knock the knives out of their hands, but he sent them flying into trees and they were knocked out.

We gasped in pure shock, and Eli was already turning red with rage.

Nico: Oh shit, I can't believe the nerve of those three!

Me: I know, and after Lynn, Lola, and Flip were knocked down and tied up, Lori called the police and I also showed up as well, and when the police saw Flip, they grabbed the cheapskate and threw him in the police wagon, and then, Lori explained everything of what she saw and recorded on her phone, and I was furious at what Lynn, Lola, and Flip did to Girl Jordan, it was so brutal and horrible. I then grabbed Lynn and Lola by their hair and knocked them out using Eli's nanny-goat head bonk method, and Lincoln gave Girl Jordan CPR, and she was going to be okay, and he also healed her injuries that Lynn, Lola, and Flip gave her with those knives. Flip got another Life Sentence for attempted murder and assault resulting in bodily injury, and he was thrown in Solitary Confinement, and as for Lynn and Lola, we told the parents and they were pissed off big time, and so was Lincoln, as he grabbed them by their jersey and dress and he tossed them into cages set up in their rooms, and they also got a very harsh grounding: twenty-five weeks for what they did in trying to kill Girl Jordan to make Lincoln suffer, so they can kill him and every girl who has feelings for him, along with breaking Flip out of jail.

Lori: I also told Luna to call Audrey Sauron, and tell her not to make anymore replacement rings for Lynn and Lola, and she can renew her vengeful vow, that if she ever saw Lynn hurt Lincoln in any way, she would kill her, and she now included Lola. Those two never got replacement rings to get those violent animals under control, and they were shunned by Lincoln during their punishment, and they lost his trust during their punishment.

When Abigail Nightingale and Lori were done with the tale, Eli's face and body were literally nuclear red, his eyes turned blood red with vengeful wrath and rage, and his teeth literally turned into fangs.

Eli: (EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) FLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Me and Nico: Oh, shit!

Lincoln: Flip's dead meat on a stick!

Eli stormed out and he stormed into Lynn's Table with us following him, and he'd really unleashed all Hell on Flip as he brutally beat up and really mongrelized Flip all over the place, and Flip was really screaming in agonizing pain, and coins and jewels came pouring out of him like crazy like numerous waterfalls.

Eli: YOU REALLY MAKE ME FUCKING SICK, FLIP! YOU TEAMED UP WITH LYNN AND LOLA, WHO BUSTED YOUR FOUR-CHEEKED BUTT OUT OF JAIL, SO YOU COULD KILL GIRL JORDAN, WHO HAPPENS TO BE ONE OF THE MANY GIRLS THAT'S FALLEN IN LOVE WITH LINCOLN, AND ALL FOR WHAT, YOUR PATHETIC DESIRE FOR REVENGE?! IF WE WEREN'T HUMILIATING YOU FOR ALL OF YOUR SINS, I WOULD FUCKING KILL YOU IN A HEARTBEAT!

We were stunned at the verbal rage from Eli.

Varie: HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: Oh man, when Eli gets this mad, you better stay out of his way!

Nico: Yeesh, otherwise, you're going to get caught in the middle of a ferocious storm!

Qin: That will end in brutal pain!

Camie: And it won't be pretty!

Lincoln: Flip's already sealed his doom, so there's no way he's ever going to be saved, he's already been eternally damned. But, I got to stop this before Eli does kill him. (To Eli) Eli, stand down now!

Suddenly, Eli backed away, but he ran up to Lincoln, who braced himself for his wrath. But, instead, he felt Eli hugging him and when he felt tears on his chest, he knew what had to be done: he hugged Eli and soothed him, and we also hugged him.

Lincoln: We understand why you said those words to Flip, and it's no surprise he's a greedy asshole, but he's already getting his just desserts for his stupidity and greed, Eli.

Flip: (In serious pain) I hate all of you, and when I get out of this, I'm gonna… !

But, Flip got cut off as Lincoln slashed off Flip's moustache and ripped off all the hair on his body with wax covered bandages, and he screamed even more in extreme pain.

Lincoln: You don't deserve to even say another word, you butt-muncher, and Eli's right, if we weren't humiliating you for your crimes, we would kill you in a heartbeat. But, you already died once for all of your crimes last year, so we're not going to kill you. But, let me give you this warning: if you ever and I mean ever try to hire any thugs to kidnap and kill those close to me, I'll undo the curses that I put on you and I will kill you myself. (Glaring Intensely) Got that?

Flip: I DON'T CARE, I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND ROB YOU EVERY LAST SUCKER BLIND!

But, Lincoln stomped on his feet hard, and Flip screamed in more pain.

Lincoln: Let's go, guys, it's obvious this moron's not going to learn his lesson ever.

We left Lynn's Table and we headed back home to resume our workouts. We got a shower afterwards, and then, we were on our way to recruit Voltar, Doktor Frogg, Red Menace, and Doomageddon, The League of Super Evil into The Masters of Evil.

Nico: This is going to be awesome recruiting the League of Super Evil into The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we'll find some archenemies for them. Plus, I remembered hearing stories of some of the wildest adventures they've gotten themselves into. They've tried to take over the neighborhood of Metrotown and the world ultimately, but their plans usually involve pranks such as gluing a penny to a chair.

Me: And I can guess those plans backfire in the end, right?

Lincoln: You guessed it, J.D. Plus, these guys are perfect members who'll fit right into The Masters of Evil.

Laney: And Lucy will probably get along with Doomageddon.

Lincoln: Same with Lucy and Doktor Frogg, and he, like all of us, can't stand Ophelia Shroud.

?: Did someone call for us.

Just then, we saw Voltar, Doktor Frogg, Red Menace, and Doomageddon arrive.

Lincoln: Just the villains we've been looking for.

Voltar: Wait, we didn't do anything this time. Don't arrest us!

Doktor Frogg: Voltar, they're not here to arrest us, that's Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Red Menace: This is an honor. So, what brings all of you here?

Nico: It's an honor to meet you all as well, Red Menace, and we're here to recruit you all into The Masters of Evil.

Just then, Vypra appeared, and when Voltar and his companions saw her, they were stunned.

Voltar and Doktor Frogg: (Gasps) It's Vypra.

Vypra: The one and only, boys.

Just then, Doomageddon appeared, and he got along great with Vypra and he was also nice to Lucy.

Lincoln: Heh, I might've guessed Doomageddon is getting along great with Lucy and Vypra.

Vypra: Interdimensional doomhounds are what we call playful and destructive pets to demons, plus, the destruction he's caused was mainly on Voltar, Doktor Frogg, and Red Menace.

Voltar: So, you're not here to…?

Lincoln: Of course not, Voltar. Besides, you guys have gotten into some really wild adventures and really wild schemes.

Doktor Frogg: Mainly from Voltar's schemes. And I heard that little monster, Ophelia Shroud, is now a jailbird.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative. After Nico won the Fry Cook Games last year and he beat Ophelia Shroud who regained her intelligence, Lincoln came over and he'd sucked out and drained her brain and reduced her to a total drool monkey and threw her in a special cell in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement in The Saturn Insane Asylum, and that cell will not allow any dark magic, Dark Orbs, Number Cards, Aparoids, or any other otherworldly force to help her regain her intelligence.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah, we don't need Ophelia Shroud running loose ever again. So, boys, what's say you to our offer?

Voltar: I'm in.

Doktor Frogg: Same here.

Red Menace: Me three.

Doomageddon also agreed as well, and Vypra had them beamed to The Masters of Evil's HQ, and we will also be on the alert for the other supervillains as well.

---

Later Sissi was walking to the living room and she sat on the sofa and saw Poromon wearing something.

Sissi Delmas: Poromon, what are you wearing?

He had a fake mustache on his face.

Poromon: A Fake Mustache. You like it?

Eli: It's really cute.

Poromon: It sure is.

Xenia: I think it's adorable.

Poromon: Bought it at the novelty store.

Namine: You know that's not a real mustache, right?

Poromon: I know. It's cool though.

Siddi Delmas: I think it's awesome and cute too.

Laney: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Then me and Nico came in and with us was a blond hair girl and she had a black shirt and dark skirt. It was Sissi's penpal from Iceland, Brynja Heringsdötir.

Sissi: (GASP) Brynja!

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) Sissi!

They hugged!

Sissi: Wow! It's so awesome to have you here.

Brynja: I am honored to be part of the team.

Me: Me and Nico went to Iceland and we had her recruited for you Sissi.

Cybertron Ransack: Hiya! You must be Brynja. Nice to meet-

Poromon: Let me handle this. (speaks Italian to Brynja)

Lynn: Poromon, what are you doing?

Poromon: Speaking Italian.

Lola: Poromon, just because you have a mustache doesn't mean you can speak Italian!

Lori: (To Brynja) We're literally sorry about this!

Brynja: It's all right. I didn't understand it.

Me: He said that his name is Poromon and he is honored to meet you.

Brynja: Oh! Thank you.

Me: No problem.

Nico: Poromon that mustache is really cute.

Poromon: Thanks. Want to dance?

TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAYS!

We danced to that song and it was awesome.

Then our stomachs growled.

Me: Whoa! Every time we dance to that song we always think of pizza.

Chromedome: But first, that mustache is coming off! (takes mustache off)

POP!

Poromon: Okay okay! Geez!

We got to eating more leftover pizza and it was awesome.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Brynja: Oh it sure is.

Sissi: It's really awesome having you with us Brynja.

Brynja: Thanks Sissi.

William: You know, Brynja. A lot has changed for me since Kadic

Brynja: I heard and I'm glad X.A.N.A. Is gone.

Me: So is the world.

When we got finished eating the alarm went off.

Computer: PRIORITY ALERT! PRIORITY ALERT!

Me: Uh oh!

We went to the computer and we saw a massive armada of alien spaceships approaching the planet!

Computer: Nico, everyone, Sensors detect a massive armada of Martian Spaceships headed directly for Earth.

We gasped!

All of us: MARTIANS ARE ALL REAL!?

Nico: NOT GOOD!

Qin: Oh man!

Then The U-Foes, Brain Freezer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Dr. Light, Madame Masque, Ranamon, Gentleman Ghost, Scirocco Mole, China White, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Pyro, Kung Food, SHS Carange, Roulette, Shaman Apsu, Evil Solar Man, and Uchotan appeared.

Vector: Can me, my team, Brain Freezer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Dr. Light, Madame Masque, Ranamon, and Gentleman Ghost go with you guys?

Scirocco Mole: Me, China White, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Pyro, Kung Food, SHS Carange, Roulette, Shaman Apsu, Evil Solar Man, and Uchotan will come too.

Vapor: And is that a fake mustache?

Nico: Yes you guys can. We got big trouble! Martians are coming!

Yost Pyro: Martians!? That's impossible! Martians are not real!

Me: Oh yeah!? Then what are THEY!?

They saw the ships and the ones piloting them were little green men with big ugly heads in helmets!

Yost Pyro: OH MAN! MARTIANS!

Vapor: I DON'T BELIEVE IT! THEY ARE REAL!

Pyro: I thought all those movies we saw were fake!

Xenia: YEAH!

Fred Jones: I don't believe it! I thought the Martians were all just a bunch of fake stories!

Me: So did everyone else! Wait a second. These are the Martians from the movie Mars Attacks!

Nico: Oh I love that movie! That was funny!

Camie: What were these Martians like?

Me: Stupid and crazy.

I went over their history.

---

The Martians, also known as the "Martian Army", are the primary antagonists of Tim Burton's Mars Attacks!. At their first landing in the Nevada Desert, at first they seem peaceful, but they begin to attack Earth's troops shortly after, almost gaining control of Earth.

They were all voiced by Frank Welker.

The Martians first appear broadcasting a massive television message to all of USA, in which the Martian Ambassador says something in their own language. English professor Donald Kessler (Pierce Brosnan) manages to translate their message. Still not understanding the message's translation, they discover that the Martians will land in the Nevada Desert, and organize a big welcome, which is being transmitted to the whole world. However, the meeting goes horribly wrong, and the Martians are proven hostile, killing almost everyone in the area by turning them into skeletons, and kidnapping a news reporter, Natalie Lake (Sarah Jessica Parker).

Still wanting to make a peace offering to the Martians, Kessler and US President James Dale (Jack Nicholson) propose a meeting in the United States Congress with the Martian Ambassador, but once again it ends in disaster, as the whole congress is incinerated into skeletons and Donald is captured. After a failed attempt to assassinate the president, the Leader declares an all-out on Earth and attacks many famous cities throughout the world.

Meanwhile, in Kansas, Richie Norris (Lukas Haas) and his grandmother Florence (Sylvia Sidney) discover the Martians' weakness to high-frequency sounds, in this case, yodels.

Meanwhile, former boxer Byron Williams (Jim Brown) faces the Ambassador in Las Vegas' ruins and beats him to death in a fist fight. Richie manages to broadcast the yodel worldwide, blasting the Martians' brains along the way, including the leader.

---

We were shocked!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Wait! Their heads explode when they hear Slim Whitman's Indian Love Call from 1952? I got to see this to believe it.

Me: Luckily I do have that song on my Ipod.

Nico: Nice.

Tso Lan: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do ones for Water Dragon, Fire Dragon, Poison Dragon and Water Dragon Tyrant next.

Qin: Cool!

Brynja: This will be interesting to see.

Nico: It's always fun.

Me: Yep.

Yost Pyro: Oh sorry I don't think we met.

Sissi Delmas: This is my penpal Brynja Heringsdötir. She is from Iceland and she went to Kadic with us and helped out.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Pyro: Awesome to meet you Brynja.

Brynja: Same here.

Nico: We got a huge fight on our hands.

Me: Yep. And the best place to destroy the Martians is at the cake planet we were at.

Yost Pyro: A Cake Planet!? Really?

Me: Yep.

China White: We still have time.

Brain Freezer: Gentaro, you and Whenua get a time to shine today.

X Ray: We ARE dealing with matters from space after all

Nico: That's true.

Gentaro: But it's cool that we are gonna get a chance to shine.

Whenua; You got that right.

Me: But lets see here. Computer estimate time to Martians arrival?

Computer: Time is 5 minutes and 15 seconds.

Nico: We got to get moving.

China White: Forget what I said about having enough time!

Nico: Lets go guys!

THE FATE OF THE WORLD HUNG IN THE BALANCE!

WE WERE OFF INTO SPACE!

Brynja was given a space helmet because she doesn't have powers yet. But she will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than an evil version of Gansley, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to an evil version of Gansley, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year.

We gasped in shock, including Dylan Dalmatian, since he was the one who destroyed Gansley last year.

Dylan Dalmatian: An evil version of Gansley, but how the dog is that…? Wait a second, when Vypra resurrected Gansley and he was recruited into The Masters of Evil, somehow, that evil that he had in him separated from him, and it became a living entity on its own. But, it doesn't change the fact that he's going to die yet again.

Nico: Yeah.

Noir Wendoma: That'll be left to me and Linky, Nico.

Dylan Dalmatian: You two aren't doing this on your own, not without me. Evil Gansley's going to want revenge on me since I was the one who killed him and Sweetie Belle killed Yami Marik last year and we sent them to Oblivion.

Lincoln: We were just about to say that you're also joining in too, Dylan.

Nico: And you weren't kidding when you said that the villains you and your family killed last year are going to return to get revenge, but you guys are more than ready for them. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going into battle against the Martians from Mars Attacks!

Lincoln: This is going to be one epic and funny invasion, and we'll be sure to use the one song that'll make their heads explode. But, once we get done with them, you're next, Evil Gansley.

We were flying through space!

Ty Lee: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Laney's group will include Kara, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, and Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha). Lincoln's group will include Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, and Ruby Tojo.

Laney: Awesome!

Mindy Chan: Wow Laney you have Chun-Li Sensei with you in your group. I'm impressed.

Laney: Thanks Mindy. And this is gonna be awesome.

Kurumu then shoved Lincoln's face into the volley of her chest.

Kurumu: Oh Linky Poo we're all in the same group!

Moka: That is so awesome too.

Yukari: Yeah it is!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So awesome!

Lincoln: (Muffled) Thanks Kurumu but you're suffocating me with your big breasts!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Ironclad: Kurumu, you can do that later.

Kurumu: But I want to do it for a little while longer! Besides, I'm sure Fury and the rest of S.H.I.E.L.D. are going to keep the Martians occupied.

Pyro: Okay, SHIELD aren't pushovers.

Yost Pyro: But do you really think they can fight an entire Armada of Martians?

Me: I don't think so. Martians are not to be taken lightly. If you guys watched all those science fiction movies back in the day, it will show you that they wil destroy everything they see. They show no mercy and they have powerful technology and weapons and machines that have weapons that can vaporize anything into dust instantly.

Nico: He's right on that. I've seen how dangerous Martians can be in cartoons, movies and in books. No offense to J'onn but these are not the martians that he knows.

Laney: Yeah these are totally different.

Babs Seed: Let's get going then.

Me: Right!

Nico: Have you guys read that book War Of The Worlds?

Sissi: I have! And I saw the movie too!

Me: Those Martians were ugly!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: I also remember seeing the movies Invaders from Mars, The Angry Red Planet, Devil Girl From Mars, IT! The Terror From Beyond Space, and many more movies about Mars with my dad.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah those are cool movies.

Nico: Yeah. And those were made before we sent the Viking Spacecrafts to Mars.

Laney: That's true.

Brynja: That is amazing that we're going into battle with Martians.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: There! Targets at 3:00!

We saw the Armada of ships ahead! There were HUNDREDS OF MILLIONS OF THEM!

Qin: WHOA! This is gonna be big!

Nico: Yep! Entrance time people!

Me: And leave the rest to me. I'll take the battle to the Cake Planet with this.

I pulled out a ring.

Lisa Loud: Ah my prototype dimensional simultaneous transporter ring. Good idea.

Nico: Okay! Lets go!

Hsi Wu: First, let me take some of them out.

SHS Carnage: I'm right behind ya!

Me: Vinyl Scratch I'm going to need your biggest speakers to play the song.

Vinyl Scratch: You got it!

The Martians were getting closer when suddenly the spirits of pumpkins and pizza appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and powerful huge fiery explosion went off in front of them and a phoenix cry was heard! Then out came the Dimensional Simultaneous Transporter Ring and it went and enveloped all the ships and sucked them into it and then we went through it and we came out and we were at the Cake Planet and all the ships were destroyed! All the martians came out and they were pissed at us!

Nico: NO ONE INVADES EARTH WITHOUT A FIGHT!

Me: From Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Martian Leader: (Martian Language)

Nico: What?

Me: Hold on.

I activated my translator.

Martian Leader: You will not stop us humans! You will pay for everything you did to our planet!

Eli: What did we do?!

Martian Leader: You made our planet like yours!

Me: The Terraforming of Mars? It was like that when we went there!

Nico: We don't know who did it!

Me: But I do have a good idea who it might be. But we'll worry about that later.

Strut: (to SHS Carnage and Hsi Wu) You two start us off!

SHS Carnage: With pleasure!

They went at the martians and bashed and smashed them all over the place.

Hsi Wu: Take that!

Vinyl Scratch pulled out her speakers and I plugged in my IPod to it and played Slim Whitman's Indian Love Call! It was blaring at full force!

Oo-oo-oo-oo, oo-oo-oo-oo

When I'm calling you

Oo-oo-oo-oo, oo-oo-oo-oo

Will you answer too?

Oo-oo-oo-oo, oo-oo-oo-oo

That means I offer my love to you to be your own

If you refuse me I will be blue, waiting all alone

But if when you hear my love call ringing clear

Oo-oo-oo-oo, oo-oo-oo-oo

And I hear your answering echo so dear

Oo-oo-oo-oo, oo-oo-oo-oo

Then I will know our love will come true

You'll belong to me, I'll belong to you

Then I will know our love will come true

You'll belong to me, I'll belong to you

Then to our surprise and delight and amazement it caused many of the Martians heads to explode and they splattered their green blood and guts all over the insides of their helmets!

Me: WHOA!

Ranamon: Didn't expect that!

Evil Solar Man: Suddenly, we just got extra time.

Nico: At least we know it works! Lets keep it up!

I punched a martian and kicked his blaster out of his hand and grabbed it and fired it and blasted him into dust!

Me: Taste Mars Blaster!

ZAAAAAAPPP! ZAAAAAAAPPPP! ZAAAAAAPPPPP!

I disintegrated numerous Martians.

Me: YEAH! Here Brynja.

I gave it to her.

Brynja: Thanks J.D.!

She fired the blaster and destroyed lots of Martians with it.

Nico: Take that!

Viceroy pulled out a crystal ball.

Viceroy: Madame Leota, while we're kicking Martian butt, can you show us more Ambassador missions?

Leota: And here I thought you wouldn't ask that again.

She showed us images of the heroes of Beyblade Metal Fusion, Kamen Rider Blade, You're Under Arrest, and Kamen Rider Revice.

Nico: Cool!

Xenia: Interesting! (Blasts Martians all over with arrows of energy) Blade and Revice will make awesome additions to the team in the future.

Nico: Yep.

Uchoten: Doesn't anyone have reactions to those images?

Gentleman Ghost: Those will be the Ambassador missions of December.

Apple Bloom: I'm really excited about these! (BLASTS MARTIANS)

Sweetie Belle: Me too!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: (LOUD SCREAMING) CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS AMBASSADOR MISSION GALORE! YAY!

Their screaming blasted numerous Martian Heads apart!

Nico: Whoa! Nice one girls!

Rarity: That was great girls!

Squidward: Are any of you guys familiar with the heroes we just saw?

Touma: I met the Revice Kamen Riders a while back!

Me: I remember that! That was awesome!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Hitoshi: And I remember helping Blade when he came to us.

Me: Wow! That was awesome!

Laney: Yeah it is!

Shaman Apsu: What about the other 2 groups of heroes?

Madame Masque: Anyone familiar with them?

Tyson: I do know the Metal Fusion Heroes!

Nico: Cool cool.

Me: I heard of Natsumi Tsujimoto and Miyuki Kobayakawa from You're Under Arrest. But never met them.

Nico: Wow.

We blasted many martians all over.

Dusk: Time to test out this new Mars blaster!

She fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Eustace: Stupid Martians! (Pulls out ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

The Martians screamed at the ugly sight of it and they exploded and splattered their blood and guts all over the place! YUCK!

Nico: Nice one Eustace!

Courage: Better them than me!

Eustace: Stupid Dog! OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH

Courage's scream caused some of the Martians heads to explode!

Eustace laughed.

KABLAM!

Francesca and Muriel hit him on the head with rolling pins.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Roulette: You scared Courage to kill some Martians.

Dr. Light: Harsh but effective.

Eustace: Big deal.

Qin: But it worked.

We fired waves of energy and blasted more martians down.

Courage: Try this on! (INHALES DEEPLY) AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH

He screamed so loudly and long and it was blowing the martians all apart at a rapid pace! HE WAS REALLY SCREAMING! HE SCREAMED FOR OVER 1 MINUTE AN 27 SECONDS!

Courage fell down in exhaustion!

Francesca picked him up!

Francesca: HOLY MACKEREL! Courage I haven't seen you scream that loudly since the time the villains came at us and tried to kill us.

Courage: (Weakly) I know.

Muriel: Oh my! Courage what big lungs you have!

Qin: That is an understatement!

Maria: Want some water Courage?

Courage: Yes please.

Maria gave him some.

Courage: (Gulping) Ahh! (BELCH) Excuse me.

Nico: That was awesome though Courage.

Carly Atlas: Boy it sure was.

Kung Food: Have some of my food too.

Electrocutioner: You'll need it!

Courage: Thanks.

He had some burgers and fries and root beer and Courage Belched!

Courage: Pardon me!

Qin: No worries. But man that was awesome.

Me: Yep. The Usual battles should be coming up shortly.

Carly Atlas: With my new form, these guys don't stand a chance!

Me: No they sure don't!

Carly Atlas: Now watch this Jack.

Carly transformed into her new SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS ORANGE FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL HUMMINGBIRD ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE ORANGE FIRESTORM LOVE form!

Jack saw this and he then did a Tex Avery Wolf Wild Take and it was funny!

He was doing catcalls, wolf howls and more! It was funny!

Jack Atlas: You are amazing Carly!

Nico: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Me: Yeah! Told you he would do that!

Qin: Yep.

Carly flew at the Martians and blasted them into dust and blasted them all over with incredible speed!

Me: YEAH!

We were down to the Martian Leader.

Me: And then there was only one.

Then Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Gypsy Moth, Quakemon, Evil Ice Man, Evil Wood Man, Evil Wind Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Emperor Z, Yost Domino, and Yost Executioner appeared.

Nico: Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Gypsy Moth, Quakemon, Evil Ice Man, Evil Wood Man, Evil Wind Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Emperor Z, Yost Domino, and Yost Executioner.

Vypra: You guys have been really busy!

Qin: I think that is a massive understatement.

Aqueduct: But I can't believe that these are all martians! We all thought they were fake!

Nico: So did everyone else.

Vomiting Frog Prince: Someone has to keep the leader occupied!

Electrocutioner: Gentaro, you know what to do!

Gentaro: Right!

N/S Magnet On! (Low-toned dynamic music)

Me: Go get him guys!

Whenua: With pleasure!

Me: One sec guys.

Vypra: Okay.

Then they went to face him.

Vomiting Frog Prince: (VOMITS)

Vypra: At least nearly all the Martians are dealt with.

Dai Gui: It's just the leader that's left.

Aqueduct: And he'll be easy!

Me: Yep it sure will.

Evil Seed: (to Nico) We heard you went to a cake planet.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Mirror Master: Was it tasty?

Nico: Oh you bet it was.

Me: And that's the planet we're on right now.

Vypra: Cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

?: Boy that is amazing!

A figure came out and it was JUMOTSU from episode 37 of Kyurangers!

---

Jumotsu is the Karo of Space Shogunate Jark Matter who ruled the Leo Constellation system and is the main antagonist in episode 37 of the 2017 TV series Uchu Sentai Kyuranger.

He was voiced by Shinpachi Tsuji.

Jumotsu made his first appearance on the planet called Kaien and he was in his Moraimars reporting to Kukuruga about the team arriving to the said planet. A while later he appeared in the city with Aslan (which is actually an impostor that's been created by Jumotsu) during the announcement as he told Lucky not to pester the "king". However the team transformed leaving Jumotsu and a couple of Indavers no other choice but to battle them. During the fight he demonstrate his ability as he launched a couple of sand dolls as it transformed into three Tsuyoindavers (but when they're destroyed they were reduced to piles of sand) and not to mention Kukuruga joined the fight as well. After that they then captured Lucky and put him in the dungeon.

A while later they appeared at the execution of Lucky and the team we're about to rescue them, but Jumotsu and his three Tsuyoindavers interfered leaving them to battle him. After that Kukuruga open fired on the Kyurangers de-transforming them. But thanks to the teams plan they freed Lucky and found out Jumotsu's weakness which is water. With the schemed foiled both Jumotsu and his sandy creation battled the team while Lucky battled Kukuruga.

As this goes on Jumotsu's sand creation were destroyed and he was sent flying towards Kukuruga. After that he was then defeated by the team's three finisher and they are All Star Crash, Phoenix End and In-Finish Blast.

However since he survived the impact he was then forced to used his Big Moraimars to combat Gigant Phoenix in a giant space battle. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Gigant Phoenix Blazing.

---

Lucky: Jumotsu!

Me: I remember you! You posed as a man on the planet Kaien and had Lucky thrown in a dungeon!

Jumotsu: That's right. Good memory.

Me: That sand creation ability is amazing and awesome though.

Eli: I'll say!

Jumotsu: I really am sorry about your dad, Lucky. If you want, I can make a sand clone of him for you. I did it before.

Lucky: (smiles) Thanks for the offer. But my dad sacrificed himself so we could have a chance at destroying your old boss. And I'm fine with that.

Jumotsu: Well, let me know if you change your mind.

Lucky: I will.

Nico: Yeah.

We got the battles underway

---

# Luan Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jak & Daxter, Taranee, Shego and William VS Vypra - Nico's rescue on a planet of Cakes

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue was on a planet of Cakes. How many did he eat?

Luan: He ate lots of cakes and they REALLY TOOK THE CAKE! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed!

Vypra:(LAUGHS) Good one!

Princess Celestia: But it was a really amazing cake planet too.

King Solar: It was a cake planet of many kinds of cakes. Nico went crazy on that planet and he loves cake as much as cheese and chocolate.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. It was a tasty one though.

Spotlight: It sure was too.

Jak: I'll say.

Daxter: I agree there.

Taranee: It was a tasty one too.

Vypra: That is a cool planet. Lets do it!

Luan summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Light Effigy and it formed into a Light Sword called the SWORD OF THE LIGHT SHINE! They fired waves of energy and light and smashed her down.

---

Cornelia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Korra, Asami, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui - Battling Kurumu's mother and she will be a good addition to the M.O.E.

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Nico, Sunset, and the others did good Battling Kurumu's mother. She'll be a good addition to our ranks.

Cornelia: She sure will and she is family to Kurumu still.

Applejack: Yeah she sure is.

Apple Bloom: We'll have to find a good archenemy for her too.

Flashwing: I agree there as well.

Korra: Yeah I agree too.

Asami: Same here.

Dai Gui: Me too. Lets do it!

Cornelia summoned Stone Golem and merged Hermos with Medusa Worm and it formed into a pair of gauntlets and they were called THE MEDUSA WORM GAUNTLETS! They fired waves of energy, rock, boulders, crystal, earth and apples and smashed him down.

---

Raiden, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Eureka Thurston, Tayuya, Anemone, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Lincoln's rescue at Dorsey Mansion in Abbott, New Mexico

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Dorsey Mansion in Abbott, New Mexico. How was it?

Raiden: It was a strange place. Also there was a lot of history behind it as well.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome to see too.

Scootaloo: And strange but really awesome.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Eureka Thurston: We were really amazed by all th history behind it had as well.

Tayuya: It was all really fucking amazing.

Anemone: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: We all thought it was cool.

Aqueduct: Glad you guys thought so. Lets do it!

Raiden summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Super Conductor Tyranno and they formed into a powerful lightning tyrannosaurus whip and it was called the LIGHTNING TYRANNO CONDUCTORWHIP! They fired waves of energy and lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Mallow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Po, Shifu, Crane, Tigress, Monkey, Mantis, Viper, Laney, Trixie Lulamoon and Babs Seed VS Evilseed - Meeting a gene-slammer for Night Wing Sorceress

---

Evilseed was next.

Evil Seed: (to Mallow) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Night Wing Sorceress. What's her name?

Mallow: Her name is Abigail Nightingale and she is a true angel of darkness.

Fluttershy: Her revelation she revealed sent Eli over the edge bad.

Tornado Bolt: You should have seen it! He went completely nuts!

---

Abigail Nightingale: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Abigail, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Abigail Nightingale: That's incredible.

Nico: You got that right. So, Abigail, what's the story you have on why you hated Lynn, Lola, and that mutant cheapskate, Flip, with a vengeance, because they did something so horrible to Girl Jordan.

Abigail Nightingale: Oh, you're going to wish you had Flip killed, Nico. One day, I was with Lincoln and Lori was also with us, who was picking us up from Gus' Games and Grub after a day of fun. But, then, we heard a loud scream coming from the east, and we head there. We took shelter in the bushes, and when we looked, Lincoln and Lori saw four familiar figures there: one of them was Girl Jordan, but she was tied up with chains and lead weights to the chains, and even worse, she had slash marks all over her body. But, then, we heard the sounds of cruel and sadistic laughter, and when we saw the three other figures with her, we eventually knew who they were: the first two were Lynn and Lola, but they were now completely driven by evil and insanity, and the third figure was convicted conman, murderer, US traitor, and greedy mutant cheapskate, Flip, and we overheard why they were doing this: Lynn and Lola wanted to see Lincoln fall into despair by killing one of the many girls who had a crush on him and they wanted him to suffer and then, they were going to kill him and every last girl who ever had a crush on him, and they also broke Flip out of jail for that one, and they also threw away the rings Audrey Sauron gave them to control those dark sides. We couldn't stand it, so I fired blasts of darkness at them, and when they saw us, Lynn, Lola, and Flip took sadistic pleasure when they threw Girl Jordan into the waters to finally kill her, and that pissed us all off, as I fired blasts of darkness to blind them, and while Lori and I were beating up Flip, Lynn, and Lola, Lincoln dived into the waters and he broke Girl Jordan's chains and he swam up to the surface with her in his arms. Lynn, Lola, and Flip screamed in pure rage and got out the knives they used on Girl Jordan and tried to kill us, but Lincoln, in his fit of rage, blasted them with energy blasts and not only did he knock the knives out of their hands, but he sent them flying into trees and they were knocked out.

We gasped in pure shock, and Eli was already turning red with rage.

Nico: Oh shit, I can't believe the nerve of those three!

Me: I know, and after Lynn, Lola, and Flip were knocked down and tied up, Lori called the police and I also showed up as well, and when the police saw Flip, they grabbed the cheapskate and threw him in the police wagon, and then, Lori explained everything of what she saw and recorded on her phone, and I was furious at what Lynn, Lola, and Flip did to Girl Jordan, it was so brutal and horrible. I then grabbed Lynn and Lola by their hair and knocked them out using Eli's nanny-goat head bonk method, and Lincoln gave Girl Jordan CPR, and she was going to be okay, and he also healed her injuries that Lynn, Lola, and Flip gave her with those knives. Flip got another Life Sentence for attempted murder and assault resulting in bodily injury, and he was thrown in Solitary Confinement, and as for Lynn and Lola, we told the parents and they were pissed off big time, and so was Lincoln, as he grabbed them by their jersey and dress and he tossed them into cages set up in their rooms, and they also got a very harsh grounding: twenty-five weeks for what they did in trying to kill Girl Jordan to make Lincoln suffer, so they can kill him and every girl who has feelings for him, along with breaking Flip out of jail.

Lori: I also told Luna to call Audrey Sauron, and tell her not to make anymore replacement rings for Lynn and Lola, and she can renew her vengeful vow, that if she ever saw Lynn hurt Lincoln in any way, she would kill her, and she now included Lola. Those two never got replacement rings to get those violent animals under control, and they were shunned by Lincoln during their punishment, and they lost his trust during their punishment.

When Abigail Nightingale and Lori were done with the tale, Eli's face and body were literally nuclear red, his eyes turned blood red with vengeful wrath and rage, and his teeth literally turned into fangs.

Eli: (EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) FLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Me and Nico: Oh, shit!

Lincoln: Flip's dead meat on a stick!

Eli stormed out and he stormed into Lynn's Table with us following him, and he'd really unleashed all Hell on Flip as he brutally beat up and really mongrelized Flip all over the place, and Flip was really screaming in agonizing pain, and coins and jewels came pouring out of him like crazy like numerous waterfalls.

Eli: YOU REALLY MAKE ME FUCKING SICK, FLIP! YOU TEAMED UP WITH LYNN AND LOLA, WHO BUSTED YOUR FOUR-CHEEKED BUTT OUT OF JAIL, SO YOU COULD KILL GIRL JORDAN, WHO HAPPENS TO BE ONE OF THE MANY GIRLS THAT'S FALLEN IN LOVE WITH LINCOLN, AND ALL FOR WHAT, YOUR PATHETIC DESIRE FOR REVENGE?! IF WE WEREN'T HUMILIATING YOU FOR ALL OF YOUR SINS, I WOULD FUCKING KILL YOU IN A HEARTBEAT!

We were stunned at the verbal rage from Eli.

Varie: HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: Oh man, when Eli gets this mad, you better stay out of his way!

Nico: Yeesh, otherwise, you're going to get caught in the middle of a ferocious storm!

Qin: That will end in brutal pain!

Camie: And it won't be pretty!

Lincoln: Flip's already sealed his doom, so there's no way he's ever going to be saved, he's already been eternally damned. But, I got to stop this before Eli does kill him. (To Eli) Eli, stand down now!

Suddenly, Eli backed away, but he ran up to Lincoln, who braced himself for his wrath. But, instead, he felt Eli hugging him and when he felt tears on his chest, he knew what had to be done: he hugged Eli and soothed him, and we also hugged him.

Lincoln: We understand why you said those words to Flip, and it's no surprise he's a greedy asshole, but he's already getting his just desserts for his stupidity and greed, Eli.

Flip: (In serious pain) I hate all of you, and when I get out of this, I'm gonna… !

But, Flip got cut off as Lincoln slashed off Flip's moustache and ripped off all the hair on his body with wax covered bandages, and he screamed even more in extreme pain.

Lincoln: You don't deserve to even say another word, you butt-muncher, and Eli's right, if we weren't humiliating you for your crimes, we would kill you in a heartbeat. But, you already died once for all of your crimes last year, so we're not going to kill you. But, let me give you this warning: if you ever and I mean ever try to hire any thugs to kidnap and kill those close to me, I'll undo the curses that I put on you and I will kill you myself. (Glaring Intensely) Got that?

Flip: I DON'T CARE, I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND ROB YOU EVERY LAST SUCKER BLIND!

But, Lincoln stomped on his feet hard, and Flip screamed in more pain.

Lincoln: Let's go, guys, it's obvious this moron's not going to learn his lesson ever.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Evilseed: HOLY RAFFLESIAS! Eli REALLY went Ballistic! That explains why I found Flip ranting up a storm and he was all really mangled up and beaten up brutally earlier! Man Eli really trashed him!

Mallow: You're not kidding!

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there all right!

Po: But yeah. Flip deserved it too! It was AWESOME!

Crane: Yeah he sure did.

Tigress: Glad he had it coming.

Mantis: You're not kidding.

Viper: At least he got that thrashing too.

Master Shifu: Indeed he did.

Monkey: No kidding there.

Laney: I'll say. I hate the guy.

Evilseed: Wow no kidding there! Lets do it!

Mallow summoned Forest Queen Diana and merged Hermos with Number 87: Queen of The Night and she got a staff called THE STAFF OF 87 FLOWERS OF MOONLIGHT and they fired waves of energy, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ghost Kamen Riders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - Poromon wearing a fake mustache

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (To Zoe) So, Poromon wore a fake mustache, huh?

Did he really speak Italian to Brynja?

Zoe: He sure did and it was really funny! He even did a dance to Tarantella Napoletana and it was so cute.

D'Arcmon: It sure was and everyone had pizza after hearing that song too..

Kazemon: It was really cute and awesome.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was awesome and fun.

Gill Grunt: We still have all that leftover pizza and it was great.

Takeru: It always is.

Mirror Master: I can tell. Lets do it!

Zoe summoned Titania and she merged Hermos with Mirror Force Dragon and they formed into a powerful Mirror Sword. It was called THE MIRROR FORCE DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of wind, water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ax of the Andalites, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Yugi, Tea, Joey, Tristan, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - A Fake Mustache is a classic

---

The 10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) (Electrified voice) A Fake Mustache is a classic. Where did Poromon get one?

Ax: He bought it at a novelty shop. Wanted to try it out.

Pinkie Pie: It was really cute and we all got a good thrill out of it too.

Featherweight: We sure did and it was awesome.

Yugi: Yeah it sure was.

Tea: I agree there.

Joey Wheeler: We all were having fun with Poromon wearing a fake mustache.

Tristan: It was awesome.

10,000 Volt Ghost: I'm glad. Lets do it!

Ax summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Lightning Conger and they formed into an Electric Eel Lightning Blaster. It was called THE LIGHTNING EEL THUNDER RAY! They fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Wild Force Rangers, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - MARTIANS INVADING EARTH!?

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) MARTIANS INVADING EARTH!? I can't believe this!

Mera: NO KIDDING! These Martians are really ugly! They have really huge ugly brains.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure do! All those movies with Martians like War of The Worlds and Invaders from Mars all had scary martians.

Cozy Glow: But now we know that these martians are uglier.

Hex: You're not kidding there!

Cole: It's crazy that they exist!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I know! I thought martian were just made up! Lets do it!

Mera summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Zombie Mammoth and it formed into a hatchet called the ZOMBIE MAMMOTH AXE! They fired waves of water, bones, stars, lightning and magic and smashed him down!

---

Vinyl Scratch, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Turbo the Snail, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT MARTIANS ACTUALLY EXIST!

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) I'm sorry if this counts as yelling. But I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT MARTIANS ACTUALLY EXIST!

Vinyl Scratch: It's REALLY CRAZY that Martians really exist! We all thought they were just a figment of the imagination!

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding! All those science fiction movies about Martians are crazy weird.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there!

Spyro: What a freaky bunch of movies those were back in the 50s.

Turbo: Yeah they sure were!

Metal Sonic: Hard to imagine! Lets do it!

Vinyl summoned Gheisha and merged Hermos with Sonata the Melodious Diva and they formed into a harp called the SONATA DRAGON HARP! They fired waves of music and magic and smashed him down.

---

Style Queen, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Astal, Leda, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - IT'S CRAZY THAT MARTIANS EXIST! And their heads explode when they hear Slim Whitman's Indian Love Call? What a freaky way to kill them.

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) IT'S CRAZY THAT MARTIANS EXIST! And their heads exploding when they hear Slim Whitman's Indian Love Call is a freaky way to die.

Style Queen: You're not kidding there! I remember reading in the book War of The Worlds that the Martians got a Human Cold and it killed them. But this is a really funny way for them to die.

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) And all because of a song killing them too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) (Laughs!) That is so funny too!

Sunburn: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Astal: Boy no kidding.

Leda: That is so funny.

Marionette Shadow: It sure is. But these Martians are ugly. Even Sailor Mars hates them. Lets do it!

Style Queen summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Number 15: Gimmick Puppet Giant Grinder and they formed into a powerful buzzsaw. It was called THE 15 BUZZSAW GRINDERS! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ink Rose, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Miriam, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - Boy Science Fiction movies are never going to be the same again now that Martians exist.

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (To Ink Rose) Boy, Science Fiction movies are never going to be the same again. Especially now that Martians exist.

Ink Rose: I know! Everyone thought that Martians were only in movies, books and TV. Now they are 100% all too real.

General Schwarz: Why did martians come to Earth?

Ink Rose: They were really pissed because they thought that we Terraformed their home planet Mars even though we had nothing to do with it.

Princess Luna: We still have no idea how it happened but it's crazy.

Moondust: Yeah something did that and we have no idea who.

Snowdrop: It's amazing that Mars was made like that.

Gari: No kidding there too.

Blackout: Yeah that was nuts.

Miriam: It sure was.

General Schwarz: But at least you're destroying the Martians. Lets do it!

Ink Rose summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and they formed into a darkness dragon scythe and it was called the RED EYES DARKNESS DRAGON SCYTHE! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lena Isis, Royal Defenders Girl Jordan and Dragon (Skunk Fu) VS Gypsy Moth

---

Gypsy Moth was next.

Gypsy Moth: It's amazing that men from Mars are real.

Lena Isis: Boy it sure is.

RD Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding.

Dragon: Yeah that is something.

Gypsy Moth: It sure is. Lets do it!

Lena merged Hermos with Scary Moth and they formed into a wicked butterfly sword called the SCARY LEPIDOPTERA SWORD! They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kwame VS Quakemon

---

Quakemon was next.

Quakemon: Crazy battle huh?

Kwame: You're not kidding there.

Kwame merged Hermos with Giant Soldier of Stone and they formed into a powerful rock warhammer called the STONE SOLDIER WARHAMMER! Kwame smashed down Quakemon with it.

---

Rip VS Evil Ice Man

---

Evil Ice Man was next.

Evil Ice Man: Time to freeze!

Rip: Bring it on! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Rip merged Hermos with Doron and he got awesome muscle enhancing bracelets. The DORON MUSCLE BRACELETS! THEY REALLY BUFFED HIM UP BIG and he went at Evil Ice Man and smashed him all over the place.

---

Huntsman VS Evil Wood Man

---

Evil Wood Man was next.

Evil Wood Man: Amazing that this cake planet is real.

Huntsman: It sure is.

Huntsman merged Hermos with Amazon Archer and they formed into a Bow And Arrow Set and it was called THE AMAZON BOW OF FURY! He fired arrows and smashed him down!

---

Aquagirl VS Evil Splash Woman

---

Evil Splash Woman was next.

Evil Splash Woman: Time for some water fun.

Aquagirl: Always up for it.

Aquagirl merged Hermos with Roaring Ocean Snake and it formed into a powerful sword called the ROARING OCEAN FURY SABER! She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Abby Martin VS Evil Wind Man

Evil Wind Man was next.

Evil Wind Man: I'll blow you away.

Abby Martin: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Avian and she got awesome wing arm blades called THE AVIAN TONTOS! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Slab VS Evil Elec Man

Evil Elec Man was next.

Evil Elec Man: Time for a shock!

Slab: I don't think so! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Slab merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Wildheart and he got an awesome arm claw and it was called THE WILDHEART CLAWS OF THE JUNGLE! He ran at Evil Elec Man and smashed him down!

Supernova Zap VS Emperor Z

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: This world has amazing sparkle doesn't it?

Supernova Zap: It sure does and it's a tasty one too.

Supernova Zap merged Hermos with Satellite Cannon and it formed into a powerful laser rifle and it was called the PHOTON SATELLITE RIFLE! She fired laser blasts and smashed him down.

---

Megura VS Yost Domino

---

Yost Domino was next.

Yost Domino: Thank goodness you're stopping the Martians from invading.

Megura: That is for sure.

Megura merged Hermos with Despair from The Dark and they formed into a powerful scythe called THE UNDERWORLD DESPAIR SICKLE! She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Sally VS Yost Executioner

---

Yost Executioner was next.

Yost Executioner: Boy these martians are crazy.

Sally: They sure are.

Sally merged Hermos with Pumpking The King of Ghosts and they formed into a Pumpkn Scythe and it was called THE SCYTHE OF THE GHOST PUMPKIN KING! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Jumotsu

---

Jumotsu was next.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for The Autobots and Decepticons

For the Autobots: hand-cannon Blasters named Autobot Liberation Cybertron Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they have colors that match the Autobots' color schemes with cybertech on the blasters with the symbol of The Autobots etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

And for the Decepticons: hand-cannon Blasters named Decepticon Redemption Cybertron Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they have colors that match the Decepticons' color schemes with cybertech on the blasters with the symbol of The Decepticons etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kyurangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

GALAXY!

Rangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Jumotsu and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Jumotsu you have failed this universe!

Lucky: We will take back the Galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to finish the little green men off!

Me: This will be the last time Mars tries to invade Earth!

Tsukasa: With some space forms!

Kamen Ride: Red Space Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Red In Space Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) ENDLESS GALAXY POWER!

We summoned the Changeman, Flashman, Fiveman, Megaranger and Kyuranger and the Fourze, Gaim, Build and Saber teams!

Maria: And this too!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) SPACE CARNAGE FORCE!

She summoned The Star Creature, Space Kook, Astronema, TTG Blackfire, Sixsix, Villamax, Dark Spicer and Beast Wars Megatron!

Dark Spicer: WHOA MARTIANS! Wow!

Me: Yep.

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Dark turned into ALIEN Ξ!

Nico: Lets get them!

We pulverized and smashed the Martian Leader all over.

Qwun blasted and smashed him all over too.

Sissi, Namine, Chromedome and Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sissi and Namine's powers and Chromedome's lasers 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a beam cannon.

Sissi Delmas and Cybertron Ransack: VIRTUAL BEAM CANNON BLAST!

Namine and Chromedome: LASER KEY STORM!

Dragon Fire Fairy Power and Brain Freezer: DRAGON FURY

BLAST!

Unicorn Mysticon Force and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING UNICORN FURY SHOT!

Toa Metru Firestorm and Pyro: FIRESTORM OF TOA MIGHT!

Earth Element Power and Grumblemon: EARTHQUAKE OF TERRA MIGHT!

Sky Demon Force and Hsi Wu: SKY DEMON FURY BLAST!

Light Master Force and Dr. Light: LIGHT BLAST SUPREME!

Chemical Life Shower and U Foes: CHEMICAL NATURE STRIKE!

Magic of Fairies and Madame Masque: MAGIC MASK OBLITERATOR!

Ocean Shark Force and Ranamon: DARKNESS MAELSTROM SHARK BLAST!

Pharaoh of Awesome Power and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH FURY BLAST!

China White Slash Force and China White: INDIGO CHINA BLAST!

Vomitosis Deluge and Vomiting Frog Prince: VOMITOSIS ACID BATH!

Pirates of Caribbean Might and Yost Pyro: FIRESTORM OF CARIBBEAN FURY!

Germany Food Storm and Kung Food: FURY OF THE FOOD WAVE!

Blood and Carnage Maelstrom and SHS Carnage: CARNAGE BLOODBATH!

Ninja of Awesome and Roulette: ROULETTE CASINO BLAST!

31st Century Queen Force and Scirocco Mole: THIEVING BLAST OF FURY!

Love Might and Shaman Apsu: LOVE SHAMAN BLAST!

Pride of The Bender and Evil Solar Man: SOLAR FIRESTORM BLAST!

Stars of Justice and Uchoten: STAR STORM JUSTICE BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: SOLAR FLAMES OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Sailor Mars, Sunset Shimmer, me, Eli, Nico, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily: MARS FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Lincoln: MARS ELEMENT STYLE: MARS BLASTER!

Jessica Kaios: MARS FIRE STYLE: MARS BLAZE CANNON!

Nanami Simpson: MARS WATER STYLE: MARS TIDAL WAVE!

Julie Makimoto: MARS EARTH STYLE: MARS BOULDERS!

Makoto Nanaya: MARS WIND STYLE: MARS CYCLONE!

Sari Sumdac: MARS LIGHTNING STYLE: MARS THUNDERBOLTS!

Shantae: MARS MAGIC STYLE: BIRDS OF MARS!

Akko: MARS STAR STYLE: MARS SHURIKENS!

Juri Han: MARS DARK STYLE: SHADOW MARS CRUSH!

R. Mika: MARS LIGHT STYLE: MARS LASER!

They fired waves of energy from Mars.

Lincoln and his harem: MARS FINAL SMASH: MARS DEVASTATION!

They Fired a massive ki blast the size of Mars!

The blasts all obliterated all the Martians in an instant!

Lincoln: Oh man, now that's what I call an invasion of funny and epic proportions.

Nico: (Laughing) And I'm still laughing my head off of what we did using the one song that made their heads explode, too hilarious. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the very matter of Evil Gansley to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me, Dylan Dalmatian!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around

Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dylan Dalmatian: (Growls) And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. You can come out now, Evil Gansley.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Evil Gansley, and he was still furious at what Dylan did in destroying him last year.

Nico: Damn, after what you did in destroying him last year, you've really pissed him off, Dylan.

Evil Gansley: You fools have ruined everything, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I would've finally killed Yugi and his friends, along with the Kaiba Brothers, and now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Noir Wendoma: That's never going to happen, Evil Gansley, and now, your days of causing havoc are about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Noir Wendoma's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark creatures, stars, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Dharc the Dark Charmer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Evil Gansley, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark creatures, stars, and dark angels with every step.

Noir Wendoma: Evil Gansley, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Yugi and his friends, you're nothing more than a monster and a dark shadow who's plagued the world of Duel Monsters for the last time, and for that, you will pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Noir Wendoma was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are dark creatures and Dharc the Dark Charmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Noir Wendoma emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Noir Wendoma grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon dark purple eyes, and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark creatures, stars, and dark angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Dharc the Dark Charmer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with dark purple crystals for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Dharc the Dark Charmer with dark purple crystals for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Noir Wendoma has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, midnight black skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, stars, dark creatures, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Dharc the Dark Charmer with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Noir Wendoma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with dark purple tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Noir Wendoma has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Noir Wendoma's massive Dharc the Dark Charmer-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, dark creatures, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Dharc the Dark Charmer's Darkness Charmer Greatsword of Dark Magic Charmer Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Dharc the Dark Charmer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black metal angel heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black metal angel heads and a large purple gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Dharc the Dark Charmer's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Dharc the Dark Charmer that said, "Noir Wendoma, Gene-Slammer of Dharc the Dark Charmer, Powerful Master of Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Flip, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Stars, Dark Creatures, and Dark Angels"

ノワール・ウェンドマ、ダルク・ザ・ダーク・チャーマーのジーン・スラマー、闇の強力なマスター、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャーとフリップの軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力驚くべき強力な教師の生徒で

あり、闇、星、闇の生き物、ダークエンジェルのマスター

Noir Wendoma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESSS STAR DARK CHARMER ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNAL DARKNESS CHARMER JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL DARK CHARMER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Noir Wendoma's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Gansley saw it, he fell into a dark rage and fired a blast of water to kill her, but Noir Wendoma fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with stars, darkness, dark creatures, and dark angels at Evil Gansley and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Wicked, Noir Wendoma's transformed.

Dylan Dalmatian: And now, it's my turn to transform, and I've had it with you to last an eternity, Evil Gansley.

Suddenly, something within Dylan Dalmatian's mind snapped as memories of Gansley's crimes rushed through his head as his dark crimson red eyes turned neon dark crimson red and he was surrounded by a black and dark crimson red energy aura with darkness, stars, red nebulae, cosmic horrors, and Dalmatians, he unholsters his Defender of Camden Town sword from his back, and as he approached Evil Gansley, he left black and dark crimson red energy, darkness, stars, red nebulae, cosmic horrors, and Dalmatians with every step.

Dylan Dalmatian: You're like a massive headache that just won't go away, Evil Gansley, even after I'd kicked your butt when you and Yami Marik showed your ugly faces after we got rid of Ulube Ishikawa. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) And I meant every word I said about you last year, you've treated everything like it's a business, and your unethical methods have proven just how heartless and cruel you really are, and for what you tried to do in killing Yugi and his friends for your selfish profits and reputations… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FORSAKEN LINE TOO MANY, GANSLEY, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL, AND THIS TIME, YOU'RE NEVER EVER COMING BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Nico: Whoa.

Dolly Dalmatian: Jeez, bro, you really went too far with that kind of threat.

Me: It's well-deserved for that evil version of Gansley. But, just in case, we better warn Gansley and the others to take cover, 'cause we knew just how pissed off Dylan and Dawkins got with two of the Big Five members.

Eli: Speaking of taking cover, HIT THE DECK!

We also ran for cover, as Dylan Dalmatian screamed like a mad dog and he let out a primal scream of rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and powerful explosion as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark crimson red energy with darkness, stars, and red nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's the many cosmic horrors of H.P. Lovecraft, his Persona, Mh'ithrha, and the actual Outer God, Mh'ithrha, and a Dalmatian running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Dylan Dalmatian emerged, but he was changed forever.

Dylan Dalmatian grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has dark crimson red highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon dark crimson red eyes and a black and dark crimson red energy aura with darkness, stars, red nebulae, cosmic horrors, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has the Outer God Mh'ithrha emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with dark crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Cosmic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark crimson red gems on the black crescent moons and dark crimson red crystal links and a dark crimson red

Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with dark crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Cosmic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his red choker with star tag pendant around his neck, Dylan Dalmatian has on a black tank top with dark crimson red phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with darkness, stars, and dark crimson red nebulae on the coattails and on the back is the Outer God Mh'ithrha, his Persona, Mh'ithrha, the logo of The Phantom Thieves of Hearts, and a Dalmatian surrounded by darkness on the back. Suddenly, Dylan Dalmatian felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dylan Dalmatian's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark crimson red energy aura with darkness, stars, red nebulae, cosmic horrors, and Dalmatians, and when the sword emerged, it transformed into M'hithrha's Cosmic Horror Greatsword of Dark Phantom Thief Outer God Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with his Persona, Mh'ithrha, and the Outer Gods etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hound heads for the crossguard, large dark crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with dark crimson red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large dark crimson red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark crimson red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold version of M'hithrha's head with dark crimson red gems for eyes and a large dark crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a dark crimson red kanji below Mh'ithrha that said, "Dylan Dalmatian, Eldest Sibling of The Dalmatian Family, Leader of The Siblings, Golden-Hearted Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Hero of Camden Town, Descendant of Pongo, Destroyer of Evil Gansley, Member of The Phantom Thieves of Hearts, Partner of The Persona Mh'ithrha, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dalmatians, Stars, Red Nebulae, and The Outer Gods and Cosmic Horrors"

ディラン・ダルメシアン、ダルメシアン家の最年長の兄弟、ザ・シブリングズのリーダー、九十九 人の兄弟の心のこもった兄弟、デリラとダグ・ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン・タウンの英雄、ポンゴの子孫、悪のガンズリーの破壊者、の のメンバー心の怪盗団、ペルソナ ミスルハのパートナー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、闇のマスター、ダルメシアン、星、赤い星雲、外なる神々と宇宙の恐怖

Dylan Dalmatian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARK STELLAR STAR COSMIC HORROR DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK PHANTOM THIEF JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK SPACE STAR OUTER GOD HOPE!

We were amazed by Dylan Dalmatian's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Gansley saw it, he went mad with rage, but Dylan Dalmatian fired a powerful black and dark crimson red energy blast with darkness, stars, red nebulae, cosmic horrors, and Dalmatians, and it hit Evil Gansley and sent him flying into a wall, and it really pissed him off even more.

Ryuji Sakamoto: What the hell?! Dylan's transformed?!

Lincoln: Yep, and he looks like he's become an Emissary of Mh'ithrha and The Outer Gods, and Noir, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Noir Wendoma: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Dark Charmer Angel and Divine Infernal Dark Charmer Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Noir.

Dylan Dalmatian: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Outer God Dark Space Dalmatian and Divine Dark Phantom Thief Star Hope) Your days are done, Evil Gansley! Now, you're about to feel the dark wrath of The Outer Gods!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Noir Wendova, and Dylan Dalmatian also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing havoc and chaos for Yugi and his friends and the world of Duel Monsters are over, Evil Gansley, now it's time for you to die.

Noir Wendoma, Lincoln, and Dylan Dalmatian went after Antasma, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, black and dark crimson red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Dalmatians, Cosmic Horrors, and Mermaids at Evil Gansley, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing off Evil Gansley badly, but Noir Wendoma, Lincoln, and Dylan Dalmatian were just getting started, as Dylan Dalmatian summoned his Persona, Mh'ithrha, and it fired a powerful beam of dark red energy from its mouth and it hit Evil Gansley, and Dylan Dalmatian summoned dark crimson red energy constructs of The Outer Gods and the Great Old Ones, and they attacked him and the sight of them caused Evil Gansley's mind to snap. Suddenly, two beams of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Noir Wendoma, it was known as Dharc the Dark Charmer's Infernal Darkness Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black and purple with darkness on the blaster with a Phoenix, Dark Angel, and Dharc the Dark Charmer surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a dark purple gem on the top of the blaster, and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Dylan Dalmatian, it was known as Dark Cosmic Horror Darkness Dalmatian and it's modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark Blaster, but it's black with darkness on the blaster with Mh'ithrha, Phoenix, Angel, and Dalmatian surrounded by darkness etched on the side, and a dark crimson red gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln also got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Noir Wendoma, and Dylan Dalmatian fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, black and dark crimson red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Evil Gansley, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Evil Gansley's spirit appeared and Noir Wendoma, Lincoln, and Dylan Dalmatian fired three black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Evil Gansley and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he hurt. We cheered wildly for what Noir Wendoma, Lincoln, and Dylan Dalmatian did to Evil Gansley as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Noir Wendoma and Dylan Dalmatian are permanent.

Dylan Dalmatian: Good riddance forever, Evil Gansley, and don't you even dare come back!

Noir Wendoma: You got that right. And I want to thank you and

Dylan for helping me destroy Evil Gansley, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Noir.

Dylan Dalmatian then came back to us, and suddenly, Noir Wendoma wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Noir Wendoma's face, they kissed passionately as Noir Wendoma's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Dharc the Dark Charmer flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Noir Wendoma came back to us, as the display and Dharc the Dark Charmer vanished.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call one awesome three-against-one Eldritch Horror-themed battle, and we're rid of Evil Gansley for good.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and what we saw from Dylan Dalmatian unleashing energy constructs of The Outer Gods and The Great Old Ones, you were definitely right that it was an Eldritch Horror-themed battle.

Dylan Dalmatian: Either way, at least, I'm finally rid of Evil Gansley for good, and he's never coming back.

Nico: You said it.

Me: Yeah. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, J.D., hmm. Ooh, now here's a good one, how about Gene-Slammers for the Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia?

We gasped in shock and awe.

Nico: Whoa, Bakugan-themed Gene-Slammers, I don't know if Team Rocket has ever Gene-Slammed anyone into Bakugan before, but if they did, this'll be something to see tomorrow.

Dan Kuso: Yeah.

Lincoln: Which means, you and your friends are coming with us tomorrow, Dan.

Julie Makimoto: This is going to be so awesome.

10,000 Volt Ghost: These guys sure didn't come in peace.

Me: No they sure didn't.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: But we reduced them to pieces!

Qin: And we gave them the Black Gates.

General Schwarz: Of course we did.

Laney: Yep.

Metal Sonic: I just hope we meet friendly martians in the future.

Marionette Shadow: Does Marvin the Martian count?

Me: Yes he counts. Marvin is cool and awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Boy this was a battle that would have been a war of the worlds. At least we didn't face the Martians on Earth.

Me: I don't even want to know what would have happened if that took place.

Laney: Me neither.

Xenia: Yeah but that was still funny that the Martians heads explode when Slim Whitman's Indian Love Call played.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone. We prevented a massive catastrophe from happening.

Vypra: We sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Sailor Mars: And avenged Mars's honor. (To the viewers) Martians have been an iconic feature in movies for years. But never make fun of Mars with it.

Nico: That's for sure.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Mars Attacks was a really funny and awesome movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ulrich, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki

Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to The Mountains of Peril on the planet Glaren and we're going to battle Barodius who is back from the dead to get revenge on me and Dan for killing him! It's going to be a massive and explosive battle! After we banish him back to the Warp we're going to battle Another Ultimate XLR8 and this one wil be a super fast one! Also we're going to meet the gene-slammers for Poison Dragon, Fire Dragon, Water Dragon and Water Dragon Tyrant. Their names are Naomi Wadjet the Poison Dragon Gene-slammer, Pyra Ra the Fire Dragon Gene-slammer, Jacqueline Tefnut the Water Dragon Gene-slammer and Mandy, Melanie and Michelle Trifa the Water Dragon Tyrant Gene-slammer. Naomi is Nico's friend from science class and she knows all about making deadly poisons that can really hurt and there are also no antidotes for them all. She also is a deadly force of good that has killed many death row inmates in the many. She is a powerful executioner and more. Pyra is Nico's Friend from Science Class who is a master of fire and has fire powers that are amazingly strong and have the intensity of many and numerous raging fiery infernos. She has burned lots of criminals who are on Death Row in the most excruciatingly and painful ways ever. Jacqueline is Nico's friend from Science Class and she is a master of water and has amazing water powers that have the intensity of the worlds oceans and oceans on other planets times 400 sextillion. She also has the power to summon mermaids and has the power to talk to fish. And Mandy, Melanie and Michelle Trifa are 3 triplet girls that Nico met when he and Qin were in the jungle and looking for a temple. They are also girls that have the power to talk to fish and control water. They got stranded in the jungle since they were 5 and they were raised by cheetahs and no they are not feral. They also have the power to talk to animals of all kinds too. And they also are heroes and defended all their animal friends from poachers and more. The match-up scene is for Kazika Kaziyama, Gene-Slammer of Wynn the Wind Charmer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy PaniK, and since Dante Dalmatian was also the one who destroyed PaniK last year, he's also joining in the fight as well, and he's also going to explode with rage and transform when he sees him again.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to McPike Mansion in Alton, Illinois, where it's said that many spirits are said to roam the property and the land itself, and it's also said the spirits of the original owners, Eleanor and Henry McPike, still roam the corridors of their former home. Now, Lincoln and his group are heading there to see if the spirits are no longer malevolent, but wish to remain here. And we're also going to meet six Gene-Slammers for The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. Their names are

Apollonia Apollonir - Gene-Slammer of Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. She was born with incredibly hot and powerful fire powers, and she was said to have also been born with the eight wings of Apollonir. She's also known as a natural born leader and the leader of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and what made her hated by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan is that she's always stopped them from trying to cause pain and misery to Lincoln even before it began by firing a powerful blast of fire that burned Lori's eyebrows off, Lynn and Luan's ponytails off, left scorch marks on Lola's dress, and melted Lisa's glasses, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a literal burning passion.

Ashley Clayf - Gene-Slammer of Clayf, the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Gym. She was born with incredibly powerful earth powers and powerful immense superhuman strength. She's also known as the muscle of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and what made her hated by Lynn is that she's always stopped her from causing physical pain and misery to Lincoln by painfully wrestling her onto the ground and winning every time, but she also hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Lilith Exedra - Gene-Slammer of Exedra, the Legendary Darkus Soldier and the most powerful of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. She was born with incredibly powerful dark powers and power over dark magic, The Dark Arts, and Necromancy, along with knowledge of The Occult. She's also known as the most powerful of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and she's also a friend to The Goths of Darkness, and what made her hated by Lola is that she's always stopped her from causing physical pain and misery to Lincoln by using her powers of darkness to summon horrifying and dark nightmares to terrorize Lola and send her running and screaming to her room, but she also hates Lola with a burning passion.

Beverly Frosch - Gene-Slammer of Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Literature. She was born with incredibly powerful water powers, intelligence exceeding the geniuses and prodigies of the team, and a tactical mind. She's also known as the most tactical of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and what made her hated by Lisa is that she's always stopped her from causing physical pain and misery to Lincoln by using her tactical mind to outsmart Lisa and plot how to stop her from trying to subject Lincoln to any of her life-threatening experiments and also stopping her from trying to kill him, but she also hates Lisa with a burning passion.

Alina Lion - Gene-Slammer of Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. She was born with incredibly powerful light powers and incredible wisdom. She's also known as the most wisest of the

Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and what made her hated by Luan is that she's always stopped her from causing physical pain and misery to Lincoln by using her wisdom to find out what kinds of painful pranks Luan had in store for Lincoln, and not did she foil them, but she's also stopped her from trying to kill him and her from ruining her pranks, but she also hates Luan with a burning passion.

And Aethra Oberus - Gene-Slammer of Oberus, the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. She was born with incredibly powerful wind powers and incredible compassion. She's also known as the most compassionate of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and what made her hated by Lori is that she's always stopped her from causing physical pain and misery to Lincoln by using her words to scold Lori instead of force, but she's also used her powers of wind to make sure Lori got the point, but she also hates Lori with a burning passion.

Get ready for a REALLY CRAS And vulgar battle of the mouth as we take on Stretch, Fatso and Stinky as we battle them in a really ferocious swear off. It's NOT going to be pleasant. Also we're going to really let those bad ghosts have it for abusing Casper for so long. They have hurt him for far too long. And we're going to have them join the M.O.E.

See you all tomorrow.

# FOULMOUTH GHOST BONANZA

WARNING! THIS IS GONNA BE A FOUL BATTLE!

---

On the mountain planet of Glaren and walking through the treacherous Mountains of Peril was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ulrich, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another rescue. As well as battling the malevolent Barodius who is back from the dead to get revenge on me and Dan for killing him. It's going to be a brutal battle unlike any other. And also Dan, Runo, Marucho, Julie, Shun and Alice were with us and it was going to be an epic battle..

Me: It's hard to imagine that Barodius is back. But I've been waiting for this moment ever since the Vexos and his followers showed up and he is going to be pissed finding out that they betrayed him. But we're not going to let him get the opportunity to destroy them. He is going back to the Warp.

Nico: What? Why? Didn't you want to give him the Black Gates?

Me: Believe me I do. But I know that he will one day appear during one of our big missions and I know that he will get his just desserts then. But I want to rough him up really bad to show that I mean serious business against him.

Nico: Oh I get it! You want to make him suffer.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Remind me who Barodius is?

Me: You would hate this guy with every fiber of your being Camie and he is a Gundalian version of Frieza.

I went over his history.

---

**Barodius**, later known as **Mag Mel** is the main antagonist of *Bakugan: Gundalian Invaders*, and later the main antagonist of the first arc in *Bakugan: Mechtanium Surge* . He is the former Emperor of Gundalia until he betrayed his subjects when he used them as pawns for his obsession for the Sacred Orb as well as killing 4 Gundalians (Gill, Airzel, Stoica and Sid Arkale). His Bakugan partner is Dharak, Later they both get imprisoned into a Dark Reverse Dimension in Bakugan Interspace by Code Eve when they refused to accept defeat and were transformed into her armored forms called Mag Mel and Razenoid. Barodius is the arch-nemesis of Dan Kuso

He was voiced by by Ken Narita in the Japanese version, and by Shawn Meunier in the English version, the latter of whom also voiced Sesshomaru and Dr. Stylish.

*Bakugan: Gundalian Invaders*

Barodius first appeared in Dan Kuso's vision, ordering the rest of the Twelve Orders Bakugan to destroy the Neathian Bakugan. Later, Barodius is seen on Gundalia asking the other Twelve Order members what they found out about the powerful Bakugan on Earth. Hearing about the unknown Bakugan's strength and power, he ordered Gill to make sure they came to their side instead of their enemies', the Neathians. It was then that he sent Sid Arkale and Lena Isis to learn more by visiting (and ultimately brawling) in Bakugan Interspace.

The next day, Barodius spoke to Gill briefly about how the recruitment of human battlers was coming along, and told Dharak that his services are not yet required. He watched the progress of the human recruits with the rest of the Twelve Orders. While Dharak noted that they weren't too bad, Barodius wasn't satisfied, ordering Ren Krawler to gather more brawlers by any means, having become more eager to obtain ultimate power and something he referred to only as "The Element".

Later, Barodius, Gill and Kazarina demanded to know why Ren had failed to bring the Battle Brawlers over to their side. Kazarina mentions a rumor going around that Ren has come to sympathize with their enemies to which Barodius warns Ren that if he finds out he has betrayed him, he will be punished severely. He also appeared in a flashback about Ren's past when Barodius chose him to lead his team to Earth. When Sid returns after failing to defeat Dan Kuso and losing the Element, Barodius was furious and punishes Sid and Rubanoid for their failure. He gave Ren one last chance to set things right, and warned him not to mess it up.

A few days later, Barodius and the rest of the Twelve Orders were furious with Ren's Team for their constant failures and ordered a preemptive strike on the Neathians. He and the other Twelve Orders fought the Battle Brawlers on Neathia in order to get the Sacred Orb. Barodius formed Dharak Colossus and used him to break down the

Neathian's Second Shield. He then met Dan and Drago for the first time and battled against them. In the middle of Dharak and Drago's fight, the Sacred Orb sent Dharak and Barodius, along with all the other Gundalians, back to Gundalia. He wondered what powerful object could send all the Gundalians off of Neathia, and later suspected that the Element was responsible.

In a flashback, when Nurzak comes to visit Barodius and warns him again about why his father refused to possess the power of the Sacred Orb, but he responds by cruelly insulting his late father by calling him a "superstitious old fool" and they should embrace the Sacred Orb and gain the ultimate power for himself. Nurzak secretly gets disgusted by Barodius of always speaking ill of his late father and insulting his memory.

Barodius tortures Kazarina as punishment for letting Mason Brown escape and then failing to get him back, seemingly turning her against him. Gill informs Barodius of Nurzak and Kazarina's rebellion and he managed to stop Nurzak before he could make a peace treaty with Neathia and attempt to overthrow him. They argue over the views of Barodius' father who respected and feared the Sacred Orb's power, as does Nurzak, who offers Barodius one last chance to call off the war on Neathia or face the consequences, but he selfishly refuses, once again calling his father nothing more than a superstitious old fool. Nurzak has finally had enough of Barodius' tyranny and the way he always treated his father and not caring about him at all. However, Nurzak knew Barodius would refuse to stand down and orders Kazarina and the soldiers to capture Barodius, but they refuse. It was then revealed that Barodius sent Kazarina to spy on Nurzak to prevent his betrayal. Barodius battles Nurzak and defeated him with Dharak's AirKor (while killing the soldiers in the process) but he was thought to have killed Nurzak, but he was simply banished to the space in between dimensions. Afterwards, Barodius cruelly laughs at the destruction of his father's portrait.

Barodius reveals to Ren that he was only keeping him around because of the Forbidden Power that Linehaltpossesses. He promised Ren that he would have the life in the sun he always dreamed of after they defeated the Neathians. He then launches a campaign to permanently destroy the renewed Second Shield. He easily defeats Dan and Drago and then pierces a hole in the Second Shield. After ordering Ren to finish Dan and Drago off, by promising to reveal the secrets of Linehalt's Forbidden Power, Ren decides to switch sides and betrays Barodius.

He fights Ren and was winning until he taunted Ren for not being worthy enough to posses a Bakugan as powerful as Linehalt and admitting that he never intended to give them true freedom, causing Linehalt to unleash his Forbidden Power, which briefly takes out Dharak and threatens to destroy the planet. The Sacred Orb then summons it's last line of defence, Dragonoid Colossus, which defeated Linehalt and disappeared in Dan's BakuMeter. After seeing this, Barodius decided to retreat but swore to get his hands on Dragonoid Colossus.

Later back in Gundalia, Barodius sees that Dan is the one in possession of Dragonoid Colossus and ordered Gill and Airzel to separate him from the others so that he could battle him and take it personally. He later tells the hypnotised Jake Vallory that he is going to help him destroy the Battle Brawlers. Barodius later confronts Dan when he stumbles across the throne room.

Barodius challenges Dan for the power of Dragonoid Colossus, saying that Dharak was the only one worthy of possessing it's powers, and called Dan pathetic for putting his friends before himself. They then battled, but despite Drago's new powers, Dharak easily overpowered him. Just as he was about to win, Dan restored Drago's confidence and a brand new ability was unlocked which he used to defeat Barodius. Dan demanded Jake to be returned, to which he complied, but Jake is still under the effect of Gundalian hypnosis and he knocked Dan out. Barodius enjoys Dan's suffering and orders Jake to take Dan and Drago to Kazarina's lab.

In Kazarina's lab, Barodius watches Dharak evolve into Phantom Dharak alongside Kazarina and Gill, although Lumagrowl does attack when he spotted Shun, who does escape. and when Kazarina asked Barodius if he wanted to rename Dharak and he renamed him Phantom Dharak. After Dharak evolves, Barodius says to Kazarina that he is going to Neathia and promotes her as his new second-in-command and leaves her charge of Gundalia while he is gone, much to Gill's jealously and dismay.

When Barodius arrives on Neathia, he uses Phantom Dharak to destroy the 3rd Shield and he was successful. Barodius unleashes his massive army of Gundalian Soldiers and a brainwashed Lena, Jesse Glenn and Zenet Surrow to attack Neathia after Phantom Dharak destroyed the 3rd Shield. Barodius enjoys watching the Neathians suffer and many Castle Knights dying in his onslaught.

However, Dan and the other Battle Brawlers arrive just in time to help the Castle Knights. Dan warns Barodius it's the end for him. Stoica and Airzel arrive to help Barodius, but note the absence of Gill and Kazarina. Stoica reports that Kazarina is still brawling Princess Fabia, and that Gill's ship was damaged by the Brawlers and needs repair. Later after Kazarina's death, Barodius overhears Airzel and Stoica's conversation that Gill really stayed behind to get revenge on Kazarina and killed her out of jealously. Lena, Zenet and Jesse are free from Kazarina's mind control and join the Brawlers and Castle Knights in battling Barodius, Airzel and Stoica. When Dan tells Barodius to surrender as he is outnumbered, he and Dharak are not bothered by this threat and with one attack, they defeat all of the Castle Knights and their Bakugans.

Fabia, Nurzak and Mason return to help, but Barodius easily defeats them and the rest of the Brawlers one by one; leaving only Dan and Drago. Just before entering the castle, Gill arrives to help Barodius in the battlefield, and claims Kazarina was taken down by Fabia in their battle. But Barodius reveals he had been listening to Stoica and Airzel's conversation and knows that Gill killed Kazarina. Barodius and Dharak attack Gill's ship and killed him along with Krakix, Airzel and Strikeflier in cold blood. Next Dharak sacrifices both Stoica and Lythirus to destroy Dragonoid Colossus. When Barodius reaches the castle, he wipes out the Neathian guards and goes to confront Queen Serena personally. In the throne room, when Dan is about to tackle Barodius and stop him from killing Queen Serena, the Sacred Orb teleports them (along with Drago and Dharak) to the space in between dimensions for them to face off in their final battle. The four of them are greeted by Code Eve, who is the Sacred Orb and the source of all Bakugan DNA.

Barodius and Dharak face Dan and Drago in their final battle for control over the Sacred Orb and the fate of the universe. At first, Barodius has the upper hand and plans to kill Dan and Drago while they are down, but Drago regains consciousness and defeats them and Code Eve returns back to Neathia. After Barodius loses his battle against Dan, he refuses to surrender and summons Dharak again to steal the Sacred Orb and take all of it's power for themselves. But they are both seemingly destroyed by an overload of vast energy and power from taking too much from Sacred Orb. Everyone celebrates Barodius' defeat and presumed death and peace is restored to both Neathia and Gundalia. Plus Gundalia is finally free from Barodius' tyrannical rule.

### *Bakugan: Mechtanium Surge*

In *Bakugan: Mechtanium Surge*, it is revealed that Barodius and Dharak are mutated into Mag Mel and Razenoid and imprisoned into the dark reverse dimension of Bakugan Interspace by Code Eve. They are restrained by some webbing that causes them to share their pain. Mag Mel creates Anubias and Sellon and send them to Bakugan Interspace to make generate amounts of Chaos Energy which would make him and Razenoid stronger. he also uses the Tri-Twisters and the Bash Brothers to give him more power. After he is freed from his prison, Mag Mel tries to conquer Gundalia by killing all Gundalians but Dan Shun Raife Paige and Marucho defeat him and his mechtogon Braxion, Smasheon, Rockfist, Deezall, Venexus, and Miserakwith help from Spectra Phantom and Helios. Once they outlived their usefullness Mag Mel kills Sellon and soon after Anubias when he do not need them after they give him the Key and the Gate's powers, and when him and Razenoid resurrect, he send out 96 Dreadeon Titan clones to the five corners of the Earth to destroy it and its destruction will destroy Vestal, Gundalia, Neathia and New Vestroia, (9 Titans Dreadeon in the first wave and 87 in the second wave). Whereas his mechtogan Dreadeon and Dreadeon Titan are killed along with Zenthon and Zenthon Titan, Razenoid is killed once and for all by Drago evolved as Fusion Dragonoid thanks to the gate and the key's power.

Mag Mel's body begins to perish, but not before saying to Dan that he is still doomed, then on Earth all the Chaos Bakugan, Razenoid Clones and Mechtogan Titans disappears as the Dark Moon explodes in a bright light caused by Mag Mel's self-destruction. Everyone else returned confused as shimmering dust falls from the sky. They then believe that Dan and Drago sacrificed themselves but a glowing orb with two magic circles surrounding them diagonally.

Killed Victims:

Many Neathian Castle Knights

Many Gundalian Soldiers

Gill

Krakix

Airzel

Strikeflier

Sid Arkale

Dragonoid Colossus (Killed by Dharak with Stoica and Lythirus's help)

Stoica (Betrayed and Killed by Dharak)

Lythirus (Betrayed and Killed by Dharak)

Sellon

Anubias

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Luz: What a heartless fiend!

Amity: I can't believe he is that evil!

Me: He is worse than that. He is a monster on steroids and no way in hell will I allow him back in our dimension. But when the time comes he will be getting the Black Gates. I promise you that.

Nico: Ulrich, when are you and Yumi getting married?

Ulrich: Uhh! (Blushes in Embarrassment) I uhh.

Yumi: (Blushes) (In her head) Me and Ulrich married? Oh wow!

Me: (Chuckles) Nico I think it's a little too early to ask that question.

Nico: I know but I'm curious.

Ulrich: We haven't decided yet.

Yumi: Yeah but it would be awesome.

Nico: And you must be happy to see Brynja again.

Ulrich: I sure am. Everyone on the team is. When she went to Kadic with us a lot of people were entranced by her beauty and she quickly took over Sissi's position as the most popular girl in our school.

Me: Boy I can tell.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah I agree there. But she did really awesome on yesterday's mission.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I'm glad I was able to help out.

Me: You did really awesome one your first ever mission Brynja.

Brynja: Thank you J.D.

Me: (Speaking in Icelandic) Vertu velkomin Brynja. Þú stóðst þig alveg frábærlega í þessu. Vel gert. (You're welcome Brynja. You did really awesome on it. Well done.)

Brynja: Thank you! Wow! I didn't know you could speak in Icelandic.

Me: I'm very multi-lingual. I speak in many languages.

Nico: It's true.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: We killed lots of Martians yesterday.

Me: We sure did. We practically destroyed the entire population of Mars.

Lincoln: Yeah. That was one of the goofiest ways to kill martians.

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah.

Brynja: It sure was. But it was cool and fun.

Camie: Yeah it was!

Nico: But there are bound to be some good Martians out there.

Me: Yeah and there are. J'onn and M'gan.

Qin: Yeah that's true. There's them too.

Camie: Yeah.

Brynja: That's true. I remember.

Laney: Good.

Nico: And now that they've been dealt with, we can freely discuss the heroes that Madame Leota showed us.

Me: Yes we can.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But that was really cool seeing the Revice and Blade Kamen Riders.

Touma: Yeah it sure was. Ikki Igarashi is a really awesome Rider too.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Boy Ikki is going to be in for one helluva shock like everyone else when we tell him about Another Revice.

Ulrich: What about the other 2 teams of heroes?

Me: They both are really cool.

Qin: They sure are.

Xenia: I agree there.

Me: And the Cutie Mark Crusaders are going to learn a lot about Law Enforcement on their mission.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: And take down lots of dangerous criminals.

Brynja: Yeah that will be awesome.

Maria: Don't forget that other Beyblade team.

Me: Oh I won't. But we're going to have some fun on that too.

Laney: Yep. So will Tahu with Tyson as well.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: I agree there too.

Ulrich: Man these missions are going to be some of the coolest.

Nico: They sure are.

Me: Barodius is up ahead. I sense his evil fucking energy.

Nico: Also, Dharak's huge so Goliath and his team will be here to assist.

Maria: Goliath has a team?

Nico: Hey, I'm not the only one coming up with them.

Me: Good thinking Nico. But this will be awesome to see.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at a clearing in the mountains.

Me: He's close.

We found Barodius with his back to us.

Barodius: (eerily calm) The rest of the 12 Orders have abandoned me. And so have the Vexos. (turns to us) Because of all of you! Especially you, Kuso! You made a mockery of everything I built!

Dan: Mockery? I think we made what you built more kid friendly.

Me: You deserved it you fuckwad son of a bitch!

Ulrich: And to be fair, you actually did kill your 12 Order buddies the first time.

Barodius: Dustin Keystone was my last chance to kill you fools. And now… I have nothing left! No pride. (starts to snap) No dignity!

Me: Good!

Runo: I hope we go on adventure next year involving the source of what you're saying!

Nico winked to the viewers.

Barodius: NOTHING TO STOP ME FROM DOING THIS! DHARAK, ATTACK!

A Cybertronian Tank fell from the sky and fired at us.

Then an energy blast was fired from nowhere and it hit its blast and exploded!

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Goliath and his team consisting of Captain Frightbeard, Marching Milde, Robot Reptar, Kudgel and Malachite came out!

Goliath: You will face us dragon!

Robot Reptar roared!

Dharak turned into jet mode and fired at Goliath.

He dodged the blasts and Malachite flew after him and smashed him into the ground!

Barodius looked at me in fear and shock!

Barodius: What is this form!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Love and Justice) **I've awakened an unbelievable cosmic power called Xelnaga.**

Barodius: WHAT! I thought Xelnaga was just a myth! It can't be real! IT CAN'T!

Me: **Oh it's really real. And now you are going to experience its power firsthand.**

Barodius roared and then I teleported and kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a rock and then he exploded out of the ground and went at me and punched and kicked at me with incredible speed and strength and I was dodging all his punches and kicks and then I punched and kicked him more.

Barodius: You will die like Kuso will.

Me: **Like I said. I don't think so. I'm immortal. I will never die. The only one that's going to die here and be sent back to the Warp is you and your death will not be pretty.**

I kicked Barodius in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing through the wall and went after him with incredible speed and then I teleported and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into the castle floor and fired numerous energy blasts at him and they hit him all over and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Barodius then got up out of the flaming crater.

I went at him some more and kneed him in the face and kicked him in the back of the head and sent him crashing through the mountain again and then Barodius got up and went at me and he threw a punch at me and I dodged it and kicked him in the back and he crashed into another wall and was buried under a bunch of rocks!

He exploded out of the rocks and he was enraged!

Barodius: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with incredible force and I kicked him in the face!

Kaito: (gets out Drive gear) We're getting in on this too!

Zocks: (gets out Ghost gear) I have feeling that this one is appropriate for today.

Kaito got a Drive sword and Zocks got a Ghost Sword!

Runo: YEAH!

Nico: It's time for some serious action!

Me: **Now we end this!**

We powered up and transformed and went at him at full force! I punched him and kicked him all over and Nico fired energy and fire blasts and Eli struck his sword and ignited the blade and slashed Barodius all over the place with incredible fury and Nunnally and Lola fired blasts of fire and energy and blasted him all over the place with incredible fury.

Dan: I've had it with you Barodius! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART:

HURRICANE OF FLAMES!

Dan fired a massive wave of fire and it enveloped Barodius in a massive storm of fire and burned him all over the place with incredible fury.

Lincoln: Try this one! THROUGH DARKNESS COMES TO LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PURE LIGHT AMIDST THE SEA OF DARKNESS RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a Light and Darkness Rasenshuriken and he threw it and it slammed into Barodius and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: You will not like these Winds! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: HERO OF THE DESERT!

Qin floated into the air and she had wind swirled around her as she sang Desert Hero from Dragon Blade 2015 and she fired a massive blast of wind. The wind cut Barodius all over the place and really slashed him all over the place.

Me: **This will be painful! FIRE STYLE: METEOR STORM!**

I fired a massive shower of fireballs and meteors and they slammed into Barodius and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Varie: Take that! WATER STYLE: TIDAL RAMPAGE!

Varie fired a massive number of waves of water and it smashed Barodius all over the place with incredible fury!

Lucy Loud: You will be wishing hell was perfect for you when we destroy you! DARKNESS STYLE: GUNS OF SPARDA!

Lucy fired a barrage of dark energy blasts from her hands and they hit Barodius all over the place and pulverized him.

Lincoln: You are not welcome here! LIGHTNING STYLE: ZEUS

BOLT MEGABARRAGE!

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of lightning blasts at Barodius and electrocuted him all over the place with incredible fury.

Dan: You tried to kill my mother and I will kill you for that! FIRE STYLE: BLAZING CLAW BARRAGE!

Dan formed claws of fire and threw them and slashed and burned Barodius all over!

Runo: You are a tyrant and a monster! LIGHT STYLE: SHINING TIGER CLAW!

Runo formed a tiger claw hand and slashed Barodius all over with incredible fury!

Julie: Take this! EARTH STYLE: HAMMER OF DESTRUCTION!

Julie formed a hammer of earth and Smashed Barodius all over with incredible fury!

Marucho: Try this one! WATER STYLE: POSEIDON'S RAGE!

Marucho fired a massive blast of water and it formed into Poseidon, the God of The Seas and he blasted Barodius all over the place/

Shun: You have no honor and you will pay! WIND STYLE: 4 WIND 4 BOMB BARRAGE!

Shun fired blasts of wind in the forms of the 4 winds and they hit Barodius all over with incredible fury and exploded with incredible force.

Alice: You are full of darkness and you will pay. DARKNESS STYLE: RIVER STYX TIDAL WAVE!

Alice fired a wave of black sludge from the fire of Hell in the form of the River Styx and it had the angry souls of the damned in it and it slammed into Barodius and knocked him all over and more.

Me: **Try this on for size you monster!**

Varie: YEAH!

Me and Varie: UNITED ELEMENT STYLE: ETERNAL LOVE DRAGON!

Me and Varie fired a massive blast of pink energy and it formed into a dragon and it slammed into Barodius and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

This was getting really explosive!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) I got Barodius. Dharak's all yours!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) I'm on it!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: NICE!

Geiz went and helped face Dharak!

Dharak turned back into his Bakugan form.

Dharak: That's it! I'm doing this the old fashioned way!

Goliath: Bring it on!

Dragonoid came to help out.

Dragonoid: Dharak you don't have to become like this!

Dharak: How would you know Dragonoid!?

Dragonoid: Because this will only lead to how you were killed before! Do you want to die again!?

Geiz: You really want to end up as Razenoid again?!

Dharak thought about that and what happened to him as Razenoid was horrifying!

Dharak: No I don't!

Dragonoid: Then do the right thing Dharak and abandon Barodius and you can join the Masters of Evil as one of our frenemies.

Geiz: I'm sorry but you also have to return the Cybertronian tech that you have. Even Krakix had to do the same since Lincoln didn't curse him.

Dharak: You're right.

He took it all off and dropped it to the ground and Dharak was back to a dragon form.

Dragonoid: Now there is the Dharak I remember.

Dharak: Thanks Drago.

Goliath: That was awesome though.

Geiz: Think I can be your new partner?

Dharak: Judging by your armor, Pyrus Bakugan could be more your style.

Geiz: Now that's just racist. But yeah you're right.

Dharak: Don't worry I'll think of someone.

Geiz: Okay.

Dragonoid: Now now Dharak no need for judgmental remarks. We'll find someone. But first we got to destroy your former partner.

Dharak: Agreed.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were going off as we were tearing Barodius apart.

Sougo: I got a feeling this will work out!

Nico: It always will!

Eli: Especially with this!

Dharak came!

Barodius: Dharak kill them all!

Dharak: As you wish!

He fired waves of darkness and blasted BARODIUS INSTEAD!

Me: Well this is a big turn!

Barodius: DHARAK WHAT THE FUCK DO YOU THINK YOU ARE DOING!?

Dharak: I was shown the error of my ways!

Barodius: YOU CAN'T DO THIS! I AM YOUR MASTER! I CREATED YOU! I OWN YOU!

Nico: You don't own shit!

Dharak: That's right! You didn't create me!

Barodius: I gave you Strength, I gave you power, I gave you purpose and I gave you life!

Dharak: You gave me NOTHING!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Barodius all over the place!

Qin fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Nico: I think we've fooled around with you long enough!

Me: Thats for sure! Consider this a final act of mercy from me. Next time it will be the black gates! (Cups Hands to Side) KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive rainbow energy blast and it enveloped Barodius!

Barodius: DAMN YOU J.D. KNUDSON!

He was obliterated in an instant and banished back to the Warp!

Qin: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Powers Down) Yeah. But he will be back.

Nico: Yep.

But then…

ZOOOOOOMM!

A figure zoomed past us.

Nico: What the?!

ZOOOOM!

Nico's pants were pulled down from a speeding figure!

Me: Whoa! Something has amazing speed!

ZOOOOOMM! ZOOOOMMM! ZOOOOOOMM!

It was running all over the place!

Nico: (pulls pants back up) HEY!

It stopped and it was a black version of Ultimate XLR8! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE XLR8!

Me: WHOA! Another Ultimate XLR8!

Nico: This is a fast one!

Qin: Wow!

Me: I didn't even see this one move!

Rainbow Dash: No kidding! That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Ultimate XLR8: (In a girls voice) I do have amazing speed.

Me: Helena Wheeler! Whoa!

Nico: The Famous Dirtbike Racer! Wow!

Xenia: Wow! That is awesome!

Another Ultimate XLR8: It sure is and it's awesome to see you again J.D. I saw the whole battle and it was awesome.

Me: Glad you liked it.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate XLR8

Negative Ultimate XLR8: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate XLR8: Just to be the greatest dirtbike racer ever.

Me: You already are the greatest. You won 4 championships and did lots of amazing events too.

Another Ultimate XLR8: I know and I know that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: Well he's dead now. And given the Black Gates.

Another Ultimate XLR8: Good.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Reverse Flash's Ridewatch) Time to go fast!

Me: And I feel the need for Speed! (Activates Speed Demon's Ridewatch)

Nico activated Reverse Flash's ridewatch and me and Nico ran fast and punched and smashed her all over the place.

Nico: That was for pulling down my pants!

Qin: WOW! That is fast!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Camie: Wow! They go so fast I can't see them move!

Ulrich: My turn!

He activated Xiao Fung's Ridewatch and fired waves of wind and smashed down Another Ultimate XLR8!

Me: Now that one blows you away!

Another Ultimate XLR8: That was a good one!

Me: Thanks.

Another Ultimate XLR8: Watch this.

ZOOOOOOOMMM!

She zoomed at us and gave Nico a huge Atomic Wedgie!

SNAP!

Nico: HEY! I CAN'T SEE!

May got Nico's underwear off his head.

Nico: Thanks.

May: No problem Nico.

Maria: Also, your name sounds similar to Helen Wheels.

Another Ultimate XLR8: I do have a similar name huh?

Me: You sure do. Also you became what's called an Evolved Kineceleran. They are from the planet Kinets and they are known for their incredible super speed.

Another Ultimate XLR8: Wow! So that's what I am.

Me: Yep. Also Helen Wheels is Half Kineceleran. She is half Human and Half Kineceleran.

Another Ultimate XLR8: Wow! That is amazing and she can run as fast as me probably.

Me: Well she only runs at 1 tenth of your speed. You can run at 5,000 miles per hour.

Another Ultimate XLR8: Wow! That is amazingly fast!

Nico: It sure is.

May: But we're faster!

Nico: That's right!

?: So are we!

Then out came a POISON DRAGON, FIRE DRAGON, WATER DRAGON and WATER DRAGON TYRANT!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: The Chemical Dragons!

Jaden: Wow!

Poison Dragon: (In a girls Voice) Looks like the fun is starting.

Fire Dragon: (In a girls Voice) It sure is.

Water Dragon: (In a girls Voice) I hope this will be good.

Water Dragon Tyrant: (In 3 Girls Voices) But we're ready for this!

Nico: Naomi Wadjet, Pyra Ra, Jacqueline Tefnut and the Trifa Triplets! Wow!

They reverted back! Naomi was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had the kanji for poison in the middle of her forehead. Pyra had orange hair, orange eyes, orange and red clothes and had yellow and orange wings and the kanji for flame in the middle of her forehead. Jacqueline had blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the kanji for water in the middle of her forehead! The Trifa Triplets each had hair each in 3 different shades of blue and had blue eyes and were wearing blue bikinis and they had 3 styles of blue angel wings.

Mandy Trifa: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Pyra Ra: We got this.

Naomi Wadjet: This will be fun.

Jacqueline Tefnut: We won't be long.

They fired waves of water, poison and fire and smashed down Another Ultimate XLR8 and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over the Helena and she had blue hair and had blue clothes and I picked her up.

Me: Helena?

Helena Wheeler: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Melanie Trifa: But that was so awesome!

Pyra Ra: It sure was.

Nico: Pull my pants down, will you?!

Nico was grabbed by Eli who held him in place with The Force.

Me: You didn't even see her Nico. Her speed was incredibly fast.

Eli: Besides she was punished more than enough by being turned into Another Alien.

Nico: (Calms down) Oh you're right.

Brynja: But it was good we saved her.

Qin: It sure was.

Ulrich: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Naomi Wadjet: Well me, Pyra and Jackie went to science class with Nico. I specialize in poisons and work for good money as an executioner for capital punishment.

Pyra Ra: I do too. I specialize in Fire Punishments for Execution.

Jacqueline Tefnut: And I am actually a marine biologist and I like talking to fish and I like talking to mermaids and all animals.

Qin: I remember all that.

Mandy Trifa: Nico and Qin met us in the jungle while searching for a temple.

Melanie Trifa: Yeah we helped them get the treasure.

Nicole: What was the treasure?

Michelle Trifa: It was the Book of Neptune's Song.

Nicole: Wow! That's a really cool one.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you all.

Jacqueline Tefnut: We missed you too Nico.

Pyra Ra: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: (to Dan) I have a feeling that we're about to meet Bakugan Gene Slammers next.

Dan: Me too. This will be cool.

Laney: Yeah! Lincoln said we would yesterday.

Nico: That's true. But good job here guys. Lets go home.

We went back home to Earth.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Ezra Scarlett are heading to McPike Mansion in Alton, Illinois, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're heading to the mansion to see if the spirits are no longer malevolent, but wish to remain here.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Alton, Illinois, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're heading to our next paranormal hotspot: McPike Mansion to see if the spirits are no longer malevolent, but wish to remain here.

Me: Oh man, McPike Mansion is literally the biggest hotspot of paranormal activity here in Alton, but it's also said that the town of

Alton, Illinois is also one of the most frightening places on Earth.

Nico: Yeah, and there's tons of reports of unexplained paranormal activity running rampant here in this small town, and every square inch of this town is literally haunted.

Eli: Yikes!

Lincoln: And there's a lot of dark history in some of the places here in Alton: such as tragic deaths and horrific events, and because of it, there are a lot of ghosts here, but McPike Mansion is one of the most haunted places here in Alton, and it has a pretty scary history and there are a lot of spirits here in this place, and I want to thank you and the Bakugan Battle Brawlers for joining us, Ezra.

Ezra: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Alice Gehabich: Yeah, it's really awesome joining in on your rescues, Lincoln.

Hydranoid: Indeed. So, Lincoln, what's the history of McPike Mansion?

Lincoln: Oh, you're not going to like hearing about this one bit. Construction of the mansion began in 1869, and the owner and inhabitant of the manor at the time was Henry McPike, who also lived here with his wife, Eleanor. Henry McPike served as Mayor of Alton and was a notable local businessman, involved in real estate and box making, and was Librarian of the Alton-Southern Illinois Horticultural Society in the late 1880s, until he died in 1910. Then, in 1925, the mansion was purchased by Paul A. Laichinger, who rented rooms out to others and lived there until his death in 1945, then for decades after, the mansion fell into disrepair and it became derelict, and that's when the hauntings began, as people began reporting seeing many spirits here, and it gained a very negative reputation.

Everyone had chills ran down their spines.

Lincoln: The mansion was purchased years ago by the current owner, Sharyn Luedke, but at the time she bought the house, she didn't know that it was haunted, and a local news crew had a terrifying experience at the mansion a couple of Halloweens ago, and they also said that among the spirits they encountered were the spirits of the original owners, Eleanor and Henry McPike, who still roam the corridors of their former home.

Nico: (Gulps) Now, that's really scary.

Me: Yeah, no one would dare step foot in this place ever.

We arrived at McPike Mansion, but there was no negative energy or dark forces present here. Luna Anderson and Lincoln, along with Great Grandma Harriet, communicated with the spirits here, and as soon as they were done, they turned to us.

Lincoln: We've finished talking with the ghosts, they're no longer malevolent, but they wish to remain here.

Luna Anderson: Especially Henry McPike and Eleanor, since this was their home a century ago.

Great Grandma Harriet: And the spirits here have finally found some peace here in the mansion, but no one will want to step foot in this mansion ever again.

Nico: Yeah, not after all the hauntings that took place here, and what they experienced.

We left McPike Mansion and the ghosts were left in peace.

Lincoln: The ghosts of McPike Mansion can still remain here, but I also put up a spell to protect them and the land from any malevolent forces. But, we're not done yet, I also got word that our old enemy, Nathan Puwalsky, has returned from the dead, and he still wants revenge on Girl Jordan and all of us for helping her.

We gasped.

Nico: Nathan Puwalsky, isn't he that rotten evil jerk who had a nasty reputation as a bad boy who not only flunked Middle School and had to repeat it a couple of times, but who's also a notorious serial killer who killed 12 kids and drank their blood and ate their brains?!

Girl Jordan: The very one and who broke out of prison while awaiting trial for his crimes many years ago, and we also found out that since I was of Irish descent, I got my powers from Ler.

Nico: That's right, I remember J.D. telling me that. Oh man, and I can't believe that bloodthirsty evil jerk, Nathan Puwalsky, is back from the dead.

Lincoln: Looks like he wasn't going to let death get in the way of his desire for revenge on us, and that allowed him to return from the dead. Well, this is the absolute last time we'll ever have to deal with that piece of crap.

Me: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: He's never going to hurt or kill anyone ever again, this'll be his last day in this world.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic

and malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Nathan Puwalsky, and he's going to kill them, along with drinking their blood and eating their brains.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Nathan Puwalsky, and he's going to kill them, along with drinking their blood and eating their brains.

?: (Six girls voices) That bloodthirsty, brain-eating, murderous piece of shit, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Apollonir, Clayf, Exedra, Frosch, Lars Lion, and Oberus, appear before us.

Dan Kuso: Apollonir, Clayf, Exedra, Frosch, Lars Lion, and Oberus.

Drago (Bakugan): Wait a second, Oberus and Exedra are here with us, so how was this…?

Lincoln: You're not seeing double, Drago, and I'd recognize those voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus, but we'll talk later, let's get that murderous bastard!

We rushed over, and right before Nathan Puwalsky could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Nathan Puwalsky, and that allows the three girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Nathan Puwalsky, and when he saw us again, he was mondo pissed off.

Nathan Puwalsky: YOU!

Me: Should've known you'd show your ugly mug again, Nathan Puwalsky.

Nico: So, that's Nathan Puwalsky.

Lincoln: Yep, that's him.

Girl Jordan: I see you're still the same murderous bastard you've always been, Nathan Puwalsky.

Nathan Puwalsky: Shut up, bitch! It's all your fault that you killed me, now, I will kill you all and I will drink your blood and eat your brains!

Nico: Get a life, shithead!

Girl Jordan: Or rather, we're ending your miserable life here and now.

Suddenly, something within Girl Jordan's mind had completely snapped as the dark memory of being threatened to be killed by Nathan Puwalsky came back to her infinite-fold, as her eyes turned neon ocean blue and she's surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with sea dragons, ocean waves, water, sea animals, and snow, she unholstered her massive Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Ocean Justice from her back, and as she approached Nathan

Puwalsky, she left ocean blue energy, ice, sea dragons, ocean waves, water, snow, and sea animals with every step.

Girl Jordan: You really make me fucking sick, Nathan Puwalsky, you just don't even know when to quit, do you?! You killed 12 innocent kids just to slake your endless thirst for blood and you went way too far when you also ate their brains. (Getting Very Extremely Pissed Off) But, on that day when you threatened to kill me and everyone around me just for petty revenge and to slake your thirst for blood and hunger for brains,… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, YOU FUCKED-UP MURDEROUS PIECE OF SHIT! AND NOW, I WILL DESTROY YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE EXISTENCE IN THE MOST GRUESOME FASHION POSSIBLE, AND I WILL NOT STOP UNTIL I SEE YOU FINALLY LYING DEAD IN A POOL OF YOUR OWN FUCKING BLOOD!

We gasped at the sudden and extremely ferocious anger coming from Girl Jordan.

Nico: (Stunned) Holy Crap!

Me: Oh boy.

Lincoln: Just like what happened with Cletus Kassidy and Carnage, she's about to unleash the full extent of her wrath on Nathan Puwalsky, and she won't stop until he lies dead in a pool of blood and is forever erased from existence for good.

Nico: That shithead fucker's going to get it big time for what he's done. HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO FUCKING EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, as Girl Jordan let out a scream of insane rage and fury, as the ground shook like crazy, and then, she was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow vortex. Then, as the vortex faded, Girl Jordan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Girl Jordan grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has neon blue eyes and a neon blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail emblazoned on her forehead, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair, and her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers and water dripping from them grew much bigger for her new body, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her merged Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and ocean blue crystal links and an ocean blue-colored sea dragon Element of Harmony with a golden Thunderbird and a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a yellow sleeveless blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top with ocean blue phoenix on it, blue skirt with ocean waves, black pants with ocean waves on them, ocean blue leather combat boots, the ocean blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands and she now has

nine large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with sea dragons, sea animals, water, snow ice, and ocean waves on the coattails, and a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves and snow on the back.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's massive Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Ocean Justice and the swords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began to merge and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea creatures, and snow, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade and he was surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle, large ocean blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer blue handle decorated with ocean blue dragon scales, four sea dragon dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and a large ocean blue gem below the sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new Bracelets of The

Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji right below the sea dragon that said, "Girl Jordan, Loving Daughter of Loving Parents, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Lifelong Childhood Friend Now Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Descendant and Protector of Ireland's Long and Proud History, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady Also Known As Carnage and Nathan Puwalsky, Archenemy of Russ Cargil, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Ler, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, and Master of Water, Snow, and Ice"

ガール ジョーダン、愛情深い両親の愛情深い娘、アスレチック ドッジボール エンジェル ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの女王、生涯にわたる幼なじみ リンカーンの未来の妻 ラウド、アイルランドの長く誇り高い歴史の子孫であり守護者、クレタス カサディの破壊者 カーネージおよびネイサン プワルスキーとしても知られる、ラス・カーギルの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ラーの使者およびチャンピオン、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、および水、雪のマスター、および氷

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC MAELSTROM ARCTIC SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC CELTIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Nathan Puwalsky saw it, the fucker screamed with insane rage and tried to kill her, but Girl Jordan fired a powerful barrage of thousand ocean blue energy blasts with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice surrounding it, and they hit Nathan Puwalsky and sent the fucker flying into a wall, but it really pissed him off now.

Nico: Holy guacamole! Girl Jordan's transformed!

Lincoln did a Tex Avery McWolf wild take, along with making a few catcalls, wolf howls, and more, and it was really hilarious!

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Maelstrom Sea Dragon and Divine Oceanic Celtic Love) (Giggles) **Now, now, big, tall, muscular, and handsome, you'll have plenty of time to spend with me later. Right now, we should get down to business.**

Lincoln: (Snaps out of it) Oh, right.

Nico: (Snickers) Yeah, she's right. We still got a shithead blooddrinking cannibalistic bad boy to kill.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity

Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Ezra Scarlett, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Nathan Puwalsky, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Girl Jordan and Lincoln fired powerful blasts of water and sea dragons at Nathan Puwalsky, along with ice and snow, and finally, they fired a massive wave of water and ocean blue energy at Nathan Puwalsky, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him and he was killed. Then, Nathan Puwalsky's spirit appeared.

Nathan Puwalsky: You miserable shitheads, I don't care how powerful you all have gotten, I will come back again and I will kill every last one of you and drink your blood and eat your brains!

Nico: No, you're done, Nathan, and this time forever.

Girl Jordan and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Nathan Puwalsky's forehead and he was found guilty by the spirits of the twelve kids he'd killed and ate their brains and drank their blood, and he was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Girl Jordan's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Girl Jordan: Now, it's finally over for Nathan Puwalsky. Thank you for helping me destroy Nathan and this time for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Girl Jordan.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leans down to Girl Jordan's face, they kissed passionately as Girl Jordan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, along with a Sea Dragon behind them surrounded by ocean waves, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, and the display of the elemental forces behind them, along with snow falling down around them, and ocean waves crashing behind them, and we cheered for them.

Me: Good riddance to that shithead, and this time forever.

Nico: Yeah, he's caused enough havoc for the last time.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. (To Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus) And it's so good to see you all again, Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus.

Apollonia Apollonir reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings with Apollonir's eight wings underneath the angel wings as she reigned in the power of Apollonir, and she was dressed in a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red dress top, crimson red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames, dragons and fire angels on the coattails and Apollonir on the back and holstered on her back is an Apollonir-themed large greatsword with Apollonir and the Pyrus symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red dragon heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large crimson red dragon heads for the pommel.

Ashley Clayf reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark brown hair, dark brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Clayf, and she was dressed in a sleeveless brown vest, sleeveless brown midriff top, brown skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth, dogu clay figurines, and Earth angels on the coattails and Clayf on the back and holstered on her back is an Clayf-themed large greatsword with Clayf and the Subterra symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown dogu heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large brown dogu heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large brown dogu heads for the pommel.

Lilith Exedra reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Exedra, and she was dressed in a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, dark purple pants, black legwarmers, purple heeled sneakers and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, hydras, and dark angels on the coattails and Exedra on the back and holstered on her back is an Exedra-themed large greatsword with Exedra and the Darkus symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hydra heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hydra heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the large midnight black hydra heads for the pommel.

Beverly Frosch reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair tied up in a braid, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings as she reigned in the power of Frosch, and she was dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue open vest, sleeveless dark blue dress top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue legwarmers, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves, frogs, and water angels on the coattails and Frosch on the back and holstered on her back is an Frosch-themed large greatsword with Frosch and the Aquos symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue frog heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue frog heads and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large aqua blue frog heads for the pommel.

Alina Lion reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing golden yellow hair tied up in a ponytail, golden yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings as she reigned in the power of Lars Lion, and she was dressed in a sleeveless golden yellow open blouse, short-sleeved buttoned-up golden yellow shirt, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, golden yellow legwarmers, golden yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, elves, and light angels on the coattails and Lars Lion on the back and holstered on her back is a Lars Lion-themed large greatsword with Lars Lion and the Haos symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow angel heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow angel heads and a large white gem on the bottom of the large crimson red dragon heads for the pommel.

And Aethra Oberus reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings as she reigned in the power of Oberus, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless green closed shirt, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, birds and wind angels on the coattails and Oberus on the back and holstered on her back is an Oberus-themed large greatsword with Oberus and the Ventus symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green bird heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green bird heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the large green bird heads for the pommel.

Apollonia Apollonir: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Aethra Oberus: And it's also good to see you again, Oberus.

Lilith Exedra: Same with you, Exedra.

Exedra: You too, Lilith.

Oberus: And the same with you, Aethra.

We were stunned at the revelation, except for Lincoln, Luna, Lana, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Girl Jordan, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Me: Whoa, so you know these girls?

Oberus: We do, J.D.

Exedra: (Senses four other presences) But, Apollonia and her friends aren't the only ones who have also shown up. It's good to see you all again, Apollonir, Frosch, Lars Lion, and Clayf.

Suddenly, we saw on the left shoulders of Apollonia, Beverly, Alina, and Ashley: Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia and Clayf, the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia, and they went up to Oberus and Exedra.

Apollonir: You too, Exedra and Oberon.

Frosch: Indeed.

Lars Lion: And it's also an honor to meet all of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you, Lars Lion.

Clayf: And it's also good to see you and your friends again, Julie.

Julie Makimoto: You too, Clayf.

Lincoln went up to Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus and he hugged them, and Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you six since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Apollonia Apollonir: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Ashley Clayf: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these six girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Apollonia Apollonir: Wait, Lincoln, shall we do the introductions?

Lincoln: Of course, Apollonia.

Apollonia Apollonir: Thanks, Lincoln.

The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers line up, and then, they were surrounded by colored energy auras and the elements they represent.

Apollonia Apollonir: I am Apollonia Apollonir, Gene-Slammer of Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. I was born with incredibly hot and powerful fire powers, and I was also born with the eight wings of Apollonir. I'm a natural born leader and the leader of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers.

Ashley Clayf: I am Ashley Clayf, Gene-Slammer of Clayf, the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia. I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Gym. I was born with incredibly powerful earth powers and powerful immense superhuman strength, and I'm known as the muscle of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers.

Lilith Exedra: I am Lilith Exedra, Gene-Slammer of Exedra, the Legendary Darkus Soldier and the most powerful of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. I was born with incredibly powerful dark powers and power over dark magic, The Dark Arts, and Necromancy, along with knowledge of The Occult. I'm known as the most powerful of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, and I'm also a friend to The Goths of Darkness.

Beverly Frosch: I am Beverly Frosch, Gene-Slammer of Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Literature. I was born with incredibly powerful water powers, intelligence exceeding the geniuses and prodigies of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and a tactical mind. I'm known as the most tactical of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers.

Alina Lion: I am Alina Lion, Gene-Slammer of Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. I was born with incredibly powerful light powers and incredible wisdom, and I'm known as the most wisest of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers.

Aethra Oberus: And I'm Aethra Oberus, Gene-Slammer of Oberus, the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Science. I was born with incredibly powerful wind powers and incredible compassion, and I'm also known as the most compassionate of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers.

Then, blasts of crimson red energy, orange energy, purple energy, aqua blue energy, golden yellow energy, and green energy, along with Fire, Earth, Darkness, Water, Light, and Wind were fired into the air, and they exploded in the air in a colorful display, along with seeing the images of the Six Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia.

Apollonir: They've been working on how to introduce themselves to the rest of the team, but you, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Girl Jordan and the rest of your Guardian Angels knew them, and you also knew about us long ago, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Wait, you guys…?!

Lincoln: Yeah, we also knew about the Bakugan long ago, through

Apollonia and her friends, but I, along with Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Girl Jordan, and my Guardian Angels, along with Apollonia and her friends swore a pact never to tell anyone about the Bakugan until the time was right, and we had to keep it a secret, especially from the five most untrustworthy members of the family.

Luna: I.E., Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and this was done long before you moved here, J.D., and way before we began meeting the future members of the team.

Nico: Now, that's really awesome, and you guys did awesome in keeping it a secret, especially from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, since they, like you said, Lincoln, were the most untrustworthy of the Louds.

Apollonia Apollonir: That's right, and we have nasty revelations about the five untrustworthy Loud sisters, and how we've always been hated by them, and how we've always hated them.

Me: Now, this I got to hear.

Nico: Same here.

Suddenly, six brand-new Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with six new Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love around their necks.

Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, those are Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus.

Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls' waist, and he leans down to their faces and kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Zuo Anji from Bloodivores and Gloria Baker and Vanessa Warfield from Mobile Armored Strike Kommand.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Zuo Anji from Bloodivores, and Gloria Baker and Vanessa Warfield from Mobile Armored Strike Kommand.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Zuo Anji: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Zuo Anji and the two other girls saw who it was that saved them from Nathan Puwalsky, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Zuo Anji: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Zuo Anji: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Zuo Anji, Gloria Baker, and Vanessa Warfield with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team heard that the spirits of McPike Mansion were no longer malevolent, but they wish to remain there and they've at least found peace, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was our old enemy from the old days, Nathan Puwalsky, who'd come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for what we did in defeating him and getting him sentenced to death.

But, when Lincoln showed Girl Jordan's transforming into her new Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, along with all of us beating the shit out of Nathan Puwalsky, and Lincoln and Girl Jordan killing him and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town, and now, we're finally rid of Nathan Puwalsky, and he's never ever coming back.

Maria: Sheesh, I can't believe Nathan Puwalsky came back, that heartless bloodthirsty cannibalistic animal.

Lincoln: I thought we too were rid of him for good, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Dan Kuso: But, we all got rid of him for good, and we met the Gene-Slammers for the Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia.

Drago (Bakugan): Along with Oberus and Exedra reuniting with

Apollonir, Clayf, Exedra, Frosch, and Lars Lion.

Skyress: And we also found out that Lincoln, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Leni, Girl Jordan, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels knew about the existence of Bakugan long ago.

Tigrerra: But, they eventually swore a pact to keep it a secret, until the time arrived, and they also kept it secret from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Runo: Who happen to be the most untrustworthy of the Loud Siblings, and due to what we've heard from Lincoln's other Guardian Angels, there's a reason why Apollonia and her friends made it equally important to keep it a secret from those five.

Nico: And Apollonia and her friends have some awesome revelations on how they've each put Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in their place when they tried to cause physical harm and misery to Lincoln, and how they were hated by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with the girls hating those five with a burning passion.

May: This we've got to hear.

---

After we checked out McPike Mansion and finally got rid of Nathan Puwalsky and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Apollonia Apollonir: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ashley Clayf: That's incredible, and I already knew just how strong you were long ago ever since we did some wrestling long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten.

Nico: You got that right. So, Apollonia, girls, what are these nasty revelations you got on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and how you girls put them in their place, and how they hated you girls and how you girls hate them with a burning passion.

Apollonia Apollonir: Let me go first. One time, Lincoln and I were doing an experiment for Science, but then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan came in, and they had knives in their hands, and that was the sign of that they were going to kill us. But, I fired a powerful blast of fire that burned off Lori's eyebrows off, burned Lynn and Luan's ponytails off, burned and left scorch marks on Lola's dress, and melted Lisa's glasses, and after I told the parents, the five of them got grounded for three weeks and that made them hate me so much, and I hated them with a literal burning passion.

Ashley Clayf: One time, Lincoln and I were doing some wrestling in my backyard, but then, we heard thundering footsteps, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she looked like a really angry bull and she wanted to kill me just for helping Lincoln to get stronger and she saw this act as a threat to her dominance, but every time, I've always triumphed by painfully wrestling her onto the ground and winning every time. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what that bullheaded moron tried to do to me and Lincoln, and she got grounded for eighteen weeks, and Lynn had to go sleep in the basement after Lucy tossed her out of the room. This made Lynn hate me so much, but I also hated Lynn with a burning passion.

Lilith Exedra: One time, Lincoln and I were with Lucy and The Young Mortician's Club for a meeting, but then, we heard an angry scream in the air and we saw Lola barreling towards us in a fit of rage, and she thought Lincoln broke her tiara, but he was here with us, but Lola wasn't having any of it and she charged in to kill us with her Princess Jeep, but I've had about enough of Lola and her temper tantrum rampages, so I used my powers of darkness to summon horrifying and dark nightmares to terrorize Lola and send her driving back home and screaming to her room. I eventually told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and she was grounded for two weeks. This made Lola hate me so much, but I also hated Lola with a burning passion.

Beverly Frosch: One time, I was walking through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, and I knew that loud scream was Lincoln, and the very sound of mad laughter I also heard was from Lisa. I had to get in there and rescue Lincoln, but I analyzed the very situation: Lisa had Todd and her robots watching out for me, so I sent a fake message from Lisa to Todd and the robots saying they were free to leave, but when they got to the front door, I was there and I fired blasts of water at them and destroyed them. I also knew Lisa also had Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan with her, and they also agreed to help get rid of Lincoln for good, so I set up a "disaster" by drenching Lori and Lola's clothes and made them soggy, ruined Luan's comedy props, and popped Lynn's balls and gave her stinky clothes a huge bath, and it made them scream like banshees, and before they knew it, I knocked them out with a nasty punch to the face and tied them up. Then, I hacked Lisa's system and got into her room, along with disabling her machines, and by the time Lisa rebooted everything, I'd set Lincoln free from the shackles and I punched Lisa hard in the eye, and after telling Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa was about to do in killing Lincoln, Lisa was grounded for fifteen weeks, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan got grounded for ten weeks for even helping her. This made Lisa hate me so much, and I also hated her with a burning passion.

Alina Lion: One time, Lincoln and I were heading back to his house after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub, but when I touched the front door's doorknob, I got struck with a vision: the whole house was really rigged with traps and harmful pranks Luan had in store for Lincoln, so she can kill him. I told him of what I saw, and he knew Luan was at it again. He was really scared, because Luan rigged the whole house with traps and harmful pranks, but I told him there's a way to beat the traps and pranks: she hadn't rigged the back door, so we got in through the back, and then, we proceeded to disable every last one of Luan's pranks. With her patience worn down completely, Luan came down, but when she saw me and Lincoln with our arms crossed over our chests and we glared at Luan, she was literally busted, and when the rest of the family showed up, she was in big trouble, she was then grounded for nineteen weeks and had to sleep in the basement after Luna kicked her out of the room. This made Luan hate me so much, and I also hated her with a burning passion.

Aethra Oberus: And this one time, Lincoln and I were heading out to Tall Timbers Park for a relaxing day there, but our day came to an end when Lori showed up and tried to kill us, because she's had enough of Lincoln being alive and not miserable and wanting to kill himself. But, I fired a blast of wind at Lori and knocked her flat on her behind, and I scolded her by saying she doesn't have the right to decide that Lincoln should die, and I called her out because of her heartless power-hungry attitude, and when everyone heard it, they were making videos of my brave stand against Lori, and they were calling Lori out for her heartless behavior towards Lincoln. Lori went insane and tried to attack again, but Luna and Leni showed up and not only did they restrain Lori, but Luna knocked her out by hitting her on the head with a baseball bat she stole from Lynn's room, and they tied her up. Mr. and Mrs. Loud saw the video and Lori got grounded for nineteen weeks for what she tried to do. This made Lori hate me so much, and I also hated her with a burning passion.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call some awesome revelations, and you girls really had some guts to stand up to, even inflict some nasty pain on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: And that caused them to hate you girls so much for standing up to Lincoln.

Apollonia Apollonir: And we also hated them with a burning passion. But, we made our choice, we weren't going to just let those five get away with doing what they want to Lincoln.

Lincoln: And we were really thankful for what you and the others did in stopping Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that many times, Apollonia.

Apollonir: It's because of the love they each have for you, Lincoln, and they know of what you've had to go through dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Oberus: That's right, and it's not only Apollonia and her friends, but every last Guardian Angel were willing to put their lives on the line to protect you, and you've always returned the favor by defending them from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and that's what made you a true hero and defender.

Nico: And that's the truth.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, and Jin are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, and Jin were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Sissi

Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, and Jin each had feelings for Lincoln, because he'd saved them from a group of bounty hunter Flip had hired to kidnap and kill them, because he still wanted revenge on us for what we did in ruining his scams. Well, after Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us that Flip hired those thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge, Lincoln went down and kicked Flip hard in the crotch and he sent an anvil down on that cheapskate's head.

Sissi Delmas: Wow, so this is Coral Capers.

Lincoln: And it's a perfect place for our first beach date, Sissi. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, and Jin dived in and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the shore and they had a game of volleyball and Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, and Jin got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, and Jin and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Coral Capers.

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) For our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Sissi Delmas: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Flip hired to kidnap and kill us. What a moron!

Me: He's really got a death wish with hiring bounty hunters to kidnap and kill girls that we like just for his desire for revenge.

Lincoln: Which is why I'm going to issue a bounty and manhunt for any bounty hunters hired by Flip, and they'll have nowhere to run.

Eli: Yeah, they deserve to rot in prison.

Nico: They're driven only by greed and their hatred for us, sheesh. But, with the bounty you issued on them, they'll have nowhere to run, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I won't be surprised if we run into them on my rescue tomorrow.

Me: Oh yeah, a massive beatdown's in the works tomorrow, and we'll be sure to film it to show that butt-muncher, Flip, what happens when he tries to fuck with us, and all for his greed and desire for revenge.

---

We were watching TV and then the mascots came in and they had distended bellies and they were groaning.

Toad Man: (to the Mascots) You guys don't look too good.

Poliwag: (GROANS) I think that's an understatement.

Manaphy: Yeah!

But then…

LOUD FART!

Poliwag ripped a loud fart!

Me: HOOWEE!

Nico: Oh man! Poliwag have you been eating grapes by the truckload!?

Poliwag: No.

Manaphy: It wasn't grapes!

LOUD FART!

May: (COUGHS) Manaphy!

Brynja: Are they always like this?!

Nico: Not entirely.

Poliwag: We found a trough full of baked beans and ate that.

Liam: What in tarnation!? MY BAKED BEANS FOR MY PIGS!

Carmen: We forgot about that!

We went and found an empty feeding trough.

Me: Whoa! And I thought that I.R. Baboon did this.

Carmen: Yeah we were getting more manure for Liam's farm. We didn't know that the mascots would eat it all.

Me: Oops!

Poliwag: IT HURTS! (LOUD FART)

Manaphy: (CRYING) MAMA!

May: Oh Manaphy.

Nico and May picked up Poliwag and Manaphy and were patting their backs.

BELCH! FART! LOUD BURPING AND FARTING!

Me: HOOWEE!

Eli: I'll open a window.

Eli did so.

Guyhawk: (picks up Horsea and Poromon) I got you two.

Poromon: We're okay. We didn't eat any of the beans.

Horsea: Yeah we weren't hungry.

Guyhawk: Good.

Me: Whatever you do guys don't like a match.

Xenia: Yeah.

Major Dr. Ghastly: Boy the chief's stomach's farts smelled just as horrible.

Qin: No kidding there doctor.

LOUD FARTING AND BURPING!

Manaphy: Man that feels (BELCH!) So good! (LOUD FART!)

G1 Brainstorm: You two okay now?

Poliwag: I think so. (LOUD STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH! I THINK I'M GONNA!

Nico: OH NO!

SUPER LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

We all groaned in disgust as Poliwag released a massive loud fart of huge size!

Qin: (COUGHS AND GAGS)

Ed: Mmm something smells good!

Eddy: SHUT UP ED!

We put up lots of air fresheners.

Poliwag: Ahh! That is much better!

Brynja: Man you really ate a lot of beans.

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Yeah!

Dust Man: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Tyler's team will include Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, and Hiryuu. Casey's team will include Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, and AkaRed.

Lucky: LUCKY! This is gonna be so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Qin: Yep.

Cornelia: Zayto will love this!

Xenia: He sure will.

Me: Yep.

Then Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Gypsy Moth, Quakemon, Evil Ice Man, Evil Wood Man, Evil Wind Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Emperor Z, Yost Domino, and Yost Executioner appeared.

Mirror Master: Can me, Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, General Schwarz, Metal Sonic, and Marionette Shadow go with you guys?

Evil Wind Man: Me, Gypsy Moth, Quakemon, Evil Ice Man, Evil Wood Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Splash Woman, Emperor Z, Yost Domino, and Yost Executioner will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come.

Vypra: (Sniffs) Whew! What is that smell!?

Nico: Trust me you don't want to know.

Laney: Yeah.

Leni: It's the Mascots. They ate all of Liam's beans and they were farting.

Me: LENI! He said they shouldn't know!

Leni: Well I thought it was they don't want to know.

Clawful: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one that is for all the Neos Elemental HERO Monsters next.

Jaden: Sweet!

Alexis: That one will be interesting to see.

Laney: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. But this one will be like Danica Metrois.

Qin: There's one person I know that fits that description and that is Camille Dace. She was given a powerful energy transfusion of the powers of the Neos Elemental HERO monsters because she was dying from a fatal disease and it was the only way to save her life.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Wow! Is that even possible?

Nico: I guess it is. Now here is our next mission. I got a call from Casper earlier today and his abusive uncles are causing problems for him.

Me: Oh man! Not those fuckwad fuckers again!

Nico: I'm afraid so.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than PaniK, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to PaniK, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year.

We gasped in shock, including Dante Dalmatian, since he was the one who destroyed PaniK last year.

Dante Dalmatian: I should've known he'd one day return, but I'm not surprised, PaniK hated me for what I did in killing him last year and sending him to Oblivion. But, I'm not scared of him, I'm going to make sure he never ever comes back, and I've got some Card Fusions in store for him, and he'll be in for a shock when I use his own deck against him, and fuse them with Hermos.

Nico: Oh, this should be really good to see for ourselves. Alright, gang, let's go, we just got word that Stretch, Fatso, and Stinky have come back.

Lincoln: They've hurt and abused Casper for far too long, this time, we're going let them have it, and send them to The Masters of Evil for some even more nasty punishment, and once we get done with those three nasty ghosts, you're next, PaniK.

Camie: Who are Casper's uncles?

Me: Their names are Stretch, Fatso and Stinky and they are really bad douchebags.

I told everyone all about them and they were bad news.

Camie: Those guys are disgusting!

Me: Tell me about it.

Vypra: Let's invite Black Knight Ghost as well.

Quakemon: Good idea.

Black Knight Ghost appeared.

Black Knight Ghost: You called Boss?

Vypra: We sure did.

Nico: Cool. Lets head over to Whipstaff Manor.

We took the elevator and went to Whipstaff Manor.

Luckily we didn't have to go very far.

Acid Storm: Didn't have to go far.

Me: No we sure didn't.

Qin: I hope J.D. gives those foulmouth ghosts the swear storm of a lifetime.

Me: Oh that is exactly what I'm going to do.

Nico: Yep.

We went over to the manor and went in.

Me: Wow this whole mansion is looking good.

Camie: It's a nice place.

Xenia: It sure is.

Brynja: Yeah.

Casper: Hey guys!

Casper came out.

Me: Hey Casper. Long time no see.

Casper: Been a while.

Me: You know how busy we are saving the world.

Aqueduct: How's Wendy?

Evil Wood Man: Is she with you?

Casper: She sure is.

Wendy came.

Wendy (Casper): Hey guys.

Nico: Hiya Wendy.

Camie: Wow! But I thought Casper was a ghost?

Me: He was. But then we brought him back to life.

Casper: Yeah. Let me show you all around.

We got to walking around the house. Casper showed us his room.

Camie: Is this Casper's room?

Me: It sure is.

Glumshanks: This is a nice room.

Casper: Thanks.

Camie: How did Casper die?

Me: Crazy story.

We told them that Casper played in a sled in the snow till it got dark and then he got really sick with Pneumonia and died. His father then invented an awesome machine called the Lazarus to bring him back to life. But he was never able to use it because his father was declared legally insane and they put him in an insane asylum.

When we were done telling the story everyone that hadn't heard it was shocked.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That's very heartbreaking.

Emperor Z: Any relation to the Lazarus Pit?

Me: No it's a machine. It uses a powerful primordial soup mixture that brings ghosts back to life.

Casper: It's true.

Laney: It's really amazing.

Me: Yeah. It was named after Lazarus, Jesus Christ's best Friend that he resurrected.

Nico: Yep.

Emperor Z: Wow.

Me: Yeah it's really awesome. It's in a laboratory in a cave underneath the house. Unfortunately J.T. McFadden didn't get an opportunity to use the machine since the authorities arrested him and had him committed.

Sword Man: Can we see it?

Casper: Sure.

Me: You guys are in for a surprise.

We went down to the lab where the Lazarus was at and it was a huge room.

Me: Here we are.

Sword Man: Wow! Look at this.

Xenia: Amazing!

Me: Yep. Now here is the fun part.

I blew off some dust on a book and opened it and in it was a panel and I pushed a button and then a machine came out of a pool! It was THE LAZARUS!

Me: There it is. Lazarus.

Nico: WOW!

Camie: Incredible!

Zhuqiaomon: Amazing!

Danica Metrois: That is amazing!

Eli: And this machine can bring the dead back to life?

Me: It sure can.

Marionette Shadow: What should we do with it?

Yost Executioner: Not let it fall into enemy hands.

Me: I was just about to say the same thing. Wait. Ra's do you think that it's possible that this red liquid that powers the machine is made from the same kinds of chemicals that the Lazarus Pits are made with?

Ra's Al Ghul: Yes from the looks of things you might be right about that J.D. Both the Lazarus Pit and this machine definitely use identical chemical solutions.

Nico: Wow!

Galaxy Man: How did Casper's dad get said liquid?!

Me: I think he made it. He was a famous inventor after all.

Galaxy Man: That might be the case.

Nico: Shall we see what this baby can do?

Casper: Sure.

Me: And I got the perfect test subject.

Sidney Poindexter: He means me and I'll do it!

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be interesting.

Yost Domino: Does it still work?

General Schwarz: Only one way to find out.

I put a beaker of the red liquid in a slot and turned a wheel and it was ready. Then I pulled a lever and it opened the chamber.

Sidney Poindexter: Here we go.

He went in and it closed.

Me: Here we go guys.

I pulled another lever and the machine activated and then out of the chamber in a cloud of steam came SIDNEY POINDEXTER BACK FROM THE DEAD ALIVE AND WELL!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: IT WORKS!

Eli: WOW!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: (Imitating Professor Bradford) IT WORKS! HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAAHA!

Goofy: HAHAHAHAHA HYUCK HYUCK HYUCK HYUCK HYUCK!

Tarantulas: Casper's dad would be so happy.

Nico: He sure would Tarantulas.

Casper: Your machine works dad. It really works.

Sidney Poindexter: Wow! This is amazing!

Me: How do you feel Sidney?

Sidney Poindexter: Man I missed being alive! I have practically 75 years of life to catch up on.

Me: Boy no kidding!

Sidney's stomach growled!

Sidney Poindexter: Boy I'm really hungry.

Me: Lets head to the kitchen.

We did so and went to grab a bite. Sidney was WOLFING DOWN NUMEROUS PLATES FULL OF NOODLES, BURGERS, HOT DOGS AND MORE!

Qin: Whoa he is hungry!

Evil Elec Man: You must be very hungry.

Metal Sonic: Can you blame him?

Moe Howard: I don't blame him at all. He was dead as long as we were.

Curly: 2 years.

BONK!

Curly got bonked in the head by Moe.

Moe Howard: Quiet you chowderhead!

Sidney ate all the plates man was he stuffed!

Shaggy: Like man was he hungry!

Scooby Doo: Reah! He ate as much as we do.

Courage: No kidding there.

Krankenstein: Monster can eat more!

Nico: There will be time for you to eat later Krankenstein.

Me: Casper is Kat here?

Kat Harvey: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Kat. Sorry you missed us coming in.

Kat Harvey: You guys must be here to deal with Casper's uncles again.

Me: Yes that's right. Those dirtbag fuckers are going to get a nasty taste of the James Dean Foulmouth Surprise.

Curly: Oh what's the surprise?

Pinkie Pie: He can't tell you that silly! Then it wouldn't be a surprise.

Me: You'll see.

10,000 Volt Ghost: It's bound to involve profanity.

Evil Splash Woman: Andy, you and Applejack get to shine next.

Andy: AW YEAH!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This will be as fun as a hay ride!

Qin: It sure will!

Dinobot: I hope those stupid ghosts get wasted with full honor.

RD Luna: And dudes, these 6 member teams Nico and Vypra are making are useful for next year's rescues and any future wars.

Me: Good idea!

Nico: That is right.

Qin: I think it's an awesome idea too.

Xenia: Yeah!

Laney: It sure is an awesome idea too.

Evil Seed: But just to clarify, Vypra's in charge of making said teams for the Masters of Evil.

Evil Ice Man: Nico's in charge of the teams for Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: So the leaders jobs. Gotcha.

Vypra: Yep. Awesome.

Nico: Yeah. It's awesome too.

Lola: It sure is.

Xenia: And we saw Goliath's team and it was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln and Danny's Ghost Sense went off.

Nico: Uh oh.

Danny Phantom: They're here.

RD Lincoln: Entrance time!

We heard maniacal laughter and in the main foyer was STRETCH, FATSO AND STINKY!

Me: There they are. Lets do it.

We went at them.

Stretch: That stupid nephew of ours must be having fun with Kat!

Stinky: Yeah!

Then the spirits of the elemental dangerous creatures came and then they swirled around them and then converged and then…

THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck the 3 ghosts and electrocuted them all over and a Thunderbird screech was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello you motherfucking shitfuckers! Nice to see you again!

Fatso: Look! It's the former leader!

Dai Gui: Okay, so J.D.'s not the main star of the team anymore.

Gypsy Moth: We're still teaching you a lesson!

Andy: Big time! (throws baseball at Stinky)

BONK!

He got hit.

Me: What's a matter buttfuckers? Is that all you fuckwads got?

Stretch: Not quite!

Stinky: SMELLOGRAM!

He belched and I blew his stinky breath back into his face and he smelled it and screamed like a little girl!

Me: HA! That the best you got rotten egg fuckers!?

Fatso: Why you!

He went at me and I stepped to the side and he crashed into the wall!

Me: Jerk!

Then Whirlwind, Greiger, Batroc, Titania, Titanium Titan, Carly Atlas, Arbormon, Tri Klops, New Wave, Electropede, Yost Vulture, Sindbad, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Jellax, Goldar, Bui, Fracture, Evil Strike Man, Saleen, and Yost Electro appeared.

Nico: Whirlwind, Greiger, Batroc, Titania, Titanium Titan, Carly Atlas, Arbormon, Tri Klops, New Wave, Electropede, Yost Vulture, Sindbad, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Jellax, Goldar, Bui, Fracture, Evil Strike Man, Saleen, and Yost Electro.

Whirlwind: So, does this mean Casper's dad's getting out of jail.

Maria: In the future, he will.

Greiger: Are you busting him out legally or through a prison break?

Batroc: I'm honestly fine with either.

Me: Uhh I'm afraid not guys. He's dead.

Whirlwind: Oh then forget I said anything.

Maria: Me too. Sorry Casper.

Casper: No worries.

Titania: (to Nico) We heard you fought Barodius.

Nico: We sure did and Barodius never knew he was dealing with us at more a more powerful than ever.

Titanium Titan: Did you like Goliath's group?

Me: We sure did.

Qin: It was really cool!

Nico: Yeah it was!

?: That is awesome though.

A figure came out and it was YAGOGAR GOHOME from episode 37 of LupinRangers VS PatRangers!

---

Yadogar Gohome was attacking the city when one of the cards that were thrown by the Lupinranger. He then summoned the Pordermen and then battle the Lupinrangers and Patrangers. However, when he got corner, Yadogar used the Lupin Collection's ability to attack them in different direction, but the Lupinrangers dodge that attack, but he used his own ability as he sent the Lupinrangers, except Lupin Red, and Patranger back home, because Lupin Red was unaffected so in retaliation, Yadogar used his ability on himself in order to retreat.

Later, he'd appeared at another part of the city, but was then attack by the Patrangers. During the battle, when he's about to send Patren2gou home, Patren1gou takes the attack and he wasn't heading home due to the tent is his home. In fustration, he used the Lupin Collection's ability to attack them however Patren1gou used himself as shield to protect his comrades. After that Noel gained access to Yadogar's safe and got the "Reach to touch/Atteindre pour toucher" piece and Yadogar was then taken out by Patren1gou.

However, Yadogar is then enlarged by Goche Ru Medou only to be destroyed by the Good Cool Kaiser VSX.

---

Nico: Whoa! Yadogar Gohome!

Me: I remember you! You sent the rangers minus Lupin Red back to their homes.

Yadogar Gohome: Yep.

Qin: Awesome!

William: (laughs) Your last name literally says what your powers do!

Yadogar Gohome: (laughs) I know. Even without my collection piece! But they probably won't work on Casper since this is his home.

Nico: Yeah this is his home.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Tom Major, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, W Kamen Riders, Dust Man and Air Man VS Whirlwind - Nico's Rescue and battling Barodius!

---

Whirlwind was first.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Nico's Rescue involved battling Barodius! And how do you like Goliath's team?

Tom Major: It was really awesome! And it was an amazing test run for him. Goliath, Captain Frightbeard, Marching Milde, Robot Reptar, Kudgel and Malachite are an awesome team together.

Whirlwind: Glad to hear it! Not a bad test run if I do say so myself.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome! But man Barodius really had it out for J.D. and Dan! He was massively infuriated at them for killing him!

Scootaloo: Yeah he sure was! Barodius unleashed one of the most insane villainous breakdowns ever!

Whirlwind: It was so powerful and insane that it really was intense! He was completely out of his mind!

Phillip: You're not kidding there!

Shotaro: Yeah it was brutal!

Whirlwind: Wow! He was really screwed up! Lets do it!

Tom summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Glow Neos and he got Glow Neos's Spear! They were called THE GLOW NEOS SPEAR OF LIGHT! They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Boris, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yost Avengers, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger - Battling Another

Ultimate XLR8

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Nico, Ulrich, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate XLR8. I bet she was really fast.

Boris: Oh she was incredibly fast!

Starlight Glimmer: She was moving with such incredible speed! She was going at 1,000 to 5,000 miles per hour and it felt like Time just stood still as she moved!

Cozy Glow: She moved so fast that we couldn't keep up with her!

Hex: No kidding! Her speed was incredible!

Yost Captain America: It was amazing that she was going so fast.

Greiger: Wow! That one would give the fastest members of the team a little competition! Lets do it!

Boris summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and they formed into a powerful Whale Warhammer! It was called THE CHACU CHALLHUA WHALE WARHAMMER OF INDIGO FLAMES! They fired waves of Indigo Fire, bones, darkness, stars, magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Captain America, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Wreck It Ralph, Felix, Vanellope, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Lincoln's Rescue in McPike Mansion in Alton, Illinois.

---

Batroc the Leaper was next.

Batroc (to Captain America): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in McPike Mansion in Alton, Illinois. How was it?

Captain America: It was a creepy and awesome place and a really unusual one too.

Applejack: Yeah it was a cool place. Construction of the mansion began in 1869, and the owner and inhabitant of the manor at the time was Henry McPike, who also lived here with his wife, Eleanor. Henry McPike served as Mayor of Alton and was a notable local businessman, involved in real estate and box making, and was Librarian of the Alton-Southern Illinois Horticultural Society in the late 1880s, until he died in 1910. Then, in 1925, the mansion was purchased by Paul A. Laichinger, who rented rooms out to others and lived there until his death in 1945, then for decades after, the mansion fell into disrepair and it became derelict, and that's when the hauntings began, as people began reporting seeing many spirits here, and it gained a very negative reputation. The mansion was purchased years ago by the current owner, Sharyn Luedke, but at the time she bought the house, she didn't know that it was haunted, and a local news crew had a terrifying experience at the mansion a couple of Halloweens ago, and they also said that among the spirits they encountered were the spirits of the original owners, Eleanor and Henry McPike, who still roam the corridors of their former home.

Batroc: (GULP) Scary.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was and also it was there that we battled Nathan Puwalsky.

Batroc: Wasn't that the psychotic cannibalistic kid that Girl Jordan beat up years ago and got sent to death?

Flashwing: The very same one. Girl Jordan got her powers that day and she beat him up and got him sentenced to death. He was executed for his crimes.

Batroc: Sacre Bleu! That was awful he did all that!

Wreck It Ralph: It sure was!

Vanellope: Yeah no kidding there!

Fix It Felix: That was crazy too!

Batroc: That was crazy! Lets do it!

Captain America summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Clayman and he got a powerful warhammer! It was called THE CLAYMAN WARHAMMER OF EARTHLY MIGHT! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

Fabia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Inspector Gadget, Penny, Brain, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Meeting the Gene-slammers of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia.

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) I heard you guys met the Gene-slammers of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia. You especially were probably were happy to meet them.

Fabia: I sure was.

Titania: What are their names?

Fabia: Their names are Apollonia Apollonir, Ashley Clayf, Lilith Exedra, Beverly Frosch, Alina Lion, and Aethra Oberus.

Titania: Wow! They all are for each element. Not hard to figure out who is who and for what.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is true.

King Solar: You should have heard their story as well.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah they did all kinds of awesome deeds for Lincoln too.

---

Apollonia Apollonir: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ashley Clayf: That's incredible, and I already knew just how strong you were long ago ever since we did some wrestling long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten.

Nico: You got that right. So, Apollonia, girls, what are these nasty revelations you got on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and how you girls put them in their place, and how they hated you girls and how you girls hate them with a burning passion.

Apollonia Apollonir: Let me go first. One time, Lincoln and I were doing an experiment for Science, but then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan came in, and they had knives in their hands, and that was the sign of that they were going to kill us. But, I fired a powerful blast of fire that burned off Lori's eyebrows off, burned Lynn and Luan's ponytails off, burned and left scorch marks on Lola's dress, and melted Lisa's glasses, and after I told the parents, the five of them got grounded for three weeks and that made them hate me so much, and I hated them with a literal burning passion.

Ashley Clayf: One time, Lincoln and I were doing some wrestling in my backyard, but then, we heard thundering footsteps, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she looked like a really angry bull and she wanted to kill me just for helping Lincoln to get stronger and she saw this act as a threat to her dominance, but every time, I've always triumphed by painfully wrestling her onto the ground and winning every time. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what that bullheaded moron tried to do to me and Lincoln, and she got grounded for eighteen weeks, and Lynn had to go sleep in the basement after Lucy tossed her out of the room. This made Lynn hate me so much, but I also hated Lynn with a burning passion.

Lilith Exedra: One time, Lincoln and I were with Lucy and The Young Mortician's Club for a meeting, but then, we heard an angry scream in the air and we saw Lola barreling towards us in a fit of rage, and she thought Lincoln broke her tiara, but he was here with us, but Lola wasn't having any of it and she charged in to kill us with her Princess Jeep, but I've had about enough of Lola and her temper tantrum rampages, so I used my powers of darkness to summon horrifying and dark nightmares to terrorize Lola and send her driving back home and screaming to her room. I eventually told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and she was grounded for two weeks. This made Lola hate me so much, but I also hated Lola with a burning passion.

Beverly Frosch: One time, I was walking through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, and I knew that loud scream was Lincoln, and the very sound of mad laughter I also heard was from Lisa. I had to get in there and rescue Lincoln, but I analyzed the very situation: Lisa had Todd and her robots watching out for me, so I sent a fake message from Lisa to Todd and the robots saying they were free to leave, but when they got to the front door, I was there and I fired blasts of water at them and destroyed them. I also knew Lisa also had Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan with her, and they also agreed to help get rid of Lincoln for good, so I set up a "disaster" by drenching Lori and Lola's clothes and made them soggy, ruined Luan's comedy props, and popped Lynn's balls and gave her stinky clothes a huge bath, and it made them scream like banshees, and before they knew it, I knocked them out with a nasty punch to the face and tied them up. Then, I hacked Lisa's system and got into her room, along with disabling her machines, and by the time Lisa rebooted everything, I'd set Lincoln free from the shackles and I punched Lisa hard in the eye, and after telling Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa was about to do in killing Lincoln, Lisa was grounded for fifteen weeks, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan got grounded for ten weeks for even helping her. This made Lisa hate me so much, and I also hated her with a burning passion.

Alina Lion: One time, Lincoln and I were heading back to his house after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub, but when I touched the front door's doorknob, I got struck with a vision: the whole house was really rigged with traps and harmful pranks Luan had in store for Lincoln, so she can kill him. I told him of what I saw, and he knew Luan was at it again. He was really scared, because Luan rigged the whole house with traps and harmful pranks, but I told him there's a way to beat the traps and pranks: she hadn't rigged the back door, so we got in through the back, and then, we proceeded to disable every last one of Luan's pranks. With her patience worn down completely, Luan came down, but when she saw me and Lincoln with our arms crossed over our chests and we glared at Luan, she was literally busted, and when the rest of the family showed up, she was in big trouble, she was then grounded for nineteen weeks and had to sleep in the basement after Luna kicked her out of the room. This made Luan hate me so much, and I also hated her with a burning passion.

Aethra Oberus: And this one time, Lincoln and I were heading out to Tall Timbers Park for a relaxing day there, but our day came to an end when Lori showed up and tried to kill us, because she's had enough of Lincoln being alive and not miserable and wanting to kill himself. But, I fired a blast of wind at Lori and knocked her flat on her behind, and I scolded her by saying she doesn't have the right to decide that Lincoln should die, and I called her out because of her heartless power-hungry attitude, and when everyone heard it, they were making videos of my brave stand against Lori, and they were calling Lori out for her heartless behavior towards Lincoln. Lori went insane and tried to attack again, but Luna and Leni showed up and not only did they restrain Lori, but Luna knocked her out by hitting her on the head with a baseball bat she stole from Lynn's room, and they tied her up. Mr. and Mrs. Loud saw the video and Lori got grounded for nineteen weeks for what she tried to do. This made Lori hate me so much, and I also hated her with a burning passion.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call some awesome revelations, and you girls really had some guts to stand up to, even inflict some nasty pain on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: And that caused them to hate you girls so much for standing up to Lincoln.

Apollonia Apollonir: And we also hated them with a burning passion. But, we made our choice, we weren't going to just let those five get away with doing what they want to Lincoln.

Lincoln: And we were really thankful for what you and the others did in stopping Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that many times, Apollonia.

Apollonir: It's because of the love they each have for you, Lincoln, and they know of what you've had to go through dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Oberus: That's right, and it's not only Apollonia and her friends, but every last Guardian Angel were willing to put their lives on the line to protect you, and you've always returned the favor by defending them from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and that's what made you a true hero and defender.

Nico: And that's the truth.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Titania: WOW! The Mean Loud Girls really had it coming for them to do all that to them.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there!

Spotlight: They all are true heroes there too.

Inspector Gadget: Indeed it is.

Penny Gadget: I think it's really cool too.

Brain nodded.

Titania: I agree too. Lets do it!

Fabia summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Judgement Dragon and they formed into the LIGHTSWORN JUDGEMENT

HIKARISABER! They fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Nuju, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Yost X-Men, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Poliwag and Manaphy having a nasty case of gas

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) Poliwag and Manaphy had a nasty case of gas. But at least they're better now.

Nuju: No kidding there! Whew! It stuck bad.

Rarity: Oh! It was absolutely dreadful darlings.

Sweetie Belle: They ate a massive trough full of baked beans that was accidentally left out by Liam.

Gill Grunt: They were farting up a storm and it was TERRIBLE!

Yost Wolverine: Yeah no kidding!

Titanium Titan: Ay caramba! I would have nasty cramps for days after that! Lets do it!

Nuju summoned Frost Minion and merged Hermos with WHITE NIGHT QUEEN and they formed into a powerful scythe of ice! It was called THE CRYO QUEEN REAPER SCYTHE! They fired waves of ice, jewels, water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Haiku, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Storm Hawks, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas - Poor Poliwag and Manaphy

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Poor Poliwag and Manaphy. How'd they even get gassy anyway?

Haiku: They ate a whole trough full of baked beans that Liam accidentally left out. The beans were for his pigs.

Carly Atlas: That explains it! But man that must not have been good. Hopefully no one lit a match.

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) No they didn't. That would not be a good thing though.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there. That was awful they went through that though.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure wouldn't.

Aerrow: At least no one did.

Carly Atlas: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Haiku summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and it formed into a powerful Hummingbird Spear! It was called THE ASLLA PISCU SPEAR OF HUMMINGBIRD SWIFTNESS! They fired waves of orange fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Crysta, Laney Loud, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - I forgot how awesome Casper's mansion is

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I forgot how awesome Casper's mansion is. But then again, it's not everyday we go there.

Kari: It is a really amazing and magical place isn't it.

Angewomon: It's a beautiful mansion and it is full of amazing history. What we found out about it was really cool too.

Fluttershy: It sure is. And Casper's dad was making a machine that could bring Casper back to life.

Tornado Bolt: He called it the Lazarus.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was something.

Crysta: It's really amazing.

Laney Loud: Dangerous but the machine really works.

Tarantulas: It sure does. We were absolutely amazed hearing about it.

Waspinator: Waspinator really finds machine interesting.

Arbormon: That is amazing that he built that. Lets do it!

Tarantulas: We were amazed that this machine can resurrect people! Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Waspinator: Waspinator wonders if it can work on Cybertronians too. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too.

Kari summoned Forest Queen Dryad and merged Hermos with Fairy's Gift and it formed into a Fairy Dagger! It was called THE FAIRY DAGGER OF NATURE! They fired waves of energy, flowers, grass, leaves and butterflies and smashed him down.

---

Zick, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Manhattan Clan (Gargoyles), Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - Boy its been a while since we were in Casper's mansion

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) Boy, it's been a while since we were in Casper's mansion. Has it really been that long?

Zick: It has been a while. But from what I heard, Casper, Kat and Dr. Harvey all are doing a great job taking care of it too.

Princess Luna: Indeed they are. I think it's most amazing that they live in a mansion this beautiful.

Moondust: I agree too mom. It's gorgeous.

Snowdrop: It sure is.

Gari: Yeah it sure is. First time seeing it and it's magnificent.

Blackout: I agree there.

Goliath (Gargoyles) It is an amazing place for us creatures of the night too.

Tri-Klops: It sure is amazing. Lets do it!

Zick summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Dark Magician of Chaos and they formed into a powerful staff! It was called THE STAFF OF DARK MAGIC CHAOS! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Maria, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kaina Tsutsumi, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Momo, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - Stretch, Fatso and Stinky are going to get their butts kicked big time

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) Stretch, Fatso and Stinky are going to get their butts kicked big time. Just like how you saw William, Venom, and Elena do it to them the first time.

Maria: You got that right! Lots of us didn't know about what happened back then but that was awesome and cool.

Pinkie Pie: That was amazing that everyone beat those three before.

Featherweight: It sure was cool.

Sprocket: Yeah everyone had a lot of fun back then with that.

Kaina: They sure did and those three have to be the meanest dirtbag ghosts ever.

Camie: Boy they sure are! What they do and say is practically appalling!

Kaoruko: You're not kidding there!

Himiko: Those three ghosts are absolutely disgusting and obnoxious.

Ibara: Yeah! What a bunch of Dirtbag clods!

Toru: Yeah no kidding! I can't believe that Casper had to put up with their abuse for so long!

Sirius: No kidding there! Those three ghosts are disgusting and are freaks of nature!

Tsuyu: Yeah they sure are!

Ochaco: How can anyone stand those monsters?

Momo: Yeah no kidding there.

New Wave: I think that is the biggest question of the day. Lets do it!

Maria summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Water Enchantress of The Temple and it formed into a powerful Water Staff called THE WATER ENCHANTING STAFF OF THE SEA! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and elements and smashed her down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Voltron Force, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - Boy J.D. unleashed a horrible swear and insult fest on those three dirtbag ghosts. But they had it coming

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) Boy, J.D. unleashed a horrible swear and insult fest on those three dirtbag ghosts. But they had it coming

Paula: You got that right! J.D. has a very awesome and colorful vocabulary.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure does but it was fitting for them.

Starshine Sparkle: I hope Nico doesn't shove a bar of soap down J.D.'s throat.

Spyro: That would taste awful!

Keith: You're not kidding there!

Electropede: YUCK! That would that awful! Lets do it!

Paula summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Helpoemer and they formed into THE HELPOEMER SWORD OF NIGHTMARES! They fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Silica VS Yost Vulture.

---

Yost Vulture was next.

Yost Vulture: This is always fun.

Silica: It sure is.

Silica merged Hermos with Arcana Force XVIII - The Moon and it formed into a Moon Sword! It was called THE MOON FUTURE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Anya Rodriguez the Roaring Ocean Snake Gene-Slammer, Eli, Sirius, Ariel, Leviathan and Popeye VS Sindbad the Sailor.

---

Sindbad was next.

Sindbad: Boy that Barodius guy is bad news.

Anya Rodriguez: (Seadog Accent) Aye matey. He be worse than the kraken with a stomachache.

Eli: Yeah he was bad news.

Sirius: But he is back in the Warp.

Ariel: He sure is and he deserved it.

Leviathan: Lets hope he stays there.

Popeye: Me too.

Sindbad: Same here. Lets do it!

She summoned Quetzalcoatl and merged Hermos with Kairyu Shin and they formed into a powerful Whip! It was called THE OCEANIC LEVIATHAN WHIP! They fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down!

---

Rei the Ghost VS Phantom of Vasquez Castle

---

The Phantom of Vasquez Castle was next.

Phantom: This is always fun for us.

Rei: You bet it is! And with fellow ghosts too.

Rei merged Hermos with Ghost Belle & Haunted Mansion and they formed into a Ghost Flute called THE FLUTE OF THE GHOSTS OF HAUNTED MANSIONS! She played a tune and summoned ghosts and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Emma (ELGVTWD), Newt (Aliens) and Suzi & Alicia Berricks VS Jellax (Sailor Moon)

---

Jellax was next.

Jellax: It's amazing that Casper lives in an amazing home like this.

Emma (ELGVTWD): Yeah this is an amazing house.

Newt: Boy it sure is something.

Suzi Berricks: Casper and his dad are so lucky to have a house like this.

Alicia Berricks: I know. It's so cool.

Jellax: It sure is. Lets do it!

Emma merged Hermos with Lava Golem and they formed into a Lava Bazooka! It was called THE VOLCANIC LAVA TSUNAMI BLASTER! They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Konan VS Goldar

---

Goldar was next.

Goldar: Boy this is a really nice house for Casper.

Konan: It sure is a nice house. But what was sad is that Casper died of Pneumonia and his dad invented this really awesome machine to bring him back to life which really works well and he was declared a lunatic because of it. But yeah his house is awesome.

Goldar: Poor kid. Lets do it!

Konan merged Hermos with Shining Angel and she grew Yellow Golden Angel Wings that had intense golden light in them. They were called THE SHINING GLOW WINGS! She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Goku VS Bui

Bui was next.

Bui: Do you compare Barodius to Frieza?

Goku: Barodius was in EVERY way like Frieza. What he did in the past shows that he is just like him.

Bui: I agree there. Lets do it!

Goku merged Hermos with Behemoth the King of All Animals and they formed into a sword called THE BEHEMOTH BLADE OF ALL ANIMALS! Goku fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Terrorsaur VS Fracture

Fracture was next.

Fracture: This is always fun and cool.

Terrorsaur: It sure is.

Fracture: Yep. Lets do it!

Terrorsaur: With pleasure! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and he was ready!

Terrorsaur merged Hermos with Black Ptera and they formed into a Pterodactyl Sword! It was called The Black Pterodactyl Blade! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Papillon VS Evil Strike Man

---

Evil Strike Man was next.

Evil Strike Man: I'll strike you out!

Papillon: Bring it on.

Papillon merged Hermos with Blazewing Butterfly and got amazing flaming Butterfly Wings! They were called INFERNO BLAZE BUTTERFLY FLIGHT! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Eiliea the Winged Mermaid VS Saleen

---

Saleen was next.

Saleen: Boy I would love to live in a house like this.

Eiliea: Who wouldn't? This is an awesome house.

Saleen: I'll say. Lets do it!

Eiliea merged Hermos with Evigishki Mind Augus and they formed into a Lionfish Sword! It was called EVIGISHKI AUGUS LIONFISH SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Jericho VS Yost Electro

---

Yost Electro was next.

Yost Electro: Boy it's crazy how Barodius came back.

Jericho nodded and wrote "Yes. Barodius will be back but everyone will be ready for him."

Yost Electro: I agree there. Lets do it!

Jericho merged Hermos with Silent Magician Level 7 and it formed into a staff called THE SILENT STAFF OF MAGIC! He fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Bridget Branley, Himiko Toga and Sunset Shimmer VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont

---

Reika Hanehara was next.

Reika Hanehara: Boy the haunted houses that you guys were going to are really cool.

Bridget Branley: (Flares up fire aura) They sure are and some of them have amazingly scary history too. They are full of stories that go back years.

Himiko Toga: I agree there. They are so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: They are really cool and awesome.

Reika Hanehara: They sure are. Lets do it! (Turns into Heat Dopont)

Bridget fired waves of fire and smashed her down and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Ashley Aella, Ibara Shiozaki and Vorzahk VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont.

---

Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont was next.

Maria S. Cranberry: It's incredible that Girl Jordan took down Nathan Puwalsky like that.

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) It was really awesome too. I am really glad that she destroyed him too.

Ibara Shiozaki: Me too. That monster had it coming.

Vorzahk: He sure did. I'm glad he is gone.

Maria S. Cranberry: Me too. What a monster. Lets do it! (Turns into Cyclone Dopont)

They fured waves of wind and energy and smashed her down.

---

Brooke Hudson, Kaina Tsutsumi and Bordakh VS Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant.

---

Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant was next.

Ken Ashiwara: Boy those revelations each of Lincoln's Guardian Angels all are amazing.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) I know. All of us have so many revelations that are really amazing. Many of them always ruin the reputations of Flip and the jerks. But mostly the dark sides of the Mean Loud Sisters.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah that is for sure.

Bordakh: That is true.

Ken Ashiwara: I agree there. Lets do it! (Turns into Trigger Dopant) Game Start!

They fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down.

---

Allira Cristant, Camie and Zadakh VS Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant.

---

Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant was next.

Gozo Domoto: I can't believe that Casper's uncles are that abusive and crazy!

Allira Cristant (Flares Up Crystal Aura) I know! What a bunch of worthless losers and disgusting creeps.

Camie: Yeah they have no love either.

Zadakh: No wonder that Hell or Heaven doesn't want them.

Gozo Domoto: No kidding. Lets do it! (Turns into Metal Dopant)

They fired waves of crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Bronte Elektra, Kaoruko Awata and Nuurakh VS Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant

---

Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant was next.

Kyosei Izumi: It's crazy that Casper's father was declared a lunatic.

Bronte Elektra: (Flares up Lightning Aura) I know. And he was really telling the truth. He did not deserve to be locked up in an insane asylum like that.

Kaoruko: Yeah no kidding there.

Nuurakh: Yeah that is true.

Kyosei Izumi: Yeah I'll say. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO LUNA DOPANT)

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

June Carrington, Sirius and Rorzakh VS Kamen Rider Eternal

---

Katsumi Daido was next.

June Carrington: How is the new heart working out for you?

Katsumi: It's doing much better and I am eternally grateful to you all for saving my life.

June Carrington: Think nothing of it. But I just can't believe that you all went through so much pain like that.

Katsumi: I know. I can't believe it either. We were only used as tools of war.

June Carrington: That's what I call a fate worse than death.

Sirius: Yeah you did nothing to deserve that.

Rorzakh: I agree there too.

Katsumi: I agree there. Lets do it!

ETERNAL!

Katsumi: HEN-SHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Yadogar Gohome

---

Yadogar Gohome was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

All: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, we're taking you down by force!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Yadogar: Bring it on!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS AND PATRANGERS!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the LupinRangers and Jake, Emma and Orion turned into the PatRangers and Lillith turned into Lupin X!

Nico fired waves of energy and they fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Kairi opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for The Storm Hawk Coalition

For The Storm Hawk Coalition: hand-cannon Blasters named Storm Hawks Atmos Liberation Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they have colors that match the color schemes of the Storm Hawks with wind gusts on the blasters and with the symbol of The Storm Hawks etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

They came back with them.

Nico: Thanks for your treasure.

LupinRangers: LUPIN STRIKE!

PatRangers: PAT STRIKE!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and he fell to the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He was dead and all that was left of him was his safe.

Nico: YEAH! Yadogar Gohome you have failed this city!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final Adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped.

Me: Time to give you buttfuckers a long and overdue spanking!

Stretch: OOH We're so scared!

Qin: You should be big nose!

Fatso: Then come and get us bone bags!

Me: Oh we intend to WIDELOAD DOUGHBOY!

CRUEL!

Laney: NICE!

Dinobot: Now we'll make these ghosts pay. Dinobot, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Dinobot: I'll turn these ghosts into dust with honor!

Jake: You jerks are in for a pounding!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Black and Daiki summoned clones of the Black Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ghost Kamen Riders!

Me: Time for this too!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Maria: Time to fight Ghost with Ghost!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns Dial) GHOST FORCE POWER!

She summoned Skulker, Technus, Lunch Lady Ghost, Undergrowth, Vortex, Vlad Masters and Evil Ember!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Technus: Lets do it!

We went at them!

We blasted and smashed and pulverized the 3 ghosts all over.

Maxxor, Ninren, Aokua, and Gintanai blasted and smashed the 3 foulmouth ghosts all over.

Guyhawk, Brainstorm, Brynja and Toad Man used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Guyhawk's Hawk Cannon, Brainstorm's Photon Pulse Cannons and Brynja and Toad Man's powers 100-fold.

Guyhawk and Toad Man: ACID HAWK BLAST!

Brynja and G1 Brainstorm: ICELAND PHOTON RAY!

Light of Jak & Daxter and Vypra: SUNLIGHT ECO BLAST!

Earth of The Demon of Earth and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE DEMON SHOT!

Lightning Mortal Kombat and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING AQUA BURST!

Nature of Kung Fu and Evil Seed: KUNG FU NATURE FURY!

Wind of The Ghost and Mirror Master: MIRRORS OF WIND BLAST!

Lightning of Shapeshifting and 10,000 Volt Ghost: ELECTRIFYING SHAPESHIFTING BLAST!

Wild Force Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH LIGHTNING SHOT!

Turbo Magic of The Rave and Metal Sonic: METAL SPEED BLAST!

Fire of The Style and Marionette Shadow: PUPPETS OF FIRE SHOT!

Darkness of The Ink and General Schwarz: DARKNESS INK BURST!

Gypsy Moth Aquos and Gypsy Moth: MOTHS OF AQUOS BLAST!

Earthquake Protectors and Quakemon: EARTHQUAKE EARTH BURST!

Brawn Ice and Evil Ice Man: ICE OF MUSCLE BLAST!

Wood Hunt and Evil Wood Man: WOOD OF FURY SHOT!

Aqua Splash and Evil Splash Woman: SPLASH OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Wind Goosebumps and Evil Wind Man: WIND OF FURY BLAST!

Ripping Lightning and Evil Elec Man: LIGHTNING RIP FLASH!

Supernova Force and Emperor Z: SPARKLE OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Hades Power and Yost Domino: HADES DOMINO BLAST!

Nightmare Halloween Power and Yost Executioner: EXECUTIONER BLAST STORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter,

Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL CRUSH STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN STORM OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON STORM OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Casper, Vypra, Starlight Glimmer, me, Camie and Xenia: GHOST FURY ULTRA BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy.

Lincoln: SCOOBY DOO ELEMENT STYLE: BLACK KNIGHT!

Jessica Kaios: SCOOBY DOO FIRE STYLE: PHANTOM OF VASQUEZ CASTLE!

Yuna: SCOOBY DOO WATER STYLE: GHOST OF CAPTAIN CUTLER!

Toph: SCOOBY DOO EARTH STYLE: APE MAN!

Makoto Nanaya: SCOOBY DOO WIND STYLE: MINER FORTY-NINER!

Sari Sumdac: SCOOBY DOO LIGHTNING STYLE: INDIAN WITCH DOCTOR!

Princess Allura (VLD): SCOOBY DOO LIGHT STYLE: GHOST CLOWN!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) SCOOBY DOO DARK STYLE: SPOOKY SPACE KOOK!

Jessica Shannon: SCOOBY DOO STING STYLE: GHOST OF REDBEARD!

Peni Parker: SCOOBY DOO WEB STYLE: SNOW GHOST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said ghosts!

Lincoln and his harem: SCOOBY DOO FINAL SMASH: GHOSTLY

SMASH!

They summoned the monsters of Scooby Doo to lay a smackdown on the Ghostly Trio!

They were pulverized all over the place and knocked down.

Lincoln: You three ghosts have had this coming for a very long time.

Nico: Yeah, you abusive freaks. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of PaniK to deal with, and that Duel Eliminator should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me, Dante Dalmatian!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS

Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dante Dalmatian: (Growls) And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. You can come out now, PaniK.

A figure came out, and it was none other than PaniK, and he was still furious at what Dante did in destroying him last year.

Nico: Damn, after what you did in destroying him last year, you've really pissed him off, Dante.

PaniK: You fools have ruined everything, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I would've finally killed Yugi and his friends, and now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Kazika Kaziyama: That's never going to happen, and now, your days of causing havoc are about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Kazika Kaziyama's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with winds, wind creatures, stars, and wind angels, she unholstered her massive Wynn the Wind Charmer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached PaniK, she left green energy, winds, wind creatures, stars, and wind angels with every step.

Kazika Kaziyama: PaniK, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Yugi and his friends, you're nothing more than a monster and a dark shadow who's plagued the world of Duel Monsters for the last time, and for that, you will pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Kazika Kaziyama was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with winds and stars surrounding the vortex, there were wind creatures, wind angels, and Wynn the Wind Charmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kazika Kaziyama emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Kazika Kaziyama grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes, and a green energy aura with winds, wind creatures, stars, and wind angels surrounding her, she has the Wind Kanji in the hands of Wynn the Wind Charmer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Wynn the Wind Charmer with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kazika Kaziyama has on a green sleeveless blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green pants, green socks, green heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, stars, wind creatures, and wind angels on the coattails, and on the back is Wynn the Wind Charmer with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Kazika Kaziyama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with light green tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Kazika Kaziyama has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Kazika Kaziyama's massive Wynn the Wind Charmer-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, winds, wind creatures, and wind angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Wynn the Wind Charmer's Wind Charmer Greatsword of Wind Charmer Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Wynn the Wind Charmer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large green gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Wynn the Wind Charmer's head with green gems for eyes and a green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Wynn the Wind Charmer that said, "Kazika Kaziyama, Gene-Slammer of Wynn the Wind Charmer, Powerful Master of Wind, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Hawk and Hank, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Stars, Wind Creatures, and Wind Angels"

カジヤマ カジカ、ウィン ザ ウィンド チャーマーのジーンスラマー、風の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ホークとハンクのスマッシャーと軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、風、星、風の生き物、風の天使のマスター

Kazika Kaziyama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA WIND STAR DARK CHARMER ANGEL OF DIVINE BREEZE WIND CHARMER JUSTICE AND DIVINE BREEZE WIND CHARMER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kazika Kaziyama's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when PaniK saw it, he fell into a dark rage and ran at her to kill her, but Kazika Kaziyama fired a powerful green energy blast with stars, winds, wind creatures, and wind angels at PaniK and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Wicked, Kazika Kaziyama's transformed.

Dante Dalmatian: And now, it's my turn to transform, and I've had it with you to last an eternity, PaniK.

Suddenly, something within Dante Dalmatian's mind snapped as memories of PaniK's crimes rushed through his head as his blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with darkness, souls of the damned, creatures of the night, vampires, and Dalmatians, he unholsters his Defender of Camden Town sword from his back, and as he approached PaniK, he left black and dark crimson red energy, darkness, souls of the damned, creatures of the night, vampires, and Dalmatians with every step.

Dante Dalmatian: You're like a massive headache that just won't go away, PaniK, even after I kicked your butt. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) And I meant every word that I said about you last year, what you've done to the duelists during the Duelist Kingdom tournament can never be forgiven, and for what you tried to do in killing Yugi and his friends to slake your thirst for blood and chaos… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE GODFORSAKEN LINE TOO MANY, PANIK, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL, AND THIS TIME, YOU'RE NEVER EVER COMING BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Nico: Whoa!

Dolly Dalmatian: Jeez, I knew Dante was a dark goth Dalmatian, but the threat he just made towards PaniK, that's dark times infinity.

Me: It's well-deserved for all the crimes that PaniK has committed, and now, PaniK has unleashed the full wrath of the undead coming from Dante Dalmatian, and PaniK is about to have his soul damned for all eternity.

Eli: HIT THE DECK! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We also ran for cover, as Dante Dalmatian screamed like a mad dog and let out a primal scream of rage, and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with darkness surrounding the vortex, there's the souls of the damned, creatures of the night, vampires, and a Dalmatian running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Dante Dalmatian emerged, but he was changed forever.

Dante Dalmatian grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with darkness, souls of the damned, creatures of the night, vampires, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a vampire dragon with the Dark Kanji in its claws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black crescent moons and blood red crystal links and a blood red Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his black spiked choker with vampire bat tag pendant around his neck, Dante Dalmatian has on a black tank top with blood red phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with souls of the damned, creatures of the night, and vampires on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of the Vampires, a vampire dragon, the souls of the damned, and a Dalmatian surrounded by darkness on the back. Suddenly, Dante Dalmatian felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The

Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Black Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dante Dalmatian's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy with souls of the damned, creatures of the night, vampires, and Dalmatians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vampire Dalmatian's Damned Soul Undead Horror Greatsword of Vampiric Undead Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a vampire glyph etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with dark crimson red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large dark crimson red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark crimson red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below The Castle of the Vampires that said, "Dante Dalmatian, Resident Goth of The Dalmatian Family, Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Dark Hero of Camden Town, Destroyer of PaniK, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Flames, The Souls of The Damned, and The Creatures of The Night"

ダンテ ダルメシアン、ダルメシアン家の住人ゴス、九十九 人兄弟の兄弟、デリラとダグ ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン タウンのダーク ヒーロー、パニックの破壊者、ザ ゴス オブ ダークネスのメンバー、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、暗い炎、ダムドの魂、夜の生き物のマスター

Dante Dalmatian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DAMNED SOUL ETERNAL DARKNESS DALMATIAN VAMPIRE ANGEL OF DIVINE BLOOD-DRENCHED VAMPIRIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE ETERNAL DAMNED DARKNESS DEATH!

We were amazed by Dante Dalmatian's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when PaniK saw it, he went crazy, but Dante fired a powerful black and blood red energy blast with darkness, souls of the damned, creatures of the night, vampires, and Dalmatians at PaniK, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was mega pissed off.

Nico: Holy guacamole, Dante Dalmatian's transformed?!

Lincoln: Yep, and he looks like he's a true dark vampiric angel of undead justice, and Kazika, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Kazika Kaziyama: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Breeze Wind Charmer Angel and Divine Breeze Wind Charmer Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Kazika.

Dante Dalmatian: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Undead Darkness Vampire Dalmatian and Divine Dark Undead Vampire Death) Your days are done, PaniK! Now, you're about to feel the dark wrath of the undead!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Kazika Kaziyama, and Dante Dalmatian also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of

Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing havoc and chaos for Yugi and his friends and the world of Duel Monsters are over, PaniK, now it's time for you to die.

Kazika Kaziyama, Lincoln, and Dante Dalmatian went after PaniK, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, black and blood red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Dalmatians, and Mermaids at PaniK, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing off PaniK badly, but Kazika Kaziyama, Lincoln, and Dante Dalmatian were just getting started, as Dante Dalmatian summoned Dark Chimera and merged it with Hermos, and it transformed into a powerful longsword with black flame surrounding the blade called DARK CHIMERA DARKSWORD, and with every slash, PaniK was badly burned by the pitch black flames. Suddenly, two beams of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Kazika Kaziyama, it was known as Wynn the Wind Charmer's Light Breeze Windstorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with winds on the blaster with a Phoenix, Wind Angel, and Wynn the Wind Charmer surrounded by winds etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster, and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Dante Dalmatian, it was known as Vampiric Darkness Dalmatian and it's modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark Blaster, but it's black with darkness on the blaster with a Vampire, Phoenix, Angel, and Dalmatian surrounded by darkness etched on the side, and a blood red gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Kazika Kaziyama, and Dante Dalmatian fired blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, black and blood red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit PaniK, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, PaniK's spirit appeared and Kazika Kaziyama, Lincoln, and Dante Dalmatian fired three black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit PaniK and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he hurt. We cheered wildly for what Kazika Kaziyama, Lincoln, and Dante Dalmatian did to PaniK as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Kazika Kaziyama and Dante Dalmatian are permanent.

Dante Dalmatian: Good riddance forever, PaniK, and don't you even dare come back!

Kazika Kaziyama: You got that right. And I want to thank you and Dante for helping me destroy PaniK, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kazika.

Dante Dalmatian then came back to us, and suddenly, Kazika Kaziyama wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kazika Kaziyama's face, they kissed passionately as Kazika Kaziyama's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Wynn the Wind Charmer flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and light breezes blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Kazika Kaziyama came back to us, as the display and Wynn the Wind Charmer vanished.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call one awesome three-against-one undead-themed battle, and we're rid of PaniK for good.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and what we saw from Dante Dalmatian, he really caused a lot of havoc on PaniK using his own deck against him.

Dante Dalmatian: Either way, at least, I'm finally rid of PaniK for good, and he's never coming back.

Nico: You said it. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, hmm. Ooh, now here's a good one, how about a fusion Gene-Slammer for Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master.

We gasped, including Natasha Hernandez, the Red Eyes Zombie Dragon Gene-Slammer.

Nico: Whoa, a fusion Gene-Slammer for Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master?! (Smirks) Now, this we really got to see.

Me: We met two of them: Rosa Laurence, the 7 Alchemy Beasts Gene-Slammer and Anita Harper, the Gene-Slammer for The Fortune Ladies and Fortune Fairies.

Nico: Yeah, that's right. So, tomorrow, this should really be a good one.

Me: But first this.

We put the three ghosts in the Fenton Thermos.

Carly Atlas: It's off to our prison for you three.

Arbormon: Don't worry. You won't be punished too badly.

We put them in a capsule and beamed it to the M.O.E. Prison.

Tri Klops: And now, we know that the revival machine works.

Me: Yep.

New Wave: So, what do we do with it?

Electropede: Do we bring it with us?

Me: Yep. We put it in our laboratory.

Nico: Good call. Great job today everyone. This was an awesome adventure.

Me: Yes it was.

Casper: Yep. (To the viewers) Don't be jerks like my uncles. Or else.

Me: You got that right.

We later went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter is an awesome sequel to the Casper Chapter we did a while back.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Taylor (Loud House), Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to an awesome and tasty planet and we're going to see that it's a planet made of ROASTED CHICKENS! It's going to be a tasty one! And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Four Arms! And we're going to meet a girl that has all the powers of all the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters! Her name is Camille Dace. She is a girl that was given a few days left to live because of a fatal disease and the scientists used a very dangerously risky procedure to cure her: By curing her with infusing the powerful life energy and healing powers of the Elemental HERO Neos Fusion Monsters. As a result she had all the powers of the Elemental HERO Neos monsters and is a very formidable and powerful fighter and warrior. She is Nico's friend from History and Cooking Class and makes all sorts of awesome and delicious foods from all over the world. The match-up scene is for Erica Mizasama, Gene-Slammer of Eria the Water Charmer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ghirahim, and since D.J. Dalmatian's also the one who destroyed Ghirahim last year, he's also joining in the fight as well, and he's also going to explode with rage and transform when he sees him again. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Čachtice Castle in Čachtice, Slovakia, the home of 16th Century Hungarian Countess Elizabeth Bathory, and where she killed over 600 young girls in order to bathe in their blood, and where she was sentenced to life imprisonment until she eventually died in 1614. And we're in for one spooky surprise: we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master named Emily Báthory, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hungary and friend in Science Class, and also good friends with The Young Mortician's Club, but she's also a very powerful Goth Girl and a very powerful Vampire who was born with immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, and here's something that's bound to be a surprise and shock for all of us: she's the blood descendant of Countess Elizabeth Báthory, the 16th Century Hungarian countess turned serial killer who murdered over 600 young virgins to bathe in their blood, but, Emily is not like her ancestor at all. Emily Báthory hated Lori with a burning passion, but, there is one person whom she despises: one person who's deserving of her hatred: her eldest sister, Evelin Báthory, and unlike Emily, Evelin's just like Elizabeth Báthory in every way, because long before Emily moved to Michigan from Hungary, she had to stop Evelin who's been kidnapping young girls in Hungary to bathe in their blood and slake her sadistic bloodlust and remain young forever. Emily stopped Evelin's bloody games and rescued more girls that Evelin had kidnapped, but Evelin fled, and she swore that she would one day have her revenge on Emily, but she's not the only one who hated Evelin: Adriana Ardelean Dracula, the descendant of Vlad Tepes Dracula, also harbored a burning hatred for Evelin Báthory, and has tried many times to kill her, but Evelin has escaped. Well, now that blood hatred is about to end here and now in Čachtice Castle. Get ready for a really scary adventure as we go to the kingdom of Malaria and we're going to help Igor and his friends from the 2008 movie and we're going to take down the so-called mayor and destroy his weather machine and bring the kingdom back into the light.

See you all tomorrow

# MALARIA STORM DARKNESS

Darkness Gets Outshined by Light

---

Flying through the voids of space to another awesome and amazing planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Taylor (Loud House), Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were on our way to have an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I hope this planet is gonna be a good one.

Qin: I have a feeling it will be a good one.

Xenia: Same here.

Nico: Yeah me too.

Taylor: As long as we get to kick some butt I'm okay with it.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Taylor.

Taylor: No problem Nico. Anything to help out with you guys and have some fun.

Momo: You always have fun with all of us.

Camie: You sure do.

Taylor: Nico, before you say anything, I'm sorry for picking on you guys during the 20 Days of Darkness Bullshit.

Nico: I understand but no that's what we were going to say.

Me: We wanted to ask if you are doing much better now that your mother is back and Pablo and Anderson are being made laughingstocks in our humiliations.

Taylor: Oh. Well yeah those fuckwads had it coming. But yes I'm really happy with everything you guys did for me.

Sunset Shimmer: At least your life is getting back together after I saved you from yourself.

Camie: What do you mean Sunset?

Me: Taylor has a very dark past. It was horrible.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Well it was a nightmare.

I told her everythnig that happened and it was absolute hell for Taylor.

When I was finished everyone was shocked and horrified!

Me: Yeah it was bad.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: That is awful! Taylor we're so sorry that happened to you!

Eli: No kidding!

Taylor: And to make matters worse, I just had to join Pablo and Anderson in picking on you guys during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: It's alright Taylor. But I did break Anderson's arm and smashed out his eye.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 1320

We were getting ready for school.

Nico: Been a while since we went to school.

Me: I know. We have been so busy.

Laney: Yeah.

Lola: [annoyed] "Where's Lincoln? We're going to miss the bus."

Lisa: "It is precisely 7:31 AM, which mean Lincoln will misplace his backpack in three, two…"

Lincoln: [looking for his backpack] "Where did I put my backpack?" [finds it] "Never mind, Cliff was napping on it."

Lisa: "Followed by a hasty breakfast."

Rita: "Lincoln! Your burrito and OJ!"

Lincoln: "Give me a second!"

Lisa: "I suggest you move three steps to your right."

[Lana moves three steps to her right, Lincoln runs off with his burrito and OJ, Cliff tries to get into his backpack, but he can't, his OJ and burrito fall but he catches it]

Lincoln: "Yes!"

Lisa: "I suggest you don't get too attached to that burrito."

Lynn: [steals Lincoln's burrito] "Yoink!"

Lincoln: "Wha-? Hey!"

Lynn: "Ha-ha! Snooze, you lose, Stinkin'!"

I swiped the burrito back.

Lynn: HEY!

Me: That's Lincoln's not yours Lynn.

I gave it back to him.

Lisa: "Like clockwork."

Lola: "Lynn, what are you doing?"

Lynn: "Track just started, baby. I'll be getting my sprint on to school for the rest of the season. See you chumps later."

[As Lynn runs off, the bus arrives, and the Louds board the bus.]

Lincoln: "Lookin' good, Ernie! Love the new beaded seat."

[Ernie gives him a thumbs up. He goes to greet his friends]

We got on.

Me: Hey guys. Been a while.

Stella: Sure has. Morning, Lincoln.

Rusty: "What's up?"

Lincoln: "Hey, everybody! Finally Friday, am I right? Or Or should I say, Fri-yay? This girl knows what I'm talking about!"

Girl: [chuckles] "I do! I do know what he's talking about!"

Clyde: "Oh, Lincoln! I always love your early morning shtick!"

[A spring comes loose, sending Lincoln's backpack flying. He catches it]

Me: Oh man!

Nico: This bus needs new seats.

Laney: Yeah I'm trying to get the school board to know about that.

Lincoln: "That's okay. I guess I'll just sit in the back to-yay."

Clyde: "Uh-oh! The sequel!"

[Lincoln sits at the back of the bus and prepares to sip his OJ, when he's suddenly approached by three bullies.]

Anderson: "Um, what do you think you're doing, sixth-grader?"

Lincoln: "Having a little pulp-free OJ. Or should I say, O-yay?"

Clyde: "Oh yeah! Hit 'em with that trilogy!"

Me: (In my head) Uh oh looks like the fucking douchebag bullies rolled in to town.

Taylor: "Ugh, no. He meant why are you sitting in our seat?" [jabs Lincoln]

Lincoln: "Oh, uh, I didn't think this was taken."

Anderson: "Let me explain something to you, little man. See this line? Eighth-graders in the back and babies in the front! Wah-wah-wah!"

Pablo: "Yeah! Wah-wah-wah!"

Taylor: "Dude, he just said that."

[The bullies drop Lincoln]

Laney: HEY! Leave him alone you jerks!

Lincoln: "Well, no problems here. I'll just, uh, get out of your way." [The bus bumps, causing Lincoln to spill his OJ on Anderson] "Whoops, sorry! Let me get that for you!" [rubs the stain] "Hmm, was it clockwise scrubbing or counterclockwise?" [keeps rubbing the stain, but makes it worse. Anderson growls]

Clyde: "Never scrub, always dab!"

Stella: "Lincoln, use this stain-removing pen!" [throws the pen and hits Anderson, leaving a red stain and enraging him more] "Oops, I guess that was a marker."

Zach: "Soak up some of the OJ with the bread from my sandwich!" [throws the sandwich, but it spills on Anderson]

Liam: "Don't worry, Lincoln! Help is on the way!" [throws cow pie on all three bullies, enraging them] "Oh, family secret. Cow manure can get out anything, even the frown on a tipped-over cow!" [lathers the stain with cow pie] "Oh, it was horse manure for stains, cow manure for shingles."

[Anderson grabs Liam, and all of Lincoln's friends cringe.]

Just as he was about to punch him I grabbed his wrist!

Me: How about you pick on someone your own size you fucking asshole!?

I crushed his wrist with my strength and broke it and he screamed in pain and dropped Liam.

Me: Who the hell do you three think you are!?

Nico: Yeah! It was an accident!

Anderson: I don't care! They ruined my shirt and hurt my friends! They will die!

Me: No YOU are the ones who will die! You tried to hurt my friends and that will cost you big time!

Anderson: Then you will die first!

He punched at me and I ducked and punched him in the face and smashed his eye out! He screamed in pain as blood was pouring out of his face and he crashed into the wall of the back of the bus. He was screaming in excruciating pain.

Me: (To Pablo and Taylor) You two better learn from this. (Holds up dagger) Or your fingers will be first.

Nico: Yeah what he said!

My dagger blade shined in the sun as it showed how sharp it was.

They quivered in fear and then they peed their pants.

Lola snagged a photo of it.

Lola: Wait till these get posted on social media!

I smirked deviously.

We later arrived at the school and I took the eighth graders to the principal's office and Laney told the Principal everything and showed footage of the whole incident. The three bullies were expelled and taken to prison. FUCKING LOSERS. Anderson was hospitalized with a damaged eye and a broken wrist and he and his friends were both charged with bullying, attempted 1st degree assault and battery and menacing. They were sentenced to 10 months in Juvenile Detention for their crimes.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: WHOA! Way to sock it to them J.D.!

Misty Tredwell: Wow! You destroyed Anderson's eye! That was

awesome!

Carly Atlas: And nice threat by threatening to chop their fingers off.

Laney: Yeah that was great.

Xenia: It sure was!

Me: Thanks.

Taylor: Those assholes had it coming. But also I found out that someone got my evil father sent to prison and I don't know who.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Nico: Now we know that Casper's dad wasn't crazy.

Me: No he wasn't! His dad's machine machine worked perfectly!

Camie: So in a way we showed he was sane and cleared his name.

Tsuyu: And they had the gall to call him a lunatic when he clearly wasn't.

Me: Lisa did the same thing from what I remember. She cleared a woman that was not crazy and made one of the first ever computers. (Season 27 Episode 8)

Eli: That is really cool!

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Taylor: Yeah I agree there. That is awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. It was one of the first ever computational devices ever created which is very impressive.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: Now we know that Casper's dad wasn't crazy.

Me: No he wasn't! His dad's machine machine worked perfectly!

Camie: So in a way we showed he was sane and cleared his name.

Tsuyu: And they had the gall to call him a lunatic when he clearly wasn't.

Me: Lisa did the same thing from what I remember. She cleared a woman that was not crazy and made one of the first ever computers. (Season 27 Episode 8)

Eli: That is really cool!

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Taylor: Yeah I agree there. That is awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. It was one of the first ever computational devices ever created which is very impressive.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: I think the people that threw Casper's dad in the looney bin were corrupt.

Me: Hmm. That might be the case. Either that or they just were that stupid.

Qin: Yeah that could be it.

Xenia: It's possible.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

Camie: But either way we cleared his name.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) We sure did and that is all that counts.

Taylor: And we proved that his dad's machine works perfectly.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Too bad he's already dead.

Nico: Yeah. But nonetheless we still cleared him.

Maria: We sure did.

Hailey Helios: I agree there too.

Xenia: That's true.

Qin: Yeah I agree too.

Maria: I feel really bad for Casper too.

Carly Atlas: Me too. He died from Pneumonia and then his father was forcefully committed into a nuthouse.

May: Here we are!

We saw that we were at the planet and it was a brown and golden brown planet that looked like a mountain planet.

Qin: Wow! Beautiful.

Brynja: It's amazing seeing planet like this from up here.

Carly Atlas: It sure is.

We went down to the planet and then we landed and saw that it was a world MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF ROASTED AND BAKED CHICKENS! There were piles and piles and piles of them as far as the eyes could see!

Qin: WHOA! A World of Roasted Chickens!

Camie: OH WOW!

Me: (DROOLS)

Nico: CHICKEN!

Nico dove into the piles of chickens and ate so many of them! He was eating them faster than any of us! He turned 300 of them into piles of bones in seconds and he was stuffed instantly.

Me: MAN! He was hungry!

Camie: Wow! No kidding!

I ate one and man was it delicious!

Nico then released a massive monstrous belch! He was bloated!

Nico: (Satisfied) AHH! Stuffed!

Maria: Full already?!

Nico: I ate 300 chickens and I am bloated.

Me: You're not eating for the rest of the day mister.

We laughed!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is for sure!

Xenia: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: But wow! This is amazing!

Varie: Boy it sure is!

Nico burped loudly.

Nico: WHOA! Excuse me.

Qin: Boy you are full.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Laney: Man this is amazing. There are more roasted chickens than everyone on Earth.

Lana: I'll say! (Eats a chicken) But they are really tasty!

Nico: I'll be fine. Just need to wait until I'm not full anymore.

Me: That's not going to be for a while. But the rest of us are hungry.

Maria was eating a chicken.

Maria: (Eating) Man! These are awesome chickens though.

Me: Thank goodness Ginger and her friends and all the chicken villains aren't with us here. They would REALLY freak at this one.

Xenia: That they would.

Cheetor: Boy no kidding there! But these are some really big and awesome chickens though!

Lily: They sure are Cheetor!

Me: I wonder if there are any planets for Thanksgiving foods.

Laney: Now THAT would be awesome.

Camie: Can you imagine if there was a planet for Black Friday Shopping?

Nico: Oh man! Don't get me started on that! It would be bargain-mania!

Maria: I don't even think a planet for shopping even exists!

Me: Well we've seen a bunch of planets made of food so a shopping planet is a massive and incredibly huge possibility.

Eli: He's right on that.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Besides we've only explored a tiny fraction of the universe.

Xenia: So it's highly possible.

Cheetor: I agree there.

Maria: Good points.

May ate a chicken.

May: (Eating) But it's good food though.

Eli: (Eating) I'll say! (Senses something) Uh oh. Powerful Another Alien presence coming!

Me: What is it?

Eli: It's coming at us. 5 klicks to the east.

We saw a black figure coming and it came out and it was a BLACK VERSION OF ULTIMATE FOUR ARMS!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Another Ultimate Fuur Arms!

Nico: A strong one!

Another Ultimate Four Arms: (In a girls voice) Looks like I get to test my strength out.

Me: Bianca Cammenwerner! Wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She's a workout warrior and she also is very strong. She REALLY whipped me into shape. She's like a tougher version of Jillian Michaels.

Eli: Wow! That is tough and cool!

Me: Yep.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Four Arms.

Negative Ultimate Four Arms: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Four Arms: Just to be a great workout master.

Me: You already are a great workout warrior yourself. But did you whip Swartz into shape?

Another Ultimate Four Arms :(LAUGHS) Yes I whipped him into shape all right. I worked him out so hard until his muscles turned into hard rubber and he was in a lot of pain.

Nico: Nice.

Rainbow Dash: Ooh I like her!

Me: Yeah she is tough and brutal. Bianca is what I call a female Arnold Schwarzenegger. Minus the tough accent and the big muscles. But all attitude in the gym.

Another Ultimate Four Arms: Ain't it the truth.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito: (Gets out Bioman gear): Swartz learned the hard way about making a strong Another Omnitrix Alien.

Zocks: (laughs and gets out Dynaman gear):Ain't that the truth!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah. Especially if that Another Omnitrix Alien is also a workout warrior like Bianca.

Nico: That's for sure.

Kaito got a Bio Sword and Zocks got Dyna Sword!

Another Ultimate Four Arms: Lets see how strong you are J.D.

Me: All right.

I popped out 6 extra arms and then went at her and punched and pulverized her all over the place with incredible force!

Xenia: WHOA! That was awesome!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) You want a workout?

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) We'll give you a workout!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

I knocked her down.

Nico: Nice! (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) I hope you're ready because I'm going to pump (CLAP) You up!

Eli: Oh yeah!

Nico: (Activate's Juggernaut's Ridewatch) Feel the brawn!

He went at Another Ultimate Four Arms and smashed her down with a powerful ramming attack!

Nico: (takes out Yost Rhino's ridewatch) But that's not all!

He charged and smashed down Another Ultimate Four Arms!

Nico: YEAH!

Cheetor: This is gonna be awesome. Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

And blasted Another Ultimate Four Arms all over the place.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Taylor: My turn! (Activates Manta Bayarsh's Ridewatch)

She fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Another Ultimate Four Arms and separated her from Bianca! She was a girl that had blue hair and blue work out clothes and had a very powerful and strong physique!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice one Taylor!

Bianca Cammenwerner: Wow! I'm back to normal! But I feel Ultimate Four Arms power!

Nico: WHOA! I didn't expect that!

Me: Me neither! That was awesome Taylor!

Bianca came back to us.

Bianca Cammenwerner: Wow! J.D. you are amazingly strong.

Me: I learned so much.

Nico: But we still have the separate form to deal with.

?: Let me handle that!

A figure came out and it was a girl with rainbow hair and rainbow clothes and she had rainbow angel wings and had a rainbow kanji for Rainbow in the middle of her forehead. It was Camille Dace!

Qin: Camille Dace!

Camille Dace: (Latvian Accent) It's good to see you again Qin and you too Nico.

Danica Metrois: Looks like you're one like me.

Camille Dace: I sure am Danica. I got this. (EYES TURN ORANGE FOR FLARE NEOS) FIRESTORM NEO BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Another Ultimate Four Arms and incinerated it and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Wow! That was easy!

Maria: Yeah it was!

Camille Dace: Yeah but it's awesome to see you again guys.

Nico: Same here.

Taylor: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Camille Dace: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were in cooking class and we made an awesome dish for the Prime Minister of France. We made the hardest dish ever for him: Choucroute Garnie à l'Alsacienne (Alsatian Braised Sauerkraut With Mixed Meats and Sausages).

Me: Wow! Very exquisite.

Nicole: Yeah. You would love learning under my sister Mary. She is a great chef too.

Camille Dace: I sure would. (Sees Taylor) Wait a second. Taylor? Is that you?

Taylor: How do you know me?

Camille Dace: Because Taylor, you were just 5 years old when I put your evil father into the chamber of death.

We gasped!

Taylor: It was you? You arrested my dad?

Camille Dace: That's right Taylor. I brought him to the gas chamber.

Nico: Whoa.

Taylor then went and hugged Camille and cried hard!

Taylor: (CRYING HARD) Thank you Camille! Thank you!

Me: Looks like Taylor has a guardian angel too.

Qin: She sure does.

Nico: I really missed you Camille.

Camille Dace: I missed you too Nico.

Qin: But lets bring some chickens home for everyone.

Me: Good idea.

We did so and man did everyone love them.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, and The Bakugan Battle Brawlers are heading to Čachtice Castle in Čachtice, Slovakia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word from Adriana Ardelean Dracula an enemy of hers has returned.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in Čachtice, Slovakia, it's been years since we've last been here, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're heading to Čachtice Castle, and we got word that an enemy of Adriana Ardelean Dracula's past has returned.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Evelin Báthory, one vampire who's escaped me one too many times.

Me: Oh man, I never knew you had a nasty history with her, Adriana.

Nico: Same here, this is something we need to hear before we head in.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Of course. It's no surprise that we're here in Čachtice Castle, and that this is the home of Elizabeth Bathory, the 16th Century Hungarian Countess and the serial killer who killed over 600 young girls to bathe in her blood, but she was eventually arrested for her crimes and was sentenced to life imprisonment in her own castle until she died in 1614. But, she had two descendants: one of them is Emily Báthory, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hungary and friend in Science Class, and is also good friends with The Young Mortician's Club, but she's also a very powerful Goth Girl and a very powerful Vampire who was born with immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, but she's not like her ancestor.

Me: That's good.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) But, Emily's older sister, Evelin Báthory, is indeed just like Elizabeth Báthory in every way, and Emily despises her completely. Long before Emily moved to Michigan from Hungary, she and I teamed up to stop Evelin who's been kidnapping and killing young girls in Hungary to bathe in their blood and slake her sadistic bloodlust and remain young forever. We stopped Evelin's bloody games and rescued more girls that Evelin had kidnapped, but Evelin fled, and she swore that she would one day have her revenge on Emily.

We gasped.

Nico: Jeez, so Emily's the black sheep of Elizabeth Báthory's legacy, while Evelin Báthory has really taken on the same role as her ancestor.

Lincoln: Yeah, I remembered Emily telling me of what she and Adriana did in stopping Evelin, so that means if Evelin's here, we'll run into Emily very soon. But, as you saw, Emily's not the only one who really despises Evelin: Adriana also harbored a burning hatred for Evelin Báthory, and has tried many times to kill her, but Evelin has escaped. Well, that blood hatred is about to end here and now.

Emerald Sustrai: Yeah. Plus, this castle's really creepy.

Lucy Loud: And we can still hear the cries of the spirits. Evelin has brought back the same pain and misery that her ancestor's inflicted on her victims over 400 years ago, and until Evelin is finally gone for good, the dead will never be able to rest in peace.

Lincoln: That's exactly what we're going to do here and now, Lucy.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Evelin Báthory, and she's going to kill them, along with drinking and bathing in their blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Evelin Báthory, and she's going to kill them, along with drinking and bathing in their blood.

?: (Girl's voice) (Hungarian Accent) I've just about had it with my bloodthirsty sister for the last time.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master, appear before us.

Nico: Holy crap, that's Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master, but there was only one voice coming from all of them.

Lincoln: Yep, and I'd recognize that Hungarian accent from anywhere, I knew we'd run into you here, Emily Báthory, but we'll talk later, let's put an end to your bloodthirsty sister once and for all.

We rushed over, and right before Evelin Báthory could claim her next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Evelin Báthory, and that allows the three girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Evelin Báthory, and when she saw us, especially

Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Emily Báthory, she was mondo pissed off.

Evelin Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) Adriana Ardelean Dracula and my stupid sister, I should've known you bitches would show up here, and now, I'm going to kill you both, along with Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and I will bathe in your blood!

Lincoln: That's never happening, Evelin, your bloody games are ending here and now!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A

Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Evelin Báthory, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln turned into black mist, and then, he reappeared right behind Evelin and he put her into a bear hug so she couldn't escape, and as he sank his fangs into her neck, he began drinking every last drop of her blood and he absorbed her body into his body and he also assimilated her powers. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing the evil vampire into his body, an energy card with the soul of Evelin Bathory inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on her forehead, she was then erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Good riddance for good, Evelin Bathory, and this time, you're never coming back.

Lincoln: That's a definite, Adriana. (To Emily Báthory) And it's so good to see you again, Emily Báthory.

Emily Báthory reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, blood red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the powers of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu

Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master, and she was dressed in a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black dress with jewel-encrusted long black skirt, black lace stockings, midnight black heeled sneakers and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, vampires, and zombies on the coattails and the Zombie Duel Monsters, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master on the back and holstered on her back is a Red Eyes Zombie Dragon-themed large greatsword with The Zombie Duel Monsters etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the large midnight black hydra heads for the pommel.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Adriana.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You too, Emily.

Lincoln went up to Emily Báthory and he hugged her, and Emily Báthory is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so that's…?

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, this is Emily Báthory, she's my Guardian Angel from Hungary and friend in Science Class, and she's also good friends with The Young Mortician's Club. She's also a very powerful Goth Girl and a very powerful Vampire who was born with immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, and as we guessed: she's the blood descendant of Countess Elizabeth Báthory, the 16th Century Hungarian countess and serial killer who murdered over 600 young virgins to bathe in their blood, but, Emily is not like her ancestor at all. Emily Báthory hated Lori with a burning passion, but, there is one person whom she despises, one person who's deserving of her hatred: her eldest sister, Evelin Báthory, who we saw, is just like Elizabeth Báthory in every way.

Nico: Yep, we guessed it. But, it's also awesome that Emily has immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, and she also knew you're a vampire-werewolf hybrid.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nicole: She and Brittney got along great, and Emily knew a lot of Satanic Black Magic spells, along with Blood Magic, Necromancy, and The Dark Arts.

Lincoln: The kind of power that The Church of Necrom stole and used for destruction, but Emily uses it for good, just like with Fira

Han and her siblings, and as Adriana pointed out, Emily hates Lori for an incident that happened with me long ago.

Nico: And this is something we're going to hear.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) Trust me, you're going to love hearing this tale. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood, so that way, you can also gain the same powers as me.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Emily, are you absolutely sure?

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky.

Lincoln looked into her eyes and he saw that Emily Báthory is serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and as he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we all saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he gained the very same powers as her. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Emily Báthory's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Emily.

Emily Báthory had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Emily Báthory's waist and she wrapped her arms around

Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Hijiri Mizuki, Shoki, and Watase Nanako from Outburst Dreamer Boys.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hijiri Mizuki, Shoki, and Watase Nanako from Outburst Dreamer Boys.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hijiri Mizuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hijiri Mizuki and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Evelin Báthory, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-

Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Hijiri Mizuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hijiri Mizuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hijiri Mizuki, Shoki, and Watase Nanako with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Evelin Báthory, the pure evil descendant of Elizabeth Báthory.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing her, along with Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Emily Báthory, the only descendant who's not like Elizabeth Báthory, did in getting some payback on her, and Lincoln ultimately feeding on her and absorbing her into his body and finally sending her evil soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Emily Báthory have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and we finally freed the spirits of the victims of Elizabeth Báthory and Evelin Báthory from their torment.

Maria: Oh man, I really wish I could've joined in the thrashing of Evelin Báthory.

Nico: Sorry you didn't the chance, Maria.

Lincoln: But, you'll be happy to know we've made sure that Evelin Báthory will never rise from the dead to kill again.

Eli: She was just like her evil ancestor.

Nico: You got that right, and we know how many young girls Elizabeth Báthory had killed during the late 16th and early 17th Centuries.

Lincoln: Killing over 600 young girls in order to bathe in their blood, this constitutes real vampirism, and she's without a doubt one of the earliest and most prolific serial killers in history.

Me: You got that right.

* * *

After our battle in Čachtice Castle and finally got rid of Evelin Báthory for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Emily Báthory saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten.

Nico: You got that right. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a burning passion and you said it was from an incident from long ago.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) That's something that I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were outside at Lake Huron, and Lincoln made a cloud of darkness to protect me from the sun's rays, and before any of you ask, I don't have any of the weaknesses of the vampires, just that I don't get a tan like anyone else, I get a nasty sunburn. But, our day was ruined when we heard the loud screech of Lori bellowing from the distance, and when we saw her clear as day, her eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and she had the nerve to blame Lincoln for breaking her phone when she showed us the cracked screen and that he was in her room, and he said he wasn't even in her room at the time, but the bitch was literally insane, and even worse, she got out a knife to stab us with it, and right in front of everyone there. Lincoln and I weren't having it, so we had no choice but to knock some sense into Lori by firing blasts of darkness at her, and I also raised an army of skeletons to really scare Lori bad, and that enabled Lincoln to tie her up in dark energy ropes. We got back home and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to us, and that set Luna off who tried to attack her, but we held her off as we went to Lisa's room, and found out that Lynn smacked into Lori's dresser and that caused Lori's phone to drop to the floor and the screen cracked. Luna wanted to attack Lynn for that, but we saw it was an accident and Lynn meant no harm, so she got grounded for two days, but Lori wasn't, she got grounded for five weeks and her allowance was used to get a new phone.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Looks like Lori made a big mistake messing with you guys that day.

Lincoln: And like Emily said, what Lynn did earlier was an accident, but Luna, knowing Lynn and Lori's previous attempts of trying to kill me, wasn't having any of it. But, we reassured Luna that Lynn was apologetic and she said that it was an accident, and that Lori was already grounded for what she tried to do.

Lily: Which wasn't an easy task, since she never tolerated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's attempts to kill Lincoln, so we had to keep a closer eye on her.

Nico: She is Lincoln's appointed Guardian, and it's her job to protect him, especially from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Yep.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to the mall to get the kids and themselves costumes for Halloween.

Lincoln: Clyde and the others already did their Halloween shopping, now it's our turn.

Masane Amaha: You said it, Linky, this is going to be so awesome.

Lincoln and his harem got started by heading to the costume section, and they got the costumes for themselves and the kids, and they paid for the costumes and came back home. When we saw what they purchased, we were stunned.

Nico: Wow, you guys look like you cleaned out the whole store.

Lincoln: Had to get ourselves ready for Halloween that's coming up. Kids, can you come down here?

Lincoln's kids arrived just in time.

Thunder Sparkle: Hey, Dad. What's in the bags?

Lincoln: We got you guys your Halloween costumes. Here, go ahead and try them on.

Lincoln's kids went upstairs to change into their Halloween costumes, and when they came back right back down, we saw what they were dressed as.

Lauren - Cheetah,

Hana "Hatchin" Morenos - Penguin,

Haré - George from George of the Jungle,

Rihoko Amaha - Princess,

Thunder Sparkle - Wizard,

Starburst Aurora (Starlight Glimmer's Daughter) - Lucina from Fire Emblem,

Starburst (Twilight Sparkle's Daughter) - Princess Knight

Fireheart Flame - Sauron from Lord of The Rings

Nyx Midnight - Optimus Prime (Nyx's favorite Autobot),

Phoenix Shimmer - Fire Phoenix,

Sunray - Ninja,

Little Cheese - Jester,

Cotton Candy - Monkey,

Cloudy Skies - Cat,

Sugar Rush - Racer,

Mirage Daffodil - Red Riding Hood,

Butterfly Rose - Mothra from Godzilla,

Anthea - Poison Ivy from DC,

Storm Rainbow - Boxer,

Prism Bolt - Boom Jet from Skylanders Swap Force,

Emerald Shine - Diamondhead from Ben 10,

Topaz Light - Knight,

Crystal Clarity - Dragon,

Radiance - Mal from Descendants,

Thunderbird Apple - Cow,

Lightning Fritter - Scarecrow,

Golden Delicious - Rango from Rango 2011 movie,

Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic - Magician,

Bright Eyes Loud - Terra from Teen Titans 2003,

Half Note Loud - Rocker,

Sweet Note Loud - Serena from Pokemon,

Ace Loud - Sonic the Hedgehog,

Patch Loud - Football Player,

Clover Bloom Loud - Mummy,

Melody Loud - Avril Lavigne,

Sweetheart Loud - Darth Sidious,

Jing-A-Ling Loud - Leprechaun from Leprechaun Horror movie,

Ting-A-Ling Loud - Chucky from Child's Play,

Strawberry Pancake - Taffyta Muttonfudge,

Strawberry Shake - D'Va from Overwatch,

Lemon Zest - Knockout from Transformers Prime,

Raspberry Sauce - Kitty Cat,

Blueberry Chiffon - Hippie,

Blueberry Pie - Grey Matter from Ben 10,

Plum Pie - XLR8 from Ben 10,

Orange Slices - Bee,

Cherry Pie - Harley Quinn from DC,

Apple Pie - Engineer from Team Fortress 2,

Wild Apple-Joe - McCree from Overwatch,

Sweet Tarts - Bunny,

Phyllis the Florauna - Wildvine from Ben 10,

Botanica Alhelí - Mother Nature,

Jessica Jumpstart - Kickback from Transformers G1,

Sour Punch - Vampire, Sour Patch - Dinobot from Beast Wars,

Sadie "Soundwave" the Wolf - Snoopy,

Jasmine "Ravage" the Cat - Skeleton,

Elizabeth "Tiger Rage" the Lemur - Rath from Ben 10,

Eloise "Crystal Bug" the Beetle - Hardshell from Transformers Prime,

Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish - Fishface from TMNT 2012,

Grindcore - Humungousaur from Ben 10,

Frostbyte - Elsa from Frozen,

Princess Frozen - Anna from Frozen,

Tech-Gear - Mad Scientist,

Nolan "Smokescreen" the Raccoon - Fighter Pilot,

Stinger Seinfeld - Bumblebee from Transformers G1,

Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer - Villager from Minecraft, Claire "Arcee" the Sheep -

Werewolf, Caitlyn Loud - Soundwave from Transformers Prime,

Zach Loud - Loki from Marvel,

Buffy Shellhammer-Loud - Demona from Gargoyles,

Katrina Roberts-Loud - Cobra Commander,

Viola Loud - Edgar Balthazar from The Aristocats,

Presta Loud - Mage,

Dotty Loud - Grimlock from Transformers G1,

Cinnamon Roll Loud - Baker,

Piper Panflute Loud - The Pied Piper,

Sashay Shine Loud - Roxanna Wolf,

Platinum Pallet Loud - Glamrock Chica,

Regg Loud - Montgomery Gator,

and Dazzle Loud - Glamrock Freddy.

Me: Wow, now those are some really awesome costumes, kids!

Nico: Really awesome, and you kids are really ready for Halloween, now we just need to find out what your Dad and some of your Moms are going to be dressed as for Halloween.

Lincoln: You'll have to wait until Halloween, Nico.

Eli: But those are amazing costumes.

The kids changed out of their Halloween costumes and were back in their original outfits.

---

We arrived at the Gotham Royal York Royal Art Museum.

Esmeralda: Here we are at the Art Museum.

Me: Yep. And this is a really awesome high class art museum.

We went in and the art it had was awesome and amazing

Rarity: Oh my! The artwork is absolutely divine.

Nico: It sure is. These are artworks done by the great masters.

Me: This one is my favorite. Vincent Van Gogh's Starry Night.

Sweetie Belle: I like that one too. It's magnificent.

Eli: It sure is.

Nunnally: That's one of my favorites too.

Kablamica Warrior: (to the mascots) (Minnesota Accent) Please be on your best behavior. We don't want you causing a scene doncha know.

Poromon: Don't worry we will be good.

Poliwag: That's right.

We walked around and saw the Great Mona Lisa.

Me: The Mona Lisa. Made by Leonardo Da Vinci.

Bobby: Beautiful painting.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah and a big treasure to the world.

Eli: Yep.

We then saw a beautiful painting that was for the Charge of The Light Brigade.

Me: This is one of my favorites here.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ah the Charge of The Light Brigade.

Me: A failed attack during the Crimean War back in 1854.

We then saw a painting of a massive sea battle.

Me: The Four Days Battle. From June 1st thru 4th, 1666 during the Second Anglo-Dutch War the Dutch Navy defeated the English Fleet and took 2,000 of their men prisoner.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wow!

Qin: That was intense!

Camie: Yeah. I didn't know this happened back then.

Lola: Me neither.

Varie: Amazing.

Dirt Boss: (to the mascots) Okay, this is the part where you guys start some mischief.

Poromon: No way Dirt Boss. We're being good in here. This is an art museum and everything is priceless.

Poliwag: No way are we doing anything bad in here.

Horsea: Yeah. Even we have limits.

Manaphy: Besides we don't want to hurt anything.

Dirt Boss: Good call there guys.

We then saw a painting for the Hundred Years War.

Me: The Hundred Years War. One of the biggest wars in our history. For 116 years from 1337 to 1453 that war was to decide who would get the Throne of France.

Joan of Arc: And I should know because I was in that war all those years ago.

Marinette: She's right on that. The Hundred Years War was intense back then.

Poromon: Seriously, how misbehaved do you think we are?

Highbrow: Do I need to remind you that you, Poliwag, and Pinkie participated in Buzz's party?

Poromon: Noted but we respect the art museums.

Highbrow: Good.

We saw another painting.

Me: This is one of my favorites. The Attack on Osowiec Fortress.

Nico: Wow! I remember this one being used in some of our techniques.

Me: Yep. Also known as the Attack of The Dead Men. On August 6th, 1915 the German Forces bombed Osowiec Fortress with Chemical Bombs filled with Chlorine Gas and destroyed much of the Russian Army. That very battle brought us into the age of Chemical Weapons.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: Incredible.

Rarity: What a scary time back then.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

We got lots of inspiration for Rarity and more.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Clown Man: Nico, what teams have you made this time?

Nico: Lily's group will consist of Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, and Inspector Fox. Lynn's group will include Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, and Dimitri LouSteau.

Murray: AW YEAH! The Murray is going to smash some skulls in with a team!

Bentley: This will be awesome!

Sly Cooper: It sure is.

Jessica Cooper: I have a feeling this will be so fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Penelope: You got that right guys!

Guru: (Speaking in Aborigine)

Bentley: Guru said that he is looking forward to doing this with us.

Panda King: (Chinese Accent) And it will most be a great honor for us.

Dimitri LouSteau: It sure will be fun!

Nico: Yep!

Then Whirlwind, Greiger, Batroc, Titania, Titanium Titan, Carly Atlas, Arbormon, Tri Klops, New Wave, Electropede, Yost Vulture, Sindbad, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Jellax, Goldar, Bui, Fracture, Evil Strike Man, Saleen, and Yost Electro Appeared.

Whirlwind: Can me, Greiger, Batroc, Titania, Titanium Titan, Carly Atlas, Arbormon, Tri Klops, New Wave, and Electropede go with you guys?

Yost Vulture: Me, Sindbad, Phantom (Scooby Doo), Jellax, Goldar, Bui, Fracture, Evil Strike Man, Saleen, and the Electro from my world will go too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with You guys will love this mission. We're going to go to the kingdom of Malaria and help out Igor. First we're going to watch the movie.

Carly Atlas: Awesome! I love Igor! He was cool!

Arbormon: I remember you guys meeting him on one of Lincoln's rescues and that was so cool.

Me: Yep. It sure was.

We got to watching the movie Igor from 2008.

---

The Kingdom of Malaria was once a peaceful land of farmers until its environment was devastated by a mysterious storm that never ended and killed all of its plantations, thus driving its inhabitants into poverty. In response to this calamity, Malaria's ruler King Malbert initiates a plan to save the country by having the kingdom's best and most wicked scientists create various doomsday devices and blackmail the rest of the world into paying them by threatening to unleash these devices upon the world. As a result, Malaria becomes a dark country where evil reigns supreme. There is also an annual Evil Science Fair that takes place in an arena known as the Kiliseum, where the inventions fight one another while being broadcast to the rest of the planet. Also, while evil scientistsare treated as celebrities, citizens with hunchbacks are treated as second-class, usually referred to by the derogatory name "Igor", and are often employed as lowly minions for these scientists.

One Igor, however, is a talented inventor and smarter than most of Malaria's scientists who aspires to be an evil scientist himself. Among his inventions are his friends Scamper, a re-animated, immortal and suicidal rabbit, and Brain, an unintelligent robot with a human brain transplanted into a life supportjar. Unfortunately, he must keep his talent a secret out of fear of being sent to the "Igor Recycling Plant", especially from his master, the incompetent Dr. Glickenstein. Meanwhile, another evil scientist named Dr. Schadenfreude becomes immensely popular due to winning several Evil Science Fairs in a row. In truth, he always steals the prize-winner from another scientist before the fair with help of his shape-shifting girlfriend, Jaclyn, and desires to overthrow King Malbert and rule Malaria as its new king.

One day, Glickenstein is visited by his "girlfriend" Heidi (who is actually Jaclyn in disguise attempting to steal his plans), giving Igor aspirations of romance. After throwing out Heidi, Glickenstein ignores Igor's concerns of using better parts for his latest invention, which is a rocket ship that malfunctions and explodes, taking Glickenstein with it. At this same moment, King Malbert arrives to see Glickenstein and demand that he builds an invention that could defeat Schadenfreude, who Malbert fears will replace him as king due to his popularity. Unable to tell the truth of Glickenstein's death and seizing the opportunity, Igor boldly claims that Glickenstein is creating life, which greatly pleases Malbert, who proclaims that such an invention would make its creator the greatest evil scientist of all time. After the king leaves, Igor reveals to Scamper and Brain his project to create a huge and monstrous being from human remains.

With Brain and Scamper's help, he assembles the giant, and adds an "evil bone" that will make it pure evil. It first seems his experiment failed but seconds later, the monster reveals to have come alive and later escapes. They later find the giantess in an orphanage playing with blind orphans. At the same time, Schadenfreude sneaks into Glickenstein's castle to steal his invention, but he not only discovers that Glickenstein is dead, but his Igor had created a living monster, which he believes will be his key to taking the throne.

Igor manages to lead the giant back to the castle with flowers that she likes. There, he discovers that the evil bone he gave her was not activated, making the monster sweet, friendly and gentle despite being hideous. Igor attempts to activate the evil bone by commanding the monster to kill a fly, but she instead catches it and sets it outside. Igor tries to convince the monster that she is evil but fails as the gentle giantess misinterpreted it as "Eva", thinking that's the name he gave her. Igor later attempts to brainwash Eva into becoming evil by bringing her to a brainwashing salon. Brain also decides to get his brain cleaned and to watch TV but breaks the remote to his TV, so he takes the remote from Eva's room and, in an attempt to change the channel, inadvertently changes the monster's

TV channel from a horror movie marathon to a talk show whose topic of the day is the history of acting. She ends up watching the talk show for several hours and upon leaving the salon, she can speak proper English and aspires to be an actress.

Igor then reluctantly takes his creation back to the castle in their car, bemoaning his failures. On the way back to the castle, Schadenfreude chases after Igor in an attempt to steal Eva by using a shrink ray, only to fail and end up shrinking himself. Igor and his friends nearly go over a cliff, but Eva saves them all, showing her appreciation of all life. Brain then brags on about how he changed the channel for Eva's TV, thus admitting that he made her what she is. Upon learning this, Igor attempts to kill Brain with an axe in anger for ruining his monster. When Eva questions this, Scamper sarcastically tells her they're practicing for a play and the monster believes that they're performers. Igor then gets the idea to exhibit Eva at the science fair while lying to her that the fair is an "Annie" audition with a few differences. While helping Eva with the "play", Igor slowly starts to fall for her, who tries to convince him that its always better to be good than evil, no matter how much more successful evil is.

Dr. Schadenfreude takes Igor to his home revealing he knows about Glickenstein's death and Eva, so he offers a compromise, if Igor gives him Eva to overthrow King Malbert he will make Igor Malaria's number one scientist, but Igor refuses forcing Schadenfreude to refute to blackmail. Igor narrowly escapes but is too late to stop Schadenfreude from exposing Igor to the King who sends him to the "Igor Recycling Plant". Schadenfreude tricks Eva into coming with him by having Jaclyn (again disguised as Heidi) pretend to kiss Igor.

At the fair, Schadenfreude manipulates Eva into striking him, activating her evil bone and turning her into a mindless killing machine. He unleashes the monster on the Science Fair where she destroys all the Evil Inventions whilst singing a rendition of "Tomorrow". Brain and Scamper help Igor escape from the plant and learn that Malbert had deliberately killed Malaria's crops with a weather ray that created the storm clouds so he could implement his "Evil Inventions" plan, thereby keeping himself in power. Rushing into the arena, Igor tries to reason with the enraged Eva while Brain and Scamper power down the weather ray. Eva roars furiously at Igor until the sunlight begins to shine once again on Malaria, which permanently deactivates her evil bone and returns her to her sweet and gentle self.

Igor exposes Malbert's lies to the public, telling them they do not need to be evil. The crowd boos at Malbert for his treachery before the damaged weather ray falls and crushes him to death. Dr. Schadenfreude attempts to take power, but Eva humiliates him. The monarchy has been dissolved and Malaria becomes a republic with Igor as the president. Schadenfreude is reduced to a pickle salesman and Jaclyn, who's revealed to be a female Igor, loses her shapeshifting ability and becomes a pretzel saleswoman (while starting a relationship with Schadenfreude's Igor) while the annual science fair becomes an annual musical theatre showcase. Igor reveals his plan to build a dog to Eva, with her remarking that they'll just adopt if it doesn't work out. Igor and Eva live happily together as Malaria becomes a better place.

---

When the movie was done we were amazed and laughing our heads off silly!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was so funny how Eva danced to Annie's Tomorrow!

New Wave: Good song there!

Batroc: Ahh good song and that brings back lots of memories.

Nico: Yes it does.

Bad Juju: (Voodoo Accent) Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for some of the Paleozoic monsters next. I hope to meet ones for Paleozoic Dinomischus, Cambroraster, Marrella, Canadia, Olenoides, Anomalocaris, Leanchoilia, Pikaia, Hallucigenia, Opabinia and Eldonia.

Nicole: WOW! Those are all monsters based on Cambrian sea life!

Qin: Wow! Those are interesting.

Nico: They sure are.

Laney: Wow! I never even heard of some of those creatures.

Nicole: They are creatures that lived in the oceans back over 530 million years ago.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: And it's obvious that the next rescue will take place in Paleozoic World.

Xenia: Wow!

Me: Coincidentally, many of those are all Trap Card Monsters. They're trap cards that are also monsters.

Qin: COOL!

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Yeah. So our target is King Malbert.

Me: Yep.

Camie: And he looks dangerous.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

I went over his history.

---

King Malbert is the main antagonist of the 2008 rendered 3D film, Igor, created by MGM.

He is the greedy, selfish, tyrannical and manipulative king of Malaria and Dr. Glickenstein's boss. He created a weather-control device to keep his own country in total darkness so that he can manipulate his people into becoming evil.

He was voiced by the famous talk show host Jay Leno, who also played the Nega Chin in The Fairly OddParents and Fast Tony in Ice Age 2: The Meltdown. In the video game adaptation of the film, he was voiced by David W. Collins.

The Kingdom of Malaria's environment is devastated by a mysterious storm. King Malbert then blackmails the rest of the world to pay the town not to unleash the various doomsday devices invented by its Evil Scientists. In turn, they are assisted by the hunchbacks, while Malaria's annual Evil Science Fair showcases the scientists' latest weapons. However, Igor (who serves the somewhat tedious-minded scientist named Dr. Glickenstein) is a talented inventor who aspires to be an Evil Scientist himself. Among his inventions are his friends named Scamper and Brain.

When the malfunctioning invention explodes and decimates Dr. Glickenstein, Igor sees his chance. With Brain and Scamper's help, he assembles a huge, monstrous being from human remains. However, when he brings her to life, he discovers that the "Evil Bone" he gave her was not activated, making her kind, sweet, gentle, friendly, thoughtful, demonstrative and feminine. Igor tries to convince her that she is extremely evil, violent and villainous, inadvertently naming her "Eva", while an attempt to brainwash her into becoming evil by bring her to a brainwashing salon where anybody hocked into a machine where your shown monster movies for a couple of hours. Brain also gets the same thing in order to watch TV, but has taken the remote for Eva's room and every time time he tries to change the channel on the television in Eva's room changes.

This turns the television onto the 1982 movie Annie, and when Eva gets out, she can now speak English and has a love for being an actress, so Igor takes her back to the castle to be destroyed in the car. On the way back to the castle, Dr. Schadenfreude and his vain girlfriend named Jaclyn try to steal Eva by using a shrink ray to shrink them all, but he instead get themselves struck. Igor decides to exhibit Eva at the science fair anyway, telling her that the fair is an "Annie" audition.

Igor's nemesis, Dr. Schadenfreude learns of Eva's existence and attempts to steal her, but when that fails, he exposes Igor to King

Malbert, who sends Igor to an "Igor Recycling Plant". Dr. Schadenfreude activates Eva's Evil Bone and unleashes her into the Science Fair, where she destroys all of the Evil Inventions. Scamper and Brain help Igor escape from the recycling plant and they learn that Malbert had deliberately killed Malaria's crops with a weather ray that made storm clouds so that he could implement his "Evil Inventions" plan, thereby keeping himself in power. Rushing into the arena, Igor reasons with Eva to deactivate her Evil Bone and allowing her to regain her extremely sweet and attractive personality, while Scamper and Brain deactivate the weather ray, which immediately falls and crushes Malbert to death.

Dr. Schadenfreude literally attempts to take power, but the citizens revolt upon learning of Malbert's deception. After that, Jaclyn then tries to become the guards new boyfriends, but sees that her voice is cracking, so because of this she tries to get another pill only to see that she is all out. After this, Jaclyn's voice continues to become more cracked, and eventually she transforms into Heidi. The monarchy has been dissolved and Malaria finally becomes a republic, with Igor as president. Dr. Schadenfreude is relegated to a pickle salesman, while the annual Science Fair is now an annual musical theater showcase, and Igor and Eva are planning on making a dog, or adopt one.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Xenia: Now King Malbert is definitely getting crowned!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Ghirahim, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Ghirahim, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year.

We gasped in shock, including D.J. Dalmatian, since he was the one who destroyed Ghirahim last year.

D.J. Dalmatian: That heartless, good-for-nothing psycho, I should've known he wouldn't stay dead for much longer. If he's back for Round 2, I'm going to make his ears bleed!

Nico: Ooh, now that's what I'm talking about. Luna, you got a spare amplifier for D.J.?

Luna: You got it, dude.

Luna got out a really huge amplifier and got it right in front of D.J. Dalmatian.

Luna: Just plug this bad boy in, and this baby will really start some trouble for Ghirahim.

D.J. Dalmatian: Awesome.

Dylan Dalmatian: Oh my Dog, you're giving him that beast?! Think of all the windows that are going to be shattered if he plugs it in.

Lincoln: Relax, Dylan, I was the one who fixed it, so now, no windows are going to be shattered.

Nico: I've seen Lincoln do a lot of work with cars before, but fixing up music equipment is a first for him, so we'll hear how it sounds. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Igor and his friends take down that so-called Mayor once and for all.

Lincoln: Along with destroying his weather machine and bring The Kingdom of Malaria back into the light, and once we get done with him, you're next, Ghirahim.

Greiger: Let's get going.

Sindbad: I hope what we see won't be too bad.

Me: Me too.

We were off.

---

We were flying over to the Kingdom of Malaria which was located in the Swiss Alps.

Nico: So Malaria is in Europe. Wow.

Nicole: Easy to find and easy to learn about.

Crankcase: Here we are!

We arrived in the Kingdom of Malaria and it was a scary and horrifying place and the storm clouds were scary as lightning struck all over the place and the forests were dark, creepy and scary.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: Whoa!

Laney: WOW! This is horrible!

Xenia: Man this is scary!

Me: But it's fitting for the Halloween season.

Nico: I agree there.

Phantom of Vasquez Castle: My kind of place!

Batroc: Let's not judge too quickly.

Me: Yeah. This place is a Cesspool of evil!

Qin: It sure is!

Me: And they want to make doomsday inventions do they?

Laney: Not on our watch!

Lana: It's creepy here.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: It's hard to imagine that King Malbert is behind all this. The people are going to really hate his guts even more. He is the reason why the whole kingdom became so dirt poor.

Nico: No shit there.

Qin: Yeah. We'll start a trade route with Malaria to make it better than ever and help it out.

Nico: Good idea Qin.

Lincoln: And I see that Malbert rebuilt his weather machine.

Me: Boy he sure did. I thought we made sure it was destroyed for good.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: Well now we're going to make sure it's never rebuilt.

Nico: Yep. First lets find Igor. I'm sure he has a plan for all this.

Quasimodo: Thank goodness I'm not an Igor.

Me: No you will never be one Quasimodo. You are too good hearted for that.

Quasimodo smiled at me for that remark.

We went to the castle of Igor.

Totally Spies Alice: For the record, Igor is a name, not a title.

Me: I agree. But to Igor it IS his name. And I'm cool with that.

We walked through the scary forests as the storm raged.

Brittney: Boy this is my kind of place.

Qin: It is a gothic paradise. But this is a false paradise.

Brittney: True.

We got to the castle of Igor.

Me: Here it is.

We went in.

Nico: Wow. Scary place.

Me: Wow. Hello? Anyone here?

Igor then came down.

Igor: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Igor!

Igor came and we shook hands.

Igor: Thank goodness you all made it. I take it you saw that Malbert is back and he rebuilt the weather machine.

Me: We sure did.

Xenia: It's horrible that he wants to have the world submit to evil.

Me: Not while we're here.

Jellax: Where are the others?

Titania: Are they here?

Igor: Yes they are.

Eva, Scamper and Brain came.

Scamper: Hey guys!

Brain: Wow! Awesome you're all here!

Eva: Same here. Awesome having you all here.

Me: Awesome to see you guys again.

Scamper: Malbert is back.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we kinda got that.

Nico: We saw the Weather Machine Rebuilt and Malbert must've brainwashed the citizens again.

Laney: Yeah.

Igor: That's right. I'm not going to let him get away with this.

Me: We all won't.

My dark orb radar went off and then it showed that there was a Dark Orb inside the Weather Machine!

Me: There's a Dark Orb in the Weather Machine!

Nico: So that's what's powering it.

Me: Now I can test my theory on if the Black Gates will erase all the Dark Orbs in the Universe with just one Dark Orb.

Nitro Man: Now, let's not get too hasty. Maybe we should test that theory for when Xehanort shows up again. Which probably won't be until the end of next year.

Me: Nitro Man we haven't destroyed any Dark Orbs in a while. We're seriously slacking off on our biggest mission.

Nitro Man: You're right on that one.

Eli: Yeah. And besides we can't let Xehanort ever come back or have any other villain return.

Me: That's right.

Camie: Yeah. But what are the Dark Orbs?

Me: They are the Fragments of Xehanort's evil essence.

Qin: Yeah it's a long story.

Titanium Titan: But we're in agreement on one thing.

Goldar: The Dark Orb has to go.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: And J.D. is right. We haven't been sticking to our biggest mission. So we need to get to that again.

Me: Right.

Nico: But lets focus on the matter at hand. Igor, we'll gladly help you take down Malbert and destroy his weather machine.

Eli: And the world leaders are going to have one helluva field day hearing about what he is doing.

Igor: And as President of Malaria, he overthrew me and took my position by force and demoted me to Igor again.

We were shocked!

Rubberband Man: Is he also letting in werewolves too?

Igor: No he doesn't have any werewolves. Just the horrible evil inventions that we built in the past to blackmail the world.

Me: The Doomsday invention enterprise is back in business.

Igor: That's right! He lied to everyone and was making the storm clouds to destroy our town.

Me: No way in hell are we going to let him do this again.

Nico: That's for sure. What kind of inventions did he have the evil scientists build?

Igor: Well there's a lot of them.

He showed us blueprints of them:

Robo-Teddy Bear: A black robotic teddy bear with blue eyes and glowing paws.

Plant Dragon: A plant-like dragon with a poisonous green breath.

Blob: A round green bouncy blob.

Electrowatt: A floating electric subject similar to a light bulb.

AMP: An electric worm.

Megawatt: A robotic pink masked subject that looks like a skull with six electric legs.

Robo-Griffin: A flying black robotic griffin with red eyes and propelled motors.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Horrifying!

Qin: No kidding! But the AMP one looks like Plasma Eel.

Qin pulled out the Duel Monster Card for Plasma Eel and it looked 100% identical to it.

Nico: Wow! Very coincidentally perfect match.

Lisa Loud: I was just about to point that out.

Carly Atlas: No offense, Igor. But you're not really villain material.

Igor: What?! Of course I am!

Bui: Then, fall into a rage while looking at us.

Igor tried snarling while going into a homicidal rage but the looks on our faces showed that we weren't convinced.

Me: See?

Igor: Oh you're right. I am not a villain. I'm a hero.

Me: Yes you are and you saved this entire town from having to go through all this. You overthrew Malbert and exposed him to the world for what he really was: A liar and a maniacal tyrannical fiend.

Qin: That's true and you have a heart of gold and you helped Eva here achieve stardom.

Eva: He's right on that.

Scamper: That's right Igor. And you are a great friend too.

Qin: Yep.

Napalm Man: Wait. He still has to pass one more test. Trying to show negative emotions towards us.

Igor: Okay then. (clears throat) I hate you guys!

Our auras weren't flaring up.

Igor: I guess it takes some time to kick in.

Maria: Nope. They kick in immediately

Me: Yeah and you are full of good. So that doesn't effect us.

Qin: Yeah. Malbert's hatred is what will get us going.

Laney: Yep. And he will rue the day he messed with this village.

Camie: Yes he will.

Lana: Yep.

Igor: Can't you guys blast that entire machine down?

Me: No we have to have a plan. We can't let Malbert know we're here until after the entrance we do.

Igor: Okay.

Arbormon: We should start formulating a plan.

Igor: Way ahead of you. (to Scamper and Brain) Pull the switch!

Brain: I call pulling it!

Scamper: Not a chance, Brian!

Brain: My name's not-

Fracture: (groans) You BOTH can pull the switch!

They did so and they showed us a powerful bomb!

Me: Whoa! What is that?

Igor: This is the Sunlight Nova Bomb. We need to put this in the weather machine and then when it explodes it will destroy all the clouds the machine made and it will also destroy the brainwashing made by Malbert.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: You are a genius Igor!

Matoombo: How did you build this thing?!

Igor: It wasn't easy. I put in a bunch of explosives and mixed them in with Tritium and combined it with heliospheric properties.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Matoombo: It sure is! Dr. Octopus would be impressed!

Xenia: He most sure would!

Nathalie Sancoeur: Mayor Andre Bourgeois is a much better mayor.

Me: Yes he is.

Qin: But this is the Kingdom of Malaria and it has a king not a mayor.

Nathalie Sancoeur: Well he still needs to be overthrown.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Now the question is how are we going to this bomb into the weather machine without him noticing?

New Wave: Let's go to where the mayor is right now.

Saleen: Probably where the people here like to gather.

Igor: He's over in the colosseum showing off the inventions to everyone.

Nico: Then while everyone is there we'll use the cover of the shadows to sneak into the weather machine and plant the bomb.

Lincoln: Good idea.

Qin: This kingdom needs to get back into the light.

Xenia: That's right.

Nico: Okay guys, lets do it. J.D. don't detonate the bomb till I give the word.

Me: Yes sir.

Nico: Lets go.

We got the bomb ready and we were off.

Maria: By the way, Onewa, you and Shinnosuke get a chacne to shine today.

Onewa: Oh sweet!

Shinnosuke: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

We flew up to the Weather Machine and me and Eli put the bomb in the reactor.

Me: Okay this should be good.

Eli: Okay.

I pressed the button and it was armed.

Me: Armed and ready.

We went back to everyone.

We regrouped.

Me; Armed and ready boss.

Windsweeper: Entrance time!

Nico: Blow it.

Me: (Puts on Sunglasses) Time for this town to rise and shine.

I pressed the button on the remote.

BEEP!

Malbert: With these inventions…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire weather machine exploded in a massive and incredibly bright flash of fire and light and blew the clouds away and the real sunlight shined in and then it purified the people and made them realize that they were duped! Then the spirits of the Animals of the Elemental Eclipse came and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the arena and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: King Malbert of Malaria you are hereby dethroned!

Malbert: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: That's right you dark loving fiend! Your reign of terror is over!

Electropede: And just to be sure…

Yost Electro: Me and Electropede are sucking out the remaining electricity from the machine!

Malbert: NO! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Qin: You bet we did! You plagued this town with darkness for far too long!

Camie: That's right! It was YOU that killed the crops and made this entire town dirt poor! You poisoned the people with lies and made them think that they need to be evil to live!

Me: But it doesn't work that way! Evil only leads to death! It's good that always makes you live on!

Igor: That's right Malbert! You tricked everyone! But you will not do so with us! Because Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here to save us!

Malbert was ENRAGED!

Malbert: YOU MONSTER FREAKS! I HATE YOU ALL!

Our auras flared up with incredible force!

Me: Now THAT'S more like it!

Shinnosuke: You're under arrest, Malbert!

Drive Type Formula! (Dramatic music, followed by a Formula One car passing by)

Shinnosuke: HENSHIN!

He transformed and he was in his DRIVE FORM!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Laney: Nice!

Malbert: (to Igor) YOU! THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! YOU, THAT WHORE, THAT RABBIT, AND THAT BULKY VENDER LOOKALIKE!

Brain: Bulky Vender?

Kairi: A Bulky Vender is a type of Heartless.

Me: No Malbert! This is all YOUR FAULT! You plunged this entire town into darkness and you made it dirt poor! You made everyone here miserable!

Xenia: YEAH! You are a monster Malbert!

Zhuqiaomon: And now you will pay for your crimes!

Then Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, Ebon, Anti Wanda, Raven Branwen, Rex Goodwin, Dr. Polaris, Black Knight of Merlin, Cyclops (Hercules), Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), Scooby Snax Monster, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Comrade Red, Bassoon Burns, Doc Duodenum, and Evil Aero Man.

Nico: Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, Ebon, Anti Wanda, Raven Branwen, Rex Goodwin, Dr. Polaris, Black Knight of Merlin, Cyclops (Hercules), Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), Scooby Snax Monster, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Comrade Red, Bassoon Burns, Doc Duodenum, and Evil Aero Man.

Me: Glad you guys can make it.

Bonz: We saw the explosion. Are you guys all right?

Me: We're just fine. Just had to clear up some bad weather.

Igor: You guys seriously don't think I'm evil material?

Chemistro: You're more good than evil.

Bonz: In fact, you'd fit more in the Redemption Squad.

Roxy Rocket: Because there's not a mean bone in your body.

Me: That's true Igor. You are fit for the Redemption Squad.

Igor: Thanks guys.

Nergal: (to Nico) We heard you went to another chicken planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Did you keep any?

Me: Yep. It was actually a planet where everything was all whole roasted chickens.

Nergal: wow! Sounds like my kind of planet.

Me: Oh it is.

Then a roar was heard and then we saw Galza's personal transport zord the Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki!

Nico: WHOA! Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki!

Me: I remember that one all too well! That's Galza's personal transport zord, Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki!

Yodonna came out.

Yodonna: Sorry, guys. But we weren't able to shrink Jouki down and give him an AI. I hope you still like the battle against him though!

Sylvia Exetor: No worries but it will still be fun.

Qin: Yes it will.

We got the battles underway.

---

Matau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Terrorsaur, Dino Squad, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Nico's rescue on a Roast Chicken Planet and man were they juicy and tasty!

Chemistro was first.

Chemistro: (to Matau) Nico's rescue was on a Roast Chicken Planet. And man, I bet they were juicy and tasty!

Matau: Oh it was and it was a really awesome and amazing planet!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was! There were piles and piles of roasted chickens all over the place as far as the eye can see!

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was amazing!

Whirlwind: Yeah we all thought it was really cool!

Terrorsaur: It was a really amazing planet to see. And it was tasty too.

Max (Dino Squad): Yeah it was really cool!

Chemistro: Wow that is an awesome planet you guys saw. Lets do it!

Terrorsaur: This is always fun! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Matau summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Uraby! They formed into THE URABY JURASSIC STAFF! They fired waves of wind, energy, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

## Gia Moran, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Airazor, Jack Skellington, Sally, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Battling Another Ultimate Four Arms and meeting a gene-slammer for all the Elemental HERO Neos monsters

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) Nico, Taylor, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Four Arms. And they met a gene-slammer for all the Elemental HERO Neos monsters.

Gia: Yeah that was really awesome and amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was so cool seeing those.

Cozy Glow: Battling them was really cool too.

Hex: It sure was.

Airazor: We all were amazed that Camille has all the powers of the Neos Elemental HERO monsters.

Jack Skellington: Yeah I agree there too.

Sally: Same here.

Bonz: That is true. Lets do it!

Airazor: This is gonna be really fun! Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

She turned into the Yellow Bioman!

Gia summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Malevolent Mech - Goku En and they formed into a ghost flame sword called THE MALEVOLENT FLAME SWORD OF GOKU EN! They fired waves of energy, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Powerpinch, Slender Man, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - Lincolns's rescue at Čachtice Castle in Čachtice, Slovakia

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Čachtice Castle in Čachtice, Slovakia. How was it?

Danny Phantom: It was really cool and awesome! We went to the very castle that was home to Elizabeth Bathory and i was scary.

Princess Luna: It sure was cool and amazing.

Moondust: Loaded with history that dates back to the early 17th Century.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Gari: Scary place too.

Blackout: No kidding there.

Powerpinch: I'll say. Also it's really cool that you have Slender Man himself here in your ranks too.

Roxy Rocket: Yeah he will make a great addition. Lets do it!

Powerpinch: This is always fun and cool! Powerpinch, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Danny summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Emissary of The Afterlife. They formed into a powerful scythe called THE SCYTHE OF AFTERLIFE EMISSARY! They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down.

---

## Blake, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Scorponok, ToQgers, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Meeting a Zombie World Monsters Gene-slammer

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) I heard you guys met a Zombie World Monsters Gene-slammer. That's my kind of Gene Slammer!

Blake: It sure is! And she is an amazing goth girl too.

Sunset Shimmer: She is a slammer of many awesome zombie monsters. So awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And her story is really cool too.

---

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten.

Nico: You got that right. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a burning passion and you said it was from an incident from long ago.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) That's something that I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were outside at Lake Huron, and Lincoln made a cloud of darkness to protect me from the sun's rays, and before any of you ask, I don't have any of the weaknesses of the vampires, just that I don't get a tan like anyone else, I get a nasty sunburn. But, our day was ruined when we heard the loud screech of Lori bellowing from the distance, and when we saw her clear as day, her eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and she had the nerve to blame Lincoln for breaking her phone when she showed us the cracked screen and that he was in her room, and he said he wasn't even in her room at the time, but the bitch was literally insane, and even worse, she got out a knife to stab us with it, and right in front of everyone there. Lincoln and I weren't having it, so we had no choice but to knock some sense into Lori by firing blasts of darkness at her, and I also raised an army of skeletons to really scare Lori bad, and that enabled Lincoln to tie her up in dark energy ropes. We got back home and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to us, and that set Luna off who tried to attack her, but we held her off as we went to Lisa's room, and found out that Lynn smacked into Lori's dresser and that caused Lori's phone to drop to the floor and the screen cracked. Luna wanted to attack Lynn for that, but we saw it was an accident and Lynn meant no harm, so she got grounded for two days, but Lori wasn't, she got grounded for five weeks and her allowance was used to get a new phone.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Looks like Lori made a big mistake messing with you guys that day.

Lincoln: And like Emily said, what Lynn did earlier was an accident, but Luna, knowing Lynn and Lori's previous attempts of trying to kill me, wasn't having any of it. But, we reassured Luna that Lynn was apologetic and she said that it was an accident, and that Lori was already grounded for what she tried to do.

Lily: Which wasn't an easy task, since she never tolerated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's attempts to kill Lincoln, so we had to keep a closer eye on her.

Nico: She is Lincoln's appointed Guardian, and it's her job to protect him, especially from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Yep.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nergal: WOW! Lori sure was an animal because of that dark side of hers!

Sunburn: You're not kidding there!

Right Suzuki: Yeah no kidding! Thank goodness her dark side is gone.

Beast Wars Scorponok: Boy thank goodness is right!

Nergal: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Beast Wars Scorponok: I always love this! Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Blake summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Zombie Werewolf and it formed into a sword of the full moon! It was called THE WEREWOLF FULL MOON SWORD! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Beast Wars Megatron, Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Liberty, Linka, Lyra, Lee, Lucy, Lucille, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - The Art Museum Trip

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff: (to Rarity) How was The Art Museum Trip, lass? Find anything you like?

Rarity: Oh I most certainly did. I found the amazing works of Leonardo Da Vinci and Vincent Van Gogh to be absolutely fabulous and they gave me more ideas for my next fashion line.

Sweetie Belle: It's all absolutely amazing!

Gill Grunt: All of those paintings were absolutely amazing.

Beast Wars Megatron: Ah yes they are all amazing pieces of beautiful art.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Laney: I love going to the art museum because it always gives me awesome ideas.

Lori: It's all literally amazing too.

Leni: Yeah it's totes amazing.

Luna: It sure is rockin dudes.

Luan: It sure is ART-ful! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Most of the group laughed but the rest of her siblings groaned in annoyance.

Duff Killigan: (LAUGHS) Aye that was great lass!

Lynn: But the museum all was a great place.

Liberty: It sure was awesome and fun to see.

Lyra: I agree too and it's awesome.

Lee: Yeah it's cool though.

Lucy: I think it's a cool and fun place to visit to get some inspiration for my poems.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It's amazing to see lads.

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: It's beautiful too.

Lola: Yes it is.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Lily: Yep.

Duff Killigan: It sure is laddies. Lets do it!

Beast Wars Megatron: This is gonna be cool. Megatron, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and he was ready!

Rarity summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and they formed into a Sword of Sapphire and it was called THE SAPPHIRE PEGASUS SWORD! They fired waves of elements and smashed him down.

---

## Lily Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Razorclaw (Beast Wars), Alien Rangers, Rubberband Man and Inque VS Ebon - The Mascots were well behaved

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) The Mascots were well behaved. I expected them to make a scene.

Lily Loud: So did all of us. But they knew not to do shenanigans in a museum like that.

Fluttershy: But they did a good job in that museum. It was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was great to see them behave.

Stealth El: Yeah thank goodness.

Razorclaw: I agree there too.

Aurico: Same here too.

Ebon: It's good they did. Lets do it!

Razorclaw: I am always ready for this. Razorclaw, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Lily summoned Titania and merged Hermos with Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus and they formed into a powerful and deadly ocean sword. It was called THE DAEDALUS SWORD OF THE OCEAN DRAGON! They fired waves of energy and leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Loni, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rampage (Beast Wars), Pinky & The Brain, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - The Kingdom of Malaria is a really CREEPY place!

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) The Kingdom of Malaria is a really CREEPY place! And I know what Malaria really means!

Loni: You're not kidding there either.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah and it's also the name of a horrible disease too.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there too.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Rampage: Yeah this place is a dark storm of awful crime.

Pinky: I thought it was a disease.

BLANG!

Brain bashed Pinky on the head with a tire iron.

Pinky laughed crazily.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: No you moron. It means that the town is having problems.

Anti-Wanda: I agree there y'all. Lets do it!

Rampage: With pleasure! Rampage, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Loni summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Headless Knight and they formed into a sword of fiends! It as called The HEADCHOPPER BLADE! They fired waves of metal, gears, magic and lightning and smashed her down.

## Lars, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sea Clamp, Ram Horn, Cicadacon, Robin Hood (Disney), Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Hard to imagine that Malaria went from a beautiful prosperous place to a creepy dark and gloomy storm hole

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) It's Hard to imagine that Malaria went from a beautiful prosperous place to a creepy dark and gloomy storm hole. And in addition, it's a Disneyland for Evil Scientists!

Lars: That is putting it mildly. What is happening here to this place is incomprehensibly bad.

Twilight Sparkle: and all because of the mayor.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah what is happening here is horrible.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there. It's horrible.

Sea Clamp: It's absolutely genius that the Mayor is using a weather machine to make storm clouds to make the town dark.

Ram Horn: It sure is. And he wants Malaria to prosper by turning it into a hellhole.

Cicadacon: Yeah no kidding there. It's crazy!

Robin Hood: Boy it sure is!

Raven Branwen: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

Sea Clamp: I agree. Lets merge into Tripredacus!

They transformed and did so!

Lars summoned King Basilisk and merged Hermos with Umbral Soul and they formed a powerful Umbra Sword! It was called UMBRA SWORD OF DARKNESS! They fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed her down.

## Brittney Knudson, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Prowl, Ironhide, Silverbolt, Megaforce Rangers, Gabriel Agreste and Nathalie Sancoeur VS Rex Goodwin of the Condor - The Mayor is responsible for making Malaria a nightmarish place!?

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) The Mayor is responsible for making Malaria a nightmarish place!? Politics can be a bad thing sometimes!

Brittney: Yeah politics can be a really bad thing! That power can go to your head and mess you up.

Princess Celestia: It sure can.

King Solar: But at least J.D. would never be like that.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Same here as well.

Spotlight: I agree there as well.

Prowl (Beast Wars): Yeah no kidding there.

Ironhide (Beast Wars): I agree too.

Silverbolt (Eagle): I agree too.

Troy: Yeah no kidding.

Rex Goodwin: I agree too. Lets do it!

Prowl: Merge into Magnaboss!

They transformed and did so.

Brittney summoned Umbra and merged Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and it formed into a violet flame sword of the Condor! It was called THE SWORD OF THE SUN GOD CONDOR! They fired waves of purple fire and light and smashed him down.

---

## Jessica Shannon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tigatron, Nemo, Camille, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - The Mayor just bought himself a nasty Recall Election!

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) The Mayor just bought himself a nasty Recall Election! Any suggestions on his replacement?

Jessica Shannon: Well I'm no expert on Politics but I would say that Igor would make a good replacement. Also Eva is really awesome too. Especially when she dances and sings Tomorrow by Annie.

Dr. Polaris: Ah that song always brings back so many memories. Good times.

Applejack: (Laughs) Yeah that is awesome.

Apple Bloom: It sure is awesome.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Tigatron: (Chuckles) Yes it sure is a cute song and Eva has a great voice too.

Nemo: She sure does.

Camille: I agree there too.

: Yes she sure does have a great career ahead of her. Lets do it!

Tigatron: I agree there. Tigatron, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Jessica summoned Forest Queen Diana and merged Hermos with Pheromone Wasp and they formed into a sword called THE WASP STINGSWORD! They fired waves of earth, rock, apples, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

## Sir George VS Black Knight of Merlin

Black Knight of Merlin was next.

Black Knight of Merlin: Amazing how there was a planet made of roasted chickens.

Sir George: Yes meals fit for a viking.

Sir George merged Hermos with Rose, Warrior of Revenge and it formed into a sword of fire and flowers. It was called THE ROSE OF VENGEANCE SWORD! He fired waves of fire and roses and smashed him down.

## Huanglongmon VS Cyclops (Hercules)

Cyclops was next.

Cyclops: Boy that roasted chicken planet sounded awesome.

Huanglongmon: Oh it sure was!

Huanglongmon merged Hermos with Master of The Flaming Dragonswords and he got a powerful dragonsword of fire. It was called THE DRAGON SWORD OF THE INFERNO! He fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Hannah Montgomery the Ancient Fairy Dragon Gene-Slammer and Luna (5D's) VS The Cyborg Rangers

---

The Cyborg Rangers were next.

Hannah Montgomery: This is gonna be fun!

Luna: It always is!

Cyborg Ranger Red: (Techno voice) Human rangers are no match for Cyborg Rangers. You will all be terminated.

Hannah Montgomery: We'll see about that.

Hannah merged Hermos with Ancient Fairy Dragon and they formed an awesome Fairy Sword! It was called THE FAIRY DRAGONSTORM SWORD! They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Owl (Winnie the Pooh) VS Owl (Stellaluna)

---

Owl (Stellaluna) was next.

Owl (Stellaluna): Boy Malaria is sure creepy.

Owl (Winnie the Pooh): I say now. It sure is.

Owl merged Hermos with Hunter Owl and it formed into an Owl Sword called THE OWL OF THE HUNT SWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Sissi Delmas and Brynja VS Scooby Snax Monster

---

The Scooby Snax Monster was next.

Scooby Snax Monster: (Snarls)

Sissi: Ready Brynja?

Brynja: Yes I sure am!

Sissi merged Hermos B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 and it turned into A powerful blaster! It was called THE MK-2 DRAGON BLASTER! They fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Brynja Heringsdötir VS The Yoshi's Island Guys

---

Brynja was looking for her archenemies. And then 6 figures came out and they were the Guys of Yoshi's Island! They were Shy Guy, Bandit, Slugger, Pitcher, Zeus and Dancing Spear Guy!

Brynja: I got the Guys of Yoshi's Island now! Wow!

Shy Guy: That's right.

Bandit: You got anything on you? I'll take it!

Brynja: Bring it on!

She went at them and kicked and pulverized them all over and then punched them in their faces and smashed them down. They got up and Brynja merged Hermos with Tanngrisnir of the Nordic Beasts and they formed into THE MJÖLNIR OF THE NORDIC WRATH OF TANNGRISNIR! She fired waves of lightning and smashed them down.

---

Pyris the Ignis VS The Ghost of Elias Kingston

---

The Ghost of Elias Kingston was next.

Elias Kingston: This will always be fun.

Pyris: It sure will be fun.

She merged Hermos with Neo Spacian Flare Scarab and it formed into a powerful Beetle Scythe of Fire! It was called THE FLARE SCARAB SCYTHE! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Blossom VS Comrade Red

---

Comrade Red was next.

(RUSSIAN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) Ah Blossom of the Powerpuff Girls! It is time for me and my most powerful comrades to show you who will be big boss of entire world. First I will be crushing you! Then I shall be ruling all that we are seeing!

Blossom: We'll see about that comrade!

Blossom merged Hermos with Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Elephant and she got powerful gauntlets with elephant heads on them! They were called THE ELEPHANT FIRESTORM FISTS! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down!

Miku Hatsune VS Bassoon Burns

Bassoon Burns was next.

Bassoon Burns: (TOOTS LIKE A STEAM WHISTLE) Hope you're ready for me!

Mike Hatsune: Oh I'm always ready!

She merged Hermos with Exarion Universe and it formed into a Sword of The Stars! It was called THE EXARION UNIVERSE STARSTORM SWORD! She danced and fired waves of fire and stars and smashed him down.

Rita the Cat VS Doctor Duodenum

Doctor Duodenum was next.

Doc Duodenum: (SPEAKS IN FART)

Rita: You know I don't speak in fart.

She merged Hermos with Hieracosphinx and she got an awesome eagle sphinx staff! It was called The HIERACOSPHINX STONE STAFF! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kurano Kiriha VS Evil Aero Man

Evil Aero Man was next.

Evil Aero Man: Hope you can keep up with me.

Kurano Kiriha: Oh I plan to.

She merged Hermos with Destruction Cyclone and they formed into a powerful Wind Sword! It was called The DESTRUCTIVE CYCLONIC BLADE! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down

---

Sylvia Exetor the Vampire Bat Gene-slammer VS Yodonna

---

Yodonna was next.

Yodonna: What did you think of the Smog Jouki?

Sylvia Exetor: It's really amazing. And I remember from Nico that it was Galza's Personal Transport Zord too.

Yodonna: It is. But today I'm driving it for the rangers battle.

Sylvia Exetor: That makes sense.

Yodonna: Yep. Lets do it!

Sylvia merged Hermos with Vampire Bat and it formed into a Bat Sword! It was called THE NOCTURNAL NIGHTMARE OF THE VAMPIRE BAT SWORD!

Sylvia Exetor: Now this is cool! But it sounds redundant since I am the gene-slammer of the Vampire Bat.

Yodonna: It does sound redundant huh?

Sylvia fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Bridget Branley, Himiko Toga and Sunset Shimmer VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont

---

Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont was next.

Reika Hanehara: It's just hard to imagine that your friend Mesa Florence went through so much because of her mother. Why in the world would she do this to her?

Bridget Branley: (Flares up Fire Aura) She let her own fear and religious beliefs consume her to the point where it would destroy her sanity completely beyond all form of repair. Because of what happened she is now declared tragically incurable.

Himiko Toga: She is totally too far gone. There is nothing that can be done to cure her.

Sunset Shimmer: She broke the sacred bond between mother and daughter and she is now cursed in an eternal sleep. She'll be like that till she is dead.

Reika Hanehara: Fear causes a lot of people to do crazy things. But I feel bad for Mesa's mother. Lets do it!

Reika turned into the Heat Dopont and Bridget merged Hermos with Evil HERO Inferno Wing and she got a powerful Inferno Sword. It was called THE INFERNO WING SWORD! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Ashley Aella, Ibara Shiozaki and Vorzahk VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont.

---

Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont was next.

Maria S. Cranberry: I heard there was an incident in Thanksgiving last year where this girls mother fed her a tapeworm to help her lose weight. Is that true?

Ashley Aella: (Flares Up Wind Aura) It sure is. Lincoln told me all about it. Helena's own mother tried to kill her!

Maria S. Cranberry: Why would she do that!?

Ibara Shiozaki: She wanted to "Help Her Lose Weight" but she was trying to kill her!

Vorzahk: That was sick!

Maria S. Cranberry: NO KIDDING! What kind of a monster would do that to their own children!? Lets do it! (TURNS INTO THE CYCLONE DOPANT!

Ashley Aella merged Hermos with Storm Neos and she got powerful and awesome Storm Claws! They were called THE STORM NEOS WIND CLAWS! They fired waves of energy and wind and smashed her down.

---

Brooke Hudson, Kaina Tsutsumi and Bordakh VS Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant.

---

Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant was next.

Ken Ashiwara: I heard that Megan Kiraton was forced to kill her own mother at the command by her father right?

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) Yeah that really happened! What he did to her really devastated her! She was crying hard for days because of it. What he did was completely unforgivable to the Nth Degree!

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah no kidding there! What he did was totally unforgivable!

Bordakh: Yeah that guy was a monster!

Ken Ashiwara: He sure was! At least he got what was coming to him! Lets do it! (Turns into the TRIGGER DOPANT!) Game Start!

Brooke merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Bubbleman and got a powerful bubble blaster. It was called THE BUBBLE DRAGON STORM BLASTER! She fired waves of bubbles and smashed him down and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down too.

---

Allira Cristant, Camie and Zadakh VS Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant.

---

Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopont was next.

Gozo: I heard that there was a girl named Isabella and that this girl named Mia burned down her whole home and made her homeless. Is that true?

Allira Cristant: (Flares Up Crystal Aura) Every word of it. Mia hated all rich people with a vengeance and wanted nothing more than to destroy everything they have and own and want to make them suffer penniless.

Camie: Yeah what a heartless monster!

Zadakh: And now she is burning in hell forever!

Gozo: Good riddance. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO METAL DOPANT)

Allira merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Gaia and it formed into a big warhammer and it was called THE GAIA ELEMENTAL WARHAMMER! They fired waves of crystal and energy and smashed him down!

---

Bronte Elektra, Kaoruko Awata and Nuurakh VS Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant

---

Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant was next.

Kyosei Izumi: I heard years ago that J.D. brought down a massive human trafficking ring orchestrated by a girls parents and the girl was pregnant at 14.

Bronte Elektra: (Flares up Lightning Aura) You heard right. Her name is Kida and her parents were the masterminds of a massive multi trillion dollar sex trafficking ring. They got eternity in federal prison.

Kaoruko: Good riddance.

Nuurakh: Yeah! Anyone that does stuff like that is pure evil.

Kyosei Izumi: You got that right. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO LUNA DOPANT)

Bronte merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Sparkman and she got a powerful lightning sword! It was called THE SPARKMAN THUNDERSTRIKE SWORD! They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

June Carrington, Sirius and Rorzakh VS Kamen Rider Eternal

---

Katsumi was next.

Katsumi: Boy June it's hard to imagine that you lived for over 200,000 years.

June Carrington: I know and I have seen everything that went down over the millennia throughout all of history and it was all amazing and incredible.

Katsumi: It sure is amazing. I heard from Vypra that Anna Anyapova's sister Tanya is totally screwed up because she was a star and it went to her head.

June Carrington: You heard right. Anna was the true singer and her sister Tanya had a voice that sounded like a bunch of nails being scraped across a chalkboard by a monkey. Ever since she was exposed, Tanya has hated Anna's guts and she was made into a complete and total outcast.

Sirius: Yeah no kidding there. What she did is pure evil!

Rorzakh: Yeah no kidding there. She deserves to be turned into a solid gold statue.

Katsumi: You said it! Lets do it!

ETERNAL!

Katsumi: Hen-shin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL!

June merged Hermos with Legendary Knight Hermos and it formed into a powerful dragonic version of Hermos's Sword of Renewal! It was called THE DRAGON SWORD OF ETERNAL RENEWAL!

June Carrington: WHOA!

Kamen Rider Eternal: Wow! That is amazing!

June Carrington: Wow! It sure is!

She had the sword absorb the power of Ice Master! And it formed the blade into a SNOWFLAKE SWORD! She fired waves of ice and blasted him all over. They fired waves of energy and smashed him down!

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki

---

Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki was next.

Nico: First ever megazord we faced like this. Here we go.

Nico teleported and went into it and in the control room he opened its safe and in it was some brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Signers:

For the Signers: hand-cannon Blasters named Crimson Dragon Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they have colors that match the color schemes of the Signer Dragons with elemental forces on the blasters and with the glyph of The Crimson Dragon etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They were enveloped in jewels and they transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from behind them and a cluster of crystal formed too! They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: Nice! Lets do it! And then maybe we can reprogram this zord to be on our side.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI MEGABLAST!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they blasted the zord down and it was knocked out.

Nico: YEAH! Darkness Megabeast Mecha Smog Jouki You have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Me: Time to crown a king!

Emma: Calling Eva a whore is just low!

Tsukasa: Now, you're gonna be taught a lesson!

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Purple and Daiki summoned Clones of the Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SCIENCE PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dynaman!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and the Timerangers And the Build, Drive, Zero One, Kabuto, Zi-O, Decade, Gaim and Ex-Aid Riders!

Nico: Nice!

Maria: And now for this. You don't know what mad scientists look like!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (Turns Dial) MAD SCIENTIST FORCE!

She summoned Kaos, Professor XXXL, Technus and Mandark.

Kaos: This will be good!

Me: Yep.

We went at Malbert! We punched and pulverized and smashed him all over.

Quadore, Lystone, and Lomma blasted and smashed him.

Dirt Boss, Esmeralda, Highbrow and Kablamica used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Highbrow's Acid Rainmaker Missiles, and Kablamica and Esmeralda's powers 100-fold. And had Dirt Boss get shoulder cannons!

Dirt Boss and Esmeralda: DIRT DOG PARIS ATTACK!

Highbrow and Kablamica Warrior: MAGISWORD ACID BLAST!

W Kamen Power of Wind and Whirlwind: W WHIRLWIND FURY!

Undead Avenger Power and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE UNDEAD SHOWER!

Earth Wrecking Fury and Batroc: LEAPING EARTH BOULDERS!

Light Detective Force and Titania: LIGHT SMASHING PUNCHER!

Ice and Water X-Men Force and Titanium Titan: TITANIUM BUTTSMASHING BLAST!

Storm Hawks of Fire and Carly Atlas: ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD FLIGHT BLAST!

Wood of Life from FernGully and Arbormon: WOOD LIFE STORM!

Darkness of Manhattan and Tri Klops: EYES OF FURY BLAST!

Heroes of U.A. Tech and New Wave: WATER OF DEATH DELUGE!

Sports of The Voltron Force and Electropede: LIGHTNING SPORT STORM!

Sword of the Sky and Yost Vulture: SKY VULTURE FURY!

Sailor Force of The Roaring Ocean Snake and Sindbad: SAILOR SNAKE STORM!

Ghost Fury and Phantom of Vasquez Castle: PHANTOM FURY BLAST!

Apocalyptic Nightmare Survivors and Jellax: SLIME OF THE APOCALYPSE BLAST!

Angel of Origami and Goldar: GOLDAR LASER FORCE!

Saiyan Fighter Power and Bui: SAIYAN SPIRIT FURY BLAST!

Pterodactyl Fury Sky and Fracture: PTERODACTYL FURY FRACTURE STORM!

Butterfly Force and Evil Strike Man: BASEBALL STRIKE FORCE BLAST!

Winged Mermaid Might and Saleen: WINGED MERMAID FURY BLAST!

Silent Strong One and Yost Electro: LIGHTNING FORCE BURST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura. MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF HONESTY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin

Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN FIRE OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON FIRE OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Tarantulas, Igor, Eva, Starlight Glimmer, me, Nico, Eli and Maria: HORROR FURY MEGA BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: WEREWOLF!

Jessica Kaios: MONSTER FIRE STYLE: DRAGON!

Yuna Kamihara: MONSTER WATER STYLE: LOCH NESS MONSTER!

Makoto Nanaya: MONSTER WIND STYLE: CHIMERA!

Toph: MONSTER EARTH STYLE: CYCLOPS!

Sari Sumdac: MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBIRD!

Shantae: MONSTER MAGIC STYLE: DJINN!

Akko: MONSTER STAR STYLE: WITCH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said monsters!

Lincoln and his harem: MONSTER FINAL SMASH: MONSTER MASH!

They summoned monster to attack!

The blasts all hit him and smashed him down and we tied him up.

Lincoln: Your days of keeping Malaria in darkness are over, Mayor.

Nico: You're never hurting anyone ever again. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Ghirahim to deal with, and that psychotic bastard should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me, D.J. Dalmatian!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around

Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

D.J. Dalmatian: (Growls) And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. You can come out now, Ghirahim.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Ghirahim, and he's still furious at what D.J. Dalmatian did in destroying him last year.

Nico: Damn, after what you did in destroying him last year, you've really pissed him off, D.J.

Ghirahim: You fools have ruined everything, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I would've finally killed Link and his friends, and now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Erica Mizasama: That's never going to happen, and now, your days of causing havoc are about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Erica Mizasama's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and water angels, she unholstered her massive Eria the Water Charmer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ghirahim, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and water angels with every step.

Erica Mizasama: Ghirahim, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Link and his friends, you're nothing more than a monster and a dark shadow who's plagued Hyrule for the last time, and for that, you will pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Erica Mizasama was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves and stars surrounding the vortex, there were sea creatures, water angels, and Eria the Water Charmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Erica Mizasama emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Erica Mizasama grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes, and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and water angels surrounding her, she has the Water Kanji in the hands of Eria the Water Charmer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Eria the Water Charmer with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Erica Mizasama has on an aqua blue sleeveless blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is Eria the Water Charmer with water waves surrounding it. Suddenly, Erica Mizasama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Erica Mizasama has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Erica Mizasama's massive Eria the Water Charmer-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Eria the Water Charmer's Maelstrom Charmer Greatsword of Water Charmer Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Eria the Water Charmer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large aqua blue angel heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large aqua blue gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Eria the Water Charmer's head with dark blue gems for eyes and an aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Eria the Water Charmer that said, "Erica Mizasama, Gene-Slammer of Eria the Water Charmer, Powerful Master of Water, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Bolhofner, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, Sea Creatures, and Water Angels"

エリカ・ミザサマ、ジーン・スラマー・エリア・ザ・ウォーター・チャーマー、強力な水のマスター、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ボルホフナーのスマッシャーと軽蔑者、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力驚くほど強力な教師の生徒であり、水、星、海の生き物、水の天使の達人

Erica Mizasama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM STAR WATER CHARMER ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM WATER CHARMER JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM WATER CHARMER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Erica Mizasama's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ghirahim saw it, he fell into a dark rage and ran at her to kill her, but Erica Mizasama fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels at Ghirahim and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Wicked, Erica Mizasama's transformed.

D.J. Dalmatian: And now, it's my turn to transform, and I've had it with you to last an eternity, Ghirahim.

Suddenly, something within D.J. Dalmatian's mind snapped as memories of Ghirahim's crimes rushed through his head as his crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and he was surrounded by a black and crimson red energy aura with crimson red fire, soundwaves, music notes, and Dalmatians, he unholsters his Defender of Camden Town sword from his back, and as he approached Ghirahim, he left black and crimson red energy, crimson red fire, soundwaves, music notes, and Dalmatians with every step.

D.J. Dalmatian: You're like a massive headache that just won't go away, Ghirahim, even after I kicked your butt. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) And I meant every word that I said about you last year, your crimes against Skyloft, along with your completely crazed desire to resurrect Demise by sacrificing Zelda has gone way too far, but to come back again even after I sent you to Oblivion for every last one of your crimes… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE GODFORSAKEN LINE TOO MANY, GHIRAHIM, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL, AND THIS TIME, YOU'RE NEVER EVER COMING BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Nico: Whoa!

Dolly Dalmatian: Oh man, D.J.'s now lost his cool, and he's really let his fury out.

Me: It's well-deserved for all the crimes that Ghirahim has committed, and now, he's about to get his eardrums shattered for life for this.

Eli: HIT THE DECK! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We also ran for cover, as D.J. Dalmatian screamed like a mad dog and let out a primal scream of rage. And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and crimson red energy with crimson red fire, soundwaves, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there's a Dalmatian running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, D.J. Dalmatian emerged, but he was changed forever.

D.J. Dalmatian grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has crimson red highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon crimson red eyes and a black and crimson red fire, soundwaves, music notes, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a Dalmatian with the Sound Kanji in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Sound and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with crimson red gems on the gold music notes and crimson red crystal links and a crimson red Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The

Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Sound and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his red choker with music record tag pendant around his neck, D.J. Dalmatian has on a black tank top with crimson red phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with music notes and soundwaves on the coattails and on the back is a Dalmatian surrounded by music notes and soundwaves on the back. Suddenly, D.J. Dalmatian felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, D.J. Dalmatian's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and crimson red energy with crimson red fire, soundwaves, music notes, and Dalmatians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Musical Dalmatian's Musical Soundwave Greatsword of Musical Crimson Red Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a music note etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with crimson red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large crimson red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold Dalmatian head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Dalmatian that said, "D.J. Dalmatian, Music Maestro of The Dalmatian Family, Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Hero of

Camden Town, Destroyer of Ghirahim, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Music, Crimson Red Fire, and Sound"

ディスクジョッキーダルメシアン、ダルメシアン家の音楽マエストロ、九十九 人兄弟の兄弟、デリラとダグ ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン タウンの英雄、ギラヒムの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしくて力強い驚くほどパワフルな教師の生徒であり、音楽、真紅の火、音の達人

D.J. Dalmatian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM MUSICAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE HOPE!

We were amazed by D.J. Dalmatian's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Ghirahim saw it, he went crazy, but D.J. got out the amp Luna gave him and when he plugged in his keyboard and played, it unleashed a wave of powerful music which sent him flying, and D.J. also fires a powerful crimson red energy blast with crimson red fire, music notes, soundwaves, and Dalmatians at Ghirahim and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, and he was mega pissed off.

PERSONA 5: STRIKERS OST - DAREDEVIL

Nico: Holy guacamole, D.J. Dalmatian's transformed!

Lincoln: Yep, and he looks like he's a true Angel of Musical Justice, and Erica, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Erica Mizasama: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Water Charmer Angel and Divine Maelstrom Water Charmer Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Erica.

D.J. Dalmatian: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Firestorm Music Dalmatian and Divine Musical Soundwave Fire Hope) **Your days of causing havoc are done, Ghirahim, I hope you're ready to have your eardrums shattered forever!**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Erica Mizasama, and D.J. Dalmatian also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing havoc and chaos in Hyrule are all over, Ghirahim, and now, it's time for you to die.

Erica Mizasama, Lincoln, and D.J. Dalmatian went after Ghirahim, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, black and crimson red energy, soundwaves, music notes, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Dalmatians, and Mermaids at Ghirahim, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing Ghirahim off as his true nature was finally let loose, but Erica Mizasama, Lincoln, and D.J. Dalmatian were just getting started, as D.J. Dalmatian fired two sound orbs, which were on both sides of his face and facing both of his ears, and they fired two loud soundwaves, which blew Ghirahim's eardrums out of his head, and his ears were bleeding badly, and he covered his ears. Suddenly, two beams of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Erica Mizasama, it was known as Eria the Water Charmer's Sea Maelstrom and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's aqua blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Water Angel, and Eria the Water Charmer surrounded by water etched on the sides, and an aqua blue gem on the top of the blaster, and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for D.J. Dalmatian, it was known as Crimson Red Music Firestorm Dalmatian and it's modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark Blaster, but it's crimson red with soundwaves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Dalmatian surrounded by music notes etched on the side, and a crimson red gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Erica Mizasama, and D.J. Dalmatian fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, black and crimson red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Ghirahim, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Ghirahim's spirit appeared and Erica Mizasama, Lincoln, and D.J. Dalmatian fired three black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Ghirahim and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he hurt. We cheered wildly for what Erica Mizasama, Lincoln, and D.J. Dalmatian did to Ghirahim as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Erica Mizasama and D.J. Dalmatian are permanent, and D.J. Dalmatian threw up the goats in victory.

D.J. Dalmatian: Good riddance forever, Ghirahim, and don't you dare come back!

Erica Mizasama: You got that right. And I want to thank you and D.J. for helping me destroy Ghirahim, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Erica.

D.J. Dalmatian then came back to us, and suddenly, Erica Mizasama wraps her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Erica Mizasama's face, they kissed passionately as Erica Mizasama's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Eria the Water Charmer flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Erica Mizasama came back to us, as the display and Eria the Water Charmer vanished.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call one awesome three-against-one musical battle, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and D.J. really let that lunatic have it, and it was definitely a repeat of what he did to Ghirahim last year.

D.J. Dalmatian: Either way, I'm just glad that we're rid of Ghirahim for good.

Nico: You said it. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, hmm. Ooh, now here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Rainbow Overdragon?

We gasped.

Nico: The powerful Duel Monster that's a result of the fusion of the Seven Crystal Beasts?! (Smirks) Now, that's a really powerful one.

Ebon: And so ends Malbert's reign.

Anti Wanda: You said it!

Raven Branwen: Now, we can make sure the remaining inventions are used for good.

Rex Goodwin: And a new king can be elected.

Dr. Polaris: But who can it be?

Me: Who else?

We looked at Igor.

Me: He was made the king and now he will return this village to what it was before Malbert.

Igor: That's right. Thank you guys. Thank you for saving all of us from a dark fate.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Malbert will be perfect for the Neptune Prison for Traitors.

Qin: Yep.

Igor: (To the viewers) If you want to be a scientist only do it for good and not evil.

Me: You got that right. Good advice.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone! WE saved Malaria and freed everyone from Malbert.

Eli: We sure did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Igor from 2008 is one of my favorites and it was so awesome and cool and amazing.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Taylor (Loud House), Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Cheetor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Paleozoic World and we're going to battle the Vengeance Express Kids as they are on the warpath to kill the Eds. But we have a really nasty surprise in store for them and we're going to also meet gene-slammers for the Paleozoic Monsters next. They are for Paleozoic Dinomischus, Cambroraster, Marrella, Canadia, Olenoides, Anomalocaris, Leanchoilia, Pikaia, Hallucigenia, Opabinia and Eldonia. They are the Paleozora Sisters - Penelope, Pamela, Pima, Puma, Penny, Annie, Aylene, Aniya, Alexandria, Allia and Alice Paleozora. Nico's partners from Science Class and awesome paleontologists that know so much about dinosaurs and more. The match-up scene is for Honika Honouka, Gene-Slammer of Hiita the Fire Charmer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Fawful, and since The Dimitri Trio were the ones who destroyed Fawful last year, they're also joining in the fight as well, and they're also going to explode with rage and transform when they see him again. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Old Bell Inn in Derby, England, where this historical inn has numerous ghost stories and tales from its 350-year history, and it's also the place where Mary Queen of Scots spent her last night before her execution in 1573. Now, Lincoln and his group are going to help the spirits of The Old Bell Inn rest in peace. And we're going to meet a Rainbow Overdragon and Seven Crystal Beasts Fusion Gene-Slammer named Serenity Lexington, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and his classmate from Math. When she was eleven, she had only a few days left to live because of a fatal disease and the scientists used a very dangerously risky procedure to cure her: by curing her with infusing the powerful life energy and the healing powers of the Rainbow Overdragon and the Seven Crystal Beasts. Her risky procedure was a success, and as a result, she gains beautiful angel wings and the powers of the Rainbow Overdragon, along with the powers of the seven Crystal Beasts, and she'd become a very powerful and formidable fighter and warrior, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion, because it was revealed that Lisa, who was under the control of that evil, heartless, emotionless Dark Side of hers, was the one responsible for giving Serenity that incurable disease, but when Lincoln found out, he was really furious and when Serenity found out, she ferociously pummeled Lisa, and after he and Serenity told his parents of what Lisa did, Lisa got the stiffest punishment for her heartless deed that almost cost Serenity her life: she was grounded for twenty-eight weeks and had her sent to Aunt Ruth's where she had to eat moldy pudding and do Aunt Ruth's chores. Get ready for an awesome Halloween Adventure as we go and meet Hannah and the Scary Godmother and we're going to teach her bully cousin a lesson he will never forget. We're going to make that bully pay for everything he did.

See you all later.

# HALLOWEEN WITH SCARY GODMOTHER

SCARY IS RIGHT! This is a Pre-Halloween Adventure.

---

Walking through Paleozoic World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Taylor (Loud House), Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Scorponok, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another and amazingly awesome rescue.

Felicia Wittebane: Wow! So this is Paleozoic World!

Qin: Yep. This is one of our most amazing zoos we made here.

Me: We made this zoo for all the creatures from over the course of 710 million years. After Isla Nublar exploded due to a massive and huge Volcanic Eruption and sunk into the ocean.

Nico: We sure did.

Laney: Yeah that was intense.

Twilight Sparkle: It still is a really intense and awesome place.

Alexis Rhodes: It's always fun to come here though.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Alexis.

Alexis Rhodes: Anytime Nico. It'll be so awesome to help you guys out in this rescue even thought I'm always with you guys.

Me: But it's still cool though.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Alexis, are you glad you and Jaden are married after all this time?

Alexis: We haven't been made officially wedded yet. But we will be. Me and Jaden have gotten engaged.

Nico: Oh. Well it will be official soon.

Qin: Yeah it sure will.

Xenia: And it will be awesome to see and look forward to.

Alexis: It sure will.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (laughs) And to think Jaden didn't know what fiance means!

Alexis: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Qin: Yeah.

Jaden: But it's cool. I do know what it means now.

Laney: Yep.

Me: I still am very happy for Jaden and Alexis too.

Nico: Same here.

Sunset Shimmer: We all are.

Nico: It's good to finally have Igor on the team.

Me: It sure is and Malaria is now a much better place without Malbert running it.

Qin: That's for sure.

Xenia: Boy he was really causing terror and fear in that place.

Me: And he was going to use evil inventions on the world if they didn't pay up.

Laney: Yeah no kidding! That is extortion on a grand scale.

Alexis: It sure is.

Nico: All the other evil inventions have been destroyed.

Me: Yeah and we rebuilt them and reprogramed them for good.

Qin: We sure did and we destroyed that weather control machine.

Xenia: And the best part is we destroyed another Dark Orb.

Camie: We sure did.

Laney: Good riddance.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: Yep. We need to do that again. We're slacking off on our biggest mission.

Nico: You're not kidding there.

Nico: Igor really is a nice guy.

Me: He sure is.

Lincoln: Yep. He is also a great inventor too. He made that awesome Solar Nova Bomb and he made awesome friends like Brain, Scamper and Eva.

Laney: He sure did. I think it's awesome too.

Lana: They sure are awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Alexis: Scamper and Brain are so funny too.

Aylene C.: Yeah they sure are funny.

Nico: Paleozoic world looks amazing as always.

Me: It's always fun and cool too.

Rarity: Oh it most always is darlings.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: I love coming here. It's always for so much fun and cool excitement.

Himiko: It sure is.

Nico: Almost like Jurassic World.

Me: Yep. Except with creatures that lived during the Paleozoic Era and Cenozoic Era too.

Camie: Yeah.

But then we saw 6 figures approaching.

Me: Uh oh. Vengeance Express 6 at 3:00.

Dark Sarah: "Ed! You give Jimmy his candy back!"

Dark Rolf: "You have made a mockery of Rolf's fungal festivity!"

Dark Jonny: [holding Plank in the air] "Plank's pressing charges, you bully!"

Dark Kevin: "Who's coughing up to fix my bike?"

Dark Rolf: "Rolf wants the doggy doo-doo suit Ed-boy!"

Dark Kevin: "And I get the has-been rock star."

Dark Jimmy: "Oh, I'm gonna give 'em such a pinch!"

Dark Nazz: "Dude, count me in!"

Me: Oh great! Not these six again! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Sougo: You guys aren't laying a finger on the Eds!

Armor Time! (Sword Form standby music) Sword Form! Den-O!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) We'll give you a workout!

GeizRevive Goretsu! (Flames burning)

Sougo got Den O Armor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Qin: And it's going to hurt!

Me: Now time to use comedy shenanigans! (Pulls out Wonder Ride Book) (Reads Verse) "While facing the 6 foes out for blood, the brave heroes all faced the Vengeance 6 and the 6 foes were all struck with phonograph records and they shattered upon hitting their heads."

Then six records hit them from out of nowhere and shattered and they really hurt!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

OUCH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A NASTY MARK!

Albedo turned into Negative Rath.

Negative Rath: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHIN, VENGEANCE EXPRESS KIDS! NOBODY HURTS THE EDS WHILE RATH IS ON THE JOB!

Me: YEAH YOU TELL THEM!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Especially when we can do this! (Reads another verse) "And then giant springs blasted out of the ground from underneath the 6 foes and sent them flying into the air."

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Six huge springs sent them careening into the air and they hit the top of the dome and fell and then crashed onto the springs and got tangled up in them bad!

Qin: NICE!

Nico: OOH! Ouch!

Camie: Nice one!

Nico: (takes out Vengeance Express Kids' Ridewatch) Time for a dose of your own medicine!

Me: Along with this.

Nico activated the Ridewatch and threw a huge car at them and smashed it onto them! OUCH!

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "Then 6 ice cream carts rode in and drove up the walls and smashed onto the 6 foes."

6 Ice Cream Carts rode in and they did what I said.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

OOOOH! THAT'S GOING TO NOT FEEL GOOD!

Xenia: WHOA MAN!

Me: The Vengeance Express 6 are in pain now they'll have to call you back.

We laughed hysterically!

Alexis: My turn!

She activated Femme Fatale's ridewatch and got a Female Gun and fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Me: NICE! Now for this one. (Reads Another verse) "And then a bunch of skunks came up to the 6 foes and sprayed them all over till they were drenched."

Skunks came and then…

SPRRAAAAAAAYYY!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!?

Eli: OH GOD THAT STINKS!

Camie: YUCK!

Nico: Anyone got air fresheners?

I put some pine scented air fresheners on our noses.

Me: There.

Nico: That was funny.

Me: Yep. Watch this one. (Reads another Verse) "And then 6 Street Lights fell right on top of the 6 foes heads and electrocuted them inside."

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

They got hit by 6 street lights and got electrocuted inside them.

Nico: OOH OUCH!

They came out burned and charred!

Me: Watch this. (Reads Another Verse) "And then a giant concrete drainage pipe tube rolled onto the 6 foes and crushed them."

A concrete drainage pipe then rolled onto them.

Nico: Ouch.

Maria: This is very funny!

Me: Yeah it is! Now watch this. (Reads another verse) "And then a semi-truck barreled towards the 6 foes and ran them over, turning them into roadkill!"

Nico: Uh oh.

HONK! HONK!

The Vengeance Express 6 saw it.

Vengeance Express 6: MOMMY!

KRASMASSSSH!

They were flattened like pancakes!

They got up and were really mangled up!

May: Was anyone driving that?

Me: I don't know.

Qin: Well we won't know.

Me: Now comes the silliest part. (Reads another verse) "Then the Foes got REALLY MANGLED UP as they got hit with six trees…"

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Leni: Good morning trees!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: (Continues Reading) "followed by a huge sandbox with crashed onto them and buried them in sand…"

They got pails and shovels in their hands and then…

CRASH!

A huge sandbox fell onto them and buried them in sand.

Me: (Continues Reading) "Then a stampede of hippos appeared and trampled them…"

They felt the rumble and saw the hippos.

Vengeance Express 6: HIPPOS!

They really smashed them all over!

Me: (Continues Reading) "Then a little storm cloud appeared above them and struck them with lightning…"

THUNDERCLAP!

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPP

They got hit by lightning and it hurt bad!

Me: (Continues Reading) "Then 6 houses fell onto them and smashed them into dust."

MEGA KRASMASH!

6 huge houses appeared above them and crashed onto the Vengeance Express 6.

All of us: OOOOH!

The Vengeance Express 6 got up and they were badly mangled, torn up and dizzy and disoriented from nasty concussions, bruises and broken bones! OUCH!

Maria: Now would be a good time for the next Gene Slammer to show up!

Nico: Yep!

?: YOU MEAN US!?

A wave of water rushed in and enveloped the Vengeance Express 6 and put them in a ball of water and in it was a bunch of Cambrian Creatures! They were Paleozoic Dinomischus, Cambroraster, Marrella, Canadia, Olenoides, Anomalocaris, Leanchoilia, Pikaia, Hallucigenia, Opabinia and Eldonia.

Nicole: Whoa! Paleozoic Dinomischus, Cambroraster, Marrella, Canadia, Olenoides, Anomalocaris, Leanchoilia, Pikaia, Hallucigenia, Opabinia and Eldonia.

Nico: Very fitting since we're here.

Paleozoic Dinomischus: (In a girls voice) We got this guys!

Nico: Whoa! The Paleozora Sisters!? Awesome!

They Vengeance Express 6 were mangled up by the girls and smashed all over and then knocked down.

The girls came out and reverted back and they all were girls with green hair in different styles and had Japanese School uniforms on.

Nico: Wow! Penelope, Pamela, Pima, Puma, Penny, Annie, Aylene, Aniya, Alexandria, Allia and Alice.

Penelope Paleozora: That was awesome!

Pamela Paleozora: It's awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Puma Paleozora: And same to you Dr. Knudson.

Nicole: You too girls.

Me: Dr. Knudson?

Nicole: The Paleozora sisters went to my class in science.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: I love all your matching School Uniforms and your hair colors too.

Annie Paleozora: Thanks Laney.

Alexis: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Penelope Paleozora: Well we are paleontologists in training and we went to Dr. Nicole's classes on Paleontology. She taught us everything on digging up Dinosaur fossils. She took us to many of the biggest Dinosaur Graveyards in the world.

Puma Paleozora: We went all over. Badlands National Park, Tendaguru, The Gobi Desert, all over.

Alexandria Paleozora: And more. We dug up all sorts of great fossils.

Allia Paleozora: We had lots of good times. But our favorite was when Nico found a new dinosaur in his backyard. It was a Xenoceratops.

Me: A Ceratopsian from 82 million years ago.

Penelope Paleozora: That's right.

Nico: It was a huge find for us.

Alexis: That is so cool.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Paleozora Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Me: But this was a goofy rescue.

Qin: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Tea Gardner are heading to The Old Bell Inn in Derby, England, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to help the spirits of The Old Bell Inn rest in peace. But, we also got the word that Andross is back, and he still wants revenge on us.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Derby, England, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to help the spirits of The Old Bell Inn rest in peace.

Charlotte Birmingham: (British Accent) Oh dear, of all the haunted places in England, The Old Bell Inn in Derby, England, is one of the most haunted places here.

All of Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England also agreed with her, along with the girls Nico knew from England, and the girls I knew from England also agreed.

Nico: This is no doubt one of the most notorious hotspots here in Derby.

Me: And it's also got some history as well.

Lincoln: Haunted history to be exact, and we also got word that Andross is back and he still wants revenge on us. But, we'll worry about him after our visit to The Old Bell Inn, and thanks for joining us, Tea.

Tea: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the history behind The Old Bell Inn?

Chloe Nottingham: (British Accent) Oh, you're not going to like hearing about it. This historical inn has been around for 350 years, and during its long history, this inn has numerous ghost stories and tales, and employees and visitors have reported seeing the ghosts of the Inn's tormented past here.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Plus, this is also the place where my ancestor, Mary Queen of Scots, spent her last night here as a prisoner before she was executed for treason in 1573.

Eli: So, we've basically come here to the very site where your ancestor spent her final night here before she was beheaded.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) That's right, Eli.

Lincoln: And it's also said Mary Queen of Scots has returned here, and still haunts the Old Bell Inn, so we're going to make sure she also rests in peace as well.

We entered the Old Bell Inn, and suddenly, Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off as we felt the presences of the spirits that've died here in The Old Bell Inn and still haunt this place.

Lincoln: Whoa, I'm already feeling the presences of the spirits that haunt The Old Bell Inn, and they really want to leave this place.

Nico: Then, let's help them leave The Old Bell Inn, and reunite with their loved ones.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded The Old Bell Inn. Lincoln took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody, and all of the spirits were allowed to leave the building and put into a Celtic knot magic circle to keep them all safe from harm, and Lincoln's melody continued to calm and soothe the land, and the spirits crossed over to The Afterlife, and after 350 years of hauntings, The Old Bell Inn has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Then, Catherine Windsor wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and hugged him: as a gesture of thanks for helping her ancestor cross over to The Afterlife.

Lincoln: We did it, we helped the spirits trapped in The Old Bell Inn rest in peace, but we're not done yet, there's still Andross we got to deal with.

Nico: Yeah, and this time, he's never coming back.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of ten girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the ten girls, but they've been cornered by Andross, and he's

going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the ten girls, but they've been cornered by Andross, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That power-crazed terror of the Lylat System, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Rainbow Overdragon, appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Rainbow Overdragon, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Serenity Lexington, but we'll talk later, let's go put a stop to Andross for good.

We rushed over, and right before Andross could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Andross, and that allows the ten girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Andross, and when he saw us again, he was extremely pissed off.

Andross: You! You have ruined my plans to conquer the entire Lylat System, and now, I will have my revenge on you!

Lincoln: Forget it, Andross. We're ending your plans to conquer the Lylat System together with your life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Tea Gardner, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Andross, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln used Fox McCloud's Final Smash and he'd sent Andross into space, where the Star Fox squadron came in and fired on Andross, and the resulting explosion killed him and he was sent to The Black Gates when he was found guilty by all those he killed. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered

down.

Nicole: Wow, Lincoln, that was so awesome that you used Fox and Falco's Final Smash on Andross.

Lincoln: I figured since we were facing Andross, it'd be perfect to use on him, and now, we'll never have to see him again. (To Serenity Lexington) And it's so good to see you again, Serenity Lexington.

Serenity Lexington reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing rainbow hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, purple bridal gloves, red bead necklaces, long yellow skirt with black designs on it, red pants, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbows, lights, and crystals on the coattails and Rainbow Overdragon, Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat on the back and holstered on her back is a Rainbow Overdragon-themed large greatsword with Rainbow Overdragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dragon heads and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large white dragon heads for the pommel.

Serenity Lexington: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Serenity Lexington and he hugged her, and Serenity Lexington is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Me: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Serenity Lexington, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and my classmate in Math.

Nico: Wow, and she has the same rainbow hair and rainbow angel wings as Selene Emperyous, that's really cool.

Lincoln: It sure is, but there's a reason why: when she was eleven, she had only a few days to live due to coming into contact with a fatal disease.

We gasped.

Me: That's awful.

Lincoln: But, the scientists used a dangerously risky procedure to cure: they infused her the powerful life energy and the healing powers of Rainbow Overdragon, Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat. The procedure was a big success, and as a result, she gained massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, rainbow hair, and the powers of Rainbow Overdragon, along with the powers of Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst

Cat, and she'd become a very powerful and formidable fighter and warrior.

Nico: Just like what happened with Camille Dace, when she was infused with the powerful life energy and healing powers of the Elemental HERO Neos Fusion Monsters, that's so awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, but there's also something else, she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

We gasped.

Nico: Uh oh, and I've got a feeling none of us are going to like hearing it.

Serenity Lexington: You got that right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood, so that way, you can also gain the same powers as me.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Serenity, are you absolutely sure?

Serenity Lexington: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into her eyes and he saw that Serenity Lexington is serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and as he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we all saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he gained the very same powers as her. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Serenity Lexington's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental

Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Serenity Lexington: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're part of harem and my many future wives, Serenity.

Serenity Lexington had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Serenity Lexington's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Akane Kikuchi, Shiori Saginomiya, Nozomu Tanaka, Kujou Hisui, Saku Momoi, Kanade Ninomae, Lily Someya, and Minami Yamamoto from Wasteful Days of High School Girls and Ashley and Penny from the Warioware series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akane Kikuchi, Shiori Saginomiya, Nozomu Tanaka, Kujou Hisui, Saku Momoi, Kanade Ninomae, Lily Someya, and Minami Yamamoto from Wasteful Days of High School Girls and Ashley and Penny from the Warioware series.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akane Kikuchi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akane Kikuchi and the nine other girls saw who it was that saved them from Andross, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large

Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Akane Kikuchi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his nine clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akane Kikuchi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akane Kikuchi, Shiori Saginomiya, Nozomu Tanaka, Kujou Hisui, Saku Momoi, Kanade Ninomae, Lily Someya, Minami Yamamoto, Ashley, and Penny with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone of what we did in exorcising The Old Bell Inn and helping the spirits rest in peace, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Andross, who'd returned from the dead and he still wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that monster, along with Lincoln using Fox and Falco's Final Smash on him which sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Serenity Lexington have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and we're finally rid of Andross for good.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that Andross was back and in Derby, England. He just doesn't know when to quit, does he?

Lincoln: He obviously doesn't, but we made sure this was his last day alive.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) However, we also need to be aware that since Halloween's coming, this'll also mean the veil between our world and the next has become quite thin, which means that we'll be facing more villains that all of you have killed years ago.

Me: That's right. On Halloween, the veil between our world and the next will become thin, and that'll allow the spirits to come into our world again.

Nico: Along with the dead spirits of our old enemies, so Halloween is definitely the day to be on high alert.

---

After our exorcism in The Old Bell Inn in Derby, England and we finally got rid of Andross and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Serenity Lexington saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Serenity, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Serenity Lexington: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten.

Nico: You got that right. So, Serenity, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Serenity Lexington: I'll remember that story for all eternity. You already know from Lincoln that when I was eleven, I'd gotten a fatal disease and it left me with a few days to live and to cure me and save my life, the scientists did an energy transfusion by infusing me with the powerful life energy and the healing powers of the Rainbow Overdragon and the Seven Crystal Beasts. I had my suspicions that it wasn't natural, and I asked for Lincoln's help, we went through some clues, and then, I told him that I drank some sort of liquid that Lisa gave me. We then went upstairs and into her room, and we also played the footage, and we soon found out that Lisa developed a very fatal and incurable disease, and she saw me as a test subject, and we also found out she was also going to use it on Lincoln to kill him.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh my God. Lisa was the one who gave you that incurable disease!

Lincoln: She sure did, and when we finished looking at the footage, I was extremely furious at Lisa for what she did, but when Lisa saw that we saw the footage, she'd called Todd and her robots to kill us, but Serenity fired rainbow energy blasts and crystals at them, and they were scrapped, and then, she pounced on Lisa and ferociously pummeled her. After Serenity was done, we tied Lisa up and we called everyone over and when we showed the video footage of what Lisa did, they were extremely horrified, and I was so furious at Lisa, I wanted to pummel her for what she did, but Luna held me back and I was still furious and angry.

Luna: Yeah, I was holding him back with all my might, and I knew just how crazy strong the dude really is, but he was worn down and he just hugged me and I hugged him back, and when I felt tears, I knew Lisa went way too far.

Lori: She literally did, and after Linky and Serenity told Mom and Dad of what Lisa did, Lisa got the stiffest punishment for her heartless deed that almost cost Serenity her life: she was grounded for twenty-eight weeks and we had her sent to Aunt Ruth's where she had to nothing to eat but moldy pudding and do Aunt Ruth's chores, and Lincoln absolutely refused to even acknowledge Lisa during and even her punishment.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: And I don't blame him for being that pissed off at Lisa, what she did because of being under the control of her evil, heartless, emotionless Dark Side, that was evil times infinity, and it would've got her sent to the nuthouse in the federal prison system forever. So, did Lisa eventually earn Lincoln's forgiveness?

Lincoln: She did, but not without destroying her own laboratory in the process in a fit of depression and rage, and she also had cuts on her arms from the broken glass and her eyes were really red from crying a lot. That was really going too far for her, so I stopped her and after cleaning up the broken glass, I took her to the bathroom and got the cuts on her arms and had them wrapped in bandages. Then, when she said that I didn't deserve a sister like her and that she should've killed herself, that ultimately did it. I hugged her and she hugged me back and I forgave her, and when I told everyone of what Lisa did and why I found her like this, they also forgave her as well.

Luan: And after that incident, we'd signed her up for therapy in case she had any thoughts of suicide yet again, and the same with Lincoln because of the incidents with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and I, and in a couple of weeks, they were better, and Serenity eventually forgave Lisa, after we showed her the footage of what happened, and she also knew of what Lincoln went through and that he had signs of anxiety and depression, because of us.

Nico: That's a good thing you did that, Luan. Still, that was a really dark moment Lisa went through, but you were there for her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I snapped out of my anger after seeing that incident, but, we couldn't take back what had occurred on that day, we can just learn from that mistake and move on. But, those dark shadows of the past would finally be purged when we got rid of our Dark Sides forever.

Me: And you were the one who made it happen with that Dark Side Eternal Purification technique of yours, Linc.

Eli: Yeah.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids are heading to Toad's Midway Madness.

Pinkie Pie: Wow, what is this place?

Lincoln: This, Pinkie, is Toad's Midway Madness, an amusement park board hosted by Toad, and he built it because he loves amusement parks and wanted his friends to have fun in it. Here, Toads are everywhere, and are put in charge of the games and shops. Alright, let's have some fun.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids got started by playing the many games in the park, along with going on rides, and they even went to the shops and got some souvenirs and they also had lunch, and the girls kissed Lincoln, and the kids cheered. Then, they came back home, and we were stunned at the bags they have.

Me: Whoa, that's a lot of stuff you have, where did you guys go?

Lincoln: We went to Toad's Midway Madness.

Nicole: Whoa, the amusement park that Toad runs, that's awesome, and you guys literally cleaned out the whole park.

Twilight Sparkle: (Snickers) We sure did, Nicole.

Nico: Dang. Next time, me and my harem are definitely heading there.

Me: Save some room for me and my harem, Nico.

---

Later we were walking through the middle of the city. With us were the Dino Fury Rangers and it was going to be exciting to have them along.

Nico: (to the Dino Fury Rangers) Thanks for coming, guys.

Zayto: You're welcome Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you all out.

Cornelia: It sure will be awesome.

Xenia: We're happy to have you guys help out.

Izzy: It's awesome too be with you all too.

We arrived at a haunted house.

Me: Whoa man.

Thunderblast: So, this is a haunted house?

Girl Jordan: Yeah it sure is. And this house is right across the street from my house.

We saw that she was right.

Xenia: Whoa scary.

Laney: Yeah. Gives me the creeps.

Camie: Me too.

Aqua: Does it belong to anyone?

Girl Jordan: I don't really remember.

Ed: "Stand back!" [He grabs Jimmy and Sarah] "Protect yourselves!" [Ed stuffs them under his shirt.] "Who knows what evil lurks behind the hallowed walls in the house of the haunted!" [Jimmy screams.]

Jonny: "It's the house of the mad logger who chops down trees and hacks them into coffee tables!" [Jimmy screams.]

Rolf: "Wait! This house is owned by the provoked opera singer, who lures little boys and girls with enchanted arias!"

[Jimmy screams]

Me: Wait I've seen this house before! It was home to one of the city's most notorious criminals. Legends say that the house was where he stashed a massive treasure full of jewels worth trillions of dollars. He lived in this home back in the 1850s.

Nico: Whoa!

Energon Scorponok: Was he ever caught?

Me: Not even close. He eluded capture the entire time and they never got him. His body was never found.

Xenia: Whoa!

Girl Jordan: That's intense.

Zayto: Maybe his treasure is in that house right now.

Me: Legends say it is.

Nico: We'll have to check it out on Halloween. It would be perfect.

Xenia: It sure will.

Camie: Nice!

Fortress Maximus: What do we do with the house in the meantime?

Nico: Save it for a Halloween Adventure.

Zayto: Good idea.

Me: Yep.

We later went back to the estate.

---

Back home we were getting ready for our next mission.

Nico: Now it's time for our next mission and you guys will like this one. We're going to meet Hannah and the Scary Godmother.

Brittney: Ooh! This will be awesome! Hannah is not afraid of anything. But her cousin Jimmy is always trying to scare her.

Laney: Yeah Hannah goes to our school. And her cousin is a really nasty jerk.

Mac: He is like how Terrance used to be.

Me: Well then we'll give him one of the most horrifyingly awesome scares we could ever muster.

Drag Strip: Boss, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Luna's group will include Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, and Zach Taylor. Lucy's group will include Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, and Tanya Sloan.

Luna: Rock on dudes!

Shou Ronpo: This is gonan be awesome!

Kimberly Ann Hart: It's going to be an awesome honor.

Zach Taylor: Yeah it is!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British accent) This is most going to be awesome for all of us.

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) Looking forward to all this mates.

Me: About time the Zeo and Mighty Morphin Rangers all got included in some of the groups.

Nico: I know.

Then Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, Ebon, Anti Wanda, Raven Branwen, Rex Goodwin, Dr. Polaris, Black Knight of Merlin, Cyclops (Hercules), Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), Scooby Snax Monster, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Comrade Red, Bassoon Burns, Doc Duodenum, and Evil Aero Man appeared.

Chemistro: Can me, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, Ebon, Anti Wanda, Raven Branwen, Rex Goodwin, and Dr. Polaris go with you guys?

Black Knight of Merlin: Me, Cyclops (Hercules), Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), Scooby Snax Monster, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Comrade Red, Bassoon Burns, Doc Duodenum, and Evil Aero Man shall go as well

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Qin: We're going to give Hannah's cousin the biggest ever scare we can muster.

Laney: We're going to meet the Scary Godmother and give Hannah's cousin Jimmy the biggest scare ever.

Bonz: Awesome!

Me: Thanks.

Maria: Yep.

Cross Crow: (Russian Accent) Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Plasma Eel next.

Qin: COOL! And I just mentioned Plasma Eel yesterday.

Nico: Yeah you talked me into that one. It'll be awesome and cool.

Me: It sure will.

Camie: Electrifying.

Pinkie Pie: This one will be amazing!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Fawful, the deranged servant of Cackletta, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Fawful, the deranged servant of Cackletta, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year.

We gasped in shock, including The Dimitri Trio, since they were the ones who destroyed Fawful, while Dizzy and Dee-Dee destroyed Cackletta.

Dimitri 1: (British Accent) Oh great, as if dealing with Evil Gansley, Ghirahim, Antasma, and PaniK wasn't bad enough.

Dimitri 2: (British Accent) Now, that nutcase, Fawful, has come back.

Dimitri 3: (British Accent) But, we're not worried about him, we kicked his butt before, we'll do so again.

Honika Honouka: But, this time, he's really going to get burned big time, and he's never ever coming back.

Nico: Ooh, we got a five-against-one match later on today, and Fawful is in big trouble when the time arrives. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an awesome Halloween adventure planned: we're going to meet Hannah and Scary Godmother.

Lincoln: And teach Hannah's bully cousin, Jimmy, a lesson he'll never forget for scaring his cousin, and once he's been taught a lesson, you're next, Fawful.

Bonz: I'll summon some of my zombies monsters.

Cyclops: (Hercules) That good idea.

Me: Yes it is. We're going to give Jimmy the biggest scare ever.

Laney: A scare so powerful that he will never set foot outside ever.

Xeni:A Yeah.

Lana: This is gonna be good.

Brittney: At least we don't have to go far for this one. The Scary Godmother's house is located on the north side.

Nico: Wow.

Lemon Zest: And Matt? You're going to the Dinotrux world soon.

Matt Olsen: Wow! This is gonna be so awesome!

Will: Yeah it is!

Me: DinoTrux is really cool!

Lana: Boy it sure is! And the Constructicons would love meeting them. They are construction vehicle dinosaurs.

Scrapper: Wow! That is cool!

Scavenger: That's amazing! And you're right we sure would love meeting them too.

Me: Since they are construction vehicle dinosaurs we'll use our

Zoids in that one. We haven't taken them out in a while.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Cyborg Ranger Leader: (Techno Voice) I wonder what monsters we'll meet.

Roxy Rocket: And it's Musa and Sunny's time to shine today.

Nico: ROCK ON!

Musa: YEAH ROCK ON!

Sunny Bridge: This is gonna really rock!

Brittney: It sure will!

Nico: Lets get a move on.

We were off.

---

We were walking to the home of the Scary Godmother! Dinobot and Rattrap were carrying a trailer full of stuff we got for the biggest scare ever

Rattrap: Man this day just keeps getting better and better!

Dinobot: Yes! There is little I enjoy more than hauling a bunch of really terrifying stuff in a trailer through the city!

Rattrap: Yeah that jerk is going to get it big time for hurting his cousin with fear! And this stuff will be perfect for it.

Dinobot: I know nothing of the sort! Unlike you, I do not waste my time scurrying through sewers!

Rattrap: YEAH? Well a sewer smells better than your breath Bronto Brain!

Dinobot: (Growls) You won't get used to it when I bite your useless head off!

Evil Tarantulas appeared and he had his gun pointed at them.

Evil Tarantulas: DIE MAXIMALS!

Dinobot and Rattrap: SHUT UP!

KRABLAM!

He got punched in the face by both of them! OUCH!

Birds Tweet.

He was unconscious.

Me: Whoa. Nice one. We'll have him taken with us. I got a plan for him.

Nico: Good idea.

We continued on.

Rattrap: So uh, you got a better plan?

Dinobot: Mmm no. But I still dislike the idea of expiring underground. Whenever we do stuff there it makes me feel uneasy. It lacks a… A warriors nobility.

Rattrap: Oh hey no sweat. Because I ain't letting nobody waste you down there. That's a pleasure I'm reserving for myself.

Dinobot: Ooh I appreciate your concern, but let me assure you, being shot in the back by a malodorous mouse would not exactly earn me a seat in Silicon Valhalla.

Rattrap: Aww poor baby!

Me: All right you two that's enough. I know you guys hate each other but we'll worry about that later.

Optimus Primal: I know J.D. But you have to just put up with it. Their squabbling has caused problems before. They'll either need to learn how to work together or they will destroy each other.

Me: Well we'll correct that soon.

Edward: Here we are.

We arrived. It was a scary haunted house.

Me: Wow! Scary place.

Brittney: But it's perfect.

We went into the house.

Brittney: Hello?

Scary Godmother then appeared.

Scary Godmother: Brittney!

Brittney: Hello Scary Godmother.

They hugged.

Owl (Stellaluna): You two know each other?

Nergal: She does look familiar.

Brittney: The Scary Godmother is a friend of mine. The Goths of Darkness all know her too. We helped her deal with Jimmy many times before and also scared him majorly bad.

Scary Godmother: That's right.

Eli: But it's awesome to meet you.

Nico: Same here.

Scary Godmother: It's an honor to meet you all too.

Me: Same here.

Birdbrain: Can we come in?

Scary Godmother: Sure.

We went in and then we met

Hannah Marie - Hannah is scared of monsters, but then she realizes monsters don't eat kids. Hannah's very kind and friendly, and it's implied that she has a crush on Orson, a young male vampire. In the first TV-special, her older cousin, Jimmy, and his friends scare her, but the monsters on the Fright Side help her get back at them in the end. Dresses as a fairy princess. She is voiced by Britt McKillip.

Scary Godmother - A tall, skinny and pretty-looking fairy-witch with long curly red hair, pale green skin, small bat wings on her back, and purple and green leggings. She lives on the Fright Side (a world where scary Halloween monsters live). She befriends a little girl named Hannah Marie, who was scared by her older cousin Jimmy into holding the doorknob to the haunted house Scary Godmother and her "broommates" were in. She also rides a broom and has a pet ghost cat named Boozle. Thompson has acknowledged that the character bears a resemblance to its creator. Her voice was done by Tabitha St. Germain in the TV adaptation.

Mr. Skully Pettibone - One of Scary Godmother's "broommates". He's the skeleton that hides in people's closets to keep their secrets safe, and, as he puts it, just rattle around. Come Halloween, there's nothing Skully likes more than to cut loose and roll the bones at a good party. His characterization in the books, and to a greater extent in the animated specials, is to a large extent that of a stereotypical "female lead's gay best friend," as suggested by his repeatedly coming out of closets. His voice was done by Scott McNeil.

Bug-A-Boo - A huge, round monster with multiple yellow eyes, fur, a pointy tail, horns and a huge mouth with sharp teeth. He is the type of monster that lurks in places like basements, under beds, in closets, and other deep, dark places (and knows what children are scared of, even Jimmy and his friends). Frightened of him at first, Hannah perceived him as the "monster in the basement" that Jimmy told her would eat children lest she feeds him candy. While she does that, Bug-A-Boo tells her that his job is to scare children, not eat them! ("If I went around eatin' all the clients, I'd be out of work!"). They have since become great friends. His voice was done by Garry Chalk.

Harry - A talkative werewolf who wears a blue, lamb-patterned shirt. He hails from Ackerman Forest (a pun on horror honcho Forrest J Ackerman) which is somewhere in the Fright Side. With a hammy, self-absorbed and pitying personality and an insatiable appetite for food (especially candy and snacks), he is a huge nuisance to Scary Godmother and her broommates. Is a big fan of the TV "skelevision" show The Spectral Six. It is notable however that while annoying, Harry is still a full-grown male werewolf possessing razor-sharp claws and fangs, incredible strength, and highly acute lupine senses. It would be unwise to get between Harry and something he wants-especially if it's anything food-related. His voice was done by Garry Chalk.

Count Max - A tall, thin and bald vampire dressed in black. The most famous vampire on the Fright Side, he is the "King of the Night". Usually very old-fashioned, Max feels awkward for being so out of touch with the times. His visual design is suggestive of that of Count Orlok in Murnau's Nosferatu as played by Max Schreck, his vocal characterization of Béla Lugosi impersonators. His voice was done by Scott McNeil.

Ruby - Max's beautiful wife who is also a vampire and the "Queen of the Night". She is more "modern" than her husband, which drives him batty. Has long, black hair and is clad in a satin dress. Her appearance recalls that of 1950s horror show hostess Vampira. Her voice was also done by Tabitha St. Germain in a Russian accent.

Orson - Max & Ruby's preteen son who is a vampire like his parents. He is the "Prince of the Night". Wears modern goth clothing, thin round glasses and has blue dyed hair. In the TV-specials, it's implied but never confirmed that he has a crush on Hannah (and that she may reciprocate his feelings). In the book versions, it's confirmed that Orson does in fact have a crush on Hannah. His voice is done by Richie Warke.

Mr. Skully: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Bug-A-Boo: Wow! It's a true honor.

Me: Same here guys.

Scooby Snax Monster: Hi there, Electric Lizard monster!

Bug-A-Boo: Say what?

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Lad, you look like a Duel monster.

Qin: He's right.

Qin showed that Electric Lizard and Bug-A-Boo looked very much alike.

Bug-A-Boo: Wow! I didn't know I looked like that one.

Nico: It's amazing.

Darkwing: Got any airheads candy?

Scary Godmother: Sorry I don't.

Candy: I do.

She made Air Heads Candy!

Hannah Marie: Oh wow! That is cool!

Qin: It sure is Hannah.

Me: We're sorry your cousin is being a jerk to you.

Hannah Marie: Yeah every Halloween he is always trying to scare me.

Me: Well it's time we give him a taste of his own medicine.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: I want in on scaring him!

Ebon: Didn't he get scared two times already?

Hannah Marie: Yes he did. But he keeps coming back for more.

Me: Well we are going to give him a scare that is so powerful that he won't come within 1,000 klicks of this house.

Nico: Nice!

Me: And that is a fact!

Zhuqiaomon: Well said.

Xenia: Yep.

Laney: This is gonna be a nightmarish night worth remembering.

Me: Yes it sure will.

Skullcruncher: What about his 3 friends?

Hannah Marie: They changed and are no longer following him.

Me: That's good.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Also Hannah, we scared the living daylights out of 2 jerks with the scariest things we can muster.

Hannah Marie: Really?

Me: Oh yeah. We sure did.

Luna Loud: One of the most rockin times ever.

Qin: Oh yeah.

Anti Wanda: It also included a song.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) A scary one.

Me: Yep.

Hannah Marie: Cool!

Qin: Yeah it was cool.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: But I promise you that your cousin is in for a really horrible frightfest.

Scary Godmother: Now this is gonna be good.

Pounce: What are the names of his friends again?

Hannah Marie: Their names are Bert, Daryl and Katie.

Bert - A boy and the most imaginative of the three. Dresses as a baseball player wearing a cardboard SUV around his body.

Daryl - Sweet and naïve. Dresses as a piece of candy. Has a crush on Katie.

Katie - She's the most empathic of the three. Has a crush on Daryl, which is revealed when she tells him she'll trade him chocolate bar for a kiss, though also at times it seems she likes Jimmy. Dresses as a black cat. She is voiced by Britt Irvin.

Pounce: Wow!

Me: At least they changed.

Hannah Marie: How are you going to scare Jimmy?

Me: I have a plan.

My plan was to use Evil Tarantulas as bait while he is tied to a pole and Yakumo will cast a genjutsu to make it look like he is Hannah Marie and when he is about to scare the fake Hannah with a monster mask, we will do our entrance and scare the living crap out of him with the scariest horror movie monsters made scarier times 1,000,000!

Nico: OOH! That is brilliant! So that's what you have planned for the evil version of Tarantulas.

Tarantulas: That is a really genius plan there.

Raven Branwen: That's a genius plan.

Bassoon Burns: We just need to make sure he doesn't escape.

Dinobot: Don't worry. Me and the rodent made sure he is unconscious. He'll wake up in the morning tomorrow.

Rattrap: Yeah. Spider Boy there isn't going anywhere.

Me: Nice.

Laney: Cool.

Impact Man: Good. Now, we just need to wait

Eli: I'll keep a watch out for him with the Force.

Nico: Okay.

Me: You'll like the next entrance we do. Kate, I hope this one doesn't scare you too bad.

Kate Lloyd: What is it?

Me: We're going to scare him as one of the monsters that the Thing turned into.

Kate Lloyd: I like it!

Nico: Wow! Awesome idea!

Laney: This is gonna be good.

Rex Goodwin: Are you going to share those M&Ms?

Doctor Duodenum: (In Fart) (Go right ahead)

Rex got some.

Me: Don't give some to Mac.

Hannah Marie: Why?

Me: He has a condition that makes him go crazy when he eats sugar.

Mac: Yeah it's part of a condition I have.

Hannah Marie: Oh.

Me: (Gets an idea) But I do have an idea.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Very funny. I was thinking maybe we can put Mac's condition to good use against bad guys.

Nico: Hmm.

Eli then sensed something.

Eli: He's on his way, 10 klicks and closing.

Sunny Flare: Entrance time!

We got everything ready and got in position.

Jimmy came and he saw Hannah tied to a pole.

Jimmy: Well well! Time for a big scare!

He put on a monster mask and went up to her. Just as be approached her, a husky came out.

Jimmy: Aw hey fella.

But then the "Husky" started undergoing a GRUESOME AND HORRIFYING CHANGE! HE GREW INTO A HORRIFYING AND GROSS AND BLOODY MONSTROSITY AND TURNED INTO A TOWERING AND GROSS HORROR! IT ROARED WITH THE ROARS OF MANY CREATURES ALL AT ONCE! AND SCARED THE LIVING CRAP OUT OF JIMMY AND THE MASK CAME OFF! THEN IT SPLIT OPEN AND THEN OUT CAME US!

Nico: NICE!

Jimmy was shaking in really bad fright!

Dr. Polaris: Sorry! Did we scare you?

Evil Aero Man: Well, we're just getting started!

Sunny Bridges: Starting with me! (Throws eggs at Jimmy)

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Jimmy: YUCK!

Me: You think that's scary?

I then ripped off my own head and blood splattered all over the place!

JIMMY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Eli: OH YEAH!

The Loud Sisters scare Jimmy with everything they throw at him Luan brings Mr. Coconuts to life, Lisa and Lily act rabid, Lori acts like she's been feasting on Rita, Lynn turns on her chainsaw, Lola appears like a corpse, Lana acts as her ghost, Leni walks around blindly under her dress with Geo rolling in his ball with the fake head still on, Laney was stirring a monster filled pot and cackled like a real witch, Varie was in her dark side mermaid form and she terrified Jimmy by snarling with glowing red eyes and hissing and spraying him with water that smelled really horrible, I had my eyes covered by my hair and I start to change. I become a hideously gruesome and horrific monstrosity loaded with blood, guts, body parts, tentacles and more. I was a fusion of every single horrific monster from the movie THE THING! The monsters were from the 1982 and 2011 movies and the 2002 Video Game. Lightning flashed behind the monstrosity and flames from the Netherworld flickered around it and it scared Jimmy so bad that it made him soil their pants 35 times, and everything else from what we used in the maze in 2016 terrifies him.

Lucy: "The crimes you have committed this night shan't go unpunished. You reap what you sow."

[She slashes a rope with her scythe, dumping a bucket of fake blood on him, making him scream]

Jimmy: BLOOD! I'M GOING TO THROW UP!

A tentacle with a scary flesh flower covered in blood and slime appears in front of his face and tentacles come out and slap his face and then Jimmy vomited all over the ground.

But then Bronze Kneecap, El Oso, Cavalier, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Koragg, Speed Demon, Bond Man, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Evil Star Man, Flotsam & Jetsam, Queen Cannabis, Glue Man, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Nightshade, Evil Snake, and May Kanker appeared.

Nico: Bronze Kneecap, El Oso, Cavalier, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Koragg, Speed Demon, Bond Man, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Evil Star Man, Flotsam & Jetsam, Queen Cannabis, Glue Man, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Nightshade, Evil Snake, and May Kanker.

Bronze Kneecap: Man you guys really scared Jimmy!

Me: We're just getting started.

Eli: We haven't even begone to show the ultimate scare yet.

Bronze Kneecap: (to the Dino Fury Rangers) Didn't expect you guys here today.

Zayto: We figured tagging along before the big day wouldn't hurt.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) You have a point there.

Cavalier: But why do I get the feeling this won't be the only time before the month ends?

Me: I have that same feeling/

Count Vertigo: (to Nico) We heard you went to Paleozoic world.

Nico: We sure did.

Overdrive: How was it?

Me: It was awesome! We faced the Vengeance Express 6 and I used my Wonder Ride Book to bash them from head to toe with the very tricks played by the Cursed Telephone of Despair.

Overdrive: Wow! No wonder they came back to us all brutally mangled up like that! That was amazing1

?: Boy it sure was scary and cool!

A figure came out and it was HALLOWEEN WORLD From episode 34 of Zenkaiger!

---

In the center of town, Halloween World used his white pumpkin gauntlet and fired a spell at the civilians to go on a frenzy for candy. The Zenkaigers appeared and transformed to battle him but Hakaizer arrived to defend the Halloween World against the Zenkaigers. During the fight, Hakaizer has shove Magine and she accidentally knocked the pumpkin off of Halloween World's head stopping his spell on victims for the time ter that, Hakaizer has made he open fired at the team as both him and Halloween World makes a quick getaway and find the pumpkin.

Later, the Halloween World is hiding among the junks in the tunnel when Flint spotted him while the World Pirates are collecting every pumpkins. He tries to flee away from the World Pirates but Twokaizer manages to catch up to him and battles Halloween World.

As the fight is goes on, Halloween World's pumpkin has been found by both Stacy and Hakaizer and the Zenkaigers chased after the duo who has the pumpkins. Thankfully, they manage to lose them as they hand out the pumpkins that they found for Halloween World and he grabbed the one that Hakaizer found. However, Zocks tries to snatch the pumpkin away from Halloween World while fending off against Hakaizer. Once the groups spots the Halloween World and the pumpkins that he has they transform and battle Hakaizer and Halloween World while he defends his pumpkin from being destroyed. However, the Halloween World tries to make a get away with his pumpkin, but Zocks manages to destroy it, but luckly Stacy has a backup pumpkin and he used that pumpkin instead and resumed the spell.

He used his Trick-or-Treatonfa and sent a colorful energy slash towards the Zenkaigers. Both Kaito and Zocks changed into their Super Mode to speed up the process as Zocks handles Hakaizer and the Zenkaigers deal with the Halloween World once the 4 Kikainoids manage to hold the Halloween World down Kaito used the Zenkai Tenlance and wrapped the Halloween World after that he was then destroyed by the Zenryoku Zenkai Finale Buster, thus breaking his spell.

---

Nico: WHOA! Halloween World!

Me: Wow! I remember you! You were going to transform the world into an awesome and epic Halloween Fright Fest where it was Halloween forever.

Halloween World: That's right.

Me: Awesome! And you are perfect for the Halloween Season.

William: (laughs) I know you were gonna show up next.

Halloween World: Well, it IS close to Halloween after all.

Me: True. 2 days away but still awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

Loud House Stella, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Tai and Friends, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - Nico's rescue in Paleozoic World and Battling the Vengeance Express 6

---

Bronze Kneecap was first.

Bronze Kneecap: (To Stella) Nico's rescue in Paleozoic World. And he Battled the Vengeance Express 6.

Loud house Stella: It was really awesome. They hit the Vengeance Express 6 with all sorts of crazy and funny Shenanigans.

Fluttershy: They were really funny.

Tornado Bolt: They sure were.

Stealth Elf: The people in Paleozoic World never laughed so hard before.

Tai Kamiya: Yeah nothing like a little pre-Halloween Humor.

Agumon: That is true.

Matt Ishida: That was really awesome.

Gabumon: It sure was.

Bronze Kneecap: It sure was! Lets do it!

Stella summoned Ironsquire and merged Hermos with Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze and they formed into a Bronze Longsword. It was called THE BRONZE LONGSWORD OF OUROBOROS THE BRONZE! They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - Meeting the Paleozoic Gene-Slammers

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) Nico, Alexis, and the others met the Paleozoic Gene-Slammers. Fitting considering where the rescue took place.

Sunset Shimmer: It was very awesome and cool having meeting them over in Paleozoic World. I thought it was cool too.

PipSqueak: (British Accent) I agree too.

Sunburn: Yeah I agree too.

Leo Corbett: I agree there too.

El Oso: It sure is cool and fitting for there. Lets do it!

Sunset Shimmer summoned Phoenix and merged Hermos with Brotherhood of the Fire Fist - Bear and it formed into a Bear Bracelet! It was called THE BRACELET OF THE BEAR ARTS OF THE BROTHERHOOD OF THE FIRE FIST! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Luke Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dino Fury Rangers, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Lincoln's rescue at The Old Bell Inn in Derby, England

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I heard Lincoln's rescue was at The Old Bell Inn in Derby, England. How was it?

Luke Loud: It was a really creepy place. That historical inn has been around for 350 years, and during its long history, this inn has numerous ghost stories and tales, and employees and visitors have reported seeing the ghosts of the Inn's tormented past here. And it is also the place where Catherine Windsor's ancestor, Mary Queen of Scots, spent her last night here as a prisoner before she was executed for treason in 1573.

Cavalier: My goodness! Yes that is a very interesting history there.

Rarity: It most certainly was.

Sweetie Belle: That was 449 years ago when that happened.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Zayto: That is really scary that happened there.

Amelia Jones: I agree there too.

Cavalier: Indeed there. Man that is scary that happened there. Shall we do it?

Luke pulled out a white glove and went over and slapped him across his face with it.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

Zayto: Why did you do that Luke?

Luke Loud: Oh it's part of his custom. When you slap someone across the face with a white glove, that's their way of saying "I challenge you to a duel." Its been very customary for hundreds of years.

Zayto: Oh I see.

Luke Loud: Yeah. Whenever it's my turn for a usual battle we always do that.

Luke summoned Cavalier of Huntik and merged Hermos with Gearfried the Iron Knight and they formed into THE SWORD OF GEARFRIED! It was a powerful sword of black metal. They clashed powerfully with him and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Courtney, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sakura Avalon, Li, Meilin, Madison Taylor, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Meeting a Rainbow Overdragon Gene-slammer

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) I heard you guys met a Rainbow Overdragon Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Courtney: Her name is Serenity Lexington and she is a really powerful and amazing force of good and awesome.

Rainbow Dash: She sure is and her rainbow hair is really awesome. But her story is a crazy one.

Scootaloo: Yeah but her hatred with Lisa was incredible.

Count Vertigo: Uh oh. What did that dark side of hers make her do this time?

Scootaloo: It's not a pretty one.

* * *

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever. He's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Serenity, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Serenity Lexington: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten.

Nico: You got that right. So, Serenity, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Serenity Lexington: I'll remember that story for all eternity. You already know from Lincoln that when I was eleven, I'd gotten a fatal disease and it left me with a few days to live and to cure me and save my life, the scientists did an energy transfusion by infusing me with the powerful life energy and the healing powers of the Rainbow Overdragon and the Seven Crystal Beasts. I had my suspicions that it wasn't natural, and I asked for Lincoln's help, we went through some clues, and then, I told him that I drank some sort of liquid that Lisa gave me. We then went upstairs and into her room, and we also played the footage, and we soon found out that Lisa developed a very fatal and incurable disease, and she saw me as a test subject, and we also found out she was also going to use it on Lincoln to kill him.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh my God. Lisa was the one who gave you that incurable disease!?

Lincoln: She sure did, and when we finished looking at the footage, I was extremely furious at Lisa for what she did, but when Lisa saw that we saw the footage, she'd called Todd and her robots to kill us, but Serenity fired rainbow energy blasts and crystals at them, and they were scrapped, and then, she pounced on Lisa and ferociously pummeled her. After Serenity was done, we tied Lisa up and we called everyone over and when we showed the video footage of what Lisa did, they were extremely horrified, and I was so furious at Lisa, I wanted to pummel her for what she did, but Luna held me back and I was still furious and angry.

Luna: Yeah, I was holding him back with all my might, and I knew just how crazy strong the dude really is, but he was worn down and he just hugged me and I hugged him back, and when I felt tears, I knew Lisa went way too far.

Lori: She literally did, and after Linky and Serenity told Mom and Dad of what Lisa did, Lisa got the stiffest punishment for her heartless deed that almost cost Serenity her life: she was grounded for twenty-eight weeks and we had her sent to Aunt Ruth's where she had to nothing to eat but moldy pudding and do Aunt Ruth's chores, and Lincoln absolutely refused to even acknowledge Lisa during and even her punishment.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: And I don't blame him for being that pissed off at Lisa, what she did because of being under the control of her evil, heartless, emotionless Dark Side, that was evil times infinity, and it would've got her sent to the nuthouse in the federal prison system forever. So, did Lisa eventually earn Lincoln's forgiveness?

Lincoln: She did, but not without destroying her own laboratory in the process in a fit of depression and rage, and she also had cuts on her arms from the broken glass and her eyes were really red from crying a lot. That was really going too far for her, so I stopped her and after cleaning up the broken glass, I took her to the bathroom and got the cuts on her arms and had them wrapped in bandages. Then, when she said that I didn't deserve a sister like her and that she should've killed herself, that ultimately did it. I hugged her and she hugged me back and I forgave her, and when I told everyone of what Lisa did and why I found her like this, they also forgave her as well.

Luan: And after that incident, we'd signed her up for therapy in case she had any thoughts of suicide yet again, and the same with Lincoln because of the incidents with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and I, and in a couple of weeks, they were better, and Serenity eventually forgave Lisa, after we showed her the footage of what happened, and she also knew of what Lincoln went through and that he had signs of anxiety and depression, because of us.

Nico: That's a good thing you did that, Luan. Still, that was a really dark moment Lisa went through, but you were there for her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I snapped out of my anger after seeing that incident, but, we couldn't take back what had occurred on that day, we can just learn from that mistake and move on. But, those dark shadows of the past would finally be purged when we got rid of our Dark Sides forever.

Me: And you were the one who made it happen with that Dark Side Eternal Purification technique of yours, Linc.

Eli: Yeah.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Count Vertigo: Oh my goodness! What Lisa did back then was horrible!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding! What she did would have ultimate made her an enemy of the state!

Sakura Avalon: She sure did.

Li: I agree there.

Count Vertigo: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Courtney summoned Vulcana and merged Hermos with Volcanic Queen and they formed into a powerful lava sword that was dripping intense lava and the heat coming from it was unbelievable! It was called THE VOLCANIC QUEEN MAGMA BLADE! They fired waves of magma, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down!

---

## Andros, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Wacky Racers, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - the Haunted House is right across the street from Girl Jordan's house? SCARY!

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (To Andros) The Haunted House is right across the street from Girl Jordan's house? THAT'S SCARY!

Andros: Yeah! And Girl Jordan told us that it was a home that would give her nightmares from the mere sight of it.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding there.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding. It was a creepy place.

Hex: No kidding. It was a house built in the 1830's and it was scary.

Peter Perfect: It sure was.

Penelope Pitstop: It sure was y'all.

Overdrive: I agree there. Any vehicles here?

Andros: Just that abandoned hearse there.

Overdrive: Perfect. Lets do it!

Andros summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Number 9: Dyson Sphere and they formed into a staff called THE DYSON SPHERE STAFF OF THE STARS! They fired waves of stars, bones, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ilana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Megamind, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - A haunted house home to one of Gotham Royal Yorks most notorious criminals that was never caught

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress: (to Ilana) A haunted house that was home to one of Gotham Royal Yorks most notorious criminals that was never caught. I hope you guys corrected that.

Ilana: Well the man that did all that died 100 years ago so but legends said that he stole trillions of dollars worth of jewels and hid it all in his house. And today it would be worth priceless.

Twilight Sparkle: It was amazing to see and we found the treasure.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah we sure did.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding. No one lived in that house for years.

Megamind: it fell into total disrepair because of that.

Enchantress (DC): Whoa! That is crazy scary! Lets do it!

Ilana summoned Void and merged Hermos with Number 26: Spaceway Octobypass and it formed into a Nebulonic Sword! It was called the 26 NEBULAE SWORD! They fired waves of stars and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Onua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Anna, Elsa, Jack Frost, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - Hannah is a really awesome girl to meet the Godmother of Halloween

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Hannah is a really awesome girl to meet the Godmother of Halloween. Both are really friendly.

Onua: Boy they sure are. Hannah isn't afraid of anything and she is a really cool girl.

Applejack: She sure would love my family's annual haunted corn maze on Nightmare Night.

Apple Bloom: She sure would. We have an amazing corn maze that we build loaded with everything scary.

Flashwing: It's just like Lucy's Corn Maze and it was cool.

Anna: Yeah that is so cool!

Elsa: Boy no kidding there. We'll have to see it soon on Halloween.

Jack Frost: That will be awesome.

Tar Pit: It sure will be awesome to see. Looking forward to it. Lets do it!

Onua summoned Wormwalker and he merged Hermos with The Wicked Worm Beast and it formed into a worm sword! It was called THE WORM BEAST SWORD! They fired waves of worms, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Jenny Wakeman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Laurie Strode, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - The Scary Godmother is awesome

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) The Scary Godmother is awesome. And Bug A Boo almost reminds me of Electric Lizard.

Jenny Wakeman: I agree there! That is amazing that they both look the same.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there too.

Featherweight: That is really cool too!

Sprocket: It sure is.

Laurie Strode: That is for sure.

Black Spider: I agree too. Lets it!

Jenny summoned Freelancer and merged Hermos with Chronomaly Machu Mech and it formed into a powerful Warhammer! It was called THE WARHAMMER OF MACCHU PICHU! They fired waves of energy, lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

## Sarah Gunnerson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, 1983 Dungeons & Dragons Gang, Impact Man and Concrete Man VS Koragg - Hannah's cousin is such an absolute jerk!

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) Hannah's cousin is such an absolute jerk! But his friends are fine.

Sarah Gunnerson: I agree there! His friends are fine but Jimmy is still in a huge amount of trouble!

Princess Luna: We'll make sure he gets the worst scare ever.

Moondust: And it will be a really scary one!

Snowdrop: Yes it sure will be.

Gari: I hope we scare him with all the famous monsters from horror!

Blackout: That will be awesome.

Hank (1983): Oh it will be awesome.

Sheila (1983): Yeah you got that right.

Koragg: That will be awesome. Lets do it!

Sarah summoned Grand Dragon Leviathan and merged Hermos with Chronomaly Gordian Knot and it formed into THE KNOT TYING DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jaden, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - We'll give Hannah's cousin a scare like NO OTHER!

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) We'll give Hannah's cousin a scare like NO OTHER! He's lucky we're not killing him!

Jaden: Nah. He's not worth killing. Besides we're going to scary him big time.

Princess Celestia: I can't wait to see how he likes being scared for a change.

King Solar: Oh this will be so cool.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will and we scared the Stinkers really bad.

Amber Morning: But we're going to make this REALLY SCARY!

Spotlight: I agree there.

Mack Hartford: It sure will be awesome and cool.

Sour Sweet: Yeah it will be!

Speed Demon: Yeah it sure will. Lets do it!

Jaden summoned Thresher and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Burstinatrix and they formed into THE BURSTINATRIX FLARE SWORD! They fired waves of fire and light and smashed him down.

---

Fat Albert VS Bond Man

---

Bond Man was next.

Fat Albert: HEY HEY HEY! It's FAT ALBERT!

Bond Man: This is gonna be awesome.

Fat Albert: Yerh it is!

Fat Albert merged Hermos with Yoko-Zuna Sumo Spirit and they formed into a powerful Sumo Wrestler Warhammer! It was called THE SUMO HONOR WARHAMMER! He smashed Bond Man down with it.

---

SHAZAM VS Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

---

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper was next.

The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper roared.

Billy Batson: This is gonna be awesome. SHAZAM!

LOUD THUNDERCLAP!

In a flash of thunder and lightning he turned into SHAZAM! He merged Hermos with Lightning Chidori! He got a powerful sword of lightning called THE SWORD OF THE 1,000 BIRDS OF CHIDORI! He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lyna the Light Charmer VS Evil Star Man

---

Evil Star Man was next.

Evil Star Man: Time for the stars to shine with the light.

Lyna the Light Charmer: Always ready for this one.

She had Hermos merge with Arcana Force XXI - The World and she got a sword of The Future called THE 21 SWORDS OF THE FUTURE OF THE WORLD! She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Elma VS Flotsam & Jetsam

---

Flotsam & Jetsam were next.

Flotsam: This will be very fun.

Jetsam: Yes it will.

Elma: It always is. Lets do it!

Elma merged Hermos with Darkfire Dragon and she got a powerful Sword of Fire Dragons! It was called THE DARKFIRE DRAGON SWORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lilith Sahl VS Queen Cannabis

---

Queen Cannabis was next.

Queen Cannabis: This wil be fun.

Lilith Sahl: It always is.

Lilith merged Hermos with Sky Scourge Enrise and they formed into a powerful white wing angel sword called THE ENRISE SKY SCOURGE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Mika Kozuru VS Evil Glue Man.

---

Evil Glue Man was next.

Evil Glue Man: Time to stick it to you.

Mika: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Constellar Pleiades and they formed into a powerful and amazing sword called THE SWORD OF THE SEVEN SISTERS OF THE PLEIADES! She fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him down.

---

Beatrice Portinari VS Owl (One Night at Humpty's)

---

Owl was next.

Owl: This will be most fun.

Beatrice: It sure will.

Beatrice merged Hermos with Beatrice, Lady of The Eternal and it formed into a powerful Scythe! It was called THE SCYTHE OF PARADISO! She fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Nightshade (Skylanders) VS Nightshade (Marvel)

---

Nightshade of Marvel was next.

Nightshade (Marvel): This will be most fun.

Nightshade (Skylanders): Indeed it will my good woman.

Nightshade merged Hermos with Trickstar Nightshade! It formed into a sword of darkness called THE NIGHTSHADE NIGHT SWORD OF DARKNESS! He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Tsukuyomi VS Evil Snake (The Adventures of Little Carp)

---

Evil Snake was next.

Evil Snake: I will make thissss a mosssst fun battle.

Tsukuyomi: It always is fun for us.

She merged Hermos with Moon Envoy and they formed into a powerful halberd called THE CRESCENT MOON HALBERD! She fired waves of moonlight and smashed her down.

---

Tony Jones VS May Kanker

---

May Kanker was next.

May Kanker: I'm always ready for this.

Tony Jones: Me too.

Tony merged Hermos with Three Thousand Needles and it formed into a prickly needle sword! It was called THE SWORD OF 3,000 NEEDLES! He fired waves of needles and poked her all over!

---

Sylvia Exetor the Vampire Bat Gene-slammer, Ochaco Uraraka and Keerakh VS Yodonna

---

Yodonna was next.

Yodonna: Those Vengeance Express 6 don't know when to quit do they?

Sylvia Exetor: No they sure don't. They harbor one helluva grudge.

Ochaco: Yeah no kidding there.

Keerakh: But they deserve a nasty beatdown.

Yodonna: They sure do. Lets do it!

Sylvia merged Hermos with Vampire Lady and it formed into a powerful Scythe called THE VAMPIRE BLOODSCYTHE! They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Bridget Branley, Himiko Toga and Sunset Shimmer VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont

---

Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopant was next.

Reika Hanehara: Why do the Vengeance Express 6 want to kill the Eds so badly? What did they do to them?

Bridget Branley: (Flares up Fire Aura) Well it's not what the Ed's did it's what the Kanker Sisters did that set them off. Years ago in 2014 the Kanker's went on a brutal rampage that left much of the entire city of Atlanta in ruins. Like it got hit with a nuclear warhead and they destroyed much of the entire city and killed thousands of innocent people and left trillions of dollars in damages in their wake. The kids went on the warpath to kill the Eds and mount their heads on pikes.

Himiko Toga: Yeah it was bad.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Reika Branley: Boy that was crazy! Lets do it! (Turns into Heat Dopant)

Bridget merged Hermos with Inferno and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE RAGING INFERNO! They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Ashley Aella, Ibara Shiozaki and Vorzahk VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont.

---

Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont was next.

Maria S. Cranberry: Why would the Kankers go on a rampage like that?

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) Because Ed accidentally swiped the Kanker's ship in a bottle. Ed has a really nasty sleepwalking problem. He walks in his sleep and eats everything in the middle of the night and eats everything out of people's fridges.

Ibara Shiozaki: Yeah it's become a huge problem.

Vorzahk: We're trying to help him as much as we can but nothing is working.

Maria S. Cranberry: Well you'll think of something. Lets do it! (Turns into Cyclone Dopant)

Ashley merged Hermos with Strong Wind Dragon and it formed into a powerful wind sword! It was called THE WIND DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of wind and energy and smashed her down.

---

Brooke Hudson, Kaina Tsutsumi and Bordakh VS Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant.

---

Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant was next.

Ken Ashiwara: I heard that you guys had to deal with a cursed telephone that really hurt Lincoln and some of you guys.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) Yeah it was the Cursed Telephone of Despair. It looks like an antique Swedish Telephone from the 1890's and it gives the one that answers it REALLY bad luck. Lincoln got hurt really bad from it.

Ken Ashiwara: What did he get hit with because of it?

Brooke Hudson: He got hit in the head with a CD, sent crashing into the ceiling and then tangled up in a spring from his bed, smashed with an ice cream cart, sprayed by a skunk, hit by a lamp post, crushed by a concrete tube, hit by a semi-truck, smashed by a falling tree, hit by a sandbox, trampled by a stampede of hippos, struck by lightning, smashed by his house and blown up by a land mine and mauled by wolves!

Ken Ashiwara: YIKES! That must've been REALLY BAD!

Kaina Tsutsumi: NO KIDDING! Wow.

Bordakh: That REALLY was painful.

Ken Ashiwara: Boy no kidding! Thank goodness Lincoln is all right! Lets do it! (TURNS INTO TRIGGER DOPANT!) Game Start!

Brooke merged Hermos with Water Dragon Cluster and they formed into a 3 bladed water sword! It was called THE WATER DRAGON CLUSTER SWORD!

They fired waves of water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Allira Cristant, Camie and Zadakh VS Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant.

---

Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant was next.

Gozo Domoto: So Ed has a really nasty sleepwalking problem?

Allira Cristant: (Flares up Crystal Aura) Yeah he sure does. He eats everything in sight whenever he walks in his sleep.

Camie: It's crazy.

Zadakh: No kidding there.

Gozo Domoto: Boy he must have a huge appetite. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO METAL DOPANT!

Allira merged Hermos with Giant Soldier of Steel and they formed into a powerful warhammer! It was called THE STEEL WARHAMMER OF THE GIANT! They fired waves of crystal and energy and smashed him down.

## Bronte Elektra, Kaoruko Awata and Nuurakh VS Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant

Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant was next.

Kyosei Izumi: You excited for Halloween?

Bronte Elektra: (Flares up Lightning Aura) I Sure am! And I'm hoping to get tons and tons and candy.

Kaoruko: Me too! It's gonna be awesome.

Nuurakh: Lots of us are excited.

Kyosei: I'm glad about that. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO LUNA DOPANT)

Bronte merged Hermos with Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech and it formed into a sword of thunder! It was called THE THUNDER DRAGON MECH STORM SWORD! They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## June Carrington, Sirius and Rorzakh VS Kamen Rider Eternal

Katsumi was next.

Katsumi: I can't believe that Fluttershy is scared of a holiday as fun as Halloween.

June Carrington: I know but no one will hurt her on Halloween.

Sirius: Yeah no kidding. But we'll gladly help Fluttershy conquer her fear.

Rorzakh: I agree there. She needs her friends.

Katsumi: Indeed. Lets do it!

ETERNAL!

Katsumi: Hen-shin.

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL!

June merged Hermos with Immortal Dragon and it formed into a powerful scythe! It was called THE IMMORTAL FORCE SCYTHE! They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Halloween World

---

Halloween World was next.

Nico: Time for some Halloween Buttkicking!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Chaotic Confederacy

For the Chaotic Confederacy: hand-cannon Blasters named Perim Realms Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they have colors that match the color schemes of the inhabitants of Perim's worlds with elemental forces on the blasters and with the symbols of Perim etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Stacey: Dark Change!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

Zocks began dancing. And so did Poliwag and Poromon.

Poromon: (with Cutanner on his head) Yay!

Poliwag: (with Ricky on his head) Woohoo!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too.

Nico: Lets get him!

They pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

Nico: LEGACY BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it formed into the heads of the rangers and they hit Halloween World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico picked up his Halloween World Gear!

Nico: Halloween World you have failed this dimension.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Orion: Bad kids like you don't get any candy, Jimmy!

Tsukasa: Just horrifying tricks!

Kamen Ride: Kiva!

Kamen Ride: All Rangers!

Tsukasa went Kiva and Daiki summoned clones of all the Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK!

Troy turned into Black Mighty Morphin, Noah turned into In Space Black, Gia turned into Alien Black, Jake turned into Wild Force Black, Emma turned into Operation Overdrive Black, Orion turned into Dino Charge Black and Lillith turned into Kyuranger Black!

Nico: YEAH!

Zayto: Lets do it guys!

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO FURY KEY! ACTIVATE! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed and were ready!

Zayto: T-REX FURY! RED RANGER!

Ollie: TRICERA FURY! BLUE RANGER!

Izzy: TIGER FURY! GREEN RANGER!

Javi: STEGO FURY! BLACK RANGER!

Amelia: ANKYLO FURY! PINK RANGER!

Aiyon: MOSA FURY! GOLD RANGER!

Cornelia: BRACHIO FURY! YELLOW RANGER!

All: DINO FURY POWER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Since we have all the rangers from Daiki it's not needed.

Nico: Yep. LETS SCARE!

We scared Jimmy with all the scariest things we can muster.

Eustace: STUPID KID! (PULLS OUT UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

He scared Jimmy bad!

JIMMY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Me: Hey Jimmy.

I covered my eyes and then they popped out and scared him bad!

Me: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Jimmy: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace: (LAUGHING AT JIMMY)

I then vomited green slime all over Jimmy and he was REALLY covered in slime. I used the powers of Pazuzu on that one.

Staluk and Clodor scared him all over.

Nico activated The Flying Dutchman's Ridewatch and Jimmy saw the home of the Scary Godmother, which is set on fire, making it look like a monster house. The house makes an evil laugh. JIMMY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT! Suddenly, his nose starts to itch so a yellow tentacle scratches it. Jimmy looks down and it is revealed to be that his legs were that of an octopus. He screams while Nico laughs. Then Jimmy looked at the ground only to see a monster popping out and scaring him. Then Nico gave him a mirror when in the reflection only, a monster eats him. Then a monster pops out from underneath the floor and Jimmy screams in fright. The monster turns into a giant cockroach, a baby, a clown, which laughs evilly in Jimmy's face and Jimmy screams in fright some more, then J. R. "Bob" Dobbs, who smokes a pipe, then he spits it out and screams, and even Jimmy's head. It then grimaces, and dozens of spiders come out and his eyes crawl out!

Thunderblast, Energon Scorponok, Fortress Maximus and Aqua used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Aqua's Powers and Fortress Maximus's laser cannons and Energon Scorponok's stinger 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Thunderblast and Energon Scorponok - NIGHTMARE ON ELM STREET HORROR!

Fortress Maximus and Aqua: HORRORS OF SPIDER ISLAND SCAREFEST!

Dinosaurs of Wind and Chemistro: FROM HELL IT CAME TREE HORROR!

Undead Nightmare Bones and Bonz: CHUCKY SLASHFEST!

Ghosts of Darkness and Roxy Rocket: HORROR OF THE THING!

Firestorm Pizza Force and Nergal: NIGHTMARE OF DEAD SPACE!

Generosity of Water and The Loud's and Duff Killigan: HORROR SPLICING OF THE FLY!

Life of Water Power and Ebon: NIGHTMARE OF THE WOLF MAN!

Tech Fashion Fury and Anti Wanda: CARNAGE OF THE BLOB!

Magic of Tripredacus Outlaws and Raven Branwen: VAMPIRE FEAST OF DRACULA!

Darkness of The Jungle of Magnaboss and Rex Goodwin: LIGHTNING STORM OF FRANKENSTEIN!

Wasps of Earth Dreams! and Dr. Polaris: CURSE OF THE MUMMY!

Immortal Knights of History and Black Knight of Merlin: SLASHFEST OF MICHAEL MYERS!

Center of The Golden Dragon and Cyclops (Hercules): DEMONIC WRATH OF PAZUZU!

Ancient Fairy Dragon Might and Cyborg Rangers: HORRORS OF THE DEMONS OF CHERNABOG!

Owl Wisdom and Owl (Stellaluna): FEAR OF CARRIE!

European Scooby Snax Might and Scooby Snax Monster: PRIMAL FEARS OF THE FOREST SIRENS!

Ignis Firestorm Might and Ghost of Elias Kingston: THE TERROR OF THE BIRDS!

Powerpuff Force and Comrade Red: INSANITY OF PSYCHO!

Voice Queen Music and Bassoon Burns: GHOSTS OF THE EYES OF HORROR!

Voice of The Cat and Doctor Duodenum: SLASH FEST OF GHOST FACE!

Samurai Power and Evil Aero Man: SLASH FEST OF JASON

VOORHEES!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: NIGHTMARE OF SLASHER FRIGHT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF DANTE'S INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF DEMONIC FORCES!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKES OF KAIJU!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: TERROR OF THE

WEREWOLVES!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: ATTACK OF THE EVIL CLOWNS!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: NIGHTMARES OF THE MONSTERS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD HORRORS OF ZOMBIES!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: HORRORS OF ALIENS!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: GHOSTS OF THE NIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the most horrifying monsters ever and it was awesome! JIMMY WAS SCREAMING IN ABSOLUTE FRIGHT AND HORROR! HE WAS SO SCARED THAT HE WAS CRAPPING AND SOILING HIS PANTS TIMES 10,000,000!

EVEN HIS HAIR WAS TURNING WHITE!

Goths of Darkness, Starlight Glimmer, Eli, Hannah Marie, me and Nicole: HORRORS OF HALLOWEEN FRIGHTFEST!

We formed a terrifying illusion that made it look like he was in the fire of hell and was being scared by demons and monsters all over!

Lincoln: You want candy with that!? CANDY ELEMENT STYLE: AIR HEADS!

Jessica Shannon: CANDY STING STYLE: JOLLY RANCHER!

Peni Parker: CANDY WEB STYLE: JELLY BELLY!

Entrapta: CANDY LIGHTNING STYLE: POP ROCKS!

Perfuma: CANDY NATURE STYLE: SKITTLES!

Frosta: CANDY ICE STYLE: SOUR PATCH KIDS!

Mai Shiranui: CANDY FIRE STYLE: RED HOTS!

Yuna: CANDY WATER STYLE: STARBURST!

Toph: CANDY EARTH STYLE: SWEETARTS!

Tatsumaki: CANDY WIND STYLE: NESTLE CRUNCH!

Shantae: CANDY MAGIC STYLE: TWIX!

Akko: CANDY STAR STYLE: JAWBREAKERS!

They fired showers of candy and elements.

Lincoln and his harme: CANDY FINAL SMASH: CANDY AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive avalanche of candy and it smashed him down. WE REALLY SCARED HIM!

Lincoln: Sorry, Jimmy, but when you play a mean trick against your cousin…

Nico: Expect yourself to be tricked right back. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Fawful to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me, Dimitri Trio! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dimitri 1 Dalmatian: (Growls) (British Accent) And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. Don't you know when to quit, Fawful.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Fawful, and he's still furious at what the Dimitri Trio did in destroying him last year.

Nico: Oh man, after what you did in destroying him last year, you've really pissed him off, Dimitris.

Fawful: You fools have ruined everything, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I would've finally killed Mario and his friends and Cackletta would've finally ruled the entire Mushroom Kingdom, and now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Honika Honouka: That's never going to happen, and now, your days of causing havoc are about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Honika Honouka's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by an crimson red energy aura with fire, flames, fire creatures, stars, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Hiita the Fire Charmer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Fawful, she left crimson red energy, fire, flames, fire creatures, stars, and fire angels with every step.

Honika Honouka: Fawful, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Mario and his friends and in the name of Cackletta, you're nothing more than a monster and a dark shadow who's plagued The Mushroom Kingdom for the last time, and for that, you will pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Honika Honouka was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with fire and flames and stars surrounding the vortex, there were fire creatures, fire angels, and Hiita the Fire Charmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Honika Honouka emerged, but

she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Honika Honouka grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes, and a crimson red energy aura with fire, flames, fire creatures, stars, and fire angels surrounding her, she has the Fire Kanji in the hands of Hiita the Fire Charmer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Hiita the Fire Charmer with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Honika Honouka has on a crimson red sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, flames, stars, fire creatures, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hiita the Fire Charmer with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Honika Honouka felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Honika Honouka has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Honika Honouka's massive Hiita the Fire Charmer-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, fire, flames, fire creatures, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Hiita the Fire Charmer's Firestorm Inferno Charmer Greatsword of Fire Charmer Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Hiita the Fire Charmer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large red angel heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large crimson red gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hiita the Fire Charmer's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hiita the Fire Charmer that said, "Honika Honouka, Gene-Slammer of Hiita the Fire Charmer, Powerful Master of Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Scoots, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Stars, Fire Creatures, and Fire Angels"

ホノカ・ホノカ、ヒイタ・ザ・ファイヤー・チャーマーのジーン・スラマー、強力な火のマスター、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャーとスクートの軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力驚くほど強力な教師の生徒であり、火、星、火の生き物、火の天使のマスター

Honika Honouka has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA INFERNO STAR FIRE CHARMER ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO FIRESTORM CHARMER JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNO FIRE CHARMER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Honika Honouka's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Fawful saw it, he fell into a dark rage and ran at her to kill her, but Honika Honouka fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with stars, fire, flames, fire creatures, and fire angels at Fawful and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Honika Honouka's transformed, nice.

Suddenly, something within The Dimitri Trio's minds snapped as memories of Fawful's crimes rushed through their head as his crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and they were surrounded by black and red energy aura with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians, they unholstered their Defender of Camden Town swords from their backs, and as they approached Fawful, they left black and red energy, fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians with every step.

Dimitri 1: (British Accent) You're like a massive headache that just won't go away, Fawful, even after we kicked your butt.

Dimitri 2: (British Accent) You refuse to even learn your lesson even then, and you still refuse to learn now.

Dimitri 3: (British Accent) And now, it's getting annoying.

Dimitri 1: (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) (British Accent) And we meant every word that we said about you last year, Fawful, we'll never forgive you for helping Cackletta with trying to take over The Mushroom Kingdom.

Dimitri 2: (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) (British Accent) You've caused Mario and Luigi so much grief in the past, along with the rest of The Mushroom Kingdom.

Dimitri 3: (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) (British Accent) And for what you just did in coming back from the dead to get revenge… ,

Dimitri Trio: (British Accents) YOU'VE CROSSED ONE GODFORSAKEN LINE TOO MANY, FAWFUL, AND FOR THAT, WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL, AND THIS TIME, YOU'RE NEVER EVER COMING BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Me: Whoa.

Dolly Dalmatian: Great, as if The Dimitris' wild and destructive antics at home weren't bad before, now that Fawful has come back, those three are going to absolutely wreck the place!

Nico: From what Lincoln told us, those three tend to get extremely wild and destructive, but if this gets rid of Fawful, I say, let 'im have it, Dimitris!

Eli: HIT THE DECK! THEY'RE GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover in the Pumpkin Patch, as the Dimitri Trio screamed like mad dogs and let out primal screams of rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

There was a massive explosion and they were surrounded by three massive vortexes of black and neon red energy with fire, earth, and molten lava surrounding the vortex, there are three Dalmatians running around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are orange phoenixes. Then, as the vortex faded, The Dimitri Trio emerged, but they were changed forever.

Dimitri 1 grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has orange highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura, with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a Dalmatian with the Lava Kanji in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with red gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his gold chain choker with Number 1 tag pendant around his neck, Dimitri 1 has on a black tank top with neon orange phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with lava and flames on the coattails and on the back is a Dalmatian surrounded by lava and flames on the back. Suddenly, Dmitri 1 felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dmitri 1's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Volcanic Dalmatian's Fire Volcano Lava Greatsword of Raging Volcanic Lava Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a volcano etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with neon red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large neon red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with neon red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold Dalmatian head with neon red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a neon red kanji below the Dalmatian that said, "Dmitri Dalmatian, Leader of The Dimitri Trio, Loving Prankster of The Dalmatian Family, Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Hero of Camden Town, Destroyer of Fawful, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Earth, and Lava"

ディミトリ・ダルメシアン、ディミトリ・トリオのリーダー、ダルメシアン家のいたずら好き、九十九 人兄弟の兄弟、デリラとダグ・ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン・タウンの英雄、ファウフ

ルの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱した殺人者、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火、地球、溶岩のマスター

Dimitri 1's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NEON RED FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVASTORM DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE NEON RED FIRE LAVASTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE RED VOLCANO LAVA HONOR!

Dimitri 2 grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has orange highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura, with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a Dalmatian with the Lava Kanji in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with red gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his gold chain choker with Number 2 tag pendant around his neck, Dimitri 2 has on a black tank top with neon orange phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with lava and flames on the coattails and on the back is a Dalmatian surrounded by lava and flames on the back. Suddenly, Dmitri 2 felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dmitri 2's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Volcanic Dalmatian's Fire Volcano Lava Greatsword of Raging Volcanic Lava Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a volcano etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with neon red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large neon red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with neon red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold Dalmatian head with neon red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a neon red kanji below the Dalmatian that said, "Dimitri Dalmatian II, Second-In-Command of The Dimitri Trio, Loving Prankster of The Dalmatian Family, Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Hero of Camden Town, Destroyer of Fawful, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Earth, and Lava"

ディミトリ ダルメシアン II、ディミトリ トリオの副司令官、ダルメシアン家のいたずら好き、九十九 人兄弟の兄弟、デリラとダグ ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン タウンの英雄、ファウフルの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱状態、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、地球、溶岩のマスター

Dimitri 2's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NEON RED FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVASTORM DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE NEON RED FIRE LAVASTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE RED VOLCANO LAVA JUSTICE!

And Dimitri 3 grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has orange highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura, with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a Dalmatian with the Lava Kanji in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with red gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his gold chain choker with Number 3 tag pendant around his neck, Dimitri 3 has on a black tank top with neon orange phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with lava and flames on the coattails and on the back is a Dalmatian surrounded by lava and flames on the back. Suddenly, Dmitri 3 felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dmitri 3's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Volcanic Dalmatian's Fire Volcano Lava Greatsword of Raging Volcanic Lava Fire Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a volcano etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dog heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with neon red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large neon red gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with neon red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold Dalmatian head with neon red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a neon red kanji below the Dalmatian that said, "Dimitri Dalmatian III, Third-In-Command of The Dimitri Trio, Loving Prankster of The Dalmatian Family, Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Hero of Camden Town, Destroyer of Fawful, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Earth, and Lava"

ディミトリ ダルメシアン 3 世、ディミトリ トリオの 3 番目の指揮官、ダルメシアン家のいたずら好き、九十九 人兄弟の兄弟、デリラとダグ ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン タウンの英雄、ファウフルの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、地球、溶岩のマスター

Dimitri 3's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NEON RED FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVASTORM DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE NEON RED FIRE LAVASTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE RED VOLCANO LAVA PEACE!

We were amazed by The Dimitri Trio's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations, but when Fawful saw it, he went crazy and tried to attack again, but The Dimitri Trio fired three powerful black and neon red energy blast with fire, earth, molten lava, and Dalmatians at Fawful and the blasts exploded with incredible power as it hit him, and he was mega pissed off.

Nico: Oh man, The Dimitri Trio have transformed.

Lincoln: This is going to get really really messy, and Honika, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Honika Honouka: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Fire Charmer Angel and Divine Inferno Firestorm Fire Charmer Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Honika.

Dimitri 1: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Neon Red Firestorm

Volcanic Dalmatian and Divine Neon Red Firestorm Volcanic Honor) **Your days of causing havoc are over, Fawful.**

Dimitri 2: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Neon Red Firestorm Volcanic Dalmatian and Divine Neon Red Firestorm Volcanic Justice) **And soon, you'll be nothing more than a forgotten memory.**

Dimitri 3: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Neon Red Firestorm Volcanic Dalmatian and Divine Neon Red Firestorm Volcanic Peace) **And the same will go with Cackletta if Dizzy and Dee-Dee ever see her in the future.**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Honika Honouka, and The Dimitri Trio also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of causing havoc and chaos in The Mushroom Kingdom are all over, Fawful, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Honika Honouka, Lincoln, and The Dimitri Trio went after Fawful, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, black and neon red energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Dalmatians, and Mermaids at Fawful, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was really pissing Fawful off, but Honika Honouka, Lincoln, and The Dimitri Trio were just getting started, as The Dimitri Trio fires waves of lava at Fawful, and he was badly burned. Suddenly, three beams of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Honika Honouka, it was known as Hiita the Fire Charmer's Inferno Firestorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but it's crimson red with flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Fire Angel, and Hiita the Fire Charmer surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a crimson red gem on the top of the blaster, and three hand-cannon Blasters appeared for the Dimitri Trio known as Volcanic Firestorm Dalmatian and they are modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark Blaster, but the blasters are neon red with lava waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Dalmatian surrounded by lava etched on the side, and a neon red gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Honika Honouka, and The Dimitri Trio fired blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, black and neon red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Fawful, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Fawful's spirit appeared and Honika Honouka, Lincoln, and The Dimitri Trio fired five black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Fawful and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he hurt. We cheered wildly for what Honika Honouka, Lincoln, and The Dimitri Trio did to Fawful as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Honika Honouka and The Dimitri Trio are permanent.

Dimitri Trio: (British Accent) Good riddance forever, Fawful, and don't you dare come back!

Honika Honouka: You got that right. And I want to thank you and The Dimitri Trio for helping me destroy Fawful forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Honika.

The Dimitri Trio came back to us, and suddenly, Honika Honouka wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Honika Honouka's face, they kissed passionately as Honika Honouka's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Hiita the Fire Charmer flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Honika Honouka absorbed the flames into their bodies and they came back to us, as the display and Hiita the Fire Charmer vanished.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call one awesome five-against-one musical battle, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and The Dimitri Trio really let that lunatic have it, and it was definitely a repeat of what he did to Fawful last year.

Dimitri 3: (British Accent) Either way, I'm just glad that we're rid of Ghirahim for good.

Nico: You said it. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Nico, hmm. Ooh, here's a good one, how about the Gene-Slammers for Hazy Flame Basiltrice, Hazy Flame Cerbereus, Hazy Flame Griffin, Hazy Flame Hydra, Hazy Flame Hyppogrif, Hazy Flame Mantikor, Hazy Flame Peryton, and Hazy Flame Sphynx.

We gasped.

Me: Now, those are some really good ones.

Nico: That's right, and the Hazy Flame monsters are inspired by the mythical Basilisk and Cockatrice of the mythical Bestiary, the Cerberus of Greek mythology, the Griffin of the Heraldry, the Hydra of Greek myth, the Hippogriff of the Bestiary, the Manticore of Persian myth and the Myrmecoleon of the mythical Bestiary, the Peryton of folklore, and the Sphinx of Egyptian myth.

Lincoln: And there are eight girls who we know who would be Gene-Slammed into them: The Hazy Flame Basiltrice is Stella Seraphina, The Hazy Flame Cerbereus is Hestia Seraphina, The Hazy Flame Griffin is Nuria Seraphina, The Hazy Flame Hydra is Helia Seraphina, The Hazy Flame Hyppogrif is Alinta Seraphina, The Hazy Flame Mantikor is Bridget Seraphina, The Hazy Flame Peryton is Eliane Seraphina, and The Hazy Flame Sphynx is Ember Seraphina.

Nicholette Torrington: The Seraphina Sisters, the eight girls from Michigan were born on the same day with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, along with immortality, mastery over all forms of fire and magic, and each of them has the Basilisk and Cockatrice of the mythical Bestiary, the Cerberus of Greek mythology, the Griffin of the Heraldry, the Hydra of Greek myth, the Hippogriff of the Bestiary, the Manticore of Persian myth and the Myrmecoleon of the mythical Bestiary, the Peryton of folklore, and the Sphinx of Egyptian myth emblazoned on their foreheads. This is going to be one fiery rescue when we meet them tomorrow.

Jimmy was curled up in a ball in a fetal position and he had PTSD from being scared shitless. He was scared REALLY BAD!

Me: Looks like he has what's called NIGHTMARE TRAUMA SHOCK SYNDROME!

We laughed.

Me: Boo!

Jimmy: WAAA!

He went and was hanging from a tree and shivering in fright.

DC Enchantress: Well, Hannah, you won't have to worry about Jimmy anymore.

Tar Pit: I think he knows what happens when you mess with us.

Me: You got that right.

Hannah Marie: Thanks guys. That was awesome scaring!

Me: Boy it sure was! Never underestimate the kinds of scare.

Black Spider: Now, let's celebrate!

Zayto: Me and my team will stay for one more hour. Then, we have to go back to Pine Ridge.

Koragg: So soon?

Amelia Jones: There's no telling if any of Void Queen's goons have attack while we were gone. And we have our own Halloween Celebration anyway.

Speed Demon: That's actually true.

Me: Fair enough. But you guys did a great job with us.

Izzy: Yeah this was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Great job today guys. This was so fun.

Hannah Marie: It sure was. (To the viewers) Don't be a jerk on Halloween or you will face the scary wrath of us.

Me: Yep. And it will be your worst nightmare.

We went back to the estate and had some pizza and then went and enjoyed the rest of the day. Zayto and his team went back to Pine Ridge and then we later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Scary Godmother is an awesome and funny movie for Halloween.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Dante Vale, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the Moonlands for another awesome rescue as we head there to battle Another Ultimate Stinkfly. And we're going to meet a Plasma Eel Gene-slammer. Her name is Fillicia Plasmas. Fillicia is Nico's friend from Science Class and she knows so much about lightning and electricity and even has amazing lightning powers and an immensely powerful lightning aura. She also hates bullies with a vengeance. The match-up is for Genene Tsuchidoro, Gene-Slammer of Aussa the Earth Charmer, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy an evil version of Nezbitt, and since Dawkins Dalmatian's also the one who destroyed Nezbitt last year, he's also joining in the fight as well, and he's also going to explode with rage and transform when he sees him again.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Abbey of Thelema in Cefalù, a city in Sicily, Italy, the site where Alaister Crowley and his cult congregated and also did their rituals in 1920, and was abandoned decades later after Alaister Crowley was expelled from Italy, but the site was visited by visitors late in the night, and many of them have done rituals there, and it's said that a powerful presence still haunts the abbey to this day. Now, Lincoln and his group are heading there to cleanse the abbey of the powerful forces forever. And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for the Hazy Flame monsters. Their names are

Stella Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Basiltrice, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the eldest and leader of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Basilisk and Cockatrice of the mythical Bestiary. She and her sisters has a very strong love for Lincoln and doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Hestia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerbereus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the second-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is Cerberus of Greek myth. She, like the rest of her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and she doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Nuria Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Griffin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the third-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Griffin of the Heraldry. She, like the rest of her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and she doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Helia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hydra, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the fourth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Hydra of Greek myth. She, like the rest of her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and she doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Luan with a blazing passion.

Alinta Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the fifth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Hippogriff of the mythical Bestiary. She, like the rest of her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and she doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Luan with a blazing passion.

Bridget Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Mantikor, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the sixth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Manticore of Persian myth and the Myrmecoleon of the mythical Bestiary. She, like the rest of her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and she doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Eliane Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Peryton, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the seventh-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Peryton of folklore. She, like the rest of her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and she doesn't want to see him harmed, she gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

And Ember Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Sphynx, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the eighth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, eight sisters who were born on the same day, and she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on her forehead is the Sphinx of Egyptian myth. She, like her sisters, has a very strong love for Lincoln and don't want to see him harmed, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

Get ready for a ghostly adventure as we head to Massachusetts to meet Norman and discover that he has the amazing power to talk to ghosts and spirits. We're going to meet Norman from ParaNorman and help him take down Judge Hopkins, the paranoid judge that got Aggie Prenderghast sentenced to her death for the alleged crime of witchcraft in his mortal life. We're going to not let this injustice stand.

See you all tomorrow.

# The Kid that can Talk to Ghosts

Get ready for a ghostly adventure

---

Walking through the floating cities of the Moonland of Arderial was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Dante Vale, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and really fun rescue.

Xenia: So the next rescue is in Arderial. We haven't been here in a while.

Qin: No we sure haven't.

Me: It has been a while since we went to the Moonlands.

Laney: No kidding. I always love coming here. It's so awesome.

Nici: It sure is.

Lana: Yeah.

Dante Vale: I love it myself. It's awesome.

Eli: It sure is. I think it's awesome going to Arderial or any part of the Moonlands for that matter.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me Dante.

Dante Vale: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you out on this rescue.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Dante, who do you think is your greatest enemy from the Organization? Devoe? Or the Professor?

Dante Vale: Hard to say. They both were really dangerous and posed a tremendous threat to the entire planet. But if I were to take a guess I would say The Professor.

Me: I agree there. DeFou was also dangerous as well. He was a monster.

Nico: Yeah he sure was.

Me: And I killed him. Twice.

Dante Vale: Yeah you sure did J.D.

Laney: Yeah he is pure evil.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: There's also Rassimov.

Nico: Of the Blood Spiral.

Me: Yep. I have some of the members of the Masters of Evil placed on Full Alert for them. And they are going to destroy them.

Carly Atlas: It's true. The Blood Spiral are just as big a threat as the Organization is.

Laney: And I'm glad J.D. destroyed the entire Organization.

Me: Me too.

Camie: How did you destroy them again?

Me: Fired a Kamehameha Wave at the Professor at Point Blank Range and blew the building they were in to smithereeens.

Nico: That was awesome and cool.

Eli: That is so awesome bro!

Me: And we got introduced to the Spirits and the Titans that day when we finished DeFou the first time.

Dante Vale: You sure did. That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yesterday was Spooktacular!

Me: Yeah it was! We scared the living shit out of Jimmy.

Laney: Boy I have never seen him scream like a baby!

Xenia: He was scared out of his mind big time!

Camie: Yeah he sure was.

Varie: No kidding!

Nico: Bug A Boo really did look like Electric Lizard.

Me: No doubt on that there.

Airazor: That was really coincidental that he looked the same.

Laney: It sure was.

Aylene C.: But we really had a lot of fun on that too.

Lana: We sure did.

Brittney: That was really fun too.

Me: But it was cool having the Dino Fury Rangers help us too.

Xenia: Yeah that was cool!

Nico: Too bad the Dino Fury Rangers couldn't stay.

Me: I know. But they still have some of the Sporix to clean up. But if we run into any of them on our rescues we'll be ready for them.

Laney: Yep.

Camie: That is always fun.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: And it's awesome kicking their butts.

Nico: Now, let's keep an eye out for anything out of the ordinary.

Me: Roger that.

We kept our eyes peeled for anything out of the ordinary. But then we smelled a REALLY STINKY AND FOUL ODOR!

Me: EW! What is that smell!? Nico!?

Nico: Hey it wasn't me!

Eli: Actually it's from that!

We saw a black version of an Evolved Lepidopterran! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE STINKFLY!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Stinkfly!

Nico: That is a scary and smelly one!

Another Ultimate Stinkfly: (In a girls voice) It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) Valerie Nicholas!?

Another Ultimate Stinkfly: Yep.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Valerie he is a homeless girl I know and I would give food to her.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Also she hasn't taken a bath in 14 years because she was living on the streets.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Stinkfly.

Negative Ultimate Stinkfly: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Stinkfly: Just to give me a good home and a bath. I was fed up with living on the streets.

Me: Well we could easily do that for you.

Nico: Yeah we sure can.

Another Ultimate Stinkfly: I knew he was lying to me.

Me: He was a liar and would never live up to his end of the bargain. Sorry we have to fight. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: Time to let the Dogs Out! (ACTIVATES STRAY DOGS RIDEWATCH)

(WHO LET THE DOGS OUT BY BAJA MEN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING AS DOGS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Well, the party was nice, the party was pumpin'

Yippie yi yo

And everybody havin' a ball

Yippie yi yo

I tell the fellas start the name callin'

Yippie yi yo

And the girls respond to the call

I heard a woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I see de dance people had a ball

'Coz she really want to skip town

Get back, Gruffy, back, Scruffy

Get back you flea infested mongrel

Gonna tell myself, "Hey, man, no get angry"

Yippie yi yo

To any girls callin' them canine

Yippie yi yo

But they tell me, "Hey, man, it's part of the party?

Yippie yi yo

You put a woman in front and her man behind

I heard woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Say, a doggy is nuttin' if he don' have a bone

All doggy, hold ya' bone, all doggy, hold it

A doggy is nuttin' if he don' have a bone

All doggy, hold ya' bone, all doggy, hold it

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I see de dance people had a ball

'Coz she really want to skip town

Get back, Gruffy, back, Scruffy

Get back you flea infested mongrel

Well, if I am a dog, the party is on

I gotta get my groove 'cause my mind done gone

Do you see the rays comin' from my eye

Walkin' through the place that Digi-man is breakin' it down?

Me and my white short shorts

And I can't see color, any color will do

I'll stick on you, that's why they call me 'Pit bull'

'Cause I'm the man of the land

When they see me they say, ? Who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I danced and fired waves of orange and brown fire and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH! LOVE BAJA MEN!

Me: Now that's living life outside the leash law!

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome! My turn! (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(I'M BLUE (DA BA DEE) BY EIFFEL 65 PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Yo, listen up here's a story

About a little guy

That lives in a blue world

And all day and all night

And everything he sees is just blue

Like him inside and outside

Blue his house

With a blue little window

And a blue corvette

And everything is blue for him

And himself and everybody around

Cause he ain't got nobody to listen to

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette, its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

She danced and fired waves of blue lightning and smashed her down!

Me: ROCK ON R.D.!

Qin: YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: Time for the rays to shine in! (ACTIVATES MR. SHINE AND MR. BRIGHT'S RIDEWATCH)

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND STARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

She danced and fired stars and fire and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Laney: That was awesome!

Eli: Time for some Halloween Spirit! (ACTIVATES LOCK, SHOCK AND BARREL'S RIDEWATCH)

(This is Halloween From The Nightmare Before Christmas Plays)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS, PUMPKINS, MONSTERS, SKELETONS, GHOSTS, AND ALL THINGS HORROR SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Boys and girls of every age

Wouldn't you like to see something strange?

Come with us and you will see

This, our town of Halloween

This is Halloween, this is Halloween

Pumpkins scream in the dead of night

This is Halloween, everybody make a scene

Trick or treat 'til the neighbors gonna die of fright

It's our town, everybody scream

In this town of Halloween

I am the one hiding under your bed

Teeth ground sharp and eyes glowing red

I am the one hiding under your stairs

Fingers like snakes and spiders in my hair

This is Halloween, this is Halloween

Halloween, Halloween

Halloween, Halloween

In this town we call home

Everyone hail to the pumpkin song

In this town, don't we love it now?

Everybody's waiting for the next surprise

'Round that corner, man hiding in the trash can

Something's waiting now to pounce and how you'll scream

This is Halloween, red and black, slimy green

Aren't you scared? Well, that's just fine

Say it once, say it twice

Take a chance and roll the dice

Ride with the moon in the dead of night

Everybody scream, everybody scream

In our town of Halloween

I am the clown with the tear-away face

Here in a flash and gone without a trace

I am the who when you call, "Who's there?"

I am the wind blowing through your hair
I am the shadow on the moon at night
Filling your dreams to the brim with fright
This is Halloween, this is Halloween
Halloween, Halloween
'Alloween, 'alloween
'Alloween, 'alloween
Tender lumplings everywhere
Life's no fun without a good scare
That's our job, but we're not mean
In our town of Halloween
In this town, don't we love it now?
Everybody is waiting for the next surprise
Skeleton Jack might catch you in the back
And scream like a banshee
Make you jump out of your skin
This is Halloween, everybody scream
Won't you please make way for a very special guy
Our man Jack is king of the Pumpkin Patch
Everyone hail to the Pumpkin King now
This is Halloween, this is Halloween
'Alloween, 'alloween

'Alloween, 'alloween

In this town we call home

Everyone hail to the pumpkin song

He danced and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down!

Me: Nice one Bro! Awesome for the Halloween Season!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Fluttershy: Oh that was great! Now for me. (ACTIVATES WHISPY WOODS RIDEWATCH)

(TRULY MADLY DEEPLY BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, APPLES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I'll be your dream, I'll be your wish, I'll be your fantasy

I'll be your hope, I'll be your love, be everything that you need

I love you more with every breath truly, madly, deeply do

I will be strong, I will be faithful 'cause I'm counting on

A new beginnin'

A reason for livin'

A deeper meaning, yeah

I wanna stand with you on a mountain

I wanna bathe with you in the sea

I wanna lay like this forever

Until the sky falls down on me

And when the stars are shining brightly in the velvet sky

I'll make a wish, send it to heaven and make you want to cry

The tears of joy for all the pleasure and the certainty

That we're surrounded by the comfort and protection

Of the highest powers

In lonely hours

The tears devour you

An' I wanna stand with you on a mountain

I wanna bathe with you in the sea

I wanna lay like this forever

Until the sky falls down on me

Oh, can you see it, baby?

You don't have to close your eyes

It's standin' right before you

All that you need will surely come

Ooh, yeah

I'll be your dream, I'll be your wish, I'll be your fantasy

I'll be your hope, I'll be your love, be everything that you need

I'll love you more with every breath truly, madly, deeply do

I wanna stand with you on a mountain

I wanna bathe with you in the sea

I wanna lay like this forever

Until the sky falls down on me

I wanna stand with you on a mountain

I wanna bathe with you in the sea

I want to live like this forever

Until the sky falls down on me

She danced and fired waves of flowers and smashed her down.

Nico: That was great Fluttershy!

Me: Nice job Fluttershy!

Fluttershy: Oh thank you.

Nico: This is really gonna stink! (Gets out Stinkor's Ridewatch)

Me: Plug your noses guys!

We did so.

Nico: (ACTIVATES STINKOR'S RIDEWATCH) SNIFF ON THIS!

SUPER LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

Nico fired a massive fart and it hit Another Ultimate Stinkfly and she was coughing and gagging!

Another Ultimate Stinkfly: OH GOD! YOU EAT BEANS!?

Me: Nope. He just has a nasty case of gas!

Another Ultimate Stinkfly fired a wave of slime and it hit Magine and drenched her in slime!

Magine: EEEEEWWWW!

Nico: OH SICK!

Gaon: At least it wasn't me this time!

Magine: I HEARD THAT!

Pinkie Pie: OOH! Now it's my turn! (ACTIVATES ANGRY NASHVILLE HOT CHICKEN'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND HOT CHICKEN WINGS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chill

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

I'm so hungry, in Bombay

I need some good food from Bollywood

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

On the next day of my holiday

It was so glory on my lavatory

Calcutta food is not good, it's not made for the tourist group

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

She danced and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down!

Me: SPICY! AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito:: (Gets out Drive gear) Don't worry, Magine. We'll get you cleaned up later.

Zocks: (gets out Ghost gear) This is perfect for this month.

Kaito got a Drive Sword and Zocks got a Ghost Sword and they fired waves of energy and smashed her down all over.

Lily: Time for the Ireland Fun too.

She floated into the air and Behind Walls of Stone by David Arkenstone plays.

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY IN LATIN AS CELTIC SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Post muros lapideous

hanc noctem tuti sumus

ab omnibus periculis

hanc noctern tuti sumus

Pueri terrae

Protegine nos hanc noctem

ab omnibus periculis

nos tuere hanc noctem

Post muros lapideos

non timebimus

fortiter nos gerimus

non timebimus

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: That was awesome Lily!

Sougo: (gets out JAKQ Ridewatch) Our turn!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) Try getting stink on us after this!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Geiz! Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo got Spade Ace Armor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

They were ready!

Rarity: Now for some fun darlings! (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WAVES OF JEWELS AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She danced and fired waves of warer and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: AWESOME! Now for this. RISE! LEGENDARY TITAN OF REBIRTH! PHOENIX!

In a vortex of Fire, I summoned the mighty Phoenix!

Camie: COOL!

Me: Yeah it is! And this too. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

I danced and fired waves of fire and the Phoenix fired waves of fire and we smashed her down.

Camie: Time for this. (ACTIVATES YONO'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALPURGINACHT BY FAUN PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS AURORA ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort
Tragen wir heut' fort und fort
In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen
Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen
Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen
In der Walpurgisnacht!
Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen
(Hey yo)
Die Feuer sind entfacht!
(Hey yo)
Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen
In der Walpurgisnacht
Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen
Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen
Und wir treten wild und frei
Diesem alten Zauber bei
Einmal nur im großen Kreise
Tanzen wir auf jene Weise
Bis das erste Morgenlicht
Unser Traumgewebe bricht
In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen
Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

She danced and fired curtains of aurora energy and smashed her down!

Nico: WOW!

Me: AWESOME! That was great!

Dante Vale: My turn! (ACTIVATES WHIGER'S RIDEWATCH)

(EYE OF THE TIGER BY SURVIVOR PLAYS)

Dante Vale: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TIGERS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Did my time, took my chances

Went the distance, now I'm back on my feet

Just a man and his will to survive

So many times it happens too fast

You change your passion for glory

Don't lose your grip on the dreams of the past

You must fight just to keep them alive

It's the eye of the tiger

It's the thrill of the fight

Rising up to the challenge of our rival

And the last known survivor

Stalks his prey in the night

And he's watching us all with the eye of the tiger

Face to face, out in the heat

Hanging tough, staying hungry

They stack the odds 'til we take to the street

For the kill with the skill to survive

It's the eye of the tiger

It's the thrill of the fight

Rising up to the challenge of our rival

And the last known survivor

Stalks his prey in the night

And he's watching us all with the eye of the tiger

Rising up straight to the top

Had the guts, got the glory

Went the distance, now I'm not going to stop

Just a man and his will to survive

It's the eye of the tiger

It's the thrill of the fight

Rising up to the challenge of our rival

And the last known survivor

Stalks his prey in the night

And he's watching us all with the eye of the tiger

The eye of the tiger

The eye of the tiger

The eye of the tiger

The eye of the tiger

He fired waves of tiger energy and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH! Eye of The Tiger! (TIGER ROAR!)

Nico: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Airazor: Time for some action of my own. Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed and fired wrist missiles and blasted down Another Ultimate Stinkfly!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Lets do it! (ACTIVATES VREEDLE BROTHERS RIDEWATCH)

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK, CRYSTAL, APPLES AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

She danced and fired waves of earth and rock and smashed her down!

Another Ultimate Stinkfly shot goo at us. It hit Magine and drenched her more!

Nico: OH SICK!

Magine: (Enraged) You have got TO BE KIDDING ME!

Me: Geez Valerie, say it don't spray it!

Starlight Glimmer: Now here is my turn. (ACTIVATES THE JASON AND THE ARGONAUTS SKELETON MEN RIDEWATCH)

(TU BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY IN FRENCH AS BONES AND SKULLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Tú, sin más porqué,

Tú que bésame,

Tú me tienes de furriel,

De un roto de tu piel.

Tú, como la cal,

Que húmeda es mortal,

Tú, blanqueas mi razón,

Calando hasta el colchón.

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú, montada en mí,

Yo, motura hostil,

Tú, me abrazas con los pies,

why yo lamo el arnés.

Tú, why sin ti yo no.

Tú, why sin ti ya no.

Tú, me has hecho dimitir,

why hoy yo se dice asi:

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú, tú.

Tú, tú, tú.

She danced and fired waves of bones and smashed her down!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: YEAH!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer close to coming?

Then a blast of lightning was shot at Another Ultimate Stinkfly from out of nowhere and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Valerie and she was in really tattered clothes and had blond hair and she smelled horrible!

I picked her up.

Valerie Nicholas: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're all right. Nice shot Lincoln.

Lincoln: That wasn't me!

?: It was from me.

Out came a Plasma Eel!

Nico: WHOA! A Plasma Eel!

Me: Electrifying!

Plasma Eel: (In a girls voice) At least she is back to normal.

Nico: Fillicia Plasmas!

Qin: Wow!

She reverted back and Fillicia waa a girl with blond hair and yellow clothes and yellow eyes and had an aura of intense lightning around

her.

Fillicia Plasmas: That was an awesome battle guys.

Qin: Fillicia!

Fillicia Plasmas: Qin!

They hugged.

Fillicia Plasmas: It's awesome to see you again.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: That was awesome timing.

Dante Vale: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Fillicia Plasmas: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico found a gang of thugs in our school and we beat them all up and I shocked them with 1,000,000,000 volts of electricity and burned them. I have intense lightning powers. We sent those thugs to prison and got the school's highest merit for it. We were heroes for it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That was awesome

Eli: I'll say!

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) That is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Fillicia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Fillicia Plasmas: Me too Nico.

Nico: This was a good rescue.

Me: Yeah it was.

Valerie Nicholas: We got a lot of catching up to do J.D.

Me: We sure do. Lets get you back to the estate and give you new clothes and a bath. You need one bad.

Eli: WHEW! I'll say.

Nico: And a shower.

Magine: AND TO GET THIS SLIME OUT OF MY BODY!

Me: Oh boy.

We went back to the estate and we got Valerie and Magine all cleaned up. Valerie looked like she was better than ever as she had a pink shirt covering ample breasts, blue skirt and blue shorts and had a blue trench coat and had her hair in a ponytail. She had pink sneakers and black socks.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Jack Atlas are heading to the Abbey of Thelema in Cefalù, a city in Sicily, Italy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to cleanse the abbey of the powerful forces forever. But, we also got word that an old enemy of The Justice League, Despero, is here, and he's causing havoc.

Knowing of Despero's mind control powers, Lincoln put up a protective barrier around everyone here.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the city of Cefalù in Sicily, Italy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're heading to Thelema Abbey and we're going to cleanse the abbey of the powerful forces that've haunted this place for decades.

Me: Oh man, and this place was once the dwelling place of Aleister Crowley and his cult.

Nico: Yeah, and I've read many books on Aleister Crowley, and that he was dubbed The Wickedest Man on Earth, and Thelema Abbey is the site where he'd practiced some of his most bizarre rituals.

Lincoln: Aleister Crowley was the 20th Century's well-known master of the Occult and a dabbler in black magic, and it's left a powerful presence in Thelema Abbey, and after we cleanse the place, we're also going to destroy another old enemy of The Justice League, Despero, who's been sighted here in Sicily, and he's causing havoc, but our powers also make us immune to his mind control. And thanks for joining us, Jack.

Jack Atlas: You're welcome, Lincoln. Before we head to Thelema Abbey, what can you tell us about its history?

Lincoln: Trust me, you're not going to like hearing about it. In 1920, Aleister Crowley moved here to Cefalù, and he built Thelema Abbey to pursue his pursuits in the Occult, and he had quite a following, and it was from here that he and his cult could follow his pursuits in magic, and none of them ever bothered to restrict themselves, since Thelema is a Greek word meaning "Will. But, it tragically ended in 1923 with the death of one of his followers, Raoul Loveday, who was suffering from acute enteric fever due to the ritual consumption of cat's blood. Mussolini was so embarrassed by the ordeal, his government ordered the expulsion of Crowley, and after Crowley's departure, Thelema Abbey was eventually abandoned and local residents whitewashed over Crowley's murals.

Me: But, throughout the decades, the abbey had late night visitors, and they've done rituals there in Thelema Abbey, and it's believed that the powerful forces in the abbey still draw those who knew of Crowley and his ways.

Nico: Yikes, now that's really bone-chilling.

Lincoln: Crowley has no doubt left his mark on the Occult even after his death, and his presence is still felt in the Occult to this day.

We arrived at Thelema Abbey, and when we entered the abbey, and we felt the powerful forces here and Lincoln's ghost sense went off. Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras also flared up as we were sucking in all of the negative energy and we were gaining a massive power and energy boost and we were getting stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is a really heavy and dark presence here, I can feel it, and the powerful forces of the abbey aren't going to leave here that easily, but we've sucked in and absorbed all of the negative energy that's festered here for over nine decades.

We went outside and Lincoln took to the air, and we followed him. Then, he made a massive green magic circle with Celtic knots and Celtic symbols and runes on the ground which then surrounded Thelema Abbey. But, we also felt the powerful forces trying to resist, but Lincoln was ready. He took out his Flute of Ogma, and he began to play a beautiful melody and it began to calm and soothe the land, and Thelema Abbey has been exorcised for good and the magic circles disappeared.

Lincoln: We did it, the powerful forces that've haunted Thelema Abbey for over nine decades have finally been exorcised for good, but we're not done yet, there's still Despero we got to deal with.

Nico: The Justice League is going to be pleased to hear we took down Despero for good.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Despero, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by Despero, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Eight girls' voices) That heartless, ruthless tyrant, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Hazy Flame Basiltrice, Hazy Flame Cerbereus, Hazy Flame Griffin, Hazy Flame Hydra, Hazy Flame Hyppogrif, Hazy Flame Mantikor, Hazy Flame Peryton, and Hazy Flame Sphynx, appear before us.

Nico: Whoo, that's Hazy Flame Basiltrice, Hazy Flame Cerbereus, Hazy Flame Griffin, Hazy Flame Hydra, Hazy Flame Hyppogrif, Hazy Flame Mantikor, Hazy Flame Peryton, and Hazy Flame Sphynx, and I'm already sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: Us too, and I'd recognize those voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Stella Seraphina, along with your sisters, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, and Ember Seraphina, but we'll talk later, we've got a ruthless tyrant to kill.

We rushed over, and right before Despero could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Despero, and that allows the ten girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Despero, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Despero: So, the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm has arrived. This'll make killing The Justice League too easy when I force all of you to do the dirty deed.

Despero used his Third Eye to try and control us, but bad news for him, we weren't affected by his mind control, and this horrified him,, and the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye fired a laser which hit Despero's Third Eye, crippling his mind control powers and he screamed in pain.

Lincoln: Nice try, Despero, but our powers made us immune to your mind control, and now, it's time to say goodbye forever.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Jack Atlas, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga

Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Andross, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln put Despero into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape and as he sank his fangs into Despero's neck, he began sucking out all of his blood, along with absorbing the tyrant into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done drinking Despero's blood and absorbing the tyrant into his body and assimilating his immense powers and abilities, an energy card with Despero's soul inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji had appeared on Despero's forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another enemy of The Justice League put down for good. (To Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, and Ember Seraphina) And it's so good to see you all again, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, and Ember Seraphina.

Stella Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Basilisk and Cockatrice of the mythical Bestiary emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames, basilisks, and cockatrice on the coattails and Hazy Flame Basiltrice on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Basiltrice-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Basiltrice etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange basilisk heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange cockatrice heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange basilisk heads for the pommel.

Hestia Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has Cerberus of Greek myth emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and Cerberus on the coattails and Hazy Flame Cerbereus on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Cerbereus-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Cerbereus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange Cerberus heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange Cerberus heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange Cerberus heads for the pommel.

Nuria Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Griffin of the Heraldry emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and griffins on the coattails and Hazy Flame Griffin on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Griffin-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Griffin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange griffin heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange griffin heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange griffin heads for the pommel.

Helia Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Griffin of the Heraldry emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and griffins on the coattails and Hazy Flame Griffin on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Griffin-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Griffin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange griffin heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange griffin heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange griffin heads for the pommel.

Alinta Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Hippogriff of the mythical Bestiary emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and hippogriffs on the coattails and Hazy Flame Basiltrice on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Hyppogrif-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Hyppogrif etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange hippogriff heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange hippogriff heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange hippogriff heads for the pommel.

Bridget Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Manticore of Persian myth emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and manticores on the coattails and Hazy Flame Mantikor on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Mantikor-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Mantikor etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange manticore heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange manticore heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange manticore heads for the pommel.

Eliane Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Peryton of folklore emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and perytons on the coattails and Hazy Flame Peryton on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Peryton-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Peryton etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange peryton heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange peryton heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange peryton heads for the pommel.

And Ember Seraphina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Sphinx of Egyptian myth emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and beautiful fire-colored angel wings on her back and hips, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and sphinxes on the coattails and Hazy Flame Sphinx on the back and holstered on her back is a Hazy Flame Sphinx-themed large greatsword with Hazy Flame Sphinx etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange sphinx heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange sphinx heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large orange sphinx heads for the pommel.

Stella Seraphina: You too, Lincoln.

Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, and Ember Seraphina: Yeah, it's been a long time.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself and they went up to Stella and her sisters and they hugged the Seraphina Sisters, and Stella and her sisters were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their face went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eight since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Stella Seraphina: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Hestia Seraphina: You said it, sis, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back of his, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, so those are the Seraphina Sisters.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Nico.

Stella Seraphina: Allow us to do the introductions, Lincoln. Hello, I'm Stella Seraphina, I'm the Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Basiltrice, I'm Lincoln Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the eldest and leader of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Basilisk and Cockatrice of the mythical Bestiary.

Hestia Seraphina: I'm Hestia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerbereus, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the second-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is Cerberus of Greek myth.

Nuria Seraphina: I'm Nuria Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Griffin, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the third-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Griffin of the Heraldry.

Helia Seraphina: I'm Helia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hydra, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the fourth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Hydra of Greek myth.

Alinta Seraphina: I'm Alinta Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the fifth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Hippogriff of the mythical Bestiary.

Bridget Seraphina: I'm Bridget Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Mantikor, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the sixth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Manticore of Persian myth.

Eilane Seraphina: I'm Eilane Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Peryton, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the seventh-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Peryton of folklore.

Ember Seraphina: And I'm Ember Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Sphynx, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, I'm the eighth-born of the Seraphina Sisters, and I was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and I'm easily recognizable because emblazoned on my forehead is the Sphinx of Egyptian myth.

When they were done, we were amazed.

Me: Wow.

Lincoln: Yep, and like Nicholette said to us yesterday, Stella and her sisters were born on the same day, and they have really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and they're easily recognizable because of the Basilisk and Cockatrice of the mythical Bestiary, the Cerberus of Greek mythology, the Griffin of the Heraldry, the Hydra of Greek myth, the Hippogriff of the Bestiary, the Manticore of Persian myth, the Peryton of folklore, and the Sphinx of Egyptian myth emblazoned on their foreheads.

Nico: So, that way, we don't get confused to see who's who, that's cool.

Stella Seraphina: And there's one thing we shared in common: we have a very strong love for Lincoln and we don't want to see him harmed.

Hestia Seraphina: Yeah, so we defended him from the usual scum in school and in public: Chandler, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank, and we even told off that toupee-wearing grouch, Principal Huggins, for always giving Lincoln a hard time.

Nuria Seraphina: And we also defended Lincoln at The Loud House from the scum who gave Lincoln a hard time and always tried to either humiliate, belittle, or even worse, kill him: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Helia Seraphina: Yeah, don't get me started on that, sis, those five have constantly gotten on our nerves because of their control freak cellphone-obsessed cold hearted behavior, superstitious ways and bad manners not to mention lack of hygiene, black-mailing and temper tantrums, cold-hearted emotionless ways, and prank-crazy antics.

Alinta Seraphina: But, when they've tried numerous ways to humiliate, belittle, or kill Lincoln, that's crossing a nasty line, and we've more than once burned them badly.

Bridget Seraphina: But, we've gotten along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, since they're the only sisters who've never turned their backs on Lincoln, and broke free from Lori's stupid hive mind manipulation.

Eilane Seraphina: And we've always teamed up with them to really give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan a nasty case of payback, Seraphina and Loud style.

Ember Seraphina: And the priceless looks on the faces of those five brats are always worth it, and it's also awesome to see them lose it big time when we've humiliated them.

Nico: (Whistles) Wow, you girls not only did an awesome introduction, but you really did a good job in voicing your disgust towards the five mean sisters in Lincoln's family.

Luna: Yeah, dude, and there's something you should know: Stella and Hestia hate Lori with a blazing passion, Nuria and Helia hate Luan with a blazing passion, Alinta and Bridget hate Lynn with a blazing passion, Eilane hates Lola with a blazing passion, and Ember hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

Me: (Whistles) I hate to find out what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did to earn their fiery wrath.

Stella Seraphina: Trust me, you'll probably be thinking of wishing you had those five paddled until their butts are completely red. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Stella, are you and your sisters absolutely sure?

Stella Seraphina: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of the Seraphina Sisters and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to them, and one by one, he hugged each of the Seraphina Sisters' waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we all saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks and their necks healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Stella Seraphina and her sisters with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around their necks.

Stella Seraphina: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and your sisters are part of harem and my many future wives, Stella.

Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, and Ember Seraphina had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Stella Seraphina's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and he did the same with the rest of the Seraphina Sisters, and they also passionately kissed, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Nima, Fujimatsu, Hibino Masae, and Nike from Tattoon Master.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nima, Fujimatsu, Hibino Masae, and Nike from Tattoon Master.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nima and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from Despero, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird

Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his three clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nima: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nima, Fujimatsu, Hibino Masae, and Nike with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone of what we did in exorcising Thelema Bay, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Despero, another enemy of the Justice League.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to that monster, along with Lincoln putting Despero in a brutal bear hug and biting him on the neck and sucking out all his blood and absorbing Despero into his body and assimilating all of his immense powers and abilities and sending his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, and Ember Seraphina have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and now, we're rid of Despero for good.

Superman: I can't believe Despero was sighted in Cefalù, but you guys did an amazing job getting rid of him for good.

Lincoln: He's everything I read about him, and he tried to use his Third Eye and mind control, but that didn't work not only because of our powers, but I also had an anti-mind control field that was protecting us.

Wonder Woman: That was indeed quite clever, and now, he's been stopped for good.

Nicholette Torrington: And Lincoln also went on a feeding frenzy by feeding on Despero's blood and absorbing Despero into his body, and he assimilated Despero's immense powers and abilities.

Lincoln: Plus, if we run into Flip's bounty hunters, I'll put Despero's powers to the test.

Me: Ooh, a hypnotic mind trick on those bounty hunters, this should be interesting to see.

Nico: Yeah, and don't forget, we also assimilated Despero's immense powers and abilities as well, so if those bounty hunters think they're going to get the drop on us, they've got another thing coming, because not only do we listen to news and track down villains, but Flip's a total stupid moron.

Stella Seraphina: I'm surprised you guys haven't killed him.

Lincoln: J.D. did kill him last year, but Flip came back from the dead, and now, instead of killing him again, we're now humiliating him forever, and we've also been hearing some nasty revelations about Flip, and we've been getting fired up and we lashed out at that mutant cheapskate.

Hestia Seraphina: Sheesh, that moron's still completely stupid.

Stella Seraphina: He'll always be completely stupid forever thanks to his greed destroying his mind and making him even more stupider than ever.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I wouldn't be surprised if you girls set his three-cheeked butt on fire, and it'll really be painful to see.

---

After our exorcism in Thelema Abbey and we finally got rid of Despero and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Stella Seraphina and her sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Stella Seraphina: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Hestia Seraphina: You said it, sis, he's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Nuria Seraphina: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the stories on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion?

Stella Seraphina: Allow me and Hestia to go first. One day, Hestia and I were with Lincoln and we were doing some workouts at our home gym, and we've always made it our mission to help Lincoln get into shape as well. But, our workout day got ruined when we heard the sound of shrieking in the air, and when we saw who it was that made that shriek of pure rage, we were pissed: it was Lori. She got out a knife and tried to stab Lincoln again for no reason other than to slake her thirst for blood again, but Lincoln fired a powerful fire blast at Lori and sent her back, and that really pissed Lori off again and she tried yet again to stab Lincoln, but Hestia and I charged out and we fired two powerful fire blasts at Lori and we burned her eyebrows off and that'd really set her off, but before she could attack again, we pounced on Lori and we brutally pummeled her, and we tied that bitch up with nylon so she couldn't escape. Lincoln called his parents, and Lori got herself grounded for thirteen weeks and we threw her in a cage like the animal she is.

Nuria Seraphina: Alright, now it's my and Helia's turn. One day, Helia and I were with Lincoln and we were heading home from an awesome day ay Gus' Games and Grub, but when we were about to open the door, we suddenly felt that something was amiss, and Lincoln knew what it was: Luan had booby-trapped The Loud House with lethal pranks to kill him and us when we walked in through the front door. We were pissed beyond belief that Luan did this, but

Lincoln told us the back door wasn't booby-trapped, so we went in through there and once inside, we proceeded to disable all of Luan's pranks and traps, and after that, we marched into Luan's room and we were really mad at her, and when she saw we weren't hurt, Luan tried to run, but Lincoln made a ring of fire which surrounded her, and Helia and I proceeded to pummel her and we tied her up. We then told the parents what she did and Luan got grounded for thirteen weeks and we tied her up in a straitjacket and threw her in a cage.

Alinta Seraphina: Now it's my and Bridget's turn. One day, Bridget and I were with Lincoln and we were having a fun time in the park, but then, we heard the sound of thundering footsteps and we also caught the smell of stinky gym socks and gym clothes, and Lincoln knew who that belonged to: it was Lynn, and she tried to attack him saying it was for her "sparring", but we knew that moron wanted to beat Lincoln up again, but Lincoln blocked her punch and sent her flying with a punch to the stomach, and that really set Lynn off, but it also set us both off and we jumped on Lynn and we pummeled her and we tied that animal up, and when we got done with telling everyone what Lynn tried to do, Lynn got her butt grounded for sixteen weeks and we tied her up in a straitjacket and threw her in a cage like the animal she is.

Eliane Seraphina: Now, it's my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were in the kitchen and he was preparing a snack for us. But, then, we heard the sound of an unholy shriek in the air, and we heard the door slam open and we saw who it was: it was Lola and she was on yet another rampage, she tried to kill Lincoln again, but I grabbed Lola by her dress and I proceeded to pulverize her, and after I tied her up, I demanded an answer from her, but all I got was her spitting fire at me, yeesh. Lana came in and she told me that Lola was really furious that Lincoln's not a butler at her tea party when clearly he had plans with me, and when Lola found out, she went ballistic and she attacked Lana and then, she was going to kill Lincoln. I was really peeved at Lola, and after we told the parents, she got her pink-wearing butt grounded for two weeks with no dessert and I threw her in a cage like the animal that she is.

Ember Seraphina: And now, it's my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from school, but then, we heard the sound of robots being activated, and then, we saw an army of robots come out and they had lasers and weapons out, and that sent everyone running for the hills, and we soon saw who it was that did this: it was Lisa and she was laughing like a madman. Lincoln and I were getting so tired of Lisa's mad scientist rampages again, so we fired blasts of fire and melted the robots into molten metal and then I grabbed Lisa and Lincoln tied her up with nylon, and when we got home and told everyone, Lisa got grounded for ten weeks and Lily changed the password on Lisa's bunker again after she put all of Lisa's lab materials in there.

When the girls were done, we really cheered.

Nico: Wow, when it comes to defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, you girls don't mess around.

Lincoln: They sure don't, and those actions from Stella and her sisters made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan despise and hate them even more, and we saw them trying to form a way to kill them again, but when we found out, we hogtied them up, and when we showed Mom and Dad of what those five tried to do, they all got a fifteen week grounding and we also had them put in a large cage after we put them in straitjackets.

Luna: They had it coming, dude, and what Stella and Hestia did in burning Lori's eyebrows off, that was too hilarious, and they grew back in uneven, and they knew Lori tried to kill Lincoln before along with them, and she had to pay the piper for her misdeed.

Laney: Same with Luan for booby-trapping the house with lethal pranks to kill Lincoln, Nuria, and Helia.

Lucy: Same with Lynn for trying to beat up Lincoln again for her sick amusement.

Lana: Along with Lola for her temper tantrums again.

Lily: And the same went with Lisa for her mad scientist rampages again, but they were gluttons for punishment as they didn't learn their lessons again.

Lynn: Yeah, we were stupid.

Poromon: But, you learned your lessons, otherwise, we'll do what Curly does and bark at you like dogs and send you running to your rooms.

Lynn: We ain't scared of that. Take your best shot!

Poliwag: You asked for it!

Mascots: RUFF! RUFF!

That caused Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa to run for it back to their rooms.

Luan: (As Mr. Coconuts) Hey, who let the bloodhounds loose?

Poromon: (Points to Poliwag) Poliwag did it!

Poliwag: Why you rat!

LOUD CRUNCH!

Lincoln cracked his knuckles and it was so loud, we knew the Mascots and Ed heard it.

Ed and Mascots: (Covers their ears) WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed and Mascots: MAKE HIM STOP!

We laughed hysterically and we got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Loona, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie were heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Loona, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Loona, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie each had feelings for Lincoln: Loona found out Lincoln was the one who had the cure for Loona's syphilis and he gave it to Sherlock Hound, and he also saved her, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie from a group of bounty hunters Flip hired to kidnap and kill them, because he still wanted revenge on us for what we did in ruining his scams again. Well, after Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Flip hired those thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge, Blitzo and the I.M.P. gang went down there and unleashed all kinds of hell on him.

Loona: Whoa, so this is Lake Lamode, huh? This is quite a nice place.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Loona. Shall we?

Lincoln, Loona, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went inside an indestructible glass dome and they had a game of volleyball and Loona, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Loona, Jasmine (Pokémon), Lana (Pokemon), Lillie, Mallow, Nessa, Shauna, Chloe Cerise, Kris, and Marnie and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Lake Lamode.

Loona: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Jasmine (Pokémon): And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Flip hired to kidnap and kill us. What a moron!

Me: Yeah, he's always been a stupid cheapskate and moron, and we saw what Blitzo and I.M.P. did to him after he found out.

Nico: Yep, it was really bloody and horrific.

Lincoln: Now, I saw why they're known as Hell's top assassins, and those they got marked for death, they won't stop until they get the job done, and it always ends in blood.

Loona: It's a bloody damn job, but it's what we live for.

Me: Nice.

---

Later the mascots and me were all hot and sweaty.

Me: Whew! (Drinks Water) Ahh.

Igor: (to the mascots) You guys oka?

Poromon: We're hot and sweaty!

Me: Well I got back from a spar with Nico. So I'm really sweating.

But yeah our air conditioning system is on the fritz.

Nico: How can that be? How can you guys be so hot? We're 528,000 feet up.

Poromon: We're just really hot!

Poliwag wiped his face with a rag.

Me: Uh that's my sweat rag Poliwag.

Poliwag: EWW!

Then…

SPLAT!

He threw it and it hit me on my face.

Me: Ahh! That feels good.

Aang: You guys need something to cool down.

Me: Whew! I agree. Aang can you blow on my head with some wind?

Aang: Sure thing.

He formed a ball of wind and it blew on me.

Me: Ahh! That feels good.

Poliwag: Hmm. Yeah we do.

Poromon got an idea.

They later went to the department store and came back with a fan.

Trypticon: Whose money was used for that?

Poromon: Mine. We got a job earlier at a hotel to promote people to stay.

Nico: Oh! That makes sense.

Me: But you guys didn't need to get one. We got some fans down in the basement you can use.

Poliwag: Oh. OOPS.

Eli: No worries.

Me: Lets get it set up.

We got it all set up for them and turned it on and it blew on them,

Poromon: Ahh!

Poliwag: Sweet Relief.

Manaphy: That feels awesome.

Cybertron Metroplex: (Scottish Accent) Lads, you 4 have a job?! At your size?!

Poromon: Well we got to work somehow!

Me: Remember that hotel where that kid was hurting Jack Spicer? To help promote them they decided to work there as cute mascots for it.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Xenia: I think it's a great way to help out.

Proto Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Leni's group will include Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, and Ms. Appear. Lori's group will include Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, and Catman.

Me: Awesome choices!

SpongeBob: Mermaidman and Barnacle Boy are going to be excited for that.

Me: Same with the I.J.L.S.A.

Qin: Yeah!

Lily: Yeah this is gonna be cool!

Lori: And this is literally going to be fun.

Bisca Mulan: It sure will be awesome.

Then Bronze Kneecap, El Oso, Cavalier, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Koragg, Speed Demon, Bond Man, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Evil Star Man, Flotsam & Jetsam, Queen Cannabis, Glue Man, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Nightshade, Evil Snake, and May Kanker appeared.

Bronze Kneecap: Can me, El Oso, Cavalier, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Koragg, and Speed Demon go with you guys?

Bond Man: Me, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Evil Star Man, Flotsam & Jetsam, Queen Cannabis, Glue Man, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Nightshade, Evil Snake, and May Kanker are coming too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. Here's our awesome mission. We're going to Salem, Massachusetts to meet Norman Babcock.

Me: From the movie ParaNorman!? AWESOME!

Danny Phantom: Wow! I heard he has the power to talk to ghosts.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! That is scary!

Nico: Yeah I know. But first we're going to watch the movie so we can get a good idea on who our target is.

Laney: Okay.

We got to watching the movie

---

In the small fictional town of Blithe Hollow, Massachusetts, Norman Babcock is an 11-year-old boy who speaks with the dead, including his late grandmother and various ghosts in town. Almost no one believes him and he is isolated emotionally from his family while being looked down upon by his own peers around the school. His best friend, Neil Downe, is an overweight boy who is also bullied, and finds in Norman a kindred spirit. After rehearsing a school play commemorating the town's execution of a witch three centuries ago, the boys are confronted by Norman's estranged and seemingly deranged uncle, Mr. Prenderghast, who tells his nephew that he soon must take up his regular ritual to protect the town. Soon after this encounter, Mr. Prenderghast dies of a heart attack.

During the official performance of the school play, Norman has a nightmarish vision of the town's past in which he is pursued through the woods by townsfolk on a witch hunt, embarrassing himself and leading to a heated argument with his estranged and paranoid father Perry, who later grounds him. His mother Sandra tells him that his father's manner is stern because he is afraid for him. The next day, Norman sees Prenderghast's spirit who tells him that the ritual must be performed with a certain book before sundown that day; then making him "swear" to complete the task, Prenderghast's spirit is set free and crosses over. Norman is at first reluctant to go because he is scared but his grandmother tells him it is all right to be scared as long as he does not let it change who he is. Norman sets off to retrieve the book from Prenderghast's house (having to take it from his corpse).

He then goes to the graves of the five men and two women who were cursed by the witch, but finds that the book is merely a series of fairy tales. Alvin, a school bully who always picks on Norman, arrives and prevents Norman from reading the story before sundown. Norman attempts to continue reading from the book, to no effect. A ghostly storm resembling the witch appears in the air, summoning the cursed dead to arise as zombies, who chase the boys along with Neil, Norman's 17-year-old sister Courtney, and Neil's older brother Mitch, down the hill and into town. Having realized that the witch was not buried in the graveyard, Norman contacts classmate Salma (who tells them to access the Town Hall's archives for the location of the witch's unmarked grave) for help. As the kids make their way to the Town Hall, the zombies are attacked by the citizenry. During the riot, Norman and his companions break into the archives but cannot find the information they need. As the mob moves to attack Town Hall, the witch storm appears over the crowd. Norman climbs the Hall's tower to read the book, in a last-ditch effort to finish the ritual, but the witch strikes the book with lightning, hurling Norman from the tower and deep into the archives.

Unconscious, Norman has a dream where he learns that the witch was Agatha "Aggie" Prenderghast, a little girl of his age and a distant relative, who was also a medium. Norman realizes that Aggie was wrongfully convicted by the town council when they mistook her powers for witchcraft. After awakening, Norman encounters the zombies and recognizes them as the town council who convicted Aggie. The zombies and their leader Judge Hopkins admit that they only wanted to speak with him to ensure that he would take up the ritual, to minimize the damage of the mistake they made so long ago. Norman attempts to help the zombies slip away so they can guide him to Aggie's grave, but is cornered by the mob. Courtney, Mitch, Neil, and Alvin rally to Norman's side and confront the crowd, arguing that their rage, fear, and misunderstanding make them no different from the cursed townsfolk from long ago. Although the mob realizes the error of their ways, the witch unleashes her powers to create greater havoc throughout the town.

Judge Hopkins guides Norman's family to the grave in a forest. Before the grave is reached, Aggie's magical powers separate Norman from the others. Norman finds the grave and interacts with Aggie's vengeful spirit, determined to stop the cataclysmic tantrum she has been having over the years. Though she attempts to push him away, Norman holds his ground, telling her that he understands how she feels as an outcast, that her vengeance has only made her like the ones who wronged her, causing her to remember happier days. Having finally encountered someone who understands her plight and by remembering her caring mother, Aggie is able to find a measure of peace and cross over to the afterlife. The storm dissipates, and she, the zombies and even the Judge all fade away.

The town cleans up and regards Norman as a hero.

In the end, Norman watches a horror film with his family and the ghost of his grandmother, who have grown to accept Norman for who he is.

---

We were amazed and in awe.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH IT IS!

Lana: Awesome movie!

Xenia: So our target is Judge Hopkins.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I can't believe his fear would cause him to kill a little girl from 310 years ago!

Xenia: How inhumane can you get!?

Nico: He is totally enthralled in his fear.

Camie: What a monster.

Me: Yeah.

I went over his history.

---

Judge Hopkins is the overarching antagonist of Laika's second full-length animated feature film ParaNorman.

He is a former judge and the leader of a group of zombies who was actually responsible for the entire film's plot events, but he lives in regret for wrongfully sentencing Aggie Prenderghast to her death for the alleged crime of witchcraft in his mortal life.

He was voiced by Bernard Hill.

## Mortal life

Judge Hopkins was one of the original townspeople in Blithe Hollow. In the original settlement, there lived a girl named Agatha "Aggie" Prenderghast, who had the ability to talk to the dead. Having been brought up as Puritans, Hopkins and everyone else was afraid of her, believing that she was practicing witchcraft that she gained by making a deal with the Devil. They took her from her mother and sentenced her to hang. Angry at everyone's intolerance, Aggie unleashes her apparently hidden powers, swearing to make them suffer.

After their deaths, Hopkins and the other Puritans that condemned Aggie realized their mistakes and spent the next 300 years in guilt and regret. Aggie's curse was that they would rise from the dead as zombies and suffer like she suffered. The curse was prolonged because members of Aggie's family would read her fairy tales to keep her spirit asleep.

## As a zombie

Three hundred years later, when Norman Babcock, not understanding the whole story, fails to read the fairy tales to Aggie because he was distracted by a bully named Alvin. Aggie's angry spirit and the zombies began to rise, Alvin and Norman make a run for it, eventually catching up to Norman's sister, Courtney, his best friend, Neil, and Neil's older brother, Mitch. Mitch accidentally runs over one of the zombies and the kids make a hasty drive to get away from them. Judge Hopkins tries to personally climb aboard Mitch's van but Mitch floors it, leaving Hopkins hanging from the back, struggling to reach for Norman.

Hopkins and the other zombies move on into the town, where they are confused and terrified of the modern world around them. The people of Blithe Hollow think they are being attacked, create an angry mob, and try to fight the zombies, even through the storm Aggie personifies herself as causes more damage. Eventually, Norman and his friends look into the town hall, looking for Aggie's records, to no avail. Eventually, Norman is knocked unconscious when Aggie's storm strikes the building.

Norman has a magic-induced flashback of Aggie's trial, he eventually wakes up surrounded by the zombies. The Judge (who apparently is the only one who can talk to Norman) walks up to him, but Norman shouts at him, calling him out for what they did to Aggie. The guilt-ridden Judge admits his fears got the better of them and they do deserve their fate but are trying to make up for what they did, no matter how unforgivable it may be. Hopkins tells Norman the curse is their punishment and he must help the zombies.

Hopkins and the other zombies offer to take Norman to Aggie's grave so he can personally reach out to her, but they are cornered by the angry mob, who threaten to lynch Norman for being "in league" with the zombies, but Norman's friends, who realize how important Norman's goal is, calls them out on it. Norman's family decides to drive him to Aggie's grave, with Hopkins joining in to guide them (leading to a very awkward car drive) and the other zombies stay behind.

Around the end of the film, after Norman reaches out to Aggie and she goes back to sleep, Hopkins and the other zombies begin to crumble to dust and their spirits fade away, this time everyone else could see them as they move on. The Judge disappears in front of Norman's family with a sad and regretful look on his face, though he is grateful towards Norman for ending the curse for good. It's not clear if they go to Heaven or Hell when they moved on. Judging from the fact he and the rest of the zombie regret and show remorse for this misdeeds, they most likely are allowed to rest in peace rather than suffering eternal damnation.

---

We were shocked!

Qin: What he did is a massive miscarriage of justice!

Nico: No kidding!

Xenia: Yeah!

Princess Rose: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Hmm. How about ones for Terrorking Archfiend, Infernalqueen Archfiend, Desrook Archfiend, Shadowknight Archfiend, Darkbishop Archfiend and Vilepawn Archfiend?

Me: Ooh the chess fiends next. I like it.

Camie: That's an awesome idea.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than an evil version of Nezbitt, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us today?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and none of us are going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to an evil version of Nezbitt, and he's come back to get revenge on us for destroying him last year.

We gasped in shock, including Dawkins Dalmatian since he was the one who destroyed Nezbitt last year, and when he found out, he growled in anger and clenched his paw so hard, his nails punctured his palm and blood came out and the drops hit the floor and they sizzled.

Dawkins Dalmatian: (British Accent) Why, that good-for-nothing… !

Dolly Dalmatian: Uh oh, I haven't forgotten what Dawkins did to Nezbitt last year, and after what he'd heard about Nezbitt, that really did it.

Nico: Yeah, I haven't forgotten the mess he made of Nezbitt last year, sheesh. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to Massachusetts to meet Norman.

Lincoln: And take down Judge Hopkins and help Aggie Prenderghast rest in peace for good, and once we undo this injustice that was committed against her, you're next, Evil Nezbitt.

Dylan Dalmatian: I'd better keep Dawkins under control after we put down Judge Hopkins for what he did in getting Aggie Prenderghast wrongfully sentenced to death, 'cause he's still that riled up about finding out that an evil version of Nezbitt had returned, and now, he's wanting revenge.

Nico: Keep Dawkins restrained until then, Dylan, then, once Judge Hopkins is dealt with, then you can unleash Dawkins.

El Oso: Let's get going!

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: But let's also stay on guard.

Nico: Agreed. Lets roll!

We were off to Salem.

---

SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS

---

We arrived in Salem, Massachusetts.

Me: Here we are guys.

Shannon: Salem, home of my ancestors.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I just can't believe that judge would kill a little girl for witchcraft.

Me: Well his fear destroyed his mind. Also Massachusetts was still recovering from the Salem Witch Trials back then so there were still traces of fear and persecution still present back then.

Nico: I know. Makes me sick seeing that happen to Aggie. She did nothing to deserve that!

Camie: You're not kidding Nico.

Jesse Glenn: Fear can turn one's mind into something vile.

Plitheon: Like with the judge.

Me: Ain't that the truth.

Qin: Yeah. Like what happened to Nikki Lemmington's mother.

Nico: Yeah I remember that!

Xenia: That was horrible.

Camie: I heard her mom went bonkers.

Nikki Lemmington: Yeah my mom is too far gone.

Me: Yeah.

Evil Star Man: Think there are any Yokai here?

Cavalier: I hope not.

Nathan Adams: Don't worry if there are we'll get them,

Me: Yep. We'll find them.

Katie Forester: Yeah.

We then got to Norman's house.

Me: There he is.

We went over to him.

Me: Norman? It's awesome to meet you.

Norman Babcock: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here to you.

Count Vertigo: We know that people pick on you.

Flotsam: But you do have a few friends.

Jetsam: Even that Alvin guy.

Me: That's true.

Norman Babcock: I know. I still think I'm a freak.

Me: Norman you are not a freak. You're just a little boy and you were given a great gift.

Nico: That's right.

Tidal Wave: Tidal Wave don't think Norman is a freak.

Eli: Me neither Norman.

Wolverine: We know how you feel Norman. Throughout most of our lives all us Mutants were called freaks. But J.D. and everyone saw through that and made us what we really should be, human beings.

Me: That's right. The X-Men and the mutants were all born with their powers. And we made them feel special by showing everyone that mutants and humans ALL can coexist..Norman you are not a freak at all. You have this amazing power that can see the dead and that is a great gift. You can do great things with it just like we have.

Queen Cannabis: If the X Men can use their powers for good, so can you.

Overdrive: Also, you got any vehicles I can use?

Nico: I did get one.

Nico got out a Flamethrower Tank.

Overdrive: A Flamethrower Tank. Good choice.

Norman Babcock: Oh you guys are right. And I have been using my powers for good. My friends have been having spirits come to me and I've been trying to help them cross over.

Me: That's good. You're making a lot of progress.

Tussle Sprout: Also, Haruto, you and Elyon get to shine today.

Haruto: OH YEAH!

Elyon: Sweet!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Norman Babcock: Then you guys must know that Judge Hopkins is back.

Me: We sure do. And this injustice is not going to stand with what he did 310 years ago.

Nico: That is for sure.

DC Enchantress: As a magic user myself, I can't wait to teach him a lesson.

Glue Man: It's funny 310 is the number of core members that we have.

Me: Yeah but this was what he did to Aggie back in 1712.

Glue Man: That does make sense.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: We're not letting Hopkins get away with this terrible miscarriage of justice.

Me: Because he committed this, I would call it an act of murder.

Eli: Me too.

Norman Babcock: Same here. What he did to Aggie is a huge miscarriage of justice.

Pain Yatta: Also, Norman, want some candy from me? Halloween's tomorrow.

Norman Babcock: You bet I do.

Pain Yatta burped out some candy and he gave it to him.

Me: What did you expect? He is a living piñata.

Norman had some chocolate and it was awesome.

Eustace: Stupid dog! (Gets out ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed!

KABONK!

Muriel and Francesca bashed him on the head with a rolling pin.

Eustace: OW! WHAT DID I DO!?

Owl (One Night At Humpty's): Norman, you should call your friends over here.

Tar Pit: We need all the help we can get.

Norman Babcock: Good idea.

He called in Alvin and Neil Downe and his sister Courtney Babcock.

Nico: Awesome meeting you guys.

Alvin: Same here Nico.

Courtney Babcock: Yeah it's an honor.

Neil Downe: It's awesome.

Emerald Sustrai: Where do we find the judge?

Norman Babcock: He's in the graveyard.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Like not the graveyard!

Scooby Door: Reah!

Nico: Then that's where we need to go.

Shaggy: (COWARDLY WHIMPERING) Like not on your life! NO WAY!

Scooby Doo: REAH! NO WAY!

Nico: Shaggy, Scooby there's no time for you to go chicken!

Shaggy: Then you guys can go! (HE AND SCOOBY START RUNNING) BYE!

Erika grabbed him and Scooby.

Erika Haddock: You two chickens aren't going anywhere!

Shaggy and Scooby started clucking like chickens!

Nico: Lets go guys.

Me: Chickens.

Ed: A chicken J.D.!?

Me: Yeah Shaggy and Scooby are chickens.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

We were off to the graveyard.

Nightshade: Erica, what's that bracelet on your wrist?

Black Spider: Is it special?

Erika Haddock: Oh you mean my tennis bracelet? I won that at an Arcade before I got gene-slammed. Took over 120,000 tickets to win.

Lincoln: Wow that is amazing Erika.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know you won that Erika.

Erika Haddock: Nice to know that it stayed on me even as a tyrannosaurus rex.

Xenia: That's a nice bracelet.

Circe: What's it made of?

Erika Haddock: Gold and diamonds and sapphires.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: That is beautiful.

Rarity: Oh it's most amazingly beautiful darlings.

Me: It sure is.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Evil Snake: Shaggy and Scooby are the chickens this time.

Koragg: Why don't you go hug them?

Erika Haddock: I'm trying not to let him do that. He will crush them.

Koragg: Oh right.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Nico: Oh boy.

Norman Babcock: We're here.

We saw that we were at a REALLY SCARY and CREEPY GRAVEYARD!

Qin: Whoa.

Brittney: Any graveyard is perfect for me and the goths.

Beastbox: We do our entrance as soon as the judge shows up.

Me: Right. Or when Danny and Lincoln's Ghost Sense goes off.

Danny and Lincoln's ghost sense went off.

Nico: He's close.

Norman then saw JUDGE HOPKINS.

Norman Babcock: There he is.

I used my powers and made him visible.

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at him.

The spirits of ghosts then swirled around him and then converged and then DARK LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER AND GHOSTS APPEARED AND THEN MOANED AND THEN THEY CONVERGED AND WE CAME OUT!

Me: Judge Hopkins, you are in big trouble!

Nico: What you did was considered a massive miscarriage of justice!

Judge Hopkins: That girl was nothing but trouble!

May Kanker: No, she wasn't!

Speed Demon: She was an innocent girl!

Me: YEAH! She was a normal girl and you took away her life for no fucking reason!

Haruto: And now, you'll pay for her death!

All Dragon, Please!

He went ALL DRAGON!

Me: You are hereby DISBARRED!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: This time we're sentencing you to death! In the 9th Circle of Hell!

Eli: I agree!

Then Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Kite Man, Katnappe, Control Freak, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, Girder, Evil Crash Man, Stink Bug, Allomere, IR Baboon, Thunderhoof, Trident, Virgo Zodiarts, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Magma Man, and Hot Rodney appeared.

Nico: Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Kite Man, Katnappe, Control Freak, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, Girder, Evil Crash Man, Stink Bug, Allomere, IR Baboon, Thunderhoof, Trident, Virgo Zodiarts, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Magma Man, and Hot Rodney.

Beautiful Gorgeous (to Erica): You never told us you had that bracelet.

Erica Haddock: It completely slipped my mind.

Red X: Well, at least you remember now,

Kite Man: And you showed it to us.

Nico: Yeah.

Katnappe: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Moonlands.

Nico: We sure did.

Control Freak: Find anything interesting there?

Nico: Just battling Another Alien.

Me: We faced Another Ultimate Stinkfly.

Xenia: Yeah it was awesome.

Me: WHEW! But man it was a stinky one. Literally.

Laney: Yeah.

Pumpkin Rapper then came out.

Me: Pumpkin Rapper. Perfect for Halloween.

Pumpkin Rapper: It really is a good time for my turn considering it's Halloween tomorrow!

Me: Yes it is.

Qin: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Rita Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ang and Ling Leung, Proto Man and Stormy Weather VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Nico's rescue in Arderial in The Moonlands

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was first.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) Nico's rescue was in Arderial in The Moonlands. You guys haven't been there in a while.

Rita: I know. It really has been a while since we were there.

Princess Celestia: But it's always really beautiful going to the Moonlands.

King Solar: And it's really beautiful from what we heard.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is.

Amber Morning: I agree there too. It's fun too.

Spotlight: It sure is.

Ang Leung: I like it myself.

Ling Leung: Me too. It's cool.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Going there is always so fun and beautiful. Lets do it!

Rita summoned Vulcana and merged Hermos with Apple Magician Girl and they formed into THE APPLE STAFF OF WONDERS! They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed her down.

---

## Hunter, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mike Chilton, Julie Kane, Qin, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X - Battling Another Ultimate Stinkfly

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) Nico, Dante, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Stinkfly. I bet she smelled real bad!

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh mein gott! She smelled worse than a German Sausage gone rotten!

Sunset Shimmer: UGH! It was horrible! J.D. said she hadn't also taken a bath for 14 years. Living on the streets did that to her.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was awful!

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there! And I thought the stink boost of the Dino Fury Rangers smelled bad!

Mike Chilton: Yeah no kidding!

Julie Kane: That was awful!

Qin: It sure was!

Red X: No kidding! Lets do it!

Hunter summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with Lorelai the Symphonic Arsenal and it formed into THE LORELAI FLUTE OF MAGIC! They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Wonder Woman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Space Ghost, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - Lincoln's rescue in the Abbey of Thelema in Cefalù on Sicily

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Abbey of Thelema in Cefalù on Sicily. How was it?

Wonder Woman: It was a really strange but interesting place. In 1920, Aleister Crowley moved here to Cefalù, and he built Thelema Abbey to pursue his pursuits in the Occult, and he had quite a following, and it was from here that he and his cult could follow his pursuits in magic, and none of them ever bothered to restrict themselves, since Thelema is a Greek word meaning "Will. But, it tragically ended in 1923 with the death of one of his followers, Raoul Loveday, who was suffering from acute enteric fever due to the ritual consumption of cat's blood. Mussolini was so embarrassed by the ordeal, his government ordered the expulsion of Crowley, and after Crowley's departure, Thelema Abbey was eventually abandoned and local residents whitewashed over Crowley's murals. But, throughout the decades, the abbey had late night visitors, and they've done rituals there in Thelema Abbey, and it's believed that the powerful forces in the abbey still draw those who knew of Crowley and his ways.

Kite Man: Wow! That is amazing!

Rainbow Dash: But it was really creepy.

Scootaloo: It sure was

Whirlwind: No kidding. It's amazing what happened there.

Space Ghost: It sure was scary though to see.

Kite Man: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman summoned Forest Queen Diana and merged Hermos with Amazoness Swords Woman and she got a powerful sword called THE AMAZON SWORD OF HERA! They fired waves of energy, rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Starfire, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kiramagers, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe - Meeting the Seraphina Sisters who are Hazy Flame Gene-slammers

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) I heard you guys met the Seraphina Sisters. They're the Hazy Flame Gene-slammers, right?

Starfire: That's right. And their names are Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Helia, Alinta, Bridget, Eliane, and Ember Seraphina and they are 8 girls that all were born on the same day and they look alike but have symbols on their foreheads that look like creatures of myth.

Katnappe: Interesting. At least we can tell who is who with them.

Pinkie Pie: That's right and their stories are all amazing.

Featherweight: They sure are.

---

Stella Seraphina: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Hestia Seraphina: You said it, sis, he's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Nuria Seraphina: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the stories on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion?

Stella Seraphina: Allow me and Hestia to go first. One day, Hestia and I were with Lincoln and we were doing some workouts at our home gym, and we've always made it our mission to help Lincoln get into shape as well. But, our workout day got ruined when we heard the sound of shrieking in the air, and when we saw who it was that made that shriek of pure rage, we were pissed: it was Lori. She got out a knife and tried to stab Lincoln again for no reason other than to slake her thirst for blood again, but Lincoln fired a powerful fire blast at Lori and sent her back, and that really pissed Lori off again and she tried yet again to stab Lincoln, but Hestia and I charged out and we fired two powerful fire blasts at Lori and we burned her eyebrows off and that'd really set her off, but before she could attack again, we pounced on Lori and we brutally pummeled her, and we tied that bitch up with nylon so she couldn't escape.

Lincoln called his parents, and Lori got herself grounded for thirteen weeks and we threw her in a cage like the animal she is.

Nuria Seraphina: Alright, now it's my and Helia's turn. One day, Helia and I were with Lincoln and we were heading home from an awesome day ay Gus' Games and Grub, but when we were about to open the door, we suddenly felt that something was amiss, and Lincoln knew what it was: Luan had booby-trapped The Loud House with lethal pranks to kill him and us when we walked in through the front door. We were pissed beyond belief that Luan did this, but Lincoln told us the back door wasn't booby-trapped, so we went in through there and once inside, we proceeded to disable all of Luan's pranks and traps, and after that, we marched into Luan's room and we were really mad at her, and when she saw we weren't hurt, Luan tried to run, but Lincoln made a ring of fire which surrounded her, and Helia and I proceeded to pummel her and we tied her up. We then told the parents what she did and Luan got grounded for thirteen weeks and we tied her up in a straitjacket and threw her in a cage.

Alinta Seraphina: Now it's my and Bridget's turn. One day, Bridget and I were with Lincoln and we were having a fun time in the park, but then, we heard the sound of thundering footsteps and we also caught the smell of stinky gym socks and gym clothes, and Lincoln knew who that belonged to: it was Lynn, and she tried to attack him saying it was for her "sparring", but we knew that moron wanted to beat Lincoln up again, but Lincoln blocked her punch and sent her flying with a punch to the stomach, and that really set Lynn off, but it also set us both off and we jumped on Lynn and we pummeled her and we tied that animal up, and when we got done with telling everyone what Lynn tried to do, Lynn got her butt grounded for sixteen weeks and we tied her up in a straitjacket and threw her in a cage like the animal she is.

Eliane Seraphina: Now, it's my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were in the kitchen and he was preparing a snack for us. But, then, we heard the sound of an unholy shriek in the air, and we heard the door slam open and we saw who it was: it was Lola and she was on yet another rampage, she tried to kill Lincoln again, but I grabbed Lola by her dress and I proceeded to pulverize her, and after I tied her up, I demanded an answer from her, but all I got was her spitting fire at me, yeesh. Lana came in and she told me that Lola was really furious that Lincoln's not a butler at her tea party when clearly he had plans with me, and when Lola found out, she went ballistic and she attacked Lana and then, she was going to kill Lincoln. I was really peeved at Lola, and after we told the parents, she got her pink-wearing butt grounded for two weeks with no dessert and I threw her in a cage like the animal that she is.

Ember Seraphina: And now, it's my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from school, but then, we heard the sound of robots being activated, and then, we saw an army of robots come out and they had lasers and weapons out, and that sent everyone running for the hills, and we soon saw who it was that did this: it was Lisa and she was laughing like a madman. Lincoln and I were getting so tired of Lisa's mad scientist rampages again, so we fired blasts of fire and melted the robots into molten metal and then I grabbed Lisa and Lincoln tied her up with nylon, and when we got home and told everyone, Lisa got grounded for ten weeks and Lily changed the password on Lisa's bunker again after she put all of Lisa's lab materials in there.

When the girls were done, we really cheered.

Nico: Wow, when it comes to defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, you girls don't mess around.

Lincoln: They sure don't, and those actions from Stella and her sisters made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan despise and hate them even more, and we saw them trying to form a way to kill them again, but when we found out, we hogtied them up, and when we showed Mom and Dad of what those five tried to do, they all got a fifteen week grounding and we also had them put in a large cage after we put them in straitjackets.

Luna: They had it coming, dude, and what Stella and Hestia did in burning Lori's eyebrows off, that was too hilarious, and they grew back in uneven, and they knew Lori tried to kill Lincoln before along with them, and she had to pay the piper for her misdeed.

Laney: Same with Luan for booby-trapping the house with lethal pranks to kill Lincoln, Nuria, and Helia.

Lucy: Same with Lynn for trying to beat up Lincoln again for her sick amusement.

Lana: Along with Lola for her temper tantrums again.

Lily: And the same went with Lisa for her mad scientist rampages again, but they were gluttons for punishment as they didn't learn their lessons again.

Lynn: Yeah, we were stupid.

Poromon: But, you learned your lessons, otherwise, we'll do what Curly does and bark at you like dogs and send you running to your rooms.

Lynn: We ain't scared of that. Take your best shot!

Poliwag: You asked for it!

Mascots: RUFF! RUFF!

That caused Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa to run for it back to their rooms.

Luan: (As Mr. Coconuts) Hey, who let the bloodhounds loose?

Poromon: (Points to Poliwag) Poliwag did it!

Poliwag: Why you rat!

LOUD CRUNCH!

Lincoln cracked his knuckles and it was so loud, we knew the Mascots and Ed heard it.

Ed and Mascots: (Covers their ears) WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed and Mascots: MAKE HIM STOP!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Katnappe: WOW! These girls REALLY meant business! Never mess with the Seraphina or you're going to get burned.

Juru: Yeah Big Time!

Katnappe: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Starfire summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Cosmic Blazar Dragon and it formed into a powerful sword of the stars. It was called THE STARLIGHT BLAZAR SWORD OF THE COSMOS! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and stars and smashed her down.

---

## Nicole Knudson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Edmund, Patoo, Snipes, Peepers, Goldie, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - The Mascots hot and buying a fan

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) Mascots were hot so they bought a fan. Also, I'm gonna summon an old friend of Fox's next.

He summoned The Red Eye King from Star Fox Adventures!

Nicole: The Red Eye King! Good choice! Also yeah it was hot. Lana is fixing our air conditioning system so the Mascots got a fan to cool themselves off.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah and we are 528,000 feet up so it should be cooler. I guess our tree keeps us warm by making it just right.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is strange but cool.

Hex: It sure is.

Edmund: I think it's neat too.

Patoo: Yeah it sure is.

Snipes: But I still think it's amazing for all of us too.

Peepers: I agree too.

Goldie: Same here.

Control Freak: That is crazy. Lets do it!

Nicole summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Star Seraph Scepter and it formed into a powerful scepter called the SCEPTER OF THE DRAGONIC STARS! They fired waves of stars, lightning, energy, magic and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Crash Bandicoot, Aku Aku, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos - The Mascots were really hot

---

Kaos was next.

Kaos: (to Twilight) The Mascots were really hot. No wonder they bought a fan.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) Yeah it sure was crazy. Heat makes you do crazy things. But it was strange how they were hot.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was crazy there.

Spyro: Yeah it was hot and we were 528,000 feet up. It should have been cool for us.

Crash Bandicoot: I agree there too.

Aku Aku: (Jamaican Accent) Yeah it should have been cooler mon.

Kaos: Yes it sure have. Lets do it for I, KAOS, command it!

Twilight summoned Enfluxion and merged Hermos with Crystal Seer and it formed into a magical crystal sword and it was called THE CRYSTAL MAGIC SWORD OF THE DRAGON ELEMENTS! They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Chowder, Mung, Panini, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Norman is a really cool kid and it's amazing how he can talk to the Dead

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) Norman is a really cool kid. It's amazing how he can talk to the Dead.

Gwen Tennyson: It sure is. He is a real ghost whisperer. He would be perfect for helping out in Moondancer's future missions.

Applejack: I was just about to say the exact same thing.

Apple Bloom: Me too. I think it's cool he can talk to ghosts.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Chowder: Yeah that is cool.

Mung: Oh it sure is awesome.

Panini: It sure is.

Mr. Fizz: I think it's amazing too. Lets do it!

Gwen summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Koa'ki Meiru Boulder and it formed into a Boulder Warhammer. It was called THE BOULDER SMASHING WARHAMMER OF KOA'KI MEIRU! They fired waves of magic, rock, boulders, earth, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Will Vandom, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Marty, Rice, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - Poor Norman was ostracized because he has the power to talk to ghosts

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Poor Norman was ostracized because he has the power to talk to ghosts. That isn't right at all.

Will Vandom: I know. And many of us know what he is going through. He is not a freak at all. He is just a little boy with a great gift like J.D. said.

Fluttershy: He was given an amazing and magical gift.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: Yes he is a great boy too and he was bullied for it but now Alvin is his best friend. One of them.

Marty: That's awesome.

Rice Fitzgerald: It sure is. And he is now a local hero and people are slowly coming to him for problems for him to help out.

Dr. Viktor: That is so awesome. Way to turn his life around. Lets do it!

Will summoned Legion and merged Hermos with Fear From The Dark and it formed into a scary scythe called THE FEAR DARKNESS SCYTHE! They fired waves of magic, leaves, flowers and grass and smashed him down.

---

Cyborg, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Disk Wars Heroes, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus - Judge Hopkins's fear lead him to murder an innocent little girl

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) Judge Hopkins's fear lead him to murder an innocent little girl. That's completely messed up!

Cyborg: I know! And she died over 310 years ago! Judge Hopkins went too far with that!

Rarity: I must agree! Killing an innocent young girl for witchcraft back then is totally inhumane!

Sweetie Belle: It sure is! What kind of person would something like that out of their own fear!?

Gill Grunt: Someone who is totally overwhelmed with fear and horror.

Akira Akatsuki: Yeah no kidding! What Judge Hopkins did was horrible!

Technus: You're not kidding there. What he did was horrible back then. Lets do it!

Cyborg summoned Firbolg and merged Hermos with Jetroid and it formed into a Jet Missile Sword! It was called THE JET BOMBER SWORD OF THE DRAGON! They fired waves of energy, magic, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Tommy Jarvis, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - Judge Hopkins let his fear destroy him

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Judge Hopkins let his fear destroy him. Now, we're gonna have to choice but to put him out of his misery.

Roach: You got that right! The Salem Witch Trials might have done a huge number on him and that's what did it.

Princess Luna: That's right. That was 20 years prior to her Aggie's execution and Massachusetts was still recovering from that time back then.

Moondust: Yeah that was a time of horrible persecution and fear.

Snowdrop: It sure was. It was awful.

Gari: I agree there. Shannon's ancestors know what that was like back then.

Blackout: Yeah they sure do!

Tommy Jarvis: That was terrible that happened back then.

Girder: I agree there. Lets do it!

Roach summoned Ymir and merged Protector of the Agents - Moon with Hermos and it formed into a moon scythe! It was called THE SCYTHE OF THE LUNAR MOON! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

Jeri Kamiya VS Evil Crash Man

Evil Crash Man was next.

Evil Crash Man: I think Norman is a good kid with a great gift like you were given.

Jeri Kamiya: I agree there. What he went through shows that his gift is not a curse but a great power.

Jeri merged Hermos with Ancient Gear Howitzer and it formed into a rifle called THE HOWITZER RIFLE OF GEAR BOLTS! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hina VS Stink Bug

---

Stink Bug was next.

Stink Bug: I'm glad Alvin changed his ways.

Hina: I am too.

Hina merged Hermos with Illusion Ice Sculpture and it formed into a staff of ice. It was called THE WHITE NIGHT ILLUSION STAFF! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Luna Lovegood VS Allomere

---

Allomere was next.

Allomere: Whoo does Judge Hopkins thing he is?

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) Someone who is overwhelmed by fear.

Luna merged Hermos with Fabled Raven and they formed into a Raven Wand! It was called THE RAVEN WAND OF THE CROW! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

I.M. Weasel VS I.R. Baboon

---

I.R. Baboon was next.

I.R. Baboon: Ghost seeing boy really gifted for young boy.

I.M. Weasel: Indeed he is I.R.

I.M. Weasel merged Heros with Whirlwind Weasel and it formed into a blaster! It was called THE TORNADO WEASEL BLASTER! He fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

---

Ramulus VS Thunderhoof

---

Thunderhoof was next.

Thunderhoof: I feel bad for Aggie. She went through a nightmare 310 years ago.

Ramulus: Yeah I agree. What happened to her was awful.

Ramulus merged Hermos with RAM Clouder and it formed into a Ram Hammer called THE RAM CLOUDER WARHAMMER! He smashed down Thunderhoof.

---

Bastemon VS Trident

---

Trident was next.

Trident: I may be a criminal but even I have standards when it comes to hurting kids.

Bastemon: That's good you have morals and honor.

Bastemon merged Hermos with Inaba White Rabbit and it formed into a whip called THE WHITE RABBIT WHIP OF THE SPIRIT! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Songbird VS Virgo Zodiarts

---

Virgo Zodiarts was next.

Virgo Zodiarts: I can't believe that Judge Hopkins would kill a kid out of his own fear.

Songbird: I agree there. His own fear destroyed him.

Songbird merged Hermos with Constellar Virgo and it formed into a Staff of Virgo! It was called THE STAFF OF VIRGO THE MAIDEN! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Michiru VS Evil Yamato Man

---

Evil Yamato Man was next.

Evil Yamato Man: This is gonna be good.

Michiru: You got that right.

Michiru merged Hermos with Wind Effigy and it formed into A Wind Scythe. It was called THE WIND SICKLE OF KAZEJIN! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Erasa VS Evil Magma Man

---

Evil Magma Man was next.

Evil Magma Man: Time to burn.

Erasa: We'll see about that.

Erasa merged Hermos with Volcanic Rocket and it formed into a Volcano Blaster. It was called THE VOLCANIC ROCKET BAZOOKA! She fired waves of lava and energy and smashed him down.

---

Nathan Adams vs Hot Rodney (Secret Squirrel)

---

Hot Rodney was next.

Hot Rodney: This will be awesome and fun.

Nathan Adams: It sure will.

Nathan merged Hermos with Kasha and it formed into a burning wheel yo-yo. It was called THE KASHA INFERNO YO-YO! He fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Pumpkin Rapper

---

Pumpkin Rapper was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Miraculous Celestial Union

For the Miraculous Celestial Union: hand-cannon Blasters named Miraculous Celestial Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they have colors that match the color schemes of the Miraculous Celestial Union with elemental forces on the blasters and with the symbols of Miraculous Celestial Union etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Heart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: NICE! Lets do it!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Pumpkin Rapper and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Pumpkin Rapper you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and we were facing the judge.

Me: You stayed too long in this plane.

Orion: This is for Aggie.

Tsukasa: And for abusing your position!

Me: YEAH!

Kamen Ride: Akarenger!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Tsukasa turned into Red Gosenger and Daiki summoned all the Kamen Riders!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ghost Riders!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Qin: YEAH!

We fired energy blasts and blasted him all over the place.

Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, and Kileron blasted and smashed him all over.

Igor, Aang and Trypticon used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Igor's and Aang's powers and Trypticon's destructo beams and Metroplex used the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key and it turned his hammer into a huge axe!

Igor and Trypticon: DARKNESS DESTRUCTO BLAST!

Aang and Cybertron Metroplex: SMASHING WIND AXE!

Life of Bronze and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE LIFE BLAST!

Firestorm of Forgiving Flames and El Oso: FIRESTORM BEAR BLAST!

Swords of Water Life and Cavalier: WATER SWORD STORM!

Lightning of Fire and Loyalty and Count Vertigo: LIGHTNING STORM FIRE BLAST!

Space Skull Smashers and Overdrive: SPACE SKULL SMASH STORM!

Star Magic Planet Storm and DC Enchantress: STAR MAGIC BLAST!

Rock Toa Honesty and Tar Pit: TAR OF ROCK BLAST!

Metal Gear Robot Storm and Black Spider: METAL GEAR ROBOT BLAST!

Earth Chaotic Darkness and Koragg: WOLF CHAOTIC BLAST!

ELEMENTAL HERO LIGHT STORM and Speed Demon: SPEEDING LIGHT STORM!

Fat Albert Comedy and Bond Man: COMEDY BOND BLAST!

SHAZAM THUNDERSTRIKE and Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: THUNDERSTRIKE OF SHAZAM!

Light Charming Magic and Evil Star Man: LIGHT MAGIC STORM SHOT!

Dragonmaid Burn and Flotsam & Jetsam: DRAGONMAID BURN SHOT!

Crusnik Lightning Strike and Queen Cannabis: CRUSNIK THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Star Maiden Force and Glue Man: STAR MAIDEN BLAST STORM!

12th Century Hellfire and Owl (One Night At Humpty's): OWLS OF

HELLFIRE BLAST!

Nightshade Darkness and Nightshade: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHTSHADE!

Moonlight Kamen Rider Storm and Evil Snake: SNAKE OF MOONLIGHT!

Moonlands Might and May Kanker: JAWBREAKER MOONLANDS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD SMASH STORM SKULL STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Norman, Starlight Glimmer, me, Eli, Nico and Lily: HALLOWEEN PUMPKIN GHOST STORM!

We fired waves of energy pumpkins.

Lincoln: GHOST ELEMENT STYLE: YOKAI!

Jessica Kaios: GHOST FIRE STYLE: SHINIGAMI!

Yuna Kamihara: GHOST WATER STYLE: HITODAMA!

Toph: GHOST EARTH STYLE: BELL WITCH!

Makoto Nanaya: GHOST WIND STYLE: JOE BUSH!

Sari Sumdac: GHOST LIGHTNING STYLE: LADY IN RED!

R. Mika: GHOST LIGHT STYLE: KATE MORGAN!

Juri Han: GHOST DARK STYLE: RIDGEWAY GHOST!

Shantae: GHOST MAGIC STYLE: SLAG PILE ANNIE!

Akko: GHOST STAR STYLE: WIZARD CLIP!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: GHOST FINAL SMASH: GHOSTLY RAMPAGE!

They summoned ghosts to attack and the blasts all hit Judge Hopkins and he was sent to Hell to burn forever!

Lincoln: For what you've done in wrongfully sentencing a young little girl to death for something she'd been wrongfully accused of, you deserve a rightful punishment for your sins.

Nico: As we've said, this injustice won't stand, not as long as we have anything to say about it. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Evil Nezbitt to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me, Dawkins Dalmatian!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs

around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Dawkins Dalmatian: (Growls) (British Accent) And right on time is when we expect to hear that voice again. You can come out now, Evil Nezbitt.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Evil Nezbitt, and he was still furious at what Dawkins did in destroying him last year.

Nico: Damn, after what you did in destroying him last year, you've really pissed him off, Dawkins.

Evil Nezbitt: You fools have ruined everything, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I would've finally killed Yugi and his friends, along with the Kaiba Brothers, and now, I will kill you all and have my revenge!

Genene Tsuchidoro: That's never going to happen, Evil Nezbitt, and now, your days of causing havoc are about to end here and now.

Suddenly, Genene Tsuchidoro's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a brown energy aura with earth, rocks, earth creatures, stars, and earth angels, she unholstered her massive Aussa the Earth Charmer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Evil Nezbitt, she left brown energy, earth, rocks, earth creatures, stars, and earth angels with every step.

Genene Tsuchidoro: Evil Nezbitt, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you committed against Yugi and his friends, you're nothing more than a monster and a dark shadow who's plagued the world of Duel Monsters for the last time, and for that, you will pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Genene Tsuchidoro was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with earth and rocks and stars surrounding the vortex, there were earth creatures, earth angels, and Aussa the Earth Charmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Genene Tsuchidoro emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Genene Tsuchidoro grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light brown highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark brown hair, she has neon brown eyes, and a brown energy aura with earth, rocks, earth creatures, stars, and earth angels surrounding her, she has the Earth Kanji in the hands of Aussa the Earth Charmer emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Aussa the Earth Charmer with brown gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for for the second pendant on the bottom of her brown angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Genene Tsuchidoro has on a brown short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless dark brown leopard print top, brown skirt, brown pants, brown legwarmers, brown sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with earth, rocks, stars, earth creatures, and earth angels on the coattails, and on the back is Aussa the Earth Charmer with rocks and earth surrounding it. Suddenly, Genene Tsuchidoro felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with light brown tips on the feathers and stars in them grew much bigger for her new body. Genene Tsuchidoro has on a Ring of The Phoenix with brown gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Genene Tsuchidoro's massive Aussa the Earth Charmer-themed large greatsword and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown energy, earth, rocks, earth creatures, and earth angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Aussa the Earth Charmer's Firestorm Rockstorm Charmer Greatsword of Earth Charmer Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Aussa the Earth Charmer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown angel heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large brown gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Aussa the Earth Charmer's head with brown gems for eyes and a large brown gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below Aussa the Earth Charmer that said, "Genene Tsuchidoro, Gene-Slammer of Aussa the Earth Charmer, Powerful Master of Earth and Physically Strong Fighter, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Flip, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Stars, Earth Creatures, and Earth Angels"

土ドロジェネネ、アースチャーマーのアウッサ の ジーンスラマー、大地の強力なマスターと物理的に強い戦闘機、愛情のある守護天使、リンカーン の将来の妻 うるさい、フリップのスマッシャーとデスパイザー、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、

およびサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、および地球、星、地球の生き物、および地球の天使のマスター

Genene Tsuchidoro has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ROCKSTORM STAR EARTH CHARMER ANGEL OF DIVINE GAIA EARTHSTORM CHARMER JUSTICE AND DIVINE ROCK EARTH CHARMER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Genene Tsuchidoro's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Nezbitt saw it, he fell into a dark rage and ran at her to kill her, but Genene Tsuchidoro fired a powerful brown energy blast with stars, earth, rocks, earth creatures, and earth angels at Evil Nezbitt and it exploded with incredible power and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and he was now incredibly pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Genene Tsuchidoro's transformed, nice.

Suddenly, Dawkins Dalmatian's rage couldn't be contained any longer and Dylan had no choice, but to let him go, but once he did, something within Dawkins Dalmatian's mind snapped as the memories of Nezbitt's crimes rushed through his head as his dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and he was surrounded by a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, blue nebulae, molecules, chemicals, and Dalmatians, he unholsters his Defender of Camden Town sword from his back, and as he approached Evil Nezbitt, he left black and dark blue energy, stars, dark blue nebulae, molecules, chemicals, and Dalmatians with every step.

Dawkins Dalmatian: (British Accent) You're like a massive headache that just won't go away, Evil Nezbitt, even after you and Scorpius had bitten the microscopic dust thanks to me and Velma. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off) And I meant every word I said about you last year, what you did to Tristan Taylor and Serenity Wheeler has proven just how evil, brutal, and heartless you really are. But, the difference between you and me is that I have emotions, and I love and care about my friends and family, that's something a cold-hearted robot like yourself would never understand, and for you to come back for revenge after refusing to learn… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FORSAKEN LINE TOO MANY, NEZBITT, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL, AND THIS TIME, YOU'RE NEVER EVER COMING BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Nico: Whoa.

Dolly Dalmatian: We were right that Dawkins was going to explode like that if that evil version of Nezbitt showed up again, and now, he's really going to maim him!

Me: And since Dylan's already let Dawkins go, now nothing's going to stop him until that evil version of Nezbitt is gone forever.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We also ran for cover, as Dawkins Dalmatian screamed like a mad dog and he let out a primal scream of rage, as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark blue energy with stars, blue nebulae, molecules, and chemicals surrounding the vortex, there's a Dalmatian running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Dawkins Dalmatian emerged, but he was changed forever.

Dawkins Dalmatian grew from 6'9" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long midnight black hair going down to his neck, he has neon dark blue eyes and a black and dark stars, blue nebulae, molecules, chemicals, and Dalmatians surrounding him, he has a Dalmatian with the Chemical Kanji emblazoned on his forehead, he has on Dalmatian earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Chemical, Cosmic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems on the gold star links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue Dalmatian-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Dalmatian with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Chemical, Cosmic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he still has on his cyan blue choker with CH3 tag pendant around his neck, Dawkins Dalmatian has on a black tank top with dark blue phoenix which showed off his eight-pack abs and pecs, long black jeans, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long black trenchcoat with darkness, stars, gadgets, and dark blue nebulae on the coattails and on the back is a Dalmatian surrounded by chemicals and gadgets on the back. Suddenly, Dawkins Dalmatian felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers grew larger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Dawkins Dalmatian's Defender of Camden Town sword and all of the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy dark blue nebulae, molecules, chemicals, and Dalmatians, and when the sword emerged, it transformed into Inventor Dalmatian's Chemical Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Gadget Chemical Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a Dalmatian etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hound heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hound heads with dark blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large dark blue gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold Dalmatian's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blue kanji below the Dalmatian that said, "Dawkins Dalmatian, Genius and Gadget Builder of The Dalmatian Family, Brother of Ninety-Nine Siblings, Loving Son of Delilah and Doug Dalmatian, Intelligent Hero of Camden Town, Destroyer of Evil Nezbitt, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Blue Flames, Dalmatians, Gadgets, and Chemicals"

ドーキンス ダルメシアン、ダルメシアン家の天才でガジェット製作者、九十九 人兄弟の兄弟、デリラとダグ ダルメシアンの愛情深い息子、カムデン タウンの知的なヒーロー、悪の破壊者ネズビット、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして星、青い炎、ダルメシアン、ガジェット、および化学物質のマスター

Dawkins Dalmatian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA STELLAR BLUE FIRESTORM CHEMICAL SCIENCE STAR DALMATIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE STELLAR GADGET SCIENCE JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLUE FIRESTORM HOPE!

We were amazed by Dawkins Dalmatian's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Nezbitt saw it, he went mad with rage, but Dawkins Dalmatian fired a powerful black and dark blue energy blast with stars, blue nebulae, molecules, chemicals, and Dalmatians, and it hit Evil Nezbitt and sent him flying into a wall, and it really pissed him off even more.

Nico: Oh man, now Dawkins has transformed.

Lincoln: He's going to rip Evil Nezbitt to shreds and he won't care if he gets stained with blood. And Genene, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Genene Tsuchidoro: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Gaia Earthstorm Earth Charmer Angel and Divine Rock Earth Charmer Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this monster his rightful punishment, and before Dawkins rips him apart leaving us out of the fun?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Genene.

Dawkins Dalmatian: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Blue Star Chemical Genius Dalmatian and Divine Stellar Blue Firestorm Hope) (British Accent) And I heard that loud and clear, Genene, and don't worry, you two aren't going to be left out of the fun.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Genene Tsuchidoro, and Dawkins Dalmatian also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing havoc and chaos for Yugi and his friends and the world of Duel Monsters are over, Evil Nezbitt, now it's time for you to die.

Genene Tsuchidoro, Lincoln, and Dawkins Dalmatian went after Evil Nezbitt, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown energy, black and dark blue energy, chemicals, gadgets, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Dalmatians, and Mermaids at Evil Nezbitt, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood.

This was pissing Evil Nezbitt off greatly, but Genene Tsuchidoro, Lincoln, and Dawkins Dalmatian were just getting started, and Dawkins fired a chemical blast at Evil Nezbitt's eyes which burned his eyes and he was blinded, and Dawkins proceeded to maul him horribly, slash at his stomach with claws, bite him hard on the arm drawing blood, and break ever last bone in Evil Nezbitt's body. Suddenly, two beams of of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Genene Tsuchidoro, it was known as Aussa the Earth Charmer's Gaia Earth Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's brown with earth on the blaster with a Phoenix, Earth Angel, and Aussa the Earth Charmer surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a brown gem on the top of the blaster, and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Dawkins Dalmatian, it was known as Stellar Chemical Firestorm Dalmatian and it's modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark Blaster, but it's cyan blue with dark blue flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Dalmatian surrounded by stars etched on the side, and a cyan blue gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Genene Tsuchidoro, and Dawkins Dalmatian fired blasts of rainbow energy, brown energy, black and dark blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Evil Nezbitt, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Evil Nezbitt's spirit appeared and Genene Tsuchidoro, Lincoln, and Dawkins Dalmatian fired three black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Evil Nezbitt and he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he hurt. We cheered wildly for what Genene Tsuchidoro, Lincoln, and Dawkins Dalmatian did to Evil Nezbitt as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Genene Tsuchidoro and Dawkins Dalmatian are permanent.

Dawkins Dalmatian: (British Accent) Good riddance forever, Evil Nezbitt, and don't you dare come back!

Genene Tsuchidoro: You got that right. And I want to thank you and Dawkins Dalmatian for helping me destroy Evil Nezbitt forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Genene.

Dawkins Dalmatian came back to us, and suddenly, Genene Tsuchidoro wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Genene Tsuchidoro's face, they kissed passionately as Genene Tsuchidoro's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Aussa the Earth Charmer flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Genene Tsuchidoro came back to us, as the display and Aussa the Earth Charmer vanished.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call one awesome three-against-one battle, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and Dawkins really let that monster have it, and it was definitely a repeat of what he did to Nezbitt last year, only it was a lot more bloodier.

Dawkins Dalmatian: (British Accent) Either way, I'm just glad that we're rid of Evil Nezbitt for good.

Nico: You said it. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Nico, hmm. Ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Bonz' monster, Pumpking the King of Ghosts.

Gia Moran: Now, that's an awesome one, Lincoln, and perfect since tomorrow's Halloween.

Ruby Rose: Which means tomorrow is Angela's final Halloween.

Lincoln: That's right, Ruby. Come tomorrow night, we have a showdown with the Princess of Hell, Angela Franklin, and this'll be her final Halloween.

Kaos: Now, Aggie can rest in peace.

Mr. Fizz: Of course she can.

Dr. Viktor: She did nothing to deserve this fate.

Me: No she didn't and after 310 years she can rest in peace.

Technus: Now, let's get ready for tomorrow.

Girder: Which is Halloween.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Can't wait to scare some bad guys.

Eli: Me too.

Laney: Yeah!

Norman Babcock: Thanks for helping us guys.

Me: No problem Norman.

Eli: (To the Viewers) Hope you liked this adventure as much as all of us did and just before Halloween.

Me: I know we all did.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. Now lets get ready for Halloween tomorrow.

We all went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

ParaNorman was a great movie and it was really awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Loud House Dante, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez

Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to The Smoldering Marsh of the world of Magic The Gathering and we're going to be really in for some asskickings as we battle all of the villains that Mystery Inc. Busted over the years:

Mr. Wickles

Captain Cutler

Harry the Hypnotist

Henry Bascomb

Hank

Carl

Cosgood Creeps

Cuthbert Crawls

C.L. Magnus

Ace Decade

John Simms

Mr. Carswell

Dr. Najib

Bluestone the Great

Mr. Greenway

Stuart Wetherby

Julie

Dr. Grimsley and his henchmen

Sarah Jenkins

Lila

Mama Mione

Pops Baloney

Rosey Crans

Gilly Stern

Alice Dovely

Professor Wayne

Mr. Stoner

Parker

Igor

Cecil

Zeke

and all the villains that we busted with Mystery Inc.

And IT'S GOING TO BE BRUTAL! And we're going to meet gene-slammers for the chess fiends: Terrorking Archfiend, Infernalqueen Archfiend, Desrook Archfiend, Shadowknight Archfiend, Darkbishop Archfiend and Vilepawn Archfiend. They are the Nefaria Sisters and they are Nico's friends from Math Class. They are goth girls that like the darkness and have the powers of dark magic. darkness, occult magic and can even summon all the forces of the undead and horror and have all kinds of powers that can give people nightmares forever. For tomorrow for Halloween, the match-up is for Ruby Rose, since it's her birthday and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Princess of Hell and main antagonist of Night of The Demons and its two sequels, Angela Franklin. Tomorrow night shall be your final Halloween, Angela Franklin. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the forests of Hungary, because we got word that William Corvinus, the first and most powerful Werewolf, has returned from the dead and he must be stopped before he goes on another rampage and leaves death and destruction in his wake. And since tomorrow's Halloween, we're going to meet a Pumpking the King of Ghosts Gene-Slammer named Elena Skellington, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science, but she was born in Halloween Town, the first human to be born there, and even more awe-inspiring: she's the cousin of Jack Skellington, The Pumpkin King, and she was also born with really amazing and powerful Halloween-themed and horror-themed powers and abilities, such as Pumpkin Fire, Darkness, Creating and Summoning Bats, Skeletons, Ghosts, Bats, Witches, Halloween candy-themed powers, creating potions, and all sorts of other Halloween-themed powers. She knows all about Halloween from its very beginnings with The Celts, and she, like her cousin, also despises Oogie Boogie and she has also kept an eye on Lock, Shock, and Barrel if they're up to something. But, when she was eleven, she moved to Michigan to keep her safe from Oogie Boogie and Lock, Shock, and Barrel, and she'd known about her cousin's adventures with Sora, Donald, Goofy, and all of us, and she's defended Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and like her cousin, she really scared them and sent them running back to their rooms screaming in fright and dealing with nightmares for weeks. For Halloween we're going to Ponyville and we're going to celebrate Nightmare Night with Twilight and all her friends and we're also going to get lots of awesome candy. And we're going to battle Slappy The Dummy and we're also going to battle ALL OF THE MONSTERS IN THESE MATCHUPS:

1: Murder the Clown vs Earthbound and Blue Dragon

2: Professor Shock vs Eon Kid and NFL Rush Zone

3: Prince Khor-Ru vs Yo Kai Watch and Digimon Fusion

4: Swamp Monster vs herbie and drive

5: Muglani vs Build and Yost Fantastic Four

6: Nila Rahmad vs Live Action Transformers and Rescue Bots

7: Clarissa vs Squirrel Boy and Charlie Brown

8: Graveyard Ghouls vs 2012 TMNT and Rango

9: Body Squeezers vs Ultimate Alliance and Yost Avengers

10: Countess Yvonne vs Lupin III and W

11: Count Nightwing vs Fourze and My Hero Academia

12: The Haunted Mask vs Carly Beth, Metal Gear and Motorcity

13: Snake Lady vs Hibiki and Class of 3000

14: The creeps vs May, Qin, Jak and Daxter and Ratchet and Clank

15: The Lord High Executioner vs Qin, Dino Squad and Dino Fury

16: The Pumpkin Heads vs OOO and Chima

17: Giant Praying Mantises vs Decade and Zenkaiger

18: The Scarecrows vs Liam and Carmen, Zi O and Den O

19: Will Blake vs Yost Spidey and Yost X Men

20: Cronby the Troll vs Kiramager and Wizard

21: Madame Doom vs Ghost and Kiva

22: Captain Long Ben One-Leg vs Zero One and Kabuto

23: Hap and Chip the garden gnomes vs Ex Aid and Beyblade

24: Slappy the dummy vs Gaim and Saber

25: Madison Storm VS Nico and J.D. Knudson

This is gonna be AN EPIC NIGHT OF HORROR AND AWESOME!

See you all tomorrow!

# HALLOWEEN BATTLE OF GOOSEBUMPS

HAPPY HALLOWEEN 2022 EVERYONE!

VIEWER BEWARE! YOU'RE IN FOR A SCARE! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

---

Walking through the hot wastelands of the Smoldering Marsh in the world of Magic The Gathering was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Loud House Dante, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were really sweating too.

Me: WHEW! So this is the Smoldering Marsh.

Xenia: Wow it's hot too.

Laney: No kidding.

Carly Atlas: Yeah it sure is hot. I like it.

Camie: And it's steamy and humid too.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding. I like it.

Loud House Dante: I do too. My kind of swamp too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Dante.

Loud House Dante: No problem Nico. It's always fun to go with you.

Brittney: It sure is. And the Goths of Darkness love having you with us too

Me: We all do.

Loud House Dante: I think it's awesome too.

Laney: Same here.

Nico: So, Dante. You ready for Halloween?

Loud House Dante: I am always ready for Halloween.

Brittney: It's the Gothic Subculture's favorite holiday.

Lucy Loud: We always love Halloween.

Persephone: It sure is an awesome holiday.

Camie: Halloween is so fun.

Me: You guys will love my costume.

Laney: I can't wait to see it.

Nico: (to Dante) What about your costume?

Loud House Dante: You'll see what it is soon.

Varie: You'll love my costume. It's going to be fun.

Qin: I can't wait to show you mine.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was a good one.

Nico: (sadly) Aggie didn't deserve what happened to her.

Me: I know. What happened to her was a terrible miscarriage of justice.

Camie: Yeah that was horrible. She did not deserve that and one mans fear ended up killing her.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. Norman did really good helping her out.

Varie: He sure did.

Lana: Yeah.

Maria: What that judge did is a line we don't cross.

Me: No way no how.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: He let his own fear and power cloud his mind to beyond the point of no return.

Lana: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: I feel really bad for Aggie. She was accused of something she didn't do and it ended up costing her everything.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) Yeah no kidding. What he did to a sweet little girl is murder on steroids.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there. He should never have been made a judge at all.

Juran: Correct me if I'm wrong. But didn't you guys already send kids to the Black Gates?

Nico: Juran, Aggie is nothing like Heather, Scott, Eva, and Alejandro!

Me: Yeah those guys were monsters. Heather, Scott, Eva and Alejandro all deserved it for all the pain and suffering they caused to so many people.

Juran: You have a point there.

Me: Besides, Aggie did nothing to deserve all that.

Laney: I agree there.

Camie: Aggie was a sweet little girl that did nothing to deserve to die like that. What that Judge did was all out of fear.

Xenia: That is true.

Nico: Dark Leo contacted me earlier. He said he and his team will be here shortly.

Me: Looking forward to seeing what his team is.

But then a gopher popped up out of a burrow.

Gopher (Lion King): Commander J.D.

Me: Yes?

Gopher: (Salutes) Sir! News from the underground. All the criminals that the Mystery Inc. Gang and you have busted over the years have escaped from prison and are here in the Smoldering Marsh. Sir!

Me: Thank you! Dismissed!

Everyone gasped!

Eli: That's cool that you have the Gopher from The Lion King giving you reports.

Me: It sure is. This is gonna be good.

Nico: And yes. The rest of the Dark Turtles are leading said team too.

Me: And talk about perfect timing too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Better be ready. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Good idea.

Then MANY FIGURES came out and they were Mr. Wickles, Captain Cutler, Harry the Hypnotist, Henry Bascomb, Hank, Carl, Cosgood Creeps, Cuthbert Crawls, C.L. Magnus., Ace Decade, John Simms, Mr. Carswell, Dr. Najib, Bluestone the Great, Mr. Greenway, Stuart Wetherby, Julie, Dr. Grimsley and his henchmen, Sarah Jenkins, Lila, Mama Mione, Pops Baloney, Rosey Crans, Gilly Stern, Alice Dovely, Professor Wayne, Mr. Stoner, Parker, Igor, Cecil, Zeke and all the villains that we busted with Mystery Inc.!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: There they are!

Qin: Whoa!

Laney: Sorry to inform you guys but your parole has been been denied.

Then The Dark Turtles came and with them was Flotsam & Jetsam, Shellshock, The Toon Patrol the Plated Sharptooth And Hookbill the Koopa.

Nico: WHOA!

Aylene C.: Wow! The Plated Sharptooth!

Littlefoot and friends screamed in fright!

Dark Leo: It's okay guys! He's with us now.

Nico: Wow! He's a Giganotosaurus. Wow!

Nicole: And you also have Hookbill the Koopa from Yoshi's Island. Awesome choice.

Dark Raph: Thanks.

Me: And Shellshock too. Awesome and Zayto will love seeing the Toon Patrol here.

Psycho: Oh yeah he will! (LAUGHS)

Maria: (to the Dark Turtles) Nice team you guys got!

Dark Mikey: Thanks. It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Alice Dovely: We will have out revenge!

Me: I don't think so Dovely! Of all the stupid things you did!

Qin: Yeah! How can you be so stupid for being fired like that!?

Nico: Yeah!

Alice Dovely: They took everything from me!

Me: You have yourself to blame for that!

Cuthbert Creeps: You still meddled in everything!

Me: Meddling can be a really good thing! Also you know that million dollars you were going after was all in Confederate money right?

Nico: That's right. You did all that haunting for nothing. You got screwed big time.

Eli: That's right. Confederate Money is all worthless.

Camie: That's right.

Cuthbert Creeps: So it was all for nothing. What a shame. We did all that for nothing.

Me: Yeah you did.

Sougo: (gets out Drive Ridewatch) There might be a lot of you.

Armor Time! (Type Speed transformation music) Drive! Drive!

Geiz: (takes out Ixa Ridewatch) But we've been outnumbered before.

Armor Time! (Ixa Knuckle beeping, followed by rock music) Ready! Ixa!

Sougo got DriveArmor while Geiz got IxaArmor!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And when are you bozos going to learn that CRIME DOESN'T PAY!?

Nico: No it doesn't!

I fired waves of blue fire and smashed them all down!

Nico: (takes out Black Knight Ghost's Ridewatch) This guy was Mystery Inc's first case.

Nico activated it and fired medieval energy and blasted down Wickles.

Me: (Activates Ghost of Captain Cutler's ridewatch) And here is their second case even Captain Cutler was never dead to begin with!

I fired waves of glowing seaweed and water and smashed down Captain Cutler!

Eli: Time for some hypnosis. (ACTIVATES GHOST CLOWN'S RIDEWATCH) (HYPNOTICALLY GLARES AT THE GHOST CLOWN) Look into my eyes of gold and you will do what you are told. You are hated by your friends and that's a fact, you will attack your fellow villains in this act!

Ghost Clown: Yes Master!

He punched and pulverized all the villains all over left and right!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one Eli!

Loud House Dante: My turn! (Activates Devack's Ridewatch)

He fired waves of yellow fire and smashed them down.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Eli: That was cool!

Nico: Now, who busted you guys out anyway?!

C.L. Magnus: As if we'll ever tell you!

Qin: He knows something!

Qin went over and grabbed him and used a technique on him taught by Ino. She dove into his mind and she saw a horrible sight! IT WAS 2015'S SLAPPY AND HE BUSTED THEM OUT TO DISTRACT US!

Qin: (GASP) Oh man! They were all busted out because of Slappy from 2015!

We gasped in shock!

Me: SLAPPY THE DUMMY FROM THE GOOSEBUMPS MOVIE!?

Nico: OH MAN! Now that is one I can handle.

Me: Yeah and after all the pain and suffering he caused to many of us all throughout the years he is tolerable.

Camie: Who is Slappy?

Qin: A monster that has tormented Nico and many others for years.

She went over his history.

---

Slappy the Dummy is the main antagonist of the Sonny Pictures Animation feature films Goosebumps and Goosebumps 2: Haunted Halloween, which are based on the book series of the same name.

He is the leader of the Goosebumps monsters to be accidentally released from one of R. L. Stine's manuscripts, and proceeds to release the other monsters from their books, wreaking widespread havoc on the town as a result of his liberation.

He was voiced by Jack Black who also portrayed R.L. Stine and The Invisible Boy in the first film, Zeke in Ice Age, Slip in The Neverending Story III: Escape from Fantasia, Carl Denham in the 2005 King Kong film, and Bowser in The Super Mario Bros. Movie, Mick Wingert in the sequel, and Avery Lee Jones in promotional media. Puppeteer work was provided by both Jones and Jake McKinney.

Background

In a reimagining of Stine's past, he originated as an outcast, bullied by his peers. To seek solace, Stine imagined a series of monsters and demons to take revenge on his tormentors. Stine's demons ultimately became a reality, as all the monsters he had ever imagined were created, among them Slappy the Dummy. Slappy was Stine's best friend originally, but Stine ultimately realized that the monsters were too dangerous to society and trapped each of them in his manuscripts, where they remained for years. While trapped, Slappy became disillusioned with Stine and grew an intense hatred to the man for his " *betrayal* ". While Slappy was locked away in the manuscript for *Night of the Living Dummy*, he was also somehow locked in Stine's first yet unfinished novel *Haunted Halloween* .

## Release

After the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena emerged from the book, the latch on *Night of the Living Dummy* suddenly unlocked, and Slappy was released from the manuscript. Once Stine returned with teenagers Zach Cooper and Champ and Stine's daughter Hannah, Slappy revealed himself. Upon realizing that Stine intended to return him into the book, Slappy revealing his angry and evil nature promptly stole the other manuscripts, vowing vengeance upon Stine. He released the Lawn Gnomes from their manuscripts as a distraction and then drove off with the other manuscripts. Slappy proceeded to release the other monsters from the manuscripts and set the books alight so that Stine couldn't return them to the books. The released monsters quickly wreaked havoc, destroying a section of the town in the process. Slappy took over the local police station, having his minions freeze the officers into icy blocks.

Zach's aunt Lorraine later arrived at the police station to contact the authorities, but was instead met by Slappy. Lorraine offended Slappy by referring to him as a " *talking dummy* ", prompting Slappy to have her frozen by the aliens. Afterwards, Slappy released the rest of the monsters from the manuscripts and ordered them to find Stine so he couldn't entrap them again as their leader. The monsters lay siege to a nearby high school, where Stine is furiously typing a new story from his typewriter in order to trap the monsters in them. Slappy personally confronts Stine, reminding him that they share a consciousness and that they had once been friends and revealing his betrayal at having been locked away for so many years. When Stine still attempts to complete the story, Slappy breaks Stine's fingers with the typewriter.

## Final Confrontation and First Defeat

After escaping, Stine lured the monsters away from the school by driving a bus down the road. Slappy ordered the monsters to destroy the bus, but upon stopping it, they found that it was filled with dynamite that promptly exploded, temporarily destroying the monsters. This bought Stine and the teenagers some time to an abandoned amusement park, followed by Slappy, who could read Stine's thoughts. Upon arriving at the amusement park, Slappy released the final monster, The Blob, which quickly consumed Stine, but Slappy noticed that Stine didn't had the book. Zach and Hannah fled to the top of a Ferris wheel, pursued by the monsters. Zach managed to finish the book just as the monsters reached them, and promptly opened it, causing a vortex to appear that began to suck all the monsters (except Brent Green, who was a boy turned invisible and thus, not an actual monster) into the book. Slappy, in a final attempt at revenge, grabbed Stine and began strangling him, but Stine kicked him, sending Slappy flying into the vortex, cackling madly until he finally vanished inside. Slappy makes his final vow of revenge, calling out to Stine, " *See you in your dreams!* ".

The reason Slappy was more happy than distraught during his defeat may have been due to the fact that, so long as he remains in the book with the other monsters, he would still live on to the day he is released again. Since Stine cannot destroy the book without risk of freeing Slappy and the other monsters, this may be true.

Slappy's Return

Slappy was eventually released from *Haunted Halloween* in 2 years later when the book was discovered by Sonny Quinn and his friend Sam Carter. Though lifeless at first, Sonny reads the incantation "Karru Marri Odonna Loma Molonu Karrano". When the boys leave the house with Slappy, deciding to keep him, they are encountered by Tommy Madigan, a school bully who takes the book for himself. The now-alive Slappy uses his magic to pull Tommy's pants down, giving Sonny and Sam an opening to escape. Tommy and his cronies chase Sonny and Sam on their bikes until they are knocked over by a hose controlled by Slappy.

At home, Sonny is working on his science project, a miniature version of Nikola Tesla's Wardenclyffe tower that he has trouble operating, when Slappy reveals his sentience to the boys. Fortunately for them, he explains that he wishes to be their brother and gains their trust by using his magic to do fold Sonny's laundry and complete his algebra homework. Slappy secretly modifies

Sonny's model while everyone is asleep.

## Slappy's Betrayal

The next day, Slappy hitches a ride on the backpack of Sonny's sister Sarah and goes to the auditorium, where her boyfriend Tyler is on a ladder hanging ghosts up. Slappy uses his magic to disassemble the ladder as revenge for him cheating on Sarah the previous night, the fall causing Tyler to end up in the hospital. Meanwhile at Sonny's school, Sonny shows off his now-functional project. However, Slappy's modifications causes the tower to blast a hole in the classroom wall.

After the boys admit Slappy's sentience to Sarah, they return home to confront the dummy. Sonny tries to read the words on Slappy's card to make him go back to sleep, but the idea backfires. After the kids' mother Kathy tells Sonny off for the science lab accident and Sarah for failing to keep things under control, Sarah hits Slappy with a baseball bat, knocking him out.

The kids lock Slappy in a suitcase and dump him into a river. However, Slappy somehow escapes and jumps on in front of Sarah's car. In a fit of rage, he exclaims that he just wants to be part of a family while pounding on the windshield of Sarah's car. Slappy is eventually thrown off the car when Sarah slams the breaks. Unfortunately, as Sonny points out, things have only gotten worse.

## Bringing Halloween to Life

While the kids are at home reading about the events at Madison, Delaware, Slappy makes his way to Fred's Pharmacy, intent on making a family of his own in order to bury Halloween alive. Using the "Karru Marri Odonna Loma Molonu Karrano" incantation, Slappy makes to bring several assorted Halloween merchandise to life, including three Ghostly Witches and *Goosebumps* -themed costumes of the Werewolf of Fever Swamp and the Abominable Snowman. Walter, the manager of the pharmacy, catches Slappy in his act only for a Haunted Mask to fly onto his face, turning him into an Igor-esque ogre that immediately becomes Slappy's right-hand monster. Together, the monsters march out of the pharmacy.

Slappy and Walter go to the real-life Wardenclyffe tower, where Slappy says his incantation to reactivate the tower, thus enabling him to bring all the Halloween decorations across Wardenclyffe to come to life. After Walter completes building a wooden chair with metal cuffs, Slappy instructed him to tell the Halloween monsters to retrieve his "mother", Kathy Quinn, and *Haunted Halloween*, which they succeeded in doing. Once Kathy is captured and strapped to the wooden chair, Slappy reveals his sentience to his "mother" before using another incantation to turn her into a human ventriloquist's dummy.

Second Defeat

When the kids arrive at the Tower while wearing Halloween costumes as disguises, Sarah chases after Slappy, who is intent on destroying *Haunted Halloween* while Sonny and Sam turn up the Tower's power to a high level, hoping to overload the system. Cornered by the Giant Balloon Spider, Sarah surrenders the book in exchange for Slappy promising to turn Kathy back to normal. However, Slappy discovers too late that the book Sarah gave him was a decoy made from a copy of Mary Shelly's *Frankenstein* . Sarah then kicks Slappy into the Tower's electric core, shocking him enough to be blasted into the sky, thus turning Kathy back to normal. From there, she uses the book to suck up all the Halloween monsters.

Around Christmas time, Stine adds the now-complete *Haunted Halloween* to his collection of *Goosebumps* manuscripts, which he recovered following the crisis at Madison. However, Slappy suddenly appears before him, revealing that he survived and, during his disappearance, wrote a new *Goosebumps* book starring Stine as the main character that he promptly traps Stine in, finally getting payback after all these years.

---

When she was done Camie was horrified!

Qin: Yeah.

Dark Leo: (groans) Who else beside him busted you guys out?!

Qin: The warden did. But it was completely unintentional. It was an accident.

Laney: Oops!

Lana: Uh oh!

Dark Don: (to his teammates) You guys have fun with them before the next Gene Slammer shows up.

They agreed and smashed and pulverized and mashed them all over the place with incredible force and fury!

Qin: WOOHOO YEAH!

Nico: Nice job Qin. How did you learn that technique?

Qin: Ino taught it to me. She taught me how to read minds.

Xenia: That was awesome thing.

Me: But I think the villains helped us out and gave us our next mission. Perfect for Halloween.

Nico: Yep. We're going to battle the 2015 Goosebumps monsters. They are perfect candidates for the M.O.E.

Eli: They sure are.

They were really pulverizing them.

Shellshock: This is way too easy!

Plated Sharptooth Roared in agreement.

They really smashed them all over.

Qin: ALL RIGHT!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer's almost here.

Then we heard ghostly wailing and then out came the scary Chess Fiends: Terrorking Archfiend, Infernalqueen Archfiend, Desrook

Archfiend, Shadowknight Archfiend, Darkbishop Archfiend and Vilepawn Archfiend!

Nico: WHOA! Terrorking Archfiend, Infernalqueen Archfiend, Desrook Archfiend, Shadowknight Archfiend, Darkbishop Archfiend and Vilepawn Archfiend!

Terrorking Archfiend: (In a girls voice) That's right Nico.

Infernalqueen Archfiend: (in a girls voice) It's awesome to see you again.

Nico: The Nefaria Sisters! Wow!

They reverted back and they were six girls in black clothes, pitch black angel wings and had black hair and had chess pieces emblazoned in the middle of their foreheads. Their names were Natalia, Nina, Naomi, Natasha, Nikita and Nicole Nefaria.

Natalia Nefaria: We'll face these dirtbags.

Nina Nefaria: Yeah they are going to be haunted by their worst nightmares.

They fired waves of darkness and enveloped the villains in orbs of darkness and put them in a nightmare coma curse and knocked them out and we beamed them back to prison.

Nico: That was awesome!

Brittney: It sure was. And you girls are perfect for the Goths of Darkness.

Natalia Nefaria: Thanks Brittney.

Loud House Dante: What's your favorite memories of Nico?

Nikita Nefaria: We have a lot of them but we like how we cursed a bunch of thugs with their worst nightmares torturing them.

Nina Nefaria: Yeah we showed them.

Naomi Nefaria: They invaded our school and we used our dark magic and cursed them.

Laney: Wow that is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Nefaria Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Qin: But that is awesome having you all with us.

May: Just in time for Halloween!

Natasha Nefaria: I agree there and Halloween is perfect for all of us goths.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Boris are heading to the forests of Hungary, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got word that William Corvinus, the first and most powerful Werewolf, has returned from the dead and he must be stopped before he goes on another rampage and leaves death and destruction in his wake.

And since the word of William Corvinus' return reached our friends from Underworld, Selene, Eve, David, and Michael Corvin joined us for this fight.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the forests of Hungary, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got word that William Corvinus, the first and most powerful Werewolf, has returned from the dead and he must be stopped before he goes on another rampage and leaves death and destruction in his wake.

Eli: Selene told me about William Corvinus, he's one of the two sons born to Alexander Corvinus, a Hungarian warlord from the 5th century, and who became the First True Immortal after his body had changed the disease that infected him because of a plague ravaging the village, and years later, he eventually fathered two children who are also immortals.

Me: But, one was bitten by a bat becoming the Blood Leader of The Vampires, and another bitten by a wolf becoming the first and most powerful werewolf.

Nico: If William's here, there's no doubt that Marcus Corvinus isn't far behind.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And there's no doubt Marcus will be in his Hybrid form, but we'll be ready for him.

Lincoln: That's right, but we'll be rid of the two brothers soon, and I want to thank you, Selene, Eve, David, and Michael for joining us, Boris.

Boris: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Selene (Underworld): This'll be the last time William dares to come back, along with Marcus.

Michael Corvin: He was very strong, and despite not eating anything for centuries, he was still able to fight, and Marcus is also just as dangerous.

Lincoln: That's right, and to make sure this is an even field.

Lincoln let out a growl as lighter brown fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and the tips of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails turned into large black wolf heads, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There we go, now to find William.

We then travelled through the forests of Hungary, but then, we saw a winged figure in the skies and it landed right in front of us: it was Marcus Corvinus, the blood leader of the Vampires and older twin brother of William Corvinus.

Selene (Underworld): Marcus.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Get out of our way, Marcus, your brother's got to be stopped.

Marcus Corvinus: No, I won't let you hurt my brother!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You still think your brother can be controlled? You saw just for yourself the devastation and destruction William left in his wake before Viktor had him captured and imprisoned for all time, he can't be controlled and all he desires is destruction, and anything Selene did can be laid at the feet of you and your brother. Hundreds of thousands of innocent people have died because of your father's inability to accept that his own two sons have become monsters, and that they in turn create monsters out of the people they've encountered.

Marcus Corvinus: I will make all of you suffer if you dare to lay one hand on my brother, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and once I kill all of you, you're next, Selene, you and your pet Hybrid.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You are not laying one hand on any of them, Marcus. (ROARS FEROCIOUSLY)

Lincoln roared ferociously and he pounced on Marcus Corvinus and he ripped Marcus' wings clean off with his hands and that caused Marcus to scream in pain. Then, Lincoln grabbed Marcus and put him into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape and as he sank his fangs into Marcus' neck, he began sucking out all of his blood, along with absorbing him into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done drinking Marcus' blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating his immense powers and abilities, an energy card with Marcus Corvinus' soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Marcus Corvinus' forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Selene (Underworld): Eli wasn't kidding when he said you were a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and you kept it a secret for the last six and a half years, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Only my family and friends knew of what Adriana and Rudina did on those two separate occasions to save my life when I got stabbed by Lynn and Lori, Selene, and they also knew of how I'd acquired a lot of powers through blood transfusions or feeding directly on the blood of my Guardian Angels.

Eve: (British Accent) But, you've used those powers responsibly and in defense of those close to you.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yes, that's right, and now that Marcus is gone for good, now to find William.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of ten girls screaming for help, along with the sound of howling in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the ten girls, but they've been cornered by William Corvinus, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the ten girls, but they've been cornered by William Corvinus, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) We must save them at once and stop William Corvinus for good.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Pumpking, King of Ghosts, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Pumpking, King of Ghosts, awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Elena Skellington, but we'll have to talk later, we've got a dangerous werewolf to kill.

We rushed over, and right before William Corvinus could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at William Corvinus, and that allows the ten girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from William Corvinus, and when he saw us, he roared in pure rage.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Your rampage ends here, William Corvinus, and now, you're about to meet the same fate as your brother.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity

Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Selene (Underworld), Michael Corvin, Eve, David (Underworld), Boris, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after William Corvinus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln slashed William Corvinus on the chest with his claws and massive greatsword, and he'd put the feral werewolf into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape and as he sank his fangs into the werewolf's neck, he began sucking out all of his blood, along with absorbing the feral werewolf into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done drinking William Corvinus' blood and absorbing the werewolf into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card with William

Corvinus' soul inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji had appeared on William Corvinus' forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln changed back.

Nico: Whew, now that was a close one.

Lincoln: You're telling me, if we didn't stop the two brothers, they would've continued on to kill many more innocent people, and it'll be a repeat of the horrible events that occurred in hundreds of years ago.

Me: And another Vampire-Werewolf War would start up again, and that's one thing we certainly don't want.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D. (To Elena Skellington) And it's so good to see you again, Elena Skellington.

Elena Skellington reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair tied up in a braid, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Halloween Holiday Door emblazoned on her forehead and she has massive and really scary midnight black skeletal angel wings as she reigned in the power of Pumpking, King of Ghosts, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless midnight black dress, midnight black bridal gloves, midnight black pants, orange legwarmers, midnight black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, pumpkins, ghosts, and Halloween creatures on the coattails and Pumpking, King of Ghosts on the back and holstered on her back is a Pumpking, King of Ghosts-themed large greatsword with Pumpking, King of Ghosts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large orange pumpkins for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange pumpkins and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large orange pumpkins for the pommel.

Elena Skellington: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Elena Skellington and he hugged her, and Elena

Skellington is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eight since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Skellington: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back of his, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Elena Skellington, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science, and in case you were about to ask, the reason why she has the last name Skellington is because she's the cousin of Jack Skellington, The Pumpkin King.

We were amazed and stunned.

Nico: Whoa, she's the cousin of Jack Skellington?! That's really awesome!

Me: We did find out some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels are also the cousins of the Disney heroes and Princesses, so this is really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and I found out that she was originally born in Halloween Town, the first human born there, and she was also born with really amazing and powerful Halloween-themed and horror-themed powers and abilities, such as Pumpkin Fire, Darkness, Creating and Summoning Pumpkins, Bats, Skeletons, Ghosts, Bats, Witches, Halloween candy-themed powers, creating potions, and all sorts of other Halloween-themed powers, and she knows all about Halloween from its very beginnings with The Celts.

Eli: Wicked.

Lincoln: And she, like her cousin, also despises Oogie Boogie and she has also kept an eye on Lock, Shock, and Barrel if they're up to something. But, when she was eleven, I found out Jack had Elena moved to Michigan to keep her safe from Oogie Boogie and Lock, Shock, and Barrel, and she'd known about her cousin's adventures with Sora, Donald, Goofy, and all of us.

Me: Wow.

Goofy: Gawrsh, wait until Sora and Donald find out about this.

Nico: They're bound to be in for one wild surprise, and I can guess she also knew of what that ugly sack of bugs… !

Lincoln: She did, and she was extremely angry at Oogie Boogie when she found out from me and she swore if she ever saw that miserable bag of bugs again, she would unleash true bone-chilling horror and unendurable nightmares that would cause the bugs inside him to explode, and she'll do the same thing to Lock, Shock, and Barrel if she ever ran into those little goblins again.

Nico: (Gasps) Holy jumping spiders, she was really furious at Oogie Boogie, along with Lock, Shock, and Barrel.

Lincoln: Given the fact that those three were associated with Oogie Boogie and have instigated chaos in Halloween Town on numerous occasions, I'm not surprised. And Elena's also defended me from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and like her cousin, she really scared them out of their wits and she sent them running back to their rooms screaming in fright and dealing with nightmares for weeks.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: This is something we're really going to hear when we get back.

Elena Skellington: Trust me, you'll probably be thinking of wishing you had those five paddled until their butts are completely red. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Elena, are you absolutely sure?

Elena Skellington: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Elena Skellington and he saw she's really serious, and he smiled as he walked over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and as he fed on their blood, we not only saw Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as Elena, but those massive black skeletal angel wings transformed into massive midnight black angel wings with orange tips on the massive midnight black feathers. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Elena Skellington's with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and midnight black crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Elena Skellington: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of harem and my many future wives, Elena.

Elena Skellington had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elena Skellington's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Claudia Bruford, Azuzu Komagome, Miyako Muguruma, Sonoka Watarai, Misato Honjou, Nono Kazuura, Haltija Leyli, Lizbet Crown, Mikuri Komachi, and Rusalka Evereska from Warlords of Sigrdrifa.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Claudia Bruford, Azuzu Komagome, Miyako Muguruma, Sonoka Watarai, Misato Honjou, Nono Kazuura, Haltija Leyli, Lizbet Crown, Mikuri Komachi, and Rusalka Evereska from Warlords of Sigrdrifa.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Claudia Bruford: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Claudia Bruford and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from William Corvinus and Marcus Corvinus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Claudia Bruford: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and the nine clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Claudia Bruford: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Claudia Bruford, Azuzu Komagome, Miyako Muguruma, Sonoka Watarai, Misato Honjou, Nono Kazuura, Haltija Leyli, Lizbet Crown, Mikuri Komachi, and Rusalka Evereska with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was William Corvinus, the first and most powerful werewolf from the Underworld franchise, along with his brother, Marcus Corvinus, the blood leader of The Vampires, and they were back from the dead wanting revenge on Selene for what she and Michael did in killing them.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to Marcus Corvinus and William Corvinus in separately putting those two in a brutal bear hug and biting them on the neck and sucking out all of their blood and he also absorbed them into his body and assimilating all of their powers and abilities and sending their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Elena Skellington have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town and she's reunited with Jack Skellington and the residents of Halloween Town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that the two Corvinus brothers were the villains that you guys went after in Hungary, and even worse, they came back from the dead.

Lincoln: They wanted one thing: revenge on Selene and Michael for killing them long ago, and this does prove one thing: Selene's old enemies from long ago are also coming back, but we'll be ready for them.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Yeah. But, only one person who doesn't know of the treachery of Viktor and Kraven: the second Vampire Elder, Amelia. It's true she believed Viktor, but she didn't know that Viktor had kept his lies a secret and Kraven was the one who kept his secrets and cleaned up his mess, but she, along with the Council members, were eventually assassinated by a team of Lycans sent by Lucian in his attempt to end the age-old conflict that was started by Viktor.

TLPS Mr. Snake: If Kraven or Viktor dares to come back, those two are going to get the life choked out of them for what they've done against Selene and Michael.

Lincoln: That's a definite, Kraven's nothing but a power-hungry coward and a bureaucrat, who'd allied with Lucian to overthrow the Elders and take over.

Selene (Underworld): I've always hated Kraven, and like you said, Lincoln, he's a bureaucrat, not a warrior.

Lori: Which means the stories he told Viktor were to cover his own treachery and save his own skin, he's sick and twisted by his own desire for power. If he shows up, he's getting a UV bullet to his black heart.

Eli: Not before I get through with him.

* * *

After finally getting rid of William Corvinus along with his brother, Marcus Corvinus, and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Elena Skellington saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elena Skellington: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he's even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Skellington: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Elena, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's wrath, and like you cousin, really scared them and sent them running back to their rooms screaming in fright and dealing with nightmares for weeks?

Elena Skellington: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were doing our preparations for Halloween, and Raven Delg was also with us, since she's the Queen of Halloween, and she's helped out with our Halloween preparations. But, our days of preparations were interrupted by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who barged in and they were possessed by their Dark Sides, and they had murder on their minds. But, I wasn't going to let them do so, and just like my cousin, I had scared them badly by making a scary face and roaring like a demon and to top it off, they saw snakes coming out of my mouth, and that really scared them so bad, it sent them running for their lives back to their rooms screaming in fright and dealing with nightmares for weeks.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, you scared them that badly by making a scary face and roaring like a demon and to top it off, they saw snakes coming out of your mouth?! That was so awesome!

Me: That's proof that you're indeed the cousin of Jack Skellington, alright.

Raven Delg: And when I found out of who her cousin is, I was really stunned with surprise. But, her talents in everything Halloween are indeed legendary like that of Jack Skellington's.

Lincoln: Yep, and our Halloween preparations went off perfectly, while Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were forced to miss out on the festivities, because they got grounded again for five weeks and due to the terror Elena inflicted on them when she scared them.

Lana: Yeah, Lola had to miss out on getting candy, but I took Lily with me and we got our candy, but we didn't let Lola or Lisa get any, because of their punishment.

We got a shower afterwards, and while Lincoln was out with Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard, we were preparing for their big birthday party, and Elena Skellington, Raven Delg, and Autumn Bellamira had decorated the place for Halloween, and we finished our preparations and went into hiding as Lincoln, Ruby Rose, and Rachel Alucard came home and the place was dark.

Ruby Rose: Hey, why is the place dark?

Suddenly, Ruby Rose turned on the lights, and then, a banner came unravelling revealing the words, HAPPY BIRTHDAY RUBY ROSE AND RACHEL ALUCARD, and the pumpkins came alive and ghosts came out of the pumpkins, and the Halloween decorations came out, and so did we.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, RUBY ROSE AND RACHEL ALUCARD!

Ruby Rose: (Really Surprised) Whoa, you guys did all this?

Rachel Alucard: (Really Surprised) For us?!

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You said it, Happy birthday, girls.

We then proceeded to have our fun by giving Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard our gifts: Lincoln was first as he gave them new clothes and jewelry, and he made Ruby Rose an awesome red scythe and he also made an amazing sword for Rachel Alucard, and the weapons were Halloween-themed, and we also gave them our gifts as well.

Then, The Masters of Evil came.

Vypra: Happy Birthday, Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard.

Ruby Rose: Thanks, Vypra, glad you guys made it.

Deker: Lincoln did say that today was not only your birthday, but also, Rachel Alucard's.

Lincoln: Rachel told me that as well, so we really had to work together to make this one awesome party.

Ruby Rose: You got that right, Linky, and this is really awesome, thanks everyone.

Lincoln: But, we're not done yet.

Lynn Sr. brought out an awesome-looking Devil's Food Cake decorated and covered with red frosting, and red frosting roses and black frosting-shaped bats.

Rachel Alucard: Ooh, now that's an amazing looking cake.

Lynn Sr.: Thank your future husband for providing the idea for this amazing cake, and he made a clone to help me with this as well.

Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard gave Lincoln a kiss on his cheeks as his face turned atomic red and steam whistled out of his ears. This was an awesome birthday we gave the girls, but our day of horrifying fun has only just begun.

* * *

At the gym we were getting ready for the dodgeball game with the M.O.E.

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: HAPPY HALLOWEEN, EVERYBODY!

Me: And an awesome Halloween to you too guys.

Twilight Sparkle: Happy Nightmare Night J.D.

Me: You too Twilight. Looking forward to this one.

Later we were ready. The whistle blew and it was on!

I was throwing dodgeballs and I hit Dark Spicer!

Dark Spicer: OW! OH YEAH! Here's your warning, Your Ass Is About to be kicked!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Bender: WOO! YOU TELL HIM!

Zach: "Man, I hate dodgeball!"

[Zach tries to avoid incoming balls, when Girl Jordan and other classmates are running around.]

Lincoln: [dodging incoming ball] "Me too!"

Clyde: [dodging incoming ball] "It's the worst!"

Liam: "I'd rather milk an ornery cow!"

Rusty: "Chill out, guys! Just like we practiced." [takes a pose] "Snake formation!"

[Zach, Lincoln, Clyde and Liam hide behind Rusty.]

I threw a ball and it hit Vypra!

Nico: YEAH!

I was dodging balls all over with awesome daredevil moves and I was even running up the walls and I passed Kick Buttowski and we high five.

Poromon was dressed like a prince warrior, Poliwag was a dragon of jewels, Manaphy was a princess and Horsea was dressed like Misty from Pokemon.

Nico: Those costumes are awesome guys.

Horsea: Thanks.

Misty (Pokemon): I'm honored to have you dress like me.

Horsea: I thought it was cool.

I was jumping all over.

Camie: Wow! J.D. has some really awesome moves!

Tsuyu: Wow! Look at him go!

I was really letting the Masters of Evil have it.

Leni was about to grab Mevya but Kevin Levin stopped her.

Kevin: (sternly) Leni, I know you weren't about to use Mevya as a weapon!

Leni: I wasn't!

Nico: Kevin she was actually going to put a costume on she made him

Kevin Levin: Oh.

Magnet Man: Besides it's Halloweeen. Let him have some fun.

Mevya: Yeah.

Kevin Levin: Okay.

She put on Mevya's costume and it was a clownfish.

Leni: O.M. Gosh! That is totes adorbs.

Vypra: Release the secret weapon.

Me: Here it comes!

Out came the Springfield Elementary Gym coach and the Bombardment King, COACH KRUPT!

Nico: Coach Krupt!

He threw dodgeballs at me and I dodged them all.

Coach Krupt: BOMBARDMENT! BOMBARDMENT!

I dodged them all over the place!

Bisca Mulan: Bombardment this!

She used her rifle and with a magic scope she fired it and it flew as fast as a bullet fired from a gun and then…

KRASMASH!

It smashed into him full force into his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Qin: NICE!

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: OOH! That's gonna hurt!

Me: At least he didn't Maria this time.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Nice shot Bisca.

Bisca Mulan: Thanks.

Aligned Megatron: See how you like a dose of your own medicine!

Nico: Yeah you tell him!

Krupt got up.

Krupt: OH YEAH!? BOMBARDMENT!

He threw a ball right at me and I ducked and then…

KRABLAM!

IT HIT MARIA SQUARE IN THE FACE!

We gasped!

Me: UH OH!

The ball slowly fell and Maria had GLOWING RED EYES OVERFLOWING WITH HATRED AND FURY!

Maria then went ballistic and threw a massive machine gun volley of balls at Krupt and smashed all the members of the M.O.E. Down! WE WON!

Scrappy: THAT'S GAME! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM WINS!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Vypra: Awesome game guys!

Me: Thanks. It was fun.

Maria: Yeah that was fun.

We later went back and got dressed in our costumes.

Optimus: (to Nico, May, William, and Maria) Your costumes are nice.

Nico was dressed like a scarecrow, May was dressed up like a princess, William was dressed like a Medieval Lutist and Maria was dressed like a mermaid.

Nico: Thanks Optimus.

Me: How do we look?

I looked like a male version of Daybreaker and Varie looked like a good version of Nightmare Moon called Princess Night Moon and Qin was going as a good version of the Nightmare version of Rarity. She is called Princess Moon Jewel.

Nico: Wow! Your costumes look awesome!

Princess Celestia: Wow! You look awesome as Daybreaker J.D.

Me: Except I'm a male version of her. I am Prince Daystar.

Varie: I am Night Moon, a good version of Nightmare Moon.

Qin: And I am Princess Moon Jewel, the Good version of Nightmare Rarity.

Nico: That is awesome!

Sunny Starscout was dressed as Nightmare Moon and it was really good. The Black Alicorn wings and black horn and armor really made it perfect. Zipp Storm was dressed like a medieval archer. Hitch had awesome fancy glasses and a tie and had a mustache on. He wanted to do things simple. Izzy came out and she had her right arm dressed for Hitch, Left arm for Sunny, Right leg for Zipp and Left leg for Pipp and had her tail like Zipp's and her hair like Sunny and had Pipp's wings. Really creative and Pipp was a queen of

Pegasi. Really cool!

Nico: Wow! Your costumes look awesome guys.

Sunny Starscout: Thanks Nico.

Princess Luna: It's an honor.

Princess Luna was dressed like Evil Cozy Glow and Princess Celestia was dressed as Grogar.

Me: Princesses you look great!

Princess Celestia: Thanks J.D.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Mandee's team will include Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, and Amy Anderson. Jackie's team will include Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, and Terra.

Mandee: Awesome!

Jackie: This is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep. I hope Misty is doing okay with Opaline.

Sunny Starscout: She'll be okay.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Now what's next?

Me: First the mandatory question for Nico.

May: Oh right. Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right. Hmm. How about a gene-slammer for Mokey Mokey next.

Me: Ooh a cute one next.

Alexis: Oh I loved how cute that one was!

Qin: It is adorable!

Xenia: It sure was!

Camie: I think it's adorable!

Me: It sure is.

Alexis was dressed up as Apple Magician Girl, Xenia was dressed up as Mega Xerneas and Camie was dressed up as an Arabian Bellydancer. Sexy.

Nico: Now what do we do?

Me: We go trick or treating in Ponyville.

Nico: Good idea.

Xenia: Awesome!

We were walking through the streets of Ponyville.

Me: Boy I love Halloween. And the Pony's call it Nightmare Night. But we call it awesome fun.

Xenia: You got that right.

Rainbow Dash: It's always awesome.

Rainbow Dash was dressed up like a female version of Prince Zuko. She was a firebender too. She was Princess Zukola.

Sunset Shimmer: It's so awesome being here on Nightmare Night.

Sunset Shimmer was dressed up like a Sailor Soldier. She was the Sailor Soldier for the planet Tholia! Sailor Tholia.

Me: By the way Sunset I love your Sailor Soldier Costume. It's awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks. I am the Sailor Soldier of the planet Tholia.

Nico: A Star Trek Planet Sailor Soldier. Awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks.

We arrived at Twilight Sparkle's castle and knocked on the door.

Horsea: Trick or Treat!

Me: Trick or Treat!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! Great costumes everyone. Happy Nightmare Night and Halloween everyone.

Me: Thanks Twilight. You look awesome yourself.

Twilight Sparkle was dressed up like a soldier for the Canterlot Royal Guard, something her brother Shining Armor does.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks. My brother is part of the Royal Guard. So I went with that.

Me: Your brother would be really proud of you for that one.

We got lots of candy.

We arrived at Rarity's shop and knocked on the door and Rarity answered.

Poliwag: Trick or Treat!

Rarity: Oh my darlings what awesome costumes.

Rarity was dressed up like Esther Blanchett from Trinity Blood, an awesome 31st Century Style flair for her.

Me: Thanks Rarity. Wow! You look awesome as Esther Blanchett.

Esther Blanchett: I'll say. I'm really honored that you would dress up like me.

Rarity: Oh thank you Esther.

She gave us a lot of candy.

Next we went to Fluttershy's cottage.

We knocked on the door.

Manaphy: Trick or Treat!

Fluttershy: (Fearfully) GO AWAY! NO CANDY HERE! VISITORS NOT WELCOME ON NIGHTMARE NIGHT!

Me: Oh boy.

I went up to the door.

Me: Fluttershy it's okay. It's just us.

She opened the door and saw all of us.

Fluttershy: Oh it is you guys. I'm sorry.

Me: Fluttershy gets really scared on Nightmare Night and Halloween.

Nico: Fluttershy there's nothing to be afraid of.

Eli: Yeah you'll be okay.

Eli was dressed like a Jedi Grandmaster.

Fluttershy: Oh I'm sorry guys. I just am really scared of this day.

Lincoln: It'll be all right Flutters. You'll be with us to keep you safe.

Lincoln was dressed like an Archangel.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you guys.

Me: How about you go get dressed and we'll treat you to some candy?

Fluttershy: Okay.

Lincoln: And I have a great costume for you.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and dressed her up like a beautiful rainbow and life fairy.

Fluttershy: Oh wow. Lincoln I love this costume.

Nico: You look beautiful and radiant Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Thank you Nico.

We then went to Sweet Apple Acres.

Me: Sweet Apple Acres is awesome on Nightmare Night and Halloween. Don't worry Manaphy, Applejack is sure to have some candy.

Manaphy: Okay.

We went up to the door and knocked on it. Applejack, Big Mac and Apple Bloom answered.

Manaphy: (sighs) Okay. Let's try this again. Trick or Treat!

Me: Trick or treat!

Applejack: Howdy guys! Great costumes.

Applejack was a lion, Big Mac was the Phantom Of The Opera and Apple Bloom was a reindeer.

Me: Thanks Applejack. Your costumes all look awesome.

Brittney: Same as yours Big Mac.

Brittney was dressed up like Misty Tredwell in her Dark Signer outfit.

Big Mac: Eeyup.

Me: The Phantom of the Opera is really awesome on you.

We got some candy and it was awesome.

Next we went to Sugarcube Corner.

We went in.

Poromon: Trick or Treat!

Pinkie Pie: Hey great costumes everyone!

Pinkie Pie was dressed up as Fili-Second from the Power Ponies.

Me: Thanks Pinkie. Love Your costume too.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks. I'm Fili-Second from the Power Ponies.

Spike: It was the comic where we battled the Mane-Iac the first time.

Me: That is cool!

Pinkie Pie: It sure is.

She gave us lots of candy.

Our bags were LOADED with candy.

Xenia: Wow look at all this.

Me: We made a huge haul.

Nico: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy this is awesome.

Starlight Glimmer was dressed up like Elvira, the Mistress of The Night. Perfect costume.

Nico: Maybe nothing will go wrong tonight after all.

Me: I wouldn't be so sure. We still have our big mission today.

Nico: Oh right. Lets head back to the estate and get ready.

Laney: Right.

We did so and we got ready.

The Masters of Evil came in too and they had a huge haul of candy too.

Me: Boy you guys had an awesome haul yourselves.

Dark Spicer: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: Awesome.

Vypra: Cool ribbon J.D.

Me: Oh this? I won it for the Best Costume on Nightmare Night Contest. Everyone thought Prince Daystar looked awesome.

Varie: It sure did and we also tied with it.

Qin: Me and Varie did.

Vypra: Awesome.

Maria: Soundwave, scan for anything unusual in the area.

Soundwave: Affirmative. Scanning now.

He scanned.

Vypra: So what's our mission?

Me: Well we found out during Nico's rescue this morning that 2015's Slappy from the Goosebumps Movie released all the bad guys that Mystery Inc. and me busted over the years from prison.

The M.O.E. Gasped.

Vypra: Oh man!

Dark Spicer: WHOA! We got to send that monster to the black gates1

Nico: Actually Dark this is one version of Slappy I can tolerate. He and all the monsters from the 2015 movie will go into the Book of Vile Darkness to be put into your ranks.

Vypra: Wow. Good call.

Soundwave: Scan complete. Life signal similar to Hannah found.

Me: And in Madison, Delaware no doubt.

Nico: Then that's where we need to go.

Me: And this mission is perfect for Halloween. Awesome perfect timing.

Vypra: You know we're going with you guys.

Me: Absolutely.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than The Princess of Hell and main antagonist from the Night of The Demons movies, Angela Franklin, and the bad news is she's escaped from Hull House with the use of a Dark Orb, and she's heading here to kill us for what we did in killing and freeing her demonized minions and ruining her sadistic fun. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is Angela Franklin finally on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, the Princess of Hell has finally made her move.

Me: But, that's impossible, she can't cross the underground stream otherwise she'll be destroyed.

Lincoln: I'm afraid it gets worse, J.D.: Angela's escaped from Hull

House with the use of a Dark Orb, and she's heading here to kill us for what we did in killing and freeing her demonized minions and ruining her sadistic fun.

We gasped.

Eli: Oh, not good.

Nico: You said it, Eli. It's true that Angela can't escape from Hull House by crossing the underground stream because demons can't cross running water, but if someone took something from Hull House, it'll enable Angela to come into the dwelling, and now that she has a Dark Orb, she escaped from Hull House, and now, she's out for blood.

Lynn: Yep. And you're not going to like who it was that gave Angela the Dark Orb.

Me: Someone gave her a Dark Orb?! Who was it?

Lincoln: It was Chase Young.

We gasped in horror.

Lori: So, it was Chase Young who did this. Why, that heartless, no-good… !

Me: (Growls) Now, he's gone too far.

Nico: Giving Angela Franklin the means of escaping Hull House with a Dark Orb, that monster's going to get what he deserves in the future, he can count on that. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Ponyville to celebrate Nightmare Night and finally take down and destroy Slappy the Dummy and the Goosebumps monsters from the real live Goosebumps movie.

Lincoln: This'll be the last time that dummy tries to cause havoc in the world again, along with the rest of those Goosebumps monsters, and when we get done with destroying Slappy the Dummy and the Goosebumps monsters, you're next, Angela Franklin, and this'll be your final Halloween.

Nico: Well lets get a move on!

We were off!

MADISON, DELAWARE

We arrived in Madison, Delaware.

Me: Wow! So this is Madison.

We then saw MUCH OF THE TOWN COMPLETELY DESTROYED!

Nico: (GASP)

Me: My God. What the hell happened here!?

Vypra: Looks like a war destroyed this place.

Nico: Yeah.

Hannah Fairchild: Yeah this is horrible!

We walked and saw everything on fire and more. Then we saw a figure.

Nico: I see her!

We saw Movie Hannah Fairchild from The Ghost Next Door!

Me: Hannah Fairchild from The Ghost Next Door.

Movie Hannah: That's right J.D. and it's an honor to meet you.

Me: You know the cool thing is we faced Shadow Danny and destroyed him almost 3 years ago.

Nico: Yeah.

Then THE ABOMINABLE SNOWMAN from The Abominable

Snowman of Pasadena came out!

Nico: WHOA! The Abominable Snowman from The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena!

William: (to the Abominable Snowman) What are you doing out here? Last time I checked, we were on good terms.

The Abominable Snowman's response? It tried to punch William but he avoided it.

Stewie: Geez, what's got him in a bad mood today?

Lola: This is the movie version!

Lola fired a massive blast of fire and incinerated him and Nicole sealed his spirit into the Book of Vile Darkness!

Nico: Nice!

But then it broke free!

Maria: What?! How did it break free?!

Movie Hannah: That was the wrong book! (takes out the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena manuscript) THIS is the correct book!

Movie Hannah opened the manuscript and the Abominable Snowman started turning into ink.

Me: So it was a manuscript!

We put it back into the manuscript!

Qin: There.

Me: We'll give the manuscripts to Vypra.

Nico: Wait look!

We saw MR. MORTMAN from The Girl That Cried Monster!

Me: Mr. Mortman!

He transformed his buttugly fucking monster form!

Camie screamed in fright!

Lucy Dark: I've had it with this monster fucker!

She went Crusnik and fired a massive blast of lightning and incinerated him and he turned back into a manuscript!

We then saw THE BLOB from The Blob that Ate Everyone!

May: The Blob that Ate Everyone?!

Maria: This one looks nothing like the Thing!

Me: Yeah! But this one is more like the one from 1958 and 1988.

Xenia: Yeah!

I fired a massive wave of ice and froze it into crystal and it turned back into a manuscript!

Then the Plant Clone of DR. BREWER CAME!

Me: The Plant Clone of Dr. Brewer from Stay Out of The Basement!

Camie: Time for this one to burn!

She fired a wave of fire and burned him and he turned back into a Manuscript!

Movie Stine was safe and so was Zach and Champ.

Movie Hannah: Dad! Thank God you're okay!

Movie Stine: Of course we are, Hannah! On the way to find you, me, Zach, and Champ managed to suck the Haunted Car, the Man Eating Plants, Fifi the Vampire Poodle, the Invisible Boy, Annihilator 3000s, and Bees back into their manuscripts!

Movie Zach: I thought Slappy destroyed all of them.

Movie Stine: (chuckles) Did you really think I would've have some sort of backup plan? I kept copies of some of the Manuscripts in case something like this happened.

Champ: That's great. But the rest of the manuscripts are still ashes!

Me: Not for long. (Snaps Fingers)

I snapped my fingers and fixed all his manuscripts.

Me: There. It's awesome and an honor to meet you R.L. Stine. We meet the prime universe version of you and we are helping him out by destroying the Prime Universe versions of your monsters.

Nico: It's true. I'll Never forget the Haunted Car.

Me: Me neither. And We haven't faced the Man Eating Plants, Fifi the Vampire Poodle, the Invisible Boy, Annihilator 3000s, and Bees yet.

Nico: No we sure haven't.

Me: But Fifi The Vampire Poodle looked like something I saw out of a nightmare I had a long time ago.

Nico: Yeah.

Champ: Wait. I thought Hannah was your daughter.

Zach: I knew it.

Movie Stine: (sighs) Okay, the cat's out of the bag! Yes, Hannah Stine is actually Hannah Fairchild from the Ghost Next Door!

Me: It's true. And also we have a Hannah Fairchild with us too from the Prime Universe.

Zach: Wow!

Hannah Fairchild: The team met me almost three years ago and helped me destroy Shadow Danny.

Qin: Long story on that.

Hannah Fairchild: Yeah. Also I can use these too.

She pulled out the 3 Sacred Beast Cards.

Movie Stine: To be honest, everything was fine until Timon and Pumbaa over here fucked up with letting the Abominable Snowman out.

Me: Huh? That was in the Prime Universe.

Ed: You done complaining? You know, you're not completely without fault here.

Movie Stine: Is there something you want to say, Ed?

Ed: Slappy might still be a jerk in this world. But ever stop to think that he wouldn't be lashing out if you hadn't kept him imprisoned in a book for all those years?

Eddy: Geez, you know you fucked up when Ed of all people gives you a reason you suck speech.

Double D: Let it go, Ed. All this destruction is why Stine kept the monsters inside their books. But I'm not compltely unsympathetic to Slappy's reasons. How would you feel if you were trapped prisoner for so many years?

Zach: Are you seriously defending the mad living dummy?

Double D: You misunderstand me. Just because I understand Slappy's reasons doesn't mean what he's doing right now is right.

Me: That's right. Slappy may be a manifestation of your dark side but he also did not like being stuck in that manuscript. Also we know how this version of Slappy feels next to the one that we know and hate. And there is also someone that knows what he is like.

Malchior: That's right. I was cursed to a book as well. I know how he feels too.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Also Nico went through an absolute nightmare because of Slappy. The Prime Universe version of him.

Nico: Yeah. He has been the very bane of my existence for a long time.

Britney Crosby: It's not just Nico. It's me.

Molly Malloy: Me too.

Me: And many others.

Nico: Ever since I saw him, I was scared shitless of him.

Movie Stine: I'm sorry your version of Slappy haunted you for all those years, Nico. The Slappy I created was never that bad.

Nico: Because even though you locked him in that book, he did accept friendship from you before that. The Slappy I know and hate isn't interested in friendship.

Me: No he isn't. He's only interesting in seeing people suffer and that's why we hate that fucking dummy! (To Mr. Coconuts) No offense Mr. Coconuts.

Mr. Coconuts: None taken J.D.

Zach: I take back what I said before. Me moving here won't be so boring after all.

May: I know how you feel, Zach. Whenever I traveled with Ash, I always missed my home of Petalburg City.

Me: And I know how you feel too Ash. When I moved to Michigan from Colorado, I was really upset that I was moving away and leaving all my friends behind. But as I began to love Michigan and adjust after meeting Lincoln and his sisters and friends, I quickly adjusted to it. Lincoln and his sisters and friends have always been there for me even when I was having trouble adjusting. For over 6 and a half years I have known them and it's awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: And as time flew by we became the most powerful force in the entire universe and went on so many awesome adventures and got through so many challenges and endured so many hardships. I wouldn't have come this far if it weren't for all my friends.

Nico: Yeah.

William: (to Champ) So, your name is Champ, huh?

Champ: Well, the name is really there for show. I'm not really brave.

William: Champ, all I use in battle is my blaster. And yet, I always find a way to be brave. And so can you.

Champ: Neat!

Champ (Kyurangers): You know funny thing is, my name is also Champ. I represent Taurus the Bull.

Champ: Cool! We have the same name.

Qin: Pretty coincidental.

Movie Stine: It sure is. What monsters have you all beaten?

Me: Hmm lets see.

I got to thinking.

Me: We faced Slappy, the Haunted Mask, Lord High Executioner, Clarissa, The Barking Ghosts, Mr. Mortman, The Blob, Dr. Brewer's plant clone, The Monster Blood, Sarabeth, The Creeps, Count Nightwing, The Giant Praying Mantis's, King Jellyjam, The Masked Mutant, The Werewolf of Fever Swamp, The Scarecrow, The Pumpkinheads, The Alien from Camp Nightmare, The Lawn Gnomes, The Zombies in The Dead House, the Reality Police, the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena, The Snowman and uhh. I don't know who else.

Movie Stine: You guys and done it all!

Me: Well we still aren't done yet. But we have been using Nico's collection of Goosebumps books to choose our targets for the Goosebumps Monster Busters.

Nico: It's a branch team I made for the heroes of the Goosebumps series.

Movie Stine: That's amazing!

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Movie Hannah: (to Maria) So, J.D. can help me become a real girl after this.

Maria: Hannah, if it weren't for J.D., Carol, and the others several years ago, I would still be made of pure water. You becoming a real girl after this is a guarantee.

Carol: It's true.

Me: In fact. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and made Movie Hannah A REAL GIRL!

Me: Tadah!

Qin: How do you feel?

Movie Hannah: I feel the same. But I'm real! I'm real!

Then we heard a scream!

Zach: Wait. That's Taylor from our school!

Movie Hannah: And that's the Lord High Executioner about to kill her!

Me: From A Night In Terror Tower!

Taylor: Please don't!

Taylor closed her eyes as the Lord High Executioner raised his axe when…

?: Link to Morphin Grid!

Me: And I know that morph cry anywhere!

We saw the Dino Fury Rangers! They blocked his axe!

I teleported and kicked Lord High Executioner in his face and knocked him down.

Me: Boy you guys made it just in time!

Zayto: We sure did!

Varie: A few more seconds later and Taylor would have been sliced and diced.

Amelia Jones: No kidding.

Me: You guys having a good Halloween?

Izzy: We sure are.

Lord High Executioner: You will come with me now.

Zayto: No can do.

Me: The only place you are going executioner is Back to HELL!

Max: (Dino Squad) Me and my team will help out against this clown too.

Zayto: Sounds like a plan. Dino Knight Morpher!

Cornelia: Link to Morphin Grid!

Cornelia turned into DINO FURY YELLOW!

Max: (Dino Squad) Go Dino!

The Dino Squad went dinosaur!

Qin went super!

Vakama then turned into his Hordika form.

Nico: Qin also has a score to settle with the Lord High Executioner. Like Slappy with Nico, Qin was scared of Lord High Executioner for a long time.

Movie Stine: I see.

Me: But Qin when you're done with Lord High Executioner you still got to help Mike and his team against one of the monsters.

Qin: I know. Thanks.

Then out came the nefarious MURDER THE CLOWN!

Movie Hannah: Murder the Clown.

Me: From the book A Nightmare on Clown Street! We haven't met or faced him yet!

Murder the Clown: And now I will kill you and drink your blood!

Me: This clown is just as fucked up as Pennywise from It!

Ness: Me and Shu will handle this one.

Shu: Ready, Blue Dragon?

He summoned BLUE DRAGON!

Blue Dragon: I am always ready!

Nico: Go get him!

Me: WELCOME TO THE LOSERS CLUB MOTHERFUCKER!

Nico: Nice!

Then out came PROFESSOR SHOCK!

Movie Hannah: That's Professor Shock.

Me: From The Creepy Creations of Professor Shock! We never faced him!

Professor Shock: (LAUGHS INSANELY) NOW I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL BY DISSECTING YOU!

Me: Just what the universe needs, Another fucked up mad scientist needs. Another Fucked up mad scientist running amok.

Nico: Haven't said that in a long time.

Marty: Me and Ish will handle him.

Rainbow Dash: So will me and Rice too.

Ish: Damn straight! Into the Rush Zone!

Ish went NFL RUSH! And Marty went EON KID!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Then out came PRINCE KHOR-RU!

Movie Hannah: Prince Khor-Ru!

Nate: Also known as the Mummy.

Nicole: WHOA! He was King Tut's Cousin. He lived back over 3,300 years ago!

Me: Wow! At least it's not the Mummy from Curse of The Mummy that we faced in Egypt.

Nico: That was creepy but cool.

Nate: Me, Mikey, and Shoutmon will handle him.

Twilight Sparkle: And me and Piper will help too.

Mikey: Of course! Digi Fuse!

Shoutmon fused and turned into his champion form!

Shoutmon: OH YEAH!

Movie Hannah: How did you know about that Nicole?

Nicole: I'm an archaeologist and Egyptologist. I know many fields of science.

Nico: Yep. She sure does.

Movie Hannah: Wow!

Then out came The Swamp Monster from How To Kill A Monster!

Movie Hannah: It's the Swamp Monster!

Me: I remember this ugly fucking Sludge Pit! From How To Kill A Monster.

Maggie Peyton: (gets in Herbie) Me and Shinnosuke will take care of this creep!

Shinnosuke: Because we're taking him out for a drive! HENSHIN!

Drive Type Tridoron! (Dramatic rock guitar solo)

He was ready!

Tecna: (British Accent) We'll face him together.

Onewa: Same here!

Then out came MUGLANI from Deep in The Jungle of Doom!

May: WHOA! He looks like a vicious one!

Movie Hannah: Mugliani!

Me: Oh man! From Deep in The Jungle of Doom! He looks like a vicious cannibal!

Jaguaro roared!

Bloom: Me and the Yost Fantastic Four will face him.

Yost Reed: Yeah!

Pohatu: And so will me and Sento and the Build team!

Nico: Go for it.

Then out came NILA RAHMAD from Return of The Mummy!

Movie Hannah: Nila Rahmad!

Nicole: Prince Khor-Ru's Sister!

Nico: She is 3,300 years old!

Live Action Optimus: Me, My team, and the Rescue Bots will handle her.

Aligned Heat Wave: Rescue Bots, Roll to the Rescue!

Starlight Glimmer: I'll help too.

Georgina: Same here!

Live Action Optimus: Autobots Transform and Roll Out!

CLARISSA came!

Movie Hannah: Clarissa!

Me: Boy how can I forget her!

Nico: It was funny when the mascots called out Samantha Byrd.

Qin: Yeah.

Charlie Brown: Me, Andy, and Rodney will handle her!

Andy: Of course we will!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Lets hogtie this sidewinder!

Kendra: Me and Charlie Brown will help too.

Nico: Cool!

Then out came THE GRAVEYARD GHOULS from Attack of The Graveyard Ghouls!

Champ: Graveyard Ghouls! I thought we lost them!

Me: From Attack of The Graveyard Ghouls!

Nico: These guys are buttfucking ugly!

Rango: Me and the 2012 Turtles will handle them.

2012 Mikey: Booyakasha!

Pinkie Pie: Me and Emerald will help too!

Emerald Goldenbraid: Yeah! Lets get them!

Then out came THE BODY SQUEEZERS from Invasion of The Body Squeezers!

Movie Stine: The Body Squeezers! They took over the police station.

Me: UG-LY butt ugly motherfuckers! We haven't faced them yet.

Nico: No way.

UA Iron Man: Wanna say it?

Yost Cap: By all means.

UA Iron Man and Yost Cap: Avengers Assemble!

Sydney: Me and Princess Celestia will help out too.

Princess Celestia: YEAH!

Then out came COUNTESS YVONNE from Please, Don't Feed The Vampire!

Movie Stine: It's Countess Yvonne!

Me: We haven't faced her yet! From Please, Don't Feed the Vampire!

Countess Yvonne: I WILL DRINK YOUR BLOOD!

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

I activated an Ultraviolet Flashbang Bomb and then it released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and blew her into a car and burned her bad!

Lupin: Relax. Me, Shotaro, and Philip will handle her.

Shotaro: Of course we will.

Nuju: I'll help too.

Sheila: Me too!

Philip: Time for her to count up her sins!

Xtreme! (Turbine whirring sound to epic orchestra)

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Get Shotaro's body somewhere safe.

We agreed.

Then out came COUNT NIGHTWING from Vampire Breath!

Movie Hannah: Count Nightwing!

Me: From Vampire Breath!

Count Nightwing: Before you say anything, I don't have to fuck with you. I just have to stall you all just long enough for Slappy's plan to succeed.

Izuku: Not if me and Gentaro have anything to say about it!

Me: You know funny thing is in the Prime Universe where we faced you, you weren't a villain, you were family Freddy and Cara.

Gentaro: It's Space time!

Cosmic On! (Bombastic space music)

Me: And Vampire Breath SMELLS LIKE SHIT!

Whenua: Let me face him too.

Nanette: Me too!

Then out came THE HAUNTED MASK!

Movie Hannah: The Haunted Mask!

Me: Not this buttugly fucking freak!

Carly Beth Caldwell: I HATE THAT MASK!

Mike Chilton: Me and Snake will fight her.

Snake: It's showtime!

Me: Qin will catch up with you guys after she is done.

Irma: Lets get him!

Then out came The SNAKE LADY from Escape From The Carnival of Horrors!

Movie Stine: The Snake Lady!

Me: Boy she makes Medusa look like a saint!

Snake Lady I will make ssssure you ssssuffer for everything!

Me: I could use a new snakeskin wallet!

Sunny: Me, my class, and Hitoshi will take care of this one!

Hitoshi: Because we're well trained.

Hitoshi then became Armed Hibiki.

Musa: Me and Gali will help you guys!

Gali: Lets get her!

Then out came one of the most repulsive enemies we faced, THE CREEPS from Calling All Creeps!

Movie Stine: It's the Creeps!

Me: OH GREAT! Not these guys again!

Ratchet: I can't tell which one is Ricky Beamer.

Jak: Either way, we've got a job to do.

Nico: (to Nico) We can't stop now. Let's keep going!

Me: I got some words to say to Ricky.

I went over and grabbed RICKY BEAMER!

Ricky Beamer: SO! You found me.

Me: Wasn't that hard to figure you out and know what your stench is like lizard fucker! You listen to listen to me you lizard skinned fucksack! You said some very harsh things to Nico about Qin 3 years ago! And you told him that it was his fault that Qin's house got destroyed and how he let her family die! But let me tell you something freak! It wasn't his fault! Let me get one thing through to that lizard faced fucking thick skull you call a head! If you EVER SAY ANYTHING like that again to Nico, I WILL MAKE SURE THAT I KILL YOU WHERE YOU STAND! DO YOU FUCKING UNDERSTAND ME?! YOU PUTRID MOTHERFUCKING SACK OF FUCKING HOT AIR!?

I threw him and he crashed into a car.

I came back.

Me: Whew! Glad I got that out of my system.

Sunset Shimmer: I'll help out with Taranee.

Taranee: Lets get them!

Then out came The Pumpkin Heads from Attack of The Jack O Lanterns!

Movie Hannah: The Pumpkin Heads!

Me: We faced them before and they were trouble!

Laval: Me and Eiji will handle them!

Eiji: You guys keep going!

Ptera! Tricera! Tyranno: (Screech) Pu-To-Tyrannosaurus!

Me: DINOSAUR POWER!

Will: Lets get him!

Fluttershy: This will be fun.

Then out came THE PRAYING MANTIS ROBOTS from SHOCKER ON SHOCK STREET!

Zach: The Praying Mantis again?!

Me: The Praying Mantis Robots!

Manterror: This is gonna be awesome!

Kaito: Me, my team, and Tsukasa will fight it!

Me: Go get them!

Tsukasa: I get the gist of it, Kaito.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Kiva!

Kamen Ride: Ixa!

Kamen Ride: Saga!

Kamen Ride: Dark Kiva!

Daiki summoned clones of the Kiva team and Tsukasa turned into Ghost!

Nico: NICE!

Me: YEAH!

Zarya: I'll help too!

Roxy: Same here!

Then out came THE SCARECROWS from The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight!

Movie Stine: It's the Scarecrows!

Me: From The Scarecrow Walks at Midnight!

Wendy Sapphira: Wow!

Me: (Forms a ball of fire in my hand) How about a little fire Scarecrows!?

I fired balls of fire and burned many of them!

Ryotaro: Me and Sougo will handle them.

Sougo: I think we can do this!

Me: You CAN do it Sougo.

Liner Form!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! Grand Zi-O~!

Me: OH YEAH!

Maxxine: Me and Takanuva will help too.

Takanuva: Yeah we can do it!

Then out came WILL BLAKE from THE WEREWOLF OF FEVER SWAMP!

He howled ferociously!

Champ: It's Will Blake!

Me: The Werewolf of Fever Swamp!

Yost Wolverine: Me, my team, and webhead will face him!

Yost Spidey: Figure you would since you both growl.

Hay Lin: Let me help too!

Princess Luna: Same here!

Then out came CRONBY THE TROLL from Deep In The Jungle of Doom!

Movie Stine: Cronby the Troll!

Me: This guy is short and ugly!

Eustace: You don't know what ugly is! (Pulls out Ugly Mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

CRONBY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

We laughed hysterically!

Juru: Me and Haruto will take care of it easily!

Rarity: Me and Elyon will help out too darlings.

Haruto: It's showtime!

Infinity, Please! Hi-Sui-Fu-Do, Bou-Zaba-Byu-Dogon!

Me: Go get him!

Then out came MADAME DOOM from Revenge of The Living Dummy!

Movie Stine: Great! Madame Doom!

Me: From Revenge of The Living Dummy!

Takeru: Me and Wataru will fight her!

Wataru: Yes, we will!

Me: Your future is death!

Wataru became Emperor Form.

Chokaigan! Mugen! (Angelic rock music) Keep on going! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Gotta! Ghost!

Stella: And me and Onua will help too.

Onua: Lets get her!

Then out came CAPTAIN LONG BEN ONE-LEG from Creep From The Deep!

Movie Stein: It's Captain Ben!

Me: From Creep From The Deep! This guy is one BAD Pirate!

Soji: He's nothing we can't handle.

Aruto: There's only two people that can stop him. And that's me and Soji!

Hyper Cast Off! Change Hyper Beetle!

Zero-Two Rise! Road to Glory has to Lead to Growin' path to change one to two! Kamen Rider Zero-Two! It's never over.

Nokama: Me and Flora will help too!

Then out came HAP AND CHIP! From Revenge of The Lawn Gnomes!

Zach: The Lawn Gnomes again?!

Me: The ones we faced were not bad guys and they wanted to be free and left alone.

Tyson: Me and Emu will handle them.

Emu: We're clearing them with no continues!

Docking! Bakkān! Mu~te~ki~! Kagayake! Ryuusei no gotoku! Ougon no saikyou gamer! Hyper Muteki Ex-Ai~d!

Tahu: Lets get them brothers!

Kopaka: Yeah!

Then out came SLAPPY THE DUMMY! THE VERY MONSTER WE ALL HATE!

Live Action Slappy: Finally! Had I known it would take you guys this long, I probably would've came to you right away.

Me: Oh great! And here I thought we would never have to hear your fucking voice again Slappy!

Live Action Slappy: You are a bad dummy!

Me: Look who is calling the kettle black you overgrown treestump!

Live Action Slappy: Have you taken a tour of a graveyard?

Me: Many times but have you ever taken a tour of a toothpick factory!?

Live Action Slappy: I will carry out my plan whether you guys wait or not!

Touma: This was the plan, wasn't it? To keep Tsukasa, Kaito, and Sougo distracted with your monsters so you'd have less threats to deal with.

Kouta: But you forgot that I'm a god.

Seiba Battou! Haouken Xross Saber! Sōsei no jūji! Kirameku hoshi-tachi no kiseki to tomoni! Kedakaki chikara yo yūki no honō! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Majiwaru jūpon no ken!

Megan McCallister: Now it's time to kick some butt!

Lillian Hale: And it will hurt!

?: I will kill you all for destroying Horrorland!

Then out came our old enemy MADISON STORM!

Me: Madison Storm!

Movie Stine: Wait. I don't remember writing about him!

Nico: You didn't. Madison Storm's from our world.

Me: He is the man responsible for what he did in Horrorland in our universe.

I went at him and kicked him in the face.

He punched at me and I kicked him in the face.

Dr. Storm: You fuckers have ruined everything!

Me: And we show no remorse for doing so. You've tormented and killed innocent people. And that we will never tolerate!

Nico: Dr. Madison Storm, you have failed this world! Just like you did before!

Dr. Storm: (Laughs insanely) It's those retche…

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth.

He got up and he had blood dripping from his mouth and nose.

Dr. Storm: You motherfucker! You broke my nose!

Me: I'm about to break a whole lot more than that you fuckhead! I'm going to kill you. And this time you will never return!

I punch him in the stomach and we stood in stances.

Dr. Storm: You scared shithead? Well you should be. Because this mad scientist is going to kick your big fucking ass.

Me: I eat motherfucking fucked up lunatics like you for breakfast. And right now I'm… (Kicks him in the face) Really hungry!

We went at them.

---

01: Murder the Clown vs Layla, Arkayna, Earthbound and Blue Dragon

---

Ness: PK Flash!

He fired a ball of energy and smashed down Murder and blasted him all over.

Layla and her group blasted him and returned him to Manuscript form.

---

02: Professor Shock vs Rice, Rainbow Dash, Eon Kid and NFL Rush Zone

---

Ish kicked a soccer ball at Professor Shock.

BLAM!

It hit him in his face!

Rainbow Dash: BLUE 44 LIGHTNING! 22! HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

They went at him and sacked him and smashed him down and reverted Shock to manuscript form!

Ish: YEAH! Nice one sis. You should be on a football team?

Rainbow Dash: Thanks. But Soccer is more my thing. Even though I am awesome at all sports.

---

03: Prince Khor-Ru vs Twilight Sparkle, Piper Willowbrook, Yo Kai Watch and Digimon Fusion

---

Eon Kid charged at Prince Khor-Ru

Rice blasted Prince Khor-Ru and Twilight and Nate blasted him too and he was back in Manuscript form.

Rice: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: That did it!

Nate: Booyah!

---

04: Swamp Monster vs Tecna, Onewa, Herbie and Drive

---

Maggie drove Herbie as he and Shnnosuke ran at the Swamp Monster.

They smashed him down and turned him into ROADKILL!

Tecna and Onewa blasted him and turned him back into a Manuscript!

Tecna: Now that is how you burn rubber!

Shinnosuke: Yeah it sure is!

---

05: Muglani vs Pohatu, Bloom, Build and Yost Fantastic Four

---

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Genius! Are you ready? Kanzen muketsu no bottle yarō! Build Genius! Sugei! Monosugei!

Bloom: And it's time to burn!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Muglani and he was a Manuscript again!

Pohatu: YEAH!

---

06: Nila Rahmad vs Starlight Glimmer, Live Action Transformers and Rescue Bots

---

Aligned Heat Wave: Power Up and Energize!

Starlight Glimmer: Taste this!

They fired waves of energy and smashed down Nila Rahmad!

Live Action Optimus Prime: Take that!

She was back to Manuscript form.

Starlight Glimmer: OH YEAH!

---

07: Clarissa vs Applejack, Kendra, Squirrel Boy and Charlie Brown

---

Rodney: What's the matter, Clarissa? Embarassed to lose to a couple of kids?

Clarissa: NOT LIKELY!

KRABLAM!

Applejack smashed her into the ground and was back to Manuscript form.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Take that!

Andy: YEAH!

## 08: Graveyard Ghouls vs Emerald Goldenbraid, Pinkie Pie, 2012 TMNT and Rango

Rango shot down a couple of Graveyard Ghouls.

He blasted them down and Pinkie Pie threw some bombs and blasted them into pulp.

Pinkie Pie: BEST BATTLE EVER!

Rango: Yeah it was!

The Graveyard Ghouls were back in manuscript form.

## 09: Body Squeezers vs Sydney, Princess Celestia, Ultimate Alliance and Yost Avengers

UA Spidey used his webbing to grab all the Body Squeezers before Yost Iron Man hit them with his unibeam.

Sydney blasted and smashed the Body Squeezers into Manuscript form.

Hay Lin: YEAH! Take that!

## 10: Countess Yvonne vs Sheila, Nuju, Lupin III and W

Lupin shoved garlic down Yvonne's throat.

She then exploded and was back in Manuscript form.

Sheila: OH YEAH!

Lupin: Yeah!

## 11: Count Nightwing vs Whenua, Nanette, Fourze and My Hero Academia

Gentaro: Let's settle this man to man!

Count Nightwing: Gladly!

Gentaro punched him down and he was back in Manuscript form.

## 12: The Haunted Mask vs Carly Beth, Irma, Qin, Metal Gear and Motorcity

Mike Chilton: We gotta get the Haunted Mask off of Carly Beth's movie version!

Carly Beth: I got this.

She jumped and yanked it off her!

POP! RIP!

Movie Carly Beth: OUCH!

YICHIHUAHUAS! That has to hurt!

Irma: I got this!

Irma and Snake blasted the mask and it was back in Manuscript form.

## 13: Snake Lady vs Gali, Musa, Hibiki and Class of 3000

Sunny: Let's get some music in here!

Gali blasted the Snake Lady with Water and Hitoshi bashed her and turned her back into a Manuscript!

Gali: Oh yeah!

Hitoshi: Take that!

## 14: The Creeps vs May, Sunset Shimmer, Taranee, Jak and Daxter and Ratchet and Clank

Jak turned into Light Jak.

He blasted the Creeps and turned them back into Manuscript.

## 15: The Lord High Executioner vs Vakama, Cornelia, Qin, Dino Squad and Dino Fury

---

They blasted down Lord High Executioner.

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Victory!

Qin: That was awesome!

Zayto: We might as well help the rest of the team out.

Cornelia: Good idea.

---

16: The Pumpkin Heads vs Will Vandom, Fluttershy, OOO and Chima

---

Laval: Too bad we can't have pumpkin pie out of you guys!

Fluttershy: That is a shame.

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Pumpkinheads back into Manuscript form.

---

17: Giant Praying Mantises vs Roxy, Zarya, Decade and Zenkaiger

---

Final Kamen Ride: Decade!

Zaryz and the Decade Riders blasted the Giant Praying Mantis robots into scrap metal and they turned into Manuscripts.

Zarya: The Wolf Howled with victory.

---

18: The Scarecrows vs Maxxine, Takanuva, Liam and Carmen, Zi O and Den O

Sougo tapped Kamen Rider Blade's statue.

The year 2004 appeared and out came Blade and slashed the Scarecrow and Takanuva blasted him with light blasts and incinerated him into a Manuscript!

Takanuva: Yeah!

## 19: Will Blake vs Princess Luna, Hay Lin, Yost Spidey and Yost X Men

Yost Spidey fired web into Will's eyes before Yost Wolverine wrestled him to the ground.

Hay Lin and Princess Luna blasted him with darkness blasts and they hit him and turned hm back into a manuscript!

Princess Luna: Take that!

## 20: Cronby the Troll vs Rarity, Elyon Brown, Kiramager and Wizard

Juru kicked Cronby to Haruto.

Haruto blasted him with fire and Rarity blasted him with jewels and he was back to Manuscript form.

Juru: YEAH!

Haruto: Take that!

## 21: Madame Doom vs Winx Club Stella, Onua, Ghost and Kiva

---

Takeru: Our lives are burning bright!

Takeru blasted Madame Doom and Onua smashed her back into Manuscript form!

Stella: Take that!

---

22: Captain Long Ben One-Leg vs Flora, Nokama, Zero One and Kabuto

---

Clock Up!

Nokama blasted the Captain and smashed him into dust and back into the Manuscript.

Nokama: OH YEAH!

---

23: Hap and Chip the garden gnomes vs Kopaka, Tahu, Ex Aid and Beyblade

---

Tyson: Beyblade! Let em rip!

He smashed down the gnomes back into their manuscript form.

Tahu: Well done brothers!

---

24: Slappy the dummy vs Lillian Hale, Megan McCallister, Gaim and Saber

---

Kouta: Slappy, you're the only one left. Surrender right now and we won't even send you to the Book of Vile Darkness. You'll just be thrown in a cell.

Live Action Slappy: NEVER! You don't know what it's like. To have the world outside your grasp only to be unable to move. You don't know what it's like to be locked inside one of those books!

Touma: You know what? You're right! Aside from Malchior, we don't know what it's like! But just because your story ended poorly years ago doesn't mean you should write how Madison's story ends.

Megan McCallister: We still have to kick your ugly wooden butt!

Lillian: Yeah!

They punched and smashed him all over.

---

## 25: Madison Storm VS Myotismon, Lord Drakkon, Nico and J.D. Knudson

---

We were really going at Madison Storm and making him suffer!

Madison Storm: Fuck you asshole!

Me: Fuck YOU asshole!

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and then I painted a Judgement Kanji on him and gave him the Black Gates.

---

We were then facing Slappy!

Troy: Can we play too?!

Emma: Time for Halloween fun!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ORANGE

AND BLACK!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into Mighty Morphin Black, In Space Black and Alien Black and Jake, Emma, Orion and Lillith turned into Kyuranger Orange, Zyuoh Bird, ToQger Orange and the Orange Mighty Morphin Rangers.

Elena: Time for some Thunderbird attacks!

Nico: Lets make it rain lightning!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Camie: Take this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

We were really going at him!

Optimus Prime, Aligned Megatron, Magnet Man and Bisca Mulan used the Autobot, Decepticon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they turned Optimus Prime's left arm cannon into a huge super cannon and they enhanced Aligned Megatron's fusion cannon and Bisca and Magnet Man's powers 100-fold.

Optimus and Bisca Mulan: AUTOBOT RIFLE BURST!

Aligned Megatron and Magnet Man: MAGNETIC FUSION FORCE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY THUNDERSTRIKE!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY SHOWER!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAVES OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SMASHING SHOWER BLAST!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN SHINEBLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Movie Hannah, Eli, me, Goths of Darkness, Starlight Glimmer and Nico: GOOSEBUMPS EPIC BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: THUNDERBIRD!

Jessica Kaios: MONSTER FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX!

Lana (Pokemon): MONSTER WATER STYLE: LOCH NESS MONSTER!

Mallow: MONSTER EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Tatsumaki: MONSTER WIND STYLE: GARGOYLE!

Sari Sumdac: MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: RAIJU!

Shantae: MONSTER MAGIC STYLE: ELF!

Akko: MONSTER STAR STYLE: YELLOW DRAGON!

R. Mika: MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: WHITE TIGER!

Juri Han: MONSTER DARK STYLE: BLACK TORTOISE!

Yuna: MONSTER WATER STYLE: AZURE DRAGON!

Mai Shiranui: MONSTER FIRE STYLE: VERMILION BIRD!

Colette Brunel: MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: ANGEL!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MONSTER DARK STYLE: DEMON!

Loona: MONSTER MOON STYLE: WEREWOLF!

Lillie: MONSTER SUN STYLE: KUA FU!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: MONSTER FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL MONSTER BLASTER!

They fired a massive barrage of ki blasts at Slappy and it hit him and knocked him down

Lincoln: And good riddance to you and your gang of monsters, you dummy!

Nico: This is absolutely the very last time we'll ever have to deal with you, Slappy the Dummy. Alright, awesome job, guys, we got rid of Slappy the Dummy and his army of Goosebumps monsters, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Angela Franklin to deal with, and the Princess of Hell should be arriving… right now!

?: (Deep Maniacal Voice) Where are you going, Team Loud Phoenix Storm? The party's just begun.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: Yep, there's absolutely no mistaking that demonic voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Angela Franklin.

A wisp of mist came in and a figure dressed in a black wedding dress came out, it was none other than Angela Franklin, the demonic Princess of Hell, and embedded in her hand was a Dark Orb.

Nico: So, that's Angela Franklin.

Me: Yep. The Princess of Hell responsible for unleashing her demonized servants during the travels to The Scariest Places on Earth in Lincoln's rescues.

Angela Franklin: (Deep Maniacal Voice) You've single handedly set one of my "guests" free, no one likes a party crasher.

Lincoln: Yeah, well, your party's coming to an end, Angela.

Ruby Rose: Forever.

Suddenly, Ruby Rose's rose red eyes turned neon rose red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with red rose petals, darkness, skulls, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Bloody Rose Scythe of Dark Justice scythe, and as she approached Angela Franklin, she left black and red energy, red rose petals, darkness, skulls, and phoenixes with every step.

Ruby Rose: Angela, you've caused more than enough havoc and terror for the last time. Far too many innocent people have died because of your wanton attempts to collect the souls of the innocent to drag them to Hell and to prove your devotion to the Devil, that ends here and now, and this shall be your final Halloween.

Suddenly, Ruby Rose was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with rose petals, skulls, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ruby Rose emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ruby Rose grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her neck-length black hair, she has neon rose red eyes and a black and red energy aura with rose petals, darkness, and skulls surrounding her, she has a phoenix with a rose and the Dark Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has phoenix earrings with red gems for the eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for the eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rose red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ruby Rose has on a Gothic Lolita frilly black gown and red jacket with Rose emblem pin, red skirt with red rose petals on them, black pants, black knee-high heeled boots with silver rose belt buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with phoenixes, darkness, skulls, and rose petals on the coattails, and on the back is the Rose emblem inside of the claws of a phoenix surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Ruby Rose felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with rose red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ruby Rose's massive Bloody Rose Scythe of Dark Justice scythe and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and ruby red energy, red rose petals, skulls, and darkness, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ruby Rose's Darkness Bloody Rose Scythe of Darkness Justice, it's a new massive scythe measuring at 9'6" in length with a massive curved rose red scythe blade with a pointed spear tip, three red roses and a large skull on one end of the scythe's longer black handle and on the other end is a large skull with a rose for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rose red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden phoenix head with rose red gems for eyes and a rose red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Ruby Rose, Loving Daughter of Summer Rose and Taiyang Xiao Long, Loving Half-Sister of Yang Xiao Long, Loving Niece of Qrow Branen, Friend of

Blake Belladonna, Leader of Team Rose Weiss Blake Yang, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Evil Queen of The Grimm, Archenemy of Deker, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Roses, Skulls, Scythes, and Darkness"

ルビー・ローズ、サマー・ローズとタイヤン・シャオロンの愛情深い娘、ヤン・シャオロンの愛情深い異母姉妹、クロウ・ブラネンの愛情深い姪、ブレイク・ベラドンナの友人、チーム・ローズ・ワイスのリーダー、ブレイク・ヤン、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、グリムの悪の女王、デカーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、バラ、頭蓋骨、大鎌、闇のマスター

Ruby Rose has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CRIMSON BLOODY ROSE DARK PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE BLOODY ROSE DARK SCYTHE JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD SCYTHE LOVE!

We were amazed by Ruby Rose's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Angela Franklin saw it, she got out a sword and tried to decapitate her, but Ruby blocked it with her new scythe and she swung it and it slashed Angela, and then, Ruby fired a powerful black and red energy blast with rose petals, darkness, and skulls at Angela Franklin and it sent the demonic hostess from Hell flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Yang: Wow, Ruby's transformed, so awesome!

Nico: And she sent Angela flying into a wall, but the demonic hostess from Hell's not done yet.

Rachel Alucard: That's right, and now, it's my turn to join in.

Suddenly, Rachel Alucard's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood, darkness, and vampire bats, and as she approached Angela

Franklin, she left blood red energy, blood, darkness, and vampire bats with every step. Suddenly, Rachel Alucard was surrounded by a massive vortex of blood red energy with blood and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's a colony of vampire bats flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rachel Alucard emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rachel Alucard grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in pigtails by black ribbons, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with blood, darkness, and vampire bats surrounding her. She has a vampire bat with the Dark Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for the eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for the eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love on the bottom of her blood red bat-shaped Element of Harmony with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha which merged with her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rachel Alucard has on a Gothic Lolita frilly black gown and jacket, red ribbon bow tie, red bat symbol design cross from the front to the back on her dress, another red cross on her shawl and bottom half, black pony heel boots with a red cross, a red ribbon on her right ankle, and long white long-sleeved coat with vampire bats on the coattails and the symbol of the Alucard Family on the back, and her red bat familiar, Gii, was by her side as always. Suddenly, Rachel Alucard felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blood red tips on the large blonde feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Rachel Alucard's black cat familiar, Nago, in the form of an umbrella and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, darkness, and vampire bats, and when it emerged, the black umbrella became a bit larger, the long handle was still midnight black, and its curved cane handle is covered in silver, and it has blood red gems hanging, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the symbol of the Alucard Family on the back that said, "Rachel Alucard, Aristocratic Heiress and Head of the Alucard Family, Friend of Ragna the Bloodedge and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Former Observer, Archenemy of Camus, Destroyer of Yuuki Terumi's Delusional Plans, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Vampire Bats, Familiars, Magic, Blood, Storms, and Darkness"

レイチェル・アルカード、貴族の相続人でアルカード家の当主、ラグナ・ザ・ブラッドエッジなどの友人、愛するリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、元オブザーバー、カミュの大敵、輝海ユウキの妄想計画の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして吸血コウモリ、使い魔、魔法、血、嵐、そして闇のマスター

Rachel Alucard has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CRIMSON STORM ARISTOCRAT VAMPIRE BAT ANGEL OF DIVINE VAMPIRE DARKNESS STORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGIC VAMPIRE BAT FAMILIAR LOVE!

We were amazed by Rachel Alucard's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Angela Franklin saw it, she tried to decapitate Rachel Alucard, but Rachel Alucard fired a powerful black and blood red energy blast with blood, darkness, lightning, wind, and vampire bats at Angela Franklin and it sent her flying into another wall, but she's still not out yet.

NIGHT OF THE DEMONS: MAIN THEME

Nico: Wow, now Rachel Alucard has also transformed, so awesome.

Me: Now, the fight to save Halloween and the world from Angela's demonic wrath is about to begin.

Lincoln: Yeah, that demonic hostess from Hell's about to die here and now, and Ruby, Rachel, you girls look beautiful, how do you feel?

Ruby Rose: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Bloody Rose Phoenix Angel and Divine Dark Blood Rose Justice) **I feel incredible, Linky.**

Rachel Alucard: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Blood Storm Bat and Divine Blood Familiar Love) **The same goes with I, Nago, and Gil. Now, shall we deal with Angela Franklin and finally send her to her eternal punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This shall be your final Halloween, Angela Franklin, and your days of claiming innocent lives are all over.**

Ruby Rose, Lincoln, and Rachel Alucard went after Angela Franklin, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, black and blood red energy, rose petals, skulls, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Bats, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Angela Franklin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and Lincoln attacked her with powerful slashes from his massive greatswords, and he left nasty scars on her, and he also drew blood.

Ruby Rose attacked Angela Franklin with her massive new scythe and she also left scars on her and drew blood and Rachel Alucard, Nago, and Gil attacked Angela with magic and sorcery, and Lincoln removed the Dark Orb she had embedded in her hand and threw the Dark Orb right into The Warp. Suddenly, two beams of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Ruby Rose, it was known as Blood Rose Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with rose petals on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Rose Emblem surrounded by darkness and roses etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster, and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Rachel Alucard, it was known as Darkness Familiar Bloodstorm and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but it's black with blood waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Alucard Family emblem surrounded by blood etched on the side, and a blood red gem on top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Ruby Rose, and Rachel Alucard fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, black and blood red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Angela Franklin, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was finally killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Angela Franklin's spirit appeared and Ruby Rose, Lincoln, and Rachel Alucard fired three black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Angela Franklin and she was erased by The Black Gates after she was found guilty for his crimes by those she killed, and because. We cheered wildly for what Ruby Rose, Lincoln, and Rachel Alucard did to Angela Franklin as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and the new bodies, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive angel wings of Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard are permanent.

Ruby Rose: Party's over, Angela.

Rachel Alucard: Forever. Thank you for helping me and Ruby Rose destroy Angela Franklin forever, Linky.

Ruby Rose: Yeah, and we not only avenged her victims, we also saved Halloween and mankind from her demonic evil forever.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, girls.

Suddenly, Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard wrapped their right and left arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as their chests pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and their stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ruby Rose's and Rachel Alucard's faces, they kissed passionately as Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard's right and left arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but they moved their left and right arms and her left and right hands onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Bat flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and rose petals falling above them and bats flying around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln, Ruby Rose, and Rachel Alucard came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoo, now that's what I call an awesome three-against-one Halloween battle against Angela Franklin, awesome job, guys.

Ruby Rose: Thanks, Nico, and we saved Halloween and mankind from Angela's demonic wrath.

Lincoln: And as a result of Angela's destruction, Hull House was also destroyed forever, since she was tied to Hull House.

Me: Nice.

?: ANNA ANYANOVA, I WILL KILL YOU AND LORI LOUD FOR RUINING ME!

Anna Anyanova: Oh great, I was hoping not to hear that chalkboard screech again. Don't you know when to quit, Tanya!

A figure appeared, and it was none other than Anna's former sister, the disgraced fraud singer, Tanya Anyanova, who's escaped from Hell, and her clothes have claw marks from the demons.

Lori: Seriously, Tanya, don't you literally know when to quit?

Tanya Anyanova: Shut up, bitch! You, Bobby, and your kids are next after I kill my stupid sister and Lincoln for ruining me!

Lincoln: Alright, I've had just about enough of you, Tanya.

Lincoln fired webs and he wrapped Tanya Anyanova up in a web cocoon, and then, his massive white angel wings spread out as he was surrounded by a golden energy aura, and then, he fired a beam of gold energy from his massive white angel wings, and as they hit Tanya, she screamed in horror as she was given the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and forever turned into a golden statue and he beamed her to The Uranus Prison where she'll be imprisoned forever.

?: ISABELLA VAN KESSLER, LINCOLN LOUD, I'LL KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY PLANS!

Lincoln: (Growls) And I should've known I'd hear that screech yet again. Don't you know when to give up, Mia.

Another figure came out, and it was Isabella Van Kessler and Lincoln's old enemy from the past, the mansion-burning lunatic, Mia, who's also escaped from Hell, and have claw marks on her clothes, thanks to the demons of Hell.

Isabella Van Kessler: (Growls) Mia, I should've known.

Mia: And now, I will kill you both and burn all the rich peoples' mansions to ashes and make them suffer like me! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Lincoln: You're not getting that chance, you psycho witch! And now, it's time to shut you up forever!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he did a few powerful swings of his massive greatsword, he left some scars on Mia's stomach, but those scars formed into the Judgement Kanji and it glowed, and Mia was found guilty by all those she'd hurt and she was erased forever by The Black Gates as she screamed in rage and insanity, and Lincoln holsters his massive greatsword on his wider and muscular back.

Nico: Sheesh, I wasn't expecting Tanya Anyanova and Mia to escape from Hell, even after Angela was finally gotten rid of.

Lincoln: We did see the same thing when The Digimon Emperor and Chris Hargensen returned from Oblivion and Hell on Halloween last year.

Nico: Oh, right.

Me: Yep, and now, Tanya Anyanova is now a gold statue and in the Uranus Prison forever and Mia has now been sent to The Black Gates forever.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, it's best that Tanya suffers forever as a golden statue and Mia has been sent to The Black Gates. Oh, Linky, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Anna, hmm. Oh, here's some awesome good one and like Maria Garcia, they're also from the Fabled archetype, how about the Gene-Slammers for Fabled Andwraith, Fabled Ashenveil, Fabled Dianaira, Fabled Dyf, Fabled Gallabas, Fabled Grimro, Fabled Krus, Fabled Kushano, Fabled Lurrie, Fabled

Marcosia, Fabled Miztoji, Fabled Oltro, Fabled Ragin, Fabled Raven, Fabled Soulkius, Fabled Topi, Fabled Urustos, Fabled Valkyrus, The Fabled Abanc, The Fabled Catsith, The Fabled Cerburrel, The Fabled Chawa, The Fabled Ganashia, The Fabled Kokkator, The Fabled Kudabbi, The Fabled Nozoochee, The Fabled Peggulsus, The Fabled Rubyruda, and The Fabled Unicore.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Magnifico, and I know who'd be perfect for these monsters.

Maria Garcia handed Lincoln a list of those Gene-Slammed into the other Fabled Duel Monsters, and it was a really awesome one.

Isabella Andwraith - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Gabriella Gallabas - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Angelina Soulkis - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught

Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates

Lori with a blazing passion.

Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art.

She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

And Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. It was Maria who taught Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

When we were finished, we were mind-boggled at the list of the others who got Gene-Slammed into the other Fabled Duel Monsters.

Me: Wow, that's one really impressive and awesome list.

Nico: Yeah, and they're girls that you also knew from Guanajuato, Maria.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Si, that's correct, Nico, and they're also goth girls just like me who've also heard of the spooky legends of Mexico and who have the powers of darkness and light, since the Fabled monsters are Light Monsters.

Ronnie Anne: Oh man, and I remembered meeting them long ago, and trust me, they're a really cool group of Spanish Goth girls, and they, along with Maria, helped me with dealing with that unibrowed bully pest, Becky.

Lincoln: Along with Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson at School, Flip, Scoots, Hawk and Hank in public, and Lori at home, and it's almost the same story about how Maria hated Lori with a burning passion, and they also gave Sergio the stink eye if he tried anything.

Nico: (Winces) Nothing's worse than getting a stink eye from someone, it's horrible.

Eli: But, it proves our point.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) I can't wait to meet them tomorrow.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Especially since tomorrow's Dia de Los Muertos, The Day of The Dead.

Nico: That's right, and that's why Lincoln told us of meeting the other Fabled Duel Monsters, and the list that Maria Garcia showed us, oh, this is going to be one awesome Dia de Los Muertos-themed rescue tomorrow.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Live Action Slappy: (weakly) Just finish me. All I wanted was freedom in the outside world. But you guys won't even grant me that. So, just end my pain, will you?

Nico: (Gets out Night of the Living Dummy Manuscript) No. You want freedom? Well, you'll have to work for it after today.

Me: That's right. As much as we hate our Prime Universe version of you, you will be useful in the M.O.E.

Natalia Nefaria: And I will gladly be your archenemy.

Nico: Terrorking Archfiend VS Possessed Puppet. I like that.

We had him reverted back to a manuscript.

Zach: Looks like Madison is saved, all the monsters are back in their books, and Hannah gets to be a real girl.

Nico: Yep/

Maria: (to the Dino Fury Rangers) You guys helped too.

Zayto: We sure did.

Me: That was so awesome though.

Ollie: Mind if we stick around for the rest of the Halloween celebrations?

But then the light of the sun started shining over the ocean.

Me: Whoa! It's already dawn. That means it's already November 1st.

Nico: Oh man! We stayed up all night!

Me: We better get some sleep. (To the viewers) Hope you guys all had an awesome and amazing Halloween and got lots of candy.

Qin: I know I did.

Me: Yep. (YAWNS) Lets head home.

We did so and went straight to bed.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

HAPPY HALLOWEEN TO YOU ALL!

Hope you had a great Halloween. Goosebumps the Movie was really awesome and fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Shane Clarke, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Moonlands and we're going on awesome treasure hunts. First we're going to Arderial and we're going to find the awesome Sword of Arderial Wind. And we're going to face Another Ultimate Ripjaws. Sounds weird to face one up there. And we're going to meet a Mokey Mokey Gene-slammer named Maria Vakkington and she is an Orphan Girl that Fiona and her sisters met and helped. She is also a really powerful master of the arts of cute fu and can make anyone explode with cuteness overload and also can use light powers. The match-up scene is for Shaylen Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Shaylen, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Scion from Red Earth.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Guanajuato, Mexico, and they're going to destroy Vladimir, the immortal hemomancer from League of Legends, and they're going to meet Isabella Andwraith - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Gabriella Gallabas - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The

Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The

Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Angelina Soulkis - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and

legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

And Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Get ready for an awesome adventure as we go into the world of the awesome movie from 1998, Antz. We're going to meet Z and Princess Bala and their friends and help them take down General Mandable.

See you all next time.

# ANTZ ARE AWESOME

This chapter is based on the movie Antz

---

Walking through the land of Arderial in the Moonlands was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Shane Clarke, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for a really awesome rescue and also these rescues we're doing are also a bunch of treasure hunts.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nicole: It sure is Nico. You're going to love the quarry we're going after in these rescues here in the Moonlands.

Rainbow Dash: It's for a saga of books from Daring Do.

Daring Do: I'm calling it Daring Do and the Swords of The Moonlands.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: That is gonna be awesome.

Laney: It sure will be.

Shane Clarke: Looking forward tit.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Shane.

Shane Clarke: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you on this one.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Shane: J.D., I understand that Lothor committed so many crimes. But all we can do now is be patient. We can't take he east way out or change the timeline.

Me: I know. Lothor has done so many horrible things and I was letting my excitement in taking him down and banishing him to the black gates get the best of me. But now I realize that all good things reap their just rewards with patience.

Nico: That's true. They sure do.

Me: Yep. But Shane, you and the Ninja Storm Rangers all did really awesomely well against him before.

Shane: We sure did.

Nico: I'll say.

Shane: Believe me, J.D. I know how you feel. I still remember how he turned me, Tori, and Dustin evil that one time.

Me: I'll never forget seeing that. That was horrible. Everything Lothor did was horrible. All the atrocities he did were beyond horrible and utterly reprehensible. I can't ever forgive him for everything he did. That's why when the time comes he is going to feel the ultimate extent of my power at its worst.

Nico: I know J.D. but just hold on a little longer and wait for him to show up.

Qin: Yeah you can do it.

Me: Thanks guys.

Camie: You're welcome

Nico: Yesterday was one of the most epic Halloween days ever!

Me: Yeah it was! That was so cool!

Xenia: I know! We had all sorts of amazing costumes.

Laney: We sure did. I loved all of our costumes.

Rainbow Dash: Those all were so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure were.

Brittney: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Eddy: Yeah we sure did! I love Halloween too.

Me: You sure do Eddy.

Eddy: I was dressed up like Zombie Elvis and Double D looked like a germ and Ed was a viking.

Qin: You went as those last year.

Eddy: I know. But it was the only costume I got.

Xenia: Oh.

Nico: And your Prince Daystar costume J.D. was amazing. How did you come up with that?

Me: I decided to do one for a male version of Daybreaker and I drew a picture of it for Leni and she made it. I even used my powers to make my hair look like pure fire.

Leni: It was totes amazing. And J.D. had me do the same thing for Varie and Qin with their costumes.

Qin: It's true.

Nico: That is awesome!

Aylene C.: It sure was. And it was very creative too.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: We fought lots of Goosebumps monsters that weren't even from our world.

Me: Boy we sure did. Except for Madison Storm and he was from our universe.

Nico: True.

Eli: But I'm glad they are all in the Masters of Evil now. Except for Storm.

Rainbow Dash: Good riddance.

Fluttershy: I agree there.

Nico: And even as we speak, the mascots are eating lots of candy.

Me: Oh boy. Brace yourselves for a sugar rush attack.

Eddy: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Oh boy.

Eddy: I'm really excited to know.

BLANG! COW MOO!

A bowling ball slams onto his head. This is followed a few short seconds later by another ball.

BLANG! BONK!

A bowling pin hits him and he was knocked unconscious!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Eddy!

Minutes later Eddy woke up.

Nico: Eddy, are you okay?!

Eddy: Relax, guys. I'm fine.

Me: Jeez Eddy you got hit in the head with 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin! You took quite a hit on the head there.

Eli: Yeah.

Narrator: But little does the team know that brewing inside Eddy's mind is another personality of dark evil.

Inside Eddy's mind was another personality and it was filled with darkness and evil!

NEGA-EDDY WAS BORN!

Nega-Eddy: (INSANE LAUGHTER) TIME TO MAKE J.D. PAY! (EVIL LAUGHTER!)

Nico: Well, if you're fine, we should keep going.

We kept going.

Me: (In my head) I've got a bad feeling about this. I'm sensing a huge evil brewing inside Eddy's head. And he's looking at me with incredible disdain. I better watch my back. (Telepathically to Nico) Nico I don't like the way Eddy is looking at me. I think being hit on his head woke something inside him.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) I have that feeling too.

Me: (Telepathically) Yeah and it's bad.

Nico: (telepathically) But I don't think he's aware that something evil is inside him. Let's keep it that way.

Me: (Telepathically) Lets hope so. But just in case, I have a plan.

Nico: (Telepathically) Okay.

We walking on.

Nico: (telepathically) Let's not get rid of that evil right away. If we can learn a pattern to when it attacks, we'll be more prepared for it.

Me: (Telepathically) Okay. (Out Loud) Eddy why are you looking at me like that?

Eddy: Huh? I don't know.

Qin: Hmm.

Me: Lets worry about it later.

Camie: So what is the treasure we're trying to find?

Nicole: First up is the Sword of Arderial. It's one of the 12 Swords of The Moonlands. The Swords have blades made of pure Animite and they can summon any Magi from that area of the Moonlands.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That sounds like an awesome sword.

Nico: Who gets it this time?

Me: Brynja will since she doesn't have a weapon yet.

Lincoln: Good idea J.D.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I would be honored.

Xenia: Cool.

Nico: Now, we just have to find it.

Nicole: We don't have to go very far.

We arrived at a temple and went in and sticking in a pedestal was THE SWORD OF ARDERIAL! It was an aqua blue bade sword and it had the symbol of Arderial on the hilt and had angel wings on the pommel.

Nicole: Wow there it is!

Maria: Byrnja, if you would do the honors?

Brynja: Here we go.

She went over to the sword and grabbed the hilt and then she pulled it out and the sword glowed with incredible energy! She then underwent an incredible transformation!

ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) THEME SONG EXTENDED VERSION PLAYS

She was enveloped in a massive vortex of wind and light and her power was growing incredibly strong! She emerged forever changed! She had longer golden blond hair and had the body of a goddess and had aqua blue angel wings and also had the symbol of Arderial emblazoned on her forehead!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Brynja looks incredible!

Eddy: Wow!

Sissi Delmas: Wow! Brynja how do you feel?

Brynja: I feel incredible guys.

Eli: Wow! And just in time too! I sense that the Another Omnitrix Alien is on its way here!

May: I wonder who it is.

Then a figure jumped in and it was a black version of an evolved Pisciss Volanns! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE RIPJAWS!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Ripjaws!

Xenia: This one should have been in Orothe.

Laney: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Ripjaws: (In a girls voice) Yeah that would have been fitting.

Me: (Gasp) Sonja Florrington!

Another Ultimate Ripjaws: Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yeah she's a marine biologist. She studied all kinds of amazing fish.

Nico: Wow!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Ripjaws.

Negative Ultimate Ripjaws: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Me: Maria, Varie, give him some water to keep him and Sonja sustained.

Maria: Right.

Another Ultimate Ripjaws: Swartz promised to make me a great marine biologist and a mermaid.

Me: We can easily do the latter and you already are a great Marine Biologist.

Another Ultimate Ripjaws: I knew he was lying to me.

Me: Sorry we have to fight. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: (gets out Stinky Cheese Man's Ridewatch) Since Stinkor was used recently…

He activated it and groaned and released a REALLY FOUL AND NASTY STENCH from his armpits and it hit Anotherr Ultimate Ripjaws and she gagged in disgust.

Nico: YEAH!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Me: Now for some stinky fun myself. (ACTIVATES OVULATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

I farted out eggs and smashed her down!

Shane: Now for me. NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

He transformed!

Shane: (Echoing) POWER OF AIR!

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) And here's something to go with that!

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) I'll add Gaoranger power to the mix.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Storm.

Laney: Yeah!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Another Ultimate Ripjaws and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Steel Ridewatch) Let's keep it up with the ninja action!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) I'll add Baron's power for fun.

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got NinjaSteelRedArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor.

Nico: Lets do it! (Forms a Wind Style: Rasengan) WIND STYLE: RASENGAN!

Nico fired a Wind Rasengan and blasted Another Ultimate Ripjaws down!

Shane: My turn! (Activates Weather Wizard's Ridewatch)

He fired waves of lightning and blasted down Another Ultimate Ripjaws!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then I felt something brush up against my leg and then I saw a Mokey Mokey.

Me: Hey there it is.

I picked up the Mokey Mokey,

Me: Wow Mokey Mokey is as soft and cuddly as a pillow marshmallow.

Alexis, Maria, May and Aylene: (SQUEAL) SO CUTE!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Mokey Mokey: (In a little girls voice) I sure am really cute.

Fiona Hernandez: (Gasp) Maria Vakkington! I knew it was going to be you next.

She reverted back and Maria was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had an orange shirt and grey skirt and she had butterflies all around her.

Maria Vakkington: Awesome to see you again Fiona and to your sisters as well. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and light and blasted down Another Ultimate Ripjaws and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Sonja who was a blond hair girl in a diver wetsuit and I picked her up.

Sonja Ferrington: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Shane: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Fiona Hernandez: She actually has many memories with me. She is an orphan girl that me and my sisters would take care of and we would have a lot of fun together.

Maria Vakkington: It's true. I also did a battle with this cute gang that was no match for my cuteness. I am a master of Cute Fu.

Qin: wow!

Maria Vakkington: Yep. I beat them at their own game with my ultimate cuteness and they exploded. It's part of my power.

Me: Boy talk about Cuteness overload.

We laughed!

Fiona hugged her.

Fiona Hernandez: I missed you Maria.

Maria Vakkington: Me too Fiona. Me too.

Nico: So awesome. And I remember seeing all that too. So cool.

Me: Sorry she is not one of your friends Nico. But I guess this counts as one.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria Vakkington: Oh bring it in Nico.

Nico hugged her too.

Maria: Nice wetsuit.

Sonja Ferrington: Thanks Maria.

Nico: This was an awesome rescue though. Lets head home.

We went back home.

I later got Kevin, Rolf, Sarah, Jimmy, Nazz and Jonny together and told them to pulverize Eddy into pulp should he try to attack me when I'm not looking because of his dark side Nega-Eddy and they agreed.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Aurico are heading to Guanajuato, Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Vladimir, the immortal hemomancer from League of Legends.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Guanajuato, Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Vladimir, the immortal hemomancer from League of Legends.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) It's been years since I've last been here, and Guanajuato is still the same as ever.

Me: Guanajuato was a colonial city established back in 1548, and it's known as a very beautiful city.

Nico: But, one of it's most famous tourist attractions are the Mummies of Guanajuato, and what's really surprising is that the people who died became naturally mummified, either due to Guanjuato's altitude or the abundance of minerals in the soil, but it's due to the warm, dry climate of the area, which dried out the bodies rapidly.

Eli: Whoa.

Lincoln: And Guanajuato's home to many cemeteries, and Maria Garcia and her friends have kept an eye on the cemeteries in case of troublemakers come here to disturb the dead.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, Linky, and that's one thing me and my friends will not tolerate: the disturbance of the spirits of the dead.

Nicole: And we'll run into the other Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers, since we're here in Guanajuato.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Nicole, and thanks for joining us, Aurico.

Aurico: You're welcome, Lincoln.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Vladimir, and he's going to kill them by stealing their blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Vladimir, and he's going to kill them by stealing their blood.

?: (Twenty-nine girls' voices) (Spanish Accent) That heartless, no-good, hemomancer, let's get him.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Fabled Andwraith, Fabled Ashenveil, Fabled Dianaira, Fabled Dyf, Fabled Gallabas, Fabled Grimro, Fabled Krus, Fabled Kushano, Fabled Lurrie, Fabled Marcosia, Fabled Miztoji, Fabled Oltro, Fabled Ragin, Fabled Raven, Fabled Soulkius, Fabled Topi, Fabled Urustos, Fabled Valkyrus, The Fabled Abanc, The Fabled Catsith, The Fabled Cerburrel, The Fabled Chawa, The Fabled Ganashia, The Fabled Kokkator, The Fabled Kudabbi, The Fabled Nozoochee, The Fabled Peggulsus, The Fabled Rubyruda, and The Fabled Unicore, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Fabled Andwraith, Fabled Ashenveil, Fabled Dianaira, Fabled Dyf, Fabled Gallabas, Fabled Grimro, Fabled Krus, Fabled Kushano, Fabled Lurrie, Fabled Marcosia, Fabled Miztoji, Fabled Oltro, Fabled Ragin, Fabled Raven, Fabled Soulkius, Fabled Topi, Fabled Urustos, Fabled Valkyrus, The Fabled Abanc, The Fabled Catsith, The Fabled Cerburrel, The Fabled Chawa, The Fabled Ganashia, The Fabled Kokkator, The Fabled Kudabbi, The Fabled Nozoochee, The Fabled Peggulsus, The Fabled Rubyruda, and The Fabled Unicore, oh man, that's the hugest number of Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln: You got that right, and I'd recognize those twenty-nine Spanish Accents from anywhere, I knew it was you, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore, but we'll talk later, we've got an immortal hemomancer to destroy.

We rushed over, and right before Vladimir could claim his next victims, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the immortal hemomancer, and that allows the three girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Vladimir, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Vladimir (League of Legends): How dare you all get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will make you all pay!

Lincoln: The only one who's going to pay is you, Vladimir, with your own blood.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Aurico, The Bakugan

Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Vladimir, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln put Vladimir into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape and as he sank his fangs into the immortal hemomancer's neck, he began sucking out all his blood, along with absorbing Vladimir into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done drinking all of Vladimir's blood and absorbing the immortal hemomancer into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities, an energy card with Vladimir's soul inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji had appeared on Vladimir's forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for that immortal hemomancer, and he's never coming back. (To Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore) And it's so good to see you again, girls.

Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore reverted back to normal, and they're beautiful girls with long flowing midnight black hair, blood red eyes, tall at 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses, they have massive midnight black angel wings, and they're dressed in midnight black midriff tops, midnight black long jewel-encrusted skirts, midnight black Gothic lace stockings, midnight black shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with darkness, light, creatures, and imps on the coattails and on the back are the Fabled Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, and holstered on their backs are Fabled Monster-themed large greatswords.

Isabella Andrwraith: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) Si, and it's also good to see you too, Maria, Ronnie Anne, Luna, and Sol.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You too, girls.

Lincoln made twenty-eight clones and he and the clones went up to the girls and they hugged them, and the girls were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you twenty-nine girls since you were seventeen, and as you all can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Ay, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) Ay, and you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back of his, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: So, those are…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, this is Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore, they're my Guardian Angels and Maria Garcia's friends from Guanajuato, they're the remaining twenty-nine Goth girls from Guanajuato, and like Maria Garcia, they have powers of darkness and an ability to summon imps, and they also know a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend.

We were introduced to Isabella Andwraith - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Gabriella Gallabas - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with

Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and

she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Angelina Soulkis - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and

she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel, like Maria

Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with

Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

And Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Me: Wow, and we're also meeting them on Dia de Los Muertos, the Day of The Dead.

Nico: That's right! After Halloween is Mexico's version of Halloween, Dia De Los Muertos.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and just like Maria Garcia, they're good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and all the Goths of Darkness but they hate Lori and Sergio with a blazing passion.

Nico: Yep, you and Maria did tell us that, and we're so going to hear that later on today.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) Trust us, you'll probably wish you used La Chancla on her. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we all want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln and Maria Garcia.

Lincoln: Gabriella, are you absolutely sure?

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, like Maria, we're also going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, I also did the same thing as well.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to them, and one by one, he hugged each of the girls' waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we all saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks and their necks healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, twenty-nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and black crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around their necks.

Isabella Andrwaith: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers are part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabella.

Isabella Andrwaith and the other girls had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Isabella Andwraith's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and he did the same with the rest of the girls, and they also passionately kissed, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Asami Futami, Akane Kouno, and Momo Momosaki from Play It Cool, Guys.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asami Futami, Akane Kouno, and Momo Momosaki from Play It Cool, Guys.

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Asami Futami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Asami Futami and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Vladimir, the evil immortal hemomancer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Asami Futami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Asami Futami: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asami Futami, Akane Kouno, and Momo Momosaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Vladimir, the evil immortal hemomancer from League of Legends.

But, when when Lincoln showed what we did to that monster, along with Lincoln putting Vladimir in a brutal bear hug and biting him on the neck and sucking out all his blood and absorbing the immortal hemomancer into his body and assimilating all of his powers and abilities and sending his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and the other Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: You guys really had an adventure in Guanajuato, and Maria's reunited with the rest of the other Fabled Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln: That's right, and we got rid of the immortal hemomancer, Vladimir, that guy's caused enough trouble for the last time.

Me: You got that right.

Ahri: Yeah, what a monster.

* * *

After we finally got rid of Vladimir and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Isabella Andwraith and the other Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Emelia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the stories on why you hate Lori with a blazing passion?

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, all of us were with Lincoln and Maria Garcia, and we were at Great Lakes City hanging out with Bobby, Ronnie Anne, and The Casagrandes, but our day came to an end when we heard a loud shriek of rage and fury, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she was furious, and with her was Sergio, and he was cackling like a maniac as he got out some popcorn to see the drama. Lori came after us to kill us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln stood his ground and he tossed Lori onto the ground. Lori got back up and we all got ready to attack her again, but Sergio butted in and he got out a marshmallow blaster and fired at us, and we got stuck our feet stuck to the concrete and that allowed Lori to get out a knife, Lincoln knew she was going to kill all of us again, and in a fit of rage, he summoned the creatures of the night, and they joined with Lincoln and they beat

Lori and Sergio up badly, and Lincoln tied Lori and Sergio up in energy ropes, so those animals couldn't escape, and he got us out, and we just hugged him and cried onto his chest, while he just wrapped his abnormally massive and muscular arms around all of us and he stayed there and comforted all of us.

Carlota Casagrande: That day, Dark Lori really crossed yet another nasty line. As if what she almost did to Maria Garcia wasn't bad enough, but what she almost did to us and the rest of the Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers, that's really evil.

Carl Casagrande: Same with Sergio.

Ronnie Anne: And after that incident, Lincoln was about to call his parents, but we'd soon heard the sound of stampeding footsteps and we soon saw Luna, and she was about to hit Lori in the head with her guitar, but she saw Lincoln wasn't injured and he cleaned the marshmallow goop off our feet, and Lori and Sergio were tied up. Eventually, the parents arrived, and when Lincoln told them of what Lori and Sergio did, Lori got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a titanium cage and put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps. As for Sergio, he also got grounded for sixteen weeks, and Abuela cut off his crackers and snack privileges, and he was put in his cage, bound in a straitjacket and a Hannibal Lecter mask on his big beak.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save the Fabled Monsters Gene-Slammers, Ronnie Anne, Bobby Santiago, and The Casagrandes from Lori's wrath and Sergio's idiocy.

Me: Yeesh, Lori really crossed a nasty line that day.

Nico: Yeah, and Luna almost got that close to attacking Lori and Sergio, but Lincoln really saved the day and saved them from Lori's wrath and Sergio's idiocy. Say, Luna, do you know what caused Lori to go ballistic that day?

Luna: You're so not going to like it, dude: it turns out Sergio came in and he shredded Lori's dresses, spilled her nail polish, and ruined all of her make-up, and he planted a piece of Lincoln's white hair to frame him. Sergio wanted to stir up some drama and conflict.

Lincoln's Harem: (Gasps) What!?

When they looked at Sergio, their faces turned red with rage and hatred in their eyes, and Sergio was in gigantic trouble. UH OH!

SERGIO IS IN DEEP TROUBLE!

Lincoln's Harem: WHY, YOU STUPID, LITTLE, PAINTED RAT WITH WINGS! WE'RE GOING TO RIP YOU IN TWO!

Nico: Oh… !

Me: Shit!

Lincoln's harem then pounced on Sergio, and they proceeded to mangle him up, and when they were done, Sergio was badly mangled up.

Nico: Yeesh, this was even worse than the last time your Guardian Angels badly mangled Sergio up after Luna told us how Lori went ballistic in Maria Garcia's account, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we had a special kind of punishment for Sergio for what he did: we forced him to use the money he scammed off of people to repair Lori's room and replace everything that he ruined, and if he didn't, Maria Garcia and the Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers were going to use their powers of darkness and curse him for all eternity.

Me: (Winces) That's going to be a bad idea for Sergio to mess with someone skilled in the Dark Arts and Dark Magic.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem were heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Masane Amaha 2: Wow, so this is Bubblaine.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Masane 2. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived right in and had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the sand and they had a game of volleyball and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Bubblaine for our beach date.

Masane Amaha 2: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive and wide pecs) And our man sure knew how to impress a girl on a date.

Lincoln had a massive atomic red blush on his face, and when Masane Amaha 2 kissed him on the lips, steam whistled out of his ears, and he also returned the kiss with equal intensity as he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and muscular arms and hoisted her up to his face with his infinite and immense brute superhuman strength as she wraps her arms around his thick muscular neck.

Lori: (Snickers) Uh oh, looks like Linky's fallen for Masane 2's seductive charm again.

Me: But, she also knows that he can turn the tables on her, Lori.

---

Later it was time for Moondancer's first ever Ambassador Mission.

Moondancer: I'm really nervous and excited about this. I've been looking forward to this ever since I got geared up for it.

Nico: You're going to do great Moondancer.

Twilight Sparkle: And I'll go with you to provide support for you too.

Moondancer: Thanks Twilight.

Me: You're going to do great at this like everyone else did this year.

Xenia: You sure will.

Nico: Hey, Eddy. Why don't you come with Takeru and Danny on Moondancer's mission?

Nico knew this would be a great way to flush Nega Eddy out.

Eddy: Sure Nico.

The Ghost Kamen Riders, Danny Phantom, Lincoln and Siren were coming with us on this one as well.

Nico: Boy this is gonna be an awesome Ghost Hunting Force.

Me: Yep. Lets head out to New York City.

We were off.

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

---

We arrived in New York City.

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: I always love coming to New York.

Eli: Me too. So much to do here and so much fun.

We arrived at the Ghostbuster HQ.

Me: Well here we are.

We went in.

Me: Hello? Anyone here?

Kylie Griffin came out.

Kylie Griffin: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same here Kylie. It's a pleasure to finally meet you in person.

Takeru: Same here.

Kylie Griffin: (to Takeru) I've heard of you. You're Kamen Rider Ghost, right?

Takeru: That's right. Leader of the Ghost Riders for Japan.

Moondancer: It's awesome to meet you though. My name is Moondancer and I'm the Ambassador for you guys.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Kylie Griffin: Oh I get it.

Eli: But it's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: We met your predecessor Ghostbuster team from the 1980s and they are awesome.

Eddy: You got that right.

Eduardo Rivera: Hey, Kylie. If that's the pizza man, tell him that since it came here just now, it's free!

Kylie Griffin: No it's big guests.

We came in.

Eduardo Rivera: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Eduardo Rivera. You too. And you all must be Roland Jackson and Garrett Miller.

Garrett Miller: That's right. Awesome to meet you guys.

Moondancer: Same here. My name is Moondancer. And I'm the Ambassador for you guys.

Nico: It's part of a huge Diplomatic Mission program I made 2 years ago.

Eli: Long story.

Twilight Sparkle: Moondancer has been getting prepared to meet you guys ever since she found out she was meeting you all. My name is Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and I am here to help Moondancer out on these missions.

Me: She's here for Support.

Danny Phantom: My name is Danny Fenton but I'm also known as Danny Phantom.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud, 3rd in command of the team.

Takeru: I'm Takeru Tenkuji, leader of the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Eddy: And I'm Eddy. It's awesome to meet you.

Garrett Miller: Same here. It's an honor.

Me: We know your predecessor Ghostbuster Team that started it all from the 1980s and Egon told us a lot about you.

Eduardo Rivera: Wow it's awesome having you guys with us.

Me: We're honored.

Danny: (sees Garrett's wheelchair) Oh, dude. I'm so sorry.

Garrett: Don't worry about it. If Joe Swanson can kick ass in a wheelchair, so can I.

Me: That's the spirit Garrett. And Roland I think you know this face.

Siren: Hello Roland.

Roland Jackson: Siren!

He went and hugged her.

Roland Jackson: It's awesome to see you here.

Siren: I'm part of Moondancer's usual battle team now.

Moondancer: It's true.

Me: You wouldn't believe where we met her though. We met her on a food planet.

Nico: It was during one of my rescues.

Eli: Long story on that.

Roland Jackson: Wow! Food planets sound like my kind of world.

Me: (LAUGHS) Food planets are practically a planet people can only dream of. But there are many planets that are not very appetizing. We've been to many kinds of food planets and some of them are not edible.

Lincoln: It's true.

Siren: Yeah.

Eduardo: You know Roland released Banshee from the containment Grid under your spell, right?

Siren: I know. But my sister made me do it.

Me: It wasn't her fault though. She's redeeming herself.

Siren: It's true.

Eduardo: That's awesome she is.

Nico: Yeah.

Kylie: We honestly don't have a main bad guy. We capture different ghosts each time.

Me: I know and that is so awesome.

Nico: But your predecessors destroyed the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man 38 years ago and that is still awesome.

Eddy: Boy it sure is.

Lincoln: I'll say.

But then the power went out. Everything went dark.

Me: Uh oh. Power outage.

Nico: Must be a power glitch.

Danny and Lincoln's ghost sense went off.

Danny Phantom: Ghost here!

Eli: Right there!

We saw a LIGHTNING DEMON! And it was sucking up electricity!

---

The Energy and Lightning Demons are some of the oldest known entities to have encountered mankind and were depicted on Paleolithic cave paintings. The earliest known cave painting of any kind was discovered in Europe and dates to 32,000 years ago. Based on the paintings, these demons bond with lightning to energize themselves then use their power to steal people's souls. When an ice age came, there were no more lightning storms to draw strength from. The demons went underground and entered into a state of dormancy for several millennium.

In 1997, the Energy Demons awakened and began drawing power, first from man made power sources. This resulted in a series of power outages throughout New York City. They first appeared near the New York Subway's 135th Street Subway Station. However, the Sub Dwellers (or Mole People as they are known in urban legend) were wrongly blamed for the incidents. The Extreme Ghostbusters agreed to help one of them, Persefineathious, and find the demons. They tracked the entities to a transformer terminal for the subway system. The Extreme Ghostbusters were unable to capture them, however, after they were met with electrical counterattacks.

A judge soon issued a warrant for the arrest for all Mole People. The police officers assigned to the arrest were also attacked by the demons. The Energy Demons then flew to the surface and appeared at Times Square . However, they were headed to a bigger source of power, the Empire State Building . The Extreme Ghostbusters quickly traveled to the building's observation deck and considered attacking with Proton Streams at maximum pulse. It was too late and they were completely energized by lightning. The Ghostbusters quickly adapted and blasted a lightning bolt before it hit the building spire. The demons were then infused with protons and trapped.

Powers

The Energy and Lightning Demons have the power to absorb electricity and emit blasts of electricity to defend itself. The more energy it absorbs, the larger in size and power the demon becomes. It is said when these demons bond with lightning, they can absorb human souls. The residue of these demons can cause vehicles to become animated.

---

Nico: WHOA! Is that!?

Eduardo Rivera: It's a Lightning Demon!

Me: It's like an energy leech!

Eli: Lets see how it likes this!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it shrieked in pain and flew off!

We saw it head into the subway.

Danny: It went into the subway!

Me: It sure doesn't like Force Lightning.

Moondancer: No it sure doesn't.

Takeru: Let's go after it! Henshin!

Kaigan! Ore! Let's go! Kakugo! Go Go Go! Ghost! Go! Go! Go! Go!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER GHOST!

Me: It went into the 135th Street Subway Station.

Moondancer: Then lets head in.

Kylie: Here Moondancer.

She gave her a proton ray and ghost trap.

Moondancer: Awesome! Thanks.

Danny Phantom: I'm Going Ghost!

Lincoln: Same here!

Lincoln and Danny turned into DANNY PHANTOM AND LINCOLN PHANTOM!

We then went into the subway.

Nico: Where are they?

Me: They could be anywhere down here.

The Rabbid jabbered.

Takeru: (sighs) Also, this is a Rabbid.

Me: Rabbids are not the brightest. But they are very funny too. (Whispers to Kylee) They are also not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Kylee: Oh I get it. They are idiots.

Me: Yeah.

I pulled out a hover cart and we flew over the tracks.

Nico: Man it's dark.

Me: Not for someone that has infrared vision.

I turned on my Infrared Vision.

Me: Since we're dealing with ghosts that suck out energy then they must have heat signals.

The Rabbid tried to lick Eduardo's Proton Ray.

Eduardo: Hey! That's not candy! (the Rabbid blew a raspberry at him) Don't you raspberry me!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Aiyon of the Dino Fury Rangers said the same thing when he tried to eat a Dino Fury Key.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) That's funny.

Moondancer: It sure is.

Garrett: I hope Steffi is doing okay down here.

Moondancer: Who is Steffi?

Garrett: She is someone that developed feelings for me.

Garrett told us about her.

---

Persefineathious (also known as Steffi) was named after the Greek queen of the underworld, Persephone, is a member of Sub Dwellers (the Mole People in urban legend), a group of humans living in underground New York. She is also the daughter of one of the group's leaders and friends call her "Steffi."

History

The Mole People were blamed for the blackouts caused by the Energy and Lightning Demons. After her father was arrested, Steffi ventured to the surface, entered the Firehouse, and asked the Extreme Ghostbusters for help.

Steffi soon fell in love with Garrett Miller. However, Steffi was branded as a traitor for colluding with the "Sun Watchers." The Ghostbusters managed to trap the demons and disprove that the Mole People were responsible for the blackout. Steffi's father was released but was in poor health. Steffi elected to take him home and care for him. She and Garrett said their goodbyes and parted ways.

---

When he was done we were amazed.

Me: Whoa that is amazing. The Night Breed would get along great with them.

Eduardo Rivera: The Night Breed?

Nico: Members of the team that we found that lived underground because they couldn't go out into the sun.

Eli: Long story.

Me: We're getting close. Huge heat source ahead at 50 meters.

Eli: I sense a bunch of signals here.

Garrett: Steffi, are you okay?!

Steffi: GARRETT! HELP!

We got off and we saw NUMEROUS LIGHTNING DEMONS feeding on the energy of a huge generator!

Eli: Whoa! There's lots of them!

Me: Blast them Eli!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Lightning Demons and Danny sucked them into the Fenton Thermos!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: There's bound to be more of them coming.

The power came back on and Steffi went and hugged Garrett.

Garrett: Glad you're okay!

Me: They are bound to be all over the subway.

Nico: Eddy, you, Eduardo, Kylie, and Roland go one way. We'll go the other. If we spot the ghost, we'll call you!

Eddy: Right!

Me: Nico I better go with Eddy just in case.

Nico: Right.

We went to find them. Then we saw the power go out again and then on another generator we saw more of the Lightning Demons!

Takeru: There's our energy sucker!

Eli fired more Force Lightning Blasts. And Danny sucked them in.

Eddy's eye then twitched before he laughed evilly.

Nega Eddy: Once Upon a Time, there lived a Father and a Mother. While doing laundry, the mother came across a giant meteor that crash landed in the ground.

Kylie: Eddy? Are you okay?

Nega Eddy fired his blaster at Kylie's shoulder, knocking her down.

Nega Eddy: From the meteor, a very filthy baby was born. That was J.D. Knudson. Having no other choice, the Mother and Father raised him.

Eduardo: What the Hell's wrong with you, man?!

Nega Eddy ignored Eduardo as he shot him in the shoulder, knocking him down too.

Nega Eddy: Over time, J.D. grew into a self-centered and violent young man.

Roland: No wonder J.D. chose to go with you. You're starting to lose it!

Nega Eddy ignored Roland and shot him in the shoulder, knocking him down. He then went to search for the rest of us.

Takeru jumped over more of the Lightning Demons when we heard Nega Eddy's voice.

Nega Eddy: When J.D. ended up causing trouble for the nice couple, the heavens sent in a true hero! That hero was Eddy Skipper McGee!

Nega Eddy came and fired at all of us. We avoided the shots before Nico fired an energy blast that knocked the Lightning Demons against the wall.

Nega Eddy: Eddy promptly executed J.D.! And they lived Happily Ever After.

Takeru: Eddy? What the Hell do you think you're doing?!

Nega Eddy: (laughs evilly) I'm gonna kill you all and become the greatest superhero, without compare! I won't need so called teammates. I'm more than enough!

Me: NOT ON MY WATCH!

I punched him in the face and he got up and I took his blaster away.

Me: Now lets see who this force is.

I went into his mind and I saw an evil version of EDDY! It was NEGA EDDY!

Me: (GASP) WHO IN THE NINE FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL ARE YOU!?

Nega Eddy: Isn't it obvious, I'm Eddy's Dark Side! But you can call me Nega-Eddy!

Me: Those bowling balls and that pin that hit you! They unleashed you!

Nega Eddy: That's right! I was released when they hit me.

Me: Guys it's just like we feared! This is not the Eddy we know! This is his dark side! Nega Eddy!

Nico: Those bowling balls and bowling pin made this monster appear!

Nega Eddy grabbed his blaster from me!

Nega Eddy: And now, J.D. Knudson, Say goodbye!

But Kylie stood in front of Eddy.

Kylie: You got some nerve using Eddy's body to harm us! I'm putting a stop to it!

SLAP!

Kylie slapped Eddy. But then, Eddy seemed to return to normal.

Eddy: Kylie? What happened?

Me: It snapped him out of it.

Eduardo: Dude, don't you remember? You went nuts and tried to kill us!

Eddy: I did?! But I would never-

Eddy then saw the Lightning Demons.

Eddy: It was you fuckers! You must've controlled me! I'll show you! (fires at the Lightning Demons)

Roland: Wait. He doesn't remember?

Garrett: Roland, I think that's probably for the best.

Takeru: I think that's gonna be the last we'll hear of Nega-Eddy for today and for the next 6 days after today. (takes out Tar Pit's Eyecon) Now, watch this!

LOUIS NICOLAS VAUQUELIN AND TAR PIT!

He fired globs of tar and stuck the Lightning Demons to the wall.

Me: We'll explain it to him later. But Nega Eddy is not going down that easily.

We fired waves of energy and sucked the Demons into the Fenton Thermos.

Kylie: Those Eyecons are amazing!

Me: Many more figures of history where that came from.

Eli: Yep.

Moondancer: They are all amazing too. (Activates Eyecon)

MARILYN MONROE AND DR. SCREWLOOSE!

Me: Famous Actress of the 1950's Marilyn Monroe.

Nico: Yep.

Moondancer fired waves of energy and blasted the Lightning Demons down and Kylee trapped them all in it.

Me: That did it!

Siren: Awesome job!

Moondancer: Thanks.

Me: Not bad for your first run.

Nico: Now we got some demons to return to the Ghost Zone.

Moondancer: Wow That was fun!

Siren: It sure was!

Steffi: Thank you guys.

Eddy: I really am sorry about-

Garrett: Don't sweat it. We're just glad you're back to normal.

Eddy: So am I. But seriously, if I go out of control in front of you guys again, don't hold back against me. I can take it.

Nico: (telepathically to me) I'm hoping we won't have to.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico): Well it's part of MY contingency plan for him. Have the Cul-De-Sac kids beat the living crap out of him.

Nico nodded.

Me: Eddy we need to tell you what happened. I'm afraid you're not going to like it.

Eddy: What is it?

Me: (SIGHS) That wasn't a Lightning Demon that was controlling you. It was your dark side. He's called Nega Eddy. When you got hit in the head with those bowling balls and that bowling pin it unleashed that monster inside you.

Eddy was shocked and horrified!

Nico: It's true Eddy.

Eli: Yeah we sensed it.

Eddy: So that monster was me!? My dark side! Like Luan!?

Me: I'm afraid so.

Eddy: Oh no.

We arrived back home.

We told everyone everything and it was shocking. Luan was comforting Eddy.

William: Egon, you, Venkman, Winston, Ray, Cheese, and Dr. Screwloose should go next. I don't know why you didn't today.

Egon: Because I'm not ready yet. But yes. I'll go next time. I just hope Janine will be understanding.

Nico: She will be.

Luan: But what do we do with Eddy? With that Nega Eddy inside him he will be dangerous. He's hellbent on killing all heroes.

Me: And all villains too.

Eddy: You got to lock me up.

Qin: We got no other choice. We Nega Eddy inside him we got to give him a leave till we find a way to get it out of him.

Nico: Easy guys. We are not going to give up on Eddy.

Maria: Nico, are you thinking what I'm thinking?

Nico: I am. I'm gonna put a curse on Nega Eddy to ensure that the only time he can control the Eddy we know and love is on every first ambassador mission. If he hasn't killed us after 23 more times, he'll get hit with the Black Gates.

Eddy: That… is actually a good idea.

Me: Wow! That's genius!

Nico: Thanks.

Me: So this is number 1. So in 24 missions leading up to Christmas he will be destroyed.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: I like it.

Widowmaker: You know that when I still worked for Talon, we used your contingency plan on Eddy, right? Why don't you use that instead?

Nico: Honestly, I think by now, they're outdated.

Widowmaker: Agreed.

Qin: But this will work well.

Me: Looks like we're going to be stuck with him for a while.

---

At the mall we were on another awesome shopping excursion.

Golden Queen: Ah, the mall. The perfect time for me to get more queenly accessories.

Me: Boy you said it my queen. It's awesome coming here for some fun and some shopping.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Nico I was thinking. Now that dark side parasite inside him he shouldn't come with us on our missions until further notice.

Nico: Agreed but his curse only affects the first Ambassador Mission sets. So he's still coming with us on those.

Me: Good.

Qin: I got lots of awesome clothes and video games.

Me: Cool cool.

Patrick: I got some ice cream!

Nico: (laughs) Why am I not surprised?

Me: Patrick sure loves his ice cream.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That's funny.

Laney: Yeah. I like it.

Me: Man it's like the 20 Days of Darkness all over again. Minus the Digimon Emperor.

Nico: I know. We could always separate Eddy's Dark Side from him and send him to the Pluto Prison and give the Black Gates to him at the end of 24 missions.

Me: I wish we thought of that sooner.

Nico: Let me clarify about the curse I put on Nega Eddy. It ensures that he can't take control of Eddy no matter how much he tries. Except for first ambassador missions.

G1 Mixmaster: I get it! So, the second time Nega Eddy will try to kill us will be on Halinor's first mission.

Nico: Now, you guys are getting it!

Me: I get it too!

G1 Mixmaster: Nice thinking there boss.

Qin: Yeah I agree too.

Lisa Loud: And to help with that I made this.

She put a device on my arm computer and I turned it on and it was a counter that showed how many missions are left for Nega Eddy to strike on.

Lisa Loud: This is my patent pending Dark Side Curse Counter. It will tell us how long a specific dark side has left before the black gates claim him.

Me: Very genius Lisa. Perfect.

G1 Jazz: Gotcha! That way, Eddy can still go on missions without Nega Eddy interfering.

Nico: And I'm still letting Eddy go on the first of every Ambassador mission set. I want to at least give his Dark Side a fighting chance.

Eddy: Like I said, when that happens, don't hold back against me. I can take a hit.

Me: He has taken a massive beating before. As you can see from The Vengeance Express kids and all everyone beating the living shit out of him many times.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: So the curse will claim Nega Eddy some time around the Dragon Knight mission. That's not going to be till some time in either March or April. I'm speculating.

Luan: Here, Eddy. I got you some Jawbreaker Minis.

Maria: Wait. Those exist?

Eddy: Hey, if they exist in the Teen Series fanfic series of me and the others, then they should exist here.

Me: That's interesting.

Qin: Yeah it is.

Eddy: Thanks Luan.

Luan: Anytime Eddy.

Dinobot: Luan is so good to Eddy even in times of darkness. Shows that she has honor as well as love.

Eli: That's true Dinobot.

Me: BTW Nico did you think up teams earlier?

Ben: Hey, look. Some Gold Sumo Slammers!

Gwen Tennyson: (laughs) Good thing they're not in cereal boxes, huh?

Ben: Yeah!

Kevin Levin: Some things never change.

Riley Anderson: That is still so awesome. Ben is really getting me into those.

Xenia: That is cool and fun.

Carly Atlas: I've been getting more cards to expand my duel monster arsenal.

Qin: Awesome Carly.

Bugly: Okay, NOW Nico can tell us the teams he made today.

Nico: Well, Kairi's team will include Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, and Mina.

Yolei: Alright. Perfec-

Nico: Not yet, Yolei. Girl Jordan's team will include Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, and Serena (to Yolei) Now, you can say it.

Yolei: Perfecto!

Me: That is awesome.

Misty (Pokemon): It's going to be really awesome being in a team.

Serena: Same here.

Lana (Pokemon): Yeah.

We later arrived back at the estate and we put the stuff we bought in our rooms.

Then we got ready for our next mission.

Nico: You guys are going to like our next mission. We're going to meet Z and his friends from the awesome 1998 movie Antz.

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Wow! I love that movie!

Laney: Antz is really awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. And we're going to watch the movie first before we head out.

Eli: Cool cool.

Then Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Kite Man, Katnappe, Control Freak, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, Girder, Evil Crash Man, Stink Bug, Allomere, IR Baboon, Thunderhoof, Trident, Virgo Zodiarts, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Magma Man, and Hot Rodney appeared.

Dr. Viktor: Can me, Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Kite Man, Katnappe, Control Freak, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Technus, and Girder go with you guys?

Evil Yamato Man: Me, Evil Crash Man, Stink Bug, Allomere, I.R. Baboon, Thunderhoof, Trident, Virgo Zodiarts, Evil Magma Man, and Hot Rodney are coming too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Laney: We're going to meet Z and Bala from the movie Antz.

Red X: Wow! I love that movie!

Katnappe: Me too! Great movie!

Nico: Yep. We're going to watch the movie first and then head out.

We got to watching the movie.

---

Z is an anxious worker ant who chafes at conformity and the fact that everyone, even his psychiatrist, reminds him he is insignificant. While at the local bar one night, Z falls in love with Princess Bala when she visits the bar to escape her suffocating royal life.

The ant colony declares war on an encroaching termite colony, and soldiers are sent to engage the invaders. To see Bala again, Z exchanges places with his soldier friend, Weaver, and joins the army, where he befriends staff sergeant Barbatus. The ants are unaware that General Mandible, the army's leader and Bala's fiancee, is secretly sending the soldiers loyal to the Queen to die so he can stage a coup d'état. In the battle, everyone except Z is killed by much-larger acid-shooting termite defenders. Before dying, Barbatus tells Z to think for himself instead of blindly following orders. Meanwhile, Weaver joins the digging crew and falls in love with Z's co-worker, Azteca.

Z returns home and is mistakenly hailed as a war hero. Secretly unsatisfied, Mandible congratulates him and introduces him to the Queen. There, Z meets Bala, who recognizes him as a worker. Z panics and pretends to take Bala hostage, causing him and Bala to fall out of the anthill via a garbage chute. Now a fugitive, Z decides to search for Insectopia, a legendary insect paradise. Bala attempts to return to the colony, but quickly rejoins Z after encountering a praying mantis.

Z's act of individuality inspires the workers and some soldier ants, halting productivity. To gain control, Mandible publicly portrays Z as a self-centered war criminal, promotes the glory of conformity and promises the workers rewards for completing a "Mega Tunnel" he designed. However, Mandible's second-in-command, a flying ant named Cutter, begins to doubt Mandible's constant reassurances that he's acting "for the good of the colony".

Z and Bala come upon a human picnic, which they mistake for

Insectopia. They are baffled by the wrappings on the food, but Muffy and Chip, a married couple of liberal wasps, condescendingly befriend them and try to help break the wrappers. They are disrupted by the humans, who kill Muffy with a fly swatter and attempt to squish them with a shoe. Z rescues Bala from the sneaker, and the two ants at last find Insectopia, a trash can overfilled with decaying food. Bala begins to reciprocate Z's feelings.

After interrogating Weaver, Mandible learns that Z is looking for Insectopia and sends Cutter to find it. That night, Cutter arrives at Insectopia and forcibly flies Bala back to the colony while Z is away. Seeing Z's desperation at finding Bala gone, a drunken Chip, mourning over Muffy's death, generously flies him back to the colony.

When Z arrives, he encounters soldiers who forcibly direct him toward the Mega Tunnel. Along the way, he finds Bala held captive in Mandible's office. After he frees her, they both discover that Mandible's Mega Tunnel leads straight to the puddle next to Insectopia, which Mandible will use to drown the Queen Ant and the workers at the opening ceremony. Bala warns the Queen while Z attempts to stop the workers in time, but fails. Z and Bala unify the Queen and workers into building a ladder of themselves towards the surface as the water rises.

Meanwhile, Mandible gathers the soldiers on the surface and gloats he has created a new colony, where only the strong survive. When the worker ants break through the surface, Cutter betrays Mandible and rescues the worker ants "for the good of the colony". Enraged, Mandible attempts to tackle Cutter, but Z intervenes and takes the blow. He and Mandible fall back into the flooded tunnel, with Mandible striking a root and dying on impact. Z is nearly drowned, but is rescued by Cutter and resuscitated by Bala.

Z is praised for his heroism, and he and Bala become a couple. Together, they rebuild the colony, and Z narrates that he is finally content with his place in the world. The camera then zooms out to show the anthill is in Central Park in New York City.

The movie was awesome and it was cool. When it was done we cheered!

Qin: Awesome movie!

Xenia: That is so awesome!

Flik: Just like me and my friends and more.

Lola: I agree.

Nico: And the cool part is that it was all in New York City in Central Park. So the colony is located in Gotham Royal York Park.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's wThird Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Scion from Red Earth, and he's heading here to get revenge on us for what happened to his servant, Blade. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Mai-Ling, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal that we sensed belongs to Scion from Red Earth, and he's heading here to get revenge on us for what happened to his servant, Blade.

Mai-Ling gasped in shock.

Mai-Ling: Oh no, not Scion.

Nicole: This isn't good, and Scion is the sorcerer who's responsible for the invasion of monsters in the different countries around the world in Red Earth. His ultimate goal is to find humans strong enough to survive his conquest and conquer the world in the name of his new nation, Darminor.

Lincoln: Yeah, in other words, this bastard's bad news and needs to be destroyed.

Shaylen Harper: And that'll be left to me and you, Linky.

Lincoln: That's right, Shaylen.

Nico: I won't be surprised if one cut of your magic sword would drive him completely insane.

Shaylen Harper: I would rather cut him into pieces and let him bleed to death.

Me: Yeesh, that's really bloody.

Lincoln: But, he deserves to be cut into a million pieces for his crimes, and I'm also going to help her with that as well, he doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Z and Princess Bala and take down General Mandable.

Lincoln: We'll make him pay for his crimes against the ant colony, and once he's been taken down, you're next, Scion.

Teen Titans Lightning: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right. The Mandatory question. How about Sword Arm of Dragon, Megazowler, Serpent Night Dragon, Frostosaurus, Icebergdon, Uraby, Kaitoptera, Lancephorhynchus and Giant Rex?

Me: Ooh! All dinosaur monsters next.

Xenia: This will be cool.

Laney: It sure will.

Red X: Let's get going.

Stink Bug: I can't wait to meet fellow bugs!

Me: At least we don't have to go far. Scans show that Z and his colony are located right in Gotham Royal York Central Park.

Xenia: Wow.

Beast Wars Inferno: Just a small hop away from the colony.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to the park.

GOTHAM ROYAL YORK PARK

We arrived at the park.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: We should be relaxing here.

Zhuqiaomon: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. There it is.

We saw the anthill for the colony.

The landmarks were unmistakable.

Xenia: Just like in the movie.

Moondancer: It's awesome seeing it in the park.

Power Girl: And Slimer should go with Moondancer next time too.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Slimer is funny.

Laney: Yep.

IR Baboon: IR want to meet ants.

Katnappe: Then, why are we just standing around?

Nico: Here we go.

Nico snapped his fingers and we shrunk down to their size and went over to the colony and climbed it and went in. Then we saw Z and Bala.

Z: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Princess Bala: It's an honor to meet you guys.

Me: Z and Bala. You too.

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) Sorry for the delay, lads. But we just realized we should shrink to your size.

Z: That's all right.

Qin: But it's cool to meet you.

Flik: And some fellow ants too.

Princess Bala: Same here. Then I take it you guys know that Mandible is back.

Me: Yeah we sure do. We came to help you guys take care of him.

Z: I could tackle him into a flooded tunnel again.

Trident: As much as I like water, let's not do that.

Kaos: You just met us. So, you can't exactly fly yet.

Me: Well yeah.

Atta: I can fly and that would be no problem for me.

Xenia: True.

Camie: We're not going to let Mandible get away with his crimes.

Naruto: You got that right. What he has been doing is very similar to what Danzō Shimura has been doing over the years in my village.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah that's right.

Pam: Z, are you a carpenter ant?

Z: Well actually we're many different types of ants.

Me: They have Bullet Ants, Weaver Ants and so many more.

Pam: Wow. That is cool.

Laney: Yeah it sure is.

Girder: Have you ever met any bugs outside of the colony before.

Hot Rodney: If not, we understand.

Z: As a matter of fact yes we have.

Bala: Just a couple of hornets.

Z: I battled some termites.

Qin: We saw those.

Nico: Yeah. Scary.

Bludgeon: This actually isn't the first tyrannical bug we've faced.

Z: Really?

Flik: There was Hopper, a grasshopper. He was a terrible one.

Qin: Really ugly story.

Bala: I wonder what happened?

Flik: He was a monster.

He went over what he did and it was awful.

Z: Oh man.

Bala: That is terrible! Grasshoppers using ants to get food for them and use them as slaves!?

Xenia: Yeah that is nuts.

Evil Magma Man: Hopper's initial defeat involved a bird.

Technus: You haven't seen one up close yet, right?

Z: No way!

Bala: No thank goodness.

Me: But Hopper got what was coming to him too.

Laney: Yeah he sure did.

Gilda: Are there still any ants loyal to Mandible?

Z: No. After he died the first time everyone abandoned his goals.

Qin: Great.

Me: Now he will pay for his crimes without his forces.

Laney: You got that right.

Camie: And it won't be pretty.

Lana: Yeah.

Virgo Zodiarts: Now he'll die alone.

Fizz: Before we talk any more, do you want any soda?

Z: Sure!

He gave us all some soda.

Weaver came out and he was a big one.

Weaver: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm what an honor.

Me: Weaver it's an honor.

Weaver: You guys are awesome too.

Nico: Yeah we get that a lot.

Weaver: I heard you guys are looking to end Mandible. Got room for me?

Long Haul: It depends on if you're busy or not.

Weaver: Always up for smashing that traitor!

Qin: That's the spirit!

Xenia: Cool!

Me: Time for us to strip that general of all his stars.

Laney: Yeah! to quote Private H.I.V.E., We're going to make sure he gets court-martialed!

Nico: Nice!

Thunderhoof: You know what would've been better? If Stockade went with us.

Control Freak: Nothing we can do about it now. Now, which video game monster should I summon?

Nicole: Hmm. How about Drakor from Star Fox Adventures?

Control Freak: Awesome choice.

He summoned said character.

Nico: Cool!

Bone Chompy looked very excited.

Beast Wars Inferno: I agree with you there. I am most excited to make Mandible burn!

Qin: We all are.

Xenia: Yeah!

Laney: This is gonna be good.

Kite Man: Me and Allomere will fly straight ahead.

Allomere: You guys catch up.

Me: Okay.

Qin: Lets get ready.

We went and did so.

We sensed he was on the surface.

Me: He's on the surface.

Sissi: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him.

We flew up to the surface.

Mandible was infuriated!

But then a huge PUMPKIN GREW and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and ghosts, monsters and creatures of Halloween appeared and swirled around him and then they formed into us and we landed!

Me: Now that was a Halloween Entrance!

Qin: Even though it was passed.

Beautiful Gorgeous: You've been dishonorably discharged, General.

Evil Crash Man: Get ready to crash!

Mandible: This anthill is mine!

Qin: Over our dead bodies!

Xenia: Yeah!

Mandible: That can be arranged!

Laney: Come and try it!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Firebrand, Man Boy, Saix, Kangor, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Spot, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, Reverse Flash, Blob, Supreme King Jaden, Count Marzo, Star Creature, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Heatstroke, Golden Gut, Evil Butane Man, and Rock then appeared.

Nico: Firebrand, Man Boy, Saix, Kangor, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Spot, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, Reverse Flash, Blob, Supreme King Jaden, Count Marzo, Star Creature, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Heatstroke, Golden Gut, Evil Butane Man, and Rock.

Me: Strange seeing you guys at this size again.

Qin: Yeah.

Firebrand: So, Nega Eddy won't be causing trouble anytime soon, right?

Nico: Outside of each first Ambassador mission, no.

Man Boy: Good to hear.

Me: But he will be a nuisance in Eddy's mind no doubt.

Saix: Even then, you'll still be ready for him.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Heard Brynja got a new weapon, mon.

Me: Yeah she sure did.

Femme Fetale: What was it?

Nico: It was The Sword of Arderial Wind.

Nicole: One of the Swords of The Moonlands.

Camie: It was awesome.

Then Needlenose came again.

Me: Needlenose. Back for another round.

Needlenose: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

Needlenose: Not every day I see you rangers the size of ants. Literally.

Jason: I know!

Me: It's awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jake Sully, Neytiri, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - Nico's Rescue

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) I heard that Eddy got hit in the head on Nico's rescue. Is he okay?!

Kevin Reynold: Well he got hit in the head with 2 bowling balls and a pin. But as a result there was an unexpected occurrence.

Sunset Shimmer: They released a mad dark side in him that is going to try and destroy all heroes and villains. He's called Nega Eddy.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it's a bad news monster.

Sunburn: This guy is awful.

Jake Sully: He sure is

Neytiri: We're going to try and destroy him.

Firebrand: Oh man. Poor Eddy. Lets do it!

Kevin summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster and he got a powerful Bazooka called the RAMPART BLASTER INFERNO BAZOOKA! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Flora, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Carmen and Juni Cortez, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy - Battling Another Ultimate Ripjaws

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Nico, Shane, and the others did good battling Another Ultimate Ripjaws. Did she have any water to swim in?

Flora: No everyone was up in Arderial. Maria and Varie had water for them.

Fluttershy: They sure did.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah they sure did and it was cool.

Stealth Elf: It was awesome battling Another Alien there.

Carmen Cortez: It sure was.

Juni: Yeah.

Man Boy: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Flora summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Rose Witch and they formed into a scepter called THE ROSE MAGIC SCEPTER! They fired waves of flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

# Carol Pusateri, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ruby Rose, Weiss, Blake, Yang, Power Girl and Sinestro VS Saix - Lincoln's Rescue

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Guanajuato, Mexico. How was it?

Carol Pusateri: It was really fun.

Princess Luna: It most sure was and we had a perfect time there for Dia De Los Muertos.

Moondust: We sure did and it was cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah it was awesome.

Gari: Yep. It was cool.

Blackout: I thought so too.

Ruby Rose: Yeah we had fun on that one.

Weiss: Yeah.

Blake: It was fun.

Yang: Yep.

Saix: Glad you did. Lets do it!

Carol summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Lunalight Kaleido Chick and they formed into a Moonlight Sword. It was called THE KALEIDO LUNALIGHT SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

# Randy Cunningham, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Moka, Tsukune, Kurumu, Yukari, Mizore, Ruby Tojo, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - Meeting the Fabled Monster Gene-slammers

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) I heard you guys met the Fabled Monster Gene-slammers, mon. What are their names?

Randy Cunningham: Well there was a lot of them.

He went over their names.

Isabella Andwraith - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Gabriella Gallabas - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and

legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and

she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Angelina Soulkis - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art.

She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and

legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

And Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore, like Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico, and his classmate in Art. She's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Kangor: My word mon! That's a lot of them.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was!

Apple Bloom: And their story is really cool too.

---

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Emelia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the stories on why you hate Lori with a blazing passion?

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, all of us were with Lincoln and Maria Garcia, and we were at Great Lakes City hanging out with Bobby, Ronnie Anne, and The Casagrandes, but our day came to an end when we heard a loud shriek of rage and fury, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she was furious, and with her was Sergio, and he was cackling like a maniac as he got out some popcorn to see the drama. Lori came after us to kill us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln stood his ground and he tossed Lori onto the ground. Lori got back up and we all got ready to attack her again, but Sergio butted in and he got out a marshmallow blaster and fired at us, and we got stuck our feet stuck to the concrete and that allowed Lori to get out a knife, Lincoln knew she was going to kill all of us again, and in a fit of rage, he summoned the creatures of the night, and they joined with Lincoln and they beat Lori and Sergio up badly, and Lincoln tied Lori and Sergio up in energy ropes, so those animals couldn't escape, and he got us out, and we just hugged him and cried onto his chest, while he just wrapped his abnormally massive and muscular arms around all of us and he stayed there and comforted all of us.

Carlota Casagrande: That day, Dark Lori really crossed yet another nasty line. As if what she almost did to Maria Garcia wasn't bad enough, but what she almost did to us and the rest of the Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers, that's really evil.

Carl Casagrande: Same with Sergio.

Ronnie Anne: And after that incident, Lincoln was about to call his parents, but we'd soon heard the sound of stampeding footsteps and we soon saw Luna, and she was about to hit Lori in the head with her guitar, but she saw Lincoln wasn't injured and he cleaned the marshmallow goop off our feet, and Lori and Sergio were tied up. Eventually, the parents arrived, and when Lincoln told them of what Lori and Sergio did, Lori got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a titanium cage and put her fingers in Chinese Finger Traps. As for Sergio, he also got grounded for sixteen weeks, and Abuela cut off his crackers and snack privileges, and he was put in his cage, bound in a straitjacket and a Hannibal Lecter mask on his big beak.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln did to save the Fabled Monsters Gene-Slammers, Ronnie Anne, Bobby Santiago, and The Casagrandes from Lori's wrath and Sergio's idiocy.

Me: Yeesh, Lori really crossed a nasty line that day.

Nico: Yeah, and Luna almost got that close to attacking Lori and Sergio, but Lincoln really saved the day and saved them from Lori's wrath and Sergio's idiocy. Say, Luna, do you know what caused Lori to go ballistic that day?

Luna: You're so not going to like it, dude: it turns out Sergio came in and he shredded Lori's dresses, spilled her nail polish, and ruined all of her make-up, and he planted a piece of Lincoln's white hair to frame him. Sergio wanted to stir up some drama and conflict.

Lincoln's Harem: (Gasps) What!?

When they looked at Sergio, their faces turned red with rage and hatred in their eyes, and Sergio was in gigantic trouble. UH OH!

SERGIO IS IN DEEP TROUBLE!

Lincoln's Harem: WHY, YOU STUPID, LITTLE, PAINTED RAT WITH WINGS! WE'RE GOING TO RIP YOU IN TWO!

Nico: Oh… !

Me: Shit!

Lincoln's harem then pounced on Sergio, and they proceeded to mangle him up, and when they were done, Sergio was badly mangled up.

Nico: Yeesh, this was even worse than the last time your Guardian Angels badly mangled Sergio up after Luna told us how Lori went ballistic in Maria Garcia's account, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we had a special kind of punishment for Sergio for what he did: we forced him to use the money he scammed off of people to repair Lori's room and replace everything that he ruined, and if he didn't, Maria Garcia and the Fabled Monster Gene-Slammers were going to use their powers of darkness and curse him for all eternity.

Me: (Winces) That's going to be a bad idea for Sergio to mess with someone skilled in the Dark Arts and Dark Magic.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Kangor: Boy that stupid bird just doesn't know how to take a hint mon!

Flashwing: No he doesn't! Sergio is an absolute glutton for punishment.

Moka: He sure is.

Tsukune: Yeah no kidding there!

Kurumu: It's really crazy!

Yukari: I can't believe he is that mischievous.

Mizore: I agree there.

Ruby Tojo: If he doesn't behave he will be in much bigger trouble than he already is.

Kangor: I agree there too mon. He needs to stop this now. Lets do it!

Randy summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with Number 12: Crimson Ninja! It formed into THE 12 NINJAS BLOODSWORD! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Alexis Rhodes, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, She-Ra, Perfuma, Mermista, Frosta, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Moondancer's First Ambassador Mission

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) So today was Moondancer's First Ambassador Mission. I never thought we'd get to those!

Alexis: Boy me neither. And this was an awesome one.

Twilight Sparkle: Moondancer did awesome on her first mission and it was fun too.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there and it was fun.

Spyro: It sure was.

She-Ra: She had a lot of fun catching the Lightning Demons in the 135th Street Subway.

Perfuma: It was really cool.

Mermista: The Lightning Demons were sucking out power from the station.

Frosta: Yeah they sure were.

Femme Fatale: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Alexis summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Blizzed, Defender of The Ice Barrier and it formed into a powerful Sword of ice! It was called THE TUNDRA ICE SWORD! They fired waves of energy, magic and ice and smashed her down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skyladers, David Tap, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - A Shopping trip at the mall

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) So, you guys had a shopping trip at the mall, huh? Did you get anything specific?

Rocket Raccoon: Just the stuff we like. Video Games, books, comics, all that stuff.

Starlight Glimmer: It's always fun and cool.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure is.

Hex: We have fun all the time there.

David Tap: Yeah it's always fun to go to the mall.

Trapster: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Rocket summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Flamvell Firedog and they formed into an inferno fire sword! It was called THE SWORD OF THE FLAMVELL HEAT! They fired waves of fire, magic, stars, lightning, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ed Grant, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Professor Bradford, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - Z and his friends are cool

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) Z and his friends are cool. And brave for standing against Mandible.

Ed Grant: They sure are awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Z is a very awesome ant for helping out in a Termite Army too.

Scootaloo: I agree there too.

Whirlwind: Yeah I agree there too.

Professor Bradford: He sure is something.

Spot: Yep. Lets do it!

Ed summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Eagle Eye and it formed into a powerful Eagle Headband. It was called The EAGLE EYE THUNDERSCOPE! They fired waves of energy and lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ripping Friends, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Z and his friends of the Colony are awesome

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie) Z and his friends of the Colony are awesome. They almost remind me of Flik and his friends from Ant Island.

Pinkie Pie: It sure does! And it's really amazing to see.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: It sure is cool.

Crag: It sure is fun.

INSTIGATOR: I'll say. Lets do it!

Pinkie summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Denko Sekka and it formed into a powerful Energy Lightning Sword! It was called THE SAMURAI THUNDER KATANA OF RAIJIN! They fired waves of lightning, gears, metal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hercules, Meg, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - General Mandable is a monster

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) General Mandable is a monster. He reminds me of Hopper!

Sydney: He's worse than Hopper. He actually reminds me of Danzo Shimura.

Rarity: He is that dangerous too!

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there too.

Hercules: Yeah I agree.

Meg: No kidding.

Trap Jaw: I think he and Danzo are perfectly identical. Lets do it!

Sydney summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with GADARLA, THE MYSTERY DUST KAIJU! It formed into a Sword of Moths! It was called THE SWORD OF THE QUEEN OF THE KAIJU! They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Megan McCallister, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kiyo, Zatch Bell, Pacifica and Sissi VS Living Laser - General Mandable is like Danzo Shimura

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) General Mandable is like Danzo Shimura. They only use people for their own goals.

Megan McCallister: Very similar. But he will pay for his crimes like so many of our enemies.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

King Solar: Yeah people like him deserve only death.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree too.

Amber Morning: No kidding there too.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Kiyo: Yeah what those people do is awful.

Zatch Bell: I'll say.

Living Laser: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Megan summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Transonic Bird and it formed into a powerful jet booster engine set for her wings.

Megan McCallister: WHOA! Jet boosters for my wings.

They were called THE TRANSONIC BOOSTERS OF SPEED! They flew fast and fired waves of magic and light and smashed him down.

---

## Reggie McDonald the Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Gene-Slammer VS Reverse Flash

---

Reverse Flash was next.

Reverse Flash: I can't believe Eddy got a dark side put into him.

Reggie McDonald: Yeah no kidding!

Reggie merged Sinister Necrom with Hermos and she got a powerful scythe of darkness! It was called THE SINISTER NECROM DARKSCYTHE! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Juno VS Blob

---

Blob was next.

Blob: That's awesome that Moondancer is starting her missions.

Sailor Juno: It sure is.

Sailor Juno merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Necroshade and it formed into a scythe! It was called THE NECROSHADE SHADOW SCYTHE! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Bonnie Terrez VS Supreme King Jaden

---

Supreme King Jaden was next.

Supreme King Jaden: I think your friend Fiona is really amazing at what she does.

Bonnie Terrez: Fi has done so much over the years and has awesome detective skills. As well as awesome abilities and ways to converse with the dead.

Supreme King Jaden: You and Fiona and friends should go with next on Moondancer's 2nd mission.

Bonnie Terrez: Good idea. The Ghostbusters missions are right up their alley.

Supreme King Jaden: They sure are. Lets do it!

Bonnie merged Hermos with Evil HERO Infernal Sniper and she got a powerful rifle. THE INFERNAL SNIPER FIRE RIFLE! She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tifa Lockhart VS Count Marzo

---

Count Marzo was next.

Count Marzo: This is gonna be good.

Tifa: It sure will be awesome.

Tifa merged Hermos with Volcanic Hammerer and she got a powerful Warhammer. It was called THE VOLCANIC WARHAMMER OF THE INFERNO! She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Firecracker Burst VS Star Creature

---

Star Creature was next.

The Star Creature roared.

Firecracker Burst: Roar to you too.

Firecracker Burst merged Hermos with Vendread Scavenger and it formed into a Whip Sword! It was called THE VENDREAD

SLASHWHIP! She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Natsu Hyuga VS Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt

---

The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt was next.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: GET OFF OF MY MOUNTAIN!

Natsu Hyuga: We're not on your mountain.

Natsu merged Hermos with Blazing Inpachi and it formed into a Warclub of fire. It was called THE BLAZING WARCLUB OF THE INFERNO!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Axel Manning VS Heatstroke

---

Heatstroke was next.

Axel Manning: This is gonna be a good one.

Heatstroke: It sure is. Lets do it!

Axel Manning merged Hermos with Wild Fire and it formed into a FLAMING SERPENT SWORD! It was called THE WILD FIRE INFERNO SWORD! He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Clyde McBride VS Golden Gut

---

Golden Gut was next.

Golden Gut: This will be good.

Clyde: You got a good fight coming.

Clyde merged Hermos with Brilliant Rose and it formed into a Crystal Rose Sword. It was called THE ROSE CRYSTAL SHINESWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

---

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: Time for some burn.

Yost Spiderman: Bring it.

Yost Spiderman merged Hermos with Cartorhyn the Hidden Gem of The Seafront and they formed into a powerful sword of jewels. It was called THE JEWEL SWORD OF CARTORHYN! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Molly Molloy VS Rock

---

Rock was next.

Rock: This is gonna be fun.

Molly Molloy: It sure is.

Molly merged Hermos with The Trojan Horse and it formed into a Grenade Launcher! It was called THE TROJAN HORSE GRENADE BLASTER! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Needlenose

Needlenose was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Mario and his friends and the Goosebumps Monster Busters

For Mario and his friends: hand-cannon Blasters named Mushroom Kingdom Defender Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are the colors of Mario and his friends with elements on the blasters and with the symbol of the Mushroom Kingdom etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

For the Miraculous Celestial Union: hand-cannon Blasters named Goosebumps Monster Buster Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but they're purple with green slime on the blasters and with the symbol of the Goosebumps Monster Busters etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets get him guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Nico: NICE! Lets get him!

They formed the Power Blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Needlenose and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Nico: Needlenose you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: General, your reign is over!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Me: And it won't end well for you!

Kamen Ride: Zyuoh Eagle!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Tsukasa turned into Zyuoh Eagle and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohgers!

Nico: NICE!

Me: Time to kick some butt!

We went at him!

We bashed and pulverized him all over.

Riggan blasted and smashed Mandible all over.

Jazz, Patrick, Mixmaster and Golden Queen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Jazz's Solar Powered Photon Rifle, Mixmaster's infrared beam and Patrick and Golden Queen's powers 100-fold.

Patrick and G1 Jazz: PHOTON STARFISH BLAST!

G1 Mixmaster and Golden Queen: GOLDEN INFRARED BLAST!

Light of Parenthood and Beautiful Gorgeous: PARENT LIGHT BLAST!

Fire of the Motor and Red X: FIRESTORM X BLAST!

Lightning Wind of The Space and Kite Man: LIGHTNING WIND STORM BLAST!

Jeweled Kats of Tech and Katnappe: KATS OF JEWELS FURY STORM!

Undead Shines of The Sun and Control Freak: UNDEAD VIDEO GAME MEGA BLAST!

Bandicoot Smashing Magic and Kaos: BANDICOOT KAOS MEGABLAST!

Earth Chef Magic and Mr. Fizz: SODA EARTH FURY STORM!

51st Century Life and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING STORM OF THE 51ST CENTURY!

Disk Wars of Water and Technus: DARK DISK STORM MAELSTROM!

Darkness of the 13th and Girder: DARKNESS OF THE 13TH DAY BLAST!

Crashing Gears and Evil Crash Man: GEARS OF CRASHING MIGHT!

Ice Stench and Stink Bug: STINKY ICE BLAST!

Ravenclaw Talons and Allomere: OWL CROW FURY BLAST!

Comedy Funny amd IR Baboon: COMEDY FURY BLAST!

Ram Power and Thunderhoof: RAMMING FURY BLAST!

Digimon Cat Storm and Trident: AQUA CAT FURY BLAST!

Birds of The Song and Virgo Zodiarts: VIRGO SONG FORCE BLAST!

Air Wind and Evil Yamato Man: SPEAR OF AIR WIND!

Friends of Oranges and Evil Magma Man: MAGMA ORANGE VOLCANO SHOT!

Yokai Power and Hot Rodney: SPEEDING CHICKEN BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Z, Bala, Beast Wars Inferno, me and Nico: ANT ENERGY FIRESTORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ANT ELEMENT STYLE: CARPENTER ANT!

JEssica Shannon: ANT STING STYLE: FIRE ANT!

Peni Parker: ANT WEB STYLE: BLACK GARDEN ANT!

Jessica Kaios: ANT FIRE STYLE: PHARAOH ANT!

Yuna Kamihara: ANT WATER STYLE: ARGENTINE ANT!

Toph: ANT EARTH STYLE: FORMICA ANT!

Tatsumaki: ANT WIND STYLE: LITTLE BLACK ANT!

Sari: ANT LIGHTNING STYLE: YELLOW CRAZY ANT!

R. Mika: ANT LIGHT STYLE: SILKY ANT!

Juri Han: ANT DARK STYLE: RED HARVESTER ANT!

Shantae: ANT MAGIC STYLE: RED WOOD ANT!

Akko: ANT STAR STYLE: YELLOW MEADOW ANT!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said ants.

Lincoln and his harem: ANT FINAL SMASH: ANT RAMPAGE!

They summoned various ants to attack and the blasts all hit Mandible and he exploded and was given the Black Gates!

Lincoln: Your xenophobic actions can never be forgiven, Mandible, and now, reap what you have sown.

Nico: Your actions have damned you for all eternity, traitor. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Scion to deal with, and that evil sorcerer should be arriving… right now!

?: And now, the entire world shall soon fall in the name of Darminor!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Mai-Ling: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Scion.

A figure came out and it was none other than the world-conquering sorcerer, Scion.

Mai-Ling: Scion, I should've known you'd show up one way or another, but your dark ambitions to take over Earth will soon be destroyed here and now.

Scion: Not before I destroy you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm for what happened with Blade.

Shaylen Harper: He got what he rightfully deserved for serving you, and now, it's your turn.

Suddenly, Shaylen Harper's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, angels, and swords, she unholstered her magic sword and massive Tearlaments Shaylen-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Scion, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, angels, magic, and swords with every step.

Shaylen Harper: Scion, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against humanity and all for your desire to conquer the world in the name of Darminor. For that, I will see to it that your ambitions are brought to an end here and now, along with your wretched life.

Suddenly, Shaylen Harper was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, magic, and swords surrounding the vortex, there's Tearlaments Shaylen flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Shaylen Harper emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Shaylen Harper grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, magic, angels, and swords surrounding her, she has Tearlaments Shaylen emblazoned on her forehead, she has angel earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Sword, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Tearlaments Shaylen with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Sword, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Shaylen Harper has on a sleeveless open dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top with gold heart-shaped locket, dark blue bellbottom pants with designs on the legs, dark blue heeled sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and swords on the coattails, and on the back is Tearlaments

Shaylen surrounded by water and swords. Suddenly, Shaylen Harper felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with light blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Shaylen Harper's magic sword, massive Tearlaments Shaylen-themed greatsword, the sword of Tearlaments Shaylen, and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, swords, angels, water, ocean waves, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tearlaments Shaylen's Ocean Magic Maelstrom Greatsword of Tearlaments Water Sword Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Tearlaments Shaylen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large aqua blue gem below the angel heads for the pommel and it also still has all of the properties of Shaylen Harper's magic sword: cutting through the strongest of metals and the power to make villains go insane with one cut, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Tearlaments Shaylen's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Tearlaments Shaylen that said, "Shaylen Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Shaylen, Wielder of Swords, Amazing and Very Skilled Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Stern Fern and Royal Woods' Meanest Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Darkness, Angels, Magic, and Swords"

シェイレン・ハーパー、ティーラメントのジーン・スラマー シェイレン、剣の使い手、素晴らしく非常に熟練した剣士、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻 ラウド、スターン・ファーンとロイヤル・ウッズの卑劣ないじめっ子の粉砕者と軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水、闇、天使、魔法、剣の達人

Shaylen Harper has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAGICAL SWORD DARKNESS MAELSTROM TEARLAMENTS ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGICAL DARKNESS MAELSTROM SWORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM MAGIC SWORD LOVE!

We were amazed by Shaylen Harper's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Scion saw it, he fell into a dark rage and sent his army of monsters to kill her, but Shaylen Harper charged at them and she cut them all down with her massive new greatsword, and all of them were killed, and she also slashed Scion as well, and it drove him insane because of the power of the magic sword that merged with her other swords as well.

Me: Wow, Shaylen Harper's transformed, so awesome.

Nico: And she literally cut down Scion's monsters in a split second and when she attacked Scion with her new greatsword, it drove him mad. But, how was…?

Lincoln: The powers of her magic sword are still there in her brand-new large greatsword, Nico: able to cut through the strongest of metals and drive a villain insane with one cut. And Shaylen, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Shaylen Harper: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Magic Maelstrom Tearlaments Angel and Divine Magic Dark Maelstrom Sword Justice) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finish off Scion for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Shaylen.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Shaylen Harper.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of world conquest are all over, Scion, and now, it's time for you to die.

Shaylen Harper and Lincoln went after Scion who was still suffering from the effects of insanity, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, swords, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Scion, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also drew blood, and he was being driven more insane due to the attack from Shaylen Harper's new greatsword.

This was pissing off Scion greatly, but Shaylen Harper and Lincoln were just getting started. Shaylen Harper attacked him even more with her massive new greatsword and the insanity effects were also getting worse, and Lincoln fired a beam of red energy and when it hit Scion, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing all of Scion's magical powers and making them his own. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Shaylen

Harper, it was known as Tearlaments Shaylen's Dark Magic Sword Maelstrom Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Water Angel, and Tearlaments Shaylen surrounded by water darkness etched on the sides, and a dark blue gem on the top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Shaylen Harper fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Scion, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him and he was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Scion's spirit appeared and Shaylen Harper and Lincoln fired two black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and as they hit Scion, he was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for his crimes by those he killed. We cheered wildly for what Shaylen Harper and Lincoln did to Scion as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Shaylen Harper's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Shaylen Harper: Your days of trying to take over the world are finally over, Scion. Thanks for helping me destroy Scion for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Shaylen.

Suddenly, Shaylen Harper wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Shaylen Harper's face, they kissed passionately as Shaylen Harper's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Tearlaments Shaylen flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Shaylen Harper came back to us, as the display and Tearlaments Shaylen vanished.

Nico: Wow, Shaylen, Lincoln, you guys really showed Scion no mercy, and we saw for ourselves why Shaylen earned her powerful reputation as an amazing and skilled swordswoman.

Me: And how that sword of hers drove Royal Woods' meanest bullies insane with one cut and how it cuts through the strongest of metals.

Lincoln: And we also improved it even more when we infused it with Stellar Cometite and Venusite.

Nicole: That's right, and she tested it out on a training dummy of Stern Fern made of the strongest of metals, and she made quick work of it in a second.

Nico: We were still amazed by that test you made, Nicole. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I have some good ones, how about Gene-Slammers for Arceus, Giratina, Dialga, and Palkia.

We gasped in awe.

Me: Whoa, Gene-Slammers for the three Legendary Creation Pokemon and a Gene-Slammer for the God of Pokemon?!

Celine Westova: That should be interesting to see, I was Gene-Slammed into Mega Arceus, but I've never seen Arceus in his regular form.

Ashleigh McDonald: Same with Dialga since I was Gene-Slammed into Mega Dialga.

Lenalda Ramirez: And the same with Giratina since I was Gene-Slammed into Giratina. So, I wonder which one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels got Gene-Slammed into Arceus, Dialga, Palkia, and Giratina?

Selene Emperyous: I think my sisters and I know who got Gene-Slammed into the God of Pokemon and The Three Legendary Creation Pokemon, Lenalda: Elizabeth Guillaume was Gene-Slammed into Arceus, the God of Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Athens, Ohio, and she was born with omnipotent powers, and she's also immensely powerful and strong and can do anything. She has all the powers of a god and she's just as powerful as all of us, and this gave her the moniker, "The Omnipotent Champion of Arceus". She's also defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lynn's murderous wrath and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Zaina Emperyous: Gabrielle Chevalier was Gene-Slammed into Dialga, the Legendary Time Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Salem, Massachusetts, and she was born with a massive and a superpowered mind and brain that can use 100% of her brain power times infinity and immensely powerful time powers, which gave her the moniker, "The Chrono-Strategist of Dialga". She's also defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lori's cold-hearted wrath and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

Vorya Emperyous: Michaela Amaryllis was Gene-Slammed into Palkia, the Legendary Space Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Seattle, Washington, and she was born with immensely powerful powers over the stars and space and she has knowledge of all the planets of the solar system, along with knowledge of the many discovered and undiscovered alien planets and its inhabitants which earned her the moniker, "The Space Explorer of Palkia". She's also defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lisa's heartless wrath and she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

Sandra Emperyous: And finally, Danielle Azvameth was Gene-Slammed into Giratina, the Legendary Dimensional Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Omaha, Nebraska, and she was born with immensely powerful powers of dimensions and creating portals, and she has powerful knowledge of dimensions which earned her the moniker, "The Deathly Dimensional Warrior of Giratina". She's also defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lola's fiery demonic wrath, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: Wow, looks like we're in for one awesome rescue tomorrow,

Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Trapster: And so ends Mandible's Reign of Terror.

Spot: Like Hopper, he didn't stand a chance.

INSTIGATOR: No, he didn't.

Me: Good riddance.

Trap Jaw: Now, Z and his friends will no longer be oppressed by him.

Living Laser: That's right.

Me: Yeah.

Z: Thank you guys for everything.

Me: No problem Z.

Weaver: You da bird!

Me: (LAUGHS) I like that.

Nico: That is cool! Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah.

Bala: (To the viewers) Never mess with the rules of the colony or there will be a big time buttkicking.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went and did so and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Antz is one of my favorite movies from 1998 and it was so awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Baihumon, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading heading to the volcanically hot Moonland of Cald and we're going to find another awesome sword treasure and it's going to be for Sissi. And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Upgrade. And we're going to meet gene-slammers for Sword Arm of Dragon, Megazowler, Serpent Night Dragon, Frostosaurus, Icebergdon, Uraby, Kaitoptera, Lancephorhynchus and Giant Rex and their names are Camellia Zorenstein the Sword Arm of Dragon Gene-slammer, Fira Camppenstein the Megazowler Gene-slammer, Laneyia Sorrenson the Serpent Night Dragon Gene-slammer, Lorelai Roundtree the Frostosaurus Gene-slammer, Varya Leniyakova the Icebergdon Gene-slammer, Gina Grant the Uraby Gene-slammer, Jackie Ummova the Kaitoptera Gene-slammer, Katie Hassleberry the Lancephorhynchus gene-slammer and Rita Stockholm the Giant Rex Gene-slammer. They are all Nico's friends from history and paleontology class and they have all the powers of the elements and have the amazing power to bring dinosaurs and prehistoric life back to life. They hate bullies and have helped Nico do all sorts of great things. The match-up scene is for Masane Amaha who's in Lincoln's harem, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Shiori Tsuzuki from Witchblade, and she's an old enemy of Masane Amaha. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Biker Club hangout in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only are we going to take down the army of bounty hunters that Flip hired to kidnap and kill the girls in my harem, Nico's, Lincoln's, and Clyde's and all for his wanton desire for revenge on us for stopping his scams, but we also got word that Scoots is back, but this time, we're sending that crazy, murderous, bitter old goat straight to The Black Gates for good, and this time, we're making absolutely sure that she's never ever coming back! And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for Arceus, Dialga, Palkia, and Giratina, their names are

Elizabeth Guillaume, Gene-Slammer of Arceus, the God of Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Athens, Ohio, and she was born with omnipotent powers, and she's also immensely powerful and strong and can do anything. She has all the powers of a god and she's just as powerful as all of us, and this gave her the moniker, "The Omnipotent Champion of Arceus". She's an old friend of Selene Emperyous and her sisters, and she's defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lynn's murderous wrath and she hates Lynn with a burning passion. She also has some information about a group of twelve girls who've hated Selene Emperyous and her sisters that we're really going to need to hear.

Gabrielle Chevalier, Gene-Slammer of Dialga, the Legendary Time Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Salem, Massachusetts, and she was born with a massive and superpowered mind and brain that can use 100% of her brain power times infinity and immensely powerful time powers, which gave her the moniker, "The Chrono-Strategist of Dialga". She's an old friend of Selene Emperyous and her sisters, and she's defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lori's cold-hearted wrath and she hates Lori with a burning passion. She also has some information about a group of twelve girls who've hated Selene Emperyous and her sisters that we're really going to need to hear.

Michaela Amaryllis, Gene-Slammer of Palkia, the Legendary Space Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Seattle, Washington, and she was born with immensely powerful powers over the stars and space and she has knowledge of all the planets of the solar system, along with knowledge of the many discovered and undiscovered alien planets and its inhabitants which earned her the moniker, "The Space Explorer of Palkia". She's an old friend of Selene Emperyous and her sisters, and she's defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lisa's heartless wrath and she hates Lisa with a burning passion. She also has some information about a group of twelve girls who've hated Selene Emperyous and her sisters that we're really going to need to hear.

And Danielle Azvameth, Gene-Slammer of Giratina, the Legendary Dimensional Pokemon. She's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Omaha, Nebraska, and she was born with immensely powerful powers of dimensions and creating portals, and she has powerful knowledge of dimensions which earned her the moniker, "The Deathly Dimensional Warrior of Giratina". She's an old friend of Selene Emperyous and her sisters and she's defended Lincoln from the total absolute worst of Lola's fiery demonic wrath, and she hates Lola with a burning passion. She also has some information about a group of twelve girls who've hated Selene Emperyous and her sisters that we're really going to need to hear.

Get ready for a match that will STRIKE OUT! This is for the awesome movie Everyone's Hero and we're gong to take down Lefty

Maginnis who stole Babe Ruth's base.

See you all later.

# STEEERIKE THREE! YOU'RE OUT!

This chapter is based on the 2006 movie Everyone's Hero

---

In the early morning hours at 4:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw five figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Portofino, Italy. But, they were no ordinary five figure, their were Luna the Werewolf, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Loona. Cala Mia, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Cala Maria. Frankie Bolt, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Frankie Stein. Lily Alucard, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Draculaura. and Amberfire Long, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Jinafire Long. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Loona, Cala Maria, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Jinafire Long, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: What more did you expect, bro?

Loona: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughters are at.

Cala Maria: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Portofino, Italy.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. Out on the streets in Portofino, Italy, even though it's a nice place, but not so much for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Loona, Cala Maria, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, Jinafire Long, Me, and Nico were heading to Portofino, Italy. Then, Lincoln saw a 13-years-old Werewolf/Human girl who has gray and white fur, red eyes. She has long silver hair that reaches her waist with two orange beads that tie two locks of her hair in pigtails, white sharp and pointy fangs, pointy wolf ears, sharp claws and a long bushy tail. She wears a spiked black choker, a purple sundress with a bridal hem that reaches her knees and an red puffy bow on her chest with a black coat that reaches her waist and sleeves that go over her elbows. She also wears white sandals which have two purple decorations. A tall and slender 10-feet tall 12-years-old young Siren Mermaid who has fair skin, big blue eyes with glasses, short blue hair with white streaks that in a bun, the latter in which she wears a yellow string headband that resembles a fishing net, razor sharp teeth and a snake-like tongue. She also has a sea-blue fish-like tail with round scales. She wears a short blue cape behind her back, a sleeveless white sailor shirt on top of a dark blue swimsuit with a blue fish decal in the middle of the chest and a blue skirt. A 12-years-old Frankenstein/Human Girl who has dark greyish yellow skin, long straight white hair with black streaks, stitches on her neck, arms, legs and a smaller, stitched scar on her left cheek, as well as two small bolts on her neck, and mismatching eye colors; her right being a bright green and the left a clear blue. She also has two tower-shaped conductor coil-like generators on her back. She wears cyan skull earrings, a black spotted tie, a orange and black square top with a white upper top with round short fishnet sleeves, she wears a black belt, with silver chains, and a silver lightning bolt on top. She wears metal brown gloves with her fingers showing and metal leggings with lines on them. She has on black and white ankle boots with glowing green triangle dashes in the middle. A kind, but shy, introspective, and naturally 11-years-old Vampire/Human girl who has pink skin, long pink hair with white streaks, green eyes, pointed ears and vampire fangs. She wears a large black hat with a pink ribbon around it, a pink dress with black transparent outlines, a pair of long black socks and pink ballet flats. And a young and thin tomboyish Chinese Dragon/Human girl who has golden scaly skin, abnormal long jade green and white hair tied back with yellow bangles in thick ponytails, brilliant red dragon eyes, curved dragon horns and a chinese dragon tail. She wears a red long-sleeved top with a purple collar and cuffs, a purple puffy mini-skirt with a slit on the left side and a big ribbon over it. white leggings with red colored ends at the legs, and purple and white red-strapped shoes. Lincoln saw who they are, it was Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you the Young Monster Squad?

Luna the Werewolf: Yes we are, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know girls all too well.

Then, Loona, Cala Maria, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, and Jinafire Long came out, and when Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long saw them, they was stunned.

Lily Alucard: M-Mother, is that you?

Draculaura: Yes, sweetie, it's me.

Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long ran up to Loona, Cala Maria, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, and Jinafire Long, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you girls should know, Loona, Cala Maria, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, and Jinafire Long, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia (who has the ability to shrink in human size), Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Loona, Cala Maria, Frankie Stein, Draculaura, and Jinafire Long with their daughters, and Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Later it was time for Nico's Rescue. Walking through the volcanic lands of the Cald Moonland was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Baihumon, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and fun treasure hunt.

Me: WHEW! Man it's hot here.

Qin: No kidding. But this is gonna be awesome/

Nicole: Well the next part of our quarry is going to be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Baihumon: I'm really excited for this one.

Laney: Me too.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Baihumon.

Baihumon: Anytime Nico. It's going to be a really awesome rescue for the Sovereign of the West.

Qin: This is always fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Is it a difficult job being the Sovereign of the West?

Baihumon: It is. But like my fellow Sovereign it's nothing we can't handle.

Qin: It sure is awesome that you protect the land in the Digital World from the forces of evil.

Baihumon: It sure is.

Sissi Delmas: I think it's really awesome too.

Nico: And you're a feline Digimon.

Baihumon: That's right. The White Tiger of The West.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I think it's amazing too.

Me: Same here.

Nico: It was fun getting rid of Mandible.

Me: It sure was and we didn't have to go far to get rid of him.

Laney: No we sure didn't.

Maria: I thought it was cool helping out Z and his colony.

Lana: It sure was.

Sissi: I thought it was fun too.

Maria: Now if we could get rid of Hopper the same way, that would be nice.

Me: It will be.

Eddy: I'm always up for that.

Qin: Me too! I hate Hopper.

Xenia: Same here.

Camie: Who is Hopper actually?

Me: He was a grasshopper.

I went over his history.

---

Hopper is the main antagonist of Pixar's 2nd full-length animated feature film A Bug's Life, which is a retelling of Aesop's fable The

Ant and the Grasshopper.

He is the cruel leader of a gang of grasshoppers, including a feral pet & right-hand grasshopper named Thumper, and his younger brother named Molt. He is also Flik and Princess Atta's arch-nemesis.

He was voiced by Kevin Spacey, who also played Albert Benton in Unsub, Buddy Ackerman in Swimming with Sharks, Keyser Söze in The Usual Suspects, John Doe in Se7en, Lex Luthor in Superman Returns, Clyde Northcutt in Fred Claus, Micky Rosa in 21, David Harken in the Horrible Bosses duology, Dr. Nerse in The Cleveland Show, Jonathan Irons in Call of Duty: Advanced Warfare, Frank Underwood in House of Cards, and Doc in Baby Driver. In the video game adaption and It's Tough to Be a Bug!, he was voiced by Andrew Stanton, who also voiced Emperor Zurg in the Toy Story franchise.

At the beginning of the film, Flik accidentally destroys the offering of food that the ants prepared for the grasshoppers. When they arrive, Hopper is angry to find the food all gone and scolds Princess Atta who intends to take over for the queen. Molt interrupts and talks about the time Hopper almost got eaten by a bird. Hopper pins Molt against the wall and tells Molt that he if hadn't promised their mother on her deathbed that he wouldn't kill Molt he would do so. Molt accidentally enrages Hopper more but due to his promise he instead punches another grasshopper. Hopper tells the ants that he's a "compassionate insect" and he'll give them a second chance.

Hopper brings in Thumper and nearly feeds Dot to him. Flik orders Hopper to leave Dot alone, but cowers back in fear when Hopper approaches and dares him to take Dot. Hopper tells the ants that they are forgetting their place and Hopper doubles the order of food that the ants must prepare. Hopper and his gang then fly back to the desert.

Hopper's Rant

After a while, Hopper is seen again at his hangout in the desert. Molt suggests to Hopper that they do not collect food from the ants due to them having enough food to get them through the winter as it is. As

Hopper is about to punch him for suggesting this, Molt frantically tells him that it was not his idea, causing him to direct his attention towards the two grasshoppers, Axel and Loco, that had told him to tell him this. Realizing that his underlings are unable to understand the situation, Hopper demonstrates to Axel and Loco the strength of an ant by throwing a single grain at them only for them to laugh it up due to how weak it is until he pours the entire grain reserve on them, burying them alive and presumably killing them along with one other grasshopper sitting next to them. He snaps out at them in rage that it was never about food, but "keeping the ants in line" as the ants can defeat them easily with overwhelming numbers. Hopper questions does anyone else want to stay and all the grasshoppers instantly fly with him to Ant Island.

## Rise to Power

When he is dissatisfied with the amount of offering the ants give him after a second chance, Hopper takes over Ant Island and plots to assassinate the Queen. After hearing from Dot about Hopper's villainous plot, Flik and the circus troupe return to the island and rescue the Queen, with the help of the fake bird that they made earlier in the season. Hopper had a fear of birds, revealing that he had ornithophobia. However, he soon discovers that the bird is a fake after it is set on fire by P.T. Flea, and has Thumper pulverize Flik upon realizing that it was his idea.

## Flik's Bird Brained Idea

Flik makes his heartfelt and assertive speech about how his colony is strong in numbers. Hopper swats Flik to the ground and raises his foot to squish him, but Atta intervenes. Hopper then turns to see all of the ants and the circus bugs ready to fight and bombard him. After being ditched by his own minions, Hopper is trapped in the circus cannon. Before the ants and the circus bugs are ready to launch him, however, rain came in.

Seeking revenge on Flik for humiliating him, Hopper shoots himself toward Flik and flies away with him. The circus bugs give chase to save Flik, launching Tuck and Roll onto Hopper's back in an attempt to stop him. Hopper maneuvers himself through a small hole and manages to shake off the pill bugs, but they reveal that they have removed a piece of one of his antennae. This creates enough of a distraction for Atta to swipe Flik away from him, and he pursues the two across the river.

## The End of Hopper

Flik tells Atta to stay hidden and goes out to find Hopper, only for the grasshopper to land right in front of him. He strangles Flik in an attempt to finish him off with the promise to return next season with more grasshoppers as he corners him against a bird's nest. Suddenly, the orange finch appears and notices the two bugs. Assuming that this is simply another trick, Hopper looks to Flik who confirms it and he teases the bird until she shrieks at him. As he realizes his mistake and tries to flee after dropping Flik, the bird blocks off his path, catches him, and feeds the screaming Hopper to her chicks, with a hidden Atta and Flik looking away in fear, thus foreshadowing that Hopper is a real mindless soil-shoving loser not the colony.

At the end of the movie, Tuck and Roll are shown jabbering on about their fight with Hopper while holding the still twitching piece of his antennae, which is all that is left of the villainous grasshopper, as their entertainment trophy.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about him was shocked.

Tsuyu: What a monster!

Nico: Yeah he sure was.

Laney: Yep.

Me: And he deserved to be destroyed too. Using the Ants like slaves.

Nico: A bird was involved in that.

Sissi Delmas: Yeah it was.

Camie: At least his brother is not that bad.

Laney: Thank goodness. And he is in the redemption squad.

Lana: He sure is.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Now, what are we looking for?

Nicole: You'll love this one. It's called the Sword of The Cald Volcano. Like the Sword of Arderial it's made of Red Animite and it has all the powers of the Cald.

Nico: Wow! Who is gonna get that one?

Nicole: Well since Sissi is with us she will.

Sissi: Thanks Nicole.

Nicole: You're welcome.

Me: Eddy are you feeling alright?

Eddy: I'll be alright. This curse Nico put on me is helping to keep Nega-Eddy at bay.

Me: Good.

Nico: It's good my curse is working.

Eddy: It sure is Nico.

Anna Anyapova: That is so awesome that you all know magic too.

Me: We sure do.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. We just have to get through 24 missions and it will be over.

Me: Okay.

Lana: Are we close to the sword?

Nico: It should be here somewhere.

Nicole: It's inside that volcano up there.

We went into the volcano and in the middle of an island in the middle of a lake of lava sticking into a pedestal was THE SWORD OF THE CALD VOLCANO!

Nicole: Whoa there it is!

Daring Do: It's amazing.

Xenia: It sure is.

May: Sissi, would you do the honors?

Sissi: It will be my pleasure.

She went over to the sword and grabbed the handle and then she succeeded in pulling it out! It glowed in a powerful red energy and she underwent an awesome transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a vortex of fire and she emerged forever changed! She had the body of a goddess, longer black hair and had angel wings made of pure fire!

Me: Whoa! Sissi you look awesome!

Lincoln: Wow! How do you feel?

Sissi Delmas: I feel amazing guys.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) You sure do Sissi!

Nico: You've earned that sword.

Me: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of an evolved Galvanic Mechamorph! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE UPGRADE!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Upgrade!

Xenia: This is gonna be an interesting one!

Another Ultimate Upgrade: (In a girls voice) It will be fun for me though.

Me: Libby Ruthenstein! Whoa!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yeah she is a great mechanic and can fix anything from cars, to machines and more.

Laney: That is amazing!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Upgrade.

Negative Ultimate Upgrade: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Upgrade: Just to be the best mechanic ever.

Me: You already are the best mechanic ever in my book. You can fix all sorts of things.

Applejack: You sure can.

Sunset Shimmer: And being an Evolved Galvanic Mechamorph is fitting for you too.

Another Ultimate Upgrade: That may be true but I don't like it.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Laney: I'll start us off. (ACTIVATES BANE'S RIDEWATCH)

She went She-Hulk and threw a huge rock and smashed Another Ultimate Upgrade down!

Nico: Nice one Laney!

Me: Now for me. (ACTIVATES METAL SONIC'S RIDEWATCH)

(VIDEO KILLED THE RADIO STAR BY THE BUGGLES PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I heard you on my wireless back in '52

Lying awake, intent at tuning in on you

If I was young, it didn't stop you coming through

Oh-a, oh-a

They took the credit for your second symphony

Rewritten by machine and new technology

And now I understand the problems you can see

Oh-a oh-a

I met your children

Oh-a oh-a

What did you tell them?

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Pictures came and broke your heart

Oh-a-a-a oh

And now we meet in an abandoned studio

We hear the playback and it seems so long ago
And you remember the jingles used to go
Oh-a oh-a
You were the first one
Oh-a oh-a
You are the last one
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
In my mind and in my car
We can't rewind, we've gone too far
Oh-a-aho oh
Oh-a-aho oh
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star
In my mind and in my car
We can't rewind, we've gone too far
Pictures came and broke your heart
Put the blame on VCR
You are a radio star
You are a radio star
Video killed the radio star
Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

I danced and fired waves of energy and gears and smashed her down!

Another Ultimate Upgrade: Wow! That was awesome!

Me: Thanks.

Another Ultimate Upgrade: Your voice is amazing.

Me: Lots of karaoke sessions.

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) I hope you found something to merge with.

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Let's make a show out of it!

Kaito got a Beast X Saber and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Blaster!

Brynja: Time for the power of Iceland to shine. (ACTIVATES THE YOSHI'S ISLAND GUYS RIDEWATCH)

(Bláþráður by Sigur Rós plays)

Brynja: (SINGING DIVINELY IN ICELANDIC AS ICE AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ósýnileg hún læðist aftan að

Óvarin er og ó undirbúin

Ósýnileg hún skríður aftan að

Óvarin er á fjallinu gengur

Ósýnileg hún stígur til jarðar

Ósýnileg hún rífur innan frá

Ef hann sá

Skrefunum fá

Á hnefunum blám

Og getur ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Nú missum við hakan

Og nedan kljúfum við klakan

Og núna finnum við að aleinn á ný

Og bresturs kom

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum á bakið

Á snærisendanum að þau höngum á bláþræði

Ósýnileg þau svífa ofaná

Ósýnileg þau ylja við há

Ósýnileg í snjóskafi-num

Ósýnileg með lokuð augun

Éf hann sjá

Skrifunum fá

Á hnefunum blá

Ég get ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Hlustum við á þau

Nedan klifum við á þau

Núna finnum við að aleinn á ný

Missum við takið

Núna dettum af baki

Á snærisendanum að þau höngum á bláþræði

Rafstraumur

Sigur Rós

Svefn-g-englar

Sigur Rós

Bláþræði

Bláþræði

Bláþræði

Bláþræði

Bláþræði

She danced and fired waves of ice and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Carol: Love that song! So awesome!

Maria: Seriously, are you going to merge with anything?

Another Ultimate Upgrade: There's nothing to merge with. Just rocks and molten lava.

Me: Yeah Galvanic Mechamorphs only merge with machines and stuff.

Maria: Oh right.

Girl Jordan: Lets get it on. (ACTIVATES ANGRY SUN'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS AND LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate, dominate the earth that we're living on

We can't defy the laws, cut the loss that we consummate

Around the world, we grow weaker as we exterminate

The only thing that gives, thing that brings air and life to us

Wake up one day and find what we got is so serious

We are

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The human greed and our creed is all that we have to share

Knee deep in tragical, fabrical issues everywhere

Cannot replace the one, chase the one that we used to be

It isn't how we were, why we're here, what we're meant to be

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate our faith on this earth that we're living on

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

We are, we are

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

Always on the run

She danced and fired waves of fire and sunlight and smashed her down.

May: You know what? I'll bring out something you can merge with.

She brought out a fire truck.

Another Ultimate Upgrade: A firetruck! Nice.

She merged with the firetruck and made it into a powerful and awesome Upgraded Battleship!

Nico: WHOA! NICE!

Me: That is cool!

Another Ultimate Upgrade: Yep.

She fired waves of water and it hit Nico and drenched him!

Nico: (SPITS AND COUGHS) HEY!

Maria: Here's something Albedo can merge with.

She pulled out a missile tank!

Negative Ultimate Upgrade: Wow! A missile tank! Awesome!

He merged with it and turned it into an awesome battleship!

Qin: COOL!

He fired missiles and blasted down Another Ultimate Upgrade!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Sougo: (gets out Ex Aid Ridewatch) This one is perfect here.

Rider Time! (Retro video game-themed music) Level Up! Ex-Aid!

Geiz: (gets out Cross Z Ridewatch) Because it's digital too?

Armor Time! Wake up burning! Cross-Z!

Sougo got ExAidArmor while Geiz got CrossZ Armor.

Nicole: Awesome choice! Now since we're here in Cald I have just the enemies for her to face.

She summoned the Lava Ghosts from the game Yoshi's Story and they hit Another Ultimate Upgrade and burned her all over.

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: Those are scary ones!

Baihumon: But fitting since we're in a volcano.

Varie: They sure were. Awesome job Nicole.

Nicole: Thanks mom.

Nico: (gets out Overwatch Sombra's Ridewatch) This is perfect as well.

Me: Sombra is perfect too.

Nico: It's amazing how you convinced Sombra to join the M.O.E.

Me: I was really impressed with the way she infiltrated the estate a while back and figured she would be perfect for them.

Luz: I agree there.

Me: I'll tell you how I did it after we're done here.

Nico: Okay. (ACTIVATES OVERWATCH SOMBRA'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Baihumon: Nice one!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Baihumon: My turn!

He activated Stratos's ridewatch and fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Then we heard a bunch of roars!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: What was that?

Me: I think the next gene-slammers are here!

Then 9 figures came out and we saw that they were Sword Arm of Dragon, Megazowler, Serpent Night Dragon, Frostosaurus, Icebergdon, Uraby, Kaitoptera, Lancephorhynchus and Giant Rex.

Nico: Whoa! Sword Arm of Dragon, Megazowler, Serpent Night Dragon, Frostosaurus, Icebergdon, Uraby, Kaitoptera, Lancephorhynchus and Giant Rex.

Me: Cool!

Sword Arm of Dragon: (In a girls voice) We got here just in time.

Frostosaurus: (In a girls Voice) We sure did.

Nico: (Gasp) Camellia Zorenstein, Fira Camppenstein, Laneyia Sorrenson, Lorelai Roundtree, Varya Leniyakova, Gina Grant, Jackie Ummova, Katie Hassleberry and Rita Stockholm!

They reverted back and they were all different girls. Camella had brown hair and brown and yellow clothes, Fira had blond hair and brown and yellow clothes, Laneyia had purple hair and purple clothes, Lorilai had dark blue hair and purple and blue clothes, Varya had aqua blue hair and blue clothes, Gina had black hair and purple clothes, Jackie had purple hair and purple clothes, Katie had orange hair and orange and blue clothes and Rita had red hair and red clothes.

Rita Stockholm: It's awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Same here girls.

Jackie Ummova: We got this.

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Upgrade and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went and picked up Libby. She was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and had blue overalls and a black shirt.

Libby: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Let's put the vehicles we got out back.

We did so.

Nico: There we go.

Maria gave us some water.

Me: Ahh. Needed that.

Nico: Lets head back home before we sweat some more.

We teleported and we were back in the park.

Me: Much better.

Xenia: Yeah.

Baihumon: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Jackie Ummova: We have a lot of them.

Varya Leniyakova: But we loved how we helped Nico fight a bunch of thuggish bullies in our school and made those monsters pay. They were the sons of politicians and we made them pay for their crimes by throwing them in jail.

Nicole: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Laneyia: We missed you too Nico.

Nico: Now that we're out of the volcano, let's head home.

Me: Agreed.

We went back home. We told everyone what happened and it was crazy cool and amazing.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The

Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Azulongmon heading to the Biker Club hangout in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to take down the army of bounty hunters that Flip hired to kidnap and kill the girls in my harem, Nico's, Lincoln's, and Clyde's and all for his wanton desire for revenge on us for stopping his scams, but we also got word that Scoots is back, but this time, we're sending that crazy, murderous, bitter old goat straight to The Black Gates for good, and this time, we're making absolutely sure that she's never ever coming back!

And since the word got out that Scoots has come back from Hell, the rest of the team was joining us as well, because this is absolutely the last time we'll ever have to deal with that bitter old goat.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the Biker Club in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to take down the army of bounty hunters that Flip hired to kidnap and kill the girls in my harem, Nico's, J.D.'s, and Clyde's and all for his wanton desire for revenge on us for ruining his scams.

Me: This is really going to piss that mutant cheapskate off badly, and we'll also collect the bounty on their heads.

Nico: Awesome, but there's also a reason why the rest of the team's also with us: we also got word that Scoots is back from Hell and she still wants revenge on us.

Lincoln: Yeah, when the news hit us, we weren't surprised, but this time, we're sending that crazy, murderous, bitter old goat straight to The Black Gates for good, and this time, we're going to make absolutely sure that she's never ever coming back!

Lori: That's for sure, she's caused us enough trouble for the last time. But, first, we should deal with those bounty hunters that mutant cheapskate hired to kidnap and kill the girls in your harem, Nico's, J.D.'s, and Clyde's and all for his wanton desire for revenge on us for ruining his scams.

Lincoln: Right, Lori, and thanks for joining us, Azulongmon.

Azulongmon: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Luan: And I hope that tomorrow we'll find out who threw those bowling balls and bowling pin at my boyfriend's head and caused that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy, to be released.

Lincoln: We'll make sure that whoever did this will pay for their crimes, and Nico's curse is still on Nega-Eddy, and he'll only attack on the Ambassador missions, but once the days have passed, the curse will take that mad dark side to The Black Gates for good.

We arrived at The Biker Club hangout, and when Lincoln kicked the doors in, we saw for ourselves the massive army of bounty hunters that Flip hired kidnap and kill the girls in your harem, Nico's, J.D.'s, and Clyde's and all for his wanton desire for revenge on us for ruining his scams, and they were really pissed off.

Lincoln: Alright, assholes, your days of running loose are over. Now, are you going to come quietly or does this have to get ugly?

Bounty Hunter: GET THEM!

Nico: Well, looks like this is going to get ugly.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Good, I was hoping they'd resort to using brute force.

We charged at the Bounty Hunters and we were beating them up like crazy: Lincoln fired blasts of Rainbow Super Lightning at them and all of them got electrocuted, Nico, Eli, and I fired blasts of Force Lightning and Lightning at them as well and they also got even more electrocuted, The Loud Sisters pummeled the crap out of them, The Mascots also beat them up badly, our harems also beat those thugs up badly, and when we were done, they were mangled up but they were not out.

Lincoln: Stubborn, huh? Alright, you asked for it.

Suddenly, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the massive army of bounty hunters were suddenly hypnotized.

Lincoln: Alright, now, why don't all of you head outside and get into the trucks waiting for all of you.

Bounty Hunters: (Hypnotized) Yes, Master.

The massive army of bounty hunters went outside, and waiting for them were Agent Waco and The FBI, who then cuffed the bounty hunters, loaded them up into trucks, and carted them off to jail, and when the footage was shown, Flip, who was tied up to his post, was extremely furious, he went on a hour-long rant and cursing up a storm. We heard it and we laughed.

Lincoln: Serves you right, you butt-ugly mutant cheapskate!

Me and Nico: Yeah, mess with us again, and we'll do a lot worse to you, stupid.

Eli: That was awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and I got a chance to use Despero's mind control and combine that with my vampiric hypnosis, and it really worked greatly. Now, to get after Scoots.

Lindsey Oropendola: I'm going to kill her if I see her!

Lincoln: After all the times she's tried to kill me and all of us as well, she doesn't deserve to live even a single second further.

Maria: Yeah.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls screaming for help, along with the sound of crazed and evil laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Scoots, and she's going to kill them by running them over with her scooter.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Scoots, and she's going to kill them by running them over with her scooter.

?: (Four girls' voices) That bitter old goat, let's get her!

Suddenly, we saw Arceus, Dialga, Palkia, and Giratina appear before us.

Maria: Whoa, okay, who summoned Arceus, Dialga, Palkia, and Giratina?

Lincoln: No one did, but I'd recognize those four voices from anywhere, I knew it was you, Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth, but we'll talk later, let's get rid of that old goat, Scoots, once and for all.

We rushed over, and right before Scoots could run the three girls over, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at that evil bitter old goat, and that allows the three girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Scoots, and when she saw us, she was enraged, but we were none too pleased to see her again.

Scoots: You good-for-nothing losers, if you hadn't gotten in my way, I would've finally gotten rid of every last loser in this loser town, starting with you loser Louds!

Lincoln: You don't deserve to say not another single word, Scoots. For years, you have put every last one of us through Hell with every last one of your antics, and on numerous occasions, you tried to kill me and you laughed at my pain and suffering! Do you have any fucking idea how many times I've had to go to the hospital because of you?! One too many times to count, and you have the nerve to come back after you were sent to Hell?! No, that's not going to fly for us, now, we're going to send you to somewhere infinitely worse!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental

Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Azulongmon, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, Nico's harem, and the rest of the team got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Scoots, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his harem piled on Scoots and they viciously pulverized her for all of the crap she's done to Lincoln over the years and they tore Scoots' scooter apart, and finally, Lincoln delivered the final blow by firing a Galick Gun at Scoots which exploded with incredible power and it killed her, and when her spirit appeared, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty by all those she's harmed over the years, and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Everyone: GOOD RIDDANCE, SCOOTS!

Nico: After all the trouble she's caused here in Michigan, she doesn't deserve to come back in any shape or form ever again!

Me: You got that right, what a stubborn old goat!

Lincoln: She's been nothing but trouble for so many years, and now, karma has come back in full force and put her out of her misery. (To Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth) And it's so good to see you again, Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth.

May: She's a bitter old goat who doesn't give a damn about anyone except for herself and all she does is cause trouble, Michigan is better off if she's gone forever.

Elizabeth Guillaume reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, golden yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings with gold tips on the feathers, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved golden yellow blouse, sleeveless golden yellow midriff top, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow light and elemental forces on the coattails and Arceus on the back and holstered on her back is an Arceus-themed large greatsword with Arceus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large gold Arceus heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Arceus heads and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large Arceus heads for the pommel.

Gabrielle Chevalier reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings with blue tips on the feathers, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with clocks on the coattails and Dialga on the back and holstered on her back is an Arceus-themed large greatsword with Dialga etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue Dialga heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue Dialga heads and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large Dialga heads for the pommel.

Michaela Amaryllis reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings with silver tips on the feathers and stars, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved pink blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars on the coattails and Palkia on the back and holstered on her back is a Palkia-themed large greatsword with Palkia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large silver Palkia heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large silver Palkia heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the large Palkia heads for the pommel.

And Danielle Azvameth reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings with grey tips on the feathers, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, grey pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with portals and dimensions on the coattails and Giratina on the back and holstered on her back is a

Giratina-themed large greatsword with Giratina etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large gold Giratina heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Giratina heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the large Giratina heads for the pommel.

Elizabeth Guillaume: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Gabrielle Chevalier: And it's good to see you and your sisters again, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: You too, Gabrielle.

Lincoln made three clones of himself and they went up to Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth and they hugged them, and Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their face went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you four since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elizabeth Guillaume: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new.

Michaela Amaryllis: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back of his, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so they're… !

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, this is Elizabeth Guillaume, Gene-Slammer of Arceus, the God of Pokemon. She's my Guardian Angel from Athens, Ohio, and she was born with omnipotent powers, and she's also immensely powerful and strong and can do anything. She has all the powers of a god and she's just as powerful as all of us, and this gave her the moniker, "The Omnipotent Champion of Arceus", Gabrielle Chevalier, Gene-Slammer of Dialga, the Legendary Time Pokemon, she's my Guardian Angel from Salem, Massachusetts, and she was born with a massive and superpowered mind and brain that can use 100% of her brain power times infinity and immensely powerful time powers, which gave her the moniker, "The Chrono-Strategist of Dialga", Michaela Amaryllis, Gene-Slammer of Palkia, the Legendary Space Pokemon, she's my Guardian Angel from Seattle, Washington, and she was born with immensely powerful powers over the stars and space and she has knowledge of all the planets of the solar system, along with knowledge of the many discovered and undiscovered alien planets and its inhabitants which earned her the moniker, "The Space Explorer of Palkia", and finally, Danielle Azvameth, Gene-Slammer of Giratina, the Legendary Dimensional Pokemon, she's my Guardian Angel from Omaha, Nebraska, and she was born with immensely powerful powers of dimensions and creating portals, and she has powerful knowledge of dimensions which earned her the moniker, "The Deathly Dimensional Warrior of Giratina".

Me: Wow, and they're everything Selene Emperyous and her sisters told us yesterday.

Lincoln: Yep, and as pointed out yesterday, they're old friends of Selene Emperyous and her sisters, and Elizabeth Guillaume's defended me from the total absolute worst of Lynn's murderous wrath and she hated Lynn with a burning passion, Gabrielle Chevalier's defended me from the total absolute worst of Lori's cold-hearted wrath and she hated Lori with a burning passion, Michaela Amaryllis's defended me from the absolute worst of Lisa's heartless wrath and she hated Lisa with a burning passion, and Danielle Azvameth has defended me from the absolute worst of Lola's demonic wrath and she hated Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: Wow. But, why wasn't Luan…?

Luan: I also supplied the four with information on Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and gave warnings to the girls to keep Lincoln safe from those four, and I was on their side and went against Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa knowing the risk of getting caught and facing their wrath, but I didn't want any of them to lay one more hand on Lincoln.

Eddy: She's right, I kept an eye on Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa if they tried anything, and gave some signals to warn Luan.

Nico: Kind of like a Morse code, right?

Lincoln: Something like that, Nico.

Audrey Sauron: Oh, and Eddy, I've also got something to help you out as well.

Audrey Sauron put a ring on Eddy's right pinkie finger.

Audrey Sauron: This ring will amplify Nico's curse that he put on Nega-Eddy yesterday, and trust me, whatever pain you get, it'll be inflicted on Nega-Eddy instead. After Lincoln told me of what happened yesterday on Moondancer's first Ambassador mission, I had to get to work on making that ring.

Eddy: Wow. Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Eddy.

Luan: When Lincoln told me of what he asked Audrey to do, I was really happy, and we'll be rid of that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy, for good, once Nico's curse gets rid of him.

Elizabeth Guillaume: And we also got some information to share with you: it's about a group of twelve girls who've hated Selene

Emperyous and her sisters.

We gasped.

Lincoln: This is something we really need to hear.

Selene Emperyous: Same here. (Thinking) If it's who me and my sisters think it is, we're in for a battle between Heaven and Hell.

Elizabeth Guillaume: Yeah, this is really serious. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Elizabeth, are you and the others absolutely sure?

Elizabeth Guillaume: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to them, and one by one, he hugged each of the Seraphina Sisters' waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we all saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks and their necks healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around their necks.

Elizabeth Guillaume: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you, Gabrielle, Michaela, and Danielle are part of harem and my many future wives, Elizabeth.

Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elizabeth Guillaume's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and he did the same with the rest of the girls, and they also passionately kissed, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Etna, Flonne, and Jennifer from Disgaea.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Etna, Flonne, and Jennifer from Disgaea.

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Etna: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Etna and the two other girls saw who it was that saved them from Scoots, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Etna: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his two clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Etna: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Etna, Flonne, and Jennifer with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we also got the reward money from Agent Waco for capturing Flip's massive army of bounty hunters, and we also were still hearing Flip's crazy ranting and cursing at what we did to his army of bounty hunters and we were still laughing. Lincoln, Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: We did it, now not only did we arrest Flip's army of bounty hunters, but we finally got rid of that bitter old goat, Scoots, and now, she's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Lynn: After all the trouble she's caused, she deserved every last bad thing to happen to her, and now, she's paid the price for her crimes.

Nico: Good riddance to that scooter-riding, heckling, bitter, pain in the ass.

Me: You said it.

We were still hearing Flip ranting and raving like crazy.

Lynn Sr.: Sheesh, how long is that mutant going to keep ranting like that?

Nico: Who knows, Mr. Lynn. What we just did today ruined anymore of Flip's attempts at revenge on us, and now, he's extremely pissed off like crazy.

Lincoln: Good, this is a point that we've made to that cheapskate: if he thinks he can get away with trying to get revenge on us by hurting those close to us, he's going to regret this big time.

Eli: And he's just making things a lot worse for himself.

Luna: He's already made things a lot worse for himself because of all those revelations we've heard about Flip, and as a result, he's getting beaten up like crazy and we're going to make his humiliations a lot worse, dude.

---

After we threw Flip's massive army of bounty hunters in prison and finally getting rid of Scoots once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Elizabeth Guillaume: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Danielle Azvameth: You said it, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michaela Amaryllis: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the information you got on this group of twelve girls who've hated Selene Emperyous and her sisters?

Elizabeth Guillaume: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico.

Elizabeth Guillaume took out a folder, and inside the folder are twelve photos of twelve evil-looking girls with long flowing midnight black hair, blood red eyes, and are dressed in black clothes with the symbol of The Qliphoth Tree of Death. But, we saw something that would really shock us: these twelve girls have massive black demon wings.

Nico: Whoa, these girls definitely look like trouble, especially since they also have massive black demon wings, who the heck are they?

Selene Emperyous: Oh no, twelve girls who we hoped never to see again: The Chernabog Sisters, twelve of the most evil and chaotic girls ever to cause trouble in Royal Woods, Michigan.

Lincoln: Not them again, the town still remembers what those twelve monsters have done long ago.

Me: This was way before I moved to Michigan, right?

Lincoln: Yep, that's right.

Nico: And with a last name like Chernabog, this is definitely going to mean trouble in the future. But, who are they?

Selene Emperyous: The first girl you see is the eldest of the sisters, Adrastea Chernabog, she's the leader of the Chernabog Sisters, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Adrastea is also completely insane and wants nothing more than wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Zaina Emperyous: The second girl you see is the second-born of the sisters, Drusilla Chernabog, she is Adrastea's second-in-command, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Drusilla is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Vorya Emperyous: The third girl you see is the third-born of the sisters, Lillith Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Lillith is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Sandra Emperyous: The fourth girl you see is the fourth-born of the sisters, Mara Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Mara is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Sadie Emperyous: The fifth girl you see is the fifth-born of the sisters, Jezebeth Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Jezebeth is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrienne's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Rachel Emperyous: The sixth girl you see if the middle sibling, Nocnitsa Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Nocnitsa is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Michelle Emperyous: The seventh girl you see is the first youngest of the sisters, Cruella Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Cruella is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Melanie Emperyous: The eighth girl you see is the second youngest of the sisters, Griselda Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Griselda is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Laney Emperyous: The ninth girl you see is the third youngest of the sisters, Mastema Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Mastema is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Camie Emperyous: The tenth girl you see is the fourth youngest of the sisters, Nocturne Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Nocturne is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Valentine Emperyous: The eleventh girl you see is the fifth youngest of the sisters, Callidora Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Callidora is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

Laniya Emperyous: And the twelfth girl you see is the sixth youngest of the sisters, Belinda Chernabog, she has the powers of darkness and the ability to summon demons to do her bidding. She and her sisters have caused tons of havoc by causing tons of destruction and havoc in Royal Woods and all to see the pain and suffering of innocent people before we banished them to Hell for good. Belinda is also completely insane and she's also thrown her whole support into Adrastea's evil plan to wipe out mankind and turn Earth into their hellish playground.

When the Emperyous Sisters were finished, we were really shocked.

Me: Oh man, these girls are literally the demonic servants of The Devil, and you can tell because of The Qliphoth Tree of Death on their skirts.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, while we have The Sephiroth Tree of Life on our skirts to mark us out, Adrastea and her sisters have The Qliphoth Tree of Death on their skirts, along with what you all saw in their pictures.

Lincoln: And they were born with those powers because of a Satanic ritual their parents did long ago before they were born: they called upon the dark forces of Hell and their unborn children were given the powers of darkness and the power to summon demons to cause havoc, and for years, Adrastea and her sisters have caused havoc in Royal Woods, until Selene Emperyous and her sisters defeated them and had them banished to Hell. She also put up a seal to prevent them from returning, but it looks like the seal's about to break, and they're going to return.

Nico: Oh, that's so not good. Selene, when can we expect to deal with Adrastea and her sisters when they return?

Selene Emperyous: November 6th, that's when Adrastea and her sisters are planning to return, but now that we're back, we're ready for Adrastea Chernabog and her sisters.

Lincoln: Those chaos-causing she-demons have caused enough trouble for the last time, this'll be their final rampage come November 6th.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sugarcoat, Lemon Zest, Indigo Zap, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet, Valerie (Pokemon), Mera (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Wonder Woman(DC Superhero

Girls 2015), Supergirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Batgirl(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Jessica Cruz A.K.A. Green Lantern (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Bumblebee (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Harley Quinn (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Poison Ivy(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Zatanna (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Raven (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Big Barda (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Hawkgirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015) were heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sugarcoat, Lemon Zest, Indigo Zap, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet, Valerie (Pokemon), Mera (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Wonder Woman (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Supergirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Batgirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Jessica Cruz A.K.A. Green Lantern (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Bumblebee (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Harley Quinn (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Poison Ivy (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Zatanna (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Raven (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Big Barda (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Hawkgirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015) were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that the girls all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them from another group of bounty hunters Flip hired to kidnap and kill them, because he still wanted revenge on us for what we did in ruining his scams again. Well, after Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Flip hired those thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge, Lincoln electrocuted Flip and left that mutant cursing yet again.

Lemon Zest: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our beach date, Lemon Zest. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sugarcoat, Lemon Zest, Indigo Zap, Sunny Flare, Sour

Sweet, Valerie (Pokemon), Mera (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Wonder Woman(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Supergirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Batgirl(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Jessica Cruz A.K.A. Green Lantern (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Bumblebee (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Harley Quinn (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Poison Ivy(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Zatanna (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Raven (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Big Barda (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Hawkgirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015) dived right into the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to shore and they had a game of volleyball.

Plus, Sugarcoat, Lemon Zest, Indigo Zap, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet, Valerie (Pokemon), Mera (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Wonder Woman (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Supergirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Batgirl(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Jessica Cruz A.K.A. Green Lantern (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Bumblebee (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Harley Quinn (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Poison Ivy(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Zatanna (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Raven (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Big Barda (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Hawkgirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Lemon Zest, Indigo Zap, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet, Valerie (Pokemon), Mera (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Wonder Woman(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Supergirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Batgirl(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Jessica Cruz A.K.A. Green Lantern (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Bumblebee (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Harley Quinn (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Poison Ivy(DC Superhero Girls 2015), Zatanna (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Raven (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Big Barda (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Hawkgirl (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Emerald Coast.

Sugarcoat: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Mera (DC Superhero Girls 2015): And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Flip hired to kidnap and kill us. What a moron!

Me: Yeah, he's always been a stupid cheapskate and moron, but this morning, we ruined his revenge when we arrested that massive army of bounty hunters he hired and finally got rid of Scoots for good and that caused Flip to go on a nasty rant-storm.

We still heard Flip ranting like a madman.

Nico: Yeesh, and he's still ranting like crazy, oh man, we really pissed him off big time.

Lincoln: We sure did, but like I said, that moron refuses to learn his lesson, and it's best that he's left to suffer for all eternity for his misdeeds.

* * *

At the grocery store we were doing some grocery shopping and we had LOTS Of carts full of food!

Me: Okay pizza, fries, apples, bananas, Spaghetti, eggs.

Nico: Peppers, Chicken Wings, Meat, ramen, cereals, lets see.

Maria was panicking as she was looking around the grocery store for Horsea.

Maria: Horsea? Horsea?! Where are you?! Horsea?!

William: Maria, please calm down.

Maria: I can't! Horsea's missing! I have to find her!

Me: I think I know where she went.

We went to the ice cream section.

We found her and the mascots.

Ibara: Horsea, there you are!

Horsea: Sorry to worry you. We were picking out ice cream.

We saw that the mascots cleaned out THE ENTIRE STORE OF IT!

Nico: HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: That's a lot of ice cream!

Eli: You sure you want to buy all that?

Poromon: Yep.

Nico: Okay then.

We went and paid for all the food and went back home and unloaded. Poliwag used his ice beam to freeze the ice cream to keep it cool.

Shrapnel: I forgot you can use ice beam.

Poliwag: Yeah it's awesome.

Me: Perfect and genius way to keep frozen food cold till we get home.

Nico: It sure is.

Lynn Sr.: (Offscreen) Thanks for the food guys!

Me: Anytime Mr. Lynn!

Eli: It's always fun to go shopping.

Me: Yep.

G1 Bumblebee: Maria, what ice cream will you eat?

Maria: I'm going to eat Blue Raspberry first.

G1 Bumblebee: Awesome flavor choice.

Me: Man I'll never forget the time when we had ice cream and Lola framed her sisters to get more.

Mary Knudson: Me neither. Lola has one big and awesome sweet tooth.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Carol's team will include Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow and Heimlich. Beast Boy's team will include Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, and Gypsy.

Me: Hey! It's about time Flik and his friends got included.

Flik: It sure is! I like it.

Atta: Same here! Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome guys.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Oh ja ja. Und it'll be so fun to be with you guys.

Dim: Same here.

Slim: At least I'm not going to be a sword this time.

Me: No you won't Slim. You may be a stick insect but we don't treat you like that.

Gypsy Moth: I agree.

Then Trapster, Firebrand, Man Boy, Saix, Kangor, Femme Fatale, Spot, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Reverse Flash, Blob, Supreme King Jaden, Count Marzo, Star Creature, Heatstroke, Golden Gut, Evil Butane Man, and Rock appeared.

Trapster: Can me, Firebrand, Man Boy, Saix, Kangor, Femme Fetale, Spot, INSTIGATOR, Trap Jaw, and Living Laser go with you guys?

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: Me, Reverse Flash, Blob, Supreme King Jaden, Count Marzo, Star Creature, Heatstroke, Golden Gut, Evil Butane Man, and Rock will go as well.

Nico: Yes you all can go with. And you guys will love this mission especially you and Rainbow Dash, Lynn. We're going to meet Yankee Irving and the legendary Babe Ruth in the 2006 movie Everyone's Hero as well as take down Lefty Maginnis and Cross.

Lynn: Awesome!

Lynn Jr.: Love that movie!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah! That is awesome! And I love anything about sports.

Me: We know you do R.D.

Nico: We're going to watch the movie and then we're going to head out.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In 1932 New York City during the Great Depression, Yankee Irving is a 10-year-old baseball fan whose father Stanley works as a custodian at Yankee Stadium. While the two are on the premises, a thief disguised as a security guard steals Babe Ruth's famous bat Darlin'. Stanley is falsely blamed and is temporarily dismissed until

Darlin' can be found. Stanley blames Yankee for being alone in the locker room and setting him up. And Stanley accuses him by grounding him and sending him to his room. But the real thief is Lefty Maginnis, a cheating pitcher for the Chicago Cubs. Maginnis works for the Cubs' general manager Napoleon Cross, who desires to see the Cubs defeat the New York Yankees during the 1932 World Series.

Determined to reclaim the bat and save his family from being evicted and being out on the streets, Yankee journeys to Chicago where the next World Series game will be held. After putting the bat back on the train, Yankee decides to return it to Babe Ruth and thereby clear his father's name and save his job. Darlin' and her counterpart Screwie, a baseball, gain the ability to speak and telling him that he is just a kid and the real world and playing baseball (with his punishment standing) would let his punishment be in danger. Unbeknownst to Yankee, Maginnis attempts to steal the bat from Yankee during a wild chase. Yankee meets others who help him in his quest such as hobos Andy, Louis and Jack, a girl named Marti Brewster, her baseball pitcher father Lonnie Brewster, who helps him drive to the city by teaching Yankee to set his feet right, and Babe Ruth. Maginnis steals Darlin and gives her to Cross, who kidnaps Yankee. During the game, Cross manipulates Yankee inside the office and reveals his plans to him.

A series of improbable coincidences allows Yankee himself to play for the Yankees. After Yankee escapes the office and evades several security guards, Cross tries to talk Babe out of accepting the victory, saying that Yankee is too young to be a counting player after he was trying to return Darlin' to the latter. Despite this, Yankee has shown confidence in beating the Cubs and manages to hit Screwie after two strikes. While the numerous Cubs players tried to strike Yankee out, he dodges and trips them. Maginnis tries to make his last attempts to strike him out, but Yankee manages to outsmart him by jumping over him (as payback for getting both him and Stanley in trouble) and landing on home plate, scoring a run. This restores the morale of the Yankees, who score seven more runs to take the lead and win the World Series.

The revelation of Darlin's theft leads to the arrest of Cross, who says that he was a fan that cheated. When his involvement as an accomplice and as a cheater is also revealed, Maginnis is kicked off the team and is also arrested. Stanley's name is cleared and officially reinstated as the stadium's custodian. Yankee, his parents and his new baseball friends, Screwie and Darlin, celebrate the Yankees' World Series win in a victory parade where he becomes an official player while Cross is handing out the Babe Ruth bobbleheads with Maginnis sweeping the streets as part of their work release. Yankee happily plays catch with Screwie and the hobos' dog.

---

When it was done we were cheering wildly!

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Me: Moral of that movie: Cheaters Never Prosper!

Nico: No they don't!

Camie: What is the history of Cross and Maginnis?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his and Cross's histories.

---

**Napoleon Cross** is the main antagonist of the 2006 animated film *Everyone's Hero* .

He is the owner and the general manager of the Chicago Cubs baseball team who plans on making them finally win so that he would sabotage famed baseball player Babe Ruth of the New York Yankees baseball team from the 1932 World Series, to earn the recognition he so deserves to himself. He's also of the arch-enemies of Yankee Irving.

He was voiced by the late Robin Williams.

In the movie that is set in the 1930's, Napoleon Cross is first seen watching with his henchman, Chicago Cubs player Lefty Maginnis, a documentary about the legendary baseball player Babe Ruth from the New York Yankees (in which he has a small part on it), as he greatly envies the latter's immense success in the world of baseball. Ambitious about his desire to earn the same amount of recognition from the 1932 World Series, Cross assumes that Babe's baseball bat, named Darlin, was causing the Cubs their relentless losses, and plans on keeping her away from the renowned baseball player by ordering Lefty to steal it, as he threatens his own henchman about removing him from the Cubs if he fails.

After Darlin was eventually stolen by Lefty, who was taking her with him to Chicago via the Grand Central Terminal in New York City, Yankee Irving (the film's protagonist) successfully infiltrates Cross' plan initially by retrieving her from the infamous baseball player in order for his father to be rehired to the Yankee Stadium again, since the latter and his own son were indirectly involved in the theft of the bat. As Yankee eventually stepped down from the train by a nearby train stop, Lefty also arrived, as well, and entered that same train shop to inform Cross, who was carelessly playing the merchandise about Babe Ruth, regarding the bat he stole. Cross then informs Lefty about the "compensation" the latter would get after the bat is eventually given to the former.

Although Yankee took Darlin from Lefty, Cross' plan is succeeding when it was reported that Babe Ruth is losing for his team by getting subsequent strikes from his failed swings as the batter since Darlin is not with him, causing the New York Yankees to be overtaken by the Chicago Cubs during the game, which upsets Yankee himself. Though, with the help of a couple of homeless men, this didn't hinder him from returning to New York City to return the bat to the Yankee Stadium, but he later decides to actually go to Chicago since Babe Ruth was currently at that city for Yankee to return Darlin to him.

Unfortunately for the young boy, Lefty retook Darlin and succeeds in giving her to Cross while in the henchman's car, thus continuing the succession of the latter's plans on sabotaging Ruth and making the Cubs earn their win against the Yankees. Yankee himself tried to retrieve the bat again by fighting it from Cross, but he is abruptly pulled inside the vehicle instead, capturing him in the process and sending him back to New York to the Yankee Stadium by the scheming Cubs duo. While inside a Yankee Stadium room, Cross taunts Yankee about Babe's huge losses during the game, as the boy failed to return Darlin to the baseball player. Cross then leaves Yankee inside the room with the door locked so that he himself would watch the Yankees, especially team member Babe Ruth, eventually lose to the Cubs.

Once Yankee escapes the room (which is noticed by Cross) with the help of Screwie the baseball and finally returns Darlin to Babe, Cross then shows up and deliberately interrupts the moment, demanding to the umpire that the game must end immediately because the Yankees are about to lose to the Cubs anyway, but Babe already knows the truth about the loss of Darlin from him. However, Cross tries to hide it by saying that what Babe said is "absurd", and insists that the Yankees must forfeit since he states that it's a penalty for baseball players to make false claims to someone regarding baseball itself, so the umpire makes a deal to the team by having them choose a batter for them, or they actually forfeit the game.

As the baseball team eventually picked Yankee as their batter through Babe's decision, Cross was shocked, but also mocks the team for picking a young boy who has little baseball experience while also making fun of the boy for himself with some of the spectators as well. Nonetheless, although Yankee was initially nervous about trying to swing on the first two tries, Cross was then proven wrong with few spectators when Yankee, because his parents including Marti Brewster where there to motivate him, actually swing Darlin and surprisingly hit Screwie with much confidence, which surprises everyone and shocks Cross, Lefty and Cubs. With that, Yankee makes a run around the field bases while the Cubs catcher and the fielders attempts to catch Screwie, but they end up colliding and knocking one of them unconscious before the Cubs right-fielder throws Screwie at the Cubs second base with Yankee passes him. The Cubs second base player chases Yankee and tries to strike him, but he ended up getting tripped by him after he manages to reach third base before being pelted and knocked himself out unconscious from Screwie, which also makes Cross feel greatly nervous about the Cubs losing towards Yankee. After Yankee eventually reached the final base with avoiding Lefty (who was holding Screwie to strike him out) by literally jumping on top of him, he successfully lands on the home plate for the New York Yankees finally beat the Chicago Cubs and win the championship, which causes the spectators, his parents, Marti and Rosetta Brewster, Babe Ruth and the New York Yankees, Lonnie Brewster and his teams, the hobos and his sandlot friends cheers at Yankee in victory. The Chicago Cubs are distressed at their defeat and a horrified Cross have a meltdown by childishly throwing a tantrum in chagrin, since his chances of getting massive recognition was now ruined. Cross then rips some of his hairs and questions himself about it crazily.

During the aftermath of the game, Cross is eventually arrested, along with his partner-in-crime Lefty who he crazily kicks him in the groin, for the organized theft of Babe's bat Darlin. As a presumably additional punishment, Cross is forced to carry a box of Babe Ruth bobblehead dolls to sell it, which he is not satisfied and went into mental breakdown with Lefty cleans the street as part of their work release at the parade of the New York Yankees victory.

**Lefty Maginnis** is the secondary antagonist of the 2006 animated film Everyone's Hero.

He was a player of the Chicago Cubs and Napoleon Cross' own personal henchman who contributed to sabotaging the New York Yankees by stealing Babe Ruth's own bat, Darlin, under his own boss' orders.

He was portrayed by William H. Macy, who also portrayed Jerry Lundegaard in Fargo and Edmond Burke in the 2005 film adaptation of Edmond.

In the movie that is set in the 1930's with Napoleon Cross is first seen watching Lefty, a Chicago Cubs player with documentary about the legendary baseball player Babe Ruth from the New York Yankees (in which he has a small part on it), as he greatly envies the latter's immense success in the world of baseball. Ambitious about his desire to earn the same amount of recognition from the

1932 World Series, Cross assumes that Babe's baseball bat, named Darlin, was causing the Cubs their relentless losses, and plans on keeping her away from the renowned baseball player by ordering Lefty to steal it, as he threatens his own henchman about removing him from the Cubs if he fails.

After Darlin was eventually stolen by Lefty who was taking her with him to Chicago via the Grand Central Terminal in New York City, Yankee Irving (the film's protagonist) successfully infiltrates Cross' plan initially by retrieving her from the infamous baseball player in order for his father to be rehired to the Yankee Stadium again since the latter and his own son were indirectly involved in the theft of the bat. After Yankee and Screwie retrieves Darlin in the case, Lefty spot it this and give chase throughout several trains as he attempts to steal back the bat again. Yankee manages to yank it off where Lefty loses his balances and holds on the both trains until he gets struck by the train's signal, knocking him unconscious.

After Yankee was stepped out of the train and slept in the train station, Lefty arrived and entered that same train station to inform Cross, who was carelessly playing the merchandise about Babe Ruth, regarding the bat he stole. When Cross then informs Lefty about the "compensation" the latter would get after the bat is eventually given to the former before Yankee escapes the train station and Lefty chase him once again on the train cart. Naturally, Lefty is horrified to watch a another passenger train coming towards him after Yankee dodges while Lefty tries to drive away before getting hit by it.

Although Yankee took Darlin from Lefty, Cross' plan is succeeding when it was reported that Babe Ruth is losing for his team by getting subsequent strikes from his failed swings as the batter since Darlin is not with him, causing the New York Yankees to be overtaken by the Chicago Cubs during the game, which upsets Yankee himself. Though, with the help of a couple of homeless men, this didn't hinder him from returning to New York City to return the bat to the Yankee Stadium, but he later decides to actually go to Chicago since Babe Ruth was currently at that city for Yankee to return Darlin to him. The next day with Yankee stopping a small town and meeting Marti Brewster after she helps him fought against the two bullies named Arnold and Tubby that tried to steal Screwie by throwing apples and dodging them, Lefty regains conscious and arrives to the small town with a severely damaged train cart before he ask the two bullies about Yankee, which they've point out his location and he drives off before Tubby throws one apple at him that makes Lefty squeal in pain, much to both Arnold and Tubby's amusement.

During at the Brewsters' residence, Lefty tried to trick Rosetta Brewster, mother of Marti, that he's Stanley Irving in order to get Darlin back for Yankee, but he quickly recognizes him and runs up the stairs before Lefty chases him again and rudely shoves Marti, who then retaliates by tripping him to prevent him from chasing Yankee, but he continues to run after him again. Yankee escapes through the window and coming down on clothlines safely while Lefty tried follow him until an angry Rosetta smacks Lefty and threatens to call the police on him for his actions against Yankee and harming her daughter before he closes the window and continues his chase before he topples off the roof and clothlines. Recovering quickly, Lefty tried to run after Yankee, but Marti trips him with water hose, much to his anger. Soon, Lefty chases and manages to grab Darlin where he attempts to steal the bat again and demands to give it back, but Yankee refuses since it belongs to Babe Ruth (which Screwie agrees to Yankee). During the struggle, Lefty rants that he stole Darlin which Yankee replies that Stanley would get his custodian position back after returning the bat to Babe Ruth, as Lefty gloats about his position and being a best cubs pitcher and insults Stanley's job. Furious, Yankee releases Darlin that she brutally batters Lefty on his face, making him subconscious before Marti tosses an apple on his head that knocks him to the ground with Screwie finishes by bashing him on the back of his head and knocking unconscious. With that, Marti advises Yankee to find her father, Lonnie Brewster, before bidding him farewell and he thanks her in return for helping him as he leave the town.

Several days of Yankee's journey, Lefty contacts Napoleon again in the raining night about the losing Darlin after his boss gloats about his plans succeeding once again until he threatens Lefty that if he doesn't get Darlin before the championship, then he'll fired him from the team, leading Lefty to complain and smacking the phone against the booth since he thinks it broken as he hang up supposedly and insults Napoleon, unaware that was left in contact and tried to hang up again before accidentally broke the phone toll right before the lighting strucks, shocking him instantly.

Unfortunately for the young boy after meeting Lonnie and his team that giving him a ride with them on their bus and arriving to Chicago at the hotel to return Darlin to Babe Ruth at the VIP dining room party, Lefty switches Darlin with a Breadstick to retook the bat when Yankee is about to return Darlin to him, but Screwie witness this and tried to save her from him, but to no avail. Yankee helps Screwie and chases Lefty at the back door as he succeeds in giving her to Cross while in his car, thus continuing the succession of Napoleon's plans on sabotaging Ruth and making the Cubs earn their win against the Yankees.

In the meantime, Yankee himself tried to retrieve the bat again by fighting it from Cross, but he is abruptly pulled inside the vehicle instead, capturing him in the process and sending him back to the Cubs Stadium by the scheming Cubs duo. While inside a Cubs Stadium office room, Lefty watches Yankee from the window and mocks him with a mischievous smile with Cross taunts Yankee about Babe's huge losses during the game, as the boy failed to return Darlin to the baseball player. After Cross then leaves Yankee inside the room with the door locked so that he would watch the Yankees, especially team member Babe Ruth, eventually lose to the Cubs.

After Yankee escapes the office (which is noticed by Cross) with the help of Screwie the baseball and finally returns Darlin to Babe, Cross then shows up and deliberately interrupts the moment, demanding to the umpire that the game must end immediately because the Yankees are about to lose to the Cubs anyway, but Babe already knows the truth about the loss of Darlin from him. However, Cross tried to hide it by saying that what Babe said is "absurd", and insists that the Yankees must forfeit since he states that it's a penalty for baseball players to make false claims to someone regarding baseball itself, so the umpire makes a deal to the team by having them choose a batter for them, or they actually forfeit the game.

As the baseball team eventually picked Yankee as their batter through Babe's decision, Cross was shocked, but also mocks the team for picking a young boy who has little baseball experience while also making fun of the boy himself with some of the spectators including Lefty as well. Nonetheless, although Yankee was initially nervous about trying to swing on the first two tries with Lefty using Screwie and puts his own snots on it, Lefty was then proven wrong with Cross and few spectators when Yankee, because his parents including Marti Brewster where there to motivate him, actually swing Darlin and surprisingly hit Screwie with much confidence at the last strike before makes a run around the field bases while trying to avoid being stopped by the Cubs holding Screwie as they all ended up getting tripped and pelted in process, and also making Cross felt greatly nervous about the Cubs losing towards Yankee again. After Yankee eventually reached the final base, Lefty make his last attempts to spitefully strike Yankee out with Screwie, but he ends up being trampled and humiliated by him as Yankee literally jumps on top of Lefty and successfully lands on the home plate for the New York Yankees to finally beat the Chicago Cubs with the spectators, his parents, Marti and Rosetta Brewster, Babe Ruth, New York Yankees, Lonnie Brewster and his team, the hobos and his sandlot friends cheers at Yankee in victory. The Chicago Cubs are upset at their defeat with a horrified Cross throwing a tantrum since his chances of getting massive recognition having now been ruined. During the aftermath of the game with Cross' arrest, Lefty is also arrested for the organized theft of Babe's bat Darlin, where Cross crazily kicks him in the groin in process while they're being hauled away, and he was also banished from the Cubs permanently.

As a presumably additional punishment, Lefty is seen to clean the street with Napoleon forced to sell the Bobbleheads of Babe Ruth as part of their work release (who isn't satisfied) at the parade of the New York Yankees victory.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Lynn: THAT PATHETIC DISGRACE!

Nico: YEAH NO KIDDING!

Rainbow Dash: Maginnis and Cross are both an absolute disgrace to the worlds of sports!

Ish: As an athlete myself I would never cheat!

Lynn Jr.: Same here!

Indigo Zap: Neither would the Shadowbolts! Also Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Number 9: Dyson Sphere next.

Me: Wow! The Number for the Hypothetical Megastructure next.

Nicole: That was a big one. And that has always been very intriguing to me.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Shiori Tsuzuki from Witchblade and an old enemy of Masane Amaha, and she's coming to kill Masane once again and take the Witchblade. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Masane, you're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal that we sensed belongs to your old enemy, Shiori Tsuzuki, and she's coming to kill you again and take the Witchblade.

Masane 2 gasped, along with Lori and Rihoko.

Lori: Oh, this is literally not good, Shiori is one of the most sadistic and depraved people that Masane has ever had the displeasure of knowing.

Masane Amaha 2: That's right, Lori, she's always tried to kill me and take the Witchblade, and she's really depraved and sadistic. She needs to be stopped once and for all.

Lincoln: And that's what we're both going to do, Masane. But, first.

Lincoln fired a beam of magic and it went into Masane 2's bracelet and purified it.

Masane Amaha: Just like what you did to me, J.D., and I can't believe that there's another me here, but the only way to tell she's in Lincoln's harem is what's around her neck.

Me: Yep, and he's also the father of Masane 2's Rihoko, and he's really an awesome father.

Lori: He literally is, and you're now in J.D.'s harem when we met you in our world, along with our world's Rihoko and she's now going to be raised by J.D.

Masane Amaha: That's right, Lori. But, this way, it'll avoid some confusion.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, guys, let's go, we're going to get back Babe Ruth's bat.

Lincoln: And bring down that good-for-nothing thief, Lefty Maginnis, and once he's brought down, you're next, Shiori Tsuzuki, and you are not laying one single hand on Masane ever again, you evil, depraved, sadistic monster! I'll see to it that your plans to take the Witchblade and kill Masane are brought to an end, together with your life! (Deep Sapphire Blue Eyes turn Red)

Masane Amaha 2: He's really serious about ending Shiori.

Lori: He's not going to let anyone hurt any of his future wives, Masane, and Shiori's really crossed one line too many times, so she needs to go. But, she won't go down that easily, she'll also turn into her Cloneblade form if she gets pushed too far.

Lincoln: That's what I'm hoping for, Lori, in her Cloneblade form, she'll have little to no control over her impulses, and driven only by bloodlust.

Masane and Masane 2: Which'll make her easily open to attack!

Me: And if pushed past her limits, you know what happens.

Nico: This we got to see. Alright, gang, let's get going.

Blob: Anything else we need to know.

Maria: There's a talking bat.

Me: And a Talking Baseball.

Man Boy: Alright then.

Maria: But it will be an awesome honor to meet the legendary Babe Ruth.

Nico: It sure will. Lets head out.

We were off.

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK, 1932 - THE WORLD SERIES AT YANKEE STADIUM

---

We arrived in New York City in 1932.

Nico: Here we are..

Me: New York City, 1932. And during one of the worst Economic disasters of all time: The Great Depression.

Nico: I know. Awful time back then.

Mushi: I hope we meet Christy Mathewson too!

Me: Christy Mathewson died 7 years ago from this time.

Mushi: Oh. Never mind then.

Nico: Sad time back then.

Me: Yeah. Hey look.

We saw that the World Series was on and we saw Yankee Irving up at bat.

Me: There he is.

Nico: Wow. This is so cool.

Eli: Yep.

Then…

KRACK!

He hit a 90 mile per hour pitch and it went REALLY FAR and then I caught the ball!

HOME RUN!

Nico: AWESOME CATCH!

Eli: YEAH!

Yankee Irving did a home run!

Me: Nice one!

Eli: At least it's not Screwie.

Brimstone: Let's finish watching the game first.

Me: Good idea.

We watched the game and the Yankees won! Thanks to Yankee Irving! Score was 9 to nothing New York!

Me: YEAH!

Normally I would be a Rockies fan but the Rockies weren't made an official team until 1991.

INSTIGATOR: That was a nice game!

Golden Gut: Let us congratulate him!

Nico: Good idea.

We went and did so.

Me: Wow! You guys were awesome!

Yankee Irving: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's truly an honor!

Me: Same to you Yankee.

Babe Ruth: You guys are heroes all over time and space and it's an honor.

Me: Same to you Babe and it's truly an honor to meet one of the most legendary players of baseball.

Nico: Yeah you are the greatest.

Babe Ruth: Thanks guys.

Yagura: Can we see your bat?

Yankee Irving: Sure.

We met Darlin.

Darlin: Awesome to meet you all.

Me: Same to you Darlin.

Screwie: Don't forget me. It's awesome to meet you all.

Camie: Same here Screwie.

Living Laser: Many of us are actually sports fans.

Rock: Including both Lynns

Lynn: That's right.

Me: Same with Rainbow Dash here.

Rainbow Dash: I like all sports and it's so awesome.

Nico: It sure is. I'm a tennis lover myself.

Me: I a big time dodgeball star. But I like many sports.

Lori: Golf mostly for me.

Lynn: Yeah. I like all the sports.

Ish: Football myself.

Babe Ruth: Cool. You guys are all very athletic.

Qin: Yeah we sure are.

Tricloid: Well, not ALL of us.

Nico: Yeah. But it's cool.

Babe Ruth: But you guys are still great athletes in many sports and all that.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: And some of us know how to win with grace and honor. Unlike some people you know. Like Cross and Maginnis.

Yankee Irving: That is true.

Evil Butane Man: Lefty's left handed.

Trap Jaw: That proves the guy's rotten.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: But if it's a fight he and Cross wants then we'll give him one.

Xenia: And it will really hurt.

Amity Blight: Big time. He will rue the day he disgraced the good name of sports.

Luz: That's for sure.

Turbo Man: I can always use my speed to spy on them.

Nico: You do that Turbo Man.

Turbo Man: Okay.

ZOOM!

He went to spy on them.

Lynn: When I lost a game the one thing I always hated was losing and whenever I would lose a game I would always explode with anger and rage and it was not a good thing. But now I know that I have to accept that you can't win them all.

Rainbow Dash: I know that feeling too.

Me: Yeah. Even though Team Loud Phoenix Storm is the most powerful force in the universe there are some things we can't win like board games and sports primarily.

Spot: Sure, there have been some battles we've lost.

Heatstroke: But those push us to learn from our mistakes.

Nico: That's right.

Eli: Yeah.

Qin: But we still always come out on top.

Camie: Yeah.

Aylene C.: Yeah that is for sure.

Babe Ruth: That is good dignity right there.

Yankee Irving: Yeah.

Marah: (to Nico) Now we understand why most people use their right hands.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Me: Most of us are right handed.

Nico: He's right on that and only a few of us can use both hands.

Lola: That's true.

Camie: Yeah.

Tsuyu: Using both hands is rare.

Femme Fatale: Most people who use left hands are often evil mirror images.

Star Creature: Or are simply scumbags.

Me: Well not entirely. Look at Chuckie Finster. He is left handed and he's not a rotten person.

Nico: He's right on that.

Femme Fatale: True.

Carly Atlas: But he is awesome at what he does.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah.

Xion: And Strike Man here actually is a robotic talking baseball.

Strike Man: She's right on that.

Babe Ruth: Awesome!

Yankee Irving: I agree there.

Me: Yeah and he is really good at Baseball too.

Screwie: Awesome too.

Lane Loud: Yeah.

Saix: I think it's time to meet up with Turbo Man.

Supreme King Jaden: (to Bonnie and Fi) I really do hope you two go with Moondancer tomorrow.

Bonnie Terrez: Oh we plan to.

Fi: This is gonna be so awesome.

Bonnie Terrez: And we're perfect for the mission because we battle ghosts and all that.

Qin: You sure do.

Turbo Man then came back.

Turbo Man: Cross and Maginnis are on their way. They are mondo mad.

Yankee Irving: Oh man.

Nico: Lets get ready for them.

Saix: I think it's time to meet up with Turbo Man.

Supreme King Jaden: (to Bonnie and Fi) I really do hope you two go with Moondancer tomorrow.

Bonnie Terrez: Oh we plan to.

Fi: This is gonna be so awesome.

Bonnie Terrez: And we're perfect for the mission because we battle ghosts and all that.

Qin: You sure do.

Turbo Man then came back.

Turbo Man: Cross and Maginnis are on their way. They are mondo mad.

Yankee Irving: Oh man.

Nico: Lets get ready for them.

We hid and and then we saw 2 figures come in and they were CROSS AND MAGINNUS!

Nico: There they are.

Brawl: Entrance time! (turns into Tank form and fires at wall)

He formed a wall of fire that blocked the walls of the stadium.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

Cross and Maginnus were enraged and then a vortex appeared and it had all the powers of the elements swirling in it and then it converged at the top and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Maginnus and Cross!

Qin: Sorry to inform you but NO BAD SPORTS ALLOWED!

Reverse Flash: Time to leave you two in the dust!

Firebrand: Strike Man, you can go first.

Strike Man: Gladly!

He threw a ball and Yankee hit it.

KRACK!

It went at Maginnus and then…

SMASH!

It hit him right in his head!

Nico: OOH! That is gonna hurt!

Luz: NICE!

Amity Blight: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was!

Laney: Right in the kisser!

Me: Here's something funny I learned. Time to get my buns in shape!

I put my butt in Cross's face!

Me: AND A 1 AND A 2! AND A 1 AND A 2!

POW POW POW POW POW POW POW!

I used the butt puncher exercise move that Heffer watched!

Then Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Touch & Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Dark Phoenix, Esdeath, Space Kook, Mudslide, Bulldozer Org, Crud, Spatula Girl, Country Boy, Darcy, and Mandragora appeared.

Nico: Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Touch & Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Dark Phoenix, Esdeath, Space Kook, Mudslide, Bulldozer Org, Crud, Spatula Girl, Country Boy, Darcy, and Mandragora.

Heat Wave: (To Maria) Were you really worried about Horsea?

Maria: Of course I was! I thought something bad happened to her!

Stinky Butt: That's understandable.

Mr. Go: But she can handle herself.

Nico: Yeah.

Po Kong: (to Nico) We heard you found another treasure.

Nico: We sure did.

Titanium Toenail: What was it?

Nico: The Sword of The Cald Volcano.

Me: Yeah Sissi got that one.

Laney: Yep.

?: That is cool.

Then a figure came out and it was Sunakake Babaa from episode 34 of Kakuranger!

---

She used her sand to poison people's food, making anything they try to eat turn into sand. Saizou tricked her into revealing where she kept the urn that held her sand (in-between her breasts) and then destroyed it with the Square Formation slash. Though her scheme was defeated, she managed to enlarge herself, but Babaa was finally finished off for good by Kakure Daishogun's Tekken God Finish.

Sunakake Babaa reappeared, along with all the other defeated Yokai, within the Seal Door after their master Daimaou was finally contained there by the Kakurangers. Reeling that they were now powerless in captivity, the Yokai all vowed that they would one day be reborn and regain their power, cursing humanity.

---

Eli: Sunakake Babaa! I remember you! You used your sand to poison people's food so they would turn to sand!

Sunakake Babaa: Good memory Eli.

Me: He knows his stuff.

Sunakake Babaa: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. It would've been very interesting.

Nico: It sure would!

Me: Yeah what a ripoff.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

## Taranee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hibiki Riders, Ratchet and Zilius Zox VS Heat Wave - Nico's rescue and finding the Sword of Cald Fire

Heat Wave was first.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Nico's rescue involved finding the Sword of Cald Fire. Who got it?

Taranee: Sissi did and she is perfect for the sword too.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure is.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree too.

Sunburn: Yeah it's really cool for Sissi. And she has awesome fire angel wings too.

Hitoshi: I agree there too.

Heat Wave: That is cool. Lets do it!

Taranee summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Fenghuang and it formed into a Phoenix Sword. It was called the FENGHUANG FIRESTORM SWORD! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Loki Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Woody Woodpecker, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt - Battling Another Ultimate Upgrade

---

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico, Baihumon, and the others did good battling Another Ultimate Upgrade. Did she merge with anything?

Loki: No there hardly wasn't anything to merge with because of it being a volcanic area.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome though.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool though.

Whirlwind: Yeah I think it's neat too.

Woody Woodpecker: I agree there too.

Stinky Butt: Same here. Lets do it!

Loki summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Harpie Girl and it formed into THE HARPIE SWORD OF FLYING WIND! They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Timmy, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch: (to Tyler) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Biker Club hangout. How was it?

Tyler: It was awesome and cool! We also took down Scoots and sent her to the Black Gates.

Mr. Go: Good riddance! That grouch goat is a monster.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there too.

Featherweight: Yeah she deserved to be destroyed.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Timmy: Yeah no kidding.

Cosmo: (Picks his nose with his foot) I love Scoots.

CLANG!

Wanda hit him on the head with an anvil.

Wanda: Shut up Cosmo you dunderhead!

Poof: But at least she is got.

Mr. Touch: At least she is gone for good. She caused a lot of problems from day 1. Lets do it!

Tyler summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Thought Ruler Archfiend and it formed into THOUGHT RULER SWORD OF THE MIND! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nora Valkyrie, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aang, Katara, Zuko, Toph, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Meeting gene-slammers for Arceus, Dialga, Palkia and Giratina for

Lincoln

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Arceus, Dialga, Palkia and Giratina on Lincoln's side. What are their names?

Nora: Their names are Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis and Danielle Azvameth.

Applejack: They are really amazing and powerful and they are amazing guardian angels.

Apple Bloom: They sure are. And their story was actually a warning to tell us to be prepared for the coming of the Chernabog sisters.

Po Kong: Whoa man! I've heard legends about them! They are bad news to the core!

Flashwing: They sure are cool.

Aang: We all think so.

Katara: I agree too.

Zuko: Yeah they have amazing skills.

Toph: I'll say.

Po Kong: They are neat. Lets do it!

Nora summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with Monstrous Bird and it formed into a powerful wind scythe. It was called THE BIRD SCYTHE OF THE MOUNTAIN BIRD! They fired waves of wind, earth, rock, boulders, crystal, apples and elements and smashed her down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Captain America, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium

Toenail - The mascots buying ice cream

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) The mascots bought ice cream for everyone. What did they get you?

Chazz: They got all our favorite flavors. Mine is Cinnamon. I have always been a big cinnamon lover.

Starlight Glimmer: I love Pistachio. Ever since I came to the human world the first time I've always loved pistachio flavor.

Cozy Glow: I love strawberry.

Hex: We all got really good flavors.

Captain America: We sure did.

Titanium Toenail: Awesome. Lets do it!

Chazz summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Chthonian Soldier and it formed into a deadly hell sword. It was called THE HELLFLAME SWORD OF DOOM! They fired waves of bones, lightning, magic, stars and fire and smashed him down.

---

Aquaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ilana, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - The Mascots bought every flavor of ice cream there is

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) The Mascots bought every flavor of ice cream there is. How did they even afford it?!

Aquaman: The mascots job and allowance.

Rarity: It's true. The Mascots get an allowance from Nico and it's awesome.

Sweetie Belle: I think it's awesome too.

Gill Grunt: It sure is awesome.

Ilana: It sure is.

Melter: Glad they can have awesome ice cream. Lets do it!

Aquaman summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Airorca and it formed into the THE FLIGHT WHALE SCYTHE! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Carter Grayson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Woody, Buzz, Jessie, Rex, Turbo Man and Pharaoh Man VS Toyman - Yankee Irving is an awesome kid

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) Yankee Irving is an awesome kid. And a fan of baseball.

Carter: Yeah he is a great fan of baseball. And he's a big hero in the World Series too.

Twilight Sparkle: He has a lot of talent in baseball too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah he sure does.

Spyro: Just like his hero Babe Ruth himself.

Woody: Babe Ruth is an awesome legend of baseball.

Buzz: I agree there too.

Jessie: He sure is.

Rex: Yeah he sure is.

Toyman: I agree there. Lets do it!

Carter summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Rescue Cat and it formed into THE CAT RESCUE BLASTER! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Leon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Bobobo-Bo-Bo-Bobo, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Lefty stole Babe Ruth's Base and Bat!

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Lefty stole Babe Ruth's Base and Bat! And then he got Yankee in trouble!

Leon: Yeah no kidding there! But when we're finished with them they will be the ones in REAL trouble.

Fluttershy: I agree there too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah and Cross and Lefty are trying to cheat!

Stealth Elf: Cheaters never prosper!

Bobobo: I agree there too.

Artie Ziff: I agree too. Lets do it!

Leon summoned Forest Queen Diana and merged Hermos with Rose Fairy and it formed into ROSE WAND OF NATURE! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Leni Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Yost Spiderman, Mary Jane, Gwen Stacy, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - Lefty is in really big trouble and so is Cross.

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Lefty is in really big trouble. And so is Cross.

Leni: Boy he totes is!

Princess Celestia: I would banish him to the moon for everything he and Lefty did.

King Solar: Same with me.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah they are cheaters.

Amber Morning: And disgraces to the sport of Baseball.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah they don't deserve to be baseball stars.

Yost Mary Jane: I agree there.

Yost Gwen Stacy: I agree too.

King Hiss: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Leni summoned Quetzalcoatl and merged Hermos with Venom Boa and it formed into a Poison Blaster. It was called THE VENOM BOA BLASTER! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Jr., Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Cross and Lefty are disgracing the Cubs good name by cheating!

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) Cross and Lefty are disgracing the Cubs good name by cheating! I bet you and your female counterpart are pissed about that.

Lynn Jr.: You better believe I am! As an athlete myself along with my female counterpart we would never cheat!

Princess Luna: What he is doing is an absolute mockery to baseball!

Moondust: I agree there too!

Snowdrop: Yeah he has no honor to the sport!

Gari: Yeah and Cross and Lefty need to be put in their places big time.

Blackout: And we'll do it all the hard way!

Spyro: That's for sure!

Mammoth: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lynn Jr. summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Mammoth Graveyard and it formed into THE MAMMOTH GRAVEYARD SWORD OF SKELETONS! They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

## Carmen VS Dark Phoenix

Dark Phoenix was next.

Dark Phoenix: Baseball is one of my favorite sports.

Carmen: Mine too. I love it too.

Carmen merged Hermos with Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys and it formed into THE NEPHTHYS FLAME SWORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Joan Guitierrez, Gragonith - Lightsworn Dragon VS Esdeath.

---

Esdeath was next.

Esdeath: I can't believe Lefty and Cross want to win by cheating.

Joan Guitierrez: Yeah no kidding! They have no honor!

Joan merged Hermos with Gragonith and it formed into a sword of light! It was called THE LIGHTSWORN DRAGON SWORD! She fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Sailor Mercury VS Space Kook

---

Space Kook was next.

Space Kook: (LAUGHS EERILY)

Sailor Mercury: Oh laugh to you too.

She merged Hermos with The Tripper Mercury and it formed into a MERCURY SWORD called THE TRIPPER MERCURY SWORD! She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Genkai VS Mudslide

---

Mudslide was next.

Mudslide: Time for some fun.

Genkai: You ready my mind.

Genkai merged Hermos with Effect Veiler and it formed into a VEIL SWORD! It was called THE VEILER SWORD OF THE DRAGON! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down!

## Mia Addison the Gene-Slammer of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu VS Bulldozer Org

Bulldozer Org was next.

Bulldozer Org: This is gonna be fun!

Mia Addison: It sure will be.

She merged Hermos and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and it formed into a Warhammer called THE CCAPAC APU WARHAMMER! She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

## Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentice Magician Girls VS Crud

Crud was next.

Crud: This will be good.

Dark Magician Girl: Bring it on!

Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentice Magician Girls merged Hermos with cards of themselves and they formed into THE APPRENTICE MAGICIAN SWORDS! They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

Cora Billingston the Reeze, Whirlwind of Gusto gene-slammer VS Spatula Girl

---

Spatula Girl was next.

Spatula Girl: Time to flip you.

Cora Billingston: Bring it on!

Cora merged Hermos with Reeze, Whirlwind of Gusto and it formed into a wind sword and it was called THE WHIRLWIND SWORD OF GUSTO! She fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

---

Yuki Yuna VS Country Boy.

---

Country Boy was next.

Country Boy: Time for some fun.

Yuki Yuna: Bring it on!

Yuki merged Hermos with Exxod, Master of The Guard and it formed into a powerful shield! It was called THE EXXOD SHIELD OF THE GUARD! She fired waves of energy from it and smashed him down.

---

X-Squad Cyclonus VS Darcy

---

Darcy was next.

Darcy: This will be awesome and fun.

X-Squad Cyclonus: This is always fun.

X-Squad Cyclonus merged Hermos with FAMILIAR POSSESSED DHARC! It formed into a scepter! It was called THE DHARC FAMILIAR DARK SCEPTER! She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Traci Torpedoes VS Mandragora

---

Mandragora was next.

Mandragora: This will be good.

Traci Torpedoes: It sure will be.

Traci merged Hermos with Mecha Phantom Beast Sabre Hawk! It formed into a Jetpack! It was called THE SABRE HAWK FLIGHT PACK! She flew and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sunakake Babaa from Kakuranger

---

Sunakake Babaa was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Star Fox

For Star Fox: hand-cannon Blasters named Star Fox Lylat System Defender Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are the colors of Fox McCloud and his friends with elements on the blasters and with the symbol of Star

Fox etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Alien Rangers and Ninjor!

Nico: LETS GET HER!

Delphine: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sunakake Babaa was dead!

Nico: Sunakake Babaa you have failed this time and city!

---

We regrouped.

Jake: There's no need for 3 strikes.

Tsukasa: Because you're already out!

Me: And soon you will be back in prison forever!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Tsukasa turned into Build and Daiki summoned clones of the Build Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went super and were ready!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Qin: Time to kick some butt!

We went at the two and bashed and pulverized them all over.

Intress and Raimusa smashed and blasted them.

Maria, Shrapnel, Ibara and Bumblebee used the Earth and Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Maria and Ibara's powers and Shrapnel's lightning antennae and Bumblebee's weapons 100-fold.

Maria and Shrapnel: LIGHTNING MAELSTROM BLAST!

Ibara and Bumblebee: STINGING VINE STORM!

Firestorm of Pandora and Firebrand: FIRESTORM OF PANDORA BLAST!

Spies of Life and Man Boy: LIFE FLOWER STORM!

Remnant Defenders of the Moon and Saix: MOONLIGHT OF REMNANT BLAST!

Earth Storm of The Yokai and Kangor: EARTH STORM YOKAI BLAST!

Magic Princesses of Etheria and Femme Fatale: PRINCESS OF ETHERIA MEGABLAST!

SLASHERS OF THE UNDEAD and Trapster: SLASHING UNDEAD BLAST!

Portals of Flubber Wind and Spot: WIND FLUBBER BLAST!

Laughter Force of Ripping Power Tech and INSTIGATOR: TECHNO LAUGHTER BLAST!

Hercules Power of Water and Trap Jaw: STRENGTH WATER MEGABLAST!

Light of the Sun Momodo and Living Laser: SUN MOMODO BLAST!

Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Power and Reverse Flash: DARKNESS OF THE SINISTER NECROM!

Juno Force and Blob: JUNO BLOB BLAST!

Smashing Dragonair Power and Supreme King Jaden: EVIL HERO DRAGON STORM!

Magic of Brawn and Count Marzo: BRAWN MAGIC BLAST!

Firecracker Force Storm and Star Creature: STAR FIRECRACKER BLAST!

Hyuga Might and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: MOUNTAIN HYUGA BLAST!

A.T.O.M. Might and Heatstroke: ATOMIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

Time Force Storm and Golden Gut: GOLDEN BELLY BURSTER!

Spiderman Power Storm and Evil Butane Man: BUTANE FIRE BLAST!

Plants of Buttkicking and Rock: ROCKS AND PLANTS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Yankee Irving, Lynn, me and Lincoln: SPORTS PRIDE MEGA BLAST!

We fired a powerful blast of energy.

Lincoln: BASEBALL ELEMENT STYLE: CHRISTY MATHEWSON!

Jessica Kaios: BASEBALL FIRE STYLE: RANDY JOHNSON!

Yuna Kamihara: BASEBALL WATER STYLE: RICKEY HENDERSON!

Toph: BASEBALL EARTH STYLE: TOM SEAVER!

Makoto Nanaya: BASEBALL WIND STYLE: FRANK ROBINSON!

Sari Sumdac: BASEBALL LIGHTNING STYLE: MIKE SCHMIDT!

Makoto (Street Fighter): BASEBALL LIGHT STYLE: ROGER CLEMENS!

Ibuki: BASEBALL DARK STYLE: JOE DIMAGGIO!

Jessica Shannon: BASEBALL STING STYLE: WILLIE MAYS!

Peni Parker: BASEBALL WEB STYLE: BABE RUTH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said baseball players!

Lincoln and his harem: BASEBALL FINAL SMASH: BASEBALL BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of baseballs and the blasts smashed down Cross and Maginnis.

We tied them up.

Lincoln: Strike three, you're out, Maginnis!

Nico: You're heading straight for the slammer, you rotten thieves and cheaters! Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Shiori Tsuzuki to deal with, and that depraved sadistic bitch should be arriving… right now!

?: Hand over the Witchblade right now, Masane, or I will take it from your dead corpse!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large

colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Masane Amaha 2: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Shiori Tsuzuki.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Shiori Tsuzuki, Masane Amaha's old enemy and the sadistic and depraved secretary of Reina Soho.

Masane Amaha 2: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Shiori? No matter how many times you continue to try and kill me to get the Witchblade, you just don't know when to give up, and this is giving me a headache.

Masane Amaha: Same with me.

Shiori Tsuzuki: Two of them?! No matter, I still get to kill Masane Amaha and take the Witchblade!

Masane Amaha 2: Not happening, you're going to be dealing with me!

Suddenly Masane Amaha 2's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with blades, darkness, and demons, and as she approached Shiori Tsuzuki, she left red and black energy, blades, darkness, and demons with every step.

Masane Amaha 2: Shiori, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you have caused so much death and chaos in your endless attempts to get the Witchblade, well, that ends here and now, today, you're going to die here and now!

Suddenly, Masane Amaha 2 was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black energy with blades and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are demons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Masane Amaha 2 emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Masane Amaha 2 grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess along with still retaining her voluptuous figure, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a red and black energy aura with blades, darkness, and demons surrounding her, she has a demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a demon with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her red demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Masane Amaha 2 has on a sleeveless black midriff top, black pants with designs on the legs, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and swords on the coattails, and on the back is Masane's Witchblade form surrounded by darkness and swords. Suddenly, Masane Amaha 2 felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with red tips on the large dark brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Masane Amaha 2 has a new large greatsword in her hand called Witchblade's Demonic Greatsword of Demonic Blade Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Witchblade etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black demon heads for the pommel, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold demon head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Masane's Witchblade form that said, "Masane Amaha 2, Loving Mother of Rihoko Amaha 2, Powerful Wielder of The Witchblade, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Twin Sister of Our World's Masane Amaha, Destroyer of Shiori Tsuzuki and The Cloneblades, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Blades, and The Witchblade"

天羽マサネ 2、天羽リホコ 2 の愛情深い母、ウィッチブレイドの強力な使い手、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、我らが世界の天羽マサネの双子の姉妹、都築詩織とクローンブレードの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、刃、そしてウィッチブレイドのマスター

Masane Amaha 2 has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS DEMON WITCHBLADE ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS BLADE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK WITCHBLADE LOVE!

Masane Amaha: Whoa, my twin sister's transformed, that's really awesome. Wait a sec, I also feel something inside me as well.

Lori: Ooh, you're literally going to transform, just like your twin, Masane.

Suddenly Masane Amaha's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with blades, darkness, and demons, and as she approached Shiori Tsuzuki, she left red and black energy, blades, darkness, and demons with every step.

Masane Amaha: Shiori, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you have caused so much death and chaos in your endless attempts to get the Witchblade, well, that ends here and now, today, you're going to die here and now!

Suddenly, Masane Amaha was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black energy with blades and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are demons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Masane Amaha emerged, but she was changed forever.

Masane Amaha grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess along with still retaining her voluptuous figure, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a red and black energy aura with blades, darkness, and demons surrounding her, she has a demon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a demon with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her red demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flames. Masane Amaha has on a sleeveless black midriff top, black pants with designs on the legs, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and swords on the coattails, and on the back is Masane's Witchblade form surrounded by darkness and swords. Suddenly, Masane Amaha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with red tips on the large dark brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Masane Amaha has a new large greatsword in her hand called Witchblade's Demonic Greatsword of Demonic Blade Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Witchblade etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black demon heads for the pommel, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold demon head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Masane's Witchblade form that said, "Masane Amaha, Loving Mother of Rihoko Amaha, Powerful Wielder of The Witchblade, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Twin Sister of Masane Amaha 2, Destroyer of Shiori Tsuzuki and The Cloneblades, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Blades, and The Witchblade"

天羽マサネ、天羽リホコの愛情深い母、ウィッチブレイドのパワフルな使い手、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの愛情深い将来の妻、マサネ・アマハ2の双子の姉妹、都築詩織とクローンブレードの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、刃、そしてウィッチブレイドのマスター

Masane Amaha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS DEMON WITCHBLADE ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS BLADE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK WITCHBLADE LOVE!

We were amazed by Masane Amaha's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Shiori Tsuzuki in her Cloneblade form saw it, she went even more insane and rushed over to kill her, but Masane Amaha fired a powerful red and black energy blast with darkness, demons, and blades at Shiori Tsuzuki and it sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's already becoming mentally unstable.

Lori: Whoa, now both Masanes have transformed!

Rihoko Amaha: Wow, Mommy's transformed.

Rihoko Amaha 2: You said it.

Lincoln: Wow, Masane 2, you look beautiful.

Me: Same with you, Masane, how do you both feel?

Masane Amaha 2: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Demon Witchblade and Divine Dark Demon Blade Love) **I feel incredible, Linky.**

Masane Amaha: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Demon Witchblade and Divine Dark Demon Blade Love) **Same with me, J.D. Now, would you like to join us in taking down that monster once and for all, boys?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Masane 2.

Me: Same with me.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Masane Amaha 2, and I transformed into my Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and I joined Masane Amaha.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Alright, you depraved monster, it's time for you to die once and for all.**

Me: And this time, you're never coming back.

We were amazed by Masane Amaha 2's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Shiori Tsuzuki saw it, she went insane and transformed into her Cloneblade form and rushed over to kill her, but Masane Amaha 2 fired a powerful red and black energy blast with darkness, demons, and blades at Shiori Tsuzuki and it sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet, and she's already becoming mentally unstable.

Masane Amaha 2, Lincoln, me, and Masane Amaha went after Shiori Tsuzuki who tried to attack us with her blade, but we dodged it, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, swords, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Shiori Tsuzuki, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and we attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and we left nasty scars on her, and the scars also drew blood.

This was really driving Shiori Tsuzuki mad and she was laughing like an insane madwoman, but we were just getting started, as the two Masanes transformed into their Witchblade forms which were now stronger than ever and they viciously attacked Shiori Tsuzuki and they changed back. Suddenly, two beams of light shined down and two hand-cannon Blasters appeared for the two Masanes, the two blasters are known as known as Witchblade's Darkness Demon Blade Fury and they're modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but they're black and red with darkness on the blasters with a Phoenix and the Witchblade forms of the two Masanes surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and red gems on the top of the blasters.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster and I got out my Universal Elemental Phoenix hand-cannon blaster and we fired blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Shiori Tsuzuki, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as we holstered our hand-cannon Blasters, Shiori Tsuzuki's spirit appeared and Masane Amaha 2, Lincoln, me, and Masane Amaha fired four black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and as they hit Shiori Tsuzuki, she was erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty for her crimes by those she killed. Everyone cheered wildly for what Masane Amaha 2, Lincoln, me, and Masane Amaha did to Shiori Tsuzuki as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Masane Amaha 2's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent and Masane Amaha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Masane Amaha 2: Good riddance for good, Shiori Tsuzuki. Thanks for helping me destroy Shiori for good, Linky.

Masane Amaha: You too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Masane 2.

Me: You're welcome, Masane.

Suddenly, Masane Amaha 2 wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Masane Amaha 2's face, they kissed passionately as Masane Amaha 2's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Witchblade Masane flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and demons flying behind them and everyone cheered wildly.

Then, Masane Amaha wrapped her arms around my thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to my face, and I wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as I leaned down to Masane Amaha's face, we kissed passionately as Masane Amaha's left arm was still wrapped around my thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto my massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind us was a Phoenix, Angel, and Witchblade Masane flying in the air, and everyone saw animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind us and demons flying behind them and everyone cheered wildly.

We then came back to the team.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome four against one battle, and we're finally rid of that psychotic Cloneblade, Shiori Tsuzuki.

Lincoln: She deserved it for all those she'd killed.

Me: Yeah, what a monster.

Just then, Rihoko went up to Masane and I and we all hugged, and Rihoko 2 went up to Masane 2 and Lincoln and they hugged.

Lori: That's literally a moment that I've got to get a photo of.

Lori got out her phone and took a picture of the scene, and she squealed.

Leni: Wow, that looks so cute, Lori.

Luna: Definitely, dude.

Eli: So awesome.

Nico: You said it. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for the Duel Monster, Nine-Tailed Fox.

Naruto: Now, that's a good choice, Lincoln.

Me: You got that right, little bro.

Lincoln: And also, you, Sasuke, Kushina, Minato, Master Kakashi, and your harem are coming with me tomorrow on my rescue, Naruto.

Kushina: Well, this is quite the surprise.

Nico: But, still really awesome.

Melter: Looks like Lefty's not entering any baseball games anytime soon.

Me: Or ever again.

Toyman: Because he's in a permanent penalty box.

Artie Ziff: Does baseball even have a penalty box?

Me: No that's hockey.

King Hiss: Well, there are penalties.

Me: Yep.

Mammoth: The point is that he's gonna be locked up forever!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But he and Cross deserve it. Great job today everyone.

Me: Yeah we restored the honor of baseball.

Yankee Irving: You sure did. Thank you guys.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) Never mess with the pride and honor of baseball or else.

Lynn: You got that right.

Me: Yeah.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Cross and Maginnis were sentenced to life in prison without possibility of parole for 75 years. They were in our Uranus Prison.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Everyone's Hero from 2006 was awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ariel, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber

Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Oceans of Orothe and we're going there to find the Sword of The Orothe Water and we're going to battle Another Ultimate Ghostfreak. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 9: Dyson Sphere. Her name is Tammy Dyson and she is a genius girl that Nico knows and she has a powerful superpowered mind and has amazing reality warping powers and knows everything about space and the stars. The match-up scene is for Audrey Sauron, Gene-Slammer of Sauron the Dark Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Pyron from Darksiders. For Lincoln's tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the plane of Fabacin in the world of Magic the Gathering for an investigation to find out who threw those bowling balls and bowling pin at Eddy's head and that caused that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy, to be released, but we're going to find out that the culprits behind this were none other than Abby Sanchez, Luan's bully who caused Dark Luan to be born inside Luan, who'd broken out of prison two days ago, and she also has Hawk and Hank with her, whom she also busted out of prison so she can carry out the dirty deed to make Luan suffer by targeting her boyfriend. But, when Luan finds out, she's going to go ballistic and tear that bitch a new one, and we're going to make sure that Abby Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank are sent to prison for good and they're never getting out again. And we're going to meet a Nine-Tailed Fox Gene-Slammer named Asuka Shirogitsune, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Science, but she's also an immortal fox hanyou and she's recognizable because of the red fox ears on her head and nine long red fox tails. Her name Shirogitsune means "White Fox" in Japanese. It was Asuka who taught Lincoln how to use the Tailed Beast Bomb technique, along with teaching him how to use the Tailed Beast Rasenshuriken, and she taught him how to create elemental variations of the Tailed Beast Rasenshuriken, and this helped Lincoln in unlocking his own Six Paths Sage mode, which we're going to see for ourselves. She's the cousin of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze, Karin, and Tayuya Uzumaki, and the niece of Kushina Uzumaki and Minato Namikaze, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion, and she's pranked Chandler numerous times when he and his goons, along with Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn were bullying Lincoln, and she's come up with tons of pranks that would make Naruto and Kushina really proud. Get ready for an awesome Equestria Race as we meet Stripes and Channing "Chan" Walsh from the movie Racing Stripes and we're going to race all around Equestria and also we're going to battle Sir Trenton and Clara Dalrymple while riding our horses in a race around Equestria from Ponyville to Canterlot and then to Maritime Bay for the Finish Line.

See you all next time.

# Race of Equestria II - Zebras Join

Get ready for an awesome Run.

This is a race and it's based on Racing Stripes

---

Swimming through the oceans of Orothe in the Moonlands was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ariel, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading to the city for an awesome treasure quarry.

Me: So the next treasure is underwater in Orothe.

Nicole: Yep. This is gonna be so awesome guys.

Ariel: Fitting for me since I am a mermaid.

Melody: This is gonna be so awesome!

Xenia: It sure is!

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Ariel.

Ariel: You're welcome Nico. It's going to be really fun helping you on this.

Eli: And me and Ariel also have some sister and brother time too.

Qin: Cool!

Sirius: This is gonna be fun and perfect.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Ariel, do you remember when I was going to sacrifice myself for you and your dad only to get knocked down by your dad?

Ariel: I sure do. That was very heroic of you Nico.

Qin: Yeah and J.D. punched Nico in the end.

Xenia: Wow.

Laney: I remember that.

Camie: But that is really brave of Nico.

Lana: It sure was. Crazy but awesome.

Lola: Yeah you got that right.

Nico: The fact that I was willing to sacrifice myself proved how selfless I was.

Me: Yes you were Nico. Yes you were.

Laney: Yeah.

Sirius: That was awesome though.

Tsuyu: It really spoke volumes.

Kaina Tsutsumi: It sure did.

Aylene C.: And that is awesome.

Nico: Yesterday was an awesome day for baseball fans.

Me: It sure was and it was really cool.

Laney: Yeah Lynn and Boy Lynn had fun on that one.

Xenia: They sure did and we met the legendary Babe Ruth too.

Lana: And restored the honor of Baseball.

Sirius: By removing the stains that hurt its good name.

Brynja: (Icelandinc Accent) We sure did and that will show those clods that cheaters never prosper.

Nico: I'm a right handed guy anyway.

Me: Me too.

Eli: Same here.

Laney: Me too.

Lana: Same with me.

Lola: Same here.

Camie: Me too.

Sirius: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah. Me too.

Sissi Delmas: Many of us are right handed. And some of us are left handed.

Nico: Good thing Ariel came with us, huh?

Me: Yeah. We're underwater and it's fitting too.

Eli: It sure is.

Melody: I like it too.

Brynja: It's awesome.

Me: But man I wish Tony Jones and his team can be with us on these treasure hunts. They are missing out on a lot of fun.

Xenia: I know.

Nico: Tell you what? Next time, we'll ask them if they can join us.

Me: Awesome! I'm sure they will love it. The Moonlands are practically full of adventure too.

Nico: Yes they are.

Lana: I always love coming to the Moonlands because they are beautiful and awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are.

Nicole: Yeah.

Nico: And Bonz's team will meet up with us shortly.

Me: Awesome! I have a feeling the next Another Omnitrix Alien will be really fitting for them.

Eli: Same here.

Nicole: The sword is in that room over there.

We went in and we saw a blue crystal blade sword!

Nicole: There it is! The Sword of The Orothe Ocean!

Camie: Wow!

Nico: You can do the honors, Rarity.

Rarity: I will be most honored.

She went over and then pulled the sword out of a pedestal and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a blue aura and a vortex of water!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS INTRO) EXTENDED PLAYS)

She sprouted wings that were aqua blue and jeweled and her hair got aqua blue highlights and she got a powerful boost in power and water powers.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Rarity how do you feel?

Rarity: Oh I feel absolutely amazing darlings.

Lincoln: Wow! Rares you look awesome with wings of water too.

Rarity: Oh thank you Linky.

Me: And the next Another Omnitrix Alien should be here right about now.

Then an invisible force SMASHED MY FACE IN!

POW!

I was knocked to the ground!

Me: OUCH!

Nico: Guys, I got a feeling that this next one isn't friendly!

Me: Me too! All right who's the wise guy!? Show yourself you coward!

Then a figure appeared and it was a black version of an Evolved Ectonurite! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE GHOSTFREAK!

Me: WHOA! Another Ultimate Ghostfreak!

Nico: WHOA! No wonder!

Another Ultimate Ghostfreak: (In a boys voice) And now I will have my revenge on you J.D.!

Me: (GASP) Kyle Laurence! I knew you would one day return!

Another Ultimate Ghostfreak: I'm flattered you remember me J.D.

Nico: You know him?

Me: Unfortunately yes. (Gets up) He's an old enemy of mine. He's a bully that I busted when I was in 5th grade. 10 years ago I busted him for spraying the kids and staff with the fire extinguishers and I got him in really nasty trouble. I got him expelled and his parents disowned him and banished him to a boarding school in another country.

Another Ultimate Ghostfreak: And I swore I would get revenge!

Nico: So it's not one of your friends turned into Another Alien this time!

Me: Nope. It's one of my old enemies.

Then out came Bonz and his team! He had Bonz(YuGiOh), Beany the Braindead Bison (Animaniacs), Django of the Dead (El Tigre), Savrille (Dungeons & Dragons), 3 Headed Bone Dragon (Yoshi's Story) and Zombozo (Ben 10)!

Bonz: Hey guys!

Maria: (to Bonz) Nice team, Bonz!

Bonz: Thanks!

Nicole: Wow! You have the 3 Headed Bone Dragon from Yoshi's Story with you. Good choice.

Bonz: Thanks.

Me: And Zombozo is with you guys. Wow. Been a long time.

Zombozo: It has been a while.

Kaito: (Gets out Shinkenger gear) You know the best part about you not being innocent?

Zocks: (Gets out Goseiger gear) There's no reason for us to hold back!

Me: Get ready for the biggest buttkicking ever Kyle! You and I, we have some catching up to do.

Another Ultimate Ghostfreak: BRING IT ON!

Me: Oh I plan to fatass!

Another Ultimate Ghostfreak: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: You heard me! Or has your brain been eroded by all that hate over me over the last 10 years!?

Another Ultimate Ghostfreak: YOU ARE SO DEAD!

He fired a wave of purple energy and I deflected it back and it smashed him down! Kaito got a Samurai Ranger Sword and Zocks got a Megaforce Sword!

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) Our turn now!

Geiz: (gets out Beast Ridewatch) I'm so gonna enjoy this!

Armor Time! (Drum roll) Open! Beast! (Lion roar)

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got BeastArmor.

They were ready!

Qin: Chew on this!

She fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Me: And this!

I fired a blast of sunlight and it hit him and burned him bad!

Nico: (gets out Vlad Plasmius' Ridewatch) Have some of this!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

I fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Eli: And this!

He fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Xenia: And this!

She fired waves energy Arrows and blasted him down.

Ariel: My turn!

She activated Ghost's ridewatch and blasted Another Ultimate Ghostfreak all over the place.

Qin: Take that you freak!

Xenia: YEAH!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer's near.

Then we felt a rumble and then Varie formed a viewing window and to our shock and absolute amazement we saw the biggest duel monster of all! It was NUMBER 9: DYSON SPHERE!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Xenia: THAT ONE IS THE BIGGEST EVER!

Nico: It's as big as a moon!

Qin: That's no moon, it's a space station!

Nicole: Now you guys know why they call it a Hypothetical Megastructure!

Number 9: Dyson Sphere: (In a girls voice) That is true.

Nico: Tammy Dyson! Wow!

She glowed and changed back and appeared in front of us and she was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and had the number 9 emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Tammy Dyson: It is most good to see you again Nico. How have the quantum wavelengths of the pythageorean theories been for you on this magnificent day.

Me: (DROOLING AND SPARKING)

Eli kicked me.

Me: OW! Wow! That really hurt my head!

Qin: Tammy has a really powerful IQ of 10,000.

Me: Incredible!

Tammy fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Ghostfreak and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Kyle was a black hair kid with black punk clothes and I tied him up.

Ariel: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tammy Dyson: I have a lot of memories that are worth reminiscing on. But my favorite would have to be where me and Nico entered the quantum physics pythagorean theory essay contest and we won the Nobel Prize for solving the 18th Dimensional String Theory Equation.

Lisa Loud: Wow! That is most impressive.

Qin: It sure is!

Me: Wow! That is really complex and awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico hugged Tammy.

Nico: I've really missed you Tammy.

Tammy Dyson: And I have missed you too Nico.

Rarity: But this was a really amazing adventure darlings.

Ariel: It sure was.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Naruto, his harem, Sasuke, Kushina, Minato, Kakashi, Moe, Larry, Curly, and SpongeBob are heading to the plane of Fabacin in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're here for an investigation to find out who threw those bowling balls and bowling pin at Eddy's head and that caused that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy, to be released.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the plane of Fabacin in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we're here to launch an investigation to find out who threw those bowling balls and bowling pin at Eddy's head and that caused that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy, to be released.

Nico: Yeah, and like you said, Lincoln, the perpetrators who did this are in so much trouble.

Me: But, first, we need to find out who'd do something like this.

Eli: In other words, we need to look for clues as to who the perpetrators are who would do this to Eddy.

Lincoln: Yep, this'll be like how we solved who framed Leni and got her fired, only to find out it was that heartless brat, Belle Muldoon, who was out for blood and revenge on Leni. And I want to thank you, Naruto, his harem, Sasuke, Kushina, Minato, Kakashi, Moe, Larry, and Curly for joining us, SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Moe: Whoever the dirty rat was that did this to Luan's boyfriend is just asking for trouble.

Curly: Wait 'til I find the rats, I'll moider them. RUFF! RUFF!

BONK!

Moe bonks Curly on the head.

Moe: Quiet, Pudding Head. We need to find out who did this first.

Larry: Yeah.

Luan: (Laughs) That's always classic. Now, to get to business.

Lincoln: Right, Luan. Now, the person who would do this to Eddy would usually have a nasty grudge.

Me: We can eliminate The Vengeance Express Kids though, since Vypra still has them in a cage.

Nico: So, that would eliminate a usual suspect. But, whoever did this would have a grudge not against Eddy.

Lincoln: But, against Luan. There's a lot of villains who have a nasty grudge against Luan, since she's helped in putting a stop to those villains. But, they want to kill her, whoever did that to Eddy wanted her to suffer. (Realizes something) (Gasps) Oh crud, there's only one person who would do this to Eddy and wanted to make Luan suffer: that heartless brat, Abigail Sanchez!

We gasped in shock.

Luan: What, but I thought Abigail was still in the Michigan Juvenile Correction Facility!

Lincoln: That's what I thought, but I found out from Sheila that Abigail Sanchez had escaped from the Michigan Juvenile Correction Facility two days ago on Halloween, and I also got even worst news: I'd gotten word from the warden at The Uranus Prison that Abigail Sanchez also busted Hawk and Hank out of prison!

Nico: She also busted out those buttfaces from Hazeltucky as well, that bitch just likes to piss us off.

Lincoln: Well, she's about to piss us off even more, Nico: Abigail Sanchez wanted revenge on Luan for telling us of what that brat did to Luan and she wanted Luan to suffer even more by targeting Eddy, and she, along with Hawk and Hank tossed those two bowling balls and bowling pin at Eddy's head, and it caused that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy, to be released.

We were pissed off: Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank have crossed a nasty line targeting Eddy, so that she can still cause suffering to Luan.

Me: Why, that heartless, stupid little… !

Lincoln: Easy, J.D., we'll get her, Hawk, and Hank for this, but this time, we're going to make sure that those three are sent to prison forever and they're never getting out again.

Eli: So, those three were the rats who did this! They are so dead!

Luan: Worse than dead, Eli, Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank made a really nasty mistake when they targeted Eddy yesterday, and all because Abigail Sanchez still wanted me to suffer, now she's far too gone, and Hawk and Hank are so going to get pummeled for this.

Lincoln: And that's what I'm going to do to them, Luan.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent and sadistic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank, and they're going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That sadistic black-hearted bully and those two ugly buttface assholes, let's get them!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Nine-Tailed Fox, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's the Duel Monster, Nine-Tailed Fox, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Asuka Shirogitsune, but we'll talk later, we've got three of Royal Woods' biggest bullies to throw right back in prison for good.

Luan: Abigail Sanchez, Hawk and Hank, your time of pun-ishment has come. (LAUGHS)

Me: Okay, that's a good one!

Nico: Yeah, that's really a good one.

We rushed over, and before Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank could murder the two girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces and a Tailed Beast Bomb at those heartless bastards, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the bastards, and when Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank saw us, they were enraged and really pissed off, but we were none too pleased to see them again.

Lincoln: We already know of why you three did that to Eddy yesterday, and if you jerks think you've won, you're dead wrong. Nico put up a curse to prevent that Dark Side parasite from causing trouble for any of us.

Luan: In other words, your attempts to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness have been foiled, Abigail Sanchez.

Abigail Sanchez: You stupid beaver-faced bitch! You've ruined my fun for the last time, I'll kill you, your boyfriend, your family, your daughter, and that monkey-tailed bastard for ruining my plans! I will have my revenge! All will bow before me or die! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Lincoln: That's it, you black-hearted snake, now you and those buttface morons are asking for it.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's large royal blue pants, the orange He-Man 2002's loincloth, and the long orange trenchcoat coattails turn purple, and then, we saw Truth-Seeking Balls appear behind Lincoln, and then, a Rinnegan-like marking appeared above the the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and nine magatama have appeared in between the deep sapphire blue kanji on Lincoln's wider and muscular back: we were really stunned at what we saw, Lincoln transformed into a Sage of Six Paths form.

Nico: What the?! Lincoln has a Sage of Six Paths form?!

Naruto: We'll be sure to ask when we throw those three bullies in prison for good.

Lincoln fired two of the Truth-Seeking Balls at Hawk and Hank, which transformed into two mallets and bonked them hard on the heads, and this pissed them off, and they tried to charge at Lincoln, but the Truth-Seeking Balls formed into a large shield which bashed them and sent them flying into a tree but they weren't down and out, and they, along with Abigail Sanchez the deranged black-hearted bully were incredibly pissed.

Naruto: Wow, Lincoln's really skilled with utilizing his Sage of Six Paths power, incredible.

Lincoln: Thanks, Naruto. Now, let's mash those three morons into paste!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine

Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, SpongeBob, Naruto, his harem, Sasuke, Kushina, Minato, Kakashi, Moe, Larry, Curly, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, Nico's harem, and the rest of the team got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Hawk, Hank, and Abigail Sanchez and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Luan fired powerful blasts of light at Abigail Sanchez and she hissed in rage like a vampire when she was hit by them, and Nico and I punched Hawk and Hank hard in their ugly faces and knocked out their teeth.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is for what you did in hurting Eddy and Luan, Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank. OMEGA STYLE NINJA ART: ELEMENTAL PLANETARY TAILED BEAST RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive black Rasenshuriken with stars and a galaxy inside it, and around it were multiple Rasenshurikens made of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and he threw it at Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank, and they exploded with incredible power sending them flying into another tree and it knocked them out. We tied them up in rainbow energy straitjackets and loaded them up into a police wagon, which drove off. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down and Lincoln changed back as the large purple pants changed back to royal blue, the purple He-Man 2002's loincloth changed back to orange, the long purple trenchcoat coattails changed back to orange, and the Truth-Seeking Balls behind him vanished, but the Rinnegan-like marking appeared above the the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and nine magatama have appeared in between the deep sapphire blue kanji on Lincoln's wider and muscular back are permanent.

Naruto: Now, that was not only an awesome investigation, but we also found out that J.D., Eli, and I aren't the only ones who has a Sage of Six Paths form.

Minato: That's right, son. But, we didn't even ask Lincoln about this because he didn't even meet any of us at the time, but the only one who could've taught him the Tailed Beast Bomb technique, along with teaching him how to use the Tailed Beast Rasenshuriken, and how to create elemental variations of the Tailed Beast Rasenshuriken, and all this in turn unlocked a Sage of Six Paths mode for Lincoln, was Asuka Shirogitsune, the Nine-Tailed Fox Gene-Slammer. Does that sound about right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, you and Naruto deduced it perfectly, Minato. But, at least we put a stop to the revenge of Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank for good. (To Asuka Shirogitsune) And it's so good to see you again, Asuka Shirogitsune.

Asuka Shirogitsune reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, pink and yellow eyes with fox slit pupils, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings with crimson red flames, she has large crimson red fox ears on her head and nine long red fox tails, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red closed blouse, sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, crimson red bellbottom pants with designs on the legs, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with red flames and nine-tailed foxes on the coattails and Nine-Tailed Fox on the back and holstered on her back is a Nine-Tailed Fox-themed large greatsword with Nine-Tailed Fox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red fox heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red fox heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large fox heads for the pommel.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Asuka Shirogitsune and he hugged her, and Asuka Shirogitsune is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back of his, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Asuka Shirogitsune, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and my classmate in Science, but she's also an immortal fox hanyou and she's recognizable because of the red fox ears on her head and nine long red fox tails.

Me: Wow, just like Naruto, who's also an immortal fox hanyou, that's so awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is. Her name Shirogitsune means "White Fox" in Japanese. Plus, like Minato said, it was Asuka who taught me how to use the Tailed Beast Bomb technique, along with teaching me how to use the Tailed Beast Rasenshuriken, and she taught me how to create elemental variations of the Tailed Beast Rasenshuriken, and this helped me in unlocking my own Sage of Six Paths mode, which you saw for yourselves.

Nico: (Awestruck) Holy crap, that's so awesome!

Naruto: And it also gets even more awesome: She's the cousin of me, Karin, and Tayuya Uzumaki, and the niece of my parents.

We were really stunned, including Nicole.

Nicole: Whoa! That's really awesome!

Kushina: You got that right, and it's so good to see you again, Asuka.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) You too, Aunt Kushina, along with you, Uncle Minato, and Naruto.

Asuka Shirogitsune went up to Naruto, Minato, and Kushina, and they hugged.

Lincoln: And here's something you and Kushina should also know, Naruto: not only does Asuka hate Chandler with a blazing passion, but she's pranked Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn when they ganged up to bully me, and she's come up with tons of pranks that would make you two pranksters really proud.

This got Naruto and Kushina's attention.

Kushina: (Snickers) Ooh, I hate to find out what kind of pranks she pulled on them.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) You and Naruto are going to love seeing it for yourselves, Aunt Kushina. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Asuka, are you absolutely sure?

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Asuka Shirogitsune and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Naruto: This is definitely the question that Lincoln asked when your fellow Guardian Angels make that request, Asuka, and that response you gave was eventually answered with that very gesture.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Asuka Shirogitsune's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Surprised) (Japanese Accent) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Asuka.

Asuka Shirogitsune had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Asuka Shirogitsune's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Agrippina and Roxane from Cestvs: The Roman Fighter.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Agrippina and Roxane from Cestvs: The Roman Fighter.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Agrippina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Agrippina and Roxane saw who it was that saved them from Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo, and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental

Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix on his left ring finger, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Agrippina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Agrippina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Agrippina and Roxane with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone about our investigation, and they were shocked that the culprits behind this and the villains we went after were Abigail Sanchez, Luan's bully and the one responsible for the birth of Dark Luan, along with Hawk and Hank, whom she busted out of prison, after she escaped from prison two days ago, and that they were the ones for throwing the bowling balls and bowling pin at Eddy and that caused the release of that Dark Side parasite, Nega-Eddy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those assholes, along with showing everyone his Sage of Six Paths form, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Asuka Shirogitsune have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, but everyone was pissed that the culprits behind this were Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank.

Maria: I can't believe that heartless black-hearted snake, Abigail Sanchez, along with those buttface asshole psychopaths, Hawk and Hank, were the ones responsible for what happened to Eddy yesterday.

Lincoln: And all because Abigail Sanchez wanted revenge on us for sending her to juvie, and she still wanted to make Luan suffer by targeting Eddy. She tried to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness with that heartless act, but Nico's quick thinking and Audrey Sauron's quick thinking made her plans go up in smoke for good.

Me: And now, she's going to get a really nasty sentence for her crimes, along with busting out those buttface heartless psychopaths.

Nico: Yeah.

Thanks to the evidence Lincoln sent to the court of Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank's attack on Eddy and the discovery of Abigail Sanchez' diary with her plan, Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank were all convicted and found guilty for their crimes, and they were then sentenced to Eternity in The Uranus Prison without the possibility of parole, and Lincoln cursed them with the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and they were turned into golden statues for eternity, and the statues were put in separate cells in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, and they were never going to be released ever again.

---

After solving the mystery of who attacked Eddy and released Nega-Eddy and throwing Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank back in prison forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Asuka Shirogitsune saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Asuka, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Asuka, what's the story on the pranks you pulled on Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn when they ganged up to bully Lincoln?

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) You're going to like hearing this. One day, I was walking to class, but then, I saw Lincoln getting bullied by that little murderous sewage bastard, Chandler, and he wasn't alone, his goons were with him, along with Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn. I wanted to rip the morons to shreds, but I decided to resort to pranks: I fired invisible Chakra threads which tied around their pants and shirts, and then, with one slight tug, I pulled the Chakra threads and that ripped off their pants and shirts leaving Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn in their underwear and right in front of everyone, and they laughed hysterically at them, and this really was embarrassing for them. They ran to get their spare clothes from the lockers, but what was waiting for them were an army of skunks who sprayed them and they smelled like skunks, and then, they were launched into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps, stinky underwear, and stinky socks, and the smell was so unbearable, everyone had to put on gas masks, and when the evidence was shown to the principal of their recent bullying of

Lincoln, they got their butts suspended for three weeks, and they got grounded for three months, and they had to bathe in tubs of tomato juice to get the stink out.

We laughed hysterically.

Kushina: (Laughs Hysterically) Oh man, that's definitely something I would do, plus, you went with putting skunks in their lockers, and when they opened the lockers, they got sprayed, and then, they were launched into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps, stinky underwear, and stinky socks, man that really stinks!

Lincoln: It literally did for them. But, the icing on the cake was when Asuka uploaded the video of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn bullying me, and when they got ratted out, they got suspended for three weeks and grounded for three weeks.

Me: Oh man, and I still remember that day, that was way too hilarious.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Of course, this is indeed proof that you're indeed related to Naruto and his family, Asuka. You're known as a prankster of bullies in Michigan, but I can also guess that if someone were to make fun of the color of your hair, you'll lash out and beat them to a bloody pulp.

This stunned us.

Kushina: Oh man, Asuka, please tell me that you… !

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) He's right, and the one who said that word was Chandler, and I got so furious, I beat him to a bloody pulp but not in school, when Lincoln and I were with his friends at Gus' Games and Grub, and that got Chandler a lifetime-ban from there because of all of the nasty stuff he's done.

Lincoln: Yeah, I still remember that day, and it was easy for me to piece together who you're related to.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim briefs with the phoenix and clocks on it and silver flames coming off the swim briefs, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Syd Chang: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Clyde: Yep, Lincoln's been here before on his dates, and it's everything he and Sonic told me about. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to shore and they had a game of volleyball, plus, his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to Aquatic Ruin Zone and had a lot of fun.

Syd Chang: We had a blast exploring the place. Hope nothing was damaged while we were gone.

Luan: Don't worry, nothing was damaged. But, we had to keep anything with tassels out, because if Curly sees tassels, he's going to go crazy.

Me: There were four things that set Curly off: the tune of Pop the Weasel, seeing rodents, the smell of Wild Hyacinth perfume, and tassels.

Nico: If he sees those things, he goes crazy, but for the tassels, he'll also bark like a dog, and then, go on the attack. Too bad we didn't use those things on Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank.

Luan: Nah, I'd save those for the humiliations, that'll get people laughing like crazy.

---

Later it was time for Moondancer's second mission.

Moondancer: It's going to be so awesome to help out with another ghost.

Me: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Moondancer? Besides Slimer, Egon, Venkman, Winston, Ray, Cheese, and Dr. Screwloose?

Bonnie Terrez: You know me and Fi are going to come with.

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: Me and Himiko will go with too.

Me: Okay.

Nico: All right lets head out.

We were off to New York.

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

---

We arrived in New York City at the Ghostbusters HQ.

Me: Here we are.

We went in.

Eduardo Rivera: Hey guys!

Moondancer: Guys, this is my archenemy.

Dr. Screwloose: Pleasure to meet you all. Dr. Screwloose! Mad Scientist and inventor of The Mooks.

Kylee Griffin: Mooks?

Me: Frankenstein versions of Timon. And you know the Original Ghostbusters.

Garrett: We sure do!

Steffi: Wow! It's awesome to meet you guys.

Egon: Same here Steffi.

Me: And this is Cheese.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Me: He's an idiot.

Nico: Yeah.

Misty Tredwell: I'm Misty Tredwell and I'm the Dark Signer of the Lizard.

Me: Misty is one of my future wives.

Kylee Griffin: Awesome to meet you.

Himiko: And I'm Himiko Toga.

Eduardo Rivera: Awesome to meet you too.

Bonnie Terrez: My name is Bonnie Terrez, the Dragonair Gene-slammer and a ghost hunter myself. I'm also a member of the Goths of Darkness.

Kylee: Wow! It's a pleasure.

Fi: And I'm Fiona Phillips. But you can call me Fi.

Garrett: Pleasure to meet you.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Eduardo: Good for you, man.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Eduardo: Good for you, I said.

Cheese: I. Like. Cereal.

Eduardo (Getting annoyed): Good. For. You.

Cheese: I like cereal!

Eduardo: Good for fucking you! Do you want a cookie?!

Cheese: I LIKE CEREAL!

Me: See? Cheese is an idiot. He is the dumbest member of the team. But he is good for annoying people.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah it's true.

Lincoln: You just have to put up with it.

Danny Phantom: Yeah.

Janine: Egon Spengler, where have you and Slimer been?! You never even call me!

Egon: I'm sorry it's just that I was with other people now.

Me: He was with us.

Janine: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Same here Janine. Egon has told us a lot about you.

Janine: I'm glad he was in good hands.

Me: And also we were poking fun at Walter Peck too.

Janine: Oh yeah. I heard you sent him to prison.

Me: Yeah after he snapped when I called him a Pencil Dick Motherfucker.

They laughed.

Eduardo Rivera: That is funny!

Venkman: Yeah it's fitting for him.

Me: Yep.

Fi: Me, Bonnie, and the rest of our friends are no strangers to the supernatural.

Bonnie Terrez: It's true. I have a massive connection with the worlds of the paranormal, supernatural and the mystical. It's what makes me a goth girl.

Misty Tredwell: That is amazing too.

Himiko: It sure is.

Kylie: Personally, I hope the Vathek are the targets by the time all of you guys help us out.

Me: Oh don't worry they will be. We'll gladly send those monsters to the Black Gates.

Nico: That you can count on.

Moondancer: And it will be painful for them too.

Misty Tredwell: That is for sure.

Nico: But who are the Vathek anyway?

Eduardo Rivera: You won't like these guys.

He told us about a monster named Craniac.

---

Crainiac is a terrifying interdimensional entity that forged an alliance with the writer named J.N. Kline. He and his henchmen Corpuscle and Gristle use their tools to transform regular humans into monsters called Vathek.

Crainiac is the leader of a trio of bipedal interdimensional corporeal entities. They made a pact with a human named J.N. Kline in the physical plane. Through some means of telepathy, they spoke to Kline and he wrote a series of successful novels based on the entities. Crainiac was often the main monster villain of the books. He was depicted as a demented butcher who saw his inhuman creations as an art form. However, the deal was a ploy to write them into existence as immortal beings. After manifesting in the physical plane, Crainiac and the others bound Kline to his typewriter.

While Kline typed more stories, they carried out their twisted ritual acts and mutated their victims. First, Jimmy from a nearby diner was turned. Then they kidnapped patrons at Tuck's Inn Bed and Breakfast, half a mile up the road. The Ghostbusters confronted them at Tuck's then at Kline's Mansion. Eduardo Rivera shot Kline's typewriter with the Particle Thrower. The fire encircling Kline turned into a vortex and sucked Crainiac, Corpuscle, and Gristle into it. They were transported back to their dimension and sealed for good.

He is the fat, ugly one with a buzz saw in his head. He sports long, black gloves (presumably vinyl or rubber.) and a brown apron. He wears a tan mask that appears to be stitched and bolted on. The mask stretches his mouth open, exposing his teeth constantly. Finally he wears a pair of spectacles with dark lenses that hook around his very small ears. When he is hit by the proton atreams, his spectacles get obliterated, revealing his cartoonish beady eyes. He is wall-eyed.

Crainiac is not standard ectoplasmic. Due to unique symbiosis with Kline and his literature, whatever the text says comes true. Hence, if the text says they are indestructible, then they are. As Crainiac says "If it is not written, it cannot be done". A direct hit from the Proton Stream will blow up Crainiac and he will immediately reform. He showed the ability to teleport short distances, from one point in a room to another point, and with a gesture move fire from a fireplace to a standing circle in the middle of a study.

However, because the text effects the ghosts, it is possible to use it against them. Garrett Miller kept the Vathek from harming Roland Jackson and turning him into a Vathek by typing it so Crainiac picked up a 'lethal' egg and that the Vathek were attacked by monkeys with tire irons. They were eventually destroyed when the type-writer was obliterated.

After consulting Spengler's Spirit Guide, Kylie Griffin realized Crainiac and the others are a type of Vathek, "Spectral forms who enter the realm of the living through the act of writing.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: Whoa man!

Eli: He is pure evil!

Me: So they are symbioticly linked to all the Vathek. Destroy him and they all die.

Eduardo: That's right.

Nico: J.N. Kline reminds me of R.L. Stine.

Me: Yeah he does. Except R.L. Stine isn't in a wheelchair.

Eli: That's true.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah.

Me: Any problems with ghosts running around?

Kylee: Well, there's this Ghost Bride.

Nico: Ghost Bride?

Me: Oh man. It's not Cynthia Snell is it?

Kylee: No it's a ghost that was made by the Wishgiver.

Me: Hmm.

I pulled out my Ghostbusters Ghost Database and pulled up the info on it.

---

The Wishgiver is a presence that feeds on the life force of humans. The creature lived at the bottom of a wishing well and looked like an ugly moving tree.

A Wishgiver is a type of demon that lures victims in with their heart's desire and drains them of their life force. One such entity existed at the bottom of an old man made well, based on the collection of coins in it, in Long Island, New York. The land that the well exists on appears to have passed through various owners, all likely victims of the Wishgiver. Eventually, the well was covered up and a tool shed was built over it. In 1997, the property was purchased by a tax accountant named Leonard Bates. Bates searched the shed and found the well. He tossed in a coin and wished for a wife. The Wishgiver accepted the coin and created a Ghost Bride.

The Extreme Ghostbusters eventually arrived at the well and confronted the Wishgiver. It rose from the well in a rage, from having its feast interrupted no doubt. While Eduardo Rivera fired directly on the entity, the other three fired on the well. The resulting explosion appears to have dispersed the Wishgiver.

The creature was able to recreate its wishers' desires in a twisted way much like Duophanes. During the episode, it spawned the Ghost Bride ghost that eventually led the team to the Wishgiver.

After consulting his database on psychokinetic turbulence in the area Leonard Bate's home was located, Egon identified the head ghost as a Class 4 Psycho-Reactive Specter. It appears to be anchored to the well and cannot stray from it.

---

When I was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! So it has the power to make your desires come to life!

Nico: We can easily do that.

Eli: Yeah we sure can.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah it's true.

Moondancer: Yeah.

Nico: We have to track this ghost down at the source.

Me: And I think the most obvious place to look is in a Wishing Well.

Eli: Yep.

Kylee: That's not all. There has been a massive number of unexplained fires burning all over.

Me: Unexplained fires. Where have I seen that before? Hmm. (GASP) Oh no! I thought we were rid of that one!

Nico: You mean the Fire Ghost!? Oh no!

Eli: Fire Ghost!?

Me: I'll explain later.

Eduardo: Lets head to Long Island.

We were off.

Nico: This ghost couldn't have chosen someone else rather than a Ghost Bride?

Egon: It could be that form is the only one that ghost remembers.

Me: It could very well be.

Eli: But we still have a ghost we need to take down.

Danny: And send back to the Ghost Zone.

Misty Tredwell: That's for sure.

Himiko: But we'll be ready for it.

Steffi: Yes we sure will.

Kylee: So what is the Fire Ghost?

Me: An onl enemy that we faced years ago. It's a ghost made of pure fire.

I went over its history.

* * *

The Fire Ghost appeared in the episode "The Tale of the Fire Ghost".

A fire is like a wild animal. The fire lives, it dies, and it thinks. Because fire will do anything to survive and grow. It's the firefighter's job to stop it, but that doesn't necessarily mean it is dead. The spirit of the fire remains. The Fire Ghost follows the firefighters back to the station looking for revenge. It is possible, that in its own mind, they believe they are doing nothing wrong. Instead they may think they are only letting nature take its course.

A fire ghost, is an extremely dangerous ghost. It manipulates fire and lures people to stare right into the flame. It only takes one second from someone staring into a flame. Then before you know it, it is too late, and it is already summoned into the real world. There it can wreak havoc and take its revenge. Firefighters face off against flames everyday, and they usually know better then to stare at the flame for too long.

In 1990, firefighters Dan Preston, and Jake Griffin were working hard to put out a fire. The fire was at an old woman's house. They rescued the old woman, then Jake went into to check for more people. Then it caused the roof to collapse taking Jake's life with him. Then Dan put out the fire, it quietly follow him back to the fire station. Then four the next four years, it caused the fire station a lot of misery. It caused power surges, windows to break by themselves and power failures.

Then in 1994, Dan Preston's children Jimmy and Roxy didn't believe the story about it at first. Then after Dan and the company had to go out to fire fight, his kids were left alone at the station. The Ghost of Jake Griffin appeared to protect the kids and he tried to warn them about it. However, a little later on Jimmy mistakenly stared into a flame which summoned it.

Then it started making a blazing inferno inside an equipment room closet. Then it shut out all of the power. Then it made a fire hose, wrap around Jimmy's legs and try to pull him right into the burning closet. But Jake Griffin chopped the house and freed him in time. Then it gave them a terrifying phone call. It told them that they were the sons of a murder and soon their time would be coming.

Then they escaped through a broke window, and bumped into it who transformed into a Police Officer. As a Police Officer, it pretended to not believe their story and wanted to take a look around the fire station for himself. Then it insisted they waited inside the equipment closet so they wouldn't get lost as it continued to look around. When both children refused profusely to go inside, it turned into its real self threatening then.

Then they ran off scared screaming for help. Jake told them since they are the ones who summoned it, then they need to destroy it. So Jimmy taunted it to come out from the burning closet to come and get him. Then Roxy sneaked up from behind and sprayed it with a fire extinguisher. This seemed to work at first, but then it quickly came back. Then Jimmy noticed the sprinklers on the ceiling. Then as it closed in on him, he pretended to beg him not to turn into fire, claiming it was just too scary. It took Jimmy up on his taunt, then used its full power engulfing itself in blazing and scorching flames. The flames were so high, that it set off the emergency sprinklers. Then instantly it got doused and drenched, Then it vaporized into a pile of ash.

When I was finished everyone was shocked!

Misty Tredwell: Oh man!

Eli: Talk about infernal!

Himiko: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah we faced that ghost twice.

Me: And destroyed him too.

Lincoln: Yep. He is too hot to handle.

We arrived at a wishing well.

Me: Here we are.

Eli: There's a ghost there. I sense it.

Danny and Lincoln's ghost sense went off.

Dr. Screwloose: That's one of the Ghost Brides, right?

Me: That's it. Ugly bitch.

Moondancer: No kidding.

We went at her.

Me: Hey!

Ghost Bride: Give me a kiss!

Dr. Screwloose: You're not my type!

Me: I already have many other wives!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Moondancer: And have you looked at yourself in the mirror lately!?

Danny Phantom: I'm going ghost!

Danny turned into DANNY PHANTOM!

Dr. Screwloose: Time for me to start this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Ghost Bride.

But then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over and then a figure came out and it was THE FIRE GHOST!

Me: The Fire Ghost!

Fire Ghost: I WILL BURN YOU TO DEATH FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME!

Me: I don't think so you infernal monstrosity! Now I will make sure you suffer permanently!

Nico: J.D., can you handle this one?

Me: Like you even have to ask.

I then flared up my fire aura and spread my wings of fire and I was ready.

Me: Lets do it!

Me and the Fire Ghost went at each other and they collided in a massive explosion of fire that carried the power of 700,000 tons of napalm!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Battle that will decide the fate of the Human Race had begun and the fight was so extremely ferocious that it was unbelievable. I punched the fire ghost in the face and my attacks worked. I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into the ground with incredible power. I kicked him in the stomach and fired a massive blast of fire at him and it hit him and exploded with incredible power. We really went at each other and we were ferociously pulverizing each other with incredible ferocity at an indiscriminate level. Massive Fiery Explosions and thunderous shockwaves from our punches and energy blasts and fire blasts destroyed much of the landscape and engulfed it in a massive raging inferno. Luckily the whole city was enclosed in a powerful force field. Storm clouds formed above the battle and Lightning intensified in the skies above to an extremely ferocious level and the fires of Hell raged on the planet at an extremely vicious level at an amazing degree. The fight was so vicious, ferocious, brutal and savage that it was shaking the entire Universe to an incredible level at an intense level. I was gonna make sure that the fire ghost suffers for an infinite number of lifetimes for his crimes. Fiery embers and fire bombs rained down onto the battle and exploded with incredible power. I then punched the fire ghost in the face and sent him crashing into the ground and he got up and then we charged toward each other and I punched him in the stomach and we then clasped hands. Our fiery auras flared up to such an extreme intensity and our power was so strong and powerful that it was making the entire planet shake extremely violently. Pebbles, rocks and boulders lifted off the ground and the lightning intensified even more as it flashed in the sky at an extremely violent level. The power of the fire was so incredibly powerful that it was threatening to tear the entire planet apart. I then punched the fire ghost in the face again and fired a blast of fire and burned a chunk of his face off. It screamed in pain as it was hurt. Then we went back to fighting and it was a powerful fight. Everyone felt the massive fight that was going on and it was rattling the very fabric of space to the core. It was so savage and ferocious that it made my fight with Trakeena look like a joke.

Nico: Whoa! Look at them go!

Eli: I know! This is incredible!

I fired a massive blast of fire at the Fire Ghost and the Fire Ghost did the same and the powerful blasts of fire collided and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then fired a massive barrage of fire blasts at the Fire Ghost and the Fire Ghost did the same and the blasts all hit each other and exploded with unimaginable power each.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAAAABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: Holy Mackerel!

Eli: Whoa!

Me: You will pay for killing thousands of innocent people!

The Fire Ghost was completely out of his mind with so much burning rage and hatred that it was unbelievable! He screamed in so much burning relentless fury that it defied all forms of human comprehension! The Fire Ghost then fired a massive blast of fire from his mouth and it was like a massive supercharged flamethrower and it burned everything around. I then fired a powerful barrage of massive fire blasts and they all hit the fire ghost and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMM! BOOOM! BOOOOM! BOOOMM!
BOOOOMM! BOOOOOMMM!

Misty Tredwell: WOW! This is explosive!

Eli: HOLY COW! You're not kidding!

Moondancer: INCREDIBLE!

Kylie: J.D. has this covered. We need to find the Wishgiver ghost!

Eli: And it's in the well.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place from the fight with me and the Fire Ghost.

Eli: I'll get it out!

Eli channeled Force Lightning into the ground and then there was a roar and out came THE WISHGIVER! IT WAS AN UGLY TREE GHOST!

Nico: That is one UGLY MOTHERFUCKER GHOST!

Slimer blew a raspberry at the Wishgiver Ghost.

Wishgiver Roared!

Eli: UGLY!

Eli fired waves of energy and blasted the ghost all over the place!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAAAABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAAAABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

The area was turning into a massive and incredible warzone!

Misty Tredwell: Wow! This is getting really explosive!

Lincoln: It sure is!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted the Wishgiver all over.

Kylee: Don't leave us out!

Nico: You read my mind! (Gets out Myotismon's Eyecon)

MYOTISMON! BRAM STOKER!

Nico: (ECHOING) CRIMSON VAMPIRE LIGHTNING!

Nico fired a stream of blood red lightning and it hit the Wishgiver and electrocuted it all over.

Kylee and the team blasted it with their proton blasters!

Moondancer: Try this! (ACTIVATES HER EYECON)

DR. SCREWLOOSE! HANNIBAL LECTER!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Wishgiver all over the place!

Lincoln: Nice one!

KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAAAABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

IT WAS A MASSIVE BATTLE AND INFERNO!

The Wishgiver roared in pain.

Egon: Kylie, me, Venkman, Ray, and Winston will trap the Ghost Brides. The rest of you keep attacking the Wishgiver!

Nico: We're on it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Wishgiver and the ghost brides all over the place.

KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAAAABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAAAABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were going off all over the place as me and the Fire Ghost were duking it out ferociously!

Everyone was firing at the Wishgiver and the Brides and trapping the Ghost Brides.

Garret: One problem down.

Roland: And one to go!

There were massive walls of fire all over the place.

Kylee: Whoa! This whole place went up in flames!

Moondancer: Yeah no kidding!

I landed.

Me: Don't worry guys. I got this.

I teleported and fired a massive blast of water at point blank range and vaporized the fire ghost in an instant! Then I banished him to the black gates forever.

Nico: WHOA! Good riddance.

Moondancer: Nice one J.D.!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Kylee: WOOHOO! That was epic!

Misty Tredwell: That was awesome!

Himiko: Yeah it was!

Bonnie Terrez: I'll say!

I absorbed all the fire and it made me stronger and more powerful than ever.

I fixed everything back to the way it was.

We later came back home.

William: Man what happened over there!? We saw the massive explosions and everything on TV!

Me: You will not believe it guys.

We told everyone everything and it was shocking!

Lola: WHOA! The Fire Ghost came back!?

Lana: Oh man! That makes the 3rd time!

Nico: No kidding there!

Me: Yeah. But Moondancer did an awesome job.

May: I'm glad she did.

Moondancer: It was really fun.

May: Next time, Juniper Lee and Zick should come with you.

Moondancer: Wow! Looking forward to it.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

---

Later the mascots were having an eating contest.

Himiko: (to the mascots) Dear God, what are you guys doing now?

They were having A BAKED BEAN EATING CONTEST!

Manaphy: (Eating beans) We're having a Baked Bean eating contest.

Poliwag: We already ate 40 bowls of beans!

Qin: HOLY MACKEREL!

Nico: Oh boy!

Xenia: This is gonna be really gassy!

They ate and ate and ate and ate and ate and are and ate and ate! They had 100 bowls of beans! Then on the 120th bowl Horsea, Poliwag and Poromon fainted.

FART FART FART!

Manaphy won!

Manaphy: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Shoto: Was it really worth it?

Manaphy: It was.

Then the mascots stomachs grumbled.

Me: Uh oh. GAS IS COMING!

Nico: OH NO!

Me: I got an idea!

We went to Lynn's Table and then the Mascots had their butts pointed into Flip and the Jerks faces and they were farting all over the jerks! They were vomiting gold and jewels at a massive level! IT WAS INTENSE!

Poromon: (LOUD FARTING)

Poliwag: (LOUD FARTING)

Manaphy: (LOUD FARTING)

Horsea: (LOUD FARTING)

Bludgeon: This is gonna take a while.

THE LOUD FARTING WAS STILL GOING ON!

The jerks were still vomiting up jewels and gold!

Me: But it's worth it too.

Laney: It sure is. Funny too.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One Extremely Long Gas Relieving Bout Later…

---

The mascots were done.

Poromon: Ahhh!

Horsea: That's better!

Manaphy: Sweet relief!

G1 Ironhide: You guys better now?

Horsea: We sure are!

Poliwag: Yeah that was great!

G1 Ironhide: That's a lot of beans you guys ate.

Qin: Boy that is an understatement.

Camie: No kidding.

Slog: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Volcana's team will include Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu and Kaoruku. Squirrel Girl's team will include Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo and Kaina.

Volcana: Right on!

Camie: Cool!

Kaoruku: This is gonna be awesome!

Himiko: It sure is!

Qin: Yeah!

Sweetie Belle: This is gonna be cool! So what is our next mission Nico?

Nico: Well J.D. came up with it.

Me: You guys are going to like this one. We're going to participate in the Running of The Leaves Grand Prix.

I pulled out a poster for it.

Camie: Cool! So we're racing today!

Me: Yep. We're going to ride our horses today for this one.

Nico: AWESOME!

Lola: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: I'm looking forward to this one!

Xenia: Me too.

Then Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Touch & Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Dark Phoenix, Esdeath, Space Kook, Mudslide, Bulldozer Org, Crud, Spatula Girl, Country Boy, Darcy, and Mandragora appeared.

Po Kong: Can me, Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Touch & Go, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, and Mammoth go with you guys?

Mudslide: Me, Dark Phoenix, Esdeath, Space Kook, Bulldozer Org, Crud, Spatula Girl, Country Boy, Darcy, and Mandragora will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. And we have some special guests coming.

Nico held up the movie Racing Stripes!

Me: Awesome! So Stripes and Sandy are going to join the race.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and get ready.

Laney: Cool!

We went and watched the movie.

---

During a thunderstorm, a traveling circus, Circus Sarano, accidentally leaves behind a baby plains zebra (Jansen Panettiere) after replacing a flat tire. The foal is rescued by widower and former racehorse trainer Nolan Walsh (Bruce Greenwood), and is taken to his farm where his 13-year-old daughter, Channing (Hayden Panettiere) names him Stripes. He meets a Shetland pony named Tucker (Dustin Hoffman); a Saanen goat named Franny (Whoopi Goldberg); and a rooster named Reggie (Jeff Foxworthy). The next day, Stripes soon becomes convinced that he is destined for the nearby racetrack, Turfway Park, not realizing that he is a zebra and is not qualified to race. Two foals named Trenton's Pride (Kyle Alcazar) and Ruffshodd (Frankie Ryan Manriquez) decide to race Stripes until they are stopped by Pride's father, three time Kentucky Open champion, Sir Trenton (Fred Dalton Thompson).

Three years later, after racing the mailman again, an adult Stripes (Frankie Muniz) meets an Arabian filly named Sandy (Mandy Moore) and develops a crush on her after losing to the mailman in their usual race. While talking to Sandy, he is approached by Pride (Joshua Jackson) and Ruffshodd (Michael Rosenbaum), Stripes' tormentors since childhood while Channing's bloodhound, Lightning (Snoop Dogg) is lazy and talks while he rests. Pride challenges Stripes to a racing match at a secret race track in the woods called the Blue Moon Races; he accepts, but loses the race.

The following day, Tucker, having secretly watched Stripes, approaches him and suggests that he gets proper training first. Stripes, in need of a rider, chooses 16-year-old Channing and convinces a new farm animal, a pelican named Goose (Joe

Pantoliano), to sabotage Channing's motorcycle and Old Blue, Nolan's old pickup truck, so that Channing can ride him to her workplace at Turfway Park. The plan works, and Channing, with Nolan's reluctant approval, rides Stripes to Turfway Park. There, Channing is antagonized by her boss, Clara Dalrymple (Wendie Malick), for bringing Stripes to the racetrack, while Stripes meets a pair of horse-fly brothers, Buzz and Scuzz (Steve Harvey and David Spade).

As night approaches, Channing, remembering her first ride on horseback with her mother, Carolyn, completes a lap around the track with Stripes. They are approached by Woodzie (M. Emmet Walsh), a racetrack gambler and old friend of the family, who encourages Channing to sign her and Stripes up for a tryout race tomorrow. She does, despite Nolan's disapproval stemming from his wife's death in a racing accident six years ago, which discouraged him to continue training horses ever since, but Stripes has a major meltdown after being easily scared by the horse-gate like all the other horses the next morning at the tryouts. Once he calms down, he begins running, but then gets hit in the face by flying dirt while racing, causing Channing to fall off. Though she is uninjured, Nolan chastises and blames her. However, when Dalrymple mocks her riding skills, Nolan defends his daughter. In response, Dalrymple sarcastically signs Stripes up to compete in the Kentucky Open competition.

Meanwhile, Stripes realizes he is a zebra after being told off by Sir Trenton, which severely discourages him. Despite Channing's pleas and Woodzie's encouragement, Nolan refuses to let her race Stripes. Realizing this, the farm animals lure Nolan into the farm to show him a table holding his past accomplishments and he changes his mind. Meanwhile, due to Stripes' misbehavior during training, Franny reveals to Stripes that Tucker helped Nolan train the racehorse champions including Sir Trenton without getting any thanks, which encourages him to begin training.

Refusing to allow Stripes to race, Sir Trenton and several thoroughbreds ambush Stripes and Sandy at a creek as they are talking and making up for their previous argument one night, kidnapping Sandy and threatening to hurt her if he races. The next day, after rescuing Stripes, Tucker, Franny, and Goose agree to rescue Sandy. With a little help from Buzz and Scuzz, the rescue is successful and they get back in time for Stripes to go to the race.

At the race, Nolan bets Dalrymple that if Stripes wins, then he gets Sandy, and if he loses then he will come back to work for her. During the race, Ruffshodd, and even his jockey, try to stop Stripes from winning until Scuzz gets them disqualified by biting Ruffshodd's rear-end. Later, Stripes begins to wear out until he finally remembers what Tucker taught him, "Don't look back. Leave it all on the track," which boosts his confidence. Stripes wins the race and earns respect from the other racehorses, including Pride. In the end, they all pose together in a group photo, which is later shown with the other previous Walsh wins.

---

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH! Awesome movie!

Laney: It always is!

Qin: But Sir Trenton is a jerk!

Me: Yeah he is and he is going to be our main target for this race.

Nico: Nice!

Avior: I honestly liked Goose

Mason Brown: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for Number 50: Blackship of Corn.

Me: CORNY! (RIMSHOT)

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Eli: Awesome!

Nico: Lets head to Ponyville and get ready.

We did so.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Pyron from Darkstalkers, and he's here to collect and consume Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Felicia, Morrigan, and Hsien-Ko, you're not going to like: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Pyron, the alien warlord who collects planets and consumes them, and he's coming here to collect and consume Earth.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) Aye, this isn't good, Linky. We've got to stop him.

Audrey Sauron: And that's exactly what we're going to do to him, and since Pyron's body is made of pure solar energy, then he and his power can be absorbed, and that's what Linky's going to do to him.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Iris and Thunderbird) And there's no doubt as to what Pyron is, he's a type of alien known as a Hellstorm from Planet Hellstorm, a planet known for its love for war, and whose size largely surpasses the Milky Way. After evolving over many years, he became a powerful alien who can control fire and he has an orbital span that has stretched over 400,000 light years and counting. Over the span of 200 million years, he'd sought to collect worlds and other celestial objects throughout space by consuming them in flames. After traveling across the cosmos beyond the speed of light, he lands deep within the Atlantic Ocean to wait for the right time in order to consume Earth. Originally, he came to Earth 65 million years ago during the age of the Dinosaurs and he created the army of Huitzils to destroy life on the planet, so that he can consume Earth.

Nicole: But, only powerful warriors are able to drive him off, but this time, the rules have changed, and Audrey's right, he's going to be destroyed and that'll be by Lincoln's hand.

Lincoln: I've absorbed many powerful villains, along with humans with vital information, evil vampires and werewolves, and Pyron will be no different. He's going to pay for all those lives he's ended and for consuming so many planets over those 265 million years.

Nico: Yeah, and by looking at his info, he's just like Galactus, so this is one Darkstalker who needs to be destroyed. Alright, gang, let's go, we've been invited to an awesome horse race in Equestria.

Lincoln: The Annual Running of the Leaves Grand Prix, oh man, this is going to be awesome, and once the race is finished, you're next, Pyron. Let's get our horses ready.

Lincoln whistled, and we saw a portal open up. Then, out of the portal came my Rapidash, along with the fifteen awesome looking large and muscular white-haired stallions and one awesome looking black-haired stallion from last year's Running of The Leaves.

Lincoln's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four orange gems on its legs, a beautiful orange and rainbow mane with the thirteen elemental forces emanating from it, and long orange and rainbow tail with elemental forces emanating from it.

Lori's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four sky blue gems on its legs, a beautiful sky blue mane with wind and fire emanating from it, and long sky blue tail with wind and fire emanating from it

Leni's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four sea foam green gems on its legs, a beautiful sea foam green mane with gravity and gravity lightning emanating from it, and long sea foam green tail with gravity and gravity lightning emanating from it.

Luna's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four purple green gems on its legs, a beautiful purple mane with water emanating from it, and long purple tail with water emanating from it.

Luan's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four yellow gems on its legs, a beautiful yellow mane with rainbow light emanating from it, and long yellow tail with rainbow light emanating from it.

Lynn's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four red gems on its legs, a beautiful red mane with lava emanating from it, and long red tail with lava emanating from it.

Lena Loud's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four red gems on its legs, a beautiful red mane with lava emanating from it, and long red tail with lava emanating from it.

Lee's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four yellow gems on its legs, a beautiful yellow mane with flames emanating from it, and long yellow tail with flames emanating from it.

Lyra's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four blue gems on its legs, a beautiful blue mane with lightning emanating from it, and long blue tail with lightning emanating from it.

Liberty's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four orange gems on its legs, a beautiful orange mane with magical and elemental forces emanating from it, and long orange tail with magical and elemental forces emanating from it.

Laney's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four green gems on its legs, a beautiful brown mane with leaves and plants emanating from it, and long brown tail with leaves and plants emanating from it.

Lucy's large horse with black fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four blood red gems on its legs, a beautiful black mane with darkness emanating from it, and long black tail with darkness emanating from it.

Lana's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four marine blue gems on its legs, a beautiful marine blue mane with ice and snow emanating from it, and long marine blue tail with ice and snow emanating from it.

Lola's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four pink gems on its legs, a beautiful pink mane with flames emanating from it, and long pink tail with flames emanating from it.

Lisa's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four green gems on its legs, a beautiful brown mane with gears and lightning emanating from it, and long brown tail with gears and lightning emanating from it.

Lily's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four lavender gems on its legs, a beautiful blonde mane with water emanating from it, and long blonde tail with water emanating from it.

And Nico's large horse with white fur and a really strong physique, large gold armor with four rainbow gems on its legs, a beautiful black mane with the seven elemental forces of the Seven Star Shadow Dragons emanating from it, and long black tail with the seven elemental forces of the Seven Star Shadow Dragons emanating from it.

Nico: Aw yeah.

Mira Sinclair: Wow, so those are your horses that you rode last year in the Running of The Leaves last year?

Lincoln: That's right, Mira.

Nico: They're really awesome.

Everyone mounted their horses, then, we also saw more awesome looking large and muscular white-haired stallions with colored manes and elemental forces emanating from the manes and really long colored tails come out, and those were all for Lincoln's harem, who got on them, and we rode off for Equestria.

---

We were in Ponyville.

Me: Boy this is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: It sure will be.

Eli: I can't wait to kick Sir Trenton's butt!

Stinky Butt: Sir Trenton isn't the only one we're after.

Esdeath: There's one more.

Me: Yeah and that is Clara Dalrymple.

Nico: Yep.

Stinky Butt: Yes indeed.

Camie: This is gonna be so fun. I've never participated in a horse race before.

Me: You'll love it Camie. We always have a lot of fun on these races.

Laney: We sure do.

Me: Yeah. The route for the race is really cool too. We go north to Canterlot and make a loop through it at the castle and then zoom through Ponyville down south and head to Maretime Bay.

Sunny Starscout: That is so cool!

Pipp Petals: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Zipp Storm: Me too!

King Dedede: Let's look for Stripes.

We nodded.

We looked and found Stripes and Sandy.

Me: Excuse me are you Channing "Chan" Walsh?

Chan: I sure am and J.D. Knudson wow! It's an honor to meet you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Same here Chan.

Stripes: Wow it's an awesome honor to meet you guys.

Me: You too Stripes. Wow! How did it feel to become the first ever zebra to win the Kentucky Derby?

Stripes: It was really awesome.

We saw a Pelican.

Melter: And you must be Goose.

Crud: Good to meet you!

Goose: You too guys. It's an awesome honor to meet you all.

Fluttershy: We are honored to meet you too.

Chan: This is gonna be so awesome. We saw your race last year here in Equestria and we really wanted to participate in it.

Me: You're going to love it.

Nico: Yeah we always have a lot of fun in these.

Me: Yep.

Chan; But don't you guys have usual battles as well?

Me: Yes we do. When Sir Trenton makes his move I got this ready.

I pulled out a dyna cap.

Me: Usual Battle Hover Arena Floor.

Nico: Clever.

Lugnutz: Stripes, are you a dutch warmblood horse?

Me: Lugnutz he's actually a Plains Zebra from Africa.

Lugnutz: Oh.

Stripes: That's right. And it's cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Did you also win the Preakness Stakes and the Belmont Stakes too?

Stripes: I sure did. Became the first ever Zebra to do so.

Nico: That is so cool!

Xenia: Boy I'll say!

Camie: Yeah!

Stripes: Yeah it was a huge honor to win those races. They are awesome.

Eli: Boy it sure is awesome.

Goose: Do you guys mind if I crap on Clara Dalrymple again?

Artie Ziff: Not at all.

Country Boy: It'll be funny to see!

Me: We'll even post it all over social media too.

Qin: Yeah!

Goose: Cool!

Nico: What about Sir Trenton?

Me: We'll send him to the Hoosegow in Tartarus.

We laughed at that.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Me: Yeah it was. But I was being serious about that.

Nico: Oh.

Gyro Man: How long until the race starts?

Twilight Sparkle: We got about 15 minutes.

Qin: More than enough time.

We got ready for the race and it was going to be awesome.

Laney: I can't wait to kick Sir Trenton's butt.

Lana: Me too.

THE CALL TO POST FANFARE PLAYED!

Nico: Here we go.

Rose the Huntsgirl: Let's start our engines!

Nico: Or in this case get ready to ride.

Qin: Yep.

We were ready for action.

Billy Natson: ANND Welcome to another amazing and eventful race here. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have another awesome race for you all. We're going to cover the Equestria Running of The Leaves Grand Prix which goes all the way from Ponyville to Canterlot and to Maretime Bay. WOW! With us we have the famous and great racers of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and they are really looking forward to this one. You ready to race J.D.?

Me: You bet we are Billy! Lets burn some track!

Billy Natson: That's the spirit!

Krysta: RACERS ON YOUR MARKS!

We were ready!

Krysta: GET SET… !

We were excited.

Krysta: GOOOOO!

The bell rang and we were off!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We were racing down the path through the Autumn Leaf Tree Forests to Canterlot!

Me: EAT MY DUST NICO!

Nico: OH YEAH! NOT IF I EAT MY OWN DUST!

We were zooming fast and leaves were falling fast as we rode on!

Laney: YEEHAW! This is awesome!

Darcy: I don't see them.

King Hiss: Maybe they chickened out.

Eli: They are watching for us down near Maretime Bay. We'll be ready for them when we get there.

Me: Then we will be ready for them!

We zoomed through a tunnel and then made it to Canterlot!

Me: We're in Canterlot.

Nico: Yep! Just got to make the turn at the castle and then head back to Ponyville!

Bowser Jr.: Good thing I'm using my ride for the Mario Kart races!

Nico: That's cool!

We made the turn at the castle and went back to Ponyville.

Me: Here we go guys!

We passed Ponyville!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: YEAH! WOOHOO!

We were really riding fast and went through the forests!

Me: Maretime Bay here we come!

Spatula Girl: Eat my dust, suckers!

Toyman: I think I should be saying that to you

We were really riding fast through the forest.

Eli: Maretime Bay is 300 miles and closing! Sir Trenton is 120 miles ahead!

Nico: Wow!

Me: We're closing fast!

Brawlrus: Won't Opaline see us?

Nico: Nah! To make sure she doesn't, I put a magic spell around us that will make her see only Maretime Bay without us in it.

Me: Also thanks to our cloaked spy camera that we sent to her castle, we found out that she is located in the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia.

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be good.

Me: Now we can bring down that witch for good when the time is right.

Starlight Glimmer: It'll be the ultimate ambush.

Titanium Toenail: And that's good.

Bulldozer Org: Now, we can focus on the race.

Me: Right!

Eli: Sir Trenton and Clara are 50 miles ahead and closing!

Qin: Oh boy.

Apeface: Entrance time!

Nico: Here we go.

We went at Sir Trenton and Clara.

Sir Trenton and Clara were waiting and didn't see anything. But then a football flew at them and then it hit the ground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Massive explosions of elements in the forms of the sports exploded out and then we came out and surprised them.

Me: SURPRISE!

Clara: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Stripes: We have a score to settle Trenton!

Mr. Touch: I hope you weren't waiting long.

Mr. Go: Because it's time for you two to pay.

Space Kook: Goose, you can go first.

Goose then threw up all over Clara!

VOMITVILLE!

Luna Loud then fainted at the sight of that while she was riding with Sam.

Sam S.L.: PUKE FEST!

I took a picture and posted it all over social media.

Fuse Man: Goose, we meant crap over her.

Goose: Sorry!

He then took a dump all over Clara and he was REALLY pooping all over her!

We laughed all over and I posted more pictures of it all over social media.

Clara was made a total laughingstock!

Me: Time for the battles to start.

I pressed the Dynacap and threw it into the air and then…

BOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

It formed into an arena and it was ready!

Me: Ready for action!

Then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Johnny 13, Kitty, Volcano Man, Zen Aku, Gourd, Secret Snake Club, Sir Toasty, MODOK, Nuclear Man, Boss Wolf, Evil Cut Man, and Firefly (Ted Carson) appeared in a hot air balloon.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Johnny 13, Kitty, Volcano Man, Zen Aku, Gourd, Secret Snake Club, Sir Toasty, MODOK, Nuclear Man, Boss Wolf, Evil Cut Man, and Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly!

Nuclear Man: Awesome day for a race!

Me: It sure is!

Qin: We set up the arena above us!

Heat Wave: Hey, Goose. Before the battles start, crap on her again!

Dark Phoenix: To add more humiliation!

Goose: Oh you got it!

He then released a massive shower of shit all over Clara!

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

Manaphy: Let us do so too!

May: Oh boy. Bean poops!

The Mascots then drenched her in shit!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Me: Wait one last thing. (ACTIVATES OL FACEFULL'S RIDEWATCH) Time for the Punctual Eruption!

I threw up all over Clara with disgusting puke and grossness from Ol' Facefull! YUCK!

Atomic Skull: THAT WAS REALLY FUNNY!

Me: It sure was. Ren and Stimpy told me all about their visit to the continent of Acromeglia and it was awesome. Ol' Facefull really drenched Ren and it was gross and funny.

Atomic Skull: That is awesome! Great job there!

Me: Thanks.

Silver Samurai: Now that's funny!

Snake: It sure is, dude!

Me: Thanks!

Mole Man: I just hope you guys still finish the race.

Me: Oh we will.

LaGrange: (to Nico) Speaking of farting, we heard the mascots ate beans.

Nico: They sure did.

Grodd: Are they okay now?

Nico: Yep. All those beans all came out of them on Clara.

Grodd: Funny!

Then Mean Screen came out.

Me: Mean Screen. Back for another round I see.

Mean Screen: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Mean Screen: I hope Opaline doesn't spot you guys. Because if she does, Void Queen's gonna be the least of our problems!

Me: Don't worry she won't. We made sure of it.

Nico: Yeah thanks to J.D.'s spell.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Okay guys you're up for your battles.

They went up to the arena and we got the battles underway.

---

## Jayden Shiba, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jen, Kira, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Nico's Rescue in Orothe

---

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Nico's Rescue was in Orothe. What did he find there?

Jayden Shiba: He found the Sword of the Orothe Ocean and it was a water Magi Sword.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really cool and beautiful too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was. And we had a lot of fun in that one.

Sunburn: We sure did and it was cool.

Jen: It sure was.

Kira: Yes it sure was.

Silver Samurai: Glad you had fun on that. Lets do it!

Jayden summoned Cavelier and merged Hermos with Legendary Six Samurai - Shi En and it formed into a fire katana called THE SHI EN SAMURAI FIRE SWORD! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Fiona, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake - Battling Another Ultimate Ghostfreak

---

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) Nico, Ariel, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Ghostfreak, dude. That's the first Another Omnitrix Alien who's an asshole.

Fiona: You're not kidding there too. He was a monster.

Applejack: He was as mean as a rattlesnake caught in a bear trap!

Apple Bloom: Yeah he sure was.

Flashwing: But by all accounts he deserved to go to prison.

Wes: And it's good he did.

Snake: No kidding there dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Tenkabito Shien and it formed into a Fire Samurai Sword called THE KATANA OF THE FIRE TENKABITO! They fired waves of fire and lightning and earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Martian Manhunter, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sulley, Mike, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Lincoln's Rescue and Finding out who Bashed Eddy with those Bowling Balls

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Fabacin. Did he find out who Bashed Eddy with those Bowling Balls?

Martian Manhunter: As a matter of fact yes he did. It was Luan's old enemy bully Abby Sanchez and the two Hazeltucky bullies Hawk and Hank.

Mole Man: Oh man! So it was all because of them that they made Nega Eddy!

Starlight Glimmer: That's right and they wanted to start the 20 Days of Darkness all over again.

Cozy Glow: That was a horrible time for us and we can't let that come back ever again.

Hex: No way. That was awful.

Sulley: Yeah no kidding.

Mike: That was a terrible time for everyone.

Mole Man: Boy it sure was! But Lincoln's detective skills really paid off for that one. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Barrier Statue of The Inferno and it formed into THE INFERNO BARRIER SWORD! They fired waves of fire, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Donkey Kong, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Kamen Rider Fourze, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Meeting a gene-slammer for Nine-Tailed Fox

---

Gorilla Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Nine-Tailed Fox. What's her name?

Donkey Kong: Her name is Asuka Shirogitsune and she is a really awesome prankster.

Fluttershy: The pranks she does are really funny.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are. You should have heard what she did.

---

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that

Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Asuka, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Asuka, what's the story on the pranks you pulled on Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn when they ganged up to bully Lincoln?

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) You're going to like hearing this. One day, I was walking to class, but then, I saw Lincoln getting bullied by that little murderous sewage bastard, Chandler, and he wasn't alone, his goons were with him, along with Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn. I wanted to rip those morons to shreds, but I decided to resort to pranks: I fired invisible Chakra threads which tied around their pants and shirts, and then, with one slight tug, I pulled the Chakra threads and that ripped off their pants and shirts leaving Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn in their underwear and right in front of everyone, and they laughed hysterically at them, and this really was embarrassing for them. They ran to get their spare clothes from the lockers, but what was waiting for them were an army of skunks who sprayed them and they smelled like skunks, and then, they were launched into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps, stinky underwear, and stinky socks, and the smell was so unbearable, everyone had to put on gas masks, and when the evidence was shown to the principal of their recent bullying of Lincoln, they got their butts suspended for three weeks, and they got grounded for three months, and they had to bathe in tubs of tomato juice to get the stink out.

We laughed hysterically.

Kushina: (Laughs Hysterically) Oh man, that's definitely something I would do, plus, you went with putting skunks in their lockers, and when they opened the lockers, they got sprayed, and then, they were launched into a massive pile of dirty jockstraps, stinky underwear, and stinky socks, man that really stinks!

Lincoln: It literally did for them. But, the icing on the cake was when Asuka uploaded the video of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn bullying me, and when they got ratted out, they got suspended for three weeks and grounded for three weeks.

Me: Oh man, and I still remember that day, that was way too hilarious.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Of course, this is indeed proof that you're indeed related to Naruto and his family, Asuka. You're known as a prankster of bullies in Michigan, but I can also guess that if someone were to make fun of the color of your hair, you'll lash out and beat them to a bloody pulp.

This stunned us.

Kushina: Oh man, Asuka, please tell me that you… !

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) He's right, and the one who said that word was Chandler, and I got so furious, I beat him to a bloody pulp but not in school, when Lincoln and I were with his friends at Gus' Games and Grub, and that got Chandler a lifetime-ban from there because of all of the nasty stuff he's done.

Lincoln: Yeah, I still remember that day, and it was easy for me to piece together who you're related to.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Grodd and everyone laughed.

Grodd: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Fluttershy: (Laughs) That was really funny.

Stealth Elf: That was hysterically funny what Asuke did to Chandler, Pablo, Lynn and Anderson. It was awesome.

Gentaro: It sure was.

Grodd: That is true. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong summoned Forest Queen Diana and merged Hermos with Sphinx Teleia and it formed into a Sphinx Blaster! It was called THE TELEIA SPHINX BLASTER! They fired waves of leaves, grass, stars, flowers and coconuts and smashed him down.

---

Vert, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Speed Racer, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Moondancer's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) How was Moondancer's 2nd Ambassador Mission? Did she capture more ghosts?

Vert: It was really cool. They caught the Wishgiver and the Fire Ghost.

Pinkie Pie: It was one of the most fun Ghost Hunting Missions ever.

Featherweight: Yeah and Cheese was being uhh Cheese.

Sprocket: Yeah but it was still fun.

Speed Racer: It sure was cool though.

LaGrange: Cool! Lets do it!

Vert summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with Blackwing - Mistral The Silver Shield and it formed into a Wind Wing Sword! It was called THE SWORD OF THE MISTRAL WIND WING! They fired waves of wind, lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Whenua, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Billy, Mandy, Grim, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - The Mascots having a Baked Bean Eating Contest

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) The Mascots had a Baked Bean Eating Contest?! I hope they stopped farting!

Whenua: Oh they haven't yet. But they will soon.

Twilight Sparkle: (Giggles) It was still funny though that they ate massive amounts of beans.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah I agree there.

Spyro: It's really cute and funny.

Billy: I like gas. (FARTS)

SLAP!

Mandy slapped him hard in the face and knocked out a tooth.

Mandy: Shut up you moron.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) But it was really cute mon.

Goliath: It was. Lets do it!

Whenua summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Earthquake Giant and it formed into a massive mace. It was called THE EARTHQUAKE GIANT MACE SMASHER! They fired waves of earth and magic and smashed him down

---

Maggie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - A Race Around Equestria is always fun

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) A Race Around Equestria is always fun. Especially with Stripes today.

Maggie: I know. It's really cool that Stripes is in this race too.

Princess Luna: I agree too.

Moondust: I think it's amazing myself.

Snowdrop: Stripes and Sandy are both amazing.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Carter: It's cool too.

Atomic Skull: It sure is. Lets do it!

Maggie summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Blackwing - Silverwind The Ascendant and it formed into a wind sword called THE SWORD OF SILVERWIND! They fired waves of darkness and wind and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Bowser Jr. And Stewie VS Calamitous - That is so amazing how a zebra entered the Kentucky Derby and won

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) That is so amazing how a zebra entered the Kentucky Derby and won. Is it wrong that I like Goose as well?

Lisa Loud: It is not wrong at all and I think it's really amazing that an Equus Quagga; Street Name: Zebra was able to win the Kentucky Derby.

Rarity: Oh I must agree there darlings. It's really amazing too.

Sweetie Belle: I think it's awesome that Stripes won that.

Gill Grunt: Me too.

Tommy Oliver: It's amazing too.

Calamitous: I agree too. Lets do it!

Lisa summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Cold Enchanter and it formed into an Ice Scepter called THE COLD ENCHANTMENT SCEPTER OF THE ZERO COLD! They fired waves of energy, ice, magic, jewels, water and gears and smashed him down.

---

Ghost Rider, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Captain Falcon, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - Sir Trenton and Clara Dalrymple are big time trouble

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Sir Trenton and Clara Dalrymple are big time trouble. They don't give a damn about their own horses!

Ghost Rider: No they sure don't. What they do gives all horses and Jockeys a bad name.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah what they are doing is horrible!

Scootaloo: I agree there too!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there!

Captain Falcon: I agree there too.

Johnny 13: Same here. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Winged Sage Falcos and it formed into THE FALCOS LONGSWORD OF WIND MAGIC! They fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lewa, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Astro Boy, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - Sir Trenton has lots of nerve!

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) Sir Trenton has lots of nerve! And so does Clara Dalrymple!

Lewa: You're not kidding there! Sir Trenton is a bad horse that must be brought down a few pegs.

Princess Celestia: Same with Clara! They both are bad news.

King Solar: That is for sure!

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: Same here. Sir Trenton is a monster too.

Astro Boy: Yeah no kidding!

Kitty: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Lewa summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Blackwing - Elphin The Raven and it formed into a raven sword called THE SWORD OF ELPHIN THE DARKNESS! They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed her down!

---

Gretchen Holland the Evil HERO Dark Gaia Gene-Slammer VS Volcano Man.

---

Volcano Man was next.

Volcano Man: Boy this is awesome that you guys get to participate in races like this.

Gretchen Holland: We have a lot of fun in all these. They are always fun for sport, fun and action.

Volcano Man: They sure are. Lets do it!

Gretchen merged Hermos with Dark Gaia and it formed into a volcano sword! It was called the DARK GAIA INFERNO SWORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Riley Anderson VS Zen-Aku

---

Zen Aku was next.

Zen-Aku: When I am at the M.O.E. HQ, I would always watch these fun races on TV..

Riley Anderson: It's always so fun to be in them too.

Riley merged Hermos with Wolf Axwielder and it formed into a wolf hatchet called THE MOON WOLF HATCHET! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Simone Honou the Zhuqiaomon Gene-Slammer VS Evil Jonny 2X4 A.K.A. The Gourd

---

The Gourd was next.

Simone Honou: You sure are excited.

Gourd: (LAUGHS INSANELY) YES I AM!

Simone merged Hermos with Knightmare Phoenix and it formed into THE SWORD OF PHOENIX KNIGHTMARES and she fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Anko Mitarashi VS The Secret Snake Club

---

The Secret Snake Club was next.

Wiggly: This is always fun.

Anko: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure is!

Anko merged Hermos with Vennominon the King of Poisonous Snakes and it formed into the powerful SWORD OF VENNOMINON OF THE POISONOUS SNAKES! She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Smolder VS Sir Toasty

---

Sir Toasty was next.

Sir Toasty: Hope you're ready for a burn.

Smolder: I was born ready.

She merged Hermos with Ferocious Flame Swordsman and it formed into THE TWIN SWORDS OF THE FEROCIOUS FLAME! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Daughter VS MODOK

---

MODOK was next.

MODOK: This is always fun.

Daughter: It sure is.

Daughter merged Hermos with Legendary Flame Lord and it formed into THE STAFF OF THE FLAME LORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Kelsall the Prypiatosian-B Gene-Slammer VS Nuclear Man.

---

Nuclear Man was next.

Nuclear Man: This will be atomic.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) It sure will be mate. I'm always up for everything like this.

Sheila merged Hermos with Frost and Flame Dragon and it formed into THE FIRE-ICE DRAGON SWORD! She fired waves of energy and ice and smashed him down.

---

Aquarius VS Boss Wolf

---

Boss Wolf was next.

Boss Wolf: This is always fun to see you guys in a race.

Aquarius: It sure is.

She merged Hermos with Aquarian Alessa and it formed into THE SWORD OF AQUARIUS MIGHT! She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Crag VS Evil Cut Man

---

Evil Cut Man was next.

Evil Cut Man: I'll snip you down.

Crag: Bring it on! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Crag merged Hermos with XZ-Tank Cannon and it formed into a powerful bazooka. It was called THE XZ BAZOOKA STORM! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Arianne Glenis Maple VS Theodore Carson A.K.A. Firefly.

---

Theodore Carson A.K.A. Firefly was next.

Firefly: This is gonna burn.

Arianne Glenis Maple: Bring it on.

Arianne merged Hermos with Thestalos the Mega Monarch and it formed into a Flame Sword! It was called THE MEGA INFERNO SWORD OF THESTALOS! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mean Screen.

---

Mean Screen was next.

Nico: This will be good!

Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Hogwarts Alliance

For the Hogwarts Alliance: hand-cannon Blasters named Hogwarts Defender Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are the colors of Slytherin, Hufflepuff, Gryffindor, and Ravenclaw with elements and magic on the blasters and with the symbols of Slytherin House, Hufflepuff House, Gryffindor House, and Ravenclaw House etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

Megaforce Rangers transformed into the Zeo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon and they charged it up and fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Mean Screen you have failed this land!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and were riding on our horses again.

Me: That's done. Now for the grand finale.

Troy: We'll take these 2 down!

Tsukasa: Right now, you guys have a race to win!

Me: Thanks guys!

Kamen Ride: Wolf Warrior!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Tsukasa turned into Wolf Warriior and Daiki summoned Clones of the Wizard Team!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS! MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

They went at her and Sir Trenton And blasted them both all over the place.

Tassanil and Crawsectus blasted and smashed them all over.

Ironhide, Shoto, Bludgeon and Himiko used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bludgeon's Electric Cannon, Ironhide's Water Gun and Himiko and Shoto's powers 100-fold.

Ironhide and Shoto: FIRESTORM ICESTORM WATERGUN!

Bludgeon and Himiko: ELEMENTAL LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Fire of Hibiki and Heat Wave: HIBIKI HEAT STORM!

Farts of Wind and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF GLORIOUS WIND!

Techno Elemental Laughter and Touch & Go: ELEMENTAL LAUGHTER FORCE!

Mountain Elemental Earth and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN EARTH BUTTKICKING!

Undead Chthonian Death and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM UNDERWORLD FIRESTORM!

Aqua Jeweled Water and Melter: AQUA WATER JEWEL STORM!

Toys of Magic and Toyman: TOYS OF MAGIC POWER STORM!

Life of the Water and Artie Ziff: LIFE WATER BLAST!

Fashion of The Sun and King Hiss: SNAKES OF FASHION LIGHT BLAST!

Sports of Darkness and Mammoth: MAMMOTH SPORTS BLAST OF DARKNESS!

Phoenix Fire and Dark Phoenix: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

Lightsworn Dragon Force and Esdeath: DEATH LIGHTSWORN BLAST!

Mercury Water Force and Space Kook: MERCURY KOOK SHOT!

Master of The Spirit and Mudslide: SPIRIT MASTER BLAST!

Ccapac Apu Giant Stomp and Bulldozer Org: CCAPAC APU GIANT BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Dark Magician Girls and Crud: DARK MAGIC BLASTS!

Gusto Force and Spatula Girl: GUSTO WIND STORM BLAST!

Snow Country and Country Boy: SNOW FURY BLAST!

Atmos Death Power and Darcy: DARKNESS DEATH BLAST!

Freaky Flying Power and Mandragora: FLYING FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire

Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma:

LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULLSMASHING EMPATHY STORM!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FIRE STORM!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Stripes, Chan, Rainbow Dash, Eli, Nunnally and Lola: FIRESTORM FORCE RIDE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HORSE ELEMENT STYLE: DUTCH WARMBLOOD!

Jessica Kaios: HORSE FIRE STYLE: BRETON HORSE!

Yuna: HORSE WATER STYLE: PASO FINO HORSE!

Toph: HORSE EARTH STYLE: FJORD HORSE!

Makoto Nanaya: HORSE WIND STYLE: KONIK HORSE!

Sari; HORSE LIGHTNING STYLE: MARWARI HORSE!

R. Mika: HORSE LIGHT STYLE: CURLY HORSE!

Juri Han: HORSE DARK STYLE: FALABELLA HORSE!

They fired waves of energy and elemental energy and it formed into said horses.

Lincoln and his harem: HORSE FINAL SMASH: HORSE RAMPAGE!

They summoned horses to trample all over them and the blasts did so and smashed them.

Lincoln: Wow, now that was a really awesome horse race.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we took down Sir Trenton and Clara Dalrymple, and they're in really big trouble. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of the Hellstorm alien, Pyron, to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: Now, I shall consume all of Earth and leave nothing of it standing!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni

Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) Oh dear, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Pyron.

A massive and muscular horned being of pure flame came out, and it was none other than the fire alien, Pyron.

Felicia (Darkstalkers): You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Pyron? Well, we'll make sure that your desire to consume Earth is brought to an end here and now.

Pyron: Fools, you shall all be reduced to nothing but ashes!

Pyron fired a blast of fire at us, but we absorbed it and it made us stronger than ever.

Audrey Sauron: Nice try, Pyron, but now, you just sealed your own doom for trying to attack us.

Suddenly, Audrey Sauron's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, rings, and demons, she unholstered her massive Sauron the Dark Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Pyron, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, rings, and demons with every step.

Audrey Sauron: Pyron, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed during the 265 million years that you have lived, you have wiped out so many innocent souls and consumed so many planets in your wake and those souls are now crying out for one thing: that I bring an end to your miserable life and avenge the lives of all those that you have ended in your planet consuming conquest.

Suddenly, Audrey Sauron was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with rings, dark magic, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are demons and Sauron the Dark Timelord flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the Eye of Sauron glaring at Pyron with death in its eye. Then, as the vortex faded, Audrey Sauron emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Audrey Sauron grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, rings, and demons surrounding her, she still has The Eye of Sauron emblazoned on her forehead, she has demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Ring, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Sauron the Dark Timelord with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Ring, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Audrey Sauron has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with rings and demons on the coattails, and on the back is Sauron the Dark Timelord surrounded by darkness and above Sauron the Dark Timelord's head is The Eye of Sauron. Suddenly, Audrey Sauron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Audrey Sauron's massive Sauron the Dark Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, rings, and demons and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sauron the Dark Timelord's Dark Magic Infernal Darkness Greatsword of Infernal Darkness Demon Ring Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Sauron the Dark Timelord and the Eye of Sauron etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large Eye of Sauron-shaped gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads and a large Eye of Sauron-shaped gem below the midnight black demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sauron the Dark Timelord's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Sauron the Dark Timelord that said, "Audrey Sauron, Gene-Slammer of Sauron the Dark Timelord, Avatar of The Darkness of Middle Earth, Skilled Maker of Rings of Power and Master of The Powers, Strengths, and Skills of Sauron, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Lynn and Dark Lola, Archenemy of The Witch King of Angmar, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Rings, and Demons"

オードリー・サウロン、サウロン・ザ・ダーク・タイムロードのジーン・スラマー、中つ国の闇のアバター、熟練した力の指輪の製作者、サウロンの力、強さ、スキルのマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャーそしてダーク・リンとダーク・ローラの軽蔑者、アングマールの魔女王の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、リング、および悪魔

Audrey Sauron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK SAURON RING DARKNESS TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC RING DARK TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS DEMON RING LOVE!

We were amazed by Audrey Sauron's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Pyron saw it, he fired yet another blast of fire at her, but she absorbed it and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful black and red energy blast with darkness, dark magic, rings, and demons at Pyron, and it exploded as it hit him and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Holy crap, Audrey Sauron's transformed!

Me: She definitely looks a true Dark Angel of Sauron, but who's on the side of good.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D., and Audrey, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Audrey Sauron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demon Ring Dark Timelord and Divine Darkness Demon Ring Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Pyron for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Audrey.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Audrey Sauron.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of collecting and consuming planets are all over, Pyron, and now, you're going to pay for every last life that you have ended!**

Audrey Sauron and Lincoln went after Pyron, who continued firing powerful blasts of fire at them, but they continued absorbing the fire and it was making them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, rings, dark magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, and Mermaids at Pyron, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful energy slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they also attacked him with swords made of darkness and rainbow energy.

This was pissing off Pyron greatly, but Audrey Sauron and Lincoln were getting started. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Audrey Sauron, it was known as Sauron the Dark Timelord's Dark Magic Power Ring Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with rings of power on the blaster with a Phoenix, Dark Angel, and Sauron the Dark Timelord surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and an infernal orange gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Audrey Sauron fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Pyron, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Finally, after they holster their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln charged at Pyron and he put the fire alien into a brutal bearhug so he couldn't escape, and then, we saw a massive fire ring erupt and surround Lincoln as he was absorbing Pyron into his body and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals was flaring up like crazy and he was also assimilating Pyron's immense powers and abilities, and he was also gaining 265 million years of knowledge from the planets Pyron had consumed throughout his journey. Then as soon as Lincoln was done, we saw that the planets that Pyron consumed have appeared orbiting around Lincoln's fingers like rings, and then, an energy card with Pyron's soul trapped inside formed in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Pyron was erased by The Black Gates after being found guilty by all those he killed. We cheered wildly for what Audrey Sauron and Lincoln did to Pyron as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Audrey Sauron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Audrey Sauron: Your days of consuming planets are finally over. Thanks for helping me destroy Pyron for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Audrey.

Suddenly, Audrey Sauron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Audrey Sauron's face, they kissed passionately as Audrey Sauron's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Sauron the Dark Timelord flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Audrey Sauron came back to us, as the display and Sauron the Dark Timelord vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome fiery battle to save the planet, awesome job, you two.

Audrey Sauron: Thanks, Nico, but Linky's also the real hero in using his absorption technique on that Hellstorm alien.

Lincoln: Not only did I absorb Pyron into my body and assimilate his immense powers and abilities, but I also gained 265 million years of knowledge from the planets Pyron consumed throughout his journey. This is just like when I'd gotten the Twilight Sword, but this is on a whole new scale!

Me: Yeah, and look at your fingers, you now have the planets that Pyron consumed orbiting around like rings.

Lincoln: These will be my way to carry the memories of those who lost their lives to Pyron those 265 million years, and their memories will live on in my heart, mind, body, and soul, and I will not let a single one of their memories die with them.

This caused the girls in Lincoln's harem to really blush like crazy, and they had love in their eyes.

Girl Jordan: That was literally the manliest thing I've ever heard.

Nico: You got that right, and we saw what'll happen in the future when Selene Emperyous and her sisters get after the Chernabog sisters. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, here's a good one, how about a Gene-Slammer for Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa.

Me: The Duel Monsters based on The Basilisk, Cerberus, Garuda, Anubis, and Medusa, now those are some good ones.

Nico: You got that right.

Billy Natson: And here comes the first person to cross the finish line! It's J.D. Knudson, Camie Utsushimi and Misty Tredwell!

EVERYONE CHEERED EXPLOSIVELY FOR US!

We were given an awesome Equestria Flag trophy and it had leaves made of diamonds and orange, red, yellow and brown jewels!

Goliath: Looks like you guys won!

Atomic Skull: Was there any doubt?

Calamitous: Of course there wasn't.

Johnny 13: I just wish I could've raced.

Kitty: Now, you guys should get your trophy.

Me: We already got it see.

Kitty: Ooh!

Qin: Awesome race though!

Nico: It sure was! And as an added bonus victory we humiliated Clara and Sir Trenton!

Me: And Clara is now in jail forever as a laughingstock and Sir Trenton is going to be locked up.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Stripes: Yeah. (To the viewers) Always play fair in a race or else.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Racing Stripes was a great movie and it was really awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Davis, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Naroom Next and we're going there to do another awesome treasure hunt. We're going to find the Sword of Naroom Nature. And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Wildvine and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Number 50: Blackship of Corn and her name is Amelia Cornflake and she is Nico's friend from a farming town in Iowa and she knows a lot about farming and is also a great apple orchard farmer too and knows how to use all sorts of farming machines and it's also where Nico learned so much about farming skills. The match-up is for Ruby Bailey, Gene-Slammer of Spellbook Magician of Prophecy, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Crucifer from the DC Comics.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the town of Český Krumlov in the Czech Republic, and we're going to destroy Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin of the Galaxy Soldiers, but the only one who's getting recruited into The Masters of Evil is Zangya. And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa, their names are

Laura Baránková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Bashilisk, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with magic and summoning reptiles and snakes, and she represents the mythical Basilisk. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, before they split into two separate states: The Czech Republic and Slovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Pablo and Anderson's heartless wrath, and she hates those heartless psychopaths with a blazing passion.

Erika Dědinová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Cerberus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with magic and summoning dogs, wolves, and canines, and she represents the mythical Cerberus. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, before they split into two separate states: The Czech Republic and Slovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Lori's heartless wrath, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Marie Nováková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Garuda, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with magic and summoning birds, and she represents the mythical Garuda. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia before they split into two separate states: The Czech Republic and Slovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Lynn's heartless wrath, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Dana Voráčová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with magic and summoning jackals, and she represents the mythical Jackal. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, before they split into two separate states: The Czech Republic and Slovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Lola's heartless wrath, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

Helena Zelenková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal King, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with magic and summoning jackals, and she represents the mythical Anubis. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, before they split into two separate states: The Czech Republic and Slovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Lisa's heartless wrath, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

Andrea Nezbedová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with magic and summoning dogs, wolves, and canines, and she represents the mythical Cerberus. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Scoots' heartless wrath, and she hates that old goat with a blazing passion.

And Radana Růžičková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Medusa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Czech Republic and classmate in English, but she's also a talented magician with powerful skills with light magic and summoning reptiles and snakes, and she represents the mythical Gorgon. She's an awesome expert when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, and she took on the absolute worst of Chandler's heartless wrath, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion.

The match-ups for when The Emperyous Sisters face The Chernabog Sisters, and as discussed, The Chernabog Sisters make their move on November 6th. Alright, here's the line-up, but the 10th is for Cornelia Hale's mission with the Dino Fury Rangers, and I got a name and description for the saga:

Title: Twelve Timelord Archangels of Heaven VS Twelve Chaotic Demon Sisters of Hell A.K.A. WAR AGAINST THE CHERNABOG SISTERS

Description: The Emperyous Sisters are known to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and these twelve sisters are also the Gene-Slammers of the 12 Timelords that correspond with the Archangels and the powers of the Angels, but Selene Emperyous and her sisters have their enemies other than dealing with Lincoln's enemies and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: their biggest enemies are The Chernabog Sisters, twelve chaos-causing insane evil sisters who were born with the powers of darkness because of a Satanic ritual their parents did long ago before they were born: they called upon the dark forces of Hell and their twelve unborn children were given the powers of darkness and the power to summon demons to cause havoc, and for years, Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, Callidora Chernabog, and Belinda Chernabog have caused havoc in Royal Woods, until Selene Emperyous and her sisters defeated them and had them banished to Hell, and Selene put up a seal to prevent them from returning, but the seal's about to break, and The Chernabog Sisters are going to return. But, thanks to Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth warning us to be prepared for those monsters and with The Emperyous Sisters back and reunited once again, we're ready for The Chernabog Sisters and those chaos-causing she-demons have caused enough trouble for the last time, this'll be their final rampage come November 6th.

November 6th: Laniya Emperyous, Gabrion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Belinda Chernabog

November 7th: Valentine Emperyous, Halion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Callidora Chernabog

November 8th: Camie Emperyous, Kamion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Nocturne Chernabog

November 9th: Laney Emperyous, Lazion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Mastema Chernabog

November 10th: Cornelia Hale VS. Lord Cedric (W.I.T.C.H.) (Ambassador Mission)

November 11th: Melanie Emperyous, Metaion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Griselda Chernabog

November 12th: Michelle Emperyous, Michion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Cruella Chernabog

November 13th: Rachel Emperyous, Raphion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Nocnitsa Chernabog

November 14th: Sadie Emperyous, Sadion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Jezebeth Chernabog

November 15th: Sandra Emperyous, Sandaion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Mara Chernabog

November 16th: Vorya Emperyous, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and Lincoln VS Lillith Chernabog

November 17th: Zaina Emperyous, Zephion the Timelord and Lincoln VS Drusilla Chernabog

And November 18th: Selene Emperyous, Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord and Lincoln VS Adrastea Chernabog

Get ready to rock as we meet the famous and iconic Alvin and his brothers Simon and Theodore and we're going to also meet the Chipettes and it will be awesome and fun! We're going to battle Dr. Frankenstein from the movie Alvin and The Chipmunks Meet Frankenstein and we're going to base this chapter on the awesome movie Alvin and The Chipmunks The Squeakqual and we're going to make that mad scientist pay.

see you all later

# ALVIN AND THE CHIPMUNKS ROCK!

This is a mix of Alvin And The Chipmunks the Squeakqual and Alvin And The Chipmunks Meet Frankenstein

---

Walking through the beautiful forests of the Moonland of Naroom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Davis, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading there for an awesome and amazing treasure.

Nicole: This is gonna be awesome.

Edyn: It sure is. It's awesome that we're going with you guys on a cool treasure hunt like this too.

Strag: It's good to be back home though.

Tony Jones: It's cool to be back in the Moonlands.

Nico: It's awesome to have you guys with us too.

Laney: It sure is.

Camie: Yep.

Davis: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Lana: You got that right Davis.

Camie: I agree there.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Davis

Davis: No problem Nico. It's going to be really cool helping you out on this.

Nico: Remember the good times we had together?

Davis: Boy I sure do. We had so much fun battling evil Digimon and also we brought down numerous members of the Digimon Emperor's forces too.

Me: Boy you guys had a lot of fun with that there.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. That was one of the most fun ever.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome from what Nico told me.

Laney: Wow.

Maria: Veemon, just checking. But do you like drinking beer as much as Poromon does?

Veemon: Nah. I've never been that big of a drinker and neither is Hawkmon or Armadillomon.

Me: That's good that you don't drink.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there too.

Me: Boy yesterday was a great race.

May: We haven't been in a race in a while.

Me: No we sure haven't.

Laney: I agree there too.

Xenia: And it was awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. That was a really fun race.

Sunny Starscout: I agree there too.

Maria: (laughs) Especially how Goose crapped all over that bitch!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! I wonder what is happening to her in prison.

In the Neptune Prison was Clara Dalrymple and she was in the Prison bathtub trying to clean all the vomit, pelican and mascot poop off her including all the vomit I used with Ol' Facefull's power.

Clara Dalrymple: [bawling] I'll never be clean again!

She was never going to smell good again! YUCK!

We laughed and that was really funny!

Nico: And we won a trophy.

Me: We sure did. A pretty one for me, Misty and Camie.

Misty Tredwell: That was so fun.

Camie: Boy it sure was. First race we won.

Laney: First of many to come.

Davis: That's for sure! That was so cool though.

Veemon: I'll say!

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: You guys will love our next treasure. We're going to find the Sword of Naroom Nature. It's the Sword of the Naroom Powers.

Nico: Cool!

Tony Jones: You guys have to invite us on more Moonland Treasure Hunts more often.

Nicole: Oh don't worry there are many treasures to find in all the Moonlands. We'll gladly take you all with us more often.

Nico: We sure will.

Varie: And it's always fun.

Nicole: The sword is in that grove.

Nico: Okay.

We went into a grove and we saw THE SWORD OF NAROOM NATURE!

Stragg: I don't think Ugger got the same upgrades though.

Nico: No that didn't happen. But it's still awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Eli: I sense something.

Nico: Uh oh. The Another Alien?

But then…

HOING!

VINES CREPT UP FROM BEHIND NICO AND GAVE HIM A NASTY WEDGIE!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK?!

And then they formed into a powerful hammer and SMASHED HIM IN THE CROTCH!

KRADING!

All of us: (WINCES)

Me: OOH! THAT'S NOT GOING TO FEEL GOOD!

Nico: (SQUEAKY VOICE) WHOEVER DID THIS IS A DEAD MAN!

Nico regained his composure and then we heard laughing and then out of the ground came a black version of an Evolved Florauna! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE WILDVINE!

Me: WHOA! Another Ultimate Wildvine!

Nico: This one is not friendly!

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Another Ultimate Wildvine: (In a menacing boys voice) That was what you get for humiliating me Nico!

Nico: (GASP) I knew it was your ugly face after all these years Reggie Van Helsing!

Another Ultimate Wildvine: I'm flattered you remember me. Its been a long time Nico.

Me: You know him Nico?

Nico: And I wish I didn't. His name is Reggie Van Helsing and he is a bully that I busted and sent to prison years ago. He was disowned by his family and I made him the states problem. He wants nothing more than to kill me.

Me: Oh man!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Wildvine.

Negative Ultimate Wildvine: It's easy to guess what Swartz promised you.

Another Ultimate Wildvine: That's right! I want revenge! On Nico for ruining my life!

Me: You brought all that on yourself. By the way Nico what did he do?

Nico: He blew up the entire school with a fertilizer bomb and killed our school custodian. He also blew up numerous cars and buildings. He got sent to prison forever. And was made the states problem forever.

Me: WHOA! You mean the Trenton Bombing Spree of 2007 was all because of him!?

Lola: HOLY TOLEDO!

Me: This guy deserves the Black Gates! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuogher gear) Someone call for a weed wacker?

Zocks: (gets out Ninninger gear) Because this plant's about to be chopped to pieces!

Nico: YOU GOT THAT RIGHT! I'VE HAD IT WITH THIS

MOTHERFUCKING DIRTBAG!

Another Ultimate Wildvine: Flattery will get you nowhere monkey!

Nico then went Super Saiyan 3!

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Ninja Steel Sword!

Me: Try some fire!

I fired waves of blue fire from my scythe and burned him all over the place.

Davis: Teach this guy a lesson Veemon!

Veemon then Digivolved!

Veemon: VEEMON DIGIVOLVE TO…

He turned into EXVEEMON!

ExVeemon: (Echoing) EXVEEMON!

Sougo: (gets out W CycloneJokerXtreme Ridewatch) You'll pay for all the people you killed!

Armor Time! Kyuukyoku kyokugen W! Xtre~me! Xtreme!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) Should've brought acid.

Sougo got WCycloneJokerXtremeArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Me: And it will really HURT!

I fired more waves of fire and blasted him all over.

ExVeemon: (Echoing) V-LASER!

He fired an X Laser Blast from his chest and it hit Another Ultimate Wildvine and smashed him down!

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Nico then flew at Another Ultimate Wildvine and mercilessly thrashed and pulverized him like how Kid Buu beat up Vegeta!

IT WAS REALLY BRUTAL!

Qin: GO NICO!

Nico was really tearing him apart!

Nico then kicked him in the face and sent him flying and he teleported and kicked Another Ultimate Wildvine in the face and sent him crashing into a rock!

KRASMASH!

He was buried in rocks! Then he exploded out!

Nico: What's the matter loser? Had enough?

Another Ultimate Wildvine: I'm just getting started! (throws Pod Grenades at us)

Maria: EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK!

Nico teleported and threw them back and they hit Another Ultimate Wildvine and he exploded all over the place with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

He was blasted all over the place.

Nico smirked.

Another Ultimate Wildvine was badly hurt all over.

Nico: You can destroy buildings but you can never destroy me.

Another Ultimate Wildvine got up.

Nico: (takes out Undergrowth's Ridewatch) Time for some plant power of my own! (ACTIVATES IT)

Nico fired waves of vines and they formed into piranha plant heads and they bit and blasted Another Ultimate Wildvine with fire and smashed him all over.

Qin: Nice one!

Me: He's going to be feeling that one!

Davis: My turn!

Another Ultimate Wildvine threw more pod grenades and Davis activated Mercurymon's Ridewatch!

Davis: (ECHOING) DARK REFLECT!

He reflected them back and smashed the grenades into Another Ultimate Wildvine and blasted him all over with massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was badly hurt all over the place!

Davis: BULLSEYE BABY!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Take that you son of a bitch!

May fired her ice gun at Another Ultimate Wildvine.

And it froze him to the ground!

Qin: Nice one!

Qin fired waves of fire and burned him all over the place!

Maria: YEAH!

Nico then teleported and punched him all over the place with a massive and deadly flurry of ferocious punches and kicks and he was really letting him have it!

Me: WOOHOO! TEAR HIM APART!

May: YEAH! KNOCK HIS BUTT INTO THE NEXT MILLENNIUM!

Nico was really thrashing him into dust!

POW BIFF WHOMP THWACK ZONK BIFF SMASH WHAP!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

?: YEEHAW!

We saw NUMBER 50: BLACKSHIP OF CORN!

Laney: Whoa! Number 50: Blackship of Corn!

Nico: Wow!

Number 50: Blackship of Corn: (In a girls voice) I got this pardner!

Nico: Amelia Cornflake! Wow!

It glowed and reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and a black shirt and orange overalls and had black boots and she had the number 50 emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Amelia Cornflake: Good to see y'all again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Wildvine and I got the ridewatch and purified it. Reggie was a kid that had black hair and had a red prison jumpsuit on him. He was all mangled up and beaten up.

Nico: Nice prison jumpsuit.

We tied him up.

Me: The Black Gates would be too easy on this one.

Amelia Cornflake: YEEHAW! That is one way to hogtie this sidewinder!

Nico: YEAH!

Davis: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amelia Cornflake: Why shoot. I have so many of them. Me and Nico were on my farm and then some bad men tried to steal my farms newest secret project. My pa was working on rainbow buffet fruit that had all the flavors of all the fruits in it. We called it the Perfect Fruit. We stopped the thieves and sent them to prison.

Nico: We sure did. And also Amelia is who taught me most of my farm work.

Applejack: Well fancy that. So that's how Nico learned most of his farm work. I would love to have y'all on the farm with me and my family.

Amelia Cornflake: I would be honored Applejack.

Nico and Amelia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Amelia.

Amelia Cornflake: I missed y'all too Nico.

Nico then went over to Reggie.

Reggie: Go on then. Finish me!

Nico took out Deadshot's guns… and intentionally shot the rock beside Reggie's head.

Nico: That would be taking the easy way out, Reggie. You don't deserve it.

Me: You deserve to be locked up forever Reggie. What you did makes you a worthless loser. But you do deserve this.

I pulled out a branding iron and it was shaped like the word LOSER! I made it red hot.

Nico: Ooh!

Nico held his head and then I placed it onto his head and he screamed in excruciating pain as he was burned! He had the word LOSER forever branded into his head.

I teleported him back to prison and he will stay there forever.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Naruto, his harem, Sasuke, Kushina, Minato, Kakashi, and Ash Ketchum are heading to the town of Český Krumlov in the Czech Republic, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin of the Galaxy Soldiers, but the only one who's getting recruited into The Masters of Evil is Zangya.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the town of Český Krumlov in the Czech Republic, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin of the Galaxy Soldiers, but the only one who's getting recruited into The Masters of Evil is Zangya.

Nico: As soon as King Kai told us of those guys, we really had to get on the move to stop them, but at least Zangya is going to be the only one recruited into The Masters of Evil.

Me: Same here. But, Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin are going to be destroyed for good, and King Kai told us of all the terror and destruction those four have caused.

Lincoln: Yeah, and they gave Gohan, Krillin, Trunks, and Master Vegeta a lot of trouble in the past, but we're going to make sure that this'll be the last time the Galaxy Soldiers dare to cause havoc in the galaxy again, and thanks for joining us, Ash.

Ash Ketchum: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we better take the battle to Glaren, so that way, there won't be any damage here.

Lincoln: That's exactly what's going to happen.

Gohan: And out of the Galaxy Soldiers, Zangya is the only one who's going to be recruited to The Masters of Evil, and I saw what Bojack did to her in the past, he blasted her, so that he could get rid of me and his own comrade, that's something I'll never forget. But, we can't underestimate them.

Lincoln: I know, Gohan, but I've always got some tricks up my sleeve, and I can bet that Bujin, one of the Galaxy Soldiers is hiding… here.

Lincoln fired a water blast and flushed out Bujin, one of the Galaxy Soldiers, and he tried to use his Psycho Thread on us, but Lincoln fired razor-sharp threads from his fingers and they pierced Bujin in his arms, torso, legs, and head. Then, we saw energy visibly being sucked out of Bujin and Lincoln is absorbing the energy and he gained a massive power boost, and after he was done, he unholstered his massive greatsword and slashed off Bujin's head and banished him to The Black Gates.

Trunks: Smart move, Lincoln, and if Bido finds out who killed Bujin, he'll be coming here to get his revenge on you.

Lincoln: (Senses a huge energy signal) And here he comes now!

Suddenly, we saw Bido heading right for Lincoln and he was pissed off at what just happened to Bujin, but Lincoln was ready: he dodged Bido's attack, and then, he punched Bido so hard in the stomach, he belched out massive amounts of blood which Lincoln absorbed. Then, one of the tips of Lincoln's eleven massive and long werewolf tails turned into Cell's stinger and as he stabbed it into Bido's back, Lincoln began absorbing him until nothing was left of Bido except for his clothing, and an energy card with Bido's soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji had appeared on his forehead, Bido was erased by The Black Gates, and the stinger changed back.

Nico: Holy crap!

Me: Damn, just one punch to the stomach and Lincoln dropped him like a pile of bricks!

Lincoln: I've had experience with dodging incoming surprise attacks from Lynn, and I really worked on anticipating surprise attacks, so that way, I can counter with my own.

Bulla: That really was incredible, but we're not done yet, there's still one more to kill and then, we can proceed to convince Zangya.

?: No need to bother coming to me.

Suddenly, we saw Zangya appear.

Lincoln: We were hoping to meet you after we took care of Kogu, Zangya, but this is quite the surprise.

Zangya: I had to leave Bojack as soon as I got the chance. The memory of what he did in double-crossing me and killing me still left a horrible scar on my mind, but as soon as Bojack found out, he sent Kogu to kill me and all of you.

Nico: He's fast approaching.

Lincoln: We're going to teleport you to The Masters of Evil's HQ, there you'll be safe.

Zangya: Thank you.

Lincoln beamed Zangya to The Masters of Evil's HQ and just in time, as we saw Kogu land right in front of us and he unholstered his

Devilish Blade and tried to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln blocked Kogu's sword and they clashed fiercely, but then, Lincoln kicked Kogu hard in the stomach and he sent him back, and this got him so furious, he transformed into his Full Power mode and tried yet again to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln blocked his attack again, only this time, he disarmed Kogu of his Devilish Blade and he took him down by turning one of the tips of his eleven massive and long werewolf tails turned into Cell's stinger and as he stabbed it into Kogu's back, Lincoln began absorbing him until nothing was left of Kogu except for his clothing, and an energy card with Kogu's soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji had appeared on his forehead, Kogu was erased by The Black Gates.

Eli: That was incredible. Now, all that's left is to destroy Bojack for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, and at least, Zangya is now in The Masters of Evil, and she still remembered what her former leader did to her, so that was also reason enough for her to leave.

Goku: That's right, Lincoln.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of three girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the three girls, but they've been cornered by Bojack, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the three girls, but they've been cornered by Bojack, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Seven girls' voices) (Czech Accent) That ruthless space pirate, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monsters, Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast

Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa.

Lincoln: Yep, and I recognize those Czech accents, I knew it's you, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková, but we'll talk later, we've got one last space pirate to kill, and then, it's all over.

We rushed over, and before Bojack could kill the three girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at that heartless bastard, and that allowed the three girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Bojack, and we teleported to Glaren, and when Bojack saw us, he was enraged and really pissed off.

Lincoln: Your days of terrorizing the galaxy are over, Bojack. Three of your men are already dead and Zangya already made her choice by betraying you, since the memory of what you did to her was still fresh on her mind, and now, it's time to put you out of your misery.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Ash, The Z-Fighters, Naruto, his harem, Sasuke, Kushina, Minato, Kakashi, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive swords and we transformed, and we went after Bojack, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

This really pissed him greatly, and that caused Bojack to transform into his Full Power Mode, his skin turns green, his hair red, his muscle mass increased over the top, and his strength and power have greatly increased. Bojack punched and kicked at Lincoln, but he dodged all of the attacks, and then, he launched his counterattack by punching Bojack hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a rock formation, but this really pissed him off and he fired a green energy blast to destroy us, but Lincoln deflected it, and then, he formed a massive black energy ball with the Judgement Kanji in it, and he fired it at Bojack who tried to hold it back, but it was pointless, the black energy ball engulfed Bojack and he was destroyed and he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and we were back at Český Krumlov.

Gohan: That was really impressive work, Lincoln. You just put an end to four of the most dangerous villains in the galaxy, and Zangya joined The Masters of Evil though I admit that was a bit early.

Lincoln: I know, but it looks like the memory of what happened to her in the past must've caused her to betray Bojack and the others a bit earlier than expected, but either way, we've gotten rid of one of the biggest threats of the galaxy and they're never coming back. (To Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková) And it's so good to see you again, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková.

Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková reverted back to normal, and they're beautiful girls with purple hair, purple clothes, massive purple angel wings, blue eyes, they were tall at 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses, and they also have on long sleeveless white trenchcoats with the animals of the Duel Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, and they have massive greatswords holstered on their backs and the greatswords match Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln made six clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková and they hugged them, and the girls were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you seven girls since you were seventeen, and as you all can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) Indeed, you could land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back of yours, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: I can also take a guess that you know these girls, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Nico, this is Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková, they're my Guardian Angels from the Czech Republic and classmates in English, but they're also talented magicians with powerful skills with magic and summoning the animals they represent. Plus, they're awesome experts when it came to the history of the Czech Republic and when it was once known as Chezchoslovakia, before they split into two separate states: The Czech Republic and Slovakia.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) That's right, I can summon snakes and reptiles, and I represent the mythical Basilisk, and I took on the absolute worst of Pablo and Anderson's heartless wrath, and I hated those heartless psychopaths with a blazing passion.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) I can summon dogs, wolves, and canines, and I represent the mythical Cerberus, and I took on the absolute worst of Lori's heartless wrath, and I hated Lori with a blazing passion.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) I can summon birds, and I represent the mythical Garuda, and I took on the absolute worst of Lynn's heartless wrath, and I hated Lynn with a blazing passion.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) I can summon jackals, and I represent the mythical Jackal, and I took on the absolute worst of Lola's heartless wrath, and I hated Lola with a blazing passion.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) I can also summon jackals, and I also represent the mythical Jackal, and I took on the absolute worst of Lisa's heartless wrath, and I hated Lisa with a blazing passion.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) I can also summon dogs, wolves, and canines, and I also represent the mythical Cerberus, and I took on the absolute worst of Scoots' heartless wrath, and I hated that old goat with a blazing passion.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) And I can also summon snakes and reptiles, and I represent the mythical Gorgon, and I took on the absolute worst of Chandler's heartless wrath, and I hated Chandler with a blazing passion.

Gohan: Uh oh, and I can guess we're in for a story on how you all took them on later on today.

Luan: Yeah, and Lincoln and I also helped them take down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Scoots, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson that day, and it was really wild.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Trust us, you'll probably wish you used paddled Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and threw Scoots, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson to the sharks. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we all want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Laura, are you and the girls absolutely sure of this?

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're also going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to them, and one by one, he hugged each of the girls' waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we all saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks and their necks healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around their necks.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers are part of my harem and my many future wives, Laura.

Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Laura Baránková's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and he did the same with the rest of the girls, and they also passionately kissed, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Teruhi, Kano, and Tatsu from Angolmois: Record of Mongol Invasion.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Teruhi, Kano, and Tatsu from Angolmois: Record of Mongol Invasion.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Teruhi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Teruhi and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin, their faces turn atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and

Buffalo, and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Teruhi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Teruhi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Teruhi, Kano, and Tatsu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villains we went after were Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin of the Galaxy Soldiers.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to those four separately and even showing that Zangya had left Bojack because of knowing that he was going to kill her again, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Man, I can't believe that Bojack and his henchmen were the ones that you guys went after in the Bohemian town of Český Krumlov in the Czech Republic.

Lincoln: As soon as King Kai told us that they were there, we had to get over there to stop them, plus, Zangya is going to be fitting in quite nicely in The Masters of Evil. Say, maybe we can also find some more of your old honorable foes to join The Masters of Evil, Master Goku.

Goku: Yeah, and we know just where to look.

Lincoln: And if they want to start trouble, TLPS Mr. Wolf is going to go with the very tactic he used on the Pilaf Gang.

Lori: And I saved the video just in case if they get any funny ideas and pull a double-cross.

Nico: (Snickers) I was still cracking up from that day, that was really good.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we used our entrances from back when we were known as criminals, that really caught them off guard. Plus, I think they also got the picture when they knew if they didn't take up the offer of joining The Masters of Evil and still act stubborn, I was going to end them in the same way I ended Marius.

Me: Heads ripped off, souls sent to The Black Gates, and their heads mounted on stakes. (Shudders)

Eli: It also served as a symbol to the Lycans that The Vampire-Lycan War has been brought to an end after 600 years, but we also got to be careful if Kraven or Viktor dare to come back.

Luna: We'll be on the look-out for those two bad vampires, dude.

Luan: After what Viktor did in killing Selene's family six centuries ago, he lied to her and broke her trust, and those lies were eventually exposed when Kraven opened his big fat mouth. But, the truth was destined to come out, and in the end, Viktor was killed by the very one he sired.

Selene (Underworld): That's right, and I'll be damned if Viktor or Kraven dare to come back from the dead, but it's only a matter of time.

Lincoln: Yeah.

---

After we destroyed Bojack, Bido, Kogu, and Bujin and recruited Zangya into The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and when Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You said it, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the story on how you all, along with Lincoln and Luan took on the absolute worst of Pablo, Anderson, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Scoots, and Chandler's heartless wrath?

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You're not going to like this. One day, we were with Lincoln and Luan at The Lewises for a big birthday party, and we did an awesome magic act for the kids, but our magic show got ruined when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, and Chandler showed up and they had knives in their hands, and they were going to kill us. They caused tons of havoc and the brats were trashing the place, and we couldn't take it anymore. We pounced on those heartless and evil monsters and we brutally pummeled them, and Lincoln fired red energy blasts which trapped Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, and Chandler in red orbs, and we immediately called the cops who took Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler to jail, Scoots was taken straight to the nuthouse in Lansing, and when Vanzilla arrived, Mr. and Mrs. Loud dragged Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa inside and drove back to The Loud House and they got grounded for nineteen weeks for their heartless behavior and for allying with four of the worst troublemakers in Royal Woods.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Luan, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Scoots, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson.

Nico: You know, this hasn't been the first time a birthday party got crashed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Scoots, they've done it numerous times because they still wanted to kill Lincoln and they were also trouble to anyone who crossed them.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: I would've thought Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa learned their lesson that day, but no, Laura and the others saw that they were plotting to get revenge, and to make sure they won't do anything like that again, I reminded them of Clarissa Mallory's fate when she was found guilty and throw in Solitary Confinement in Ionia Correctional Facility with a Life Sentence, and that got them to tear down any thoughts of revenge.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sapphire Night, Katana (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Frost (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spectra Vondergeist, Venus McFlytrap, Isi Dawndancer, and Skelita Calaveras are heading to Hoffmaster State Park Beach in Michigan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sapphire Night, Katana (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Frost (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spectra Vondergeist, Venus McFlytrap, Isi Dawndancer, and Skelita Calaveras were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Sapphire Night, Katana (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Frost (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spectra Vondergeist, Venus McFlytrap, Isi Dawndancer, and Skelita Calaveras each had feelings for Lincoln, and that he saved them from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she also still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired those thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped a piano on that pink-haired rageaholic temper-tantrum bitch.

Sapphire Night: Wow, where are we, Linky?

Lincoln: This, Sapphire Night, is Hoffmaster State Park Beach, it's one of the most awesome beaches here in Michigan, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sapphire Night, Katana (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Frost (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spectra Vondergeist, Venus McFlytrap, Isi Dawndancer, and Skelita Calaveras dived in and they saw the marine life there and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the sand and they had a game of volleyball and Sapphire Night, Katana (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Frost (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spectra Vondergeist, Venus

McFlytrap, Isi Dawndancer, and Skelita Calaveras got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Sapphire Night, Katana (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Frost (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spectra Vondergeist, Venus McFlytrap, Isi Dawndancer, and Skelita Calaveras and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Hoffmaster State Park Beach in Michigan.

Skelita Calaveras: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha.

Isi Dawndancer: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Nico: And I still remembered that you dropped a piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. As if the bounty hunters hired by Flip and Amy weren't bad enough, now we got bounty hunters from Trina Riffins, she's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: She's nothing more than a Spawn of Satan, she was born pure evil and hated everything in her path, Nico, and we can't forget what she did to Courtney long ago.

Me: Yeah, Courtney wanted to make Trina pay with her life, and now, Trina's being humiliated for the rest of her life.

---

We were then watching TV and then the mascots came in and they got a box with them.

Poromon: Hey guys!

Poliwag: Look what we bought.

Poison Ivy: (to the mascots) What did you 4 buy this time?

Poliwag: You'll love it.

We went to their room and they opened it and it was a record player!

Nico: A Record Player! Cool!

Poromon: Yeah!

Me: Awesome! Be right back.

I went to the attic and I brought down the box of records for the mascots.

Me: (Groans) Here guys.

I set the box down.

Nico: Finally a use for those records you have.

Me: Yep.

Nanael: Let's try one:

Me: Okay.

I scrolled through them and picked out one and it was the one for Queen that Stewie was scared of.

Me: How about Queen News of The World?

Poromon: Okay.

I put it on and played it and it played We Will Rock You!

Buddy, you're a boy, make a big noise

Playing in the street, gonna be a big man someday

You got mud on your face, you big disgrace

Kicking your can all over the place, singin'

We will, we will rock you

We will, we will rock you

Buddy, you're a young man, hard man

Shouting in the street, gonna take on the world someday

You got blood on your face, you big disgrace

Waving your banner all over the place

We will, we will rock you, sing it!

We will, we will rock you

Buddy, you're an old man, poor man

Pleading with your eyes, gonna make you some peace someday

You got mud on your face, big disgrace

Somebody better put you back into your place

We will, we will rock you, sing it

We will, we will rock you, everybody

We will, we will rock you, hmm

We will, we will rock you

Alright

We danced and it was cool!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Hook: Let's try another.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Okay lets see.

I scrolled and found a good one.

Me: Hey look!

I showed it and it was Alvin and The Chipmunks

Nico: Oh wow! Alvin and The Chipmunks!

Lana: Awesome! I love Alvin and the Chipmunks!

Qin: Wow! They rock!

Lola: They sure do!

I played it and it played Their Christmas Song.

Alright you Chipmunks

Ready to sing your song?

I'll say we are

Yeah, let's sing it now!

Okay, Simon?

Okay

Okay, Theodore?

Okay

Okay, Alvin? Alvin? Alvin!

Okay!

Christmas, Christmas time is near

Time for toys and time for cheer

We've been good, but we can't last

Hurry Christmas, hurry fast

Want a plane that loops the loop

Me, I want a hula hoop

We can hardly stand the wait

Please Christmas, don't be late

Okay, fellas get ready

That was very good, Simon

Naturally!

Very good, Theodore

He-he-he-he

Ah-Alvin, you were a little flat

Watch it, ah-Alvin… Alvin? Alvin!

Okay

Want a plane that loops the loop

I still want a hula hoop

We can hardly stand the wait

Please Christmas, don't be late

We can hardly stand the wait

Please Christmas, don't be late

Very good, boys

Let's sing it again

Yeah, let's sing it again

No, that's enough, let's not overdo it

What do you mean overdo it? We gotta sing it again!

Now wait a minute, boys

Yeah, let's beat it, I'd like to sing it again

Alvin… it's not that… not but, what?

Theodore, just a minute…

Simon will you cut that out, get off me

We danced and it was funny and awesome.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Ratchet: Let's play the record of them and Chippettes singing We Are Family.

Nico: Good idea Ratchet.

Me: Lets see.

I pulled out their record for that and it played the song.

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up ev'rybody and sing

Ev'ryone can see we're together

As we walk on by

(Fly!) and we fly just like birds of a feather

I won't tell no lie

(All!) all of the people around us they say

Can they be that close

Just let me state for the record

We're giving love in a family dose

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up ev'rybody and sing

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up ev'rybody and sing

Living life is fun and we've just begun

To get our share of the world's delights

(High!) high hopes we have for the future

And our goal's in sight

(We!) no we don't get depressed

Here's what we call our golden rule

Have faith in you and the things you do

You won't go wrong

This is our family Jewel

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up ev'rybody and sing

We danced and it was great!

Qin: OH YEAH! Love this song!

Nico: ME TOO!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: YEAH! Great song back in 1979.

We went back to the living room.

Me: That was awesome!

Poromon: I'll say!

Misfire: Nico, wnich teams have you made this time?

Nico: Shannon's team will include Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of

Gusto, Constellar Virgo. Medium of The Ice Barrier, and Laval Volcano Handmaiden. Connor's team will include Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, and Sena.

Me: Nice!

Luz: Izzy is going to love being part of that group when she joins up with us.

Me: Boy that's not far off.

Laney: No it's not.

Laval Volcano Handmaiden: Yeah and it's an honor to be part of a group with Shannon.

Caam: Same here.

Xenia: It sure is gonna be awesome.

Trip: It sure is.

Nico: And J.D. your timing in picking Alvin and The Chipmunks couldn't be more perfect. That's our next mission.

Me: SWEET!

Qin: AWESOME!

Laney: This is gonna be so awesome!

Then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Johnny 13, Kitty, Volcano Man, Zen Aku, Gourd, Secret Snake Club, Sir Toasty, MODOK, Nuclear Man, Boss Wolf, Evil Cut Man, and Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly appeared.

Silver Samurai: Can me, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Johnny 13, and Kitty go with you guys?

Volcano Man: Me, Zen Aku, Gourd, Secret Snake Club, Sir Toasty, MODOK, Nuclear Man, Boss Wolf, Evil Cut Man, and Firefly (Ted

Carson) will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going to meet Alvin and his brothers Simon and Theodore and the Chipettes.

Volcano Man: Awesome!

Snake: Wow dudes! I love Alvin and The Chipmunks.

Grodd: They both rock!

Me: They sure do and this will be so fun.

Catilla: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right mandatory question. Lets see. How about ones for the Signer Dragons Next.

Me: Whoa! The Signer Dragons next! So that means we'll be going for Stardust Dragon, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Wing Dragon, Life Stream Dragon and Phoenix Rebirth Dragon.

Nico: Yep.

Yusei: This is gonna be really something!

Jack Atlas: It most sure will be.

Camie: Wow! This will be something.

Akiza: It sure will.

Leo: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Crucifer, the vampiric member of the Tenth Circle Cult and enemy of the Justice League, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Diana, you and The Justice League aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to your old enemy, Crucifer, the vampiric member of The Tenth Circle Cult, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Wonder Woman: We haven't heard from Crucifer in a very long while.

Nico: Oh man, I've heard about Crucifer, he's a vampire and a member of The Tenth Circle, a cult of vampires who feasted on young and impressionable souls attracted to their cult.

Lincoln: Only to be banished to another dimension by Queen Hippolyta and the Amazons for their crimes millennia ago, Nico. I've read up on Crucifer, and he's one dangerous evil vampire.

Me: Yeah, but we're not going to let him get away with it, you especially, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You bet, J.D.

Ruby Bailey: That's right, Linky and I are going to punish him for the pain and suffering that he and that cult of vampires have caused throughout the millennia.

Lincoln: Yeah, he's going to pay for what he and his cult of vampires have done.

Nico: Just like what you've done to so many powerful villains, evil vampires, evil werewolves, and villains who have vital information, Lincoln, and I won't be surprised if you go Full Bloodlust on him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Alvin, Simon, Theodore, along with The Chipettes.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome rocking mission, and mark our words, Crucifer, before the day is over, you and The Tenth Circle will soon be nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Nico: Lets head out. Luckily they are not that far away.

We went to the north side of the city.

---

We arrived and were walking to Alvin's school and then we saw a newspaper in a press box.

Snake: (reads newspaper) "Local School holding Battle of the Bands tonight."

Zen Aku: I guess there's our answer about Alvin.

Me: Awesome! Looks like the Rainbooms are going to enter as well.

Twilight Sparkle: You know we will J.D.!

Nico: Yeah! This is gonna rock!

Eli: Yeah!

Camie: Really looking forward to this one!

Xenia: Me too!

Me: Luna do you think you and your band will play?

Luna: Oh you know it dudes!

We then saw a little boy with a red shirt with a yellow A on it sitting on a bench sad and it was Alvin.

Me: There's Alvin. Oh wow.

Nico: He looks very blue.

Pumbaa: I would say he is brown furred.

Timon: No no no Pumbaa. He's depressed about something.

Pumbaa: Oh.

We went over to him..

Sunstorm: Hi! You must be Alvin!

Alvin: Hello.

Me: Alvin it's all right. We're not going to hurt you. We're Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we are some of your biggest fans. Are you okay?

Brittany of the Chippettes then arrived

Brittany: Oh, I'll tell you what happened! Alvin ditched his responsibility for the concert just so he could attend a football game! (sees Alvin's sad face) What, feeling bad now? Too little, too late! Ian was right. You don't care about anyone but yourself. (Alvin slumps; As Brittany begins to leave, she turns around.) Oh, and by the way, I never wanted to win this way.

Mole Man: (Brittany leaves) That was harsh.

Me: Yeah.

Alvin: Is it too late for you guys to go back in time and use the Black Gates to erase all evil to prevent all this from happening?

Me: Uhh yeah. And that's too easy.

Gourd: Alvin, I know you feel bad right now. So, we're gonna let that comment slide.

Me: Yeah. Alvin that's a little too easy. Brittany you come back here!

She did so.

Me: Brittany what you said was harsh and you made Alvin feel really bad. He's feeling much more bad than he already is.

Brittany: You guys don't even know what happened! And shouldn't you guys be killing an Evil Sasuke or something?!

Me: Uh that's not on our agenda today. I wish it was.

Supernova Zap: (ignores her) C'mon, Alvin. Let's go back to where your brothers are. I'm sure they'll understand once we explain everything to them.

Me: Agreed.

Alvin: Okay.

We went back to their house and it was a nice place.

Me: Nice house you guys got here.

Alvin: Thanks. It's home.

I went over to the door and I pulled on it and it was stuck.

Me: Uh oh. Is it locked?

Alvin tried to open it but it was stuck.

Alvin: Uh oh.

Me: No worries. Sorry about this Alvin. HIYAH!

SMASH!

I kicked the door down.

Simon and Theodore saw us.

Simon: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Theodore: Same here guys.

Gorilla Grodd: It really is an honor to meet you guys. I liked the Witch Doctor song you guys played.

Simon: Glad to know you guys appreciate us equally. (glares at Alvin) Unlike some people.

Alvin: Give me a break, okay?! I lost track of time!

Theodore: That's not an excuse! We're supposed to be a family! You're not a solo act!

Wiggly: Guys, let's just calm down and-

Alvin: Well, maybe it's better if I was! Who needs brothers like you two?!

All of us gasped as Alvin realizes too late what he just said.

Me: Uh oh.

Alvin: Simon, Theodore, I didn't-

Theodore: (starts crying) I HATE YOU!

He punched Alvin and then ran off.

Simon: (glares at Alvin) Nice going, Alvin. When Dave comes out of the hospital, I'm moving out. Have fun being a solo act.

Simon then walked away.

Me: Simon wait!

Simon came back.

Me: Simon I've seen this before. He is undergoing a lot of stress. Now lets calm down and start at the beginning and you two can tell us everything that happened.

I used my powers and formed a Psychologist Easy Chair and turned the couch into a Psychologist Sofa and Alvin and Simon sat down.

Me: Okay now tell me what happened.

I pulled out a note pad and listened as they told me everything and wrote it all down.

He told us that Alvin was enthralled in fame and more and how it went to his head and Dave went into the hospital.

Me: Mm-hmm.

Cutthroat: I see. So, Alvin let fame go to his head. It's not the worst that can happen to someone.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah look what happened to my sister, Tanya. She is gone because of her fame.

Alvin: Wait Tanya the Fraud is your sister?

Anna Anyanova: Yeah long story on that. She let her fame go to her head and it killed her.

Simon: How can you say that?! Because of Alvin, Theodore's gone into the streets!

Toby: That might be true. But it's not the end of the world.

Alvin: Toby's right. We can still get Theodore back.

Simon: No. There's no "we" this time. You want to be a solo act? Fine by me. Because you're on your own this time.

Alvin got sad at this and began to walk out the door.

Toby: You know, I thought you 3 were always united no matter what. Guess I thought wrong.

Toby and us followed after Alvin, leaving until Simon and the Trinity of Violence.

Lori: Simon, I think that was a little harsh.

Simon: Considering you threatened to send Nico to the Warp during the 20 Days of Darkness, you don't have any room to talk!

Lola: (Lori is about to say something) Don't, Lori. Let's just give Simon some time to think.

Lola and Lori then follow after us.

Lynn: (to Simon) Dude, are you trying to push everyone away from your life now? At least Alvin realizes his mistake now.

Lynn followed after us, leaving Simon alone.

Me: (Sighs) I feel bad for the Chipmunks.

Nico: Me too. Alvin's fame went to his head and look at what happened.

Brittany: Yeah.

Alvin: Guys, be honest? Am I really that bad of a person?

Sir Toasty: Do you want our honest answer?

Alvin: Yes.

LaGrange: We'll let Lori, Lynn, and Lola tell you what we honestly think. (to the Trinity of Violence) Sorry, girls.

Lynn: No worries.

Lori: Alvin you literally are not that bad. You and your brothers are amazing.

Lynn: And you are great musicians and singers too.

Lola: And you have an awesome band.

Volt Luster: You're not a bad person, Alvin.

Brontes: Yeah! The only bad people are guys like me and Volt's former boss, Zenoheld.

Me: And those monsters that threaten to destroy the entire universe!

Alvin: Thanks. (sighs) But dammit, how do I fix this?!

?: That's what I want to know as well.

We saw Iaw Hawke, who was really the last person Alvin wanted to see at the moment.

Alvin: Fuck off, Ian. I'm in no mood

Ian ignored him and sat next to him

Me: Ian Hawke I presume?

Ian: That's right J.D. and it's an honor to meet you.

Me: Pleasure is mine.

Ian: I know you and your brothers aren't really the best of friends with me right now. And I know I'm really not good with feelings. But I know that you're not acting like the kind of person you usually are. Your newfound fame is making you become a real jerk. If it doesn't stop, you won't have any friends left. Everyone's concerned about you. Even the Chippettes. (chuckles) And I guess me as well now. Look, the point is that you have to choose between your fame or your friends and family. I know it might not be the best advice I have. But just think about it, alright?

With that, Ian began to leave.

Me: That's pretty good advice there. Even though he is a former villain he does make a good point. Fame is a like a uh… how should I put this? A bloodsucking tick. Once it latches onto you it won't let go and it goes right to your head and causes problems.

Xenia: He's right.

Me: We are famous too and we are the most powerful force in the entire universe. We have done it all. But we don't do it for fame and glory. We do it because we have a massive and powerfully huge responsibility.

Goliath: Ian, wait! Do you and the Chippettes want to help us find Theodore?

Ian Hawk: (chuckles) You're so lucky I cancelled an invitation for the Chippettes to play at a Britney Spears Concert, which is the same night as the school concert. But Brittany's a little pissed at Alvin.

MODOK: Let us handle that.

Nico: Yeah we'll deal with that.

Xenia: Besides Alvin needs some help from us.

Dave then came.

Alvin: Dave? You're here too?

Dave: Toby told me everything. No way am I gonna waste a chance to help my adopted son.

Me: Thank goodness you're alright Dave.

Dave: Yeah. I am too.

Me: Thank goodness you're all healed up. Help Alvin will you?

Roxas: As long as you listen to Ratchet's orders and stay on those crutches for the rest of the day!

Dave: I will.

Me: Boy that accident really did a number on you.

Varie: I'll watch him to make sure he doesn't hurt himself anymore.

Nico: Okay.

Eleanor: Alvin, while we're still a little pissed at you, here's your chance to prove you're not a jerk.

Nuclear Man: All we ask is that you help us find Theodore.

Jeanette: Without Simon?

Atomic Skull: Hey, if he wants ditch Alvin, it's his choice.

Me: The Chipmunks are not the Chipmunks without Simon.

Jeanette: You're right.

Qin: But where are we going to find Theodore?

But then HENGEMEN APPEARED!

Red Hood: Hengemen?! Just what we need! (starts shooting at them)

Me: ALL RIGHT! I could use a little action!

All of a sudden, Alvin was hit by an acorn. He turned to see that Simon was there.

Alvin: Simon?!

Simon: Look, it's not that I don't care about Theodore.

Alvin: (gets punched by an invisible Hengemen) Simon, you don't understand!

I slashed numerous Hengemen and they disintegrated into dust!

Simon: I was just mad, that's all. I needed some time to think, but you guys shouldn't have left me out there.

Alvin: (the Hengemen slams him against the wall) I'm being attacked!

Simon: (The Hengemen starts choking Alvin) No, I'm not attacking you. I'm trying to be honest, just hear me out. Look, you, Theodore and I are a team. Nothing is more important than our friendship and family.

Ian Hawke: Simon-

I kicked the Hengemen off Alvin!

Simon: Zip it, Ian! There's gonna be time to discuss about you later! (to Alvin) Come on, Alvin, if you start crying, I'm gonna cry, and I'll never get through this. I'm sorry I wasn't there for you and the others, but I am now. (gets annoyed) Hey, Alvin, I am baring my soul here. The least you can do is pay attention!

Simon hurled his acorn toward Alvin. But it smashed the Hengemen's invisible face, exposing it to view. Alvin punched the Hengemen, knocking it down. The Hengemen collapsed to the ground, becoming visible again.

Simon: Hey, it's one of the monsters the Dino Fury Rangers fight.

I slashed the Hengemen and it exploded!

Me: And here we are facing them 6 days before Cornelia's big mission!

Alvin: Wow!

Nico: But who would summon the Hengemen?

Calamitous: We're glad you came to your senses, Simon

Simon: Well, all your words circled in my head for a while and I thought 'Ah, what the fuck?'

Boss Wolf: At least you're helping us now.

Simon: Besides, someone has to take care of Alvin.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Now we just have to find Theodore.

Qin: Yeah I wonder where he could be.

Camie: Yeah.

We went to find him and we saw Theodore.

Quake Woman: There's Theodore.

Maria: Guys, something's not right.

Eli: She's right. I sense something really off.

Qin: Uh oh.

Me: Theodore? Are you all right?

Theodore then turned and he had a big nose and a goofy face!

Theodore: (Stupid voice) I'M NOT THEODORE!

MWAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

He then wrapped his body around me and then punched my face like a punching bag.

Theodore: TAKE THAT AND THAT AND THAT!

Me: OUCH OOCH! OUCH OUCH OUCH!

I then busted out of him!

Me: (BLUBBERS) Whoa!

Johnny 13: C'mon, Theodore. All of us came together just to look for you!

Evil Cut Man: And who did this to you anyway?!

He then inflated himself and turned into a huge ball!

I then we pulled out a pin and popped him!

POP!

I smashed him down and then he got up.

Simon: Wait a second. I know who did this! This is the work of DR. FRANKENSTEIN!

We gasped!

Me: Dr. Victor Frankenstein the Mad Scientist!?

Nico: Oh shit!

Motormaster: Entrance time!

Me: Wait! We're getting ahead of ourselves! What is this version of Frankenstein like?

Simon: Oh right. You guys need to know more about him.

He told us all about him.

Dr. Frankenstein is the main antagonist of the children's cartoon movie, Alvin and the Chipmunks Meet Frankenstein.

He was voiced by Michael Bell, who also voiced Ferdinand and one of the Straycatchers in Tom and Jerry: The Movie.

Dr. Frankenstein is first seen working on his monster. The monster is brought to life, and the doctor sends it in pursuit of the Chipmunks. In their escape, the monster retrieves Theodore's dropped teddy bear.

The monster follows the Chipmunks home and returns the bear to Theodore, who quickly befriends him. The Chipmunks learn that the monster (whom Theodore has nicknamed "Frankie") is truly good-hearted. Dave goes to the park to book a concert that night to celebrate the premiere of an anticipated film. Dr. Frankenstein tracks Frankie to the Chipmunks' home, and, angered at monster's benevolence, kidnaps Alvin. Simon, Theodore, and Frankie hurry back to the park to rescue Alvin.

Dr. Frankenstein force feeds Alvin a potion and induces a powerful electrical shock. Alvin is released by Frankie, and after Simon swipes the doctor's potions book, the four of them escape back into the park. Shortly after, the process Alvin underwent takes effect, transforming Alvin into a zany cartoon monster. Alvin escapes to the premiere, causing chaos and havoc in his path. Using the potions book, Simon and Theodore mix an antidote using various food items from a buffet, and feed it to Alvin during his rampage. Alvin returns to normal, and the Chipmunks go to perform their concert.

Before the concert begins, Dr. Frankenstein, in the disguise of Sammy Squirrel, attempts to transform Alvin back to his monster self, but is thwarted and electrocuted by Frankie. When he regains conscious, he is unable to get the mask off him. Theodore introduces Frankie to the public, promising that Frankie will bring no harm if treated kindly. Afterwards, Dr. Frankenstein remains forever stuck in the Sammy Squirrel costume and doomed to sing the song he despises so much.

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Just what the universe needs. Another fucked up mad scientist running amok!

Nico: Yeah!

Simon: He's in that castle over there!

We saw a MAD SCIENTIST CASTLE ON A HILL AND LIGHTNING STRUCK AROUND IT!

Nico: Stereotypical mad scientist lair. NOW we can do the entrance!

We went at the castle and Dr. Frankenstein was laughing insanely! Then race case made of the elements and the chemicals appeared and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Dr. Victor Frankenstein!

Nico: You are going to pay for your crimes against nature!

Kitty: You're not getting away with this!

Alvin: No, Kitty! Maybe I have this coming. (to Frankenstein) Look, you want to kill someone. Just kill me. I deserve it. Because I've been a real jerk. But leave Simon and the rest alone! They're my family and friends! Even if they deserve better.

Ted Carson Firefly: No, we won't!

Frankenstein: (shrugs) As last words go, those actually weren't bad.

Me: No we won't let him kill you Alvin!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Frankenstein down!

I kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground.

Nico: Simon get the antidote for Theodore!

He went and did so.

But then Dirty Bubble, Pinky & the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, Box Ghost, Evil Bubble Man, King Jellyfish, Yost Molten Man, Megavolt, Quackor the Fowl, Live Action Thrust, Platinum Princess, Garigari, Dragon Jellyfish, and Big Lenny appeared.

Nico: Dirty Bubble, Pinky & the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, Box Ghost, Evil Bubble Man, King Jellyfish, Yost Molten Man, Megavolt, Quackor the Fowl, Live Action Thrust, Platinum Princess, Garigari, Dragon Jellyfish, and Big Lenny.

Dirty Bubble: Good thing the contest performance isn't until tonight.

Nico: Yeah.

Pinky: And you're all friends again!

Me: Yep.

Alvin: That depends if Theodore can still be returned to normal.

Me: He will. Simon is making the antidote now.

Swordsman: At least we can bring Frankenstein to justice.

Nico: Yeah we can.

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you got another treasure.

Nico: We sure did.

Onyx: What was it?

Nico: The Sword of Nature Naroom.

Me: Yep.

Flashhead then appeared!

Me: Flashhead. Up for another round?

Flashhead: You know it.

Me: Awesome.

Flashhead: I didn't expect Frankenstein to summon Hengemen!

Me: Me neither! How was he able to do it?

Then my Dark Orb detector went off and It showed that there was a Dark Orb in a machine.

Me: A Dark Orb!

I went and grabbed it and I teleported back with it and opened a portal and threw it into the Warp..

We got the battles underway.

---

## Nokama, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pocahontas, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Nico's Rescue and Treasure Hunt in Naroom

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama):Nico's rescue was a Treasure Hunt in Naroom. What did he get his time?

Nokama: It was called the Sword of Naroom Nature. It was a sword that summons nature and controls nature.

Rarity: Oh it was a beautiful sword and Edyn got the sword.

Sweetie Belle: It was incredible and Edyn looks awesome with it.

Gill Grunt: She sure does. I think it's cool.

Pocahontas: I agree there too. It was beautiful.

Dirty Bubble: That's cool you had a good time. Lets do it!

Nokama summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Ocean and it formed into THE OCEAN ELEMENTAL SWORD OF NEPTUNE! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Superman, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mew Mew Power Girls, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Battling Another Ultimate Wildvine

---

Pinky and the Brain were next.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico, Davis, and the others did Battling Another Ultimate Wildvine. And he was another bad egg.

Superman: This time it was one of Nico's enemies that he faced years ago.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah he was a bad one. J.D. faced one of his enemies and now Nico did too.

Featherweight: Yeah he sure did.

Sprocket: Yeah that was crazy.

Zoey: I agree there too.

Pinky: He should have been given a hug.

BLAM!

Brain bashed him on the head with a rock.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Quiet Pinky you idiot! Lets do it!

Superman summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Robotic Knight and it formed into a robot blaster. It was called THE ROBOTIC DRAGON BLASTER! They fired waves of energy, lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

## Captain Marvel, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Johnny Test, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the town of Český Krumlov. How was it?

Captain Marvel: It was really awesome! And we beat down Bojack and his minions and had Zangya recruited into your ranks.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah Zangya will make an awesome member of your groups.

Cozy Glow: After how Bojack double crossed her she needs to be part of a new group.

Hex: I agree there too.

Johnny Test: Yeah no kidding there. She is awesome, hot and pretty.

Swordsman: She sure is and Zangya will make a great addition to the team. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel summoned Cavelier and merged Hermos with King of the Skull Servants and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE SKULL SERVANTS! They fired waves of energy, lightning, magic, stars and bones and smashed him down.

---

Anakin, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lois, Stewie, Brian, Meg, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Meeting gene-slammers for Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Mythical Beast Cerberus, Mythical Beast Garuda, Mythical Beast Jackal, Mythical Beast Jackal King, Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, and Mythical Beast Medusa. (pants) Damn, that's a mouthful!

Anakin gave him a glass of water.

Dr. Destiny: Ah thank you.

He drank it.

Dr. Destiny: Ahh that's better. What are their names?

Anakin: Their names are Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková and they all are from the Czech Republic and it was amazing meeting their.

Princess Luna: Yeah they all are amazing.

Moondust: And their story is awesome.

---

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You said it, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the story on how you all, along with Lincoln and Luan took on the absolute worst of Pablo, Anderson, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Scoots, and Chandler's heartless wrath?

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You're not going to like this. One day, we were with Lincoln and Luan at The Lewises for a big birthday party, and we did an awesome magic act for the kids, but our magic show got ruined when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, and Chandler showed up and they had knives in their hands, and they were going to kill us. They caused tons of havoc and the brats were trashing the place, and we couldn't take it anymore. We pounced on those heartless and evil monsters and we brutally pummeled them, and Lincoln fired red energy blasts which trapped Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, and Chandler in red orbs, and we immediately called the cops who took Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler to jail, Scoots was taken straight to the nuthouse in Lansing, and when Vanzilla arrived, Mr. and Mrs. Loud dragged Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa inside and drove back to

The Loud House and they got grounded for nineteen weeks for their heartless behavior and for allying with four of the worst troublemakers in Royal Woods.

We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Luan, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Marie Nováková, Dana Voráčová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, and Radana Růžičková did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Scoots, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson.

Nico: You know, this hasn't been the first time a birthday party got crashed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Scoots, they've done it numerous times because they still wanted to kill Lincoln and they were also trouble to anyone who crossed them.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: I would've thought Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa learned their lesson that day, but no, Laura and the others saw that they were plotting to get revenge, and to make sure they won't do anything like that again, I reminded them of Clarissa Mallory's fate when she was found guilty and throw in Solitary Confinement in Ionia Correctional Facility with a Life Sentence, and that got them to tear down any thoughts of revenge.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dr. Destiny: Wow! That is amazing! Scoots got what she deserved and man what a punishment.

Snowdrop: No kidding there!

Gari: Yeah no kidding there too.

Blackout: But Scoots got what she deserved too.

Lois Griffin: Same with Pablo and Anderson too.

Meg Griffin: And Chandler before his dark side was taken away.

Stewie: No kidding there.

Brian: Yeah.

Dr. Destiny: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Anakin ignited his lightsaber and summoned Umbra and merged Hermos with Darkness Destroyer and they formed into THE SWORD OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Clay Bailey, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Samus Aran, Janeen Aran, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - The Mascots getting a record player

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) The Mascots got a record player, huh? Well, record players due tend to be in certain gags.

Clay Bailey: Yeah that's true. The Mascots had a lot of fun with that and they were listening to all the records that J.D. found in the attic. Including Queen.

Applejack: We now have a use for all those records too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and the Mascots played Alvin and The Chipmunks Christmas song and that's what reminded us of Alvin and his brothers too.

Flashwing: It's true. I love all of Alvins Songs and they were awesome.

Samus Aran: Yeah no kidding there.

Janeen Aran: I agree there too and it was awesome.

Onyx: That is cool you guys have another record player. Lets do it!

Clay summoned King Basilisk and merged Hermos with Raging Earth and it formed into THE RAGING EARTH SWORD OF TERRA MIGHT! They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

Green Lantern, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Animals of Madagascar, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - Finally we can have the Mascots play some of the records we have in the attic

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) Finally, we can have the Mascots play some of the records we have in the attic. Better then said records rotting away there.

Green Lantern: I agree there and the Mascots are loving it with all those records too.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree too. It's really cool that they are using that record player too.

Starshine Sparkle: I think it's cool myself.

Spyro: Yeah it sure is.

Alex the Lion: You got that right.

Gloria the Hippo: Yeah I agree.

Jet: Yeah that is true. Lets do it!

Green Lantern summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Iris, the Earth Mother and it formed into a powerful spectrum rainbow sword. It was called THE RAINBOW SWORD OF THE EARTH MOTHER! They fired waves of rainbows and magic and smashed him down.

---

Tara, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Flint Lockwood, Sam Sparks, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - Alvin and The

Chipmunks are so awesome

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (To Tara) Alvin and The Chipmunks are so awesome. And so are the Chippettes.

Tara: They sure are and I love all their songs. They sing awesome songs from the 80s and it was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Nothing beats the classics and that is so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They even sang a couple of songs from the 1950's, 60's and 70's and that is awesome!

Sunburn: Boy it sure is! They are both as awesome as the Beatles.

Flint Lockwood: There will never be another band as popular as the Beatles ever again but they are really awesome.

Sam Sparks: They sure are.

Waffle Woman: I agree there! The Beatles will always rock in our hearts for many generations to come. Lets do it!

Tara summoned Ponderous and it was a snake made of pure rock and earth. Tara then merged Hermos with Dark Flare Knight and it formed into a Dark Firestorm Sword! It was called THE DARK FLARE SWORD OF THE DRAGON! They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Tracer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Super Megaforce Rangers, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - Alvin and his Brothers are legends

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) Alvin and his Brothers are legends. Even though they just had a big fight.

Tracer: (British Accent) I know! I don't know what happened between them but whatever that argument was about in the details but it must've been really bad.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that argument they had before we got here was terrible.

King Solar: Poor guys really went through a lot before we got here.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. Something went down.

Spotlight: Yeah. But at least we helped them out and got them back together.

Troy Burrows: We sure did.

Rojo: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Tracer summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Getsu Fuhma and it formed into a fiendish katana! It was called THE GETSU FUHMA FIENDKATANA! They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Adam Lyon, Jake Spidermonkey, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - Dr. Frankenstein is REALLY Playing with fire and he turned Theodore into a crazy monster!

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Dr. Frankenstein is REALLY Playing with fire. He turned Theodore into a crazy monster after he, Alvin, and Simon had a huge argument!

Fluttershy: Yeah no kidding! What he is doing makes him no better than the Paradigm Brothers and making the kid version of Frankenstein we love look bad!

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too! What he is doing is really messed up!

Stealth Elf: We have known Frankenstein for many decades but this is going WAY too far!

Adam Lyon: I agree there too!

Jake Spidermonkey: Yeah no kidding htere! I can't wait to shove my butt into his face and fart in it!

Carmen Dillo: You do that Jake! Lets do it!

Fluttershy summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE FALL SEASONS LEAVES! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Omi, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Princess Aurora, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Dr. Frankenstein is going to prison where he belongs after we thrash him.

---

Omi was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Dr. Frankenstein is going to prison where he belongs. After we thrash him, of course.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) That is correct. What he is doing with his experiments is most dishonorable and he is a madman.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah he is not a nice and awesome guy.

Scootaloo: I agree there. He is pure evil.

Whirlwind: Insane to the very core.

Princess Aurora: He's no better than Orochimaru.

Box Ghost: Well maybe not that bad but yeah what he is doing is really dangerous. Lets do it!

Omi summoned Enfluxion and merged Hermos with Master Monk and it formed into THE GAUNTLETS OF THE SHAOLIN MONKHOOD! They fired waves of water, air, wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down!

---

## Melody VS Evil Bubble Man

---

Evil Bubble Man was next.

Evil Bubble Man: Time to make you wet.

Melody (Pokemon): Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Constellar Virgo and she got a Virgo The Maiden Sword! She got THE SWORD OF THE VIRGO CONSTELLAR! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean VS King Jellyfish

---

King Jellyfish was next.

King Jellyfish had lightning surging through him.

Sara: Bring it on jellybutt.

She merged Hermos with Hitodenchak and got a rabid starfish sword! It was called THE HITODENCHAK RABIES SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Catherine Windsor VS Yost Molten Man

Yost Molten Man was next.

Yost Molten Man: This will be one that burns.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) It most sure will.

She merged Hermos with Fire Princess and it formed into a Fire Staff called THE STAFF OF THE FIRE PRINCESS! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Nanael VS Megavolt

Megavolt was next.

Megavolt: I'll shock you.

Nanael: Bring it on wattboy.

She merged Hermos with Wattdragonfly and it formed into a lightning sword called THE WATTDRAGONFLY SWORD! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Jet Vac VS Thrust (Live Action)

Thrust was next.

Thrust: This is gonna be awesome.

Jet Vac: It sure most will be.

Jet Vac merged Hermos with Sonic Bird and it formed into a powerful Jet Blaster. THE SONIC BIRD JET BLASTER! He fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Aloe & Lotus VS Platinum Princess

---

Platinum Princess was next.

Platinum Princess: This will make me shine!

Aloe: (French Accent) We'll see about zat!

Lotus: (French Accent) It will be a good one!

They merged Hermos with Twin Headed Fire Dragon and it formed into THE TWIN SWORDS OF THE FIRE FURY! They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Lala Satalin Deviluke VS Garigari

---

Garigari was next.

Garigari: I'll give you a tooth cleaning like no other.

Lala: Sorry but my teeth are fine.

She merged Hermos with Jowls of Dark Demise and they formed into THE BIG MOUTH SWORD OF DOOM! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean VS Dragon Jellyfish

---

Dragon Jellyfish was next.

Dragon Jellyfish Roared.

Seira Amagi: Oh roar yourself.

She merged Hermos with Yormungarde and she got an awesome water sword called THE WORLD SNAKE SWORD OF THE OCEAN! She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Caren, Princess of the Antarctic Ocean VS Big Lenny - the Most Venomous and Deadliest Jellyfish Ever

---

Big Lenny was next.

Big Lenny roared.

Caren: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Icebergdon and got a powerful iceberg sword. It was called THE ICEBERG FREEZE BLADE! She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Howard the Duck VS Quackor

---

Quackor was next.

Quackor: (Quacking)

Howard: This will be most fun for us.

Howard merged Hermos with Sonic Duck and it formed into super fast boots called THE SONIC DUCK BOOTS OF SPEED! Howard punched and smashed Quackor all over and smashed him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Flashhead

---

Flashhead was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was A bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Alvin, Simon, Theodore, Brittney, Bridgette, and Eleanor.

For the Chipmunks and Chipettes: hand-cannon Blasters named Chipmunks and Chipettes' Musical Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the favorite colors of The Chipmunks and Chipettes with elements on the blasters and with the symbols of The Chipmunks and Chipettes etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

All: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the Turbo Ram Cannon and it was ready.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Flashhead and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Flashhead you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Mutating poor Theodore after that awful fight?

Tsukasa: You're really gonna get it!

Me: BIG TIME!

Final Kamen Ride: Decade!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa went Super Decade and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers!

All of us going out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

We summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers and the Build, Drive and Kabuto and Gaim rider teams!

Nico: You're going to get it now!

We went at him!

We punched and pulverized Frankenstein all over.

Simon made the antidote and gave it to Theodore and he drank it.

Theodore: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Ugly story!

Theodore: Oh man! Lets get him!

We all pulverized and smashed him all over.

Frafdo blasted and smashed him all over.

Ratchet, Hook, Poison Ivy and Nanael used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ratchet's Laser Scalpels, Hook's Laser Pistol, and Poison Ivy and Nanael's powers 100-fold.

Hook and Poison Ivy: LASER PLANT FIRESTORM!

Ratchet and Nanael: LASER ANGEL SLASH DANCE!

Samurais of Fire and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI FIRESTORM BLAST!

Lightning Mall of Earth and Snake: SNAKES OF LIGHTNING FURY!

Mars Undead Force and Mole Man: MARS UNDEAD BLAST!

Coconut Bashers of Life and Gorilla Grodd: GORILLA COCONUT FURY BLAST!

Speed Demons of Tech and LaGrange: SPEED DEMONS OF GEARS BLAST!

Magic of Stone and Goliath: SMASHING STONE GIANT BLAST!

Darkness Atomic Fury and Atomic Skull: DARKNESS SKULL BASHING BLAST!

Geniuses of Water and Calamitous: WATER CALAMITY STORM!

Motorcyclists of Air and Fire and Johnny 13: 13 MOTORCYCLES OF DEATH!

Light of The Sun of Wind and Kitty: LIGHT SUN BLAST!

Dark Gaia Volcano and Volcano Man: VOLCANIC GAIA BLAST!

Wolf Nature Storm and Zen Aku: WOLF NATURE BLAST!

Sovereigness of The South and Gourd: FIRE SOVEREIGN BLAST!

SNAKES OF DOOM and Secret Snake Club: SNAKES OF FIRE DOOM!

Dragonic Fire Loyalty and Sir Toasty: TOASTING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Light Force and MODOK: LIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Radioactive Power and Nuclear Man: ATOMIC FORCE BLAST!

Aquarius Wrath and Boss Wolf: WOLF OF AQUARIUS BLAST!

RIPPING MAYHEM and Evil Cut Man: CUTTING RIPPING BLAST!

Mage of Fire and Ted Carson Firefly: FIRESTORM MAGE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance,

Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: TECH GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SMASHING STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT BLAST OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOONLIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Alvin, Simon, Theodore, Chipettes, Rainbooms, me and Nico: MUSIC OF FAMILY MEGABLAST!

We fired massive blasts of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CHIPMUNKS ELEMENT STYLE: WITCH DOCTOR!

Jessica Shannon: CHIPMUNKS STING STYLE: THE BIRD ON MY HEAD!

Peni Parker: CHIPMUNKS WEB STYLE: ALL MY LOVING!

Jessica Kaios: CHIPMUNKS FIRE STYLE: CHITTY CHITTY BANG BANG!

Yuna: CHIPMUNKS WATER STYLE: YOU MAY BE RIGHT!

Toph: CHIPMUNKS EARTH STYLE: I LOVE A RAINY NIGHT!

Makoto Nanaya: CHIPMUNKS WIND STYLE: MACARENA!

Sari: CHIPMUNKS LIGHTNING STYLE: FUNKYTOWN!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: CHIPMUNKS FINAL SMASH: MUSICAL CHIPMUNKS!

They summoned music notes to attack Dr. Frankenstein and the blasts all hit him and knocked him out and we arrested him.

Lincoln: Have fun rotting in the hoosegow, Dr. Frankenstein.

Nico: You've messed with the laws of nature for the last time, you mad lunatic. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Crucifer to deal with, and that evil vampire should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for imprisoning my brethren, Daughter of Queen Hippolyta!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around

Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Wonder Woman: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Crucifer.

A dark vampiric figure came out, and it was none other than Crucifer, a vampire lord and member of The Tenth Circle vampiric cult.

Wonder Woman: I always wondered when you'd come out of the shadows, Crucifer, now we can put an end to what you and your cult started millennia ago, only this time, you and your entire brethren will be destroyed forever.

Crucifer: You and every last Amazon will perish once my brethren finally return.

Ruby Bailey: No, Crucifer, your dreams of bringing your vampire brethren back to our world end here and now.

Suddenly, Ruby Bailey's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with magicians, spellbooks, magic, ocean waves, and water, she unholstered her large Spellbook Magician of Prophecy-themed Mage's Staff, and as she approached Crucifer, she left aqua blue energy, magicians, spellbooks, magic, ocean waves, and water with every step.

Ruby Bailey: Crucifer, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you and the Tenth Circle cult have committed against humanity throughout the millennia, and now, I will see to it that you and your entire clan are destroyed here and now!

Suddenly, Ruby Bailey was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with magic, ocean waves, and water surrounding the vortex, there are magicians, spellbooks and Spellbook Magician of Prophecy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ruby Bailey emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ruby Bailey grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with magicians, spellbooks, magic, ocean waves, and water surrounding her, she has Spellbook Magician of Prophecy emblazoned on her forehead, she has magician earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Spells, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Spellbook Magician of Prophecy with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Spells, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua blue magician-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ruby Bailey has on a sleeveless open light blue vest, sleeveless light blue dress top, light blue skirt, light blue pants, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with magic, ocean waves, and spellbooks on the coattails, and on the back is Spellbook Magician of Prophecy surrounded by water and magic. Suddenly, Ruby Bailey felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large light blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Ruby Bailey's large Spellbook Magician of Prophecy-themed Mage's Staff and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, magicians, ocean waves, water, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Spellbook Magician of Prophecy's Maelstrom Magician Mage's Staff of Maelstrom Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large aqua blue orb mounted on top of four silver raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below it a large blue gem with a silver ring surrounding it and a silver dragon coiled around one end of the long black shaft and on the other end is a blue gem and below it are four smaller silver raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below the heads is a large silver crescent weight and a blue gem below it, and she still has The Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom levitating around her, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Spellbook Magician of Prophecy's head with light blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below Spellbook Magician of Prophecy that said, "Ruby Bailey, Gene-Slammer of Spellbook Magician of Prophecy, Powerful Wielder and Master of The Spellbooks of Eternity, Fate, Knowledge, Life, Power, Secrets, The Master, and Wisdom, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Baby Button Eyes, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magicians, Magic, Ocean Waves, and Water"

ルビー・ベイリー、呪文書のジーン・スラマー、予言の魔術師、強力な使い手であり、永遠、運命、知識、生命、力、秘密、マスター、そして知恵の呪文書のマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャーとダーク・リンの軽蔑者、ベイビー・ボタン・アイズの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして魔術師、魔法、海の波、水のマスター

Ruby Bailey has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM MAGIC SPELLBOOK PROPHECY MAGICIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM SPELLBOOK MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Ruby Bailey's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Crucifer saw it, the vampire tried to kill her, but Ruby Bailey fired a powerful light blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, magic, and magicians at Crucifer and he was burned by the water and he screeched in pain, and this really pissed him off.

Nico: Whoa, Ruby Bailey's transformed, so awesome.

Me: She now looks like a true Angel of Spellbooks and Magic, really cool.

Lincoln: And that evil vampire is about to face the full forces of magic, and Ruby, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Ruby Bailey: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Prophetic Spellbook Magician and Divine Maelstrom Spellbook Magic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy this evil vampire for good along with his entire undead brethren?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Ruby.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Ruby Bailey.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to pay for all those lives you and your cult have fed on for millennia, Crucifer.**

Ruby Bailey and Lincoln went after Crucifer, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, magic, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Magicians, and Mermaids at Crucifer, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and Lincoln attacked him with powerful energy slashes from his massive greatswords, and he left nasty scars on him, and Ruby Bailey attacked him by hitting and blasting him with her Mage's Staff.

This was pissing off Crucifer greatly, but Ruby Bailey and Lincoln were getting started. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Ruby Bailey, it's known as Spellbook Magician of Prophecy's Magic Spellbook Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's light blue with magic on the blaster with a Phoenix, Dark Angel, and Spellbook Magician of Prophecy surrounded by water etched on the sides, and a light blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Ruby Bailey fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Crucifer, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Finally, after they holster their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln charged at Crucifer and he put the evil vampire into a brutal bearhug so he couldn't escape, and as Lincoln sank his fangs into Crucifer's neck, he began sucking out all of Crucifer's blood and then Lincoln was absorbing Crucifer into his body and he was also assimilating his powers and abilities Then as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on Crucifer and absorbing him into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card with Crucifer's soul trapped inside formed in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Crucifer was erased by The Black Gates after being found guilty by all those he killed, and it also affected the other members of The Tenth Circle and they too were erased. We cheered wildly for what Ruby Bailey and Lincoln did to Crucifer as they holstered their weapons and power down, and Ruby Bailey's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent.

Ruby Bailey: Good riddance, you evil vampire, you tried to destroy us, but in the end, you became nothing but food to a vampire-werewolf hybrid. Thanks for helping me destroy Crucifer, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ruby.

Suddenly, Ruby Bailey wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ruby Bailey's face, they kissed passionately as Ruby Bailey's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Spellbook Magician of Prophecy flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Ruby Bailey came back to us, as the display and Spellbook Magician of Prophecy vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a battle to save mankind from an evil vampiric cult, awesome job, guys, and Ruby was right: Crucifer tried to destroy us, but in the end, he became nothing but food for you, Lincoln, and to those who cross you, they met their end when you fed on them.

Lucy Loud: We've gotten used to Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and like with the rest of his friends, we've also kept it a secret for six and a half years.

Lori: We sure did, but there were times that Lincoln had to terrify Chandler and the other jerks and when he showed his fangs, it left them peeing their pants in fright and that sent them running home to their mothers.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I still had to keep it a secret, Lori.

Me: That's true. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, J.D. Ooh, now here's a good one: how about a Gene-Slammer for Phoenix Rebirth Dragon, the 7th Signer

Dragon.

We gasped in awe.

Nico: A Gene-Slammer for Phoenix Rebirth Dragon, The 7th Signer Dragon that J.D. had gotten when he became the 7th Signer?! Whoa!

Lincoln: That's right.

Me: Oh, now this one I really got to see, and I wouldn't be surprised if this Gene-Slammer's also an Emissary of The Crimson Dragon.

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stared at me in surprise, and everyone else saw that they know the person who's also the Emissary of the Crimson Dragon. Eventually, Lincoln and the Guardian Angels' shock wore off.

Lincoln: We'll explain that tomorrow, J.D.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, J.D., you have no idea of just how right you are about what you just said.

Giselle Harrington: Yeah.

Nico: Like Lincoln said, he and the others will explain that tomorrow.

Alvin: Look, guys, I really am sorry about-

Jet: Say no more, Alvin.

Waffle Woman: We're just happy you understand the importance of family.

Me: Yeah we sure are. You did great.

Rojo: (to Ian) Wanna join the Redemption Squad?

Ian: Oh, why not? Maybe I can get my career back on track too.

Carmen Dillo: Sounds good.

Me: Awesome.

Box Ghost: C'mon! We still have time to make it to the contest!

Me: Lets rock guys!

We went to the concert!

We got ready and it was going to be awesome.

The Rainbooms were up first with me.

Me: ARE YOU ALL READY TO ROCK!?

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

We got to playing The Night Begins to Shine By B.E.R.

The room turned into the Solar Eclipse of 2017 and it was awesome.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Everyone was in awe and when the song was done everyone cheered wildly!

Me: THANK YOU!

The Chipmunks were next.

They sang Shake Your Groove Thing by Peaches & Herb

Shake it, shake it

Shake your groove thing,

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Show 'em how we do it now

Let's show the world we can dance

Bad enough to strut our stuff

The music gives us a chance

We do more out on the floor

Groovin' loose or heart-to-heart

We put in motion every single part

Funky sounds wall to wall

We're bumpin' booties, havin' us a ball, y'all

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now
We got the rhythm tonight
All the rest know we're the best
Our shadows crash in the light
Twistin', turnin', we keep burnin'
Shake it high or shake it low
We take our bodies where they wanna go
Feel that beat, never stop
Oh, hold me tight, spin me like a top
Shake your groove thing
Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah
Show 'em how we do it now
Shake your groove thing
Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah
Show 'em how we do it now
There's nothing more that I'd like to do
Than take the floor and dance with you
Keep dancin', let's keep dancin'
Shake it, shake it
Shake it, shake it
Groovin' loose or heart-to-heart
We put in motion every single part

Funky sounds wall to wall

We're bumpin' booties, havin' us a ball, y'all

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now, yeah

Shake it

Show 'em how we do it now, yeah

Shake it, shake it

Shake it

Doo, doo, doo, wow

Shake it

Doo, doo, doo, wow

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing

Show 'em how we do it now

Let's get on down

Show 'em how we do it now

Show 'em how we do it now

Whoo, ooh

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake it, shake it

Shake it, shake it, a bumpin' booty, now

Shake it, shake it

Shake it, shake it, a little freaky now

Shake it, shake it

A shake it, shake it, a do it to it, y'all

It was rockin!

When that song was done we cheered!

Me: ROCK ON!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Shine Like Rainbows By the Rainbooms played.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Once upon a time, you came into my world and made the stars align

Now I can see the signs, you pick me up when I get down so I can shine

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Friends, you are in my life and you can count on me to be there by your side

And when the music comes alive, you sing us songs to lift us up so we can shine

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Together we stand

As the rain begins to fall

And holdin' our heads up high

As the sun shines through it all

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

As the song played everyone saw an image of all the awesome and action packed explosive adventures we did all over Equestria and destroyed all their major enemies and killed all over them! When it was done everyone cheered wildly for us!

Me: THANK YOU!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Eli: OH YEAH!

The Chipmunks and Chipettes then sang Bad Romance by Lady Gaga.

Chipmunks and Chipettes: (Singing)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)
I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand
I want your love
Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)
(I want your love)
You know that I want you
And you know that I need you
I want it bad, your bad romance
I want your love, and I want your revenge
You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)
I want your love and all your lover's revenge
You and me could write a bad romance
Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh
Caught in a bad romance
Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh
Caught in a bad romance
Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah
Roma, roma-ma
Gaga, ooh-la-la
Want your bad romance
I want your horror, I want your design
'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

They danced and it was awesome!

When it was done we cheered!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Love Lady Gaga!

Qin: ROCK ON!

Me: YEAH!

Fluttershy was up next.

ROAR BY KATY PERRY PLAYS!

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I used to bite my tongue and hold my breath

Scared to rock the boat and make a mess

So I sat quietly, agreed politely

I guess that I forgot I had a choice

I let you push me past the breaking point

I stood for nothing, so I fell for everything

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

You're gonna hear me roar

Now I'm floatin' like a butterfly

Stinging like a bee, I earned my stripes

I went from zero, to my own hero

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

You're gonna hear me roar

---

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

Roar, roar, roar, roar, roar

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (yeah)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

---

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

The room turned into the jungle and it showed Fluttershy taming animals and had jungle power! She was the QUEEN OF THE JUNGLE! She then roared like a tiger and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH! ROCK ON!

The Chipmunks then got to singing Funkytown by Lipps Inc.

Chipmunks: (SINGING)

Gotta make a move to a town that's right for me

Town to keep me movin'

Keep me groovin' with some energy

Well, I talk about it, talk about it

Talk about it, talk about it

Talk about, talk about

Talk about movin'

Gotta move on

Gotta move on

Gotta move on

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Gotta make a move to a town that's right for me

Town to keep me movin'

Keep me groovin' with some energy

Well, I talk about it, talk about it

Talk about it, talk about it

Talk about, talk about

Talk about movin'

Gotta move on

Gotta move on

Gotta move on

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me down

To Funkytown?

Won't you take me down

To Funkytown?

We danced and the song was awesome! When the song was done we cheered!

Me: WOO! Love Funkytown!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now here is this one.

Me and the Rainbooms got to singing Two Worlds by Phil Collins.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Everyone saw the jungle appear and all the jungle animals were amazing! When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

The Chipmunks then sang You Spin Me Round (Like A Record) By Dead or Alive!

Chipmunks: (Singing)

If I, I get to know your name

Well, if I could trace your private number, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

I want some, want some

… I set my sights on you

(And no one else will do)

And I, I've got to have my way now, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're havin' fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I (I, I, I), I got to be your friend now, baby

And I (I, I, I) would like to move in just a little bit closer

(To move in just a little bit closer)

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I want your love

I want your love

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round (I need your love)

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

They danced and so did everyone and it was awesome! When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Me: WOOHOO! Nothing Beats the 80s!

Nico: YEAH!

Misty Tredwell: AWESOME SONG!

Then me and the Rainbooms sang Hero by Skillet!

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I'm just a step away

I'm just a breath away

Losin' my faith today

(Fallin' off the edge today)

I am just a man

Not superhuman

(I'm not superhuman)

Someone save me from the hate

It's just another war

Just another family torn

(Falling from my faith today)

Just a step from the edge

Just another day in the world we live

I need a hero to save me now
I need a hero (save me now)
I need a hero to save my life
A hero'll save me (just in time)
I've gotta fight today
To live another day
Speakin' my mind today
(My voice will be heard today)
I've gotta make a stand
But I am just a man
(I'm not superhuman)
My voice will be heard today
It's just another war
Just another family torn
(My voice will be heard today)
It's just another kill
The countdown begins to destroy ourselves
I need a hero to save me now
I need a hero (save me now)
I need a hero to save my life
A hero'll save me (just in time)
I need a hero to save my life

I need a hero just in time
Save me just in time
Save me just in time
Who's gonna fight for what's right
Who's gonna help us survive
We're in the fight of our lives
(And we're not ready to die)
Who's gonna fight for the weak
Who's gonna make 'em believe
I've got a hero (I've got a hero)
Livin' in me
I'm gonna fight for what's right
Today I'm speaking my mind
And if it kills me tonight
(I will be ready to die)
A hero's not afraid to give his life
A hero's gonna save me just in time
I need a hero to save me now
I need a hero (save me now)
I need a hero to save my life
A hero'll save me (just in time)
I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for what's right

Who's gonna help us survive

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for the weak

Who's gonna make 'em believe

I need a hero

I need a hero

A hero's gonna save me just in time

Everyone saw all our awesome adventures from day 1 and it was amazing! When it was done everyone was amazed and they all cheered wildly and explosively!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Laney: YEAH! Rock on!

The Chipmunks then sang We Are One by the 12 Stones.

Chipmunks: (Singing)

We walk alone

In the unknown

We live to win another victory

We are the young

Dying sons

We live to change the face of history, so be afraid

It's the price we pay

The only easy day was yesterday

So hear our voice
We have a choice
It's time to face it
We are one
We are one
We are one
We will stand together
Number one
Number one
The chosen ones
We are one
We are one
We will fight forever
We are one and we won't tire
We are the bold
United souls
We live to win another victory
Our sacred scars
Show who we are
And tell the story of our memories
Don't be afraid
It's the price we pay

The only easy day was yesterday

So hear our voice

We have a choice

It's time to face it

We are one

We are one

We are one

We will stand together

Number one

Number one

The chosen ones

We are one

We are one

We will fight forever

We are one and we won't tire

We walk alone

In the unknown

We live to win another victory

Our sacred scars

Show who we are

It's time to face it

Face it

It's time to face it

We are one

We are one

We are one

We will stand together

Number one

Number one

The chosen ones

We are one

We are one

We will fight forever

We are one and we won't tire

We are one

We are one

Yeah

Number one

Number one

And we won't tire

We are one

We are one

Yeah

Number one

Number one

And we won't tire

Everyone loved that one as they danced and they cheered wildly!

Me: WOOHOO! YEAH! Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now here is a fun one.

We played Move Along by All American Rejects.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends
Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving
All the pain held in your
Hands are shaking cold
Your hands are mine to hold
Speak to me
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do
And even when your hope is gone
Move along, move along just to make it through
Move along
(Go on, go on, go on, go on)
When everything is wrong, we move along
(Go on, go on, go on, go on)
When everything is wrong, we move along
Along, along, along
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do
And even when your hope is gone
Move along, move along just to make it through
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Everyone saw our times of despair and how we got through it strong and more and it was awesome! When it was done everyone cheered!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Camie: THAT WAS COOL!

Laney: YEAH IT WAS!

Next the Chipettes sang Vacation by The GoGos.

Chipettes: (Singing)

Can't seem to get my mind off of you

Back here at home there's nothin' to do

Now that I'm away

I wish I'd stayed

Tomorrow's a day of mine that you won't be in

When you looked at me I should've run

But I thought it was just for fun

I see I was wrong

And I'm not so strong

I should have known all along that time would tell

One week without you

I thought I'd forget

Six months without you and I still haven't gotten over you yet

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

One week without you

I thought I'd forget

Six months without you and I still haven't gotten over you yet

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

We danced to that one and it was awesome!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Me: Love good vacations baby!

Next me and the Rainbooms sang Give a Little Bit by the Goo Goo Dolls.

Me and the Rainbooms: (Singing Divinely)

Ooh, yeah

Alright

Here we go again

Na-na, whoa, no, da-na, hey, hey, yeah

Give a little bit

Oh, give a little bit of your love to me

I'll give a little bit

I'll give a little bit of my love to you

There's so much that we need to share

So send a smile and show you care

(Alright)

I'll give a little bit

I'll give a little bit of my life for you

So give a little bit

Oh, give a little bit of your time to me

See the man with the lonely eyes

Oh, take his hand, you'll be surprised

Oh, take it

Ah, yeah

Come along

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Come a-

Long

Give a little bit

Oh, give a little bit of your love to me

I'll give a little bit

I'll give a little bit of my life for you

Now's the time that we need to share

So find yourself, we're on our way back home

Oh, going home

Don't you need, don't you need to feel at home?

Oh, yeah, we gotta sing

Ooh, yeah, gotta get a feeling

Ooh, yeah, come along too

Woo

Come a-, come along too, yeah

Come a-, come a-, come a-, come along

Cha-ka-doom, yeah

Ooh, yeah, come along too

Yeah, come along too, yeah

Sing, Betty Lou

Come along too

What a long ride

Come a long way

Oh, sing it, tonight

Ooh, yeah

We showed some of our most awesome and charitable adventures and it was cool. When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Qin: OH YEAH!

The Chipettes then sang My Boyfriend's Back by The Angels from 1963.

Chipettes: (Singing)

He went away and you hung around

And bothered me, every night

And when I wouldn't go out with you

You said things that weren't very nice

My boyfriend's back and you're gonna be in trouble

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You see him comin' better cut out on the double

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You been spreading lies that I was untrue

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

So look out now 'cause he's comin' after you

He's been gone for such a long time

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

Now he's back and things'll be fine

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You're gonna be sorry you were ever born

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

'Cause he's kinda big and he's awful strong

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

(You're a big man now but he'll cut you down to size

(Wait and see)

My boyfriend's back he's gonna save my reputation

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

If I were you I'd take a permanent vacation

(Hey-la, hey-la, my boyfriend's back)

Yeah, my boyfriend's back (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Look out now, yeah, my boyfriend's back (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

I could see him comin' so you better get a runnin' alright now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah (La-day-la, my boyfriends's back)

My boyfriend's back now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Know he's comin' after you because he knows I've been true now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

We danced to it and it was awesome and fun!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: YEAH! Love that song! Awesome homage to The Angels.

Nico: YEAH! Street thugs and bad boyfriends beware.

Me: And it was awesome back in the DooWop Era.

We rapped it up with the Chipmunks and Chipettes singing We Are Family.

Chipmunks and Chipettes: (Singing)

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing

Everyone can see we're together

As we walk on by

(And) and we fly just like birds of a feather

I won't tell no lie

all of the people around us they say

Can they be that close

Just let me state for the record

We're giving love in a family dose

We are family (hey, y'all)

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing (sing it to me)

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing

Living life is fun and we've just begun

To get our share of this world's delights

(High) high hopes we have for the future

And our goal's in sight

no, we don't get depressed

Here's what we call our golden rule

Have faith in you and the things you do

You won't go wrong, oh no

This is our family jewel

We are family (hey, sing it to me)

I got all my sisters with me

We are family (oh, I can hear you now)

Get up everybody and sing

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family (get up, get up y'all)

Get up everybody and sing

We are family (I got my sisters with me)

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing (get up and sing it to me)

We are family

We danced and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: OH YEAH! THAT ROCKED!

Me: ROCK ON! THANK YOU GOTHAM ROYAL YORK! GOOD NIGHT!

Alvin: GOOD NIGHT GOTHAM ROYAL YORK!

We threw up the goats!

Alvin: (to the viewers) Family is awesome and fun and great. Always love it.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone! This was awesome! Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Dr. Frankenstein was found guilty of Kidnapping, Attempted murder, Illegal experimentation and Endangerment and was sentenced to eternity in the Enceladus Prison for Mad Scientists and he was declared criminally insane.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

ALVIN AND THE CHIPMUNKS IS SO AWESOME! I have known that series since I was a kid and it was so awesome and cool! IT ROCKS! And the songs were so cool! This was a mixture of the awesome movies Alvin and The Chipmunks The Squeakquel and Alvin and The Chipmunks Meet Frankenstein. 2 awesome movies!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jack Atlas, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the beautiful forests of Paradwyn and we're going to find the Scythe of Paradwyn Flowers and it'll be a beautiful one. We're also going to battle Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer and we're going to meet gene-slammers for Stardust Dragon, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Wing Dragon, Life Stream Dragon and Phoenix Rebirth Dragon. They are as follows:

Xena Starbeam - Stardust Dragon

Elrena Firebolt - Red Dragon Archfiend

Flora Halinora - Black Rose Dragon

Abigail Applejack - Ancient Fairy Dragon

Laniya Vexxington - Black Rose Dragon

Hailey Greengrass - Life Stream Dragon

Rhonda Zexxington - Phoenix Rebirth Dragon

They are all Nico's friends from History Class and they are all known as The Guardian Angels of The Signers. For Thousands of Years they have protected the Signers from all the Threats of The Darkness of The Earthbound Immortals and have been good friends of all nature and light. They are masters of the powers of the Signer Dragons and also have the Marks of The Dragon on their arms. The match-up is for Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon and the Seven Crystal Beasts, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Sorceress, another old enemy of Spyro. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and we're going to take down that evil rotten to the core monster that Natasha Katariina took down so long ago, Nathaniel Durrest, who's broken out of prison and he wants revenge on Natasha for taking him down and sending him to prison forever, this time, he's heading back to prison, but this time, he's so going to be locked up for good in Solitary Confinement in The Uranus Prison for all the trouble that he's caused Lincoln and Natasha so long ago. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer of Phoenix Rebirth Dragon named Roxanna Brenton, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Denver, Colorado and classmate in Math, she was born with immense and really intense fire powers, immortality, mastery of phoenix and dragon fire, massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, seven red phoenix tails, black horns, and a crimson red dragon tail, but there's also another secret that she has: she was also chosen to be the Emissary of The Crimson Dragon. Her reputation for burning villains and bullies has earned her the moniker "The Crimson Draconic Phoenix Angel", and she's one of the most powerful fire wielders in Lincoln's Guardian Angels. She also took on the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's out-of-control wrath, and in the end, those four got badly burned and branded with a phoenix mark, which means if they dare to try and kill Lincoln again, The Crimson Draconic Phoenix Angel will come after them, and they're really going to get burned. The next chapter is gonna be an awesome high flying adventure as we meet Stuart Little and his family and help him and the Littles and help him take down The Falcon and make that bird pay.

See you all next time.

# FLIGHT OF STUART LITTLE

This chapter is based on Stuart Little 2

---

In the early morning hours at 4:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of London, England. it was no ordinary figure, it was Lily Lotus Blossom, Daughter of one of Lincoln's future wives, Valerie (Pokemon). Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Valerie (Pokemon), Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: What more did you expect, bro?

Valerie (Pokemon): And not only that, it also means that we found out where my daughter is at. And the question is, Where?

Me: They're at London, England.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. Out on the streets in London, England, even though it's a nice place, but not so much for little kids like her.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Valerie (Pokemon), Me, and Nico were heading to London, England. Then, Lincoln saw a 12-years-old Girl who has fair skin, long black hair, and wide purplish-gray eyes with purple eyeshadow and freckles under her eyes. She wears a purple and white jacket with black stripes on sleeves and a picture of a Lotus Blossom Flower on the left, black and white side stripe leggings, and purple mary jane flats. Lincoln saw who she is, it was Lily Lotus Blossom.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Lily Lotus Blossom?

Lily Lotus Blossom: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know girls all too well.

Then, Valerie (Pokemon) came out, and when Lily Lotus Blossom saw her, she was stunned.

Lily Lotus Blossom: Mother, is that you?

Valerie (Pokemon): Yes, Little Flower, it's me.

Lily Lotus Blossom ran up to Valerie (Pokemon), and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you girls should know, Valerie, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Lily Lotus Blossom: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be, Little Flower?

That filled Lily Lotus Blossom with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Lily Lotus Blossom to the rest of his siblings, who are now her aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Valerie (Pokemon) with her daughter, and Lily Lotus Blossom now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

Walking through the beautiful flower forests and jungles of Paradwyn was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jack Atlas, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and great treasure hunt.

Me: This treasure hunt is going to be just as awesome and cool guys.

Nico: Boy you said it.

Nicole: You guys will love the next treasure we find.

Jack Atlas: I have a feeling this will be great.

Qin: Same here Jack.

Carly Atlas: It sure will be cool and amazing.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jack.

Jack Atlas: Anytime Nico. It's going to be a great honor to help you out.

Me: It always is fun helping out on Nico's Rescues.

Nico: Hey, Jack. Remember when Carly wore glasses?

Jack Atlas: I sure do an and Carly always looked awesome with or without glasses.

Carly Atlas: Yeah I still have my glasses with me but I never wear them that much. Now that I'm a Dark Signer my vision was corrected.

Nico: That makes sense.

Qin: It sure does.

Bai Tza: But you have always been a massively huge help to Jack ever since Carly.

Carly Atlas: I sure have. When Jack hurt himself we battled one of Roman's controlled minions and I helped him out.

Me: Wow that is neat.

Nico: Boy that must've been really tough having to duel with only one hand available.

Jack Atlas: It was.

Maria: Personally, I think you look nerdy and pretty with those glasses on.

Carly Atlas: I'm glad you think so Maria. Sam Sparks feels the same way. But that was before J.D. used corrective laser surgery on her.

Me: That's true. But either way Carly, you have been an incredibly major huge support for Jack.

Carly Atlas: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime. Oh Nico don't forget that tomorrow Daylight Savings Time ends so we got to change the clocks back.

Nico: Oh that's right! Thanks for reminding me.

Me: You're welcome. Man yesterday was ROCKIN!

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was second elder brother.

Maria: I can't believe Alvin would have a major fight with his brothers. And that he tried to ask us to use the Black Gates to change the past so it never happened. Even if we did do that, it wouldn't have changed anything.

Me: No way Maria. I would never do that even if I could. It would be way too easy.

Eli: Yeah it sure would be easy.

Me: Besides like I keep telling you all, Evil is always eternal and it always will exist. Good can't exist without evil. Ever heard of the saying No Good Deed Goes Unpunished?

Nico: Yes I know that saying.

Laney: Me too.

Me: Well it's true.

Nico: And then Simon snapped at Lori about what happened during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Lincoln: Yeah he sure did. That was low. But it was because of tough stress.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah but at least they patched things up.

Laney: They sure did. And it took a Hengemen attack along with Dr. Frankenstein playing with fire to provide that wake up call.

Lana: It sure did.

May: But at the end, we sang some really nice songs.

Nico: We sure did!

Me: The Rainbooms and the Chipettes and Chipmunks all did an awesome job in that! YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome!

Lana: Yeah it was!

Misty Tredwell: That was so fun!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Camie: Yeah we had a lot of fun with that one!

May: Some of the songs were so awesome!

Nico: Yeah that was one of the most fun we ever have. And J.D, you and the Rainbooms all did awesomely well in that performance.

Me: Thanks. It was some of the most fun we've had. Glad you liked it.

Nico: It was fun.

Nicole: That was one of the most fun ever.

Nico: What are we finding this time?

Nicole: You'll like this one. It's called The Scythe of Paradwyn Flowers and it's a sword that controls flowers and can summon the Paradwyn Magim.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Me: Camie should get the scythe.

Camie: Wow I would be honored.

Nico: I hope the next Another Omnitrix Alien is friendly.

Me: Me too. The last two have been total jerkwads.

Nico: They sure have.

Laney: Yeah 2 big enemies from Nico and J.D.'s pasts.

Jack Atlas: Those guys were monsters.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Xenia: But they are back in prison forever.

Nico: Let's keep going.

We then later made it to a grove and we saw in the middle in a pedestal THE SCYTHE OF PARADWYN FLOWERS! It was a scythe that had a pink crystal blade and had green leaves and beautiful flowers around it.

Nico: There it is!

Qin: Wow! It's magnificent.

Nico: Care to do the honors Camie?

Camie: It would be my pleasure.

She went over to it and then grabbed it and then pulled it out! It glowed and then Camie underwent a powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS) INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a swirl of flowers and she got the body of a goddess and she then grew wings made of flowers and leaves and they gave off an awesome and beautiful scent.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! How do you feel Camie?

Camie: Wow! I feel amazing!

Xenia: This is so awesome!

Maria: You've earned it.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And perfect timing too! I sense the next Another Alien.

A figure jumped out and it was a black version of an Evolved Loboan! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE BLITZWOLFER!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Nico: Whoa! This is gonna be good!

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer: (In a girls voice) It sure will and J.D. it's great to see you again.

Me: Wow it's a friendly one this time! Jenna Seraton it's awesome to see you too.

Nico: Wait the famous Swimsuit Model?

Me: Yep.

I pulled out a magazine for Bikini Babe Hot Zine and on the cover was a blond hair girl with a smokin hot voluptuous body with big breasts and she had a smoking hot aqua blue bikini.

Nico: (STEAMWHISTLE TOOT) Wow! That is smokin hot!

Qin: Nice!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Blitzwolfer.

Negative Ultimate Blitzwolfer: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer: Just to be the best swimsuit model ever.

Me: You already have that down. You are the best Swimsuit Model ever.

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer: I knew he was lying to me. And I saw your concert. You guys were awesome.

Me: Thanks. Sorry we have to fight like this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: This is very fitting for us because I'm called Wolf Moon and you are Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer.

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer: It sure is fitting.

Me: I'll start us off. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

I danced and fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer: Wow! That was beautiful!

Me: We had a lot of awesome karaoke sessions.

Luz: My turn! (ACTIVATES WEB CRUSHER'S RIDEWATCH)

(ONE NIGHT STAND BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

Luz: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE BINARY CODE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Let me tell you

Jenny's getting dressed up in my room

Puts on her skirt and she's looking good

6 a.m. and she's leaving soon

Says, what a crazy night, I had a real good time

But her kiss tells me it's goodbye

Just like nothing happened last night

But if I had one chance, I'd do it all over again

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more, no, no

Now I'm left up in my lonely room

She left her underwear and her perfume

I never thought it could be this good

And I still feel her lips upon my fingertips

I'm trying hard not to feel rejected

Maybe the phone line's disconnected

But if I had one chance, I'd do it all over again

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking

One-night stand

But I'd do it all over again for sure

But baby, like a blind man I rushed in

Now do I have the right to ask you

Will you be coming back again?

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

But I'd do it all over again for sure

I guess it was a one-night stand

One-night stand

I guess it was a one-night stand

A one-night stand

I guess it was a one-night stand

One-night stand

I guess it was a one-night stand

One-night stand

She danced and fired waves of techno energy and smashed down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Rock on Luz!

Kaito: (gets out Go Onger gear) It's about time we met a friendly face again.

Zocks: (Gets out Gekiranger gear) The last 2 were jerks.

Me: Yeah they sure were!

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer: Boy you guys must've been pissed to see them.

Me: We were.

Kaito got an RPM Sword and Zocks got a Jungle Fury Staff!

Amity: Lets see how you like this one. (ACTIVATES LUMINE'S RIDEWATCH)

(VIDEO KILLED THE RADIO STAR BY THE BUGGLES PLAYS)

Amity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I heard you on my wireless back in '52

Lying awake, intent at tuning in on you

If I was young, it didn't stop you coming through

Oh-a, oh-a

They took the credit for your second symphony

Rewritten by machine and new technology

And now I understand the problems you can see

Oh-a oh-a

I met your children

Oh-a oh-a

What did you tell them?

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Pictures came and broke your heart

Oh-a-a-a oh

And now we meet in an abandoned studio

We hear the playback and it seems so long ago

And you remember the jingles used to go

Oh-a oh-a

You were the first one

Oh-a oh-a

You are the last one

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car

We can't rewind, we've gone too far

Oh-a-aho oh

Oh-a-aho oh

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

In my mind and in my car

We can't rewind, we've gone too far

Pictures came and broke your heart

Put the blame on VCR

You are a radio star

You are a radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

Video killed the radio star

She danced and fired waves of magic and light and smashed her down!

Qin: WOOHOO! OH YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Willow Park: My turn! (ACTIVATES DR. CHICAGO'S RIDEWATCH)

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY THE PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

Willow Park: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND GRASS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with

Help from his friends an

Ape named Ape

And his elephant shep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle (x13)

Swing from tree to tree

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile

Named George who stayed for quite a while

And George grew up in the trees above

When Ursula found him they found love

She took him to the city took him straight downtown

But the concrete bliss brought poor George down

So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green

For the king and queen of the animal scene

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

WATCH OUT FOR THAT!…

*BANG! OOH! TREE!*

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree!

She danced and fired waves of leaves and grass and flowers and smashed down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer and trees crashed onto her!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

OOOH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A MARK!

Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer got up.

Sougo: (gets out ToQger Ridewatch) You might be a wolf now.

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) But we have wolves too!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo got ToQ1gouArmor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: That was awesome!

Camie: YEAH! Time to see what this scythe can do. (ACTIVATES YODO'S RIDEWATCH)

(I'LL REMEMBER BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FLOWERS AND LEAVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Hmm, hmm

Say goodbye

Not knowing when

The truth in my whole life began

Say goodbye

Not knowing how to cry

You taught me that

And I'll remember

The strength that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you saved me

I'll remember

Inside I was a child

That could not mend a broken wing

Outside I looked for a way

To teach my heart to sing

And I'll remember

The love that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you changed me

I'll remember

I learned

To let go

Of the illusion

That we can possess

I learned to let go

I travel in stillness

And I'll remember happiness

I'll remember, hmm

I'll remember, hmm

And I'll remember

The love that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you changed me

I'll remember (I'll rememeber)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

Now I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

Now I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

And I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

And I finally have a reason why

Remember

She floated and spread her wings and fired waves of leaves and flowers and blasted down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: (gets out Wolfman's Ridewatch) Here's an example of said wolf!

He activated it.

Nico howled like a Wolf!

(BEAST AT OUR DOOR BY THE GROOVE ADDICTS PLAYS)

Nico danced and fired waves of moonlight and blasted down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Rock on!

Fluttershy: I got an idea! Vinyl?

Vinyl: I'm on it!

She got her DJ stuff ready and then Fluttershy was dancing as her animal friends came.

Vinyl Scratch Activated Metal Sonic and Zen-Aku's Ridewatch as THE WOLF RAVE PLAYS!

Fluttershy: The beats about to get WILD! (HOWLS!)

WOLF HOWL!

Fluttershy danced as her animal friends danced with her.

CHICKEN CLUCK!, DOG BARK!, COW MOO! BIRDS CHIRPING! HORSE WINNIE!

Fluttershy fired waves of blue fire and smashed down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Fluttershy: (HOWLS!)

WOLVES HOWL!

Me: ROCK ON FLUTTERSHY!

Lincoln: That was awesome!

Carly Atlas: Yeah it was!

Jack Atlas: My turn! I summon RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND!

In a vortex of fire arose RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND!

Me: Can't forget the Duel Monster.

Carly Atlas: Don't forget me. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU!

She summoned The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu!

Qin: YEAH!

Jack Atlas activated his Ridewatch for Brass Knuckles.

(BAILAMOS BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

Jack Atlas: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Tonight we dance

I leave my life, in your hands

We take the floor

Nothing is forbidden anymore

Don't let the world dim my sight

Don't let a moment go by

Nothing can stop us tonight

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

Tonight I'm yours

We can make it happen I'm so sure

Now I'm letting go

There is something I think you should know

I won't be leaving your side

We're gonna dance through the night

I'm gonna reach for the stars

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

tonight we dance

(Whoa, oh oh oh) like no tomorrow

(Whoa oh oh oh) if you will stay with me

Te quiero, mi amor

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

He danced and he and Red Dragon Archfiend fired waves of red fire and smashed down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Carly Atlas: Awesome! Now for me! (ACTIVATES NECROLAI'S RIDEWATCH)

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Carly Atlas: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND DARKNESS SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I feel it…

It's coming…

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words

And I know you've heard, I know it's real

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When you looked into my eyes

And you said goodbye could you see my tears?

When I turned the other way

Did you hear me say

I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?

You promised me when you said goodbye

That you'd return when the storm was done

And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like…

Here comes the sun! Here comes the sun

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing

(It's strange)

I tell myself that if I believe in you

(I feel like I've known you before)

In dream of you

(And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul

(More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will

(When I'm with you)

I will raise you from the ground

(I feel like a magical child)

And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything strange)

And surrender to me, to love

(Everything wild)

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I'll stand out on the mountain top

Until I hear you call

My name

Rain

She danced and Carly and Aslla Piscu fired waves of orange fire and lightning and darkness and smashed down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer!

Nico: ALL RIGHT!

Qin: ROCK ON YOU TWO!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Me: Me too.

But then mine and Jack's marks glowed.

Me: WHOA! I feel an intense power.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing! It's mindboggling!

Carly Atlas: What is it?

Misty Tredwell: It's a strong one.

But then roars were heard and we saw THE SIGNER DRAGONS!

We saw Stardust Dragon, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Life Stream Dragon and Phoenix Rebirth Dragon!

Nico: WHOA!

Carly Atlas: Wow! The Signer Dragons!

Qin: COOL!

Stardust Dragon: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you all here.

Red Dragon Archfiend: (In a girls voice) We got this.

They reverted back and they were 7 girls.

The Stardust Dragon gene-slammer was a girl with sea foam green hair, sea foam green clothes and had the Head Mark of The Dragon on her right arm and had sea foam green wings and the kanji for star in the middle of her forehead.

The Red Dragon Archfiend gene-slammer was a girl with dark red hair and red clothes and had the wings Mark of the Dragon on her right arm and had dark red wings and the kanji for demon in the middle of her forehead.

The Black Rose Dragon Gene-slammer was a girl with red hair and red clothes and had the front claw Mark of the Dragon on her Right Arm and had red and black angel wings and had the kanji for Rose in the middle of her forehead.

The Ancient Fairy Dragon was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and had the back claw Mark of the dragon on her right arm and had blue butterfly wings and had the kanji for fairy in the middle of her forehead.

The Black Winged Dragon Gene-Slammer was a girl with black hair and black clothes and had the Tail Mark of the Dragon on her right arm and had black angel wings and the kanji for Crow in the middle of her forehead.

The Life Stream Dragon Gene-slammer was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and had the Heart Mark of The Dragon on her right arm and golden yellow angel wings and had the kanji for life in the middle of her forehead.

And the Phoenix Rebirth Dragon Gene-slammer had neon orange hair and orange clothes and had the Phoenix Mark of The Dragon and had fire angel wings and had the kanji for phoenix in the middle of her forehead!

Nico: Whoa! Xena Starbeam, Elrena Firebolt, Flora Halinora, Abigail Applejack, Laniya Vexxington, Hailey Greengrass and Rhonda

Zexxington!

Xena Starbeam: It's good to see you again Nico.

Elrena Firebolt: We'll take care of this.

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over and Jenna was back to normal and like in the magazine she was beautiful and was in a bikini.

I picked her up.

Jenna Seraton: (GROANS) What a massive headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over and Varie looked her over.

Me: That's amazing that you girls are gene-slammers of the Signer Dragons.

Xena Starbeam: Well we are more than just gene-slammers of the Signer Dragons. We are also the guardian angels of the Signers. Thousands of years ago 7 girls were chosen as the guardian angels of the Signers.

Elrena Firebolt: For eons we have watched over the Signers for many generations and our mission was to protect them from the very forces of the darkness of Earthbound Immortals.

Flora Halinora: We are known as The Avatars of The Crimson Dragon and our mission is to protect the Signers from all threats posed by the Earthbound Immortals.

Me: That's a massive and incredible responsibility. How love have you girls been watching over the Signers?

Rhonda Zexxington: We have been watching over you all for over 10,000 years ever since the Crimson Dragon and the First Signers defeated Red Nova and the Earthbound Immortals and sealed them into the Nazca Lines.

All of us: WOW!

Eli: That's incredible!

Me: That is amazing that you have been looking out for the Signers for all these eons.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Laniya Vexxington: It's a massive job but we were given an incredible responsibility.

Abigail Applejack: It sure is a big one. And J.D., Jack we're really proud of you guys for having the Dark Signers of Aslla Piscu and Ccarayhua in your families. You two are more than perfect for each other.

Me: We are too.

Jack Atlas: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Xena Starbeam: We have a lot of them but they are all mostly in history class. We specialized in the Nazca Lines and what they were made from.

Elrena Firebolt: We didn't reveal how they got there but we told everyone what they represented spiritually.

Abigail Applejack: Yeah. It's complex.

Nico: That was awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Xena Starbeam: We missed you too Nico.

Maria: Now, if only some Gene Slammers were in the Masters of Evil.

Carly Atlas: I have a feeling there will be soon.

Me: But that would be really incredible to see.

Qin: It sure would be.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Dante Vale are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that rotten to the core monster, Nathaniel Durrest, has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Natasha Katariina for taking him down and sending him to prison forever.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Kalamazoo, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that rotten to the core monster, Nathaniel Durrest, has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Natasha Katariina for taking him down and sending him to prison forever.

Natasha Katariina: (Estonian Accent) If that rotten to the core monster thinks he's going to get away with this, he's got another thing coming.

Nico: He's just going to get his ass kicked again.

Me: And this time, he's going to get locked up forever.

Lincoln: This time, in The Uranus Prison's Solitary Confinement for all the trouble he's caused me and Natasha so long ago, and thanks for joining us, Dante.

Dante Vale: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, the seven Marks of the Dragon on the right arms of Xena Starbeam, Elrena Firebolt, Flora Halinora, Abigail Applejack, Hailey Greengrass, and Rhonda Zexxington were glowing. Then, Leia Nyamuragira, Joy Kiramenshikov, Yuriko Yamaguchi, Alexis Nikolai, Hannah Montgomery, and Heather Riley felt a very sharp pain on their right arms and blood was coming out, and then as the pain finally stopped, we saw that Leia Nyamuragira, Joy Kiramenshikov, Yuriko Yamaguchi, Alexis Nikolai, Hannah Montgomery, and Heather Riley now have the Marks of The Dragon on their right arms.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: That's right, Leia Nyamuragira, Joy Kiramenshikov, Yuriko Yamaguchi, Alexis Nikolai, Hannah Montgomery, and Heather Riley weren't the only ones Gene-Slammed into The Signer Dragons, and that's so cool they also now have the Marks of The Dragon. But, this also means…

Nico: Yep, the second Phoenix Rebirth Dragon Gene-Slammer is nearby, dude, and she probably now has the same Mark of The Dragon on her arm as J.D.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls screaming for help, along with the sound of sadistic and malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by Nathaniel Durrest and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by Nathaniel Durrest and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That rotten to the core son of a bitch, let's get him and rip him in half!

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Phoenix Rebirth Dragon, appear before us.

Rhonda Zexxington: That's Phoenix Rebirth Dragon, but J.D. didn't summon it and I'm right here too.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Roxanna Brenton, but we'll talk later, time to take down that rotten to the core monster for good and throw him back in prison.

We rushed over, and right before Nathaniel Durrest could kill the five girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at that filthy animal, and that allowed the five girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Nathaniel Durrest, and when Nathaniel Durrest saw us, he was really enraged and pissed off, especially when he saw Natasha Katariina and Lincoln.

Nathaniel Durrest: (Really Enraged) (Growling Angrily) YOU!

Natasha Katariina: (Estonian Accent) I should've known you'd one day break out of prison, you filthy animal.

Lincoln: We warned you of what'll happen if you dare to break out to get revenge on us, Nathaniel Durrest, and now, you're going right back to prison and you're going to be locked away for good in one of our space prisons, and you'll never ever be welcome on Earth or society ever again, you filthy animal!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel

Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Dante Vale, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nathaniel Durrest and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Natasha Katariina fired powerful rainbow energy blasts which hit Nathaniel Durrest and he was then bound in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and that's when Sheila, Eric Loud, and Tom arrived and they grabbed Nathaniel Durrest and threw him into the police car and when Lincoln and Natasha flipped him the bird, he screamed in extreme rage and anger as we saw his eyes turn red with hatred and he was foaming at the mouth like a rabid dog and cursing like crazy as the car drove off. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: Have fun rotting in your new prison cell in The Uranus Prison, you filthy animal. (To Roxanna Brenton) And it's so good to see you again, Roxanna Brenton.

Roxanna Brenton reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, black horns on her head, seven red phoenix tails with crimson red feathers and crimson red dragon tail, she has the Mark of The Dragon on her right arm and The Glyph of The Crimson Dragon on her left arm, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants with designs on the legs, red knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with crimson red flames, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails and Phoenix Rebirth Dragon and the glyph of The Crimson Dragon on the back and holstered on her back is a Phoenix Rebirth Dragon-themed large greatsword with Phoenix Rebirth Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large phoenix heads for the pommel.

Roxanna Brenton: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Roxanna Brenton and he hugged her, and Roxanna Brenton is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Roxanna Brenton: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Roxanna Brenton, she's my Guardian Angel from Denver, Colorado and my classmate in Math, she was born with immense and really intense crimson red fire powers, immortality, mastery of phoenix and dragon fire, massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, seven red phoenix tails, black horns, and a crimson red dragon tail.

Me: That's really awesome and cool!

Lincoln: Yep, but there's also another secret that she has: she was also chosen to be the Emissary of The Crimson Dragon, and it also proved you right of what you said yesterday, J.D.

Eli: Whoa.

Nicholette Torrington: And her reputation for burning villains and bullies has earned her the moniker "The Crimson Draconic Phoenix Angel", and she's one of the most powerful fire wielders in the Guardian Angels.

Nico: And with a moniker like that, whoever messes with Lincoln is really going to get burned big time.

Giselle Harrington: Funny you should say that, Nico, because long ago, she also took on the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's out-of-control wrath, and in the end, those four got badly burned and branded with a phoenix mark, which means if they dare to try and kill Lincoln again, The Crimson Draconic Phoenix Angel will come after them, and they're really going to get burned.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, she branded them?!

Luna: (Snickers) Yep, right on their butts, dude. They couldn't even sit down for weeks, and if they tried to, they were going to scream.

Nico: (Winces) But, that's also a warning, if they try to kill Lincoln again, their butts are so going to get fried.

Roxanna Brenton: You got that right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Roxanna, are you absolutely sure?

Roxanna Brenton: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Roxanna Brenton and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Roxanna Brenton's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Roxanna Brenton: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Roxanna.

Roxanna Brenton had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Roxanna Brenton's waist and she wrapped her arms behind Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Princess Aura, Tart, Souffle, Cream, and Jyuken from Juuni Senshi Bakuretsu Eto Ranger.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Princess Aura, Tart, Souffle, Cream, and Jyuken from Juuni Senshi Bakuretsu Eto Ranger.

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Princess Aura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Princess Aura and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Nathaniel Durrest, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Princess Aura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and the four clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Princess Aura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Princess Aura, Tart, Souffle, Cream, and Jyuken with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain was Nathaniel Durrest, Lincoln and Natasha Katariina's old enemy who broke out of prison to get revenge on them for taking him down and throwing him in prison forever.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in pulverizing that filthy animal and what he and Natasha did in restraining him, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Roxanna Brenton have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: That filthy animal had some nerve to break out of prison.

Lincoln: He didn't even have a plan in place, he just started trouble by attacking the guards and then, he escaped from prison to get revenge, but it's good that we stopped him for good.

Nico: And now, that filthy animal's heading to a new prison far from Earth.

Me: Where he'll stay until the day he dies.

Lincoln: Someone like that doesn't deserve to be running loose again.

And we would soon be proven right: Nathaniel Durrest was then sent to The Uranus Prison, and his original Life Sentence was upgraded to Eternity in Prison without the possibility of parole, and he was locked up for good in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement because he was really dangerous and he had a habit of trying to break out of prison and causing havoc. To make sure he wouldn't cause any trouble again, he was chained to the walls of his prison cell with Neutronium chains and rainbow energy chains, and he was left seething with rage.

---

After putting down Nathaniel Durrest and throwing him in prison forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Roxanna Brenton saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Roxanna Brenton: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Roxanna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Roxanna Brenton: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Roxanna, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's out-of-control wrath?

Roxanna Brenton: You're going to like this. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were at Gus' Games and Grub for some fun and games, and we were joined by the other Guardian Angels, but our day of fun got ruined when we saw a knife thrown at us and it hit a wall, and we saw who it was that threw it: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were really out for blood. When some of the other Guardian Angels saw them, they wanted to finish what they started and kill them, but I stopped them and I fired powerful blasts of fire at them and they got burned badly and Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his wings and it turned into rope and tied them up. We called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and after telling them of what those five rats did, they got grounded for twenty-five weeks, and to make my point, I branded them on the butt with a phoenix mark warning them if they try to kill Lincoln again, the wrath of the other Guardian Angels would be the least of their worries, because I was going to come for them and I'll really burn them. After the punishments, Leni threw Lori in a cage in her room, Luna did the same with Luan in her room and Lynn in Lucy's room, Lana threw Lola in a cage in her room, and Lily did the same to Lisa.

We cheered wildly and laughed hysterically at the branding Roxanna did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call a serious form of payback and a warning.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yep, and it was really painful, but they ignored it because of their desire to kill me again, but when we all saw Roxanna's warning phoenix mark brand was glowing, we knew if Roxanna catches it, they're so going to get burned, and she's right: the wrath of my other Guardian Angels would be the least of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's worries, even though they wanted to kill them for all the nasty things they did to me in the past.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem were heading to Palombaggia Beach in Porto Vecchio, France.

Nico snapped his fingers, and the 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large dark blue speedo with a dragon surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the speedo, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

May: Wow, what is this place, Nico?

Nico: This, May, is Palombaggia Beach in Porto Vecchio, France, and it's one of the best beaches here in France. Shall we?

Nico and his harem dived in and they saw the marine life there and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they went back to the sand and they had a game of volleyball and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Nico made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Nico and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Nico and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln and I also saw Nico had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, how was your date?

Nico: Really awesome, Linc, we went to Palombaggia Beach in Porto Vecchio, France.

May: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Nico's massive and wide pecs) And we definitely had a fun time there, honey.

May kissed Nico on the lips again, and his face turned atomic red and steam came out of his ears, but he also returned it, and he did the same with all the other girls in his harem and we saw the same thing.

Lincoln: (Snickers) Looks like someone's about to have a little private fun after our mission today.

Roxanna Brenton: (Seductively) He's not the only one, Linky.

Lincoln's face turned atomic red when he heard that: he was in for one wild time tonight after our mission today.

---

Later it was time for Moondancer's 3rd Ambassador Mission and it was going to be a really good one.

Me: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Moondancer: Me too!

William: Anyone else wanna go with Moondancer? Besides Juniper Lee and Zick.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go with.

Sunset Shimmer: Awesome!

Minuette: And so will me, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Lyra and Vinyl Scratch.

Nico: Cool cool.

Qin: This will be fun too.

Rhonda Zexxington: And I'll go too. It's part of my sacred duty to protect J.D.

Me: That's cool. Okay then.

Nico: Are we ready?

We were ready.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to New York City!

* * *

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

* * *

We arrived in New York City.

Me: Here we are guys.

Rhonda Zexxington: I always love New York City. It's an amazing city.

Me: They don't call it the City That Never Sleeps for nothing.

We went into the Ghostbuster Headquarters.

Kylee: Hey guys!

Moondancer: Guys, these are Juniper Lee and Zick.

Juniper Lee: Awesome to meet you. Juniper Lee.

Zick: And I'm Ezekiel but you guys can call me Zick.

Me: And this is Twilight Sparkle and Moondancer's friends.

Sunset Shimmer: Awesome to meet you all. Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Fire.

Rainbow Dash: Rainbow Dash, Princess of Air

Fluttershy: Fluttershy, Princess of Life.

Rarity: Rarity, Princess of Water.

Applejack: Applejack, Princess of Earth.

Pinkie Pie: Pinkie Pie, Princess of Tech.

Starlight Glimmer: Starlight Glimmer, Princess of The Undead.

Minuette: I'm Minuette.

Twinkleshine: I'm Twinkleshine.

Lemon Hearts: Lemon Hearts.

Lyra:Heartstrings: Lyra Heartstrings.

Vinyl Scratch: And I'm Vinyl Scratch.

Eduardo Riviera: Wow! It's awesome to meet you girls.

Me: And this is one of Nico's friends and my Signer Guardian Angel.

Rhonda Zexxington: Rhonda Zexxington. Awesome to meet you all.

Garrett: Same here. It's an honor.

Roland: (to Zick and Juniper Lee) Bringing you guys was a wise choice on JD's part. After all, you both deal with the supernatural.

Juniper Lee: Not just the supernatural.

Me: June has this amazing power that enables her to see not just the spirits of the Supernatural but she also knows all about the worlds of the mystical, paranormal and the mythological. She is what's called The Te Xuan Ze. That is the peacekeeper that maintains the balance between the worlds of the Physical and the Spiritual planes.

Nico: Yeah it's a massive responsibility.

Kylee: That is incredible.

Siren: It's true. I've seen her in action and she is strong too.

Me: Yep.

Zick: And my job is very similar. I'm a monster tamer.

Me: Zick's job is to tame monsters. The worst of them all being Magnacat.

Kylee: What is he like?

Me: Pure evil. He has caused a tremendous number of problems in the past for Zick.

Zick: Not all monsters that I've faced are evil. In fact, I know a community full of peaceful ones. (grimaces) Even Bombo, who likes eating my shoes.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah he is funny and cool. He cracks me up.

Kylee: I can see that Zick is not wearing shoes now as he was in his bare feet.

Zick saw that it was true.

Zick: Aw man! Bombo!

We laughed!

Me: What can I say? He likes to eat shoes. Just like how Billy likes to eat socks.

Lincoln: That is really funny!

Danny Phantom: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: No worries Zick. I'll be right back.

ZOOOM!

Rainbow Dash used her Super Speed and ran to the shoe store she worked at and bought a pair of shoes his size for him and came back fast and she put them on him.

Zick: Wow! Thanks Rainbow Dash.

Kylee: Wow! She is fast!

Me: Rainbow Dash has amazing Super Speed. And don't worry we'll make sure Bombo doesn't eat those. Those are awesome shoes.

They were black rainbow lightning shoes and they were cool.

Eduardo: So, how's Eddy doing?

Juniper Lee: Can you be more specific?

Garrett: Luan's boyfriend, kinda short, has a badass blaster, was a former scammer, archenemy of Dark Spicer, and went berserk on us due to an evil split personality. You should know who we're talking about.

Me: You're starting to sound like Numbuh 5's dad there. But yeah we know what you meant. He's doing good so far. We did some detective work and found out that it was because of an old enemy of Luan's past that busted out of jail. She busted out two jerkwad stinkers that we hate too.

We told them everything that happened and it was crazy!

Kylee: Oh man! So this Abby Sanchez and Hawk and Hank did it to restart the 20 Days of Darkness!

Me: Yeah they wanted Luan to suffer by hurting Eddy.

Zick: Don't worry. He's not gonna be causing anymore assaults on us except for every 1st mission.

Juniper Lee: And even then, he'll have 23 more teams of heroes to deal with.

Me: Nico put a curse on Nega Eddy that will banish him to the Black Gates after 24 Times have passed that he comes out. And One of Lincoln's Guardian Angels made a magic ring for him that will make Nega-Eddy feel the pain that Eddy takes from a nasty beating.

Kylee: Smart thinking there.

Nico: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was really awesome.

Kylee: But what are the Black Gates?

Me: The Deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

Garrett: We actually got 2 new situations on our hands. One is a ghost problem. (Growls) The other involves a so called friend!

Me: Uh oh. What's going on? Have the Vathek started making their move early?

Garrett: No worse.

He told us that a bunch of men are defacing the Beth Shalom Synagogue and the Golem is attacking too.

Me: The Golem? The Legendary Rock Man from Czech Republic myth?

Garret: Yeah.

Me: And defaced a synagogue!? (GROWLS) I hate that!

Zick: I'm guessing you used to be friends with one of them?

Garrett: Yeah you could say that.

They told us about Spencer's Crew, a gang of Racist Thugs.

---

Spencer's crew are a group of five sports enthusiasts who are racist - Kevin, Spencer, Trey, Charlie, and an unnamed fifth.

In 1997, Kevin and an unnamed friend broke into the Beth Shalom Synagogue. They vandalized the synagogue with racist graffiti and property damage. However, they were attacked by a Golem and covered in clay. The police remanded them to Memorial Hospital. After reaching a dead end, the attending doctor called in the Extreme Ghostbusters the next day. Meanwhile, Roland Jackson and Garrett Miller ran into Spencer, Trey, and Charlie running a simple basketball pick up scam and whittled $50 from an unsuspecting pair. Though not outright saying it, the crew didn't take too kindly to Roland but Garrett was unaware of it. Garrett soon began hanging out with them at a local gym then taking part in their pursuit of an adrenaline rush - parachuting from a secured rooftop.

A couple of days later, the crew took Garrett along to the synagogue to get some payback. Garrett realized they were the vandals and tried to convince them to stop. They shoved him off his wheelchair and continued with their revenge. Their act did not go unnoticed and the Golem attacked them. The Ghostbusters eventually destroyed the Golem, freeing its victims. All five in the crew were arrested.

---

When it was done we were shocked and disgusted with them!

Me: Those motherfuckers!

Nico: They are the true scum of the Earth those racist fuckwads!

Me: Not even conventional weapons are powerful enough to destroy it. Energy blasts and bombs can.

Eli: Even nukes can do so.

Me: That's a little too extreme.

Kylie: We better get to where it is.

Eli: I sense it's not far from the nearest synagogue.

We were off.

Roland: We're getting close. I can see the clay trail.

Me: At least he won't be hard to find.

Eli: That's true.

Me: But the Golem is made of solid rock. It doesn't leave a clay trail.

Nico: But apparently this one does.

Moondancer: Weird. It is like Clayface in a way.

Me: And it's doing it's job of defending the Jewish population from Religious Persecution. Very interesting.

Danny Phantom: Yeah.

Me: By the way guys how are your shoulders doing?

Kylee: Better.

Garrett: Yeah we're fine.

Me: Good. Varie did a great job healing you all up.

Rhonda Zexxington: That is a good thing.

Garrett: I didn't even get shot in the first place.

Me: I know. But at least you're okay.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Eli: He's close.

Eduardo: I think we're getting close.

Me: Wait look.

We saw Spencer and his gang!

Me: There's spencer and his gang.

I pulled out my gun and then fired and it hit one of the thugs in the leg.

Me: YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLES ARE IN BIG TIME TROUBLE!

Spencer: Not happy to see us, G Man?

Garrett: Only my friends get to call me that! You forfeited that right when I learned the truth!

Me: Especially after how you hurt him you motherfucking Nazi!

They gasped at me calling them that!

Spencer: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: You heard me! Or is your teeny tiny dickless brain shriveled up from all that hatred!? NAZI!

They were enraged beyond all measure!

Spencer: I WILL DESTROY YOU!

He went at us and then!

POW!

I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into the man I shot!

Spencer got up and went at me and I roared and we went at each other and I punched him in his face and kicked him in his nose and broke it and I punched him in the face and grabbed him and threw him to Nico and then Nico did a Haymaker and kicked him into the ground!

Juniper Lee: Time for some Eyecon action!

AL CAPONE! KATTY KATTSWELL!

She fired waves of energy and kicked the thugs in their asses big time!

Nico: YOU MOTHERFUCKERS!

Spencer: YOU TRAITOR! HOW COULD YOU DO THIS! WE USED TO BE FUCKING FRIENDS!

Garret: You were racist towards Roland, provoked the appearance of a ghost, and then, took my wheelchair when I tried to stop you. (Gives him both middle fingers) Piss off!

Me: YEAH! (Gives Spencer both middle fingers) Piss off you motherfucking shitsucking fuckwipe!

Nico: As far as I can tell, You ARE NO FRIEND TO ANYONE!

We all gave him both middle fingers!

Me: FUCK YOURSELVES!

I punched him in the face and kicked him down and then I loaded a special magazine into my gun and then pointed it at his legs and then…

BANG BANG! SQUELCH SQUELCH!

HE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS BOTH HIS LEGS WERE BLOWN OFF! TOTALLY SEVERED FROM HIS BODY!

Garrett: And now, you will know what it's like to be a cripple.

Me: I hope they rape you and then kill you in prison.

The cops came and cuffed them.

Nico: Bullets that explode on contact?

Me: Yep.

Eli: Nice.

Moondancer: Good riddance. But we're not done yet.

Danny and Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off and then we saw a figure coming and it was THE GOLEM!

Me: WHOA MAN! Is that the Golem?

Eduardo: It sure is!

Zick: I'm using an Eyecon now!

JULES VERNE! TRI-KLOPS!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Golem all over.

Me: Suck on this one!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Golem all over and blasted it really hard!

Nico: YEAH!

Zick fired an Energy Dom

It hit the Golem and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Time for me to master The Wolf within me.

I concentrated and went Wolf Moon 🌙!

(RUNNING WITH THE WOLVES BY AURORA PLAYS)

Go row the boat to safer grounds

But don't you know we're stronger now

My heart still beats and my skin still feels

My lungs still breathe, my mind still fears

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

Trick or treat, what would it be?

I walk alone, I'm everything

My ears can hear and my mouth can speak

My spirit talks, I know my soul believes

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

(I'm running with the)

A gift, curse

They track and hurt

Say can you dream

In nightmares seems

A million voices, silent screams

Where hope is left so incomplete

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

I then glowed in a powerful blue fire and I grew wolf ears and a beautiful blue wolf tail and I grew blue fire wolf moon wings and I had the an image of the wolf moon in the middle of my forehead. I opened my eyes and they glowed a powerful blue and I had light blue sclera! I turned into A SUPER WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: (Divine Echoing Voice of The Wolf Moon) **Time for the Wolf to be unleashed.** (WOLF HOWL!)

I went at the Golem with incredible speed and slashed it and hardened it into solid rock in a blast of blue fire!

Juniper Lee ran towards it.

And with a powerful kick she shattered the entire golem into a million pieces!

Moondancer: WOOHOO!

Eduardo: WHOA! Awesome job guys!

Me: **YEAH! That was awesome!**

My voice reverted back but not my body. I looked amazing in this new form.

Me: Wow. This is amazing. The power of the Wolf Moon and my spirit and Miraculous have now become 1.

Nico: You sure have. The wolf is amazing.

Eli: It sure is bro.

Nico: You have mastered the power of the Miraculous.

I smiled.

We came back.

May: Hey guys. WHOA! J.D. you look awesome!

Me: You won't believe what happened.

I went over what happened and it was shocking and amazing.

William: WHOA! Serves those dirt clods right!

Qin: Yeah no kidding! They had it coming.

Laney: Good riddance.

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

May: Next time, Yost Spidey and Yamato should go with you.

Yost Spiderman: Good idea!

Yamato: Awesome choices.

Qin: Yeah!

Moondancer: I would like that.

Me: And to be honest guys, I like this transformation.

Marinette: But this is amazing that you have mastered the power of Wolf Moon. Your spirit and the Wolf in you are now one.

Me: They sure are Marinette. I'm gonna go out and get some fresh air. I need to cool down after releasing all that rage on those dirtbags.

Nico: Okay.

I went out on a walk.

---

I was walking down the street and taking in the sights and sounds of the city and enjoying the beauty of the plant city.

Me: Man it's a gorgeous day.

I walked and enjoyed myself.

Me: (Inhales) Ahh. So calm and fun. Nothing can ruin it.

But then…

BONK!

Something hit me on my head.

Me: OW! (Sees something) What the?

I saw a black book on the ground.

Me: Someone threw away a book. Looks like a journal.

I picked it up and flipped it over and I saw a title and it was THE DEATH NOTE BOOK!

Me: (GASP!) The Death Note! I thought it was just a legend!

I then went back to the Estate!

I came back.

Nico: Have a nice walk?

Me: I sure did and it was what I needed. But you guys are not going to believe what I found! Look!

I showed everyone THE DEATH NOTE BOOK!

Everyone gasped!

Nico: The Death Note Book!?

Brittney: OH MY GOD! It IS Real!

Nico: Where did you get that!?

Me: It hit me on the head and I found it. I thought someone lost it.

Eli: That book is incredibly dangerous! If you write down someones name in it they literally die! For real!

Me: Oh man! (GULPS)

Winter Soldier: J.D, I know how much you hate scumbags like Flip. But I think you have to throw that book in a dumpster!

Me: I know but Lincoln showed me his Manga collection for Death Note and I saw how deadly this book is.

Nico: Let him see if it works guys. But only on a random person he hates.

I went to a desk.

Me: Lets see.

I pulled out a list of Death Row Inmates.

Me: Here we are. This one looks good. Hope he likes hell.

I showed a viewing window of the man.

I opened it and wrote down his name and the manner of death he will die in.

Me: Samuel Elmore - Eaten by swarm of piranhas in a tank.

Then in an instant in real life it REALLY HAPPENED! Samuel Elmore who was convicted of rape and sexual battery was mutilated and bloody by a massive swarm of piranhas in a tank!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Eli: WHOA! That is a gruesome way to die!

Ice: (Norwegian Accent) What do you hate about that guy specifically?

Me: The fact that he raped his own daughter and sexually battered her.

Qin: YIKES!

Nico: Well he deserved it.

Me: Yep. That's why I'm going to use this as a last resort.

Shockwave: J.D., with all due respect, if you do not dispose of that book, one of us will be forced to do so.

Me: Noted Shockwave.

Nico: Shockwave stand down. J.D. swore that he will only use that book as a last resort because he knows how deadly that book can be. And we're going to make sure he is holding that vow.

Me: You have my word guys. Besides I have seen what happened with Light Yagami and how he did all that with this book. He ended up turning into a vigilante serial killer. Like the Punisher.

Nico: Yeah he sure did. Just only use it as a last resort.

Punisher: Please don't compare me to that douchebag.

Wheeljack: Sorry, Frank.

Varie: How many people did he kill with that book?

Lincoln: I counted 135,412 people. All of them terrible criminals all over the world.

We gasped in shock and sheer amazement!

Qin: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Almost 136,000 people!? THAT'S INSANE! He would have to be the most feared serial killer ever!

Eli: NO KIDDING!

Maria: No kidding.

Me: Hey Lisa. I saw in one episode that you found a version of this book right?

Lisa Simpson: Yeah that was crazy.

Lisa told us all about it from Season 34 Episode 6B - THE DEATH TOME (Parody of Death Note)

*SPOILER ALERT*

---

In a city, Lisa sees multiple adverts for awful things. As she's walking around, the Death Tome falls from the sky and onto the ground. Lisa picks the book up and starts to read the rules of it, which say that the book can be used to kill people. Lisa thinks that it's just a prank but puts the book in her bag anyway as she doesn't like throwing away books. Back at home, Marge is watching the news on television. When Lisa walks in, the news reports on Snake Jailbird, who has taken the cat Tofu hostage. Lisa uses the book to kill Snake with a heart attack and is shocked when it works. When Lisa goes upstairs, she is met by Steve Johnson, a Shinigami. Steve Johnson tells Lisa that now she used the book, it is hers.

When Lisa goes downstairs again, she finds that Mr. Burns is there. Burns tells the family that he is plotting to drown most of the world with his company Globo-Warm so that he can dock his yacht outside of his kitchen. Lisa decides to kill Burns with the book too so that she can save the world. When Steve Johnson points out that Globo-Warm has a huge board of directors too, Lisa gets to work killing all of them. Eventually, she succeeds in her goal. Soon after, the news reports on the deaths and says that an anonymous tipster known as L told them that someone had been using a supernatural book to kill them all. Lisa figures out that L is Bart and confronts him. When Lisa starts to kill Bart using the book, Bart is shocked that Lisa would kill her own brother. Lisa realizes that the book has corrupted her and uses it to kill Steve Johnson instead. As Lisa celebrates her new freedom, she turns into the next Shinigami instead.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Laney: Yeah! Burns I can live with dying. But man that is incredible that Lisa saved the world like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Punisher: There's a difference between me and Light Yagami. Using the book, he doesn't even know if he's killing innocents or not. I use standard methods to kill scum. So I know which ones have to die.

Me: That is true Frank. This is Supernatural Power right here.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: That's why I'm ONLY going to use this book as a last minute resort only when absolutely necessary.

Lana: Okay. Just be careful with it.

Me: I will.

I put the book in a black case marked with a Skull and Crossbones and then put it in my bookbag.

Punisher: And now that I think about it, if that asshole comes for the book, I should take him down.

Nico: You can do so Frank.

Me: It's hard to imagine that he went from an ordinary kid to a monster hellbent on make a utopia world free of crime. That's like in every way like I would have been by ridding the world of Evil with the Black Gates. But no. That's way too easy. I'm not going to become like Light Yagami. What he was doing was sheer madness. The Death Note made him that way and I will not become like him. So I will do what I do best on him and that is give HIM the black gates.

Nico: Good call there.

Me: Thanks. After Frank shoots him when he shows up.

Qin: Yeah. Light will come for the book and when that time comes we'll be ready for him.

Eli: Yes we will.

Francis: Nico, what teams have you made this time?

Nico: Kaiba's team will include Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, and Neela Kaosudoragon. Rice's team will include Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, and Sailor Moon.

Eli: Cool!

Alex Ramirez: I like that theme for the team too. The Blue-Eyes White Dragon 6.

Nico: I like it.

Xenia: And the Cosmic Bakugan 6. I like it too.

Potion Nova: Same here too.

Laney: I like the theme too.

Lana: So what's our mission?

Nico: We're going to meet Stuart Little and his family.

We were excited for this one!

Fluttershy: Oh Stuart Little is one of my favorites.

Lana: Mine too! Stuart Little is awesome!

Me: He sure is.

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky & the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, Box Ghost, Evil Bubble Man, King Jellyfish, Yost Molten Man, Megavolt, Quackor the Fowl, Live Action Thrust, Platinum Princess, Garigari, Dragon Jellyfish, and Big Lenny appeared.

Dirty Bubble: Can me, Pinky & the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost go with you guys?

Evil Bubble Man: Me, King Jellyfish, Yost Molten Man, Megavolt, Quackor the Fowl, Live Action Thrust, Platinum Princess, Garigari, Dragon Jellyfish, and Big Lenny will come too.

Nico: Yes you all sure can. We're going to meet Stuart Little next.

Yost Molten Man: COOL! I love Stuart Little!

Carmen Dillo: Me too!

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch Stuart Little and Stuart Little 2 and you'll see who our target is.

Me: Cool.

We got to watching both movies.

---

Eleanor and Frederick Little are intending to adopt a younger brother for their older son, George. They visit the orphanage where they are soon overwhelmed by the choice of children. They meet a young anthropomorphic mouse named Stuart, who advises them on who to choose. They fall in love with him and decide to adopt him. When George meets Stuart, he is shocked and disappointed to find his new little brother is in fact a mouse. He refuses to acknowledge

Stuart as his brother while the Littles' cat Snowbell, who attempts to eat Stuart when he first comes home, feels jealous of Stuart and sickened at the fact that he is now a pet cat to a mouse.

Despite a warm and loving welcome from his new parents, Stuart struggles to fit in with his new family who also have to get used to having a small mouse with them which leads to several incidents, such as Stuart accidentally being put in the washing machine with the laundry. Fortunately, Eleanor finds him in time and Stuart recovers after a coughing fit from swallowing too much detergent.

The Littles host a family gathering to introduce Stuart. Here, George openly says that Stuart is not his brother, but only a mouse who he cannot do any brotherly things with like playing ball or riding bikes. After the party, Stuart admits to his parents that he feels like an outcast and something is missing inside. Eleanor and Frederick visit Mrs. Keeper at the orphanage to try and find out about Stuart's real parents, but Mrs. Keeper has no information at this point. At home, George and Stuart begin to bond when Stuart falls into George's playroom in the basement while trying to escape Snowbell. The two of them finish off George's *Wasp* boat for an upcoming race. That night, Snowbell and his friend Monty, who visited the Littles' house earlier and discovered Stuart, host a meeting with Smokey, an alley cat mobster, hatching a plan to have Stuart removed from the Little household without killing him.

On the day of the boat race, the *Wasp* is finished, and the Littles arrive at Central Park, where George discovers that his nemesis, Anton, is there. As the race is about to start, Stuart accidentally destroys George's remote control, rendering his boat inoperable. To make up for this, he takes control of it himself. Anton, however, attempts to cheat by ramming his much larger boat into other ones and sinking them. When he attempts to do the same thing to the *Wasp*, Stuart manages to bite into the line of his sail, rendering Anton's boat inoperable. He subsequently wins the race.

That evening, the Littles take their first family photo together as a four before they are suddenly interrupted by the arrival of a mouse couple named Reggie and Camille Stout, who claim to be Stuart's biological parents who were forced to give him up due to poverty. The Littles reluctantly agree to allow Stuart to leave with his parents with George giving Stuart his toy roadster as a farewell present. The Stouts drive Stuart away from the Littles as they both look back at each other, heartbroken. Three days later, Mrs. Keeper visits the Littles enquiring to how things are going (not knowing that Stuart has gone) and to give them some news. She informs them that, according to the records, Stuart's parents died in a supermarket several years ago after a pile of canned food fell and crushed them. Realizing Stuart has been taken and believing the Stouts to be kidnappers who posed as his real parents, the Littles call the police, who start searching around the house.

Fearing that his deception will be exposed and he may lose his home, a frightened Snowbell informs Monty and Smokey that the Littles know about the Stouts so Smokey decides that Stuart must be killed instead. The Stouts are told by the cats to hand Stuart over to them. Filled with remorse, Reggie and Camille struggle to hide their emotions, so they tell him the truth; that they were cornered by the cats and in exchange for their lives, agreed to pose as his parents. Stuart is delighted to hear he is not a Stout and realises what has been missing: the Littles. He drives away in the roadster bidding farewell to his fake family. On his way home, Stuart is confronted and ambushed by Smokey and his gang, but manages to evade them by driving his car into the sewers, losing his car and luggage in the process when they both fall into the sewer water.

Meanwhile, the Littles and their extended family have been putting up missing posters for Stuart around the city, using his face from the family photograph. Stuart arrives home, only to find that he arrived too late because the Littles have already left the house when he came home and encounters Snowbell, who lies to him that the Littles have been happy since he left and shows him that his face has been cut from the family photograph. A heartbroken and tearful Stuart leaves, but Snowbell realizes the error of his ways when he sees the pain the Littles are going through and that Smokey and his cronies are still planning to hunt down Stuart.

Smokey and his gang return to Central Park along with Snowbell, trying to track Stuart down, but are unable to find him. Snowbell, unfit and out of breath, takes a break and finds Stuart up in a bird's nest. He tries to get Stuart to leave, but the cats return and find them in the tree together. Snowbell refuses to give Stuart to the hungry cats and takes him higher up the tree with the cats giving chase. Stuart is astonished that Snowbell is trying to save him which causes Snowbell to confess he lied about the Littles being happy without him and that they truly love him. Stuart is overjoyed and hugs Snowbell in gratitude. The cats see this and mock Snowbell when he asks that they cancel the hunt. Smokey refuses to listen and gives the order to kill them both. Stuart responds by taking off Snowbell's collar and using it to lure them.

The cats give chase, and eventually corner Stuart hanging from a tree branch. They get together on a lower one to catch him, but Snowbell saves Stuart by snapping the branch which sends Monty and the cats falling into the water below. A vengeful Smokey sneaks up behind Snowbell, but before he can kill him, Stuart intervenes by releasing a thin branch that smacks Smokey in the face, sending him tumbling into the water. Embarrassed, Smokey climbs out of the water and escapes, only to be attacked by a pack of dogs after turning a corner. Monty and the other cats also climb out of the water.

Snowbell takes Stuart home, where he looks in the window to find the Littles miserable without him. They are just heading to bed when Stuart calls out to them but they cannot hear him through the glass. He taps on it and George looks up to see Stuart. The Littles rush to him and are overjoyed to be reunited with their son and brother. They ask him how he managed to come home to which Stuart replies: "Every Little in the world can find the Little house" confirming he is a Little and is back where he belongs.

(STUART LITTLE 2)

Three years after his adoption, Stuart Little finds himself overprotected by his adoptive mother Eleanor. He questions his abilities following a disastrous soccer match alongside his adoptive brother George, who accidentally kicked him with a soccer ball, despite said kick scoring the winning goal for their team. He becomes even more downhearted after George's toy airplane is broken in an accident because of him. Stuart's adoptive father Frederick consoles him by telling him that "every cloud has a silver lining".

One day, a seemingly injured young female canary named Margalo falls into Stuart's roadster on his way home from school. Stuart takes her home and introduces her to the Little family, inviting Margalo to stay with them for a while, to which she accepts. Unbeknownst to the Littles, Margalo is secretly in cahoots with a greedy peregrine falcon, who treated her like a slave by forcing her to steal objects from households ever since he adopted her when she was orphaned. When the Falcon presses Margalo to find and take an object of value or lose a home that he promised her, she can't seem to concentrate on her job because she's starting to befriend Stuart. Eventually, the Falcon loses patience and threatens to kill Stuart if she doesn't deliver. Worried for Stuart's safety, Margalo reluctantly complies and steals a diamond wedding ring belonging to Eleanor later that night.

When the Littles discover that Eleanor's ring is missing, they mistakenly think it has fallen down their kitchen sink, not knowing that Margalo had taken it. Stuart offers to be lowered down the drain on a string to get the ring, but the string snaps while he is down the drain. Margalo saves him, but Stuart's thanks to her only makes her feel even more guilty, so she decides to leave. When he can't find her the next day, Stuart assumes she has been kidnapped by the Falcon and decides to rescue her with assistance from the Littles' cat Snowbell. Before he leaves, Stuart asks George to cover for him.

Following advice from Snowbell's alley cat friend Monty, Stuart and Snowbell discover that the Falcon resides in the Pishkin Building. Using balloons to make his way to the top of the building, Stuart confronts the Falcon, who reveals to him that Margalo is his slave and that she was forced to take Eleanor's ring while Margalo assures him that although she was following her master's orders, she is still his friend. Stuart begs her to come home with him, but the Falcon refuses to let her leave. Despite Stuart's best attempt to attack the Falcon by firing a bow and arrow at him, he decides to drop the mouse to his death, but Stuart narrowly survives the fall by landing in a passing garbage truck. The Falcon stops Margalo from saving Stuart and imprisons her in a paint can to prevent her from getting out. Snowbell, who has become concerned about Stuart, makes his way to the top of the Pishkin Building and finds Margalo while the Falcon is absent and she explains what had happened, making Snowbell tearfully believe Stuart was killed by the Falcon, not knowing that Stuart is still alive.

Regaining consciousness on board a garbage barge departing from the harbor, Stuart sadly considers giving up until he finds his and George's broken yet still-functioning model airplane on the barge. He cobbles it together with various pieces of junk and uses it to rescue Margalo and Snowbell. Meanwhile, the Littles discover that George has lied to them about Stuart's whereabouts after Eleanor, having believed that Stuart had a sleepover at his friend Will's house the night before, attempts to pick Stuart up, only to learn the truth from Will's mother that he never spent the night there. As a result, Eleanor and Frederick confront George, demanding that he truthfully tell them where Stuart is or face punishment. George is reluctant to break his promise, but when Frederick points out that Stuart's safety is more important than any promise and Eleanor asks George how they would feel without Stuart, he finally confesses Stuart's whereabouts by telling them that he is at the Pishkin Building. However, Frederick assures George that he is still in trouble for lying, as they head out and find Stuart.

Meanwhile, the Falcon discovers Snowbell in Margalo's place after he frees her from the paint can and prepares to push him off the building to his death. Before he can do so, he is intercepted by Margalo, who threatens to drop the ring if the Falcon harms Snowbell before disowning him as her master. The Falcon, furious that Margalo has defected from him, pursues her and attempts to take the ring from her, only for Stuart to intervene as he swoops in on his plane to rescue her. The Littles follow Stuart by taxi as he flies through Central Park, with Margalo at his side and the Falcon in hot pursuit. They lose the Falcon, but he catches up to them and makes an attempt to send the two plummeting to their deaths after detaching the plane's upper wing, damaging the main one and making it enter a steep dive, which fails when Stuart recovers from the dive.

Unable to outrun the Falcon, Stuart lets Margalo off to keep her safe from harm. He turns and flies the damaged plane in a kamikaze run while the Falcon goes into an attack dive in an attempt to kill Stuart. In order to let the Falcon's guard down, Stuart uses the light of the sun reflected in Eleanor's ring to temporarily blind him and quickly jumps out, using a bandana as a parachute. The kamikaze attack works and the Falcon is struck by the plane which explodes into pieces, sending him falling out of the sky before landing in a garbage can in front of Monty, who is scavenging for food. When his parachute is sliced apart by the shattered plane's propeller, Stuart falls, but is soon saved by Margalo. They reunite with the Littles, where Margalo safely returns Eleanor's ring before Snowbell also reunites with them.

Sometime later, Margalo says goodbye to the Littles and leaves to migrate south for the winter, with Stuart's infant sister Martha finally saying her first words "Bye, bye, birdie".

---

When it was done we were amazed!

Qin: That is awesome!

Carmen Dillo: Boy it sure is! And it's amazing that the Little's home is located right in between those 2 buildings like that in New York City.

Nico: It sure is cool!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Nico: Yep. And our target is the Falcon.

Lois Griffin: It was really cool how he sounded like James Woods.

Nico: Yeah! That is awesome.

Nico went over the history of the Falcon.

---

The Falcon is the main antagonist of the 2002 family film Stuart Little 2 and of the episode "A Little Bit Country" in Stuart Little: The Animated Series. He's a nameless, ruthless peregrine falcon who's described to be feared by all animals that he abuses and is known for stealing objects including planning to steal a wedding ring belonging to Mrs. Little. He also serves as Margalo's adoptive father figure, ex-boss and slave-driver and the primary arch-enemy of Stuart Little, Snowbell, and Monty.

In the film, he was voiced by James Woods, who also played Hades in Disney's Hercules, himself in Family Guy, Lex Luthor in Justice League Action, Owlman in Justice League: Crisis on Two Earths, Dr. Phillium Benedict in Recess: School's Out!, Gloomius Maximus in Rolie Polie Olie, Captain Ahab in The Adventures of Moby Dick, Ned Trent in The Specialist, George Sheffield in Scarface: The World is Yours, Martin Walker in White House Down, Lester Diamond in Casino, Byron De La Beckwith in Ghosts of Mississippi and Maximilian "Max" Bercovicz in Once Upon a Time in America. In the animated TV series, he was voiced by Pat Fraley.

It was revealed in Stuart Little 2 that the Falcon had found Margalo when she was an orphan and took her to his lair and he shared everything with her, even though he treated her more like a slave rather than a daughter figure.

In Stuart Little 2, the Falcon bullied all creatures living in Manhattan, including Margalo, making him a feared bird. He's known for stealing jewels and keeping Margalo to work as his pawn to work on many scams on families for him, including the Littles. When Margalo landed in Stuart Little's car, she gained the influence and trust of him and the rest of the Little family.

When the Littles were all out the next day, Margalo met with the Falcon and when he asked for any "valuables" the family had, she told him that they only had a ring. He asked for anything else and she stated that they were a kind, loving family that had each other to care for, much to his disgust. Falcon grew suspicious of Margalo actually beginning to like the family as much as they liked her. She remarked that no one else invited her to live with them, to which the Falcon reminded her that he found her as an orphan "plucked her out of the gutter" and "taught her a trade" and reminded her that she was there to do as he told her and get the valuables, not to make friends.

The more time Margalo spent with the family, she grew to like them and Stuart. The Falcon notices this one night when he spies on her spending a movie night with Stuart and sees how close they've both become. Finally losing his patience, the Falcon storms in on Margalo the next day when she was bathing in the birdbath and threatens her to fetch Mrs. Little's ring or else he'll eat Stuart. Margalo is forced to go through with this and she steals the ring and leaves later on in the evening. Stuart becomes concerned and worried about Margalo gone missing with only her pin left behind.

He suspects that the Falcon kidnapped her and sneaks out the house with Snowbell to go find her. They find out from Monty that the Falcon lives in the vacant observation deck of the Pishkin Building. Stuart arrives with a small bow and arrow as his defense weapon. He confronts the Falcon and asks him where she is, but then Margalo is remorseful behind him. The Falcon tells Stuart that Margalo's been playing him like a harp and reveals Mrs Little's ring. Margalo explained she didn't mean to hurt him. The Falcon mocks Stuart saying that he really thought that they were really friends, but Margalo said that she actually was his friend.

Furious, the Falcon picked up Stuart, took him outside the building and with a cruel smile, drops him attempting to let him fall to his death and restrained Margalo from trying to save him and imprisoned her in an empty paint can to provide her with an "attitude adjustment" and leaves. Fortunately, Stuart had landed on a garbage truck, but it took him to a garbage barge.

Meanwhile, Snowbell, getting worried about Stuart, makes his way there and finds Margalo and releases her. But the Falcon arrived and Snowbell hid in the paint can. The Falcon arrived and spotted Snowbell and said that he didn't like "canned food" and was about to throw him over the top of the building when Margalo stopped him and stated that she was through with being a thief under his orders and left him, taking the ring with her. The Falcon gave chase, but before he could catch up to her, Stuart had escaped the barge using a now-fixed toy biplane of his that he had accidentally broken earlier and rescues Margalo and the Falcon chases them through the city and then the sky. He attempts to crash the biplane by picking it up with his talons and ripping off the top, but Stuart managed to take control of the plane again and pulls up.

Stuart leaves Margalo to keep her safe from the danger and faces the Falcon and reflects light from his mother's ring into the Falcon's eyes, temporarily blinding him and allowing Stuart to parachute away. The Falcon's vision clears too late as Stuart's biplane then rams into him, causing him to lose several of his feathers and explodes into pieces, sending the greedy bird of prey plummeting several meters out of the sky and he lands right into a trash can where Monty was looking for food in.

In the episode "A Little Bit Country", the Falcon returns, as he apparently wasn't eaten by Monty after all. He has now made a trio of new crow henchmen and is out for exact revenge on Stuart and his friends. The Falcon chased Stuart, Snowbell and Monty into Crenshaw's new farm. Soon, the Falcon corners both Snowbell and Monty and Monty warns the Falcon to back off since cats eat birds, only for the Falcon to scare them. Snowbell then corrects Monty, telling the Falcon what he meant to say was "cats meet birds", then introduces himself to the Falcon before begging him to let him live.

Before he can kill Snowbell and Monty, Stuart distracts the Falcon by taunting him with a shouting in a sing-song voice, "You'll never get me! You'll never get me!", and then by blowing a raspberry out at the Falcon. The Falcon was then defeated again by crashing into a cage, fell down, then Snowbell closed the door and locked it, trapping him. Snowbell then told the menacing bird that he had the right to remain silent. From then on, the Falcon was never seen or heard from again. It's implied that Falcon had been starved or was taken to taxidermy.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: That bird is sick!

Nico: I know. That's why we're going to give him to the zoo when we're done with him.

Laney: Good call.

Timon: Man that bird is a mook! But it was funny how Snowbell sounds like me.

Runabout: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: 2 of them next. I'm hoping to meet one for Earthbound Immortal Uru and another for Cyber End Dragon.

Me: Nice!

Zane: Wow! Cyber End Dragon is one of my signature monsters.

Me: That is awesome Zane.

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: Yep.

Me: So Roman will likely be going with us on your rescue man.

Nico: Yep. Along with someone from the Core 310.

Me: Yep.

Marsupilami: Hooba! I'm really looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too Marsupilami.

Xenia: Same here. This will be so fun.

Varie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than The Sorceress, another old enemy of Spyro, and she's come back from the dead to get revenge on Spyro. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Spyro, you're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to The Sorceress, another old enemy of yours, and she's come back from the dead to get revenge on you.

Spyro gasped.

Spyro: Ugh, not her again.

Serenity Lexington: Don't worry, Linky and I are going to make her pay for what she's done later on today, she's going to pay for her crimes against all dragons.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Crash Bandicoot: Messing with dragons and all for power and domination, she's already crossed one line too many, and now, she has to pay the consequences.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet Stuart Little and his family and take down The Falcon.

Lincoln: That evil bird's going to pay for trying to eat Stuart Little, and once we get done clipping that evil bird's wings, you're next, Sorceress.

Pinky: I can't wait to meet Stuart.

King Jellyfish: Me neither.

Nico: Lets get moving. Scans show that the Little House is located right here in Gotham Royal York.

Me: At least we won't have to go far.

Nico: Yep.

We were off.

---

We flew into the city and we landed and saw the Little House.

Me: There it is. Wow.

We saw that it was a beautiful mansion squeezed in between two tall buildings.

Me: Wow! That is amazing how it was built in between those buildings.

Xenia: It's a magnificent home.

Laney: It sure is.

We went over and went in.

Ring Man: Anyone home?

Me: Hello?

Then out came Stuart Little.

Stuart Little: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Oh wow.

I knelt down.

Me: Stuart Little it's awesome to meet you.

Stuart Little: Same here J.D. It's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: You too Stuart.

Yost Molten Man: It's nice to meet you, Stuart.

Swordsman: Is your family home?

Stuart Little: They sure are. Hey Mom and Dad, George!

We got up and we saw George, Frederick and Eleanor Little along with George's new sister Martha Little.

Eleanor Little: Oh wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Sorry to intrude like this but it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Frederick Little: Same here J.D.

George Little: We love all your adventures. They are so amazing.

Me: We get that a lot.

Marsupilami: Hooba. This is a really nice house you got here Stuart.

Stuart Little: Thanks. It's a nice home.

Me: It sure is. And it's amazing how you were able to squeeze it in between 2 big buildings like this too.

Laney: It sure is.

Eleanor Little: It's home. And it's amazing.

Me: It sure is.

George picked up Stuart so we wouldn't step on him.

Brain: It's an honor to meet a fellow mouse.

Papillon: I knew you were going to react that way.

Me: Same here.

Stuart Little: It's a pleasure too.

Me: Pinky and Brain are laboratory mice. Don't worry they are cool.

Eleanor Little: It's cool.

Me: Uh Stuart don't take this the wrong way but are you a common House Mouse?

Stuart Little: Actually I don't know what kind of mouse I am.

Me: But you are still cool.

My wolf ears heard silent tapping of feet and I saw Snowbell in the living room.

Me: Snowbell.

Nico: Wow his hearing is enhanced.

Me: Here kitty kitty.

He came up to me and I picked him up and pet him.

Me: You're a good kitty.

Dr. Destiny: Yes, he is.

Snowbell: Okay, I know that you guys are obssessed with bringing bad guys down. But don't act like I can't talk.

Live Action Thrust: And he can talk.

Me: Don't worry we know you can talk.

Snowbell: That's amazing you can hear where I was.

Me: Yeah my hearing is enhanced now because of my transformation I got during Moondancer's 3rd mission.

George Little: 3rd Mission?

Me: It's a long story George. We have been on so many awesome adventures.

Nico: Yeah we sure have.

Rarity: Oh Opal is going to have a new playmate with her.

Chop Shop: Stuart, I think you might be a house mouse.

Stuart Little: Well that's what everyone thinks I am.

Me: Yeah. Also believe it or not we know tiny little people your size too. Ever heard of the legends of the Littles and the Borrowers?

Stuart Little: No I haven't.

Me: Well.

On my shoulders came The Little Family:

Tom Little - The older of the two Little children.

Lucy Little - The younger of the two Little children.

Grandpa Little - The oldest member of the family.

Dinky Little - A cousin of the family (as in the books, where he is always presented as 'cousin Dinky').

Frank Little - the father in the family.

Helen Little - the mother in the family and the daughter of Grandpa Little.

Ashley Little - A second, younger cousin of the family.

Lucy Little: Awesome to meet you Stuart.

Tom Little: Same here.

Me: Long story.

I told them all about the Borrowers and the Littles and all that and it was amazing.

Stuart Little: Wow! That is cool.

George Little: It sure is.

Arrietty: Yeah we all think it's really amazing ourselves.

Onyx: We also can change to a small size too.

Megavolt: We've done it a few times.

Me: Yep.

Qin: It's really cool.

But then my nose picked up a scent.

Me: (Sniffs) Uh oh. Falcon in the air.

Nico: How can you tell?

Me: His foul stench is close.

Fire Man: I'll scare him off with a fire.

Nico: Actually I have a better idea. Airazor you keep him busy while we talk.

Airazor: You got it Nico. I am a falcon myself too.

Airazor went out and flew into the air and she saw THE FALCON!

Airazor: Only thing worse than a bad neighbor is a nosey falcon.

She flew after him.

Falcon: So a falconess wants to fight me.

Airazor: Oh I'm more than a falcon. Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She screeched and transformed and went at him and the Falcon was in for an amazing chase.

Jet: She'll be okay.

Platinum Princess: He's just a falcon after all.

Me: Not even a bird can hurt a Cybertronian.

Terrorsaur: Easy for you to say. A falcon slammed me into a rock wall.

Me: Really? Wow.

Lana: That's amazing.

George Little: That is amazing though.

Me: Yep. Can we see more of the house?

George Little: Sure.

He showed us around and it was an amazing house.

We saw a plane.

Blot: Is that a plane?

Stuart Little: It sure is. I fixed it up to help a friend.

Me: Margalo right?

Stuart Little: That's right.

Me: She's an awesome Canary.

Nico: Lincoln's bird Walt would have an awesome friend.

Lincoln: He sure would.

Nico: She would not like Sergio though.

Frederick Little: Sergio?

Me: Parrot that likes to throw wild parties and do all sorts of crazy stuff behind our backs.

Ronnie Anne: It's true.

Waffle Woman: And they like messing up the Estate!

Snowbell: And you haven't kicked him out why?

Dragon Jellyfish: That's actually a good question.

Nico: The Casagrande's are keeping a huge eye on their troublemaking feathered friend.

Me: Besides he's already on thin ice more than enough as it is.

Leni: But it's not even cold outside for it to freeze.

Me: No Leni it's just an expression. It means he's in more than enough trouble already.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you're saying.

Camie: Is Leni always like that?

Me: When you have known her for over 6 and a half years like I have you tend to figure things out and get used to it.

Camie: I see.

Kevin Levin: Poromon's a well behaved bird then Sergio is.

Me: Yeah he sure is. All the mascots are.

Qin: Yep.

Eleanor Little: Sorry you guys have to go through all that with Sergio.

Me: Well we're trying to keep him in check. But like they say, Leopards don't change their spots.

Laney: That's true.

Eli: Rosa has Morph watching him like a hawk.

In the Casagrande Apartments, Morph from Treasure Planet had big eyes out as he was watching Sergio who was chained to his perch.

Sergio: (Squawks) I just had to get in trouble for this!

Morph was watching him VERY CLOSELY!

Garigari: If he tries anything, he'll regret it.

Bobby: Why couldn't I have just bought a puppy instead of Sergio?! That's well behaved!

Rojo: Probably because puppies aren't near your place.

Bobby: You're right.

Me: They've also had a huge number of problems with a gang of street cats that want to rip them to shreds.

Qin: Yeah.

Eleanor Little: Geez.

Me: I know. But if Sergio steps out of line he will get the worst Chancla Spanking ever.

Frederick Little: Chancla?

Me: It's Spanish for Sandal Spanking.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah. But George, you and Stuart would love Rosa's food. She makes some of the most awesome tamales and Huevos Rancheros ever.

George Little: That's awesome.

Stuart Little: Wow!

Margalo then flew in.

Me: Whoa!

I had Margalo land on my finger.

Me: Margalo it's awesome to meet you.

Margalo: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Me: Same here to you.

Margalo: Stuart, we've got trouble! The Falcon-

Stuart: Is back?

Demolishor: We know that already.

Me: Yeah Airazor is keeping him busy for us while we have a nice talk.

Margalo: Oh. Cool.

Box Ghost: You'll make a good friend for Walt.

Margalo: Were you discussing that before I got here?

Big Lenny: Yes. Yes, we were.

Me: Yeah we sure were.

Lincoln: Walt is my family's bird. You would love him.

Me: Yep. In fact… (Bird whistle)

Walt flew in.

Me: This is him.

Margalo: Wow! Nice to meet you Walt.

Walt chirped.

Me: We haven't had time to teach some of the Loud House pets to talk yet.

Margalo: I see.

Me: But Walt said it is awesome to meet you.

Margalo: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. Good bird call J.D.

Me: Thanks. I know many calls of many animals. Fluttershy has been teaching me how to use other calls than just predator animals. She taught me how to do bird calls, squirrel calls and many more.

Nico: She's a great teacher.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Tornado Man: Time for our entrance.

Me: You guys are going to love our entrance. We've been very flashy in this.

George Little: I know. Those entrances are awesome.

Me: Yep. (To Airazor on the radio) J.D. to Airazor.

Airazor: (On the radio) Airazor here.

Me: It's entrance time. You can come back now.

Airazor: On my way.

She came back.

We then went at the Falcon.

The Falcon: (Smirks) She is giving up.

But then the elemental animal rock stars appeared and they were animals of the elements and then they swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and we were flying at him and then I fired laser blasts at him and knocked him down and he was hovering in front of us.

Me: Hello Falcon. We were just in the neighborhood.

Blackarachnia: So we thought we'd drop in.

Falcon: You know, Stuart, you've been a real pain in the ass since the day we first fought.

Stuart: Well, you know. I aim to please.

Quacker the Fowl: And so do we.

Me: We get that a lot.

Falcon: (to Airazor) And after Stuart's dead, I'll do to you what should've been done in the Beast Wars!

Yost Molten Man: You know how many Predacons said that to her?

Me: Too many.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Besides I think you need a better home in a zoo.

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, Vortex, Evil Heat Man, Genbu, Lexaeus, Lady Quark, Quark, Teen Tornado, Red Guy, Ed Bighead, Neopolitan, and Weather Report appeared.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, Vortex, Evil Heat Man, Genbu, Lexaeus, Lady Quark, Quark, Teen Tornado, Red Guy, Ed Bighead, Neopolitan, and Weather Report.

Whiteout: Hey guys. Wow! J.D. love the new look.

Me: Thanks. It's my newest transformation. Got it on Moondancer's third Ambassador Mission. Really awesome story.

Whiteout: We'll have to hear about it.

Me: Yep.

Firefly: For a falcon, he sure is menacing.

Plastique: But not too much.

Me: Yeah he is a bad bird though.

Whiteout: He's lucky he's not gonna die.

Me: Nope.

Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you found another treasure.

Nico: Yep.

Gearhead: What was it this time?

Nico: The Scythe of Paradwyn Flowers and Camie got it.

Me: She sure did and it was awesome.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was PORCUPINE NEZILAR from episode 34 of Megaranger!

---

A Psycho-Nezilar who could turn soccer balls into explosive devices and kick them at humans to blow them up. Disguising himself as a junior soccer coach, he brainwashed a soccer team including MegaBlack's younger brother Shinji to give them the ability to fire off the explosive soccer balls at the audience during a championship game until MegaBlack used his Rod Sniper to destroy the bracelet he was using to control them. Porcupine Nezilar then took Shinji hostage until MegaBlack used the Miracle Shoot attack with a soccer ball to defeat Porcupine Nezilar and save his brother. Killed by Mega Voyager.

---

Eli: Porcupine Nezilar! I remember you! You have the power to turn soccer balls into bombs and blow people up with them.

Me: Whoa! That's a deadly power!

Porcupine Nezilar: It sure is.

Me: And I thought Centiback was the only one that can do that.

Porcupine Nezilar: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. You could've been a good sports monster.

Porcupine Nezilar: Yeah I would have been good.

Me: Well Japan does play a lot of soccer so you were perfect for that too.

Porcupine Nezilar: That is true.

Me: But still what a ripoff.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

We got the battles underway.

## Lola, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, 2003 Turtle Brothers, Volcana and Lea VS Firefly - Nico's Rescue

Firefly was first.

Firefly: (to Lola) Nico's rescue involved him once again finding another treasure. What was it this time?

Lola: It was called the Scythe of Paradwyn Flowers and it was a beautiful one.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and it was really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was beautiful too. Camie got the scythe.

Sunburn: She sure did and it was awesome.

2003 Mikey: Yeah it was cool!

2003 Leo: Yeah it was!

Firefly: That's awesome! Lets do it!

Lola summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Invasion of Flames and it formed into a powerful fire swird called THE FLAME

SWORD OF THE INFERNO DRAGON! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Shope, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mulan, Qin, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - Battling Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer and meeting the Signer Dragons Gene-slammers

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) Nico, Jack Atlas, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer. And they met the Signer Dragons Gene-slammers too.

Shope: We sure did and that was so cool!

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. The Signer Dragon Gene-slammers are also the guardian angels of the Signers.

Scootaloo: For thousands of years they have been the protectors of the Signers and they were really cool!

Whirlwind: They also were very happy for Misty and Carly too.

Mulan: They sure were.

Qin: They sure were and it was really awesome reuniting with them too.

Plastique: Wow! Glad you had fun on that. Lets do it!

Shope summoned Cerberus and merged Hermos with Photon Cerberus and it formed into a light Cerberus Sword! It was called THE PHOTONIC CERBERUS SWORD! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zeo Rangers, Ring Man and Jewel Man VS Whiteout - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) I heard Lincoln's rsecue was in Kalamazoo, Michigan. How was it?

Squirrel Girl: It was awesome and they took down an old enemy of ours, Nathaniel Durrest. He broke out of prison and was going to get revenge on Natasha Katarina.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was so awesome and we made sure he got sent back to prison forever.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was so awesome.

Hex: It sure was.

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) He deserved it.

Whiteout: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Ghostrick Skeleton and it formed into THE SKELETAL GHOSTRICK SCYTHE! They fired waves of bones, lightning, energy, magic and stars and smashed her down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Sam Manson, Tucker, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost - Meeting a Phoenix Rebirth Dragon Gene-slammer

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard you guys met a Phoenix Rebirth Dragon Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Ariel: Her name is Roxanna Brenton and she is a really powerful master of fire.

Eli: Boy sure sure is and she is known as the Avatar of The Crimson Dragon.

Rarity: She sure is darlings and she is really powerful too.

Sweetie Belle: Her story is awesome as well.

---

Roxanna Brenton: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Roxanna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Roxanna Brenton: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Roxanna, how did you take on the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's out-of-control wrath?

Roxanna Brenton: You're going to like this. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were at Gus' Games and Grub for some fun and games, and we were joined by the other Guardian Angels, but our day of fun got ruined when we saw a knife thrown at us and it hit a wall, and we saw who it was that threw it: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were really out for blood. When some of the other Guardian Angels saw them, they wanted to finish what they started and kill them, but I stopped them and I fired powerful blasts of fire at them and they got burned badly and Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his wings and it turned into rope and tied them up. We called Mr. and Mrs. Loud and after telling them of what those five rats did, they got grounded for twenty-five weeks, and to make my point, I branded them on the butt with a phoenix mark warning them if they try to kill Lincoln again, the wrath of the other Guardian Angels would be the least of their worries, because I was going to come for them and I'll really burn them. After the punishments, Leni threw Lori in a cage in her room, Luna did the same with Luan in her room and Lynn in Lucy's room, Lana threw Lola in a cage in her room, and Lily did the same to Lisa.

We cheered wildly and laughed hysterically at the branding Roxanna did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call a serious form of payback and a warning.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yep, and it was really painful, but they ignored it because of their desire to kill me again, but when we all saw Roxanna's warning phoenix mark brand was glowing, we knew if Roxanna catches it, they're so going to get burned, and she's right: the wrath of my other Guardian Angels would be the least of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's worries, even though they wanted to kill them for all the nasty things they did to me in the past.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ghost: WOW! That is awesome! Boy the Louds had to learn the hard way not to mess with Roxanna.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Danny Phantom: Yeah no kidding there. And she is really awesome.

Sam Manson: I'll say. Don't mess with Roxanna or else.

Tucker Foley: Yeah you got that right.

Ghost: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Ariel summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Water Girl and it formed into a Water Blade Sword! It was called THE SWORD OF THE WATER ELEMENTALS! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

---

## Thor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Milo, Kida, Mole, Audrey, Vinny, Sweet, Cookie, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Moondancer's 3rd Mission

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) How was Moondancer's 3rd Mission? And what vehicle can I use here?

Thor: Bunch of cars for thou. But yes Moondancer's 3rd mission was most amazing.

Applejack: She and the group smashed down the Golem.

Gearhead: The Legendary Indestructible Rock Man from Czech Republic Myth? Wow!

Flashwing: Yeah it was not easy! But they had to destroy him big time. Also it was attacking a bunch of people that were defacing a synagogue.

Milo: What the heck is wrong with people doing that!?

Kida: Yeah they only hate!

Mole: Monsters of big time pain!

Audrey: Yeah no kidding.

Vinny: (Italian Accent) That makes me sick.

Cookie: Same here! They are as bad as the mother of Jefferson Davis!

Sweet: I'll say!

Gearhead: I agree there! Lets do it!

Thor summoned Icarus and merged Hermos with Thor, Lord of The Aesir and it formed into the MJORNIR HAMMER OF THOR'S THUNDER! They fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Kaz, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gaim Riders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man - Me finding the Death Note Book

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Kaz, please tell me that what I heard was just a sick prank by Luan. Please tell me that J.D. didn't find the fucking Death Note Book!

Kaz: Believe me as much as I want it to be a prank I'm afraid it's no prank. J.D. really did find it and it's now in his possession. He used it and killed a Rapist on Death Row. J.D. swore to only use it as either a last minute resort or when ABSOLUTELY necessary.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that book is really dangerous. I've read the manga series from Lincoln's collection and it was crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding there.

Spyro: Yeah that was awful what happened in that series.

Kouta: Yeah but it's amazing that J.D. found it.

Molten Man: Well as long as he uses it when absolutely necessary and he is careful with it. Lets do it!

Kaz summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Lava Dragon and it formed into a sword with lava dripping from it. It was called THE VOLCANIC MANTLE LAVA SWORD! They fired waves of fire, lava and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Raimundo, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, George of The Jungle, Ursula, Magnolia, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - Stuart Little has an Amazing Spirit of Adventure and his family is awesome

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) Stuart Little has an Amazing Spirit of Adventure. And his family is awesome.

Raimundo: They sure are and it's so cool how they do all sorts of stuff and George's little sister is cute too.

Fluttershy: And so is all their animal friends. They are adorable.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

George: George think so too.

Ursula: So do I

Magnolia: I do too.

Trickster: Yes they all are so cool. Lets do it!

Raimundo summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Prime Material Dragon and it formed into PRIME MATERIAL DRAGON FIRE SWORD! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and

smashed him down.

---

May, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Yin, Yang, N and Kevin Levin VS Loki - George Little and his family are all cool

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) George Little and his family are all cool. Especially Snowbell.

May: Snowbell is a really cute kitty.

Pinkie Pie: Rarity and Opal get along great with him too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They do get along great with each other too.

Featherweight: They sure do and it's awesome.

Sprocket: They sure do and I think it's so awesome that they are now good friends.

Yin: Yeah Snowbell hated Stewie before. But not anymore.

Yang: That is good.

Loki: That is a good thiing. Lets do it!

May summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth and it formed into THE MOTH WHIP OF PERFECT BLISS! They fired waves of metal, gears, rock, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Riley Anderson, Joy, Anger, Sadness, Fear, Disgust, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane - Stuart is also an amazing pilot

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Stuart is also an amazing pilot. I wonder if he can pilot a Republic ship.

Jack Landors: Maybe if we can build a miniature 1/16 scale model version of one for him. That would be awesome.

Princess Luna: I agree there. Maybe he can learn how to fly that too.

Moondust: But that would be really awesome to see.

Snowdrop: It sure will be cool.

Gari: Yeah it sure would be cool.

Blackout: I think it's awesome too.

Riley Anderson: Yeah that sure is awesome.

Joy: You got that right

Anger: I HATE FLYING HIGH!

Sadness: (Sad) It's really sad.

Fear: I'm afraid of heights.

Disgust: BARF!

Cad Bane: That is really awesome that you guys would like to see him fly that. Lets do it!

Jack Landors summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Caius the Shadow Monarch and it formed into THE SCYTHE OF CAIUS! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Aerrow, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jenny Wakeman, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - That Falcon is being sold to a zoo

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) That Falcon is being sold to a zoo. After we rough him up.

Aerrow: You got that right. That falcon will make an awesome addition to the zoo too.

Princess Celestia: I agree there.

King Solar: Same here too.

Solar Eclipsa: What he was doing treating Margalo like a slave is horrible! Canaries should be free!

Amber Morning: It's like what happened with Hades and Meg.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Jenny Wakeman: Same here.

Vortex: Yeah what he is doing is awful. Lets do it!

Aerrow summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Eda the Sun Magician and it formed into THE STAFF OF THE SUN! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jinora VS Evil Heat Man

---

Evil Heat Man was next.

Evil Heat Man: Hope you like to burn.

Jinora: Oh it's you who will burn.

She merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Flame Wingman and it formed into THE FLAME WINGMAN CANNON! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Kokou VS Genbu of the Saint Beasts

---

Genbu was next.

Genbu: Any last requests?

Kokou: You should ask yourself that.

She merged Hermos with Skull Archfiend of Lightning and it formed into a sword of thunder. It was called THE SKULL ARCHFIEND THUNDERSTRIKE SWORD! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Wendy Marvell VS Lexaeus

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: J.D.'s new transformation is really amazing.

Wendy Marvell: It sure is! I think the Wolf Moon Transformation looks awesome on him.

Wendy merged Hermos with Wind Effigy and it formed into THE WIND SCYTHE OF KAZEJIN! She fired waves of wind and blew him down.

---

X-Squad Bangray VS Lady Quark

* * *

Lady Quark was next.

Lady Quark: Boy this is amazing isn't it?

X-Squad Bangray: It sure is. I always have fun on this.

Bangray merged Hermos with Memory Crush King and it formed into a powerful sword called THE MEMORY CRUSH SWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

* * *

Honia the Hornet VS Quark

* * *

Quark wass next.

Quark: Hope you're ready for me.

Honia: Always ready.

Honia merged Hermos with Inzektor Hornet and it formed into THE HORNET STRIKE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

* * *

Olivia Echmeneff the Hurricail Gene-Slammer VS Teen Tornado

* * *

Teen Tornado was next.

Teen Tornado: Hope you're ready for me to blow you away.

Olivia Echmeneff: I'm always ready for this.

She merged Hermos with Hurricail and it formed into a Tornado Whip! It was called THE HURRICAIL WHIP OF WIND! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Cow & Chicken VS The Red Guy

---

The Red Guy was next.

Red Guy: This is most going to be fun.

Cow: Oh it always is.

Chicken: Yeah it is!

Cow & Chicken merged Hermos with Ghost Cow and Mild Turkey and it formed into the SWORDS OF CHRISTMAS LUNCH & DINNER! They fired waves of meat and smashed him down.

---

Bulma VS Ed Bighead

---

Ed Bighead was next.

Ed Bighead: I AM READY FOR YOU WOMAN!

Bulma: Bring it on you bad tempered toad!

Bulma merged Hermoes with Interplanetarypurplythorny Dragon and it formed into THE INTERPLANETARYPURPLYTHORNY DRAGON SWORD OF PURPLE JUSTICE! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nathalie VS Neapolitan

---

Neapolitan was next.

Nathalie: This is gonna be fun right.

Neapolitan nodded.

Nathalie merged Hermos with Peacock and it formed into THE FAN OF THE RAINBOW PEACOCK! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Kujaku VS Weather Report

Weather Report was next.

Weather Report: Geez this has been a really fun day huh?

Kujaku: You said it there.

She merged Hermos with The Legendary Fisherman and it formed into THE HARPOON OF THE OCEAN! She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Porcupine Nezilar

Porcupine Nezilar was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Stuart Little and his family

For Stuart Little and his family: hand-cannon Blasters named Little Family's Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the favorite colors of Stuart Little with elements on the blasters and with the symbol of the Littles etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

T.J.: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Porcupine Nezilar and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Nico: Porcupine Nezilar you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time to clip this Falcon's wings!

Carl Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Yeah! This bird is a disgrace to El Falcon!

Qin: Well said Carl.

Troy: Time to clip your wings!

Tsukasa: Permanently!

Me: Didn't I say that already?

Troy: Sorry.

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Silver!

Kamen Ride: Forever Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Charge Silver and Daiki summoned clones of all the Silver Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers!

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Build, Saber, Zero One, Revice, Kabuto and Den-O Teams!

We went at the Falcon!

We fired water and elemental blasts and drenched him all over.

Dhilas, Chaor, Spyder, Olkiex, Lore and Blazvatan blasted the Falcon all over.

Winter Soldier, Ice, Shockwave and Wheeljack used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Shockwave's blaster powers, Wheeljack's shells and cannons and Winter Soldier and Ice's powers 100-fold.

Winter Soldier and Shockwave: ULTRAVIOLET WINTER SHOT!

Ice and Wheeljack: COLD MORTAR MEGA SHOWER!

Generosity of Water Toas and Dirty Bubble: WATER TOA BUBBLE STORM!

Geniuses of Techno Krypton and Pinky and The Brain: TECHNO KRYPTON BLAST!

Marvel of Undead Empathy and Swordsman: UNDEAD SWORD MEGABLAST!

Jedi of The Moon and Dr. Destiny: JEDI FORCE DARKNESS BLAST!

Earth of The West and Onyx: EARTH WEST ONYX SHOT!

Oa Magic and Jet: OA MAGIC STORM!

FIRESTORM OF SCATH and Waffle Woman: FIRESTORM OF SCATH WAFFLE BLAST!

Light of the Tracing Sun and Rojo: LIGHT SUN BLAST!

Life Flurry Power and Carmen Dillo: LIFE FLURRY STORM!

Lightning of the Water and Box Ghost: LIGHTNING BOX BLAST!

Melody Bubbles and Evil Bubble Man: BUBBLES OF THE SONG!

Indian Ocean Jellyfish and King Jellyfish: JELLYFISH SHOCK STORM!

Fire Princess Volcano and Yost Molten Man: VOLCANIC PRINCESS BLAST!

Angel Lightning and Megavolt: LIGHTNING ANGEL SHOT!

Air Bird Power and Thrust (Live Action): BIRDS OF THE JET BLAST!

Spa Pony Power and Platinum Princess: PLATINUM SPA BLAST!

Demons of Toothpaste and Garigari: TOOTHPASTE DEMON

BLAST!

Indian Ocean Dragon Jellyfish and Dragon Jellyfish: DRAGON JELLYFISH BLAST!

Big Lenny Lightning of Antarctica and Big Lenny: LIGHTNING OF BIG LENNY!

Ducks of Mayhem and Quacker the Fowl: DUCKS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Stuart Little, Nico, Eli and Fievel: CHEESE LEAF STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and leaves.

Lincoln: MOUSE ELEMENT STYLE: HOUSE MOUSE!

Jessica Kaios: MOUSE FIRE STYLE: PILLIGA MOUSE!

Yuna Kamihara: MOUSE WATER STYLE: DEER MOUSE!

Toph: MOUSE EARTH STYLE: STRIPED FIELD MOUSE!

Tatsumaki: MOUSE WIND STYLE: COTTON MOUSE!

Entrapta: MOUSE LIGHTNING STYLE: BLUE-GRAY MOUSE!

Perfuma: MOUSE NATURE STYLE: MOUNTAIN PYGMY MOUSE!

Frosta: MOUSE ICE STYLE: CACTUS MOUSE!

Colette Brunel: MOUSE LIGHT STYLE: ALGERIAN MOUSE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MOUSE DARK STYLE: DESERT

DORMOUSE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said mice.

Lincoln and his harem: MOUSE FINAL SMASH: MICE RAMPAGE!

They summoned hordes of mice to attack and they knocked out the Falcon!

Lincoln: Kitchen's closed, Falcon.

Nico: Your days of trying to eat Stuart Little are over, you rat with wings. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of The Sorceress to deal with, and she should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining all of my plans to steal the Dragon Eggs, Spyro!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around

Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Spyro: Oh great, I was hoping not to hear that chalkboard screech again. You can come now, Sorceress.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Spyro's old enemy, The Sorceress.

Spyro: I should've known one day you'd return, but I always guessed that you just won't quit until I'm dead, huh?

Sorceress (Spyro): You've ruined everything for the last time, and now, I will have my revenge!

Serenity Lexington: That's enough, and now, it's time for you to pay.

Suddenly, Serenity Lexington's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura, rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, mammoths, tigers, turtles, eagles, Pegasi, cats, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Rainbow Overdragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Sorceress, she left rainbow energy, rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, mammoths, tigers, turtles, eagles, Pegasi, cats, and dragons with every step.

Serenity Lexington: You've caused enough trouble for Spyro and the dragons for the very last time, Sorceress, and now, I'm going to see to it that you're destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Serenity Lexington was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, and amethyst gems surrounding the vortexes, there's a carbuncle, mammoth, tiger, turtle, eagle, Pegasus, cat, and Rainbow Overdragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Serenity Lexington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Serenity Lexington grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing rainbow hair, she has neon pink eyes and a rainbow energy aura, rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, mammoths, tigers, turtles, eagles, Pegasi, cats, and dragons surrounding her, she has Rainbow Overdragon emblazoned on her forehead, she has dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Elemental and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Rainbow Overdragon with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Elemental and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her rainbow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love and red bead necklaces. Serenity Lexington has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, purple bridal gloves, long yellow skirt with black designs on it, red pants, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbows, rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, mammoths, tigers, turtles, eagles, Pegasi, cats, and dragons on the coattails and Rainbow Overdragon surrounded by

Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat in a circle on the back. Suddenly, Serenity Lexington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the feathers have pink tips on the rainbow feathers, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Serenity Lexington's massive Rainbow Overdragon-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, mammoths, tigers, turtles, eagles, Pegasi, cats, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Overdragon's Crystal Beast Greatsword of Rainbow Beast Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with Rainbow Overdragon surrounded by Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat in a circle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dragon heads and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large white dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Rainbow Overdragon's head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below Rainbow Overdragon and the Seven Crystal Beasts that said that said, "Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon, Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt

Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat, Master of The Powers of Rainbow Overdragon and The Crystal Beasts, Powerful And Formidable Fighter and Warrior, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Lisa, Archenemy of Nep-Enut, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbow Lights, Crystal Gems, and Crystal Beasts"

セレニティ・レキシントン、レインボー・オーバードラゴン、ルビー・カーバンクル、アンバー・マンモス、トパーズ・タイガー、エメラルド・トータス、コバルト・イーグル、サファイア・ペガサス、アメジスト・キャットのジーン・スラマー、レインボー・オーバードラゴンとクリスタル・ビーストの力の達人、パワフルで恐るべき戦闘機と戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダークリサのスマッシャーと軽蔑者、ネプイヌートの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてマスターレインボーライト、クリスタルジェム、クリスタルビーストの

Serenity Lexington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA RAINBOW OVERDRAGON CRYSTAL BEAST ANGEL OF DIVINE RAINBOW CRYSTAL BEAST JUSTICE AND DIVINE RAINBOW CRYSTAL DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Serenity Lexington's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Sorceress saw it, she fell into a rage and she fired a blast of magic at her, but she deflected it, and she fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, mammoths, tigers, turtles, eagles, Pegasi, cats, and dragons at The Sorceress, and it exploded as it hit her and sent her flying into a wall, but she's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, Serenity Lexington's transformed, so awesome!

Jesse Anderson: That's incredible.

Catherine Lancaster the Rainbow Dragon Gene-Slammer, Susanne Crelsley the Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle Gene-Slammer, Sandra Thompson the Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth Gene-Slammer, Hannah Florington the Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger Gene-Slammer, Emerald Logan the Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise Gene-Slammer, Chloe Laurine the Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus Gene-Slammer, Nadine Flores the Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle Gene-Slammer, Caitlyn Gunnison the Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat Gene-Slammer, Jesse Anderson, and Cholan the Carbuncle were also amazed by Serenity Lexington's transformation, along with the Advanced Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers, Ruby Valliance, Amber Ferringtona, Sapphire Constantine, Indigo Carrington, Amethyst Viola, and Varaiya Venimenchikova, the Rainbow Dark Dragon Gene-Slammer.

Lincoln: She looks like a true Angel of Rainbow Overdragon and The Crystal Beasts, and Serenity, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Serenity Lexington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Colored Crystal Gem Rainbow Overdragon and Divine Rainbow Gem Crystal Beast Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we administer unto this evil tyrant her rightful punishment?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Serenity.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Serenity Lexington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of terrorizing Spyro and his friends are over, you witch, and now, it's time to die.**

Serenity Lexington and Lincoln went after The Sorceress, who continued firing blasts of magic from her scepter, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow lights, rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, amethyst gems Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Magicians, Pegasi, Turtles, Mammoths, Tigers, Carbuncles, Eagles, Cats, and Mermaids at The Sorceress, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her, and they also snatched her scepter.

This was really making The Sorceress really angry, but Serenity Lexington and Lincoln were just getting started. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Serenity Lexington, it's known as Rainbow Overdragon's Rainbow Gem Crystal Beast Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's rainbow-colored with pink waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Rainbow Overdragon surrounded by the Crystal Beasts in a circle and at their sides were the gems they have, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Serenity Lexington fired blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow energy, and elemental forces and when they hit The Sorceress, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as The Sorceress' spirit appeared, Serenity Lexington and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on her and she was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Serenity Lexington and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Serenity Lexington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive rainbow angel wings with pink tips are permanent.

Serenity Lexington: Fare thee well, you power-hungry monster. Thanks for helping me destroy The Sorceress, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Serenity.

Suddenly, Serenity Lexington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Serenity Lexington's face, they kissed passionately as Serenity Lexington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Rainbow Overdragon, Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and falling rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, and amethyst gems behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Serenity Lexington came back to us, as the display and Rainbow Overdragon, Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, and Amethyst Cat vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome battle and a very colorful display.

Jesse Anderson: You guys really put on an amazing show against The Sorceress.

Lincoln: Thanks, Jesse, and we're glad to be rid of The Sorceress for good.

Me: And we got showered with rubies, amber gems, topaz gems, emeralds, cobalt gems, sapphire gems, and amethyst gems, awesome. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, J.D.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Wait, I have an idea, Linky. How about a Gene-Slammer for Ghostrick Fairy.

Lincoln: Good idea, Ursula, and there's only one person that we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Ghostrick Fairy: Tiana Masina, and I know the reason why you had that idea, right, Ursula?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right, Linky.

Selene Emperyous: This is going to be interesting for tomorrow, and you know what tomorrow is, right, Linky?

Lincoln: (Wraps right arm around Selene Emperyous) I know, Selene. Tomorrow, The War Against The Chernabog Sisters is on, and we'll be ready for those twelve she-demons.

Nico: Yeah. Those she-demons are going to pay for their crimes.

We had the Falcon in a cage.

Molten Man: Time to put this bird in an exhibit.

Trickster: Can it be the stupid bird exhibit?

Loki: (laughs) Now, that's funny!

Cad Bane: But there are no such exhibits.

Me: That would be funny if there was a Stupid Bird exhibit.

Vortex: Let's just put it in the falcon exhibit.

Me: Good idea.

Becca: I'll take him and put him in the Falcon exhibit.

Me: Thanks Becca.

George Little: But it was so awesome helping you guys.

Me: Glad you liked it George.

Eleanor Little: Thanks for helping us out.

Stuart Little: It was so awesome.

Me: Glad you liked it Stuart.

Nico: And you're welcome Eleanor.

Stuart Little: (To the viewers) This was an awesome flying adventure and I hope you all liked it.

Nico: We all did. Great job today everyone.

We returned home and we enjoyed the rest of our day before we went to sleep. Meanwhile, among the ruins of Ördögház, the seal placed by Selene Emperyous and her sisters after they defeated and banished The Chernabog Sisters six and a half years ago was beginning to finally break, and once it broke, a massive wall of hellfire erupted from the ground, and silhouettes of twelve demon-winged girls appeared with glowing red eyes were in the flames, and demonic and insane laughter was heard in the flames, and that was the sign we were warned of: The Chernabog Sisters have returned.

TOMORROW, THE WAR AGAINST THE CHERNABOG SISTERS IS ON!

UH OH!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Stuart Little is one of my favorite movies and Michael J. Fox did a great job in that movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mollie, Roman Goodwin, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the deserts of D'Resh and we're going to be in for a really awesome battle as Qin EXPLOSIVELY TRANSFORMS AND BATTLES THE VERY RUSSIAN MAFIA MEN THAT KILLED HER PARENTS! SHE HAS ONE THING ON HER MIND AND THAT IS REVENGE! SHE IS GOING TO MAKE THOSE MONSTERS PAY! So Guest I'll need the scene for where she transforms. And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Snare-Oh. And we're going to meet 2 Gene-slammers. One is for Earthbound Immortal Uru and her name is Ariana Ferris and she is Nico's friend from Nature class and she knows all about spiders and knows all about gardening too. And a gene-slammer for Cyber End Dragon and her name is Amelia Yuki and she is Nico's friend from Tech Ed and she knows all about how to make awesome robots. She helped Nico make a really cool and amazing car assembly robot. The War Against The Chernabog

Sisters is finally on, and the first match-up scene for the saga is for Laniya Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Gabrion the Timelord and Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, Belinda Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Burbank, California, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy King Salazar the Pushy, who was brought back from the dead again, and even worse: it was at the hands of Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and that's the tell-tale sign that The Chernabog Sisters have returned, and Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner are absolutely going to explode with really explosive rage deadlier than 150,000 tons of dynamite and they're going to transform and they're going to make sure that he never ever comes back. And we're going to meet a Ghostrick Fairy Gene-Slammer named Tiana Masina, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and classmate in English and she's one of Ursula Truaigheaingeal's friends from Scotland and another of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. Tiana was born with beautiful angel wings and she's skilled with magic and she knows how to summon elemental fairies and she knows about Scotland's long history and that included the history of Loch Loud and Duke McLoud's family, she's defended Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath and she also unleashed all kinds of fairy mischief on Lynn and it really drove her crazy to the point that she apologized to Lincoln, and it didn't end with Lynn getting grounded, but Lincoln forgave her and they hugged. The next chapter is going to be a lasanga loving adventure as we help the awesome and iconic orange lasagna eating cat Garfield take down Happy Chapman and make that disgruntled pet idol pay for his crimes in full.

See you all next time.

# Lasagna Loving Cat Mayhem

This chapter is based on the Garfield Movie.

---

Walking through the scorching hot deserts of the Moonland of D'Resh was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mollie, Roman Goodwin, Melody, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and fun treasure hunt.

Me: The Deserts of D'Resh. Man this place is always so hot and awesome.

Maria: I got plenty of water for us just in case.

Nico: Thanks Maria.

Qin: Man I always love deserts. They are awesome.

Laney: They sure are. But they get really hot in the sun and cold in the night.

Xenia: They sure do.

Mollie: I'm always up for some awesome fun too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Mollie.

Mollie: Anytime Nico. It's going to be really awesome helping you all out.

Felicia Wittebane: We're glad you are going to have fun Mollie.

Nico: Mollie, what do you do outside of missions?

Mollie: I like doing all sorts of things. But my favorite is trying to beat Lincoln in his Cannonball Record.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Every day we watch Mollie go to the pool and do numbers of Cannonballs and she tries her hardest to beat him at it.

Nico: That is awesome.

Laney: It's true. And it's really fun as well.

Lana: Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: We all think so.

Lana: Yeah.

Mollie: Also I like to collect rare forms of currency.

Nico: Neat.

Me: Yeah that is awesome.

Lola: Lame! What's the point of having money you can't spend?

Me: You said that exact same thing when Lincoln was helping Lily.

Lily: I remember that.

Nico: And I'm guessing you haven't beaten Lincoln's record, huh?

Mollie: Not yet. But I'm really close.

Qin: You'll get it Mollie.

Camie: Yeah it will be awesome to see you do so.

Lincoln: Well good luck on that.

Mollie: Thanks.

Maria: It's so awesome that you do your hardest to beat that record Mollie. All that work will soon pay off.

Me: Boy it sure will.

Nico: I liked meeting Stuart.

Laney: Me too. He is awesome.

Me: He sure is and it was really cool how he and his family live in a house squeezed in between two of the city's big buildings.

Xenia: It sure is. Lots of houses are like that.

Camie: I thought it was cool.

Lana: Me too. Stuart and his friends and family are all awesome.

Qin: They sure are and George's little sister is adorable.

Maria: Snowbell was cool as well.

Me: Yeah he sure was.

Lola: Rarity and I loved him.

Rarity: Oh indeed we sure did darlings. Opalescence gets along great with him.

Lisa Loud: Indeed she does.

Lola: Yes it's awesome.

Eli: I thought that was an awesome adventure and Airazor did great keeping the Falcon busy.

Airazor: That was a good flight for me. I had a lot of fun on that.

Rhinox: At least you didn't take any Energon damage.

Me: Nice to know that my Energon Field Nullifier works perfectly.

Tigatron: That explains why we weren't shorting out from energon surges.

Me: Yeah after we found all that energon under the mall I had Optimus help me build an Energon Field Nullifier Generator for us to make sure no Cybertronians get affected by Energon Exposure.

Nico: Very genius.

May: That Falcon wouldn't have done serious damage anyway. He's not Megatron.

Me: No kidding there. But it was amazing how a falcon was able to pick up Terrorsaur and slam him into a rock wall.

Nico: No kidding there. That was amazing.

Me: Yeah. But that Falcon is going to make a great addition to the zoo.

Mollie: It sure will be awesome. At least it's with more of its kind.

Xenia: That's true.

Nico: Yep. So Nicole what is our quarry here in D'Resh?

Nicole: You guys will like this one. It's called The Staff of D'Resh. It's a Staff that has the power of all the D'Resh Magim and even the spells of D'resh. And it even has the powers of the sands and life of the desert.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Maria: Who gets it?

Qin: I'll get it. I think this will be so awesome.

Nico: Yeah I agree there too.

Nicole: It should be up ahead.

We arrived in a cactus grove and we saw THE STAFF OF D'RESH!

Qin: Whoa there it is!

Nico: Wow!

Maria: Amazing!

Nico: You can do the honors, sis.

Qin: With pleasure.

Qin went over to it and then she grabbed it and then pulled it out and then it glowed a powerful orange and then Qin underwent a powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS) INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a swirl of desert flowers and wind and she got wings made of desert flowers and she was more powerful than ever.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Wow! This is incredible!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: How do you feel Qin?

Qin: Amazing!

Nico: You earned it, Qin.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Thanks guys.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of guns being cocked and they were just about to fire at Qin until Nico, Lincoln, and I fired powerful blasts of lightning and forced them out, and when Qin saw who they were, she was major league pissed off: the figures we forced out were the Russian Mafia Men that killed her parents.

Qin: YOU!

Eli: (Gasps) So, those are the Russian Mafia men who killed your parents, Qin?

Qin: The very ones, Eli!

Nico: I should've known you heartless bastards would be here!

Me: Sergi Rossenov! I had a feeling you would return!

Sergi Rossenov: (Russian Accent) Now, we will finish what we started and kill you for what your parents did to The Russian Mafia!

Qin: Not a fucking chance in Hell am I ever going to let you bastards get away with something like this!

Suddenly, something within Qin's mind really snapped as the memories of her parents' murder at the hands of The Russian Mafia came back infinite-fold and flooded her head, and there was one thing on her mind: revenge, Qin's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with flames and Komodo dragons, she unholstered her massive Scalebreath's Fire Komodo Dragon Sword of Fire Justice from her back, and as she approached the Russian Mafia men, she left green energy, flames, and Komodo dragons with every step.

Qin: You fuckwad gangsters still make me fucking sick to this day, you murdered my parents so long ago and you left me all alone in the world homeless and without a family. But, the piece of my soul that you bastards killed was repaired when I finally got my parents back, and I will never let that dark tragedy happen yet again. (SUDDENLY GETTING REALLY AND EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) And what you fuckers did when you murdered my parents right in front of me in cold blood that day years ago,… , YOU FUCKING RUSSIAN MAFIA ASSWIPES HAVE CROSSED, AND YOU'VE CROSSED WAY TOO MANY LINES FOR DECADES, AND NOW, I WILL END YOUR MISERABLE LIVES HERE AND NOW!

We really gasped at the extent of Qin's rage and fury.

Me: OH SHIT!

Nico: Qin's been wanting revenge on the very bastards who murdered her parents all those years ago, and now, that day has arrived and their hour of judgement is finally at hand.

Me: Oh boy.

Eli: HIT THE FUCKING DECK, QIN'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, as Qin screamed like a madwoman from Hell and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and fire and the ground was shaking extremely violently!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: IT'S UNREAL!

Eli: This is it.

Varie: WHOA! QIN IS REALLY PISSED!

Lana: She's releasing all her power!

Lola: INCREDIBLE!

Qin was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with flames surrounding it, there was a Komodo dragon running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Qin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Qin grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair with flowers in her hair, she has neon green eyes, and a green energy aura with flames and Komodo dragons surrounding her, she has Scalebreath holding the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Komodo dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold flames and green crystal links and a green Komodo dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a Komodo dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Qin has on a long sleeveless dark green closed up blouse, dark green sleeveless top with a green phoenix on it, dark green skirt, dark green bellbottom pants, purple high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Komodo dragons and green flames on the coattails and on the back is Scalebreath surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Qin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Qin has on her Ring of the Phoenix on her left ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her right ring finger.

Suddenly, Qin's massive Scalebreath's Fire Komodo Dragon Sword of Fire Justice and all of the swords that she'd gotten began merging together and it was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, Komodo dragons, and flames, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scalebreath's Fiery Komodo Dragon Greatsword of Fire Justice, it's a new large greatsword with Scalebreath etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, green blade, large green Komodo dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large green Komodo dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Komodo dragon head with a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark green kanji below Scalebreath that said, "Qin Chen, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Chen, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Scalebreath, Descendant of Fa Mulan, Defender of China's Long History, Childhood Friend of Nico Chan, Loving Girlfriend of Chris Taylor, Loving Sister of Mike Chilton and His Friends, Archenemy of Leonard Snart Also Known as Captain Cold, Destroyer of The Russian Mafia, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, and Master of Fire and Komodo Dragons"

チン・チェン、チェン夫妻の愛情深い娘、ジーン・スラマーであり、スケールブレスのパートナー、ファ・ムーランの子孫、中国の長い歴史の擁護者、ニコ・チャンの幼なじみ、クリス・テイラーの愛情深いガールフレンド、マイク・チルトンの愛情深い姉妹、彼の友人、レナード・スナートの大敵は、キャプテン・コールド、ロシアン・マフィアの駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、火とコモドドラゴンのマスターとしても知られています

Qin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE FIERY KOMODO DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY KOMODO DRAGON COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Qin's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Chris Taylor saw it, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but, when the Russian Mafia men saw it, they got out their guns and were about to fire, but Qin fired a powerful green energy blast with

Komodo dragons and green flames and melted their guns, and it really pissed them off.

Qin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Green Firestorm Komodo Dragon and Divine Green Fire Komodo Dragon Jungle Compassion) **Now, it's time for you all to die!**

Me: You guys are going to pay for everything you did!

I then went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

Me: (Divine Voice of The Wolf Moon) **Time for you all to die!**

Sergi Rossenov: Did you just expect me to just lay on my ass while your parents stole that money from us? You steal from us, so we take your life from you. It's only fair. No matter how you look at it, I actually won in the end. So do what you must-arrest me, lock me away, hope it somehow reforms me. But I'll just escape like all the other lucky ones. And it'll just give me time to plan for my next scheme. It won't be easy, for how does one top killing someone's parents?

Me: **Only by killing the madman that was responsible for doing it! This time you won't escape! We're sending you to a place INFINITELY WORSE!**

Nico: And that is the Black Gates!

Qin: **That's right! I WILL NOW HAVE MY REVENGE!**

She teleported and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the crotch and then she kicked him in the chest and punched him in the face!

Sergi Rossenov: (laughs evilly despite the pain) Don't you get it, Cheng?! You lost the very moment your parents died! And now, the only thing that awaits you is a path to your own destruction! So, in the end, I've won!

Qin smirked.

Qin: (Laughs) I don't think so! I have my parents back! They are back from the dead now.

Sergi Rossenov: What!?

Qin: That's right! And all the money dad took from you is now mine!

Sergi Rossenov: But still, the only thing that awaits you is a path to your own destruction! So, I still win in the end!

Qin: Don't count on it. You took everything away from me and I will make sure you NEVER hurt anyone ever again!

Me: It's payback time! MOTHERFUCKER! This isn't vengeance, it's retribution!

Qin punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and bashed him in the mouth and knocked him down.

Sergi got up and Qin dodged him and kicked him in the back and smashed him into a rock and he got up.

Sergi: I HATE YOU!

Her aura flared up explosively! Qin punched him down and smashed him into a rock and he got up.

Sergi Rossenov: (weakly) I know it's soon but… think you'll ever find more happiness? Maybe the next loved ones you make… won't die because of you?

Me: **Stop talking you motherfucker!**

Qin: **YEAH! I never want to hear your fucking voice ever again!**

Qin then plunged her hand into his chest and RIPPED OUT HIS BEATING HEART!

SQUELCH!

She then ate his black heart!

Qin went after the Russian Mafia men, and she fired powerful blasts of green energy, green flames, and Komodo Dragons at the Russian

Mafia men, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the thugs. Then, she attacked them with her massive greatsword and really left some nasty tears on their clothes and scars on them, and she also drew blood. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Qin, it's known as Scalebreath's Komodo Dragon Green Firestorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with green fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and a Komodo dragon surrounded by green fire etched on the side and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Qin fired green energy blasts and green fire at the mobsters and they exploded with incredible power and killed them, and as she holstered new hand-cannon Blaster, their spirits appeared, she fired black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and when it hits them, they were finally sent straight to The Black Gates forever. Qin holstered her massive new greatsword on her back and powered down, and Qin's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance!

Qin: Yeah!

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of an Evolved Thep Khufan! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE SNARE-OH!

Me: **WHOA! Another Ultimate Snare-Oh!**

Qin: Wow!

Another Ultimate Snare-Oh: (In a girls voice) (Irish Accent) It's awesome to see you again J.D. lad.

Me: **Camille Blarney! Whoa!**

Nico: You know her?

Me: **She's an awesome Celtic Dancer and she taught me how to dance like everyone in Ireland.**

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Snare-Oh.

Negative Ultimate Snare-Oh: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Snare-Oh: He did lad. Just to make me an amazing Celtic Dancer.

Me: You already are an awesome Celtic Dancer.

Another Ultimate Snare-Oh: I knew he was lying to me lad.

Me: **But we'll save you.**

Nico: Lets do it.

Camie: Here's this first. (ACTIVATES YODO'S RIDEWATCH)

(MY BOYFRIEND'S BACK BY THE ANGELS PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

He went away and you hung around

And bothered me, every night

And when I wouldn't go out with you

You said things that weren't very nice

My boyfriend's back and you're gonna be in trouble

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You see him comin' better cut out on the double

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You been spreading lies that I was untrue

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

So look out now 'cause he's comin' after you

He's been gone for such a long time

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

Now he's back and things'll be fine

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You're gonna be sorry you were ever born

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

'Cause he's kinda big and he's awful strong

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

(You're a big man now but he'll cut you down to size

(Wait and see)

My boyfriend's back he's gonna save my reputation

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

If I were you I'd take a permanent vacation

(Hey-la, hey-la, my boyfriend's back)

Yeah, my boyfriend's back (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Look out now, yeah, my boyfriend's back (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

I could see him comin' so you better get a runnin' alright now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah (La-day-la, my boyfriends's back)

My boyfriend's back now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Know he's comin' after you because he knows I've been true now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

She danced and fired waves of water and fire and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **That was great Camie!**

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: **Bad boyfriends beware!**

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Time for some ninja action!

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) With some animal action two!

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword!

Me: **Nice!**

Laney: Time for this one. (ACTIVATES BANE'S RIDEWATCH)

(SEPARATE WAYS BY JOURNEY PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Here we stand

Worlds apart, hearts broken in two, two, two

Sleepless nights

Losing ground, I'm reaching for you, you, you

Feeling that it's gone

Can't change your mind

If we can't go on

To survive the tide

Love divides

Someday love will find you

Break those chains that bind you

One night will remind you

How we touched and went our separate ways

If he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

You know I still love you

Though we touched and went our separate ways

Troubled times

Caught between confusion and pain, pain, pain

Distant eyes

Promises we made were in vain, in vain, in vain

If you must go

I wish you luck

You'll never walk alone

Take care, my love

Miss you, love

Someday love will find you

Break those chains that bind you

One night will remind you

How we touched and went our separate ways

If he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

You know I still love you

Though we touched and went our separate ways

Oh, someday love will find you

Break those chains that bind you

One night will remind you

If he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

You know I still love you

I still love you, girl

I really love you, girl

And if he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

No!

No!

She danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: **Awesome Laney! My mom loves that song!**

Nico: I agree!

Maria was looking out for Qin who was upset.

Maria: Hold on Qin. Chris is on his way.

Qin was crying.

Me: **Now here's another of my favorites.** (ACTIVATES LORD DRAGON'S WATCH)

(LIVIN ON A PRAYER BY BON JOVI PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Once upon a time not so long ago

Tommy used to work on the docks, union's been on strike

He's down on his luck, it's tough, so tough

Gina works the diner all day working for her man

She brings home her pay, for love, for love

She says, we've got to hold on to what we've got

It doesn't make a difference if we make it or not

We've got each other and that's a lot for love

We'll give it a shot

Woah, we're half way there

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Take my hand, we'll make it I swear

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Tommy's got his six-string in hock

Now he's holding in what he used to make it talk

So tough, it's tough

Gina dreams of running away

When she cries in the night, Tommy whispers

Baby, it's okay, someday

We've got to hold on to what we've got

It doesn't make a difference if we make it or not

We've got each other and that's a lot for love

We'll give it a shot

Woah, we're half way there

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Take my hand, we'll make it I swear

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Livin' on a prayer

Oh, we've got to hold on, ready or not

You live for the fight when it's all that you've got

Woah, we're half way there

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Take my hand, we'll make it I swear

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Woah, we're half way there

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Take my hand, we'll make it I swear

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Woah, we're half way there

Woah, livin' on a prayer

Take my hand, we'll make it I swear

Woah, livin' on a prayer

I danced and fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Nico: WOOHOO! Love that song by Bon Jovi!

May:: YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome song!

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder ridewatch):Let's add dinosaur action too!

Geiz: (gets out Patranger ridewatch) We're taking you down by force!

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got Patren1gouArmor.

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: Time for some plant power! (ACTIVATES PLANTMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(STARHON'S PASSAGE BY THE BARLEYSHAKES PLAYS)

Xenia: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Part of me is gone…

part of me is gone…

Take my heart and hold me tight

take my heart and hold me tonight

now that you have gone.

Raiders of the sun

have come for everyone

plague of sadness pass me by

plague of sadness passes me by

And all that's dark is gone…

and all that's dark is gone…

And i don't know baby if i can leave to night

and i don't know baby if i can leave tonight

Music for my song

golden gifts of love

tiny patterns of your light

tiny patterns touch me inside

And all that's dark is gone..

and all that's dark is gone…

And i don't know baby if i'm living right

and i don't know baby if i'm living right

if i'm living right

if i'm living right

She danced Irish Style and fired waves of leaves and flowers and smashed her down!

Nico: Way to go Xenia!

Me: **Nice job Xenia!**

Another Ultimate Snare-Oh: That was great Xenia!

Nico: (Gets out 2015 Prince Khor-Ru's Ridewatch) This one we just got recently.

Me: **Nice!**

Nico: (ACTIVATES IT)

(THE PLAGUES OF THE PRINCE OF EGYPT PLAYS)

[Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord:

Since you refuse to free my people

All through the land of Egypt…

I send a pestilence and plague

Into your house, into your bed

Into your streams, into your streets

Into your drink, into your bread

Upon your cattle, on your sheep

Upon your oxen in your field

Into your dreams, into your sleep

Until you break, until you yield

I send the swarm, I send the horde

Thus saith the Lord

[Moses]

Once I called you brother

Once I thought the chance

to make you laugh

Was all I ever wanted…

[Chorus]

I send the thunder from the sky

I send the fire raining down

[Moses]

And even now I wish that God

had chose another

Serving as your foe on his behalf

Is the last thing that I wanted…

[Chorus]

I send a hail of burning ice

On ev'ry field, on ev'ry town

[Moses]

This was my home

All this pain and devastation

How it tortures me inside

All the innocent who suffer

From your stubbornness and pride…

[Chorus]

I send the locusts on a wind

Such as the world has never seen

On ev'ry leaf, on ev'ry stalk

Until there's nothing left of green

I send my scourge, I send my sword

Thus saith the Lord!

[Moses]

You who I called brother

Why must you call down another blow?

[Chorus]

I send my scourge, I send my sword

[Moses]

Let my people go

[Moses and Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord

[Rameses]

You who I called brother

How could you have come to hate me so?

Is this what you wanted?

[Chorus]

I send the swarm, I send the horde…

[Rameses]

Then let my heart be hardened

And never mind how high the cost may grow

This will still be so:

I will never let your people go…

[Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord:

[Moses]

Thus saith the Lord:

[Rameses]

I will not…

[Moses]

Let my…

[Rameses]

Your…

Moses and Rameses: People GO!

Nico danced and fired waves of blood, frogs, flies, lice, energy, fire and hail, locusts, decay, darkness and lightning and smashed her down!

Me: **WHOA! That was awesome!**

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Mollie: My turn!

Mollie activated Zzzax's Ridewatch.

(ONLY THE YOUNG BY JOURNEY PLAYS)

Mollie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Another night in any town

You can hear the thunder of their cry

Ahead of their time

They wonder why

Shadows of a golden age

A generation waits for dawn

Brave carry on

Bold and the strong

Only the young can say

They're free to fly away

Sharing the same desire

Burnin' like wildfire

They're seein' through the promises

And all the lies they dare to tell

Is it heaven or hell?

They know very well

Only the young can say

They're free to fly away

Sharing the same desire

Burnin' like wildfire

Only the young can say

They're free to fly away

Sharing the same desire

Burnin' like wildfire

Only the young can say

Only the young can say

Only the young can say

Only the young can say

Young can say

Only the young can say

She danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Camie: That was cool!

Tsuyu: Yeah it was!

Laney: Awesome!

Maria: Let's keep going!

Tsuyu: You don't have to tell me twice! (ACTIVATES THE LIZARD'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALK THE DINOSAUR BY WAS (NOT WAS) PLAYS)

Tsuyu: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DINOSAURS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Boom boom acka-lacka lacka boom

Boom boom acka-lacka boom boom

It was a night like this forty million years ago

I lit a cigarette, picked up a monkey skull to go

The sun was spitting fire, the sky was blue as ice

I felt a little tired, so I watched Miami Vice

And walked the dinosaur, I walked the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
I met you in a cave, you were painting buffalo
I said I'd be your slave, follow wherever you go
That night we split a rattlesnake and danced beneath the stars
You fell asleep, I stayed awake and watched the passing cars
And walked the dinosaur, I walked the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
Open the door, get on the floor
Everybody walk the dinosaur
One night I dreamed of New York
You and I roasting blue pork
In the Statue of Liberty's torch
Elvis landed in a rocket ship

Healed a couple of leapers and disappeared

But where was his beard?

A shadow from the sky much too big to be a bird

A screaming crashing noise louder than I've ever heard

It looked like two big silver trees that somehow learned to soar

Suddenly a summer breeze and a mighty lion's roar

I killed the dinosaur, I killed the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Open the door, get on the floor

Everybody kill the dinosaur

Repeat chorus 2 one time

Boom boom acka-lacka lacka boom

Boom boom acka-lacka boom boom

She danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Then we heard 2 roars and out of a red wall of fire came EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

Me: **WHOA! Earthbound Immortal Uru!**

Roman Goodwin: Looks like you are in for a surprise Nico.

Nico: Really?

Uru: (In a girls voice) You sure are Nico.

Nico: Ariana Ferris!

Uru reverted back and we saw that she was a girl with black hair, red eyes, red shirt and black clothes and red gloves and shoes and had the Spider Nazca Line on her right arm and skirt.

Ariana Ferris: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Carly Atlas: Ariana is going to be both in the M.O.E. and with you guys as well.

Me: **Wow! That is cool!**

Then another figure came out and it was CYBER END DRAGON!

Me: **Whoa! Cyber End Dragon!**

Cyber End Dragon: (In a girls voice) Three times the power and fun.

Nico: Amelia Yuki too! Wow!

Amelia reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes.

Amelia Yuki: Awesome to see you again Nico. We'll take care of this.

They fired waves of red energy and purple energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Snare-Oh and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over to Camille and she was a girl with orange hair and had a green Irish dance dress on.

I picked her up.

Camille Blarney: Oh what a nasty headache.

Me: **But you're okay.**

I brought her over.

Chris Taylor came.

Chris Taylor: Qin are you okay?

But, then Qin ran up to Chris Taylor and she hugged him as she cried hard onto his chest, and he hugged her: Qin had gotten her revenge.

Chris Taylor: It's okay Qin. It's all right.

Nico: (to Girl Jordan) My sister's crying because she got her revenge. Any advice on what I should do?

Girl Jordan: Give her some space and let her be for a while. She needs to be comforted.

Nico: You're right.

Me: **Don't worry Nico. Qin got justice.**

Nico: It's true. And she has her family back.

Mollie: Poor Qin.

Amelia Yuki: Man she went through a nightmare.

Ariana Ferris: I know. Captain Cold told me about everything Qin went through. That was awful.

Nico: Yeah.

Mollie: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Amelia Yuki: My favorite is when me and Nico were in Tech Ed class and we built an amazing Car Assembly robot and we got an A+ for that. It was awesome too.

Ariana Ferris: And my favorite is where me and Nico did a history report on the Nazca Lines and what they symbolically meant for each line.

Me: **Wow that is cool!**

Roman Goodwin: It was awesome hearing a bout it.

Me: **That is awesome. How does it feel to be in our frenemies?**

Ariana Ferris: It feels amazing.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Ariana Ferris: We did too Nico.

We went back home. Qin was going to be hurting for a while.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Raiden are heading to Burbank, California, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word Salazar The Pushy has returned from the dead again and he still wants revenge on us and the Warners.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Burbank, California, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word Salazar The Pushy has returned from the dead again and he still wants revenge on us and the Warners.

Nico: That stupid moron just refuses to take a hint even after he was put down last year.

Me: Yeah, but we're going to make sure he's put down for good.

Yakko: Yeah, he doesn't deserve to live ever again, not after what he did to our parents.

Sir William: I know, son, he will pay for what he's done.

Qin: But, how was this even possible? (Gasps) Oh no, and isn't today the day The Chernabog Sisters make their return?

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right, Qin. Which means one of The Chernabog Sisters must've brought him back from the dead again, but we'll find out which of The Chernabog Sisters was the one who brought him back, and I want to thank you, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, and Lady Mary the Good for joining us, Lord Raiden.

Raiden: It's an honor to join you on your rescue, Lincoln, and Qin was right: today is the day that the Chernabog Sisters have returned. But, where exactly did you and your sisters defeat them at six and a half years ago, Selene?

Selene Emperyous: We defeated them at the ruins of Ördögház, the seat of power for the Old World Coven, and that's where we banished them to Hell and put up the seal.

Lincoln: When Selene found out that's where you defeated The Chernabog Sisters and banished them to Hell, she wasn't too surprised, since Ördögház in Hungarian meant "Devil House" and those twelve were demons. But, now that the seal has been broken, the war is now on.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Salazar The Pushy and he's going to kill them, and Lincoln saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead, along with the symbol of Mammon.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Salazar The Pushy and he's going to kill them, and he has the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead, along with the sigil of Mammon.

Laniya Emperyous: (Gasps) Mammon's the Demon Prince of Green, and there's only one person who could've brought him back: Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters.

?: (Scottish Accent) That greedy monster, let's get him, and that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Ghostrick Fairy, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ghostrick Fairy, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that Scottish accent from anywhere, I knew it was you, Tiana Masina, but we'll talk later, let's take down Salazar the Pushy once and for all.

We rushed over, and before Salazar the Pushy could kill the two girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at that greedy and murderous sorry excuse for a king, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Salazar the Pushy, and when Salazar the Pushy saw us, he was really enraged and pissed off again.

Salazar the Pushy: YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING FOOLS! I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH FOR RUINING ME!

Our auras flared up and we got a massive power boost from his hatred.

Nico: Nice to see you're still the same hate-filled greedy monster we killed, but this is going to be the last time we ever have to deal with you.

Suddenly, something within Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner's minds really snapped as the memories of their parents' murder at the hands of Salazar the Pushy and the suffering he caused to all of Acme Falls rushed through their heads, and their eyes turned neon emerald green, neon sapphire blue, and neon rose pink, and they were surrounded by emerald green, sapphire blue, and rose pink energy auras with emerald green lightning, sapphire blue fire, pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, they had their Defender of Acme Falls mallets in hand, and as they approached Salazar the Pushy, they left emerald green, sapphire blue, and rose pink energy, emerald green lightning bolts, sapphire blue fire, pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes with every step.

Yakko: You really make us sick, Salazar the Pushy, it wasn't bad enough you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to Acme Falls.

Wakko: But, to find out you were the one who murdered our parents in cold blood and kicked us out of the castle and made us orphans.

Dot: We almost would've died if Team Loud Phoenix Storm hadn't come to help us and Acme Falls in our hour of need.

Suddenly, we felt that the Warner Siblings were really getting pissed off, and we were in for one wild explosive rage coming from them.

Yakko: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) And neither of us will ever forgive you for what you did to our parents, you murdered them in cold blood, stole the throne, and caused never-ending torment all because of your selfishness and greed, and what you almost did in trying to kill us… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE ACCURSED LINE FAR TOO MANY, YOU GREEDY, HEARTLESS, COLD-BLOODED BASTARD FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL!

Wakko: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR SINS CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, FOR THE BLOOD OF OUR PARENTS IS STILL ON YOUR HANDS, SALAZAR THE PUSHY!

Dot: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) AND AS THE RIGHTFUL RULERS OF ACME FALLS, YOU ARE HEREBY

SENTENCED TO DEATH, AND IT'LL SERVE AS A WARNING TO BELINA CHERNABOG TELLING HER SHE'S NEXT!

We gasped at the explosive extent of Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's rage, and it was deadlier than 150,000 tons of dynamite.

Nico: UH OH!

Me: Oh man, now they've really exploded with rage, and it's deadlier than 150,000 tons of dynamite!

Eli: This isn't going to end well, HIT THE DECK, THEY'RE GOING TO EXPLODE!

We took cover, as Yakko, Wakko, and Dot screamed like mad toons and they were surrounded by three massive vortexes of emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink energy with emerald green lightning, sapphire blue fire, and pink rose petals, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortexes, there's an emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink phoenix flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are black and white phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Yakko Warner grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, he now has retains his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has emerald green highlights in the bangs of his full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of his neck, he has anime-style eyes, he has beautiful neon emerald green eyes, and an emerald green energy aura with emerald green lightning, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, and emerald green phoenixes surrounding him, he has an emerald green phoenix with lightning in its wings emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links and an emerald green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest. Yakko

Warner has on an emerald green version of He Man 2002's loincloth with long emerald green trenchcoat flaps with green lightning bolts and a phoenix on the coattails, large dark blue shorts with emerald green lightning bolts on them, large gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs, large gold-plated greaves, large gold armored boots, he now has nine large emerald green orbs orbiting around his legs, and he has an emerald green phoenix with emerald green lightning bolts and the Warner Bros logo in its claws tattooed on his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Yakko felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with emerald green tips on the black feathers and his tail grew longer for his new body. Yakko has on his signature white gloves and a Ring of The Phoenix with large emerald gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of his large left hand.

Suddenly, Yakko Warner's Defender of Acme Falls mallet and all the swords he'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, and emerald green phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yakko Warner's Emerald Green Electric Lightningstorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new giant mallet measuring at 7'1" in length with a massive golden barrel-shaped head with an emerald gem in the center and two gold-plated cylinder heads at the ends of the barrel-shaped head and an emerald gem surrounded by a gold ring on top of the barrel-shaped head with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long sturdy black handle and on the other end is a large golden ring and on the bottom is a large emerald green gem surrounded by a gold ring for the weighted pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Yakko Warner, Loving Eldest Sibling and Leader of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, King and Savior of Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Slayer of Evil, and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Fast-Talk, Emerald Green Lightning, and Emerald Green Fire"

ヤッコ・ワーナー、愛する最年長の兄弟でワーナー兄弟のリーダー、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ・フォールズの王であり救世主、サー・ウィリアム・ザ・グッドとレディ・メアリー・ザ・グッドの愛する息子、強引で貪欲なサラザールの破壊者、チキン・ブーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、漫画の論理、ファストトーク、エメラルドグリーンの稲妻、エメラルドグリーンの火の達人

Yakko Warner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EMERALD GREEN SUPERCELL LIGHTNING FIRESTORM COMEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EMERALD GREEN FIRE ELECTRICSTORM COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM LIGHTNING COMEDIC JUSTICE!

Wakko Warner grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, he now has retains his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has sapphire blue highlights in the bangs of his full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of his neck along with his hat on, he has anime-style eyes, he has beautiful neon sapphire blue eyes, and a sapphire blue energy aura with sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue lightning bolts, sapphire blue fire, and sapphire blue phoenixes surrounding him, he has a sapphire blue phoenix with fire in its wings emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with sapphire blue gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and sapphire blue crystal links and a sapphire blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity

Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest. Wakko Warner has on a long black trenchcoat with sapphire blue flames on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a sapphire blue phoenix with flames on its wings and the Warner Bros. logo in its claws, dark blue shirt and red phoenix, long dark blue pants, silver-armored black knee-high combat boots, and he now has nine large sapphire orbs orbiting around his legs. Suddenly, Wakko felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with sapphire blue tips on the black feathers and his tail grew longer for his new body. Wakko has on his signature white gloves and Ring of The Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of his large left hand.

Suddenly, Wakko Warner's Defender of Acme Falls mallet and all the swords he'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, sapphire blue lightning bolts, sapphire blue fire, and sapphire blue phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wakko Warner's Sapphire Blue Firestorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new giant mallet measuring at 7'1" in length with a massive golden barrel-shaped head with a sapphire blue gem in the center and two gold-plated cylinder heads at the ends of the barrel-shaped head and a sapphire blue gem surrounded by a gold ring on top of the barrel-shaped head with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long sturdy black handle and on the other end is a large golden ring and on the bottom is a large sapphire blue gem surrounded by a gold ring for the weighted pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a sapphire blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Wakko Warner, Loving Middle Sibling of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, King and Savior of

Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Slayer of Evil, and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Violence, Sapphire Blue Lightning, and Sapphire Blue Fire"

ワッコ・ワーナー、ワーナー兄弟 の愛する真ん中の兄弟、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ フォールズ の王と救世主、サー・ウィリアム・ザ・グッド と レディ・メアリー・ザ・グッド の愛する息子、強引で貪欲な サラザール の破壊者、チキンブー の大敵、スレイヤー悪の破壊者、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、漫画の論理、暴力、サファイアブルーの稲妻、サファイアブルーの火の達人

Wakko Warner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SAPPHIRE BLUE FIRESTORM COMEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SAPPHIRE BLUE FIRE COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SAPPHIRE BLUE FIRESTORM COMEDIC JUSTICE!

And Dot Warner grew from 5'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has neon hot pink highlights in the bangs of her full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of her neck and her pink flower beret, she has neon hot pink eyes and a hot pink energy aura with hot pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and hot pink phoenixes surrounding her, she has a hot pink phoenix with water in its wings emblazoned on her forehead, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with hot pink gems on the gold water drops and hot pink crystal links and in the center is a hot pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with hot pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse with a hot pink phoenix on it, hot pink skirt with ocean waves on it, hot pink high heels, and a long hot pink sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves on the coattails and a phoenix with ocean waves around it and flower petals in its wings and the Warner Bros. logo in its claws on the back. Suddenly, Dot felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with hot pink tips on the large black feathers, and her tail's gotten longer for her new body. Dot has on her has on his signature white gloves and Ring of The Phoenix with large hot pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Dot Warner's Defender of Acme Falls mallet and all the swords she'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of hot pink energy, hot pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and hot pink phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dot Warner's Hot Pink Flower Maelstrom Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new giant mallet measuring at 7'1" in length with a massive golden barrel-shaped head with a hot pink gem in the center and two gold-plated cylinder heads at the ends of the barrel-shaped head and a hot pink gem surrounded by a gold ring on top of the barrel-shaped head with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long sturdy black handle and on the other end is a large golden ring and on the bottom is a large sapphire blue gem surrounded by a gold ring for the weighted pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with hot pink gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with hot pink gems for eyes and a large hot pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a hot pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Dot Warner, Loving Youngest Sibling of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, Queen and Savior of Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Slayer of Evil, and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Cuteness, Water, and Flowers"

ドット・ワーナー、ワーナー兄弟の愛する最年少の兄弟、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ・フォールズの女王と救世主、サー・

ウィリアム・ザ・グッドとレディ・メアリー・ザ・グッドの愛する息子、強引で貪欲なサラザールの破壊者、チキン・ブーの大敵、スレイヤー悪の支配者であり、悪の破壊者であり、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして漫画の論理、可愛さ、水、花の達人

Dot Warner's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOT PINK MAELSTROM FLORAL COMEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HOT PINK WATERSTORM FLOWER COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOT PINK FLORAL MAELSTROM COMEDIC LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Yakko, Wakko, and Dot, and when Salazar the Pushy saw them, he went mad with rage and insanity and tried to shoot them with his gun, only to get hit with an emerald green energy blast infused with emerald green lightning fired by Yakko and he was electrocuted, Wakko fired a sapphire blue energy blast infused with sapphire blue fire at Salazar the Pushy and he was badly burned, and Dot fired a hot pink energy blast infused with hot pink petals, water, and ocean waves and he was drenched.

Yakko: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Emerald Green Lightning Firestorm Comedic Phoenix and Divine Comedic Lightning Firestorm Justice) And now, it's time for you to die for good, Salazar the Pushy.

Wakko: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sapphire Blue Firestorm Lightning Comedic Phoenix and Divine Comedic Firestorm Lightning Hope) Your days of tormenting Acme Falls are over.

Dot: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hot Pink Waterstorm Floral Comedic Phoenix and Divine Comedic Maelstrom Love) Now, we'll make sure you never come back!

Lincoln: Your days of terrorizing Acme Falls are over, Salazar the Pushy! And if you're watching from the ruins of Ördögház, Belinda Chernabog, you're next.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword

of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Raiden, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Salazar the Pushy and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot attacked him with their new giant mallets and they literally flattened him all over the place, but then, Lincoln delivered the final blow by firing three blades of light from his massive greatsword and they pierced Salazar the Pushy and since the blades were made of pure light and Salazar the Pushy was brought back by Satanic magic, the blades destroyed the Qliphoth Tree of Death and the Seal of Mammon on him, and he was damned to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down and Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's new bodies, weapons, jewelry, clothes, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Yakko: That's the last time Salazar dares to come back.

Lincoln: And this is going to serve as a warning to Belinda Chernabog, telling her she's next when she flies out from the ruins of Ördögház to kill us. (To Tiana Masina) And it's so good to see you again, Tiana Masina.

Tiana Masina reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with short neck-length midnight black hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Fairy, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, sleeveless midnight black jewel-encrusted skirt, midnight black lace stockings, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, ghosts, and fairies on the coattails and Ghostrick Fairy on the back and holstered on her back is a Ghostrick Fairy-themed large greatsword with Ghostrick Fairy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large fairy heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large fairy heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large fairy heads for the pommel.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You too, Tiana.

Lincoln went up to Tiana Masina and he hugged her, and Tiana Masina is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Tiana Masina, she's my Guardian Angel from Scotland and my classmate in English and she's one of Ursula Truaigheaingeal's friends from Scotland and another of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. Tiana was born with beautiful angel wings and she's skilled with magic and she knows how to summon elemental fairies and she knows about Scotland's long history and that included the history of Loch Loud and Duke McLoud's family.

Me: That's really cool.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's defended me from the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath and she also unleashed all kinds of fairy mischief on Lynn and it really drove her crazy to the point that she apologized to me, and it didn't end with Lynn getting grounded, it ended with me forgiving her and we hugged.

Nico: Now, that's a really big change, Linc. Usually, after one of your Guardian Angels gets done with teaching Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan a lesson, it ended with them getting grounded, but this one ending with Lynn apologizing and you forgiving her and you guys hugged it out. Now, this we're so going to love hearing.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) You'll love it, lad. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Tiana, are you absolutely sure?

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and Ursula and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Tiana Masina and he saw she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared around Tiana Masina's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like Ursula, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tiana.

Tiana Masina had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Tiana Masina's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Lucia Nahashi and Sumire Takahana from Venus VS Virus.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lucia Nahashi and Sumire Takahana from Venus VS Virus.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lucia Nahashi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lucia Nahashi and Sumire Takahana saw who it was that saved them Salazar the Pushy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lucia Nahashi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lucia Nahashi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucia Nahashi and Sumire Takahana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Salazar the Pushy, who returned from the dead again for revenge, and even worse: it was at the hands of Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, when they saw the Qliphoth Tree of Death and Seal of Mammon on his forehead, and that's the tell-tale sign that The Chernabog Sisters have returned.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Yakko, Wakko, and Dot exploding with deadly rage and transforming and all of us pulverizing Salazar the Pushy and Lincoln dealing the final blow with the blades of light which condemned Salazar the Pushy to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and

Tiana Masina have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe it, so Salazar the Pushy came back, and even worse: it was at the hands of Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yep, but Laniya and I will be ready for her later on today, and we also found out that not only those villains they brought back will have the Qliphoth Tree of Life on their foreheads, but they'll also have a Seal of The Demonic Princes on them.

Selene Emperyous: Being able to put up a Seal of The Demonic Princes on the villains they bring back from the dead, that's one of their demonic powers, but those blades of light Lincoln fired at Salazar the Pushy, those blades were known as The Light Swords of St. Michael, they've not only removed the Qliphoth Tree of Death and the Seal of Mammon, but it also condemned him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: So, I've got a new weapon and technique to use on those brought back by Adrastea and her demonic sisters, awesome!

Nico: Oh, it's war now!

---

After finally destroying Salazar the Pushy forever and pissing off Belinda Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Tiana Masina saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tiana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Tiana, how did you defend Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath and it ended with her not getting grounded and apologizing to Lincoln, and how they hugged it out in the end?

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) You're going to like this. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were at Gus' Games and Grub for some fun and games, and we were joined by the other Guardian Angels, but our day of fun got ruined when we heard a scream of rage, and we saw who it was that made the scream of rage: it was Lynn and she was really out for blood. When some of the other Guardian Angels saw them, they wanted to finish what they started and kill them, but I stopped them and I summoned some elemental fairies who drove off Lynn and sent her running, and later on, they began to unleash all kinds of mischief on Lynn and the mischief really drove her crazy to the point that she ran back to the house and she apologized to Lincoln for all the times she's tried to kill him, and she was crying like crazy and for the first time, she had remorse in her eyes. Lincoln, knowing that those were the words from the real Lynn, went up to her and he hugged her and she hugged him back and she was still crying hard into his chest, and everyone else joined in on the hug.

Many of us who weren't in the team at the time didn't have a dry eye in their eyes, they were crying tears of happiness.

Nico: (Sniffles) Now, that's what I call a happy ending.

Me: I still remembered that day and it was really sweet, and the others also remembered that day as well, and we saw it was a sign that Lynn was breaking free from her violent Dark Side.

Lincoln: This was something that we finally experienced in years: Lynn breaking free from her violent Dark Side and finally letting her true self out, and then, she was finally freed when Dark Lynn broke loose and came out into the open. But, now, we're finally freed from that violent animal, along with the other violent Dark Sides of the Louds for good.

Me: You got that right, Lincoln.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem were heading to Aquarium Park.

I snapped my fingers was dressed in a large white speedo with a phoenix surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and white flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, my jewelry and my accessories, gold metal bands on my massive biceps and thighs, and I had my weapons holstered in case of trouble, and my harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Camie: Wow, so this is Aquarium Park, J.D.?

Me: Yep, Nico and his harem, along with Lincoln and his harem, and Clyde and his harem have been to here before, and now, it's our turn. Shall we?

My harem and I dived in and we saw the marine life there and we also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and we went back to the sand and we had a game of volleyball and my harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw me lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, we had some lunch, and then, I made clones of himself, and me and the clones went up to the girls in my harem and we hugged the girls in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of me and my clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of me and my clones, and we shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, we came back home to The World Tree Estate and we were back in our original clothes, and Lincoln and Nico also saw I had lipstick marks all over my face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, J.D., how was your date?

Me: Really awesome, Linc, we went to Aquarium Park.

Camie: (Seductively and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) And we definitely had a fun time there, honey.

Camie kissed me on the lips again, and my face turned atomic red and steam came out of my ears, but I also returned it, and I did the same with all the other girls in my harem and everyone saw the same thing.

Lincoln: And I hope you didn't run into any trouble, J.D.

Varie: We didn't run into any trouble while we were there, and Belinda Chernabog couldn't do a single thing, since demons can't stand running water, and it'll burn them like acid.

Laniya Emperyous: And that's what we're going to hit Belinda Chernabog with when we get after her later on today.

Lincoln: I won't be surprised she'll be screeching like crazy if we blast her with water, Laniya.

Nico: Even though they have the powers of the demonic princess of

Hell, The Chernabog Sisters still have the very weaknesses of the demons.

Lincoln: And that's what we're going to exploit to our advantage, Nico.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Eustace was reading his paper.

Eustace. Stupid Dog! (Gets out Ugly Mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at him and then…

KRABONK!

Eustace got bashed on his head by Muriel and Francesca.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!

Me: (LAUGHS) That always cracks me up.

I saw the mascots not up yet and I looked at the clock and it was 11:17 AM.

Me: Wow it's almost noon. The Mascots should have been up.

Marium: Are the mascots seriously still asleep?!

Nico: Yeah. I think their alarm clock is broken.

We went and checked on them.

We looked into their room and saw that they were sound asleep and their alarm clock was busted.

Me: Uh oh. They need a new alarm clock.

Marsupilami: Time to wake them up with another alarm clock.

SpongeBob: You can use mine.

Me: Cool. Thanks SpongeBob.

I plugged my ears with my wings and turned it on.

FOGHORN ALARM!

HOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOONNNNKKK!
HOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOONNNNKKK!
HOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOONNNNKKK!
HOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOONNNNKKK!.

The mascots screamed as they were awakened! At 11:21 A.M.!

Brawl: Morning, guys!

Lily: Wow SpongeBob your alarm clock is cool.

SpongeBob: Thanks Lily.

Poromon: Man that is loud! What time is it?

Me: 11:22 AM. You guys slept in.

Poromon: OH MAN! We're late!

Poliwag: Why didn't you guys wake us up earlier!?

Me: Well your alarm clock was broken. Look.

They saw it was broken.

Manaphy: Oh man! We'll have to get a new one.

Nico: We'll have to go to a clock shop after today's mission.

We went and got the mascots an all they could eat lunch and breakfast.

Poromon: Did we miss anything while we were asleep?

Prowl: Well, Nico's gonna have a Hell of a time cheering Qin up.

Poromon: What happened?

Me: Qin got her revenge on the monster that killed her mom and dad. I called her mom and dad in and Chris is trying his hardest to help her. After our rescue she went into her room and hasn't stopped crying ever since.

Camie: Poor girl.

Nico: I feel really bad for her.

Wendy Sapphira: Me too.

We saw Qin in her room crying hard. She was sitting on her bed looking out the window into space over the planet and Chris was comforting her.

Me: I don't know how much longer I can stand to see her like this.

Grave Clobber: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Dan's group will include Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, and Muriel. Maria's group will include Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, and Transquito.

Me: Wow! Good choices.

Francesca: Bout Time I got put in a team.

Courage: Mm-hee.

Muriel: Oh how lovely.

Dinobot: It will be a most battle.

Scorponok: It sure will.

Nico: Before we get ready lets help Qin.

We went into her room.

Me: Qin?

Qin was crying hard.

Qin: (Crying) I'm sorry guys!

Me: Qin it's not your fault. You got justice.

Qin: (Crying) Then why does it hurt so bad!?

Nico: Because you're feeling a huge weight lift off you.

Qin: Nico, I'm so sorry!

Nico: For what? You didn't do anything.

Qin: YES, I DID! I KILLED OUT OF REVENGE!

Nico: But it was understandable. I'm not mad at you.

Qin: But you should be! I DESERVE TO BE PUNISHED!

Nico: Say what?

Qin: I WANT TO BE PUNISHED, NICO! PUNISHED, I SAY!

Me: Qin calm down!

Her parents came in.

Sakuya Cheng: Qin?

Qin: Mom! Dad!

Nathan Cheng: Qin listen. What you did avenged us and we're really proud of you.

Thinking quickly, Nico went outside and got some flowers. And he went back in with said flowers and gave them to Qin.

Nico: Here, Qin. These are from Chris!

Chris Taylor: Nico, I didn't-

Qin: (continues crying) Oh, Nico! I don't deserve such kindness from the two of you!

Poor Qin.

Me: Man she is really broken.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I wasn't this sad when I got my revenge. That was forced upon me.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico then saw some ice skaters on TV.

Nico: (in my head) That might work. (out loud) Hey, Qin! Look at this!

Qin looked as Nico was doing sort of a weird dance between ballet and ice-skating… and sucking badly.

Nico: (singing badly) IT'S BEGINNING TO LOOK A LOT LIKE CHRIST-MAS! EEEVERYWHERE YOU GOOOOOO…..!

Qin just cried harder.

Me: Okay that was a poor impression.

May: But it was a good try.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin stopped crying as Poliwag cuddled up to her.

Poromon: It'll be all right Qin. You did good.

Nico: Yeah Qin.

Poromon: Yeah.

Qin: (Sniffles) Oh Poromon. Thank you guys. Thank you.

Qin hugged him.

Nico: Honestly, trying to cheer you up was like dealing with a woman on her peroid.

Lynn: Yeah no kidding. I know that feeling myself.

Laney: Oh boy.

Izzy Moonbow: I know what else will work.

Izzy fired a beam of magic and then…

LOUD FART!

Nico farted a big one!

Nico: What the!?

Izzy Moonbow: (LAUGHS)

Me: Boy that was a GAS!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Izzy! And you too J.D.!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico then tooted I Wish I was In Dixie!

Qin laughed hysterically!

Nico: YEAH!

We laughed hysterically at that!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS HILARIOUS! Nice one Izzy!

Zipp Storm: Yeah that was funny!

Qin was laughing hysterically!

She calmed down.

Poliwag: Feel better, Qin?

Qin: (LAUGHS) YOU BET I AM! (Laughs) Nico farting made it all better.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Chris Taylor: Yeah that was awesome!

Me: Nice move there Izzy.

Poliwag: You know, I wonder how Garfield's doing.

Me: I was just about to wonder the same thing. But good thing you brought that up Poliwag. I got this report from Sheila. I found out that Happy Chapman, the deranged lunatic that kidnapped Oddie before escaped from prison.

Qin: Oh man!

Xenia: Who is Happy Chapman?

Camie: I was about to ask the same thing.

Me: You would not like this guy. He is one nasty son of a bitch.

I went over his history.

---

Happy Chapman (simply known as Chapman) is the main antagonist of the 2004 live-action comedy film Garfield: The Movie. He is a disgruntled pet idol and Garfield's archenemy.

He was portrayed by Stephen Tobolowsky, who also played Jerry Barkley on Justified, Uncle Ubb in The Lorax, Ronald Tompkins in Toy Story of Terror! and Ferris Boyle in the Batman: Arkham Origins DLC Cold, Cold Heart.

Happy Chapman is a TV host who expresses true happiness on his show using his cat Persnikitty as an example, but later reveals that he is actually an arrogant, greedy, selfish man who is severely allergic to cats, abuses his butler Wendell and is dissatisfied with his job as TV pet show host. Chapman wishes for a dog to star in his show so he can overshadow his more successful twin brother, Walter the news anchor in fame and expresses his jealousy towards him as well.

Later on, Jon and Odie go on a date with Liz (with Garfield towing along) where she is judging a dog show, where Chapman also happens to be one of the judges. Garfield accidentally enters through the curtain that leads to the stage, and all the dogs chase after him. To stop the chaos, the dog show host orders the DJ to start the music. The DJ turns on the radio and Black Eyed Peas' "Hey Mama" (the same song Garfield and Odie danced to earlier) starts playing, and Odie runs out of Jon's lap and does his little hind dance, and steals the show, becoming the unexpected winner. Chapman, amazed by Odie's extreme talent, tries offers Jon to make him his new star pupil, but Jon respectfully declines as he wishes to have a normal pet. Chapman, hiding his anger, still gives Jon his business card in case he changes his mind before looking at Odie with his greedy eyes.

When Odie ran away from home due to Garfield locking him out, Chapman, taking advantage, lied to Mrs. Baker, the elderly woman who put up the poster, that Odie was his dog and put him in his show before he (presumably) placing Persnikitty in the pound. He then took out a dreaded shock collar, despite Wendell reminding him that he promised he'd never use the collar, claiming it to be cruel and inhumane. Chapman dismisses Wendell's concern, claiming the collar to be Odie's "future" and threateningly asks Wendell if he has a problem with that, to which Wendell timidly responds "no."

Meanwhile, Garfield notices Odie on The Happy Chapman Show when he surfs through the channels on the TV. Upon learning that Chapman plans to move the set to New York City, Garfield, in his nobelist decision yet, leaves the house to go to the Telegraph Tower (the tall building where they film Chapman's show) to find Odie.

After a series of mishaps, Garfield finally manages to make it to the Telegraph Tower, and eventually finds Odie in Chapman's office. Garfield apologizes to the dog for how much of a jerk he's been to him. Before Garfield can free Odie, however, Chapman and Wendell enter the room, forcing Garfield to hide. Chapman places the shock collar on the dog's neck, then activates it, creating a powerful and painful electric jolt that forces Odie to do back-flips. Chapman even sadistically laughs at the dog's pain from the powerful jolts, before he and Wendell leave the building to catch their train. Disgusted at Chapman's actions, Garfield tries to follow him, but gets captured by Animal Control and is locked up in the pound.

Meanwhile, Jon and Liz arrive at Mrs. Baker's house after seeing Odie's poster, only for her to tell them that Chapman had already taken him. Realizing Chapman tricked her into believing Odie was his dog, Jon and Liz rush off to find Chapman and rescue Odie and Garfield.

At the pound, Garfield is surprised to see Persnikitty in another cage. Persnikitty explains that he is furious at Chapman's betrayal towards him by replacing him with Odie before coldly throwing him in the pound and his real name is really Sir Roland. To get back at his former owner, Sir Roland collaborates with Garfield on an escape. When a family arrives at the pound to adopt a cat, Sir Roland takes advantage, realizing that it is the perfect opportunity for escaping the pound. Just as he is about to be given to the couple's daughter, Sir Roland runs out of the pound officer's arms and presses the red emergency button, which opens all the cages and all the dogs and cats flee out the door. Garfield resumes his search and heads for the train station.

Back at the Telegraph Tower, Jon and Liz arrive at Chapman's office and Jon sees cat pawprints on the floor and realizes Garfield had been there. A security guard suddenly comes up from behind Jon and Liz and asks them if they need help from him. Jon tells the security guard that they're looking for Happy Chapman, and the guard tells them that Chapman is on his way to the train station and taking a train to New York City, and Jon and Liz rush out and head for the train station as well.

At the train station, Garfield is too late to stop Chapman's train from departing. Jon and Liz also see the train depart and rush to the reception desk and beg the receptionist to stop the train, but she tells them there is nothing she can do about it. However, Garfield sneaks into the control room, sabotages Chapman's train route by frantically switches the tracks, that leads to an impending train wreck and manages hits an emergency control to make the train return to the station. Garfield reunites with Odie, and the two escape. However, Chapman sees them escaping through the train's window while getting in a fight with some waiter and conductor, and he rushes out of the train and gives chase at them.

Chapman eventually corners Garfield and Odie in the luggage area and threatens Odie with the shock collar before he grabbing the latter to put the shock collar on him again. Angry that Happy will abuse Odie and make him perform against his will, Garfield lunges at Chapman, but an evil Chapman tosses him aside. However, the pound animals that Garfield helped free (led by Sir Roland) arrive to the rescue Odie from Chapman, who cowardly tries to escape, and as they corner Chapman.

Chapman gets scratched and bitten by numerous cats and dogs, while the rats place the collar on his own neck. Garfield and Odie give Chapman two electric jolts as a satisfying payback. Jon and Liz then arrive and come face to face with the dazed Chapman. Jon furiously punches Chapman in the face for stealing his pets and then is reunited with Garfield and Odie. Happy Chapman is then arrested by the police and sent to jail for his crimes during on the news coverage by a reporter, Abby Shields making her report about Happy (referred as "deranged man") with his shock collar and complaining crazily. As Happy is arrested, Walter while on the air takes another jab at his humiliated brother before signing off.

After Chapman's arrest, it is presumed that his show is now officially canceled and suffers his losses of his fortune as he remains in prison.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Xenia: Monster!

Fluttershy: That low life meanie!

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, Vortex, Evil Heat Man, Genbu, Lexaeus, Lady Quark, Quark, Teen Tornado, Red Guy, Ed Bighead, Neopolitan, and Weather Report appeared.

Red Guy: Heeel-o! It's us! The Masters of Evil!

Whiteout: Can me, Firefly, Plastique, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

Lexaeus: Me, Evil Heat Man, Genbu, Lady Quark, Quark, Teen Tornado, Red Guy, Ed Bighead, Neopolitan, and Weather Report will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Evil Heat Man saw Qin's puffy eyes and tear stains.

Evil Heat Man: Oh man Qin are you all right? You look like you were crying for a while.

Qin: I was.

Me: Long story on that.

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu as well as ones for the Flower Princesses:

Marina, Princess of Sunflowers,

Chirubime, Princess of Autumn Leaves,

Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms,

Number 87: Queen of The Night,

Tonasu, Princess of Pumpkins,

Serena, Princess of Rafflesias,

Tytannial, Princess of Camellias,

Periallis, Empress of Blossoms,

And Mardel, Generaider Boss of Light.

Me: Ooh! Beautiful and full of nature.

Qin: Yeah those are beautiful.

Laney: They sure are.

Carly Atlas: You'll be in for a surprise when you meet the gene-slammer for Aslla Piscu.

Nico: Can't wait Carly.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Salazar the Pushy and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Salazar the Pushy and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, we really pissed her off if she's bringing the rest of her sisters to watch as she tries to get revenge on us for ruining her fun.

Laniya Emperyous: I should've known Belinda would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Wait, while you guys are busy dealing with Belinda Chernabog, we need to keep the rest of her sisters away.

Selene Emperyous: Not to worry, we already have a spell to keep the rest of The Chernabog Sisters at bay and it'll last until Belinda Chernabog has been destroyed.

Nico: Now, that's some awesome planning, Selene. Alright, gang, let's go, we need to help Garfield take down Happy Chapman.

Lincoln: That disgruntled pet idol needs to be stopped for good, and once we get through with him and send him to jail, you're through, Belinda Chernabog, and this'll serve as a warning to the rest of your demonic sisters.

Firefly: We better get to Garfield before Happy can!

Evil Heat Man: Let's get to it then!

Nico: Good thing he isn't that far.

Me: Yeah also it will take a while for Happy to get here.

Happy (Fairy Tail): I'm right here.

Me: Oh no not you Happy. This is another Happy. Happy Chapman.

Happy (Fairy Tail): Oh right. Sorry.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Garfield's house which was located near the park.

---

We were walking down the street to Garfield's home.

Me: At least we won't have to go far.

We then arrived at Garfield's house.

Me: There it is.

We went up to the door and knocked on it.

Bruiser Cruiser: Garfield, are you there?!

Garfield answered it.

Garfield: Hey guys! Welcome.

Me: Hey Garfield! Awesome to see you.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Quark: Can we come in?

Gearhead: And what vehicle can I use around here?

Me: Plenty of cars to use.

Gearhead: Good.

Garfield: Sure come on in.

We went in.

Qin: Boy you have been busy eating lasagna?

Garfield: You know it.

We saw hundreds of trays of lasagna.

All of them empty.

Me: WHOA! That is more lasagna than anyone can eat in a lifetime.

Laney: No kidding there.

Courage's stomach growled and then as he was going to the kitchen he stepped on Eustace's foot.

CRUNCH!

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

His foot was swollen and in pain!

Eustace: YOU STUPID DOG! I'M GONNA STRANGLE YOU!

He strangled Courage!

KRABONK!

Francesca and Muriel bashed Eustace on his head with a rolling pin.

Eustace let him go.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Garfield: You guys want any?

Jindrax: Don't mind if I do!

I made more lasagna with a Lasagna tree that will give him an endless supply of Lasagna.

Nico: Nice.

We got to eating lasagna.

Me: Mmm! Cheesy and meaty.

Ed: Ow my liver. Ow my spleen. Ow my lasagna.

Edd: Ed lasagna isn't an organ.

Ed: Oh yeah.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Garfield: (to the Mascots) I heard you guys slept in.

Poromon: We were very sleepy.

Red Guy: Damn right you were!

Trickster: You 4 want to get some more sleep?

Poromon: Nah we're good.

Me: Besides they couldn't help it. Their alarm clock was busted.

Qin: Yeah.

Garfield: Qin are you okay? Your eyes are really red and puffy and you have tear stains on your face.

Qin: Ugly story.

Ashi: Let's just say that now, Nico knows how to deal with a woman on her period!

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yeah. And it's with Poromon and farting I wish I was in Dixie.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Xenia: That is true.

Garfield: I see. But that was funny.

Me: Yeah.

Cad Bane: You also sang very badly.

Nico: No, I didn't!

Neo gave me an unimpressed look.

Me: No offense man but you did.

Qin: Yeah Nico. That sounded like monkeys singing the hokey pokey during a volcanic eruption.

Nico: Oh. I guess it did sound a little off key.

Me: A LITTLE off key?

Nico: Okay it sounded like it was a lot off key.

Stewie Griffin. It actually sounded as bad as a leper colony doing the hokey pokey.

CUTAWAY

Lepers: (Singing)

You put your left leg in (Legs fall off) and you leave it there, you put your right arm in (Arms fall off) and you come back for it later.

CUTAWAY ENDS

Me: That is funny.

Grinnade was laughing at this.

Me: Yeah.

Robin: But the situation was very similar to what Starfire went through.

Starfire: Yes I went through my cycle and Robin did what he could to cheer me up.

Me: Really?

Starfire: Yes. Tamaranean females go through what you call periods once every 3 years.

Me: Wow!

Sunset Shimmer: That is really interesting though.

Me: Tamaraneans have different anatomical chemistry that goes with their biological makeup than we do.

Starfire: That is right.

Vortex: Anyway, Garfield, have you heard the news?

Weather Report: If not, you should right now!

Garfield: That Happy Chapman escaped from prison? Yeah I heard.

Me: Oh then you already heard. Good.

Garfield: Yeah I was watching TV and heard it on the news and then ate all these lasagnas to calm myself down.

Me: Oh.

Qin: Wow.

Vice: Good thing you left some for us.

Me: And I made some more with this Lasagna Tree.

Vice: Yeah that's true.

Qin: Yeah. Is Nermal still being a pest with his cuteness?

Garfield: Yeah but that's okay.

Qin: Nermal isn't the only one. Vypra told me that the M.O.E. has another recruit like that and he has just as powerful a cuteness charm. His name is Bubbles.

Garfield: Wow.

Loki: It's true.

Ed Bighead: Oberus has him as an archenemy.

Me: Yep.

Garfield: Yeah.

Me: Bubbles is a cat and he does that really silly puppy dog eye stare. Like how Puss N Boots does.

Qin: Yep.

Ed Bighead: That's right.

Laney: But Pony Life Fluttershy does a much cuter version of that than Bubbles does.

Qin: I wonder how Nermal would handle the cuteness of that.

Killer Frost: You got a plan for dealing with Happy?

Garfield: I was thinking we could lay low until it blows over.

Me: Unlike you Garfield we don't lay low. We fight.

Wendy Sapphira: That's right. We fight.

Nico: And we don't run from battle.

Dinobot: That's right. Running lacks a warriors nobility.

Rattrap: Oh insight there Dinobrain! You want your expert consultant fee now?

Dinobot: No need. I can simply excise it from your hide!

Rattrap: COME AND TRY IT LIZARDLIPS!

Tigatron growled at them both.

Rattrap: All right. All right all right. We're shutting up.

Garfield: Are they always like that?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Nico: Dinobot and Rattrap hate each other. Mostly because Rattrap is a Maximal and Dinobot started out as a Predacon.

Optimus Primal: Yeah and their squabbling has caused lots of problems for us before. They either have to work together or they will destroy each other.

Me: Yeah.

Dinobot: Better him than me.

Rattrap: HEY! You're the one that started it Gear-Head!

Dinobot: I beg to differ, Cheese-lips!

Rattrap: Pre-evolved bird-brain!

Dinobot: Eater of garbage!

Me: Sheesh! And they call ME the immature one.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Polar Claw: (Sighs) It just never stops with those two doesn't it?

Eli: Tell me about it.

Garfield: Yeah.

Rhinox: You just have to get used to it.

Qin: Yeah. Easier said than done.

Garfield: Okay, maybe we don't lay low. But it's still gonna take him a while to get here.

Teen Tornado: That one, I agree with you.

Molten Man: How did you deal with him last time?

Garfield: Electrocuted him with a shock collar after Odie bit him in the butt and then Jon punched him in the face.

Qin: Nice.

Laney: And then the cops put him in the stony lonesome.

Tarantulas: (Laughs) That is really clever.

Thorax: Well, J.D can zap him!

Me: You're darn right I can! And I pack a really nasty 100 Giga Googol Volt Shock.

I showed really potent lightning surging through my fingers on my hands.

Garfield: Nice!

Qin: Very awesome!

Me: I know that's not a real number but I thought it fits.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Very clever use of the number.

Qin: Yep.

Ghost: He actually should be here any minute now.

Lady Quark: Glad this isn't happening on a Monday, huh?

Nico: Yeah no kidding. I hate Mondays.

Qin: Yeah who doesn't like Mondays?

Lana: I know.

Eli: (Senses something) Wait I sense him. He's close.

Marie Kanker: Entrance time!

Me: Lets get him.

Nico: You got that right.

We got ready and then we hid and coming towards the house in a yellow prison jumpsuit was HAPPY CHAPMAN! And he was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Happy Chapman: That putrid cat! I will make him pay! NO ONE Makes a fool of me! I lost everything because of him!

Then phoenixes made of the elemental firestorms flew around him and then they flew into the air and exploded!

KRASPLAT!

A massive deluge of lasagna fell onto him and covered him in a mess of sauce! Then we landed.

Me: That was a messy one!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Happy Chapman: Where's Odie, cat boy?

Garfield: Sorry, Odie's not here right now.

Genbu: Can we take a message?

Plastique: Because you're in for an explosive time!

Me: Or in this case, A SHOCKING TIME!

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit his collar and electrocuted him all over with billions and billions of volts of electricity!

Ed: Zappity zap zap!

Qin: Shocking!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lincoln, Linka, Elena, Elec Man, Nico and Eli fired massive blasts of powerful lightning and electrocuted him all over.

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

He was REALLY Getting Shocked!

But then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Liquidator, Yani, Queen of the Black Puddle, Beany the Braindead Bison, Walter Wolf, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Cuppa Joe, Lipstick Monster, Madame Woe, and Yzma appeared.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Liquidator, Yani, Queen of the Black Puddle, Beany the Braindead Bison, Walter Wolf, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Cuppa Joe, Lipstick Monster, Madame Woe, and Yzma.

Killer Shrike: What's with all the lasagna?

Garfield: It was actually my idea. I wanted to include that in the entrance.

Wolf: Well, can't argue with that.

Captain Boomerang: When it comes to lasagna, you love the stuff.

Me: Yep.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Qin) Congratulations on avenging your parents.

Qin: Thanks.

Shiva: And we finally found out the name of the murderer.

Me: Yep we sure did.

Then Hexuba came out.

Me: Back for another Round Hexuba?

Hexuba: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Hexuba: I don't know what Void Queen is planning. But you'll probably need some additional help against her Nemesis Beast.

Nico: I think I got just the guys to recruit tomorrow.

Me: Looking forward to seeing them.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Nico: This is gonna be an awesome way to close out the years

Ambassador missions with a huge bang.

Laney: Yeah it sure will be cool.

We got the battles underway.

## Rice Fitzgerald, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ben, Gwen, Max, Kevin, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Nico's Rescue and Qin's Revenge

Killer Shrike was first.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Nico's rescue involved not just getting a treasure but also Qin getting big time payback. Come to think of it, we never did learn the name of the person responsible for the deaths of Qin's parents.

Rice Fitzgerald: You would hate this guy to the core Simon. His name is Sergi Rossenov and he is a member of the Russian Mafia.

Killer Shrike: (GASP) Oh man! I've heard of him! He was the worst ever hit man of the entire Russian Mafia. He always kills first and never asked any questions and always killed without a single shred of remorse or compassion. It's how he got the Moniker, the Iceman of the Russian Mafia.

Rarity: That's right! What he did was horrible!

Sweetie Belle: He was really awful! We found out that he was sent by the Russian Mafia leader Semion Mogilevich with some of his men to hunt down and killed Qin's family! And leave NONE of them alive unless one of them coughs up of all that money that her father swindled them out of.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was crazy!

Killer Shrike: Boy no kidding! How much money did Qin's father steal from the Russian Mafia?

Rice Fitzgerald: We counted over $528,122,322,666,722,000.00

Killer Shrike: Whoa! That must've really pissed them off!

Ben Tennyson: You have no idea.

Gwen Tennyson: They wanted to make sure that Qin suffered bad! But all that money they never found. The reason is because they put it in a bank and put it all under Qin's name.

Max Tennyson: That is very smart thinking there.

Kevin Levin: It sure is.

Killer Shrike: Wow! At least Qin got some well deserved payback. Lets do it!

Rice summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Magikey Spirit - Vepartu and it formed into a pair of blasters called THE VEPARTU BLASTERS! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Cole Evans, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Robocop, Fuzzy Lumpkins and Cheetah VS Wolf O'Donnell - Battle Another Ultimate Snare-Oh

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Nico, Mollie, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Snare-Oh. I wish I could've seen the Another Ultimate Blitzwolfer one.

Cole: You would have been amazed at that one.

Fluttershy: It was a really cool one though.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we all thought it was neat.

Robocop: Indeed. It was something.

Wolf: I have a feeling it was. Lets do it!

Cole summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Element Saurus and it formed into THE ELEMENT SAURUS MAGMA SWORD! They fired waves of fire, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Marsupilami, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Burbank, California. How was it?

Julie Yamamoto: Good old Burbank. It was really fun and cool. We took down their old nemesis Salazar the Pushy.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that monster deserved to be destroyed for what he did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really fun and cool.

Sunburn: The Warner Siblings all transformed and really let him have it.

Marsupilami: Hooba! They sure did and it was really cool.

Captain Boomerang: Glad they got some justice mates. Lets do it!

Julie summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with KOA'KI MEIRU URNIGHT and it formed into THE URNIGHT MOON SWORD! They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Robin, Starfire, Raven, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Tara, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo - Meeting a Ghosttrick Fairy Gene-slammer

* * *

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) I heard you guys met a Ghosttrick Fairy Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Akira: Her name is Tiana Masina and she is from Scotland.

Twilight Sparkle: She is really amazing and she knows so much about Scotland's history and all that.

Starshine Sparkle: Her story is cool too.

* * *

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tiana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Tiana, how did you defend Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lynn's wrath and it ended with her not getting grounded and apologizing to Lincoln, and how they hugged it out in the end?

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) You're going to like this. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were at Gus' Games and Grub for some fun and games, and we were joined by the other Guardian Angels, but our day of fun got ruined when we heard a scream of rage, and we saw who it was that made the scream of rage: it was Lynn and she was really out for blood. When some of the other Guardian Angels saw them, they wanted to finish what they started and kill them, but I stopped them and I summoned some elemental fairies who drove off Lynn and sent her running, and later on, they began to unleash all kinds of mischief on Lynn and the mischief really drove her crazy to the point that she ran back to the house and she apologized to Lincoln for all the times she's tried to kill him, and she was crying like crazy and for the first time, she had remorse in her eyes. Lincoln, knowing that those were the words from the real Lynn, went up to her and he hugged her and she hugged him back and she was still crying hard into his chest, and everyone else joined in on the hug.

Many of us who weren't in the team at the time didn't have a dry eye in their eyes, they were crying tears of happiness.

Nico: (Sniffles) Now, that's what I call a happy ending.

Me: I still remembered that day and it was really sweet, and the others also remembered that day as well, and we saw it was a sign that Lynn was breaking free from her violent Dark Side.

Lincoln: This was something that we finally experienced in years: Lynn breaking free from her violent Dark Side and finally letting her true self out, and then, she was finally freed when Dark Lynn broke loose and came out into the open. But, now, we're finally freed from that violent animal, along with the other violent Dark Sides of the Louds for good.

Me: You got that right, Lincoln.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Crimson Dynamo: Wow that is really touching!

Spyro: Yeah it sure was. There was not a dry eye anywhere after that story was done.

Robin: We all were amazed by it.

Starfire: It was most glorious.

Raven: We all thought it was amazing too.

Beast Boy: Yeah it was cool.

Cyborg: Yeah it sure was cool.

Tara: I'll say.

Crimson Dynamo: I'm glad they had a great time on that one. Lets do it!

Akira summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Flyfang and it formed into THE FLYFANG SHARK SWORD! They fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Kim Possible, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - The Mascots Sleeping in

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) The Mascots were Sleeping in. Did you guys really wake them with an alarm clock?

Kim Possible: We sure did. We woke them up at 11:21 A.M. and it was cool.

Pinkie Pie: They realized they slept in and forgot to eat breakfast. But I made them a really awesome brunch for them.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Pinkie made a good breakfast for them too.

Featherweight: She sure did and they wolfed it all down.

Sprocket: Man were they hungry.

Liu Kang: They sure were.

Sonnya Blade: No kidding.

Kitana: Yeah it was awesome though.

Lady Shiva: Glad they enjoyed it. Lets do it!

Kim summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Metal Armored Bug and it formed into THE METAL BEETLE SWORD! They fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and energy and smashed her down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Naruto Uzumaki, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - The Mascots were really sleepy

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy: (to Ben) The Mascots were really sleepy, huh? And what alien are you gonna use this time?

Ben: Yeah they were really tired. And I'll turn into…

He turned into ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

Ben: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

Naruto: They slept in really late too.

Applejack: Yeah they forgot to set their alarm clock.

Apple Bloom: At least they aren't developing Serena and Mina's tardiness problems.

Flashwing: Yeah that would not be good.

Blossom: I think that's the last thing anyone wants.

Bubbles: I agree there.

Buttercup: No kidding there.

Billy Numerous: Boy no kidding. Lets do it! (MAKES 620 CLONES)

Naruto: MULTI SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

He did the same.

Ultimate Big Chill summoned Frost Minion and merged Hermos with Blackwing - Blizzard the Far North and it formed into THE WHITE WIND BLIZZARD SWORD OF THE BLACKWINGS! They fired waves of endothermic fire, earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Ruby Rose, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ace Bunny, Lexi Bunny, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Garfield will always be an awesome Lasagna Loving Cat

---

Deker was next.

Deker: (to Ruby) Garfield will always be an awesome Lasagna Loving Cat. One that you guys met last year.

Ruby: Yeah you should see how much Lasagna he eats.

Rainbow Dash: He eats more than the Loud's neighbor Mr. Grouse. He loves the stuff.

Scootaloo: We've never seen a cat eat so much Lasagna.

Whirlwind: He has one big appetite. He eats everything including the kitchen sink.

Ace Bunny: No kidding there.

Lexi Bunny: That's what makes him funny and awesome.

Deker: That is true. Lets do it!

Ruby summoned Hoplite and merged Hermos with Chiron the Mage and it formed into THE STAFF OF CHIRON! They fired waves of energy, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Lana Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ninja Storm Rangers, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen - Garfield LOVES Lasagna

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Garfield LOVES Lasagna. He can't get enough of it.

Lana: No he can't get enough of it at all! You should see how much of it he eats!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding. Garfield is like a lasagna garbage disposal.

Cozy Glow: Or in this case a lasagna black hole!

They laughed at that one!

Hex: That was a good one.

Shane Clarke: It sure was!

Vexen: It was funny. Lets do it!

Lana summoned an Ice Creature and merged Hermos with Brionac, Dragon of The Ice Barrier and it formed into THE SWORD OF BRIONAC! They fired waves of ice, bones, stars, magic, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Musa, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Animorphs, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - Happy Chapman will get the biggest buttkicking of his life

---

Diabolilco was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) Happy Chapman will get the biggest buttkicking of his life. It's what he gets for kidnapping Odie before!

Musa: You got that right! What he did makes him a lesser being!

Princess Luna: I agree there completely too!

Moondust: I agree too. He deserves to be electrocuted to the Nth Degree.

Snowdrop: Boy he sure does.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: I agree too.

Jake (Animorphs): Yeah same here.

Rachel (Animorphs): Same with me too.

Diabolico: Same here with me as well. Lets do it!

Musa summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Fiend Scorpion and it formed into a Scorpion Whip Sword called THE FIENDISH SCORPION STING SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lightning, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Big Hero 6, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - I hope Happy likes getting a 500 quadrillion volt electrocution from me

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) I hope Happy likes getting a 500 quadrillion volt electrocution from J.D.. (laughs) It'll give him a good SHOCK!

Lightning: You got that right! And it's fitting for him. SHABLAM!

Princess Celestia: It sure is! I have a feeling he will be feeling a huge amount of pain from that.

King Solar: He sure will. Maybe the worst lobotomy of all.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah and it will hurt him.

Spotlight: Big time.

Hiro: It will be a really painful one for him.

GoGo: Yeah you got that right!

Sportsmaster: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lightning summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Mahjong Munia Maidens and they formed into THE MAHJONG TWIN MAIDEN SWORDS! They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Shou Ronpo VS Liquidator

---

Liquidator was next.

Liquidator: Garfield will always be an awesome and iconic cat.

Shou Ronpo: Yes he sure will and an awesome timeless classic for all of us.

Shou merged Hermos with Red-Eyes Black Metal Dragon and it formed into THE RED EYES BLACK METAL DRAGON SWORD! He fired waves of fire and smashed him down!

---

Mirai Cheng VS Yani

---

Yani was next.

Yani: I heard your sister got some payback.

Mirai Cheng: She sure did. After everything she went through Qin more than deserved big time payback on the men that killed mom and dad

Mirai merged Hermos with The Agent of Miracles - Jupiter and it formed into THE JUPITER MIRACLE STAFF! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Kevin Douglas vs Queen of the Black Puddle

---

Queen of the Black Puddle was next.

Queen of The Black Puddle: So what was the treasure that they found in the Deserts of D'Resh?

Kevin Douglas: It was called The Staff of The D'Resh Sands and Qin got it. It has the powers of the sands and deserts.

Queen of The Black Puddle: Wow that is amazing.

Kevin merged Hermos with Water Magician and it formed into THE WATER MAGIC SWORD! He fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Jean Bison VS Beany The Braindead Bison

---

Beany the Braindead Bison was next.

Beany: (IDIOTIC DROOLING)

Jean Bison: (In his head) Slappy really had him as an archenemy? What a moron.

Jean merged Hermos with Flame Bufferlo and it formed into THE FIRESTORM BUFFALO WARHAMMER! He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Amelia Waverley the Evolved Polar Manzardill gene-Slammer VS Walter Wolf.

---

Walter Wolf was next.

Walter Wolf: I have a feeling this will be good.

CLANG!

Amelia dropped an ice anvil and it hit him right on his head!

Amelia Waverley: Yes it will be.

She merged Hermos with Toon Dark Magician Girl and it formed into a goofy staff called THE TOON STAFF OF DARK MAGICIAN GIRL! She fired waves of magic and hit him all over with anvils!

ANVIL CHORUS PLAYS!

CLANG CLANG! CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG! FALLLLL! CLANG!

He was flatter than a pancake!

---

Chiro VS Cuppa Joe

---

Cuppa Joe was next.

Cuppa Joe: Man the Mascots need to drink coffee more.

Chiro: I agree there.

Chiro merged Hermos with Acrobat Monkey and he got awesome new Monkey Gauntlets called THE ACROBATIC MONKEY FU GAUNTLETS! He did flips and jumps and smashed him all over the place and knocked him down.

---

Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Mr. Fibb: I'm sorry that Qin had to get revenge like that.

Serenity: I know. After everything that happened to her she deserves to get payback.

Mr. Fibb: I most agree there. Wouldn't you agree Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed I do Mr. Fibb. Give Qin our condolences for what happened.

Serenity: I'll tell her. Shall we get started?

Mr. Fibb: I think that's a good idea wouldn't you agree Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed Mr. Fibb.

TRANSFORM!

He pushed a button and it transformed their chair into a POWERFUL FIGHTER ROBOT!

Serenity merged Hermos with MAGICAL SHINE BALL and it formed into THE MAGICAL SHINE STAR SWORD! She jumped and slashed the robot and blew it to smithereens and knocked them down.

Cana Alberona VS Lipstick Monster

Lipstick Monster was next.

Lipstick Monster: The treasures of the Moonlands are really amazing.

Cana Alberona: They sure are. I think it's so cool how they have so many awesome treasures.

Cana merged Hermos with Flower Cardian Willow and it formed into THE WILLOW CARDIAN SWORD! She fired waves of flowers and magic and smashed her down.

Suriko the Titania VS Madame Woe

Madame Woe was next.

Madame Woe: I remember reading some of the Garfield comics a while back and they are funny. I like the one where they yawned.

Suriko: That is one of my favorites too.

Suriko merged Hermos with Number 28: Titanic Moth and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE 28 GIANT MOTHS! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Merida VS Yzma

---

Yzma was next.

Yzma: Those jokes you say about me being beautiful during the humiliations are really funny.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye. They all are really funny now.

Yzma: They sure are.

Merida merged Hermos with Celtic Guard of Noble Arms and they formed into a Celtic Sword called THE EMERALD SWORD OF THE CELTIC CROSS! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hexuba

---

Hexuba was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Garfield and his friends

For Garfield and his friends: hand-cannon Blasters named Lasagna-Eating Cat's Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's

Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the colors of Garfield's fur with elements on the blasters and with the silhouette of Garfield etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS! FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Hexuba and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Hexuba you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped and we were ready to dish out more.

Me: Time for the nastiest buttkicking you're going to get!

Nico: And it will REALLY Hurt!

Troy: You're under arrest!

Tsukasa: And you're going down by force!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: Patren 1gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren 2gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren 3gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren X!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the PatRangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Me: Time for some Police power!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) DISPATCH PATROL POWER!

We summoned the GoGoFive, Dekaranger, Patranger and the Build, Drive and W Riders!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and pulverized and smashed him and electrocuted him all over.

Deenha and Lyssta blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Brawl, Prowl, Marium and Marsupilami used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawl's sonic cannon, Prowl's Incendiary Missiles and Marsupilami and Barium's powers 100-fold.

Brawl and Marium: SONIC BEYBLADE BLAST!

Prowl and Marsupilami: HOOBA COCONUT PULVERIZER BURN!

Fire of The Forgiving Inferno and Firefly: INFERNO FIREFLY BLAST!

Explosive Lightning Force and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Squirrels of The Undead and Whiteout: SQUIRREL SKELETON BARRAGE!

Mermaids of Water and Ghosts and Ghost: GHOSTS OF THE MERMAIDS OF DOOM!

Thor's Wrath of Magic and Gearhead: THOR MAGIC THUNDERSTRIKE!

Fire of Magic and Gaim and Molten Man: FIRESTORM MAGIC GAIM BLAST!

Wind of Life and Tree Crashing and Trickster: WIND LIFE TREE SMASH!

Ice of Gears and Laughter and Loki: ICE GEAR COMEDY BLAST!

SPD Darkness of Emotions and Cad Bane: SPD DARKNESS BLAST!

Wind of Light and Robots and Vortex: WIND LIGHT ROBOT BLAST!

Airbending Power of Wind and Evil Heat Man: HEAT WIND SHOT!

Demon of Might and Genbu: GENBU TORTOISE ROCKSLIDE!

Wind Dragon Power and Lexaeus: DUST DRAGON FURY STRIKE!

Memory Force Magic and Lady Quark: SUBATOMIC MEMORY BURST!

Subatomic Hornet Wrath and Quark: SUBATOMIC HORNET BLAST!

Hurricail Wrath and Teen Tornado: HURRICAIL WIND FURY!

Comedy of The Farm and Red Guy: COMEDY OF RED BLAST!

Loud Mouth Tempers and Ed Bighead: LOUD MOUTH TEMPER BLAST!

Peacock Fury and Neopolitan: PEACOCK FURY TRIFLAVOR BLAST!

Suzaku's Burning Wrath and Weather Report: SUZAKU'S WRATH FORCE!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER GEAR STRIKE!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Garfield, Lana, Pinkie Pie, Me and Eli: LIGHTNING CAT LASAGNA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of lasagna and lightning.

Lincoln: FOOD ELEMENT STYLE: LASAGNA!

Jessica Kaios: FOOD FIRE STYLE: CHEESE!

Yuna: FOOD WATER STYLE: SPAGHETTI!

Toph: FOOD EARTH STYLE: HAMBURGERS!

Makoto Nanaya: FOOD WIND STYLE: ICE CREAM!

Sari: FOOD LIGHTNING STYLE: MEATLOAF!

R. Mika: FOOD LIGHT STYLE: CANNELLONI!

Juri Han: FOOD DARK STYLE: LINGUINE!

They fired waves of elements that formed into food.

Lincoln and his harem: FOOD FINAL SMASH: TIDAL FOOD WAVE!

They fired a massive food tidal wave and all the blasts hit Happy and he was down and a mess!

Fluttershy then used her stare on Happy Chapman! It was like he was seeing the demonic face of the devil himself!

(WARBLING NOISE)

Fluttershy: You should be ashamed of yourself! Doing such naughty things to innocent creatures and then kidnapping them and using them for everyone's entertainment all just to satisfy your own twisted greed and fun all for your own selfish purposes! You're not even a human being at all! You're just a Great, BIG, **FAT**, ***MEANIE*** !

I then jumped into Nico's arms in fright!

Nico: OOF! You're giving me a hernia J.D.!

Me: Fluttershy scares me when she is like this!

Happy then cried like a big fat baby! He was loaded into the police van and he was crying like a baby.

Lincoln: Have fun rotting away in prison, Happy Chapman.

Eli: And never underestimate the Stare of Fluttershy.

Nico: Your career's literally gone to the dogs. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Belinda Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking one of my playthings, Laniya Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Laniya Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Belinda Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and twelve mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Belinda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters.

Then, ten other mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were ten other girls with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, midnight black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on their skirts and black demonic wings on their backs: they were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, and Callidora Chernabog, and the last mist of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, midnight black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: it was the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Laniya Emperyous: Belinda Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also brought Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, and Callidora Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Belinda Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Me: So you girls are the Chernabog Sisters. We were told so much about you.

Mara Chernabog: (Chuckles) I'm flattered.

Belinda Chernabog: Now we're going to have some fun.

Lori: Because your so-called fun is literally causing nothing but chaos and havoc wherever you twelve freaks go, Belinda, and Selene and her sisters were literally right to banish you and the rest of your evil chaos-causing sisters to Hell six and a half years ago after all the crap you've caused, Adrastea.

Adrastea Chernabog: You will never stop us from destroying mankind and turning this world into our hellish playground. Belinda, kill Laniya and Lincoln, while we kill all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and then, we destroy all of mankind! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY AND DERANGEDLY)

Suddenly, Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, and Callidora Chernabog were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by eleven crosses and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Drusilla Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, instead of you all trying to kill us, you eleven get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she pulled this morning in Burbank, California. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Belinda Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Belinda Chernabog rushed at Laniya Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Laniya fired powerful blasts of holy water and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the blasts of water burned her.

Laniya Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Belinda, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Laniya Emperyous' purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, crosses, and angels, she unholstered her massive Gabrion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Belinda Chernabog, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, crosses, and angels with every step.

Laniya Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Belinda Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Laniya Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Gabrion the Timelord, and St. Michael the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Laniya Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Laniya Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon purple eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Gabriel in the hands of Gabrion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Gabrion the Timelord with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Laniya Emperyous has on a sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue plaid skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, dark blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves, water, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Gabrion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Gabriel and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by water. Suddenly, Laniya Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with stars and dark blue tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Laniya Emperyous' massive Gabrion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, crosses, water, ocean waves, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabrion the Timelord's Holy Water Maelstrom Archangel Greatsword of Holy Water Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Gabrion the Timelord and Gabriel the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large dark blue gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Gabrion the Timelord's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Gabrion the Timelord that said, "Laniya Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Gabrion the Timelord, Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Water and The Powers of Gabriel the Archangel, Master of A Powerful Fighting Style, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Lori, Destroyer of Belinda Chernabog, Archenemy of Icicle, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Water, Crosses, and Archangels"

ラニヤ・エンペリオス、タイムロードのガブリオンのジーン・スラマー、エンペリアス・シスターズの末っ子、強力な水の支配者、大天使ガブリエルの力、強力な戦闘スタイルのマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、破壊者、軽蔑者ダークロリ、ベリンダ・チェルナボーグの破壊者、つららの宿敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、聖水、十字架、大天使の達人

Laniya Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY WATER MAELSTROM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY MAELSTROM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY WATER MAELSTROM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Laniya Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Belinda Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Laniya Emperyous to kill her, but Laniya Emperyous fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with water, crosses, ocean waves, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Belinda Chernabog, and she was burned badly and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, Laniya Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Maelstrom Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Gabriel, and Laniya, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Laniya Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Water Maelstrom Timelord and Divine Holy Water Maelstrom Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Belinda Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Laniya.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Laniya Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time for you to say your goodbyes forever, Belinda Chernabog, 'cause your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Laniya Emperyous and Lincoln went after Belinda Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, crosses Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Belinda Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Belinda Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Laniya Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Belinda's divine punishment has just begun. Belinda Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were all incinerated by the light. Then, Laniya Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Belinda Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Belinda Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Laniya Emperyous, it was known as Gabrion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Maelstrom Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Gabrion the Timelord surrounded by water etched on the sides, and an aqua blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Laniya Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Belinda Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Belinda Chernabog's spirit appeared and Laniya Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Gabriel on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Laniya Emperyous and Lincoln did to Belinda Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Laniya Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, and Callidora Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Belinda Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Belinda! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara

Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, and Callidora Chernabog disappeared in eleven mists of darkness, but they know that we're serious, and we're not going to stop until every last one of them are dead forever.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Laniya Emperyous: Now, there's only eleven Chernabog Sisters left to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Belinda Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Laniya.

Suddenly, Laniya Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Laniya Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Laniya Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Gabrion the Timelord, and the Archangel Gabriel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and ocean waves crashing behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Laniya Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Gabrion the Timelord and the Archangel Gabriel vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome battle between the Angels of Heaven and The Demon Sister of Hell, awesome.

Lincoln: And from what we saw for ourselves, we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll do anything to get revenge on us, and like you said, Nico, it's war now!

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, the battle and war to save mankind from the madness of The Chernabog Sisters is finally on.

Nico: Twelve Timelord Archangels of Heaven VS Twelve Chaotic Demon Sisters of Hell, we've gone through some epic battles before with some of the most twisted bastards from the pasts of Lincoln's other Guardian Angels: two of them being The War Against The Church of Necrom and The Battles with The Blood Dragons.

Me: The Church of Necrom wanted to destroy the world because of their twisted devotion to Necrom and they've messed with powerful dark forces far beyond their comprehension and they've killed millions of people, and they had to be destroyed forever.

Eli: And The Blood Dragons only came after us because they wanted revenge on us for what we did to The Church of Necrom, their benefactors, but now, they're in prison for good.

Nico: Yeah. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to see tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, hmm. Ooh, here's one: how about a Gene-Slammer for Punkleton from My Singing Monsters.

Nico: The Seasonal Halloween-themed monster? Even though Halloween ended days ago, that's a good one.

Elena Skellington: Indeed, and it may give us ideas for Halloween next year.

Lincoln: And just like your cousin, you always search for ideas to use for Halloween, Elena.

Me: And that's always really cool to look for inspiration, especially for Halloween.

Billy Numerous: Looks like Happy Chapman's going to jail.

Deker: That's what he gets for kidnapping Odie.

Me: Big time.

Vexen: Why don't we celebrate with more lasagna?

Diabolico: Sounds like a plan.

Sportsmaster: So, where ARE Jon and Odie anyway?

Garfield: Oh they are going to be back right about now.

Then we saw their car pull up.

Me: There they are.

Jon and Odie came.

Qin: Oh.

Nico: But great job today guys.

Garfield: (To the viewers) You won't mess with me as long as my friends are with me and also Happy is not going to be HAPPY where he is going.

Me: That's for sure.

We went and enjoyed a nice meal at Lynn's table and enjoyed the rest of the day and went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Garfield the movie was really funny and Bill Murray did an awesome job.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Robin, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Grass lands of Weave and we're going to face Another Ultimate Frankenstrike and this one will be shocking! Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Flower Princesses:

Marina, Princess of Sunflowers,

Chirubime, Princess of Autumn Leaves,

Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms,

Number 87: Queen of The Night,

Tonasu, Princess of Pumpkins,

Serena, Princess of Rafflesias,

Tytannial, Princess of Camellias,

Periallis, Empress of Blossoms,

And Mardel, Generaider Boss of Light.

Their Aslla Piscu Gene-slammer is Felicia Trochilidae and she is Nico's friend in nature and ornithology and she is also a girl that drank from the river of eternal life and has a blue falcon of Shamballa friend. Her name is Herra and she is amazingly swift and powerful. Also the Flower Princess Gene-slammers are the Helianthus Sisters. Their names are Hailey, Hillary, Hailnor, Avril, Allia, Ariel, Jackie, Janelle and Jazella. They are Nico's friends from Botany and Nature classes and they too have immortality and also have amazing plant powers. They have done all sorts of great projects with Nico. The second match-up scene for the saga is for Valentine Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Halion the Timelord and Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, Callidora Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Peru, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the Evil Flames that we dealt with years ago when Cyborg Lincoln came here, and they came back from the dead seeking revenge on us, and even worse, the one who brought the Evil Flames back from the dead was Callidora Chernabog. And we're going to meet a Punkleton Gene-Slammer named Johanna Vocesdebelleza, she's the eldest of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Johanna and her other sister, Corona, are Leni's classmates in Music, and they would often help Leni with clothing ideas. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy

McLean. Get ready for an awesome prehistoric adventure as we go into the awesome world of the 2015 movie The Good Dinosaur and we're going to meet Arlo and his friends and also battle Thunderclap the evil Nyctosaurus and make that monster pay.

See you next time.

# Dinosaurs and Humans Coexist

This Chapter is based on The Good Dinosaur

---

Walking through the huge grassy jungles of the Moonland of Weave was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Robin, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and really cool Treasure Hunt.

Me: Wow the Moonland of Weave.

Nicole: Yeah this is always fun.

Laney: Yes it sure is.

Xenia: It's always cool.

Me: It sure is awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Robin.

Robin: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping out with this.

Qin: It sure is Robin.

Misty Tredwell: Yep.

Nico: Robin, I admit you're obsessive when it comes to bad guys. But you're still a good leader

Robin: That's true. I am obsessive. But when it comes to leading a team I know how to get the job done in a good way.

Me: You sure do Robin. You and the Team Titans have done a lot over the years.

Qin: Yeah.

Robin: That is true. And we went through so much.

Laney: And it's amazing how you guys took down so many awesome enemies. And many of your former enemies are now in our frenemies.

Me: And some of them are destroyed.

Nico: And in regards to your TTG counterpart, we did hate him the beginning. But that hate eventually just… died.

Me: Yeah. I was sick of hating your TTG Counterparts. That hatred just went away.

Robin: It sure did. That was good to get rid of that.

Laney: It was. But their Legion of Doom selves are in the M.O.E.

Me: That is cool though.

Qin: It was.

Me: Yeah. Robin are you glad that Slade is gone?

Robin: You better believe I am.

Me: So is my daughter Shanan. Ever since Tara made the ultimate sacrifice to redeem herself and save the city, Shanan HATES Slade more than anyone else. Minus you of course.

Robin: That's true. I was really obsessed with Slade. But at least he is gone.

Qin: Good riddance.

Camie: Yeah no kidding. But the TTG version of Slade I like.

Me: He's more funny and used as comic relief.

Xenia: Yeah that's true. Funny though.

Nico: How much lasagna did you guys eat?

Me: (Groans) More than enough to last me till dinner. I am still full from yesterday.

Qin: Me too.

Laney: It was still delicious though.

Lana: I'll say. It was awesome.

Tigatron: That was awesome good eating too.

Airazor: It sure was. I don't think I've ever seen you guys eat that much lasagna before.

Qin: Me neither. But it was still tasty stuff.

Wendy Sapphira: It sure was good. And also Qin learned a huge lesson that day too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (to Robin) Me calming Qin was probably like how you do deal with Starfire's period!

Robin: (Shudders) Don't remind me. That was really grueling.

Me: Tell me about it. It's times like these I'm glad I wasn't born a girl. (To the ladies in the group) No offense.

Lana: None taken.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: That was crazy though.

Nico: Also was my singing impression really that bad?

Me: Uhh. How should I put this delicately?

Qin: It was not that great Nico.

Nico: Sorry.

Laney: But you did your best. And Chris came and helped.

Qin: He sure did.

Nico: I also can't believe Jon and Odie missed the whole thing.

Me: But Luan did get the whole battle on Tape for them.

Nico: That's good. Fluttershy really laid down the law on him.

Fluttershy: (Giggles) I sure did and that was really fun.

Lincoln: That's my awesome Alicorn Princess of Life.

Qin: Yeah.

We laughed.

Nicole: That was great though. You made him cry like a wittle baby. I bet he's dressed up in a bib and a diaper.

In the Saturn Insane Asylum, Happy Chapman was LITERALLY in a bib, bonnet and a diaper and he was crying loudly in a padded cell as it was having tears drain from it. WHAT A BIG BABY!

We laughed hysterically.

Robin: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Nico: Let's keep an eye out.

Nicole: It's up ahead.

We went through a grass tunnel and in a grove of tall grass was THE SPELLBOOK OF WEAVE GRASSLANDS! It was a lime green book and it had the symbol of Weave on it and had the powers of nature and animals in it.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: There it is!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Magnificent.

Nico: Go for it, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy gulped and she went up to the book and then picked it up and then it glowed and then Fluttershy underwent a powerful transformation.

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS) INTRO EXTENDED VERSION PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a massive vortex of leaves and flowers and then she grew beautiful angel wings of leaves and flowers and they were beautiful. She got beautiful flower hair ornaments and she also had green sclera in her eyes.

Nico: WHOA!

Fluttershy: Wow! I feel amazing!

The birds chirped all over for her.

Me: Cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

But then…

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

We saw streaks of black lightning stream across the sky.

Me: Wow! Black Lightning!

Xenia: That's incredible!

Maria: Something's not right here.

Eli: It's Another Omnitrix Alien. I sense it.

Nico: But there's one kind of alien that likes to show off with lightning like that.

Then a figure came out in a flash of black lightning and it was A BLACK VERSION OF AN EVOLVED TRANSYLIAN! It was Another Ultimate Frankenstrike!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Frankenstrike!

Qin: Whoa! This is a creepy one!

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: (In a Girls Voice) But it's one that I like.

Me: Catherine Shelley! I had a feeling it would be you.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: Yep. Catherine is a descendant of famous author of Frankenstein, Mary Shelley.

Nico: WOW! That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Catherine. And this form fits you perfectly.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Frankenstrike.

Negative Ultimate Frankenstrike: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: Just to be a great author like my ancestor.

Me: Your ancestor Mary Shelley was a great author and you already are a great author. You made awesome works too.

Nico: Like what?

Me: She made Frankenstein 4: Rise of the Mad Dog, Frankenstein 5: Madness of the Swamp Scientist and Frankenstein 6: Terror of The Desert Dragon.

Nico: Those are all awesome!

Qin: And some of my favorites.

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: Glad you guys like them.

Nico: Don't worry, guys. Femme Fatale's team is on the way.

Me: Cool. Sorry we have to fight like this Catherine.

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: No worries.

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga.

Me: (Divine Voice of The Wolf Moon) **I ran some training simulator tests and I found out that my new transformation is just as strong as my Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form. I tried it out on an evil Sasuke and measured how powerful it was, And it was that strong.**

Xenia: Wow! That is cool!

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Another Evil Sasuke bites the dust.

Me: **Yep.**

Then Femme Fatale's team came and it consisted of Femme Fatale (Powerpuff Girls), Evil Flare Woman (Mega Man), Jealously (Amazing World of Gumball), Ai Shen the Evil Chinese Empress (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Miraj Scintel (Star Wars) and Doldora (Chikyuu Sentai Fiveman)

Femme Fatale: Hey guys!

May (to Femme Fatale): Nice team, Femme Fatale.

Femme Fatale: Thanks guys.

Eli: Wow! It has Doldora from the Fiveman. I remember you.

Doldora: Yep. I was one of Zone's right hand men.

Eli: That's right. You were trying to help Meadow gain immortality.

Doldora: That's right. Until they double-crossed me and fused me into Baradorugin.

Eli: Yep.

Me: **That was terrible what they did back in 1990.**

Qin: No kidding.

Me: (Speaking in Chinese) 爱神，你已经有一段时间没有和你的大敌交手了。 (Ai Shen it's been a while since you fought with your archenemy.)

Ai Shen: (Speaking in Chinese) 自从我和弗朗西斯卡打架以来已经有一段时间了。我不记得我们上一次一起战斗是什么时候了。(It has been a while since I fought with Francesca. I can't remember the last time we fought together.)

Me: 在这些日子里，你会得到另一张照片。 (One of these days you will get another shot.)

Ai Shen: 谢谢 (Thank you)

Me: 别客气 (You're welcome.)

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: I didn't know you could speak Chinese J.D.

Me: **I'm very multi-lingual. I can speak in any language. Also Ai Shen doesn't speak English.**

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: I see.

Kaito: (gets out Jetman gear) You probably won't be the first Descendant of Mary Shelley that we'll encounter,

Zocks: (gets out Zyuranger) There's probably going to be another one as Another Omnitrix Alien in the future.

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: I have a feeling I know who it will be soon.

Kaito got a Jet Sword and Zocks got a Mighty Morphin Sword!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Time for some fun.** (ACTIVATES BIOWULF'S RIDEWATCH)

(RUNNING WITH THE WOLVES BY AURORA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Go row the boat to safer grounds

But don't you know we're stronger now

My heart still beats and my skin still feels

My lungs still breathe, my mind still fears

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

Trick or treat, what would it be?

I walk alone, I'm everything

My ears can hear and my mouth can speak

My spirit talks, I know my soul believes

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

(I'm running with the)

A gift, curse

They track and hurt

Say can you dream

In nightmares seems

A million voices, silent screams

Where hope is left so incomplete

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

**I'm running with the wolves tonight**

**I'm running with the wolves**

**I'm running with the wolves tonight**

**I'm running with the wolves**

**I'm running with the**

I danced and fired waves of blue fire and it formed into a pack of blue fire wolves and smashed her down.

Another Ultimate Frankenstrike: WOW! Now this.

She fired waves of black lightning and I fired waves of blue fire and the blasts collided and then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Nico: WHOA!

Sougo: (gets out Fourze Ridewatch Our turn now!

Armor Time! (Epic orchestral music) 3, 2, 1! Fourze!

Geiz: (Gets out Blades Ridewatch) We'll decide how this story ends!

Sougo got FourzeArmor while Geiz Got BladesArmor.

Qin: YEAH!

Eli fired waves of lightning and smashed down Another Ultimate Frankenstrike!

Nico: (gets out Frankenstein's Ridewatch) This one is perfect here!

Nico activated it and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

Nico: Take that!

Robin: My turn! (ACTIVATED COMMON COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

He got really sick!

Me: **Robin you look terrible!**

Robin: Maybe this one was a bad idea.

He then fired a blast of snot and mucus and it hit Another Ultimate Frankenstrike and smashed her down.

Me: **YUCK!**

Qin: Disgusting.

Nico: That was a gross one.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

But then Carly's hummingbird mark glowed.

Carly Atlas: It's on its way.

Then we saw EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU and the flower Princesses:

Marina, Princess of Sunflowers,

Chirubime, Princess of Autumn Leaves,

Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms,

Number 87: Queen of The Night,

Tonasu, Princess of Pumpkins,

Serena, Princess of Rafflesias,

Tytannial, Princess of Camellias,

Periallis, Empress of Blossoms,

And Mardel, Generaider Boss of Light.

Nico: WHOA! Aslla Piscu and the Flower Princesses!

Aslla Piscu: (In a girls voice) That's right Nico.

Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Nico: Whoa! Felicia Trochilidae And the Helianthus Sisters!

Felicia reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and black and orange hair and had the Hummingbird Mark on her right arm and had the mark on her shorts. And the Helianthus sisters reverted back and they were girls each with 1 shirt for each of the 7 colors of the rainbow and had each color for hair and had rainbow skirts.

Nico: Hailey, Hillary, Hailnor, Avril, Allia, Ariel, Jackie, Janelle and Jazella it's awesome to see you again.

Halinor Helianthus: Same to you Nico.

Felicia Trochilidae: You too Nico. We got this.

They fired waves of rainbow energy and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Catherine and she was a black hair girl and had a black shirt and red pants and had a black jacket.

I picked her up.

Catherine Shelley: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: **You're back to normal now.**

But then a beautiful blue falcon appeared.

Me: **Wow! A Blue Falcon. I've never seen that before.**

Felicia Trochilidae: I see you met Herra. She is a Blue Falcon of Shamballa.

Me: **Amazing!**

Nico: That is really cool.

Robin: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Felicia Trochilidae: I have a lot of them and my favorite is when me and Nico were in the Himalayas and we found the legendary land of Shambhala and that's where we met Herra. We drank from the river of eternal life and now we're immortal.

Nico: Yep.

Me: **Wow! I've read legends about Shambhala and my teammate Hadji told me how he found the legendary Blue Falcon of Shambhala.**

Eli: That is so cool!

Hailey Helianthus: We have good ones too. We went to Nico's classes in nature and did all sorts of projects involving nature and flowers and got A+'s on them all. My favorite was where we found a Black Orchid that is really rare.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Felicia Trochilidae: We did too Nico.

Hailey Helianthus: Same here.

Felicia Trochilidae: Also, Gene Slammers can be in the Masters of Evil too.

Me: Yes they can.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Saber Kamen Riders, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Marinette are heading to Peru, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that the Evil Flames that we dealt with years ago when Cyborg Lincoln came here, have returned from the dead seeking revenge on us.

When we arrived at Peru, fires were already raging throughout Peru, and everyone was in panic.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Peru and already chaos is running rampant, but I still know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word the Evil Flames that we dealt with years ago when Cyborg Lincoln came here, have returned from the dead seeking revenge on us.

Nico: I never thought they'd return again after we extinguished them years ago.

Me: Same here, but they're going to see that we're not the same since we fought them.

Eli: I don't know much about those evil Flames, but what can you tell me about them, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It's not a pretty picture, Eli.

Lincoln explained to Eli and those who hadn't joined us at that time about them: The Evil Side Flames are living sentient flames that were formed because of someone having an evil personality in them, and they were created because of how much evil they had in them, but we defeated them by using the Evil Containment Wave on them. When Lincoln was finished, those who hadn't joined us at that time were shocked.

Andy Baker: Jeez, these guys were nothing but pure evil.

Lincoln: They were born from the evil of our Dark Sides, Andy, and we fought to keep them contained but they were eventually released. But, we trapped them in a bottle with The Evil Containment Wave years ago.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Third Eye Iris and Rainbow Thunderbird) Yes, that's true, but it looks like they've been released, and there's only one person who could've done this: Callidora Chernabog.

We gasped.

Lori: I can't believe this! Oh, that's it, Callidora's literally going to get turned into a demon pretzel for this.

Lincoln 3: (Through the Rainbow Third Eye Iris and Rainbow Thunderbird) You got that right.

Lincoln 4: (Through the Rainbow Third Eye Iris and Rainbow Thunderbird) She'll pay for this later on, but first, we need to absorb the flames and get the people to safety.

Lincoln: That's right, and thanks for joining us, Marinette.

Marinette: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be a big challenge though, we need to absorb the flames and get everyone to safety, but the Evil Side Flames will just keep causing trouble by starting more fires again.

Lincoln: I think I know just how to extinguish the flames and get everyone to safety, plus, I haven't done this in a while.

Suddenly, Lincoln's rabbit Miraculous, Eini, appeared.

Eini: Let's put those Evil Side Flames out for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Let's do it! EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

A tornado of electric blue energy surrounded Lincoln with lightning descending from the Heavens and when it faded, Lincoln emerged and he transformed into Thunder Hare! and his Thunder Hare outfit had grown to accustom his 7'5" height and massive and muscular body.

Nico: Okay, Lincoln, what do we do first?

Lincoln: First things first, we'll travel through all of Peru and absorb all of the flames that erupt out of nowhere, Lily, if you and any water and ice user see any stray flames, you start firing blasts of water and ice and put them out for good, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, and Laney will provide medical aid to anyone who was caught in the path of the Evil Side Flames, Selene, if you and your sisters spot any of Callidora Chernabog's demons, you girls have the task of slaying them, but you won't be doing this task by yourselves: the warriors of The Three Kingdoms of China and Feudal Japan are also going to help you girls out, along with a clone of myself.

Lincoln made a clone of himself to help Selene Emperyous, her sisters, and the Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors.

Sima Yi: You've already planned out how to accomplish this mission by the time we arrived in Peru, I must say, you never cease to amaze me with your quick thinking and planning, Lincoln.

Lori: Lincoln's always quick to come up with a plan, Master Sima Yi, and some of us underestimated him, mainly due to our Dark Sides' desire to kill him.

Zhao Yun: But, like Lincoln said, this wasn't your fault, Lynn's, Lola's, Lisa's, or Luan's, Lori, your Dark Sides were to blame for it.

Liu Bei: He's right, your Dark Sides were the ones who did this, but you four have since gotten rid of your Dark Sides and Lincoln still hasn't forgotten the love and bond that he had for all of you.

Lynn: Yeah, you're right, Master Liu Bei and Zhao Yun, and they paid the price with their lives. Now, let's get going and put a stop to those Evil Side Flames for good.

Lincoln: Right, Lynn.

We travelled throughout all of Peru and we were absorbing all of the raging fires that we've come across, and Lily and the water and ice users also fired blasts of water and ice at the stray flames, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, and Laney provided medical aid to everyone who was caught in the path of the Evil Side Flames, luckily, they didn't suffer any injuries and their homes are still safe and intact, Selene and her sisters spotted an army of Callidora Chernabog's demons heading our way to kill us, and they, along with The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors, and Lincoln's clone killed them and sent them back to Hell.

Li Dian: That should do it, now to get after the Evil Side Flames of you and your sisters, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Li Dian, and we also took care of an army of Callidora Chernabog's demons that she'd sent to kill us for ruining her fun.

Sun Shang Xiang: But, like Lori said, their so-called fun means causing havoc and chaos wherever Adrastea and her sisters go, that's something none of us can never let go, they have to be stopped.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of five girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the five girls, but they've been cornered by the Evil Side Flames of The Louds and they're going to kill them, and Lincoln saw they had the Qliphoth Tree of Death, along with the Sigil of Asmodeus on their foreheads.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the five girls, but they've been cornered by the Evil Side Flames of The

Louds and they're going to kill them, and Lincoln saw they had the Qliphoth Tree of Death, along with the Sigil of Asmodeus on their foreheads.

Valentine Emperyous: (Gasps) And Asmodeus is the Demon of Wrath, and you were right: Callidora Chernabog was the one who freed them from their bottle prison, Linky.

?: (Spanish Accent) Those wrathful flames of evil, let's get them, and that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Punkleton, appear before us.

Lori: No way, that's Punkleton.

Leni: And that Spanish accent, it's Johanna Vocesdebelleza.

Lincoln: Wow, Johanna Vocesdebelleza's here, that's so awesome, but we'll have to talk later, time to extinguish the Evil Side Flames forever.

We rushed over, and before the Evil Side Flames could incinerate the five girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at those fiery monsters, and that allowed the five girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from the Evil Side Flames, and when they saw us again, they were really enraged and pissed off at us.

Orange Flame: You always have to ruin our fun of burning everything and ruin our chances of seeing you all die again!

Lincoln: That's our job, stupid, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you all for good and put an end to another dark stain on our past.

Lincoln changed back and he unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Marinette, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Evil Side Flames and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired powerful blasts of water and ice at the Evil Side Flames and they all screamed in really agonizing pain and they were really being weakened, and then, Lincoln fired a massive ball of water and ice with a black energy core that has the Judgement Kanji at them and when it hits the Evil Side Flames, the massive ball of water and ice exploded and the Evil Side Flames were finally sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lori: We did it, those wretched Evil Side Flames are finally gone forever!

Lynn: Now, we're finally rid of not only our Dark Sides, but we're finally rid of The Evil Side Flames of The Loud Family forever.

Lincoln: You said it, Lynn. (To Johanna Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Johanna Vocesdebelleza.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark crimson red hair, light green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark crimson red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Punkleton, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark crimson red open blouse, sleeveless light green midriff top, red skirt with a Christmas tree on it, green pants, green legwarmers, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with pumpkins and skeletons on the coattails and Punkleton on the back and holstered on her back is a Punkleton-themed large greatsword with Punkleton etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark crimson red blade, large carved jack-o-lanterns for the crossguard, large light green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large carved jack-o-lanterns and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large jack-o-lanterns for the pommel.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Leni, and you all look so amazing.

Leni: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Johanna. Plus, you're going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Johanna Vocesdebelleza and he hugged her, and Johanna Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Leni's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wait a second, Lincoln, you and your sister know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Johanna Vocesdebelleza, she's the eldest sibling of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are my Guardian Angels from Brazil. Johanna and her other sister, Corona, are Leni's classmates in Music, and they'd often help Leni with clothing ideas. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for me, and they, along with with all of us would sing together, and often, we also sing around Christmas time.

Nico: And we're only a month away from Christmas, that's really awesome.

Lori: You got that right, and we looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips.

Lincoln: And get this: they're the cousins of Hilda.

Me: What?

Hilda: (British Accent) Yes, what Linky said is true, and it's so good to see you again, Johanna.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Hilda.

Lincoln: And you're going to like this part: Johanna and her sisters hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's right, and when we heard that Scoots was sent to The Black Gates, we were so glad to hear the news we all wanted to hear for so long! (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Johanna, are you absolutely sure?

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)( Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you, and the very same thing will occur when we meet the rest of my sisters.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Johanna Vocesdebelleza and he saw she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Johanna Vocesdebelleza's neck with dark crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Johanna.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Johanna Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Elaine, Elizabeth, Liza, Miglieglia, and Schaal from To the Abandoned Sacred Beasts.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Elaine, Elizabeth, Liza, Miglieglia, and Schaal from To the Abandoned Sacred Beasts.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Elaine: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Elaine and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the Evil Side Flames of the Louds, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball

Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird

Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Elaine: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Elaine: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elaine, Elizabeth, Liza, Miglieglia, and Schaal with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villains we went after were the Evil Side Flames of the Louds, who were freed from their prison and came back again for revenge, and even worse: the one who freed them was Callidora Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, when they saw the Qliphoth Tree of Death and Sigil of Asmodeus on their foreheads.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in absorbing their flames that were all across Peru and tending to the people and what Lincoln did in firing that massive ball of fire and ice which destroys them and it sent them to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Johanna Vocesdebelleza have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe those rotten Evil Side Flames were freed from their prison because of Callidora Chernabog, she is so dead!

Lincoln: Yep, but Valentine and I will be ready for her later on today.

May: And we're really pissing off the Chernabog Sisters big time.

Selene Emperyous: After what Laniya and Lincoln did to Belinda Chernabog yesterday and right in front of the other Chernabog Sisters, it's a punishment that's rightfully deserved.

Me: Yeah, for what they've done in causing chaos and havoc in Michigan.

* * *

After finally destroying the Evil Side Flames of The Louds forever and pissing off Callidora Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Johanna Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Johanna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Johanna, what's the story on why you and your sisters hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean, other than the obvious reasons?

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were doing some decorating for Christmas, but then, our day was interrupted by the smell of three smelly unwashed morons, the sound of a scooter, and the scream of a murderous psychopath, and Lincoln caught on to who those sources were: it was Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean, and they were out for blood. Lincoln wasn't going to have any of their nonsense, so he fired blasts of red energy and knocked down Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean, and then, he fired a powerful blast of lightning and destroyed Scoots' scooter and electrocuted Scoots and knocked her out. We then phoned the police and J.D., Nico, and the cops came here, and J.D. grabbed Flip and Nico grabbed Lewis Travolta, along with Billy McLean, and they tossed them into the police van, and Lincoln tossed Scoots back to The Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum, and we found out that Billy McLean and Flip broke out of prison and tried to get their revenge on us, and they also broke Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta out, along with Scoots, and as a result, Billy McLean and Flip got additional Life Sentences added to their original sentences, and the same went with Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Scoots.

Nico: I remembered that day all too well, those good-for-nothing varmints enjoyed pissing us off when they tried to kill Lincoln, Johanna, and her sisters again.

Me: But, Lincoln stopped them dead in their tracks and we sent them back to prison and the insane asylum.

Eli: Yeah, what a bunch of jerks.

Lincoln: You said it, but in the end, karma had hit them all pretty hard: Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, Flip, and Bubble Bass were sentenced to humiliations for the rest of their lives and Scoots was sent to The Black Gates forever.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior were heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior each had feelings for Lincoln: Sellon was thankful for what Lincoln did in having Anubias sent to The Masters of Evil after he and Cora Yenningway defeated him and

Horridian and Zangya was thankful that Lincoln killed Bojack and her former space pirate allies back at Český Krumlov, and Lincoln also saved Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she also still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln drops another piano on that pink-haired rageaholic temper-tantrum bitch.

Marron: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode?

Lincoln: Yep, and it's also perfect for our first date, girls. Shall we?

Lincoln, Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the inhabitants, and they went into an indestructible dome and they had a game of volleyball and Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Jenny, Jewls, Zenet Surrow, Sellon, Marron, Zangya, and Vambre Warrior and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Lake Lamode.

Zangya: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal

Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Marron: And this was due to all of us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Nico: And I still remembered that your man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You got that right. Say, has there been any trouble from Callidora Chernabog?

Me: Actually, you can thank Selene Emperyous and her sisters for this one, Lincoln: they used their powers to prevent The Chernabog Sisters from sending their armies of demons after us to kill us.

Lincoln: Serves Adrastea and the rest of her sisters right, and later on, Valentine and I are going to destroy Callidora Chernabog later on today.

Nico: Yeah, and we better make sure she doesn't even plan on bringing the rest of her sisters again.

Valentine Emperyous: After what happened yesterday with Belinda Chernabog, we'll keep our eyes open for them.

* * *

Later it was time for Moondancer's final Ambassador Mission.

Qin: This is gonna be so fun.

William: Anyone else want to go with Moondancer? Besides Yamato and Yost Spidey?

Lincoln: My sisters and brother Lee all want to go with.

Me: Sweet!

Laney: This is gonna be awesome.

Lana: It sure is.

Me: I can't wait to kick some ghost butt.

Nico: Me too. Lets head out.

We were off!

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

---

We arrived in New York.

Me: Here we are guys.

We went in.

Kylee: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Kylee.

Moondancer: Guys, this is Yamato Kazakiri and the Yost Version of Spider Man.

Yamato: Awesome to meet you all. I'm the Red Ranger of the Zyuohger's Super Sentai Team in Japan.

Yost Spiderman: And I'm from the Yost Universe.

Me: We call it that because it's a universe where many heroes and villains are from another creator.

Nico: That's right.

Lincoln: And these are all my siblings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lori, the Eldest.

Leni: Leni the Fashionista.

Luna: Sup dudes. Luna the Rock star.

Luan: Luan the Jokester.

Lynn: What Up? Lynn Loud Jr. the athlete.

Linka: I'm Linka Loud.

Liberty: Liberty Loud, the Magic Master.

Lyra: Lyra Loud the Detective.

Lee: Lee Loud the Fighter.

Lucy: I'm Lucy Loud the Goth.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Glad to meet you laddies. I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney Loud the bookworm.

Lana: I'm Lana Loud, the Animal lover and mechanic.

Lola: Lola Loud, Lana's Twin sister and beauty pageant queen.

Lisa Loud: Greets to you all. I'm Lisa the scientist and the genius.

Lily: And I'm Lily Loud, Photographer.

Eduardo: Wow! Lots of kids.

Kylee: Wow!

Me: Yes their mom and dad all thought it was cute if their names would all start with the letter L.

Nico: Yep. Also Lucille is one of the Loud's Ancestors from Scotland.

Me: We met her at the climax of one of our biggest major battles last year.

Kylee: The Battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm?

Me: Bingo.

Nico: Yeah.

Yamato: One of my enemies, Bangray, was in that battle.

Kylee: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah it was. And Nico demonstrated a massive and incredible display of leadership back then.

Nico: Yep. It's what got me ready to be promoted to Leader.

Garrett: That is amazing!

Steffi: Wow! That is cool!

Me: It sure was.

Kylee went over to Luan.

Kylee: So you are Luan?

Luan: That's right.

Kylee: Eddy told us so much about you and it's awesome to meet you. You and Eddy are the perfect couple.

Luan: Thanks Kylee. I'm sorry about what Eddy did to you.

Kylee: It's all right. It wasn't his fault.

Garrett: (to Yost Spiderman) So, what makes you different from the main Spidey?

Yost Spiderman: For starters, my Jameson learned the error of his ways, my Eddie Brock was childhood friends with me, my Shocker isn't Herman Schultz, my Rhino isn't Russian, my Gwen Stacy wasn't killed by my Green Goblin, and in my world, I led a team against Kang the Conqueror called the New Avengers.

Me: In our world our version of Jameson was an absolute asshole that hated all heroes, Cletus Kasady didn't turn into Carnage in Yost Spiderman's universe but he was still the same most fucked up monster of all and also Yost Spiderman went through a helluva nightmare there.

Kylee: Really?

Me: Yeah. It was awful.

Garrett: Oh man.

Me: Also Girl Jordan killed the Yost version of Kasady.

Eduadro: Really?

Me: Yep. And the reason is because she HATES Carnage with a massive vengeance.

Kylee: Why?

Me: He ruined her life. When she got her powers he impersonated J. Jonah Jameson and told everyone that people with powers are menaces. Like how the X-Men were treated. But we put a stop to him and ever since then, Girl Jordan wants nothing more than to kill all the versions of Cletus Kasady EVERYWHERE minus the S.H.S. Carnage and U.A. Carnage. Those two are cool.

Kylee: Man that's terrible!

Me: Yeah. It was.

Lincoln: Also, my parents have never heard of condoms before.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) I Was going to say that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is true!

Eli: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico: Anyway, have there been any ghost trouble lately?

Kylie: Well, remember Siren's sister?

Me: We heard about her yes. She mentioned her when we met Siren.

Siren: Yes. My sister is back and she causing problems.

Laney: Oh man!

Me: Now we can get rid of her for good. She can be the first ever ghost that we banish to the Black Gates for you.

Eddy: Yeah!

Eduardo: Hey, no argument from me. Especially after she got Roland mind controlled and made him into an old guy.

Me: Awesome! But the Vathek are the primary target for when we help you guys officially on January 7th, 2023.

Eduardo: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Where is Banshee at?

Siren: She is over in Ireland.

Me: The very spot where I battled the Banshees before.

Sunset Shimmer: Very coincidental.

Nico: And Kylie? We got you your Own Eyecon.

Nico gave her the Eyecon for Pocahontas.

Me: Pocahontas, the 17th Century Hero Indian.

Kylee: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: You'll see what it can do shortly.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

Yost Spiderman: Hope you guys don't mind me swinging ahead.

Me: Not at all Peter. Go for it.

He was swinging ahead.

Kylee: So who is my archenemy?

Me: Barbed Wire Org from Wild Force.

Lori: You will literally like him.

Me: Yep. He was the 2nd Org that the Wild Force Rangers destroyed.

Kylee: Wow!

Lori: Your car can literally hold so many people. So, me and my siblings are flying.

Me: That's good thinking there.

Nico: It sure is.

Laney: But we're ready for anything Banshee has for us.

Moondancer: We sure are.

Me: Also we won't be mind controlled like how Roland was.

Steffi: Good.

Eduardo: Wake me when we're there.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Will do.

We were driving and flying.

We later saw that we were in Ireland.

Garrett: We there yet?

Me: Yeah we're there sunshine. We're there.

Nico: Yep.

Eduardo. (YAWNS) Good.

Me: Yep we're here.

Eli: I sense that she is near.

Yost Spiderman: What took you guys?

Kylee: Wow! You guys are fast with flying.

Me: Flying is the only way to travel.

Nico: Yep.

But then I heard a voice.

Me: Huh?

Nico: What is it?

Me: I hear something.

Nico: Is it Banshee?

Me: No. it's something else.

I followed the voice and went into a cave and in the cave I saw what looked like a Beyblade.

Me: A Beyblade?

Nico: Now? But we got to.

Eli: Nico let bro see what it is.

Me: I can hear its voice and power.

I picked it up and then I felt a massive boost and surge of power come from it! ALL THE ELEMENTAL FORCES WERE SURGING AROUND ME!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: UNBELIEVABLE!

When it faded I got a new and awesome infinitely more powerful Beyblade! It was called THE ELEMENTAL COSMOS PHOENIX! It was a rainbow Beyblade and it had the symbols of the elements on it and had a phoenix blazing with intense power over the elements and it also had all the 88 Constellations all around it!

Me: WHOA! This Beyblade is awesome! Elemental Cosmos Phoenix!

Nico: Wow! That is perfect for you J.D.!

Me: Gingha is gonna be in for an awesome surprise when we meet him.

We left the cave and went to find Banshee.

Yost Spiderman's Spider sense tingled.

Yost Spiderman: She's close.

Danny and Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off.

Me: I see her!

We saw her floating above a town square.

Nico: Lets get her

We went at her.

I fired an energy beam and it hit Banshee and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and got up.

Siren: Hello "Sister."

Banshee: Siren, how dare you side with our enemies!

Eduardo: Hey, we're your enemies, lady! Not Siren's!

Nico: And you should be worried more about dealing with us too!

Me: Now it's time for you to face our wrath!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **This will be good.**

I fired waves of fire and energy and blasted her down.

Yamato: Wild Instinct Awaken!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

He turned into ZYUOH EAGLE!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Me: **YEAH!**

Yamato and me: Don't Underestimate This Planet!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted Banshee down.

Yamato: Unleash the Beast!

Yamato grew his wings and flew into the air!

I flew with him and we fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Banshee all over the place.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Banshee!

Kylie: Let's see what this Eyecon can do!

Kylie activated it.

POCAHONTAS AND BARBED WIRE ORG!

Kylie: Spirits of the Earth and Sky, please don't let it be too late!

She grew Eagle Wings and flew into the air and smashed down Banshee with incredible force and kicked her in the face and sent her crashing into the ground.

Me: **WHOA!**

Yamato: Incredible!

Nico: Amazing!

Me: **That was awesome!**

Yost Spiderman: Let me have some of the Eyecon Action!

He activated his Eyecon.

CAPTAIN JOHN SMITH AND EVIL BUTANE MAN!

He fired waves of fire and blasted down Banshee!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **That was awesome!**

Yamato: My turn!

He activated his Eyecon!

CHARLES DARWIN AND MASTER ZIK!

Yamato fired waves of energy and blasted down Banshee.

Laney: Yeah!

Lori: Lets lend a hand guys!

Lincoln: Yeah!

They fired waves of elements and blasted down Banshee!

Me: **Oh yeah! Time to see what my new Beyblade can do.**

I got my launcher ready.

Me: **LET IT RIP!**

I spun it and launched it and it spun around fast and it went over the wall and went at Banshee!

Me **: Time for the Special Move! ELEMENTAL ZODIAC COSMIC FLARE!**

I glowed in a powerful rainbow fire aura and fired a wave of cosmic rainbow Elemental Fire and it formed into THE RAINBOW COSMOS PHOENIX!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: INCREDIBLE!

Moondancer: WOW!

The Phoenix bashed Banshee and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

She was down in a crater and my blade came back to me.

Me: **WHOA! That was powerful!**

Nico: Unbelievable!

Roland: Siren might not be controlling me anymore. But I'm still helping her for free!

Moondancer: Same here!

Me: **I saw this in the first Ghostbusters movie. Lets cross the beams guys!**

Nico: It's crazy but it'll show her that we mean business.

Laney: Yeah!

Eduardo: Lets do it!

They fired proton beams and they hit the Banshee and she screamed.

Eduardo: And this is for making Siren do your dirty work!

They fused the beams together and then…

***EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!***

The explosion was so powerful and so infernal and so devastating that it was unbelievable!

The explosion completely obliterated Banshee in an instant and our power banished her to the Black Gates forever!

Me: **WHOA!**

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: **Just like with the Ghostbusters back 38 years ago!**

Laney: Wow!

Moondancer: That was EPIC!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was!

Me: YEAH! But that was really funny how the iconic Stay Puft Marshmallow Man exploded and splattered all over Peck like that! That really was awesome!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Me: **That's why Ghostbusters will always be an iconic legend even after almost 40 years have passed.**

Eduardo: You got that right.

Kylie: Moondancer, ever since I first you, I've seen you as the big sister I never had.

Moondancer: Really? (Tears up) Kylie!

She hugged her!

Me: **Aww so awesome.**

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: Yeah it is!

Me: **That was an awesome way of closing out Moondancer's missions with a bang.**

Nico: It sure was.

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really epic.

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

Tyson: Wow! J.D. got a new Beyblade!?

Me: I sure did.

Laney: And we destroyed Banshee too. It was awesome.

Lola: They blasted her like how Venkman and crew did to the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man.

Eli: It was awesome!

Luan: I even got the whole thing on tape.

She showed everyone and it was intense!

May: WHOA! That was awesome!

Moondancer: It sure was!

Me: Awesome way to close out Moondancer's missions with a bang.

May: Halinor, for your first mission, Shinnosuke and 2 Rabbids should come with you.

Halinor: Cool!

Me: Yep and you will like your missions Halinor.

Laney: Yep.

* * *

Later we were getting ready to watch another Robot Chicken Sketch and Barbossa saw Poromon working on something.

Barbossa: (sees Poromon working on a costume) Lad, do I even want to know what you're working on?

Poromon: It's private! Go away!

Me: Let him do his work Captain Barbossa. I have something strange to show you guys.

Nico: It's Billy and Mandy in a Robot Chicken Sketch.

Billy: So we're a Robot Chicken Sketch?

Me: Yeah but you guys are not going to like this one.

Mandy: What is it?

Me: You're going to find out.

I pressed play and it was Billy, Mandy and Grim on Vacation.

---

Billy: Oh, boy. Vacation.

Mandy: Despite my monotone personality. I too am excited.

Grim: Yeah, mon. I maybe the Grim Reaper. But, sometimes you'll need an adventure they ain't so Grim.

Pilot: Welcome aboard to Malaysia Airlines Flight 370. We've got nothing but smooth sailing much.

Grim: I hate them so much.

Flight Attendant: Are those your kids? They're darling.

Grim: No, mon. I'm the Grim Reaper. They won me as a indenture servant and rigged limbo competition. It's all in the Wikipedia.

Flight Attendant: That's awful. It's 2014. March 8, 2014 to be exact and slavery is not cool in 2014. Not it was ever. It was never cold, guys. Ever, ever.

Grim: Hmm. Maybe she's right.

(Billy and Mandy woke up)

Billy: Whoa.

Mandy: Grim?

Billy: Whoa.

Mandy: Grim, what are you doing? (Screams)

Grim: No ultimate adventures of Billy and Mandy, mon.

Billy: Whoa.

He threw them into the jet engine and shredded them!

The plane fell from the sky.

MALAYSIA AIRLINES FLIGHT 370 WAS NEVER RECOVERED. NO BODIES WERE EVER FOUND.

Grim: You're damn right, no bodies where whatever found. To the vote on the plan and everyone wanted to visit the island from Lost. Grim Reaper Magic, mon. I can make that shit happen.

---

When it was done Billy, Mandy and Grim were shocked!

Me: Well what do you think of that pretty picture?

Eli: Well, that's one surefire way to kill any of us.

Me: Maybe for Grim but not for us.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) That was not a good view of me! I may be the Grim Reaper but Murder is not in my job description!

Mandy: Yeah that was crazy.

Nico: Man I remember seeing what happened to that plane all over the news.

Me: I know. It's like it just vanished into thin air.

Qin: That is crazy!

Billy picked his nose.

Ren Hoek: Yeah that was a crazy sketch.

Stimpy: It sure was.

Me: And almost 10 years later then never found that plane.

Qin: Yeah. What do you do you think happened to it?

Me: No one knows but they think it was shot down by a Russian Missile Strike.

Nico: Yep.

Grim: (to Billy and Mandy) You two may drive me crazy at times but I would NEVER do that to you two!

Armada Starscream: And that's good.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Alexis Thi Dang: I agree too.

Ren Hoek: Yeah! Stimpy may drive me crazy too but I would never go that far.

Stimpy: Yeah thank goodness!

Me: No kidding there.

Mandy: Believe it or not, Grim, I do think of you as a friend. It's just that I can't express it openly or I might destroy the universe.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) I highly doubt that.

Me: Why do you think Mandy never smiles?

Mandy: It's true.

Nico: Yeah. That is crazy. I remember seeing them dressed up like the Powerpuff Girls and that was crazy.

Me: It sure was.

Shield Shredder: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: May's team will include Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, and Alyssa Enrilé. Qin's team will include Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., and Dominic.

May: AWESOME!

Me: That's cool! About time the Wild Force and Jungle Fury Rangers got including into the teams.

May: Yeah it is!

Max Cooper: It's going to be awesome!

Qin: I'm really excited about this one.

Vixen: Me too!

Nico: Yeah. Now we can get ready for our next mission. You guys will like this one. We're going to meet Arlo and his friends in the movie The Good Dinosaur.

Aylene C.: I love that movie! That's one of my favorites.

Littlefoot: That will be interesting to see.

Laney: It sure will!

Nico: Yep. We're going to watch the movie first and then we'll head out.

Then Crimson Dynamo, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Diabolico, Sportsmaster, Beany the Braindead Bison, Liquidator, Yani, Queen of the Black Puddle, Walter Wolf, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Cuppa Joe, Lipstick Monster, Madame Woe, and Yzma appeared.

Crimson Dynamo: Can me, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Diabolico, and Sportsmaster go with you guys?

Beany: Me, Liquidator, Yani, Queen of the Black Puddle, Walter Wolf, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Cuppa Joe, Lipstick Monster, Madame Woe, and Yzma will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with. Our next mission is in the world of The Good Dinosaur.

Billy Numerous: Wow! I love that movie1

Diabolico: That was a good one.

Nico: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In an alternate history, the asteroid that would have caused the extinction of the dinosaurs 65 million years ago passes safely over Earth. Millions of years later, Apatosaurus corn farmers Henry and Ida have three children: Libby, Buck, and Arlo. While his successful siblings are allowed to "make their mark" (a mud-print on the family's corn silo), Arlo's timid nature makes tasks difficult for him. Henry attempts to give Arlo a sense of purpose by putting him in charge of guarding their silo, and helps him set a trap. It captures a feral caveboy, but Arlo cannot bring himself to kill him, and sets him free. Disappointed, Henry takes Arlo to track the caveboy, leading them into a ravine. Henry saves Arlo from a flash flood before being killed by debris.

Without his father, Arlo shoulders more of the workload. He spots the same caveboy inside the silo and blaming him for his father's death, chases him into a river, where both are swept downstream. Arlo is knocked unconscious by a rock, and awakens to find himself miles from home. As he tries to return, his leg is caught by a boulder. The next day, Arlo wakes to find his leg has been freed. The caveboy appears with food, and leads Arlo to a berry tree. The caveboy then fends off a large snake, amazing Arlo, and impressing Forrest Woodbush, a nearby eccentric Styracosaurus who wants to keep the boy. He forces Arlo to compete with him to give the boy a name he will respond to, and Arlo wins when he calls the boy "Spot". Arlo and Spot bond as Arlo laments his lost family, and Spot reveals that his own parents are both dead.

Later, when a storm strikes, Arlo runs away in fear and loses the riverbank he has been following home. The next morning, Arlo wakes to find Spot at his side. They are noticed by a band of pterodactyls, who appear to be conducting a rescue operation but turn out to be savagely carnivorous. When the pterodactyls try to eat Spot, Arlo and Spot flee, happening upon a pair of Tyrannosaurus named Nash and Ramsey, who drive off the pterodactyls. Nash, Ramsey, and their father Butch have lost their herd of longhorns, so

Arlo offers Spot's help in sniffing them out. The group locates the herd, but Butch recognizes the work of cattle rustlers. Arlo and Spot lure the four rustler Velociraptors into the open, allowing Butch and his family to attack. After the rustlers have been driven off, Arlo joins the Tyrannosaurus in driving the cattle south. Later, he sees the familiar mountain peaks of his homeland in the distance, and leaves with Spot to return home. Along the way, they encounter an adult feral caveman in the distance. Spot is intrigued, but Arlo dissuades him and they continue on. As another storm approaches, the pterodactyls return, attack, and carry Spot away. Arlo falls off a cliff and becomes entangled in vines, where he has a vision of Henry leading him home. Arlo instead resolves to save Spot, making the vision of his father proud before it fades away. Arlo finds and attacks the pterodactyls, who have cornered Spot in the river. Arlo and Spot together plunge the pterodactyls into the water, where they are swept helplessly downstream. When a landslide causes a giant wave, Arlo leaps into the water to rescue Spot, and the two are swept away toward a waterfall. Arlo protects Spot as they go over the falls, and carries him to shore.

As they near Arlo's home, the two are approached by the caveman and his entire family, who show great interest in Spot. With great reluctance, Arlo pushes Spot to join this new adoptive family, and the two of them share a tearful goodbye. Arlo finally arrives home to his mother and siblings, and makes his mark on the silo between those of his mother and father.

---

We were in awe and it was awesome and cool. We were amazed too. When it was done we cheered wildly.

Me: Awesome movie!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Me: That is amazing that the Earth dodged a huge bullet like that.

Aylene C.: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Sora did you go to the world of The Good Dinosaur?

Sora: No I didn't unfortunately. This will be my first time.

Me: First for all of us. And our target is Thunderclap.

Nico: Yep. That pterodactyl is going to be our dinner.

Nico went over his history.

---

Thunderclap is the main villain of Pixar's sixteenth full-length animated feature film The Good Dinosaur. He is a Nyctosaurus who serves as the leader of a gang of other pterosaurs and Arlo's arch-nemesis.

He was voiced by Steve Zahn, who also played Monty in Stuart Little, and Cliff in A Perfect Getaway.

Like the other members of his flock, Thunderclap is a scavenger who follows storms to prey on trapped critters. He seems to be slightly deranged, having a sort of fascination and veneration for storms. He claims that he used to be scared and shy until he had a "relevation" when he saw "the Eye" of a storm. He believes that the storm freed him of fear. Thus, he renamed himself "Thunderclap", going by the motto that "the storm provides."

Following a violent storm, Arlo and Spot are found by the Pterosaur flock. At first, Thunderclap pretended to be friendly to Arlo; recounting to him his story of how he overcame his fears. However, his true motives become apparent when he eats a small fox whole that Arlo helped to free. Thunderclap and the others then set their sights on Spot.

Arlo and Spot flee and are saved when two young Tyrannosaurus rex named Nash and Ramsey come to the rescue and scare the pterosaurs away. Sometime later, Arlo and Spot are stuck in yet another storm. Thunderclap and his gang find them again and they succeed in separating Spot from Arlo this time. They trap Spot into an old stump by a river and try to claw him out. With newly found courage, Arlo faces off the pterosaurs and easily defeats them by knocking them into the river.

Arlo lets out a vicious roar, which terrifies Thunderclap, causing him to regain his sense of fear. Spot then tears a hole in a scared Thunderclap's left wing and as he tries to fly away, Arlo throws a stick at him and Thunderclap is rendered flightless as he crashes into the river and is swept downstream.

Thunderclap appears in the game Dino Crossing. He makes his appearance when the player stands on a pterodactyl's shadow in Journey Mode during later levels. If the player remains idle too long during gameplay, a pterodactyl will fly over the player, causing him or her to lose. There is also an Endless Mode of the game, where Thunderclap will land on the player's character, causing him or her to lose a life or an instant game over.

---

When it was done, we were shocked!

Qin: Whoa man!

Me: We're DEFINITELY turning Thunderclap into dinner. I heard this one from Terrorsaur, that the Predacon version of Rhinox threatened to turn him into a new fast food sensation called Pterodactyl hot wings.

We laughed at that one!

Diabolico: That is totally true. But it will be interesting to see how that turns out.

Nico: It sure will.

Khybon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet ones for Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and Ten Thousand Dragon next.

Me: Wow! Those are good ones!

Nico: Yep.

Me: And also Ten Thousand Dragon is the 10,000th Card ever made.

Eli: Wow! Yep that's true.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Callidora Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed the Evil Side Flames of The Louds and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to Callidora Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed the Evil Side Flames of The Louds and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Just like what happened with Belinda Chernabog, sheesh.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Valentine Emperyous: Yeah, and just like with Belinda, I should've known that Callidora would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, and Nocturne Chernabog show up, along with Callidora Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: After what we saw what your trap did to them yesterday, that was a really awesome deterrent. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word that Thunderclap, the evil Nyctosaurus, is back.

Lincoln: What? Thunderclap's back, but I thought Lincoln 4 killed him.

Lincoln 4: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, I did, but he wasn't banished to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: So, we're going to correct that and send him there for good, and once we get done with that evil Nyctosaurus, you're the next one to die, Callidora Chernabog.

Yani: Let's get going.

Wolf: I'll take my Wolfen just in case.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7052.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the world of the 2015 Movie, The Good Dinosaur, which takes place in a world where the Chicxulub Extinction never took place and Dinosaurs and humans are living together. Scans show that this world is located in the Sombrero Galaxy. Our mission is to meet Spot and his friends and help them destroy Thunderclap and his flock.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Aylene C.: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Littlefoot: Me too.

Skullgrin: You think they'll be useful against the Nemesis Beast?

Me: Oh they all will be great teammates.

Nico: We're going to need all the help we can get if we're going to finish up the year's big missions with a bang.

Eli: He's right on that.

Me: Yeah we have 3 days before we meet the Dino Fury Rangers.

Qin: Yep.

Cornelia: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Cuppa Joe: We're near our destination.

Billy Numerous: Let me bring in some clones.

Nico: Okay.

Billy formed 620 Clones

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the world of The Good Dinosaur and it was set in the year 10,000 B.C. And it was during the Great Ice Age. But with Dinosaurs included.

Me: Here we are.

We got to landing and when we landed we got out and it was a beautiful place.

Me: Wow! The world of The Good Dinosaur.

Laney: Amazing!

Potion Nova: It sure is amazing and beautiful.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

We then saw Arlo and he was working on the farm.

Arlo: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Arlo.

Tae Kwon Crow: Quick question. Do you have any T Rex friends?

Arlo: I sure do. Butch, Ramsey and Nash. They are great friends that helped me save Spot and return him to his family.

Me: You did a great job with that Arlo. All 4 of you did.

Nico: You sure did.

Aylene C.: I think it's amazing you did all that. I'm proud of you for doing a great deed.

Arlo: Thanks Aylene. And you did an awesome job saving many of the dinosaurs in The Land Before Time from Sharptooth.

Cera: Wow! How did you know about that?

Arlo: We heard many legends about humans being in this world.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa man! So this whole world is The Land Before Time in the future.

Laney: Wow!

Aylene C.: Wow!

Ducky: Oh this is amazing!

Arlo: I know.

Me: We were not expecting that.

Lipstick Monster: But we're not complaining.

Vexen: This is truly fascinating.

Nico: It sure is.

Arlo: I know.

Me: Well it's amazing that Dinosaurs are all here in this world. The Earth really dodged a tremendous bullet when the Chicxulub Asteroid passed by the planet.

Nico: It sure did.

Eli: Yeah.

Aylene C.: Yeah that is a relief.

Acid Man: Because the Asteroid did not hit the planet, it allowed the Dinosaur population to flourish.

Me: And prosper beyond 65 million years. Even though the Asteroid hit 66 million years now.

Qin: Yeah. They found out that it was 1 million years earlier before that time.

Me: Yeah. And now humans and dinosaurs can permanently coexist. That is practically everyone's dream.

Nico: It sure is.

Aylene C.: This is so cool!

Qin: It sure is!

Fu: Yeah! I'll say! This world is amazing!

Dreadbane: Can we see the rest of your friends?

Arlo: Sure. (ROARS)

Then we heard a roar and then out came Butch, Ramsey and Nash!

Butch (Good Dinosaur): Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Butch, Ramsey and Nash. It's awesome to meet you guys.

Nash: It sure is. You guys are really awesome heroes.

Ramsey: You guys saved the whole planet numerous times.

Chomper: We get that all the time.

Butch: Yeah and also you guys did an amazing job stopping that Zombie Argentinosaurus.

Me: Boy that was one of our most scariest missions ever.

Yzma: Was it really that scary?

Sportsmaster: It was. Especially for Aylene?

Me: Yeah. And no one was laughing when we saw Primal when it showed on April 1st, 2020.

Eli: I remember that mission.

Me: Yeah.

I went over what happened when we faced it in chapter 1217.

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Yzma: My goodness!

Aylene C.: I know. I was crying ever since I saw that.

Me: That was awful.

I went over what happened to the Zombie Argentinosaurus.

---

The Zombie Argentinosaurus (Also Nicknamed the Mad Sauropod) is the main antagonist of the seventh episode of Primal, "Plague of Madness". It is an individual Argentinosaurus that was infected by the Zombie Parasaurolophus that turned it to a rabid and destructive beast.

This individual Argentinosaurus was a part of a larger herd that inhabited a seemingly peaceful forest, which included a large watering hole and hundreds of trees for browsing. While feeding with its herd, the sauropod encountered a sick Parasaurolophus acting madly and with flesh rotting off its bones. Not seeing it as a threat, the Argentinosaurus continued eating before it was bitten by the infected Parasaurolophus.

The giant herbivore killed the sick hadrosaur by kicking it away in a aggressive reaction, but its fate had already been sealed. After looking at its wound, The virus immediately began taking over the sauropod's body, causing mucus to leak from its nose and mouth as it became deathly ill. Feverish and struggling to breathe, the now-sickly Argentinosaurus walked to the watering hole and drank deeply, gazing at its reflection in the water before proceeding to vomit up massive amounts of blood.

The herd looked in fear as the sick sauropod flew into a violent rage, thrashing wildly as the virus completely took over its body. No longer in control of its own actions and rendered as little more than a feral, rabid beast, the dinosaur turned on its own herd, smashing nests filled with eggs and killing any herd member in its way, in spite of the leader of the herd attempting to stop its rampage. Before long, the entire herd was decimated with no survivors.

Sometime later, Spear and Fang encounter the infected Argentinosaurus, stumbling on the carnage it caused. Fang was able to detect the sickness by scent, and as the two wondered what had happened, the infected sauropod rises from its resting spot amongst the carnage to attack them and a brutal chase ensues.

The enormous dinosaur falls down a cliff while running, seemingly killing it, but in reality, simply knocking it unconscious. It reawakens and continues to chase Spear and Fang, who had spent an entire night waiting to see if it was dead. The duo leads the Argentinosaurus first into a narrow ravine and then into a volcanic lava field where its own heavy weight becomes its downfall, causing it to fall through the crust and into the magma.

Slowly, the sauropod burns alive, roaring in agony before being incinerated and blowing away. As the ashes of the Argentinosaurus scattered into the wind, Spear and Fang looked on somberly at the dinosaur's fate before they departed. A single piece of ash lands on Spear's hand, making him realize it was a suffering creature.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked more!

Yzma: Oh man!

Then all 620 Billy Numerous Clones HURLED THEIR GUTS OUT! YUCK!

Nico: Sorry you guys had to hear about that.

Spear: Spear glad bad dinosaur is gone.

Me We are too.

Lena Isis: Anyway, we know Thunderclap is the villain here.

Phosphos: We're here to help you guys take him out.

Me: Yeah we came to help you guys destroy him.

Arlo: Thank you guys.

Butch: We are grateful for that.

Xenia: It'll be awesome destroying him.

Madame Woe: Most Dinosaur villains are usually as big as Sharptooth.

Diabolico: But not Thunderclap.

Nico: That's right. And we're going to teach that monster a lesson.

Qin: Yeah.

Arlo: This is gonna be so awesome.

Camie: This is gonna be really cool too.

Varie: It sure will be.

Chaor: So, what do you guys do around here for fun?

Arlo: Well me and my family are farmers. We grow crops and I do a lot of work.

Applejack: Well fancy that.

Me: I guess dinosaurs here have evolved a lot of amazing traits like those of us humans.

Qin: That is true. Since the impact of Chicxulub never happened, Dinosaurs have evolved here in ways like us.

Me: That is true.

Arlo: It sure is.

Butch: Me and my family are ranchers and we herd Prehistoric Longhorns,

Laney: That is cool!

Nash: We heard Bison and to us they are like how you guys heard cows.

Qin: That is amazing.

Deker: Just like the Great Valley.

Mr. Fibb: What exactly is the difference between the two?

Mr. Wink: That's actually a good question, Mr. Fibb.

Me: It sure is. I think this is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Qin: I agree.

Xenia: Yep.

Skarr: Seriously, what's the difference?

Butch: Just a lot of dinosaurs and prehistoric humans living together in peace.

Arlo: Yeah. It's awesome.

Laney: That is cool.

Butch: We eat meat like normal but we mostly go after other prey and not other dinosaurs now.

Me: That is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Laney: I'll say.

Littlefoot: Also in the Great Valley it was only leaf and fruit eating dinosaurs that were allowed there. But in this world everyone is welcome.

Nico: That is very well put Littlefoot.

Eli: It sure is.

Chomper: I am welcome in the Great Valley because Littlefoot and friends found me and raised me.

Qin: That is true. We sure did. That was so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah that's right they did.

Butch: That is interesting.

Shiva: It doesn't matter the dinosaur.

Walter Wolf: What matters is what's on the inside.

Me: That is a fact.

CLANG!

Slappy dropped an Anvil on Walter Wolf's head! He was flatter than a pancake.

Walter Wolf: NOW I'M MIIFFFFFED!

Slappy Squirrel: Hey I've been doing that to him for over 60 years. What can I say? It's in my blood.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) The bad pterodactyl should be here any minute now.

Queen of the Black Puddle: Let's not keep him waiting.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sense him. He's close.

Qin: More than close. I see him!

At 30 klicks to the north we saw THUNDERCLAP AND HIS FLOCK!

Me: There they are!

Moondancer: Entrance Time!

Me: You don't have to tell me twice Moondancer.

Roy Koopa: Entrance time!

Me: Moondancer said that already.

Roy Koopa: Sorry.

We went at them.

Thunderclap was searching for Arlo and his friends.

Thunderclap: That cursed dinosaur has to be here.

But then numerous Elemental Cats of Power came and slashed him all over with their claws and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and flying in the air.

Me: Hello Thunderclap!

Arlo: You will pay for your crimes!

Thunderclap: We'll see about that my dinner!

Killer Shrike: You hungry?

Liquidator: How about a knuckle sandwich?!

Thunderclap: I'm more than hungry! I'll eat you guys too!

Me: Go ahead, Make My Day!

I flew at him and punched him in the beak and knocked out some of his teeth!

Xenia: Yeah!

But then Mummy, Rowdyruff Boys, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Magneto, Fireor, Dumbbelltron, Felix Faust, Tenaya 7, Blackbird, Francisco, Katty Katswell, Ushari, Yost Viper, Cloak & Dagger, Evil Flame Man, Lillith, and Sara Siren appeared.

Nico: Mummy, Rowdyruff Boys, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Magneto, Fireor, Dumbbelltron, Felix Faust, Tenaya 7, Blackbird, Francisco, Katty Katswell, Ushari, Yost Viper, Cloak & Dagger, Evil Flame Man, Lillith, and Sara Siren.

Mummy: I was expecting Thunderclap to be a T Rex.

Brick: Me too.

Titanium Man: Well, he can still be cooked.

Me: Yep. And we're going to eat him for dinner.

Trumbipular: (To Nico) Heard you got another treasure.

Nico: We sure did.

Misty: What was it this time?

Me: It was called The Spellbook of The Weave Grass Lands. Fluttershy got that one and it was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: Awesome and cool.

Vilevine then came out.

Me: Vilevine, back for another round?

Vilevine: Yep.

Nico: Cool cool.

Vilevine: There's also someone else for you guys.

Maria: Who's that?

Vilevine stood aside to reveal the mystery person. It revealed itself to be ANOTHER RYAN MITCHELL! But this one was an evil version of him!

Me: WHOA! Another Ryan!

Ryan Mitchell: An evil version of me!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: I'll never forget this one! That was so epic! Who did you pick as your archenemy?

Evil Titanium Ranger: The Trifa Triplets.

Me: Cool!

Mandy Trifa: Awesome!

Qin: Neat!

We got the battles underway.

Maxxine Stennson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Iron Man, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10.
- Nico's Rescue in Weave

The Mummy was first.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Nico's Rescue was in Weave. What did he find this time?

Maxxine: It was called the Spellbook of Weave and it was a beautiful book that had all the power of nature and the Magic of Weave.

Applejack: Yeah Fluttershy got that one and she earned it.

Apple Bloom: I agree there. It's amazing and beautiful.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome.

Iron Man: I'll say.

Swift Foot: We're proud of Fluttershy for getting that book.

Mummy: I am too. Lets do it!

Maxxine summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Number 52: Diamond Crab King and it formed into a Diamond Staff called THE 52 DIAMOND CRABS STAFF! They fired waves of diamonds, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Lucca, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lewis Robinson, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Battling Another Ultimate Frankenstrike

---

Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Butch: (to Lucca) Nico, Robin, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Frankenstrike.

Boomer: How shocking was she?

Lucca: INCREDIBLY shocking. But the signs she gave off was easy to spot. She gave off massive bolts of black lightning.

Sunset Shimmer: It was amazing. The Black Lightning was incredibly powerful.

Pipsqueak: (Britsh Accent) It sure was intense.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was.

Lewis Robinson: Yeah it was awesome.

Brick: Wow! That is cool. Lets do it!

Lucca summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Fortune Fairy Fire and it formed into THE STAFF OF THE FIRESTORM FAIRY! They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Mack Hartford, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Green Arrow, Black Canary, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man - Lincoln's Rescue

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Peru. How was it?

Mack Hartford: It was really awesome and they all destroyed the Evil Side Flames.

Pinkie Pie: They were living fireballs that represented the dark sides of the Loud Kids and they all each were their signature colors and had glowing red eyes.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They first appeared when Nico started out on the team.

Featherweight: Yeah that was nuts.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Green Arrow: I remember that one. That was crazy.

Black Canary: Nico said this: "I can't believe I'm about to say this but Loud Family You Have Failed This City."

Titanium Man: Wow! That was crazy. Lets do it!

Mack summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Number 11: Big Eye and it formed into THE 11 BIG EYES SWORD! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

She-Hulk, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Judy & Peter, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Meeting a Punkleton Gene-slammer

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) I heard you guys met a Punkleton Gene-slammer. What's her name?

She-Hulk: Her name is Johanna Vocesdebelleza and she is from Brazil and she is really cool.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is and she is really cool too.

Cozy Glow: I agree too. And her story is cool too.

---

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Johanna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Johanna, what's the story on why you and your sisters hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean, other than the obvious reasons?

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were doing some decorating for Christmas, but then, our day was interrupted by the smell of three smelly unwashed morons, the sound of a scooter, and the scream of a murderous psychopath, and Lincoln caught on to who those sources were: it was Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean, and they were out for blood. Lincoln wasn't going to have any of their nonsense, so he fired blasts of red energy and knocked down Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean, and then, he fired a powerful blast of lightning and destroyed Scoots' scooter and electrocuted Scoots and knocked her out. We then phoned the police and J.D., Nico, and the cops came here, and J.D. grabbed Flip and Nico grabbed Lewis Travolta, along with Billy McLean, and they tossed them into the police van, and Lincoln tossed Scoots back to The Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum, and we found out that Billy McLean and Flip broke out of prison and tried to get their revenge on us, and they also broke Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta out, along with Scoots, and as a result, Billy McLean and Flip got additional Life Sentences added to their original sentences, and the same went with Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Scoots.

Nico: I remembered that day all too well, those good-for-nothing varmints enjoyed pissing us off when they tried to kill Lincoln, Johanna, and her sisters again.

Me: But, Lincoln stopped them dead in their tracks and we sent them back to prison and the insane asylum.

Eli: Yeah, what a bunch of jerks.

Lincoln: You said it, but in the end, karma had hit them all pretty hard: Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, Flip, and Bubble Bass were sentenced to humiliations for the rest of their lives and Scoots was sent to The Black Gates forever.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trumbipulor: Wow! That is amazing! But that was great that Lincoln sent those buttfaces to prison.

Hex: I agree there. It was cool.

Judy (Jumanji): I agree there too.

Peter (Jumanji): Me too.

Trumbipulor: Same here. That was cool. Lets do it!

She-Hulk summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with The 13th Grave and it formed into THE 13 GRAVES OF HORROR SWORD! They fired waves of energy, magic, stars, skulls, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Persephone, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, J.D. Knudson, Yusuke, Keiko, Kuwabara, Kurama, Hiei, Yukina, Botan, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell - Moondancer's Final Ambassador Mission

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty: (to Persephone) Moondancer's Final Ambassador Mission involved fighting the Banshee. I actually knew it was coming.

Persephone: That was really awesome and cool too.

Princess Luna: It sure was. And it was a great way to close out Moondancer's missions.

Moondust: It was a great way to start out the 2023 missions with a bang.

Snowdrop: And Moondancer has Kylee as a sister figure.

Gari: That is so cool. Next to her biological sister she has Kylee aas a sister too.

Blackout: Just like many of us on 2022's missions.

Me: We all thought it was really awesome. Next up is Halinor's missions and that one is going to be an awesome adrenaline rush.

Yusuke: Yeah on another planet in another galaxy.

Keiko: We're really looking forward to hearing about that one.

Kuwabara: Same here.

Hiei: It's going to be a good one.

Yukina: It sure is.

Botan: (British Accent) It most sure will be.

Misty Tredwell: Looking forward to hearing about that one. Lets do it!

Persephone summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and it formed into THE LIZARD FLAME OF CCARAYHUA SWORD! We fired waves of green fire and darkness and smashed her down.

---

## Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Finn, Jake, Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - The Billy and Mandy Robot Chicken Sketch and how Billy, Mandy and Grim reacted to it

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd: (to Takanuva) So, you guys watched a Billy and Mandy Robot Chicken Sketch? How did Billy, Mandy and Grim react to it?

Takanuva: It was SHOCKING! They were absolutely floored that Grim would throw Billy and Mandy into a jet plane and caused the disappearance of Malaysian Flight 370.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was absolutely crazy!

King Solar: Even thought it was a sketch Grim would NEVER snap like that and kill the two people that he calls his friends.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah Grim has too much honor for that.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there! That was awful!

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there.

Kyd: Yeah! I remember watching the disappearance of Flight 370 all over the news. They never found that plane.

Finn: I know. It's like it just completely vanished.

Jake the Dog: Yeah no kidding.

Princess Bubblegum: It's like it just vanished into thin air.

Flame Princess: No kidding there.

Kyd: Yeah I wonder what happened to it. Well it's a big mystery. Lets do it!

Takanuva summoned Solar and merged Hermos with RADIANT SPIRIT and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE LIGHT TURTLE SPIRIT! They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Hawkgirl, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Coop, Jamie, Kiva, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Arlo and his friends are amazing

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Arlo and his friends are amazing. Did Aylene like meeting them?

Hawkgirl: She sure did and she was amazed that Dinosaurs and prehistoric humans are all living together.

Rainbow Dash: I think it's really awesome. Arlo and his friends are so cool.

Scootaloo: They sure are. This is more like a modern version of The Land Before Time. The Dinosaurs all evolved to be like us in a way.

Whirlwind: Yeah they do everything that we do. It's really awesome.

Coop: It sure is. I think it's really amazing.

Jamie: I'll say.

Kiva: It's amazing all this happened because the Chicxulub Asteroid Impact never took place.

Magneto: That is really something. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl summoned Hermos with Silpheed and it formed into THE WIND FAIRY KAZE SWORD! They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Laval, Eris, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - It's incredible that the world of The Good Dinosaur takes place on a Planet Earth that dodged a bullet that would have been the Chicxulub Extinction Event

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) It's incredible that the world of The Good Dinosaur takes place on another Planet Earth, One that dodged a bullet that would have been the Chicxulub Extinction Event.

Wheeler: Yeah one of the biggest extinction events never happened in this world.

Twilight Sparkle: This is really amazing and cool too.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is. What happened here is really cool.

Spyro: Dinosaurs and prehistoric man are all living together in harmony. Which is amazing.

Laval: It sure is awesome.

Eris (Chima): Yeah that is awesome.

Fireor: It sure is. Lets do it!

Wheeler summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Ido The Supreme Magical Force and it formed into THE PRIMAL BLOODLUST STAR SWORD! They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ben 10,000, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Krypto, Streex, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Spot is a cute caveboy and it'll be amazing seeing what Dinosaurs and Humans will do together in the future

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Spot is a cute caveboy. And it'll be amazing seeing what Dinosaurs and Humans will do together in the future.

Ben 10,000: I agree there. It's just like what happened in all those cartoons I remember seeing back when I was a kid.

Fluttershy: It will be really amazing to see too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure will be.

Stealth Elf: And the cool part is that we're in Prehistoric Wyoming here. This is amazing.

Krypto: If this were on our Earth it would be really close.

Streex: I agree there too.

Dumbbeltron: I agree too. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Ten Thousand Dragon and it formed into THE SWORD OF 10,000 DRAGONS and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ingrid Third, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, In Space Rangers, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Thunderclap is a bad pterodactyl

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Thunderclap is a bad pterodactyl. One that's going extinct!

Ingrid: We're going to turn that bad pterodactyl into a new fast food sensation.

Rarity: We're going to call it Pterodactyl Hot Wings.

Felix Faust: (LAUGHS) That's funny! Predacon Rhinox said the exact same thing to Terrorsaur ages ago and that was funny.

Sweetie Belle: I think that's really funny myself.

Gill Grunt: Yeah I wonder how Thunderclap will taste.

Andros: Yeah. I'm sure he will taste good.

Felix Faust: That's true. Lets do it!

Ingrid summoned Undine and merged Hermos with True King Bahrastos, the Fathomer and it formed into THE FATHOMING WATER DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of darkness, water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Chuck Chicken VS Tenaya 7

Tenaya 7 was next.

Tenaya 7: What do you think of this world?

Chuck Chicken: It's really cool. Aylene sure loves this place.

Chuck merged Hermos with Niwatori and it formed into THE GLUTTONOUS CHICKEN WING WAR CLUB and he bashed Tenaya 7 down with it.

Amber the Autumn Maiden VS Blackbird

Blackbird was next.

Blackbird: My favorite character in The Good Dinosaur was Arlo because he is cool at what he does as a dinosaur.

Amber: I agree there. Arlo is awesome.

Amber merged Hermos with Kurikara Divincarnate and it formed into THE FIRESWORD OF THE DIVINCARNATE! She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Rui VS Francisco

Francisco was next.

Francisco: You really tough?

Rui: Oh I am tough.

Rui merged Hermos with Evening Crescent & Autumn Shower and it formed into The Autumn Crescent Moon Hatchet! She fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Juniper Lee VS Katty Katswell

---

Katty was next.

Katty: This will be just as fun.

Juniper Lee: Bring it on.

Juniper merged Critias with Xing Xhen Hu and it formed into a new dragon called THE CHINA SPELL STORM DRAGON! Then she merged Hermos with Said Dragon and it formed into THE CHINA SPELL DRAGON STORMSWORD!

Katty: Hey that's a clever combo.

Juniper Lee: Thanks. First time using it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Lindsey (Total Drama) VS Ushari

---

Ushari was next.

Ushari: Thissss will be mossst fun.

Lindsey: What is fun about it?

Lindsey merged Hermos with Predaplant Dragostapelia and it formed into THE DRAGON PLANT SWORD OF INSECTIVORES! She fired waves of grass and energy and smashed him down.

---

Snow White VS Yost Madame Viper

---

Yost Madame Viper was next.

Yost Madame Viper: What's your favorite part about this world?

Snow White: Oh I love all the animals here and they are amazing.

Snow White merged Hermos with Paleozoic Canadia and it formed into THE CAMBRIAN CANADIA WHIP SWORD! 530 million years of power. She fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

Tatami Nakagame VS Cloak & Dagger

---

Cloak and Dagger were next.

Cloak: You ready for us?

Tatami: Always ready for you.

Dagger: Good.

Tatami merged Hermos with Creeping Doom Manta and it formed into THE DEVIL RAY SWORD OF DESPAIR! She fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Flame Man

---

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: Ready to burn?

Hiita: I'm already burning enough.

She merged Hermos with Hiita the Fire Charmer and it formed into

THE STAFF OF THE INFERNO CHARMER!

Evil Flame Man: Sounds a little redundant to use yourself like that huh?

Hiita: It does sound a little redundant yeah. But this is cool.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Ets VS Lillith

---

Lillith was next.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) I'm looking forward to this one. Are you?

Ets: I'm always excited for this.

Ets merged Hermos with Amaterasu and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE SUN PRINCESS! He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Fright Rider VS Sara Siren

---

Sara Siren was next.

Sara Siren: This will be so fun.

Fright Rider: I'm always ready for this.

Fright Rider merged Hermos with Spear Dragon and it formed into THE CYCLONE DRAGON SPEAR! He fired waves of wind and skulls and smashed her down.

---

# Mandy, Melanie and Michelle Trifa The Water Dragon Tyrant Gene-slammers and J.D. Knudson VS Evil Titanium Ranger

---

Evil Titanium Ranger was next.

Evil Titanium Ranger: Not used to seeing an evil Titanium Ranger huh?

Me: Actually I am used to it. I will never forget how you gave the rangers a really hard time. Before they got the V-Lancers you really gave the rangers a good thrashing.

Evil Titanium Ranger: I know. That was cool.

Me: I'll never forget seeing that. That was so epic.

Mandy Trifa: That was really epic and awesome.

Melanie Trifa: It sure was.

Michelle Trifa: Yeah.

Evil Titanium Ranger: Glad you guys got a good thrill out of it. Lets do it! DARK TITANIUM POWER!

He transformed and turned into THE EVIL TITANIUM RANGER!

Me: Nice!

I merged Hermos with Slifer The Sky Dragon and it formed into THE SWORD OF SLIFER!

The Trifa triplets merged Hermos with Water Dragon Tyrant and it formed into THE TRI SWORDS OF THE WATER DRAGON!

Evil Titanium Ranger fired blasts of energy at us and I deflected them back and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind him and blew him back and smashed him down!

I fired waves of lightning and the Trifa Triplets blasted him all over with water and he was blasted down in a huge fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Vilevine.

---

Vilevine was next for Round 2.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Arlo and his friends

For Garfield and his friends: hand-cannon Blasters named Dinosaur Adventure Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the colors of Arlo with elements on the blasters and with the silhouette of Arlo and Spot etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED

RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Carter: V-LANCERS! BLASTER MODE!

Nico: FIRE!

Carter: SPECTRAL BLAST!

They fired rainbow lasers and they converged into an energy ball.

Carter: On target!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Vilevine and he exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown to pieces!

Nico: YEAH! Vilevine you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to cook this guy!

Tsukasa: I'm fine with however he's cooked.

Me: As long as he is meat.

Kamen Ride: OOO!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into OOO and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Me: And this too.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (Turns Dials) ROARING JURASSIC POWER!

We summoned the Zyuranger, Abaranger, Kyoryuger and Ryusoulger and the OOO, Saber, Build, Zero One and Gaim teams!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at Thunderclap and his flock and blasted and smashed them all over and burned them too.

Eximiar blasted and smashed Thunderclap all over.

Barbossa, Eli, Jetfire and Starscream used the Decepticon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Barbossa and Eli's powers 100-fold and turned Starscream's boosters into powerful Shoulder Cannons and a back cannon popped out from Jetfire's back.

Barbossa and Armada Starscream: NAILING PIRATE BLAST!

Eli and Jetfire: BLAST OF THE JET STORM FORCE!

Crabs of Sonic Jewels and Killer Shrike: CRABS JEWELS STORM!

Animals of Life and Wolf: LIFE WOLF SHOT!

Fire of Competition Boomerangs and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANGS OF FIRE BARRAGE!

Magic of The Dynamo and Crimson Dynamo: MAGIC DYNAMO BLAST!

Lazarus Tech Power and Shiva: TECH GEAR BLAST!

Clones of Earth Might and Billy Numerous: EARTH CLONE BOMB SHOT!

Air of Roses and Deker: AIR ROSE SAMURAI BLAST!

Ice of the Undead and Vexen: ICE SKULL SMASHER BLAST!

Darkness Moon Force and Diabolico: DIABOLICAL MOON BLAST!

Sunlight Sports Mayhem and Sportsmaster: SPORTS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Liquid Dragon and Liquidator: LIQUID DRAGON BLAST!

Lightning Angel Force and Yani: LIGHTNING ANGEL THUNDERSTRIKE!

Samurai Water Force and Queen of the Black Puddle: WATER SAMURAI BLAST!

Brainless Bisons and Beany The Braindead Bison: BRAINLESS BISON BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Wolves of Skullbashing and Walter Wolf: WOLF SKULL SMASHING BURST!

MONKEY POWER and Cuppa Joe: MONKEY STOMPING BLAST!

Duel of Fairies and Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink: FAIRY SMASHING STORM!

Card Fury and Lipstick Monster: CARD WRATH BLAST!

Titania Power and Madame Woe: WOEFUL TITANIUM BLAST!

Scottish Wrath and Yzma: SCOTLAND WRATH STORM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Arlo, Rainbow Dash, Eli, me, Nico, Nicole and Laney: LIGHTNING DINOSAUR JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DINOSAUR ELEMENT STYLE: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Jessica Kaios: DINOSAUR FIRE STYLE: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Yuna Kamihara: DINOSAUR WATER STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Tatsumaki: DINOSAUR WIND STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Toph: DINOSAUR EARTH STYLE: MASTODON!

Sari: DINOSAUR LIGHTNING STYLE: ALLOSAURUS!

R. Mika: DINOSAUR LIGHT STYLE: CARNOTAURUS!

Juri Han: DINOSAUR DARK STYLE: SPINOSAURUS!

Shantae: DINOSAUR MAGIC STYLE: BRACHIOSAURUS!

Akko: DINOSAUR STAR STYLE: BRONTOSAURUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Dinosaurs.

Lincoln and his harem: DINOSAUR FINAL SMASH: DINO RAMPAGE!

They summoned dinosaurs to attack and they smashed down Thunderclap and destroyed him!

Lincoln: Your days of tormenting Arlo and his friends are over, Thunderclap.

Nico: Consider yourself extinct, ugly. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Callidora Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking one of my playthings, Valentine Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the eight emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the eight large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the eight large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Valentine Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Callidora Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and eleven mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Callidora Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the nine remaining mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, Nocturne Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Valentine Emperyous: Callidora Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, and Nocturne Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Callidora Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay for what you did to Belinda!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, and Nocturne Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by eleven crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) ANOTHER TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Peru. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Callidora Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Callidora Chernabog rushed at Valentine Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Valentine fired powerful blasts of jewels and Earth and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the jewels pierced through her flesh.

Valentine Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Callidora, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Valentine Emperyous' yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with earth, jewels, crosses, and angels, she unholstered her massive Halion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Callidora Chernabog, she left yellow energy, earth, jewels, crosses, and angels with every step.

Valentine Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Callidora Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Valentine Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with earth, jewels, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Halion the Timelord, and Haniel the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Valentine Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Valentine Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with water, ocean waves, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Haniel in the hands of Halion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Halion the Timelord with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow angel angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Valentine Emperyous has on a sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with jewels, earth, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Halion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Haniel and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by jewels and earth. Suddenly, Valentine Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with stars and yellow tips on the large yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Valentine Emperyous' massive Halion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, crosses, earth, jewels, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Halion the Timelord's Holy Earth Jewelstorm Archangel Greatsword of Holy Earth Jewel Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Halion the Timelord and Haniel the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large yellow gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Halion the Timelord's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Halion the Timelord and Haniel that said, "Valentine Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Halion the Timelord, Fifth Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Earth and The Powers of Haniel the Archangel, Amazing Fashionista and Lover of Fashion and Jewels, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Lola, Destroyer of Callidora Chernabog, Archenemy of Earth Elementor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Earth, Crosses, and Archangels"

ヴァレンタイン・エンペリアス、ハリオン・ザ・タイムロードのジーン・スラマー、エンペリアス・シスターズの5番目の末っ子、強力な大地の支配者、大天使ハニエルの力、素晴らしいファッショニスタでファッションと宝石の愛好家、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャーそしてダーク・ローラの軽蔑者、カリドラ・チェルナボグの破壊者、大地のエレメンターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして聖なる地球、十字架、大天使のマスター

Valentine Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY EARTH JEWELSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY EARTHSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY EARTH JEWELSTROM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Valentine Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Callidora Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Valentine Emperyous to kill her, but Valentine Emperyous fired a powerful yellow energy blast with earth, crosses, jewels, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Callidora Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Valentine Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Earthstorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Haniel, and Valentine, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Valentine Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Earth Jewelstorm Timelord and Divine Holy Earth Jewelstorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Callidora Chernabog once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Valentine.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Valentine Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to say your goodbyes forever, Callidora Chernabog, 'cause your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!

Valentine Emperyous and Lincoln went after Callidora Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, crosses Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Callidora Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Callidora Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Valentine Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Callidora's divine punishment has just begun. Callidora Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Valentine Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Callidora Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Callidora Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Valentine Emperyous, it was known as Halion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Earthstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's yellow with waves of Earth and jewels on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Halion the Timelord surrounded by water etched on the sides, and a yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Valentine Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Callidora Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Callidora Chernabog's spirit appeared and Valentine Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Haniel on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Valentine Emperyous and Lincoln did to Callidora Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valentine Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, and Nocturne Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Callidora Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Callidora! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, Mastema Chernabog, and Nocturne Chernabog disappeared in ten mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Valentine Emperyous: Now, there's only ten Chernabog Sisters left to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Callidora Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Valentine.

Suddenly, Valentine Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Valentine Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Valentine Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Halion the Timelord, and the Archangel Haniel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and jewel clusters forming behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Valentine Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Halion the Timelord and the Archangel Haniel vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I actually had this one planned out and this was after we met Johanna Vocesdebelleza, for tomorrow, I'm planning to meet a Gene-Slammer for Clackula, and the one who got Gene-Slammed into Clackula is Corona Vocesdebelleza.

Nico: Whoa, that's quick.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's right, and I made the list and gave it to Linky.

Lincoln took out the list, and we saw who've been Gene-Slammed into the other My Singing Monsters

Corona Vocesdebelleza the Clackula Gene-Slammer

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza the Peckidna Gene-Slammer

Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza the Denchuhs Gene-Slammers

Sally Vocesdebelleza the Hawlo Gene-Slammer

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza the Withur Gene-Slammer

Kiara Vocesdebelleza the Uuduk Gene-Slammer

Maria Vocesdebelleza the Banjaw Gene-Slammer

And Amy Vocesdebelleza the Plinkajou Gene-Slammer

Nico: Wow, that's quite a list you made.

Lincoln: It sure is, but this means we'll reunite Johanna with her other sisters and Hilda will have all of her cousins back.

Hilda: (British Accent) That'll truly be an amazing family reunion.

Kyd: One bad dinosaur all cooked.

Magneto: And the corpse is still intact.

Fireor: I can cook it some more.

Me: Good idea.

Dumbbelltron: It depends how hot it is.

Felix Faust: Either way, this was another job well done.

Me: Yeah this awesome.

Arlo: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. This was awesome.

Butch: It sure was.

Arlo: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and amazing adventure. Hope you loved it.

Me: We all did.

We later took the corpses and went back home. The World of The

Good Dinosaur was merged with ours and we cooked the corpses and made awesome food. We had Pterodactyl Hotwings and they tasted really delicious. They tasted like chicken and ham. We were stuffed. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The Good Dinosaur from 2015 was a great movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Becca, Devack, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Moonland of The Underneath and we're going there to get The Scythe of The Cavernous Underneath and Fu is going to get that one. Also we're going to battle an Evil Sasuke there as well as Another Ultimate Upchuck and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and her name is Lola Cusillu and she is Nico's friend from Nature Class and knows all about monkeys and apes as well as know how they do all sorts of things in the world. And we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Ten Thousand Dragon and her name is Vina Bagge, no relation to the Bagge Family from Courage the Cowardly dog, but she is also a great farmer and knows all about how to farm too. She has the powers and skills of all 10,000 Duel Monster Cards. The second match-up scene for the saga is for Camie Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Kamion the Timelord and Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, Nocturne Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Dallol, Ethiopia, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Yubaba, and that crazy old witch has came back from the dead seeking revenge on us, especially Harriet Loud, and even worse, the one who brought that old witch back from the dead was Nocturne Chernabog. And we're going to meet a Clackula Gene-Slammer named Corona Vocesdebelleza, she's the second eldest of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Corona and her older sister, Johanna, are Leni's classmates in Music, and they would often help Leni with clothing ideas. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean.

Get ready for an awesome adventure as we battle the Nanobots from Jimmy Neutron who are still trying to stop bullies. It's going to be awesome.

See you next time.

# BULLY THRASHING NANOBOTS

THIS IS BASED ON THE NANOBOTS FROM JIMMY NEUTRON

---

In the early morning hours at 4:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw seven figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Marrakech, Morocco. But, they were no ordinary seven figure, their were Soundwave Speaker, son of Lincoln's future wives, Vinyl Scratch. Melody Song, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Octavia Melody. Split Face, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Sour Sweet. Fire Light, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Sunny Flare. Lightning Bolt, Lincoln's future wives, Indigo Zap, Lemon Tart, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Lemon Zest (Equestria Girls). and Smartsweet, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Sugarcoat. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest (Equestria Girls), Sugarcoat, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream as always?

Lori: More the merrier, bro.

Octavia Melody: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Vinyl Scratch: And the question is, Where bruh?

Me: They're at Marrakech, Morocco.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. Out on the streets in Marrakech, Morocco, It is not for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest (Equestria Girls), Sugarcoat, Me, and Nico were heading to Marrakech, Morocco. Then, Lincoln saw a 13-years-old boy who has light yellowish gray, moderate cerise eyes, moderate cobalt blue and brilliant opal dread-like hair with built it speakers. He wore a blue tank top with a picture a double quaver on it, black fingerless gloves, white pants, and blue sneakers. He also has a pair of blue shades, and a pair of white headphones with blue stripe. A 12-years-old girl who has goldish gray skin, moderate mulberry eyes, and long very dark gray hair with purple bow. She wore a gray school sleeveless uniform skirt with a picture of a treble clef on it, a white undershirt with short sleeves, a small tie-like purple scarf around her neck, white tights, and black mary jane flats. A 12-years-old who has pale yellow skin, brown eyes, and dark burgundy chin-length hair with the addition of elbow-length bangs that frame both sides of her face. she wore a maroon dress with mandarin collar attached to it, white bicep length sleeves with black buttoned cuffs around her wrists, black thigh-high stockings, and tall red boots with white cuffs. A slim 12-years-old girl who has light turquoisish gray skin, waist-length black hair and flat purple eyes. She wore a white beanie cap with a Crystalsapien on it, a V neck black mini dress with a white blouse underneath, a very short purple skirt, black knee high socks with purple diamonds that line the sides, and purple boots. A slender with a fit build 12-years-old girl who has brilliant gamboge skin, short spiky blue hair, and blue oval-shaped eyes. She wore a yellow tank top that reveals her midriff, blue suspenders, denim shorts that stop at her thighs, and blue high top sneakers with yellow lining and white laces. A slim 12-years-old girl who has pale pink skin, bright blue eyes, and curly blonde hair with lime green streaks usually in twin drills. she wore a loose lime green dress with pink stripes over a black vest top, pink and lime green striped leggings, and long pink boots with lime green platforms. And a slender 12-years-old girl who has snow skin, wide oval-shaped pink eyes with glasses, and chin-length light opalish gray hair with light arctic bluish gray streaks. She wore a silver dress with black collar, black gloves, dark violet tights, and pink Mary Jane shoes. Lincoln saw who they are, they are Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart, and Smartsweet.

Lincoln: Excuse me?

Soundwave Speaker: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest (Equestria Girls), and Sugarcoat came out, and when Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart and Smartsweet saw them, they was stunned.

Melody Song: Mom, is that you?

Octavia Melody: Yes, sweetie, it's me.

Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart, and Smartsweet ran up to Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest (Equestria Girls), and Sugarcoat, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Vinyl, Octavia, Sour, Sunny, Indigo, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, and The Young Shadowbolts: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart, and Smartsweet with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell

everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song,Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart, and Smartsweet to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest (Equestria Girls), and Sugarcoat with their kids, and Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart, and Smartsweet now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

* * *

Walking through the cavernous world of the Moonland of Underneath was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Becca, Devack, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and it was awesome and beautiful as we were there to find an amazing treasure.

Strag: It feels good to be back in the Underneath.

Me: Boy its been a while for you Strag.

Nico: It has been a while.

Laney: But it sure is beautiful.

Camie: I'll say.

Becca: Yeah it's amazing to see your home Strag.

Strag: Yeah I agree.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Becca.

Becca: No problem Nico and it's going to be so fun helping you guys.

Syd: I'm really excited having you with us mom.

Becca: I can't wait to have some fun.

Laney: We all can't wait.

Nico: Becca, you should be really proud of Syd.

Becca: I sure am. Syd not only knows much about animals but she is a really amazing and skilled girl.

Laney: She sure is.

Qin: We all are really proud of her.

Xenia: We sure are.

Lana: Yeah and she knows so much about animals too.

Fluttershy: Just like how much I do.

Becca: That is true. I did teach her a lot.

Nico: And she has Clyde as a boyfriend.

Becca: She sure does.

Me: We're really happy for Clyde too.

Himiko: We sure are.

Lincoln: Clyde's harem is off to a really awesome start.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: I think it's so awesome too.

Laney: I have a feeling this is gonna be so awesome with Clyde and the girls.

Syd: I know it will be awesome.

Lana: Yep.

Me: Yesterday's mission was awesome.

Laney: Boy it sure was.

Nico: It's always nice to meet friendly dinosaurs.

Aylene C.: Boy you said it.

Littlefoot: It sure was cool.

Cera: Boy I'll say. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Lana: And it was really cool seeing a world where dinosaurs and humans can live in permanent harmony.

Twilight Sparkle: That was really amazing to see.

Ducky: Oh yes yes yes. It was.

Nico: And we had Thunderclap for dinner.

Me: We sure did and he tasted both like Nashville Hot Chicken and Ham combined.

Qin: It was really tasty. Pterodactyl Hot Wings is also a really delicious sensation.

Me: Predacon Rhinox really made a great food item for Lynn's Table. Petrie we are not going to eat you. No way.

Petrie: Oh thank goodness. Long as it not me.

Me: Don't worry. You are off the menu.

Aylene C.: Good.

Becca: Also that was an amazing way to close out Moondancer's missions with a bang.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was! That was so epic!

Me: Yeah it was! That was really awesome blowing apart Banshee with crossing the beams like how Venkman and his crew did 38 years ago.

Nico: That was a very iconic battle.

Laney: One of the most awesome ways to start out 2023's Ambassador Missions with a bang.

Eddy: Boy that was so fun.

Carly Atlas: It sure was.

Maria: (to Nico) You really think Arlo and his friends will help us against the Nemesis Beast?

Nico: Absolutely. All of us will work together to bring that monster down.

Qin: We sure will.

Me: Yeah besides it will be awesome taking on a creature like that.

Lola: Yep. I'm really excited.

Me: Void Queen is going to rue the day she crossed paths with us.

Qin: You got that right and we were looking forward to this mission for 3 months.

Laney: I know! And since Zayto crash landed in our yard.

Lana: That was awesome.

Camie: Yeah and when Zayto and his team join us officially we'll have 45+ Years of rangers fully complete.

Sougo: We sure will.

Woz: I'm most looking forward to this aren't you Lord Nico?

Nico: You bet I am Woz.

Me: Also I can't wait for Halinor's missions to start. I have a feeling that one is going to be good.

Qin: It sure will be.

Nico: What are we looking for this time?

Nicole: You'll like this one. It's called The Scythe of The Caveronous Underneath. It has the power of the Underneath Magim and the magic of Underneath too.

Nico: Cool!

Starlight Glimmer: I'm getting that one. It will be awesome.

Nico: Neat. Also J.D. that is so cool how you got your own awesome Beyblade like that. Gingka is going to be excited to see it in action.

Me: Boy it was awesome giving Elemental Cosmos Phoenix a test run. Wow. And now Star Phoenix has an awesome partner.

Laney: He sure does.

May: Let's gets move on.

Nico: You got it.

Me: Nico I'm really excited for Ellie Singh's missions. She and Tahu are going to be awesome partners on that one since Tahu had Tyson and his friends before.

Nico: That is true. I'm excited for her too.

Qin: Boy me too. Ellie has been talking about it for the last few days ever since she found out about it.

Me: Nice.

We got to a temple and went in and in a big room was a purple glowing scythe. It was THE SCYTHE OF THE CAVERNOUS UNDERNEATH!

Me: There it is!

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: Beautiful!

Nico: Go for it, Starlight.

Starlight Glimmer: With pleasure.

She went over to the scythe and pulled it out and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a powerful energy!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She had crystals, skulls and stars swirl around her and her power was grew powerful star crystal angel wings and they were surging with incredible power! When the vortex Faded, Starlight was amazingly powerful.

Me: Whoa! Starlight how do you feel?

Starlight Glimmer: I feel incredible J.D. This is really cool!

Maria: Time to put a trap for whoever enters here. (Puts a landmine on the floor) Let's hide somewhere.

We went and hid and then was saw a figure and it stepped on the mine and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was blown back and we went out.

Me: Caught you.

We saw that it was an Evil Sasuke!

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: Had a feeling you would be here.

Laney: This is gonna be fun!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga.

Evil Sasuke: WHY CAN'T YOU JUST DIE ALREADY AND LET ME WIN!?

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **Because you need to shut up!**

Nico: That's right you motherfucking asshole.

Me: **That's right.**

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: **Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as I was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of**

**Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. Your Father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the jutsu in the world just to expand your jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why I killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

(RAGE - NARUTO SHIPPUDEN MOVIE 2 OST PLAYS)

HE ROARED IN INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE RAGE AND WENT AT ME!

I punched him in the face and smashed him into the wall!

I kicked him through and we were outside with more room! I kicked him into the air and I flew after him as he was roaring in rage!

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

I kicked him down and he saw Albedo!

Evil Sasuke: (to Albedo) Team Buktu's downfall was because of you, Albedo! When you let that cur Nico into the team, he was able to uncover the truth. We would still be the heroes the Multiverse deserved if it wasn't for you. You shouldn't have lost your nerve! And for what? Because you enjoyed the smiles of those worthless people?!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Upchuck.

Negative Ultimate Upchuck: Those people aren't worthless! And I lost my nerve when I didn't stand up to you guys the first time. Never again!

Me: **You are just as fucked up as ever Evil Sasuke!**

I kicked him in the face!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: **KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a

Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over. Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU!? WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG!? IT'S NOT FAIR! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Me: **You will never have my power.**

Nico: You had a lot of chances Sasuke!

Me: **That's right. In 150,000 years I gave you many chances for you to be our friend but all you did was turn all of them down and spit all of them right back into my fucking face! You are nothing but a ruthless, heartless, compassionless, remorseless, pitiless, hateful, spiteful, evil, greedy, powerhungry, megalomaniacal, treacherous, murderous, cruel and insane motherfucking monster that doesn't give a flying fuck about anyone but himself! And you don't care whether the whole planet lives or dies. You just want EVERYTHING handed to you on a silver platter! You deserve nothing short of eternal damnation in the worst place ever! That's why you will ALWAYS be a fucking LOSER!**

Those words MADE EVIL SASUKE EXPLODE IN AN INCREDIBLE LEVEL OF RAGE AND ABSOLUTE POWERFUL FURY!

Kaito: (takes out Battle Fever Gear) I think it's time we end this now.

Zocks: (takes out Denziman Gear) I agree.

Kaito got a Battle Fever J Sword and Zocks got a Denziman Sword.

I kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground.

Nico: SHOWTIME! (Goes Super Saiyan 7)

We all flew at him and transformed into our most powerful forms and Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. Nico kicked him in the stomach and fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and they hit him and exploded all over and then he popped out of the smoke and went at me and I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him and then fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over the place. He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. Varie kicked him square in the face and blasted him with water. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. Fu pulverized and smashed him with incredible speed and she kicked him. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. Aylene and Camie punched and kicked him all over and smashed him all to dust and I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

Me: **You make me fucking Sick Sasuke!**

KROW BLAM SMASH!

I punched him all over and smashed his face in!

Massive fiery explosions were decimating the entirety of the area of the The Underneath with devastating power and turning the whole area into a raging inferno of epic proportions!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

Nico fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at him and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

MASSIVE INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

I punched the Evil Sasuke in the face with devastating force!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: **KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded! Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air.

Nico kicked him in the stomach and sent him flying into the ground and then Maria kicked him in the face and sent him flying some more and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth. Fu flew after him and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and she fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then Lincoln then fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then Sunset Shimmer fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado.

When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and everyone and Qin fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then Eli and Varie fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then Aylene kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Laney formed a whip of vines and lashed him all over.

Me: **You will never have my power. You will always be nothing more than a worthless weakling. Your hatred only does nothing but make you weak.**

Evil Sasuke: SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP!

Me: **MAKE ME!**

Evil Sasuke then charged up his most powerful attack!

Evil Sasuke: YOU WILL BOW TO ME! WE ARE THE ELITE AND WE ARE THE STRONGEST!

Me: **You are nothing but a low-grade amateur.** (Charges up a Kamehameha Wave)

Evil Sasuke: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH AND BURN FOREVER IN OBLIVION! INDRA'S ARROW!

Me: **You're the One that is going to oblivion you motherfucking asshole!**

I fired my Rainbow Kamehameha Wave and Evil Sasuke fired his strongest Lightning Style Attack and the blasts collided and my blast pushed the Lightning Arrow back and then the lightning arrow exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL AND DEVASTATING

EXPLOSION!

Then my blast went through the explosion and it hit Evil Sasuke and he screamed in pain as it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATINGLY POWERFUL AND INCREDIBLY UNFATHOMABLE EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so powerful, so devastating and so massive that it shook the very foundation and core of the entire planet and it was seen for miles.

Me: **Now to show Sasuke that we mean business.**

Nico: I have a feeling it's gonna be huge. Do it J.D.

Me: **With pleasure.**

I opened a portal and sensed for Orochimaru and found his signal.

Me: **Found him.**

(CALLING THE DRAGON THEME PLAYS)

I charged up a Final Flash and flared up my rainbow aura with incredible power as my arms and legs were spread out. Lightning struck all over the place. I cupped my hands in front of me as lightning struck everywhere and I charged up a massive and powerful blast. The ground was shaking violently with incredible power!

Nico: Brace yourselves guys!

Me: (ECHOING) **FINAL FLASH!**

I fired a massive and powerful rainbow and blue energy blast of incredible power and it went straight at Orochimaru through the power. He was on his way to his hideout with Kabuto when suddenly the blast hit him and Kabuto without warning and exploded with incredible and unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATINGLY POWERFUL

EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION COMPLETELY OBLITERATED HIM AND KABUTO WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND WIPED OUT ALL TRACES OF THEM BOTH! THEY WERE BOTH COMPLETELY OBLITERATED INSTANTLY! NOT EVEN A SUBSTITUTION JUTSU WOULD BE ENOUGH TO ESCAPE FROM! THE MASSIVE MUSHROOM CLOUD WAS SO MASSIVE THAT IT WAS SEEN ALL OVER THE FIVE GREAT NATIONS!

When the smoke cleared my powerful blast was more than enough to destroy him!

Evil Sasuke then fell to the ground and he was in excruciating pain as his Curse Mark was destroyed! He was back to normal and he was stripped of his power!

Evil Sasuke: NO! MY POWER! NOOOOOO! (ENRAGED BEYOND ALL FORM OF IMAGINATION) YOU MOTHERFUCKING FUCKWADS! YOU'RE ALL GOING TO PAAAAAAAYYYY!

Maria: J.D., I really do think we need to shoot Evil Sasuke in the head and end this!

Evil Sasuke: YOU ASSHOLES! I'M NOW GOING TO KILL EVERY FUCKING LAST ONE OF YOU VERY SLOWLY AND EXCRUCIATINGLY PAINFULLY! I'M GOING TO MAKE YOU ALL SUFFER!

He was REALLY INFURIATED NOW!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Qin: Awesome!

We blasted Evil Sasuke all over.

Nico: Take that!

I threw Evil Sasuke into the air!

Me: **This is for everything you have done! Go to hell and stay**

**there you motherfucking son of a fucking bitch!**

I flew up to him and then formed a sword of Wolf Moon Fire and then slashed him all the way in half and sliced and diced him into a thousand pieces and then I fired a pitch black energy blast of the Black Gates and he was banished to oblivion forever!

Evil Sasuke was obliterated forever.

Me: **That's one more less Evil Sasuke.**

May: All that and no Another Omnitrix Alien?

Nico: Oh the fun is starting.

Eli: It should be here right about… now.

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of an Evolved Gourmand! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE UPCHUCK!

Me: **Whoa! Another Ultimate Upchuck!**

Qin: Oh man this one looks really hungry!

Another Ultimate Upchuck: (In a girls voice) I'm always a hungry girl.

Me: **Cleo Chestnut! I knew it was going to be you next.**

Nico: You know her?

Me: **Oh yeah and Coop and you would love her Nico. She is a competitive eater with a black hole for a stomach. She ate 40,000 hot dogs in one sitting and ate 100,000 chicken wings too.**

Nico: (JAWDROP)

I lifted up his jaw and closed his mouth.

Nico: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! You eat as much food as I do!

Another Ultimate Upchuck: I do have an awesome appetite.

Laney: Boy I'll say! Are you related to…

Another Ultimate Upchuck: No. Everyone thinks I'm related to Joey "Jaws" Chestnut the eating champion but no I'm not.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got ShishiRedArmor.

Another Ultimate Upchuck: Just to be the greatest of all competitive eaters.

Me: **You already have that. Everyone thinks you have 12 stomachs.**

Nico: (JAWDROPS AGAIN)

I lifted up his mouth and closed his mouth.

Me: **Nico if you don't stop doing that you're going to catch flies.**

Nico: Sorry. Just in awe.

Another Ultimate Upchuck: I knew he was lying to me. But yeah I love to eat. I also was born with a weird trait. Instead of getting fat, I always get thinner. It's why I have a supermodel body.

Nico: Wow! That's interesting.

Me: **It is. It's why everyone was so envious of her. No matter how much she ate to gain weight she just kept on losing it and got thinner. It's how she got a voluptuous goddess body and how everyone kept envying her.**

Qin: Wow.

Me: **I know. Sorry we have to fight like this this Cleo.**

Another Ultimate Upchuck: No worries.

Nico: (takes out Pizza Face's Ridewatch) Hope you like Pizza!

Nico activated it.

Me: (ACTIVATES THE PIZZA TERROR 6'S RIDEWATCHES)

(TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAYS)

We danced to the awesome Italian Ballad and fired waves of pizza and they flew into Another Ultimate Upchuck's mouth and she ate them all.

Another Ultimate Upchuck: (LOUD BELCH)

Nico: WHOA She sure likes eating!

Me: **No doubt there. How about some gravy?** (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN GRAVYHEAD'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired streams of Mexican Hot Tamale, Scottish Haggis, Swiss Cheese Chicken, Japanese Teriyaki and Arctic Fish Gravy and it went into her mouth and she swallowed it and released a massive belch!

Nico: WHOA! She sure likes gravy as much as Ed does.

Leni: Boy he totes would love having you as a gravy eating contest partner.

Another Ultimate Upchuck: I'm sure he would Leni.

Becca: My turn!

Me: **Just don't turn Gator Ghoul into Fried Alligator.**

We laughed.

Becca: No I'm not going to do that.

Becca activated her ridewatch for Gator Ghoul and fired Shaggy's Funky Fritters and they went into her mouth and then she BELCHED OUT HUGE AMOUNTS OF SPICY BREATH AND FIRE!

Me: **Nice!**

Another Ultimate Upchuck: Wow! Those are awesome!

Me: **You tasted Shaggy's Funky Fritters and they are spicy and delicious.**

Qin: Had them a while back and it was awesome.

Me: **Yep.**

Maria: The next Gene Slammer can take her time while we're at this!

Carly Atlas: Oh I wouldn't say that.

Then we heard a deep monkey hooting and then Devack's mark glowed and then out came EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU!

Me: **Whoa! Earthbound Immortal Cusillu!**

And then a roar was heard and we saw a dragon! It was TEN THOUSAND DRAGON!

Me: **WHOA! Ten Thousand Dragon!**

Eli: Wow! The 10,000th Card!

Qin: AWESOME!

Cusillu: (In a girls voice) I was amazed by that one too.

Ten Thousand Dragon: Me too.

Nico: Lola Cusillu and Vina Bagge! Wow!

Then they reverted back. Lola was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and yellow and black clothes and had the mark of the Nazca Line for the Monkey on her right arm and had it also on her skirt. Vina was a purple hair girl with purple eyes and had purple clothes and the number 10,000 on her forehead.

Vina Bagge: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Lola Cusillu: Same here. We got this.

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Upchuck and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Cleo. She was a girl with orange hair in a ponytail and had a red midriff shirt and red shorts and a voluptuous body and I picked her up.

Cleo Chestnut: (GROANS) What a headache. (MASSIVE LOUD BELCH)

Me: **Whoa I think you are stuffed.**

Cleo Chestnut: Yeah.

Then her stomach got thinner.

Me: (LAUGHS) **I think you have a tapeworm in there and burnt toast and a rotten egg would be really satisfactory for him.**

We laughed at that remark.

Becca: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: Boy J.D. wasn't kidding about her being a goddess like that.

I brought Cleo over.

Becca: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lola Cusillu: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were over in Borneo and we were there to learn all about the society of Orangutans and we communicated with them and it was awesome.

Nico: Yeah they were awesome.

Vina Bagge: My favorite is when me and Nico were working on my farm and we found an awesome tree that makes tropical fruit flavored apples. We call it the Paradise Fruit Tree.

Me: **Wait a second. That's a really rare fruit tree that is EXTREME ELUSIVE. They are critically endangered.**

Nico: Yeah they are. We found out about it and made seeds for it.

Me: **Cool! We'll have to grow them in our greenhouse.**

Vina Bagge: Good idea.

Bai Tza: Vina are you related to…

Vina Bagge: No everyone thinks I'm related to Eustace and Muriel but even though I have the same last name we aren't related.

Nico: Oh.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Lola Cusillu: We missed you too Nico.

Vina Bagge: Same here.

May: Want some more food?

Cleo Chestnut: I'm stuffed.

Me: **She has had enough.**

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Syd Chang are heading to Dallol, Ethiopia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that crazy old witch, Yubaba, is back from the dead and she wants revenge on us, especially on Harriet Loud.

When we arrived at Dallol, Ethiopia, we were already sweating like crazy because of how hot it is.

Lincoln: Whew, we're here in Dallol, Ethiopia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that crazy old witch, Yubaba, is back from the dead and she wants revenge on us, especially on Great Grandma Harriet.

Harriet Loud: I should've known Yubaba would one day come back from the dead, and she was still very jealous of me because I was much more talented in the Dark Arts than her.

Lucy Loud: Her hatred has destroyed her mind, Great Grandma Harriet, but we'll make sure she dies once again, and she'll never come back.

Nico: You said it, and man, is it hot here!

Lincoln: Dallol, Ethiopia is one of the hottest places in Africa, with an average temperature of 93 degrees year-round.

Me: Whew, now that is really hot. We're really going to need a cool shower after this.

Lincoln: Big time, and thanks for joining us, Syd.

Syd Chang: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Ronnie Anne: This is so awesome that you're here with us, Syd.

Lincoln: Next time, Clyde and his harem are joining the group.

Eli: Nice. So, how are we going to deal with Yubaba?

Harriet Loud: Allow me.

Harriet Loud chanted a powerful incantation, and she fired a powerful blast of darkness which hits Yubaba and stripped her of her dark magic.

Harriet Loud: There we go, I stripped her of her dark magic, and now, she's powerless.

Lincoln: Awesome, Great Grandma Harriet. Now, we can get after Yubaba and destroy her for good.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent cackling. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Yubaba and she's going to kill them, and Lincoln saw she had the Qliphoth Tree of Death, along with the Sigil of Leviathan on her forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Yubaba and she's going to kill them, and I saw she had the Qliphoth Tree of Death, along with the Sigil of Leviathan on her forehead.

Camie Emperyous: (Gasps) And Leviathan is The Demon of Envy, and there's only one demon who's responsible for bringing Yubaba back from the dead: Nocturne Chernabog.

?: (Spanish Accent) That wrathful envious witch, let's get her, and that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Clackula, appear before us.

Lori: No way, that's Clackula.

Leni: And that Spanish accent, it's Corona Vocesdebelleza.

Lincoln: As we expected, Corona Vocesdebelleza's here, that's so awesome, but we'll have to talk later, let's take down that crazy witch once and for all.

We rushed over, and before Yubaba could kill the two girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at that crazy witch, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Yubaba, and when she saw us again, she was really enraged and pissed off at us, and when she saw Harriet Loud in flesh and blood again, this sent her off the rails.

Yubaba: Harriet Loud, I'm going to kill you!

Yubaba tried to fire a blast of dark magic at her, but she couldn't and this angered her, but Harriet had a small smirk on her face.

Harriet Loud: Nice try, Yubaba, but I used my powers and stripped you of your dark magic. You have and always will be nothing more than a no-talent hack of a witch who has no true talent in the Dark Arts.

Lincoln: And now, it's time for you to die.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Syd Chang, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Yubaba and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln and Harriet fired blades of light and dark magic at Yubaba, and they pierced her all over the place, and the blades' magic and her evil spirit was condemned to The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your rotten hatred and jealousy towards Great Grandma Harriet ends here and now, Yubaba. (To Corona Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Corona Vocesdebelleza.

Corona Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing neon purple hair, neon purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful neon purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Clackula, and she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple open blouse, short-sleeved purple shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with skeletons and bones on the coattails and Clackula on the back and holstered on her back is a Clackula-themed large greatsword with Clackula etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large skulls for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large skulls and a large purple gem on the bottom of the large skulls for the pommel.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Leni, and you all look so amazing.

Leni: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Corona. Plus, you're going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Corona Vocesdebelleza and he hugged her, and Corona Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Leni's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's Nico, this is Corona Vocesdebelleza, she's the second eldest sibling of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are my Guardian Angels from Brazil, and like Johanna, Corona's Leni's classmate in Music, and she and Corona would often help Leni with clothing ideas.

Me: Wow, just like Johanna.

Lincoln: That's right, and they have the same story as Johanna when we met her yesterday.

Nico: Hey yeah, that's right, and we got an idea of what they're like.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and it's so good to see you, Corona.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Johanna, and it's also good to see you again, Hilda.

Hilda: (Spanish Accent) You too, Corona.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) And I've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Flip when he tried to kill me and my sisters.

Nico: Oh, this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Corona, are you absolutely sure?

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you, especially Johanna.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Corona Vocesdebelleza, and like Johanna, he saw she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Corona Vocesdebelleza's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Corona.

Corona Vocesdebelleza had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Corona Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Kurumi Tokisaki and Hibiki Higoromo from Date A Bullet.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kurumi Tokisaki and Hibiki Higoromo from Date A Bullet.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kurumi Tokisaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kurumi Tokisaki and Hibiki Higoromo saw who it was that saved them from Yubaba, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kurumi Tokisaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kurumi Tokisaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kurumi Tokisaki and Hibiki Higoromo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Yubaba, who came back from the dead again for revenge, and even worse: the one who freed them was Nocturne Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, when they saw the Qliphoth Tree of Death and Sigil of Leviathan on her forehead.

But, when Lincoln showed what Harriet did in stripping Yubaba of her dark magic and us pulverizing her and Lincoln and Harriet sending Yubaba to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Corona Vocesdebelleza have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that crazy jealous old witch came back because of Nocturne Chernabog, she is so dead!

Lincoln: Yep, but Camie and I will be ready for her later on today.

May: And we're really pissing off the Chernabog Sisters big time.

Camie Emperyous: Let them get that pissed off at us, they deserve it for the chaos and havoc they've instigated and caused in Royal

Woods for years, besides, Judgement Day is coming for them, and their days of causing havoc are ending here and now.

Lincoln: Yeah.

---

After finally destroying Yubaba forever and really pissing off Nocturne Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Corona Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Corona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Corona, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Flip up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some shopping for Mrs. Loud since the others were at either work or with friends. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Flip and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Flip's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Hey, I remembered that day all too well, when we got the word that Flip broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Flip deserved it, and that mutant cheapskate had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I put up the picture of Flip after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Corona told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Flip, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Flip get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that mutant cheapskate.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you were one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Flip's three-cheeked ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and Lincoln, his harem, and his kids are heading to Koopa's Seaside Soiree.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

His harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry and accessories, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were dressed in their swimsuits, jewelry and accessories, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and when Johanna and Corona saw Lincoln in his speedo, they had hearts in their eyes, atomic red blushes on their faces, steam whistling out of their ears, and their noses were really bleeding, and after a few minutes, they snapped out of it.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Wow, so this is Koopa's

Seaside Soiree?

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our beach date, Johanna. Shall we?

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met some underwater inhabitants, and they went back to the sandy beach and they had a game of volleyball and the girls in his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and the kids all cheered. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Koopa's Seaside Soiree.

Thunder Sparkle: And we really had a lot of fun.

We also saw that Johanna and Corona still had atomic red blushes on their faces from seeing Lincoln in his speedo.

Nico: They saw you in your speedo, didn't they?

Lincoln: Yep.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Well, we can't help it, we did see and know that Lincoln grew a lot since we last met, but to see our big, tall, and extremely muscular man in a speedo, that really threw us for a loop and we went nuts.

Luan: We should've given you girls a warning, but I think it's best if you saw it for yourselves. And we should get ready for Halinor's first

Ambassador Mission.

Rayman: I'm all ready to not only keep an eye on the Rabbids, but also, to kick some butt.

Eddy: Me too.

Nico: And we got the kids of the Cul-De-Sac coming as well, to pulverize Nega-Eddy.

Me: Yeah.

* * *

At the Skate Park, me and the mascots were having fun.

Me: Yeah! This is fun!

Poromon: Oh yeah!

Ian Hawk and everyone came up to us.

Ian Hawke: (to the Mascots) Oh Dear God, what did the four of you do now?

Poromon: We're playing with our new RC Car.

Me: I bought it for them too. See?

They saw that it was the Tantrum.

Nico: Wow! A Tantrum car! I haven't played with that one in forever.

Xenia: Fun one too.

Qin: Brings back memories.

Laney: That is cool!

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Please tell me that was bought with your own money now.

Me: I bought it for them because I was nice. Also I remember this car myself and it was awesome.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Man that takes me back. I had a lot of fun with that. But it broke.

Fiona Hernandez: Well we'll try and fix it.

Laney: Yeah. But man that is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

They did all kinds of awesome stunts with it.

Me: Man I wonder if Transformers can turn into life size versions of RC Cars.

Optimus Prime: You know I don't think we tried that.

Armada Starscream: But it just might be possible.

Swindle: Did you guys forget that we were the size of RC Cars in Woody's world?

Me: Not at all. But I was talking about scanning one and then becoming that one as a life size car.

Swindle: Oh I see what you mean.

Me: Hmm. Lets try it out.

I brought a stasis pod and in it was a protoform.

Me: Here we go.

I activated the activated sequence.

Me: Here we go.

I put in the Autobot Programming Chip and it scanned the Tantrum car.

Computer: Compatible Vehicle found. Beginning Replication and Size Enhancement.

Qin: Wow this is gonna be interesting.

Then in a massive flash of light arose a new Autobot!

Qin: WHOA!

It was a black Autobot and it was a life-size version of the Tantrum Car.

Furystorm: Furystorm at your service.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Welcome to the planet Earth.

Optimus Prime: So much has happened since you were with us.

We told him everything and it was incredible.

Furystorm: Wow! I have a lot of catching up to do but it'll be an honor to fight alongside you all.

Sunstreaker: Where did you find that protoform?

Me: It was in the Stasis Pod storage back home.

Sunstreaker: Wow! That was fast.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But at least we know that RC Cars can turn into Transformers.

Laney: Yep.

Xenia: Cool.

Ironhide: That is amazing though.

Furystorm: It'll be an honor to fight alongside you though. I have the powers of the wind at my command. I have a Cyclone Blaster and energy gun that can form tornadoes.

Me: Wow that is cool!

Donna Diego: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Scream: Personally, I hope Anna and Aylene get put into teams that fit them.

Nico: Noted. Anyway, Ax's team will include Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, and Fire Princess. Power Pack's team will include Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, and Yormungarde.

Me: COOL! Fire and Water for that.

Nico: Yep.

Fire Princess: It's going to be an honor to be part of a group.

Nico: It sure will be cool.

Xenia: Looking forward to that one.

We went back home to the estate.

* * *

We got to watching TV and then on the news we saw a strange story coming from the Retroville sector. We saw that a mysterious vigilante was pulverizing hundreds of bullies into pulp and they were all badly hurt and broken apart all over the place!

Me: WHOA! Someone is REALLY out to get all bullies.

Sidney Poindexter: Well it's definitely not me! I may hate bullies but I don't go this far.

Batman 2039: This is definitely not the work of Payback.

Me: No it's not him. Jimmy what do you think?

Jimmy Neutron: I know exactly what it is. It's the work of those nanobots I built.

Nico: Nanobots?

Eli: What can you tell us about them?

Jimmy Neutron: Well I built them to protect Retroville from bullies.

---

The Nanobots are recurring antagonists in The Adventures of Jimmy Neutron: Boy Genius. They are two tiny robots that were originally created by Jimmy to protect him from bullies via a flying saucer known as the Jim-Tech, which is armed with a myriad of weapons. However, perhaps due to a flaw in their programming, the Nanobots embraced this role too extensively and began attacking anyone who so much as looked at him the wrong way. Jimmy was able to stop their rampage and has since been trying to reform them so they could be used for other purposes. This endeavor has been in vain, as the Nanobots have committed other atrocities since that first incident, all caused by them misinterpreting Jimmy's commands and taking them to the extreme.

The yellow Nanobot (N-1) is voiced by Darran Norris, who has also voiced Cosmo and Timmy's Dad from Fairly OddParents, among other characters. The red Nanobot (N-2) is voiced by Tom Kenny, who has voiced numerous characters including SpongeBob SquarePants.

Safety First

In the episode "Safety First", Jimmy finds that he is the latest target of a bully named Terry Finster, who begins taking his school lunch and throwing him in the dumpster every day. Being too ashamed to tell his parents, Jimmy opts to build himself a personal anti-bully device in the form of the Jim-Tech, a flying saucer piloted by two Nanobots. Jimmy brings the Jim-Tech to school the next day and orders the Nanobots to protect him from Terry. When Terry approaches, the Nanobots attack Terry and send him running off. This causes Jimmy's other classmates to hail him a hero, at which point Jimmy reveals that the Nanobots are based on the same technology he used to create a microchip that makes pants pick themselves up, which had gone rogue in the episode "When Pants Attack." This fact makes Jimmy's friends feel unsettled, but Jimmy assures them that the Nanobots are second-generation and have a system of checks and balances in place so they can't go berserk. Unfortunately, this proves to be untrue…

Without any actual enemies to defend Jimmy from, the Nanobots become overzealous and start to treat every physical gesture directed at Jimmy as a threat. They become increasingly violent towards Jimmy's friends, driving everyone at school into a state of constant fear. Jimmy makes several attempts to shut the Nanobots down, but they refuse to obey his commands to stand down and won't let him dismantle the Jim-Tech. Jimmy is at a loss, but then he gets the idea to confuse the Nanobots into submission. He goes out into his backyard and starts beating himself up, which does exactly that since the Nanobots can't obey their prime directive and subdue Jimmy's attacker because Jimmy *is* the attacker. Unable to formulate a solution, their circuits overload and the Jim-Tech explodes, leaving them defeated as they parachute onto the ground.

## Return of the Nanobots

In "Return of the Nanobots", it's revealed that Jimmy kept the Nanobots on lockdown since the events of "Safety First." He takes them out of lockdown and upgrades their neural circuitry, giving them new bodies in the process, to reduce the risk of them going berserk. Upon the upgrade's completion, Jimmy places the Nanobots inside a more primitive module, the Correct-o-Tech, and gives the Nanobots a new purpose: to correct his english homework for errors. To make sure they're ready, Jimmy has the Nanobots examine a poem he wrote about Cindy Vortex but makes the mistake of telling them that the poem needs to be absolutely perfect. This causes the Nanobots to become perfectionists, and they freak out over minor grammatical errors in the poem. After making many hapzard edits to the poem, the Nanobots decide to destroy it, accidentally smearing glue on Jimmy's face during their frenzy. Realizing that the Nanobots are still too erratic, he puts them back into lockdown and leaves them to go to school. But the Nanobots are eager to please Jimmy, so they break out of the Correct-o-Tech and use the Jim-Tech to follow Jimmy to school so they can keep correcting errors.

The Nanobots reach the school during Jimmy's english class and begin annoying all the students and staff by pointing out errors in their behavior and forcibly correcting them. Jimmy and his friends team up to find the Nanobots and eventually corner them in the cafeteria. Jimmy tries to defeat the Nanobots by confusing them like he did last time, telling the Nanobots that humans shouldn't be corrected because their flaws are what make them perfect. However, this idea backfires; with their improved circuitry, the Nanobots are able to come up with a solution: label all humans as "extreme errors" and erase them from existence using the Jim-Tech's de-atomizer ray. They decide to delete Jimmy last so their beloved creator can have a chance to "admire their work," so they lock him in a closet and set out to delete everyone in the school building. After that, the Nanobots realize that the entire world is full of human error, so they must delete every human on earth. This buys Carl and Sheen just enough time to get Jimmy out of the closet and escort him to his lab, where Jimmy explains that the Jim-Tech's de-atomizer ray doesn't completely erase things; it just converts them into digital data and stores them in a virtual trash bin, so the human race can still be saved as long as the Nanobots are put out of commission before they empty the trash bin.

Some time later, the Nanobots return to Retroville and break into Jimmy's lab to delete him and his friends. They delete Carl and Sheen, but Jimmy narrowly escapes with Goddard's help. Eventually, they manage to catch Jimmy and are about to delete him when they realize that the Jim-Tech's hard drive is full, so they need to empty the trash bin. Luckily, Jimmy gets an idea at the last second and asks the Nanobots to grant him one last request. He asks them to correct his homework and gives them a modified version of his poem, which he uses to trick the Nanobots into calculating the value of pi. Since pi is a never-ending number, the Nanobots overload their circuits trying to calculate it, so the Jim-Tech explodes once again and everyone the Nanobots deleted is fully restored.

Fundemonium

In "Fundemonium", it's shown that Jimmy has the Nanobots on lockdown again, this time placed in a cage and strapped to chairs in a manner similar to Hannibal Lecter. Desperate to get on his good side, they try doing various small favors for Jimmy in hopes that he'll set them free in return, but to no avail. Later, though, Hugh enters Jimmy's lab to retrieve a toy tank that Jimmy had upgraded for him. Realizing that the toy needs batteries, Hugh notices the Nanobots, mistakes them for talking batteries, and places them inside the toy. The Nanobots are grateful to Hugh for setting them free and decide to repay him. When Hugh brings the toy to his job at the toy factory to show it off, the Nanobots overhear him talking about how it's supposed to be the biggest and most fun toy ever and decide to act on those criteria. They use the toy's controls to make it grow to gigantic size and ride all over Retroville with it, wreaking havoc and shooting deadly candy projectiles at people in the name of fun.

Jimmy finds out about the Nanobots' escape and quickly comes up with a plan to stop them. He confronts the Nanobots with a remote control for another toy he was working on, and adjusts the remote's radio frequency so it can control the Nanobots' toy vehicle. With help from Carl and Sheen, Jimmy gets close enough to use the remote on the Nanobots and gets them to spill the toy's fuel liquid, which shorts out the toy and returns it and the Nanobots to normal size, leaving the two tiny terrors defeated on the ground yet again.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: These bullies may be bad people but even they don't deserve to be beaten within an inch of their lives like this!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Wait. I see something in the screen. Computer, freeze image.

It stopped it.

Me: Zoom in and magnify and enhance image.

It did so and it showed that it was a small flying saucer no bigger than a remote control drone.

Nico: Whoa! The Nanobots are piloting a drone-sized Flying Saucer.

Me: Very interesting.

Then Mummy, Rowdyruff Boys, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Magneto, Fireor, Dumbbelltron, Felix Faust, Tenaya 7, Blackbird, Francisco, Katty Katswell, Ushari, Yost Viper, Cloak & Dagger, Evil Flame Man, Lillith, and Sara Siren appeared.

Mummy: Can me, Rowdyruff Boys, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Magneto, Fireor, Dumbbelltron, and Felix Faust go with you guys?

Tenaya 7: Me, Blackbird, Francisco, Katty Katswell, Ushari, Yost Viper, Cloak & Dagger, Evil Flame Man, Lillith, and Sara Siren will come as well.

Boomer: And I'm hoping that Anna and Aylene get put into future teams that fit them as well.

Nico: Noted and same here. Also yes you guys can come with too.

Me: Our target is Bully thrashing Nanobots that Jimmy Neutron Built. They are going on a rampage throughout Retroville and are pulverizing bullies all over the place at a rapid pace. And we have to stop them.

Nico: Jimmy what do these Nanobots look like?

Jimmy Neotron: They look like this.

He showed us pictures of them. They were a red one and an orange one.

Qin: Interesting design.

Tenaya 7: Very interesting. They will make good members to the M.O.E.

Me: We'll have to catch them and reprogram them.

Volcana: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do ones for Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Yormungarde, Jormungandr, Generaider Boss of Eternity, Levia-Dragon Daedalus and Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus.

Me: OOH! One for the Lizard Immortal and the others for some of the most amazing sea serpents in the game.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: And I have a feeling I know who those gene-slammers will be. The Mizugami Sisters. They are mermaids too.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah this will be interesting.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Nocturne Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Yubaba and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to Nocturne Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Yubaba and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Just like what happened with Belinda Chernabog and Callidora Chernabog, sheesh.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Camie Emperyous: Yeah, and just like with Belinda and Callidora, I should've known Nocturne would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, and Mastema Chernabog show up, along with Nocturne Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Camie and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word that the Nanobots that Jimmy Neutron built are not still trying to stop bullies, but now they're hurting Carl, Sheen, and all of Jimmy's friends.

Luan: Even though they were doing a good job in still stopping bullies, they've now gone off the deep end and they're now attacking Jimmy's friends, we need to neutralize those Nanobots.

Lincoln: And deactivate them before they continue to cause trouble for everyone, and once we get done putting those Nanobots out of commission, you're next, Nocturne Chernabog.

Titanium Man: The Nanobots look like batteries.

Francisco: I've actually noticed that as well.

Nico: They sure do. Lets head out.

We were off to the Retroville Sector.

* * *

We arrived and saw the Paramedics loading up numerous bullies that were seriously hurt into lots of ambulances.

Nico: Man of man! Those Nanobots really did a numerous on these guys.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Ouch.

Laney: They are gonna be in lots of pain for a while.

Eli: Serves them right!

Jimmy Neutron: Have I ever shown you guys my lab?

Heckyl: Actually, no. We've never seen it before.

Me: You never even showed us your lab when we were here the first time.

Jimmy Neutron: Follow me.

We followed Jimmy and went to a clubhouse.

Jimmy Neutron: Here we are.

He pulled out a hair and scanned it.

VOX: DNA Match confirmed. Welcome home Jimmy.

Jimmy Neutron: Thank you VOX.

We went down an entrance tube and went into his lab.

Jimmy Neutron: Welcome to my lab.

Me: Wow! Jimmy your lab is awesome.

Jimmy Neutron: Thank you J.D. Here's some of my projects I was working on.

We saw lots of things being built by robots and more.

Dexter: Wow! Jimmy your lab is just as amazing as my lab.

Jimmy Neutron: Thanks Dexter.

We went to a turn table and saw a hamster cage.

Jimmy Neutron: The invisible hamsters are doing good.

Me: That is cool!

I looked at them with my infrared vision and saw them scampering in a wheel.

Me: Wow! They may be invisible but I can see their heat signals. Cool.

Then he showed us a plant.

Jimmy Neutron: This is my Girl Eating plant.

He held out three photos and the plant sniffed some photos and ate one of Lila Rossi.

Jimmy Neutron: Awesome choice.

Me: Very genius Jimmy.

Ushari: Can you imagine if it grows giant?

Me: I don't even want to think what would happen.

Misty Tredwell (to Nico) I really do hope a Gene Slammer for the Lizard Immortal appears next.

Nico: Don't worry Misty it will.

Me: We only have 3 more spots on the Moonlands to visit.

Eli: Nar, Kyber's Teeth and Bograth.

Nico: Yep.

Jimmy then showed us a soda he made.

Jimmy Neutron: Ahh the latest Burping Soda formula. A Guaranteed one burp per sip.

He took a sip and then…

LOUD BURP!

Me: Whoa! Nice one.

I tried a taste.

Me: (LOUD BELCH)

Nico: Wow! That works awesomely.

Jack Spicer: You got any inventions made out of tin?

Jimmy Neutron: Lots of them.

We saw a cool Candy Making Machine and it was cool!

Then we saw Jimmy Neutron's Sick Patches.

Me: What are these Jimmy?

Jimmy Neutron: These are my Neutronic Sick Patches.

Nico: Whoa.

I put it on and then I started coughing, sneezing and I had a runny nose and I was burning up with a high fever.

Me: (GROANS) That is weird.

I took it off and I was instantly better.

Me: Wow! That works really well!

Nico: Those Sick Patches are cool! But dangerous too.

Magneto: I would suggest not trying those.

Cloak: We'll make note of that.

Dagger: Those aren't very useful.

Me: Noted. Now I can officially say that I know what it's like to be sick.

Qin: Yep.

We saw the brain drain helmet.

Me: Cool helmet.

Jimmy Neutron: That's my Brain Drain Helmet. Watch.

He set it to drool monkey and then he became dumber than Patrick.

Jimmy Neutron: (Stupidly) Shiny! Shiny! I like shiny! Want to see my loopy dance? (Dances Idiotically) I'm Loopy! I'm Loopy)

Me: WHOA! That one is awesome!

Nico: Wow! A Brain Drain Helmet! (Gets an idea) This gives me an idea. (Sinister Chuckle).

Me: Use it on Lila Rossi to make her dumber than a sack of diapers?

Nico: Bingo.

I turned Jimmy back to normal.

Solar Man: Didn't we use that on Evil Jimmy?

Me: Yeah we sure did. We made him dumber than Beany the Braindead Bison. No offense.

Magneto: None taken. But that was funny.

Nico: Yeah that was intense.

Qin: It was.

Nico: I didn't even notice you bringing that out during my infiltration.

Dumbbelltron: Jimmy knew that he would have to bring out old inventions the minute he saw Evil Jimmy among Team Buktu.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) So, while you were busy infiltrating their ranks, Jimmy went to his lab and got the helmet.

Me: Very sneaky.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Very awesome.

Flamefeather: And let's not forget Flippy.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. But lets focus on the matter at hand. We have to stop the Nanobots.

Sara Siren: Jimmy, you made them.

Felix Faust: How did you stop them the first time?

Jimmy Neutron: I used the equation of Pi and overloaded their eircuity.

Qin: 3.14 is a neverending number. Very clever.

Laney: Yeah!

Lana: That is awesome.

Stalker: We could also ask them which came first. The chicken or the egg.

Me: That one of the oldest primordial questions ever.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But it will be a risk.

Laney: Yep.

Fireor: Didn't they also have the ability to delete people?

Jimmy Neutron: They did.

Evil Flame Man: I don't think they have that ability this time.

Me: From the looks of all the pain and injuries they caused to so many people I would say they have the power of pranks and weapons.

Nico: Yep.

Divebomb: At least they don't know where we are.

Nico: Perfect opportunity to launch an ambush.

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense that they are 10 klicks to the southwest.

Sheen: I bet Ultralord could defeat those Nanobots.

Kyd Wykkyd: Unfortunately, Sheen, Ultralord isn't here at the moment.

Yost Viper: It's really up to us.

Me: Besides we always are up for a good fight.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Lets see how they like this.

I showed my new Beyblade.

Yost Viper: Whoa is that a new Beyblade?

Me: Yep. Elemental Cosmos Phoenix. I got her on Moondancer's final ambassador mission.

Nico: He sure did.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go guys.

We went to face the Nanobots.

We got out and saw Jimmy's dad.

Hugh Neutron: Hey there, Jimbo. I'm out to get more pie before your mom realizes we're out. Do you and your friends want any?

Harley: I want one!

Hugh Neutron: All right then.

He was off.

Me: That was good.

Nico: Yep.

Trumbipular: And bring some peanuts too!

Katty Katswell: And some fish!

Hugh Neutron: Okay!

He was off to the store.

Me: There he goes.

Nico: Lets move.

We went to face the Nanobots.

We saw the little ship of the Nanobots.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Target sighted.

Barbossa: It be time for an entrance.

We went at the little ship.

The Nanobots got a bully girl in a stranglehold as they were bashing her with a mallet!

But then the spirits of the horrors of the Prehistoric Times appeared in elemental form and they smashed the ship around and let the girl go. Then they converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

We came out.

Me: Okay you tin cans! That's enough!

Brick: So, you're not deleting anything or making Hugh Neutron's toys more badder?

Butch: Didn't you try the anti bully thing already?

N-1: Well, we decided to return to it to go back to our roots.

N-2: This was what the creator designed us for in the first place.

Blackbird: That's completely understandable.

Me: But bashing bullies like this is inhumane! They deserve it yes but this is going too far!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Hundreds of people got hurt by you!

Brick: So, you're not deleting anything or making Hugh Neutron's toys more badder?

Butch: Didn't you try the anti bully thing already?

N-1: Well, we decided to return to it to go back to our roots.

N-2: This was what the creator designed us for in the first place.

Blackbird: That's completely understandable.

Me: But bashing bullies like this is inhumane! They deserve it yes but this is going too far!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Hundreds of people got hurt by you!

But then Evil Green Ranger, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Cantwell, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Radioactive Man, Kalin, Private HIVE, Astronema, Steelbeak, Quackerjack, Rainbow Raider, Spellbinder, Evil Desert Man, Malodor, Kaa, Bluto, and Sir Raleigh appeared.

Nico: Evil Green Ranger, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Cantwell, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Radioactive Man, Kalin, Private HIVE, Astronema, Steelbeak, Quackerjack, Rainbow Raider, Spellbinder, Evil Desert Man, Malodor, Kaa, Bluto, and Sir Raleigh.

Eli: At least you guys didn't get thrashed.

Evil Green Ranger: At least the Nanobots didn't kill anyone.

Jimmy Neutron: They may have deleted people before. But they didn't kill anyone physically.

Captain Cold: Which is a good thing.

Me: Yep.

Man Ray: Now I know they're good recruits.

Cantwell: (to Nico) We heard you got another Treasure.

Nico: Yep.

Major Disaster: What was it?

Nico: It was called the Scythe of The Cavernous Underneath. Starlight Glimmer got that one.

Qin: She sure did.

Then Steelix came out.

Me: Steelix! Oh boy! Back for another round after you turned Riku and Kairi into worrywarts?

Steelix: Yep.

Laney: Wow.

Kairi: You don't have that spray that turned me and Riku into worrywarts anymore?

Steelix: (sheepishly) I don't. See, Dugon Manattee told me I can't copy his methods anymore. Sorry about that.

Me: Oh.

Kairi: No worries.

Me: Good. When that happened the last time a massive horde of Brownie Eating Zombies was roaming around.

Camie: Really?

Me: Really ugly story.

Xenia: Wow!

We got the battles underway.

## M.J., Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Nico's Rescue

and Battling An Evil Sasuke and Another Ultimate Upchuck

Evil Green Ranger was first.

Evil Green Ranger: (to M.J.) Nico's Rescue involved Battling An Evil Sasuke. And Another Ultimate Upchuck too.

M.J.: Yes it did and it was really awesome and epic. Everyone bashed and pulverized Evil Sasuke into dust and they met an awesome Another Alien.

Starlight Glimmer: She was one that fit the Another Alien form perfectly. Her name is Cleo Chestnut. No she is not related to famous eating champion Joey "Jaws" Chestnut but she has just as big an appetite as he does.

Cozy Glow: Wow! You should have seen how much she eats! She can eat as many hot dogs as Coop and eat as many chicken wings as Nico.

Hex: Her appetite is just that massive.

Jack Landors: I'll say. It's huge.

Evil Green Ranger: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

M.J. summoned Cavalier and merged Hermos with Great Mammoth of Goldfine and it formed into THE GOLDEN MAMMOTH BONE WARCLUB! They fired waves of bones, energy, magic, lightning, stars and skulls and smashed him down.

Qin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - The treasure hunt in The Underneath

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) The treasure hunt was in The Underneath this time. What did you guys get?

Qin: It was called the Scythe of the Cavernous Underneath and it has the powers of the Underneath and the Undead and it was amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: Starlight Glimmer got that one and it was really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We were amazed at what it can do too.

Sunburn: We sure were.

Casey Rhodes: Yeah that was cool too.

Captain Cold: That is really cool. And Qin I heard that you got revenge on the men that killed your parents.

Qin: I sure did. Justice was dealt and also Nico said that trying to cheer me up was like trying to get Starfire to cheer up from after having to go through her period.

They laughed hysterically!

Captain Cold: (LAUGHS) Hey that is pretty funny!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah! We all got a good laugh out of that.

Captain Cold: That is true! Lets do it!

Qin summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Alligator Sword Dragon and it formed into THE ALLIGATOR SWORD OF THE WRATH OF REPTILES! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Gali, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Snake, Quiet, Irma, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Dallol, Ethiopia. How was it?

Gali: WHEW! That was a hot one and it was located in the Afar Depression, one of the hottest places on the planet.

Rarity: It was absolutely scorching and it was 119˚Fahrenheit and we were there to kill Yubaba.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was a hot place. But the Loud's great grandmother Harriett battled her.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was crazy and awesome.

Snake: But it was cool and awesome.

Quiet: I agree there too.

Irma: Same here.

Man Ray: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Gali summoned Undine and merged Hermos with White Aura Dolphin and it formed into THE WHITE AURA DOLPHIN BLADE! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Supernoobs, Jack Spicer and Sideshow Bob VS Cantwell - Meeting a gene-slammer for Clackula.

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Clackula. What's her name?

Lisa Simpson: Her name is Cocoron Vocesdebelleza and she is from Brazil and is really amazing.

Pinkie Pie: Boy she sure is and she is a great Guardian Angel.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) She sure is.

Featherweight: And her story is cool too.

---

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Corona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Corona, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Flip up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Corona Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some shopping for Mrs. Loud since the others were at either work or with friends. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Flip and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Flip's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Hey, I remembered that day all too well, when we got the word that Flip broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Flip deserved it, and that mutant cheapskate had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I showed everyone the picture of Flip after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Corona told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Flip, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Flip get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that mutant cheapskate.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you were one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Flip's three-cheeked ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Cantwell: Wow! Lincoln really went to town on Flip didn't he!?

Lisa Simpson: He sure did and that monster had it coming.

Sprocket: I'll say.

Tyler Bowman: Yeah that was something.

Cantwell: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Lisa summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Chakra and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE SEVEN CHAKRAS OF POWER! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and spirit energy and smashed her down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Casey Cooke, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - The Mascots getting an RC Car

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) The Mascots got an RC Car. What type is it?

Tyler Navarro: It was a car called the Tantrum and it was a really fast and powerfully awesome car.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. The mascots had a lot of fun with it.

Scootaloo: Boy I'll say.

Whirlwind: Everyone had fun with it too.

Casey Cooke: They sure did and it was so cute.

Major Disaster: Good. Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Tyler summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Violent Rain and it formed into THE VIOLENT STORM SWORD! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Aang, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Andy Barclay, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - The Mascots had a lot of fun

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) The Mascots had a lot of fun. Good thing their new toy didn't get destroyed.

Aang: No it was a really awesome and tough car. But it was fun to see them play with it.

Twilight Sparkle: That is true and it was fun to watch and try out.

Starshine Sparkle: We all thought it was fun too.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Andy Barclay: We all had fun too.

Cluemaster: Yeah. Lets do it!

Aang summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Honest Neos and it formed into THE HONEST NEOS BROADSWORD! They fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Robin, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ozzy, Drix, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold - The Nanobots Jimmy Neutron Built

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) The Nanobots Jimmy Neutron Built would make great additions to our ranks. But we still have to stop them.

Robin: That's right. But they are really cool. Jimmy did an amazing job building them.

Applejack: But they went really haywire and bashed bullies left and right.

Apple Bloom: They sure did. Even though they didn't deserve it too.

Flashwing: No kidding! Ouch. They really got thrashed.

Ozzy: No kidding there.

Drix: Yeah. That hurt them.

Common Cold: Big time. (SNEEZES)

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you. Lets do it!

Robin summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Ill Witch and it formed into THE ETERNAL SICKNESS DRAGON BLADE! They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, boulders, apples and snot at him and smashed him down.

## Pyrrha, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Godzilla 2014, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Many Bully's were Thrashed by the Nanobots

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) Many Bullies were Thrashed by the Nanobots. But eventually, they'll turn their wrath on innocent people.

Pyrrha: Boy you're not kidding. I've seen a lot of movies where robots did that and it was crazy.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was awful.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah. They may have done some really bad things but they didn't deserve to be beaten to within an inch of their lives.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure.

Godzilla 2014 shook his head for no.

Radioactive Man: I agree there. Poor guys. Lets do it!

Pyrrha summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Caam, Serenity of Gusto and it formed into THE GUSTO SERENITY SWORD! They fired waves of wind. Leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Morpheus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Herbie, Maggie, Tecna, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin - Those Nanobots are doing what they were programmed to do

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Those Nanobots are doing what they were programmed to do. Problem is, they can overdo it.

Morpheus: That is true. And they are hurting innocent people. Bullies may deserve it but this is too much.

Princess Luna: Jimmy Neutron did a really good job making those robots.

Moondust: He is a boy genius and always fixes his problems.

Snowdrop: He has a really awesome superpowered brain too.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Herbie: Jimmy is a great problem solver.

Maggie Peyton: Yes he sure is.

Tecna: (British Accent) We're really proud of Jimmy.

Kalin: We sure are. Lets do it!

Morpheus summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Kagemusha of The Blue Flame and he got THE BLUE FIRE BROAD SWORD OF KAGEMUSHA! They fired waves of blue fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Red Team, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - Many of the Bullies the Nanobots faced were REALLY BAD people that deserved to be thrashed

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) Many of the Bullies the Nanobots faced were REALLY BAD people that deserved to be thrashed. Not to mention court-martialed!

Emerald: That is true soldier. But the Bullies were not in the military.

Princess Celestia: Bullies are not born usually they are made.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. They think they are so much better than everyone and they can get away with anything. Including murder.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah they are just absolutely bad people.

Spotlight: Bullies are a menace.

Red Soldier: That they are soldiers!

Private HIVE: They sure are. They need to be court-martialed. Permission to start the battle ma'am?

Emerald: Granted soldier!

Emerald summoned Solar and merged Hermose with Salamangreat Emerald Eagle and it formed into THE EMERALD EAGLE FLYING SWORD! They fired waves of light and green energy and smashed him down.

## Princess Hisui VS Astronema

Astronema was first.

Astronema: Jimmy did a good job making those Nanobots.

Princess Hisui: He sure did. But with some reprogramming and proper maintenance they will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Princess Hisui merged Hermos with Jade Knight and it formed into The JADE KNIGHT JET BOOTS! She flew at Astronema and smashed her down with a powerful magic punch.

## Max Gibson VS Steelbeak

Steelbeak was next.

Steelbeak: Help Batman with busting anymore bad guys lately?

Max Gibson: Just a bunch of renegade Jokerz still out there. But they are taken care of.

Steelbeak: Good.

Max merged Hermos with Drool Bird. It formed into THE DROOLING SWORD OF SPIT WATERFALLS!

Max Gibson: Okay this is a little gross.

She fired waves of slimy spit and smashed him down.

---

Donald Duck VS Quackerjack

---

Quackerjack was next.

Quackerjack: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Donald Duck: This will be fun.

Donald merged Hermos with Duck Fighter and it formed into THE DUCK FORCE JET BLASTER! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Lancaster the Rainbow Dragon Gene-Slamme, Rainbow Neos, Susanne Crelsley the Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle Gene-Slammer, Sandra Thompson the Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth Gene-Slammer, Hannah Florington the Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger Gene-Slammer, Emerald Logan the Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise Gene-Slammer, Chloe Laurine the Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus Gene-Slammer, Nadine Flores the Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle Gene-Slammer, Caitlyn Gunnison the Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat Gene-Slammer, Jesse Anderson and Cholan the Carbuncle VS

## Rainbow Raider VS Rainbow Raider

Rainbow Raider was next.

Rainbow Raider: I can't remember the last time all of you fought me.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) Boy me neither. It has been a while.

Rainbow Neos: No kidding. It has been a long time.

Susanne Crelsley: Yeah it was a while. But it's always fun.

Sandra Thompson: It sure is awesome and fun.

Hannah Florington: Yeah it sure is. I missed this.

Emerald Logan: We all do. It's fun.

Chloe Laurine: We sure do. I missed this.

Nadine Flores: Me too. I forgotten what it feels like.

Caitlyn Gunnison: Same here.

Jesse Anderson: It has been a while.

Cholan: No kidding.

Rainbow Raider: I agree too. Lets do it!

Catherine merged Hermoes with Performapal Five Rainbow Magician and it formed into THE FIVE RAINBOW STAFF! They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Dr. Light VS Spellbinder

Spellbinder was next.

Spellbinder: I hope you're ready for me.

Dr. Light: Oh I am.

Dr. Light merged Hermos with Honest and she got Honest's wings. They were called THE WINGS OF THE HONEST FLIGHT! She flew and smashed him down.

---

Arrowette VS Evil Desert Man

---

Evil Desert Man was next.

Evil Desert Man: Time to bury you in sand.

Arrowette: Bring it on.

Arrowette merged Hermos with Subterror Nemesis Archer and she got a powerful plant bow and arrow set. It was called THE NEMESIS ARCHER BLAST ARROWS! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Stinkbomb VS Malodor

---

Malodor was next.

Malodor: Time for some fun.

Stinkbomb: You don't have to tell me twice.

Stinkbomb merged Hermos with Little Chimera and it formed into THE LITTLE CHIMERA FLAME TAIL! He fired a blast of fire from his tail and smashed him down.

Dustin Brooks VS Kaa

Kaa was next.

Kaa: Sssay now. Thissss isss going to be ssso much fun.

Dustin Brooks: It sure is.

Dustin merged Hermos with Boulder Tortoise and it formed into THE BOULDER TURTLE SMASHER HAMMER! He fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him down.

Sea VS Bluto

Bluto was next.

Bluto: Hope you're ready for me to smash you.

Sea: Oh I'm more than ready.

Bluto: WHHYY!

Sea merged Hermos with White Aura Whale and it formed into THE WHITE AURA WHALE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down

Sonata Dusk VS Sir Raleigh

Sir Raleigh was next.

Sir Raleigh: (Welsh Accent) I ABSOLUTELY LOATHE FUN!

Sonata Dusk: Well too bad.

Sonata merged Hermos with Ghostrick Siren and it formed into THE DIVINE DARK MELODY SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Steelix

---

Steelix was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Jimmy Neutron and his friends

For Jimmy Neutron and his friends: hand-cannon Blasters named Neutronic Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the colors of Jimmy Neutron and his friends with elements on the blasters and with the Neutronic Atom etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: VORTEX CANNON!

They formed the cannon.

Nico: Locked on. FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then they fired the cannon and it hit Steelix and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk to the size of an action figure. Nico picked him up and put him in a pod.

Nico: Steelix you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time to deactivate you guys!

Troy: You guys like your fancy ship.

Tsukasa: Let's see you fight without it!

Kamen Ride: Metalcluster Hopper!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Metalcluster Hopper for Zero One and Daiki summoned Clones of the Kyurangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ELECTRONIC BRIGADE!

They turned into the Denziman!

All of us got out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and light and blasted them all over.

Ere, Wamma, Khorror, and Swassa blasted them all over the place.

Swindle, Sunstreaker, Ian and Lucille used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swindle's Gyro Gun, Sunstreaker's missile launcher, and Ian and Lucille's powers 100-fold.

Swindle and Ian Hawke: GYRO CHIPMUNK BLAST!

Sunstreaker and Lucille Loud: DARKNESS MISSILE MEGA BARRAGE!

Mummies of Earth and Mummy: MUMMY EARTH SHOT!

Burning Buttkicking Glory and Rowdyruff Boys: BURNING BUTTKICKING BARRAGE!

Titanium Laughter and Titanium Man: TITANIUM LAUGHING BLAST!

Undead Elephant Wrath and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT UNDEAD BURST!

Darkness of the Green Flame Lizard and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME LIZARD BLAST!

Light of the Toa and Kyd Wykkyd: TOA OF LIGHT BLAST!

Thanagarian Speed of Wind and Magneto: MAGNETIC WIND SPEEDBLAST!

Fire of Magic and Fireor: FIRESTORM OF MAGIC BLAST!

10,000 Aliens of Life and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 ALIENS OF LIFE BARRAGE!

Jewels of Dark Goths and Felix Faust: DARKNESS GOTH MAELSTROM!

Kung Fu Chicken Power and Tenaya 7: CYBER KUNG FU CHICKEN SHOT!

Autumn Power and Blackbird: BLACKBIRD AUTUMN SHOT!

Ice Apparition Fury and Francisco: FURY OF THE ICE STORM!

Te Xuan Ze Spirit Might and Katty Katswell: SPIRIT STORM OF THE BALANCE!

Brainless Lamebrain Power and Ushari: SNAKE OF STUPIDITY BLAST!

Jewels of the Mine Power and Yost Madame Viper: MINE JEWEL STORM!

Power of the Spyglass and Cloak & Dagger: MANTA FURY BLAST!

Fire Charming Wrath and Evil Flame Man: FIRESTORM CHARM BLAST!

Hong Kong Might of Doom and Lillith: HONG KONG DOOM BURST!

Ostrich Force and Sara Siren: FIRESTORM OF THE FAIRY!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Jimmy Neutron, Cindy Vortex, Twilight Sparkle, Babs Seed, Francis Stone, me, Eli and Marsupilami: BULLY RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: INVENTION ELEMENT STYLE: TIN!

Jessica Kaios: INVENTION FIRE STYLE: PUPPETRY!

Yuna: INVENTION WATER STYLE: DICTIONARY!

Toph: INVENTION EARTH STYLE: GLASS!

Sari Sumdac: INVENTION LIGHTNING STYLE: DRY DOCK!

JEssica Shannon: INVENTION STING STYLE: PAPER!

Peni Parker: INVENTION WEB STYLE: WOODBLOCK PAINTING!

Shantae: INVENTION MAGIC STYLE: EYEGLASSES!

Akko: INVENTION STAR STYLE: PRINTING PRESS!

Colette Brunel: INVENTION LIGHT STYLE: NEWSPAPER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): INVENTION DARK STYLE: LIGHT BULBS!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said inventions.

Lincoln and his harem: INVENTION FINAL SMASH: INVENTION KI BARRAGE!

They fired ki blasts based on inventions and the blasts smashed the Nanobots and ship and smashed them down.

Lincoln: Sorry we had to put your Nanobots out of commission, Jimmy.

Jimmy Neutron: That's okay, Lincoln. Besides, these two were way too dangerous.

Me: We can always reprogram them and turn them into something better.

Nico: Don't worry, Jimmy. But, just remember what Libby and Cindy said: if a bully is causing you any trouble, just come to us and we'll take care of them.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're not letting a bully do whatever they want to any of our friends.

Jimmy Neutron: Thanks, guys.

Nico: You're welcome, Jimmy. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Nocturne Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking one of my playthings, Valentine Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Camie Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Nocturne Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and ten mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Nocturne Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the nine remaining mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, and Mastema Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Camie Emperyous: Nocturne Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, and Mastema Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Nocturne Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, and Mastema Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by ten crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) ANOTHER TRAP! NOW, WE

CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Dallol, Ethiopia. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Nocturne Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Nocturne Chernabog rushed at Camie Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Valentine fired powerful blasts of Earth and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the jewels pierced through her flesh.

Camie Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Nocturne, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Camie Emperyous' yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with earth, psychic energy, crosses, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kamion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nocturne Chernabog, she left yellow energy, earth, psychic energy, crosses, and angels with every step.

Camie Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Nocturne Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Camie Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with earth, psychic energy, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Kamion the Timelord, and Camael the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Camie Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Camie Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with earth, psychic energy, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Camael in the hands of Kamion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Kamion the Timelord with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow angel angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Camie Emperyous has on a sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Kamion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Camael and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Camie Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with stars and yellow tips on the large yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Camie Emperyous' massive Kamion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, crosses, earth, psychic energy, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kamion the Timelord's Holy Earth Psychic Storm Archangel Greatsword of Holy Earth Psychic Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Kamion the Timelord and Camael the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large yellow gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kamion the Timelord's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Kamion the Timelord and Camael that said, "Camie Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Kamion the Timelord, Fourth Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Earth and The Powers of Camael the Archangel, Amazing and Powerful Psychic and Scientist, Friend of Lisa Loud Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Luan, Destroyer of Nocturne Chernabog, Archenemy of Metal Elementor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Earth, Crosses, and Archangels"

ケイミー・エンペリアス、カミオン・ザ・タイムロードのジーン・スラマー、エンペリアス・シスターズの4番目の末っ子、大地の強力なマスター、大天使カマエルの力、驚くべき強力な超能力者で科学者、リサ・ラウドの友人、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク ルアンのスマッシャーとデスパイザー、ノクターン チェルナボーグのデストロイヤー、メタル エレメンターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、聖なる大地のマスター、十字架、と大天使

Camie Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY EARTH PSYCHIC STORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY EARTHSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY EARTH PSYCHIC STORM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Camie Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nocturne Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Valentine Emperyous to kill her, but Camie Emperyous fired a powerful yellow energy blast with earth, crosses, psychic energy, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Nocturne Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Camie Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Psychic Earthstorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Camael, and Camie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Camie Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Psychic Earthstorm Timelord and Divine Holy Earth Psychic Storm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Nocturne Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Camie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Camie Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Nocturne Chernabog, 'cause your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are**

**over!**

Camie Emperyous and Lincoln went after Nocturne Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, crosses, psychic energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Nocturne Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Nocturne Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Camie Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Nocturne's divine punishment has just begun. Nocturne Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Camie Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Nocturne Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Nocturne Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Camie Emperyous, it was known as Kamion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Earthstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's yellow with waves of Earth and jewels on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Kamion the Timelord surrounded by earth etched on the sides, and a yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Valentine Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Nocturne Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Nocturne Chernabog's spirit appeared and Camie Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Camael on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Camie Emperyous and Lincoln did to Nocturne Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Camie Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, and Mastema Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Nocturne Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Nocturne! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, Griselda Chernabog, and Mastema Chernabog disappeared in nine mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Camie Emperyous: Now, there's only nine Chernabog Sisters left to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Nocturne Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Camie.

Suddenly, Camie Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Camie Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Camie Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Kamion the Timelord, and the Archangel Camael flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and mountains forming behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Camie Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Kamion the Timelord and the Archangel Camael vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: Yep, and for tomorrow, we're going to meet Ronalda Vocesdebelleza, the Peckidna Gene-Slammer.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Alright.

Hilda: (British Accent) And we also got to be careful on your rescue tomorrow, Linky. The Chernabog Sisters are not going to give up that easily.

Me: That's right, and from what we've seen, they've been bringing back villains we've killed long ago.

Lincoln: I know, we've seen that sort of thing from The Church of Necrom, but we're ready for that sort of scenario, and we'll also have some plans for Cornelia's Ambassador mission on the 10th when we go help Zayto and the Dino Fury Power Rangers destroy Void Queen.

Selene Emperyous: And one of those plans will be keeping The Chernabog Sisters trapped near the ruins of Ördögház, so they don't try to interfere.

Nico: Good idea, and we can't wait to see what your plan is for tomorrow, Selene, after we get rid of Mastema Chernabog.

Laney Emperyous: Oh, I'm going to incinerate her to nothing but ashes for everything she's done.

Lincoln: You said it, Laney.

Hugh Neutron: Hey, guys! I'm back with more pie!

Cluemaster: And the peanuts and fish?

Hugh Neutron: That too! What did I miss?

Me: Lots of things.

Common Cold: We just got done recruiting new members.

Radioactive Man: After defeating them in battle.

Me: Yep.

Kalin: You didn't miss much.

Me: It was fun.

Private HIVE: Permission to ask if said pies are from Mother Mae Eye?

Hugh Neutron: No they are from the pie shop by Lynn's Table.

Me: Oh that's Gretchen Schroder's Pie Shop. She makes some of the best pies ever.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone.

Jimmy Neutron: (To the viewers) If you're going to work with robots, make sure they work right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah that's for sure.

We went and had some pie and all that and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The Nanobots from Jimmy Neutron were really awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Bloom, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the cold landscape of Nar and we're going to bundle up for that one as we find the Sword of Icy Nar. We're also going to be seeing double as we battle Another Ultimate Ditto and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and her name is May Lorika and she is Nico's friend from Nature Class that specializes in Rainforest Life and she is also an amazing Fashion Supermodel too like her hero and mentor Misty Tredwell. And also the Mizugami sisters who are also Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Yormungarde, Jormungandr, Generaider Boss of Eternity, Levia-Dragon Daedalus and Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus. Their names are Meilin, Melanie, Mera, Mina, Mira and Mikoto. They are mermaids that Nico knows and they also helped Nico on many of his adventures over the water. They are really amazing with their powers of the water and have the ability to walk on land. The match-up scene for the saga is for Laney Emperyous, Lazion the Timelord and youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Mastema Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Lafayette, Colorado, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy our old enemy, Count Dracula, the King of The Vampires, who's been brought back from the dead and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him, and even worse: Count Dracula has been brought back from the dead by Mastema Chernabog. And we're going to meet a Peckidna Gene-Slammer named Ronalda Vocesdebelleza, she's the third eldest of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Ronalda and her sister, Sally, are Lynn's classmates in Gym, and they would often help Lynn with training for sports. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean. Get ready for a cheesy adventure as we help Ren and Stimpy head to the Blue Cheese Mountains and we're going to discover that Blue Cheese is worth its weight in gold and diamonds.

See you all next time.

# CHEESE MINER RUSH

This chapter is based on the Ren and Stimpy episode Cheese Rush Days -

---

Bundled up in our warm winter clothes and walking through the icy cold landscape of the Moonland of Nar was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Bloom, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron,

Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome Treasure Hunt and rescue. It was going to be a really cold one.

Me: Man the land of Nar is really cold!

Qin: You're telling me. It's freezing!

Camie: I like it.

Me Some people do.

Xenia :Yeah but it's awesome here though.

Varie: It sure is.

Bloom: Better than boiling alive.

Eli: That's true.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Bloom.

Bloom: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you guys out.

Camie: It sure is.

Rhinox: I think this is gonna be really fun for us too.

Tigatron: It sure will be a good one.

Nico: Bloom, are you happy Valtor's gone?

Bloom: I sure am and I'm also happy to have my mom and dad back. My real mom and dad.

Qin: We're glad you are happy.

Me: So is the entire universe to be rid of Valtor.

Eiji: That was crazy that Bloom's parents were turned into Greeed.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: But it's good we saved them.

Airazor: It sure is good we did.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Eiji: Those were awesome times back then too.

Eli: Boy they sure were. We had a big series of adventures too.

Nico: Too bad Valtor appeared when Flora went with me on a rescue.

Me: I know.

Bloom: I would have loved to get some payback on him.

Me: Well you still can Bloom when we face him in the Simulator.

Bloom: That's true. I forgot about that.

Me: No worries. Man this year has been full of awesome adventures and events and tomorrow we go meet the Dino Fury Rangers and help them deal with the Void Queen and the Nemesis Beast. Or as it's bluntly put the American versions of Madame Noir and Eras.

Nico: That's right. And it's the final Big Day mission of 2022.

Cornelia: You got that right! I'm so excited for this one!

Qin: Boy we all are Cornelia! After a 3 month Hiatus.

Me: I know! I'm really looking forward to this one! It'll be so awesome to help Zayto and his team out.

Nico: I agree there too. It was fun fighting one of Jimmy's enemies for a change.

Me: It sure was! Aside from King Goobot V we actually took down another one of his enemies.

Qin: We sure did. Very amazingly well built robots too.

Camie: Yeah. Nanobots in this case.

Himiko: They were really cool robots.

Xenia: Yeah they were.

Rhinox: Those Nanobots were really interesting ones. And it was awesome seeing Jimmy's lab.

Me: It sure was Rhinox. We never saw his lab before. He made all kinds of amazing inventions there. Especially that burping soda.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny. But those Neutronic Sick Patches were awful.

Me: Yeah. Now I know what it felt like to be sick. I felt like shit!

Eli: Being sick is not fun.

Me: Even though it was done artificially it was awful.

Nico: It was our first time in Jimmy's lab.

Brittney: It sure was cool seeing it.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Jimmy's inventions are very revolutionizing in all fields of science.

Qin: They are well made. Those invisible hamsters were awesome even though we couldn't see them.

Me: I saw those with my infrared vision and they were both cute and amazing.

Eli: And that Girl Eating Plant was genius. Perfect for pranks on Lila Rossi.

Nico: Lila may be a bitch but she doesn't deserve to be eaten like that. But that brain drain helmet Jimmy made for when we battled his evil side is perfect for that.

Me: I agree. That Loopy Dance we saw Jimmy do was really funny!

Qin: Even though Jimmy was as dumb as Patrick with that it still was funny!

Nico: We should have more adventures in Retroville more often.

Me: That's a good idea. Aside from Professor Calamitous, Beautiful Gorgeous, Goobot V and the Nanobots, Jimmy still has many enemies out there to face.

Qin: He sure does. And they are really going to be fun to face.

Bloom: They sure are. And also Jimmy has many more inventions for us to see.

Me: Not only that but Jimmy gave us the most perfect candy.

Laney: Boy that was some of the most perfect candy ever!

Lana: I'll say!

Me: You should have seen what it did to Mary. Her aura flared up explosively from its perfection.

Nico: Boy that candy was so delicious. I even heard that it made everyone in Retroville crazy for more.

Lily: Like a bunch of Heroin addicts.

Qin: Yeah that candy was delicious. And we know how to control ourselves.

Nico: Yep. We'll see more of Jimmy's awesome inventions later on.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But that was so awesome how Jimmy and his friends were able to convert carnival rides into makeshift rockets.

Qin: Wow! That is cool!

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when you all destroyed the Yokians the first time. What was that like?

Me: I thought you would never ask Nico. That was so awesome. It was during the final days of the Old Days before we got the official name.

I went over what happened in chapter 338.

---

It starts with us watching TV when Lisa came down to the Living Room and she had a look of worry on her face.

Lisa: 2nd Big Brother! We have a huge problem!

Me: What's wrong Lisa?

Lisa: Our neighboring city of Retroville located approximately 20.5 miles from Royal York was just visited by Extraterrestrial Life!

Me: Aliens from another world!? When did this happen?

Lisa: 12 hours ago. My space scanners detected it here.

Lincoln: This is serious.

Me: Yeah. Leslie, Ben, Alexis, you guys go check it out and see what's up in Retroville.

Ben: You got it J.D.

---

Ben, Alexis and Agony were in Retroville and they saw all the kids on the ground with nasty stomachaches and more.

Ben: What happened here?

Agony: There are no adults anywhere. Where could they have gone?

Alexis: I don't know but this is not good.

Agony was tackled by someone. It was a kid named Jimmy Neutron. Ben was attacked by a kid named Sheen and he tackled him. Alexis summoned Cyber Blader and White Night Queen.

Jimmy (points blaster at Agony's head): I'm gonna ask you this one time. Where are Hugh and Judy Neutron?

Ben Tennyson (pins Sheen down with his foot): Yeah, I'll do you one better. Who are Hugh and Judy Neutron?

Sheen: I'll do you one better. Where are Hugh and Judy Neutron?

Jimmy: Tell me where they are, or I swear to you, I'm gonna fry this purple lady's head!

Ben (gets mad): Let's do it! You shoot my friend and I'll blast yours! Let's go! (aims fireball at Sheen's face)

Sheen: Do it, Jimmy! I can take it.

Carl (wrapped up in Agony's webbing): No, he can't take it!

Alexis (Cyber Blader by her side): He's right, you can't.

Jimmy: Oh yeah? You don't wanna tell me where our parents are? That's fine! I'll kill all three of you and I'll beat it out of Goobot myself, starting with you! (puts his blaster to Agony's head]

Alexis: Wait, what? Goobot? Alright, buddy. Who's your boss?

Jimmy: Who's my boss? Am I supposed to answer with "Albert Einstein"?

Ben: You're from Earth, aren't you?

Jimmy: Yes. Retroville, to be precise.

Ben: Ok. I think there's been a misunderstanding here.

Agony's symbiote retracts to reveal Leslie's face.

Leslie: So you're not with King Goobot?

Jimmy: With King Goobot? No! I'm here to kill King Goobot! The Yokian's took our parents again. And who are you guys anyway?

Leslie: We're friends of the Loud Family.

Carl: Oh, wow! We've seen you guys on the news!

Ben (lets Sheen go): Sorry about the misunderstanding.

Jimmy (lets Leslie go): It's fine. I'm just stressed out because of our parents getting kidnapped again.

Ben: This happened before?

Jimmy: Yes. It was 2 years ago.

Alexis: They won't quit will they. Sorry I'm Alexis Rhodes.

Agony: I'm Leslie Gesneria but we are also Agony.

Ben: And I'm Ben Tennyson.

Jimmy: Pleasure to meet you all. I'm James Issac Neutron. Everyone calls me Jimmy.

Sheen: I'm Sheen Estevez.

Carl: I'm Carl Wheezer.

Alexis: Pleasure to meet you all. (Calls me) J.D., we've just met some people that you might want to meet.

Me: We're on our way Alexis.

* * *

Me, Lincoln, Rachel, Varie, Vince, Cody, Shannon, Laney, Maria, Katie, Lisa, Ed, Max Ride, May, Max, Manaphy, Lucy, Mary Jane, Spider Man, Starfire, Volcana, Gwen, Chione and Zoe were flying with me. With Maria was her little sister Carmen. She has Fire Powers like Hotstreak because of the Big Bang. We landed.

Alexis: Thanks for coming J.D. We found out what's going on here in

Retroville.

Me: What is it Alexis?

Jimmy: The famous J.D. Knudson and the Loud Siblings and friends. It's a great honor to meet you all. I'm Jimmy Neutron.

Sheen: I'm Sheen Estevez.

Carl: And I'm Carl Wheezer.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

We introduced ourselves.

Jimmy: It's an honor to meet you all.

Carol: It's a pleasure too.

Alexis: Here's what's going down J.D.

Alexis told me everything.

Me: The Yokian's are at it again. They just will never learn.

Lincoln: What are the Yokian's?

Me: They are a race of Egg Aliens. They have a liquid form and they need an egg shape robot body to move. They're primarily a race of space hunters who search the universe for worthy prey to sacrifice to their god Poultra. They live on the planet Yokus about 3.2 million Light Years away from Earth.

Jimmy: That's right. The Yokian's kidnapped our parents almost 2 years ago and they attempted to take Earth by force when they came here. Now it's personal again. They kidnapped our parents again 12 hours ago and are gonna finish the job.

Shannon: That's awful.

Carol: We have to put an end to those monsters for good this time and make sure they never come back.

Me: You're right Carol. Lisa, deploy the U.S.S. Valor.

Lisa: Affirmative 2nd Big Brother.

Lisa pulled out a remote and pressed a big red button and the ground rumbled. A huge hatch opened up under an abandoned building and the U.S.S. Valor arose from the ground.

Maria: Wow! What a starship!

Alexis: It's amazing isn't it? I'll never forget helping in rescuing the people of Krypton with it.

Varie: It's an impressive ship huh?

Rachel: I'll say. What a ship.

Me: Yep. We're going to the planet Yokus, rescue Retroville's parents and put an end to the Yokian's once and for all.

Sheen: What do you mean J.D.?

Me: After we rescue the parents, we're going to blow up planet Yokus and kill all the Yokian's.

Everyone was shocked that I would make such a crazy decision.

Varie: J.D. that's crazy!

Me: I know. But we have no choice. If we don't stop the Yokian's for good they will just keep returning and trying it again and they won't stop until they succeed. So what better way to hit them where it hurts then by blowing up their planet and destroy them all.

Rachel: He's right. We have to stop them or it's Deja Vu all over again.

Jimmy: I agree with you Rachel.

Cindy: Me too. We won't let the Yokian's get away with this ever again.

Nick: Me too guys.

Lincoln: Okay guys. It's time to put Operation: Annihilate The Yokian's So We Can Rescue The Parents Of Retroville And Free The Universe From Them And Think Of A Shorter Name For This Operation into action.

Jimmy: That's a mouthful.

Me: I know. How about Operation: Yokian Genocide?

Lincoln: That's perfect.

Me: Lets do it!

---

We got our ships ready and set target destination for the planet Yokus. Ben, Gwen, Maria, Chione, Katie and Carmen were in the Rust Bucket 3.

Me: All right. All systems green and ready for launch.

Alexis: Roger that.

Jimmy: Begin Launch J.D.

Me: Roger that. Activate launch sequence. T Minus 10 seconds to launch.

10… 9… 8… 7… 6… 5… 4… 3… 2… 1… 0

(Kids in America by No Secrets plays)

Our ships launched and we were on our way to Yokus.

Me: Hold on parents. We're coming to save you. Get ready Yokus, your reign of terror ends now!

---

We were traveling through the endless void of space beyond our galaxy and witnessing some of the most amazing feats that the Universe has to offer.

Me: This is incredible. It's hard to imagine that we're this far out in space and we're seeing things that not even the Human Eye can see from Earth.

Jimmy: That's right J.D. No human or dog has ever seen this much out here.

Me: Yeah. Cindy I have a question to ask you.

Cindy: What is it J.D.?

Me: Why do you pick on Jimmy all the time? What has he done that would warrent such abhorent behavior?

Cindy: Because he's been smarter than me and has always stolen my thunder.

Me: Oh I see what it is. You're jealous of him. Sure he may be more intelligent than you mentally but he has done so much for all of you in Retroville. He is a great scientist like Lisa is. You and Jimmy have been given great intelligence to not just help people but also help further benefit humanity for the greater good.

Jimmy: Thanks J.D. That means alot to me.

Me: You're welcome Jimmy. Also Cindy there's no need for you to be Jealous of Jimmy because he's much smarter than you. You are just as gifted as he is.

Lisa: J.D. is correct Cindy. No one should ever be mocked for their intelligence stature. I'm only 4-years old and I have the incredibly high intelligence quotient of 330 and I started talking in the first few seconds of my life.

Me: That's incredible Lisa.

Lincoln: Lisa has always been the most gifted one of us in our family J.D.

Me: I believe it.

Cindy: That's incredible Lisa. You are a smart girl with the mind of an advanced college professor.

Lisa: Indeed. But you and Jimmy have what it takes to do great things for the greater benefit of humanity. Like cure every disease known to man.

Me: Or invent hypothetical devices that were never thought possible.

Jimmy: That's true.

Cindy began to realise that she was a monster to Jimmy and began to understand that there's more to Jimmy that can help her become a strong and gifted person.

Cindy: Oh Jimmy. What have I done!? (Crying)

Jimmy flew to Cindy and held her hand from the ship.

Jimmy: It's not your fault Cindy. You were just jealous of me. You are a great girl with amazing smarts and that's what makes you who you are. Never forget that.

Cindy: (Sniffles) But Jimmy I've made fun of you, called you names, even discredited you for your inventions. How can you call me smart when I've done all that to you?

Jimmy: Because even though we have our differences I still care about you and all our friends. Never forget that.

Goddard barks in agreement.

Cindy: You're right Jimmy. I won't forget that.

Libby: That was real sweet of you Jimmy.

Jimmy: Thanks Libby.

Nick: What you said was really cool Neutron.

Jimmy: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome Jimmy.

Sheen: How did you know that Cindy was jealous of Jimmy, J.D.?

Me: Lets just say Sheen that we've all had a dramatic impact on the planet and we have a reputation of changing people for the better.

Vince: That's right partner. We have done so much that it defies all logic.

Carol: Yeah.

Carl: We saw all your achievements on the news and they were amazing.

Me: Thanks Carl.

A device beeps on our control console and we saw up ahead a planet with a huge energy field. It was planet Yokus.

Me: There it is. Planet Yokus dead ahead.

Ben: It's an advanced city planet.

Gwen: It sure is.

Carmen: I hope we get to kick some Yokian butt.

Maria: Yeah.

Me: We will guys.

In front of the planet we saw a bunch of ships that look like chickens.

Me: Looks like they formed a blockade to make sure we don't get through.

Jimmy: That's what it looks like.

Me: All right then. All hands Red Alert! Man your battlestations!

The alarms went off and we manned our weapons.

Me: Fire lasers and torpedoes!

We fired ion lasers and proton torpedoes at the ships and destroyed them in fiery explosions.

Me: We breached the blockade. We'll land in the city and confront King Goobot in his castle.

Jimmy: Right.

We land inside the city and it was an amazing place. It was all an amazing city and the Yokian's were an advanced race.

Me: This is amazing. Too bad they all have to die. But I sense that there are rebels here that want to take Goobot down.

Varie: I feel it too.

Me: Okay. Varie, you lead a party to find the rebels and meet me at the castle. We'll take the fight to Goobot and end him for good.

Varie: Okay. Be careful guys.

Me: We will. Lets go!

We split up.

We went into the castle and we saw Goobot talking to his brother Ooblar.

Goobot: That meddling Jimmy Neutron and his friends are here. I feel their presence.

A purple web wrapped around Goobot and Alexis froze him in ice.

Ben (grabs Goobot's arm and uses electricity on it): Leslie, you and Alexis keep him in place.

Leslie: Right! (Webs Goobot up while Alexis freezes his other arm)

Jimmy (to Goobot): Not so tough now, are you? Where are our parents?

Goobot (chuckles): If only you knew!

Libby: Jimmy, I just found out from another Yokian about what's gonna happen to our parents.

Jimmy: What did you find out?

Libby: He said something about sacrifices to their god, Poultra.

Me: Just as we thought.

Goobot: Haven't you figured it out yet, Neutron? By the time we're done, there won't be any parents for you to take back to Earth.

Me: When we rescue the parents of Retroville we're gonna blow this entire planet into Oblivion and kill you all!

Jimmy (gets angry): You monster! Tell me she's lying!

Ben: Jimmy, you need to cool it, ok? Don't engage him now! We've almost got this jerk killed!

Jimmy (loses it): YOU MONSTER! YOU'LL PAY FOR THIS! (constantly hits Goobot and unintentionally frees him from the webbing and ice)

May fired a blast of ice and Leslie retangled him in web. Chione restrains Jimmy.

Chione: Jimmy you have to calm down. Getting worked up about it won't work.

Jimmy: You're right Chione. Thank you.

Me: Ed, unleash your secret weapon.

Ed: Okay.

Ed pushed the button on his watch and he became Ed-Zilla.

Me: Sic him boy!

Ed-Zilla lunged at Goobot.

King Goobot V: ENOUGH! All of you are beneath me! I am a king, you fools. And I will not be thwarted by-

Edzilla grabs Goobot and slams him into the floor five times like a rag doll, then leaves him lying face-up in the resulting crater.

Edzilla: Puny king.

Me: Good boy Ed.

Ed reverts back.

Me: It's over Goobot. Your days of terrorizing the Universe are finished forever.

Varie came in and with her were a bunch of chicken humanoid rebels. They were the original rulers of Yokus before the Yokian's took over.

Varie: We got here and killed all the guards and stormed the castle.

Ooblar: The Rebels have won!

Jimmy: That's right. Now give us back our parents!

King Goobot V: Never! They will be sacrificed to our god Poultra!

Varie: You're too late for that you rotten egg! They're on our ship and we're out of here!

Me: That's right Goobot. The days of the Yokians are finished forever.

We beam back to the ship.

King Goobot V: To the ships!

---

Back on the ship we went above the planet.

Me: Activate the secret weapon.

The ship opened up it's underside and revealed it's ultimate weapon: a planet destroying super ion laser.

Lisa: Target locked on and ready to fire.

A red button opened on my console.

Me: Burn in Hell you Scrambled Egg Freaks!

I pressed the button and the laser fired and it hit the planet and completely obliterated it in a tremendous explosion.

KRAAAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Laney: Bingo!

Carmen: Bullseye!

Lincoln: Good shot J.D.!

Me: And Good Riddence to bad rubbish!

Starfire: Yes. The Yokians will never terrorize the Universe again.

Ben: No they won't.

Alexis: Sensors are picking up something in the debris.

Me: On screen and Magnify.

It zoomed in and found King Goobot still alive and floating among the debris.

Lincoln: It's Goobot. He's the only one that survived the explosion.

Me: Beam him aboard and throw him in the brig.

Gwen: Right.

We beam him aboard and throw him into a cell in the brig.

Me: Lets go home.

Ben: This adventure did do one good thing for us J.D.

Me: And what's that Ben?

Ben: Me and Leslie became very closer and became brother & sister.

Gwen: That's awesome Ben.

Chione: It sure is.

We then went back home to Earth.

Because of us, not only was The Yokian Race was completely destroyed but Goobot was now forever cursed to wander the entire Universe alone; the last of his kind.

He was thrown into the Moon Prison forever and placed in a special chamber that left him in his scrambled form.

The parents of Retroville were brought back safe and families that were torn apart by the Yokian's were reunited once again.

Judy: Thank you for saving us all from the Yokian's J.D.

Me: You're welcome Mrs. Neutron. When we heard all about your abduction by the Yokian's we set out to save you.

Hugh: This was one of the most amazing adventures we've seen from you J.D.

Me: I know Mr. Neutron. Now that we destroyed the Yokian's and captured Goobot we'll never see them ever again. The rebels are now gonna live on Earth from now on.

Judy: That's amazing.

The rebels of Yokus are called the Akatorus. They are benevolent race of humanoid chickens that were formerly the dominent species of Yokus before the Yokian's rose up and ruined their home. They swore to take it back when the time came. We were the catalyst that lead them to take back their world. But because Yokus was ruined beyond repair they had no choice but to abandon their home and set up a new home. We destroyed Yokus and eradicated the Yokian's forever. Goobot is now our prisoner in the Moon Supermax Prison. The Akatorus were made official citizens of Earth after I explained everything at the United Nations.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing!

Eli: Wow! Boy you destroyed their entire planet!? I say good riddance. But that is gross that they would sacrifice people like that.

Laney: No kidding there.

Lana: Yeah.

Maria: What are we looking for this time?

Nicole: You'll like this one. It's called the Sword of Nar Ice. It's got the powers of ice and the Nar Magi in it.

Qin: Wow! Cold!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Who should get that one?

Kaoruku: I will. I think it's fitting for me.

Qin: Go for it Kaoruku.

Nicole: It's up ahead.

We went into an ice cave and in a big room in an altar was THE SWORD OF ICE NAR!

Me Whoa!

Qin: There it is!

May: You know what to do.

Kaoruku: Here we go.

She went over and then grabbed the sword and pulled it out and it glowed!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She glowed in a powerful ice and water aura and she grew wings of water and ice and she had all the powers of ice and water at her command. She also had longer teal blue hair and she was amazingly beautiful too.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Kaoruku how do you feel?

Kaoruku: Amazing J.D.!

Qin: So awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wait I sense something.

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: Scratch that. I sense MANY somethings.

Me: Many? Uh oh.

Then out came 20 black versions of Evolved Splixssons! They were all ANOTHER ULTIMATE DITTO!

Me: WHOA! Another Ultimate Ditto!

Qin: Whoa! Talk about being in many places all at once!

Me: At least this one won't give me a splitting headache.

Another Ultimate Ditto: (In a girls voice) And it'll be awesome to face you J.D.

Me: (GASP) Nakami Fushi!? Whoa!

Fu: That ninja girl that disappeared from the Leaf a while back?

Me: Yep that's her and she has the powers of magic and all the Chakra Natures including the Kekkei Genkai and Kekkei Tota. Her power is immensely strong and has the strength and power of 50 S-Rank Ninjas.

Qin: WHOA! That is powerful!

Me: Yeah. I did a scan on her power level and it's equal to that of Nuova Shenron at his maximum at 3.6 billion.

Laney: WHOA!

Nico: 3.6 Billion!? That's inconceivable!

Another Ultimate Ditto: I know. I was born with incredibly powerful strength and power.

Me: You sure were.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Ditto.

Negative Ultimate Ditto: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Ditto: Just to be a great ninja. But I knew he was lying to me. So I just rejected his offer and walked out the door. But I turned into this.

Me: Smart thinking you turned it down. Shame we have to fight like this. This is gonna be brutal. Watch this one.

I then flared up my power and went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

I had a glowing neon blue Super Saiyan Aura made of pure fire and it melted the entire ice cave in an instant!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **This is gonna be so awesome. Nakami if Master Goku and the Z-Fighters all faced you, you**

**would easy be considered the most powerful adversary they ever encountered next to Omega Shenron.**

Another Ultimate Ditto: I'm sure I would.

Me: **Yeah. Might as well started it big.** (Cups hands) **KAAA MEEE HAAA MEEE HAAAAAAA!**

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit her and smashed down 3 of her clones in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Me: Time for some action! (ACTIVATES STAR CREATURE'S RIDEWATCH) STAR STYLE NINJA ART: THE LAST DANCE!

(THE LAST DANCE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

I floated into the air as stars swirled around me as The Last Temptation plays.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY)

**She sang for you last night, she heard you were calling**

**Yearning in tears a thousand times**

**Your spirit was floating, your spirit was searching**

**On a cloud of dreams**

**A moonbeam shines bright in the city of angels**

**Guiding the dreamers back to life**

**And they'll do the same every tomorrow**

**Till the pain subsides**

**Don't be scared now, close your eyes**

**She holds guard tonight**

**Go on forward, no remorse**

**Life will take its course**

**She danced with you last night so you will remember**

**All you have shared, the lifetime**

**The angels were watching and death will be waiting**

**Until the time is right**

**Don't be scared now, close your eyes**

**She holds guard tonight**

**Go on forward, no remorse**

**Life will take its course**

**Hold on to memories**

**See what lies ahead**

**Life will go on and we are one**

**With every step you take**

I fired waves of stars and smashed Another Ultimate Ditto all over the place.

Nico: Nice one! My turn. (ACTIVATES ROQUEFORT'S RIDEWATCH) CHEESE STYLE NINJA ART: TOMORROW IS ANOTHER DAY!

Nico floated into the air and cheese swirled around him as Tomorrow is Another Day from The Rescuers played.

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Come along

Will there be sunshine shinin'?

Will we find a silver linin'?

Come along

Sing a song

When today becomes tomorrow

Will we find joy or sorrow?

Sing a song

Is it wrong

To put all our hopes together

And wish for somethin' better?

Is it wrong?

To be loved

To face the future with another

Who means more than any other

Is to be loved

We'll paint the grey clouds

With pretty rainbow hues

And we'll brush the gloom away

And save it for a rainy day

Rainy day

Oh, today

If troubles cast a shadow

And shadows make the sun afraid to stay

But it's okay

'Cause there'll be sunshine shinin'

And we'll find a silver linin'

Another day

Tomorrow is another day

How I hope you'll always stay

Nico fired waves of cheese and smashed Another Ultimate Ditto all over.

Eli: Love that song!

Lana: Me too. Now for me. (ACTIVATES PIMON AND TUMBAA'S RIDEWATCH) BUG MEAL STYLE NINJA ART: YUMMY YUMMY YUMMY I GOT BUGS IN MY TUMMY!

(YUMMY YUMMY YUMMY BY TIMON AND PUMBAA PLAYS)

Lana floated into the air and bugs swirled around her.

Timon & Pumbaa: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Timon:

Yummy, yummy, yummy, I've got bugs in my tummy

And I feel like munching you

Pumbaa:

Bugs are such a sweet thing

Good enough to eat thing

And that's what I'm gonna do

Timon:

Oooh I love to hold ya

Oooh I love to kiss ya

Oooh I love 'em so

Bugs:

Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa

Pumbaa:

Sweet, sweeter than sugar

Oh bugs, I won't let them go

Bugs:

Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa

Timon:

Yummy, yummy, yummy, I've got bugs in my tummy

And as sickening as it may seem

Pumbaa:

Nutrition's what their givin'

It's what keeps me livin'

And they taste like peaches and cream

Kinda like sugar

Timon:

Kinda like spices

Kinda like -ooh!

Pumbaa:

What they do

Kinda sounds funny

Timon:

But love, honey

Both:

Honey I love you

Ba da ba-da-da-da da

Ba da da da da ba-da-da-daaaah!

Timon:

Yummy, yummy, yummy, I've got bugs in my tummy

Pumbaa:

And one more will satisfy

Timon:

Love, you're such a sweet thing

Pumbaa:

Good enough to eat thing

Timon:

Sweet thing that ain't no lie

Pumbaa:

I love to hold ya

Love to kiss ya

Timon:

Oh! I love ya so

Bug:

Noooo!

Timon:

Oh love is sweeter, sweeter than sugar

Oh love I won't let - STINK BUG!

Chorus:

Ba da ba-da-da-da da

Ba da da da da ba-da-da-daaaah!

She fired waves of bug dishes and smashed Another Ultimate Ditto down.

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) You May have us outnumbered!

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) But you're outmatched!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Watch this one. I learned this one from Marsupilami. MARSUPILAMI STYLE NINJA ART: COFFEE OF INFERNAL FIRE!**

I made coffee that Marsupilami made and drank it and then fired a massive blast of fire from my mouth and burned Another Ultimate Ditto all over!

Me: (BURPS) (Italian Accent) **THAT'S A SPICY MEAT-A-BALL!**

Nico: (takes out Yost Multiple Man's Ridewatch) Let's fight clones with clones!

Me: **And me too.** (Takes out Multiple Man, Billy Numerous and Multiplex's Ridewatches)

We activated them.

Me and Nico made 3,000 clones!

Qin: WHOA! 3,000 Clones!

Laney: Lots of them.

Me: **Now YOU are outnumbered.**

Another Ultimate Ditto: Oh boy.

Then the Another Ultimate Ditto's formed a chain and then they grabbed me and then threw me into Nico and my butt was in his face!.

Me: Uh oh.

I then farted in Nico's face!

LOUD FART!

Nico got me off him and coughed and gagged!

Me: Now don't kill me Nico. It was an accident!

Nico: I know.

Bloom: My turn!

Bloom activated Brain Freezer's Ridewatch and fired waves of ice and smashed the clones down.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Let's keep going!

Then Misty's mark glowed.

Me: The Next gene-slammer is close.

Then out came Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua along with Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Yormungarde, Jormungandr, Generaider Boss of Eternity, Levia-Dragon Daedalus and Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus!

Nico: WHOA! Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Yormungarde, Jormungandr, Generaider Boss of Eternity, Levia-Dragon Daedalus and Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus!

Ccarayhua: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is starting.

Kairyu-Shin: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) It sure is.

Nico: May Lorika and the Mizugami Sisters!

They reverted back and May was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green and black clothes and the Nazca Line for the Lizard on her right arm and had the lizard on her skirt. The Mizugami sisters were 6 girls with blue hair and had Japanese School uniforms and had kanji's for numbers 1 thru 6 on each of them.

Meilin Mizugami: We got this guys.

Mera Mizugami: But it's awesome to see you again Nico.

May Lorika: Same here.

Nico: You too girls.

The girls fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Ditto and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Nakami was back to normal. She was a girl with red hair and had purple ninja clothes and I went over and I put a coat on her and picked her up.

Nakami Fushi: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Maybe in the future, we'll meet several Another MOE Villains.

Me: Oh boy.

Lola: Yeah.

Bloom: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

May Lorika: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico found the Scythe of the Lizards of Lacerta.

Nicole: That is a powerful staff there.

Nico: It sure is.

Meilin Mizugami: And our favorite is when we went with Nico underwater and we found all sorts of treasures in sunken ships.

Mira Mizugami: Those were always so fun.

Laney: Cool!

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

May Lorika: We missed you too Nico.

Qin: But it's awesome having you guys with us.

Me: We better get to the estate and warm up.

Nico: Good idea.

We teleported back home.

We warmed up with some hot cocoa/

Nico: After all of the Core 310 have gotten a chance to go on a rescue with me, then teams get involved in my rescues.

Me: Wow! Looking forward to that.

Laney: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Interesting.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Will Vandom are heading to Lafayette, Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Count Dracula, the King of The Vampires, has returned from the dead and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Lafayette, Colorado, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that our old enemy, Count Dracula, the King of The Vampires, has returned from the dead and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him.

Me: And I think I know why he would be right here in Lafayette, Colorado: this place is home to the grave of Theodore "Fodor" Glava, a Transylvanian immigrant came to America as many others did, seeking a better life. But all indications are that he led a modest, if not impoverished life as a coal miner, before dying in the midst of the 1918 flu epidemic. He, possibly along with another person, was buried in the municipal cemetery in Lafayette, Colorado, north of the edge of town. It wasn't until after his death that Glava gained notoriety.

Rudina Adalwulf: Though not much is known about Glava's life, the mention of Transylvania on his gravestone spurred rumors that he was a vampire. It is thought that a tall, pale, lanky man from that region would be an easy target for untrusting settlers, stoking rumors, or attempting to explain away natural happenings with superstition, and local lore says that some townspeople dug up the grave and found blood by Glava's mouth, his teeth seeming larger than normal, and his nails still growing, but these were all natural parts of the decay that sets in after death. But, it didn't matter, the settlers drove a stake through his heart and reburied him, and it's said a tree unlike any other, grew from the wooden stake, and the red rose bushes nearby grew from his fingernails.

Roxanna Brenton: And rumors even persist to this day that the residents from the local area see a mysterious figure walking around late at night. So who is to say if he was a vampire or nothing more than an innocent man caught up in wild superstition. If you do go looking for yourself, bring Fodor a small gift, a coin, a trinket, or maybe even a bouquet of dead roses.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) I remembered this story from long ago, and Lincoln did tell me of what you all did in destroying Count Dracula, that was amazing, and I'm not upset, Dracula may have the same name as my ancestor, but what he's done in the past can't be forgiven, he must be destroyed for good, and when I find Mastema Chernabog, she will suffer!

Lincoln: She will, Adriana, and I want to thank you, Clyde, and his harem for joining us, Will.

Will Vandom: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I'm so excited for tomorrow.

Me: Yeah, we're going to destroy Void Queen for good.

Nico: She's going to pay, and you did say that you, Selene Emperyous, and her sisters have a plan to keep The Chernabog Sisters contained at the ruins of Ördögház for tomorrow, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, and that'll be after we get rid of Mastema Chernabog, Nico.

Clyde: Yeah, right now, let's get after Dracula.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help, along with the sound of malevolent laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Count Dracula and he's going to kill them and turn them into vampires, and Lincoln saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Count Dracula and he's going to kill them and turn them into vampires, and I saw that he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Laney Emperyous: And there's only one person who could've brought Count Dracula back from the dead once again: Mastema Chernabog.

?: (Spanish Accent) That ruthless king of the undead, let's get him and that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Peckidna, appear before us.

Lori: No way, that's Peckidna.

Lynn: And that Spanish accent, it's Ronalda Vocesdebelleza.

Lincoln: As we expected, Ronalda Vocesdebelleza's here, that's so awesome, but we'll have to talk later, let's take down Count Dracula once and for all.

We rushed over, and before Count Dracula could kill the two girls and then turn them into vampires, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the ruthless King of The Vampires, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Count Dracula, and when he saw us again, he was really enraged and pissed off at us.

Count Dracula: (Transylvanian Accent) So, we meet again, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and don't think I've forgotten what all of you have done in derailing my plans to take over the world.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You deserved your fate long ago, Count Dracula, and although we may be family, I will never forgive you for what you've done in taking so many innocent lives to slake your thirst for blood.

Count Dracula: You will PAY!

Count Dracula rushed at Adriana Ardelean Dracula to kill her, and before he could attack her, Lincoln appeared in between Adriana and Dracula, and when Dracula saw Lincoln's eyes turned from deep sapphire blue to blood red and his fangs grow longer, he would be too late to find out that Lincoln's a vampire as Lincoln slashed at his chest with his nails that grew into claws.

Lincoln: Yeah, the secret's out: I was turned into a vampire long ago by Adriana who gave me her vampire blood and then I was turned into a werewolf by Rudina, and in the process, I became a powerful vampire-werewolf hybrid with all the strengths of the vampires and werewolves, but none of their weaknesses, and one who's leagues stronger than the oldest vampires and werewolves, and to me, you're nothing but my next victim.

Nico: And he's fed on a lot of evil vampires and evil werewolves, along with powerful villains. Now, it's time for you to die once and for all, Count Dracula.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Will Vandom, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Count Dracula and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln slashed Count Dracula on the chest with his claws and massive greatsword, and he put the vampire king into a brutal bear hug, so that he couldn't escape and as he sank his fangs into the vampire king's neck, he began sucking out all of his blood, along with absorbing the vampire king into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, when Lincoln was done drinking Count Dracula's blood and absorbing the werewolf into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card with Count Dracula's evil soul inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji had appeared on Count Dracula's forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of feeding on innocent victims every night are finally over, Count Dracula. (To Ronalda Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Ronalda Vocesdebelleza.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing sea foam green hair, sea foam green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sea foam green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Peckidna, and she's dressed in a sleeveless pink jersey top, purple gym shorts, sea foam green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with birds and turtles on the coattails and Peckidna on the back and holstered on her back is a Peckidna-themed large greatsword with Clackula etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green blade, large turtle heads for the crossguard, large sea foam green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large bird heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the large bird heads for the pommel.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Lynn, and you all look so amazing.

Lynn: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Ronalda. Plus, you're going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Ronalda Vocesdebelleza and he hugged her, and Ronalda Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Lynn's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's Nico, this is Ronalda Vocesdebelleza, she's the third eldest sibling of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are my

Guardian Angels from Brazil, and Ronalda and her sister, Sally, are Lynn's classmates in Gym, and they would often help Lynn with training for sports.

Lynn: You got that right, they've really helped out with my training for any games our teams have.

Lincoln: That's right, and they have the same story.

Nico: Hey yeah, that's right, and we got an idea of what they're like.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and it's so good to see you, Ronalda.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) It's good to see you and Corona again, Johanna, and it's also good to see you again, Hilda.

Hilda: (Spanish Accent) You too, Ronalda.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) And I've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Scoots when she tried to kill me and my sisters.

Nico: Oh, this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Ronalda, are you absolutely sure?

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Ronalda Vocesdebelleza, and like her sisters, he saw she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Ronalda Vocesdebelleza's neck with sea foam green gems on the gold lightning bolts and sea foam green crystals links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin and your sisters, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ronalda.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ronalda Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Eleanor Evans and Lisa Livingston from the anime, Refection.

---

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eleanor Evans and Lisa Livingston from the anime, Refection.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eleanor Evans: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you for saving us from that vampire, Count Dracula.

Then, when Eleanor Evans and Lisa Livingston saw who it was that saved them from Count Dracula, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The

Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the

Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Eleanor Evans: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eleanor Evans: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eleanor Evans and Lisa Livingston with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Count Dracula, our old enemy and King of The Vampires, who returned from the dead, because of

Mastema Chernabog.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in roughing him up and then Lincoln putting him into a bear hug and biting him on the neck and feeding on his blood and absorbing him into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities and sending his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Ronalda Vocesdebelleza have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that because of Mastema Chernabog, she brought back Count Dracula, the King of The Vampires who we defeated years ago, oh, she is so dead!

Lincoln: Yep, but Laney and I will be ready for her later on today.

May: And we're really pissing off the Chernabog Sisters big time.

Laney Emperyous: Let them get that pissed off at us, they deserve it for the chaos and havoc they've instigated and caused in Royal Woods for years, besides, Judgement Day is coming for them, and their days of causing havoc are ending here and now.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Dracula (Hotel Transylvania): (Romanian Accent) And I can guess he got scared when you showed him your fangs and eyes turning blood red.

Lincoln: You guessed it, and he was scared out of his cape when I told him of the fact that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid.

Me: And Adriana really took a stand against Count Dracula.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You bet I did, and he was no match for any of us.

Lincoln: And he was indeed furious at how much we changed the last time we dealt with him.

After finally destroying Count Dracula forever and really pissing off Mastema Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Ronalda Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ronalda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ronalda, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Scoots up into a pulp when she tried to kill you and your sisters?

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the sound of an electric scooter, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Scoots and she was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and she was also going to kill Lincoln again by running us over, but Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and he destroyed Scoots' scooter and then, he grabbed Scoots by her shirt, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize her and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Scoots' dentures and hit her hard in the head with a mallet he got out.

Nico: Hey, I remember that day all too well, when we got the word that Scoots broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear her to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Scoots had it coming, and that bitter old goat had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pull out the picture of Scoots after she was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Ronalda told us of what Lincoln did to that bitter old goat, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I've given her, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Scoots get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from her.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you were one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Scoots' butt hard and she fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: She made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because she still wants to kill me and all of us, but she's never going to learn her lesson. Besides, I've had more than once had to pulverize her when she's tried to kill me and all of us.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess she didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) She sure didn't, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and Lincoln, Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova are heading to Dry Lagoon.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova each had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she also still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln drops another piano on that pink-haired rageaholic temper-tantrum bitch.

Potion Nova: Wow, so this is Dry Lagoon.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's also perfect for our first date, girls. Shall we?

Lincoln, Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Roxanne (Pokemon), Roxie (Pokemon), Shauntal, Kidd Summers, Phoebe (Pokemon) and Potion Nova and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Dry Lagoon.

Potion Nova: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Potion Nova: And this was due to all of us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Twilight Sparkle: And I still remembered that our man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You got that right, Twilight. Say, has there been any trouble from Mastema Chernabog?

Me: Actually, you can thank Selene Emperyous and her sisters for this one, Lincoln: they used their powers to prevent The Chernabog Sisters from sending their armies of demons after us to kill us.

Lincoln: Serves Adrastea and the rest of her sisters right, and later on, Laney and I are going to destroy Mastema Chernabog later on today.

Nico: Yeah, and I know she's planning on bringing the rest of her sisters again.

Laney Emperyous: After what happened yesterday, we'll keep our eyes open for them, and we'll have our trap set for them after we send them running back to Ördögház.

---

Later it was time for Halinor's first Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be an awesome adrenaline rush.

Lola: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Halinor? Besides Shinnosuke, Eddy, and 2 Rabbids?

Me: Well the Cul De Sac kids want to go with and so does Luan.

Nico: Cool cool.

Halinor: So what is this planet we're going to?

Me: It's called Xenoc and it's a world located in the Cigar Galaxy and it is home to the most powerful energy ever: Xeno-Energy.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

We went to the ship and we were off to Xenoc and we arrived there and it was a really scary world. It looked like a planet with green aura.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: So that's Xenoc. Amazing plaee.

Eli: Yep.

We landed and got our cars out and we drove onto the planet. It looked like a scary mountainous world overflowing with incredible energy.

Me: Wow! So this is Xenoc.

Halinor: Scary place.

We drove around and then we saw Ultrox.

Ultrox: (to Shinnosuke) I recognize you. Kamen Rider Drive, right?

Shinnosuke: That's right. Shinnosuke Tomari.

Me: And he is also with us.

Ultrox: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's truly an honor to meet you. Sorry I'm Ultrox and welcome to Xenoc.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Ultrox. We came from the planet Earth. Halinor here is on her first ever mission as Ambassador of this world.

Halinor: It's true.

Me: As you can see we have our ship with us because we have our racers in it as well.

Ultrox: Yes I can see that.

Halinor: But it's an honor to be here.

Ultrox: We're glad you can join us. It's actually not often we see humans around here.

Me: Yeah it's our first time ever being here.

Nico: It sure is.

Ultrox: I see. I also sense something dark inside your friend here.

Me: Oh yeah. Eddy is having problems with a dark side of his.

Luan: You'll see it soon when it comes out.

Nico: Yeah. And Luan and Eddy's friends are here with us to keep him in check.

Eli: Yeah.

Ultrox: We heard you're some of the greatest racers all over your galaxy.

Me: Well we have raced on numerous planets. But yeah we get that a lot.

We then met G'rok and Jek.

Ultrox: These are G'rog and Jek.

G'rog: Awesome to meet you all.

Jek: It's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

G'rog: It's sour first time meeting humans.

Me: Pleasure to meet you guys too.

Jek: We heard so much about your famous adventures and how you destroyed many dangerous enemies.

Nico: Yeah we get that all the time.

Ultrox: We should explain what goes on here and went on here.

He did so.

---

Xenoc, the heart of the universe, holds the valuable energy source known as Xeno-energy. It has the power to create or destroy. For eons, this cosmic energy gathered and destroyed civilizations until the wisest and oldest species, Zenterrans, managed to land containment chambers on the planet surface, which they built with the help of Fyran mechanics. Fearing that every race would be warring over the contained energy, the Zenterran Master Khadan issued a contest. Each alien civilization would choose a champion to race for this great power, and whoever controls the most Xeno-energy will decide the fate of the universe. Since the Zenterrans maintain their neutrality, even the Kragnans were welcome to compete. The Kragnan Empire, a race of fierce crablike creatures who travel in spaceships made of lava and land vehicles made of bones (which they built using knowledge they obtained from the Fyran brains they consumed), have enslaved or eaten half of the universe. They seek more energy for their new generation of eggs. The protagonist, Ultrox, knows there is more to Xeno-energy than even the Zenterrans know. While studying a planet damaged by Xeno-energy, he notices a Kragnan ship crash-land nearby. He saves its imprisoned occupant, a Fyran boy named Jek, from a squad of Klaw Troopers. Just before he was vaporized by another Kragnan ship, the gangster named Seadrok dropped his space anchor on the ship, thus saving his life. After persuading him by also dropping the N'tal champion G'rog, Ultrox joins the races as Alpheron's champion.

On the planet Krag, the Kragnans, knowing that they can't steal the Xeno-energy or eat the Zenterran brains (when the Kragnan Warlord Zanth ate Undermaster Akhil's father's brain, the power proved so overwhelming that his body exploded), entered one of their warlords, Gnarl, into the races. The Zenterrans created an enforcer from

Xeno-energy named Gamekeeper Kytani to enforce the strict set of rules they imposed on the races. During the first race, Jek followed Kommander Necraal, the Kragnan Klaw Trooper who had kidnapped his uncle, until he kidnaps the young Fyran and tells him they ate his uncle's brain. In an attempt to fix the race, Skrash, the lone zombie native to Xenoc, detonated a mountain in the hopes of taking the other racers with it.

After the first race, the Kragnan commander attempts to steal the Command Matrix. But when Ultrox and Khadan warned Necraal of the trap Undermaster Akhil set that would unleash Xeno-energy on the entire Kragan Empire, Undermaster Akhil mind-controlled the Kragnan into springing it. The resulting trap sent destructive streams of Xeno-energy to every Kragnan like Necraal, except Gnarl, who was shielded at the time. Master Khadan explained that the Xeno-energy only wiped out the Kragnans identical to the commander, so because they did not match Necraal's pattern, the Empress and her new breed of eggs were spared. Even though he saved the universe from the threat of the Kragnan Empire, Akhil was executed for his illegal use of mind-control, but promised to return. The Zenterrans continued to hold the races, while Gnarl continued to compete in them in the hopes of winning enough Xenocells to restore his empire's former glory. Meanwhile, Ultrox has to keep winning Xeno-cells for Alpheron as much as possible so he can continue to study Xeno-energy. But because he often neglects the rules and the races to save people, he is often disqualified from races he would otherwise win, and Alpheron's Minister Prime Apex often comes close to replacing him.

As the races progressed, Ultrox discovered that the Xeno-energy was becoming more violent because of the races, and a new more violent and unpredictable form of it called rogue Xeno-energy was steadily growing throughout Xenoc.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa man! So Xeno-Energy has the power to destroy and create anything.

Ultrox: That's right and it was because of Xeno-Energy that most of my body was destroyed and I got these limbs.

Nico: Ouch.

Eli: That must've hurt.

Ultrox: It did.

Shinnosuke: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Me: They may be cute but they are brainless idiots. But they are funny.

Nico: Yeah Rabbids are not the brightest of creatures but they are funny.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah they are silly.

Ultrox: Yeah I see they are not the brightest of how you said Lightbulbs in The Closet.

Me: That's right. They know how to give a really good laugh.

One of the Rabbids licked Ultrox's car.

Jek: Hey! Ultrox's car isn't for licking! (the Rabbid blows a raspberry at him): Did you just raspberry me?!

Me: See? Told you they aren't very bright.

I picked him up.

Rabbid: DDDDAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH!

Me: See what I mean? But they do give us a great laugh.

Nico: Yeah. It's funny.

Ultrox: I do see what you mean.

Jek: Yeah.

Halinor: It's funny though.

?: HEY!

We saw a crazy zombie skeleton alien.

Ultrox: Uch! What do you want now Skrash?

Skrash: To get you freeloaders off my planet!

Me: This is not your planet you rotten pile of bones and don't you know any dogs that would like to eat you?

Shinnosuke: So, you must be one of the other racers after Xeno Energy.

Skrash: Yes and you freeloaders are not welcome here!

Me: Bite me bonehead.

Nico: Man this guy is a dirt clod.

Skrash: HMPH!

He left.

Me: Who was that freak?

Ultrox: That's Skrash. He hates us having races here.

He told us all about him.

---

Skrash is the crazed lone skeletal zombie of Xenoc and pilot of the Flameskull. He is the last member of a long-extinct species that crashed on Xenoc so long ago, even he doesn't remember the details. His body is a natural conduit for Xeno-energy, which keeps him alive. He possesses immortality, invulnerability, cellular regeneration, and tremendous physical strength. He also suffers from insanity. Skrash loves all sorts of destruction, mayhem and foul play. He is very territorial about Xenoc, believing that the whole planet belongs to him and that the Zenterrans and all other species that have come to compete are deliberately trespassing on his home. His goal in entering the races is to win enough xenocells to get all those uninvited freeloaders "off his planet". He hates everybody equally, and everybody hates him equally back. However, in one episode, when Skrash is banned from a particularly violent race, he shows a more sensitive side when he claims that he enjoys the races and got upset about missing out: "I hate the other racers! That's the point, buggy! The races give me a chance to beat up on 'em!". Skrash is often used for comic relief - much of the show's humor revolves around Skrash, bones, and his afterlife "living".

---

When he was done we were smirking.

Me: Hmm.

Eli: A comic relief villain.

Halinor: Also, I wasn't always this young.

Ultrox: What do you mean, Halinor?

Halinor: It is a really strange story.

Me: We've had many incredible battles on Earth and one of our most devastating was the battle with Nerissa.

I told them all about it and how Halinor was made young again and more and it was amazing.

Jek: Whoa! That's intense!

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: Yeah and we have had many battles worse than that one too.

Me: Yeah.

Ultrox: Wow. Shall we go mine some Xeno Energy?

Halinor: Lets shall.

Me: (In my head) And I sense that Nega-Eddy is about to come out in 5… 4… 3… 2… 1…

Shinnosuke: Good thing I brought Tridoron with me. All we have to do is participate in the race for some Xeno Cells and-

Eddy's eye began twitching. And then, Nega-Eddy smirked as he came out and pointed his blaster at us.

Nega-Eddy: I'll be pretty much limited during the race. So, now's a good time as any to take you all out and became the only hero!

Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin: Okay, dude. Let's just calm down and take a deep breath. (takes Eddy's blaster) Ultrox, catch! (Tosses him the blaster)

I then punched Eddy in the face!

POW! DING DONG!

Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin: GET HIM!

TRAIN HORN!

The kids gave Eddy a merciless thrashing and beat him up really badly in a brutal fight cloud!

Eli: OOH! OUCH!

Nega-Eddy was REALLY FEELING THE PAIN!

Nega-Eddy (To Ultrox): Give that back! It belongs to me!

Ultrox: No. It belongs to the real Eddy. I'll give it back to HIM after you're dealt with for today. (punches Nega-Eddy in the face)

It sent him flying and then he crashed into a rock.

KRASMASSSSSH!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: Yikes.

Eddy was back to normal.

Eddy: (Stupid Talk) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

Ultrox: (gives blaster back to Eddy) Here, you can have your blaster back. I honestly have my own weapons.

Eddy: Thanks. OWWW! That hurt guys!

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Yeah.

I looked at the timer for the curse and it showed 22 times left.

Me: 22 times left.

Nico: Nice to know that my curse is working.

Me: And that Audrey Sauron's ring is working.

Shinnosuke: Better get my game face on. Henshin!

He turned into DRIVE!

Me: Yeah! Time to burn rubber!

I got into my roadster and we drove on the track!

Me: YEAH!

Then the Gamekeepers came.

Gamekeeper Kytani: It is an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Halinor: The honor is all ours.

Me: Same here. Gamekeepers it's an honor too.

Gamekeeper Kytani: We're glad you can join us. We heard so much about all your achievements. Racers on my mark. GO!

AND WE WERE OFF!

We burned rubber!

Halinor: YEAH! This is fun!

Me: WOOHOO!

Shinnosuke: Time for some Shift Car action! (takes out KGBeast's Shift Car)

He fired waves of energy from his car.

Me: YEAH! (Activates Heatwave's Shift Car)

I fired blasts of fire and blasted the terrain all over.

Ultrox: Wow! That is amazing power!

Nico: It sure is!

Halinor: My turn for Shift Car fun!

She activated Flarizamon's Shift Car and fired blasts of fire and burned much of the terrain all over.

Me: Wow! Yeah!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli fired waves of energy and blasted the terrain all over too.

Nico: Take that!

Ultrox: Very impressive.

Kevin: RIGHTEOUS!

Ultrox: Fortunately, it's just us racing. But in the 3 races after this one, there's going to be some competition.

Me: Looking forward to that.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Halinor: I hope we blast Skrash.

Me: Me too.

Shinnosuke: Anyone see the finish line?

Nico: Up ahead!

Ultrox: That's it.

We zoomed and we crossed it! Me and Halinor won!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Halinor: The first Xeno Cells we've ever won.

Gamekeeper Kytani: We trust you all to keep these safe on your planet.

Me: We will. Thank you.

Nico: This is so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Ultrox: How did you like this race?

Me: It was really cool. We had a lot of fun here on this one.

Nico: Yep.

We later went back to the ship and headed home to Earth.

May: Next time, Cheese and Flarizamon should come as well.

Me: Good idea May.

Nico: Oh boy.

Halinor: But Flarizamon will be in for some fun.

Eli: He sure will.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

WHAT AN IDIOT.

---

At the table, the mascots and Cleo Chestnut were having an eating contest.

Maria: Horsea, what are you eating?

Horsea: The hottest nachos in the world.

I came out wearing a radiation suit and geiger counter clicks were heard in the background as I had a glowing red hot tray. Put it on the table.

Me: This is the hottest nachos in the world.

I pulled off the serving lid and revealed a massive pile of red nachos covered in red chips, salsa, beans, peppers and more and they had super nuclear hot sauce all over them.

Me:These are the Nova Diablo Nachos! Hottest ever nachos on the planet. They are covered in Dragons Breath and Reaper Hot Sauce and Eddy's brothers Armenian Secret Hot Sauce.

Qin: WHOA BOY!

Laney: (GULPS)

Nico: (to Poromon and Poliwag) What kind of flowers should I get for your funerals?

Lucy Loud: I'll be sure to say something nice for you guys.

Poromon: Thanks but we can handle it.

Nico: Here we go.

Me: Okay guys ready?

Poliwag: We're ready!

Me: And GO!

They got to eating and man of man was it nuclear hot spicy. They ate 50 plates of chips and spicy toppings and more and many oh man were they feeling the fire! They were eating and eating and eating and eating and eating. Then the mascots passed out from being bloated and Cleo Chestnut won!

May: Manaphy, are you okay?!

Manaphy: (BURPS FIRE IN MAY'S FACE)

May: (COUGHS SMOKE)

Nico: WHOA!

Me: It was all their idea guys.

Nico: I know. Jeez! Those are really spicy nachos.

Qin: No kidding! Wow!

Nico: You guys okay now?

Poromon: Yeah we're okay.

Eli: Man that was intense!

Halinor: You're not kidding there.

Laney: J.D. gave me some nachos earlier and they were awesome.

Lynn: I'll say.

Nico: Well, today has no usual battles. What do you guys wanna do?

Me: I don't know. What you want to do?

Eli: Hey don't start that again!

We laughed at what we said.

Nico: Funny.

Me: Ren and Stimpy are heading out to mine Blue Cheese and strike it rich.

Qin: Wow! I remember on the cheese planet we saw Blue Cheese being worth as much as diamonds.

Horsea: Is Blue Cheese tasty?

Me: It sure is. And it goes good with Buffalo Chicken.

Qin: Yummy.

Camie: Nice.

Laney: This is gonna be interesting.

Lana: Yeah it sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Let's meet up with them.

Nico: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Mastema Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Count Dracula and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to Mastema Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Count Dracula and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Laney Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Mastema would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog, show up, along with Mastema Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky, along with our big trap.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Laney and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word Ren and Stimpy are heading to The Blue Cheese Mountains.

Luan: And we're going to mine for the Blue Cheese and it's worth its weight in gold and diamonds.

Lincoln: We're going to help them strike it rich by mining for the Blue Cheese, and once we get done with helping Ren and Stimpy strike it rich, you're next, Mastema Chernabog.

We were off. We headed out west to the Blue Cheese Mountains.

## BLUE CHEESE MOUNTAINS, SOUTHWESTERN COLORADO

We arrived in Southwestern Colorado and we were right in front of the Blue Cheese Mountains.

Me: Here we are.

Xenia: Wow!

May: Hey, guys!

Ren Hoek: Hey guys! Came to strike it rich for Blue Cheese too?

Me: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be cool.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Lana: Lets go get to digging.

We went down into a mine and got to digging.

Ed: Dig a hole! Dig a hole!

We were digging all over.

Me: Man look at all this.

But then we smelled something.

Ren: (Sniffs) YIKES! THAT SMELL! IT MIGHT BE DEADLY CHEESE GAS! But there's only one way to know for sure.

He pulled out a Canary.

Ren: A Canary. For centuries have relied on canaries to detect deadly gas.

Canary: (Sniffs) I don't smell anything.

He then put a cigar in his mouth and then flicked a lighter and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was an explosion and then the mine collapsed and we got buried in cheese!

We got up and then…

Stimpy: EUREKA!

We struck THE FATHERLODE!

Stimpy: THE FATHERLODE!

We struck tons and tons and tons of blue cheese nuggets and ore!

Maria: Look at all this!

Qin: WE'RE RICH!

Nico: Rich-ER!

Laney: Yeah we are!

Xenia: Yep.

May: What do we do with all this?

Me: Well we get it turned into cash.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: There's a bank in town.

Ren Hoek: Then lets go.

We went to town and got it all counted up. We raked in a total of $235,236,785,438,855,346,533,823,783,473,474,434,999,212,467,432,354

Me: HOLY MACKEREL!

Qin: Wow! That's a lot of numbers!

Xenia: No kidding!

Stimpy: Yep!

Maria: Bottom line is that we're even more rich

Me: But we don't rub it in peoples faces like certain queen bees we hate.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: But This was great.

Lincoln: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome cheese mining adventure.

Nico: And we really struck it rich when we found out that Blue Cheese is worth its weight in gold and diamonds. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mastema Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking one of my playthings, Laney Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Laney Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Mastema Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and nine mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Mastema Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the eight remaining mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Laney Emperyous: Mastema Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Mastema Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by eight crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) ANOTHER TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Lafayette, Colorado. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Mastema Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Mastema Chernabog rushed at Laney Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Laney fired powerful blasts of fire and rainbow fire and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames burned her.

Laney Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Mastema, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Laney Emperyous' crimson red eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with fire, music notes, crosses, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lazion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mastema Chernabog, she left crimson red energy, fire, music notes, crosses, and angels with every step.

Laney Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Mastema Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Laney Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with fire, music notes, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Lazion the Timelord, and Raziel the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Laney Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Laney Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with fire, music notes, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Raziel in the hands of Lazion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Lazion the Timelord with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red angel angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Laney Emperyous has on a sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, music notes, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Lazion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Raziel and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Laney Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with stars and red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Laney Emperyous' massive Lazion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, crosses, fire, music notes, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lazion the Timelord's Holy Firestorm Music Archangel Greatsword of Holy Fire Music Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Lazion the Timelord and Raziel the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large crimson red gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lazion the Timelord's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Lazion the Timelord and Raziel that said, "Laney Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Lazion the Timelord, Third Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Fire and The Powers of Raziel the Archangel, Amazing Singer, Friend and Sister of Luna Loud and Sam Sharp Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Lynn, Master of The Hell's Torture Illusion Destroyer of Mastema Chernabog, Archenemy of Fire Elementor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Fire, Crosses, and Archangels"

レイニー・エンペリアス、タイムロードのラツィオンのジーン・スラマー、エンペリアス・シスターズの 3 番目の末っ子、強力な火のマスター、大天使ラジエルの力、素晴らしい歌手、ルナ・ラウドとサム・シャープ・ラウドの友人であり姉妹、愛情深い守護天使、未来の妻リンカーン ラウド、スマッシャー、ダーク リンの軽蔑者、地獄の拷問のマスター、マステマ チェルナボグのイリュージョン デストロイヤー、火のエレメンターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、聖火、十字架、大天使のマスター

Laney Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY MUSICAL FIRESTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY FIRESTORM MUSIC ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY FIRE MUSIC STORM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Laney Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mastema Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Laney Emperyous to kill her, but Laney Emperyous fired a powerful yellow energy blast with fire, crosses, music notes, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Mastema Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Mastema Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Music Firestorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Raziel, and Laney, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Laney Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Music Firestorm Timelord and Divine Holy Fire Music Storm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Mastema Chernabog once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Camie, but let's take this to a better place.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were near the ruins of Ördögház, and then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Laney Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to say your goodbyes forever, Mastema Chernabog, 'cause your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!

Laney Emperyous and Lincoln went after Mastema Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crosses, music notes, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Mastema Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Mastema Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Laney Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Mastema's divine punishment has just begun. Mastema Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Laney Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Mastema Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Mastema Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Laney Emperyous, it was known as Lazion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Earthstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with waves of fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Lazion the Timelord surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and a crimson red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Laney Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Mastema Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Mastema Chernabog's spirit appeared and Laney Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Raziel on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Laney Emperyous and Lincoln did to Mastema Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Laney Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Nocturne Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Nocturne! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog came after us again, but the trap re-triggered again and they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by ten crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) ANOTHER TRAP! AGAIN!

Lincoln: And it's about to get worse, Adrastea. Now, Selene!

Selene Emperyous: Right.

Selene Emperyous, her sisters, and Lincoln formed a powerful magic circle with Enochian Runes and a Sephiroth Tree of Life in it and it surrounded the trap that The Chernabog Sisters were caught in, and it also had the twelve crosses, and they couldn't get out, and it was pissing them off.

Lincoln: Don't even bother trying to get out, Adrastea, the magic circle we formed that surrounds the trap is known as The Seal of The Almighty, and this magic circle and the trap keep you eight trapped in it. See, tomorrow is Cornelia's special mission with the

Dino Fury Power Rangers, and we can't have you or your demonic sisters trying to cause us any trouble tomorrow, and this trap will remain here until Friday.

Nico: Have fun remaining in this angelic prison.

We teleported out of there, and as soon as we did, Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, Cruella Chernabog, and Griselda Chernabog let out eight demonic screams of pure rage and insanity: WE'VE PISSED THEM OFF NOW!

We arrived back at the World Tree Estate, and we busted out laughing hysterically.

Nico: (Laughing Hysterically) Oh man, that was an awesome trap you and the Emperyous Sisters set up, Lincoln.

Laney Emperyous: Yep, and like Linky said, The Seal of The Almighty are going to keep those eight demons trapped in it, since tomorrow is Cornelia's special mission with the Dino Fury Power Rangers, and we can't have Adrastea or her demonic sisters trying to cause us any trouble tomorrow, and that trap will remain until Friday, and now, there's only eight Chernabog Sisters left to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Mastema Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Laney.

Suddenly, Laney Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick and muscular neck, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Laney Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Laney Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Lazion the Timelord, and the Archangel Raziel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and flames raging behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Laney Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Lazion the Timelord and the Archangel Raziel vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: Yep, and for tomorrow, we're going to meet Sally Vocesdebelleza the Hawlo Gene-Slammer.

Ronalda Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Awesome!

We went back home. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile over in Pine Ridge, the Dino Fury Rangers were getting ready for our arrival and they were really excited because we were going to destroy the Void Queen once and for all.

Zayto: This is gonna be so awesome.

Amelia Jones: Yeah it sure is!

Izzy: I can't wait to kick some Void Queen butt.

Ollie: Me too.

Zayto: Lets get ready guys!

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO FURY KEY! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

In a flash of light they transformed and went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Boris, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the swamps of Bograth and we're going to be in for another awesome treasure and it's going to be for The Scythe of The Bograth Swamp and that one will be given to Sakura Valencia. Also we're going to battle Another Eye Guy and meet gene-slammers for Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and White Aura Whale! Their names are Elizabeth Apu Nahasapeemapetilon and Aurora Albedo and they are both Nico's friends History and Jungle Exploration and they know all about how to explore the jungle and more. They discovered all sorts of really awesome and amazing treasures. The match-up scene for the saga is for Cornelia Hale, and she, along with Will, Irma, Taranee, and Hay Lin are going to destroy Lord Cedric (W.I.T.C.H.) to close out Cornelia's Ambassador Mission, and we won't have any added trouble from The Chernabog Sisters, thanks to the Seal of The Almighty Lincoln, Selene Emperyous, and her sisters used on them. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Georgia, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the evil versions of The Masters of Evil, that were created by Griselda Chernabog, due to her being driven into eternal madness by what we'd been doing in killing her sisters one by one and what Lincoln, Selene Emperyous, and her sisters did in putting them in the angelic prison: The Seal of The Almighty, and we're also bringing The Masters of Evil with us, and when Vypra finds out that Griselda Chernabog was the one who made those evil versions of her and the other Masters of Evil, she was going to be major league mondo pissed at that heartless chaos-causing she-demon. And we're going to meet a Hawlo Gene-Slammer named Sally Vocesdebelleza, she's the fourth eldest of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Sally and her sister, Ronalda, are Lynn's classmates in Gym, and they would often help Lynn with training for sports. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean. As you saw at the end, we're going to meet the Dino Fury Rangers and we're going to battle the Void Queen and the Nemesis Beast and we're going to make sure those monsters never return and we're going to make them pay.

See you all tomorrow

# DINO FURY 45 UNLEASHED

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! GET READY FOR AN AWESOME AND EXPLOSIVE CLOSE TO 2022'S BIG DAY MISSIONS!

---

Walking through the foreboding swamp landscapes of the Moonland of Bograth was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Boris, Kalin, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome rescue and treasure hunt.

Me: Wow! Bograth is a scary swamp.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Lizzie Strong: Boy no kidding. This is perfect for an evil lair of any kind here.

Boris: Oh it sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Boris.

Boris: Oh no problem Nico. It's going to be so fun doing this with you.

Me: It sure is. Boris when I first met you I was amazed and thought the Mad Scientist was a perfect form for the Gothic Subculture.

Boris: Oh I'm glad you think so J.D.

Me: It's cool.

Brittney: It sure is.

Nico: Boris, I'm gonna be honest. I'm scared about what this big mission is gonna hold in store for us. Heck, there might be a chance we might die. (smiles) But if that's the case, at least I'm going down fighting alongside the best teammates I've ever known.

Me: Nico NONE of us are going to die.

Eli: Yeah man. We are in all this together.

Boris: Oh I'm excited for it too.

Eli: Same here.

Brittney: We all are.

Qin: Also don't say things like that. We're ready for anything.

Nico: You're right guys. We're going to win like always.

Nico: If any of you guys except May, Maria, and J.D. want to back out now, I won't fault you for doing so.

We all put our hands on Nico's shoulders.

Me: No man. We're with you all the way. If there is one thing I taught the entire team is that we never give up no matter how dire the situation and that we always get through all the situations together and work as a team all the way.

Kalin: That's right Nico.

Xenia: We're with you all the way.

Laney: That you can be sure of.

Nico: (Touched) Thank you guys. Thank you.

Lana: Anytime.

Boris: This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: We got a lot of money yesterday.

Me: Boy we sure did.

Qin: Blue Cheese is worth more than gold and diamonds.

Xenia; It sure is.

Lana: Yeah no kidding there.

Lincoln: Boy it sure is.

Kalin: That is so cool though.

Nico: Of course, two certain mascots eat several of it!

Me: You know how much they like cheese like you do Nico/

Nico: Touché.

Qin: Yeah Poromon and Poliwag love cheese.

Laney: Yep.

Lana: It was cool mining for cheese though.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. We all thought it was cool.

Lola: And awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Lola: Oh, Nico, which teams did you make yesterday?

Nico: (sheepishly) Sorry. I forgot! Anyway, the new teams are Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten and Samui. And Stacy Bolten, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda and Alpha 5.

Me: Oh no worries. But wow! It's about time Alpha 5 gets included.

Nicole: And good call including Samus's fellow Bounty Hunter Comrades.

Fu: And some of my fellow ninja will be perfect.

Me: Oh and Nico which gene-slammers are you hoping to meet today?

Nico: Oh right forgot about the mandatory question. Ones for Ccapac Apu and White Aura Whale.

Qin: Ooh those are gonna be awesome!

Xenia: They sure are.

Kalin: And it's one of the reasons why I'm with you guys too.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: What weapon are we looking for this time?

Nicole: It's called The Scythe of The Bograth Swamp and that one has all the powers of a forbidden swamp in it as well as the powers of Bograth magic and more.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That sounds awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Lucy Loud: My kind of weapon.

Sakura Valencia: I'll gladly have that one.

Qin: Cool.

Me: Go for it Sakura.

Lincoln: It's perfect for you.

Nicole: Yep. It's just up ahead.

We arrived at a swamp mud island and we saw a black scythe with a purple blade!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: There it is!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Well, we know what happens next.

Me: Yep.

Sakura Valencia went over to the Scythe and then grabbed it and pulled it out and then it glowed.

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS INTRO) EXTENDED PLAYS)

She glowed in a powerful purple aura and had swamp leaves swirl around her and she got amazing black and purple leaf wings.

Sakura Valencia: Whoa! I feel amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Awesome! You sure do Sakura.

Nico: You've earned it.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And just in time too.

We saw a figure come out and it was a black version of an Evolved Opticoid! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE EYE GUY!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Eye Guy!

Qin: Whoa! This one has more eyes than Eye Guy does!

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: (In a Girls Voice) And I can see everything too.

Me: (GASP) Wendy Gunnington! Oh man!

Camie: You know her?

Me: Yep. She is a great collector of MTG Cards. She has the largest ever collection of MTG Cards ever known.

Nico: Wow! That is a lot of cards.

Qin: Yep.

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: Took me years to get it that big too.

Laney: Wow!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Eye Guy.

Negative Ultimate Eye Guy: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: Just to make my collection bigger. But I knew he was lying.

Me: Well he is dead now.

Qin: Yeah. And given the Black Gates.

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back!

Me: Okay then!

I activated Lord Drakkon's Ridewatch.

(RETURN TO INNOCENCE BY ENIGMA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Love

Devotion

Feeling

Emotion

Don't be afraid to be weak

Don't be too proud to be strong

Just look into your heart my friend

That will be the return to yourself

The return to innocence

The return to innocence

And if you want, then start to laugh

If you must, then start to cry

Be yourself don't hide

Just believe in destiny

Don't care what people say

Just follow your own way

Don't give up and use the chance

To return to innocence

That's not the beginning of the end

That's the return to yourself

The return to innocence

That's return to innocence

I danced and fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Lola: Oh yeah! Try this! (ACTIVATES FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

(BAD ROMANCE BY LADY GAGA PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance
Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh
Caught in a bad romance
Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah
Roma, roma-ma
Gaga, ooh-la-la
Want your bad romance
Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah
Roma, roma-ma
Gaga, ooh-la-la
Want your bad romance
Walk, walk, fashion baby
Work it, move that bitch crazy
Walk, walk, fashion baby
Work it, move that bitch crazy
Walk, walk, fashion baby
Work it, move that bitch crazy
Walk, walk, passion baby
Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby
I want your love, and I want your revenge
I want your love, I don't wanna be friends
J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Love Lady Gaga!

Kaito: (gets out Kiramager gear) We won't hold back.

Zocks: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) But we'll try not to hit any of your eyes.

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: Thank you.

Kaito got a Kiramai Sword and Zocks got a Dino Fury Sword!

May: This is the song that always gets me to never give up. (ACTIVATES LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(FIGHT SONG BY RACHEL PLATTEN PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Like a small boat

On the ocean

Sending big waves

Into motion

Like how a single word

Can make a heart open

I might only have one match

But I can make an explosion

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Losing friends and I'm chasing sleep

Everybody's worried about me

In too deep

Say I'm in too deep (in too deep)

And it's been two years I miss my home

But there's a fire burning in my bones

Still believe

Yeah, I still believe

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song
Take back my life song
Prove I'm alright song
My power's turned on
Starting right now I'll be strong
I'll play my fight song
And I don't really care if nobody else believes
'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me
A lot of fight left in me
Like a small boat
On the ocean
Sending big waves
Into motion
Like how a single word
Can make a heart open
I might only have one match
But I can make an explosion
This is my fight song
Take back my life song
Prove I'm alright song
My power's turned on
Starting right now I'll be strong (I'll be strong)

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Know I've still got a lot of fight left in me

She danced and fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed down Another Ultimate Eye Guy!

Qin: YEAH! Love that song!

Me: That is a very spiritual song! Shows to never give up in the face of danger!

Nico: It sure is!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Time for some action! (ACTIVATES PLASTIQUE'S RIDEWATCH)

(HOLDING OUT FOR A HERO BY BONNIE TYLER PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK AND EXPLOSIONS SWIRLED AROUND HER AND EXPLODED AROUND HER)

Where have all the good men gone

And where are all the gods?

Where's the streetwise Hercules

To fight the rising odds?

Isn't there a white knight upon a fiery steed

Late at night, I toss and I turn

And I dream of what I need

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

Larger than life

Somewhere after midnight

In my wildest fantasy

Somewhere, just beyond my reach

There's someone reaching back for me

Racing on the thunder

And rising with the heat

It's gonna take a Superman to sweep me off my feet, yeah

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

Up where the mountains meet the heavens above

Out where the lightning splits the sea

I could swear there is someone, somewhere watching me

Through the wind and the chill and the rain

And the storm and the flood

I can feel his approach like a fire in my blood

(Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood

Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood, blood)

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

She danced and punched and smashed Another Ultimate Eye Guy all over.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Love that song!

Lola: That was awesome!

Lily: Time for some artistry! (ACTIVATES EBON'S RIDEWATCH)

(I WANT YOU BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes

And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind

And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine

Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola

I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball

That I need to, I want to
Well, come stand a little bit closer
Breathe in and get a bit higher
You'll never know what hit you
When I get to you
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I'd die to find out
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I would die to find out
I'm the kind of person who endorses a deep commitment
Getting comfy, getting perfect is what I live for
But a look, then a smell of perfume
It's like I'm down on the floor and I don't know what I'm in for
Conversation has a time and place
In the interaction of a lover and a mate
But the time of talking, using symbols, using words
Can be likened to a deep sea diver
Who is swimming with a raincoat
Well, come stand a little bit closer
Breathe in and get a bit higher
You'll never know what hit you
When I get to you

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I'd die to find out
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I would die to find out
ya, ya
(Ooh, ah) ya, ya
Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes
And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind
And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine
Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola
I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight
And if it happens again, I might move so slightly
To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball
That I need to, I want to
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I'd die to find out
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I would die to find out (so can we find out?)
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I'd die to find out
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I would die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out (I'd die to find out)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but (oh, why can't we find out?)

Ooh, I would die to find out

She danced and fired waves of energy and water and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH! Love Savage Garden!

Nico: (takes out MMPR Eye Guy's Ridewatch) This guy actually has the same name as the alien you're as.

Me: Very coincidental. Also I don't think it's very fitting for a girl to have Guy in her Hero name.

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: I agree there and you will get no argument there.

Nico activated it and fired waves of fire and energy from all angles and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Leni: Time for this jet to take flight! (ACTIVATES G1 STARSCREAM'S RIDEWATCH)

(TAKE MY BREATH AWAY BY BERLIN PLAYS)

Leni: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JETS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Watching every motion in my foolish lover's game

On this endless ocean, finally lovers know no shame

Turning and returning to some secret place inside

Watching in slow motion as you turn around and say

Take my breath away

Take my breath away

Watching, I keep waiting, still anticipating love

Never hesitating to become the fated ones

Turning and returning to some secret place to hide

Watching in slow motion as you turn to me and say

My love, take my breath away

Through the hourglass, I saw you

In time, you slipped away

When the mirror crashed, I called you

And turned to hear you say

If only for today, I am unafraid

Take my breath away

Take my breath away

Watching every motion in this foolish lover's game

Haunted by the notion somewhere there's a love in flames

Turning and returning to some secret place inside

Watching in slow motion as you turn my way and say

Take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

My love, take my breath away

She danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH! Love that song from Top Gun.

Nico: Good choice Leni.

Kalin: Watch this one.

(BROKEN WINGS BY MR. MISTER PLAYS)

Kalin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Why we can't just hold on

To each other's hands

This time might be the last

I fear, unless I make it all too clear

I need you so, oh

Take these broken wings

And learn to fly again

Learn to live so free

When we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up

And let us in

Take these broken wings

Baby, I think tonight

We can take what was wrong

And make it right

Baby, it's all I know

That you're half of the flesh

And blood makes me whole

I need you so

So take these broken wings

And learn to fly again

Learn to live so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up

And let us in

Take these broken wings

You've got to learn to fly, learn to live, love so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up and let us in yeah, yeah

Let us in

Let us in

Baby, it's all I know

That you're half of the flesh

And blood that makes me whole

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah

So take these broken wings

And learn to fly again, learn to live so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up and let us in

Take these broken wings

You got to learn to fly, learn to live and love so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up for us and let us in

Yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah

---

Kalin danced and fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down!

Me: Nice one Kalin!

Kalin: Yeah!

Me and Kalin high five.

Misty Tredwell: That was cool!

Twilight Sparkle: Time to surf! (ACTIVATES CHEESE MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

(SURFIN DERP INSTRUMENTAL BY CATFOOD MCFLY PLAYS)

A massive wave of cheese appears and Twilight Sparkle was surfing on it like a Hawaiian Surfer! She smashed down Another Ukltimate Eye Guy!

Me: YEAH! Surf's Up Dudes!

Qin: That was radical!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Don't worry about being called the wrong alien name too much.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid!

Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) You'll be back to normal anyway.

Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-i-ve Shi-ppu! Shippu!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Revive Shippu.

Me: YEAH!

Another Ultimate Eye Guy: Wow! You guys have the Kamen Riders with you all?

Me: We sure do. Lots of things have happened to us over this entire year.

Nico: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES MYOTISMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(HOLD ME NOW BY THE THOMPSON TWINS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

I have a picture

Pinned to my wall

An image of you and of me and we're laughing, we're loving it all

But look at our life now

All tattered and torn

We fuss and we fight and delight in the tears that we cry until dawn

Oh, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

Warm my heart

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start

You say I'm a dreamer, we're two of a kind

Both of us searching for some perfect world we know we'll never find

So perhaps I should leave here

Yeah, yeah, and go far away

But you know that there's nowhere that I'd rather be than with you here today

Oh, whoa, oh, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

Warm my heart

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

Warm my heart

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

You ask if I love you

Well, what could I say?

You know that I do and that this is just one of those games that we play

So I'll sing you a new song

Please don't cry anymore

I'll even ask your forgiveness

Though I don't know just what I'm asking it for

Oh, whoa, oh, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

Hold me now, whoa

(Hold me in your loving arms)

Warm my heart

(Warm my cold and tired heart)

Stay with me

(Stay with me)

Let loving start

Let loving start, whoa

He danced and fired waves of red lightning and smashed her down.

Me: WOO! Yeah! Love the Thompson Twins!

Eli: YEAH! Now this. (ACTIVATES STRATOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(HEAVEN IS A PLACE ON EARTH BY BELINDA CARLISLE PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

They say in Heaven, love comes first

We'll make Heaven a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

When the night falls down

I wait for you, and you come around

And the world's alive

With the sound of kids on the street outside

When you walk into the room

You pull me close, and we start to move

And we're spinnin' with the stars above
And you lift me up in a wave of love
Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?
Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth
They say in Heaven, love comes first
We'll make Heaven a place on Earth
Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth
When I feel alone
I reach for you, and you bring me home
When I'm lost at sea
I hear your voice, and it carries me
In this world, we're just beginnin'
To understand the miracle of livin'
Baby, I was afraid before
But I'm not afraid anymore
Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?
Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth
They say in Heaven, love comes first
We'll make Heaven a place on Earth
Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth
Heaven
Heaven

Heaven

In this world we're just beginnin'

To understand the miracle of livin'

Baby, I was afraid before

But I'm not afraid anymore

Heaven

Ooh, baby, do you know what that's worth?

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

They say in Heaven, love comes first

We'll make Heaven a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

Ooh, Heaven is a place on Earth

He danced and fired waves of lightning and wind and smashed her down.

Boris: My turn! (ACTIVATES GREIGER'S RIDEWATCH)

(SOMEWHERE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Boris: (SINGING DIVINELY AS INDIGO FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Lost in the darkness, hoping for a sign

Instead there is only silence

Can't you hear my screams?

Never stop hoping

Need to know where you are

But one thing is for sure

You're always in my heart

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Lost in the darkness, try to find your way home

I want to embrace you and never let you go

Almost hope you're in heaven

so no one can hurt your soul

Living in agony cause I just do not know

Where you are

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Wherever you are, I won't stop searching

Whatever it takes, I need to know

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

He floated into the air and fired waves of indigo fire and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Brittney: Darkness is perfect for that one.

Carly Atlas: Now watch this one.

(WHO LET THE DOGS OUT BY BAHA MEN PLAYS)

Carly Atlas: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ORANGE FIRE AND HUMMINGBIRDS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Well, the party was nice, the party was pumpin'

Yippie yi yo

And everybody havin' a ball

Yippie yi yo

I tell the fellas start the name callin'

Yippie yi yo

And the girls respond to the call

I heard a woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I see de dance people had a ball

'Coz she really want to skip town

Get back, Gruffy, back, Scruffy

Get back you flea infested mongrel

Gonna tell myself, "Hey, man, no get angry"

Yippie yi yo

To any girls callin' them canine

Yippie yi yo

But they tell me, "Hey, man, it's part of the party?

Yippie yi yo

You put a woman in front and her man behind

I heard woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Say, a doggy is nuttin' if he don' have a bone

All doggy, hold ya' bone, all doggy, hold it

A doggy is nuttin' if he don' have a bone

All doggy, hold ya' bone, all doggy, hold it

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I see de dance people had a ball

'Coz she really want to skip town

Get back, Gruffy, back, Scruffy

Get back you flea infested mongrel

Well, if I am a dog, the party is on

I gotta get my groove 'cause my mind done gone

Do you see the rays comin' from my eye

Walkin' through the place that Digi-man is breakin' it down?

Me and my white short shorts

And I can't see color, any color will do

I'll stick on you, that's why they call me 'Pit bull'

'Cause I'm the man of the land

When they see me they say, ? Who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

She danced wildly and fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love Baha Men!

Nico: Nice!

Misty Tredwell: My turn.

(A QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Misty Tredwell: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN FIRE AND LIZARDS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Fragile, like a baby in your arms

Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm

Apologies are all you seem to get from me

But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Independence is still important for us though

(We realise)

It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go

(Do you know what I mean?)

My weaknesses, you know each and every one

(It frightens me)

But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

She danced and fired waves of green fire and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Love Depeche Mode!

Maria: Let's keep going!

Me: The next Gene-slammers should be here any second. But sure thing.

Maria: Lets see how she likes this. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(READY TO GO BY REPUBLICA PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED WILDLY AROUND HER)

Ready to go

Ready to go

You're weird, in tears

Too near and too far away

He said, "Saw red"

Went home, stayed in bed all day

Your T-shirts dish dirt
Always love the one you hurt
It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,
I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out
Baby, I'm ready to go
I'm back, I'm ready to go
From the rooftops, shout it out
It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,
I'm standing on the rooftops having it
Baby, I'm ready to go
I'm back, I'm ready to go
From the rooftops shout it out
Shout it out
You sleep too deep
One week is another world
(Big mouth) Big mouth
(Drop out) Drop out
You get what you deserve
You're strange, insane
One thing you can never change
It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,
I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

Shout it out

Ready to go

Abused, confused

Always love the one that hurt ya,

Hurt ya, hurt ya, hurt ya

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops shouting out

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops, shout it out

It's a crack, I'm back, yeah,

I'm standing on the rooftops having it

Baby, I'm ready to go

I'm back, I'm ready to go

From the rooftops shout it out

It's a crack

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

Baby, I'm ready to go

She firred waves of water and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Me: Love Republica.

But then giant footfalls were felt!

Me: What the!

Then we saw EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU and WHITE AURA WHALE!

Me: Whoa! Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and White Aura Whale!

Nico: Cool!

Ccapac Apu: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

White Aura Whale: (In a girls voice) Same here.

Nico: Elizabeth Apu Nahasapeemapetilon and Aurora Albedo!? Wow!

They reverted back. Elizabeth was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue and black clothes and she had the Giant Nazca Line on her right arm and skirt. And Aurora was a girl with white hair and blue eyes and had aqua blue clothes.

Aurora Albedo: We got this.

They fired waves of blue energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Eye Guy and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Wendy. She was a girl with Blue Hair and black clothes and had the symbols of the 5 lands of Magic The Gathering in a circle emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

I picked her up.

Wendy Gunnington: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Maria: (smirks) EYE think you're back to normal.

We laughed at Maria's joke!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Maria!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Misty Tredwell: Yeah! That was funny!

Nico: It sure was! Good one!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Luan would be proud.

Eli: She sure would.

Me: By the way Elizabeth your last name is Nahasapeemapetilon. Are you related to Apu Nahasapeemapetilon?

Elizabeth Apu Nahasapeemapetilon: Yeah he's my uncle. I would visit him all the time whenever I would get the chance.

Qin: Cool! Apu will be happy to see you again.

Boris: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aurora Albedo: Me and Elizabeth have so many of them. But our favorites are when we were in the Amazon and we found these.

They pulled out 2 swords. One was for THE CRIMSON DRAGON AND THE OTHER WAS FOR THE EARTHBOUND IMMORTALS!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Nicole: Wow! The Swords of The Crimson Dragon and The Earthbound Immortals! Those are swords full of 10,000 years of history right there.

Nico: Yeah they sure were.

Me: Wow! I didn't know about those swords.

Carly Atlas: We found out about the Earthbound Immortal Sword when Elizabeth joined us.

Misty Tredwell: She knows a lot about the Nazca Lines and the marks and all that.

Me: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Aurora Albedo: We did too Nico.

Kalin: But this was an awesome adventure here.

May: And don't worry about Snake. He's a actually a cool guy.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Elizabeth Apu Nahasapeemapetilon: I know. In the M.O.E. he and I have gotten along really well.

Me: Cool.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, and Dante (Loud House) are heading to Georgia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls, but we're also going to destroy the evil versions of The Masters of Evil, that were created by Griselda Chernabog, due to her being driven into eternal madness by what we'd been doing in killing her sisters one by one and what Lincoln, Selene Emperyous, and her sisters did in putting them in the angelic prison: The Seal of The Almighty.

And since we're dealing with evil versions of The Masters of Evil, we had to bring the entire team and we called The Masters of Evil here.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Georgia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls, but we're also going to destroy the evil versions of The Masters of Evil.

Nico: You think Void Queen and the Nemesis Beast was involved in this?

Me: No, Nico, she's not that desperate to do something like this.

Shiv: Wait a second, there's only one person who could do something that despicable.

Lincoln: That's right, Shiv, there's only one person who could do something that despicable and on the day we're to meet the Dino Fury Rangers: those evil versions of The Masters of Evil were created by Griselda Chernabog, due to her being driven into eternal madness by what we'd been doing in killing her sisters one by one and what Selene Emperyous, her sisters, and I did in putting them in the angelic prison: The Seal of The Almighty, yesterday after we killed Nocturne Chernabog.

We gasped in shock and horror, including The Masters of Evil, and when Vypra found out, she was so major league mondo pissed at that heartless she-demon.

Vypra: Why, that two-faced, heartless, chaos-causing little bitch! She's dead first thing tomorrow.

Laney Emperyous: Of all the low-down, dirty things those Chernabog Sisters have done, this is by far the lowest!

Lincoln: We'll make sure she dies horribly tomorrow, but we'll piss her off even more by destroying her creations, and now, she's really pissed me off.

Dante (Loud House): She's caused nothing but pure evil and chaos for the last time.

Suddenly, we saw the Blood Moon in the skies.

Nico: Say, wasn't yesterday The Blood Moon?

Me: Yeah, why…? (Realizes something) Oh no, doesn't the Blood Moon also have a bit of an effect on werewolves? And it's also close to the Earth making it a Super Blood Moon?!

Rudina Adalwulf, Carmen Adalwulf, me, and Lincoln: UH OH!

Lincoln let out a growl as lighter brown fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned bright red with slit pupils, and his eleven massive, long, powerful, and permanently out white werewolf tails were ready, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal. But, then we saw Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little larger, due to the effects of The Blood Moon.

Carmen and Rudina Adalwulf let out a growl and they transformed into their werewolf forms as lighter brown fur began growing all over their bodies with tan fur covering their muzzles and stomachs, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of their heads, their nails grew into claws, their brown tails grew and sprouted out, and their eyes turned bright red with slit pupils, and they let out a howl.

I suddenly let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of my head, my nails grew into claws, and my blue eyes turned bright red with slit pupils, and my eleven massive wolf tails were already out, as I let out a howl as I transform into J.D. the Nocturnal. But, then everyone saw my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger, due to the effects of The Blood Moon.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Oh man, now I'm even more stronger than ever.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Me too, this was due to the effects of The Blood Moon.

Lucy Loud: Gasp, I should've guessed it. According to legend, when a Blood Moon occurs, it causes werewolves to become more aggressive and gain more strength, and since it's also a Super Blood Moon, it also caused Lincoln and J.D. to become even more powerful and hulked out.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yeah, and it's a good thing we've also got control over the more wilder and aggressive instincts of the werewolves.

Luan: And you'd since become one with the vampire and werewolf inside you, Lincoln, and those evil versions of The Masters of Evil are in really big trouble.

Lincoln grinned and his fangs gleamed.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Smirks) They sure will be, Luan. Let's go.

We travelled through Georgia, and during our travels, we ran into evil versions of the new recruits of The Masters of Evil, and Lincoln went after the evil versions of the archenemies of his future wives, and one by one, he brutally bear hugged them, so they couldn't escaped and as he bit their necks, he began sucking out their blood and he was also absorbing them into his body and assimilating their powers, and the tips of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails turned into the stingers of Cell, and he stabbed them into more of them heading our way and he absorbed them as well, and I did the same things as I went after the evil versions of the archenemies of my future wives, and one by one, I brutally bear hugged them, so they couldn't escaped and as I bit their necks, I began sucking out their blood and I was also absorbing them into my body and assimilating their powers, and the tips of my eleven massive and long werewolf tails turned into the stingers of Cell, and I stabbed them into more of them heading our way and I absorbed them as well, and this went on as we'd been hunting them all down.

Suddenly, Nico had grown eleven massive and long dark blue werewolf tails, and he also did the same thing as me and Lincoln as he went after the evil versions of the archenemies of his future wives, and one by one, he brutally bear hugged them, so they couldn't escaped and as he bit their necks, he began sucking out their blood and he was also absorbing them into his body and assimilating their powers, and the tips of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails turned into the stingers of Cell, and he stabbed them into more of them heading our way and he absorbed them as well. When we were done, nothing was left of them, and everyone was stunned by the carnage we just caused.

Maria: HOLY CRAP!

May: Yeesh!

Vypra: I guess that's what happens when the Blood Moon rises and anyone who gets caught in their path will get ripped to shreds.

Eli: But, they channeled the extra aggression to the evil versions of The Masters of Evil.

May: Yeah, and Nico now has eleven massive and long dark blue werewolf tails now.

Nico: I do, along with my Saiyan tail, but how was that possible?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You've spent time around me and J.D. and you've also seen us go into our Nocturnal forms, I think you must've acquired those new werewolf tails from pure sight.

Me: (Beastly Voice): Yeah, and you now look awesome, Nico.

May: You got that right. Now, who's left?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I think I know, Evil Leonard the Pig King, Evil King Hiss, Evil Hydro Man, Evil Vypra, Evil Shiv, Evil Electro, Evil Bane, Evil Webstor, Evil Vexen, Evil Firefly, Evil Calamitous, and Evil Ebon, and I got a new technique I want to use on them.

Lynn Sr.: You're definitely ready for them, those battles you've had with Electro, and the battles your sisters had with Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Webstor, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, and Ebon have also made you prepared.

Rita: And you've seen what they're capable of, sweetie, so we only have this to say: rip 'em to shreds and send 'em running home to that she-demon, Griselda Chernabog!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Oh, they're not going to be running home to Griselda Chernabog, Mom, they're going to meet the same fate as the rest of those evil versions of The Masters of Evil.

Vypra: Yeah!

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Hawlo, heading for us, along with the four girls.

Nico: Cool, that's Hawlo, and it's got the four girls with it.

Hawlo: (Girls' voice)(Spanish Accent) And we managed to get away from those evil versions of Vypra, Leonard the Pig King, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Shiv, Electro, Bane, Webstor, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, Myotismon, and Ebon.

Lynn: Oh man, and that Spanish accent, it's Sally Vocesdebelleza.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I knew we were going to run into you, Sally, but we'll have to talk later, we've got company!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field to protect the four girls, and we eventually saw the evil versions of Vypra, Leonard the Pig King, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Shiv, Electro, Bane, Webstor, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, and Ebon heading for us, and like with the other evil versions of The Masters of Evil, they have the Qliphoth Tree of Death on their foreheads and blood red eyes of hate: Griselda Chernabog's handiwork.

Electro: So, those are the evil versions of ourselves.

Hydro Man: But, like the others, they have the Qliphoth Tree of Death on their foreheads and blood red eyes of hate.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) No doubt the work of Griselda Chernabog.

Evil Bane buffed himself up and came charging right at us, but Lincoln put him in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape and as he bit him on the neck, he began sucking out his blood and he also began absorbing him into his body and assimilating his immense brute superhuman strength.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, let's deal with Evil Vypra, Evil Leonard the Pig King, Evil King Hiss, Evil Hydro Man, Evil Shiv, Evil Electro, Evil Webstor, Evil Vexen, Evil Firefly, Evil Calamitous, and Evil Ebon.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Dante (Loud House), Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Goofy, Baloo, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic

Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Evil Vypra, Evil Leonard the Pig King, Evil King Hiss, Evil Hydro Man, Evil Shiv, Evil Electro, Evil Webstor, Evil Vexen, Evil Firefly, Evil Calamitous, Evil Myotismon, and Evil Ebon and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Vypra, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Shiv, Electro, Bane, Webstor, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, Myotismon, and Ebon fired elemental blasts and knocked their evil versions down and the Emperyous Sisters put them into a trap used for The Chernabog Sisters, and they couldn't get out.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this chaos. HEAVEN WING LIFE DRAIN!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and they were glowing with white energy, and then, his massive white angel wings fired blasts of white energy, and as they hit Evil Vypra, Evil Leonard the Pig King, Evil King Hiss, Evil Hydro Man, Evil Shiv, Evil Electro, Evil Webstor, Evil Vexen, Evil Firefly, Evil Calamitous, Evil Myotismon, and Evil Ebon, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing and assimilating their powers and he also absorbed them into his body as well. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, energy cards with the imprisoned souls of the evil versions of The Masters of Evil appeared in the tails and large left hands of Lincoln, Nico, and I and when the Judgement Kanjis appeared on their foreheads, the evil versions of The Masters of Evil were sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln, Rudina Adalwulf, Carmen Adalwulf, and I changed back, and our eyes changed back to blue, deep sapphire blue, and yellow, and the stingers of Cell on the tips of the eleven massive and long tails on Lincoln, Nico, and myself changed back.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one wild Blood Moon rescue!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, and we really pissed off Griselda Chernabog. Well, she's going to get her day of Judgement tomorrow.

Laney Emperyous: Yeah. But, now we're rid of those evil versions of The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: You said it, Laney. (To Sally Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Sally Vocesdebelleza.

Sally Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Hawlo, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open orange blouse, sleeveless orange top, orange skirt, red pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with logs and owls on the coattails and Hawlo on the back and holstered on her back is a Hawlo-themed large greatsword with Hawlo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large owl heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large owl heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large owl heads for the pommel.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Lynn, and you all look so amazing.

Lynn: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Sally. Plus, you're going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Sally Vocesdebelleza and he hugged her, and Sally Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Lynn's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's Nico, this is Sally Vocesdebelleza, she's the fourth eldest sibling of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are my Guardian Angels from Brazil, and Sally and her sister, Ronalda, are Lynn's classmates in Gym, and they would often help Lynn with training for sports.

Lynn: You got that right, they've really helped out with my training for any games our teams have.

Lincoln: That's right, and they have the same story.

Nico: Hey yeah, that's right, and we got an idea of what they're like.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and it's so good to see you, Sally.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) It's good to see you, Corona, and Ronalda again, Johanna, and it's also good to see you again, Hilda.

Hilda: (British Accent) You too, Sally.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) And I've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Flip when he tried to kill me and my sisters.

Nico: Oh, this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Sally, are you absolutely sure?

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Sally Vocesdebelleza, and like her sisters, he saw she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Sally Vocesdebelleza's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin and your sisters, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sally.

Sally Vocesdebelleza had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sally Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's thick muscular neck, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Koda Minare, Chishiro Madoka, Nanba Mizuho, and Makie Tachibana from Wave, Listen To Me!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Koda Minare, Chishiro Madoka, Nanba Mizuho, and Makie Tachibana from Wave, Listen To Me!

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Koda Minare: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Koda Minare and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the evil versions of The Masters of Evil created by the now insane Griselda Chernabog, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Koda Minare: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Koda Minare: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Koda Minare, Chishiro Madoka, Nanba Mizuho, and Makie Tachibana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln made a report of what happened this morning, and when he pointed out that the evil versions of The Masters of Evil were the creations of the now insane Griselda Chernabog, everyone in Gotham Royal York was now screaming for the deaths of The Chernabog Sisters, and when the news hit the imprisoned Chernabog Sisters of what we did, they all screamed like the demons they are.

Maria: Serves them right, and now, because of your report, Lincoln, everyone in the city is screaming for the deaths of The Chernabog

Sisters.

Lincoln: No one has ever forgotten what Adrastea Chernabog and her accursed sisters had done, and when the news of their return hit, they were now wanting the deaths of The Chernabog Sisters, and we're going to make sure they never return again.

Nico: Yeah, one by one, they're all getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates for good for the crimes they've committed.

Me: Yeah, what a bunch of demons.

---

After destroying the evil versions of The Masters of Evil and really pissing off Griselda Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Sally Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sally, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sally, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Flip up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Flip and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Flip's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Eli: Not again.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Flip broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Flip deserved it, and that mutant cheapskate had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pull out a picture of Flip after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Corona told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Flip, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Flip get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that mutant cheapskate.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Flip's three-cheeked ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Mr. King from Mega Man Star Force, and he was causing havoc.

Lincoln: It's Mr. King!

Nicole: Not that egotistical God wannabe again!

Aile: We need to stop him.

Lincoln: Right, Aile, let's go.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Mr. King, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Mr. King: You dare to get in my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! I will destroy you all along with all of humanity and this entire world!

Lincoln: No, your days of trying to destroy humanity and the world are ending here and now.

Queen Tia: And we're going to make sure of it.

Lincoln, Queen Tia, Aile, and Dr. Vega went after Mr. King, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, robots, crosses, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at the psychopathic bastard, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords and left nasty scars on him, and it was really pissing him off.

Then, Lincoln, Queen Tia, Aile, and Dr. Vega fired four pitch black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and they hit Mr. King and he was sent to The Black Gates for the crimes he'd committed against humanity.

Me: Whew, now that was close.

Nico: Yeah, but at least, Mr. King got what he deserved.

Lincoln: Sent to The Black Gates forever for his crimes against humanity and Earth.

We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we got rid of Mr. King for good, now we're going to get ready for our big mission with The Dino Fury Rangers and destroy Void Queen and the Nemesis Beast for good.

---

At the mall, Lori was taking the mascots to the phone store to buy them their own phones.

Poromon: Why are we waiting in line?

Merrick: It's actually simple.

Lori: The four of you need your own phones. You can't go on mine all the time.

Me: Yeah and you can't use mine either.

Nico: Or mine.

Qin: Not mine either.

Poromon: Oh right.

Me: But it looks like we're going to be here for a while.

We saw that the line was a long one!

Nico: Jumping jellyfish! What a line.

Sunset Shimmer: We can wait.

Potion Nova: I hope they don't run out.

Me: I have a feeling they won't.

We were waiting and waiting and waiting.

Poromon: Geez! This is a long line!

Me: It sure is.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 2 Hours Later.

---

Me: We're next.

We went in.

Qin: Finally.

Lori: Okay lets get you guys a phone.

Offroad: Thank Primus you guys still have some phones!

Clerk: Yeah we got lots of them.

We got the Mascots iPhones and they were awesome.

Poromon: Cool!

Poliwag: Awesome!

We later went back home and set the iPhones up for them.

Sideswipe: I hope you guys enjoy!

Poromon: Oh we will!

They were all playing Angry Birds.

Nico: At least they are all happy.

Potion Nova: They sure are.

Rainbow Dash: I think it's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Now it's the moment you all have been waiting for. Time to get ready for Cornelia's big day mission!

Me: YES!

Notacon: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Gali's team will include Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo and Bailey. Jimmy's team will include Sweet

Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, and Libby.

Gali: Right on!

Jimmy Neutron: This is gonna be most awesome!

Me: About time Nemo and his friends got included into the mix and I can't remember if we did an adventure with them.

Qin: Me neither.

Laney: But who cares. It will be awesome.

Nemo: It sure will!

Then Cantwell, Evil Green Ranger, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Radioactive Man, Kalin, Private HIVE, Rainbow Raider, Astronema, Steelbeak, Quackerjack, Spellbinder, Evil Desert Man, Malodor, Kaa, Bluto, and Sir Raleigh appeared.

Cantwell: Can me, Evil Green Ranger, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Radioactive Man, Kalin, and Private HIVE go with you guys?

Rainbow Raider: Me, Astronema, Steelbeak, Quackerjack, Spellbinder, Evil Desert Man, Malodor, Kaa, Bluto, and Sir Raleigh will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. But we're going to need ALL of the members of the Masters of Evil to come with us all. I sense that The Void Queen has something massive planned for when we meet the Dino Fury Rangers so we'll need all the help we can get.

Steelbeak: Good idea.

Qin: Okay.

Maria called them in.

Me: And Nico I have a special guest coming with us today.

I had Kylee Griffin come in.

Moondancer: Kylee!

Kylee: Hey Moondancer.

Me: I know it's not the big day but it's part of a guest battle I have set up for her.

Nico: Oh I get it. You want to show her the archenemy we have for her.

Me: Bingo.

The M.O.E. All came.

Vypra: Looks like we're going to be in for a massive fight.

Me: Yep we sure are.

Scourge: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ones for Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and Storm Skyress next.

Me: Wow! The Whale Earthbound Immortal and one of Shun's Bakugan. This will be interesting.

Greiger: It sure will. You know I will be going with you.

Laney: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than another old enemy of the Guardians, Lord Cedric, Phobos' general, and he's here to get revenge on us for the death of Phobos. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and the Guardians aren't going to like it: the dark energy signal that we sensed belongs to Lord Cedric, Phobos' general, and he's coming after us to get revenge for what we did to Phobos.

We gasped in shock, including the Guardians who've more than once had to deal with that follower of Phobos.

Will Vandom: I can't believe that overgrown snake has come back!

Elyon: I should've known he wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Cornelia: But, we're going to make sure that he's destroyed for good.

Lincoln: And instead of The Black Gates, he's going to be sent into The Book of Vile Darkness, that'll be his new prison for eternity.

Hay Lin: Good idea, Lincoln.

Nerissa: Indeed it is. Lord Cedric's caused enough trouble to last us an eternity, so time inside The Book of Vile Darkness is a fitting punishment for him.

Me: I was just about to say, Nerissa.

Nico: Same here.

Cornelia: And Lincoln, would you like to be the one to kill him after Will, Irma, Taranee, Hay Lin, and I get through with him?

Lincoln: Really? Okay, you got it, Cornelia.

Nico: Oh man, as if fighting and weakening him isn't going to be enough, you've decided to send Lord Cedric straight into the Lion's Den by having Lincoln kill him for good, really brutal. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with Zayto and the Dino Fury Rangers and destroy Void Queen and the Nemesis Beast for good.

Lincoln: Those monsters are going to pay with their lives for everything they've done, and once they've been destroyed for good, you're next, Lord Cedric.

Cornelia: Yeah. Hang on for a little bit longer, Zayto, we're on our way.

Captain Cold: Let's get going.

Steelbeak: This has been a long time coming.

Nico: Three months of waiting is about to pay off.

With that we were off.

PINE RIDGE, WASHINGTON

We arrived and we were flying over Pine Ridge.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Pine Ridge is looking good.

Blast Man: Anyone see them?

We then heard screaming and we saw the Dino Fury Rangers battling Boomtower and some Hengemen again!

Me: There they are they're fighting Boomtower.

Nico: Boy he sure is a glutton for punishment.

Azald: Just like me.

Nico: Lets give him a minor entrance.

We went at him.

Boomtower: Time for another present.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Zayto: That's Zocks!

We came out!

Me: Surprise!

Zayto: Wow! You guys made it!

Me: Wouldn't miss it for anything.

Boomtower: So you here to give me more?

Me: You bet we are Boomtower.

Xenia: Time for a massive buttkicking!

Evil Desert Man: I'll handle this.

Evil Desert Man pinned Boomtower to the ground and started punching him relentlessly.

Cluemaster: (takes out radio) I've got a good song for this. (plays Beast Morphers theme song)

Devon: Oh yeah!

Me: Good choice of song!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted Boomtower all over the place!

More Hengemen appeared and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them into dust!

Cornelia and Dai Gui smashed them into dust.

Laney: YEAH!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired an arrow and blasted Boomtower and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a Sporix Cell!

I picked it up.

Me: Boomtower you have failed this city again.

I gave it to Vypra.

Vypra: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

Zayto: Awesome you guys came.

Me: Like we wouldn't miss out on Cornelia's awesome day.

Blaster Tron: Boomtower eliminated.

Me: Just back to a Sporix Cell. Sporix's are virtually immortal and indestructible and revert back to eggs.

Qin: Yeah it's true.

Zayto: Yeah. How have you all been?

Me: Busy and more.

Nico: We sure have been. Thanks for helping us out on Halloween.

Amelia Jones: No problem guys.

Me: I just can't believe we stayed up till sunrise on November 1st.

Izzy: Wow! You guys really were busy.

Sam S.L.: All that and more.

Then the Ghostbusters all came.

Kaa: You guys came too?

Eduardo: Hey, wherever Kylie goes, we follow.

Radioactive Man: Can't argue with that.

Me: Awesome. We need all the help we can get for this.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Gasp) Amelia isn't today also the day your new sister comes?

Amelia Jones: That's right it sure is!

Paragus: Can we head to your base?

Zayto: Sure.

We went to the base at Dinohenge.

We were all at the base at Dinohenge and it was amazing.

Me: Here we are guys.

Camie: So this is the Dinohenge Base.

Laney: Wow.

Private HIVE: This is an impressive base.

Sir Raleigh: (to Solon) You must be Solon.

Solon: I am and it's great to have you all here.

Laney: We are honored.

Me: It took 3 months of waiting but it was all worth it.

Qin: Yes it was.

Madame Noir: I am absolutely amazed that the Void Queen looks so much like me.

Me: Madame Noir is the Japanese version of her except she is from ToQgers.

Zayto: That is amazing. Very coincidental too.

Xenia: We were shocked that she and Void Queen looked identical both in America and Japan.

Solon: That is very coincidental too.

Poromon got out 4 beer bottles.

Zayto: Are those-?

Poromon: 4 bottles of beer!

Sunny Tennyson: (laughs) Oh, how I've missed that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) It has been a while.

Zayto: Digimon and Pokemon that drink.

Me: And I missed saying this. Don't fucking ask.

Qin: Crazy story.

Zayto: Oh. But thanks anyway but I don't drink. My people never drank any form of alcohol.

Shanan: The Rafkonians are very sensitive when it comes to alcohol.

Zayto: How did you know that?

Me: My daughter Shanan knows all about every single kind of life form in the universe. She can tell us all about everything in the

universe.

Zayto: That is amazing.

Aiyon: Boy it sure is!

Qin: We were amazed about her expertise too.

Shanan: Yeah it's amazing what I know.

Poromon: (shrugs) Suit yourself. (starts drinking beer bottle)

Bluto: You're drinking now?!

Poliwag: This might be the last opportunity we'll get to do so before we face Void Queen!

Kalin: (to the other Dino Fury Rangers) You sure you guys don't want any? Before the mascots finish the four beer bottles?

Izzy: No we're good.

Ollie: Yeah I don't drink.

Amelia Jones: Me neither.

Javi: Same here.

Poromon: Okay then.

Me: When they get drunk we snap them out of it.

Nico: Hsi Wu, Vulture, you fly out and find out where the Void Queen is and let us know if she has anything planned.

They nodded and were off.

Me: Also no one is going to die today. We don't die so easily.

Qin: Yeah we all swore that we would get through all this together.

Xenia: That's right.

Gargoyle: When should we start expecting the labor pains?

Amelia Jones: Should be any moment.

Me: Well we have some of the finest doctors on the team so your mother will be all right.

Santaura then screamed!

Qin: Oh no! Its begun!

Me: Here we go guys.

Solon: Here we go.

We got her ready.

Santaura: I HOPE YOU ALL FUCKING KILL VOID QUEEN!

Common Cold: I agree with the labor pains.

Malodor: Void Queen IS going to die.

Me: That's exactly what we intend to do.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And we're going to give her the Black Gates.

Izzy: I'm lost here. What are the Black Gates?

Me: One of the deadliest techniques we have in our arsenal. It judges you on your crimes and if found guilty, it erases you from existence forever as if you were never born in the first place at all.

Izzy: Jeez!

Qin: Yeah. It's a very powerful technique we have.

Me: We only use it on the most evil of villains.

Laney: Yep.

Stone Man: I find it very interesting that Red Rangers of Dinosaur teams are all T Rex Themed.

Me: Me too. That is really cool.

Jason Lee Scott: That's right. I'm the first T-Rex Ranger.

Connor McKnight: That makes me second.

Tyler Navarro: And I'm the third.

Zayto: And that makes me the fourth.

Qin: Yep.

Carly Atlas: That is so awesome and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: The Dinosaur, Animal and Space Rangers are all really awesome.

Lola: They sure are.

Santaura screamed more.

Major Disaster: (winces) I don't know how long I can listen to this!

Spellbinder: Tell me the baby's almost out!

Then we heard baby crying.

Me: I think that answers that.

Qin: It's done.

We later saw Santaura out and in her hands was a little baby girl.

Me: Oh Santaura she is adorable.

Amelia was so happy.

Santaura: (Exhausted) Yeah I'm so happy. Amelia this is your new sister Selyon.

Amelia: Oh mom. I'm so happy.

Nadira: She's so cute!

Santaura: Yes she is.

Qin: Aww.

Himiko: So adorable.

Me: Yeah.

Zayto: Congratulations Santaura and you too Amelia.

Eli: We're all so happy for you.

Me: I better relay the message to Terrick.

Zayto: Go for it.

I then sent a telepathic message to him and then instantly he appeared.

Terrick: Oh Santaura.

He saw her and her new daughter.

Amelia Jones: Dad I'm now a big sister.

Terrick: You sure are Amelia.

Me: Meet Selyon.

Santaura: This is Selyon.

Terrick then held her and it was awesome.

Man Ray: Rest well, little one.

Quackerjack: Your dad and sister are heading out to take out the trash.

Then Vulture and Hsi Wu came back.

Vulture: Guys we have huge trouble!

Me: What is it?

Vulture: It's not just the void queen we're facing. She also has recruited 23 of the Power Rangers most dangerous enemies.

They told us that Void Queen has with her enemies we are all too familiar with! We found out that she has Rita Repulsa, Master Vile, King Mondo, Rygog, Furio, Mavro, Gluto, Master Org, Lothor, Zeltrax, Broodwing, Octomus, Flurious, Scorch, Venjix, Xandred, Vrak, Don Armage, Evox, Arcanon, Emperor Yodon, Galvanax and Ginis!

We gasped in shock and absolute horror!

Qin: OH MAN!

Laney: She has all of the rangers most powerful enemies from over the course of 30 years!?

Nico: Not good!

Eli: This is REALLY not good!

Me: I've been WAITING for Lothor to show up!

Nico: Boy J.D. has been looking forward to this.

Camie: Yeah. But who are these guys?

Me: These are the rangers mode danger and central bad guys that they all have faced over the course of 29+ Years both in America and Japan.

I went over who they were.

---

Rita Repulsa - (Mighty Morphin Power Rangers)

Rita Repulsa was one of the main antagonists of the Power Rangers franchise; an evil space witch who sought to conquer the planet Earth for her master-later-husband Lord Zedd.

In the original series, she was portrayed by the late Machiko Soga in Season 1 who has played Witch Bandora in Kyoryu Sentai Zyuranger and also Queen Hedrian in Denshi Sentai Denizman, later appearing as the same character in Taiyou Sentai Sun Vulcan. Carla Perez played her in Season 2 onwards, and voiced by Barbara Goodson from Mighty Morphin to In Space, who also voiced Mother Talzin in Star Wars: The Clone Wars. In Power Rangers Mystic Force, she was played again by Soga and voiced by Susan Brady.

Rita Repulsa was an intergalactic sorceress who journeyed throughout the universe causing chaos and mischief with her army of monsters and dark magic, all while assisting her father Master Vile and her master-turned future lover Lord Zedd spreading their evil. She eventually found her way to the Milky Way Galaxy, where she found an opponent in the benevolent alien sage Zordon of Planet Eltar. After many years of conflict, Rita lured her foe to a supposed peace talk where she managed to trap him in an other dimensional time warp. However she and her minions were trapped themselves by Zordon in the Space Dumpster.

However, Rita wasn't trapped forever and 10,000 years after her imprisonment, she and her minions were freed by a pair of astronauts who found her dumpster on the Moon.

Now free to take control of Planet Earth, Rita reestablished herself from the forgotten Moon Palace where she began sending down monsters to attack the planet. However, she found herself confronted by Zordon's champions, five super-powered teens known as the Power Rangers. Rita even created her own evil Power Ranger (Tommy Oliver, the Green Ranger), but he turned good and she was faced with an even greater challenge. However Rita later took away his powers with a green candle that would drain his powers when it burned out. However, she still didn't get back the powers when Tommy passed his Dragon Coin (the source of his powers) to Jason, the Red Ranger. Another of Rita's more inspired plans was to capture the parents of Angel Grove so as to force the

Power Rangers to hand over their Power Coins. Even after getting the Power Coins, she still didn't hand return the parents. But after Tommy received a temporary charge to his Dragon Coin, this plan was foiled as well.

Disgusted with Rita's failures, Lord Zedd angrily came to the moon to take over from his servant, by modifying Rita's fortress and taking her minions under his wing. He then banished her into another dumpster, leaving her shrunken and helpless, and cast her into space. Rita's dumpster found its way back to Earth where it was found by Bulk and Skull. She attempted to tell them the Power Rangers' secret identities, but the Rangers stopped her and sent her back into space. Rita returned again where she got in contact with her still loyal scientist, Finster, who grew her back to normal size and made her look younger. He also gave Rita a love potion that she managed to get into Zedd's system, making him fall in love with her and instantly marry her. She planned to get rid of Zedd so that she could take control of his empire.

Soon after Rita married Zedd, her brother, Rito Revolto, came to the moon to help them battle the Power Rangers. In an attempt to defeat the Rangers, she sent in a girl under her control named Katherine Hillard to spy on the Rangers and help bring them down but the girl turned on Rita. Goldar laterr removes the Love Potion from Zedd's insides only to find out that it had worn off long ago and that Zedd and Rita truly loved each other now rather than her prior planning to betray him. Later Rita's father, Master Vile, came to the moon seeking the Zeo Crystal and he helped her and Zedd battle with the Rangers. Vile left after turning back time in Angel Grove, reverting the Power Rangers to children, which proved extremely helpful to Rita and Zedd. They managed to get their hands on the Power Coins and destroyed them, along with the Command Center.

Rita and Zedd began celebrating their final defeat of the Power Rangers, only to find themselves under attack by the Machine Empire. They found refuge with Master Vile, but returned to take their vengeance on the Machine Empire . Rita and Zedd first attempted this by sending Louie Kaboom, under their control, to become the empire's new ruler, but he became independent and they had to think of something else. Rita and Zedd, along with the

Machine Empire, tried to gain the Gold Ranger powers. After King Mondo was defeated by the Zeo Rangers again, the pair managed to plant a bomb that blew the Royal House of Gadgetry to bits.

After Divatox found herself having trouble taking down the Power Rangers, she gave Rita a call to try and get advice on how to fight them. She simply cackled and said that if she knew how to do that, she wouldn't be listening to Zedd's snoring and told Divatox to flee.

Rita and Zedd later went to the United Alliance of Evil's meeting on the Cimmerian Planet. Before the meeting began, she had a run in with Divatox, who bragged about defeating the Power Rangers. Rita in turn sarcastically told her that she should not be so certain of this. After a Red Ranger was discovered at the meeting and escaped, she volunteered to Dark Specter to go after him, but Astronema was chosen instead. Rita and Zedd took part in the Grand Monarch of Evil's universal invasion of the universe. But after Zordon sacrificed himself, the energy wave from his shattered tube swept over Rita and Zedd, making them human and turning them good.

Rita regained her magical powers, but this time it was from good magic and she became the Mystic Mother, Empress of Good Magic and leader of the Mystic Ones. She was apparently the one who gave the Mystic Force Rangers their link to the Morphing Grid and when The Master returned, he attacked the Mystic Mother. She was unable to fight him, but survived the battle and helped the Mystic Rangers defeat the Master.

Rita was mentioned alongside notorious villains past Rangers fought by Major Daniels as he expressed concern over the idea over using Morph-X as the new power source despite Grid Battleforce reassured him that they formed Beast Morpher Rangers, to deal whatever threat that coveted the powerful substance. Indeed, despite of her reformed as noted by members of Evox's faction, many people acknowledged her notoriety during her time as a villain.

Rita Repulsa appeared as the main antagonist in the 2015 short film Power/Rangers. This dark horned alien witch disguised herself as the original Pink Ranger Kimberly Hart (who died in battle) and had killed the rest of the original Rangers in an attempt to rule the world with the Green Ranger Tommy Oliver. Once Rita reveals herself, Tommy attacks her at the final scene.

In Mighty Morphin Power Rangers: The Movie, Rita appears as one of the main antagonists as with Mainstream series, but is unceremoniously outmatched by the worse villain Ivan Ooze who usurped the leadership over their party until his death.

Master Vile

Master Vile was the father of both Rita Repulsa and Rito Revolto, the ruler of the M-51 Galaxy, and a pivotal antagonist in the Power Rangers franchise. Master Vile was the one responsible for the unearthing of the Zeo Crystal, regressing the Power Rangers into children and beginning the events that led into Power Rangers Zeo.

He was voiced by Simon Prescott who later voiced Loyax but is best known as the English voices of Dr. Laughton in the anime adaptation of Metropolis and Aritomo Yamagata in Rurouni Kenshin.

A year after Rita's marriage to Lord Zedd, Master Vile sends Rito to the Moon and has him plant some Tenga Warrior eggs as a reluctant wedding present. Master Vile is also indirectly referenced when Zedd takes his Z Staff from Rito who claims he's "even worse than Dad."

Sometime after the defeat of the Sinister Simian, Master Vile comes to the Moon in search of the powerful Zeo Crystal and creates the Blue Globbor by throwing up an egg. Vile then assigns him the mission of re-capturing the escaped Ninjor to use as a power source and bargaining tool in his plan. After Ninjor is captured, Vile uses the ninja master's connection to Globbor to stop the Rangers from hurting his monster. In the process, the Blue Globbor defeats the Megazords and sends them to another planet where Master Vile uses the captured Zeo Crystal to corrupt them and make them destroy Angel Grove with eye-beams. Although he holds a premature celebration at the Youth Center, he has to break it up when the Rangers rescue thier Zords and sends Globbor back to attack them as he watches. Soon after though, Globbor is reduced to his original form which severs his connection with Ninjor who is able to escape. Enraged, Master Vile enlarges to fight the Rangers with his monster but the Blue Globbor is swiftly killed though this doesn't faze the arrogant Master Vile. The Power Rangers then form the Shogun Megafalconzord and blast Vile before hitting him with the Ninja Megafalconzord's Power Punch. However, Master Vile survives without a scratch and retreats although not before proclaiming that they have not heard the last of him. Despite this major set-back, Master Vile opts to stay in command of the Evil Space Aliens and get revenge.

Vile later sends his ally Dischordia to take control of the Rangers' minds and make them hand over thier Power Coins but she is destroyed. Unfazed, Master Vile decides to unveil his ultimate plan; using the Orb of Doom to turn back time and revert the Power Rangers back to helpless children. He sends Rito down to Earth with the Tenga Warriors and Goldar who are able to hold off the Rangers whilst the Orb is placed and Vile completes the spell to turn the Power Rangers into children. Although Rita, Zedd, Rito and Goldar then grow giant and cause chaos in the city, Vile forcibly shrinks them back down since he wishes to enjoy his victory with a conference.

After having a shouting contest with Zedd, Master Vile forcibly withdraws everyone but Rito who he allows to pursue the Rangers though he is later withdrawn anyway. Vile then sends Rito and Goldar with an implosion device to destroy the planet and has Finster recreate many of his past monsters to attend a special conference. However, the celebration is ruined when Zordon and Alpha defuse the bomb and strange energy signatures pass the Moon. Vile sends Rito and Goldar to investigate but they are repelled by the Power Rangers from the planet Aquitar. Worried by thier presence, Vile disbands the conference and sends down five monsters led by his general Professor Longnose to destroy them only for Longnose to be killed and the monster army sent packing. With his greatest plan a failure and his trusted general dead, Vile throws a tantrum before leaving for the M51 Galaxy in disgrace since "evil always wins" there.

Not long enough, once the Machine Empire drive Rita and Lord Zedd off of the Moon, she contacts Vile since they need somewhere to stay. He agrees to let them stay with him despite the fact Zedd will be with her since he cares about his daughter.

Two years later, Master Vile and the Blue Globbor later attend the meeting of the United Alliance of Evil on the Cimmerian Planet. However, he doesn't take part in Dark Specter's final attack on the universe so his ultimate fate is unknown although he is most likely destroyed by Zordon's Energy Wave when it washes over the universe due to being completely irredeemable.

King Mondo

King Mondo was the ruler of the Machine Empire and a major antagonist in the Power Rangers franchise. He served as the main antagonist of Power Rangers Zeo, a minor antagonist in Power Rangers In Space and the posthumous overarching antagonist of the Power Rangers Wild Force episode "Forever Red."

He was voiced by David Stenstrom.

King Mondo leads his Machine Empire to the Moon where they drive out Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa using the army of thier Quadrafighters. King Mondo and Queen Machina are even more evil than Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa and the Machine Empire have taken over a whole chain of galaxies. He believes that Earth will be an easy conquest but is surprised when the Zeo Power Rangers defeat a squad of his Cogs. However, King Mondo is intrigued by this more than he is angered since all of his previous conquests had been boring and too easy and these Power Rangers actually prove formidable.

Eventually becoming frustrated by the Zeo Rangers, King Mondo attempts nearly anything to destroy the do-gooders. With his army of Cogs and trusty evil side-kicks, he createx multiple monsters to unleash on his enemies such as the Leaky Faucet, Staroid and Defoliator.

After the annihilation of the Neo-Plutonium Armour empowered monsters, Mondo eventually gets tired of the Rangers getting in his way and decides to kill the Rangers himself. He unearths the powerful Sword of Damocles and uses it to grow to giant size and fight the Super Zeo Megazord only to be destroyed in the battle.

However, his computer brain survives and he is sent to another universe in order to be rebuilt.

Shortly after the death of the Mecaterpillar, Mondo is rebuilt and drives out his estranged son Prince Gasket and daughter in-law Archerina who took over in his absence. Immediately afrer, he sends a new monster called Cog Changer and forms a temporary alliance with Zedd, Rita, and their Impursonator but they soon start fighting against each other again since they both want the Gold Ranger powers. After Jason is saved from the Gold Ranger powers, King Mondo cuts his losses and engages the Rangers in giant form for a final battle, but is defeated by a devastating energy kick from Tommy. Later he and the rest of the Royal House of Gadgetry meet with Zedd and Rita who pretend to surrender but use a bomb to blow up Mondo and the others.

Within two years, they are rebuilt by the United Alliance of Evil and join the meeting on the Cimmerian Planet. Later that year, King Mondo leads the Machine Empire and General Havoc in an attack on KO-35 and the Phantom Ranger's planet. However Zordon's energy wave turns him into a pile of dust alongside Queen Machina which marks his permanent death since the wave also destroys the extreme majority of the Machine Empire.

Many years later, General Venjix, the leader of the remnants of the Machine Empire, still looked up to his former King as a living god over creation. Before his destruction, he was sad that he failed his King years after the Machine Empire fell. King Mondo is mentioned by Venjix, also he shows to his minions a bronze statue of him.

Rygog is a mutant that serves as Divatox's second in command and a supporting antagonist in Turbo: A Power Rangers Movie and Power Rangers Turbo as well as a minor villain in In Space.

Rygog accompanied Divatox to Earth where he aided in her battles with the Power Rangers. However the bulky design of his armor prevented him from entering battle for her due to the fact it kept him from being very mobile. Rygog also piloted the Cat Divazord at one point and fired the torpedos that allowed Divatox's monsters to grow to giant size.

He and Elgar discovered the location of the Power Chamber and Rygog was at his mistress's side when she lead her forces in an attack on it. He later accompanied her to the meeting of the United Alliance of Evil on the Cimmerian Planet. Rygog helped Divatox with her assignment of keeping Zordon hidden until Dark Specter could drain all of his powers. He joined in the United Alliance of Evil's universal invasion, aiding in Divatox's attack on Gratha. He may have been destroyed by the wave of energy from Zordon's shattered energy tube although this is unknown.

Furio

Furio was one of Scorpius's generals and the responsible for turning the planet Mirinoi and its residents into stone in the quest to get the Quasar Sabers. He is also responsible for sending Mike into the crevice which makes him Leo's arch-nemesis. He was the main antagonist of the first nine episodes of Power Rangers: Lost Galaxy until being killed at the start of the tenth.

He was voiced by Tom Wyner.

Furio led the brutal attack on the planet Mirinoi, seeking to gain the powers of the Quasar Sabers. Not amongst those chosen, however, Furio couldn't pull the saber from the stone, just like numerous warriors before him. He was confronted by six warriors (Mike, Leo, Maya, Kendrix, Damon and Kai) who battled his army of Stingwingers to protect the people. It was in this awesome battle, five of the six warriors than pull the legendary Quasar Sabers from the rock. Enraged, Furio sought to destroy everyone in Mirinoi by turning them to stone. He pursued the warriors and managed to create a crevice in the jungle like planet, which tragically sealed Mike inside. Furio witnessed the warriors transform into Power Rangers and was no match against their energy. He left the planet and reported to his superior that he was going to retrieve the sabers for him.

His next encounter with the Rangers would take place on Terra Venture, where he attacked Leo but left abruptly. With Scorpius growing impatient with him, Furio assigned several monsters to snatch the sabers. When Horn succeeded, Furio ordered him to destroy the weapons, having been commandered by Scorpius to do so. He then allied with Scorpius' daughter, the adventure-starved Trakeena, and sought to gain the Lights of Orion, yet another ancient source of power.

In a devious plot to use Leo for the Lights, Furio and Trakeena managed to trick Leo into believing that his brother had returned. When this plan failed, Scorpius almost destroyed him, having grown tired of his constant failures. Desperate to prove his worth, he finally stumbles on what he believes are the Lights of Orion. Before he can retrieve it to his master, however, he's interrupted by Leo once more. The two engage in battle and Furio, at his last straw, commits suicide by self-destructing and grabbing Leo, in a fruitless attempt to destroy his enemy. Furio was killed and the cave they were in collapsed but Leo was saved by the new Magna Defender.

## Emperor Mavro

Emperor Mavro is the main antagonist of Power Rangers Megaforce and Power Rangers Super Megaforce. As the emperor of The Armada and the father of both Vrak and Vekar, he commands a powerful military force all throughout the galaxy. At his side are the Royal Guards, acting as his security detail 24/7.

Some time before Warstar went to attack Earth, Emperor Mavro called Damaras to his throne room for a discussion. Mavro told Damaras that he must assist his son Prince Vekar in the invasion of Earth. He elaborated by calling Vekar an empty-headed blunderer and nothing compared to his brother Vrak. Nonetheless, Vekar was still his first born and, thus, his main heir. Damaras was to serve as Vekar's second-in-command alongside Vrak.

Fed up with all the failures from the Armada, Mavro sends Matacore to assist Vekar in the invasion of Earth. Matacore assisted Prince Vekar, only to get killed.

Once again fed up with the failures, he sends his royal guards to Vekar's fleet to drop down the Armada Megazord as a last resort to conquer Earth. However, this plan failed as well.

After the deaths of both of his sons, Emperor Mavro decided to participate directly in the invasion of Earth. He arrived with his fleet, the Imperial fleet. As punishment for failing to conquer Earth, he had the Imperial fleet wipe out the fleet surrounding the Armada Mothership, and had Yellzor and Redker throw Damaras into prison.

Seeking to avenge the death of his sons, Mavro had an X-Borg platoon attack Earth, only for them to be destroyed by the Power Rangers.

Redker volunteered to destroy the Rangers, but Levira had something else in mind. After quick convincing from Levira, Mavro gave Damaras a chance to redeem himself. He had Damaras capture Troy to give him a public execution on Earth as a means to get all of humanity to surrender, only for this plan to be thwarted by the Rangers.

Much later, Emperor Mavro called in as many Armada forces in the galaxy to attack Earth to conquer it. To buy time for the arrival of reinforcements, Mavro tricked Levira into going on a suicide mission against the Rangers. When Levira was destroyed, the reinforcements arrived. Though the Rangers wiped out the fleet with their Megazords, another fleet wave arrived. This time, the fleet destroyed all of the Rangers' Megazords. Once that was done, Mavro introduced himself to the people of Earth, much like Malkor did a year earlier. Through the ship's hologram system, he stated that the Power Rangers are destroyed and that the Earth is his just like all the other planets he rules in the galaxy. Wanting them to suffer, he told the humans that he will attack the next day at dawn to finish the job.

Surviving the destruction of the Megazords, the Rangers hatched a new plan. While Troy and Orion crashes an Armada ship into the Armada Mothership, the other Rangers dealt with Redker and a swarm of X-Borgs. While Orion distracts Mavro by battling him, Troy presses all sorts of buttons in the Armada Mothership. This resulted in the entire Armada fleet being wiped out. Mavro was angry about this. To ensure Emperor Mavro's defeat, Orion and Troy had the Armada Mothership crash to the ground.

Emperor Mavro, however, survives the blast, stating that he's survived worse. The Rangers morph and gave it all their might against Mavro using most, if not all, of their Legendary Ranger

Modes. As the finisher move, the Rangers used the Super Mega Saber Blast and Super Silver Spear against Mavro, aiming directly at his stomach. However, Mavro survived with a wound on his stomach. Mavro deemed himself invincible, much to Orion's response, stating that no one is invincible. At point-blank range, Orion fired the Super Mega Cannon at the wound in Mavro's stomach, blasting him to death. In his final breath, Mavro called whatever remains of the Armada (which was a huge X-Borg army) just before he was consumed in a massive explosion.

## Gluto

Gluto was a minor Mutant and a very minor supporting antagonist in Power Rangers Time Force.

He was voiced by Neil Kaplan.

Gluto joins the service of Ransik when he is saved from stasis by the arrival of the villain's forces. He aids Ransik in the 21st Century, serving as the dumb muscle of the mutant army. Gluto later finds Frax and brings Ransik to capture him. During the final assault on the city, Gluto decides to freeze himself inside the prison, unwilling to stick around for whatever might happen. It is unknown if the Rangers found him at the prison although, since Ransik surrendered to them, they presumably got its location and retrieved it and by extension Gluto.

## Master Org

The Master Org is a title that belonged to the most powerful Org and the said Org serves as their leader and the main antagonist in Power Rangers: Wild Force. The most major of Master Org in the series is Viktor Adler, Master Org's doppelganger who later merged with Ancient Master Org who was reincarnated from his body, merging into a single entity.

The original Supreme Org. Master Org successfully led his Orgs in the battle against the ancient kingdom of Animaria 3000 years ago. Although managing to destroy the kingdom and defeated the great Animus. The Master Org was then destroyed by Merrick Baliton, the guardian of Princess Shayla, with usage of the Predazord and a cursed wolf mask at the cost of him being imprisoned due to becoming the host of Zen-Aku, wolf-themed Duke Org that was sealed within the said mask. The Predazord extracted vengeance on the Master, destroying him. The Master Org's remains would wind up in the Amazon rain forest until being discovered by Dr. Viktor Adler in 1982, turning him into the modern-day Master Org.

After the Ancient Master Org's demise, no surviving Orgs gained that title until several thousand years later, where that title unofficially taken by Dr. Viktor Adler. At that time, Dr. Adler and his allies Richard and Elizabeth Evans discovered the Ancient Master Org's surviving essences in the form of seeds while on an expedition to prove the existence of the Animarium to the public.

Driven toward jealousy by Richard Evans, Adler ate the seeds and became the new Master Org. He chased Richard and Elizabeth and killed them. He never did find their baby, Cole. Elizabeth had hidden him in the jungle, where he was found by a tribe. Viktor Adler later assumed the identity of Master Org, and continued his mission of wiping out humanity and taking over Earth by recruiting newly arisen Org spirits to battle the Rangers.

For the majority of the series, he wore a helmet that harnessed a fake horn to hide his true identity. He was aided by Duke Orgs Toxica and Jindrax that previously worked for the Ancient Master Org as well, until he was exposed as a fraud and killed by Mandilok.

Dr. Viktor Adler is the central antagonist of Power Rangers: Wild Force, serving as the main antagonist of its first half. He is the archenemy of Cole Evans, the Red Wild Force Ranger.

Formerly a scientist, after feeling betrayed by Richard Evans who married Elizabeth and shadowed by Richard's fame, he devoured seeds that contained Master Org's essence and gained his powers. He then used his newfound powers to kill Richard and Elizabeth Evans, but was unable to find Cole as he floated away on the river and found by natives.

For the majority of the series, Adler worked as an imposter of Master Org who sought to finish what the original started, until he was exposed and betrayed by Jindrax and Toxica, who uncovered his true identity as a fraud. To make matters worse, when Adler died, his corpse was unexpectedly claimed by the Ancient Master Org within him.

He was portrayed by Ilia Volok, who also played Vlad in PAYDAY 2.

Before becoming Master Org's imposter, Dr. Viktor Adler was originally a colleague and friend of Richard and Elizabeth Evans, as well as having feelings for the latter. He began to resent them after Elizabeth accepted Richard's proposal of marriage, worsened by the fact that Richard became so famous that the scientist felt like he was living in his own students' shadows. The three eventually went on an expedition to the Amazon proving the existence of the Animarium to the public and discovered the remnants of the Ancient Master Org in the form of seeds. Driven toward jealousy by Richard, Adler ate the seeds and gained Master Org's powers in process.

With his newfound dark powers, Adler chased Richard and Elizabeth and murdered them in cold blood. He also intended to kill their baby, Cole, to complete his vengeance, but was unable to find him: Just as he murdered Richard, Elizabeth managed to send Cole far enough so her son would eventually beyond Adler's reach and later, found by natives who later raised him.

Adler later assumed the identity of Master Org, and continued his mission of wiping out humanity and taking over Earth by recruiting newly arisen Org spirits to battle the Rangers. For the majority of the series, he wore a helmet that harnessed a fake horn and third eye to hide his true identity. He was aided by the Duke Orgs Toxica and Jindrax who previously worked with the Ancient Master Org as well.

When Jindrax and Toxica uncovered his true identity, exposing him as a fraud, Adler turned them into temporary slaves and equipped them with new powers in retaliation of them failing him many times and to keep his identity safe from his minions. The brainwashing was ultimately undone in the end.

After endless defeats at the hands of the Wild Force Power Rangers and no Orgs left to trust him, Adler took it upon himself to fight them, revealing his involvement with the Orgs as their false leader. He was taken to a hospital, and sure enough, Cole and the Rangers paid a visit. He ambushed the team, trapping them in vines and taking them to an abandoned lab. Adler told Cole all about the history between him and his parents prior to becoming Master Org's imposter, just before the two battled it out. Cole emerged victorious, leaving Adler defeated and powerless.

As Adler dragged himself through the desert, he came across Jindrax, Toxica, and their new leader Mandilok. Mandilok threw Adler off of a cliff to his death.

However, Dr. Adler's evil actions gave the Ancient Master Org another chance to live again, using his corpse as a vessel before performing a ritual to gain a more powerful form, only for him to be defeated by the Rangers once and for all. After the demise of Master Org, Dr. Adler could finally rest in peace, his corrupt life and suffering over. Later, Cole visited Adler's grave and presented some flowers in front of his tombstone, showing that he had forgiven Dr. Adler and moved on.

## Lothor

Kiya Watanabe, better known as Lothor, is a major antagonist in the Power Rangers franchise and the main antagonist of Power Rangers Ninja Storm as well as the two-part Power Rangers Dino Thunder episode "Thunder Storm". He is the disowned brother and uncle and archenemy of both Sensei Kanoi and Cameron "Cam" Watanabe the Green Samurai Ranger.

He was portrayed by the late Grant McFarland (who also played Sensei Kanoi Watanabe in his human form and voiced his guinea pig form). As a teenager, he was portrayed by Daniel Sing, who also portrayed the young Kanoi.

Lothor is an exiled evil ninja master. At the beginning of Power Rangers Ninja Storm, he arrives on Earth with an army of evil space ninjas (space aliens trained in the dark ninja arts) that he has gathered in space and led them to conquer other planets, intending to conquer the planet and destroy all the protecting ninja academies with their ninja masters, allowing him to become the ultimate evil ninja master and ruler of the universe.

His minions at this point include Zurgane, Choobo, and his nieces, Marah and Kapri. Later, he would be joined by Vexacus, Motodrone and Shimazu. His foot soldiers were creatures called Kalzaks.

Lothor was particularly vexing because of the natures he varied between; while always evil, he could go in one episode from seeming like as big a goofball as any group of Power Rangers ever faced, right over to shades of the most sinister and violent ones. He could go from being a dignified and dangerous dark warrior to a vulgar wise-cracker, even breaking the Fourth Wall on more than a few occasions. He treated his hench-crew shabbily, whether they won or lost, yet seemed to have their every loyalty. He was extremely powerful in hand to hand combat, yet could often be turned back by simple methods applied forcefully at the right time.

Returning to Earth after a long exile in space, Lothor attacked the Wind and Thunder ninja academies and placed all their students in containment orbs. Three Wind Ninja cadets were made late by aiding someone in need, and found their school in ruins. Their sensei, Kanoi Watanabe, had survived the attack but been stuck in the form of a furry rodent. Despite the doubts of his son, Cameron Watanabe, Sensei made the three into Power Rangers, charged with protecting the world from Lothor and defeating him. While not the three best cadets, the Rangers rose to the challenge, despite many schemes and tricks from Lothor and his crew. They met their first great challenge when Lothor managed to deceive two Power Rangers from the Thunder Academy into believing Sensei had destroyed their school, and before that, their parents. Overwhelming the Wind Rangers at first, the two brothers were ultimately shown that they were very much on the wrong side. It would take another battle and deception by Lothor before they joined the Rangers on a regular basis.

Lothor's schemes, like his personality, ran the gamut from goofy to horrific, doing things as silly as having his own hypnotic TV sitcom to insects that delivered disfiguring (though able to be undone) sores through stinging. Possibly this variance contributed to the Rangers falling for a scheme which sealed away their powers, requiring a greater power to unseal them, which seemed unavailable. Seeking to aid them, not to mention frustrated by his role as 'Water-Boy' for the Rangers' technology needs, Cam Watanabe began a quest that sent him back in time to when his father and late mother were students at the Wind Ninja Academy.

He was greatly surprised to see that his always-serene father was once a hothead, but he was shocked to learn that his father had a twin brother, Kiya, a man Cam had never heard about or even recalled being mentioned. Despite Kanoi's initial suspicions and Kiya's scheming, Cam befriended his mother, the first female cadet in Wind Academy history, and holder of a powerful amulet. For his efforts to steal this amulet, framing another, Cam, for the theft and using dark magic (which is the first rule of Wind Ninja Academy, according to Ancient Sensei), Kiya was banished to outer space, despite Cam's pleas that he be destroyed. For now Cam realized, the uncle he had never known was in fact Lothor himself.

In his banishment sequence, Kiya seemed to morph into Lothor briefly, and mentioned an ancient evil warrior also named Lothor, whose mantle he would now seek. This 'elder Lothor' was never mentioned again, and no other information about him exists. Starting in this episode, Lothor would openly refer to the Watanabes as his relatives. No in-story reason existed as to why he didn't do this before. Back in the present, Cam, now the Green Samurai Ranger, was informed by his father that, once Kiya betrayed and disgraced his clan, part of his exile meant that Kanoi in effect had no brother, so Cam had no Uncle. The Rangers' powers were unsealed, and for a time, the team had less and less trouble destroying Lothor's monsters and stopping his schemes.

A series of schemes and counter-schemes by Lothor's hench-crew among and against each other amped things up, though. While such a mutiny and civil war among the villains would seem to benefit the Rangers, in fact it made the whole situation more dangerous and unpredictable, with even the stooge-like Marah and Kapri now among the best back-stabbers. Finally, all the monsters, even to Lothor himself, were destroyed by the Rangers.

Sadly, this tied right into Lothor's master plan. Blue Bay Harbor, the location for the series, was home to the Abyss Of Evil, an afterlife of sorts for villains, and as each monster and general was destroyed, it was sent there, until the bursting-full abyss was overloaded by

Lothor's defeat. Facing an army of hundreds, the Rangers attempted to rescue both Cam, captured by the villains, and the Wind Academy Ninjas trapped at series' start. While this was successful, one by one, the Rangers had their powers stripped from them by Cam's amulet, taken by Lothor. Worse still, with the Abyss opened, every monster defeated came right back. Though badly outmatched, the three original Wind Rangers positioned Lothor in front of the Abyss, and unleashed their remaining Ninja skills against him all at once, knocking him back into the Abyss, which caused a reverse overload and sealed it. With their fellow cadets restored and Sensei back in human form, Cam and the Wind Rangers became instructors at the Wind Academy, where their students included the reformed Marah and Kapri, who had proven so good at being evil, Lothor abandoned them-causing them to suddenly rethink their position. With the abyss sealed, the generals and monsters, when defeated, stayed defeated. However, the cost had been the Rangers' powers, taken down with Lothor contained in Cam's stolen gem.

## Zeltrax

Terrance "Smitty" Smith, better known as Zeltrax, is a major antagonist in Power Rangers: Dino Thunder, and a minor antagonist in Power Rangers: SPD. He was a cyborg who acts as a general for Mesogog and one of the two archenemies of Tommy Oliver, the other being Goldar.

He was voiced by James Gaylyn.

Before becoming Zeltrax, Terrance Smith was once partners with Tommy Oliver and Anton Mercer.

Smitty and Tommy were both up for a job at Mercer Industries, but Tommy got it instead of him. Later on, as Smitty was doing an experiment in another lab when an accident resulted in an explosion that caused terrible damage to his body.

Taking what remained of him, Mesogog placed it in a cyborg armor, transforming him into Zeltrax, a cybernetic general. He became completely intent on revenge on Tommy Oliver, blaming him for what happened to him and lead Mesogog's forces in their attacks on Reefside.

During an attempt to make himself stronger with the Geno-Randomizer, Zeltrax accidentally created a "son" called Goldenrod, who he sent to destroy Tommy and the Power Rangers, only for him to be destroyed, increasing his strong hate for the rangers. Later when the White Dino Ranger joined Mesogog's team, Zeltrax wanted to get rid of him and used the Copyotter monster to create a copy of his Drago Sword.

He proceeded to trash Mesogog's lab and left the sword at the scene to frame the White Ranger, but this only made things harder for his master, after the White Ranger escaped Mesogog's life draining machine and joined the other Dino Rangers. Zeltrax made up for this by creating a White Ranger Clone completely evil with no trace of Trent in him and the White Terrosaurus monster, but they were defeated and the monster destroyed. Some time after this, the cyborg was almost destroyed by one of his master's plans and he turned on the dinosaur-hybrid, going out on his own.

During this time, Zeltrax was approached by Emperor Gruumm, who traveled to the past so that he wouldn't have to deal with the S.P.D. Power Rangers. The cyborg reluctantly agreed to join forces with him and lead a combined army of Tyrannodrones and Krybots to take on the Power Rangers, only to be defeated again.

Some time after this, Zeltrax became aware of the powerful waters beneath a tree at Reefside High and used some of it to enter a super-powered form. He proved almost unstoppable, but was defeated by the Red Ranger's Triassic Battlizer.

Later, Zeltrax built a zord for himself, Zelzord, and after Mesogog was defeated by the Rangers, he unleashed it upon Reefside. However the rangers used the self-destruct of their Dinozords to destroy the Zelzord and Tommy and Kira Ford destroyed Zeltrax once and for all.

## Broodwing

Broodwing is the secondary antagonist of Power Rangers S.P.D.. He is the three-eyed vampire bat like alien and the intergalactic weapon dealer. He is the former servant and right-hand man of Emperor Gruumm and the former weapon dealer of Troobians. He was one of the S.P.D. B-Squad Power Rangers' archenemies and one of Gruumm's top minions. He initially served Gruumm and helped him fight the S.P.D. Rangers and conquer the Earth, but later betrayed the evil alien emperor and decided to take over the Earth for himself by forming his own army for this. He is Jack Landors' archenemy.

He was voiced by Jim McLarty.

Broodwing was a very evil yet also unemotional alien that was selling weapons, creatures, and robots to anyone who could afford it. He only cared about the money he made and nothing about the destruction that follows.

When Emperor Gruumm decided to take over the Earth, after destroying Sirius and Melandia, Gruumm hired Broodwing and demanded him to help him conquer the Earth by selling him the weapons and monsters.

Broodwing takes pride in his merchant skills and begins to plot revenge on Emperor Gruumm when he starts ordering him to offer his services while refusing to pay. He later came into contact with Gruumm and started being his weapons and Krybot supplier, as well as finding and corrupting monsters to help serve their purposes.

Broodwing served as Gruumm's second-in-command and his primary enforcer, and sold Gruumm weapons and giant robots for monsters, as well as the blueheads. He was often forced play with Mora much to his displeasure. Despite working for Gruumm, Broodwing also worked for other aliens as well. Halfway through the season, Gruumm got frustrated with Broodwing's expensive weapons that were ineffective against the Rangers and demanded free weapons from him, causing Broodwing to question his loyalties. Broodwing is the source of the rare Orangehead Krybots also has control over a rare race of bats whose bite can cause beings to grow huge. He was one of the Gruumm's top minions throughout the season, along with Mora, and worked together with Gruumm, trying to take over the Earth, the planet, which stood on Gruumm's way of conquest, but later Broodwing's loyalty became smaller and smaller after Gruumm refused to pay him. Shortly after the arrival of Omega Ranger, Gruumm began ordering Broodwing to provide his services while refusing to pay for them if his monsters cannot afford them. This did not sit well with Broodwing, whose main motivation has always been money so he began plotting against Gruumm and attempted to conquer Earth first in order to one-up him. For a while, Broodwing was actually behind more attacks on Earth than Gruumm was. One of his assaults involved bringing the Dino Rangers from the past and planning to force them to do his bidding so he could destroy the SPD Rangers.

Eventually, when Gruumm stopped paying him for his services, Broodwing went rogue and vowed to defeat the S.P.D. Rangers himself and take down the Troobian Empire as well. In the final scenes, when the S.P.D. Earth Commander, Anubis "Doggie" Cruger, was captured by the rogue A-Squad Rangers and brought to Gruumm's spacecraft, Broodwing took advantage of this and invaded the Delta Base with four monsters and a Krybot army and activate the Delta Command Megazord to destroy Newtech City. His plans nearly succeeded as the B-Squad was busy fighting the rogue A-Squad Rangers. However, the B-Squad defeated the A-Squad with the S.W.A.T. Megazord and Kat Manx and Boom were able to escape with help from R.I.C. and disable the Delta Command Megazord.

He tried to battle the S.P.D. B-Squad Rangers in the Megazord, but was defeated and imprisoned in the containment card after Jack Landors judged him of all his crimes he had committed.

## Octomus the Master

Octomus the Master, also known as the Supreme Master of the Underworld and The Master, is the leading demonic master of the forces of darkness, Nick Russell's archenemy, the supreme ruler of the Underworld, and the main antagonist of Power Rangers Mystic Force.

He was voiced by John Leigh who previously voiced Terramole, Toxipod, Super Toxipod, Insectolite and later voiced Steeleto, Damaras and Keytron.

### First Defeat

Octomus was the lord of the dark forces of the Underworld, greatly revered by the denizens of his realm to the point that they called him only "The Master". When the forces of the Underworld attacked the surface world, the Ancient Mystics battled them in what was known as the Great War. Eventually Octomus' forces were driven back into the gates of the Underworld, which were sealed shut by the Gatekeeper, Niella. The warrior, Leanbow, was sealed in as well and he imprisoned the Master in his Pit, but not before Octomus used his dark powers to transform Leanbow into Koragg the Knight Wolf, his loyal servant.

## Rise of the Underworld

However, 2 decades later, the forces of the Underworld began their return and Octomus kept in contact with them from the Pit via a white pool that would turn red to announce his presence. The Master often had to deal with arguments amongst his forces, usually involving Koragg due to his preference for honorable methods. At one point, Imperious put Koragg on trial for being a failure to the cause, but Octomus chose to rule in favor of the Knight Wolf. Later Imperious attempted to bring about the Master's return after the failure of his attempt to overthrow him. His plan was to use the Mystic Force Rangers' Legend powers to give Octomus the strength to rise and it succeeded until Udonna attempted to interfere, only to be almost killed by the Master. Koragg interfered and became Leanbow again, however, Octomus was about to almost rise to the surface. Leanbow headed back into the Underworld so as to fight and seal away the Master again and succeeded, stopping and seemingly destroying him.

## Return

However, the Ten Terrors sought to bring back Octomus by attacking the surface world, while following the Rules of Darkness. But as time went by and their attempts seemed to have no effect, Sculpin began looking for answers. He went to the Lake of Lament and asked it to show him the Master, only to be greeted by an image of Leanbow, changed into Koragg's body but still possessing his free will. He told the Terror that Octomus would never return as long as he was still around and Sculpin began seeking a means of finding him. Sculpin finally succeeded in finding him and took the Master's spirit from him, giving it to Gekkor to keep safe. Later Matoombo was selected as Octomus' host body and though the Terror tried to avoid this fate, the Master could not be denied and his spirit forcibly entered Matoombo's body with his form bursting forth.

The Master proceeded to possess Nick Russell, the Red Mystic Ranger, and turned him a version of Koragg, one far more destructive and malicious. He proceeded to attack parts of the forest and while the Rangers were kept busy trying to free him, Octomus attacked the Mystic Realm and seemingly destroyed the Mystic Mother, matriarch of good magic. Leanbow and Daggeron went to confront him, only for the Master to devour their Knight powers, before finishing them off. Octomus then went to Briarwood to battle the Rangers himself and showed them a vision of an Earth he had ravaged. He then devastated their Manticore Megazord, swallowed part of their magic, and forced them to run, though Nick managed to wound the Master and get the Rangers back to the real world, but at the cost of all of their magic. However, Octomus's victory was prevented after Itassis and Necrolai turned on him, resurrecting Leanbow and Daggeron, the Mystic Mother turned out to be alive, and the people of Briarwood and the forest united against him. They managed to restore the Rangers' magic, who used Octomus's ability to devour magic against him by giving him too much and causing him to overload and exploding.

## Flurious

Flurious was a selfish and temperamental ice-themed warrior who attempted to steal the Corona Aurora with his brother Moltor. He was one of the two main antagonists, then later the true main antagonist of Power Rangers Operation Overdrive.

Flurious is intelligent enough to create the gyro technology that powers the Fearcats and is incredibly powerful. He even went toe-to-toe with Thor himself.

Along with Moltor, he attempted to use the Corona Aurora's powers for evil means. By the time he reached the crown, Flurious was transformed into an ice-based creature and trapped within a distant, frozen planet. Flurious commands his foot soldiers the Chillers and is constantly battling against Moltor.

According to Flurious in the episode "Follow the Ranger", when he and Moltor were children, Flurious once said that he broke Moltor's little red sled, much to his brother's dismay.

Following his release from his prison, Flurious took over Norg's Ice Den and enslaved the yeti, and has had regrets ever since. He has tried several times to make Norg either be useful - such as finding the Fearcat's base and making him run away - or leave, but with no luck.

At one point, Flurious went to Moltor's base, suggesting that with Miratrix and Kamdor searching for the jewels, it was time for the two brothers to put their differences aside and work together. They did manage to beat the Megazord with the cyborg-zords Moltor built, and capture Mack in the process. Mack used their own suspicions and past issues to set them against each other, and at the end of the episode they were fighting once more.

Out of the six antagonist, Flurious is one of the least active of the villains, and has had the least success as a result. He originally tended to not search for the jewels, and just wait for Moltor to find them so he could steal them. However with the Fearcats' debut, his way of thinking soon changed. He also only had one monster that he created, and that is a massive temple monster called the Atlantis Temple. He briefly attempted to work with other villains: he brought back the Fearcats as cyborgs with his gyro technology, intending for them to work for him, and teamed up with Kamdor to find the Cannon of Ki Amuk. This backfired when the Fearcats turned on him near-instantly and stole one of his robots, and Kamdor and Flurious fell out over whose fault it was. All three villains battled each other as a result. However Flurious later joins Thrax's Evil Alliance along with the other villains against the Rangers and combines his evil energy with the other villains to cut off the Overdrive Rangers connection to the Morphing Grid. However their plans are ruined when the Sentinel Knight recruits several Veteran Rangers and the Overdrive Rangers getting their powers back. The two teams team up to defeat the evil alliance once and for all. Flurious battles Mack and Bridge and is defeated. After Thrax is killed by the Sentinel Knight the villains go their separate ways again. Because of the these failed alliances this was the last Flurious has tried working with others. The only exception since then came when the Fearcats were destroyed, and Flurious made a one-chance offer to Moltor to work for him; though it is unlikely that he thought his brother would actually take him up on the offer. Flurious gets his hands on the third jewel of the Corona Aurora, thanks to Norg. However, he doesn't show gratitude towards the poor Yeti. Flurious uses his jewel to destroy Moltor's Volcano, then destroys Moltor by luring him to his Ice Den and taking the Corona Aurora before freezing him solid and shattering him. Using the combined power of the Blue Sapphire and the crown, Flurious was able to locate the Rangers' base, where the remaining jewels were hidden.

In the series finale episode of Power Rangers Operation Overdrive, "Crown and Punishment", Flurious gets the rest of the jewels for the crown, but the Rangers attack his forces before he can put it on. He freezes the city, and the rangers freeze during mid-morph. The Rangers escape because of this, and Flurious puts on the Corona Aurora, transforming into an immensely powerful jack frost-like monster form called Flurrex. The Rangers manage to use teamwork to fight him back, but he responds by growing giant sized claiming that mere people can't destroy him. The Rangers combat him with the Drivemax Megazord and BattleFleet Megazord in its carrier mode, but he quickly destroys the Megazords, then shrinks back down to human size taunts them, and he sends out a huge army of Chillers. He comments that no mere human can defeat him, as long as he has the Crown. Mack says he is not human, and while the other rangers take on the Chillers, Mack becomes the Red Sentinel Ranger, and he uses everything he has to defeat Flurious. After he is beaten the Corona Aurora falls on the ground, unfreezing San Angeles and he reverts to his original form. Flurious refuses to accept defeat and tries to reclaim the Corona Aurora, only for Mack to stop him and use all his power left to finally destroy Flurious with a powerful energy beam, thus ending his threat once and for all and saving the world, but at the cost of Mack's own life.

## Venjix

The Venjix Virus was one of the main antagonists of the Power Rangers franchise, serving as the main antagonist of Power Rangers: RPM and Power Rangers Beast Morphers, an unseen antagonist in Power Rangers Super Samurai. an overarching antagonist of Power Rangers Super Ninja Steel and a posthumous villain in Power Rangers Dino Fury. He was a megalomaniac computer virus/AI that took over the earth's technology and systems and planned on wiping out the entire human race. He was the creation and archenemy of Dr. K.

## Past

Venjix was originally an experimental computer virus created by Dr. K on an alternate Earth to help her escape from the demented government think-tank known as Alphabet Soup. However, he managed to gain sentience at some point and interpreted that his programming was to make the world a better place by eradicating humanity. Venjix found a way out of the system into the internet and the Alphabet Soup handlers prevented Doctor K from stopping him. Venjix escaped into the internet before being accidentally released that he immediately infiltrated the said world's Internet system which resulted in it evolving into an all-powerful A.I. that manipulated factories all over the world to create an army of robots to take over the world. After conquering most of alternate Earth, the Venjix Virus uploaded himself into a red light bulb at his army's fortress he used to speak to his generals and facilitated anything his minions and himself needs including his own factories of robots. His generals were General Shifter, General Crunch, and the modified human Tenaya 7 as well as General Kilobyte those he is long thought dead.

## Power Rangers RPM

Within two years of operation, billions of humans were exterminated but the small city of Corinth (a renamed Boston, massachusetts) holds out due to a very protective dome and the protection of the RPM Rangers. Dozens of Attack Bots fail and the addition of two more Rangers only make things worse for Venjix. Infuriated, Venjix eventually downloads himself into a Generation 14 Attack Bot that Shifter designed. He pilots a special green drone and can make new robots of the same model to download himself into. Venjix made a newer and more powerful model, but he wasn't fully downloaded into it because he was in a rush and was defeated. He decided not to use the model again. He uses a new model later on, using old parts of Shifter who has been destroyed by Scott. Venjix activates many

Hybrids within Corinth and takes over the control tower before leaving to confront Doctor K whilst the Power Rangers fight his Final Attack Bot. He then destroys the lab and takes the biofield information, being able to delete Gem and Gemma as well as the PaleoMax and Mach Megazords. Dr. K and a newly restored Tenaya are able to tap a virus into Venjix's main computer and override his ability to delete the Rangers whilst restoring Gem and Gemma. Venjix is physically destroyed with the control tower falling onto and obliterating him. However, Venjix is able to save himself by transferring his consciousness into the Morphers using his connection to the Morphin Grid. Unaware that Venjix is alive, Doctor K locks up the Morphers for several years whereas Venjix lies dormant for many years.

## Master Xandred

Master Xandred was the main antagonist of Power Rangers Samurai and Power Rangers Super Samurai and the archenemy of Jayden Shiba, the Red Samurai Ranger.

He was voiced by Jeff Szusterman who also voiced Octoroo.

Master Xandred is the overlord of the Nighloks. He is the primary adversary of the Samurai Rangers. He comes from the Netherworld and lives on a ship floating on the Sanzu River. It is revealed that he takes large doses of medicine for his frequent headaches often causing him to fall asleep for long periods of time. He becomes angry easily, especially if his henchman are insubordinate or speak out of turn.

When Arachnitor tries to usurp him, Xandred transforms him into a mindless mutant, due to Xandred having gained increased powers. He also has an intense hatred for Deker, since Deker intervened in one of Master Xandred's plans (which also involved the current Red Samurai Ranger that he even burned Dayu's harmonium due to her failure to destroy Deker). Xandred makes an alliance with Serrator.

Xandred learns of Serrator's treachery so he returns to the human world to gain back Dayu's Harmonium, only to dry out severely, due to being so far away from the Sanzu River. Octoroo was able to save him and bring him back to the ship. Master Xandred is currently recharging at the bottom of the Sanzu River. In "The Master Returns", Xandred was also able to fix Dayu's Harmonium, using one of his one own leg scales.

After a lengthy period of recuperation, Xandred eventually returned and faced the Samurai Rangers now led by the true Red Ranger, Lauren. Running into a wounded Dayu, he got an idea when she reminded him she was half-human and absorbed her. He then faced the Samurai Rangers while Lauren drew the sealing symbol. Despite his best effort to stop her, the symbol was completed and used.

However, while it caused massive damage, it did not manage to seal him as expected since Dayu's humanity had protected him from the symbol's power. Also, Xandred was no longer in danger of drying out and planned his takeover of the human world. He then defeated the Rangers and wounded Lauren.

When the Sanzu flood waters overflowed, Xandred released him army of Moogers to lay waste to Panorama City. The Samurai Rangers, led by Jayden Shiba once again, took on and defeated the Moogers before facing Xandred. After significantly weakening him with Shiba fire power, Jayden defeated him with the Shogun armor.

However, Xandred transformed into his Mega Monster form and the Rangers called on the Gigazord to fight him. As the Rangers attempted to get close enough to use a final blow filled with symbol power, Xandred blasted away the zords one by one until only the Samurai Megazord remained which managed to succeed and strike Xandred with a fatal blow. However, Xandred unsuccessfully tried to take the Rangers with him by grabbing the Megazord and boasting, before he was destroyed, that the Nighloks would rise again someday. He was then consumed in a massive explosion.

Scorch

Scorch was the leader of the Phantom Beasts and possessed the Avalon Dragon Animal Spirit. He served as the main antagonist of the episode "Path of the Righteous" and the secondary antagonist of the final episode "Now the Final Fury."

Scorch was the Phantom Beast who used the battle style of the

Avalon Dragon and their default leader. During the first Beast War, Scorch fought against Pai Zhuq Academy and Dai Shi Clan. He, along with the other Phantom Beasts, was defeated and destroyed. However, the Crystal Eyes are left behind and they possess the power to resurrect them.

After the death of Grizzaka, Jellica flees from destruction by Dai Shi with the Crystal Eyes. from which she resurrects Scorch, Whiger and Snapper with the goal to kill Dai Shi for her. However, they betray and kill her before summoning their Phantom Beast Warriors and swearing allegiance to Dai Shi despite his new humanity in order to win the Beast Wars.

After Whiger is stripped of rank and destroyed, Scorch starts to doubt Dai Shi's ability to suppress his human host due to Camille so he and Snapper begin plotting against her.

Camille steals a cloning formula and asks for help so Scorch brings in a regular Rinshi. However, she demands a Phantom Beast Warrior instead and Dai Shi approves so Scorch reluctantly summons Grinder much to his own anger. Later however, to spite Camille, Scorch goes to Grinder and sends him back into battle where he is easily slain.

Scorch and Snapper send Sonimax, Osiris, and Lepus to assassinate Camille in the woods under the pretense of a direct order and then deny knowing where she is when confronted by their master. However, knowing of their hatred for Camille, Dai Shi goes to save her and kills Sonimax and Osiris. Scorch and Snapper later intervene during a fight between Lepus and Casey (the latter having been on a run in the woods when he found Jarrod and Camille) and toss him down. Lepus calls them out for tricking her and her friends but they decide to leave this for later whilst they kill Casey only for the other Jungle Fury Rangers to arrive and summon the Spirit Rangers. Scorch and Snapper fight the Spirit Rangers so the Rangers combine their finishers which causes a big blast but neither Phantom Beast General is fazed and Scorch blasts them down. However, the Jungle Fury Rangers easily manage to destroy Lepus so they withdraw.

When Jarrod and Dai Shi end up separated, Scorch has him locked in the dungeons but Casey redeems his old bully and they escape. However, Scorch and Snapper pursue and easily defeat them until the four remaining Rangers show up and summon the Spirit Rangers for a big battle, Scorch fights Casey and Jarrod whilst the other fight Scrapper but they easily defeat him with their teamwork. Launching Scorch into the air, they obliterate him with an energy ball and the Claw Cannon even as Camille kills Snapper. However, Scorch is able to enlarge himself so they summon the Jungle Pride Charge and combine it with the Lion and Chameleon Animal Spirits to form the Jungle Pride Charge with Lion and Chameleon Power. Scorch arrogantly claims that this is futile and blasts it with a devastating lightning blast as it advances and mocks their inferiority. However, they rally and blast him with a chameleon whip and Lion Spirit blasts before tossing him into the air. There, they strike him with the Wolf, Cheetah and Jaguar Animal Spirits before slicing him apart with the Lion Sword which makes him fly back and implode. However, Scorch survives this virtually unscathed and returns to the Temple of the Dai Shi and offers to launch one final attack to gather enough fear for Dai Shi to manifest which he accepts.

Scorch spearheads Dai Shi's army for the final battle in the Final Beast War, easily defeating RJ and Dominic along with Masters Phant, Swoop, and Finn before being destroyed by the Rangers' Triple Claw attack. Despite his arrogant claim that he cannot be defeated, the strike sends him flying back into some barrels where he explodes and is killed. However, Dai Shi quickly revives him for the Final Beast War. He initially fights Casey but is ultimately defeated and killed again by the seven Pai Zhuq masters.

Vrak

Vrak is the main antagonist of Power Rangers Megaforce and the central antagonist in Power Rangers Super Megaforce. He was the younger brother of Prince Vekar and the second son of Emperor Mavro who served Admiral Malkor despite being stronger than him.

He was voiced by Jason Hood.

Born into extraterrestrial royalty, Vrak is the son of Emperor Mavro himself and younger brother of Prince Vekar. Due to being the competent of the two sons, Vrak is Mavro's favorite son. Despite this, he is still 2nd in line to the throne while Vekar 1st due to being older, a similar concept to medieval heredity. The two brothers often competed for their father's favor, which Vrak usually won. They own the Aurora Box, a powerful box which can supercharge any monster.

At some point in his life, Vrak was working on a Powermid. He only needed one ingredient left to complete it, which was to harvest the energies emitted from an intense storm. Despite not being able to get the weather to cooperate, he still kept the Powermid just in case an opportunity to use it showed up.

Between these events, Drill Horn and Tresnag became Vrak's servants. They may have been assigned to Vrak by his father or simply hand-picked by Vrak before he mostly left the Armada to work on his own.

Eventually, Vrak joined the Insectoid ranks as Warstar selects Earth as its next target so he took the Aurora Box and the Powermid with him. He presented them as the most prized relics of his family which become weapons of Warstar and, through a combination of his competence, royal offerings and highly influence at Warstar, he rose to second-in-command of the Insectoids alongside Creepox, serving directly under the all-powerful Admiral Malkor.

In 2013, Warstar comes to Earth with Vrak and Creepox being sent to asses the planet. Though they deem it practically defenceless, Gosei assembles five Mega Rangers who are able to defeat Scaraba in the initial invasion. Vrak first encounters personally the Mega Rangers in his Earth Armor when he attacks the Rangers with Loogies to test their fighting skills. Seeing the Rangers defeat the Loogies with ease, Vrak leaves the scene.

During his next encounter with the Power Rangers, Vrak deals with them personally whilst Dizchord plays his music to annoy the world and to supercharge the Loogies. When Dizchord is defeated, Vrak retreats after summoning Zombats. Vrak incites Creepox to confront face-to-face with the Red Ranger. Vrak appears in his Earth Armor and bears witness to the destruction of Creepox. Vrak calls Creepox a fool but decides that he can still be used one final time and calls his Zombats to make Creepox huge. However, Creepox is destroyed by the Rangers.

Creepox's death proved a great and major loss to Warstar, severely crippling the Insectoids and making Admiral Malkor realize that assigning Insectoids to conquer Earth will no longer be effective due to the growing strength of the Mega Rangers and that this invasion requires more serious measures. Thus, on Malkor's order, Vrak forges a coalition with Bigs and Bluefur so that Warstar and the Toxic Beasts can join forces and topple humanity together.

However, Vrak secretly intends to secure the planet under his own rule so he leads the lesser Toxic Beasts in order to use them to his own ends and hires many of them to sic against the Mega Rangers without reporting to Malkor and, on occasion, without doing so to Bigs and Bluefur as well.

When Vrak heas about Robo Knight, he comes up with a plan to capture Robo Knight and bend him to his will and finds a perfect monster in Psychotick. When Robo Knight is captured, Robo Knight is placed in a cage to drain him of his energies. During Robo Knight's final moments, the Rangers arrive to free him. Eventually, Robo Knight escapes by transmitting his energies drained to the tick back to his power cell and defeated Vrak and Psychotick. Outmatched, Vrak retreats though not before enlarging Psychotick with Zombats.

Overhearing about the Power Rangers talking about the Wild Sword while examining an insect, Vrak embarks on a quest to claim the Wild Sword from the Black Mountains. He sends Distractor to distract the Power Rangers but, after finding that the Wild Sword is protected by a force field, Vrak tricks the Rangers into retrieving it. Vrak proceeds to test it's power on a city and the Rangers clash for control. After discovering that the Wild Sword will only obey the Rangers, Troy risks his life to claim it. Failing to hold on to it's power, the power of the Wild Sword us transferred to Troy. After a last ditch effort to defeat the Rangers, Vrak teleports away after proving no match against his enhanced foes and leaves Distractor and his minions to finish them to no avail.

Sometime later, Vrak resorts to lendong Bigs and Bluefur the Aurora Box who test it on the Dream Snatcher. Although Dream Snatcher is defeated. Bigs and Bluefur once again use the Aurora Box in their next plot.

Sometime after the deaths of Bigs and Bluefur, Vrak establishes his personal base under the ocean and places his own creation, Metal Alice, in command. During Malkor's absence as he is busy powering up in his cocoon, Vrak sees an opportunity to usurp Malkor's power and to prove his worth to his family as they are starting to see him as disgraceful. Metal Alice orchestrates three onslaughts: the first involving Rotox and his upgraded state, Rotox DX, the second with Robot-1C0 to study human emotions in order to cripple the Rangers, and the third by having Metal Alice personally derailing train stations to throw humanity into chaos, but fail as the Power Rangers thwart all of their plans.

When Malkor awakens from his cocoon, Vrak participates in the invasion of Earth. His role is to land the Warstar Spaceship, annihilating Harwood County whilst truly intending to crash onto Malkor and the Rangers. Before the Warstar Spaceship crashes to Earth though, the Rangers manage to blast Malkor using the Ultra Gosei Great Megazord into the ship, causing an explosion whose ensuing flames consume both.

Sometime after the Power Rangers defeat the Insectoids, Metal Alice visits the wreckage site of the Warstar Spaceship and finds Vrak's body barely alive and crippled. Realizing that Vrak's mind can be salvaged, she takes his body to their underwater lair to be revived as a cyborg. As a side effect, Vrak has little to no memory of who he is as his mind is still adjusting to being a cyborg. Metal Alice then re-introduces Vrak to the Rangers, much to their shock befpre he takes on and easily defeats the Rangers. Vrak then threatens to destroy a skyscraper full of people if they continue fighting. but Vrak malfunctions, causing Metal Alice to take him back to their lair but not before firing the missile which the Rangers manage to stop. During his repairs, a mysterious figure appears introducing himself as a The Messenger of the approaching Armada. After Vrak's repairs, Vrak, Metal Alice, and the Messenger lead an assault on the rangers. The Messenger fights Troy while Metal Alice battles Robo Knight and Vrak takes on the rest but the Rangers manage to push them back, forcing the trio to retreat.

Back in the underwater lair, the Messenger has Metal Alice show past clips to Vrak to speed up his mind adjusting to his new body.

Now with his memory fully restored, Vrak assaults the Rangers stating that it will be their final duel and the end of Earth's resistance. Although Vrak is capable of destroying the Rangers, Vrak wants them to suffer while watching Earth get taken over by the Armada so he teleports back to his lair. At the same time, the Armada enters the Solar System.

The next day, Vrak leads another assault against the Power Rangers. Before entering the battle personally, Vrak has Loogies and three Rotox models attack the Rangers which are easily defeated. Vrak makes his appearance and fights the Rangers, managing to disable their Morphers when they use the Ultra Dynamic Strike. The Messenger then appears to finish the Rangers off with a powerful energy beam but Robo Knight then uses his internal power to restore his Morpher and fires an attack to counter the Messenger's attack and uses the last of his power to restore the Rangers' morphers. With their powers restored, the Rangers use the Ultra Dynamic Strike and Robo Knight's Vulcan Cannon to defeat the Messenger. After that. Metal Alice arrives to the scene. Drained of his energies, Metal Alice pushs him out of the way to defeat the Rangers but she malfunctions when Troy slashes at her weak spot and she explodes but barely survives. Vrak listens the dying Messenger and fled because the Armada mistook as an enemy and leaves Metal Alice exploded. As the Armada arrives. Vrak leaves the Rangers to die since the Armada won't recognise him and treat him as a threat.

At some point afterwards, Vekar finds a weapon that Vrak has never finished and to use it to destroy the Rangers with Sirjinkor. However, the weapon and his commander are destroyed by the Rangers.

Vrak returns after Vekar's death, thanking the Rangers for having destroyed his older brother to make him the only heir to the throne of his father. He starts his final attack by kidnaping Orion and using his powers to destroy the Earth, reprogramming Robo Knight to fight the Rangers with his two commanders Tresnag and Drill Horn. However, Vrak underestimates the Rangers once again when Tresnag and Drill Horn are destroyed and Troy saves Robo Knight. Vrak continues his plan and destroys Robo Knight in order to make the Rangers truly suffer. In a last conflict, Vrak is finally killed by

Troy with the Ultimate Sky Strike; avenging Robot Knight and following Vrak's death, his drills disappear ending Vrak's threat to the Earth for good.

## Don Armage

Don Armage was the Shogun and leader of the Space Shogunate Jark Matter, and the main antagonist of Uchu Sentai Kyuranger. He is an enigmatic being who by conquering the 88 Constellation System became ruler of the universe. His ultimate goal is to destroy and recreate the universe free of suffering.

He was voiced by Atsuki Tani who previously voiced Chanbaano, Mercenary Org and later voiced Don Arkage.

The being known as Don Armage was originally born out of the combined negative emotions of the universe and desired to turn the entire universe into a miserable wasteland. To do this, he formed the Jark Matter and set about collecting Planetium to build a universe destroying bomb.

300 years prior to the start of the series, the Jark Matter declared war on the Space Federation in an attempt to seize control of the entire universe. However, their invasion was opposed by the warriors of the 88 constellation systems led by Tsurugi Ohtori. The warriors eventually confronted the Shogun of the Jark Matter, Don Armage himself, but the Shogun managed to kill all but two of them, Tsurugi and his best friend Quervo. Tsurugi attempted an attack to destroy Don Armage that would drain his own immortality and thus kill him, but he was stopped by Quervo, who took a blow meant for Tsurugi.

However, Don Armage and the Jark Matter later returned and conquered the universe by invading and conquering the 88 Constellation systems, eventually usurping the Space Federation as the dominant intergalactic government. Don Armage later established the Jark Matter's capital on the planet Southern Cross in the Minami Juuji System. In exchange for allowing Don Armage to set up the Jark Matter's headquarters on the planet, Southern Cross's ruler, the Southern King, was made Karo of the Minami Juuji System.

With control of the universe all but assured, Don Armage is content with staying in the Southern Cross system and waiting for enough Planetium to be collected so that he can build his bomb. However, Eriedrone sends word that a group have begun resisting the Jark Matter; the Kyurangers. After punishing Eriedrone for his failure, he tells him to deal with them but Eriedrone is killed so Don Armage sends Ikargen and Madakko to kill the Kyurangers. When Ikargen is killed, Don Armage orders Scorpio to attack them but he plans on betraying Don Armage and taking over the Jark Matter so he is later killed.

After repeatedly failing to defeat the Kyurangers, he sends his most elite warriors; Vice Shoguns Tecchu, Akyanba and Kukuruga but they are also killed.

Half of the Kyurangers later travel to the past to see what happened after Don Armage's battle with Tsurugi. While observing that Tsurugi really did kill Don Armage, the Shogun later reveals himself to have survived and attacks the Orion spaceship as it is heading to Earth, causing it to crash. As the Kyurangers leave the downed ship, Don Armage attacks and badly injures them. He later reappears when the Kyurangers and Orion are fighting the Vice Shoguns. Upon his appearance, the Kyurangers attack and seemingly kill him, but Armage manages to survive and shoot Lucky from afar. Emerging out of the smoke, Armage reveals his true form to the Kyurangers. Though Don Armage appears to have been finally destroyed by Shishi Red Orion, when the Kyurangers travel back to the present, they discover that Don Armage has survived and remains in control of the universe.

It is later revealed that Don Armage has been possessing the universe's well-known Space King of Pop, Hoshi Minato. Noticing something was up, the Kyurangers go undercover to investigate Minato's odd behavior. Hammy, Naga and Lucky disguise themselves as an idol group called "Triple Q", with Spada and Tsurugi assuming the guise of the group's managers. The Kyurangers eventually unearth the truth and Don Armage and Akyanba's influence is revealed. Emerging from Minato's body, Armage enlarges himself to fight the Kyurangers. After being defeated by both Gigant Houou and Orion Battler, Armage stats that they still can't take his life.

Noticing that Tsurugi Ohtori is gathering the Kyutama needed to break the barrier protecting Southern Cross, Don Armage orders Doctor Anton to protect the constellation systems. Anton informs the Shogun that the relevant Karos have their orders and that Mecha Madakko is present with him on planet Ghem in the Perseus System. After learning that the barrier has been broken by the Kyurangers, Don Armage sends Aslan to eliminate Lucky. After the Southern King is killed by Lucky, Don Armage's image appears before Lucky and Aslan. Armage reveals to Lucky that his father is a puppet before recreating his mask to bring Aslan back under his control.

Don Armage later reveals to the Kyurangers his true form, the body of Quervo; revealing to the Kyurangers that Armage has been inhabiting Quervo's corpse. During the battle to destroy Jark Matter's Planetium Bomb, Don Quervo is defeated by the combined powers of the Kyurangers and causing Don Armage to exit Quervo's body and leave him at the mercy of the Kyurangers. After Quervo dies trying to make one final charge at Tsurugi, Armage takes the chance to possess the Kyuranger's body, revealing this was his plan all along. Armage then fires an energy blast at the Kyurangers but Shou Ronpo sacrifices himself to block it before being absorbed by Don Armage. After retreating back to the Orion, the Kyurangers confront Don Armage once again with the Shogun sending his entire army after them. Despite their best efforts most of the Kyurangers are overwhelmed and defeated by Armage's army; leaving only Hammie and Lucky to confront Armage. However, Armage strikes down Hammie before absorbing all of the Kyurangers save for Lucky into him, allowing him to power up further. However, he soon loses his new power when Lucky crams his Kyutama into Armage's body which reunites the Kyurangers and allows them all to break free from Armage, now fully powered up thanks to the Planetium he absorbed.

Not done just yet, Armage absorbs everyone in the universe except for the Kyurangers to assume his final form to fight the Kyurangers, proclaiming that he has become the Universe. Initially overpowering the Kyurangers them, Armage explains his origins to them and how he intends to create a universe of suffering for everyone. However, the Kyurangers refuse to give up and, with the power of the universe on their side, manage to defeat Armage, though the victory is short lived as Armage grows giant. Summoning the Kyutama, the Kyurangers defeat Armage again with Kyutamakin and force the Shogun to release everyone he absorbed back to their original planets. Getting up to face the Kyurangers one last time, Armage sends a blast of dark energy to send Lucky out into space, but Lucky manages to overpower Armage's attack and return to Earth to combine his power with the other eleven Kyurangers to ultimately destroy Armage, finally killing off the evil space tyrant. With his death, the Jark Matter collapses into smaller cells that are eventually stamped out and the organization is no more.

In a parallel universe, the war with the Jark Matter never ended so that universe's Don Armage is sill alive. Don Armage sends Eriedrone with some Indavers and Tsuyoindavers to lure the Kyurangers to him. Lucky confronts him alone only to be possessed by the Don. After his footsoldiers are defeated, Don Lucky appears and attacks Tsurugi before revealing himself as Don Armage who promptly absorbs all of the Kyurangers besides Tsurugi and Kotaro who dodged and make their escape although Armage is unconcerned since they have a significant disadvantage. Shocked, Don Armage can only question how he can lose before the Kyurangers finish him off once and for all with the All-Star Final Crash. Mortally wounded, Don Armage rises to his feet before screaming out Dark Shishi Red's catchphrase and being obliterated.

## Evox

An unknown amount of time after Venjix's defeat, Venjix within the SkyRex Morphers is taken to the main dimension to be experimented on by the paramilitary organization. Scott's morpher was experimented on by Nate Silva. He unknowingly combined Venjix's code with Morph-X and Snake DNA, causing the virus to enter his computer systems. Some years later, Venjix makes his return as his re-formatted persona Evox.

## Lord Arcanon

Lord Arcanon is the overarching antagonist of the Power Rangers

Dino Charge series, serving as the overarching antagonist of Dino Charge and the main antagonist of Dino Super Charge.

He is a powerful alien tyrant who sought to conquer the universe by hiring Sledge to capture the Energems.

He was portrayed by Andrew Grainger.

During his invasion on Sentai 6 million years ago, Arcanon set out to find Dark Energem, a variant of the Energems forged from the negative and corruptive residue of the very power that used to create other regular Energems. When he chased Heckyl, he took the Dark Energem's container away from Arcanon. During the chase, the said individual accidentally broke the said container and without thinking twice, tries to carry it with his bare hands and resulting in his corruption into an armor-clad monster called Snide. With the individual, actually named Heckyl, turned into a destructive psychopath that made him unable to remember his past self prior to the Dark Energem's corruption, Arcanon took the Energem away and left the devastated Sentai 6.

Then, he fought Zenowing, Keeper's apprentice and during their fight, Zenowing becomes the Silver Ranger. Nevertheless, he defeated him but not before that Zenowing injures Arcanon. He uses the Dark Energem to create Doomwing, the dark counterpart of Zenowing to control the Silver Energem, which bonded to Zenowing during the fight.

Later on, he hired Sledge the bounty hunter to have him capture intergalactic outlaws as many as possible to turn them into his new army and aid him in the search for other Energems and invade the Universe.

Then he sent Singe to survey Heckyl, Snide and Sledge's crew. Singe returns to him after his treason is discovered by Heckyl.

Arcanon arrived on Earth with his two generals Singe and Doomwing and fights Heckyl, defeating him. Then Snide takes over and he fights in his hybrid Megazord Fortress, but loses and seemingly retreats. In reality, Arcanon has seen all of the fight and captures Heckyl after Fortress's destruction by the Rangers. He jails

Heckyl and Snide, becoming the leader of Sledge's army, wanting the other Energems, already having the Silver and Dark Energems.

Doomwing tries to destroy the Rangers by usurping the identity of Silver Ranger Zenowing but fails. The Rangers succeed in separating Doomwing and Zenowing, and Arcanon considers him as useless after that. However, he grants one last chance to Doomwing to re-merge with Zenowing, but Riley arrives just in time to stop the process, and Arcanon loses the Dark Energem. When Doomwing's plan fails, Arcanon sends Singe and Fury to retrieve the Dark Energem. Then he wants to destroy him, but the Rangers arrive. He flees and abandons Doomwing who is destroyed by Zenowing. After Doomwing's death, Singe retrieves the Dark Energem and returns it to Lord Arcanon. At this moment, Heckyl retrieves his memory and attacks Arcanon, but is stopped by Singe and Fury. He is jailed once again, but not before he threatens the warlord saying that he will avenge his homeworld even he leaves his life, much at the pleasure of Arcanon.

Later, Snide, chained, puts Arcanon's patience in a hard test. Using his tentacle on Singe, he impresses Arcanon and claims that Singe is weak, Heckyl lacks respect of him and he can matter only on him. He proposes a plan to destroy the Rangers: inverting the Rangers' bodies thanks to Professor Strickler with the help of Nightmare and Game Face. Arcanon appreciates Snide's plan, and asks him for what he wants. Snide answers that he wants to separate from Heckyl, destroy him as a present and become a general of Arcanon, and he accepts. He sends Wrench to retrieve the Rangers' device used to separate Doomwing and Zenowing. Heckyl, angered by Snide's decision, discovers that Snide makes fun of the fact that Arcanon destroyed their planet and all those that they loved. After that Snide's plan is failed and Strickler, Game Face and Nightmare are destroyed, and Arcanon is furious, but Wrench activates the device anyway and the operation begins. The separation succeeded, Heckyl returns to jail again, and Snide joins Arcanon as general.

Lord Arcanon sends Conductro and Screech (the Musician Duo) to transform the Rangers into zombies with Screech's trumpet and steal the Energems. They succeed in hypnotizing Tyler, Shelby, Riley, Chase and Ivan as well as many other people, but Koda succeeds in saving them. Conductro and Screech retreat and inform their master that the Rangers have refused to fight the zombies. Snide suggests to go with them to destroy the Rangers but Arcanon treats him useless to let Heckyl escapes and say him to disappear of his view. Then he orders to Conductro to spread his music in all the city to have an army of zombies and crush the Rangers. The plan works but with the help of their robotic friend Worg, the Rangers destroy the Duo Musician's record player and their maleficent disc. Arcanon intervenes and uses the Dark Energem to transform himself and beats the Rangers, he uses the Magna Beam to finish them. The Rangers vanquish him barely with the Dino Charge Ultrazord's Ultra Plasma finishing attack. Arcanon survives and tries to retrieve the Dark Energem, but is astonished by the return of Sledge. He claims at his former employer that they are not friends and he keeps his army and the Dark Energem. Arcanon tries to intimidate him with his crew (Singe, Conductro and Screech), but Sledge has already reunited his crew (Poisandra, Curio, Fury and Wrench), and is enraged that Snide betrayed him. He replies that he has always been two-faced, then Snide with Sledge and his crew destroy Arcanon and his crew for good.

The Rangers destroy Sledge, his ship, and his crew with the help of Heckyl in the past (Dinosaurs's Time). After the final battle, Keeper made Heckyl the Guardian of the Dark Energem and sent him with Zenowing on Sentai 6 to prevent its destruction and the theft of the Dark Energem by destroying, off-screen, Arcanon and his crew (Singe, Conductro and Screech).

Emperor Yodon

Emperor Yodon is the mysterious ruler of the Dark Empire Yodonheim and the main antagonist of Mashin Sentai Kiramager.

He was voiced by Kazuhiro Yamaji, who also voiced Bel in Doki Doki! Pretty Cure and the Leo Imagin from Kamen Rider Den-O.

Emperor Yodon was originally a snake-like creature born from the stagnation within Yodonheim. After being hit with lightning, Yodon believed he had been given divine inspiration and crafted himself a powerful mask for himself to wear, the very first Jamen. Donning the

Jamen, the Emperor fought and defeated numerous other creatures before absorbing them to become stronger, soon growing giant. Eventually, the Emperor's power grew to wear he split off his consciousness into two separate beings to house aspects of his personality, Yodonna and Shadon.

Viewing the two princes of Crystalia as a threat to his rule, Emperor Yodon visited Galza as a child and used his darkness powers to stoke within the young prince a hatred of his brother Oradin, which eventually manifested as an envy towards his brother being king.

Though he is not seen, Emperor Yodon made a deal with Galza, offering him a place as one of his generals in exchange for betraying Crystalia to the Yodonheim. After the Yodonheim forces invaded the palace of King Oradin, Galza pledged to serve his new master Emperor Yodon and donned a suit of armor to serve as one of the generals of Yodonheim.

After conquering Crystalia and "killing" King Oradin, the Yodonheim forces invaded Earth due to its radiance.

After the destruction of Faucet Hildon, Carantula apologized to Emperor Yodon for the Jamen Beast's failure but informed him that he already had a new plan to use Rugby Jamen to gather enough darkness energy for them to use to open an invasion gate to Earth.

After Rugby Jamen's death, Carantula informed Galza that, before his death, Rugby Jamen had made a "Darkness Insurance" contract with Emperor Yodon and that 20% of his darkness would be reimbursed to use to create a portal to send Rugger Ligany to Earth.

With the continued defeats of the Jamenshi against the Kiramagers, Carantula and Galza began to worry that Emperor Yodon was becoming displeased with the slow progress of the Earth invasion. Carantula later received a call from Yodonna, the executive assistant of the Emperor, who ordered Carantula to provide her backup for her scheme to create a tunnel from Yodonheim to Earth. When Carantula refused, Yodonna reminded him that, as the Emperor's assistant, she outranked him.

When Yodonna was beaten by KiramaiBlue and KiramaiYellow, Emperor Yodon telepathically ordered Galza to go retrieve her in Smog Jouki. Juru Atsuta heard his voice as well and later drew a sketch of the figure he had seen.

After the failure of Carantula's plan to spread darkness by dropping diss tracks on people, Emperor Yodon decided to address Carantula's failure personally, shocking Yodonna as she had never met the Emperor in person despite being his personal assistant. The Emperor then contacted Yodonna through her Yodon Changer and ordered to seek out King Oradin. After Yodonna was able to get King Oradin to reveal himself, Emperor Yodon emerged from her and revealed that Yodonna was just an aspect of himself he used to travel between worlds easily. Having shown his colossal true form, Emperor Yodon declared to King Oradin that by assembling all the Mashins he had declared war and that the advent of Yodonheim, along with the destruction of the Kiramagers, was near before easily leveling the entire city. The Emperor went on to exclaim his intentions to pollute the entire world in order to turn it into a colony for Yodonheim before reverting to the form of Yodonna, who was promptly picked up by Galza in Smog Jouki and brought back to Yodonheim where she learned the truth.

Emperor Yodon later issued another set of orders through the Yodon Changer for the elimination of the Kiramagers. He then once more from Yodonna and before Galza and Carantula, causing them to bow before him. The Emperor ordered Galza to accompany his best hunter, Shadon, on a mission to Earth to eliminate the Kiramagers, before transforming into Shadon, surprising Carantula as he was unaware that Shadon was yet another aspect of the Emperor.

After Shadon was destroyed by KiramaiYellow, Emperor Yodon emerged from his dying body and cursed the Kiramagers for destroying his hunter before teleporting away.

When Carantula refused to create any more Jamen Masks after having fun painting with Juru and realizing he would rather create art than make Jamenshi and Jamen Beasts for the Yodonheim's war effort, Emperor Yodon emerged out of Yodonna to personally execute him. Yodon blasted Carantula into a nearby pool of water, seemingly killing him, but Carantula was secretly saved by Galza.

Galza later offered himself up to Emperor Yodon to replace Shadon as his other personality aspect, proclaiming that he had joined Yodonheim for power and saw becoming a herald of Emperor Yodon as the quickest way to obtain that. The Emperor accepted Galza's request and invited him into his body, absorbing him as another personality aspect. With Galza as his vessel, Emperor Yodon was able to go to Earth and spread a black fog that drained people's energy and turned them violent. Eventually, the Earth became corrupted enough that Emperor Yodon was able to emerge out of Galza to face the Kiramagers. However, it was at that point that Carantula threw the special paralyzing bomb he made on Galza's instruction at Emperor Yodon, freezing the Emperor on its detonation and allowing Galza to hijack the Emperor's body for himself.

After Galza learned of the Emperor's corruption of him when he was young, Emperor Yodon regained control and expunged Galza from his body. Emperor Yodon then revealed that he was the one who had corrupted Galza by stoking in him envy over his brother being the king. Furious at the revelation he was used, Galza attempted to attack Emperor Yodon, only to be knocked to the ground before being vaporized. Emperor Yodon then blasted Juru and knocked him over a cliff, seemingly killing him.

Back in control, Emperor Yodon informed Yodonna their next move would be to seize the three other Kanaema Stones from the Kiramagers and instructed her to leave Illusia in Yodonheim where it would be safe. Arriving on a polluted Earth, Emperor Yodon was soon met by the Kiramagers (minus Juru and Takamichi) in their Mashins. During their confrontation, Tametomo used the Reversia stone to revert Emperor Yodon to the form of Yodonna, allowing King Oradin to seal them both in stone. Yodonna questioned the Emperor as to what they would do, to which Emperor Yodon responded there were other options before striking down Yodonna so their consciousnesses would be separated. Shocked and fatally wounded, Yodonna asked why the Emperor had sacrificed her if he cared for her, to which Emperor Yodon responded by saying he only cared for himself. A tearful Yodonna then asked if this was when she should cry, but Emperor Yodon told her to laugh instead as she had given her life for her, right before Yodonna passed on. With

Yodonna dead, Emperor Yodon was no longer sealed and soon resurfaced to begin wreaking havoc again. The Kiramagers tried their best, now joined by Takamichi in Drijan, but ultimately the Emperor overpowered them all before summoning a massive ball of energy to level the entire city with. Before he could do so however, Juru rammed through the Emperor using Smog Jouki and joined his teammates in fighting the Emperor.

During the fight, Juru used the Illusia stone on the Emperor to convince him that he has beaten the team. As soon as he removed his mask to reveal his true face and perform his finishing move on the Kiramagers, they struck and caused him to shrink down to human size. For his final stand, Emperor Yodon summoned his own personal Bechats known as Emperor's Guard Bechats, but they were held off by the team as Juru used this finisher known as Sparkling Phoenix: Destoria special and headshots him, thus killing the malevolent overlord once and for all.

After his destruction, Carantula became the new emperor of Yodonheim, making peace with Kiramagers and giving the emperor's vow never to attack Earth.

Galvanax

Galvanax is the main antagonist of the first season of Power Rangers Ninja Steel and the posthumous overarching villain of season 2.

He was voiced by Richard Simpson.

Galvanax along with Ripcon and Madame Odius came to Earth to receive the Ninja Nexus Prism. As he was absorbing it, Dane Romero broke it into six pieces and created the Ninja Power Stars. Galvanax then kidnapped Brody and made him a prisoner on his ship.

Ten years later, Brody finally escaped back to Earth with a robot named Redbot and a guy named Mick Kanic and managed to get back the Nexus Prism and the Power Stars. Galvanax falsely claimed that he spared Brody's life and gave him a home on his ship and he repaid him by stealing the Nexus Prism and Ninja Stars but

Brody corrects him by saying the actual truth: Galvanax caused Brody's father to disappear, kidnapped him, and made him a prisoner on his ship. Brody was forced to destroy the Red Power Star but instead of being destroyed, it went into three different pieces. It made Mick an additional Red Ranger to the team. It also released Dane's spirit and made him an additional Red Ranger to the team too. Together, the team destroyed Galvanax once and for all and having his record of being not defeated tarnished.

Ginis

Ginis is the main antagonist of Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger. As well Ginis is the ultimate villain of Ultra Super Hero Taisen. He is the Deathgalien's owner who oversees the Team Leaders directing their Players to attack Earth while he awards a prize to the winner of his Blood Game

He was voiced by Kazuhiko Inoue, who also voiced Kars in JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency and Giff in Kamen Rider Revice.

Discovering Earth's brimming with life, Ginis decided to introduced himself to Earth and created a barrier which would erase anything on contact.

He sent Naria in search for Bangray's actions on Earth intriguing, and decided to stop his commanders from sending more Players for the time being. Once Bangray was able to locate and lure out his prey, Cube Whale, Ginis launched an all out assault, attacking Bangray, the Zyuohgers, and Cube Whale. This drives Cube Whale into a berserk state, attacking everyone and escaping.

Ginis embarked on his hunt against Bud on Earth. Ginis noted that his seal had been broken. Azald later confronts Ginis, breaking his ties to the Deathgaliens despite indirectly support Azald.

Ginis killed her while attempting to kill the Zyuohgers to keep his secret. Though Zyuoh Eagle he loses Gift Custom's black box, Ginis reverts to his original form while enlarging himself, only to be easily defeated and obliterated by Wild Tousai Dodeka King at a cellular level. A pack of Moebas was among the Shocker army of the Game World led by Shocker Leader III, the boss of the Chou Shocker

Taisen bonus stage. This army was ultimately wiped out by a combined force of Sentai Rangers and Kamen Riders; Ginis was destroyed alongside Raimein by Super Red Rangers.

Legacy

Even though Ginis died and his Deathgalien contestants on Earth are destroyed, it does not mean that the universe is safe from Deathgalien: it is hinted that there are still surviving members of Deathgalien in other parts of universe and they continue to wreak havoc across the galaxy. Eventually other Deathgalien members will reach Earth and Zyuohger must be ready for them.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked and horrified!

Qin: Oh man!

Xenia: These guys are all big time horrible bad news!

Vypra: Yeah they sure are.

Camie: How did you guys kill them before?

Me: Me and Nico killed Master Org the first time and banished him to the River of Fire.

Varie: Then I sent him to the Warp when we were in Perim.

Nico: Xandred tried to blow himself up and take me with him. But his suicide failed.

Me: I fired a Kamehameha Wave into Octomus's mouth and blew him up from the inside.

Laney: We destroyed the Warstar and Armada on Christmas.

Starlight Glimmer: I destroyed Rita and banished her to the Warp.

Me: I engaged Zeltrax in a big brawl and we separated him from Smitty and saved him.

Nico: We blew up Scorpius's ship with the Superlaser and killed Trakeena 3 times.

Me: Vypra dealt Bansheera some seriously well deserved payback on her.

Camie: Why?

Me: Bansheera double-crossed her and Vypra tortured her and banished her to the warp. Then after I got my Dreamwalking powers I faced her in the dream world and gave her the Black Gates.

Camie: Whoa!

Me: Yeah. Dai Shi was destroyed by King Ghidorah and given the Black Gates.

Nico: That's right.

Carol: Yeah that's true.

Me: Yep. But we still have time to demonstrate our power by showing the usual battles.

Laney: Okay then.

Vypra: All right guys. You're up.

Wiggum, Pete, Krusty, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Number 7, Zexion, Multiplex Muggshot, Stacey, Garble, Bushroot, Bunnie and Clyde, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Black Baron, Evil Coment Woman, Evil Orbit Woman, and Don Octavio went up.

Nico: Pete, Krusty, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Number 7, Zexion, Multiplex Muggshot, Stacey, Garble, Bushroot, Bunnie and Clyde, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Black Baron, Evil Coment Woman, Evil Orbit Woman, and Don Octavio.

Krusty: Hey hey Kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Wiggum: Look, guys, I honestly don't know what's gonna happen during the battle against Void Queen.

Pete: (smiles) But if this is it, if this really is our last stand, then it's been an honor being your frenemies.

Maria: (smiles back) The honor's all ours.

Krusty: We just wanted to get all that out in the open.

Nico: Guys come on don't talk like that. No one is going to die.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: We won't let that happen.

Octagon: (to Nico) Heard you got another treasure.

Cargill: What was it this time?

Nico: It was called the Scythe of The Bograth Swamp.

Me: Sakura Valencia got it.

Charcoal Grill Org then appeared.

Me: Charcoal Grill Org. Back for another round.

Charcoal Grill Org: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Charcoal Grill Org: Kylie, here's your archenemy as requested by J.D.

Out came Barbed Wire Org.

Me: Kylie meet Barbed Wire Org. He was the 2nd monster that the Wild Force Rangers destroyed.

Kylie: Awesome! An honor to meet you.

Barbed Wire Org: Same here.

Laney: Awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Homer, Bart, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Tyson, Hilary and the Beybladers, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum - Nico's rescue

---

Wiggum was first.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Nico's rescue involved a treasure hunt. What did he get this time?

Homer: It was called The Scythe of the Bograth Swamp and it was an awesome one.

Bart: Boy it sure was. We all were amazed at that one.

Pinkie Pie: It was really fun!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really amazing find to hear about.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: It was really fun seeing many treasures.

Tyson: Yeah it always is.

Hilary: Yep it sure is.

Wiggum: We're glad you guys are having a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Homer summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Doom Donuts and it formed into a donut sword called THE DONUTS OF DEATH SWORD!

Homer: Mmm Donuts.

He fired waves of donuts and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and pies and smashed him down.

---

Penny, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Megan, Kevin, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Battling Another Ultimate Eye Guy

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) Nico, Boris, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Eye Guy. Did that one have a lot of eyes?

Penny: It had Eyes ALL OVER!

Rainbow Dash: It had perfect 360˚ Vision which was REALLY crazy.

Scootaloo: But it was really awesome to face.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was a cool one.

Megan McCallister: Yeah it sure was.

Kevin McCallister: We all thought it was cool.

Pete: Yeah it was. Lets do it!

Penny summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Gem Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond and it formed into THE PRISMATIC DIAMOND SWORD! They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and stars and smashed him down.

---

Jackie, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ness, Lucas, Blast Man and Bomb Man VS Krusty - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Georgia. I still can't believe he fought evil versions of Vypra and the others!

Jackie: That was crazy! That was what you guys were like back in the old days!

Rarity: It was really crazy darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was! That was amazing though.

Gill Grunt: It sure was!

Ness: No kidding!

Lucas: Yeah scary!

Krusty: Boy it's like we were looking at ourselves in the mirror. Lets do it!

Jackie summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Adhesive Explosive and it formed into THE BOMB OF DOOM SWORD! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and bombs and blasted him down.

---

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Static Shock, Gear, She-Bang, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Meeting a gene-slammer for Hawlo

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid: (to Applejack) Heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Hawlo. What's her name?

Applejack: Her name is Sally Vocesdebelleza and she is a really amazing and great Guardian Angel.

Apple Bloom: She sure is and her story is really cool too.

---

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sally, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sally, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Flip up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Sally Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Flip and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Flip's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Eli: Not again.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Flip broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Flip deserved it, and that mutant cheapskate had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pull out a picture of Flip after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Corona told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Flip, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Flip get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that mutant cheapskate.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Flip's three-cheeked ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Octagon: WHOA! Lincoln really marbleized Flip!

Flashwing: That mutant cheapskate had it coming.

Static Shock: He sure did.

Gear: No kidding there.

She-Bang: Yeah he sure did.

Rhomboid: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Applejack summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Golem Dragon and it formed into THE WARHAMMER OF THE GOLEM! They fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Girl Jordan, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RPM Rangers, Paragus and Oceanus Shenron VS Cargill - Halinor's first Ambassador

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) So, how was Halinor's first Ambassador mission yesterday? Did she have a good time?

Girl Jordan: She sure did. We were on the ship the whole time but it was amazing seeing what the planet Xenoc was like.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a really highly energized planet. The energy readings of the planet were completely off the scale.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! Xeno Energy is one of the most powerful energies in the universe. It can create and destroy.

Spyro: Yeah and they have these amazing races where they compete to get Xeno energy.

Scott Truman: Boy it sure was something.

Cargill: Wow! That is really cool! Lets do it!

Girl Jordan summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with White Aura Monoceros and it formed into THE WHITE AURA NARWHAL SWORD! They fired waves of water and magic and smashed him down.

---

Stella, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - The Mascots having a Nuclear Nachos eating Contest and getting their own phones

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) So, not only did The Mascots having a Nuclear Nachos eating Contest. But Lori also got them their own phones.

Stella: Yeah they sure did. You should have seen those nachos they had. They were incredibly spicy just by looking at them.

Princess Celestia: Yeah they sure were hot!

King Solar: Yeah no kidding but they were no problem for Cleo Chestnut. She loved them.

Solar Eclipsa: That girl is one awesome eater.

Amber Morning: She sure is. She has an iron stomach like J.D. does.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding! WHEW! But the lines to get a phone were long too.

Dan Kuso: They sure were.

Runo: I'll say. But the wait was worth it.

Chalmers: Glad you guys got the Mascots phones. Lets do it!

Stella summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Solar Wind

Jammer and it formed into THE SOLAR WIND FLARE BOW! Stella and the group fired waves of Solar Wind and Light and blasted him down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Yusel, Jack Atlas and the Signers, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS Springfield Mafia - The Dino Fury Rangers are awesome and this will be an epic way to close out 2022's missions

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) The Dino Fury Rangers are awesome.

Louie: This will be an epic way to close out 2022's big missions.

Sora Takenouchi: Boy it sure will be! I'm really looking forward to this one!

Phoenixmon: We have been looking forward to this one for a while.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We're all looking forward to this one.

Sunburn: Yeah we're so excited.

Yusei: You bet we are.

Jack Atlas: This is gonna be so awesome and epic.

Fat Tony: It sure will be fun. Lets do it!

Sora summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Fire King Avatar Yaksha and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE FIRE KING! They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ed, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chiro, Otto and Team, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - The Void Queen is going to be one of our toughest adversaries

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) The Void Queen will be one of our toughest adversaries. And so will the Nemesis Beast.

Ed: Yeah! It sure will be.

Starlight Glimmer: But this is a battle we're all looking forward to.

Cozy Glow: We sure are and it will be awesome and epic.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Chiro: We're all excited for this one.

Otto: Yeah we are.

Number 7: We sure are. Lets do it!

Ed summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Temple of Skulls and it formed into THE SKULL TEMPLE BONE SWORD! They fired waves of bones, lightning, magic, stars and skulls and smashed her down.

Roxy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Kai and Ninjago, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - The Void Queen Definitely has something wicked planned for us.

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) The Void Queen Definitely has something wicked planned for us. Only problem is, we don't know what it is.

Roxy: I have a feeling it's going to involve many of the Power

Rangers most dangerous enemies and this is gonna be something really worth it all.

Fluttershy: Oh it will.

Tornado Bolt: If that's the case then J.D. is DEFINITELY looking forward to this one.

Stealth Elf: Because of you know who.

Kai: Yeah no kidding.

Zexion: You got that right. Lets do it!

Roxy summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Sylvan Marshalleaf and it formed into THE LEAF SWORD LAW BLADE! They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bambi, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - I have a feeling that The Void Queen will summon many of our enemies

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) You get the feeling that The Void Queen will summon many of our old enemies? If not, it's probably just me.

Rex: It's not just you, I'm getting that same feeling too and this is gonna be so awesome.

Princess Luna: It sure will be awesome and cool.

Moondust: It sure will.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Same here.

Blackout: We're really excited about this.

Bambi: Yep it sure is gonna be fun.

Multiplex: It sure is going to be fun. Lets do it!

Rex summoned Luna and merged Hermos with Night Assailant and it formed into THE SCYTHE OF THE NIGHT! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Adagio Dazzle VS Muggshot

---

Muggshot was next.

Muggshot: You know this is gonna be a big battle.

Adagio Dazzle: But I'm always up for a good challenge.

Adagio merged Hermos with Mozarta The Melodious Maestra and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE DIVINE DIVA! She fired waves of music and smashed him down.

---

Lola Ferrington VS Stacey

---

Stacey was next.

Stacey: I have this strong feeling that Void Queen will summon many of the major enemies of the Power Rangers from Japan and America.

Lola Ferrington: I got that same feeling too. (Excited) This is gonna be SO AWESOME!

She merged Hermos with T.G. Wonder Magician and it formed into THE WONDER TECH WHIP! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down!

---

Edwayl Mauroriane VS Garble

---

Garble was next.

Garble: I hope Starlight thrashes Rita like she did before.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) I have this feeling she will return lad.

Edwayl merged Hermos with Celtic Guardian and it formed into THE CELTIC BLADE OF IRISH LORE! She fired waves of green energy and smashed him down.

---

Fire VS Bushroot

---

Bushroot was next.

Bushroot: You got to face Octomus in this one?

Fire: (Spanish Accent) I have a feeling we will.

Fire merged Hermos with Blue Flame Swordsman and it formed into THE BLUE FLAME DOOMSWORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Virgo VS Bunnie and Clyde

---

Bunnie and Clyde were next.

Bunnie: This will be fun.

Clyde: Yeah!

Virgo: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Sphinx Teleia and it formed into the SWORD OF THE DARK SPHINX! She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Yakumo VS Yost Crimson Dynamo

---

Yost Crimson Dynamo was next.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) This will be a good one.

Yakumo: It always is a good one for me.

Yakumo merged Hermos with Wall of Illusion and it formed into THE ILLUSION SHIELD BUSTER! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Hoshi the Arcana Force I - The Magician Gene-Slammer VS Black Baron

---

Black Baron was next.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) You must be really excited for this one.

Catherine Hoshi: You better believe I am. And my powers are telling me we're going to face all of the Rangers most dangerous enemies all right.

Catherine merged Hermos with Arcana Force I - The Magician and it formed into THE MAGIC 1 SWORD! She fired waves of magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Comet VS Evil Comet Woman

---

Evil Comet Woman was next.

Evil Comet Woman: This will be fun.

Crimson Comet: For all of us it will be.

Crimson Comet merged Hermos with Meteor Black Comet Dragon and it formed into THE COMET SWORD OF DOOM! He fired waves of energy and comets and smashed her down.

---

Milly Ashford VS Evil Orbit Woman

---

Evil Orbit Woman was next.

Milly Ashford: This will be fun for both of us.

Evil Orbit Woman: You bet it will be.

Milly Ashford: Yep.

Milly merged Hermos with Number C105: Battlin' Boxer Comet Cestus and it formed into THE CHAOTIC 105 FISTS OF THE COMET SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over with a flurry of punches from the sword and smashed her down.

---

Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio.

---

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) So you all are-a going to take on all of the Rangers enemies. Back in my-a day, we would take on the Yakuza and make them all pee-a their pants.

Kairi Yano: That is very impressive.

Kairi merged Hermos with Ensemblue Robin and it formed into THE ELLUSIVE ROBIN FLIGHT SWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kylee Griffin VS Barbed Wire Org.

---

Barbed Wire Org was next.

Barbed Wire Org: So I have one of the Ghostbusters as my archenemy. This is gonna be so awesome.

Kylee: It sure will be awesome.

Kylee merged Hermos with Flame Ghost and it formed into THE FIRE GHOST FURY SWORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Charcoal Grill Org.

---

Charcoal Grill Org was next.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for all the Power Rangers

For all of the Power Rangers: hand-cannon Blasters named Power Ranger Legacy Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's

Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the colors of the Power Rangers with elements on the blasters and with the emblems of all the Power Rangers etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Nico: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

He had the sword slash Charcoal Grill Org first and then Nico and the team fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Charcoal Grill Org you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped!

Zayto: Wow! Your power is all awesome.

Me: That was a small sample of what we can do.

Slugfest: Now, to pay Void Queen a visit.

Me: Yep. We're going to be in for a massively huge battle. But this will be all worth it.

Nico: It sure will!

Evil Green Ranger: I never thought we'd get all the teams from Mighty Morphin to Zenkaiger all at once.

Astronema: But we have. And now, we're gonna kill Void Queen with them!

Me: Yep you got that right.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Hsi Wu: They are at the very same spot that the rangers fought the Nemesis Beast before.

Nico: Then that's where we need to go. Get ready Void Queen… (EYES GLOW RED) It's time for you to be crowned!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) And it's going to be excruciatingly painful!

We were off!

---

We arrived at the beach and Dai Gui went up to them.

Dai Gui: So, you must be Void Queen.

Void Queen: Of course I am. Take a look. This is what I've been up to since my first defeat!

Evox: And if you're here, the Rangers can't be far behind!

With us…

Nico: No one blast off any limbs until we morph. Got me?!

Me: Yes sir.

Qin: Right boss.

Dai Gui: My friends will be here soon and they will destroy you all.

Venjix: We'll see about that.

Then numerous power rangers came and they ran around the 24 villains and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and powerful fiery explosion blasted off above them and numerous fireballs rained down and blasted the villains all over and then a phoenix cry was heard. We came out ready to fight!

Me: Hello dirtfuckers. So we meet again for the last time!

Venjix: YOU!

Me: That's right! Me!

Nico: And me!

Xandred: NO! I KILLED YOU!

Nico: You blew yourself up all for nothing ugly!

Xandred: WHY YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLE!

Nico: Takes one to know one!

Rita Repulsa: I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our auras all flared up with incredibly explosive force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost bitch! Too bad your boyfriend dumped you after 24 years.

Void Queen: So you all are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's right Queenie! Your worst fucking nightmare!

Maria: You fucking bitch. You actually did it.

May: You managed to recruit 23 of the most dangerous enemies ever fought by Power Rangers and Super Sentai alike.

Trip: Including Gluto as well.

Furio: Frax didn't fit the bill for us, alright?!

Nadira: (to Gluto) Can't believe you of all people would join this hag.

Gluto: Hey, you and Ransik never paid me in the past!

Ransik: What, did you think our schemes involved you getting paid?! I never even had the money for that!

William: (notices something) Another time portal? Lemme guess, you're gonna offer us to got though that to prevent the suffering we've been through, right?

Me: Oh man I thought we covered this the last time!

Rita Repulsa: (laughs) Of course not! You all blew your chances for that! This is for all of us to go through back to the day I first arrived on Earth!

Nico: Are you saying-?

Void Queen: That's right. With this time portal, we're going to prevent the Power Rangers from ever forming. And erasing all the Super Sentai as well!

Sora: A world without Power Rangers and Super Sentai?!

Deadshot: Lady, you are FUCKING EVIL!

Me: Actually, RITA is more evil than you!

Master Org: (smirks at Cole) Look at it this way. At least you'll finally be together with your parents in the afterlife!

Nico: (telepathically to me) Don't, dude. Reviving Cole's parents here won't mean shit if one of the bad guys goes through the portal.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) That was my plan but I'm saving it for later.

Lothor: (to me) Don't be too shocked, J.D.. Weren't you the one who nearly disrupted the timeline just to get rid of little old me? (laughs) In my opinion, you should've just gone through with it!

Me: (Smirks) That would have been too easy. Besides you don't know how long I've waited for this.

Void Queen: Oh, and in case you all get any ideas, this portal only closes if somehow, you all kill me again!

Zayto: Oh, trust me. That's going to happen!

Me: We'll make sure of that!

Nico: And it won't be pretty!

Me: Besides Lex Luthor tried this before with us and it is getting really old. Just like all of you!

Rita Repulsa: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU SAY!?

Me: You heard me! Or has your raspy voice made everyone deaf!?

Void Queen: (to Dograino Yaboon, Emperor Z, Diabolico, and Captain Mutiny) What say the four of you? It's not too late to join us and side with the winning team.

Captain Mutiny: Ye be no better then Trakeena, Void Queen. You can take your offer and walk the plank with it!

Me: In otherwords, EAT SHIT!

Diabolico: You are no better then Bansheera, Void Queen. Vypra is much better then you!

Nico: That's right!

Emperor Z: I cannot allow you to destroy this world's sparkle. And there's also the fact that you give Madame Noir a bad name.

Dograin Yaboon: Why would I ever join you, Void Queen? After all, I have all my fellow Ganglers with me in the Masters of Evil.

Void Queen: So, that's your decision? Pity. Hengemen!

Rita Repulsa: Putties!

Master Org: Putrids!

Evox: Tronics!

Octomus: HIDIACS AND STYXOIDS!

An army of Hengemen and Putties and all the footsoldiers appeared!

Me: All the footsoldiers from over the years! Now we're talking!

Camie: Now this is getting good!

Vypra: You aren't the only one though! BATLINGS!

Robo Roxy: TRONICS!

Tenaya 7: GRINDERS!

Ransik: CYCLOBOTS!

Toxica: PUTRIDS!

We all summoned an army of footsoldiers!

Me: Now THIS is an army!

Moltor: And you will pay for everything you did BROTHER!

I fired massive waves of energy and elements and blasted numerous footsoldiers down like ragdolls in a massive line of fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico fired numerous energy beams and blasted them all over in powerful fiery explosions of incredible power!

Laney: You will not get through that portal!

We slashed and sliced and diced them all over the place!

Rita Repulsa: Their power is incredible!

Void Queen: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is very strong.

Eli: Oh we're more than just strong! We're THE STRONGEST!

Eli kicked the Void Queen in the back of the head and knocked her down!

Void Queen: You little brat!

Eli knew where she was going to strike and ducked under her punch.

Rita Repulsa: Goldar you traitor! HOW COULD YOU ABANDON US! I CREATED YOU, I GAVE YOU STRENGTH, POWER, PURPOSE AND LIFE!

Goldar: YOU GAVE ME NOTHING!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Hidiacs all over and I flew into the air as they fired a numerous massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place and many more! Turning the area into a massive raging inferno!

Me: Can't you guys come up with anymore tricks!? You're 16 years overdue!

The Hengemen and putties jumped the Dino Fury Team.

The Dino Fury Rangers lay defeated at the hands of the Hengemen and Putties.

Void Queen: And so ends the legacies of the Power Rangers and Super Sentai. I expected more of a fight.

Me: Oh I'm going to do more than give you one!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the footsoldiers all over.

Rita Repulsa: (laughs evilly) Farewell, Rangers! I wish I could say you were worthy opponents. But honestly? All you did was give me headaches!

Me: You're the one that gives us fucking headaches Rita!

Starlight Glimmer: YEAH! Your voice is so disgusting that it sounds like monkeys grinding their nails on a chalkboard!

Jason: (to Tommy) Did she seriously forget about the rest of us?

Poromon: This can't be how it all ends!

Cornelia then got an idea.

Cornelia: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend them your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1, 2", shout "It's Morphin Time"! Okay? 1, 2…

All: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Cornelia: One more time! 1, 2…

All: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Cornelia: Louder! 1, 2…

All: (LOUDER!) IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Jamesdean5842: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Zayto then found the strength to get up.

Zayto: The legacies of the Power Rangers and Suepr Sentai don't end until we say they do!

Zayto then slashed the nearest Hengemen and Putty and did the same to the ones near the rest of this team.

Rita Repulsa: WHAT!

Void Queen: IMPOSSIBLE!

Me: Nothing is impossible!

Zayto: Thanks for all the help, everyone.

Amelia: I don't think I've ever seen so many people cheer for us before.

Ollie: It's the first for any Power Ranger team.

Izzy: Well, I'm not complaining!

Javi: Neither am I!

Aiyon: Then let's give them a battle to remember! For Power Rangers and Super Sentai everywhere!

Me: Actually guys it's the first for many. Not just for you but in Japan too.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Now to give these monster 46+ Years of HELL!

Cornelia: Let me transform with you guys!

Jason: Sure thing, Cornelia! It's time to show how it all started.

Me: Lets get them!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: It's Morphin time!

Me: IT'S MORPHIN TIME GUYS!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND

WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF

RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce

Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE

LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Key, activate! Link to Morphin Grid!"

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

Me: 46 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THEY WERE READY!

I smirked!

Cornelia: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Void Queen and your Nemesis Beast too!

Suddenly, Cornelia's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, lava, earth, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Void Queen and Nemesis Beast, she left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, lava, earth, and angels with every step.

Cornelia: You two monsters really make me sick, it's bad enough that you've antagonized Zayto and the other Dino Fury Rangers, but you've also caused so much havoc to innocent people and all for your own sick amusement and desire to cause destruction. As the Kandrakar Guardian of Earth and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I will make you both pay for the suffering that you've caused.

Suddenly, Cornelia was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with quintessence, life energy, earth, lava, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cornelia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cornelia Hale grew from 6'0" to 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, lava, earth, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Earth Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and the Earth, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her

Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems in the gold rock links and sky blue crystal links and a sky blue-phoenix shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with sky blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with rocks and lava on it, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes, earth, lava, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with earth surrounding it. Suddenly, Cornelia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with sky blue tips on the large blonde feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Cornelia's massive Sword of Kandrakar and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, lava, earth, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kandrakar's Earth Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Earth and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large bright red gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large sky blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large sky blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cornelia Hale, Kandrakar Guardian of Earth, Loving Daughter of Elizabeth and Harold Hale, Friend of Will Vandom, Hay Lin, Irma Lair, and Taranee Cook, Pen Pal of Megan McAllister, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Earth, Angels, and Life Energy"

コーネリア・ヘイル、カンドラカー地球の守護者、エリザベスとハロルド・ヘイルの愛する娘、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、ミーガン・マカリスターのペンパル、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、地球、天使、生命エネルギーのマスター

Cornelia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY KANDRAKAR LAVASTORM EARTH HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH LAVASTORM KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE EARTH LAVASTORM LIFE!

We were amazed by Cornelia's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Void Queen and Nemesis Beast saw it, they fell into demonic rages and fired energy blasts to kill her, but Cornelia fired a powerful pink energy blast with lava, earth, angels, and life energy overwhelming the energy blasts of Void Queen and Nemesis Beast, and it hits them both and sent them flying into a wall, but they weren't out yet, and it really pissed them off now!

Zayto: Incredible!

Nico: Whoa, Cornelia's transformed, so awesome!

Me: Really cool.

Lilian: Wow, now my sis has transformed, so cool.

Eli: But, her big transformation's about to come later on.

Lincoln: Hers isn't the only one, I can sense something inside Will, Irma, Taranee, and Hay Lin, it looks like they're also going to transform, and it's really going to be big.

Me: Hey, yeah, that's right, I can sense it too. This should be good.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Void Queen and Villains of the Rangers, your crimes against the country of America, and the entirety of Earth are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done is unpardonable. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ALL ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and they went at us and we collided and then…

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION WENT OFF WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND FORCE!

**THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE UNIVERSE AND THE WORLD HAS BEGUN!**

---

Gluto vs Zi O Riders, Maxxine, Time Force Rangers, Cyborg 009 heroes, Astro Boy and his friends, and Marty and his pals

---

Joe Shimamura: (unimpressed) This is a joke, right?

Gluto: It's no joke! I'm gonna rough you guys up!

Gluto tried to punch Joe but all it took was one shove from Joe to knock him to the ground.

THAT WAS PATHETIC.

Villamax just punched Gluto once to knock him to the ground.

Villamax: (to Gluto) Now, stay down. I mean it!

Maria: Wes, you and your group guard the portal now. The more people guarding it, the better!

Wes: Right you got it!

They went and guarded the portal.

Maria: One down and 23 to go.

---

Master Org vs Peanuts Gang, Kendra, Applejack, Andy, Rodney and their friends, Varie, Tuff agents, Monkey Team, and Wild Force Rangers

---

Master Org: How cute! 2 children are going to try and kill me!

Charlie Brown: We're part of the people who are going to kill you.

Andy: (laughs) Your final defeat is gonna be really humiliating for you!

Chiro: (telepathically to me) J.D., there are more people guarding the portal now. It's safe for you to revive Cole's parents.

Me: (Telepathically to Chiro) Perfect. Thanks Chiro. (Out Loud) Before you fight Victor, I have 2 people that want to say Hello. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Master Org: What do you mean?

Me: Oh I wouldn't want to spoil the surprise.

Then beams of light shined down from the heavens and the divine singing of angels was heard and then out of a beam of light came 2 figures and they were Coles Parents! RICHARD AND ELIZABETH EVANS!

Master Org gasped in shock and horror!

Cole Evans: (GASP)

Cole saw his mom and dad for the first time ever in his life!

Richard Evans: Victor you are the one that killed us.

Me: Surprise you fool!

Master Org: THIS HAS TO BE AN ILLUSION!

Elizabeth then punched him in the face and he REALLY felt that one!

Elizabeth Evans: It is no illusion!

Me: It's really real!

Cole Evans: Mom? Dad?

He took off his helmet.

Richard Evans: Cole? Is that really you?

Cole Evans: Yeah dad. It's me.

Me: You guys can catch up later. Right now we have a battle to win.

Varie kicked Master Org in the face and punched him in the stomach many times and kneed him in the chin.

He went then knocked down.

Master Org: My destiny. This isn't how it was supposed to end!

Wolf: (takes out blaster) Honestly, Master Org? We wouldn't have wanted it to end otherwise. (shoots Master Org in the head)

BANG!

He had his entire head blasted off!

Varie: Now you will never return.

His evil spirit appeared and Varie put the Judgement Kanji on him and gave him the black gates!

Varie: That's another enemy given the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance.

---

Lothor vs Ninjago Ninjas, Ninja Storm Rangers, Emerald Goldenbraid, 2012 Turtles, J.D. Knudson, Gaim Riders, and Bakugan Brawlers

---

Lothor: Lego Ninjas? (shrugs) Guess that means I'll just have to tear you apart brick by brick!

Kai: Wrong! We're going to to tear you apart limb by limb!

Me: Let me have my fun with him first guys. I've been waiting for this day for a long time.

I then went SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA AT FULL POWER!

Lothor: (GASP)

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Love, Friendship, Justice, Valor and Courage) **You will pay for everything you did Lothor.**

Lothor: We'll see about that!

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and kneed him in the face and punched him in the mouth and kicked him in the face!

He formed a sword of darkness and me and he clashed ferociously! Sparks flew everywhere as massive fiery explosions of fire blasted out everywhere and turned the area into a raging inferno of epic proportions. I kicked him down and then slashed him in half and bisected him!

Me: **WHEW! Now I have that officially out of my system. Thank**

**goodness.**

Weather Wizard: And now that J.D. has that out of his system… (summons lightning to attack Lothor)

Lothor: (groans) Oh, son of a - (gets struck by lightning)

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was obliterated in a massive and powerful lightning strike of incredible power.

His evil spirit then appeared and I gave him the black gates.

Me: **That's it for Lothor. But we're not done yet.**

---

Zeltrax vs Earthbound heroes, Layla, Jason, Kong, and their friends, Dino Thunder Rangers, Sydney Burlington, UA Heroes, and Zatch, Kiyo, and their pals

---

Zeltrax: After I'm done killing you, Jason Jenkins, I'll see what makes Kong tick!

Jason: Like Hell you will! Merger sequence engage!

Tommy Oliver: Not so fast! You have me to fight!

Zeltrax: What do you want!?

Tommy Oliver: To stop you and for ruining Smitty, once and for all!

He clashed with Zeltrax like he did before!

CLASH CLASH CLASH!

Zeltrax: THIS IS THE END OF DR. TOMMY OLIVER!

They really went at each other and it was brutal!

Tommy kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Massive explosions of fire and infernos blasted off all over the place!

Jason bashed him all over.

Ness: PK FLASH!

He fired an energy blast and blasted him all over.

Beetle grabbed Zeltrax and flew into the air.

Beetle: I just realized something.

Zeltrax: What's that?

Beetle: I can fly. You can't! (lets go of Zeltrax)

Zeltrax screamed as he fell to his death.

SMASH!

Zeltrax: You monsters!

Tommy Oliver: The only monster here is You!

HE SLASHED ZELTRAX AND THEN HE EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

ZELTRAX WAS DEAD!

---

Broodwing vs Lupin and his gang, Sheila Loud, Lupinrangers and Patrangers, SPD Rangers, Loonatics, Pohatu, and Build Riders

---

Broodwing: I've obviously fought a Police Ranger team before. But not a Thief Ranger team.

Keiichiro: I'm going to take that as a compliment.

Kairi Yano: And me and my team aren't just a Thief Ranger team. We're the thieves everyone's talking about.

Lupin: And don't you forget it!

Kairi Yano: And for the record, we're taking your treasure.

Keiichiro: And we're going to take you down by force!

Pohatu: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Broodwing: Ooh I'm so scared!

Lupin: You should be!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over left and right as powerful explosions went off all over the place!

Cad Bane shot Broodwing with his blasters, knocking him down.

Broodwing: No more. Just get it over with. Make it quick.

Cad Bane: No. Unlike Grumm, you're more pleasant. (To Jack) You know what to do, Jack.

Jack Landors: You got it. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

He activated it and a flash of white light appeared and a timer came on. 15 seconds later the Red X lit up.

Jack Landors: GUILTY! Containment!

He fired an antimatter blast and put him in a card.

Nico came and picked it up.

Nico: Broodwing you have failed this planet.

Jack Landors: Nice.

---

## Octomus vs Mystic Force Rangers, Nanette, My Hero Academia

heroes, Goku, Z-Fighters, Mane 10, Gali, Hibiki Riders, and Descendants

---

Octomus: I wonder what your magic will taste like.

Twilight Sparkle: You may be able to take the magic of Nick and his friends. (Smirks) But what about the Magic of Friendship?

Me: **Besides you taste it and find out.**

I fired a beam of magic and he opened his ugly mouth and ate it. BUT To his shock the magic of Friendship was too much for him!

He was about ready to explode!

Me: **Looks like the magic of Friendship is too spicy for him! By the way Octomus, you are the ugliest motherfucker ever!**

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) There's nothing wrong with any kind of magic, mate. But the old fashioned way works just as well. (Throws Boomerang at Octomus)

They hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

We all fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place.

Me: **And here is this!**

I fired a massive energy blast and it was infused with the Magic of Friendship and then Octomus exploded in a massive and incredible fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Then his spirit appeared and I banished him to the Black Gates forever.

Me: **Octomus is dead. And given the Black Gates.**

---

## Flurious vs Operation Overdrive Rangers, Disk Wars Heroes, Burners, Qin, ATOM Team, and Kabuto Riders

---

Flurious: Shame I'm not fighting the real Iron Man. But you two will do nicely.

Disk Wars Iron Man: You know I've fought my world's Blizzard before, right?

Akira: You won't be any different!

Sarah Tinsley: And for good reason too.

She fired waves of light and darkness and blasted him all over the place.

Moltor: You were NEVER my brother!

Moltor fired waves of fire and blasted him all over the place and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place.

Titanium Man: And now, to melt you. Permanently! (Fires missiles at Flurious)

He blasted him all over.

Sarah Tinsley: And this too. CHAOS FURY FLASH!

She fired a massive vortex of bats made of light and darkness and they hit Flurious and completely obliterated him in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was obliterated!

His evil spirit then appeared and Sarah gave him the Black Gates.

Mack: Way to go Sarah!

Moltor: Nice job kid!

Sarah Tinsley: Thanks.

---

Scorch vs Ang Leung and his friends, Fluttershy, Chima heroes, Jungle Fury Rangers, Team RWBY, and Den O Riders

---

Ang Leung: I'm surprised Void Queen didn't recruit Dai Shi.

Scorch: She felt he was too big. So, she got the next best thing. Me!

Ruby Rose: No kidding. Dai Shi is as big as a Kaiju.

Yang: But we still have to destroy you!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Yang blasted him all over with fire.

Casey: RELEASE THE TIGER!

He fired a Tiger Energy blast and smashed down Scorch!

Cheshire slashed Scorch, knocking him down. Fortunately, her claws weren't poisonous at the moment.

Casey: For what it's worth, you were a worthy opponent.

Scorch: Thanks. But I'm still going to the Black Gates, aren't I?

Yang: If you were merged with Dai Shi, yes. But that's not the case. So, you're joining the Masters of Evil. But first, one of us has to get your animal spirit.

Yang fired waves of light and it hit him and he exploded!

Ruby: Yeah!

Then an orange light appeared on Ruby's right ring finger and it was that of the DRAGON SPIRIT!

Ruby Rose: Wow! The Dragon Spirit!

Isabel: The Dragon Spirit is perfect for you Ruby. The Dragon shows that you're a natural-born leader; you strive to be noble and powerful in your career and personal life. The dragon is the symbol of fire and passion, which encourages you to find your passion in life and take risks to develop your strength and power.

Ruby: Wow! Amazing!

She then got the Dragon Wild Zord Crystal and a Crystal Saber!

---

Venjix vs Kiva Riders, RPM Rangers, Stella, Animated Autobots, Starlight Glimmer, Live Action Autobots, and Overwatch heroes

---

Tracer: How are you and your Evox form at the same place?!

Venjix: Void Queen used a stolen Split Emitter to make me separate from my Evox form.

Tracer: So I see.

Me: **Still doesn't excuse you from destroying humanity.**

Venjix went at me and tried to get a sample of my blood. But I was prepared for him.

Venjix: What!?

Me: **I'm not the same as I was when we fought on Perim. Also you can't use the same move you did on me twice.**

I then kicked him in the face and knocked him down

Multiple Man: (makes 620 clones of himself) DOGPILE! (dogpiles on Venjix)

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The clones all exploded!

Venjix was destroyed and then I gave him the black gates.

Me: **Venjix is gone.**

---

Xandred vs Rango and his friends, Pinkie Pie, Muppets, Samurai Rangers, Roxy, Decade Riders, and Randy Cunningham and his friends

---

Xandred: A ninja? The Samurai Rangers were bad enough!

Randy: I'm no ordinary Ninja!

Kamen Ride: Morphin Master Red!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Tsukasa donned his Morphin Master Red armor and Daiki summoned clones of all the riders!

Nico: You and I have a score to setter Xandred! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 7!)

Nico teleported and kicked him in the face and punched and smashed and kicked and blasted him all over into dust!

Then Nico and the Samurai Rangers slashed and pulverized him into pulp!

Silver Samurai: And now, to put an end to you. (stabs Xandred through the throat)

Nico then slashed off Xandred's head and then his evil spirit appeared and Nico banished him to the Black Gates.

Nico: So much for the Lord of the Nighloks.

Jayden: Good riddance.

---

Vrak vs W Riders, Supernoobs, Tahu, Nuju, Beyblade heroes, Eli Shane and his friends, and Basic Megaforce Rangers

---

Vrak: So, you must be the Supernoobs.

Tyler Bowman: Glad to know we've made an impression.

Vrak: I honestly don't think your Battle Balls are that impressive!

Troy: That's your opinion Vrak.

Qin: Now we're going to make you pay for your crimes.

Qin fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

The Supernoobs did the same too.

Blizzard just froze Vrak in a block of ice.

Blizzard: (laughs) Chlll out, dude!

Qin then fired a blast of energy and shattered Vrax into a million pieces.

Qin: Take that!

---

Don Armage vs Zenkaigers, Zarya, Super Megaforce Rangers, Kyurangers, Storm Hawks, Megan McCallister and Saber Riders

---

Don Armage: Foolish boy. You think you are just as strong as the Kyurangers? You are nothing without your Gears.

Kaito: Gears or not, I'm still going Full Power Non Stop on you!

Troy: Couldn't have said it better myself!

Super Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Fury!

They turned into the Dino Fury Rangers!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Troy: And his luck has just run out!

Don Armage (weakly): You fools. I still live.

Harpymon: Wanna bet? Wind Seeker!

She fired a blade of wind and slashed him in two and destroyed him.

The Spirit of Don Armage appeared.

Nico: Now you are Don of Nothing.

He gave Don Armage the Black Gates!

---

Evox vs Cortez Family, Princess Luna, Yost X Men, Fourze Riders, Whenua, Signers, and Beast Morphers Rangers

---

Carmen Cortez: It's over for you, Evox! Your Venjix half is probably scrap metal by now!

Evox: Oh, I assure you. I won't fall just as easily!

Me: **We'll see about that!**

I teleported and kicked him in the head and smashed his arm off.

Carmen blasted him all over with a blaster.

The Beast Morphers blasted him all over the place.

Whiplash: Lights out, Evox! (thrusts whips at him)

He lashed him and slashed him in half and then I banished him to the black gates forever.

Me: **Good riddance to that cybernetic monstrosity.**

Juni: You said it.

---

Arcanon vs Dino Charge Rangers, Dinozaurs, Vakama, Dino Squad, Huntik team, Elyon and Wizard Riders

---

Lord Arcanon: Once again, I face teenagers that have dinosaur powers.

Dino Squad Max: Hey, both my team and Tyler's are similar. What did you expect?

Nico: Just because they are dinosaurs doesn't mean they can still kick your big ugly ass!

Nico fired waves of energy and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

Tyler: Take that you ugly freak!

Vakama: And this too!

He fired fire energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Major Disaster: Don't worry about a thing. We actually do plan to bring you into the Masters of Evil. But first, how about a little thunder?!

He brought down the lightning and electrocuted him into ashes!

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Yeah!

---

Emperor Yodon vs Kiramagers, Rarity, ToQgers, Thomas and friends, Battle Force 5, Flora, and Zero One Riders

---

Emperor Yodon: Finally, I get a second chance to destroy the Kiramagers.

Vert: Careful what you wish for.

Vert got inside the Saber and drove towards Yodon.

Me: **The Light destroys the darkness Yodon!**

I teleported and slashed him and then Vert slashed Yodon with his car.

Rarity blasted him all over the place with jewels.

Me: **This is for poisoning Galza with lies!**

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place!

Nico: This is for destroying many worlds!

Nico fired waves of darkness and energy and blasted him all over.

I then kicked him in his mask and knocked it off. HE WAS A BUTTUGLY MOTHERFUCKING PIECE OF SHIT!

Me: **And you are also one of the ugliest motherfucking buttugly pieces of shit ever!**

I fired waves of light and blasted him all over.

Void Queen: You idiots! Why are you all fooling around?! Just go through the portal! It's still open!

Emperor Yodon: (sees the portal and smirks) With pleasure!

Runt: (Yodon starts running towards the portal) Lunk!

Lunk: I'm on it! (hurls lasso at Yodon)

He grabbed his legs and then Rarity teleported and fired a wave of energy and it hit Yodon and he was completely obliterated in an instant!

His spirit appeared and Rarity gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance to him.

---

Galvanax vs Drive Riders, Mysticons, Onewa, Princess Celestia, Yost Avengers, Ninja Steel Rangers, and Yin, Yang, and their friends

---

Galvanax: Ah. The Super Soldier.

Yost Cap: I'm not the Prime version, pal. And even if I was, I'm not just a Super Soldier. I'm an Avenger as well!

He punched him and bashed him all over with his shield and smashed him down and then Princess Celestia blasted Galvanax all over.

Yost Captain America: Take that buttface!

Galvanax: (weakly) I'm not done yet!

Taskmaster: Yes, you are! (uses sword to chop Galvanax's head off)

He was dead!

Nico: Take that!

---

Ginis vs Yost Spidey and friends, Ghost Riders, Onua, Hay Lin, Zyuoghers, Zick and his friends, and Juniper Lee and her friends

---

Ginis: I will crush you like the bug you are.

Yost Spiderman: Seriously?! Do people not know the difference between arachnids and bugs?!

Me: **Obviously not. But the version of Ginis I banished to the Warp was only a memory. This is the real thing.**

I teleported and kicked Ginis in the face and punched him all over the place. I then fired waves of energy blasts and smashed and blasted him all over.

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Master Zik: And now, to teach you a lesson in respect!

Master Zik started whacking Ginis with his cane.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Billy also threw exploding pies in Ginis's face.

BONK! BOOM! BONK! BOOM! BONK! BOOM!

Maria: Whoa. Beware the small ones.

Horsea: Like me!

Me: **YEAH! Now lets finish him off.**

I fired a massive blast of energy and obliterated Ginis and gave him the black gates!

---

Rita Repulsa vs Dino Fury Rangers, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Starlight Glimmer, Street Sharks, Dr. Nick, and his team and Blue Dragon heroes

---

Rita Repulsa: Now, I get to destroy two Dinosaur Ranger teams at once!

Jason: Zayto, what are you doing?! You and your team should be fighting Void Queen!

Zayto: And pass up a chance to team up with the first team of Power Rangers?! So way! Besides, Carter and his team are keeping her busy.

Starlight Glimmer: I still am going to thrash her all over.

She teleported and bashed and kicked Rita all over the place.

Starlight Glimmer: You are a putrid ball of ear wax!

Starlight kicked Rita in her face and smashed her face in with a magic hammer.

Jason: Nice one!

Zayto and Jason blasted Rita all over.

Starlight blasted Rita with a spell and it made a bunch of trees smash onto her!

OUCH!

Scorcher: Burn, baby! (fires flames at Rita Repulsa)

It burned her and Starlight fired a massive blast of energy and it obliterated her into dust!

Nico: WOOYEAH! Take that Rita!

---

Master Vile vs Rocket Power Gang, Alien Rangers, 2003 Turtles, Rainbow Dash, Ish and his friends, Mursa, and Sunny Bridges and his Class

---

Master Vile: Tonight, I dine on Turtle soup!

2003 Leo: Seriously?! I've had enough of that line to last an eternity!

Nico: While I'm not siding with Vile in any way, Leo, that line IS iconic.

2003 Leo: I agree there.

Nico: Top this one Vile!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Nico fired more energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Firepower: Guys, get clear! (aims his weapons at Vile. ALL OF THEM)

They fired waves of energy and blasted Vile into dust and Nico fired a massive wave of energy and obliterated Master Vile.

Nico: Take that!

Me: **Darn shame we aren't giving Vile the Black Gates.**

---

King Mondo VS Miraculous Team, Tony Jones and his team, Taranee, Jak, Daxter, and their friends, Twilight Sparkle, Yokai Watch heroes, and Zeo Rangers

---

King Mondo: After you're gone, your Miraculous will prove very useful to me.

Ladybug: Keep dreaming! Lucky Charm

Her Lucky Charm turned into a Zeonizer.

Ladybug: My own Zeonizer?

Me: **This is gonna be good!**

We fired waves of energy and blasted King Mondo all over.

Me: **The only think you're getting Mondo is a one way trip to oblivion!**

We fired more energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Ladybug: It's Morphin Time!

Marinette transformed!

Marinette: ZEO RANGER IX! NEON!

She turned into a NEON RAINBOW ZEO RANGER!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: **Zeo Rainbow!? Wow!**

Ladybug: Wow! Awesome!

Ladybug fired waves of energy and obliterated King Mondo!

Me: **Nice one!**

---

Rygog, Ratchet, Clank, and their friends, Maggie, Herbie, and their pals, Tecna, Sunset Shimmer, Sonic and his friends, Turbo Rangers, and Turbo and his friends

---

Maggie Peyton: So, what exactly happened to you after Zordon's first death?

Rygog: You really thought I would stick around for the wave of destruction? I hid somewhere the wave couldn't reach me!

Maggie Peyton: You sneaky creep.

Andros: Well we won't let that happen again.

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Key: (takes out Key Shaped Gun) Don't worry. You're not going to the Black Gates. (fires Gun)

He blasted Rygog and Maggie blasted him and obliterated him.

Key: Take that.

Qin: Yeah!

---

Furio vs Ex Aid Riders, Kopaka, Piper Willowbrook, Data Squad, Fusion Fighters, Digidestined, and Space Rangers

---

Furio: Video Game Rangers? Seriously?

Emu: I'm a Kamen Rider! And I'm clearing this with no Continues! (gets out Gashat for Overdrive)

OVERDRIVE'S SPEEDING FURIOUS POWER!

He ran fast and blasted and smashed Furio down.

Qin: Take that!

Me: **And for the record he is awesome with that!**

Overdrive: Alright, guys. Find me a vehicle to use and Furio becomes roadkill for the Book of Vile Darkness!

I pulled out a K7 Tank and Overdrive piloted it and turned Furio into roadkill!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: Take that you dumbhead!

---

Mavro vs Lost Galaxy Rangers, Yost Fantastic Four, Bloom, Animorphs, Kameo and her elemental spirits, Will Vandom and OOO Riders

---

Mavro: Since the Megaforce Rangers are occupied, I'll just have to make due with one of the Ranger teams responsible for defeating my army the first time around!

Eiji: Not gonna happen! (gets out Core medals for El Diablo, Molten Man, and Fire Lord)

He got an awesome FIRE Armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Eiji fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Mavro: (weakly) You fools should've just accepted an alliance with me against Morbucks the first time.

El Diablo: Let's be honest. You probably would've double crossed Leo and the others afterwards. (pours gasoline on him)

Mavro: (chuckles weakly) Okay. I probably would've done that.

El Diablo: Glad we understand each other! (sets Mavro ablaze)

He screamed in pain and then I banished him to the Black Gates.

Me: **Good riddance. Now for the grand finale.**

We set our sights on the Void Queen.

---

Void Queen vs Snake and his team, Irma, Georgina, Rescue Bots, Cornelia, Will, Taranee, Hay Lin, Aligned Autobots, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, and Get Ed heroes

---

Void Queen: Idiots! Do I have to do everything myself?!

Ed the Protector: (smirks) Good help is hard to find these days huh?

Me: **Especially when it comes to kicking your ugly ass you bitch!**

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Me: **Remember this you bitch, this is our planet and you will NEVER be welcome here!**

Eli: Yeah!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Nico fired waves of fire and burned her.

Toyman: It's playtime, Void Queen.

Nico: To your death!

Qin fired waves of fire and Laney fired waves of leaves and Zuko fired waves of fire and Vypra fired waves of light and darkness and the blasts all hit her and blasted her all over the place.

Nico: Top this!

He fired energy balls with Majin Buu's powers and blasted her all over the place.

Xenia fired waves of arrows and they blasted her all over.

Jason: Power Cannon!

The Mighty Morphin Rangers summoned the Power Cannon.

They charged it up.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over with incredible ferocity.

Aimukk, Sobyjek, Lanker, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Siado, Malvadine, Skaratalas, and Bierk Blasted and smashed and pulverized the Void Queen all over.

Offroad, Merrick, Sideswipe and Potion Nova used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Potion Nova and Merrick's powers and Offroad's Glass Gas and Sideswipe's Rocket Backpack 100-fold.

Offroad and Merrick: WOLF GLASS BLAST!

Sideswipe and Potion Nova: POTION FLARE STORM!

SPIDER LOVE BUTTTHRASHINGS and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDER BUTTTHRASHING BLAST!

FIRESTORM JUNGLE WRATH and Captain Cold: FIRESTORM JUNGLE COLD SHOT!

WATER BUTTKICKING FORCE and Man Ray: WATER TOA BUTTKICKING BLAST!

LAUGHTER TECH BUTTKICKINGS and Cantwell: CHAKRA FORCE MEGASHOT!

DINOSAUR AIR BUTTKICKINS and Major Disaster: CATACLYSM DINOSAUR WIND SHOT!

MAGICAL ELEMENTS OF BUTTKICKING and Cluemaster: MAGICAL BUTTKICKING FIRESTORM!

SNOT EARTH BUTTKICKING and Common Cold: SNOT EARTH BUTTKICKING BLAST!

RADIOACTIVE LIFE BUTTKICKERS and Radioactive Man: RADIOACTIVE LIFE BUTTKICKING BLAST!

DARKNESS CROW BUTTCHEWERS and Kalin: BLUE DARKNESS FLAME SHOT!

SUNLIGHT BUTTSTOMPERS OF RED and Private HIVE: SUNLIGHT BUTTSTOMPER BLAST!

Princess of The Fairies and Astronema: PRINCESS GALAXY FAIRY BLAST!

Genius Bat Power and Steelbeak: STEEL BLAST OF BATS!

DUCKS GALORE and Quackerjack: QUACKER BLAST STORM!

Rainbow Dragon Wrath and Ranbow Raider: RAINBOW REFRACTION FURY BLAST!

LIGHT OF JUSTICE and Spellbinder: SPELL FURY BLAST!

ARROWS OF DOOM and Evil Desert Man: SAND ARROW DESERT BLAST!

STINKY DEATH ODORS and Malodor: MALODOROUS STINK BLAST!

EARTH SNAKE WRATH and Kaa: SNAKES OF EARTH WRATH!

SAILOR BUTTKICKING OF SPINACH and Bluto: SAILOR SPINACH BLAST!

SIREN OF FURY and Sir Raleigh: SIREN FROG FURY!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGA BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF HONESTY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SMASHER STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT STORM OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: NIGHT STORM OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Dino Fury Rangers, Mane 10, Me, Eli, Nico, Vince, Cornelia and Caleb: DINOSAUR SUPER MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive and powerful blast of energy.

Lincoln: DINOSAUR ELEMENT STYLE: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Jessica Kaios: DINOSAUR FIRE STYLE: STEGOSAURUS!

Yuna: DINOSAUR WATER STYLE: PLESIOSAURUS!

Toph: DINOSAUR EARTH STYLE: MASTODON!

Tatsumaki: DINOSAUR WIND STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Entrapta: DINOSAUR LIGHTNING STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Perfuma: DINOSAUR NATURE STYLE: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

Frosta: DINOSAUR ICE STYLE: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Colette: DINOSAUR LIGHT STYLE: MAIASAURA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DINOSAUR DARK STYLE: VELOCIRAPTOR!

Shantae: DINOSAUR MAGIC STYLE: MEGALOSAURUS!

Akko: DINOSAUR STAR STYLE: IGUANODON!

Jessica Shannon: DINOSAUR STING STYLE: GOJIRASAURUS!

Peni Parker: DINOSAUR WEB STYLE: EORAPTOR!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dinosaurs.

Lincoln, Jessica Shannon, Yuna, Kamihawa, Entrapta, Colette Brunel and Shantae: DINOSAUR FINAL SMASH: DINO ULTRAZORD STRIKE!

They summoned the Mighty Morphin Dino Ultrazord too attack!

Lincoln and his harem: DINOSAUR FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE DINOSAUR BLADES OF JUSTICE!

They formed swords based on dinosaurs and wielded them to attack!

They slashed her all over!

The blasts all hit her and a massive and incredible explosion rocked the land!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

When the Smoke cleared Void Queen was on her last legs.

Me: **It's over Queenie!**

Void Queen: YOU'VE ALL RUINED EVERYTHING! MY RECRUITS AND MY PLANS DOWN THE DRAIN!

Me: **And we show no remorse for it you bitch!**

Void Queen: BUT I STILL HAVE ONE ACE UP MY SLEEVE!

We felt the earth shake.

Me: **Whoa! What's that!?**

But then we saw A MASSIVE AND TOWERING ABOMINATION APPEAR AND IT WAS THE NEMESIS BEAST!

Nico: HO-LY! FUCKING SHIT!

Qin: OH NO!

She laughed malevolently and insanely!

Me: **I'VE HAD IT!**

I then held my hands up into the air and then I decided to form the Spirit Bomb.

(GOKU'S SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS)

Nico: The Spirit Bomb!

Eli: Oh man!

Camie: This is gonna be huge!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Megazord!

Aiyon: Mosa Razor Zord Battle Mode!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: Megazord Battle Mode!

Tommy: I need Dragonzord Power, now! (PLAYS FANFARE)

They summoned the Megazords!

Me: **Guys keep her busy while I make this Spirit Bomb.**

Tommy Oliver: Okay!

Nico: Lets help J.D.!

They charged up the Spirit Bomb by pouring in their energy into it!

It was as big as the moon!

Moondancer: WHOA! Look at the size of that Spirit Bomb!

Eduardo: Whoa! That's the Spirit Bomb!? Amazing!

Me: **I'VE HAD IT!**

I then held my hands up into the air and then I decided to form the Spirit Bomb.

(GOKU'S SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS)

Nico: The Spirit Bomb!

Eli: Oh man!

Camie: This is gonna be huge!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Megazord!

Aiyon: Mosa Razor Zord Battle Mode!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: Megazord Battle Mode!

Tommy: I need Dragonzord Power, now! (PLAYS FANFARE)

They summoned the Megazords!

Me: **Guys keep her busy while I make this Spirit Bomb.**

Tommy Oliver: Okay!

Nico: Lets help J.D.!

They charged up the Spirit Bomb by pouring in their energy into it!

It was as big as the moon!

Moondancer: WHOA! Look at the size of that Spirit Bomb!

Eduardo: Whoa! That's the Spirit Bomb!? Amazing!

Zayto: Now for the pain! DINO FURY BLAST!

Jason: POWER SWORD!

They charged up the sword and slashed the beast and then blasted the beast and then I threw the bomb and then the bomb hit the beast and then…

(EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF UNBELIEVABLE POWER!)

The Nemesis Beast was completely obliterated and destroyed. The Void Queen was down.

Eduardo: Um… guys, the portal's still active. Is Void Queen dead or not?

We saw that Void Queen just barely survived the Spirit Bomb.

Nico: She's about to be dead!

Jason, Tyler, Connor, and Zayto: This time, you're finished!

Jason, Tyler, and Connor: Dino Power Ultra Blaster!

The Dino Power Ultra Blaster was formed.

Zayto: T-Rex Strike!

Ollie: Tricera Strike!

Amelia: Ankylo Strike!

Izzy: Tiger Strike!

Javi: Stego Fury Strike!

All four Dino teams were preparing their finishers.

Void Queen: No. Not a chance. I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Void Queen fired her own blast at us.

In their minds, Zayto, Jason, Connor, and Tyler nodded at one another.

Zayto, Jason, Connor, and Tyler: SAY YOUR PRAYERS, VOID QUEEN!

The four Dino teams launched their finishers, overpowering Void Queen's blast, and striking her through the chest.

Void Queen: NO! HOW CAN I LOSE LIKE THIS! DAMN YOU TO HELL, POWER RANGERS! (explodes)

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Zayto: Dino Fury Victory!

Me: Void Queen you have failed this universe!

The portal then closed!

Nico: There!

Then her spirit appeared.

Nico: Now you will pay!

Nico fired a wave of energy and it hit her spirit and banished her to the Black Gates!

Lincoln: May you both suffer for eternity for all the pain and suffering that you have caused, Void Queen and Nemesis Beast.

Nico: Yeah, that's telling 'em, Linc. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Lord Cedric to deal with, and that snake-man hybrid should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you all pay for what you did to Lord Phobos, Guardians of Kandrakar!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around

Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Elyon: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to call it quits, Lord Cedric!

A large muscular snake-man hybrid came out, and it was the Guardians' old enemy, Lord Cedric, the loyal general of Phobos and enemy of the Guardians of Kandrakar.

Will Vandom: Cedric, I should've known you'd show up here.

Lord Cedric: And it will be the last time, and now, I will kill you all and avenge Lord Phobos' death!

Cornelia: No, Cedric, this is where you will die here and now.

Suddenly, Cornelia's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, lava, earth, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kandrakar's Earth Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Lord Cedric, she left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, lava, earth, and angels with every step.

Cornelia: You've antagonized us for far too long, Lord Cedric, all that you've done in Phobos' name can never be forgiven, nor for the thousands of innocent lives that you've harmed for your master. As the Kandrakar Guardian of Earth and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, your time of judgement is now at hand.

Suddenly, Cornelia was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with quintessence, life energy, earth, lava, and angels surrounding it, there's an angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cornelia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cornelia Hale grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, lava, earth, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Earth Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and the Earth, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems in the gold rock links and sky blue crystal links and a sky blue-phoenix shaped

Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with sky blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with rocks and lava on it, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes, earth, lava, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with earth surrounding it. Suddenly, Cornelia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with sky blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Cornelia's massive Kandrakar's Earth Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice and the other swords she's gotten throughout the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, lava, earth, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cornelia Hale's Kandrakar Volcanic Earth Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbol of Earth and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink-colored blade, large white fairy heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large white fairy heads and a large sky blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large sky blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large sky blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cornelia Hale, Kandrakar Guardian of Earth, Successor of Kadma, Loving Daughter of Elizabeth and Harold Hale, Friend of Will Vandom, Hay Lin, Irma Lair, and Taranee Cook, Pen Pal of Megan McAllister, Loving Older Sister of Lillian Hale, Archenemy of The Demon Sorcerer of Earth Dai Gui, Loving Sister of The Dino Fury Rangers, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Earth, Angels, Lava, and Life Energy"

コーネリア・ヘイル、地球のカンドラカール守護者、カドマの後継者、エリザベスとハロルド・ヘイルの愛情深い娘、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、ミーガン・マカリスターのペンフレンド、リリアン・ヘイルの愛情深い姉、大敵地球の悪魔魔術師ダイ・グイ、恐竜フューリー レンジャーの愛情深い姉妹、ダーク ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのすばらしいメンバーであり、大地、天使、溶岩、生命エネルギーのマスター

Cornelia Hale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIA ETERNAL XELNAGA KANDRAKAR EARTH VOLCANIC LAVASTORM HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH LAVASTORM KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE EARTH LAVASTORM LIFE!

We were amazed by Cornelia's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Lord Cedric saw it, he fell into a demonic rage and tried to use his tail to kill her, but Cornelia Hale fired a powerful pink energy blast with lava, earth, angels, and life energy, and it hit Lord Cedric and sent him flying into a wall, but he weren't out yet, and it really pissed him off now!

Nico: Whoa, Cornelia's transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, incredible!

Cornelia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Earth Lavastorm Phoenix and Divine Volcanic Earth Lavastorm Life) **This is really incredible. Now, it's high-time for you to die for your crimes, Lord Cedric.**

Will Vandom: Hope you don't mind us joining in as well, Cornelia.

Hay Lin: Yeah, we've had it up to hear with that ugly snake-man to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Hay Lin turned neon, and they were surrounded by pink energy auras with quintessence, life energy, fire, water, wind, lightning, and angels they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approach Lord Cedric, they left pink energy, quintessence, life energy, fire, water, wind, lightning, and angels with every step. Suddenly, Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Hay Lin were surrounded by four massive vortexes of pink energy with quintessence, life energy, fire, water, wind, and lightning surrounding the vortexes, there are angels and phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Hay Lin emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Will Vandom grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her bob cut bright red short hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, lightning, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with bright red gems for eyes and the Quintessence, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with bright red gems on the gold star links and bright red crystal links and bright red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with bright red gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with bright red phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and lightning on it, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes, angels, lightning, and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Will Vandom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive bright red angel wings with light blue tips on the large bright red feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Will Vandom has on a Ring of The Phoenix with bright red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Will Vandom's massive Kandrakar's Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was then surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, lightning, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Will Vandom's Kandrakar Electric Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Quintessence and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large bright red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large bright red gem below the angel for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large bright red gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with bright red gems for eyes and large bright red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a bright red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Will Vandom, Guardian of Quintessence, Loving Daughter of Susan and Thomas Vandom, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Loving Girlfriend of Matt Olsen, Loving Sister of The OOO Kamen Riders, Archenemy of Dr. Viktor, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Quintessence, Lightning, and Life Energy"

ウィル・ヴァンダム、真髄の守護者、スーザンとトーマス・ヴァンダムの愛する娘、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、ネリッサの友人、マット・オルセンの愛するガールフレンド、OOO仮面ライダー、ヴィクトル博士 の大敵、ダークネリッサ とフォボス の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サ

ディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド フェニックス ストーム、カンドラカーの心の守護者、真髄、稲妻、生命エネルギーのマスター

Will Vandom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA KANDRAKAR ELECTRIC QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC QUINTESSENCE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELECTRIC QUINTESSENCE KANDRAKAR LIFE!

Irma Lair grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long shoulder length light-brown and slightly wavy hair, she has neon greenish-blue eyes and a pink energy aura with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with aqua blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on it, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and water waves on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Irma Lair felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body. Irma Lair has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Irma Lair's massive Kandrakar's Water Quintessence Greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, water, life energy, quintessence, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Irma Lair's Kandrakar Water Quintessence Greatsword of Maelstrom Magical Justice, it's a brand-new massive broadsword with the symbol of Water and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Irma Lair, Guardian of Water, Loving Daughter of Tom Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Successor of Halinor, Archenemy of The Melodious Nocturne Demyx, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Loving Sister of Snake and Quiet, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Water, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

イルマ・レア、水の守護者、トム・レアの愛する娘、ヘイ・リンの友人、タラニー・クック、ウィル・ヴァンダム、コーネリア・ヘイル、ハリノールの後継者、メロディアス・ノクターン・デミックスの大敵、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、蛇の愛情深い姉妹であり、静かで、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして水、真髄、生命エネルギーの達人

Irma Lair's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE MAELSTROM LIFE!

Taranee Cook grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long black-blue hair, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Fire, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with orange phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and flames on it, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and flames on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Taranee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black-blue angel wings with orange tips on the large black-blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Taranee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black-blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Taranee Cook's massive Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taranee Cook's Kandrakar Firestorm Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Fire and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large orange gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black-blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with black-blue red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Taranee Cook, Guardian of Fire, Loving Daughter of Theresa and Lionel Cook, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Loving Sister of Jak and Daxter, Successor of Cassidy, Archenemy of Heat Wave, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Fire, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

タラニー・クック、火の守護者、テレサとライオネル・クックの愛情深い娘、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、ウィル・ヴァンダムの友人、コーネリア・ヘイル、ジャックとダクスターの愛情深い姉妹、キャシディの後継者、熱波の大敵、ダーク・ネリッサの破壊者そしてフォボス、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、カンドラカーの心の守護者、そして火の達人、クインテッセンス、生命エネルギー

Taranee Cook has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM QUINTESSENCE LIFE!

And Hay Lin grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue-black hair put in two pigtails, she has sky neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Wind Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue-black gems in the gold star links and blue-black crystal links and a blue-black phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with blue-black phoenix on it, pink skirt with winds on them, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and winds on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Hay Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue-black angel wings with sky blue tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Hay Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Hay Lin's massive Kandrakar's Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, winds, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hay Lin's Kandrakar Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of Wind and Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large blue-black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large blue-black gem surrounded by angel wings for the pommel, Hay Lin has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue-black gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue-blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are blue Chinese characters below the phoenix that said, "Hay Lin, Guardian of Air, Loving Granddaughter and Successor of Yan Lin, Loving Daughter of Joan and Chen Lin, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Cornelia Hale, Archenemy of Adrien Toomes Also Known as Vulture, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Loving Sister of Yost Spiderman and His Friends, Loving Girlfriend of Eric Lyndon, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Winds, and Life Energy"

海琳，空气守护者，仁爱的孙女和严琳的继任者，琼和陈琳的挚友，威尔·范多姆、艾玛·莱尔、塔兰妮·库克和科妮莉亚·黑尔的朋友，阿德里安·图姆斯的大敌，也被称为秃鹰，黑暗的毁灭者尼丽莎 和 火卫一，约斯特 蜘蛛侠和他的朋友们的挚爱姐妹，埃里克林登 的挚爱女友，邪恶的杀手，疯狂，凶残，无情和虐待狂的混蛋，许多人的朋友，神奇而强大的老师的神奇而强大的学生，神奇的成员凤凰风暴大队，精粹、风和生命能量大师

Hay Lin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA KANDRAKAR HURRICANE WINDSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE WINDSTORM KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE WINDSTORM QUINTESSANCE LIFE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, and Hay Lin, but when Lord Cedric saw it, he tried to use his tail to kill them, but the other four Guardians fired powerful pink energy blasts with quintessence, life energy, fire, wind, water, lightning, angels, and phoenixes at Lord Cedric, and they exploded with incredible power and it sent him flying into another wall, but he's not out yet, and now, he's extremely pissed off.

Will Vandom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Kandrakar Life Guardian and Divine Quintessence Lightning Life) **Wow, now all of us have transformed, incredible!**

Irma: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Kandrakar Water Guardian and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Life) **Now, we're more than ready to kill Lord Cedric and end him for good!**

Taranee: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Kandrakar Fire Guardian and Divine Inferno Firestorm Life) **Now, it's time for you to die, Lord Cedric.**

Hay Lin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Kandrakar Wind Guardian and Divine Wind Storm Life) **And this time, stay dead for good.**

Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, and Hay Lin went after Lord Cedric who tried to hit them with his tail again, but they dodged it, and they fired powerful blasts of pink energy, life energy, fire, water, earth, lava, wind, quintessence, and lightning at Lord Cedric, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they attacked him with slashes from their massive new greatswords, and the scars were really drawing blood, and the scent of blood got to Lincoln as we saw his deep sapphire eyes turn blood red and his vampire fangs grew a little longer.

Nico: So, that's how they're going to let Lincoln kill Lord Cedric, the scars they're leaving are drawing blood and the scent of blood is getting to him since he's a vampire-werewolf hybrid.

Suddenly, four beams of light descended and four hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, and Hay Lin, the new hand-cannon Blasters are known as Kandrakar Elemental Guardian Fury and they're modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but they're pink with waves of fire, waves of water, waves of earth, and winds on the blasters with a Phoenix, Archangel, and the symbols of Quintessence, Fire, Water, Earth, and Wind surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and bright red, blue, orange, and blue-black gems on the top of the blasters. Will, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, and Hay Lin fired pink energy blasts and elemental forces at Lord Cedric and they exploded as they hit him, and he was dazed.

Lord Cedric: Is that all you got, you fools? You will never kill me!

Cornelia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Earth Lavastorm Phoenix and Divine Volcanic Earth Lavastorm Life) (Smirks) **Oh, we're not the ones who are going to kill you. COME AND GET IT, LINCOLN!**

Suddenly, as though responding to the call, Lincoln his deep sapphire eyes now blood red and his now longer vampire fangs disappeared in black mist and reappeared behind Lord Cedric and he put him in a brutal bear hug, so that he couldn't escape and as he bit the snake-man hybrid on the neck, Lincoln began sucking out all of Lord Cedric's blood and Lincoln also began absorbing the snake-man hybrid into his massive and muscular body and assimilating his powers and immense super strength. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, an energy card with Lord Cedric's soul imprisoned inside it appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and he tossed into Nicole's Book of Vile Darkness and he was added into the Book of Vile Darkness. We cheered wildly as Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, and Hay Lin holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, and massive angel wings of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, and Hay Lin are permanent.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome five-against-one battle against Phobos' general, that was an awesome job you did, girls, and that was an awesome strategy you and the girls used, Cornelia.

Matt Olsen: You left tons of scars on Cedric's body and caused him to bleed so bad, the scent of blood caused the hunger for blood to awaken in Lincoln.

Me: And when Cornelia said those words, Lincoln did his work and he fed on Cedric and absorbed him into his body, and when the energy card with Cedric's soul appeared in his hand, he tossed it into The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nicole: Yep. He'll enjoy spending time in there.

Ollie Kanna: What did we just witness?

Adriana and Rudina explained the whole thing, and he and the others were horrified that Lincoln had been brutally stabbed by Lynn and Lori on many occasions, and Adriana used her vampire blood to save his life, and this turned him into a vampire and Rudina used her werewolf blood to save his life and it turned him into a werewolf, and many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels offered their blood to save Lincoln's life when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill him many times by stabbing him with knives, and he'd also saved the lives of many of his Guardian Angels by biting them and feeding on their blood and healing their injuries, and he'd been acquiring and gaining powers and he'd become a powerful vampire-werewolf hybrid and kept it a secret for six and a half years. When they were both finished, the Dino Fury Rangers were stunned.

Izzy Garcia: Wow.

Nico: Yeah, and those stories are just the tip of the iceberg of the cruelty that Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan inflicted on Lincoln, and we heard a lot of revelations from the other Guardian Angels, and they're just as ugly.

Lincoln: Sorry I kept it secret, guys.

Amelia Jones: That's okay, Lincoln.

Zayto: Cornelia told me those stories and revelations that she heard from Lincoln's many Guardian Angels, and they're really horrible and bloody.

Cornelia: They sure were, but the Guardian Angels were always there to protect him, and being the kind person he is, he repaid the favor by protecting them from his enemies and from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Will Vandom: And we know what happens when you mess with those he loves and cares about.

Nico: And if you mess with the bull, you get the horns, along with a brutal ass-kicking!

Me: You got that right. And tomorrow, the battle against The Chernabog Sisters is back on.

Javi Garcia: You mean those twelve chaos-causing she-demons from Michigan, they're back?!

Lincoln: They've since returned since November 6th, Javi, and so far, we destroyed Belinda, Callidora, and Nocturne Chernabog.

Michelle Emperyous: And now tomorrow, it's Griselda Chernabog's turn, and she's going to pay for what she did this morning.

Lincoln: And she's bound to have another nasty surprise on my rescue tomorrow, Michelle. And we're also going to meet Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza, the Denchuhs Gene-Slammers on my rescue tomorrow.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Awesome!

Lincoln: And all the Power Rangers are coming with me on my rescue tomorrow!

Troy Burrows: You're really going to like going on Nico's and Lincoln's rescues, Zayto, they're really awesome, but like Lincoln said, Griselda Chernabog's bound to bring back another old foe from the past back from the dead to get revenge on the team.

Luan: But, we're always ready for them, Troy.

We powered down.

Zayto: (smiles) It's over, guys. Void Queen is no more!

We cheered wildly!

Chalmers: Now that was an epic win!

Qin: YEAH! WOOHOO!

Fat Tony: And an epic way to close out 2022 big missions.

Me: Yeah it was!

Number 7: This was indeed worth the wait.

Nico: Yep.

Zexion: (to the Extreme Ghostbusters) And thanks to you guys for helping.

Kylie: No problem. You might see us next month though.

Multiplex: We'll look forward to that.

Me: Yep. But thanks guys.

They went back home to New York.

Me: Boy this was awesome!

Laney: It sure was!

Nico: And it was all worth the wait too. Great job today everyone.

Me: And the best part was we destroyed many of the Rangers most dangerous enemies.

Eli: Including Lothor.

Me: Yep. Now I'm free of the excitement to kill him.

Eli: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Zayto: This was awesome

Me: Yep. (To the viewers) This was one of the most epic battles we've ever had. Hope you all liked this one and it was all worth the wait.

Nico: It sure was. Lets all head home and rest. We got a big party tomorrow.

Me: Good idea.

Zayto: Thank you guys for helping us all. Now the Void Queen is a forgotten memory.

Me: It was our pleasure Zayto.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME AND EPIC!

Power Rangers Dino Fury was awesome and it was really amazing! 29 series and I can't wait for number 30.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Wonder Woman, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Kybar's Teeth for the finale of the treasure hunts in the Moonlands. We're going to find the Claws of Kybar's teeth and we're going to battle Another Ultimate Spitter. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and Storm Skyress next. The Chacu Challhua will be Jeanette Challhua and the Storm Skyress is going to be Kaze Wynn. They are both weather scientists and they specialize in all the fields of weather and they know so much about all the big weather events which is really neat. They are Nico's friends from science class and they know all about the weather. The match-up scene for the saga is for Melanie Emperyous, Metaion the Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the next youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, Griselda Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Halloween Town, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew who were brought back in their zombie forms, and this time, we're going to see to it that they pay for what they did to Simone and Lena over 300 years ago. And we're going to meet the Denchuhs Gene-Slammers named Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza, they're the fifth eldest and middle sibling of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Elena and her sister, Millenia, are Lincoln's classmates in English, and they watched cartoons and played video games together with Lincoln especially when they were 8. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean. Get ready for an awesome and great party and humiliation on Veterans Day as we recap all the great Ambassador Missions for the year and even some of the big and awesome events that happened during each one.

See you all next time

# VETERANS DAY RECAP AND HUMILIATION

HAPPY VETERANS DAY 2022 EVERYONE

---

Bundled up in winter clothes and walking through the cold landscapes of Kybar's Teeth was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Wonder Woman, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and cool Treasure Hunt.

Me: Kybar's Teeth. Man it's scary and cold here.

Xenia: Boy it sure is.

Eli: No kidding. Man is it cold.

Wonder Woman: It's always good to get out and battle bad guys in temperatures like this. Some say it builds character.

Nico: That it does Diana.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Wonder Woman.

Wonder Woman: Anytime Nico. It'll be fun helping you out.

Me: It always is fun to have one of the heroes of the Justice League to help out.

Nico: Diana, don't take this the wrong way. But do perverted men visit Themyscira sometimes?

Wonder Woman: There have been a few incidents like that. But they all ended up dying at our hands.

Nicole: Boy I don't blame your people one bit for that. I hate perverts with a vengeance and it's good that your sisters do all that to them.

Wonder Woman: I agree. Hera is thankful you are enforcing the dignity and safety of women everywhere Nicole.

Nicole: Glad I am doing everything I can to help. Also Themyscira is not the only Amazon island that we know. There's Princess Shizuka's village Nadeshiko.

Nico: That's right, her village is a Village of Amazons too.

Wonder Woman: We'll have to see what that is like someday.

Nico: Jiraiya actually keeps making plans to visit Themyscira. And let's just say that his visits are denied.

Wonder Woman: That man is a crazy guy.

Me: Man Jiraiya-sensei is really always up to his pervy tricks.

Eli: No kidding.

Nicole: Good thing I am the one that put that ban on him from the Hot Springs and all places involving women.

Nico: Really?

Nicole: Yep. I put up bans on him involving brothels, beaches, hot springs, swimming pools, water parks, Amazon Villages and islands and more.

Nico: Nice thinking Nicole.

Nicole: Hey someone has to keep the dignity of women in check somehow. What Jiraiya is doing is practically an endangerment to all women in general.

Wonder Woman: That is true. Hera will not allow him to get away with everything he did.

Nico: Lady Hera is more than willing to make sure he gets castrated.

Laney: That's for sure.

Nico: Guys, can we all agree that yesterday was epic?

Me: It was one of the most epic ever Nico!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Lana: Now we have officially completed all our Ambassador Missions for the year.

Lola: We sure have.

Camie: That was so awesome and amazing. We finished that mission with a huge bang.

May: It was worth the wait!

Nico: Yeah it sure was!

Qin: This was an awesome one!

Tony Jones: We all had a lot of fun on that one.

Laney: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Me: Hopefully the next set of missions won't take that long too.

Lily: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: Look on the bright side. At least Void Queen and her goons didn't offer us the chance to go back in time and fix all the bad things that happened to us.

Nico: Of course not. They just wanted to use the time portal to erase the history of Power Rangers and Super Sentai everywhere!

Me: But at least we stopped that from happening. And thank goodness it wasn't one where I would go back in time and erase all evil.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: But I do not want to go through something like that again with 25 villains like that.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. I think that is the unlucky number for us when we face that many people.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What are we looking for this time?

Nicole: It's called the Claws of Kybar's Teeth. They are a gauntlet that grow razor sharp scythe claws that can slash through the toughest metal.

Qin: Whoa! That's lethal.

Nico: Yep. Who gets it?

Nicole: Hmm. How about Momo this time?

Momo: Wow I would be honored to get it.

Nicole: Cool. This is the last treasure we have to find here.

Xenia: Oh.

Nico: Let's get a move on.

Nicole: It's up ahead.

We went into a cave in a mountain and then in a big room in an ice crystal was THE CLAWS OF KYBAR'S TEETH!

Nico: There it is!

Qin: The Claws of Kybar's Teeth!

Xenia: They sure look cool.

Momo: Here we go.

She went over to it and smashed the ice crystal and then got them out and put them on and then they glowed.

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO (FOX KIDS VERSION PLAYS)

She underwent a powerful transformation as she got ice crystal angel wings and she got the body of a goddess. Of course she always had that.

Me: Whoa! Momo how do you feel?

Momo: Incredible!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: And that's end of the treasure in the Moonlands.

Maria: For now.

Nico: We still have Another Alien to face.

But then…

SPLASH!

Nico got drenched in water!

Nico spit and coughed water all over!

Nico: Okay, who's the wiseass?!

Maria: Hey it wasn't me!

Himiko: Me neither!

Eli: It's from up there!

We saw a figure come out and it was a black version of an Evolved Spheroid! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE SPITTER!

Me: Whoa Another Ultimate Spitter!

Qin: Jeez! Say it don't spray it!

Another Ultimate Spitter: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I was trying to get your attention.

Me: (Gasp) Tara Kerankova? Whoa!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She's from Florida and she is a massive hater of Karen Women. You know what those are right?

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Spitter.

Negative Ultimate Spitter: First of all, what's a Karen? And second, what did Swartz promise you?

Me: A Karen is a very violent woman. It's a slang term. A Karen is a pejorative term for a white woman perceived as entitled or demanding beyond the scope of what is normal. The term is often portrayed in memes depicting white women who use their white privilege to demand their own way. Depictions include demanding to "speak to the manager", being racist, or wearing a particular bob cut hairstyle

Negative Ultimate Spitter: Oh I get it! Yeah I've seen those women on the internet and they are nothing but trouble.

Me: They sure are. Many of them are either in jail or in a nuthouse.

Another Ultimate Spitter: And second I was promised to become a bounty hunter of Karens. They are criminals that think they are so much better than everyone else. They are total psychopaths.

Me: Boy they sure are. But you definitely are a great bounty hunter of them already. You brought in 719 bad women like that. All totally $723,127,237,213,234,672,357,346.00.

Another Ultimate Spitter: Wow! Awesome way of keeping track.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Wow! That is impressive.

Qin: Now I REALLY need to get into bounty hunting.

Me: It is very profitable.

Fu: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zonkaiju armor!

We fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her all over.

Me: (ACTIVATES NORM'S RIDEWATCH) Time for some Coffee from Hell power.

I drank some coffee made from chili peppers, garlic, onion, black pepper, Mongolian Fire Oil, Maurice's Anti-Fungal Allergy Ointment Cream, 30-Weight, Pesto and Capsaicin Extract and Coffee and fired a massive blast of fire from my mouth and it hit Another Ultimate Spitter and burned her all over.

Qin: HOO! HOT!

Me: (Italian Accent) That's a Spicy Meat-A-Ball!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) Swartz May have been lying about that offer.

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) But did he really hate Karens?

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Me: I don't really know.

Another Ultimate Spitter: No he has a hatred for everything.

Nico: Yeah that is true. But you would hate EVERYONE in the Frat Kid universe.

Qin: Yeah that was horrible!

Laney: What they were doing was horrible! It was anarchy.

Lana: Yeah that was awful!

Nico: (takes out Jellax's Ridewatch) See how you like this!

Nico fired red slime and drenched her.

Nico: That was for getting me wet!

Me: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Spitter: Sorry.

Wonder Woman: My turn!

Nicole: Lets show her what an Amazon can do.

Wonder Woman: You got it! (ACTIVATES KITE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of wind and smashed down Another Ultimate Spitter.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: WOOYEAH!

Momo fired blasts of energy and smashed her down.

Xenia: YEAH!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then we heard a whale song.

Me: Wow! A Whale song.

Then a Storm Skyress appeared!

Qin: WOW! Storm Skyress!

Xenia: Beautiful.

Then an Indigo Whale appeared and it was EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA!

Nico: Whoa! Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua!

Camie: Wow!

Chacu Challhua: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Storm Skyress: (in a girls voice) And it will be awesome.

Nico: (Gasp) Kaze Wynn and Jeanette Challhua! Wow!

They reverted back and Kaze was a green hair girl with green eyes and had green clothes and green angel wings and had 4 smaller wings with gold tips and had the Ventus Symbol in the middle of her forehead and Jeanette was a black hair girl with dark blue eyes and dark blue clothes and had the Killer Whale Nazca Line on her arm and skirt.

Jeanette Challhua: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Kaze Wynn: Same here. We got this.

They fired waves of wind and indigo energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Spitter and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Tara and she was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and I picked her up.

Tara Karenkova: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now.

Wonder Woman: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Jeanette Challhua: We are Nico's friends from meteorology and weather classes and we did all sorts of projects on the weather.

Kaze Wynn: Or favorite was clouds and we specialized in the wind and the clouds.

Jeanette Challhua: One time we made a mini-thunderstorm in weather class with our powers and showed how storms make everything like lightning, hail, tornadoes, rain and more. We got an A + on it all.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was so cool.

Lola: It sure is!

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Kaze Wynn: We missed you too Nico.

Lana: But this was awesome.

Nico: Lets get home and warm up.

We did so and Applejack made us all warm apple cider.

Me: (Drinks) Ahh.

Nico: Nothing like warm drinks.

Tara Karenkova: And man is it good. I was freezing.

Me: (Drinks) Ahh. Yeah.

I turned on the fireplace and warmed up Tara.

Me: Warm up to your hearts content Tara.

Tara Karenkova: Thanks J.D. I was so cool.

She sat by the fire and warmed up.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Jack Skellington, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, and Princess What's Her Name are heading to Halloween Town, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're also going to destroy Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew who were brought back in their zombie forms, and this time, we're going to see to it that they pay for what they did to Simone and Lena over 300 years ago.

Suddenly, everyone was dressed as the most scary and terrifying creatures of myth, and Sora, Donald, and Goofy were in their Halloween Town costumes.

Lincoln let out a growl as lighter brown fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes still remained but the pupils turned into slit pupils, and the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned into large black wolf heads and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Carmen and Rudina Adalwulf let out a growl and they transformed into their werewolf forms as lighter brown fur began growing all over their bodies with tan fur covering their muzzles and stomachs, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of their heads, their nails grew into claws, their brown tails grew and sprouted out, and their eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and they let out a howl.

I suddenly let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of my head, my nails grew into claws, and my blue eyes turned deep blue with slit pupils, and my eleven massive wolf tails were already out, as I let out a howl as I transform into J.D. the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Wow, we're here in Halloween Town, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we're also going to destroy Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew who were brought back in their zombie forms, and this time, we're going to see to it that they pay for what they did to Simone and Lena over 300 years ago.

Elena Skellington: It's been years since the day I was born in Halloween Town, and the day that I'd moved to Michigan, I've never forgotten all the memories I've had here, and all the Halloweens that Jack and I did.

Me: (Beastly Voice) And I couldn't forget the smile on Jack's face when you guys were reunited and on Halloween of all days.

Nico: He truly was happy, and so was Zero, and all the inhabitants of Halloween Town.

Eli: Plus, when they found out you were Lincoln's Guardian Angel, they were indeed surprised, but they knew you'll always be there to protect him, and Lincoln will always take care of you.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's right, Eli, and I want to thank you, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, and the Power Rangers and Super Sentai Teams for joining us, Princess-What's-Her-Name.

Princess What's Her Name: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Zayto: And this is definitely our first time coming here to Halloween Town, I remembered seeing The Nightmare Before Christmas, it was awesome.

Jayden Shiba: And Sora, Donald, and Goofy have been here before and they're good friends with Jack Skellington, The Pumpkin King of Halloween Town.

Tommy Oliver: And they've stopped that ugly bag of bugs, Oogie Boogie, more than once and they've had unpleasant encounters with Halloween Town's notorious pranksters, Lock, Shock, and Barrel.

Elena Skellington: Yep, but Oogie is finally gone for good, and Lock, Shock, and Barrel are now under the strict supervision of The Masters of Evil for all the chaos they've instigated.

Jack Skellington: That's right, Elena.

Sora: That bag of bugs has been asking for it for far too long.

Suddenly, we saw the Vampire Brothers arrive.

Vampire Brother 1: Lincoln, everyone, we've found the location of Morgan Moonscar and the zombie pirates, they're at The Pumpkin Patch.

Vampire Brother: 2: And even worse, Griselda Chernabog was the one who brought them back, and she's still driven by revenge and madness for what all of you did to Belinda, Callidora, Nocturne, and Mastema Chernabog.

Lincoln: So, Griselda Chernabog was the one who brought them back and in their zombie forms.

Vampire Brother 3: Precisely. Now, they're here and causing havoc even more than Oogie Boogie's monsters.

Vampire Brother 4: You must stop them at once.

Sora: And we will. Let's head down to The Pumpkin Patch and send them to their doom.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help, along with the sound of moaning in the air. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew in their zombie forms and they're going to kill them, and Lincoln saw they all had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on their foreheads, just as the Vampire Brothers pointed out.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew in their zombie forms and they're going to kill them, and I saw they all had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on their foreheads, just as the Vampire Brothers pointed out.

?: (Spanish Accent) Those ruthless undead pirates, let's get them and that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Denchuhs, appear before us.

Lori: No way, that's Denuchs.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And I'd recognize those Spanish accents from anywhere, I knew it was you, Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza, but we'll talk later, let's get those zombie pirates.

We rushed over, and before Morgan Moonscar and his zombie pirates could kill the two girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the ruthless zombie pirate and his crew, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Morgan Moonscar and his crew, and when he saw us, he moaned in anger.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Time for you to face 300 years of justice for what you and your crew did to Simone and Lena.

(IT'S TERROR TIME AGAIN By Skycycle PLAYS)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Jack Skellington, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Morgan Moonscar and his crew and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, pumpkins, ghosts, bats, witches, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Elena Skellington, Jack Skellington, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Xion, Lea, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby

Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), and Elena fired pumpkins, bats, ghosts, and witches at Morgan Moonscar and his crew, and they all exploded with incredible power and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Roxas: Whoa, now that's what I call an awesome Halloween-themed attack!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And now, we're finally rid of Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew for good and we got justice for Simone and Lena for what happened 300 years ago. (To Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza.

Elena Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Denchuhs, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open pink blouse, sleeveless pink top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with teeth on the coattails and Denchuhs on the back and holstered on her back is a Denchuhs-themed large greatsword with Denchuhs etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

And Millenia Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Denchuhs, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open pink blouse, sleeveless pink top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with teeth on the coattails and Denchuhs on the back and holstered on her back is a Denchuhs-themed large greatsword with Denchuhs etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) It's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza and he hugged them, and Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 8-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle.

Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Yeah, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps, and you're in your Lincoln the Nocturnal form.

Nico: Wow, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's Nico, this is Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza, they're the fifth eldest and middle sibling of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are my Guardian Angels from Brazil, and Elena and her sister, Millenia, are my classmates in English, and they watched cartoons and played video games together with me especially when we were 8.

Lori: It was literally so cute seeing them playing together.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's right, and they have the same story.

Nico: Hey yeah, that's right, and we got an idea of what they're like.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and it's so good to see you and Millenia again, Elena.

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) It's good to see you, Corona, Ronalda, and Sally again, Johanna.

Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) and it's also good to see you again, Hilda.

Hilda: (British Accent) You too, Elena and Millenia.

Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) And we've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Lewis Travolta when he tried to kill us and our sisters.

Nico: Oh, this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you my blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Elena, Millenia, are you absolutely sure?

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky.

Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Smiles) and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza, and like their sisters, he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to them, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to Elena's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he did the same to Millenia as he leaned his head down to her neck, he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared around Millenia and Elena's Vocesdebelleza's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from their new merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around their necks.

Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin and your sisters, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elena and Millenia.

Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza's waists and they wrapped their arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Ichi Akabane and Sagara Hanako from Aoharu x Machinegun.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Oh wow, it's Ichi Akabane and Sagara Hanako from Aoharu x Machinegun.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Are you girls okay?

Ichi Akabane: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ichi Akabane and Sagara Hanako saw who it was that saved them from Morgan Moonscar and his zombie pirate crew, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-

Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, and he was in his Lincoln the Nocturnal form.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ichi Akabane: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and you're in your form as Lincoln the Nocturnal, the werewolf hero.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ichi Akabane: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ichi Akabane and Sagara Hanako with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln, Rudina, Carmen, and I changed back, and the team was shocked when they heard the villains we went after were Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew, and even worse, they were brought back in their zombie forms by Griselda Chernabog.

But, when Lincoln showed what he, Elena Skellington, Jack Skellington, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Riku, Kairi, Elena, Roxas, Lea, Xion, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, and Roxanne (A Goofy Movie) did in destroying them and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Elena, and Millenia Vocesdebelleza have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that Morgan Moonscar and his pirate crew were brought back, and worse, it was at the hands of Griselda Chernabog, now she's gone too far.

Lincoln: She sure has, but her fate is already sealed when Melanie and I destroy her later on today.

Melanie Emperyous: That's right.

After destroying the zombie Morgan Moonscar and his zombie pirate crew and really pissing off Griselda Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Elena and Millenia Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Millenia Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) He sure does, sis.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena and Millenia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Elena, Millenia, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Lewis Travolta up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Elena Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Lewis Travolta and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again, but Lincoln grabbed Lewis Travolta by his arm and he broke it and that caused Lewis Travolta to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out that lard ass's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Lewis Travolta broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Lewis Travolta deserved it, and that stupid asshole had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pulled out the picture of Lewis Travolta after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Elena and Millenia told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Lewis Travolta, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let him get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that asshole.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and

I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Lewis Travolta's fat ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids, Lauren, Hana "Hatchin" Morenos, Haré, Rihoko Amaka, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Mirage Daffodil, Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Emerald Shine, Topaz Light, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, Split Face, Fire Light, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Tart, Smartsweet, Bright Eyes Loud, Half Note Loud, Sweet Note Loud, Ace Loud, Patch Loud, Clover Bloom Loud, Melody Loud, Sweetheart Loud, Jing-A-Ling Loud & Ting-A-Ling Loud, Strawberry Pancake & Strawberry Shake, Lemon Zest, Raspberry Sauce, Blueberry Chiffon, Blueberry Pie, Plum Pie, Orange Slices, Cherry Pie, Apple Pie, Wild Apple-Joe, Sweet Tarts, Phyllis the Florauna, Botanica Alhelí, Jessica Jumpstart, Sour Punch, Sour Patch, Sadie "Soundwave" the Wolf, Jasmine "Ravage" the Cat, Elizabeth "Tiger Rage" the Lemur, Eloise "Crystal Bug" the Beetle, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Grindcore, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Tech-Gear, Nolan "Smokescreen" the Raccoon, Stinger Seinfeld, Billy "Pinocchio" the Tinkerer, Claire "Arcee" the Sheep, Lily Lotus Blossom, Caitlyn Loud, Zach Loud, Buffy Shellhammer-Loud, Katrina Roberts-Loud, Viola Loud, Presta Loud, Dotty Loud, Cinnamon Roll Loud, Piper Panflute Loud, Sashay Shine Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, Regg

Loud, Dazzle Loud, Luna the Werewolf, Cala Mia, Frankie Bolt, Lily Alucard, and Amberfire Long are heading out to meet Lincoln's Pop-Pop.

Nyx Midnight: This is going to be so awesome meeting your grandfather, Dad.

Lincoln: You said it, Nyx.

Fluttershy: I also brought Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, and Golden Bunny with me.

Starlight Glimmer: Same with Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern, and Skystorm Comet.

Rarity: And same with Ruby Flame, Citrine Storm, Kunzite Lotus, and Dioptase Grass.

Grace Lorelai: And the same with Nanua Lorelai, and it'll be so awesome seeing your Pop-Pop again, Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: You got that right.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids arrived at Sunset Canyon, and they headed for Pop-Pop's room.

Lincoln: Pop-Pop, we're here.

Pop-Pop: Hey, there's my look-alike and his future wives and kids.

Lincoln went up to his Pop-Pop and they hugged.

Pop-Pop: Wow, that was a really good hug, and you've really grown even more and you've gotten a lot larger in muscle.

Lincoln: I'm still always staying in shape, Pop-Pop. Kids, say hello to your great Grand Pop-Pop.

The kids greeted Pop-Pop and they all hugged him.

Pop-Pop: Wow, you've got a lot of kids here, kiddo.

Lincoln: And they're not the only ones.

Lincoln, Fluttershy, Rarity, Starlight Glimmer, and Grace introduced Pop-Pop to Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, Golden Bunny, Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern, Skystorm Comet, Ruby Flame, Citrine Storm, Kunzite Lotus, Dioptase Grass, and Nanua Lorelai.

Pop-Pop: (Really Stunned) Wow!

Lincoln: Yep, I'm also a father to seventeen newborn daughters.

Nicholette Torrington: (Snickers) And I can guess you're just as stunned about the number of kids that your look-alike has.

Pop-Pop: You bet, Nicholette, and you sure are just like your parents, kiddo, and you're really a great and amazing parent.

Lincoln: Thanks, Pop-Pop, and like I said, I love my family with all my heart, and just like Dad, I'm now the patriarch of really amazing and awesome sons and daughters and the future husband of many future wives.

Zhen Ji: That's right, Lincoln, and we've also been meeting up with the Guardian Angels that you've befriended when you were little, and from what they've told us of how they've defended you and of how you've defended them, that just proves that you are a kind and strong person.

Selene Emperyous: And that you've always defended those around you and you weren't going to let anyone bully you or those you love, and that's what really makes you who you are: a kind, hopeful, helping, courageous, strong, loving, and caring man.

Lincoln had a smile on his face and tears in his eyes, and he wasn't the only one: Pop-Pop also had tears in his eyes and a smile on his face.

Pop-Pop: Aw, now those words you said, Selene, were more than enough to give this old veteran tears in his eyes.

Selene Emperyous: Oops, sorry about that.

Then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and the kids cheered, including the seventeen newborns, and Pop-Pop.

Selene Emperyous: I guess those words I said were really true.

Sun Shang Xiang: And they are, Selene. Plus, all of you had known Lincoln for the kind of person he really is, and we also saw it for ourselves as well, along with hearing the stories about him.

Nicholette Torrington: I should've guessed it: stories of Lincoln are being told all over the place, and his reputation as a kind, hopeful, helping, courageous, strong, loving, and caring man is spreading like wildfire.

Bertha Sellington: Well, can we even help it, Nicholette. Lincoln's always been the kind of person that he truly is. (To Pop-Pop) So, how's everything in Sunset Canyon, Albert?

Pop-Pop: Really great, Bertha, and I'm still as active as ever.

Bertha Sellington: Heh, yeah, I guessed it, you've always been an active man, and you and the other Senior Citizens glad that Scoots is finally gone for good?

Varie: After all the trouble she's caused, she deserves it, Bertha.

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had an awesome time hanging with Lincoln's Pop-Pop. Then, Rita and Lynn Sr. also decided to come inside, and Nico and his harem and me and my harem also came over.

Pop-Pop: Rita, Lynn, Nico, J.D., this is quite a surprise!

Rita: After we got done with work, we also decided to come over too, Dad, and I can guess you were surprised to see your grandson's kids and newborns?

Pop-Pop: I sure was, honey, at this rate, my look-alike's going to break the world-record of having that many kids and future wives.

We shared a laugh.

Me: He sure is Mr. Albert.

Nico: Yeah but that is our awesome White Haired Wonder Boy.

We laughed more.

We continued having a good time at Sunset Canyon, and then, it was time for us to head back home.

Starburst Aurora: That was an awesome family time we had with Great Grand Pop-Pop.

Lincoln: Same here, and I'm glad to see that he's been doing alright.

Me: You said it.

Nico: And Sunset Canyon's really peaceful, and it's now even more peaceful now that Scoots is finally gone for good.

Lincoln: After all the trouble she's caused there and in Michigan, she deserves to disappear forever.

Me: I agree there. And Nurse Sue is also no longer there too. She got the Black Gates.

Qin: Good riddance.

Camie: Yeah.

* * *

We were now getting ready for Halinor's second mission as our ship was flying through the endless voids of space to Xenoc..

Qin: I hope you guys kick a villain's butt on Xenoc.

Laney: I have a feeling they will.

William: Anyone else want to go with Halinor? Besides Flarizamon and Cheese?

Sunset Shimmer: I'll go to. I want to see what this is like.

Halinor: You'll love it Sunset.

Flarizamon: I can't wait to see what this is like.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

We later landed on Xenoc.

Me: Here we are.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! Xenoc is amazing.

Flarizamon: Wow! This is amazing!

Eli: It sure is.

Ultrox saw us.

Ultrox: Hey guys!

Me: Greetings Ultrox.

Halinor: Ultrox, this is my archenemy.

Flarizamon: Awesome to meet you. I am Flarizamon and I am a Fire Dinosaur Digimon.

Ultrox: Ah yes I heard about the Digimon. They are a very formidable force.

Me: They sure are.

Sunset Shimmer: And my name is Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Ultrox: Pleasure to meet you.

Me: And this guy is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes.

Me: You'll have to put up with his antics. He's an idiot.

Ultrox: I heard about what happened yesterday.

Nico: You heard about the battle even from here?

Ultrox: Word travels really fast. But mostly we got a visit from people called the Morphin Masters.

Me: The Morphin Masters were here?

Ultrox: Yes they were.

Me: Whoa! The Morphin Masters are the very beings that made the Power Rangers into who they are over the course of the last 45+ Years and counting.

Eli: Long story on that.

Halinor: Yeah but it was one of the most epic battles we had.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. We had a really explosive battle on that one.

Me: You should have seen it.

Ultrox: Actually the Morphin Masters showed me an image of what happened yesterday and your power is very incredible. You took down all those monsters like they were nothing.

Me: Wow! Yeah we are known to everyone as gods among man. Our power is not something to be trifled with.

Then Skrash appeared.

Me: Oh great.

Nico: Skrash, what the Hell do you want now?

Skrash: (sighs) Look, guys, I want to say that you all did a good job fighting Void Queen yesterday.

Halinor: (surprised: Really?

Skrash: (in denial) Don't get any ideas! I'm only saying this because what you guys did yesterday impressed even me! (sheepishly) But, can you maybe tell your pal Vypra that I'm interested in joining the Masters of Evil?

Me: You are definitely qualified for the The Masters of Evil.

Halinor: (laughs) We'll put in a good word for you!

Skrash: Thanks.

He left.

Me: That was unusual but he is definitely worthy of being in the M.O.E.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure is.

Then Gnarl appeared too.

Ultrox: Gnarl!

Halinor: You must be Gnarl.

Gnarl: And you all must be Team Loud Phoenix Storm. (bows) It is a great honor to meet you all.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: I'm surprised you're showing respect towards us.

Gnarl: (laughs) Relax. Unlike most of the Warlords you've fought, I recognize power when I see it. And all of you are among the most powerful.

Me: Well no arguments there. Many villains we faced all over the universe were no match for our power.

Nico: That's for sure.

Me: Not to sound arrogant but put our power is very strong.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Halinor and Ultrox went back to us only to find that G'rog's car, the Battlesynth, was without its' tires and had a few holes in it.

Ultrox: G'rog! What happened?!

Me: What the?

G'rog: (points accusingly at Cheese) Ask dumb dumb over here! He's the one screwing everything up!

Cheese: (with drill in his hand) Nu uh. I'm only screwing the wheel!

Me: Oh Cheese you idiot.

G'rog: Is he really that dumb?

Me: He is the dumbest ever. But he makes an awesome tool of annoyance.

Sunset Shimmer: It's true.

Nico: Cheese is an imaginary friend that was born with a brain the size of an electron.

G'rog: Oh. I see.

Nico: So, who could be the main bad guy of this world?

Ultrox: Undermaster Akhil.

Gnarl: I will leave you to explain who he is. I will meet you all later in today's race. (leaves)

Ultrox: You will not like Akhil. He is bad news.

He told us all about him.

---

Akhil is a Zenterran aide to Master Khadan. Long ago, a Kragnan ate his father's brain (killing them both in the process), causing him to secretly swear revenge against them. His chance came when Kragnan Klaw Trooper Kommander Necraal tried to steal the Xeno-chamber's Command Matrix, which Akhil had booby-trapped. By mind-controlling the Kragnan into activating it, the result destroyed the entire Kragnan race except for Gnarl, the Empress, and her latest batch of eggs. As punishment for his shameful actions, he was "blended" by the Zenterrans (an execution where a rogue Zenterran is merged into the collective). In Heart of Xenoc, Akhil's specter possessed Khadan's Zenterran Helmsman to sabotage the monitor station and take the Heart of Xenoc, a living master control module made of stable xeno-energy that stabilizes all xeno-chambers. Using the Heart, Akhil tried to rebuild his body and gain the power of a god. But before this could happen, Ultrox rammed into and dispelled his ghostly body. Akhil tried again by gathering enough rogue Xeno-energy to kill Master Khadan and become a god, but he was again thwarted by Ultrox and Skrash, who banished his specter from the planet.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Sunset Shimmer: Oh man! He is pure evil!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But we will gladly make that monster pay.

Nico: When the day comes, he's gonna pay the price. And he's not even getting a single Xeno Cell!

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure!

Eli: You got that right.

Me: Until then I have an idea. Watch this.

I chanted an incantation and in Akhil's room appeared a bunny? But this was not just any ordinary bunny. It was the demonic bunny that wants to kill Pud'n with Love. Who will soon be in the M.O.E. But the Bunny will make sure Akhil suffers till January 14th.

I showed a viewing window.

Ultrox: A bunny?

Me: You'll see.

Bunny: (Demonic Voice) **I love you Akhil. Do you love me?**

Akhil: To tell you the truth I always wanted my own pet bunny.

Bunny: **Good. But have you ever heard of tough love?**

Akhil: No.

BONK!

He headbutted Akhil and showed a horrifying monster bunny face.

Ultrox: Wow!

Nico: (SMIRKS)

Me: He is in for it.

POW!

The Demon Bunny punched him.

Akhil: OUCH! What was that for?

Bunny: **Sometimes love hurts Akhil and I love you a lot.**

He had a warclub and he smashed him all over and pulverized him with every weapon ever known.

Ultrox: I hope the next bunny I meet on Earth is not like that!

Nico: Don't worry there are no bunnies like that on Earth.

Me: Besides this Bunny is one of a kind. He was recruited into the

Masters of Evil a while back and I gave him a task.

Eli: What was it?

Me: To make Akhil suffer till the big day.

Nico: Cool. But he will kill him right?

Me: Nope. This bunny is immortal, invincible and impervious to all weapons.

Sunset Shimmer: (Smirks) Nice. I like it.

Flarizamon: I brought my own car for the race today.

Ultrox: Cool! What is it?

He showed it and it was called THE FLAMING INFERNO FIREBALL!

It was a race car made of pure fire!

Sunset Shimmer: That is cool!

Halinor: Awesome car.

Flarizamon: Thanks.

We got into our cars and got ready.

Gamekeeper Kytani: Racers on my mark. GO!

WE ZOOMED OFF!

We were really zooming down the path!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Eli: YEAH BABY!

ZOOM!

Flarizamon: Eat my dust!

Me: Oh no you don't!

I was saving this one for a rainy day.

I activated a new Shift Car and then out came a Giraffe?

Flarizamon: Huh? A giraffe?

But then it was revealed to be A BOILING ISLES GIRAFFE!

Unlike a majority of the Boiling Isles' fauna, giraffes on the Boiling Isles are identical to the ones found on the human realm and appear to possess no other physical traits to indicate their demonic origins. Giraffes are even-toed ungulates with two hoof-like toes per leg, a quadruped stance, a splotchy coat, and long necks.

When exposed to flashing lights, a giraffe's mouth can open up to reveal multiple smaller mouths, extra eyes mounted on stalks, and mandible-like appendages.

Flarizamon screamed in fright!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Eli: THAT GIRAFFE IS A MONSTER!

We passed through it and it was a hologram.

Me: You fell for Mysterio's hologram.

Gnarl came in front of Flarizamon.

Gnarl: That was clever J.D.!

Me: Thanks Gnarl.

Gnarl: What was that creature?

Me: A Giraffe. We have those on Earth. But our friend Luz told us about Giraffes from the Boiling Isles and they are demonic versions of the ones we know.

Gnarl: Wow! I see!

Nico: J.D. YOU ARE MOTHERFUCKING INSANE!

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry Nico.

Flarizamon: I can still catch up!

He zoomed passed us again.

Me: Oh no you don't.

I used Hydro Man's Ridewatch and fired waves of water and extinguished the flames on his car and trapped him.

Nico: Nice one!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

Flarizamon: At least I did my best!

Halinor: Yes you did!

We later crossed the finish line and it was Halinor, Sunset Shimmer, me and Ultrox that crossed first!

Everyone on the ship cheered wildly for us!

Luz: That was really clever using a giraffe like that from J.D.

Yusei: It sure was. Man I'm never looking at giraffes the same way again.

Luz: (LAUGHS) That was my first reaction when Eda told me all about how Giraffes are from the Boiling Isles.

Amity: That was awesome though.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah I saw a giraffe like that. Scared the fucking shit out of me.

Willow Park: Same with all of us.

Ronnie Anne: But that was awesome.

Halinor: Ultrox, you can keep the Prize Xeno Cells this time.

Ultrox: Thanks Halinor. Travel safe getting back to Earth.

Halinor: Thanks.

Me: We'll be all right.

We went back to the ship and headed back to Earth.

Halinor: Man that was awesome!

May: Next time, Brody and Yost Captain America should come with you.

Halinor: Good idea!

POW!

Nico punched me in the side of the head.

Me: OUCH! Nico what the fuck was that for!?

Nico: For scaring me half to death You moron!

Me: I said I was sorry!

Luz: Boy J.D. really scared you didn't he?

Nico: He sure did.

Me: I'll warn you next time. Ouch!

Varie healed me up.

Camie: I didn't even know that Boiling Isles giraffes would be that scary.

Willow Park: Yeah they are scary.

Luz: We have one in the zoo.

Me: Really?! Oh man!

Felicia Wittebane: But don't worry. He only gets like that if exposed to flashing lights.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Remind me never to use flash photography like that.

Tsuyu: Noted.

Later at Lynn's Table it was time for our awesome party.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Nico: To the end of an awesome year of awesome Big Day Ambassador Missions!

Me: And Nico's program is a massive success!

We cheered wildly.

Halinor: It was so awesome!

Moondancer: One of the best ever!

Zayto: It's great to finally be with you guys.

Me: It sure is Zayto! We're so honored to have you all with us.

Amelia Jones: We sure are honored. And now a majority of all of the rangers enemies are all destroyed.

Eli: They sure are.

Me: And I can finally rest easy now that Lothor is gone for good.

Shane Clarke: Thank goodness for that.

Nico: We already recapped the first 24 ambassador missions.

Me: Yep. Now we recap the next 24 missions for the second half of the year.

Eli: Wow! Altogether we have done 48 amazing missions.

Nico: Yep. And it was awesome.

Zayto: You guys have been really busy.

Me: Yeah we sure have been.

Hitoshi: Many of us weren't with you all when that happened. Can you tell us all about it?

Nico: Sure.

We went over the missions we had. We visited these worlds:

Blue Dragon - January 7th

NFL Rush Zone - January 14th

Yokai Watch - January 21st

Herbie - January 28th

Digimon Fusion - February 7th

Transformer Rescue Bots - February 21st

Eon Kid - February 28th

Charlie Brown and The Peanuts - March 7th

2012 Turtles - March 14th

U.A. Marvel Universe - March 19th

Lupin III and Sheila and Eric's Wedding - April 2nd

My Hero Academia - April 7th

Motorcity - April 14th

Chima - April 21st

Live Action Transformers - April 28th

Rango - May 7th

Beyblade - May 14th

Zenkaigers - May 21st

Yost X-Men - May 28th

DinoSquad - June 7th

Kiramagers - June 14th

Yost Avengers - June 21st

Yost Spiderman - June 30th.

Zayto: Wow! You guys did it all!

Hitoshi: Incredible!

Me: It was.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the second youngest of the Chernabog Sisters, Griselda Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed the evil versions of The Masters of Evil yesterday and recently killed the zombie Morgan Moonscar and his zombie pirate crew and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to second youngest of the Chernabog Sisters, Griselda Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed the evil versions of The Masters of Evil yesterday and recently killed the zombie Morgan Moonscar and his zombie pirate crew and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Melanie Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Griselda would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and Cruella Chernabog show up, along with Griselda Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Melanie and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters.

Lincoln: Along with having an awesome party to celebrate the conclusion of the 2022 Ambassador Missions and humiliation on Veterans' Day, and once we get done with this party, you're next, Griselda Chernabog.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Juru: We all had awesome times in those missions.

Qin: Boy did we ever.

Gali: My missions were first.

Hitoshi: That was so cool.

Me: And it was an awesome thrill starting out with meeting the Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yeah and some of the Kamen Riders all helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness and we will always be grateful for that.

Terrick: 20 Days of Darkness?

Me: Oh right. Those were 20 of the most depressing days ever. From January 23rd to February 11th, 2021 we went through what many would consider an absolute nightmare.

Terrick: Oh man.

Laney: We'll tell you guys more about it later.

Hitoshi: Yeah. But it was awesome having Gali help us during our missions.

Man Ray: And the neat part is we all took down the Seven Senki.

Hitoshi: We sure did on July 7th.

Asumu: That was a really awesome way to kick off those missions with a bang.

Gali: They sure were fun.

Me: Massively explosive too.

Reika Hanehara: That was awesome.

Bridget Branley: One of the most amazing I've heard about. I wasn't with the team when it happened but man that is awesome.

Camie: It was cool.

Nokama: My missions were next.

Me: Those were awesome.

Nokama: Yeah.

Soji: Those were the fastest we've ever seen.

Nico: They sure were.

Me: Yeah no kidding. When I take my coat off I'm faster than a bullet fired from a gun.

Eli: That is awesome.

Nokama: Yeah that is so cool and awesome.

Nicole: And the neat part was we took down the worms and destroyed them forever.

Hiyori: I can't believe my former kind was that evil.

Me: I know. They were all absolute monsters.

Xenia: And ugly too. They were fast too.

Lola: No kidding. Their speed was incredible.

Me: But that Masato guy was one fucked up piece of shit. He was wanting to turn EVERYONE into Worms.

Nico: No kidding. But at least we destroyed him.

Dirty Bubble: Yeah no kidding. But they deserved to be destroyed.

Hiyori: That is for sure.

Dirty Bubble: Yeah no kidding.

Nicole: Yeah no kidding.

Nokama: But at least not all the worms are bad.

Hiyori: That's true. And J.D. splashed them all with the Sacred Water and cured most of them.

Vypra: Yep. And we have 2 Kabuto Kamen Riders in the M.O.E.

Nico: We sure do.

Takanuva: My missions were next.

Ryotaro: That was so fun and cool.

Me: Yes it sure was. The Time Traveling missions with those were so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And we kicked a lot of Imagin butt.

Takanuva: Yeah that was so awesome.

Kyd Wykkyd: It sure was and we killed Kai too.

Me: Yeah that asshole deserved it too.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Stella: Next were my missions.

Nico: That was the biggest vampire hunting mission ever.

Blade: Yes it sure was.

Me: And those Fangire all had no idea who the hell they were fucking around with.

Wataru: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah. Takashi Sugimura deserved to be destroyed and given the black gates.

Chalmers: Boy you are not kidding. But that was scary how he turned into that demonic angel.

Qin: Boy no kidding. He looked like a true angel from Hell.

Chalmers: That was really scary.

Lana: And I thought Flip's ugly face was scary.

Flip: I HEARD THAT!

Bridget and Reika fired fireballs and they hit Flip and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Me: Nice shots girls.

Reika: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: Our vampire hunting gear really came in handy for all that.

Flip had numerous bars of gold and jewels explode out of him after he got burned.

Zayto: How did that happen to him?

Me: It's a curse Lincoln put on him. It's called The Gessius Florus Vengeance Curse.

Nico: It causes the person hit by it to spew out gold, jewels, coins and gold bars when they get really hurt.

Zayto: That is cool.

Roxy: My missions were next.

Me: Now those were awesome.

Tsukasa: They sure were.

Me: That was to commemorate 10 years of the 21st Century's

Riders.

Nico: Yep.

Zexion: And we took down Apollo Geist. That was so awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Me: That was the 4th major Kamen Rider villain we destroyed and banished to the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Zexion: It sure was.

Nuju: Next were my missions.

Nico: Now those were awesome.

Phillip: They sure were.

Reiko: That was so awesome how you guys beat Katsumi.

Bridget: We all were amazed too.

June Carrington: And the best part is that I got Katsumi as my archenemy.

Katsumi: It sure is fun too.

Me: I agree there.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) That was one of the most fun missions ever.

Me: It sure was. I was really torn with wanting to kill Katsumi and banishing him to the black gates or let him live and be in the Masters of Evil.

Maria Cranberry: Yeah you sure were. But at least you made the ride decision.

Me: It wasn't easy but it was still a fun mission.

Will: My missions were next.

Eiji: Those were fun.

Me: Boy they sure were. And we collected tons and tons of cell medals during those.

Tsukuyomi: And the shocking part was that I goto turned into a Greeed.

Eli: That was crazy.

Clyde: It sure was.

Sougo: But at least J.D. saved you there.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Lets not forget that Bloom's biological mom and dad were made Greeed too.

Bloom: That was crazy!

Dr. Viktor: But we all were amazed with those missions too.

Me: And we killed that monster Maki.

Xenia: We sure did. He had it coming.

Qin: Boy did he ever.

Whenua: Next were my missions.

Me: Now that was a strange one.

Goliath: Indeed it was my friends. But it was still fun.

Me: It sure was. But it was awesome that we took down each of the 12 Zodiarts of The Zodiac. As well as find many more with the constellations of the Northern and Southern Hemispheres.

May: Those were all so much fun.

Xenia: You got that right.

Nico: And the neatest part was that we saw that it was all in space.

Me: And it was to commemorate 40 years of Riders. So awesome.

Eli: That was a true interstellar adventure.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) That was so fun mates.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Gentaro: We all had fun on that one.

Me: Speaking of Zodiarts we need to find more of them again. Nico I have a proposition.

Nico: What is it?

Me: On Even Days we face one of the Zodiarts and on Odd Days we face one of the Another Villains or Aliens or anything like that.

Nico: That's not a bad idea!

Elyon: My missions were next.

Me: Now that was a magical one.

Haruto: That was awesome.

Qin: We all had a lot of fun on those.

Me: We sure did and we also battled Phoenix.

Phoenix: That was so fun.

Me: One of my favorites and it was fun testing out some of my power on the immortal Firebird.

Nico: That was cool.

1984 Terminator: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) That was a really most amazing and interesting adventure.

Me: It sure was cool.

Lola: We all had a lot of fun on that.

Me: And we destroyed the White Wizard.

Lillian: Next were my missions.

Kouta: That was one of the fun ones.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Kiba Inuzuka: It was so awesome meeting the Gaim Riders.

Me: And the awesome part was blowing up Yggdrasill.

Nico: That was fun. And the scariest part was seeing the Helheim Forest.

Nicole: That was scary. But it was also fun at the same time when we went there. And we brought down the rest of the Vengeful 6.

G1 Starscream: We sure did.

Me: Oh Speaking of which!

I pulled up the timer for Paul and it showed that the curse we gave him on that day already took his life!

Me: Aw man son of a bitch we missed it!

Nico: The Curse killed Paul?

Me: Yeah and we missed it. Oh well. At least he is gone.

Zayto: I heard about Paul. Sorry about your brother Reggie.

Reggie: It's all right. That monster was not my brother anyway.

Qin: No worries.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) But at least Malfoy is dead and Numbuh 363 is gone.

Nico: Yep.

Dr. Facilier: But it was still very fun though.

Me: That was really fun though.

Kouta: It sure was.

Me: And we were amazed that Gaim is a Rider Team based on all plants.

Nico: Yep.

Onewa: My missions were next.

Me: Now THOSE were a true adrenaline rush.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) It sure was comrades.

Override: But we had a lot of fun battling Paradox Roidmude and Banno.

Qin: That was so fun using our cars for that.

Camie: Boy it sure was.

Onewa: Yeah. Every time we showed up J.D. would always honk his horn for La Cucaracha.

We laughed.

Xenia: That is funny.

Shinnosuke: I think it's a really cool one.

May: It sure is. But we also killed Nira too.

Nico: That motherfucking asshole made me sick.

Me: First villain of Drive that we banished to the Black Gates.

May: After I think it was Nico who ate his heart.

Onua: My missions were next.

Me: Now THOSE were fun and cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: The Eyecons are still so fun.

Lana: They all have amazing figures from history.

Vypra: And it was cool using them in the usual battles.

Volcana: I'll say. We learned so much about famous figures from history and what they did and all that.

Xenia: And battled Adel and killed that monster.

Tar Pit: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah and the Gammas were also based on famous figures of history too.

Takeru: That was so fun and cool though.

Lola: It sure was.

Kopaka: Next were my missions.

Nicole: That was my favorite mission set too. As the Goddess of Video Games it was perfect for me.

Me: Boy who doesn't love great video games.

Emu: Yeah and the coolest part is that we were doctors facing Video Game monsters.

Me: The Bugsters were awesome and they are video game based villains.

Nico: Yep. And the cool part is that I made my own video games.

Vypra: Which flew off the shelves.

Qin: Faster than hotcakes.

Moonstone: We had a lot of fun with those too.

Me: And Masamune Dan got what he deserved.

Nicole: He sure did.

Lily: Yeah no kidding there.

Pohatu: My missions were next.

Nico: Those were REALLY scientifical.

Lisa Loud: Indeed they were. Very much right up my alley and full of scientifical formulas.

Me: The Fullbottles are still very cool.

Sento: They sure are and also it was cool you all destroyed Evolt.

Me: Evolt was one of the most fucked up villains we faced. And it's scary they found him on Mars too.

Sailor Mars: I'm still so pissed abut that.

Avalanche: Boy that was awful that all that happened in Japan.

Qin: Boy no kidding there.

Tayuya: That was beyond fucking crazy.

Jirobo: Tayuya watch your language.

Tayuya: Oh shut up fatso!

Brittney: How about you both shut the fuck up.

Nico: All right that's enough.

Me: But it was still scary all that happened. But at least we freed Soichi Isurugi from Evolt.

Nico: Yeah. Lets have a moment of silence for him. He did nothing to deserve all that.

We took our hats off and put our hands on our chests as we had a moment of silence for Soichi. What he did may have been horrible but it was all fully against his will.

We were done 30 seconds later.

Me: But those shirts that Gentoku has are really awesome and flashy.

Gentoku: Yeah I get that a lot.

Me: Yep. But the biggest bonus we got out of that one was bringing Danzō Shimura to justice. Lady Tsunade and most of the village council practically had a heart attack when they saw him.

Nico: Boy no shit.

Qin: Yeah.

Maxxine: My missions were next.

Nico: Now those were some of the most epic.

Me: Boy they sure were. I unlocked my most powerful transformation and we destroyed Swartz and gave him the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Sougo: And we all are forever grateful to you all for destroying Swartz.

Me: That was still amazing facing him though. And the ridewatches are still one of our most frequently used tools.

Woz: That they are general J.D. It is most fun.

Me: General J.D. I like the sound of that.

Nico: Perfect for my second in command.

Me: It sure is.

Mummy: But the big hero out of that mission that redeemed himself was Future Sougo.

Me: Yeah. But we never had anyone use the Hakai technique on themselves before.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: And we still have all of Swartz's mess to clean up. He turned many of our friends and enemies into Another Rangers, Riders, Aliens and it's possible he used Members of The Masters of Evil as well as who knows what.

Nico: Yep. Just like we're finding gene-slammers.

Camie: Yep.

Me: But the coolest part was we got Legend Items from the Another Riders and Rangers.

Amelia Jones: That is cool.

Me: It sure is.

Flora: My missions were next.

Nico: That was a cool one.

Aruto: Boy it sure was.

Me: That was one of the most technological ones ever.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. But it was amazing seeing a part of Tokyo where humans and androids were all living together.

Me: It sure was. And the jokes Aruto tell are really funny.

Eddy: (Laughs) They sure are.

Luan: (Laughs) Yeah we always get a good thrill out of them.

Man Boy: And the best part is we finally destroyed Ark.

Qin: That was very similar to SKYNET and XANA.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It sure was.

Me: That mission had very similar problems with them minus the Nuclear Holocaust and the Robot War.

Aruto: That is true.

Me: But it was still really cool.

Megan: My missions were next

Me: Which were the last mission of the 13 Days of Kamen Riders. And it was my favorite one too.

Touma: That was so awesome and we really let Storious have it.

Qin: But it was so awesome using our Wonder Ride Books for that.

Me: It sure was. Zayto want to see one of our Wonder Ride Book's Powers in action?

Zayto: You bet we do.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Watch this.

I looked at the jerks.

Me: (Reads Verse) "And while the fiendish jerks squirmed and thrashed over their humiliation, they were all pulverized by a massive shower of anvils and were made flatter than pancakes as they were hit with the full force of the anvils as they fell."

Everything I said happened and man did it hurt!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Amelia Jones: WHOA!

Izzy: That was so awesome!

Fern: Boy it sure was!

Ollie: Wow! That was cool!

Nico: One of the many things we can unleash with the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Yep.

Living Laser: It was still really cool though.

Me: Yep. But after we destroyed Storious man we were exhausted. Especially me. I used up a massive amount of energy that day.

Nico: Yeah J.D. fell asleep for 12 hours.

Camie: He was really tired.

Applejack: After that were my missions.

Andy: Now those were fun!

Rodney: They sure were.

Me: We had a really awesome time in Phoenix Land for that one.

Lana: That's our awesome amusement park.

Zayto: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Octagon: And we really let Kyle Finkster have it.

Nico: And we sent him to a reform school on Pluto's moon Charon.

Me: You guys would not believe the kind of torture we're putting him through.

In the Charon Reform School the kids were strapped to chairs as they were listening to Happy Sassy Cat Cartoon Songs and they were screaming with insaning.

Kyle Finkster: SOMEONE KILL ME! PUT ME OUT OF MY MISERY! I WANT TO DIE!

They all felt the same way.

Back on Earth we laughed.

Rhomboid: Yeah they had it coming.

Fluttershy: And I have Salty Mike with me and I reformed him into a good bird.

Xenia: Awesome job Fluttershy.

Musa: My missions were next.

Nico: Now those Rocked!

Me: We had a lot of awesome songs in those.

Rainbow Dash: Boy those were all really awesome.

Laney: That was so much fun.

Zayto: I remember seeing that. You guys sing amazingly well.

Me: We have had lots of awesome karaoke sessions and practice.

Alvin: It's true. Everyone has a lot of fun on those.

Brittany (Chipettes): Yeah they are really fun.

Camie: We sure like singing.

Me: We sing with techniques from our Ridewatches most of the time.

Diabolico: It's always fun there.

Sunny Bridges: It sure is.

Sunset: Next were my missions.

Me: That was a really interstellar mission.

Ratchet: That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was!

Xenia: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Clank: Indeed you did.

El Oso: It was awesome helping Ratchet and Clank on many of those planets.

Me: And as a bonus we destroyed one of the Sith.

Lana: Yeah good riddance.

Taranee: After that were my missions.

Me: Now that was so awesome. That was where we learned how to utilize Eco.

Nico: That was so cool.

Taranee: Yeah it sure was!

Heatwave: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Laney: We sure did.

Daxter: It was fun having you guys help out.

Jak: You bet it was.

Layla: My missions were next.

Ness: Boy that was a cool one.

Me: And Earthbound was one of the games we haven't covered. But it was really cool though.

Nico: It sure was.

Toiletnator: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Me: Too bad the main villain we faced didn't talk.

Nico: (Pouts) Hmph! No kidding.

Lola: But we still destroyed him regardless.

Me: And we learned all about the PK Powers.

Nico: That is for sure.

Ness: Yes that is cool.

Me: Someday we'll meet the Ice Climbers and then we'll be one step closer to completely covering the entire Super Smash Bros. Character Roster.

Irma: Next were my missions.

Snake: Now that was action packed.

Quiet: We all had a lot of fun on those missions.

Me: Blowing lots of bad guys into dust was fun.

Xenia: Yeah that was cool.

Irma: That was so fun.

Demyx: It sure was.

Me: Yep. And we destroyed the FOXHOUND Organization.

Nico: Yep. After that we had to wait for 3 months before helping out the Dino Fury Rangers.

Qin: I know. But waiting that long was completely worth the wait.

Cornelia: Last were my missions.

Nico: That was the most awesome one! We finished the years missions with a bang on that one.

Laney: We sure did! We took out 24 of the Rangers most dangerous enemies.

Me: Man that was amazing! 29 years of Power Rangers Enemies We all took down.

Zayto: Yeah that was amazing.

Amelia Jones: All your power was more than enough to destroy them all.

Me: And the best part is that no one died that day.

Nico: Thank goodness. I was worried.

Xenia: And you were worried about nothing Nico.

Eli: Yeah we got through it.

Amy: It would have been happy for us if you died!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass you bitch!

Varie fired a wave of energy and it hit Amy and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Zayto: She always like that?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Dai Gui: But it was so fun battling the enemies of the rangers.

Me: And to make matters worse, Lord Zedd is back and is out there even as we speak.

Lola: Yeah.

Amy was burned all over and then a massive shower of gold bars exploded out of her.

Maria: How about we get these jerks with some fruity color?

Me: You read my mind.

Nico: Lets finish our lunch first.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got to eating and man we were hungry.

We later finished eating and we were stuffed.

Izzy: Man that was a good meal.

Nico: Yeah it always is.

Lincoln: Time to unleash the fruity color. HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: FRUITY COLOR LASER!

He fired a colorful laser at the jerks which made them look like colors of fruits.

Me: Now that is a FRUIT SALAD of colorful humiliation!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Orange you glad you are not vegetables? (LAUGHS)

We laughed at Qin's Joke!

Luan: (Laughs) Good one Qin!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Jessica Kaios: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: SCORCHED CHILI!

She shoved super hot chili down the throats of the jerks which caused fire to come out of their butts and mouths!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) (Italian Accent) THAT'S A SPICY MEAT-A-BALL!

Oishi Kawai: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults Marv and Harry.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so ugly that the Crystal Gems thought she was a corrupted gem!

We laughed at that one!

QIn: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Amethyst: (LAUGHS) That was funny and awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so fat she's the fusion of all the gems in Steven Universe!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Garnet: That would not be a good sight.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so strict when Nappa asked Vegeta how many kids she grounded Vegeta said over 9000!

We laughed more!

Vegeta: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Laney: Yeah it was!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so poor Nigerian scammers wire money to her.

Qin: That is funny!

Lola: Yeah!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so skinny when wore a black hoodie people thought she was the Grim Reaper.

We laughed at that one!

Grim: (LAUGHS) (Jamaican Accent) Only because it's true mon!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so fat when she went outside everyone shouted "Titan!"

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was funny!

She insults Flip

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so ugly Raremon digivolves into her.

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Raremon: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is funny and silly! But No I can't Digivolve into her.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so fat she had to be baptized at Sea World.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) Shammu would really love that one!

Qin: Yeah!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so old her neighbors were the Flintstones.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was Funny!

Barney Rubble: (LAUGHS) Yeah we would love having her as a neighbor!

Fred Flintstone: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so ugly even the Titans won't eat her.

We laughed at that one!

Lola: That is funny!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so poor when a cigarette was put out she said "hey who turned off the heat?"

We laughed at that one!

Varie: That is stupid!

Qin: Yeah!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so evil the TTG Teen Titans thought she was TTG Trigon's wife.

We laughed at that one!

TTG Raven: (LAUGHS) Yeah she would be my mother.

Lola: That would be funny.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so hairy SpongeBob thought she was sandy without the suit.

We laughed at that one!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Sandy: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so stupid that she thought Raven was a bird.

We laughed at that one!

Raven: (Laughs) That is funny.

She insults Lewis Travolta.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so stupid she got fired from the M&Ms factory for throwing out the Ws.

We laughed!

Me: MAN WHAT AN IDIOT!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so short SpongeBob thought she was Plankton.

We laughed some more!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Plankton: (LAUGHS) That would be funny!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so fat when's she's in parks bears hide their food from her.

We laughed some more!

Yogi Bear: That is funny.

Qin: Yeah it is!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so stupid she tried to surf Goku's Kamehameha Wave.

We laughed at that one!

Goku: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be either stupid of Crazy there.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so ugly Shrek thought she was fiona.

We laughed some more!

Me: That is funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so poor she waves a popsicle and calls it air conditioning.

We laughed some more!

Eli: (LAUGHS) WHAT A LOSER!

Camie: Yeah!

Oishi Kawai:Yo mama so stupid that the zombies ignore her.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) WHAT A BRAINLESS IDIOT!

Billy: Stupider than me! (LAUGHS)

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so fat that she use cheat codes for Wii Fit.

We laughed!

THAT IS STUPID!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so hairy she's mistaken as a gorilla.

We laughed at that one too!

The insults the rest of the jerks.

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so stupid that returned a puzzle because she thought it was broken.

Me: WHAT AN IDIOT!

Nico: That is stupid!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so hot Mexicans use her as a spice.

Me: HUBBA HUBBA!

Ronnie Anne: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so stupid she thought seaweed was something that fish smoked.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is stupid! Fish don't smoke pot!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so hot when she went into the ocean it turned into a hot tub.

Himiko: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Misty Tredwell: That is crazy!

Nico: Yeah!

Oishi Kawai: Yo so stupid she stared at a carton of orange juice because it said concentrate.

We laughed at that one!

Lori Loud: That is literally stupid!

Oishi Kawai: Yo mama so poor she eats cereal with a fork to save milk.

We laughed at that one!

Volcana: What an idiot!

Risky Boots: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: SHAMING ROASTS!

She insults Lewis Travolta

Risky Boots: You are a disgusting combination of the most foulest shit imaginable mixed with rotten sewage and toadstools. Hell you are so fucking ugly you make even Raremon look slightly better and that ugly ass Digimon was a Digivolved form of Raremon. You are also one of the most disgusting pigs ever to come upon this planet. You make even Shrek look handsome and he was an ogre.

WHOA THAT IS CRUEL!

She insults Billy McLean

Risky Boots: You are the ugliest bastards and possibly one of the worst knock offs ever on Total Drama! Jesus even Chris McLean looked better than you. You're also a bald bastard that wears women's clothing and you make even the putty patrollers look competent. You suck at life!

She insults Marv and Harry!

Risky Boots: Seriously getting beaten by kid, not to mention getting scarred by two you suck at robbing shit. What you can't even tell the difference between fact and fiction? No wonder Kevin managed to keep you bastards at bay. You make even Beagle Boys look a lot more competent and they tried to take Scrooge's money. Wet Bandits? More like Fail Bandits.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah! You tell them!

She insults the rest of the jerks!

Risky Boots: You all are the lowest pieces of shit. You're not even human fuckin beings and you make even fleas look a lot better. You are ugly as shit. Your mothers were ugly hamsters and your fathers smell of foul smelling mushrooms. You are by far the most foulest pieces of shit ever. You make even Plankton look competent.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: YEAH YOU TELL THEM!

Yuna: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: ROSY BATH TIME!

She fired a tidal wave of rose scented bath water which washed the jerks and left them smelling like roses.

Me: FLOWERY!

Tatsumaki: HUMILIATION WIND STYLE: TORNADO SPIN CYCLE!

She spun the jerks in a dry cycle!

Timon: SPIN CYCLE!

Pumbaa: WELL I'M GETTING DIZZY!

Toph: HUMILIATION EARTH STYLE: BOWLING PAIN!

She turned the jerks in bowling pins then threw a giant bowling ball at them!

BOWLING CRASH!

STEEEERIKE!

Sari Sumdac: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: SINK SHOCK!

She placed the hands of the jerks on an electrified sink which caused them to be electrocuted all the while skeletons showing.

ZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPP

Ed: Zappity Zap Zap!

Ruby: HUMILIATION ROSE STYLE: ROSE DRESSES!

She dressed the jerks in dresses made of roses!

We laughed at that!

Weiss: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE BAG SMASH!

She dropped a massive bag of dry concrete on the jerks!

Jerks: Uh oh!

SMASH!

OOH! THAT IS GONNA HURT!

Marv: I'm going to kill those kids. (SNEEZES)

Blake: HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: SLIMY SLIDE!

She fired slime on the floor which made the jerks slip and then they slide right into a drawer which made paint cans fall on them!

WHOOP! SLIP!

Jerks: Uh oh!

CRASH!

They were drenched in paint!

Jerks: BLEEEEEEEEECCCHH!

Yang: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: BURNING HEADS!

She lit the heads of the jerks on fire then they jumped into a pool of what looked like water only for it to turn to be liquid methane.!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were burned bad! OUCH!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: BEE RAMPAGE!

She summoned bees to attack the jerks!

Jerks: AAAAAHHHH! Bees!

WE LAUGHED!

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: CLAM CHOMP!

She fired clams at the jerks which caused them to fly right into a kid's sandcastle which of course caught the mother's attention and beat the living shit out of them and sent them right into a giant vat of hot caramel!

OUCH!

We laughed hysterically at that!

Princess Adora: HUMILIATION SWORD STYLE: CLOTH SLASH!

Shredded the jerks' clothing until they were made into bikinis!

Princess Glimmer: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CLOTH DISAPPEAR!

She teleported the jerks' clothing and made the jerks naked the female jerks screamed!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lonnie: HUMILIATION FIST STYLE: FACE SMASH!

She wrecked the jerks and left the jerks black and blue and with broken teeth and noses!

OUCH! OOH!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: MUSCLE SHOCKERS!

She placed muscle shockers on the jerks and shocked them!

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Perfuma: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: FLOWER HAIR!

She replaced the hairs of the jerks with hairs made with flowers!

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: FROZEN BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks in chilly bikinis!

Gwenpool: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLES OF DESPAIR!

She made pimples appear all over the jerks.

Trina and Vicky: AAAAAAAAHHHHH! WE'RE HIDEOUS!

Gwenpool: Nice to meet you I'm Gwenpool.

We laughed at that one!

Lana (Pokemon): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved lobsters down the pants of the male jerks which the lobsters bit their crotches which made the jerks sing like opera singers!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT IS SO FUNNY!

Mallow: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: GLASS FEET OUCHIES!

She threw the jerks and Mallow placed Christmas glass ornaments on the floor and when the jerks landed they landed on the Christmas glass ornaments!

CRUNCH CRUNCH!

Jerks: (SCREAMS IN PAIN)

Marv: I'M GONNA FUCKIN KILL THOSE KIDS!

Lillie: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PUPPET SHOW!

She dressed the jerks in princess outfits while using one of Lynn's dirty socks as a puppet and then the jerks kissed the puppet!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

R. Mika: HUMILIATION STRENGTH STYLE: HUMAN PRETZEL PAIN!

She turned the jerks into human pretzels!

Mentat: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: SHAVE PAINS!

She shaved hair of the heads of the jerks.

Me: Uh oh Somebody's (Singsong) FABULOUS!

Ranamon: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: ICY PAIN!

She shoved tons of ice down the pants of the jerks!

COLD COLD COLD!

Hilda: (British Accent) HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: BURNING HANDS!

She placed really red hot doorknobs on the jerks' left hands!

SIZZZZLEEE!

They screamed in pain!

Callie (Splatoon): HUMILIATION INK STYLE: RAINBOW INK BLAST!

She fired various ink colors at the jerks!

Marie (Splatoon): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DEMOLITION DERBY!

She placed the jerks in various cars that were remote controlled by her and the other girls and they ended doing demolition derby which left them messed up!

CRASH SMASH BLAM SMASH KRASMASH!

Pearl (Splatoon): HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: COCONUT BLASTER!

She fired a massive barrage of coconuts at the jerks!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHAHA! THOSE GUYS ALL GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A BUNCH OF COCONUTS!

Marina (Splatoon): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: WEDGIERAMA!

She used bungee cords to give the jerks massive wedgies!

Merrill (Dragon Age) HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: ITCHY POISON IVY!

She fired poison ivy on the jerks and they itched like crazy!

Foo Fighters (Jojo's Bizarre Adventure): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: MASSIVE BONKING!

She brought out a massive hammer and started bonking on the jerks!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: MEGA PAIN LAUGHS!

They threw the jerks into vats of hot nacho cheese then they covered the jerks with honey and then bird seed and summoned birds to peck on them and then they threw big red balls at the jerks and lastly they took turns head bonking, slapping and poking the eyes of the jerks.

They were brutally mangled up and then massive clouds of coins, gold bars and bricks, diamonds and jewels and gems exploded out of the jerks and it was massive!

We laughed hysterically!

Lincoln: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome humiliation and party.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Griselda Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my playthings, Melanie Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Melanie Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Griselda Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and nine mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Griselda Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the seven remaining mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and Cruella Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Melanie Emperyous: Griselda Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and Cruella Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Griselda Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do! And you ruined my fun to ruin The Masters of Evil and cause havoc in Halloween Town!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and Cruella Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by eight crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Halloween Town and for what happened yesterday in Georgia. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Griselda Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Griselda Chernabog rushed at Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Melanie fired powerful blasts of fire and rainbow fire and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames burned her.

Melanie Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Griselda, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Melanie Emperyous' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with fire, crosses, animals, and angels, she unholstered her massive Metaion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Griselda Chernabog, she left crimson red energy, fire, animals, crosses, and angels with every step.

Melanie Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Griselda Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Melanie Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with fire, animals, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Metaion the Timelord, and Metatron the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Melanie Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with fire, animals, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Metatron in the hands of Metaion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Metaion the Timelord with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red angel angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of

Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Melanie Emperyous has on a sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, animals, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Metaion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Metatron and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Melanie Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with stars and red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Melanie Emperyous' massive Lazion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, crosses, fire, animals, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Metaion the Timelord's Holy Firestorm Animal Lover Archangel Greatsword of Holy Fire Animal Lover Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Metaion the Timelord and Metatron the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large crimson red gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Metaion the Timelord's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of

The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Metaion the Timelord and Metatron that said, "Melanie Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Metaion the Timelord, Second Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Fire and The Powers of Metatron the Archangel, Amazing Animal Lover, Friend of Lana and Lily Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Hawk and Hank, Destroyer of Mastema Chernabog, Archenemy of Firestorm Elementor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Fire, Crosses, and Archangels"

メラニー・エンペリアス、タイムロードのメタイオンのジーンスラマー、エンペリアス姉妹の次女、強力な火のマスター、大天使メタトロンの力、驚くべき動物愛好家、ラナとリリー・ラウドの友人、愛する守護天使、そしてリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ホークとハンクの粉砕者と軽蔑者、マステマ・チェルナボグの破壊者、ファイアストーム・エレメンターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、聖なる火のマスター、クロス、および大天使

Melanie Emperyous' transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY ANIMAL LOVER FIRESTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY FIRESTORM ANIMAL LOVER ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY FIRESTORM ANIMAL LOVER ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Melanie Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Griselda Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Melanie Emperyous to kill her, but Melanie Emperyous fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with fire, crosses, animals, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Griselda Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Melanie Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Firestorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Metatron, and Laney, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Melanie Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Firestorm Timelord and Divine Holy Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Griselda Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Melanie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Melanie Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Griselda Chernabog, 'cause your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln went after Griselda Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crosses, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Griselda Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Griselda Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Griselda's divine punishment has just begun. Griselda Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Griselda Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Griselda Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Melanie Emperyous, it was known as Metaion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Earthstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with waves of fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Metaion the Timelord surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and a crimson red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Melanie Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Griselda Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Griselda Chernabog's spirit appeared and Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Metatron on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln did to Griselda Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Melanie Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and Cruella Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Griselda Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Griselda! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and Cruella Chernabog disappeared in seven mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Melanie Emperyous: And now, there's only seven Chernabog Sisters left to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Griselda Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melanie.

Suddenly, Melanie Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melanie Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Melanie Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Metaion the Timelord, and the Archangel Melanie flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and flames raging behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Melanie Emperyous came back to us, as the display and

Metaion the Timelord and the Archangel Metatron vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: Yep, and for tomorrow, we're going to meet Miyuki Vocesdebelleza the Withur Gene-Slammer

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Awesome!

Me: Man that was so funny! Or right mandatory question. Nico which Gene-slammer are you hoping to go for next?

Nico: I thought you would never ask. I'm hoping to go for one for Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and also Great Dezard.

Me: Ooh! Very interesting choices.

Brittney: Also those are gonna be cool to see.

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: Yeah. But great job guys.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

Happy Veterans Day to you all and I hope you have a good day.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Batman, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading over to Maretime Bay for some relaxing time with Sunny and friends. And we're going to be filled in from Misty about Opaline's latest crimes so we can be ready for her in the upcoming battle. And we'll also face Another Ultimate Jetray and that one is going to be a really big flying one. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and Great Dezard. They are Vicky Ann Viraqocha and Selene Salem. Both are from Nico's classes in science and Vicky Ann Viraqocha is also the Avatar of the Incan Sun God and she has all the powers of the Sun and even has the power to make a new sun. Selene also has the powers of incredible magic of light. The match-up scene for the saga is for Michelle Emperyous, Michion the Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Cruella Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Bogota, Columbia, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Gorr the God Butcher, and we're going to make that god-butchering evil atheist feel the true wrath of the Gods. And we're going to meet a Withur Gene-Slammer named Miyuki Vocesdebelleza, she's the middle child of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Miyuki and her sister, Kiara, are Luan's classmates in Math, and they would often protect Luan from bullies, especially Abigail Sanchez. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean. Get ready for an awesome series of adventures that deal with planets made of Thanksgiving foods. First up is a planet made of Butternut Squash Soup and we're also going to face The Hammer who is back from the dead to get revenge on us.

See you all later

# BUTTERNUT SQUASH SOUP PLANET

This is an Appetizer planet

---

In Maretime Bay in the Crystal Brighthouse was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Batman, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for some rest and relaxing fun as well as another awesome rescue.

Qin: Ahh. This is awesome.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) Boy you said it Qin. Nothing like a little rest after having a lot of fun on a bunch of awesome treasure hunts.

Me: You got that right.

Sunny Starscout: But it's always awesome having you all with us too.

Pipp Petals: It sure is.

Batman: It sure is relaxing.

We were having smoothies.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh. And refreshing too.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Batman.

Batman: My pleasure Nico. It's going to be good helping you out.

Me: It's awesome having you with us Bruce.

Batman: After everything you've done for me I'm glad I'm able to help out.

Me: Anytime.

Batman: Nico, I would like to apologize.

Nico: For what? You didn't do anything.

Batman: But Joker might have had a part to play in making J.D. and the others reckless in the first place while I simply went along with it. (growls) If that was the case, it probably wouldn't have happened if I had just followed my instinct and… and broken his goddamn neck after Jason was killed by him. And for that fact, I take full responsibility.

Me: It's not your fault Bruce. If anyone is to blame for all that. It was me. I was still a teenager back then and I let my excitement and love of adventure and fun and battle get the best of me. So I am the one that should be taking responsibility for that.

Batman: I know. But you guys all did really good helping me and all of us over the years.

Maria: Besides, Bruce, we don't think of any less of you despite everything that's happened. You've done a lot of good deed for the world and Gotham. (Laughs) My fellow Meta Breed members except Ebon can confirm that.

Batman: That is true.

Me: Besides. At least you're rid of the Joker and some of your most dangerous enemies forever.

Qin: That's for sure.

Rin Nohara: Yeah they all deserved to be destroyed for everything they did.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there.

Me: Besides, the Justice League has most of their enemies in the M.O.E. and some of the most dangerous and cunningly conniving ones are now gone for good.

Batman: That's true. And you did help some of my enemies change their ways.

Xenia: We sure did.

Qin: That is always true.

Bai Tza: We all think it's awesome.

Me: Yep. But man that was so awesome party.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: Yesterday was less of a humiliation and more of a recap.

Me: We still had a lot of fun though.

Xenia: Yeah that was so epic.

Camie: This whole year was all absolutely epic.

Lola: Yeah it sure was. We had a lot of fun.

Me: It always is fun. And man ALL these missions were epic and amazing.

Qin: They sure were.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Not to mention that already, we've met two new heroes.

Me: No kidding there. And they are the Ghostbusters and the Alien Racers.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: We're not done yet though. But we're off to an awesome start.

Laney: Yes we sure are

Maria: Nico, which teams did you make yesterday?

Nico: Good thing you reminded me. Boris' team will include Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clair, and Hilda. Brittney's team will include Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, and Siren.

Me: Ooh! I like it.

Lola: Me too.

Me: And Celica will be perfect for Boris's team.

Brittney: And I'm truly honored to have a team like that Nico and

Kylie will make a great addition to my team.

Laney: So will Siren.

Twilight Sparkle: Moondancer is going to love that one.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh.

Batman: Tharja, Clair and Hilda will make amazing additions to the team.

Nico: They sure will. Fire Emblem is awesome.

Juran: I hope Misty hasn't been found out yet.

Me: Me too.

But then there was a knock at the door.

Me: I'll get it.

I went and opened the door and it was Misty.

Me: Oh Misty. We were worried you have been found out.

Misty (MLP): Don't worry guys. I'm doing a good job.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: So what have you found out?

Misty (MLP): Well it's not good.

She pulled out a book and it was a copy of Opaline's log. It was a really BIG Book!

Me: What's this?

Misty (MLP): This is a logbook of everything Opaline did. I found it and made a copy of it for you guys to see.

Nico: Lets take a look.

We got to reading it and what we discovered in it was absolutely HORRIFYING! Opaline was the most evil monster we have ever seen in all of Equestria's history! She is not only a xenophobic power hungry monster but is also the SUPREME DRIVING FORCE BEHIND ALL OF THE UNHOLY AND TERRIBLE CALAMITIES BEHIND ALL OF EQUESTRIA'S VILLAINS AND HOW THEY CAME TO BE!

Maria: I don't believe this!

Me: Opaline is much worse than we thought!

Eli: She is 100,000,000,000,000,000% PURE EVIL INCARNATE!

Lisa Loud: Technically there is no such percentage but under these circumstances I definitely agree with you there Eli.

Lily: This is horrible!

Me: So all the major villains that we faced were all just pawns to Opaline.

Xenia: Oh man!

Nico: But this is definitely all info we need! Good work Misty.

Camie: Yeah you did a great job.

Me: We got to tell Princess Celestia about this.

Nico: Right. Lets head to Canterlot Castle.

Me: And Nico after your rescue we need to head into the Briefing Room and discuss our plan of attack on Opaline.

Nico: Right.

We grabbed the book and teleported to Canterlot Castle.

Batman: It's possible this isn't all of it.

Me: There might be more and the info on her is building every week. But we'll find out soon.

We went into the castle.

Me: Guards we have to see Princess Celestia immediately. It's urgent.

Guard: Right this way.

We went and stood before Princess Celestia.

Princess Celestia: Oh hello everyone.

Me: Sorry to come in like this Princess but I'm afraid we have something massively urgent.

Princess Celestia: What's wrong?

We told her everything about Opaline and everything she was doing over the last 2,000 years and more and it was SHOCKING!

Princess Celestia: This is terrible!

Princess Luna: So after all the trouble we went through because of the Doomsday 23, we now know they were all just nothing but pawns in a grand scheme.

Me: I'm afraid so princesses. But the Doomsday 23's problems they caused pale in comparison to everything Opaline has done.

Nico: Yeah. She has gone too far this time. And she needs to pay dearly.

Misty (MLP): And I was her right hand pony princesses. I served her because I wanted a cutie mark. But I realize now that I was duped.

Me: We have Misty acting as our spy for her. Like how we had Chameleon act as OUR spy for Team Dark Phoenix Storm last year.

Princess Celestia: Very clever.

Eli: Yeah it was.

Nico: Good thing the Dino Fury Rangers are with us now.

Me: Yep. But we need a little more time to prepare.

Nico: Yeah. But we will be ready.

Eli: And we got back just in time. I sense the next Another Alien.

We saw a figure fly in and it was a black version of an Evolved Aerophibian! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE JETRAY!

Me: WHOA! Another Ultimate Jetray!

Nico: Wow! This one is going to fly fast!

Another Ultimate Jetray: (In a girls voice) It sure will and it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Amelia Earhart III! Wow!

Nico: Whoa! Are you related to…

Another Ultimate Jetray: That's right. Amelia Earhart was my great grandmother.

Nico: That is cool!

Eli: It sure is

Me: Yep. She is one of the best pilots I know.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Jetray.

Negative Ultimate Jetray: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Jetray: Just to be the greatest Ace Pilot ever.

Me: But you already are the best pilot ever next to your great grandmother and the legendary Red Baron and Erich Hartmann.

Nico: Yeah they all were amazing pilots.

Aylene C.: And don't forget the Red Lynx. He was the most amazing pilot during Mega War II.

Me: That's true.

Another Ultimate Jetray: That is true. I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Ultimate Jetray: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: We won't.

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (DIVINE WOLF MOON VOICE) **Lets fly.**

She flew into the air and I flew after her.

Me: (ACTIVATES KITE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(INTO THE NIGHT BY SANTANA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE AND WIND SWIRLS AROUND ME)

**Like a gift from the heavens, it was easy to tell**

**It was love from above, like it saved me from hell**

**She had fire in her soul, it was easy to see how the devil himself could be pulled out of me**

**There were drums in the air as she started to dance**

**Every soul in the room keeping time with their hands and we sang**

**Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**And the voices rang like the angels sing**

**We're singing, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**And we danced on into the night**

**Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh**

**And we danced on into the night**

**Like a piece to the puzzle that falls into place**

**You could tell how we felt from the look on her face**

**She was spinning in circles with the moon in her eyes**

**The room left them moving between you and I**

**We forgot where we were, and we lost track of time**

**And we sang to the wind as we danced through the night, and we sang**

**Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**And the voices rang like the angels sing**

**We're singing, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**And we danced on into the night**

**Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh**

**And we danced on into the night**

**And we danced on into the night**

**Like a gift from the heavens, it was easy to tell**

**It was love from above, like it saved me from hell**

**She had fire in her soul it was easy to see**

**How the devil himself could be pulled out of me**

**There were drums in the air as she started to dance**

**Every soul in the room keeping time with there hands, and we sang**

**Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay, and the voices rang like the angels sing**

**We're singing ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**And we danced on into the night, ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh**

**And we danced on into the night (And the voices rang like the angels sing)**

**Ay oh ay oh, ay oh ay oh, and we danced on into the night, ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**(Ay oh ay oh) Ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**(Ay oh ay oh) Singing ay oh ay oh ay oh ay**

**(Ay oh ay oh) And we danced on into the night**

I fired waves of blue fire and wind and smashed her all over.

Nico: YEAH! WOO!

Me: **OH YEAH!**

Nico: Time for some air action! (ACTIVATES VULTURE'S RIDEWATCH)

(HEY YA! BY OUTKAST PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

One, two, three, uh

My baby don't mess around

Because she loves me so

And this I know fo sho (uh)

But does she really wanna

But can't stand to see me walk out the door? (Ah)

Don't try to fight the feeling

Because the thought alone is killin' me right now (uh)

Thank God for Mom and Dad

For sticking two together

'Cause we don't know how (c'mon)

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

You think you've got it

Oh, you think you've got it

But got it just don't get it 'til there's nothin' at all

We get together

Oh, we get together

But separate's always better when there's feelings involved

If what they say is

"Nothing is forever"

Then what makes, then what makes

Then what makes, then what makes (what makes, what makes)

Love the exception?

So why, oh, why, oh

Why, oh, why, oh, why, oh

Are we so in denial when we know we're not happy here?

(Y'all don't want to hear me, you just want to dance)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Don't want to meet your daddy

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Just want you in my Caddy (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Don't want to meet your mama

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Just want to make you cum-a (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

I'm, I'm, I'm just being honest (Uh oh)

I'm just being honest

Hey! Alright now

Alright now, fellas (Yeah?)

Now, what cooler than being cool? (Ice cold!)

I can't hear you

I say what's, what's cooler than being cool? (Ice cold!)

Alright, alright, alright, alright, alright

Alright, alright, alright, alright, alright

Alright, alright, alright, alright

Okay, now ladies (Yeah?)

Now, we gon' break this thang down in just a few seconds

Now, don't have me break this thang down for nothin'

Now, I want to see y'all on y'all baddest behavior

Lend me some sugar, I am your neighbor

Ah! Here we go

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake, shake it (Uh oh)

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake it (Uh oh)

Shake it like a Polaroid picture, hey ya!

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake, shake it

Shake it, shake it, shake it, sugar

Shake it like a Polaroid picture

Now, all Beyonce's, and Lucy Liu's

And baby dolls

Get on the floor

Get on the floor, you know what to do

You know what to do

You know what to do

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Nico fired waves of wind and blasted her all over with powerful tornadoes all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Kaito: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Let's dance!

Zocks: (gets out Denziman gear) With a touch of fists!

Kaito got a Battle Fever Sword and Zocks got a Denziman Sword!

Eli: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES PYROS'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S CALLED A HEART BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

You know how easy it is

To tear it apart

If I lend it to you

Will you keep it safe for me

I'll lend it to you

If you treat it tenderly

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

There's a sun shining in the sky

But that's not the reason why

I'm feeling warm inside

The answer isn't classified, it's my heart

From the moment I started

I tried to be goodhearted

Yes I tried my best

And more or less

I spoke from my heart

There's a lot to be learnt

And you learn when you heart gets burnt

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

You know how easy it is

To tear it apart

If I lend it to you

Will you keep it safe for me

I'll lend it to you

If you treat it tenderly

There's something beating here inside my body

And it's called a heart

Hearts could never be owned

Hearts only come on loan

If I want it back

I will take it back, I'll take my heart
But I will try my best and more or less
I will speak from my heart
Yes I will speak from my heart
Speak from my heart
There's a lot to be learnt
And you learn when you heart gets burnt
There's a lot to be learnt
And you learn when you heart gets burnt
There's a lot to be learnt
And you learn when you heart gets burnt
There's something beating here inside my body
And it's called a heart
You know how easy it is
To tear it apart
If I lend it to you
Will you keep it safe for me
I'll lend it to you
If you treat it tenderly
There's something beating here inside my body
And it's called a heart
You know how easy it is

To tear it apart

Eli danced and fired waves of fire and blasted Another Ultimate Jetfire all over.

Me: **Oh yeah! Take that! Now here is another of my favorites.** (ACTIVATES VOLCANO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND ME)

**Fragile, like a baby in your arms**

**Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm**

**Apologies are all you seem to get from me**

**But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me**

**And you know**

**It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust**

**It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust**

**It is all of these things and more**

**That keep us together**

**Independence is still important for us though**

**(We realise)**

**It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go**

**(Do you know what I mean?)**

**My weaknesses, you know each and every one**

**(It frightens me)**

**But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm**

anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

**It is all of these things and more**

**That keep us together**

I had fire swirl around me and I fired waves of fire and blasted Another Ultimate Jetray all over.

Qin: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES RAINBOW RAIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

(ME BY TAYLOR SWIFT PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I promise that you'll never find another like me

I know that I'm a handful, baby, uh

I know I never think before I jump

And you're the kind of guy the ladies want

(And there's a lot of cool chicks out there)

I know that I went psycho on the phone

I never leave well enough alone

And trouble's gonna follow where I go

(And there's a lot of cool chicks out there)

But one of these things is not like the others

Like a rainbow with all of the colors

Baby doll, when it comes to a lover

I promise that you'll never find another like

Me-e-e, ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh

I'm the only one of me

Baby, that's the fun of me

Eeh-eeh-eeh, ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh

You're the only one of you

Baby, that's the fun of you

And I promise that nobody's gonna love you like me-e-e

I know I tend to make it about me

I know you never get just what you see

But I will never bore you, baby

(And there's a lot of lame guys out there)

And when we had that fight out in the rain

You ran after me and called my name

I never wanna see you walk away

(And there's a lot of lame guys out there)

'Cause one of these things is not like the others

Livin' in winter, I am your summer

Baby doll, when it comes to a lover

I promise that you'll never find another like

Me-e-e, ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh

I'm the only one of me

Let me keep you company

Eeh-eeh-eeh, ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh

You're the only one of you

Baby, that's the fun of you

And I promise that nobody's gonna love you like me-e-e

Hey, kids!

Spelling is fun!

Girl, there ain't no I in "team"

But you know there is a "me"

Strike the band up, one, two, three

I promise that you'll never find another like me

Girl, there ain't no I in "team"

But you know there is a "me"

And you can't spell "awesome" without "me"

I promise that you'll never find another like

Me-e-e (yeah), ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh (and I won't stop, baby)

I'm the only one of me (I'm the only one of me)

Baby, that's the fun of me (baby, that's the fun of me)

Eeh-eeh-eeh, ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh (oh)

You're the only one of you (oh)

Baby, that's the fun of you

And I promise that nobody's gonna love you like me-e-e

Girl, there ain't no I in "team" (ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh)

But you know there is a "me"

I'm the only one of me (oh-oh)

Baby, that's the fun of me

(Eeh-eeh-eeh, ooh-ooh-ooh-ooh)

Strike the band up, one, two, three

You can't spell "awesome" without "me"

You're the only one of you

Baby, that's the fun of you

And I promise that nobody's gonna love you like me-e-e

She danced and fired beams of rainbow energy and they hit Another Ultimate Jetray and blasted her all over.

Eli: Love that song Qin!

Camie: Yeah! That was awesome!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) This can definitely help me fly!

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Gatack Ridewatch) I can make this work.

Armor Time! (Electronic beat mixed with Rider Form transformation noises) Stag Beetle! Gatack!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz got GatackArmor.

Nico: YEAH! Lets fly!

Sougo and Geiz flew with me.

Another Ultimate Jetray: Wow! You guys sure love to fly!

Me: **It's the only way to travel!**

She then fired laser blasts at us and I deflected them back at her.

Me: **Wow! That was powerful!**

Sougo: It sure was. Try this! (Taps W's Statue)

The year 2009 appeared and Philip appeared and flew and kicked Another Ultimate Jetray and blasted her with his Prismblade!

Me: **YEAH!**

Another Ultimate Jetray used her speed and threw numerous fruits at everyone.

Nico: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES BLOB'S RIDEWATCH)

(HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF BY DURAN DURAN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

Darken the city, night is a wire

Steam in the subway, earth is a afire

---

Woman, you want me, give me a sign

And catch my breathing even closer behind

---

In touch with the ground

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

Smell like I sound, I'm lost in a crowd

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Straddle the line in discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

Mouth is alive, with juices like wine

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Stalked in the forest, too close to hide

I'll be upon you by the moonlight side

High blood drumming on your skin, it's so tight

You feel my heat, I'm just a moment behind

In touch with the ground

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

A scent and a sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I howl and I whine, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, all running inside

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Burning the ground, I break from the crowd

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

I smell like I sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, with juices like wine

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Burning the ground, I break from the crowd

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Scent and a sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive all running inside

Nico flew and ate all the fruit and he spat the seeds of the watermelons like a machine gun and they hit Another Ultimate Jetray.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Love Duran Duran!**

Nico: (gets out G1 Starscream's Ridewatch) Time to fly even faster!

ZOOM! ZOOM ZOOM!

He was flying as fast as Starscream!

Nico: This is why STARSCREAM IS THE FASTEST!

Brawn heard that yell at the estate.

Brawn: Whoa! Looks like the boss is using G1 Starscream's watch again.

Nico flew fast and pulverized Another Ultimate Jetray all over.

Me: **Nice one!**

Lola: Now this. (ACTIVATES FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

(I'LL REMEMBER BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Hmm, hmm

Say goodbye

Not knowing when

The truth in my whole life began

Say goodbye

Not knowing how to cry

You taught me that

And I'll remember

The strength that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you saved me

I'll remember

Inside I was a child

That could not mend a broken wing

Outside I looked for a way

To teach my heart to sing

And I'll remember

The love that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you changed me

I'll remember

I learned

To let go

Of the illusion

That we can possess

I learned to let go

I travel in stillness

And I'll remember happiness

I'll remember, hmm

I'll remember, hmm

And I'll remember

The love that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you changed me

I'll remember (I'll rememeber)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

Now I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

Now I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

And I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

And I finally have a reason why

Remember

She fired waves of fire and smashed Another Ultimate Jetray all over the place.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: Now for this. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(BEAUTIFUL STRANGER BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Haven't we met?

You're some kind of beautiful stranger

You could be good for me

I have a taste for danger

If I'm smart then I'll run away

But I'm not so I guess I'll stay

Heaven forbid

I take my chance on a beautiful stranger

I looked into your eyes

And my world came tumblin' down

You're the devil in disguise

That's why I'm singin' this song

To know you is to love you

You're everywhere I go

And everybody knows

To love you is to be part of you

I pay for you with tears

And swallow all my pride

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

If I'm smart then I'll run away

But I'm not, so I guess I'll stay

Haven't you heard?

I fell in love with a beautiful stranger

I looked into your face

My heart was dancin' all over the place

I liked to change my point of view

If I could just forget about you

To know you is to love you

You're everywhere I go

And everybody knows

I looked into your eyes

And my world came tumblin' down

You're the devil in disguise

That's why I'm singin' this song to you

To know you is to love you

You're everywhere I go

And everybody knows

I pay for you with tears

And swallow all my pride

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

Ta-da-da-da, da-da, da-da, da-da-da-da-da

Beautiful stranger

She danced and fired waves of water and drenched Another Ultimate Jetray all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: That was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Now this is gonna be awesome! (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(I'M BLUE (DA BA DEE) BY EIFFEL 65 PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Yo, listen up here's a story

About a little guy

That lives in a blue world

And all day and all night

And everything he sees is just blue

Like him inside and outside

Blue his house

With a blue little window

And a blue corvette

And everything is blue for him

And himself and everybody around

Cause he ain't got nobody to listen to

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue
Blue are the people here
That walk around
Blue like my corvette, its in and outside
Blue are the words I say
And what I think
Blue are the feelings
That live inside me
I'm blue
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
I'm blue
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

She danced and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Another Ultimate Jetray!

Batman: My turn. (ACTIVATES BLACK ADAM'S RIDEWATCH) I am Vengeance, I am The Night, I AM (THUNDERCLAP) (ECHOING) BATMAN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Another Ultimate Jetray!

Me: **OH YEAH! That is always an awesome and amazing line.**

Nico: Yeah it is!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was amazing! Now here is this! (ACTIVATES SUPERFRIENDS SCARECROW'S RIDEWATCH)

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

She danced and fired waves of energy and earth and it hit Another Ultimate Jetray and blasted her all over)

Me: **OH YEAH!**

Nico: WOOHOO! Love Thomas Rhett!

Rarity: Time for some bad love. (ACTIVATES DARK CUPID'S RIDEWATCH)

(BAD ROMANCE BY LADY GAGA PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS AND ARROWS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She danced and fired waves of energy and arrows and one arrow hit me and I got a massive and explosive increase in Negative Energy Power!

Me: **WHOA! That was powerful!**

The jewels smashed Another Ultimate Jetray All over!

Nico: But that song fits Dark Cupid perfectly.

Sougo tapped the Fourze statue.

The year 2011 appeared and Gentaro appeared and fired waves of stars and blasted Another Ultimate Jetray all over.

Qin: YEAH! That was cool!

Me: **Awesome! Now here is a fun one.** (ACTIVATES KID FRIENDLY'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE LEGEND OF KID FRIENDLY BY WEYLON JENNINGS PLAYS)

Balladeer: Listen everybody to a tale that you won't forget, about two beaver brothers named Norbert and Daggett. One day, these two young hombres traveled to the wild west to meet Kid Friendly, their hero, was their sacred quest.

Singers: In the old wild west,

When people's heads was funny

The funniest head of all

Belonged to Kid Friendly

He'll kill ya with kindness!

He'll kill ya with a grin!

Kid Friendly!

Balladeer: Don't you mess around with him. Now, one close call would be enough to send a smart guy runnin', but Daggett never had the sense that the good Lord gave an onion. No matter what Norb said or did, he just wouldn't hear.

Singers: Wouldn't hear!

Balladeer: Kid Friendly meant to make them grin from furry ear to ear.

Singers: He'll kill ya with kindness!

He'll kill ya with a grin!

Kid Friendly!

Balladeer: Don't you mess around with him, you beavers. Now, Norb knew his brother couldn't take on ol' Kid Friendly, but he didn't want to hang around and wait 'til things got ugly. Ugly. Norbert never really knew what Dag would do or say.

Singers: Say, say, say.

Balladeer: But he knew if you smile and run, you'll live to smile another day.

Singers: He'll kill ya with kindness!

He'll kill ya with a grin!

Kid Friendly!

Balladeer: Don't you mess around with him. Now, that big ol' blast didn't kill the Kid, but it straightened out Dag's undies.

Singers: Undies!

Balladeer: Just when it would be real nice for him to be real ornery. Unless the boys can find a way to stop the robot Kid.

Singers: Robot Kid!

Balladeer: There would be a pair of smiling stiffs… with their undies unbundled.

Singers: Unbundled.

He'll kill ya with kindness!

He'll kill ya with a grin!

Kid Friendly!

Balladeer: Don't you mess around with him.

Balladeer: So if you're goin' to ride the range to shoot and rope and spit, take a lesson from these beavers. Make sure your undies fit. The Beavers got Kid Friendly, but had a real close call. This is where the story ends.

Singers: The story ends.

Balladeer: Or maybe not… after all.

Singers: He'll kill ya with kindness!

He'll kill ya with a grin!

Kid Friendly!

Balladeer: Don't you mess around with him… you beavers.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Another Ultimate Jetray all over.

May: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near!

Nico: But these songs are awesome!

Qin: Yeah they are!

But then we heard a screech and then we saw a huge figure! It was EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

Nico: WHOA! Wiraqocha Rasca!

Qin: The Condor Earthbound Immortal!

Laney: WOW!

Then a figure appeared behind Nico. It was Great Dezard!

Nico: Whoa! Great Dezard! Cool!

Wiraqocha Rasca: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico.

Great Dezard: (In a girls voice) Same here.

Nico: Whoa! Vicky Ann Viraqocha and Selene Salem!

They reverted back. Vicky Ann was a girl purple hair and purple and black clothes and had star angel wings and had the condor Nazca Line on her arm and skirt and Selene was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and black and blue clothes.

Selene Salem: Awesome to see you again.

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: We got this.

They fired waves of purple fire and energy and the blasts hit Another Ultimate Jetray and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and caught Amelia Earhart as she was falling. She was a girl with blond hair and had an Air Pilot coat and black pants on and a red scarf around her neck and I purified the ridewatch.

I landed with her.

Amelia Earhart III: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: **But you're back to normal. Man you were flying all over the place like bats out of Hell.**

Amelia Earhart III: No kidding. But it was so fun.

Me: **It sure was.**

Nico: We put on an amazing air show.

Qin: Boy did we ever.

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: That was so fun.

Me: **Wait Vicky Ann your last name is Viraqocha. That's also…**

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: I know. It's the God of the Sun in Incan Myth. And yes believe it or not I am related to him. He's my father and I am also known as the Avatar of The Sun.

We were in awe.

Me: **Wow!**

Qin: That's incredible!

Nico: It sure is.

Selene Salem: We all were amazed about that.

Me: **And the Condor is one of my favorite birds. Also it's one of the most sacred animals in all of Incan and Aztec Religion.**

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: You sure know your history about South America.

Me: **Been there so many times. It's awesome. Also when we met Rex I was able to tell him how much I know about the Condor and the symbolic significance that it has with his Nazca line too.**

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: Very perceptive.

Batman: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: We have a lot of them. But my favorite would have to be where me and Nico and Selene stopped a massive illegal drug trafficking ring. It had 712,222 people exporting tons and tons and tons of heroin, cocaine and ecstasy and we busted them and got them all sent to prison.

Nico: Yep.

Me: **Wait you guys did The Great Alabama Drug Smuggling Crash of 2015!? That is incredible!**

Qin: Boy I remember seeing that all over the news! That was incredible!

Nico: Yep.

Varie: That is amazing! That was the largest ever Federal Level Mass Arrest in the history of the country!

Maria: Yeah! They all were deported back to Colombia and Uruguay.

Qin: Yeah! After being ordered to pay

$201,234,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999 in damages and restitution.

Laney: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Vicky Ann Viraqocha: We missed you too Nico.

Selene Salem: We have so much to catch up on.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: J.D., we'll need to have the emergency meeting another time. We got something else of equal importance.

Me: **Uh oh. Is it that time of the year again for the mascots?**

Nico: Yep. Time for them to get their shots.

WE GASPED!

Qin: UH OH!

Xenia: Oh boy.

Camie: Don't tell me they are scared?

Me: **Poromon is but not the others. But we still have Lincoln's rescue and date.**

Nico: Okay.

We went back to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Thor, and Superman are heading to Bogota, Columbia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Gorr the God Butcher and we're going to make that god-butchering atheist feel the true wrath of God and the Gods of eons ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Bogota, Columbia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Gorr the God Butcher and we're going to make that god-butchering atheist feel the true wrath of God and the Gods of eons ago.

Me: Yeah, he's going to pay for his crimes big time.

Nico: Wanting to kill all the Gods in the universe?! That fucked-up bastard's just crossed a big line, and for that, he will die in the most gruesome manner ever!

Hinon: (Through Lincoln's Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Indeed he will, and he's one person that all of the Gods of the Pantheons have marked for death for his crimes against the Gods.

Lincoln: And we'll make sure that he pays for his crimes, Lord Hinon. And I want to thank you and Thor for joining us, Clark.

Superman: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Thor: Tis indeed a pleasure, and when I heard that Gorr was back, I had to join.

Lincoln: That's right, you faced him before and defeated him. Well, now we're going to destroy that genocidal heretic for good and give him The Black Gates for his crimes.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of seven girls screaming for help, along with the sound of mad and deranged laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Gorr the God Butcher, and he's going to kill them, and Lincoln saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Gorr the God Butcher, and he's going to kill them, and I saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Michelle Emperyous: That bitch, Cruella Chernabog, I should've known she had a hand in this!

?: (Girl's voice) (Spanish Accent) That genocidal heretic, let's get himand that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Withur, appear before us.

Lori: No way, that's Withur.

Luan: And that Spanish accent, it's Miyuki Vocesdebelleza!

Lincoln: I knew we'd run into Miyuki here, but we'll have to talk later, let's get that genocidal heretic!

We rushed over, and before Gorr the God Butcher could kill the seven girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the deranged genocidal heretic, and that allowed the seven girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Gorr the God Butcher, and when he saw us, he was really enraged, along with seeing Thor.

Gorr the God Butcher: How perfect that the Champions of the Gods should arrive here, now I will kill you all and destroy the Gods!

Lincoln: Your days of trying to destroy all the gods are over, Gorr, and now, it's time for us to administer your punishment for your bloodstained crimes!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Thor, Superman, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Gorr the God Butcher and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln created portals with swings of his massive greatsword, and then, blades of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic fired out and pierced Gorr the God Butcher, and then, Lincoln covered the massive, 7'0" wide, double-edged golden blade of his massive greatsword in the pitch black fire of The Black Gates, and with one swift swing, he decapitated Gorr the God Butcher, and his evil spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your genocidal rampage against the gods is finally over, Gorr the God Butcher. (To Miyuki Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Miyuki Vocesdebelleza.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of Withur, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, water, and bones on the coattails and Withur on the back and holstered on her back is a Withur-themed large greatsword with Withur etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Luan, and you all look so amazing.

Luan: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Miyuki. Plus, you're going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Miyuki Vocesdebelleza and he hugged her, and Miyuki Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Luan's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's Nico, this is Miyuki Vocesdebelleza, she's the middle child of the Vocesdebelleza Sisters, and Miyuki and her sister, Kiara, are Luan's classmates in Math, and they would often protect Luan from bullies, especially Abigail Sanchez.

Luan: Yep, and I hope you and Kiara heard of what happened with Eddy, right?

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) I sure did, I can't believe that bitch, Abigail Sanchez, and the Hazeltucky Hockers, Hawk and Hank, were the ones responsible for this, and they tried to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness! That little… !

Lincoln: It's okay, Miyuki, Nico put a curse on Nega-Eddy and if he hasn't killed us in the next 21 days during the first Ambassador Missions, he's getting The Black Gates, and Audrey Sauron gave him a pinkie ring that'll only make Nega-Eddy feel the beatings from the Cul-de-Sac kids.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's really genius, and we also have the same story.

Nico: Hey yeah, that's right, and we got an idea of what they're like.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and it's so good to see you, Miyuki.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) It's good to see you, Corona, Ronalda, Sally, Elena, and Millenia again, Johanna, and it's also good to see you again, Hilda.

Hilda: (British Accent) You too, Miyuki.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) I've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Billy McLean when he tried to kill me and my sisters.

Nico: Oh, this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Miyuki, are you absolutely sure?

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Miyuki Vocesdebelleza, and like her sisters, he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Miyuki Vocesdebelleza's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin and your sisters, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Miyuki.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Miyuki Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Alka, Choline Straze, Marie, Mena Quinone, Phyllo Quinone, Riho Flavin, and Selen Hemein from Suppose a Kid from the Last Dungeon Boonies Moved to a Starter Town?

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Alka, Choline Straze, Marie, Mena Quinone, Phyllo Quinone, Riho Flavin, and Selen Hemein from Suppose a Kid from the Last Dungeon Boonies Moved to a Starter Town?

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Alka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Alka and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Gorr the God Butcher, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Alka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Alka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alka, Choline Straze, Marie, Mena Quinone, Phyllo Quinone, Riho Flavin, and Selen Hemein with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they heard the villain we went after was Gorr the God Butcher, an enemy that Thor has dealt with before.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in killing that genocidal heretic and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Miyuki Vocesdebelleza have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that Gorr the God Butcher was sighted at Bogota, Columbia, and even worse, he had made a deal with The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: I would've thought he'd kill them, but they weren't given powers from the gods, they got their powers from the Satanic ritual, and he sought their help to kill us and the gods. Well, now Cruella is about to die a horrible painful death for what she's done.

Michelle Emperyous: You got that right, Linky, and we'll be the ones to make sure of that.

---

After destroying Gorr the God Butcher forever and really pissing off Cruella Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails stronger as well, and when Miyuki Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Miyuki, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Miyuki, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Billy McLean up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Billy McLean and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again for ruining his career, but Lincoln grabbed Billy McLean by his arm and he broke it and that caused Billy McLean to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out that bastard's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Billy McLean broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Billy McLean deserved it, and that asshole had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pulled out the picture of Billy McLean after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Miyuki told us of what Lincoln did to that asshole, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Billy McLean, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let him get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that asshole.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Billy McLean's ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Rochelle Goyle, and Robecca Steam were heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rochelle Goyle and Robecca Steam were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Rochelle Goyle and Robecca Steam had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved Rochelle Goyle and Robecca Steam from a group of bounty hunters Amy hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Amy hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped another piano on that heartless greedy bitch.

Rochelle Goyle: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, girls. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rochelle Goyle, and Robecca Steam dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and Rochelle Goyle and Robecca Steam got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Rochelle Goyle, and Robecca Steam and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Seaside Hill.

Rochelle Goyle: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Robecca Steam: And this was due to all of us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Amy hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Twilight Sparkle: And I still remembered that our man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You got that right, Twilight. Say, has there been any trouble Cruella Chernabog?

Me: Actually, you can thank Selene Emperyous and her sisters for this one, Lincoln: they used their powers to prevent The Chernabog Sisters from sending their armies of demons after us to kill us.

Lincoln: Serves Adrastea and the rest of her sisters right, and later on, Michelle and I are going to destroy Cruella Chernabog later on today.

Nico: Yeah, and I know she's planning on bringing the rest of her sisters again.

Michelle Emperyous: You got that right, but we always have our traps ready for them.

---

We got Poromon ready and he was shaking like a leaf.

Princess Luna: Okay, Poromon. Time for your shots.

Poromon: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE! (flies out the window)

Nico: Oh, fuck a doodles!

Me: Time to go hunting!

I put on my hunting clothes and I had a tranquilizer dart gun with darts full of Poromon's shots.

Nico: Nice.

Poliwag: Lock and load guys!

Manaphy: Time to give Poromon some shots.

We went down to the surface.

(BENNY HILL CHASE MUSIC PLAYS)

A long chase ensues between Poromon and the other mascots, whom are chasing after him. Poromon looks terrified, trying to lose the other Mascots and us. The other mascots notices a Pikachu thumbs-up that's pointing to the right, prompting them to head off that way. Poromon pops out of the Pikachu thumbs-up and runs off in the other direction of the Mascots. Poromon is then being chased by the mascots again next to an Elephant Habitat at the zoo. Poromon is seen holding some peanuts and he scatters them in front of an elephant, who notices the peanuts and inhales them through this trunk. The elephant accidentally sucks Poliwag into his trunk, who struggles to to free himself as Manahpy and Horsea stop to try and rescue Poliwag. The elephant notices the mascots on his trunk and gets annoyed, then he proceeds to blow them out of his trunk and away. Poromon notices the other mascots being blown away and in front of him and turns and heads off into the other direction. Later, Poromon is seen poking out from a lamp post and smiles knowing the coast is clear. Suddenly just as Poromon heads back to the Estate, the other mascots pounce on him and ties him up. The other mascots carrying the tied up Poromon on a staff and head off to the Doctor's, but as they pass a bush, Poromon is gone again and Flip is tied up in his place, to the other mascots shock.

Zarya: Well, at least Flip is still tied up.

Me: I don't know how he did that but that saved us the trouble of having to catch Flip.

Nico: Yeah.

I then saw Poromon.

Me: Gotcha.

I had him locked on.

Nico: I got this.

Nico used the Slow Speed Field of the Roidmudes.

Me: Nice thinking.

I then fired.

BANG!

The dart hit Poromon.

POINK!

Poromon: (IN PAIN) YEEEEEEEEOOOOOOWWWWWW!

Drag Strip: Ok, Poromon. Enough's enough. You're going to the Doctor's whether you like it or not!

Poromon: LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

But before he could fire a blast of lightning the Tranquilizer Dart took effect and he was knocked out.

Me: Looks like that was easy prey.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Australian Accent) Crikey! Now that was a fine catch mates.

We laughed at my remark.

Luz: (LAUGHS) That was good!

Nico and Eli were taking Poromon!

Poromon: NO! NO! NO! NO! HE WILL STEAL MY SOUL!

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Well if he doesn't get it I get dibs mon.

They went in.

Chi Chi: What a little baby. Screaming and crying over a tiny needle.

Me: You're telling me Ms. Chi Chi. And I thought Master Goku's fear of needles was terrible.

Goku: Boy no kidding. Poromon's is worse.

Me: Tell me about it. But it was a good hunt.

Hound: Please tell me Poromon got his shots now.

Then we heard a loud scream!

Me: Uh oh.

Poromon came out and Nico was comforting him as he was crying.

Me: Oh poor Poromon.

Qin: GEEZ!

Goku: GEEZ! That is really like me.

Nico: No kidding Kakarot.

Me: I guess to Poromon a needle is like a stab that hurts like a son of a bitch.

Jean Bison: Nico, which teams did you make while we were chasing Poromon?

Nico: Applejack's team will include Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, and Keroberos. Rarity's team will include Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, and Ymir.

Me: Cool choices!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be so exciting!

Sakura Avalon: It sure is!

Nico: I know you were expecting Madison to be with you Sakura. Sorry about that.

Madison: But I'm really looking forward to this one.

Rarity: Oh darlings this is gonna be so amazing!

Nico: I agree there.

May was comforting Poromon who was still crying.

Poromon: May it really hurts! (CRYING HARD)

May: Oh Poromon it'll be all right.

Me: Poor Poromon. Man I hope that shot didn't hurt him.

Nico: He'll have to get used to it.

Eli: Easier said than done.

Then Wiggum, Pete, Krusty, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Number 7, Zexion, Multiplex, Muggshot, Stacey, Garble, Bushroot, Bunnie and Clyde, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Black Baron, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Orbit Woman, and Don Octavio appeared.

Krusty: Hey hey Kiddies! (LAUGHS GOOFILY)

Wiggum: Can me, Pete, Krusty, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Number 7, Zexion, and Multiplex go with you guys?

Muggshot: Me, Stacey, Garble, Bushroot, Bunnie and Clyde, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Black Baron, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Orbit Woman, and Don Octavio will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: And you guys will like this series of missions leading up to Thanksgiving. Our scanners have found a Solar System where all the planets are made of foods for Thanksgiving Dinner.

Evil Orbit Woman: Wow!

Nico: This will be interesting.

Tyzonn: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well the Earthbound Immortals are done so I'm hoping to meet 3 of them next. One for Ghosttrick Siren, the second one for Spiritual Whisper and the 3rd one for Sirenorca.

Me: Ooh! Those are going to be cool ones.

Qin: They sure are.

Laney: That will be awesome.

Kai Green: That 2nd one sounds very interesting.

Me: It's this one.

I pulled out the card for it and it showed that it was a bird with Dreamcatcher Weaves in its wings.

Kai Green: Ohh that is a beautiful one. Perfect for a Navajo Gene-slammer.

Me: I agree Kai.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the middle sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Cruella Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Gorr the God Butcher and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to the middle sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Cruella Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Gorr the God Butcher and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Michelle Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Cruella would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog show up, along with Cruella Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Michelle and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome food planet.

Lincoln: And like with all food planets, there's bound to be an old villain that we faced long ago who's come back from the dead to get revenge on us, and once we get done with him, you're next, Cruella Chernabog.

Krusty: I wonder which planet we'll visit first.

Stacey: Let me summon some backup first.

He summoned dark versions of The Kyurangers, Lost Galaxy Rangers, In Space Rangers and the Fourze Riders!

Me: Whoa! You can summon Dark Versions of the Riders too?

Stacey: I sure can. Vypra made the gears for that.

Me: Neat!

Nico: That is cool! Lets head out guys.

We were off to the ship and we were off to the first planet in the Thanksgiving System.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7061.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a new solar system where all the planets are made of foods for Thanksgiving Dinner. Our mission is to investigate these planets one at a time and then battle the villains that are there if there are any.

Me: These planets are gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

Icepick: Poromon, will a lollipop make you feel better?

Poromon: (Sniffles) I guess.

Krusty: What happened?

Me: Poromon got his shots and he was crying hard for over an hour.

Krusty: Ooh ouch.

Me: Yeah. We were chasing him all over the city and it was both funny and silly. And I got him with a tranquilizer dart.

Laney: Nico used the Slow Speed Field from Kamen Rider Drive and J.D. got him.

Nico: Yep.

Krusty: Very clever.

Me: Yeah.

Mung gave Poromon a Lollistop.

Mung: Here Poromon. Have a Lollistop.

Poromon: Lollistop?

Chowder: They are stop sign shaped Lollipops. They are really tasty.

Poromon was sucking on it and it was good.

Poromon: Yummy! Cherry! (LICKING)

Pete: I knew that would make you feel better.

Garble: Lollipop's are always rewards for doctor appointments.

Smolder: That is for sure big bro.

Qin: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the first planet and it was a golden brownish yellow planet.

Me: Wow! This one looks amazing.

Nico: Yep. Lets engage the landing.

We got to landed and we landed and got out and saw that it was an ocean planet!

Me: WHOA! It's an ocean planet!

I then scooped some of the water and smelled it and tasted it and then I saw that it was AN OCEAN PLANET MADE OF BUTTERNUT SQUASH SOUP!

Me: WHOA! It's an ocean planet made of butternut squash soup!

Qin: Wow!

Jared: This is amazing!

Legs: Didn't expect this!

Slash Man: No one has a problem with butternut squash soup, right?

We shook our heads.

Twilight Sparkle: But this is amazing!

Jared: I love Butternut Squash Soup. Next to Broccoli soup, Butternut Squash Soup is one of my favorites.

Nico: Cool!

Sunset Shimmer: This is really cool though.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Rarity: Oh this soup is absolutely divine darlings.

We got to eating some and man was it good.

We even got the ship sailing on the surface.

Me: Wow! Like the borscht planet, this planet has an ocean of soup that goes on forever.

Laney: It sure does.

Octagon: Boid, what say we dig in?

Rhomboid: I call first dibs!

Bushroot: Wait for me!

They got to eating. And man oh man was it awesome.

Me: Boy this is perfect for an appetizer.

Qin: Yep.

Ground Man: Let's have pumpkin squash with it.

Louie: Good idea!

Me: Good think Laney brought some.

Laney used her plant powers and made some squash plants and we mixed it in.

Me: Boy this is so awesome.

Camie: What do they usually have on Thanksgiving Dinners?

Me: Soup like Butternut Squash or chicken noodle, bread rolls, collared greens, mashed potatoes and gravy, mashed sweet potatoes, cranberry sauce, green bean casserole, stuffing and corn and for the main course they have roasted turkey and for dessert they have pies like pecan, pumpkin, strawberry rhubarb and others.

Camie: Boy that sounds awesome.

Me: Yep. Been a traditional staple for America ever since the Pilgrims landed in America in 1621. Been that way for centuries.

Cargill: This is very delicious!

Bunnie: I know, right?!

Me: Yeah it sure is. But also we added a new item to the menu.

Nico: We put pizza on the menu.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yep. We watched the movie Free Birds and we went back to the year 1621 and stopped Myles Standish from serving turkeys in the first Thanksgiving Dinner and replaced it with pizza.

Helena Nicos Knudson: I remember hearing about that. That was awesome.

Allie Knudson: It sure was.

Camie: Can you tell me what happened?

Me: I sure can.

I went over what happened in chapter 1257 and it was cool.

When I was done it was awesome.

Camie: Wow! That is awesome!

Zayto: So that explains why we are having pizza too.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Boy that sounds awesome.

Me: Yep. Been a traditional staple for America ever since the Pilgrims landed in America in 1621. Been that way for centuries.

Hotlink: I remember that Thanksgiving like it was yesterday.

Me: Who doesn't.

Qin: That was one of the most fun we've ever had.

Me: And the best part of that Thanksgiving was I met my ancestor William Bradford.

I showed the ring he had.

Me: This was his ring. Its been passed down through my family for generations.

Camie: That is cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Thanksgiving is awesome.

Me: It sure is. But there are other things to do than just the dinner. We have the Macy's Thanksgiving Day Parade and also we have fun football games. And the day AFTER Thanksgiving is the most fun of all.

Camie: What happens that day?

Me: The busiest and most hectic shopping day of the year: Black Friday.

Chalmers: That day is always hectic.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: Because of all the shoppers, right?

Me: Not just the shoppers but the amount of money you save on all the deals that are around.

Camie: Like what?

Me: Things can go for 25% to 95% off everything in a store.

Camie: Wow! That is big time bargain shopping.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Jared: Yeah we are massive bargain hunters on Black Friday.

Overbite: The shoppers on that day tend to get… violent.

Me: No kidding. They plow into the stores like a massive stampede of elephants. (To Raj) No offense Raj.

Raj: (India Accent) None taken J.D. but yes I do know what you mean.

Me: The people raid the shelves like you wouldn't believe.

Camie: Wow! That is crazy.

TTG Robin: But the deals are all worth it too.

TTG Starfire: They most certainly are the worth it.

Lana: Yeah they are.

Me: But most of the time the shoppers wait for the stores to open up in the pre-dawn hours.

Nico: It's true.

Fat Tony: Bottom line? Black Friday is THAT hectic.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) We could always sneak in before opening hours.

Nico: I wouldn't attempt that.

Me: But the cool part is we got special passes only for us.

I showed our pass for Black Friday.

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm gets everything 99% Off on Black Fridays Only.

Camie: Boy! That is like the Bargain of the century.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Carly Atlas: And we love it too.

Lola: Yeah it's awesome.

Sunny Starscout: We all thought it was cool.

Airi: Let's continue eating. Sooner or later, there's gonna be a villain sighting.

Me: Good idea.

We continued eating. Then we were stuffed.

Nico: Ahh. Man that was great!

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: Man awesome food. Wait! I sense something.

Me: What is it Eli?

Eli: I sense a familiar evil force. Oh no! It's The Hammer! He's here!

We gasped!

Evil Comet Woman: The Hammer?

Number 7: One of Mordecai and Rigby's adversaries.

Mordecai: The Hammer is here!?

Rigby: Not good!

Camie: Who is the Hammer?

Me: He's a video game character and everyone thinks he is unbeatable.

I went over his history.

---

The Hammer is a villain in the Regular Show TV series. He serves as the main antagonist in the episode "Rage Against the TV".

He was voiced by Sam Marin.

When Mordecai and Rigby are playing a video game they face the final boss of the game "The Hammer". They try to fight him but is to strong for punches and takes out a whole life with just one punch from him. They soon find out that his weakness is furniture so they about to take him out when suddenly their TV's screen breaks, forcing them to pause the game. Rigby tries to fight him alone but can't do it, so Mordecai and Rigby go out to look for another television. They try asking their friends for one but to no avail. They then see an add for the TV store warehouse which states that they give away TV's for free. With Pops, Muscle Man and Hi Five Ghost in tow they all go to the store. However they can only get an old foreign TV due to the others being to expensive.

At the house they quickly realize that the TV they bought doesn't have the right hook ups. So, with help from Skips they upgrade the TV with parts from Muscle Man's TV and Pop's radio. When they turn it on it works perfectly when suddenly a power surge emerges and causes the TV and it's components to form into The Hammer himself. The Hammer then starts attacking them and clobbers all the park employees. With Mordecai and Rigby recalling his weakness, everyone starts hitting the Hammer with furniture. After betting him in real-life Mordecai and Rigby grab the control pads and defeat The Hammer in the game, causing the foreign TV to break.

He returns in "Exit 9B" as one of the many villains revived by Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. He then fights the God of Basket Ball and gets sucked back into the portal after Thomas signs the document. In "Expert of Liar" he is one of the challenges Rigby faces for answering 10 video game related questions.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: And he was the first villain we took down in the Park.

Me: Yeah.

Shockwave: I think I remember playing his game.

Nico: Yes you did Shockwave.

Me: And lets not forget that he was a brutal foe.

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Nico: But we triumphed.

Xenia: Wow!

Luz: I have a feeling he is going to come back for revenge.

Camie: If that's the case then we're going to be in for a brutal fight.

Qin: We sure are. But we'll be ready for him.

Jake: I remember that jerk tossed me at Skips before.

Zexion: He must be that tough.

Evil Orbit Woman: How did you guys defeat him last time?

Me: Oh gosh it was almost 3 years ago. Lucy and Death dragged him back to Hell.

Nico: That's right! You guys weren't around back then.

Zexion: No we weren't.

Me: We were still trying to figure out how to attack Gabriel as Hawk Moth.

Laney: We sure were.

Kumiko: Entrance time!

Me: Wait Kumiko. We haven't found out where he is yet.

Kumiko: Oh.

Xenia: But where could he be? He could be anywhere on a planet like this.

Camie: Oh boy.

Nico: Hmm.

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) He's over on that huge squash island up ahead!

Me: I see it.

Kumiko: Now it's the entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it!

We parked the ship and flew at the island.

Hammer was infuriated. But then suddenly elemental pies hit him and smashed him around all over and then laughter was heard as the elemental cream from the pies merged and formed a tornado and then out of it came us.

Me: Now that was a funny entrance. Long time no see Hammer.

Hammer: I WILL KILL YOU ALL! YOU ALL MADE A FOOL OUT OF ME!

Me: And we show no remorse for it.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) You think you're so tough.

Multiplex: Wait until you see this!

Multiplex made 620 clones of himself.

Muscle Man: You know who else is tougher than you? MY MOM!

We laughed at his joke.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Eli: Yeah!

But then Seadramon, Harpymon, Boomerang, See More, Pied Piper, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Baron Mordo, Zs'Skayr, Scorpion, Copper Cranium, Shakedown, Droog, Evil Mushroom Man, Dogranio Yaboon, Evil Search Man, Black Scorpion, Pooperman, Captain Frightbeard, and Sentinel Prime appeared.

Nico: Seadramon, Harpymon, Boomerang, See More, Pied Piper, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Baron Mordo, Zs'Skayr, Scorpion, Copper Cranium, Shakedown, Droog, Evil Mushroom Man, Dogranio Yaboon, Evil Search Man, Black Scorpion, Pooperman, Captain Frightbeard, and Sentinel Prime.

Seadramon: You know, Black Friday isn't that far away.

Harpymon: No, it isn't.

Me: Just a little over a week and a half.

Boomerang: We've got plenty of time to come up with a strategy on that day.

Me: Yep.

See More: (to Nico) We heard you met with Misty.

Nico: We sure did.

Pied Piper: Find anything useful from her?

Me: TONS of things. It's all not good. I'll tell you all what we found out in the briefing room before we head out on Nico's rescue.

Pied Piper: Oh boy.

Morty Beard then came out.

Me: Morty Beard. Back for another round I see.

Morty Beard: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Morty Beard: J.D., I just want you to know that you did a good job killing Lothor.

Me: Thanks. I waited almost a whole year to destroy him. But the wait was completely worth it.

Nico: Yes it was.

Me: And now I have it completely off my chest now that he is in the black gates forever.

Laney: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Poromon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Juniper Lee, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Nico's Rescue

Seadramon was first.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Nico's rescue involved Misty telling him the latest about Opaline. Did he learn anything useful?

Poromon: Not only did we find out that she was responsible for everything that happened that tore the friendships apart but she was also responsible for a number of terrible calamities.

Rarity: She was responsible for turning the Dazzlings into the Sirens, made the Memory Stone and even responsible for all the events that happened in Equestria after Grogar was destroyed!

Seadramon: So she is the supreme driving force behind it all!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah she sure is.

Gill Grunt: She did it all! And she was behind it all.

Juniper Lee: After all that trouble we went through with all of Equestria's enemies we found out that they were all just pawns in the grand scheme of Opaline to tear Friendship apart!

Seadramon: What a pure evil monster! Lets do it!

Poromon summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Red Eyes B. Chick and it formed into THE RED EYES SCEPTER OF FLAMES! They fired waves of fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Orion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Live Action Optimus Prime, Bumblebee, Elita One, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Battling Another Ultimate Jetray

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Nico, Batman, and the others did Battling

Another Ultimate Jetray. I imagined that one was an excellent flier.

Orion: Boy she sure was. J.D. was really flying all over the place trying to catch her and blast her down.

Princess Luna: He sure was. We were all amazed with how well they were flying.

Moondust: It was really cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah it was flying that Taylor of the Wild Force would be proud of.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: We were all in awe.

Live Action Optimus: We had a lot of up hearing about that one.

Bumblebee: It was so cool.

Elita One: It was cool.

Harpymon: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

He turned into the Battle Fever J Black Ranger! Then he summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Battle Shogun of The Six Samurai and it formed into THE SIX SAMURAI ELEMENT SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed her down.

---

Nick Russell, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Star Fox Team, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved killing Gorr.

Mate, considering the reputation that guy had, Lincoln's win over him was well earned!

Nick: Yeah that guy was a rotten to the core monster.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure was. And he deserved to be destroyed too.

Starshine Sparkle: We gave him what for.

Spyro: Yeah he had it coming.

Fox McCloud: He sure did. We made him pay.

Krystal: (British Accent) That is for sure.

Boomerang: Good. Lets do it!

Nick summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Blast Magician and it formed into THE STAFF OF THE BLAST MAGICIAN! They fired waves of magic and energy and blasted him down.

---

## Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wizard Kamen Riders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - Meeting a Withur Gene-slammer

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) I heard you guys met a Withur Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Ash: Her name was Miyuki Vocesdebelleza and she is really awesome as a guardian angel.

Pikachu: Pika!

Pinkie Pie: We were amazed with her story too.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really amazing to hear about.

Featherweight: Yeah

---

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Miyuki, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Miyuki, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Billy McLean up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Miyuki Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Billy McLean and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again for ruining his career, but Lincoln grabbed Billy McLean by his arm and he broke it and that caused Billy McLean to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out that bastard's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Billy McLean broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Billy McLean deserved it, and that asshole had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pulled out the picture of Billy McLean after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Miyuki told us of what Lincoln did to that asshole, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Billy McLean, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let him get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that asshole.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Billy McLean's ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

FLASHBACK ENDS

See-More: WHOA! They really kicked Billy hard!

Sprocket: Yeah it was awesome.

Haruto: Yeah he deserved it too.

See-More: I'll say. Lets do it!

Ash summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with UFO Roid and it formed into THE HOVERING UFO SKATEBOARD OF THE STARS! They fired waves of lightning, metal, magic and energy and gears and smashed him down.

---

Gwen, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jack Sparrow, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Poromon afraid of Shots

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Poromon must really be afraid of Shots. Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea had to chase him all over the city!

Gwen: (LAUGHS) It was really funny! They were chasing him all over like something out of a Benny Hill Chase Scene.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah those were always a classic.

Cozy Glow: They sure were. We were eating popcorn and laughing a lot too.

Hex: It was all actually entertaining too.

Jack Sparrow: Aye lads. It sure was.

Pied Piper: Yeah that was funny. Man Benny Hill was awesome.

Lets do it!

Gwen: And I thought Master Goku had it bad with his fear of needles.

Gwen summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Doomkaiser Dragon and it formed into THE SCYTHE OF THE DOOMKAISER! They fired waves of darkness, bones, skulls, lightning, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Green Arrow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Batman 2039, Max Gibson, Dana Tan, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Poromon is REALLY scared of needles

---

Marvel Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) Poromon is REALLY scared of needles. And yet, the other mascots aren't!

Green Arrow: Yeah no kidding! We're gonna have to have Rhinosnorus come help out Poromon like he did with many of us.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was a really funny chase scene with that though and it was cute.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was. We were laughing so hard that we felt like we were going to go to the hospital.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it was really funny. Poromon did all sorts of awesome and funny Benny Hill style chase gags.

Batman 2039: That was really silly.

Max Gibson: But you got to admit. That was funny to watch.

Dana Tan: We all couldn't stop laughing.

Jack O Lantern: That is funny. Lets do it!

Green Arrow summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Predaplant Aldroctopus and it formed into THE INSECTIVOROUS PREDAPLANT BOW! They fired waves of arrows, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jake Long, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hilda, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - A planet made of Butternut Squash Soup

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) This is A planet made of Butternut Squash Soup, huh? I actually like it!

Jake Long: I do too! This is amazing seeing a world like this. First a Borscht planet and now a world made of Butternut Squash Soup.

Sunset Shimmer: It's really good soup too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there. And Jared likes this planet too.

Sunburn: Boy he sure does.

Hilda: (British Accent) I think it's most amazing myself.

Biowulf: I do too. Good appetizer for the Thanksgiving Season too. Lets do it!

Jake summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with The Thing in The Crater and it formed into THE CRATER LAVA DRAGONSWORD! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Nunnally, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lucy Heartfilia, Erza

Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Butternut Squash Soup is good stuff

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Butternut Squash Soup is good stuff. A Perfect start to the Thanksgiving Days.

Eli: I agree there too. And it's really tasty too.

Nunnally: It sure is. Just as awesome as the soup served in Equestria.

Princess Celestia: It sure is. I think it's really good too.

King Solar: I haven't had a good soup this amazing since well 1,000 years ago.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is tasty.

Amber Morning: Boy I like it too.

Spotlight: We all think this is cool. And Jared likes it too.

Lucy Heartfilia: I agree too.

Erza Scarlett: I think it's good stuff myself.

Juvia: Same here. I agree.

Baron Mordo: Yes I agree there. Lets do it!

Eli summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Herald of Purple Light and it formed into THE PURPLE LIGHT STARSWORD! They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Edd/Iron Boy. Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kameo, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr - The Hammer is Back

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Double D) The Hammer is Back?! I remember he was a challenge before.

Edd: Indeed. He was a most amazing yet intriguing challenge worth remembering.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was a most amazing battle.

Apple Bloom: It sure was fun.

Flashwing: It sure was a fun one.

Kameo: It sure was a good battle and here we are on a butternut squash soup planet for it. Fitting.

Zs'Skayr: Perfect for thanksgiving. Lets do it!

Edd summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Rock Band Xenoguitar and it formed into THE XENOGUITAR SWORD OF EARTHLY MUSIC! They fired waves of rock, earth, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Duncan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Invader Lum, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - The Hammer is going to be deleted for good.

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) The Hammer is going to be deleted for good. He's lucky that he's a potential recruit for our ranks.

Duncan: That is true. We just have to find a good archenemy for him. He gave us an amazing battle last time.

Rainbow Dash: That was tough too.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool too.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Lum: We had fun with that.

Scorpion: Indeed. Lets do it!

Duncan summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE BLUE FLAME - SHURA! They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Shizuka of Nadeshiko VS Copper Cranium

---

Copper Cranium was next.

Copper Cranium: I'll bash you!

Shizuka: Bring it.

She merged Hermos with Victory Dragon and it formed into THE VICTORY DRAGON BROADSWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ultear Milkovich VS Shakedown

---

Shakedown was next.

Shakedown: Man Poromon must've been really scared.

Ultear: You got that right.

Ultear merged Hermos with Time Wizard and it formed into THE TIME MAGIC HAMMER! She fired waves of energy and smashed

him down.

---

Suki VS Droog

---

Droog was next.

Suki: This will be so fun.

Droog: It sure is.

Suki merged Hermos with Artemis the Magistus Moon Maiden and it formed into THE MOON BOW OF ARTEMIS! She fired waves of moon energy and smashed him down.

---

Panty & Stocking Anarchy VS Evil Mushroom Man

---

Evil Mushroom Man was next.

Panty: This is gonna be fucking good.

Stocking: It will be really fucking good.

Evil Mushroom Man: It sure will.

Panty & Stocking merged Hermos with Petin the Dark Clown and it formed into THE FOULMOUTH CLOWN SWORD OF BLOODLUST! They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tree Rex VS Dogranio Yaboon

---

Dogranio Yaboon was next.

Dogranio Yaboon: Hope you're ready for all this.

Tree Rex: I was born ready for this.

Tree Rex merged Hermos with Sylvan Hermitree and it formed into THE SWORD OF FLAMING SYLVAN MIGHT! He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sari VS Evil Search Man

---

Evil Search Man was next.

Evil Search Man: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Sari: It sure will be fun.

Sari merged Hermos with Mystical Sand and it formed into THE SAND FIRESTORM SWORD! She fired waves of fire and sand and smashed him down.

---

Scorp VS Black Scorpion

---

Black Scorpion was next.

Black Scorpion: This will sting.

Scorp: Bring it on.

Scorp merged Hermos with Nightmare Scorpion and it formed into THE NIGHTMARE STING STORM SWORD! He fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Mann, Ripping Friends, Konan, Laney, Lily, Yoko Minato, Kaito

## Kumon and Mitsuzane Kureshima VS Pooperman

Pooperman was next.

Pooperman: I can't remember the last time we fought.

Lucy Mann: Me neither.

Crag: This is gonna be really fun.

Rip: Yeah! We're going to rip!

Konan: You going to rip you apart!

Laney: Big time!

Lily: And it will hurt.

Yoko: It sure will.

Pooperman: BRING IT ON!

Lucy merged Hermos with Ghosttrick Siren and it formed into THE SIREN SWORD OF THE DARK! They fired waves of energy and smashed him all over the place.

## Biscuit Oliva VS Captain Frightbeard

Captain Frightbeard was next.

Captain Frightbeard: I'll make ye walk the plank!

Biscuit Oliva: Bring it!

Biscuit merged Hermos with Sirenorca and it formed into THE SIRENORCA SCYTHE! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lori Jimenez VS Sentinel Prime.

---

Sentinel Prime was next.

Sentinel Prime: It's going to be so fun battling you.

Lori Jimenez: It sure is. Better than that big chinned asshole version of you.

Sentinel Prime: Agreed.

Lori merged Hermos with Guardian Eatos and it formed into THE EATOS SWORD OF STELLAR WIND! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Morty Beard

---

Morty Beard was next.

Nico: This is always fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Tony Jones and his friends

For Tony Jones and his friends: hand-cannon Blasters named Moonlands Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are in the colors of Tony Jones and his friends with elements on the blasters and with the symbols of The Moonlands etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They all transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They put together the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Morty Beard and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Morty Beard you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: We have some catching up to do.

Jake: It's payback time from before!

Tsukasa: You're not throwing anyone this time!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Gatack!

Kamen Ride: Drake!

Kamen Ride: Sasword!

Kamen Ride: KickHopper!

Kamen Ride: PunchHopper!

Kamen Ride: Dark Kabuto!

Tsukasa donned his Zero One armor and Daiki summoned clones of the Kabuto team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ELECTRONIC BRIGADE!

They turned into the Denziman!

We got out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned ALL THE RANGERS AND RIDERS!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him!

We punched and blasted and smashed him all over.

Arrthoa Blasted and smashed the Hammer all over the place.

Hound, Drag Strip, Princess Luna and Zarya used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hound's turret gun, Drag Strip's plasma energy blaster and Zarya and Princess Luna's powers 100-fold.

Hound and Zarya: ARROW TURRET BLAST!

Drag Strip and Princess Luna: MOONLIGHT PLASMA SHOOTER!

Springfield Beyblade Power and Wiggum: BEYBLADE PIE SPRINGFIELD BLAST!

Diamonds of The McCallister Family and Pete: DIAMONDS OF HOMES BLAST!

Explosive Earthbound Power and Krusty: PK EXPLOSION STORM!

Earth of Lightning and Vreedle Brothers: EARTH LIGHTNING VREEDLE SHOT!

Apocalyptic Water Maelstrom and Cargill: APOCALYPTIC WATER BLAST!

Light of The Bakugan and Chalmers: LIGHT BAKUGAN BURST!

5 Dragons of The Elements and Springfield Mafia: ELEMENTAL FIVE DRAGONS BLAST!

Monkey Hyperforce Barrage and Number 7: SEVEN HYPERBLAST MONKEY STORM!

Ninjago Elemental Spin and Zexion: ILLUSION TOP SPIN STORM!

Deer of Fury and Multiplex: DEER CLONE BOMBS!

Siren of Mesa City and Muggshot: SIRENS OF DOGS BLAST!

Galvanic Mechamorph Power and Stacey: MACHINES OF FURY BLAST!

Celtic Power of Green and Garble: CELTIC GREEN FIRE BLAST!

Firestorm of Power and Bushroot: PLANTS AND FIRE BLAST!

Virgo Constellation Might and Bunnie and Clyde: VIRGO FIRE BLAST!

Illusion Power and Yost Crimson Dynamo: ILLUSIONS OF CRIMSON MIGHT!

Stars of The Future and Black Baron: STARS OF DUTCH FURY!

Comet Power and Evil Comet Woman: COMET POWER BLAST!

Geass Wrath and Evil Orbit Woman: GEASS BLAST STORM!

Thief Force and Don Octavio: ITALIAN MIGHT BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mordecai, Rigby, Benson, Muscle Man, me, Jared, Fluttershy and Eli: VIDEO GAME SMASHING BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: SQUASH ELEMENT STYLE: PUMPKIN!

Jessica Kaios: SQUASH FIRE STYLE: ACORN SQUASH!

Yuna Kamihara: SQUASH WATER STYLE: BANANA SQUASH!

Toph: SQUASH EARTH STYLE: GREEN EGG SQUASH!

Tatsumaki: SQUASH WIND STYLE: BONBON SQUASH!

Sari Sumdac: SQUASH LIGHTNING STYLE: BUTTERNUT SQUASH!

R. Mika: SQUASH LIGHT STYLE: HONEY BEAR SQUASH!

Juri Han: SQUASH DARK STYLE: HONEYNUT SQUASH!

Jessica Shannon: SQUASH STING STYLE: SPAGHETTI SQUASH!

Peni Parker: SQUASH WEB STYLE: TURBAN SQUASH!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said squashes.

Lincoln and his harem: SQUASH FINAL SMASH: SQUASH RAMPAGE!

They fired a tsunami of squashes and smashed him down.

Lincoln: In the immortal words of Nico, Hammer, you have failed this world!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Cruella Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my plaything, Michelle Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Michelle Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Cruella Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and nine mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Cruella Chernabog, the youngest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the seven remaining mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Michelle Emperyous: Cruella Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Cruella Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by six crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were all trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Bogota, Columbia. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Cruella Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Cruella Chernabog rushed at Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Michelle fired powerful blasts of fire and rainbow fire and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames burned her.

Michelle Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Cruella, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Michelle Emperyous' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with fire, crosses, golf balls, culinary items, and angels, she unholstered her massive Michion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Cruella Chernabog, she left crimson red energy, fire, golf balls, culinary items, crosses, and angels with every step.

Michelle Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Cruella Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Michelle Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with fire, golf balls, culinary items and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Michion the Timelord, and St. Michael the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Michelle Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Michelle Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair tied in a braid, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with fire, golf balls, culinary items, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Michael in the hands of Michion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Michion the Timelord with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red angel angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Michelle Emperyous has on a sleeveless crimson red closed blouse, sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, crimson red bellbottom pants with red designs on the pants, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, golf balls, culinary items, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Michion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel St. Michael and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by fire.
Suddenly, Michelle Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and

then, her massive crimson red angel wings with stars and red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Michelle Emperyous' massive Lazion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, crosses, fire, golf balls, culinary items, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Michion the Timelord's Holy Firestorm Golfer Chef Archangel Greatsword of Holy Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Michion the Timelord and St. Michael the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large crimson red gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Michion the Timelord's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Michion the Timelord and St. Michael that said, "Michelle Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Michion the Timelord, Youngest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Fire and The Powers of St. Michael the Archangel, Amazing Golf Expert and Chef, Friend of Lori Loud, Clyde McBride, and Lynn Sr., Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Scoots, Destroyer of Cruella Chernabog, Archenemy of Surtr, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy

Fire, Crosses, and Archangels"

ミシェル・エンペリアス、時械神ミチオン の ジーンスラマー、エンペリアス シスターズ の最年少、強力な火のマスター、大天使聖ミカエルの力、素晴らしいゴルフの専門家でシェフ、ロリラウド の友人、クライド・マクブライド、リン・シニア、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、スマッシャーとスクーツの軽蔑者、クルエラ・チェルナボグの駆逐艦、スルトの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして聖火、十字架、大天使のマスター

Michelle Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY GOLF CULINARY FIRESTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY FIRESTORM GOLF CULINARY ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY FIRESTORM CULINARY GOLF ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Michelle Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Cruella Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Michelle Emperyous to kill her, but Melanie Emperyous fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with fire, crosses, golf balls, culinary items, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Cruella Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Michelle Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Firestorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel St. Michael and Michelle, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Michelle Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Firestorm Timelord and Divine Holy Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Cruella Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Michelle.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Michelle Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Cruella Chernabog, 'cause your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Michelle Emperyous and Lincoln went after Cruella Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crosses, golf balls, culinary items, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Cruella Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Cruella Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Michelle Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Cruella's divine punishment has just begun. Cruella Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Michelle Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Cruella Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Cruella Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Michelle Emperyous, it was known as Michion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Firestorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with waves of fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Michion the Timelord surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and a crimson red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Melanie Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Cruella Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Cruella Chernabog's spirit appeared and Michelle Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of St. Michael on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Michelle Emperyous and Lincoln did to Cruella Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Michelle Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Cruella Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Griselda! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog disappeared in six mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Melanie Emperyous: We've gotten rid of the youngest Chernabog Sisters, and now, all that's left to deal with are the six eldest Chernabog Sisters. Thanks for helping me destroy Cruella Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Michelle.

Suddenly, Michelle Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Michelle Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Michelle Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Michion the Timelord, and the Archangel St. Michael flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and flames raging behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Michelle Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Michion the Timelord and the Archangel St. Michael vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: Yep, and for tomorrow, we're going to meet Kiara Vocesdebelleza the Uuduk Gene-Slammer.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Awesome!

Lincoln: And Michelle's right, now all that's left is for us to deal with the six eldest members of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, Jezebeth Chernabog, and Nocnitsa Chernabog.

Rachel Emperyous: Which means you and I are going to deal with Nocnitsa Chernabog tomorrow, and then, you and Sadie are going to deal with Jezebeth Chernabog, followed by you and Sandra dealing with Mara Chernabog, then, you and Vorya will deal with Lillith Chernabog, then, you and Zaina will deal with Adrastea's second-in-command, Drusilla Chernabog, and finally, you and Selene will deal with the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: That's right, Rachel, and if we want to be fully ready for the battle against Queen Opaline, not only do we need all the info on her from Misty, but The Chernabog Sisters also need to go.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky. Opaline's already a dangerous threat to all ponies for her evil xenophobic power-hungry ways, and The Chernabog Sisters are an equally dangerous threat to all of mankind, so we need to get rid of The Chernabog Sisters for good.

Nico: Before we make our move on Queen Opaline, and the battle between the Twelve Archangel and Timelord Sisters of Heaven and the Twelve Demon Sisters of Hell is fast approaching its climax with the epic showdown with Adrastea Chernabog.

Me: Lincoln and Selene Emperyous will make sure that she pays big time for her crimes in blood!

Selene Emperyous: Her and her sisters will all pay in blood.

Jack O Lantern: Looks the Hammer's been defeated.

Biowulf: Again.

Me: Yep.

Baron Mordo: Lucky for him, we're including him in our ranks now.

Nico: This is gonna be cool too.

Scorpion: Now, just one question.

Nico: What's that?

Zs'Skayr: What do we do with all this butternut squash soup?

Me: We have some for leftovers.

Nico: Good idea. (LOUD BURP) Oops sorry.

Qin: Man it was filling.

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone.

Me: And this was only an appetizer.

Nico: Yep.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) This was number one of the planets of Thanksgiving. We're going to have lots of fun on these.

Me: We sure are.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and had lots of soup for leftovers. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 1 of The Thanksgiving Planets Saga done.

Butternut Squash Soup is awesome.

The rescue was made in Honor of Kevin Conroy who passed away on the 11th.

RIP Kevin Conroy - Voice of Batman.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mandee, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron,

Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Endsville sector of the city and we're going to see that Billy is up to his idiotic shenanigans again. But this time with bubbly gum like in the episode The Bubble With Billy. Me and Billy are going to be in a TERRIBLE AND HORRIBLE FIGHT and it'll be where we get that gum out of him and he is going to pay the price for being stupid like always. Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Chromastone and we're going to meet gene-slammers for Ghosttrick Siren, Sirenorca and Spiritual Whisper. They are the Ravenwood sisters and their names are Raven, Owl Wolf and Storm Eagle Littlefield and they are members of the Shoshone Tribe of Idaho and they are very good friends of Nico and he helped them around a wolf preserve and helped bring lots of wolves into the area. The match-up scene for the saga is for Rachel Emperyous, Raphion the Timelord and the sixth eldest of The Emperyous Sisters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Nocnitsa Chernabog, the sixth eldest of The Chernabog Sisters. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Chile, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy an evil version of Goto Imasuji A.K.A. Muscular. And we're going to meet Kiara Vocesdebelleza, the Uuduk Gene-Slammer, she's the youngest child of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Kiara and her sister, Miyuki, are Luan's classmates in Math, and they would often protect Luan from bullies, especially Abigail Sanchez. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean. For part 2 of the saga we're going to a planet of bread and we're going to battle the Waiters that tried to stop me from eating the Eggs-cellent Challenge. It's going to be brutal.

See you all next time

# BREAD PLANET MAYHEM

Bread as one of the Side Dishes

---

In the briefing room, Nico and me had everyone gathered for an important meeting.

Nico: Thank you all for coming. Now I'm sure you're all wondering what this meeting is all about. Well yesterday on my rescue me and my group got some really vital and powerful intel on Queen Opaline from Misty and what she has been doing over the last couple of millennia.

We showed her huge book and everyone read it. When they did so they were shocked!

Vypra: Are you serious guys!?

Dark Spicer: She was responsible for everything that happened over the years!?

Me: That's right. Opaline was responsible for everything. She was behind it all. Queen Chrysalis, Tirek, Evil Cozy Glow, all the villains and all their schemes all of it.

Thorax: This is terrible!

Gilda: I can't believe all this!

Princess Ember: What she was doing over the millennia was pure evil!

Silverstream: She is beyond pure evil!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is right. What she is doing makes even our villainous foes all look like peons.

Me: We found out that after Grogar was destroyed, she took his place and wanted all the power of magic all for herself and she was not going to stop until she got it.

Fluttershy: That is insane.

Qin: Now we know that we have to stop her by any means necessary or she will continue to cause problems.

Vypra: That's why we got to stop her.

Nico: We need to devise a good plan to take her down. Her castle is located in the Kamchatka Peninsula and we're going to make sure she pays dearly.

Eli: We're with you all the way.

Nico: Great! Thorax, Gilda, Princess Ember, Yona, Twilight, gather all your friends and people together. We are going to attack some time next week.

They agreed.

Nico: Queen Opaline's days of tyranny are numbered.

* * *

Later it was time for Nico's rescue and walking through the Endsville sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Mandee, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber

Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I hope Billy isn't causing any trouble or so help me he will.

Nico put his hand on my shoulder.

Nico: Easy J.D. Easy. Billy may be an idiot but he is still part of the team.

Mandee: He is funny too.

Laney: Yeah he sure is. But these last few months he was acting more than just an idiot.

Xenia: He was acting more like a crime against evolution.

Mandee: That's funny.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Mandee.

Mandee: Anytime Nico. It's going to be like so fun being with you guys.

Leni: It's going to be totes fun Mandee.

Nico: Mandee, what do you do outside of missions?

Mandee: Oh I mostly like to go shopping with Jackie and Leni at the mall. But also me and Jackie help Leni with her job at Reiningers.

Nico: Cool cool.

Mandee: It's really awesome.

Laney: Mandee got an awesome job stocking inventory and putting clothes up for the shop.

Leni: And she is totes good at it too.

Me: That's great that you two have jobs with Leni now. Man after what 27 attempts?

Mandee: Yeah somewhere around there.

Camie: They tried to get jobs that many times?

Me: You have no idea Camie. Jackie and Mandee got jobs in different spots 27 times and failed at all of them. One time an angry chef tried to kill them.

Nico: I remember that. That was crazy.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: I hope you get a boyfriend one day

Mandee: One day me and Jackie will.

Me: There's plenty of fish out in the sea. You just got to find out which one is perfect for you.

Nico: Yeah. I'm no matchmaker myself but I know you will find one for you.

Leni: You totes will.

Mandee: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: Yesterday was delicious.

Camie: Boy it sure was!

Me: And that was just number one on the Thanksgiving System Planets.

Eli: Yep. What planet do you think is next bro?

Me: It would have to be a side dish planet next.

Laney: That will be awesome.

Varie: Jared sure loved the Butternut Squash Soup planet.

Xenia: Boy no kidding. And he loves Kablamica's Broccoli soup right?

Me: You should see how much of that he eats. He can't get enough of it.

Nico: Boy J.D. you son is one amazing vegetarian.

Laney: He sure is.

Nico: And we faced the Hammer.

Me: We sure did and that was awesome. Man last time we faced him was 3 years ago.

Misty Tredwell: That was amazing. And he was the first ever villain you guys faced when you all met Mordecai and Rigby right?

Me: That's right Misty. It was really cool and awesome.

Laney: Yeah that was cool. Benson thought we were going to the park to smash his face in back then.

Me: Yeah part of me wanted to do that because I thought Benson was a total jerk. But not anymore.

Lana: Yeah Benson is cool though.

Nico: Instead, Benson told Muscle Man to beat him up.

Me: Yeah I remember that. That was intense. But Muscle Man's jokes are always still very funny. We get a good laugh out of all of them.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) We sure do. They are funny.

Nico: Yeah that is true.

Laney: Yeah. He is awesome with that.

Camie: He sure is a hoot.

Nico: I wonder what's new in Endsville.

Me: Boy it sure is quiet.

BOINK.

Me: Huh?

I saw a big pink bubble in front of me.

Me: Wow that is a big pink bubble.

Nico: Pop it.

I poked it and it didn't pop.

Me: Boy that is a tough bubble.

I bit it and it popped in my face and I licked it off and chewed it and it was made of bubble gum.

Me: Hey it's made of gum. No flavor though.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Look at that!

We saw a huge smoke cloud made entirely out of pink bubbles!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: I think we found out what Billy's up to.

Me: Yep. (Chewing) The gum is not bad though.

Nico: You may want to spit that out though.

Me: Okay.

I went to a trash can and spit it into it.

We went and found Billy who was REALLY burping up a huge amount of bubbles.

Me: WHOA! That's a lot of bubble gum bubbles.

We went over to him.

Me: Billy?

Billy: Oh hey guys.

Nico: Hey, Billy. What's up, man?

Billy: Oh just chewing my gum.

He had a floating gumball machine fire balls of gum into his mouth and he was chewing it and then he swallowed it.

Me: That can't be good for your stomach. Billy where did you get that gum?

Billy: Oh Grim gave it to me. I needed some gum to help me think for a test.

Qin: Figures.

Me: I always chew gum whenever I am thinking. But I don't swallow it. I throw it in the trash.

LOUD FART!

Billy farted out a huge amount of bubbles.

Me: May I see that Gumball Machine Billy?

Billy: Sure.

He had it come to me and I looked at it.

Me: Hmm. Looks like an ordinary gumball machine.

I looked on the bottom and saw a label.

Me: Wait there's a label. (Reading) "WARNING: Do not swallow this gum. It will make you break out in an Unimaginably Horrible Rash From Another Dimension!?" Oh shit!

Camie: Good thing you didn't swallow that gum J.D.

Me: Yeah like I said I always throw my gum in the trash when I'm done.

Nico: Billy, give that gum to us.

Billy came over.

Billy: NO! IT'S MY GUM!

He had a bubble balloon form and Billy made a club and then…

POW!

He bashed Nico and sent him crashing into a tree and the tree crashed onto him!

SMASH!

Nico: (In Pain) I'm hurt now!

Me: Oh that does it!

I jumped Billy and we got into a massive and brutal fight cloud!

Nico: Anyone get the number of that truck?

May got the tree off him and Nico regained his composure and saw me and Billy fighting.

Nico: What the!

Me: Give us that gum Billy! NOW!

Billy: NO!

He then grabbed the gumball machine and then swallowed the whole thing!

Billy: (LAUGHS CRAZILY)

Me: Oh boy!

LOUD FART!

He inflated like a balloon

Maria: Is he crazy?!

Me: He is that big of an idiot!

Billy: You know what? I feel funny. And I don't mean funny ha ha. No no now. Funny weird. (LAUGHS) (LAUGHS)

LOUD BELCH!

Billy fired a wave of pre-chewed bubbly gum out of his mouth and it went at Nico.

Nico: Oh no!

SMASH!

It smashed him into a rock!

Nico poked his head out of the wad.

Nico: YUCK!

May: GROSS!

Me: Okay that's it!

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and Billy was sent flying as he vomited all the gum out and he covered the en city in a massive mess of gum!

He landed by us and laughed.

Nico: And now, the whole city's is covered in gum.

Me: I hope you're happy Billy.

Billy: It was weird but funny.

But then Billy got ugly spots on his ears and then his nose and then his FACE GOT COVERED IN A HIDEOUSLY DISGUSTING AND GROSS RED RASH!

Billy: I've got an unimaginably horrible rash from another dimension!

Me: UGLY AND DISGUSTING!

Eli: YUCK!

Billy fell to the ground in pain.

Me: Guess he has to learn the hard way.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Man what a mess!

Nico: Let's start cleaning the gum.

Eli: Good idea. Also nothing is worse than having gum in your hair.

Nico: Tell me about it.

We got to cleaning the gum up and man there was a lot of it. And Billy was taken to his room. He was put under quarantine because of that rash. But unfortunately things only got worse for him when Chester, A.J. and all the kids of Dimmsdale were laughing at him in total humiliation. KIDS CAN BE SO CRUEL!

Me: Well the city is all clean.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Geez that was a massive mess.

Nico: I don't think we're done yet though.

Eli: Nope. I sense the next Another Alien approaching.

Nico: Were?

Then a huge red and purple crystal cluster grew and had Nico hooked by his shirt and hoisted him up in a huge 20 foot crystal monument!

Me: Jumping graveyards!

Brittney: Wow! That crystal really caught you didn't it!?

Nico: I don't even know where it came from!

Me: But this crystal is beautiful. It's amazing how it was able to grow so fast like this.

Nico: Who's doing this?!

Then out of a crystal from the ground came a figure and it was a BLACK VERSION OF AN EVOLVED CRYSTALSAPIEN! It was Another Ultimate Chromastone!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Chromastone!

Eli: Wow!

Another Ultimate Chromastone: (In a girls voice) Yeah it is amazing that I have these powers huh?

Me: (GASP) Bianca Quartzian!

Another Ultimate Chromastone: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Bianca is a geologist and she knows a lot about crystals and how minerals are made and all that. She also has amazing crystal powers. She accidentally stumbled into the Crystal Dimension and got exposed to the energy of a powerful crystal that imbued her with crystal powers and even wings of crystal.

Nico: WOW! That is amazing! That also explains the crystal growth.

Eli: Yeah.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Chromastone.

Albedo: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Chromastone: Just to be the greatest geologist ever and help J.D. fight crime.

Me: You already are the greatest Geologist that I know.

Nicole: Next to me that is and you will make an awesome member of my colleagues.

Another Ultimate Chromastone: That is true and I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Nico: He lied to everyone.

Nico flew down from the crystal and landed by us.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Ultimate Chromastone: It's all right. Come at me!

Me: With pleasure! (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND ME AND A SOLAR ECLIPSE FORMED IN THE BACKGROUND)

I saw you dance
From the corner
I caught your name
In a conversation
Playing hard-to-get
But I can understand
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

I danced and fired waves of light and darkness and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Kaito: (Gets out Gekiranger gear) I know that your skin is mostly indestructible.

Zocks: (Gets out Go Onger gear) But it's not invincible!

Kaito got a Jungle Fury Staff and Zocks got a Nitro Blaster!

Nico: YEAH!

Luz: Now for my turn. (ACTIVATES WEB CRUSHER'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Luz: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn
Birds in flight are calling there
Where the heart moves the stones
It's there that my heart is calling
All for the love of you
A painting hangs on an ivy wall
Nestled in the emerald moss
The eyes declare a truce of trust
And then it draws me far away
Where deep in the desert twilight
Sand melts in pools of the sky
When darkness lays her crimson cloak
Your lamps will call me home
And so it's there my homage's due
Clutched by the still of the night
And now I feel you move
Every breath is full
So it's there my homage's due
Clutched by the still of the night
Even the distance feels so near
All for the love of you
A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She danced and fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed her down!

Xenia: YEAH! Take that!

Amity Blight: Time for some awesome power. (ACTIVATES LUMINE'S RIDEWATCH)

(I WANT YOU BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Amity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes

And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind

And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine

Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola

I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball

That I need to, I want to

Well, come stand a little bit closer
Breathe in and get a bit higher
You'll never know what hit you
When I get to you
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I'd die to find out
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I would die to find out
I'm the kind of person who endorses a deep commitment
Getting comfy, getting perfect is what I live for
But a look, then a smell of perfume
It's like I'm down on the floor and I don't know what I'm in for
Conversation has a time and place
In the interaction of a lover and a mate
But the time of talking, using symbols, using words
Can be likened to a deep sea diver
Who is swimming with a raincoat
Well, come stand a little bit closer
Breathe in and get a bit higher
You'll never know what hit you
When I get to you
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

ya, ya

(Ooh, ah) ya, ya

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes

And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind

And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine

Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola

I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball

That I need to, I want to

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out (so can we find out?)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out (I'd die to find out)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but (oh, why can't we find out?)

Ooh, I would die to find out

She danced and fired waves of energy and flowers and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH! Nice one Amity!

Willow Park: I'll say! Watch this. (ACTIVATES BEE BLADER'S RIDEWATCH)

(ICE QUEEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Willow Park: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND ICE SWIRL AROUND HER)

When leaves have fallen and skies turned into grey

The night keeps on closing in on the day

A nightingale sings his song of farewell

You better hide for her freezing hell

On cold wings, she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

When she embraces your heart turns to stone

She comes at night when you are all alone

And when she whispers your blood shall run cold

You better hide before she finds you

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

She covers the earth with a breathtaking cloak

The sun awakes and melts it away

The world now opens its eyes and sees

The dawning of a new day

On cold wings she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

She danced and fired waves of ice and leaves and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Our turn!

Geiz: (gets out Meteor Ridewatch) Time to decide your fate!

Armor Time! (Meteor Driver standby disco music) Meteor, Ready? Meteor!

Sougo got MightyMorphinRedARmor while Geiz got MeteorArmor.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yeah it is!

Me: Here's what I would do to Walter Peck the Pencil Dickless Motherfucker! (ACTIVATES STAY PUFT MARSHMALLOW MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(GHOSTBUSTERS BY RAY PARKER JR. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GHOSTS AND MARSHMALLOWS SWIRL AROUND ME)

Ghostbusters)

If there's something strange

In your neighborhood

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something weird

And it don't look good

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

If you're seeing things

Running through your head

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

An invisible man

Sleepin' in your bed

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If you're all alone

Pick up the phone

And call

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Ooh, I hear it likes the girls

Hm, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Mmm, if you've had a dose of a

Freaky ghost, baby

You better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow

Lemme tell ya something

Bustin' makes me feel good

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Don't get caught alone, oh no

(Ghostbusters)

When it comes through your door

Unless you just a-want some more

I think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ha-ha, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I can't hear you

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Louder

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, it likes the girls too

(Ghostbusters)

I danced and fired waves of ghosts and marshmallows and smashed her down and got her sticky.

Another Ultimate Chromastone: YUCK! But I love that song!

Me: That is a start.

I opened a portal into Walter Peck's cell in the Neptune Prison and then..

KRASPLAT!

HE GOT DRENCHED WITH MARSHMALLOWS AND WAS SWEARING AT ALL OF US!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Me: (Sticks the middle finger through the portal at him) Go fuck yourself you dickless motherfucker!

The portal closed.

Nico: (gets out Yost Living Laser's Ridewatch) See if you can absorb this!

He activated it and fired light blasts and she then absorbed the light!

Nico: She sure can.

She fired light blasts and I deflected the blasts back and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Mandee: My turn! (ACTIVATES SELMA & PATTY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Maria: That was cool!

Mandee: At least I didn't smoke cigarettes.

Me: You wouldn't want to anyway.

May: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then we heard a song and then we saw a Ghosttrick Siren, Sirenorca and Spiritual Whisper!

Nico: Oh wow! Ghosttrick Siren, Sirenorca and Spiritual Whisper!

Me: Cool!

Spiritual Whisper: (In a girls voice) And it's good to see you again Nico.

Sirenorca: (in a girls voice) Same here.

Ghosttrick Siren: (In a girls voice) Yeah it's awesome.

Nico: The Littlefield Sisters! Wow!

They reverted back and they were three girls. The tallest was a girl with black hair and yellow and black clothes and the youngest ones were twins and they had red and blue hair and had purple and red eyes.

Nico: Everyone meet Raven, Owl Wolf and Storm Eagle Littlefield. They are members of the Shoshone Tribe from Idaho.

Raven Littlefield: Awesome to meet you guys.

Owl Wolf: We are friends of Nico's past.

Storm Eagle: And he helped us out in a Wolf Preserve.

Me: That is cool! The Shoshone Indians have been one of my favorite tribes to learn about.

Raven Littlefield: Yeah. We'll talk in a few.

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ultimate Chromastone and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over to Bianca. She was a girl with pink hair and had brown miner clothes and had rainbow crystal wings. I picked her up.

Bianca Quartzian: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now.

Mandee: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Raven Littlefield: We have a lot of them but my favorite would have to be where Nico saved numerous wolves from being hurt and he brought them all over to our wolf preserve to help them out.

Storm Eagle: We have had a lot of fun times living with wolves.

Owl Wolf: Yeah they are good.

Nico: Yes they were.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Raven Littlefield: We did too Nico.

Owl Wolf: But it's so awesome that we're with you now.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Billy will be all better tomorrow.

Me: Lets hope so.

We went back home. Billy learned a really painful and heavy lesson. I hope.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Jackie are heading to Chile, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy an evil version of Goto Imasuji A.K.A. Muscular.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Chile, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy an evil version of Goto Imasuji A.K.A. Muscular.

Izuku: As if Muscular wasn't bad enough, now there's a more evil version of him running loose and is causing havoc in Chile.

Bakugo: He was a nightmare to all heroes for all the crap he's done.

Lincoln: I know, I saw it for myself when I read the My Hero Academia manga and also watched the anime, he was a sadistic bloodthirsty brute who uses his Quirk only to kill, and Muscular's now in The Masters of Evil, but the evil version of him needs to be killed, and I won't be surprised if I find out Nocnitsa Chernabog was behind this.

Nico: From what we've seen from the other villains, I wouldn't be surprised either, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, I wouldn't be surprised either.

Lincoln: Either way, he's going to be destroyed for good and we're going to piss Nocnitsa Chernabog off even more. And I want to thank you, Izuku, and his friends for joining us, Jackie.

Jackie: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Leni: We should also see if anyone needs help before we get after Nocnitsa's "plaything".

Lori: Good idea, Leni.

We checked through Chile and we saw that Evil Muscular has caused tons of destruction, and we also checked on the people, and they were okay thank goodness.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of four girls screaming for help, along with the sound of mad and deranged laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the four girls, but they've been cornered by Evil Muscular, and he's going to kill them, and Lincoln saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the four girls, but they've been cornered by the evil version of Muscular, and he's going to kill them, and I saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Rachel Emperyous: That bitch, Nocnista Chernabog, I should've known she had a hand in this!

?: (Girl's voice) (Spanish Accent) That murderous bloodthirsty brute, let's get him and that insane and chaotic demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Uuduk, appear before us.

Lori: No way, that's Uuduk.

Luan: And that Spanish accent, it's Kiara Vocesdebelleza!

Lincoln: I knew we'd run into Kiara here, but we'll have to talk later, let's go destroy that murderous bloodthirsty brute!

We rushed over, and before Evil Muscular could kill the four girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at the bloodthirsty sadistic brute, and that allowed the four girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Evil Muscular, and when he saw us, he was laughing like a bloodthirsty madman.

Evil Muscular: (Laughing Sadistically) More fresh meat! Come, show me your blood!

Lincoln: The only blood you're going to be seeing is your own blood spilled all over Chile!

Evil Muscular activated his Quirk, Pump Up, and his muscle fibers protruded from his body and his entire body was covered in enhanced muscle fibers. He charged at us to kill us, but we dodged his attack, and we landed a safe distance.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: He's just as strong as the real Muscular, but we're ready for him, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Jackie, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Gorr the God Butcher and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln punched Evil Muscular hard in the stomach and all over the place with overwhelming strength and force, and that caused his Quirk to deactivate and the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead to disappear, and then, Lincoln charged at Evil Muscular and put him in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and then as Lincoln sank his fangs into Evil Muscular's neck, he began sucking out his blood along with absorbing him into his body and assimilating Evil Muscular's immense and monstrous physical strength, speed, and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, an energy card with Evil Muscular's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Evil Muscular's forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your murderous rampage is finally over, Evil Muscular. (To Miyuki Vocesdebelleza) And it's so good to see you again, Kiara Vocesdebelleza.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing light brown hair, jade green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful light brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Uuduk, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open green blouse, sleeveless light green midriff top, long sea foam green skirt with black designs, green pants, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, fire, and bones on the coattails and Uuduk on the back and holstered on her back is an Uuduk-themed large greatsword with Uuduk etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Luan, and you all look so amazing.

Luan: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Kiara. Plus, you're going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Kiara Vocesdebelleza and he hugged her, and Kiara Vocesdebelleza is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Luan's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white werewolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Nico, this is Kiara Vocesdebelleza, she's the second youngest of the Vocesdebelleza Sisters, and Kiara and Miyuki, are Luan's classmates in Math, and they would often protect Luan from bullies, especially Abigail Sanchez.

Luan: Yep, and I hope you and Miyuki heard of what happened with Eddy, right?

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) I sure did, I can't believe that bitch, Abigail Sanchez, and the Hazeltucky Hockers, Hawk and Hank, were the ones responsible for this, and they tried to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness! That little… !

Lincoln: It's okay, Kiara, Nico put a curse on Nega-Eddy and if he hasn't killed us in the next 21 days during the first Ambassador Missions, he's getting The Black Gates, and Audrey Sauron gave him a pinkie ring that'll only make Nega-Eddy feel the beatings from the Cul-de-Sac kids.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's really genius, and we also have the same story.

Nico: Hey yeah, that's right, and we got an idea of what they're like.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You said it, and it's so good to see you, Kiara.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) It's good to see you, Corona, Ronalda, Sally, Elena, Millenia, and Miyuki again, Johanna, and it's also good to see you again, Hilda.

Hilda: (British Accent) You too, Kiara.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) I've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Flip when he tried to kill me and my sisters.

Nico: Oh, this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Kiara, are you absolutely sure?

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Kiara Vocesdebelleza, and like her sisters, he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Kiara Vocesdebelleza's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin and your sisters, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kiara.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Kiara Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Yō Kasukabe, Kudou Asuka, Kuro Usagi, and Shiroyasha from Problem Children Are Coming from Another World, Aren't They?

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yō Kasukabe, Kudou Asuka, Kuro Usagi, and Shiroyasha from Problem Children Are Coming from Another World, Aren't They?

Nicole: Awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yō Kasukabe: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yō Kasukabe and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Muscular, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The

Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yō Kasukabe: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yō Kasukabe: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yō Kasukabe, Kudou Asuka, Kuro Usagi, and Shiroyasha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they heard the villain we went after was an evil version of Goto Imasuji A.K.A. Muscular.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in absorbing that brute and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Kiara Vocesdebelleza have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that an evil version of Muscular was there in Chile.

Lincoln: And the one who brought him there was none other than Nocnitsa Chernabog, the sixth eldest of The Chernabog Sisters.

Rachel Emperyous: She's going to pay dearly for what she's done later on today.

Nico: Now, they're starting to get desperate, they know that with the six youngest Chernabog Sisters dead, it's only a matter of time before they too get killed.

Me: Yeah, so we really need to watch it with those she-demons.

Lincoln: You said it, J.D.

---

After destroying the evil version of Goto Imasuji A.K.A. Muscular. forever and really pissing off Noctnista Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails stronger as well, and when Kiara Vocesdebelleza saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kiara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Kiara, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Flip up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Flip and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again for ruining his scams, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out that mutant cheapskate's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Flip broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Flip deserved it, and that mutant cheapskate had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pulled out the picture of Flip after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Kiara told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant cheapskate, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Flip, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let him get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that asshole.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Flip's ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were heading to Sirena Casino.

Chloe (Loud House): Wow, so this is Sirena Casino.

Clyde: Yep, that's right, Chloe. Lincoln and his harem haven't gone here before, but wait until we tell them of our day. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem got started by playing the table games and card games here in the casino, and they were really winning big, and they put all of their winnings into scrolls to show to us when they come back. Then, after they cleaned out the casino, they shared a passionate kiss and they came back home.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: Awesome, Nico, we went to Sirena Casino.

Lincoln: Sirena Casino, we've seen it before, but we've never gone there.

Clyde: It was really awesome, Lincoln, and take a look.

Clyde and his harem took out the scrolls with the winnings from the Sirena Casino and we were really stunned.

Me: Whoa, you guys cleaned out the casino!

Nico: They sure did, but you better put that in the safe, if that mutant cheapskate, Flip, finds out, he's going to want it.

Lincoln: He's not going to, after our Benny Hill style chase with Poromon that also led to Flip getting apprehended again, we beefed up security again, and this time, we used Neutronium chains and rainbow energy chains to tie Flip and the other jerks back to their posts.

Clyde: Nice.

We saw that Flip and the other jerks were chained up to their posts with Neutronium chains and rainbow energy chains and they were extremely pissed off and were cursing like crazy, and it was way too hilarious to see.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space to the planet Xenoc for Halinor's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Me: I always love going to Xenoc. It's so awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Halinor? Besides Brody and Yost Cap?

Rainbow Dash: I'll go.

Will: And me and the Guardians will go too.

Nico: Good idea guys.

Qin: Yeah this will be fun.

Me: It sure will.

We arrived at Xenoc and landed. We got out.

Will Vandom: Wow! So this is Xenoc.

Me: Cool planet huh.

Eli: I think it's awesome myself.

Ultrox came.

Ultrox: Hey guys.

Me: Greetings Ultrox.

Halinor: Ultrox, this is Brody Romero and the Yost version of Captain America.

Brody Romero: Pleasure to meet you.

Yost Captain America: Same here.

Ultrox: Pleasure to meet you too.

Me: Brody is the leader of the Ninja Steel Power Rangers and Yost Captain America comes from aa universe called the Yost Universe. We call it that because it was built by a different creator.

Nico: Yeah and this is Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: What's up guys?

Ultrox: Pleasure to meet you.

Me: And these are Halinor's fellow Guardians the current and predecessor generation.

Cassidy: I'm Cassidy.

Yan Lin: I'm Yan Lin.

Kadma: I'm Kadma.

Nerissa: And I'm Nerissa.

Will Vandom: I'm Will Vandom.

Irma Lair: I'm Irma Lair.

Taranee: I'm Halinor's successor Taranee.

Cornelia: I'm Cornelia.

Hay Lin: I'm Hay Lin, Yan Lin is my grandmother.

Elyon: And I'm Elyon Brown.

Ultrox: Wow it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: We have had a huge series of battles with some of the Guardians enemies before and it was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was.

Ultrox: I see. (To Yost Captain America) What makes you different from the Prime version?

Yost Captain America: Well, there was a time I was replaced by a Skrull.

Me: We had to deal with a shapeshifting alien race called the Skrull and it was not pretty. Caused a tremendous amount of distrust amongst his fellow Avengers.

Yost Captain America: Yeah it was bad.

Me: But thanks to a spell that I used on Princess Celestia's missions, I was able to help flush out the Skrull easily.

Yost Captain America: And it worked great too.

Ultrox: Very smart thinking.

Me: Thanks.

Ultrox: Yes I heard about the Skrulls and they are dangerous.

Me: Yes they are .

Ultrox: The Skrulls we're among those who tried entering the races. They were declined because of their shape shifting abilities.

Me: That's good that they aren't part of the competition.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Ultrox: Indeed.

Me: Yeah. But Ultrox I'm glad we came here again because in the future we really could use your help. We're going after her.

I pulled out a wanted poster of Queen Opaline.

Ultrox: Ah yes I heard that you all are having problems with Opaline.

Me: Yes. She has caused a tremendous number of problems over the course of the millennia and we have to stop her.

Nico: Opaline is a monster and we are going to need all the help we can get to bring her down for good.

Ultrox: We'll gladly help you out.

Me: Thank you Ultrox. I've already sent messages to many of our friends on many planets all over the universe to help us out.

Ultrox: Galvanax also tried entering the races but was denied as well because of his violent tendencies.

Me: Really? That's a big surprise.

Nico: Yeah and we destroyed Galvanax.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Will Vandom: Yeah he was no match for all of us.

Nico: Yeah.

Ultrox: Indeed. Your power is very well revered.

Eli: We get that all the time.

Me: Yes. Did Scorpius or any of his men try to get in?

Ultrox: Trakeena tried to but her evil goals got her denied.

Me: Thank goodness. And I killed her.

Ultrox: But recently, Warcoil has been up to his old tricks.

Me: The saboteur that wants to destroy the races so the universe can be in war?

Ultrox: The very same.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: Looks like he will be the first ever villain here on Xenoc that we destroy.

Me: Yep.

Brody: First, what can you tell us about Warcoil?

Ultrox: Well he is like this.

---

Warcoil is a robotic arms-dealer built by Robocorp to sabotage the Alien Races so the universe would return to a state of constant war, making their arms-dealing business profitable again. He lives in a Sith Interceptor-like ship. Warcoil sells weapons to anyone who can afford it. He is powered by a nuclear cell that has a habit of coming back to his body when separated. His inventions include the size-reducing "Kompactor Kannon", a remote control for Ultrox's bionics, and any number of other dangerous and destructive weapons. Warcoil first joined the races after a meeting with Ultrox's old "friend," the mercenary Dravox. Confirming that the races were fostering peace throughout the universe, he set out to make them war again by destroying the races. He tries to kill every racer, but Ultrox especially, since he tried to crack into Warcoil's files and constantly thwarts his plans. After a failed attempt on Khadan's life, Warcoil was banished from the races, and after a fight with Ultrox, he was reduced to a talking head, which Ultrox threw into a trash compactor

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! He'll make a great member for our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Nico: I agree there. So we'll banish him to the Warp for the time being.

G'rog: The Warp? What's that?

Me: It's an interdimensional plane that is like a prison for some of the most dangerous extradimensional monsters. It exists between many universes.

Nico: Yeah.

G'rog: Wow! Sorry I just got here and I could help but hear you guys talking.

Me: No worries G'rog.

Yost Captain America: Better tell the Bunny not to go overboard.

Me: Speaking of which.

I opened a viewing window and it showed how the Bunny was doing to Akhil and MAN OH MAN WAS HE TEARING HIM APART!

Bunny: (Demonic Voice) **Your tools won't save you from my love Akhil.**

Yost Captain America: Wow that bunny is really ripping him apart!

Rainbow Dash: But it is awesome how you did that J.D.

Me: It sure is.

Ultrox: (Laughs) Yeah. When are you all coming to finish him off?

Me: We're projecting January 14th of next year.

Nico: Yeah.

Ultrox: Wow. Lets hope it can hold on for that long.

Me: Oh don't worry it will. Vypra said the Bunny has an infinite amount of stamina and energy and it will really go at him for eons if it has to.

Ultrox: That is impressive.

Brody: Good thing Calvin built my own car for me. Ninja Spin!

He transformed and we summoned our cars.

Me: Time for a great race.

Ultrox: I'm always ready for this.

Me: We have other weapons on our cars other than just the powers of Shift Cars too.

We got to the start line.

Gamekeeper Kytani: Racers on my mark. GO!

Me: LETS RIDE!

We put the pedals to the metal and gunned it!

ZOOOOOOM!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: EAT MY DUST!

Rainbow Dash: This is AWESOME!

We then saw WARCOIL!

Me: Target sighted!

Skrash: Let me help you guys! I've literally got a bone to pick with that junkpile!

Me: Go for it Skrash!

Skrash fired laser blasts from his car and blasted him all over.

Me: Nice shooting! Now here is this.

I pressed 3 buttons.

Me: MEGAVOLT MISSILES FIRE!

I fired 3 megavolt missiles and they hit Warcoil and electrocuted him all over the place with incredible force!

Nico: NICE!

Rainbow Dash: Take this!

She fired Rainbow Laser Blasts from her car and blasted him all over.

Warcoil: You all will not stand in my way.

Me: We'll see about that you Warmongering Tin Can!

Warcoil fired a missile at us but Yost Captain America blocked it with his shield.

He sent it back and it hit Warcoil and blasted him in a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Nico: Take that!

Will Vandom: Taste this!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him!

Halinor: Time to burn.

She fired waves of fire and burned Warcoil.

Brody: Time for some Shift Car action!

He activated Taskmaster's Shift Car and fired energy blasts and smashed Warcoil all over the place.

Me: Oh yeah! Time for this. RAINBOW PRISM LASER!

I pressed a button and fired a rainbow laser and it hit the back of Warcoil's car and it exploded!

Yost Captain America: You're not done with me yet, Soldier!

Yost Captain America used his Shift Car for Fire Count and he fired waves of fire and blasted Warcoil all over. He threw his shield and then it slashed Warcoil's entire car in two and he crashed into a rock wall and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was dead!

Yost Captain America's shield came back.

Nico: Warcoil you have failed this universe!

Me: Yes he has!

Warcoil's spirit appeared and Nico then fired a beam of energy and it banished him to the Warp!

Nico: Yeah!

Will: We still have a race to finish!

Cornelia: That's right!

We then came to the finish line and crossed it! Me, Rainbow Dash, Halinor, Ultrox and Eli crossed it!

Me: WOOHOO!

Everyone on the ship watched and it was cool! They cheered too.

Xenia: That was so fun!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Ultrox: You guys can have those Xeno Cells.

Me: Thanks Ultrox.

Nico: An awesome race like always.

We later went back to the ship and headed back to Earth.

Nico: So, we're really having Ultrox help us in the big battle?

Me: Yes we are. We need all the help we can get. Opaline may be weak but she is still a very cunning and dangerous threat.

Nico: That is true.

Laney: I agree with J.D. If Opaline is that dangerous and pure evil then we will need all the help we can get to destroy her.

Varie: I agree too.

Camie: Same here.

May: Yin and Arkayna should go with you next.

Me: Good idea.

Halinor: I like it. And this will be fun.

Qin: It sure will be.

---

At the table we saw the mascots and Cleo having another contest.

Aligned Megatron: Dear Primus, what's going on now?

Me: The Mascots and Cleo are having another contest.

Cleo Chestnut: An Apple Cider Drinking contest.

Qin: Oh boy.

Cleo Chestnut: Lets do it!

They got to drinking!

The mascots: (GUZZLING DOWN APPLE CIDER)

Cleo Chestnut: (DRINKING 40 BARRELS OF CIDER AT THE SAME TIME)

Nico: Whoa! That is a lot!

Clyde: How are the mascots faring?

The mascots drank and drank and drank and drank and drank and drank.

Me: 300 glasses.

But then they passed out as Cleo drank 500 glasses!

Qin: WHOA!

Applejack: And the winner is Cleo Chestnut!

We cheered for her!

Poromon: Wow! That is amazing!

Breakdown: You guys okay?

Poromon: Just bloated.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Horsea: That is amazing that Cleo drank that much.

Varie: It sure is.

Poromon: Oh boy! Lets head to the bathroom!

Cleo Chestnut: I agree.

Nico: Okay bathroom break guys!

They went to the bathroom.

Mirage: You guys okay in there?

They unzipped their flies and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

(WATER RUSHING OUT!)

Mascots and Cleo: (EXTREMELY LONG SIGHS OF RELIEF)

Realistic waterfalls and rivers were shown as they were really letting it all out in a massive flow of relief.

When it was done they came out.

Me: Feel better?

Cleo Chestnut: Yeah. That felt really good.

Poromon: Ahh! That was awesome.

Camie: Cool.

Hood Suckle: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Hikaru's team will include Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, and Emerald Princess. Danny's team will include, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, and Wildberry Princess.

Hikaru: Right on!

Me: About time the Princesses of Ooo got their shot.

Qin: Yeah!

Lumpy Space Princess: Oh my glob! This is so cool!

Emerald Princess: We're really excited!

Wildberry Princess: Yeah we are!

Breakfast Princess: This is gonna be so fun.

Princess Princess Princess: (5 Voices at once) We're really excited!

Nico: Now it's time for our mission and it's the second planet of the Thanksgiving System.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be good.

Lola: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Yep.

Then Seadramon, Harpymon, Boomerang, See More, Pied Piper, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Baron Mordo, Zs'Skayr, Scorpion, Copper Cranium, Shakedown, Droog, Evil Mushroom Man, Dogranio Yaboon, Evil Search Man, Black

Scorpion, Pooperman, Captain Frightbeard, and Sentinel Prime appeared.

Pied Piper: Can me, Seadramon, Harpymon, Boomerang, See More, Pied Piper, Jack O Lantern, Biowulf, Baron Mordo, Zs'Skayr, and Scorpion go with you guys?

Dograino Yaboon: Me, Copper Cranium, Shakedown, Droog, Evil Mushroom Man, Evil Search Man, Black Scorpion, Pooperman, Captain Frightbeard, and Sentinel Prime will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Crash Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: How about a gene-slammer that's a mix of the Signer Dragons, Earthbound Immortals and the Malefic Dragons altogether?.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That is a big fusion!

Nico: It sure is.

Carly Atlas: Wow! That will be interesting to see.

Lola: Yeah!

Misty Tredwell: Yeah it sure will be.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the sixth eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Evil Muscular and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to the sixth eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed the evil version of Goto Imasuji A.K.A. Muscular and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Rachel Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Nocnista would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog show up, along with Nocnitsa Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Rachel and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet.

Lincoln: And like with all food planets, there's bound to be an old villain that we faced long ago who's come back to get revenge on us, namely Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, and once we get done with whoever is waiting for us there, you're next, Nocnitsa Chernabog.

Seadramon: The last planet was delicious.

Copper Cranium: I hope this one is the same.

Nico: Lets head out guys.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7063.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the next planet of the Thanksgiving System and we're in for a really awesome treat as we battle the next villain that's there.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: I hope we pulverize whoever is there into dust.

Octopunch: Courtney, you said you knew Zixx, right?

Courtney: I sure do. And you guys are going to be in for an awesome and amazing adventure when you all meet her and her team.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be awesome and fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: I'm excited.

Boomerang: We're mentioning this because Erica's missions are very close.

Droog: How did you meet Zixx anyway?

Courtney: In order, yes I was and I met Zixx after I was sent packing in Total Drama on the first season. I met her in a chat room and I would sneak out every night when Billy McLean wasn't looking and help Zixx take down many of her enemies. She and friends have an awesome Virtual program that is very similar to what Jeremie and his friends at Kadac as well as Jonny Quest and his team use.

Nico: Wow!

Me: That is cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Courtney: Yep.

Me: Sissi, Brynja and Jeremie and his team will love helping you guys out on that.

Erica Haddock: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Me: Same here. And Jonny's Questworld system will really be useful for this too.

Lisa Loud: We're approaching our destination.

Scratch: We're coming up to the planet now!

Grounder: I can't wait to see what it is.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a brown planet.

Me: Looks like a mountain world.

Nico: Yeah. Lets land.

We landed and then we got out and to our amazement and more it was a world where EVERYTHING was made of numerous varieties of breads! There were many kinds of breads as far as the eyes could see!

Nico: WHOA! It's a bread planet!

Xenia: Look at all this bread!

Captain Frightbeard: Tis be a tasty planet we landed on, mateys!

Zs'Skayr: It sure is!

Rainbow Dash: This is AWESOME!

Qin: Boy it sure is!

We got to eating some bread and man was it tasty. I had the braided bread and it was awesome and good.

Me: (Eating bread) MMM! Delicious!

Takato: Boy this is just as good as my parents bread.

Jeri Katou: It sure is.

625: You know what would go good with this?

Gantu: Let me guess. Sandwiches?

625: Even better. Russet potato!

Me: Good idea!

Qin: Yeah! Russet Potato is one of my favorites.

Lola: Yep.

Lana: Look at all this bread though.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Sentinel Prime: This is a very delicious planet.

Scorpion: You should try some!

Nico: He doesn't eat bread.

Qin: Yeah Cybertronians don't eat bread or human food.

Xenia: That's right.

Camie: But man this is amazing.

I had some ciabatta bread and man was it good.

Sunny Starscout: Man this is incredible.

Laney: Yep. What do you think the next planet will be after this?

Discord: These are Thanksgiving Planets we're talking about. They're all probably going to be tasty.

Nico: I agree there Discord.

Diamond Tiara: Yeah they are!

Ed: Uh I'm hoping the next planet will be made of Mashed Potatoes and Gravy.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Camie: Now that would be cool.

Nico: Man that would be awesome.

Baron Mordo: Courtney, you did a good job telling us about Deeth.

Courtney: Oh, if you think he's dangerous now, wait until you see his boss.

Pooperman: And his boss is?

Courtney: Onccalon.

Nico: WHOA!

Shanan: I remember Onccalon. He was the leader of the Hargokk. I am the one that destroyed him ages ago. I made sure nothing was left of him.

Courtney: Yeah it's true.

Nico: What can you tell us about him Shanan?

Shanan: You will not like him.

She told us all about him.

---

The leader of the Hargokk Empire. Years ago he was destroyed in a battle with the Network, but he survived. He is somewhere inside the Keep and has been regaining his power. His followers are devoted to resurrecting him and have engaged Zixx and her team in the Keep. In Level 2 it was revealed that Onccalon is regenerating and is more than just a pile of space goo. He is getting stronger each day as the pieces of his remains find their way to him. He has spoken in Level 2 and in Level 3, his hand was shown in a sphere where he was regenerating. Also, he can sense and feed on fear. If Onccalon is resurrected then the universe is doomed.

---

When she was done we were horrified!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Xenia: He is pure evil!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: But at least you destroyed him Shanan. Great job.

Shanan: Thanks dad.

Tundra Man: So bascially, Deeth is like Sark and Onccalon is like the MCP. If the two come back during Erica's missions, then in the end, we do to them what we helped Sora do to Sark and MCP.

Shanan: In a way yes.

Courtney: But we'll be ready for them.

Qin: We sure will.

Lola: But this will be awesome and fun!

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Courtney: Yep. Also it'll be cool helping out Zixx.

Muscle Man: You know who else likes all this bread?

Armada Starscream: I know what's coming here.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed.

Xenia: That is funny.

Jack O Lantern: Think we can keep some bread?

Evil Search Man: This planet won't miss a few.

Nico: Now now there is enough bread to last forever and more than enough for everyone.

Lola: Yeah there sure is.

Me: Yeah. Also the braid breads are really cool. Mung you know how to make bread like this don't you?

Mung: Oh I sure do J.D. and let me tell you it is really easy to make.

Nico: Cool.

Vegeta then sensed something

Vegeta: I sense some people are on this planet with us.

Me: I feel it too Master Vegeta. They are very faint but they are human energy signals.

Eli: I sense it too. They are the waiters that tried to stop us before.

We gasped!

Mordecai: Those guys again!?

Me: Man! Those guys just don't know when to quit!

Nico: And we're not even having an eating challenge this time.

Laney: This is the 3rd time we had to deal with them.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

See More: All this because we won that challenge?!

Evil Mushroom Man: Some people really hold on to a grudge.

Me: Well actually we won twice. This is the 3rd time we've faced them.

See More: Oh. I stand corrected.

Me: But yeah these guys really know how to hold onto a grudge!

Qin: They sure do!

Cleo Chestnut: What challenges did you guys beat that made them so pissed?

Me: I won the Egg-Cellent challenge and Nico won the Death Sandwich challenge. They tried to stop us from winning them.

Nico: They claimed that it robs them of money.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: They are 40 klicks to the north. Just behind that ginormous bread mountain.

Me: That's very obvious. Lets go.

Fangry: Entrance time!

Nico: Here we go.

We went at the hill and we saw THE WAITERS! They were REALLY PISSED! They had steam coming out of their ears and heads!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

The waiters were really mad and then the DRAGONS OF THE ELEMENTS CAME AND SWIRLED AROUND THEM AND THEN THEY CONVERGED AND THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Now that is a toasty fire entrance!

Waiter 1: YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR US!

Me: Hey! We were hungry and we wanted to win something cool to make a restaurant gain notoriety!

Harpymon: We didn't start this grudge.

Shakedown: But now? We're ending it!

Me: By sending you bozos back to prison!

Qin: Yeah! You guys are just sore losers!

Xenia: And it is going to be painful for you!

But then Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, Tala, Skinner, Myotismon, Cheshire, Indigestible Wad, Katz, Evil Flare Woman, Yost Rhino, Psyphon, Evil Clayface, Evil Blizzard Man, Fenghuang, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, and Utomodachi appeared.

Nico: Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, Tala, Skinner, Myotismon, Cheshire, Indigestible Wad, Katz, Evil Flare Woman, Yost Rhino, Psyphon, Evil Clayface, Evil Blizzard Man, Fenghuang, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, and Utomodachi.

Hank Scorpio: Boy look at this planet.

Taskmaster: It sure is amazing.

Me: I'll say and the bread is really cool.

Skinner: It sure is awesome.

Me: I'll say.

Nico: And this is number 2 of the Thanksgiving System Planets.

Cheshire: So cool.

Me: Yep.

Copperhead: So Deeth and Onccalon are the bad guys of Erica's missions, huh?

Hank Scorpio: They're no different from CLU.

Top: Killing them shouldn't be a problem.

Me: No it won't be a problem.

Taskmaster: (to Nico) Heard Billy caused stupid shit again.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Dayu: What did he do this time?

Me: Swallowed a boatload of bubblegum he got from Grim and covered the entire city in it.

Nico: Yep. But as a result he paid a stiff price. He got an unimaginably horrible rash from another dimension.

Lana: It was horrible.

Hank Scorpio: GEEZ!

?: Nasty price there!

Then a figure came out and it was JUPITOR from episode 24 of Dino Thunder!

---

Jupitor is a Jupiter/virus-based robot monster, created by Mesogog and the antagonist in the episode "A Ranger Exclusive" in Power Rangers Dino Thunder.

Jupitor was created by Mesogog. While Cassidy and Devin are trying to get an exclusive, Mesogog sends Jupitor into the TV station as a virus in order to hijack their satellite in an attempt to blow up Jupiter, which would bring about changes to the Earth that would make it suitable for a return to the prehistoric age. Jupitor is flushed out by Kira and Ethan, and the Triassic Ranger forms the Mezodon Megazord to destroy Jupitor.

---

Connor: Jupitor!

Jupitor: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made by Mesogog to highjack a TV Satellite to blow up Jupiter and make Earth suitable for the Prehistoric Age!

Jupitor: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Yeah.

William: Your name sounds similar to Jupiter.

Jupitor: I get that a lot. But Jupiter can't possibly appear in person.

Me: That's true. That would be scary if it did though.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

## Tea Gardner, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jonny, Hadji, Jessie, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Our Meeting in The Briefing Room

Copperhead was first.

Copperhead: (to Tea) I didn't expect our meeting in the briefing room before Nico's rescue. I thought it was going to be before the mission.

Tea: Sometimes things are more important to do before a big mission. But Misty's intel on Opaline has been very vital for us and now we can devise a strategy on how to bring her down once and for all.

Fluttershy: That's right and Opaline must be stopped.

Tornado Bolt: She is a total enemy of all of Equestria and she has gotten away with it for far too long.

Stealth Elf: Opaline is a tremendous threat not just to Equestria but everyone on Earth.

Jonny Quest: I agree there too.

Hadji: (India Accent) She must be stopped no matter what.

Jessie Bannon: I agree there.

Copperhead: It's hard to imagine that she is that evil. Lets do it!

Tea summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Shining Friendship and it formed into THE SHINING FRIENDSHIP LIGHT SWORD! They fired waves of light and leaves, flowers, grass and energy and smashed him down.

## Sophie Casterwill, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Star, Marco, Meteora, Mariposa, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - Nico's Rescue and Billy up to his Stupid Shenanigans

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Nico's Rescue involved Billy up to his Stupid Shenanigans again. What did he do now?

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Billy was blowing up massive numbers of bubbles with a massive amount of bubble gum that he swallowed that he got from Grim. J.D. and Billy were fighting and Billy got kicked in the stomach and threw up bubble gum all over.

Hank Scorpio: That explains why there were huge bubbles and massive amounts of pre-chewed bubblegum and gumballs all over the city.

Sophie Casterwill: That's not the worst of it. Look what happened.

Sophie showed a picture of Billy with the hideously ugly rash he got from the gum that was all over his face and nose and ears..

Hank Scorpio: SWEET UGLY GLOBEX DAFFODILS! WHAT THE HELL HAPPENED TO HIM!?

Sophie Casterwill: A really nasty consequence of the gum he swallowed. He got a hideously unimaginable horrible rash from another dimension. He is itching and sweating like crazy and we have him quarantined in his room. Chester, A.J., Elmer and the kids of Dimmsdale are all laughing at him. Billy is now the biggest laughingstock of all time.

Hank Scorpio: GEEZ! I would say that karma bit him in the butt big time. And I thought Timmy's dad had it bad.

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right. That was awful.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But the whole city is an absolute mess.

Sunburn: Yeah it's really gross. And believe me nothing is worse than getting gum in your hair.

Hank Scorpio: Boy no kidding.

Star Butterfly: It's really gross.

Marco: No kidding there.

Meteora: That was terrible.

Mariposa Diaz: Yeah no kidding there.

Hank Scorpio: Yeah no kidding at all. Lets do it!

Sophie summoned Phoenix and merged Hermos with Hand of Nephthys and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS! They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ant Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jim Hawkins, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Battling Another Ultimate Chromastone

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) Nico, Mandee, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Chromastone. I bet that one was a little tricky.

Ant Man: It was! This one was really cool though.

Pinkie Pie: I thought it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was also perfect for me too because of my talent for geology.

Featherweight: I agree there. She was also a geologist too.

Sprocket: Which is very fitting for Another Omnitrix Alien.

Jim Hawkins: I agree there.

Top: That is very fitting. Lets do it!

Ant Man summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with ALINSECTION and it formed into THE ALIEN INSECT SICKLE! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Brody Romero, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gru, Minions, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Lincoln's Rescue and meeting a Gene-slammer for Uuduk

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Chile. And that you guys met a Gene-slammer for Uuduk.

Brody: Yeah it was really fun. And the gene-slammer's name is Kiara Vocesdebelleza and she is a really awesome singer and guardian angel.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is and we all are amazed with her talents too.

Cozy Glow: Her story is really cool too.

---

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kiara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Kiara, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Flip up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and your sisters?

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard an angry yell and Lincoln caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Flip and he had a knife in his hand and he was going to kill me and my sisters in a fit of rage and he was also going to kill Lincoln again for ruining his scams, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to mongrelize him and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out that mutant cheapskate's teeth, broke his arms and legs, broke his nose, and hit him hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Flip broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear him to shreds again, but when we saw what

Lincoln did, man, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but Flip deserved it, and that mutant cheapskate had no chance against Lincoln, and I got the picture.

I pulled out the picture of Flip after he was mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Kiara told us of what Lincoln did to that mutant cheapskate, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beating I gave to Flip, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let him get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters from that asshole.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a ball of water and covered your hands in it, washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked Flip's ass hard and he fell down to the concrete like a bag of bricks.

Lincoln: He made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because he wants revenge on me and all of us for ruining his scams, but he's never going to learn his lesson. Besides, I've kicked his three-cheeked ass numerous times whenever he's tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on him.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess he didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) He sure didn't, Nico.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Taskmaster: Man Flip just doesn't know when to quit!

Hex: Never has, never will.

Gru: He never has been a bright learner.

The Minions nodded.

Taskmaster: I agree. Lets do it!

Brody summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Armed Ninja and it formed into THE NINJA DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of darkness, magic, skulls, bones, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ryuko Matoi (TLPS), Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - Halinor's 3rd Ambassador Mission and Bunny is REALLY Tearing apart Undermaster Akhil.

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) So, today was Halinor's 3rd Ambassador Mission. (laughs) Man, Bunny is REALLY Tearing apart Undermaster Akhil!

They laughed some more.

Emma: (LAUGHS) Yeah that bunny is still ripping him apart. I hope he holds out till January 14th. We don't want the mission to be done with early.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah but there are still other villains out there to face on Xenoc if Akhil is killed before then.

Starshine Sparkle: Hopefully that won't happen.

Spyro: It's still very funny to watch seeing the bunny tear about Akhil.

Ryuko Matoi: It sure is.

Scratch: Yeah that bunny is really ripping him a new one.

Grounder: I thought he was ripping him apart.

CLANG!

Grounder got hit in the head by Scratch.

Scratch: It's just a figure of speech you dumbbot! It means the exact same thing.

Dayu: Still awesome though. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

She turned into the White Jungle Fury Ranger!

Emma summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Tiger Axe and it formed into THE AXE TIGER SWORD OF VALOR! They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

## Shanan, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ladybug, Adrien, Joan of Arc, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus - The Mascots and Cleo having an Apple Cider Drinking Contest

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) So, The Mascots and Cleo had an Apple Cider Drinking Contest, huh? Who won?

Shanan: Cleo Chestnut did. And she drank the most apple cider anyone has ever witnessed. She had 500 mugs FULL of it!

Applejack: That had to be as much as 100 barrels of Apple Cider too.

Apple Bloom: I thought that was really amazing.

Flashwing: And it was really amazing seeing her drink that much.

Ladybug: Yeah that was amazing.

Adrien: That had to have been the most Apple Cider we've ever seen anyone drink.

Joan of Arc: I was just about to say the same thing.

Vulkanus: Boy they must've really had to go to the bathroom after that! Lets do it!

Shanan summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Fungi of The Musk and it formed into THE MUSHROOM OF PUTRIDITY SWORD! And it smelled HORRIBLE! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Harry Potter, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thomas, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala - The Bread Planet is really amazing

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) The Bread Planet is really amazing. Did you eat any?

Harry Potter: (British Accent) I sure did and the butter is absolutely amazing.

Rainbow Dash: The braid bread is my favorite. I thought it was tasty.

Scootaloo: Man this planet is absolutely amazing too.

Whirlwind: It sure is. Ciabatta bread too.

Thomas the Tank Engine: This planet is awesome.

Tala: It sure is. Lets do it!

Harry summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Machina Air Raider and it formed into THE AIR RAIDER SWORD OF THE SKY! They fired waves of magic, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her

down.

---

Dana, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Numbuh 1, Numbuh 362, Sector V, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner - The Bread Planet is home to NUMEROUS varieties of bread

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) The Bread Planet is home to NUMEROUS varieties of bread. Mind if I keep some?

Dana: You sure can. More than enough for all of us.

Rarity: Oh and the bread is absolutely magnificent too.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too. It's awesome.

Gill Grunt: I think it's amazing myself.

Numbuh 1: Yes it sure is good.

Numbuh 362: I think it's so awesome too.

Skinner: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Dana summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Koa'ki Meiru Ice and it formed into THE CRYO SWORD OF KOA'KI MEIRU! They fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Nico, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Jackie, Jade, Tohru, Uncle, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Those Waiters don't know how to take a hint

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Those Waiters don't know how to take a hint. We already beat their asses.

Nico: 2 times actually. One time during the Eggs-cellent challenge and the second time during the Sandwiches of Death. They REALLY don't want people to win those challenges.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding! They just don't know how to accept defeat and let people win.

Moondust: Besides it's fun seeing those eating challenges. But it's really fun kicking those waiters butts.

Snowdrop: It sure is.

Gari: Some people are just absolute sore losers. No offense to Lynn and Boy Lynn.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Jackie Chan: What they are doing shows that they have no honor in winning.

Jade Chan: That I agree with.

Tohru: Same here. That shows they need to have honor.

Uncle: (Chinese Accent) Uncle most agree there my friends.

Bai Tza: I agree too. Those Waiters need to learn that you can't always get what you want especially when it comes to eating.

Tso Lan: That is something I most agree on.

Myotismon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Nico summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Lunalight Crimson Fox and it formed into THE CRIMSON FOX OF THE MOON SWORD! They fired waves of blood red lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Casey Rhodes, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Merida, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - The Waiters we faced Twice

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) The Waiters we faced Twice already. How many times does today make?

Casey Rhodes: This makes it the 3rd time.

Princess Celestia: This time instead of an eating challenge we are facing them on a planet made of bread.

King Solar: That is crazy.

Solar Eclipsa: Boy those waiters are very persistent aren't they?

Amber Morning: No kidding there. They tried to stop us from winning 2 food challenges and man are they that stubborn.

Spotlight: You're not kidding. But we ended up winning both times.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye. They sure are stubborn. But we stopped them both times now.

Cheshire: Boy they just don't know when to quit do they. Lets do it!

Casey summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Light Law Medium and it formed into THE SWORD OF LIGHT LAWS! They fired waves of light and smashed her down.

## Erica Haddock VS Carnotaur

Carnotaur was next.

Carnotaur roared.

Erica Haddock: So I have a nemesis that can't talk yet. But it's still fun. Also I am a dinosaur from 67 million years and you are a dinosaur from 83 million. So awesome.

Erica merged Hermos with Black Tyranno and it formed into THE BLACK TYRANNOSAURUS BROADSWORD! She roared like a Tyrannosaurus and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Ellie Singh VS Chick Hicks

Chick Hicks was next.

Chick Hicks: This is gonna be awesome. Being in jail gave me a lot of time to reflect on what I did.

Ellie Singh: That is good. And also Cars is one of my favorite movies from back when I was a little girl. You are one of my favorite villains.

Chick Hicks: I'm truly honored. This is gonna be so fun.

Ellie merged Hermos with Sonic Shooter and it formed into THE SONIC SHOOTER SWORD! She ran fast with incredible speed and smashed him down.

---

Thumbelina VS Indigestible Wad

---

The Indigestible Wad was next.

Indigestible Wad: I always love a good fight like this.

Thumbelina: Me too. It's so fun.

Indigestible Wad: It sure is.

Thumbelina merged Hermos with Berlineth the Firestorm Vassal and she got THE SWORD OF THE FIRESTORM VASSAL and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Mike (Samurai) VS Katz

Katz was next.

Katz: A bread planet like this is most exquisite. Wouldn't you agree?

Mike: I agree there wholeheartedly. This is amazing.

Katz: It sure is.

Mike merged Hermos with Catshark and it formed into THE CATSHARK FLUTE! He blew a tune and then a wave of water flew in with a bunch of Catsharks on it and they went at Katz and smashed him down.

## Sasame Fuma VS Evil Flare Woman

Evil Flare Woman was next.

Evil Flare Woman: Wow this planet is really cool.

Sasame: It sure is. And the bread here is really awesome. I like these braid bread loaves here. They are awesome.

Evil Flare Woman: That is so cool how chefs are able to do that with bread like that.

Sasame: It sure is.

Sasame merged Hermos with Sonic Maid and it formed into THE MUSIC SONIC MAID SCYTHE! She fired waves of sonic energy and smashed her down.

## Fasha VS Yost Rhino

Yost Rhino was next.

Yost Rhino: So Opaline was behind all the terrible crimes in Equestria.

Fasha: She sure was. And we found out that she was behind it all over the millennia.

Yost Rhino: That's horrible! I hope you guys destroy her.

Fasha: Oh we sure will.

Fasha merged Hermos with T.G. Rush Rhino and it formed into THE RUSH RHINO BATTERING RAM!

She ran and smashed him down with a powerful smash

## Yost Mr. Fantastic VS Psyphon

Psyphon was next.

Psyphon: Man Queen Opaline is just as bad as Vilgax.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: No Vilgax was worse. Opaline didn't destroy entire planets.

Psyphon: That is true.

Yost Mr. Fantastic merged Hermos with Alien Mother and he got a powerful Alien Blaster. It was called THE ALIEN MOTHER BLAST RAY! He stretched and tied him around and spun him like a top and made him dizzy and then knocked him down.

Clara St. Clarice the Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Evil Clayface

---

Evil Clayface was next.

Evil Clayface: Did all that bubblegum really give Billy a horrible rash like that?

Clara St. Clarice: You better believe it did! That was the most hideously ugly rash I've ever seen!

Evil Clayface: How in the world did that happen?

Clara St. Clarice: That's what Grim said. If you swallow that gum you break out in a horrible rash like that.

Evil Clayface: Geez.

Clara merged Hermos with Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World and it formed into THE COLORLESS SPECTRUM RAINBOW SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Vixen VS Evil Blizzard Man

---

Evil Blizzard Man was next.

Evil Blizzard Man: So this is the second planet of the Thanksgiving Planets. So awesome.

Vixen: It sure is. And I think this is amazing that these are here.

Evil Blizzard Man: It sure is amazing.

Vixen merged Hermos with Black Dragon Jungle King and got THE PRIMAL JUNGLE WARRIOR DRAGON SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Spyro VS Fenghuang

---

Fenghuang was next.

Fenghuang: Billy sure made a mess all over the city with all that gum didn't he?

Spyro: Boy you're not kidding. When Billy gets better he is gonna have a lot of cleaning up to do.

Fenghuang: Boy no kidding there.

Spyro: Yeah.

Spyro merged Hermos with Galaxy Dragon and it formed into THE STELLAR DRAGON SWORD! He fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Honoka Uzumaki, Naruto Uzumaki, Kushina Uzumaki, Tayuya, Flare Woman and Kin Tsuchi VS The Ghost of Dr. Coffin

---

Dr. Coffin was next.

Dr. Coffin: Boy I can't believe that Billy swallowed that whole machine! How stupid is he!?

Honoka: Really stupid! And Billy is that big of an idiot.

Naruto: He sure is.

Kushina: He has a really dumb non-existent brain.

Tayuya: No fucking shit lie there.

Flare Woman: Yeah no kidding there.

Kin Tsuchi: Yeah no kidding.

Dr. Coffin: Yeah.

Honoka merged Hermos with Fairy Knight Ingunar and it formed into THE INGUNAR FAIRY SWORD! They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Fox VS Utomodachi

---

Utomodachi was next.

Utomodachi: Boy that was a crazy rescue from Nico.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) Oui oui. It sure was.

Utomodachi: There won't be one like that again.

Crimson Fox merged Hermos with Bujingi Fox and it formed into THE FOX OF LIGHT SWORD! She fired waves of light and energy and smashed her down.

---

Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: I have never even heard of gum that can make you break out in a horrible rash like that.

Fiona Hernandez: None of us have. That gum really made Billy incapacitated for a while and man of man he is really feeling the pain on that one.

Himiko Toga: Yeah that's what he gets for swallowing interdimensional gum that can do that.

Apple Bloom: Yeah he had to learn all of that the hard way.

Sweetie Belle: That was a really gross rescue we did.

Scootaloo: But it was really funny too.

Diamond Tiara: I would say that ranks as one of the top 5 grossest rescues we did.

Silver Spoon: No kidding there.

Misty Tredwell: But that rash is really disgusting.

Pink Ranger Slayer: No kidding! Lets do it!

Fiona merged Hermos with Gorlag and it formed into THE BALROG SWORD OF FLAMES! They fired waves of fire and energy and magic and smashed her down.

---

Marie Hernandez the Gene-Slammer of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, Ibara Shiozaki, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, RD Lincoln and Elena VS Weddinmon

---

Weddinmon was next.

Weddinmon: So this is the second planet of the Thanksgiving planets.

Marie Hernandez: Yep it sure is and I think it's really cool that we're visiting planets like this.

Ibara Shiozaki: It sure is amazing. And the bread here on this planet is amazingly tasty.

Frozen Fright: It sure is. Some of the tastiest we've ever seen and had.

Thunder Terror: But we're going to be stuffed for a while.

Magma Gloom: Yeah filling up on bread is not good for you.

Toxic: Yeah no kidding.

Louie PoisonSea: But we'll have more than enough bread to last us with sandwiches and all that.

Elena: That's true we sure will.

Weddinmon: I agree there. It's all really awesome bread. Lets do it!

Marie merged Hermos with Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder and it formed into THE CERULEAN SKY FIRE SPEAR OF HAMON! They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Nicole Hernandez the Raviel, Lord of Phantasms Gene-Slammer, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Gusty the Great, Clover the Clever, RD Lucy and Carly Atlas VS Marcel Bonaparte

---

Marcel was next.

Marcel: Boy the Another Ultimate Chromastone gave you all a hard time huh?

Nicole Hernandez: It sure did and we were amazed with how it can use crystal like that.

Star Swirl: It snagged Nico and hoisted him into the air.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye. He was more strung up than a sack of haggis.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) He was really hanging by that cluster.

Mistmane: He sure was. It was amazing.

Flash Magnus: Yeah no kidding.

Mage Meadowbrook: We all were amazed with how fast it grew like that.

Gusty the Great: We sure were.

Clover the Clever: It was incredible.

Carly Atlas: Yeah no kidding.

Marcel: That is amazing how it grew like that. Lets do it!

Nicole merged Hermos with Raviel and it formed into THE DEMON STAFF OF RAVIEL! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Natasha Hernandez the Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon Gene-Slammer, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Brittney Knudson and Misty Tredwell VS Su Yung

---

Su Yung was next.

Su Yung: How many planets are there for Thanksgiving do you think?

Natasha Hernandez: Boy that's a really good question. With all the foods out there for Thanksgiving there is bound to be a lot of them.

Princess Celestia: But I think it's amazing how many planets there are out there for that though.

Princess Luna: I agree there too sister.

Princess Cadance: So far we have seen planets for Butternut

Squash Soup and now bread.

Minuette: I'm hoping we visit a world full of Mashed Potatoes and Gravy next.

Twinkleshine :Boy Ed is going to love that one next.

Lemon Hearts: With how much he loves his gravy it is not going to surprise me.

Moondancer: No kidding there. That is gonna be cool.

Lyra Heartstrings: It sure will be awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: And funny too because of Ed loving gravy.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that will be cool though.

Brittney Knudson: I agree there too.

Misty Tredwell: Same here.

Su Yung: Indeed. Lets do it!

Natasha merged Hermos with Red-Eyes Ultimate Zombie Dragon and she got a 3 bladed tri-sword. It was called THE RED-EYES ULTIMATE ZOMBIE DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed her down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Jupitor

---

Jupitor was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Team Loud Fairywind

For Team Loud Fairywind: hand-cannon Blasters named Team Loud Fairywind Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are purple with the elements on the blasters and with the symbol of Team Loud Fairywind etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder rangers: DINO FURY POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON! SUPER MODE!

They made the Z-Rex Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Jupitor and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Jupitor you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Jake: You guys hungry?

Tsukasa: How about some knuckle sandwiches?!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Fourze!

Kamen Ride: Meteor!

Tsukasa donned the Red Jetman armor and Daiki summoned clones of the Fourze team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM RANGERS!

Me: And this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Rangers and Riders!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: YEAH! ATTACK!

We went at them and pulverized the waiters all over.

Ikkatosh, Psimion, and Titanix Blasted and smashed the Waiters all over the place.

Mirage, Breakdown, Aligned Megatron and Clyde used the Decepticon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mirage's Electro-Disruptor, Breakdown's Concussion Cannon, Aligned Megatron's Fusion Cannon and Clyde's powers 100-fold.

Breakdown and Aligned Megatron: CONCUSSION FUSION BLAST!

Mirage and Clyde: LIGHTNING TIME BLAST!

Seadra Water Force and Seadramon: SEADRA ICE FORCE BLAST!

6 Ranger Fury Force and Harpymon: WIND SEEKING RANGERS OF SIX BLAST!

Mystic Force Mayhem and Boomerang: MYSTIC FORCE FIRE BLAST!

Lightning Pokemon Mastery and See More: LIGHTNING EYES OF FURY BLAST!

Darkness of Wawanakwa and Pied Piper: DARKNESS FLUTE STORM!

Arrows of Future Buttkickings and Jack O Lantern: ARROW PUMPKIN BLAST!

Dragons of British Wrath and Biowulf: WOLF DRAGON BLAST!

Force Mastery Power and Baron Mordo: MAGIC FORCE BLAST!

Geniuses Under the Hat and Zs'Skayr: GHOST GENIUS FORCE BLAST!

Bad to The Bone Punks and Scorpion: BAD TO THE BONE SCORPION BLAST!

Amazons of Nadeshiko and Copper Cranium: SMASHING SKULL COPPER BLAST!

Time Magic Master and Shakedown: TIME MAGIC SHAKEDOWN BLAST!

Kyoshi Warrior Power and Droog: AIR KYOSHI MAGIC BLAST!

Foulmouth Anarchy and Evil Mushroom Man: FOULMOUTH MEGABLAST!

Tree Might Force and Dograino Yaboon: TREE MIGHT BLAST!

Desert Sand Kunoichi Power and Evil Search Man: DESERT SANDSTORM BLAST!

Sting of the Scorpion and Black Scorpion: STINGING SCORPION BLAST!

Lenopan Sludge Might and Pooperman: POOP BLAST STORM!

Strength in Buttkicking and Captain Frightbeard: BUTTKICKING BLAST STORM!

Transformer Power and Sentinel Prime: STAR SABER FURY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD SKULLSMASHING FORCE OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mordecai, Rigby, Benson, Muscle Man, Skips, Elaine, Margaret, me, Nico, Starlight Glimmer, Jeri Katou and Eli: BREAD BUTTKICKING MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BREAD ELEMENT STYLE: SOURDOUGH!

Jessica Shannon: BREAD STING STYLE: BAGUETTE!

Peni Parker: BREAD WEB STYLE: BRIOCHE!

Entrapta: BREAD LIGHTNING STYLE: FOCACCIA!

Perfuma: BREAD NATURE STYLE: CIABATTA!

Frosta: BREAD ICE STYLE: RYE BREAD!

Jessica Kaios: BREAD FIRE STYLE: MULTIGRAIN!

Yuna: BREAD WATER STYLE: PITA!

Toph: BREAD EARTH STYLE: WHOLE-GRAIN!

Makoto Nanaya: BREAD WIND STYLE: NAAN!

They fired waves of elements and energy and it formed into said breads.

Lincoln and his harem: BREAD FINAL SMASH: BREAD WAVE!

They fired massive bread barrages at the Waiters and the techniques and elements smashed them down and we tied them up.

Lincoln: In the immortal words of Nico, you stupid greedy Waiters have failed this world!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Nocnista Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my plaything, Rachel Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rachel Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Nocnitsa Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and six mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Nocnitsa Chernabog, the eldest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the other five remaining mists of darkness descended onto the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Rachel Emperyous: Nocnitsa Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Nocnitsa Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by five crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Chile. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Nocnitsa Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Nocnitsa Chernabog rushed at Melanie Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Rachel fired powerful blasts of wind and rainbow fire and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames burned her and the winds sent her back.

Rachel Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Nocnitsa, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Rachel Emperyous' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with winds, crosses, books, and angels, she unholstered her massive Raphion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nocnitsa Chernabog, she left green energy, winds, books, crosses, and angels with every step.

Rachel Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Nocnitsa Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Rachel Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with winds, books, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Raphion the Timelord, and Raphael the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rachel Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rachel Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with winds, books, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Raphael in the hands of Raphion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Raphion the Timelord with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rachel Emperyous has on a sleeveless light green top, green skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, black pants with designs on the pants, green legwarmers, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, books, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Raphion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Raphael and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Rachel Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with stars and green tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Rachel Emperyous' massive Raphion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, crosses, winds, books, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Raphion the Timelord's Holy Windstorm Bookworm Archangel Greatsword of Holy Windstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Raphion the Timelord and Raphael the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large green gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Raphion the Timelord's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Raphion the Timelord and St. Raphael that said, "Rachel Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Raphion the Timelord, Sixth Eldest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Wind and The Powers of Raphael the Archangel, Amazing Bookworm, Dancer, and Actor, Friend of Laney and Lisa Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Dark Chandler, Destroyer of Nocnitsa Chernabog, Archenemy of Wind Elementor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful

Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Wind, Crosses, and Archangels"

レイチェル・エンペリアス、タイムロード ラフィオン の ジーンスラマー、エンペラーシスターズ の 6 番目の長女、強力な風の支配者、大天使ラファエル の力、すばらしい本の虫、ダンサー、俳優、レイニー と リサ・ラウド の友人、愛する守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、ダーク・チャンドラーのスマッシャーと軽蔑者、ノクニツァ・チェルナボーグの破壊者、風のエレメンターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして聖なるマスター風と十字架と大天使

Rachel Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY BOOKWORM WINDSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY WINDSTORM BOOKWORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY WINDSTORM BOOKWORM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rachel Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nocnitsa Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Rachel Emperyous to kill her, but Rachel Emperyous fired a powerful green energy blast with winds, crosses, books, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Nocnitsa Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Rachel Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Windstorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Raphael and Rachel, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Rachel Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Windstorm Bookworm Timelord and Divine Holy Windstorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Nocnitsa Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Rachel.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rachel Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Nocnitsa Chernabog, because your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Rachel Emperyous and Lincoln went after Nocnitsa Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, crosses, books, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Nocnitsa Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Nocnitsa Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Rachel Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Nocnitsa's divine punishment has just begun. Nocnitsa Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Rachel Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Nocnitsa Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Nocnitsa Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Michelle Emperyous, it was known as Raphion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Windstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with winds on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Raphion the Timelord surrounded by winds etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Rachel Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Nocnitsa Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Nocnitsa Chernabog's spirit appeared and Rachel Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Raphael on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Rachel Emperyous and Lincoln did to Nocnitsa Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rachel Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Nocnitsa Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Nocnitsa! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog disappeared in five mists of

darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Rachel Emperyous: And now, all that's left to deal with are the five eldest Chernabog Sisters. Thanks for helping me destroy Nocnitsa Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rachel.

Suddenly, Rachel Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rachel Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Rachel Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Raphion the Timelord, and the Archangel Raphael flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and winds blowing behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rachel Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Raphion the Timelord and the Archangel Raphael vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: Yep, and for tomorrow, we're going to meet Maria Vocesdebelleza the Banjaw Gene-Slammer and Amy Vocesdebelleza the Plinkajou Gene-Slammer.

Johanna Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Awesome!

Lincoln: And Rachel's right, now all that's left is to deal with Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, Mara Chernabog, and Jezebeth Chernabog.

Sadie Emperyous: Which means you and I are going to deal with Jezebeth Chernabog tomorrow, and that's followed by you and Sandra dealing with Mara Chernabog, then, you and Vorya will deal with Lillith Chernabog, then, you and Zaina will deal with Adrastea's second-in-command, Drusilla Chernabog, and finally, you and Selene will deal with the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: That's right, Sadie, and if we want to be fully ready for the battle against Queen Opaline, not only do we need all the info on her from Misty, but The Chernabog Sisters need to go.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky. Opaline's already a dangerous threat to all ponies for her evil xenophobic power-hungry ways, and The Chernabog Sisters are an equally dangerous threat to all of mankind, so we need to get rid of The Chernabog Sisters for good.

Nico: Before we make our move on Queen Opaline, and the battle between the Twelve Archangel and Timelord Sisters of Heaven and the Twelve Demon Sisters of Hell is fast approaching its climax with the epic showdown with Adrastea Chernabog.

Me: Lincoln and Selene Emperyous will make sure that she pays big time for her crimes in blood!

Selene Emperyous: Her and her sisters will all pay in blood.

Vulkanus: And so marks the end of a bunch of sore losers.

Tala: No kidding.

Me: You got that right.

Skinner: That's what they get for being petty.

Me: I agree there Seymour.

Myotismon: Now, all this bread is ours.

Nico: Yep.

Cheshire: Let's take some of it home.

Nico: It will be perfect for sandwiches and all that. But great job today everyone.

Qin: This was awesome though.

Nico: Yep.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) If you win an eating contest make sure to do it for fun and make sure the waiters don't stop you.

Nico: Good advice.

We brought lots and lots of loves of bread back to the ship and went back home. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Part 2 of the Saga done.

Bread is great.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jackie, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Are heading to the Boiling Isles and we're going to kill more and more of the remnants of the Emperors Coven and make all his soldiers pay. And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Brainstorm and it will be a shocking one. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer that is a fusion of all the Signer Dragons Including the Crimson Dragon, the Earthbound Immortals and the Malefic Dragons too. Her name is Amity Doragon and she is the most powerful Dragon Gene-slammer we'll ever meet. She was born with a deadly disease and it was going to kill her unless the doctors did a very powerful and risky operation. They infused her with the powers of the Signer Dragons, The Earthbound Immortals, The Crimson Dragon and the Malefic Dragons and it not only saved her life but gave her awesome powers and more. She has full mastery and knowledge and power over all their powers and knows so much about the history of South America and more. She also is has powerful Black Angel Wings and is a magnificent sword master. The match-up scene for the saga is for Sadie Emperyous, Sadion the Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Jezebeth Chernabog, the fifth eldest of The Chernabog Sisters. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the northern part of Gotham Royal York, and Lincoln and his group are going to track down and destroy Light Yagami, the now deranged and murderous former vigilante turned dangerous serial killer, and he's trying to get the Death Note book back from me, the only thing he's getting is a bullet to the head by The Punisher and sent to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet Maria Vocesdebelleza the Banjaw Gene-Slammer, and Amy Vocesdebelleza the Plinkajou Gene-Slammer, the last two youngest siblings of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Brazil. Maria and her sister, Amy, are Luna's classmates in History, and they would often help Luna with her music sessions. Their last name, Vocesdebelleza, means Beauty Vocals in Spanish. The Vocesdebelleza Sisters all share their love for Lincoln, and they, along with with the Louds would sing together, and often, sing around Christmas time. They and the Louds looked out for one another, and during one of their Christmas caroling session, The Vocesdebelleza Sisters each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're the cousins of one of Lincoln's many future wives, Hilda, and they hate Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and even Billy McLean. Get ready for a really awesome and amazing rescue and battle adventure as we head to a planet made of Mashed Potatoes and gravy and Ed is going to be in heaven from that. And we're going to rescue a girl that is a friend of mine that is very sexy and beautiful. And we're going to battle the Inferno Wing Restaurant Owners and the Zingos! We're going to be in for a spicy adventure with them.

See you all next time.

# MASHED POTATOES AND GRAVY WORLD POWER

Mashed Potatoes and Gravy - Side Dish and my Favorite

---

Walking through the Boiling Isles was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Jackie, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there to destroy more of the Emperor's Coven that was left.

Felicia Wittebane: Keep your eyes peeled guys. Belos's men are here.

Nico: We're ready for them.

Jackie: And it will hurt bad.

Nico: Yes it will.

Qin: But it's always cool coming here to the Boiling Isles.

Amity: Yeah it's home.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Jackie.

Jackie: Anytime Nico. It's so awesome to help you out.

Leni: It's totes fun having you with us.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Jackie, what do you do outside of missions?

Jackie: I like going shopping with Mandee and Leni. Also I work as a burger delivery girl.

Me: I helped Jackie become a Roller Skating Delivery Specialist and she is really good at it.

Nico: That's cool.

Qin: It sure is. And it's awesome.

Applejack: I think that's really good.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Personally, I like burgers with just cheese on the patties.

Jackie: Everyone has their own tastes.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Yeah that's true. I think that is awesome Nico.

Me: It sure is.

Laney: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yesterday was delicious. Again!

Me: Boy it sure was! That bread planet we went to was so awesome and good.

Nico: Yeah it was!

Luz: It sure was tasty. All that bread was good.

Amity: I thought it was good too.

Felicia Wittebane: It was really tasty.

Me: Yeah. Also look on the bright side today, we aren't going through one of Billy's stupid shenanigans.

Nico: Thank goodness. Man that rash he got was horrible.

May: Boy no kidding. Who knew that bubblegum he got would be able to give him such a terrible rash.

Me: It was a really nasty side effect.

Jackie: That was a really gross one.

Qin: Yeah. Is Billy all better?

Eli: Yes he is. We had to dip him in a massive bathtub full of calamine lotion. That cured him.

Nico: Good.

Maria: I hope we never have to fight petty waiters!

Me: Me too Maria. Man those waiters were really pissed at both me and Nico for ruining them. Not our faults we were hungry.

Nico: I know. We were just that hungry and wanted to give the restaurants awesome fame.

Xenia: That's true.

Qin: But the meals we got were really awesome from them.

Eli: And those blockheads still wouldn't accept our wins.

Nico: Next time we find waiters like that, we sue them.

Me: That is a very good logical approach.

Nico: Indeed.

Eli: Yeah. I like it bro.

Nico: Also J.D. good call bringing many of our allies together for the battle with Opaline. I take it you have a good battle plan to bring her down.

Me: I sure do. And with Opaline's power at it is right now she will be a sitting duck.

Nico: Interesting.

Leni: She's an Alicorn, not a duck.

Lisa Loud: Leni a Sitting Duck is just an expression. It means she will have no protection from a powerful attack from us.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you mean.

Nico: What is your battle plan though?

Me: An all direction attack from all sides.

Nico: Nice. Before we find more of the Emperor's men lets hear J.D.'s plan.

Felicia Wittebane: Good idea.

I pulled out a map of the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia.

Nico: Also, if she ends up reviving 24 of our enemies, we have to make adjustments.

Me: Don't worry about that Nico. Our scans show she doesn't have that kind of power. With the intel and scans and data we collected on her she will be the only one there. Now here's my plan. I call it Operation: Equestria Firestorm Justice. We are going to launch an all out ambush attack on Opaline from all sides on the ground, in the air and in the water. Pegasus Ponies will attack from the north, Unicorns from the east, Earth Ponies from the South, Alicorns from the west, Thorax and the Changelings from the Northeast, Yaks and Griffins from the Southeast, Seaponies, Hippogriffs and mermaids from the Southwest and dragons and all of us and our allies from the Northwest.

Nico: Wow! Awesome flanking maneuvers.

Qin: Very impressive.

Nico: And in case Opaline does revive 24 of our enemies, we'll counter them with the same kinds of groups used against Void Queen.

May: Nice! But if it comes to that, the group with Twilight and her friends will face Opaline and whichever villain is close to her.

Maria: Meaning the Hibiki Riders, the My Hero Academia heroes, the Mystic Force Rangers, and the Auradon kids will be the ones to fight Opaline personally.

Me: I like it! But I definitely know that Sunny Starscout and Twilight will definitely want a shot at her.

Twilight Sparkle: That is true. She ruined everything that I worked so hard to do for everyone and everypony and I will not let this monster live another second longer.

Nico: Me neither. What she did was unforgivable.

Fiona Hernandez: I can't believe she is that pure evil.

Lola: Yeah she makes Grogar look like a joke.

Nico: Well maybe not that far but yeah.

Me: But when the time comes she is going down.

Nico: We're projecting that we're going to face her on the 20th of November.

Me: More than enough time to prepare.

Camie: I'm touched you want me and my friends to fight Opaline personally.

Nico: Thank you. And in regards to the Mystic Force Rangers and the Auradon kids, they're both magical. Need I say more?

Me: Not at all but I'll gladly help that group out too.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: This is gonna be so fun.

Laney: And action packed.

Nico: Of course, the Alien Racers and the Extreme Ghostbusters will have to be with the others outside of said groups.

Me: Yep. I did invite them. We're going up against a malevolent Alicorn and we're going to need all the help we can get.

Cheetor: I agree there. Opaline is incredibly dangerous.

Rattrap: Oh it's like I always say, we're all gonna die.

Me: Shut up Rattrap.

Rhinox: (Laughs)

Airazor: Optimus would have said the same thing to him.

Nico: So far, nothing.

Qin: But there will be.

Xenia: Stay alert.

We looked around and Felicia then sensed something and then she fired an energy blast and it hit something in an alley and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out came WARDEN WRATH AND THE EMPEROR'S GUARDS!

---

Warden Wrath is a supporting antagonist in the Disney Channel animated series The Owl House. He is the fearsome warden and overseer of the Conformatorium, a prison for misfits and weirdos.

He was voiced by Roger Craig Smith.

Warden Wrath serves as the main antagonist of the first episode.

Luz and King sneak in the prison tower and met the inmates who have been imprisoned for being different and do not fit in with the city. The Warden hears the prisoners and sees a wanted poster of Eda and promising to capture her. One of the prisoners spread their conspiracy theories and Wrath takes her and punishes her.

After they found King's crown that turns out to be a kid's meal crown through the force field and regroup with Eda, Wrath appears and beheads Eda, which annoys her. Once he captures them, Wrath asks Eda on a date, but she rejects him by blowing a raspberry at his face, who starts to whine about all the germs in her mouth. Before they could escape, Wrath catches up and fights Eda. Luz encourages the prisoners to help and fight Wrath together. The prisoners tied his hands and pinned down, Luz throws a firework rocket into his mouth and it explodes, causing him to run back into the prison tower.

Warden Wrath makes his second appearance in the season finale. After Luz and King are arrested and brought to the Conformatorium, he gloats that he has captured Luz and will make her watch Eda's petrification. When he opens the prison van's doors, Luz subdues him with her spell glyphs, pins him down and forces him tell her where Eda is and to draw her a map to Eda's cell. In fear for his life, he complies.

Wrath is last seen in the episode being berated by Kikimora for his failure.

---

Felicia Wittebane: Warden Wrath! I knew you were going to come for us!

Luz: Not this guy again!

Nico: Sounds like you know him Luz.

Luz: I sure do. Me and Eda helped bust all his prisoners out of his prison.

Me: Wow!

Maria: Let's start things off!

Me: Unleash the Wolf!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (DIVINE WOLF MOON VOICE) **This will be a great battle.**

Nico: Yes it sure will.

Warden Wrath: KILL THEM ALL!

They went at us and I slashed them all over with my scythe and they bursted into blue flames.

Me: **Try this on!** (ACTIVATES EVIL SHADE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(GOD HELP ME BY REBECCA ST. JAMES PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE AND INTENSE LIGHTNING STRIKES AND BURNS)

**From the deep I cry**

**I am needing change in my life**

**I have let the cold creep in and lock my ability to feel (deeply)**

**Just now a shaft of light shot through my soul**

**Opening up the windows and the doors**

**Reaching to the corners and my flaws**

**Showing my need**

**I'm running out of time to live**

**Running out of love to give**

**Running out of life within**

**God help me**

**I don't care who stares**

**Never want to be what I have been again**

**Grace has taken over and drawn me in and I am embracing it**

**'Cause now I see Your light drawing me close**

**Overwhelming love I don't deserve**

**But I'll take the hope You bring, You hold it out to me**

**Without You**

I slashed the guards all over and intense lightning struck all over and they electrocuted them all over and then they bursted into powerful blue fire and were incinerated!

Felicia blasted the guards all over the place.

May: Eli, do you sense the next Omnitrix Alien?

Eli: (Concentrates) It's not far behind. But it has one of the most powerful brains I've ever sensed.

Qin: Whoa! That must be one powerful one.

Warden Wrath: Why you fucking little!

He then held out his hand and then fired a massive energy blast and it hit us!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted out and he smirked. But when the smoke cleared he saw that we were still standing completely unharmed and unfazed.

Nico: Is that all you got?

Me: **That was pathetic.**

Nico went Super Saiyan and flared up his power to the extreme.

Nico: Now it's my turn!

Nico fired a powerful energy blast and it enveloped Warden Wrath and completely obliterated him in an instant!

Qin: That's it for him.

Me: **Yep. And he was given the black gates.**

Maria: We're not done yet.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of an Evolved Cerebrocrustacean! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE BRAINSTORM!

Me: **Whoa! Another Ultimate Brainstorm!**

Nico: This one must be a really smart one.

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) And I am indeed a good one because I know how to solve the equations of the 129th Dimensional String Equation leading up to the 4th dimension polynomials.

Everyone: HUH?

My head was sparking with smoke coming out of my ears and I was drooling uncontrollably and I had red crash screens on my eyes.

Eli: Uh oh.

Eli kicked me in the butt and I was rebooted.

Me: (BLUBBERS) **OW! Man that hurt my head! But there is one person that I know that is incredibly smart like that. Been a while Bella Arbuckle.**

Nico: Wait THE Bella Arbuckle, the greatest and most smartest and youngest ever Nobel Prize Winner in existence that solved the 129th Dimensional String Equation!?

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: The very same.

Me: **She is one of the smartest girls I've ever met. She was talking even when she was still in her mother's womb and also she was born with a powerful super high IQ of 100,000!**

Nico: HOLY MACKEREL!

Lisa Loud: Wow! That is amazingly impressive!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Brainstorm.

Negative Ultimate Brainstorm: Did that Swartz miscreant promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: Just to become one of the most powerful and most omnipotent geniuses ever known in the known universe.

Me: **You already are that according to normal standards Bella. Ow. My head hurts.**

Nico: That is really powerful and smart talk though.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: Indeed and I knew that Swartz miscreant was lying to me from the start as I was sensing it in his electroencephalographic patterns.

Me: **OW! Man you were able to pick it up through his brainwave patterns. Very clever. Lana can you give me some ice? My head feels like it's going to explode.**

Lana: Sure thing.

She fired a beam of ice lightning and it hit the top of my head and put it in a block of ice.

Me: **Ahh. That's better. Thanks Lana.**

Lana: Anytime.

Kaito: (gets out Timeranger gear) Worry about your head later, J.D.

Zocks: (gets out GoGoV gear) We got work to do.

Me: **Well you wouldn't like it if my head explodes and my brains and blood get splattered all over the place.**

Kaito: Ooh. Ew. Yeah.

Kaito got a Time Force Chrono Saber and Zocks got a Lightspeed Rescue Blaster.

Me: **Time for some star power.** (ACTIVATES STAR CREATURE'S RIDEWATCH)

(I RAN (SO FAR AWAY) BY A FLOCK OF SEAGULLS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

**… I walked along the avenue**

**I never thought I'd meet a girl like you**

**Meet a girl like you**

**With auburn hair and tawny eyes**

**The kind of eyes that hypnotize me through**

**Hypnotize me through**

**… And I ran, I ran so far away**

**I just ran, I ran all night and day**

**I couldn't get away**

**… A cloud appears above your head**

**A beam of light comes shining down on you**

**Shining down on you**

**The cloud is moving nearer still**

**Aurora borealis comes in view**

**Aurora comes in view**

**… And I ran, I ran so far away**

**I just ran, I ran all night and day**

**I couldn't get away**

**… Reached out a hand to touch your face**

**You're slowly disappearing from my view**

**'Pearing from my view**

**Reached out a hand to try again**

**I'm floating in a beam of light with you**

**A beam of light with you**

**… And I ran, I ran so far away**

**I just ran, I ran all night and day**

**And I ran, I ran so far away**

**I just ran, I couldn't get away**

I danced and fired waves of stars and smashed her down.

Lincoln: Nice one! Time to spin! (ACTIVATES TOP'S RIDEWATCH)

(YOU SPIN ME ROUND (LIKE A RECORD) BY DEAD OR ALIVE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HE SPINS LIKE A TOP AND FIRE AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

If I, I get to know your name

Well, if I could trace your private number, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

I want some, want some

… I set my sights on you

(And no one else will do)

And I, I've got to have my way now, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're havin' fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I (I, I, I), I got to be your friend now, baby

And I (I, I, I) would like to move in just a little bit closer

(To move in just a little bit closer)

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I want your love

I want your love

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round (I need your love)

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

He spun fast and fired a tornado of lightning and fire and smashed her down.

When Lincoln stopped he was really dizzy.

Me: **Uh oh!**

I went and grabbed Lincoln and took him to a trash can and he threw up in it.

Nico: Whoa! That was fast spinning.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Thank you J.D.

Me: **No problem buddy. Man you were really spinning.**

Lisa Loud: I believe I have just the musical song for this one. (ACTIVATES CALAMITOUS'S RIDEWATCH)

(WILD THING BY TONE LOC PLAYS)

Lisa Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING BREAKDANCE WHILE GEARS SWIRL AROUND HER)

Let's do it

Workin' all week 9 to 5 for my money

So when the weekend comes I go get live with the honey

Rollin' down the street I saw this girl and she was pumpin'

I winked my eye she got into the ride went to a club was jumpin'

Introduce myself as Loc she said "You're a liar"

I said "I got it goin' on baby doll and I'm on fire"

Took her to the hotel she said "You're the king"

I said "Be my queen if you know what I mean and let us do the wild thing

Wild thing

Wild thing

Shoppin' at the mall looking for some gear to buy

I saw this girl she cool rocked my world and I had to adjust my fly

She looked at me and smiled and said "You have plans for the night"

I said "Hopefully if things go well I'll be with you tonight"

So we journeyed to her house one thing led to an other

I keyed the door we cold hit the floor looked up and it was her mother

I didn't know what to say I was hanging by a string

She said "Hey you two I was once like you and I liked to do the wild thing"

Wild thing

She loved to do the wild thing

Wild thing

Please baby baby please

Posse in effect hangin' out is always hype

And when me and the crew leave the shindig I want a girl who's just my type

Saw this luscious little frame I ain't lyin' fellas she was fine

The sweet young miss go gave me a kiss and I knew that she was mine

Took her to the limousine still parked outside

I tipped the chauffeur when it was over and I gave her my own ride

Couldn't get her off my jack she was like static cling

But that's what happens when body start slappin' from doin' the wild thing

Wild thing

She want to do the wild thing

Please baby baby please

Wild thing

Doin' a little show at the local discotheque

This fine youg chick was on my jack so I say what the heck

She want to come on stage and do her little dance

So I said chill for now but maybe later you'll get your chance

So when the show was finished I took her around the way

And what do you know she was good to go without a word to say

We was all alone and she said "Tone let me tell you one thing

I need $50 to make you holler I get paid to do the wild thing"

Say what

Yo love you must be kidding

You're walkin' babe

Just break out of here

Hasta la vista baby

Wild thing

She danced really awesomely and fired waves of gears and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH! Groovy!

Me: Love Tone Loc.

Zarya: Me too!

Lola: Now for me. (ACTIVATES FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

(I WANT YOU BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes
And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind
And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine
Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola
I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight
And if it happens again, I might move so slightly
To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball
That I need to, I want to
Well, come stand a little bit closer
Breathe in and get a bit higher
You'll never know what hit you
When I get to you
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I'd die to find out
Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but
Ooh, I would die to find out
I'm the kind of person who endorses a deep commitment
Getting comfy, getting perfect is what I live for
But a look, then a smell of perfume
It's like I'm down on the floor and I don't know what I'm in for
Conversation has a time and place
In the interaction of a lover and a mate

But the time of talking, using symbols, using words

Can be likened to a deep sea diver

Who is swimming with a raincoat

Well, come stand a little bit closer

Breathe in and get a bit higher

You'll never know what hit you

When I get to you

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

ya, ya

(Ooh, ah) ya, ya

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes

And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind

And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine

Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola

I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball

That I need to, I want to

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out (so can we find out?)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out (I'd die to find out)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but (oh, why can't we find out?)

Ooh, I would die to find out

She danced and fired swirled around her and Lola fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Me: **Nice one Lola!**

Sougo: (gets out Goggle V Ridewatch) You know that big brain of your Another Omnitrix Alien form?

Geiz: (gets out Garren Ridewatch) It's an easy target.

Armor Time! (Rock music mixed with Garren Buckle standby noise) Garren! (Garren transformation noise)

Sougo got GoggleRedArmor while Geiz got GarrenArmor.

Me: **YEAH!**

Gentaro: Time for some space power! HENSHIN!

He went FOURZE!

Me: **YEAH! Lets make it an awesome combo.** (ACTIVATES THE FOURZE RIDEWATCH)

(MAJOR TOM BY PETER SCHILLING PLAYS)

Standing there alone

The ship is waiting

All systems are go

"Are you sure?"

Control is not convinced

But the computer

Has the evidence

No need to abort

The countdown starts

Watching in a trance

The crew is certain

Nothing left to chance

All is working

Trying to relax

Up in the capsule

"Send me up a drink"

Jokes Major Tom

The count goes on

Four

Three
Two
One
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Calling, calling home
Second stage is cut
We're now in orbit
Stabilizers up
Running perfect
Starting to collect
Requested data
"What will it affect
When all is done?"
Thinks Major Tom
Back at ground control
There is a problem
"Go to rockets full"
Not responding
"Hello Major Tom
Are you receiving?

Turn the thrusters on

We're standing by"

There's no reply

Four

Three

Two

One

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Calling, calling home

Across the stratosphere

A final message:

"Give my wife my love"

Then nothing more

Far beneath the ship

The world is mourning

They don't realize

He's alive

No one understands

But Major Tom sees

"Now the light commands

This is my home

I'm coming home"

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Coming home

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Coming home

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Coming, coming home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Home

Me and Gentaro flew at her and fired waves of stars and energy and smashed her down with the powers of the most famous Space Missions of the 20th Century! We smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH! That was awesome!

Lisa Loud: That was most well impressive!

Nico: And nice combo with the Ridewatch.

Me: **Thanks.**

Nico: (gets out Bisk's Ridewatch) Time to fight seafood with seafood!

Nico activated it.

Nico: You like seafood? (Sticks his tongue out) SEE? FOOD! BLEGGH!

Nico fired a wave of lobster bisque and smashed her down!

Me: Nice one!

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: That was not very least amusing. Now for this one. HENGEMEN!

She summoned Hengemen!

Nico: WHOA! Hengemen!

Me: **Now we're talking! Time for some action!** (ACTIVATES FAIRY GODMOTHER'S RIDEWATCH)

(HOLDING OUT FOR A HERO BY BONNIE TYLER PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE AND MAGIC SWIRLS AROUND ME)

**Where have all the good men gone**

**And where are all the gods?**

**Where's the streetwise Hercules**

**To fight the rising odds?**

**Isn't there a white knight upon a fiery steed**

**Late at night, I toss and I turn**

**And I dream of what I need**

**I need a hero**

**I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night**

**He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast**

**And he's gotta be fresh from the fight**

**I need a hero**

**I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light**

**He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon**

**And he's gotta be larger than life**

**Larger than life**

**Somewhere after midnight**

**In my wildest fantasy**

**Somewhere, just beyond my reach**

**There's someone reaching back for me**

**Racing on the thunder**

**And rising with the heat**

**It's gonna take a Superman to sweep me off my feet, yeah**

**I need a hero**

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

Up where the mountains meet the heavens above

Out where the lightning splits the sea

I could swear there is someone, somewhere watching me

Through the wind and the chill and the rain

And the storm and the flood

I can feel his approach like a fire in my blood

(Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood

Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood, blood)

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

**I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light**

**He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon**

**And he's gotta be larger than life**

**I need a hero**

**I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night**

**He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast**

**And he's gotta be fresh from the fight**

**I need a hero**

**I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light**

**He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon**

**And he's gotta be larger than life**

**I need a hero**

**I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night**

I danced and spun around the Hengemen as I swung and spun my scythe and blue flames swirled around me and I slashed the Hengemen all over and smashed them all to pieces to the song.

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Jackie: My turn! Time to make this Volcanically Hot! (ACTIVATES KRUSTY AND VOLCANO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(HOT HOT HOT BY BUSTER POINDEXTER PLAYS)

Jackie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS VOLCANOES ERUPT AND LAVA AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ole-Ole-Ole-Ole

Ole-Ole-Ole-Ole

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot

Me mind on fire,

Me soul on fire

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

All da people,

All around me

Feelin Hot Hot Hot!

A-what to do on a night like this

Is it sweet? I can't resist.

We need a party sound,

A fun-da-mental charm

So we can..

Rhum-boom-boom-boom

Yeah ba-

Rhum-boom-boom-boom

Ole-Ole-Ole-Ole

Ole-Ole-Ole-Ole

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

See people rockin'

Hear people chantin'

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

Keep up the spirit,

Come on let's do it.

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

A-what to do on a night like this

Is it sweet? I can't resist.

We need a party sound,

A fun-da-mental charm

So we can..

Rhum-boom-boom-boom

Yeah ba-

Rhum-boom-boom-boom

Ole-Ole-Ole-Ole

Ole-Ole-Ole-Ole

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

Feelin' Hot Hot Hot!

People in a party - HOT HOT HOT!

People in a party - HOT HOT HOT!

They come to the party knowin' what they got

They come to the party knowin' what they got

I'm Hot! You're Hot!

He's Hot! She's hot!

I'm Hot! You're Hot!

He's Hot! She's hot!

REAL HOT! REAL HOT!

REAL HOT!

How you feelin? HOT! HOT! HOT!

How you feelin? HOT! HOT! HOT!

How you feelin? HOT! HOT! HOT!

How you feelin? HOT! HOT! HOT!

She was dancing and fired waves of lava and fired waves of fire and bombs and they hit Another Ultimate Brainstorm and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

She knocked her down!

Me: **Now that was volcanically hot!** (SIZZLE!)

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: That was genius. But try this.

She summoned a bunch of Fangires!

Nico: Fangires too!?

Me: **Now we're talking! You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!**

I activated a UV Flashbang bomb and then it detonated and released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and blew the Fangires away and incinerated them!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: How the Hell did you summon Hengemen and Fangires?!

Another Ultimate Brainstorm: I believe it has something to do with the fragment of Xehanort that is inside the ridewatch that was implanted into me.

Me: **There's a Dark Orb inside the Ridewatch!? Oh man!**

I looked at my Dark Orb Radar and there really was a Dark Orb inside her!

Me: **She's right! There's a Dark Orb inside her.**

Nico: Oh man!

But then we felt a massive and incredibly strong and powerful energy!

Me: **WHOA! Do you guys feel that?**

Nico: That energy is powerful!

Eli: Wow! It's mindboggling!

Qin: Whoa! What is emitting an energy signal that powerful!?

Eli: It's the next gene-slammer!

May: Who is it this time?

Then a figure flew in and landed in front of us and it was a girl with long blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had black angel wings and on the back of her shirt was the symbols of the Crimson Dragon and the Nazca Lines of The Earthbound Immortals and she had a power that was incredibly massive!

Nico: (GASP) Amity Doragon!

Amity Doragon: It's good to see you again Nico.

Me: **Wow your power is incredible!**

Amity Doragon: Let me explain after I save Bella here.

She then fired a powerful red lightning blast and it hit Another Ultimate Brainstorm and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and I purified it and got the Dark Orb out.

Me: **There's the Dark Orb.**

I opened the portal to the Warp and threw it in and I went over to Bella and she was a girl in a white lab coat and had a blue shirt and green skirt and had green hair.

I picked her up.

Bella Arbuckle: (Groans) My Cerebral cranium is really in a lot of pain.

Me: **But at least you're back to normal.**

I picked her up.

Amity Doragon: I apoligize for coming like this. I'm one of the few that was made all powerful like this because of a transfusion. I was born with a fatal disease and I was given days to live. So the doctors did a really risky operation on me by infusing me with the powers of the Crimson Dragon, The Signer Dragons, Earthbound Immortals and the Malefic Dragons. It saved my life but as a result it gave me all these amazing powers. I have the power to do anything.

Eli: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: **Wow! No kidding. Your power is incredible.**

Nico: Yep.

Jackie: That is cool. Just like what happened with Danica.

Danica Metrois: Yes very much so.

Jackie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amity Doragon: My favorite is when me and Nico went to the Nazca Lines in Peru and I showed him all of the lines and everything they symbolize. It was a really awesome and amazing spiritual center finding journey for him.

Nico: Yes I was still in a lot of trauma from killing Ken the first time. So I needed help.

Me: That's amazing that Amity did that for you.

Leni: It totes is.

Qin: I think that is really cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Amity hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Amity Doragon: Me too Nico. Me too.

Felicia Wittebane: But as a bonus victory we got rid of Warden Wrath and saved Bella.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: But this was awesome.

Nico: And there's no need for you to revert back.

Amity Doragon: No I managed to remain human but the infusion of the powers I got made me omnipotent.

Qin: That is amazing.

Lola: I'll say. Wow.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Mandee are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're also going to track down and destroy Light Yagami, the now deranged and murderous former vigilante turned dangerous serial killer, and he's trying to get the Death Note book back from me, but the only thing he's getting is a bullet to the head by The Punisher and sent to The Black Gates forever.

And since the news hit everyone of Light Yagami coming here, the rest of the team were with us, and so were The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, so my rescue's here in Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we're also going to track down and destroy Light Yagami, the now deranged and murderous former vigilante turned dangerous serial killer, and he's trying to get the Death Note book back from J.D.

Me: I knew it was only a matter of time before that bastard showed up.

Nico: But, the only thing he's getting is a bullet to the head by The

Punisher and sent to The Black Gates forever.

Eli: Yeah, he's an evil monster.

Lincoln: And there's only one place fitting for a monster like him: The Black Gates, and thanks for joining us, Mandee.

Mandee: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Leni: We should first check Dad's restaurant, didn't you say his victims were dangerous criminals, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The ANBU checked the restaurant, and our resident jerks were still safe and secure, Leni. See, I knew Yagami would try to kill our resident jerks, so I put up an electric field and he wound up getting electrocuted, and he fled from there and he was really pissed off and even more insane than ever.

Nico: Nice work, Lincoln. But, that's not going to stop him, he's also going to target innocent people as well.

Lincoln: That bastard's not getting the chance.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy wave and put up electric force fields to keep Light Yagami from trying to hurt innocent people in his bloodlust.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monsters, Banjaw and Plinkajou, along with the Duel Monster, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, and The Belch, and with them were the two girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Banjaw and Plinkajou, along with the Duel Monster, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, and the Belch, and it also got the two girls to safety.

Banjaw and Plinkajou: (Girl's Voice)(Spanish Accent) We had to get them away from that psycho.

Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon: (Girl's Voice) He tried to stab them with a knife and he was laughing like a madman.

The Belch: (Girl's Voice) But, not before I belched loudly enough to blow him away.

Lincoln: (Gasps) And those voices, it's Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken!

Me: Whoa, so, we ran into four Guardian Angels?! Awesome, but we're not done yet.

Lincoln: I know, I sense that Light Yagami is still out there, and he's heading straight for us right now and he's got murder in his eyes!

Suddenly, we saw a now crazed figure with murder and insanity in his eyes, it was our target, Light Yagami.

Lincoln: Light Yagami, just the psychopath we were looking for.

Light Yagami: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I know that one of you has the Death Note, give it to me or you will all die!

Me: Ain't happening, Yagami, and just so you know, I do have the Death Note book, but there's no way you're getting it back.

Lincoln: That's right, you've used this book so many times and because of you, over 136,000 people died, criminals and innocents, and because of it, you've become a delusional god wannabe, and you can't get rid of evil that easily: Good and Evil are two eternal forces that maintain balance, if you try to get rid of all the evil, you essentially throw the balance between Good and Evil into chaos.

Punisher: And there's a difference between me and J.D. and you: J.D. and I find out who's the lowest of the low and use conventional methods to get rid of said scum, but you, you've been using that evil notebook and you started out killing criminals, but then, you eventually started killing innocents left and right without seeing who's innocent or guilty, and your mind became corrupted and you became the one thing you wanted to get rid of.

Light Yagami: I wanted to rid the world of all evil and create a true utopia, and once I get the Death Note back, I'll get rid of all the villains here and the Masters of Evil, along with all of you! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Eli: YOU SICK, DERANGED, OUT-OF-CONTROL, PSYCHOPATHIC, MURDEROUS FUCKER!

Lincoln: (Sighs) Forget it, Eli, there's no use in trying to reason with him.

Me: Yeah, he's already signed his own death warrant with what he's done.

Nico: Along with threating our frenemies' lives, our lives, and the lives of so many innocent people, and like you said, Linc, there's only one fate that awaits him: death.

Lincoln: Let's get that bastard and rip him to shreds.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel

Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Mandee, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Light Yagami, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

The rest of the team and the Masters of Evil attacked Light Yagami by blasting him and slashing at him with their weapons, and then, Lincoln and the Punisher got out their guns, and they fired two Black-Gate infused pitch-black bullets into Light Yagami's skull, and when they pierced his skull, he exploded in black flames and his evil spirit was found guilty by all those he killed and as soon as the Judgement Kanji appeared, he was erased forever by The Black Gates as he screamed angrily and cursed at us. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're never hurting anyone ever again, murderer and betrayer of mankind. (To Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken) And it's so good to see you again, Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken.

Maria Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing blonde hair, jade green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blonde angel wings and she reigned in the power of Banjaw, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, fire, and bones on the coattails and Uuduk on the back and holstered on her back is an Banjaw-themed large greatsword with Banjaw etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large yellow embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

Amy Vocesdebelleza reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing red hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Plinkajou, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, long red skirt, red pants, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, water, fire, and bones on the coattails and Plinkajou on the back and holstered on her back is an Plinkajou-themed large greatsword with Plinkajou etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

Hailey Schroedder reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, light blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, long dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with blue lightning and dragons on the coattails and Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon on the back and holstered on her back is an Blue Eyes Shining Dragon-themed large greatsword with Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue dragon heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

And Lillian McKraken reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing blue green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue green angel wings and she reigned in the power of The Belch, and she's dressed in a long sleeved light green jacket, green sweater, green skirt with black designs, green bellbottom pants with white hearts, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with monsters on the coattails and The Belch on the back and holstered on her back is a Belch-themed large greatsword with The Belch etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large monster heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large monster heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the large monster heads for the pommel.

Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you, Lori, Leni, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily again, Luna, and you all look so amazing.

Luna: Thanks, and you also look amazing, Maria and Amy. Plus, you, Amy, Hailey, and Lillian are going to be quite surprised to see how much Lincoln's grown and changed.

Lincoln went up to Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken and he hugged them, and Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you and Amy since you were seventeen, Maria, and I haven't seen you since Kindergarten, Hailey, and I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, Lillian, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, and Luna's right, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Amy Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Indeed, you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and also, cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Hailey Schroedder: You really grew that really really big since kindergarten, Lincoln. Time really has changed you physically.

Lillian McKraken: But, you're still the same kind boy from that long ago.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these four girls.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Nico, the first two girls are Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza the Plinkajou Gene-Slammer, the last two youngest siblings of the ten Vocesdebelleza Sisters who are all my Guardian Angels from Brazil. Maria and her sister, Amy, are Luna's classmates in History, and they would often help Luna with her music sessions. The next girl is Hailey Schroedder, she's one of my many friends from Kindergarten and Guardian Angel from Michigan, but she disappeared many years ago, and I now know why: Team Rocket had her Gene-Slammed into Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon.

Nico: And I also mentioned her long ago that she was now part of one of the groups with Seto Kaiba.

Lincoln: I think she got word of that long ago, and she's already proud to be part of his group, and the last girl is Lillian McKraken, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she belches every three minutes really loudly and long.

Nico: Dang, that's loud! Did she use that on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan when they tried to kill you?

Lincoln: You bet she did, and it was so loud, it almost shattered every last window in the house, and she drank a whole bottle of soda that day.

Me: That explains the shockwave I felt and the belch I heard that day.

Nico: (Snickers) And I can guess Lynn went tone-deaf from that one, and Lana liked that one.

Lincoln: Big time, Nico.

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) And we've got a story to share on how Lincoln mongrelized Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean when they tried to kill me and my sisters.

Nico: Whoa, he took on all four of those asshole, now this we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Kiara Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're going to love hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at the four requests of Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Maria, Amy, Hailey, Lillian, are you girls absolutely sure?

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken, and like Maria and Amy's sisters, he saw that they were really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to them, and one by one, he hugged the girls' waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and one by one, he slowly leaned his head down to their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks and their necks healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around the necks of Maria and Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and four Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around their necks.

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amy and Maria Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken.

Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Maria Vocesdebelleza's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and he did the same with Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Kaidou Anri and Kaneko Aoi from Ao

Ashi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaidou Anri and Kaneko Aoi from Ao Ashi.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kaidou Anri: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaidou Anri and Kaneko Aoi saw who it was that saved them from Light Yagami, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic

Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kaidou Anri: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaidou Anri: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and

handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaidou Anri and Kaneko Aoi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we were finally rid of that psychopathic delusional god wannabe, Light Yagami, once and for all.

Molten Man: Oh man, thank God we're finally rid of Light Yagami for good, he was completely crazy.

Lincoln: You got that right, and everything that I read about him in the Death Note manga and from seeing the anime was indeed true, he went from a good kid into an insane serial killer and monster.

Me: And the Death Note was to blame for that, and he can't decide who lives or who dies, and I'm so glad I've decided on using the Death Note as a last resort.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: And now, he's been erased forever and all those souls he's killed can finally rest in peace.

Lincoln: That's right, Eli. All those 135,412 souls that he'd killed can finally rest in peace for good and are free from being bound to the world of the living, but there's going to be a memorial for them and a public damnation of Light Yagami for his crimes.

Me: That's a good idea, Lincoln, the souls of those killed will be remembered, but Light Yagami will be eternally damned forever.

* * *

After destroying Light Yagami forever and really pissing off Jezebeth Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Amy Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) He now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lillian McKraken: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and the other Vocesdebelleza Sisters?

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters, along with Hailey Schroedder and Lillian McKraken were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard four angry yells along with the sound of an electric scooter and Lincoln also caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean and they had knives in hand and they were going to kill me, my sisters, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken in a fit of rage and they were also going to kill Lincoln once again for getting them thrown in prison, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that really caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to throw Flip right into Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, and Bubble Bass, and then, he pounced on and mongrelize the jerks, and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Billy McLean, Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, and Flip's teeth, broke Scoots' dentures, broke their arms and legs, broke their noses, and hit them hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Scoots, Flip, Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, and Billy McLean broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear them to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but they deserved it, and they had no chance against Lincoln, and I also got the picture.

I put up the picture of Scoots, Flip, Billy McLean, Lewis Travolta, and Bubble Bass after they were all mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Maria and the others told us of what Lincoln did to those jerks, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beatings I gave to those jerks, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let them get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian

McKraken from those jerks.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands and your body really covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a huge ball of water and covered you in it and that washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one really tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked the asses of Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, and Bubble Bass hard and they fell down to the concrete like four bags of bricks.

Lincoln: They made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because they all wanted revenge on me and all of us for ruining their lives and throwing them in prison or the mental nuthouse, but they were never going to learn their lesson, and it ended with Scoots getting sent to The Black Gates and the other three humiliated forever. Besides, I've kicked their asses numerous times whenever they've tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on them.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess those jerks didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) They sure didn't, Nico. Plus, the jerks were mad that we weren't killed by Light Yagami, even after Lincoln saved their asses from getting killed by him.

Lincoln: That's just further proof that they were just jerks who hate us with all their black hearts and don't care about anyone but themselves.

Sadie Emperyous: You got that right. Plus, I also found out Light Yagami was sent here to Gotham Royal York by Jezebeth Chernabog.

We gasped in shock!

Me: I should've known those Chernabog Sisters were behind this.

Just then, The Masters of Evil appeared.

Vypra: So, the person who's responsible for sending Light Yagami to

Gotham Royal York was Jezebeth Chernabog?!

Sadie Emperyous: That's right, Vypra.

Vypra: Why, that little… ! She has no idea of what she'd done!

Lincoln: We knew them for a long time, and those demonic sisters only wanted to instigate chaos for their own amusement, and they have no sense of decency or limits, they're just as bad as their evil Satanic parents.

Selene Emperyous: If we face them after we get rid of The Chernabog Sisters, we'll make sure that they get the rightful punishment, which is eternal damnation in Hell.

Nico: Appropriate punishment and well-deserved for those who've turned their backs on God and turn to worship The Devil.

After The Masters of Evil left, we got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Mu(Lord of Heroes), Erika(Pokemon), Flannery (Pokemon), Candice(Pokemon), Jade Chan, and Penny (Inspector Gadget) are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mu, Erika (Pokemon), Flannery (Pokemon), Candice(Pokemon), Jade Chan, and Penny (Inspector Gadget) were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we'd also found out that Mu, Erika (Pokemon), Flannery (Pokemon), Candice(Pokemon), Jade Chan, and Penny (Inspector Gadget) had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved them from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped another piano on that angry, bad-tempered, rage-crazy bitch.

Mu: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, girls. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mu, Erika (Pokemon), Flannery (Pokemon), Candice(Pokemon), Jade Chan, and Penny (Inspector Gadget) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and Mu, Erika (Pokemon), Flannery (Pokemon), Candice(Pokemon), Jade Chan, and Penny (Inspector Gadget) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Mu, Erika (Pokemon), Flannery (Pokemon), Candice(Pokemon), Jade Chan, and Penny (Inspector Gadget) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went Sirena Beach.

Mu: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Jade Chan: And this was due to all of us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Eli: That rage-crazy, angry, bad-tempered bitch, and I still remembered that our man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You got that right, Eli. I was hoping not to do this, but Trina and Amy have left me no other choice.

Lincoln called Agent Waco and requested that a bounty be put up for the army of bounty hunters that were hired by Trina Riffins and Amy to kidnap and kill the girls for the sole purpose of wanting revenge on us for humiliating them and to slake their thirst for blood. Agent Waco agreed, and he put out a bounty on them.

Lincoln: There we go, just like what happened with the army of bounty hunters Flip hired, I've called Agent Waco and requested that a bounty be put up for the army of bounty hunters that were hired by Trina Riffins and Amy to kidnap and kill the girls for the sole purpose of wanting revenge on us for humiliating them and to slake their thirst for blood, and he already put out the bounty.

Nico: Awesome, and if we face them on your rescue, we're pummeling them, and we're going to be sending them to the slammer and getting the bounty on their heads.

Me: Along with facing any villains that were brought back by The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: That's right.

* * *

Stewie was playing some putting with a golf ball and a cup when he heard the mascots laughing.

Stewie: My god what the hell are those mascots up to now.

He went to their room and saw them with a book.

Stewie: (to the mascots) Hey, whatever shenanigans you guys are causing this time, can I join in?

Poromon: Oh we found a bunch of sticker books.

Poliwag: We're taking them and putting them on some of our journals and stuff.

Horsea: There's some for Pokemon, Digimon, My Little Pony, Yu-Gi-Oh and more.

Stewie: Ooh! How positively delightful.

They got to putting stickers on their journals and more.

Pirolilly: Where'd you get those stickers?

Poromon: I found them in my closet. There was a lot of books I found that I haven't touched in a while. So we're using them.

Me: Cool guys. Man its been ages since I did all that with stickers.

Qin: Brings back so many memories.

Xenia: it sure does.

Sawaii Hitomi: I think it's really adorable and cute.

Kyasarin: It sure is awesome.

Ed: Gravy.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Manaphy: Admittingly, we got one of them from someone's shoe.

Scrapper: You're kidding, right?

Manaphy: No we are not kidding.

Scrapper: That's cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola found some for A Bugs Life.

Lola: Hey there's one for A Bugs Life.

Qin: That is my favorite. Hey Heimlich, Francis, do that funny scene with the Baby and pie.

Francis: You got it.

Heimlich was dressed as a baby.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Bubba all gone! BABY WANTS PIE!

Francis had a huge pie!

Francis: Pie? He asked for it! Should I give it to him?

Lola: YEAH! Give him pie! Give him Pie!

KRASPLAT!

Francis smashed the pie in Heimlich's face!

We laughed hysterically at that!

Bluestreak: There's a sticker for the Autobot symbol.

Nico: And one for the Decepticon Symbol too.

Qin: Neat!

Xenia: Yeah!

Laney: Those sticker books you found are awesome.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

We later got to watching TV.

Shaggy and Scooby were sitting with Courage and Francesca while they were eating some of their huge sandwiches.

Eustace: Stupid dog! (Gets out ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Shaggy, Scooby and Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at them.

But then…

KRABONK!

Eustace got hit on the head with a rollin pin by Francesca and Muriel.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Me: You scared the shit out of them!

Nico: Makes me wonder if you should do that to Billy whenever he does something stupid.

Eli: Yeah that idiot deserves it more than poor Courage.

Varie: Yeah.

Cynder: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Linka's team will include Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, and Sawaii Hitomi. Rita's team will include Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, and Quake Dance.

Me: Neat!

Kyasarin: It's going to be an honor to be on a team.

Mikura Haruno: Same here.

Kiriko: And I just joined the team recently so I will be honored.

Sawaii Hitomi: Me too.

Qin: And that is cool that some of Shantae's friends are helping too.

Camie: They sure are.

Then Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, Tala, Skinner, Myotismon, Cheshire, Indigestible Wad, Katz, Evil Flare Woman, Yost Rhino, Psyphon, Evil Clayface, Evil Blizzard Man, Fenghuang, Ghost of Dr.

Coffin, and Utomodachi appeared.

Copperhead: Can me, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, Tala, Skinner, Myotismon, and Cheshire go with you guys?

Indigestible Wad: Me, Katz, Evil Flare Woman, Yost Rhino, Psyphon, Evil Clayface, Evil Blizzard Man, Fenghuang, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, and Utomodachi will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. We're going to number 3 of the Thanksgiving Planers.

Copperhead: Cool!

Katz: This is gonna be an interesting one.

Derpy Hooves: It sure will be cool.

Pirolilly: I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too. Ed hopes it's one for Mashed Potatoes and Gravy next.

Centaur Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Hmm. One for Giant Germ next.

Me: Ooh! One for your side this time.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Fern Kemmington: Just like me. I hope she has the same power I do.

Nico: Yeah. Also I want to go for one for Emperor Sem and Gaap The Divine Soldier.

Me: Wow! 2 Demons from Hell too!

Qin: That will be awesome to see.

Xenia: It sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Top: (to Punisher) You did a good job killing Yagami.

Evil Flare Woman: But can you remind us the difference between you and him?

Punisher: I can do that. I don't go after innocents. I go after the most evil criminals and I don't show them mercy. Yagami went after EVERYONE.

Me: That's right and Frank kill as many people as Yagami did. Yagami killed 136,000 people. How many did you kill Frank?

Punisher: Around 48,500.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! That's a really good kill count.

Livewire: Plus, Light also went after his own allies.

Punisher: Yes he did.

Me: The guy was an absolute whack-job.

Drakus: You're telling me. But the one from my universe will make a perfect addition to the M.O.E.

Me: That's a good idea Drakus.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: As long as he isn't like the one we destroyed here.

Drakus: Oh don't worry about that. I got him out of the corruption of the Death Note and I have him only using it as a last resort too. So the one from my universe will go into the M.O.E.

Nico: Good call.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the fifth eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Jezebeth Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Light Yagami and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to the fifth eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Jezebeth Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we killed Light Yagami and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Rachel Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Jezebeth would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog show up, along with Jezebeth Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Sadie and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet.

Lincoln: And like with all food planets, there's bound to be an old villain that we faced long ago who's come back to get revenge on us, namely Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, and once we get done with whoever is waiting for us there, you're next, Jezebeth Chernabog.

Nico: Lets head to the ship.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7065.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the third planet of the Thanksgiving System. Our mission is to see what this planet is like and battle the villain there.

Me: I have a feeling this planet is going to be awesome.

Qin: It sure will be.

Lola: I'm excited as all you guys are.

Lana: Me too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Dayu: We're coming up to the planet now.

Psyphon: I hope Ed was right.

Nico: Oh screen.

We saw that it was a white planet with brown rivers and lakes on it.

Nico: Wow it looks like a snow covered planet.

Lola: Yeah.

We got to landing and then we got out and then we saw THAT IT WAS A WORLD OF MASHED POTATOES AND GRAVY!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: It IS A world of Mashed Potatoes and Gravy.

Tala: Save some for us!

Evil Blizzard Man: We want some too!

Ed: There's plenty for everyone! Who needs a ladle? [He holds up several ladles along with a few spoons in-between his toes.]

We laughed!

Me: I'll use one.

I put some potatoes in a big bowl and got a ladle and put some gravy on my potatoes and ate it.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: What flavor is it?

Ed: Uhh it tastes like Scottish Haggis Gravy.

Me: Yummy!

Lincoln: It's really awesome.

Lana: I'll say!

Eddy: Lumpy's earned this.

Mixmaster: He sure has, Eddy. He sure has.

Me: Yep. But from the looks of things this planet has more than just Scottish Haggis Gravy and judging from the looks of things and the colors of the gravies I would say this planet has many more flavors.

Nico: I agree on that one.

Ed: Oh boy oh boy oh boy!

Qin: No kidding there. But this planet is amazing. And I love Mashed Potatoes and Gravy on Thanksgiving. Next to Sweet Potatoes.

Lola: Nice!

Myotismon: You know what would go good with this?

Ghost of Dr. Coffin: What?

Myotismon: Sourdough.

Me: Sourdough potatoes Rolls? Yummy.

Qin: Yeah those are good.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Eustace: Okay. If it'll make you guys happy, I'll use my mask to scare Billy. But don't blame me if he goes rogue again!

Blackarachnia: Don't worry. I think he's learned his lesson about

that.

Nico: Yeah he has.

Me: And Billy is all better now. That rash is gone. We had him put into a bathtub full of calamine lotion.

Qin: Yeah that rash was awful.

Blackarachnia: It was the ugliest I've ever seen.

Quickstrike: You ain't kidding there Sugarbot. It was downright gross.

Lola: Yeah.

Utomodachi: Man, this gravy is delicious!

Cheshire: Don't forget the mashed potatoes.

Nico: Boy it all is delicious!

Qin: It sure is!

But then…

?: HELP ME!

We heard a girls voice calling for help!

Me: (GASP) Sounds like someone is in trouble!

Nico: It's coming from that island in that lake! Lets go!

We flew over to it!

?: HELP ME! HELP!

We flew over and we saw a light blue hair girl in a red bikini sinking in mashed potatoes and gravy!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: (GASP) Zuria!

Nico: You know her?

Me: I'll explain later!

I flew over to her and held out my hand.

Me: Grab my hand!

She grabbed it and then I pulled her out but everyone saw that her legs had scars on them and they were like mangled up from something!

Nico: Oh good god!

Eli: Those scars are awful!

I brought her over to us.

Zuria: J.D. you saved me again.

Me: You're welcome Zuria.

Wood Man: Nice try, Opaline. Forcing us into a rescue on the main mission!

Eli: Wood man this is no trick and Opaline doesn't have the power to do that.

Wood Man: Oh sorry.

Me: Zuria how did you wind up here?

Zuria: I don't really know. I just was taken here by a strange vortex.

Me: A Dimensional Wormhole.

Nico: We haven't seen one of those in a while.

Nico and everyone saw the horrible scars on her legs.

Nico: These scars are bad.

Eli: Yeah.

Zuria: (CRYING) It was a horrible thing that happened to me!

I comforted her.

Fenghuang: Who did this?

Skinner: Was it any abusive parents?

Me: No. Worse. Have you guys ever heard of the Los Angeles Blood Beach Monster Murders?

Nico: Wait a second. You mean that horrifying worm-like plant monster that was making people and animals disappear by sucking them down into the sand?

Me: The very same.

Eli: What does it look like?

I showed a hologram of it and it was a Venus Fly-Trap worm monster and it was horrible.

Nico: Ugly!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That monster did this to her.

---

5 years ago I was flying over the beaches of Los Angeles, California.

Me: (Voiceover) It was 5 years ago and I was out on patrol flying over the beaches of Los Angeles after I got word of mysterious incidents happening involving people disappearing. So I went and investigated what was going on. That's when I saw it.

I saw a young Zuria being pulled into the sand!

I flew over!

Zuria: HELP ME! HELP ME!

CREATURE ROARS!

Me: I got you!

I grabbed her hand and I pulled her out but then her legs had most of the flesh and muscles ripped off of her! YUCK!

Me: Oh good god!

She was crying hard and in a lot of pain.

Me: (Voiceover) I healed her up as best as I could and that's when the creature appeared and then everyone saw it and screamed as they ran. Blowing the creature to bits would be useless so I decided to send it into the Sun. I destroyed it that way. I got Zuria to the hospital and it was a miracle she was going to be all right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: But that day permanently traumatized her and crippled her forever.

Joe Swanson: That is horrible.

Nico: That is awful.

Zuria: (Crying)

Me: It's okay Zuria. It's okay.

Qin: She was scarred for life.

Me: Ever since then, she was too terrified to even want to go to the beach.

Eli: Oh man.

Frenzy: You know J.D. can heal that, right?

Nico: Frenzy let him comfort her for a few minutes before we decide on that.

Frenzy: Sorry boss.

Camie: Poor girl. But she must have been at the swimming pool which lead to her being in her swimsuit.

Me: I guess so.

Zuria: (Sniffles) I'm sorry guys. And yes you're right. I am scared to go to the beach.

Me: Zuria it's all right. That monster is gone for good. I threw it into the sun.

Lana: Yeah you'll be all right.

Xenia: I just can't believe the amount of damage that monster would do to you.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. These scars are awful.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But I can heal you.

Zuria: You can?

Me: I sure can. I have that kind of power.

Zuria: Wow. I would like that.

Me: But it's going to hurt.

Zuria: I'll handle it.

Me: Okay.

I had her bite on my hand.

Me: Bite on my hand. It will help.

CRUNCH!

Me: (GRUNTS IN PAIN) Okay.

I channelled energy into my hand and put it on her legs and then she winced in pain and then her legs were getting better and she had been fully healed.

Zuria let go.

Zuria: Wow! I have my legs back!

Vulkanus: Good as new!

Evil Clayface: Feel better now?

I helped her get up.

Zuria: Boy I missed walking.

Joe Swanson: (Laughs) That's good you can walk again.

Zuria: J.D.?

Me: Yes?

She then surprised me by kissing me full on the lips and I returned it.

Zuria: You are my hero J.D.

Me: I get that a lot by many people.

Qin: So awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

RD Leni: Is anyone else here?

Zuria: Actually yes. I saw a really old man and he had a bunch of men with him and I saw what looked like giant talking chicken wings.

Me: Wait. Talking Chicken Wings and old men?

Me and Mordecai gasped!

Me: The WINGS FOR REAL MEN RESTAURANT OWNERS!

Mordecai: And the Zingos!

Nico: Oh boy! Those are my favorite villains!

We laughed.

Me: And Nico does love his chicken wings.

Yost Rhino: I AM hungry.

Taskmaster: So am I.

Me: Me too! As long as we get some chicken wings too.

Zuria: Boy I'm hungry myself too. Man what kind of planet is this?

Me: You're on a planet made of mashed potatoes and gravy.

Zuria: That explains why it was all made of gravy and mashed potatoes.

Qin: Yeah.

Zuria: Sorry I bit your hand J.D.

Me: I'll be all right.

I healed my wounds instantly.

Zuria: Whoa!

Eli: The men and Zingos are located beyond that hill to the north at 60 klicks.

Me: Then lets get moving.

Nico: Lets help Zuria walk first.

Me: Okay.

Zuria had to get used to walking again after 5 years.

Me: Easy now. You're doing great.

Zuria: I think I got it down.

Me: Good.

Varie gave her a coat.

Varie: Don't want you to be cold in just your swim clothes.

Zuria: Thanks Varie.

Rothar: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the hill.

The old men were infuriated and the Zingos were not making them better.

But then the 7 Holidays of the Elements appeared and morphed into myths and and then we they converged and then a massive bowl of potatoes appeared and then gravy got slathered onto it and then we slid down the gravy and landed.

Me: Now that was a tasty entrance.

Qin: It sure was!

Old Man: YOU!

Me: That's right! Us!

Hank Scorpio: We're hungry for wings.

Katz: And that's you!

Zingos: Bring it on! ZINGO!

Old Man: Try these on!

He fired a massive shower of inferno wings and they went right into my mouth and then suddenly…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INTENSE FLAMES AND HEAT!

I was enveloped in a massive and intense fire aura as my power surged exponentially!

Me: WHOA!

I spit out the bones and put them in a bucket.

Me: Ahh! Man those were awesome!

Old Man: Wow! You are one true spicy guy J.D.

Me: Thanks.

But then Riddler, Eris, Weather Wizard, Xaldin, Iron Lung, Mercurymon, Comic Book Guy, Avalanche, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Lego Bane, Queen Jellyfish, Heart, Laughing Ghosts, Madame Snake, Frankenstein, Buzz Buzzard, Skeleton Men, Wolfman, and Two Face appeared.

Nico: Riddler, Eris, Weather Wizard, Xaldin, Iron Lung, Mercurymon, Comic Book Guy, Avalanche, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Lego Bane, Queen Jellyfish, Heart, Laughing Ghosts, Madame Snake, Frankenstein, Buzz Buzzard, Skeleton Men, Wolfman, and Two Face.

Riddler: (to Nico) Riddle me this: How's the gravy?

Nico: It's good.

Eris: Glad to hear it.

Weather Wizard: We tried it too.

Me: Ed is in heaven on this planet.

Weather Wizard: Boy no kidding!

Xaldin: We heard you faced more of Belos' men.

Nico: We sure did.

Iron Lung: We're they tough?

Me: Nope. They were wimps.

Iron Lung: Good.

Felicia Wittebane: Still many more out there. But we'll be ready for them.

Laney: Yep.

Then Ghineka, Chiaggo, and Delapoo appeared.

Me: Ghineka, Chiaggo, and Delapoo. Back for another round?

Ghineka: We most certainly are.

Chiaggo: And it will be good.

Delapoo: Yes it will.

Ghineka: And nice job taking Broodwing down.

Me: Thanks. That was really awesome.

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We had fun on that one.

Xenia: We sure did.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Tecna, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sly, Bentley, Murray, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Nico's Rescue

---

Riddler was first.

Riddler: (to Tecna) So, Nico's rescue was in the Boiling Isles once again. Riddle me this: were more scumbags killed?

Tecna: (British Accent) There sure was and they all had it coming for what they were doing.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah they got what was coming.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really good taking down more of Belos's minions and followers.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah were smashing them into dust.

Sly Cooper: I agree there.

Bentley: I hope they like the Black Gates.

Murray: With their skulls busted out and also with their spines being used to floss my teeth!

Riddler: That is what I like to hear! Lets do it!

Tecna summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Batteryman D and it formed into THE BATTERY BLASTER OF LIGHTNING! They fired waves of energy, lightning, metal, gears and fire and smashed him down.

## Lane, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Huntik Team, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Battling Another Ultimate Brainstorm

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) Nico, Jackie, and the others did Battling Another Ultimate Brainstorm. How big was her brain?

Lane: She had a REALLY POWERFUL And massive brain! Her brain power was equal to that of 50,000 IQ

Princess Celestia: We were all really amazed with how smart she is.

King Solar: No kidding! Her smarts are so powerful that she made J.D's brain fry.

Solar Eclipsa: That was crazy too.

Amber Morning: Yeah J.D.'s brain was toasted from it.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Lok: It was intense to see.

Eris: That is crazy. Lets do it!

Lane summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End and it formed into THE CHAOS DRAGON ARMAGEDDON BLADE! They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed her down.

## Shane Clarke, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Nadia Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Lincoln's Rescue

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved killing Light Yagami. J.D. and Punisher are way better than him for good reasons!

Shane Clarke: You got that right! What Yagami did showed that he was pure evil!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding. He deserved to be destroyed for killing thousands of innocent people!

Scootaloo: No kidding there! He got what he deserved.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding. He deserved to be deserved.

Nadia: I agree there too.

Weather Wizard: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Shane summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with La La Li-Oon and it formed into THE THUNDERSTORM CLOUD BLADE OF FURY! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Beast Boy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Get Ed Heroes, Jarrod and Camille VS Xaldin - Meeting a Banjaw and Plinkajou Gene-slammer

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) I heard you guys met a Banjaw and Plinkajou Gene-slammer. What are their names?

Beast Boy: Their names are Maria and Amy Vocesdebelleza and they are really awesome guardian angels for Lincoln too.

Fluttershy: They sure are.

Tornado Bolt: And their story is cool too.

---

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever.

Amy Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) He now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lillian McKraken: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what's the story on how Lincoln took down and beat Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean up into a pulp when he tried to kill you and the other Vocesdebelleza Sisters?

Maria Vocesdebelleza: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like this one bit. One day, me and my sisters, along with Hailey Schroedder and Lillian McKraken were with Lincoln and we were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard four angry yells along with the sound of an electric scooter and Lincoln also caught the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a bath, and someone came rushing right at us: it was Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean and they had knives in hand and they were going to kill me, my sisters, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken in a fit of rage and they were also going to kill Lincoln once again for getting them thrown in prison, but Lincoln grabbed Flip by his arm and he broke it and that really caused Flip to scream in pain and drop the knife, and then, Lincoln proceeded to throw Flip right into Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, and Bubble Bass, and then, he pounced on and mongrelize the jerks, and when he was done, Lincoln knocked out Billy McLean, Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, and Flip's teeth, broke Scoots' dentures, broke their arms and legs, broke their noses, and hit them hard in the head.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, when we got the word that Scoots, Flip, Bubble Bass, Lewis Travolta, and Billy McLean broke out again, J.D. and I went to the cops and we were also going to tear them to shreds again, but when we saw what Lincoln did, we were stunned.

Me: We sure were, but they deserved it, and they had no chance against Lincoln, and I also got the picture.

I put up the picture of Scoots, Flip, Billy McLean, Lewis Travolta, and Bubble Bass after they were all mongrelized by Lincoln and it matched what Maria and the others told us of what Lincoln did to those jerks, and everyone was stunned.

Eli: Sheesh! That's a lot worse than the beatings I gave to those jerks, but when someone dares to mess with or try to murder Lincoln's Guardian Angels, he'll come after them and he'll mongrelize them!

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let them get away with that, so I had to defend the Vocesdebelleza Sisters, Hailey Schroedder, and Lillian McKraken from those jerks.

Nico: You got that right, and you also got your hands and your body really covered in blood and your knuckles were really sore and bloody, so I made a huge ball of water and covered you in it and that washed the blood off, and I was about to wrap your hands in bandages, but then, your knuckles had suddenly healed up because of your superhuman regeneration. But, you sure are one really tough guy, Lincoln, and you kicked the asses of Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, and Bubble Bass hard and they fell down to the concrete like four bags of bricks.

Lincoln: They made a big mistake going after ten of my many Guardian Angels, just because they all wanted revenge on me and all of us for ruining their lives and throwing them in prison or the mental nuthouse, but they were never going to learn their lesson, and it ended with Scoots getting sent to The Black Gates and the other three humiliated forever. Besides, I've kicked their asses numerous times whenever they've tried to kill my Guardian Angels or us, and I've even used steel-toed boots on them.

Nico: (Snickers) Ooh, I can guess those jerks didn't like that!

Me: (Laughs) They sure didn't, Nico. Plus, the jerks were mad that we weren't killed by Light Yagami, even after Lincoln saved their asses from getting killed by him.

Lincoln: That's just further proof that they were just jerks who hate us with all their black hearts and don't care about anyone but themselves.

Sadie Emperyous: You got that right. Plus, I also found out Light Yagami was sent here to Gotham Royal York by Jezebeth Chernabog.

We gasped in shock!

Me: I should've known those Chernabog Sisters were behind this.

Just then, The Masters of Evil appeared.

Vypra: So, the person who's responsible for sending Light Yagami to Gotham Royal York was Jezebeth Chernabog?!

Sadie Emperyous: That's right, Vypra.

Vypra: Why, that little… ! She has no idea of what she'd done!

Lincoln: We knew them for a long time, and those demonic sisters only wanted to instigate chaos for their own amusement, and they have no sense of decency or limits, they're just as bad as their evil Satanic parents.

Selene Emperyous: If we face them after we get rid of The Chernabog Sisters, we'll make sure that they get the rightful punishment, which is eternal damnation in Hell.

Nico: Appropriate punishment and well-deserved for those who've turned their backs on God and turn to worship The Devil.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Xaldin: Whoa! I can't believe that the Chernabog Sisters would do all that. And Flip and the jerks just won't learn and quit.

Stealth Elf: You're not kidding there.

Ed (Get Ed): Yeah no kidding. Those guys need to be destroyed.

Xaldin: I agree there. Lets do it!

Beast Boy summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Gigaplant and it formed into the GIGAPLANT WAR SWORD! They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

## Liam, Carmen, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Uncle Grandpa, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - The mascots collecting stickers

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) The mascots collected stickers, huh? What kinds did they collect?

Liam: They found all sorts of them. They found My Little Pony, Pokemon, Digimon, Yu-Gi-Oh, Clocks, Bunnies, everything.

Carmen: They were all so cool.

Applejack: Yeah those stickers were amazingly cute.

Apple Bloom: They sure were cool.

Flashwing: I thought so too.

Uncle Grandpa: Boy those stickers were all amazing.

Iron Lung: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Liam summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Cave Dragon and it formed into THE CAVE DRAGON BLADE SWORD! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Davis Motomiya, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Captain Planet and The Planeteers, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - The stickers they collected are awesome

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) The stickers they collected are awesome. Where did they find them?

Davis: In a bunch of coloring books and sticker books they found in their room.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they had lots of them piled up.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was cool and awesome.

Spyro: Yeah and the stickers were all so cute.

Captain Planet: They sure were.

Blackarachnia: I agree there too.

Inferno: All those stickers were gifts for the royalty.

Mercurymon: That they are. Lets do it!

Blackarachnia: Time for some action. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Inferno: This is always fun for the Royalty. Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too.

Davis summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Rapid Fire Magician and it formed into THE RAPID FIRE SCEPTER OF THE ELEMENTS! They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Whitney, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sonic, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy - Ed is in absolute Heaven on the Mashed Potatoes and Gravy Planet

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) Ed is in absolute Heaven on the Mashed Potatoes and Gravy Planet. (laughs) I bet he ate a lot!

Whitney: He sure did! He guzzled down boatloads of gravy like there was no tomorrow.

Sunset Shimmer: There was a lot of it too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really fun and cool.

Sunburn: It sure was. Ed loves his gravy.

Sonic: He sure does.

Comic Book Guy: That is true. Lets do it!

Whitney summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Darkfire Soldier #2 and it formed into THE 2 DARKFIRE SABERS OF THE INFERNO! They fired waves of fire, leaves and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Pohatu, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, SpongeBob, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - The Mashed Potatoes and Gravy Swamp Planet is amazing

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) The Mashed Potatoes and Gravy Swamp Planet is amazing. Did you guys eat any?

Pohatu: You bet we did and this planet was really awesome and tasty.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. This planet also has gravy of many kinds that Ed likes.

Cozy Glow: Yeah. There's Mexican Hot Tamale, Scottish Haggis, Swiss Cheese Chicken, Arctic Fish, and many kinds.

Hex: Ed is quite the gravy aficionado.

SpongeBob: Yeah he sure is and he ic cool.

Avalanche: You know how much Ed likes his gravy. Lets do it!

Pohatu summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Legendary Fiend and it formed into THE SWORD OF LEGENDARY FIENDS! They fired waves of darkness, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Layla Williams, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cow and Chicken, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - The girl I rescued

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) So, J.D. rescued a girl here. What's her name?

Layla Williams: Her name is Zuria and she is a really smoking hot girl.

Rarity: Oh she sure is and she is a girl that J.D. knows from over in the beaches of Los Angeles.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he saved her life after she was about to be eaten by the Blood Beach Plant monster.

Gill Grunt: That was a really ugly monster.

Cow: Yeah it sure was.

Chicken: The injuries she got however were bad.

Marluxia: YIKES! No kidding! Lets do it!

Layla summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Fortune Lady Water and it formed into THE WATER SWORD OF THE FUTURE WATER! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Red She-Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Data Squad Digidestined, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - The Inferno Wing Restaurant Owners and Zingos are going to get it

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) The Inferno Wing Restaurant Owners and Zingos are going to get it. Even though the Zingos are part of us.

Red She-Hulk: Yeah they sure will. Boy we have had encountered 2 people that won't take a hint.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding. They need to learn their place.

Moondust: Yeah what a bunch of jerks.

Snowdrop: They sure are a bunch of neanderthals.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yeah they have no respect and honor.

Marcus: I agree there.

Black Knight Ghost: You are telling me. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Fortune Lady Dark and it formed into THE DARK FUTURE SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Noel - Princess of the Arctic Ocean VS Queen Jellyfish

---

Queen Jellyfish was next.

Queen Jellyfish buzzed with intense lightning surging around her.

Noel: Shocking and fun.

Noel merged Hermos with Blackwing - Sirocco the Dawn and it formed into THE MEDITERRANEAN SWORD OF THE SIROCCO CURRENT! She fired waves of lightning and smashed her down

---

Kaso Mi VS Lego Bane.

---

Lego Bane was next.

Kaso Mi: I'm always ready for this.

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) So am I.

He pumped in some Venom and bulked himself up! Kaso merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Magma Neos and it formed into THE VOLCANO NEOS WARHAMMER OF MAGMA! She smashed him down with a powerful blow from it.

---

Blackfire VS Heart

---

Heart was next.

Heart: Boy this is gonna be a huge battle with Opaline soon.

Blackfire: It sure will be. Man I'm really excited for this one.

Heart: So am I.

Blackfire merged Hermos with Elemental HERO Neos Kluger and it formed into THE KLUGER STAFF OF DARKNESS! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Bai Tza VS Laughing Ghosts

---

The Laughing Ghosts were next.

Laughing Ghost 1: (LAUGHS)

Bai Tza: Oh laugh yourself to death.

Bai Tza merged Hermos with Gishki Whirlpool and it formed into THE WHIRLPOOL SWORD OF GISHKI! She fired waves of water and smashed them down.

---

Yoko Minato VS Madame Snake.

---

Madame Snake was next.

Madame Snake: This will be so fun.

Yoko: It sure will be as always.

Yoko merged Hermos with Mystic Tomato and it formed into THE TOMATO SPLATTERING BAZOOKA! She fired waves of tomatoes and smashed her down in a mess of tomatoes.

## Snowdrop VS Frankenstein

Frankenstein was next.

Snowdrop: This is gonna be good.

Frankenstein groaned.

Snowdrop merged Hermos with Cyber Stein and it formed into THE FRANKENSTEIN SWORD OF LIGHTNING SMASHING! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Woody Woodpecker VS Buzz Buzzard

Buzz Buzzard was next.

Buzz Buzzard: I hope you're ready for me to steal all your money.

Woody Woodpecker: Bring it on buzzard boy.

Woody merged Hermos with Wattwoodpecker and it formed into THE LIGHTNING WOODPECKER THUNDER SWORD! He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Woody: (TRADEMARK LAUGH)

## Harold VS Skeleton Men

Skeleton Men were next.

Harold: Bring it on you bags of bones.

The Skeleton Men roared.

Harold merged Hermos with Tobari The Sky Ninja and it formed into THE SKY NINJA SWORD OF TOBARI! He fired waves of lightning and smashed them down.

Froze the Fenrir VS Wolf Man

Wolf Man was next.

Wolf Man roared.

Froze: This will be fun.

Froze merged Hermos with Silver Fang and it formed into the WOLF FANG MOONSWORD! She fired waves of moonlight and smashed him down

Yelan VS Two-Face

Two Face was next.

Two Faace: This will be most fun.

Yelan: It sure will.

Yelan merged Hermos with Star Staring Starling and it formed into THE STAR BIRD SWORD! She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ghineka, Chiaggo, and Delapoo

Ghineka, Chiaggo, and Delapoo Were next.

Nico: Time for action.

Nico teleported and opened their safes and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Lantern Corps Members

For the Lantern Corps Members: hand-cannon Blasters named Lantern Corp Emotional Spectrum Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes match the colors of the Lantern Corps on the blasters and with the symbol of the Lantern Corps etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get it on! But first this. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

Nico pressed a button and a white light appeared and a timer came on. 15 seconds later the Red X lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

SPD Rangers: DELTA ENFORCERS!

They got their blasters ready!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit the 3 monsters and then the rangers fired their blasts and then they exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were locked in cards.

Nico picked them up.

Nico: Ghineka, Chiaggo, and Delapoo you three have failed this planet.

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: We're getting fired up!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: VulEagle!

Kamen Ride: Blade!

Kamen Ride: Garren!

Kamen Ride: Chalice!

Kamen Ride: Leangle!

Tsukasa turned into Sun Vulcan Red and Daiki summoned the Blade Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

Nico: And don't forget this.

We pulled out the Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders again.

Nico: Lets get them!

Me: Normally we respect our elders but in this case we'll make an exception!

We went at them and bashed and smashed them.

Nivenna, Nom, and Junda blasted and smashed the Old Men and Zingos all over.

Bluestreak, Scrapper, Pirolilly and Stewie used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Scrapper's strength, Bluestreak's Ion Charge Disperser Rifle and Stewie and Pirolilly's powers 100-fold.

Pirolilly and Bluestreak: IONIC INFERNO THUNDERSTRIKE!

Stewie and Scrapper: SMASHING POTATO BLASTER!

DANCERS OF LIFE'S ROAR and Copperhead: DANCING LIFE SNAKE BLAST!

PHOENIX OF THE SPIRIT FIRE and Hank Scorpio: FIRE SPIRIT PHOENIX WAVE!

ANTS OF LAUGHTER and Top: ANTS LAUGHING BLAST!

NINJAS OF THE UNDEAD and Taskmaster: NINJAS OF FURY FIRESTORM!

MAGIC OF THE MEGAFORCE and Dayu: MAGIC MEGAFORCE BLAST!

LIFE OF THE UNIVERSAL EARTH and Vulkanus: EARTH SMASHING WAVE!

MAGIC OF THE LIGHTNING and Tala: MAGIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

ICE OF THE JEWELS and Skinner: ICE FORCE FURY BLAST!

CRIMSON VAMPIRE DARKNESS and Myotismon: CRIMSON THUNDERSTRIKE OF DOOM!

SUN OF THE JUNGLE and Cheshire: SUN CAT SLASH STORM!

WOOD CAT POWER and Katz: CATS OF WOOD BLAST!

SOUND FIRE STORM and Evil Flare Woman: FLARE SOUND BLAST!

SAIYAN PRIDE STORM and Yost Rhino: RHINO SAIYAN SMASH!

RUBBER MIGHT and Psyphon: SMASHING RUBBER BLAST!

COLORLESS DARKNESS BURST and Evil Clayface: COLORLESS DARKNESS BLAAST FORCE!

JUNGLE BLIZZARD and Evil Blizzard Man: JUNGLE BLIZZARD BLAST!

UZUMAKI FURY POWER and Ghost of Dr. Coffin: UZUMAKI GHOST SMASHER BLAST!

CRIMSON FOX STORM and Utomodachi: CRIMSON FOX FIRESTORM!

PURPLE DRAGON FIRESTORM and Fenghuang: OWLS OF PURPLE MIGHT!

TINY GIRL MIGHT and Indigestible Wad: FIRESTORM OF SMALL PACKAGES!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHING

TECH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Ed, Leni, Pinkie Pie, Laney and Lola: GRAVY LOVE STORM!

They fired waves of energy and gravy!

Lincoln: POTATO ELEMENT STYLE: RUSSET POTATO!

Jessica Shannon: GRAVY STING STYLE: SAWMILL GRAVY!

Peni Parker: POTATO WEB STYLE: YELLOW POTATO!

Entrapta: GRAVY LIGHTNING STYLE: RED-EYE ROAST BEEF GRAVY!

Perfuma: POTATO NATURE STYLE: WHITE POTATOES!

Frosta: GRAVY ICE STYLE: RED-EYE HAM GRAVY!

Hilda: (British Accent) POTATO FIRE STYLE: FINGERLING POTATOES!

Yuna: GRAVY WATER STYLE: CORNMEAL GRAVY!

Toph: POTATO EARTH STYLE: SWEET POTATO!

Makoto Nanaya: GRAVY WIND STYLE: TOMATO GRAVY!

They fired waves of elements and energy that formed into said potatoes and gravy.

Lincoln and his harem: POTATOES AND GRAVY FINAL SMASH: MASHED POTATOES AND GRAVY TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a tsunami of mashed potatoes and gravy

Lincoln: In the immortal words of Nico, you Inferno Wing Restaurant owners and Zingos have failed this world!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Jezebeth Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my plaything, Sadie Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sadie Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Jezebeth Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and five mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Jezebeth Chernabog, the fifth eldest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the other four remaining mists of darkness descended on the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Sadie Emperyous: Jezebeth Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog.

Jezebeth Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by four crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Gotham Royal York when you sent Light Yagami there. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Jezebeth Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Jezebeth Chernabog rushed at Sadie Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Sadie fired powerful blasts of wind and rainbow fire and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames burned her and the winds sent her back.

Sadie Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Jezebeth, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Sadie Emperyous' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with winds, crosses, donuts, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sadion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jezebeth Chernabog, she left green energy, winds, donuts, crosses, and angels with every step.

Sadie Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Jezebeth Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Sadie Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with winds, donuts, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Sadion the Timelord, and Zadkiel the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sadie Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sadie Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with winds, donuts, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Zadkiel in the hands of Sadion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Sadion the Timelord with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sadie Emperyous has on a sleeveless light green top, green skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, black pants with designs on the pants, green legwarmers, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, donuts, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sadion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Zadkiel and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Sadie Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with stars and green tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sadie Emperyous' massive Sadion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, crosses, winds, donuts, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sadion the Timelord's Holy Windstorm Archangel Greatsword of Holy Windstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Sadion the Timelord and Raphael the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large green gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sadion the Timelord's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Sadion the Timelord and Zadkiel that said, "Sadie Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Sadion the Timelord, Fifth Eldest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Wind and The Powers of Zadkiel the Archangel, Amazing Donut Maker, Friend of Lola Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Flip, Destroyer of Jezebeth Chernabog, Archenemy of Nightmare Ball, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Wind, Crosses, and Archangels"

セイディ エンペリアス、タイムロード サディオンのジーンスラマー、エンペリアス姉妹の 5 番目の長女、強力な風の支配者、大天使ザドキエルの力、素晴らしいドーナツ メーカー、ローラ ラウドの友人、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャーそしてフリップの軽蔑者、イゼベス・チェルナボーグの破壊者、ナイトメア・ボールの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、聖風、十字架、大天使のマスター

Sadie Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY DONUT MAKER WINDSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY WINDSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY

WINDSTORM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sadie Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Jezebeth Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Rachel Emperyous to kill her, but Sadie Emperyous fired a powerful green energy blast with winds, crosses, donuts, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Jezebeth Chernabog, and she was sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Sadie Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Windstorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Zadkiel, and Sadie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sadie Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Windstorm Donut Maker Timelord and Divine Holy Windstorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Jezebeth Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Sadie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sadie Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Jezebeth Chernabog, because your**

**days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Sadie Emperyous and Lincoln went after Jezebeth Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, crosses, donuts, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Jezebeth Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really making Jezebeth Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Rachel Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Jezebeth's divine punishment has just begun. Jezebeth Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Sadie Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Jezebeth Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Jezebeth Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sadie Emperyous, it was known as Sadion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Windstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with winds on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Sadion the Timelord surrounded by winds etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sadie Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Jezebeth Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Jezebeth Chernabog's spirit appeared and Sadie Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Zadkiel on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Sadie Emperyous and Lincoln did to Jezebeth Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sadie Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Jezebeth Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Jezebeth! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog disappeared in four mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Sadie Emperyous: And now, all that's left to deal with are the four eldest Chernabog Sisters. Thanks for helping me destroy Jezebeth Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sadie.

Suddenly, Sadie Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sadie Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Sadie Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Sadion the Timelord, and the Archangel Zadkiel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and winds blowing behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sadie Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Sadion the Timelord and the Archangel Zadkiel vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: And now, all that's left is to deal with Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and Mara Chernabog.

Sandra Emperyous: Which means you and I are going to deal with Mara Chernabog tomorrow, and that's followed by you and Vorya dealing with Lillith Chernabog, then, you and Zaina will deal with Adrastea's second-in-command, Drusilla Chernabog, and finally, you and Selene will deal with the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: That's right, Sandra, and if we want to be fully ready for the battle against Queen Opaline, we not only need a plan in place on how to deal with her, but The Chernabog Sisters need to go.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky. Queen Opaline's already a dangerous threat to all ponies and the planet for her evil xenophobic power-hungry ways and for the crimes she committed a thousand years ago, and The Chernabog Sisters are an equally dangerous threat to all of mankind, so we need to get rid of The Chernabog Sisters for good.

Nico: Before we make our move on Queen Opaline, and the battle between the Twelve Archangel and Timelord Sisters of Heaven and the Twelve Demon Sisters of Hell is fast approaching its climax with the epic showdown with Adrastea Chernabog.

Me: Lincoln and Selene Emperyous will make sure that she pays big time for her crimes in blood!

Selene Emperyous: Her and her sisters will all pay in blood.

Eli: Yeah. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Eli, hmm. Oh, I know how about a Gene-Slammer for Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder.

Nico: Whoa, that Duel Monster is one of Crow Hogan's Blackwing monsters, along with Black-Winged Dragon, awesome.

Leia Nyamuragira: You said it.

Mercurymon: That taught those idiots.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Old Man. Ever.

Avalanche: You said it.

Me: Yep.

Marluxia: Ed, you can bring some gravy home.

Black Knight Ghost: You earned it.

Ed: Goody goody!

Ed got a lot of gravy by the ship load!

Nico: Great job guys. This planet is perfect for Ed.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Zuria: And I'm now with J.D.

Me: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: Awesome.

Ed: (To the viewers) We'll be back for another adventure in another chapter guys.

Me: Yep.

We went back home with a massive load of gravy and potatoes and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 3 of The Saga of Thanksgiving Planets done.

Mashed Potatoes are my favorite.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Silverstream, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the

Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Ponyville and we're going to battle the Vengeance Express 6 after they get out again and smash Eddy into dust and IT WILL REALLY HURT! But we're going to fight back with LOTS of crazy shenanigans for them. And we're going to battle Another Ultimate Goop and that one is going to be a disgusting one. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Giant Germ named Layla Edmuntion and she is a homeless girl that Nico knows and he helped her out by giving her fruit and food. The match-up scene for the saga is for Sandra Emperyous, Sandaion the Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the fourth eldest of the Chernabog Sisters, Mara Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Australia, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Dr. Wily who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us, and Emily Giabagu has a few nasty words to say to the monster who's tried more than once to kill her grandfather and Mega Man, and it's going to be ugly. And we're going to meet an Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder Gene-Slammer named Yuriko Kaminaritsubara, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from

Japan and classmate in Gym. Her last name, Kaminaritsubara, means Thunder Wing in Japanese, and she's one of the fastest and deadliest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels as she often protects Lincoln from bullies. One time, when Yuriko saw Lincoln getting bullied by Chandler, his goons, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, she beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, arms, legs, noses and even smashed their crotches and left them with black eyes. To show thanks, Lincoln gave Yuriko a beautiful dress based on Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder and kissed Yuriko on the lips. She's also the cousin of one of Lincoln's future wives, Hana Uzaki, and like her cousin, she has a large bust, and she hates Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for a sour adventure as we head to a planet made of cranberry sauce and juice and it's going to be a really good one. Also we're going to battle Chong who is back for revenge and SAILOR MOON IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER TO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND SHE IS GOING TO REALLY LET THAT MONSTER HAVE IT FOR EVERYTHING HE DID! ESPECIALLY TO BENSON!

See you all next time.

# CRANBERRY SAUCE MAYHEM

CRANBERRIES ARE SOUR AND TASTY - Work in Progress

---

Walking through Ponyville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Silverstream, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and fun adventure and rescue.

Me: So the next rescue is in Ponyville.

Qin: Sweet. Always love coming to Ponyville.

Silverstream: Me too. It's so awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Zuria: Wow! Ponyville is so awesome.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: It's my home too.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Silverstream

Silverstream: It's my pleasure Nico. And it's going to be so awesome helping you out on a rescue.

Apple Bloom: We always love having our friends with us.

Laney: We sure do.

Nico: Silverstream, I think you take after Pinkie Pie.

Silverstream: I sure do. I'm what you call one of the Neo-Elements of Harmony.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh that is a great name for them.

Me: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there. Ocellus is Generosity, Smolder is Loyalty, Yona is Honesty, Sandbar is Kindness and Gallus is Magic.

Me: That's amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Silverstream: I agree too. That is so amazing.

Maria: (laughs) Ha! I called it!

Nico: Yes you sure did Maria.

Qin: Yep.

Silverstream: That is so cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: And now you and so many of your friends go to Twilight's awesome school.

Silverstream: We sure do.

Nico: Yesterday, Ed was in heaven.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure was.

Eli: We never saw him so happy.

Xenia: Yeah he was really loving the Mashed Potatoes and Gravy planet.

Lola: One of the most fun ever for him.

Zuria: That sure was an awesome planet.

Lana: Boy it sure was.

Varie: We had a lot of fun on that one. Especially with battling The Wings for Real Men owners and the Zingos.

Nico: The Zingos are one of my favorite villains and you know ho much I love chicken wings.

Qin: You got that right.

May: Any idea where the mascots are?

Nico: I heard they were exploring the sea for a recent discovery.

Me: Rumors have been flying around that there was a lost shipwreck in the lake that was full of fish.

Camie: Wow.

Qin: That will be interesting to see.

Lola: It sure will be interesting.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: I hope the next planet is also delicious.

Eli: Me too.

Me: I hope it's a planet for Cranberries. Nico you owe me $100.00 if it is.

Nico: You're on.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: What do you think Eddy.

I looked and saw that he wasn't there.

Me: Eddy?

Nico: Huh? That's weird. Where did he go?

We then heard blaster fire.

Nico: That way!

We went to the town square and found Eddy and he was BEING VICIOUSLY AND BRUTALLY PULVERIZED ALL OVER THE PLACE BY THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6 IN A BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD!

Qin: OH MAN!

We went at them and I punched the Vengeance Express 6 into the ground and Eddy was brutally mangled up.

Me: Geez Eddy!

Qin: Man what a beatdown.

Lola: Yeah!

Eddy: At least I got a few shots in!

Nico: Yeah you sure did.

The Vengeance Express 6 came at us.

Dark Sarah: I'M GOING TO KILL YOU EDDY!

Dark Jimmy: I'm going to give you such a pinch on you!

Dark Rolf: You have made a mockery of Rolf! Rolf is going to unleash his rage!

Dark Kevin: I HATE DORKS!

Eddy's aura flared up with incredible fury!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Goop.

Negative Ultimate Goop: Keep your hands off him!

Dark Nazz: We'll kill you too!

Me: I don't think so.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "As the 6 terrible foes came, a big meteor made of rotten limburger cheese fell from the sky and squished all 6 of them into flat pancakes with a massive and huge explosion of stinky and horrible stinkiness that smelled like a thousand rotten socks."

Then huge meteor of cheese appeared and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Vengeance Express 6 was flattened with it in a huge crater.

AND MAN OH MAN DID IT SMELL HORRIBLE!

Nico: OH MAN! WHO CUT THE CHEESE!?

Me: They did!

Laney: They who smelt it dealt it!

We laughed uproariously!

The Vengeance Express 6 were REALLY PISSED!

Nico: Eli, see if you can sense the next Another Omnitrix Alien!

Eli concentrated and sensed that the Another Omnitrix Alien is close.

Eli: It's really close!

Then globs of black goo were shot at the Vengeance Express 6 and it drenched them all over.

Nico: Yuck!

Then out came a black version of an Evolved Polymorph! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE GOOP!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Goop!

Nico: A slimy one!

Another Ultimate Goop: (In a girls voice) Thought you guys might like a hand.

Me: (GASP) Anita Evvington!

Another Ultimate Goop: Good to see you again J.D..

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a homeless girl that I helped years ago. I would give her food and I gave her a home too. When we were about to head out to Michigan I told her I was going to have her move in with us. But she disappeared before I gave her the chance.

Another Ultimate Goop: That's right.

Kaito: (gets out Gingaman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Megaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Ultimate Goop: Just to get a home.

Me: We can easily do that and it's a promise I made to her myself.

Another Ultimate Goop: Yep.

Then the Vengeance Express 6 came!

Dark Kevin: THIS WASN'T YOUR FIGHT BLOB! WE'LL KILL YOU!

Me: Not a chance!

Another Ultimate Goop fired waves of slime and they went into Nazz's mouth and then she got sick and threw up all over Dark Sarah!

Sougo: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) I wonder what you taste like.

Geiz: (gets out Liveman Ridewatch) Sougo, I think some things are best left untouched.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got RedFalconArmor.

Another Ultimate Goop: I was told that in this form I taste like raw sewage.

All of us: EEEEEEEWWWWWWW!

Nico: YUCK!

Dark Sarah: YOU WRETCHED DOLLFACE!

Dark Nazz: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME MONKEY FACE!?

Dark Sarah and Dark Nazz then started beating each other up in a tremendous fight cloud and it pulled in all of the Vengeance Express 6 and they were really beating each other up!

Nico: (Sweatdrops) Okay this is awkward.

Me: You got to admit though, seeing them fight like this is really funny.

Nico: It sure is. (gets out Evil Clayface's Ridewatch) Time to fight goo with clay!

Nico activated it and fired globs of slime and they hit the Vengeance Express 6 and got them sticky.

Another Ultimate Goop: Try this too.

She fired more waves of goo and splashed Dark Kevin and then he threw up all over Dark Rolf!

Dark Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE LAWS OF THE SON OF A SHEPHERD BY RELEASING YOUR REVOLTING STOMACH DROPPINGS ALL OVER ROLF!

Dark Kevin: Sorry dude.

Dark Rolf then punched and pulverized and smashed Dark Kevin into pulp and the fight cloud grew bigger and they were really FIGHTING!

Silverstream: My turn!

She activated Goro's Ridewatch and then she grew 2 more sets of arms and went at the Vengeance Express 6 and pulverized and smashed them into pulp all over.

Me: Nice one Silverstream!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Goop: First time ever having Another Omnitrix Alien help out in a big fight huh?

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: This is ridiculous. You're not even trying to fight us!

Nico: Because they are too busy fighting each other.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Besides seeing the Vengeance Express 6 fight like this is funny.

Maria: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure is.

Another Ultimate Goop: It sure is.

May: (sighs) You know what? I really hope the next Gene Slammer appears.

?: Someone call?

Out came a Giant Germ!

Me: WHOA A Giant Germ!

Qin: That is the biggest virus I've ever seen!

Laney: Yeah!

Giant Germ: (In a girls voice) And this will be awesome.

Nico: Layla Edmuntion!? Wow!

She reverted back and Layla was a girl with neon pink hair and tattered blue clothes.

Layla Edmuntion: I got this.

She went over to the Vengeance Express 6 and bit Dark Rolf on his leg.

CRUNCH!

Dark Rolf: YEOWCH!

But then…

STOMACH GRUMBLES!

Dark Rolf: Oh Rolf is not feeling so good.

But then Layla ran back to us and then…

SUPER LOUD FART!

DARK ROLF COVERED THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6 IN A MASSIVE PILE OF EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA!

We were laughing hysterically at that one and it was so funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT WAS HILARIOUS!

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS AWESOME!

Camie: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Lincoln: Just like Fern Kemmington.

Nico: Yep.

Layla Edmuntion: It was funny.

Me: And Anita lets get you back to normal.

I used my powers and got the ridewatch out of her and purified it and got the Dark Orb out of the Ridewatch and threw it into the Warp. Anita was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and also had black tattered clothes on.

Silverstream: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Layla Edmuntion: I don't have very many of them. I spent most of my life out on the streets. But my favorite would have to be where Nico gave me this locket.

She showed it to us and it had a picture of her and Qin and Nico in it. They were both happy.

Me: Aww.

Qin: I remember that locket. That was a great gift.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I really missed you.

Layla Edmuntion: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: (Sniffs) Lets get you two home and get you guys a bath and some new clothes.

Layla Edmuntion: Good idea.

Anita Evvington: Thanks guys.

We went back home and did so.

We were watching TV as the girls were in the tub.

Nico: The mascots still aren't back yet?

Vince: Not yet.

Me: They will be man.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Luster Dawn are heading to Australia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that the world-domination crazed mad scientist, Dr. Wily, is back from the dead and he wants revenge on us.

We also brought all the Robot Masters with us, since word of Dr. Wily's return reached them.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Australia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we got word that the world-domination crazed mad scientist, Dr. Wily, is back from the dead and he wants revenge on us.

Emily Giabagu: I should've known that madman would return again, he just doesn't know when to quit.

Gear Man: He sure doesn't, but we'll be glad to send him to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: Actually, Gear Man, I have a better idea: instead of sending Dr. Wily right to The Black Gates, we're going to have him sent to jail, not only as one last act of mercy, but as a Thank You for creating The Robot Masters, and prison is the perfect place for someone like him.

Nico: I like that idea, Lincoln.

Me: Same here, besides, we killed him once, so he doesn't deserve to die a second time, he deserves to spend his remaining days in prison.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: But, wait, won't he put the Robot Masters under his control again?

Lincoln: Nope, after we rebuilt the Robot Masters, we upgraded their systems and made them immune to mind control. Emily and I did the same with Gear Man years ago.

Gear Man: It's true, and it was also after they busted Lisa.

Lisa Loud: And I have to live with the unending shame of what that parasite, Dark Lisa, made me do.

Lincoln: But, that shame eventually faded after Dark Lisa got The Black Gates forever, and thanks for joining us, Luster Dawn.

Luster Dawn: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome rescue.

We travelled through Australia, but we then saw a massive group of men heading for us: Lincoln saw that it was the army of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy hired, and they were out for our blood, and they were also pissed that Lincoln put out that bounty on their heads.

Lincoln: Aha, and we've run into the army of bounty hunters that Trina Riffins and Amy hired, so they were hiding out in Australia. Now, to put a stop to them and send them straight to prison.

The rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed and it fired a wave of rainbow energy, and the army of bounty hunters were tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, and they're eventually beamed to prison by Lincoln.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help, along with the sound of mad and deranged laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Dr. Wily, and he's going to kill them, and Lincoln saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the the two girls, but they've been cornered by Dr. Wily, and he's going to kill them, and I saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Sandra Emperyous: Mara Chernabog, I should've known she was behind this.

?: (Girl's voice) That deranged world-conquering mad scientist, let's get him, and that insane and chaotic she-demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder appear before us.

Nico: Wow, that's Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder, awesome.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Yuriko Kaminaritsubara, but we'll talk later, time to put a stop to Dr. Wily once and for all.

We rushed over, and before Dr. Wily could kill the two girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at that evil mad scientist, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Dr. Wily, and when he saw us again, he was really enraged, especially when he also saw the Robot Masters with us.

Dr. Wily: You fools, I will make you all pay for ruining my plans to take over the world!

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) Don't even think about it, Dr. Wily!

When he saw Emily Giabagu, he was really furious!

Dr. Wily: YOU!

Emily Giabagu: (Japanese Accent) That's right, the granddaughter of the man that you tried to kill, so you can take over the world, and no words can describe how much I've hated you: no, I've got much worse to say: you are a heartless, two-faced, insane, murderous, world-domination crazed madman who doesn't care about anyone except for himself and your selfish dreams of world domination, and what you did in taking the Robot Masters and turning them into your weapons of mass destruction is something I will never forgive, and what you did when you also put that accursed bounty on Team Loud Phoenix Storm's heads, and when I found out it also included my future husband, Lincoln Loud, that's the last straw, Dr. Wily, and now, I'm going to tear you to shreds!

Lincoln: You heard her, team, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Luster Dawn, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The

L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dr. Wily, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Emily Giabagu fired two energy beams which tied Dr. Wily up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and he was beamed to The Neptune Prison for Traitors. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to take over the world are over, Dr. Wily. (To Yuriko Kaminaritsubara) And it's so good to see you again, Yuriko Kaminaritsubara.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and a large bust, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder, and she's dressed in a beautiful black dress based on Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder, black pants, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with crows on the coattails and Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder on the back and holstered on her back is an Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder-themed large greatsword with Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black crow heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black crow heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the large crow heads for the pommel.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Yuriko Kaminaritsubara and he hugged her, and Yuriko Kaminaritsubara is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Yuriko Kaminaritsubara, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Her last name, Kaminaritsubara, means Thunder Wing in Japanese, and she's one of the fastest and deadliest of my Guardian Angels as she often protected me from bullies. One time, when Yuriko saw me getting bullied by Chandler, his goons, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, she beat the crap out of them and left them with broken teeth, arms, legs, noses and even smashed their crotches and left them with black eyes.

Me: (Winces) Oof, that's brutal!

Lincoln: You got that right, and to show my thanks, I gave Yuriko a beautiful dress based on Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder and kissed Yuriko on the lips.

Nico: And it's no surprise that she got Gene-Slammed into Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's also the cousin of one of my future wives, Hana Uzaki, and like her cousin, she has a large bust.

Hana Uzaki: Yeah, it runs in the family, and it's good to see you again, Yuriko.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) You too, Hana.

Lincoln: And she also hates Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson with a burning passion.

Nico: Oh boy, those buttfaces did something to really rile her up, but why didn't she also include Chandler?

Lincoln: I told her of why Chandler the way he was, because of his Dark Side, but she'll have a hard time trying to trust him because of all the bad things he did because of his Dark Side.

Fay Reikova: Just like me, and I don't blame her for feeling like that one bit.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) And I'm going to tell you of how Lincoln and I beat up Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson in one incident. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yuriko, are you absolutely sure?

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Yuriko Kamniaritsubara, and like her sisters, he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Yuriko Kamnitusubara's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Yuriko Kamnitsubara: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yuriko.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Yuriko Kaminaritsubara's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Miyabe Yuko and Natsuno Eri from Strange Dawn.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Miyabe Yuko and Natsuno Eri from Strange Dawn.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Miyabe Yuko: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Miyabe Yuko and Natsuno Eri saw who it was that saved them from Dr. Wily, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white werewolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Miyabe Yuko: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miyabe Yuko: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miyabe Yuko and Natsuno Eri with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dr. Wily, who'd come back from the dead because of Mara Chernabog, and we also fought the massive army of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill us all.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in capturing the army of bounty hunters and what we did to Dr. Wily, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Yuriko Kaminaritsubara have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Wow, so you guys took down both the army of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy hired, along with Dr. Wily, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, we heard angry yells and screams along with screaming threats of death from Trina Riffins and Amy, they found out what Lincoln did to their massive army of bounty hunters and they were now major-league pissed off.

Maria: That'll teach those bitches!

May: And Dr. Wily is going to spend the rest of his life in prison.

May was right: the army of bounty hunters that Trina Riffins and Amy hired were then sent to federal prison after Lincoln captured them, and as for Dr. Wily, he was sent to The Neptune Prison for Traitors and in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and with a sentence of Eternity without Parole.

---

After taking down Dr. Wily and the massive armies of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy hired and pissing both them and Mara Chernabog off, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Yuriko Kaminaritsubara saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuriko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Yuriko, what's the story on how you and Lincoln pummeled Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson?

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) That's a story I still remembered. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard four angry yells in the air and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson and they were really really pissed, we also saw they had knives in their hands and they had murder in their empty skulls. But, Lincoln and I both took them down and we broke their arms, legs, noses, teeth, and even smashed their crotches and left them with black eyes. We called the cops on them and Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson were sent back to prison, but Hawk and Hank also got yet another Life Sentence added to their original sentence, and the same went with Pablo and Anderson.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Oh man, now I remembered, and you guys really beat them all down.

Lincoln: We weren't going to let those jerks get away with it, not after all the bad stuff they've done in the past, and since they were too hard-headed, we had no choice but to resort to beating them up badly.

Me: I still remember that day all too well, and the blood from where you guys broke their noses was left on the sidewalk and on the pavement, yeesh.

Lincoln: We did hit them on the noses really hard and broke them, J.D.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Emerald Hill Zone.

Chloe (Loud House): Wow, so this is Emerald Hill Zone, it's amazing.

Clyde: It sure is, and it's one spot Sonic has been to before, and I can see why he loves it here.

Clyde and his harem began exploring the place, and they saw just how beautiful the place truly is, and with no sign of Eggman's robots or the Chernabog Sisters' demon armies, because of what'll happen if The Chernabog Sisters dare to cross another line again. Then, Clyde and his harem had a picnic in the hill and it was awesome, then, they shared a passionate kiss and hug and they came back home.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, Lincoln, we went to Emerald Hill Zone for our date.

Syd Chang: And we had fun exploring the place and we also had a picnic there.

Nico: Wow, that's really awesome, and it's one of Sonic's favorite spots there.

Me: You got that right.

Syd Chang: So, did we miss anything?

Nico: Lincoln put a soundproof bubble on Trina and Amy's heads, so they wouldn't wake up his infant children, and that really pissed them off badly.

Lincoln: Honestly, I don't care how mad they get, but I wasn't going to let them wake my kids up with them screeching like banshees.

Clyde: (Laughs) I should've guessed it, but they were asking for it.

Eli: Big time.

* * *

Later it was time for Halinor's final ambassador mission as the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Me: I hope we take down one of Akhil's minions again.

Halinor: Me too. This will be awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Halinor? Besides Arkayna and Yin?

Twilight Sparkle: I'll go too. I want to see what this is like.

Me: You'll love it Twilight. We have a lot of fun on these races and they are so cool.

Arkayna: I'm loving forward to this one.

Yin: Same here. It's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at Xenoc and landed. We drove out.

Me: Welcome to Xenoc guys.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! So this is the planet Xenoc. Its power is incredible.

Me: It sure is.

Yin: It's amazing!

Arkayna: Yeah.

Ultrox: Hey guys!

Me: Greetings Ultrox.

Halinor: Ultrox, these are Arkayna and Yin.

Ultrox: Ah the Princess of Drake City on Gemina. An honor to meet you.

Arkayna: Pleasure to meet you Ultrox.

Ultrox: And the Martial Arts Woo Fuu master. It's a pleasure.

Yin: Same here.

Me: And this is Twilight Sparkle.

Twilight Sparkle: Pleasure to meet you.

Ultrox: Ah the Princess of Friendship. It's an honor.

Twilight Sparkle: Same here to you too.

Nico: How have things been since the last visit?

Ultrox: That bunny is still going at Akhil.

Me: Lets see.

I opened a viewing window and we saw the Bunny still pulverizing the living shit out of Akhil.

Nico: WHOA!

Twilight Sparkle: Jumping Magic of Equestria!

Me: Got to give that bunny a lot of credit though.

Akhil: (Quivering in Fear) Please! NO MORE! NO MORE!

Bunny: (Demonic Voice) **It's okay, Akhil. I forgive you. I forgive you because I love you. And I love you… to death.**

HE REALLY RIPPED HIM APART!

Ultrox: Boy that bunny is a really deadly and strong one.

Nico: You're not kidding.

Ultrox: Yes. Also Okular is causing problems.

Me: Who is Okular?

Ultrox: You guys will not like him.

He told us all about him.

---

Okular is a mercenary from the Grote Nebula working for Seadrok.

Occasionally taking part in the races, he'd sell Xeno-cells to anyone- even the Kragnans. He does not like working with his fellow henchman, Talanna, but is often forced to do so by their employer. Okular is capable of pulling people's eyes out with his wooden club, as well as storing and preserving the eyes in a see-through bag. All of the eyes obey his commands. The only eyeballs he uses are ones that emit sonic waves that can have concussive effects. He briefly stole G'rog's eyeballs and briefly lent Skrash some crazy-looking ones for his empty eye sockets.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Geez!

Nico: He's going to prison.

Me: Yep. We'll put him in the Neptune Prison.

Ultrox: In your solar system. Perfect.

Me: Good.

Eli: Okular is gonna rue the day he messed with these racers.

Arkayna: That's for sure.

Nico: Let's head to the starting line now.

Me: Time to burn rubber.

We got into our cars and got ready.

Me: Nico I promise I won't use that hologram of the Boiling Isles giraffe this time.

Nico: You better not. Or a punch to your face will be the least of your worries.

Me: (GULPS)

We were at the Starting Line.

Gamekeeper Kytani: Racers on my mark. GO!

AND WE WERE OFF!

Me: EAT MY DUST!

Nico: OH YEAH!?

ZOOM!

He zoomed ahead of me.

Me: Oh yeah?

I zoomed ahead.

Twilight Sparkle: YEAH! This is awesome!

Nico: Who's got eyes on Okular?!

Eli: I do! He's up ahead!

We saw a car and in it was OKULAR!

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: Lets lock and load!

Me: Oh and Ultrox.

I gave him his own Legend Items.

Me: Your own Legend Items. Your archenemy is the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man from Ghostbusters.

Ultrox: Ah yes very iconic villain on Earth. Thank you.

Me: No problem.

Ultrox: Now, to test this Shift Car.

He activated it and fired a wave of marshmallow slop and it got all over Okular's car and stuck him to the ground.

Me: Nothing is more stickier than marshmallows. It's like glue.

Nico: That is clever though.

Me: Nice one!

Ultrox: Thanks.

Me: Now for this.

I activated Mysterio's Ridewatch and summoned a bunch of FIRE DARKSIDE ROBOTS!

Nico: Awesome!

They fired balls of fire and burned his car all over.

Me: Now this too.

I activated Eustace's ridewatch.

Me: (Imitating Eustace) STUPID DOG! (GETS OUT UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Okular screamed in fright like a banshee!

Okular: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHH!

Yin: My turn!

Yin used her Shift Car for Taotie and fired numerous gears that smashed the more of his car into rubble!

Me: Nice one!

Arkayna: My turn for Shift Car action!

Arkayna activated her Shift Car and her car fired waves of magic and blasted his car into scrap metal.

Twilight Sparkle: Don't forget this.

She activated Kaos's Shift Car and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Me: Now for this. Net Missiles FIRE!

I pressed a button and it fired a missile that opened and turned into a net and then it snagged him and we got him!

Me: YEAH!

I reeled him in and locked him in my cargo hold.

Twilight, Halinor, Ultrox, Eli and me crossed the Finish line!

Everyone on the ship cheered for us.

Camie: Woohoo! That was awesome!

Luz: Yeah it was!

Nico: Ultrox, you get to keep these Xeno Cells.

Ultrox: Thanks Nico.

Me: But this was awesome!

Eli: It sure was. It always is awesome racing here.

Halinor: I'll say.

Nico: Can we count on you and the others to help us against Opaline? We're not forcing you, you know.

Ultrox: Don't worry Nico. You have the full support of us.

Nico: Awesome! We owe you big for this.

Ultrox: Anytime.

Ultrox: Halinor, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a little sister.

Halinor: Really? Wow! Thanks Ultrox.

Ultrox: I would hug you but I'm strong.

Me: I forgot to ask. How did that happen to you anyway Ultrox?

Ultrox: Oh I was in an accident with Xeno Energy and I have had these limbs on me since I was born.

Me: Wow. That is intense.

Nico: Yeah.

Ultrox: Yeah.

Me: But that's awesome that Halinor is your sister now. Our planets may be 12,000,000 light-years apart but the bonds are never broken.

Nico: That's true.

We went back to the ship and headed home.

Me: That was so awesome.

May: Erica, for your first mission, Aruto and 3 Rabbids will go with you.

Erica: Sweet!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Aruto: Yeah it sure will be!

Camie: We're really looking forward to meeting Zixx.

---

The mascots just entered the shipwreck and saw lots of herring.

Poliwag: Look at all this herring!

Horsea: I call first dibs.

Poromon: (stops Horsea) Whoa-whoa-whoa-whoa! Horsea! Calm down. There's plenty of fish to go around, as long everyone shows a little self-discipline.

Manaphy slides across the floor, eating some fish.

Manaphy: Ahh-ha! Mmmm, Poromon, you have got to try this herring!

Poromon: Don't mind if I do, babe!

Horsea: Say what?

Horesa attempts to get some herring several times, but Poromon, Manaphy, and Poliwag eat all of it before she can get it. Later, she finally gets the last piece of herring.

Horsea: Ah-ha! I got you! (but it slips out into Poliwag's mouth) What?

Poliwag: (after swallowing the herring) Mmm, satisfying!

Poromon: See, Horsea, plenty of fish to go around. Everybody's good? You good? You good? Great! Outstanding.

Horsea: (starts to cry) Why?

The Mascots came back home later on.

Manaphy: Guys, send your taste buds into retirement. There will never be a flavor extravaganza like that, in our lifetime.

Horsea: (bangs her head in agony against the door) Goddammit, why?!

Poliwag: That herring was so good, [his eyes suddenly go wide] it's making me craving for even more fish!

Manaphy and Poromon laugh, but stop hearing Poliwag laugh crazily.

Poliwag: [he snaps out of it] Seriously, though, good fish.

Horsea: (growls) To Hell with all of you!

Horesa opens the fridge and gets out a sardine can from a soda can.

Poromon: Still hungry, Horsea? I don't see how you can eat ordinary sardines after all of that delicious herring. [starts rubbing his belly]

Manaphy burps and wipes her mouth

Poliwag: [he suddenly goes crazy] Sardines? FISH! [he runs towards Horsea, who kicks him away and glares angrily]

Horsea: (angrily) None for you!

Poliwag smacks into the wall and is held back by Poromon and Manaphy before he can get away.

Manaphy: Poliwag!

Poromon: Poliwag! What's gotten into you?!

Poliwag: FISH! [laughs crazily]

Poromon: [creeped out] Manaphy, what's going on?!

Manaphy measures Poliwag's head and puts a magnifying glass next to Poliwag's right eye.

Manaphy: Crazy eyes…

Manaphy puts a popsicle stick on Poliwag's tongue. Poliwag bonces up and down.

Manaphy: Babbling tongue…

Poliwag bites Manaphy's hand, frees Poliwag of their grip and runs to Horsea, who pushes Poliwag over.

Poliwag: FISH!

Manaphy: Oh no! I think our Norwegian herring was a bit too aged.

Nico: I think it was too.

Poromon: Never ever blame the fish, Manaphy!

Manaphy: But don't you see? [pulls out a clipboard & pencil] Poliwag's contracted Bacterial Pisces Dementia! A rare brain disease that's turning him into a fish-craving psychopath!

Horsea: How do you know that?

Manaphy: Kowalski's been tutoring me.

Kowalski: Well, you guys might have lots of fun with your shenanigans and on missions. But education is still important.

Poromon: Can Poliwag be cured?

Manaphy: It should wear off in 24 hours just as long as he doesn't feed the disease. [pulls up a chart with a fish on it] That means no fish of any kind. If Poliwag ingests so much as a single sardine, he'll be like this, forever.

Poliwag: [he launches at the chart] FISH!

Tso Lan: Or, at least until we can find a more faster way.

Horsea, slyly, puts the sardines in front of Poliwag's face and pulls it away, when he tries to get it.

Poliwag: (Manaphy and Poromon hold him back) FISH! (Horsea does it again) FISH! (Horsea does it again) FISH! (Horsea does it again) FISH!

Poromon: Stop that!

Manaphy: Well, on the bright side, maybe this will teach Poliwag not to overindulge in so much brined herring. [chuckles]

Poromon: Wait, didn't you eat as much as he did?

Manaphy's right eye moves away then back to normal before showing he's been affected by the disease.

Manaphy: Why, yes I… dooby-dooby-did! FISH!

Manaphy lunges at Horsea, but Horesa pushes her away. Poromon keeps the two mascots away from the fish, slapping them repeatedly.

Poromon: Looks like we're on psycho patrol, Horsea. No fish for these two for the next 24 hours.

Nico: Good luck with that.

Eli: Yeah we got to hold out till then.

Caleb: Or at least until we can find a more faster solution

Horsea: [suspicious] Uhh, what about you?

Poromon: [confidently; still slapping] Luckily, my iron-clad constitution has made me immune to this Pisces Dementia.

Horesa: I highly doubt you have that

Poromon: Seriously, I do [Horsea stares at him again] No effect. [Horsea gives one serious look] Iron-clad constitution.

Horsea smiles, thinking that it should be all right. Unfortunately, Horsea panics as she stops hearing Poromon slapping Poliwag and Manaphy.

Horsea: (in realization) Oh no!

She stares at Poromon, seeing that he was affected by the disease like Poliwag and Manaphy.

Poromon: FIIIISH!

Horsea: AHHH!

Horsea quickly eats the sardines and is chased around the Estate by the three fish-craving mascots. She blocks the fridge.

Horsea: NO! No fish!

Nico: Oh no! This is terrible!

Ed Edd N Eddy Sarah: Alright, guys. Feeding time!

The fish-craving macots: [pause for a while before charging up the ladder] FIIIISH!

They went outside, babbling. Horsea goes out as well. Jimmy tosses the fish.

Jimmy: Eat up. There's plenty for everyone!

The crazy mascots try to get the fish, but Horsea eats all the fish before they could. Jimmy throws more fish and Horsea catches them as well.

Sarah: Hey, Horsea! Don't be greedy. Save some for the others! (tosses more fish)

Horsea: NO!

Horsea shoots Bubblebeam attacks at the fish, making them fly in different directions.

Jirachi: (catches the first fish) Whoa!

Tentacool: (catches the second fish) Free fish!

The third fish hits the still tied up Flip in the ass, making him scream in pain.

Maria: (Hears this) I hope that hurt, cheapskate!

Jimmy: What's gotten into you, Horsea? Why are you being selfish?

Horsea: I'm not being selfish!

May: We have to keep Poromon, Manaphy, and Poliwag away from any fish for the next 24 hours!

Then me and a girl with brown hair and pink clothes and green eyes came.

Me: What in the world is going on here?

Nico: The Mascots are having a case of Bacterial Pisces Dementia.

Me: Oh man! They must've eaten rotten fish on that shipwreck they found.

Nico: That could be. Who is this with you?

Me: Oh everyone meet Jennifer Tennyson.

Jen Tennyson: But call me Jen. I'm Ben Tennyson's little sister by 12 minutes. Me and Ben are twins.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Eli: We didn't know Ben had a sister.

Me: I met her when I was over at the mall looking for some lunch.

Eli: Cool!

Jen Tennyson: But it's awesome to meet you all. I heard so much about you all. Have you seen Ben?

Eli: He should be back in a few minutes. He was out fighting crime.

Then Ben flew back as Jetray and he reverted back.

Ben: Sorry about that guys. (GASP) Jen! Is that really you!?

Jen Tennyson: Ben! Wow!

They went and hugged for the first time in a long time.

Jen Tennyson: I missed you so much bro.

Ben: I missed you too sis.

Me: I'm so happy you have your sister back with you Ben.

Ben: Me too J.D.

Delivery truck man: (to Iron Man outside) Yo, Mr. Stark. Where do you want this truck of fresh cod fillets?

Horsea: Oh, no.

The fish craving mascots: FISH!

Poromon, Manaphy, and Poliwag escape to the estate entrance. They tried to go crazy for the fish truck after the Delivery Man puts down his newspaper.

Poromon, Manaphy, and Poliwag: FISH!

The 3 mascots attempted to break the glass.

Me: RUN MAN!

Poromon: Fish! Fish! Haha! Fish! (he bangs the glass with his beak)

Truck Delivery Man: This ain't happenin'! This ain't happenin'!

The Truck Delivery Man drives away with the 3 mascots still on the truck.

Horsea: (to Jen Tennyson) Quick. If you have a Jetray form, use it to carry me. We have to catch up to that truck!

Jen Tennyson: I got more than that!

SHE WENT ULTIMATE JEN!

Jen Tennyson: JETRAY!

She picked up Horsea and flew with her.

Me: COOL!

Nico: Lets follow her!

We flew with her and Young Ben spread his Blazewing Wings.

Jen Tennyson: Wow! So you're the young version of Ben that has the Blazewing Power.

Young Ben: I sure am.

Jen Tennyson: That is awesome.

Cliffjumper: (transforms to vehicle mode) I'll catch up to you guys! (drives after us)

The Truck Delivery Man drives around Gotham Royal York while the 3 mascots were still craving fish. The truck almost hits a taxi but misses.

Poromon: FISH… !

Truck Delivery Man: UGH!

He turns on the wipers while the 3 mascots hang on it. While Horsea tries to approach the other mascots, Jen Tennyson kept a firm grip on her to keep her from falling off. Horsea looks through the window and tries to tell the truck delivery man to pull the truck over.

Horsea: Hey! Pull the car over!

The Truck Delivery man screams at the sight of Horsea and loses control of the truck begins as it starts driving in random directions when the police car starts to chase it. The 3 mascots fly off the truck. Jen Tennyson got startled and accidentally dropped Horsea, who went flying with her fellow mascots into a factory.

But it was a FISH CANNERY FACTORY!

Me: Oh no!

Qin: Not good!

The mascots land inside of a factory against some boxes and the mascots fall down, and Horsea comes out of the top of a box.

Horesea: [tired] No… fish…

Factory Worker: Alright people! That tuna ain't gonna can itself!

A siren sounds and the camera shows a conveyor belt full of fish starting up.

Horsea: [rubs her eyes in shock] Are you fucking kidding me?!

UH OH!

The craving mascots try to get past Horsea, who holds them back.

Craving Mascots: FISH! FISH! GIMME! GIMME! GIMME!

Horsea: NO!

Kickback: (sighs) I've had enough of this. Someone please end this now.

We flew in.

Jen Tennyson: I got this.

She then fired waves of pink Mana energy and they wrapped around the mascots and tied them up and she caught them.

Horsea: COOL!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Jen you're part Anodite too?

Jen Tennyson: I sure am. My powers as an Anodite are much stronger than that of Gwen's.

Me: Wow!

Jen Tennyson: But don't worry I'm not powerhungry or rebellious like cousin Sunny was.

Me: Good.

Nico; That was awesome though.

Me: It sure was. Wow!

Nico: Please tell me you know a spell to turn the mascots except Horsea back to normal!

Jen Tennyson: I sure do. HEALRA AMBIDORA!

She used a powerful magic spell and it healed the Mascots minus Horsea and they were back to normal.

Poromon: (Groans) What hit me? I have got the worst headache.

Me: Well it's a really ugly story.

Jen Tennyson: Yeah you guys went bonkers with Contaminated Fish Madness Disease.

Me: Yeah.

Poliwag: (Groans) Man that explains why my mouth tastes like fish.

Manaphy: Mine too.

Me: So Jen how many aliens have you mastered?

Jen Tennyson: I've mastered 53,231 Aliens and I even mastered all the secrets of the Omnitrix back when I was 10 as well as unlocked my Anodite Powers when I was 11.

Nico: Wow! You have progressed into a massively powerful force of nature.

Lola: Yeah that is amazing!

We arrived back at the estate and gave the mascots some ice for their heads.

Poromon: Thanks guys. Sorry we did all that.

Me: It's all right Poromon.

May: The important thing is that Jen here helped you out.

Drill Man: Nico, which teams have you done this time?

Nico: Jessica's team will include Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, and Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus. Ilana's team will include

Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Alya, and the Jessica

who's a Miraculous user.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Xenia: It sure is!

Maiden of The Aqua: And I'm honored to be included in a team with Jessica.

Jaden Yuki: Reggie will love that. We haven't met her yet though.

Me: Well someday we will.

Fayra Halinora: I am truly honored to have Splendid Venus in a team with Jessica.

Nico: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then Riddler, Eris, Weather Wizard, Xaldin, Iron Lung, Mercurymon, Comic Book Guy, Avalanche, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Lego Bane, Queen Jellyfish, Heart, Laughing Ghosts, Madame Snake, Frankenstein, Buzz Buzzard, Skeleton Men, Wolfman, and Two Face appeared.

Mercurymon: Can me, Riddler, Eris, Weather Wizard, Xaldin, Iron Lung, Comic Book Guy, Avalanche, Marluxia, and Black Knight Ghost go with you guys?

Frankenstein: Me, Lego Bane, Queen Jellyfish, Heart, Laughing Ghosts, Madame Snake, Buzz Buzzard, Skeleton Men, Wolfman, and Two Face will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys all can come with. We're going to the 4th Thanksgiving System Planet.

Me: Yep.

Drakus: I hope it's cranberry sauce next.

Camie: Sour and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Yondu: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: One for Emperor Sem next.

Me: Ooh! That one is going to be demonic.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: This is gonna be a good one.

Me: Hopefully this rescue will be better than the one we had this morning.

Eli: Yeah that was pathetic.

Nico: It was.

Riddler: Riddle me this: which villain do you think we'll fight this time?

Queen Jellyfish: We'll just have to see when we get there.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: Yeah, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some really bad news: Chong's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on you guys for ruining his attempt to get revenge on Benson, and even worse, he was brought back by Adrastea Chernabog.

We gasped.

Mordecai: What?!

Benson: (Sighs) I should've seen this coming, Chong doesn't even know when to quit.

Me: No he sure doesn't!

Sandra Emperyous: And even worse, it was at the hands of Adrastea Chernabog, the leader of The Chernabog Sisters. When Selene and Lincoln get after her, she's going to pay for what she did in bringing Chong back with her own blood.

Camie: Who is Chong?

Me: An enemy of Benson. And you would hate this monster with a vengeance.

I went over his history.

---

Chong is a minor antagonist in the Cartoon Network series Regular Show, serving as the main antagonist in the episode "Stick Hockey". He was voiced by Sam Marin.

Chong's personality is based on that of Chong Li in the film Bloodsport, and is similar to that of Tong Po in the film Kickboxer.

Biography

Chong is a barbaric and ruthless stick hockey champion and Benson's archrival. Their rivalry stems from ten years before "Stick Hockey", when Chong decapitated Benson's apprentice and best friend Dave so that he could not beat him in a stick hockey match.

In "Stick Hockey", a battered and bruised Mordecai and Rigby play against Chong in a stick hockey contest and are losing. When it seems like all is over for Mordecai and Rigby, Benson enters the arena to save the two and settle a score with Chong. Replacing Mordecai and Rigby, Benson plays the final match against Chong, on a tilting platform over a pit of flames. Chong even creates mirror images of himself, overwhelming Benson, but is ultimately defeated.

Chong later makes a cameo in "The Thanksgiving Special", in which he is one of the many backup singers at a Thanksgiving song contest.

When I was finished everyone was shocked and horrified!

Camie: What a ruthless fiend!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Sailor Moon: (Growls) Along with that monster, Chong, he's going to pay for this!

We felt something within Sailor Moon growing, and we knew what it was.

Nico: Oh, no way, Sailor Moon's going to transform, this should be good.

Me: Yeah, you got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the fourth eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Mara Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we took down Dr. Wily and the massive army of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy hired and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to the fourth eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Mara Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we took down Dr. Wily and the massive army of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy hired and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Rachel Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Jezebeth would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, and Lillith Chernabog show up, along with Mara Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Sandra and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet, and we got word that Chong's back for revenge, and he's waiting for us there.

Lincoln: That monster's not going to get away for everything he did, especially to Benson, and once we get through with getting rid of Chong, you're next, Mara Chernabog, and you're going to get a nasty scar on your face for bringing Chong back, Adrastea Chernabog.

Nico: Lets head out.

We went to the ship and we were off.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7068.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the 4th Thanksgiving Planet and we're going there to face Chong who is back from the dead to get revenge on Benson and us for killing him in the past. Our mission is to kill him and banish him to the Black Gates.

Horsea: It's a good thing I didn't eat that herring after all!

Retrax: And all because that last herring slipped out of your grasp.

Horsea: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Jen Tennyson: But it's awesome that I'm going to be part of the team.

Sunny Tennyson: We're so honored to have you with us cousin.

Gwen Tennyson: Same here cousin.

Jen Tennyson: It's so awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Trent: I hope the delivery truck man is okay though.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Same here. Poor fella.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination

Iron Lung: We're coming up to the planet right now.

Buzz Buzzard: I wonder what it is.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a dark red planet.

Nico: Ooh this planet looks cool.

We engaged the landing and when we landed we got out and we saw that it was a planet made entirely out of cranberry sauce and juice!

Me: WHOA! A planet made of Cranberry Sauce and Juice!

Lola: Wow!

Eli: What a planet!

Jen Tennyson: This is amazing!

Sea Clamp: Is anyone allergic to Cranberry?

Me: Not sure.

Qin: I don't know.

Laney: I don't think so.

Xenia: I don't know myself.

Lola: Me neither.

Camie: I don't know about that.

Laney: But I got plenty of epinephrine shots for cranberries.

Nico: Awesome.

Comic Book Guy: Best. Planet. Ever.

Wolfman: Let's dig in!

We got to eating some cranberries and man were they both sour and good.

Me: (PUCKERS UP)

Nico: Man these are sour. (PUCKERS UP)

Lola: They are good though.

Camie: They sure are.

Lola and Camie ate some and their faces puckered up.

Ace: You guys okay?

We blubbered.

Me: Whew. Yeah just puckered up due to the sourness.

Laney: Cranberries are sour.

Xenia: They sure are.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah they sure are sour.

Two Face: I see

Poromon: These are yummy though!

Marluxia: (chuckles) I thought you guys were sending your taste buds into retirement.

Manaphy: That was before we found out the truth about the Herring.

Nico: Yeah.

Billy: You know what I like about cranberries?

Mandy: If you say picking your nose with them I will kill you.

Billy: Picking my nose with them!

Mandy: (GROWLS)

Me: Wait Mandy. Allow me.

POW!

I punched Billy hard and sent him crashing into a dog cage in the ship.

Me: There.

Mandy: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

Leslie: (to Jen Tennyson) FYI, Ben actually adopted me back in 2018.

Jen Tennyson: I've heard all about that. Ben and Grandpa Max have been sending me postcards and pictures of all your awesome adventures.

Leslie: Cool. Glad to see you got them. What city did you live in?

Jen Tennyson: I lived in Augusta, Maine.

Skeleton Man 1: Albedo joined us too.

Black Knight Ghost: He's been a big help on recent rescues.

Jen Tennyson: That's what I was hearing. I remember that Albedo tried to kill Ben several times.

Nico: Yeah that was before.

Jen Tennyson: The Team Buktu fiasco. That was awful. I didn't buy that garbage Tim Buktu and Evil Sasuke and Scott all said.

Xenia: That's good.

Lincoln: Yeah thank goodness for that.

Lola: Scott deserved to be destroyed too.

Sonata Dusk: The worst part is that they acted like it was a crime for us to go on the Ridonculous Race. But it wasn't!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Jen Tennyson: Like I said, I didn't buy any of that garbage for a second.

Qin: Good.

Jen Tennyson: Awesome. Also what is wrong with Billy?

Me: He is a brainless idiot. He was born with no brain at all.

Nico: Yeah. Billy and J.D. hate each other even though they don't show it very much.

Qin: Yeah.

Laughing Ghost 1: But despite that, Billy's still a good member of the team and a good friend.

Avalanche: Even if it doesn't always seem like it.

Nico: Yeah. But at least Billy learns. I hope.

Qin: Knowing Billy, he probably never will.

Nico: Last year, I had to kill Old Lady Munson just to save Billy.

Batch: We know that. Why are you bringing that up?

Nico: I told Billy not to make me regret saving him. You think I should regret saving him right now?

Me: No. But please don't bring that up.

Nico: Sorry.

Camie: No worries.

Himiko: But at least that repulsive old lady had it coming.

Nico: No kidding.

Xaldin: Okay. We should probably look for Chong.

Madame Snake: He shouldn't be far.

Eli: No he isn't. He's over that hill 30 klicks to the north.

Me: At least we won't have to go far.

Qin: Nope.

Nico: Lets head out.

Jen Tennyson: This is gonna be good.

Trolling Thunder: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went over to the hill and standing in the center of a clearing while punching a berry rock was CHONG!

Me: Target sighted.

We went at him.

Chong was really pissed and then the spirits of the Dragons of Elemental Crotchkickings appeared and they smashed and pulverized and burned his crotch all over and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Chong it's time to kick your fucking ass!

Qin: Yeah you jerk!

Chong: YOU! YOU MOTHERFUCKERS MADE A FOOL OF ME!

Eli: And we show no remorse for it!

Lego Bane: We will see who is the strongest man!

Billy: Wait! Chong, I want to join you! I'm tired of J.D. and the others calling me stupid. I want to show them that I'm not!

Eris: We knew you weren't that smart but we didn't expect you to pull this!

Lincoln: (to Avalanche and Skeleton Men) Still think you were right about Billy, guys?!

Chong: That's the spirit, boy! And now-

Billy: But before we kill them, I need you to drink this to increase your strength. (gives him drink)

Chong: (shrugs) Well, if it's to kill these meddling heroes, why not?

Chong drank it and was about to attack us when he suddenly felt pain in his body.

Chong: What did you do?!

Billy: (laughs) I gave you poison from Tentacool's Poison Sting that's slowly hurting you!

Tentacool: Me and Billy made it while Poromon, Poliwag, and Manaphy were going nuts earlier.

Chong: You tricked me!

Me: Very clever Billy.

Billy: (to Nico) I hope this makes up for my previous incident.

Nico: Actually, it does.

Mandy: Wow. That's very impressive.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) I didn't think Billy was capable of doing that mon.

Me: Me neither.

But then Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Firepower, Eccentro, Absorbing Man, Yost Living Laser, Pericles, Ozzie Ostrich, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Buff Frog, Knight Knight, Camie Chameleon, Evil Pharaoh Man, Snow Ghost, and Lego Poison Ivy appeared.

Nico: Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Firepower, Eccentro, Absorbing Man, Yost Living Laser, Pericles, Ozzie Ostrich, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Buff Frog, Knight Knight, Camie Chameleon, Evil Pharaoh Man, Snow Ghost, and Lego Poison Ivy.

Jen Tennyson: Wow! So these are more of the M.O.E.

Me: Yep. Guys meet Ben's sister Jen Tennyson.

Robo Blaze: (to Jen Tennyson) It's really nice to meet you.

Jen Tennyson: Same here.

Whiger: You'll have to tell us more about your powers in the future.

Griffin: You'll be a great help to what we have planned in a few days.

Beetle: (to Nico) We heard the other versions of the Vengeance Express Kids attacked again.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Whiplash: Did they really not put up a fight?

Me: No they didn't because they were fighting each other.

Qin: It was funny and stupid.

Me: Yeah.

Then Imperious appeared.

Me: Imperious.

Imperious: Geez, it really has been a while since I had my turn, hasn't it?

Me: Boy you're not kidding. Awesome you're back for round 2.

Qin: Yeah.

---

Sora, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Eli Shane and friends, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze - Nico's Rescue

---

Robo-Blaze was first.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Nico's rescue involved the Vengeance Express Kids attacking again. I swear to you they're not ours!

Sora: I know. But those kids just won't take a hint.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding. They are an absolute nuisance and they want nothing more than to kill the Ed's.

King Solar: Those kids have a thirst for blood as big as Dracula's.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: Yeah those kids are either stupid or just bloodcrazed.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Eli Shane: Yeah I agree there.

Robo-Blaze: Those kids are REALLY obsessed with vengeance. Lets do it!

Sora summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Key Mace and it formed into THE KEY MACE WAR CLUB! They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Dante Vale, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Swat Kats,

## Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger - Battling Another Ultimate Goop

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) Nico, Silverstream, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Goop. I bet that one was slimy!

Dante Vale: Oh she was! But believe it or not she helped everyone out and battled the Vengeance Express 6.

Fluttershy: Yeah those kids are very dangerous.

Tornado Bolt: Those kids are dangerous! They want nothing more than to mount the Ed's heads on pikes just for living.

Stealth Elf: Yeah what a bunch of moronic neanderthals.

T-Bone: Yeah no kidding. They need to be reigned in or else.

Razor: I agree there.

Whiger: Boy same here. Lets do it!

Dante summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Flame Tiger and it formed into THE FIRE TIGER FANGSWORD! They fired waves of fire, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jimmy Neutron, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tarzan, Jane, Terk, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) Lincoln's Rescue involved fighting Dr. Wily. Personally, you're much more smarter then him!

Jimmy Neutron: Never have been one to gloat but I do have a much better and amazing superior intelligence than him.

Starlight Glimmer: What Dr. Wily did shows that he is completely obsessed with world domination and power.

Cozy Glow: Just like how I was before. But on a vastly grand scale.

Hex: That is awful and insane.

Tarzan: It sure is.

Jane: (British Accent) I know. I don't like that guy.

Terk: No one does.

Cicadacon: Yeah he is now in prison where he belongs.

Retrax: Good riddance.

Griffin: I'll say. Lets do it!

Cicadacon: I am glad he is in prison. Cicadacon, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Retrax: He can rot in oblivion for all I care. Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Jimmy summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Tainted Wisdom and it formed into THE SWORD OF ROTTEN BRAINS! They fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning, skulls and disgusting brains and smashed him down.

---

## Connor McKnight, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kabuto Kamen Riders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle - Meeting an Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder Gene-Slammer

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) I heard you guys met an Assault Blackwing - Onimaru the Divine Thunder Gene-Slammer. What's her name?

Connor: Her name is Yuriko Kaminaritsubara and she's from Japan and she is a really awesome and very beautiful one. She is also Hana Uzuki's cousin.

Sunset Shimmer: She is really hot too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah what a fox. And her story is cool too.

---

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuriko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass.

Nico: You got that right. So, Yuriko, what's the story on how you and Lincoln pummeled Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson?

Yuriko Kaminaritsubara: (Japanese Accent) That's a story I still remembered. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back to The Loud House after doing some workouts at the gym. But, then, we heard four angry yells in the air and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson and they were really really pissed, we also saw they had knives in their hands and they had murder in their empty skulls. But, Lincoln and I both took them down and we broke their arms, legs, noses, teeth, and even smashed their crotches and left them with black eyes. We called the cops on them and Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson were sent back to prison, but Hawk and Hank also got yet another Life Sentence added to their original sentence, and the same went with Pablo and Anderson.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Oh man, now I remembered, and you guys really beat them all down.

Lincoln: We weren't going to let those jerks get away with it, not after all the bad stuff they've done in the past, and since they were too hard-headed, we had no choice but to resort to beating them up badly.

Me: I still remember that day all too well, and the blood from where you guys broke their noses was left on the sidewalk and on the pavement, yeesh.

Lincoln: We did hit them on the noses really hard and broke them, J.D.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Beetle: Wow! She and Lincoln really did a number on them!

Sunburn: No kidding. But it was all awesome.

Soji: I'll say. That was so cool.

Beetle: Boy no kidding. That is awesome. Lets do it!

Connor summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Cyber

Dinosaur! It formed into THE TECHNO TYRANNOSAURUS BROADSWORD! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Devon Daniels, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Kamen Rider Build, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - Halinor's Final Mission

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) So, today was Halinor's Final Mission. Did you guys really go after Okular?

Devon: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Rarity: It was so amazingly fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We were amazed with seeing everyone have fun in that one.

Gill Grunt: Yeah and it was awesome how Ultrox used the powers of the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man to glue Okular's racer to the ground.

Sento: Very genius too. Marshmallows are as strong as glue.

Sea Clamp: No kidding there.

Spittor: Yeah they sure are strong when melted.

Whiplash: They sure are. Lets do it!

Sea Clamp: This is one of my favorite parts! Sea Clamp, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Spittor: I always love this too. Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Devon summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Tribal Cheetah and he got THE CHEETAH SPEED TRIBAL LONGSWORD! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Verbina, Aster, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon - The Mascots finding a sunken ship full of Brined Herring

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) The Mascots found a sunken ship full of Brined Herring. Man, it's a good thing Horsea didn't get any!

Me: And it's a REALLY good thing too. That fish was really contaminated with bacteria that causes Bacterial Pisces Dementia and it caused the Mascots to go cuckoo bonkers. They were tearing the place apart for more fish. Just a few more seconds longer and the mascots would have had to be sent to the looney bin.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah the Penguins told us about this entire thing before and it was crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was a crazy case of deja-vu!

Spyro: No kidding. But it was funny too.

Samurai Jack: The most amazing thing is that Ben's sister Jen came and helped cure them.

Ashi: We were amazed. We didn't know that Ben had a sister.

Lord Drakkon: That's cool! What's her name?

Me: Her name is Jennifer Tennyson and she likes being called Jen. She has mastery over the powers of her own Omnitrix, The Sword Ascalon and even her Anodite Powers.

Verbina: Her power is amazingly strong.

Aster: It sure is. We were amazed with how far she has come.

Lord Drakkon: Wow! That is amazing! How many aliens does she have in her Omnitrix?

Me: 53,231. All of them aliens that Shanan knows.

Lord Drakkon: Wow! That is incredible! She'll make an awesome addition to the team. Lets do it!

I summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Nine-Headed Dragon and it formed into THE NINE BLADE DRAGON SWORD OF THE 9 ELEMENTS! We fired waves of energy and elements and magic and smashed him down.

---

Hay Lin, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Skies of Arcadia Heroes, Agony and Calypson VS Vulture - A planet made of Cranberry Sauce

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) This planet is made of Cranberry Sauce. Do you like it?

Hay Lin: It's really awesome. And this planet is also perfect for Drakus. He loves Cranberries.

Rainbow Dash: This planet is too sour for me. I don't really like cranberries that much.

Scootaloo: But this is amazing though that there is a cranberry sauce planet.

Whirlwind: I agree there and I actually like Cranberries. They are good.

Vyse: They are really good for your heart though.

Vulture: That they are. Lets do it!

Hay Lin summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms and it formed into THE TEMPEST STORM DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of energy and wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Aurico, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, G1 Transformers, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - The Cranberry Sauce and juice is awesome

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) The Cranberry Sauce and juice is awesome. I actually tried it myself.

Aurico: Boy the juice is the most delicious part for me.

Pinkie Pie: I love all these cranberries because them make my face scrunch up.

She ate some cranberries and her face sucked itself in!

Pinkie Pie: (Spitting) See?

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I like eating mostly rocks but this planet is really cool.

Featherweight: This planet is really amazing too.

Sprocket: It sure is. I think it's so awesome.

G1 Optimus: I agree with you all there too.

Sonata Dusk: Same here. Even though I love tacos this world is really cool.

Transquito: And I may be a mosquito and drink blood but this world is really tasty.

Firepower: It sure is and Cranberries are my favorite part of Thanksgiving. Lets do it!

Transquito: It sure is amazing here. Transquito, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Aurico summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon and it formed into the ANCIENT GEAR CHERENKOV SWORD OF LIGHT! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Linka Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Peanuts, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro - Chong is back for revenge!

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Chong is back for revenge! He'll pay for the pain he caused Benson!

Linka: You better believe he will! That monster Chong is going to rue the day he messed with us!

Applejack: Yeah that sidewinding monster is more evil and angry than Chrysalis with a toothache!

Apple Bloom: Yeah what he did makes him an absolute fiend!

Flashwing: You got that right!

Charlie Brown: Yeah no kidding there. What he did is pure evil.

Eccentro: I agree there. By the way Applejack do you harvest cranberries and Apples?

Applejack: No I just mostly do apples for me.

Eccentro: I see. Lets do it!

Linka summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Lightning, Dragon Ruler of Drifts and it formed into THE THUNDERSTORM DRAGON LONGSWORD OF DRIFTS! They fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

Marinette, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Batman, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - Chong is going to get the worst buttkicking ever!

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Chong is going to get the worst buttkicking ever! And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Nothing much to absorb here except for Cranberries and Cranberry juice.

Absorbing Man: You're right.

Marinette: But yeah he will get the worst buttkicking ever known to him.

Princess Luna: He most certainly will and it won't be pretty.

Moondust: No it sure won't and it will hurt big time.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure will and it will be bad.

Gari: I'll say. It will be satisfying too.

Blackout: It sure will.

Batman: What Chong did shows that he has no honor at all.

Absorbing Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Marinette summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Golden Ladybug and it formed into THE GOLDEN LADYBUG FORCE SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mai Takatsukasa VS Yost Living Laser.

---

Yost Living Laser was next.

Yost Living Laser: I hope the Mascots are alright.

Mai Takatsukasa: They are. Don't worry.

Mai merged Hermos with Sylvan Lotuswain and it formed into THE SYLVAN STAFF OF THE LOTUS! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Papi the Harpy VS Pericles

---

Pericles was next.

Pericles: (German Accent) Glad the mascots are all right.

Papi: I am too.

Papi merged Hermos with Harpie Lady and it formed into THE HARPIE TALON SWORDS! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Jinx VS Ozzie Ostrich

---

Ozzie Ostrich was next.

Ozzie: Are you ready for this?

Jinx: Always ready.

Jinx merged Hermos with Nimble Sunfish and it formed into THE NIMBLE SUNFISH SWORD OF SPEED! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mokunai XI VS Mummy of Anhk-Ha

---

The Mummy of Anhk-Ha was next.

Mokunai XI: This will be really fun.

The Mummy groaned.

Mokunai merged Hermos with Ghosttrick Mummy and it formed into THE MUMMY WHIP LASHER! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kara VS Buff Frog

---

Buff Frog was next.

Buff Frog: This will be fun.

Kara: It always is.

Kara merged Hermos with Space Mambo and it formed into THE STELLAR SUNFISH STARSWORD! She fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him down.

---

Flashwing VS Knighty Knight

Knighty Knight was next.

Knighty Knight: Are thou ready?

Flashwing: Always ready.

Flashwing merged Hermos with Crystal Beast Rainbow Dragon and it formed into THE CRYSTAL RAINBOW DRAGON PRISMSWORD! She fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

Hex VS Camie Chameleon

Camie Chameleon was next.

Camie Chameleon: Boy Ben's sister is really amazing.

Hex: She sure is. And her mastery of over 53,000 aliens is amazing.

Hex merged Hermos with Dweller in The Depths and it formed into THE CAVE DWELLER SLASH SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Suno VS Evil Pharaoh Man.

Evil Pharaoh Man was next.

Evil Pharaoh Man: This is always fun.

Suno: It sure is.

Suno merged Hermos with Pyramid Turtle and it formed into THE

PYRAMID WARHAMMER and she fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rosty the Jack Frost VS Snow Ghost

---

Snow Ghost was next.

Snow Ghost roared.

Rosty: Oh roar yourself.

She merged Hermos with Secret Guards of The Ice Barrier and it formed into an ice warhammer called THE ICE STORM WARHAMMER OF THE ICE BARRIER! She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Elemental Woman VS Lego Poison Ivy

---

Lego Poison Ivy was next.

Lego Poison Ivy: I will lash you.

Elemental Woman: Try me.

She merged Hermos with the six Elemental monsters: Element Saurus, Element Dragon, Element Doom, Element Valkyrie, Element Soldier and Element Magician and it formed into THE ELEMENTAL WARRIOR FORCE SWORD OF THE 6 ELEMENTS! She fired waves of all 6 elements and smashed her down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Imperious

Imperious was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Army of Light

For the Army of Light: hand-cannon Blasters named Army of Light Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme is rainbow colors with elements on the blasters and with the symbol of the Army of Light etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They went Legendary!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND

WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Mystic Force Rangers: WE CALL FORTH THE POWER OF LIGHT MAGIC! MYSTIC FORCE LEGEND WARRIORS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off from behind them!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers went Mystic Force too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Mystic Force Rangers: CODE 2! UNITY SPELL FORMATION!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Imperious and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Imperious you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Sailor Moon: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Chong.

Suddenly, something within Sailor Moon's mind snapped as memories of what Chong did to Benson in the past came rushing into her head, her eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a white energy aura, angels, light, crescent moons, and stars surrounding her, she unholstered her Sword of The Moon from her back, and as she approached Chong, she left white energy, angels, light, stars, and crescent moons with every step.

Sailor Moon: You absolutely make me sick, Chong, you've done so many horrible and nasty things in the past, especially to what you did to Benson, and I can't forgive you for that. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, I would've thought you'd never return after we destroyed you long ago when you came back and harmed Mordecai and Rigby, and for what you've done to Benson in the past… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU LOW-DOWN, VIOLENT, SADISTIC, EVIL, BLACK-HEARTED, MURDEROUS PIECE OF SHIT, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT YOU NEVER EVER RETURN AGAIN TO HURT BENSON AND OUR FRIENDS FROM THE PARK!

We gasped at the extent of the fury coming from Sailor Moon.

Lincoln: Uh oh, Serena's snapped big time!

Nico: More like she's exploded, and this also reached Adrastea Chernabog since she was the one who resurrected Chong in the first place.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We took cover as Sailor Moon screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with light and stars surrounding the vortex, there are angels and a cat flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with a gold crescent moon above its head. Then, as the vortex faded, Sailor Moon emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sailor Moon grew from 5'11" to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in pigtails, she has neon purple eyes and a white energy aura, angels, light, crescent moons, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with The Crescent Moon emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems in the gold crescent moon links and pink crystal links and a pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, blue short-sleeved shirt with the crescent moon and stars on it, long dark blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, pink knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with moons and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the crescent moon above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Moon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings grew larger for her new body, and the large white feathers have gold tips on them. She has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sailor Moon's massive Sword of The Moon and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, crescent moons, light, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Moon's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Moonlight Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large pink globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with pink gems for eyes, large pink gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long handle and on the other end is a pink gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large pink gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the angel that said, "Serena Tsukino Also Known As Sailor Moon, Sailor Guardian of Love and Justice, Leader of The Sailor Scouts, Loving Daughter of Ikuko and Kenji Tsukino, Loving Older Sister of Sammy Tsukino, Loving Future Wife of Naruto Uzumaki, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Reincarnation of Princess Serenity, Friend of Molly, Amy, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Archenemy of the Phantom Puppeteer, and Master of Light, Stars, Moonlight, and Angels"

セーラームーンとしても知られる月野セレナ、愛と正義のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのリーダー、月野郁子とケンジの愛する娘、月野サミーの愛する姉、うずまきナルトの愛する未来の妻、ベリル女王と月の破壊者キングダムのヴィランとエネミー、プリンセス・セレニティの転生、モリーの友、エイミー、アマーラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、幻の操り人形師の宿敵、そしてマスターオブライト、スターズ、ムーンライト、と天使

Sailor Moon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MOON STARLIGHT SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MOONLIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE MOONLIGHT STAR LOVE!

We were amazed by Sailor Moon's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Chong saw it, he went ballistic and went after her to kill her, but Sailor Moon fired a powerful white energy blast with crescent moons, stars, light, and angels at Chong, and it exploded with incredible power and he was sent flying into a river of cranberry sauce, he was drenched and he was pissed off incredibly.

Sailor Mars: Whoa! Serena's transformed, awesome!

Me: You mess with the Princess of the Moon Kingdom and it will be your last day alive.

Sailor Moon: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Celestial Eternal Sailor Moon Angel and Divine Holy Celestial Moonlight Love) **There's a lot more where that came from, Chong, hope you've said your prayers.**

Nico: 'Cause we're going to make you suffer for everything that you've done, you piece of shit!

Lincoln: Get ready to say your goodbye to your little plaything, Adrastea Chernabog, because you've just pissed us off for the last time!

Troy: Even with him poisoned, he's still dangerous!

Tsukasa: Not for long!

Me: Soon he will be dead and given the Black Gates!

Kamen Ride: Red 1!

Kamen Ride: Red Falcon!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Lion!

Kamen Ride: Blue Dolphin!

Kamen Ride: Black Bison!

Kamen Ride: Green Sai!

Tsukasa turned into Red Bioman and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers.

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Nico: Lets get him!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Me: And it's going to hurt! REAL BAD!

We went at him and pulverized, smashed and bashed him all over the place!

Pyrithion, Rothar, and Maxxor blasted and smashed him into dust.

Kickback, Cliffjumper, Caleb and Tso Lan used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cliffjumper's Glass Gas, Kickback's Sub Machine Gun and Tso Lan and Caleb's powers 100-fold.

Tso Lan and Kickback: MOONLIGHT MACHINE GUN BLAST!

Caleb and Cliffjumper: MERIDIAN GLASS GAS STORM!

TECHNO RIDDLE LAUGHTER and Riddler: TECHNO RIDDLE SHOOTER!

CHAOTIC LIGHT HUMOR and Eris: CHAOTIC LIGHT APPLE STORM!

HURRICANE THUNDERSTRIKE and Weather Wizard: HURRICANE WEATHER STORM!

JUNGLE LIFE KINDNESS and Xaldin: JUNGLE LIFE WINDSTORM!

COUNTRY LUNG OF THE EARTH FLAME and Iron Lung: COUNTRY WIND DUST STORM!

METAL MAGIC FORCE BLAST and Mercurymon: MERCURY METAL MAGIC BLAST!

FLOWERS OF COMIC FIRE and Comic Book Guy: FLOWER

COMIC FIRESTORM!

UNDEAD AVALANCHE FORCE TEAM and Avalanche: UNDEAD AVALANCHE SKULLSMASH STORM!

MAELSTROM WATER JEWEL FORCE and Marluxia: FLOWERS OF WATER WRATH!

SMASHING DARKNESS MOON FORCE and Black Knight Ghost: GHOSTS OF DARKNESS MOON!

ARCTIC OCEAN JELLYFISH SQUISHERS and Queen Jellyfish: JELLYFISH ARCTIC ZAP!

SNAKES OF MAYHEM and Madame Snake: SNAKE FANG MAYHEM STRIKE!

STARS OF FURY and Lego Bane: STAR STORM OF DOOM!

TAMARAN FURY MEGAFORCE and Heart: TAMARAN HEART BLAST!

DEMON SORCERESS OF THE WATER MAELSTROM and Laughing Ghosts: LAUGHING WATER DELUGE!

SNOWFALL FORCE BLAST! and Frankenstein: LIGHTNING SNOWFALL BLAST!

WOODPECKER NUT BUSTERS and Buzz Buzzard: WOODPECKER NUT BARRAGE!

NINJAS OF CROTCHKICKING FURY and Skeleton Men: NINJAS OF CROTCHKICKING MAYHEM BLAST!

WOLF OF MAYHEM and Wolfman: WOLF MAYHEM FORCE BLAST!

STARS OF BLUE FORCE and Two Face: STARS OF BLUE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone

Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF TECH LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT FURY STORM!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK BLAST!

They fired waces of energy and elements.

Wildberry Princess, Applejack, Cherry Jubilee, Lola, Lana, Laney and me: FRUITS OF DEATH FURY!

We fired waves of fruit and energy.

Lincoln: BERRY ELEMENT STYLE: CRANBERRY!

Jessica Kaios: BERRY FIRE STYLE: STRAWBERRY!

Yuna Kamihara: BERRY WATER STYLE: BLUEBERRY!

Toph: BERRY EARTH STYLE: RASPBERRY!

Makoto Nanaya: BERRY WIND STYLE: BLACKBERRY!

Sari Sumdac: BERRY LIGHTNING STYLE: BOYSENBERRY!

Jessica Shannon: BERRY STING STYLE: LINGONBERRY!

Peni Parker: BERRY WEB STYLE: ELDERBERRY!

Kyoko: BERRY LIGHTNING STYLE: HUCKLEBERRY!

Misako: BERRY LAVA STYLE: GOJI BERRY!

Princess Allura (VLD): BERRY LIGHT STYLE: BLACK MULBERRY!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) BERRY DARK STYLE: BLACK CURRANT!

Julie Makimoto: BERRY LAVA STYLE: GOOSEBERRY!

Nanami Simpson: BERRY WATER STYLE: AÇAI BERRY!

Ruby Rose: BERRY ROSE STYLE: SALMONBERRY!

Weiss Schnee: BERRY ICE STYLE: JUNEBERRY!

Blake Belladonna: BERRY DARK STYLE: CLOUDBERRY!

Yang Xiao Long: BERRY FIRE STYLE: DEWBERRY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Berries!

Lincoln and His Harem: BERRY FINAL SMASH: MEGA BERRY SAUCE AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive avalanche of various berry sauces and the blasts all hit Chong and he exploded and he was banished to the Black Gates forever!

Sailor Moon powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and we got rid of Chong for good.

Lincoln: In the immortal words of Nico, Chong, you have failed this world!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mara Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my plaything, Sandra Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sandra Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Mara Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and four mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Mara Chernabog, the fourth eldest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the other four remaining mists of darkness descended on the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog, Lillith Chernabog, and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Sandra Emperyous: Mara Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog and Lillith Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog, and we destroyed your plaything, Chong.

Mara Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, and Lillith Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by three crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Australia when you brought Dr. Wily back and had the army of bounty hunters Trina Riffins and Amy sent there. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Mara Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Mara Chernabog rushed at Sandra Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Sandra fired powerful blasts of light and rainbow fire and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames and light really burned her and she flew back.

Sandra Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Mara, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Sandra Emperyous' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with light, crosses, music notes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sandaion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mara Chernabog, she left golden yellow energy, light, music notes, crosses, and angels with every step.

Sandra Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Mara Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Sandra Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with light, music notes, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Sandaion the Timelord, and Sandalphon the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sandra Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sandra Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing golden yellow hair, she has neon blue eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with music notes, lights, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Sandalphon in the hands of Sandaion the Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Sandaion the Timelord with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden

yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sandra Emperyous has on a sleeveless golden yellow top, golden yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, golden yellow pants, knee-high orange high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, music notes, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sandaion the Timelord one one side and the Archangel Sandalphon and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by lights. Suddenly, Sandra Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with stars and yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star

Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sandra Emperyous' massive Sandaion the Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, crosses, lights, music notes, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sandaion the Timelord's Holy Musical Lightstorm Archangel Greatsword of Holy Lightstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Sandaion the Timelord and Sandalphon the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large golden yellow gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sandaion the Timelord's head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Sandaion the Timelord and Sandalphon that said, "Sandra Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Sandaion the Timelord, Fourth Eldest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Light and The Powers of Sandalphon the Archangel, Amazing Singer Who Illuminates The Night Sky And Turns Night Into Day, Friend of Luna Loud, Sam Sharp Loud, Sully, and Mazzy Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Pablo and Anderson, Destroyer of Mara Chernabog, Archenemy of Batman and Robin's Incarnation of Mr. Freeze, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Light, Crosses, and Archangels"

サンドラ・エンペリアス、タイムロードのサンダイオンのジーン・スラマー、エンペラー姉妹の4番目の長女、強力な光のマスター、

大天使サンダルフォンの力、夜空を照らし、夜を昼に変える素晴らしい歌手、ルナ・ラウドの友、サム・シャープラウド、サリー、マッジーを愛するガーディアン エンジェルとリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、スマッシャー、パブロとアンダーソンの軽蔑者、マラ チェルナボグの破壊者、バットマンの大敵、ロビン氏の化身であるフリーズ氏の化身、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして聖なる光、十字架、大天使のマスター

Sandra Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY MUSICAL ILLUMINATOR LIGHTSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY MUSICAL LIGHTSTORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY LIGHTSTORM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sandra Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mara Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Rachel Emperyous to kill her, but Sandra Emperyous fired a powerful golden yellow energy blast with light, crosses, music notes, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Mara Chernabog, and she was burned and sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Sandra Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Lightstorm Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Sandalphon, and Sandra, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sandra Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Lightstorm Music Illuminator Timelord and Divine Holy Lightstorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Mara Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Sandra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sandra Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Mara Chernabog, because your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Sandra Emperyous and Lincoln went after Mara Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, crosses, music notes, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Mara Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her and she was also burned badly.

This was really making Mara Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Sandra Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Mara's divine punishment has just begun. Mara Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Sandra Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Mara Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Mara Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sandra Emperyous, it was known as Sandaion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Lightstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's golden yellow with lights on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Sandaion the Timelord surrounded by lights etched on the sides, and a golden yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sandra Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Mara Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Mara Chernabog's spirit appeared and Sandra Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Sandalphon on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Sandra Emperyous and Lincoln did to Mara Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sandra Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, and Lillith Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Mara Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Mara! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, and Lillith Chernabog disappeared in three mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Sandra Emperyous: And now, all that's left to deal with are the three eldest Chernabog Sisters. Thanks for helping me destroy Mara Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sandra.

Suddenly, Sandra Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sandra Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Sandra Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Sandaion the Timelord, and the Archangel Sandalphon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sandra Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Sandaion the Timelord and the Archangel Sandalphon vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we really pissed off Adrastea and the other Chernabog Sisters, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: And now, all that's left is to deal with Adrastea Chernabog, Drusilla Chernabog, and Lillith Chernabog.

Vorya Emperyous: Which means you and I are going to deal with Lillith Chernabog tomorrow, then, you and Zaina will deal with Adrastea's second-in-command, Drusilla Chernabog, and finally, you and Selene will deal with the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: That's right, Vorya, and if we want to be fully ready for the battle against Queen Opaline, we not only need a plan in place on how to deal with her, but The Chernabog Sisters need to go.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky. Queen Opaline's already a dangerous threat to all ponies and the planet for her evil xenophobic power-hungry ways and for the crimes she committed a thousand years ago, and The Chernabog Sisters are an equally dangerous threat to all of mankind, so we need to get rid of The Chernabog Sisters for good.

Nico: Before we make our move on Queen Opaline, and the battle between the Twelve Archangel and Timelord Sisters of Heaven and the Twelve Demon Sisters of Hell is fast approaching its climax with the epic showdown with Adrastea Chernabog.

Me: Lincoln and Selene Emperyous will make sure that she pays big time for her crimes in blood!

Selene Emperyous: Her and her sisters will all pay in blood.

Eli: Yeah. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Eli, hmm. Oh, I know how about a Gene-Slammer for Thunder End Dragon.

Nico: Ooh, now that's an electrifying one!

Drakkon: You had us worried for a moment.

Billy: Relax. I'd never ditch you guys again. (Looks down) But I can tell that I have to show I'm loyal.

Vulture: You still did good though.

Firepower: And you can't help your stupidity.

Eccentro: Now, who wants to gather the cranberries?

Absorbing Man: I will!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went and got tons and tons and tons and tons of berries and cranberries.

Me: Boy look at all this.

Sailor Moon: (To the Viewers) This was a really fun adventure everyone. Hope you liked it.

Nico: I know I did. Great job today everyone.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 4 of the Saga done.

Cranberries are good but they are sour.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Hawkeye, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Endsville Sector again and we're going to meet Nergal Jr., son of Nergal and he is a really cool kid. Also we're going to battle the Vengeance Express 6 and the Rump City Bootyheads who are going after us to get revenge. It's going to be brutal. Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Nanomech and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Emperor Sem and her name is Zinnia Semyon and she is Nico's friend from history class and she knows a lot about the history of the pilgrims and how they came to America and all that. The match-up scene for the saga is for Vorya Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the third eldest of the Chernabog Sisters, Lillith Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Southeastern Ohio, the place where starting in the spring of 1989, serial shooter and madman Thomas Dillon went on a shooting rampage and claimed five lives until he was caught in the spring of 1992 and was sent to Lucasville Prison, the toughest prison in Ohio with five consecutive life sentences until he eventually died on October 21 2011 of an unspecified illness, and we're going to destroy Mad-Man, the main antagonist of the 15th episode of Primal, "The Primal Theory", a dangerous mental asylum patient and cannibal who escaped during the year 1890 in England. And we're going to meet a Thunder End Dragon Gene-Slammer named Dolores Smokcienia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Poland and classmate in Math, and she's also one of the smartest Gene-Slammers. She even tutored Lincoln in some of the hardest Math problems which in turn helped him get an A. She's also a Goth and uses both magic and science. She and lincoln often played chess together, and they also love to swim, in fact, while swimming underwater, Lincoln kissed Dolores on the lips while underwater. She's also the cousin of one of Lincoln's future wives, Nanami Simpson, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for a great Sweet Potato Planet adventure as we head to a planet where everything is made of Sweet Potatoes baked, raw and mashed and also we're going to eat many of them and Sailor Moon is going to be farting up a storm from really nasty gas from them. And the Cappicola Gang is going to be back for revenge and this time those monsters are going to pay for their crimes bad and SAILOR MERCURY IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER TO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND SHE IS REALLY GOING TO LET THOSE MONSTER ROBOTS HAVE IT BAD!

See you next time.

# SWEET POTATO FART GANGSTERS

SWEET POTATOES ARE YUMMY

---

Walking through the Endsville sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Hawkeye, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for another awesome and really fun

rescue.

Lola: So we're back in the Endsville sector again.

Me: I know. I hope Billy hasn't been up to any trouble since the last time we were here.

Nico: I have a feeling he learned his lesson.

Qin: I have that feeling too.

Lola: Good.

Camie: Boy that was really clever of Billy to do that yesterday though.

Qin: Billy may be an idiot but that was really clever.

Hawkeye: I'll say. I'm proud of Billy.

Me: I am too Clint.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Hawkeye.

Hawkeye: Anytime Nico. It's going to be really fun helping you out.

Me: How are the Other versions of Crocker and Burns doing at S.H.I.E.L.D. HQ?

Hawkeye: They are really amazing and really helping us big time.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Clint, were you shocked to see that zombie version of yourself?

Hawkeye: You bet I was! It was horrible seeing that.

Me: Boy that was awful!

Camie: What did you mean by that?

Me: Last Halloween we faced the Marvel Zombie Avengers and they were made that was because of a virus from another planet. It turned them into bloodcrazed flesh eating zombies. But they still retained their brains.

Hawkeye: They did. But that was what we all call a fate worse than death.

Laney: Yeah that was horrible.

Lola: It sure was. But that was a really epic and awesome Halloween.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: Of course, J.D. didn't care that Zombie Spiderman bit him to die and be free of his suffering because he was too busy on Evil Sasuke.

Me: I know. But he wanted it like that. Zombie Spiderman wanted to bite me so he could be free. That was awful he was going through that.

Qin: It sure was.

Luz: That was really bad though.

Amity Blight: No kidding. Poor Avengers. They were in a lot of really bad pain from that.

Xenia: Boy they sure were.

Me: But in the end we freed them and made them protectors of the Ghost Zone. They did nothing to deserve all that. It was awful.

Willow Park: At least they are in the ghost zone now.

Nico: I think it's safe to say that we've underestimated Billy.

Me: Boy we sure have. He may be an idiot but he isn't as dumb as people lead him to believe.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: Yeah. That was a very clever ruse he did.

Me: That was awesome.

Qin: But it was really awesome.

Nico: And Tentacool helped him with the poison.

Varie: That was really genius of Tentacool.

Jen Tennyson: It sure was. And Jellyfish Pokemon poison is lethal stuff.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Boy no kidding there. But that was really smart of Billy. Guess we really underestimated him big time.

Jen Tennyson: We sure did.

Lola: No kidding.

Me: There's most to Endsville's resident idiot than meets the eye.

Nico: And she made it during the herring fiasco.

Jen Tennyson: Yeah that was awesome. Talk about perfect timing for me to meet you all too.

Qin: I agree too there too.

Xenia: Yeah you have awesome powers too.

Jen Tennyson: Yeah and you'll see many more of my abilities soon.

Nico: Looking forward to it all.

Xenia: Yeah we sure will.

Me: But yesterday's planet was really cool though. Sour but still awesome.

Aylene C.: Yeah that is true.

Nico: Billy said he has someone to meet us.

Me: I wonder who it is.

Billy: Hi guys!

We saw Billy.

Me: Hey Billy.

We saw that he had a black hair boy with green eyes and glasses and he had pale skin.

Me: Who is this with you?

Nergal Jr.: Um hello there. My name is Nergal Jr. And I'm the Son of Nergal.

Me: Oh it's a pleasure to meet you.

I went to shake his hand and then he had a tentacle come out and it touched my hand and then…

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

I got electrocuted badly from that tentacle.

Me: Ow. (Blubbers) Man what a shock!

Nergal Jr.: Sorry about that. I can't help it.

Me: No worries.

Billy: He's my cousin.

Nico: Oh pleasure to meet you Jr. Your father is Blake Belladonna's archenemy and he also makes really awesome pizza.

Nergal Jr.: Yeah my dad makes really awesome pizza. Glad you guys like it.

Me: We love his pizza. It's some of the best pizza we've ever tasted.

Nergal Jr.: It sure is. Check this out.

He changed into Mindy and she had his eyes and glasses and teeth.

Mindy/Nergal Jr.: Hello guys.

Me: Wow! You're a shapeshifter too. That is cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Mindy/Nergal Jr.: Yeah and watch.

He turned into Sperg, Irwin, Billy, Mandy, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Lazlo, Grim's Granny and more before reverting back.

Me: Wow! You are true master of disguise.

Nico: That is cool.

Nergal Jr.: Thanks.

Billy: But you guys don't have to worry. He's really a nice kid.

Me: Cool.

Nergal Jr.: And I'm planning to join the Masters of Evil like my father.

Me: Awesome. It'll be great having you with us when we do the usual battles.

Nergal Jr.: Yeah. And I have just the archenemy for myself.

Me: Looking forward to seeing who it is.

Billy: Anyway, make yourselves at home.

Me: Thanks.

Eli: Wait I sense trouble.

Me: And I think I see it.

We saw THE RUMP CITY BOOTYHEADS AND THE VENGEANCE

EXPRESS 6!

Me: The Rump City Bootyheads and the Vengeance Express 6!?

Nico: Oh great!

Bootyhead 1: You morons made a complete fool out of us for failing to kidnap Fluffy Cat!

Me: You brought all that on yourselves!

Dark Rolf: You have made an absolute mockery of Rolf!

Me: Figures you morons would come back for another round.

Nico: I hope you put up more of a fight this time!

Me: Because this time it's going to hurt!

Dark Kevin: I HATE YOU J.D.!

My aura flared up with incredible force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost Shovelface!

Dark Kevin then exploded with rage!

They went at us with a powerful roar of fury!

Nico: GET THEM!

We went at them!

Me: Taste this! (ACTIVATES DRAGONFLY UNDEAD'S RIDEWATCH)

(LARGER THAN LIFE BY BACKSTREET BOYS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND PLANETS AND SKULLS SWIRL AROUND ME)

I may run and hide

When you're screamin' my name, alright
But let me tell you now
There are prices to fame, alright
All of our time spent in flashes of light
All you people can't you see, can't you see
How your love's affecting our reality
Every time we're down
You can make it right
And that makes you larger than life
Looking at the crowd
And I see your body sway, c'mon
Wishin' I could thank you in a different way, c'mon
'Cause all of your time spent keeps us alive
All you people can't you see, can't you see
How your love's affecting our reality
Every time we're down
You can make it right
And that makes you larger than life
All of your time spent keeps us alive
All you people can't you see, can't you see
How your love's affecting our reality
Every time we're down

You can make it right

And that makes you larger than life

Yeah, every time we're down

Yeah, you can make it right

Yeah, and that's what makes you larger than life

All you people can't you see, can't you see

How your love's affecting our reality

Every time we're down

You can make it right

And that makes you larger

That makes you larger

That makes you larger than life

I danced and punched and kicked and bashed the Bootyheads all over the place.

Qin punched and kicked the Bootyheads and the Vengeance Express 6 all over.

Qin: Taste this one! (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(AROUND THE WORLD BY ATC PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

The kisses of the sun

Were sweet I didn't blink

I let it in my eyes

Like an exotic dream
The radio playing songs
That I have never heard
I don't know what to say
Oh not another word
Just, la la la la la
It goes around the world
Just, la la la la la
It's all around the world
Just, la la la la la
And everybody's singing

And now the bells are ringing

Inside an empty room
My inspiration flows
Now wait to hear the tune
Around my head it goes
The magic melody
You want to sing with me
Just la la la la la
The music is the key

And now the night is gone
Still it goes on and on
So deep inside of me
I long to set it free
I don't know what to do
Just can't explain to you
I don't know what to say
Oh not another word
Just, la la la la la
It goes around the world
Just, la la la la la
It's all around the world
Just, la la la la la
And everybody's singing

And now the bells are ringing

The kisses of the sun
Around, around, around…

It goes around the world
Just, la la la la la

It's all around the world

Just, la la la la la

And everybody's singing

---

And now the bells are ringing

---

Around, around, around…

She danced and punched and pulverized numerous Bootyheads and the Vengeance Express 6 all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Fluttershy: And take this! (ACTIVATES EVIL JUNGLE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(ROAR BY KATY PERRY PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS AND SPIRITS OF ANIMALS SWIRL AROUND HER)

I used to bite my tongue and hold my breath

Scared to rock the boat and make a mess

So I sat quietly, agreed politely

I guess that I forgot I had a choice

I let you push me past the breaking point

I stood for nothing, so I fell for everything

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

You're gonna hear me roar

Now I'm floatin' like a butterfly

Stinging like a bee, I earned my stripes

I went from zero, to my own hero

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter
Dancing through the fire
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar
Louder, louder than a lion
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

You're gonna hear me roar

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

You're gonna hear me roar
Roar, roar, roar, roar, roar
I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter
Dancing through the fire
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar
Louder, louder than a lion
'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (yeah)

You're gonna hear me roar

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

A TIGER ROAR WAS HEARD! She smashed and pulverized the Bootyheads all over with incredible force and smashed the Vengeance Express 6 Kids with trees!

Lincoln: Nice one Flutters!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Is the next Another Omnitrix Alien near?!

Eli: (Fires Force Lightning Blasts and electrocutes all the Bootyheads!) I'll check.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: He is close! But I'm afraid it's someone that J.D. doesn't like!

Me: Uh oh. But lets wrap this up. (ACTIVATES GIANT FLUFFY CAT'S RIDEWATCH) (COUGHS AND GAGS)

I then hwarfed a massive and huge giant hairball and it covered all the Bootyheads and Vengeance Express 6 and immobilized them!

Me: BLECH! That was disgusting!

I brushed the hair off my tongue.

Me: YUCK!

Nico: That was disgusting.

Me: Nico remind me never to do that one again.

Nico: Noted. Now, let's see who it is.

Then something flew in front of me and then it threw a punch at me and I blocked it. I saw that it was a Black version of an Evolved Hive

Alien! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE NANOMECH!

Me: Another Ultimate Nanomech!

Qin: Whoa this one is a tiny one.

They it grew to human size and it was looking at me with incredible hatred.

Another Ultimate Nanomech: (In a boys voice) You ruined my life J.D.!

Me: (GASP) Trevor Bushington! I didn't expect you to be another alien!

Another Ultimate Nanomech reverted back and he was a kid with black hair and had black punk clothes and black jewelry all over him and tattoos that said kill J.D. on them.

Trevor Bushington: I'm flattered you remember me J.D. Now I'm going to make sure you pay!

Me: You haven't changed one bit Trevor and I thought I was rid of you after I sent you to prison!

Nico: You know this jerk?

Me: His name is Trevor Bushington. You may have known him as The Miscreant of Denver. He was the worst bully of all in my school. He used to torment all the kids and teachers and make us all look like a bunch of fucking idiots!

Nico: Whoa! Sounds like this guy was bad news!

Me: He was!

Trevor Bushington: And they were fun.

Me: What you called Fun was actually years of agony for some!

Trevor Bushington: And it was fun.

Me: To you maybe but not me! Trevor was the worst asshole ever to walk the face of the Earth and terrorize all of Colorado. One time I was watching a recital done by one of my friends in 1st grade. I saw Trevor sneak in and he put a cherry bomb in his pants and it exploded and burned his legs so bad that they had to amputate his legs! Permanently crippling him. I've seen him do all kinds of horrible pranks! And they were so bad and almost fatal that he landed MANY kids in the hospital! He blamed the pranks all on teachers and got them falsely fired and sent to prison for crimes they didn't commit. He did it all! Assault and battery, arson, bullying, the works! But one time in 6th grade I caught him in the act and video recorded the whole thing with my phone and even recorded him ranting about it proudly I might add. I got him expelled and sent to prison.

Nico: Whoa man!

Eli: This guy is a fucking animal!

Me: That's right! He was disowned from his family and sent to prison forever where he would be the states problem.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Nanomech.

Negative Ultimate Nanomech: It doesn't take a genius to guess what Swartz promised you!

Trevor Bushington: That's right! Revenge on J.D. He ruined my life!

Me: Like I said, you brought all that on yourself!

Nico: Yeah you motherfucking asshole!

Qin: You make me sick!

Then Trevor turned back into Another Ultimate Nanomech!

Kaito: (laughs and gets out Abaranger gear) You're so tiny in that form!

Zocks: (smirks and gets out Dekaranger gear) What are you gonna do? Tickle us to death?

Another Ultimate Nanomech: Oh I'm going to do more than tickle

you!

Kaito got the Tyranno staff and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Me: I've had enough of you to last a fucking eternity Trevor!

I went at him and grabbed him in my hand.

Me: You know when you're this size I can just crush you with my bare hands. In fact…

I crushed him with my hands and he screamed in excruciating pain!

IT WAS VERY SIMILAR TO HOW MASTER GOKU GOT CRUSHED BY VEGETA AS A GIANT APE!

Nico: Whoa! That is very similar to how Vegeta was crushing Kakarot!

Eli: Nice!

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch: Time to activate Beast Power!

Geiz: (gets out Garren Ridewatch) And to honor Blade some more!

Armor Time! (Garren Buckle standby noise) Garren! (Garren Buckle post-transformation sound)

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got GarrenArmor.

Me: Nice! Let him have it guys!

I stood still and Nico punched Another Ultimate Nanomech all over the place with incredible force.

Me: Yeah! Time to give this guy an electrocution like no other. (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

(NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND ME)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Given in the light

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Story

Ah

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

Ah

Neverending story

I stood still and lightning struck Another Ultimate Nanomech all over the place and zapped him with incredible force and he screamed in pain!

Vinyl Scratch: Time for the Rave. (ACTIVATES METAL SONIC'S RIDEWATCH)

(SANDSTORM BY DARUDE PLAYS)

She danced and fired waves of lasers and energy and blasted Another Ultimate Nanomech all over.

Nico: (sarcastically) If only I had a Ridewatch with a small member. (smirks and gets out Minitron's Ridewatch) Oh wait. I DO have one! Silly me!

Nico activated it and shrunk down to Another Ultimate Nanomech's size and I opened my hands and Nico flew and kicked and pulverized him all over the place with brutal fury! POW! BLAM! SMASH! WHAM!

Nico was really going at him!

Qin: Go Nico!

Xenia: YEAH! Tear him apart!

Nico was punching and smashing and pulverizing him all over!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico was really punching and pulverizing him!

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Hawkeye: My turn!

Hawkeye activated his Ridewatch for Abra Kadabra and he fired magic blasts and smashed Another Ultimate Nanomech all over.

Qin: Nice one Clint!

Nergal Jr.: Mind if I have a shot?

Me: Go for it.

Nergal Jr. Formed a tentacle and it wrapped around Another Ultimate Nanomech and then…

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

He was REALLY ELECTROCUTED!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near!

?: Look no further!

Then an EMPEROR SEM appeared!

Me: Whoa! Emperor Sem!

Nico: Wow!

Emperor Sem: (In a Girls Voice) Looks like this is a tiny one.

Nico: Zinnia Semyon! Wow!

She reverted back and Zinnia was a girl with magenta hair and red eyes and she had black clothes on.

Zinnia Semyon: I got this.

She fired waves of dark energy and blasted Another Ultimate Nanomech and he reverted back to normal size and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and got the dark orb out of it and threw it into the Warp. Then we tied up Trevor and the Bootyheads and Vengeance Express 6.

Me: Trevor you should consider yourself lucky that I'm being merciful to you. But consider this the first and last time. Next time I will kill you.

I teleported the Bootyheads and Trevor to prison and beamed the Vengeance Express 6 to the M.O.E. HQ.

Jen Tennyson: Boy that was a small one!

Qin: No kidding there! That was one of the tiniest I've seen.

Lola: Yeah.

Zinnia Semyon: But that was still fun.

Hawkeye: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zinnia Semyon: I specialize in history with Nico. Me and Nico did lots of history projects of the darkest times in the world. Our favorite was the Reign of The Blood Countess, Elizabeth Bathory.

Lincoln: Wow! That is cool! We went to her castle last month for a horror battle filled adventure set.

Qin: We sure did.

Zinnia Semyon: That is awesome! Yeah we got A+'s on that one.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was cool.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Zinnia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Zinnia Semyon: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Boy this was awesome though and Jr. you will make a great addition to the Masters of Evil.

Nergal Jr.: Thanks J.D.

Nico: Your dad's gonna be so happy.

Nergal Jr.: He sure will.

Billy: Awesome cousin!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Green Arrow are heading to Southeastern Ohio, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy a dangerous and cannibalistic mental asylum patient named Mad-Man who escaped during the year 1890 in England.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Southeastern Ohio, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy a dangerous and cannibalistic mental asylum patient named Mad-Man who escaped during the year 1890 in England.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, and if there's anything that's more dangerous, it's a mental asylum patient who's also a dangerous cannibal. But, isn't that unusual to you, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It is.

Nico: The same to all of us, Sherlock Hound.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Now, what would a very dangerous and cannibalistic mental asylum patient from Victorian England be doing here in rural Southeastern Ohio, other than searching for his next victims, and how he got here to Southeastern Ohio, I think we know the obvious reason.

Selene Emperyous: The Chernabog Sisters, I should've known those stupid chaos-causing demons were behind this.

Lincoln: That's right, and it was Lillith Chernabog who was behind this. I also looked at his info and he really is that dangerous, not to mention he's really fast and really strong, so we got a challenge for us, and thanks for joining us, Ollie.

Green Arrow: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I can't believe that this madman is here in Southeastern Ohio, and this is also the place where a certain madman lurked here long ago.

Me: Thomas Dillon, Ohio's serial shooter and madman. Starting in the spring of 1989, Thomas Dillon went on a shooting rampage and claimed five innocent lives for his own amusement until Dillon was finally captured in the spring of 1992.

Nico: And among one of his victims was Jamie Paxton, and that led to Jamie Paxton's mother, Jean Paxton, to get involved in stopping Thomas Dillon's rampage. Eventually, Thomas Dillon was finally convicted and found guilty of the murders and he was sentenced to five consecutive life sentences and Jean Paxton, with a petition drive, had Thomas Dillon sent to Lucasville Prison, the toughest prison in Ohio.

Lincoln: Plus, after an attempt by Dillon's wife to sell Dillon's story to Hollywood, Jean Paxton and Ohio Senator Bob Ney passed the Paxton Bill, which barred killers or their relatives from profiting from their crimes, that sent a strong message to Thomas Dillon's family and she wasn't going to let them profit from the deaths of the victims.

Eli: Thomas Dillon made the big mistake in crossing a really dedicated and loving mother, and now, he paid the price.

Lincoln: But, Thomas Dillon would eventually pay even more for his crimes, he died on October 21st, 2011 of an unspecified illness, he's now nothing more than a forgotten memory to the world, but he's left his mark on Southeastern Ohio's rural community.

Me: What a sicko.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of six girls screaming for help, along with the sound of mad and deranged laughter. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the six girls, but they've been cornered by Mad-Man, and he's going to kill them and eat them, and Lincoln saw he had the

Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Mad-Man, and he's going to kill them and eat them, and I saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Vorya Emperyous: I was right that Lillith Chernabog was the one behind this alright.

?: (Girl's Voice) (Polish Accent) That cannibalistic lunatic, let's get him, and that insane and chaotic she-demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw the Duel Monster, Thunder End Dragon, appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Thunder End Dragon.

Lincoln: And I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Dolores Smokcienia, but we'll talk later, let's get that cannibal.

We rushed over, and before Mad-Man could kill the six girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Mad-Man, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Mad-Man, and when he saw us, he was laughing like a lunatic.

Lincoln: Yikes, this guy is completely crazy, but he's still going down, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Green Arrow, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mad-Man, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln got behind Mad-Man and put him into a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and as he sank his fangs into Mad-Man's neck, he began sucking out his blood and he also began absorbing Mad-Man into his body and Lincoln was assimilating Mad-Man's brute superhuman strength, reflexes, and durability. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Mad-Man into his body, an energy card with Mad-Man's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Mad-Man's forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: Your days of eating innocent people are over. (To Dolores Smokcienia) And it's so good to see you again, Dolores Smokcienia.

Dolores Smokcienia reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with short purple hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and a large bust, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Thunder End Dragon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless closed purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and dragons on the coattails and Thunder End Dragon on the back and holstered on her back is a Thunder End Dragon-themed large greatsword with Thunder End Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been approximately six and a half years since we met and when I was Gene-Slammed into Thunder End Dragon.

Lincoln went up to Dolores Smokcienia and he hugged her, and Dolores Smokcienia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then, but there's indeed no mistaking that intelligence and brainpower from anywhere.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) That's true, but whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, but you're still the same smart and kind person from long ago.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Dolores Smokcienia, she's my Guardian Angel from Poland and my classmate in Math, and she's also one of the smartest Gene-Slammers. She even tutored me in some of the hardest Math problems which in turn helped me get an A.

Me: Whoa, that's awesome.

Lincoln: Her expertise really helped me greatly in Math, and she's also a Goth and uses both magic and science. Plus, we would often played chess together, and we also love to swim, in fact, while swimming underwater, I kissed Dolores on the lips while underwater.

Nico: That explains your love for chess and how you're an expert at that.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) He not only does this for fun, but it also builds up his intelligence and brainpower, and I'm also the cousin of one of Lincoln's future wives, Nanami Simpson, and it's so good to see you again, Nanami.

Nanami Simpson: You too, Dolores.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) And I absolutely hated Lisa with a burning passion because of an incident from long ago, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Dolores, are you absolutely sure?

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you, and that also included Nanami.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Dolores Smokcienia, and like her sisters, he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Dolores Smokcienia's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Dolores.

Dolores Smokcienia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Dolores Smokcienia's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Mayuka Kondou, Nao Takanashi, Iroha Tsuchiura, Haruka Katou, Hirono Kusuhara, and Nanaka Takanashi from Because I Don't Like My Big Brother at All!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mayuka Kondou, Nao Takanashi, Iroha Tsuchiura, Haruka Katou, Hirono Kusuhara, and Nanaka Takanashi from Because I Don't Like My Big Brother at All!

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mayuka Kondou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mayuka Kondou and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Mad-Man, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mayuka Kondou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mayuka Kondou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mayuka Kondou, Nao Takanashi, Iroha Tsuchiura, Haruka Katou, Hirono Kusuhara, and Nanaka Takanashi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was an escaped dangerous mental asylum patient and cannibal from 1890s England named Mad-Man, and even worse, Lillith Chernabog sent him here.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in bear-hugging that maniac and biting him on the neck and sucking out his blood and absorbing him into his body and sending his soul to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Dolores Smokcienia have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe a dangerous and cannibalistic mental asylum patient from Victorian England was there in Southeastern Ohio, once the hunting grounds of madman and serial sniper, Thomas Dillon.

Lincoln: And it was due to Lillith Chernabog, well, she's going to regret this later on today when we get through with her.

Vorya Emperyous: She and her evil sisters have tangled with the wrong angels for the last time.

Nico: They sure have, and I was still shocked when King Kai told us that the person responsible for bringing Chong back was Adrastea Chernabog. Now, we know they're getting really desperate big time.

Lincoln: They know death is coming for them, so we'll just keep pissing them off big time by ruining their fun and picking them off.

Me: And you and the Emperyous Sisters have been doing really awesome at picking them off one at a time and ruining their fun.

---

After destroying Mad-Man and pissing Lillith Chernabog off, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Dolores Smokcienia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dolores, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well, because I've seen you reading tons of books I've gotten you.

Nico: You got that right. So, Dolores, what's the story on why you absolutely hated Lisa with a burning passion?

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) That's a story I would never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were in his room doing our Math homework for Math class, but as we were doing our math homework, we saw a smoke bomb about to drop, so we evacuated. I knew there was only one person who would do this: it was Lisa, we overheard her plan of how she wanted to knock us out with her smoke bomb and then drag us to her lab, so she can kill Lincoln by dissecting him alive and remove all his organs, and then, she was going to kill me by opening my skull and removing my brain. But, what that fool didn't know was that I had my phone recording everything, and when Lisa opened her door to check, she'd seen we weren't there, but when we reappeared right behind Lisa, she was absolutely furious and she ordered Todd and her robots to capture us. But, Lincoln fired red lightning at them and he sucked out all their energy and it made him even more powerful than ever, and then, I came in and judo-kicked her into a wall and knocked her out. Then, Lincoln tied her up and dragged her downstairs, and when I played the recording, everyone in the Loud House was furious at Lisa, even Luna and Lynn got out a guitar and baseball bat and were about to hit Lisa on her head, but Lincoln held them back. So, as punishment for her scheme, Lisa was grounded for nineteen weeks, and to make my point even more efficient, I asked some friends who are cops to take Lisa to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they showed her that if she did this ever again, this was going to be her fate: disowned forever and put in the federal nuthouse forever.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, that was some awesome brainpower you displayed, Dolores.

Lincoln: Yeah, and this wasn't just Dolores' brainpower that saved us from Lisa, but Lisa's done that kind of thing before to me, but I was ready for her, and like I said, if Lisa did this again, she wasn't getting any mercy. No matter how smart she is, if she acted like the cold-hearted emotionless demon again, I was going to make her pay.

Me: Yeah, Lincoln had warned her many times, but she didn't listen, she was driven by revenge and a thirst for blood.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) She deserved whatever kind of punishment her parents give her, along with the many times that I and the other Guardian Angels had to pummel her senselessly until she was defeated.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Marley (Pokemon), and Misty Brightdawn are heading to to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Marley (Pokemon) and Misty Brightdawn were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out Marley(Pokemon) and Misty Brightdawn had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved them from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped another piano on that angry, bad-tempered, rage-crazy bitch, and Lincoln also swore if Trina dared to open her big fat mouth and told Queen Opaline about Misty's whereabouts, he was personally going to send her straight to The Malevolent Insanity Realm for eternity.

Misty Brightdawn: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it's amazing, but what if Opaline finds out where I am?

Lincoln: Don't worry, Misty, I put up a fake you to tend to Opaline and she's still spying on her, and in less than four days, Opaline will be destroyed, and I also swore that if Trina dared to open her big fat mouth and told her of your whereabouts, I was personally going to send her butt straight to The Malevolent Insanity Realm for eternity. Shall we?

Lincoln, Marley (Pokemon), and Misty Brightdawn dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and Marley (Pokemon) and Misty Brightdawn got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Marley (Pokemon) and Misty Brightdawn and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Sirena Beach.

Misty Brightdawn: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Misty Brightdawn: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Eli: That rage-crazy, angry, bad-tempered bitch, and I also still remembered that Lincoln dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You got that right, Eli, and I also swore that if Trina dared to open her big fat mouth and told anyone of Misty's whereabouts, I was personally going to send her to The Malevolent Insanity Realm for eternity.

Me: Yikes!

Nico: And he's serious, if any of those jerks dare to open their big fat mouths about Misty's location, he was going to send them personally to The Malevolent Insanity Realm for eternity.

Misty headed back to Opaline's castle and as soon as she did, her double disappeared and without Opaline ever finding out, which was good and the info was sent to us on Opaline, which was awesome as the war was coming fast.

---

Later Poromon came and he had something to show us.

Poromon: Hey guys I have something to show you.

Bertie: Poromon, I swear, if you made something bad, I'm gonna strangle you.

Poromon: No no it's not bad. I present to you MINI-POROMON!

He showed a ventriloquist dummy version of himself.

Mini-Poromon: Hello guys! It's me! Mini-Poromon!

Luan: Hey wow! Looks like Mr. Coconuts and our wooden friends have a mascot friend!

Mr. Coconuts: Man Poromon made a really awesome friend.

Eddo: He sure did.

Naomi Wadjat: How did you make that?

Kankuro: I helped him out with it. I gave him some of the materials to make with it.

Me: That's cool! So this is the secret project you were working on?

Poromon: Yep.

Squidward: This is really cool. (Gets out a Little Squidward dummy) Looks like Little Squidward has a friend.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Squidward: Cool.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) This is gonna be cool.

Poromon: It sure is.

Mini-Poromon: This is gonna be so awesome helping you all out.

Nico: Poromon, that thing's fucking creepy. Get rid of it.

Exhaust: Boss, ever consider that not all ventriloquist dummies are gonna be like Prime Slappy and Chucky?

Me: Yeah Nico besides he made that dummy himself. Not by magic but by hand. Or wing in this case.

Qin: Besides it's really cute.

Nico: Yeah you're right. It may be creepy but it is cute.

Poromon: Yeah Nico lighten up. He doesn't want to hurt anyone.

Mini-Poromon: No I don't. I'm a good Puppet Mascot.

Squidward: Say Little Squidward, what's grey and ugly and has six arms.

Little Squidward: I don't know but have you looked in the mirror lately?

Squidward: What why you.

We laughed at that one.

Me: That was funny!

Mini-Poromon: That was a good one Squidward.

Later I was watching Kamen Rider Blade to help me understand the full extent of the show as well as figure out more about it. I saw that the Blade Team went through an absolute nightmare that was completely bittersweet. And it was all because of one man or Undead Rather and it was HIROSHI TENNOJI!

---

Hiroshi Tennoji (天王路 博史 Ten'nōji Hiroshi) is the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Blade. He is a rogue chairman of BOARD who intentionally released the Undead and set up the fake Battle Fight for his own ends. His ultimate goal is the creation of the Category Ace Undead Kerberos, so that he could fuse with it and win the Battle Fight himself in order to have his "dream" come true; this warped dream being the creation of a new world order with himself as its ruler.

He is portrayed by Kohji Moritsugu, who is best known for his role as

Ultraseven/Dan Moroboshi in the Tokusatsu series Ultra Seven.

Initially believed to be a heroic figure by his subordinates, it is revealed that Hiroshi Tennoji serves as the real mastermind behind all of the tragedies in the entire Kamen Rider Blade series. He is one of the few people who knows about everything connected to Undead. Unbeknownst to his employees, Tennoji harbored ambitions of setting up a new world order dominated by his image, and to this end sought to start up a new Battle Fight in modern times.

As the head of BOARD, Tennoji set up a rigged Battle Fight by releasing the Undead and manipulating his contracted Kamen Riders to take them out. As the battle progressed, he invented the Trials and the Titan Undead, all so he could buy himself time to create Kerberos, an artificial Undead with DNA from all 53 Undead that could surpass the Black Joker itself.

At the climax of the story, Tennoji's true nature is revealed, but the Riders are unable to stop him from creating a card which possesses the DNA of all 53 Undead which he used to create the artificial Category Ace, Kerberos. Tennoji's invention promptly kills his BOARD staff upon being born from the Stone of Sealing before going on a rampage. Kerberos is eventually defeated and sealed by the four Rouze Riders, only for Tennoji to then appear and claim the Change Card of the artificial Undead. He uses the card to transform into Kerberos II so he can eliminate the remaining Undead and claim victory in the Battle Fight, which would lead to the world being remade by the Stone of Sealing with him as ruler.

In a lengthy battle, it took all four Riders to fight Kerberos II, with Blade King Form's Royal Straight Flush and Wild Chalice's Wild Cyclone to defeat Kerberos II and reverse the fusion. Now in a maddened state, Tennoji demands the Riders seal the Giraffa Undead so he can win the Battle Fight and finally achieve his dream of ruling the world. However, the Giraffa Undead instead finished off the defeated Tennoji before taking the Change Keroberos for himself in the fight's aftermath for his own agenda.

---

I was shocked and horrified that he would do all this to the Blade team!

Me: (GROWLS IN RAGE!)

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Pardon me guys. I got to blow off some steam.

I went to the training grounds.

I arrived and then flared up my power to the Nth Degree and I SCREAMED IN A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF RAGE AND FURY AS MY POWER WAS FELT ALL OVER THE INCREDIBLY MASSIVE AND DISTANT VOIDS OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE!

Me: (YELLING AT THE TOP OF MY LUNGS!) HIROSHI TENNOJI WHEN WE FACE YOU ON FEBRUARY 12TH YOU BETTER BE READY FOR ME BECAUSE I AM COMING FOR YOU AND I WILL MAKE SURE YOU PAY DEARLY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID! I WILL HAVE MY ULTIMATE REVENGE ON YOU!

I vowed that I was going to make sure that Hiroshi suffered 100,000,000,000,000,000 deaths for everything he did!

Nico: HOLY MACKEREL! J.D. really is going to kill Hiroshi when we face him on Evelyn's Big Day!

Eli: Whoa man! J.D. is really pissed!

Xenia: Big time!

Qin: And quite frankly I don't blame J.D. Hiroshi caused so many painful things to happen to the Blade team.

Nico: Especially after how they helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness!

Lynn: Yeah! We met Kazuma in Agrabah. So we owe him huge.

Nico: We sure do.

I came back.

Me: Sorry about that.

Nico: Believe me J.D. I hate Hiroshi as much as you do and your reason for wanting revenge on him is completely justified. What he did is completely and utterly unforgivable.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there. What a murderous son of a fucking bitch!

Qin: Yeah no kidding! Killing people all for sheer entertainment! He has no honor and no soul!

Laney: He is a completely honorless and soulless slimeball!

Me: I know. He is as bad as Pigma Dengar.

Nicole: No kidding there.

Lola: So many people died all because of him.

Me: And it was all bittersweet at the end too. Kazama gave up everything. His friends, family, job, and his humanity. And it was all because of Hiroshi!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico put his hand on my shoulder.

Nico: What he went through was absolute hell.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But J.D. I promise we will help them out.

Starlight Glimmer: It'll be like how I helped Optimus and friends in the Live Action Universe.

Nico: Yeah. Except this time it won't be dealing with Megatron or a terrorist organization. It'll be trying to lift their spirits up to make them better.

Then Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Firepower, Eccentro, Absorbing Man, Yost Living Laser, Pericles, Ozzie Ostrich, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Buff Frog, Knight Knight, Camie Chameleon, Evil Pharaoh Man, Snow Ghost, and Lego Poison Ivy appeared.

Robo Blaze: We felt a massive blast of power. Are you guys okay?

Nico: Yeah we're fine.

Me: I found out about Kamen Rider Blade and what it is going to be like.

Drakkon: Oh boy. Hiroshi is a monster.

Me: He is definitely getting the black gates for everything he did.

Qin: He sure is.

Robo Blaze: Anyway Can me, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Firepower, Eccentro, and Absorbing Man go with you guys?

Yost Living Laser: Me, Pericles, Ozzie Ostrich, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Buff Frog, Knight Knight, Camie Chameleon, Evil Pharaoh Man, Snow Ghost, and Lego Poison Ivy will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys all can come with. We're heading to the next planet for Thanksgiving.

Varie: I hope it's a good one.

Sailor Moon: Me too.

Tempest Shadow: Oh, I almost forgot, Nico! Which teams have you made?

Nico: (smiles) Oh, I think May's gonna love this one. Tea's team will include Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, and Izzy. Sydney's team will include Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, and Ella.

May: Awesome!

Eli: Yeah it sure is!

Ryo: This will be interesting.

Xenia: Yeah!

Owen: Oh yeah baby!

Bridgette: We're going to have some fun!

Qin: Yeah you are!

Manaphy: Yeah! Mama this will be cool!

May: It sure will be awesome Manaphy!

Blackfire: Which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping it will be one for Gaap the Divine Soldier next.

Qin: Awesome. That one will be interesting.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

But then King Kai called.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: Yeah, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some really bad news: The Cappicola Gang's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on you guys for ruining their crimes, and even worse, they were brought back by Adrastea Chernabog.

We gasped.

Mordecai: What?! Ugh, Not them again!

Camie: Who are the Cappicola Gang?

Me: 3 Gangsters that we destroyed long ago.

I went over their history.

---

The Capicola Gang are the main antagonists in the Regular Show episodes "Fuzzy Dice" and "Steak Me Amadeus". They are a group of living animatronic anthropomorphic animal characters who once stole a stash of uncut diamonds from Big City Jewelers and were the band that played at the Fun Fun Zone until the revelation of their true colors.

The leader was voiced by the late John Cygan, Louie was voiced by Mark Hamill, and Lady Duck was voiced by Dawn Lewis.

Origins

Ten years ago, the Capicola Gang stole a stash of diamonds from Big City Jewelers. They kept the diamonds inside a pair of fuzzy dice. However, as the police was going to come after them, the gang decided to went down to the Fun Fun Zone, where they started to work as a musical band, while the fuzzy dice were stored in the prize walls.

Regular Show

In the episode "Fuzzy Dice", the Capicola Gang first appeared singing while Mordecai, Rigby and their friends played many games to win a million tickets in order to buy the fuzzy dice for their friend and employer Pops Maellard. They refused to give Pops' friends the fuzzy dice for his birthday. As a result they put the gang (excluding Pops) on a wild goose chase by a car chase. After the animatronics car explodes, they attempt to run, but they are stopped by the park employees. Benson asked them why do they want with the fuzzy dice. Louie of the gang explains that 10 years ago they stole millions worth of uncut diamonds, and stuffed them in the dice. Rigby asks if they can have the dice without the diamonds, but, the Animatronics agree that they know too much, and prepare to eliminate them and take the dice. They were later defeated by FBI agents.

They reappeared in "Steak Me Amadeus", albeit crudely stitched back together. The leader gave Pops a bunch of counterfeit bills that would be redeemable at a fancy restaurant. Mordecai was briefly accused of this, but was given a chance to investigate while going on a date with Margaret. After the jig was up, the Capicola gang attacked the agents and everyone else with guns. After Margaret became sad (due to Mordecai asking her to be his girlfriend, but she was accepted into her dream college and declined) and ran off, the chef destroyed the gang with a bazooka.

The leader made a cameo in "Can You Ear Me Now?" as an incriminating witness where he testified in court against Mordecai and Rigby.

* * *

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: Oh man!

Vorya Emperyous: And even worse, it was at the hands of Adrastea Chernabog, the leader of The Chernabog Sisters. When Selene and Lincoln get after her, she's going to pay for what she did in bringing The Cappicola Gang back with her own blood.

Sailor Mercury: (Growls) Along with those monster robots, The Cappicola Gang, they're going to pay for this!

We felt something within Sailor Mercury growing, and we knew what it was.

Nico: Oh, no way, Sailor Mercury's going to transform, this should be good.

Me: Yeah, you got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the third eldest sibling of the

Chernabog Sisters, Lillith Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we destroyed Mad-Man and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to third eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Lillith Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we destroyed Mad-Man and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing the rest of her sisters with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Vorya Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Lillith would get the rest of her sisters involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog and Drusilla Chernabog show up, along with Lillith Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And they'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Vorya and Lincoln destroy another one of their sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet, and we got word that The Cappicola Gang's back for revenge, and they're waiting for us there.

Lincoln: Those monsters aren't going to get away for everything they've done, and once we get through with getting rid of The Cappicola Gang, you're next, Lillith Chernabog, and you're going to get a nasty scar on your face for bringing The Cappicola Gang back, Adrastea Chernabog.

Nico: Lets get moving.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7073.8: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the next planet of the Thanksgiving system and we got word that our enemies in the Cappicola Gang are back. Our mission is to find out what this planet is like and then destroy the Cappicola Gang and banish them to the Warp forever.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Whiger: Honestly, J.D., I don't blame you for being pissed about Hiroshi. But that's not even the main problem.

Pericles: (German Accent) Said main problem is actually finding where Kazuma is. Because I doubt he's with his own team right now if he's trying to make sure the Battle Fight doesn't kill the world.

Me: I know Professor. But what happened to him was just absolutely horrible. But finding him is like gonna be like looking for a needle in a haystack.

Nico: I know. He could be anywhere on Earth. Or anywhere in the universe.

Laney: We can always try and find him with the satellites.

Lola: Yeah we could do that.

Protoboy: I think this might be similar to us finding Zayto.

Nico: If that's the case then it's not going to be easy.

Qin: What happened to Kazuma is awful.

Eli: Yeah. He is either somewhere else on Earth or is on another planet far away.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: It was because of Hiroshi. He turned Kazama into an Undead and that is something I can NEVER forgive.

Eli: I know. What he went through was terrible.

Me: The minute I see Hiroshi on February 12th, I'm going to blast his fucking ass straight into oblivion at the first sight.

Nico: I feel the same way J.D. But like it or not we all got to work together and take him down.

Me: I know. Kazuma, after how you helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness, you did nothing to deserve this.

Qin: Being turned into an Undead like that is what I call a fate worse than death.

Me: I know. Man. It's like the Live Action Transformers Universe world all over again.

Starlight Glimmer: I know.

Me: But he is out there somewhere. We still owe him big time for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness in 2021.

Mummy of Anhk-Ha: How did he even find us in Agrabah?

Tsukasa Kadoya: Well, you have to remember that since the end of his adventures, he's been traveling the world on foot.

Griffin: He probably walked to Agrabah by the time of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Hmm. Dimensional Vortex?

Tsukasa: It's possible.

Camie: What year did Kamen Rider Blade come out?

Me: 2004.

Camie: Wow. 18 years ago.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. But he is out there and we will find him.

Me: He might be on one of the Thanksgiving Planets.

Eli: It's a big possibility.

Manaphy: (to Mini Poromon) The main Poromon is the one I love, not you!

Burner Man: Looks like Nico's not the only one on a rough start with Poromon's puppet.

Mini-Poromon: I know Manaphy. And I will never steal him away from.

Manaphy: Good.

Jen Tennyson: (LAUGHS) That is so cute.

Luan: I think it's a perfect way for the mascots to help our dummy friends.

Mr. Coconuts: I agree there completely too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Beetle: We're approaching the planet right now.

Buff Frog: I wonder what it is this time.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that it was an orange planet and it looked like a desert world.

Nico: Wow it looks like a desert planet.

We engaged the landing and we got out and we saw that the planet was A WORLD MADE OF MASHED, RAW AND COOKED SWEET POTATOES!

Me: Whoa! A Sweet Potato planet!

Qin: Awesome!

Azula: Does anyone has a problem with Sweet Potatoes?

Me: Not at all.

Sailor Moon: I LOVE Sweet Potatoes!

Qin: Me too!

Xenia: They are tasty!

Camie: Lets get to eating.

We got to eating some of them and we cooked them, baked, mashed and more. They were really tasty.

Me: MMM!

Nico: Boy they are good.

Whiplash: There are all kinds of sweet potatoes here.

Ozzie Ostrich: Including beauregard sweet potatoes,

Me: Those are all some of the best kinds.

Qin: And they taste amazing with marshmallows.

Me: They sure do. (ACTIVATES STAY PUFT MARSHMALLOW MAN'S RIDEWATCH) Who wants marshmallows on theirs?

All of us: WE DO!

Me: Okay!

I went and gave them all gobs of marshmallows and they were tasty with it all.

Sailor Moon: (Eating) Yummy!

Sailro Venus: Serena!

Sailor Jupiter: You've had enough, you're going to gain weight.

Sailor Moon: So what I don't care!

Sailor Mars: Maybe that I don't care attitude is the reason why someone dumped you.

Sailors: REI!

I glared at Sailor Mars!

Me: Rei that was cruel!

Sailor Mars: Sorry.

Lord Drakkon: Actually, Rei might be onto something.

Knighty Knight: Young Serena seems a little… bloated.

Me: Yeah we have been trying to help her not eat so much.

Sailor Mercury: More to the point Serena, overeating is proven to slow the mind and makes you very sleepy. You really owe it to yourself as a student to be aware of your diet so you can stay awake and study.

Me: Ami has a really good point.

Sailor Jupiter: Once more, eating too many sweet potatoes has another unpleasant effect.

Sailor Venus: That's right. You may end up passing smelly gas.

Me: Uh oh.

Sailor Moon: Oh be quiet, I just want to eat my potatoes in peace.

She took another bite and then…

LOUD FART!

Me: WHOOPS!

POINK!

Sailor Moon was shocked.

Sailors: EW That was really gross.

Me: Serena. (Sniffs) WOOWEE! Man that is rank!

Qin: Geez!

We laughed!

Sailor Moon: Sorry.

Sailor Moon blushed in embarrassment.

Sailor Mars: See, Serena? I told you something like this would happen!

Flywheels: Rei's got a point, actually.

Me: Guys you're not helping! Serena even though they do have a point you got to literally watch what you eat. Look what happened to the mascots yesterday.

Nico: Yeah.

Sailor Moon: Okay okay! Geez!

LOUD FART!

Me: Geez! (COUGHS)

Vulture: First of all, the mascots went crazy for fish, They didn't get fat.

Camie Chameleon: And second, Horsea was the only one who didn't eat the herring. So she's okay.

Me: I know but you still have to be careful.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: But the Sweet Potatoes are still good though.

Aerith: They sure are.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Wait! (Senses something)

Me: What is it Eli?

Eli: I'm sensing something.

Me: Is it Another Omnitrix Alien?

Eli: No this is something else.

Me: What is it?

Eli: Look there!

Eli pointed behind me and I saw a figure coming.

Nico: What's that?

Clayface: Are our targets near?

Eli: No. They are far away.

Varie: Is it one of the Cappicola?

Me: I don't think so.

I looked and saw that it was KAZUMA KENZAKI THE JOKER

UNDEAD!

I gasped!

Me: Oh man! That's Kazuma!

Nico: He was here!?

Eli: Oh wow!

Me: Now I have a chance to help him!

I went over to him.

Me: (FLARES UP BLUE FIRE AURA) Hold on Kazuma.

I walked over.

Clayface: The poor guy must've gotten in contact with a Dark Orb.

Eli: No I sense that he was turned into this after what happened to him because of Hiroshi.

Qin: Eli is right.

I walked and approached him and he went at me and I pulled out my Phoenix Rouse Card and I teleported it and put it on his chest and chanted an incantation and it sucked in his undead self and cured him and reverted him back to normal. I had his Joker half banished to the Warp. I then picked him up.

Me: Guys lets get him help!

We went back to the camp and helped him.

Kazuma groaned.

Nico: He's coming around.

Me: (Speaking in Japanese) カズマ？カズマ？カズマ元気？ (Kazuma? Kazuma? Kazuma are you alright?)

Kazuma: I think so. What happened? Who are you?

Me: Kazuma we are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Remember? You helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness. We were over in Agrabah on January 31st, 2021 and you helped us out in battling Heartless working for Jafar who returned as a Genie.

Kazuma: It is you guys. What happened?

Me: We've had a tremendous change.

Firepower: Hey, Kazuma.

Evil Pharaoh Man: How are you feeling?

Kazuma: I feel like I got hit by a truck. What happened?

Me: You were turned into the Joker Undead and you saved everyone and killed Hiroshi the first time at the cost of everything. But I gave it back to you. Kazuma, I watched everything that happened to you on TV. What happened (Tears stream down my face) was absolutely horrible. You went through an absolute nightmare because of Hiroshi.

Nico: But J.D. saved you and you have your life back.

Me: Also we never got the chance to thank you for helping us during the 20 Days of Darkness. We owe you big time for that.

Kazuma: I'm glad I was able to help. But You realize I pretty much left all my friends and my entire life was to make sure the world is safe.

Me: I know. You are a true hero and you saved the entire world from being turned into a War World.

Veon: You know what? We'll fucking go over the laws of the Battle Fight when it's time for Evelyn's missions. But you can still use your Kamen Rider Blade form.

Me: That's right. Also thank goodness we found you. I'm glad you're okay.

Nico: We all are. We were going to look high and low to the ends of the Earth and all over the universe for you.

Me: Yeah.

Kazuma: I'm glad you guys found me.

Qin: We are too.

Kazuma: To keep the Battle Fight a stalemate, I have to stay away from Hajime. (smiles) But nothing ever said anything about you guys.

Snow Ghost: You're welcome to stay with us.

Kazuma: Thank you guys.

Eccentro: And your timing couldn't be anymore perfect.

Me: You wound up on a sweet potato planet and we are here to fight one of our old enemies: The Cappicola Gang.

Qin: Yeah it's a long story.

Kazuma: I'll have to hear about it later.

Me: Also we got these during all our missions and adventures.

I pulled out Rouse Cards.

Kazuma: Rouse Cards? Where did you get those?

Me: Funny story on that.

Sougo: It was because of one of our enemies that we got them.

Me: During many of our missions we battled Another Riders, Another Rangers and Sentai and more. They were made by a monster named Swartz.

Woz: What General J.D. says is true.

Nico: Really ugly story.

Grenade Man: And I guess you're gonna help us against Opaline.

Kazuma: Opaline?

Me: We'll tell you about it later.

Nico: Yeah. First lets finish our mission here.

Sailor Moon farted.

Me: Before Sailor Moon poisons us.

Sailor Moon: Sorry.

Eli: I sense that the Cappicola Gang is over that hill 25 klicks to the east.

Nico: Then that's where we need to go.

Me: Okay. And Kazuma, when we meet the rest of the team soon we'll tell them about your progress and how you're doing.

Kazuma: Thank you J.D.

Me: And don't worry Kazuma, Hiroshi will pay the ultimate price for everything he did and we'll make sure that he gets the Black Gates for his crimes.

Kazuma: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

Nico: Yeah.

Kazuma: I'll have to see it in action soon.

Nico: Yeah. But first we got some bad Gangsters to take down.

RD Lana: Entrance time!

We went to the hill and we saw THE CAPPICOLA GANG!

Me: Targets sighted.

Nico: All right guys lets get them.

We went at them and then the Cappicola Gang was mad. Then the spirits of elemental cards came and then feet appeared and kicked them square in their crotches and man they were not going to like that! Then the cards converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Hello you bad mascots!

Eli: Surprised to see us?

Me: Been a long time.

Lego Poison Ivy: You guys are in big trouble.

Absorbing Man: Got anything I can absorb?

I pulled out a big bar of Adamantium.

Me: Will Adamantium work?

Absorbing Man: Thanks.

He touched it and turned into pure metal.

Leader: You ruined everything for us! We could have been rich from those diamonds but no! You goody two shoes had to step in!

Me: Because that's what we do!

Xenia: We're heroes!

Laney: And you guys are dead meat!

Then Brass Knuckles, Springfield Bullies, Hydros, Pyros, Larxene, Shade, Shiv, 2016 Morbucks, Abis Mal, White Lightning, Libra Zodiarts, Aries Zodiarts, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Cloud Man, Zeru, Mz Ruby, Nightstrike, Yost Magneto, Quicksand, and Phantom Blot

appeared.

Nico: Brass Knuckles, Springfield Bullies, Hydros, Pyros, Larxene, Shade, Shiv, 2016 Morbucks, Abis Mal, White Lightning, Libra Zodiarts, Aries Zodiarts, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Cloud Man, Zeru, Mz Ruby, Nightstrike, Yost Magneto, Quicksand, and Phantom Blot.

Hydros: This planet is amazing.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Larxene: Whoa is that Kazuma Kenzaki of the Blade team?

Me: It sure is.

Kazuma: Awesome to meet you guys.

Shiv: We haven't seen you since the 20 Days of Darkness in Agrabah.

Shade: How did you wind up here?

Me: That's the question that's practically on everyone's minds right now.

Brass Knuckles: (to Kazuma) It's an honor to meet you, Kazuma.

Kazuma: The honor is mine.

Jimbo: Man, I can't wait until it's time for Evelyn's missions!

Hydros: Me neither!

Me: Well we got 12 missions before those. So some time in December probably.

Lola: Yeah.

Pyros: (to Nico) We heard you met Nergal's son.

Nico: We sure did. He's a nice kid and Billy loves him like a great brother.

Larxene: He'll make a fine addition to our ranks.

Me: Like father like son as they say.

Larxene: Yeah.

?: That is amazing!

A figure came out and it was CYBERNETIC REX from episodes 23 and 24 of Operation Overdrive!

---

A robotic Tyrannosaurus/Allosaurus monster with battleship-like armor created and piloted by Moltor. It can bite, shoot lasers from its cannons, and it also has the ability to launch swarms of Lavadactyls. Moltor asked the Fearcats for a gyro to power it, but the gyro somehow doesn't work. Then Moltor and the Fearcats planned to capture Ronny to drain her energy as an alternative power source. Moltor and Fearcats used the special battery that was powered from two loving sources - Ronny and Sentinel Knight. In the first battle with Rangers, Rex used a mass of lasers and armada of Lavadactyls. Once powered, Rex proves itself powerful enough to counter attack and defeat the DriveMax Ultrazord. It was running out of power as the Battlefleet Ship appeared and Moltor retreated. During the second fight, Rex battled Battlefleet that was turned into the Megazord Mode. New robot was more powerful and blasted Rex from his weapons. Rex was soon easily destroyed at the hands of the Battlefleet Megazord.

---

Nico: Whoa!

Mack: Cybernetic Rex!

Me: I remember you! You were made by Moltor and your battleship form is amazing! Also you planned to use it to capture Ronnie and drain her of her power.

Cybernetic Rex: That's right. Good memory.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: You're the second giant the Operation Overdrive Rangers fought that we've seen sentient.

Cybernetic Rex: I am, aren't I?

Me: That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Kazuma you're about to see our power in action.

We went and got the usual battles underway.

## Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Goku, Piccolo, Vegeta, Gohan, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Nico's Rescue and battling the Vengeance Express 6 and the Rump City Bootyheads

Brass Knuckles was first.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Nico's rescue involved battling the Vengeance Express 6 and the Rump City Bootyheads. I hope they put up more of a fight this time!

Jack Atlas: They sure did and man it was brutal! Everyone did a really awesome job against them.

Carly Atlas: We sure did and it was really cool and awesome. We sang a lot of awesome songs against them as well as do a lot of awesome pranks from our Wonder Ride Books.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah those all were so fun and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure were cool and it was so fun.

Sunburn: Yeah they sure did.

Goku: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was really awesome and cool.

Piccolo: It sure was.

Vegeta: We all were amazed there.

Gohan: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Tempest Shadow: We sure did. That was awesome. Eddy got it all on his phone and it was fun.

Brass Knuckles: Glad you guys had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Jack summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Red Nova Dragon and it formed into THE RED NOVA FLARE SCYTHE! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sam S.L., Luna, Izzy (Dino Fury), Fern, Amity, Luz, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Applejack, Andy, Rodney, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies - Battling Another Ultimate Nanomech who is an old enemy from my past

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Kearney: (to Sam) Nico, Hawkeye, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Nanomech.

Dolph: Was he really an old enemy from J.D.'s past?

Sam S.L.: You better believe he was! You thought the Boogeyman from Grim's School days was bad, Trevor Bushington was the worst! He was the worst bully in all of Denver, Colorado!

Luna: Yeah he was an awful guy dudes!

Izzy (Dino Fury): What he did makes everything the Boogeyman did look like child's play in comparison and it was brutal!

Fern: Yeah no kidding there.

Amity: What he did was really awful!

Luz: You are not kidding there. He was one of the worst bullies ever!

Lyra Heartstrings: Yeah what he was doing showed that his heart was as black as night!

Bon Bon: Yeah no kidding there. That was awful!

Fluttershy: Oh it sure was.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah J.D. did really good stopping him before.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Jimbo: That is good he stopped Trevor! We may be bullies ourselves but there is one thing he will never have and that is honor.

Applejack: That is true. I can't believe he was that evil.

Andy: Yeah what a jerk!

Rodney: My point exactly.

Dolph: No kidding there.

Jimbo: Yeah no kidding. At least he's back in prison. Lets do it!

Sam summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Volcanic Bullet and it formed into THE VOLCANIC INFERNO BLASTER! They fired waves of fire, leaves, grass and energy and flowers and smashed them down.

---

## Azulongmon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Kamen Rider Zero One, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Lincoln's rescue

---

Hydros the Ice Titan was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Southeastern Ohio. How was it?

Azulongmon: It was really cool and we battled an escaped mental patient named The Mad-Man and it was very cool and fun.

Rarity: Oh it sure was and we made sure that monster cannibal never lives again.

Sweetie Belle: That guy was a horror! A nightmare!

Gill Grunt: He sure was.

Aruto: But at least he's gone for good now.

Hydros: Indeed. I'm glad. Lets do it!

Azulongmon summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Codarus and it formed into THE CODARUS OCEAN SOVEREIGN MAELSTROM SWORD! They fired waves of lightning, water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Zhuqiaomon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, El Tigre, Frida, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - Meeting a Thunder End Dragon Gene-slammer

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) I heard you guys met a Thunder End Dragon Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Zhuqiaomon: Her name is Dolores Smokcienia and she is from Poland and is a really smart and awesome guardian angel. She really outsmarted Lisa.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure did and I am really impressed with her story.

Starshine Sparkle: Me too. That was awesome.

* * *

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dolores, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well, because I've seen you reading tons of books I've gotten you.

Nico: You got that right. So, Dolores, what's the story on why you absolutely hated Lisa with a burning passion?

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) That's a story I would never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were in his room doing our Math homework for Math class, but as we were doing our math homework, we saw a smoke bomb about to drop, so we evacuated. I knew there was only one person who would do this: it was Lisa, we overheard her plan of how she wanted to knock us out with her smoke bomb and then drag us to her lab, so she can kill Lincoln by dissecting him alive and remove all his organs, and then, she was going to kill me by opening my skull and removing my brain. But, what that fool didn't know was that I had my phone recording everything, and when Lisa opened her door to check, she'd seen we weren't there, but when we reappeared right behind Lisa, she was absolutely furious and she ordered Todd and her robots to capture us. But, Lincoln fired red lightning at them and he sucked out all their energy and it made him even more powerful than ever, and then, I came in and judo-kicked her into a wall and knocked her out. Then, Lincoln tied her up and dragged her downstairs, and when I played the recording, everyone in the Loud House was furious at Lisa, even Luna and Lynn got out a guitar and baseball bat and were about to hit Lisa on her head, but Lincoln held them back. So, as punishment for her scheme, Lisa was grounded for nineteen weeks, and to make my point even more efficient, I asked some friends who are cops to take Lisa to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they showed her that if she did this ever again, this was going to be her fate: disowned forever and put in the federal nuthouse forever.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Wow, that was some awesome brainpower you displayed, Dolores.

Lincoln: Yeah, and this wasn't just Dolores' brainpower that saved us from Lisa, but Lisa's done that kind of thing before to me, but I was ready for her, and like I said, if Lisa did this again, she wasn't getting any mercy. No matter how smart she is, if she acted like the cold-hearted emotionless demon again, I was going to make her pay.

Me: Yeah, Lincoln had warned her many times, but she didn't listen, she was driven by revenge and a thirst for blood.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) She deserved whatever kind of punishment her parents give her, along with the many times that I and the other Guardian Angels had to pummel her senselessly until she was defeated.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Pyros: Whoa! That was really smart thinking of Dolores there!

Spyro: It sure was. At least Dark Lisa is gone and we'll never worry about her again.

El Tigre: Thank goodness for that.

Frida: Yeah no kidding there.

Pyros: I agree there. Also I heard that Misty is now in Lincoln's harem. Is that true?

Zhuqiaomon: It sure is. Misty made a clone so she can both be with Opaline to tell us what she is up to and be with Lincoln at the same time.

Pyros: Very clever! Nice job on her part for that one. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Dark Sage and it formed into THE SAGE MIGHT STAFF! They fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

Volcana, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Turbo Power Rangers, Azula and Zuko VS Larxene - Poromon making a puppet of himself

---

Larxene wass next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Poromon made a puppet of himself, huh? Nico felt it was creepy.

Volcana: He did but not many of us. I thought it was a really cute puppet. Now Mr. Coconuts, Mrs. Appleblossom, Little Squidward, Eddo and Colonel Crackers all have a mascot friend.

Applejack: Yeah we all thought that was really cute.

Apple Bloom: It sure was funny and Poromon has a great talent in puppetry.

Flashwing: He sure does and Sasori of the Red Sands would be proud.

T.J.: I agree there too.

Larxene: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Volcana summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Thunder Dragon Colossus and it formed into THE THUNDERSTORM DRAGON COLOSSAL WARHAMMER! They fired waves of fire, lightning, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

## Black Widow, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pirates of Dark Water, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Poromon's puppet is cute

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Poromon's puppet is cute. Just hope it doesn't go bad.

Black Widow: I do too. But Poromon's puppet was really well made and is also really cute.

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) Now we have a mascot puppet too. It's awesome.

Cozy Glow: It sure was and it was awesome.

Hex: I agree there.

Ren: We all thought it was awesome and adorable.

Tula: That is a well made one.

Shade: It sure is a cute puppet and well made too. Lets do it!

Black Widow summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Skull Knight and it formed into THE SKULL FURY SWORD! They fired waves of energy, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Aligned Transformers, Clayface and Rhino VS Shiv - The Sweet Potato Planet is amazing

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) The Sweet Potato Planet is amazing. Did you try any?

Lynn: Boy I sure did! And man were the sweet potatoes awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah they were awesome and good.

Scootaloo: They sure are.

Whirlwind: We had a lot of them.

Aligned Optimus: I agree there too. It's cool.

Shiv: It sure is. This planet is amazing too. Lets do it!

Lynn summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Battle Footballer and they formed into THE FOOTBALL SPORTS WAR CLUB! They fired waves of wind, rainbows, fire and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lexx, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - Woowee! Sailor Moon has really nasty gas

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Woowee! Sailor Moon has really nasty gas!

Sailor Moon farts!

Lexx: (COUGHS) Yeah no kidding! But Sailor Venus did tell her that Sweet Potatoes can give you bad gas.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) It's really funny!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It is funny and silly.

Featherweight: No kidding. But it's really funny how Sailor Moon farts too.

Sprocket: It sure is. We all laughed.

Tyler Navarro: We all laughed and Sailor Moon thought it was cool.

2016 Morbucks: Boy no kidding. Glad you guys are amused. Lets do it!

Lexx summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Super Express Bullet Train and it formed into THE BULLET TRAIN ROCKET BAZOOKA! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed her down.

---

Weiss, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, James Bond, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - The Cappicola Gang returning

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) The Cappicola Gang returned after Nico, J.D., and the rest defeated them before. I don't think you were with the team when it happened.

Weiss: No I wasn't. But that was really cool that J.D. and everyone faced them before. It was incredible how they all were able to elude the police for so long.

Princess Celestia: And they were waiting for the right moment for when the Statute of Limitations ran out.

King Solar: Yeah that was crazy.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure was.

Amber Morning: We were amazed that all that happened before.

Spotlight: It sure did. That was incredible.

James Bond: (British Accent) It was a really fun adventure though. Glad they were caught the first time.

Abis Mal: They sure were. Lets do it!

Weiss summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Palladium Oracle Mahad and it formed itno THE ORACLE SABER OF MAHAD! They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Princess Frosta, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Stacy Bolton, Otto Rocket, Reggie Rocket, Twist, Samie, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - The Cappicola Gang are going to get their sorry tin can butts kicked

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) The Cappicola Gang are going to get their sorry tin can butts kicked. They're lucky they're only going to the Warp.

Princess Frosta: That's for sure. What they did thought however shows that they are bad men.

Princess Luna: They sure are and they need to be put in their places.

Moondust: No kidding. They are greedy thieves and monsters.

Snowdrop: Yeah they sure are.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: We beat them before and we can do so again too.

Stacy Bolton: That's for sure.

Otto Rocket: And it will not be pretty.

Reggie Rocket: No kidding there too.

White Lightning: You got that right. Lets do it!

Frosta summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Ice Master and it formed into THE ICE SNOW STAFF OF THE COLD DRAGON! They fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Angel (X-Men) VS Libra Zodiart

---

Libra Zodiart was next.

Libra Zodiart: Boy the Bootyheads and the Vengeance Express 6 came at everyone today.

Angel (X-Men): They sure did and man they were out for their blood.

Libra Zodiart: That is crazy.

Angel summoned Angel 07 and it formed into the ANGEL 07 SWORDS OF JUSTICE! He fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Aries and Hanabi Hyuga VS Aries Zodiart.

---

Aries Zodiart was next.

Aries Zodiart: I did not expect the Another Ultimate Nanomech to be an enemy of J.D.

Aries: Me neither.

Hanabi: No kidding. This guy really had it out for J.D.

Aries Zodiart: Boy he must really hate him.

Hanabi merged Hermos with Fire Cracker and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE FIREWORKS! They fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

Eria the Water Charmer VS Evil Jewel Man.

---

Evil Jewel Man was next.

Evil Jewel Man: Trevor really hated J.D. Why is that?

Eria: He was infuriated that J.D. busted him and sent him to prison for all his crimes. It was horrible.

Evil Jewel Man: Man that is insane. Trevor is nuts.

Eria merged Hermos with Ice Knight and it formed into THE COLD KNIGHT SWORD OF SUBZERO WRATH! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Erina Nakiri VS Evil Cloud Man.

---

Evil Cloud Man was next.

Evil Cloud Man: I have this feeling that when Kamen Rider Blade comes up that they are going to be in for a crazy and depressing time with them because of what happened with Hajime.

Erina: I have that same feeling too. That team literally went through hell.

Evil Cloud Man: It sure did.

Erina merged Hermos with Number 59: Crooked Cook and it formed into THE 59 SPATULA SWORDS OF THE CROOKED COOK! She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Ryo VS Zeru

---

Zeru was next.

Zeru: I feel really bad for all the members of the Blade team of Kamen Rider.

Ryo: I do too. I can't believe they went through hell like that.

Zeru: I agree there. What Hiroshi Tennoji did was beyond pure evil! I hope J.D. makes him suffer for everything he did!

Ryo merged Hermos with Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Rooster and it formed into THE ROOSTER FIRE FIST SWORD! He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Nightscream VS Nightstrike

---

Nightstrike was next.

Nightstrike: Quite frankly I hope J.D. makes not only Hiroshi suffer but also all the people that hurt the Blade team.

Nightscream: Yeah what Hiroshi and his men all did was completely incomprehensible and unforgivable.

Nightstrike: No kidding.

Nightscream merged Hernos with Darktellarknight Batlamyus and it formed into THE BAT SWORD OF THE STELLAR DARKNESS! He fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Mulan VS Yost Magneto

---

Yost Magneto was next.

Yost Magneto: How did J.D. react to everything Hiroshi did?

Mulan: He exploded in a massive burst of power and rage! J.D. vowed that when the time comes that he would make sure that heartless monster suffered for everything he did.

Yost Magneto: Boy I don't blame J.D. for that one bit. Hiroshi is an absolute heartless and honorless slimeball.

Mulan merged Hermos with Berserkion the Electromagna Warrior and it formed into THE LIGHTNING MAGNET BERSERKER SWORD! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Aria Blaze VS Mz. Ruby

---

Mz. Ruby was next.

Mz. Ruby: This will be most fun for us.

Aria Blaze: You bet it will.

Aria merged Hermos with Krokodilus and it formed into THE CROCODILE WARHAMMER! She smashed her down with incredible force.

---

Mira VS Quicksand

---

Quicksand was next.

Quicksand: I can't believe Hiroshi did all that and all because of his quest for power.

Mira: You're not kidding there. What he did shows that he is no longer a human being, but a heartless monster.

Quicksand: That is for sure.

Mira merged Hermos with Extraceratops and it formed into THE EXTRACERA FURY HORNSWORD! She fired waves of earth and smashed her down.

---

Shirley the Loon VS Phantom Blot

---

Phantom Blot was next.

Phantom Blot: If anyone deserves the Black Gates it's definitely Hiroshi Tennoji!

Shirley the Loon: I agree completely there too.

Phantom Blot: That is for sure.

Shirley merged Hermos with Serene Psychic Witch and it formed into THE SERENITY PSYCHIC SWORD OF THE MIND! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Bridget Branley VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont

---

Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont was next.

Reika Hanehara: I heard about what happened with the Blade Team. They went through a nightmare.

Bridget Branley: (Flares Up Fire Aura) You are not kidding there. They did nothing to deserve that.

Reika Hanehara: No kidding. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO HEAT DOPONT)

Bridget fired fireballs at her and smashed her all over.

---

Ashley Aella VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont

---

Maria S. Cranberry was next.

Maria S. Cranberry: Boy when the Blade Ambassador Missions come, Hiroshi better start praying.

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) I know. He better start begging for mercy when the time comes.

Maria S. Cranberry: You got that right. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO CYCLONE DOPANT!)

Ashley fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli,

# Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cybernetic Rex

---

Cybernetic Rex was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the X-Men

For the X-Men: hand-cannon Blasters named X-Men Mutant Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of the X-Men with elements on the blasters and with the symbol of the X-Men etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they blasted him all over and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Cybernetic Rex you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Sailor Mercury: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Cappicola Gang.

Suddenly, something within Sailor Mercury's mind snapped as memories of what The Cappicola Gang did to Mordecai and Rigby and their friends in the past came rushing into her head, her aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue, and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura, angels, ocean waves, water, and stars surrounding her, she unholstered her Sword of Mercury from her back, and as she approached The Cappicola Gang, she left aqua blue energy, angels, water, ocean waves, and stars with every step.

Sailor Mercury: You absolutely make me sick, Cappicola Gang, you've done so many horrible and nasty things in the past, especially to what you did to Mordecai, Rigby, and their friends, and I can't forgive you for that. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, I would've thought you'd never return after we destroyed you all long ago when you resurfaced, and for what you've done to Mordecai, Rigby, and their friends in the past… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU LOW-DOWN, SADISTIC, EVIL, BLACK-HEARTED, MURDEROUS PIECES OF SHIT, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT YOU NEVER EVER RETURN AGAIN TO HURT BENSON AND OUR FRIENDS FROM THE PARK!

We gasped at the extent of the fury coming from Sailor Mercury.

Lincoln: Uh oh, Amy's snapped big time!

Nico: More like she's exploded, and this also reached Adrastea Chernabog since she was the one who resurrected The Cappicola Gang in the first place.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We took cover as Sailor Mercury screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are angels and a cat flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with the Astrological Sign of Mercury above its head. Then, as the vortex faded, Sailor Mercury emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sailor Mercury grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short aqua blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura, angels, water, ocean waves, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Mercury emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, aqua blue short-sleeved shirt with the ocean waves on it, long blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Mercury above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mercury felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with light blue tips grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sailor Mercury's massive Sword of Mercury and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mercury's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large aqua blue globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes, large aqua blue gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an aqua blue gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large aqua blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the angel that said, "Ami Mizuno Also Known As Sailor Mercury, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Loving Daughter of Saeko Mizuno, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, and Master of Water, Stars, Moonlight, and Angels"

セーラーマーキュリーとしても知られる水野亜美、水のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、水野冴子の愛する娘、ベリル女王とムーンキングダムの悪役と敵の破壊者、セレニティの友、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、水と星と月光と天使の達人

Sailor Mercury has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MERCURY MAELSTROM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MERCURY WATER JUSTICE AND DIVINE MERCURY WATER LOVE!

We were amazed by Sailor Mercury's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when The Cappicola Gang saw it, they went ballistic and went after her to kill her, but Sailor Mercury fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with stars, water, ocean waves, and angels at The Cappicola Gang, and it exploded with incredible power and they got wet and almost short-circuited, and they were pissed off incredibly.

Sailor Moon: Whoa! Ami's transformed, awesome!

Sailor Mercury: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Celestial Eternal Sailor Mercury Angel and Divine Holy Celestial Maelstrom Love) **There's a lot more where that came from, Cappicola Gang, hope you've said your prayers.**

Nico: 'Cause we're going to make you suffer for everything that you gangsters have done!

Lincoln: Get ready to say your goodbye to another of your playthings, Adrastea Chernabog, because you've just pissed us off for the last time!

Troy: Kazuma, wait until you see this trick.

Tsukasa: You'll like what you see!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Blade!

Kamen Ride: Garren!

Kamen Ride: Chalice!

Kamen Ride: Leangle!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Blade Team!

Kazuma: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Tsukasa and Daiki have over 51+ years of Kamen Riders and 46+ Years of Sentai and Rangers.

Kazuma: Cool! Now for me.

He activated his morpher.

Kazuma: HENSHIN!

TURN UP!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER BLADE!

Me: AWESOME!

Qin: Yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

Me: And this too.

All of us pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the riders and rangers!

Kazuma: Cool!

Me: Yeah it sure is.

We went at the Cappicola Gang and punched and smashed and pulverized them all over the place.

Kelvedran, Seeryn, Kughar, and Vinta blasted and smashed them all over the place.

Trailbreaker, Exhaust, Bertie and Naomi used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Trailbreaker's force field gun, Exhaust's smoke powers and Naomi and Bertie's powers 100-fold.

Exhaust and Bertie: SMOKE ICE STORM BLAST!

Trailbreaker and Naomi Wadjat: POISON FORCE MEGABLAST!

Gears of Light and Keys and Robo Blaze: GEAR LIGHT BLAST!

Tigers of Fury and Whiger: TIGER MEGA PROWL BLAST!

Griffin Genius Might and Griffin: GRIFFIN GENIUS FURY BLAST!

Beetles of Lightning and Beetle: BEETLES OF LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Whips of Wrath and Whiplash: WHIPPING WRATH STORM!

Dragons of Fire and Magic and Drakkon: DRAGONIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

Vultures of Wind and Vulture: WIND VULTURE SCAVENGE!

Missiles of Death and Firepower: MISSILE DEATH BARRAGE!

Monsters of Furious Lightning and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER MEGABLAST!

Absorbing Ladybug Power and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG FORCE BLAST!

Living Laser Fury and Yost Living Laser: LASER LIGHT SHOW BLAST!

German Harpy Wrath and Pericles: GERMAN HARPY BLAST!

Mummies of Egypt and Mummy of Anhk-Ha: MUMMIES OF EGYPT MAYHEM BLAST!

Frogs of Mayhem and Buff Frog: FROG OF FURY FORCE!

Ostriches of Comedy and Ozzie Ostrich: OSTRICH EGG BARRAGE SHOT!

Knights of Power and Knighty Knight: KNIGHTS OF FURY BLAST!

Chameleon Disguise Power and Camie Chameleon: CHAMELEON FORCE BLAST SURPRISE!

Pharaoh Robot Force and Evil Pharaoh Man: SOLAR PHARAOH MEGA BLAST!

Snow Might and Snow Ghost: SNOW MIGHT ICE STORM!

Lego Plants and Lego Poison Ivy: LEAVES OF ULTRA SLASHING!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Sailor Mercury, Camie, Xenia and Eli: JUSTICE OF THE FLAME MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy.

Lincoln: SWEET POTATO ELEMENT STYLE: BEAUREGARD!

Jessica Shannon: SWEET POTATO STING STYLE: JEWEL!

Peni Parker: SWEET POTATO WEB STYLE: RED GARNET!

Entrapta: SWEET POTATO LIGHTNING STYLE: COVINGTON!

Perfuma: SWEET POTATO NATURE STYLE: CENTENNIAL!

Frosta: SWEET POTATO ICE STYLE: O'HENRY!

Jessica Kaios: SWEET POTATO FIRE STYLE: JERSEY!

Yuna Kamihara: SWEET POTATO WATER STYLE: KOTOBUKI!

Toph: SWEET POTATO EARTH STYLE: MURASAKI!

Makoto Nanaya: SWEET POTATO WIND STYLE: OKINAWA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and it formed into said Sweet Potatoes.

Lincoln and his harem: SWEET POTATO FINAL SMASH: SWEET POTATO AVALANCHE!

They fired an avalanche of sweet potatoes and the blasts hit the Cappicola Gang and they exploded! Their spirits were all banished to the Warp forever.

Sailor Mercury powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and we got rid of The Cappicola Gang for good.

Lincoln: In the immortal words of Nico, Cappicola Gang, you have failed this world!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Lillith Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with the rest of her sisters… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my plaything, Vorya Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Vorya Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Lillith Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the rest of your demonic sisters, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and three mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Lillith Chernabog, the third eldest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the other two remaining mists of darkness descended on the ground and what stood in their places were Drusilla Chernabog and the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Vorya Emperyous: Lillith Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you also had the nerve to bring Drusilla Chernabog with you when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog, and we destroyed The Cappicola Gang, another of your plaything.

Lillith Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog and Drusilla Chernabog came after us, but they were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by two crosses that appeared below their feet and that made them scream demonically, and they were trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, WE CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you ten get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Ohio when she brought Mad-Man here. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Lillith Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Lillith Chernabog rushed at Vorya Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Vorya fired powerful blasts of dark flames and rainbow flames and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the flames really burned her and she flew back.

Vorya Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Lillith, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Vorya Emperyous' purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, crosses, nightmare creatures, and angels, she unholstered her massive Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lillith Chernabog, she left golden black and purple energy, darkness, nightmare creatures, crosses, and angels with every step.

Vorya Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Lillith Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Vorya Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with darkness, nightmare creatures, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Vulgate the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Vorya Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Vorya Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, nightmare creatures, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of Vulgate in the hands of Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Sandaion the Timelord with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Vorya Emperyous has on a sleeveless midnight black top, midnight black skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, black pants, knee-high midnight black high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, nightmare creatures, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate one one side and the Archangel Vulgate and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Vorya Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with stars and purple tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Vorya Emperyous' massive Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, crosses, darkness, nightmare creatures, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate's Holy Darkness Nightmare Storm Archangel Greatsword of Holy Darkness Storm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and Vulgate the Archangel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large purple gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate's head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and Vulgate that said, "Vorya Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, Third Eldest of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Darkness, Nightmares, and The Powers of Vulgate the Archangel, Friend of Lucy Loud and Friends, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Stern Fern, Destroyer of Lillith Chernabog, Archenemy of Brand, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Darkness, Crosses, and Archangels"

ヴォリアエンペリアス、タイムロード プロジェニター ヴォープゲート の ジーンスラマー、エンペリアス シスターズ の 3 番目の長

男、強力な闇、悪夢、そして 大天使のヴァルガタ の力、ルーシー・ラウド の友人であり友人であり、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻です。スターン・ファーンの粉砕者と軽蔑者、リリス・チェルナボーグの破壊者、ブランドの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、聖なる闇、十字架、大天使のマスター

Vorya Emperyous has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY DARKNESS NIGHTMARE STORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY DARKNESS NIGHTMARE STORM ARCHANGEL TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY DARKNESS STORM ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Vorya Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lillith Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Vorya Emperyous to kill her, but Vorya Emperyous fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, crosses, nightmare creatures, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Lillith Chernabog, and she was burned and sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now, Voryra Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Darkness Timelord Justice and a champion of the Archangel Vulgate, and Vorya, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Vorya Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Darkness Storm Nightmare Timelord and Divine Holy Darkness Storm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Lillith Chernabog once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With her equally chaotic and demonic sisters watching? With pleasure, Vorya.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Vorya Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Lillith Chernabog, because your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!**

Vorya Emperyous and Lincoln went after Lillith Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, crosses, nightmare creatures, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Lillith Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her and she was also burned badly.

This was really making Lillith Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making the rest of The Chernabog Sisters really angry, but Vorya Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Mara's divine punishment has just begun. Lillith Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Vorya Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Lillith Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified the rest of The Chernabog Sisters, and Lillith Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Vorya Emperyous, it was known as Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate's Holy Archangel Darkness Storm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black and purple with darkness on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Vorya Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Lillith Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lillith Chernabog's spirit appeared and Vorya Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Vulgate on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Vorya Emperyous and Lincoln did to Lillith Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Vorya Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified looks on the faces of Adrastea Chernabog and Drusilla Chernabog, and they were horrified to see what happened to Lillith Chernabog, and this pissed them off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Lillith! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog and Drusilla Chernabog disappeared in two mists of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Vorya Emperyous: And now, there's only two Chernabog Sisters to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Lillith Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Vorya.

Suddenly, Vorya Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Vorya Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Vorya Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and the Archangel Vulgate flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Vorya Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate and the Archangel Vulgate vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, we really pissed off Adrastea and Drusilla Chernabog, and they'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: And now, all that's left is to deal with Adrastea Chernabog and Drusilla Chernabog.

Zaina Emperyous: Which means you and I are going to deal with Drusilla Chernabog tomorrow, and finally, you and Selene will deal with the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: That's right, Zaina, and if we want to be fully ready for the battle against Queen Opaline, we not only need a plan in place on how to deal with her, but The Chernabog Sisters need to go.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky. Queen Opaline's already a dangerous threat to all ponies and the planet for her evil xenophobic power-hungry ways and for the crimes she committed a thousand years ago, and The Chernabog Sisters are an equally dangerous threat to all of mankind, so we need to get rid of The Chernabog Sisters for good.

Nico: Before we make our move on Queen Opaline, and the battle between the Twelve Archangel and Timelord Sisters of Heaven and the Twelve Demon Sisters of Hell is fast approaching its climax with the epic showdown with Adrastea Chernabog.

Me: Lincoln and Selene Emperyous will make sure that she pays big time for her crimes in blood!

Selene Emperyous: Her and her sisters will all pay in blood.

Eli: Yeah. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Eli, hmm. Oh, I've got some really good ones, how about Gene-Slammers for Fusion Dragonoid, Blade Tigrerra, Preyas, Storm Skyress, Alpha Hydranoid, Hammer Gorem, Battle Ax Vladitor, and Omega Leonidas.

We gasped.

Dan Kuso: Whoa, Gene-Slammers of our Guardian Bakugan?!

Dragonoid: We've already met Apollonia Apollonir, Allina Lion, Beverly Frosch, Ashley Clayf, Aethra Oberus, and Lilith Exedra, the Gene-Slammers of Apollonir, Lars Lion, Frosch, Clayf, Oberus, and

Exedra, and we already met Kaze Wynn, who's the Gene-Slammer of Skyress, so this should be an interesting rescue tomorrow.

Runo: You said it, but I can't just help but get the feeling that the Gene-Slammers for you, Tigrerra, Preyas, Gorem, and Hydranoid are girls whom we've known from long ago.

Dan Kuso: We'll soon find out first thing tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue, Runo.

Shun: That's right.

Shade: That's it for the Cappicola Gang.

Me: Banished to the Warp.

Shiv: Serves them right!

2016 Morbucks: Now, what to do with these sweet potatoes?

Abis Mal: We can always bring them home.

White Lightning: After Serena stops farting.

LOUD FARTS!

Me: (COUGHS) Geez!

Kazuma: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Me: Yeah it is.

Nico: But great job today guys.

Qin: Thanks.

Sailor Mercury: (To the viewers) This was an amazing and awesome adventure. Hope you all liked this one as much as we did.

Nico: I know I did.

We all gathered up so many sweet potatoes and there were LOTS of them. Also we went back home and got Kazuma settled in and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Sailor Moon was going to be on the toilet for a while.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Part 5 of the Thanksgiving Planets done.

Sweet Potatoes are delicious and really good for you too.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, War Machine, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the world of Magic The Gathering and we're going to the Zephyr Maze and we're going to battle Barodius again and send that monster back to the Warp and also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Lodestar and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Gaap the Divine Soldier. Her name is Veronica Gaspard. Veronica is Nico's friend from history and she knows all about Dark Magic and knows is also a really amazing chef like many of our famous chef friends. She also makes out of this world amazing dishes worthy of some of the best high power figures. The match-up scene for the saga is for Zaina Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Zephion the Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the second eldest and Adrastea's second-in-command, Drusilla Chernabog. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Venezuela, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Zingy, an agent of Zheng Zu A.K.A. Fu Manchu and an old enemy of Shang-Chi. And we're going to meet a Fusion Dragonoid Gene-Slammer named Daria Kuso, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she's a Pyrus Bakugan Brawler and part of a group that she along with seven others formed a group called the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the cousin of Dan Kuso, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome battle on the world of Cornish Game Hens for the 6th planet of the Thanksgiving Planets and we're going there to not only eat Cornish Game Hens but also we're going to destroy The Destroyer of Worlds! And we're also going TO SEE

SAILOR MARS EXPLODE WITH POWER AS SHE FACES HIM AND REALLY GIVES THAT MONSTER WHAT FOR! And get ready for a side battle too as the Fu EXPLODES INTO HER ULTIMATE TRANSFORMATION AGAINST THE SOUND 4 WHO ARE FROM THE 4TH GREAT WAR IN 150,000 YEARS AND SHE IS GOING TO RIP THOSE 4 MONSTERS APART AND GIVE THEM WHAT FOR!

See you all next time

# CORNISH GAME HEN DELICIOUSNESS

Not traditional but still good

---

Walking through the world of Magic The Gathering in the land of the Zephyr Maze was Nico, The Ripping Friends, War Machine, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and it was a beautiful place.

Me: Wow so this is the Zephyr Maze. It was amazing.

Qin: Wow this is incredible.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

War Machine: Yeah this is amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, War Machine.

War Machine: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome kicking some butt.

Lola: It sure is.

Lana: I think it's always fun though.

Xenia: Same here.

Nico: Rhodey, do you prefer being called Tony's sidekick or partner?

War Machine: I like being his partner. It's awesome and cool.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: Yep.

War Machine: Yeah.

Nico: You think Pepper can get an armor of her own?

War Machine: It's highly possible.

Me: Cameron, Double D, Kevin and Nazz all have one so she can too.

Qin: Yeah.

War Machine: That is true. And it's awesome how we can use these amazing armors.

Me: Tony sure knows how to make amazing armors and be a great hero with it.

Lola: Yeah!

War Machine: That is for sure.

Kazuma: I didn't expect you guys to figure it out so quickly.

Me: Well it wasn't that difficult to figure out. But what happened to you was just absolutely horrible.

Nico: I know.

Kazuma: I can't believe that I would give up everything like that because of fear.

Me: Well it was probably for the best and a really good reason too. Like you said Kazuma, you and Hajime are probably destined to kill each other if you returned.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

War Machine: Yeah. By the way J.D. how did Kazuma's friends react too him being with us?

Me: Well I called them and told them everything that happened.

---

I was on the video phone with Shiori Hirose and Haruka Kurihara and Amane Kurihara.

Shiori Hirose: I'm so glad that Kazuma is safe with you guys.

Me: Yeah in all honesty we're just glad that he is all right. But as long as Hajime is there he can't come back out of fear that they will kill each other.

Amane Kuribara: That is crazy.

Haruka Kurihara: Where was Kazuma after all this time?

Me: Well last year during the 20 Days of Darkness when we were in Agrabah, Kazuma helped us out in our travels. Then yesterday we found him as the Joker Undead on a planet made entirely out of sweet potatoes.

Amane Kurahara: That's amazing!

Shiori Hirose: Thank goodness he is with you guys.

Me: I sealed his Joker half and Banished it to the Warp. But what really infuriates me is everything that Hiroshi did. What he did to all of you really makes my blood boil. What he did was completely unforgivable and what he wants to do will not go unpunished.

Shiori Hirose: I agree but he is dead?

Me: Villains like him will come back one day.

---

Kazuma: Wow! Glad that Shiori, Amane and Haruka are all okay.

Me: We are too.

Kazuma: I'm pissed about everything Hitoshi did as well. But contrary to what you guys believe, sometimes, the good guys don't ALWAYS win

Me: That may be true for some. But we are the most powerful force in the entire universe. We ALWAYS win.

Nico: Yes we sure do. Besides, we destroyed most of the Kamen Riders major enemies and made sure all of them paid the price.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: We're not going to let him get away with everything he did.

Laney: Yeah what Hiroshi did will not go unpunished.

Me: Luckily I have come up with a way we can kill the most evil of the Undead.

Kazuma: Really?

Me: You'll see it soon.

Kazuma: Why don't you guys guys go back in time and use the Black Gates to destroy Hiroshi? Sure, not ALL evil will be erased. But at least Hiroshi won't be able to do all those vile deeds.

Me: Kazuma as much as we want to do that, we can't. It would be way too easy. Besides we can't erase evil. Good and Evil are both like two sides of the same coin and can't exist without the other. Besides if I did that it would destroy the entire universe.

Sougo: He's right Kazuma.

Nico: Yeah we can't let that happen.

Kazuma: I see your point.

Nico: But enough about that. You're probably wanting to know who Opaline is.

Kazuma: Yeah.

Me: Well she is a pure evil monster.

I went over her history.

---

Queen Opaline is the main antagonist of the fifth generation of My Little Pony franchise, serving as the overarching antagonist of My Little Pony: A New Generation and My Little Pony: Make Your Mark special, and later the main antagonist of the Netflix animated series My Little Pony: Make Your Mark. She is an evil Alicorn Queen, the boss and adopted mother of Misty and the arch-nemesis of Sunny Starscout.

She is voiced by Athena Karkanis.

Prior the events of the series, Opaline wanted all the magic to herself, but Twilight Sparkle prevented her and separated the magic in three crystals for each pony kind to separate. Since then, Opaline searched for the magic to claim back for herself. During her search, she found raised a unicorn named Misty and raised her to make her as her servant.

While Queen Opaline doesn't physically appear in the film, her actions played a big role in shaping events of it. Due to her being responsible of not only separating three pony tribes which causing Equestria to lose its magic and each of them blames on each other, but also causing Sprout to turn himself into a petty and bullish yet insecure and cowardly deputy sheriff into a power hungry and tyrannical "emperor" of Maretime Bay who wants to wage a war against Pegasi and unicorns. But luckily, Sunny and her friends managed to stop him from doing so and succeeded in reuniting three pony tribes together which brought the magic back together.

Queen Opaline is introduced at the end of the Make Your Mark special. She sits in a throne room with her minion, a blue unicorn. She is delighted that the ponies have learned how to utilize magic again after it has returned. She states that she will "take back what's hers". This sets her up as a villain in future works.

In "Izzy Does It", Opaline sends Misty to spy on Sunny and her friends, and she reports her that magic has returned to Equestria just like she said. Misty sneaks to Sunny's smoothie stand and puts a golden compact with a red bow on it. When Misty returns to her castle and tells her more about the magic, she plans to become more powerful than ever before and promising her to get her cutie mark when it's done. It is revealed that the compact is the only way to spy on Sunny and her friends, but it won't let them see inside the Crystal Brighthouse, which she considers sending one of her allies to infiltrate it inside.

In "Growing Pains", Opaline and Misty continue spying on Sunny and everypony through the mirror compact, which then she puts her next plan into action. After a while, Misty reports on how the Earth Pony magic is going out of control in Maretime Bay, Opaline allows it to continue without any interference, plotting to take it for herself and become more powerful than ever.

In "Portrait of a Princess", Opaline sends Misty out to Maretime Bay to interfere with Pipp and Zipp's Portrait Day, a yearly occurrence for the two princesses of Zephyr Hights. Using her magic to create an Ocean Lily, a rare flower, she gives it to Misty to lure the two Pegasus Princesses into a trap so that their Portrait Day celebration would be ruined. This plan fails as Pipp uses her social media followers to escape.

In "Ali-Conned", Opaline takes advantage of Sunny's ability to become a temporal alicorn, and uses the mirror compact to make herself look like Sunny's reflection. Through the compact, Opaline encourages Sunny to embrace her alicorn status, as well as sending out Misty to help with it. Sunny denies being an alicorn all the time, as she just wants everypony to like her for who she is, and not what others want her to be.

In "The Cutie Mark Mix-Up", Opaline watches the Crystal Brighthouse from her castle, plotting to get the Prisbeam power from the Brighthouse. She creates an artificial magic mouse creature, sending it to where Sunny and Hitch were located. The Artificial Creature gains the attention of Sparky, a dragon that Hitch took care of ever since the events of Chapter One, and after chasing it Sparky sneezes, causing his dragon fire magic to switch Hitch and Sunny's cutie marks along with their personalities.

Sparky chases the artificial mouse creature into the Crystal Brighthouse, just as the animals were being rounded up by the rest of Sunny's friends. After discovering the re-created lantern that Sunny used to save Posey Bloom in the first chapter, Opaline plots to obtain the lantern and use it's magic to make herself all powerful. She later disintegrates an artificial mouse, possibly outliving its usefulness.

In "The Traditional Unicorn Sleepover", Opaline sends Misty to the Crystal Brighthouse, allowing her to join Izzy's sleepover, as a means of getting the lantern. The cover is nearly blown when Zipp noticed Misty acting suspicious.

In "Hoof Done it?", during the sleepover in the middle of the night, Misty stole the lantern and plots to take it to Opaline, so that she can finally obtain her cutie mark. This plan backfires as Pipp, Izzy, and

Zipp interfere with the plans. Returning to Opaline's castle without the lantern, Opaline forgoes the lantern and instead goes after 'Dragon Fire Magic' upon hearing about Sparky's abilities.

In "Have You Seen This Dragon?", after Misty fails at capturing Sparky, she obtains some of his Dragon Fire inside a magic-proof glass jar, sending that back with her instead. Opaline obtains the magic from that smidge of Sparky's Dragon Fire, she begs for more of it after feeling so much powerful.

In "Dragon Dad", set before or after the Make Your Mark episode "Have You Seen This Dragon?", Opaline sends Misty out to get some Dragon Fire Magic from Sparky. Opaline constantly begs Misty to get the magic fire, especially in her sleep.

In "Nightmare Night Party", she orders Misty to get the ponies to use their magic so they could found out how it works, which she did by making mischief during the party and causing a power outage at Mane Melody. When Izzy and Zipp are talking to her, Opaline drags Misty away from them. After enough observation, she told Misty to return to the castle.

In "Haunted House", she orders Misty to kidnap Sparky Sparkeroni from the Mane Five so she could get his dragonfire for herself, which she did by luring them into a haunted house which led them being separated by Sparky. After trapping Sparky inside, they tried to capture him until the Mane Five escape the haunted house with him.

In "Baby Critters", the bunnycorns accidentally contacts Queen Opaline with Sunny's mirror compact. She was seen having a relaxation time with a face mask on her before she was contacted and angrily believe it to be a prank call.

The second issue of the G5 comic series reveals that she was responsible for driving ponies apart in the first place, making her responsible for the isolated and prejudiced world of modern Equestria by the time of A New Generation. As a unicorn, she encouraged other unicorns to believe they were superior to other ponies, causing racial tensions. Twilight and her friends eventually managed to defuse the situation, but Twilight decided to create the Unity Crystals to preserve all magic in Equestria. If racial tensions ever developed again, the crystals could be separated to ensure ponies couldn't use their magic against each other.

However, her actions led Discord to become a fearful extremist who believes that magic is a source of conflict and division, so that's why he plans to destroy the Unity Crystals so the magic won't returned to Equestria again which causes the conflict between him and Mane Five.

---

When I was done he was shocked!

Kazuma: She's pure evil!

Qin: Yeah and we go into war with her soon.

Me: She was responsible for a huge number of unholy and terrible calamities as well as be responsible for the creation of all of Equestria's most dangerous enemies that we faced.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: She is an absolute monster and she must be stopped at all costs.

Nico: Unfortunately, my main groups for the planned out strategy doesn't have you in it. So, is it okay if you help the Alien Racers and Extreme Ghostbusters attack Opaline's fortress with the others?

Kazuma: Absolutely.

Me: Great. We need all the help we can get if we're going to destroy her.

Lola: Yeah.

Fu: J.D. called many of our allies from all over the universe to help us out on this.

Me: We have 2,000 years of justice to dish out on Opaline.

Nico: Everything seems peaceful here so far. So, let's just defeat the Next Another Omnitrix Alien and get the Hell out of dodge.

Me: So far it's quiet.

Qin: Too quiet.

But then we saw two people and they were TAYLOR AND CASEY!

Nico: Oh man! Taylor and Casey!

Taylor: Lord Barodius will have your heads!

Casey: That's right!

Me: Barodius is here! I knew he would return. Now I can banish him back to the Warp again.

Nico: Wait. Are you Taylor Smith?

Taylor Smith: That's right.

Nico: Barodius is using you two!

Me: He brainwashed you!

I sensed for him and then I fired an energy blast at a wall and it hit it and exploded and out came BARODIUS!

Me: There you are. Now I can kill you again.

Barodius: I will kill you and Kuso!

Me: Don't count on it.

Taylor Smith: (to Nico) Why don't you join me, Nico? I'm sure Barodius and I would have use for your talents. (purrs)

Nico: Are you flirting with me?!

May: (GROWLS)

May flew over and dogpiled on Taylor!

Me: Barodius, it's time you pay for everything you did.

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga.

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **I will never forgive you for your crimes.**

Barodius: I wouldn't be caught dead asking for your forgiveness!

Me: **That can be arranged.**

I teleported and punched him in the face and kicked him in the back of the head and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and kicked him in the face with powerful force and broke his nose!

Maria: Nico, how do you know Taylor?!

Eli: Yeah that's what we were wondering.

Nico: I knew Taylor from when I helped her and her family become rich by giving her some of the diamonds me and my friends found and all that. She was living in the gutters before. Now she is rich.

Qin: Wow!

Taylor Smith: And I will always be grateful for that.

But then she clutched her head in pain!

I punched and kicked Barodius all over the place and it was disrupting his control over her and Casey!

Maria: Barodius is too distracted by J.D. that his control is starting to go haywire.

May: Now, let's hope the Another Omnitrix Alien shows up to disrupt it even more!

?: Your wish is my command!

Then out came a black version of an Evolved Biot-savartian! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE LODESTAR!

Qin: Whoa! Another Ultimate Lodestar!

Nico: This one has a powerful Magnetic Personality.

Another Ultimate Lodestar: (In a girls voice) And it's going to be an awesome one too.

Qin: (GASP) Faye Camppington! Its been a long time.

Another Ultimate Lodestar: It's been a long time Qin. Wow you are looking really good.

Qin: I have grown a lot since we saw each other.

Lola: How do you know her Qin?

Qin: Faye went to my science classes with me and Nico. We studied all about Electromagnetism and the Magnetic Fields.

Another Ultimate Lodestar: Yeah those were good times.

I was kicking Barodius all over the place and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and he belched out a lot of blood.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Lodestar.

Negative Ultimate Lodestar: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Lodestar: Just to be a great electromagnetism scientist.

Nico: We can easily help you out with that.

Another Ultimate Lodestar: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Nico: He lied to everyone.

Qin: Sorry we have to fight like this though Faye.

Camie: That's right.

Casey: Come out, Ventus Buzz Hornix!

Taylor Smith: You two, Darkus Venoclaw!

The two Bakugan appeared.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuogher gear) I'll take on Buzz Hornix. You take on Venoclaw.

Zocks: (gets out Ninninger gear) Sounds good two me!

Kaito got a Zyuohger Blaster and Zocks got a Ninja Steel Sword.

I punched Barodius in the face.

I teleported back and went at him!

Me: **This is for Dan and everyone!**

I flared up my power to the extreme!

Me: **SUPER DRAGON FIST!**

I flared up a dragonic aura and it formed into a huge dragon I PLOWED ALL THE WAY THROUGH HIM WITH INCREDIBLE POWER!

RRRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOA

Barodius then exploded and he was obliterated in an instant!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: That did it!

Casey and Taylor clutched their heads in pain and then they fell to the ground and May and Nico both caught them.

Taylor's eyes were back to their green color.

Sougo: (gets out Horobi Ridewatch) This isn't over yet!

Geiz: (gets out Ninja Storm Red Ridewatch) This is the first one I'll use today.

Sougo got HorobiArmor while Geiz got NinjaStormRedArmor.

Geiz decided to jump at Buzz Hornix.

Geiz kicked down Buzz Hornix.

I teleported back.

Me: **Taylor, Casey, are you guys all right?**

Casey: Yeah but we have got the worst ever headache.

Taylor Smith: I don't remember what happened.

Me: **You were controlled by Barodius. I killed him again. Banished him back to the Warp.**

Casey: Oh man.

Me: **Soon he will be gone for good when I banish him to the Black Gates.**

Taylor Smith: Good.

War Machine: My turn!

War Machine activated Ragdoll's ridewatch and fired numerous amounts of stuffed animals? What the?

War Machine: That was weird.

Qin: Cute though.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: You okay, Taylor?

Taylor Smith: I think so. My head really hurts.

Qin: We'll get you back to our estate and rest up.

Taylor Smith: How are Dan and the others?

Me: They are now part of the team. They have been with us for over a year now.

Casey: Wow!

Qin: I know.

Qin fired waves of fire and smashed Another Ultimate Lodestar down.

May: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

?: Someone call!?

Out came GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER!

Qin: Whoa! Gaap the Divine Soldier!

Gaap the Divine Soldoer: (In a girls voice) I got this one guys.

Nico: Veronica Gaspard! Wow!

She reverted back and Veronica was a girl with red hair and black and red clothes.

Veronica Gaspard: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of darkness and blasted Another Ultimate Lodestar down and I purified the ridewatch and Qin went over to Faye and she was a girl with black hair and pink overalls.

Qin picked her up.

Qin: Are you all right Faye?

Faye Camppington: I think so.

Qin: You're back to normal now.

War Machine: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Veronica Gaspard: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico made an awesome giant Baked Alaska cake and it was a

1,000 pound cake.

Me: Whoa! That's a massive cake.

Qin: Yeah I remember that. That was awesome.

Me: Did everyone eat the cake?

Nico: They sure did.

Qin: And man it was so good that everyone all over the school ate the whole thing.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Wow! That is awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico and Veronica hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Veronica Gaspard: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico rubbed Taylor's head.

Taylor Smith: Aww.

Me: That's cool.

May: Sorry about that Taylor.

Taylor Smith: No worries May.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Jenny Wakeman are heading to Venezuela, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to take down Zingh, an agent of Zheng Zu A.K.A. Fu Manchu and an old enemy of Shang-Chi.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Venezuela, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but we're going to take down Zingh, an agent of Zheng Zu A.K.A. Fu Manchu and an old enemy of Shang-Chi.

Nico: I took a look at his information, and he's one tough guy, and Shang-Chi had a lot of run-ins with this guy.

Me: And he also looks really tough as well.

Lincoln: According to his info, he's an extremely strong and muscular man who's over seven feet tall, and he can resist pain for some time and he's strong enough to crush someone's head with his bare hands, and he has really dense skin that can easily deflect knives, and it's likely that his body has been enhanced by some unnatural means.

Eli: Yikes, but we've dealt with guys like him before.

Lincoln: Yep, and we're going to have him sent to prison for good, but not before I reduce him to a weakling, and thanks for joining us, Jenny.

Jenny Wakeman: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be one amazing rescue.

?: HEEEEELLLLP!

Suddenly, Lincoln heard the sound of two girls screaming for help. With his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye, the Force, and his superhuman sight, along with sensing energy signals, he saw and heard exactly where the call for help was coming from. He saw the two girls, but they've been cornered by Zingh, and he's going to kill them by crushing their heads, and Lincoln saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the two girls, but they've been cornered by Zingh, and he's going to kill them by crushing their heads, and I saw he had the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

Zaina Emperyous: I should've known that Drusilla Chernabog would have a hand in this.

?: (Girl's Voice) That overgrown enforcer of Zheng Zu, let's get him, and that insane and chaotic she-demon will get hers later on today.

Suddenly, we saw Fusion Dragonoid appear before us.

Nico: What the, Dan, did you summon Drago?

Dan Kuso: No, Nico, I didn't.

Dragonoid: He's right, then, this means… !

Lincoln: That's right, and I'd recognize that voice from anywhere, I knew it was you, Daria Kuso, but we'll talk later, we've got to stop Zheng Zu's top enforcer.

We rushed over, and before Zingh could kill the two girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental forces at Zingh, and that allowed the two girls to get to safety in a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Zingh, and when he saw us, he just stood his ground and he was about to charge at us.

Lincoln: Should've known he's going to start charging at us, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Jenny Wakeman, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream

Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Zingh, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted tubes with pads and once they latched onto Zingh's arms, chest, stomach, neck, and legs, Lincoln began sucking out Zingh's massive muscle mass, durability, and immense strength as we saw red energy visibly flowing out of Zingh from the tubes and went into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger still and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and veins protruded on his body. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done and the tubes sank back into him, Zingh was completely drained of his immense strength and muscle mass and he's as thin as a rake, and Lincoln had him wrapped up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed to prison. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Zingh's no longer going to be running free and this'll deal a real blow to Zheng Zu. (To Daria Kuso) And it's so good to see you again, Daria Kuso.

Daria Kuso reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair tied in a braid, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Pyrus symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Fusion Dragonoid, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open red blouse, sleeveless red tank top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, orange legwarmers, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and dragons on the coattails and Fusion Dragonoid on the back and holstered on her back is a Fusion Dragonoid-themed large greatsword with Fusion Dragonoid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red dragon heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Daria Kuso: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Daria Kuso and he hugged her, and Daria Kuso is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Daria Kuso: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Daria Kuso, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she's a Pyrus Bakugan Brawler and part of a group that she along with seven others formed a group called the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with me.

Me: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yep, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, I took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where I kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater.

Nico: That's really nice. Wait a second, her last name Kuso, does that mean?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's the cousin of Dan Kuso.

We were stunned.

Eli: Whoa, no way!

Dan Kuso: It's true, and it's so good to see you again, Daria.

Daria Kuso: It's good to see you and Drago too, Dan.

Dragonoid: Dan did talk a lot about you, Daria, and now, we were surprised to find out you're also Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Daria Kuso: I've been his Guardian Angel since the day I moved here to Michigan, and the same went with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers, Drago, and I've also got a story of how I stopped Lori from trying to kill Lincoln, and it led to her swearing her revenge on me, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Daria, are you absolutely sure about this?

Daria Kuso: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Daria Kuso, and he saw hat she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Daria Kuso's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Daria Kuso: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Daria.

Daria Kuso had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Daria Kuso's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Meow and Ran Tsukikage from Carried by the Wind: Tsukikage Ran.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Meow and Ran Tsukikage from Carried by the Wind: Tsukikage Ran.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ran Tsukikage: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ran Tsukikage and Meow saw who it was that saved them from Zingh, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Descendant of The 17th Century Duke Lincoln of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of The Crusaders of The Thunderbird and Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ran Tsukikage: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Meow: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ran Tsukikage and Meow with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Zingh, an agent of Zheng Zu A.K.A. Fu Manchu and an old enemy of Shang-Chi.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to the gigantic muscular enforcer, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Daria Kuso have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so one of Shang-Chi's enemies from long ago was there in Venezuela?! Don't tell me that Zheng Zu did this.

Lincoln: No, he wasn't, it was Drusilla Chernabog since I saw the Qliphoth Tree of Death on his forehead.

William: Should've known she was behind this.

May: But, she's going to meet her end very soon.

Nico: Yeah, and then, it'll be the turn of Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: And we'll finally be rid of The Chernabog Sisters for good.

---

After taking down Zingh and pissing Drusilla Chernabog off, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Daria Kuso saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Daria Kuso: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Daria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daria Kuso: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Daria, what's the story on how you stopped Lori before she tried to kill Lincoln?

Daria Kuso: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an inhuman screech, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lori, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let Lori come here to kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of fire and it burned off her eyebrows, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of lightning and electrocuted Lori and she'd been knocked down and out, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lori, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and they also took away the car keys, cutting off her driving privileges. We took a look at the footage and we saw that Leni didn't look where she was going and hit the drawer and it caused Lori's phone to fall from her drawer and the screen cracked and it really freaked Lei out and she ran.

Nico: Yikes.

Lincoln: But, this was an accident at the time, but to Lori, this drove her mad and her desire to kill me took her over and so did Dark Lori.

But, Daria and I stopped her.

Daria Kuso: We sure did, Lincoln, but of course, this caused Lori to hate me forever and she would do anything to get revenge on me, and I swore if I found out that Lori dared to make any alliances with any villains, I would make her pay and she was going to get burned.

Me: Yeah, I remembered that all too well.

Nico: And that's really serious, so Lori was basically on thin ice and if she makes an alliance with any of the most evil villains, she was going to get burned.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Cheryl Melville, Seles Wilder, and Tabatha are heading to Orange Ocean.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim briefs with the phoenix and clocks on it and silver flames coming off the swim briefs, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cheryl Melville, Seles Wilder, and Tabatha dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, Lincoln and all of us found out that Cheryl Melville, Seles Wilder, and Tabatha all had feelings for Clyde, and those feelings came true when he saved them from a gang of thugs that Trina Riffins hired to rape and kill them, and Clyde fired blasts of time energy at them and they were aged until they turned to dust, and that really set Trina Riffins off big time as she screeched and screamed in anger until Lincoln snapped his fingers and made an anvil appear and it dropped on her head.

Cheryl Melville: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean.

Clyde: Yep, and Lincoln and his harem have been here before. Shall we?

Clyde, Cheryl Melville, Seles Wilder, and Tabatha dived right into the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball, plus, Cheryl Melville, Seles Wilder, and Tabatha got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up Cheryl Melville, Seles Wilder, and Tabatha and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to Orange Ocean and had a lot of fun.

Cheryl Melville: And it was awesome, plus, we're now part of Clyde's harem since we had feelings for him, and they came true when he saved us from a gang of thugs that Trina Riffins hired to rape and kill us, and Clyde fired blasts of time energy at them and they were aged until they turned to dust, and that really set Trina Riffins off big time as she was left screeching and screaming in anger.

Lincoln: That was until I snapped my fingers and made an anvil appear and it dropped on her head. I swear, Trina's just going to make things a lot worse for herself.

Courtney: She's always been an evil heartless monster with a black heart, and she's nothing but a complete nightmare to everyone in her path.

Me: Big time.

Nico: And her desires for revenge aren't going to stop, the same with Amy and Flip.

Lincoln: Yep, the only thing waiting for them is another anvil or piano getting dropped on their heads or getting electrocuted badly.

Me: If she does that kind of stunt again, you, Nico, Eli, and I are going to be the ones to electrocute her badly, and we'll use the Ridewatches for this.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: We'll use the Ridewatches for Electro, Yost Electro, Tchang Zu, and Loki.

Eli: Good one.

---

Later it was time for Erica's first ever Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure is! Erica you are going to have a lot of fun on this.

Erica: Boy I sure am!

William: Anyone else want to go with Erica? Besides 3 Rabbids and Aruto?

Courtney: You know I'm going and same with Jeremie and his team.

Tecna: (British Accent) I'll go. As the Fairy of Technology I will definitely be of some help.

Courtney: Perfect.

Me: And we definitely know that Eddy and the Cul-de-sac kids will go.

Courtney: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off to Canada.

---

We were flying over Toronto.

Courtney: Good to be back home in Toronto.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It sure is amazing.

We arrived and we saw Zixx and she was sitting at a table.

Aruto: Excuse me? Are you Zixx?

Zixx: (to Aruto) I've heard of you. Kamen Rider Zero One, right?

Aruto: That's right. Aruto Hiden.

Zixx: It's an honor.

Courtney: Been a while Zixx.

Zixx: Courtney!

They hugged.

Courtney: It's awesome to see you again Zixx. And this is the team with us.

Me: Awesome to meet you Zixx.

Zixx: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's truly an honor.

Tecna: Same here. I'm Tecna the Fairy of Technology and princess of Zenith.

Zixx: An honor to meet you.

Jeremie: Awesome to meet you too. Jeremy Belpois

Aelita: Aelita Schaeffer.

Ulrich: Ulrich Stern.

Yumi: Yumi Ishiyama

Odd: Odd Della Robbia.

William: William Dunbar

Sissi: Sissi Delmas.

Brynja: And I'm Brynja Heringsdötir.

Zixx: The Lyoko Warriors! It's an honor to meet you all.

Erica: And my name is Erica Haddock and I'm your ambassador for these missions.

Zixx: Ambassador?

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Nico: It's to help future missions out be ready when we help them.

Me: Yeah.

Zixx: I get it!

Me: And this is Eddy.

Eddy: Yo. Awesome to meet you.

Me: And these are his friends Sarah, Jimmy, Rolf, Nazz, Kevin and Jonny.

Jonny 2x4: And don't forget Plank.

Zixx: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: (Whispers to her) They are with us for a special reason. It's a long story.

Zixx: Oh I see.

Tecna: But it's gonna be awesome to help you out.

Zixx: Let me introduce you to the others.

Me: Sure.

We went and we met

Adam Frake: Bright and intuitive, 12-year-old Adam is an only child who has never known his father and lives with his uncle. His mother is an archaeologist who "disappeared" under mysterious circumstances, which Adam believes resulted from evil aliens kidnapping her. Despite being impulsive, stubborn, and volatile, he is a natural sleuth and more than capable of taking care of himself in the Keep. He and Griff were absent during season 2, however Adam made a brief appearance as a glowing ball of energy when he saved Zixx from Jayda and explained he and Griff hit a vortex when they reached Level 2. He supposedly made it home in the same episode. It is unknown if he will appear again to help Zixx or if Adam will ever find out the truth about his mother.

Griffin "Griff" Chalanchuk : A stereotypical "geek" who enjoys sci-fi and computer gaming as much as Adam, 12-year-old Griff is Adam's polar opposite in terms of personality, which also makes him the stereotypical "sidekick" character. He's level headed and cautious, patient and analytical, though he is known to be as stubborn as Adam. While he seems far too timid compared to Zixx and Adam, he has been known to show real courage and resourcefulness when it counts.

Adam Frake: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you guys!

Me: You too Adam.

Griffin: It's so cool that you get to help us out.

Me: We're honored to do so.

Nico: Same here.

Courtney: But it's awesome to see you guys again.

Zixx: Courtney, I really hope that Heather girl has been dealt with.

Courtney: Oh believe me she has.

Me: We went back to Wawanakwa during one of Nico's rescues and Gwen transformed and gave her the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah she completely deserved it.

Zixx: Good riddance! Everyone all over Canada hated her guts.

Me: Same with all the Other Sore Losers. Billy McLean and Amy are the only losers left. Scott, Jo, Eva and Alejerkdro were given the Black Gates.

Nico: Billy and Amy are all being subjected to humiliations are our favorite restaurant, Lynn's Table and it's really funny.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You should see the kinds of pranks we do to them. It's a riot.

Me: Check it out.

I showed them clips of it on my phone and it was really funny and cool. They laughed hysterically!

Adam Frake: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) So funny!

Tecna: Yeah those are some of the best pranks we do.

Courtney: They sure are.

Zixx introduced us to Flanngo.

Flanngo: Zixx's investigative partner and mentor for several eons, he is a cynical, wise-cracking thick-skinned detective from the same planet as Zixx. While Zixx is the brains of the pair, Flanngo is the brawn; he's fast, tenacious and like Zixx, someone you don't want to mess with. He is surly and has the appearance of a theropod dinosaur. He tends not to use inventory or weapons other than shields, preferring his natural bodily abilities. In level 1, Flanngo can't go outside the Keep, except inside Zixx's backpack, because breathing Earth's air is toxic to him. However, in Level 2, Flanngo couldn't leave the Keep until he was accidentally ejected from the Keep in the form of a teenage boy in a dragon costume.

Zixx: And this is Flanngo.

Flanngo: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Same here to you.

Nico: It's an honor.

Courtney: You're looking awesome Flanngo.

Flanngo: Same to you Courtney. Thank you for getting rid of all the sore losers of Total Drama.

Courtney: They all deserved it.

Courtney: Dwayne, Megan, and Riley aren't with you guys?

Zixx: When word got out that Onccalon and Deeth are at large again, they went out to find out who else came back. Don't worry. You'll meet them next time.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Tecna: I hope we destroy one of your enemies at large right now.

Zixx: You're in luck. We're going after Sarah.

Courtney: Sarah is back too!? I hate that girl!

Nico: What can you tell us about her Courtney?

Courtney: You would not like her Nico.

She told us all about her.

Sarah Mills: An alien mercenary employed by the Hargokks to befriend Griff to locate the clubhouse where the crystal fragments and weapons are located. She later claims to be remorseful of her actions, showing them Deeth's weapons inventory. However, she was actually trying to locate the remaining fragments but the team was suspicious and Griff used Zixx's watch to condense her, turning Sarah into a pile of goo. If Zixx makes contact with the Network, then Sarah will be detained for her crimes.

When she was done we were shocked.

Sissi: Oh man! She is a ruthless monster!

Me: No kidding there.

Griff: (sadly) I really did think she was into me.

Kevin: (pats him on the back) There are other fish in the sea Dude.

Griff: Thanks Kevin.

Me: You're going to see some of our technological prowess in action.

Nico: During the 20 Days of Darkness, J.D. was at the controls of a computer and helped us from it.

Zixx: Wow!

Jeremie: This is gonna be so awesome too.

Me: Yep.

I got my laptop set up.

I even had some portable virtual reality chairs for everyone to use.

Zixx: Erica, don't take this the wrong way. But for some reason, you seem… inhuman to me.

Erica: Yes I am. It's a long story. The reason for that is because I was gene-slammed.

Zixx: Oh man! I've heard all about what was happening and how you guys are meeting many gene-slammers.

Nico: Yeah. Erica was slammed with a Tyrannosaurus Rex and she has one massive appetite for meat.

Eli: She sure does.

Me: Yeah it's cool.

Erica: It sure is.

Me: Oh Zixx, just so you know Eddy has a dark side problem. On one of our rescues he got hit in the head by a couple of Bowling Balls and a Bowling Pin and in his mind it released this evil side of him called Dark Eddy. I changed it from Nega-Eddy to Dark Eddy because to me that one sounded racist.

Zixx: Oh. Oh man. What does he want?

Me: He wants to kill all of us and become the only hero. He wants to kill all villains and heroes alike.

Zixx: Oh man. Thanks for the warning.

Me: You're welcome. And he should be popping out in 3… 2… 1…

I teleported and grabbed his blaster and held onto it.

But Eddy didn't feel anything yet.

Me: Huh?

Eddy: He must not be coming out till we face Sarah.

Me: Plenty of time.

Eli: Lets get a move on.

Me: Lets do it.

We got everyone hooked up.

Me: Questworld, Log on. Subjects Nico Chan, Eli Winston Bullock, Courtney, Tecna, Jeremy Belpois, Aelita Schaeffer, Ulrich Stern, Yumi Ishiyama, Odd Della Robbia, William Dunbar, Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, Eddy, Nazz, Kevin, Jonny, Rolf, Sarah, Jimmy, Zixx, Adam Adam Frake and Griffin "Griff" Chalanchuk, GOING HOT!

They went into Questworld and got to the world Zixx knows via the Questworld and Lyoko system!

Nazz: Whoa! Check us out!

Eli: This is cool!

Courtney: Wow I always love this.

Tecna: This is really amazing that we are like this.

Yumi: I think it's really amazing that you guys come here.

Brynja: It sure is cool.

Me: And you guys are going to like the weapons and powers they have too.

Jonny: Please tell me Plank can talk here.

Plank: Yes I can Jonny.

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Plank: That's right guys. I can talk in here.

Jonny: Buddy! This is gonna be awesome having you talk in here!

Aruto: (sighs) I almost forgot. These are Rabbids.

Me: Rabbids are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet. They are idiot creatures but they are really funny.

Zixx: I see.

One of the Rabbids tried to eat Zixx's scanner.

Flanngo: Hey! That's not for eating! (The Rabbid blew a raspberry at him) Don't you raspberry me!

Me: Geez is that gonna be the line of the day every time we have new ambassador missions?

They laughed.

Eli: That's funny.

Me: But yeah see what I mean? Rabbids are idiotic and funny creatures.

Sarah: It's true. They give us a really funny laugh too.

Zixx: That is cool. Also do you guys need our help dealing with Opaline for you?

Me: Boy you guys must be psychic. But yes we need all the help we can get to take her down.

Zixx: Actually word about her travels really fast.

Me: I see. But yeah we need all the help we can get.

Kevin got on his WarKevin suit while Nazz got on her Iron Girl suit.

Iron Girl: Let's keep an eye out.

Me: Good idea. But the Questworld radars are picking up 5 signatures ahead.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Here's some weapons for some of you.

I typed in a code and Nico, Eli, Sarah, Jonny and Rolf got powerful energy blasters and swords.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: Nice job bro.

Sarah: Awesome!

Flanngo: Hey, Griff. Try not to lose it when we fight her, ok? I know she tricked you and all…

Griff: I know but she still has to be stopped.

Me: And she will.

Nico: But this is still so awesome and neat though.

Me: Sarah is in the next room up ahead. Questworld scanners are showing she is.

They arrived and saw Sarah!

Aruto: Sarah, right? Put your hands over your head and get down on the floor!

Me: Sarah Mills, you're under arrest!

Sarah Mills: On what charges?

Me: Attempted murder and Blackmail.

Eli: In the name of the Galactic Senate and the Republic (Ignites Lightsaber) You're under arrest.

Sarah Mills: (Taunting) Ooh I'm so scared.

Eli: You should be.

Nico: Just come quietly and make it easy on yourself. You'll be saving yourself a whole lot of pain.

Sarah Mills: (to WarKevin): You shovel Chinned idiot. You don't know who you're up against.

WarKevin: Sure I do. I'm up against an evil girl who has the first name as one of my Cul De Sac buddies. Just another day in the office.

Aruto: Henshin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER ZERO ONE!

Me: Yeah! And for the record bitch, Only Eddy is the one that calls Kevin, Shovel Chin! No one else!

Sarah Mills: I HATE YOU J.D.!

My aura flared up with amazing intensity!

Me: Thanks for the power boost.

Just then, Eddy's eye started twitching before Dark Eddy came out again and aimed Eddy's blaster at us.

Griff: Eddy? What are you doing?!

Dark Eddy: Oh, don't mind me. I'm just about to kill you all and become the only hero in the world. No biggie!

Dark Eddy fired Eddy's blaster at us, Sarah Mills included. But we avoided it.

Me: I knew it was coming!

Adam Frake: (To Sarah Mills) Whatever you did to Eddy, undo it right now!

Sarah Mills: I didn't do shit to him! If I did, he wouldn't be firing at me as well!

Me: Get him guys!

The Cul-De-Sac kids beat the living shit out of Eddy and smashed and pulverized him into a brutal and bloody mess! Dark Eddy was locked away till the next first mission.

Me: Whew!

Zixx: Was that Dark Eddy?

Me: Yep that was him. Nico put a curse on him that will banish him to the Black Gates after 24 times. This was the 3rd time. So this makes 21 times left.

Nico: Yep.

Zixx: You guys know magic?

Courtney: We sure do.

Sarah Mills: Still won't save you all though. Help your master Undead!

Out came 4 UNDEAD! It was THE ELEPHANT, JAGUAR, SERPENT AND TORTOISE UNDEAD!

Me: Whoa! The Elephant, Jaguar, Serpent and Tortoise Undead! I remember those guys!

Nico: Kazuma's enemies!

Eli: Some of them.

ZOOM!

Then Ellie Singh appeared by me.

Ellie Singh: Looks like I got here just in time.

Me: Boy you sure did Ellie!

Nico: Ellie? What are you doing here?

Ellie Singh: Kazuma told me that a bunch of Undead are with Sarah in the Virtual world so I rushed over to help out.

Nico: Your timing is perfect.

Me: And like Cornelia this will be perfect to help you get prepared for your missions.

Ellie Singh: Lets do it.

I added Ellie Singh to the mix and had her go in and then she zoomed in and ran at the Undead and kicked and smashed them all over.

Nico: I did not expect some of the Undead to be working with you!

Sarah Mills: Yeah I wanted to make this fun to destroy you all.

Me: Especially the Elephant Undead. That one gave Kazuma and the team a really hard time!

Azumi the Serpent Undead: (LAUGHS) You are going to die.

Me: That laugh has always been known for giving people headaches.

Aruto: (takes out Progrise Key of Man Boy) Time for some MANpower!

He activated it and GREW MUSCULAR!

Me: But these 4 Undead will make great additions to the M.O.E. It's Hiroshi that we have to worry about on February 12th.

Ellie Singh was kicking, blasting and slashing the Undead all over with incredible speed and her sword and slashed them all over.

Zixx: Wow! She is fast

Erica: My turn!

She activated her Ridewatch for Carnotaur and with a powerful roar she punched and kicked Sarah and smashed her down.

Eli: DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

Eli fired a massive blast of pitch black fire as hot as the sun and it formed into a powerful dragon and it hit Sarah and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

She was knocked down but not out.

Ellie slashed and defeated the 4 Undead and sealed them into Rouge Cards and then sent their bodies to the M.O.E.

Me: Awesome job Ellie!

Nico: Yeah well done!

Ellie Singh: Thanks. But I may experience this on other missions than just this.

Me: That will be awesome to face the Undead though.

Erica Haddock: It sure will!

Me: Yeah that was really cool though.

Ellie Singh: J.D. you can use these cards for a future use.

Me: Thanks Ellie.

Erica Haddock: Now for this.

She activated Carnotaur's Progrise Key and with a massive run and smashed and pulverized Sarah all over.

Kevin: YEAH!

Rolf: Rolf liking this!

Then Erica turned her teeth into TYRANNOSAURUS REX TEETH and bit her on her arm! Sarah screamed in excruciating pain!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: That has to hurt!

She was knocked down and then she got up.

WarKevin was about to fire a missile at Sarah Mills.

Sarah Mills: You wouldn't hurt a girl, would you?

WarKevin hesitated to fire.

Iron Girl: He wouldn't. But I would!

Iron Girl flew at Sarah Mills and gave her an uppercut.

POW!

She smashed her down.

Nico: Sarah you are not human, we know what you really are.

Courtney: That's right.

WarKevin: Oh! Well in that case! I don't have to hold back!

Kevin fired waves of missiles and blasted Sarah Mills all over the place!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Activate Laser Gatling Gun.

I activated it and Eli got a powerful gatling gun and fired it at Sarah Mills and blasted her all over the place.

Griff: I can't believe I fell for you!

Sarah Mills: You're not my type anyway!

Griff fired waves of energy and blasted her all over. Eli then fired blasts of Force Lightning and electrocuted Sarah all over.

Eli: Take that!

Adam Frake: This is for tricking Griff, bitch!

Adam fired laser blasts and blew her around like a ragdoll!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Take this!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Sarah all over.

Erica: And this.

Erica fired waves of energy and blasted her around.

Plank: Time to show you what I can do!

Plank flew and then jumped off the wall and then.

SMACK!

He smashed her in the face with a nasty hit from his body!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli fired more waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE BACK OF A SEA URCHIN!

Flanngo: Say what now?

Rolf: SHAKLAVA!

KRASMASH!

Rolf smashed Sarah Mills all over the place with brutal fury and pulverized her into dust!

Rolf then put on a huge hammer hat.

Rolf: You must be punished.

Sarah Mills: Wait. What the Hell is that?!

Rolf: The Hat of Discipline. DO YOU LIVE IN A CAVE?!

KRASMASH!

He flattened her into a pancake!

Me: OUCH! But that never gets old too!

Erica: Yeah!

Rolf kept hitting Sarah Mills with the Hat of Discipline.

Rolf: Mestick! (hits her) Shlorvin! (hits her again) Eischlikt! (hits her again)

KRABLAM! SMASH! BLANG! SMASH!

Me: OUCH! That has to hurt!

Ellie Singh: That was brutal!

Kevin: Dude, what you did to Griff is something you're never gonna do again.

Rolf: GRIFF WILL HAVE HIS REVENGE!

Griff: YOU BET I WILL!

He fired massive blasts of energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: Had enough SALLY TEACUP?

Adam Frake: Actually, I was expecting she would say that to us.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Nice one though guys.

Nico: She will be sent to the M.O.E. Prison.

Erica: Yeah. I've had it with her.

Zixx: Me too.

Nico snapped his fingers and sent her there.

Me: Logging off now.

I pulled them out.

They were all back

* * *

We later came back.

Qin: Hey guys.

Kazuma: Are those undead destroyed?

Me: Yep.

I held up 4 cards for them.

Me: And they are in the M.O.E.

Lola: Awesome.

May: How did it go?

Nico: It was really cool! And Dark Eddy got beaten for number 3.

Lola: 21 times to go.

Qin: Yep.

We told everyone all about it and it was awesome.

Varie: Wow! That was awesome!

Shanan: And nice job sticking up for me dad.

Me: You're welcome Shanan.

May: Next time, Cheese and Carnotaur should come with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Lola: Cheese is gonna have fun annoying a bad guy.

Xenia: He sure is.

---

Later we were watching another Robot Chicken Sketch.

Mandy: Another day, another Robot Chicken Sketch.

Me: Yep. This will be a really funny one.

Qin: Yep. Lets do it.

Me: Here we go.

I got to playing the sketch.

---

(Continuing from Spring Break of Doom)

Robin: (looking away) Slut! She's a slut!

Lex Luthor: (gets mad) DIE, YOU!

Gorilla Grodd: Oh, hell no! (attacks Robin)

(As the Justice League and Legion of Doom start fighting each other, Starro, now as a gigantic starfish, emerges from the sea. The heroes and villains stop fighting)

Starro: Check me out now, motherfuckers!

Martian Manhunter: It's Starro! Like a mighty, New York City sewer alligator!

Brainiac: (to Captain Cold) I'd hate to say "I told you so." That is a lie (the heroes and villains running away and screaming in the background) I To- (Starro stomps on both of them)

Lex Luthor: Only our combined forces can defeat a foe that size!

Superman: Alright Luthor. I'll bring my super strength, laser eyes, invulnerability, and super speed. And you bring your slightly above-average intelligence

Lex Luthor: You know what ? Fuck you Superman

(Starro then tries to stomp on Lex and Superman but they dodged it. While the rest of the Justice Leauge and the Legion of Doom tried to attack the giant starfish, Starro summons thousand mini stars and attached themselves on the Heroes and villians faces. While the Joker is struggling to get the starfish off of him, Harley comes in to help him)

Harley Quinn: I got this one Mister J

Joker (Mussled): NO!

(Harley smacks her hammer on The Jokers face to get the starfish off of him but accidentally killed him instead. Batman catches Jokers dead body and cries out in agony)

Batman: Noooooo!

The Announcer: Death of The Joker now on sale. Collect all 18 variant covers

(Robin Shows up with all the comic books in his hand)

Robin: I got mine

Green Lantern: Hey Sinestro? You remember your lantern corp basic training?

Sinestro: The old Bow and Arrow Maneuver ?

(Green Lantern and Sinestro both use their rings to make bows but forgot to use the Arrows which cause them to scream at each other)

Green Lantern/Sinestro: YOU IDIOT!

(Starro then proceeds to shoot the two lanterns with his laser eye)

The Penguin: This parasol is more than just a fashion statement

(The Penguin uses his modified umbrella to shoot a flamethrower at Starro, but the wind cause the umbrella to turn the other direction and burns Scarecrow and Two-Face)

The Penguin: Sorry Sorry.

(The Wind then proceeds to carry The Penguin afloat)

The Riddler: Riddle me this? Can anyone hear me? RIDDLE ME THIS?!

(Starro then stomps on The Riddler)

Reverse Flash: It's time that Starro learned that speed kills.

(Flash and Reverse Flash were about ready to attack, but they also get burned by The Penguin's flamethrower umbrella)

The Penguin: Sorry, Sorry!

Cyborg: I got this guys

(Cyborg tries to go in to attack the giant alien, but he quickly gets electrocuted by the ocean water)

Aquaman: Maybe I can turn the tide of this battle. With the aid of my ocean friends!

(Aquaman uses his telekinetic powers to contact the creatures of the sea to fight Starro. Which then cuts to an army of seahorses lined up and being command by a seahorse with a captains hat and an eye patch

Captain Seahorse: Aquaman calls us, the Horses of the sea to fight! So if any of you wish to leave, go now, and let no seahorse hold in judgment he that does! You a free - all of ye - to do as you choose.

(The seahorses stand proudly and courageous)

Captain Seahorse: Aye, lads. Even Slow Witted Steve stayed.

(A Buck toothed seahorse is showed)

Captain Seahorse: And Crippled Kevin. Kevin, whose tail was gripped by a crab

(A seahorse with a crutch and a lose tail is showed as well)

Captain Seahorse: Look upon one another and know on that day, ye all chose to fight with the one with tight-green leggings and orange shirt, the one who sometimes carries a trident but mostly no, the one with the locks of gold fairer than any maiden! We fight for the one they call AQUAMAN!

(The Seahorses Cheered)

Captain Seahorse: So, ride the currents as though were set alight, for your names shall be remembered for this day and forever more!

(The seahorses cheered again as they follow their captain to victory)

Seahorses: FOR AQUAMAN!

(The Seahorses all jumped of the ocean to attack Starro as angelic and triumphed music plays in the background, until they all died from the collision.

(After that, the Heroes and the villains are scene tried and beaten up by the battle with only Lena Luthor and Superboy left. But as they about to comfort each other, Starro comes in and tries to finish the job)

Lena Luthor: If this is the end, I want to die, in your arms, among all these dead seahorses.

(The Captain Seahorse comes in and attack but also dies from the collision)

Captain Seahorse: FOR AQUAMAN!

Lena Luthor: So many dead seahorses.

Superboy: I Love you

Lena Luthor: I Love You!

Starro: Could it be? True love has touched even this old starfish's heart? We have no reason to fight my friends.

(When Starro was about to have a change of heart, Batman's voice can be heard from a distance)

Batman: SMILE, YOU SON OF A BITCH!

(Batman comes in stabbing Starro's gigantic eye with the green construct sailboat Green Lantern made for him in "Giving a Ride" killing Starro in the process)

Superman: I guess we learned something here today, Luthor

Lex Luthor: Indeed we have. For all our combine powers, we were fools to think we could defeat the greatest power in the universe - love.

(Cut to a wedding taking place on the beach as Superman and Lex getting emotional at the couple getting married)

Superman: It's so beautiful

Superboy (anxious): It's a little gross

Prist: The bride and groom will now read the vows they have written

(We then see Gorilla Grodd in a Tuxedo)

Gorilla Grodd: When I met Lena… (Lena congratulating him) I never realized one person could teach so much about life and love and following in my one passion. That's how I finally found the courage to ask…

(We then see Bizarro in a wedding gown)

Gorilla Grodd: Bizarro, will you marry me?

Bizarro: And - Bizarro say yes (no)!

Superman: Oh! It's so beautiful

Bizarro: Bizarro say Yes (No)! Yes (No)! Yes (No), yes (no), A THOUSAND TIMES YES (NO)!

Prist: You may no kiss the bride

(Grodd comes in for a kiss while Bizarro tries push him away from the kiss)

Bizarro: Yes (No)! Me want (Don't want) kiss! Yes (No)! Yes (No) (Sobbing)!

(Grodd kisses Bizarro while the crowd cheers for them. We then see Jimmy Olsen in the crowd somehow came back to life from "Nerd at the Daily Planet and complains about the ending of this special just like the last one)

Jimmy Olsen: This is how we're ending the second Robot Chicken Dc Comics Special, "With a bullshit fake-out wedding?"

Batman: DAMN IT AREN'T YOU DEAD?!

Jimmy Olsen: Oh, I got the magic amulet.

(We then see Lex in his band get up along with a stage and his high school bandmates)

Lex Luthor: Drop your cocks and grab your flip-flops. We are Sex Luthor.

(The Band Plays their song while the end credits play.)

---

When it was done we were laughing our heads off!

Qin: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Superman: That was really funny!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Eye Brawl: (Transylvanian Accent) Um… that ending was bizarre.

Me: That was a weird ending. But the rest of it was still funny and awesome.

Hawkgirl: It sure was funny. That version of Starro was crazy funny though.

Lola: Yeah the one we know doesn't talk. But that was still funny.

Mandy: It was.

Lucy Loud: It sure was funny.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

G1 Vortex: Penguin's umbrella is not to be used for friendly fire!

Me: No it shouldn't. Also I don't remember it ever having a flamethrower function.

Batman: That is a new feature for it. But no he doesn't have that.

Lola: Good.

G1 Vortex: Yeah that was crazy. I don't think he would use that on Dew Gayl in his battles though.

Nico: No he wouldn't. Especially in the Iceberg Lounge.

Brawn: It's funny how love got Starro to stand down only for Batman to kill it.

Me: That was awesome and really funny though.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Also we haven't met Lena Luthor yet. But at least she isn't like her brother Lex.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah. That's the last thing we want.

Xenia: NO kidding.

Camie: And we've had enough of Lex to last an eternity.

Alucard: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Nikiya's team will include Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, and Makio. Betty's group will include Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, and Thundarr the Barbarian.

Me: Cool! But we haven't met Hinatsuru, Suma and Makio from Demon Slayers yet.

Qin: Yeah but they are beautiful and amazingly well endowed.

Lola: They sure are.

Me: But it's cool having the Herculoids, Space Ghost, Thundarr and friends and Birdman in the mix.

Nico: It sure is.

Marron: And it's an honor to be part of the mix too.

Android 18: You're going to do good Marron.

Qin: Yeah she sure is.

Then Brass Knuckles, Springfield Bullies, Hydros, Pyros, Larxene, Shade, Shiv, 2016 Morbucks, Abis Mal, White Lightning, Libra Zodiarts, Aries Zodiarts, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Cloud Man, Zeru, Mz Ruby, Nightstrike, Yost Magneto, Quicksand, and Phantom Blot appeared.

Hydros: Can me, Brass Knuckles, Springfield Bullies, Pyros, Larxene, Shade, Shiv, 2016 Morbucks, Abis Mal, and White Lightning go with you guys?

Evil Jewel Man: Me, Libra Zodiarts, Aries Zodiarts, Evil Cloud Man, Zeru, Mz Ruby, Nightstrike, Yost Magneto, Quicksand, and Phantom Blot will go as well.

Dolph: And can we agree that was the weirdest ending to a Robot Chicken sketch?

Me: Yes we can definitely agree on that. But like cartoons, Robot Chicken Sketches always don't have to make sense.

Rarity: Oh that is absolutely true darlings.

Nico: And to answer your question yes you all can go with us. We're going to the 6th planet today.

Hydros: Cool!

Pyros: I wonder what it can be.

Me: We'll find out when we get there.

Barath Beyond: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Space Mambo next.

Me: Ooh! The Star Sunfish. That's a cool one.

Qin: It sure is. I think that one is a cool one.

Xenia: It sure is and that one is neat too.

Me: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: Yeah, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some really bad news: The Destroyer of Worlds has come back from the dead and he wants revenge on you guys for destroying, and even worse, The Sound 4 from the 4th Great War in 150,000 years have also come back from the dead and they want revenge, and even worse: they were all brought back by Adrastea Chernabog.

We gasped.

Mordecai: What?! The Destroyer of Worlds is back!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Along with the Sound 4 from the 4th Great War in 150,000 years?! Those monsters just don't know when to quit!

Camie: Who is the Destroyer of Worlds?

Me: A video game monster. His face looks like the devil.

I went over his history.

---

The Destroyer of Worlds is one of the Arcade Games that Mordecai and Rigby discovered in the episode "Just Set Up The Chairs" of the cartoon series Regular Show, and also the main antagonist of the same episode. He appears to be nothing more than a pixelated floating devil head.

He was voiced by Mark Hamill.

Mordecai was unwilling to touch an old video game machine because of both the "out of order" sign on the front and the note was apparently written by Skips, warning them not to connect the red wire with the blue wire. Rigby, being the idiot that he is, connected them anyway, releasing a giant demon head that began to float around and set everything on fire. Destroyer of Worlds was later defeated by Rigby, who was just "mashing the buttons" on a system created by Skips in which a giant protagonist was created by joining all the other Arcade Games together.

He is later one of the villains resurrected by Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. in Exit 9B, he is seen teaming up with Susan (in her giant form), but is destroyed by the same protagonist in the first episode he appeared in.

He can shoot fire from his eyes and floats in midair. He seems to be invulnerable to anything that isn't digital (an example of this is when Rigby tosses a rock at him, as it bounces off of him and he gets mad).

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: Whoa! This is gonna be tough!

Eli: Yeah!

Zaina Emperyous: And even worse, it was at the hands of Adrastea Chernabog, the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, now she's really getting desperate. When Selene and Lincoln get after her, she's going to pay for what she did in bringing The Destroyer of Worlds and The Sound 4 from the 4th Great War in 150,000 years back from the dead with her own blood.

Sailor Mars: (Growls) Along with the Destroyer of World and the Sound 4 from the 4th Great War in 150,000 years, they're going to pay for this!

Fu: Yeah!

We felt something within Sailor Mars and Fu growing, and we knew what it was.

Nico: Oh, no way, Sailor Mars and Fu are going to transform, this should be good.

Me: Yeah, you got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the second eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Drusilla Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we took down Zingh and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing Adrastea Chernabog with her. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to the second eldest sibling of the Chernabog Sisters, Drusilla Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we took down Zingh and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us, and even worse, she's bringing Adrastea Chernabog with her.

Me: Sheesh, but this is expected.

Lori: This is something we'll have to deal with until they've been killed one by one, and only Adrastea Chernabog is left.

Zaina Emperyous: Yeah, and I should've known Lillith would get Adrastea involved, she really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: A sore loser who's about to have her demonic wings ripped out of her back for all of the evil things she and the rest of them have done.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What a demonic bitch.

Lincoln: Better get the special traps set up for when Adrastea Chernabog shows up, along with Drusilla Chernabog, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: We're already on that, Linky.

Nico: And she'll also not only be deterred and restrained again, but they'll also get to watch as Zaina and Lincoln destroy the last of her sisters. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet, and we got word that The Destroyer of Worlds, along with The Sound 4 from the 4th Great War in 150,000 years, have come back from the dead for revenge, and they're waiting for us there.

Lincoln: Those five monsters aren't going to get away for everything they've done, and once we get through with getting rid of The Destroyer of Worlds and The Sound 4 from the 4th Great War in 150,000 years, you're next, Drusilla Chernabog, and you're going to get a nasty scar on your face for bringing those monsters back, Adrastea Chernabog.

Libra Zodiart: Let's get going.

Brass Knuckles: I call shotgun!

We went to the ship and we were off!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7075.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the 6th planet of the Thanksgiving planets and our mission is to destroy the Destroyer of Worlds and banish him back to the Warp and also destroy the Dark Sound 4 and give them the Black Gates.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be brutal.

Me: And believe it or not guys we faced the Destroyer of Worlds before.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yep.

I went over what happened in chapter 970 and it was epic.

Camie: WHOA!

Eli: That is amazing bro!

Xenia: It sure is!

Jonny was sad.

Kearney: Something wrong, Jonny?

Jonny 2x4: I really did like it when Plank could talk and move like us in the virtual world.

Aria Blaze: I get it. And now that you're out of there, you're back to being the only one who can hear him.

Jonny 2x4: Yeah.

Me: Sorry Jonny. But we'll think of something.

Lola: Yeah.

Kazuma: I did not expect Sarah Mills to have 4 undead with her too.

Me: Me neither Kazuma. But it was awesome helping Ellie get prepared for your missions coming up soon.

Ellie Singh: It sure was cool.

Larxene: (to Taylor Smith) Your name actually sounds similar to Taylor Swift.

Zeru: I noticed that too.

Taylor Smith: (LAUGHS) That is true. I do have a name similar to that. But yeah.

Me: I think that's cool. And Taylor Swift is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Bowser: So, you were flirting with Nico, huh?

Taylor Smith: I don't even remember doing that!

Me: When the brainwashing was removed she had those memories erased.

Bowser: Oh.

Eli: But we still freed her and Casey though.

Lola: We sure did.

Shiva: Well, Nico's still accepting people for his harem.

Nightstrike: If you're interested.

Taylor Smith: Well I would be honored.

Qin: Awesome.

May: Welcome to the pack.

Camie: That's awesome.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Jessie: We're coming to the next world!

Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet!

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a brown planet and it was amazing.

Nico: This one looks interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

We got to landing and we later got out and then we saw that the planet was really a WORLD MADE OF ROASTED CORNISH GAME HENS!

Me: Whoa! Roasted Cornish Game Hens!

Qin: Oh wow!

Quicksand: No one has a problem with this planet, right?

Abis Mal: I sure don't!

Me: Very exquisite.

I ate a cornish game hen and spit out all the bones.

Me: Yummy!

Qin: We got to eating them.

Lola: (Eating one) Delicious!

Mr. Boss: I hope there's Silkie Chicken here too.

Me: Lets get to building camp and have a good meal.

We got to setting up a camp and we had a great meal too.

Me: Ahh Cornish Game Hen Wellington A La Flambé.

I lit the meal on fire and it smelled delicious.

Mary Knudson: Awesome meal dad.

Me: Thanks Mary.

Larry 3000: Ahh (Mwah) Cest Magnifique.

Erina: Boy that looks great J.D.

Me: Thanks.

I gave us all some plates and were got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Lola: (Eating) Wow! So good!

Qin: (Eating) Yummy!

White Lightning: Man, this is very good!

Phantom Blot: I know, right?!

Me: Even though Cornish Game Hens are not part of the Traditional Thanksgiving meal it's still very awesome to eat.

Qin: It sure is. But they do make an awesome substitute whenever you can't find turkeys.

Lola: True.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Lynn Sr.: That is a true thing there.

Nico: I agree there. Quite frankly I love Turkey, Pizza, Tamales and everything on Thanksgiving.

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Oh thank you Nico. It's good you like all our cooking.

Me: (Eating) Mmm.

Lola: All your cooking is awesome Mrs. Casagrande.

Blast Off: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Rarity: (Eating) I just can't believe that Cornish Game hens are so good.

Me: They sure are and they are also one of the most exquisitely good meals in the Luxurious world.

Nico: They sure are.

Camie: (Eating) But they are still good.

We were really having an awesome meal.

When it was done we were stuffed!

Me: Ahh! (BURPS!) Oh pardon me.

Nico: That was awesome.

2016 Morbucks: (burps) Excuse me.

Yost Magneto: (sighs) At least you were polite.

Me: Sorry it was really good.

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Man it sure was.

Me: Princess did you have meals like this all the time too?

2016 Morbucks: I sure do and they are some of the best ever.

Me: It is awesome.

Larry 3000: I'm amazed you even knew how to make such an exquisite dish like that J.D.

Me: Well I learned it from one of your cook books Larry. They are really cool.

Mary Knudson: That's also where I learned some of my high class cooking from.

Erina: That makes sense but wow. That is so awesome.

Lana: I'll say. I hope the next planet we go to is a pie planet. As long as it's not rhubarb.

Camie: Why?

Me: Lana is allergic to Rhubarb.

Manterror: I have a feeling that it won't be Rhubarb.

Me: Me too.

Drill Bit: Good. We got to be careful around stuff like that for some people.

Qin: We sure do.

Me: But this was still an awesome planet to come to. Even though it's not a traditional planet it's still awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah. It would be really cool if we get to battle Queen Opaline on one of the Thanksgiving Planets.

Me: Me too. That would be really cool.

Lola: It sure would.

Xenia: Which one would have sounded like a good one?

Me: The Pizza planet.

Eli: OOH! Yummy.

Camie: Why that one?

Me: 2 years ago during Thanksgiving we went back in time to help stop Turkeys from being put on the menus. And we replaced it with pizza.

Nico: I remember that.

Camie: Wow! So that explains why pizza was put on the menus for Thanksgiving.

Me: It sure is. The best part about that mission was meeting my ancestor William Bradford, one of the Pilgrims.

Eli: That was fun.

Mz. Ruby: Look, like it or not, we're battling Opaline on her home turf.

Shade: As well as any other dumbasses she has with her.

Camie: I know I was saying hypothetically.

Mz. Ruby: Oh sorry.

Qin: No worries.

Xenia: But coming to all these planets for Thanksgiving is so awesome.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Misty Brightdawn: At least my clone is holding out till then.

Me: Good.

Tayuya: Now, let's go find that fakeass bitch version of me.

Me: Took the words right out of my mouth Tayuya.

Nico: I sense they are not far.

Eli: They are to the east at 100 klicks.

Nico: Then lets go.

We were off.

Pyros: I can't wait to roast them.

Evil Cloud Man: Easy, buddy.

Nico: We're almost there.

Eli: They are right behind that hill.

We got ready.

We got to the top and we saw them!

Leozack: We all know what time it is.

Me: Entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at them.

The Destroyer of Worlds walked around and laughed malevolently.

Dark Tayuya: When are those motherfuckers going to get here!?

Dark Jirobo: Tayuya watch your language!

Dark Tayuya: OH Shut up Fatso!

Then the spirits of the ELEMENTS OF DRAGONS AND BUTTKICKING APPEARED AND THEY SWIRLED AROUND THEM! Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard! We came out.

Me: Surprise!

Nico: Long time no see Destroyer!

Me: Especially to you Sound 4 Assfuckers! 150,000 years hasn't bee kind on you hasn't it.

Jimbo: You guys are in serious trouble.

Libra Zodiart: Big time!

Dark Tayuya: Up your fucking noses!

Dark Jirobo: Watch your language!

Dark Tayuya: Oh shut up fatso!

Brittney: How about you both shut the fuck up!

Me: Yeah your mouth Dark Tayuya is just as bad as I remember! You are a fucked up bitch!

Nico: Big Time!

Then Count Nocturne, Gator Ghoul, Evil Lyn, Salami Swami, Toiletnator, Knightbrace, Tchang Zu, Spymaster, Hydrax, Pterodactyl Ghost, Evil Skull Man, Lord Stratosfear, Bell Org, Animal Path, Quirrel, Glomgold, Megalon, Mike Rochip, Bigwig, The Beagle Boys, and Windfall appeared.

Nico: Count Nocturne, Gator Ghoul, Evil Lyn, Salami Swami, Toiletnator, Knightbrace, Tchang Zu, Spymaster, Hydrax, Pterodactyl Ghost, Evil Skull Man, Lord Stratosfear, Bell Org, Animal Path, Quirrel, Glomgold, Megalon, Mike Rochip, Bigwig, The Beagle Boys, and Windfall.

Count Nocturne: You glad to be in Nico's harem, Taylor?

Taylor Smith: I sure am!

Gator Ghoul: Glad to hear it.

Me: Cool.

Evil Lyn: We didn't expect you to have a history with Nico.

Nico: Yeah it's a long story.

Salami Swami: (to Nico) We heard Barodius brainwashed her and Casey.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Toiletnator: I hope you gave him a thrashing!

Me: Believe me I did. I made sure he got banished back to the Warp.

Toiletnator: Good.

?: Good riddance.

A Figure came out and it was CARNISOAR THE HAWK RINSHI!

---

Carnisoar was the Sky Overlord and the holder of the Hawk spirit, a master of aerial martial arts. He used a halberd and feather shurikens in his attacks. He is the first teacher of Dai Shi and one of Dai Shi's teachers alongside Jellica and Grizzaka. At first Carnisoar helped Dai Shi with with his goals, but later betrayed him and joined Grizzaka. Carnisoar serves as one of the main antagonists of Power Rangers Jungle Fury. He is also the second strongest Overlord.

Carnisoar was one of the Overlords. Ten thousand years ago Carnisoar fought alongside Dai Shi and other Overlords against Pai Zhuq Academy and Phantom Beasts. Carnisoar was destroyed in the war. When Naja was destroyed, Camille took his life talons and gave them Dai Shi. Intending to resurrect the Overlords to become stronger, Dai Shi chooses Carnisoar to be the first, to Camille's dismay, due to his brutal teaching methods. Upon his revival, Carnisoar took Dai Shi into Jarrod's past to eliminate every good deed that performed as a child, making him stronger, as a result. After this, Carnisoar returned to Dai Shi's hideout to begin the actual training, teaching Dai Shi to harness Jarrod's negativity as power until Jellica was revived. After Dai Shi manages to beat Jellica, Carnisoar leaves Dai Shi's training to her. He returned to help Dai Shi kill the Rangers briefly, reviving the Shadow Guards. Carnisoar later sided with Grizzaka, upon his revival, setting up the chamber to revive the Phantom Beast Generals after obtaining their Crystal Eyes, for Grizzaka. Once arriving at the Rhino Nexus, with the other Overlords, where they ran afoul of the Power Rangers. Carnisoar fought Casey, Theo, Lily, and RJ in his Illusion Dimension after withstanding the Claw Cannon. When Casey used his Tiger Instincts to find the real Carnisoar and attacked him before Carnisoar grew and fought the Wolf Pride Megazord and the Jungle Master Megazord. Carnisoar managed to overwhelm them by jumping on their shoulders and attacking them with his staff until Dominic arrived in the Rhino Steel Zord. Dominic battled Carnisoar and defeated the villain. Before he was destroyed at the hands of the Rhino Pride Megazord, Carnisoar tells rangers that they may have defeated him, but the "war is far from over". Carnisoar was revived by Dai Shi for the final Beast War, but was destroyed again by the 7 Pai Zhuq Masters.

---

Casey Rhodes: Carnisoar!

Me: Whoa! I remember you! You are one of the Overlords of the Rinshi!

Carnisoar: Yep that's right.

Me: Wow!

Carnisoar: Am I really the last Overlord to appear again?

William: Actually, yes. Jellica and Grizzaka already went.

Me: Yeah but this will be fun for you.

Nico: Yep.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Aylene C. and the Great Valley Kids, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturn - Nico's Rescue and Battling Barodius Again

---

Count Nocturne was first.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) Nico's Rescue involved Battling Barodius Again. And freeing two Brawlers.

Marceline: It sure did. Barodius just keeps coming back for more and J.D. is loving it when he tears him apart.

Princess Luna: It is most fun that J.D. is facing him.

Moondust: Yeah and the brawlers they freed are Taylor and Casey.

Snowdrop: They were brainwashed by Barodius and the team freed them.

Gari: Thank goodness.

Blackout: Yeah Barodius really is worse than Frieza now.

Aylene C.: It's only a matter of time before he gets the Black Gates.

Littlefoot: That is for sure and we'll never have to deal with him again.

Count Nocturne: Lets hope so. Lets do it!

Marceline summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Vampire Voivode and it formed into THE VOIVODE VAMPIRE SWORD OF DOOM! They fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed him down.

---

Becca Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Lake Placid Crocodile, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - Battling Another Ultimate Lodestar, Very Magnetically Attractive

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) Nico, War Machine, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Lodestar. (laughs) I bet she's Very Magnetically Attractive!

Becca: Yeah she sure was. We were all amazed with how strong her powers were.

Fluttershy: It was really something to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding there.

Stealth Elf: We were amazed ourselves too.

Gator Ghoul: Wow. Holy gator teeth is that the crocodile from Lake Placid!?

Fluttershy: It sure is and she is a big sweetheart. She is really friendly too.

Tornado Bolt: Fluttershy tamed her and got her to be her friend.

Gator Ghoul: That is amazing and Fluttershy sure knows how to tame a giant crocodile. Lets do it!

Becca summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Sylvan Flower Knight and it formed into THE FLOWERKNIGHT SWORD OF NATURE! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Optimus Prime, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mako Island Mermaids, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Evil Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Venezuela. How was it?

Optimus Prime: It was really amazing. And we helped take down Zingh.

Pinkie Pie: That was an amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really good one.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah we really let him have it.

Cleo: That was so fun.

Emma: It sure was.

Rikki: I'll say.

Bella: He never knew what he was up against.

Evil Lyn: That's good he is down. Lets do it!

Optimus summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Superdimensional Robot Galaxy Destroyer. It formed into THE ROBOT MEGACANNON BLASTER! They fired waves of energy, gears, metal and lightning and smsahed her down.

---

## Kole, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nick, Amy, Russ, Ron, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Meeting a Fusion Dragonoid Gene-slammer

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) I heard you guys met a Fusion Dragonoid Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Kole: Her name is Daria Kuso and she is Dan Kuso's cousin. She has amazing fire powers and is an awesome guardian angel.

Rarity: Oh she sure is darlings. And she had a really cool story for everyone.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was a really cool one.

---

Daria Kuso: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 9,500-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Daria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daria Kuso: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Daria, what's the story on how you stopped Lori before she tried to kill Lincoln?

Daria Kuso: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an inhuman screech, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lori, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let Lori come here to kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of fire and it burned off her eyebrows, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of lightning and electrocuted Lori and she'd been knocked down and out, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lori, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and they also took away the car keys, cutting off her driving privileges. We took a look at the footage and we saw that Leni didn't look where she was going and hit the drawer and it caused Lori's phone to fall from her drawer and the screen cracked and it really freaked Lei out and she ran.

Nico: Yikes.

Lincoln: But, this was an accident at the time, but to Lori, this drove her mad and her desire to kill me took her over and so did Dark Lori. But, Daria and I stopped her.

Daria Kuso: We sure did, Lincoln, but of course, this caused Lori to hate me forever and she would do anything to get revenge on me, and I swore if I found out that Lori dared to make any alliances with any villains, I would make her pay and she was going to get burned.

Me: Yeah, I remembered that all too well.

Nico: And that's really serious, so Lori was basically on thin ice and if she makes an alliance with any of the most evil villains, she was going to get burned.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Salami Swami: Oh man! Lori sure needed to stop getting mad like that!

Gill Grunt: You're telling me! But at least her dark side is gone for good.

Nick Szalinski: I agree there. That dark side of hers really was nothing but trouble.

Amy Szalinski: No kidding. Thank goodness it's gone.

Salami Swami: I agree there. Lets do it!

Kole summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Crystal Master and it formed into THE CRYSTAL MASTER FORCESWORD! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Layla, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Vambre,

# Prohyas, Jessie, James, Meowth and Wobbuffet VS The Toiletnator - Erica's First Ambassador Mission

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) So, today was Erica's First Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Layla: It was really amazing! J.D.'s technological expertise really came in handy for all that. And Courtney was happy to see Zixx again.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure was and you should have seen what this world that Zixx knows was like. It was like entering a computer.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was really something. They were battling all sorts of virtual bad guys. And it was like a mix of Questworld, Lyoko, Tron and The world of The Matrix.

Hex: It sure was. We were amazed ourselves. That was really cool.

Vambre: (British Accent) Indeed and it was a really amazing and really fun adventure.

Prohyas: Dark Eddy tried to attack but J.D. and everyone was prepared for him.

Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet!

Jessie: It was really exciting.

Toiletnator: Boy that one must've been cool. Lets do it!

Layla summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Bone Mouse and it formed THE BONE SWORD OF BUBONIC FURY! They fired waves of magic, stars, lightning and bones and skulls and smashed him down.

## Zarya Moonwolf, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sam, Alex, Clover, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Watching the Starro Robot Chicken Sketch

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) So, you guys Watched the Starro Robot Chicken Sketch, huh? Was it good?

Zarya: It was a really funny one. It had this really crazy comical version of Starro and it controlled most of the villains. It was really funny.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. We all were laughing our heads off at that one.

Starshine Sparkle: Some of the villains all got what they deserved.

Spyro: They sure did and it was awesome.

Sam Simpson: We all were glad about that.

Knightbrace: That is cool though. Lets do it!

Zarya summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Diamond Dire Wolf and it formed into THE 25,000 YEAR OLD DIAMOND WOLF BLADE! They fired waves of magic and arrows and smashed him down.

---

## Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, U.A. Avengers, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - A Roasted Cornish Game Hen Planet

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) So, this is A Roasted Cornish Game Hen Planet? I hope you like it.

Rainbow Dash: You bet I do! This is an awesome planet.

Scootaloo: It sure is and all the Cornish Game Hens are delicious!

Whirlwind: And really meaty and tasty.

U.A. Iron Man: They are as awesome and exquisite as a good date with Pepper.

Tchang Zu: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with The Weather Painter Rainbow and it formed into THE RAINBOW PAINTBRUSH SWORD! They fired waves of rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Peter Pan, Wendy, Zipp Storm, Pipp Storm, Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - Boy this is amazing how there is a Cornish Game Hen planet even though that isn't part of the Traditional Thanksgiving Dinner

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) Boy, this is amazing how there is a Cornish Game Hen planet. Even though that isn't part of the Traditional Thanksgiving Dinner.

SpongeBob: Well sometimes people like to get creative and add their own foods to the mix for their own versions of Thanksgiving Dinners.

Sunset Shimmer: That is true. To each their own and different strokes for different folks.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That's true and it's still fun.

Sunburn: It sure is. Lots of good food.

Peter Pan: I'll say. It's really fun and awesome.

Wendy: (British Accent) Yeah it sure is awesome and fun,

Spymaster: Indeed. Does Equestria have its own version of Thanksgiving minus it being Hearthswarming Eve?

Zipp Storm: As a matter of fact yes it does. It's called Harvest and Hugs Day. It's a major huge holiday over in Zephyr Heights and mom is crazy about it.

Pipp Petals: She brings our family together and we have tea and carrot cake and have all sorts of fun harvesting times too.

Sunny Starscout: It's a really awesome holiday and we have a lot of autumn fun too.

Izzy Moonbow: We sure do and it's so awesome.

Hitch Trailblazer: Everyone and everypony has a lot of fun on that one.

Misty Brightdawn: They sure do and it's so cool.

Manterror: That is so awesome that Maretime Bay and everyone have a cool version of Thanksgiving.

Drill Bit: I agree there too.

Spymaster: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Manterror: And many of us love good carrot cake. Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Drill Bit: That is always really cool. Drill Bit, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

SpongeBob summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Gunkan

Suship Kyabia-Class Subcarrier and it formed into THE SUSHI MAKER SUBSWORD! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

## Ino, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tony, Edyn, Strag, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - The Destroyer of Worlds is back

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) The Destroyer of Worlds is back. But this time, it's going to the Warp!

Ino: No kidding and this was the 4th villain we faced when we helped out Mordecai and Rigby and Friends.

Applejack: Yeah I think it was after the Battle with Thanos that they faced him.

Apple Bloom: We weren't with the team when it all happened but it was amazing.

Flashwing: It sure was cool. That was one of our most epic battles.

Tony Jones: That sure was a cool battle.

Edyn: Yeah it sure was. We were amazed ourselves.

Strag: Yeah it was amazing to hear about.

Tayuya: Yeah fuckin A! That was really fuckin epic!

Hydrax: I agree there. That was a cool battle from what I heard. Lets do it!

Ino summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Flower Cardian Moonflowerviewing and it formed into THE MOONFLOWER LONGSWORD! They fired waves of earth, rock, flowers, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

Maximum Ride, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Drive Kamen Riders, Light Skylanders, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - The Destroyer of Worlds also summoning the Evil Sound 4, Fu is going to really let them have it.

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) The Destroyer of Worlds also summoned the Evil Sound 4?! Fu is going to really let them have it!

Maximum Ride: You got that right. Never underestimate the power of the 7-Tails Jinchuriki. She is going to make those monsters pay big time.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. This is gonna be so epic!

King Solar: Boy it sure is! I'm so excited to see how this turns out.

Solar Eclipsa: All of us are.

Amber Morning: I agree too. This is all gonna be awesome.

Shinnosuke: It sure will be cool.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Indeed. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Jurrac Ptera and it formed into THE PTERADACTYL JURRAC SWORD OF FIRE! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

Kimimarō VS Evil Skull Man

Evil Skull Man was next.

Evil Skull Man: This is gonna be so fun.

Kimimarō: Now it always is.

Kimimarō merged Hermos with Trial of Nightmare and it formed into THE NIGHTMARE BONE SWORD! He fired waves of energy and bones and smashed him down.

---

Andrea Davenport VS Lord Stratosfear

---

Lord Stratosfear was next.

Lord Stratosfear: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Andrea Davenport: You better believe it will.

She merged Hermos with Cloudian - Eye of The Storm and it formed into THE CLOUDIAN HURRICANE FURY SWORD! She fired waves of wind and ice and smashed him down.

---

Kin Tsuchi VS Bell Org

---

Bell Org was next.

Bell Org: This is gonna be a good one.

Kin Tsuchi: You bet it will be.

She merged Hermos with Ceremonial Bell and it formed into THE ANGELIC BELL WARHAMMER! She smashed him with it with a loud ring.

---

Sweet Leaf VS Animal Path

---

Animal Path was next.

Animal Path: It's gonna be awesome taking down more ninjas.

Sweet Leaf: It always is really fun.

She merged Hermos with Leafplace Plaice and it formed into THE FLOUNDER LEAF CLUB! She smashed her down with it.

---

Chloe Terryington the Broww, Huntsman of Dark World VS Professor Quirrell

---

Quirrell was next.

Quirrell: (British Accent) I hope things are going good now.

Chloe Terryington: They are thank you.

She merged Hermos with Broww, Huntsman of Dark World and it formed into THE BOW OF THE DARK WORLD HUNT! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Goofy VS Glomgold

---

Glomgold was next.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) This is gonna be a good one now.

Goofy: Ahyuck it sure is!

Goofy merged Hermos with Blue-Eyes Toon Dragon and it formed into THE GOOFY HAMMER OF THE WHITE DRAGON! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Sam Manson VS Megalon 1973

Megalon was next.

Megalon: Boy this is gonna be an epic battle for you guys.

Sam Manson: It sure is.

Sam merged Hermos with Dogoran, the Mad Flame Kaiju and it formed into the MAD FLAME KAIJU FURY SWORD! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Ice VS Mike Rochip

Mike Rochip was next.

Mike Rochip: This will be fun.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) It sure will be.

She merged Hermos with Blizzard Princess and it formed into THE BLIZZARD SNOW STAFF! She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

## Yumika the Ice Queen VS Bigwig

Bigwig was next.

Bigwig: Prepare for a Hair-ible ending!

Yumika: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Snow Fairy and it formed into THE SNOW

FURY ICE SCYTHE! She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

## Bisca Mulan VS Beagle Boys

The Beagle Boys were next.

Beagle Boys Leader: Lets get her boys!

Bisca Mulan: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Legacy Hunter and it formed into THE LEGACY HUNT BLASTER! She fired waves of energy and smashed them all down.

## Julie Kane VS WindfalL

Windfall was next.

Windfall: I always have lots of fun.

Julie Kane: Me too. It's cool.

Julie merged Hermos with Roc from The Valley of Mist and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE WIND ROC! She fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

## Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Misty Brightdawn, Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Carnisoar

Carnisoar was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for the Kamen Riders

For the Kamen Riders: hand-cannon Blasters named Kamen Rider Legacy Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of the Kamen Riders with elements on the blasters and with the symbols of the Kamen Rider teams throughout the years etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chillman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE CHAMELEON! JUNGLE FURY CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

All: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the Claw Cannon!

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Carnisoar and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Carnisoar, you have failed this planet.

Misty Brightdawn: He sure has!

Then there was a bright green light that appeared on Misty's right ring finger and it formed into her own Spirit Animal Ring! It was for the Hawk!

Misty Brightdawn: Wow! The Hawk Gem!

Nico: Cool!

Isabel came.

Isabel: The hawk is perfect for you Misty and because of your keen sense of observation it picked you for a reason. When the hawk is your spirit animal, you have a powerful guide on your side who reminds you that you can let your imagination soar while not losing touch with reality. Hawk people have the ability to connect to the spirit world and manifest what they learn to make life better on Earth. When you have the hawk as a spirit animal, you may have an inclination towards using the power of vision and intuition in your daily life. The hawk totem provides wisdom about seeing situations from a higher perspective, using the power of observation, and focusing on the task at hand. It's a good companion to develop spiritual awareness.

Misty Brightdawn: Wow! That is cool!

Eli: It sure is!

C.C.: I think it's perfect for you Misty.

Misty Brightdawn: Wow it sure is.

Then a green light appeared out of nowhere and landed in her hands and it was THE HAWK WILD ZORD CRYSTAL!

Misty Brightdawn: (GASP) The Hawk Wild Zord picked me!

Nico: It sure did Misty.

She got her own Crystal Saber too.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We'll take on the Destroyer!

Tsukasa: Fu can have the rest!

Kamen Ride: Shinobi!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Red!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Blue!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Crimson!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Navy!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Green!

Kamen Ride: Samurai Red!

Kamen Ride: Female Samurai Red!

Kamen Ride: Samurai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Samurai Green!

Kamen Ride: Samurai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Samurai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Samurai Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider Shinobi!

Daiki summoned clones of the Samurai and Ninja Storm Rangers!

Troy Burrows: Lets get them!

Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers!

Me: And this too!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders.

Nico: It's buttkicking time!

Dark Tayuya: Time for you to die J.D.!

Me: Bring it on!

Fu: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you miserable cretins to last an eternity.

Suddenly, something within Fu's mind snapped as the memories of the multitude of crimes that the Sound 4 from 150,000 hence had committed in Orochimaru's name rushed through her head and her orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with beetles, chakra, and lightning, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Jinchuriki from her back, and as she approached The Sound 4 from 150,000 hence, she left yellow energy, lightning, chakra, and beetles with every step.

Fu: You four monsters absolutely make me sick, it's bad enough that you were a bunch of monsters who served Orochimaru with insane loyalty and caused a ton of trouble throughout the Four Great Nations for so many years. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, I would've thought that we were finally rid of you four long ago for all the crap that you caused, but to find out that you came back again and refuse to stay dead,… , THIS TIME, YOU FOUR HAVE CROSSED THE LINE FOR THE FINAL TIME, NOW I'M GOING TO GET RID OF YOU FOUR ONCE AND FOR ALL, AND THIS IS ALSO GOING TO SERVE AS ONE LAST FINAL WARNING TO ADRASTEA CHERNABOG WHO BROUGHT YOU ALL BACK!

We gasped at the extent of Fu's fury.

Me: Whoa!

Naruto: Fu's now extremely furious now.

Lincoln: Adrastea's really crossed the line for the last and final time, and now, her four playthings are going to pay the price.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We took cover behind a Cornish hen as Fu screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and huge explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with lightning bolts and lightning crashing down from the heavens, there are beetles and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the eyes of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle glaring at The Sound 4 from 150,000 Years hence. Then, as the vortex faded, Fu emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Fu grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair, she has neon orange eyes and a yellow energy aura with beetles, chakra, and lightning surrounding her, she has a rhinoceros beetle with the Thunder Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead, she has on beetle earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links and an orange beetle-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rhinoceros beetle with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white blouse, sleeveless orange shirt, white skirt with lightning bolts, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and beetles on the coattails and on the back is Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle surrounded by lightning bolts and beetles. Suddenly, Fu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the feathers had orange tips, and she has Chomei's seven wings out, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Fu's Sword of The Jinchuriki and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, lightning, beetles, and rhinoceros beetles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chomei's Electric Lightningstorm Beetle Greatsword of Electric Beetle Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large beetle heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large beetle heads and a large orange gem below the beetle heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Chomei's head with orange gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Chomei that said, "Fu, Jinchuriki and Partner of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle, Former Kunoichi of The Hidden Waterfall Village and Member of The Hidden Leaf Village, Friend of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze and Many, Destroyer of Suien and Killer of The Great Enemies of The Four Great Nations, Archenemy of Suzaku, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning and Rhinoceros Beetles"

風、人柱力、七尾長命の相棒、滝隠れの里の元くノ一、木ノ葉隠れの里の一員、うずまきナルト・波風と多くの友、水炎の破壊者、四

大大敵の殺し屋国家、朱雀の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてライトニングとカブトムシのマスター

Fu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SEVEN-TAILED ELECTRIC SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING RHINOCEROUS BEETLE OF DIVINE ELECTRIC SEVEN-TAILED THUNDERSTORM BEETLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM BEETLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Fu's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when The Sound 4 from 150,000 years hence saw it, they were furious and rushed at her to kill her, but Fu fired a powerful yellow energy blast with lightning, beetles, rhinoceros beetles, and Chakra, and it hits The Sound 4 and they were electrocuted badly and were sent flying into a wall, and when they got out, they were furious.

Fu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seven-Tailed Electric Thunderstorm Beetle Angel and Divine Electric Lightning Thunderstorm Love) **There's plenty more where that came from, you freaks!**

This angered the Sound 4 of 150,000 hence, and they transformed into their Cursed Mark Level 2 forms.

Jirobo: I should've guessed they'd resort to that.

Kidomaru: Yep, but Fu's ready for them.

Kimimaro: Indeed, and soon we'll never have to see them again.

Sakon: Now, their time's finally up.

Ukon: And we'll never have to see our bad versions of ourselves ever again.

Tayuya: I've never forgotten what I looked like when that snake gave me that Curse Mark, but I'll never have to see that bitch ever again.

Sailor Mars: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Destroyer of Worlds.

Suddenly, something within Sailor Mars' mind snapped as memories of what The Destroyer of Worlds did to Mordecai and Rigby and their friends in the past came rushing into her head, her purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura, angels, red flames, and stars surrounding her, she unholstered her Sword of Mars from her back, and as she approached The Destroyer of Worlds, she left red energy, angels, red flames, and stars with every step.

Sailor Mars: You absolutely make me sick, Destroyer of Worlds, you've done so many horrible and nasty things in the past, especially to what you did to Mordecai, Rigby, and their friends, and I can't forgive you for that. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, I would've thought you'd never return after we destroyed you all long ago when you came back, and for what you've done to Mordecai, Rigby, and their friends in the past… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU LOW-DOWN, SADISTIC, EVIL, BLACK-HEARTED, MURDEROUS PIECES OF SHIT, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT YOU NEVER EVER RETURN AGAIN TO HURT BENSON AND OUR FRIENDS FROM THE PARK!

We gasped at the extent of the fury coming from Sailor Mars.

Lincoln: Uh oh, Rei's snapped big time!

Nico: More like she's exploded, and this also reached Adrastea Chernabog since she was the one who also resurrected The Destroyer of Worlds in the first place.

Me: Along with The Sound 4 from 150,000 hence.

We also saw them still getting the tar beaten out of them by Fu.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We took cover as Sailor Mars screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of fire and red energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with red flames, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are angels and a cat flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the Astrological Sign of Mars above its head. Then, as the vortex faded, Sailor Mars emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sailor Mars grew from 5'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a red energy aura, angels, red flames, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Mars emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cat earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gems in the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, red short-sleeved shirt with flames on it, long red skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Mars above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mars felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sailor Mars' massive Sword of Mars and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, red flames, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mars' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Red Fire Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large red globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with red gems for eyes, large red gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a red gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with red gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large red gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the angel that said, "Rei Hino Also Known As Sailor Mars, Sailor Guardian of Fire, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Shrine Priestess of Hikawa Shrine, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Reincarnation of Princess Serenity, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Ami, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Stars, and Angels"

セーラーマーズ、火のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、氷川神社の巫女、ベリル女王とムーンキングダムの悪役と敵の破壊者、プリンセスセレニティの生まれ変わり、セレニティの友、モリー、アマーラとしても知られる日野レイ。ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、アミ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、悪のスレイヤー、狂乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Mars has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MARS FIRESTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MARS FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE MARS FIRE LOVE!

We were amazed by Sailor Mars' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when The Destroyer of Worlds saw it, he went ballistic and went after her to kill her, but Sailor Mars fired a powerful red energy blast with stars, red flames, and angels at The Destroyer of Worlds, and it exploded with incredible power and it sent him flying, and when he got out, he was pissed off incredibly.

Sailor Moon: Whoa! Rei's transformed, awesome!

Sailor Mars: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Celestial Eternal Sailor Mars Angel and Divine Holy Celestial Firestorm Love) **There's a lot more where that came from, Destroyer of Worlds, hope you've said your prayers, and the same went with the Sound 4 from 150,000 years hence.**

Nico: 'Cause we're going to make you suffer for everything that you monsters have done!

Lincoln: Get ready to say your goodbye to another of your playthings, Adrastea Chernabog, because you've just pissed us off for the last time!

We went at them.

Fu was walking up to the Sound 4 and they were back with a vengeance.

Dark Tayuya: You are a fucker that is always ruining evil's plans! Damn that pisses me off!

Dark Jirobo: Tayuya, watch your language.

Dark Tayuya: Oh shut up fatso!

Fu: **How about you fuckers BOTH shut up!?**

Dark Sakon: We will still get our revenge on you for killing us!

Fu: **Even after 150,000 years, you 4 fuckpots just won't take a hint. Even after spending all that time in Hell and the Warp. Like J.D. already told you assholes, He is far more powerful than he was when you all fought the last time. Now so am I.**

Dark Tayuya: Don't underestimate us you piece of crap! Got it!?

Fu: **Says the pot calling the kettle black you fucked up bitch! You are the ones who underestimated me. Because you had no**

**idea that you were fighting the long lost leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You guys are still as weak as you were the last time we fought.**

Dark Jirobo: I'm gonna shut that big mouth of yours for you!

Fu: **Two words Jirobo: FUCK YOURSELF!**

The Sound 4 charged at Fu and she flared up her ultimate power to the extreme and went at them! Fu punched Dark Tayuya in the face and kicked Dark Kidomaru in the stomach and punched Dark Sakon and kicked Dark Jirobo and fired a powerful blast of fire and energy and Dark Tayuya and the blast hit her and exploded. Blowing her chest open and Fu kicked her head and kicked Dark Jirobo in the face and punched him in the stomach and punched Dark Sakon & Ukon in the face and fired a powerful blast of lightning at them and electrocuted them all over and Fu kicked Jirobo and fired a powerful barrage of leaves and cut them up.

Fu landed in front of them and she asked them a question.

Fu: I don't understand you fuckwits. Why are you serving someone like the Destroyer of Worlds all just to get revenge on J.D. for killing you 150,000 years from now? All you are is nothing but a bunch of tools to him

Dark Sakon: What? We're nothing but tools? Is that what you called us?

Fu: **Uh yeah.**

Dark Sakon laughed.

Dark Jirobo laughed too.

Dark Kidomaru: You ignorant fool. We have nothing whatsoever to do with the Masters of Evil.

Dark Sakon: Our reanimation is simply because of our loyalty to Lord Orochimaru.

Fu: (Sighs) **Even after all this time you still follow someone as**

**fucked up and as delusional as that snake fucker.**

Sakon: Quite so. He made us a promise long ago and this is the result of that.

Fu: **Humor me.**

FLASHBACK - 150,000 YEARS HENCE

Orochimaru was watching a bunch of prisoners fight each other mercilessly and Kabuto Yakushi was with him.

Orochimaru: Yes, that's it. Kill each other off. And if you are not taking this battle seriously, then I'll just kill you myself.

It was a gruesome and terrible battle and there were many people dead. The only ones left standing were Tayuya, Sakon & Ukon, Jirobo and Kidomaru.

Orochimaru: The feeling that's born when one transcends the fear of death. Yes that's it. That's what I wanted to bring out in you. Just look at those fine eyes of yours. Now I shall bestow upon you greater power and you shall carry out my bidding as my favored ones.

Sound 4: NINJA ART: 4 FLAMES FORMATION!

A powerful blackish purple barrier formed during the fight with Orochimaru and the 3rd Hokage.

Sakon: (Narrating) Standing at Lord Orochimaru's side, we've been witnessed to many jutsu. But the ultimate is the Reanimation Jutsu.

After I defeated Orochimaru and destroyed his entire career as a shinobi permanently, he was lying in bed and seething in rage and burning in pain.

Orochimaru: That fucking brat! I can't believe he ruined me! HOW DARE HE!?

He had the Sound 4 by his bedside.

Orochimaru: What? Do you have something to say?

Sakon: No.

Orochimaru: In the condition I am now, you four might be able to kill me. This is your chance if you dare to try.

But the Sound 4 wouldn't do so.

Orochimaru: Well it seems that as long as the Curse Mark binds you, you cannot bring yourself to raise your blade against me. Although the invasion was a failure from the start, you did make yourselves useful in the attack on the Hidden Leaf. For that I shall reward you. What do you wish for?

Sakon: There's only one thing Lord Orochimaru.

Jirobo: Power. Power as a shinobi. We wish for nothing more than that.

Orochimaru: So it shall be. That's quite impressive. All of you. I commend you on your choice. I'll add each of you to the sample. To access the next level of power within you, you will need a vengeful heart. Possessing an extreme desire for revenge will rapidly increase the power of the Curse Mark.

Kidomaru: What's the connection between that and the Reanimation Jutsu?

Orochimaru: The emotions you 4 learned from overcoming the fear of death at that laboratory are resentment and hatred towards me. No, an even stronger feeling. I'm sure you swore to get back at me one day. Even if you were killed in the process. That emotion, when you can hate someone as strongly as that. Once you're actually killed you take it with you. That hatred towards the one who put you to death. You die thinking that you could be resurrected, it will be to only seek revenge. Yes. Through the Reanimation Jutsu, you will return as one seeking vengeance. You will attain power unlike anything you've ever had before. The source of your newfound strength will be your consuming desire for vengeance. Embrace that power. Take pleasure in it, revel in its might.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dark Sakon: Today just as it was in the future you killed us in, we belong to Lord Orochimaru!

A massive blast of wind blew and I felt their power increase dramatically!

Dark Kidomaru: We are Lord Orochimaru's very own Seekers of Vengeance!

Malevolent dark purple auras flared up around the Sound 4 as their powers were rising dramatically at an accelerated rate!

Dark Jirobo: The intense hatred and resentment that we harbor towards you will allow us to unleash the full depths of our power!

Dark Sakon: The way it stands now, no one can stop us!

Dark Tayuya: And don't you even dare to lump us in with all those other fuckpots you fought you fucking piece of trash!

Storm clouds rapidly formed and the sky was darkened and lightning struck all over the place. Fu's aura was getting stronger because of their hatred.

Fu: **So you all were brought back just to get revenge on J.D. for killing you? You 4 are just as fucked up as ever. Then it's time for me to get serious and show you fuckers that I am far more powerful than I look right now.**

Fu then flared up her power to an intense level.

Fu: Time to go all out.

Fu went at them at a tremendously blinding speed and punched Dark Jirobo in the face with devastating force and kicked Dark Tayuya in the face and sent them both crashing into a bunch of trees and Fu fired a powerful blast of fire at them and it hit them and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Fu kicked Dark Kidomaru in the face and teleported behind him as he fired gold arrows at her and she grabbed his four extra arms and pulled and she ripped them clean off and he screamed in excruciating pain! Fu kicked Dark Sakon in the face and fired a blade of light and cut Dark Sakon and Ukon in half and fired a powerful blast of lightning at him and electrocuted them both and fired a powerful blast of lava and burned them all over and fired powerful shards of crystal at Dark Kidomaru and skewered him all over the place and she kicked him in the face and teleported and kicked him in the back and fired a blast of fire at him and burned him all over and Fu kicked him high into the air and dealt a spinning axe kick to his stomach and sent him crashing into the ground. She sensed Dark Tayuya coming at her from behind and she kicked at me and Fu dodged her strike and grabbed her leg and elbowed it and there was a nasty sickening crunch and she screamed in excruciating pain and Fu elbowed her in the face and swung her around and sent her crashing into the ground. Fu then formed a Supernova energy ball and sent it at Dark Tayuya and it hit her and exploded in a massive fiery explosion of incredible power.

**KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO**

Dark Jirobo jumped at Fu and she sensed him coming from behind and teleported as he did a powerful punch at an incredible speed and Fu fired a massive barrage of wind blades at him and cut him all over and she fired a powerful ball of light at him and it hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Fu then teleported and punched Dark Sakon and kicked Dark Ukon in the face and she fired powerful blasts of water at them both and sent them crashing into a bunch of trees. The Dark Sound 4 were down, but they were severely weakened and badly beaten. Fu had completely overwhelmed the Dark Sound 4 like they were 150,000 years from now.

Dark Tayuya got up and she saw how much I've changed.

Dark Tayuya: I can't fucking believe it! She's changed so much!

Dark Kidomaru: I HATE YOU FU!

Her aura flared up with incredible power.

Fu: **You fuckers hate the fact that you're completely powerless to stop me. That you are completely outclassed and outmatched. Your power up fueled by revenge has only made you weaker than you were before. Well imagine feeling the way you do now all of the time like those that were killed by Orochimaru once felt. Fools! How do you think everyone felt when they were experimented on and turned into dangerous barbarian mutants like you guys were. They wanted to be put out of their misery. But J.D. granted their wish after he killed Orochimaru. Now it's your turn you Sound fuckers. I hope you like the surprise I have coming for you.**

Dark Jirobo: We'll see!

Dark Tayuya: YOU MOTHERFUCKING BITCH!

Fu flipped the bird at her and then all of the Sound 4 came at her from all 4 directions and just as they were about to hit her, Fu teleported into the air and they collided and they rammed into each other and fell down.

Fu: **Now you will go back to hell. SPECTRUM STYLE NINJA ART: VISIBLE LIGHT RASENSHURIKEN STORM!**

Fu formed 70 Rainbow Rasenshuriken of each of the 7 colors of the rainbow. 10 for each color and she threw them all at the Dark Sound 4 and they hit them all at once and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it blew much of the area apart and the power it had was incredible! When the smoke cleared, all of the Dark Sound 4 were lying in the ground in the middle of a crater.

Fu: **You four have no right to live.**

She landed on the ground and they got out of the crater.

Fu: **Got to admire their spirit.**

They still had an incredible fighting spirit after everything Fu did to them.

They came at Fu charging and she held out her hand and it was pointed at them.

Fu: **UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SECRET ART: BLACK GATES!**

All 4 of them glowed and were found guilty purple and they were completely obliterated in an instant!

Dark Tayuya: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL FU! (FADES AWAY!)

Dark Kidomaru: WE WILL BE BACK! (FADES AWAY!)

Dark Jirobo: YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF US! (FADES AWAY!)

Dark Sakon: YOU WILL BE IN HELL WITH US! (FADES AWAY!)

They were obliterated from existence forever as if they never were born in the first place.

Fu: **Not gonna happen ever again.**

We were really pulverizing and blasting the Destroyer of Worlds like we did before.

Brawn, G1 Vortex, Mandy and Eye Brawl used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawn's strength, Vortex's glue gun and Mandy and Eye Brawl's powers 100-fold.

G1 Vortex and Mandy: GLUE VORTEX BURST!

Brawn and Eye Brawl: MASSIVE EYE OCULOUS BURST!

Z-FIGHTER Signer Power and Brass Knuckles: SMASHING Z-FIGHTER BLAST!

Pride Life Power of The Squirrel and Springfield Bullies: BUTTKICKING PRIDE RAINBOW BURST!

Zero One Lightning of The East and Hydros: ICE LIGHTNING OF THE EAST!

Tigers of The Phoenix of The South and Pyros: FIRE INFERNO OF THE SOUTH!

Volcanic Turbo Power and Larxene: LIGHTNING VOLCANO BLAST!

Pirates of Mer Force and Shade: TREASURES OF DARK FURY!

Transformers of Cybertron and Shiv: BLADE DANCE OF LIGHT!

Dino Thunder Might and 2016 Morbucks: PRINCESS DINO BLAST!

James Bond Spy Force and Abis Mal: JAMES BOND FORCE BLAST!

RADICAL ROCKET POWER and White Lightning: RADICAL SKATE BLAST!

X-Men Angel Power and Libra Zodiart: X-MEN FLIGHT STORM!

Aries Zodiac Fury and Aries Zodiart: ARIES ZODIAC BLAST!

Water Charming Maelstrom and Evil Jewel Man: WATER CHARMING JEWEL STORM!

Chef of Divine Beauty and Evil Cloud Man: CHEFS GALORE BLAST!

WILDFIRE FURY INFERNO and Zeru: WILDFIRE INFERNO BURST!

Crocodile Mystic Doom and Mz. Ruby: VOODOO CROCODILE SHOT!

BATS OF DOOM and Nightstrike: BAT DOOM BLAST STORM!

China Honor and Yost Magneto: CHINA HONOR MAGNET BLAST!

Quicksand Doom and Quicksand: QUICKSAND DELUGE SHOT!

Loon Force and Phantom Blot: LOON PSYCHIC BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Misty Brightdawn, Rainbow Dash, Eli, Lana, Lola and me: LIGHTNING HEN FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy.

Lincoln: CHICKEN ELEMENT STYLE: SILKIE CHICKEN!

Jessica Kaios: CHICKEN FIRE STYLE BRAHMA CHICKEN!

Yuna Kamihara: CHICKEN WATER STYLE: PLYMOUTH ROCK!

Julie Makimoto: CHICKEN EARTH STYLE: LEGHORN CHICKEN!

Tatsumaki: CHICKEN WIND STYLE: RHODE ISLAND RED CHICKEN!

Sari Sumdac: CHICKEN LIGHTNING STYLE: FRIZZLE CHICKEN!

R. Mika: CHICKEN LIGHT STYLE: VORWERK CHICKEN!

Juri Han: CHICKEN DARK STYLE: INDIAN GIANT CHICKEN!

Ashley (Warioware): CHICKEN MAGIC STYLE: SUNDHEIMER!

Menat: CHICKEN STAR STYLE: SEBRIGHT CHICKEN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said

chickens!

Lincoln and his Harem: CHICKEN FINAL SMASH: CHICKEN ATTACK!

They summoned a stampede of chickens! The blasts all hit the Destroyer of Worlds and obliterated him and banished him back to the Warp.

Sailor Mars and Fu powered down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and we got rid of The Destroyer of Worlds and The Sound 4 from 150,000 years hence for good.

Lincoln: In the immortal words of Nico, Destroyer of Worlds and Sound 4 from 150,000 years hence, you have failed this world!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Drusilla Chernabog to deal with, and she should be arriving here along with Adrastea Chernabog… right now!

?: You're going to pay for ruining my fun and breaking my plaything, Zaina Emperyous!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Zaina Emperyous: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. You can come out now, Drusilla Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Along with you, Adrastea.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and two mists of darkness appeared and one of them descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was Drusilla Chernabog, the second eldest of The Chernabog Sisters, and the other remaining mist of darkness descended on the ground and what stood in their places was the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Zaina Emperyous: Drusilla Chernabog, just as we expected.

Selene Emperyous: And you had the nerve to show up when we ruined your sister's fun, Adrastea Chernabog, and we destroyed The Destroyer of Worlds and The Sound 4 from 150,000 years hence, two more of your playthings.

Drusilla Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do!

Adrastea Chernabog: And now, you will all pay!

Adrastea Chernabog came after us, but she were caught by a Sephiroth Tree of Life surrounded by a cross that appeared below their feet and that made her scream demonically, and she was trapped.

Adrastea Chernabog: (HISSES) IT'S A TRAP! NOW, I CAN'T GET OUT!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and now, you get to watch as my little sis and our man destroy your demonic little sister for the chaos and havoc that she just pulled this morning in Venezuela when she brought Zingh here. Oh, and if you're even thinking of breaking out, don't bother, this trap will remain there until your sister is finally gone.

Drusilla Chernabog: (ROARS) YOU MISERABLE, STUPID, LITTLE… !

Drusilla Chernabog rushed at Zaina Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Zaina fired powerful blasts of water and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the water really burned her and she flew back.

Zaina Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Drusilla, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Zaina Emperyous' aqua blue eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, crosses, sea creatures, and angels, she unholstered her massive Zaphion the Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Drusilla Chernabog, she left aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, sea creatures, crosses, and angels with every step.

Zaina Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Drusilla Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Zaina Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and crosses surrounding it, there are angels, Zaphion the Timelord, and Zaphkiel the Archangel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Zaina Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

Zaina Emperyous and Lincoln went after Drusilla Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, crosses, sea creatures, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Drusilla Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her and she was also burned badly.

This was really making Drusilla Chernabog extremely pissed off and this was also making Adrastea Chernabog really angry, but Zaina Emperyous and Lincoln were just getting started and Drusilla's divine punishment has just begun. Drusilla Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Zaina Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Drusilla Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and this horrified Adrastea Chernabog, and Drusilla Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Zaina Emperyous, it was known as Zaphion the Timelord's Holy Archangel Maelstrom Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's aqua blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Zaphion the Timelord surrounded by water etched on the sides, and an aqua blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Vorya Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Drusilla Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Drusilla Chernabog's spirit appeared and Zaina Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of Zaphkiel on her, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Zaina Emperyous and Lincoln did to Drusilla Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Zaina Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Then, the trap disappeared and we saw the horrified look on the face of Adrastea Chernabog, and she were horrified to see what happened to Drusilla Chernabog, and this really pissed her off greatly.

Adrastea Chernabog: No, Drusilla! (SCREAMING INSANELY) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS, ALL OF YOU! THIS ISN'T OVER!

Adrastea Chernabog disappeared in a mist of darkness.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, go lick your wounds, bitch!

Zaina Emperyous: And now, there's only one Chernabog Sister left to deal with. Thanks for helping me destroy Drusilla Chernabog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Zaina.

Suddenly, Zaina Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Zaina Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Zaina Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Zaphion the Timelord, and the Archangel Zaphkiel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and ocean waves crashing behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Zaina Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Zaphion the Timelord and the Archangel Zaphkiel vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call another blow to The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, we really pissed off Adrastea Chernabog, and she'll still do anything to get revenge on us, but we'll be ready for her.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Linky, and we're not going to stop until The Chernabog Sisters are all gone for good.

Nico: But, we're still making our mark on those heathens with that little show.

Lincoln: And now, all that's left is Adrastea Chernabog.

Selene Emperyous: Which means you and I are going to finally deal with the leader of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln: That's right, Selene, and now, not only do we have our big plan in place to deal with Queen Opaline next week, but we're going to see to it that The Chernabog Sisters are no more and will be a forgotten memory.

Nico: The suffering those demonic sisters from Hell have caused can never ever be healed, and they will pay for every last one of their crimes.

Me: Lincoln and Selene Emperyous will make sure that Adrastea Chernabog pays big time for her crimes in blood!

Eli: Yeah.

Daria Kuso: Those demonic sisters have caused enough damage already. Oh, and Lincoln, we're going to meet the next of The Bakugan Gene-Slammers tomorrow: The Gene-Slammer for Blade Tigrerra.

Lincoln: Awesome, Daria.

Knightbrace: Another of Mordecai and Rigby's enemies destroyed.

Tchang Zu: And another food planet covered.

Me: Yep.

Spymaster: Overall, it's been a good day.

Me: And a tasty one too.

Hydrax: Who wants to gather all this chicken?

Pterodactyl Ghost: I will!

Ed: CHICKENS!

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Eli: (to the viewers) Even though this wasn't a traditional planet it was still a delicious and good one.

Nico: It sure was.

We got lots of chickens and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Part 6 of the saga done.

Even though it's not traditional, cornish game hens are still awesome and delicious.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Wheeler, Ellie Singh, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of

Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to a Jungle Planet and we're going to battle the Dragonfly Undead and Another Ultimate Water Hazard. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Space Mambo and that one is gonna be Edyn Edwina and she is from England and knows all about cooking. She is Nico's friend from cooking class and she knows how to make all the great foods and recipes of the world and knows so much about awesome cooking and more. The epic finale to the saga is coming and the final match-up scene for the saga is for Selene Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the leader and the last of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog, and they're going to see to it that she pays for every last one of her crimes that she and her demonic sisters have committed against Royal Woods, Michigan and against all of mankind. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Elementa, and Lincoln's going to get a treasure there: a powerful greatsword called The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, and only Lincoln can wield this powerful greatsword because his Ebonwu counterpart was the one who had forged this powerful greatsword eons ago, and we're also going to destroy Morag, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge against the Louds and she's gone completely insane, and even worse, she was brought back by Adrastea Chernabog, who's now gone completely off the deep end after seeing Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters not only ruining their fun and breaking every last one of their "playthings", A.K.A. resurrected villains from our past, but also from seeing every last one of her sisters getting destroyed one by one by Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters, and Lincoln's going to EXPLODE WITH EXTREMELY LOUD AND FURIOUS RIGHTEOUS RAGE AND TRANSFORM TO DESTROY THAT EVIL, CRAZY, PSYCHOPATHIC TRAITOROUS WITCH FOR WHAT SHE DID IN SIDING WITH TEAM DARK PHOENIX STORM LAST YEAR TO DESTROY THE PLANET AND FOR THE CRIMES SHE AND HER ANCESTORS HAVE COMMITTED 400 YEARS AGO AND UNLEASH 400 YEARS OF JUSTICE ON HER, AND HE'S ALSO GOING TO SEND A VERY NASTY MESSAGE TO ADRASTEA CHERNABOG WHICH'LL BE CARVED RIGHT ONTO HER DEMONIC FLESH! And we're going to meet a Blade Tigrerra Gene-Slammer named Riley Misaki, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, she's a Haos Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the cousin of Runo Misaki, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome adventure to a world of pies as we visit a Pecan Pie planet and we're going to take down the disciplinarian boss Susan the Terrible and we're going to make that bitch pay for her crimes.

See you next time.

# Pie Planet Battle

PECAN PIE FOR EVERYONE

---

In the early morning hours at 4:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of London, England. it was no ordinary figure, it was Steam Train, Son of one of Lincoln's future wives, Robecca Steam. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Robecca Steam, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: What more did you expect, bro?

Robecca Steam: And not only that, it also means that we found out where my son is at. And the question is, Where?

Me: His at London, England.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Lily Lotus Blossom, And despite his giant size, it is not a safe place for him.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue him, and bring him to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Robecca Steam, Me, and Nico were heading to London, England. Then, Lincoln saw a Giant Train-like Robot who has silver metallic skin, a coal engine located in the chest and stomach, a Train-like head with green and red single eye and a smokestack on his head, and a steampunk backpack. He wore dark gray, orange-red and bronze-yellow train-theme armor. He wields his sword called the Steam Powered Sword. Lincoln saw who he is, it was Steam Train.

Lincoln: Wow! And I thought Grindcore and Cala Mia are the only giants of my kids, But I never know that big bozo like him before.

Steam Train: Me Steam Train no BOZO, Me King!

Me: And he talks like Grimlock as well.

Steam Train: Me Steam Train say who are you!

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Robecca Steam came out, and when Steam Train saw her, he was stunned.

Steam Train: Mother?

Robecca Steam: Yes, Steam Train, it's me.

Steam Train ran up to Robecca Steam, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Robecca Steam, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Steam Train: Me Steam Train say you Steam Train's father?

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

Steam Train: Me would hug you, but me ginat and me could easily crush you.

Lincoln: I'll take my chances.

That filled Steam Train with joy, as he picked Lincoln up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell

everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Steam Train to the rest of his siblings, who are now his aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Robecca Steam with her son, and Steam Train now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in his life.

---

Walking through the dense jungles of the distant planet of Konkiv, an old Galactic Empire Listening Post planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Wheeler, Ellie Singh, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were there for an awesome and great rescue. Ellie was with us because she wanted to be prepared for any Undead that show up.

Me: Boy its been a long time since we were at a Star Wars planet.

Nico: I know. So this is the planet Konkiv. It's amazing.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. It sure is pretty.

Eli: Yeah it was used as a listening post for the Galactic Empire before it fell from power after the demise of Palpatine.

Danica Metrois: Looks like one of the forgotten planets by it. But it's beautiful.

Wheeler: It sure is amazing.

Laney: I'll say.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Wheeler.

Wheeler: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out here on a great rescue.

Qin: It sure is awesome having you with us.

Kazuma: I'm amazed that there are awesome planets like this.

Me: We all are Kazuma.

Nico: Wheeler, how hard is it to be leader of the Planeteers?

Wheeler: It's a big responsibility and it is a really awesome job to help people out.

Nico: Boy I can tell.

Luz: That was a really awesome week you guys had.

Me: It sure was. One of the most charitable we ever had back in

2019. So awesome.

Lola: Yeah we were really helping the planet out during that time.

Laney: Yeah it was great.

Nico: That was one of the most unforgettable times back then.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: And we got rid of your enemies.

Wheeler: You all sure did.

Amity Blight: That is so cool.

Me: We made all those monsters pay for their crimes against the entire planet.

Qin: Yeah that was so cool.

Lola: We had a lot of fun helping the Earth out on that one.

Kazuma: That is amazing I'm so glad you guys had a good time on that one.

Me: We all are. Not to toot my own horn on that one but those 8 days leading up to Earth Day were some of the most amazing we've ever had too.

Wendy Sapphira: That is so amazing.

Maria: Kazuma, until Evelyn's missions, you'll need to get a job to earn cash.

Kazuma: I know. I already have one.

Me: We got him a job working at Yugi's grandfather's card shop. It really helps him out.

Maria: Oh then uh never mind.

Qin: How you liking it?

Kazuma: It's really fun and as a bonus I not only am learning so much about Duel Monsters but also all about all sorts of Egyptian Artifacts from Professor Moto.

Nico: Yugi's grandfather is a retired archaeologist and he is really brilliant at knowing all about stuff from history.

Eli: He sure is.

Kazuma: That is really cool.

May: That's good. Because the mascots had a few ideas. One of them being an assistant to Moe in his bar.

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be silly.

Kazuma: Yeah a bar is not my thing.

Me: Yeah did Poromon offer you any beer?

Kazuma: He did but I don't drink.

Me: Good.

Kazuma: And Digimon and Pokemon that drink beer?

Me: I know it's too early for that one but Don't Fucking Ask.

Qin: (Laughs) We have had all sorts of crazy shenanigans with the mascots drinking.

May: (LAUGHS) Yeah it's funny too.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: And another idea was being a fighter in an underground fight club.

Me: Oh boy.

Kazuma: I may be a Kamen Rider and I fight but that is not my thing.

Me: But you are still a hero though. Also Ellie got a great head start by battling those 4 Undead yesterday against Sarah.

Ellie Singh: I sure did.

Kazuma: You're off to a great start Ellie.

Ellie Singh: Thanks. This is gonna be fun.

Kazuma: It sure is.

Me: Let me tell you though Kazuma, those Undead monsters were Buttugly Motherfucking Monsters! They were really terrifying.

Kazuma: They were scary but they had to be stopped.

Lola: Yeah they were really scary. But yeah.

Maria: And another "old friend" is here.

Me: I see it!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit a figure and it flew and crash landed by us. It got up and we saw that it was THE DRAGONFLY UNDEAD!

Me: Whoa! The Dragonfly Undead! I remember this one!

Qin: Yeah it has the power to fly and that is amazing!

It snarled.

Kazuma: Remember me?!

It snarled more.

Me: I forgot that some undead monsters can't speak. Only Snarl.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets get him!

I powered up.

Kazuma: HENSHIN!

TURN UP!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I sense someone has become this one.

I used my powers and I sensed that it was really Sophie Judson-Warfield the Aquos Centipoid Brawler!

Me: (Gasp!) Sophie Judson-Warfield!

Nico: Another Bakugan Brawler!? Oh man!

Eli: Not good!

She went at me and I kicked her in the face and knocked her down.

Maria: I hope the next Another Omnitrix Alien is here too.

?: You mean me?

A figure came out and it was a black version of an Evolved Orishan! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE WATER HAZARD!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Water Hazard!

Camie: This one is gonna be all wet!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) Charlotte Arianna Windsor!? Oh wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yeah she is a famous Food and Tea Connoisseur. She is also a great chef too and makes all kinds of awesome and amazing food that even Mary would love too.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: That's right. And as you can see I have become this.

Me: Yeah we can see that.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Water Hazard.

Negative Ultimate Water Hazard: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: Just to be a great chef and connoisseur.

Me: You already are those things and you make some of the most awesome food ever.

Nico: You sure do. And we are in the middle of going to awesome Thanksgiving Food planets right now.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: That's what I heard. And I knew that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. By the way did Swartz do this? Make more Undead?

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: As a matter of fact yes he did. I found this.

She gave me a notebook and in it was research.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: I found out that he stole the Rouse cards for the undead minus the Joker and made more Undead. But he also made many more variants of them. Some of which the Blade Riders had never faced before.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa man! Looks like we're going to experience what each one was like firsthand.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets see. In the Blade series there are 62 cards for the Undead.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: Yep. He added 62 more plus all the Red Rangers form over the course of 46+ Years so that's 46 more. And they are all creatures imbued with the powers of the Zodiac and the stars and all the Kamen Riders from 1971 to 2018. That's 170 all together.

We gasped some more!

Me: Oh man! So combinations of Another Riders and Rangers as well as Secondary Riders!

Gentaro: With a Fourze and Zodiarts twist!

Me: This is gonna be interesting!

Nico: Whoa!

Kazuma: Wow! This is gonna be awesome!

Me: It sure is. And we already took down 4 Undead yesterday.

I showed the cards for them. I showed the Elephant, Jaguar, Serpent and Tortoise cards.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: You guys are off to a good start.

Me: Yeah Ellie took them down. Kamen Rider Blade is her mission series so she wants to get a good start on it by being prepared.

Ellie Singh: It's gonna be awesome.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: It sure is and that's good you want to be prepared for it.

Me: But we appreciate you giving us this information. Now we're going to be ready for another awesome challenge.

Another Ultimate Water Hazard: Glad I can help out. They start coming after the battle with Opaline.

Me: Perfect timing.

Nico: J.D. you, Kazuma and Ellie take the Dragonfly Undead. We'll handle Another Ultimate Water Hazard.

Me: Okay then!

The Dragonfly Undead flew into the air and I went up to Kazuma.

Me: Kazuma hold onto me and whatever you do don't let go.

Kazuma: Okay.

He grabbed onto my back and me and Ellie flew into the air.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Our turn!

Zocks: (Gets out Dekaranger gear) Let's do it!

Kaito got a Dino Thunder Staff and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Ultimate Water Hazard all over.

Me: Hold on Sophie!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over as she roared.

She flew at me and we teleported.

Me: Take a gander at this one.

I used the power of the Rouse Card for Evil Nuova Shenron.

Me: NUOVA STAR!

I fired a ball of fire and it hit Dragonfly Undead and exploded into a huge pillar of fire! She was down.

Nico: Yeah!

Sougo: (gets out Blade Ridewatch) Hey, Kazuma. Watch this!

Armor Time! (Electronic pop music mixed with Blade's opening theme) Turn Up! Blade!

Geiz: (gets out Amazon Omega Ridewatch) And this too!

Armor Time! Evolu-E-Evolution! Omega! Amazon Omega!

Sougo got BladeArmor while Geiz got AmazonOmegaArmor.

Kazuma: Awesome!

We landed.

Kazuma: Ready J.D., Ellie?

Me: You bet we are!

Ellie Singh: Lets do it!

I used the Elephant Rouse Card.

Ellie used the Jaguar and Kazuma got ready for his finish.

Me, Ellie and Kazuma: BLADE KINGDOM FURY KICK!

We jumped and kicked the Undead and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

She was down and I put a card on her and chanted an incantation and sealed the Undead and it turned into a Rouse card. Sophie was back to normal.

Me: The Dragonfly is back. 1 down and 169 to go.

Kazuma: Yep.

Then a light appeared on our arms and we got really cool charm bracelets and on it was a dragonfly charm and there was also charms for the Elephant, Serpent, Jaguar and Tortoise on it.

Me: Whoa! So whenever we defeat Another Undead-Rider-Ranger we get charms added to this bracelet.

Kazuma: Looks like it.

I picked up Sophie and brought her over to Varie.

We rejoined the others.

Nico: (gets out Slobster's Ridewatch) I really hope Luther Paradigm is among Opaline's goons.

Me: Me too! That way we can get rid of him once and for all.

Qin: Same here!

Nico activated Slobster's Ridewatch.

(ROCK LOBSTER BY THE B-52'S PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND LOBSTERS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

We were at a party

His earlobe fell in the deep

Someone reached in and grabbed it

It was a rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

We were at the beach

Everybody had matching towels

Somebody went under a dock

And there they saw a rock

It wasn't a rock

It was a rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Motion in the ocean

His air hose broke

Lots of trouble

Lots of bubble

He was in a jam

S'in a giant clam

Rock rock

Rock lobster

Down, down

Lobster rock

Lobster rock

Let's rock!

Boy's in bikinis

Girls in surfboards

Everybody's rockin'

Everybody's fruggin'

Twistin' 'round the fire

Havin' fun

Bakin' potatoes

Bakin' in the sun

Put on your noseguard

Put on the Lifeguard

Pass the tanning butter

Here comes a stingray

There goes a manta-ray

In walked a jelly fish

There goes a dog-fish

Chased by a cat-fish

In flew a sea robin

Watch out for that piranha

There goes a narwhal

Here comes a bikini whale!

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Rock lobster

Nico danced and fired waves of water and lobsters and smashed down Another Ultimate Water Hazard.

Me: Oh yeah! That's fitting for Slobster!

Qin: Yeah!

Wheeler: My turn!

Wheeler activated Fireor's Ridewatch and then fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: That one burns!

Me: Wheeler you'll love this one.

I pulled out a bottle of my hot sauce and activated Malevolent Hot Pepper's ridewatch. I drank the hot sauce.

Nico: UH OH! TAKE COVER!

EVERYONE DUCKED AND COVERED!

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

I'm so hungry, in Bombay

I need some good food from Bollywood

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

On the next day of my holiday

It was so glory on my lavatory

Calcutta food is not good, it's not made for the tourist group

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

I farted out a massive blast of fire and it hit Another Ultimate Water Hazard and smashed her down.

Me: (Italian Accent) THAT'S A SPICY MEAT-A-BALL!

Everyone came out.

Nico: That was funny.

Me: This one is for Whiplash's group. Watch this one. (ACTIVATES WHIPLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

I pulled out a whip.

(WHIP IT BY DEVO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS I LASHED ANOTHER ULTIMATE WATER HAZARD AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Crack that whip

Give the past a slip

Step on a crack

Break your mama's back

When a problem comes along

You must whip it

Before the cream sits out too long

You must whip it

When something's going wrong

You must whip it

Now whip it

Into shape

Shape it up

Get straight

Go forward

Move ahead
Try to detect it
It's not too late
To whip it
Whip it good
When a good time turns around
You must whip it
You will never live it down
Unless you whip it
No one gets away
Until they whip it
I say whip it
Whip it good
I say whip it
Whip it good
Crack that whip
Give the past a slip
Step on a crack
Break your mama's back
When a problem comes along
You must whip it
Before the cream sits out too long

You must whip it

When something's going wrong

You must whip it

Now whip it

Into shape

Shape it up

Get straight

Go forward

Move ahead

Try to detect it

It's not too late

To whip it

Into shape

Shape it up

Get straight

Go forward

Move ahead

Try to detect it

It's not too late

To whip it

Whip it good

I danced and lashed and smashed her down.

Me: WHIP IT GOOD!

Nico: Awesome! Great theme for Whiplash's group of 6.

Eli: And that song was perfect for it.

Maria: Let's see who's water's better!

Maria activated New Wave's Ridewatch.

(WATERFALLS BY TLC PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

A lonely mother gazing out of her window

Staring at a son that she just can't touch

If at any time he's in a jam she'll be by his side

But he doesn't realize he hurts her so much

But all the praying just ain't helping at all

'Cause he can't seem to keep his self out of trouble

So, he goes out and he makes his money the best way he know how

Another body laying cold in the gutter

Listen to me

Don't go chasing waterfalls

Please stick to the rivers and the lakes that you're used to

I know that you're gonna have it your way or nothing at all

But I think you're moving too fast

Little precious has a natural obsession for temptation

But he just can't see

She give him loving that his body can't handle

But all he can say is, "Baby, it's good to me"

One day he goes and takes a glimpse in the mirror

But he doesn't recognize his own face

His health is fading and he doesn't know why

Three letters took him to his final resting place

Y'all don't hear me

Don't go chasing waterfalls

Please stick to the rivers and the lakes that you're used to

I know that you're gonna have it your way or nothing at all

But I think you're moving too fast

I seen a rainbow yesterday

But too many storms have come and gone

Leavin' a trace of not on God-given ray

Is it because my life is ten shades of gray

I pray all ten fade away

Seldom praise Him for the sunny days

And like his promise is true

Only my faith can undo

The many chances I blew

To bring my life to anew

Clear blue and unconditional skies

Have dried the tears from my eyes

No more lonely cries

My only bleedin' hope

Is for the folk who can't cope

Wit such an endurin' pain

That it keeps 'em in the pourin' rain

Who's to blame

For tootin' caine in your own vein

What a shame

You shoot and aim for someone else's brain

You claim the insane

And name this day in time

For fallin prey to crime

I say the system got you victim to your own mind

Dreams are hopeless aspirations

In hopes of comin' true

Believe in yourself

The rest is up to me and you

Don't go chasing waterfalls

Please stick to the rivers and the lakes that you're used to

I know that you're gonna have it your way or nothing at all

But I think you're moving too fast

Don't go chasing waterfalls

Please stick to the rivers and the lakes that you're used to

I know that you're gonna have it your way or nothing at all

But I think you're moving too fast

She danced and fired waves of powerful water and smashed down Another Ultimate Water Hazard.

Nico: Love that song Maria!

Wendy Sapphira: Good choice.

Maria: Thanks! I hope the next Gene Slammer's close.

Then we saw a HUGE SUNFISH THE SIZE OF A SHIP APPEAR!

Me: WHOA! That is one Huge Sunfish!

Qin: Wow! It's a Space Mambo!

Nico: That is a beautiful one!

Eli: It sure is.

It glowed and reverted back and then we saw that she was a girl with aqua blue hair and clothes and had wings made of stars and nebulae.

Nico: Whoa! Edyn Edwina!

Edyn Edwina: (British Accent) It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a powerful star ray and it hit Another Ultimate Water Hazard and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Charlotte was back to normal. I went over and picked her up. She was a girl with black hair and had an amazing royal dress like Esther Blanchett's Dress.

Charlotte Arianna Windsor: (Groans) I have got the worst headache.

Me: But you are back to normal.

I picked her up.

Edyn Edwina: But that was a really stellar battle.

Qin: You looked awesome as a Space Mambo, Edyn.

Edyn Edwina: Thanks Qin.

Wheeler: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Edyn Edwina: That's an easy one. Me and Nico made everyone in our school my famous 35 chocolate sundaes. It's based on the Frrrozen Haute Chocolate Ice Cream Sundaes and it was for a charity event.

Me: Holy mackerel! That's the most expensive sundae ever. It costs over $25,000,00.

Carly Atlas: Me and Jack had that sundae on our first date and it was a really out of this world delicious sundae.

Nico: I remember seeing that. That was awesome.

Edyn Edwina: Indeed. And the charity was a success.

Lola: But what was it made with?

Edyn Edwina: It was made with a fine blend of 35 cocoas, including 14 of the world's most expensive.

Nico: Yep.

Edyn Edwina: My family is filthy rich. It's how we were able to afford it.

Me: That is awesome!

Qin: I remember having that. It was so awesome and delicious.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Edyn hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Edyn.

Edyn Edwina: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: You're one of the girls with a huge Gene Slammed form.

Edyn Edwina: I know. It was cool.

Maria: I love your dress Charlotte.

Charlotte Arianna Windsor: Oh thanks. This is my family's Royal Princess Dress. I've had it in my family for generations.

Me: Yeah she is descended from the Windsor Family of England.

Nico: Cool.

Sophie woke up.

Sophie Judson-Warfield: (Groans) What happened? I feel like I was hit by a bullet train.

Me: It's an ugly story Sophie.

Sophie Judson-Warfield: J.D.? What happened?

Me: Really ugly story. You were turned into an Undead.

I showed the Dragonfly Rouse Card.

Sophie Judson-Warfield: What is an Undead?

Kazuma: Long story.

I told her everything and it was shocking.

Sophie Judson-Warfield: Oh man! I didn't do anything bad did I?

Me: No you didn't. You were on an alien planet so no one got hurt.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness.

Nico: But this was another awesome rescue.

Eli: It sure was.

Ellie Singh: I thought it was fun.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Lucca are heading to Elementa, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Lincoln's going to get a treasure there: a powerful greatsword called The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, and only Lincoln can wield this powerful greatsword because his Ebonwu counterpart was the one who had forged this powerful greatsword eons ago, and we're also going to destroy Morag, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge against the Louds and she's gone completely insane, and even worse, she was brought back by Adrastea Chernabog, who's now gone completely off the deep end after seeing Lincoln and the

Emperyous Sisters not only ruining their fun and breaking every last one of their "playthings", A.K.A. resurrected villains from our past, but also from seeing every last one of her sisters getting destroyed one by one by Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Elementa, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but I'm going to get a treasure there: a powerful greatsword called The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, and only I can wield this powerful greatsword because his Ebonwu counterpart was the one who forged this powerful greatsword eons ago, and because I also have a pure heart.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, Lincoln, and we also got word that Morag has come back from the dead seeking revenge against you and the entire Loud Family and Team Loud Phoenix Storm and she's gone completely insane.

Selene Emperyous: And even worse, she was brought back by Adrastea Chernabog, who's now gone completely off the deep end after seeing Lincoln and me and my sisters not only ruining their fun and breaking every last one of their "playthings", A.K.A. resurrected villains from our past, but also from seeing every last one of her sisters getting destroyed one by one.

Nico: I should've known that insane traitorous witch wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Duke McLoud: (Scottish Accent) But, we'll finally be rid of her for good, and her ancestors will also share in her fate as well.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Indeed, brother.

Lincoln: What she did in siding with Team Dark Phoenix Storm to destroy the planet just for peace and quiet just proves she's nothing but a traitor, and I can't forget that she and her ancestors had killed our ancestors over 400 years ago and for the same reason. Well, I'm going to unleash over 400 years of justice on her and I'm going to send a very nasty message to Adrastea Chernabog after I've killed Morag, and thanks for joining us, Lucca.

Lucca: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, where is this greatsword?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find it, Lucca.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive greatsword floating in the center and with light shining down on it: The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, a massive greatsword with colored gems matching the elements embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and a rainbow gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, that massive greatsword is a really beautiful work of art.

Suddenly, we saw Blade Tigrerra heading for us, and with it were the four girls.

Nico: What the? Runo, did you…?

Runo: Nope, I didn't.

Tigrerra: That's right, Runo didn't summon me.

Blade Tigrerra: (Girl's voice) Yeah, she didn't, and I also got the four girls away from that crazy, old, big-butted witch.

Lincoln: Wow, Riley Misaki, it's awesome to see you again, but I know Morag is heading right for us.

?: (Scottish Accent) I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON ALL OF YOU STUPID LOUDS FOR RUINING MY CHANCES OF PEACE AND QUIET!

Lincoln: (Growls) I should've known there's no mistaking that insane voice. Don't you know when to stay dead, Morag.

We then saw our target, Morag, the traitorous witch who sided with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and descendant of the Loud Ancestors' killer, Aggie, and she has the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her forehead.

Me: Morag, I should've known you'd be back!

Morag: (Scottish Accent) I'll kill every last one of you stupid Louds and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You ruined my chances of peace and quiet!

Lincoln: Why don't you just shut up?!

Duke McLoud: (Scottish Accent) You're just like your evil ancestor, Morag, and we'll have no remorse in getting rid of you once and for all!

This horrified Morag when she saw The Louds' Scottish Ancestors back to life and this really pissed Morag off and she was about to attack Lincoln, until Selene Emperyous punched her hard in the face and had her tied up in vines and this pissed her off badly. Knowing he's now got a chance to kill her, Lincoln grabbed The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, and he glared angrily right at Morag.

Lincoln: Alright, now that I've gotten The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, it's time to bring you your rightful punishment, Morag: 400 years of payback for what your ancestors did in murdering my family's ancestors, you heartless old witch, and this time, stay dead!

Suddenly, something really snapped within Lincoln's mind as memories of what Morag did last year raged and swirled in his head, he growled ferociously, and he clenched his large right hand so tightly, he drew blood and as a drop of acid blood lands on the ground, it sizzled, and it healed up.

Everyone: UH OH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon deep sapphire blue, and he was suddenly surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Archangels, and Angels, he unholstered his massive Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back while he has The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice in his large left hand, and as he approached Morag, he left rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Archangels, and Angels with every step.

Lincoln: You absolutely make me fucking sick, Morag, your absolute hatred for my family and your crazed desire for peace and quiet were the exact reason why you had to die, and I can never forget that you sided with Team Dark Phoenix Storm to destroy the planet, that's why your daughter really hated your guts. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AND MONDO PISSED OFF) But, there's also another thing that I will never forgive you for, what your ancestors did in murdering my family's ancestors over 400 years ago and plunging Loch Loud into a state of misery for over 400 years, and all for peace and quiet, you were willing to kill an innocent family and destroy our planet… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY AND YOU'VE ALREADY SEALED YOUR FATE AND THE FATE OF YOUR EVIL ANCESTORS, YOU EVIL, HEARTLESS, TWO-FACED, PSYCHOPATHIC, DERANGED, BIG-BUTTED, TRAITOROUS OLD WITCH FROM THE DARK DEPTHS OF HELL, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW, YOU'RE ABOUT TO FACE 400 YEARS OF JUSTICE AND RETRIBUTION, YOU BLACK-HEARTED, WORTHLESS, HEARTLESS MONSTER!

We suddenly gasped in pure shock and total awe at Lincoln really exploding with pure rage at Morag.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: UH OH!

Eli: Yep, now, she's really done it this time, and now that the beast has been unleashed, she's been marked by death, and now, it's coming for her.

Lucy: No words will ever be said at her funeral.

Starlight Glimmer: She's brought this on herself. Twilight, shall we say it?

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, yes, lets.

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Applejack, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon: HIT THE DECK, EVERYONE, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and suddenly, Lincoln screamed like a total madman from Hell and then…

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM

There was a massive explosion of power and energy as the ground was shaking violently and his power was rising fast as he's surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Super Lightning and Rainbow Crystals that're surrounding the vortex, and this also got even more intense with bolts of Rainbow Super Lightning crashing down from the heavens with volcanoes erupting, tornadoes forming, and massive tidal waves crashing, there's a rainbow Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Alicorn, Banshee, Spirit, Vampire, Dragon, Archangel, and Elemental Angel flying around the vortex, around the vortex was a Werewolf, Buffalo, Zombie, Demon, and Elf, and in the vortex was a rainbow phoenix.

The full extent and fury of Lincoln's extremely rising and infinite power and energy was really so strong and powerful, the rest of the team back on Earth felt it, and back at the ruins of Ördögház, Adrastea Chernabog was really screaming in agonizing pain as the fury of Lincoln's extremely rising and infinite power and energy was attacking her and really causing her tons of pain.

Maria: Whoa, is that Lincoln?!

William: We're in for a big story when we head back.

Then, as the vortex fades and the elemental forces, volcanoes, tornadoes, and tidal waves disappear, Lincoln emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:42)

Lincoln remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retains his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Flames, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Elves, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Archangels, and Angels surrounding him, he still has a rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has silver Buffalo head stud earrings with orange gems for eyes and a Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and a deep sapphire blue Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and right below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, he was still dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long glowing neon orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them and they still had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, his large royal pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, his large gold armored knee-high boots, nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring which merged with his Ring of The Phoenix with a large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, rows of straight teeth with a pair of vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his wider and more muscular back. Lincoln still has his massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Hinon's Cosmic Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds in his large right hand and The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade with a blue cross surrounded by the ring of lightning bolts, the symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm Symbol, the Team Cosmic Dragon symbol, and the Thunderbird etched on it, gold buffalo heads for the crossguard, large white angel face with a massive rainbow gem in the forehead for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in its open mouths and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony attached on his left muscular forearm, he still has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos"

リンカーン ランドン ラウド、ヒノンのチャンピオンであり使者、嵐、天気、エレメンタル フォース、コスモス、ユニバースのマスター、ヒーロー ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド ハウスの計画を持つ男、心豊かな兄弟兄弟、心のこもった恋人、多くの子供の父、リン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの心のこもった愛情深い息子、アルバート・ラウドの愛情深い孫、心のこもった愛情深い未来の夫、強力な吸血鬼と狼男のハイブリッド、17代目の子孫スコットランドのロッホ ラウドのセンチュリー デューク リンカーン マクロード、モラグ マクラフリンの駆逐艦、マックス ディロンの大敵、エレクトロとしても知られる、悪の駆逐艦、心黒く、サディスティック、妄想、パワーに飢えた、サイコティックなろくでなし、才能のある漫画家、ビデオ ゲーマー、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼の真の神、宇宙への希望の大使とビーコン、大声の救世主家 そしてミシガン州、真の不滅の英雄、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、隠れた葉の村の忍、チームラウド フェニックスストームの支部チームの多くのメンバー、ラウドファミリーのスパイスデーモン、サードインコマンドおよび創設者チーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークのドッジボール エンジェル キング、三国志の統一者、日本の戦士、ダマスキノ家の破壊者

Lincoln has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL HOPE!

We're literally stunned, amazed, and struck with awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when the the girls in Lincoln's harem see him, their faces had atomic red blushes, hearts in their eyes, their tongues rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter their future hunk of a husband has become, but when Morag saw it, she went fucking insane and got out, but the second she did, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, rainbow flames, rainbow crystals, rainbow super lightning, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Archangels, and Angels at her, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit her and sent her flying out of the shrine, but she wasn't out yet, and she was extremely pissed off now, and we all followed out.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: INCREDIBLE, LINCOLN'S TRANSFORMED INTO HIS CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FORM!

Eli: No words can even describe what we just saw, incredible.

Lori: Literally unreal.

Lynn: Incredible, and that makes Lincoln the next of the Louds to transform into a Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, wow, you look really incredible and even more hot and ripped. How do you feel?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **I feel incredible, Lily. Now, it's high-time we administer unto Morag her rightful punishment.**

Nico: Oh yeah, let's get that witch!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Lucca, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Morag, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln was also attacking her with his new massive greatsword with powerful slashes and he left a lot of scars on Morag, and this was extremely pissing her off badly, but Lincoln wasn't giving her any time to attack again as he swung his massive greatsword in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after Morag, and they pierced and slashed at her badly, and one of the swords also blasted a hole into her chest and that exposed her black heart. Then, Lincoln delivered the final blow to Morag as he fired a massive black and rainbow energy beam from his new massive greatsword and it hits Morag and it exploded with incredible power and her spirit, along with the spirit of her ancestor Aggie were erased from existence forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive angel wings are permanent.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Oh man, we really did it, Morag is finally gone for good.

Lincoln: You said it. After everything that she'd done, she deserved to be erased from existence for all eternity.

Duke McLoud: (Scottish Accent) That's right, and the same went with Aggie for what she did in killing us 400 years ago, and you did what you promised: you exacted 400 years of justice and retribution on Morag, Lincoln, for everything that she did.

Lincoln: That's right, Duke McLoud, I did, and I made sure she paid for her crimes in full.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Aye, in blood.

Nico: And you also transformed into your Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form as well, Lincoln, that was so awesome!

Me: Yeah, you're now the second of the Louds to do so: Lynn transformed when Evil Lynn showed up and you transformed when Morag returned, so awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys. Now, to send a very nasty message to Adrastea Chernabog, and I know she just found out what we just did to Morag, and it'll be from me and Selene.

Selene Emperyous: Ooh, I like the sound of that, Linky.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes glowed and he tracked down Adrastea Chernabog, and she was now aware of what just happened to Morag and she was extremely pissed off. Then, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes glowed even more, and Adrastea Chernabog screamed in agonizing pain as she felt that something was being carved on her flesh. When the pain stopped, she lifted up her shirt and she saw a kanji was carved onto her flesh with blood dripping from the kanji that said, "Adrastea Chernabog, you have more than once crossed one moral line too many, you and your demonic sisters have caused too much havoc and really pissed us all off for the very last time. You thought you and the rest of your sisters were going to get away with your fucking crimes, but, the joke's on you, you demonic bitch: we've broken every last one of your playthings and killed off your sisters one by one, and now, you're the last one left, now your days are finally numbered when we get after you later on today, and you will finally face God's Judgement for every last one of your misdeeds. Signed, Lincoln Loud and Selene Emperyous"

アドラステア・チェルナボーグ、あなたは何度も道徳的な一線を越えました。あなたとあなたの悪魔のような姉妹はあまりにも多くの大混乱を引き起こし、最後に私たち全員を本当に怒らせました.あなたとあなたの残りの姉妹は犯罪から逃れられると思っていましたが、冗談はあなたにあります、悪魔のような雌犬: 私たちはあなたのおもちゃをすべて壊し、あなたの姉妹を一人ずつ殺しました.今、あなたは最後に残った人です。今日、私たちがあなたの後を追うとき、あなたの日はついに数えられます。そして、あなたは最終的に、あなたの最後のすべての悪行に対して神の裁きに直面するでしょう。サイン入り、リンカーン・ラウドとセレーネ・エンペリアス

When Adrastea Chernabog saw it for herself and she knew who it was from, she screeched and really screamed in demonic and insane fury.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Jokes on you, Adrastea Chernabog. Now, we're finally rid of Morag once and for all, and I just sent my very nasty message to Adrastea Chernabog, which means that later on, Selene and I are going to destroy her later on today. (To Riley Misaki) And it's so good to see you again, Riley Misaki.

Riley Misaki reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing golden yellow hair, golden yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Haos symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blade Tigrerra, and she's dressed in a sleeveless golden yellow blouse, sleeveless golden yellow midriff top, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights and tigers on the coattails and Blade Tigrerra on the back and holstered on her back is a Blade Tigrerra-themed large greatsword with Blade Tigrerra etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large white tiger heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white tiger heads and a large golden yellow gem on the bottom of the large tiger heads for the pommel.

Riley Misaki: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Daria.

Daria Kuso: You too, Riley.

Lincoln went up to Riley Misaki and he hugged her, and Riley Misaki is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Riley Misaki: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Riley Misaki, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she's a Haos Bakugan Brawler and a member of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and I forgot to mention: Daria, like Dan, is the leader of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Riley's a capable Bakugan Brawler. Riley, along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with me.

Me: That's awesome, and I also guessed that Daria's the leader of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, like Dan who's the leader of The Bakugan Battle Brawlers.

Nico: Same here.

Lincoln: Yep, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, I took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where I kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater.

Nico: That's really nice. Wait a second, her last name is Misaki, then that means?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's the cousin of Runo Misaki.

We were stunned.

Eli: Whoa, no way!

Runo: Yeah, it's true, and it's so good to see you again, Riley.

Riley Misaki: It's good to see you and Tigrerra again, Runo.

Tigrerra: Runo told me much about you, Riley, and now, we were surprised to find out you're also Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Riley Misaki: I've been his Guardian Angel since the day I first moved here to Michigan, and the same went with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers, Tigrerra, and I've also got a story of how I stopped Lynn from trying to kill Lincoln, and it led to her swearing her revenge on me, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Riley, are you absolutely sure about this?

Riley Misaki: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Riley Misaki, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Riley Misaki's neck with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Riley Misaki: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Riley.

Riley Misaki had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Riley Misaki's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Kirihime Natsuno, Maxi Akizuki, Madoka Harumi, and Hami Oosawa from Dog & Scissors.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kirihime Natsuno, Maxi Akizuki, Madoka Harumi, and Hami Oosawa from Dog & Scissors.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kirihime Natsuno: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kirihime Natsuno and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Morag, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-

colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs

orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kirihime Natsuno: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kirihime Natsuno: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kirihime Natsuno, Maxi Akizuki, Madoka Harumi, and Hami Oosawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that he'd gotten The Universal Greatsword of Elemental Justice, the treasure that's been located on Elementa, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Morag, who came back from the dead seeking revenge against the Louds and she's gone completely insane, and even worse, she was brought back by Adrastea Chernabog, who's now gone completely off the deep end after seeing Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters not only ruining their fun and breaking every last one of their "playthings", A.K.A. resurrected villains from our past, but also from seeing every last one of her sisters getting destroyed one by one by Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lincoln transforming into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine

Elemental Mythological Hope and he really laid down a nasty beatdown on Morag and all of us also joined in and then he delivered the final blow on Morag and finally sending her to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Riley Misaki have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so that power that we sensed, that really was you, Lincoln! Oh man, but it was so awesome that you're now the second Loud to go Celestial Eternal Xelnaga.

Lincoln: Thanks, Maria, and I'm glad I finally got rid of Morag for good and exacted 400 years of justice and retribution on her for the crimes she and her ancestors have committed against my family's ancestors.

May: And take a look at the message he sent to Adrastea Chernabog.

When May showed everyone the message he sent to Adrastea Chernabog which was literally etched onto her flesh, everyone whistled in awe.

William: (Whistles) Now, that's one awesome message.

Selene Emperyous: But, this'll mean that we're coming after her later on today.

---

After finally destroying Morag for good and pissing Adrastea Chernabog off, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Riley Misaki saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Riley Misaki: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Riley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Riley Misaki: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lynn, what's the story on how you stopped Lynn before she tried to kill Lincoln?

Riley Misaki: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lynn, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let Lynn kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of light and it blinded her, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of lightning and electrocuted Lynn and she'd been knocked down and out, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lynn, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lyn tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room. We got a call from Margo, Paula, and Polly Pain, and they told us that Lynn was furious that her team lost another game to Hazeltucky, and that caused her to try to seek and murder Lincoln in a fit of demonic rage, and they tried to stop her, but she throttled them and sent them to the hospital, we then went there with Lori driving us, and we saw that Lynn did indeed throttled the girls.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Lynn throttled Margo, Paula, and Polly Pain again because of losing a game to Hazeltucky again?!

Nico: That Dark Lynn's nothing but a sore loser.

Luna: We'd had it with Lynn being a sore winner and a sore loser, not to mention her gloating like crazy, dude.

Lincoln: And what she did in throttling Margo, Paula, and Polly, that's twice in a row that Dark Lynn attacked them.

Margo: Yeah, but we recovered from the wounds and got back out there, and Lincoln asked Paula, Polly, and I to really keep a sharp eye on Lynn, and if she was up to no good again, we'd call him and he'd go down there and put her in her place, and we'd more than once saw how he wrestled Lynn to the ground.

Paula: It was really incredible.

Ashley Clayf: You can thank all of us for that one, Paula, we trained him a lot in wrestling.

Nico: Yeah, we saw for ourselves just how good a wrestler Lincoln is, along with being a master of many fighting styles. If anyone tried to get in the ring with Lincoln, they'd better tap out the next chance they get.

We laughed, and we got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out that Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved them from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped another piano on that angry, bad-tempered, rage-crazy bitch.

Sailor Jupiter: Wow, so this is Bubblaine.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, Lida. Shall we?

Lincoln, Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Bubblaine.

Sailor Ceres: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Sailor Jupiter: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Sailor Mars: That rage-crazy, angry, bad-tempered bitch, and I also still remembered that your man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You got that right, Rei, and like I said, if Trina dared to ever open her big fat mouth and told anyone of Misty's whereabouts, I was personally going to send her to The Malevolent Insanity Realm for eternity.

Sailor Mercury: (Gulps) And knowing what you've done, you're really serious big time, Lincoln, and we're so glad that Lida and the other Sailor Soldiers are now part of your harem.

Sailor Mars: (Snickers) I couldn't forget that every time they saw you, they always had a deep red blush on their faces, but you'd really grown from the 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old man, and on top of that, a father of many kids.

Sailor Moon: That's right. Oh, we got to get to the House of Mouse, today's Mickey and Minnie's 92nd Birthday.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's head down to The House of Mouse.

After Lincoln, Zinnia, Sailor Pallas, Sailor Vesta, Sailor Juno, Sailor Ceres, Sailor Iron Mouse, and Sailor Jupiter came back from their date, we were down at The House of Mouse, because today is Mickey and Minnie's 92nd Birthday.

Mascots: HAPPY BIRTHDAY, MICKEY AND MINNIE!

Mickey Mouse: Aw, thanks everybody.

Minnie Mouse: This is so amazing.

Me: You're welcome, Mickey and Minnie.

Lincoln: We would never miss your special day, you two.

Donald Duck: And we also got the Mascots out there patrolling the place.

Poromon and the other Mascots are out there patrolling the place, and they're keeping an eye out for Sancho and his party pigeon pals.

Poromon: Any trouble on your end, Poliwag?

Poliwag: None so far, but Sancho's going to show up, and when he does, we'll be ready for him and his party pigeon pals.

Goofy: Gawrsh, I knew Sancho was trouble, but this is very serious.

Ronnie Anne: I'm afraid you're right on that one, Goofy. After we stopped Sergio's wild parties dead in its tracks last year, Sancho's been wanting payback on us, so we have to keep on guard.

The Masters of Evil also arrived.

Vypra: Happy Birthday, Mickey and Minnie.

Mickey Mouse: Gosh, thanks, Vypra.

Electro: When we got the word that today's your 92nd birthday, we had to come. And speaking of a party, what did you guys do to Sergio?

We showed The Masters of Evil the cage and inside it is Sergio and he was chained to his perch and he was also put in a straitjacket and put a mask on his beak.

Shiv: Oh man, now that's what I call harsh.

Nico: After all the crazy stuff he's pulled along with all the dumb stuff he's done behind our backs, we decided this was his punishment.

Suddenly, Poromon called us on his walkie-talkie.

Nico: What's up, Poromon?

Poromon: Nico, Sancho and his gang are heading to The House of Mouse, and they got stink bombs in their talons.

Me: Stink Bombs?! Poromon, you and the others stop Sancho and his gang.

Poromon: Got it.

Poromon and the Mascots fired water balloons at Sancho and his gang and they got drenched, and it allowed the Mascots to get the stink bombs and they threw them at Sancho and his gang, and they all stunk badly. We saw the whole thing through a one-way window and we laughed hysterically and this royally angered Sancho and his gang, and they flapped off, but they swore revenge on Poromon and the mascots.

Sergio: (Growls) You had one job, Sancho, one job.

Lincoln: I don't even want to know how Sancho and his gang found out, but after all of the dumb things you've done behind our backs and what you did in royally pissing off Maria Garcia and the other

Fabled Gene-Slammers, I'm not even surprised to know you were behind it, Sergio.

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) You're just making things bad for yourself, Sergio.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's already caused far too much trouble already, Mrs. Casagrande. Girls, shall we?

Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers got out Chanclas and they proceeded to give that parrot a nasty swatting on his butt, and when they were done, Sergio had a nasty case of baboon butt.

---

At the estate, I was watching TV and the mascots were playing with a huge pile of building blocks. They were building castles.

Poromon: This is fun!

Poliwag: Yeah it is!

Carly Atlas: (to the mascots) Hey, guys. What are you doing?

Poromon: Playing with all these blocks.

Carly Atlas: Cool! Where did you get the blocks?

Me: Oh those were building blocks I had back when I was a younger. I had them in the attic.

Carly Atlas: Cool!

Maria: You guys gonna make anything with these?

Manaphy: Lets see.

They built a really awesome city out of them.

Eli: Nice city guys.

Horsea: Thanks Eli.

Then the Mascots built a pyramid.

Qin: Nice pyramid.

Sixshot: Anything else?

Poromon: Lets see.

They built a farm, then a huge fortress, then a huge skyscraper and more.

Qin: Wow! That is talent!

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Windcharger: Now, build a replica of the team symbol.

Poromon: We'll try.

They went and got to work and to our surprise THEY SUCCEEDED!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Perfect!

I snapped a photo with my phone.

Pipp Petals: (Gasp) Oh my glitter! That is amazing!

Rarity: Oh that is most well done darlings.

Horsea: Thanks. Not bad.

Me: It sure is. Well done guys.

Tania: Nico, which teams did you make this time?

Nico: Twilight's team will include Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, and Bouncer. Julie's team will consist of Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, and Knight Mare.

Me: Awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: Cool! I'm excited for this one.

Julie Yamamoto: Me too! This will be fun.

Qin: Yeah it sure will be!

Ninjini: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. Now it's time for our next mission.

Then Hydrax, Count Nocturne, Gator Ghoul, Evil Lyn, Salami Swami, Toiletnator, Knightbrace, Tchang Zu, Spymaster, Pterodactyl Ghost, The Beagle Boys, Evil Skull Man, Lord Stratosfear, Bell Org, Animal Path, Quirrel, Glomgold, Megalon, Mike Rochip, my Boys, and Windfall appeared.

Hydrax: Can me, Count Nocturne, Gator Ghoul, Evil Lyn, Salami Swami, Toiletnator, Knightbrace, Tchang Zu, Spymaster, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

Beagle Boy Leader: Me, Evil Skull Man, Lord Stratosfear, Bell Org, Animal Path, Quirrel, Glomgold, Megalon, Mike Rochip, my Boys, and Windfall will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can go with us. We're going to another awesome Thanksgiving Planet. Planet number 7 of the system.

Qin: I hope it's a tasty one.

Xenia: Same here.

Ember Mcclain: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Cyber Laser Dragon next.

Me: Ooh! That's gonna be a good one.

Qin: I have a feeling we're going to be up against a dark version of one of us next rescue.

Me: Same here.

Xenia: That will be cool.

Me: And we'll make them pay. I got a few choice words to say to that one.

Sailor Jupiter: Same with me! Mind if I go with you on that one?

Me: Sure Lida.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than the first eldest and leader of the Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we destroyed Morag and ruined her fun, and now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to the first eldest and leader of the Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog, and she's major-leagued pissed off that we destroyed Morag and ruined her fun.

Lynn: And now, she's coming here to get her revenge on us.

Eli: So, the time has finally arrived: at long last, Adrastea Chernabog is finally on the move.

Selene Emperyous: Now, Lincoln and I can finally put an end to that monster once and for all, and see to it that she never returns.

Me: Now that all of her sisters have been destroyed one by one and we destroyed their "playthings" and ruined their fun, now Adrastea has finally lost it big time.

Nico: She's already run out of options, and her last desperate attempt to destroy us has been ruined by Lincoln when he transformed and destroyed Morag once and for all, now she's really out for blood.

Lincoln: Which is exactly what we've done to the other Chernabog Sisters for the past eleven days: wrecked their fun and destroyed their "playthings", and it got them so riled up, now they wanted one thing: blood, and when Selene and I fight her, we'll get her to spit out her hatred of us by making her bleed badly, and I may even slice off one of her fingers.

Nico: (Smirks) Ooh, now that's what I call sadistic and devious, I like that, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet, and we got word that another one of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies are there.

Lincoln: Whoever is there is going to meet the very same fate as The Hammer, Chong, The Cappicola Gang, The Destroyer of Worlds, The Evil Sound 4, The Waiters, The Inferno Wings Restaurant Owners and The Zingos, and once we get through with whoever is waiting for us there, you're next, Adrastea Chernabog, and your day of judgement has finally arrived.

Selene Emperyous: The Judgement of God is already upon you, Adrastea Chernabog, and now, you'll pay for every last one of your crimes in full, and you will suffer the same fate as the rest of your evil sisters.

Count Nocturne: Shall we get going?

Evil Skull Man: We shall.

Nico: Lets roll.

We went to the ship and we were off.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7077.6: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the 7th planet of the Thanksgiving planets and our mission is to investigate what the planet is like and battle the villains that are there.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Nico: It sure is. And Lincoln I most certainly did not expect on your rescue to have Morag return.

Lincoln: Me neither. But at least she is gone forever.

Lucille Loud: Aye lad. We're all glad too.

Camie: Thank goodness for that one. She was an absolute nightmare.

Nico: She sure was.

Kaito: The leader of Team Dark Phoenix Storm, right?

Hornet Man: That's her.

Me: No Mr. Mind was the leader. Morag was the one that was offered peace and quiet in exchange for helping them.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: Oh sorry.

Nico: No worries. But yeah Lincoln and the Ancestors of the Louds dealt out 400 years of much needed payback on her and gave her the black gates.

Count Nocturne: Wow! Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Evil Skull Man: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah no shit. I've had enough of that big-ass bitch to last an infinite number of eternities.

Xenia: So has the world. Especially after what she did last year.

Evil Lyn: Mr. Mind was the one who called the shots.

Bell Org: (laughs) But he got chomped instead!

Poromon: By me. And he tasted so good.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome.

Varie: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Lucille Loud: But I'm glad we have our lives back and we can live in a new world and with family now.

Duke Lincoln: Aye. It is so awesome now.

Qin: It sure is.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) We're so glad about that now.

Nico: We sure are.

Me: Yep. Boy the day is fast approaching.

Nico: Yep. The Battle with Opaline draws close.

Camie: When do we launch the attack?

Nico: We attack at dawn our time. It's going to be still night when we do so in the Kamchatka Peninsula.

Lola: But under the cover of night she won't see us coming.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

Flash Man: I see the next planet!

We saw that we were at the next planet and it was a golden light brown planet and it looked awesome and cool.

Me: It looks like desert planet.

Nico: It sure does.

We got to landing and we landed and got out and to our amazement we saw that it was a WORLD MADE OF PIES!

Me: WHOA! It's a World of Pies!

Billy: PIE! PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE!

Nico: Billy sure loves pie.

Billy: I LIKE PIE! I LIKE PIE! PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE! PIEPIEIEIEIEEIEIEIEIEEIE! I LIKE PIE! I LIKE PIE! PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE! PIEPIEIEIEIEEIEIEIEIEEIE!

We laughed!

Toiletnator: Let's dig in!

Quirrel: Wait! Some of them might be bombs.

Lynn: You're kidding, right?

Quirrel: I'm dead serious.

Me: Let me see.

I picked up a pie and I threw it and then…

KRASPLAT!

It hit Nico in the face!

Nico: (SLURPS) Yummy! Cherry!

I ate one.

Me: Yummy! Apple!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That is perfect.

Me: This is a planet made of multitudes of flavors of pies!

Varie: That is cool! And variety is the spice of life.

Eli: And no I don't sense any bombs in the pies.

Luan: Yeah that would be Da Bomb! (LAUGHS) Get it!

We laughed at her joke!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Headstrong: There. No bombs!

Nico: But this is amazing that there is a planet made of pies like this.

Qin: (Eats a pie) MMM! Blueberry.

Laney: Don't worry I'll make sure no one eats a rhubarb pie.

Lana: I'm allergic to Rhubarb just so you know.

Me: We know Lana. We'll keep an eye out. Thank goodness I'm not allergic to Rhubarb.

Megalon: This is so good!

Tchang Zu: There's even cherry pie.

Me: Yeah one of my favorites.

I took a bite out of a pie and it was Strawberry!

Me: Yummy! Strawberry!

Nico: Delicious!

Qin: (Eats a pie) Ooh! Blackberry, Blueberry and Raspberry! My favorite!

Lola took a bite of a pie and it was peach.

Lola: Peach pie! Yummy!

Eli took a bite and he found a rhubarb pie.

Eli: Oh here's a Rhubarb. Thank goodness Lana didn't eat this one.

Barrage: Any Rhubarb pies go to Poromon immediately!

Me: It's hard to tell really because most of these pies are all covered. (Eats a pie) Yummy! Banana Cream! My favorite!

Nico: Wow!

Numbuh 4 then took a bite out of a pie and it was COCONUT CREAM!

Numbuh 4: Coconut Cream!

But then HIS LIPS SWELLED UP TO HUGE LEVELS!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Numbuh 5: Numbuh 4! You got to remember that you are allergic to coconut!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Forgot about that.

Windfall: Poromon also gets coconut as well.

Numbuh 5: This is what happens when Numbuh 4 is too stupid to remember that he is allergic to coconut.

Me: I remember that. And those crazy KND Scientists all thought it was Cooties.

Camie: How stupid can you get!? There's no such thing as cooties.

Me: Whoever made up that dumb disease had to be the biggest idiot ever to walk the face of the Earth.

Laney gave Numbuh 4 an epinephrine shot for Coconuts and he was back to normal,

Numbuh 4: (Inhales) Ahh! Ah thanks Laney.

Laney: Anytime Numbuh 4.

Vince: Boy I remember that one. That was crazy.

Fisticuffs: Hey, Homer. I hope you're having pies too.

Homer: Oh you bet I am. And I love pies to eat as much as I love throwing them at people.

Nico: That is for sure.

Me: Boy you would have to be crazy not to love pie.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yeah who doesn't love pie.

Lola: Many people love pie.

Xenia: They sure do.

Me: Yeah. Luan you remember that time when we met Anna and helped her and we thought the pie you ate was a bomb?

Luan: I sure do. That was crazy.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Lily: And it was all very coincidental. Squidward bought a pie for SpongeBob and he didn't know it was a bomb.

Spymaster: But those pies didn't get eaten by anyone.

Mike Rochip: Lincoln, you sensed that one of Mordecai's enemies is here. But you never specified who it was.

Lincoln: Oh right and yes I did. It was actually Mordecai and Rigby's ex boss Susan.

They gasped in shock and so did Benson!

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Who is Susan?

Mordecai: You guys would hate her! We call her Susan the Terrible!

Rigby: She is a monster.

They went over her history.

---

Susan is the main antagonist from the Regular Show episode "Benson Be Gone". She is one of the managers of the Park until she was defeated by Benson and his friends.

She was voiced by April Stewart.

Susan was hired by Mr. Maellard to replace Benson as the park's manager due to things that Mordecai and Rigby did but Benson was blamed for, these being prank calls worth up to five hundred dollars, snacks disappearing from the snack bar, and holes in the walls. Also, Susan was to help get the park back on track and fix the many errors that Benson made, even launching an indirect insult about how Benson managed the park.

At first, Susan appeared to be nice and organized, but later, she started showing her true personality. She would first fire Benson, after directly refusing to obey Susan's overworking demands and giving the consent to fire him, after becoming a slacker like Mordecai and Rigby. She then forced everyone else to work incredibly hard, and in the process, they begin transforming into clones of herself, albeit with their own faces. However, Benson returned to his old self and helped free Mordecai, Rigby, and everyone else from Susan's influence by convincing them to slack off.

This enraged Susan so much, she went into the ground and returned as a giant. She tried to kill everyone with a building in her hands, picked up Mr. Maellard and was about to crush him until Leon drove Mr. Maellard's limo at Susan and smashed off both of the heels in her shoes. Without the heels on her shoes, Susan lost balance and fell into the fiery pit, presumably killing her. But went down to Hell.

Susan (in her giant form) was one of the many villains to return in the episode "Exit 9B", where she did battle with the baby ducks' fused form.

---

When they were done we were shocked!

Me: She is a monster!

Qin: A tyrant!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: What a freak!

Seto Kaiba: In all honesty, Benson's a much better boss then her!

Me: My thoughts exactly Seto!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: What she does makes her worse than a certain blond hair douchebag we all hate.

Nico: You mean someone whose name starts with a T and ends in a P?

Me: Yep.

Benson: I admit I may be harsh to Mordecai and Rigby at times. But I would never treat them like slaves. And I know when to have fun.

Knightbrace: You're right about that.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) Susan even turned the others into copies of herself!

Me: Not while we're here!

Qin: She deserves jail for everything she did.

Xenia: Yeah what an uncivilized asshole bitch!

Nico: You got that right.

Finn: We should probably eat more pies before finding her.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Sperg: Yeah I'm going to her a REALLY nasty wedgie!

Qin: Go for it Sperg!

We ate lots of pies and we were stuffed.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) All right. We've had our pies.

Animal Path: Now to find Susan.

Me: (BELCH!) Ahh! Lots of pies are good.

Nico: Yep. Lets get to finding her.

Eli: I sense that she is located 50 klicks to the west.

Qin: Lets use our entrance to splash some pies in her face.

Nico: Nice. Lets go.

We were off.

We then saw Susan in a crater.

Me: There she is.

Qin: What a stupid heartless bitch.

Thorn: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get her.

We went at her.

Susan was waiting.

But then numerous pies hit her and then the spirits of the Elements of The Volcano appeared and they swirled around her and burned her all over. Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above her and a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared1

Me: Susan the Terrible you are under arrest!

Xenia: Yeah! We're taking you in!

Benson: You have had this coming for a while!

Susan: Do you know what your problem is, Benson? You're too soft! Always going easy on your workers when you should be pushing them to succeed. Mallard was a fool to leave you in charge of the park!

Pops: Hey! My father is not a fool!

Lord Stratosfear: Easy, Pops.

Gator Ghoul: First of all, Benson is not too soft.

Benson: And second, Mordecai, Rigby, and the others are more then just workers. They're friends. So, if you want them, you go through me!

Susan: Bold last words, Benson. (smirks) But as you wish!

With that, Susan kicked Benson in the groin!

CRUNCH!

We winced!

Me: Why you bitch! Normally I'm not supposed to hit a girl but in this case I'll make an exception!

POW!

I punched her square in the face and sent her crashing into a huge pie and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A pie exploded in a massive and powerful fiery explosion and burned her all over!

Me: Oh! There's the explosive pies! The huge ones are the bombs!

Nico: Nice!

Then Robo Roxy, Villamax, Key, Dark Spicer, Mojo Jojo, El Diablo, Yenaldoshi, Grundy, Leap Frog, Ben Ravencroft, Greg, Man Spider, Opposite Senshi, Coldsnap, Millipede Pete, Raizen, Evil Luxord, Sheep Mage, Mortimer Mouse, and Swamp Witch Appeared.

Nico: Robo Roxy, Villamax, Key, Dark Spicer, Mojo Jojo, El Diablo, Yenaldoshi, Grundy, Leap Frog, Ben Ravencroft, Greg, Man Spider, Opposite Senshi, Coldsnap, Millipede Pete, Raizen, Evil Luxord, Sheep Mage, Mortimer Mouse, and Swamp Witch.

Robo Roxy: You okay, Benson?

Benson: (gives a thumbs up) I'm fine. My balls should be healed by the time the usual battles are done.

Villamax: You don't have to wait long.

Me: No we sure didn't.

Mojo: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Undead.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Key: It probably put up a good fight.

Me: You bet it did. Also we found out something else. We found out that Swartz made Another Undead-Ranger-Riders. They are Undead Rangers and Riders.

I gave them the notes we got and they were shocked!

Robo Roxy: WHOA MAN!

Villamax: That is shocking!

Me: I know. But when you defeat them you get this really cool charm bracelet and more charms get added as you defeat each one.

Villamax: That's cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: There's five charms on here now.

Robo Roxy: Wow! 4 from the ones you beat yesterday and 1 from today.

Me: Yep.

Dark Spicer: (to me) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Bender: (LAUGHS) He walked right into that one!

Me: Yep.

Heat Bot then appeared.

Me: Heat Bot. Back for another round?

Heat Bot: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Heat Bot: On the day of the big battle, you may want to hold off on rescues. Like against Mr. Mind and Evil Starlight.

Nico: That's exactly what I'm planning to do.

Qin: Cool.

Me: The big battle with Opaline is a top Priority on that day.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: This is gonna be a brutal one.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Spicer: First here are 2 new predators.

He turned into a dark version of Panuncian and he was black and purple and had spikes and blades on his legs.

Saber-Double Tiger: Meet Saber-Double Tiger!

Me: Whoa! A Panuncian hybrid!

Devon: I get it. Because this form clones itself.

Saber-Double Tiger: Exactly!

Saber-Double Tiger then made 8 clones of himself before they all pounced on Devon.

Me: NICE!

I got them off him.

Saber-Double Tiger: And there's this.

He grew bigger spikes and also grew wings and 5 tails.

Ultimate Saber-Double Tiger: This is Ultimate Saber-Double Tiger!

Me: WHOA! An Evolved Panuncian Hybrid!

Winx Club Stella: This is your last new one for a while, right?

Ultimate Saber-Double Tiger: (sadly) Unfortunately, yes.

Ultimate Saber-Double Tiger then jumped at Stella and tried slashing at her.

She teleported and kicked him away.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: That was wicked.

Dark Spicer: (sadly) Well, guys. That probably is gonna be the last new alien for a while.

Me: There's a whole universe of aliens out there for you to incorporate many aliens.

Dark Spicer: You're Right! I will gladly find more aliens and have them help out.

Nico: Cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Akiza, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Kiva Riders, Tania and Valon VS Robo Roxy - Nico's rescue

---

Robo Roxy was first.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Nico's rescue involved fighting an Undead. Who was it?

Akiza: It was the Dragonfly Undead. That one was terrifying.

Fluttershy: It sure was.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was awesome. J.D. flew all over the place and battled him and Ellie had a good time on that one too.

Stealth Elf: Yeah and he let that one have it all over.

Wataru: After banishing it to the Warp it will make an awesome member of the M.O.E.

Robo-Roxy: That will be awesome too. Lets do it!

Akiza summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Black Rose Dragon and it formed into the FLAME SWORD OF THE BLACK ROSE! They fired waves of fire and leaves, grass and flowers

---

## Wes Collins, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mowgli, Shanti, Ember McLain and Amorpho VS Villamax - Battling the Dragonfly Undead and Another Ultimate Water Hazard

---

Villamaz was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Nico, Wheeler, and the others did good battling the Dragonfly Undead. And Another Ultimate Water Hazard as well.

Wes: They sure did awesome on that one.

Pinkie Pie: It was an amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all got a really good thrill from that one.

Featherweight: We sure did and it was fun.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was!

Mowgli: We had fun on that one too.

Shanti: Yep. It was cool.

Villamax: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Wes summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Zaphion the Timelord and it formed into THE MAELSTROM TIMELORD BLADE! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## T.J. Johnson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shannon, Sanderson Sisters, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key

- Lincoln's Rescue

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Elementa. How was it?

T.J.: It was amazing! And Lincoln got ultimate retribution on Morag who returned from the dead.

Key: Morag came back!? Oh man! That is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah and Lincoln dealt 400 years of justice onto her.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She deserved it too.

Sunburn: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Shannon: Yeah no kidding. After what she and her ancestors did to most of the world including the Loud's Ancestors she deserves the Black Gates.

Winnifred Sanderson: I agree there.

Key: Boy all of us do. Lets do it!

T.J. Summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Horus the Black Flame Dragon LV4 and it formed into THE LEVEL 4 BLACK FLAME DRAGON SWORD OF HORUS! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Eddy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ratchet, Clank, Sunset Shimmer, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer - Meeting a Blade Tigrerra Gene-slammer

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Heard you guys met a Blade Tigrerra Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Eddy: Her name is Riley Misaki and she is also Runo's cousin.

Dark Spicer: Cool! That's awesome that her cousin is with everyone now.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is. And I think it's awesome that Runo's cousin is part of the team too.

Cozy Glow: Her story is really awesome too.

---

Riley Misaki: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Riley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Riley Misaki: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lynn, what's the story on how you stopped Lynn before she tried to kill Lincoln?

Riley Misaki: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lynn, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let Lynn kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of light and it blinded her, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of lightning and electrocuted Lynn and she'd been knocked down and out, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lynn, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lyn tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room. We got a call from Margo, Paula, and Polly Pain, and they told us that Lynn was furious that her team lost another game to Hazeltucky, and that caused her to try to seek and murder Lincoln in a fit of demonic rage, and they tried to stop her, but she throttled them and sent them to the hospital, we then went there with Lori driving us, and we saw that Lynn did indeed throttled the girls.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Lynn throttled Margo, Paula, and Polly Pain again because of losing a game to Hazeltucky again?!

Nico: That Dark Lynn's nothing but a sore loser.

Luna: We'd had it with Lynn being a sore winner and a sore loser, not to mention her gloating like crazy, dude.

Lincoln: And what she did in throttling Margo, Paula, and Polly, that's twice in a row that Dark Lynn attacked them.

Margo: Yeah, but we recovered from the wounds and got back out there, and Lincoln asked Paula, Polly, and I to really keep a sharp eye on Lynn, and if she was up to no good again, we'd call him and he'd go down there and put her in her place, and we'd more than once saw how he wrestled Lynn to the ground.

Paula: It was really incredible.

Ashley Clayf: You can thank all of us for that one, Paula, we trained him a lot in wrestling.

Nico: Yeah, we saw for ourselves just how good a wrestler Lincoln is, along with being a master of many fighting styles. If anyone tried to get in the ring with Lincoln, they'd better tap out the next chance they get.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dark Spicer: Whoa man! Dark Lynn was an absolute monster! Turning on her own friends like that!

Hex: No kidding there! She was pure evil!

Ratchet: Yeah that is sick.

Clank: Indeed it is.

Sunset Shimmer: She is gone for good now though.

Dark Spicer: That's true. Lets do it!

Eddy summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Fossil Dragon Skullgar and it formed into THE SKULLGAR BONE DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of energy, magic, bones, stars, lightning and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Jaune Arc, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rapunzel, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - The mascots playing with blocks.

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) The mascots played with blocks today. Did they build anything with them?

Jaune: They sure did and it was awesome. They built castles and skyscrapers.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Starshine Shimmer: It sure was cool and awesome.

Spyro: It sure was and it brought some memories back for J.D. too.

Rapunzel: It sure did and it was cool.

Mojo: Indeed. Lets do it!

Jaune summoned Jirwolf and merged St. Joan with Hermos and it formed THE SWORD OF ST. JOAN! They fired waves of magic and light and smashed him down.

---

## Leo Corbett, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ellen Ripley, Newt, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - The mascots are cute with blocks

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) The mascots are cute with blocks. Where did they buy them?

Leo: They were a bunch of Building Blocks that J.D. had in the attic. They were really fun to see too.

Applejack: They sure were and they were really adorable.

Apple Bloom: They sure were. The Mascots had lots of fun with those.

Flashwing: I agree too as well.

Ellen Ripley: I think it's cool too.

Newt: Yeah it sure is.

El Diablo: I agree too. Lets do it!

Leo summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Blast Juggler and it formed into THE BLAST JUGGLER BOMB SWORD! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

Seto Kaiba, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hulk, She-Hulk, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi - A pie planet

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) So, this time, it's a pie planet. I hope you ate some.

Seto Kaiba: I did and it was all really good.

Rarity: Oh it sure was and it was a most delicious world.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was awesome! Turns out this world has more than just Pecan though? It has blueberry, blackberry, strawberry, banana cream and coconut cream pie too.

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure does! All of it is good. And Homer ate lots of it. He even threw a pie into Marge's face.

Hulk: It Homer way of saying sorry. Laughed.

She-Hulk: We sure did.

Yenaldooshi: That's funny. Lets do it!

Seto summoned Undine merged Critias with Tyrant Wing and Blue Eyes White Dragon and formed BLUE-EYE'S TYRANT DRAGON! Then he merged him with Hermos and it formed into THE BLUE-EYES FURIOUS TYRANT DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and lightning and smashed him down

Tristan Taylor, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Zick, Elena Potato, Mokuba Kaiba and

## Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Who doesn't love pie

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Who doesn't love pie? Grundy sure does!

Tristan: Yeah you would have to be a really crazy person or someone that has the brain of a braindead monkey like to not like pie.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there.

Moondust: Pie is one of our favorite things.

Snowdrop: Yeah how can ANYBODY not like pie! It's awesome and delicious.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: One of our favorite desserts.

Zick: You got that right.

Elena Potato: I agree there too.

Grundy: Grundy does too. Lets do it!

Tristan summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Cyber Commander and it formed into the CYBER COMMANDER DARK SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lightning Dust, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ish, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - Susan is a nasty nasty bitch

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Susan is a really nasty bitch. Benson's a much better boss then her!

Lightning Dust: You got that right there. She gives all bosses everywhere a really bad name!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding there! She is horrible!

Scootaloo: She sure is! And she will get the biggest buttkicking ever!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there!

Ish: She is one of the worst!

Leap Frog: No kidding. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Blackwing - Damascus the Polar Night and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE POLAR NIGHT BLACKWING! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

## Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Sanderson Sisters, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ninja Steel Rangers, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - Susan is getting what's coming to her

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Susan is getting what's coming to her. And we'll make sure Benson gets a few shots in himself.

Shannon: You got that right! And I want to get some shots in myself don't we ancestors?

Winnifred: Oh yes.

Mary Sanderson: Yes indeed.

Sarah Sanderson: I agree too.

Princess Celestia: Same here. What Susan did makes her a heartless monster.

King Solar: I would have banished her to the moon.

Solar Eclipsa: Same here.

Amber Morning: I would have thrown her into the sun.

Spotlight: But Jail is perfect for her.

Brody: I agree there too.

Ben Ravencroft: That is perfect. Lets do it!

Shannon summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Tragoedia and it formed into THE FIENDISH FORCE BLADF! They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Candy VS Greg

---

Greg was next.

Greg: You must be ready for a good sweet time.

Candy: You bet I am.

Candy merged Hermos with Marshmallon and she got A MARSHMALLON UDDER!? What the!?

Candy: A Marshmallon udder!? Weird. But cool.

She fired waves of marshmallow cream and smashed him down.

---

Renee Ravenclaw the Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Man-Spider.

Man Spider was next.

Man Spider: (ROARS)

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Oh roar right back at you.

She merged Hermos with Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World and it formed into THE RENGE WARCLUB OF DARKNESS! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Arisia VS Opposito Senshi

The Opposito Senshi were next.

Arisia: This is gonna be fun and good.

Arisia merged Hermos with Mekk-Knight Yellow Star and it formed into THE YELLOW STAR FLAME SWORD OF MIGHT! She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Britney Crosby VS Coldsnap

Coldsnap was next.

Coldsnap: This is always fun.

Britney Crosby: It sure is fun.

She merged Hermos with General Wayne of The Ice Barrier and it formed into THE ICE HAMMER OF GENERAL WAYNE! She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

Aussa the Earth Charmer VS Millipede Pete

---

Millipede Pete was next.

Millipede Pete: I"m going to smash you.

Aussa: Bring it on.

Aussa merged Hermos with Armored Centipede and she grew extra arms and numerous hammers formed and they were all called THE ARMORED CENTIPEDE ARMOR OF THE 100 MALLETS! She smashed him all over with 100 Hammers!

Aussa: Okay this is weird but it's cool.

---

Shugesh VS Raizen

---

Raizen was next.

Raizen: That susan girl is really dangerous.

Shugesh: You are not kidding there too.

Shugesh merged Hermos with Blackwing - Yachting the Headwind and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE YACHTING WIND! He fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Jared Knudson VS Evil Luxord

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: Benson has more moral than Susan ever will.

Jared: Yeah he sure does. And Benson is not an abusive disciplinarian tyrant.

Evil Luxord: She definitely belongs in prison.

Jared: She has a temper that is as bad as a Moose giving Birth to an Elephant.

Lumpus: (Offscreen) (OFFENDED) HEY! I HEARD THAT!

Jared Smirked.

Evil Luxord: That's funny.

Jared merged Hermos with Phoenix Gearfried and it formed into THE PHOENIX GEARFRIED OF THE FIRESTORM! Jared fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lila Rossi (X-Squad) VS Sheep Mage

---

Sheep Mage was next.

Sheep Mage: This will be fun.

Lila Rossi (X-Squad): It sure will.

Lila merged Hermos with Fox Fire and it formed into THE FOX FLAME BLASTER! She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Babs Bunny VS Mortimer Mouse.

---

Mortimer Mouse was next.

Mortimer Mouse: This is always fun and cool.

Babs Bunny: (Imitating Carol Burnett) Oh It will most be good for me baby.

Babs merged Hermos with Key Mouse and it formed into THE KEY MOUSE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Saturn VS Swamp Witch

---

Swamp Witch was next.

Swamp Witch: (CACKLES) Get ready my pretty.

Sailor Saturn: I'm always ready.

Sailor Saturn merged Hermos with The Agent of Judgement - Saturn and it formed into THE SATURN JUDGEMENT WARCLUB! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lincoln, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Heat Bot.

---

Heat Bot was next.

Nico: Time for some buttkicking.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for more members of the team, this time, it's for Donkey Kong and his family

For Donkey Kong and his family: hand-cannon Blasters named Kong Family Elemental Fruit Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of the Kong Family with elements and fruits on the blasters and with the symbol of Donkey Kong etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They put together the RPM Enforcer.

Nico: Lets do it! Engine Cell Activate!

Nico put in an Engine Cell with the Number 6,000 on it in the shape of a Sea Dragon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Heat Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Heat Bot you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: Hey Susan, Mandark just called and he wants you to have his REAL NAME!

Nico: Yeah who in their right mind would name a boy Susan!?

Me: Mandark was born in a family of hippies. Remember?

Nico: Oh right.

Troy: People don't need a mean boss like you.

Tsukasa: They need a kind and compassionate leader. Like many of us!

Me: That's right! You're just a boss that's a total asshole! Prepare to be Unionized!

Kamen Ride: Faiz!

Kamen Ride: Kamen Rider Amazon Omega!

Kamen Ride: Amazon Alpha!

Kamen Ride: Amazon Sigma!

Kamen Ride: Amazon Neo!

Kamen Ride: Amazon New Omega!

Tsukasa turned into Faiz and Daiki summoned clones of the Amazon Riders from 1974!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

Me: And this too.

All of us got our Zenkai Cannons out.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Rangers and Riders!

Nico: Lets get her!

We went at her and pulverized and smashed and blasted Susan all over!

Wrenges and Takinom Punched and smashed and blasted Susan all over the place.

Sperg then gave Susan a REALLY NASTY Atomic Wedgie! It hurt like a son of a bitch!

Sperg: HA HA HA! WHAT A STUPID DWEEB!

Me: EL BLASTO STINKO!

We fired waves of energy and farts and smash her all over.

Me, Carly, Windcharger and Sixshot used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sixshot's weapons, Windcharger's Magnet arms, and mine and Carly's powers 100-fold.

Me and Windcharger: PHOENIX MAGNET BLAST!

Carly Atlas and Sixshot: HUMMINGBIRD LASER BLAST!

VAMPIRES OF DARKNESS and Count Nocturne: VAMPIRE DARKNESS STRIKE!

CROCODILE TAMERS OF LIFE and Gator Ghoul: CROCODILE LIFE SHOT!

CYBERTRON TECH POWER and Evil Lyn: TECHNO CYBERTRON BLAST!

CRYSTALS OF WATER and Salami Swami: WATER CRYSTAL MEAT SHOT!

WATERS OF THE UNDEAD and Toiletnator: TOILET UNDEAD SEWER BLAST!

WOLVES OF MAGIC and Knightbrace: WOLVES OF MAGIC BRACE SHOT!

LIGHTNING RAINBOW WIND and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING

RAINBOW FORCE BLAST!

SPONGES OF FIRE and Spymaster: SPONGES OF FIRE SHOT!

FLOWERS OF EARTH and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF EARTHLY MIGHT!

ANGELS OF SUN LIGHT and Pterodactyl Ghost: ANGELS OF THE SUN BLAST!

BONES OF DARKNESS and Evil Skull Man: BONES OF DARKNESS FORCE!

ICE OF SCHOOL and Lord Stratosfear: ICE OF SCHOOL BLAST!

BELLS OF RIGHTEOUS MIGHT and Bell Org: BELLS OF RIGHTEOUS MIGHT FORCE!

LEAVES OF ANIMALS and Animal Path: ANIMALS LEAF STORM!

HUNT OF THE DARK WORLD and Quirrel: DARK WORLD HUNT SHOT!

COMEDY OF THE CRAZY LIFE and Glomgold: CRAZY LIFE GOLD STORM!

GOTHIC KAIJU FURY and Megalon: GOTHIC KAIJU POWER BLAST!

ICE OF NORWAY and Mike Rochip: ICE NORWAY BLAST STORM!

BOUNTY HUNTING BUTTSTOMPERS and Beagle Boys: BOUNTY HUNTING MEGABLAST!

TECHNO REBELLION FURY! and Windfall: TECHNO WIND SHOT!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER

OF GEARS!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Benson, Mordecai, Rigby, Pops, Pinkie Pie and me: LAUGHING WIND FURY!

We fired waves of tornadoes and energy.

Lincoln: PIE ELEMENT STYLE: CHERRY!

Jessica Kaios: PIE FIRE STYLE: PECAN!

Yuna: PIE WATER STYLE: APPLE!

Toph: PIE EARTH STYLE: PUMPKIN!

Makoto Nanaya: PIE WIND STYLE: SWEET POTATO!

Sari Sumdac: PIE LIGHTNING STYLE: KEY LIME!

Shantae: PIE MAGIC STYLE: LEMON MERINGUE PIE!

Akko: PIE STAR STYLE: SUGAR CREAM!

Colette Brunel: PIE LIGHT STYLE: PEACH PIE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): PIE DARK STYLE: RHUBARB!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said pie flavors.

Lincoln and his harem: PIE FINAL SMASH: EXPLOSIVE PIE BARRAGE!

They fire a barrage of exploding pies and the blasts all hit Susan and smashed her down and we tied her up and gagged her and loaded her onto the ship.

Lincoln: That's for abusing your power as manager and enforcing your will on the Park workers, Susan the Terrible.

Nico: Any who abuses their power as manager deserves absolutely no mercy from us. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Adrastea Chernabog to deal with, and the last of The Chernabog Sisters should be arriving… right now!

?: (Enraged Screaming) You're going to pay for ruining my fun, breaking my plaything, and for killing all of my sisters, Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, Laniya Emperyous, and Lincoln Loud!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Lori, TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni and Loni Loud's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Selene Emperyous: And now, we've finally approached the final battle with the last of the Chernabog Sisters. You can come out now, Adrastea Chernabog.

Suddenly, the image of the Qliphoth Tree of Death appeared in the sky and surrounding it are Seals of The Demonic Princes of Hell, and a mist of darkness appeared and it descended onto the ground and what stood in its place was a girl with midnight black hair, blood red eyes, black clothes with the Qliphoth Tree of Death on her skirt and black demonic wings on her back: the figure was the leader and last of The Chernabog Sisters, Adrastea Chernabog. Plus, we also saw Lincoln's message etched onto Adrastea Chernabog's stomach, and she was extremely pissed off and completely insane.

Selene Emperyous: Adrastea Chernabog, just as we expected.

Adrastea Chernabog: You goody-two-shoes Emperyous Sisters always had to go ahead and ruin our fun like you always do! And what you did in killing my sisters one by one and breaking every last one of our playthings, and I will never forget what you carved onto me after you destroyed my plaything, Morag, who was my last chance at revenge, and now, NOW, I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU AND DESTROY ALL OF MANKIND AND TURN THE WORLD INTO MY HELLISH PLAYGROUND! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Adrastea Chernabog rushed at Selene Emperyous and Lincoln and tried to kill them, but Lincoln and Selene fired powerful blasts of elemental forces and when she got hit, she screeched like the demon that she really is as the elemental forces really burned her and she flew back.

Selene Emperyous: That'll teach you, but we're just getting started, Adrastea, and I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of your demonic sisters to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Selene Emperyous' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with fire, water, light, darkness, earth, winds, crosses, mythological creatures, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Adrastea Chernabog, she left rainbow energy, fire, water, light, darkness, earth, winds, crosses, mythological creatures, and angels with every step.

Selene Emperyous: I will never ever forgive you for all the times that you and your demonic sisters have caused chaos throughout Royal Woods, so many innocent people have been suffering due to all the chaos and suffering you bitches have unleashed, and now, the time of reckoning is now at hand, Adrastea Chernabog, and now, you shall suffer God's Judgement.

Suddenly, Selene Emperyous was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with fire, water, light, darkness, earth, winds, crosses, and mythological creatures surrounding it, there are angels, Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord, and God flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rainbow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Emperyous emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Selene Emperyous grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aurora highlights in the bangs of her long flowing rainbow hair, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with fire, darkness, water, earth, winds, light, mythological creatures, crosses, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seal of God in the hands of Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has

Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, Water, Wind, Light, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her rainbow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Emperyous has on a sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt with the Sephiroth Tree of Life on it, yellow pants, knee-high orange high-heeled boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, water, darkness, light, earth, winds, mythological creatures, crosses, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord one one side and God and they have a cross floating in their left and right hands and surrounded by fire, water, wind, earth, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Selene Emperyous felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with stars and aurora tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Emperyous' massive Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, crosses, fire, water, earth, winds, light, darkness, mythological creatures, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord's Holy Elemental Ultimate Archangel Greatsword of Holy Elemental Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord and God etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large rainbow gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord's head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord and God that said, "Selene Emperyous, Gene-Slammer of Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord, First Born Eldest and Most Powerful of The Emperyous Sisters, Powerful Master of Fire, Water, Light, Darkness, Earth, and Wind, Mythological Creatures, and The Powers of God, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Despiser of Morag, Lincoln's Enemies, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Enemies, Destroyer of Adrastea Chernabog, Archenemy of Four Elements Elementor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Holy Fire, Water, Light, Darkness, Earth, Wind, Crosses, and Archangels"

セレーネ・エンペリアス、究極のタイムロード セフィロンのジーンスラマー、最初に生まれた最年長、エンペリアス シスターズの中で最も強力、火、水、光、闇、地球、風の強力なマスター、神話上の生き物、そして神の力、愛情深い守護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使と未来の妻、モラグのスマッシャーと軽蔑者、リンカーンの敵、そしてチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの敵、アドラステア・チェルナボーグの破壊者、四大要素エレメンターの大敵、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、聖なる火、水、光、闇、地球、風、十字架、大天使のマスター

Selene Emperyous' transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY ELEMENTAL ULTIMATE ARCHANGEL TIMELORD ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL CREATURE ARCHANGEL ULTIMATE TIMELORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY ELEMENTAL ULTIMATE ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Emperyous' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Adrastea Chernabog saw it, she went fucking mad and fired a blast of darkness at Selene Emperyous to kill her, but Zaina Emperyous fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with fire, water, light, darkness, earth, wind, crosses, mythological creatures, and angels which overwhelmed the blast of darkness and it hits Adrastea Chernabog, and she was burned and sent flying into a wall. But, she got out and she was extremely pissed off.

Nico: Whoa, now the last of the Emperyous Sisters, Selene Emperyous has transformed, and she really looks like an Angel.

Lincoln: An Angel of Holy Elemental Ultimate Timelord Justice and a champion of God, and Selene, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Selene Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Elemental Ultimate Timelord and Divine Holy Elemental Mythological Creature Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Adrastea Chernabog once and for all and bring an end to The Chernabog Sisters once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Selene.

Zaina Emperyous: We're also joining in as well, because we also want to kick Adrastea's ass.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony from his wider and muscular back and strapped it onto his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Selene Emperyous.

Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine

Emperyous, and Laniya Emperyous also transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they joined Lincoln and Selene Emperyous.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to say your goodbyes forever, Adrastea Chernabog.**

Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, Laniya Emperyous, and Lincoln: Because your days of causing chaos and havoc in Michigan and the world are over!

Nico: Oh man, the ultimate battle between Heaven and Hell, this is going to be awesome.

Suddenly, we saw the twelve Timelord Duel Monsters, Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord, Zaphion the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, Sandaion the Timelord, Sadion the Timelord, Raphion the Timelord, Michion the Timelord, Metaion the Timelord, Lazion the Timelord, Kamion the Timelord, Halion the Timelord, and Gabrion the Timelord appear.

Me: Whoa, and the Timelord Duel Monsters have also appeared, this is really going to be one epic battle to decide the fate of mankind and one that'll forever seal the fate of The Chernabog Sisters.

Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, Laniya Emperyous, and Lincoln went after Adrastea Chernabog, who continued firing blasts of darkness at them and laughing like a crazed lunatic, but they've dodged every last one of them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, donuts, books, golf balls, culinary items, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Adrastea Chernabog, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her and she was also burned badly.

This was really majorly pissing off Adrastea Chernabog, and in her crazed fury, she took out twelve Dark Orbs she had with her, and she had them embedded in her flesh and she was laughing crazily, and the Dark Orbs were in the pattern of The Qliphoth Tree of Death, and her dark power increased.

Me: That crazy bitch! So, she and her sisters also had Dark Orbs with them, that's how they were able to bring back some of our old enemies.

Nico: And now, she's embedded them into her flesh, is she insane?!

Adrastea Chernabog fired blasts of darkness at them, but they deflected them with the large golden Elemental Shields of Harmony strapped onto their left forearms, and Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters charged at Adrastea and they fired blasts of light at her, and she was burned really badly and she screeched insanely.

Adrastea Chernabog: (SCREAMS INSANELY) THAT'S IT! NOW, I'M GOING TO DESTROY ALL OF YOU!

Adrastea Chernabog fired a black beam of darkness, but Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters fired thirteen beams of rainbow and colored energy beams, and a beam struggle ensued. Suddenly, the thought of what'll happen if Adrastea Chernabog wins rushed through their heads, and that caused them to push past the limits and they let out loud yells and the rainbow and colored energy beams got even bigger with an extra burst of energy and it overwhelmed Adrastea's black energy beam and the beams hit her and exploded with incredible power, and it caused the Dark Orbs embedded in her to be removed and Lincoln opened portals which sent the twelve Dark Orbs to The Warp.

Adrastea Chernabog got up and she was extremely pissed off now, but Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, Laniya Emperyous, and Lincoln were just getting started. Adrastea Chernabog then summoned a massive army of demons from Hell to kill them, but Lincoln fired blasts of holy light from his large left hand, massive greatsword, massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, the large nine multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs, and the small planets orbiting around his fingers and they hit the army of demons and they were incinerated. Then, Selene Emperyous and Lincoln slashed off Adrastea Chernabog's wings and she screamed in excruciating pain, and Adrastea Chernabog was on her last legs.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Selene Emperyous, it was known as Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord's Holy Archangel Ultimate Elemental Storm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's rainbow-colored with elemental forces on the blaster with a Phoenix, Archangel, and Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord surrounded by fire, water, earth, light, darkness, and winds etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Selene Emperyous fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Drusilla Chernabog, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Adrastea Chernabog's spirit appeared.

Adrastea Chernabog: You rotten good-for-nothing fools! You're going to pay for this when our parents hear about our deaths, you will all pay!

Zaina Emperyous: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Water Maelstrom Timelord and Divine Holy Maelstrom Sea Creature Love) We'll be ready for them, and as for you, it's time for you to disappear forever.

Selene Emperyous and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji and Seal of God on Adrastea Chernabog, and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, Laniya Emperyous, and Lincoln did to Adrastea Chernabog as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Selene Emperyous' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Selene Emperyous: We did it, The Chernabog Sisters are finally gone forever, and they're never ever coming back. Thank you for helping me destroy Adrastea Chernabog forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Emperyous wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Emperyous' face, they kissed passionately as Selene Emperyous' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord, and God flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and heavenly lights shined down on them and we heard a choir of angels singing and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Selene Emperyous came back to us, as the display and Sephylon the Ultimate Timelord and God vanished.

Nico: Alright, awesome job, guys, we're finally rid of The Chernabog Sisters once and for all.

Lincoln: We sure are, Nico. But, we also got to be ready for tomorrow, when word hits the parents of The Chernabog Sisters of what we did to their daughters, they're going to want revenge on us. But, we're going to make them pay for what they've done.

Me: Yeah, what they did in that Satanic ritual years ago, and that resulted in The Chernabog Sisters getting those demonic powers, just proves how evil they are just like their evil daughters.

Eli: They'll pay for blaspheming against God.

Lincoln: That's indeed a crime of biblical proportions that can never be forgiven.

Daria Kuso: Yeah. Oh, and Lincoln, we're going to meet the next of The Bakugan Gene-Slammers tomorrow: The Gene-Slammer for Preyas.

Lincoln: Awesome, Daria.

El Diablo: Susan's not gonna be anyone's boss now.

Yenaldoshi: She's lucky she's not dead.

Me: And she is now in prison for her crimes. Thank goodness she doesn't have the power to turn giant anymore.

Grundy: Grundy taking pies home!

Leap Frog: Well, not all of them.

Ben Ravencroft: And watch out for the bombs.

Me: At least we know the huge ones are the bombs. But I have an idea.

I took a big pie and opened a portal and threw it into it and then it hit Mandy in the Neptune Prison and then…

KRASPLAT!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND TREMENDOUS EXPLOSION!

The pie flew into Mandy's face in slow-motion, causing an explosion in the prison the size of an atomic bomb!

Mandy (Totally Spies): OUCH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Thanks.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) To whoever who doesn't like pie, you better change your tastes or it will hurt.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone. This one was a mission that De-PIES All expectations!

We laughed at Nico's joke!

Eli: (LAUGHS)

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

We got lots of pies minus the bomb pies and loaded them and went back home and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Part 7 done of the Thanksgiving Saga done.

PIE IS AWESOME AND TASTY!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Aerrow, Ellie Singh, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis

Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the Endsville sector and we're going to battle Mandy's dark side and we're going to make that heartless evil demonic girl pay for everything she did and is going to do. Also Sailor Jupiter is GOING TO TRANSFORM AND SHE IS GOING TO MAKE THAT MONSTER PAY BIG TIME! AND SHE HAS MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY HARSH WORDS TO GIVE DARK MANDY! SHE WILL MAKE THAT DEVILISH GIRL RUE THE DAY SHE CRUSSED US AND MESSED WITH US! Also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Terraspin as well as Isaka the Peacock Undead and that is gonna be an explosive one. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Cyber Laser Dragon and her name is Talia Serenity

Tsukasa and she is Nico's friend from Tech Class and knows all about computers and is also very smart. She knows all about how to operate even the most complex supercomputers. The match-up scene is for Cienna Kitomaru, Gene-Slammer of Ice Queen, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Laufey, the powerful frost giant from the Marvel Comics and who's the father of Loki. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a wind and gravity planet in the Omega Quadrant called Thelea, and Lori and Leni are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia, and only Lori and Leni can wield those powerful greatsword because Lori got her powers from Ga'Oh and Leni got her powers from Chia, and we're also going to destroy Azrael Chernabog and Isidora Chernabog, the parents of The Chernabog Sisters, and they're out for bloody revenge on Lincoln and The Emperyous Sisters for destroying their sisters, but they're going to meet the same fate as their daughters. And we're going to meet a Preyas Gene-Slammer named Mana Marukura, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, she's an Aquos Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the sister of Marucho Marukura, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for a pizza planet adventure for Part 8 as we head to the pizza planet for an awesome pizza party as well as a battle with the British Taxi from the horror movie that scared the crap out of Rigby! That car is going down!

See you next time.

# Pizza Planet Roadkill

Pizza is now on the menu

---

Walking through the Endsville Sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Aerrow, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we were heading over to Mandy's house to meet her parents. Mandy was with us because she needed some support just in case.

Me: I can't wait to see what your house is like Mandy.

Mandy: It's home. But my parents are good people. Even though they sometimes don't see me that way.

Me: Well your parents still love you though.

Mandy: True.

Nico: I hope we kick some bad guy butt though.

Aerrow: Me too. This is always going to be fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Aerrow.

Aerrow: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Camie: I heard so much about how the team helped destroy all your enemies.

Aerrow: Yeah those were some of the most fun battles we've had.

Me: They really were cool. It was like a mix of Star Wars and battling some of our most epic and most evil enemies all at once. That was awesome.

Camie: Who was the worst of them all on Atmos?

Aerrow: That was Master Cyclonus. She was pure evil.

Me: She was the ultimate force of evil in Atmos that wanted to rule over the land with an iron fist.

I went over her history.

Master Cyclonis is the main antagonist of the Storm Hawks series, and the diabolical leader of Cyclonia.

According to Storm Hawks creator Asaph Fipke, Cyclonis is the descendant of a long line of evil emperors and empresses, and became ruler at an early age because of a tragic incident concerning her father.

Such she exhibits the signature evil overlord traits: high intelligence, expertise with doomsday devices (crystals in this case) and a violent dislike for failure on her subordinates' part, although she is more forgiving to the Dark Ace. To accentuate her evil personality, any particularly evil statements made by her carry a distorted, demonic secondary voice in the background. She wears a hood which uncurls into a mane, a cloak which she takes off during battle, and a small cape which she wears underneath the cloak.

Despite all her villainous tendencies, Master Cyclonis may have a suppressed softer side to her, potentially related to her relationship with her deceased parents.

In the finale of the second season, Cyclonis escapes to the Farside of Atmos, and the Storm Hawks follow after her, while most of the other Cyclonians' (like Dark Ace) defeats are on shown, Master Cyclonis' true fate remains unknown too the fact that the series was cancelled afterwards.

Master Cyclonis' weapon of choice is her crystal staff, which, like Piper's staff, can have any number of effects based on the crystal powering it. The staff can reform itself if broken. In addition, Cyclonis herself can control and generate crystal energy without an intervening device, and can transform her weapons crystals during battle. She spends most of her time when not in the field at a console in her control room that has many mechanical arms, using it to create new crystals for use with her staff. She has many abilities with her crystals, such as deflection, teleportation, levitation, and shielding. She can also empower the Dark Ace with these abilities via the Binding.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: She is pure evil!

Qin: Yeah she was a heartless and ruthless monster.

Me: After the Storm Hawks defeated her the first time she went into hiding. But I was obsessed with wanting to find her and make sure she suffers. But knowing that the odds were stacked against us we had to take out most of her forces first.

Nico: And those were really epic!

Eli: Boy that was so cool! I remember seeing all those on some awesome videos made from the ship and they were cool.

Me: Some of the most awesome and most epic dogfights we've had bro.

Nico: Of course, when we first met you guys, the Loud Kids just started battling their archenemies.

Aerrow: That's true and that was right after the Battle with Thanos from what I remember.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Yeah that was awesome. But the craziest part about all those adventures with you Aerrow is when Nico got his body Switched with Dark Ace.

Nico: Boy I'm never going to be able to live that down! What he made me do in my own body was crazy!

Me: But at least I was able to figure out Dark Ace's plans without arousing suspicions.

Qin: Yeah very smart.

Lola: What really gave him away was that he wasn't hungry for hot wings.

Me: And we all know that Nico loves hot wings as much as cheese and cake and chocolate.

Nico: (LAUGHS) You know me too well.

Me: Well I wouldn't go that far but yeah. But if Dark Ace ever does come back he is getting the Black Gates for sure.

Nico: Leave that to me. It'll be sweet payback for me.

Aerrow: You can bet on that.

Me: Aerrow are you upset that Drakus has a version of Master Cyclonus with him from his universe?

Aerrow: I was at first but I definitely knew that Drakus had his reasons for that. And you know what? I'm proud of him for saving Cyclonus from herself in his world.

Nico: We are too.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: The Adventures we had with the Storm Hawks were some of the most awesome and most epic we've ever had.

Eli: What was your favorite bro?

Me: Oh gosh I liked all of them. But my favorite was when we faced Ravess. She is a great violinist.

Laney: She sure is and I respect her.

Camie: How many Cyclonian's did you guys destroy altogether on Atmos throughout all those adventures?

Me: We counted 142,912,842 of them. Most of them were children and poor people.

Camie: That's insane!

Me: Yeah it was. But we sent many of them to prison and some of them we killed. It goes against our code to kill kids so we sent them to prison for a brainwashing removal program.

Aerrow: That was good thinking there.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Yesterday's mission was a tasty one.

Me: Yeah and an awesome one.

Maria: Can we all agree that Benson is a much better boss then Susan?

We all agreed 100% on that one

Xenia: I agree there wholeheartedly on that one.

Lola: Yeah I agree too.

May: Sure, Benson can be harsh. But he doesn't brainwash Mordecai and Rigby into Being like him.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Susan wanted Mordecai and Rigby to be just like her, an abusive and heartless businesswoman tyrant.

Qin: What a jerk! Now she is paying for it by spending eternity in prison.

Lola: Good riddance!

Xenia: Yeah what a monster.

Evelyn Burmingham: Yeah that monster had it coming for everything she did.

Aerrow: I agree there too.

Me: It was still a very fun mission though and that was cool using explosive pies on her.

Eddy: Boy that was awesome.

Lana: I'll say. All those pies were really tasty too. Thanks for not letting me have Rhubarb.

Me: No problem Lana. Too bad Numbuh 4 had a coconut pie.

Nico: Yeah his lips were gross.

Maria: And Susan had the nerve to insult Pops' father and kick Benson in the gumballs!

Me: (Winces) OOH! Ouch. Yeah talk about adding insult to injury.

Qin: No kidding there.

Nico: But at least she is in prison now where she belongs.

Laney: They locked her up and threw away the key.

Lola: Yep and seized all her assets to pay for the Park.

Rhinox: That is for sure there.

Me: Yep.

I was thinking.

Me: Hmm. Nico I was thinking lately.

Nico: What is it?

Me: I was thinking about what Zordon said about Ivan Ooze about how a group of warriors like the rangers trapped him underground. Do you think it's possible that The Morphin Masters were responsible for sealing him into that egg over 6,000 years ago?

Nico: Hmm. You know it definitely is possible. They have been around for many eons so it is definitely likely.

May: Let's not think about that too much

Me: Well it's just a hunch but yeah.

Mandy: We're here guys.

We were at Mandy's house.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Your house is nice Mandy.

Me: And it's right next door to Billy's house.

Qin: Very convenient.

But then as we got closer we sensed a massive and unbelievably powerful level of hatred and our auras exploded out with incredible force!

Qin: Whoa! That is incredible!

Nico: A massive powerful hatred is in the area.

Me: We better see what it is.

We went inside and we saw Mandy's parents Phillip and Claire running around with fearful smiles on their faces and they were cleaning the house and making it beautiful.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: What's going on.

Claire: (Fearful and Woeful) Help us guys. Please.

May: Wanna tell us what's going on?

Phillip: Absolutely nothing!

Maria: Funny. Because our auras seem to be flaring up for some strange reason.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses Something) Wait! I think I know what it is! It's Mandy's Dark Side! She's here!

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man, I can't believe that Mandy's dark side has finally been unleashed, this is going to get really ugly.

Me: And I have a feeling that the next Another Alien and Undead are both close. The next Undead is really powerful too.

Nico: And I think I know who it might be. We're sending that one to the Warp.

Lincoln: In addition to also battling the next Undead and Another Omnitrix Alien, but while the next Undead is getting sent to The Warp, Dark Mandy's getting The Black Gates. By the way, Mandy, did you use the Dark Side Eternal Purification technique on yourself?

Mandy: Yep. Now that she's no longer tied to me, you can do whatever you want to her.

Sailor Jupiter: That's all I wanted to hear, and Lincoln and I are going to be the ones to deal with her.

Lincoln: And you really got some massive and incredibly harsh words to give to her, Lida, and so do I, since I've had experience with dealing with Lola.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Where is Dark Mandy?

Then a figure came out and it was MANDY BUT WITH PIERCING RED EYES!

Maria: Hi. The door was open. So we let ourselves in.

Nico: So, we finally meet, Dark Mandy.

Dark Mandy: And soon, it will be your last! You and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm ruined everything for me when you showed up to Endsville, if you hadn't shown up years ago, I would've finally had the entire world at my mercy and all of mankind would be bowing before me.

Lincoln: Jeez, she's even worse than Dark Lola.

Me: Boy you little brat, you need a hobby.

Nico: My thoughts exactly.

Dark Mandy: You don't have any idea who you are dealing with.

Me: Oh we don't huh? All I see when I look at you is a spoiled little brat that thinks she is better than everyone else because she hates everyone and everything.

Dark Mandy: Lets get one thing straight! I don't care how powerful you are or how you help people but no one is going to tell me what I can and can't do especially you!

Me: Oh contrare. We are the heroes around here and we are here to teach you some manners!

Dark Mandy roared ferociously and I roared even more ferociously at her!

Zocks: Bored now! (shoot Dark Mandy with the Geardalinger)

The blast hit her all over and she was hurt bad.

Me: Nice. Phillip, Claire, Don't listen to this monster! She is a pathetic wannabe overlord loser that thinks she can just boss you around because she wants to! (To Mandy) No offense Mandy.

Mandy: None taken J.D.

Dark Mandy was infuriated!

Dark Mandy: I HATE YOU SO MUCH!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

My aura flared up with incredibly and unbelievably unimaginable force that the entire house exploded into rainbow fire! My aura was now like that of an intense rainbow fire inferno!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! That was powerful!

Eli: Wow! Her hated is unbelievably powerful! It makes the Kisenian Blossoms look like a joke.

Nico: No kidding!

Me: But thanks for the power boost.

She jumped at me and I punched her in the face and sent her crashing into a ruined wall!

Maria: When the Undead and Another Omnitrix Alien arrive, it's gonna be a battle royale!

Me: You got that right!

Dark Mandy got up.

Dark Mandy: This is MY World and I can do whatever I want whenever I want!

Me: This planet belongs to NO ONE!

Nico: That's right! You reign of terror will end before it even begins!

?: We will see about that.

A figure came out and it was ISAKA THE PEACOCK UNDEAD!

---

Isaka, also known as the Peacock Undead, is the Category Jack of Diamonds Undead and a major antagonist in Kamen Rider Blade serving as the main antagonist of the first third. He is the first Category Jack Undead to appear. He is also the arch-enemy of Sakuya Tachibana/Kamen Rider Garren.

He was portrayed by Yasukaze Motomiya.

Kamen Rider Blade

Isaka is the one who created the Rider System 3 which would allow someone to transform into Kamen Rider Leangle. However, Isaka modified the belt so that it would require the Ace card containing the Spider Undead, causing its user to be possessed by the Category Ace Undead. He also tricked Kamen Rider Garren into working for him and got him to eat the Schuld Ketsner seaweed, telling him that the seaweed would eliminate his fear when in fact it would only increase his aggression. Eventually, Garren's girlfriend Sayoko took notice of her lover's addiction and increased rage, prompting Isaka to kill her to prevent her from helping him. This caused Garren to realize the truth and turn against Isaka, leading to Isaka meeting his end when he was defeated and sealed by a vengeful Garren.

Kamen Rider Blade: Missing Ace

Isaka appears in a preview where he goes after Natsumi Miwa and Shin Magaki before only to be defeated offscreen by Kamen Rider Glaive.

---

Me: Isaka the Peacock Undead!

Kazuma: Not him again!

Me: Boy I remember this guy all too well. He gave the Blade team a hard time.

Nico: Yeah and at first I thought he was the bad guy. The main one.

Isaka: Didn't expect to see you here, Blade. But now, I can finish you off and do what Hiroshi should've done!

Me: Not if I kill you first Isaka.

Isaka fired a ball of fire at me and I absorbed it.

Me: Try this.

I fired rainbow fire blasts and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Isaka: (SNARLS)

Me: Also.

I grabbed his glasses.

Me: Nice shades I think I'll keep these.

I put them on my head.

Maria: I hope the next Another Omnitrix Alien is near.

?: Someone call?

A figure came out and it was a Black version of an Evolved Geochelone Aerio! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE TERRASPIN!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Terraspin!

Nico: A peaceful one.

Another Ultimate Terraspin: (In a girls voice) And this is a groovy form too.

Me: I knew it was you Moonbeam Davis.

Another Ultimate Terraspin: Far out to see you again Flamebird.

Me: Man I haven't bee called that in a while.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Oh yeah. She is from the beautiful land of Flowertopia and she is a girl that loves the Woodstock 1969 Lifestyle. She is into everything from lava lamps, tie-dye clothes, far out groovy stuff and more.

Nico: Gnarly dude.

Qin: Groovy.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Terraspin.

Negative Ultimate Terraspin: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Terraspin: Just to be at peace with nature and live the groovy lifestyle.

Me: Far out. But we can easily do that for you with what we have at the estate. You would love living in the park we have at home.

Another Ultimate Terraspin: Groovy. I would love that dude.

Lincoln: Now it's time to put this mad dog down for good.

Sailor Jupiter: You said it, Linky. But, you know what, I think we've had just about had it with you, Dark Mandy.

Suddenly, something within Sailor Jupiter's mind snapped as memories of what Dark Mandy had done and is going to do had rushed through her head, her emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with angels, lightning bolts, lightning, and stars surrounding her, she unholstered her Sword of Jupiter from her back, and as she approached Dark Mandy, she left emerald green energy, angels, lightning bolts, lightning, and stars with every step.

Sailor Jupiter: You absolutely make me sick to my stomach, Dark Mandy, you've done so many evil, horrible and nasty things in the past, especially to Grim, Billy, and everyone around you, and I can't forgive you for that. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you were also planning on doing such as killing all of us and taking over the world… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU LOW-DOWN, SADISTIC, EVIL, DEMONIC, BLACK-HEARTED, MURDEROUS PIECE OF SHIT, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT YOU DIE A HORRIBLE, BLOODY, GRUESOME DEATH FOR ALL OF THE HORRIBLE THINGS THAT YOU'VE DONE!

We gasped at the extent of the fury coming from Sailor Jupiter.

Lincoln: Uh oh, Lida's snapped big time!

Nico: More like she's exploded, and she's really dishing out some massive and incredibly harsh words on Dark Mandy, which she rightfully deserves.

Eli: HIT THE DECK!

We took cover as Sailor Jupiter screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with lightning bolts, lightning, and stars surrounding the vortex and lightning crashing down from the heavens, there are angels and a cat flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with the Astrological Sign of Jupiter above its head. Then, as the vortex faded, Sailor Jupiter emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sailor Jupiter grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long auburn hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with angels, lightning bolts, lightning, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Jupiter emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Lightning and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Lightning and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her emerald green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Jupiter has on a short-sleeved white blouse with green accents, green short-sleeved shirt with lightning bolts on it, long emerald green skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Jupiter above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Jupiter felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive auburn angel wings with emerald green tips grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Jupiter's massive Sword of Jupiter and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, lightning bolts, lightning, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Jupiter's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Electric Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large emerald green globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with emerald green gems for eyes, large emerald green gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an emerald green gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with emerald green gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large emerald green gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with emerald gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the angel that said, "Lida Also Known as Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Guardian of Lightning, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Reincarnation of Princess Jupiter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Stars, and Angels"

リダはセーラージュピターとしても知られており、セーラースカウトのメンバーであり、ベリル女王とムーンキングダムの悪役と敵の破壊者であり、プリンセスジュピターの生まれ変わりであり、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻であり、セレニティの友であり、モリー、アマーラ、ほたる、亜美、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、凄腕の師匠の凄腕の弟子、雷と星と天使の達人

Sailor Jupiter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL JUPITER SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL JUPITER LIGHTNING JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUPITER LIGHTNING LOVE!

We were amazed by Sailor Jupiter's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dark Mandy saw it, she went after her in a demonic fury to kill her, but Sailor Jupiter fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with lightning bolts, lightning, stars, and angels at Dark Mandy, and as it hit her, it exploded with incredible power, electrocuting her and sending her flying into a wall, but she got out, and she was now incredibly pissed off now.

Nico: Whoa, Lida's transformed, this is going to be one electrifying battle against Dark Mandy!

Lincoln: Now, that's my kind of fight, Nico, and Lida, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sailor Jupiter: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Celestial Eternal Sailor Jupiter Angel and Divine Holy Celestial Electric Thunderstorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this despicable demon child once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sailor Jupiter.

Me: Evelyn, I'll rough up Isaka for you and then you come in for the rest of the kill.

Evelyn Burmingham: You got it!

I then went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **Time for you to pay for your sins Isaka.**

Isaka turned into HIS PEACOCK UNDEAD FORM!

Me: **You are one buttugly motherfucker!**

He fired waves of fire at me and they hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

I was unfazed.

Me: **My turn.**

I flew at him with incredible speed and kicked him in the face and sent him flying and then I flew after him and slashed and punched and kicked him all over.

This was really pissing Dark Mandy off badly, but Sailor Jupiter and Lincoln were just getting started, as Sailor Jupiter used her Jupiter Coconut Cyclone as she raises her arms above her head and spins rapidly creating a blue ball of lightning and Sailor Jupiter blasts it at Dark Mandy, and when it hit her, it sent out shock waves of high-voltage energy and electrocuted Dark Mandy. Lincoln also used Sailor Jupiter's Jupiter Coconut Cyclone as he raised his left arm above his head and he spins rapidly and he created an orange ball of lightning and he blasts it at Dark Mandy, and it hit her and it sent out shock waves of high-voltage energy and electrocuted Dark Mandy.

Kaito: (gets out Ohranger gear) I got Another Ultimate Terraspin. Dark Mandy's all yours.

Zocks: (gets out Carranger gear) Sounds like a plan.

Kaito got a Zeo Sword and Zocks got a Turbo Sword.

Nico: Top this one. DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

Nico's 5 Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and he fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Dark Mandy and electrocuted her all over with incredible force.

Qin: Take that!

Dark Mandy got up and she was even MORE ENRAGED THAN EVER!

Dark Mandy: I ABSOLUTELY FUCKING HATE YOU ALL SO FUCKING MUCH!

But then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

All our rainbow fire auras exploded out with unbelievably massive and incredible power and they completely enveloped the planet and were overflowing with incredible life energy! When the fire faded we were stronger and more powerful than ever before!

Nico: WHOA! That was intense!

Eli: WHOA!

Sailor Jupiter fired lightning blasts and electrocuted Dark Mandy.

Nico: Nice!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sailor Jupiter, it was known as Sailor Jupiter's Holy Angel Lightningstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's rainbow-colored with lightning bolts on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Jupiter surrounded by lightning bolts etched on the sides, and an emerald gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sailor Jupiter fired blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Dark Mandy, they exploded with incredible power as they hit her and she was killed. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Dark Mandy's spirit appeared, and Sailor Jupiter and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Dark Mandy's forehead and she was damned to The Black Gates as she was found guilty by those she hurt and she was erased forever. We cheered wildly for what Sailor Jupiter and Lincoln did to Dark Mandy as they holster their weapons and powered down and Sailor Jupiter's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive auburn angel wings are permanent.

Sailor Jupiter: That'll teach you, you heartless demon. Thanks for helping me destroy Dark Mandy for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lida.

Suddenly, Sailor Jupiter wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sailor Jupiter's face, they kissed passionately as Sailor Jupiter's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and angels flying behind them and lightning crashing down behind them and we also saw the planet Jupiter and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sailor Jupiter came back, as the display vanished.

Sailor Jupiter: Now that Dark Mandy's gone, let's go help the others with Isaka and Another Ultimate Terraspin.

Lincoln: You got it. Plus, like Nico's rescue tomorrow, we're holding off on my rescue until we've dealt with Queen Opaline.

Sailor Jupiter: I hope Misty can hold out for a bit longer.

Lincoln: She will, Lida, and she'll be happy to be rid of that monster and we're so going to deliver unto her 2,000 years of payback and retribution for her role in everything.

Isaka: Poor Kamen Rider Blade. No friends. No family. You're all alone!

POW!

I punched him in the face.

Me: **You shut up you motherfucker! You have no right to talk about him like that!**

Sougo: (gets out Ghost Ridewatch) You're wrong.

Armor Time! (Upbeat music) Kaigan! Ghost!

Geiz: (gets out Accel Ridewatch) He's not alone!

Armor Time! (Accel transformation noise) Accel! Accel! (Motorcycle revving)

Sougo got GhostArmor while Geiz got AccelArmor.

Me: **Because he has us!**

Nico: That's right!

He fired a massive barrage of fireballs and I deflected them back.

I fired a massive barrage of fireballs and they hit him and exploded all over!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

He was being thrashed around like a ragdoll!

Kazuma: And I will be back with my friends and team soon! HENSHIN!

TURN UP!

He transformed into Blade!

I fired more blasts of lightning and energy and smashed Isaka all over the place.

Nico: (gets out Yost Whirlwind's Ridewatch) Time for some wind.

Juran: Like breaking wind?

Nico: No. More like breaking bones!

Nico activated it and fired waves of wind and smashed down Another Ultimate Terraspin.

I fired more blasts of energy at Isaka and they hit him all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Kazuma: Watch this one.

ABSORB QUEEN! EVOLUTION KING!

He got the powers of the Undead swirl around him and then he got his ultimate and most awesome form: THE BLADE EVOLUTION KING!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: **Wow! Kazuma this form is awesome!**

Kazuma: It sure is. This form was dangerous before you freed me from The Joker.

Me: **Now that the Joker is gone you are free to use that form whenever.**

Me and Kazuma slashed and blasted Isaka all over.

Aerrow: My turn!

Aerrow activated Vortex's Ridewatch and fired lightning blasts and they hit Another Ultimate Terraspin and electrocuted her all over.

Me: **Time to give you a Royal Flush Beatdown!**

Kazuma: Lets get him!

Evelyn: You got it!

Me, Evelyn and Kazuma: ROYAL FLUSH SPIRIT STRIKE!

We fired a massive combo blast of energy and fire and it hit Isaka and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down in a powerful fiery explosion!

Then Evelyn took out a card and placed it on Isaka's chest and chanted an incantation. Then she sealed his Peacock Undead form and Isaka was back to human and then I banished him to the Warp.

Me: **That's it for him.**

Evelyn: That was awesome!

Then we got the Peacock Charm on our bracelets!

Me: **Wow!**

Kazuma: That was awesome though!

Me: **Lets go help Nico and everyone else.**

We did so.

May: And then there was one!

Nico: Yep.

Me: **I have a feeling the next gene-slammer is coming.**

Maria: Same here.

?: Someone call!?

Out came CYBER LASER DRAGON!

Me: **Whoa! Cyber Laser Dragon!**

Qin: Cool!

Cyber Laser Dragon: (In a girls voice) And it's good I arrived.

Nico: Talia Serenity Tsukasa! Whoa!

She reverted back and Talia was a girl with green hair, green eyes and green clothes.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a powerful laser blast and it blasted down Another Ultimate Terraspin and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Moonbeam and picked her up. She was a blue hair girl in a blue tie-dye shirt and had blue tie-dye pants and sandals and a flower head band.

Moonbeam: (Groans) What a far out bad headache.

Me: **But at least you're all right and groovy.**

I picked her up.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: Man that was an epic battle!

Maria: It sure was!

Kazuma: And we got the Peacock Undead too.

Nico: We sure did.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: That was so awesome. And Dark Mandy is gone forever.

Phillip and Claire came and hugged both Lincoln and Sailor Jupiter and they cried hard.

Claire: THANK YOU THANK YOU THANK YOU THANK YOU!

Phillip: You freed us!

Claire: (CRYING HARD) THAT MONSTER WAS NOT OUR DAUGHTER!

Nico: No it wasn't.

Lincoln: But the real mandy you know is still here.

Mandy: That's right mother. I'm (Grunts) sorry.

Claire: Oh it's all right Mandy.

Me: **Sorry about your house guys.**

Claire: Oh it's all right but at least the important thing is that we're free of that evil monster of Mandy.

Phillip: Yeah thanks guys.

Nico: It was our pleasure.

Me: **Man I didn't know Mandy's hate was that powerful.**

Eli: Me neither.

Qin: Now I see why our auras flared up with incredible power.

Xenia: Yeah.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: But at least she is gone.

Aerrow: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico were working on the smarted super computer ever known and we made it a huge success.

Me: **Wow! You mean the Camiola Super Computer was made by you guys?**

Nico: Yep.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: And it was smarter than a bunch of chess players ever.

Starlight Glimmer: That is incredible.

Me: **Yeah.**

Nico and Talia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: Me too Nico. Me too.

Mandy: I still can't smile though. For obvious reasons.

Me: **Yeah or else she destroys the entire universe.**

Qin: And we can't let that happen.

Claire: We understand.

Me: **Lets get you guys moved into our estate. We got more than enough room.**

Claire: We would like that.

We went back home and told everyone what happened and more and it was shocking! We got Mandy's parents settled in and all that and it was good. We did a scan of the planet and what happened from that massive increase and to our amazement we saw that the entire planet was turned into a HUGE AND MASSIVE LUSH TEMPERATE, TROPICAL AND DECIDUOUS FORESTED LANDSCAPE! It even covered some of the tallest of mountains in the world! IT WAS INCREDIBLE!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Just like what happened in the 71st Century! The world was covered with plants.

Qin: Wow!

We were amazed.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Aang are heading to a planet in the Omega Quadrant named Thelea, a wind and gravity planet, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Lori and Leni are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia, and only Lori and Leni can wield those powerful greatsword because Lori got her powers from Ga'Oh and Leni got her powers from Chia, and we're also going to destroy Azrael Chernabog and Isidora Chernabog, the parents of The Chernabog Sisters, and they're out for bloody revenge on Lincoln and The Emperyous Sisters for destroying their daughters, but they're going to meet the same fate as their daughters.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome wind and gravity planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Thelea, a wind and gravity planet that I've gone to eons ago.

Nico: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Lori and Leni are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only Lori and Leni can wield those powerful greatsword because Lori got her powers from Ga'Oh and Leni got her powers from Chia. Plus, we're also going to destroy Azrael Chernabog and Isidora Chernabog, the Satanic parents of The Chernabog Sisters, and they're out for revenge on you and The Emperyous Sisters for destroying their daughters.

Lori: Should've guessed it, but they're going to meet the same fate as their daughters.

Leni: Yeah, they're just as bad as their daughters.

Lincoln: And just as demonic, Leni. And thanks for joining us, Aang.

Aang: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, where do we go to find The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find them, Aang.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw two massive greatsword floating in the center and with light shining down on it: The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh, a massive greatsword with red and sky blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large red dragon heads for the crossguard, large sky blue and red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white eagle heads and a large sky blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia, a massive greatsword with purple gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads and a large sky purple gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia, those two massive greatswords are indeed works of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Lori and Leni who I lost.

We gasped.

Lori 2: (Through the Rainbow Deer on Lori's forehead) So, you built this shrine in honor of me and Leni?

Leni 2: (Through the Rainbow King Ghidorah on Leni's forehead) That was so sweet of you

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Thanks, Lori and Leni, and these rescues and treasure hunts that I planned out, I showed Lincoln the planets I chose because I built shrines there in honor of my sisters whom I lost eons ago, and I was the one who made those massive greatswords. But, there's also a catch: the next sets of massive greatswords can only be claimed once their Dark Sides have been removed for good.

Lori: Whoa, that's literally a big catch, but understandable since Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan were born and have tried to kill Lincoln numerous times in the past.

Leni: And Dark Leni, Dark Luna, Dark Laney, Dark Lana, and Dark Lily were born because of past resentment to Nico's leadership, and Dark Lincoln was born because of not only resentment to Nico's leadership, but also, because of all the pain and suffering Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan put him through.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Suddenly, we saw Preyas heading for us, and with it were the four girls.

Me: What the? Marucho, did you…?

Marucho: No, J.D., I didn't summon Preyas.

Preyas: That's right, Marucho didn't summon me.

Preyas: (Girl's voice) Yeah, he didn't, and I also got the four girls away from those vengeance-crazed, demonic, Satanic monsters.

Lincoln: Wow, Mana Marukura, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Azrael Chernabog and Isidora Chernabog are heading right for us.

?: WE WILL HAVE OUR REVENGE ON YOU AND THE EMPERYOUS SISTERS FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING OUR DAUGHTERS, LINCOLN LOUD!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking those voices from anywhere.

Selene Emperyous: Don't you know when to stay dead, Azrael and Isidora Chernabog?

We saw our targets, Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, the Satanic parents of The Chernabog Sisters, and they were pissed big time.

Selene Emperyous: Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, the Satanic parents of The Chernabog Sisters, I knew we'd run into you pieces of crap again.

Azrael Chernabog: You good-for-nothing Emperyous Sisters and Louds are going to pay for killing our daughters!

Isidora Chernabog: Our daughters could've finally destroyed mankind and turned this pathetic world into our playground, and now, you will all pay!

Lincoln: Why don't you two shut up?! Your demonic daughters caused nothing but trouble for all of the havoc and chaos they caused in Royal Woods six and a half years ago, and they deserved to die for all of their crimes, and the apple didn't fall far from the tree since you two were Satanists who called upon the powers of Hell to give your daughters those demonic powers!

Lori: And now, Leni and I are literally going to make you both pay.

Leni: Big time.

Lori grabbed The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and Leni grabbed The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia. Suddenly, Lori and Leni's eyes turned sky blue and neon purple and they were surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with winds, flames, eagles, dragons, and fairies and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, kaiju, and plants, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, they left rainbow energy, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, stars, gravity, kaiju, and plants with every step.

Lori: You and your wife literally make me sick, Azrael Chernabog, as if what you two did wasn't bad enough since you two were Satanists.

Leni: But what you totes did in calling upon the forces of darkness to give Adrastea and her sisters those demonic powers so that they can destroy mankind and turn the world into your own playground of ruin.

Lori and Leni: Those are truly unforgivable crimes, and for that, you two will suffer the very same fate as your evil daughters.

Suddenly, Lori was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with winds and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, a dragon, and eagle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix, and Leni was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with plants and stars surrounding the vortex, there's King Ghidorah and the kaiju flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lori and Leni emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Lori grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted blue bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with winds, flames, eagles, dragons, and fairies surrounding her, she has a rainbow deer with The Sun in its antlers with a rainbow eagle holding the Wind Kanji in its talons, rainbow fairy, and rainbow dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead and she now has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on silver deer head stud earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems on the gold flame links and sky blue crystal links and a turquoise eagle-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a deer head with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless blue shirt with a blond phoenix, blue skirt with winds and flames on it, black pants with wind gusts and flames on it, blue leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, flames, eagles, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a deer with a dragon, eagle, fairy, and phoenix surrounding it. Suddenly, Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sky blue and orange tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large turquoise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she also now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails.

Suddenly, Lori's massive Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and

Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love and Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, winds, fire, fairies, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Iroquois God of Wind, Ga'Oh, a fairy, a dragon, and eagle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade with red and sky blue gems embedded in it, large gold deer heads for the crossguard, large sky blue and red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold deer heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the deer heads for the pommel and she has on blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has her large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony strapped on her left forearm, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large turquoise gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold eagle head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the deer that said, "Lori Loud, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Bobby Santiago, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Leonard the Pig King, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Orochi, The Serpent King, and Tyler Corso, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Ga'Oh, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Wind and Fire"

ロリ・ラウド、ラウド家の長男であり、愛する妹であり、彼女の多くの兄弟の擁護者であり、リタとリン・シニアの長女であり、ボ

ビー・サンティアゴの愛情深い妻であり、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親であり、悪の破壊者であり、混乱した殺人者です。 、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの17世紀公爵夫人ロリの子孫、レナード・ザ・ピッグ・キングの大敵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、オロチ、サーペント・キング、タイラー・コルソ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり創設者であり、ガオーの使者でありチャンピオンであり、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者であり、風と火のマスターです。

Lori Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-EAGLE-FAIRY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND FIRE LOVE!

Leni grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted sea foam green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large sea foam green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, and plants surrounding her, she has a rainbow version of King Ghidorah holding the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and she also now has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on gold King Ghidorah earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sea foam green gems on the gold star links and sea foam green crystal links and a sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is King Ghidorah with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless sea foam green shirt with a blond phoenix, sea foam green skirt with gravity and plants on it, black pants with gravity and plants on it, sea foam green leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is King Ghidorah with stars and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and purple tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she also has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails.

Suddenly, Leni's massive Chía's Stellar Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love and Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, and plants, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Goddess of Gravity, Chia, and King Ghidorah etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade and sea foam green and purple gems embedded in the gold blade, large gold King Ghidorah heads for the crossguard, large sea foam green and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large purple gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and she has on sea foam green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony strapped on her left forearm, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large sea foam green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold King Ghidorah head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below King Ghidorah that said, "Leni Loud, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Ed, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century

Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of King Hiss of Eternia, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Da Ji, and Belle Muldoon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Chía, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Gravity, and Plants"

レニ・ラウド、ラウド家の次男であり、愛する次女であり、リンカーン・ラウドと彼女の多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン・シニアの長女、エドの愛情深いガールフレンド、驚くほど才能のあるファッショニスタ、悪の破壊者、狂気で殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホラウドの17世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、エターニアのキングヒスの大敵、モラグマクラフリン、ダジ、ベルの破壊者マルドゥーン、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、チアの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、星、重力、植物のマスター

Leni Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU ANGEL OF DIVINE GRAVITY NATURE LOVE AND STELLAR STAR GRAVITY JUSTICE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Lori and Leni, but when Azrael and Isidora Chernabog saw it, they went fucking insane and we saw demonic wings sprout out from their backs and they fired blasts of darkness to kill Lori and Leni, but Lori and Leni fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, winds, fire, stars, gravity, plants, fairies, kaiju, dragons, and eagles which overwhelmed the blasts of darkness and they hit Azrael and Isidora Chernabog and that caused them to fly out of the shrine, and they were now extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Wow, Lori and Leni are now the next of our family to transform, so awesome!

Luna: And the parents of those Chernabog demons are so done for, dude.

Lori: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Fiery Hurricane Eagle of Justice and Divine Hurricane Fire Love) **You got that right, Luna.**

Leni: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Stellar Starstorm Plant Kaiju of Justice and Divine Gravity Plant Love) **And we're going to see to it that they suffer the same fate as their insane daughters.**

Nico: Yeah, let's get those demonic parents of The Chernabog Sisters!

Lincoln: The Judgement of God and the Archangels will never spare them from the fate that awaits them, and now, they'll pay for everything that they've done.

Me: For their blasphemy against God, they will suffer the torments of Hell!

Eli: Hell's too good for them.

Lincoln: You got that right, Eli, let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony from his wider and muscular back and strapped it onto his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal

Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, Aang, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lori and Leni were also attacking them with their massive new greatswords with powerful slashes and they left a lot of scars on the Chernabog parents, and this was extremely pissing her off badly, but Lincoln, Lori, and Leni weren't giving them any time to attack again as they swung their massive greatswords in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after the Chernabog Parents, and they pierced and slashed at them badly, and one of the swords also blasted a hole into their chests and that exposed their black hearts. Then, Lincoln, Lori, and Leni delivered the final blow to Azrael and

Isidora Chernabog as they fired three massive black and rainbow energy beams from their massive greatsword and they hit Azrael and Isidora Chernabog and they exploded with incredible power and their spirits were erased from existence forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lori and Leni's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven wolf tails, Third Eyes, accessories, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: We did it, now The Chernabog family is finally gone forever.

Lincoln: They deserved it.

Lori: Big time, especially for what they did in that ritual long ago.

Leni: They were nothing but monsters.

Me: Yeah, and what they did in turning their backs on God to worship The Devil, they were Satanists who had to be stopped for good, and Eli's right, Hell was too good for them: the only thing that they deserved is The Black Gates, just like their daughters.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D., Azrael and Isidora Chernabog were just as bad as their daughters, and that's one family we literally don't want to have to deal with again. (To Mana Marukura) And it's so good to see you again, Mana Marukura.

Mana Marukura reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair tied in a braid, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Aquos symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings with stars and she reigned in the power of Preyas, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and amphibians on the coattails and Preyas on the back and holstered on her back is a Preyas-themed large greatsword with Preyas etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large amphibian heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large amphibian heads and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large amphibian heads for the pommel.

Mana Marukura: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you and Riley again, Daria.

Daria Kuso and Riley Misaki: You too, Mana.

Lincoln went up to Mana Marukura and he hugged her, and Mana Marukura is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mana Marukura: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Mana Marukura, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, she's an Aquos Bakugan Brawler and a member of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Mana's a capable Bakugan Brawler. Mana, along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with me.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, I took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where I kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater.

Nico: That's really nice. Wait a second, her last name is Marukura, then that means?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's the sister of Marucho Marukura.

We were stunned.

Eli: Whoa, no way!

Marucho: Yeah, it's true, and it's so good to see you again, Mana.

Mana Marukura: It's good to see you and Preyas again, Marucho.

Preyas: Marucho told me much about you, Mana, and now, we were surprised to find out you're also Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Mana Marukura: I've been his Guardian Angel since the day I first moved here to Michigan, and the same went with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers, Preyas, and I've also got a story of how I stopped Lynn from trying to kill Lincoln, and it led to her swearing her revenge on me, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Mana, are you absolutely sure about this?

Mana Marukura: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Mana Marukura, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Mana Marukura's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Mana Marukura: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mana.

Mana Marukura had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Mana Marukura's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Maki Gamou, Yoshi, and Sakura from Don't Toy With Me, Miss Nagatoro, Sempai from Magical Sempai, and Sakura Igawa from Taimanin.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Maki Gamou, Yoshi, and Sakura from Don't Toy With Me, Miss Nagatoro, Sempai from Magical Sempai, and Sakura Igawa from Taimanin.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Maki Gamou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maki Gamou and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of

The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Maki Gamou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maki Gamou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maki Gamou, Yoshi, Sakura, Sempai, and

Sakura Igawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Lori and Leni had gotten The Draconic Greatsword of Ga'Oh and The Stellar Star Gravity Greatsword of Chia, the treasure that's been located on Thelea, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, the parents of The Chernabog Sisters who were out for revenge on Lincoln and the Emperyous Sisters for killing their daughters.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lori and Leni transforming into their Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that they along with all of us laid a brutal beatdown on those two demonic Satanists and that he, Lori, and Leni delivered the fatal blows and sent them to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Mana Marukura have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so now, Lori and Leni have gotten their new treasures and transformed, that was so awesome!

May: And Selene did say that one day we'd run into the parents of the Chernabog Sisters here.

Lori 2: (Through the Rainbow Deer, Rainbow Dragon, Rainbow Eagle and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) But, we sent them to The Black Gates, and Ebonwu Lincoln was the one who planned out these treasure hunts and rescues on the planets he's gone too.

Leni 2: (Through the Rainbow King Ghidorah and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And that he was the one who built shrines in honor of us and stored more massive greatswords there and put up a spell, and they'll deactivate once the Loud Sisters got rid of their dark sides.

Maria: Wow, that's really deep.

Lincoln: It sure is, and on Monday, the rescues will start again since tomorrow's the day we destroy Opaline.

Nico: Yeah.

After finally destroying Azrael and Isidora Chernabog, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Mana Marukura saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mana Marukura: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mana Marukura: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting

smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Mana, what's the story on how you stopped Lola before she tried to kill Lincoln?

Mana Marukura: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lola, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let Lola kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of water and it drenched her, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of rose red energy and imprisoned Lola, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lola, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room. We found out that Lana accidentally stepped on Lola's tiara and she ran out in fright, because if Lola found out, she was going to kill her.

Me: Yikes.

Nico: We'd heard a lot of incidents with Lola and a broken tiara, and she went after Lincoln driven only by madness and blood, only to find out that the real culprits were those who ran away in fright or put a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him.

Lincoln: Lana did confess that it was an accident, but to Lola, it made her so furious that she wanted to kill Lana, but if she made one more wrong move, Mom and Dad were going to take her out of her pageants and her pageant career would be over.

Lori: And they were literally serious about it, Mom had Cheryl's phone number and the coordinator for the pageants, just one phone call and Lola's pageant career was finished. But, Lola swore revenge on Mana for this, but Mana swore if Lola dared to go on the attack again, she was going to drown all of her pageant dresses in water, and when she told her brother about it, let's just say…

Marucho: Yeah, I was a little mad that Lola swore revenge on my sister.

Dan: Same with me when Lori swore revenge on Daria.

Runo: Along with me when Lynn swore revenge on Riley. But, Riley, Daria, and Mana cooled us down and we decided to look past that.

Lincoln: Thank goodness.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Sailor Mercury, Fantina, Professor Ivy, Gloria (Pokemon), Evelyn (Pokemon), Nita (Pokemon), Dana (Pokemon), and Morgan (Pokemon) are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim briefs with the phoenix and clocks on it and silver flames coming off the swim briefs, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sailor Mercury, Fantina, Professor Ivy, Gloria (Pokemon), Evelyn (Pokemon), Nita (Pokemon), Dana (Pokemon) and Morgan (Pokemon) were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, Lincoln and all of us found out that Sailor Mercury, Fantina, Professor Ivy, Gloria (Pokemon), Evelyn (Pokemon), Nita (Pokemon), Dana (Pokemon) and Morgan (Pokemon) all had feelings for Clyde, and those feelings came true when he saved them from a gang of thugs that Trina Riffins hired to rape and kill them, and Clyde fired blasts of time energy at them and they were aged until they turned to dust, and that really set Trina Riffins off big time as she screeched and screamed in anger until Lincoln snapped his fingers and made an anvil appear and it dropped on her head.

Sailor Mercury: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone, awesome.

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Ami. Shall we?

Clyde, Sailor Mercury, Fantina, Professor Ivy, Gloria (Pokemon), Evelyn (Pokemon), Nita (Pokemon), Dana (Pokemon), and Morgan (Pokemon) dived right into the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball, plus, Sailor Mercury, Fantina, Professor Ivy, Gloria (Pokemon), Evelyn (Pokemon), Nita (Pokemon), Dana (Pokemon), and Morgan (Pokemon) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up Sailor Mercury, Fantina, Professor Ivy, Gloria (Pokemon), Evelyn (Pokemon), Nita (Pokemon), Dana (Pokemon), and Morgan (Pokemon) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Sailor Mercury: And it was awesome, plus, we're now part of Clyde's harem since we had feelings for him, and they came true when he saved us from a gang of thugs that Trina Riffins hired to rape and kill us, and Clyde fired blasts of time energy at them and they were aged until they turned to dust, and that really set Trina Riffins off big time as she was left screeching and screaming in anger.

Lincoln: That was until I snapped my fingers and made an anvil appear and it dropped on her head. I swear, Trina's just going to make things a lot worse for herself.

Courtney: She's always been an evil heartless monster with a black heart, and she's nothing but a complete nightmare to everyone in her path.

Me: Big time.

Nico: And her desires for revenge aren't going to stop, the same with Amy and Flip.

Lincoln: Yep, the only thing waiting for them is another anvil or piano getting dropped on their heads or getting electrocuted badly.

Me: If she does that kind of stunt again, you, Nico, Eli, and I are going to be the ones to electrocute her badly, and we'll use the Ridewatches for this.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: We'll use the Ridewatches for Electro, Yost Electro, Tchang Zu, and Loki.

Eli: Good one.

---

Later it was time for Erica's 2nd mission.

Me: I hope we bring down more of Zixx's enemies.

William: Anyone else want to go with Erica? Besides Carnotaur and Cheese?

Crow Hogan: I'll come with.

Nico: Nice.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends all will go too.

Courtney: Awesome and the big war is tomorrow so it'll be awesome for them to meet you.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Canada.

---

We arrived.

Zixx: Hey guys!

Me: What's up Zixx?

Erica: Guys, these are my boyfriend and my archenemy.

Crow Hogan: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Crow Hogan and this is the Carnotaur. You may remember him from the 2000 movie Dinosaur.

Carnotaur waved.

Me: He doesn't talk yet but they are teaching him to.

Zixx: Wow! It's an honor.

Me: And everyone meet Twilight Sparkle and friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor to meet you all. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: Howdy my name is Applejack and I'm the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: My name is Rarity and I'm the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and The Tech Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Zixx: Oh wow! It's truly an honor to meet you all.

Me: They are the Guardians of Harmony and protect everything in

Equestria and the world with us.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Oh and this guy is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes-ha.

3 kids came out.

Riley Kiniston: A newcomer to the neighbourhood, 16-year-old Riley is quick, charismatic and daring. He tends to overlook crucial details and tends to be suspicious about things concerning Zixx. A natural in the Keep, his hand-eye coordination and his ability to make intuitive connections make him invaluable as the ultimate non-linear problem solver. Raised by a single mom, Riley is embarrassed by his father, a devotee of a flaky group who believes they're in contact with aliens. In Level 3, his Keep form is empowered with superstrength.

Megan: Riley's 13-year-old cousin, a sensible and incredibly bright girl who is witty and perceptive. She is calm and takes a more calculated approach to problem solving and a brilliant tactician. Although her jokes sometimes confuse Zixx, she and Zixx have a warm appreciation for each other. She has a different understanding of Flanngo than the boys, and even glimpses the soft side that exists in spite his curmudgeonly personality. In Level 3, her Keep form gains a jetpack.

Dwayne Welland: Thirteen-year-old Dwayne is Meghan's geeky pal and a science-technology wiz. He ignores all criticism and is rather thick headed, diving head first into any situation without realizing the real danger. While he only seems to inspire annoyance (especially in Riley and Flanngo), he has proven to be as valuable as Riley and Meghan. Near the end of Level 2, Dwayne became to Key to exiting Level 2, making his Keep form golden. In Level 3, he gain a multi-use tool that enables him to translate the languages of other beings.

Zixx: Erica, meet Riley Kiniston, Megan, and Dwayne Welland.

Erica: Awesome to meet you guys.

Riley Kiniston: Same here.

Megan (Zixx): It's an honor.

Dwayne Welland: We love all your adventures and they are awesome.

Me: We get that a lot.

Nico: Also guys Twilight Sparkle and her friends are all with us because we're here to tell you that the war starts tomorrow.

Me: That's right. We attack at dawn.

Zixx: You know we'll be there.

Riley Kiniston: Who are we going into war against?

Me: Her name is Queen Opaline. Let me tell you all about her.

I did so and what I revealed was shocking.

When I was finished everyone was shocked!

Megan (Zixx): She is pure evil!

Dwayne Welland: She's worse than the Hargokks!

Me: No kidding. We head out to the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia to make that monster pay for her crimes. In blood and fire.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We're going to be in for one helluva battle so you all need to be ready and hit her and whatever minions she has with everything you got.

Zixx: You know we'll gladly help you all out.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: We already have all of our allies from all over the universe coming in even as we speak.

Eli: We sure do.

Dwayne Welland: Awesome.

Nico: Is it okay if you attack alongside those outside of the main groups?

Zixx: Yes we can gladly do that.

Me: Awesome. We attack at dawn. It'll still be night when we get there.

Zixx: Okay.

Riley Kiniston: On our end, things aren't so easy either.

Me: So we have seen.

As Riley was talking, Cheese took out a pink horse toy and started playing on his head.

Riley Kiniston: Since Deeth and Onccalon are back, we've had to find out who else came back with them. Aside from Undead- (to Cheese) Will you stop that?!

Cheese: I'm a horsey! Baa!h pew pew pew! Baaah! Now your a horsey! (tackles Riley)

I grabbed Cheese.

Me: All right Cheese that's enough. You'll have to forgive Cheese. He's a total idiot.

Nico: Yeah and he is funny too.

Eli: He's an awesome annoyance for many jerks we know.

Zixx: Wow. Like who?

Me: Like Amy and Billy McLean.

Pinkie Pie: I think it's funny too.

Megan: You sure you dealt with all the Sore Losers?

Nico: Why?

Megan: There's still Jo and Freakziekel unaccounted for.

Crow: (laughs) It's really Jo we need to worry about. Freakziekel is easy to kill. Just ask Stacey!

Me: Yeah Stacey killed him for us and did us a huge favor. Also our teammate Bisca Mulan found Jo and beamed her back to prison and we put her in maximum security Solitary Confinement.

Megan: Oh. Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah. But if she does get out she is definitely getting the black gates.

Zixx: That's good. (Sees our charm bracelets) Hey those bracelets are new. Where did you get those?

Me: Oh these are brand new. You remember those Undead we fought?

Zixx: Yeah.

Me: Well when we take one down we get a new charm added to these.

Eli: It's very stylish and amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Riley Kiniston: Anyway, as I was saying, we DID find another one of our enemies lurking about with Undead.

Nico: Who?

Riley Kiniston: His name is Markko Killborn.

---

Markko Killborn: A shapeshifter who works for the Hargokk Empire.

He was a friend of Riley, but when they met in the Keep Markko showed his ability to shapeshift and tried to undermine the team. Markko was eventually flattened by Jayda's psychic powers due to his failures. He suddenly appeared at the Boegarian chess set as Zixx but was cast out into oblivion.

---

We gasped.

Me: Whoa so he's a Shapeshifter!

Nico: Not good!

Eli: But with my powers I'll flush him out.

Me: Yep. Let me get everything set up.

I went and did so.

Dwayne Welland: Can I give you advice on destroying Opaline?

Nico: Sure.

Dwayne Welland: (gives Nico gun) Guns work on killing dirtbags all the time.

Nico: Yes they sure do. Thanks.

Eli: And they do say that the gun is mightier than the sword.

Dwayne Welland: That's true.

Erica: Yeah.

Zixx saw Crow's mark of the dragon.

Zixx: What's that mark on your arm Crow?

Crow: Oh this? This is my Mark of The Crimson Dragon. I was chosen as one of the protectors of the Earth from the forces of Darkness.

Nico: For many eons the Signers have been known as the protectors of the Earth and they have a massive and huge responsibility. They were given the task to make sure the forces of evil like the Earthbound Immortals and the threats of the world are stopped.

Zixx: Wow! That is huge.

Eli: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: The Goths of Darkness consisting of J.D.'s daughter Brittney and Lucy Loud and her friends of the Young Mortician's Club all have the Dark Signers as their archenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Sunset Shimmer: Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird is married to Jack and Misty Tredwell of the Lizard has J.D. as one of his future wives.

Nico: It's true.

Zixx: Oh wow! Love happens in the most amazing of times.

Nico: Yep.

I got it all set up.

Me: All set up.

Erica: Here we go.

Nico: Okay this time I'll monitor you all from here.

Me: Okay.

We put on Questworld Visors.

Nico: Questworld log on. Subjects James Knudson, Eli Winston Bullock, Courtney, Jeremy Belpois, Aelita Schaeffer, Ulrich Stern, Yumi Ishiyama, Odd Della Robbia, William Dunbar, Sissi Delmas, Brynja Heringsdötir, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rarity, Applejack, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Zixx, Adam Frake, Griffin "Griff" Chalanchuk, Riley Kiniston, Megan, and Dwayne Welland. GOING HOT!

It activated and we went into the virtual world!

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Wow! That was cool!

William: Everyone, stick together.

Me: Right.

We followed Zixx.

Me: So far everything looks quiet.

Twilight Sparkle: This is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! It's like I'm now part of a video game!

Fluttershy: Boy this is really amazing.

Rarity: Oh it sure is darlings.

Nico: It sure is amazing though.

Aelita: I think it's really cool though.

Adam Frake: Me and Griff weren't able to join Zixx after Riley and the others met her.

Me: I see.

Eli: But it's cool you're all with us.

Nico: Yeah. Radar is showing 6 blips to your north in the next room.

Eli: Lets go.

We went to the next room.

Erica: Stay on guard.

We nodded.

Nico: Weapons coming your way guys.

We got energy blasters and swords.

Me: Nice.

We then saw what looked to be another Nico!? What the?!

Nico: What the!? Is that me!?

Eli: No that isn't you Nico! BEGONE IMPOSTER!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted it and it reverted back to MARKKO KILLBORN!

Nico: I knew it!

Markko: Is that anyway to greet an old friend?

Riley: We stopped being friends when you joined up with Onccalon!

Me: And you sealed your own fate when you worked with him too!

Markko: J.D. Knudson!?

Me: That's right! And we're here to kick your sorry butt!

Markko: Bring it on!

Me: With pleasure!

I fired energy blasts and burned him all over the place.

Markko: I can fight fire with fire!

Markko turned into Molten Man and threw fireballs at us.

Me: Nice try!

I absorbed the Fireballs.

Me: Two can play that! (ACTIVATES MOLTEN MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired balls of fire and smashed him down and he reverted back.

Markko: Oh yeah?

He turned into Bennett from the movie Commando!

Me: Ooh want to go Commando now.

I went at him and we really roughed each other up.

Markko: I'M GONNA KILL YOU NOW!

I punched him in the face and flipped him over and then punched him and sent him into an electric fence and electrocuted him and he came at me and I dodged his strikes.

Me Bullshit!

POW BIFF WHAP BLAM BIFF POW WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAM WHAM!

Nico: Whoa! Brutal!

Me: Just like in the movie Commando!

Markko reverted back and he had blood dripping from his mouth.

Me: Just like how Arnold Schwarzenegger kicked Vernon Wells's butt.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Love that scene.

Markko turned into Billy Numerous and made clones of himself.

Me: Two can play that! MULTI SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

I made 930 Clones!

Zixx: WHOA! That is cool!

Crow: It sure is!

Me and the clones dogpiled on Markko and smashed him all over the place.

We knocked him all over and he reverted back and the clones dispelled.

Nico: Nice.

Markko turned into Skalamander and shot diamond shards at us.

I grabbed them and threw them back at him.

Crow: My turn for some fun! I summon BLACK WINGED DRAGON!

He summoned his Signer Dragon!

Zixx: Whoa! So that's one of the Signer Dragon's?

Me: Yep.

Black Winged Dragon fired a massive blast of energy and smashed down Markko!

Nico: Wow! That is cool to summon Duel Monsters in the Virtual World. But then again Yugi and his friends all did it before.

Eli: Yep.

Markko turned into Speed Demon and ran around us.

Riley: He's moving too fast!

Rainbow Dash: But so am I!

ZOOOM!

She zoomed fast and punched him down.

Nico: YEAH!

But then 5 figures came out and they were more UNDEAD!

They were the Bat, Locust, Plant, Deer and Moth Undead!

Nico: Whoa! The Bat, Locust, Plant, Deer and Moth Undead!

Me: I remember these guys! And the Bat Undead was the first Undead I remember that Kazuma took down!

Nico: That's right!

Eli: Whoa!

Markko turned into Calamitous and summoned his mech suit.

Nico: J.D. you face the Undead. Everyone will take it from there.

Me: You got it boss. Lets see if my transformations work in here.

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) Whoa! They do!

Nico: Cool!

Evelyn then teleported to Nico.

Nico: Evelyn! You made it!

Evelyn Burmingham: I couldn't pass this up.

Nico: Lets get you put in.

Nico got her strapped in and then he sent her into the Virtual World.

She flew in and helped me.

Me: Whoa! Evelyn perfect timing.

Evelyn Burmingham: Thanks.

We slashed and defeated each Undead one by one.

Odd: Laser Arrow!

Odd fired laser arrows and blasted Markko down.

Nico: Nice one!

Me and Evelyn defeated the Undead.

Evelyn: Lets do it.

Me: With pleasure.

We took out 5 cards and threw them and chanted incantations and sealed them and they were sucked in and then we got the charms for the Bat, Locust, Plant, Deer and Moth.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Markko turned into Juggernaut and charged at us. Carnotaur roared and charged at him.

He smashed Markko down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nice try Markko!

Applejack: Top this one!

Me: I saw this on a video on the internet. Lets give him a taste of the Japanese Dance-A Thon!

Twilight Sparkle: Lead the way J.D.

Me: Here we go. Follow my lead girls.

(NINJA THEME PLAYS)

THERE ARE ROADS THAT A PONY MUST TRAVEL

We danced like on a game and punched and kicked Markko all over. Applejack slashed him with a katana, Rainbow Dash and Fluttershy kicked and blasted him with energy blasts, Rarity shot jewels at him with a golf club, Pinkie Pie ate cupcakes and punched him all over. Starlight kicked him with energy kicks and Twilight punched him all over.

Nico: ROCK ON!

Markko turned into Hydro Man.

Markko: (as Hydro Man) Time to take a dive!

Markko fired water at us. But Yumi snarled as her hands turned into claws.

Yumi turned into her HAMMERHEAD SHARK FORM!

Zixx: WHOA! She's a Hammerhead!?

Me: Long story.

She swam through the water and smashed him with a powerful headbutt!

Me: YEAH! Nice one!

Yumi reverted back.

Yumi: Yeah!

Yumi was dressed in her Black Leotard and it had a hammerhead on it.

Megan: Nice leotard.

Yumi: Thanks. Everyone compliments me on it.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It's really amazing Yumi. I didn't know you had that on you.

Yumi: Long story like J.D. said.

Me: But man Markko you are really skilled with all the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Markko: Thanks. I watched all your usual battles with them and they are fun and cool.

Me: You would make an awesome member of the M.O.E. Wouldn't you agree Nico?

Nico: Actually, I agree.

Markko turned into Tar Pit and fired tar at us.

We ducked and I fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Me: Wow! You are like a 1 man usual battle fight force!

Markko: (LAUGHS) That's true.

Me: Can you turn into Lord Drakkon?

He did so.

Markko: Like this?

Me: Now you're talking.

I clashed with him and kicked and punched him all over.

I kicked him down.

Markko turned into Professor XXXL and threw snowcones at us.

Zixx: Snowcones!?

We dodged them and Yumi fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Me: Boy this is fun!

Markko turned into Zs'Skayr and turned invisible.

Me: I don't think so.

I used my Infrared Vision and I saw him.

I kicked him in the face and knocked him down.

Nico: Whoa! Not even the cloak of an Ectonurite is enough to save himself J.D.'s infrared vision.

Ulrich: Yeah.

William: As fun as this has been, I think it's time we ended this!

Me: I agree. You turned into like 25 members of the M.O.E.

Nico: That was so cool!

Me: And I know just the place for you to stay in. (Pulls out SPD Morpher) SPD MORPHER JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a flash of light appeared and a timer came on. 15 seconds later the red X lit up!

Me: GUILTY! Containment Mode!

I pressed it again and a flash of energy appeared and he was locked in a containment card.

Me: There.

Nico: Normally I say this to monsters for the Power Rangers but Markko Killborn you have failed this city!

Me: Yeah he has!

I picked up the card and sent it to the M.O.E. Prison.

We later came back.

Markko was in a cell in the M.O.E. Prison.

Markko: Well, at least Deeth will think I'm dead.

Wolf Undead: Hey mac.

Markko saw Wolf Undead!

Wolf Undead: What are you in for?

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything and it was awesome.

May: Whoa! That is awesome!

Maria: It sure is!

May: Next time, Right and Thomas the Tank Engine should come with you.

Erica: Good idea!

Lola: Yeah! But that's after the war on Monday.

---

[Rolf is crawling along the sidewalk, sniffing as he goes. He crawls over Jonny.]

Jonny: "Hiya, Rolf! What'cha doing there, guy?"

Rolf: "Silence! Rolf must brood."

[Rolf follows the trail to Ed's house, which he enters, still crawling. He comes to the basement steps and falls down them. He looks through a keyhole into Ed's room. Inside, Ed has his bathtub filled with water and a group of Rolf's chickens wearing diving masks are floating in it.]

Edd: [worried] "Ed, this is so wrong! Rolf's sure to discover his chickens are missing!" [Rolf enters.]

Ed: [to the chickens while he holds a hula hoop] "Here we go! Jump! You there, upsy-daisy!"

Eddy: Give it a rest Lumpy.

[Edd taps Ed on the shoulder, who looks up to see Rolf fuming with rage.]

Ed: "Uhh… I think you have to go home, chickens."

Rolf: You have squeezed an orange rind in the eye of Rolf!

Ed: Uh Rolf?

Rolf: "Rolf will release his rage now!"

Eddy: "Wait, we can work this out!"

[Punching sounds are heard following Rolf's strained exertions and Eddy is thrown into a wall, The chickens run amuck.]

Rolf: [as he rips off his shirt and advances towards them] "You have broken the celery stalk on the back of a sea urchin!"

Ed: "What'd he say?"

Rolf: "SHAKLAHAM!"

Rolf punched Edd into a wall!

Rolf: "Return Rolf's chickens!"

Ed: [running off] "WAAAAAAHHHH!"

Rolf: "RETURN THEM!"

[Rolf storms toward Ed and Eddy. And then he jumps them and delivers a brutal beatdown on the trio]

Rolf: "Stop, I must punish you!"

Eddy: "Mommy!"

Then the Mascots saw him smashing the Ed's all over the place!

Poromon: Oh no! Lets get him guys!

Poliwag: Right!

Mascots: CUTIE DOGPILE!

They jumped on Rolf and immobilized him!

Misty Tredwell: Rolf, what the Hell are you doing?!

Me: Rolf what the Hell is wrong with you!

Rolf: The Ed Boys have broken the trust of a son of a shepherd!

Me: Don't tell me, Ed stole your chickens again.

Nico: Ed! How many times do we have to tell you not to do that?

Ed: "It was their idea, Nico. As they wanted to be the best chickens they could be! Bless their little giblets."

Me: Really?

Ed: Uh huh.

Varie healed the Eds up.

Tea: Rolf, please don't be too angry with them. Sometimes, it's hard to let go of old habits.

Eddy: It really wasn't me and Sockhead's idea, Rolf.

Me: Ed just said it was all his idea. Also Rolf save all that Pent up anger for the war. We go into battle first thing in the morning.

Rolf: Oh you're all right. Rolf is sorry Ed Boys. Rolf will release his rage during the battle with Dark Fire Alicorn Mayhem Monster.

Me: Good name for Opaline.

Nico: (To the Mascots) But awesome job saving the Eds.

Poromon: Thanks Nico. We haven't used a Cutie Attack in a while.

Me: Boy it sure has been a while.

Bomb Burst: Okay, was it really the chickens' idea?!

Me: From the looks of things no.

Fluttershy: Oh the chickens were all taken by Ed. He stuffed them in his jacket and took them to his room.

Me: Some things never change.

Luan: Yeah! That one CLUCKS it's way to being funny. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Lola: That was a good one.

Misty Tredwell: It was a good one.

Gears: You're lucky the chickens didn't lay eggs!

Me: That would have been funny.

Rolf: (Laughs) Rolf thinks so.

Me: Sorry about that Rolf.

Carmen: Yeah sorry Captain Rolf. Ed loves your chickens.

Me: Yeah you should have seen how many hens he ate on the Cornish Game Hen planet.

Rolf: That was a lot of chickens.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

We went back to the estate.

We came home.

Toad Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Jaden's team will include Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Grand Neos, Elemental HERO Air Neos and Elemental HERO Glow Neos. Onua's team will include Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, and Bash.

Me: Cool! So Elemental Heroes of the Elements and the Dragons of Twilight Force!

Jaden: I like it!

Qin: That's a cool set of themes.

Eli: And the 6 Neos Elemental Heros are perfect!

Lola: Yeah that is cool!

Xenia: And Draco, Spotlight, Blackout and Bash are going to be awesome dragons.

Smolder: They sure are!

Then Robo Roxy, Villamax, Key, Dark Spicer, Mojo Jojo, El Diablo, Yenaldoshi, Grundy, Leap Frog, Ben Ravencroft, Greg, Man Spider, Opposite Senshi, Coldsnap, Millipede Pete, Raizen, Evil Luxord, Sheep Mage, Mortimer Mouse, and Swamp Witch Appeared.

Mojo: Can me, Robo Roxy, Villamax, Key, Dark Spicer, El Diablo, Yenaldoshi, Grundy, Leap Frog, and Ben Ravencroft go with you guys?

Millipede Pete: Me, Greg, Man Spider, Opposite Senshi, Coldsnap, Raizen, Evil Luxord, Sheep Mage, Mortimer Mouse, and Swamp Witch will come too.

Nico: You sure can and believe it or not we are heading to the Pizza Planet. We found out that it was part of the Thanksgiving Planet System.

Eli: Boy what are the odds of that having one of our favorite planets be part of the same system?

Me: Probably astronomical. But that is awesome. And Pizza is now on the menu for the Thanksgiving Dinner.

Qin: It sure is.

Helena Nicos Knudson: I love it.

Allie Knudson: If anyone doesn't like pizza then there is seriously something fucked up with your mind.

Xenia: You got that right.

Tyrone McGee: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Oh gosh. Hmm. Ooh! How about ones for ALL OF THE ELEMENTAL HERO CARDS!

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! THAT is gonna be over 200 monsters!

Qin: HOLY MACKEREL! That would be the largest ever number of Gene-slammers found in one day!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there!

Jaden: Yeah it sure would!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: But it will be worth it to close out the 310 with a bang. Raimundo is the only member of the 310 left.

Raimundo: Awesome!

Qin: Wow! This is gonna be awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, and Leni's Third Eye and the red iris of

Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Laufey, the powerful frost giant from the Marvel Comics and the father of Loki, and he's coming to destroy Loki and Thor. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and as we guessed it: the dark energy signal we sensed belonged to Laufey, the powerful frost giant and the father of Loki, and he's coming to destroy Loki and Thor.

We gasped.

Loki (Marvel): (British Accent) Oh no, not him again, I thought I'd never have to see him again.

Nico: And I've seen just what kind of danger Laufey has posed to Asgard and mankind, and he's a bad guy who needs to be destroyed.

Cienna Kitomaru: (Japanese Accent) That's exactly what Lincoln and I are going to do to him, and that monster's not getting away with this. Plus, as a Frost Giant, he's immune to extreme cold, right?

Lincoln: He is, Cienna, but not to heat, which means we're going to turn up the heat on Laufey and we're going to burn him.

Nico: Yeah, I like the sound of that, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, I also got more news: I also saw who's waiting for us on the next food planet, it's the British Taxi from the horror movie that scared the crud out of Rigby.

Nico: Oh crud, I remembered what Mordecai and the others told us of what Rigby went through due to seeing that movie, it scared the crap out of him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to another awesome Thanksgiving food planet, and we got word that The British Taxi, another one of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies is there.

Lincoln: That haunted British Taxi's going to meet the very same fate as The Hammer, Chong, The Cappicola Gang, The Destroyer of Worlds, The Dark Sound 4, The Waiters, The Inferno Wings Restaurant Owners, The Zingos, and Susan, and once we get through with that haunted car, you're next, Laufey.

Robo Roxy: Let's get a move on.

Greg: Even a cookie like me likes pizza.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7079.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the Pizza Planet and coincidentally it's located in the Thanksgiving System and we didn't know that it was there. Our mission is to eat some pizza and then take down the villain there that is there too.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Also guys I was just messing with you. I am not hoping for over 200 monsters in one day. That would be cool but no. I'm really hoping to do just 3 of them. Ones for Elemental HERO Magma, Storm and Chaos Neos.

Me: That's better!

Qin: Yeah those three are perfect.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Kazuma, why didn't you take the jobs we recommended?

Smithers: Because they felt inappropriate.

Moe: My bar is inappropriate? You pretty much know me by now,

Smithers!

Kazuma: No no it's not that. I just wanted to find one that suits me for my style because of what I fought.

Moe: Oh that is a good reason.

Me: I thought so too Moe.

Homer: Me too Moe. That was a good call there by Kazuma.

Barney: It sure was Homer. (BELCH)

We laughed!

Poromon: Oh Kazuma look what I got!

He pulled out a beer bottle!

Kazuma: Is that what I think it is?

Poromon: Yep. Even though it's not February 12th.

Poliwag: Is that why you didn't the job of being an underground fight club fighter?

Opposite Senshi leader: Pretty much.

Key: Were you guys trying to get him killed?

Poliwag: No no!

Me: It's not his calling.

Qin: Yeah.

Kazuma: I appreciate you guys helping me. But Card Shop is more my thing because of what I faced.

Qin: Yeah but it was a great choice too.

Yugi: And learning all about Duel Monsters and Egyptian Artifacts is really cool.

Me: Yeah it sure is. You learn so much about history.

Doubledealer: Either way, this batch of rescues really is going to end with a bang.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I am ready for anything.

Qin: Me too.

Lola: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Yenaldoshi: I can smell the pizza already.

Evil Luxord: And I see it on the monitors.

Nico: (Laughs) On screen.

We saw that we were at the pizza planet.

Me: Pizza Planet ho.

Nico: Oh boy, oh boy, oh boy!

We got to landing and then we landed the ship on the planet and then we got out and saw the planet and it was amazing as always.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Ahh the Pizza planet.

Sky: Let's dig in, mates!

Mascots: MUST EAT PIZZA!

We got to eating and man was it as delicious as ever!

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: (Eating Pepperoni Pizza) Mmm! Yummy!

Leap Frog: The cheese pizza is just the starting form.

Mortimer Mouse: It gets better after that!

Me: (Eating Cheese Pizza) Mmm! Yeah it sure does!

Lola: (Eating Sausage and Pepperoni Pizza) Mmm! Yeah!

Brad Morton: I like pepperoni especially!

Me: You got that right!

Billy: Boy Uncle Nergal and Junior would love this planet.

Eli: They sure would.

Varie: (Eating Sausage Pizza) Mmm! You got that right.

Laney: (eating Ham Pizza) Yummy and delicious.

Camie: (Eating Hawaiian Pizza) It's really delicious.

Me: You said it.

Ben Ravencroft: Man, these are good!

Me: Yeah.

Swamp Witch: So, Lincoln. You said something about a British taxi?

Lincoln: Oh right. You guys are going to think this is weird but we're dealing with a haunted British Taxi that's like the Haunted Car.

Rigby gasped and he was shaking in fear!

Rigby: (Scared) Haunted Car!?

ELLO GOVERNOR! (ECHOING)

He was shaking in fright!

Mordecai: Oh no! Not that one!

Me: What is the history on that taxi?

Mordecai: It's from a horror movie we watched and it scared Rigby bad.

He told us all about the British Taxi.

---

The British Taxi is the main antagonist of the Regular Show episode "Ello Gov'ner". It is a possessed Taxi that serves as the main antagonist of a movie that is also called Ello Gov'ner.

It was voiced by Mark Hamill, who also voiced The Joker.

It originates in a film about a possessed taxi that kills members of a street gang that murdered the driver, though it then spans out to murdering and even eating other innocent people, as well, by pulling them through its front grill and spitting out their bones through its tailpipe.

Rigby, who is scared by the movie, imagines himself being frequently attacked by the taxi, even growing paranoid that it is coming after him due to threatening calls and, in one case, a fax that he gets, believing them all to be from the taxi. It all leads up to a terrifying ordeal one evening in the forest, when Pops's taxi breaks down. Rigby believes even more that the taxi is coming after him and bolts from the taxi, with Mordecai calling after him, disbelieving that the evil taxi could be real.

This, however, ends when, in the distance, Mordecai and Pops spot a car coming their way that they initially think will contain a driver who will be able to help them. However, both are in as much shock and fear as Rigby as they see that it is, in fact, the evil taxi heading their way, and they, too, run as the taxi gives chase to them and Rigby. Eventually, Mordecai keeps the taxi from running down Pops, but they realize that Rigby is its target, after all, and run on to help him.

Rigby, meanwhile, finds himself cornered by the taxi in a clearing, fearfully trapped with no escape. But just then, he conquers his fear by beating up the taxi and smashing it into pieces. It is revealed that the taxi chasing him is actually the employee from The Movie Shack Hut sent to track down Mordecai and Rigby to get the tape since they had passed the time limit to give it back. Since Rigby smashed the tape, they have to pay for a replacement. Pops does this. However, he misunderstands currency and pays the employee with lollipops.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: That's like a mixture of The Car, Christine and the Haunted Car!

Qin: Yeah!

Muscle Man: (smirks at Rigby) Ello, Gov'ner!

Zhalia: Muscle Man, no.

Rigby screamed in fright!

Rigby: DON'T KILL ME! I'LL PAY THE FARE!

Muscle Man laughed at Rigby!

Me: Nice Going Muscle Man!

Qin: Yeah that was not funny!

Muscle Man: Sorry. Couldn't resist. But I swear, it's only gonna be that time!

Benson: Good. But please don't do that again.

Me: Yeah.

Benson: Or you're fired.

Me: Benson we're not at the park.

Benson: Sorry force of habit.

Me: No worries.

Qin: But man that movie really scared Rigby didn't it.

Rigby: Yeah it sure did. I should have never rented that movie.

Benson: Rigby, after the war, I'm gonna have to confiscate that movie from you.

Me: Benson that was a movie rental, it was returned to the store already.

Pops: He's right on that.

Benson: Oh nevermind then.

Nico: Lets just focus on finding that car and destroying it and then helping Rigby conquer his fear.

Xenia: Okay.

Grundy: Aww! Grundy want to eat more pizzas!

Sheep Mage: Ok, maybe a few more.

Nico: Yeah we are still a little hungry.

We got to eating more pizzas.

Grundy had a bunch of slices and ate them.

Helena Nicos: (Eating Sausage and Ham Pizza) Mmm! Yummy!

Nico: Delicious huh?

Mandy: After this morning, I've earned this. (Eating pizza)

Me: You sure did Mandy.

Swamp Witch: That was an intense battle.

Me: Perfect for a prewar rescue.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: Yep.

We were eating more and more pizza.

Raizen: Can someone heat these up?

El Diablo: My pleasure!

He did so and they were perfect and Raizen and El Diablo ate them.

Me: Hey Nico watch this.

Muscle Man was about to bite of some pizza and then someone tapped him on his shoulder.

He looked.

Muscle Man: Huh?

I sprinkled nuclear hot chili powder on his pizza.

Muscle Man: (Shrugs)

I ran back to Nico.

Muscle Man took a bite of the pizza and then…

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Muscle Man screamed in pain as he had flames and fire burst from his mouth as his mouth was on fire. Then me and Nico and Mordecai and Rigby laughed at Muscle Man.

Maria doused his fire out.

Muscle Man: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Muscle Man: (to Rigby) Guess we're even now.

Grier: You two sure are.

Rigby: (LAUGHS) That was funny! But J.D. did it!

Me: Yeah. It's my Tears of Zepho's Chili Powder.

Muscle Man: That is awesome! Good one! You know who else likes hot pranks?

Nico: We know what's coming.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed at his joke.

We were done with pizza.

Man Spider: We had enough pizza.

Villamax: Now to get that taxi!

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Yeah. (LOUD BELCH) I'm stuffed.

Eli: The taxi is 75 klicks to the north.

Nico: Okay.

Nico: Lets roll out.

Me: Look there. Tire Tracks.

Nico: That means it was just here.

Qin: Yep.

We flew off and we saw the car in a clearing.

Nico: There it is.

Me: Wow it looks like an old Austin LTI FX4.

Lana: Awesome car from 1952.

Rolf: A fine year.

Android 21: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at the car.

The car was looking around for anything to kill. Then the spirits of the Elemental Pizzas of Cars appeared and they swirled around the car and blasted it all over the place and smashed it all over. Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Ello Gov'ner!

Nico: We came to disassemble you and make you pay!

Coldsnap: You're in for a cold death!

Dark Spicer turned into Dirtdrive

Dortdrive: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: And it's going to hurt!

Qin: Big time!

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: Yeah!

Then Vanitas, Manta Bayarsh, Black Lance, Multiple Man, Puppetmon, Gameface, Dodgeball Wizard, David Cain, Kerbero Gangan, Juggernaut, Lequack, Rishu, Superfriends Captain Cold, Zara, Lanhua, Yost Whirlwind, Emil Eagle, Capricorn Zodiarts, Thursday Man, and Bradford Buzzard appeared,

Nico: Vanitas, Manta Bayarsh, Black Lance, Multiple Man, Puppetmon, Gameface, Dodgeball Wizard, David Cain, Kerbero Gangan, Juggernaut, Lequack, Rishu, Superfriends Captain Cold, Zara, Lanhua, Yost Whirlwind, Emil Eagle, Capricorn Zodiarts, Thursday Man, and Bradford Buzzard.

Vanitas: I hope you guys realize that tomorrow is when shit goes down.

Nico: Of course we know that.

Vanitas: Good.

Manta Bayarsh: We don't even know who Opaline has with her.

Black Lance: But she's still going down.

Me: You got that right.

Multiple Man: (To Nico) We heard you got rid of Mandy's Dark Side.

Nico: We sure did.

Puppetmon: How'd Mandy get her out?

Nico: She used a powerful spell on her.

Me: It worked but her Dark Side ordered her parents around like slaves.

Qin: Yeah. But we got rid of her.

Me: Yep.

Dayu then appeared.

Me: Dayu? But you already had your turn.

Dayu: I know. It's actually my turn for the Power Rangers battle.

Me: Oh I get it.

Camie: Cool!

Dayu: I know it seems sudden. But it makes sense considering the Megaforce Rangers are in these types of battles as well. And Emma's one of them. Also, think of it as my way of saying thanks for helping to kill Xandred.

Me: That does make sense.

Emma: I like it.

Qin: Me too.

Me: That was still epic though.

We got the battles underway.

## Spiderman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Toad Man and Bounce Man VS Vanitas - Nico's Rescue and giving Dark Mandy a piece of our Minds

Vanitas was first.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Nico's Rescue involved giving Dark Mandy a piece of his mind. I bet she wasn't that scary.

Spiderman: No she wasn't. She gave us a bunch of intimidating faces and monster growls and even tried to use a demonic voice spell on us but it didn't work.

Twilight Sparkle: Man that version of Mandy was an absolute monster.

Starshine Sparkle: She was a heartless demon child. No wonder her own mom and dad were scared of her.

Spyro: Yeah they were really scared out of their minds of her.

Nick Russell: I wonder what caused Mandy to become like that in the first place before she joined us.

Vanitas: Boy that's the million dollar question on everyone's minds. Lets do it!

Spiderman summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Mother Spider and it formed into THE SWORD OF ARACHNID QUEEN POWER! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Taylor (Loud House), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chief Brody, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - Battling Another Ultimate Terraspin and Isaka the Peacock Undead

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Nico, Aerrow, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate Terraspin. And Isaka the Peacock Undead as well.

Taylor: Yeah you should have seen what happened. J.D. and Ellie really let Isaka have it and he banished him to the Warp. Isaka's fireballs and power was incredibly powerful.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah and it was crazy. Isaka was no match for J.D. And we all got a 6th charm added to our bracelets.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah we got the Peacock Charm.

Sunburn: It's really cool.

Chief Brody: We all think it's awesome.

Manta Bayarsh: Wow! That is cool! I'm glad you guys took him down. But in the future you'll banish him to the Black Gates. Lets do it!

Taylor summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with White Stingray and it formed into THE WHITE STINGRAY SWIMSWORD! They fired waves of fire and water and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Justice League, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Thelea. How was it?

Jimmy: It was really amazing and Lori and Leni got their own swords as well as unlocked their ultimate transformations and destroyed the Chernabog Sisters parents.

Rarity: Oh those parents were really crazy darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy they sure were! They got what they deserved too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah and the Chernabog Family is now completely extinct.

Superman: Thank goodness for that too.

Batman: Their world destroying ways are gone.

Black Lance: Boy this makes three big Satanic Cults that we destroyed in one year. Lets do it!

Jimmy summoned Undine and merged Hermos with King's Knight and it formed into THE KING SUIT KNIGHT SWORD! They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Scott Truman, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech

Skylanders, Toa Nuva, Toa Metru, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - Meeting a Preyas Gene-slammer

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) I heard you guys met a Preyas Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Scott Truman: Her name is Mana Marukura and she is Marucho's big sister.

Multiple Man: Cool! I didn't know that Marucho had a big sister and she is also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels. That is awesome!

Pinkie Pie: It sure is and she is really cool!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all think she is really amazing.

Featherweight: We all think it's really awesome and her story is cool too.

---

Mana Marukura: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mana Marukura: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Mana, what's the story on how you stopped Lola before she tried to kill Lincoln?

Mana Marukura: You're not going to like this one bit, Nico. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lola, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let Lola kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of water and it drenched her, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of rose red energy and imprisoned Lola, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lola, and when we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room. We found out that Lana accidentally stepped on Lola's tiara and she ran out in fright, because if Lola found out, she was going to kill her.

Me: Yikes.

Nico: We'd heard a lot of incidents with Lola and a broken tiara, and she went after Lincoln driven only by madness and blood, only to find out that the real culprits were those who ran away in fright or put a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him.

Lincoln: Lana did confess that it was an accident, but to Lola, it made her so furious that she wanted to kill Lana, but if she made one more wrong move, Mom and Dad were going to take her out of her pageants and her pageant career would be over.

Lori: And they were literally serious about it, Mom had Cheryl's phone number and the coordinator for the pageants, just one phone call and Lola's pageant career was finished. But, Lola swore revenge on Mana for this, but Mana swore if Lola dared to go on the attack again, she was going to drown all of her pageant dresses in water, and when she told her brother about it, let's just say…

Marucho: Yeah, I was a little mad that Lola swore revenge on my sister.

Dan: Same with me when Lori swore revenge on Daria.

Runo: Along with me when Lynn swore revenge on Riley. But, Riley, Daria, and Mana cooled us down and we decided to look past that.

Lincoln: Thank goodness.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Multiple Man: Wow! That is quite a story! But I'm glad that Mana and Marucho are back together and the awesome part is that Mana ic Marucho's Guardian Bakugan too.

Sprocket: Boy that is really concidentally amazing too that she is a Preyas too.

Tahu: It sure is brothers.

Vakama: But we're all still very happy for Mana and Marucho being back together.

Multiple Man: That is awesome and it looks like Marucho is going to become one of Lincoln's in laws in the future. Lets do it!

Scott Truman summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Last Warrior from Another Planet and it formed into THE APOCALYPTIC WORLD WARRIOR SWORD! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Yae, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Yost Fantastic 4, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Erica's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) So today was Erica's 2nd Ambassador Mission. Did anything exciting happen there?

Yae: There sure was a lot of things exciting! They took down Markko Killborn and Markko Killborn and 5 more Undead. They took down the Bat, Locust, Plant, Deer and Moth undead.

Puppetmon: Wow! That is amazing that you guys are facing the Undead too. Perfect to help Ellie get prepared for her upcoming missions.

Fluttershy: It sure is and we are really amazed with so many things that Zixx and her friends can do.

Tornado Bolt: This time J.D. went into the Virtual World and Nico stood by and watched.

Stealth Elf: We were amazed with what they did in there too.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: We sure were. I'm proud of all of them too.

Puppetmon: I agree there and I'm proud of them too. Lets do it!

Yae summoned Hermos with Twilight Ninja Getsuga, The Shogun and it formed into THE TWILIGHT SHOGUN KATANA and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Margo (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Arnold, Gerald, Helga, Lila, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - The Mascots saving The Eds from Rolf's Wrath

---

Gameface was next

Gameface: (to Margo) The Mascots saved The Eds from Rolf's Wrath. Thank God they calmed him down!

Margo: No kidding! Rolf really went apeshit all over the Ed's! Ed took his chickens and wanted to make them fun and cool and Rolf totally went ballistic on the trio!

Gameface: Geez! Just like what happened in Peach Creek a while back.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding there. He really mangled them all up. And on the eve of war too.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was crazy and scary.

Whirlwind: I guess it's true what they say, Some Things Never Change.

Arnold: That is true there.

Gerald: Yeah no kidding.

Helga: But at least the Ed's are okay.

Lila: No kidding there. Poor guys.

Gameface: I'm glad the Ed's are all right. Lets do it!

Margo summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Ultimate Baseball Kid and it formed into THE FLAMING BASEBALL BAT OF SPORTS DRAGONDOM! They fired waves of lightning, eind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Dan Kuso, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Zenkaigers, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - The Pizza Planet for Thanksgiving is awesome

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) The Pizza Planet for Thanksgiving is awesome. Who the fuck doesn't love pizza?

Dan: It sure is! And you would have to be crazy not to love pizza!

Applejack: Yeah Pizza is a great food and one of the most popular things ever.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure is! And we all love pizza.

Flashwing: If you haven't had pizza before then there is something seriously wrong with your brain.

Kaito: That is for sure.

Dodgeball Wizard: You got that right. Lets do it!

Dan summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Brushfire Knight and it formed into THE BRUSHFIRE DRAGON SWORD! They fired waves of fire, earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Lady Palutena, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Camp Lazlo, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - The Pizza Planet is so awesome

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) The Pizza Planet is so awesome. There isn't any pizza that's disgusting.

Lady Palutena: That is for sure. And Shaggy and Scooby both love pizza with ANYTHING on it. They made one with coleslaw and ice cream, butterscotch and broccoli and many more flavors that people would find gross!

David Cain: Okay I take that back, those ARE GROSS!

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) That is gross but not for Shaggy and Scooby. Man those two have stomachs as big as their fears for monsters and ghosts.

Cozy Glow: They sure do and Pizza is one of their all time favorites.

Hex: Those guys have stomachs made of scrap iron.

Lazlo: (LAUGHS) And Velma said the exact same thing too.

Raj: (Hindu Accent) She most certainly did and that is a really big statement for someone like her.

Clam: Stomach big.

David Cain: Boy you are not kidding there. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Light End Dragon and it formed into THE SWORD OF LIGHT END! They fired waves of light, bones, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

## Gaz Membrane, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hanna Barbera Godzilla Heroes, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - The British Taxi that Scared the living Crap out of Rigby

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) (Australian Accent) So, The British Taxi that Scared the living Crap out of Rigby is real, huh? Best not to scare him about that for a laugh.

Gaz: Noted but that is one scary car.

Princess Luna: It sure is. And I love cars like that.

Moondust: That takes haunted car movies to a whole new level.

Snowdrop: Boy does it ever.

Gari: Yeah scary.

Blackout: It was really scary though.

Godzilla (Hanna Barbera): (Roars in agreement)

Kerbero Gangan: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Gaz summoned Luna and merged Hermos with Dark End Dragon and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE DARK END! They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Cameron, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Godzilla 1998, Dr. Nick and H.E.A.T., Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - The British Taxi reminds me of the Haunted Car, the Car from Goosebumps, Christine and The Haunted Car from The Movie The Car.

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) The British Taxi reminds me of the Haunted Car, and Christine. And The Haunted Car from The Movie The Car as well.

Cameron: All the haunted car villains from the scary movies like that.

Princess Celestia: Boy for some of us that brings back a lot of memories.

King Solar: I agree there. That is crazy and scary though.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure does.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Godzilla 1998 roared in agreement.

Dr. Nick: Yeah you got that right there.

Juggernaut: Same with me. Lets do it!

Cameron summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Lightpulsar Dragon and it formed into THE LIGHT SWORD OF PULSARS! They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Larry Loud VS LeQuack

---

LeQuack was next.

LeQuack: (French Accent) Sacre bleu did Rolf hurt ze Ed's.

Larry Loud: No kidding. He really went to town on them all because Ed stole his chickens.

LeQuack: Good thing ze mascots stopped him from hurting zem bad.

Larry merged Hermos with Mandragon and it formed into THE SONIC MANDRAKE BLASTER! He fired a sonic earshattering blast of sound and it smashed him down.

---

Kento of Hardrock VS Rishu

---

Rishu was next.

Rishu: Boy the Undead showing up are really cool. Both Ellie and Evelyn are off to an amazing start with taking them down.

Kento: Yeah it's awesome. And we destroyed 11 of them now. We have 159 of them left.

Rishu: We're off to a really good start.

Kento merged Hermos with Mythic Tree Dragon and it formed into

THE MYTHIC TREE DRAGON SWORD! He fired waves of earth and leaves and smashed him down.

Tigra VS Superfriends Captain Cold

Superfriends Captain Cold was next.

Superfriends Captain Cold: How powerful was Isaka?

Tigra: From what I heard from Kazuma he gave him a really hard time and he planted all these lies into some of the team's head.

Superfriends Captain Cold: Boy that guy is a totally honorless monster. Literally.

Tigra merged Hermos with Soul Tiger and it formed into THE TIGER SOUL CLAWS OF DARKNESS! She slashed him down with them.

Maron VS Zara

Zara was next.

Zara: It's crazy how Hiroshi was able to make the days and lives of the Blade team complete hell. Especially with Hajime and Kazuma destined to kill each other like that.

Maron: No kidding there! That's worse than any fight ever.

Zara: Yeah that is crazy. Well when Evelyn's missions come around I'm sure they will think of something to stop that.

Maron merged Hermos with Dark Magician The Dragon Knight and it formed into THE DARK MAGICIAN DRAGONIC STAFF OF DARKNESS! She fired darkness blasts and smashed her down.

---

Haruko Kamio VS Lanhua.

---

Lanhua was next.

Lanhua: I can't believe all that happened to the Blade Team was because of Hiroshi wanting to become an Omnipotent force as powerful as the Great Creator himself! How delusional and blasphemous can you get!?

Haruko: He was just as crazy and blasphemous as Frollo was!

Lanhua: That is awful! And Frollo killed countless people that were good and innocent!

Haruko merged Hermos with Wings of Wicked Flame and they formed into THE FLAME WINGS OF FIERY EXPLOSIONS! She flapped them and fired waves of fire and smashed her down in fiery explosions all over.

---

Rapunzel VS Yost Whirlwind

---

Yost Whirlwind was next.

Yost Whirlwind: How in the world did Mandy become like that in the first place?

Rapunzel: Boy that's a really good question. Her father once said that wolves once came to raise her as one of their own.

Yost Whirlwind: Really? That is crazy.

Rapunzel: I know and her parents were really terrified of her.

Yost Whirlwind: At least they got rid of the darkness Mandy had.

Rapunzel merged Hermos with Golden Dragon Summoner and it formed into THE STAFF OF THE GOLDEN DRAGON! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Wynn the Wind Charmer VS Emel Eagle.

---

Emel Eagle was next.

Emel Eagle: Why were Mandy's parents so scared of her?

Wynn: Boy that's a question thats been on everyones minds since earlier this morning. It's like Mandy was born pure evil and hated everything beyond all forms of imagination.

Emel Eagle: Why didn't her parents put aside their fear and order her around like all parents should?

Wynn: That is another good question. I would have to say that it was because she had a heart as black as night and the evil inside her scared them. Either that or she threatened them.

Emel Eagle: We'll have to find out the answer soon.

Wynn merged Hermos with Punisher Eagle and it formed into THE PUNISHING EAGLE FURY WINGS! She grew said wings on her back and flew at him and smashed him down.

---

Meilin VS Capricornus Zodiarts

---

Capricornus Zodiarts was next.

Capricornus Zodiarts: At least Mandy's parents got help to stand up to her evil for good. Now maybe Mandy will learn how to be a good girl and not be able to smile.

Meilin: Well it's for the best. If Mandy smiles the entire universe will be destroyed.

Capricornus Zodiarts: We don't want that to happen.

Meilin merged Hermos with Infernity Knight and it formed into THE INFERNO KNIGHT SWORD! She flew and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Willow Emillston the Harpie Queen Gene-Slammer, Willow and Rakka VS Thursday Man

---

Thursday Man was next.

Thursday Man: Boy Mandy sure ruled over her parents with an iron fist didn't she?

Willow Emillston: You're not kidding there. They were scared shitless of her. They even called her Supreme Overlord of the Earth.

Willow: Yeah no kidding!

Rakka: It'll be a cold day in Hell before we let a monster like Dark Mandy take over the planet!

Thursday Man: That is for sure!

Willow merged Hermos with Harpie's Pet Dragon and it formed into THE HARPIE DRAGON WIND SWORD! They fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cheerilee VS Bradford Buzzard

---

Bradford Buzzard was next,

Bradford Buzzard: I can't believe that Dark Mandy treated her parents and Grim like slaves.

Cheerilee: She did say that she wanted to become overlord of the Earth one day and make it a nightmare place.

Bradford Buzzard: Good thing you guys stopped her.

Cheerilee merged Hermos with Underworld Goddess of The Closed World and it formed into THE UNDERWORLD GODDESS DARK SWORD! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dayu

Dayu was next.

Dayu: First time facing you guys outside of a usual battle with Emma.

Nico: Boy no kidding. But this is always going to be fun.

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for all of us, for the big war against Queen Opaline tomorrow and whoever she's brought back

For all of us: hand-cannon Blasters named Destruction of Queen Opaline Elemental Harmonious Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of the Elements of Harmony with elemental forces on the blasters and with the Elements of Harmony etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! SAMURAIZERS! GO GO

SAMURAI!

Antonio: GOLD MORPHER! SAMURAI POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Dayu: This is gonna be good.

Eli: Yeah it is!

C.C.: Lets get her!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER! CANNON MODE!

They got the cannon ready and loaded it up. They loaded their disks.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down!

Nico: Dayu you have failed this planet!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time for your fares to be null and void!

Troy: We're not saying hello to you, "Governer"!

Tsukasa: We're saying goodbye!

Kamen Ride: Drive!

Kamen Ride: Accel!

Kamen Ride: Skull!

Kamen Ride: CycloneMetal!

Kamen Ride: CycloneTrigger!

Kamen Ride: HeatJoker!

Kamen Ride: HeatMetal!

Kamen Ride: HeatTrigger!

Kamen Ride: LunaJoker!

Kamen Ride: LunaMetal!

Kamen Ride: LunaTrigger!

Kamen Ride: CycloneAccelXtreme!

Kamen Ride: CycloneJokerGoldXtreme!

Kamen Ride: CycloneCyclone!

Kamen Ride: JokerJoker!

Kamen Ride: Skull Crystal!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider Drive and Daiki summoned clones of the W Forms!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into The Turbo Rangers of America!

All of us got our Zenkai Cannons out!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the riders and rangers.

Nico: Lets kick this Cab's butt!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized it all over,

Chaor blasted and smashed the British Taxi all over the place.

Misty, Tea, Bomb Burst and Gears used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Gears Strength, Bomb Burst's slime gun and Misty and Tea's powers 100-fold.

Misty Tredwell and Bomb Burst: LIZARD FLAME SLIME STORM!

Gears and Tea Gardner: FAIRY BOULDER BLAST!

Flowers of The Vampire and Robo Roxy: VAMPIRE FLOWER FLARE!

Time of The Jungle and Villamax: TIME JUNGLE FIRESTORM!

Ancestral Witchcraft Speed and Key: ANCESTRAL WITCHCRAFT BLAST!

Gears of Buttkicking and Dark Spicer: DARKNESS GEARS ASSKICKING BLAST!

Hair of Angelic Might and Mojo Jojo,: HAIR ANGEL GENIUS BLAST!

Alien Smashers and El Diablo: FIRESTORM SMASHING BLAST!

Hulks of Pain and Yenaldoshi: WOLF HULK FURY!

Monsters Make Me Sneeze and Grundy: MONSTERS SNEEZE UNDEAD SHOT!

HUT HUT HUT HIKE! and Leap Frog: RAINBOW FOOTBALL LIGHTNING TOUCHDOWN BLAST!

Ninja Steel Power and Ben Ravencroft: WITCH STORM BLAST!

Candy Sweet Tooth and Greg: CANDY GINGERBREAD BLAST!

Renge Darkness and Man Spider: SPIDER RENGE DARK SHOT!

Green Lantern Power and Opposite Senshi: GREEN LANTERN ELEMENT BLAST!

Slappy Killers and Coldsnap: COLD SHOOTER BLAST!

Aussa of Earth and Millipede Pete: MILLIPEDE SMASHER BLAST!

Saiyan Pride Force and Raizen: SAIYAN FURY GUN!

Honor of Fire and Evil Luxord: FIRESTORM HONOR BLAST!

Anti-Evil Lila and Sheep Mage: FOX FLAME STORM!

Bunny Might Power and Mortimer Mouse: MOUSE BUNNY BURST!

Saturn Force and Swamp Witch: SATURN SWAMP BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Me, Nico, Lana, Lola, Lily, Lincoln, Rainbow Dash, Rigby and Nergal: JUSTICE PIZZA BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: PIZZA TOPPING ELEMENT STYLE: CHEESE!

Jessica Shannon: PIZZA TOPPING STING STYLE: HAM!

Peni Parker: PIZZA TOPPING WEB STYLE: ONION!

Entrapta: PIZZA TOPPING LIGHTNING STYLE: SALAMI!

Perfuma: PIZZA TOPPING NATURE STYLE: GREEN PEPPERS!

Colette Brunel: PIZZA TOPPING LIGHT STYLE: TOMATO!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): PIZZA TOPPING DARK STYLE: SAUSAGE!

Shantae: PIZZA TOPPING MAGIC STYLE: MEATBALLS!

Akko: PIZZA TOPPING STAR STYLE: FIG!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said toppings for pizza.

Lincoln and his harem: PIZZA FINAL SMASH: PIZZA BLAST!

They fired a massive barrage of pizza shaped ki blasts and the blasts hit the British Taxi and it exploded into dust!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: You're done terrorizing Rigby, you haunted junk-heap.

Nico: You've been totaled, you haunted monster. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Laufey to deal with, and that evil Frost Giant should be arriving… right now!

?: Thor, Loki, I will destroy you both for ruining our plans to destroy all of Asgard!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan, TLPS Mr. Snake, and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Loki (Marvel): (British Accent) (Sighs) I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Laufey.

A massive blue-skinned figure with an ice club came out, and it was none other Laufey, king of The Frost Giants and father of Loki.

Loki (Marvel): (British Accent) Hello, Father, I see that time hasn't been especially good to you.

Laufey: We'll see how smug you are when you and Thor are finally dead!

Lincoln threw a powerful ball of rainbow fire at Laufey, and he was burned really badly as he screams in pain.

Cienna Kitomaru: (Japanese Accent) Nice shot, Lincoln, and you're not laying one single hand on Thor or Loki, Laufey, in fact, your days of trying to destroy Asgard and the Asgardian Gods ends here and now.

Suddenly, Cienna Kitomaru's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, ice, and ice angels, she unholstered her Ice Queen-themed greatsword and Ice Queen's staff from her back, and as she approached Laufey, she left ice blue energy, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, ice, and ice angels with every step.

Cienna Kitomaru: (Japanese Accent) Laufey, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you and the Frost Giants have committed against Asgard for eons, you and your army have caused Asgard and all of mankind enough trouble to last an eternity, and for that, I will see to it that you are destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Cienna Kitomaru was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, and ice surrounding the vortex, there are ice angels and Ice Queen flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cienna Kitomaru emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cienna Kitomaru grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ice blue hair with light purple bow on top of her head, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, ice, and ice angels surrounding her, she has a snowflake in the hands of Ice Queen emblazoned on her forehead, she has on angel earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ice Queen with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cienna Kitomaru has on a sleeveless open dark blue blouse, dark blue long-sleeved sweater, ice blue skirt, ice blue pants, ice blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snowflakes, ice crystals, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ice Queen surrounded by snowflakes and ice crystals. Suddenly, Cienna Kitomaru felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ice blue angel wings with marine blue tips on the large ice blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Cienna Kitomaru's Ice Queen-themed greatsword, Ice Queen's scepter, and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, ice crystals, snowflakes, and ice angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ice Queen's Absolute Sub-Zero Arctic Greatsword of Absolute Sub-Zero Ice Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Ice Queen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large ice blue gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ice Queen's head with ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below Ice Queen that said, "Cienna Kitomaru, Gene-Slammer of Ice Queen, Loving

Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Kitomaru, Powerful Master of Ice and Snow, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Marvel Jack Frost, Smasher of Scoots, Eternal Despiser of Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice and Snow"

シエナ キトマル、氷の女王のジーンスラマー、キトマル夫妻の愛情深い娘、氷と雪の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンラウドの未来の妻、マーベル ジャック フロストの大敵、スクートのスマッシャー、永遠の軽蔑者ダミアン・アラスター、マイケル・デブリン、カルメン・サリバン、ナイジェル・モロー、ダグラス・モロー、コール・サリバン、ナイジェル・アレイスター、キャリー・ブレイクウェル、ナイジェル・ティヌビエル、ダグラス・グリフィン、ダンカン・アラリー、イアニラ・ドルムンド、エダナ・ボードレール、ドルシラ・ドレイヴン、チャンドラ・モートレイク、エイドリアン・ホーソーン、イゼベル・ラニラ、およびネクロム教会のヨカスタ・ベラドンナ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、およびサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、および氷と雪のマスター

Cienna Kitomaru has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELANAGA ABSOLUTE SUB-ZERO ARCTICSTORM ICE QUEEN ANGEL OF DIVINE ABSOLUTE SUB-ZERO ARCTIC ICE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ABSOLUTE SUB-ZERO ARCTIC ICE LOVE!

We were amazed by Cienna Kitomaru's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Laufey saw it, the Frost Giant fell into a rage and fired a blast of ice at Cienna, but Cienna absorbed it and it made her even more powerful than ever, and Cienna fired a powerful ice blue energy blast with super-hot ice blue fire infused in it, and it hits Laufey and exploded with incredible power and he was burned, and this pissed him off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really ice cold, Cienna Kitomaru has transformed.

Lincoln: He tried to attack her with ice, but that was a big mistake, and she attacked him with super-hot ice blue fire and he got burned, and Cienna, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Cienna Kitomaru: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Absolute Sub-Zero Arctic Ice Queen and Divine Absolute Sub-Zero Arctic Snow Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we destroy Laufey once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Cienna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony from his wider and muscular back and strapped it onto his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Cienna Kitomaru.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy Asgard and the Asgardian Gods are ending here and now, Laufey, and now, it's time for you to die.

Cienna Kitomaru and Lincoln went after Laufey, who continued firing blasts of ice at them, but they continued absorbing them and it made them even more powerful than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ice blue energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, donuts, books, golf balls, culinary items, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Laufey, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him and he was also burned badly.

This was pissing off Laufey greatly, but Cienna Kitomaru and Lincoln were just getting started. Then, we saw Lincoln's eyes turn orange and he fired a massive fireball at Laufey: we knew that this was Elemental HERO Flare Neos' attack Flare Finale.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Cienna Kitomaru, it was known as Ice Queen's Absolute Zero Sub-Zero Arctic Snow Storm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's ice blue with snowflakes on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Ice Queen surrounded by ice etched on the sides, and an ice blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Cienna Kitomaru fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Laufey, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, the eleven tips of Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned into Cell's stingers, and as he stabbed them into Laufey's arms, legs, chest, stomach, back, and neck, Lincoln began absorbing Laufey into his body, and he was assimilating Laufey's cryokinetic powers, and as soon as Lincoln was done and the tails had retracted and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the Frost Giant, and then, an energy card with Laufey's soul inside appeared in a holographic beam from Lincoln's cutie mark, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Laufey's forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Cienna Kitomaru and Lincoln did to Laufey as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cienna Kitomaru's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive ice blue wings are permanent.

Cienna Kitomaru: (Japanese Accent) Your days of trying to destroy

Asgard are finally over. Thanks for helping me destroy Laufey, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cienna.

Suddenly, Cienna Kitomaru wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cienna Kitomaru's face, they kissed passionately as Cienna Kitomaru's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Ice Queen flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and snowflakes falling down around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Cienna Kitomaru came back to us, as the display and Ice Queen vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call one awesome icy battle, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and we got rid of another threat to Asgard for good.

Daria Kuso: After what we knew about him, he was one of the big-time dangers to Asgard and he did need to be put down for good. And tomorrow, Lincoln, it's do or die.

Gameface: No one's gonna be riding that taxi anytime soon.

Dodgeball Wizard: No, they won't.

Me: Thank goodness.

David Cain: Let's get some pizza home.

Kerbero Gangan: But we'll save some of it for after the war.

Juggernaut: Good idea!

Me: Good idea there.

Nico: Now we got a lot of preparation to do .

Lincoln: Yeah, tomorrow at dawn, we're going after Queen Opaline, and we're going to make sure that she pays for the crimes that she'd committed against Equestria for over 2,000 years, and also trying to undo all the hard work that my future wives, Twilight Sparkle, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Applejack, Sunset Shimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon worked for and all for her xenophobic delusional lust for power, she's going to get an earful from me.

Nico: Ooh, you said it, Linc, that monster's going to pay infinite-fold for her crimes.

We headed back home to enjoy the rest of our day, and then, while some of us went to bed, Lincoln, Nico, and I were standing outside looking out to the distance.

Lincoln: This is it, guys, first thing tomorrow at dawn, it's do or die.

Nico: Yeah, and the only one who's going to die is Queen Opaline.

Me: That monster deserves death for everything she's done.

Lincoln: (Deep Sapphire Blue Eyes turn Red with Rainbow Flames raging in them) Queen Opaline, I will never ever forgive you for what you have done in trying to undo the hard work that my future wives worked hard to achieve and all for your xenophobic crazed lust for power. By dawn tomorrow, your days will be numbered.

Me: (Eyes turn Red with Rainbow Flames raging in them) Your friendship-hating days are finally going to end here and now tomorrow at dawn.

Nico: (Eyes turn Red with Dark Blue Flames raging in them) And we'll make sure that you pay for all of your crimes in blood and fire!

Lincoln, Nico, and I head back to our rooms to rest, for tomorrow at dawn, the war against Queen Opaline is on, and the fate of The Magic of Friendship will be decided.

We went to sleep. For tomorrow

WAR IS ON!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Monday, the match-up is for Rosa Espada De Fuego, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Blader, and she, Lincoln, and her cousin, Tyris Flare, are going to destroy Emperor Percival Tachyon from Ratchet & Clank Future: Tools of Destruction. For Lincoln's rescue on Monday for the third part of the planetary treasure hunt, Lincoln and his group are heading to a water and light planet in the Omega Quadrant called Titania, and Luna and Luan are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis, and only Luna and Luan can wield those powerful greatswords because Luna got her powers from The Sirens and Luan got her powers from Sulis, and we're also going to take down the parents of Belle Muldoon, who are out for revenge on Leni for what happened to their heartless evil daughter. Well, they're going to be taken down and sent to the Uranus Prison and we'll also find out from Lincoln that Belle Muldoon's parents have been helping Belle Muldoon get revenge on Leni after she was expelled, and after the news of Belle Muldoon's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay. And we're going to meet a Storm Skyress Gene-Slammer named Shana Kazami, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spelling, she's a Ventus Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the sister of Shun Kazami, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion.

No rescues tomorrow because IT'S WAR! Opaline is going to pay for everything she did and we're going into battle with the most evil foe in all of Equestria's history. She is going to pay for everything that she did!

Get ready for the most explosive battle ever!

See you all tomorrow.

# THE DARK CRIMES OF QUEEN OPALINE

WAR IS ON!

IN MEMORY OF JASON DAVID FRANK - THE FIRST AMERICAN GREEN RANGER

---

Sperg, Misty Brightdawn, Nico, me, MJ, Tommy Oliver, Lockdown, and Huffer just met Deadpool, Evil Green Ranger, Drakkon, and Evil Star in a graveyard.

Deadpool: (unusually solemn) Thanks for coming, guys.

Sperg: Um, why did you tell us to meet you guys in a graveyard?

Nico: Deadpool, it's only a few hours until the war. If this is a joke-

Evil Star: Nico, it's not a joke.

Deadpool: Tommy, there's no easier way to say this but, (sighs) your actor Jason David Frank is dead. I'm sorry, man.

Tommy Oliver: Oh no.

Me: Oh man. That is a shock.

I put my hands on Tommy and Lord Drakkon and Nico did the same with Evil Green Ranger.

Me: I'm sorry guys. I know you guys are all the same guy.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah. But you should know that he will never be forgotten.

M.J.: Yeah for 29 years he made you an awesome force.

Misty Brightdawn: Did Opaline figure out that I'm a spy and kill him in retaliation?

Deadpool: No! Why the fuck would she do that?! She doesn't even know about the real world!

Me: No she doesn't.

Misty Brightdawn: Whew. Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: How did he die?

Deadpool: He killed himself.

We gasped!

Lockdown: That's awful!

Nico: Yeah.

Lockdown: I find it very ironic that after his work in Power Rangers, involving him fighting numerous villains, THIS is how his lights go out?!

Nico: But the question is WHY?

Me: Yeah Jason was a funny guy and known for having a great sense of humor.

Nico: Yeah and he was a nice guy too.

Lockdown: He sure was.

Deadpool: Look, Jason might be gone. But we can still honor his memory by protecting the Earth. Just like he helped to contribute!

Huffer: You're right! And we're gonna start by taking Opaline down once and for all!

Tommy Oliver: That's true!

Me: That is definitely true. And also it's the crack of dawn.

We saw the sun rising.

Nico: It's time!

We came home.

Lincoln: Where were you guys? It's morning already!

Nico: We were just taking a walk, Lincoln. Don't worry about it.

Lincoln: Okay.

Nico: This will be a brutal battle.

Me: No way in Hell are we going to let Opaline get away with everything she has done over the eons!

Nico: That's right! Today Opaline dies and Friendship and Harmony will prevail!

Eli: And all the villains she has unleashed will forever die with her!

Nico: That's right!

Vypra and the Masters of Evil all appeared.

Vypra: We're here guys.

Nico: Nice team, Mercurymon.

Mercurymon: Thanks. I got Evil Jewel Man, Emerald Dragon, Mochtroids, Estroy and Imitation Krabs

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Plankton: That's awesome! You have one of my robots with you.

Imitation Krabs: That's right. I am Imitation Krabs.

Nico: Nice.

Nico: Mercurymon, you and your team, Kazuma, Zixx and her friends, Alien Racers, and Extreme Ghostbusters will be among those who attack the Fortress.

Mercurymon: Awesome!

Qin: This si gonna be cool!

Zixx: I'm truly honored to be helping you guys.

Ultrox: Me too everyone. Earth is an amazing planet.

Me: You'll see more of it later on.

Eduardo: I have a feeling this is gonna be a big battle.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: Nico, before we go out there, what teams have you made?

Nico: Troy's team will include Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, and Ronnie Anne. Hulk's team will include Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, and E Honda.

Me: Ooh! Nice!

Qin: Awesome choices.

Lilith Clawthorne: This is gonna be awesome!

Eda Clawthorne: It sure is!

Sabrina: It sure is! I'm looking forward to this one!

Zangief: (Russian Accent) Me too comrades!

Guile: This will be so cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Alright. Mercurymon, the signal will be when you and the others attack the fortress.

Mercurymon: Right.

Nico: Lets get ready guys. This is gonna be a battle the likes of which the Earth has never seen.

We got our weapons and locked and loaded.

We were loaded and more.

Me: Ready guys?

Nico: Lets head out!

We cheered!

Nico: We're coming for you Opaline and you're going to pay for everything you've done!

Vypra: That's right and no one is going to destroy Friendship!

Dark Spicer: That's right!

We were off to the Kamchatka Peninsula.

* * *

We were flying under the shadow of night over the ocean to the Kamchatka Peninsula.

Me: All right everyone follow the battle plan we talked about just in case she has outside people guarding the fortress.

Qin: Right!

Nico: And the groups inside the Fortress will be the ones that were used against Void Queen.

Eli: Okay!

Me: Misty gave us new intel last night and we found out that she DOES have 24 additional bad guys helping her. But we found out that there is one of them each on each floor of her fortress.

Nico: Ooh! Nice!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Varie: Yeah!

May: Wait. Her fortress has 24 floors?!

Goku: Just like with Babidi's ship.

Me: Except according to Misty's intel her fortress doesn't have the Energy Transfer power like his ship had.

Qin: Either way this is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah this is gonna be so fun.

We arrived at the Kamchatka Peninsula.

Me: Here we are.

We flew in low and then we arrived at Queen Opaline's castle.

Me: Target sighted.

Sunny Starscout: Queen Opaline's castle.

Nico: Wow. Look how big it is.

Eli: And there are definitely 24 additional bad guys in there just like Misty said.

Nico: Get ready to march in when Mercurymon and the others attack.

Me: Right.

I looked through my binoculars and looked on the ground and saw no guards.

Me: No guards. It's like she wants company to come.

Then in the air and on the ground and in the water all the creatures of Equestria flew in from all sides and Mercurymon fired a signal flare and then..

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED THE FORTRESS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Everyone all over the place was blasting the fortress left and right from all directions!

Queen Opaline woke up immediately from the attack!

Queen Opaline: WHAT THE!?

Misty Clone: Queen Opaline we're under attack!

Queen Opaline: What!?

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

It was a massive ambush!

Queen Opaline: WHO WOULD DARE ATTACK ME!?

Maria: Now's our chance!

Nico: CHAAAAAARRRRGE!

We roared and charged towards the front gates and stormed into castle!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive explosions were providing the perfect cover for us to slip in.

We went through the castle.

Me: Man it's like an awesome action medieval movie!

Sunny Starscout: It sure feels like it.

Nico: Yeah!

We then saw a diagram.

Me: Wait here's a diagram. And Misty's intel was right. We have to go through 1 enemy at a time to get to Opaline.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the first floor of the 24 FLOORS OF FEAR!

BLOODCURDLING SCREAM!

---

1. Alexander Paine from ATOM vs Operation Overdrive Rangers, Disk Wars Heroes, Burners, Qin, ATOM Team, Nokama, and Kabuto Riders

---

We arrived at the first floor. It was a gear city floor.

Me: Wow. She used an illusion to provide battle stages.

Nico: Very entertaining.

Me: And she chose a gear city for this. Nice.

Axel Manning: This floor doesn't look too bad.

?: We shall see Manning.

We then saw a figure come out and it was ALEXANDER PAINE!

---

**Alexander Paine** is an malign crime boss who seeks to take over Landmark City and serves as the main antagonist of the first season of *A.T.O.M.* . Everything he touches cause them pain, and blackout. he also has a blaster pack he uses as a weapon, he is also a martial artist.

He is voiced by Clancy Brown, who is very known for the voice of Lex Luthor.

He is a former covert ops spy for the government, and worked closely with Axel Manning's father, Sebastian Manning. Paine, in reality, was a double agent who sought world domination. When Sebastian discovered this, he confronted Paine, who was equipped with a bomb. As the two fought, the bomb went off. Paine's body was scarred and Sebastian Manning was labeled dead as a result. Paine was given life imprisonment for the murder of Sebastian Manning.

He served ten years at Talon Penitentiary, Landmark City's triple-maximum security prison, before Spydah helped break him out. He ran into Sebastian Manning's son, Axel, who sought revenge for his father and wanted Paine back in jail. Due to a freak accident that Axel caused, Paine's nervous system was permanently damaged. Because of this, he is in constant pain, but has the ability to transfer his intense pain to whomever he touches. Controlling a group of convicts from Talon, including Spydah and Flesh, Paine seeks to cause chaos and disorder in Landmark City, giving him an opportunity to take it over.

Paine is also an accomplished martial artist. He and Axel fought many times during the first season. After the Alpha Teens destroyed his base, Paine wanted to get rid of Axel once and for all. In what seemed like what was going to be their final battle, Paine revealed to Axel that he did not detonate the bomb that presumably killed his father. Paine was eventually defeated and sent back to jail.

---

We gasped!

Me: Alexander Paine!

Axel Manning: I thought you were dead!

Alexander Paine: I was thanks to J.D.

Me: It's been a long time Paine. Hell hasn't been kind on you hasn't it?

Alexander Paine: Indeed. Opaline had me brought back for this.

Nico: So you are Alexander Paine! I remember J.D. telling me how he killed you when he helped Axel and his team a while back.

Alexander Paine: That's right Nico and J.D. sure has grown since he faced me last.

Me: And I've gotten stronger too. So Opaline has brought back some of our major enemies that we faced last year.

Alexander Paine: Along with a couple of others that you never faced last year.

Me: To tell you the truth I've always wanted to have another crack at them.

Mack Hartford: You guys get going!

Soji Tendo: We'll handle this.

Alexander Paine: I'm afraid that's not going to be easy. You see in order to get to Queen Opaline you have to defeat me and each opponent on each floor to get to her. And each opponent is going to be stronger than the last.

Me: I like it.

Nico: Just like in Babidi's ship. All right The Operation Overdrive Rangers, Disk Wars Heroes, Burners, Qin, ATOM Team, Nokama, and Kabuto Riders will face you first.

Alexander Paine: All right.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Overdrive Accelerate!

Kabuto Riders: Henshin!

Akira: IRON MAN!

Chris Taylor: CAPTAIN AMERICA!

Jessica: WASP!

Ed Grant: HULK!

Hikaru: THOR!

Disk War Heroes: D-SMASH!

They summoned the Disk Wars Avengers and the Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed!

Mack: "Kick into Overdrive! Red Ranger!"

Will: "Kick into Overdrive! Black Ranger!"

Dax: "Kick into Overdrive! Blue Ranger!"

Ronnie: "Kick into Overdrive! Yellow Ranger!"

Rose: "Kick into Overdrive! Pink Ranger!"

Tyzonn: "Kick into Overdrive! Mercury Ranger!"

All: "Call to Adventure! Power Rangers Operation Overdrive!"

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out behind them and they were ready!

Qin: Lets get him!

Soji: Hyper Cast Off!

Will Aston: Defender Vest!

Disk Wars Heroes: Build up Armor!

Mack Hartford: Red Sentinel Ranger. Activate!

Me: YEAH! Time for some buttkicking speed!

Qin: Yeah!

Mike Chilton jumped into the air and kicked Paine in the face, knocking him down.

Me: Yeah!

Paine: NO!

Me: Yes! Prison for you.

Nico: Yes prison! You hurt so many people.

Me: You aren't worth killing Paine.

We went to the second Floor.

---

2. Adam Taurus vs Ang Leung and his friends, Fluttershy, Chima heroes, Jungle Fury Rangers, Team RWBY, Takanuva, and Den O Riders

---

We arrived at the second floor! It was a canyon floor.

Nioc: Whoa! It's a canyon floor.

Me: It's beautiful.

Ruby: I wonder what's on this floor.

Blake: I have a feeling it will be big.

?: We'll see Blake.

Then a figure came out and it was ADAM TAURUS!

Adam Taurus is a major antagonist in the American animated webseries RWBY. He is a Faunus and a high-ranking member, later High Leader, of the White Fang. He seeks his own twisted view of justice for the Faunus, working as a terrorist to ensure the subjugation or eradication of humanity. He is also the mentor and ex-lover-turned-archenemy of Blake Belladonna. He served as one of the main antagonists of Volume 6.

He was voiced by Garrett Hunter.

Little is known of Adam's history, but at some point in his life, Adam was part of the Faunus labour force that served the Schnee Dust Company. At some point during his service, he was branded with the SDC logo on his face, scarring him and possibly blinding him in his left eye. Possibly fueled by this inhumane treatment, Adam ended up joining the White Fang. Sometime after he joined, he became the mentor of Blake Belladonna, teaching her much of what she knows in the art of battle, eventually, they became lovers.

As shown by the " *RWBY* Volume 6: Adam Character Short", he served under Blake's father Ghira Belladonna back when he was High Leader of the White Fang. The organization was, at that point, operating in a moral grey zone and falling quickly. When a White Fang group was passing through a wooded area, local xenophobic humans attacked them. Forced to defend themselves, Adam attacked the locals, but when one was about to attack Ghira, Adam accidentally killed him with his semblance. However, Adam was shocked when fellow comrade Sienna Khanand the rest of the group (with the exception of Ghira), started praising him as a hero.

Sometime later, Adam confronted Blake on a rooftop and tried explaining that the death was an accident. Blake however, reminded him that this wasn't the first time Humans had perished on missions he'd led and wondered how many more would die. Adam told her he didn't know and asked if she was about to abandon the White Fang like her parents (at this point, Ghira had stepped down and given leadership to Sienna) did, causing her to deflate. Adam, realizing he'd spoken out of line, apologized and revealed that he was worried she'd lost faith in him. After Blake reassured him that he still did, Adam thanked her and expressed his relief that he still had her by his side.

Sometime later, Adam, Sienna and Ilia Amitola attacked a SDC location. After slicing up the the Atlesian-Knight 130's, they were confronted by Human security. After one of the guards threw a smoke grenade, Adam and Sienna started killing the guards. Just as Adam was about to finish the last (with a smile) Sienna told him they needed to press forward, staying his hand.

Not long after, Adam, Sienna and Ilia Amitola attacked a Schnee Dust Company building in an act of terrorism and battled the guards and Atlas soldiers. Adam and Sienna overpowered them, with Adam taking sadistic glee in his attacks and even preparing to kill a guard he had already incapacitated.

Later, pleased with Adam's work, Sienna sent Adam to Vale to make him the leader of the faction operating there.

Some time later, Adam is approached at his campground by Cinder Fall and her subordinates Emerald and Mercury; who proposes an alliance that she believes would benefit both their groups. Adam immediately rejects her proposal, refusing to sacrifice his men for a "human" cause, and orders them to leave. Following their departure, Blake approaches Adam and asks him what they were discussing. Adam assures her it's unimportant and tells her they must focus on preparing for the upcoming train heist.

In the "Black" Trailer, Adam and Blake leap onto the roof of the train and infiltrate their way inside; only to find themselves surrounded by a squad of Atlesian Knight-130s. Adam's katana, Wilt, shoots out of his sheath/gun Blush and hits one of the androids in the head, stunning it as he rushes forward and grabs his sword, before cutting it to pieces. The rest of the androids charge in to attack Blake and Adam, but the two easily defeat them as they make their way through the train and enter a cargo hold. Adam looks inside one of the crates and tells Blake to move up to the next car while he sets the charges, having found the target. Blake asks about the people on the train, but Adam shows no concern for them; shocking Blake.

Just then a Spider Droid lowers itself from the ceiling and attacks the pair. The two unsuccessfully fight the droid and Adam is forced to save Blake when she is about to be stepped on. The droid then fires a large blast that knocks both Adam and Blake onto a flatbed car. Adam tells Blake to keep it distracted while he prepares for an attack. Blake fights it off, but retreats behind Adam when the droid charges for an attack. Adam uses his sword to stop the blast, seemingly absorbing the energy from it, which he then uses to destroy the droid.

When Adam turns around, however, he sees Blake on the next car, and the latter says goodbye to her former partner before separating the cars; abandoning the White Fang.

Following Blake's desertion, Adam decides to cease pursuit of her and put his focus on returning to Mistral. However, he is interrupted by Cinder Fall and her subordinates slaughtering all the White Fang members in the encampment. Cinder reiterates her request for an alliance, offering Dust and funding to continue his operations, and threatens him with death should he reject it again. Seeing no other choice, Adam is forced to accept the arrangement.

In "Breach", Adam is seen conversing with Cinder Fall, Emerald Sustrai and Mercury Black following the Grimm invasion in Vale. Mercury expresses doubt that the White Fang will listen to them again after the losses they suffered, but Adam reassures the trio that the organization will listen to him.

In "PvP", Adam is seen in a Bullhead leading the White Fang in their assault on Beacon Academy. Adam orders his troops to bring the humans to their knees before unleashing captive Grimm into the school.

In "Battle of Beacon", Adam ruthlessly tosses aside an Atlas Soldier in Beacon's dining hall when he notices Blake, whom he mockingly calls "his darling".

In "Heroes and Monsters", Adam is seen standing atop an Atlas student, asking Blake if she plans to run away again and accusing her of becoming a coward. He lectures Blake about how he wanted to "light the fires of revolution" with her, before unsheathing his katana and preparing to kill the student, though Blake intervenes and stops Adam's attack; declaring that she's not running this time.

However, Adam proceeds to kick her away and disarm her, stating that although her dreams of equality and peace between Faunus and Humans are impossible, he understands Blake because all he wants is to be with her; something that is also impossible. He threatens to have his revenge on Blake by destroying everything that she loves - starting with a nearby Yang Xiao Long.

Adam baits Yang by stabbing Blake in the abdomen and provoking her into an angry charge. He then immediately intercepts Yang's attack and severs her arm with his katana. Approaching Yang to finish her off, Blake crawls in between them to protect her. Adam bemoans how Blake continues to hurt him before decapitating her - only to discover she had used her Semblance to distract him while she escaped with Yang. He calmly disposes of an attacking Creep before leaving the area.

Months after the Fall of Beacon, Adam is identified as one of the perpetrators and is reported to have resisted apprehension with lethal force.

In "The Next Step", during a meeting between Salem and her followers, she sends Hazel Rainart to meet with the current High Leader of the White Fang, Sienna Khan, and ensure that they fall in line. Adam arranged the meeting and Salem praises his actions as showing his loyalty to her cause.

In "Family", Adam appears in one of Yang's post traumatic stress-induced nightmares, stalking her and eventually attacking.

In "Taking Control", after searching through Ilia Amitola's scroll, Blake finds files showing that Adam actually plans to overthrow Khan and take over the White Fang, as well as destroy Haven Academy.

In "Dread in the Air", during the meeting between Hazel and Sienna Khan, Adam makes good on his plans and launches a coup. Moments before killing Sienna, Adam reveals his true ambitions of starting a war against humanity and seeking to have them enslaved in service of the Faunus. He then betrays Sienna and kills her, usurping her position as the new High Leader of the White Fang.

After taking over as High Leader, Adam sits on the throne and orders his men to give their former leader a proper burial; as well as to claim Sienna had been murdered by a human Huntsman. He plans to use her as a martyr to justify increased terrorism and violence by the White Fang against humanity. Hazel walks out saying that nobody needed to die, but Adam sadistically smiles as he leaves and says that he simply disagrees.

In "Necessary Sacrifice", Adam sends a message to Corsac and Fennec Albain instructing them to order Ilia Amitola to slaughter the Belladonnas with the exception of Blake, whom he requests be brought to him alive; stating the family has brought him nothing but grief and he means to fulfill his promise to Blake.

However, Adam is unaware that Blake has anticipated the trap and escaped from her captors and knocked them unconscious. His plan to kill Blake's parents, Ghira and Kali and kidnapping their daughter alive is thwarted and Ilia betrayed him after two of his agents Corsac is arrested and his brother Fennec is dead in the process during the attempted assassination of Ghira and Kali Belladonna.

As shown by the " *RWBY* Volume 6: Adam Character Short", Adam later receives a message from Hazel Rainart that the attack on Haven would be more complicated. However, Adam ignored the warning.

In "The More the Merrier", Adam has the White Fang set up explosives throughout the entire parameter of Haven Academy, delighted that the school is about to fall.

In "Downfall", Adam and a group of White Fang soldiers are preparing to evacuate the area before detonating the explosives, until Blake shows up and demands that Adam and the White Fang stand down. He mocks how Blake had finally turned herself in after years of searching by Adam, but she persists in demanding that he stop his plan and realize that what he's doing will bring no benefit to the Faunus race. Adam ignores her plea and mocks how she can't do much to stop him, but Blake surprises him by revealing how she assembled the people of Menagerie and they arrive to surround Adam and his forces. As the villagers see their loved ones alongside Adam and beg for them to stop the violence, Adam says that they are the enemy and is taken by surprise again when the Mistral Police Department arrive and surround him and his goons. In a desperate attempt, Adam presses the detonator, but the explosives were disarmed by Ilia and he charges at Blake in response and orders his men to open fire.

In "Haven's Fate", Adam continues to fight Blake and has his men continue fighting as well, but Blake's reinforcements overwhelm them and all of Adam's subordinates are pressured into standing down and surrendering as they are unable to kill one of their own kind. Adam holds Blake at gunpoint during the fight and mocked Blake for needing others to help her fight him, but she rebukes his statement by saying how she's at Haven for her friends and not Adam. Sun shows up and talks about how he volunteered to fight Adam and engages in a short skirmish with him, before Adam sees that his plan has failed and decides to pull out and runs away from the battlefield. Blake stops others from pursueing after him citing that it was a trap to have him pick them off one by one and how Blake would let Adam know how it feels to run away. Ilia shows up after the fight informing that Adam was the only one of the White Fang members to escape capture, but said that it would begin his downfall as the White Fang wouldn't want a leader that abandons his people and Ghira even suggested forming a new Faunus rights organization to replace the White Fang entirely. At the end of the episode, Adam hides in a tree and sees Hazel carrying Emerald Sustrai and Mercury Black, before running away as well.

As shown by the " *RWBY* Volume 6: Adam Character Short", Adam wanders alone in the woods outside Haven Academy and drops his mask to the ground.

In "Argus Limited", Adam returned to the White Fang headquarters. However, the White Fang members and guards at the throne room heard about his betrayal and failure and refused to serve him anymore. In rage, Adam violently kills them all and seats himself back on his throne. As he reflects, he remembers a remark one of the deceased guards made about Blake. This triggers another tantrum, where he slashes through the throne and yells out in wrath.

Adam after slaying his former comrades.

Adam tracks down Team RWBY and follows them as they depart Mistral for Argus, hoping to catch and confront Blake when she is alone. He is spotted once, by Blake on the Argus Limited. In this instance, he disappears so quickly that he is dismissed as a hallucination.

In "Uncovered", a month after the "Battle of Haven," Adam's photo along with the photos of Cinder, Hazel, Emerald, and Mercury are all identitified as the perpetrators behind the attack.

In "Stealing from the Elderly", Adam confronts Blake when she is attempting to disable the radar tower in Argus. The two engage in a duel, and Adam demands to know why she had to come into his life and ruin everything, only for Blake to counter that he had stalked her across Anima and that she wants nothing to do with him.

Eventually, Adam manages to grab Blake by the neck, and she pulls them both over the railing, sending both plummeting to the forest. Blake tries to appeal to Adam to let go of his hatred and move on, only for him to angrily question if that is what she did to him. Adam declares that he let her go once, but would not make that same mistake twice. The two then engage in a standoff

In "The Lady in the Shoe", they resume their battle, Blake and Adam exchange blows in which Blake manages to hold her own for a while. even managing to land solid blows to him. Eventually, she starts jumping through trees to get away from him, prompting Adam to mockingly ask if she could do anything besides run. Adam sends Wilt spiralling into Gambol Shroud, knocking Blake off course and sending her flying straight into him. Adam slices at Blake only for her to use her tailcoat as a decoy before kicking him away and then shooting him.

The two take their fight to a nearby waterfall where Adam slowly gains the advantage. Adam then grabs Blake by her hands and exclaims that he wouldn't be doing this if she just behaved. Tricking her into thinking he threw Wilt away, he knocks a confused Blake away by slamming Wilt into her head. While declaring her selfish and a coward, Adam proceeds to kick Blake and slash at Blake across the floor. Only for her to defiantly call him delusional. Levelling his sword at the scar he inflicted during their battle at

Beacon, Adam then swings Wilt at Gambol Shroud, using such force that it destroys the weapon.

Taking his blindfold off, Adam reveals the reason for his obsession for taking revenge on Blake. While humanity had hurt him in all sorts of ways, she inflicted the most hurt on him. She didn't leave scars, but rather she had left alone. Gripping his sword, Adam coldly asked her how it felt to share that emotion, and with a vengeful yell, stabbed her in the gut. Only for it to be revealed as a clone.

Turning around, he could only hear Blake declare that she wasn't alone before a yellow bike slammed into him from above. Getting up, he came face to face with Yang Xiao Long, Blake's new partner whose arm he sliced off during the Battle of Beacon. After Yang tells a weakened Blake to rest and that she'll hold him off. Adam mockingly tells Blake to indeed stay out of the fight as he and Yang have unfinished business. Staring at each other for a few moments, Adam quickly attacks Yang with all his power, but Yang, having greatly improved since their last encounter, is able to keep up with and land a few devastating blows.

However, Adam's superior training and speed wins and he knocks her back. Noticing Blake and Yang stare at each other in worry, an enraged Adam activates his Semblance, intent on taking her arm yet again. Sending Moonslice at her. Only for Yang to reveal the only damage to be a few cuts on her robotic arm. After Yang tells Adam that this was his last chance to leave peacefully, he briefly considers it before shrugging it off. Asking with a smirk if she believed that or she was just trying to scare him away so she wouldn't die protecting Blake. He then watches in rage as Blake takes Yang's hand and declares that they would protect each other.

In "Seeing Red", Adam mockingly asks Blake that if she knew she couldn't win two-on-one at Haven, then why she would think such a thing had changed now. After Blake coldly told him that she had people who actually cared about her and she couldn't die on them. Adam lamented to Yang that Blake had made a promise to always stick by him, telling Yang to take note on how well Blake had kept that promise. Only for Yang to ask if Blake had made that promise to him, or the person he pretended to be.

Adam then asks Blake if the reason she had abandoned him was because he wasn't good enough for her, with Blake calling him out on knowing that it went further then that. Getting into a fighting stance, Adam then declares that she had made her choice, and he'd made his.

Resuming their fight, Yang and Blake attack Adam, using their teamwork to shatter his defences and land blow after blow on him. Eventually, Adam manages to send Blake flying into a wall, shattering her Aura and forcing her to hang onto the cliff in fear of falling. Now with Yang on her own, Adam arrogantly asks Yang if she believes she's faster than she was at Beacon, causing her PTSD to flare and lower her guard, leading him to note that he didn't think so either.

Adam then proceeded to beat knock Yang around and note that her Aura was running low, unaware Blake was climbing back up. Adam continued his assault on Yang, asking with rage on what Blake saw in her, and how she was just as much as a coward as Blake. Unfortunately, this caused Yang's Semblance to activate, but Adam not noticing, used his Semblance to knock Yang back before slicing at her from the smoke, Only for him to realize with horror that she'd caught his sword with her robotic hand.

After saying "Gotcha", Yang takes his sword and then deals a devastating punch to his gut, sending him flying back into a small crater and shattering his Aura. Adam could only watch as Yang held his sword and mocked that while he was faster, she was smarter. With a smirk, she threw Wilt into the water below, causing a devastated Adam to try and save it in vain, only for Blake to appear from below and kick him in the face.

Both noticing Gambol Shroud's remains between them, they both tried reaching for the blade part. Blake grabbed it first and both with a mighty yell, Blake stabbed him with the sword part in his chest while Yang stabbed him with the katana part in the back.

Adam could only drop his arms at the sight of his blood seeping down the respective blades, uttering his final word "Oh" as he did so.

After Blake and Yang pulled the parts from him. Adam could only walk slowly to the edge of the cliff before dropping to his knees. Looking up at the sky for a few seconds, Adam's eyes rolled over, dead, his corpse falling down the cliff and hitting rocks (sounds of his bones being broken are heard) before slamming into the water below, ending the threat he posed once and for all.

* * *

We gasped!

Me: ADAM TAURUS! I knew someone as fucking evil as you would serve Opaline!

Adam Taurus: Now I can get my revenge on Blake!

Me: You brought that all on yourself Adam! Especially with how you broke her heart! You are a motherfucking asshole fuckup!

Camie: So he is Adam Taurus.

Me: That's him. He was a member of the White Fang and he was obsessed with killing Blake to get revenge.

Nico: Yep and we killed him and banished him to the Warp.

Ryotaro: You guys continue on without us!

Casey Rhodes: We'll handle this loser!

Me: No guys we're all here for this. Also we can't go to the next floor till we defeat him

Blake: And I will make him pay!.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Beast, Spirit Unleashed!

Den O Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Casey: "With the strength of the Tiger! Jungle Fury Red Ranger!"

Lily: "With the speed of the Cheetah! Jungle Fury Yellow Ranger!"

Theo: "With the stealth of the Jaguar! Jungle Fury Blue Ranger!"

R.J.: "With the courage of the Wolf! Jungle Fury Purple Ranger!"

Dominic: "With the power of the Rhino! Jungle Fury Rhino Ranger!"

Spirit Elephant Ranger: "With the spirit of the Elephant! Jungle Fury Elephant Ranger!"

Spirit Bat Ranger: "With the spirit of the Bat! Jungle Fury Bat Ranger!"

Spirit Shark Ranger: "With the spirit of the Shark! Jungle Fury Shark Ranger!"

Jarrod: "With the spirit of the Mighty Lion! Black Lion Warrior!"

Camille: "With the cunning of the Chameleon! Green Chameleon Warrior!"

All: "We summon the Animal Spirits from within! Power Rangers Jungle Fury!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Fluttershy: This monster will see how dangerous I can be.

She transformed and so did Blake!

They went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Master Mode!

They went JUNGLE MASTER!

Casey: Strike Rider Cruise!

They ignited rocket boosters on their sides!

Yuto: Time to go Zero form!

Ryotaro: And Liner form too!

They did so and went at Adam!

I kicked Adam in the face and teleported and the Rangers and riders kicked and smashed him.

Blake: This is for breaking my heart!

Ryotaro ran at Adam and stabbed him through the chest.

Adam: (looks down at his bleeding chest as he twitches) Oh…

Ryotaro pulls his weapons out and Adam falls to his knees and his eyes start to roll back. Blake then slashed Adam's head clear off his shoulders and he slumps forward to the ground dead. Completely headless.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

His spirit then appeared.

Me: You are never fit to go to heaven.

I put the Kanji for Judgement on his head.

Me: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

The spirits of all he killed appeared and they found him guilty and he was fading!

Adam Taurus: WHAT!? NO! Blake Help me!

Blake: Never again Adam! You are dead to me! Goodbye forever!

Adam Taurus: I HATE YOUR FUCKING GUTS! (FADES)

He was gone forever.

Our auras flared up with incredible force and power.

Me: Whoa. 2 down.

We went to the third floor.

---

3. Animated Sentinel Prime vs Kiva Riders, Stella, RPM Rangers, Stella, Animated Autobots, Starlight Glimmer, Live Action Autobots, and Overwatch heroes

---

We arrived at the 3rd Floor and it looked like an exact replica of Cybertron!

Me: Whoa! It looks like we're back on Cybertron!

Qin: Wow!

Camie: So this is what Cybertron looks like?

Me: But this is a small scale model of it but yeah.

Xenia: It's amazing!

Animated Optimus: Okay. The next member of Opaline's team should be around here somewhere.

Animated Bumblebee: (laughs) Or maybe he got scared and ran away!

?: YOU WOULD LIKE THAT WOULDN'T YOU!

Then we saw THE BIG CHINNED ASSHOLE! ANIMATED SENTINEL PRIME!

---

Many times brash, leap-before-you-think types learn a lesson from their misadventures and use that knowledge to grow into more mature well-rounded fighters, even leadership roles. And sometimes they learn the wrong lesson (or the right lesson the wrong way) and turn out like Sentinel Prime (alternatively known as Sentinel Minor, Sentinel Major, and [sigh] Sentinel Magnus).

Sentinel was once one of the impulsive-types until a disastrous "unsanctioned" mission he'd suggested with best friends Optimus Primeand Elita-1 ended in the loss of Elita. Though both 'bots carried the grief, Sentinel blamed Optimus for abandoning her. When Optimus officially took the fall for the mission and Sentinel failed to speak up for his part of it, he placed his anger on his former friend and drove himself to climb the Autobot ranks into the Cybertron Elite Guard through strict adherence to military protocol.

The end result is an Autobot who could be one of the Autobots' greatest assets but is such a jerk it's hard to see how. His expandable Skyboom Shield is virtually impenetrable and he's a strong combatant and utterly tenacious hunter. He seems to have Cybertron's best interests at heart… but his perception of "best interests" and how far he'll go for said interests is definitely skewed.

To his core, he's still the same smug act-first-think-later-maybe bot he was before, only far more focused. Despite the "stickler for the rules" aspect of his personality that has come from the loss of Elita, he seems to use the rules largely to bully his way of doing things on others. He really can't handle the unexpected thanks to a distinct lack of genuine field experience and inability to improvise like others in the Guard. Thanks to that one fateful trip to Archa Seven, he has a severe phobia of organics and burning desire to further humiliate Optimus. To his credit, he would never actively sabotage another Autobot… but he sure will make their lives a living hell if he thinks he can get away with it.

Don't mention his chin. He's a little touchy about it.

---

We gasped as we saw him!

Me: The Animated Sentinel Prime! I had a feeling your big-chinned motherfucking ass would be here!

Animated Sentinel Prime: HEY! DON'T YOU DARE MAKE FUN OF MY CHIN! It's beautiful.

Live Action Sentinel Prime: This guy definitely is a bad version of me!

Me: The way I see it you are nothing but a BIG CHINNED FUCKUP CRYBABY!

Animated Sentinel Prime: NO ONE TALKS TO ME THAT WAY!

Me: I can talk about people like you HOWEVER THE FUCK I WANT! ESPECIALLY for how you betrayed Cybertron!

Scott Truman: Just leave this big chinned crybaby to us.

Wataru: He's going to be begging for us to kill him by the time we're done.

RPM Rangers: RPM! Get in Gear!

Kiva Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Scott: "RPM Red!"

Flynn: "RPM Blue!"

Summer: "RPM Yellow!"

Dillan: "RPM Green!"

Ziggy: "RPM Black!"

Gem: "RPM Gold!"

Gemma: "RPM Silver!"

All: "Power Rangers RPM!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him and smashed him all over the place!

Scott Truman: Shark Attack Mode!

Wataru: (Pulls out red and gold whistle) Time for Emperor form! (Places the whistle in Kivat's mouth)

It blew it and he went EMPEROR! Scott went SHARK ATTACK MODE!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Scott Truman: I ALWAYS HATED THAT UGLY CHIN OF YOURS!

Aligned Optimus: Me too!

Animated Sentinel Prime: (glares hatefully at Animated Optimus) What are you waiting for, "old buddy"? Finish me!

Animated Optimus raised his axe and Animated Sentinel closed his eyes. But when he heard a shot, he opened them again to see that Live Action Optimus had used his blaster to destroy his lance.

Animated Optimus: (lowers his axe) The Black Gates would be taking the easy way out, Sentinel.

Live Action Optimus: You do not deserve it.

Nico: So instead we'll do this!

They then fired an energy blast and blew his entire body to scrap metal and then Nico put his Spark in a container prison!

Animated Sentinel Prime: HEY! LET ME OUT OF HERE!

Nico: No. You will be good in my safe.

We went to the 4th floor.

---

4. Constantiine Frog vs Rango and his friends, Pinkie Pie, Muppets, Samurai Rangers, Roxy, Decade Riders, and Randy Cunningham and his friends

---

We arrived at the 4th Floor and it looked like we were in Moscow.

Me: Whoa!

I had us put on our fur coats for this one.

Me: That's better. Man it feels like we're in Moscow.

Nico: Very coincidental that it shows that since we are in the Kamchatka Peninsula.

Kermit: Okay. The next member of Opaline's team should be hiding around here somewhere.

Qin: Yeah.

?: (Russian Accent) You asked for me comrades?

Then out came CONSTANTINE FROG, KERMIT'S IMPOSTOR!

---

**Constantine**, also known as **The World's Most Dangerous Frog**, is the main antagonist of the 2014 film *Muppets Most Wanted*, the sequel to the 2011 film *The Muppets* .

He is the evil doppelgänger of iconic Muppet Kermit the Frog, who is claimed to be the "Number One" criminal of the world. He and his subordinate/pawn, Dominic Badguy, formulated an evil plot to steal the Crown Jewels of England. He resembles Kermit the Frog, aside from the fact that a black beauty mark is depicted on his left cheek.

He is also the arch-nemesis of Kermit, alongside Walter, Fozzie Bear, and Animal.

He was performed and voiced by Matt Vogel.

According to Gulag prison guard Nadya (in the extended version of the film), Constantine's mother abandoned him as a tadpole and he was taken in by the owner of the largest bomb factory in Germany, which he subsequently blew up.

At the beginning of the film, Constantine was in Siberian Gulag 38B. However, he escapes the prison and blows it up, then makes contact with his second-in-command Dominic Badguy.

Later while Kermit the Frog is for a stroll in Berlin, Constantine sneaks up on him and slaps a duplicate mole on his left cheek. The police thought that Kermit was Constantine and then brings him to the Gulag. Constantine then impersonates Kermit and meets up with Dominic Badguy to proceed with his plans to steal the crown jewels of England. Constantine covers his mole on his left cheek to make himself look like Kermit.

Constantine then dismisses the show letting it run into chaos while pretending to love Miss Piggy to cover his tracks, even proposing to her so he had an excuse to get into the Tower of London.

Walter and Fozzie find out the truth and are confronted by Constantine. However, they are saved by Animal (who suspected that he was an impostor from the start), and the three escape to find the real Kermit.

After his plan works, Constantine and Miss Piggy are about to get married, with Constantine planning to blow up Miss Piggy after the ceremony. However, the real Kermit manages to break in and, after a few switches, stops the wedding. After a few mishaps, Miss Piggy finally deduces the real Kermit by asking both frogs if she would marry them, knowing that the real Kermit would be reluctant enough to give a proper answer.

With the ruse up, Constantine finally reveals his true identity and starts his next bomb to blow the Muppets to kingdom come. The bomb happens to be on Miss Piggy's ring, which starts to terrify everyone. Fortunately, Dr. Bunsen Honeydew's bomb magnet suit manages to pull the bomb with help from Beaker (who is wearing the suit to prevent himself from being killed) and get it to safety.

Despite his failure to blow up the Muppets, Constantine attempts to make a clean escape by taking Miss Piggy hostage. Sick of Constantine's mistreatment, however, Dominic tries to double-cross Constantine, revealing that he is in fact The Lemur, the world's second-greatest thief, and planning to make a clean getaway in a helicopter with the stolen jewels to become the new Number One Criminal. Constantine, having anticipated that he would be betrayed, simply ejects Dominic from the helicopter and boards it, tying up Miss Piggy in the process. Kermit, however, manages to grab hold of the helicopter and tries to save Piggy, while the other Muppets mange to stop Constantine from escaping by forming a long chain from themselves and holding onto the helicopter. As Kermit finally gets up to the cockpit, Constantine holds him at gunpoint, proudly declaring himself the world's most dangerous frog. However, Piggy breaks free and angrily declares that meant he was still a frog, grabbing his feet and smashing him against the cockpit several times. Taking off the same fake mole Constantine had given him in their first encounter, Kermit furiously slaps it onto Constantine's face, knocking him out cold.

In the end, Constantine and Dominic are arrested for their crimes, and are placed back to the Gulag presumably for the rest of their lives. Despite this, they both appear to reform and willingly take part in the Muppets' show in the gulag at the end of the film. During the end credits of the movie, a reformed Constantine sings a triumphant reprise of his song "I'll Get You What You Want (Cockatoo In Malibu)".

---

We gasped!

Me: Constantine! (Speaking in Russian) Я знал, что однажды ты снова выйдешь из тюрьмы и будешь служить такой бессердечной и злобной суке, как Королева Опалин! (I knew you would one day get out of prison again and serve a heartless and malevolent bitch like Queen Opaline!)

Constantine: (Speaking in Russian) Опалин дала мне огромную сумму денег, если я смогу победить вас, ребята, за все, что вы со мной сделали. (Opaline has granted me a massive amount of money if I can defeat you guys for everything you did to me.)

Me: We'll see about that.

Camie: So he is Constantine?

Me: Yep and in case you didn't notice he is an exact body double of Kermit the Frog. The only difference is that he has a mole on his face.

Camie: Oh I see.

Me: That was an awesome adventure to honor the great creator of the Muppets, Jim Hensen.

Jayden: Usually, we'd tell you guys to leave it to us.

Tsukasa: But now, we know that can't happen.

Samurai Rangers: Go Go Samurai!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

Decade Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Jayden: "Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Lauren: "Female Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Kevin: "Blue Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mia: "Pink Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mike: "Green Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Emily: "Yellow Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Antonio: "Gold Samurai Ranger, ready!"

All: "Rangers together, Samurai forever! Power Rangers Samurai!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: Time for this frog to go back to jail!

Billy: Or give him to the French mm-hmm!

Marinette: Yeah give him to me and Adrien for us to eat!

Constantine gulped!

Samurai Rangers: Super Samurai Mode!

Jayden: Shogun mode! Power of the Ancestors!

He went Shogun!

Tsukasa pulls out a tablet with a very clear Decade theme, and a card with the logos of all the Kamen Riders that preceded him on it, which he then slides into a slot on the tablet, causing the symbols to become active

K-Touch: (As Tsukasa presses the tablet symbols) Kuuga! Agito! Ryuki! Faiz! Blade! Hibiki! Kabuto! Den-O! Kiva! Final Kamen Ride! Decade!

He went Decade!

Nico: Time for 10 years of buttkicking!

We pulverized Constantine all over.

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him all over.

Constantine snaps his metal teeth at Rango but he used 1 shot to put a hole in said teeth.

Rango: (shudders) Damn, those teeth are freaky!

Me: Ugly too!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah and Frogs don't have teeth!

Qin: No they sure don't.

I grabbed his metal teeth with a pair of pliers and pulled them out and he was now TOOTHLESS!

We tied him up and had got him ready to be sent back to prison.

Me: Try escaping now.

## 5. Dr. Thaddeus Blakk vs W Riders, Supernoobs, Tahu, Nuju, Beyblade heroes, Eli Shane and his friends, and Basic Megaforce Rangers

We arrived at the 5th floor and it looked like The 99 Caves.

Me: WHOA! It's like we're back in the 99 caves.

Eli Shane: This is amazing guys.

Qin: It sure is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli Shane: If I'm right, the next baddie should be here.

Me: Yeah.

?: Then you will face me next!

Me: No mistaking that voice1

Then out came DR. THADDEUS BLAKK!

---

Dr. Thaddius Blakk is the main antagonist of Slugterra. He is the owner of Blakk Industries.

Thaddeus Blakk grew up dreaming of becoming the top Slugslinger around. He was also a candidate for becoming a student of the Unbeatable Master but he lost to Will Shane. He would do anything to win, even cheat. This didn't sit well with his chief rival, Will Shane. After he defeated Will Shane, Blakk retired from Slugslinging uncontested and turned his interests to science and industry. Blakk took a broken-down train system and turned it into the SlugTerran Express, a system of high-tech, high-speed trains that connect all but the most remote caverns. Despite his success and wealth, Blakk remained unsatisfied. Now, he will settle for nothing less than total domination of all SlugTerra.

In "Back to Blakk", Black reveals his life's story, beginning with when his abusive father abandoned him, causing Blakk to grow up in a lawless cavern run by the gangster, Viggo Dare. After his encounter with the Unbeatable Master and Will Shane, he returned to take the cavern for his own from Viggo Dare. This lead to his second encounter with the new Shane of SlugTerra: Will Shane, as well as Blakk's discovery of Dark Water. After some experiments, he was taken to the Deep Caverns causing his skin to become white and leading to his alliance with the Dark Bane. As shown in "Back to Blakk", the first Ghoul was a Greneater. Following those events, Blakk used a Tempesto to defeat Will Shane.

---

We gasped!

Me: Blakk! I knew you would be back one day!

Blakk: And now I will kill you for everything you did to me!

Eli Shane: You brought that on yourself Blakk!

Me: And you deserved to die too!

Eli: That's right you jerk!

Shotaro: J.D. and the others beat you before!

Troy: And we can do it again!

Megaforce Rangers: Go Go Megaforce!

W Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Eli held on to Shotaro's body.

Robo Knight: I am Robo Knight: Protector of the Environment, Guardian of the Earth!

Me: Get him guys!

Megaforce Rangers: Ultra Mode, Activate!

The Megaforce Rangers donned their Ultra Mode!

Shotaro and Philip: Time for CycloneJokerXtreme!

Ryu: And Accel Trial!

They were ready!

Me: Awesome!

Me and Shotaro and Philip: PRISMBLADE!

We fired rainbow energy blasts and they hit Blakk and smashed him all over.

They went at Blakk and smashed and pulverized and brutally mangled him all over.

Blakk: You think this is enough to stop me?

Tyson: No. This is! Beyblade, Let Em Rip!

Me: LET IT RIP!

We fired our Beyblades and they formed THE ELEMENTAL PHOENIX AND THE DRAGON! They flew at Blakk and blasted him down with incredible force!

They went at Blakk and smashed and pulverized and brutally mangled him all over.

We tied him up and I stripped him of his powers and darkness.

Me: You are through Blakk. We killed you once so it's best to let you rot.

---

6. Master Cyclonis vs Zenkaigers, Zarya, Super Megaforce Rangers, Kyurangers, Storm Hawks, Megan McCallister and Saber Riders

---

The 6th Floor showed that we were at the Ruins of Cyclonis's castle.

Me: Whoa! The Ruins of Cyclonis's castle. Been a long time since we were here on Atmos.

Camie: Wow! That was a brutal battle back then.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Man that was an awesome and epic battle.

Aerrow: Stay sharp! Opaline's next goon is around here somewhere!

Piper (Storm Hawks): But it feels like being back home.

Qin: It's amazing though.

?: Then you will die with it!

Then out came MASTER CYCLONIS!

---

**Master Cyclonis** is the main antagonist of the *Storm Hawks* series, and the diabolical leader of Cyclonia.

According to Storm Hawks creator Asaph Fipke, Cyclonis is the descendant of a long line of evil emperors and empresses, and became ruler at an early age because of a tragic incident concerning her father.

Such she exhibits the signature evil overlord traits: high intelligence, expertise with doomsday devices (crystals in this case) and a violent dislike for failure on her subordinates' part, although she is more forgiving to the Dark Ace. To accentuate her evil personality, any particularly evil statements made by her carry a distorted, demonic secondary voice in the background. She wears a hood which uncurls into a mane, a cloak which she takes off during battle, and a small cape which she wears underneath the cloak.

Despite all her villainous tendencies, Master Cyclonis may have a suppressed softer side to her, potentially related to her relationship with her deceased parents.

In the finale of the second season, Cyclonis escapes to the Farside of Atmos, and the Storm Hawks follow after her, while most of the other Cyclonians' (like Dark Ace) defeats are on shown, Master Cyclonis' true fate remains unknown too the fact that the series was cancelled afterwards.

Master Cyclonis' weapon of choice is her crystal staff, which, like Piper's staff, can have any number of effects based on the crystal powering it. The staff can reform itself if broken. In addition, Cyclonis herself can control and generate crystal energy without an intervening device, and can transform her weapons crystals during battle. She spends most of her time when not in the field at a console in her control room that has many mechanical arms, using it to create new crystals for use with her staff. She has many abilities with her crystals, such as deflection, teleportation, levitation, and shielding. She can also empower the Dark Ace with these abilities via the Binding.

---

We gasped!

Me: CYCLONIS! I didn't expect Opaline to recruit you!

Cyclonis: The money is good and soon I will rebuild my empire and make you all pay for everything you did to me! Especially you Storm Hawks!

Aerrow: Not on our watch!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Camie: So she is Cyclonis.

Me: Yep. She's the ruthless tyrannical leader of the Cyclonians. We destroyed her entire reign of terror.

Eli: Yep.

Me: She wanted to rule over the entirety of Atmos with an Iron Fist.

Nico: But we destroyed her and made sure that wouldn't happen.

Laney: Yeah!

Lucky: You think the battle you died in was bad?

Touma: You're up against at least 3 teams of Rangers right now.

Kaito: And we're gonna Full Power Mess you up!

Troy: I'm glad we took down Blakk on the last floor. Because now, we can do this!

Super Megaforce Rangers: Super Mega Mode!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: Star Change!

Saber Riders: Henshin!

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE

They transformed!

Zocks danced and Will danced too.

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind all of them and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

They went at Cyclonis and blasted and smashed her all over.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

WHAT'S UP! MIRACLE ORION!

Lucky: Miracle Star! Shishi Red Orion!

Lucky turned into the WHITE ORION RANGER!

Orion: Super Megaforce Gold!

Orion turned into THE SIX RANGER POWER!

Touma: Time for the big guns!

Seiba Battou! Haouken Xross Saber! Sōsei no jūji! Kirameku hoshi-tachi no kiseki to tomoni! Kedakaki chikara yo yūki no honō! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Majiwaru jūpon no ken!

Rintaro: Save some for me!

Nagare Battou! Tategami Tenkai! Subete wo Hikiishi Tategami! Hyoujuusenki! Gao! Long Get!

They were ready!

Me: YEAH! Cyclonis you will never terrorize Atmos again!

Lucky: Talk about lucky!

He fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Cyclonis and blasted her all the way through her BLACK HEART!

Lucky killed her in an instant and obliterated her and banished her to the Black Gates!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: YEAH!

Lucky: We will take back the Galaxy!

Me: Nice one Lucky!

---

7. Yost Sebastian Shaw vs Cortez Family, Princess Luna, Yost X Men, Fourze Riders, Whenua, Signers, and Beast Morphers Rangers

---

We arrived in the 7th floor and it looked like New York City.

Me: Whoa it looks like we're in New York City.

Qin: Yeah.

Yost Cyclops: Logan, can you smell who the villain on this floor is?

Yost Wolverine: Already on it. It smells like energy. And fire.

Me: Hmm. (GASP) Not him.

A figure came out and it was YOST SEBASTIAN SHAW!

---

Sebastian Hiram Shaw is a supervillain appearing in American comic books published by Marvel Comics. He has been frequently depicted as an adversary of the X-Men.

A mutant, Shaw possesses the ability to absorb energy and transform it into his own raw strength. He is the leader of the New

York branch of the Hellfire Club, an exclusive secret society composed of mutants bent on world domination, although to the public, he is a legitimate businessman and ordinary human. He once funded the mutant-hunting Sentinel program to keep it under his thumb. In 2009, Shaw was ranked as IGN's 55th Greatest Comic Book Villain of All Time.

Kevin Bacon played the character in the 2011 film X-Men: First Class.

---

Me: The Yost World's version of Sebastian Shaw!

Yost Jean Grey: I haven't forgotten what you did to me!

Me: Funny thing is we never faced you in the Yost World when we destroyed Apocalypse.

Yost Sebastian Shaw: And now I will destroy you!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and blasted his arms off!

Qin: YIKES! Been disarmed.

Nico: Nice! Without his arms he has no power.

Selene: Good riddance. I never liked working for him.

Me: Even though this version of the Prime Universe it's still very fitting.

Devon: Your blasted arms are the least of your worries!

Gentaro: Damn right!

Beast Morphers Rangers: Activate Beast Power!

Fourze Riders: Henshin!

They transformed.

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Gentaro: READY FOR BLAST OFF!

Qin: YEAH!

Beast Morphers: Beast-X Visor Linked! Activate Beast-X Mode!

Gentaro pulls the orange module out of the Fourze Driver, replacing it with one that's blue with a large silver-covered doomsday button like device, before exposing the doomsday button by pushing down the silver part.

Fourze Driver: Cosmic!

Ryusei removed the module in his Meteor Driver and replaced it with one with a yellow and silver pinwheel on the front

Meteor Storm Switch: Meteor Storm!

Meteor Driver: (As Ryusei presses a previously unseen yellow button on the Meteor Storm Switch) Meteor On! Ready?

Me: OH YEAH!

They were ready!

Nico: That is always awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure is!

Gentaro: (flies at Yost Sebastion Shaw) IT'S SPACE TIME!

POW!

Gentaro punched him in the face, knocking him down.

I then stripped Shaw of his powers and made them my own and then I tied him up with Adamantium Chains.

Me: You deserve prison.

Yost Jean Grey: Especially with how you made me become

Phoenix.

---

8. DeFoe from Huntik vs Dino Charge Rangers, Dinozaurs, Vakama, Dino Squad, Huntik team, Elyon and Wizard Riders

---

On the 8th floor we were in what liked Venice, Italy.

Me: Ahh Venice, Italy.

Nico: Love Venice. It's so awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Dante Vale: The next villain should be close.

Me: And I sense he is right there!

I fired an energy blast and blasted and building and out came DEFOE!

---

DeFoe was a scheming, self-proclaimed mastermind. He lead a small force for the Organization alongside his right-hand man, Grier, under orders to track down a journal in Lok's possession and to halt the actions of the Huntik Foundation against them. He would stop at nothing to see that his missions were completed, although sometimes this meant putting his own men in peril to do so.

Little is known about DeFoe's background, but his rocket-like rise through the Organization hierarchy is legendary amongst Suits. Within a matter of months, DeFoe was promoted through Suit rankings to be a prominent leader of his own squad.

Under the Professor, one of DeFoe's earlier missions was to retrieve Eathon Lambert's journal, although the mission ended with the journal being all but destroyed. DeFoe then ordered Grier to find the biggest Venice Huntik Library because he knew that the Huntik team needed to research Eathon's journal. DeFoe later attacked the library, breaking through by pouring acid on the door's knob. Though he failed to retrieve the journal he manages to learn the Huntik team's next move.

After DeFoe learned that the Huntik team is going to Prague, Czech Republic, to get the Titan Metagolem he ambushed the Huntik team when they were going to retrieve the Jodis Lore's Key, He successfully obtained the key and went to the Golem's Attic, Where he tried to bond with the Titan Metagolem but failed due to Dante's interference so DeFoe retreated because Dante had bonded with Metagolem.

Afterwards, DeFoe's team was sent to retrieve the Amulets of the re-awakening Titans. In the Cave of the Gargoyle on the outskirts of Rouen, France, DeFoe managed to retrieve and bond with Gar-Ghoul. DeFoe then was ordered by the Professor to retrieve the Ring of Arc. He then had a rematch between Dante's Caliban and DeFoe's "new friend," his Gar-Ghoul, but Dante fled with the other's to the catacombs. DeFoe pursued the team, intent on obtaining the Ring of Arc, but failed due to Dante's plan, dividing up his forces and sneaking the Ring past them using Gareon. Because of this failure, he was removed from his duties, by Rassimov as the Professor was too furious to lay eyes on him. DeFoe then swore to bring Dante's end with or without the Organization.

His removal was temporary, as he was later reinstated by Rassimov after nearly destroying the Organization's training machine while training. DeFoe was then given a mission to retrieve the Amulet of King Basilisk, but he again failed due to the intervention of Dante's team.

DeFoe was then ordered simply to deliver the Sword of Saint George to Prague, Czech Republic. The Sword contained the Titan Lindorm, but The Organization considered DeFoe to be unworthy to bond with the Titan. Unsatisfied at simply being a "delivery boy," he went to Greece after receiving word from his spies that Dante Vale was sighted there in order to kill Dante. DeFoe, however, failed, resulting in Lok bonding with Lindorm and DeFoe's Amulets being taken by the Huntik Foundation.

While starting to plan his next attack on Dante Vale, Defoe was tragically murdered by his own right-hand man, Grier, by order of the Professor, who thought Defoe to be incapable of carrying out his orders.

---

DeFoe: I WILL KILL YOU FOR KILLING MY TEAM!

Me: DeFoe! I knew you would be coming back!

Qin: You just don't know when to quit do you!

DeFoe: Not until I have my revenge on you all for killing me and everyone!

Me: You brought all that on yourself DeFoe.

Camie: So he is DeFoe?

Me: Yep. I killed his entire team and destroyed the entirety of The Organization before I started the team.

Dante Vale: It's how I met J.D.

Me: Yeah.

Tyler Nevarro: I thought that Opaline would recruit the Professor or Rassimov.

Me: I was thinking the exact same thing.

DeFoe: She was considering it. But then, she remembered that I hate Dante Vale and J.D. Knutson the most.

Me and Dante had our auras flare up with incredible power.

Me: You forget that we get stronger because of hatred.

Haruto: Still won't save you.

Dino Charge Rangers: Unleash the Power!

Wizard Riders: Henshin!

RRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

They were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Tyler Nevarro: T Rex Super Charge Morpher, activate!

Nitoh: (Readying his blue ring) Let's take things to the next level!

With that, Nitoh places the lion face of the ring into the right hand slot on his belt and twists clockwise.

Beast Driver: Hyper! Go! Hy-Hy-Hy-Hyper!

At this command, a spectral form of a lion looking beast emerges from the Beast Driver, and once it circles back around to Nitoh, turns his suit primarily blue with gold and red accents, particularly the lion head chestplate, and summons forth a blue and gold gun with a lion on the sides and some sort of mirror on the back.

Haruto: (Showing the ring on his left hand, which looks like a diamond version of his head but with a crown and collar on it) My turn now!

With that, Haruto switches his WizarDriver into transformation mode, and scans the new ring against it.

WizarDriver: Infinity! Please! Hi-Sui-Fu-Do-Bou-Zaba-Byu-Dogon!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: DeFoe you and the Organization are through!

I teleported and punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face with devastating force and knocked out some of his teeth.

Haruto: It's Showtime!

Haruto fired a massive blast of fire and energy and obliterated him in an instant!

Me: Awesome!

His spirit appeared.

Me: You are dead to the world forever.

I gave him the Black Gates.

---

9. Diesel 10 vs Kiramagers, Rarity, ToQgers, Thomas and friends, Battle Force 5, Flora, and Zero One Riders

---

We were on the 9th floor and it looked like we were back on the Island of Sodor.

Me: Wow! The Island of Sodor.

Nico: Been a while since we were here.

Eli: Yeah!

Xenia: Feels like forever.

Camie: Boy I love Thomas the Tank Engine. He is awesome.

Lana: One of my favorites too Camie.

Thomas the Tank Engine: The next villain should be here.

Then a toot was heard and then we saw a train with a big claw on it and it was DIESEL 10!

---

**Diesel 10** is one of the two main antagonists of the *Thomas and*

*Friends* franchise (alongside Diesel). He first appeared as the main antagonist of the 2000 film *Thomas and the Magic Railroad* .

He is an extremely villainous diesel engine with a rooftop hydraulic claw nicknamed "Pinchy" who is noted by Thomas for being 10 out of 10 brutal strength and devious deeds. Diesel 10 is described to be a feared diesel throughout the Island of Sodor as he has been causing trouble for steam engines, but is also obsessed on wanting to destroy a magical steam engine named Lady. In the past, he deliberately caused her to crash, but although he badly damaged her, Diesel 10 failed to destroy Lady. He is Lady's archenemy as well as Thomas' main arch-nemesis above Diesel despite appearing after him.

In *Thomas and the Magic Railroad*, he was voiced by Neil Crone. In the TV series and the special Day of the Diesels, he was voiced by Matt Wilkinson.

Years ago, Diesel 10 once visited the Island of Sodor and caused trouble for the steam engines while he was there. During his visit, he found Lady, a magical steam engine who serves as the guardian of the Magic Railroad (a magical railway) and uses her magic to keep the worlds of Shining Time and Sodor alive. Diesel 10 chased Lady and her caretaker Burnett Stone, but during the chase, Burnett used up all her coal and made Lady go too fast, causing Diesel 10 to catch up and crash her. Lady was then taken back to Muffle Mountain and stored inside Burnett's workshop, where he spent years desperately trying to restore her to working order, but he is unable to find the right coal to make her steam. Without Lady, the Magic Railroad soon began to lose its energy.

Several years later, Diesel 10 returned to Sodor when the Fat Controller (Sir Topham Hatt) was on holiday, intending to find Lady and destroy her once and for all. He was first seen when he raced past Thomas and Gordon at Killaban Station, kicking up dust and dirt everywhere. He showed up again when Thomas is talking to James at Tidmouth Sheds, explaining them his plan to destroy a "lost engine" and thus establish Diesels as the dominant engines on Sodor before leaving. At his mountain, Diesel 10 brings his two dimwitted sidekicks Splatter and Dodge, telling them of his plan to get rid of Lady. The two bumbling diesels report that Mr. Conductor is on his way to Sodor, so Diesel 10 decides to destroy him as well, only to humiliate himself in front of Splatter and Dodge when he is whacked in the face by his claw. Diesel 10 sends Splatter and Dodge to Tidmouth Sheds so they can spy on the steam engines, and while they laugh at Thomas, Harold flies by, spreading sneezing powder dumped by Diesel 10, all over the three engines.

That night, when Mr. Conductor and the engines are sleeping, Diesel 10 rolls up and smashes down the side of the sheds with his claw, waking up the engines and Mr. Conductor in the process. Mr. Conductor reprimands Diesel 10, but discovers that he has run out of gold dust. As Diesel 10 demands Mr. Conductor to reveal Lady's whereabouts while threatening him and the other engines that he will tear down the shed even more, Mr. Conductor holds out a bag of sugar in front of Diesel 10, threatening him that he will dump it in his fuel tanks to seize him up for good, causing Diesel 10 to leave.

Later, Percy and Thomas talk about Mr. Conductor and conclude that he travels to Sodor on the Magic Railroad by a set of magic buffers (unaware that their conversation is overheard by Diesel 10) who was hiding nearby. Delighted, he heads over to the Sodor Ironworks to meet up with Splatter and Dodge so that he can explain them his plan. However, Toby, who has secretly followed Diesel 10, observes him discussing to Splatter and Dodge of his plan to destroy the magic buffers that leads to the Magic Railroad as it would cause engines to not only derail and crash, but also could destroy both Lady and the Magic Railroad at the same time, thus the gold dust would cease to exist, making Mr. Conductor unable to travel between Shining Time and Sodor without it. To distract Diesel 10, Toby rings his bell loudly, causing the latter, who is alerted by the noise, to recognize him before trying to attack Toby using his claw. Unfortunately, his claw knocks down the whole shed, trapping Diesel 10 and his sidekicks under its roof in the process.

The next morning, when Mr. Conductor traveled across Sodor to find the windmill in order to search for gold dust, Diesel 10 found him and captured Mr. Conductor with his claw before holding him over a viaduct, threatening Mr. Conductor that he will deliberately drop him to his death if he doesn't tell him the whereabouts of the magic buffers that lead to the Magic Railroad. However, Mr. Conductor manages to escape by using a pair of wire cutters to cut one of the cables connected to his claw, causing Diesel 10 to fling him across the island towards the windmill. At the coaling plant, when confronted by Splatter and Dodge on how come he let Mr. Conductor escape, Diesel 10 only replies that he just did it on purpose and was testing to see if he could escape. Splatter and Dodge mock him and Diesel 10 angrily decides to teach the two a lesson about "how to stop being stupid", but accidentally gets himself covered in coal, causing the engines to laugh at him, much to his anger.

When Mr. Conductor's cousin Junior was thrown into the air due to a strong wind while riding on the windmill's sails after bringing Burnett's granddaughter Lily to Sodor so they can meet Mr. Conductor with assistance from Thomas, he landed on the roof of Diesel 10, who was prowling around Sodor (possibly searching for the magic buffers) and kidnaps Junior before giving him a "ride" across the island until they reached the smelter's yard. There, Diesel 10 flipped Junior onto James and attempted to force the two towards a deep pit while Junior tries to whistle both of them out, only to discover that he is out of gold dust, just like his cousin. As Diesel 10 prepares to send them falling to their deaths, Junior uses the last of his extra gold dust to teleport himself and James away to safety, much to Diesel 10's shock.

After Lady was brought back to life by Burnett using special Island of Sodor coal from a missing coal truck Thomas and Lily picked up from the Magic Railroad and returned to Sodor where they reunite with Mr. Conductor and Junior, Diesel 10 (accompanied with Splatter and Dodge) eventually finds her with Thomas and the group near the buffers. Upon discovering that she is alive again, Diesel 10 resumes his attempt to destroy Lady once again since he previously failed to do it in the past and orders his sidekicks to support him. However, Splatter and Dodge (suddenly having a change of heart since they are tired of their master's attitude) betray Diesel 10 and refuse to follow him, telling their boss to do his own dirty work instead.

As Diesel 10 pursues Lady, who is supported by Thomas and Burnett, throughout the Kirk Ronan sites intending to attack her with his claw, the chase ends when they finally reach the viaduct. Though Lady, Burnett and Thomas successfully managed to cross safely as the viaduct starts to crumble and fall apart as a result of the Magic Railroad losing its energy, Diesel 10 is unable to stop in time as he approaches the bridge and falls off due to the viaduct collapsing under his weight, although he was able to use his claw to hold onto one of the sleepers of the dangling track, leaving him hanging on for his life. The sleeper somehow breaks regardless, sending a screaming Diesel 10 plummeting onto a barge full of sludge below, causing him to get towed away downriver and out of sight, but not before saying "Oh well, nice time of the year for a cruise" and chuckles nervously. What happened to Diesel 10 afterwards is currently unknown, though it is assumed that he was towed away out of Sodor or was sent away by Sir Topham Hatt for his crimes against Mr. Conductor and the steam engines.

In the original cut, Diesel 10 was the secondary antagonist, with the main antagonist being a human named P.T. Boomer(portrayed by the late Doug Lennox). It was revealed that Boomer was the one who wrecked Lady instead of Diesel 10. When test audiences complained he was too scary for younger viewers, the film was edited (albeit not professionally) and all scenes with Boomer were removed, even though he can still be seen in a few of them.

In an early script for the film, the character was intended to be killed off. After falling off the viaduct, Junior would have used his magic bandana to turn Diesel 10 and Boomer into sludge.

Diesel 10 was originally going to be voiced by Australian voice actor Keith Scott (who is better known for voicing Bullwinkle J. Moose from *The Adventures of Rocky and Bullwinkle* and the narrator from *George of the Jungle* ), but after the test screening, there were complaints about his voice being too scary for younger viewers, so Scott was replaced with Canadian actor Neil Crone.

Initially, Crone played Diesel 10 with a Russian accent, but this was deemed too offensive and replaced with a New Jersey accent.

However, Diesel 10 returns later on, apparently not defeated once and for all. He briefly appears in *Calling All Engines!* as the former supporting antagonist. Though he was not really a villain within the work, he is still antagonistic towards Thomas, who eventually musters up the courage to ask Diesel 10's help in the construction of Sodor's airport. Diesel 10 aids in the construction on the pretense of proving himself to be useful. He later appeared in the stinger of *Misty Island Rescue* remarking that the steamies will "laugh on the other side on their boilers soon".

His comment foreshadows the following feature *Day of the Diesels* with him as the main antagonist. During *Day of the Diesels*, Percy becomes depressed over Thomas befriending the new engine Belle and is won over by Diesel, who claims he can be Percy's new friend. Percy goes with Diesel to the Dieselworks (a place steam engines are informed to never go) and discovers Diesel 10 amongst the other diesels of the special. Ultimately, Diesel 10 manipulates Percy into siding with the diesels by playing with his sympathy in regards to the horrid condition of the Dieselworks. Percy progressively tries to help, such as enlisting Kevin the Crane from the Steamworks, but becomes more and more upset when he is unable to relate the diesels' situation and when Thomas becomes chummier with the new arrivals, Belle and Flynn the fire engines. Thomas is sent to retrieve Kevin once the truth comes out but is held prisoner at the Dieselworks.

Diesel 10's plot to take over the Steamworks as diesel territory succeeds and he mocks Percy as he and his cronies fool around on the Steamworks' equipment and sidings. Fortunately, Percy sets things right, even as the Dieselworks burns down in the process. Diesel 10 is then scolded by Sir Topham Hatt at the Steamworks who informs him that "some things are worth waiting for" (which oddly shames Diesel 10). The Dieselworks is rebuilt and Diesel 10 seems very happy about it. Though time will tell if he tries another attempt at evil-doing.

Despite returning to his villain status, Diesel 10 is still the victim of abuse within *Day of the Diesels* in how the automatic doors to his shed in the Dieselworks repeatedly close on him as he exits and enters it. In addition, his goal to take over the Steamworks is not entirely without sympathy. Whereas the Steamworks is kept well-maintained, fully-functional and in pristine condition, the Dieselworks was formerly dirty, run-down, and poorly-maintained. Considering these squalid conditions, it was only natural for the diesels to feel neglected by the Fat Controller (who in reality had been intending to rebuild it himself, but (owing to the pressures of running the railway) had been previously unable to).

However, Diesel 10 was soon back to his bad self again in *The Missing Christmas Decorations*, as he stole Christmas decorations from Tidmouth Sheds as the Dieselworks lack decorations. But his lack of patience once again got the better of him as it was later discovered that the Diesels were about to get Christmas decorations for their own. But they let the Steam Team have their decorations to replace the damaged ones after Percy got new wheels for Sidney, a diesel who has been hoisted up by a crane for two years waiting for his new wheels.

After that, Diesel 10 was not recently seen again after that. However, his claw, Pinchy appeared again, but not Diesel 10 himself.

---

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Diesel 10! I remember this rotten to the core train!

Thomas the Tank Engine: I didn't expect Opaline to recruit you!

Right: Opaline didn't recruit Krytus?

Me: I was expecting that one too.

Diesel 10: She felt that Krytus would betray her easily. Lucky for her, I'm content with serving her as long as I take revenge on Thomas and his friends!

Juru: That explains it.

Aruto: But that was a mistake!

Me: Big time! Time for you to go to prison!

ToQgers: ToQ Change!

Kiramagers: Kiramei Change!

Zero One Riders: Henshin!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Time to derail you!

Aruto: Now, watch this!

Zero-Two Rise! Road to Glory has to Lead to Growin' path to change one to two! Kamen Rider Zero-Two! It's never over.

Me: YEAH!

Isamu: Save some for me!

Full Shotrise! Gathering Round! Rampage Gatling! Mammoth! Cheetah! Hornet! Tiger! Polar Bear! Scorpion! Shark! Kong! Falcon! Wolf!

Kiramagers: Kiraful Change!

Right: Hyper Mode!

They went hyper!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

We were punching and smashing Diesel.

Right: Full Speed Ahead!

Right went at Diesel 10 and slashed his wheels.

SLASH SLASH!

He was really down now!

Me: Consider yourself impounded.

## 10. Necrafa vs Drive Riders, J.D. Knudson, Mysticons, Onewa, Princess Celestia, Yost Avengers, Ninja Steel Rangers, and Yin, Yang, and their friends

On the 10th Floor we saw that we were in a room that looked like the ruined lands of the Battle with Necrafa.

Me: The Ruined Lands of the Battle with Necrafa. Wow! I remember that battle like it was yesterday.

Nico: That was a devastating battle.

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Zarya: I remember it too.

Arkayna: The next member of Opaline's gang should be here.

Nico: Look sharp.

Then I felt an evil force and fired an energy blast and it hit a rock and out came a figure and it was NECRAFA!

* * *

Necrafa was an evil, skeletal lich-queen who had spread a reign of terror and devastation throughout the entire realm of Gemina for many years, but had been thwarted many times by the very first Mysticons. She first appears as a statue in Sisters in Arms, although her actual debut is in Episode Thirteen, once she is released.

A thousand years ago, the original Mysticons defeated her. Peace returned, and "Necrafa" became a word that human, dwarf, and especially elf moms used to scare kids into eating their veggies! However, Necrafa's followers worked tirelessly over the ages, trying to resurrect her.

Necrafa is restored to the realm, becoming the main villainess who was finally destroyed in one single strike, in the Season 2 finale by the greater and combined strength of the Princess Twins of Gemina.

* * *

We gasped!

Me: Necrafa! I did not expect Opaline to recruit you!

Necrafa: Yes but soon you will pay for everything you did to me J.D.!

Me: You brought all that on yourself you witch!

Camie: Whoa man! So she is Necrafa?

Me: Yep. She is a pure evil Lich Queen that wants to destroy the entire universe. We battled her and our power combined overwhelmed her.

Qin: Yeah.

Brody: We best you before!

Shinnosuke: This time won't be any different.

Me: And for the record, I'm not the same as I was when we fought before.

I went SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA!

Necrafa: WHAT!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Love and Justice) **I've gotten infinitely more powerful since then.**

Ninja Steel Rangers: Ninja Spin!

Drive Riders: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Brody: "Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!"

Preston: "Stealth of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Blue!"

Calvin: "Strength of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Yellow!"

Hayley: "Spirit of the Ninja! Ninja Steel White!"

Sarah: "Speed of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Pink!"

Liam: "Rhythm of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Gold!"

All: "Ninja Rangers fear no danger! Power Rangers Ninja Steel!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Me: **Now things are different.**

I punched and kicked and elbowed Necrafa in the face and kicked her down and sent her crashing into a rock!

Shinnosuke: (pulls out the Tridoron looking mini car) Now for the finishing touches.

Go: (Pulling out a small black motorcycle) I couldn't agree more.

With that, Shinnosuke pushes a button on the back of his little car, causing the top of it to light up, revealing several other mini cars in the display.

Shift Tridoron: Fire All Engines!

With the announcement known, Shinnosuke places the Shift Tridoron into his brace, and flips it up like a lever before slamming it down, summoning the actual Tridoron, which runs into Gold Drive from behind before parking itself behind Shinnosuke

Mr. Belt: Drive! Type: Tridoron!

As soon as the transformation call is out, Tridoron splits into different components, each one reappearing over Shinnosuke before being consolidated by a fleet of smaller cars, forming new armor, with the chestpiece made to look like Tridoron's front bumper, the headpiece resembling the whole car really, and the armor going down the body mirroring the back of the car, complete with wheels on the legs, as the armor tire settles in parallel to his neck on the left.

Go: My turn.

With that, Go replaces the white motorcycle in his Mach Driver with the black one he's been carrying.

Mach Driver: Signal Bike! (As Go closes the slot where the motorcycle is placed) Rider! Chaser!

As the cry reverberates, Go is surrounded by violet energy projections not unlike the tire-like construct on his right shoulder, but instead of attaching their, they turn Go's armor from below his chest plate down silver and violet, including his arms below the elbows, in a color scheme matching Chase in a way

Brody: Out of the fire and into the fight! Lion Fire Red!

They were ready!

Me: **Awesome!**

Nico: Lets put the pedal to the metal and gun it!

We blasted her all over the place.

Yin: Here's a spell I've been working on that uses the power of the Black Gates directly!

Yin fired a powerful blast of energy and it Necrafa and she was obliterated in an instant! All of Gemina's enemies have all been silenced forever!

Qin: Good riddance!

Zarya: It's over.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: **We're not done yet.**

---

## 11. Auntie Roon from Juniper Lee vs Yost Spidey and friends, Ghost Riders, Onua, Hay Lin, Zyuoghers, Zick and his friends, and Juniper Lee and her friends

---

We were in the 11th Floor and it was in Orchid Bay.

Me: **Whoa so the next floor takes place in Orchid Bay!**

Juniper Lee: Feels like I'm back home.

Qin: It sure feels like it.

Me: **Even though it's only an illusion it feels like it's the real thing.**

Camie: Yeah.

Juniper Lee: I wonder who Opaline recruited for this floor.

Me: **We're about to find out.**

I fired an energy blast at a garbage can and it exploded and out came AUNTIE ROON!

---

Auntie Roon is an ancient evil witch who was banished from the magic realm by the mighty Te Xuan Ze of her time. She is known for riding a fish and being a great ancient evil, promoting chaos between humanity and magic.

She fights wielding a green orb attached to a staff which she uses for spells or to shoot projectile attacks at her enemies.

400 years ago she was a powerful witch feared by everyone in the magic and human world. She fought against the Te Xuan Ze in charge and was defeated with Monroe's aid, being utterly banished.

As a younger witch battling against the forces of good, Auntie Roon wore magenta armor, boots and gloves with lighter purple under-armor and a brown belt. In her older years, she appears to be shorter and is rather fat and somewhat stout with a dropped face.

Four centuries later during June's time, Ah-Mah tells her about Auntie Roon and says that the only way she could possibly return is for "a 10th level warlock making a deal with a puss goblin and an antelope-snake. Never happen."

Ironically that happens just in that moment. Later when June and her friends and brothers are at the mall waiting for Ambiguous Angst's new album, Roon is released and lifts the magical Veil in order to cause chaos and kidnap the children for a boon to the monsters who released her.

She engages in a little battle against June and is defeated again thanks to Monroe who uses the same trick he used before against Roon's repeated summoning smell.

Roon returns in the finale of the show to end the reign of good magic and the line of Te Xuan Ze once and for all, once again bringing down the Veil and causing more trouble than the previous time. During her plan she is surprised to discover that other monsters and beings of the magical world are not interested in pure chaos and are used to the magical Veil that separates and conceals the worlds of magic and humans.

In her second appearance, her purple frock has frills, she seems to be shorter, she has lighter orange red hair and her pointed ears have developed fins which droop slightly. Her eyebrows are smoother than previously.

---

Juniper Lee gasped!

Auntie Roon: Miss me Juniper Lee?

Juniper Lee: Auntie Roon!

Me: **We never faced you before.**

Auntie Roon: I'm a witch from over 400 years ago and I was defeated by Juniper Lee.

Me: **Ah so you are one of June's enemies.**

Yamato: No Magnacat?

Auntie Roon: She also thought he would betray her.

Me: **That makes sense. Magnacat is a traitorous fiend.**

Takeru: That was her mistake!

Zyuoghers: Animal Instinct Awaken!

Ghost Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: **YEAH!**

Zick fired an Energy Dom blast to knock Aunt Roon to the ground.

We stripped her of her power and tied her up.

Me: **You are not so powerful now.**

But then she aged fast and disintegrated into dust. Time finally caught up with her!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: **400 years has finally caught up with her.**

We went to the next floor.

Opaline was talking to the Guardians of Harmony from the world of

Sunny and her friends. They were her prisoners as they were locked inside a magic mirror.

Twilight Sparkle's Spirit: Can you feel it Opaline? Closing in all around you. Our friends have been united and their power is stronger than ever. The sins of the past have finally caught up to you. You will be called to account for all the atrocities you've committed, the unspeakable horrors you've let loose upon this world, and the dark ancient powers you've enslaved. Though our spirits were one of the first to be devoured by your evil, there are thousands more bound within this mirror and they cry out for release. Look now to your defenses Opaline, for the champions of friendship and harmony and unity gather at your gates and a much more powerful force is now on its way here even as we speak!

Opaline left and she knew we were coming to her.

Opaline: Let them come. I yearn for power.

---

## 12. Luther Paradigm vs Dino Fury Rangers, CorneliaMighty Morphin Rangers, Starlight Glimmer, Street Sharks, Dr. Nick, and his team, Arkayna, and Blue Dragon heroes

---

We got to the 12th floor and we were in what looked like Fission City.

Me: **Wow! We're back in Fission City.**

Qin: Awesome. Man this place is amazing to see here.

Me: **Yeah.**

Ripster: The next member should be here.

Then I smelled something fishy.

Me: (Sniffs) **Piranha stink! Uh oh.**

I fired waves of energy and it hit a building and out came DR. LUTHER PARADIGM!

---

Dr. Luther Paradigm, also known as Piranoid, currently known as Iguanazoid, when he transforms, is the main antagonist of the Street Sharks series. He is an evil scientist who creates monsters with genetic experiments known as Seaviets, and is the arch-nemesis of the Bolton Brothers/the Street Sharks.

He was voiced by J. Michael Lee.

In the pilot movie (composed of the first three episodes) he obtained DNA from Ghengis Khan and Captain Blood to use on a swordfish and a lobster. Dr. Bolton, a respected scientist, tried to put a stop to Paradigm's experiments, but after injecting the swordfish and lobster with the DNA, mutating them into Slash and Slobster, he injected Bolton with DNA, transforming him into an unknown shark monster and taking his watch.

When Bolton's sons John, Bobby, Coop, and Clint came over to the nuclear power plant, he injected them with 4 types of shark's DNA, transforming them into anthromoporphic sharks called the Street Sharks (renamed, respectively, Ripster, Streex, Slammu, and Jab. A great white shark for John, a tiger shark for Bobby, a hammerhead shark for Coop and finally a whale shark for Clint. However, they used their power for good and not evil.

Paradigm attempted to take over the city while maintaining a public image, claiming that the Street Sharks were dangerous and that Bolton transformed them. When Lena Mack told Guy in the Sky that Paradigm was responsible, he denied it and everyone believed him.

In an attempt to eliminate the Street Sharks's loyalty, which he perceived as weakness, Paradigm planned to inject them with piranha DNA. This went wrong, as the resulting battle caused Paradigm to be injected with it instead, giving him piranha-like features. This form is called Piranoid. The DNA was unstable, so he returned to his original form, only transforming into Piranoid when he was angry.

With the discovery of unstable DNA he sent Slash and Slobster to impersonate the Street Sharks in an attempt to frame them, however, Bends and Lena Mack revealed the truth to the city, and in a rage, Paradigm transformed into Piranoid, exposing him for the monster that he was. He attempted to use a smart bomb to destroy the city, however, the Street Sharks fought him in a final battle, ending with Piranoid grabbing onto a metal beam, Slammu biting it to send it falling, and Jab punching a hole in the ground below Piranoid, sending him falling to his apparent death before his lab was destroyed by the smart bomb, which the Street Sharks set to crash into the lab instead.

The final scene shows Piranoid's arm in the rubble moving upward, hinting that he may still be alive.

Paradigm returns as the antagonist of the TV series as well. He creates more Seaviates, and at one point injects himself with iguana DNA, thinking it was velociraptor DNA, and is known as "Iguanazoid". He is captured in the final episode when Bends takes control of his minions and is imprisoned.

---

Me: **Dr. Luther Paradigm! I knew you would be in Opaline's ranks!**

Luther Paradigm: Now I will have my revenge on you for ruining all my plans! I would have made the world a better place for gene-slammers!

Me: **Still just as fucked up as ever!**

Camie: So he is Dr. Luther Paradigm?

Me: **Yep. He was a mad scientist responsible for fucking around with the laws of mother nature and he turned people into hybrids of sea creatures.**

Stacy Bolton: Yeah it's how me and my brothers got changed into the Street Sharks.

Me: **And we killed him numerous times.**

Jason: You're not even the big fish anymore, Paradigm!

Zayto: It's Team Rocket's work we're cleaning up!

Me: **That's right. But to tell you the truth we should thank you. You gave us numbers of gene-slammers who became awesome friends and members of the team. You and your brothers did us a massive favor as well as all of Team Rocket. But we still have to kill you and stop you. So thanks for your "Help."**

Mighty Morphin Rangers: It's Morphin time!

Dino Fury Rangers: Link to Morphin Grid!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH!

Zayto: Dino Knight Morpher!

Zayto donned his Dino Knight form!

Me: **Yeah baby!**

Lola: This is gonna be good.

We had Paradigm beat.

Paradigm: (laughs weakly) All that and you still don't have it in you to kill me!

Dr. Nick: (smirks) Actually, we're giving that honor to someone else.

Paradigm: And who would that be?

Metallo then saw that 1998 Godzilla had arrived.

Paradigm: Oh, dear.

The last thing Paradigm saw was 1998 Godzilla's foot coming down on him.

CRUSH!

He was squished like an ant!

Me: **No more Paradigm!**

I gave him the Black Gates!

---

13. Lars from Rocket Power vs Rocket Power Gang, Alien Rangers, 2003 Turtles, Rainbow Dash, Ish and his friends, Musa, and Sunny

We were on the 13th Floor and it looked like a huge skatepark.

Stacy Bolton: Awesome! It looks like an awesome skatepark.

Otto Rocket: Gnarly dudes!

Qin: This is a perfect place to do some shredding.

Otto Rocket: Wonder who we're gonna face here.

Then a figure came out and it was LARS RODRIGUEZ!

Lars Rodriguez is Twister's older brother, Clio and Scotty's older cousin and the main villain of Rocket Power.

Lars is a teenage delinquent who harasses the gang from time to time, bullies Twister on a regular basis, and generally spends his free time getting in trouble. He is also a fiercely competitive athlete and is Otto's biggest competitive and social rival.

The given name Lars is a Nordic variant of "Lawrence", which comes from Latin meaning "from Laurentum" (a town southwest of Rome). When Otto, Reggie, and Twister were competing in the NHL Breakout tournament against a team from Ocean Bluffs, they asked Lars to fill in for Sam because they thought he wasn't good enough to stand up against the Ocean Bluffs team. In another episode, Reggie, Twister, and Sam asked Lars to fill in for Otto after he gets injured snowboarding.

Even though he constantly makes Twister's life miserable, Lars has shown that he really does care about him deep down and would never want anything truly bad to happen to him. Lars is jealous of Twister. He's often accompanied by his three teenage henchmen: Pi Piston, Sputz Ringley and on occasion, Animal.

Lars seems to be respectful of adults; this could be because he's either afraid of getting in trouble or it's because he genuinely respects them

---

Stacy Bolton: Lars! I didn't expect Opaline to recruit you!

Lars Rodriguez: Yeah as long as I can have some fun battling the Rocket losers.

Me: **Those only loser here is you.**

Camie: Who is he?

Me: **That's Twist's older brother Lars. He does every little thing he can to humiliate Otto and his friends.**

Xenia: Yeah. But Stacy showed him who is boss by showing the power of the lightning shark.

Stacy Bolton: Yeah.

Aurico: This is going to be too easy.

Alien Rangers: It's Morphin time!

They transformed and were ready!

Stacy Bolton: This is gonna be gnarly dudes!

Stacy ran and her shoes grew roller skates and she did some awesome shreds and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Lars all over.

Me: **RADICAL!**

Ish: Into the Rush Zone!

He went Football!

Rainbow Dash: YEAH! Lets do it!

Kevin: BLUE 44! HUT HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

Ish: You're still not worth killing. So, I think spanking you will do instead!

Rolf: Rolf will partake.

Rolf put him on his knee and PADDLED HIM!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

(PAINFUL BLOODY SCREAMS)

We winced at the sight of it!

Me: **OOH! THAT IS GONNA STING!**

Eli: OUCH!

---

14. Agram vs Miraculous Team, Tony Jones and his team, Taranee, Jak, Daxter, and their friends, Twilight Sparkle, Yokai Watch heroes, and Zeo Rangers

---

On the 14th Floor we saw that we were back in the Moonlands.

Me: **The Moonlands for the 14th Floor. This is gonna be interesting.**

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: I have a feeling I know who is coming here.

Qin: Same here.

Tony Jones: The next member should be here somewhere.

Then a swirl of darkness appeared and out came AGRAM!

---

Agram is the primary villain in all the major portrayals of the Magi-Nation franchise which began with a card game and includes a video game and TV series. He is notably the mastermind behind the appearance of Shadow Geysers, gates to the Core region of the Moonlands that allow for the Core's influence to spread to the other, previously peaceful areas. Despite being the final boss of the GBC game, Agram isn't necessarily considered to be the archenemy of the protagonist, Tony Jones, due to his late appearance, and the fact that Tony is more often opposed by Agram's second in command, Morag, who better fits this description.

Agram's goal is to exterminate all life in the world in which he lives, which is formally called the Moonlands, a world populated by humanlike people referred to as "magi" with the ability to summon and control somewhat animalian entities called Dream Creatures for use in battle, as well as for convenience. His reason for wanting to commit genocide on these people is because they possess this said ability, the "power of the magi," which he considers as "stolen" from his original race, the people from whom this power originated, known as the "Ancients."

Agram is always seen wearing a blindfold over his apparently blind eyes, which is reportedly worn as a penalty for "seeing the secrets of darkness," likely having to do with his deep affiliation with the power of the Core.

Agram was originally one of a civilization of Ancients, a powerful race living in a hidden city who possessed that "power of the magi," an ability that allows its users to summon entities of varying strength called Dream Creatures to do their bidding. When a wandering tribesman named Agadon discovered the City of the Ancients, he was gifted with this power by the city's inhabitants.

One of the Ancients, however, opposed the prospect of a mortal receiving this power, and in retaliation for the refusal of the others to listen to him, utilizing the power of the Core, a region of the Moonlands hidden away from the others that contained a dark influence and shadowlike Dream Creatures, he waged a war against Agadon's tribe in an effort to ensure that the power of the magi remained soley in the hands of the Ancient race. In the end, Agadon defeated Agram, sealing him in the Core permanently, but at the cost of his own life.

As time went on, the inhabitants of Magi-Nation, eventually came to be known as all being descendants of Agadon's tribe, and as a result of all of them possessing the "power of the magi," these people came to be known as magi.

Over time, a rift between the Core and the other Moonlands caused by an unknown source allowed Agram to escape the Core and resume his mission in eradicating the people of Agadon's tribe. However, since by then, the entire population of Magi-Nation had come to be known as magi, Agram was now resolved to execute every last one of the people who now walked the Moonlands, and he began to once again gather his army, which was composed of magi with an affinity for summoning and commanding Dream Creatures native to the Core region.

Unknowest to Agram, however, the rift that had allowed him to return to the other Moonlands was caused by the arrival of a human from another world entirely, Tony Jones, a teenager from the modern United States. Eventually, Tony Jones was taught the ways of the magi by the locals, and possessing a far greater affinity for the "power of the magi" than any of the Moonland's locals, he eventually fought back at Agram's army and defeated Agram in a Duel before returning to the world from which he had came, and Agram was once again sealed within the Core, and the Moonlands kept safe from his influence.

---

We gasped!

Me: **Agram! I had a feeling you would return.**

Agram: And now I can get revenge on you for killing me! The Moonlands were mine to rule!

Me: **Not on our watch they were.**

Tommy Oliver: I'm not surprised we'd run into you here.

Zeo Rangers: It's Morphin time!

They went ZEO!

Kat: (Australian Accent) ZEO RANGER I! PINK!

Tanya: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Rockey: ZEO RANGER III! BLUE!

Rocky: ZEO RANGER IV! GREEN!

Tommy: ZEO RANGER V! RED!

Jason: GOLD RANGER POWER!

They turned into the ZEO RANGERS!

Me: **Nice!**

Xenia: Awesome!

Ladybug: Lucky Charm!

The Lucky Charm granted her a smoke bomb this time.

She threw it and then..

POOF!

Agram: What the!? I can't see!

Nate: Time for me to end you for good!

Nate fired a powerful Magic Blast and it hit Agram and obliterated him and banished him to the black gates forever!

Nico: YEAH!

Tony Jones: That's the end of Agram!

Lola: Yeah!

Edyn: Good riddance.

---

15. Guy Gagne vs Ratchet, Clank, and their friends, Maggie, Herbie, and their pals, Tecna, Sunset Shimmer, Sonic and his friends, Turbo Rangers, and Turbo and his friends

---

On the 15th Floor we saw that we were at what looked like the Daytona 500 Racetrack.

Me: **Wow! The Daytona 500 Racetrack.**

Lana: Awesome! I love the Daytona 500.

Nico: One of my favorites next to the Indy 500.

Me: **Too bad we didn't bring our cars with us for this one.**

Laney: Yeah that would be awesome.

Turbo: I wonder who's coming for us here.

Me: **I have a good feeling I know who it might be.**

Then a figure came out and in torn up clothes was GUY GAGNE!

---

Guy Gagné (pronounced GEE gahn-yei) is the main antagonist of DreamWorks' 27th full-length animated feature film Turbo and a minor antagonist of the television series Turbo Fast. He is the archenemy and former idol of Turbo the Snail.

He was voiced by Bill Hader, who also played Agent Haggard in Paul, Hansel in Hoodwinked Too! Hood vs. Evil, King Leonard Mudbeard in The Angry Birds Movie duology, Bloodbottler in the 2016 The BFG adaptation, and Cyrus Strange in The Addams Family 2.

Guy Gagné was shown being watched on an old garage TV showing a recording of the Indy 500 by Theo (soon known as Turbo); he is shown again in another recording, though it got cut off halfway this time when Turbo had the TV broken by accidentally pushing it to fall off. When Turbo attempted to retrieve a fallen tomato from getting it crushed, Gagné appeared as a figment of the snail's imagination as Turbo reimagined the ordeal as a race.

Gagné did not physically made his appearance until the moment Turbo showed up for the Indy 500; at the time, Gagné was racing a lap and gets interviewed by reporters. A taco man named Tito later introduced Turbo after the latter dragged him to Guy Gagné, much to the racer and the crowd's confusion. However when Turbo shows off his speed and astounding the audience by qualifying for the race via achieving a speed of 226 mph, Guy Gagné was stunned at the snail's ability and later gave Turbo a chance by stirring the crowd when the latter was initially refused entry into the race by the CEO. The snail later sneaks into the storage for Gagné's race car and his trophies, only for Turbo to meet Gagné himself; Turbo them tells the famed racer that he believes in him. However, Gagné reveals his true colors when he tells our hero that dreamers have to wake up and plots to take out Turbo in the Indy 500.

In the final lap of the race as Turbo, though initially struggling in the first one, managed to be in the lead, Gagné (desperate to overtake him) inadvertently causes a crash that snares most of the competitors, including Turbo, who wakes to find his shell punctured and his speed gone. As Turbo resumes the race with the support from Chet, Gagné single-mindedly pursues him, dragging his wrecked car while attempting to step on the snail and crush him, though Turbo eventually wins narrowly and Gagné is disqualified for cheating before getting beaten up by Kim Ly for trying to kill Turbo.

The rest of Guy Gagné's fate was unclear, but the news paper showed him now as the former champion, where he was presumably arrested and forced to face many Indy Car sanctions, costing him his fame and most likely his car.

Turbo: F.A.S.T.

Guy Gagné returned in the episode, The Snailman. In that episodes, many animals will race, including villains. Guy Gagné joined and he will race like a snail by having a machine shell on his back and he will put slime on his belly and slide with it. During the race, all of the villains are competitive to Turbo. Later, Turbo told all the villains that

Guy Gagné is the one that should be outcompeted, so they attacked him and Turbo wins.

* * *

We gasped!

Me: **Guy Gagne!**

Qin: The most dirtiest cheater in racing!

Guy Gagne: That's right you twerps!

Nico: You are as dirty and filthy as ever. Literally.

TJ Johnson: Without your car, you're nothing!

Turbo Rangers: Shift into Turbo!

They went AMERICAN TURBO!

Me: **Time for the need for speed!**

Rainbow Dash: Yeah!

Sonic: Now I'll show you!

With all the Chaos Emeralds, Sonic became Super Sonic

Eli: YEAH!

Sonic ran fast and smashed and pulverized Guy all over the place with brutal fury.

I ran fast and smashed him into the ground and then kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a pile of tires.

Super Sonic ran at Guy Gagne and then…

KRACRUNCH!

HE KICKED HIM SQUARE IN THE CROTCH SO HARD THAT HE WAS REALLY NOT GOING TO FEEL HIS MANHOOD EVER

AGAIN!

Me: (WINCES) **OOOOOH!**

Nico: (WINCES) AYE YI YI!

Eli: (WINCES) OOH MAN! WHAT A NUT CRUNCHER!

Guy was knocked down.

We tied him up.

Nico: But it was fitting.

## 16. Devimon vs Ex Aid Riders, Kopaka, Piper Willowbrook, Data Squad, Fusion Fighters, Digidestined, and Space Rangers

For the 16th Floor we were on what looked like the top of Infinity Mountain on File Island.

Me: **Whoa we're really high up. So we're over on top of Infinity Mountain on File Island.**

Nico: Wow.

Tai Kamiya: I wonder who's waiting for us here.

Nico: I have a feeling I know who it is!

We then saw a figure and it was DEVIMON!

Devimon, known as Darkmon in Japanese version, is one of the main antagonists in the Digimon universe. He serves as the main antagonist for the first twelve episodes in the Digimon Adventure anime, and serves as the first main antagonist in the 2020 reboot of Digimon Adventure, as leader of the Dark Digimon. Devimon is also a minor antagonist in Digimon Adventure 02 and Digimon Fusion.

Devimon is a Champion Digimon, although a very powerful one, rivaled only by Angemon.

Devimon discovered the Black Gears and implanted them in good Digimon to turn them evil. Victims included Meramon, Andromon, Monzaemon, Unimon, Frigimon, Mojyamon, Centarumon, Whamon, and Drimogemon. The most notable of his victims was Leomon; while Leomon and Ogremon were fighting, Devimon commanded them to work for him. It took little convincing to get Ogremon on his side; however, Leomon was a good Digimon so he refused to work for Devimon and attacked him, until Devimon used the Touch of Evil to brainwash Leomon, turning him evil.

As the Digidestined were inside the imaginary hotel (created by Devimon), Devimon prepares his henchmen to attack the Digidestined. Tai and Agumon were eventually cornered by Ogremon and the brainwashed Leomon, and also confronted by Devimon. Devimon used his power to break File Island apart and scatter it all over the sea. The brainwashed Leomon attempts to take Tai out, but a Digivice fell and flashed at Leomon, managing to free him from Devimon's control. Devimon tries to send the Digidestined and their Digimon to their doom, but Leomon attacks Devimon, saving them from their deaths. While Leomon helps Tai and Agumon escape from Devimon, the demon brainwashes Leomon again. After fighting off several Digimon, most of them victims of the Black Gears, the Digidestined (minus Joe and Sora) fought Leomon at Primary Village, where Leomon was attacked by more Black Gears, making him bigger and stronger. But they drove all the evil out with their Digivices. Leomon told them that the only way to restore File Island to normal was to defeat Devimon.

Naturally, the Digidestined chose to attack him. Back at his secret Castle atop Infinity Mountain, Devimon absorbed Ogremon and all the Black Gears, transforming into a much bigger form. Although they were able to get some shots in, Devimon gained the advantage over all of them, using powers of pure evil. Leomon was sent flying far away by Ogremon, who kept on jumping out of Devimon's chest. Devimon eventually turned to TK, whose Digimon Patamon had not participated in the fight due to his inability to Digivolve.

It was said that the smallest Digidestined would destroy him, so

Devimon tried to crush TK but Patamon jumped in front of him and was caught in Devimon's fist. However, it was at that moment that Patamon Digivolved into Angemon. In the classic angel vs devil battle, Angemon knocked Ogremon out of Devimon and put all his power into a Hand of Fate attack, which he used to destroy Devimon. As he was dying, he warns Angemon that more evil is everywhere and laughs one last time. Angemon was destroyed as well, but was reborn as a Digi-egg. The next time he became Angemon again was to fight the even more sinister Myotismon.

When the Digimon Emperor extracts DNA from Digimon to make Kimeramon, he enters the Dark Whirlpool, where he finds the broken remains of Devimon (who is said to have created the Whirlpool) and absorbs him, ignoring his warning that he cannot control the power of darkness. The Dark Whirlpool is believed to be caused by Devimon. Devimon's voice continues to taunt the Digimon Emperor, and his influence causes Kimeramon to rebel against him, but he is once again destroyed when Magnamon obliterates Kimeramon.

The exact nature of his reappearance is unclear. It could be that, like Wizardmon and Myotismon, he became a ghost after his death and haunted the ocean, creating the whirlpool via the powers of darkness. It is also possible that the Dark Whirlpool leads to the Dark Area (Digimon hell), and Devimon somehow opened the portal from within (supported by the ghostly apparitions appearing in the whirlpool).

When the Digimon Emperor summoned Devimon to attack MagnaAngemon.

---

Nico: Devimon!

Devimon: Hello Nico. You have grown from the little boy that destroyed me ages ago.

Nico: Well I haven't forgotten about everything you did! Not just to T.K. but to many Digimon!

Devimon: Every Digimon must obey me!

Nico: Not gonna happen! (Echoing) TERRA DESTROYER!

Nico threw a huge energy ball with BlackWarGreymon's power and it slammed into Devimon and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown back and crashed into his mansion and he came out!

Devimon: How did you do that!?

Nico: None of your business!

Andros: We're still here, you know.

Emu: Some people are so rude.

Me: **Guys Nico just has a lot of unfinished Business with Devimon. He faced him years ago.**

Emu: Wow! That's right I've heard about that.

Andros: I didn't know it was personal for him. But we're still helping him out.

Space Rangers: Let's rocket!

Ex Aid Riders: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him! (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico fired a stream of blood red lightning and smashed down Devimon!

Me: (Echoing) **ATOMIC INFERNO!**

I fired a powerful barrage of fireballs and they hit Devimon and exploded!

Andros: Red Battlized Ranger!

Andros donned his awesome Red Battlizer!

Emu Pulls out a golden Gashat with a star projection on the side, labelled "Hyper Muteki. He then places the Gashat on the top of his Gamer Driver, syncing it up with the Maximum Mighty X Gashat)

Hyper Muteki Gashat: Docking!

Emu: Hyper Dai Henshin!

Nico: Now for this! (ECHOING) CRIMSON MIST!

Nico fired a blast of blood red mist and burned Devimon all over.

GeoGreymon: Mega Flame!

He fired a massive blast of fire and burned Devimon!

Nico: And now this! (ECHOING) GATE OF DESTINY!

Nico formed a gate and it opened and sucked in Devimon and he was obliterated by it and then he was banished to the Black Gates forever! The Digital World was free of Devimon forever!

Eli: Good riddance!

---

## 17. Visser Three vs Lost Galaxy Rangers, Yost Fantastic Four, Bloom, Animorphs, Kameo and her elemental spirits, Will Vandom and OOO Riders

---

On the 17th Floor we saw that we were in what looked like Oregon.

Me: **Wow it looks like Oregon.**

Nico: Yeah.

Shanan: I have this feeling that we're going to battle one of the

Animorphs enemies.

Animorphs Jake: No telling who's waiting for us here.

Then out came Esplin 9466 A.K.A. VISSER THREE!

---

Esplin 9466, also known as Visser Three and later Visser One, is the main antagonist of the Animorphs series. A ruthless Yeerk, he was the first of his kind to infest an Andalite host body and thus is able to tap into Andalite technology, allowing him to take on the different forms of creatures whose DNA he has acquired. Esplin had a twin brother named Esplin 9466 Lesser, whose fate is unknown. He is the one in charge of the Yeerk invasion of Earth. He is also the arch nemesis of the Animorphs. He was also known for making up excuses to execute people. In book #45, he was appointed to Visser One after the failure of the original and became military leader of the entire Yeerk Empire. At the end, he accepts his defeat saying that "Any punishment that you inflict, would be nothing compared to what the Council of Thirteen would do." His ultimate fate was being incarcerated in prison deprived of sight, and without a host body. In TV Series, he had a human alter-ego named Victor Trent. He was portrayed in the TV series by Eugene Lipinski. Origin

Esplin 9466 was a Yeerk who hailed from the Yeerk Homeworld. Esplin had a twin brother named Esplin 9466 Lesser. At some point in his life, he joined the Yeerk military with the intent of conquering the galaxy under the Council of Thirteen, supreme commanders of the Yeerks. Esplin participated in many battles during the Andalite-Yeerk War and during an attack on the Andalite Homeworld, Esplin personally infested and gained control of an Andalite war hero named Alloran Corrass, though the Yeerks failed to conquer the planet. With his Andalite host, Esplin became the only Controller(a being controlled by a Yeerk) with the Andalite's ability to shapeshift or morph into any creature, sentient or non-sentient. Esplin became very powerful and rose quickly through the ranks and eventually became known as Visser Three. Under his command, Visser Three assisted the Yeerks in infesting many races, such as the peaceful reptillian Hork-Bajir and the violent insectoid Taxxons. Later, Esplin was assigned to conquer Earth, the homeworld of the peaceful

Humans, which he agreed to carry out. However thoughout his military career, Visser Three confronted an andalite named Elfangor who, like all Andalites, wanted to stop the Yeerks from infesting the galaxy. Visser Three received word that Elfangor had been making his way towards Earth and eventually tracked him down. Visser Three attacked in his Blade Ship and a fleet of Bug Fighters, and confronted an Andalite military force. Eventually, Visser Three and his forces shot down both the Dome Ship and Elfangor's spacecraft. With the Andalites dealt with, the Visser led his forces down to Earth, where they immediately began their invasion.

## The Invasion

Visser Three discovered that Elfangor survived the crash and immediately went after him. Visser Three eventually tracked down Elfangor to an abandoned construction site and landed to confront him. Elfangor quickly fought and defeated Esplin's Hork-Bajir forces, but the Visser morphed into a hideous bulky creature and swallowed Elfangor whole, killing him. After that, Visser Three's men destroyed Elfangor's ship, but Esplin sensed that there were "Andalite Bandits"(the Animorphs, five humans with the morphing ability) on Earth to stop him and ordered his troops to find them and eliminate them. Later, Visser Three and his men began infesting Humans and constructed a Yeerk Pool underground for the Yeerks to feed and to cover up their operations from the Human government. Esplin also turned a man named Hedrick Chapman into a Controller and fellow Yeerk Iniss 226 infested Chapman and he founded a group called The Sharing to acquire new hosts for Yeerks. A teenage Human namd Tom was also infested. Later, a policeman controller kidnapped a teenage girl named Cassie(one of the Animorphs) and held her hostage in the Yeerk Pool. Later, the other four Animorphs led by Jake, Tom's younger brother, attacked the Yeerk Pool and rescued Cassie and many other captives. They also killed many controllers, but Visser Three and his controllers outnumbered them. Jake fought against the Visser himself in tiger morph while the Visseer transformed into a fire skinned creature that could shoot fireballs. Despite his powerful strength in morph, Jake defeated Esplin and bit into his chest, injuring him. Esplin shot two fireballs to kill Jake, but Jake repelled them back at the Visser and defeated him for the first time, leaving him critically injured. Jake quickly killed the policeman controller and escaped with the rest of the Animorphs, but not before the wounded Visser Three vowed to kill them and have revenge.

## The Visitor

Visser Three eventually recovered from his injuries and made plans to infest Melissa Chapman, Hedrick's daughter. He contacted Chapman through holographic technology and asked him to infest Melissa, but while he was talking, Visser Three notices Chapman's cat spying on them, and ordered Chapman to kill the cat because it might be one of the Animorphs, unaware that it was Rachel, one of the Animorphs in disguise. Chapman allowed Rachel to escape unharmed. Later, Visser Three caught the cat spying on Chapman discussing matters with him again. Visser Three soon realized that the cat was one of the Animorphs and ordered Chapman to bring the cat to him and Melissa so she could be infested. Chapman briefly rebelled against Iniss, which opted Iniss to leave Melissa and bring Rachel. Visser Three met with Chapman at the abandoned construction site where Chapman revealed the only reason he became a controller was to protect Melissa. As his Taxxon troops carried Rachel into the Blade Ship, the other Animorphs arrived to save Rachel and Jake, who was disguised as a flea, morphed to fight Visser Three again. Jake yet again overpowered Esplin and Tobias, one of the Animorphs disguised as a red-tailed hawk, grabbed the cage containing Rachel and flew off with the rest of the Animorphs, but not before the Visser vowed revenged again and ran off into the nearby woods in a fit of rage having been foiled by the Animorphs a second time.

## The Encounter

After his second failure against the Animorphs, Visser Three ordered a Yeerk truck ship to suck out water from a lake in the woods. The Yeerks who carried out the task used a cloaking device to make the ship invisible. The mission was successful and it brought back water for the Yeerk Pool. Word soon came that the Animorphs were aware of the mission an the Visser took another chance to kill them. The truck ship returned to the lake and Esplin locked it down. The Visser discovered the Animorphs in fish morph trapped in the tubes used to absorb the water. Esplin then noticed Tobias in hawk morph trying to destroy the truck ship and pursued him in his Blade Ship to stop him. After a brief pursuit, Tobias killed a Taxxon controller and used its blaster to set the truck ship on fire, which freed the other Animorphs and destroyed the ship. Visser Three was again furious and he flew off into the sky aboard his Blade Ship.

## The Message

Esplin later received word of a strange distress signal coming from the same dome ship he destroyed before his encounter with the Animorphs and took extreme measures to discover its meaning. However, the Animorphs had learned of the signal through dreams and were also investigating its origin. The dome ship was located at the bottom of the ocean and Esplin hoped to destroy the signal. Visser Three led an army of Taxxons into the ocean to stop the Animorphs. But by the time he tracked the signal to the dome ship, the Animorphs had arrived first and met a sole Andalite survivor named Ax, who was also the younger brother of Esplin's old enemy: Elfangor. Eslpin yet again encountered the Animorphs and Ax, but they quickly defeated the Taxxons and escaped the ship using sea morphs. The Visser quickly escaped the dome ship in Mardrut morph before the dome ship was destroyed by depth charges and pursued the Animorphs and Ax. As the pursuit went on, Visser Three gained on his sworn enemies. Visser Three eventually caught up with the Animorphs and prepared to kill them, but before he could do so, a herd of humpback whales charged the Visser and carried the tired Animorphs to safety, leaving the humiliated Visser to be attacked by the whales.

## The Predator

Visser Three somehow escaped the whales and reurned to the Yeerk Pool to devise another strategy. Later, Visser Three received word that his long time rival Edriss 562, had arrived to check on the Earth invasion's progress. Later, Esplin received a Yeerk distress beacon and his men tracked it down, but discovrered it was sent by the Animorphs(with Ax as their new member) to steal a Bug Fighter, but their trap backfired and Visser Three finally captured the Animorphs. Visser Three brought them aboard Edriss's ship orbiting Earth and imprisoned them, where Marco(one of the Animorphs) recognized Edriss's host as his mother, Eva, who was thought to have died in a boating accident, but survived and was infested by Edriss. After the Animorphs' imprisonment, Esplin and Edriss began arguing. While they were arguing, one of Edriss's Hork-Bajir controllers released the Animorphs on her orders, where they made their way to the ship's dropshaft and fled back to Earth using an escape pod. The reason for this was to humiliate Visser Three for setting the Animorphs free.

The Capture

Later, Visser Three morphed human and used the Yeerk Pool to gain access to a hospital where his Yeerks began infesting patients. The Animorphs led by Jake arrived to stop them. Jake quickly activated a Jacuzzi to kill the Yeerks inside, but the Visseer's men struck Jake and hurled him into the minature Yeerk Pool. When he was returned to the Yeerk Pool, Visser Three infested Jake using fellow Yeerk Temrash 114 and turned Jake into another controller. Later, the other Animorphs discovered Jake's controller status and locked him in a shack in the woods, but Temrash escaped several times before Jake rebelled against his control and Temrash died of Kandrona starvation, freeing Jake from the Yeerk's control.

---

Me: **WHOA! Visser Three!**

Visser Three: Been a long time J.D.

Me: **Yeah we still haven't forgotten what you intended to do!**

Camie: Who or what is he?

Me: **That is Esplin 9466 and he went by Visser Three. He is a shapeshifting creature and his mission was to destroy the Earth by turning everyone into Yeerks.**

Nico: It was a really ugly story.

Shanan: But also he had over 15,000 aliens woven into his power.

Me: **Not NEARLY as many as The Thing but it was still amazing seeing some of them.**

Leo Corbett: Turn into however you like.

Eiji: You're still going down!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Go Galactic!

OOO Riders: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: This is gonna be good!

Me: **The terror of the Yeerks and you ends now!**

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Light of Orion, activate!

Leo Corbett: Red Armored Power Ranger!

Eiji pulls out three violet Core Medals, bearing the images of a pterodactyl, triceratops, and tyrannosaurus before swapping them out for the Tajadol Medals. He scans the three Medals, bracing himself for the power he's about to unlock)

OOO Driver: Ptera! Tricera! Tyranno! Pu-To-Tyrannosaurus!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers glowed and got their awesome gear from the Lights of Orion and Leo donned his awesome Red Armor!

Eiji went PREHISTORIC!

Nico: Awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Kameo turned into Major Ruin, curled up into a ball, and rolled at Visser Three.

She smashed into him and crushed him into dust!

He was a Yeerk again and I grabbed him and put him in a jar.

Lola: This jar he won't escape from.

Me: **And he will be going to prison.**

---

18. Megatronous Prime aka the Fallen vs Snake and his team, Irma, Georgina, Rescue Bots, Cornelia, Will, Taranee, Hay Lin, Aligned Autobots, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, and Get Ed heroes

---

On the 18th Floor it looked like we were back int he world of the Aligned Transformers.

Me: **Looks like we're in the Aligned Transformers World again.**

Nico: Yeah it sure does.

Qin: Wow! This was the very first Ambassador Mission.

Me: **Even if it's just an illusion it still feels like the real thing.**

Aligned Bumblenee: Everyone stay close! The next member of Opaline's crew must be nearby.

Nico: And I sense it's right there!

Nico fired an energy blast and it hit a fountain and out came MEGATRONUS PRIME!

---

Megatronus, also known as The Fallen, is a major antagonist in the Transformers Aligned Continuity. He was one of the original Thirteen Primes created by Primus, before he was banished after killing Solus Prime and sealed in another dimension.

He is mentioned throughout the Aligned universe; he was the namesake for the Decepticon leader Megatron and his fall was depicted in The Covenant of Primus. Megatronus later appeared as the overarching antagonist of the Season One of the 2015 TV series Transformers: Robots in Disguise, being the one responsible for the crash of the Alchemor and later enlisting Steeljaw and his pack to serve as his lieutenants.

He was voiced by Gil Gerard in Robots in Disguise.

## The Covenant of Primus

Molded after Prime, Megatronus was his dark opposite. He was the most complex of all the Primes, caught between warring impulses of immense passion that never allowed him to have inner peace. While dedicated to Primus, but felt like an outsider when faced with Primus' nature on a daily basis, as well as Prima's emulation of it. His ruthlessness, ambition, conviction, and ability to take any course of action gave him near-limitless potential. His personal artifact was crafted for him later by Solus Prime at his request and design, the almighty Requiem Blaster.

At the same time, Megatronus felt these qualities earned him the disfavour of the other Primes, with them feeling he was too close to Unicron. Haunted by feelings of unworthiness, feeling he took on the darkness so the others could be assured of their rightness. He was too proud to recognize how vulnerable this left him, as he could never admit any weakness. He covered his fears with zealotry. Ever with those closest to him - Maximo, Micronus, Onyx, and even his lover Solus - he could blow hot or cold depending on how his paranoia fared.

Eventually he was manipulated by Liege Maximo and something snapped inside Megatronus. Consequentially during a murderous rage, he accidentally killed Solus Prime with the Requiem Blaster. The blast was so powerful that Solus disintegrated but not before she vowed undying love for him. After a battle between the remaining Primes, Megatronus banished himself to the stars out of shame for his actions and forever dubbed himself "The Fallen".

## Transformers: Exodus

Megatronus Prime is mentioned as one of the original thirteen Transformers. Megatron is shown originally calling himself Megatronus, after this particular Prime, and is a gladiator, who then takes the name Megatron after the name is shortened by cheering fans at one of his matches. Megatronus, though the namesake of the Decepticon leader Megatron in the book, holds no sway over Megatron, who took the name simply because he had none of his own and wished to be associated with power and grandeur.

Transformers: Exiles

According to the book Transformers: Exiles, Megatronus Prime commissioned Solus Prime to create the Requiem Blaster. Later, Megatronus murdered Solus, triggering the first breaking among the Thirteen.

Transformers: Prime

The Fallen is briefly mentioned in the episode "Partners" when Starscream tells the Autobots that he wishes to join them. Bulkhead jokes by saying that he was "lobbing with The Fallen". In the episode "One Shall Rise", the Thirteen Primes were mentioned, as one of the Primes who vanquished Unicron. It is implied that the Fallen was one of these. According to Ratchet, Megatron named himself after the Fallen's original name: "Megatronus".

Transformers: Robots in Disguise (2015)

At some point, Megatronus was imprisoned in another dimension, and held both Earth and Cybertron responsible for his defeat. He still could affect his native universe, and was able to influence the prison ship Alchemor to crash on Earth, allowing the Decepticon prisoners to escape. After some time, in Lockout, Megatronus contacted Steeljaw, the leader of the Earthbound Decepticons, who had just been humiliatingly defeated by Bumblebee's Autobots. Introducing himself as "the first Decepticon", Megatronus persuaded Steeljaw to ally with him, claiming that if he freed him from his prison, Steeljaw could have the Earth.

---

Aligned Optimus Prime: Megatronus Prime! I had a feeling he was going to be recruited into Opaline's ranks.

Nico: One of the Fallen!

Me: **And not the Live Action version either.**

Lola: Yeah!

Megatronus Prime: You will pay for everything you did to me Optimus!

Me: **You're the one that will pay!**

Megatronus Prime: And another thing: I told you to call me the Fallen now!

Carter: That actually seems appropriate.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: Lightspeed Rescue!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Now we'll make sure your spark is destroyed!

I formed a sword of RAW ENERGON!

We went at him.

Rescue Bots: Power up and Energize!

Carter: Trans Armor Cycle!

Carter donned his awesome armor!

Nico: Nice!

Aligned Heat Wave walked up to Megatronous Prime as he was charging his blaster and with surprising strength, yanked it clean off along with the arm still attached to it!

Me: **NICE!**

Qin: Ouch!

I stabbed my blade of Raw Energon through his black spark and destroyed it in an instant!

Lola: Yeah!

I gave Megatronus the Black Gates.

---

19. President Stone vs Zi O Riders, Maxxine, Time Force Rangers, Cyborg 009 heroes, Astro Boy and his friends, Rice, and Marty and his pals

---

On the 19th Floor, we were in what looked like Astro City.

Me: **Astro City next.**

Nico: Wow! This is awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: **I have a very strong idea I know who we're going to face here.**

Astro Boy: I really hope I'm wrong about who's here.

Eli: I don't think so. Look!

We saw PRESIDENT STONE!

---

President Dufus Stone is the main antagonist of the 2009 sci-fi animated film Astro Boy.

He is the corrupt president of Metro City who seeks to get re-elected by threatening a war against the Surface-Dwellers to stay in power. In doing so, he commissioned a powerful robot called the Peacekeeper to "protect" the city from a possible attack from the surface world.

He was voiced by Donald Sutherland, who also portrayed Richard Straker in the 2004 TV miniseries version of Salem's Lot, President Coriolanus Snow in the The Hunger Games franchise, Ronald Bartel in Backdraft, and Donald McClintock in Outbreak. In the video game adaptation of the film, he was voiced by Fred Tatasciore.

## Plans for Re-election

Throughout the film, Stone is shown to be concerned with only one thing: to win the upcoming Presidential Election. He is even willing to wage a war against the Surface Dwellers to boost his popularity.

## Toby's Death and Astro's Birth

During a demonstration of the Peacekeeper, a new robot designed to protect Metro City, Stone becomes intrigued by the space components, the Blue and Red Energy Cores. He shows a degree of disgust with Doctor Packadermus Elefun's idea in restoring the surface world as he only prefers the life of those in Metro City. He demands the Red Core (the negative one) be placed in the Peacekeeper for the demonstration, which inadvertently results in the death of Toby Tenma by the robot attempting to destroy the barrier through disintegration.

Following Toby's death, Stone believes that the Cores were destroyed while he is giving cold shoulder over the consequence of actions (or at least that has seemed). However, one night he discovers that Doctor Bill Tenma made an AI robot replacement of Toby, powered by the Blue Core. Stone then ordered the robot boy's capture with flying shuttles utilizing suction tubes, leading to a chase around Metro City which resulted in property damage and accidentally capturing a dog and a woman about to propose; despite trying to fight back, the new Toby (later renamed "Astro") is ejected from the floating Metro City down to the Surface by the "Spirit of Freedom" flagship blasting missiles onto him.

However, seeing the robot falling with the Blue Core, Stone goes to Tenma's home and demands his guards arrest Tenma and his assistant Dr. Elefun for creating Astro and hiding the Core's existence from him. However, Tenma promises to give the Core to Stone after he retrieves Astro.

## Rediscovering Astro

Later in the film, Stone arrives in his shuttle at the Robot Fighting Ring run by Hamegg, where he and his troops capture Astro. On the way back to Metro City, Stone mockingly offers Astro a "drink" of motor oil and brags of his plans to use the Peacekeeper to wage a war against the Surface to win the Election, wanting to boost up his ratings after losing ground to his political opponent, Robert Logan.

## Tenma's Betrayal and Merging with the Peacekeeper

Astro agrees to be shut down, apologizing to Tenma. As Tenma gives up the core to Stone, he tells him that he'll have the funding to build toys once the former is re-elected. However, Tenma, tells Stone that he will have to be killed once Stone has the Blue Core; as soldiers prepare to kill Tenma, Elefun protests that he created the core so he will be killed instead. As Stone demands Elefun to hand over the Blue Core, Tenma, realizing that Astro is still his son, reactivates him, allowing him to escape. Enraged, Stone orders Tenma and Elefun arrested and shot for treason before loading the Red Core into the Peacekeeper, reactivating it. However, the Peacekeeper absorbs Stone, allowing Stone to take control of the Peacekeeper's body and releases his true, diabolical self. After scaring off most of the personnel at the Ministry of Science, Stone accidentally scares off an entire press conference he was supposed to go to. Stone proceeded to rampage through the city, growing in size, as he absorbed weapons and entire buildings to lure Astro out. Astro was prompted to engage Stone in battle upon sees his rampage. During the battle, Astro Boy used arm cannons to attack him, before managing to lift and throw him to a nearby building like a judo wrestler. Angered, Stone began to become more powerful as he clung on two buildings. However, Astro tricks Stone by having him destroy a building, only for the building to crush Stone instead. He still survives, though, as he grabs Astro by the hand in an attempt to kill him after the latter thanked the people for being saved.

As Stone began to eat him, guns begin to activate from Astro's behind and damage one of the eyes of the robot, resulting in him throwing off Astro in pain. Astro began to recover and discovered he had "machine guns in my butt?!" However, Stone lifts a building and flings off Astro like a baseball bat, causing him to crash into several other buildings before landing on the road, weakened. As Stone continued to rampage the city, he attempted to crush Astro. However, Cora, Zane, Sludge, Widget, and Trashcan (who have known about the attack) come to the rescue and save Astro. Stone then attempted to kill them, but ran over and destroyed a power station causing Metro City to fall and resulting Astro attempting to save it. Just as Metro City was saved, Stone was distracted by the presence of the Robot Revolutionary Front (a robot liberating group that Astro met earlier in the movie), who demands him to cease attacking Astro as the laws of robotics say that a robot can't harm a human.

## Battle and Defeat

Stone then taunted Astro, telling him to come out since he knows the latter is alive. As Astro came out of the rubble, he then put a metal barrier in the robot's face. Astro then proceeded to punch the robot's face before attempting to escape. In the battle that ensued, Stone was briefly able to detain Astro and attempted to absorb him, but the resulting merging causes both of them agony. Tenma explains to Astro that the merging of the two Cores would destroy both of them. Stone captures Astro's friends and threatens to kill them unless they tell him the location of Astro. As Tenma is about to take Astro away to their limousine, Astro tells Tenma his destiny; he was created to save Metro City and bids another goodbye to Tenma, saying "onward and upward". Stone prepares for battle, but he realizes that Astro intends to sacrifice himself by merging with the Red Core. Before Stone can stop him, Astro flies into the Red Core, destroying the Peacekeeper and seemingly himself in the process.

However, Stone survived the battle, though he was returned to his human form. After awakening from a pile of rubble following the destruction of the Peacekeeper, Stone, apparently has gone insane due to the effect of the core, tries to shoot the out-lookers in a childish manner with imaginative guns. However, Grace, a little girl from the Surface, kicks President Stone in the leg (presumably as payback for him endangering her friends). Angered, Stone complains that he got kicked by her, but his former troops arrest him for his crimes. As Stone and Heckler are taken away for their crimes, he protests that they can't do that to him because he has an election to win but is arrested regardless. This action simply ends his rule in Metro City for good, and because of this, it is heavily implied that Stone was sent to prison and relieved of presidential duty for the crimes he caused at Metro City, which would likely result in his political opponent Logan winning the election by default. Nevertheless, despite Astro's sacrifice, he is successfully revived by ZOG, a one-hundred-year-old construction robot that Astro brought back to life earlier.

---

Me: **President Stone!**

Astro Boy: I knew it!

President Stone: You ruined everything for me!

Me: **And we show no remorse for it!**

Qin: That's right you fiend!

Camie: So he is President Stone?

Me: **Yep. He was the president of Astro City and we stopped him.**

He jumped into his PEACEMAKER!

Wes: So, you're getting in your little Peacemaker toy, huh?

Sougo: It won't be enough!

Time Force Rangers: Time for Time Force!

Zi O Riders: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: **This will make sure it's gone!**

I fired an energy blast and it hit the Peacemaker and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Peacemaker was blown into a million pieces and Stone got up out of the rubble!

Wes: Red Battle Warrior!

Eric: Mega Battle, Activate!

They donned their awesome Time Force Mega Battle Armor!

Sougo pulls out his fusion Ridewatch and activates it, causing panels with the other 19 Riders' faces on them to slide out of the sides.

Grand Zi-O Ridewatch: Grand Zi-O!

Me: **Oh yeah! But also lets include him. (SNAPS FINGERS)**

I snapped my fingers and then a portal to the Warp opened and out came GRAND OMA!

Future Sougo: I'm back!? But how?

Me: **I did it. You deserve a full pardon for what you did because of Swartz.**

Future Sougo: Thanks J.D.

Marty as Eon Kid walked up to Stone and simply punched him in the face to knock him down.

SMASH!

He was dowe.

Future Sougo punched him in the face and knocked him out and we tied him up.

Xenia: There.

Me: **We'll explain what's going on later. Right now we have a war to win.**

---

## 20. Skeleton King vs Peanuts Gang, Kendra, Applejack, Andy, Rodney and their friends, Varie, Tuff agents, Monkey Team, and Wild Force Rangers

---

We were on the 20th Floor.

Me: **We're almost there guys. Just got 5 more floors to go.**

Nico: Yep.

We saw that we were on a moon floating in the endless voids of space!

Qin: Wow! We're in space!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lola: It sure is amazing.

Chiro: I have a feeling I know who's here.

Me: **Me too.**

I fired a wave of energy and it hit a rock and exploded and out came THE SKELETON KING!

---

The Skeleton King is the main antagonist of the Jetix anime-influenced series Super Robot Monkey Team Hyperforce Go!, serving as the main antagonist of Seasons 1 and 2, one of two main antagonists (along with the Dark One Worm) of Season 3 and one of three overarching antagonists (alongside Ma and Pa Sheenko)-turned-the final antagonist of Season 4.

He is an undead galactic conqueror who is bent on unsealing the ancient demonic beings known as the Dark Ones. Originally, the Skeleton King was the Alchemist, a sorcerer and scientist who served Shuggazoom City through different contributions such as the crime-fighting Super Robot Monkeys, but after his primate assistant

Mandarin accidentally got his soul corrupted with the essence of the Dark Ones, the Alchemist entrusted his creations to stop himself once he transformed into the Skeleton King. He is also the arch-nemesis of Chiro, the protagonist of the show.

He was voiced by Mark Hamill, who did the voice for the Joker in the Batman: The Animated Series and animated films and series that followed, the Hobgoblin in Spider-Man: The Animated Series, Maximus in the Fantastic Four animated series, Undergrowth in Danny Phantom, Solomon Grundy in the DC Animated Universe, Stickybeard in Codename: Kids Next Door, Flint in Disney's Buzz Lightyear of Star Command, Niju in Balto II: Wolf Quest by Universal Pictures, Fire Lord Ozai in Avatar: The Last Airbender, Kavaxas in Tales of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles, Trickster in The Flash, Dictatious Maximus Galadrigal in Trollhunters, ShiverJack in Disney's Jake and the Never Land Pirates, Agent Goodman in Disney's Recess: School's Out, Popsicles in the 2016 reiteration of The Powerpuff Girls, Alvin the Treacherous in the How to Train Your Dragon series, and as Luke Skywalker in Star Wars.

The Skeleton King used to be a genius scientist called the Alchemist who used his knowledge of both magic and science to benefit Shuggazoom City. One day, he accidentally opened a portal (which was meant to be an interdimensional window of sorts) to an immensely-evil dimension known as the Netherworld and was infected by an evil monster that was one of the Netherworld's denizens known as the Dark Ones. He built the Super Robot Monkeys to protect the world from the evil monsters whose essence would soon transform him into their worst enemy. Once he finished modifying the robots, he submitted himself to the transformation into the Skeleton King.

The Skeleton King has worked with multiple villains in the series, but the most recurring villain that he has worked with is Mandarin, the once member of the monkey team. He has also teamed up with Jinmay but she became a good friend of the monkey team after it. He has another villainous ally, the sorceress named Valeena who later was betrayed and killed by him after his resurrection.

After his revival in the final episode, the Skeleton King became much more powerful than his previous form.

Chiro: Skeleton King!

Skeleton King: Yes Chiro! Surprised to see me Monkey Force?

Me: **I've heard a lot about you Skeleton King. Your voice sounds a lot like the Joker**

Nico: That is true.

Me: **I also am the one that blew up your ship with the Superlaser.**

Skeleton King: THAT'S RIGHT! I WILL NEVER LET THAT ONE SLIDE!

Cole Evans: Chiro told us what you can do. So, you won't be surprising us!

Wild Force Rangers: Wild Access!

They went wild!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **This is gonna be good!**

Cole: Animarium Armor!

Cole donned his awesome Animarium Armor!

Nico: Whoa! Yeah!

Lola: Awesome!

Skeleton King: (starts choking Dudley Puppy) Do you have any last words before I rip out your spine?!

Dudley Puppy: Just three. Eat… my… foot!

Dudley Puppy then kicked Skeleton King in the groin.

Skeleton King then had his head pop open and he tooted like a steam horn!

Then Dudley fired a blast of energy and it hit the Skeleton King and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and given the Black Gates!

Me: **Nice one! Awesome how it sounded like something out of Army of Darkness.**

---

21. Mozar from TMNT 2012 vs Ninjago Ninjas, Ninja Storm Rangers, Emerald Goldenbraid, 2012 Turtles, J.D. Knudson, Gaim Riders, Lillian Hale, and Bakugan Brawlers

---

On the 21st Floor we were in what looked like New York City again.

Me: **Wow we're in the 2012 New York City.**

Nico: Nice.

Me: **I hope we aren't here to battle the Shredder.**

Nico: No you gave him the Black Gates.

Me: **True I did.**

Maria: Leo, I don't understand. 2012 Shredder is gone. So who did Opaline recruit from your world?

2012 Leo: One of the people who nearly succeeded in destroying it.

?: And you must mean me turtles!

Out came 2012 CAPTAIN MOZAR!

---

**Captain Mozar** was the supreme commander of the TriceratonFleet who held the rank of captain. He was promoted to admiral for a brief period, but was demoted back to captain after his failure to stop the Turtles from stealing the first fragment of the Heart of Darkness from the Triceratons. He later died after the Fugitoid crashed his ship and the Heart of Darkness into the Triceraton Fleet, causing a devastating fusion/dark matter explosion.

Not much is currently known about Mozar's past aside from the fact that he is an older, experienced veteran of the Triceraton Empire who became captain of the war fleet, and answers only to the Triceraton Emperor. He has also received numerous injuries in battle, such as to his eye, horns, and upper jaw.

## Annihilation Earth!

Mozar is first seen broadcasting a globally televised message to the people of Earth shortly after entering the Earth's atmosphere.

**Transmission:** Greetings, sub-lifeforms of Earth. I am Captain Mozar of the Triceraton Empire. Let it be known, your planet is infested with Kraang- an insidious alien bent on mutating Earth into their own home world. We Triceratons will eliminate these hideous aliens, freeing you of their vile plans. Unfortunately, your Earth will be annihilated as well. That is all. And, please, have a nice day.

His troops arrive just as Donatello, Raphael, Michelangelo and Leatherhead were being detained by The Kraang in the newly repaired Technodrome, and he sends squadron of Raptors to attack it. They also attacked the Ninja Turtles, April O'Neil, and Casey Jones, believing them to be Kraang after they hijacked Kraang stealth ships to escape the Technodrome. Once a trooper informs Mozar that they have the Technodrome on target, he orders them to destroy it, and unleash the Heart of Darkness upon the city. With that order, the Triceratons blast a gigantic laser through the Technodrome shortly after Bishop and Leatherhead escape, killing all of the Kraang on-board, including Kraang Prime and Kraang Subprime. The Triceratons then relocate to Washington Square to set up the Black Hole Generator, but are intercepted by the Turtles, Mighty Mutanimals, Bishop, Splinter, April, and Casey. The aliens manage to take out Bishop, but the rest of the team were slowly winning the battle. When Slash begins to damage the weapon, Mozar beams down and traps him, Dr. Rockwell, Leatherhead, and Casey in containment bubbles and abducts Mikey, who he beams along with himself up into the Triceraton Mother Ship. With half of the team neutralized, and Triceraton reinforcements sent down to guard the doomsday weapon, the momentum was shifted back into the Triceratons' favor, leaving the heroes no choice but to temporarily retreat.

In the Mother Ship, Mikey asks why they can't just leave Earth alone. Mozar tells him that he will prevent the Kraang from using the Earth as a hiding place any longer by annihilating it, and that the Triceraton Emperor's decision has been made and cannot be changed. In anger, Mikey attempted to strike Mozar, but was quickly restrained. Mozar ordered Zorin to take him to the Psionic Extractor, a device extracts information from a being's brain, but in the process, their psyche is sliced, diced, chopped and removed from their brain. However, the machine did not work as intended, as Mikey even enjoyed the phenomenon and asked for them to do it again. An angered Mozar then ordered his troops to destroy him. Mikey then quickly told Mozar that he knows information he may find valuable, such as all of the secret bases where the Kraang hide in Dimension X. Soon, his brothers arrive to save him, but also end up being captured. Donatello, begs Mozar not to destroy the Earth, and that their planet has so much potential. Mozar refuses, saying the humans of Earth are as thoughtless as the Kraang, as the pollute the planet and willingly erode its ozone without even needing mutagen. He then orders his troops to escort them to the airlock to finish them, prompting Leo to make a dire threat to take the entire ship down if he refuses to let the Earth survive. Mozar dismisses it as an empty threat and Leo subsequently snatched a Triceraton teleporter and throws it at the containing glass, sucking out all of the air and a couple Triceratons and nearly sucking the Turtles and Mozar into space. Mikey quickly manage to steal Mozar's teleporter and beams himself and his brothers back to New York to continue their attempt to stop the Black Hole Weapon from going off. They unfortunately fail as a result of Shredder taking his vengeance by stabbing Splinter in the back just as he was about to shut it off, killing him. Mozar and his troopers celebrate shouting "Long Live the Triceraton Empire!" and teleport their ships away as the black hole tore the Earth to pieces and sucked it away into oblivion.

### Beyond The Known Universe

The Fugitoid used his space ship the Ulixes to time travel into the past, setting the Triceratons plans back 6 months when they were still searching for the hidden segments of the Heart of Darkness. This gave him, the Turtles, April and Casey a second chance at stopping the Triceratons from destroying the earth, with a deadline of six months. If they failed, the Triceratons would be victorious and Earth would be lost, *forever* .

### The Moons of Thalos 3

Commander G'Throkka of the Salamandrian air fleet leads an attack on the Triceraton Mother Ship. Mozar was angered that his troops let the Salamadrians slip by them so easily. Mozar also noticed that the Fugitoid's ship has entered their airspace after a tachyonic jump. He then ordered his troops to blast the Fugitoid out of the sky, and deploys forces to deal with the Salamandrians as well. Their attack is successful, as they damage Fugitoid's ship, making it spiral out of control and crash into a Salamandrian vessel, subsequently causing both ships to crash land on an ice planet/moon.

### Riddle of The Ancient Aeons

Arriving in orbit over the planet Xaava-Dal, location of the first piece of the Heart of Darkness, Mozar and several of his men prepare to head down to retrieve it. However, due to the planet's dark atmosphere, they are forced to use Raptor Fighters since the atmosphere interferes with their transport system. Once on the surface, they do their best to locate the piece, but as they struggle, Mozar begins to succumb to the atmosphere's negative influence and becomes enraged at his lackeys until Lieutenant Zovox detects the Fugitoid, allowing them to follow the Turtles and their allies to the first piece located in the temple of the Aeons. While his men keep the Turtles busy, Mozar retrieves the first piece, then seals the Turtles inside to perish while he and his men return to their Raptor Fighters to return to the Triceraton Mothership. Mozar knows that once the Triceraton Emperor sees his success in getting the first piece, he's ensured a promotion to Admiral for it.

## The Arena of Carnage

Mozar, now promoted to Admiral after succeeding in retrieving the first piece of the Heart of Darkness, discovers the Turtles aboard the Triceraton Mothership, and immediately overpowers them before placing them in the airlock to be sucked out into the vacuum of space, having heard them saying to retreat to the airlock after they were discovered. However, Emperor Zanmoran intervenes, believing the Turtles to be good sport for the Tri-Arena. Despite Mozar's disapproval of letting the Turtles live, he does as the Emperor commands and spares them, and has them taken to the Tri-Arena to be locked up until they battle. Following the Turtles' victory over the Spasmosaur, Mozar is told of the Fugitoid, April, and Casey's presence on the Mothership, and goes to capture them. Though April and Casey escape, Mozar brings the Fugitoid to the Emperor, who attempts to negotiate with Prof. Honeycutt for the Turtles' lives by asking for his help with the Heart of Darkness, which Honeycutt refuses. When the Triceraton Champion, Zeno, rebels and allies with the Turtles, Mozar is caught off-guard as the Turtles ambush him and take Emperor Zanmoran hostage, offering his safety for both their own and the Fugitoid's freedom. Mozar concedes, but soon chases after the Turtles and the Fugitoid, warning them that by making an enemy of the Triceraton Empire, there is no where in the 10 dimensions where they can hide, before the Turtles and the Fugitoid collide with April and Casey, who had succeeded in getting the first piece of the Heart of Darkness back. When the Triceratons chasing April and Casey cease fire under the threat of hitting the Emperor in the crossfire, the Emperor order them to forget about him and stop the Turtles from escaping with the Heart of Darkness piece. The Turtles escape thanks to April opening the nearby airlock, and as they flee back to the Ulixes, Mozar orders Raptor Fighters after them, but the Ulixes escapes, thereby making it so the Triceratons no longer have the first piece of the Heart of Darkness, effectively putting their invasion and destruction of Earth severely behind schedule.

## Revenge of the Triceratons

Having been stripped of his new rank of Admiral and demoted back to Captain, Mozar leads an ambush against the Ulixes to regain the pieces of the Heart of Darkness. However, when the Turtles refuse, Mozar decides to eradicate the seven with destructive Meteor Missiles, well-known as planet killers. When the Ulixes avoids collateral damage and growing restless, he then orders usage of the illegal Skeevax Virus and Rock Rocket despite hesitation from his followers. With the virus not immediately eliminating the Turtles and their allies, and the Ulixes then cloaking, Mozar's blood-lust grows where he orders the Raptors to continue hunting the Ulixes through bombing runs in an attempt to force them out. Upon learning of the Skeevax's defeat though, Mozar changes his plans: pursue the Ulixes, obtain the Heart of Darkness pieces, and *then* annihilate the ship, having the Raptor pilots pursuing the Ulixes do just that. Although the Ulixes survives and manages to escape, Mozar decides to spare his enemies after gaining the pieces once more.

### The Ever-Burning Fire

As the Triceratons prepare to find the final piece of the Heart of Darkness, Mozar begins to gloat about becoming an Admiral again once he obtains the final piece at how once he retrieves the final piece, he will become Admiral once more, and "perhaps more". He then orders a search team to find the fragment. He is later contacted by Lord Dregg, who offers to bring him the last piece of the Heart of Darkness in exchange for giving the turtles to him as well as a large amount of Zemulacks, which Mozar agrees to do. Mozar then beams down at a later point to lead the mission of recovering the fragment, first fighting the Turtles, Casey and April, who make a quick retreat after Chompy gives away their position. When Tokka awakens, Mozar summons his jetpack for additional firepower, and orders the other Triceratons to stand their ground as well as die if it is necessary. With Raptors coming in, Mozar tells the pilots they will pay the ultimate price if they die. After Dregg steals the last piece of the Heart of Darkness, he demands sanctuary and a larger sum of Zemulacks from Mozar. Though annoyed, he agrees and lets the Hornitron dock just as Tokka, who flew in pursuit of Dregg, attacks Mozar's destroyer. Mozar has powerful planet-destroying Meteor Missiles fired at the nearby dwarf star to cause a supernova explosion before he teleports his destroyer away. After leading Lord Dregg to a room where he promised him the Zemulacks, Mozar turns on Dregg and has him sucked out into space. With all three pieces together at his possession, a satisfied Mozar is informed that Sergeant Zog has found a Kraang outpost on Earth. Mozar decides test the Heart of Darkness on the Kraang and Earth, but then the crewmen tell him of something he would like to know. Mozar hacks into the Ulixes' communications and states of his plans to use the Heart of Darkness on Earth, much to the horror of the Turtles, April, Casey and the Fugitoid.

## Earth's Last Stand

As the Triceraton flagship arrives in the Milky Way near Saturn, Mozar has course set for Earth to annihilate it once and for all with the Heart of Darkness. The flagship soon falls under a one-man attack by Leonardo in the Scout Ship from the Ulixes as it passes Mars, but before he can take out the bridge, where Mozar is, Raptors critically damage the Scout Ship, destroying it and leaving Leo to suffocate in the vacuum of space when his helmet cracks and shatters. When the Ulixes tries to help, Raptors shoot it down to crash-land on Mars. By the time the Ulixes recovers and retrieves Leo, Mozar has already detached his destroyer from the flagship, sent Raptors down to plant the Heart of Darkness in Washington Square, and then beamed down engineers to arm the detonator. However, when he sees the past versions of April, Casey, and the Turtles battling his troops with their allies in the Mutanimals, Muckman, Mondo Gecko, and Master Splinter, he is confused as to how the Turtles beat him back to Earth, leading to where he kidnaps the past Mikey like before, then interrogates the past Leo, Donnie, and Raph, asking if they recognize him. When they don't, he realizes they are past versions of the ones he's already encountered, deciding to do away with all of them at once. He returns to Washington Square just after the present Leo has fried and destroyed the detonator, disarming the Heart of Darkness. When his blaster is damaged, he faces the Turtles, April, and Casey, both past and present, with his own, brute strength, but ends up being overwhelmed and defeated. Swearing this is not over, he returns to his destroyer with his men, returns it to the flagship, and orders the flagship's primary weapon, the Devastator, activated, planning on razing New York City, retrieving the Heart of Darkness from the ashes, and then wiping out the Earth for good. Unfortunately for him, as the Devastator charges up to fire, Mozar spots the Ulixes on a kamikaze course for the flagship with the Heart of Darkness in tow. Horrified at the Fugitoid's intentions, there is nothing Mozar can do as the Fugitoid combines the dark matter of the Ulixes' power core with the fusion energy of his own power core, creating a cataclysmic explosion that engulfs the flagship, the Ulixes, and the Heart of Darkness, destroying all of them, and wiping out Mozar and all of his troops in one fall swoop, saving the Earth from being wiped out a second and final time.

---

Me: **Whoa! So you are Captain Mozar!**

2012 Mozar: That is right J.D. Knudson and I am here to make sure you die.

Me: **I don't think so hornbreath!**

I teleported and kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a wall.

Shane: This is our first battle against a Triceraton.

Shanan: It sure is.

Kouta: We can't afford to mess up!

Ninja Storm Rangers: Ninja Storm Ranger Form! Ha!

Gaim Riders: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah!

Shane: Battlizer Mode, Engage!

Shane donned his Red Wind Ninja Battleizer!

Kouta presses a button on the Lockseed, not causing the lock on the top to open, but rather causing a small key to emerge from the point on the bottom.

Kiwami Lockseed: Fruits Basket!

They donned their awesome ultimate power.

Me: **OH YEAH!**

Qin: Fruity and awesome!

Kouta: This is our stage now!

Mozer: We will see!

Kouta fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Mozer and he was obliterated and given the Black Gates!

Qin: YEAH!

---

## 22. Zeno vs Earthbound heroes, Layla, Jason, Kong, and their friends, Dino Thunder Rangers, Sydney Burlington, UA Heroes, and Zatch, Kiyo, and their pals

---

We were on the 22nd Floor. And it looked like we were over in Japan.

Me: **Japan this time.**

Nico: Wow.

We saw powerful lightning clouds and they were strong!

Me: **Wow! Look at that!**

Kiyo: Zatch, who do you think is here?

Zatch: I have a bad feeling about who it is.

Me: **Me too.**

Then we saw ZENO!

Zeno is an antagonist in the Zatch Bell! series. He is the twin and elder brother of the titular protagonist, Zatch Bell. He is the main antagonist for a large portion of the story, though he doesn't take over as the immediate threat until the Faudo Arc. He is also responsible for the loss of Zatch's memories.

Being the twin brother of Zatch, Zeno bears a strong resemblance to him but sporting a differences in appearance, Zatch having blonde hair while Zeno's is silver, Zatch's cloak being blue with a white bow while Zeno's is white but with a blue bow, though in the manga his cloak and bow are completely white and sports sparkling purple eyes while possessing sharp teeth. While Zatch has two lines on his face, Zeno has four.

Zeno was born as the son of the late King Bell along side his twin younger brother, Zatch Bell. However, being exact opposites, Zeno has inherited his father's ruthlessness and bloodlust, since Bao is a obstacle that consumes evil, it was Zatch who ends up inheriting Bao while Zeno inherits the other half of Bao, Jigadirasu Uru Zakeruga. Fearing that Zatch would also become corrupt by Bao's power, he and Zeno were forced to separate at birth, Zeno was forced to partake in harsh military training under the guidance of a mamodo named Rajin while Zatch was to live somewhere far away. Jealous and angered, believing Zatch to be living a easy life, he began to argue and question why wasn't he was the one to inherit Bao, his father explains that Zeno would not be able to handle it and would consume him. When Zeno mentioned Zatch, his father in return responds striking him with his lightning and told him to never mention Zatch again.

When the battle for king took place, Zeno saved a man named Dufort from dying in the middle of the cold, after killing the people who were doing mental and emotional experiments during his childhood and left him for dead, Zeno took him and made him his official bookkeeper and partner. He and Dufort would later travel to England and confront his younger brother, expressing irritation upon meeting him for the first time, he then showed hatred and disgust, expressing how much he's been thinking about him before having his bookkeeper cast a spell and attack him. Once attempting to burn his book, he decided against it, believing it wouldn't be enough and he would go back to his easy life. Wanting to make him suffer as he did, he begins to erase his memories from the mamodo world, where he will hopelessly suffer during the battle for Mamodo king and left him injured in the middle of the forest.

When he somehow realized Zatch and his new partner, Kiyo Takamine were arriving in England to search for clues about Zatch's past, Zeno hired a man named Steng and his mamodo Baltro to kidnap Kiyo's father and lure them into a trap. Upon hearing their defeat at the hands of Zatch and Kiyo, Zeno attacks and burns Baltro's book as punishment for their failure as well as remind them of the rules of the battle for king. Although Zeno does not encounter Zatch for the second time but rather glances down from afar and secretly tells Zatch to live his life while he still can while the horrible truth will be in stored for him.

Zeno hasn't made an appearance since until a misunderstood encounter with a man named Apollo and his mamodo Rops, he expressed sheer annoyance when he mistakened him for Zatch and began to question Zatch's whereabouts and dismisses the fact on how Zatch progressed only to be taunted in return, Zeno in curiosity asked if he wanted to battle but Apollo declines the offer, despite this Zeno refused to allow them to escape so easily and called Dufort for a battle and despite Apollo's and Rop's efforts, Zeno and Dufort were the ones to easily seal the victory, once subdued Apollo began to question Dufort's humanity, causing Dufort to respond violently and prepare to unleash a somewhat powerful spell but Zeno protests not to go all out, not seeing Apollo as a true threat but their bickering does not stop them from mercilessly burning Rop's book, Zeno and Dufort then disappear to somewhere unknown, leaving a grief stricken Apollo behind.

Zeno and Dufort's whereabouts were revealed to be in Europe, Zeno however left to go on a investigation after being the first one to witness a mysterious tower, once finding out that the mysterious tower is actually the ancient massive living mamodo weapon, Faudo, Zeno took interest and decides to be the one to control Faudo. He does so by creating a scarecrow-like figure from the strain from his hair and manipulate the one charge of Faudo, Rioh to set Faudo's release as well being manipulate Zatch and co. to make Rioh seize control of it and stop his plans. Zeno and Dufort remained hidden inside Faudo until finally revealing himself to Rioh whom fears greatly but refuses to give up his possession and attempts to fight him, Zeno however proves to be too much for him to handle and was defeated with great ease. Now having the jewel, the key to Faudo in his possession, he announces himself as the new ruler of Faudo but willingly allows Rioh's underlings to serve him and gives them some of Faudo's power in exchange for their loyalty. However, the mamodo Cherish was unwilling to serve him and was forced to be loyal after striking and torturing her with his lightning as well as giving her a badge with a symbol of a lightning bolt that symbolizes his lightning, putting her in a traumatized state but this state of fear would be broken by Ted after helping her overcome her fear.

His book was burned by Zatch, but under radically different circumstances in the manga than in the anime, although in both versions the book is burned as a result of a struggle between Zatch's Bao Zakerga and Zeno's Jigadirasu Uru Zakeruga. In the anime, he does not reconcile with his twin brother and remains resentful of Zatch right to the bitter end, breaking the jewel that controls Faudo out of spite before vanishing back to the Mamodo world. While in the manga, Zeno becomes aware that Zatch had as hard a childhood as he did, and regrets his own foolishness. The jewel breaks due to Zatch breaking it, and Zeno gives his power to Zatch (the power their father wielded was split between them).

---

Me: Zeno!

Zeno: Hello J.D. and hello Brother!

Zatch: Zeno!

Me: **I knew it was going to be you!**

Camie: That little guy is Zatch's brother!?

Me: **Don't let his size deceive you. He is pure evil and packs a**

**nasty wallop. Watch.**

I fired a massive and powerful lightning blast and Zeno fired a powerful lightning blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It set much of the grass in the area on fire!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: That was powerful!

Lola: Yeah!

Connor McKnight: You may be Zatch's brother. But to him, that was a long time ago!

Me: **You are Dead to him!**

Dino Thunder Rangers: Dino Thunder Power up!

They transformed and were ready!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning and smashed him down.

Dino Thunder Rangers: Super Dino Mode!

Connor: Battlizer, power up!

They donned their awesome Battleizers!

Me: **Oh yeah!**

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Ness: PK Starstorm!

He fired a massive shower of meteors and they rained down and blasted Zeno.

I fired a massive blast of lightning and obliterated Zeno and gave him the Black Gates.

Lola: Yrah!

---

23. General Deuce vs Lupin and his gang, Sheila Loud, Lupinrangers and Patrangers, SPD Rangers, Loonatics, Pohatu, and Build Riders

---

On the 23rd Floor we were back in Acmetropolis.

Me: **Wow! We're back in Acmetropolis.**

Nico: Boy its been a while since we were here.

Ace Bunny: Okay. Just one more to go before Opaline and whoever's with her.

Nico: Yeah.

Then out came GENERAL DEUCE!

---

General Deuce is the main antagonist of Loonatics Unleashed. He is a former general of Freleng until Zadavia refused to let him put the entire planet under his command, and since then has become obsessed with ruling the galaxy. He the archenemy of Ace Bunny.

He was voiced by Khary Payton.

Biography

General Deuce was once one of Freleng's most powerful generals until Zadavia refused to let him put the entire planet under his command in his quest for glory and stripped him of his position causing Deuce to angrily leave. When Optimatus' uprising happened on the planet, Deuce and his army was nowhere to be seen.

Working with Ophiuchus Sam, Deuce resurfaced to capture the train containing his robot army by duping Ace into thinking he's on the same side as him. He planned to reawaken his robot army to conquer the galaxy. After the train was disconnected by Ace, Deuce disappeared into the wormhole with the engine.

Later in "The Fall of Blanc, Part I", Rupes Oberon and Optimatus locate Deuce and the three Frelengians invade Planet Blanc in an attempt to use Blanc's wormhole technology to conquer the universe after freeing him from the wormhole. He had General Deuce steal Rupes Oberon's Cosmic Guitar and sent him to awaken his robot army again. After this, Deuce betrays Optimatus and keeps Tweetums' sceptor (which was obtained by holding Tweetums hostage with a blaster) along with Optimatus' sword to himself (Zadavia had retrieved the Guitar while being held prisoner), which results in Optimatus joining the Loonatics fight against Deuce. When Deuce retrieves the scepter, and an amulet which makes the scepter work (Danger Duck has this) he makes his way to the center of Blanc, with Ace hot in his trail. They both have a sword duel, which results in Ace tricking Deuce into a Wormhole blast where he is sent to an unknown location.

---

Ace Bunny: General Deuce!

Me: **Oh man! We never faced you before.**

Ace Bunny: He was a general of Freleng and he went rogue and wanted to rule the galaxy.

Me: **Not on our watch!**

General Deuce: Want the Boss Lady? You go through me!

Jack Landors: Not gonna be a problem!

Me: **Especially when we're kicking your ass!**

Kairi Yano: You're not just fighting two Ranger teams.

Keiichiro: You're honestly fighting three.

Sento: Now, shall we begin the experiment?

Pohatu: Lets do it!

SPD Rangers: SPD Emergency!

Lupinrangers: Kaito Change!

Patrangers: Keisatsu Change!

Build Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

Jack: "1! SPD Red!"

Sky: "2! SPD Blue!"

Bridge: "3! SPD Green!"

Z: "4! SPD Yellow!"

Sydney: "5! SPD Pink!"

Omega Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Anubis: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow Ranger!"

Kat: "SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

All: "Defenders of Earth! (Sirens Wail) Power Rangers SPD!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: THE SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced notice: we're taking your treasure!

Me: **And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!**

Keiichiro: You guys go super after I have my shot!

Keiichiro summoned Siren Striker's armor.

Keiichiro: Super Patren 1gou!

Nico: Awesome!

Keiichiro fired waves of energy and blasted General Deuce all over.

SPD Rangers: SPD S.W.A.T. Mode!

The SPD Rangers donned their S.W.A.T. Gear!

Kairi Yano summoned Victory Striker's Armor.

Kairi Yano: Super Lupin Red!

The Patrangers used Good Striker to fuse themselves into Patren Ugou.

Patren Ugou: Patren Ugou!

Jack Landors: Battlizer Mode!

Jack donned his awesome Battlizer!

Sento: (Pulling out giant FullBottle, while throwing the knuckle duster and normal size FullBottle to Banjo) Our turn now!

Banjo: (Catching what was just thrown to him) You said it!

With that, Banjo takes the dragon patterned FullBottle, opens the cap and sticks it cap down into a slot on the top of the knuckle duster before flipping it's handle up

Cross-Z Magma Knuckle: BOTTLE BURN!

With the Cross-Z Magma Knuckle's handle upturned, Banjo removes the Cross-Z Dragon from his Build Driver and replaces it with the Cross-Z Magma Knuckle, which causes the knuckle itself to split open at the front, revealing the FullBottle inside, now glowing orange as Banjo cranks the handle on his Build Driver, causing a giant forge construct to appear behind him)

Build Driver: (Banjo) Are you Ready?!

As soon as the question is asked, Cross-Z Magma stops cranking, as the forge construct pours molten lava over him. As the lava cools, eight dragon heads emerge from it only to cool into rock, which the forge construct breaks, revealing Banjos new orange and black suit, with eight dragon heads incorporated into the design

Cross-Z Magma Knuckle: Gokunetsu kinniku! Cross-Z Magma!

Achachachachachacha Acha!

Sento: (As Banjo stands ready) Show off. Try not to overheat.

With his jab made, Sento presses the cap of his FullBottle before twisting it, activating the device.

Genius FullBottle: Great! All Yeah!

They were ready and awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Sento: The laws of victory are set!

Sento fired waves of energy and blasted down Deuce and knocked him out.

Lola: Yeah!

---

24. Man and Woman from Hibiki vs Mystic Force Rangers, Nanette, My Hero Academia heroes, Goku, Z-Fighters, Mane 10, Gali, Hibiki Riders, and Descendants

---

Then we got to the final floor.

Me: **Entrance time.**

We went at the door.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and the wall and a phoenix cry was heard!

We came out and we saw QUEEN OPALINE!

---

**Queen Opaline** is the main antagonist of the fifth generation of *My Little Pony* franchise, serving as the overarching antagonist of *My Little Pony: A New Generation* and *My Little Pony: Make Your Mark* special, and later the main antagonist of the Netflix animated series *My Little Pony: Make Your Mark* . She is an evil Alicorn Queen, the boss and adopted mother of Misty and the arch-nemesis of Sunny Starscout.

She is voiced by Athena Karkanis.

Prior the events of the series, Opaline wanted all the magic to herself, but Twilight Sparkle prevented her and separated the magic in three crystals for each pony kind to separate. Since then, Opaline searched for the magic to claim back for herself. During her search, she found raised a unicorn named Misty and raised her to make her as her servant.

While Queen Opaline doesn't physically appear in the film, her actions played a big role in shaping events of it. Due to her being responsible of not only separating three pony tribes which causing Equestria to lose its magic and each of them blames on each other, but also causing Sprout to turn himself into a petty and bullish yet insecure and cowardly deputy sheriff into a power hungry and tyrannical "emperor" of Maretime Bay who wants to wage a war against Pegasi and unicorns. But luckily, Sunny and her friends managed to stop him from doing so and succeeded in reuniting three pony tribes together which brought the magic back together.

Queen Opaline is introduced at the end of the *Make Your Mark* special. She sits in a throne room with her minion, a blue unicorn. She is delighted that the ponies have learned how to utilize magic again after it has returned. She states that she will "take back what's hers". This sets her up as a villain in future works.

In "Izzy Does It", Opaline sends Misty to spy on Sunny and her friends, and she reports her that magic has returned to Equestria just like she said. Misty sneaks to Sunny's smoothie stand and puts a golden compact with a red bow on it. When Misty returns to her castle and tells her more about the magic, she plans to become more powerful than ever before and promising her to get her cutie mark when it's done. It is revealed that the compact is the only way to spy on Sunny and her friends, but it won't let them see inside the Crystal Brighthouse, which she considers sending one of her allies to infiltrate it inside.

In "Growing Pains", Opaline and Misty continue spying on Sunny and everypony through the mirror compact, which then she puts her next plan into action. After a while, Misty reports on how the Earth Pony magic is going out of control in Maretime Bay, Opaline allows it to continue without any interference, plotting to take it for herself and become more powerful than ever.

In "Portrait of a Princess", Opaline sends Misty out to Maretime Bay to interfere with Pipp and Zipp's Portrait Day, a yearly occurrence for the two princesses of Zephyr Hights. Using her magic to create an Ocean Lily, a rare flower, she gives it to Misty to lure the two Pegasus Princesses into a trap so that their Portrait Day celebration would be ruined. This plan fails as Pipp uses her social media followers to escape.

In "Ali-Conned", Opaline takes advantage of Sunny's ability to become a temporal alicorn, and uses the mirror compact to make herself look like Sunny's reflection. Through the compact, Opaline encourages Sunny to embrace her alicorn status, as well as sending out Misty to help with it. Sunny denies being an alicorn all the time, as she just wants everypony to like her for who she is, and not what others want her to be.

In "The Cutie Mark Mix-Up", Opaline watches the Crystal Brighthouse from her castle, plotting to get the Prisbeam power from the Brighthouse. She creates an artificial magic mouse creature, sending it to where Sunny and Hitch were located. The Artificial Creature gains the attention of Sparky, a dragon that Hitch took care of ever since the events of *Chapter One*, and after chasing it Sparky sneezes, causing his dragon fire magic to switch Hitch and Sunny's cutie marks along with their personalities.

Sparky chases the artificial mouse creature into the Crystal Brighthouse, just as the animals were being rounded up by the rest of Sunny's friends. After discovering the re-created lantern that Sunny used to save Posey Bloom in the first chapter, Opaline plots to obtain the lantern and use it's magic to make herself all powerful. She later disintegrates an artificial mouse, possibly outliving its usefulness.

In "The Traditional Unicorn Sleepover", Opaline sends Misty to the Crystal Brighthouse, allowing her to join Izzy's sleepover, as a means of getting the lantern. The cover is nearly blown when Zipp noticed Misty acting suspicious.

In "Hoof Done it?", during the sleepover in the middle of the night, Misty stole the lantern and plots to take it to Opaline, so that she can finally obtain her cutie mark. This plan backfires as Pipp, Izzy, and Zipp interfere with the plans. Returning to Opaline's castle without the lantern, Opaline forgoes the lantern and instead goes after 'Dragon Fire Magic' upon hearing about Sparky's abilities.

In "Have You Seen This Dragon?", after Misty fails at capturing Sparky, she obtains some of his Dragon Fire inside a magic-proof glass jar, sending that back with her instead. Opaline obtains the magic from that smidge of Sparky's Dragon Fire, she begs for more of it after feeling so much powerful.

In "Dragon Dad", set before or after the *Make Your Mark* episode "Have You Seen This Dragon?", Opaline sends Misty out to get some Dragon Fire Magic from Sparky. Opaline constantly begs Misty to get the magic fire, especially in her sleep.

In "Nightmare Night Party", she orders Misty to get the ponies to use their magic so they could found out how it works, which she did by making mischief during the party and causing a power outage at Mane Melody. When Izzy and Zipp are talking to her, Opaline drags Misty away from them. After enough observation, she told Misty to return to the castle.

In "Haunted House", she orders Misty to kidnap Sparky Sparkeroni from the Mane Five so she could get his dragonfire for herself, which she did by luring them into a haunted house which led them being separated by Sparky. After trapping Sparky inside, they tried to capture him until the Mane Five escape the haunted house with him.

In "Baby Critters", the bunnycorns accidentally contacts Queen

Opaline with Sunny's mirror compact. She was seen having a relaxation time with a face mask on her before she was contacted and angrily believe it to be a prank call.

The second issue of the G5 comic series reveals that she was responsible for driving ponies apart in the first place, making her responsible for the isolated and prejudiced world of modern Equestria by the time of *A New Generation* . As a unicorn, she encouraged other unicorns to believe they were superior to other ponies, causing racial tensions. Twilight and her friends eventually managed to defuse the situation, but Twilight decided to create the Unity Crystals to preserve all magic in Equestria. If racial tensions ever developed again, the crystals could be separated to ensure ponies couldn't use their magic against each other.

However, her actions led Discord to become a fearful extremist who believes that magic is a source of conflict and division, so that's why he plans to destroy the Unity Crystals so the magic won't returned to Equestria again which causes the conflict between him and Mane Five.

---

Me: **Queen Opaline!**

Opaline: Welcome, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. To the Final Act!

Hitoshi: It's the final act for you!

Me: **So we finally meet at last Opaline.**

Opaline: And it won't be just me you're fighting. It's also gonna be some old friends of yours who are now my new top generals!

Me: **And who pray tell are they?**

Then out came THE MAN AND WOMAN!

---

The Man and Woman are the main villains of Kamen Rider Hibiki, who are introduced in the second half.

They are portrayed by Mitsu Murata and Sei Ashina respectively.

During most of the series, after blending into human society without any problems at all, The Man were able to carry out experiments to make Makamou stronger in order to not only defeat Oni, but also destroy humanity. When Orochi happened, the Men and Women stopped their actions and asked Oni to help them, walking to the holy land marker to stop Orochi.

This does not match their newest creation, Super Douji and Hime as they start to rebel, even though the Man allows them to escape after showing strength because he knows they are on the verge of death with a Woman expressing pity for their perfection. clone. A year after Orochi was stopped, the Man and Woman reappeared and created Satori to kidnap Hitomi to use in an experiment to create more stable clones. At the end of the series, they are revealed to be clones of "Real Man and Woman", who still need them to continue their work.

---

Gali: The Man and Woman!

Man: You will pay for killing us!

Me: **You had it coming you husband and wife fuckups!**

Nico: Yeah! You deserved it!

Hibiki: Looks like it's time for me to use Armed Hibiki. (Under his breath) Hibiki Soko.

With that, Hitoshi hits the button on the back of the sword, causing him to be engulfed in sound yet again, turning entirely red with white contrast and a visor like spot on his face, as the disks carried by all the heroic Oni seemingly come to life, taking on vibrantly colored animal-based forms that we see for all of like a minute as they form armor on Hitoshi, ultimately culminating in a chestpiece as the horns on his head grow a bit and the small snarling face gains a guard of some kind, completing the transformation.

Man: You think I'm scared!?

Hibiki: You should be!

Woman: Yeah!

Izuko punched Opaline through the chest.

Woman: I-Impossible!

Izuko: As Kairi Yano would say: Adieu!

Nico: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all Man and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

We gave them the Black Gates.

Bakugo: And as Keiichiro would say, Mission Complete!

Me: Almost. We still have Opaline to finish off!

Nico: Yep.

Me: **Also Opaline there is something else you should know.**

Opaline: And what is that?

Me: **You had someone working for us on the Inside.**

Opaline: Really? Who?

Nick Russel: Opaline, you fucking tried to destroy everything Twilight and her friends fought for!

Hitoshi: For that, you'll never be forgiven!

Mystic Force Rangers: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

(Galwit Mysto Ranger!)

The Hibiki Riders pinged their devices.

Nick: FEARSOME AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

Vida: EVERCHANGING AS THE WIND! PINK MYSTIC RANGER!

Madison: FLUID AS THE SEA! BLUE MYSTIC RANGER!

Xander: STRONG AS A TREE! GREEN MYSTIC RANGER!

Chip: FAST AS LIGHTNING! YELLOW MYSTIC RANGER!

Leanbow: "Burning heart of fire! Wolf Warrior!"

Udonna: "Flurry of snow! White Mystic Ranger!"

Daggeron: "Power of the sun! Solaris Knight!"

Claire the Gatekeeper: Power of The Shining Moon! Behold the Gatekeeper!

All: We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time! Power Rangers Mystic Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: **And for the record?**

Misty Brightdawn: IT WAS ME!

Mystic Force Rangers: Legendary Source, Mystic Force!

They went LEGENDARY!

Maria: Goodbye, Opaline. We would've been such good friends.

Opaline: Really?

May: No. (smirks) But why speak ill of the dead?

Me: **And another thing! Misty told you she was our spy!**

Misty Brightdawn: That's right! I worked for you yes and all for a cutie mark! BUT I WILL MAKE MY OWN DECISION ON HOW TO GET ONE!

Opaline: You traitor! I gave you strength, power, purpose and a family!

Misty Brightdawn: YOU GAVE ME NOTHING!

Me: **For everything you have done you will pay the ultimate Price!**

Nico: And that is your life!

Queen Opaline: If I go down, I'm taking you with me!

Vypra: No one will ever destroy all the friendship Twilight worked hard for!

Queen Opaline: Friendship is a waste of time! I divided everyone to get all the magic for myself!

Dark Spicer: You heartless monster!

Me: **You make me sick!**

Twilight Sparkle: Everything I worked so hard for to become the Princess of Friendship I will not let it all go to waste because of you!

Queen Opaline: Your "Friendship" and influence is a disease and I will make sure it fades from history!

Lincoln: GO TO HELL!

Opaline: Magic is rightfully mine alone!

Me: **OVER MY DEAD BODY!**

Eli: Time to die Opaline!

Nico: Magic is For Everyone and you have no right to it alone!

Twilight Sparkle: Time for you to pay Opaline!

Misty Brightdawn: But first this!

She fired a beam of magic and it hit her mirror and FREED TWILIGHT AND HER FRIENDS FROM IT! They were full grown alicorn princesses!

Future Twilight Sparkle: Free!

Nico: Awesome!

We went at her and a massive incredible explosion blasted off and destroyed her entire castle!

At that moment, Ultrox drove his car at one of Opaline's minions.

He crushed him and turned him into roadkill!

Ultrox and Zixx blasted more minions.

Kylie: What happened? Did you guys do it?!

Me: **Almost! Time for the grand finale!**

Sperg, Misty, Huffer and Lockdown used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Huffer's strength, Lockdown's face cannon and Sperg and Misty's powers 100-fold.

Sperg and Huffer: SMASHING BULLY MEGABOULDER!

Misty Brightdawn and Lockdown: REDEMPTION CANNON FURY BLAST!

Mane 10 and Skylanders: ULTRA ELEMENTAL MEGA SKYLANDS BLAST!

Mane 10, Sunny Starscout and Friends, me, Eli, Nico and Varie: SUPER ULTRA MEGA ELEMENTAL BLAST!

We fired massive waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: NO ONE MESSES WITH FRIENDSHIP! FRIENDSHIP ELEMENT STYLE: HARMONY!

Twilight Sparkle: FRIENDSHIP MAGIC STYLE: MAGIC!

Fluttershy: FRIENDSHIP NATURE STYLE: KINDNESS!

Applejack: FRIENDSHIP ORCHARD STYLE: HONESTY!

Rarity: FRIENDSHIP JEWEL STYLE: GENEROSITY!

Rainbow Dash: FRIENDSHIP STORM STYLE: LOYALTY!

Pinkie Pie: FRIENDSHIP COMEDY STYLE: LAUGHTER!

Sunset Shimmer: FRIENDSHIP FIRE STYLE: FORGIVENESS!

Starlight Glimmer: FRIENDSHIP STAR STYLE: EMPATHY!

Trixie Lulamoon: FRIENDSHIP STAR STYLE: HUMILITY!

Vinyl Scratch: FRIENDSHIP MUSIC STYLE: GRACE!

Ronnie Anne: GRIENDSHIP FIRE STYLE: COURAGE!

Paige: FRIENDSHIP FIRE STYLE: TRUST!

Mollie: FRIENDSHIP LIGHTNING STYLE: SELFLESSNESS!

Girl Jordan: FRIENDSHIP WATER STYLE: COURTESY!

Hilda: FRIENDSHIP FIRE STYLE: JUSTICE!

Jessica Shannon: FRIENDSHIP STING STYLE: VIRTUE!

Toph: FRIENDSHIP EARTH STYLE: DETERMINATION!

Yuna: FRIENDSHIP WATER STYLE: HEALING!

Makoto Nanaya: FRIENDSHIP WIND STYLE: HOPE

Shantae: FRIENDSHIP MAGIC STYLE: LOVE!

Akko: FRIENDSHIP STAR STYLE: COMPASSION!

Peni Parker: FRIENDSHIP WEB STYLE: CREATIVITY!

Menat: FRIENDSHIP STAR STYLE: PATIENCE!

R. Mika: FRIENDSHIP LIGHT STYLE: MIRACLES!

They fired waves of elements and they were infused with said elements of friendship.

Lincoln and his harem: FRIENDSHIP ELEMENT FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTS OF HARMONY SPIRIT BOMB!

They formed spirit bombs based on the Elements of Harmony which combined into one they they threw it at Opaline!

As the sun rose over the horizon, I raised my hands into the air.

Nico: The Spirit Bomb!

Qin: This is gonna be huge!

(GOKU'S SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS)

I was drawing in energy and I formed a massive and powerful huge spirit bomb.

Opaline: WHAT IS THAT!?

Nico: Your downfall!

Everyone channeled their energy into the Spirit Bomb!

Me: **Opaline, this Spirit Bomb I'm holding is all the energy of all those who have been divided and wrongfully persecuted by evil monsters like you!**

Opaline: NO! I WILL NOT DIE LIKE THIS!

Zixx: You're right. (Blows off Opaline's left arm with a blast) You die like THIS!

She screamed in pain!

Me: **And now this!**

I threw the massive spirit bomb at her and it enveloped her and completely obliterated her in an instant! SHE WAS COMPLETELY DESTROYED AND BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES FOREVER!

The Spirit Bomb left the planet and exploded out in space with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

When it was done we powered down!

Lola: WHOA!

Zixx: Is it over?

Me: Yes. Opaline's Energy Signal has completely disappeared!

Nico: It's over guys! ALL of Equestria's enemies have all been silenced forever!

Eli: They are all gone forever!

Me: It's over guys! WE WON!

We cheered wildly!

Me: This was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Lets head home guys.

We went back home.

We got to the estate and sat down.

Me: Zixx, Ultrox, everyone thanks for your help.

Ultrox: Anytime.

Nico: We owe you guys big time.

Zixx: I guess I'll see you guys tomorrow.

Me: Yeah you sure will.

Future Twilight Sparkle: Thank you all. All of you. You saved us all.

Me: No problem Twilight.

Sunny Starscout: We didn't expect you to be imprisoned in a mirror.

Qin: Yeah

Future Fluttershy: But we're all free now thanks to you.

Future Applejack: We owe y'all big time for it.

Future Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was awesome.

Me: Thanks. Whew. Man I'm pooped.

Lola: Yeah we all are.

We more than earned a good rest after what happened. BOY WHAT A BATTLE!

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done!

WOOHOO! This was awesome and epic!

The Battle with Opaline was awesome. But the info is still coming in on her so be ready for more as it is updated.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Raimundo, Ellie

Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to Hawaii for a good beach day and we're going to have some fun in the beach and we're going to battle Another Ultimate NRG and also meet gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Chaos, Magma and Storm Neos and they are the Hazeltucker Sisters:

Abigail Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Magma Neos

Melanie Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Storm Neos

Rhonda Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Chaos Neos

The Hazeltucker sisters are Nico's friends from Science Class and they are known as the Angels of The Elements. They are masters of chemistry and the elemental forces of nature and known for awesome powers of Elemental Mastery. They have the powers of the elements at their command and they correspond to the Elemental HERO Monsters they were slammed with. Their power is at omnipotent level and it is immensely strong.

For Monday, the match-up is for Rosa Espada De Fuego, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Blader, and she, Lincoln, and her cousin, Tyris Flare, are going to destroy Emperor Percival Tachyon from Ratchet & Clank Future: Tools of Destruction. For Lincoln's rescue on Monday for the third part of the planetary treasure hunt, Lincoln and his group are heading to a water and light planet in the Omega Quadrant called Titania, and Luna and Luan are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis, and only Luna and Luan can wield those powerful greatswords because Luna got her powers from The Sirens and Luan got her powers from Sulis, and we're also going to take down the parents of Belle Muldoon, who are out for revenge on Leni for what happened to their heartless evil daughter. Well, they're going to be taken down and sent to the Uranus Prison and we'll also find out from Lincoln that Belle Muldoon's parents have been helping Belle Muldoon get revenge on Leni after she was expelled, and after the news of Belle Muldoon's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay. And we're going to meet a Storm Skyress Gene-Slammer named Shana Kazami, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spelling, she's a Ventus Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other

Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the sister of Shun Kazami, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for a battle of the racing kind as we help Lightning McQueen and friends battle Professor Zündapp and we're going to make that car pay for his crimes.

see you all next time.

# Clean Cars VS Lemons

This chapter is based on Cars 2

---

In the early morning hours at 4:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Portofino, Italy. But, they were no ordinary three figure, their were Angel Stone, daughter of one of Lincoln's future wives, Rochelle Goyle. Flower Blade, daughter of one of Lincoln's future wives, Venus McFlytrap. and Fiesta Skeletor, son of one of Lincoln's future wives, Skelita Calaveras. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Rochelle Goyle, Venus McFlytrap, Skelita Calaveras, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: What more did you expect, bro?

Skelita Calaveras: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Venus McFlytrap: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Portofino, Italy.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found The Young Monster Squad, And even though it's a nice place and all, but not so much for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Rochelle Goyle, Venus McFlytrap, Skelita Calaveras, Me, and Nico were heading to Portofino, Italy. Then, Lincoln saw a medium height and very thin 12-years-old Gargoyle/

Human girl who has white skin, chin length black hair with a fringe, red eyes, and long Bat-like wings allowing her to fly and/or glide. She wears a tight black top with two orange crescent lunar symbols on her chest, gray short shorts with a orange rope around the hips serving as her belt, a pair of knee length gray socks and open toed gray boots. A slender and slightly tall 12-years-old Plant-like girl who has greenish skin, long hot pink and green hair kept in two tree-shaped twintails with pink flower which she holds in place with green vine-like straps, and light green eyes. She has multiple sharp teeth protruding from her mouth. She wears a pink sundress with a green long-sleeve shawl, and green flats with bows. And a 13-years-old Skeleton-like boy who has white bones with calavera sugar skull, short black hair with scarlet streaks and warm yellow eyes. He wears a purple mexican shirt with a picture of an calavera, and black mexican pants. He also wears a orange necklace (the same one that Skelita Calaveras has). Lincoln saw who they are, they are Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor?

Angel Stone: Yes we are, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm…

Fiesta Skeletor: (Interrupted, speaking in fast paced) Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, with your older sister, Lori Loud, your older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and your second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone we know all too well. [laughing]

Lincoln, Lori, Me, and Nico stared in wide eyed, dumbfounded shock.

Nico: Wow! He's a bit like Pinkie Pie.

Lori: How did you know all that? Are you psychic?

Fiesta Skeletor: Nope! Just a hunch.

Then, Rochelle Goyle, Venus McFlytrap, and Skelita Calaveras came out, and when Angel Stone, Flower Bloom, and Fiesta Skeletor saw them, they were stunned.

Rochelle Goyle: So much for the element of surprise.

Flower Blade: Mother?

Venus McFlytrap: Yes, little flower, it's me.

Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor ran up to Rochelle Goyle, Venus McFlytrap, and Skelita Calaveras, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Rochelle Goyle, Venus McFlytrap, Skelita Calaveras, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Rochelle Goyle, Venus McFlytrap, and Skelita Calaveras with their kids, and Angel Stone, Flower Blade, and Fiesta Skeletor now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Relaxing on the beaches of Hawaii was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Raimundo, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we all were having some well deserved rest and fun in the sun after a massive and huge battle against Queen Opaline. We were in our swim clothes, bikinis and swimsuits.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like some nice relaxing fun in the sun on the beach.

Nico: Boy you said it!

Misty Tredwell: This is the life.

Carly Atlas: Jack is sure missing out on this.

Saya Tekagi: But it's still nice to unwind after a long day.

Lola: You said it Saya.

Xenia: Ahh. So relaxing.

Raimundo: I agree there.

Nico: Thanks for coming with me, Raimundo.

Raimundo: No problemo Nico. This is so fun.

Qin: It sure is and I think it's awesome.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Himiko: It's so awesome out here.

Zuria: (Shivering in fright and hugging me)

Me: Zuria it's okay. Nothing will get you here.

Eli: Yeah we won't let anything happen to you.

Nico: Still shocked about her ordeal.

Me: Yeah but she is slowly improving.

Qin: That's good she is.

Nico: Raimundo, are you really happy that Jack Spicer's changed his ways?

Raimundo: I sure am. I just wish that Chase Young was amongst those we faced yesterday.

Me: I know. But I think Opaline wised up when she knew that Chase would betray her.

Qin: That was a smart call.

Me: It was.

Zuria: Yeah it was.

Laney and Lana were building Sandcastles and Lincoln, Aylene and Rainbow Dash were surfing.

Lincoln: WOOHOO!

Me: YEAH! Surf's up dudes!

Varie: Yeah!

Maria: Really now? Because let me clarify what happened on the day he joined us. The Masked Mutant caused an explosion in the park, you and Omi were adamant that Spicer caused it, you threatened the Central City Rogues with the River of Fire if they didn't tell you where he was, you actually caught up to Spicer and attacked him, and then when we told you he was innocent, you threatened to take us down as well! Am I missing anything?!

May: I know it led to the creation of Dark Spicer. But still. That was very harsh. Stewie had to blast you and Omi with his stasis blaster just to calm you two down.

Maria: Oh you're right. Sorry about that.

Raimundo: No you are right Maria. I deserved that. I was upset about everything Jack Spicer did in the past that I was letting my anger get ahold of me.

Me: Believe me Raimundo I know that feeling. I know how that feels to be so upset over someone like that.

Nico: Yeah same here. I have had that happen to me before.

Qin: Many of us have.

Tsuyu: Yeah that is true.

Himiko: But Dark Spicer is now an awesome frenemy.

Eddy: He sure is and I like it.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Damn, the battle against Opaline was explosive!

Me: Boy it sure was! But the best victory out of all that was that we are finally rid of not just her but the terrible villains and the atrocities she did over the millennia.

Xenia: That is true.

Zuria: That was awesome though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Himiko: I'm glad she is gone for good.

Camie: So is everyone in Equestria.

Sirius: Yeah no kidding there.

Applejack: That was an amazing battle for all of us.

Nico: And we out an end to 12 other villains.

Me: We sure did and sent the rest off to prison.

Lola: That was cool!

Me: But to be honest I did not expect 2021's major enemies to make a comeback.

Laney: Me neither. Especially Animated Sentinel Prime.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Man what a big chinned dirtbag he was.

Himiko: You got that right,

Tsuyu: Yeah at least they all got what they deserved.

Me: And so did Necrafa. At least Gemina will never see her again.

Zarya: That is for sure.

Nico: Some of the villains we didn't even meet before yesterday.

Me: No we sure didn't! Out of all 24 of them only 2 of them we never even faced.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah that was crazy.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: But we never faced them on any of our missions.

Me: Until now with the war.

Lola: Yeah that was intense.

Me: Yeah. By the way Sunny, are you glad that Misty is free from Opaline?

Sunny Starscout: I sure am.

Pipp Petals: We all are happy that she is free.

Me: And the best part is that our Team Dark Phoenix Storm Spy Plan for Misty with Opaline went off without a hitch. She never suspected a thing.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and me and the Cutie Mark Crusaders will gladly help Misty with finding her talent and cutie mark.

Me: I know you all can do it Apple Bloom.

Nico: Who should go on Erica's mission today? The rest of the Quantum Girls? Or Shanan?

Me: Hmm. Lets decide on that later today. When we cross that bridge.

Nico: Okay.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: I would love to go with Erica. The Quantum Girls would be perfect.

Me: So would Shanan. It'll be awesome to see the reaction of one of the villains when they see her.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) Yeah it sure would.

Raimundo: That would be cool though.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: How about we flip a coin to decide?

Me: Hmm. Sure.

I pulled out a coin and it was a coin from Garden of The Gods.

Me: Okay heads for the Garden of The Gods logo and tails is Pikes Peak.

Nico: All right.

Me: Heads for the Quantum Girls. Tails for Shanan.

Nico: Okay. Heads!

I flipped it and caught it and revealed it. It was on the Garden of The Gods logo.

Me: Heads. The Quantum Girls go.

Nico: Awesome and Shanan will go on the last mission.

Me: Fair enough.

Nico: That means Erica is gonna have to wear a jumpsuit.

Me: Yep.

Eli: But that is still always fun to go into the Virtual World though.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It sure is and I think it's so fun.

Sissi: It sure is.

Then my geiger counter on my arm computer started clicking like mad!

Me: Uh oh! Intense Radiation in the area!

Nico: Is it radioactive waste?

Eli: No it's the Another Omnitrix Alien! I sense that it's close!

Me: Oh boy! We got to get everyone off the beach while we battle!

Nico: Right!

We went and did so.

We got everyone to safety and then got ready. Then a figure came out and it was a black version of an Evolved Prypiatosian-B! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE NRG!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate NRG!

Qin: Wow! This one is intensely radioactive!

Camie: Wow!

Me: Boy this one is as intensely radioactive as 5,000 nuclear warheads.

Qin: Good thing we're immune to radiation.

Nico: And you are?

Another Ultimate NRG: (In a girls voice) (Ukrainian Accent) J.D. knows me.

Me: (Gasp) Anastasiya Sakhaidachny. Its been a long time.

Another Ultimate NRG: It has been a while J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Her family is from The Ukraine and her dad is a nuclear power plant engineer. Worked at a plant for a long time. He moved to America shortly after the Chernobyl Nuclear Power Plant melted down. He retired from his job after she was born and she went to school with me ages ago. She also has the powers of fire and lightning and even has cosmic Pyrokinesis and Thermokinesis As well as Fire Angel Wings.

Another Ultimate NRG: That is right. I got those powers because of radiation from my dad that went to my mother.

Nico: Very interesting and amazing.

Qin: No kidding!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate NRG.

Me: Whoa this one is also intensely radioactive!

Negative Ultimate NRG: Don't worry I can turn off the radiation. Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate NRG: No he didn't. He was in a hurry to send me out because of the intense radiation.

Me: That makes sense.

Another Ultimate NRG: But I have always wanted to be a beautiful swimsuit model.

Me: You do have what it takes to be one.

Nico: Wow.

Another Ultimate NRG: Yes.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. But watch this one.

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga and Activated Fire Lord's

Ridewatch.

(HELLFIRE BY FROLLO FROM THE HUNCHBACK OF NOTRE DAME PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SWIRLS OF FIRE FORMED THE BEAUTIFUL GIRLS OF MY HAREM AND THEY DANCED)

Confiteor deo

Omnipotenti

Beatae Mariae

Semper virgini

Beato Michaeli archangelo

Sanctis apostolis

Omnibus sanctis

Beata Maria, you know I am a righteous man

Of my virtue I am justly proud (et tibit pater)

Beata Maria, you know I'm so much purer than

The common, vulgar, weak, licentious crowd (quia peccavi nimis)

Then tell me, Maria, why I see her dancing there?

Why her smoldering eyes still scorch my soul? (cogitatione)

I feel her, I see her

The sun caught in her raven hair

Is blazing in me out of all control (verb o et opere)

Like fire

Hellfire

This fire in my skin

This burning desire

Is turning me to sin

It's not my fault (mea culpa)

I'm not to blame (mea culpa)

It is the gypsy girl the witch who sent this flame (mea maxima culpa)

It's not my fault (mea culpa)

If in God's plan (mea culpa)

He made the Devil so much stronger than a man (mea maxima culpa)

Protect me, Maria

Don't let this siren cast her spell

Don't let her fire sear my flesh and bone

Destroy Esmeralda

And let her taste the fires of hell

Or else let her be mine and mine alone

Hellfire

Darkfire

Now gypsy, it's your turn

Choose me or your pyre

Be mine or you will burn

Kyrie eleison

God have mercy on her

Kyrie eleison

God have mercy on me

Kyrie eleison

But she will be mine

Or she will BUURRRRRNN!

They danced and then fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Ultimate NRG.

Nico and Eli had shivers of fright coming down their spines.

Qin: Whoa! That song always gives me the creeps.

Eli: But that was well done bro!

Me: Thanks. I may not like Frollo but the song he sang in that movie was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Kaito: (takes out Fiveman Gear) We can handle a little radiation.

Zocks: (takes out Turboranger gear) But evacuating everyone was still smart.

Me: I couldn't risk having hundreds of people get hurt by being fried by intense gamma radiation.

Zocks: Yeah.

Kaito got a Fiveman Sword and Zocks got a Turboranger sword.

Eli: Now here's one for me and Nunnally. (ACTIVATES PLANTMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(TWO WORLDS BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS, PLANTS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

He floating into the air and fired waves of leaves, flowers and grass and blasted down Another Ultimate NRG!

Nico: Nice one Eli!

Xenia: YEAH! Great job!

Eli: Thanks.

Another Ultimate NRG: You all have amazing voices.

Me: We've had a lot of awesome karaoke sessions and practice.

Nico: Yeah it's fun.

Laney: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES EVIL SPLASH WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(ON MY WAY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Tell everybody I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

With blue skies ahead, yes

I'm on my way

And there's nowhere else

That I'd rather be

Tell everybody I'm on my way

And I'm loving every step I take

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And I can't keep this smile off my face

'Cause there's nothing like seeing

Each other again

No matter what the distance between

And the stories that we tell

Will make you smile

Oh it really lifts my heart

So tell 'em all I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

And to sleep under the stars

Who could ask for more

With the moon keeping watch over me

Not the snow, not the rain

Can change my mind

The sun will come out, wait and see

And the feeling of the wind in your face

Can lift your heart

Oh there's nowhere I would rather be

'Cause I'm on my way now

Well and truly

I'm on my way now

Tell everybody I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be there

With blue skies ahead, yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to share

So tell everybody I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be home

With the sun beating down, yes

I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to show

I'm on my way

Yes, I'm on my way

She danced and fired waves of water and they hit Another Ultimate

NRG and a massive cloud of steam blasted out!

Nico: WHOA! That is intensely hot!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That's why they have to keep nuclear fuel rods cool by placing them in cold water or else they melt into the Center of the Earth.

Earth: He's right on that.

Zuria: Now here is a good one about a story I remember.

Zuria floated in the air and leaves and fire swirled around her.

(THE WILLOW MAID BY ERUTAN PLAYS)

Zuria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LEAVES SWIRLED HER)

A young man walked through the forest

With his quiver and hunting bow

He heard a young girl singing

And followed the sound below

There he found the maiden

Who lives in the willow

He called to her as she listened

From a ring of toadstools red

"Come with me, my maiden

Come from thy willow bed"

She looked at him serenely

And only shook her head

See me now, a ray of light in the moondance
See me now, I cannot leave this place
Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest
Don't ask me, to follow where you lead
A young man walked through the forest
With a flower and coat of green
His love had hair like fire
Her eyes an emerald sheen
She wrapped herself in beauty
So young and so serene
He stood there under the willow
And he gave her the yellow bloom
"Girl, my heart you've captured
Oh, I would be your groom"
She said she'd wed him never
Not near, nor far, nor soon
See me now, a ray of light in the moondance
See me now, I cannot leave this place
Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest
Don't ask me, to follow where you lead
Follow where you lead
A young man walked through the forest

With an axe sharp as a knife

"I'll take the green-eyed fairy

And she shall be my wife

With her I'll raise my children

With her I'll live my life"

The maiden wept when she heard him

When he said he'd set her free

He took his axe and used it

To bring down her ancient tree

"Now your willow's fallen

Now you belong to me"

See me now, a ray of light in the moondance

See me now, I cannot leave this place

Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest

Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'

She followed him out the forest

And collapsed upon the earth

Her feet had walked but a distance

From the green land of her birth

She faded into a flower

That would bloom for one bright eve

He could not take from the forest

What was never meant to leave

She fired waves of fire and leaves and smashed her down.

Me: WHOA! That was awesome Zuria! And it reminds me of how me and Xenia found Nerri the Willow Maiden.

Zuria: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: She lives in the park we have at home. She is amazing.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Xenia: It sure was a good time back then.

Tsuyu: Wow that is cool!

Sougo: (gets out Ghost Ridewatch) After Opaline yesterday, we can handle a little radiation.

Armor Time! (Upbeat music) Kaigan! Ghost!

Geiz: (gets out Zeronos Ridewatch) We are immune to it after all.

Armor Time! (Zeronos Belt standby music) Altair Form! Zeronos! (Zeronos transformation noises)

Sougo got GhostArmor while Geiz got ZeronosArmor.

Nico: Nice!

Lily: Here is a good one I remember from Hunter. (ACTIVATES EVIL BRIGHT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(HYMN OF THE CHERUBIM BY TCHAIKOVSKY PLAYS)

Lily floated into the air and light shined down from the heaves as she sang the angelic song and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That was incredible!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That was cool.

Sougo: It sure was. And J.D. you really brought back my future self.

Me: I sure did. What happened to him was awful. But after everything that Swartz did he more than deserves a full pardon. During our victory party at Lynn's Table later on today I'll ask him why and how he turned that way.

Nico: Good idea.

Nico: (Gets out Nuclear Man's Ridewatch) I can use Radiation too!

Nico activated the Ridewatch.

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS NUCLEAR ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

Nico danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH! Love that song!

Another Ultimate NRG: And you will love these. HIDIACS ARISE!

A massive number of Hidiacs came!

Me: WHOA! Hidiacs! Now we're talking!

Nico: I didn't expect this!

Eli: But now we're in for some fun!

Me: Lets dance!

We went at the Hidiacs!

(HOLDING OUT FOR A HERO BY BONNIE TYLER PLAYS)

Where have all the good men gone

And where are all the gods?

Where's the streetwise Hercules

To fight the rising odds?

Isn't there a white knight upon a fiery steed

Late at night, I toss and I turn

And I dream of what I need

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

Larger than life

Somewhere after midnight

In my wildest fantasy

Somewhere, just beyond my reach

There's someone reaching back for me

Racing on the thunder

And rising with the heat

It's gonna take a Superman to sweep me off my feet, yeah

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

Up where the mountains meet the heavens above

Out where the lightning splits the sea

I could swear there is someone, somewhere watching me

Through the wind and the chill and the rain

And the storm and the flood

I can feel his approach like a fire in my blood

(Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood

Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood, blood)

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

We went at the foot soldiers and we we fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Nico did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Eli blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with lightning and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with lightning and star energy from our weapons and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the water and releasing huge splashes.

Me: YEAH!

Laney: ALL RIGHT!

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and lightning and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with energy and fire and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Nico: CONSIDER YOURSELVES ROCKED!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Fiona Hernandez: AWESOME!

Fiona fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Eli throw his sword and it turned into a boomerang and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Nico: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I fired a shower of energy blasts.

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

Nico had the 5 Star Dragonball on his bracelet glow and he fired a lightning shower and we blew the rest of them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Another Ultimate NRG: Wow! You guys are strong and amazing!

Varie: We get that a lot.

Raimundo: My turn!

Raimundo activated Trickster's Ridewatch.

(RHYTHM DIVINE BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

Raimundo: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WIND SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

From the coast of Ipanema

To the Island of Capri

All the way to Guadeloupe

I will follow you wherever you may be

From the moment I first saw you

Knew my heart could not be free

Have to hold you in my arms now

There can never be another for me

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the heat of passion?

Can you taste our love's sweet wine

Join the dance and let it happen

Put tomorrow's cares right out of your mind

As the music drives you closer

And you fall under my spell

I will catch you in my arms now

Where the night will take us no one can tell

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Gotta have this feeling forever

Gotta live this moment together

Nothing else matters just you and the night

Follow on the wings of desire

Now the rhythm's taking you higher

No one can stop us from having it all

You are my heart you are my soul

All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your hear will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

He danced and fired waves of wind and smashed down Another Ultimate NRG.

Me: OH YEAH!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer's near.

Nico: Me too. But this is so fun!

?: SOMEONE CALL!?

Then we saw Elemental HERO Magma, Storm and Chaos Neos!

Me: Whoa! Magma, Storm and Chaos Neos!

Elemental HERO Magma Neos: (In a girls Voice) And it looks like we got here just in time.

Elemental HERO Storm Neos: (In a girls voice) We sure did and you guys had a lot of fun.

Elemental HERO Chaos Neos: (In a girls voice) No kidding.

Nico: Whoa! The Hazeltucker Sisters!

They reverted back. Chaos Neos was a girl with black and yellow hair and had black and yellow clothes and black and yellow angel wings for Light and Darkness and had the kanji for Chaos on her forehead. Magma Neos was a girl with Red and Brown hair and had red and brown clothes and red eyes and fire angel wings and had the kanji for Magma in the middle of her forehead and Storm Neos was a girl with blue and green hair and blue and green clothes and had lightning angel wings and had the kanji for Storm in the middle of her forehead.

Qin: Abigail, Melanie and Rhonda!

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Awesome to see you again Qin.

Abigail Hazeltucker: Yeah it sure is.

Melanie Hazeltucker: And you too Nico.

Abigail Hazeltucker: We got this.

They fired waves of lava, hurricanes and Lightning and a massive flurry of bats of light and darkness and the blasts all hit Another Ultimate NRG and blasted her down and she was back to normal. I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went and picked up Anastasiya and she was a girl in Ukrainian Winter Clothes and had blond hair and her clothes were pink and purple.

Me: Anastasiya?

Anastasiya: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Anastasiya hugged me.

Me: (SINGING EVENSTAR FROM LORD OF THE RINGS)

U i vethed na i onnad

Si boe u-dhanna

Ae u-esteli, esteliach nad

Chorus in Sindarin (simultaneous with above)

U i vethed na i onnad

Chorus in Sindarin (alone)

Na boe u i

Estelio han, estelio han, estelio

Estelio han, estelio veleth

I had my ring flare up and it made Anastasiya happy to know I was with her.

Abigail Hazeltucker: That was so awesome.

Raimundo: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Melanie Hazeltucker: We are Nico's friends from Chemistry and we are masters of the elements.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: We helped him do all sorts of great projects with the elemental forces and also helped him with many big experiments with the Elemental Forces.

Abigail Hazeltucker: Yeah we did it all with him. But we also stopped numerous bad guys with him.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Our favorite was stopping a bank robbery at Fort Knox and we stopped a thief from breaking into it. It was actually a man that was claiming he owned the land.

Me: That was Travis Knox. He claims he owns the land because his name Knox is on it.

Qin: Yeah.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Wow!

Abigail Hazeltucker: That is amazing.

Nico: It was.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Hazeltucker Sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Me: That was really awesome though.

We then looked and saw that we made a mess.

Me: Whoa lets get this place cleaned up before we head home.

Nico: Good idea.

We went and did so.

Nico: The core 310 have gone with me on rescues now. Now, their teams are next.

Me: Yep. This will be awesome to see.

Xenia: It sure will.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the

Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, and Tom Majors are heading to a planet called Titania, a water and light planet in the Omega Quadrant, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Luna and Luan are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis, and only Luna and Luan can wield those powerful greatswords because Luna got her powers from The Sirens and Luan got her powers from Sulis, and we're also going to take down the parents of Belle Muldoon, who are out for revenge on Leni for what happened to their heartless evil daughter, and they're going to be sent to the Uranus Prison.

Plus, we're also going to find out from Lincoln about some very dark secrets about Belle Muldoon's parents and that they have been helping Belle Muldoon get revenge on Leni after she was expelled, and after the news of Belle Muldoon's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome water and light planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Titania, a water and light planet in the Omega Quadrant that I've gone to eons ago.

Nico: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Luna and Luan are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only Luna and Luan can wield those powerful greatswords because Luna got her powers from The Sirens and Luan got her powers from Sulis, and we're also going to take down the parents of Belle Muldoon, who are out for revenge on Leni for what happened to their heartless evil daughter.

Leni: But, I thought they were sent to prison after Belle Muldoon was also sent to prison after she was expelled for trying to attack and kill me.

Nico: So, we also got two more evil parents to stop, yikes.

Lincoln: And I should also tell you this: I was the one who sent Belle Muldoon's parents to prison long ago, and with help from Hikari Viper, I also uncovered some very dark secrets about them.

Most of us gasped in shock, except for Lincoln's sisters and Ronnie Anne, Paige, Girl Jordan, Paige, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Me: This is really serious. Lincoln, can you tell us everything about how you got Belle Muldoon's evil parents sent to prison?

Lincoln: Of course, J.D., after Belle Muldoon was sent to prison, I would've thought that Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon would've disowned her after she was expelled and sent to prison, but I saw that they had a glare of hatred towards Leni, and I knew they wanted her dead for this. However, there's no way I can get them to admit to any wrongdoings, and Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon were well-known prominent attorneys, so I asked Hikari Viper for help, she contacted the CIA for a warrant to use wire taps, and when she told them that she was looking into Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon after Belle Muldoon's expulsion and arrest, they told her they were also looking into them as well. So, she got the warrant and she put wire taps on the phones, and we soon overheard many of their conversations of how they wanted revenge on Leni for getting their daughter expelled and sent to prison and they also wanted all of us dead as well for being related to Leni. We'd found out that they were planning to bust Belle Muldoon out with help from The Black Daffodil Gang, and they also got into contact with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, who're also out for revenge on Lori and Luna for what they did in sending Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov to prison after they got them expelled.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: But, it gets worse: Hikari dug into their information, and she found out Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon had been caught in acts of fraud and money laundering in the past, but no one was able to report it to the authorities because as soon as they found out, that person would be found murdered, so that also adds in murder to the mix, and that combined with the many conversations of how they wanted revenge on Leni for getting their daughter expelled and sent to prison by killing her and and all of us as well for being related to Leni, along with trying to bust Belle Muldoon out with help from The Black Daffodil Gang, and their contact with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, who're also out for revenge on Lori and Luna for what they did in sending Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov to prison after they got them expelled.

Nico: Damn, this is really explosive!

Lincoln: But, here's where it ended with their downfall: after we had all the evidence, we turned all of the evidence in to the CIA and the FBI, and with a warrant in hand, FBI and CIA agents stormed into their office and arrested Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon for their crimes, and the evidence was also presented in court, plus Hikari and I were also called in to testify in court. Eventually, after hearing all of the testimony in court along with the evidence gathered in the investigation, the jury deliberated for five minutes and they came back with a verdict: the once prominent Royal Woods attorneys, Mr.

and Mrs. Muldoon, were found guilty of conspiracy to breaking out a fugitive, attempted murder, first-degree murder, money laundering, fraud, and conspiracy to commit first-degree murder.

Hikari Viper: The judge said these very words, "These acts that I've just witnessed are the most heinous and horrific that are indeed hard to believe. I can't believe that you two, sworn prominent attorneys of the Royal Woods Justice Court, had used your own positions to try and exact revenge on the Loud Family, because of your jealous and envy-driven daughter's rage and fury towards Leni Loud, and the murders of those in your law firm are something that can never be forgiven nor forgotten, and to add on to the fact that you two also were conspiring with the most dangerous street gang who terrorized Detroit for years, along with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, two more well-known criminals and destructive delinquents, to kill the Louds. This is truly a disgusting misuse of power and thus, for your crimes, you two are hereby stripped of your law licenses for life and you're also hereby sentenced to five sentences of life in prison without parole, and you are to serve your sentences in Ionia Correctional Facility. May God have mercy on your miserable black souls." Those were the words the judge said as they were taken away and they were kicking, screaming, and swearing with blood and revenge on us.

We were stunned.

Gohan: I can't believe that Belle Muldoon's parents would do something as evil and heinous as this, but this did prove that they were just as bad as their daughter, and to also conspire with The Black Daffodil Gang, along with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, who were also out for revenge on Lori and Luna for what they did in getting Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov expelled and sent to prison, this is absolutely horrific.

Lincoln: I know, Gohan, but those two deserved it, and to also get word they broke out of prison and they're here on Titania and they're still out for blood on Leni and all of us, we're going to send them to the Uranus Prison to serve out their sentences after Luna and Luan get the two greatswords and take Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon down, and thanks for joining us, Tom.

Tom Majors: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, where do we go to find The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find them, Tom.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw two massive greatsword floating in the center and with light shining down on it: The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens, a massive greatsword with purple and aqua blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large aqua blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue mermaid heads and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis, a massive greatsword with white and yellow gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large yellow and white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis, those two massive greatswords are indeed works of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Luna and Luan who I lost.

Luna 2: (Through the Rainbow Mermaids on Luna's forehead) So, you built this shrine in honor of me and Luan? That's so sweet of you, Lincoln.

Luan 2: (Through the Rainbow Fairy on Luan's forehead) Just like what happened with Lori and Leni from our world.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Thanks, Luna and Luan.

Luna: Just like the shrine at Thelea, wow.

Luan: And not only did he forge the massive greatswords, he built the shrines in honor of his world's version of us, and putting up the spell that'll deactivate when the Dark Sides were removed for good and destroyed.

Suddenly, we saw Storm Skyress heading for us, and with it were the five girls.

Me: What the? Shun, did you…?

Shun: No way, J.D., I didn't summon Skyress and Kaze Wynn is still here with us.

Skyress: That's right, which means… !

Storm Skyress: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I also got the five girls away from the vengeance-driven and insanely evil parents of Belle Muldoon.

Lincoln: Wow, Shana Kazami, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon are heading for us.

?: WE WILL HAVE OUR REVENGE ON YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OUR DAUGHTER, STUPID LOUDS!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking those voices from anywhere. Don't you know when to stay locked up for good, Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon.

We then saw our targets, Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, who are still dressed in orange prison jumpsuits from Ionia Correctional Facility, and they were still extremely pissed.

Hikari Viper: Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, I knew we'd run into you pieces of crap again.

Mr. Muldoon: You ruined our chances to get revenge on you for throwing our daughter in prison, if you hadn't gotten in the way, all the Louds would be dead!

Mrs. Muldoon: And now, we will have our revenge on you for what you did in killing our daughter!

Lincoln: Why don't you two shut up?! Your demonic daughter caused nothing but trouble for what she did to Leni, and her envy and jealousy towards Leni was the one thing that did her in, and she, along with Tyler Corso, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang deserved to die for all of their crimes since they were truly irredeemable, and the apple didn't fall far from the tree since you two were also just as bad as your daughter.

Luna: Big time, dude, and now, we're going to make you both pay for your crimes.

Luan: Hope you like spending your life sentences in a brand-new prison for the remainder of your days, and we're not going to show you two any mercy for what you tried to do to Leni and all of us.

Luna grabbed The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and Luan grabbed The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis. Suddenly, Luna and Luan's eyes turned neon purple and neon yellow and they were surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with water, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, and mermaids, and a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, they left rainbow energy, water, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, mermaids, light, fairies, and light animals with every step.

Luna: You rotten dudes really make us sick to our stomach, as if what your daughter did because of her jealousy to our sis, Leni, wasn't bad enough.

Luan: But, to use your positions as Royal Woods' attorneys to try and get revenge on Leni and killing us as well for what your psychopathic daughter had done, that's just going too far.

Luna and Luan: Those are indeed unforgivable crimes, and for that, you two are heading right back to prison where you will stay there until the day you die.

Suddenly, Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with water, ocean waves, ice, snow, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids and sirens swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix, and Luan was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with light surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortexes faded, Luna and Luan emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Luna grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted purple bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens surrounding her, she has three rainbow mermaids holding the Water and Ice Kanjis in their hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on mermaid earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold water drop links and purple crystal links and a purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a purple shirt with an ocean blue phoenix, purple skirt with ocean waves and snowflakes on it, black pants with water drops and snowflakes on it, purple leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens on the coattails, and on the back are mermaids and sirens with ocean waves and snowflakes surrounding them. Suddenly, Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Luna's massive Sirens' Musical Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Musical Oceanic Rock Love and The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Sirens' Musical Oceanic Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Sirens and embedded purple and aqua blue etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue and purple gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large siren head with purple gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the mermaid that said, "Luna Loud Also Known as Luna Frost, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Sam Sharp Loud, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Morris Bench Also Known as Hydro Man, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Kiyomori Taira, and Nate Krenshikov, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens, Defender of The Loud

House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, and Ice"

ルナ・ラウド ルナ・フロストとしても知られ、ラウド家の3番目に生まれ、3番目の長男であり、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深いガーディアンであり、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹であり、リタとリン・シニアの長女であり、サム・シャープ・ラウドの愛情深いガールフレンドです。才能のあるロックスター、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの 17 世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの末裔、モリス ベンチの宿敵、ハイドロマン、破壊者としても知られるモラグ・マクラフリン、平清盛、ネイト・クレンシコフ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ザ・サイレンの使者兼チャンピオン、ザ・ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、水、音楽、氷の達人

Luna Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSICAL SIREN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL OCEAN ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC OCEANIC HOPE!

Luan grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, the weighted yellow bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes now had gold metal bands around them, she now has nine large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with yellow phoenix on it, yellow skirt with light animals on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light animals on the coattails and suns on it, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark's on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Sulis' Celestial Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, light, rainbow fire, and light animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sulis' Celestial Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Celtic Goddess of Light, Sulis, and embedded yellow gems etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vypra, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン ラウド、ラウド家の 4 番目に生まれ、4 番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの 4 番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンセイ ラウドの愛情深い母、17 世紀の道化師ルアン オブ ロックの子孫スコットランドのラウド、バイプラの大敵、モラグ・マクラフリンとキュウビの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーでオ能あるいたずら者、スリスの使者とチャンピオン、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき力強い教師たち、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして光と笑いのマスター

Luan Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COMEDIC LIGHTSTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Luna and Luan, but when Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon saw it, they went bat shit insane and tried to rush at them to kill them, but Luna and Luan fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, water, ocean waves, ice crystals, snowflakes, ice, snow, light, fairies, and light animals and they hit Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon and that caused them to fly out of the shrine, and they were now extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Wow, Luna and Luan are now the next of our family to transform, so awesome!

Lynn: And the parents of Belle Muldoon are so in for the biggest butt-kicking of a lifetime for all of the things they've done.

Luna: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Oceanic Arctic Maelstrom of Justice and Divine Oceanic Arctic Maelstrom Love) You got that right, dude.

Luan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel of Justice and Divine Celestial Light Comedic Love) And we're going to see to it that they get sent back to prison for the rest of their miserable lives.

Lincoln: After we give them the ultimate beatdown for all of their crimes. Let's get them, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony from his wider and muscular back and strapped it onto his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Tom Majors, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The

Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Luna and Luan were also attacking them with their massive new greatswords with powerful slashes and they left a lot of scars on Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, and this was extremely pissing them off badly, but Lincoln, Lori, and Leni weren't giving them any time to attack again as they swung their massive greatswords in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, and they pierced and slashed at them badly, and it also knocked them all down, and Lincoln had them both tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, so they couldn't escape, and they were both loaded up into a police wagon and escorted back home. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Luna and Luan's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, we saw that Luna and Luan now had Third Eyes of The Buddha with rainbow irises and they also now have eleven massive wolf tails: brown for Luna and light brown for Luan, and they also love them.

Nico: That's the end of those two bad parents, and I hope they like spending the rest of their lives in The Neptune Prison for Traitors.

Lincoln: That's actually a perfect place for them, Nico, since I told you guys of what those two had done after Belle Muldoon got sent to prison after she was expelled for trying to kill Leni in a fit of jealous rage and insanity.

Me: For what they've done in trying to use their power to get revenge for what their unhinged and psychopathic daughter tried to do to Leni, and on top of that, they were once prominent attorneys in the Royal Woods Judicial Court, that's just the worst kind of criminal.

Nico: Along with crooked cops, crooked attorneys are also the worst kind of criminal.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, but those two will be locked away in The Neptune Prison for Traitors for the rest of their miserable lives. (To Shana Kazami) And it's so good to see you again, Shana Kazami.

Shana Kazami reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing emerald green hair, emerald eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Ventus symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings with stars and she reigned in the power of Storm Skyress, and she's dressed in a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, birds, and phoenixes on the coattails and Storm Skyress on the back and holstered on her back is a Storm Skyress-themed large greatsword with Storm Skyress etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads and a large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large phoenix heads for the pommel.

Shana Kazami: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riley, and Mana again, Daria.

Daria Kuso, Riley Misaki, and Mana Marukura: You too, Shana.

Lincoln went up to Shana Kazami and he hugged her, and Shana

Kazami is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Shana Kazami: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Shana Kazami, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spelling, she's a Ventus Bakugan Brawler and a member of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Shana's a capable Bakugan Brawler. Shana, along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with me.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, I took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where I kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater.

Nico: That's really nice. Wait a second, her last name is Kazami, then that means?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's the sister of Shun Kazami.

We were stunned.

Eli: Whoa, no way!

Shun: Yeah, it's true, and it's so good to see you again, Shana.

Shana Kazami: It's really good to see you and Skyress again, Shun.

Skyress: Shun has told me much about you, Shana, and now, we were surprised to find out you're also Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Shana Kazami: I've been his Guardian Angel since the day I first moved here to Michigan, and the same went with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers, Skyress, and I heard Mom is now awake from her coma, right?

Shun: She is, Shana, Mom's awake and free from her illness.

Lincoln: And it's thanks to J.D. for saving yours and Shun's mom.

Shana Kazami: That's really awesome, and I've also got a story of how I stopped Lola from trying to kill Lincoln, and it led to her swearing her revenge on me, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Shana, are you absolutely sure about this?

Shana Kazami: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Shana Kazami, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Shana Kazami's neck with emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Shana Kazami: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Shana.

Shana Kazami had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Shana Kazami's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Kira Sanzugawa, Haru Arisugawa, Anna Houjou, and Misaki Jinguuji from Love After World Domination.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kira Sanzugawa, Haru Arisugawa, Anna Houjou, and Misaki Jinguuji from Love After World Domination.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kira Sanzugawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kira Sanzugawa and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kira Sanzugawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kira Sanzugawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kira Sanzugawa, Haru Arisugawa, Anna Houjou, and Misaki Jinguuji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and

Lincoln told everyone that Luna and Luan had gotten The Musical Oceanic Greatsword of The Sirens and The Celestial Comedic Light Greatsword of Sulis, the treasure that's been located on Titania, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, the former prominent attorneys turned convicts and parents of Belle Muldoon and they were out for blood and revenge on Leni for what happened to their evil heartless daughter.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Luna and Luan transforming into their Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that they along with all of us laid a brutal beatdown on those two monster parents that he, Lori, and Leni delivered the blows that knocked them out and we had them put into a police wagon bound for their new prison home in The Neptune Prison, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Shana Kazami have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so now, Luna and Luan have gotten their new treasures and transformed, that was so awesome!

May: And along the way, we also stopped Belle Muldoon's vengeance-crazed parents and Lincoln also revealed that he and Hikari Viper were the ones who got them sent to prison forever after recording their crimes, along with their contacts with the parents of Tyler Corso, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang, and having it presented to the jury and giving testimony against those two, it was really awesome.

Nico: Their CIA knowledge and knowledge about wire taps really stopped those two dead in their tracks and not only were they sent to the slammer, but they were also disgraced forever.

Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon were eventually sent to The Neptune Prison for Traitors for eternity, and they're kept in separate cells in Solitary Confinement, and their revenge schemes were destroyed forever.

---

After throwing Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon in prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Shana Kazami saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Shana Kazami: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Shana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shana Kazami: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Shana, what's the story on how you stopped Lola from trying to kill Lincoln?

Shana Kazami: You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let that pink-wearing she-demon kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of wind and it blew her out of her Princess Jeep, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of rose red energy from his angel wings and he imprisoned Lola, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we then called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lola, and when we all told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room. We found out that Lori accidentally stepped on Lola's tiara and she ran out in fright, because if Lola found out, she was going to kill her.

Me: Yikes.

Nico: We'd heard a lot of incidents with Lola and a broken tiara, and she went after Lincoln driven only by madness and blood, only to find out that the real culprits were those who ran away in fright or put a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him.

Lincoln: Lori did confess that it was an accident, but to Lola, it made her so furious that she wanted to kill Lori, but if she made one more wrong move, Mom and Dad were going to take her out of her pageants and her pageant career would be over.

Lori: And they were literally serious about it, Mom had Cheryl's phone number and the coordinator for the pageants, just one phone call and Lola's pageant career was finished. But, Lola swore revenge on Shana for this, but Shana swore if Lola dared to go on the attack again, she was going to fire a blast of wind and shred all of her pageant dresses, and when she told her brother about it, let's just say…

Shun: Yeah, I was a little mad that Lola swore revenge on my sister.

Marucho: Same with me when Lola swore revenge on Mana

Dan: Same with me when Lori swore revenge on Daria.

Runo: Along with me when Lynn swore revenge on Riley. But, Riley, Daria, Shana, and Mana cooled us down and we decided to look past that.

Lincoln: Thank goodness.

We laughed, and we got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Batsy Claro, and Gigi Grant are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Batsy Claro and Gigi Grant were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we also found out that Batsy Claro and Gigi Grant had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved them from a group of bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill them, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued them and the girls told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap and kill them to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped another piano on that angry, bad-tempered, rage-crazy bitch.

Batsy Claro: Wow, what is this place?

Lincoln: This, Batsy, is Coral Capers, and it's perfect for our beach date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Batsy Claro, and Gigi Grant dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and

Batsy Claro and Gigi Grant got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to Batsy Claro and Gigi Grant and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Linc, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Coral Capers.

Gigi Grant: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw they had Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew the girls also allowed Lincoln to bite them and feed on their blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Batsy Claro: And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Eli: That rage-crazy, angry, bad-tempered bitch, and I also still remembered that your man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You said it, Eli.

Misty Brightdawn: Trina's just going to make things a lot worse for herself if she can't let go of that petty grudge she has against us.

Lincoln: That'll never happen, Misty. Trina and the other jerks are too wound up and want nothing more than to get revenge on us, but we're well-prepared to teach them a lesson if they dare to escape to get revenge.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: I would've thought they'd learn their lessons, but no, they're too hard headed and too crazed and driven by revenge to learn anything. But, that's their problem, and it was caused by their bad deeds.

* * *

Later it was time for Erica's 3rd mission.

Me: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

William: Anyone else want to go with Erica? Besides the other Quantum Girls, Right, and Thomas the Tank Engine?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Nico: Cool cool.

Deadpool: Ooh! Can I go?

Nico: Yes you can go Wade.

Deadpool: Yippee! (To the Viewers) You will love this folks.

Nico: (Groans) What have I done?

We were later off to Canada.

We arrived in Canada.

TOOOT TOOOT!

They saw us on Thomas.

Thomas: Hey guys!

Zixx: Wow! Hey guys!

Erica: Zixx, meet Right and Thomas the Tank Engine.

Zixx: Man I love Thomas the Tank Engine!

Thomas: Awesome to meet you.

Right: Same here. Sorry we weren't properly introduced during the war. I'm Right Suzuki, Red Ranger of the ToQgers.

Me: They are 2014's Japanese Power Rangers. We call them the Rail Force.

Zixx: Cool!

Me: And these are Nico's friends the Quantum Girl 4.

Nico: Cool name.

Qin: Awesome to meet you. I'm Qin Chen.

Missy: I'm Missy Rodgers.

Ellie: And I'm sorry I didn't introduce myself earlier. I'm Ellie Singh.

Zixx: Awesome to meet you girls.

Me: And these are the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori the Eldest.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. Name's Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: Lynn Loud Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka Loud..

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy: I'm Lucy Loud.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: My name is Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana Loud.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Zixx: Wow! That's a lot of kids.

Me: Yeah it sure is and yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Deadpool: Yep and also my name is Wade Winston Wilson.

Zixx: Deadpool!? Wow! It's an honor.

Me: Deadpool wanted to come with too.

Deadpool: Mr. Lynn and Rita have never used a condom. I shit you not.

Me: Wade! They are too young to know about that! But yes you're right.

Zixx: I see what you mean.

We laughed.

Zixx: He sure is funny.

Me: Wade is known for having a massive sense of humor when he kills bad guys.

Deadpool: Hey, isn't she the girl who's really a Freebix?

Zixx: Oh yes. This is Freida.

Freida: Awesome to meet you and it's an honor.

Me: Same here to you Freida.

Qin: Can we go somewhere to talk?

Zixx: Sure.

We went to the cafeteria of the school.

Megan: She didn't look human when we first met her. But that's when I took her home.

Me: Well she was in disguise. We saw lots of alien creatures in disguise.

Erica: And also Shanan told me all about the Freebix. They are peaceful creatures that have incredible psychic powers.

Freida: That's right.

Nico: Wow.

Riley: And that's not all she had. She also could freeze people just by hugging them.

Me: WHOA! Talk about getting the Cold Shoulder!

Eli: Literally!

Freida: Yeah. Lucy I notice that you and Lucille look like Twins.

Lucy Loud: We get that a lot.

Lucille: Aye. But I'm actually one of the Loud's ancestors from Scotland.

Me: We found out after one of Last Years major battles that we had that the Loud's are all descended from Scottish Royalty.

Laney: It's true.

Zixx: The battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm?

Nico: The very same.

Lola: That was a really amazing battle.

I told them all about it and that was one of the most epic battles we've ever had.

Zixx: That is amazing!

Qin: It sure was. We were amazed as well.

Me: Freida can you show us what you can do?

Freida: Let me demonstrate.

Megan: Freida, no!

But it was too late. Freida hugged Deadpool, making him freeze up.

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Qin: Wow! A subzero cold touch.

Zixx: Wait. If my hunch is correct-

Deadpool then unfroze 10 seconds later.

Deadpool: Fuck, that was weird!

Griff: I get it! Deadpool's healing factor makes sure he doesn't stay frozen for long.

Me: Yep Deadpool has an accelerated healing factor.

Griff: Wow!

Zixx: Yeah that is cool.

Me: It sure is.

Deadpool: Next time warn me.

Me: Wade that was just a demonstration.

Zixx: How come Wade doesn't show his face?

Me: Wade uhh.

Deadpool: Well this is why.

Me: You guys are not going to like this.

He took off his mask and revealed his HORRIBLE AND DISGUSTING SCARS!

Dwayne Welland vomited all over Adam Frake after seeing Wade's face.

OH SICK!

Adam Frake: OH SICK!

He put his mask back on!

Deadpool: Yeah it's why I never take off my mask.

Me: Sorry you had to see that!

Dwayne Welland: How the heck did that happen!?

Me: He got a really nasty form of cancer and his accelerated healing factor made that cancer part of him and made him horribly scarred and disfigured. Hence why he never takes off his mask.

Nico: Yeah it was crazy.

Deadpool: Yeah.

Zixx: Back to what we were saying, Onccalon and Deeth sent Jayda after Freida so they can use her for her own purposes.

Riley: And we know what happened the last time.

Me: Shanan told us all about her. Jayda is a juice bar girl with a rotten attitude.

Zixx: Yeah that's right.

Nico: Tell us all about her.

Zixx: Sure.

---

Jayda: Disguised as a cool, sardonic 18-year-old juice-bar girl, matching wits and weapons against Zixx and her team, she's the toughest opponent Zixx has ever faced. Brilliant, manipulative and resourceful, Jayda is also utterly ruthless and can also sing. She was trapped in the center of Level 2 after she destroyed Sirenelle during the final test and became the guardian of level two.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Lori: I'll turn that monster into a human pretzel!

Qin: Save seconds for me!

Eli: Me too!

Twilight Sparkle: And all of us.

Me: Yeah. By the way Zixx, we owe you and your friends big for helping us during the war.

Zixx: It was awesome helping you guys.

Erica: Glad you guys had fun.

Adam Frake: I honestly killed lots of Opaline's goons.

Me: You sure did.

Zixx: I counted over 502,212,462 of them.

Me: Wow! Opaline had a massive army ready. But battle plan worked perfectly.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was an awesome battle.

Fluttershy: It sure did.

Me: :I'm gonna go set everything up.

I went and did so.

Erica: Me and the other Quantum Girls are gonna get changed into jumpsuits.

Zixx: Why?

Erica: (kicks off her shoes) We don't want our clothes getting destroyed, do we?

Me: Like Erica, Qin, Missy and Ellie are also gene-slammers.

Zixx: Oh I get it.

Nico: You'll see what they are soon.

I got everything all set up.

Me: Okay all set up.

Nico: I'll monitor you guys all from here.

Me: Yep.

We were ready.

Nico: Okay. Questworld Log On.

We had our virtual eye bands power up.

Me: GOING HOT!

We went into the Virtual World!

Me: We're in.

Deadpool: Oh this is so cool!

Lincoln: Wow! This is AWESOME!

Rainbow Dash: It sure is!

Missy Rodgers: Wow! Just like with Questworld.

Qin had a green jumpsuit, Missy's was orange and Ellie's was blue.

And Erica's was red.

Me: Wow. This is gonna be awesome.

Thomas: Wow! First time a train went into Questworld.

Me: First times for everything.

Eli: It sure is.

Right: (to Freida) So this is what you really look like?

Freida: It sure is.

Me: I think it's really awesome.

Eli: Like a true beautiful ice princess.

Freida: Thanks Eli. Also I sense a powerful energy in you.

Nico: Eli is also a member of the Jedi.

Freida: The Jedi? I thought they were destroyed ages ago.

Me: They were. By one of their own who was turned to the Dark Side of The Force. But Eli is what's called a Grey Jedi, a Jedi that masted both light and darkness.

Eli: It's true.

Freida: Wow.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Freida: As you can probably tell, my form updated since I betrayed the rest of my kind to save Zixx, Megan, and the others.

Me: Wow.

Erica: That's just like what happened with Hawkgirl. She betrayed her race the Thanagarians to save her friends.

Qin: Yeah that was nuts.

Nico: It sure was. But you did the right thing to save Zixx and the others Freida.

Freida: Thanks. They are the only true friends I have known.

Me: Well Earth is definitely your home now.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Freida: Thanks guys.

Me: Also believe it or not we have been to many planets all over the universe.

Missy: It's true. We are no strangers to going to many other kinds of planets.

Freida: That is amazing.

Adam Frake: You think if we weaken Jayda enough, Freida can freeze her?

Me: Absolutely.

Ellie Singh: And if any Undead show up we'll get them.

Me: Absolutely.

Deadpool: Oh it's gonna be awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico's radar picked up 5 blips.

Nico: Guys I'm picking up 5 blips ahead of you. They are in the next room.

Odd: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Riley: No telling what she has planned.

Yumi: But we're ready for Jayda.

Me: Lets go.

Nico: Be careful.

We went into the room and we saw JAYDA!

Jayda: Zixx, welcome.

Zixx: I'm not alone this time.

She turned and saw us and gasped.

Jayda: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? You're all with Zixx!?

Me: That's right.

Eli: And we're here to stop you. In the name of The Galactic Senate and the Republic, (IGNITES LIGHTSABER) You're under arrest!

Jayda: Let's not make things complicated. Hand over the Freebix and we can all go home.

Me: Over my dead body.

Eli: The Jedi will decide your fate

Jayda: The Jedi are all gone.

Eli: Not anymore. They are back.

Me: We are rebuilding them.

Jayda: I'm gonna ask you guys nicely one last time. Fork over the Freebix. Or me and my friends here? We're gonna get real nasty.

Eli: What friends?

Then 4 figures came out and they were THE BEETLE, JELLYFISH, KERBEROS AND DEER UNDEAD!

Nico: Whoa! The Beetle, Jellyfish, Kerberos and Deer Undead!

Me: I remember these guys!

Eli: They were ugly!

Deadpool: You don't know who or what you are fucking around here with you brat!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah what he said!

Me: And to answer your question with Freida. Go fuck yourself!

Qin: Yeah!

Erica, Missy, Ellie, and Qin groaned as something grew inside their butts. Right, on the other hand, chose to use a simple transformation.

Right: ToQ Change!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

Right Transformed!

TOQ ICH!

Right: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive red fire explosion went off behind him and he was ready!

The Quantum 4 transformed! Erica turned into A TYRANNOSAURUS! Missy turned into MEWTWO! Ellie went KINECELERAN! And Qin turned into SCALEBREATH!

Zixx: Whoa!

Freida: Wow! Ellie is a Kineceleran!?

Jayda: Impossible!

Me: Ugly story on that one. But you are going down Jayda!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) This is gonna be good.

Right: Full Speed Ahead!

Thomas: (TOOTS HORN)

We went at them!

Ellie punched and kicked the Jellyfish Undead all over the place with incredible speed and force!

Erica grabbed the Deer Undead and whipped it around and then threw it into the wall.

Missy fired Psychic energy balls and they hit the Kerberos Undead and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Qin fired a blast of incredibly hot fire breath at the Beetle Undead and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Right: (takes out Six Gum Gang's Progrise Key) Time for some Progrise Key action!

SIX GUM GANG'S RIGHTEOUS LAW DRAGONS!

He fired waves of gum and they hit Jayda and got her sticky!

Rainbow Dash: Time for me to Stand out! (ACTIVATE'S TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(STAND OUT BY TEVIN CAMPBELL PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Open up your eyes, take a look at me

Get the picture fixed in your memory

I'm driven by the rhythm like the beat of a heart

And I won't stop until I start to stand out

Hmm, to stand out

Some people settle for the typical thing

Livin' all their lives waitin' in the wings

It ain't a question of if, just a matter of time

Before I move to the front of the line

Once you're watchin' every move that I make

You gotta believe that I got what it takes

To stand out above the crowd

Even if I gotta shout out loud

Till mine is the only face you see

Gonna stand out till you notice me

If the squeaky wheel's always gettin' the grease

I'm totally devoted to disturbing the peace

And I'll do it all again when I get it done

Until I become your number one

No method to the madness and no means of escape

Gonna break every rule, I'll bend 'em all outta shape

It ain't a question of how, just a matter of when

You get the message that I'm tryin' to send

I'm under a spell, I'm in over my head

And you know I'm goin' all of the way till the end

To stand out above the crowd

Even if I gotta shout out loud

Till mine is the only face you'll see

Gonna stand out till you notice me, yeah

If I could make you stop and take a look at me

Instead of just (walkin' by)

There's nothin' that I wouldn't do

If it was gettin' you to notice (I'm alive)

All I need is half a chance

A second thought, a second glance to prove

I got whatever it takes

It's a piece of cake

To stand out above the crowd

Even if I gotta shout out loud

Till mine is the only face you'll see

Gonna stand out, stand out, hey

Stand out, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Stand out, mmm

Till mine is the only face you'll see

Gonna stand out till you notice me

She ran fast with incredible lightning striking all over and she punched and pulverized Jayda all over with amazing speed.

Jayda: You are good with singing.

Me: Heard you're a good singer yourself.

Jayda: Thanks. Too bad you insisted on not giving me the Freebix. Now? You're making me do this.

Thomas: (gets out Big Daddy Boo's Progrise Key) Sorry. But if we handed Freida over, it would prove people like Scott and Evil Sasuke right about us not really being heroes.

BIG DADDY BOO'S CROCODILE SWAMP POWER!

Thomas fired waves of swamp energy and blasted her down!

Fluttershy: Oh here is one of my favorites. (ACTIVATES BUSHROOT'S RIDEWATCH)

(IN A BIG COUNTRY BY BIG COUNTRY PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I've never seen you look like this without a reason

Another promise fallen through

Another season passes by you

I never took the smile away from anybody's face

And that's a desperate way to look

For someone who is still a child

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive, here we go

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

So take that look out of here it doesn't fit you

Because it's happened doesn't mean you've been discarded

Pull up your head off the floor, come up screaming

Cry out for everything you ever might have wanted

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered, see ya

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

Ha, ha

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

She danced and punched and kicked and pulverized Jayda all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Oh here's a funny one. (ACTIVATES PLANTMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY THE PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND GRASS SWIRLED AROUND HIM AND TREES GREW)

(JAYDA WAS SMASHING INTO EACH TREE)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree (KRASMASH!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree (SMASH)

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with help from his friends

An Ape named Ape

And his elephant sheep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend, he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree (KRASMASH!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree (WHAM!)

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind (SMASH!) (Birds Chirp)

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

Swing from tree to tree

Watch out for that tree (KRABLAM!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree (DEVASTATING KRABLAM)

Jayda: (Stupid Talk) Jayda not feel so good.

Eli: (CONTINUES SINGING)

Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile Named George

Who stayed for quite a while

And George grew up in the trees above

When Ursula found him, they found love

She took him to the city, took him straight downtown

But the concrete bliss brought poor George down

So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green

For the king and queen of the animal scene

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree (

Watch out for that!

Bang! Ooh! Tree! (SMASH!)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree! (KRABLAM!)

Jayda was really going to be feeling that one!

The Jellyfish Undead grabbed Deadpool and tore his legs off.

Adam Frake: Oh, shit! Deadpool, are you ok?!

Deadpool: Relax! I'm fine! It's gonna take me some time to reattach my legs. But in the meantime, I can still do this! (fires guns at Jellyfish Undead)

He blasted it all over!

Me: Deadpool has an accelerated Healing Factor remember?

Adam Frake: Oh right.

Zixx: You got to admit though, seeing all that happen to Jayda was REALLY funny!

Ellie zoomed fast and blasted and smashed the Jellyfish Undead all over.

Ellie: What makes Kinecelerans so fast is our speed.

ZOOM! ZOOM!

She zoomed around him in a powerful circle and smashed him all over.

Jayda got up.

Jayda: (Stupid talk) Hey if you find any teeth laying around, they are mine.

Lincoln hopped on Erica's back.

Lincoln: I hope you don't mind me riding on you, Erica.

Erica: Not at all Lincoln. Lets get them!

She and Lincoln went at the Deer Undead and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted it.

Lincoln: Time for some explosive power! (ACTIVATES RTN DEIDARA'S RIDEWATCH)

(PEOPLE ARE PEOPLE BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EXPLOSIONS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

So we're different colours and we're different creeds

And different people have different needs

It's obvious you hate me though I've done nothing wrong

I've never even met you, so what could I have done

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

And now you're punching and you're kicking and you're shouting at me

I'm relying on your common decency

So far, it hasn't surfaced but I'm sure it exists

It just take a while to travel from your head to your fist

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

He fired waves of energy and they hit the Deer Undead and exploded all over the place!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Luan: Take this one! This one has lots of TRASH TALK! (LAUGHS) Get it?

I laughed at Luan's Joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Good one Luan!

Luan: Thanks. (ACTIVATES VYPRA'S RIDEWATCH)

(SURFIN BIRD BY THE TRASHMEN PLAYS)

Luan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A-well-a everybody's heard about the bird

B-b-b-bird, b-birdd's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, well-a bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, well-a bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, well-a bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a don't you know about the bird?

Well, everybody knows that the bird is the word

A-well-a-bird, bird, b-bird's the word, a-well-a

A-well-a everybody's heard about the bird

Bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well, a bird, bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a don't you know about the bird?

Well, everybody's talking about the bird!

A-well-a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a bird, surfing bird, brr, brr, ah, ah

Ah, bap-a-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pa-pap

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-ma-ma, ma-ma-mow

Ma-ma-ma-ma, ma-ma-mow

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow

A-well-a don't you know about the bird?

Well, everybody knows that the bird is the word

A-well, a bird, bird, b-bird's the word

A-well-a mow, mow, pa-pa, ma-ma-mow, pa-pa

Ma-ma-mow, ma-ma, mow, pa-pa

She danced stupidly and fired waves of light and darkness and they hit Beetle Undead and blasted it all over the place!

Qin: OH YEAH! Nice one Luan!

Erica tail whipped the Jellyfish Undead and sent it crashing into the wall!

KRASMASH!

Lori: Top this one. It's literally awesome. (ACTIVATES LEONARD'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE SIGNAL IN THE SKY BY THE APPLES IN STEREO PLAYS)

Lori: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HAM AND ENERGY AND WIND SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Let's go!

Power, Super, Super, Power

Power, Super, Super, Power

Would you like to play a game of hide and seek now?

If you have X-ray eyes, please promise not to peek now!

First we count to ten, and then we'll have some fun now

Or will you fly away before we count to one now?

Signal in the sky-oh

That's when you know you have to fly-oh

Signal in the sky-oooooohhhhhh!

Let's go!

You know you have a lot to do, oohh

Let's go!

And everything depends on you, oooh

Hey girls, hey girls, come out and play now!

Or do you have to hurryoff and save the day now?

Can't you come over, watch a movie with your friends now?

Or will you fly away before we see the end now?

Signal in the sky-oh

That's when you know you have to fly-oh

Signal in the sky-oooooohhhhhh!

Let's go!

You know you have a lot to do, oooh

Let's go!

And everything depends on you, oooh

Power, Super, Super, Power

Power, Super, Super, Power

Power, Super, Super, Power

Power, Super, Super, Power!

Signal in the sky-oh

That's when you know you have to fly-oh

Signal in the sky-ooooohhhhhh!

Let's go!

You know you have a lot to do, oooh

Let's go!

And everything depends on you, oooh

Let's go!

You know you have a lot to do, oooh

Let's go!

And everything depends on you, oooh

Let's go!

You know you have a lot to do, oooh

Let's go!

And everything depends on you, oooh

She danced and fired hams and energy and wind and smashed Jayda all over!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Leni: That was totes cool! How about this one!? (ACTIVATES CHEESE MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

(SURFIN DERP BY CATFOOD MCFLY PLAYS)

She formed a massive wave of nacho cheese sauce and was surfing on it and then she drenched the Deer Undead and smashed him down!

Leni: Like totes surf's up!

Nico: Nice one Leni!

Erica roared at the Deer Undead.

The Deer Undead just snarled.

Erica jumped and stomped on it!

CRUSH!

He was defeated and Lincoln threw a Rouse Card and sealed it!

Nico: YEAH! 1 down!

Luna Loud: ROCKIN! Here's one for me and Sam. (ACTIVATES HYDRO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(A QUESTION OF TIME BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Luna Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I've got to get to you first

Before they do

It's just a question of time

Before they lay their hands on you

And make you just like the rest

I've got to get to you first

It's just a question of time

Well, now you're only fifteen

And you look good

I'll take you under my wing

Somebody should
They've persuasive ways
And you'll believe what they say
It's just a question of time
And it's running out for you
It won't be long until you'll do
Exactly what they want you to
I can see them now
Hanging around
To mess you up
To strip you down
And have their fun
With my little one
It's just a question of time
And it's running out for you
It won't be long until you'll do
Exactly what they want you to
It won't be long until you'll do
Exactly what they want you to
Sometimes I don't blame them
For wanting you
You look good

They need something to do

Until I look at you

And then I condemn them

I know my kind

What goes on in our minds

It's just a question of time

It's just a question of time

It's just a question of time (it should be better)

It's just a question of time (it should be better with you)

It's just a question of time (it should be better)

It's just a question of time (it should be better with you)

It's just a question of time (it should be better)

It's just a question of time (it should be better with you)

It's just a question of time

She danced and fired waves of water and smashed Jayda down.

Eli: Rock on Luna!

Laney: Here's one for me. (ACTIVATES KILLER MERMAID'S RIDEWATCH)

(SIREN'S CALL BY GABRIEL R. SHADID AND TOBIAS MARBERGER PLAYS)

Laney sang divinely as the song of the sirens was heard and Laney's divine voice was drawing in many of Jayda's goons like they were hypnotized and then I swooped in and slashed them all over the place with incredible fury and destroyed them all over.

Nico: WHOA! Nice job Laney!

Lynn: Yeah Lanes!

Erica opened her mouth and chomped on the Jellyfish Undead.

She threw it and it was defeated and Eli threw a card a sealed it into it.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: 2 down.

Lucy: Time for the darkness to come. (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(IN THE DARKNESS IS THE LIGHT BY MOLLY PHILLIPS PLAYS)

Lucy Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PURPLE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Demons come from every side

In the darkness is the light

Pulling me on a downward slide

In the darkness is the light

Getting hot the deeper I go

In the darkness is the light

Into the darkness down below

In the darkness is the light

Now the ghosts come dancin' by

In the darkness is the light

Out of the shadows of my life

In the darkness is the light

All of my losses, none of my wins

In the darkness is the light

Why do I have to face them again?

In the darkness is the light

I live my life in one straight line

The future ahead and the past behind

Don't want to go back to yesterday

But I don't know how long I can run this way

A jungle hung with tangled vines

In the darkness is the light

I'm tangled up in my own lines

In the darkness is the light

A creature there in darkness lies

In the darkness is the light

Why is it that he has my eyes

In the darkness is the light

I live my life in one straight line

The future ahead and the past behind

Now I've hit a wall like I never knew

And they tell me that the only way out is through the air

They say the truth will set me free, yeah

In the darkness is the light

Free to be down here on my knees, yeah

In the darkness is the light

Just when I thought I'd lost my sight

In the darkness is the light

I catch a glimpse of that beautiful light

In the darkness is the light

In the darkness is the light

Surrender will win the fight

This girl's walked on fire and ice

But I come out on the other side

Of paradise!

Oh yeah, paradise!

She danced and fired waves of darkness and purple fire and smashed down Jayda.

Missy used a Confusion attack.

She fired a wave of energy and it hit the Kerberos Undead and it then went after the Beetle Undead and then I fired a massive energy blast and it hit both Undead and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were down and I used 2 Rouse Cards and they were sealed!

Nico: YEAH! Those 4 Undead have failed this city.

Lola: Yeah they have!

I then unsheathed my sword.

I went and I jumped and slashed Jayda and carved the letter M into her face!

Me: M for Murietta.

Jayda: A bunch of people and 1 will be dead!

Griff: What does Murietta stand for?

Nico: It's for Joaquin Murrieta who was a notorious California outlaw 1853.

Me: Murietta is also Spanish for a Dead Man. It serves as my mark for her.

Qin: It's also from Zorro.

Griff: Nice!

Freida: Try Frozen Woman. (hugs Jayda's leg)

Jayda: (realizes what's going to happen) Oh crap.

Freida turned Jayda into a block of ice!

Nico: Jayda you have failed this city.

Me: More like she has failed this entire planet.

Zixx: That's for sure!

Me: But now we have 4 more Undead sealed.

Nico: Yep.

We got the Beetle, Deer, Kerberos and Jellyfish Charms added to our bracelets.

Nico: Lets get you back guys.

We were back home.

Erica: Now to revert back. Someone hand us some towels.

Rarity: Oh I'm on it darlings.

Rarity gave them towels.

Me: Don't look guys. If you look, my daughter Nicole will kill you.

Deadpool: Okay.

The 4 girls reverted back and we covered our eyes.

Deadpool then moved his fingers.

Me: HEY!

POW!

I punched Deadpool.

Deadpool: Okay okay okay!

He covered his eyes.

The girls got their clothes back on.

Erica: You can look now guys.

They had their clothes on.

Zixx: Does it hurt?

Erica: It used to but not anymore. We're used to it.

Missy: Yeah. It's cool.

Erica: But it's awesome.

* * *

We later came home.

May: Hey guys!

Nico: WHEW!

Eli: That was so awesome.

May: How was it?

Me: One of the most epic.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Varie: Whoa! That is cool!

Captain America: Was Deadpool well behaved?

Me: He was Steve.

Deadpool: But it was so fun!

Me: Yeah and Dwayne threw up all over Adam at the sight of Deadpool's scars.

Captain America: Ah they found out his origin story.

Qin: Yeah but it was still fun.

May: Next time, Shanan, Vert, and Juru should come with you.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Erica: Yeah it is!

Shanan: It'll be awesome to see Zixx and help them out again.

Vert: Yeah! We're looking forward to this one.

* * *

Later at Lynn's Table we were having an awesome victory party over the defeat of Queen Opaline!

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Me: To the defeat of Queen Opaline!

Nico: YEAH!

All of us: YEAH!

We had an awesome meal spread out too.

Hunch: Now this is a victory meal!

Nico: You said it Hunch!

We had burgers, pizza, hot dogs, everything.

Misty Brightdawn: Man this looks so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: I'll say.

Vypra: Boy that was one of the most epic battles ever.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was.

Sunny Starscout: It was all all amazing!

Zipp Storm: We all were amazed with how the battle went.

Me: 12 of the 24 enemies were given the Black Gates and the rest were thrown in jail.

Nico: They sure were.

Lola: And we were not expect some of last years major enemies to make a comeback.

Poromon: I would have loved to see Opaline bring back Mr. Mind. I would have loved to eat him again.

We laughed at that one.

Poromon: I was being serious. But yeah.

Me: I know Poromon.

Sperg's Mother: Sperg, here's the lunch I packed you.

Sperg: Aw thanks mom.

Me: Sperg your mother is absolutely beautiful.

Sperg: She sure is.

Sperg's mother: Oh thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Amy: She is still ugly!

We gasped!

Me: Uh oh! Big mistake Amy.

Sperg: NO ONE TALKS ABOUT MY MOTHER THAT WAY!

Sperg went over and gave Amy and brutal and hardcore thrashing!

Soundwave: Sperg's Mom Superior. Amy Inferior.

Me: That's for sure Soundwave.

Sperg's mom: But it's sweet of Sperg to defend me like that.

Me: It always is. Sperg does all that because he loves you.

Mandy: That is true.

Vert: Too bad Opaline didn't recruit Krytus.

Zick: Or Magnacat.

Blaster: Relax. I'm sure we'll take them out next year.

Me: Yeah we sure will.

Nico: And we'll give them both the Black Gates.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Those two will pay for their crimes.

Lusamine: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Zak's team will include Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Komodo and Zon. Ed Grant's team will include Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, and Sperg's Mom.

Me: Nice!

Sperg: Cool!

Laney: Stan Lee!? Wow! This will be cool!

Lola: It sure will.

Zak: And the whole family in my group! Awesome!

Vypra: Boy the groups you guys made are awesome.

Lola: This is just to start Vypra.

Dodgeball Wizard: Can me, Vanitas, Manta Bayarsh, Black Lance, Multiple Man, Puppetmon, Gameface, David Cain, Kerbero Gangan, and Juggernaut go with you guys?

Emil Eagle: Me, Lequack, Rishu, Superfriends Captain Cold, Zara, Lanhua, Yost Whirlwind, Capricorn Zodiarts, Thursday Man, and Bradford Buzzard will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. And you guys will love our next mission. We're going to help Lightning McQueen in the world of Cars next.

Lola: Awesome!

Xenia: So we're heading back to Radiator Springs.

Nico: Well we're going to watch the 2nd Cars movie and then you'll see what the mission is like.

We later went back to the estate and we got to watching the movie.

---

British spy Finn McMissile infiltrates an oil rig owned by a group of criminal lemon cars to rescue fellow spy Leland Turbo, who has blown his own cover. He witnesses the criminals, seemingly led by German weapons designer and scientist Professor Zündapp, load an electromagnetic pulse generator, disguised as a TV camera onto a shipping crate. After discovering Leland's death, a burst of flames reveals his presence to the criminals, and he escapes by faking his death.

Five years after the events of the first film, after winning his fourth Piston Cup, Lightning McQueen returns to Radiator Springs to spend his off season with his friends. However, Italian formula race car Francesco Bernoulli challenges Lightning to take part in the World Grand Prix, an international three-race event created by former oil tycoon Sir Miles Axlerod, who intends to promote his new environmentally friendly fuel, Allinol, and invites race cars from around the world to compete. Lightning and his best friend Mater - along with Luigi, Guido, Fillmore, and Sarge - depart for Tokyo for the first race of the World Grand Prix.

At a World Grand Prix promotional party event, Mater makes a scene after eating a bowl of wasabi and leaking on stage, embarrassing Lightning in front of everyone. While cleaning up, Mater interrupts a fight between American spy Rod "Torque" Redline and lemons Grem and Acer. Redline plants his tracking device on Mater, causing Finn and his associate Holley Shiftwell to mistake him for the spy. Meanwhile, Redline is captured and killed by Zündapp, who reveals that Allinol is set on fire when hit with the EMP from earlier. He informs his superior, an unknown mastermind, that Redline passed on his information. Holley finds and recruits Mater to stop Zündapp's plot.

At the first race, three racers are ignited by the camera, making their engines explode. Lightning places second in the race after Bernoulli, due to miscommunication with Mater, who was evading Zündapp's henchmen with help from Holley and Finn. Lightning angrily snaps at Mater, who then goes to the airport to return to Radiator Springs, but is abducted by Finn as the lemons close onto both, and they flee in Finn's jet, Siddeley. After traveling to Paris, to collect more information from Finn's old friend and underground informant Tomber, they travel to Porto Corsa, Italy, where the second race is being held. During the race, Mater infiltrates the criminals' meeting, just as a few racers are flamed out by the camera, causing a multi-car pile-up, while Lightning wins. Due to controversy and increased fears over Allinol's safety, Axlerod lifts the requirement to use it for the final race in London. However, when Lightning decides to continue using it, the lemons plan to kill him in the race. Frightened by the realization that his best friend is in danger, Mater accidentally blows his cover, causing him, Finn, and Holley to be captured and tied up inside Big Bentley, where he admits to them that he is not the spy they think he is.

When the race starts, Lightning takes the lead before passing Big Ben. However, the camera was inexplicably defective on him. The criminals tell Mater they planted a time bomb in Lightning's pits as a backup plan, spurring him to break free and escape. Finn and Holley escape soon after but realize that the bomb was fitted on Mater's air filter when they were passed out as the criminals predicted that Mater will easily escape to help Lightning. Mater had already arrived at the pits when they tell him this, so he flees down the track while Lightning chases after him to apologize for his outburst in Tokyo. Finn apprehends Zündapp when he attempts to escape. The other lemons arrive and outnumber Finn, Holley, Mater, and Lightning, but they are soon rescued by the arrival of the other Radiator Springs residents and Sarge's buddies in the British Army. Mater and Lightning go to Buckingham Palace, where Mater exposes Axlerod as the mastermind behind the plot, proven after forcing him to disable the bomb. It is then revealed that the World Grand Prix was a cover-up by Axelrod to turn the world against Allinol and other alternative fuels, and he was also the one who was leaking oil in Tokyo, blaming Mater for it. After Axlerod and the lemons are arrested by the London Police, Mater receives an honorary knighthood from the Queen, and he and Lightning reconcile.

Back in Radiator Springs, Mater tells everyone there about his story, just when Finn and Holley stop over. Fillmore then reveals that Sarge swapped the Allinol with Fillmore's organic fuel, which explains the camera's ineffectiveness on Lightning. A "Radiator Springs Grand Prix" is held featuring all the World Grand Prix contenders. Mater declines an invitation from Finn and Holley to go on another mission, choosing to stay in Radiator Springs. Though his weapons get confiscated, he gets to keep the rockets and catches up to Lightning, who speeds off with Mater behind him, just as Siddeley speeds into the distance.

---

When the movie was done we were amazed and cheered wildly!

Qin: OH YEAH! Awesome!

Laney: Yeah! So our next target is Lemons.

Leni: Why are they sour?

Lisa Loud: Leni, Lemons means they are bad cars that didn't do well.

Leni: Oh right.

Magmon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right the Mandatory Question. I'm hoping to do one for Venusaur next.

Me: Ooh a Pokemon Gene-slammer next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: That will be cool.

Nico: Yeah. First what can you all tell us about the main target?

Me: Lemons is a bad group.

I pulled up their info.

---

The Lemons are the main antagonistic faction of Pixar's 12th full-length animated feature film Cars 2.

They are a terrorist organization of lemon cars known for their several manufacturing defects that left them rejected by the world, and they intend to get their revenge by discrediting alternative fuel in order to make profit out of selling oil. This terroristic group consists of 44 notable members and five notable associates.

Contents

History

According to their boss Sir Miles Axlerod, the Lemons have felt rejected by the world because of their defects during the past, an event that left them feel unloved. The film, however, reveals little details regarding how their fellow cars treated them.

As such, Miles Axlerod formulates a plan that involves forcing the entire world to abandon alternative fuel and resorting to using oil (as he still owns the largest oil reserves in the world despite his claims that he has been converted into a hybrid). To that end, Axlerod created the World Grand Prix for racers around the world and a new alternative fuel called Allinol (which is actually gasoline engineered to ignite by an EMP beam). He also plans on murdering anyone who gets in their way.

Being in cahoots with Axlerod's plot and sharing the ownership of the oil reserves, several Lemon families conspired to aid Axlerod in his plan to sabotage the Grand Prix races. To that end, Axlerod gets his right-hand Professor Zündapp to create EMP weapons designed as Prix cameras to ignite any Allinol supply during the races. Because of this, the first two races in Tokyo and Porto Cosa were disasters as many racers engaged into crashes after getting their Allinol ignited by the EMP beams. To cover his tracks, Axlerod suspends on using Allinol for the third and final race in London, though Lightning McQueen stand firm on his decision to use Allinol. Because of this, Axlerod contacts Zündapp to murder McQueen during the final race. This was witnessed by McQueen's best friend Mater, along with two British agents Finn McMissile and Holley Shiftwell, who end up being captured and take hostage in Big Bentley.

During the final race, Zündapp gets Grem and Acer to fire up their EMP beam on McQueen, but the latter escapes unharmed (due to Sarge switching McQueen's Allinol supply with Fillmore's organic fuel), just as Mater escapes to warn McQueen of the plot. Anticipating this, Axlerod arranges for Zündapp to place a bomb inside Mater's air filter so that he and McQueen would be killed by the explosion. As Mater runs off out of range, Zündapp ends up being chased by a freed McMissile, forcing the other Lemons to take action and catch McQueen. Though McMissile and Holley manage to defeat Zündapp, the other Lemons surround them in an intersection, preparing to wait for the imminent explosion to kill McQueen, Mater and the agents. Mater tries to talk the Lemons out of the plan by pointing out that it won't make them feel any better, but even though the Lemons agree with him, they still want him and his friends dead for their greed. Fortunately, McQueen brought in his friends from Radiator Springs to stop them, forcing the Lemons to surrender.

Mater eventually proceeded to expose Axlerod as the mastermind behind the plot by forcing him to deactivate the bomb within close range. With the plot exposed, the Lemons are arrested for conspiracy to commit crime, murder, attempted murder, and embezzlement.

Members

The Lemons are a coalition of at least four criminal families made up by cars infamous for malfunctioning. Out of the fourty-four known members listed here, at least 70% (31 out of 44) of all of the Lemons were arrested.

---

Nico: Whoa man! These guys are all bad news.

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, and Luan's Third Eye and the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Emperor Percival Tachyon from Ratchet & Clank Future: Tools of Destruction, and he's coming to get revenge on Ratchet and Clank for ruining his plans to take over the universe. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to your old enemy, Emperor Percival Tachyon, and he's coming to get his revenge on you guys for ruining his plans to take over the universe.

We gasped.

Ratchet: Oh no, not him again, I thought I'd never have to see him again.

Clank: Same here.

Sunset Shimmer: That genocidal tyrant's got a lot of nerve to show his face again after you guys sent him to another dimension.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) That madman must be stopped once and for all, and that'll be left to me, Lincoln, and Tyris.

Tyris Flare: We'll make him regret coming back to get his revenge.

Lincoln: That's right, and we'll make sure that his entire race is driven into extinction for their crimes against the Lombaxes.

Nico: Now, that's what I like to hear, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word Lightning McQueen and his friends need help in dealing with one of their enemies.

Lincoln: It's been a long time since we've helped Lightning McQueen and his friends, and once we get done dealing with whoever is causing trouble for him and his friends, you're next, Emperor Tachyon.

Vanitas: We should get going.

LeQuack: (French Accent) I hope Mater and the rest are okay.

Nico: Lets head out.

We went to the garage and got to our cars and we were off to Radiator Springs.

---

We arrived at Radiator Springs.

Me: Radiator Springs dead ahead.

Nico: Wow it's as beautiful and awesome as ever.

Qin: Yep..

RD Lola: Do they have any Chitty Bang Bang cars here?

Me: I don't think so. But that would be cool.

Lola: It sure would.

Qin: I love that movie.

Laney: Me too.

Camie: Brings back good memories.

Then Lightning and gang saw us pull up.

We got up.

Lightning McQueen: Hey hey guys!

Zara: Hey, Lightning!

Black Lance: What's up?

Lightning McQueen: Awesome you guys are here.

Me: How have you all been?

Lightning McQueen: Awesome as ever. Won 30 more races.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: We have 20 members now of the M.O.E. With us because we have Neo-Core battles now.

Beelzemon: Has Mater told any Tall Tales lately?

Lightning McQueen: Not that I know of.

Mater: But it's great you guys are all here. We need your help.

Me: Don't tell us. Lemons is on the move.

Mater: That's right.

Lola: Looks like we got here just in time.

Carly Atlas: We sure did.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding.

Lightning McQueen: Yeah you sure did. Also wow you guys have many more members than you did.

Me: We have been increasing a lot lately.

Lightning McQueen: Yeah we can tell. Also we heard about the battle you guys had with Opaline. Great job guys.

Laney: Thanks.

Juggernaut: Who's really the leader of the Lemons?

Bradford Buzzard: Axlerod or Zundapp?

Me: Zundapp did most of the dirty work. Axlerod is the one that is pulling the strings.

Mater: That's right. He is the true leader.

Me: But regardless they ALL are going to prison.

Lola: Yeah.

Lightning McQueen: Yeah that is for sure.

Ellie Singh: Oh and Lightning I hope you are okay with this but I picked Chick Hicks as my archenemy.

Lightning McQueen: Hey I'm cool with that.

Disk Wars Deadpool: He's even planning his own talk show. Wait until the next chapter though.

Lightning McQueen: Oh-Kay. But I'm still cool with Hicks being Ellie's archenemy.

Qin: Cool cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: But I still am glad you're doing okay.

Kerbero Gabgan: Does this mean we'll meet Finn McMissile?

Thursday Man: I heard he's a secret agent.

Mater: Yes you guys will meet him.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Yeah this will be fun!

Me: And we're going to kick some butt.

Lola: Or bumper to be specific.

Alan: I heard Mater played a big part in the Lemons' defeat.

Mater: I don't mean to brag. But that's true.

Ann: You should be proud of yourself.

Mater: Oh I sure am.

Me: Yeah you are a true hero.

Qin: Yep. It's awesome.

Lola: Well the Lemons are going to get a new home in jail.

Capricorn Zodiarts: Where's Finn right now?

Mayer: He's on his way.

David Cain: Or the Lemons probably captured him.

Eli: No I don't sense that he was captured.

Me: But it's awesome we're going to meet him.

Qin: Yeah.

Panty Stocking: But either way we're going to give those fuckpot cars what for.

Tayuya: Fuckin A.

Then we saw Finn McMissile come.

Finn McMissile: Sorry I'm late. I had to take a shortcut through Frank's place and man, he wasn't happy!

Loud House Taylor: Yeah, we probably should've warned you about that.

Me: Well we'll worry about him later.

Finn McMissile: I know. The Lemons are coming and they are coming for revenge.

Me: Probably on Mater.

Qin: No way are we letting them touch him.

Finn McMissile: You all probably need to know first about their goals.

Yost Whirlwind: I've been wondering about that.

Gameface: Does it involve Alinol?

Finn McMissile: Yes. And they want to Rid the world of alternative fuel and turn them back to gasoline in order to make Axlerod rich.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Fossil Fuels are poison to the air.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: We can't let them do that.

Finn McMissile: And then, there's the cameras that they use.

Block Man: I'm afraid to ask. But what do they do?

Finn McMissile: They produce an electromagnetic pulse that causes the cars with Alinol to ignite and explode and crash.

Lightning McQueen: It's what led to the races in Tokyo, Porto Cosa and London to be complete disasters.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa man!

Me: That is dangerous!

Lola: No kidding!

Lanhua: Are there any of said cameras here?!

Puppetmon: If there are, we need to take them out!

Nico: What do they look like?

Lightning McQueen: They look like TV Broadcasting cameras.

Qin: Oh man.

I looked and I found a camera.

I went over to it.

Me: I think I found one.

I brought it over to us.

Me: This it?

Finn McMissile: That is definitely one.

Me: Hmm. Very well made.

Nico: Lets see if it works.

Finn gave us a barrel of Alinol and I pointed the camera at it from 25 feet away.

Me: Here we go.

I fired it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Alinol exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: WHOA! That is powerful!

Carly Atlas: Wow! It really works!

Nico: It's like having a nuclear explosion in cannon form.

Akira Nijino: With these cameras, those vile cars will ensure one's place to die.

Me: Yeah you gut that right.

Nico: Maybe we can use this on bad cars. We can turn the tables on Lemons and use their own weapon against them.

Eli: Not a bad idea.

Mater: I like it.

Me: And don't worry guys, I'll use my powers to protect all other cars and us from this.

Eli: Good idea.

Varie: Yeah.

Superfriends Captain Cold: Okay, we can use some of the cameras.

Multiple Man: Me and my clones are destroying the rest!

Multiple Man made 620 clones of himself. The clones then spread out to find the cameras.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Let me see here.

I turned on my radar and it showed many EMP Cameras all over Radiator Springs!

Nico: Whoa! They are all over!

Multiple Man: Then lets get them!

They were all destroyed.

Me: Good.

Nico: Wait look.

We saw a huge dust cloud and saw numerous cars approaching. We saw that it wass LEMONS!

Me: Here they come!

Metal Man: Entrance time on those lemony assholes!

Nico: Lets go!

We hid.

Then the Lemons group appeared and they were looking around.

Sir Axelrod: (British Accent) What? Where are those foolish cars?

But then the Elements of the Magic of Friendship appeared and then swirled around them and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard.

We came out.

Me: Sir Axelrod and Lemons you all are under arrest!

Manta Bayarsh: (to Axlerod) Okay, we're just having you tied up.

Rishu: It's Zundapp we want!

Zundapp: How appropriate, given how I did all the work the last time.

Me: We're going to make sure you all are thrown in the Impound Lot.

Nico: That's for sure.

Qin: You are not poisoning the planet with your revolting gasoline on our watch!

Nico: That's for sure.

Then Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Count Spankulot, Xigbar, Evil Star, Six Gum Gang, Fixer, Morrigan, Pisces Zodiarts, Tobias Whale, Superfriends Cheetah, Brutus, Mr. Freeze, Roller Ghoster, Utomodachi, Constructicon Devestator, and Warp appeared.

Nico: Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Count Spankulot, Xigbar, Evil Star, Six Gum Gang, Fixer, Morrigan, Pisces Zodiarts, Tobias

Whale, Superfriends Cheetah, Brutus, Mr. Freeze, Roller Ghoster, Utomodachi, Constructicon Devestator, and Warp.

Thundermon: So, how's it feel to have now all the core 310 come with you on a rescue at least once?

Nico: It actually feels like a big accomplishment.

Me: You got that right.

MetalSeadramon: Good to know.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: You should be proud of yourself.

Me: We are.

Stratos: We heard you went to the beach.

Me: Yep we sure did.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: How was it?

Nico: Fun and awesome. We had a relaxing time.

?: Glad to hear.

A figure came out and it was ROTOX DX from episode 15 of Megaforce!

---

As Admiral Malkor enters his cocoon, Metal Alice is completed by Vrak and creates her first experimental machine, Rotox. To demonstrate the might of machines, she attacks him but loses her left leg. After pulling herself together and having earned Vrak's approval, she sends Rotox to attack the city, drawing the attention of the Megaforce.

The Rangers try to fight him but are outmatched and restrained by Rotox's strength and weaponry. Robo Knightlater arrives but is caught by surprise and temporarily incapacitated. The Rangers then break free from the chains restricting them and ascend into the Ultra

Mode, which proves more than enough to defeat Rotox.

Immediately after Rotox's death, Metal Alice recreated Rotox into Rotox DX to destroy the rangers while she tried to persuade Robo Knight into joining her. He overpowers them using his chest cannons, but he retreats with Metal Alice after. They go back to battle the rangers but Robo Knight arrives and aids the Rangers. Metal Alice retreats He is destroyed. Vrak sends the Zombolts and he grows giant, and he has both of his arms broken off. He is then destroyed by the Gosei Ultimate Megazord, much to Metal Alice and Vrak's displeasure

* * *

Troy: Rotox DX!

Rotox DX: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to attack the city after Malkor entered his cocoon.

Rotox DX: That's right. Good memory.

William: Are you any different from the original Rotox?

Rotox DX: (chuckles) Oh yeah. Very different.

Me: But he still packs a wallops.

Sir Axelrod: HEY! You guys are supposed to be villains! KILL THEM!

Thundermon: We make our own choices! You will NEVER tell us what to do!

Qin: That's right!

Lola: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Sage, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, A.T.O.M., Mai

(Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - Nico's rescue was relaxing

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) Nico's rescue didn't really involve him doing much. It mostly relaxing.

Sage: It sure was and after a big battle yesterday they more than earned it after a big battle.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was so awesome and we were in Hawaii for it.

Scootaloo: That was so awesome and fun.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was really cool and perfect for relaxing.

Axel Manning: Yeah that was fun.

Thundermon: Glad you all had a good time. Lets do it!

Sage summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Roboyarou and it formed into THE SWORD OF ROBOTIC THUNDER! They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

Noah Carver, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, OOO Riders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - Battling Another Ultimate NRG, INTENSELY Radioactive

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) Nico, Raimundo, and the others did good Battling Another Ultimate NRG. I bet she was INTENSELY Radioactive.

Noah: She sure was! She was producing as much gamma radiation as a huge number of atomic bombs.

Rarity: It was intensely strong darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was!

Gill Grunt: She was intensely powerful and radioactive.

Eiji: Yeah no kidding there.

MetalSeadramon: Well at least she is back to normal and no one got hurt. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FIVEMAN!

He turned into the Blue Fiveman Ranger!

Noah summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Freezing Beast and it formed into THE FROZEN STORM BLADE! They fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

## Flare Corona, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Den-O Riders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - Lincoln's Rescue

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Titania. That shouldn't be confused with our teammate of the same name.

Flare Corona: No it shouldn't. But you should have seen what happened. We faced Belle Muldoon's evil parents and we found out something shocking about them.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: What is it?

Sunset Shimmer: We found out that they were lawyers that abused their power and did crimes.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was crazy!

---

Nico: So, we also got two more evil parents to stop, yikes.

Lincoln: And I should also tell you this: I was the one who sent Belle Muldoon's parents to prison long ago, and with help from Hikari Viper, I also uncovered some very dark secrets about them.

Most of us gasped in shock, except for Lincoln's sisters and Ronnie Anne, Paige, Girl Jordan, Paige, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Me: This is really serious. Lincoln, can you tell us everything about how you got Belle Muldoon's evil parents sent to prison?

Lincoln: Of course, J.D., after Belle Muldoon was sent to prison, I would've thought that Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon would've disowned her after she was expelled and sent to prison, but I saw that they had a glare of hatred towards Leni, and I knew they wanted her dead for this. However, there's no way I can get them to admit to any wrongdoings, and Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon were well-known prominent attorneys, so I asked Hikari Viper for help, she contacted the CIA for a warrant to use wire taps, and when she told them that she was looking into Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon after Belle Muldoon's expulsion and arrest, they told her they were also looking into them as well. So, she got the warrant and she put wire taps on the phones, and we soon overheard many of their conversations of how they wanted revenge on Leni for getting their daughter expelled and sent to prison and they also wanted all of us dead as well for being related to Leni. We'd found out that they were planning to bust Belle Muldoon out with help from The Black Daffodil Gang, and they also got into contact with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, who're also out for revenge on Lori and Luna for what they did in sending Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov to prison after they got them expelled.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: But, it gets worse: Hikari dug into their information, and she found out Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon had been caught in acts of fraud and money laundering in the past, but no one was able to report it to the authorities because as soon as they found out, that person would be found murdered, so that also adds in murder to the mix, and that combined with the many conversations of how they wanted revenge on Leni for getting their daughter expelled and sent to prison by killing her and and all of us as well for being related to Leni, along with trying to bust Belle Muldoon out with help from The Black Daffodil Gang, and their contact with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, who're also out for revenge on Lori and Luna for what they did in sending Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov to prison after they got them expelled.

Nico: Damn, this is really explosive!

Lincoln: But, here's where it ended with their downfall: after we had all the evidence, we turned all of the evidence in to the CIA and the FBI, and with a warrant in hand, FBI and CIA agents stormed into their office and arrested Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon for their crimes, and the evidence was also presented in court, plus Hikari and I were also called in to testify in court. Eventually, after hearing all of the testimony in court along with the evidence gathered in the investigation, the jury deliberated for five minutes and they came back with a verdict: the once prominent Royal Woods attorneys, Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon, were found guilty of conspiracy to breaking out a fugitive, attempted murder, first-degree murder, money laundering, fraud, and conspiracy to commit first-degree murder.

Hikari Viper: The judge said these very words, "These acts that I've just witness are the most heinous and horrific that are indeed hard to believe. I can't believe that you two, sworn prominent attorneys of the Royal Woods Justice Court, had used your own positions to try and exact revenge on the Loud Family, because of your jealous and envy-driven daughter's rage and fury towards Leni Loud, and the murders of those in your law firm are something that can never be forgiven nor forgotten, and to add on to the fact that you two also were conspiring with the most dangerous street gang who terrorized Detroit for years, along with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, two more well-known criminals and destructive delinquents, to kill the Louds. This is truly a disgusting misuse of power and thus, for your crimes, you two are hereby stripped of your law licenses for life and you're also hereby sentenced to five sentences of life in prison without parole, and you are to serve your sentences in Ionia Correctional Facility. May God have mercy on your miserable black souls." Those were the words the judge said as they were taken away and they were kicking, screaming, and swearing with blood and revenge on us.

We were stunned.

Gohan: I can't believe that Belle Muldoon's parents would do something as evil and heinous as this, but this did prove that they were just as bad as their daughter, and to also conspire with The Black Daffodil Gang, along with the parents of Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov, who were also out for revenge on Lori and Luna for what they did in getting Tyler Corso and Nate Krenshikov expelled and sent to prison, this is absolutely horrific.

Lincoln: I know, Gohan, but those two deserved it, and to also get word they broke out of prison and they're here on Titania and they're still out for blood on Leni and all of us, we're going to send them to the Uranus Prison to serve out their sentences after Luna and Luan get the two greatswords and take Mr. and Mrs. Muldoon down.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Oh my goodness! I can't believe her parents were that evil!

Sunburn: We were really shocked when we heard about it!

Ryotaro: Yeah they are pure evil incarnate.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Well at least they are back in prison. Lets do it!

Flare summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Legendary Six Samurai - Kizan and it formed into the SWORD OF THE EARTH SIX SAMURAI! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Baihumon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Zyuohgers, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - Meeting a Storm Skyress Gene-slammer

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) I heard you guys met a Storm Skyress Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Baihumon: Her name is Shana Kazami and she is also Shun's sister and she is really powerful with the powers of wind and is also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Stratos: Wow! I didn't know that she was Shun's sister. That is cool!

Pinkie Pie: It sure is and it's amazing that Shun has his sister back.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there and it was amazing.

Featherweight: I agree too. It's cool. Also her story is amazing too.

FLASHBACK 2

Shana Kazami: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Shana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shana Kazami: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting

smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Shana, what's the story on how you stopped Lola from trying to kill Lincoln?

Shana Kazami: You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell, and we saw who it was coming after us in a fit of rage: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep, and she was completely insane. But, I wasn't going to let that pink-wearing she-demon kill us, so I fired a powerful blast of wind and it blew her out of her Princess Jeep, and this of course made her extremely furious, but then, I saw Lincoln fire blasts of rose red energy from his angel wings and he imprisoned Lola, we tied her up in nylon rope so she couldn't get out, and we then called Luna to come get us. She came and we went home with Luna dragging a tied up Lola, and when we all told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to me and Lincoln, they grounded her for fifteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room. We found out that Lori accidentally stepped on Lola's tiara and she ran out in fright, because if Lola found out, she was going to kill her.

Me: Yikes.

Nico: We'd heard a lot of incidents with Lola and a broken tiara, and she went after Lincoln driven only by madness and blood, only to find out that the real culprits were those who ran away in fright or put a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him.

Lincoln: Lori did confess that it was an accident, but to Lola, it made her so furious that she wanted to kill Lori, but if she made one more wrong move, Mom and Dad were going to take her out of her pageants and her pageant career would be over.

Lori: And they were literally serious about it, Mom had Cheryl's phone number and the coordinator for the pageants, just one phone call and Lola's pageant career was finished. But, Lola swore revenge on Shana for this, but Shana swore if Lola dared to go on the attack again, she was going to fire a blast of wind and shred all of her pageant dresses, and when she told her brother about it, let's just say…

Shun: Yeah, I was a little mad that Lola swore revenge on my sister.

Marucho: Same with me when Lola swore revenge on Mana

Dan: Same with me when Lori swore revenge on Daria.

Runo: Along with me when Lynn swore revenge on Riley. But, Riley, Daria, Shana, and Mana cooled us down and we decided to look past that.

Lincoln: Thank goodness.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Stratos: Whoa! At least Shun has his sister back and the Loud's are free of their darkness. That's good.

Sprocket: It sure is. We're happy they are back together.

Yamato: I think it's cool myself.

Stratos: I agree too. Lets do it!

Baihumon summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Satellite Cannon Balsam and it formed into THE PROTON CANNON BALSAM! It was a cannon backpack on Baihumon's back! They fired powerful laser blasts, metal, lightning and gears and smashed him down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ecco, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Erica's Third Mission and Zixx helped us during the war

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Today was Erica's third mission. And Zixx really helped us during the war.

Zero-G: Boy she sure did and she was a huge and tremendous help.

Lightspeed: All the future big day mission allies really helped us big time.

Samon: They sure did. Who did they fight on the 3rd mission?

Energizer: They fought Jayda and the Beetle, Jellyfish, Kerberos and Deer Undead.

Samon: Wow! Those are big. But at least they are gone.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was something.

Starshine Sparkle: They really let them have it.

Spyro: Yeah they sure did and those undead deserved it too.

Ecco: Yep. They sure did.

Mass Master: Good riddance.

Samoon: Yeah. Lets do it!

The Power Pack summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Inari Fire and it formed into THE FOX FURY FIRESTORM SWORD! They fired waves of energy, magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Lucy Heartfilia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, TUFF Puppy Heroes, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - The Victory Party at Lynn's Table

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) (Transylvanian Accent) How was The Victory Party at Lynn's Table? Did you eat anything good?

Lucy Heartfilia: We sure did and it was really good. We had everything like burgers, chicken and more.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah and we also we had fun doing some pranks on the jerks too.

Cozy Glow: It was perfect too.

Hex: Yeah after a huge battle we more than earned it.

Dudley Puppy: Yeah that is for sure.

Count Spankulot: Ooh! I'm glad you guys all had a good time.

Lucy summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Soul Drain Dragon and it formed into THE DRAGON OF THE SOUL DRAIN! They fired waves of waves of stars, magic, bones and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Erza Scarlet, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Dinozaurs, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - Lightning and Friends are having Fun with us

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Lightning and Friends are having Fun with us. Especially Mater's spy buddies.

Erza: They sure are awesome and they not only have a lot of fun racing but also bring down the evils of Lemons.

Applejack: Sounds kooky but it's true.

Apple Bloom: But what Lemons does is awful! They want to get all cars everywhere to turn back to gasoline!

Xigbar: What!? That's nuts! Gasoline is dangerous too.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure is!

Dino Tyranno: What these guys are doing will bring us back into the age of fossil fuels!

Xigbar: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Erza summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Epsilon the Magnet Warrior and it formed into THE EPSILON MAGNET SWORD! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Earthworm Jim, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - Lightning loves a good race

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (To Tommy) Lightning loves a good race. And didn't Francesco meet Lightning for the first time when Zundapp first attacked?

Tommy: He sure did! And we were really amazed about that. That was so awesome.

Fluttershy: It was really cool.

Tornado Bolt: We thought it was really awesome. But what Lemons is doing is horrible.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Earthworm Jom: Yeah they are monsters!

Evil Star: What they are doing is considered eco-terrorism! Lets do it!

Tommy summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Queen's Knight and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE QUEEN ROYAL KNIGHT! They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Right Suzuki (ToQger), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Jason Jenkins, Kong, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Zundapp will pay for his crimes.

---

The Six Gum Gang were next.

Runt: (to Right) Zundapp will pay for his crimes.

Lunk: Even though that Axlerod guy was the one really pulling the strings.

Right: They all will pay for what they did.

Akira Nijini: This entire spot will be perfect for them to die.

Princess Luna: Maybe not die but go to prison.

Moondust: Yeah they deserve prison too.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Gari: Yeah they sure deserve prison.

Wilbur: You got that right.

Dixie: I'll say.

Blackout: They need to be locked up forever.

Jason Jenkins: I'll say.

Goof: Duh yeah.

Runt: Yeah. Lets do it!

Right summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Neptabyss, the Atlantean Prince and it formed into THE ATLANTIS SWORD OF NEPTABYSS and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Glitch Techs, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - Zundapp is going to get a nasty buttkicking.

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) Zundapp is going to get a nasty buttkicking. Without any of those camera weapons targeting us!

Piper Willowbrook: Along with all his helpers of Lemons too. They are going to get their butts handed to them. Or Bumpers rather.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure.

King Solar: And it will really hurt!

Solar Eclipsa: That is going to be good.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure will.

Spotlight: Justice is coming.

Miko: And I love kicking some bad guy butt.

Fixer: We sure do. Lets do it!

Piper summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Madolche Teacher Glassouffle and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE DESSERT SQUAD! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Natalee VS Morrigan

---

Morrigan was next.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) Boy things have been amazing for you now.

Natilee: They sure have. We have had a lot of fun.

Natilee merged Hermos with The Atmosphere and it formed into the WINDSPHERE NATURE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and wind and smashed her down.

---

Nudge VS Pisces Zodiarts

---

Pisces Zodiarts were next.

Pisces Zodiarts: Boy Lightning won over 40 races? That's impressive.

Nudge: It sure is. I'm proud of him.

Nudge merged Hermos with Mythic Water Dragon and it formed into THE MYTHIC MAELSTROM SWORD! She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Tobias: This is gonna be good.

Kouta: It sure is.

Kouta merged Hermos with Tactical Espionage Expert and it formed into THE ESPIONAGE SPY LASER SWORD! He fired laser blasts and smashed him down.

---

## Max Mercury VS Superfriends Cheetah

Superfriends Cheetah was next.

Superfriends Cheetah: This is gonna be good.

Max Mercury: It sure will.

Max merged Hermos with Robolady and it formed into THE ROBOT LADY SWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Natasha (G-Gundam) VS Brutus

Brutus was next.

Brutus: You ready for me?

Natasha: I'm always ready.

Natasha merged Hermos with Cyber Laser Dragon and it formed into THE LASER DRAGON FORCE BLASTER! She fired waves of lasers and smashed him down.

## Metamorpho VS Mr. Freeze

Mr. Freeze was next.

Mr. Freeze: This will be really fun.

Metamorpho: It sure is.

Metamorpho merged Hermos with Space Time Police and it formed into THE SPACE TIME POLICE LASER BLASTER! He fired waves of lasers and smashed him down.

Zipp Storm VS Roller Ghoster

Roller Ghoster was next.

Roller Ghoster Roared.

Zipp: I'm ready for this.

She merged Evil Dragon Ananta and it formed into THE SEVEN HEADED WHIP SWORD OF DARKNESS! She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Crimson Fox VS Utomodachi

Utomodachi was next.

Utomodachi: This is gonna be so fun!

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) This is gonna be most fun.

Crimson Fox merged Hermos with Muscle Medic and it formed into THE MUSCLE MEDIC SCALPEL SPEAR! She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Mothra 2019 VS Constructicon Devastator

Constructicon Devastator was next.

Mothra 2019: I hope we're ready for this one.

Devastator: I sure am.

Mothra merged Hermos with Corrupted Great Moth and it formed into THE DARK MOTH WING SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Gullwings - Yuna, Rikku and Payne VS Warp

---

Warp was next.

Warp: I hop you are all ready.

Yuna: Oh we are!

Rikku: This will be good!

Payne: It sure will be good.

The Gullwings merged Hermos with Goblin Attack Force and it formed into THE GOBLIN ATTACK FURY BLASTER! They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Rotox DX

---

Next was Rotox DX.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was A bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for all of you, this time, it's for Winnie the Pooh and his friends

For Winnie the Pooh and his friends: hand-cannon Blasters named 100-Acres Honey Elemental Firestorm Fury and modelled after

Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of Winnie the Pooh and his friends with elemental forces on the blasters and a jar of honey etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster and charged it up!

Nico: Fire!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Rotox DX you have failed this world.

Troy: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time for you bad cars to go to where you all truly belong and that's prison.

Lola: Yeah! You will never terrorize the world again!

Gia: Your lemony asses are ours!

Tsukasa: We're taking you out for a drive!

Kamen Ride: Drive!

Kamen Ride: Den-O!

Kamen Ride: Zeronos!

Kamen Ride: New Den-O!

Tsukasa turned into Drive and Daiki summoned clones of the Den-O team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RACE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Japanese Turbo Rangers!

Me: And this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BOOMING MACHINE POWER!

We summoned the Turboranger, Carranger, Boukenger, Go-Onger and Kiramager rangers and the Drive, Build, Kabuto, Zero One and Zi-O Riders!

Nico: Now lets get them!

We fired energy blasts and more and blasted them all over.

We were really letting them have it!

Soundwave, Blaster, Sperg's Mom and Hunch used the Earth Cyber planet keys and they enhanced Soundwave's Concussion blaster gun, Blaster's Electro Scrambler Gun and Sperg's Mom and Hunch's powers 100 fold.

Soundwave and Hunch: OWL CONCUSSION BLAST!

Blaster and Sperg's mom: BUTTKICKING ELECTROSHOCK BLAST!

Spiders of Darkness and Vanitas: SPIDER DARKNESS STORM!

Manta of Fire and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA FIRE BLAST!

Lances of Jewels and Black Lance: LANCES OF JEWELS BLAST!

Clones of Tech Bombs and Multiple Man: TECH BOMB STORM!

Puppet Ninjas of Life and Puppetmon: PUPPET NINJA LIFE STORM!

Games of Sports Lightning and Gameface: LIGHTNING SPORTS BLAST!

Dodgeballs of Flaming Speed and Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL FIRESTORM BLAST!

Light Goddess Power and David Cain: LIGHT FURY POWER BLAST!

Kangaroos of The Undead and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO

UNDEAD SKULL SMASH!

Juggernaut of Brains and Juggernaut: BRAWN BRAWN DARK STORM!

French Duck Thieves and LeQuack: FRENCH DUCK FORCE BLAST!

Earth Demon Power and Rishu: EARTH SHOT MEGABLAST!

Cold Mastery Force and Superfriends Captain Cold: ICE FORCE BLAST!

Amazon Fury Force and Zara: AMAZON FURY FORCE BLAST!

Butterfly Wind and Lanhua: BUTTERFLY WIND STORM!

Whirlwind Force Smash and Yost Whirlwind: WIND TORNADO MEGABLAST!

Eagle Flight Team and Emil Eagle: EAGLE WIND STORM BLAST!

Capricorn Force and Capricorn Zodiarts: CAPRICORN FURY BLAST!

Time Travel Brigade and Thursday Man: THURSDAY MEGA BLAST!

Buzzard Smashing Force and Bradford Buzzard: BUZZARD STOMP BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lightning McQueen, Rainbow Dash, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, me and Lynn: RACING FORCE FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: RACING ELEMENT STYLE: CHITTY CHITTY BANG BANG!

Jessica Kaios: RACING FIRE STYLE: COOPER MONACO!

Yuna Kamihara: RACING WATER STYLE: BELTOISE BT01!

Julie Makomoto: RACING EARTH STYLE: AUSPER!

Makoto Nanaya: RACING WIND STYLE: GUMOERT APOLLO!

Sari Sumdac: RACING LIGHTNING STYLE: LOVEFAB ENCIATE!

Shantae: RACING MAGIC STYLE: SPEC MIATA!

Akko: RACING STAR STYLE: PRAGA R1!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cars.

Lincoln and his harem: RACING FINAL SMASH: RACE CAR SMASH!

They drove their race cars to ram the Lemons all over and they smashed them down and we tied them up.

Lincoln: It's over, Lemons, your days of causing havoc are over.

Nico: He deserved it big time. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Percival Tachyon to deal with, and that genocidal tyrant should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to take over the universe, you wretched Lombax!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Loud and Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Laney and Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Ratchet: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Tachyon.

A figure came out on a walking throne, and it was none other than Ratchet's personal nemesis, Emperor Percival Tachyon.

Ratchet: I should've known you'd one day come back, Tachyon, and don't think I haven't forgotten of what you did to my race long ago.

Emperor Percival Tachyon: And soon, you will be joining them in death!

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with your mouth to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Rosa Espada De Fuego's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson and she was surrounded by an orange and crimson red energy aura with flames, swords, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Crimson Blader-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Emperor Tachyon, she left orange and crimson red energy, flames, swords, and dragons with every step.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) Emperor Percival Tachyon, I will never ever forgive you for all of the crimes that you'd committed not only against the Lombaxes who took you in and raised you, but also, against the entire universe. You're nothing but a black-hearted genocidal tyrant who wanted nothing more than to destroy everything in his path, and for that, I will make you pay for all of your crimes in blood!

Suddenly, Rosa Espada De Fuego was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and crimson red energy with red hot flames and swords surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon and Crimson Blader flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rosa Espada De Fuego emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rosa Espada De Fuego grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and an orange and crimson red energy aura with swords, flames, and dragons surrounding her, she has a flame in the hands of Crimson Blader emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Sword, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Crimson Blader with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Sword, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rosa Espada De Fuego has on a sleeveless orange midriff top, orange pants, socks, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames, swords, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Crimson Blader surrounded by swords and flames. Suddenly, Rosa Espada De Fuego felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Rosa Espada De Fuego's massive Crimson Blader-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, flames, swords, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crimson Blader's Draconic Firestorm Greatsword of Fire Blade Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Crimson Blader etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red dragon heads and a large orange gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of

The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crimson Blader's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Crimson Blader that said, "Rosa Espada De Fuego, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Blader, Powerful Master of Swords, Powerful Wielder of Fire, Lightning, and Earth Chakra Natures, Cousin of Tyris Flare, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Ligrin, Smasher of Dark Chandler and His Goons, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Swords, and Dragons"

ローザ・エスパーダ・デ・フエゴ、クリムゾン・ブレイダーのジーン・スラマー、強力なソード・マスター、強力な火、稲妻、大地のチャクラ・ネイチャーの使い手、ティリス・フレアのいとこ、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、リグリンの大敵、破壊者ダーク チャンドラーと彼の手先、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして火、剣、ドラゴンの達人

Rosa Espada De Fuego's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM SWORD DRACONIC INFERNO CRIMSON BLADER ANGEL OF DIVINE DRACONIC FIRESTORM BLADE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DRACONIC INFERNO BLADE LOVE!

We were amazed by Rosa Espada De Fuego's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Emperor Tachyon saw it, the genocidal tyrant fell into a rage and tried to attack her, but Rosa Espada De Fuego fired a powerful orange and crimson red energy blast with dragons, fire, and swords which hits Emperor Tachyon and destroyed his throne and he was sent flying into a wall, he got out and he was really pissed now.

Tyris Flare: Amazing, Rosa's transformed, and now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Tyris Flare's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with flames and dragons, she unholstered her massive Great Dragon's Fang Greatsword of Fiery Amazon Justice and Axirian Love from her back, and as she approached Emperor Tachyon, she left red and white energy, flames, and dragons with every step.

Tyris Flare: I will never forgive you for the crimes and atrocities that you and your followers have committed, Emperor Tachyon, your cruel and remorseless crimes against the Lombax race and the universe can never be forgiven, and for your crimes, I shall put an end to your miserable life here and now.

Then, Tyris Flare was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with red-hot flames and dragons surrounding it, there's The Great Dragon flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex was a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Tyris Flare emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tyris Flare grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has neon green eyes and a red and white energy aura with red-hot flames and dragons surrounding her, she has the image of The Great Dragon with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws she also has an dragon with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tyris Flare has on a white sleeveless midriff top with red phoenix, white shorts with red flames and dragons, red knee-high high heels with flames, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with red flames and dragons on the coattails and on the back is the Great Dragon surrounded by red flames. Suddenly, Tyris Flare felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with white tips on the large crimson red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tyris Flare's massive Great Dragon's Fang Greatsword of Fiery Amazon Justice and Axirian Love and all of the swords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and white energy and flames, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was transformed into Great Dragon's Axirian Dragon Fang Greatsword of Fiery Amazon Justice and Axirian Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with The Great Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the heads is a large red gem for the pommel, she has on her brand-new gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold version of the Great Dragon's head with red gems for eyes and a green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Great Dragon that said, "Tyris Flare, Brave Amazonian Warrior and Last Surviving Member of The Axirian Sisterhood, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Protector of The Great Dragon, Slayer of the Evil Death Adder and His Evil Minions, Cousin of Rosa Espada De Fuego, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Swordswoman, Master of Fire Magic, Rider of Many Beasts, and Master of Fire and Dragons"

タイリス・フレア、勇敢なアマゾンの戦士であり、アクシリアン・シスターフッドの最後の生き残りのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウド

の愛する未来の妻、グレート・ドラゴンの守護者、邪悪なデス・アダーと彼の邪悪な手下のスレイヤー、ローザ・エスパーダ・デ・フエゴのいとこ、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、強力な剣士、火の魔法のマスター、多くの獣のライダー、そして火とドラゴンのマスター

Tyris Flare has transformed into SUPER ANGEL ETERNITY INFINITY DRACONIC FIRESTORM AXIRIAN AMAZON ANGEL OF DIVINE DRACONIC FIRESTORM HOPE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM AMAZON LOVE!

We were amazed by Tyris Flare's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Emperor Tachyon saw it, he flew into a black rage and he tried to kill her, but Tyris Flare fired a powerful red and white energy blast with red hot flames, swords, and dragons and it burned him badly, but he's not out yet.

Nico: Whoa, now Tyris Flare's also transformed, now things are really going to heat up.

Lincoln: And that tyrant's going to get burned, and Rosa, Tyris, you both look beautiful, how do you feel?

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Blade Firestorm Draconic Angel and Divine Crimson Sword Firestorm Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky.

Tyris Flare: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Firestorm Draconic Angel and Divine Crimson Red Firestorm Draconic Love) As do I, Lincoln. Now, shall we put an end to this vile monster once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rosa Espada De Fuego and Tyris Flare.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of terrorizing the universe are over, Tachyon, and now, it's time for you to die once and for all.

Rosa Espada De Fuego, Lincoln, and Tyris Flare went after Emperor Tachyon, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and crimson red energy, crimson red and white energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, donuts, books, golf balls, culinary items, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Emperor Tachyon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him and he was also burned badly.

This was pissing off Emperor Tachyon greatly, but Rosa Espada De Fuego, Lincoln, and Tyris Flare were just getting started. Then, we saw Lincoln's eyes turn crimson red and he fired a massive crimson red spider's web at Emperor Tachyon which exploded as it hit him: we knew that this was Earthbound Immortal Uru's attack, Web of Destruction.

Suddenly, two beams of light descended and two hand-cannon Blasters appeared for Tyris Flare and Rosa Espada De Fuego, Tyris Flare's hand-cannon Blaster was known as Great Dragon's Axirian Fire Dragon Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia

Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Great Dragon surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and a white gem on the top of the blaster and Rosa Espada De Fuego's hand-cannon blaster is known as Crimson Blader's Crimson Firestorm Sword Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crimson Blader surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and a crimson red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Tyris Flare, and Rosa Espada De Fuego fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces and when they hit Tachyon, they exploded with incredible power as they hit him killing him for good. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon Blasters, Tachyon's spirit appeared and Rosa, Lincoln, and Tyris drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead and he along with his entire race were all sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Rosa Espada De Fuego, Lincoln, and Tyris Flare did to Tachyon as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rosa Espada De Fuego and Tyris Flare's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red wings are permanent.

Rosa Espada De Fuego: (Spanish Accent) That's the end of you and your accursed race, Tachyon. Thanks for helping me destroy Tachyon for good, Lincoln and Tyris.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rosa.

Tyris Flare: And it's been a long time since we last fought side by side, Rosa, glad to know your skills are still as sharp as ever.

Suddenly, Rosa Espada De Fuego and Tyris Flare wrapped their arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as their chests pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waist, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tyris Flare and Rosa Espada De Fuego's faces, they kissed passionately as Tyris Flare and Rosa Espada De Fuego's left and right arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but they'd moved their left and right arms and their left and rights hand onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, The Great Dragon, and Crimson Blader flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln, Rosa Espada De Fuego, and Tyris Flare came back to us, as the display and The Great Dragon and Crimson Blader vanished.

Nico: Now, that's what I call one fiery battle, awesome job, you three.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and we got rid of another of Ratchet and Clank's enemies.

Daria Kuso: After what we knew about him, he was one monster who needed to be put down for good or the entire universe would be at risk. Oh, Lincoln, tomorrow on your rescue, we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Hammer Gorem.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Count Spankulot: The Lemons have been VERY bad!

Xigbar: Damn right they have!

Evil Star: And now, they're gonna be in prison for the rest of their lives!

Me: You got that right!

Goof: Can I put lemons in their mouths?

Wilbur: Go ahead, Goof.

He pulled out a bunch of lemons and put them all in their mouths!

Their mouths puckered up and they were really sour!

Fixer: Let's celebrate at Flo's Cafe!

Dixie: And Right? Nice job in Erica's mission today!

Right: Thanks. That was fun.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Erica: We all had lots of fun on that.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Lightning McQueen: Yeah! This was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Rainbow Dash: (To the Viewers) This was both an awesome race and an amazing adventure. Can't wait for the next one.

Me: Me neither R.D.

We went and got some grub and went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Cars 2 is one of my favorites.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami

Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading out on an awesome treasure hunt and we're heading out to the Amazon for an amazing and really cool Quarry and we are going to battle Another Goliath. Yes we are going to face Another M.O.E. Members. This time Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten and Samui as well as Goliath, Captain Frightbeard, Marching Milde, Robot Reptar, Kudgel and Malachite (Steven Universe) are coming with us. We're also Going to meet a gene-slammer for a Venusaur and that one's name is Julia Vendettia. Julia is a bully that Nico saved from herself and reported her so-called mother to the authorities and made sure she got sent to prison. The match-up scene is for Mira Sinclair, Gene-Slammer of Alpha, The Master of Beasts, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Raoh, the main antagonist from Fist of The North Star. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow for the fourth part of the planetary treasure hunt, Lincoln and his group are heading to a volcano and nature planet in the Omega Quadrant called Thehabos, and Lynn and Laney are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of

Gaia, and only Lynn and Laney can wield those powerful greatswords because Lynn got her powers from Guabancex and Laney got her powers from Gaia, and we're also going to take down the parents of Tyler Corso, who are out for revenge on Lori for what happened to their heartless son. Well, they're going to be taken down and sent to the Uranus Prison and we'll also find out from Lincoln that Tyler Corso's parents were nothing more than criminals and thugs and they wanted to get revenge on Lori after their son was expelled and sent to prison for all the crap he's done, and after the news of Tyler Corso's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay, and they'll have some thugs with them as well for added back-up. And we're going to meet a Hammer Gorem Gene-Slammer named Julia Makimoto, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in French, she's a Subterra Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the twin sister of Julie Makimoto and the cousin of Julianna Giagoremu, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for another drive as we head into the world of Cars for the Cars 3 movie. This will be fun as we take on JACKSON STORM! And we're going to show that bad car that the generations are good no matter what the age group or what generation they are from.

See you next time.

# Any Generation of Cars is Good

This Chapter is Based on Cars 3

---

Flying over the Ocean to South America was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and we are heading out on an awesome treasure hunt and we're heading out to the Amazon for an amazing and really cool Quarry and with us were Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten and Samui as well as Goliath, Captain Frightbeard, Marching Milde, Robot Reptar, Kudgel and Malachite (Steven Universe).

Nico: This is gonna be a really awesome treasure hunt.

Qin: It sure is.

Camie: I have a feeling this is gonna be a really cool one.

Zuria: I love awesome treasure hunts.

Whenua: They are loaded with awesome adventure.

Goliath: They sure are.

Nico: Whenua, I want to thank you, Goliath, and your teams for coming.

Whenua: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome having us all help you.

Goliath: Yeah this is gonna be so fun.

Hinata: I'm really excited for this one.

Nico: Biscuit, what do you like to do outside of missions?

Biscuit: I mostly just train and work out. I'm a big guy you know and I got to keep up the workouts.

Me: That's good you keep in shape. Also I help him with his training sessions as well.

Laney: You should see how much he works out.

Nico: Wow.

Lana: Yeah it's awesome.

Biscuit: It sure is.

Nico: You're probably just as strong as Hulk.

Biscuit: (LAUGHS) Well I don't know about that but thanks.

Me: But it's cool.

Kushina: It sure is ya know.

Lola: I agree there Kushina.

Nico: Yesterday was fun helping Mater and the others out.

Me: It sure was. And I have a feeling it's going to be another awesome adventure with Lightning and Mater.

Samui: Now that would be really cool.

Lola: It sure will.

Tenten: As long as we get to kick some butt.

Lana: Yeah no kidding there.

Goliath: Yeah that is for sure.

Sunny Starscout: But it still was awesome and cool.

Nico: Zundapp and his gang being called lemons fits them.

Malachite: Even though it's an expression it sure does.

Qin: I agree there too/

Lola: Yeah and now they are sucking on lemons in prison.

Xenia; That's for sure.

Varie: They had it coming to them.

Nico: Lemons are sometimes associated with scumbags.

Lily: Like in E.V.I.L. which stands for **E** very **V** illain **I** s **L** emons.

We laughed at that one.

Lily: That's what Man Ray, The Dirty Bubble and their men called themselves.

Qin: That's funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: It sure is/

Kushina: I think it's funny too.

Maria: Which treasure are we getting this time?

Nicole: You'll like this one. It's called the Scepter of Millalobo, the God of the Sea in Chilote Myth.

Nico: Ooh!

Nicole: Legends say that it has immense power and control over all the waters of the entire world and it has the power to make new water.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That is amazing!

Xenia: Yeah it sure is!

Samui: That is cool.

Laney: Incredible!

We landed in the jungle.

Nicole: Okay the temple should be just up ahead.

May: Who's going to get it?

Lincoln: Misty here should.

Misty Brightdawn: Me? But I haven't done anything good.

Me: Yes you did Misty. You helped us beat Opaline and that more than enough redeemed you.

Xenia: Yeah it sure did.

Varie: And you freed Twilight and friends from their prison in that mirror.

Lola: Yeah you sure did.

Misty Brightdawn: Well if you think so, okay.

Nico: I didn't even know they were trapped there.

Me: None of us did. But I think it was the future versions of Twilight and friends before Sunny's world merged with ours.

Nico: Hmm. That could be it.

Qin: Yeah. Opaline might have captured Twilight and friends and locked them in that mirror to get their magic.

Lola: Maybe. But when Twilight and friends made the Unity Stones, Opaline caught Twilight and friends all for nothing.

Nico: Hmm. It's possible.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah.

Me: But to be honest guys that series of battles in her tower was really fun. It was awesome facing those 24 enemies again.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: Some of them we fought for the first time.

Nico: I know. That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: But at least we are all free from Opaline and her evil.

Nicole: We're here.

We saw that we were at the ruins of an old temple.

Nico: Whoa. The Ruins of the Temple of Millalobo. At long last.

Me: Wow. Looks like no one has been here for years.

Rhinox: Looks like it but not to mention that these ruins have been long forgotten.

Maria: We should still be careful.

Nico: Right.

We walked around and saw that the temple was hundreds of years old.

Lola: Wow. Look at this.

Nicole: Boy this whole temple has seen better days.

Daring Do: It sure has.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Nicole: Hey look here.

We went to a wall and the mural of the scepter was still intact.

Nico: The mural story is still intact. Cool.

Nicole: Yeah.

Me: Lets see what it says. Hmm.

I looked it over.

Me: Wow. This looks amazing. It says "Long ago, the evil Aztec Warlord, Wolf Eclipse, came and unleashed his evil minions of fire upon the land. None of the mighty king of the Aztecs armies can stop the minions as they brought death, destruction and terror to all. The king then made a pact with the mighty god of the sea Millalobo himself with which he was granted a powerful mystical scepter which gave him the power over the water. Summoning the waters of the seas he used the power of the water to extinguish the minions once and for all and the terror of Wolf Eclipse was made a forgotten memory when he commanded the waters to take him out to sea and bury him into the depths of the ocean floor where he will stay forever."

Everyone: Whoa!

Nico: That is incredible.

Eli: It sure is.

Varie: Wow.

Fu: That's very similar to what we learned from Jack with the Minions of Set.

Samurai Jack: That is indeed very much like it.

Qin: Wow.

Me: "The Scepter made the king a mighty hero. But after Wolf Eclipse was defeated and fearing that people within his kingdom would use the scepter for evil he placed the Scepter here in this temple to hide it. Only a brave soul whose heart has been redeemed from the evils they did in the past can wield it."

Nico: That fits perfectly with Misty.

Misty Brightdawn: That is incredible.

Zipp Storm: It sure is.

May: Let's keep going.

Nico: Okay.

We went deep into the ruins and we got a huge room and on an alter surrounded by the water of the ocean was a crystal blue scepter with a symbol of water on it and it was THE SCEPTER OF

MILLALOBO!

Nicole: There it is! At long last we found it.

Nico: Wow! The Scepter of Millalobo.

Lana: It's magnificent.

Rarity: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: Wow that is awesome!

May: Go for it, Misty!

Misty gulped and went over to the scepter and she then grabbed it and pulled it out and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a powerful water vortex!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She had beautiful angel wings grow from her back and they had blue feathers and Misty got a beautiful pair of butterfly bracelets on her arms and they were overflowing with intense magic and power! The sclera of her eyes turned aqua blue! She was forever changed!

When it faded she emerged.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Wow! Misty you look awesome!

Me: Wow! How do you feel?

Misty Brightdawn: I feel amazing guys. This is incredible!

Lola: You earned that scepter too.

But then…

THUNDEROUS CRASH!

Me: WHOA! What was that!?

Goliath: I hope that's a kaiju!

Nico: No it isn't! LOOK!

We then saw a huge figure come out and it was ANOTHER VERSION OF GOLIATH! BUT IT HAD BLACK CLOTHES ON AND HAD GLOWING RED EYES! IT WAS ANOTHER GOLIATH!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Another Goliath!?

Goliath: Whoa! Another me!? That is crazy!

Me: No kidding!

I then grew to the Another Goliath's size!

Me: Boy this is a huge one! But now we're both the same size.

Everyone flew up to me and we faced the Another Goliath and Goliath was my size too.

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

The Another Goliath Roared.

Me: It's a totally feral version!

Qin: Whoa!

Voice: Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) I know that voice!

Eli: It's coming from his chest.

I used my psychic powers and saw that it was a mermaid!

Me: (GASP) Taniya Atlanticus!

Nico: Oh man! You know her?

Me: She's a mermaid that I met in San Francisco.

Nico: Wow.

Taniya: It's too much! I can't fight this power!

Me: Hang on Taniya!

Another Goliath roared and threw a punch at me and I caught it!

Kaito: (takes out Magiranger gear): Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (takes out Boukenger gear) But I don't think he promised you anything.

Me: No according to his notes it said that some of the Another M.O.E. Members are wild ones.

Nico: Oh man! So this must be one of them.

Qin: I have a feeling only a select few are wild.

Kaito got a Magistaff and Zocks got an Operation Overdrive Spear!

Nico: Yeah!

She threw more punches and I blocked them all.

I kicked her in the face and punched her in the stomach and kneed her.

Goliath kicked and punched her all over.

Another Goliath shrunk down a little bit.

Nico: It's working guys!

Hinata jumped at her.

Hinata: GENTLE STEP: TWIN LION FISTS!

She formed energy lion fists and punched her hard in the stomach and smashed her down.

Another Goliath shrunk a but.

Qin: Nice one Hinata!

Sougo: (gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) This is the first Another MOE member we're facing.

Geiz: (gets out ToQger Ridewatch) I hope not all of them are wild ones.

Me; Me too!

Sougo got JungleFuryRedarmor while Geiz got ToQ1gouArmor.

Nico: Yeah!

I punched and smashed and kicked Another Goliath all over.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Nico: (gets out Goliath's Ridewatch) Better become the same size as her!

Nico activated the ridewatch and grew huge and we blasted and smashed her all over.

Misty Brightdawn: Lets see what this can do.

She had water swirl around her and then she flew and fired waves of energy and water and smashed her down with incredible force!

Eli: Whoa!

Lincoln: That was powerful!

Nico: (gets out Captain Frightbeard's Ridewatch) Now for this one.

Captain Frightbeard: Lets cross swords with her Nico.

Nico: Aye aye captain!

Nico activated the ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her down.

Camie: Oh yeah!

May: (gets out Marching Milde's Ridewatch) Let me get in on some fun!

May grew huge and summoned a bunch of Marching Milde's and they smashed her down.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: Walk all over her May!

May: (Gets out Robot Reptar's Ridewatch) Too bad Tommy and the other Rugrats aren't here to see this!

She activated it and breathed fire from her mouth and it burned the Another Goliath.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one May!

Misty Tredwell: That had a hot touch!

Laney: It sure did!

Maria: (gets out Malachite's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Maria activated it and fired numerous waves of water and smashed and pulverized Another Goliath all over the place.

Qin: YEAH BABY!

Eli: That's the way!

Maria: Yeah!

Biscuit Olivia: My turn!

He activated his ridewatch for Captain Frightbeard and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

But then a leaf storm slashed the Another Goliath all over.

Nico: Whoa!

Then we saw a Venusaur!

Me: Whoa a Venusaur!

Venusaur: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Nico: Julia Vendettia! Wow!

Qin: Boy its been a while.

Venusaur: It sure has. I got this.

She then drew in sunlight and then fired a powerful Solar Beam and then it hit Another Goliath and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She knocked down Another Goliath in a powerful explosion from a Solar Beam! I caught the ridewatch and I saw that it was a ridewatch for Whenua this time.

Me: A Ridewatch for Whenua? So we get ridewatches for the heroes of the usual battles.

Whenua: Interesting.

I went over to Taniya and picked her up. She was a mermaid with long rainbow hair and had a red clam bra on and had a rainbow scale tail.

Me: Taniya? Are you okay?

She saw me?

Taniya: (Groans) J.D.?

Me: Yeah it's me. You're back to normal.

Taniya then hugged me.

Taniya: Thank you.

Goliath: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Venusaur: I have a lot of them and the best one was Nico helping me stop being a bully and he and I worked together to bring my raging alcoholic father to justice.

Nico: Her dad was an abusive monster and he would beat her up bad.

We gasped!

Me: That's awful. I'm glad he is in prison.

Eli: Me too.

Venusaur: Me too. I can't revert back. And also I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy. Boys cover your eyes.

Nicole: And if you peek I will kill you.

I put on my blind man glasses and I snapped my fingers and Julia was in pain as she was reverting back.

Everyone covered their eyes and Julia was back to normal but she was naked.

Julia was having trouble standing up straight.

She got up and then fell over.

Maria and Rarity caught her.

Maria: We got you. We'll get you new clothes.

Rarity and the Fashion Team gave her new clothes. She had a pink, green and aqua green and blue clothes as well as sea blue green hair.

They helped her.

Julia Vendettia: Wow! I feel amazing.

Qin: Awesome outfit.

Julia Vendettia: Thanks Qin.

Nico and Julia then hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Julia Vendettia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Misty Brightdawn: Boy this was an awesome treasure hunt!

Qin: It sure was!

We later went back home and we told everyone what happened and it was amazing.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, and Bash are heading to a planet in the Omega Quadrant called Thehabos, a volcano and nature planet in the Omega Quadrant, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but Lynn and Laney are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia, and only Lynn and Laney can wield those powerful greatswords because Lynn got her powers from Guabancex and Laney got her powers from Gaia.

But, we're also going to take down the parents of Tyler Corso, who are out for revenge on Lori for what happened to their heartless son, and after the news of Tyler Corso's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay, and they'll have some thugs with them as well for added back-up.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome volcano and nature planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Thehabos, another planet in the Omega Quadrant that I've gone to eons ago.

Nico: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Lynn and Laney are going to get two powerful treasures there:

two powerful greatswords called The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only Lynn and Laney can wield those powerful greatswords because Lynn got her powers from Guabancex and Laney got her powers from Gaia, we're also going to take down the parents of Tyler Corso, who are out for revenge on Lori for getting their heartless son expelled and sent to prison, and after the news of Tyler Corso's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay, and they'll have some thugs with them as well for added back-up.

Lori: But, I literally thought those two were still in prison after Tyler Corso got expelled and sent to prison.

Nico: So, we now got Tyler Corso's evil parents to stop, yikes.

Lincoln: And I should tell you this bit of information: Lori was right saying that those two were still in prison after Tyler Corso got expelled and sent to prison, because unlike Belle Muldoon's parents who were once prominent lawyers in the Royal Woods Judicial Court who went to the Dark Side when they wanted revenge on Leni for getting their daughter sent to jail after she was expelled, Tyler Corso's parents were nothing more than criminals and thugs, and they got a nasty criminal history.

Lincoln took out a massive black book, and inside it was a massive litany of crimes that Tyler Corso's parents had done over the years: they, along with Tyler Corso, had broken into a lot of homes Royal Woods and murdered a lot of people after robbing them, they also threw bombs into public buildings which exploded and destroyed them, they also robbed banks all over Royal Woods, and they've also escaped from prison multiple times.

Nico: Holy crap, those two are really nasty pieces of work, just like Tyler Corso.

Lincoln: That's only half of what they've done, Nico, they also tried to kidnap and murder Lori, but Nicholette Torrington and the Dark World Goth Girls charged in and pulverized them badly, and that sent them on the run before the cops could arrest them.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that stupid asshole, I can't believe he and his parents tried to… !

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, and this was on the day he got expelled. But, before he could be taken to jail, his parents charged in and they beat up the cops and they escaped, and they plotted to kidnap and murder Lori.

Lori: He was nothing but a murderous and stupid jerk, and so were his parents. Eventually, Tyler Corso and his parents were caught, and while Tyler Corso got sent to Ionia Correctional Facility for life, his parents got sent to San Quentin and they got another life sentence added to their eight life sentences without parole.

Nico: What a bunch of monsters.

Lincoln: Yep, and after the news hit of Tyler Corso's death and banishment to The Black Gates, his evil parents heard the news and they went ballistic, they broke out of prison and they also got help from some thugs they've known in San Quentin, and many of them are on Death Row for Capital Murder, so, they'll be getting their death sentences early, and thanks for joining us, Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, and Bash.

Onua: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, I was surprised that the 310 Core Member's teams are now going on the rescues, this is going to be awesome. So, where do we go to find The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find them, Onua, but we also need to keep on guard, those thugs that Tyler Corso's parents got with them are here.

We travelled through the jungle and we had to go through all the vine-covered trees and bushes, and Lincoln also picked up on the trails of the thugs through energy signals, and we saw them, they were all big muscular thugs who look like they've spent their lives in the prison yard and dressed in prison jumpsuits and they're all over the place on orders from Tyler Corso's parents to kill them, but Lincoln was ready for them as the tips of his eleven long white wolf tails turned into Cell's stingers and we're launching an ambush on the thugs.

Thug 1: Where the hell are they?! They're supposed to be here!

We saw they were getting impatient and this was exactly what Lincoln was looking for: as one of the thugs turned his back, Lincoln grabbed and pinned his arms to his back and as he stabbed his stinger into the thug's chest, he began draining and absorbing the thug and his energy into him, and when Lincoln was done, nothing was left of the thug except for his prison jumpsuit. Then, Lincoln did the same thing to the other thugs stabbing his stingers into the remaining thugs' chests and draining and absorbing the thugs and their energy into him, and when Lincoln was done, nothing was left of them except for their prison jumpsuits, and the stingers changed back. Then, energy cards with the thugs' souls imprisoned inside appear from light beams from Lincoln's cutie mark, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on their foreheads, they were sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That takes care of the thugs, now to get to the shrine here on the planet, and then, we can get after Tyler Corso's parents and send them off to jail.

Trunks: But, not before we give them the beating of a lifetime for all the crimes they've committed, and what they tried to do in trying to kidnap and murder Lori for Tyler's expulsion.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine in the volcano, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw two massive greatswords floating in the center and with light shining down on it: The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex, a massive greatsword with glowing neon red gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade with hardened lava on it, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads and a large neon gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia, a massive greatsword with green and brown gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green angel heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large emerald green angel heads and a large emerald green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia, those two massive greatswords are indeed works of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Lynn and Laney who I lost.

Lynn 2: (Through the Rainbow Dragon and Phoenix and Red Third Eye Iris) So, you built this shrine in honor of me and Laney? That's so sweet of you, Lincoln.

Laney: (Through the Rainbow Fairy on Laney's Forehead) Just like with our sisters from our world.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Thanks, Lynn and Laney.

Suddenly, we saw Hammer Gorem head for us, and with it are the two girls.

Lincoln: What the? Julie, did you summon Gorem?

Julie Makimoto: Not this time, Linky.

Julianna Giagoremu: She's right, there's no way she summoned Gorem.

Gorem: That's right, which means… !

Hammer Gorem: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I also got the two girls away from the vengeance-driven and insanely evil parents of Tyler Corso.

Lincoln: Wow, Julia Makimoto, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Mr. and Mrs. Corso are heading for us.

?: WE WILL HAVE OUR REVENGE ON YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OUR DAUGHTER, STUPID LOUDS!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking those voices from anywhere. Don't you know when to stay locked up for good, Mr. and Mrs. Corso.

We then saw our targets, Mr. and Mrs. Corso, who are still dressed in red prison jumpsuits from San Quentin, and they were still extremely pissed.

Lori: I literally should've known we'd run into you pieces of work again, Mr. and Mrs. Corso.

Mr. Corso: You ruined our chances to get revenge on you for throwing our son in prison after you got him expelled, if you hadn't gotten in the way, you and all your siblings would be dead!

Mrs. Corso: And now, we will have our revenge on you for what you did in killing our son!

Lincoln: Why don't you two shut up?! Your son caused nothing but trouble for what he in bullying Lori and everyone at high school and his heartless attitude and sadistic nature were the two things that did him in, and he, along with Belle Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, and The Black Daffodil Gang deserved to die for all of their crimes since they were truly irredeemable, and the apple didn't fall far from the tree since you two were also just as bad as your son.

Lynn: Big time, and now, we're going to make you both pay for your crimes.

Laney: Hope you like spending your life sentences in a brand-new prison for the remainder of your days, and we're not going to show you two any mercy for what you tried to do to Lori and all of us, and what your evil son did in bullying Lori.

Lynn grabbed The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and Laney grabbed The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia. Suddenly, Lynn and Laney's eyes turned neon red and neon green and they were surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with lava, earth, fire, dragons, and phoenixes, and a rainbow energy aura with leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Mr. and Mrs. Corso, they left rainbow energy, lava, earth, fire, dragons, phoenixes, leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire with every step.

Lynn: You rotten monster really make us sick to our stomach, as if what your son did in bullying Lori and her friends wasn't bad enough.

Laney: But, to try and get revenge on Lori and killing us as well for what your psychopathic son had done, that's just going too far.

Lynn and Laney: Those are indeed unforgivable crimes, and for that, you two are heading right back to prison where you will stay there until the day you die.

Suddenly, Lynn was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a glowing neon red phoenix, and Laney was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with leaves, plants, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, leaves, and fairies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortexes faded, Lynn and Laney emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lynn grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted scarlet red bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair, which is no longer in a ponytail, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with lava, earth, fire, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and holding the Lava and Earth Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold fire links and scarlet red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless scarlet red shirt with orange glowing phoenix, scarlet red shorts with dragons, phoenixes, and lava, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and with sports items surrounding them. Suddenly, Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with glowing neon red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lynn's massive Guabancex's Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love and The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Guabancex's Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, it's a brand-new greatsword with the Goddess of Volcanoes, Guabancex, a phoenix, and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with hardened lava covering the blade, two large dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and a large neon red gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on scarlet red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large scarlet red gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the volcano that said, "Lynn Loud, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Lightning, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Shiv, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Hundun, Dark Lynn, Evil Lynn, and Betsy Davis, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Guabancex, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Volcanoes, and Master of Master of Sports, Lava, and Earth"

リン ラウド、ラウド家の5番目の生まれで5番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの5番目の長女の愛情、ライトニングの愛情のあるガールフレンド、驚くべき才能のあるアスリート、良いスポーツウーマン、ポリー ペインの素晴らしい友人、マーゴとポーラ、スパイスの悪魔でスパイシーな食べ物の愛好家、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの17世紀のリンの子孫、大敵シヴ、モラグ・マクラフリン、フンドゥン、ダーク・リン、イービル・リン、ベッツィー・デイビスの駆逐艦、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、グアバンセックスの使者兼チャンピオン、ザ・ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、火山の大使、そしてマスター・オブ・マスタースポーツ、溶岩、地球の

Lynn Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-

HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIERY VOLCANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC LAVA LOVE!

Laney grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Nature Kanji in its hands and a leaf emblazoned on her forehead, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black shirt with green phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with leaves and animals on it, black pants with leaves, black leather ankle-length combat boots with leaves for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves, animals, and rainbow fire on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy with leaves and plants surrounding them. Suddenly, Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Laney's massive Gaia's Fiery Nature Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Goddess of Earth, Gaia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the fairy that said, "Laney Loud, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Joey, Loving Daughter of Many Kids, Amazing and Talented Artist, Spice Demon, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Bane, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Hades Izanami, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gaia, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Nature, Animals, and Fire"

レイニー・ラウド、ラウド・ファミリーの末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、ジョーイの愛情深いガールフレンド、多くの子供たちの愛情深い娘、驚くべき才能のあるアーティスト、スパイス・デーモン、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロックラウドの17世紀レイニーの子孫、ベインの大敵、モラグマクラフリンとハデスイザナミの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの創設者、使者ガイアのチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、自然、動物、火のマスター

Laney Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GAIA FIRESTORM FAIRY NATURE ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE FIRESTORM LOVE AND

DIVINE ARTISTIC NATURE FIRE JUSTICE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Lynn and Laney, but when Mr. and Mrs. Corso saw it, they went bat shit insane and tried to rush at them to kill them, but Lynn and Laney fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, lava, earth, phoenixes, dragons, leaves, plants, fairies, and rainbow fire, and they hit Mr. and Mrs. Corso and that caused them to fly out of the shrine, and they were now extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Wow, Lynn and Laney are now the next of our family to transform, so awesome!

Lana: And the parents of Tyler Corso are so in for the biggest butt-kicking of a lifetime for all of the things they've done.

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix and Divine Firestorm Athletic Volcanic Rage Love) You got that right, Lana.

Laney: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Artistic Jungle Fairy Angel and Divine Nature Jungle Firestorm Compassion) And we're going to see to it that they get sent back to prison for the rest of their miserable lives.

Lincoln: After we give them the ultimate beatdown for all of their crimes. Let's get them, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds unholstered and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony from his wider and muscular back and strapped it onto his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mr. and Mrs. Corso, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lynn and Laney were also attacking them with their massive new greatswords with powerful slashes and they left a lot of scars on Mr.

and Mrs. Corso, and this was extremely pissing them off badly, but Lincoln, Lynn, and Laney weren't giving them any time to attack again as they swung their massive greatswords in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after Mr. and Mrs. Corso, and they pierced and slashed at them badly, and it also knocked them all down, and Lincoln had them both tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, so they couldn't escape, and they were both loaded up into a police wagon and escorted back home. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lynn and Laney's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, we saw that the red iris of Lynn's Third Eye of the Buddha turns from red to rainbow colors and Laney now has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow irises and they also now have eleven massive wolf tails: chestnut brown for Lynn and dark brown for Laney, and they also love them.

Nico: That's the end of those two bad parents, and I hope they like spending the rest of their lives in The Uranus Prison.

Lincoln: That's actually a perfect place for them, Nico.

Me: For what they've done in trying to help their psychopathic son kidnap and murder Lori for getting their son expelled, they rightfully deserved it.

Nico: They were just a bunch of thugs, plain and simple.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, but those two will be locked away in The Uranus Prison for the rest of their miserable lives. (To Julia Makimoto) And it's so good to see you again, Julia Makimoto.

Julia Makimoto reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing dark brown hair, emerald eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Subterra symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful crystal angel wings and she reigned in the power of Hammer Gorem, and she's dressed in a sleeveless pink midriff top, pink skirt, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, lava, crystals, and golems on the coattails and Storm Skyress on the back and holstered on her back is a Hammer Gorem-themed large greatsword with Hammer Gorem etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large orange golem heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large brown golem heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large golem heads for the pommel.

Julia Makimoto: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riley, Mana, and Shana again, Daria.

Daria Kuso, Riley Misaki, Mana Marukura, and Shana Kazami: You too, Julia.

Lincoln went up to Julia Makimoto and he hugged her, and Julia Makimoto is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Julia Makimoto: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Julia Makimoto, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in French, she's a Subterra Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with me.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, I took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where I kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater.

Nico: That's really nice. Wait a second, her last name is Makimoto, then that means?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's the twin sister of Julie Makimoto and the cousin of Julianna Giagoremu.

We were stunned.

Eli: Whoa, no way!

Julie Makimoto: Yeah, it's true, and it's so good to see you again, Julia.

Julianna Giagoremu: It's been years since we last met, Julia.

Julia Makimoto: It's really good to see you, Julianna, and Gorem again, Julie.

Gorem: Julie has told me much about you, Julia, and now, we were surprised to find out you're also Lincoln's Guardian Angel just like Julianna.

Julia Makimoto: I've been his Guardian Angel since the day I first moved here to Michigan, and the same went with the other Bakugan

Battle Slammers, Gorem, and I also got a story of how I stopped Lisa and Luan from trying to kill Lincoln, and it led to her swearing her revenge on me, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Julia, are you absolutely sure about this?

Julia Makimoto: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Julia Makimoto, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Julia Makimoto's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Julia Makimoto: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your twin sister and your cousin, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Julia.

Julia Makimoto had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Julia Makimoto's waist and she wrapped her arms around

Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Ginrei and Sunny The Magician from Giant Robo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ginrei and Sunny The Magician from Giant Robo.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ginrei: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ginrei and Sunny the Magician saw who it was that saved them from Mr. and Mrs. Corso, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted

Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ginrei: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ginrei: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ginrei and Sunny The Magician with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Lynn and Laney had gotten The Volcanic Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Guabancex and The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia, the treasure that's been located on Thehabos, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Mr. and Corso, the criminal parents of Tyler Corso and they were out for blood and revenge on Leni for what happened to their evil heartless son.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lynn and Laney transforming into their Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that they along with all of us laid a brutal beatdown on those two monster parents that he, Lynn, and Laney delivered the blows that knocked them out and we had them put into a police wagon bound for their new prison home in The Uranus Prison, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Julia Makimoto have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so now, Lynn and Laney have gotten their new treasures and transformed, that was so awesome!

May: And along the way, we also stopped Tyler Corso's criminal parents and Lincoln also revealed Tyler Corso's parents were nothing more than criminals and thugs and they wanted to get revenge on Lori after their son was expelled and sent to prison for all the crap he's done, and after the news of Tyler Corso's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, and they also had some thugs from Death Row with them.

Nico: But, Lincoln used Cell's absorption method and he absorbed them all and he sent their souls to The Black Gates after his feeding frenzy.

Lincoln: And Tyler Corso's parents are now on their way to The Uranus Prison for good.

Mr. and Mrs. Corso were eventually sent right to The Uranus Prison for eternity, and they're kept in separate cells in Solitary Confinement, and their revenge schemes were destroyed forever.

---

After throwing Mr. and Mrs. Corso in prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Julia Makimoto saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Julia Makimoto: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Julia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Julia Makimoto: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Julia, what's the story on how you stopped Lisa and Luan from killing Lincoln?

Julia Makimoto: You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an army of robots and crazed maniacal laughter and mad scientist laughter in the air, and we saw who it was heading right for us: it was Lisa and Luan, and Lisa had her army of robots and they were going to kill Lincoln again. But, Lincoln and I fired crystals at Lisa's army of robots and all of them were destroyed, and we also pummeled Lisa and Luan and we eventually had them put into crystal handcuffs. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa and Luan tried to do to us, and they got grounded for fifteen weeks, and Luna had Luan put in a cage with Chinese finger traps on her fingers and Lily had Lisa thrown into a cage with a straitjacket on her and chains around her, and to make it even more bad, Lily asked Lincoln and Emily Giabagu to reprogram Todd and the rest of Lisa's robots to help only them and the others in the house and not Lisa, and if Lisa dared to reprogram them to help get revenge on Lincoln, they'd automatically warn Lincoln and Lisa would get in big trouble again.

Me: (Snickers) And I can guess Lisa and Luan were really ticked off by that punishment.

Julia Makimoto: Big time.

Nico: We'd heard a lot of incidents with Lisa and Luan trying to kill Lincoln again only to be beaten up and their revenge foiled and they got grounded again, but you guys really did awesome in putting them in their place, nice one.

Lincoln: Lisa and Luan should've learned all of their lessons about what'll happen if they give in to their desire to kill me, but they wouldn't learn, and look at what happened, and they were also given a strict warning by Mom and Dad, if they tried to hurt me again, they would be sent to the nuthouse for the rest of their lives.

Lori: And they were literally serious about it, Mom had her phone out and she's got the number for the police, just one phone call and Lisa and Luan's lives were over. But, Lisa and Luan swore revenge on Julia for this, but Julia swore if Lisa and Luan dared to go on the attack again, she was going to fire crystals at Lisa's bunker and lab and destroy it and shred all of Luan's jokebooks and comedy props, and when she told her sister and Julianna about it, let's just say…

Julianna Giagoremu: When she told me about it, I wanted to rip Luan a new one, since she knew that I still hated Luan with a passion after her little stunt on me and Lincoln, and to make it worse, I also threatened to get Julie here as well.

Julie Makimoto: Yeah.

Lincoln: But, we eventually cooled down after I had a talk with Julia and Julianna.

Julie Makimoto: And I'm still really stunned that he was able to diffuse the situation that easily.

Laney: He's the second Voice of Reason in The Loud House, Julie, along with being the mediator, but if things got really ugly, he'd get Mom and Dad, but due to the constant death threats from the five bad sisters, he had no choice but to call his Guardian Angels over and they know how to straighten out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: What? They threatened him with death if he told the parents, of all the evil heartless things that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan could ever do, this takes the cake.

Lincoln: They've threatened me with violence numerous times and they're really serious, and that's what got me scared of them even more. But, I've been brutally pummeled, beaten, punched, kicked, pushed, and stabbed by those five numerous times and came back stronger than ever, and it pissed off their Dark Sides even more, and I was already sick of their nonsense.

Me: So was I, Lincoln, along with the rest of us.

Nico: Those monsters got what they deserved when they got banished to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: You got that right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Shangri-Spa for some relaxation.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Misty Brightdawn: I've never been to a hot springs before, so this is going to be quite amazing.

Lincoln: We've been to Shangri-Spa before, Misty, along with the secret hot springs back at home, plus, you don't have to worry about any perverts, if any of them try anything stupid, I'll pulverize them.

Lincoln and his harem started their relaxation date by first going to the Spring of Purification, and as soon as they got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing their muscles and Lincoln even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with Lincoln, then, they moved onto the Spring of Bliss, and as soon as they got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing their muscles and Lincoln even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with Lincoln there as well, then, they moved onto the Spring of Sanctuary, and as soon as they got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing their muscles and Lincoln even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with Lincoln there as well, then, they went to the Spring of Mist, and as soon as they got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing their muscles and Lincoln even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with Lincoln there as well, and finally, they got to the last spring, the Spring of Rainbows, and as soon as they got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing their muscles and Lincoln even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with Lincoln there as well.

Rarity: I must say, those five hot springs there really worked wonders for all of us, it's relieved us of any stress that we've had.

Lincoln: It sure did, that was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And we also got deep-tissue massages there as well, and we know who it was that gave us those deep-tissue massages, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (Chuckles Shyly) Yeah.

Applejack: But, can you blame us, those deep-tissue massages you gave us were really amazing and really relaxing, Linky.

Fluttershy: And we also had to repay you for those deep-tissue massages by giving you deep-tissue massages as well, and we also saw our necklaces glowing as they removed the stress and we also gained a massive power boost.

Lincoln: That was the effect from our Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha that we'd gotten long ago, and combine that with our relaxing deep-tissue massages and time in the hot springs, and look at what happened. Next time, Nico, J.D., Ets, and Clyde should come here with their harems as well.

Applejack: That's an excellent idea, Lincoln.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your relaxation date?

Lincoln: Awesome, Nico, we went to Shangri-Spa.

Misty Brightdawn: We went to the five hot springs there and Lincoln also gave us some relaxing deep-tissue massages and we also did the same thing by giving him deep-tissue massages, and we had no pervert sightings there, Nicole.

Nicole: Good, if there's one thing I can't stand, it's perverts. And we also found out how Tyler Corso's parents broke out of San Quentin, Lincoln: we found out that they, along with their armies of thugs from Death Row, had ambushed and murdered two guards there and they grabbed the keys and they escaped.

Lincoln: Whoa, so that's how they escaped, that's not good.

Rayman: And they wound up on Thehabos by coincidence, but they were out for blood. But, we put an end to that for good.

Lincoln: We sure did.

---

The Mascots then called us to the computer including Pooh and friends.

Yagura: Why did you guys call us here?

Manaphy: We found something you guys need to see.

Poliwag: You guys are not going to like this.

They showed us a trailer for the upcoming 2023 Slasher Film, WINNIE-THE-POOH: BLOOD AND HONEY!

---

During his childhood, Christopher Robin befriended Winnie-the-Pooh, Piglet, and their friends, playing games and also providing them with food. As he grew, these visits grew more infrequent, as did the food supply, causing Pooh and the others to grow increasingly hungry and desperate. When Christopher went to college, the visits stopped completely causing Pooh and Piglet to become completely feral and unhinged, resulting in Eeyore and the others getting killed and eaten at some point. Now Christopher Robin has returned to the forest alongside his new wife, hoping to introduce her to his old friends. Feeling betrayed, this results in Pooh and Piglet to go on a murderous rampage for human flesh as they antagonize a group of university girls who are occupying a rural cabin.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: OH MAN! I've heard about that movie! It's so terrible!

Pooh: Oh bother. Me and Piglet become murderers after Christopher Robin abandons us?!

Horsea: We're sorry! But you guys had the right to know!

Pooh: Yeah we did.

Roo was crying and Kanga was comforting him.

Me: How in the world can they disgrace Pooh like that!?

Nico: I agree there!

Lori: (sighs) There's literally nothing we can do about it right now. All we can do is not watch the movie when it comes out.

Poliwag: NOTHING WE CAN DO ABOUT IT?! WE HAVE TO USE THE BLACK GATES ON WHOEVER'S MAKING THIS SICK MOVIE!

Poromon: DO YOU ALL NOT CARE ABOUT POOH'S GOOD NAME! (shows trailer close to Nico face) LOOK AT IT, NICO!

Nico: I saw it and it was awful!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to May's face) LOOK AT IT, MAMA!

May: That movie was disgusting and horrible!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to William's face) LOOK AT IT!

William: Okay okay! It's awful!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Maria's face) LOOK AT IT!

Maria: It's awful and disgusting!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Max's face) LOOK AT IT!

Max: IT'S HORRIBLE!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Varie's face) LOOK AT IT!

Varie: I see it and it's awful!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Aligned Knock Out: Okay, clearly, you guys are taking this personally.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Skids: So, are we really gonna go through with using the Black Gates on the sick fucks who are making this movie?

Me: No we are not giving those people the Black Gates. They are innocent people. And our code STRICTLY forbids us from killing the innocent!

Nico: That's right! Good call on that J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Eli: And guys that movie is not even real.

Me: Also it'll be put on our list of top 25 movies that we'll NEVER EVER WATCH.

Laney: Interesting list.

Me: It's a work in progress.

Laney: Oh.

Camie: Yeah.

Sora: How could Pooh be disgraced like this?!

Me: I honestly have no idea.

Nico: Yeah remember how I went crazy from that comic book that I saw? That was disgracing SpongeBob and Patrick.

Sora: Oh Pooh you are not like that.

Christopher Robin: That is for sure you silly old bear. And I am not going to college and leave you like that.

Pooh: Thank you Christopher Robin.

Lola: When does that movie come out?

Me: It says February 15th, 2023.

Qin: So not for another 3 months.

Lola: Yeah. But we're not going to that movie even if you hold guns to our heads.

Lynn: (to the mascots) Hey, I'm not happy about this movie either. But you really think killing the people in charge of it is gonna solve anything?

Poromon: Well no.

Poliwag: We were just trying to defend Pooh's good name.

Me: You do have good reasons. But using the Black Gates on innocent people is not going to solve it.

Nico: I agree there.

Poromon: Yeah.

Julia Vendettia: It's awful they would do this. I love Winnie the Pooh.

Me: Who doesn't love Winnie the Pooh.

Driscoll: Nico, which teams have you made now?

Nico: Gia's team will include Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, and Aki. Yumi's team will include, Kouko, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, and Miku Yuuki.

Me: Wow! That's interesting.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Wow!

Miku Yuuki: This will be awesome!

Yumi: It sure will.

Saya Takagi: I'm excited about this one.

Then Xigbar, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Count Spankulot, Evil

Star, Six Gum Gang, Fixer, Roller Ghoster, Morrigan, Pisces Zodiarts, Tobias Whale, Superfriends Cheetah, Brutus, Mr. Freeze, Utomodachi, Constructicon Devestator, and Warp appeared.

Xigbar: Can me, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Count Spankulot, Evil Star, Six Gum Gang, and Fixer come with you guys?

Roller Ghoster: Me, Morrigan, Pisces Zodiarts, Tobias Whale, Superfriends Cheetah, Brutus, Mr. Freeze, Utomodachi, Constructicon Devestator, and Warp will come too.

Wilbur: And you guys saw the Blood and Honey trailer, didn't you?

Nico: Yeah we sure did. And to answer your question yes you all can come with. We're going after Jackson Storm in the 3rd Cars movie next.

Lana: Awesome!

Qin: Sweet!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: We'll watch the movie first and then we'll head out.

We got to watching the movie.

---

Five years after competing in the World Grand Prix, Lightning McQueen, now a five-time Piston Cup champion, finds himself overshadowed by Jackson Storm, a rookie who is part of a new generation of race cars who use the latest technology to improve their performance. As Storm's success progresses throughout the season and attracts other rookies, most of the veterans either retire or are dismissed by their sponsors. In the final race of the season at Los Angeles, Lightning starts falling behind Storm after both of them pitted. He tries to keep up, but in doing so suffers a violent crash, leaving him badly injured and ending his worst season on record prematurely, while Storm goes on to win the Piston Cup.

After four months of recovery, Lightning decides that he will continue racing and calls his sponsors, Rusty and Dusty Rust-eze, who reveal they have sold Rust-eze to a businessman named Sterling. Sterling assigns Lightning to train under Cruz Ramirez, where he struggles to adapt to the modern training methods. After Lightning accidentally damages a simulator, Sterling tries to force him to retire. Adamant that he can still race, Lightning instead offers that if he wins the upcoming Florida 500, he can decide if he wants to keep racing, otherwise he would retire immediately. Sterling reluctantly accepts the deal.

Lightning tries to train on nearby Fireball Beach, but ends up spending most of his time teaching Cruz how to drive on the sand. Lightning then attempts to join a race undercover at a famous dirt track called Thunder Hollow, but inadvertently enters a figure-8-style demolition derby with Cruz, which she wins albeit both of them hiding their identities. Lightning's cover is blown when Cruz accidentally swerves to avoid a water truck causing him to tumble over and spilling his water on Lightning, therefore adding to his humiliation.

Frustrated that he'd wasted his time taking care of Cruz, Lightning rages at her and in the process of accidentally breaks her trophy. Cruz reveals that she had wanted to be a racer just like Lightning all her life, but never started a race due to her feeling that she could never be one. She resigns as Lightning's trainer and heads back to the training center. Guilty and with no other options, Lightning calls his friend Mater for advice. He suggests that Lightning track down Doc Hudson's mentor Smokey, in Doc's hometown of Thomasville, Georgia, so Lightning catches up to Cruz and convinces her to rejoin him.

In Thomasville, Lightning meets up with Smokey, who reveals that despite the fact Doc never raced again, he found new happiness in training Lightning. After Lightning accepts the fact that he will never be as fast as Storm, Smokey and Doc's old friends, Louise "Barnstormer" Nash, River Scott, and Junior "Midnight" Moon, help Lightning learn new tricks to overcome his speed disadvantage, using Cruz as his sparring partner. However, during the final practice race, Cruz suddenly overtakes him and he suffers a flashback to his crash, shaking his confidence.

At the race, Lightning starts at the back, but with assistance from Smokey in the pits, manages to gradually push up the ranks. Sterling, who still believes Lightning can't win, orders Cruz back to the training center to prepare a new racer for the following race, despite her wanting to stay and watch the race. Overhearing the exchange and remembering Cruz's dream of racing, Lightning avoids a massive pile-up and has his crew outfit her to take his place in the race, believing she is the key to defeating Storm. While shaky at first, Cruz is able to push up the ranks thanks to Lightning coaching her from the pits, and eventually ends up right behind Storm. Storm, feeling threatened, tries to intimidate Cruz, even to the point of ramming her against the wall in the final lap. Cruz, using one of Doc's old moves, flips over Storm, overtaking him and winning the race. As Cruz celebrates her victory, Sterling offers her a role on his team, but she instead takes a counteroffer from Dinoco's owner Tex Dinoco. Since Lightning and Cruz were both wearing #95, both have won the race, meaning that Lightning gets to decide if he is done racing.

Some time later, Lightning and Cruz return to Radiator Springs, where Lightning reveals that Tex has bought Rust-eze from Sterling. Lightning, now decked in Doc's old racing colors, decides to continue racing, but trains Cruz first for the season.

In a post-credits scene, Mater is seen singing at his junkyard, and receives a call but accidentally knocks his stand over.

---

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: YEAH! That was awesome!

Lola: And it was so fun!

Phage: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Lunk: I find it interesting that the Gene Slammers are ending up naked again.

Dixie punched Lunk.

Lunk: OUCH!

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Charizard next.

Lincoln: Wow! A Charizard for your side next. Cool!

Me: Hot rather in this case.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, and Laney's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Raoh, the main antagonist from Fist of The North Star, and he's coming to destroy Kenshiro again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and Kenshiro, you're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to your adopted older brother and old enemy, Raoh, and he's coming here to destroy you, since Jagi and Amiba failed and we destroyed them.

Lin, Airi, Danne, Kisana, Lyra, and Mamiya gasped in shock.

Lin: Raoh's coming here? But, this means…

Kenshiro: Word of Jagi and Amiba's deaths and Shin's redemption reached him, and now, he intends to finish the job himself.

Mira Sinclair: We're not going to let him do so, Kenshiro, Lincoln and I are going to destroy him once and for all.

Rayman: Just be careful with him, I've read the manga from

Lincoln's collection and he's a powerful fighter and adversary.

Lincoln: We will.

Nico: Oh man, a fight against The King of Fists himself, this is going to be one brutal fight, but Raoh must pay for what he's done.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Lightning McQueen that Jackson Storm is here, and we're going to show that bad car that the generations are good no matter what the age group or what generation they're from.

Lincoln: We'll make him choke on our cars' exhaust when we beat him in the race, and once we take him down, you're next, Raoh, and we will make you pay for all of your crimes in full.

Thundermon: Let's get going.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) I hope Lightning and the others are doing okay.

Goof: I bet Chick Hicks has got his talk show all set up.

Nico: Lets go then.

We went to the garage and drove off to Radiator Springs

## RADIATOR SPRINGS

We were driving to Radiator Springs.

Runt: This is the second day in a row me and my team have been here.

Venom: It's the second day in a row for all of us.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Lola: So awesome and cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: Always cool to come out here.

We arrived and got out.

Lightning McQueen: Hey guys!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Hey, Lightning.

Tobias Whale: What's new?

Mixmaster: Besides the usual?

Lightning McQueen: Just won a bunch of awesome races and also Cruz Ramirez won her race.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Lola: And Jackson Storm is being a jerk right?

Lightning McQueen: Yeah he sure is.

Laney: Man what a jerk!

Tomahawk Man: I don't think we've ever met Cruz before

Lightning: Well, you'll get to in 10 minutes.

Poromon: (shows Trailer to Lightning's face) LOOK AT IT!

Live Action Long Haul: (sighs) I knew you guys wouldn't drop it so easily.

Me: Eustace?

Eustace: Hey mascots?

Poromon: Yes?

They saw Eustace and then he pulled out his ugly mask.

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Mascots: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH!

The mascots got the doody scared out of them!

Eustace: (LAUGHS)

KRABONK!

Francesca and Muriel hit him on the head with a rolling pin!

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Lightning McQueen: You saw the trailer for Blood and Honey, didn't you?

Live Action Overload: You saw it as well?

Lightning McQueen: I got curious and saw it online.

Brutus: So did we.

Me: Yeah it was crazy.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: But rest assured, the only thing we're doing about it is not watching the movie when it comes out.

Me: That's for sure.

Lightning McQueen: Good.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Then Cruz Ramirez came.

Cruz Ramirez: (Spanish Accent) Are you guys Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Hak Foo: That's us.

Live Action Rampage: You must be Cruz.

Cruz Ramirez: That's right and it's an honor to meet you all.

Qin: Same here to you.

Camie: Congratulations on your race.

Cruz Ramirez: Thanks. It was great.

Live Action Scavenger: Can you tell us more about him?

Needle Man: And Jackson Storm for that matter?

Cruz Ramirez: I sure can.

She did so.

---

Jackson Storm is Lightning McQueen's rival and the main antagonist of the 2017 Disney/Pixar's 18th full-length Cars 3 and will appear in some capacity in the upcoming Disney+ series Cars on the Road.

He is a rookie belonging to the new generation of high-tech racers and the third rival of Lightning McQueen in the franchise.

After a long absence, McQueen returned to the Piston Cup for the Florida 500, but since he wanted to give Cruz Ramirez a chance to race, he made her finish the race, even though he wanted to finish the race. Cruz took advantage of Storm's weaknesses, allowing her to pass him and win the race. Storm's racing number is 20, however, it is designed with the design of 2.0 sponsored by IGNTR to resemble the next-generation.

He is voiced by Armie Harmer and by Nicolas Duvauchelle in the French version.

Before the events of Cars 3, Jackson was a cyber-sportsman, making a living playing racing video game (most noticeably, the racing game SC3) Super Corsa 3. His greatest achievement was winning a lot of money from a cyber-sport tournament organized by businessman Axle P. Biggs. He organized this tournament to find a worthy racer for his team. His team was able to recruit piston cup racers Storm and Tim Treadless out of the 10 cars that entered this competition, Jackson was the winner. Mr. Biggs asked a pickup truck named Ray Reverham (A.K.A Jackson Storm's Crew Chief) to find Jackson and engage him in the real sport.

In the beginning, Jackson declined, having earned enough money from his career in cyber-sport. He liked his freedom and did not want to change anything. Mr. Biggs blackmailed Storm, saying that if he did not become a racer then he would have to return all the money that he won from the tournament, and that he would not be involved in the video-gaming business. Storm then accepted the offer, but his cockiness was hard to deal with.

He began training in a special racing center with the other next-generation racers, but again, his attitude was a huge problem. He would often bully other members of the training center and steal their allotted time on the racing simulators. He would frequently challenge the other racers on the simulators, and upon losing to one racer in particular, Storm raged, damaging equipment and setting off the fire alarm. Due to repeated bad behaviour, Mr. Biggs decided to fire Jackson. Ray saw some kind of potential in Jackson, however, and decided to leave the training centre with him.

IGNTR, a liquid adrenaline company, soon offered to sponsor Jackson. He accepted, on the condition that Ray could be his crew chief. A statistical analyst from the racing centre had actually contacted IGNTR and told them about Jackson's skills.

Jackson Storm is the main antagonist in *Cars 3* . He makes his debut in the Dinoco 400 at the Copper Canyon Speedway. As Lightning McQueen, Bobby Swift, and Cal Weathers are approaching the finish line neck-in-neck, Storm manages to pass all three of them, surprising the three racers as well as the audience. As Storm drives onto the winners' podium to enjoy his victory, Lightning kindly approaches him, congratulating him on a good race. However, Storm responds by arrogantly expressing his pride in winning, annoying McQueen. The press then arrives to take pictures of the two, and Storm mocks McQueen about his age while enjoying the opportunity for good press. He then enters his hauler, who drives away, leaving McQueen insulted.

On Chick Hicks' show on the Racing Sports Network, he and Natalie Certain discuss Storm's victory, explaining that Storm is part of the next-generation of high-tech racers, and is capable of incredible things thanks to his next-generation design. Many racing teams take interest in this and begin firing their old racers in favor of newer, more able next-gen racers. Some do not have the motivation to continue racing against them and instead choose to simply retire, like Cal Weathers.

Throughout the rest of the season, more and more veterans are replaced by next-gen racers, and by the season's final race at the Los Angeles International Speedway, Lightning McQueen is one of the very few traditional racers left. McQueen starts off the race by passing Storm, but Jackson easily moves back ahead. Nonetheless, McQueen is able to keep up with Storm, and the two eventually enter the pits together. McQueen, recognizing that his only chance of winning is to get out of the pits before Storm does, barks orders at Guido, and rushes out of the pits. McQueen makes it out before Storm does, and gains the lead. However, Storm quickly overcomes him, and as he passes, trash-talks McQueen, wishing him a good retirement. This gets to McQueen, and he begins fading. Determined to continue, Lightning begins pushing himself far past his limits, but his right rear tire blows out and his engine overheats, which causes him to completely lose control of himself and hit the wall hard enough to send him airborne and into a nasty rollover crash. McQueen is then removed from the race and Jackson wins the race, as well as the 2016 Piston Cup.

After a few months of moping around, Lightning finally finds the motivation to start training again to face Storm. He travels to the Rust-eze Racing Center, where he meets teacher Cruz Ramirez, who helps him train. Ramirez puts images of Storm in front of McQueen while he is practicing on treadmills, to motivate him. Additionally, when Lightning uses the simulator for the first time, he discovers that Storm is one of the computer racers. After witnessing

McQueen's weaker top speeds, Sterling urges him to retire. However, Lightning manages to convince him that if he can beat Storm in the Florida 500, he can continue racing.

Throughout McQueen's training, Storm is continually used as motivation for Lightning. While practicing at the Thomasville Speedway, his mentor Smokey has Cruz Ramirez don a costume resembling his appearance.

As the Florida 500 approaches, Jackson continues to practice using a simulator. While using it, Storm passes McQueen, and asks Ray Reverham, his crew chief, why he is in the simulation. Reverham tells Jackson he manually put McQueen in, claiming he needs practice against *real competition* . Immediately after saying that, they both laugh, completely dismissing McQueen as a threat.

Once Storm arrives at the Florida International Speedway, he takes a practice lap, setting the record for the fastest lap of all time. As Lightning watches news this on television, he hears Natalie Certain predict Storm's chances of winning, which are incredibly high.

As McQueen and Ramirez are preparing in the pits, Storm greets Cruz, who is still wearing her Storm costume. He arrogantly offers a picture, and when McQueen interjects, he mocks McQueen over the selling of McQueen-branded mudflaps. Since McQueen did not show up to take practice laps at the speedway, he is required to start dead last. Though a difficult obstacle to overcome, McQueen manages to gradually work his way through the pack. However, while hearing Sterling rudely tell Cruz she is not a racer, Lightning gets the idea to enter her in his place, as she has always dreamed of being a racer, and demonstrated extraordinary abilities during their training.

Though hesitant, Ramirez enters the race as a substitute. She begins working her way up to the front, with McQueen coaching her. As Cruz continues to gain on Storm, Reverham warns him, but Jackson dismisses it up until she takes third place. Recognizing she could actually prove a threat, Storm backs up to Cruz and insults her, telling her she will never be like the other racers. The harsh words get to Cruz, but McQueen builds her back up by explaining that Storm would not have done that if he was not nervous. Using this knowledge, Cruz starts drafting behind Storm and trash-talks him. Storm loses his focus, and as Cruz moves to pass him, he slams her against the wall. However, Cruz thinks back to how Doc Hudson performed a flip move to get out of a similar situation, and uses the maneuver to overcome Storm and win the race.

After the Florida 500, it is unknown what happened to Jackson Storm as he was not seen after Cruz won or the end credits' pictures. It can be presumed that he still kept racing to try to beat Cruz but still lost to her in the end, or was banned from racing and fired from IGNTR for his arrogant and reckless behavior.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Man what a jerk!

Qin: Yeah no kidding! Thinking that the next generation will always be more superior than the last!

Xenia: No kidding! All the generations of cars are awesome too!

Me: I agree there!

Warp: Now, can you tell us more about Sterling?

Fixer: Because he sounds similar to Zundapp?

Cruz: How so?

Live Action Hightower: For starters, they both are bosses who had top underlings that did most of the work.

Cruz: True. Also I would be honored.

She told us about Sterling.

---

Sterling Burnish Dunn is the secondary antagonist in the 2017 Pixar's full-leght animated film Cars 3. He is the owner of the Rust-eze racing center.

He was voiced by Nathan Fillion, who also voiced Johnny J. Worthington III from Monsters University.

Sterling is introduced by Dusty and Rusty when Lightning McQueen arrives to the new racing center. He actually wants to be a huge fan of McQueen and seems to be very honored to be his new sponsor. He's by his side as Lightning observes his entire career and victories immortalized on low walls. Sterling then gives the racer a makeover, shows him around and introduces him to Cruz Ramirez.

When Lightning tries the simulator, Sterling can't wait to see what he's capable of. However, he is quickly disappointed when he sees McQueen about to crash into the screen, and leaves.

After having a talk with Cruz, Sterling shows to Lightning his mud-flaps with McQueen in effigy. He wants the latter to stop the race to serve as a business icon, seeing this as a legacy. McQueen does make a deal, however, in the event that if he wins the race in Florida he will decide when to stop racing but if he loses he will work in advertising for Sterling.

Sterling reappears at the end, while racing alongside Smokey and Lightning's friends. The business car notices Cruz and orders her to leave the place to train the cars to the center. He then mocks her customization reminding her that she isn't a racer. But during the stop, Lightning calls Cruz back to take over for the race. Sterling opposes it but Mater pushes him away, while the pit crew prepares Ramirez.

When the coach wins, Sterling wants to have her as a pilot but Cruz refuses when she is chosen as the new face for Dinoco. Sterling then calls Lightning back for his new job but is confused when he sees him on the notice board for winning the race with Cruz. Tex then approaches Sterling to discuss the matter while Cruz celebrates her victory. We later learn that Tex bought Rust-eze.

---

When she was done we were shocked more.

Me: Man Sterling is bad news!

Qin: He sure is. But at least he was put in his place.

Lola: Yep.

Live Action Scrapmetal: Compared to Jackson Storm, he's not worth fighting.

Thrust: Is the racetrack Road America styled?

Lightning McQueen: Yeah it sure is.

Me: This is gonna be sweet.

Qin: We're going to really put that dirty car Jackson in his place.

Xenia: We sure are.

Utomodachi: Look! It's Chick Hicks new talk show!

We watching TV for Chick.

Chick Hicks: Welcome back to Chick's Picks with Chick Hicks. Today, Jackson Storm has challenged Lightning McQueen again to see who the best generation of race cars is. (laughs) Like he's ever gonna beat McQueen! Especially now that there's nothing holding him back!

Evil Star: Chick's talk show is off to a good start.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Chick makes one awesome Talk Show Host. Better than Rush Limbaugh.

Qin: Yeah that's for sure.

Chill Bill: Jackson Storm must've challenged Lightning before we got here.

Me: You know he will answer the challenge.

Lightning McQueen: You bet I will!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Aylene C.: This will be good!

Lola: It sure will!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Jackson Storm has been very bad!

Mr. Freeze: Especially since he tried to get Cruz off of their previous race by force.

Me: You got that right.

Eli: You can't spank a car so the next best thing is to blow them off the track.

Qin: Nice!

Xenia: I like it.

Eye Five: How long until we have to meet him?

Lightning McQueen: He said 1 hour.

Me: More than enough time.

Lola: That will give us plenty of time.

Qin: It sure will.

---

French Narrator: (French accent) 50 minutes ater…

---

Stratos: All right, we've prepared long enough.

Superfriends Cheetah: Time to find that sorry excuse for a race car!

Ed: SPLISH SPLASH! I'M TAKING A BATH EDDY!

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Nico: Lets go get him.

We got in our cars and were off.

We arrived at the stadium.

RD Sam Sharp: Entrance time! Lightning, feel free to say your catchphrase when we do it.

Lightning McQueen: You got it.

Jackson was waiting.

But then the spirits of the racers of the world appeared and then they swirled around him and then converged on the gate and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the gate and a phoenix cry was heard.

We zoomed in!

Lightning McQueen: KA-CHOW!

Me: YEEHAW!

We zoomed in and we were ready!

We landed.

Jackson Storm: Time to move over, Lightning. A new generation is coming!

MetalSeadramon: You don't know who wrong you are about that!

Me: Because we're going to turn you into scrap metal!

Pisces Zodiarts: I'll go find Sterling and tie him up while this is going on.

Lightning McQueen: Okay!

He went and did so.

Lola: YEAH!

The race was underway.

Me: Should be time for the usual battles too.

I formed the arena and put my car on Autopilot and then the groups formed on the arena.

Then SkullMeramon, Devack, Bane, Motor Ed, Lythos, P'andor, KGBeast, Beast Man, Unicorn, Ice Demon, Yost Korvac, Frictor, Superfriends Giganta, Grand Duke's Owls, Bird Brain, Beagle Babes, Toar, Wolvertoon, Strikning, and Evil Winter Man.

Nico: SkullMeramon, Devack, Bane, Motor Ed, Lythos, P'andor, KGBeast, Beast Man, Unicorn, Ice Demon, Yost Korvac, Frictor, Superfriends Giganta, Grand Duke's Owls, Bird Brain, Beagle Babes, Toar, Wolvertoon, Strikning, and Evil Winter Man.

SkullMeramon (to the mascots): We know you guys were pissed about Pooh being disgraced.

Devack: But did you really have to be paranoid about it?

Poromon: Can you blame us?!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) No. But still.

Motor Ed: (to Nico) Heard you found another treasure. Seriously.

Nico: We sure did.

Lythos: What was it?

Me: It was called the Scepter of Millalobo and it was for the god of the Sea.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That is cool.

Then a figure came out and it was VANNAIN from episode 34 of Gokaiger!

---

Vannain appeared in 2011 TV series called Kaizoku Sentai Gokaiger. Vannain (ヴァンナイン Vannain) is one of Space Empire Zangyack's Action Commanders. He is an Action Commander who can touch foreheads with another person or thing to assume that other's form. Having kidnapped her friend Cain, Vannain tricks Luka to walk into his trap, knocking her out to assume her form in order to take out her crew.

However, the Gokaigers see through the deception and trick Vannain into believing that he has killed them so they can follow him to Luka. After being blasted by the Gokai Galleon Buster, Vannain tries to overwhelm GokaiOh and Goujyujin with sneak attacks as a building before being ousted for having a heat signature (something buildings don't have) and is crippled by GoZyuJin, then destroyed by Hurricane GokaiOh.

He later appeared as one of the many monsters in the Dai-Zangyack army, which eventually fought against an army of Super Sentai and Kamen Riders. He is seen fighting Battle France.

---

Eli: Whoa! Vannain! I remember you! You were sent to trick Luka and walking your trap and take her form and destroy her crew.

Vannain: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: That was cool.

Vannain: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! You would've been an awesome shapeshifter in the Armada.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff.

We got the battles underway.

## Mizore Shirayuki, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Flapjack, Captain Knuckles, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt

SkullMeramon was first.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt. Did he really fight the first Another MOE member there?

Mizore: Yes he sure did. It was really awesome. And we found the next treasure too.

Rarity: It was really amazing.

SkullMeramon: What was the treasure?

Mizore: It was called the Scepter of Millalobo, the God of the Sea in Chilote Myth. One of the most important deities of that myth group.

Rarity: It was a most fun and amazing treasure hunt.

Sweetie Belle: We were amazed and were are happy for Misty.

Gill Grunt: We sure are and that was so awesome.

Flapjack: Yeah it sure was cool.

Captain Knuckles: It was mateys.

SkullMeramon; That's cool! Lets do it!

Mizore summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Sacred Spirit of The Ice Barrier and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT OF ICE! They fired waves of ice, jewels and water and smashed him down.

Dante, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Saber Riders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack - Battling Another Goliath

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) Nico, Whenua's team, Goliath's team, and the others did good fighting Another Goliath. I bet that one was huge.

Dante: It was and it was a big one.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure was. Another Goliath was big.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. We were amazed when we faced it.

Hex: Yeah that was crazy. But it was fun.

Touma: It sure was. But we saved the one who became the Another Goliath.

Devack: That's good you did. Lets do it!

Dante summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and it formed into THE CUSILLU JUNGLE WHIP! They fired waves of yellow fire, skulls, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Laney, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Bolton Siblings, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Thehabos. And that you got the treasure that was found there.

Laney: So did Lynn and it was really cool. I got The Nature Jungle Greatsword of Gaia and it was amazing.

Fluttershy: Oh it was an amazing and magical adventure.

Tornado Bolt: We had a lot of fun on that one and it was cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

John Bolton: We had a great adventure on that and it was cool.

Bane: Glad you amigos had fun. Lets do it!

Laney summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Naturia White Oak and they formed THE WHITE OAK OF NATURE SWORD! They fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

## Yang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Battle Force 5, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Hammer Gorum

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Hammer Gorum. What's the Dudette's name?

Yang: Her name is Julia Makimoto and she is Julie's twin sister.

Motor Ed: Wow! That is amazing that you guys are all finding the family members of the Brawlers. Seriously.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is. We were amazed at how awesome they are as the Brawlers Guardian Bakugan too.

Scootaloo: Yeah that is awesome cool!

Whirlwind: It sure is amazing and neat.

Vert: We just have the last one for Darkus to find and I bet it's going to be for Alpha Hydranoid next.

Motor Ed: That one is gonna be interesting. Seriously. Lets do it!

Yang summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Masquerena White Motorcycle and it formed into THE WHITE MOTORCYCLE DRAGON STORM! They fired waves of rainbows, wind and lightning and fire and smashed him down.

## Ebonwumon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nate Adams, Whisper, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - The Mascots showing Pooh and Friends the Blood and Honey Trailer

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) The Mascots showed Pooh and his Friends the Blood and Honey Trailer. I honestly didn't see that movie coming!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh none of us did either lad. Let me tell ya, that movie looked very scary.

Applejack: That movie is basically a dark side of the great bear and his friends that we all know and love.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding! That was a crazy movie trailer!

Lythos: Boy no kidding! When does it come out?

Flashwing: It said February 15th, 2023.

Lythos: Oh not for another 3 more months. Okay. Now we know which movie we are NEVER going to see at all.

Nate Adam: Yeah! That movie is a disgrace to the bear and his friends that we all know and love.

Whisper: I most agree there!

Lythos: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Ebonwumon summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Green Turtle Summoner and he got THE SWORD OF THE BLACK TORTOISE OF THE NORTH - GENBU and they fired waves of rock, earth, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Tahu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shinoa Hiragi, Mitsuba Sangu, Shigure Yukimi, Sayuri Hanayori, Rika Inoue, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - The Blood and Honey Trailer was really scary

---

P'Andor was next.

P'andor: (to Tahu) (Russian Accent) The Blood and Honey Trailer was really scary. (growls) Who in their right mind would disgrace Pooh like that?!

Tahu: I don't even want to know brother. But I know for sure that I would never see that movie.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy me neither! That movie is an abomination!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Even though we only have three more months till it comes out we're never going to see that.

Sunburn: Yeah not even if you pay us.

Shinoa Hiragi: No way no how no chance. Even Shaggy agrees with me.

Mitsuba Sangu: Yeah I agree too. That movie was awful!

Shigure: Roo was crying his eyes out seeing it.

Sayuri Hanayori: Christopher Robin and Sora were speechless too.

Rika Inoue: Yeah no kidding.

P'andor: Boy I would be too comrades and who can blame them? Lets do it!

Tahu summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Tongue Twister and it formed into THE TONGUE TWIRLER SWORD! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Onewa, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Stan Smith, Hayley Smith, Han Loud, Roger Smith, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast - Back in the world of Cars again

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) (Russian Accent) Looks like we're Back in the world of Cars again. For the second day in a row.

Onewa: I know! This time we're up against Jackson Storm from the third movie.

Pinkie Pie: He is a really amazing car and I think he is really amazing all high-tech like that.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) He may be amazing but he is a dangerous car.

Featherweight: That is for sure.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding. But at least we're going to stop him.

Stan Smith: That's right! I don't know what the hell he is even thinking that he is more superior than everyone.

Hayley Smith: Yeah I've heard that old saying out with the old and in with the new but that is taking things too far.

Han Loud: You got that right babe. I like all cars no matter how old or new they are.

Roger Smith: Me too. It's really crazy he is like that.

KGBeast: Same here. Lets do it!

Onewa summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Zaborg the Thunder Monarch and it formed into THE THUNDER SWORD OF ZABORG! They fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed him down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Aladdin, Jasmine, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - We're going to show Jackson Storm some manners

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) We're going to show Jackson Storm some manners. And Sterling as well.

Nanette: That is for sure! They both need to be taught a huge lesson!

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure and they need to be put in their places.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree too.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there. They give all cars everywhere a really bad name.

Aladdin: That is for sure.

Jasmine: Yeah that is true.

Beast Man: You got that right. Lets do it!

Nanette summoned Jirwolf and merged Hermos with Tornado Dragon and it formed into THE TORNADO DRAGON THUNDERSTORM SWORD! They fired waves of wind, magic and

energy and smashed him down.

Sheila Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ash, Misty, Brock, Serena, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Jackson Storm things the newest generation surpasses the old one. But ANY Generation is good

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) Jackson Storm thinks the newest generation surpasses the old one. But ANY Generation is good

Sheila: That is for sure. I like all cars of any generation.

Princess Luna: That's right! Old, new it doesn't matter. They are all cool and many of them are collector cars.

Moondust: Yeah and J.D.'s dad loves collecting cars like that.

Snowdrop: Many of them are also from his past. J.D. showed us an awesome antique car collection that his dad has. It's really cool!

Unicorn: Wow! I didn't know his dad was into that.

Gari: Yeah it's awesome. He has all sorts of cars dating back to the turn of the 20th Century.

Blackout: He helped his dad restore them and made them all look like new.

Ash: They sure are amazing.

Misty (Pokemon): We're really amazed that J.D. and his dad do all that.

Brock: And they made them all look like they were fresh off the assembly line again.

Serena: It's really amazing.

Unicorn: Boy that is so cool! Lets do it!

Sheila summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with Red Moon Baby and it formed into THE RED MOON VAMPIRE SWORD! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Thetis, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Shu, Zola, Jiro, Kluke, Bouquet, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Jackson has NO RIGHT to decide which generation is better

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) Jackson has NO RIGHT to decide which generation is better. As demonstrated by Pokemon, no Generation is outdated!

Thetis: That's for sure! All generations are great no matter how old or new.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. They all are amazing too.

King Solar: All generations should be perfectly preserved to remember for many years to come.

Solar Eclipsa: That's right. The Past needs to be remembered and learned from as a legacy.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Same here.

Shu: What Jackson is doing is totally nuts!

Zola: Yeah that is a big fact!

Jiro: It sure is!

Kluke: Yeah he needs to be put in his place.

Bouquet: I agree there. Big time.

Ice Demon: Same here! Lets do it!

Thetis summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Gungnir, Dragon of The Ice Barrier and it formed into THE ICE BARRIER SWORD OF GUNGNIR! They fired waves of ice and light and smashed him down.

---

Kaguya Ōtsutsuki, J.D. Knudson and Caoimhe Coughlan vs Brushogun and his villains

---

Kaguya, me and Caoimhe were looking for Kaguya's archenemy.

Kaguya: So where is my archenemy?

Me: He should be here.

Then out came a figure and it was BRUSHOGUN!

Me: Brushogun!

Brushogun: (Japanese Accent) It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Kaguya: So you are my archenemy?

Brushogun: That is right.

Me: Brushogun is another villain that I feel sorry for. Because he was messing around with forces no mere mortal can even understand. Let me explain. Brushogun was once an art student who dreamed of bringing his creations to life. He tried to make that dream a reality with Japanese Dark Magic and it worked but at a terrible price.

---

Brushogun is the central antagonist of the 2006 animated film Teen Titans: Trouble in Tokyo.

He was voiced by Cary-Hiroyuki Tagawa.

Brushogun is formerly a Tokyo artist who fell in love with a woman he drew on his picture. He used Japanese dark magic to bring her to life as the same with all his artistic creations, but then cursed his body, transforming him into a dark being with the ability to create live ink drawings. He became Tokyo's first supervillain known as Brushogun. At some point, he was eventually defeated and captured by the proper authorities.

In the present day, Saico-Tek, a creation of Brushogun that was sent to attack the Teen Titans, destroyed their Tower and that reasoned them to find the one who ordered it. Yet upon tracking him down, the Titans discover he is actually an innocent, yet frail man hooked up to a giant printing press and held captive by Police Commander Uehara Daizo, who forced Brushogun to create criminals that Daizo would capture to look like a hero.

When Daizo jumps into Brushogun's vat of magical ink, he absorbs Brushogun and the machine, and becomes a giant ink monster. Robin defeats him by removing Brushogun from the absorbed printing press, causing the ink creature to revert back to Daizo. Finally released from his curse, Brushogun thanks Robin before peacefully and happily dying in his arms by fading into nothingness.

## Powers and Abilities

Brushogun's spell has transformed him into a cursed, paper-skinned being with the power to generate supernatural ink that is used as a constituent form of black matter, that can be formed into shapes, used to create minions, possess and transform objects that it touches, and has other magical effects.

The magic ink that Brushogun generates is mainly used to create false objects and living beings of any shape, size, and color to use as his minions (exploding shuriken, troopers, superpowered criminals, giant monsters, etc.), which are granted special abilities that he imagines for them, and can regenerate from any damage, including lost limbs. Also, his ink's magic was used to send an enchanted card with his name written on it flying to Robin in a police van to be materialized into an exploding shuriken to free him. Because his creatures are made of ink, they all have a fatal weakness to water, which dissolves them.

When his powers are taken to their greatest limit, Brushogun can become a giant monster that is several stories tall and made out of an immense reserve of ink generated from himself, which has enormous strength and resilience, control any machines implanted into its ink body, and create minions in even greater numbers.

**Known creations and their cultural influences:**

Saico-Tek resembles a Power Ranger or a Kamen Rider. Saico-Tek is the first creation that the Titans encountered.

Deka-Mido, a giant green reptilian monster that resembles film monsters Godzilla (Japan) and Gorgo (Great Britain).

Timoko, the yellow sushi-obssessed robot that Cyborg fights is an homage to Boss Borot from Mazinger.

Nya-Nya, a pink cat-girl (a nod to typical anime catgirls such as Ana Puma from Dominion Tank Police).

Mecha-Boi, a blue robot that resembles Astro-Boy (Tetsuwan Atom in Japanese).

Scarface, Raven's ghost-like opponent is based on No-Face from Hayao Miyazaki's Spirited Away.

The Tokyo Troopers, living ink creatures looking like human police troopers.

---

When I was done there were shocked.

Kaguya: My goodness.

Me: Yeah. What he went through is what I would call a fate worse than death. We also found out conspiracy involving the Titans with Inspector Daizo. He used Brushogun's powers for his own personal gain and Framed the Titans for his crimes and make HIM a hero.

Caoimhe Coughlan: (Irish Accent) He is an absolute monster to the core!

Brushogun: Indeed he was. And I will always be forever to J.D. and everyone for saving me.

Me: You did not want to be like that. What happened to you was just absolutely horrible. It's a fate even I wouldn't wish on my worst enemies.

Brushogun: What happened to Daizo after I was saved?

Me: Well we exposed him and revealed to everyone in Tokyo and he was arrested and sent to prison. But he was beaten to death when he got there by fellow inmates.

Brushogun: Thank goodness. If he ever comes back you will give him the black gates right?

Me: Absolutely.

Caoimhe Coughlan: What he did shows that he is an absolute disgrace to all police officers everywhere lad.

Kaguya: That I can agree on too.

Brushogun: That is for sure. Shall we see what you can do?

His eyes glowed and then he rubbed his hand on the ground and pink ink came out and it formed into SAICO-TEK!

Me: Saico-Tek!

Kaguya: Amazing.

Me: Lets dance.

Kaguya turned the land into FIRE WORLD!

I fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Brushogun made Nya-Nya!

Caoimhe Coughlan: Wow a cat girl!

Me: Nya-Nya. One of them kicked Beast Boy's butt. Ever since then he has never been able to live it down.

Kaguya: Tara must've been really steamed about that.

Kaguya fired waves of water and melted her.

Me: Ink doesn't like water. And yes Tara WAS really steamed.

We battled NUMEROUS criminals made by Brushogun. HE WAS A WALKING CRIMINAL FACTORY! We fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

---

Wendy VS Yost Korvac

---

Yost Korvac was next.

Yost Korvac: This will be fun.

Wendy: It always is.

Wendy merged Hermos with Kamui, Hope of Gusto and it formed into THE SWORD OF KAMUI WIND! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Uta, Lynn, Luna, Lincoln, The Ripping Friends and Laney VS Frictor

---

Frictor was next.

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (Echoing) FRICTOR! MASTER OF FRICTION!

Uta: Bring it on!

Crag: Come on guys!

Uta, Lynn, Luna, Lincoln, The Ripping Friends and Laney: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Uta merged Hermos with Dinowrestler Terra Parkourio and it formed into THE ARM AND LEG BANDS OF PARKOUR SWIFTNESS! They went at him and jumped and moved with incredible swiftness and smashed him and pulverized him all over.

## Giganta VS Superfriends Giganta

Superfriends Giganta was next.

Superfriends Giganta: This is always going to be fun.

Giganta: It always will be.

Giganta merged Hermos with Number C106: Giant Red Hand and she got THE GIANT 106 RED HAND FIST! She smashed her down with incredible force.

## Wallflower Blush VS Grand Duke's Owls

The Grand Duke's Owls were next.

Wallflower Blush: I hope you guys all can handle the light.

Owls: Bring it on and we're the creatures of the night.

Wallflower Blush merged Hermos with Wings of Wicked Flame and Solar Flare Dragon and then she had her butterfly wings turn into powerful sunlight wings. They were called THE SOLAR LIGHT FLARE WINGS! They released a powerful and massive flash of light as bright as the sun and it blew the Owls away back to the M.O.E. HQ!

---

Carapace VS Bird Brain (TUFF Puppy)

---

Bird Brain was next.

Bird Brain: I hope you're ready for me now.

Carapace: Oh I sure am.

Carapace merged Hermos with Gem Turtle and it formed into THE GEM SHELL OF EMERALDS!

Birdbrain went at him and Carapace turned and Birdbrain bit his shell and bit his entire beak off! OUCH!

---

Irina Wendolva the Botanelastician Gene-Slammer VS Beagle Babes

---

The Beagle Babes were next.

Irina Wendolva: This is always going to be fun.

Beagle Babe leader: You bet it is!

Irina merged Hermos with Condemned Maiden and then her eyes puffed up and she BURSTED INTO TEARS! FIRING INTENSE JETS OF TEARS AT THEM! It was called THE TEARJERKING MAIDEN CRY BURST! She had the tears sent them flying and smashed them into a garbage can.

---

Botan VS Toar

---

Toar was next.

Toar: You ready for me?

Botan: (British Accent) Oh I'm always ready for this.

Botan merged Hermos with SPIRIT OF THE BREEZE! It formed into THE WIND BREEZE STAFF! She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Red Tornado VS Wolvertoon

---

Wolvertoon was next.

Red Tornado: This will be good.

Wolvertoon did a goofy laugh.

Red Tornado merged Hermos with Toon Harpie Lady and it formed into THE GOOFY HARPIE STORM BLADE! He fired waves of energy and wind and blew him around in a funny and silly tornado and smashed him down.

---

Fujiko Mine VS Strikning

---

Strikning was next.

Strikning: I'm ready for this. Are you?

Fujiko: You bet I am.

Fujiko merged Hermos with Emperor of Lightning and it formed into the SWORD OF THE LIGHTNING EMPEROR! She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Kagerō Fuma VS Evil Winter Man

---

Evil Winter Man was next.

Evil Winter Man: I'll freeze you.

Kagerō: Bring it on.

She merged Hermos with Seraphim Papillon and it formed into THE ANGEL BUTTERFLY WINGS OF LIGHT! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Vannain from Gokaiger

---

Vannain was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for all of us, this time, it's for the Monster High girls

For the Monster High girls: hand-cannon Blasters named Monster High Elemental Monster Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of the Monster High girls with elemental forces on the blasters and the Monster High emblem etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went SUPER and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Noah: Super Megaforce Cannon!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up and locked it on target.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and smashed him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Vannain was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Vannain you have failed this city.

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Troy: This is your last race!

Tsukasa: And we're not kidding!

Kamen Ride: RPM Red!

Kamen Ride: ToQ1gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ2gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ3gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ4gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ5gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ6gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ7gou!

Tsukasa turned into RPM Red and Daiki summoned clones of the ToQgers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Over Drive Rangers!

We got our our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the riders and rangers!

Nico: Lets get him guys!

We got back in our cars and went at him.

We were blasting him all over with our weapons from our cars.

Najarin, Lystone, Loderool, and Nivenna Blasted and smashed Jackson all over.

Skids, Aligned Knockout, Yagura and Pooh all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skids's Electron blaster, Knock Out's speed, and Yaguya and Pooh's powers 100-fold.

Aligned Knock Out and Yagura: SPEEDING MAELSTROM BLAST!

Skids and Pooh: HONEY LIGHTNING BLAST!

THUNDER OF THE SKY and Thundermon: LIGHTNING

THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

MEGAFORCE DIGIMON SEA and MetalSeadramon: RIVER OF SEA FURY!

FLARE OF THE SCORPION and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: SCORPION FIRESTORM STING!

WIND OF THE WEST TIGER and Stratos: WIND TIGER BLAST!

SALMON SPAWN STREAM POWER and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON SPAWN MEGA STREAM!

VAMPIRE SPANKING BUTTKICKING and Count Spankulot: SPANKING BUTTSTOMP BLAST!

SPACE GUN STORM SWORD and Xigbar: STAR STORM SWORD BLAST!

EVIL STAR FORCE and Evil Star: STARS OF FURY!

WESTERN GUM FORCE TRAINS and Six Gum Gang: GUM FORCE BLAST!

PHOENIX FIX FORCE and Fixer: PHOENIX FIRE FIX BLAST!

SCOTTISH DEMONESS POWER and Morrigan: SCOTLAND FIRESTORM BLAST!

PISCES ZODIAC FORCE and Pisces Zodiarts: PISCES MEGABLAST! SURPRISE!

WHALE FORCE and Tobias Whale: WHALE SMASHING BLAST!

CHEETAH SPEED STORM and Superfriends Cheetah: SPEEDING CHEETAH FORCE BLAST!

SAILOR BUTTKICKING and Brutus: BRUTAL SAILOR FORCE SHOT!

FREEZE OF ICE and Mr. Freeze: FREEZE FIRESTORM BLAST!

ROLLER COASTER OF MAYHEM and Roller Ghoster:

ROLLERCOASTER MAYHEM BLAST!

SKATERS OF DOOM and Utomodachi: SKATER OF DOOM SHOT!

CONSTRUCTION BUTTKICKING SQUAD and Constructicon Devestator: CONSTRUCTION BUTTKICKING BLAST!

TIME TRAVEL MAYHEM BURST and Warp: WARP FIRESTORM BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: HONESTY EARTHQUAKE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Lightning McQueen, Applejack, me, Eli and Himiko Toga: RACING HONESTY MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: RACING TRACK ELEMENT STYLE: ROAD AMERICA!

Jessica Kaios: RACING TRACK FIRE STYLE: TALLADEGA SUPERSPEEDWAY!

Yuna Kamihara: RACING TRACK WATER STYLE: WATKINS GLEN INTERNATIONAL!

Toph: RACING TRACK EARTH STYLE: RONOMA RACEWAY!

Makoto Nayaya: RACING TRACK WIND STYLE: PORTLAND INTERNATIONAL RACEWAY!

Sari: RACING TRACK LIGHTNING STYLE: POCONO RACEWAY!

Juri: RACING TRACK DARK STYLE: MID-OHIO SPORTS CAR

COURSE!

R. Mika: RACING TRACK LIGHT STYLE: MICHIGAN INTERNATIONAL SPEEDWAY!

They fired waves of energy balls and they had images of said racetracks in them.

Lincoln and his harem: RACING TRACK FINAL SMASH: NASCAR RACE TRACKS MAYHEM!

They fired ki blasts based on NASCAR race tracks and they hit Jackson and he crashed and he was down! We tied him up.

Lincoln: It's over, Jackson Storm, we've proven to you that the generations are good, no matter what the age group or what generation they're from.

Nico: That's right, and from the looks of it, your racing career's over. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Raoh to deal with, and the power-hungry King of Fists should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make sure that you never leave here alive, Kenshiro.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lucy, Lars, and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lin: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Raoh.

A large muscular figure came out, it was none other than Kenshiro's adopted older brother and main enemy, Raoh.

Kenshiro: Raoh.

Raoh: Looks as though Amiba and Jagi proved unable to finish the job and kill you, now, I shall finish the job myself and kill you once and for all.

Mira Sinclair: You are not laying one hand on Kenshiro, Raoh, you're going to be dealing with me.

Suddenly, Mira Sinclair's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with earth, plants, leaves, beasts, and animals, she unholstered her massive Alpha, The Master of Beasts-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Raoh, she left orange energy, earth, plants, leaves, beasts, and animals with every step.

Mira Sinclair: You fully understood the consequences of your powerhungry and ruthless misdeeds, yet you still continued on your path of conquest and destruction, and as a result, too many innocent lives have perished by your hands. Understand this, Raoh, I will never forgive you for what you've done, and I'm going to put an end to your life here and now.

Suddenly, Mira Sinclair was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with earth, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are beasts, animals, and Alpha, The Master of Beasts running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mira Sinclair emerged but she was changed forever.

Mira Sinclair grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and an orange energy aura with with earth, plants, leaves, beasts, and animals surrounding her, she has a leaf in the hands of Alpha, The Master of Beasts emblazoned on her forehead, she has on beast earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Alpha, The Master of Beasts with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red beast-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mira Sinclair has on a sleeveless dark green midriff top, camo pants going up to her pants, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, leaves, plants, and beasts on the coattails, and on the back is Alpha, The Master of Beasts surrounded by earth and animals. Suddenly, Mira Sinclair felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with green tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Mira Sinclair's massive Alpha, The Master of Beasts-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, beasts, animals, plants, and leaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alpha, The Master of Beasts' Animal Kingdom Earthstorm Greatsword of Beast Jungle Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with Alpha, The Master of Beasts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large orange lion heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange lion heads and a large crimson red gem below the lion heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alpha, The Master of Beasts' head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark green kanji below Alpha, The Master of Beasts that said, "Mira Sinclair, Gene-Slammer of Alpha, The Master of Beasts, Amazing Speaker to Animals, Expert Horse Rider, Expert on Flora and Fauna, Powerful Master of The Forces of Nature, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Primative Dragon Kamen Rider, Smasher of Dark Luan, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Plants, Animals, and Beasts"

ミラ・シンクレア、アルファのジーン・スラマー、獣の達人、動物への驚くべき語り手、乗馬の達人、動植物の専門家、自然の力の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、プリミティブの大敵ドラゴン 仮面ライダー、闇のルアンのスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして自然、植物、動物、そして獣のマスター

Mira Sinclair has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NATURE JUNGLE ALPHA BEAST MASTER ANGEL OF DIVINE JUNGLE NATURE BEAST JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUNGLE NATURE BEAST LOVE!

We were amazed by Mira Sinclair's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Raoh saw it, he immediately rushed in to strike Mira at one of her pressure points to make her slowly die, but Mira Sinclair saw what he was planning, and she struck him with a flurry of swift and powerful punches and kicks finishing off with firing a powerful orange energy blast with leaves, plants, animals, and earth at Raoh and it sent him flying into a wall, he got out, but he was ready for a big fight.

Nico: Whoa, not only did Mira Sinclair transform, but she anticipated Raoh's attack and countered with some swift and powerful punches and kicks of her own, and sent him flying by firing an energy blast at him, really awesome.

Lincoln: But, the fight's just getting started, Nico, and Mira, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Mira Sinclair: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nature Jungle Earthstorm Beast Angel and Divine Nature Jungle Beast Earthstorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Raoh once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mira.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Mira Sinclair.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your powerhungry and ruthless ambitions end here and now, Raoh, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Mira Sinclair and Lincoln went after Raoh, who tried to attack their pressure points, but they blocked every last one of his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and crimson red energy, crimson red and white energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Raoh, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really backing Raoh into a corner, but he wasn't done yet, and neither were Mira Sinclair and Lincoln. Then, we saw Lincoln's eyes turn purple, and he fired a powerful blast of dark fire at Raoh, and he was burned, we saw that Lincoln used Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End's attack: Cemetery of Fire.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Mira Sinclair, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as

Alpha, The Master of Beasts' Jungle Beast Master Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark green with plants on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Alpha, The Master of Beasts surrounded by plants etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Mira Sinclair fired blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, and elemental forces and Raoh, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, yet he was still standing. But, Lincoln saw he's on his last legs, and that enabled him to grab and pin Raoh's arms to his back and as one of the tips of his eleven long white wolf tails turned into Cell's stinger, he stabbed his stinger into Raoh's chest, he began draining and absorbing the ruthless warlord and his energy into him, and when Lincoln was done, nothing was left of Raoh except for his clothing, and the stinger had changed back. Then, an energy card with Raoh's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Raoh's forehead, he was then sent to The Black Gates after he was found guilty by the spirits of those he's killed. We cheered wildly for what Mira Sinclair and Lincoln did to Raoh as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mira Sinclair's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Mira Sinclair: That's for all those lives you've ruthlessly ended, Raoh. Thanks for helping me destroy Raoh once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mira.

Suddenly, Mira Sinclair wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mira Sinclair's face, they kissed passionately as Mira Sinclair's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Alpha, The Master of Beasts flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a forest appearing around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Mira Sinclair came back to us, as the display and Alpha, The Master of Beasts vanished.

Nico: Nico: Now, that's what I call one awesome fist-to-fist battle, awesome job, you two.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and we got rid of the one person who's caused a lot of trouble for Kenshiro, Lin, Airi, Danne, Kisana, Lyra, and Mamiya.

Just then, Lin, Airi, Danne, Kisana, Lyra, and Mamiya went up to Lincoln, and they each kissed him on the lips and face, and he had an atomic red blush on his face, steam whistling out of his ears, and hearts in his eyes, and he returned the kiss Lin, Airi, Danne, Kisana, Lyra, and Mamiya gave them, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces.

Nicole: (Snickers) I think that's their way of thanking you for getting rid of Raoh for good, Lincoln.

Lin: That's right. What Raoh had done can never be forgiven nor forgotten, but with his death, all of those he's killed can finally rest in peace.

Lincoln: That's right.

Me: He was driven only by power and ambition, and any who got in his way were ruthlessly killed by him and his followers.

Daria Kuso: After what we knew about him, he was one ruthless warlord who needed to be put down for good or the entire universe would be at risk. Oh, Lincoln, tomorrow on your rescue, we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Alpha Hydranoid.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Vert: Awesome! I knew it was going to be for that one too.

P'andor: Jackson Storm isn't gonna be in any more races.

KGBeast: Because he's under arrest for assault.

Me: And many more crimes.

Beast Man: And Sterling's been taken care of.

Unicorn: Damn straight!

Nico: Yep.

Ice Demon: We should celebrate.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: I agree. Lets head over to Lynn's Table and celebrate. Great job today everyone.

Lightning McQueen: Good idea. (To the Viewers) This was an awesome race and now Jackson is now mud.

Nico: Yes he is.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Cars 3 was a great movie from 2017 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark

Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu and E Honda and also Dark Turtles, Flotsam & Jetsam, Shellshock, The Toon Patrol, Plated Sharptooth and Hookbill are going with and we're going to Paleozoic World and we're going to walk around the park as well as battle Another Dark Turtles and this is gonna be awesome. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Charizard for Nico's side and her name is Venicia Lowenstein. Venicia is Nico's friend from science class and she is a powerful fire master. And she also has a very powerful cosmic form called THE PHOENIX ANGEL XELNAGA! She is as powerful as I am in my Super Angel Xelnaga form. She also HATES AND LOATHES THE DIGIMON EMPEROR with EVERY SINGLE FIBER of her being and when she sees him she will MAKE THAT TYRANT Pay BIG TIME! The match-up scene is for Elena Brogan, Gene-Slammer of Water Dragon Cluster, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Vaas Montenegro, the antagonist from Ubisoft's Far Cry video game franchise. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow for the fourth part of the planetary treasure hunt, Lincoln and his group are heading to a planet shrouded in darkness in the Omega Quadrant named Esomia, and Lucy and Lana are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione, and only Lucy and Lana can wield those powerful greatswords because Lucy got her powers from Nott after being freed from Pazuzu's possession and Lana got her powers from Khione, and we're also going to destroy Mr. Mind who's come back from the dead and he's major-leagued pissed off that we ruined his plans to destroy the planet last year and he now wants revenge, but he's going to die once again when Poromon eats him after Lincoln removes his soul and sends that worm straight to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet an Alpha Hydranoid-Gene-Slammer named Amelia Gehabich, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spanish, she's a Darkus Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the cousin of Alice Gehabich, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready to laugh yourself silly as we go to Lynn's Table for a really funny and awesome humiliation of the jerks and it's going to be perfect for a Pre-Thanksgiving day.

See you tomorrow

# Pre-Thanksgiving Humiliations

HOLD ON TO YOUR SIDES

---

In the early morning hours, at 1:13 AM, I was asleep in my bed and I was having a really horrible nightmare. In my dream I was in what looked like an absolutely devastated world with terrible destruction and devastation as far as the eye can see. Everything was on fire, bodies littered the ground, blood was splattered all over the place and everything was really messed up. Screaming was heard all over and more.

Me: My god, what the hell happened here?

Then I saw 8 shadowy figures and I could make them out. I saw that they were evil versions of Nico, May, Maria, William, Optimus, Ben, and Danny and they were torturing and maiming an evil version of Me!

Me: (GASPS IN FEAR)

Then the Evil Nico ripped the evil version of me's head off and then ate his heart and I was shocked and horrified!

Me: NO NO! THIS ISN'T HAPPENING!

I saw that the logo on their shirts were different! It was a black dragon in a moon! It was called TEAM LOUD EVIL STORM!

Dabi was getting a glass of milk.

Dabi: Nothing wrong with getting milk in the middle of the night.

He did so and then..

BLOODCURDLING SCREAM!

Dabi: Oh man! That sounded like J.D.!

Everyone woke up and went to my room!

I was sweating hard and breathing fast!

Varie: J.D.! Are you alright!

Camie: What happened!?

Celica: Oh man! That must've been a horrible nightmare!

Nico and everyone came in!

Nico: J.D.!

Eli: Bro what happened!?

Me: (PANTING) Just a REALLY horrible nightmare!

Qin: What was it about?

Me: I saw evil versions of us! I saw evil versions of Nico, May, Maria, William, Optimus, Ben, and Danny and the evil Nico killed an evil version of me.

Camie: That's horrible!

Nico: J.D. it was just a nightmare it's all over.

Me: I don't know man. It felt so real. Like it actually happened.

Aqua: At least we don't have to worry about your evil self now.

Lola: Boy that's crazy! An evil version of us.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico, Everyone can you all hear me?

Nico: King Kai yes we hear you. Is something wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid the dream that J.D. had was not just a dream at all. It was a warning. There really is actually a group like that. They are called Team Loud Evil Storm!

We gasped!

Eli: Oh man!

Nico: This is not good!

King Kai: Believe it or not however they are from a universe where the villains are all good and you guys are all evil. But they are weaker in power than you guys are are only composed of just 7 of you. They are just down to evil versions of Nico, May, Maria, William, Optimus, Ben, and Danny. The rest of you guys have all been captured by the good versions of you all and are stripped of your powers and are rotting away in prison forever.

Me: Wait! Good versions of the villains we all know and hate!?

King Kai: That's right. Good versions of Lex Luthor, Cinder Fall, Masata Kusaka, Evolt, Crocker, and Burns and so many more. They formed a resistance group and captured all of you guys and either stripped you all of your powers or killed you all.

Eli: That's incredible!

King Kai: It sure is.

Nico: Wow! So I'm guessing in the future they will need our help to kill the rest of this evil team of us.

King Kai: That's right. And they are located on a planet in the galaxy CEERS-93316.

Nicole: Wow! That's over 34.6 billion lightyears away from Earth.

Nico: We've never gone that far away before!

King Kai: That's right. But use extreme caution guys. This evil version of you may not be as powerful as you all are now but they are pure evil.

Thunderblast: (to King Kai) Wait. Does that mean an evil version of you exists there as well?

King Kai: No there isn't thank goodness. They came from a universe that no one even knew about. Not even me.

Thunderblast: That's a relief.

Nico: But we'll be ready for them when the time comes. There may be just the seven of them but they are completely outnumbered against us.

Me: And that means we'll have them all up against the ropes.

Xenia: Yeah.

G1 Inferno: In that case, having the usual battles on that day won't hurt.

Nico: If it weren't just 7 of them, I would disagree. But there IS only 7 of them. The battle against them won't be an all out war. It'll be like the battle against Albedo's former team.

Me: That's true. There's hundreds of us and 7 of them.

Eli: That's true.

I looked at the clock and it was 2:14 AM.

Me: Whoa it's still early. Sorry I woke you guys.

Nico: No worries J.D. Lets all go back to sleep everyone.

We agreed.

Nico: Night.

We all went back to our rooms and went back to sleep.

In the early morning hours at 4:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Marrakech, Morocco. But, they were no ordinary two figure, their were Overcast, daughter of one of Lincoln's future wives, Rainbow Dash. and Radioman, son of one of Lincoln's future wives, Robecca Steam. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Robecca Steam, Steam Train, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream as always?

Lori: More the merrier, bro.

Robecca Steam: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Rainbow Dash: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Marrakech, Morocco.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Soundwave Speaker, Melody Song, and The Young Shadowbolts, It is not for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Robecca Steam, Steam Train, Me, and Nico were heading to Marrakech, Morocco. Then, Lincoln saw a 10-year-old girl who has light cyan skin, navy blue short spiked hair with cyan and pale yellow streaks, and light red eyes. She also has feathered bird-like arms (which resembles a mythology creature; Harpy). She wore a yellow tank top, a navy blue skirt with cyan pale yellow spots, black undershorts, and blue flats. And a Demi-Giant Size Robot who has light gray-blue metallic skin and gray head of a radio speaker with light blue eyes for a radio speaker, amplifying ears, and rabbit ear antennas. he also has speakers on his shoulders, and a plug-like tail behind him. he wore black stoked arm armor, light gray steampunk leg armor, and a short wave on his backside. He wielded a pair of strange guns that were called Hair Dryers. Lincoln saw who they are, they are Overcast and Radioman.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Overcast, and Radioman?

Overcast: Yes we are.

Radioman: Uh, who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Rainbow Dash and Robecca Steam came out, and when Overcast and Radioman saw them, they was stunned.

Radioman: M-Mother?

Robecca Steam: Yes, Radioman, it's me.

Overcast and Radioman ran up to Rainbow Dash and Robecca Steam, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Steam Train, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Rainbow Dash, Robecca Steam, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Overcast and Radioman: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Overcast and Radioman with joy, as Lincoln picked Overcast up and they hugged, as well as Radioman hugged Lincoln and Overcast, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Radioman: (smiled) I am Radioman! I am glad and happy to have Lincoln Loud as my father!

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Overcast and Radioman to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Rainbow Dash and Robecca Steam with their kids, and Overcast and Radioman now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Later we went and got breakfast.

Nico was making us pancakes and sausages and steaks and eggs.

We were having a great breakfast.

Me: (Eating steaks) Mmm! Man it's good.

Nico: Yep.

---

Walking through Paleozoic world was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu and E Honda and also Dark Turtles, Flotsam & Jetsam, Shellshock, The Toon Patrol, Plated Sharptooth and Hookbill and we were there for another awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: I always love coming here to Paleozoic World.

Amity Blight: Boy me too. It's so cool.

Lola: It sure is fun.

Hulk: Hulk happy coming to park.

Ochaco: It's so awesome.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Himiko: Man it's always fun coming here.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Nico: Hulk, I want to thank you, the Dark Turtles', and your teams for coming.

Hulk: No problem Nico. Hulk Happy to help.

Dark Leo: It's awesome helping you guys too.

Hookbill: It sure is.

Nicole: I think this is so awesome myself.

Nico: Eda, what do you like to do outside of missions?

Elma: I'm actually a Dragonmaid. I help everyone around the house and do the chores and all that. But aside from that it's fun and cool. But I love it.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: It's cool.

Elma: It sure is.

Lana: Dragons are so awesome.

Xenia: Boy they sure are.

Himiko: Yeah.

Guile: It's good that we stopped Jackson yesterday.

Me: It sure is Guile.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

May: I really liked Chick Hick's talk show.

Me: I did too. He is a much better version of Rush Limbaugh.

Lola: Yeah he sure is.

Zuria: That is for sure.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Zuria: I agree too. Also J.D. I met Nerri in the park. She is amazing. Just like everything you told me and how I read.

Me: She sure is. Nerri is an amazing guardian of the forest as well as the park.

Qin: And she watches over everything.

Zuria: How did you meet her?

Me: That was an awesome adventure. Me and Xenia were on a horseback ride.

FLASHBACK - PART ONE OF CHAPTER 1022

In the middle of the forest, me and Xerneas were riding through the forest on my Rapidash. We saw the beautiful serenity of the forest with the trees, birds, animals and plants. It was so beautiful.

We were enjoying the beauty of life. We stopped and saw everything in the forest.

Me: (Inhales) Ahh. It's so beautiful out here.

Xerneas: It sure is J.D. It's so glorious and majestic and full of life.

Me: It sure is. Just like you Xenia.

Xerneas: Thank you.

Then I heard something. It sounded like singing.

Me: Wait. Hear that?

Xerneas: I sure do. It sounds like singing.

Me: Could it be?

We saw a beautiful Willow Tree and it was a magnificent tree. We went up to the Willow Tree and we saw a beautiful girl with red hair and emerald green eyes and she was singing beautifully. We stood in front of a ring of red toadstools.

Me: Wow. Are you the Willow Maiden?

Willow Maiden: I sure am. It's an honor to meet you J.D. Knudson and you too Lady Xerneas.

Me: Same to you. What is your name?

Willow Maiden: My name is Nerri.

Me: That is a beautiful name. My friend Laney sang a song about

you.

Nerri: Wow. I'm honored she would sing about me.

Me: Would you like to come with me to live at the estate and be with us on Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Nerri: I wish I could come with you but I cannot leave this place. I am forever bound to this tree. I cannot leave this tree.

Me: I see. But maybe there is a possibility that we can move your tree to our backyard.

Nerri: How can you do that?

Me: I have the power to do that without damaging your tree.

Nerri: I would like that.

Xerneas: It just might work.

Me: Okay. Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and beamed the whole tree with Nerri and us to the estate backyard. It was perfect for her and it was the perfect place for Nerri to call home.

Me: Here we are.

Nerri: Wow! It's beautiful. It's amazing that you all have a city made of plants and everyone is amazing.

Me: Thank you Nerri.

Xerneas: Our city is a wonderful place to call home as long as Team Loud Phoenix Storm is there to protect it.

Me: I think you will love calling our backyard home.

Nerri: I know I will.

Me: I'm gonna meditate now Xenia.

Xerneas: Okay J.D.

Xerneas went back inside and I sat in front of the tree in a lotus position and meditated. It was a beautiful sight to see me meditate in front of a Willow Tree.

Me: Oooooooommmm…

Nerri: Wow.

I had my aura flare up and it was overflowing with beautiful life energy and getting stronger by the second. All of nature was reacting to it with incredible power.

Me: Oooooooommmm…

FLASHBACK ENDS

Zuria: Wow! That is so cool!

Camie: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah that was fun and we had Sora and Kairi's wedding that day too.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yeah. But also yesterday I'm glad we taught Jackson Storm some manners.

Maria: And MetalSeadramon took care of Sterling while we were fighting Jackson.

Nico: He sure did.

Zangief: (Russian Accent) He sure did comrades.

Nico: One of these days, we should listen to Mater's Tall Tales.

Eli: That would be awesome to hear.

Dark Mikey: Yeah it sure would.

Lola: I agree there.

Camie: Yeah.

Aylene C.: As long as we are here we might as well have some fun.

Dark Mikey: I brought some peanuts to feed the dinosaurs.

Me: I'm not really sure dinosaurs can eat peanuts.

Aylene C.: Yeah they only eat plants and meat. We give them the plants they like as well as some fruit and also some big juicy steaks that dogs would love.

Nico: She's right.

Dark Mikey: Ah well. More peanuts for me.

Xenia: But it's still always fun to come here.

Hulk: Hulk love this place.

Kazuma: I have a feeling we're going to battle more Undead soon.

Qin: Me too.

Dark Don: What are your thoughts, Kazuma?

Kazuma: I hope we face one of the Zodiac Undead.

Me: Yeah I've been wanting to see what one of those are like.

Nico: Me too. It would be interesting to see that.

Laney: A Zodiart Undead would be awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah.

Gentaro: I would be amazed to see that.

Dark Donny: Well according to Swartz's notes it does say that he was working on Ridewatches that have Rouse Card Powers as well as those of the Zodiarts Switches.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Yeah this will be interesting.

Nico: Yeah it sure would. What constellation do you think will appear first?

Me: I'm hoping for (WInces)

Nico: What?

I put my hand on my neck and my birthmark was glowing.

Me: My Phoenix The Firebird Birthmark is reacting to something.

Nico: Does it answer my question?

Me: It sure does. Another Undead-Zodiart for Phoenix The Firebird must be near.

Nico: I had a feeling it was going to be a Southern Hemisphere Constellation to start us off.

Then we heard screaming and then a massive wall of fire was coming toward us and then it stopped and revealed a figure and out of it came THE PHOENIX THE FIREBIRD UNDEAD ZODIART! It looked like a scary mixture of Screamer from Mystic Force and Phoenix from Wizard and it had wings made entirely of pure fire. And she had the symbol for Phoenix The Firebird on her right elbow.

Me: WHOA! So that is an Undead Zodiart!

Qin: Wow! That one is amazing!

Me: Wow! This one looks hot!

Phoenix Undead Zodiart: (In a Girls Voice) You always did love how I was beautiful J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She was enveloped in a vortex of fire and reverted back and it was a girl with fire red hair and blue eyes and had a smoking hot red 2 piece bikini on and had an orange swim skirt on.

Me: Serena Honoua!

Serena Honoua: It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here and you are as beautiful as ever.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. We met down in Costa Rica and she is a beautiful beach-going girl that I rescued from quicksand on the beach as I was on vacation after the battle with Hawk Moth.

Nico: Right! I remember that! I gave you that vacation to cool off.

Lola: Yeah and you showed us a picture of that one!

Serena Honoua: And you will be a great hero to me J.D. You were under a lot of pressure and I'm sorry that happened to you.

Me: Well it was a long time ago but I'm glad I've improved since then but thank you.

Serena Honoua: You're welcome.

Camie: Your hair is really beautiful.

Serena Honoua: Thanks. I was born with fire red hair and I have amazing fire powers and these wings of fire were given to me by cosmic radiation.

Me: Wow! That is awesome! I had no idea we had so much in common. I got exposed to cosmic radiation too.

Serena Honoua: Wow!

Eli: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Serena Honoua: Just to be a great fire master and phoenix angel.

Me: From the looks of things you already have a achieved all that.

Dark Leo: Wait. This can't be all of our opponents right now.

Serena Honoua: No I sense that 4 more figures are coming.

Eli: I feel it too.

Me: Did you find out who they were?

Serena Honoua: As a matter of fact yes. But I'll see them in about 30 seconds. Can you save me?

Me: I sure can.

She changed into her Phoenix Undead Zodiart form and I fired a powerful blast of fire and knocked her down in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the constellation for Phoenix The Firebird in The Southern Hemisphere and the Phoenix itself on it and the Zodiart Switch in my hands turned into an armband!

It was a red jewel armband on my right elbow. And I got a Phoenix on my charm bracelet. We all did on our charm bracelets.

Me: Wow!

I went over and picked up Serena.

Serena Honoua: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I went and brought her over and Varie looked her over.

Me: So whenever we defeat an Undead Zodiart we get these cool armbands.

Nico: That is cool.

Then…

ZOOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

4 figures landed in front of us and they were black versions of the DARK TURTLES! They were ANOTHER DARK TURTLES!

Me: WHOA! Another Versions of the Dark Turtles!

Dark Don: (groans) Clones of the 4 of us, who are also clones. If this isn't cruel irony, I don't know what it is!

Another Dark Leo: (In a girls voice) Whoa far out seeing you again J.D.!

Another Dark Don: (In a girls voice) Yeah groovy to see you again.

Me: Whoa I did not expect you girls. The Jewel Beam Sisters.

Nico: You know them?

Me: Boy I sure do. They are 4 girls that live in the time of the Woodstock 1969 Era.

I pulled out a photo of them and it showed me and the Jewel Beam Sisters getting groovy as we meditated in front of an awesome and gnarly lava lamp and we had awesome hippie clothes on. The Jewel Beam Sisters each had hair matching their names.

Nico: You guys sure look groovy.

Eli: Boy I'll say.

Me: Yeah those were really groovy times back then even though they were from over 50 years ago.

Another Dark Leo: They sure were dudes. My name is Sapphire Jewel Beam

Another Dark Raph: I'm Ruby Jewel Beam.

Another Dark Mikey: I'm Amber Jewel Beam.

Another Donny: And I'm Emerald Jewel Beam.

Nico: Gnarly to meet you.

Another Dark Leo: Awesome that Fire Moon is with you guys.

Nico: Fire Moon?

Me: That was the name I got when we hung out.

Eli: It fits you perfectly.

Me: Yep. And the Jewel Beam Sisters make AWESOME Tie-Dye Shirts as well as amazing tie-dye clothes.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Yeah those were crazy times back in those days. Funky music, Flamboyant Clothes, Lava Lamps, everything. It was all groovy.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito: (Gets out Denziman Gear) Did Swartz promise you girls anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Dark Leo: Just to have a good time and be one with nature.

Me: We can easily do that. You girls would feel right at home in our park.

Fluttershy: And I should introduce you to my friend Tree Hugger. She has the same lifestyles you do.

Another Dark Raph: Far Out.

Me: This was the outfit I had back then.

I snapped my fingers and I had a very flamboyant Woodstock 1969 outfit on. I had a rainbow tie-dye shirt with the peace sign on it, a headband that was red, orange and yellow tie-dye and I had a brown vest and I had blue jeans with holes in them and I had rainbow sandals. My wings turned rainbow tie-dye.

Nico: WHOA! That is GROOVY!

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: Far out!

Kaito: Boy that is funky.

Zocks: It sure is.

Chloe Bourgeois: I like it.

Me: Thanks guys.

Another Dark Leo: Far out Fire Moon!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That is cool!

Lana: Awesome!

Me: Yeah it is! Peace and not war!

Another Dark Turtles: FAR OUT!

Aylene C.: Man that was awesome.

Kaito: Man that was fun.

Kaito got a Denziman Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever J sword.

Sougo: (takes out Saber Ridewatch) Geiz, I'll take on Another Dark Leo and Another Dark Don.

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber!

Geiz: (gets out Gatack Ridewatch) That leaves Another Dark Raph and Another Dark Mikey to me.

Armor Time! (Electronic beat mixed with Rider Form transformation noises) Stag Beetle! Gatack!

Sougo got SaberArmor while Geiz got GatackArmor.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls. I'll make up for it with a gnarly incense meditation session.

Another Dark Leo: It's cool J.D.

Me: Groovy.

Nico: (Chuckles) Sorry. I just like hearing you talk like that.

Me: Well don't get used to it.

I reverted back.

Zuria: May I start things off J.D.?

Me: Ladies first.

Zuria: Such a gentleman. (ACTIVATES JUNGLE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(WILLOW MAID BY ERUTAN PLAYS)

Zuria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A young man walked through the forest

with his quiver and hunting bow

He heard a young girl singing

and followed the sound below

There he found the maiden

who lives in the willow

He called to her as she listened

from a ring of toadstools red

'Come with me my maiden
come from thy willow bed'
She looked at him serenely
and only shook her head.
'See me now, a ray of light in the moondance
See me now, I cannot leave this place
Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest
Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'
A young man walked through the forest
with a flower and coat of green
His love had hair like fire
her eyes an emerald sheen
She wrapped herself in beauty
so young and so serene
He stood there under the willow
and he gave her the yellow bloom
'Girl my heart you've captured
oh I would be your groom'
She said she'd wed him never
not near, nor far, nor soon
'See me now, a ray of light in the moondance
See me now, I cannot leave this place

Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest

Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'

A young man walked through the forest

with an axe sharp as a knife

I'll take the green-eyed fairy

and she shall be my wife

With her I'll raise my children

with her I'll live my life

The maiden wept when she heard him

when he said he'd set her free

He took his axe and used it

to bring down her ancient tree

'Now your willow's fallen

now you belong to me'

'See me now, a ray of light in the moondance

See me now, I cannot leave this place

Hear me now, a strain of song in the forest

Don't ask me, to follow where you lead'

She followed him out the forest, and collapsed upon the earth

Her feet had walked but a distance, from the green land of her birth
She faded into a flower, that would bloom for one bright eve

He could not take from the forest, what was never meant to leave

She floated off the ground and fired waves of energy and flowers and smashed the Another Dark Turtles down.

Me: Awesome! Now here is one of my favorites from the Woodstock 1969 era. My dad loves this song. (ACTIVATES EVIL PLANT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(SAN FRANCISCO BY SCOTT MACKENZIE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

If you're going to San Francisco

Be sure to wear some flowers in your hair

If you're going to San Francisco

You're gonna meet some gentle people there

For those who come to San Francisco

Summertime will be a love-in there

In the streets of San Francisco

Gentle people with flowers in their hair

All across the nation such a strange vibration

People in motion

There's a whole generation with a new explanation

People in motion, people in motion

For those who come to San Francisco

Be sure to wear some flowers in your hair

If you come to San Francisco

Summertime will be a love-in there

If you come to San Francisco

Summertime will be a love-in there

I danced and fired waves of flowers and smashed down the Another Dark Turtles.

Qin: Awesome!

Another Dark Mikey: Far Out song Fire Moon!

Me: Gnarly dudettes!

Nico: (takes out Dark Turtles' Ridewatch) It's Ninja Time!

Dark Leo: Go for it Nico!

Me: Lets do it! I hope Sasuke doesn't mind this one.

Nico activated the Dark Turtles Ridewatch.

Me: FIRE STYLE: FIREBALL!

I fired a huge fireball from my hand at the Another Dark Turtles.

Nico: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BALL!

Nico fired a powerful ball of Lightning at the Another Dark Turtles!

The blasts hit them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: WHOA!

The Another Dark Turtles got up.

Another Dark Raph: Far out power dudes!

Me: That was really amazing!

Dark Raph: Nice one guys!

Nico: (takes out Flotsam and Jetsam's Ridewatch) Time for eel action now!

He activated it and fired waves of lightning at the Another Dark Turtles and they were electrocuted all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Not really sure if you two are electric eels but that was awesome.

Flotsam: No worries. But it sure was.

Then the Another Dark Turtles threw old flower pots at us.

Me: Watch out!

I stood ready and I smashed and shattered all the flower pots they threw at us with my hands and elbows.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

The pots were all shattered into a million pieces!

Kazuma: Wow! That was amazing! How did you learn how to do that?

Me: When I fired my first Kamehameha Wave after mastering it through photographic memory, I traveled the world with my family and I was trained under some of the best martial arts masters in the world. I even mastered the

Shaolin Arts in Tibet.

Qin: That is amazing!

Lola: Even the Xiaolin arts too?

Me: That's right. But that was back when we started collecting the Shen Gong Wu.

May: (takes out Shellshock's Ridewatch) Time for turtle power!

She activated it and a Traffic light appeared. They ran at her.

May covered her eyes.

May: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10 RED LIGHT!

She pulled the switch and turned on the red light and froze them in place.

May: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, YELLOW LIGHT!

They then were running uncontrollably!

Another Dark Leo: Hey! We can't stop running!

May: (takes out Toon Patrol's Ridewatch) That's the least of your problems right now!

Nico: You guys are gonna laugh your heads off.

Me: But Toon Patrol don't laugh yourselves to death..

Smartass: Whatever you say butthead!

Me: Don't call me names Smartass!

Nico: Okay someone actually has that name?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

May activated the ridewatch and did all the crazy stuff Valiant did.

May: Now Roger is his name, Laughter is his game. Come on you dope untie his rope and watching him go insane!

BLANG!

She hit herself in the face with a rake handle and cartwheeled with a landing on her butt!

She did all sorts of crazy stunts.

May: This singing ain't my line, it's tough to make a rhyme if I get stuck I'm, I'm out of luck.

Me: I'm running out of time.

May: Thanks.

She juggled cannonballs and they hit her on her head and then she slipped on a banana peel and then fell back into a bunch of boxes and then got on a pogo stick and jumped high and then hit a lamp and got electrocuted from it!

The Another Dark Turtles and some of us were laughing hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

A bunch of stuff went flying all over and smashed her all over.

May: I'm through with taking falls, I'm bouncing off the walls, without that gun I'd have some fun I'd kick you in the balls!

She kicked Smartass in the crotch and sent him flying and he smashed into the Another Dark Turtles and knocked them down!

Maria: (takes out Plated Sharptooth's Ridewatch) Time for something appropriate for this place.

She activated it and formed a WATER VERSION OF THE PLATED SHARPTOOTH! She roared ferociously and smashed the Another Dark Turtles all over.

Qin: Very clever.

Lola: Yeah!

Plated Sharptooth agreed.

Hulk: Hulk thought that act May girl did funny.

May: (LAUGHS) I should be in show business!

Maria: (gets out Hookbill's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Maria activated it and then formed a huge turtle shell made of water and then smashed the Another Dark Turtles in a huge belly flop!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: That was cool!

Then Raven Branwen and her team came and they had the Beagle Babes, Thieftron, Datum, Metallia Youma Third Form and Daisy the Giant Plant Monster.

Raven Branwen: Hey guys!

Nico: (to Raven Branwen) Nice team, Raven!

Datum: Looks like the fun really started.

Thieftron: Indeed good chap. We saw the act May did and that was well played and funny.

May: Thanks. That was a funny one.

Me: It sure was.

Daisy roared.

Elma: (gets out Flotsam and Jetsam's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of lightning and they hit the Another Dark Turtles and smashed them down.

Qin: YEAH! Here's a funny one. (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT'S RIDEWATCH) Nico pull my finger!

Nico: Okay!

She pointed her butt at the Another Dark Turtles.

Nico pulled her finger and then…

LOUD FART!

I fired a wave of fire and it formed into a powerful flamethrower and it hit the Another Dark Turtles and burned then.

Me: Nice!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then a roar was heard and then out came a Charizard!

Me: WHOA! Charizard!

May: That's not Ash's Charizard.

Charizard: (In a girls voice) And it looks like the fun is about to start.

Nico: Whoa! Venicia Lowenstein!

Qin: Awesome! Great to see you again.

Charizard: Same here Qin. I got this.

She fired a massive flamethrower blast and it hit the Another Dark Turtles and they were blasted down and I caught the Ridewatch and it was for Hulk!

Me: Hulk's Ridewatch.

Qin: Nice!

I went over to the Jewel Beam Sisters and they were back to normal and they were like what they were in the photo. They each had hair and outfits that matched their colors and their names.

Ruby Jewel Beam: (Groans) What a far out time.

Amber Jewel Beam: (Groans) I feel like I drank fifty buckets of whiskey.

Me: But you're all back to normal.

Elma: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Charizard: Well I have a lot of them but my favorites would have to be in science class when me and Nico made an artificial O Class Star like how Doc Ock did and it was a success.

Me: Whoa! That is awesome

Lola: Yeah!

Charizard: Yeah it sure is. I would revert back but I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy. Here we go guys.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Cover your eyes.

Nicole: And no peeking or I will kill you!

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and she was a girl with orange and black hair hair and orange eyes and had orange war paint marks under her eyes and she had wings made of pure fire. She was back to normal and was naked and then Maria and the Fashion brigade went in and gave her an awesome wardrobe. She got her orange hair braided and had orange clothes.

Venicia Lowenstein Wow! This outfit is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Venicia Lowenstein: And I also heard you guys have the Digimon Emperor in your prison. I would like to have a few words with him.

Nico: By all means.

Nico and Venicia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Venicia Lowenstein: Me too Nico.

Nico: Also, I know how much you hate the Digimon Emperor. But honestly? I've chosen to move on from my demons involving him. Am I going to forgive him anytime soon? That's still up for debate.

But I'm done being pissed at him.

Maria: Bottom line? Nico's chosen to move on. You should do the same.

Venicia Lowenstein: Oh you're right.

Qin: Good.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, and Sperg's Mom are heading to a planet in the Omega Quadrant called Esomia, a planet shrouded in darkness, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Lucy and Lana are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione, and only Lucy and Lana can wield those powerful greatswords because Lucy got her powers from Nott after being freed from Pazuzu's possession and Lana got her powers from Khione.

But, we're also going to destroy Mr. Mind who's come back from the dead and he's major-leagued pissed off that we ruined his plans to destroy the planet last year and he now wants revenge, but he's going to die once again when Poromon eats him after Lincoln removes his soul and sends that worm straight to The Black Gates, which is also why Poromon is also with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome and scary-looking planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Esomia, a planet shrouded in darkness eternal.

Nico: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Lucy and Lana are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only Lucy and Lana can wield those powerful greatswords because Lucy got her powers from Nott after being freed from Pazuzu's possession and Lana got her powers from Khione. But, we're also going to destroy Mr. Mind who's come back from the dead and he's major-leagued pissed off that we ruined his plans to destroy the planet last year and he now wants revenge, but he's going to die once again when Poromon eats him after you remove his soul and sends that worm straight to The Black Gates, which is also why Poromon is also with us.

Nico: I should've known that little worm would come back again, but on the other hand, Poromon's going to have him for lunch again.

Luna: (Laughs) I haven't forgotten about what Poromon did to him last year in Scotland, that was so hilarious.

Lana: But, he deserved it for what he'd plotted in trying to destroy the earth and remake it in his own image and rule it, what a monster.

Lincoln: In the end, his plans to destroy the Earth and us failed, and those who became part of Team Dark Phoenix Storm either joined The Masters of Evil or were sent to The Warp, and in Scarecrow's case, when he came back thanks to The Church of Necrom, he was sent to The Black Gates for good, and Chameleon did awesome in spying on them last year, and he's now a member of The Masters of Evil, and I was thinking we could get Snaptrap's minions to join The Masters of Evil, but not that dirty rat, Snaptrap, he crossed the line by making robot clones of our mascots to frame them, and now, he has to pay for it with a Life Sentence.

Nico: That's not a bad idea, Lincoln, and I was also thinking the same thing, we'll get Snaptrap's minions to join The Masters of Evil, but Snaptrap's not joining ever, he's been officially blackballed from ever joining The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Nice way of saying he's officially banned from joining The Masters of Evil, and thanks for joining us, Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, and Sperg's Mom.

Ed Grant: You're welcome, Lincoln, and man, this place sure is scary and so dark, you can't see a thing.

Lincoln: Lucy can see well in the dark because of her demon eyes and getting turned into a vampire years ago and the same went with me since I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid years ago, and I also did come prepared.

Lincoln made balls of light and they illuminated the place.

Tania: Nice one. Now, where do we go to find The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and The Arctic Icestorm

Greatsword of Khione?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find them, Tania.

We continued onwards and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw two massive greatswords floating in the center and with light shining down on them: The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott, a massive greatsword with blood red gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione, a massive greatsword with ice blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue angel heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue angel heads and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione, these two massive greatswords are indeed works of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Lucy and Lana who I lost.

Lucy 2: (Through the Vampire Bat and Rainbow Full Moon) So, you built this shrine in honor of me and Lana? That's so sweet of you, Lincoln.

Lana 2: (Through the Rainbow Owl on Lana's Forehead) Just like with our sisters from our world.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third

Eye Iris) Thanks, Lucy and Lana.

Suddenly, we saw Alpha Hydranoid appear before us, and with it were the three girls.

Nico: Whoa. Alice, did you summon Hydranoid?

Alice Gehabich: No, I didn't, Nico.

Hydranoid: That's right, which means… !

Alpha Hydranoid: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I also got the three girls away from the vengeance-driven and now insane little worm.

Lincoln: Wow, Amelia Gehabich, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Mr. Mind is heading right for us.

?: I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID IN RUINING MY PLANS LAST YEAR, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to stay dead, Mr. Mind.

We then saw our target, Mr. Mind, and he was really incredibly pissed off.

Nico: If it isn't Mr. Mind, should've known you're still incredibly pissed off that we ruined your plan to destroy the planet and all of us last year.

Mr. Mind: You miserable imbeciles have single-handedly ruined my plan and even worse, those who'd sworn their loyalty to me have either joined The Masters of Evil or died at your hands, I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH, YOU'VE RUINED EVERYTHING AND NOW I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU!

Our auras flared up and we gained a massive power boost because of Mr. Mind's hatred.

Lucy: That's never going to happen, Mr. Mind.

Lana: And now, we're going to end you once and for all, and see to it that you never rise again.

Lucy grabbed The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and Lana grabbed The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione. Suddenly, Lucy's blood red demonic eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a black, red, and rainbow energy aura with rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night, and a rainbow energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Mr. Mind, they left black, red, and rainbow energy, rainbow energy, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, creatures of the night, snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls with every step.

Lucy: We will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the world for many millennia, Mr. Mind.

Lana: And we'll never forgive you for what you tried to do last year: you tried to destroy the planet and all of us, and even worse, you also had gotten help from the descendant of our ancestors' hated enemy and murderer.

Lucy and Lana: Those are indeed unforgivable crimes, Mr. Mind, and for that, you are going to die another painful gruesome death, and this time, you are never ever coming back.

Suddenly, Lucy was surrounded by a massive vortex of black, red, and rainbow energy with dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night and vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix, and Lana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, and ice surrounding the vortex, there are owls flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix. Then, as the vortexes faded, Lucy and Lana emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lucy Loud grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, the weighted black bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes now had gold metal bands around them, but she now has nine large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck, she has neon red demon eyes and a black and red energy aura with rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night surrounding her, and circling around her feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, she has a vampire bat with a rainbow full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Lucy Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she has her vampire fangs out. Lucy Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix which merged with her Bat Spirit Animal ring with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lucy Loud's massive Nizogamourne's Demonic Broadsword of Eternal Dark Justice and The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black, rainbow, and blood red energy, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, dark and rainbow flames, and creatures of the night, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nott and Nizogamourne's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, the Goddess of The Night, Nott, the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The Loud House, The Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol, and the symbol of Nizogamourne etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Loud, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Rocky Spokes, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Webstor, Destroyer of Morag and Aggie McLaughlin and Henry Kane, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, Emissary and Champion of Nott, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Darkness, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

ルーシー ラウド、ラウド ファミリーの 2 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、ロッキー スポークの愛情深いガール フレンド、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほどパワフル驚くべき強力な教師の学生、スコットランドのロック ラウドの 17 世紀のルシール ラウドの子孫、ウェブスターの大敵、モラグとアギー マクラフリンの破壊者、ヘンリー ケイン、ザ ゴス オブ ダークネスのメンバー、ザ ラウド ハウスの才能ある暗黒詩人、使者、 ノット のチャンピオン、ザ ラウド ハウス と ラウドファミリー の擁護者、そして 暗闇、吸血鬼、夜の生き物 のマスター

Lucy's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS FEAR VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK GOTHIC LOVE!

Lana grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted marine blue bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls surrounding her, she has a rainbow owl holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on owl earrings with the Ice Kanji in its claws, holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant, she has on a a sleeveless marine blue shirt with ice phoenix on it, blue pants with ice crystals and snowflakes on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high combat boots with owls on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ice crystals, snow, and snowflakes on the coattails, and on the back is an owl with ice crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with marine blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lana's massive Khione's Arctic Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and Arctic Love and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of Khione began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Khione's Arctic Icestorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and Arctic Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the Goddess of Snow, Khione, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue angel heads for the crossguard, large marine blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on marine blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Lana Loud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lola Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vexen, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Azrael (BlazBlue) Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Khione, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Hope, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Owls"

ラナ・ラウド、ラウド家の3番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、ローラ・ラウドの愛情深い双子の姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、スキッピーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの泥を愛するグリース・モンキー、駆逐艦悪の、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの17世紀のラナの子孫、ベクセンの大敵、モラグ マクラフリンの破壊者、アズラエル (ブレイブルー) の驚くべきメンバーチーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム、キオネの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護

者、希望の大使、氷、雪、フクロウの達人

Lana's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OWL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SUB-ZERO SNOWFLAKE OWL ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC ICESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC SUBZERO HOPE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Lucy and Lana, but when Mr. Mind saw it, he went bat shit insane, but Lucy and Lana fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow, black, and red energy, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, creatures of the night, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, ice lightning, and owls, and they hit Mr. Mind and that caused him to fly out of the shrine, and he was now extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Wow, Lucy and Lana are now the next of our family to transform, so awesome!

Lola: And Mr. Mind is so in for the biggest butt-kicking of a lifetime for all of the things he's done.

Lucy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Eternal Darkness Infernal Demon Vampire Angel and Divine Eternal Darkness Fear Love) His evil soul is already eternally damned for what he's done.

Lana: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Icestorm Owl Angel and Divine Arctic Icestorm Snow Hope) And we're going to see to it that he never comes back again.

Lincoln: You got that right, Lana. Let's get him, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ed Grant Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Poromon, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mr. Mind, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and

mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lucy and Lana were also attacking him with their massive new greatswords with powerful slashes and they left a lot of scars on Mr. Mind, and this was extremely pissing them off badly, but Lincoln, Lucy, and Lana weren't giving him any time to attack again as they swung their massive greatswords in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after Mr. Mind, and they pierced and slashed at them badly, and it also knocked him down.

Mr. Mind: Why, you… !

But, Mr. Mind saw a dark shadow over him, and this really scared him, and when he turned around, he saw Poromon and he had a sinister hungry grin on his face.

Poromon: Hello, Breakfast!

Mr. Mind screamed like a girl and he ran and hid behind a rock formation, but Lincoln had Poromon covered in snow and he threw it at Mr. Mind, and it sent him flying out of the rock formation and the snowball was beside him.

Mr. Mind: Who threw that?!

The snow melted and revealed Poromon.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) I did.

When Mr. Mind heard his voice, he sunk his head in, and when he slowly peaked his head out and he saw Poromon, he screamed like a shrill lady and he ran off again. Then, he headed for a cabin that'd appeared out of nowhere and he pushed eight doors shut. But, as he turned to the fireplace, his jaw had come unhinged and dropped to the floor when he saw Poromon occupying a chair right by the fireplace, calmly reading a comic strip.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) Hello, Joe.

Mr. Mind: (JUMPS INTO THE AIR AND SCREAMS LIKE A GIRL)

Mr. Mind reacted and opened all eight doors again to get out, only to be met by Poromon again at the doorway.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) Hello again.

Mr. Mind: (JUMPS INTO THE AIR AND SCREAMS LIKE TOM CAT) (RUNS OUT THE DOOR)

We were laughing hysterically at the scene.

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, OH, THIS IS TOO HILARIOUS! NICO, CALL A DOCTOR!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) I THINK LINCOLN SHOULD BE THE ONE TO CALL THE DOCTOR! THIS IS WAY TOO HILARIOUS!

Mr. Mind continued getting away, but everywhere he went, Poromon popped out from a hiding place like Droopy did to McWolf, and he screamed like a scared little girl, and he ran away again, and May was filming the whole chase scene. Then, Mr. Mind was already getting desperate, and he then saw a nearby lion's cage and he decided to commit suicide by jumping into the lion's mouth.

Mr. Mind: I give up, I'm going to throw myself to the lions!

Mr. Mind jumped into the lion's stomach thinking he's safe, but he was unaware that Poromon was in there with him.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) Crowded, isn't it?

Mr. Mind screamed again and jumped out of the lion's mouth, and ran to a wall, breathing heavily and he was already losing his mind. Then, he ran towards us begging for us to kill him.

Mr. Mind: (Already Lost His Marbles) Please, please, just kill me! Don't let him get me!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of

Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks and crosses arms) And deny Poromon his chance to eat you again, fat chance!

Mr. Mind's eyes shrank in horror: Lincoln just denied him the chance to die and when Poromon had appeared behind him, Mr. Mind turned around and horror was etched on his face.

Poromon: Finally. BREAKFAST!

Mr. Mind screamed as Poromon gobbled him up.

Poromon: Ah, now that was good. (BELCHES AND MR. MIND'S SPIRIT CAME OUT)

Mr. Mind: Well, I'll be, he finally got me again!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) And now, I'm going to get rid of you.

Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Mr. Mind's forehead, and Mr. Mind's soul was destroyed by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lucy and Lana's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, we saw that Lucy and Lana now have a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow irises and they also now have eleven massive wolf tails: midnight black for Lucy and blonde for Lana, and they also love them.

Lincoln: Alright, now we're finally rid of Mr. Mind for good, and that was one awesome funny chase scene Poromon did, and it was so hilarious seeing that little worm scream when Poromon appeared.

Me: The same thing's happened to McWolf whenever he saw

Droopy appear from nowhere, that was way too hilarious.

Nico: It was so awesome and way too hilarious.

May: And I got the whole thing to show everyone when we get back home.

Lincoln: They're going to love seeing it.

Nico: That was a funny way for Poromon to eat him.

Me: And those McWolf chase scenes from the Droopy cartoons always cracked me up.

Lincoln: They sure do. (To Amelia Gehabich) And it's so good to see you again, Amelia Gehabich.

Amelia Gehabich reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, light purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Darkus symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Alpha Hydranoid, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless black and dark blue top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, indigo legwarmers, indigo knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, and dragons on the coattails and Alpha Hydranoid on the back and holstered on her back is an Alpha Hydranoid-themed large greatsword with Alpha Hydranoid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large indigo gem on the bottom of the large midnight black dragon heads for the pommel.

Amelia Gehabich: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riley, Mana, Shana, and Julia again, Daria.

Daria Kuso, Riley Misaki, Mana Marukura, Shana Kazami, and Julia Makimoto: You too, Amelia.

Lincoln went up to Amelia Gehabich and he hugged her, and Amelia

Gehabich is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amelia Gehabich: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Amelia Gehabich, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spanish, she's a Darkus Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together withme.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, I took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where I kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater.

Nico: That's really nice. Wait a second, her last name is Gehabich, that must mean…?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's the cousin of Alice Gehabich and Masquerade.

We were stunned.

Eli: Whoa, no way!

Alice Gehabich: Yeah, it's true, and it's so good to see you again, Amelia.

Amelia Gehabich: It's really good to see you and Hydranoid again, Alice.

Hydranoid: Alice and Masquerade me much about you, Amelia, and now, we were surprised to find out you're also Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and in case you were asking where Masquerade is, he's back home helping Lincoln's dad at the restaurant.

Amelia Gehabich: That's amazing that he's helping Lincoln's dad at Lynn's Table, and I've been his Guardian Angel since the day I first moved here to Michigan, and the same went with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers, Hydranoid, and I also got a story of how I stopped Chandler from trying to kill Lincoln, and it led to him swearing her revenge on me, which I'll tell you about later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Amelia, are you absolutely sure about this?

Amelia Gehabich: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Amelia Gehabich, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to her, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared around Amelia Gehabich's neck with light purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love around her neck.

Amelia Gehabich: (Surprised) Lincoln, is this…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amelia.

Amelia Gehabich had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Amelia Gehabich's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Jeanne the Vampire, Chloe D'Apchier, and Leeche from The Case Study of Vanitas.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Jeanne the Vampire, Chloe D'Apchier, and Leeche from The Case Study of Vanitas.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Jeanne the Vampire: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jeanne the Vampire and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Mr. Mind, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and

Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the

Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Jeanne the Vampire: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Jeanne the Vampire: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jeanne the Vampire, Chloe D'Apchier, and Leeche with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Lucy and Lana had gotten The Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Nott and The Arctic Icestorm Greatsword of

Khione, the treasure that's been located on Esomia, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Mr. Mind who come back from the dead and he was major-leagued pissed off that we ruined his plans to destroy the planet last year and he wanted revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lucy and Lana transforming into their Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that they along with all of us laid a brutal beatdown on Mr. Mind, and the coupe de grace was the funny chase with Poromon chasing Mr. Mind and they really laughed when they saw that worm screaming like a girl whenever Poromon popped out of nowhere, and when he came to us begging for us to kill him, but Lincoln shook his head and denied him the chance to get killed by us and he said he wasn't denying Poromon his breakfast again, and they saw Poromon eat Mr. Mind again, and when he belched out Mr. Mind's soul and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Amelia Gehabich have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and now, we were rid of Mr. Mind for good.

Maria: (Laughing) Oh man, that chase scene is way too hilarious.

Poliwag: And it was so awesome that Poromon ate him again, but he also drove him crazy by popping out of nowhere.

Lincoln: It was so awesome, and he really was asking for it big time, and now, we're finally rid of that little worm for good.

Nico: You got that right.

---

After finally getting rid of Mr. Mind and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amelia Gehabich saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Amelia Gehabich: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amelia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amelia Gehabich: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Amelia, what's the story on how you stopped Chandler from trying to kill Lincoln?

Amelia Gehabich: You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell and malevolent laughter, and we saw who it was heading right for us: it was Chandler and he had a knife in his hand, and he was trying to kill Lincoln again. But, I wasn't going to let that wretched little monster get away with this, so I fired three powerful blasts of darkness at Chandler and it disarmed him of his knife and Lincoln fired a red energy blast which transformed into red energy ropes and it tied Chandler up. We called the cops on Chandler, and after we told them what that monster tried to do to Lincoln and I, they immediately took him to jail, and when his mom and sister found out, they were furious at Chandler, and since he hadn't learned his previous lessons the last time, this time, they let him stew in prison for five weeks, and she warned Chandler that if she ever caught him trying to kill Lincoln again, she would ask Lincoln to press charges on him and that would mean he's heading right for prison.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: That was some quick thinking on stopping Chandler, Amelia, and we've heard a lot of stories of how Chandler's tried and failed to kill Lincoln numerous times, and all those times that he's been sent to jail.

Me: It was due to his dark side's murderous desire for blood and revenge that was the cause of this.

Lincoln: Yep, and he was lucky that I kept my vampire-werewolf hybrid side under control, otherwise I would show him what happens when he makes me mad.

Lana: And we've seen it unleashed only when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan did something to really get him that mad.

Jeanne the Vampire: So, you weren't kidding that you're a vampire-werewolf hybrid, I can tell due to the scent of your blood that you weren't human.

Me: Yeah, and it was due to the blood of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Rudina Adalwulf, and he also gained many powers either through a blood transfusion or feeding on the blood of his many Guardian Angels, and he really did a good job in keeping it secret.

Lincoln: I did, and now, I'm not afraid of showing what I became before I was chosen to be Hinon's champion.

Lori: You're literally right about that, besides, your friends have more than once seen your vampire fangs, and if someone tried to mess with you, just one sight of your fangs, and they'll be running for the hills.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem, me and my harem, Ets and his harem, and Clyde and his harem are heading to Shangri-Spa

Nico, Ets, Clyde, and I snapped our fingers and we were in our colored swim trunks with elemental forces and mythological animals with white, dark blue, cyan blue, and silver flames coming off them, sandals, our jewelry and accessories, and we had our weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And our harems were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Varie: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa.

Me: Yep, and Lincoln told us of how his date went yesterday here, so now, it's our turn for some relaxation.

Nico: And Lincoln's keeping an eye on the Estate, and his harem are also keeping an eye on Sergio if he tries something stupid.

We started our relaxation date by first going to the Spring of Purification, and as soon as we got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing our muscles and we even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with us, then, they moved onto the Spring of Bliss, and as soon as they got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing our muscles and we even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with us, then, we moved onto the Spring of Sanctuary, and as soon as we got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing our muscles and we even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with us there as well, then, we went to the Spring of Mist, and as soon as we got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing our muscles and we even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with us there as well, and finally, we got to the last spring, the Spring of Rainbows, and as soon as we got into the hot water, it immediately began relaxing our muscles and we even gave the girls deep-tissue massages as well and the girls did the same thing with us as well.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln wasn't kidding, those five hot springs there really worked wonders for all of us, it's relieved us of any stress that we've had.

Clyde: It sure did, that was awesome.

May: And we also got deep-tissue massages there as well, and we know who it was that gave us those deep-tissue massages, right, boys?

Me, Nico, Ets, and Clyde: (Chuckles Shyly) Yeah.

Misty Tredwell: But, can you blame us, those deep-tissue massages you boys all gave us were really amazing and really relaxing.

Nico: Lincoln really knew a lot about deep-tissue massages, and he knew that Lynn had gotten some nasty injuries playing sports, so he knew how to take care of that.

Me: You got that right, and we also saw our necklaces glowing as they removed the stress and we also gained a massive power boost.

Clyde: That was the effect from our Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha that we'd gotten long ago, and combine that with our relaxing deep-tissue massages and time in the hot springs, and look at what happened. Remind us to thank Lincoln and his harem for requesting that we go on a date here.

Nico: Noted.

Then, we had some lunch, and then, Nico, Clyde, Ets, and I made clones of ourselves, and we and the clones went up to the girls in our harems and we hugged the girls in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Nico, Clyde, Ets, and I and our clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Nico, Clyde, Ets, and I and our clones, and we shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and we were back in our original clothes, and Lincoln saw that Nico, Clyde, Ets, and I had lipstick marks all over our faces, massive and muscular upper bodies, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Nico: It was awesome, Lincoln, we went to Shangri-Spa.

Varie: We went to the five hot springs there and Nico, J.D., Ets, and Clyde also gave us some relaxing deep-tissue massages and we also did the same thing by giving them deep-tissue massages, and we had no pervert sightings there, Nicole.

Nicole: That's good, Mom, because if there's one thing I can't stand, it's perverts.

Clyde: And we got to thank you and your harem for suggesting we go to Shangri-Spa, buddy, it was so relaxing.

Lincoln: I told you guys you'd love it.

---

Later it was time for Erica's final Ambassador Mission.

Qin: I have a feeling we're going to kick some major butt in this one.

Nico: Yeah we are!

William: Anyone else want to go with Erica? Besides Vert and Juru?

Shanan: You know I am going to go with next.

Lola: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets head on out.

We were off to Canada.

---

We arrived.

Zixx: Hey guys!

Me: Sup Zixx.

Erica: Zixx, meet Vert Wheeler and Juru.

Vert Wheeler: Awesome to meet you. My name is Vert Wheeler, leader of the Hot Wheels Battle Force 5

Juru: And I'm Juru, leader and red ranger of the Kiramagers.

Zixx: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: And you remember my daughter Shanan.

Zixx: I sure do! Awesome to see you again.

Shanan: Same here. I can't wait to kill more bad guys with you.

Vert: Hope you don't mind that I brought my vehicle, the Saber, with me.

Zixx: Not at all. Your car is really cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Rarity: His car is absolutely amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: I hope the next bat guy will be easy for us to kill.

Riley: Well, the ones we're after this time are Magda and Thar.

Shanan: Ah yes the Twins. I remember kicking those bitches butts all too well after I helped bring them down the first time.

Qin: What can you tell us about them?

Shanan: They are not nice girls and are ugly.

Magda and Thar: Onccalon's henchmen on Level 3, a duo of fraternal twin siblings. Magda, the older twin, has the appearance of an Asian girl and is able to jam inventory and cause electronic equipment to go haywire. Thar, the younger twin, appears on Earth as various small animals and can possess anyone unless surrounded by enemies. Their form in the Keep allows them to merge into one being. On Earth, they can leave an intangible, invisible slime that can only be detected by Zixx's Ocuscope. One of their weaknesses is getting wet, which causes them to become a blob of goo.

When she was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa.

Ellie Singh: So get them wet and they melt.

Qin: Weird.

Zixx: Yeah.

Nico: I am NOT going to be fooled by Thar turning into small animals!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Good thing we have the power to find out what is what.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: This will be good.

Zixx: It sure will.

Nico: Also, Zixx, here's your oen Progrise Key.

Me: And your own legend items.

I gave her a ridewatch, and legend items.

Eli: There.

Zixx: Awesome.

Nico: That's the Progrise Key of a version of one of our friends.

Me: You'll see who it is when we come to help you guys on January 21st.

Lola: Yeah she is powerful and deadly too.

Zixx: Can't wait to meet her.

Me: You'll love who it is.

Laney: Yeah.

Zixx: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: But let me get everything set up.

I went over and got everything set up.

Nico: Got any plans for Thanksgiving?

Zixx: Just eating turkey and spending time with my family.

Nico: Cool cool.

Qin: Yeah we're going to watch football and more.

Lana: Yeah this is gonna be awesome and fun.

Nico: Also, did you watch a certain disgraceful trailer?

Zixx: No.

Nico: Good. It's best you don't.

Qin: Yeah.

Zixx: Why?

Nico: Some things are best left unsaid or unwatched.

Leni: I thought the trailer was about…

WHAP!

Lori covered her mouth.

Lori: Leni, please don't.

Nico: Yeah.

Lori: Don't say anything.

Me: All set up.

Zixx: Okay.

We were ready.

Nico: Who gets to monitor this time?

Lisa Loud: I will have the pleasure of doing that.

Nico: All right then.

We got ready.

Me: All right we're ready.

Lisa Loud: Here we go. Questworld Log On.

Me: GOING HOT!

We went into Questworld!

Me: We're in.

Zixx: Here we go.

Vert: If any of you guys want to ride with me, you can.

Adam Frake: I'll ride with you.

Griff: Me too.

Vert: Awesome.

Lisa Loud: Look sharp everyone. 40 signatures ahead in the next room ahead of you.

Nico: Time for an entrance.

Me: Lets do it.

We went to the door of the next room.

Then the door opened and they saw nothing?

But then the spirits of the elements of Thanksgiving swirled around the group and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we saw Magda and Thar and NUMEROUS monsters! They were the monsters of X.A.N.A. Including X.A.N.A. William!

Me: Whoa! X.A.N.A. William!

Qin: Whoa!

Shanan: Hello Bitches, remember me?

Thar: Great! Shanan Knudson again!

Shanan: That's right. Shanan Abigail Knudson.

Magda: I will kill you for what you did to our boss!

Shanan: He deserved it. Just like you two will.

Nico: That's right!

Eli: In the name of the Galactic Senate of the Republic (IGNITES LIGHTSABER) You 2 are under arrest.

X.A.N.A. William: Hello, Lyoko Warriors. I'm here to destroy you all. (smirks) Is now a bad time?

I stepped in front of him.

Me: Your fight is with me X.A.N.A. I'm going to make sure you pay for everything you did.

I then went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga.

X.A.N.A. William: So you want to die first J.D.?

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **I don't die that easily.**

I unsheathed my sword.

X.A.N.A. William: BLOK!

An army of Bloks appeared.

Me: **So those are some of the monsters you guys fought on a daily basis?**

Yumi: Pretty much.

Odd: Oh, how I've missed this! Laser Arrow! (fires at Blok)

He blasted them and they exploded.

Me and X.A.N.A. William went at each other and clashed powerfully all over the place.

Sparks were flying all over the place as me and X.A.N.A. William clashed all over and I jumped over his sword and then slashed him in the back and kicked him in the face! X.A.N.A. William grunted in pain.

Me: **I'm not the same as I was when we fought the last time X.A.N.A. I've gotten infinitely more powerful since then.**

X.A.N.A. William: We'll see about that.

Juru: Kiramai Change!

He turned into KIRAMAI RED!

Rarity: Oh this is gonna be good!

Juru slashed and blasted numerous Bloks!

William: I can't believe that this monster is what I would turn into!

Yumi: No kidding William. You put up an amazing fight though.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) That is amazing.

Courtney: But X.A.N. be destroyed.

Zixx: Let's test out this Progrise Key.

She activated it.

CHICKENBALL Z MANDY'S FIERY DRAGON WRATH!

She had her hair turn into that of fire and she flared up a powerful aura of intensely powerful energy and she went at the Bloks and destroyed them all in one fell swoop with incredible power.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: WOW! That was amazing!

Zixx faced Magda and Thar.

Magda: Zixx you look like a douchebag.

Zixx: When I left you I was but a douchebag, now I am the master!

Thar turned into a cat and meowed in order to get us to surrender.

Nico: (trying to resist) Must… resist… cuteness!

Shanan: That is pathetic.

Shanan fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Thar and changed her back.

Qin: Nice try!

Zixx and Shanan went at them both and really beat the living shit out of them!

Magda and Thar were really getting the living shit smashed out of them by the brutal force of Shanan and Zixx.

Me and X.A.N.A. William were still clashing all over and sparks were flying all over the place with incredible force and massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

I kicked X.A.N.A. William and smashed him into the wall!

Juru: My turn for Progrise Key fun!

MR.X'S MUTANT TYRANT STRENGTH!

He punched and smashed Magda all over the place.

I teleported and used my magic and fired a blast of energy that shrunk him down and locked X.A.N.A. William into a container!

Me: **Now you are a prisoner of the M.O.E. William said he wants to be your archenemy. Now to finish things up here.**

I set my sights on Magda and Thar.

Magda: So you took down X.A.N.A.

Me: **That was a start. Now I'm coming for you.**

Magda: We'll see. I'll reveal the worst of myself.

Me: **Bring it on Babycakes!**

I teleported and kicked her in the face and kicked and smashed Thar and Magda all over and kicked them both all over.

Vert: Had enough.

Magda: Let's see you handle getting your car wrecked! (tries to use her powers on the Saber)

Vert: (takes out Progrise Key) I don't think so!

LAGRANGE'S SPEEDING FURY!

He and his car went fast and slashed them both.

Qin: Take that!

Shanan: I know your weaknesses too. As much fun as this was it's tine for us to get home.

She fired waves of water and it hit the Twins!

They were melting into slop!

Yumi: (smirks) Aww! You're melting! What a world!

Me: **Stick with the 21st Century.**

Shanan: Time to send these two into the sun.

Nico: Do it.

Erica: Allow me.

She opened a portal and it lead into the sun and then She threw the goo blobs of Magda and Thar into the Sun.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Lisa Loud: Marvelous job guys!

Nico: Try to tempt me with cuteness, will they?!

Shanan: Good thing I saw right through it.

Me: **I was too preoccupied with X.A.N.A. William.**

Nico: Where is he?

Me: **In the Masters of Evil Prison. Zixx your archenemy is Chicken Ball Z Mandy. She is a Z-Fighter Style Version of Mandy. .**

Zixx: That is amazing! That explains why I felt a massive and incredible rush of energy and power.

Me: **Oh it will get even better later on.**

Erica: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Lets get you all back.

We teleported back.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: What happened to Magda and Thar?

Shanan: I banished them to the Black Gates.

Erica: Good riddance.

Shanan: They are the first of many to be destroyed by Shanan Abigail Knudson.

Me: Yep. And Erica Haddock. Her big mission is on the 21st of January.

Zixx: Erica, ever since I met you, you've been the big sister I've always wanted.

Erica: Really Zixx? Oh sis.

She hugged her.

Qin: Aww.

Lola: That is so cool.

Lisa Loud: Normally I don't express such useless emotions but… (BURST INTO TEARS AND CRYING)

Laney comforted her.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys.

Me: Erica's missions are all finished.

May: Awesome. How did it go?

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

May: Matt, for your first mission, Scrapper, Mixmaster, Dino Tyranno, and 4 Rabbids should go with you.

Matt Olsen: Sweet!

Me: And that means we'll be going to the world of the DinoTrux next. That will be awesome.

Lana: That's one of my favorite shows. They are dinosaur construction vehicles.

Lola: It fits Lana perfectly.

Me: And it will be the perfect opportunities to let our Zoids out.

Qin: Yep.

Mandy: So Zixx is getting a version of me that had the powers of the Chicken Ball. I like it.

Qin: That was amazing Mandy.

Lola: Yeah its power was awesome.

Erica: It sure was.

Ratso: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Emma's team will include Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, and Rin (Catherine). Zoe's team will include Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, and Guardian Eatos.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome! Nerri and Neytiri will be happy to hear about that.

Mokuro: And it will be an honor to be part of a group.

Rafael: Guardian Eatos in a group. That will be amazing.

Me: It sure will Rafael.

Lola Namiko: And I'm truly honored to be in a group.

Me: Same here and I think Rin is from the game Catherine.

Nicole: That game was tough and scary.

Lola: Yeah but Catherine was pretty.

Lily: Yeah she sure was.

Neytiri: And I'm honored to be part of a group too.

Then the Previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Motor Ed: Yo, Nico. Can me, SkullMeramon, Devack, Bane, Lythos, P'andor, KGBeast, Beast Man, Unicorn, and Ice Demon go with you guys? Seriously.

Grand Duke Owl: Me, my friends, Yost Korvac, Frictor, Superfriends Giganta, Bird Brain, Beagle Babes, Toar, Wolvertoon, Strikning, and Evil Winter Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can. We're going to Lynn's Table for a little pre-Thanksgiving Humiliation.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: This is gonna be fun.

Lola: I hope we send those jerks to Buttkickingville, population them.

Qin: Yeah!

Luan: That was perfect Lola.

Pirate Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer will ye be meeting next?

Nico: I think that one is obvious. We already did Pokemon Gene-slammers for Venusaur and Charizard so Blastoise next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: This will be a good one.

Xenia: I'm looking forward to that one too.

Lana: Me too.

Me: And I'm willing to bet that the next rescue will be in Cape Cod, Massachusetts where it all began 401 years ago.

Nico: Me too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, and Lana's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Vaas Montenegro, the antagonist from Ubisoft's Far Cry video game franchise, and he's coming here to cause havoc and trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Nico, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Vaas Montenegro, the psychopathic lunatic and right-hand man of deranged slave and drug trafficker Hoyt Volker, and he's coming here to cause havoc and trouble.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh no, not him, that guy's a psychopath and a lunatic.

Rayman: He's also the leader of The Pirates, a faction consisting of pirates that came to the Rook Islands to rape, pillage, steal, and murder, and they also specialize in producing drugs and trafficking and enslaving innocent people they bring to the islands. If they think they're going to get away with this, they've got another thing coming. Lincoln, are his crew with him?

Lincoln: They are, Rayman. Wait a second, are you planning on…?

Rayman: Yeah, I'm going to kill Montenegro's crew, all of them.

Elena Brogan: Which leaves me and you to deal with Vaas Montenegro ourselves, Linky.

Lincoln: You got it, Elena. But, watch it with Montenegro's crew, Rayman, they also have weapons on them.

Rayman: Don't worry, none of them are ever leaving Gotham Royal York alive, and I'm going to send a nasty message to Hoyt Volker, telling him that once we get done killing Vaas Montenegro and The Pirates, he's next, along with his mercenary faction, The Privateers.

Nico: Whoa, so not only are you going to get rid of Vaas Montenegro's crew, Rayman, but you gave Lincoln and Elena Brogan the job of getting rid of Vaas Montenegro himself, and in the process, that'll send a nasty message to Hoyt Volker and his mercenary faction, The Privateers, telling them death's coming for all of them, awesome.

Me: That's perfect, because I absolutely hate Hoyt Volker, he's a deranged, sadistic, and cold-hearted psychopath and to make it worse, he's someone who specializes in human trafficking and slavery, along with being a drug kingpin, he's someone who deserves to die, along with Vaas Montenegro.

Nico: Big time. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to Lynn's Table for an awesome and funny humiliation of the jerks.

Lincoln: And this is perfect, a little humiliation of the jerks before Thanksgiving, this is going to be so awesome, and once we get done with humiliating the jerks and making them even angrier at us while we laugh at their humiliation, you're next, Vaas Montenegro.

Rayman: Your hour of judgement is finally coming for you, you twisted psychopath, and you're going to pay for all those lives that you and your thugs have cold-heartedly ended, and you get to watch as I kill every last one of your ruthless thugs. (Purple eyes turn neon purple)

We knew that Rayman was serious about ending Vaas Montenegro's thugs, and the same can be said for Lincoln and Elena Brogan with ending Vaas Montenegro himself.

Nobunaga Oda: This should be quite interesting to watch, but rather than just watch, allow me to join you and Elena, Lincoln.

Rayman: Lord Nobunaga…

Lincoln: It's okay, Rayman. Of course, you can join me and Elena, Lord Nobunaga.

Nicole: Oh, now things are literally going to get truly messy, while Rayman's dealing with Vaas' thugs, Lincoln, Elena Brogan, and Nobunaga Oda are going to deal with Vaas Montenegro himself.

Rayman: Vaas Montenegro has already chosen the path to his demise if this meant The Demon King is also getting involved.

We were off.

---

We got to the restaurant.

Nico: Good Morning Lynn's Table Crew!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! Your usuals for your rounds of humiliations?

Nico: You know it Mr. Lynn.

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up.

We got to our tables.

Devack: Who wants to go first?

Frictor: How about me?

Frictor went over to the jerks.

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (Echoing) FRICTOR! MASTER OF FRICTION!

He rubbed his hands really fast and fired a beam of red energy and set Amy's pants on fire!

Amy: AAAAAAAAAHHH! FRICTION BURN!

Amy had showers of jewels pouring out of her as she was on fire!

Me: Nice one Frictor!

Devack: So J.D. we heard you had a horrible nightmare. And is it really true? Is there an evil version of you guys out there right now?

Me: I'm afraid so Devack.

Morton Koopa: I got a good one. We used to do this on Mario back in the old days!

Morton went at the Jerks and then dod a nasty Thunderpound on Flip and squished him and mountains of gold bars came out!

Qin: WHOA!

Nicole: His trademark Thunderpound. Very awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Morton Koopa: Thanks.

Nicole: You're welcome. Been a good one since you made your debut in Super Mario 3 for NES.

Morton Koopa: Yep. Still got it.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Any other suggestions?

Beagle Babe: Let's cover them with gravy!

Ed: GOODY GOODY!

Ed went over to the jerks.

Ed: GRAVY STYLE NINJA ART: SCOTTISH HAGGIS GRAVY DELUGE! YUM!

He fired a massive wave of Scottish Haggis Gravy and it drenched the Jerks all over from head to toe in it!

Ed then made a gross choice of LICKING THEM CLEAN! AND ED NEVER BRUSHES HIS TEETH! YUCK!

Drillhorn: Anyone else?

Horsea: Me next!

Nico: Go for it Horsea.

Poromon: We'll all do it.

The Mascots went up to the Jerks and then gave Flip THE PUPPY DOG EYES!

Flip: OH THOSE EYES ARE SO CUTE!

They lulled him into a false state of vulnerability and then…

Mascots: CUTIE ATTACK!

They jumped him and punched and blasted and smashed him all over the place and ripped his hair and mustache off and even waxed him and ripped it off and even kicked him in his crotch and billions of dollars in cash came pouring out of him!

Mr. Krabs: MONEY! MONEY MONEY MONEY MONEY MONEY!

Mr. Krabs grabbed the money pouring out of him.

Me: No reason why Mr. Krabs can't have money from the jerks.

Maria: That was really genius though! Using the Puppy dog eyes on them and then attacking them.

Qin: So awesome.

Beast Man: Who's next?

Wolvertoon: Let me have a shot!

Wolvertoon went over to Bubblebass and gave him a dose of mega nasty cartoon style comedy. He bashed him all over with falling anvils and then blew sticks of dynamite in his face and even lit exploding cigars in Lewis Travolta's face and they blew up. Showers of jewels poured out.

Me: Nice one! I have an idea.

I got up and pulled out a scroll and unsealed numerous hot sauce and scalding hot cheese sauce blasters.

Me: (To Lincoln's Guardian Angels) You girls want to dish out some awesome payback on the jerks?

Amelia Gehabich: You bet we do!

Me: Lock and load girls!

Lincoln: I'll join in.

Lincoln did so.

They grabbed their weapons.

Lincoln: FIRE!

They fired waves of nuclear hot and spicy death sauce as well as a deluge of scalding hot nacho cheese sauce and it hit the jerks in their mouths and on their faces and it caused them to burn and burst into intense flames and they screamed LIKE PETUNIA IN HAPPY

TREE FRIENDS AND THEY WERE REALLY BURNING! NUMEROUS PILES OF JEWELS AND GOLD BARS CAME POURING OUT OF THEM AS THEY BURNED! The Guardian Angels weren't done yet as they unleashed all their power and rage and anger on the jerks!

Arixam: Maria, how about you and I go next?

Maria: You know it!

They went over to the jerks.

Maria: Amy this is for calling me an UGLY FUCKING WHORE!

Maria and Arixam fired waves of water and they went into her mouth and she inflated like a balloon and then…

BOOOM!

She exploded like one! She poured out a massive shower of jewels and diamonds!

Thankfully her curse won't let her die like that.

Ice Demon: Who's next?

Evil Winter Man: Me!

He went over to Billy McLean and fired a blast of ice and froze him.

Me: NICE! Ooh I got some.

I went over to Icky Vicky.

Me: Time for some comedy.

Announcer: DUMMYSTEIN MAGISWORD!

Me: Showtime.

It fired a beam of light and took her voice.

Dummystein: (In Icky Vicky's Voice) Hey do you know What has

1854 bones and catches flies?

Me: I don't know. What has 1854 bones and catches flies?

Dummystein: A skeleton baseball team!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that joke!

Icky Vicky was mad wiith fury!

Nico: (LAUGHS) A SKELETON BASEBALL TEAM! THAT'S FUNNY!

Me: Hey How did the turkey get home for Thanksgiving?

Dummystein: She took the gravy train!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Laney: (LAUGHS) Gravy Train! That's funny!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Barricade: Hey, Frenzy? Why did the chicken cross the road?

Live Action Frenzy: I have no idea.

Barricade: (laughs) To get to the other side of Flip's ass!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Flip was roaring like mad!

Me: THAT WAS FUNNY!

Nico: Hey Dummystein! What do you get when you cross Halloween with Thanksgiving?

Dummystein: A poultry-geist!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Dummystein: (LAUGHS) Hey Nico What Thanksgiving side dish could be given out at Halloween?

Nico: I don't know! What?

Dummystein: Candied yams!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) Candied Yams on Halloween! That's funny!

Eli: Hey Dummystein! What did the family serve after grandma sat on the turkey?

Dummystein: What?

Eli: Squash!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Eli!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Hey Why did the cranberries turn red?

Dummystein: Why?

Camie: Because they saw the turkey dressing.

(RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny Camie!

Luan: (LAUGHS) The Turkey Dressing! That was a good one!

Nico: That was funny!

Me: Okay Dummy time to give her back her voice.

Dummystein: Thank you all you have been a great audience.

We cheered as it gave Icky Vicky back her voic.

I came back

Me: Nothing like a little Thanksgiving humor.

Strikning: Anyone else want to go next?

Unicorn: How about Cheese?

Me: Go for it Cheese.

I brought Cheese over to them.

Dive Man: This is gonna be good!

Cheese: I like Chocolate milk. I like Chocolate milk!

Flip: Then get some!

Cheese: Can I have some chocolate milk?

Flip: Then go get some!

Cheese: I like Chocolate Milk!

FART!

Cheese: I pooted.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) You've gotta love Cheese!

Toar: He's stupid but also funny!

Me: That's what makes him an awesome annoyance tool.

Qin: Yep.

Lynn Sr.: Order up!

Nico: Oh time for lunch.

We got our favorite foods and they were awesome.

Me: (Eating an Ulti-meatum) Mmm!

Nico: (Eating Chicken Wings) Delicious.

Spinister: Congratulations on completing your missions, Erica.

Erica: Thanks. They were so fun.

Qin: And they were awesome too.

Me: That's 2 members of the Quantum Girls down and 2 to go.

Ellie: Yep. Me and Missy are left.

Qin: Yep.

We were eating.

Bird Brain: Ellie's missions are after Matt's.

Lythos: (to Ellie) I hope you're ready for it.

Ellie: I'm always ready for anything. (Eats an Every Meat Burrito) Mmm! Delicious.

Rainbow Dash was loading up on 20 Every Meat Burritos.

Lola: (Eating Ramen) (SLURPS)

Me: Your mission Ellie is with Gingka and friends in Beyblade Metal Fusion.

Qin: Yep.

Ellie: Wow! That will be cool!

Alister: Beyblades really are no different from Duel Monsters.

Me: No they aren't. And my my experiences and Tyson and Tahu's experiences they will be perfect for helping out on those missions.

Qin: Yeah they sure will.

Lola: I'm going to love that one.

Superfriends Giganta: You'll also need your own Beyblade.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Unless you already have one.

Ellie: I'll have to find one. I don't have one unfortunately.

Qin: We'll find one for you.

Lola: Yeah there are many out there.

We were later full.

Me: Ahh! That was great!

Klaus Von Herzon: I think we're finished with our meal.

Sirenoid: Let's keep going!

Rainbow Dash: Boy I am stuffed! But yeah.

We got to doing more.

Camie: I have one. You guys may want to cover your eyes for this

one.

We did so and she used her quirk and made an illusion of her doing a strip dance and the boy jerks lifted off with a massive nosebleed and into piles of garbage!

Qin: WHOA that was awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nicole: If any boys saw that I will kill them!

SkullMeramon: I didn't look!

Yost Korvac: Neither did I!

Nicole: Good.

Nico: But that was great Camie.

Emerald Sustrai: Boy it sure was.

Me: I got one. Watch this. (ACTIVATES CHICKENBALL Z MANDY'S RIDEWATCH)

I got Fire Hair and I had incredible power.

I went over to Flip.

Flip: You got something to say to me?

Me: Your mother is a buttugly fucking whore that was born in a garbage dump.

Flip: NO ONE TALKS ABOUT MY MOTHER THAT WAY!

I then pulverized Flip all over with intense and deadly merciless fury and lightning and striking all over the place with incredible force as I was pulverizing Flip with terrible fury!

Qin: GEEZ!

I stopped 90 minutes later.

Me: YEAH! Whew! Man I think I burned up all the calories from my meal. I'm gonna get a second helping.

Nico: Okay.

Troy: Time to make this humiliation end with a bang!

Tsukasa: Took the words out of my mouth!

Kamen Ride: Revice!

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Gatack!

Kamen Ride: Drake

Kamen Ride: Sasword!

Kamen Ride: KickHopper!

Kamen Ride: PunchHopper!

Kamen Ride: Dark Kabuto!

Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned clones of the Kabuto team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Battle Fever J Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Qin: This is gonna REALLY Hurt!

We were really smashing them all over.

Accato blasted and smashed the jerks.

Dabi, Thunderblast, Aqua, and G1 Inferno all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dabi and Aqua's powers and Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Dabi and Thunderblast: THUNDER BLUE INFERNO BLAST!

G1 Inferno and Aqua: AQUA SPELLWEAVER EXTINGUISHER BLAST!

Ice Blue Jewels And SkullMeramon: ICE FIREBALL JEWELSTRIKE!

Yellow Monkey Flames and Devack: YELLOW MONKEY FIRESTORM!

Leaf Muscle and Bane: LEAF MUSCLE MEGABLAST!

Firestorm Motorcycle Force and Motor Ed: FIRESTORM MOTORCYCLE ROADKILL!

Irish Sovereignty of the North and Lythos: IRISH NORTH BLAST!

Russian Firestorm Toa and P'andor: RUSSIA TOA FIRE BLAST!

Russian Metal Power and KGBeast: RUSSIA METAL GEAR STORM!

Beasts of Eternia and Beast Man: BEASTS OF ETERNIA BLAST!

Law of the Universe and Unicorn: UNICORN UNIVERSE STRIKE!

Ice of Umi III Ice Demon: ICE OF UMI III BLAST!

Power of the Stars and Yost Korvac: STARS OF ENERGY BLAST!

FRICTION BUTTKICKING and Frictor: FRICTION FIRESTORM BLAST!

Giants and Superfriends Giganta: GIANT STOMP AND SMASH!

Owls of Darkness and Grand Duke's Owls: OWL DARKNESS FURY BLAST!

Birds of Idiocy and Bird Brain: STUPID BIRDS OF DOOM BLAST!

Beagles of Wrath and Beagle Babes: BEAGLES OF WRATH BLAST!

Sailors of Doom and Toar: SAILOR STORM BLAST!

Stupid Buttugly Cartoon Force and Wolvertoon: BUTTUGLY COMEDY BLAST!

Lightning Thief Force and Strikning: LIGHTNING FURY ELECTROCUTION!

Ice of Fury and Evil Winter Man: ICE FORCE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter,

Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULLSMASHING OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT HUMILIATION BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Billy, Mandy, Grim, me, Eli, Nico, Lana, Luan and Lynn: HUMILIATION FURY MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and smashed the jerks all over.

Lincoln: HUMILIATION LIQUID STYLE: GRAVY COVERAGE!

He covered the jerks with various gravies!

Ed: YUMMY!

He went and licked them clean!

We laughed!

Eddy: Lumpy sure likes that one!

Colette Brunel: HUMILIATION CRANBERRY STYLE: CRANBERRY FRUIT MASHUP!

She shoved fruit gushers that were flavored with cranberries and other fruits thus turning their heads into a mashup of cranberries and other fruits!

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Nico: Nice one Colette!

Decapre: HUMILIATION POTATO STYLE: MASHED POTATO PEOPLE!

She fired a tsunami of mashed potatoes on the jerks and made them look like snow people!

Eduardo: (Spanish Accent) I like potatoes!

Dew Gayl: HUMILIATION BEAN STYLE: LIMA BEAN CRAPPER!

She shoved tons of lima beans down the throats of the jerks which caused the jerks to crap their pants!

LOUD FARTS!

Emerald Sustrai: HUMILIATION ILLUSION STYLE: POULTRY MANIA!

She made an illusion that the jerks looked like various poultry birds!

Ed: CHICKENS!

He went and hugged them!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Jolyne Kujo: HUMILIATION PIE STYLE: EXPLODING PIE BARRAGE!

She fired a massive barrage of exploding pies at the jerks which explode on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults Flip

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so fat her blood type is Nutella.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Now that I would love!

Qin: Tasty and I love Nutella!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so stupid she stopped at the stop sign and waited for it to say go.

We laughed! WHAT A MORON!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so ugly she's the reason why Sonic the Hedgehog runs fast.

We laughed at that one!

Sonic: YEAH! I run because her face is ugly!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so hairy when she auditioned for Planet of the Apes, they made her pack leader.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Lola: YEAH!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so old she was a waitress at the last supper!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was funny!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so short she couldn't climb Mountain Dew which is a soft drink!

We laughed!

Nico: Funny!

She insulted Billy McLean.

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so poor she waves around a Popsicle and calls it air conditioning.

We laughed at that one!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so hot she turned an entire ocean into a hot tub.

Varie: Whoa! Nice!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so stupid she went to the apple store to get a Big Mac.

Qin: What a moron!

Ellie: Yeah No kidding!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so strict when grounds you from Fortnite, she banned the players.

Varie: Geez! Harsh!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so fat that the sorting hat sorted her to International House Of Pancakes aka IHOP.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: That's funny!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so ugly her birth certificate is an apology letter from the trojan man.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Camie: That is funny!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so stupid when she got hit by a cup, she told the cops she got mugged.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: WHAT AN IDIOT!

She insults Harry and Marv.

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so stupid when she was told to burn some calories she set a fat person on fire.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) How stupid can you get!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so ugly she looked the window and got arrested for mooning.

We laughed at that one!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so fat cops use her as a roadblock.

We laughed more at that one!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so smart Thanos thought she was the mind stone.

We laughed more at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That would be crazy!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so stupid she thought Nickelback which is a band is a refund.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: What a moron!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so short she uses a Tostito as a boat.

We laughed at that one!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so ugly Bob the Builder said "I can't fix that!"

We laughed hysterically!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so strict her blood type is pepper spray.

Qin: That is funny!

Lola: Yeah it is!

She insults the rest of the jerks.

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so fat when she got into a monster truck it became a lowrider.

We laughed more!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so smelly she makes even the durian smell clean.

We laughed!

Fiona Hernandez: (LAUGHS) That would smell horrible!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so ugly her pillow cries at night.

We laughed more!

Nicole Hernandez: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so hairy she shaves with a weed whacker.

We laughed more.

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so stupid she yelled at an envelope because she wanted to send a voicemail.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Maria Hernandez: (LAUGHS) Who does that!?

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): Yo mama so fat when she made a playstation network account the entire network crashed.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was funny!

Hayase Nagatoro: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: SHAMEFUL ROAST!

She insults Al Bundy.

Hayase Nagatoro: Your dick is much tinier than even Marv's! So much so it might as well be microscopic! You are also one of ugliest sexist pigs to ever exist. You also make even Mung Daal look much more competent and he is a chef.

We laughed at that one!

WHOA CRUEL!

Hayase Nagatoro: You make even Homer Simpson look like a better husband. Your mother was an ugly hamster and your father was a horrid horse.

We laughed at that one!

SO CRUEL!

She Insults Bubble Bass!

Hayase Nagatoro: You are an oversized gluttonous bastard that probably eats more than a Snorlax. We might as well put you on a treadmill for hours just to make you lose weight!

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Hayase Nagatoro: Hell you'd probably eat more meat than vegetables and even hate plants especially spinach.

We laughed at that one!

She insults the rest of the jerks

Hayase Nagatoro: You bastards are even worse than the Grinch. Hell you hate all the holidays especially Christmas. You'd make Ebenezer Scrooge look a lot nicer and he was a money miser.

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Hayase Nagatoro: You're uglier than the Ugly Monster from Power Rangers Dino Thunder. Your hearts are a lot smaller than the Grinch's. Show some love to the holidays you holiday haters. And you are ugly beyond belief.

The jerks cried like wittle babies

Hayase Nagatoro: Aw look at that, I made the wittle babies cry. Do the babies want the bottles?

We laughed hysterically at that!

Kei: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: BURNED HEADS!

She set the jerks' heads on fire and the jerks jumped into a pool of what looked like water only for it to turn to be methane!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

OOOH! OUCH!

They were burned by the explosions.

Yuri: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SLIMY SLIP!

She fired slime on the floor then the jerks slipped and slides only to crash onto a drawer full of paint which fell on them!

Jerks: UH OH!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint and more!

Sari: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: STAPLE GUN MAYHEM!

She fired staples at the jerks first at their butts!

Jerks: yeeeoww!

Then the crotches and lastly the noses! OUCH!

We laughed hysterically!

Aki Nijou: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: HOLE OF PAIN!

She tripped the jerks who fell into 10 feet high hole only land on their front sides.

Jerks: AAAAAAAAAAHHH!

CRASH!

OOOH! THAT'S GONNA LEAVE A MARK!

They got up and cracked their bodies and looked up!

Amy: Wow! What a hole!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK BEAMS!

She fired lightning bolts at the jerks which caused their skeletons to show!

Princess Adora: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE OUCHIES!

She dropped concrete bags on the jerks.

Jerks: UH OH!

BLAM!

They were covered in concrete powder.

Marv: I'm gonna murder those kids! (SNEEZES!)

Princess Glimmer: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: GLASS FEET PAIN!

She teleported the jerks above the glass ornaments and when they land on their feet they stepped on the glass ornaments and they were screaming in pain!

Marv: GAH! I'M GONNA KILL THOSE FUCKING KIDS!

Perfuma: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: ROSE HAIRS!

She replaced the hairs of the jerks with hairs made of roses!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: BEE ATTRACTION!

She summoned bees to pollinate on the hairs made of roses!

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION WEB STYLE: WEB WEDGIE!

She used her webs to wedgie the jerks!

We laughed at that one!

Ginrei: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: VEGGIE LASER!

She fired a laser that made the jerks look like various vegetables!

Yuko Sagiri: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BIKINI MAKER!

She slashed at the jerks' clothing until they were made into bikinis!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: CHILLY BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks in sub-zero cold bikinis!

Mai Shiranui: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: BURNING FIRE!

She shoved super hot sauce down their throats which made fire come out their mouths!

Lina Inverse: HUMILIATION MAGIC STYLE: PIMPLE MAYHEM!

She made pimples appear all over.

Flip: I'm Hideous!

Lina Inverse: Hi nice to meet you Hideous, I'm Lina!

TTG Robin: BOOM!

A stamp appeared and put BOOM! On the Screen.

Amelia Wil Tesla Sailune: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: THE HUSTLE DANCE!

She dressed the jerks in ugliest and made them dance do the hustle which was being recorded and we put it on Social Media!

Haruhi Suzumiya: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CLOTHING MEGON!

She stripped the jerks of their clothing making naked as jaybirds while the female jerks screamed in horror.

Konata Izumi: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SHAVE PAINS!

She shaved off the hairs of the jerks!

Grinch: Uh oh somebody's (Singsong) FABULOUS!

Tiny Tina: HUMILIATION GAS STYLE: FARTING MAYHEM!

She farts fiery farts on the jerks!

LOUD FARTS!

Maya (Borderlands): HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: BURNING NACHO CHEESE!

She dropped hot nacho cheese on the jerks!

Natsumi Hinata: I'M GONNA SLAP SOME SENSE INTO YOU! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SLAP OF PAIN!

She slapped the jerks!

King Kai was watching!

King Kai: OH YEAH! OKAY GIVE IT TO THEM NATSUMI! OH YEAH! MAKE THEM REALLY FEEL IT! YES YES YES!

Lala Satalin Deviluke: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: A THOUSAND YEARS OF DEATH!

She performed the Thousand Years of Death Technique and sent them flying into garbage!

Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: LAUGHING FEAST!

They first covered the jerks in mashed potatoes and gravy and then washed the jerks in rose scented bath water then spun them dry and then covered them in chocolate then caramel then nougat, then chocolate and finally covered them with various candies which got a bunch of kids to lick all over the jerks and the they took turns slapping, head bonking and eye poking the jerks and finally farted on the jerks!

Then a massive explosion of gold, jewels and coin blasted out of them and buried them.

We cheered wildly!

Then Black Manta, Doctor Octopus, Killer Croc, Goro, Chillyfish, Turtle, King Shark, Abra Kadabra, Merman, Ragdoll, Live Action Bonecrusher, Evil Bright Man, Superfriends Scarecrow, Peg Leg Pete, Roman Torchwick, Burnertron, Neopolitan Man, Trifire, Luna Ghost, and Ghost of Merlin appeared.

Nico: Black Manta, Doctor Octopus, Killer Croc, Goro, Chillyfish, Turtle, King Shark, Abra Kadabra, Merman, Ragdoll, Live Action Bonecrusher, Evil Bright Man, Superfriends Scarecrow, Peg Leg Pete, Roman Torchwick, Burnertron, Neopolitan Man, Trifire, Luna Ghost, and Ghost of Merlin.

Black Manta: Nothing like a little humiliation before Thanksgiving, huh?

Maria: You said it.

Me: Yeah this is awesome.

Doctor Octopus: (to Venicia) I like how you and Nico recreated one of my old experiment in the past.

Venicia: Thank you.

Killer Croc: That's very impressive.

Nico: It sure is.

Goro: (to Nico) We heard you went to Paleozoic world.

Nico: We sure did.

Chillyfish: How was it?

Me: Awesome and fun as always.

Controlatron appeared.

Me: Up for another round I see Controllatron.

Controlatron: Yep.

Me: Cool.

William: Just want to thank you for your part in helping Dash and Kwan change their ways.

Controlatron: It was my pleasure!

Me: That was awesome and fun.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Yusuke Urameshi, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Decade Kamen Riders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - Nico's rescue

Black Manta was first.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) I heard Nico's rescue was in Paleozoic World. How was it?

Yusuke: It was really fun and cool. They not only showed Zuria and some of the new members of the team around the place but also battled Another Dark Turtles.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah they were cool and the whole rescue was awesome cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was. Going to Paleozoic World is always fun.

Sunburn: It sure is. We love a good visit there.

Tsukasa: Kazuma thought it was an amazing place too. He loved seeing the dinosaurs as well as the creatures of the Cambrian.

Black Manta: That is cool. Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Yusuke summoned Ignatius and merged Hermos with Live Twin Lil-La and it formed into the TWIN SWORDS OF THE LIVE TWINS! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Scarlet, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - Battling Another Dark Turtles

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Nico, Hulk's team, the Dark Turtles' team, and the others did good Battling Another Dark Turtles. It probably was a challenge thanks to them being a team of Another MOE Members.

Scarlet: It certainly was a challenge but they all did really good over them.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was cool and it was an amazing Battle!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really fun battle.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was fun.

Sprocket: Yeah we all thought so.

Yakko: Yeah it was as funny as Rush Limbaugh dressed in a leotard.

We laughed!

Wakko: You know what else would have been funny? (LOUD LONG BELCH IN FLIP'S FACE)

Dot: Now that is funny!

Bubble Bass: You said it Dottie!

Dot: The name's Dot! Call me Dottie and you die!

Bubble Bass: Okay then Dottie!

Dot pulled out a bomb.

Dot: I warned you!

Dot threw the bomb and it hit Bubble Bass and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was badly burned all over the place and showers of jewels exploded out.

Doc Ock: That is true and that all was fun. Lets do it!

Scarlet summoned Metagolem and merged Hermos with Super Roboyarou and it formed into THE SWORD OF THE SUPER ROBOT MAN! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (To Keiko) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Esomia. (laughs) I hope Poromon enjoyed eating Mr. Mind again!

Keiko: (LAUGHS) You better believe he enjoyed it! But they also did a really funny and silly Droopy and McWolf style chase. It's all over Social Media.

Fluttershy: (Laughs) Yeah it's funny. See?

She showed on her phone the chase.

Mr. Mind: Why, you… !

But, Mr. Mind saw a dark shadow over him, and this really scared him, and when he turned around, he saw Poromon and he had a sinister hungry grin on his face.

Poromon: Hello, Breakfast!

Mr. Mind screamed like a girl and he ran and hid behind a rock formation, but Lincoln had Poromon covered in snow and he threw it at Mr. Mind, and it sent him flying out of the rock formation and the snowball was beside him.

Mr. Mind: Who threw that?!

The snow melted and revealed Poromon.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) I did.

When Mr. Mind heard his voice, he sunk his head in, and when he slowly peaked his head out and he saw Poromon, he screamed like a shrill lady and he ran off again. Then, he headed for a cabin that'd appeared out of nowhere and he pushed eight doors shut. But, as he turned to the fireplace, his jaw had come unhinged and dropped to the floor when he saw Poromon occupying a chair right by the fireplace, calmly reading a comic strip.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) Hello, Joe.

Mr. Mind: (JUMPS INTO THE AIR AND SCREAMS LIKE A GIRL)

Mr. Mind reacted and opened all eight doors again to get out, only to be met by Poromon again at the doorway.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) Hello again.

Mr. Mind: (JUMPS INTO THE AIR AND SCREAMS LIKE TOM CAT) (RUNS OUT THE DOOR)

We were laughing hysterically at the scene.

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, OH, THIS IS TOO HILARIOUS! NICO, CALL A DOCTOR!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) I THINK LINCOLN SHOULD BE THE ONE TO CALL THE DOCTOR! THIS IS WAY TOO HILARIOUS!

Mr. Mind continued getting away, but everywhere he went, Poromon popped out from a hiding place like Droopy did to McWolf, and he screamed like a scared little girl, and he ran away again, and May was filming the whole chase scene. Then, Mr. Mind was already getting desperate, and he then saw a nearby lion's cage and he decided to commit suicide by jumping into the lion's mouth.

Mr. Mind: I give up, I'm going to throw myself to the lions!

Mr. Mind jumped into the lion's stomach thinking he's safe, but he was unaware that Poromon was in there with him.

Poromon: (Droopy's voice) Crowded, isn't it?

Mr. Mind screamed again and jumped out of the lion's mouth, and ran to a wall, breathing heavily and he was already losing his mind. Then, he ran towards us begging for us to kill him.

Mr. Mind: (Already Lost His Marbles) Please, please, just kill me! Don't let him get me!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks and crosses arms) And deny Poromon his chance to eat you again, fat chance!

Mr. Mind's eyes shrank in horror: Lincoln just denied him the chance to die and when Poromon had appeared behind him, Mr. Mind turned around and horror was etched on his face.

Poromon: Finally. BREAKFAST!

Mr. Mind screamed as Poromon gobbled him up.

Poromon: Ah, now that was good. (BELCHES AND MR. MIND'S SPIRIT CAME OUT)

Mr. Mind: Well, I'll be, he finally got me again!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) And now, I'm going to get rid of you.

Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Mr. Mind's forehead, and Mr. Mind's soul was destroyed by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lucy and Lana's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, and massive angel wings are permanent.

They laughed hysterically!

Tornado Bolt: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! We never saw J.D. and Nico laugh so hard before!

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was funny and cool.

Jayden: We all were laughing so hard.

Mia Wattanabe: Yeah it was funny.

Killer Croc: That was so funny! Lets do it!

Keiko summoned Dark Dryad and merged Hermos with Predaplant Chlamydosundew and it formed into the PREDAPLANT CHLAMYDOSUNDEW WHIPSWORD! She lashed Killer Croc and pulled him to her and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and Keiko slashed down and kicked him into a wall.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Penguins of Madagascar, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Meeting an Alpha Hydranoid Gene-slammer

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) I heard you guys met an Alpha Hydranoid Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Silverstream: Her name is Amelia Gehabich and she is Alice's cousin.

Twilight Sparkle: She is just as amazing as Alice and she is an awesome Guardian Angel for Lincoln and is a true master of Darkness too.

Starshine Sparkle: And her story is really cool too.

---

Amelia Gehabich: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amelia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amelia Gehabich: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Amelia, what's the story on how you stopped Chandler from trying to kill Lincoln?

Amelia Gehabich: You're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were walking home from school, but then, we heard the sound of an angry yell and malevolent laughter, and we saw who it was heading right for us: it was Chandler and he had a knife in his hand, and he was trying to kill Lincoln again. But, I wasn't going to let that wretched little monster get away with this, so I fired three powerful blasts of darkness at Chandler and it disarmed him of his knife and Lincoln fired a red energy blast which transformed into red energy ropes and it tied Chandler up. We called the cops on Chandler, and after we told them what that monster tried to do to Lincoln and I, they immediately took him to jail, and when his mom and sister found out, they were furious at Chandler, and since he hadn't learned his previous lessons the last time, this time, they let him stew in prison for five weeks, and she warned Chandler that if she ever caught him trying to kill Lincoln again, she would ask Lincoln to press charges on him and that would mean he's heading right for prison.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: That was some quick thinking on stopping Chandler, Amelia, and we've heard a lot of stories of how Chandler's tried and failed to kill Lincoln numerous times, and all those times that he's been sent to jail.

Me: It was due to his dark side's murderous desire for blood and revenge that was the cause of this.

Lincoln: Yep, and he was lucky that I kept my vampire-werewolf hybrid side under control, otherwise I would show him what happens when he makes me mad.

Lana: And we've seen it unleashed only when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan did something to really get him that mad.

Jeanne the Vampire: So, you weren't kidding that you're a vampire-werewolf hybrid, I can tell due to the scent of your blood that you weren't human.

Me: Yeah, and it was due to the blood of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Rudina Adalwulf, and he also gained many powers either through a blood transfusion or feeding on the blood of his many Guardian Angels, and he really did a good job in keeping it secret.

Lincoln: I did, and now, I'm not afraid of showing what I became before I was chosen to be Hinon's champion.

Lori: You're literally right about that, besides, your friends have more than once seen your vampire fangs, and if someone tried to mess with you, just one sight of your fangs, and they'll be running for the hills.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Goro: Wow! That is amazing! She really put Chandler in his place.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Skipper: That is for sure. That dark side of Chandler was a real jerkwad.

Private: He sure was.

Goro: That is true. Lets do it1

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME SONG PLAYS)

GONG SOUNDS!

TEST YOUR MIGHT! (WHAP!) TEST YOUR MIGHT!) TEST YOUR

MIGHT! (WHAP) TEST YOUR MIGHT!

MORTAL KOMBAT!

Then they got to fighting and Silverstream and Goro were really going at each other and Silverstream punched and pulverized him and kicked him all over and then the group fired waves of magic and energy all over him. Silverstream summoned Jirwolf and then merged Hermos with Spiked Seadra and it formed into THE SEADRA WHIP AQUA BLADE! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

Silverstream: Flawless Victory.

---

## Gi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Narnia Heroes, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - Erica's Final Mission and battling X.A.N.A. Monsters and X.A.N.A. William

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) Today was Erica's Final Mission. And she and the others battled X.A.N.A. Monsters and X.A.N.A. William.

Gi: They sure did and it was so awesome and amazingly fun.

Rarity: We all had a lot of fun on that one. And we even got X.A.N.A. William put into your ranks.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he really put up an incredible fight with J.D.

Gill Grunt: Those monsters that the Lyoko Warriors fought were all monsters they fought on a daily basis.

Peter Pevensie: (British Accent) That is true. It was amazing.

Chillyfish: Wow! But X.A.N.A. William will make a great addition to the team. Lets do it!

Gi summoned Undine and merged Hermos with Water Magician and it formed into THE STAFF OF THE WATER MAGIC! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Hikaru Akatsuki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Maximals and Predacons, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Pre-Thanksgiving Humiliations

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Nothing like Pre-Thanksgiving Humiliations to spend the day. I hope you're enjoying them.

Hikaru: Oh we sure are and it's so awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: You bet it sure is! And its always awesome to get a good laugh in every now and then.

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome and cool!

Whirlwind: I love good pranks and a lot of funny gags.

Optimus Primal: Yes who doesn't love a good set of pranks for some good forms of humor.

Cheetor: Yeah it's good for entertainment and good for relieving stress too.

Scorponok: Especially on jerks like them too.

Terrorsaur: Yeah! It's always funny.

Turtle: Yeah. It sure is. Lets do it!

Optimus Primal: Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

The Maximals transformed.

Scorponok: Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and the Predacons transformed too.

Hikaru summoned Ariel and merged Hermos with Lightning Warrior and it formed into THE LIGHTNING THUNDERSWORD! They fired waves of energy and lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

## Peyton, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, LupinRangers, PatRangers, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - My Nightmare I had

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) That was a really scary Nightmare J.D. had. At least we know it'll be like the Team Buktu mission and not like the war against Opaline.

Peyton: Yeah thank goodness. And believe me as much as I want this to be just a nightmare, I'm afraid it really is happening. But on the bright side, There's only 7 members left on Team Loud Evil Storm.

Applejack: Yeah we got word from King Kai that the rest of the entire team is all thrown in jail or killed.

Apple Bloom: That's good. The last thing we want is for it to be an all out war like with the Royal Defenders.

Flashwing: Yeah no one wants that to happen.

King Shark: Did King Kai say where they were at?

Peyton: Yeah they were at a galaxy called CEERS-93316 which is located 34.6 billion lightyears away from Earth.

King Shark: Wow! That's located at the very distant edge of the universe!

Kairi Yano: It sure is! We were amazed it was that far away.

Umiko: Yeah we were never that far into space before.

Keiichiro: Yeah it's like touching the very edge of the universe itself.

Tsukasa (PatRangers): Very cool.

King Shark: Wow! That is incredible! Lets do it!

Peyton summoned Undergolem and merged Hermos with Infinitrack Trencher and it formed into THE TRENCHING INFINITRACK DIGGER! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down

---

## Hawkeye, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alice, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - An Evil Version of TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!?

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) An Evil Version of TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!? I knew that was coming!

Hawkeye: I knew it was only a matter of time before we got word of them!

Abra Kadabra: But please tell me this isn't a prank.

Hawkeye: Believe me, as much as I want it to be a prank I'm afraid it's definitely 100% Real. J.D.'s nightmare confirmed it.

Starlight Glimmer: That dream he had was really a warning, It was telling us to be ready for them.

Cozy Glow: At least we aren't going up against massive numbers of them in an all out war. They were reduced down to 7 because the good versions of the villains there all captured them and threw them in jail after stripping them of their powers somehow.

Hex: Boy I wonder how they managed to do it.

Alice: That is a really good question.

Abra Kadabra: That IS a good question. But it looks like we're going to have some very potentially good recruits for you guys and us in the future and I'm talking about the good versions of the villains there. Lets do it!

Hawkeye summoned Jericho and merged Hermos with Dancing Elf and it formed into THE DANCING ELF BOW! They fired waves of skulls, stars, bones, magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Yumi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ariel, Eli, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - The Jerks getting humiliated before Thanksgiving

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) The Jerks are getting humiliated before Thanksgiving. That's one thing we're thankful for.

Yumi: And that's having awesome Jerks to humiliate for everyones enjoyment and amusement.

Princess Luna: After everything they did they had it coming too.

Moondust: They sure did.

Snowdrup: It's still funny though.

Gari: Yeah we always get a good kick out of humiliating the jerks.

Blackout: We sure do and it's awesome too.

Ariel: Yeah it's true.

Eli: And it's always fun.

Merman: It sure is. Lets do it!

Yumi summoned Lunar and merged Hermos with CXyz Dark Fairy Cheer Girl and it formed into THE SWORD OF DARKNESS CHEER They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

War Machine, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Captain Underpants, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Hope the Jerks got lots of ice with them

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) I hope the Jerks got lots of ice with them. Not like it'll help them.

War Machine: (LAUGHS) That is true. But it's always good to see them hurt.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure! I love a good laugh.

King Solar: Yeah it's always fun and cool.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is!

Amber Morning: I agree there. It's so funny too.

Spotlight: Yeah it sure is. I love a good laugh.

Captain Underpants: I do too.

Ragdoll: Me too. Lets do it!

War Machine summoned Solar and merged Hermos with Little Fairy and it formed into THE LITTLE FAIRY SWARM STORM! They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Brenda Loud VS Live Action Bonecrusher

Live Action Bonecrusher was next.

Live Action Bonecrusher: I hate everything.

Brenda Loud: I hate everything even more!

Brenda merged Hermos with Gyaku-Gire Panda and it formed into THE ANGRY PANDA OF HATE SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

SHEESH BRENDA YOU NEED ANGER MANAGEMENT!

## Mai VS Evil Bright Man

Evil Bright Man was next.

Evil Bright Man: You guys all excited for Thanksgiving?

Mai: You bet we are!

Mai merged Hermos with Ghost Beef & Mild Turkey and it formed into THE THANKSGIVING FEAST OF MAYHEM SWORD! She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado VS Superfriends Scarecrow

Superfriends Scarecrow was next.

Superfriends Scarecrow: This will be fun.

Natalie Bernado: Yeah it sure is going to be fun!

Nicole Bernado: You got that right.

Nadine Bernado: That's right.

They merged Hermos with Slifer The Ultimate Sky Dragon and it formed into THE ULTIMATE SWORD OF THE SKY GOD OSIRIS! They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Felix the Cat VS Peg Leg Pete

---

Peg Leg Pete was next.

Peg Leg Pete: This is always fun.

Felix: You got that right.

Felix the Cat merged Hermos with Blue-Eyes White Cat and it formed into THE BLUE EYES CAT CLAW SWORD! He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Octavia Melody VS Roman Torchwick

---

Roman Torchwick was next.

Roman Torchwick: This is always so fun.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) I agree there and it's so fun.

Octavia merged Hermos with Master of Dark Illusions and it formed into THE DARK ILLUSION MAGIC CELLO! She fired waves of music magic and smashed him down.

---

Bender VS Burnertron

---

Burnertron was next.

Burnertron: You got something to say to me?

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Bender merged Hermos with V-Tiger Jet and it formed into THE TIGER V SWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Thrice Cream Man VS Neapolitan Man

---

Neapolitan Man was next.

Neapolitan Man: Time for some fun.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man delicious!

Thrice Cream Man merged Hermos with Gaap the Divine Soldier and it formed into THE SWORD OF HELLFIRE FURY! He fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Pakura VS Trifire

---

Trifire was next.

Trifire: This will be a good one that burns.

Pakura: It sure is.

Pakura merged Hermos with Amorphactor Pain The Imagination

Dracoverlord and it formed into THE DRACOFLAME IMAGINATION FLAMESWORD! She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Ziggy VS Luna Ghost

---

Luna Ghost was next.

Luna Ghost: This is always fun and cool.

Ziggy: It sure is.

Ziggy merged Hermos with Saggi the Dark Clown and it formed into the DARK CLOWN SWORD! He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ms. Spell VS Ghost of Merlin

---

Ghost of Merlin was next.

Ghost of Merlin: This is gonna be a most fun battle.

Ms. Spell: It always is.

Ms. Spell merged Hermos with Darklord Nurse Reficule and it formed into THE NURSE DARKLORD SWORD OF DARKNESS! She fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Bridget Branley VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont

---

Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont was next.

Reika: I have a feeling that Thanksgiving is always going to be fun.

Bridget Branley: It always is a blast. (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) We have a lot of good food too.

Reika: I can't wait for the food. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO HEAT DOPONT)

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

---

Ashley Aella VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont

---

Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont was next.

Maria S. Cranberry: I did not expect an evil version of Team Loud Phoenix Storm to be here in our universe.

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) No one even saw that coming. Good thing that there are only 7 of them.

Maria S. Cranberry: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO CYCLONE DOPONT)

Ashley fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

---

Brooke Hudson VS Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant

---

Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant was next.

Ken Ashiwara: Good thing there are only seven members of Team Loud Evil Storm.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) That will make it so much easier. At least it won't be an all out war.

Ken Ashiwara: That is true. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO TRIGGER DOPANT) GAME START!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Allira Cristant VS Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant

---

Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant was next.

Gozo Domoto: My favorite part about Thanksgiving is the turkey and meats. They are awesome.

Allira Cristant: (Flares up Crystal Aura) I love the potatoes and gravy. They are awesome.

Gozo Domoto: Indeed. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO METAL DOPANT!)

She fired waves of crystal and smashed him down.

---

Bronte Elektra VS Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant

---

Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant was next.

Kyosei Izumi: Nothing like a really awesome set of humiliations to have some fun.

Bronte Elektra: (Flares up Lightning Aura) You said it. It's always fun to have with them.

Kyosei Izumi: That is for sure. Lets do it! (TURNS INTO LUNA DOPANT!)

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Allie Anne Volvenstein the Waterveiled Assassin Gene-Slammer VS The Elementals of Earth, Wind and Fire.

---

Allie Anne Volvenstein was looking for her archenemies and then in a swirl of fire came THE FIRE ELEMENTAL, in some growth of Earth came the EARTH ELEMENTAL and in a tornado came THE WIND ELEMENTAL!

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Wow! So I get the elementals of Earth, Wind and Fire as my archenemies and me being the Waterveiled Assassin Gene-slammer makes me water so that evens it all out for the 4 Elemental Forces.

Fire Elemental: Indeed. That is a really fitting scene here.

Wind Elemental: This will be much fun and cool.

Earth Elemental: We're really excited for this one too.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: It sure will. (FORMS A WATER SCYTHE) Shall we dance?

The Earth Elemental formed a huge hammer and she tried to smash Allie with it and Allie dodged it. The Fire Elemental formed a fire sword and she swung it at allie and she jumped as a huge wall of fire formed. The Wind Elemental formed her arm into a whip and she dodged the whip. The Earth elemental fired earth shards and Allie dodged them and The Fire Elemental fired a shower of fireballs and Allie deflected them back at the elementals and knocked them down.

---

Esmeralda Volvenstein the Holocaust Disciple Gene-slammer VS Magman

---

Esmeralda was looking for her archenemy and then a rumble was felt and then out came a glob of lava and it was MAGMAN from

Kirby 64!

Esmeralda Volvenstein: Wow! Magman from Kirby 64! One of my favorites.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lanaiya Volvenstein the Cyclonic Ravager Gene-Slammer VS Jeannine Gale A.K.A. The Sylph

---

Lanaiya was looking for her archenemy. Then out came JEANNINE GALE A.K.A. THE SYLPH!

Lanaiya Volvenstein: Whoa! Jeannine Gale A.K.A. The Sylph.

The Sylph: Indeed Lanaiya and it's good to be your archenemy.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: Awesome.

She fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

---

Holly Volvenstein the Black Rock Triskelion Gene-Slammer VS Dr. Warpnik

---

Holly Volvenstein was looking for her archenemy.

Then huge fish were floating all over.

Holly Volvenstein: Look at all these beautiful fish.

Then maniacal crazy fucked up laughter was heard and then out came Dr. Robotnik's crazy fucked up cousin DR. WARPNIK!

Holly Volvenstein: Dr. Warpnik I presume?

Dr. Warpnik: That's right! (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC)

Holly Volvenstein: Boy you are seriously fucked up.

Holly fired waves of rocks and smashed him down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Controlatron

---

Controlatron was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters for all of us, this time, it's for Billy, Mandy, Grim, and our friends from Endsville

For Billy, Mandy, Grim, and our friends from Endsville: hand-cannon Blasters named Endsville Underworld Infernal Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme match the colors of the Grim Reaper with green flames on the blasters and the Grim Reaper etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: BEAST X CANNON!

They summoned the cannons.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Controlatron you have failed this city.

Devon: Virus eliminated!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Lincoln: Now, that's what I call one awesome Pre-Thanksgiving humiliation of the jerks.

Nico: Quite a perfect way to signal the arrival of Thanksgiving tomorrow, Lincoln, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Vaas Montenegro and his faction, The Pirates, to deal with, and they should be arriving… right now!

?: (Laughing Insanely) And now, I shall kill every last one of you and present your heads to the boss.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam, Lana, and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa and Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rayman: (Sighs) Should've known there's no mistaking that insane laugh from anywhere. Don't you know when to give up, Vaas Montenegro.

A figure came out, and it's none other than Hoyt Volker's insane right-hand man, Vaas Montenegro, along with his faction, The Pirates, a massive band of mercenaries.

Nicole: Vaas Montenegro, you already know that a lot of people want you and your boss dead for all of the gruesome things you bastards have done, including us.

Vaas Montenegro: Tell me something I don't know, but you will never get rid of us. Boys, kill them all!

The Pirates were about to attack, but Rayman hovered into the air and he fired a dark energy ball at the incoming Pirates and sent them flying back, but none of them were injured. Then, Rayman snaps his fingers and we were on the planet, Glaren.

Rayman: There's no way you or your crew are endangering any innocent people, Montenegro.

Elena Brogan: That's right, and now, you've got to deal with us.

Suddenly, Elena Brogan's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Water Dragon Cluster-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Vaas Montenegro, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and dragons with every step.

Elena Brogan: You absolutely make me sick, Vaas Montenegro, you're not only a unrepentant insane psychopath, but you have an absolute disregard for human life, what you and Hoyt Volker have done in trafficking and enslaving innocent people, not to mention trafficking drugs, can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you and your entire faction are wiped off of the face of the earth.

Suddenly, Elena Brogan was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures, water dragons, and Water Dragon Cluster swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elena Brogan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elena Brogan grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and dragons surrounding her, she has the Water Kanji in the claws of Water Dragon Cluster emblazoned on her forehead, she has on dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Water Dragon Cluster with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her aqua blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elena Brogan has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, long aqua blue skirt with black designs on it going down to her ankles, aqua blue pants, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, dragons, and sea creatures on the coattails, and on the back is Water Dragon Cluster surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Elena Brogan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Elena Brogan's massive Water Dragon Cluster-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, sea creatures, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Water Dragon Cluster's Oceanic Sea Dragon Maelstrom Greatsword of Water Maelstrom Sea Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with Water Dragon Cluster etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue dragon heads and a large aqua blue gem below the lion heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of Water Dragon Cluster's heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Water Dragon Cluster that said, "Elena Brogan, Gene-Slammer of Water Dragon Cluster, Amazing Swimmer and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman and Despiser of Sore Losers, Powerful Master of Water, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Lego Eclipso, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, and Dragons"

エレナ・ブローガン、ウォーター・ドラゴン・クラスターのジーン・スラマー、素晴らしいスイマーであり才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマンであり、負け犬の軽蔑者、強力な水のマスター、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、レゴ・エクリプソの大敵、ダーク・リンのスマッシャー、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、水、海の生き物、ドラゴンの達人

Elena Brogan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA COSMIC WATER SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF

# DIVINE COMSIC SEA MAELSTROM DRACONIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER SEA DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Elena Brogan's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Vaas Montenegro saw it, he got out his machete and planned to decapitate her, but Elena Brogan fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with ocean waves, water, sea creatures, and dragons at Vaas Montenegro and it hit him with incredible power and sent him flying, but he got up and he wasn't out yet, and the sight of what happened with their boss pissed off the Pirates badly.

Nico: Whoa, Elena Brogan's transformed, awesome.

Me: And it was good thinking on Rayman's part to take the fight to Glaren.

Lincoln: He was right to do so, since we don't want anyone getting attacked by that psychopath or his thugs, and Elena, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Elena Brogan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Sea Maelstrom Water Dragon and Divine Sea Water Dragon Maelstrom Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall all three of us deal with this psychopath once and for all, while Rayman deals with Montenegro's thugs?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Elena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and Nobunaga Oda unholstered his sword, Demon Regalia, and they joined Elena Brogan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing trouble and havoc are over, Vaas Montenegro, now it's time for you to die.

Nobunaga Oda: Go ahead and do your worst, it shall do you nor your men no good. We will see to it that you and your men are destroyed here and now.

The Pirates saw that Lincoln and Elena Brogan were about to go after Vaas Montenegro, and that's pissed them off.

Pirate Assaulter: Hey, those assholes are going to kill the boss. Get them!

The Pirates were heading straight for Elena Brogan, Lincoln, and Nobunaga Oda to kill them before they got after Vaas Montenegro, but Rayman fired another blast of dark energy, and it formed into a dark barrier to keep them from getting to Elena Brogan, Lincoln, and Nobunaga Oda.

Rayman: Oh no, you don't, you thugs aren't getting anywhere near my friends, and now, it's time for you all to die.

Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and he transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and he went after Vaas Montenegro's thugs, and he fired powerful blasts of purple and red energy, light, dark energy, Lums, fairies, and dragons at Vaas Montenegro's thugs, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, Rayman attacked them with his massive greatsword and he left scars on them. Then, Rayman fired blasts of darkness from his left hand into the air and bolts of dark energy rained down on Vaas Montenegro's thugs.

One of them tried to run at Rayman and also attack him with a machete, but he thrusted his massive greatsword into the Pirate's chest and he retracted his massive greatsword and tossed him away, but it also granted his massive greatsword a dark purple aura: an attack that only Nobunaga Oda had.

Pirate Beheader: That's it, kill him!

The Pirates got out their guns and were about to fire, but Rayman used another attack of The Demon King: Nobunaga's Level 3 Musou attack from Samurai Warriors 2 and its Xtreme Legends expansion.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) You dare to resist me?

Suddenly, the area turned dark as Rayman glides along the ground slashing his massive greatsword from left to right wildly, slashing and cutting down Vaas Montenegro's thugs, and random pillars of dark energy that burst out of the ground around him as he dashes at them. Then, he finished with the turning outward slash, a spin-turn to his left for a reaping slash, and slides via a light-hover into a braking outward slash, and a dark energy shockwave comes outward from Rayman as black feathers and a dark energy aura came out of the ground.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) Then, you dare to die!

We immediately saw that Rayman had cut down and slain all of Vaas Montenegro's pirates and it was a mess. Then, Rayman fired more blasts of darkness from his left hand into the air and the thousands of bolts of dark energy with the Judgement Kanji had rained down on the souls of Vaas Montenegro's thugs, and all of the Pirates were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) That's it for all of Vaas Montenegro's thugs, now to go help Elena Brogan, Lincoln, and Lord Nobunaga deal with Vaas Montenegro himself.

Rayman passed through the dark energy barrier and he joined with Elena Brogan, Lincoln, and Nobunaga Oda.

Nobunaga Oda: I take it that you've dealt with our other uninvited guests?

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) They've been put out of their misery and their souls have been sent to The Black Gates, Lord Nobunaga.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) Now you're all alone, Vaas Montenegro, all of your men have been destroyed and you're already out of options. Now, all that's left is for us to kill you and send you to join your men in eternal torment.

Vaas Montenegro: You, you will all pay for what you did to my men.

Nobunaga Oda: (Laughing Sinisterly) In that case, you better give it your best shot.

Elena Brogan, Lincoln, Nobunaga Oda, and Rayman went after Vaas Montenegro, who tried to fire at them with his firearms, but Elena Brogan and Lincoln fired blasts of water at them and made them all useless, and then, they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, red and purple energy, dark energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Lums, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, and Mermaids at Vaas Montenegro, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really pissing off Vaas Montenegro badly, but Elena Brogan, Lincoln, Nobunaga Oda, and Rayman were just getting started. Lincoln and Nobunaga Oda fired blasts of dark energy at Vaas Montenegro and they blew him across the field and the dark energy blasts left nasty scars on him.

Me: This is incredible, just what we're seeing is quite terrifying.

Mitsuhide Akechi: This is quite an opportunity to see both Lord Nobunaga and Lincoln fight together in battle, J.D., and everything we'd heard from Yukimura and the others is true: Lincoln's a strong fighter and an intelligent and honorable man, and he's capable of putting a plan into place and using tactics in battle to outsmart his opponent.

Shingen Takeda: A strong fighter, along with being an intelligent and honorable man, and capable of using tactics in battle to outsmart his opponent after knowing his opponent, that's the kind of person no one would want to fight against.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Elena Brogan, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Water Dragon Cluster's Cosmic Maelstrom Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's aqua blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Water Dragon Cluster surrounded by water etched on the sides, and an ocean blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Elena Brogan fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces at Vaas Montenegro and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power killing him. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Vaas Montenegro's spirit appeared, and Rayman and Nobunaga Oda fired two more blasts of dark energy with the Judgement Kanji and as they hit Vaas Montenegro's spirit, he was condemned to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Elena Brogan, Lincoln, Nobunaga Oda, and Rayman did to Vaas Montenegro as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Elena Brogan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Nobunaga Oda: Impressive, Lincoln, you've truly lived up to your reputation, I'm honored to fight alongside you and to consider you my brother-in-law.

Lincoln: (Bows) I'm honored by your words, Lord Nobunaga.

Elena Brogan: That'll teach you, you psychopathic lunatic. Lord Nobunaga, Rayman, thank you both for helping me with putting an end to Vaas Montenegro and his Pirates Faction, especially you too, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elena.

Rayman: Just doing my job, I wasn't going to let that psycho get away with it.

Rayman and Nobunaga Oda came back to us, and suddenly, Elena Brogan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elena Brogan's face, they kissed passionately as Elena Brogan's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Water Dragon Cluster flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Elena Brogan came back to us, as the display and Water Dragon Cluster vanished.

Nico: That was truly an amazing battle, Rayman, you did awesome in getting rid every last one of Vaas Montenegro's Pirates, and I was intrigued that you used Nobunaga Oda's attacks for that, and for the final part of the battle, Lincoln, Elena, Lord Nobunaga, and Rayman, you all did really great in destroying Vaas Montenegro once and for all.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and this also sent a message to Hoyt Volker, telling him that he and his faction, The Privateers, are next. If we run into them, we'll do them what we just did to Vaas Montenegro and his faction, The Pirates.

Daria Kuso: We dealt Hoyt's drug empire a really crushing blow by killing Vaas Montenegro and his faction, The Pirates, who were basically the muscle of Hoyt's empire, and if we deal with Hoyt himself and his mercenary faction tomorrow, we'll send his drug and human smuggling empire spiraling into Oblivion. Oh, and Lincoln, tomorrow, we're meeting the Gene-Slammers for Battle Ax Vladitor and Omega Leonidas.

Lincoln: A two-for-one rescue tomorrow, awesome.

Turtle: Another day of humiliations done.

Me: Yeah

King Shark: And I even ate before I got here. (burps)

Abra Kadabra: Now now. There will be plenty to eat tomorrow

Merman: After all, tomorrow's Thanksgiving.

Ragdoll: Which means it's Turkey time!

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Pinkie Pie: Best Humiliations EVER! (To the viewers) Hope you're ready for thanksgiving because I AM!

Nico: Yep.

We went back home after paying for the meal and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

Another awesome set of funny humiliations in the books.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Mabui, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki

Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani and Bonz(YuGiOh), Beany the Braindead Bison (Animaniacs), Django of the Dead (El Tigre), Savrille (Dungeons & Dragons), 3 Headed Bone Dragon (Yoshi's Story) and Zombozo (Ben 10) are coming too. And we're going to Cape Cod, Massachusett's where the First Thanksgiving was formed and we're going to battle Another Bonz and the Another Undead-Zodiarts of Eridanus the River. And we're going to meet a Blastoise Gene-slammer named Brittany Aquonias and she is Nico's friend from a local waterpark and she is an amazing waterpark builder and more. She also hates The Digimon Emperor for everything he did especially to Nico and she swore that if she saw him she would kill him. The match-up scene is for Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hoyt Volker, the true main antagonist of Far Cry 3, along with his ruthless mercenary faction, The Privateers, and they're going to deal the crippling blow that'll end Hoyt Volker's drug and human smuggling empire for good. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow for the planetary treasure hunt, Lincoln and his group are heading to a fire and lightning planet in the Omega Quadrant named Leron, and Lola and Lisa are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus, and only Lola and Lisa can wield these two powerful greatswords because Lola got her powers from Gabja and Lisa got her powers from Hephaestus, and we're also going to take down the parents of Nate Krenshikov, who are out for revenge on Luna for what happened to their heartless son. Well, they're going to be taken down and sent to the Uranus Prison and we'll also find out from Lincoln that Nate Krenshikov's parents were nothing more than criminals and thugs and they wanted to get revenge on Luna after their son was expelled and sent to prison for all the crap he's done, and after the news of Nate Krenshikov's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay, and they'll have some thugs with them as well for added back-up. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Battle Ax Vladitor named Madison Darkblazer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Cooking, she's a Darkus Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the twin sister of Misako from River City Girls, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion, along with an Omega Leonidas Gene-Slammer named Leona Elementaldraco, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Algebra, she's a Bakugan Brawler of the Six Elemental Attributes: Pyrus, Aquos, Haos, Ventus, Subterra, and Darkus and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. She along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight, and they would often play together with Lincoln, and she and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers took on the worst of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa plus Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson. To show thanks, Lincoln took her and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers to a lake where he kissed each of the Bakugan Battle Slammers underwater. She's the twin sister of Kyoko from River City Girls, and she hates Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Also we'll meet a Gobbleygourd Gene-slammer for Thanksgiving named Amelia Bradford. Amelia is a Pilgrim Descendant of William Bradford, one of the pilgrims that landed in America in 1621. She is also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and she is a great Thanksgiving cook and makes all kinds of awesome foods and more. She also HATES FLIP with a merciless vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill him. Also she is also my distant ancestral cousin. Get ready for an awesome Thanksgiving adventure as we head to a planet made of roasted Thanksgiving Turkeys and we're going to battle the evil TURKIE from the movie series THANKSKILLING! Get ready for a really foul battle with an evil turkey that we loath to the bone to the Nth Degree.

see you next time

# Thanksgiving 2022 Evil Turkey Trouble

HAPPY THANKSGIVING 2022 EVERYONE! - Work In Progress

---

Over in Cape Cod, Massachusetts was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Mabui, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Alexis Rhodes, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki

Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani and Bonz(YuGiOh), Beany the Braindead Bison (Animaniacs), Django of the Dead (El Tigre), Savrille (Dungeons & Dragons), 3 Headed Bone Dragon (Yoshi's Story) and Zombozo (Ben 10) and we all were there to see and learn about where the first ever thanksgiving took place.

Me: Cape Cod, Massachusetts. Home to where the first Thanksgiving took place back in 1621.

Qin: Wow! Beautiful place and home to over 401 years of history.

Lola: And it's beautiful during the fall turn too.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Gia Moran: So many beautiful photographic moments here.

Lana: I'll say and the leaves all changing color here is awesome.

Laney: It sure is beautiful.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Gia, I want to thank you and Bonz's team for coming.

Gia: It's no problem Nico. It's gonna be really awesome helping you out.

Bonz: It sure is. This is gonna be so fun.

Savrille: We're looking forward to all this.

Me: We sure are.

Nico: Jean Bison, can you tell me about when you first joined the team? Because I wasn't there at the time.

Jean Bison: Oh sure. Brittney knows the story better than I do.

Nico: Okay then.

Brittney: Well that was awesome and cool.

She went over the events of chapters 347 and 348

FLASHBACKS

(CHAPTER 347 - HE WHO TAMES AN IRON HORSE)

Part 7: HE WHO TAMES THE IRON HORSE

Team Thievius Raccoonus was following the trail of spice shipments to northern North America.

They were heading to Nunavut Bay, Canada. The central hub of Jean Bison's spice transport.

It was there that they were gonna find Jean Bison - An Anthropomorphic American Bison.

His background revealed a very strange tale. He is a 19th century prospector that set out to strike it rich during the Gold Rush of 1852. However Jean Bison took one too many risks and ended being buried alive in an avalanche. But Miraculously, the quick freeze kept him alive and 140 years later thanks to global warming, he thawed out. A product of his time, he dreams of "Taming the Wild North" by daming every river and cutting down all the trees with progress delivered at the sharp end of an axe.

Brittney: Oh man. He's a 200-year-old prospector. But I can sense that hes got more than his share of the Clockwerk Parts.

Sakura: What does he intend to do with them?

Sly: I don't know.

Panda King: It's a mystery for a man like him.

Brittney: Yeah.

Laney: I feel sorry for him though. He's a man from the 19th century completely unfamiliar with everything in the 20th and 21st centuries.

Lana: Yeah. We had another case where we found a man frozen in time for 105 years at the bottom of the Atlantic.

Inspector Fox: Did that really happen in your dimension Lana?

Lana: It sure did Inspector Fox. It's a strange story.

Lucy: Yes. He was frozen at the bottom of the Atlantic near the wreck of the Titanic.

Brittney: We'll talk about that later. Right now we have to stop his spice shipment operation.

Maria: What Clockwerk Parts does he have?

Bentley: It says here that he has the Clockwerk Lungs and Stomach.

Murray: That's strange. What does he intend to use them for?

Brittney: That's what we need to find out and stop.

They arrived at Nunavut Bay and saw 3 amazing trains. They did some reconnaissance work and found out that Jean Bison was using the Clockwerk Lungs and Stomach as pumps to keep his trains, the Iron Horses running non-stop 24/7. Maria and Carmen snuck into the trains and swiped the parts and got out as the trains were out of control and they crashed into the nearby mountains.

Carmen: Awesome Job sis!

Maria: You too.

They high fived and streams of fire and water erupted out of their hands.

Maria: Yeah!

Back at the hideout they revealed everything.

Maria: There you have it.

Inspector Fox: Good job you two.

Carmen: Thanks Inspector Fox.

Neyla: That was impressive. But we have to stop Jean Bison now.

Brittney: I know.

Bentley: He has fled the area after the trains crashed.

Sly: We have to find out where he went to and fast.

Brittney: Yeah. We have to stop the Klaww Gang no matter what or the world as we know it will be doomed.

Murray: Yeah.

Dimitri: Word.

## (CHAPTER 348 - MENACE OF THE NORTH, EH!)

After the destruction of Jean Bison's Iron Horse Trains things weren't right up in Canada. Random acts of violence were popping up like weeds and the Aurora Borealis was fluxuating wildly. One night they would be brighter than ever and the next they would vanish completely. Team Thievius Raccoonus followed the Aurora to a massive Lumber Camp. The huge number of fallen trees indicated the sign of Jean Bison's presence and that he was in the possession of the Clockwerk Talons.

The Thievius Raccoonus makes numerous references to the Talons slicing through plates of steel. A skilled lumberjack like Jean Bison would clear cut a forest in a matter of hours with them. They can cut through trees like a hot knife through butter.

Laney: We have to stop this madness now! What Jean Bison is doing to the environment is bad for the entire planet.

Sly: I know. The world just doesn't need to make space for another strip mall.

Brittney: No it doesn't. Lets go.

Team Thievius Raccoonus was blasting apart the entire lumber camp and destroying it into nothing. Laney used her plant powers to regrow all the trees that were cut down. Lana froze all of Jean Bison's guards with her ice powers, Lucy induced extreme fear into some of them, Carmen incinerated some of them and Maria drenched them.

Panda King and Laney fried some of them with their Flame Fu.

Carmelita electrocuted some of the guards to ash.

Brittney: That takes care of the guards. Now to face Jean Bison.

They went into his mountain cabin and confronted Jean Bison himself.

Jean Bison: Team Thievius Raccoonus. What a unpleasent surprise.

Brittney: We aim to please.

Lana: Jean don't you even realize that what you're doing is wrong on so many levels?

Laney: Yeah. This is wrong Jean. You were a great prospector 140 years ago and you would be considered a great hero in your day. But don't you realize that the Clockwerk Parts are part of the monster owl that was responsible for the murder of Sly's entire family line because of extreme jealousy and hate?

Jean Bison: What? Is that what these parts are?

Brittney: Yes Jean.

Brittney explained the full extent of the Klaww Gang's diabolical plan that will plunge the world into a Hellish Empire.

Jean Bison was horrified and he realized that all of his actions to the planet were for the wrong cause and that he was manipulated into doing the wrong things. He broke down crying and Laney comforted him.

Laney: It's okay Jean. You were lead down the wrong path and used for the wrong purpose.

Jean Bison: I know. (Sniffles) Thank you for helping me realize what I have been doing. Now I want to correct everything I've done. I want to help you all stop the Klaww Gang.

Brittney: We appreciate it Jean.

Inspector Fox: Yes.

Neyla: Our next target is Arpeggio. He is the main architect behind the Klaww Gang and he's the one that's going to use the Clockwerk Parts for this Cataclysmic Future.

Brittney: And without a doubt Dark Neyla will be there too. Watch out Arpeggio, we're coming for you.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Brittney: And there you have it.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing that you saved Jean Bison from himself during that time.

Qin: No kidding! That was awesome!

Brittney: Yeah those were 2 great series of missions for me and some of the team.

Me: It was also back when we were further enhancing our teamwork and also it was still back in the final days of the Teams old days before we got our name.

Nico: Wow! That is incredible!

Eli: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah! I thought that was awesome when I heard about it.

Maria: (laughs) It's funny how all of Sly's enemies except for Clockwerk changed their ways.

Me: It sure is! And also I think it's great that some of them are all in the M.O.E.

Xenia: It sure is! I think it's amazing how all that happened back then.

Camie: Many of us weren't with the team back then when all that happened but that is cool.

Zombozo: It sure is amazing there.

Azuki Shinatsu: I agree there too. I think it's so awesome that you all went on so many awesome adventures with Sly and friends back then.

Maria: Yeah those were fun and we went all over the world and battled many of them.

Laney: And the cool part was many of us in Sly's world were all anthropomorphic animals.

Me: That is cool that you guys were like that.

Brittney: I thought it was awesome too dad.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Yep. Man Yesterday was really funny.

Nico: We had another fun humiliation session.

Inaho Kushiya: We sure did and all those were so cool.

Saya Tekagi: Yeah those were all really funny and cool.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah and fun. Nothing is more fun with a great meal than an awesome humiliation session.

Lola: That is for sure.

Nico: I liked how the mascots did puppy eyes.

Me: Yeah that was cute! They got Flip with their cuteness and then smashed his balls in.

We laughed!

Varie: Yeah that was so funny!

Rita Loud: Yeah it sure was Varie.

Lola: It sure was mom.

Varie: We all thought it was funny.

Lily: And filling too.

Nico: And Dot had her turn during the usual battles.

Me: Yeah she sure did.

Camie: They had to learn the hard way about not calling her Dottie.

Lola: Yeah and that's Call her Dottie and she will kill you.

Laney: Don't call her Dottie or else.

Xenia: That's for sure!

Mabui: I agree there but it was still really funny though.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: Yeah. Also Nico that was an awesome way to close out Erica's missions with a bang yesterday.

Nico: Boy it sure was!

Me: No kidding! Chickenball Z Mandy is really strong and powerful! Eris really made a powerful warrior out of Mandy like that.

Eli: That was awesome and cool.

Maria: Now, today is a special occasion.

Nico: Yep. It's hence why we're here. It's Thanksgiving.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Wow and coming to Cape Cod for Thanksgiving for my next rescue was an awesome idea.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Especially because we're in the town of Plymouth. In 1620 this is where it all started.

Eli: Yep. The Pilgrims knocked on Plymouth Rock back in 1620 back 402 years ago.

Lola: They sure did.

Varie: With the Mayflower Ship.

Lana: That is so cool.

Me: And it helped start the 13 Colonies.

Nico: And there won't be any usual battles today. But there will be tomorrow.

Me: On Black Friday. Cool!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: And I know what Nico's rescue will be tomorrow.

Nico: Yep. Black Friday Shopping extravaganza.

Brittney: That is gonna be awesome.

Mabui: Boy it sure is. The reason I'm with you all is because there might be Another Undead-Zodiart in this one.

Camie: Good reason.

Lincoln: And I have a good feeling I know what it will be.

May laid her head on Nico's shoulder.

May: But we're ready for this awesome shopping adventure.

Lola: We all are.

Nico: Yeah I know.

Qin: I'm ready for it.

Lola: Me too.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Maria: Let's see what we can buy here.

Me: Sure thing but because it's a major holiday not much will be open.

Maria: You're right on that.

Mabui then winced in pain as her mark for the Constellation of Eridanus the River glowed.

Me: What is it Mabui?

Mabui: It's my mark for Eridanus.

We saw it glow on her right arm.

Me: It's glowing. That means it's close.

Nico: Another Undead Zodiart?

Mabui: I think so.

Then a wave of water flowed through the town and it looked like the streams overflowed! Then it stopped in front of us and formed into a figure and it was the next Another Undead-Zodiart! It was ANOTHER ERIDANUS UNDEAD ZODIART! It looked like a scary mixture of a fish version of Vypra and Shrieker!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That one is really scary and cool!

Nico: Yeah! Vypra would be amazed with this one.

Lola: She sure would.

Another Eridanus Undead-Zodiart: (In a girls voice) (German Accent) Ach und it's great to see you again J.D. mein friend.

Me: (Gasp) That voice! Gretchen Von Schnitzelbach!

She reverted back and Gretchen was a girl with blue hair in braided pigtails and had a blue bow on her and even had a beautiful blue dress on and she had German dance clothes on. She also had the symbol for Eridanus the River on her right arm.

Gretchen Von Schnitzelbach: It's so good to see you J.D.

Me: You too Gretchen.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. I met her in the Oktoberfest Festival in Bavaria. Me and Gretchen were touring Neuschwanstein Castle and we then accidentally stumbled upon a beautiful and amazing sight there. It was called the Ocean Sapphire necklace of Eridanus. I read that it has the power to grant its wearer the power control over all the waters of the world as well as make it rain with the weather and all that. Also she makes some of the most beautiful and most amazing Bavarian Style Cuckoo Clocks ever in all of Bavaria.

Gretchen Von Schnitzelbach: Oh ja und those are some of the best ever. J.D. is an amazing lover of mein clocks.

Qin: That is really cool.

Bonz: I don't think you're our only opponent.

Gretchen Von Schnitzelbach: Alas no. Zer is another opponent for you all to face. It'll be here in a couple of minutes. Sorry I have to fight you all like zis.

Mabui: It'll be all right.

Gretchen changed into her Undead Zodiart Form!

Mabui: But we will save you from this form. LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: THUNDER LASER STORM!

She fired waves of lightning lasers and they hit the Another Eridanus Undead Zodiart and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded! She was down and back to normal and I caught the Zodiart Switch and the Rouse Card and purified them. The Rouse Card was the River of Eridanus and it had the stars of the Constellation of Eridanus in the Southern Hemisphere and a picture of a running river on it. The Zodiarts switch glowed and went to Mabui and it formed into an Armband with the symbol of Eridanus on it!

Mabui: Wow! That is cool!

Kazuma: It sure is!

I went over the Gretchen and picked her up and brought her over.

Gretchen Von Schnitzelbach: (Groans) Oh Mein Gott! I have got ze vorst ever headache.

Varie: You'll be all right.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Here comes the next opponent.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Bonz! It was ANOTHER BONZ!

Me: Whoa! Another Bonz!

Bonz: Another Me!? Oh great!

Nico: And you are?

Another Bonz: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Gianna Britteridge!

Another Bonz: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: It has been a while.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Gianna is the direct descendant of one of the Pilgrims, Richard Britteridge. Her ancestor was one of the pilgrims that helped start America.

Qin: That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Also she makes amazing rustic mountain cabin furniture.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That is cool.

Nico: So she's a Mountain Furniture Carpenter.

Another Bonz: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Geiz: (gets out GeizRevive Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo got DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

Another Bonz: Just to be one of the best carpenters ever.

Me: You already are like that. But we can help you out in expanding your woodworking repertoire.

Lincoln: Yeah Leni here has some skills in carpentry.

Me: It's true. When me and Lincoln were working to help Leni get her drivers license we saw that she has amazing skills in carpentry.

Leni: It's a hidden talent.

Me: Not only is she an awesome fashionista but she does have some carpentry skills too.

Lana: I'm really impressed on that Leni.

Leni: Thanks Lana.

Nico: I'll have to hear about that later on.

Qin: Me too.

Another Bonz: But I would like that.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Bonz: No worries. Just hit me with everything you guys got.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Laney: Time for some awesome Celtic Power. (ACTIVATES MORRIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(CARRICKFERGUS BY CELTIC WOMAN PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC SYMBOLS AND LEAVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I wish I was in Carrickfergus

Only for nights in Ballygrand

I would swim over the deepest ocean

The deepest ocean for my love to find

But the sea is wide and I cannot swim over

Neither have I wings to fly

If I could find me a handsome boatsman

To ferry me over to my love and die

My childhood days bring back sad reflections

Of happy times spent so long ago

My childhood friends and my own relations

Have all passed on now like melting snow

But I'll spend my days in endless roaming

Soft is the grass, my bed is free

Ah, to be back now in Carrickfergus

On that long road down to the sea

I'll spend my days in endless roaming

Soft is the grass, my bed is free

But I am sick now, and my days are numbered

Come all you young men and lay me down

She floated in the air and fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed down Another Bonz!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome song choice! Carrickfergus is one of Ireland's amazing and historical castles. Built back in 1177 A.D.

Camie: Wow that is ancient!

Me: It's 845 years old.

Nico: Yep.

Another Bonz: And that was awesome too.

Me: Yep. We'll have to save that one for St. Patrick's day.

Qin: Good idea.

Gia Moran: I got one! (ACTIVATES BONZ'S RIDEWATCH)

(ARABIAN NIGHTS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Gia: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BONES AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Don't you forget the echo's of time

Won't you regret the losing of minds

In my dreams I'm searching across the

Desert sands for you

Scimatar moon is guiding me close to your side

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Wilderness to wilderness

I traveled from afar

On the soft wind of the Nadq came

Fragrance of Araar

Splendor of a thousand suns shone glory in my path

No love more pure and rage more fierce

Could still my beating heart

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

So

Should I return to trace the shadows of my chases

My steps will echo there from sand to stone

I Will never let my eyelids close on empty spaces

My dreams will find the void with tales unknown

Know the mighty infinite obscures the far horizon

The whispered road I take will never bend

Alone

And will the wind return my story to its promise

Or will my story chase me to my end

Aye Hawa, Mere Dilbar

Ko Mere Pyar kay Geet Sunana

Tu hay meri Manzil

Aur pyar mera musafir, Musafir

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Melodies unspoken

Flowing from the lotus of my heart

Ending where we start

Promises unbroken

Promising a never-ending fire

Of love beyond desire

Ending where we start

She floated into the air and fired waves of energy and it formed into the great tales of Arabian Nights. She smashed down Another Bonz.

Bonz: Wow! That was awesome Gia!

Qin: It sure was!

Me: Boy Troy would be really proud of you Gia.

Gia Moran: Thanks J.D.

Nico: Not only do you have 46+ Years of Rangers and Riders but you also have an amazing voice too.

Gia Moran: Yep.

Me: Gretchen you will like this one. (ACTIVATES HEINRICH VON MARZIPAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND ME)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort

Tragen wir heut' fort und fort

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen

Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen

Und wir treten wild und frei

Diesem alten Zauber bei

Einmal nur im großen Kreise

Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

I floated into the air as blue fire swirled around me and I fired waves of blue fire and it formed into candy and smashed down Another Bonz!

Nico: WHOA!

Gretchen Von Schnitzelbach: Wunderbar! That was great!

Me: Danke.

Qin: That was cool

Nico: (gets out Bonz's Ridewatch) Time for things to get spooky!

He activated it.

(ICE QUEEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE, FIRE, LIGHTNING, METAL, WATER AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

When leaves have fallen and skies turned into grey

The night keeps on closing in on the day

A nightingale sings his song of farewell

You better hide for her freezing hell

On cold wings, she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

When she embraces your heart turns to stone

She comes at night when you are all alone

And when she whispers your blood shall run cold

You better hide before she finds you

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?
The ruins of our world
Whenever she is raging
She takes all life away
Haven't you seen?
Haven't you seen?
The ruins of our world
She covers the earth with a breathtaking cloak
The sun awakes and melts it away
The world now opens its eyes and sees
The dawning of a new day
On cold wings she's coming
You better keep moving
For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale
Come on, just feel it
Don't you see it?
You better believe
Whenever she is raging
She takes all life away
Haven't you seen?
Haven't you seen?
The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Nico floated into the air and scary pitch black wings surging with the intense elements swirled around them and they swirled around him and he fired waves of the elements and they formed into the scary minions of Arthas The Lich King and they hit Another Bonz and she was smashed down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome Nico!

Lola: Yeah it was

Nico: (gets out Brainy the Braindead Bison's Ridewatch) Time for Bison action!

Nico activated it and he was acting like a brainless idiot that was dumber than a traffic cone!

Nico: (Stupid talking) Duh what am I supposed to do? Oh right!

He fired waves of energy and they went at me and I deflected them and they hit Another Bonz and knocked her down.

Me: Okay that one is definitely going under the comedy act pile.

Nico got back to normal.

Nico: Whoa!

May: (gets out Django of the Dead's Ridewatch) Don't worry. You won't be dead after this.

Me: Too bad Dias De La Muerto was earlier this month. It would be perfect for that.

May: Yep. (ACTIVATES IT)

(BAILAMOS BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SKULLS AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Tonight we dance

I leave my life, in your hands

We take the floor

Nothing is forbidden anymore

Don't let the world dim my sight

Don't let a moment go by

Nothing can stop us tonight

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

Tonight I'm yours

We can make it happen I'm so sure

Now I'm letting go

There is something I think you should know

I won't be leaving your side

We're gonna dance through the night

I'm gonna reach for the stars

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, te quiero

tonight we dance

(Whoa, oh oh oh) like no tomorrow

(Whoa oh oh oh) if you will stay with me

Te quiero, mi amor

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

Bailamos, let the rhythm take you over

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío, bailamos

Gonna live this night forever

Bailamos

Te quiero amor mío

She floated and Mexico Skulls were fired at Another Bonz and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome May!

Me: And you'll like this one. Bonz do you mind?

Bonz: Go for it.

Me: You'll like this.

I merged Hermos with Pumpking The King of Ghosts and it formed into THE GHOST PUMPKIN BOMB SWORD!

Bonz: Cool!

Me: Yep. And here is this.

I activated Bonz's Ridewatch and stuck it on the sword.

Me: Time to unleash the Flowers of Evil!

(FLEURS DU MAL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND SKULLS AND CREATURES OF HORROR SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Is it you I keep thinking of?

Should I feel like I do?

I've come to know that I miss your love

While I'm not missing you

We run 'til it's gone
Et les fleurs du mal
Won't let you be
You hold the key to an open door
Will I ever be free?
Les fleurs du mal unfold
Comme les fleurs du mal
Dark demons of my soul
Un amour fatal
Been tryin' hard to fight
Comme les fleurs du mal
Les fleurs du mal inside
Un amour fatal
All my life I've been waiting for
In this perfume of pain
To forget when I needed more
Of love's endless refrain
We live and we pray
Pour les fleurs du mal
I've lost my way
What is done will return again
Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal

Comme les fleurs du mal

Un amour fatal

Comme les fleurs du mal

I floated and fired waves of skulls and pumpkins and they hit Another Bonz and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

She was knocked down all over.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

May: (gets out Savrille's Ridewatch) Let's keep it up!

Nico: Time to bring out the Red Dragons!

Savrille: This will be awesome!

May: (ACTIVATES SAVRILLE'S RIDEWATCH)

(A MOMENT OF PEACE BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN AND THE GREGORIAN CHANT PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED DRAGONS AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In a moment of peace

Come now, come by our side

Fireplace where you can hide

We are the sunshine
Rest your soul here and you'll find
We are the energy
We give the world to thee
Hold up your heart now
We will ease pain from your brow
In a world without dangers
When destruction is near
You can come with us here
When the people are strangers
You will rest here with me
In a moment of peace
In a world without dangers
When destruction is near
You can come with us here
When the people are strangers
You will rest here with me
In a moment of peace
Light up the dark below
See through the stars
Reach to the earth's flow
Drift into the joy of our hearts

Unleash the energy

Taste of the wine

Drink as a soul that

Knows now the power divine

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

In a world without dangers

When destruction is near

You can come with us here

When the people are strangers

You will rest here with me

In a moment of peace

In a moment of peace

She fired waves of red fire and it formed into a massive army of the red dragons and they hit Another Bonz and smashed her down!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome!

Lola: Nice job May!

May: Thanks.

Me: Here's one of my favorites. (ACTIVATES ANGRY SUN'S RIDEWATCH) This is for the awesome journey of Eliza Thornberry and her family.

(FATHER AND DAUGHTER BY PAUL SIMON PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SUN AND SPIRITS OF THE ANIMALS APPEARED SWIRLED AROUND ME)

If you ever awake

In the mirror of a bad dream

And for a fraction of a second,

You can't remember where you are

Just open your window

And follow your memories

Upstream

To the meadow in the mountain

Where we counted every falling star

I believe the light that shines on you

Will shine on you forever

(Forever)

And though I can't guarantee there's nothing scary

Hidin' under your bed

I'm gonna

Stand guard

Like the postcard

Of the golden retriever

And never leave

'Til I leave you

With a sweet dream in your head

I'm gonna watch you shine

Gonna watch you grow

Gonna paint a sign

So you always know

As long as one and one is two

---

There could never be a father

Love his daughter more than I love you

Trust your intuition

It's just like going fishin'

You cast your line and

Hope you get a bite

But you don't need to waste your time

Worryin' about the marketplace

Trying to help the human race

Struggling to survive

It's as harsh as night

I'm gonna watch you shine

Gonna watch you grow

Gonna paint a sign

So you always know

As long as one and one is two

---

There could never be a father

Love his daughter more than I love you

I'm gonna watch you shine

Gonna watch you grow

Gonna paint a sign

So you always know

As long as one and one is two

---

There could never be a father

Love his daughter more than I love you

I danced and fired waves of sunlight and spirits and energy and smashed down Another Bonz!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Paul Simon was great!

Me: He sure was and he still is even after over 50 years.

Qin: Yep.

Another Bonz: Wow! That was awesome and you know Eliza Thornberry?

Me: I sure do. We all do. She and her family go all over the planet and help do her father's Nature Show and Eliza helps Animals all over the world.

Fluttershy: Oh it's absolutely amazing that she and her family have done all that.

Another Bonz: It sure is and I love her fathers show.

Me: So does our friend Tommy Pickles.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: (Gets out 3 Headed Bone Dragon's Ridewatch) No bones about it!

She activated 3 Headed Bone Dragon's Ridewatch.

(ONE NIGHT STAND BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND BONES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Let me tell you

Jenny's getting dressed up in my room

Puts on her skirt and she's looking good

6 a.m. and she's leaving soon

Says, what a crazy night, I had a real good time

But her kiss tells me it's goodbye

Just like nothing happened last night

But if I had one chance, I'd do it all over again

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more
She was only looking for a one-night stand
I don't think she's coming back for more, no, no
Now I'm left up in my lonely room
She left her underwear and her perfume
I never thought it could be this good
And I still feel her lips upon my fingertips
I'm trying hard not to feel rejected
Maybe the phone line's disconnected
But if I had one chance, I'd do it all over again
One-night stand
I don't think she's coming back for more
She was only looking for a one-night stand
I don't think she's coming back for more
She was only looking
One-night stand
But I'd do it all over again for sure
But baby, like a blind man I rushed in
Now do I have the right to ask you
Will you be coming back again?
One-night stand
I don't think she's coming back

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking

One-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

I don't think she's coming back for more

She was only looking for a one-night stand

But I'd do it all over again for sure

I guess it was a one-night stand

One-night stand

I guess it was a one-night stand

A one-night stand

I guess it was a one-night stand

One-night stand

I guess it was a one-night stand

One-night stand

She floated into the air and fired waves of water and bones and smashed her down.

Nico: That was awesome Maria!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Varie: Time for some awesome action! (ACTIVATES CARLY'S RIDEWATCH) Here's what I would do to the evils of the Negamoon. Only one will stand and the other will fall.

(SHE'S GOT THE POWER BY STAN BUSH PLAYS)

Varie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER THE PLACE UP IN THE SKY AND SHE FLEW INTO AIR)

Sailor Moon

Songs From The Hit Tv Series

She's Got The Power

A crash of thunder

A brilliant flash of light

A battle has begun

And only one will win the fight

Danger in the air

Destroying everything in sight

The time has come to right the wrong

With Prism Power might!

She's got the power

Oh, she's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, she's got the power

A desperate struggle

The strongest takes it all

The battle rages on

Until the weakest finally fall

A vision fills her heart

And gives her strength that's pure and true

And when it seems that all is lost

She knows what she must do

She's got the power

Oh, she's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, she's got the power

Varie flew into the air and numerous massive fiery explosions went off all over and she flew at Another Bonz and numerous orange fire meteors flew with her and they were all the charred and burned bodies of all of Sailor Moon's many enemies and then Varie flew up as she got to Another Bonz and then the meteors hit Another Bonz and blasted her all over the place with incredible fire and power and then Varie landed by us.

Me: WHOA! Varie that was awesome!

Camie: Way to go!

Nico: Wow! That was incredible!

Maria: (gets out Zombozo's Ridewatch) Wonder if we can recruit Acid Breath and Thumbskull as well?

Zombozo: It just might be possible.

Qin: Yeah they would be perfect for the M.O.E. or us.

Maria: Yep.

Maria activated the ridewatch.

(LA FRUITE DE LA LUNE BY CHANDEEN PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY WITH THE DIVINE VOICE OF THE SIRENS AS MOONLIGHT AND SIREN WISPS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

To outer senses there is peace

A dreamy peace on either hand

Deep silence in the shadowy land

Deep silence where the shadows cease

Save for a cry that echoes shrill

From some lone bird disconsolate

A corncrake calling to its mate

The answer from the misty hill

And suddenly the moon withdraws

Her sickle from the lightening skies

And to her sombre cavern flies

Wrapped in a veil of yellow gauze

She floated and fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow! Maria that was incredible!

Nico: That was unbelievable!

Varie: You have the power of the Song of The Sirens. That is a power only mermaids have.

Maria: That is amazing.

Demyx then came and he had his team consisting of Bell Org, Water Core Heartless, the Good Crocker that King Kai told us about, Jinx (League of Legends) and Salvo the Slime.

Nico: Yo, Demyx! Nice team!

Demyx: Thanks guys. Also this is the Crocker we were told about from King Kai.

Me: Wow!

Nico: So you're from the wartorn ravaged world that J.D.'s nightmare warned us about.

Good Crocker: That's right Nico and let me tell you that world is a terrible and horrible place. It was a world torn apart by the evil version of you.

Me: Did you guys kill all the members of the evil versions of us?

Good Crocker: We mostly captured them and stripped them of their powers and banished them to the black gates.

Me: Wow!

Eli: Boy you guys have been busy. How many of them did you face?

Good Crocker: We took down 532,789 of the evil versions of you guys. They had a grand master plan to destroy the entire universe with a massive anti-matter bomb that would make a black hole that was powerful enough to obliterate the entire universe.

We gasped in shock!

Laney: That's horrible!

Another Bonz: I heard all about this evil version of you guys! That is awful!

Nico: But that is completely insane!

Xenia: That evil version of Nico is really a monster!

Qin: Yeah!

Good Crocker: But we have someone working for us on the inside. It's Ben Tennison.

Me: So their version of Ben is a spy.

Good Crocker: That's right. He was appalled by the actions of his team. So he is helping us take them down.

Me: At least that's one thing that will never change about Ben. He has too much honor.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Exactly how many of the evil versions of us are dead?

Good Crocker: Admittingly, only 10. Including the Evil J.D. that Evil you overthrew and the Evil King Kai. The rest are in prison so you can decide what to do with them. Including Ultraman, Owlman, and Superwoman.

We gasped!

Me: Holy shit! So Evil Nico killed that Universe's version of King Kai!

Qin: That is awful!

Me: Now it's really personal!

Nico: Big time! But at least this isn't going to be an all out war.

Another Bonz: Yeah.

Me: Ultraman, Owlman and Superwoman of that world are DEFINITELY being put into the M.O.E. and we're going to give the rest of them prison and send Evil Nico to the black gates when we defeat them.

Good Crocker: Great.

Me: I can't believe I'm about to say this but we owe you and the good versions of you guys big time.

Good Crocker: Think nothing of it. Me and my fellow teammates are not like your universes versions of us.

Me: Good.

Another Bonz: That's a relief.

Jean Bison: (gets out Beany the Braindead Bison's Ridewatch) I swear, if I become dumb because of this…

He activated it and fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Another Bonz and smashed her down.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: It didn't make you dumb Jean.

Jean Bison: Thank goodness.

Me: Hmm.

Demyx: Those songs you did guys were all amazing.

Me: Thanks Demyx. Crocker by any chance are ALL the villains we destroyed in the Prime Universe with you all?

Good Crocker: Yes they are. Including Thanos, Voldemort, Opaline, Necrafa and many other major bad guys you all know and despise here.

Me: WHOA! That is a massive twist.

Lola: It sure is. You guys severely weakened the team on your world incredibly well.

Good Crocker: It sure is.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

?: Someone call!

Then a huge wave of water came and then a huge shell popped out and it was a Blastoise!

Nico: WHOA! Blastoise!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Wow!

Blastoise: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started!

Nico: Brittany Aquonias! Whoa!

Me: The Awesome Waterpark Builder!? Whoa!

Blastoise: That's right. I got this.

She fired a powerful Water Cannon shot and it hit Another Bonz and knocked her down and I got the ridewatch and purified it. It was for Gia Moran.

Gia: Wow! That's my ridewatch. Cool!

Me: Yeah it sure is!

I went over to Gianna Britteridge and she was a girl with black hair and had blue Amish Clothes on.

I picked her up.

Me: Are you all right?

Gianna Britteridge: (Groans) I have a terrible headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

May: I didn't know she was Amish.

Me: She was born in England and later moved to Pennsylvania to become Amish. But she still is a great carpenter.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Yeah.

Jean Bison: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Blastoise: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico were at one of the waterparks I built and it was called The Splash Hurricane World.

Me: Whoa! That is an amazing Waterpark. It's home to one of the most amazing multilane water slides ever known called THE SUPER TYPHOON MAELSTROM! It has slides named after some of the most catastrophic typhoons ever known over the course of the 21st and 20th Centuries.

Blastoise: That's right.

Lana: Wow!

Lola: That is awesome!

Blastoise: And I heard you guys built your own waterpark.

Me: We sure did. It's Phoenix Land's water park.

Qin: Yeah it's awesome.

Me: Yep.

Blastoise: Can you guys revert me back? But I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy.

Me: Sure thing.

I had Rainbow Dash hold on to Gianna and I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: If any of you guys look at her naked I will kill you!

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and Brittany was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and Maria and the fashion brigade gave her new blue clothes.

Brittany Aquonias: Wow! I love this outfit.

Maria: Thanks. We make all sorts of great clothes for gene-slammers.

Qin: They sure do.

Nico and Brittany hugged.

Nico: I really missed you Brittany.

Brittany Aquonias: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Also do you have a massive hatred over the Digimon Emperor?

Brittany Aquonias: I sure do and I will kill him if I see him!

Nico: Like I told Venicia, I've chosen to move on from my demons involving the Digimon Emperor. You should probably do the same.

Brittany Aquonias: Oh you're right Nico.

Me: Besides he is in our prison at the estate and he will rot there.

Brittany Aquonias: Good.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, and Rin (Catherine) are heading to a planet in the Omega Quadrant named Leron, a fire and lightning planet, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the the two girls here, but Lola and Lisa are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus, and only Lola and Lisa can wield these two powerful greatswords because Lola got her powers from Gabja and Lisa got her powers from Hephaestus.

But, we're also going to take down the parents of Nate Krenshikov, who are out for revenge on Luna for what happened to their heartless son, and after the news of Nate Krenshikov's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay, and they'll have some thugs with them as well for added back-up. When we arrived on Leron, our auras flared up extremely as we were gaining an astronomical power boost.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome fire and lightning planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Leron, another planet in the Omega Quadrant that I've gone to eons ago.

Nico: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third

Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Lola and Lisa are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful greatswords called The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only only Lola and Lisa can wield these two powerful greatswords because Lola got her powers from Gabja and Lisa got her powers from Hephaestus, and we're also going to take down the parents of Nate Krenshikov, who are out for revenge on Luna for what happened to their heartless son, and after the news of Nate Krenshikov's death hit them, they were now out for blood and they won't stop until they'd gotten revenge, but we're going to make those bad parents pay, and they'll have some thugs with them as well for added back-up.

Luna: What?! But, I thought those two were still in prison after Nate Krenshikov got expelled and sent to prison.

Nico: So, we now got Nate Krenshikov's evil parents to stop, yikes.

Lincoln: And I should tell you this bit of information: Luna was right saying that those two were still in prison after Nate Krenshikov got expelled and sent to prison, because just like Tyler Corso's parents, Nate Krenshikov's parents were nothing more than criminals and thugs, and they got a nasty criminal history.

Lincoln took out another massive black book, and inside it was a massive litany of crimes that Nate Krenshikov's parents had done over the years: in Russia, Nate Krenshikov, along with his parents once worked with The Russian Mafia, and they murdered hundreds of innocent people in Russia, and in Royal Woods, they also had broken into a lot of homes Royal Woods and murdered a lot of people after robbing them, they also threw bombs into public buildings which exploded and destroyed them, they also robbed banks all over Royal Woods, and they've also escaped from prison multiple times.

Nico: Holy crap, those two are really nasty pieces of work, just like Nate Krenshikov.

Lincoln: That's only half of what they've done, Nico, they also tried to kidnap and murder Luna, but Nicholette Torrington and the Dark World Goth Girls charged in and pulverized them badly, and that sent them on the run before the cops could arrest them.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that stupid asshole, I can't believe he and his parents tried to… !

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, and this was on the day he got expelled. But, before he could be taken to jail, his parents charged in and they beat up the cops and they escaped, and they plotted to kidnap and murder Luna.

Luna: He was always nothing but a racist jerk and murderous scumbag, and so were his parents, dude. Eventually, Nate Krenshikov and his parents were caught, and while Nate Krenshikov got sent to Ionia Correctional Facility for life, his parents got sent to San Quentin and they got another life sentence added to their nine life sentences without parole.

Nico: What a bunch of monsters.

Lincoln: Yep, and after the news hit of Nate Krenshikov's death and banishment to The Black Gates, his evil parents heard the news and they went ballistic, they broke out of prison and they also got help from some thugs they've known in San Quentin, and many of them are on Death Row for Capital Murder, so, they'll be getting their death sentences early, and thanks for joining us, Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, and Rin.

Emma Goodall: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, where do we go to find The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find them, Emma, but we also need to keep on guard, those thugs that Nate Krenshikov's parents got with them are here.

We travelled through the fiery planet, and Lincoln also picked up on the trails of the thugs through energy signals, and we saw them, they were all big muscular thugs who look like they've spent their lives in the prison yard and dressed in prison jumpsuits and they're all over the place on orders from Tyler Corso's parents to kill them, but Lincoln was ready for them as the tips of his eleven long white wolf tails turned into Cell's stingers and we're launching an ambush on the thugs.

Thug 1: Where the hell are they?! They're supposed to be here!

We saw they were getting impatient and this was exactly what Lincoln was looking for: as one of the thugs turned his back, Lincoln grabbed and pinned his arms to his back and as he stabbed his stinger into the thug's chest, he began draining and absorbing the thug and his energy into him, and when Lincoln was done, nothing was left of the thug except for his prison jumpsuit. Then, Lincoln did the same thing to the other thugs stabbing his stingers into the remaining thugs' chests and draining and absorbing the thugs and their energy into him, and when Lincoln was done, nothing was left of them except for their prison jumpsuits, and the stingers changed back. Then, energy cards with the thugs' souls imprisoned inside appear from light beams from Lincoln's cutie mark, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on their foreheads, they were sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That takes care of the thugs, now to get to the shrine here on the planet, and then, we can get after Nate Krenshikov's parents and send them off to jail.

Trunks: But, not before we give them the beating of a lifetime for all the crimes they've committed, and what they tried to do in trying to kidnap and murder Luna for Nate's expulsion.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw two massive greatswords floating in the center and with light shining down on them: The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja, a massive greatsword with glowing neon red gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads and a large neon red gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus, a massive greatsword with light green gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light green blade, large light green angel heads for the crossguard, large light green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large light green angel heads and a large light green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus, those two massive greatswords are indeed works of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Lola and Lisa who I lost.

Lola 2: (Through the Rainbow Phoenix on Lola's forehead) So, you built this shrine in honor of me and Lisa? That's so sweet of you, Linky.

Lisa 2: (Through the Rainbow Tech Angel on Lisa's forehead) Just like with our sisters from our world.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Thanks, Lola and Lisa.

Suddenly, we saw Battle Ax Vladitor, Omega Leonidas, and Gobbleygourd, the Turkey Thanksgiving-themed monster from My Singing Monsters, heading for us, and with them are the two girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Battle Ax Vladitor, Omega Leonidas, and that's Gobbleygourd, the Thanksgiving-themed turkey monster from My Singing Monsters.

Luna: Whoa, the last two Bakugan Battle Slammers and a Gene-Slammer for the Thanksgiving-themed turkey from My Singing Monsters, nice.

Battle Ax Vladitor: (Girl's voice) We managed to get the two girls away from Nate Krenshikov's parents.

Omega Leonidas: (Girl's voice) And it wasn't easy, they were literally out for blood.

Gobbleygourd: (Girl's voice) And they still wanted Luna's head on a pike.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those three voices, Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov are already heading right for us.

?: (Russian Accent) WE WILL HAVE OUR REVENGE ON YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OUR SON, STUPID LOUDS!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking those voices from anywhere. Don't you know when to stay locked up for good, Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov.

We then saw our targets, Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov, who are still dressed in red prison jumpsuits from San Quentin, and they were still extremely pissed.

Luna: I should've known we'd run into you pieces of work again, Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov.

Mr. Krenshikov: (Russian Accent) You ruined our chances to get revenge on you for throwing our son in prison after you got him expelled, if you hadn't gotten in the way, you and all your siblings would be dead!

Mrs. Krenshikov: (Russian Accent) And now, we will have our revenge on you for what you did in killing our son!

Lincoln: Why don't you two shut up?! Your son's caused nothing but trouble for what he in bullying and trying to kill Luna, and everyone at high school, not to mention abusing Sam, and his heartless attitude and sadistic nature were the two things that did him in, and he, along with Belle Muldoon, Tyler Corso, and The Black Daffodil Gang deserved to die for all of their crimes since they were truly irredeemable, and the apple didn't fall far from the tree since you two were also just as bad as your son.

Lola: Big time, and now, we're going to make you two miserable clods pay for your crimes.

Lisa: You miserable Neanderthals are spending your life sentences in a brand-new prison for the remainder of your days, and we're not going to show you two any mercy for what you tried to do to Lori and all of us, and what your evil son did in bullying and trying to kill Luna.

Lola grabbed The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and Lisa grabbed The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus. Suddenly, Lola and Lisa's eyes turned neon blue and neon green, and they were surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes, and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov, they left orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech with every step.

Lola: You rotten monsters really make us sick to our stomach, as if what your son did in bullying and trying to kill Luna and abusing Sam wasn't bad enough.

Lisa: But, to try and get revenge on Luna and killing us as well for what your psychopathic son had done, that's just going too far.

Lola and Lisa: Those are indeed unforgivable crimes, and for that, you two are heading right back to prison where you will stay there until the day you die.

Suddenly, Lola was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with orange and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix, and Lisa was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are tech angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light green phoenix. Then, as the vortexes fade, Lola and Lisa emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lola grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted pink bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with orange flames, rainbow flames, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow phoenix and rainbow phoenix holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame links and pink crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink shirt with orange phoenix on it, along with her sash, pink pants with rainbow flames on the legs of the pants, white knee-high combat boots with phoenixes on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with orange flames and rainbow flames on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon with flames and rainbow flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with pink tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lola's massive Gabja's Inferno Firestorm Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love and The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, orange flames, rainbow flames, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabja's Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Goddess of Fire, Gabja, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip and she now has nine large pink orbs orbiting around her legs. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Lola Loud, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lana Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Winston, Sassy Fiery Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Garfield Lynns Also Known as Firefly, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Ice Sword: Yukianesa, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gabja, Defender of The Loud House and

The Loud Family, and Master of Flames and Phoenixes"

ローラ ラウド、ラウド ファミリーの 4 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、ラナ ラウドの愛情深い双子の姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、ウィンストンの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの生意気な激しいページェントの女王、邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの 17 世紀のローラの子孫、ガーフィールドリンの宿敵、ファイアフライとしても知られる、モラグ マクラフリンとアイス ソードの破壊者:ユキアネサ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの創設者、ガブジャの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの守護者、炎とフェニックスの達人

Lola's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-DRAGON CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIERY DRACONIC PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM INFERNO LOVE!

Lisa grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech surrounding her, she has a rainbow tech angel holding the Thunder Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead, along with a Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on tech angels earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and green crystal links and a green angel-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a tech angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless green shirt with red phoenix on it, red pants with rainbow lightning on the pants legs, black leather knee-high combat boots with tech angels on them for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow lightning and gears on the coattails, and on the back is a tech angel with gears and rainbow lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lisa's massive Hephaestus' Tech Angel Greatsword of Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Tech Love and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hephaestus' Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Tech Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Greek God, Hephaestus, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the tech angel that said, "Lisa Loud, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Dexter, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Professor Finbarr Calamitous, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Dr. Carol Linnaeus, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Hephaestus, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Tech, Lightning, and Angels"

リサ ラウド、ラウド家の 5 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、デクスターの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの知的な科学者であり天才、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の錬金術師リサの子孫、フィンバー・カラミタス教授の大敵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、キャロル・リンネ博士、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ヘパイストスの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの守護者、そしてテクノロジー、ライトニング、エンジェルの達人

Lisa's transformed into SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA LIGHTNING GEAR TECH ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH JUSTICE AND DIVINE TECH LIGHTNING LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Lola and Lisa, but when Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov saw it, they went bat shit insane and tried to rush at them to kill them, but Lola and Lisa fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange flames, rainbow flames, phoenixes, rainbow lightning, gears, tech angels, and tech, and they hit Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov and that caused them to fly out of the shrine, and they were now extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Whoa, now Lola and Lisa are now the next of our family to transform, so awesome!

Lily: And the parents of Nate Krenshikov are so in for the biggest butt-kicking of a lifetime for all of the things they've done.

Lola: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Pageant Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Love) **You got that right, Lily, we'll teach those clods a lesson.**

Lisa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Electrical Lightning Tech Archangel and Divine Electric Lightning Archangel Love) **And we're going to see to it that they get sent back to prison for the rest of their miserable lives.**

Lincoln: After we give them the ultimate beatdown for all of their crimes. Let's get them, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity forms and unholstered their massive swords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lola and Lisa were also attacking him with their massive new greatswords with powerful slashes and they left a lot of scars on Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov, and this was extremely pissing them off badly, but Lincoln, Lola, and Lisa weren't giving them any time to attack again as they swung their massive greatswords in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov, and they pierced and slashed at them badly, and it also knocked them down, and Lincoln had them both tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, so they couldn't escape, and they were both loaded up into a police wagon and escorted back home. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Lola and Lisa's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, eleven massive wolf tails, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Alright, now we're finally rid of Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov for good, and they're heading right back to prison for good.

Luna: You got that right, Lincoln, and I can't wait to tell Sam the news that we got Nate Krenshikov's parents arrested again and sent right back to prison. After all the crud Nate's done to her and me, it's only fair.

Lincoln: And wait until her parents also hear the news as well, they're going to be cheering like crazy. (To Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford) And it's so good to see you all again, Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford.

Madison Darkblazer reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, light purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has the Darkus symbol emblazoned on her forehead and massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Battle Ax Vladitor, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless black and dark blue top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, indigo legwarmers, indigo knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, and battle axes on the coattails and Battle Ax Vladitor on the back and holstered on her back is an Battle Ax Vladitor-themed large greatsword with Battle Ax Vladitor etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large indigo gem on the bottom of the large midnight black dragon heads for the pommel.

Leona Elementaldraco reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, light purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Omega Leonidas, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless black and dark blue top with the symbols of Pyrus, Aquos, Haos, Ventus, Subterra, and Darkus on it, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, indigo knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, water, wind, earth, light, darkness, and dragons on the coattails and Omega Leonidas on the back and holstered on her back is an

Omega Leonidas-themed large greatsword with Omega Leonidas etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large indigo gem on the bottom of the large midnight black dragon heads for the pommel.

And Amelia Bradford reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with short auburn hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful auburn angel wings and she reigned in the power of Gobbleygourd, and she's dressed in a 17th Century women's clothing for pilgrims, William Bradford's ring on her left ring finger, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with autumn leaves, pumpkins, and turkeys on the coattails and Gobbleygourd on the back and holstered on her back is an Gobbleygourd-themed large greatsword with Gobbleygourd etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged auburn blade, large orange pumpkins for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large turkey heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large turkey heads for the pommel.

Leona Elementaldraco: You too, Lincoln.

Amelia Bradford: Indeed, it's been a long time.

Madison Darkblazer: Yeah, and it's also good to see you, Riley, Mana, Shana, Julia, and Amelia again, Daria.

Daria Kuso, Riley Misaki, Mana Marukura, Shana Kazami, Julia Makimoto, and Amelia Gehabich: You too, Madison and Leona.

Lincoln went up to Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford and he hugged them, and Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Madison Darkblazer: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new.

Leona Elementaldraco: And you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Amelia Bradford: We knew how much you've grown a lot in both height and muscle mass, but this is really jaw-dropping.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Battle Ax Vladitor Gene-Slammer is Madison Darkblazer, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Cooking, she's a Darkus Bakugan Brawler and part of the Bakugan Battle Slammers, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler, and the Omega Leonidas Gene-Slammer is Leona Elementaldraco, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Algebra, and you're going to be surprised at this one: she's a Bakugan Brawler of the Six Elemental Attributes: Pyrus, Aquos, Haos, Ventus, Subterra, and Darkus, and like the Bakugan Battle Brawlers, she's a capable Bakugan Brawler. They, along with the other Bakugan Battle Slammers moved to Michigan from Japan when they were eight and they would often play together with me.

Nico: Wow, so we've now met the last two Bakugan Battle Slammers, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and the Gobbleygoud Gene-Slammer is Amelia Bradford, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts, she's a great Thanksgiving cook and makes all kinds of awesome foods and more, and she also HATES FLIP with a merciless vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill him.

Me: Should've known. (Sees the ring) Wait, that ring and the last name Bradford, Lincoln, is she…?!

Lincoln: I was hoping you'd ask that, J.D., brace yourselves for this big revelation: Amelia Bradford is a Pilgrim Descendant of William Bradford, one of the pilgrims that landed in America in 1621.

My jaw dropped and Nico helped it back into place.

Nico: Whoa, so she's the descendant of William Bradford, awesome, and J.D.'s also a descendant of William Bradford.

Me: He's right. Look.

I showed Amelia Bradford the ring of William Bradford.

Amelia Bradford: William Bradford's ring, there's no doubt about it. I also have the same ring too.

She showed us the ring of William Bradford, and it confirmed it: she's the descendant of William Bradford.

Me: And there's also something you should know about Amelia, Lincoln: since she and I are the descendants of William Bradford, that made her my distant ancestral cousin.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Whoa, now that's a huge revelation.

Eli: Which means once you get married to Amelia in the future, you'll be related to J.D., Lincoln.

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily gasped in awe.

Lori: That's literally amazing!

Luna: Dude, this'll mean J.D.'s going to be your cousin-in-law in the future.

Lincoln: Our cousin-in-law and brother, Luna.

Nico: Wow. So, Lincoln, do Madison and Leona have any sort of relation to any of The Bakugan Battle Brawlers?

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, Madison Darkblazer's the twin sister of Misako, and Leona Elementaldraco's the twin sister of Kyoko.

Me: Whoa, so that means they're also awesome fighters as well.

Kyoko: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Leona.

Misako: Same with you, Madison.

Madison Darkblazer and Leona Elementaldraco: You too, Kyoko and Misako.

Eli: And since today's Thanksgiving, this is quite an amazing family reunion.

Leona Elementaldraco: Yep. Oh, and I don't know if we should tell you this, but…

?: Leona, were you about to tell them of another secret about Lincoln?

Suddenly, we saw Battle Ax Vladitor and Omega Leonidas, two Darkus Bakugan appear on Lincoln's left and right shoulders, along with Omega Leonidas' cousins of Pyrus, Haos, Aquos, Ventus, and Subterra.

Dragonoid: Vladitor and Leonidas, it's been a long time since we last met.

Omega Leonidas: Indeed, Drago, it's good to see you, Tigrerra, Preyas, Skyress, Gorem, Hydranoid, and Dan and his friends again.

Battle Ax Vladitor: And it's an honor to meet all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: You too, Omega Leonidas and Battle Ax Vladitor. So, what's this other story about Lincoln that Leona was about to share?

Omega Leonidas: Allow us to explain: during a meeting that Daria and the other Bakugan Battle Slammers had, Leona decided it was time to give Lincoln a Guardian Bakugan of his own.

Battle Ax Vladitor: But, they weren't alone, Apollonia Apollonir, Alina Lion, Beverly Frosch, Ashley Clayf, Aethra Oberus, and Lilith Exedra, along with Apollonir, Lars Lion, Frosch, Clayf, Oberus, and Exedra were with the Bakugan Battle Slammers.

Apollonia Apollonir: Wait, I remember that day all too well. That's right, Daria and the others had decided on getting Lincoln a Guardian Bakugan, and we had two Bakugan that would be perfect for Lincoln: and that's when Exedra had brought out Battle Ax Vladitor and Omega Leonidas, two very powerful Darkus Bakugan, but they'd be perfect for Lincoln since he has a pure heart.

Exedra: That's right. But, what we didn't know was that Leonidas would also bring in his cousins of Pyrus, Haos, Subterra, Ventus, and Aquos, and they would also be perfect for Lincoln, since he also has many elemental powers.

Oberus: So, with their plan set in place, The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers and The Bakugan Battle Slammers went to The Loud House the next day, and they surprised Lincoln by giving him his own Guardian Bakugan: Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor and Darkus Omega Leonidas, along with Leonidas' elemental cousins. He was indeed quite surprised, but I didn't forget the tears of happiness he had, and he went up to The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers and The Bakugan Battle Slammers and kissed them, and that's what also led to them going to the lake and where he kissed each of them underwater.

We were stunned.

Nico: Whoa, now we have another story from Lincoln's past, and this also means that Lincoln's been a Bakugan Battle Brawler of Six Attributes before we even met.

Me: But, this isn't a surprise since you, along with Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily were introduced to the Bakugan long ago when you met Apollonir, Lars Lion, Frosch, Clayf, Oberus, and Exedra long ago.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, and my Guardian Bakugan were okay with hanging with Luna, Laney, Lana, Lucy, and Lily, but we've had problems with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we had to keep them away, since we had keep up our vow we made to keep the Bakugan a secret, especially from them.

Omega Leonidas: That's right. But, in the end, Lincoln told us that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were rid of their Dark Sides forever, and the same went with him, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily.

Battle Ax Vladitor: Thank goodness, and once that happened, Lincoln wanted to wait for the right moment to introduce us all, namely when he's reunited with both The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers and The Bakugan Battle Slammers.

Pyrus, Haos, Subterra, Ventus, and Aquos Omega Leonidas: So, what did you think?

Me: That was a really awesome and epic story, wow!

Nico: This is something everyone's going to hear when we head back home!

Madison Darkblazer: Yep, and we also have a story on how me and Leona took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo, and Anderson and how we stopped them from trying to kill Lincoln, and we also had the other Bakugan Battle Slammers with us, along with The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers.

Nico: Oh, now this is one story we're really going to enjoy hearing.

Leona Elementaldraco: This is indeed something you guys are going to like hearing. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something Madison, Amelia, and I want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Leona, Madison, Amelia, are you absolutely sure about this?

Amelia Bradford: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Amelia Bradford, Madison Darkblazer, and Leona Elementaldraco, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Amelia Bradford first, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, then, he went up to Madison Darkblazer, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up again as he gained another massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and finally, he went up to Leona Elementaldraco, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up again as he gained another massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal

Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Amelia Bradford: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amelia, and the same goes with you and Leona, Madison, since your twin sisters are also part of my harem and my many future wives.

Amelia Bradford, Madison Darkblazer, and Leona Elementaldraco had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes, as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Amelia Bradford's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and he did the same thing with Madison Darkblazer and Leona Elementaldraco, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Ilie and Carla from Cagaster of an Insect Cage.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ilie and Carla from Cagaster of an Insect Cage.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ilie: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ilie and Carla saw who it was that saved them from Nate Krenshikov's parents, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of

The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ilie: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ilie: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ilie and Carla with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Lola and Lisa had gotten The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Gabja and The Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Hephaestus, the treasure that was located on Leron, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were the parents of Nate Krenshikov, who escaped from prison and were all out for revenge on Luna for what happened to their heartless son.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lola and Lisa transforming into their Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that they along with all of us laid a brutal beatdown on those two monster parents that he, Lola, and Lisa delivered the blows that knocked them out and we had them put into a police wagon bound for their new prison home in The Uranus Prison, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Plus, when everyone had heard about Amelia Bradford being another descendant of William Bradford, along with Lincoln being a Bakugan Battle Brawler of the Six Attributes, and also being introduced to his Guardian Bakugan: Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor and Darkus Omega Leonidas, along with Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Aquos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas, they were literally stunned and shocked with awe.

Maria: Whoa, now that's really awesome! First, we find out Amelia Bradford's also the descendant of William Bradford, now we also find out that Lincoln's been a Bakugan Battle Brawler of the Six Attributes long ago before we even met, and he has his own Guardian Bakugan?! This is really quite a double revelation.

Lincoln: That's right, and you guys also saw another story about me.

Me: Which was really incredible.

Nico: And really interesting as well.

---

After throwing Mr. and Mrs. Krenshikov in prison and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Madison Darkblazer, Leona Elementaldraco, and Amelia Bradford saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their nose were bleeding.

Madison Darkblazer: Whoa, we were right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Leona Elementaldraco: And Daria and the others were right, if anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble.

Amelia Bradford: He's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Madison Darkblazer: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and

I'm so proud of how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much bigger you've gotten in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Madison, Leona, what's the story on how you girls, along with the added assistance of the other Bakugan Battle Slammers and the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers had single-handedly stopped the deadly coalition of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo, and Anderson from trying to kill Lincoln?

Madison Darkblazer: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Leona and I were walking back home with Lincoln, and with us were Daria, Riley, Julia, Mana, Shana, Amelia, Apollonia, Beverly, Alina, Ashley, Aethra, and Lilith, we'd just got done with having some fun at Gus' Games and Grub, but then, we heard the sounds of enraged screaming in the air, and we saw ten figures heading right for us with murder and insanity in their eyes: they were Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo, and Anderson, and they also had knives and machetes in their hands and they were going to kill Lincoln yet again. But, we weren't going to let them, and we all charged at them and we brutally pulverized them, and they had no chance against us since it was fifteen against ten. When we were done, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Hawk and Hank, Pablo, and Anderson were on the ground with their teeth knocked out of their mouths, bloody noses, black eyes, broken arms and legs, and tied up by Lincoln like the animals they were. We then called the cops who then took Hawk, Hank, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson to jail since we wanted charges pressed against them, but as for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, we called Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and we told them of what their five despicable daughters tried to do to Lincoln again, and when they found out they also allied with Hawk, Hank, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson for this dirty deed, they were furious. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for nineteen whole weeks, and Leni, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Luna threw the five bad sisters into cages in their rooms with Chinese finger traps on their fingers and wrapped up in straitjackets.

Leona Elementaldraco: And we found out from Nicholette Torrington that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were the ones who called

Chandler, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson together, and they all wanted Lincoln to suffer and die, along with his friends, the rest of the sisters, his future wives, and Guardian Angels. After we had Chandler, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson sent back to prison and had Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan thrown in cages, we'd called Nicholette and told her Lincoln was safe, but he was really horrified that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan not only wanted him to suffer and die again by their hands, but to find out they also allied with Chandler, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson to kill him, along with his friends, the rest of the sisters, his future wives, and Guardian Angels, he was left with horrible nightmares and he would never talk to those five during their huge punishment.

We were horrified.

Nico: Of all the inconsiderate and selfish things Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to do to murder Lincoln after making him suffer, this is the worst!

Me: But, you all saved his life, however that wasn't the end of the story. They had to spend the night with Lincoln, since he was suffering from nightmares of their betrayal, and it would take time, but the mental and emotional scars were eventually healed, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan apologized, and it did come from their hearts.

Nico: That's better.

Me: But, Nicholette also swore if Lori ever did this again, she was going to sever all ties with her and the next time she saw Lori, she was going to kill her.

Nicholette Torrington: I may be friends with Lori, but I'm also Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and I swore if I ever saw Lori trying to turn everyone against Lincoln so that she can kill him for her selfishness and bloodlust, not only was I going to sever all ties with her, but I swore I was going to kill her, and many of the Guardian Angels who were friends with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also willing to sever the ties with them as well if they also were trying to turn everyone against Lincoln so they can kill them for their selfishness and bloodlust.

Clara St. Clarice: And those five won't have anyone protecting them anymore since we also know the consequences of their misdeeds: disowned forever, losing their boyfriends and friends, their futures ruined, and driven mad by revenge and bloodlust and forever given into their Dark Sides, and in the future: by finding out they'd allied with any dangerous villains, we'd have the ultimate reason to put an end to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's rampage and exact vicious payback for all the crap they'd done.

Eli: Yikes.

Lincoln: And Clara was serious about it, Eli. Plus, now that we know that Team Loud Evil Storm only has the evil versions of Nico, May, Maria, Ben, Optimus, William, and Danny, and the rest were killed or captured and rotting away in prison forever, we'll be ready for them.

Nicole: But, like King Kai said, they may not be as powerful as us, they're still pure evil to the core.

Lincoln: In other words, they're a disease and we're the cure.

Nicole: (Smirks) Knew you'd use one of the one-liners for that one, Lincoln, but you got that right.

Nico: Yeah, Team Loud Evil Storm's a disease on their world, and we, along with The Resistance, will be the cure that wipes out their evil for all eternity.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were at the kitchen and they're going to get started on making Thanksgiving dinner, and they were dressed in chef's clothing.

Clyde: Alright, girls, it's time for Operation: Thanksgiving Feast.

Syd Chang: Yeah, we've been given the task of cooking Thanksgiving dinner for everyone, and Lincoln was the one who gave us this task.

Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker: This is going to be one amazing Thanksgiving no one will ever forget. By the way, Clyde, what about the others?

Clyde: Oh, they'll be at Lynn's Table humiliating the jerks again, and we'll also hear their screams of pain and rage.

Suddenly, they heard Flip screaming in pain and anger.

Syd Chang: Uh oh.

Clyde: Sounds like Lincoln's gotten in first shot at Flip, and I'm not surprised if he electrocuted Flip with infinite bolts of lightning.

Clyde and his harem got to work in preparing the Thanksgiving dinner: Syd and Chloe got started on seasoning and preparing the turkey, Scorpia and Cat-Ra were busy making mashed potatoes and gravy to go along with it, Frida was making Mac and Cheese Bites, but she had to be careful because Clyde did say the smell of Mac and Cheese Bites would cause Lincoln to go into Zombie Mode and he will come after them, Berry in the Big City Strawberry Shortcake and her friends were making some delicious desserts, such as Pumpkin Pie, Apple Pie, and Pecan Pie, Cheryl was in charge of making the cranberry sauce, Sailor Mercury was in charge of making the other side dishes for the dinner, and the others were also helping out in setting up the table and putting out decorations to make it perfect for Thanksgiving.

Meanwhile, the rest of us were at Lynn's Table really giving it to the jerks.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a long time, you jerks. HUMILIATION ELEMENT STYLE NINJA ART: LOBSTERS IN THE PANTS!

Me and Nico held the pants of the jerks and Lincoln fired lobsters into them, and the jerks were really screaming as they were being pinched all over the place, and when they pinched them in the crotch, they sang like opera singer, and more gold bars and jewels came pouring out of them.

Nico: Hey, hey, one of you guys is flat!

Me: They're all flat, Nico, I think it's time to correct that. Wakko?

Wakko gave me and Nico a mallet, and we snuck up behind each of the jerks, and then, we struck.

BONK!

We whacked Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Icky Vicky, Amy, and Bubble Bass on the head and they had a lump on their heads, and more gold and jewels came out of them.

Wakko: Nice one, boys. Now, to deal with you, Amy.

Wakko fired sapphire blue energy blasts and sapphire blue fire, and he threw bombs and other heavy objects at Amy, and they exploded and more gold coins and jewels came out of Amy, and he got out his mallet and whacked Amy hard on the head, and she got another lump on her head and more gold coins and jewels came out of her.

Amy: I'LL FUCKING KILL ALL OF YOU!

Lincoln: Ah, shaddup!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which slashed at Amy's eyes.

Me: Classic line from Foghorn Leghorn and Sylvester.

Sailor Mercury: Oh man, whatever's happening down at Lynn's Table, it's getting pretty wild.

Lincoln: Alright, girls, let's rip these jerks to shreds!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: YEAH!

Ronnie Anne: Don't leave us out of this.

Lincoln, his future wives, and his Guardian Angels pounced on the jerks and they viciously pulverized them hard and the jerks screamed like little girls and gold coins and jewels came exploding out of them like crazy, and when Lincoln and his Guardian Angels were done, the jerks were all mongrelized.

Clyde: Uh oh, and I definitely recognize that sentence from anywhere: whenever Lincoln and his Guardian Angels are about to attack the jerks, those are the very words that we hear, and that's like a death sentence for them.

Syd Chang: And from the sound of it, Ronnie Anne and the other future wives also got in on beating the jerks to a pulp.

Just then, the oven sounded, and Chloe and Syd checked out the turkey, and it was golden brown on the outside and the seasonings were nice and browned, and it was also juicy and delicious on the inside. Clyde and his harem had put everything right, the turkey in the center, accompanied by the side dishes of mashed potatoes, gravy boats, Mac and Cheese Bites, green beans, pizza, and on the side table: drinks and refreshments, and the pies were in the fridge for later.

Clyde: Awesome job, everyone.

Clyde kissed his harem and they also returned the kisses. Just then, Sailor Mercury came to Clyde.

Sailor Mercury: We got done just in time, Clyde, because the rest of the gang's heading back to the World Tree Estate.

Clyde: That was indeed good timing, Ami. Now, let's get cleaned up.

Clyde and his harem got cleaned up, and were back in their original clothes. When we arrived back home, we saw that Clyde and his harem set up an awesome Thanksgiving dinner.

Nico: Holy guacamole!

Lincoln: Clyde, you and your harem did one awesome job in setting up the table and cooking up the food for the Thanksgiving feast.

Clyde: Thanks, buddy. Plus, we heard the screams coming from Flip and the other jerks, that was really wild.

Nico: It got really wild when Lincoln asked J.D. and I to grab the pants of the jerks and then, he fired waves of lobsters and when we let go, the lobsters pinched the jerks all over the place, and when the lobsters pinched them on the crotches, they sang like opera singers.

Me: And when Nico pointed out that one of them was flat, I soon pointed out that all of them were flat.

Buster Bunny: That's when Wakko gave them mallets, and they snuck up behind them, and gave them a good whack on the head with the mallets.

Clyde: Classic Bugs Bunny trick: sneaking up on the unsuspecting maroon with a mallet, and then, giving them a good whack on the head.

Yakko: And you guys included everything for the feast. (Gasps) Oh no, is that…?

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the scent of Mac and Cheese Bites, and his mouth was watering.

Dot: Yep, Mac and Cheese Bites.

Lynn Sr.: I taught Lincoln how to make them, and I also showed it to Clyde, and you were given the warning of what happens if Lincoln catches the scent, right?

Clyde: Don't worry, Mr. Loud, we were careful.

Me: Nice one, 'cause we knew that Mac and Cheese Bites were one of Lincoln's favorite foods.

Nico: And if he catches the scent, he'll go into Zombie Mode and head for the source.

* * *

Later we were all on the ship the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and we were heading for a planet that is said to be a world for turkeys.

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: HAPPY THANKSGIVING, EVERYBODY!

Future Sougo: Thanks, guys!

Me: And a Happy Thanksgiving to you guys too.

Nico: And this planet we're going to is perfect.

Lola: Yeah.

Future Sougo: Thanks for getting me out of the Warp though J.D. and you're right I should have a chance to prove myself.

Me: Not a problem Future Sougo.

Sandy Cheeks: We can still watch football on the ship, right?

Me: We sure can. Thanks to the multi-dimensional hyper radio antenna we put into it.

I turned on the Football game on a screen.

Nico: YEAH! GO DETROIT!

Camie: YEAH!

Lynn: WOOHOO! Go Lions!

Xenia: Boy everyone sure loves football.

Lola: Yep.

Vypra and everyone came.

Vypra: Happy Thanksgiving everyone.

Me: You too Vypra.

Dark Spicer: Boy this is gonna be cool finding a turkey for dinner.

Nico: It sure is.

Cutthroat: I'm thankful for the fact that there are no more Cybertronian wars.

Live Action Hound: (sadly) And that means no more slitting the throats of Cons. Damn, I'll miss that.

Lori: That's not something you should literally miss!

Me: Yeah you can still kill rogue robots.

Live Action Hound: That's true. I can still do that. That helps.

Qin: Also I'm thankful that many of our friends are all coming back to us as gene-slammers with awesome powers.

Me: They sure are.

Camie: And I'm thankful that during this whole year alone we got amazing families.

Himiko: Me too. It's awesome. And during Nanette's missions we got me to reconcile with my family.

Misty Tredwell: That's true.

Tracks: I'm thankful for the fact that we discovered the Yost World.

Nico: Me too.

Sunny Starscout: I'm thankful that Opaline is gone.

Qin: Me too!

Lola: All of us are.

Qin: And I'm also thankful that we have most of the Kamen Riders with us. Especially those that helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Kazuma: That's for sure.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Blake's team will include Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, and Jessica Rabbit. Alexis' team will include Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, and Hina Hyūga.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: We haven't met Little Lulu yet but man those were good times

back then.

Me: Ahh brings back memories.

Little Audrey: And it'll be an honor to be part of a group.

Qin: And Jessica Rabbit is awesome.

Mebuki Haruno: She sure is and it'll be an honor to be part of a team.

Mikoto: It sure will.

Hinata: My mother will be really happy about that.

Karura: I agree Hinata. The Hidden Leaf Quintet of Fire has awesome teams!

Kushina: We sure do ya know!

Laney: Quintet of Fire?

Me: Kushina, Mikoto, Karura, Mebuki and Hina we're known as the Quintet of Fire. They were the deadliest group of five girls ever known in the Leaf.

Nico: Cool!

Varie: Yep.

Sakura Haruno: That's really cool that you made quite a name for yourself mom.

Mebuki: I think it's awesome too Sakura.

Nerri: And I'm truly honored to be part of a group too. It's amazing that I am now able to be free from the Willow as well as be part of the world now.

Me: Thanks to the spell I used to free you. You are now able to be part of the world now.

Nerri: I agree. Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Alexis: Well, 4 out of 5 on my team is still good.

Me: It sure is. But Kushina will be put on your team as an extra to make it even.

Xenia: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a golden brown planet and it looked like a mountain planet.

Me: Looks like a mountain planet from up here.

Qin: It sure does.

Nico: Wait. Go closer.

We got closer and saw that it was a big planet.

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing.

We then got out and to our surprise and amazement it was A WORLD MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF ROASTED THANKSGIVING TURKEYS!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: WOW!

Me: It's a planet made of Thanksgiving Turkeys!

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: Oh boy!

Ed: Anyone have gravy for all this turkey?!

Nico: Boy I've never seen so many of them!

Qin: Boy we may never have to go to the Grocery Store or hunt turkeys ever again to get one!

Me: Boy who needs grocery stores, ovens or shotguns when we can just come here for some.

Camie: That is for sure!

Varie: Yeah!

Lola: But this is amazing!

There were billions and billions upon billions of turkeys all over the landscape as far as the eye can see!

Nico: We got to find the biggest ever turkey for our dinner.

Poromon: CUTIE CANNONBALL!

Poromon dove into the turkeys.

BOWLING CRASH!

He was having fun and he ate one and it was good.

Poromon: (EATING) MMM! These are also haggis gravy and gravy covered turkeys!

Zuria: Boy they look awesome.

Gia Moran: This is incredible!

Me: It sure is.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico, Everyone Can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai yes we hear you. Is something wrong?

King Kai: First of all Happy Thanksgiving to you guys and second it's good you guys found that Turkey planet. I'm afraid I have bad news! That planet is also where the evil Turkie is at!

We gasped!

Me: Wait the evil Turkey from the movie Thankskilling!? He's back and he's here!?

King Kai: That's right J.D. and you have to be careful! He is on that planet right now and he is quadrupled in size from when you faced him before.

Lola: Not good!

Camie: Who or what is Turkie?

Me: You would not like this guy at all Camie. He is a malevolent turkey monster. He's an ordinary turkey but has a rotten to the core attitude.

I went over his history.

---

Turkie is the main antagonist of the 2007 American independent comedy horror film ThanksKilling and the villainous main protagonist of its "third" sequel ThanksKilling 3. He is a demonic turkey who seeks to kill all the people who have ever had Thanksgiving.

He was voiced by Jordan Downey.

In the 1500s, a Native American shaman named Feathercloud was dishonored by the pilgrim Chuck Langston. Outraged, Feathercloud used necromancy to create Turkie, a demonic turkey. Every five-hundred and five years, Turkie would wander the Earth, killing all white people he came into contact with.

At the first Thanksgiving in 1621, Turkie is first seen killing a topless Pilgrim with a tomahawk while saying "Nice tits, bitch!" and the girl Pilgrim dies later offscreen.

Centuries later, he was resurrected by the hermit Oscar's dog that was peeing on him. He then killed it by biting it. Turkie went back onto killing spree and there are now new weapons after his original life ended and kills a driver with a gun. Turkie then comes across the lustful Ali and her boyfriend Greg making out. He kills Greg by slitting his throat (Ali barely notices) and then he mocks Ali's lust before snapping her neck.

He was with Kirsten's parents (offscreen) and he skins the sheriff (dad) and slits the mother's throat. The teens arrive and think he is the sheriff but when they see the Turkie has fooled them he dressed up as a cartoon turkey which was eaten by one of them named Billy and he ripped through Billy's chest and says "Gobble gobble, motherf-cker, now that's what I call fowlplay". Billy's corpse was mourned by his friend Darren (one of the teens), but later he tries to kill them but gets shot and thought to be killed.

However, Turkie later gets radioactive and kills Darren by ripping out his tongue and heart, he injured Johnny but Kristen killed him by lighting him on fire and onto his tepee (which he lived in as an Indian which he was before coming as a possessed turkey) killing him. He later was revived as meat and attacks a family setting the sequel ThanksKilling 3.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: Whoa man!

Qin: That is awful!

Nico: I remember that ugly turkey from last year! Too bad we didn't eat him.

Lana: Well now we're going to after we give his spirit the Black Gates.

Vypra: Good idea.

King Kai: I know you guys can do it.

Maria: Also, we found out that there WAS an evil version of you.

King Kai: I heard Maria. That was universe 666's King Kai.

Me: Universe 666? Sounds fitting for the evil version of us.

King Kai: Yes it sure is. But be careful guys. This is one bad turkey you're facing.

May: Where is he?

Eli: I sense that he is over that hill 200 klicks to the west.

Qin: Perfect.

Vypra: We'll make that turkey a great dinner.

Nico: Yep. A true Thanksgiving meal.

Helena Nicos: This will be awesome and good.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Lets go make that bird a forgotten memory by eating him and putting him in our stomachs.

Nico: I call the legs!

Poliwag: Can't we eat some more turkeys first?

Nico: Poliwag we'll have plenty of turkeys to eat from here when we get home. But after we kill Turkie he will be the main course. Besides we can't have that disgrace of a turkey wandering around. He is a danger to the world and us.

Varie: That's right. He may be an evil turkey but he is still a turkey nonetheless and we're going to kill that bird and banish his spirit to the black gates and then eat him.

Eddy: Alright. But we're eating more turkeys on the way.

Nico: (Sighs) Fine.

Eddy: All right.

Everyone got to eating as we walked to the hill.

Me: Boy this planet is incredible.

Varie: I've never seen so many turkeys.

Camie: They sure are awesome.

Eddy: (Eating Turkey) But they sure are amazing.

Me: Yeah they are.

Ed: (LAUGHS) Stuffing Anybody!?

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Xemia: (Eating) Mmm! Good turkey!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa's Third Eye of The Buddha glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was: the figure was none other than Hoyt Volker, the deranged slave and drug trafficker and drug kingpin and the true main antagonist of Far Cry 3, and he's coming here to cause havoc and get revenge on us for killing Vaas Montenegro and the Pirates yesterday. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to deranged slave and drug trafficker and ruthless drug kingpin, Hoyt Volker, and he's coming here to not only cause havoc, but to also get revenge on us for killing Vaas Montenegro and the Pirates yesterday.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, now we've drawn in the big fish, the main head of the drug empire.

Rayman: Just as I thought. After you, Elena Brogan, Lord

Nobunaga, and I destroyed and killed Vaas Montenegro and his faction, The Pirates, yesterday, word of their brutal deaths reached Hoyt Volker, and now, he wants revenge on us for killing his enforcers. Lincoln, is the entire Privateer faction with Hoyt?

Lincoln: They are, Rayman. Wait a second, are you planning on…?

Rayman: Yeah, just like with Montenegro's faction, I'm going to kill The Privateers.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) While Linky and I deal with Hoyt Volker, and end his drug and human smuggling empire for good.

Lincoln: You got it, Ursula, but watch it with the Privateers, Rayman, unlike Vaas Montenegro and the Pirates, The Privateers are much better equipped and organized, wearing tactical gear and using state of the art weaponry, and most of the Privateers have military training, and fight professionally.

Rayman: They'll be a much bigger challenge than the Pirates, but I've always got a few tricks up my sleeve.

Nico: Whoa, so not only are you going to get rid of Hoyt Volker's crew, Rayman, but you gave Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal the job of getting rid of the drug kingpin himself, and in the process, this is going to mean the end of Volker's drug and human smuggling empire once and for all.

Me: I absolutely hated Hoyt Volker, he's a deranged, sadistic, and cold-hearted psychopath and to make it worse, he's someone who specializes in human trafficking and slavery, along with being a drug kingpin, he really deserves to die.

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: But of course, there's also a villain waiting there for us here, and once we get done with Turkie, you're next, Hoyt Volker.

Rayman: Your hour of judgement is finally coming for you, you twisted psychopath, and you're going to pay for all those lives that you and your thugs have cold-heartedly ended, and you get to watch as I kill every last one of your ruthless thugs. (Purple eyes turn neon purple)

We knew that Rayman was serious about ending Hoyt Volker's thugs, and the same can be said for Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal with ending Hoyt Volker himself and putting an end to his entire drug and human smuggling empire once and for all.

Lola: Boy we're going to be busy.

Me: Yeah but that's after we destroyed.

Qin: But it will all be worth it.

Vypra: And guys I have new weapons for you all.

She opened a safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for the Archfiend Gene-Slammers in Nico's harem.

For the Archfiend Gene-Slammers in Nico's harem: hand-cannon Blasters named Archfiend Infernal Chess Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors scheme are black with elemental forces on the blasters and the Archfiend Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Awesome! Thanks Vypra.

Luan: Yeah these are perfect.

Vypra: I figured since there are no usual battles today, you would get a freebie.

Nico: Thanks Vypra.

Qin: It's perfect. You guys gonna do some Black Friday Shopping tomorrow?

Dark Spicer: You bet we are. I am going for the 75% off deals at all the stores.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Me and Nico and Lincoln are going for the 95% off deals on the video games.

Me: All sorts of deals for us at the mall.

Nico: That's also my next rescue is at the mall.

Camie: Oh boy.

Eclair: This is gonna be an awesome Black Friday shopping excursion.

Qin: It sure is Eclair.

Eclair: I hope I get to burn and roast that turkey.

Laney: So do I.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Me too amigos.

Vanitas: Same here.

Nico: I am just excited to eat turkey and have an awesome pizza too.

Helena Nicos: Me too.

Lola: And with all the planets we went to we'll havc enough Thanksgiving leftovers to last a long time.

Qin: I hope we encounter Christmas Food planets next.

Me: Boy that would be awesome!

Lola: Yeah it sure would!

Xenia: Boy can you imagine a planet made of Egg Nog?

Sasuke: That would be interesting.

Mikoto: It sure would.

Timmy Turner: I would love to see a planet where Every Day was Christmas.

Nico: That would be interesting. I heard one time Timmy you wished that every day would be Christmas.

Timmy Turner: I sure did and that was crazy.

Me: If that were to happen on Earth like it did before the entire planet would be put into total gridlock.

Varie: That is true.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But it's not going to happen again.

Wanda: That's for sure Camie. We made it a big rule to never grant a wish like that again.

Camie: Good call.

Me: Yeah. Oh Crocker you are not obsessed with Fairies like your Prime Universe counterpart was right?

Good Crocker: No I'm not. After what happened on March 15th, 1973 I vowed that I would be a good guy and help people in fighting evil. I vowed to destroy bad people like TLES.

Me: Good for you.

Maria: That turkey is very bad.

Nico: You're not kidding there. And I remember watching the movie Thankskilling too. That was a CRAZY ASS movie.

Brittney: It may have been a crazy movie but it was wicked.

Lola: Scary too.

Me: Too bad we didn't get to eat him. But this time we will.

Good Crocker: And besides, on my world, the fairies I encountered are evil. With a few exceptions of course.

Me: Lemme guess the Anti-Fairies are good and the good fairies of that world are evil.

Good Crocker: That's right.

Me: Wow! What a twist.

Nico: No kidding. Boy Universe 666's heroes are really bad news.

Lola: No kidding!

Nico: Wait a second. If this is the Prime Universe's Turkie and he is evil then that must mean that Universe 666's Turkie is good

Good Crocker: He sure is.

Me: Whoa!

Good Crocker: And yes, I am a good teacher. But the Timmy I'm familiar with is a bad student and a bully.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! He is a thug!

Bart: Ay Caramba! And I thought I was a bad student.

Me: And Francis must be a good kid too and Chester, A.J., and Elmer are bad too right?

Good Crrocker: That's right. Chester's dad is mean and abusive and he is a bully, A.J. Is dumb and stupid and also Elmer doesn't have that huge boil.

Me: I see. No offense to Elmer but that Boil is really gross.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Hmm. And I'm willing to bet that the Anti-Fairies of Universe 666 are granters of Good Luck and not BAD Luck.

Nico: I have that same feeling myself.

Good Crocker: You'll learn more in the future.

Me: It'll be interesting to learn more about your world.

Spyro: It's very similar to what happened in the Magical Mirror World we went to. We found out that the Skylanders are bad and Master Eon went by Evil-on and Flynn, Persephone and Cali were evil. And Kaos was good and the trolls are good and the Mabu were bad. Also Glumshanks went by Glad-Shanks.

Nico: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Very coincidental.

Horsea was eating turkeys left and right.

She was REALLY HUNGRY!

Me: Whoa Horsea is really hungry!

Maria: (LAUGHS) She sure is. Horsea save your appetite for the main course.

Horsea: Okay.

Me: Hmm. This whole Team Loud Evil Storm world has me absolutely intrigued. I was scared of this world and this evil version of us at first. But now it has me intrigued. I want to learn more about it and find out more.

Nico: It sure is fascinating. And I'm shocked about Evolt being good there.

Good Crocker: Yes he is a good guy and the Build Team was evil too.

We gasped!

Me: If that's the case then that must mean that ALL the Riders villains are good and the Riders are bad.

Good Crocker: Yes. But like I said you'll learn more soon.

Me: Looking forward to it. The Evolt of the Prime Universe was one seriously fucked up asshole hellbent on destroying the entire universe.

Nico: Yeah. Same with Storious and Swartz.

Lola: Yeah. But they are all destroyed.

Me: But lets worry about it later.

Nico: Yeah.

Wolverine: (sniffs) So many turkeys here. But only one of them is rotten.

Horsea: (Eating a turkey) These are all good turkeys.

Eli: And I sense an evil turkey close. Turkie is near and he is over that hill.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go.

We went over the hill and we saw A HUGE GINORMOUS HUMAN SIZE TURKEY! It was TURKIE!

Nico: There he is and look at the size of him!

Me: He is DEFINITELY going to be a good meal for us.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Entrance time?

Nico: Like you even have to ask Qin.

We went at him.

Turkie was looking for us and then the spirits of Thanksgiving appeared and they swirled around him.

Turkie: What the fucking hell is all this!?

Then the spirits swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down and they hit him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Gobble gobble motherfucker!

Turkie: HEY! You fucksack, That's my line!

Nico: So? That's what we said to you last time!

Turkie: Doesn't matter you fuckwad! Because I will kill all of you, you motherfuckers!

Qin: You're the motherfucker you fuckup!

Lola: Yeah! And we're going to burn you and then we're going to eat you!

Turkie: Good luck with that you fucking brat!

Tayuya: And I thought my fucking mouth was fucking A bad!

Me: This guy is really a motherfucking fuckhole bad turkey!

Poliwag tried to bite on Turkie's head.

CRUNCH!

Turkie: OW!

Poliwag: BLECH! You taste like rotten ham mixed with raw sewage!

Nico: That's because he isn't cooked!

Nico teleported and grabbed Poliwag and I kicked Turkie and smashed him down.

Qin: This is what you get for disgracing Thanksgiving!

Me: You want to kill people but we're going to kill you and then we're going to EAT you!

Xenia: Yeah!

Eddy: Eat lasers you rotten turkey!

Eddy fired his blaster at Turkie.

He blasted Turkie all over the place!

Qin: How about a little fire you rotten feather duster!

She fired a wave of fire and burned him all over!

Me: Watch this.

I teleported and then…

RIP!

Turkie: YYYYYYYEEEEEEEEEOOOOOOOOOOOCHHHHHH!

I ripped his tailfeathers off!

Nico: Yikes!

I teleported back and gave them to Serena.

Serena Honoua: Wow I know what to do with these.

She stuck them to her butt and they instantly turned into FIERY PHOENIX FEATHERS!

Qin: COOL!

Nico: Yeah!

Serena Honoua: I look awesome with Phoenix Tail Feathers.

Lola: You sure do.

Turkie: I will rip you in fucking two you motherfucking asshole!

Me: Up your fucking nose with a fucking rubber hose!

Troy: We're thankful for having you as dinner!

Tsukasa: After we kill you, of course.

Me: And you will taste good with gravy, stuffing and potatoes!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: All Another Riders and Rangers!

Tsukasa turned into the Zenkaizer and Daiki summoned clones of ALL the Another Riders and Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN AND RED!

Troy, Gia, Noah and Jake turned into the Green Mighty Morphin, Green Lost Galaxy, Green Zeo and Green Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Emma, Lilith and Orion turned into Red SPD, Red Mystic Force and Red ToQgers!

Nico: Ooh nice Christmas theme.

Qin: Yeah!

Troy: Thanks.

Ed poared gravy on Turkie.

Ed: Gravy!

We laughed!

Me: How do you like that meat asshole fucker!?

Laney: Eat Sweet Potatoes!

She grew Sweet Potato catapults and fired them and smashed him all over the place!

BONK BOOF BONK WHAP WHAM!

Nico: Yeah!

We were really letting him have it.

Cutthroat, Tracks, Sandy and Future Sougo used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cutthroat's fire, Sandy's powers, Tracks's Black Beam Gun and Future Sougo's powers 100-fold.

Future Sougo and Cutthroat: FUTURE TIME FLAME BLAST!

Sandy and Tracks: TEXAS BLACK BEAM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Nico, Me, Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Helena Nicos and Allie Knudson: THANKSGIVING PILGRIM MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: THANKSGIVING ELEMENT STYLE: TURKEY!

Hilda: THANKSGIVING FIRE STYLE: MASHED POTATOES!

Yuna: THANKSGIVING WATER STYLE: STUFFING!

Toph: THANKSGIVING EARTH STYLE: GREEN BEAN CASSEROLE!

Tatsumaki: THANKSGIVING WIND STYLE: DINNER ROLLS!

Sari Sumdac: THANKSGIVING LIGHTNING STYLE: GRAVY!

Shantae: THANKSGIVING MAGIC STYLE: CRANBERRY SAUCE!

Sunset Shimmer: THANKSGIVING FLAME STYLE: PIZZA!

Makoto (Street Fighter): THANKSGIVING LIGHT STYLE: APPLE PIE!

Ibuki: THANKSGIVING DARK STYLE: PUMPKIN PIE!

Jessica Shannon: THANKSGIVING STING STYLE: PECAN PIE!

Peni Parker: THANKSGIVING WEB STYLE: SWEET POTATO CASSEROLE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said foods.

Lincoln and his harem: THANKSGIVING FINAL SMASH: THANKSGIVING FOOD TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive tsunami of thanksgiving foods and the blasts all hit Turkie and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down!

Turkie: I HOPE YOU FUCKING CHOKE ON ME!

Me: Heard that one before! Many Times!

I then teleported and then reached my hand down his throat!

Me: Eat these!

Then…

SQUELCH!

I RIPPED OUT ALL HIS INSIDES!

Nico: AW SICK!

Then I slashed his head off!

Then everyone fired a massive blast of fire and he was turned into a ginormous roasted turkey!

His evil spirit then appeared and I gave him the black gates and he was gone for good!

Qin: Good riddance!

Nico: Yeah!

Dark Spicer: That turkey's ass just got kicked!

Xenia: Big time!

Keiichiro: We took him down by force.

Qin: Yep.

He was a perfectly roasted and awesome turkey.

Nico: Now he is safe to eat. Lets get him back to the ship and head home and eat our prize.

Lincoln: Now, that's what I call an end to another awesome Thanksgiving, and that's it for that foul-mouthed evil turkey.

Nico: Yeah, that foul-mouthed demonic turkey was really asking for it. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Hoyt Volker, and his faction, The Privateers, to deal with, and that drug kingpin should be arriving… right now!

?: I will kill every last one of you for crippling my empire, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine

large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lola and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the eight large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily and Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rayman: (Sighs) Should've known there's no mistaking that anger-laced voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to give up, Hoyt Volker.

A figure came out, and it's none other than Hoyt Volker, the deranged drug and human smuggling kingpin, along with his faction, The Privateers, a massive band of well-equipped and well-trained professional mercenaries and killers.

Nicole: Hoyt Volker, you already know that a lot of people want you dead for all the gruesome things you and your bastard associates have done, including us.

Hoyt Volker: You fools will never get that chance, ever! Boys, kill them all!

The Privateers were about to attack, but Rayman hovered into the air and he fired a dark energy ball at the incoming Privateers and sent them flying back, but none of them were injured. Then, Rayman lands back on the ground.

Rayman: There's no way you or your mercenaries are endangering any innocent people, Hoyt Volker.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right, and now, you've got to deal with us.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Angel of Mischief-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hoyt Volker, she left pink energy, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels with every step.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You absolutely make me sick, Hoyt Volker, you're not only a unrepentant insane psychopath, but you have an absolute disregard for human life, what you and your associates have done in trafficking and enslaving innocent people, not to mention trafficking drugs, can never be forgiven, and now, I will see to it that you and your entire faction are wiped off of the face of the earth, along with your entire drug empire.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with darkness, Celtic symbols, and light surrounding the vortex, there are succubi, angels, and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ursula Truaigheaingeal emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ursula Truaigheaingeal grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and fallen angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief emblazoned on her forehead, she has on succubi earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Angel of Mischief with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ursula Truaigheaingeal has on a sleeveless pink and black vertical striped midriff top, pink skirt, black shorts, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, black gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Angel of Mischief and a succubus surrounded by Celtic symbols, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with black tips on the large pink feathers and black bat wings grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal's massive Ghostrick Angel of Mischief-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and fallen angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Archangel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with Ghostrick Angel of Mischief etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink angel heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pink angel heads and a large pink gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Ghostrick Angel of Mischief that said, "Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, Scotland's Succubus Angel of Darkness and Light, Powerful Master of Darkness, Talented Anime Cosplayer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Voltix, Smasher of Dark Lola, Cousin of Morrigan Aensland, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Succubi, and Angels"

ウルスラ・トルアイゲインガル、ゴーストリック のジーンスラマー、悪戯の天使、スコットランドのサキュバス 闇と光の天使、闇の強力なマスター、才能のあるアニメ コスプレイヤー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ヴォルティックス の アークエネミー、ダークローラのスマッシャー、のいとこモリガン・アーンスランド、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、光、サキュバス、天使のマスター

Ursula Truaigheaingeal has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUCCUBUS-ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELTIC SUCCUBUS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MISCHIEF ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT CELTIC SUCCUBUS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT LOVE!

We were amazed by Ursula Truaigheaingeal's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Hoyt Volker saw it, he ordered one of his men to kill her and decapitate her, but Ursula Truaigheaingeal fired a powerful pink energy blast with Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels at the Privateer and it hit him with incredible power and she drained him of his life force and he turned into a desiccated corpse, and the sight of what'd happened pissed off Hoyt Volker and his men badly.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) This is truly amazing, Ursula's transformed.

Lincoln: And that energy blast she fired at that Privateer caused her to drain him completely of his life-force and she absorbed it, and Ursula, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel and Divine Celtic Darkness Light Succubus Angel Love) (Scottish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Hoyt Volker once and for all, while Rayman deals with The Privateers?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Ursula.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Ursula Truaigheaingeal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of causing death and destruction are over, Hoyt Volker, now it's time for you to die.**

The Privateers saw that Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal were about to go after Hoyt Volker, and that's pissed them off.

Privateer Assaulter: Hey, those assholes are going to kill the boss. Get them!

The Privateers were heading straight for Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Lincoln to kill them before they got after Hoyt Volker, but Rayman fired another blast of dark energy, and it formed into a dark barrier to keep them from getting to Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Lincoln.

Rayman: Oh no, you don't, you thugs aren't getting anywhere near my friends, and now, it's time for you all to die.

Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and he transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and he went after Hoyt Volker's mercenaries, and he fired powerful blasts of purple and red energy, light, dark energy, Lums, fairies, and dragons at Hoyt Volker's thugs, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, Rayman attacked them with his massive greatsword and he left scars on them. Then, Rayman fired blasts of darkness from his left hand into the air and bolts of dark energy rained down on Hoyt Volker's thugs.

One of them tried to shoot at Rayman, but he flew at superhuman speed and he thrusted his massive greatsword into the Privateer's chest and he retracted his massive greatsword and tossed him away, but it also granted his massive greatsword a dark purple aura: an attack that only Nobunaga Oda has.

Privateer Sniper: That's it, kill him!

The Privateers got out their guns and were about to fire, but Rayman used another attack of The Demon King: Nobunaga's Level 3 Musou attack from Samurai Warriors 2 and its Xtreme Legends expansion.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **You dare to resist me?**

Suddenly, the area turned dark as Rayman glides along the ground slashing his massive greatsword from left to right wildly, slashing and cutting down Hoyt Volker's mercenaries, and random pillars of dark energy that burst out of the ground around him as he dashes at them. Then, he finished with the turning outward slash, a spin-turn to his left for a reaping slash, and slides via a light-hover into a braking outward slash, and a dark energy shockwave comes outward from Rayman as black feathers and a dark energy aura came out of the ground.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **Then, you dare to die!**

We immediately saw that Rayman had cut down and slain all of Hoyt Volker's mercenaries and it was a mess. Then, Rayman fired more blasts of darkness from his left hand into the air and the thousands of bolts of dark energy with the Judgement Kanji rained down on the souls of Hoyt Volker's thugs, and all of the Privateers were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **That's it for all of Hoyt Volker's mercenaries, now to go help Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal deal with Hoyt Volker himself.**

Rayman made the dark energy barrier disappear and he then joined with Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Lincoln.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade

Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) **I've put every last Privateer out of their misery and their souls have been sent to The Black Gates, guys.**

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel and Divine Celtic Darkness Light Succubus Angel Love) (Scottish Accent) **Awesome job, Rayman.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) **Now you're all alone, Vaas Montenegro, all of your men have been destroyed and you're already out of options. Now, all that's left is for us to kill you and send you to join your men in eternal torment.**

Hoyt Volker: You, you, I will kill every last one of you for this!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Bring it, drug addict!**

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Lincoln, and Rayman went after Hoyt Volker, who tried to fire at them with his firearms, but Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Lincoln fired blasts of darkness and light and disarmed the drug kingpin, and then, they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, red and purple energy, dark energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Lums, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and

Mermaids at Hoyt Volker, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really pissing off Hoyt Volker badly, but Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Lincoln, and Rayman were just getting started. Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal fired blasts of dark energy at Hoyt Volker and they blew him across the field and the dark energy blasts left nasty scars on him, and they're really pissing him off.

Me: Oh man, they're really pissing Hoyt Volker off badly.

Nico: Big time, and this is really awesome.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Ursula Truaigheaingeal, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's Celtic Darkness Light Succubus Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with darkness and light on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, Succubus, and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief surrounded by darkness and light etched on the sides, and a pink gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Ursula Truaigheaingeal fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Hoyt Volker and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and they drained him completely dry of his life-force, killing him. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Hoyt Volker's spirit appeared, and Rayman fired a blast of dark energy with the Judgement Kanji and as it hits Hoyt Volker's spirit, he was condemned to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Lincoln, and Rayman did to Hoyt Volker as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ursula Truaigheaingeal's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive pink angel wings and black bat wings are permanent.

Elena Brogan: That'll teach you, you psychopathic lunatic. Rayman, thank you for helping me with putting an end to Hoyt Volker and his Privateers Faction, especially you too, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ursula.

Rayman: Just doing my job, I wasn't going to let that psycho get away with it.

Rayman came back to us, and suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ursula Truaigheaingeal's face, they kissed passionately as Ursula Truaigheaingeal's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Succubus, Angel, and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal came back to us, as the display and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief vanished.

Nico: That was truly an amazing battle, Rayman, you did awesome in getting rid every last one of Hoyt Volker's Privateers, and I was intrigued that you used Nobunaga Oda's attacks for that, and for the final part of the battle, Lincoln, Ursula and Rayman, you all did really great in destroying Hoyt Volker once and for all.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and this brought a permanent end to Hoyt Volker's drug and human smuggling empire once and for all.

Daria Kuso: If there's one thing we hate, it's drug lords who have a complete disregard for human life and care only about money, and any who get in their way are found murdered. Oh, Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Daria. Ooh, I have an idea: how about Fusion Gene-Slammers for Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald

Tortoise, Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat.

My jaw and Nico's dropped.

Me: Whoa, seven Fusion Gene-Slammers for The Crystal Beasts and their dark counterparts, The Advanced Crystal Beasts?!

Nico: Now, that's something we're going to enjoy seeing tomorrow.

Jesse Anderson: Which is exactly why Jaden and I are going on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow.

Jaden: This is going to be awesome.

Serenity Lexington: I knew you and Jaden say that, Jesse, and Lincoln and I know seven girls who would be the right fit for the Fusion Gene-Slammers for Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and like me, they're also from New York, but from the Five Burroghs of New York.

Lincoln and Serenity Lexington took out a list and we saw who fit the Fusion Gene-Slammers for The Crystal Beasts and their dark counterparts, The Advanced Crystal Beasts.

Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Queens, New York, and his classmate in English. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast

Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained ruby red angel wings and became a master of the red color of the rainbow and she has power over red fire that can really burn a bad guy and leave them with third-degree burns and even red rubies. She's easily identified by a ruby gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she was trained by Ruby Vallance, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Susanne Cresley, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Brooklyn, New York, and his classmate in Math. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained amber orange angel wings and became a master of the orange color of the rainbow and even orange amber gems, and like Amber Ferrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, she also gained orange fire powers that have the power to turn anything into fossils encased in Amber. She's easily identified by a amber gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she was trained by Amber Ferrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Sandra Thompson, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Manhattan, New York, and his classmate in Art. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained topaz yellow angel wings and became a master of the yellow color of the rainbow and even yellow topaz gems, and like Topaz Ginnova, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, she also gained yellow fire powers. She's easily identified by a yellow topaz gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she was trained by Topaz Ginnova, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Hannah Florington, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion.

Sophia "Emerald Tortoise" Kennedy - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from The Bronx, New York, and his classmate in Science. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained emerald green angel wings and became a master of the green color of the rainbow and even emerald green gems, and like Emerald Loganna, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, she also gained green fire powers. She's easily identified by an emerald green gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she was trained by Emerald Loganna, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Emerald Logan, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Albany, New York, and his classmate in Art. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained cobalt angel wings with stars and became a master of the indigo color of the rainbow and even cobalt gems, and like Indigo Carrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, she also gained indigo fire powers that can turn bad people into stars for her wings and make them her prisoners. She's easily identified by a cobalt gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she was trained by Indigo Carrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Chloe Laurine, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Buffalo, New York, and his classmate in Music. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained sapphire blue angel wings and became a master of the blue color of the rainbow and even sapphire gems, and like Sapphire Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, she also gained sapphire blue fire powers that can summon mythical creatures and remove demons from those who are possessed by demons. She's easily identified by a sapphire blue gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she was trained by Sapphire Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Nadine Flores, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion.

And Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Kingston, New York, and his classmate in Music. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained amethyst angel wings and became a master of the purple color of the rainbow and even amethyst gems, and like Amethyst Viola, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, she also gained purple fire powers that can freeze bad guys in Amethyst Crystal forever. She's easily identified by an amethyst gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she was trained by Amethyst Viola, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Caitlyn Gunnison, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she hates those rotten butt-faces from Hazeltucky, Hawk and Hank, and those heartless psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a blazing passion.

When we were done reading the list, we were stunned.

Nico: Damn, you and Lincoln kept a list handy just in case, and what surprises me is these girls also know and were trained by the Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers and the Advanced Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln: That surprised me still to this day when Serenity told me about that, but this is going to be an awesome rescue, seven Crystal Beast-themed rescues in seven days.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But this was an awesome adventure.

We got tons and tons and tons of turkeys and got back to the ship and later got back home and we got to eating our prize and man was it a tasty turkey.

Me: MMM! (Eating Turkey Leg) MMM!

Qin: Man this is awesome!

Me: Boy it sure is!

We reduced all our turkeys and Turkie's carcass to bones.

Me: Ahh!

WE WERE STUFFED!

Me: (BELCH) Man that was great and we're stuffed!

Nico: Yeah. Thanks to Turkie.

Qin: Yep. He was a good meal.

Me: (Pats Belly) (To the Viewers) This was awesome and I hope you all have a great and wonderful happy Thanksgiving. NOw we got to get ready for one of our favorite things of all: BLACK FRIDAY SHOPPING! See you all later.

I winked at the camera and a turkey irised in around my face and it said HAPPY THANKSGIVING around it.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

HAPPY THANKSGIVING 2022 EVERYONE!

Hope you all have a great Thanksgiving and a great turkey to eat.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Mabui, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Alexis Rhodes, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno and Hina Hyūga. And so is Femme Fatale (Powerpuff Girls), Evil Flare Woman (Mega Man), Jealously (Amazing World of Gumball), Ai Shen the Evil Chinese Empress (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Miraj Scintel (Star Wars) and

Dordora (Chikyuu Sentai Fiveman). And we're going to go BLACK FRIDAY SHOPPING! And it's going to be a wild shopping excursion and we're going to really be shopping like mad. And we're going to have fun on this one as we go from store to store and really shop till we drop. Also we're going to battle Another Undead-Zodiarts for Volans the Flying Fish as well as Another Femme Fatale and we're going to meet a Butterfree Gene-slammer named Alexis Butterfly and she also Star Butterfly's cousin and also is a very strong and powerful magical princess from Mewni and has the same powers as Star does. Also she is Nico's friend from Science Class and knows a lot about magic and has all the powers of Mewni and even defeated many of Star's most dangerous enemies. She has beautiful butterfly wings and also hates the evil Toffee and even Mina Loveberry as well as the Digimon Emperor. The match-ups lined up, and they're for the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers and The Bakugan Battle Slammers:

November 26th: Apollonia Apollonir - Leader of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia VS. Sōsuke Aizen

November 27th: Alina Lion - Wisest Member of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia VS. Mayuri Kurotsuchi

November 28th: Beverly Frosch - Smart Tactician of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia VS. Yachiru Unohana

November 29th: Ashley Clayf - Powerful Muscle of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Clayf, the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia VS. Ganryū (Bleach)

November 30th: Aethra Oberus - Compassionate Diplomat of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Oberus, the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia VS. Ayon (Bleach)

December 1st: Lilith Exedra - Powerful Dark Goth of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Exedra, the Legendary Darkus Soldier and the most powerful of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia VS. Jin Kariya

December 2nd: Daria Kuso - Pyrus Brawler and Leader of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Fusion Dragonoid, and Cousin of Dan Kuso VS. Shūkurō Tsukishima

December 3rd: Riley Misaki - Haos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Blade Tigrerra, and Cousin of Runo Misaki VS. Mabashi

December 4th: Mana Marukura - Aquos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Preyas, and Older Sister of Marucho Marukura VS. Di Roy Rinker

December 5th: Shana Kazami - Ventus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Storm Skyress, and Sister of Shun Kazami VS. Yammy Llargo

December 6th: Julia Makimoto - Subterra Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Hammer Gorem, Twin Sister of Julie Makimoto, and Cousin of Julianna Giagoremu VS. Ulquiorra Cifer

December 7th: Amelia Gehabich - Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Hydranoid, Cousin of Alice Gehabich and Masquerade VS. Nnoitra Gilga

December 8th: Madison Darkblazer - Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Battle Ax Vladitor, and Cousin of Misako VS. Szayel Aporro Granz

December 9th: Leona Elementaldraco - Six-Attributes Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Omega Leonidas, and Cousin of Kyoko VS. Zommari Rureaux

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to an ocean planet in the Omega Quadrant called Oceanu, and Lily is going to get a powerful treasure there: The Glowing Maelstrom

Greatsword of Coventina, and only Lily can wield this because she got her powers from Coventina, and we're going to destroy Kirby's old enemy, The Nightmare Wizard, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him last year. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle named Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Queens, New York, and his classmate in English. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained ruby red angel wings and became a master of the red color of the rainbow and she has power over red fire that can really burn a bad guy and leave them with third-degree burns and even red rubies. She's easily identified by a ruby gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she was trained by Ruby Vallance, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Susanne Cresley, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion. Get ready for a REALLY wild and awesome and crazy Black Friday Shopping Spree as we go to the mall and also we're going to battle the superpowered and super intelligent Cockroaches as we'll be really amazed with how far they have come when we see a small and super awesome miniature city in the middle of the Mall Food Court. And we're going to battle them all over and prove who is the most amazing and superior species.

See you soon.

# BLACK FRIDAY ROACH MAYHEM

IT'S BLACK FRIDAY MADNESS

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO ED COWART!

---

Outside the mall was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Mabui, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Alexis Rhodes, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno and Hina Hyūga. And so was Femme Fatale (Powerpuff Girls), Evil Flare Woman (Mega Man), Jealously (Amazing World of Gumball), Ai Shen the Evil Chinese Empress (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Miraj Scintel (Star Wars) and Dordora (Chikyuu Sentai Fiveman). It was the most hectic and busiest shopping day of the year and it was BLACK FRIDAY! We are going on the biggest ever shopping day ever.

Nico: This is gonna be big and rough.

Qin: We're ready for it.

Me: When those doors open we're going to rush in there like a stampede of wild elephants.

Xenia: We sure are.

Alexis: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Alexis, I want to thank you, Femme Fatale, and your teams for coming with me today.

Alexis: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Femme Fatale: It sure is and we're going to make this really fun.

Varie: We sure are.

Then the doors opened!

Nico: CHARGE!

We ran through the crowds and stormed into the mall and got carts and hit the stores!

In Rarity's awesome clothing store we were trying on awesome clothes and Sasame was dressed up in a beautiful dress that was black and had lots of beautiful orange and purple jewels on it.

Me: Wow! Sasame you look gorgeous in that dress!

Sasame: Thanks J.D. It sure fits me amazingly well.

Lola: I'll say!

Nico: Sasame, what do you like to do outside of missions?

Sasame: I like making out with Naruto as well as playing on my flute some amazing tunes.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah that is cool.

Nico: And it's awesome that Naruto and Nicole and everyone saved you guys from the horrors of Orochimaru.

Sasame: Yeah no kidding. Looking back I don't know what the hell we were thinking following that malevolent freak.

Nico: At least he's gone now.

Sasame: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah. He was a monster. But at least we will never have to see him again.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: Good riddance.

Alexis came out dressed in an amazing blue diamond and Kashmir Silk Dress with blue jewels on it and her wings made it perfectly accentuate well with it and she had a blue jeweled

White Night Dragon Necklace as well as a baret for the White Night Moon on her hair.

Me: Wow! Alexis you look absolutely beautiful.

Nico: I'll say!

Rarity: Ah my new White Night Dragon ensemble fits you amazingly well darling.

Alexis: Boy it sure does. I look amazing.

Me: You sure do and your wings provide the perfect accent for it.

Alexis: Thanks J.D.

Me: Man are we stuffed.

Eli: Yeah you said it.

Qin: I'm still full.

Nico: We ate lots of turkeys.

Me: No kidding. And the biggest prize was eating that dangerous nightmare Turkie.

Nico: It was all worth it.

Kushina came out and she was dressed in a magnificent red dress with fire and whirlpools on it and she had a beautiful red fire kanji necklace on it as well as beautiful armbands with red jewels on them.

Nico: Wow! Kushina you look stunningly beautiful.

Rin Nohara: You sure do Kushina.

Kushina: Thanks guys. I do look amazing.

Xenia: You sure do.

Nico: Kushina when you are not on missions what do you do in your spare time?

Kushina: I usually am a stay at home mom and I look out for my family and just do what I can around the house ya know.

Rin Nohara: Before the 9-Tails attacked, Kushina was put on the reserve Shinobi forces.

Nico: Oh I get it. She'll help out just in case.

Eli: Awesome.

Maria: Horsea ate turkeys on the way to Turkie.

Me: Boy she sure did. She has a huge appetite.

Maria: No kidding there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mikoto came out and she was dressed in a beautiful dark blue dress that had beautiful blue jewels all over it and it had the symbol of the Uchiha Clan on it as well as the Leaf too and she had her hair with beautiful jeweled braids on it.

Me: Wow! Mikoto you look amazing in that dress.

Mikoto: I sure do. This is amazing.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: What do you do in your spare time Mikoto?

Mikoto: Well I usually am a full time stay at home mom. But after the massacre of the clan I got back into the fray as a shinobi and it's fun again.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Poliwag tried to bite on Turkie when he was still alive.

Qin: That was funny.

Nico: Yeah. It sure was.

Karura came out and she had a beautiful purple and yellow harem girl outfit on and it had awesome yellow and purple jewels on it and her wings made the whole thing stand out beautifully.

Me: Wow! Karura you look incredible.

Qin: Boy that is perfect for you.

Karura: Thanks guys. I thought it was amazing myself.

Nico: I'll say.

Me: Yeah me too.

Nico: You must be very proud of Gaara for becoming the Kazekage.

Karura: I sure am. And I really raised verbal hell on Rasa.

Qin: Boy I don't blame you one bit for that.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Sheesh! No kidding.

We paid for all the new clothes we bought and man there was a ton of them.

Many of us were carrying boxes and boxes and boxes and bags of them filled with jewelry, video games and more.

Me: MAN what a shopping trip.

Lola: No kidding!

Alexis: But this is so fun.

May: Let's keep our eyes peeled for any trouble.

Me: Right.

Nico: Lets be on the alert.

Allenby: But this is always so fun to go shopping.

Me: You said it Allenby.

Nicole: We never have this much fun on Black Friday.

Allenby: No we sure don't. But it's awesome to be with my family like this on events like this.

Eli: It sure is.

Maria: Today is Matt's first mission.

Me: And I'm really looking forward to this one.

Rarity: Oh me too darlings.

Qin: I have a feeling we're going to have fun on it.

Xenia: And for the 4th time, Dark Eddy will make his appearance.

Lola: Who knows what he will do this time.

Me: But we'll be ready for him.

Eddy: I'm gonna take my zoid out next time then.

Lola: Good call.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Man we tried on all kinds of awesome outfits didn't we?

Sirius: They sure are awesome and stylish.

Allenby: I think it's cool.

Nico: But we can still interact with Ty and his friends on foot.

Me: We sure can.

Lana: It's gonna be awesome meeting them!

Nico: The Constructicons have been looking forward to this one too.

Qin: They sure have.

Allenby: Boy they sure have. (WINCES)

Her mark for Volans the Flying Fish in the Southern Hemisphere started glowing and we know what that means.

Me: Uh oh. The next Another Undead-Zodiart is near.

Eli: Yeah I feel it.

Then in the food court a huge swarm of flying fish flew in and circled around us.

Qin: Wow!

Varie: Look at the flying fish.

Camie: Beautiful.

Then they regrouped in front of us and formed into a figure and they formed into THE ANOTHER VOLANS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Charybdis Minosaur, Ship Org and Marine Zaboon!

Me: WHOA! Another Volans Undead Zodiarts!

Nico: The Flying Fish was a dead giveaway.

Me: And this is the 3rd monster for the Southern Hemisphere.

Nico: I knew something smelled fishy.

Me: Metaphorically.

Another Volans Undead Zodiart: (In a girls voice) That is funny.

Me: (Gasp) I know that voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with aqua green hair and blue eyes and she was in a beautiful aqua blue bikini.

Me: Sofia Alighieri!

Sofia Alighieri: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Sofia. A little cold out to be wearing a Bikini wouldn't you think so?

Sofia Alighieri: Yeah but I was like this when I was transformed.

Maria: I see.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Sofia is the descendant of Dante Alighieri and she is also a girl that literally went to hell and back.

Sofia Alighieri: It's true. My ancestor went to Hell and saw what it was like and like my ancestor I battled many of his evil enemies. And I remember the one Canto you shared with me that got me into the works of my ancestor.

Me and Sofia: "They from one body came, and all Caina, Thou shalt search through, and shalt not find a shade more worthy to be fixed in gelatine."

Brittney: Canto XXXII verse 60 of Inferno. That was a wicked one.

Me: It sure was.

Sofia Alighieri: That's right. Man that was scary.

Nico: We've been to hell ourselves as well.

Sofia Alighieri: That is amazing.

Me: It was an absolute nightmare. But it brought back a sense of déjà-vu.

Sofia Alighieri: No kidding.

Femme Fatale: Who else is with you?

Sofia Alighieri: Believe it or not I saw a dark version of you.

Femme Fatale: Another me!?

Me: That means Another Version of Femme Fatale is not far behind.

Sofia Alighieri: No kidding.

Allenby: But I will gladly take you on before that.

Sofia Alighieri: You got it.

She went back to her Another Volans Undead Zodiart form and Allenby fired a beam of energy and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I got the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars of the constellation of Volans the Flying Fish in the Southern Hemisphere as well as a Flying Fish on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and went to Allenby and she got an awesome armband for Volans.

I went and picked up Sofia.

Sofia Alighieri: (GROANS) What a horrible headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over to us and Maria wrapped her in a warm blanket.

Nico: That's that.

Me: Now for our next opponent.

Then out came a version of Femme Fatale wearing dark clothes. It was ANOTHER FEMME FATALE!

Nico: Right on cue!

Femme Fatale: Yep!

Me: I hope this one isn't a Misandristic Criminal like you were Jessica.

Femme Fatale: I hope not either.

Maria: Who the fuck are you?

Another Femme Fatale: (Transylvanian Accent) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Xenia Barbaneagra!

Another Femme Fatale: Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: You're from Transylvania?

Another Femme Fatale: That's right. I was looking for my father Count Spankulot.

We gasped!

Me: I didn't know that Count Spankulot was your father!

Nico: Oh man! Are you also a vampire?

Another Femme Fatale: I sure am. But I'm a Spank Happy Vampire.

Me: Well at least you aren't after blood. But your father is Lucy Heartfilia's archenemy.

Another Femme Fatale: That's what I heard.

Nico: But J.D. how do you know Xenia?

Me: Me and Xenia met on a school Foreign Exchange Program. She is an amazing girl that knows all about vampires and knows all about how to go after bad guys. Also she despises people doing bad stuff and gives them the most incredibly painful ever spanking ever. One time she spanked a bully so bad they literally had to cut off his own butt!

We gasped and then winced from that!

Nico: (Winces) OOH! Jeez! That really must've hurt!

Me: Believe me it hurt like a son of a bitch!

Qin: OUCH!

Kaito: (Gets out Faiz Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Blade gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Femme Fatale: Just to be a big women's rights supporter as well as a powerful Spank Happy Vampire.

Me: You already have both those qualities.

Another Femme Fatale: I knew that Swartz lied to me! He has been very bad!

Me: Well I'm afraid we already beat you to the punch on that. He's already dead.

Qin: Yeah we killed him and gave him the Black Gates.

Another Femme Fatale: Good.

Me: Sorry we have to fight you like this.

Another Femme Fatale: It's all right.

Me: It'll be sunrise in about 3 hours but after our big mission later today we'll be really tired.

Qin: Yep.

Kaito: Lets get it on!

Kaito got a Faiz Blaster and Zocks got a Rouse Card King Sword!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Time to start with darkness. (ACTIVATES COUNT SPANKULOT'S RIDEWATCH)

I made dummies of TLES around her.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I see a cold wind blowing through

I see days neither fun nor free

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Team Loud Evil Storm

Now, the future is a cold nightmare

Everyone had shivers of fear going down their spines as I sang that and then I fired waves of darkness and they hit the dummies and they hit Another Femme Fatale and smashed her down and destroyed the dummies.

Nico: (GULPS) Scary!

Eli: But it fits perfectly for Team Loud Evil Storm.

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Ridewatch) It's funny that I'm using this because Matt's mission later and those related to it involve Wizard Rings.

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) I wonder who Matt and the others will fight first.

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Me: If I had to guess probably D-Structs.

Qin: Yeah he is the main target.

Me: One of them.

Twilight Sparkle: My turn. (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH)

(PALE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE 10 ELEMENTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The world seems not the same

Though I know nothing has changed

It's all my state of mind

I can't leave it all behind

I have to stand up to be stronger

I have to try

To break free from the thoughts in my mind

Use the time that I have I can't say

Goodbye, have to make it right

I have to fight

'Cause I know in the end it's worthwhile

That the pain that I feel slowly fades

Away, it will be alright

I know should realize

Time is precious it is worthwhile

Despite how I feel inside

Have to trust it will be alright
Have to stand up to be stronger
I have to try
To break free from the thoughts in my mind
Use the time that I have I can't say
Goodbye, have to make it right
I have to fight
'Cause I know in the end it's worthwhile
That the pain that I feel slowly fades
Away, it will be alright
Oh, this night is too long
Have no strength to go on
No more pain, I'm floating away
Through the mist I see the face
Of an Angel, who calls my name
I remember you're the reason I have to stay
I have to try to break free
From the thoughts in my mind
Use the time that I have I can say
Goodbye, have to make it right
I have to fight
Cause I know in the end it's worthwhile

That the pain that I feel slowly fades

Away, it will be alright

Twilight floated into the air as light from the heaves shined down onto her and she fired waves of the 10 elements and blasted down Another Femme Fatale.

Me: OH YEAH!

Brittney: Awesome song choice Twilight!

Twilight Sparkle: That was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Lets see how you like this cheese. (ACTIVATES NERGAL'S RIDEWATCH)

(WE BELONG BY PAT BENATAR PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PIZZAS AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Many times I tried to tell you

Many times I cried alone

Always I'm surprised how well you cut my feelings to the bone

Don't want to leave you really

I've invested too much time to give you up that easy

To the doubts that complicate your mind

We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder

We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under

Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better

We belong, we belong, we belong together

Maybe it's a sign of weakness when I don't know what to say

Maybe I just wouldn't know what to do with my strength anyway
Have we become a habit? Do we distort the facts?
Now there's no looking forward
Now there's no turning back
When you say
We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder
We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under
Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better
We belong, we belong, we belong together
Close your eyes and try to sleep now
Close your eyes and try to dream
Clear your mind and do your best to try and wash the palette clean
We can't begin to know it, how much we really care
I hear your voice inside me, I see your face everywhere
Still you say
We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder
We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under
Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better
We belong, we belong, we belong together
We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder
We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under
Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better

We belong, we belong, we belong together

We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder

She floated into the air and fired waves of energy and fire and pizzas and smashed down Another Femme Fatale!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Cheesy and awesome.

Laney: Yeah it was!

Nico: (takes out Femme Fatale's Ridewatch) Time for girl power!

Nico activated it.

(STARS BY GRACE POTTER AND THE NOCTURNES PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

I lit a fire with the love you left behind

And it burned wild and crept up the mountainside

I followed your ashes into outer space

I can't look out the window, I can't look at this place

I can't look at the stars

They make me wonder where you are

Stars, up on Heaven's boulevard

And if I know you at all,

I know you've gone too far

So I, I can't look at the stars

All those times we looked up at the sky

Looking out so far, we felt like we could fly

And now I'm all alone in the dark of night

The moon is shining but I can't see the light

And I can't look at the stars

They make me wonder where you are

Stars, up on Heaven's boulevard

And if I know you at all,

I know you've gone too far

So I, I can't look at the stars

Stars

Stars, they make me wonder where you are

Stars up on Heaven's boulevard

And if I know you at all,

I know you've gone too far

So I can't look at the stars

Nico floated into the air and fired waves of stars and energy and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that song!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Time for some country power! (ACTIVATES THE MAN WITH NO NAME (TIME SQUAD'S) RIDEWATCH)

(AIN'T GOIN' DOWN (TIL THE SUN COMES UP) BY GARTH BROOKS PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCKS AND BOULDERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Six o'clock on Friday evening

Momma doesn't know she's leaving

'Til she hears the screen door slamming

Rubber squealin', gears a-jamming

Local country station just a blaring on the radio

Pick him up at seven and they're headin' to the rodeo

Momma's on the front porch screamin' out her warning

Girl you better get your red head

Back in bed before the morning

Nine o'clock the show is ending

But the fun is just beginning

She knows he's anticipating

But she's gonna keep him waiting

Grab a bite to eat

And then they're heading to the honkey tonk

But loud crowds and line dancing

Just ain't what they really want

Drive out to the boondocks

And park down by the creek

And where it's George Strait

Real late dancing cheek to cheek

Ain't going down

'Til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in

'Til they get enough

Going 'round the world

In a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down

'Til the sun comes up

Ten 'til twelve is wine and dancing

Midnight starts the hard romancing

One o'clock that truck is rocking

Two is coming, still no stopping

Break to check the clock at three

They're right on where they want to be

And four o'clock get up and going

Five o'clock that rooster's crowing

Yeah ain't going down

'Til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in

'Til they get enough

Going 'round the world

In a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down

'Til the sun comes up

Six o'clock on Saturday

Her folks don't know he's on his way

The stalls are clean, the horses fed

They say she's grounded 'til she's dead

Well here he comes around the bend

Slowing down, she's jumping in

Hey mom, your daughter's gone

And there they go again

Ain't going down

'Til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in

'Til they get enough

Going 'round the world

In a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down

'Til the sun comes up

She floated and fired waves of rocks and smashed her down.

Nico: YEEHAW! Rock on!

Me: YEEHAW! That was awesome!

Rarity: Oh time for some power from me. (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

She floated into the air and fired waves of jewels and smashed her down.

Nico: (gets out Evil Flare Woman's Ridewatch) Let's flare things up! (ACTIVATES IT)

(Like a Rolling Stone by Bob Dylan Plays)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Once upon a time you dressed so fine

Threw the bums a dime in your prime, didn't you?

People call say 'beware doll, you're bound to fall'

You thought they were all kidding you

You used to laugh about

Everybody that was hanging out

Now you don't talk so loud

Now you don't seem so proud

About having to be scrounging your next meal

How does it feel, how does it feel?

To be without a home

Like a complete unknown, like a rolling stone

Ahh you've gone to the finest schools, alright Miss Lonely

But you know you only used to get juiced in it

Nobody's ever taught you how to live out on the street

And now you're gonna have to get used to it

You say you never compromise

With the mystery tramp, but now you realize

He's not selling any alibis

As you stare into the vacuum of his eyes

And say do you want to make a deal?

How does it feel, how does it feel?

To be on your own, with no direction home

A complete unknown, like a rolling stone

Ah you never turned around to see the frowns

On the jugglers and the clowns when they all did tricks for you

You never understood that it ain't no good

You shouldn't let other people get your kicks for you

You used to ride on a chrome horse with your diplomat

Who carried on his shoulder a Siamese cat

Ain't it hard when you discovered that

He really wasn't where it's at

After he took from you everything he could steal

How does it feel, how does it feel?

To be on your own, with no direction home

Like a complete unknown, like a rolling stone

Ahh princess on a steeple and all the pretty people

They're all drinking, thinking that they've got it made

Exchanging all precious gifts

But you better take your diamond ring, you better pawn it babe

You used to be so amused

At Napoleon in rags and the language that he used

Go to him he calls you, you can't refuse

When you ain't got nothing, you got nothing to lose

You're invisible now, you've got no secrets to conceal

How does it feel, ah how does it feel?

To be on your own, with no direction home

Like a complete unknown, like a rolling stone

He floated and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Love Bob Dylan. That's one of my dad's favorites Nico.

Nico: That was awesome. J.D. mind if I have a crack at that statue that looks like me?

Me: Coming right up.

I formed a statue of the evil version of him.

Nico: Here's what I think of your fucking hide! (ACTIVATES EVIL BOMB MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(WILD CHILD BY ENYA PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BOMBS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Ever close your eyes

Ever stop and listen

Ever feel alive

And you've nothing missing

You don't need a reason

Let the day go on and on

Let the rain fall down

Everywhere around you

Give into it now

Let the day surround you

You don't need a reason

Let the rain go on and on

What a day, what a day to take to

What a way, what a way to make it through

What a day, what a day to take to a wild child

Only take the time

From the helter skelter

Every day you find

Everything's in kilter

You don't need a reason

Let the day go on and on

Every summer sun

Every winter evening

Every spring to come

Every autumn leaving

You don't need a reason

Let it all go on and on

What a day, what a day to take to

What a way, what a way to make it through

What a day, what a day to take to a wild child

What a day, what a day to take to

What a way, what a way to make it through

What a day, what a day to take to a wild child

Da-da-da-da, da-da-da-da

Da-da-da-da, da-da-da-da

Da-da-da-da-da, da-da-da-da-da-da

What a day, what a day to take to

What a way, what a way to make it through

What a day, what a day to take to

Da-da-da, da-da-da-da-da-da

What a way, what a way to make it through

Da-da-da, da-da-da-da-da-da

Da-da-da, da-da-da-da-da-da

What a way, what a way to make it through

What a day, what a day to take to a wild child

What a day, what a day to take to a wild child

Nico floated and fired bombs and they hit the statue of Evil Nico and then..

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Qin: YEAH! Evil Nico you have failed yours and this universe!

Nico: Well said Qin.

Another Femme Fatale: That evil version of you Nico is bad news.

Nico: You have no idea.

May: (gets out Jealously's Ridewatch) Try not to get jealous.

Me: No one likes a Green-Eyed Monster!

May: That's for sure.

May activated it.

(THE JOURNEY HOME BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN MIST SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The journey home is never too long

Your heart arrives before the train

The journey home is never too long

Some yesterdays always remain

I'm going back to where my heart was light

When my pillow was a ship, I sailed through the night

Aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah…

The journey home is never too long

When open hearts are waiting there

The journey home is never too long

There's room to love and room to spare

I want to feel the way that I did then

And think my wishes through before I wish again

Aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah, aaah…

Not every boat you come across is one you have to take

No, sometimes standing still can be the best move you ever make

The journey home is never too long

Comes helps to heal the deepest pain

The journey home is never too long

Your heart arrives before the train

She floated and fired waves of energy and smashed Another Femme Fatale down.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Fluttershy: Now it's my turn. (ACTIVATES CARMEN DILLO'S RIDEWATCH)

(ORINOCO FLOW BY ENYA PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WAVES OF LEAVES, FLOWERS, GRASS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Let me sail, let me sail

Let the Orinoco flow

Let me reach, let me beach

On the shores of Tripoli

Let me sail, let me sail

Let me crash upon your shore

Let me reach, let me beach

Far beyond the Yellow Sea

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

(Ah)

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Bissau to Palau

In the shade of Avalon

From Fiji to Tiree

And the Isles of Ebony

From Peru to Cebu

Feel the power of Babylon

From Bali to Cali

Far beneath the Coral Sea

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

De-da, de-da, de

[Bridge]

Turn it up, turn it up

Turn it up, up

Adieu

---

Turn it up, turn it up

Turn it up, up

Adieu

---

Turn it up, turn it up

Turn it up, up

Adieu

(Ah)

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From the North to the South

Ebudæ unto Khartoum

From the deep Sea of Clouds

To the Island of the Moon

Carry me on the waves

To the lands I've never been

Carry me on the waves

To the lands I've never seen

We can sail, we can sail

With the Orinoco flow
We can sail, we can sail
Sail away, sail away, sail away
We can steer, we can near
With Rob Dickins at the wheel
We can sigh, say goodbye
Ross and his dependency
We can sail, we can sail
Sail away, sail away, sail away
We can reach, we can beach
On the shores of Tripoli
We can sail, we can sail
Sail away, sail away, sail away
From Bali to Cali
Far beneath the Coral Sea
We can sail, we can sail
Sail away, sail away, sail away
From Bissau to Palau
In the shade of Avalon
We can sail, we can sail
Sail away, sail away, sail away
We can reach, we can beach

Far beyond the Yellow Sea

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

From Peru to Cebu

Feel the power of Babylon

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

We can sail, we can sail

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Sail away, sail away, sail away

Ah, ah-ah

Ah, ah-ah

Ah

She floated into the air and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

May: (gets out Ai Shen's Ridewatch) This represents China.

May activated it and Chinese Music played. She played Chinese Dragon and fired waves of fireworks and energy and blasted down

Another Femme Fatale.

Nico: Awesome May!

Qin: YEAH!

Ai Shen: (Speaking in Chinese) 梅在那里的表现非常出色。

Me: She said that was a really well done performance you did May.

May: Thanks Ai.

Qin: That was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Now this will be awesome! (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight

She got you jumpin' off the deck

Shovin' into overdrive

Highway to the Danger Zone

I'll take you right into the Danger Zone

You'll never say hello to you

Until you get it on the red line overload

You'll never know what you can do

Until you get it up as high as you can go

Out along the edges

Always where I burn to be

The further on the edge

The hotter the intensity

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into, the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take

She floated into the air and fired waves of lightning and smashed down Another Femme Fatale!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Love Top Gun!

Camie: Awesome movie!

Starlight Glimmer: This will be awesome too. (ACTIVATES DR. STARLINE'S RIDEWATCH)

(ONE NIGHT IN BANGKOK BY MURRAY HEAD PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THAI SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Bangkok, Oriental setting

And the city don't know that the city is getting

The creme de la creme of the chess world

In a show with everything but Yul Brynner

Time flies doesn't seem a minute

Since the Tirolean spa had the chess boys in it

All change don't you know that when you

Play at this level there's no ordinary venue

It's Iceland or the Philippines or Hastings or

Or this place!

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

And if you're lucky then the god's a she

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One town's very like another

When your head's down over your pieces, brother

It's a drag, it's a bore, it's really such a pity

To be looking at the board, not looking at the city

Whaddya mean?

Ya seen one crowded, polluted, stinking town

Tea, girls, warm, sweet

Some are set up in the Somerset Maugham suite

Get thai'd, you're talking to a tourist

Whose every move's among the purest

I get my kicks above the waistline, sunshine

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

Siam's gonna be the witness

To the ultimate test of cerebral fitness

This grips me more than would a

Muddy old river or reclining Buddha

And thank God I'm only watching the game controlling it

I don't see you guys rating

The kind of mate I'm contemplating

I'd let you watch, I would invite you

But the queens we use would not excite you

So you better go back to your bars, your temples

Your massage parlours

One night in Bangkok and the world's your oyster

The bars are temples but the pearls ain't free

You'll find a god in every golden cloister

A little flesh, a little history

I can feel an angel sliding up to me

One night in Bangkok makes a hard man humble

Not much between despair and ecstasy

One night in Bangkok and the tough guys tumble

Can't be too careful with your company

I can feel the devil walking next to me

She floated and fired waves of energy and skulls and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Miraj Scintel's Ridewatch)) Let's keep going.

Eli: May the Force be with us.

Maria activated it.

(SAFETY DANCE BY MEN WITHOUT HATES PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY AND LIGHTNING SWIRLS AROUND HER)

We can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

'Cause your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

Say, we can go where we want to

A place where they will never find

And we can act like we come

From out of this world

Leave the real one far behind

And we can dance

Or sing

We can go when we want to

Night is young and so am I

And we can dress real neat

From our hats to our feet

And surprise 'em with the victory cry

Say, we can act if we want to

If we don't, nobody will
And you can act real rude and totally removed
And I can act like an imbecile
And say, we can dance, we can dance
Everything's out of control
We can dance, we can dance
They're doing it from pole to pole
We can dance, we can dance
Everybody look at your hands
We can dance, we can dance
Everybody's taking the chance
Safety dance
Oh well, the safety dance
Ah yes, the safety dance
We can dance if we want to
We've got all your life and mine
As long as we abuse it, never gonna lose it
Everything'll work out right
I say, we can dance if we want to
We can leave your friends behind
Because your friends don't dance
And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

I say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

We're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh yes, the safety dance

Oh, the safety dance, yeah

Well, it's the safety dance

It's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

She floated and fired waves of lightning and smashed down Another

Femme Fatale!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Love Men Without Hats.

Lola: Awesome 80s group!

Pinkie Pie: My turn! (ACTIVATES INSTIGATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

(STAYING ALIVE BY THE BEE GEE'S PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Well, you can tell by the way I use my walk

I'm a woman's man, no time to talk

Music loud and women warm, I've been kicked around

Since I was born

And now it's alright, it's okay

And you may look the other way

We can try to understand

The New York Times' effect on man

Whether you're a brother or whether you're a mother

You're stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Feel the city breakin' and everybody shakin'

And we're stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Ah, ha, ha, ha, stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Ah, ha, ha, ha, stayin' alive

Oh, when you walk

Well now, I get low and I get high

And if I can't get either, I really try

Got the wings of Heaven on my shoes

I'm a dancin' man and I just can't lose

You know it's alright, it's okay

I'll live to see another day

We can try to understand

The New York Times' effect on man

Whether you're a brother or whether you're a mother

You're stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Feel the city breakin' and everybody shakin'

And we're stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Ah, ha, ha, ha, stayin' alive, stayin' alive (oh)

Ah, ha, ha, ha, stayin' alive (oh)

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me

Somebody help me, yeah

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me, yeah

I'm stayin' alive

Well, you can tell by the way I use my walk

I'm a woman's man, no time to talk

Music loud and women warm

I've been kicked around since I was born

And now it's all right, it's okay

And you may look the other way

We can try to understand

The New York Times' effect on man

Whether you're a brother or whether you're a mother

You're stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Feel the city breakin' and everybody shakin'

And we're stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Ah, ha, ha, ha, stayin' alive, stayin' alive

Ah, ha, ha, ha, stayin' alive (hey)

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me

Somebody help me, yeah

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me, yeah

I'm stayin' alive

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me

Somebody help me, yeah (ah, ah, ah)

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me, yeah

I'm stayin' alive

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me

Somebody help me, yeah (ah, ah, ah, ay)

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me, yeah

I'm stayin' alive

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me

Somebody help me, yeah (oh)

Life goin' nowhere, somebody help me, yeah

I'm stayin' alive

She danced and fired waves of energy and gears and smashed her down!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Qin: Love the Bee Gees!

Maria: (gets out Dordora's Ridewatch) Behold, the power of Siblings.

Maria activated it And fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: Take that!

Then LaGrange's team came out and it had Live Action Thrust, Mimet, Asuka Lan, Good Evolt and Big Burpa!

LaGrange: Hey guys!

Nico: Nice team, LaGrange!

Me: Awesome! And Asuka Lan it's an honor.

Asuka Lan: Same here J.D.

Me: Vinyl Scratch's Ambassador Missions with you start right around the late first half 2023. I think.

Asuka Lan: That's what I heard and Vinyl it's an honor to meet you.

Vinyl Scratch: Same to you. I heard you have amazing powers as an angel and a demon.

Asuka Lan: I sure do.

I went over to the good Evolt.

Me: You must be the good version of Evolt.

Good Evolt: I sure am. And you really did good by taking down this universe's version of me.

Me: That was the Prime Universe's version of you.

Good Evolt: It was. Also yes you are right J.D. the Kamen Riders in our world are evil and the villains that you know are good.

Qin: Wow! J.D. called it yesterday.

Banjo: (to Asuka Lan) So, what's your story?

Asuka Lan: I don't want to talk about it

Good Evolt: Yo, Banjo. Don't pressure her, alright? She's really feeling guilty about the bad shit she did to the hero of her world.

Sento: Compassionate and considerate? You're definitely the opposite of the Evolt we killed.

Good Evolt: Thanks. I sure am.

Me: And I'm willing to bet that you killed the evil versions of the Build Riders in your world.

Good Evolt: I sure did and got these for you guys.

He gave us all Fullbottles imbued with all our powers.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Fullbottles full of our powers. Amazing.

Me: Awesome. Lets see what they can do.

I activated mine.

I fired a powerful blast of blue fire and energy and smashed down Another Femme Fatale in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down.

Me: Whoa! That was powerful!

Nico: Amazing!

Eli: Wow!

Me: Yeah! Also the Prime Universes version of Soichi Isurugi died after we freed him from our version of you.

Good Evolt: I heard. May Soichi rest in peace. He did not deserve what happened to him.

Me: No he didn't.

Another Femme Fatale: That was awful.

Sasame: (gets out Evil Flare Woman's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired a massive blast of fire and smashed down Another Femme Fatale.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Good Evolt: Oh here.

He got out a bag and in it was a bunch of Legend Items imbued with the powers of us for the Rangers and Riders. WHOA!

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Legend Items imbued with OUR powers!

Me: Amazing. Next to the Masters of Evil's powers now we ALL have our OWN Legend Items for us.

Nico: Cool!

Good Evolt: It was right after we killed all the riders and rangers in our world.

Varie: Incredible.

Nico: Awesome. Now we have M.O.E. And TLPS Legend Items.

Qin: Awesome.

Maria: Now where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Someone call?

We saw a GIGANTAMAX BUTTERFREE APPEAR!

Me: WHOA! A Gigantamax Butterfree!

Nico: Not what I was expecting!

It changed back to a Butterfree.

Me: Whoa! It can change its forms of Butterfree!

Nico: Awesome!

Butterfree: (In a girls voice) It sure is. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Alexis Butterfly! Wow!

Me: Wait are you related to…

Butterfree: That's right. Star Butterfly is my cousin.

Qin :Wow!

Laney: We didn't know Star was your cousin.

Butterfree: Yeah I got this.

She fired a Swift Attack blast and it hit Another Femme Fatale and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and it was for Alexis Rhodes and I purified it.

Me: Cool!

I went over to Xenia and picked her up. She was a girl that had pitch black hair and black clothes and she had fangs. She was weak.

Me: Oh man.

I took out my dagger and slashed my wrist.

Me: Xenia drink.

I gave her some of my blood and she drank it and was better.

My wound healed and She got up.

Xenia Barbaneagra: Wow! That helped. Thanks J.D.

Me: Sorry about that. But you're welcome.

We went over to everyone.

Nico: Wow! Your blood worked wonders for her.

Xenia Barbaneagra: I am a vampire and sometimes I need blood.

Butterfree: But that was awesome.

Sasame: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Butterfree: Well me and Nico did a lot of things over the years. One time me and Nico killed Toffee after he was destroyed by Star. That was my favorite.

Nico: Oh yeah. We obliterated him into nothing and made sure nothing of him remained.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: Who was Toffee?

Brittney: I've heard about him. Toffee was one badass malevolent monster and a total douchebag. Star's mother defeated him before.

Brittney went over his history.

Toffee is the main antagonist of the Disney XD animated series Star vs. the Forces of Evil.

He serves as the overarching antagonist of Season 1, and the main antagonist of season 2 and the third season premiere "The Battle for Mewni", and the posthumous overarching antagonist for the remainder of the series. He is a mysterious lizard monster known as a Septarian who want to rid Mewni of magic. He also the arch-nemesis of Queen Moon Butterfly and Princess Star Butterfly.

He was voiced by Michael C. Hall, who also played Dexter Morgan in the hit TV series Dexter and Ken Castle in the film Gamer. Past

As revealed in the film " *The Battle for Mewni* ", before the start of the series, Toffee (also known as "The Lizard") was a general in the monster army of Archduke Batwin fighting against the Mewnans. However after his king decided to sign a peace treaty with the mewmans, he and his group split off to fight on their own. When Archduke Batwin and the then queen of Mewni, Comet Butterfly were about to sign a peace treaty, he murdered her, making Comet's daughter Moon Butterfly (then only a child) the new queen. Using a dark spell given to her by Eclipsa, Moon approached Toffee and his equally immortal army to kill him, but realizing the magic was making her dark and that Eclipsa would be free if she did (which was part of the bargain she made with Eclipsa), she simply used the spell to separate the middle finger off his right hand. When Toffee proved unable to regenerate it his army ran away scared forcing Toffee to withdraw begrudgingly, beginning a lifelong grudge against Moon.

Season 1

Years later when Moon has grown up and had her own daughter Star Butterfly, Toffee first appears in the series as an "evil efficiency expert" who is first hired by Ludo in the season one's episode " *Fortune Cookies* ". Discovering that Star took fortune cookies seriously, he had Ludo's minions give Star a fortune cookie that said "Love is always the answer," so that she would refuse to fight back against the monsters, giving them hugs instead. However, when the two-headed monster told Star the truth, she blasted the monsters away, foiling Toffee's plan.

In " *Mewnipendence Day* ", Toffee replaced Ludo's right-hand man Buff Frog, who did not trust him, with an electronic eye to spy on Star. He also introduced a mace with a portal hidden inside it and sent Buff Frog to use it to get Star's wand to Ludo. However, he sabotaged the device so it would not work for Buff Frog, resulting in him failing his mission. Toffee then convinced Ludo to fire Buff Frog.

Toffee and Ludo's minions turn against Ludo.

After Ludo's attempt to take Star's wand when the house became a labyrinth of Marco's beard was foiled, Toffee told Ludo's minions that Ludo was incompetent as a leader, and told them to choose between the two of them. The monsters chose Toffee as their new leader, and Ludo was kicked out of his castle.

In the Season One's finale, Toffee captured Marco and held him for ransom for Star's wand. Star, Ludo, and Buff Frog joined forces to defeat him, during which Star blasted his left arm off, but he regenerated it and threatened to crush Marco, revealing that he wanted Star to destroy her wand rather than give it to him. Star used the Whispering Spell to destroy her wand, which caused an explosion that blew up Ludo's castle, presumably killing Toffee; however, he is seen smiling as his "death" unfolds, hinting that he expected the wand to explode and that he may possibly be alive, or that his plan has yet to truly come to fruition.

Season 2

In the Season Two's second episode " *Ludo in the Wild* ", after being banished to another dimension by Star following the Season One's finale and the destruction of his castle, Ludo discovers a dark wand made from the right half of Star's wand and Toffee's skeletal right hand which he continues to use from that point on. It is also revealed that the wand "speaks" to him, hinting that Toffee's ghost is manipulating Ludo from inside the wand.

In the episode " *Into the Wand* ", Star tries to fix her own wand and discovers Toffee's finger inside of it, so she removes it and places it inside her secrets closet.

In the episode " *Page Turner* " Toffee is pictured in a crystal ball while trying to find the source for the universes depletion of magic.

At some point the wand (Toffee) tells Ludo where to find an ancient monster temple to live in.

In the episode " *The Hard Way* ", it is confirmed that Toffee is indeed inside Ludo's wand: when Ludo becomes tainted by the dark magic of Queen Eclipsa's chapter in the Magic Instruction Book, this allows Toffee to take possession of his body. Toffee tells Glossaryck that he'll never get Ludo on his side, but Glossaryck says he doesn't have a side. In response to this, Toffee laughs and says, "Excellent."

In " *Starcrushed* ", Toffee completely takes control of Ludo's body and his skeletal hand regenerates onto Ludo's arm fusing the magic crystal to his palm. He then proceeds to beat and drain the magic of all the Magic High Commission members, leaving Hekapoo, Rhombulus, and Omnitraxus Prime in a comatose state. Chancellor Lekmet uses up the last portion of his life energy to revive Moon and dissolves into dust, leaving behind a single horn. Moon rises to take on Toffee but is easily defeated, and grabs her allies to escape. Before Moon leaves through a portal Toffee tells her to tell Star he will be coming for his finger.

*Star vs. the Forces of Evil: The Battle for Mewni*

In the movie " *The Battle for Mewni* ", it is revealed that Toffee instructed Glossaryck to stay hidden during the events of " *Starcrushed* " in order to initiate a scheme to absorb the powers of the Magic High Commission. After Ludo furiously throws the Book of Spell into a fire, Toffee re-possesses Ludo and says while he did not intend for Glossaryck to disappear, it still works to his advantage. Toffee's manipulations prove successful to the point where Ludo overthrows King River and takes over his position.

Star then uses the Whispering Spell and lets it absorb her into the wand crystal where Toffee emerges as an enormous slimy version of himself and takes her on, all the while convincing Moon to give him back his finger through Ludo. Moon finally agrees and as the finger merges with his hand, he says goodbye to Star and leaves her trapped as his true body emerges and forms around Ludo before spitting him out and declaring Star to be gone.

As he leaves, an enraged Moon uses the Darkest Spell taught by Eclipsa, but is surprised when it does nothing to him. Toffee easily defeats Moon and Marco and prepares to leave them behind forever, having both recovered his finger and fulfilled his revenge on Moon. However, Star successfully breaks free from the inside, causing the wand halves to merge together and allowing Star to gain a new Mewberty form, in which she uses to burn the villainous lizard and sear his skin clean off, leaving him as a horrendous black ink-like creature with part of his ribs showing.

He merely laughs and says that it's not over and that he made all the plans and that only he knows how everything turns out before Ludo pushes a pillar onto him, destroying most of him and leaving only his black destroyed hand and eyeball, the rest of him having melted into sludge.

Ludo proclaims that it turned out that Toffee is dead. With his destruction, Eclipsa's prison begins to crack. However, Toffee's last words about more unknown plans remains a mystery, especially with his claim that he is the only one who knows the plan. Furthermore, based on the fact that he already has all Magic High Commission members' power which powerful enough to rule Mewni as well as killing Moon easily, he chooses to walk away after getting his finger back rather than ruling Mewni suggesting that ruling Mewni or getting revenge on Moon are not his end goals. As of the show's final season, it seems likely that Toffee's actions were ultimately at the behest of a higher power.

Season 4

A younger version of Toffee appears in the season four episode " *Meteora's Lesson* ", in which it is revealed that Toffee was a "bad boy" teenager and had broken Glossaryck's arm due to the latter making a leaf hat. However, when Toffee was about to break Glossaryck's other arm, Meteora shoots green beams from her eyes at the Septarian, surrounding him with green-colored energy and making him unconscious for a quick moment. However, as soon as he regains consciousness, Toffee states that magic is the reason that there is a war going on between the Mewmans and the Septarians.

In "The Tavern at the End of the Multiverse", Star develops a hatred towards magic which is similar to Toffee's motives and that she thinks its the only way to defeat Mina Loveberry and her Solarian warriors. Inside Glossaryck's magic eye, Star even admits that he is right, looking at the tapestry where he is defeated by Moon. Suddenly, the pictured Toffee comes to life and yells out "Surprise!" in a similar matter in "Storm the Castle". This startled Star and thus she is sent out of Glossaryck's eye.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Yeah he was awful. But thanks to Alexis she gave him the Black Gates.

Me: You know the Black Gates too?

Butterfree: I sure do. I used a powerful spell that opened a portal to the Black Gates and banished his spirit into it.

Eli: Incredible.

Me: Yeah.

Butterfree: I would like to be reverted back please.

Me: Sure thing

Butterfree: I am also naked just so you know.

Nicole: Oh boy. No one peak or I will kill you.

I put on my blind man glasses and Everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Alexis reverted back and she was a girl with long flowing blond hair and she had blue eyes and beautiful butterfly wings. Maria and the Fashion Brigade gave her new clothes and she had blue clothes on and they were awesome. Alexis also had sun marks on her cheeks.

Alexis Butterfly: Wow! I look great.

Nico: You sure do.

Alexis and Nico hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Alexis Butterfly: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: By the way Alexis were you shocked to see that Star merged Mewni and Earth together?

Alexis Butterfly: I sure was and I was really amazed that she managed to do that.

Me: Yeah. It was intense.

I went over what happened after we destroyed the Horned King in chapter 755.

---

Outside we were enjoying ourselves and relaxing by the lake and Nico caught a Bonsly and a Bronzong.

Maria: I just realized that this date was when I joined you guys.

Me: That's right. It was 1 year ago today.

William: Yep.

Suddenly a massive blinding flash of light illuminated the whole planet and we shielded our eyes. But then when the light faded, we saw an incredible and absolutely unbelievable sight. The planet Earth was now completely different and totally changed beyond all form of imagination. We saw 3 moons in the sky and one moon had rings around it and the sky was illuminated with the dazzling display of the aurora. We saw that the trees had crystal clusters all over them and there were two ruined castles and monsters and strange creatures were all over the place and so were mermaids, sprites, fairies and more. We saw strange landscapes and more. Our planet was now completely unrecognizable!

Me: Whoa! What happened to the whole planet!?

Zoe: (Gasp) I… I… I can't believe it! The worlds of Mewni and Earth are now fully merged together!

We gasped in sheer amazement! Our worlds were now one!

Laney: Our world and Star's world are now one!?

Me: How did this happen!?

Zoe: Star must've done this. She told me that she was gonna destroy the magic. For eons, the World of Magic dimension has been causing a lot of trouble for Mewni and the dimensions across the cosmos that it knows.

Brittney: Is that even possible?

Me: We better go see if she's all right.

We went to the ruined castle and we saw that it was still standing but ruined.

Me: Hello?

Laney: Is anyone here?

Zoe: Star? Marco? Lady Moon?

Star B.: Guys!

We saw Star and Marco.

Me: Star!

Me and Star hugged.

Me: Thank goodness you and Marco are okay.

Star B.: Thanks J.D.

I saw that Star's Heart marks on her face are totally gone.

Me: Your heart marks on your face are gone.

Star B.: I destroyed the magic. I used the Whispering Spell and destroyed the whole world of Magic.

Me: That's incredible!

Marco: She did it.

Me: She really did it.

I saw bandages on Marco's stomach.

Me: Are you all right Marco?

Marco: I got stabbed in the stomach by a unicorn horn.

We gasped.

Me: Thank God you're all right Marco. A wound like that would've killed you.

Moon: (British Accent) It would've.

Me: Queen Moon?

Zoe: Lady Moon!

Zoe went over and hugged her.

Zoe: Thank goodness you're all right.

Moon: Yes I'm fine Zoe. Star did it. She saved our worlds.

Me: And she merged both our worlds into one. Lady Moon it's such an honor to meet you.

Moon: You too J.D. Thank you so much for taking care of Star.

Me: It was our pleasure your majesty. Team Loud Phoenix Storm is like a family always looking out for each other and helping people in need.

Mina: Then you will die before you are done!

We turned and saw MINA LOVEBERRY!

Zoe: Mina!

Zoe fired a massive blast of energy at her and completely obliterated her in an instant.

Zoe: You are never welcome in our worlds again Mina Loveberry.

We met Eclipsa and her daughter Meteora and we met Globgor. But we got a surprising shock when we found out that Meteora is really Ms. Heinous whom we killed when we destroyed St. Olga's. But we're glad she's on the right path of redemption. Even though the magic is destroyed she still has her powers given to her from the Sun Fireball of Helios. But we now have a whole new world merged with ours and it was gonna take an extremely long time to get used to it.

---

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Qin: WHOA! That explains what that massive white light was!

Nico: Yeah.

Alexis Butterfly: Wow! Star you are amazing. Also where is Mina and the Digimon Emperor.

Me: Mina Loveberry is dead and the Digimon Emperor is in our prison at the estate.

Nico: Like I told some of the others, I've moved on from my dark past involving the Digimon Emperor. You should do the same. You can keep on hating Toffee and Mina Loveberry though.

Alexis Buttershy: Okay but good.

Qin: Yeah.

We later went back home and put our stuff in our rooms and told everyone what happened. Star was happy to be back together with Alexis.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, and Izzy are heading to a planet in the Omega Quadrant named Oceanu, a beautiful ocean planet, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but Lily is going to get a powerful treasure there: The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina, and only Lily can wield this because she got her powers from Coventina.

And we also got word that Kirby's old enemy, The Nightmare Wizard, has returned from the dead and he wants revenge on Lincoln for destroying him last year.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome ocean planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Oceanu, another planet in the Omega Quadrant that I've gone to eons ago.

Nico: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Lily is going to get a powerful treasure there: The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only Lily can wield this because she got her powers from Coventina, and we also got word that Kirby's old enemy, The Nightmare Wizard, has returned from the dead and he wants revenge on you for destroying him last year.

Sakura Hibiki and her friends growled in anger.

Lincoln: Oh boy, looks like Sakura and her friends haven't forgotten about that evil wizard who almost tried to kill them.

Nico: And they're really pissed after finding out he's come back from the dead seeking revenge.

Me: This is going to get messy.

Lincoln: Big time, J.D., but I've got an idea: I'm going to separate The Nightmare Wizard from The Nightmare Orb, and The Nightmare Orb is going to be a member of The Masters of Evil, and I've chosen Sadie Emperyous to be The Nightmare Orb's archenemy.

Sadie Emperyous: Awesome! And that evil wizard's going to pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: Big time, Sadie, and I want to thank you, Jesse, and Jaden for joining us, Tea, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, and Izzy.

Tea Gardner: You're welcome, Lincoln, plus we're starting on finding the Fusion Gene-Slammers of The Crystal Beasts and their dark counterparts, The Advanced Crystal Beasts.

Jesse Anderson: That's just like with Nico and J.D. So, where do we go to find The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find the greatsword, Jesse.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive greatsword floating in the center and with light shining down on it: The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina, a massive greatsword with glowing aqua blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large aqua blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large neon aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue mermaid heads and a large neon aqua blue gem on the bottom of the mermaid heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina, this massive greatsword is indeed a work of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Lily.

Lily 2: (Through the Rainbow Mermaid) So, you built this shrine in honor of me? That's so sweet of you, Lincoln.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Thanks, Lily.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle heading for us, and with us were the two girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and they also got the two girls to safety.

Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle: (Girl's voice) And away from that psychopathic wizard.

Me: Whoa, one voice coming out of those two?!

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Riley Mackenzie, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that The Nightmare Wizard's already heading for us.

?: I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING ME, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Lincoln: Yep, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay dead, Nightmare Wizard.

We then saw our target, The Nightmare Wizard, and man, he was pissed off.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd show up, Nightmare Wizard.

Nightmare Wizard: I despise you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, if you imbeciles hadn't shown up, I would've killed those four stupid girls and sent their dead corpses into the darkest depths of the universe! Now, I'm going to enjoy seeing the look of despair on their face, when I kill you right in front of them, LINCOLN LOUD! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Our auras flared up from his hatred, and Sakura Hibiki and her friends were now mega pissed off at The Nightmare Wizard's dark threat!

Sakura Hibiki: If you lay one fucking hand on our future husband, we're going to break your neck!

Lily: Too late for that, that death threat he made at our brother is the one thing that crossed the line.

Lily grabbed The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina. Suddenly, Lily's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with water, mermaids, and sea animals, she unholstered her massive Coventina's Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Oceanic Justice and Water Love from her back, and as she approached The Nightmare Wizard, she left rainbow energy, water, mermaids, and sea creatures with every step.

Lily: You really make me sick, Nightmare Wizard, as if what you've done in antagonizing Kirby and his friends wasn't bad enough, along with trying to take over the world, but what you tried to do in killing Sakura Hibiki and her friends last year proved that you were nothing more than a heartless monster, and as for that death threat you made to my brother, consider yourself dead!

Suddenly, Lily was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lily emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lily Loud grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted lavender bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, she has lavender highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with water, mermaids, and sea creatures surrounding her, she has a rainbow mermaid holding the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with lavender gems on the gold water drop links and lavender crystal links and a lavender mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of

Harmony is a mermaid with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless lavender shirt with ocean blue phoenix on it, lavender skirt with ocean waves and sea animals on it, black pants with ocean waves on the legs, black leather knee-high combat boots with mermaids on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, mermaids, and sea creatures on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid with ocean waves and sea creatures surrounding it. Suddenly, Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with lavender and ocean blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lily's massive Coventina's Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Oceanic Justice and Water Love and The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, water, mermaids, and sea creatures and when it emerged, it was transformed into Coventina's Glowing Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded glowing aqua blue gems and the Celtic Goddess of Water, Coventina, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large lavender angel heads for the crossguard, large glowing ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with glowing ocean blue gems for eyes and a large lavender gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on lavender fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large lavender gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with lavender gems for eyes and a large lavender gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid that said, "Lily Loud, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Carlitos Casagrande, Photographer of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Expert Healer, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Ivan Evans Also Known as Ebon, Student of Nicole Knudson, The Krusty Krab's Top Fry Cook, Savior of Bikini Bottom, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Alistair Smythe, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Coventina, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Glowing Water and Sea Creatures"

リリー・ラウド、ラウド家の 6 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、カーリトス・カサグランデの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの写真家、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、エキスパート・ヒーラー、破壊者邪悪で狂乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、エボンとしても知られるイヴァン・エヴァンスの大敵、ニコール・クヌーソンの生徒、無愛想なクラブのトップ・フライ・クック、ビキニボトムの救世主、の子孫17世紀のスコットランドのラウド湖のユリ、モラグ・マクラフリンとアリスター・スマイスの駆逐艦、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり創設者、コヴェンティーナの使者でありチャンピオン、ザ・ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、輝く水と海のマスター生き物

Lily Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELTIC MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER MERMAID SEA ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC GLOWING OCEAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC GLOWING WATER COMPASSION!

We were really amazed by Lily's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when The Nightmare Wizard saw it, the monster fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Lily fired a powerful rainbow energy blast, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures at The Nightmare Wizard, and it hit him and sent him flying out of the shrine. He got up, but now, he's absolutely pissed off now.

Lincoln: Whoa, now Lily's the next of our family to transform, so awesome!

Lori: This is literally so amazing! Wait until Carlitos sees her now!

Lily: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Angel and Divine Celtic Glowing Water Compassion) **But, that'll be for after we get rid of The Nightmare Wizard, Lori.**

Lincoln: You're right, Lily, let's get this heartless monster!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and he transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of

Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Nightmare Wizard, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lily attacked him with her massive greatsword with powerful slashes and they left a lot of scars on The Nightmare Wizard, and Lincoln fired glowing water at him and stripped him of his Nightmare Orb form and sent it to The Masters of Evil, and this was extremely pissing him off badly, but Lincoln and Lily weren't giving him any more time to attack again as they swung their massive greatswords in a clockwise formation and formed energy swords of Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and they went after The Nightmare Wizard, and they pierced and slashed at him badly, and one energy sword hit his chest and that exploded exposing his black heart. Then, Lincoln and Lily fired glowing water blasts at the black heart, and the pure water caused him to burn and he turned to ashes and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his soul and he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons on our backs and powered down, and Lily Loud's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, eleven massive wolf tails, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: That's the end for you, you power-hungry nightmare!

Lily: Yeah, your days of causing havoc are finally over!

Lincoln: You got that right, Lily. (To Riley Mackenzie) And it's so good to see you again, Riley Mackenzie.

Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing ruby red hair, ruby red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a ruby embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful ruby red angel wings with sparking rubies and an aura of sparkling rubies around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open red blouse, sleeveless ruby red midriff top, ruby red skirt, ruby red pants, ruby red legwarmers, ruby red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ruby red flames, red rubies, and carbuncles on the coattails and Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle holding a ruby on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Carbuncle-themed large greatsword with embedded ruby and Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Carbuncle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ruby red blade, large carbuncle heads for the crossguard, large ruby red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large carbuncle heads and a large ruby red gem on the bottom of the large carbuncle heads for the pommel.

Riley Mackenzie: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Ruby Vallance, Susanne Cresley, and Serenity Lexington.

Ruby Vallance, Susanne Cresley, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Riley.

Lincoln went up to Riley Vallance and he hugged her, and Riley Mackenzie is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Riley Mackenzie: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Ruby Vallance and Susanne Cresley?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, she's my Guardian Angel from Queens, New York, and classmate in English. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, and you're going to like hearing this: she purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby

Carbuncle in order to protect me from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and as a result of that, she gained ruby red angel wings and became a master of the red color of the rainbow and she has power over red fire that can really burn a bad guy and leave them with third-degree burns and even red rubies.

Me: Nice.

Lincoln: And she's easily identified by a ruby gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, thus earning her the nickname, "Ruby Carbuncle", and she was also trained by Ruby Vallance, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Susanne Cresley, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Nico: Oh, wow, that's so awesome!

Ruby Vallance: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, along with using red hot ruby red fire and creating red rubies, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with red sparkling rubies around her and in her ruby red angel wings.

Susanne Cresley: Which is another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Riley Mackenzie: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, but I really hated Lynn with a blazing passion.

Nico: Uh oh, I wonder what Lynn did to earn your wrath.

Riley Mackenzie: Trust me, you're not going to like this story one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Riley, are you absolutely sure about this?

Riley Mackenzie: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Riley Mackenzie, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Riley Mackenzie, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Riley Mackenzie's neck with ruby red gems on the gold lightning bolts and ruby red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Riley Mackenzie: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Riley.

Riley Mackenzie has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Riley Mackenzie's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Chizuru and Miki from Tokyo Marble Chocolate.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chizuru and Miki from Tokyo Marble Chocolate.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chizuru: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chizuru and Miki saw who it was that saved them from The Nightmare Wizard, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-

Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Chizuru: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chizuru: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chizuru and Miki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Lily had gotten The Glowing Maelstrom Greatsword of Coventina, the treasure that was located on Oceanu, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was The Nightmare Wizard, Kirby's old enemy, and he came back from the dead seeking revenge on Lincoln for destroying him last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lily transforming into her Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that she along with all of us brutally pulverized him, and Lincoln separated his Nightmare Orb form and sent it to The Masters of Evil, and he and Lily delivered the fatal blow that killed The Nightmare Wizard and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Riley Mackenzie have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, now Lily's gotten her treasure and she not only transformed into her Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, she also got an awesome upgrade to her appearance, and we met the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle.

Lincoln: Yep, and we not only got rid of The Nightmare Wizard, but we sent The Nightmare Orb to The Masters of Evil.

Riley Mackenzie: And it'll be the archenemy of Sadie Emperyous.

---

After finally getting rid of The Nightmare Wizard and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Riley Mackenzie saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Riley Mackenzie: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Riley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Riley Mackenzie: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Riley, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a blazing passion?

Riley Mackenzie: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, I was hanging out with Lincoln at the park, and we were having fun. But, then, Lincoln sensed a nasty and dark presence, and he'd caught the stench of unwashed gym clothes, and then, in a flash, he punched the figure who rushed at him, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, but her eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and she had a knife in her hand and she wanted to kill Lincoln. She proceeded to go on an hour-long tirade on how she'd lost a game to the Billygoats and she blamed him for it, and she said that she had enough of Lincoln even living, and now, she was going to kill him and me for being with him, and she was laughing like a mad lunatic, I also sensed she was going to do the same to the rest of the Guardian Angels, along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, along with the parents and his friends. That pissed me off badly, along with Lincoln, so I fired a ruby red fire blast at Lynn's knife and melted it into molten metal, and this pissed that animal off badly, and she tried to attack us, but Lincoln and I grabbed her fists with our right and left hands, and with our free left and right hands, we threw two punches at Lynn's face, knocking her down and out and with two black eyes and missing teeth, and Lincoln had that animal tied up in red energy ropes, and I put Lynn in a red ruby crystal prison and we came back to The Loud House, and I removed the ruby crystal prison around her. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to me and Lincoln, and played her hour-long rant to them, and as soon as it was done, Lynn was finished. She got her smelly butt grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lincoln not only put her in a straitjacket, Chinese finger traps on her fingers, and a Hannibal

Lector mask on her and threw her in her cage in her room, but he also told his Mom to call Coach Keck who made sure Lynn was benched for those nineteen weeks, and this really pissed Lynn off, but I wasn't afraid of her, and neither was Lincoln, and we both swore if Lynn ever tried to attack us again, she could say goodbye to her sports career and dreams, and she was going to be burned badly.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: So, this was due to another lost game that Dark Lynn took over and wanted to kill Lincoln, she really is a sore loser!

Me: Yeah. But, Lincoln sensed her coming and he counterattacked her, and then, he and Riley laid a brutal beatdown on her, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and that was really smart of Riley for imprisoning Lynn in a ruby red crystal prison, so she couldn't escape.

Ed Cowart: After you tied her up with energy ropes, Lincoln, and one day, you've got to teach us that attack you used to imprison Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Flip in rose red energy orbs.

Lincoln: I think you might be getting that chance later on today, Ed, because today's your first rescue and you're going to start growing your own harem.

Ed Cowart: Oh, no way, this is going to be so awesome!

Cattleya: Indeed, and not only am I going with you, Ed.

Ed Cowart: That's right, but Nabiki Tendo's also joining as well, and I rescued her from a bunch of thugs Flip hired to kidnap, rape, and murder her in cold blood.

Me: Flip just doesn't know when to quit.

Nico: He sure didn't, and Ed really laid a nasty beatdown on those thugs and sent them to jail, and Nabiki became part of Ed's newly developing harem.

Nabiki Tendo: He sure did.

Ed Cowart: And I can't wait to lay another nasty beatdown on the bastard there.

Lincoln: And I can sense that you're also going to transform, Ed, so this is going to be one awesome rescue for you.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Ed Cowart, Cattleya, and Nabiki Tendo are heading to Hydrocity Zone, and not only is Ed Cowart going to rescue the twenty-five girls there, but Ed Cowart had gotten word that Mikey Tomlinson has broken out of The Masters of Evil's prison, and he still wants revenge on us for saving The Royal Defenders from Sindri Myr's corruption. Plus, this also gives us time to prepare for Ed Cowart's birthday today.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, so my first rescue's taking place here in Hydrocity Zone, awesome, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty-five girls there, but I'd gotten word that Mikey Tomlinson has broken out of The Masters of Evil's prison, and he still wants revenge on us for saving The Royal Defenders from Sindri Myr's corruption. (Sighs) That fucked-up bastard's just made things a lot worse for himself.

Cattleya: I know, Ed. But, I'm afraid that Mikey Tomlinson's now completely gone, and he needs to be stopped once and for all.

Ed Cowart: You're right, Cattleya.

Nabiki Tendo: And you guys were right to have saved The Royal Defenders from Sindri Myr's dark corruption, that Chaos Sorcerer did this all to bring chaos to the universe.

Ed Cowart: Hunter and Lincoln absolutely hated him in the world of Warhammer, and Lincoln did one awesome job in sending Sindri Myr to The Black Gates forever on his rescue months ago, after all of the horrible things he's done, he deserved it.

?: HEEEEEEEELLLLLLPPPPP!

Suddenly, Ed Cowart, Cattleya, and Nabiki Tendo heard the sound of twenty-five girls calling for help, along with the sound of deranged and maniacal laughter. Ed Cowart's dark blue eyes scanned the area and he sensed the energy signals, and soon enough, he saw the twenty-five girls, but they've been tied up by Mikey Tomlinson and he's going to kill them by stabbing them.

Ed Cowart: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, Cattleya and Nabiki, I found the twenty-five girls, but they've been tied up by Mikey Tomlinson and he's going to kill them by stabbing them, that insane, fucked-up bastard!

Ed Cowart, Cattleya, and Nabiki Tendo rushed on over, and before Mikey Tomlinson could kill the twenty-five girls, Ed Cowart fired powerful blasts of dark blue energy, dark fire, and souls of the damned at Mikey Tomlinson, and he and Cattleya cut the ropes and freed the twenty-five girls who got to safety in a dark blue energy field created by Ed Cowart to protect them from Mikey Tomlinson, and when he saw Ed Cowart again, he was mega pissed off.

Mikey Tomlinson: You miserable fucking shit-head, you're going to pay for what you did to The Royal Defenders!

Ed Cowart: How many times do I have to tell you, The Royal Defenders were only like this, because of Sindri Myr, that monster did this to cause nothing but chaos in the universe!

Mikey Tomlinson: I don't give a fucking care of what you say! They brought order to the universe and brought ruin to the heroes!

Cattleya: Are you still that completely delusional to the point that you still worship them when they were under Sindri Myr's evil influence that you couldn't see the truth in your eyes?!

Nabiki Tendo: Yeah, you monster!

Mikey Tomlinson: SHUT THE FUCK UP, BITCHES! YOU'RE NEXT!

Ed Cowart: Alright, that's it, no one threatens my future wives and gets away with it, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Ed Cowart's dark eyes turned neon dark blue and he was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with dark blue flames and spirits of The Underworld, he unholstered his Slayer of Tyrants large sword from his wider and muscular back, and as he approached Mikey Tomlinson, he left dark blue energy, dark blue flames, and tormented spirits of The Underworld with every step.

Ed Cowart: No matter how many times we've tried to use reason on you, you just absolutely refuse to listen to reason, you were unable to see that The Royal Defenders were controlled by Sindri Myr, and all that talk of how they've brought order to our universe, that's a load of bullshit, what they'd done under that Chaos Sorcerer's influence was inflict nothing but tyranny and chaos for his twisted amusement.

Mikey Tomlinson: I don't fucking care! I want The Royal Defenders back, and you will fucking pay, and those two bitches will also join you in death, along with all those other bitches and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

This caused Ed Cowart to glare angrily at Mikey Tomlinson: he'd crossed the line by threatening the lives of Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, the twenty-five girls here, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm, this time, Ed Cowart was going exact long-awaited justice on Mikey Tomlinson.

Ed Cowart: You know what, I'm done with trying to reason with a fucked-up nasty piece of shit like you. Mikey Tomlinson, for the crimes of worshipping The Royal Defenders of old and wanting to bring chaos and destruction to the universe in Sindri Myr's name, you shall pay the ultimate price for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Ed Cowart was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with dark blue fire and darkness surrounding it, there are the tormented souls of The Underworld, along with the guard dog of The Underworld, Cerberus, running around the vortex and the tormented souls of The Underworld were wailing in agony and anger, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring right at Mikey Tomlinson: those were eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ed Cowart emerged, but he was changed forever.

Ed Cowart grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, the dark blue weighted bands on his massive biceps and thighs were now covered by gold metal bands, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his wild mane of long dark brown hair, he has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with dark blue fire, the damned spirits of The Underworld, and hellhounds surrounding him, he has Cerberus and a phoenix emblazoned on his forehead and a Third Eye with dark blue iris, he has hellhound earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gem embedded in the black metal flame links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a hellhound with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and a gold version of He-Man 2002's chest harness with the Galvan Tech symbol on it and dark blue gems on the gold straps. Ed Cowart is dressed in a dark blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long dark blue trenchcoat coattails with pitch black flames, hellhounds, and the souls of The Underworld on the coattails and with dark blue flames coming off the loincloth and coattails, large black jeans with dark blue flames on the legs, large black leather knee-high combat boots, he now has nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, dark blue fingerless gloves, and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, Ed Cowart has him and Cattleya kissing, and he's surrounded by Nabiki Tendo and his brand-new future wives tattooed on his massive and wide right pec, and he has Cerberus and a dark blue phoenix tattooed on his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Ed Cowart felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for his new body, and the blue tips on the large dark blue feathers, turned to black, and he now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails. Ed Cowart has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Ed Cowart's massive Slayer of Tyrants large sword and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, dark blue and black flames, souls of The Underworld, and hellhounds, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hades'

Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with dark blue embedded gems and the Greek God of The Underworld, Hades, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black hellhound heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hellhound heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the hellhound heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold hellhound head with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Cerberus and the phoenix that said, "Ed Cowart, Brave and Righteous Leader of The Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance, Intelligence Gatherer of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Many Future Wives, Loving Father of Rana, Archenemy of Demitri Maximoff, Destroyer of Sindri Myr and His Servants of Eternal Chaos and The Fanatical Worshipper Mikey Tomlinson, Slayer and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Hades, and Master of Darkness, Infernal Dark Blue Flames, and The Wailing Souls of The Underworld"

エド・カワート、アンチ・ロイヤル・ディフェンダーズ・レジスタンスの勇敢で正義のリーダー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの情報収集者、愛情深いボーイフレンドであり、多くの将来の妻の将来の夫、ラナの愛情深い父、デミトリ・マキシモフの大敵、シンドリ・マイアと彼の召使いの破壊者永遠のカオスと狂信的な崇拝者のマイキー・トムリンソン、悪の殺し屋で破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ハデスの使者とチャンピオン、そして闇のマスター、地獄のダークブルー炎、そして冥界の嘆きの魂

Ed Cowart's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HELLHOUND CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS FIRESTORM PHOENIX INFERNAL HADES HELLHOUND ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM HELLHOUND JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL DARK FIRE PHOENIX HOPE!

When Cattleya and Nabiki Tendo saw Ed Cowart, they had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding: they went totally wild over seeing how much Ed's changed, but when Mikey Tomlinson saw it, he went fucking insane with rage and he ran at Ed Cowart to kill him, but Ed Cowart fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with dark fire, darkness, hellhounds, and phoenixes at Mikey Tomlinson, and he was sent flying into a wall, he got out but he was now royally pissed off.

Nabiki Tendo: Holy crap, Ed Cowart's transformed!

Cattleya: Indeed he has, and he's become even more of a handsome and strong hunk, and Ed, you look even more handsome, hunkier, and even more ripped than ever. How do you feel?

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Darkness Fire Hellhound Phoenix and Diving Dark Underworld Infernal Fire Justice) I feel incredible, Cattleya and Nabiki. Now, shall we put an end to this fucked-up bastard once and for all?

Nabiki Tendo: You don't have to ask twice.

Cattleya: That's right, we've also had it with this monster.

Cattleya unholstered her Giant Killer sword, and she and Nabiki Tendo joined Ed Cowart to take care of Mikey Tomlinson, and he's become even more pissed off and insane.

Mikey Tomlinson: I'LL FUCKING KILL ALL OF YOU!

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Darkness Fire Hellhound Phoenix and Diving Dark Underworld Infernal Fire Justice) (Smirks) Ladies first.

Cattleya: Such a gentleman.

Cattleya and Nabiki Tendo attacked Mikey Tomlinson and he was brutally beaten up and he also had slash marks on his stomach from Cattleya's Giant Killer.

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Darkness Fire Hellhound Phoenix and Diving Dark Underworld Infernal Fire Justice) Nice one, ladies. Now, let's get him together.

Nabiki Tendo: Alright!

Cowart, Cattleya, and Nabiki Tendo went after Mikey Tomlinson, and they fired powerful blasts of dark blue energy, purple energy, and blue energy, darkness, dark blue fire, purple fire, hellhounds, phoenixes, damned souls of The Underworld, and dragons at Mikey Tomlinson, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Nabiki Tendo brutally punched and kicked Mikey Tomlinson, and she even kicked him hard in the crotch and he was left foaming like a rabid animal, and he was also getting pissed off even more. Then, Ed Cowart and Cattleya attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left nasty scars on him and they also drew blood and Ed Cowart also punched Mikey Tomlinson in the right eye, and he screamed in agonizing pain and blood was coming out of his right eye.

Mikey Tomlinson: YOU FUCKER!

Mikey Tomlinson wildly punched at Ed Cowart, but he dodged them all like they were nothing, and he fired a blast of dark fire at his left arm, and his arm got burned badly, and he screamed in agonizing pain. Mikey Tomlinson tried to attack Ed Cowart again, but Ed Cowart grabbed him by the neck and hoisted him up into the air with his infinite and immense brute superhuman strength, and he forced Mikey Tomlinson to look him in the eyes.

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Darkness Fire Hellhound Phoenix and Diving Dark Underworld Infernal Fire Justice) Look into my eyes, Mikey Tomlinson. Your black soul is stained by the blood of the innocent. Feel the pain of those you've harmed infinite-fold and perish!

Mikey Tomlinson screamed in agonizing pain as Ed Cowart used the

Penance Stare on him, and he saw all of Mikey Tomlinson's crimes, including fanatically supporting The Royal Defenders of the old days when they were corrupted by Sindri Myr and he also saw that Mikey Tomlinson has murdered a lot of people who spoke out against The Royal Defenders in cold blood, and when Ed Cowart used the Penance Stare on him, all the crimes he committed turned against him, and the souls of the innocent judged him and they found him guilty, and when The Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, his soul was erased by The Black Gates, and Ed Cowart set Mikey Tomlinson's dead lifeless body on fire and the corpse was then consumed by dark blue flames. Ed Cowart holstered his massive greatsword on his more wider and more muscular back and powered down, and Ed Cowart's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, Third Eye, eleven massive wolf tails, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Ed Cowart: Your days of worshipping The Royal Defenders of the old days are over, Mikey Tomlinson.

Suddenly, Cattleya came up to Ed Cowart and she wrapped her arms around Ed Cowart's more wider and more muscular back and her massive bust pressed against Ed Cowart's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, and that led to him getting an atomic red blush on his face. But, Ed Cowart wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Cattleya's waist and this led to her getting an atomic red blush on her face. Then, Ed Cowart leaned his face down to Cattleya's and he kissed her passionately on the lips and she returned it as her left arm was still on his more wider and more muscular back and she put her right hand on his right pec, and he also did the same thing with Nabiki Tendo. Then, they went up to the twenty-five girls, and when Ed Cowart saw who they were, he immediately recognized them, the twenty-five girls are Asaoka Natsumi from The Kabocha Wine, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, and Wakana Shimazu from the anime, Summer, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, and Simone Aragon from Star Driver, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia from Lime-Iro Senkitan.

Ed Cowart: Oh wow, it's Asaoka Natsumi from The Kabocha Wine, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, and Wakana Shimazu from the anime, Summer, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, and Simone Aragon from Star Driver, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia from Lime-Iro Senkitan.

Cattleya: You weren't kidding when you said there were twenty-five girls here, Ed, and they're also beautiful.

Nabiki Tendo: And it's a close call that we saved them from Mikey Tomlinson.

Ed Cowart: You got that right, Nabiki. Are you girls okay?

Aosaka Natsumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aosaka Natsumi and the other twenty-four girls saw who it was that saved them from that fanatic lunatic, Mikey Tomlinson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 7'5" handsome and extremely muscular bare-chested man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, wild long dark brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair, the mythical three-headed hellhound Cerberus and a phoenix emblazoned on his forehead and a Third Eye with dark blue iris, he has on hellhound earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gem embedded in the black metal flame links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a hellhound with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and a gold version of He-Man 2002's chest harness with a phoenix on it and dark blue gems on the gold straps, and is dressed in a dark blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long dark blue trenchcoat coattails with pitch black flames, hellhounds, and the souls of The Underworld on the coattails and with dark blue flames coming off the loincloth and coattails, large black jeans with dark blue flames on the legs, large black leather knee-high combat boots, he now has nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, dark blue fingerless gloves, and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, he has a tattoo him and Cattleya kissing, and he's surrounded by Nabiki Tendo and his brand-new future wives tattooed on his massive and wide right pec, and he has Cerberus and a dark blue phoenix on his more wider and more muscular back with a dark blue kanji below Cerberus and the phoenix that said, "Ed Cowart, Brave and Righteous Leader of The Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance, Intelligence Gatherer of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Many Future Wives, Loving Father of Rana, Archenemy of Demitri Maximoff, Destroyer of Sindri Myr and His Servants of Eternal Chaos and The Fanatical Worshipper Mikey Tomlinson, Slayer and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Hades, and Master of Darkness, Infernal Dark Blue Flames, and The Wailing Souls of The Underworld", he has dark blue eyes, massive dark blue angel wings with black tips on the large dark blue feathers, nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger.

He has his massive Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice holstered on his wider and muscular back, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, dark blue fingerless gloves and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with with dark blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold hellhound head with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist.

Asaoka Natsumi: Oh wow, you're Ed Cowart of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ed Cowart: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Ed Cowart made twenty-four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider and muscular backs of Ed Cowart and his clones, and Cattleya and Nabiki Tendo cheered wildly at the scene.

Aosaka Natsumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Ed Cowart's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Ed Cowart: Alright, my first rescue is a success, and we got rid of Mikey Tomlinson. And since we're here in Hydrocity Zone, why don't we have some fun here before heading home?

Cattleya: I was just about to suggest the same thing.

Ed Cowart snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" dark brown-haired, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large dark blue speedo with Cerberus and a phoenix surrounded by dark blue fire and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the speedo, sandals, his jewelry, and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia got a massive deep red atomic blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding upon seeing Ed Cowart in a dark blue speedo.

Ed Cowart: (Flexes his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms) (Smirks Seductively) Like what you see, ladies?

Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia let out twenty-seven wolf whistles.

Cattleya: (Seductively) Oh yeah, two can play at this game.

Then, they snapped their fingers, and they're dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ed Cowart also had an atomic blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding upon seeing the girls in bikinis.

Cattleya: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Ed Cowart's pecs) Like what you see, big, tall, muscular, and handsome?

Ed Cowart: (Stunned) Oh yeah. (Snaps out of it)

Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball.

And Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-

Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Ed Cowart. lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was starting to set, Ed Cowart made clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls placed their hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Ed Cowart and his clones. Then, as the sun turns orange, Ed Cowart and his clones kissed the girls passionately on their lips and they also returned it.

Ed Cowart: Now, that's what I call truly romantic.

Cattleya: Indeed. (Seductively and rubs her hands on Ed Cowart's pecs) But, don't worry, we'll have a lot more fun later on tonight.

Ed Cowart blushed wildly, and he knew he was in for a really wild night tonight with his future wives. Then, he and the girls returned home to the World Tree Estate, and back in their clothes.

As soon as Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Asaoka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia came inside, the whole place was dark.

Ed Cowart: Hey, why's the place so dark.

As soon as Ed Cowart turned on the lights, a banner came unraveling and it had words written in dark blue that said, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, ED COWART!, and the whole place was decorated with dark blue balloons and streamers, and we also came out.

Everyone: SURPRISE, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, ED COWART!

Ed Cowart: (Really Surprised) Wow, you guys remembered?!

Lincoln: Of course, we did, Ed, and Cattleya and Nabiki Tendo did an awesome job in taking you out on your first rescue, while we were busy getting the place ready.

Nico: That's right, and you also got some new members for your harem.

Ed Cowart: You bet I did, and we also destroyed Mikey Tomlinson, the fanatical supporter of The Royal Defenders of the days of old.

Then, Vypra and The Masters of Evil appeared.

Vypra: Happy birthday, Ed.

Ed Cowart: Thanks, Vypra, and I can guess you all heard about your escaped "guest", right?

They nodded in response.

RD Lincoln: (Sighs) I should've known he'd be on the loose again.

RD Me: And we also sensed that you'd also transformed.

Ed Cowart: You bet I did, J.D.

Cattleya: And when we saw him, let's just say we reacted in the same way Lincoln's harem did when he transformed.

We saw Ed Cowart for ourselves, and Cattleya was right, we were surprised upon seeing the 7'5" handsome and extremely muscular bare-chested man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, wild long dark brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair, the mythical three-headed hellhound Cerberus and a phoenix emblazoned on his forehead and a Third Eye with dark blue iris, he has on hellhound earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gem embedded in the black metal flame links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a hellhound with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and a gold version of He-Man 2002's chest harness with a phoenix on it and dark blue gems on the gold straps, and is dressed in a dark blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long dark blue trenchcoat coattails with pitch black flames, hellhounds, and the souls of The Underworld on the coattails and with dark blue flames coming off the loincloth and coattails, large black jeans with dark blue flames on the legs, large black leather knee-high combat boots, he now has nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, dark blue fingerless gloves, and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, he has a tattoo him and Cattleya kissing, and he's surrounded by Nabiki Tendo and his brand-new future wives tattooed on his massive and wide right pec, and he has Cerberus and a dark blue phoenix on his more wider and more muscular back with a dark blue kanji below Cerberus and the phoenix that said, "Ed Cowart, Brave and Righteous Leader of The Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance, Intelligence Gatherer of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Many Future Wives, Loving Father of Rana, Archenemy of Demitri Maximoff, Destroyer of Sindri Myr and His Servants of Eternal Chaos and The Fanatical Worshipper Mikey Tomlinson, Slayer and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Hades, and Master of Darkness, Infernal Dark Blue Flames, and The Wailing Souls of The Underworld", he has dark blue eyes, massive dark blue angel wings with black tips on the large dark blue feathers, nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger.

He has his massive Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul

Hellhound Justice holstered on his wider and muscular back, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, dark blue fingerless gloves and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with with dark blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold hellhound head with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist.

Eli: Whoa, he really grew like a tree, and he also has a new massive greatsword, new wardrobe, and a Third Eye and eleven massive dark brown wolf tails, awesome.

Ed Cowart: Thanks, Eli. Now, what are we waiting for, let's get this party started!

We proceeded to give Ed Cowart our gifts: Lincoln gave him a comic he made and it was based on the recent war against Queen Opaline, and it was really awesome, and it sold like wildfire in comic book stores everywhere, Lori got him a brand-new phone and protective phone case, Leni had gotten him a beautiful charm bracelet with charms representing us and it merged with his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of The Universe, Luna got him an awesome dark blue guitar and it also has dark blue fire powers, Luan got him a huge jokebook filled with awesome jokes, Lynn got him some new sports equipment, Laney made a painting of him and his future wives and it was beautiful, Lucy got him some awesome dark swords and a spellbook on dark magic, Lana got him a toolbox with tools, Lola got him some awesome jewelry, Lisa made him an awesome hand-cannon blaster named Hades' Infernal Hellhound Dark Inferno Fury and it's modelled after Mario's Lightning Storm Blaster, but it's dark blue with black fire on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Cerberus surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and a dark blue gem on the top of the blaster, Lily put together a photo album and in it are photos he had with all of us, Leopold made him an awesome finger painting of him hugging Leopold, and it was so cute, Nico made him an awesome greatsword which merged with his Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice, and I got him an awesome spellbook on dark magic.

Ed Cowart: Wow, guys, thank you, I love the gifts you got me.

Cattleya: And after we got rid of Mikey Tomlinson, we decided to have fun at Hydrocity Zone, and it was so romantic.

Lincoln: Just like the dates Nico, Clyde, J.D., and I had with our harems, awesome.

Lynn Sr. came into the room with an awesome dark chocolate cake with dark blue frosting and with the words, "Happy Birthday, Ed Cowart" on it.

Ed Cowart: (DROOLS) Oh no way, and that's my favorite kind of cake: dark chocolate! (SLURPS)

Lynn Sr.: (Chuckles) Well, Cattleya told me your favorite kind of cake, and I was also careful not to make Devil's Food Cake.

Ed Cowart: Ooh, yeah, I forgot when J.D. sees Devil's Food cake, he goes bananas. Good call, Mr. Lynn.

Lincoln: And your birthday also falls on Black Friday, so you know what this means?

Ed Cowart: Oh yeah, Black Friday shopping, and is there going to be any uninvited villains?

Lincoln: Nope. But after the Ambassador Mission.

* * *

Later it was time for Matt's first ever Ambassador Mission.

Will Vandom: Oh Matt I'm really proud of you.

Matt Olsen: Thanks Will.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matt? Besides Dino Tyranno, 4 Rabbids, Scrapper, and Mixmaster?

Twilight Sparkle: You know the Cul-De-Sac kids are gonna go with Eddy. But me and my friends will go.

Me: Also we'll be piloting our Zoids too.

Lana: I'll do too.

Qin And I'll go too.

Nico: Awesome.

Matt Vandom: Cool. I'm ready guys.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets head out.

We went to the garage and opened a portal and we got into our Zoids and we were off.

---

We arrived and it was amazing.

Me: Wow so this is the world of DinoTrux.

Qin: It's amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Then we heard roaring.

Nico: That's Ty Rux.

We saw him trying to ward off a bunch of Scrapadactyls!

Nico: And he's trying to ward off a bunch of Scrapadactyls.

Me: Not on my watch.

I fired a bunch of laser blasts from my Gordos and blasted them into dust.

Qin: Bullseye!

Dino Tyranno: Here they come!

We saw Scraptors too!

Dino Tyranno: I got this.

He roared and smashed them into dust.

Ty Rux: (To Dino Tyranno):Hey, aren't you Dino Tyranno?

Dino Tyranno: That's right. Dino Tyranno of the Dino Knights.

Ty Rux: Awesome to meet you.

Me: Looks like we got here just in time.

Ty Rux: Wow! J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's truly an honor.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Ty.

We introduced ourselves.

Ty Rux: Awesome to meet you guys and it's an honor to have you all here.

Eli: Same here Ty.

Matt Olsen: Pleasure to finally meet you.

Ty Rux: (laughs) It's okay. You can get out of your Zoids. We're all friendly here.

Me: Sorry Ty but if D-Structs shows up I'm not taking chances.

Nico: But sure thing. J. keep watch from his Zoid just in case.

Nico and everyone else got out of their zoids and I stayed in mine.

Eli: But it's awesome that you do all this Ty.

Ty Rux: It sure is. Want to meet my friends?

Applejack: You bet we do.

We went to meet Ty's friends.

Ty Rux: You're actually the first humans to ever come here.

Nico: Yes we sure are.

Qin: First time coming here too for us.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (Sighs) Oh and these little guys are Rabbids.

Rabbid: (Babbles)

Ty Rux: (Laughs) Oh right the silly little guys.

Me: Yeah they are all really funny too.

Nico: They are not very bright.

Dino Tyranno: Yeah not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Me: Yeah.

Ty Rux: Oh yeah I know that feeling.

Ty Rux: Guys, meet my friends.

We were introduced to

Revvit (voiced by Richard Ian Cox) is a yellow and green Rotilian Reptool - half lizard (resembling a chameleon) and half rotary drill. He is Ty's best friend. His tongue is a tape measure.

Dozer (voiced by Brian Drummond) is a yellow Dozeratops - half Triceratops and half bulldozer. He is described as a "cranky hothead" but a true friend with a big heart.

Ton-Ton (voiced by Matt Hill) is a blue Ankylodump - half Ankylosaurus and half dump truck. He is described as a daredevil who "is always ready for non-stop action and loves to tear it up".

Skya (voiced by Ashleigh Ball) is an orange Craneosaur - half Brachiosaurus and half construction crane. She is described as tough, strong, and sassy.

Garby (voiced by Trevor Devall) is a green Stegarbasaurus - half Stegosaurus and half garbage truck. He enjoys eating rocks and extracting their ore. He can also shoot spikes like ninja stars.

Ace Wingnut (voiced by Cree Summer) is a silver and blue Crescent Wrench Reptool - half lizard and half crescent wrench. She is described as very hot-headed.

Waldo (voiced by Doron Bell Jr.) is a red Pipe Wrench Reptool - half lizard and half pipe wrench.

Click-Clack (voiced by Fred Ewanuick) is an orange Rotilian Reptool - half lizard (resembling a chameleon) and half rotary drill.

Ton Ton: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm what an honor!

Skya: It's awesome to have you all here.

Me: Same here.

Qin: But it's awesome to meet you.

Lana: Same here.

Dozer: You guys are our heroes. We love how you all take down all the bad guys.

Me: We get that all the time.

Scrapper: We found a bunch of Scrap Creatures attacking Ty and

J.D. blasted them with his Zoid and Tyranno here destroyed them.

Nico: Yep.

Garby: That is cool!

Revvit: Wait. You two are the only Constructicons here?

Scrapper: The 6 of us are coming here in groups of two until Matt's final mission. And that will be when all 6 of us come.

Revvit: Oh I see.

Qin: Yeah we want to do it two by two up until the finale.

Ty Rux: That's cool.

Lana: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Oh Ty, Guys, just so you know that Eddy is having problems with a dark version of himself.

Ty Rux: What do you mean?

Me: On one of Nico's rescues he got hit in the head with a pair of bowling balls and pin and it unleashed an evil side of him. We call him Dark Eddy.

Ty Rux: Oh boy.

Ton Ton: And his friends are here to subdue him in case he goes wild right?

Nico: Bingo.

Eli: Yep.

Revvit: It's been several months since we battled D-Stroy and yet, D-Structs hasn't made a move against us. You really think he's gonna attack us now?

Ty Rux: If he does, let's not waste him too quickly. Let's take a chance to take him down on whenever Matt's big mission is.

Me: That's going to be on January 28th, next year.

Qin: Yeah we're really looking forward to that one.

Lana: We sure are.

Scrapper: Yeah D-Structs is a big time bad sore loser from what we heard.

Me: Before we make a move against him what can you tell us about him?

Ty Rux: Well he is not a good guy and he hates us all with a nasty vengeance.

He went over his history.

---

D-Structs is the main antagonist of the Dinotrux franchise. He is the main antagonist in the DreamWorks TV series of the same name, and one of the two main antagonists of Dinotrux Supercharged (alongside his brother, D-Stroy). He is an evil T-Trux who terrorizes the Crater, and is Ty Rux's archnemesis.

He was voiced by Paul Dobson, who also voiced Naraku in the English dubbed version of Inuyasha.

Origin

D-Structs' past is unknown. What is known is that he reigned in the Crater unchallenged by any other habitant, from minute Reptools to larger types of Dinotrux. However, upon the arrival of his archenemy, Ty Rux, habitants began to lose fear in him. Since then, he's formulated schemes and lies with more entities with similar intentions.

Season 1

During this part of the series, D-Structs gains his servant and worker, the scraptool Scrap-It. He and Skrap-It go through multiple attempts and schemes to get rid Ty and his Trux, but does not succeed. One such attempt, in the last episode, where he captures a reptool from the Trux to lead him to the Ravine and destroy it, results in him loosing his wrecking ball.

## Season 2

In season 2, D-Structs returns to try and destroy the Trux, but ends up having to be saved by the same group he tried to destroy. He later returns with a new, buzz saw tail, and unsuccessfully attempts to destroy them again. The tail works out for him, when he uses it to dislodge a meteor to crush the gang, up to a fault, after finding a new lair, where the saw gets in objects time after time. He eventually has it replaced with a claw tail, which he continues to use over the course of other seasons.

## Seasons 3-5

As Ty and his gang make enemies with a few unsavory characters, D-Structs notices this. At another point, Skrap-It unknowingly gives D-Structs a supercharger, which he uses to try and destroy the Trux. A different occurance is when Skrap-It becomes intelligent, and for the duration of the episode acts as the lackey for Skrap-It.

Towards the end of the season, D-Structs notices how much more successful he was with the aid of another, and teams up with some enemies of the Trux, Splitter, Blayde, and Pounder. He continues to work with them through season 4 and until season 5.

This happens when he temporarily gets rid of the Trux by pushing them off the bridge. However, they return and liberate the Crater, exiling D-Structs and his followers. He eventually decides he is better off without them, and their group dispands. However, Skrap-It stays with D-Structs, and after an attempt to strand the Trux outside of the Crater to get back in, he has to side with the Dinotrux to protect the Crater from a colossal Dreadtrux, And returns to the Crater. However, even after helping the Trux, he holds his desire to get rid of them.

Dinotrux Supercharged

Season 1

D-Structs returns in this series. He wanted a Spark bug Supercharger so badly so he could wipe out the Trux.

Season 2

In Season 2, it is shown he has an older brother whose name is D-Stroy, who he helps get rid of the Dinotrux and take over the Crater.

Season 3

In Season 3, D-Structs and D-Stroy continue to hunt down the renegade Dinotrux. However, after some battles with them, the other Trux, who were also driven out of the crater, help reclaim it. During the ensuing battle, D-Stroy double-crosses him by telling him that it's all his fault and that he's weak. D-Structs takes Revvit hostage, and knowing that D-Stroy betrayed him, allows the Crater's community to take him down. Soon, D-Structs traps Revvit on the slope of a volcanic area, which leads Ty to a final showdown with his nemesis. After the battle near the volcanic area, where Ty spares him and offers a place in the Crater's community, D-Structs chooses to find a new place with new Trux to have dominion over.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: (Growls) Man what a jerk!

Nico: Yeah he is completely hotheaded and out of control!

Ty Rux: But keep in mind he's not the only bad guy here.

Me: I heard about D-Stroy his brother. Can you tell us about him?

Ton Ton: We sure can.

He did so.

---

D-Stroy is the overarching antagonist of the Dinotrux franchise, and one of the two main antagonists of Dinotrux: Supercharged, alongside D-Structs. He is D-Structs's older brother, and is bigger, tougher, stronger, and more intelligent than him. He is also Ty Rux's second archnemesis.

He is voiced by Brian Dobson, who also voiced Skeletor in the 2002 Masters of the Universe TV show and Majin Buu in the Ocean Productions dub of Dragon Ball Z.

## Background

Not much is known about D-Stroy other than the fact he is D-Structs's brother. One time, they were together, and decided to attack a trio of Hydrodons. However, during this attack, D-Stroy was attacked, but D-Structs left him behind. They departed to their own ways after that, but D-Structs somehow knew where D-Stroy went to.

## Dinotrux: Supercharged

### Season 2

D-Structs sends Skrap-It to D-Stroy's lair after he is immobilized by a pack of Scraptors. D-Stroy appears and accompanies Skrap-It back to his younger brother. After that, D-Structs and D-Stroy briefly discuss their past. D-Structs debates himself on whether or not he should trust his brother, but when D-Stroy proves to be taunting, D-Structs tells him to leave.

However, the Scraptors wake up, and D-Stroy agrees to help D-Structs, but only if he admits he was wrong in their last encounter. With that, D-Structs realizes he has no choice but to trust his older brother, admitting he was wrong. The two then fight off the Scraptors and escape where the Scraptors live, but some tension still remains between them, as D-Structs refuses to tell D-Stroy where his own territory is located. However, D-Stroy eavesdrops on him and Skrap-It, and hear them referencing the Crater.

D-Stroy continues to stalk D-Structs, seeing him attempt to trap Ty Rux and his friends at a tar pit, but they escape the trap. He later approaches him, and the two discuss ridding Ty and his friends from the Crater and taking over. He takes D-Structs to a sleeping Dreadtrux, which D-Structs has fought before. D-Stroy forces the Dreadtrux to wake up, and he and D-Structs start abusing it, and force it to heed their orders. Later on, D-Stroy sneaks into the Flatirons, and adds helium ore to Ty's builds, then accompanies D-Structs in attacking the Garage. After the two brothers start ruining and destroying the builds, they seemingly flee, but in reality, this is just the beginning of their attack.

Ty and his friends start repairing the builds, not knowing they are using helium ore as part of their builds. Revvit and Xee warn them, but it is too late; D-Structs and D-Stroy enter the area with the Dreadtrux. D-Stroy battles Ty and proves to be more of a match than D-Structs, announcing his intent on destruction. Seeing that the Dreadtrux is destroying the builds, and D-Structs and D-Stroy are a bigger threat than they thought, Ty and his friends decide it's best to leave the Crater. They try to escape using the bridge they built, but it is blocked off by helium ore. Xee shows them a secret entrance to a secret forest she found, and they follow her there.

D-Stroy, D-Structs, and Skrap-It try to follow Ty and his friends, but they lose them. Seeing that Ty and his friends fled, D-Structs suggests D-Stroy that they rule the Crater together, but D-Stroy refuses the offer, affirming him that "the Crater is just the beginning". He then rants at Ty (though the latter is nowhere to be seen), that he can run as far as he wants, but he and D-Structs will eventually find him and his friends.

Season 3

D-Stroy and D-Structs both become tyrants ruling the Crater, enslaving all around them and condemning the entire population of the Crater to mass starvation to force them to agree to help him defeat Ty and his gang, and also continually abuse the mother Dreadtrux, and even attempted murder on Ty and his gang several times. However, this was because D-Structs was pressured by D-Stroy into working with him. Eventually, the D-Bros are finally defeated when the residents of the Crater are no longer afraid of them, and form a mob, returning to help Ty because he helped them. During the ensuing riot, D-Stroy betrays D-Structs by mockingly telling him that he's weak. Because of this, D-Structs, fed up with D-Stroy, tells the mob that D-Stroy is all theirs, and they fight the latter all the way to the tunnel the mother Dreadtrux, who is now on Ty's side, carved out for him and his friends to go back to the Crater, and the mob causes the entrance of the tunnel to collapse. It's possible that D-Stroy was killed by the mother Dreadtrux he had abused, as it would be a well-deserved punishment for his actions.

---

When he was done we were shocked too!

Me: Whoa! Some brother! He turned on his OWN Brother too!

Qin: Yeah! And he might be dead too.

Nico: But also we saw the scrap creatures too.

Eli: Yeah they are bad news too.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are.

Mixmaster: D Stroy might be the main target.

Nico: And so will D-Structs.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: But it might be cool to take on both of them.

Fluttershy: If we do they will get a wild beatdown.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure will.

Sunset Shimmer: And it won't be pretty.

Skya: I agree there with you guys.

Ty Rux: Yeah he messed with all of us.

Nico: Although there have been several times on big missions where the next team after that makes a surprise appearance. I bet the Beyblade Metal Fusion Gang will show up to take D-Structs down.

Me: That will be awesome to see. But my money is on them taking down D-Stroy. D-Structs has caused more problems than his brother did.

Nico: You're on J.D.

Ty Rux: J.D. is right on that. D-Structs has caused more problems than his brother.

Matt Olson: After my big mission, we can throw D-Structs into the same impound lot we threw Diesel 10.

Me: I like it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Me too!

Lana: Yeah that guy has caused too many problems.

Rarity: Oh he sure has darlings.

Ton Ton: Yeah!

Ty Rux: It really sucks that we missed the battle against Opaline though.

Me: No worries guys. But we did have help from everyone all over the universe.

Nico: Yeah it was cool though.

Qin: It sure was.

Pinkie Pie: It was a fun battle though.

Skya: Yeah.

Eli: It sure was a great battle. (Senses something) D-Structs is close. I sense him.

Me: Stand ready.

We got ready and saw D-STRUCTS!

Me: There he is.

He came up to us.

D Structs: (grins evilly) Hello, Ty. Did you miss me?!

Ty Rux: Not one bit!

Skya: You need a better hobby.

Me: Like say get the heck out of this crater!

BANG!

I fired an energy blast from my Zoid and it hit D-Structs and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and he was REALLY PISSED!

Qin: You are not welcome here D-Structs!

Just then, we heard Nega Eddy laughing. We turned to see Nega Eddy pointing Eddy's blaster at us.

Me: Uh oh!

Nega Eddy: You might be big. But that means you're an easy target!

D Structs: (chuckles evilly) Looks like one of your new friends has betrayed you, Ty. (to Nega Eddy) Glad you wisened up and joined my side.

Nega Eddy: Who says I'm on your side?

D Structs: What?!

Nega Eddy fired his blaster at D Structs but he avoided it.

D Structs: Fine! I'll just take you all down myself!

Nega Eddy jumped up and fired his blaster at both D Structs and Ty.

Eli held the blast in place with the Force and Ty got out of the way and the blast for D-Struct's hit him and the blast for Ty missed.

Kevin: TAKE HIM DOWN!

TRAIN HORN!

They jumped Dark Eddy and bashed and smashed and pulverized him in a merciless beatdown!

It was a brutal fight cloud!

Nico: Chew on this!

Nico had his Elephandor charge up a particle beam and he blasted D-Structs down with it!

Nico: YEAH!

D Structs: Now, where were we before that interruption?

Me: The part where we send your 16 piston engine packing!

Ty: Did us working together to take D-Stroy down really mean nothing to you?!

D Structs: Oh please. I only helped you all so my brother would fall. After that, we became enemies again. Plain and simple!

Me: 3 words: BIG! LOUSY! WHOOP!

I fired more energy blasts from my Gordosaur's cannons and blasted D-Structs all over the place.

Dino Tyranno: (takes out Icarus Prometheus's Wizard Ring) Hey, Ty. Don't leave me out!

Ty Rux: Wait. You can use a Wizard Ring at your size?!

Dino Tyranno: They come with many abilities!

Me: Yep. Watch this one.

I put on Lord Drakkon's Wizard Ring and I fired waves of green energy and smashed D-Structs down and Dino Tyranno stomped on D-Structs.

Me: And here's one of my favorites.

I put a rake down in front of D-Structs.

D-Structs: You guys are…

He went over the rake and then…

SMACK!

The rake handle hit him right in the face!

D-Structs: (SIDESHOW BOB GRUMBLE)

Dino Tyranno put on his ring and activated it and grew to the size of a 20 story skyscraper and then kicked D-Structs and smashed him into a rock wall!

Lana: YEAH! Had enough?

D-Structs: (to Scrapper and Mixmaster) Without the rest of your fellow Constructicons and Devestator, you two are weak!

Scrapper: There might be only two of us. But me and Mixmaster can still pack a punch! Literally!

They smashed him on his face and knocked him down.

Qin: Time to put you on ice.

She put on Captain Cold's ring and fired waves of ice and froze his treads!

D Structs: My treads!

Nico: Don't be a big baby. We're not going to seriously damage you just yet. We're saving that for January!

Me: Besides were would the fun be if we destroyed you before then? Hmm?

Matt Olsen: Now for me.

He put on the Silver Spooner's ring and a giant spoon came.

Ty Rux: A huge spoon?

Matt Olsen: You'll see.

He scooped up D-Structs and then catapulted him into the air and sent him packing by flinging him far!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Nice one!

Ty Rux: Kevin, how are you doing against Dark Eddy? (avoids laser blast) Whoa!

Kevin: Sorry, guys. But he's putting up a fight this time!

Me: He must be ready for you guys. Apparently he must be learning from the mistakes he made.

Eli: Not for long.

Eli held Dark Eddy in place with the force and they beat him up some more and Dark Eddy was bashed back.

I looked at my device and it showed 20 times left.

Me: Whew. 20 times left.

Nico: Yep.

Ty Rux: Nice job, guys! We won't be seeing D Structs until January. But there are still some bad guys on this world that we'll have to face until then

Me: But we'll be ready for them Ty.

Ton Ton: We sure will!

Nico: Yeah we will!

Ty Rux: Your zoids are all awesome!

Qin: Thanks. Many more where that came from.

Me: But it was still awesome taking them out again.

Lana: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. And Matt's first mission was a success..

---

We came back.

Me: WHEW!

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

May: Wow! So D-Structs was sent flying?

Me: Yep.

Matt Olsen: Yeah he sure was.

May: Next time, Silver Spooner and Cheese should go with you.

Nico: Awesome! Cheese will annoy the crap out of some of the bad guys.

Lola: He sure will.

BANG!

Nico: What was that?

Me: Oh don't worry guys that's Hitch training the Cutie Mark Crusaders for their upcoming Ambassador Missions.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders were in the Shooting Simulators we built to help them get ready for their missions and shoot criminals.

Hitch Trailblazer: Good girls!

They were really shooting the bad guys of wood up and learning fast.

---

We were watching TV and looking through the paper to find more Black Friday deals. Suddenly I felt a chill.

Me: (SHIVERS) Man that was cold!

Nico: It's from him!

We saw a ghost and it was ME! The TLES Version of me!

Gentoku: Is that who I think it is?

Nico: It sure is!

Me: It's the TLES Version of me!

Universe 666 me: That's right and forgive me from coming in like this but I don't want anything to do with that nightmare of a team anymore.

Me: How do I know this isn't a trick?

Universe 666 me: Because I am the one that sent you that dream.

Me: So you warned me and told our King Kai of it.

Universe 666 me: Yes that's right. Evil Nico is the most evil monster ever and recruiting him was the worst mistake I've ever done.

Nico: Oh boy.

Good Crocker: You know you've got some nerve. (laughs bitterly) Oh, wait. You don't have any nerve! This is a coward's move! Appearing to us where you know we can't hurt you!

Colleen: (British Accent) Taking a page out of Team Buktu's book, are we?

Nico: Crocker stand down.

Eli: He's telling the truth. I sense it. He would not appear to us without any good reason.

Universe 666 me: That's right. I came here to first apologize for everything that my team did and I want you to know that I am deeply remorseful and I want to help you guys correct my mistake. What Evil Nico did to me and all the universe we came from is unforgivable and my last act before I go make peace with my maker is to do this.

He made a huge book appear in front of us.

Me: Whoa what's that book?

Universe 666 me: This is a log book of every single one of the atrocities and crimes that Evil Nico has done. And also my final act as leader of the team is to tell you guys this. Destroy my entire team and make them all pay for all of the crimes they did. And their crimes are all my crimes. (Crying) What they did is beyond forgiveness and I don't deserve any more of forgiveness at all for everything they did. I'm so sorry for everything I did.

I then went over to him and I then hugged him.

Me: Universe 666 me you are forgiven for everyhing you did. If there is one thing still inside you that makes you still a good person, it's that you are still human and not the monsters that your team are. You still also have honor and that makes you a good man.

Good Crocker: To be fair, not all of them are going to die.

Dirtbag: But Evil Nico? Most definitely!

Universe 666 me: Good. Make that monster suffer.

He then gave me his necklace which was a phoenix and with a mermaid on it.

Universe 666 me: This necklace was given to me by my universe's version of Varie before Evil Nico killed her. Make that heartless snake pay for taking her away from me.

Me: (Determined) I will. You did nothing to deserve all this pain and I promise that Evil Nico will rue the day he messed with our universe.

Nico: You have our word. I will never let that monster version of me get away with it.

Universe 666 Me: Thank you. All of you.

He then went up to Heaven.

Me: You don't deserve to be treated as a villain, you deserve to be treated as a hero.

I put on the necklace.

Me: I won't let that monster get away with it. Nico, when we face the evil version of you, we are going to make him pay. Both of us will.

Mine and Nico's eyes glowed red.

Me: Evil Nico and Team Loud Evil Storm you will pay for everything you did.

Nico: All the lives you killed, tortured and slain will be avenged. And your death will be excruciatingly painful.

Good Crocker: (sighs) Goddammit, I had him figured out all wrong. What are me and Evolt gonna tell the others now?

Grapple: We could just say nothing about this.

Eli: No they have a right to know. We won't let his sacrifice be in vain.

Qin: That's right. Even though he was not from our universe he still has will be treated like a hero.

Eli: I agree.

Tussle Sprout: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Lars' team will include, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, and Tusk. Leon's team will include Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, and Kagura Izumi.

Me: Awesome! Bout time the Zyuohgers and the ToQgers get to be part of a team.

Right: Yeah this is gonna be cool!

Kagura Izumi: Yeah I agree! I'm looking forward to this.

Sela: Me too!

Leo: This is gonna be awesome!

Tusk: It sure is!

Laney: We're really excited for you guys.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure are.

Then Black Manta, Doctor Octopus, Killer Croc, Goro, Chillyfish, Turtle, King Shark, Abra Kadabra, Merman, Ragdoll, Live Action Bonecrusher, Evil Bright Man, Superfriends Scarecrow, Peg Leg Pete, Roman Torchwick, Burnertron, Neopolitan Man, Trifire, Luna Ghost, and Ghost of Merlin appeared.

Black Manta: Can me, Doctor Octopus, Killer Croc, Goro, Chillyfish, Turtle, King Shark, Abra Kadabra, Merman, and Ragdoll go with you guys?

Live Action Bonecrusher: Me, Evil Bright Man, Superfriends Scarecrow, Peg Leg Pete, Roman Torchwick, Burnertron, Neopolitan Man, Trifire, Luna Ghost, and Ghost of Merlin will go too. (to G1 Bonecrusher) I hope you go on Matt's next mission.

G1 Bonecrusher: Oh I will go next.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And yes you all can go.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily's Third Eye of The Buddha and the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were: the figure were the superpowered and intelligent Cockroaches.

Lincoln: Oh man! The dark energy signal we sensed belongs to the superpowered and intelligent Cockroaches.

Timmy, Cosmo, and Wanda gasped.

Timmy Turner: Oh no, not them again.

Nico: You had a run-in with them before, Timmy?

Timmy Turner: Yeah, I did, Nico, and it's due to a wish that I'd made. I wished to find out what one of the cockroaches was thinking, and that was a big mistake: the cockroaches wanted world domination and they became superpowered and super intelligent, and the other big mistake was that Cosmo was the only fairy with me.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa.

Lincoln: You said it. So, how did you deal with them? I heard from Wanda that you couldn't kill them with magic.

Timmy Turner: That's right, they couldn't be killed with magic.

Wanda: Yep, all fairies know that, so I had to poof them somewhere else, and I chose The Fairy World Spa as payback towards the snooty fairies who were working there for kicking me into a trashcan.

Me: They did something to warrant payback, right?

Timmy Turner: I wished Wanda there with a reservation, but they still did that.

Wanda: Yeah, I couldn't stand those snobs. So, now those cockroaches are back, this isn't good.

Nico: It sure isn't, so we're going to be in for a battle to prove who is the most amazing and superior species.

Lincoln: After we get through with our really wild, awesome, and crazy Black Friday Shopping spree, we got ourselves some superpowered and super intelligent cockroaches to deal with.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Hook: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm going for a Beedrill next.

Qin: Ooh! That one will sting!

Nico: It sure will. I hope Misty won't be terrified of this one.

Me: Yeah. She was terrified of Bug Pokemon before.

Xenia: No kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Live Action Bonecrusher: Yeah. By the way J.D. did you get visited by the spirit of your Universe 666 self?

Me: We sure did. He told us to destroy his version of Nico. I have a feeling that he is behind it all. He brainwashed his entire team and killed Universe 666 me and Varie.

Doctor Octopus: It's a good thing nearly all of them are locked up then.

Evil Bright Man: But Evil Nico, Evil May, Evil Optimus, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and Evil William are definitely genuinely evil.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to the mall

---

We arrived at the mall.

Blaster Tron: Number of people waiting outside the mall: About 10,000.

Me: And they are going in.

Nico: Yep.

We went into the mall.

Me: Here we go.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

We went and hit all the stores, all the shops for clothes, jewelry, video games and comics and more.

Killer Croc: What are you getting, Scarecrow?

Superfriends Scarecrow: Some leftover Halloween decorations that I requested before.

Nico: Cool cool.

Qin: Yeah.

We got a lot of awesome shopping done. Then we headed to the food court.

But when we got there we saw what looked like a miniature town.

Nico: Whoa look there. Shh look.

We looked and saw the roaches building a town.

Me: Look at that.

Nico: Wow they built a town in less than half an hour.

Me: We got to show this to everyone. This looks like a job for… (SPINS AROUND)

I was in my Jungle Explorer uniform.

Me: (AUSTRALIAN ACCENT) Jungle Explorer J.D.! Crikey!

Strike Man: Wait. They still don't realize we're onto them. Let's continue shopping but still keep an eye on them.

Nico: Good idea. We can have J.D. observe them and document what they are up to while we do so.

Me: Righto mate.

I made a shadow clone and had it watch the roaches while we went shopping.

Goro: Ants are much more pleasant then them.

Peg Leg Pete: But probably less powerful.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Princess Luna: Poromon, what are you looking to buy?

Poromon: Haven't decided yet.

Nico: You will.

My shadow clone was observing the roaches and in less than 1 hour and 45 minutes they built an advanced miniature futuristic city in the middle of the food court. I had my phone recording the whole thing.

Me Clone: Crikey! That is an amazing futuristic society they built mates. In 105 minutes they built it.

The mini-city was bustling and amazing. And really advanced.

We then came across Jorgen.

Me: Hey Jorgen!

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger accent) Hello, everyone. Hope you don't mind that I participate in Black Friday too.

Turtle: Not at all.

Roman Torchwick: What are you planning on buying?

Jorgen: Just workout stuff as well as protein shake mix. Got to keep myself strong.

Qin: Awesome.

Jorgen: I swear that I used my magic to send those cockroaches into the sun the first time after enjoying those snobby fairies at the spa getting humiliated.

Blast Off: I was wondering how they eventually met their maker since you can't kill them with magic.

Me: All of us were. I have a clone watching the roaches and observing how they are acting like a nature documentary and it's really amazing.

Jorgen: Very interesting.

Me: But it's good those snobby fairies got what was coming to them.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Wanda: Remind me never to go to a spa like that again.

Nico: I'll make a note of it.

Merman: Any minute now, the leader cockroach is gonna be declaring intent on world domination.

Burnertron: That was the very first thing he said.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: But we're ready for them.

Nico: Lets head back and see what's going on with the cockroaches.

We did so.

Everyone came back and saw the mini future city.

Nico: Wow look at that!

Threatpack: To think that the cockroaches turned out like this when Timmy wished for them to be smart.

Nico: I know.

Me: Crikey. This is one amazing city they built mates.

Eli: How long did it take for them to build it?

Me: 2 hours and 37 minutes.

Qin: Wow that is amazing they built it that fast.

Roach Leader: WORLD DOMINATION!

Nico: Okay NOW I've seen all I need to see.

Me: Me too mates.

I changed back.

Me: (Normal voice) But this is gonna be really interesting for a science project.

Chillyfish: There's the World Domination Proclamation right there!

Neopolitan Man: Anyone want me to make ice cream while we're watching them.

Qin: We still have to stop them.

Nico: And I mean now.

Qin: Agreed.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lana: I got a good start.

Lana jumped in and went at the roaches with her own entrance and the spirits of Timon, Pumbaa and bugs appeared and swirled around the roaches and they converged and then an explosion of snow and ice blasted out and then a snow fairy came out and then lana came out.

Leader: LANA LOUD CAPTURE!

Lana: Time for me to EAT SOME ROACHES!

Lana dripped drool and was eating them!

Jackie Chan Finn: (to Timmy) So, you gave them brains but not the ability to speak in complete sentences?

Timmy Turner: I guess so.

Timon: But not even super intelligent roaches are a match for Lana's love for bugs.

Pumbaa: That is for sure Timon.

Nico: You two better get in there and help her.

Pumbaa: You got it!

They went in and helped her.

They were eating and eating and eating and eating and eating.

Camie: Boy Lana, Timon and Pumbaa sure love eating bugs.

Tsuyu: You got that right.

Me: Tsuyu can you eat roaches?

Tsuyu: I sure do. Let me at them!

Tsuyu went over and ate some of the roaches.

Trifire: She can eat bugs?!

King Shark: You guys never mentioned that before!

Bakugo: In my defense, we never had to deal with bugs.

Nico: Well her quirk is called Frog and frogs eat bugs so that makes it perfect for her.

Bakugo: I see your point.

Trifire: Me too.

Me: Yep.

They were eating and eating and eating roaches left and right.

Simba: I better help them.

Leif: Me too.

Simba and Leif helped eat them.

Trifire: Simba eats bugs too!?

Me: Simba did eat bugs with Timon and Pumbaa in his exile.

Trifire: Oh right I forgot about that.

Konan: Look at them go!

They were eating and eating and eating and eating roaches like there was no tomorrow.

Qin: Boy they are gonna be bloated.

Laney: No kidding.

Abra Kadabra: Should we help them now?

Luna Ghost: 5 more minutes.

We got to waiting and then the roaches were down to just their leader

Nico: Okay NOW we can go.

Lemmy Koopa: Entrance time!

We went at the leader.

Roach Leader: WORLD DOMINATION!

Then the spirits of the power of Thanksgiving appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and powerful fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Sorry Roach but you are not taking our planet without a fight. But the city you built is absolutely incredible.

Roach Leader: More roaches!

More cockroaches appeared.

Ghost of Merlin: This still won't make up for your lost numbers.

Roach Leader: World domination!

Ragdoll: Since you can't speak in complete sentences, we're not going to waste our breath.

Me: That's for sure.

I then had all the roaches sent into the sun.

Me: Now you are all alone.

Then Kaos, INSTIGATOR, El Oso, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, Tchang Zu, The Vreedle Brothers, Dr, Starline, Leap Frog, General Schwarz, Gramma Stuffum, Steam Demon, China White, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie

PoisonSea, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Evil Strike Man, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Glue Man, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock appeared

Nico: Kaos, INSTIGATOR, El Oso, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, Tchang Zu, The Vreedle Brothers, Dr, Starline, Leap Frog, General Schwarz, Gramma Stuffum, Steam Demon, China White, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Evil Strike Man, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Glue Man, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock!

Kaos: Did you guys get lots of stuff?

Maria: We sure did. What about you guys?

INSTIGATOR: We boughts lots of stuff as well

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) But we'll show you later.

Me: Okay.

Carmen Dillo: (to Nico) Heard this is your second Black Friday shopping spree.

Nico: Yep.

Duff Killigan: How was the first one?

Me: Really awesome.

Qin: We had a lot of fun.

Hookbeard then appeared for round 2.

Me: Hookbeard for round 2.

Hookbeard: Yep. It will be fun facing you all again.

Me: Cool.

Hookbeard: This be a good Black Friday, isn't it?

Me: You got that right.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tussle Sprout and Golden Queen VS Kaos - Nico's Rescue was Black Friday Shopping

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's Rescue was Black Friday Shopping. How hectic was it?

Twilight Sparkle: It was extremely hectic. There were thousands upon thousands of people going into the stores for some of the really awesome deals.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really crazy! People were flooding into the stores like you wouldn't believe.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding! It was like trying to plow through a stampede of wild elephants and a huge pod of whales.

Kaos: Boy that is crazy! Lets do it!

Twilight Sparkle used the Blueberry Lockseed and got a blueberry blaster.

Kaos: Lockseeds next?

Twilight Sparkle: Yep and Wonder Ride Books too. Watch. (Reads Verse) "With powerful swirls of magic, Twilight Sparkle hit the powerful foe with all kinds of objects from a portal as she hit him with everything including the Kitchen Sink."

CLANG! SMASH WHAM! BLAM! BASH WHOMP!

A Portal opened up and rained many objects including the kitchen sink!

Kaos: (Stupid Talk) Hey mother read me a bedtime story.

They laughed and fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Teen Titans, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Battling Another Volans Undead Zodiart and Another Femme Fatale

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) Nico, Alexis's team, Femme Fatale's team, and the others did good Battling Another Volans Undead Zodiart. And Another Femme Fatale as well.

Pinkie Pie: Oh that sure did and it was really fun and amazing.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was not only a fun adventure.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was. And we were amazed that Nico knows a member of Star Butterfly's family too.

Sprocket: Boy we sure were.

Robin: That is really cool and awesome.

Starfire: It sure is.

INSTIGATOR: That is cool. I didn't know that the next gene-slammer for Nico would be one of Star's cousins. How awesome. Lets do it!

Pinkie used the Durian Lockseed and got a Durian Hammer and it smelled like shit!

Pinkie Pie: P.U! That stinks!

INSTIGATOR: Well durian fruits are not very well liked around most parts of the world.

Pinkie Pie: I see. (Reads Verse) "As Pinkie Pie was facing her foe, she had many massive numbers of pie bombs rain down on him and they all exploded all over in massive explosions of whipped cream. Rendering him unable to move!"

Then massive numbers of pies came and they hit INSTIGATOR and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

KRASPLAT! WHAT A MESS!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ben, Gwen, Jen, Max, Kevin, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Lincoln's Rescue

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid: (to Applejack) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Oceanu. Did anyone get blown up real good?

Applejack: Yeah they sure did. It was the Nightmare Wizard and destroyed him.

Apple Bloom: Yeah he sure had it coming!

Flashwing: That was one awesome battle.

Ben: It sure was. And we all thought it was amazing.

Gwen T.: It sure was awesome and Lily got an awesome new sword there.

Jen Tennyson: Lincoln just keeps amazing us every day.

Max Tennyson: He sure does. I think it's so awesome.

Kevin Levin: Yeah it sure is.

Octagon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Applejack used the Apple Lockseed and got an Apple Mace Club.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That is what I'm talking about. (Reads Verse) "Applejack sttod ready as she put her foes in a huge tub and commanded numerous barrels of Apple Ciber to rain down onto them and give them massive lumps on their heads and drench them in cider."

Then numerous barrels FULL of cider rained down on the Vreedle Brothers and they hit them and inundated them in cider and knocked down in a huge washtub as it filled up and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystals, boulders and apples and smashed them down.

They then got mugs and filled them up and got a good drink.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Kim Possible, Ron, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - Meeting a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) I heard you guys met a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle. What's her name lass?

Rarity: Her name is Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie and she is a really awesome and amazing angel for Lincoln.

Sweetie Belle: She sure is and her story is cool too.

---

Riley Mackenzie: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Riley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Riley Mackenzie: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Riley, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a blazing passion?

Riley Mackenzie: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, I was hanging out with Lincoln at the park, and we were having fun. But, then, Lincoln sensed a nasty and dark presence, and he'd caught the stench of unwashed gym clothes, and then, in a flash, he punched the figure who rushed at him, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, but her eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and she had a knife in her hand and she wanted to kill Lincoln. She proceeded to go on an hour-long tirade on how she'd lost a game to the Billygoats and she blamed him for it, and she said that she had enough of Lincoln even living, and now, she was going to kill him and me for being with him, and she was laughing like a mad lunatic, I also sensed she was going to do the same to the rest of the Guardian Angels, along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, along with the parents and his friends. That pissed me off badly, along with Lincoln, so I fired a ruby red fire blast at Lynn's knife and melted it into molten metal, and this pissed that animal off badly, and she tried to attack us, but Lincoln and I grabbed her fists with our right and left hands, and with our free left and right hands, we threw two punches at Lynn's face, knocking her down and out and with two black eyes and missing teeth, and Lincoln had that animal tied up in red energy ropes, and I put Lynn in a red ruby crystal prison and we came back to The Loud House, and I removed the ruby crystal prison around her. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to me and Lincoln, and played her hour-long rant to them, and as soon as it was done, Lynn was finished. She got her smelly butt grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lincoln not only put her in a straitjacket, Chinese finger traps on her fingers, and a Hannibal Lector mask on her and threw her in her cage in her room, but he also told his Mom to call Coach Keck who made sure Lynn was benched for those nineteen weeks, and this really pissed Lynn off, but I wasn't afraid of her, and neither was Lincoln, and we both swore if Lynn ever tried to attack us again, she could say goodbye to her sports career and dreams, and she was going to be burned badly.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: So, this was due to another lost game that Dark Lynn took over and wanted to kill Lincoln, she really is a sore loser!

Me: Yeah. But, Lincoln sensed her coming and he counterattacked her, and then, he and Riley laid a brutal beatdown on her, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and that was really smart of Riley for imprisoning Lynn in a ruby red crystal prison, so she couldn't escape.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Duff Killigan: Goodness lass! Dark Lynn really was a monster!

Gill Grunt: You're not kidding there too.

Kim Possible: Yeah she sure was.

Rob: But at least she is gone.

Duff Killigan: Aye. Thank goodness for that. Lets do it!

Rarity used the Grape Lockseed and it formed a Grape Blaster.

Rarity: And this will be a most fun one for you. (Reads verse) "With a Golf Club made of fancy diamond, Rarity used beautiful jewels as golf balls and hit them towards her opponent and buried him in jewels up to his neck and then hit a huge big jewel and smashed him on his head."

Rarity got a diamond golf club and hit them like golf balls and then hit a HUGE Red diamond and it smashed Duff on his head! Then they fired waves of grapes, jewels, water and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Static Shock, Gear, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - Matt Olsen's First Ambassador Mission and Piloting our Zoids for that

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Today was Matt Olsen's First Ambassador Mission. He and the others had to Piloting their Zoids for the battles there.

Fluttershy: Oh it was really cool.

Carmen Dillo: What was his Ambassador Mission for?

Fluttershy: It was for the world of the DInoTrux.

Tornado Bolt: They are dinosaurs that are in every way like construction vehicles and it was really cool to see.

Stealth Elf: It was really cool to see.

Static Shock: Yeah they used their zoids to help battled against D-Structs and the Scrap Dinosaurs there.

Gear: Yeah that was so awesome.

Carmen Dillo: Wow! That is so cool! I can't wait to see what that is like. Lets do it!

Fluttershy used the Tomato Lockseed and got a Tomato Club.

Fluttershy: Oh this is interesting. Lets see. (Reads Verse) As Fluttershy stood ready to face her opponent, numerous numbers of her amazing animal friends all swooped in and threw large amounts of fruit and smashed it all over him."

Then numerous monkeys, birds and more flew in and pulverized Carmen Dillo with fruit.

SPLAT SPLAT BONK BONK DINK CLUNK CLUNK BOOF SPLAT BONK BOINK!

Carmen Dillo: HEY!

Then…

KRASPLAT!

A huge fruit hit him right in his face and then they fired waves of fruit, grass, leaves, flowers and vegetables and smashed him down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, El Tigre, Frida, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - TLES J.D.'s Spirit Visiting Us and telling us to destroy his old team

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) I didn't expect TLES J.D.'s

Spirit to Visit Us. And I also didn't expect him to tell us to destroy his old team.

Sunset Shimmer: None of us did. I guess Evil Nico killing him was a massive wake up call for him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was. But the evil version of us will be destroyed.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

El Tigre: (Spanish Accent) They will get what's coming to them.

Frida: Big time.

El Oso: They sure will. Lets do it.

Sunset used the Chili Pepper Lockseed and it formed a Chili Pepper Katana!

Sunset Shimmer: And now for this. (Reads Verse) "With a massive and powerful fiery glare, Sunset Shimmer made her foe explode with intense spicy fire power as he drank a huge bottle of the world's spiciest hot sauce and massive streams of fire exploded out of his mouth and he ran like a chicken with its head cut off."

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

El Oso was in a lot of pain and he screamed as fire exploded out of his mouth.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Jackie Chan, Jade Chan, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - Black Friday Shopping at The Mall

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Today is Black Friday Shopping at The Mall. This is probably Nico and the others' second time today.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure is and this is really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome.

Whirlwind: Boy I'll say.

Jackie Chan: We all think it's cool.

Jade Chan: Boy you said it.

Tchang Zu: I agree there. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash used the Zap Apple Lockseed and got a rainbow lightning sword!

Rainbow Dash: Now this is awesome! But so is this. (Reads verse) "As Rainbow Dash faced her foe with the power of Wonderbolts Pride, she had intense lightning rain down from the heavens and fire powerful bolts of lightning at her opponent and electrocute him with the fury of the storms of the Clouds of Saturn."

LOUD THUNDERCLAPS!

Lightning hit Tchang Zu and electrocuted him all over.

Scootaloo: WOW! That is powerful!

Rainbow Dash: But it's awesome!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sonic, Tails, Knuckles, Amy Rose, Star Strike and RD Carol Pingrey VS Dr. Starline - Going to the Mall on Black Friday is always hectic

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: Boy going to the mall on Black Friday is always hectic.

Starlight Glimmer: You're not kidding there! When those doors open on Black Friday everyone rushes into the stores like a stampede of wild cows!

Cozy Glow: Yeah they all want to get the best deals they can get!

Hex: It's amazing how they flood into the stores like that!

Sonic: Boy no kidding. Like a massive stampede of elephants and wildebeests.

Tails: That is intense!

Dr. Starline: You're not kidding there! Lets do it!

Starlight used the Pomegranate Lockseed and got a Pomegranate Scythe!

Starlight Glimmer: I think this is so cool. (Reads Verse) "As Starlight Glimmer faced her opponent ready to fight with the powers of the forces of the Undead, a massive shower of skulls rained down and they hit her foe all over the place with the force of meteors and it really felt like he was being hit by the real thing."

Whistling sounds were heard an then numerous skulls hit Dr. Starline all over the place and man it REALLY HURT HIM!

OUCH!

Cozy Glow: Man that has to hurt!

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding.

They fired waves of Lightning, skulls, bones, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Lightning Dust, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Undead Skylanders,

# She Hulk, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - Black Friday Shopping has some of the best deals ever

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Black Friday Shopping has some of the best deals ever. Did you get anything?

Lightning Dust: You bet we did. We got everything from sports stuff to video games and more. I got boxing and track gear. It was awesome.

Trixie Lulamoon: I, The Great and Powerful Trixie, got magic gear.

Triple Berry: I got farm equipment. I want to help out my family on the farm too.

Flynn: There were so many awesome deals to do too.

Cali: There sure were. Black Friday is amazing.

Hugo: Yeah too bad it's on only once a year though.

Mags: But the deals are all very good.

She-Hulk: Yeah they most sure are awesome.

Leap Frog: They most sure are. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust used the Pineapple Lockseed and got a Pineapple War Mace.

Lightning Dust: And here is this. (Reads Verse) "With speed as fast as lightning, Lightning Dust flew at her opponent and had it rain down lightning from the sky as well as give him the kicking of a thunderstorm. Then like a meteor shower, numerous rainbow and lightning pineapples fell from the sky and splattered all over her foe."

Everything she said happened and man did he get pelted! Then they fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Ink Rose, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, ToQgers, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - Amazing how Cockroaches like what Cosmo and Timmy dealt with could build cities in a short amount of time

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) It's Amazing how Cockroaches like what Cosmo and Timmy dealt with could build cities in a short amount of time. Of course, they also turned evil!

Ink Rose: No kidding there! We watched the whole thing unfold and took notes on it all. In 10 minutes they made a town, in less than 3 hours it became a massive and bustling metropolis city. It was like a miniature version of Tokyo.

Princess Luna: These super intelligent cockroaches were that smart and amazing.

Moondust: Yeah we saw them thrive in less than 180 minutes.

Snowdrop: Timmy and Cosmo may have screwed up but we completely underestimated how smart and versatile cockroaches can be.

Gari: Yeah. This is amazing how those roaches built that city in such a short amount of time.

Blackout: No kidding. This is absolutely incredible.

Right Suzuki: It sure is something. J.D. took notes on the roaches like Steve Irwin and even had some of us film it.

General Schwarz: That is amazing. And it's really cool that J.D. dresses up like Steve Irwin like that. Lets do it!

Ink Rose used the Kohlrabi Ridewatch and it formed into The Kohlrabi Club!

Ink Rose: Cockroaches have been around for over 260 million years and they may be a bunch of pests and a nuisance but they are amazing creatures. Especially here.

General Schwarz: That is really something.

Ink Rose: It sure is. Cockroches are ones are the smartest insects around. But Timmy and Cosmo made them TOO Smart. (Reads Verse) "Darkness enveloped the area as Ink Rose faced her opponent under the shadow of darkness and obscured his view and he never saw her strike at him from the shadows. With incredible stealth and speed in the darkness he was overwhelmed by the power of darkness."

The area was now pitch black and they smashed him all over with darkness and smashed him down.

---

Luster Dawn, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sector V KND, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum - Crazy how Cockroaches can be that smart and cause a lot of trouble for Timmy and Cosmo

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) It's Crazy how Cockroaches can be that smart. And cause a lot of trouble for Timmy and Cosmo at time same time!

Luster Dawn: It sure is crazy! But at the same time it was amazing how they built a huge bustling city like this in such a short amount of time. In just under 3 hours it became a future mega metropolis.

Princess Celestia: And it's amazing how sometimes people EAT Cockroaches. But look at Lana.

Lana was eating some of the Cockroach soldiers and man was she eating them!

King Solar: Lana eats bugs like that!?

Me: (Offscreen) Oh that's Lana for you Your Majesty. She eats EVERYTHING gross. Especially bugs. When you have known her for over 6 and a half years like I have you tend to get used to it.

King Solar: I see. But that is amazing that Lana likes bugs like that.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is. And cool.

Amber Morning: Lana she likes eating them.

Spotlight: Yes she sure does.

Numbuh 1: Lana has been known for eating lots of gross things but her love of eating bugs may be perfect for this mission.

Numbuh 362: I agree there too.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) I agree there too.

Gramma Stuffum: Lana sure likes bugs. I should give her some of my cooking too. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn used the Starfruit Lockseed and it formed THE STARFRUIT SWORD!

Luster Dawn: Lana eats just as many bugs as Timon and Pumbaa and that's why she is known as The Queen of Bug Cuisune.

We laughed at that one.

Gramma Stuffum: That is amazing.

Luster Dawn: It sure is. So is this. (Reads Verse) "As her foe sent tons of food creatures at her, Luster Dawn stood ready with flames of fire swirling around her and she burned and ate all the food one fell swoop and they were no match for her appetite. Then her foe got hit with numerous flaming jawbreakers and knocked oh her head."

Gramma Stuffum sent hordes of food creatures and everything Luster Dawn said happened and then they fired waves of light and fire and smashed her down

---

## Vapor Trail, Fire Man and Han the 5 Tails Jinchuriki VS The Steam Demon

---

The Steam Demon was next.

The Steam Demon: Those roaches are amazing to build a city like that so fast.

Vapor Trail: They sure are and it's really amazing they did it.

Fire Man: Yeah no kidding.

Han: I think it's cool.

The Steam Demon: It sure is.

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed the Steam Demon down.

---

## Indigo Zap, Lightning Dust and RD Lincoln VS China White

---

China White was next.

China White: Thank goodness we're not going to let those roaches take over.

Indigo Zap: That's for sure!

Lightning Dust: No one conquers the planet on our watch.

RD Lincoln: That is for sure.

China White: Yep.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

## Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: Boy those roaches are amazing.

Apple Bloom: They sure are and it's cool they built a city that fast.

Kerchak: I agree there.

Frozen Fright: Yeah that is something.

They fired waves of apples and fire and smashed him down.

## Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

Thunder Terror was next.

Thunder Terror: This is gonna be fun.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is going to be fun.

Anastasia: I am excited.

Coco Pommel: Me too.

Thunder Terror: Awesome.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

Magma Gloom was next.

Magma Gloom: I'm ready for this. Are you?

Scootaloo: I'm always ready for this.

Kendra Daniels: We all are.

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

## Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

Toxic Horror was next.

Toxic Horror: Are you guys ready?

Diamond Tiara: You bet we are.

Slinkman: This will be good.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: I have a feeling that this is gonna be fun.

Silver Spoon: Oh it sure will be.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Carol Ferris VS Shaman Apsu

Shaman Apsu was next.

Shaman Apsu: This is gonna be fun.

Carol Ferris: It sure is.

Carol fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Willow Emillston the Harpie Queen Gene-Slammer, Willow and Rakka VS Thursday Man

Thursday Man was next.

Thursday Man: I'm ready for you now.

Willow Emillston: Bring it on.

They fired waves of wind and blew him down.

## Woody Woodpecker VS Buzz Buzzard

Buzz Buzzard was next.

Buzz Buzzard: Bring it on Woodpecker.

Woody: Oh I'll do more than that buzzard boy.

He flew and pecked him on the head and kicked him down.

Papillon VS Evil Strike Man

---

Evil Strike Man was next.

Evil Strike Man: Batter up.

Papillon: I'll knock it out of the park.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Juno VS Blob

---

Blob was next.

Blob: This is always fun.

Sailor Juno: You bet it is!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio

---

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) So Matt had his-a first mission.

Kairi Yano: It was really cool and fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Noel - Princess of the Arctic Ocean VS Queen Jellyfish

Queen Jellyfish was next.

Noel: This will shock you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Mika Kozuru VS Evil Glue Man

Evil Glue Man was next.

Evil Glue Man: I'll stick it to you.

Mika Kozuru: I'm not scared of you.

She fired star blasts and smashed him down.

Suno VS Evil Pharaoh Man

Evil Pharaoh Man was next.

Evil Pharaoh Man: This will be fun.

Suno: It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Molly Molloy VS Rock.

Rock was next.

Rock: Boy that D-Structs is a major problem.

Molly Molloy: You're telling me!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hookbeard

---

Hookbeard was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for the upcoming battle against Team Loud Evil Storm

For all of us: hand-cannon Blasters named Anti-Team Loud Evil Storm Righteous Element Angelic Firestorm Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors are purple with rainbow flames on the blasters and the Anti-Team Loud Evil Storm symbol etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and when test these babies out on the seven remaining members of Team Loud Evil Storm, this will be so awesome and they'll regret their infernal existence.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAA
CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO

CHARGE!

They turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and the Dino Charge Rangers sent the Dino Spike and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Hookbeard you have failed this city.

Tyler Navarro: Monster Extinct!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Roach Leader: World Domination!

Noah: For bugs that are smart, that seriously can't be all that you say!

Nico: I agree.

Tsukasa: Noah, I think you know the answer to that.

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Gaim and Daiki summoned clones of all the Saber team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DEAD CARD FORCE!

They turned into the Blade Riders!

All of us got our Zenkai Cannons out.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders.

Me: Time to squish this bad roach!

We went at him and were punching and pulverizing the roach all over..

Grapple, Colleen, Dirtbag and Gentoku used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grapple and Dirtbag's Abilities:

Dirtbag: Armed with a devastating double-shot missile launcher and crusher claw, he's a formidable fighter despite lack of agility or speed. Titanium/steel composite armor allows resistance to laser fire - but also hinders overall combat efficiency.

In vehicular mode, Grapple can lift up to 35 tons and position massive objects with uncanny precision and grace. In robot mode, he uses a high temperature arc-welder rifle that shoots a stream of concentrated infrared energy as it slices through and/or fuses its targets. He can launch explosive rockets a distance of 4.5 miles from the hand socket in each of his wrists.

As well as Colleen and Gentoku's powers 100-fold.

Grapple and Colleen: BRITISH ARC WELD BLAST!

Dirtbag and Gentoku: BUILD MISSILE MEGA BARRAGE!

Water Skylander Jewel Storm and Black Manta: WATER SPIRIT JEWEL MANTA BLAST!

Laughter Gears and Doc Ock: OCTOPUS LAUGHTER BLAST!

Flowers of Keiko and Killer Croc: CROCODILE FLOWER BLAST!

Firestorm of Mortal Kombat and Goro: FIRESTORM FIGHT STORM BLAST!

Turtles of Lightning and Turtle: TURTLE LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Sharks of Water and King Shark: SHARK WATER STORM BLAST!

Magic of Arrows and Abra Kadabra: MAGIC ARROW STORM!

War of Dolls and Ragdoll: DOLL WAR BOMBS!

Raging Tempers and Live Action Bonecrusher: RAGING ANGER BLAST!

Light of Brightness and Evil Bright Man: LIGHT BURN STORM!

Lightning of Fear and Superfriends Scarecrow: SCARECROW

FEAR BLAST!

Comedy of Cartoons and Peg Leg Pete: COMEDY CARTOON BLAST!

Glamour and Beauty VS Roman Torchwick: MAGIC GLAMOUR BLAST!

Darkness Fish Force and Merman: DARKNESS FISH MERMAID BLAST!

Water Planet Force and Chillyfish: JELLYFISH WATER PLANET BLAST!

Assbiting Burner Mayhem and Burnertron: ASSBITING BURN BLAST!

Ice Cream Love and Neapolitan Man: ICE CREAM NEAPOLITAN BLAST!

Scorching Firestorm and Trifire: SCORCHING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Moon Ghost Mayhem and Luna Ghost: LUNA MOON STORM BLAST!

Magical Ghost Force and Ghost of Merlin: MERLIN MAGIC BLAST STORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAFSTORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Lana and me: KINDNESS MAGIC MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: INSECT ELEMENT STYLE: ANTS!

Jessica Shannon: INSECT STING STYLE: WASPS!

Peni Parker: INSECT WEB STYLE: WEB-SPINNERS!

Entrapta: INSECT LIGHTNING STYLE: FIREFLY!

Perfuma: INSECT NATURE STYLE: LADYBUG!

Frosta: INSECT ICE STYLE: BEETLES!

Jessica Kaios: INSECT FIRE STYLE: BEES!

Yuna Kamihara: INSECT WATER STYLE: GRASSHOPPERS!

Toph: INSECT EARTH STYLE: PRAYING MANTIS!

Makoto Nanaya: INSECT WIND STYLE: LACEWINGS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said insects.

Lincoln and his harem: INSECT FINAL SMASH: INSECT RAMPAGE!

They summoned hordes of insects to attack and all the blasts hit the roaches and sent them into the Black Gates.

Tchang Zu: Damn, those roaches weren't easy to kill!

Me: No kidding! Lets not forget that they are the only bugs capable of surviving nuclear war.

Octagon: But good thing they're dead now.

Me: Yep.

Leap Frog: I might be based on a frog but I didn't eat any.

Nico: You wouldn't want to.

General Schwarz: Let's go home now.

Gramma Stuffum: When we get home, we'll show you guys what we got.

Me: Okay. (YAWNS) Man I'm exhausted.

Nico: Me too. But we should keep the roach city here.

Lana: Leave that to me.

Lana rebuilt the future city and turned into an amazing and incredible fountain and fish habitat.

Me: Wow! That is beautiful Lana.

Lana: I call it Fishtopia Paradise.

Nico: Magnificent Lana!

Qin: I'll say.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Lola: Thanks.

Timmy Turner: (To the viewers) This was one adventure that defied all roach nature.

Me: Didn't make sense but it fits.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and immediately went to sleep. We were up all day and night since yesterday. We went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Black Friday is one hectic shopping time.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lars Loud, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu and Tusk and Raven Branwen's team of Raven Branwen, Beagle Bables, Thieftron, Datum and Metallia Youma Third Form And Daisy the Giant Plant Monster. And we're going to Canterlot High School and we're going to help figure out figure out what is causing the students there to become RAGE FILLED JERKS and stop them from being mean as well as battle Another Corvus Undead Zodiarts and Another Raven Branwen. And we're going to meet a Beedrill Gene-slammer named Chloe Vesperona who is Nico's friend from gardening and she has a powerful superpower that causes her to fire honey from her hands. She also hates Lila Rossi for EVERYTHING she stands for. The first match-up in the line-up is for Apollonia Apollonir - Leader of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Sōsuke Aizen. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a jungle and lightning planet in the Omega Quadrant named Adoni, and Lynn Sr. and Rita are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful massive greatswords called The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, and only Lynn Sr. and Rita can wield these powerful massive greatswords because Lynn Sr. got his powers from Bacchus and Rita got her powers from Taranis, along with getting stretchy powers from one of Lisa's potions, and we're going to destroy Darrin Wade, a black-magic black marketeer in the Rogue Isles and antagonist of the M.M.O. City of Villains. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth named Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Brooklyn, New York, and his classmate in Math. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained amber orange angel wings and became a master of the orange color of the rainbow and even orange amber gems, and like Amber Ferrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, she also gained orange fire powers that have the power to turn anything into fossils encased in Amber. She's easily identified by a amber gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber

Mammoth, and she was trained by Amber Ferrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Sandra Thompson, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion. Get ready for a fun adventure as we go meet Samson and friends in the 2006 movie bomb The Wild and we're going to battle the evil power hungry wildebeest Kazar and we're going to make that Wildebeest pay.

See you next time.

# Wild Animal Nature Order

This chapter is based on the 2006 movie The Wild

---

Walking through the halls of Canterlot High School was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lars Loud, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu and Tusk and Raven Branwen's team of Raven Branwen, Beagle Babes, Thieftron, Datum and Metallia Youma Third Form And Daisy the Giant Plant Monster. and we were there for another awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: So the next rescue is in Canterlot High School.

Zuria: Boy Sunset your school is really nice.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure is a nice place.

Qin: We all think so too.

Lars Loud: It's a really amazing place too.

Camie: It sure is.

Starlight Glimmer: We all were amazed with how Twilight and Sunset came here too. It was amazing.

Eli: I'll say.

Nico: Lars, I want to thank you and Raven Branwen's teams for coming.

Lars: It's no problem Nico. We all think it's really cool helping you.

Sela: We're truly honored that you can have us come with.

Yamato: It sure is awesome.

Amu: I agree myself.

Me: We're glad you guys can come.

Raven Branwen: I think this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Irina, remember when I first met you?

Irina Wendolva: You bet I do Nico. It was in gym class and you were one of the best athletes I've seen next to me.

Amu: That is cool.

Irina Wendolva: It sure is. Nico was one of the best athletes ever. He even outran me because of my speed.

Nico: I am pretty fast.

Me: You sure are.

Camie: Hey J.D. how did you guys meet the Zyuohgers the first time?

Me: That was an awesome adventure. It was one of last years most amazing and fun adventures.

I went over what happened in chapter 1495.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed.

Tsuyu: Wow! That is cool!

Eli: Yeah we were shocked and amazed that Japan and Zyuland were merged into one.

Lola: That was really cool!

Leo: It sure was.

Irina Wendolva: Boy you guys went through so much!

Me: We sure did Irina.

Nico: And now, you're one of my harem.

Irina Wendolva: That is an absolute fact.

Tusk: But to be honest we are so honored to be part of the team.

Me: You guys are awesome at what you all do as rangers. And you were also the 3rd Japanese Ranger team we recruited during that time.

Yamato: We sure were.

Camie: Yeah but I still feel bad for Misao though.

Me: Believe me Camie I do too. He's still overcome with so much guilt over what Ginis made him do. We're trying everything we can to help him out but his guilt still haunts him.

Zuria: Poor guy. He must have done a lot of things that were really terrible.

Nico: Yeah they were.

Qin: He doesn't like talking about it.

Me: Even though it was all against his will he still feels really bad about it.

Eli: Yeah. But Ginis is gone for good now that we gave him the Black Gates. So that should have made him somewhat happy.

Sela: I believe it did.

Nico: We bought lots of stuff yesterday.

Me: We sure did. Boy that was one of the biggest Black Friday shopping excursions we've ever had.

Qin: It sure was! We never got that much before.

Lola: No we sure didn't. But it was awesome.

Camie: But those dresses and outfits that Kushina, Mikoto, Mebuki, Karura and Hina tried on were all amazing and absolutely beautiful.

Nico: They sure were and so was Alexis's dress.

Xenia: She looked so beautiful in it.

Varie: And White Night Dragon is perfect for her.

Zuria: It sure is. But what is a White Night?

Me: It's a weather phenomenon where the sun doesn't set until in the late evening hours. It usually happens up in parts of Northern Canada, Alaska, Russia, Siberia, Scandinavia, Greenland, those places.

Zuria: Oh wow! That is amazing.

Nico: And we killed lots of cockroaches.

Lana: By mostly eating them and they all were really tasty.

Me: You REALLY ate a lot of them.

Camie: I think I'm gonna be sick.

Xenia: Me too.

Me: But it was really amazing seeing how those roaches all built that amazing miniature futuristic society in such a short amount of time.

Eli: Boy that was really something.

Lola: Yeah Timmy's wish to make the roaches smart really showed us the amazing power of roaches.

Lisa Loud: And their gifts in intelligence.

Qin: Yeah that was incredible. But lets not forget that roaches are the most resilient insects of all. They are even known to survive nuclear explosions.

Nico: That is really awesome.

Eli: It sure is and I thought it was cool how J.D. documented the whole thing for everyone to see.

Danica Metrois: That is really cool and awesome.

Nico: And yet, they can't talk in complete sentences.

Me: Yeah that sucked. But it was still awesome.

Tsuyu: But they were sure tasty roaches.

Camie: We didn't know you could eat bugs like that Tsuyu.

Tsuyu: My Quirk may be called Frog and yes I do sometimes act like a frog but I do eat bugs. Mostly flies.

Nico: That's still cool.

We walked on through the halls.

Nico: Guys, does anyone feel something off?

Eli: Yeah. I sense a massive amount of hostility in the air.

Me: It's weird.

Then someone bumped into me.

Me: Oh excuse me I didn't see you there.

Then the figure turned and we saw ALIZARIN BUBBLEGUM AND SHE HAD BLACK EYEBROWS AND BAGS UNDER HER EYES AND HAD AN UGLY FIVE O-CLOCK SHADOW!

Alizarin Bubblegum: WATCH WHERE YOU'RE GOING YOU ASSHOLE!

POW!

She punched me in the face!

Me: OUCH!

Eli: GEEZ!

Me: Looks like someone woke up on the wrong side of the bed this morning!

Lincoln grabbed Alizarin Bubblegum by the throat and started choking her.

Lincoln: Any last words before I destroy you with the Black Gates for that stunt?!

Nico: Lincoln stand down! Let her go!

Lily: Oh man! I've seen this before!

Lily then pulled out a green potion and gave it to her and she was back to normal and she had a massive splitting headache.

Alizarin Bubblegum: (Groans) What happened? I have got the worst headache.

Me: You were acting like a total jerk and you punched me right in the eye.

Alizarin Bubblegum gasped!

Alizarin Bubblegum: Oh no! I'm sorry J.D. I don't remember what happened. All I remember was having a bite of some of that delicious fruit cake and then all of a sudden everything went black.

Nico: But that's not all. (glares at Lincoln) Lincoln over here threatened to destroy you with the Black Gates for punching J.D.!

Lincoln: Oh, c'mon! I'm-

May: (sighs) Lincoln, just don't say another word. We don't have time to discuss this.

Maria: We need to focus on what's making everyone so hostile. (looks sternly at Lincoln) But after that, you can feel free to decide which punishment we give you for making that threat.

Nico: Guys lets not worry about that right now. Her actions were clearly not her own. But this is weird. People usually don't like fruit cake. We better go have a look.

We went to the cafeteria.

Lana gave Alizarin a block of ice for her head.

We arrived and saw a cart full of fruit cake.

Me: This the stuff?

Alizarin Bubblegum: Yep.

Nico: Lisa you better run some tests.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative.

Lisa picked up a cake and I smelled it and it looked and smelled alright.

Me: Hmm. Looks and smells alright.

Lisa got the results and gasped!

Me: What is it!?

Lisa Loud: It appears that Alizarin Bubblegum's hostility and actions were not of her own free will. This fruit cake is laced with the element Ragelodocapricolium Varidium Alloy or commonly known as Jerktonium.

Lily gasped in shock!

Lily: Oh man! I remember that stuff! Plankton used that stuff and gave fruit cakes laced with it to turn everyone in Bikini Bottom into total assholes and jerks on Christmas so that Santa would only see him as a good boy and give him the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

We gasped!

Lily: So to help I made this antidote.

She pulled out a bottle of a green glowing potion.

Me: Whoa! That is awful! But really smart thinking in making that potion Lily.

Nico stopped and glanced at me, Lincoln, Laney, Lisa and Lily.

Lincoln: What?

Nico: Nothing, just thought for a second that I saw J.D. Knudson, Lincoln Loud, Laney Loud, Lisa Loud, and Lily Loud standing behind me. But, it looks like I was wrong. I don't know who that was in that hallway a moment ago, but it was not the J.D. Knudson, Lincoln Loud, Laney Loud, Lisa Loud, and Lily Loud that I know. And I doubt it's the J.D. Knudson, Lincoln Loud, Laney Loud, Lisa Loud, and Lily Loud that the rest of the Loud Sister know either.

Me: Hmm. That's weird.

With that, Nico walked off with the others.

Nico: Eli, sense if anyone else ate that fruitcake.

Eli: Right.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Oh man! Turns out Principal Celestia, Flash Sentry and Sunny Sugarsocks ate some.

Pinkie Pie gasped!

Me: Oh man! We got to find them.

CRASH!

We saw Flash Sentry throwing trash cans into the doors!

Me: I got this!

I teleported and grabbed him!

Flash Sentry: LET ME GO YOU FUCKWAD JERK!

Me: No Flash this is for your own good!

Lily gave him the antidote.

Lola: J.D, I know that we have to focus on the issue at hand. But you should also realize that right now, Nico is at the moment thinking you, Lincoln, Lisa, Laney, and Lily are acting like you're the children of Lex Luthor and the Joker.

Lincoln: We're nothing like the Joker and Luthor! They used to make innocent people suffer! Right now, we're trying to save them!

Leni: I don't think threatening Alizarin Bubblegum with the Black Gates counts as saving.

All the while, Alizarin Bubblegum had a guilty look on her face.

Me: Guys that's going a bit too far.

Nico: And for the record no I wasn't thinking that. I know you guys are under stress right now but we need to focus.

Flash Sentry: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You'll be okay Flash.

Flash Sentry: What happened?

Lana gave him some ice.

Alizarin Bubblegum: (watches Nico sadly as he continued walking) What happened is that I screwed up. If I didn't eat that fruitcake, I wouldn't have punched J.D., Lincoln wouldn't have said that threat towards me, and Nico's relationship with J.D. and some of the Loud Kids might not be strained right now!

Me: Hey hey hey hey. Alizarin, it wasn't your fault. The Jerktonium in that fruit cake made this happen. You did all that against your will.

Varie: Yeah so you are not to blame for this.

Me: And Lincoln is not to blame for it either.

Lola: Yeah he didn't know.

Qin: Guys come on! Don't be like this. We don't want what happened in the 20 Days of Darkness to repeat itself all because of something Lincoln did.

We caught up to Nico.

Nico: Sunny? Sunny Sugarsocks? You there? Don't be shy. I just want to talk.

Me: She has to be here.

Eli: Hmm. (Concentrates) She's in the Home Ec Classroom.

Ibara: I got this.

She used her quirk and tied her up in her hair and she came out.

Sunny Sugarsocks: LET ME GO NOW! I WILL TEAR YOU LIMB FROM LIMB!

Lily: No you won't!

She gave her the antidote and she was back to normal.

Sunny Sugarsocks: (Groans) What a terrible headache.

Pinkie Pie hugged her.

Pinkie Pie: You're back now Sunny.

Laney: Nico-

Nico: The Hell do you want now, Laney?! (sighs) Forget it. You, J.D., Lincoln, Lisa, Luan, and Luna can just attend a "Nico's such an asshole" dance together.

Me: (Confused) What!?

?: You sell tickets to that or can anyone who thinks you're a jerk right now attend?

We then saw Montana Max, the last person he wanted to see right now.

Nico: Piss off, Max. I'm not in the mood.

Montana Max: Yeah yeah. Lincoln made a Black Gate threat to an innocent. Look, I know you and the others might still be on shaky terms with me right now. And I know I'm really not good with feelings. But I know that you're not acting fair to Lincoln just because he made a mistake. Everyone makes them. Even me before I joined Vypra's gang. If you don't patch things up with J.D. and the others, you might not get them back when they're only trying to help.

Everyone's concerned about you at the moment. Even Butch, Cassidy, Ed Bighead, Gourd, and Wild Card. (chuckles) And I guess me as well now. I know it might not be the best advice I have. But just think about it, alright?

Montanta Max then turned to leave.

Nico: Wait. (Montana Max stops and sighs) If someone like you who was a brat to J.D. and the others before is making sense, then maybe I AM acting like a jerk.

Me: Hmm. Nico did you get enough sleep last night?

Nico: Hmm. Now that you mention it no I didn't. I was up all night these last three days.

Me: When we get home you are going straight to bed mister.

May: That's right.

Nico: Why not wait that long? I think I'll rest my eyes until Swartz's next creations show up.

Nico then closed his eyes and fell asleep. But he accidentally fell asleep on Maria's shoulder.

Maria: (grins sheepishly) Um… oops!

Me: Be right back.

I took Nico and teleported back to the estate and put him in his bed.

I went out of his room and closed the door and put a Do Not Disturb sign on it.

Me: (To the mascots) Guys we need to make sure that Nico gets a lot of sleep. He was up for 3 whole days with Thanksgiving, Black Friday and today. So make sure everything is really quiet for Nico. He put me in charge of the team today.

Poromon: You got it J.D.

Poliwag: (Salutes with his tail) Yes sir.

Me: Great.

I teleported back to the others.

May: Wow he really is tired.

Me: Yep.

Just then, Lola saw another Nico knocking on Celestia's door.

Me: What the!? (RUBS EYES!) I think I'm seeing things!

Lola: Are you one of Nico's clones!?

Nico clone: (laughs) Got it in one! Nico knew he would have trouble sleeping so he sent me to help you in his place.

Me: Very clever.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico's Clone: Yeah I thought so too. Man the boss really got tired didn't he?

Me: You have no idea. He wore himself out.

We went into Celestia's office.

Me: Hello?

CRASHING!

Me: Uh oh!

We went and saw Principal Celestia being held by Vice Principal Luna and Celestia had the Jerktonium face!

Me: Oh man!

Vice Principal Luna: Thank goodness you all are here.

Lily: We got this!

Lily went over to Celestia and gave her the antidote and she was back to normal and had a tremendous headache.

Principal Celestia: What happened?

Nico clone: Let's just say that when the real Nico wakes up after Lincoln's rescue. Plankton and some of the others are gonna have an intervention for him.

Me: It's a crazy story. You were poisoned by a fruit cake that was laced with a mineral that makes you act like a uh pardon my language, a really nasty asshole douchebag.

Qin: Yeah it was called Jerktonium.

Nico clone: After I go back to Nico when this rescue is done, it should cause him to get most of a good sleep.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana gave Principal Celestia a block of ice for her head.

Me: Okay that's the last of the Jerktonium.

Nico Clone: Now for the next part of the rescue.

Me: Yep.

Then Ink Rose winced as she felt her mark for Corvus the Crow glow.

Ink Rose: My mark for Corvus is reacting to something.

Me: The next Undead Zodiart is close.

Eli: It's over in the gym.

Me: Lets go guys!

We went over to the Gym.

We arrived into the gym and saw nothing.

Me: Nothing is here.

Maria: Must've ran off.

Me: Hmm.

Eli: It's above us!

We looked up and saw THE ANOTHER CORVUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of a female version of Goldar and Bai Lai!

Me: Whoa!

It landed in front of us.

Me: Whoa! Another Corvus Undead Zodiarts.

Varie: Wow! This one is a dark one.

Me: It sure is.

Nico clone: And you are?

Another Corvus Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and black clothes and purple eyes and she had pitch black angel wings as well as the symbol for Corvus the Crow on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Callie Corvus!

Callie Corvus: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico's Clone: You know her?

Me: Callie is a goth girl I know and she is a true master of dark magic and knows how to use it for powerful good. She is a very powerful master of the dark arts of magic and they are amazingly strong.

Nico's Clone: Wow that is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Callie Corvus: But I'm glad I came. I was trying to stop the one that was giving everyone that poisoned fruit cake.

Me: Did you get a good look at who it was?

Callie Corvus: No unfortunately I couldn't make it out. I have my crows following him.

Raven Branwen: Well, now, they're going to witness us defeat you.

Me: Any other opponents with you as well?

Callie Corvus: Just one and she looks like a dark version of Raven Branwen.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Ink Rose: I got this.

Callie turned into Another Corvus Undead Zodiart and Ink Rose went over and fired a powerful blast of darkness and it hit her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down in a fiery explosion and I caught the Rouse Card and the Zodiarts Swirch and I purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars of Corvus the Crow in the Southern Hemisphere as well as a crow on it and The Zodiarts Switch formed into an armband for Lucy, Lars and Ink Rose, Marceline, Yumi, The Goths and Carol and it had the symbol for Corvus the Crow on it.

Nico Clone: Awesome.

I went over and picked up Callie and brought her over.

Nico's clone: Now for the other one.

?: You mean me?

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Raven Branwen! It was ANOTHER RAVEN BRANWEN!

Me: Whoa! Another Raven Branwen!

Nico clone: Don't suppose you saw who sent those fruitcakes.

Another Raven Branwen: No I did not.

Me: (GASP) Jessica Avery!?

Another Raven Branwen: That's right. Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Jessica is a masterful dragon rider. She taught me all there is to know about dragons.

Laney: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Raven Branwen: Just to be a great dragon master, swordswoman and magic master.

Me: We can easily grant you all that and you already are a great master of all that too.

Another Raven Branwen: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Me: First this. (ACTIVATES HOLY WING VISTAMP)

HOLY WING!

I had wings made of light appear on my back!

Me: This will be awesome.

I flew at Another Raven Branwen and fired waves of light and smashed her down.

Sougo: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Thanks to whoever sent those fruitcakes, Lincoln made a Black gate Threat and Nico had to go to bed for the moment!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) When I get my hands on whoever's behind this, he or she is gonna be sorry!

Re-vi-i-ve Goretsu~! Goretsu!

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Goretsu.

They were ready!

Nico Clone: I agree with you Geiz! They are going to wish they were never born!

Another Raven Branwen: I heard it all and I'm sorry that happened.

Lola: It'll be alright.

Me: Yeah.

I fired waves of light and smashed her down.

Nico clone: (gets out Raven Branwen's Ridewatch) I may not be the real Nico. But I can still do this! But I wonder if the Spring Maiden powers are in here too.

Me: Try it out.

He activated it and put his hands on the floor and instantly grew a huge floor of flowers and plants! They knocked down Another Raven Branwen.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! The Sprite of Spring would love seeing this one.

Xenia: She sure would!

Lola: Wow!

Principal Celestia: This is really amazing Nico.

Me: I wonder if the Vistamps have the same power.

I activated Raven Branwen's Vistamp.

RAVEN BRANWEN!

I fired a massive and beautiful kaleidoscope of butterflies and they went all over Another Raven Branwen and soothed her.

Me: Wow! That was amazing!

Laney: Boy it sure was!

Nico clone: (gets out Beagle Babes' Ridewatch) By the way, J.D., nice job using your first Vistamps.

Me: Thanks. Since Kamen Rider Revice is coming up at the end of February, I might as well get a good head start on them.

Eli: They sure are awesome.

Nico activated Beagle Babes' Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH! Lets see what else there is. (ACTIVATES WOLF VISTAMP)

WOLF!

I howled and fired a powerful sonic blast and smashed her down.

Me: WHOA! That was loud!

Xenia: No kidding!

Me: Yeah! How about this one? (ACTIVATES MANTIS VISTAMP!)

MANTIS!

I grew blades out of my arms!

Me: WHOA! Wicked!

She jumped and went at me and I dodged her strikes and slashed her and knocked her down.

May: (gets out Thieftron's Ridewatch) Here's an advance notice: We're taking your treasure!

Me: And kick your fucking ass!

Nico Clone: (LAUGHS)

She activated Thieftron's Ridewatch and fired a wave of energy and then it swiped huge jewels from her!

Me: Whoa! She really had some treasure?

Nico Clone: Wow!

Me: Lets see what else there is. (ACTIVATES HEAT DOPANT'S VISTAMP)

HEAT DOPANT!

I fired a powerful bunch of fireballs and they hit the ground by Another Raven Branwen and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

She was blasted around in powerful fiery explosions!

Qin: Whoa! That was powerful!

Xenia: Wow no kidding!

Me: Wow! I didn't know there were Dopant Vistamps!

Nico Clone: There are Vistamps for all the monsters of Kamen Rider.

Me: Wow! So these have over 50+ Years of monsters in each one.

May: (gets out Datum's Ridewatch) And now for some data analysis.

Me: Yeah! Lets see here. (ACTIVATES THE ZODIARTS VISTAMP)

PHOENIX THE FIREBIRD ZODIARTS!

I had intense fire swirling around my hands and May Activated Datum's ridewatch and was analyzing my powers with the Vistamps and I fired waves of fire and they hit Another Raven Branwen and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down.

Me: Whoa that was intense!

Eli: Awesome!

May: The powers of the monsters of the riders are all enhanced 100-fold in the Vistamps.

Nico Clone: That is incredible!

Qin: Wow it sure is!

Maria: (gets out Metallia Youma Third Form) I could be wrong. But this could be one of the more powerful ones)

She activated it and fired a massive energy blast and it hit Another Raven Branwen and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Powerful!

Me: I wonder. (ACTIVATES FALCHION'S VISTAMP)

KAMEN RIDER FALCHION!

I got his Sword called Unmarked Sword Nothingness!

Nico Clone: WHOA!

Me: Lets see.

I pulled out the Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The flames of the immortal Phoenix burned intensely with the power of life and renewal as it soared through the stars and everywhere it flew, new nature and life grew and flourished and made new love across the lands."

Then a massive forest of plants and flowers appeared as my sword surged with fire and I fired waves of energy and fire and smashed down Another Raven Branwen!

Maria: (gets out Daisy the Plant Monster's Ridewatch) Time for some plant action!

Maria activated it and fired waves of thorns and smashed down Another Raven Branwen!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico Clone: Wow! J.D. you are getting the hang of those Vistamps.

Me: Boy they sure are awesome. Also Nico I've been thinking that Hana Natsuki should be in the Masters of Evil.

Nico Clone: Not a bad idea. We'll have to see.

Then Sportsmaster's team came And he had Thunderhoof, Elephanko, Pinface, Tennis World And Wild Card.

Nico's clone: Nice team, Sportsmaster!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! You have Wild Card with you.

Sportsmaster: I sure do and Nico you would love this guy.

Tennis World: Heard you're a great tennis player Nico.

Nico: Whoa Tennis World!

Me: I remember you! You were going to turn the entire world into a world of Tennis.

Tennis World: Yep. Good memory.

Me: That was awesome and my friend Julie Yamamoto would like playing against you. She is a tennis star like Nico and Sora are.

Tennis World: That's what I was hearing. Cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico's clone: (to Wild Card) So, you were concerned about Nico, huh?

Wild Card: Of course I was. I know I tried to kill you guys at the beginning of the year but there's no rule saying I can't be concerned about a hero. (to Lincoln) But don't think you're completely innocent, Lincoln. You DID threaten to kill an innocent person with the Black Gates.

Lincoln: I know. And I'm sorry.

Me: Oh boy.

Maria: Lets just hurry up guys. I hope the next Gene-slammer is close.

Irina Wendolva: My turn!

She activated her Ridewatch for Beagle Babes and fired waves of energy and smashed Another Raven Branwen down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Then we heard buzzing.

Me: Buzzing.

Lola: Look!

We saw a Beedrill!

Me: Whoa a Beedrill!

Xenia: Whoa!

Beedrill: (In a girls voice) Let me handle this one.

Nico's Clone: Chloe Vesperona!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and and had yellow clothes and fairy wings.

Chloe Vesperona: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Raven Branwen and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and it was for Lars Loud.

Me: Lars Loud's ridewatch.

I went over to Jessica and she was a girl with blue hair and blue and black clothes and I picked her up.

Jessica Avery: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico's Clone: Chloe, please tell me you found the culprit who sent those fruitcakes!

Chloe Vesperona: No I didn't.

Qin: Nico calm down.

Me: Yeah we'll look into it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lars Loud: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Chloe Vesperona: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico trapped a massive drug operation in a massive deluge of my honey and made them so stuck they couldn't get up.

Camie: Wow!

Lola: That is cool!

Nico Clone: Yeah.

Nico and Chloe hugged.

Nico Clone: I've really missed you.

Chloe Vesperona: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Awesome

Chloe Vesperona: I heard you guys put that bitch Lila Rossi in jail. Good. I hate her.

Chloe Bourgeois: It's fitting that you hate that bitch Lila Rossi. I have the same first name as you and I also hate her. Only I actually lived in the same area as her before.

Chloe Vesperona: Really? Wow.

Nico Clone: Yeah.

We later went home.

We arrived back at the estate.

Nico's clone: My job ain't done yet. First, there's Lincoln's rescue

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico's Clone and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, and Tanya Sloan are heading to a planet in the Omega Quadrant named Adoni, a jungle and lightning planet, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Lynn Sr. and Rita are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful massive greatswords called The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, and only Lynn Sr. and Rita can wield these powerful massive greatswords because Lynn Sr. got his powers from Bacchus and Rita got her powers from Taranis, along with getting stretchy powers from one of Lisa's potions.

And we're also going to take down and destroy Darrin Wade, a black-magic black marketeer in the Rogue Isles and antagonist of the M.M.O. City of Villains.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one awesome jungle and lightning planet. Hey, Ebonwu Lincoln, what is this place?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know this planet all too well, Lincoln, this is Adori, another planet in the Omega Quadrant that I've gone to eons ago.

Nico Clone: Whoa, and I can guess you also trained there, right?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I trained on many different planets with extreme temperatures and climate, Nico, and the gravity on the various planets I'd gone to are 500,000,000,000 times more powerful than in the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, and my body has adjusted to the kinds of climates there.

Me: Damn, you sure are one tough guy to handle those kinds of planets.

Lincoln: He sure is, and so are all of us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the rescue the five girls here, but Mom and Dad are going to get two powerful treasures there: two powerful massive greatswords called The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and only your parents can wield these powerful massive greatswords, because your dad got his powers from Bacchus and your mom got her powers from Taranis, along with getting stretchy powers from one of Lisa's potions, and we're also going to take down and destroy Darrin Wade, a black-magic black marketeer in the Rogue Isles and antagonist from City of Villains.

Nicole: Oh, not this criminal, he's a villain who's used magic to take over the world, but he's a totally incompetent criminal.

Lincoln: And you can bet I'm going to enjoy teaching this guy a lesson: using magic to take over the world, that's not going to fly in my book, there's one thing awaiting him: The Black Gates, and thanks for joining us, Rocky, Adam, Kat, and Tanya.

Rocky DeSantis: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I know why you asked us to join in, because of Lucy and she has us and Renee Ravenclaw, who are both part of your rescue group.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's going to be awesome having you guys here, so far, Jason and Tommy have gone on my rescue, but you guys haven't.

Tommy Oliver: This is going to be so awesome. So, Ebonwu Lincoln, where do we go to find The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I know exactly where to find the greatswords, Tommy.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw two massive greatswords floating in the center and with light shining down on them: The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus, a powerful massive greatsword with green gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large green angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, a powerful massive greatsword with neon purple gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large purple angel heads for the crossguard, large neon purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large neon purple gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's the… !

Lincoln: The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, these two massive greatswords are works of art.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) And there's something else to this shrine: I built this shrine here in honor of my world's Mom and Dad, and their spirits are inside the greatswords, waiting to merge with your parents, Lincoln.

Lynn Sr.: How did they get into contact with you?

Me 2: (Through The Rainbow Phoenix) They showed up as spirits to us one day while out on missions, and that caused Lincoln to break down and cry when he saw them again, but it was truly an amazing reunion. Then, they asked him to create The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, and from there, their spirits entered into the greatswords and Lincoln had them put into the shrine in Adori.

Rita: So, that means, once we grab the greatswords, Ebonwu Lincoln's parents will merge with us, and he'll truly be reunited with his family.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and I've been waiting over 250 trillion years for this very moment: the day when I can truly be reunited with my family once more.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth heading for us, and with us were the five girls.

Nico Clone: Wow, that's Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth heading for us, and they also got the five girls.

Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth: (Girl's voice) And away from that magic marketeer.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Stella Monroe, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Darrin Wade is already heading for us.

?: You fools will never leave here alive!

Nicole: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You just don't know when to quit, do you, Darrin Wade.

We then saw our target, former member of The Midnight Squad and magic marketeer and criminal, Darrin Wade.

Nicole: Darrin Wade, former member of The Midnight Squad turned magic marketeer and criminal, you know a lot of people want you dead for your experiments in researching ancient evils.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation and fired a blast of light which trapped Darrin Wade in a magic circle below his feet, and that allowed Lynn Sr. to grab The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and Rita to grab The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, and they felt something enter into their bodies. They were transported into their minds: Lynn Sr.'s mindscape is a lush jungle with plants and trees and a beautiful garden worthy of being named the next Garden of Eden, and Rita's mindscape is a wide open field with powerful thunderstorms raging in the skies and lightning booming and coming down from the heavens.

Lynn Sr.: Whoa, what the ding-dang heck?! Am I in my mind?!

Rita: I was just about to say the same thing, honey.

?: (Strong male voice) That's right, Lynn, and this means that our worlds have merged.

?: (Female voice) And so has yours, Rita.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr. turned around and he saw Ebonwu Lincoln's version of himself: he was really tall at 7'5" in height, he had green eyes, abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, a mane of wild brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he was dressed in a green loincloth and knee-high brown boots, he had on a necklace and large gold metal bands on his massive biceps, and holstered on his wider muscular back is a massive greatsword.

And Rita turned around and she saw Ebonwu Lincoln's version of herself: she was really tall at 7'4" in height, she had purple eyes and the voluptuous body of a goddess, long flowing blonde hair, she was dressed in a pink sleeveless midriff top, pink skirt, knee-high boots, she has on a necklace and earrings, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lynn Sr.: Whoa, so you're… Ebonwu Lincoln's version of me?

Rita: And you're Ebonwu Lincoln's version of me?

Lynn Sr. 2: (Chuckles) Yes, Lynn, that's right, and you already heard the story of how Ebonwu Lincoln lost us and his sisters long ago.

Lynn Sr.: He did, and he was only eleven, just like our Lincoln. To go through something like this, it's something that no child should ever have to go through.

Rita 2: That's right, but he kept our memories alive in his heart, and he never forgot the love we had for him, and we never forgot the love he had for us.

Rita: Plus, last year, he was reunited with your world's version of our daughters, and he told us of how you two visited him and J.D. 2 one day, and he was so glad to reunite with you, and how he'd forged The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, and that you two wound up inside them.

Rita 2: That sounds like Ebonwu Lincoln, alright.

Lynn Sr.: And you were waiting for us, because as soon as we grabbed The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis, we were brought into our mindscapes.

Lynn Sr. 2: That's right, and now, we're going to merge with you both, so that not only are we going to help you both on your journey.

Rita 2: But, also be reunited with our world's Lincoln and sisters. Are you ready?

Lynn Sr. and Rita: We are.

Lynn Sr. 2 and Rita 2 smiled, and Lynn Sr. 2 entered Lynn Sr. and Rita 2 entered Rita, and they were getting a massive power and knowledge boost and they were also gaining 250 trillion years of combat experience as Lynn Sr. 2 and Rita 2 were merging with Lynn Sr. and Rita, and we all felt it outside in the shrine. Then, the rings faded, and we both knew they'd undergone a really massive power and knowledge surge.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Yes, it's worked. Now, to take care of that rotten magic-using villain, Darrin Wade.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr.'s green eyes turned neon green, and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow fire, leaves, plants, dragons, and grapes, he unholstered his massive Bacchus' Nature Plant Greatsword of Heavenly Justice from his wider and muscular back, and Rita's purple eyes turn neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow flames, lightning bolts, phoenixes, bears, and angels, she unholstered her massive Taranis' Celtic Lightning Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice from her back, and as they approached Darrin Wade, they left rainbow energy, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, dragons, grapes, rainbow flames, lightning bolts, phoenixes, bears, and angels with every step.

Lynn Sr.: I will never ever forgive you for what you've done, Darrin Wade, you've gone behind the backs of The Midnight Squad and you delved into your research into ancient evils: the one thing that your group has defended the world against for over a century.

Rita: And as soon as you were caught, you were suspended, and because of it, you eventually went from being a hero to a villain with connections to The Black Market and engaged in the worldwide sale of stolen magical artifacts, and you used your magical powers for evil and wanting to become a god and rule the world, that absolutely disgusts me and our son, who's learned a lot about magic.

Lynn Sr. and Rita: But, what you can never be forgiven, and for that, we're going to put an end to your wretched and miserable life here and now.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr. was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, and grapes surrounding the vortex, there's a green dragon flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a dark green phoenix, and Rita was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow flames and lightning bolts surrounding it, there's an army of angels flying around it, along with an army of bears running around it, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lynn Sr. and Rita emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lynn Sr. remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has emerald green highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck, he has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow fire, leaves, plants, dragons, and fruits surrounding him, he has a green dragon with the Plant Kanji emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on green dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green crystal links and green gems on the gold leaf links with a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a green dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest. Lynn Sr.'s emerald green version of He Man 2002's loincloth and long green trenchcoat coattails with plants and grapes now have green flames coming off them, his large blue pants with green leaves turned black, he has on large black leather knee-high combat boots, and he has a green phoenix and green dragon on his now wider and now much more muscular back. Suddenly, Lynn Sr. felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive green angel wings with light green tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for his new body, but the green angel wings turned brown with emerald green tips, and he now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails. His large green weighted bands on his massive biceps and thighs now have large gold metal bands on them, as well, and he has on dark green fingerless gloves with the Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of the hands, and a

Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand. Lynn Sr. has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger, Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and wedding ring on his left pinkie, and he now has nine large green orbs orbiting around his legs.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr.'s massive Bacchus' Nature Plant Greatsword of Heavenly Justice and The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow fire, plants, leaves, dragons, and grapes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bacchus' Nature Plant Jungle Greatsword of Heavenly Grape Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded green gems and the Roman God of Agriculture and wine, Bacchus, and he was surrounded by the symbols of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm, Father's Day, and the Culinary World etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in its open mouths and on the bottom of the four dragon heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Tarot Cards of The Arcana on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the dragon and phoenix said, "Lynn Loud Sr., Master Chef and Patriarch of The Loud Family, Husband of Rita Loud, Loving Father and Defender of Many Children, Loving Son of Samuel Loud, Descendant of King Lynn of 17th Century Loch Loud of Scotland, Archenemy of Puff, Smasher of Flip, Lewis Travolta, and Scoots, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Owner of Lynn's Table, Destroyer of Sadistic and Insane Serial Killer Daniel Derek Monroe, Despiser of Flip and His Greedy Schemes, Emissary and Champion of Bacchus, and Master of Plants and Fruits"

リン ラウド シニア、マスター シェフ、ラウド ファミリーの家長、リタ ラウドの夫、愛情深い父、多くの子供たちの擁護者、サミュエル ラウドの愛情深い息子、スコットランドの17世紀のロック ラウドのリン王の子孫、パフの大敵、スマッシャーフリップ、ルイス・トラボルタ、スクートの破壊者、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、リンのテーブルの所有者、サディスティックで非常識な連続殺人犯の破壊者ダニエル・デレク・モンロー、フリップと彼の貪欲な計画の嫌悪者、バッカスの使者であり擁護者、そして植物と果物の達人

Lynn Loud Sr. has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC GAIA JUNGLE FRUITSTORM PLANT ANGEL OF DIVINE JUNGLE FRUIT ETERNAL FAMILY LOVE AND JUSTICE AND DIVINE GRAPE WINE BRAVERY!

And Rita Loud grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink and purple highlights in the bangs of her long neck-length blonde hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow flames, lightning bolts, bears, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel and bear holding the Thunder Kanji in its hands and paws emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on angel earrings with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with tanzanite crystal links and tanzanite gems on the gold lightning bolts and a tanzanite angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an angel with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the pendant, she has on a pink sleeveless midriff top with tanzanite phoenix on it, purple pants with lightning bolts on the legs, tanzanite knee-high high-heeled boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with angels and lightning bolts on the coattails and an angel surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle and lightning bolts around the circle on the back. Suddenly, Rita Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers and surging with lightning grew much bigger for her new body and she has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with tanzanite gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie. She has on pink fingerless gloves with the Phoenix and Angel surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of the hands and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, her large pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs now have gold metal bands around them, and she now has nine large tanzanite orbs orbiting around her legs.

Suddenly, Rita Loud's massive Taranis' Celtic Lightning Sword of Electric Angelic Justice and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taranis' Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded tanzanite and pink gems and the Celtic God of Lightning, Taranis, and the symbols of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm and Mother's Day etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large tanzanite gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold angel heads with tanzanite gems for eyes and a large tanzanite gem on the bottom of the large gold angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel with pink gems for eyes and holding a tanzanite gem in its hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the angel that said, "Rita Loud, Matriarch of The Loud Family, Loving Wife of Lynn Sr., Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Daughter of Albert Loud, Niece of Ruth, Hardworking Dentist of Gotham Royal York and Talented Novel Writer, Archenemy of Beautiful Gorgeous, Descendant of 17th Century Rita of Loch Loud, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Hated So-Called Nurse Sue, Despiser of Flip and The Jerks of Royal Woods and Beyond, and Master of Elasticity and Lightning"

リタ・ラウド、ラウド家の家長、リン・シニアの愛情深い妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、アルバート・ラウドの愛情深い娘、ルースの姪、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの勤勉な歯科医、才能ある小説家、ビューティフル・ゴージャスの大敵、17世紀のロッホ・ラウドのリタ、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、嫌われているいわゆるナース・スーの破壊者、フリップと軽蔑者王家の森とその先のジャーク、弾力と稲妻の達人

Rita Loud's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BEAR-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELASTIC CELTIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNINGSTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC LIGHTNING ELASTIC ETERNAL LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Lynn Sr. and Rita, but when Darrin Wade saw it, he went mad and tried to get out, but Lincoln's spell was still holding him in place, and then, Lynn Sr. fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow fire, plants, leaves, grapes, and dragons, and Rita fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow fire, lightning, bears, and angels, and it sent Darrin Wade flying out of the shrine, he got up and he was mega pissed off.

Lincoln: Whoa, now Mom and Dad have transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Indeed, and my parents have finally merged with your parents, Lincoln, and my plan's a success: my family has truly been reunited after 250 trillion years of being separated by death.

Lynn Sr. (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nature Jungle Fruitstorm Dragon and Divine Jungle Fruit Bravery) That's right, Ebonwu Lincoln, and they're going to be happy to see you again.

Rita Loud: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elastic Thunderstorm Celtic Angel and Divine Celtic Thunderstorm Elastic Love) Right after we kick Darrin Wade's hide in.

Lincoln: Right, Mom. Come on, team, let's tear this magic-abusing god-wannabe fallen hero apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and he transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Darrin Wade, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lynn Sr. and Rita attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left scars on him, and Lynn Sr. fired grape and fruit bombs at him and they exploded covering him in fruit juice, and Rita fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted him, and she formed her left hand into a huge mallet and she brought it down on his head and flattened him. Then, Lincoln raised Darrin Wade up into the air with telekinesis and he holds his large left hand out, and then, Darrin Wade screamed as Lincoln began sucking out all of Darrin Wade's magic and powers and made them his own, and with Darrin Wade now powerless, Lincoln, Lynn Sr., and Rita fire three massive black and rainbow energy beams from their massive greatswords and as they hit Darrin Wade, they exploded with incredible power, and Darrin Wade was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down and Lynn Sr. and Rita's new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, Third Eyes, and eleven massive wolf tails are permanent.

Lynn Sr.: That's it for that evil magic-using fallen hero turned criminal.

Rita: And he's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: You said it, Mom and Dad.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Mom, Dad?

Lynn Sr. 2: (Through the Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) (Smiles) Yes, son, it's us.

Rita 2: (Through The Rainbow Bear and Angel and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) (Smiles) Finally, we're now reunited.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) (Smiles) Now, we are truly are reunited after being separated for 250 trillion years.

Lori 2: (Through The Rainbow Eagle and Dragon and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) (Smiles) It's truly been a long time coming for eons, and it's truly worth the wait.

Lincoln: That's right, it's been a long time coming for you guys. (To Stella Monroe) And it's so good to see you again, Stella Monroe.

Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a orange amber gem embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful orange angel wings with stars and sparking amber gems and an aura of sparkling topaz gems around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she's dressed in a sleeveless orange sports jersey top, orange gym shorts, orange shin guards with orange hearts, orange heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with orange flames, orange amber gems, and mammoths on the coattails and Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth holding an orange amber gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth-themed large greatsword with embedded topaz gem and Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large mammoth heads for the crossguard, large orange amber gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large mammoth heads and a large orange amber gem on the bottom of the large mammoth heads for the pommel.

Stella Monroe: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Amber Ferrington, Sandra Thompson, and Serenity Lexington.

Amber Ferrington, Sandra Thompson, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Stella.

Lincoln went up to Stella Monroe and he hugged her, and Stella Monroe is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his deeper manly voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Stella Monroe: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Amber Ferrington and Sandra Thompson?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe, she's my Guardian Angel from Brooklyn, New York, and my classmate in Math. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico Clone: Whoa, now that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and as a result of that, she gained amber orange angel wings and became a master of the orange color of the rainbow and even orange amber gems, and like Amber Ferrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, she also gained orange fire powers that have the power to turn anything into fossils encased in Amber.

Me: Cool.

Lincoln: And she's easily identified by a amber gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she was trained by Amber Ferrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Sandra Thompson, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

Nico Clone: Oh, wow, that's so awesome!

Amber Ferrington: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, along with using orange fire and creating orange topaz gems, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with sparkling orange topaz gems around her and in her orange angel wings.

Sandra Thompson: Which is another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Amber Monroe: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting

Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and Lincoln's right, I really hated Lola with a blazing passion.

Nico Clone: Uh oh, I wonder what Lola did to earn your wrath.

Amber Monroe: Trust me, you're not going to like this story one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Amber, are you absolutely sure about this?

Amber Monroe: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Amber Monroe, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Amber Monroe, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Amber Monroe's neck with orange amber gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange amber crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Amber Monroe: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amber.

Stella Monroe has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Stella Monroe's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Doma Umaru, Nana Ebina, Kirie Motoba, Sylphinford Tachibana, and Kanau Kongou from Himouto! Umaru-Chan.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Doma Umaru, Nana Ebina, Kirie Motoba, Sylphinford Tachibana, and Kanau Kongou from Himouto! Umaru-Chan.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Doma Umaru: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Doma Umaru and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Darrin Wade, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-

colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs

orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Doma Umaru: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Doma Umaru: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Doma Umaru, Nana Ebina, Kirie Motoba, Sylphinford Tachibana, and Kanau Kongou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Lynn Sr. and Rita had gotten The Jungle Grape Greatsword of Bacchus and The Lightning Celtic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Taranis on Adori, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Darrin Wade, former hero and black-magic black marketeer in the Rogue Isles and antagonist of City of Villains.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lynn Sr. and Rita into their Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and that they along with all of us brutally pulverized him, and Lincoln, Lynn Sr., and Rita delivered the fatal blow that Darrin Wade and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Amber Monroe have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, now Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita have gotten their treasures and they not only transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, they also got an awesome upgrade to their wardrobes and appearances, and we've now met the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth.

Lincoln: Yep, and we did The Midnight Squad a huge favor and got rid of Darrin Wade for good for his crimes, any who use the powers of magic for evil deserve to be punished big time.

Me: You got that right.

---

After getting rid of Darrin Wade, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amber Monroe saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Stella Monroe: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amber, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Stella Monroe: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico Clone: You got that right. So, Amber, what's the story on why you hated Lola with a blazing passion?

Stella Monroe: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, I was hanging out with Lincoln at the park, and we were having fun. But, then, Lincoln sensed a nasty and dark presence, and then, in a flash, he fired an energy blast at the figure who rushed at him, and we saw who it was: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep, but her eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and she had a knife in her hand and she wanted to kill Lincoln. She proceeded to go on an hour-long tirade on how Lincoln isn't at home being miserable and being her slave to be abused, used, and murdered, and she said that she had enough of Lincoln even living, and now, she was going to kill him and me for being with him, and she was laughing like a mad lunatic, I also sensed she was going to do the same to the rest of the Guardian Angels, along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, along with the parents and his friends. That pissed me off badly, along with Lincoln, so I fired an orange fire blast at Lola's knife and melted it into molten metal, and this pissed that little demon off badly, and she tried to run us over with her Princess Jeep, but

Lincoln grabbed and hoisted the Princess Jeep up with only one hand and he shook it up and that caused Lola to drop out of her seat, and she tried to punch me, but I grabbed her fist with my right hand, and with my left hand, I threw a punch at Lola's face, knocking her down and out and with a black eye and missing teeth, and Lincoln had that demon tied up in red energy ropes, and I put Lola in an orange crystal prison and we came back to The Loud House, and I removed the orange crystal prison around her. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to me and Lincoln, and played her hour-long rant to them, and as soon as it was done, Lola was finished. She got her butt grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lincoln not only put her in a straitjacket, Chinese finger traps on her fingers, and a Hannibal Lector mask on her and threw her in her cage in her room, but he also told his Mom to call the pageant who made sure Lola was banned from any upcoming pageants for those nineteen weeks, and this really pissed Lola off, but I wasn't afraid of her, and neither was Lincoln, and we both swore if Lola ever tried to attack us again, she could say goodbye to her pageant career and dreams forever, and she was going to be imprisoned in Amber forever.

We cheered wildly.

Nico Clone: So, this was due to Lola not seeing Lincoln being miserable and being used, abused, and finally murdered for the sick amusement of her, Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan?! Dark Lola really is one sick and twisted little monster!

Lincoln: I know, Nico, and when we get after Team Loud Evil Storm, let me and my entire harem get after Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan. After what Good Crocker and Good Burns told us, they no longer have their powers, and that'll make it easier for us to dish out years of well-deserved payback and revenge on them, and as for me, oh I've got my own brand of payback to dish out on them for all the sick, twisted, sadistic, and murderous crap they've done to me, and I'm going to show them what happens when they make me mad!

Yakko: Uh oh, payback, thy name is Lincoln Loud!

Me: I have to agree with you on that one, Yakko.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Yeah, and after hearing all the sick things that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had done to Lincoln, I'm not surprised that he's planning on exacting his own brand of payback.

Nico: (Smirks) Okay, you and your entire harem got a deal, Lincoln, and I only have this to say: don't show those five bitches any ounce of mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln and Nico did the Epic Handshake from Predator.

Lincoln: (Smirks) After what Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan had forced Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to do to me, like Hell am I going to show them any mercy, Nico, they deserve every single ounce of payback and pain that we're going to dish out on them!

Nico: Now, that's what I like to hear.

Girl Jordan: And we'll also be there to help you and J.D. rip that heartless snake, Evil Nico, to shreds!

Lincoln: That's right, what he's done to Universe 666 J.D. and Varie just proves that he's not only a heartless snake, but he's just like the three traitorous Saiyans, Raditz, Nappa, and Turles in every way, along with some of the worst villains we've killed: Frieza, Xehanort, and many others, and he's thrown away his pride as a Saiyan, and that's the one thing we can't stand.

Goku: That's a good way of pointing that out, Lincoln.

Vegeta: I agree. What he's done just proves he's thrown away his pride as a Saiyan, and Bokrua is going to tear him to shreds and send him to The Black Gates.

Nico Clone: And that's also another thing that I hate about Evil Nico, and you just added more fuel to the fire, Lincoln, now I have another reason to make Evil Nico suffer for everything he's done.

Me: Same here.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and Caitlin (Pokemon) are heading to Fossil Falls for a little exploration. Plus, we also found out that Caitlin (Pokemon) had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also saved her from a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kidnap, rape, and kill her, because she still wanted revenge on us for what we did in humiliating her and she still wanted blood. After Lincoln rescued her and she told us Trina Riffins hired the thugs to kidnap, rape, and kill her to get revenge on us, Lincoln dropped another piano on that angry, bad-tempered, rage-crazy bitch.

Caitlin (Pokemon): Wow, what is this place, Lincoln?

Lincoln: This, Caitlin, is Fossil Falls, I figured it would be perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and Caitlin (Pokemon) dived into the waters and they swam to a beautiful cave right under the waterfall, and they saw a rainbow forming under the rainbow and it was beautiful. Then, they had lunch under the waterfall and they also did some intense work-outs there in the cave as well, and Caitlin (Pokemon) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on her face when she saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and then, Lincoln went up to Caitlin (Pokemon), and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Fossil Falls.

Caitlin (Pokemon): (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And for our first beach date.

We also saw she had an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha, and we knew she also allowed Lincoln to bite her and feed on her blood, like with the other girls in his harem.

Caitlin (Pokemon): And this was due to us harboring feelings for Lincoln, and they all came into light when he saved us from those bounty hunters Trina Riffins hired to kidnap and kill us, because she still wanted revenge on us for humiliating her and to slake her thirst for blood.

Eli: That rage-crazy, angry, bad-tempered bitch, and I also still remembered that your man dropped another piano on her head and when she came out, she had piano keys in her mouth. Trina's just going to make things worse for herself.

Lincoln: You said it, Eli.

Ash Ketcham: And it's really awesome that you now have the Gym Leaders I've met long ago in your harem, Lincoln, and you're going to take good care of them.

Lincoln: That's right, Ash. Plus, now that the villain teams are no more, the regions are now at peace.

Nico Clone: You got that right.

---

Later Nico woke up at 11 AM.

Nico: Now that was a good rest.

Nico then saw the mascots with gas masks on.

Nico: Guys, what are you doing?

Poromon: Sorry, Nico! (sprays Nico)

Nico: (COUGHING)

X Squad Lila: (sees this) WHAT THE HELL ARE YOU GUYS DOING?!

Poliwag: We got fleas!

X-Squad Lila: Fleas!?

Me: Fleas!? Where?

Poromon: All over Nico's bed!

Nico went out of his room.

Nico: (coughs) Do I even want to know how fleas got on my bed?!

Nico then saw Plankton, Vlad Plasmius, Butch, Cassidy, Ed Bighead, and Gourd sitting in the living room waiting for Nico.

Nico: What's all this?

Vlad: This, Nico, is an intervention.

Nico: Intervention? For what?

Butch: For how you acted towards Lincoln and the others earlier. Now come on and sit down. Don't make this any harder on yourself.

Nico: (sighs) Alright, Butch. Let's get this over with.

Butch: Yes! One of the few times someone got my name right!

Me: Have a nice nap though Nico?

Nico: Yes I sure did. And you were right, I needed it too.

Me: Good. While you guys talk we'll find out why there are fleas in your room.

Nico: Okay.

I went into his room and used a Magnifying Glass and saw the fleas building a city.

Me: Wow look at this!

Poromon saw the fleas building a city.

Poromon: Wow those are intelligent fleas!

Flea 1: We're actually Eduardo's fleas!

Fleas: We sure are!

Me: Whoa! You guys are the fleas that Eduardo knows?

Fleas: We sure are and he is a really awesome friend to us.

Me: How did you guys meet Eduardo?

Fleas: We'll tell you.

They did so.

---

When Eduardo gets fleas while getting one of the house's imaginary puppies (Chewy) to take a bath, he becomes discontent as the fleas are driving him mad. However, despite the way he feels, he decides to keep the fleas on him as his friends; though Frankie and Mr. Herriman want none of it and they decide to go to drastic lengths to get the fleas removed, because Eduardo prevents that from happening, he earns their trust. Meanwhile, Bloo wants to get some fleas of his own and he does anything possible in order to attempt to get Eduardo to share them. To get fleas Bloo shaves Ed's fur off, making him claim he's naked and hide in the bathroom. Later Bloo unwittingly abuses the fleas by flooding their town when he wipes his nose on it, shaking their city and starting fur-quakes. The flea mayor sets their country on fire to get Bloo to take off the coat. It worked and while Bloo tells everyone what happened, they don't believe him at first since they still believe the fleas are just regular fleas. However, once the fleas take over Mr. Herriman (but refuse to live in him knowing he will kill them first chance he gets), Frankie realizes they're actually imaginary fleas and not real ones. They are furious with Bloo for destroying their town and even more angry with Mr. Herriman and Frankie for trying to kill them, and since they don't trust any of them, they will only listen to Eduardo. For Mr. Herriman's sake they talk to Ed and convince him to let Mr. Herriman (and knock him out so he doesn't hear) in. They agree on shaving every imaginary friend with fur so the fleas can live peacefully on other fur homes before being locked in a closet not to be opened. Bloo later brags about getting "super fleas" but Mac said that they are actually ticks and they are actually sucking his blood and Bloo faints.

In the end credits, Bloo is sneaking across the hallway ignoring the closet door which is still locked. After 20 seconds, Bloo runs to the closet door and finally opens it too quick, freeing all the fleas as the screen goes black.

---

We were amazed.

Posey Bloom: How did you get over here?!

Fleas: IT WAS STUPID BLOO! HE DESTROYED OUR HOME YET AGAIN!

Me: That Bloo is always causing trouble.

Poromon: Yeah he sure is but he is a good friend to us.

Me: Yeah.

Fleas: But not to us.

Me: We're going to have to keep a leash on him.

Cassidy: Nico, all of us have something very meaningful to say to you. I'll go first. (clears throat) Nico, when me and Butch first met you, we thought you were very annoyingly heroic. But we still respected the Hell out of you for never giving up even in the darkest of times.

Nico: Oh, who do all you think you are, Crassidy?! A circle of perfect people?!

Cassidy: It's Cassidy! (Butch laughs) Dammit, Butch, now is not the time!

Nico: Whatever! You and Butch helped Giovanni try to destroy us the first time we killed him! (To Plankton) And we had to deal with your fruitcake causing trouble this morning! You all have your own fucking problems!

Plankton: First of all, that fruitcake was a long time ago! And second, you're the only one of us who was a jerk to his own friends earlier today.

Lily: Plankton is right guys. Sorry to interrupt but Plankton made that Jerktonium Laced Fruit Cake on Christmas Week in 2017. I can vouch for that.

Nico: Oh. Right I wasn't with you guys when that happened.

Lily: Yeah it's a really crazy story.

Cassidy: We'll have to hear about it later.

Lily: Please continue.

Cassidy: Thank you.

Wildrider: (to the fleas) How about we give you guys a place to stay?

Fleas: We would like that.

Me: And I know just the place.

I had the fleas follow us and we went to our park and when we were there in a clearing in our forest we built a hair city with my plant powers.

Gourd: I really don't see what the big deal is.

Nico: The big deal is that Lincoln threatened someone innocent with the Black Gates!

Ed Bighead: He already regrets doing that. What more do you want?!

Nico: What I want is for Lincoln to face consequences for his serious threat! Not a slap on the wrist! But I don't want him to be off the usual battles and on rescues and off the team.

Ed Bighead: Nico he regrets doing that and you are really not going to let this go!? You have to at least let him off with a warning.

Back in the park, the fleas were nice at home.

G1 Smokescreen: (to the fleas) See. Isn't this a nice home for you guys?

Fleas: It sure is! Thank you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We heard Nico is in trouble so tell him we hope he will be all right.

Me: We'll tell him. This spot is going to be the Imaginary Flea Sanctuary.

Flea: We like that.

Me: Awesome.

Ed Bighead: C'mon, Nico. You can't possibly be mad at Lincoln forever.

Nico: Give me one reason why I shouldn't be done with Lincoln and ignore him from on?

Gourd: Because you, him, and the others are family. And you don't give up on family.

Nico (sighs) Maybe you're right. But I still have to punish him. And I'm gonna do that by having him dress up like a bunny and have Ed roughly pet him. And then, I'm gonna post it on the Internet.

We gasped!

Lily: Nico that's far too humiliating!

Me: I agree Nico.

I came back.

Nico: Oh are the fleas taken care of?

Me: They are but we found out that they are Imaginary Fleas that Eduardo met a while back and they are really amazing. We moved them and gave them a great sanctuary spot in our park.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know those were fleas Eduardo knew.

Me: Yeah. Anyway Nico what you are suggesting is not good at all. I have a much better idea. I already talked to Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita and they said that even though what Lincoln did was wrong they know that he regrets it big time. So they punished him by grounding him for 3 days.

Nico: Oh. That works.

Maria: If he doesn't disobey orders for the rest of the day, he'll be ungrounded by the time his next rescue's done.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: Good.

Cassidy: At least you guys worked something out.

Ed Bighead: That's true. You did.

Nico: He can still go on missions and in the usual battles. And on my next rescue.

Me: And on HIS rescue too. Don't forget that.

Nico: Right. Okay.

Me: Just as long as he doesn't do anything like he did before.

Butch: Good.

Nico: Yeah. Thanks guys. This helped a lot.

Ed Bighead: Anytime Nico.

Qin: Glad that worked out.

Killer Frost: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Me: Ash's team will include Catherine Lancaster, Ryoga Shindai, Kento, Reika Shindai, and Olivia Houou as Kamen Rider Falchion. Davis' team will include Eria the Water Charmer, Touma, Tetsuo, Ren, and Kenshin.

Me: Awesome! The Saber Riders and Olivia are all going to get a shot at this.

Xenia: They sure are.

Me: We'll have to decide on the rest of the Zyuohgers and the Saber Team later on.

Olivia Houou: Yeah but it's still awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Now lets get ready for our next mission and you guys will like this one. We're going to meet Samson and his friends from the Disney movie The Wild.

Eli: That was a great movie! I can't believe those blockhead critics bombed it!

Qin: Bunch of imbeciles! (To the Salazar Twins) No offense girls.

Ruby Salazar: None taken but yeah we loved that movie.

Sapphire Salazar: We sure did.

Nico: Yeah. So we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out after everyone gets here.

Lincoln came out.

Lincoln: Nico, I said some things before and-

Nico: You, me, and the others have been through too much for me not to forgive you. (gestures to Alizarin Bubblegum) But I'm not the one you have to apologize to.

Bloo: You better hope her parents don't press any charges.

Me: Bloo! Now is not the time for that. Besides you too are in trouble as well.

Bloo: Me!? For what!?

Mr. Herriman: (British Accent) For releasing the fleas from their room Master Blooregard! That room they were in was strictly off limits to you.

Me: Yes but we'll worry about that later.

Alizarin Bubblegum: And don't worry Nico I'll be all right. I'm not going to have my parents press charges.

Lincoln: Good.

Alizarin Bubblegum: But I also forgive you Lincoln. You were just doing your duty. By the way was I really that ugly with all that on my face?

Me: I don't even want to talk about it.

Mr. Herriman: But I'm really impressed with the way you gave the fleas a really good home in your park Master James.

Me: Thanks Mr. Herriman. I think it's a much better place than being in a cramped closet.

Mr. Herriman: I most agree on that.

Bloo: I won't deny the part about the fleas. But that wasn't the main issue of today, was it? At least I'm admitting that I made a boo boo.

Me: Yes you did but it still doesn't excuse you for disobeying rules.

Mr. Herriman: Quite right. And as punishment for this Master Blooregard will be scrubbing every single latrine in Fosters for an entire week with a toothbrush.

Bloo: What!?

The Previous M.O.E. Group appeared.

Leap Frog: Can me, Kaos, INSTIGATOR, El Oso, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, Tchang Zu, The Vreedle Brothers, General Schwarz, and Gramma Stuffum go with you guys?

Glue Man: Me, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Evil

Strike Man, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock will go with you guys too.

Nico: Yes you all can go with us. First we're going to watch the movie The Wild and then we'll head out.

Carmen Dillo: Oh sweet! I love The Wild!

Lily: Good movie.

Lincoln: Awesome movie.

We got to watching it.

At the Central Park Zoo, Samson the lion tells his preteen son Ryan stories of his adventures in the Wilds of Africa. Ryan wants to go to the wild too to learn how to roar like his father, but Samson disapproves of the idea. When the zoo closes, all the animals are free to roam. Samson and his friends, Benny the squirrel, Bridget the giraffe whom Benny has a crush on, Larry the dim-witted anaconda, and Nigel the unlucky but popular koala compete in a turtle curling championship. Ryan and his own friends accidentally cause a stampede which heads to the game and endangers the animals. Samson and Ryan have a falling-out and Ryan runs off before Samson can apologize. He later sneaks into a green Intermodal container which is rumored to be heading to the wild. Just as he regrets his decision, Ryan suddenly gets locked inside the container, which is then loaded onto a freight truck, shipping him away.

With the help of a pigeon, Hamir, Samson, and his friends go after Ryan, hiding in a garbage disposal truck, but Benny falls overboard. After passing through Times Square and nearly being crushed in the truck, the group encounters a pack of rabid stray dogs, and Instead of standing his ground, Samson escapes through the sewer rather than fighting as his friends expect for him to do. There, they take directions to the docks from two friendly streetwise alligator brothers, Stan and Carmine. The next morning, they steal a tugboat during a hectic escape from the harbor. After reuniting with Benny, who has followed them with a flock of Canada geese, Samson manages to drive the boat with Larry's help and the geese lead them to the right direction toward Ryan's ship.

A few days later the boat runs aground in Africa, where all the animals in the area are being evacuated by the carriers, as a nearby volcano is about to erupt. They witness Ryan run into the jungle, but Samson is unable to find him. After failing to eat a crude hyrax, his friend questions if he has ever been in the wild before, to which he forlornly confirms. The rest of the group heads back to the ship, but Samson continues to search for his son. While walking, he sees plants and rocks changing colors, which he attributes as his instincts working. Nigel is abducted by a herd of wildebeests who reside in the volcano and their leader Kazar, pronounces him "The Great Him," based on an "omen" he received when he was young: about to be devoured by lions, a toy koala fell from a plane and scared the lions away, saving his life. This experience made Kazar believe that "The Great Him" will help him and his kind create a change in the food chain that will allow prey to become predators and vice versa. In order to do that, he thinks the wildebeests have to eat a lion. Bridget and Larry are also get captured and planned to be eaten as well.

Ryan hides up an old tree, but a gang of vultures attacks him under Kazar's orders. The branch breaks and traps his paw. Samson hears Ryan's cries and runs to save him, scaring off the vultures. The two reunite but are interrupted by the wildebeests. Ryan is shocked when Samson tells him to run. They retreat to a tree where Samson reveals the truth about his past: he wasn't born in anything but a circus and was unable to roar just like Ryan. Samson's rude, rotten, hateful, arrogant, judgmental, very grouchy, and possibly abusive father could never accept him as a son and allowed him to be sent to the zoo, where he lied about his origins to avoid humiliation. The wildebeests discover them and push the tree over the cliff, with Samson still hanging on. Ryan is captured and taken to the volcano.

After a run-in with a group of female German dung beetles, Benny finds Samson and gives him the confidence to be himself, even if he is not from the wild. They soon find out that Samson's "instincts" were actually two chameleons named Cloak and Camo, who has been leading Samson to the volcano, so he would help them defeat

Kazar's army. Samson uses the chameleons' camouflage abilities to sneak into the volcano, but when his disguise blows off due to the intense heat of the mountain, Kazar orders his army to attack. Seeing Samson in danger, Ryan climbs onto a catapulting device and launches himself at Kazar, finally letting out a roar. With Kazar distracted, Samson easily overpowers him. Ryan tells Samson that he is happy to have him as a father. The other wildebeests are touched by this and refuse to serve Kazar any further, having grown fed up with his delusions. Samson then gains the courage and roars powerfully enough to push back a charging Kazar. The group and the wildebeests flee, except for Kazar, who is trapped in the erupting volcano, in which he gets crushed to death by a falling rock. They manage to escape on the boat and travel back to the Central Park Zoo in their New York home.

* * *

When the movie was done we cheered wildly and it was awesome!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lola: Love that movie!

Xenia: So cool!

Me: So Kazar is going to be our target. I wonder how he will taste.

Camie: That would be awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: What does it say about him?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his info.

* * *

Kazar is the main antagonist of C.O.R.E.'s sole animated feature film The Wild. He is a diabolical, wicked and unhinged wildebeest who tries to ascend to the top of the food chain by becoming a predator and devouring meat. He is also the former leader of Blag, the other wildebeest, and Scab and Scraw, as well as the archenemy of Samson and Ryan.

He was voiced by William Shatner (also one of C.O.R,E.'s founders), who also played an evil version of James T. Kirk in the Star Trek franchise, Mayor Phlegmming in Osmosis Jones, General Shanker in Escape From Planet Earth, Two-Face in Batman vs. Two-Face and Cyrax in Insaniquarium.

Kazar captures Nigel the Koala and reveals to him that a stuffed koala bear came out of the sky (actually from a plane) and scared away a pride of lionesses who cornered him. Kazar therefore wants prey to become predators and vice versa before dubs Nigel as "The Great Him". When he hears that there are two lions nearby, he orders his lieutenant Blag to bring them, so they can eat them.

Kazar attempts to kill Samson and Ryan when they enter the treacherous volcano. After an intense battle, Kazar orders Blag and the others to kill Samson and Ryan. However, Blag and the rest of the wildebeest (who do not really want to turn predators into prey) turn against Kazar and refuse to help him. Enraged, Kazar tries to kill Samson and Ryan himself, but Samson unleashes a powerful roar, which causes the walls of the volcano to crumble down. Kazar is then abandoned by his own minions and left to die in the volcano before he is crushed to death by the collapsing altar wall after catching his front hooves on the plush koala's pull string, while the rest of the animals escape to safety before the destructive volcano explodes.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: GEEZ! This guy is really that deranged!?

Laney: He sure is!

Me: Yep and when you mess with the natural order of nature there is going to be hell to pay.

Nico: That's for sure.

Lea: So, Nico. What Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Raticate next.

Me: Ooh!

Butch: That's gonna be a good one and you know that Raticate is one of our Pokemon.

Lola: Yeah we sure do.

Meowth: That's right guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye of The Buddha and the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed fourteen dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the fourteen figures were none other than Sōsuke Aizen, Mayuri Kurotsuchi, Yachiru Unohana, Ganryū (Bleach), Ayon (Bleach), Jin Kariya, Shūkurō Tsukishima, Mabashi, Di Roy Rinker, Yammy Llargo, Ulquiorra Cifer, Nnoitra Gilga, Granz, and Zommari Rureaux, and they want revenge on The Soul Society. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Rukia, you and the rest of the Soul Society's not going to like this one bit: the fourteen energy signals we sensed belong to Sōsuke Aizen, Mayuri Kurotsuchi, Yachiru Unohana, Ganryū, Ayon, Jin Kariya, Shūkurō Tsukishima, Mabashi, Di Roy Rinker, Yammy Llargo, Ulquiorra Cifer, Nnoitra Gilga, Granz, and Zommari Rureaux, and they want revenge on The Soul Society.

The Soul Society girls gasped in shock.

Rukia Kuchiki: Oh, shoot, this isn't good. Mayuri Kurotsuchi, Yachiru Unohana, Ganryū, Ayon, Jin Kariya, Shūkurō Tsukishima, Mabashi, Di Roy Rinker, Yammy Llargo, Ulquiorra Cifer, Nnoitra Gilga, Granz, and Zommari Rureaux are among some of the most dangerous members of the Arrancer Army, and Sōsuke Aizen is the leader of the Arrancer Army, and their goal has been to destroy the Soul Society.

Lincoln: Sōsuke Aizen's not only the leader of the Arrancer Army, but he was once a member of The Soul Society himself, until he betrayed you all and he desired to take over the world. Plus, he's also a powerful Shinigami, along with having immense spiritual power, being a master swordsman, and he's also very strong, but the three traits that's made him a danger to everyone is his master intellect, along with being a master tactician and strategist and a master manipulator. Luckily, I've got a few strategies of my own.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and put a powerful spell on Sōsuke Aizen that made him only tell the truth and exposed his true nature and who he truly is: an extremely cruel, selfish, and dangerously manipulative person who doesn't care about anyone but himself, not even his subordinates.

Rukia Kuchiki: Lincoln, what did you put Sōsuke Aizen under?

Lincoln: A powerful spell that not only forced him to tell only the truth, but it also exposes his true nature and who he truly is: an extremely cruel, selfish, and dangerously manipulative person who doesn't care about anyone but himself, not even his subordinates.

Nico: Oh, now that's really genius. Oh, I forgot to ask: who's coming after us?

Lincoln: You're going to be intrigued, Nico, it's Sōsuke Aizen.

Me: The leader of the Arrancer Army himself, whoa, and who's going to take him on.

Lincoln: I've already made a list, J.D.

Lincoln took out a list, and we saw it's for the Legendary Bakugan

Gene-Slammers and The Bakugan Battle Slammers

November 26th: Apollonia Apollonir - Leader of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia and Lincoln VS. Sōsuke Aizen

November 27th: Alina Lion - Wisest Member of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia and Lincoln VS. Mayuri Kurotsuchi

November 28th: Beverly Frosch - Smart Tactician of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia and Lincoln VS. Yachiru Unohana

November 29th: Ashley Clayf - Powerful Muscle of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Clayf, the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia and Lincoln VS. Ganryū (Bleach)

November 30th: Aethra Oberus - Compassionate Diplomat of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Oberus, the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia and Lincoln VS. Ayon (Bleach)

December 1st: Lilith Exedra - Powerful Dark Goth of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Exedra, the Legendary Darkus Soldier and the most powerful of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia and Lincoln VS. Jin Kariya

December 2nd: Daria Kuso - Pyrus Brawler and Leader of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Fusion Dragonoid, and Cousin of Dan Kuso and Lincoln VS. Shūkurō Tsukishima

December 3rd: Riley Misaki - Haos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Blade Tigrerra, and Cousin of Runo Misaki and Lincoln VS. Mabashi

December 4th: Mana Marukura - Aquos Brawler and Member of The

Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Preyas, and Older Sister of Marucho Marukura and Lincoln VS. Di Roy Rinker

December 5th: Shana Kazami - Ventus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Storm Skyress, and Sister of Shun Kazami and Lincoln VS. Yammy Llargo

December 6th: Julia Makimoto - Subterra Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Hammer Gorem, Twin Sister of Julie Makimoto, and Cousin of Julianna Giagoremu and Lincoln VS. Ulquiorra Cifer

December 7th: Amelia Gehabich - Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Hydranoid, Cousin of Alice Gehabich and Masquerade and Lincoln VS. Nnoitra Gilga

December 8th: Madison Darkblazer - Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Battle Ax Vladitor, and Cousin of Misako and Lincoln VS. Szayel Aporro Granz

December 9th: Leona Elementaldraco - Six-Attributes Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Omega Leonidas, and Cousin of Kyoko and Lincoln VS. Zommari Rureaux

When the Soul Society saw the list, they were stunned.

Rukia Kuchiki: This is quite a list you set up, Lincoln, and it looks like today, Apollonia Apollonir and you are going to face Sōsuke Aizen.

Lincoln: That's right, Rukia, but we're not going to send him to The Black Gates, we're going to send him to The River of Fire, to consider this his first strike.

Nico: (Smirks) Oh, I get it, just like with Malekith, three strikes and Sōsuke Aizen is getting The Black Gates, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: I like that idea, Lincoln, awesome, and you and Apollonia aren't going to show him any mercy whatsoever. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to Africa, and we're going to make that evil powerhungry wildebeest, Kazar, pay.

Lincoln: For what he's done, he doesn't deserve to live, and once we get done with him, you're next, Sōsuke Aizen.

Apollonia Apollonir: That's right, and you're going to pay for your crimes, you manipulative demon.

Kaos: Okay, wildebeest are tough.

Shaman Apsu: But we've faced tougher.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Africa.

---

We arrived in Africa.

Me: Here we are guys.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: Oh wow.

Nico: Beautiful place.

We saw that we were over in Tanzania.

Me: Tanzania. Awesome place.

Elena: Good thing I packed bug spray just in case.

Me: Good thinking there.

Nico: Yep.

We saw a ship run aground on the beach and we saw Samson and friends.

Me: There they are.

We flew down to them.

Samson: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Benny: Yeah it's awesome to meet you all.

Bridget: Glad you all could come.

Me: Same here. Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: Looks like we got here just in time.

Duff Killigan: That's a ship.

Evil Strike Man: Let me guess. You guys stole it?

Samson: We had to. This is a rescue mission for my son.

Me: Your son Ryan got kidnapped and sent here.

Samson: That's right. Again.

Me: Oh boy.

Xenia: We're going to help you guys out.

Fluttershy: We sure are.

Simba: It's an honor to meet a fellow lion.

Alex: I'm thinking that as well!

Rhino: (laughs) As you can see, we have two heroic lions here.

Prowl (Beast Wars): Make that three. I'm a lion too.

Me: Yeah.

Samson: We heard about what Scar did a while back and we're glad he is gone.

Me: Thank goodness.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mufasa: I feel your pain about your hatred of Kazar, Samson. As you probably know, Scar caused my first death by setting me up to be trampled to death by a wildebeest stampede.

Carmen Dillo: It wasn't a pleasant sight. Trust me.

Blob: And Simba got blamed for it.

Me: Yeah it wasn't. Scar was the worst lion of them all. No he was an absolute monster.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Kion: I can't believe that Scar was that evil.

Inque: But we still know not all wildebeest are bad.

Me: That's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Samson: But Kazar is the worst. He thinks that all prey should rise up and overpower predators and make THEM the prey.

Qin: That's insane!

Lola: Yeah that is totally messing up the natural order.

Lana: I agree there.

Benny: I agree there too.

Rocko the Rockhopper: You know I noticed that you and I? Our voices sound so much alike.

Benny: We sure do sound alike!

Tchang Zu: First, we need to find Ryan.

Queen Jellyfish: And get him out so Kazar doesn't have any leverage.

Nico: Good idea. Eli check for him.

Eli: Right. (Concentrates) Found him. He's in a tree just 10 klicks to the north.

Samson: Lets go!

We went to find him.

Rock: All of Kazar's madness is all because of a stuffed koala bear.

Gramma Stuffum: (sees said stuffie) (German Accent) Is that it on the ground?

Benny: Yep.

Laney picked it up and pulled the string.

Stuffy: I'm so cute and cuddly! Hug me!

Laney: Aww.

She hugged it and it squeaked.

Samson: Aw.

Me: You can keep that Laney.

Laney: Thanks J.D. I love Koalas.

Ty the Tasmanian Tiger: (Australian Accent) They are awesome mate.

Bai Tza: This time, it's not gonna get crushed with Kazar.

Me: Nope. Kazar is the only one that will be crushed.

Qin: Yeah that insane Wildebeest will pay for messing with the natural order.

Xenia: That's right.

Lola: Yeah!

We arrived at the tree.

Evil Pharaoh Man: Ryan! Are you there?!

General Schwarz: Perhaps he's up in a very high tree.

Eli: (Concentrates) He's up in this tree right here.

Samson: Ryan?

Ryan: Dad?

Ryan saw him.

Ryan: DAD!

He jumped and they nuzzled in reunion.

Samson: Oh son thank goodness.

Simba: Thank goodness you're safe.

Demona: I could've saved you by flying with my wings.

Me: Demona, he's a lion and as a member of the cat family they all are really good climbers.

Qin: It's true.

Demona: Point taken.

Thursday Man: We're glad you're safe, Ryan.

INSTIGATOR: Did you see any sign of big, horned, and ugly?

Ryan: Yeah he's back in that volcano over there.

We looked and saw that it was smoking.

Me: That volcano looks like it's going to erupt any minute.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: But he's in there all right. Just like before.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: Yeah.

Xion: He's just one wildebeest. He can't kill all of us.

Samson: Besides, all of his followers abandoned him after they were fed up with his delusional beliefs.

Me: Good then he is all alone. There's thousands of us and 1 of him.

Nico: Yep. We got him massively outnumbered. And usually wildebeests come in herds of thousands.

Simba: That's true. They sure do.

Rhomboid: Tell me I get to blow something up real good, Octagon!

Octagon: You will, Boid.

Buzz Buzzard: Hopefully, just Kazar.

Me: It will be just Kazar.

Samson: Lets go get him.

Nico: With pleasure.

We went to the volcano.

We were walking and we got to the volcano entrance.

Nico: Here we are.

Eli: He's inside the volcano.

Teresa: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went in.

Kazar was really infuriated. All his followers left him and he was now all alone. But then the spirits of friendship and the elements appeared and they swirled around him and they

converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Kazar, you are about to become the prey! And we are the hunters!

Samson, Simba, Mufasa, Kion and Jeri Katou roared ferociously!

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) End of the line, Kazar.

Kazar: (to Mufasa and Simba) The great Mufasa and his son Simba. Time for me to finish what that fool Scar couldn't. And this time, your son will be first to die!

El Oso: You won't get too far without the Heartless.

Kazar: Ha! Don't make me laugh! I don't need the Heartless to kill all of you!

Me: We'll see about that.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then I blasted his horns off!

Qin: Ooh!

Me: Not fun without your horns is it.

Nico: You mess with the natural order, you mess with us!

Then Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Electro, Shiv, Webstor, Ebon, King Hiss, Leonard, Hydro Man, Evil Ice Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Elec Man, Buff Frog, Nightshade, Nightstrike, Liquidator, Man Spider, Kaa, and Beagle Boys appeared.

Nico: Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Electro, Shiv, Webstor, Ebon, King Hiss, Leonard, Hydro Man, Evil Ice Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Elec Man, Buff Frog, Nightshade, Nightstrike, Liquidator, Man Spider, Kaa, and Beagle Boys.

Electro: Glad you guys are all right.

Vexen: So, Lincoln. You're okay now, right?

Lincoln: Of course I am.

Firefly: Glad to hear it.

Electro: But don't ever make that kind of threat to anyone innocent again, okay? It's not like you.

Bane: (to Nico) (Spanish Accent) Aside from that, did you find out what was making people hostile?

Nico: We sure did.

Ebon: Tell me you didn't get affected!

Me: No we weren't.

Ebon: Good.

Then out came Billiard Shadow.

Me: Billiard Shadow. Back for another round I see.

Billiard Shadow: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Billiard Shadow: It's always good to play a game of pool against all of you.

Nico: It sure is.

John Bolton: Back at ya. It's always fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Lana Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sora, Kairi, Killer Frost and Poison Ivy VS Vexen - Nico's rescue

---

Vexen was first.

Vexen: (to Lana) Nico's rescue involved the students at Canterlot High getting angry for some reason. Please tell me he wasn't affected!

Lana: No he wasn't thank goodness. But we found out what it was that was causing it. It was fruit cake.

Vexen: Fruit cake?

Lana: It was spiked with a crazy element called Jerktonium.

Vexen: Jerktonium!? I've heard about that stuff. It's a strange element that causes people to become total assholes and jerks. They get black bushy eyebrows, bags under their eyes and grow the five o clock shadow and their tempers go out of control.

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely horrible darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah you are not kidding there. They destroyed most of the school and it was chaotic!

Gill Grunt: They sure did and it was crazy.

Kairi: Yeah that was crazy.

Sora: No kidding there.

Killer Frost: Lily told us that SpongeBob went through something like this with Plankton around Christmas back in 2017.

Vexen: Wow that is coincidental. Who in their bright mind would give everyone Jerktonium Laced Fruit Cakes?

Lana: No idea but it has to be someone that has a rotten temper and a nasty hatred of people being happy. Wait. (GASP) Dr. Zalost! He did this!

Vexen: I thought he was in the book of Vile Darkness!

Lana: He was! He must've escaped.

Vexen: Oh boy. Nicole will have to confirm it. Lets do it!

Lana used the Cranberry Lockseed and got a Cranberry sword. She then read a verse from her Wonder Ride Book and caused numerous ice blocks to fall and smash Vexen all over and they fired waves of ice, water, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

## Lola Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Batman, Fire Man, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Battling Another Corvus Undead Zodiarts and Another Raven Branwen

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola) Nico, Lars' team, Raven Branwen's team, and the others did good Battling Another Corvus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Raven Branwen as well.

Lola: They sure did and it was awesome. But what really is shocking is that someone gave most of the students Jerktonium laced fruit cake!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that is crazy stuff! I've never seen everyone so angry because of it!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They were total jerks!

Sunburn: That Jerktonium is awful stuff!

Lea: Yeah it sure is.

Batman: No kidding.

Fire Man: It sure is awful.

Firefly: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Lola used the Cinnamon Lockseed and got a Cinnamon staff and she read a verse in her Wonder Ride Book and made fireballs dance around Firefly and they spanked him and slapped his butt and burned him on contact and kicked him all over and then they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Lincoln Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spiderman, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - Lincoln's Rescue

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Heard your rescue was in Adori. What bad guy did you waste there?

Lincoln: It was Darrin Wade, a black-magic black marketeer in the Rogue Isles and antagonist from City of Villains.

Electro: Whoa man! I've heard of him!

Electro: Yeah that was a dangerous one.

Twilight Sparkle: But we destroyed him and sent him to the black gates forever.

Starshine Sparkle: We sure did.

Spyro: Thank goodness for that.

Spiderman: That is for sure.

Electro: No kidding. Lets do it!

Lincoln used the Zap Apple Lockseed and red a verse from his Wonder Ride Book and had lightning strike Electro all over from all directions and then they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Laney Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Agony, Scream, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Meeting a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth & Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) I heard you guys met a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth & Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth. What's her name?

Laney: Her name is Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe and she is a really amazing guardian angel for Lincoln.

Fluttershy: Oh she sure is

Tornado Bolt: Her story was really cool too.

---

Stella Monroe: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amber, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Stella Monroe: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Amber, what's the story on why you hated Lola with a blazing passion?

Stella Monroe: Now, that's something I've never forgotten. One day, I was hanging out with Lincoln at the park, and we were having fun. But, then, Lincoln sensed a nasty and dark presence, and then, in a flash, he fired an energy blast at the figure who rushed at him, and we saw who it was: it was Lola in her Princess Jeep, but her eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and she had a knife in her hand and she wanted to kill Lincoln. She proceeded to go on an hour-long tirade on how Lincoln isn't at home being miserable and being her slave to be abused, used, and murdered, and she said that she had enough of Lincoln even living, and now, she was going to kill him and me for being with him, and she was laughing like a mad lunatic, I also sensed she was going to do the same to the rest of the Guardian Angels, along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, along with the parents and his friends. That pissed me off badly, along with Lincoln, so I fired an orange fire blast at Lola's knife and melted it into molten metal, and this pissed that little demon off badly, and she tried to run us over with her Princess Jeep, but Lincoln grabbed and hoisted the Princess Jeep up with only one hand and he shook it up and that caused Lola to drop out of her seat, and she tried to punch me, but I grabbed her fist with my right hand, and with my left hand, I threw a punch at Lola's face, knocking her down and out and with a black eye and missing teeth, and Lincoln had that demon tied up in red energy ropes, and I put Lola in an orange crystal prison and we came back to The Loud House, and I removed the orange crystal prison around her. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to me and Lincoln, and played her hour-long rant to them, and as soon as it was done, Lola was finished. She got her butt grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lincoln not only put her in a straitjacket, Chinese finger traps on her fingers, and a Hannibal Lector mask on her and threw her in her cage in her room, but he also told his Mom to call the pageant who made sure Lola was banned from any upcoming pageants for those nineteen weeks, and this really pissed Lola off, but I wasn't afraid of her, and neither was Lincoln, and we both swore if Lola ever tried to attack us again, she could say goodbye to her pageant career and dreams forever, and she was going to be imprisoned in Amber forever.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: So, this was due to Lola not seeing Lincoln being miserable and being used, abused, and finally murdered for the sick amusement of her, Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan?! Dark Lola really is one sick and twisted little monster!

Lincoln: I know, Nico, and when we get after Team Loud Evil Storm, let me and my entire harem get after Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan. After what Good Crocker and Good Burns told us, they no longer have their powers, and that'll make it easier for us to dish out years of well-deserved payback and revenge on them, and as for me, oh I've got my own brand of payback to dish out on them for all the sick, twisted, sadistic, and murderous crap they've done to me, and I'm going to show them what happens when they make me mad!

Yakko: Uh oh, payback, thy name is Lincoln Loud!

Me: I have to agree with you on that one, Yakko.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Yeah, and after hearing all the sick things that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had done to Lincoln, I'm not surprised that he's planning on exacting his own brand of payback.

Nico: (Smirks) Okay, you and your entire harem got a deal, Lincoln, and I only have this to say: don't show those five bitches any ounce of mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln and Nico did the Epic Handshake from Predator.

Lincoln: (Smirks) After what Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan had forced Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to do to me, like Hell am I going to show them any mercy, Nico, they deserve every single ounce of payback and pain that we're going to dish out on them!

Nico: Now, that's what I like to hear.

Girl Jordan: And we'll also be there to help you and J.D. rip that heartless snake, Evil Nico, to shreds!

Lincoln: That's right, what he's done to Universe 666 J.D. and Varie just proves that he's not only a heartless snake, but he's just like the three traitorous Saiyans, Raditz, Nappa, and Turles in every way, along with some of the worst villains we've killed: Frieza, Xehanort, and many others, and he's thrown away his pride as a Saiyan, and that's the one thing we can't stand.

Goku: That's a good way of pointing that out, Lincoln.

Vegeta: I agree. What he's done just proves he's thrown away his pride as a Saiyan, and Bokrua is going to tear him to shreds and send him to The Black Gates.

Nico: And that's also another thing that I hate about Evil Nico, and you just added more fuel to the fire, Lincoln, now I have another reason to make Evil Nico suffer for everything he's done.

Me: Same here.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Bane: Amazing! Stella is really powerful and she protected Lincoln too.

Stealth Elf: We were amazed too.

Agony: Yes we sure were.

Scream: Yeah.

Bane: Thank goodness amigos. LEts do it!

Laney used the Watermelon Lockseed and got the Watermelon Warhammer and she read a verse and had watermelons smash him from the sky and it really mashed him and they fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Lily Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Static Shock, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon - The Mascots battling Flears

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) So, the mascots battled fleas, huh? I hope none got on them.

Lily: No they weren't affected. Poromon has feathers and Poliwag, Horsea and Manaphy didn't have fur. Fleas need hair. But surprisingly we found out that these were the imaginary fleas that were on Eduardo.

Ebon: Were they really!? Wow! That is very shocking and cool!

Applejack: Yeah these fleas are really friendly. Also Bloo ruined their city and made Herriman slap himself silly.

Apple Bloom: Yeah these fleas are cool.

Flashwing: But Bloo really needs to learn some manners.

Static Shock: He sure does.

Ebon: That's incredible! I did not expect the fleas to be the ones that Eduardo knows. Lets do it!

Lily used the Orange Lockseed and got an Orange Sword and she read a verse and dark water poured onto Ebon and drenched him and then they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Anakin, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv - Fleas are an absolute pain

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (To Lynn) Fleas are an absolute pain. How did the mascots get rid of them?

Lynn: Actually they didn't. These were the imaginary fleas that Eduardo knows and they lived in his fur. We were amazed that Eduardo knows these fleas. They are awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah normally we would be against these fleas but not these guys. They are awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah these fleas are awesome and cool.

Whirlwind: We built a really awesome habitat for them and they formed a huge city.

Anakin: It sure is amazing and cool.

Shiv: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Lynn used the Jackfruit Lockseed and got a scythe and Lynn read a verse and fired waves of bowling balls and footballs and they smashed in Shiv's face and it hurt bad! They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and lava and smashed him down.

---

## Luna Loud, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Eria, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man - Samson and friends are awesome animals

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna): Samson and friends are awesome animals. They almost remind me of Alex and his friends.

Luna: Boy they sure do dudes! I think it's really cool!

Pinkie Pie: That is amazing! Alex and his friends all get great with them.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I think it's amazing that they get along with them too.

Featherweight: Yeah they sure do. So awesome and cool.

Sprocket: Yeah we are all excited too.

Eria: Yeah we all are.

Hydro Man: Good. I'm glad you guys are. Lets do it!

Luna used the Strawberry Lockseed and got a Strawberry Guitar and read a verse and they fired waves of music and water as well as metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

## Lucy Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Brittney Knudson, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - Amazing how Samson and friends do things

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) It's Amazing how Samson and friends do things. Now, if only they had animals like the penguins.

Lucy Loud: That would be really cool if they had penguins too like we do.

Princess Luna: It sure would and that is funny.

Moondust: Yeah all the things the penguins do are really funny and awesome.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure is.

Gari: Everything the penguins do is really cool.

Blackout: Yeah I agree there.

Brittney: Yeah they sure would get along great.

Webstor: Yeah it sure is cool. Lets do it!

Lucy used the Black Licorice Lockseed and got A BLACK LICORICE WHIP! I HATE BLACK LICORICE!

Webstor: A black licorice whip?

Lucy Loud: Yeah I have a confession to make. I actually like Black Licorice.

Riku: Wow I didn't know that.

Lucy Loud: I'm sorry guys.

Webstor: No worries.

Lucy then read a verse from her Wonder Ride Book and she fired darkness fireballs and blasted him down and lashed him with the whip and fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Leni Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, He-Man, Roxas, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - Kazar is one bad Wildebeest and it'll be a cold day in hell before Wildebeests become predators

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Kazar is one bad Wildebeest. It'll be a cold day in hell before Wildebeests become predators

Leni: That will totes never happen.

Princess Celestia: I agree there but please keep it down a bit. My head really hurts.

King Solar: She still has a nasty headache from the effects of the Jerktonium.

Princess Celestia: Yeah.

King Hiss: Oh man. Sorry about that.

Solar Eclipsa: That was a really nasty fruit cake she had.

Amber Morning: Yeah we gave her some medicine for it.

Spotlight: Her head and many of the kids heads are going to be like that for the rest of the day.

Roxas: Yeah yikes.

He-Man: That really hurts seeing it.

King Hiss: Oh boy. That Jerktonium Stuff really did a number on them. Lets do it.

Leni used the Carrot Lockseed and got a Carrot gun and she read a verse from her Wonder Ride Book and it caused numerous sewing needles to rain down and they poked King Hiss all over and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Lori Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hay Lin, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King - No way are we letting Kazar become a predator.

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) No way are we letting Kazar become a predator. I still haven't forgotten how Mufasa died from a wildebeest stampede.

Lori: No we literally aren't and what those wildebeests did to him because of Scar was horrible!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah I still get mad every time I see that and a little sad too.

Cozy Glow: Same here!

Hex: Yeah that was terrible.

Hay Lin: No kidding.

Leonard: It sure was. Lets do it!

Lori used the Cloudberry Lockseed and got a Cloudberry Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of wind and blew him around in a tornado of hams and fired waves wind and they fired waves of skulls, bones, magic and stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Rip VS Evil Ice Man

---

Evil Ice Man was next.

Evil Ice Man: That's amazing that Eduardo knew those fleas.

Rip: Boy it sure is. I think it's cool too.

Evil Ice Man: It sure is.

Rip: Yep. IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at Evil Ice Man and pulverized him all over.

## Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Flame Man

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: Who do you think it was that laced that fruit cake with Jerktonium?

Hiita: Lana thinks it's our old enemy Dr. Zalost and I have a feeling she is right.

Evil Flame Man: I do too.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Slab VS Evil Elec Man

Evil Elec Man was next.

Evil Elec Man: Dr. Zalost is back for revenge on you guys for killing him I'll bet.

Slab: I have that same feeling myself. He wasn't called the most unhappy scientist that ever lived for nothing.

Evil Elec Man: Boy he is nothing but trouble.

Slab: He sure was. IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at him and smashed and pulverized him into dust.

## Kara VS Buff Frog

Buff Frog was next.

Buff Frog: I hope that intervention everyone had helped.

Kara: Oh it did. Man that fruit cake really got everyone on edge.

Buff Frog: No kidding there.

Kara fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Nightshade (Skylanders) VS Nightshade (Marvel)

---

Nightshade (Marvel) was next.

Nightshade (Marvel): Boy this has been one hectic day.

Nightshade (Skylanders): Indeed it has. Nico was really in hot water for a remark that happened early.

Nightshade (Marvel): That is crazy.

Nightshade fired waves of darkness at her and smashed her down.

---

Nightscream VS Nightstrike

---

Nightstrike was next.

Nightstrike: It's hard to imagine Jerktonium can cause so much trouble.

Nightscream: Yeah that was crazy stuff!

Nightstrike: Indeed.

Nightscream fired sonic blasts and smashed him down.

---

Shou Ronpo VS Liquidator

---

Liquidator was next.

Liquidator: Nico was in a lot of hot water wasn't he?

Shou Ronpo: You are not kidding there.

Liquidator: Yeah.

Shou fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Renee Ravenclaw the Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Man-Spider

---

Man-Spider was next.

Man-Spider: I hope Nico has learned a huge lesson.

Renne Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Oh he has. Believe me.

Man-Spider: Good.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Dustin Brooks VS Kaa

---

Kaa was next.

Kaa: Sssomeone issss in big trouble for usssing Jerktonium in that fruit cake.

Dustin Brooks: Yeah he is!

Kaa: Good I hope he getsss what'sss coming to him sssoon.

Dustin fired waves of earth and smashed him down.

---

Bisca Mulan VS The Beagle Boys

---

The Beagle Boys were next.

Beagle Leader: Sorry you guys have to go through all this.

Bisca Mulan: I know. But we'll be all right. But as a bounty hunter I know I will be the one that helps out with Dr. Zalost.

Beagle Leader: Good.

Bisca fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Billiards Shadow.

---

Billiards Shadow was next.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a Bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for the girls who got turned into Another Zodiarts

For the girls who got turned into Another Zodiarts: hand-cannon Blasters named Zodiac and Zodiarts Elemental Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are royal blue with elemental forces on the blasters and the Zodiac

Signs they were Gene-Slammed into etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: HYPER RESSHA BLAST!

They got donned the Hyper Ressha armor and charged up the blaster and they fired waves of elements and energy and blasted him down And he exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Billiards Shadow you have failed this world.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Look on the bright side. At least you're not getting destroyed alongside a stuffed koala.

Tsukasa: Unlike you, it's going to survive.

Me: And you are not!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Six!

Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of ALL THE SIX RANGERS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Me: And this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Revice, Zero One, Kabuto, Blade, Den-O, Saber and Kiva riders!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him all over the place with incredible force and fury.

Kughar, Vinta, Lore, Deenha, Odu Batahax, Blugon, Najarin, Lystone, Intress, Mudeenu, Kamengareth, Enre Hep, Laarina, Drakness, and Quadore blasted and smashed him.

Wildrider, Smokescreen, Posey and Lila used the Earth Cyner Planet Keys and they enhanced Wildrider's Scattershot gun, Smokescreen's weapons and X-Squad Lila and Posey's powers 100-fold.

X Squad Lila Rossi and Wildrider: FOX SCATTERSHOT BARRAGE!

Smokescreen and Posey Bloom: FLOWER LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle and Kaos: MAGIC ELEMENT BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer and El Oso: FIRE BEAR SHOT!

Rainbow Dash and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING PEGASUS THUNDERSTRIKE!

Fluttershy and Carmen Dillo: ARMADILLO LEAF STORM!

Rarity and Duff Killigan: JEWEL SCOTLAND GOLF BALL BLAST!

Pinkie Pie and INSTIGATOR: GEARS OF LAUGHING HYENAS!

Applejack and Vreedle Brothers: EARTH OF HONESTY!

Starlight Glimmer and Dr. Starline: SKULLS OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia and King of Flan: LIGHT OF FLAN!

Princess Luna and Hades Beast Specter: DARKNESS GHOST STORM!

Ink Rose and General Schwarz: DARKNESS INK WAVE!

Lightning Dust and Leap Frog: FROGS OF LIGHTNING!

Luster Dawn and Gramma Stuffum: FOOD OF FLAMES!

Vapor Trail and Steam Demon: STEAM VAPOR BLAST!

Indigo Zap and China White: CHINA BLUE LIGHTNING STORM

Apple Bloom and Frozen Fright: CUTE FROZEN BLAST!

Sweetie Belle and Thunder Terror: SWEET THUNDER STRIKE!

Scootaloo and Magma Gloom: VOLCANIC FORCE SHOT!

Diamond Tiara and Toxic Horror: RADIATION MEGA FURY BLAST!

Silver Spoon and Louie PoisonSea: POISON LIGHTNING BLAST!

Carol Ferris and Shaman Apsu: LOVE OF MAGIC BLAST!

Willow Emillston the Harpie Queen Gene-Slammer and Thursday Man: HARPIE OF THURSDAY BLAST!

Woody Woodpecker and Buzz Buzzard: NUTS AND BEAKS BLAST!

Papillon and Evil Strike Man: BUTTERFLY BASEBALL STRIKE!

Sailor Juno and Blob: JUNO BLOB BLAST!

Kairi Yano and Don Octavio: THIEVES OF ITALY BLAST!

Noel - Princess of the Arctic Ocean and Queen Jellyfish: ARCTIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

Mika Kozuru and Evil Glue Man: STAR GLUE SHOT!

Suno and Evil Pharaoh Man: SOLAR FIREBALL BLAST!

Molly Molloy and Rock: PLANT ROCK SURPRISE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LEAF STORM MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Samson, Fluttershy, Lincoln, Lana and me: LION ROAR FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: LION!

Jessica Kaios: ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: BUFFALO!

Yuna Kamihara: ANIMAL WATER STYLE: DOLPHIN!

Toph: ANIMAL EARTH STYLE: HONEY BADGER!

Tatsumaki: ANIMAL WIND STYLE: FALCON!

Sari: ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: CHEETAH!

Shantae: ANIMAL MAGIC STYLE: PANTHER!

akko: ANIMAL STAR STYLE: EAGLE!

Jessica Shannon: ANIMAL STING STYLE: WASP!

Peni Parker: ANIMAL WEB STYLE: SPIDER!

Makoto (Street Fighter): ANIMAL LIGHT STYLE: ARMADILLO!

Ibuki: ANIMAL DARK STYLE: TIGER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: ANIMAL FINAL SMASH: ANIMAL KINGDOM ATTACK!

They summoned the animals of the animal kingdom to attack and the blasts all hit Kazar and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

HE WAS OBLITERATED AND BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES!

Lincoln: Your days of terrorizing the Savannah are over, Kazar.

Nico: You've had this coming for a long time, you evil wildebeest.

Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Sōsuke Aizen to deal with, and that rogue Shinigami should be arriving… right now!

?: And now, I shall destroy the Soul Society and finally rule this entire world.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, traitor.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Sōsuke Aizen, former member now turned traitor of the Soul Society and leader of the Arrancer Army.

Rukia Kuchiki: I always knew you would show your face here one of these days, Traitor.

Sōsuke Aizen: And now, this'll be the last time we ever meet, and why are all of you still focusing on me? I can help you with getting rid of Evil Nico.

Lincoln: Oh, please, you're just saying that to make us not kill you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's spell kicked in and we saw an inverted cross on Sōsuke Aizen's neck glow, and it made his lie turn into the truth.

Sōsuke Aizen: That's right, because I want to destroy The Soul Society and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and also help Evil Nico destroy the universe, and I don't care about the lives of anyone but myself.

This made Sōsuke Aizen cover his mouth, and we had a bunch of smirks on our faces: Lincoln's spell worked and Sōsuke Aizen was now in big trouble as his lies have been exposed.

Nico: (Laughs) Oh man, you fell for it, Aizen. that spell that was put on you a few hours before by Lincoln has caused you to only tell the truth and expose your true nature and who you really are: an extremely cruel, selfish, and dangerously manipulative person who doesn't care about anyone but himself, not even his subordinates.

Apollonia Apollonir: And now that your true colors have finally been exposed, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Apollonia Apollonir's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Apollonir-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Sōsuke Aizen, she left crimson red energy, red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons with every step.

Apollonia Apollonir: You really make me sick, Sōsuke Aizen, as if what you've done in the past wasn't already bad enough, you single-handedly betrayed The Soul Society and formed an army of Arrancers in order to destroy the Soul King and remake the world in your image. You're just as bad as Xehanort and the many other villains that we've killed in the past, and you deserve nothing more than to die a bloody and painful death for everything you've done, you rogue Shinigami.

Suddenly, Apollonia Apollonir was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with red hot crimson red flames and red hot orange flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons and the Legendary Pyrus Bakugan, Apollonir, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Apollonia Apollonir emerged, but she was changed forever.

Apollonia Apollonir grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons surrounding her, she has the Pyrus symbol in the hands of Apollonir emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Apollonir with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Apollonia Apollonir has on a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red dress, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with red hot crimson red flames and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Apollonir, and he's surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Apollonia Apollonir felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the large crimson red feathers and Apollonir's eight wings grew much bigger for her new body, and she has Apollonir's tail, along with eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Suddenly, Apollonia Apollonir's massive Apollonir-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by crimson red energy, red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Apollonir's Crimson Red Draconic Pyrus Firestorm Greatsword of Pyrus Draconic Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of

The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Apollonir, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange dragon heads and a large crimson red gem below the orange dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Apollonir's head with green gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Apollonir that said, "Apollonia Apollonir, Apollonia Apollonir, Leader of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Friend of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Apollonir, the Legendary Pyrus Soldier and Leader of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Powerful Master of Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Dragons"

アポロニア・アポロニア、アポロニア・アポロニア、伝説の爆丸ジーン・スラマーのリーダー、爆丸バトル・スラマーの友人、アポロニアのジーン・スラマー、伝説のパイラス・ソルジャー、ヴェストロイアの伝説のソルジャーのリーダー、強力な火のマスター、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火とドラゴンのマスター

Apollonia Apollonir has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PYRUS BAKUGAN CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE DRACONIC PYRUS FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE PYRUS FIRESTORM DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Apollonia Apollonir's Super Angel Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Sōsuke Aizen saw it, he awakened his Zangetsu and tried to hypnotize her so he can kill her, but Apollonia fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons at Sōsuke Aizen's sword, and it melted into molten metal, and this really got to him.

Dan Kuso: Incredible, Apollonia's transformed.

Lincoln: Yep, she's the first of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers to transform, and now, things are really going to heat up, and Apollonia, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Apollonia Apollonir: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Pyrus Firestorm Draconic Angel and Divine Crimson Pyrus Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Sōsuke Aizen once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Apollonia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Apollonia Apollonir.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of antagonizing The Soul Society and the world are over, Sōsuke Aizen, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Apollonia Apollonir and Lincoln went after Sōsuke Aizen, who re-forged his sword and tried to attack them, but they blocked every last one of his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crimson red fire, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Sōsuke Aizen, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really getting Sōsuke Aizen really irritated, but Apollonia Apollonir and Lincoln were just getting started. Lincoln made three focusing lenses and they're aimed at Sōsuke Aizen, and then, Lincoln and Apollonia Apollonir had massive balls of fire forming.

Lincoln and Apollonia Apollonir: **Time for you to burn, Sōsuke Aizen. MAXIMUM PYRUS NOVA DEATH CANNON!**

Lincoln and Apollonia Apollonir fired beams of fire and through the focusing lenses, and they became supercharged and they hit Sōsuke Aizen and he was burned badly.

Nico: Whoa, they combined both Nuova Shenron's Nova Death Ray with Apollonir's Maximum Pyrus, that's really cool.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Apollonia Apollonir, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Apollonir's Pyrus Draconic Firestorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Apollonir and the Pyrus Symbol surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Apollonia Apollonir fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Sōsuke Aizen and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and they drained him completely dry of his life-force, killing him. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon

Blasters, Hoyt Volker's spirit appeared, and Lincoln opened up a portal that leads to The River of Fire and fired a Negative Karma Ball and it hits Sōsuke Aizen's spirit, and he was sent to The River of Fire and the portal closed. We cheered wildly for what Apollonia Apollonir and Lincoln did to Sōsuke Aizen as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Apollonia Apollonir's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails and Apollonir's tail, and massive crimson red angel wings and Apollonir's eight wings are permanent.

Apollonia Apollonir: That's the end for you, you ruthless Shinigami. Thanks for helping me destroy Sōsuke Aizen, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Apollonia.

Suddenly, Apollonia Apollonir wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Apollonia Apollonir's face, they kissed passionately as Apollonia Apollonir's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Apollonir flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Apollonia Apollonir came back to us as the display and Apollonir vanished.

Dan Kuso: Wow, Lincoln, Apollonia, what you guys did to Sōsuke Aizen, that was incredible.

Nico: It sure was, Dan. Plus, I liked how you guys combined Nuova Shenron's Nova Death Ray with Apollonir's Maximum Pyrus, that was really awesome!

Lincoln: And you're going to see more combo attacks like that in the days to come, Nico.

Me: This is going to be awesome. Say, I've heard a lot about the Battle Gear that the Bakugan are capable of using, and I wonder if you have that ability to equip yourself with Battle Gear, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's a really good question, J.D.

Fabia: I was wondering about that myself, since you have the ability to absorb advanced technology and get new weapons and gadgets, Lincoln.

Lori: We'll find out about that tomorrow, Fabia, and since we've already met Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, you know who's next tomorrow, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and I hope you have some new treasure hunts planned for tomorrow, Ebonwu Lincoln.

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) You got it, Lincoln.

Then the volcano rumbled and we got out and then the volcano exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The volcano was blown to pieces and Kazar was gone forever.

Shiv: Thank God we got out of there!

Webstor: And just in time as well.

Me: No kidding!

Hydro Man: And that's how you kill a bad wildebeest.

King Hiss: Without getting run over by it.

Me: Yep.

Leonard: And all before the volcano exploded.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nicole: Lets see if Lana was right.

Nicole pulled out the Book of Vile Darkness and she flipped it to the page of Dr. Zalost and sure enough she saw that it was blank!

Nicole: Lana's right! He is not in the Book.

Eli: And he really is the true culprit! I sense that he is the one that spiked those fruit cakes with Jerktonium!

We gasped in shock!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: Not good! But nice job figuring it out Lana.

Vexen: Yeah good work.

Me: Then it looks like Nico's rescue is going to be on the planet Venus next time.

Nico: Yep, But still great job today everyone.

Samson: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and the Natural Order must never be messed with.

Me: That's for sure

Eli: Yep.

We went back home and Samson and his friends became part of the team and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done

The Wild was a great movie and those stupid critics ruined it!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are heading to the planet Venus and we're going to battle the evil Dr. Zalost from the Courage The Cowardly Dog episode The Tower of Dr. Zalost and there is going to be hell to pay as Alizarin Bubblegum battles him for poisoning her with Jerktonium and she IS GOING TO MAKE THAT MONSTER PAY FOR WHAT HE DID NOT JUST TO HER BUT TO ALL OF NOWHERE TOO! NO ONE TRIES TO MAKE PEOPLE UNHAPPY AND LIVES TO TELL ABOUT IT! Also we're going to battle Another Draco Undead Zodiart and Another Mercurymon and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Raticate. Her name is Hannah Cheddar. Hannah is Nico's friend from Cooking Classes and she is an awesome CHEESE MAKER and she knows all there is to know about making cheese. She knows how to make any kind of cheese in the world. But she is mostly good at making everyone's favorite, Cheddar. She is a great cheese maker and also she ABSOLUTELY despises and LOATHES Qin's ex-boyfriend, Xin Fa with a merciless vengeance and wants nothing more than to see him suffer. The next match-up in the line-up is for Alina Lion - Wisest Member of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Mayuri Kurotsuchi. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Duel Monsters World, but more specifically, Dark World, because Ebonwu Lincoln has eighteen treasure hunts planned out for eighteen days. For Dark World Treasure Hunt Day 1, Clara St. Clarice is going to get her very own treasure: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Hellmaster Fibrizo, Demon Lord of Death and the Souls of the Departed, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Demon Lord of Ice and War, Chaos Dragon Garv, Demon Lord of Fire and the Evil Dragons, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, Demon Lady of Sea and Water, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, Demon Lady of Monsters and the Evil Beasts, who've come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Lina Inverse, Amelia Wil Tesla Saillune, Naga the Serpent, Sylphiel Nels Lahda, Lincoln, Lei Magnus, and all of us for destroying them and Ruby Eye Shabranigdo last year. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger named Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Manhattan, New York, and his classmate in Art. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained topaz yellow angel wings and became a master of the yellow color of the rainbow and even yellow topaz gems, and like Topaz Ginnova, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, she also gained yellow fire powers. She's easily identified by a yellow topaz gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she was trained by Topaz Ginnova, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Hannah Florington, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion. Get ready for an extremely cold adventure as we go to the Himalayas and we're going to help Yi and her awesome yeti friend Everest from the 2019 movie Abominable and were going to be helping him get back to his home and we're going to battle Dr. Zara and send that monster doctor to her doom and stop her from proving the existence of yetis.

See you next time

# Himalayan Journey Home for a Yeti

This chapter is based on the 2019 movie Abominable

---

Walking through the scorching volcanic landscapes of the planet Venus was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Davis and his team Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber And Kamen Rider Blades and Mercurymon, Evil Jewel Man, Emerald Dragon (Sailor Moon), Mochtroids, Estroy (Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy) and Imitation Krabs. We were ready for Dr. Zalost and we were going to make sure he pays for what he did not just to Nowhere but also to us and with the nasty stunt he pulled yesterday.

Me: Planet Venus. Just as hot as ever.

Alizarin Bubblegum: But it's amazing and beautiful.

Eria the Water Charmer: It sure is amazing too.

Zuria: It's hot and it's so cool that you guys can survive on environments like this.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Davis, I want to thank you, Mercurymon, and your teams for coming today.

Davis: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome helping you.

Touma: Now that all of us are with you.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Eria, I'm gonna be honest. I wasn't sure getting you and the other Duel Monsters archenemies would be possible at all.

Eria the Water Charmer: To be honest I wasn't sure it was possible myself. But it's so awesome that we have archenemies now. And it's so awesome.

Me: I do too Eria.

Lola: Yeah.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I think it's awesome too.

Camie: Yep. J.D. can you tell me all about Dr. Zalost?

Me: I sure can Camie but you are not going to like this guy.

I went over his history.

---

Dr. Zalost is the main antagonist of the episode "The Tower of Dr. Zalost", the Season 2 finale of the Cartoon Network show Courage the Cowardly Dog.

He was voiced by Paul Schoeffler.

Dr. Zalost is a depressed scientist whose goal in life was to make everyone as miserable as he was. In order for this to happen, he created bombs that, when a person is hit, they would instantly become unhappy. When he demanded $33,333,333,333 (33 and ⅓ billion US dollars) to fund his Unhappy Cannonball project, however, his proposal for his plan was laughed at.

When he started firing his bombs at the citizens of the American town of Nowhere, he was given the money in order for him to stop his attack upon Nowhere. Still not satisfied, he continued his attack on the citizens. This even effected Muriel Bagge. Zalost had an assistant, an anthropomorphic rat named Rat. Their relationship was rather complicated, and it's shown that Zalost was more abusive in their relationship. For example, he was angry with him for not giving him a proper hug.

When Courage discovered that the antidote to the bombs was Muriel's Happy Plums, he snuck into Zalost's tower, with the help from Eustace who disguised himself as a pizza deliveryman. After Courage entered the tower, Rat and Courage fought briefly, when one of the Unhappy Cannonballs hit Rat, mutating him into a monstrous version that bears a striking resemblance to Warooey. At the end, Courage used one of the Happy Plums to turn Rat into a crying baby. Courage managed to get to the top, but not before being hogtied by Dr. Zalost and having a cannon pointing at

Courage. Zalost then informs Courage that if he can win a game of Hangman before the cannon goes off, Zalost will cure Muriel. After several wrong guesses, and a fiasco of buying vowels, Courage guesses BOOM correctly, but without guessing the constonants, which upsets Zalost, who accuses Courage of cheating. After Zalost grabs Courage and threatens to end Courage's life, Courage threw a cup of Happy Plums on Zalost's head, which is then added into the bomb mix, and it created new bombs that cured everyone. The result of the new Happy Cannonballs being created destroyed Zalost's Tower, however, with Zalost moaning and escaping.

After Courage took the baby Rat and a Happy Cannonball back home, Dr. Zalost, now charred, withered and angry, calls Courage a stupid dog, which Eustace calls all the time. Courage uses his cannonball to return Muriel to normal while Dr. Zalost uses the last Unhappy Cannonball at Eustace, petrifying him. After some zombie-esque moans and kicking the baby Rat out of his way, Zalost made it to the kitchen and saw some of the Happy Plums on the table. He ate some, coughed, and was converted into a more happier scientist, his eyes are normal white and his skin is normal colored, and he then immediately reconciled with Rat by hugging him. Because Dr. Zalost is Serbian due to his name, coincidentally or not, he refers to plums as his favorite meal - Serbia is the world's second largest producer of plums.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn'y heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Xenia: Whoa man!

Twilight Sparkle: This is one nazing and horrible monster!

Fluttershy: He is a meanie!

Camie: Yeah! How did you guys defeat him before?

Bai Tza: That I can answer. It was the last day of the Nowhere Adventures.

She went over what happened during the events of Chapter 555

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 555

A cannon fires a black cannonball from a huge tower. It fired more cannonballs. The whole city of Nowhere was completely under siege. The cannonballs were not just ordinary cannonballs. One hit a little girl as she was jump-roping and it made her depressed and completely unhappy. Lots of people got hit because of them. A man with green skin, magenta hair and red eyes was watching from afar. He smiled as he saw the results of what he was doing.

He was over in the Mayors office.

Dr. Zalost: You may already know my reputation. I am Dr. Zalost, the greatest unhappy scientist who ever lived. And I want $33,333,333,333.00 for my unhappy cannonball project.

The Mayor and his assistant laughed at this.

Dr. Zalost: If you don't fund my project I'll use your city as research and that will make the people very unhappy.

Mayor: Big deal. They're already unhappy. We just raised the taxes! The next time you try and bamboozle us you'll be thrown in the clink! Now beat it!

They kicked him out. But they had no idea who they were dealing with. Dr. Zalost is the most miserable and most evil scientist of them all and he wants nothing more than to see the world burn in misery.

Dr. Zalost: Fools! I'll show them.

He laid waste to the whole city of Nowhere and made everyone completely unhappy and miserable. They had no choice but to pay him or else.

---

At the Bagge Mansion, Muriel was making a delicious meal. Maria was with them.

Bai Tza: (Sniffs) Those plums smell delicious Muriel.

Muriel: It's my secret recipe for Happy Plums.

Francesca: Grandma Muriel's Happy Plums are the best guys. They will make anyone happy.

Courage: They sure will.

Lana: They sure look great.

Laney: They sure do.

Maria: Guys, what do you think of Ocean's 7 for my Ace Savvy Persona?

Bai Tza: That's a great persona name Maria.

Lincoln: I agree and it goes perfect for your water powers.

Muriel pulled them out of her new oven and put them in some mugs. She handed them a bowl full of sour cream.

Muriel: Put a little sour cream on each of them Francesca.

Francesca: Sure Grandma.

She put sour cream equally on the plums.

Courage: I accidentally put all the sour cream on one cup and ate all the plums.

Lincoln: That's funny Courage.

Earth: Oops.

Courage's Dad: Hey guys take a look at what's on TV!

They went into the living room and on the TV they saw the News Reporter all depressed.

News reporter: (Depressed) Earlier today, the city of Nowhere fell under attack from an unknown tower. (Yawns) Right now I feel like going to bed so that's all the news for today.

Francesca immediately recognized that tower.

Francesca: Oh no! That tower is the Tower of Dr. Zalost!

Bai Tza: The most unhappy and most miserable scientist of all time!?

Francesca: That's him. Me and Courage beat him before and this is one guy that wants nothing more than to see the entire planet burn.

Earth: This guy sounds very dangerous.

Lincoln: No kidding!

Laney: We have to stop this guy.

Lana: Yeah but I have a feeling that all of us together are not gonna be enough.

Bai Tza: That's right. We got to get help!

The battle to save the happiness of the Human Race has just begun. Bai Tza pulled out her cell phone and on the dial pad was a big red button that said "Prime Omega Emergency." She pressed it.

---

In the estate we were watching TV and then the Prime Omega Alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh!

I triangulated the transmission of the alarm and it was in Nowhere, Kansas. The satellites picked up that all of Nowhere was under siege by Dr. Zalost.

Me: Oh man! Everyone lets roll!

We all set out for Nowhere, Kansas.

---

In the tower of Dr. Zalost, he was watching TV and eating ice cream.

Dr. Zalost: Oh. What's the good of having all the money in the world if it doesn't bring any happiness? And if I'm not happy, no one deserves to be happy!

Rat was counting the money.

Dr. Zalost: Rat? Give me a hug.

Rat came over to him.

Dr. Zalost: Come here, Rat! (Rat hugs him) You're not fluffy! How do you expect me to hug you if you're not fluffy?!

The doorbell then rang.

Dr. Zalost: Go get that.

Rat went downstairs and took the elevator and standing in the door was Eustace dressed as a pizza delivery man.

Eustace: Here's the pizza you ordered. (Hands Rat the pizza) $20.00

Rat held up 1 finger for one second.

He took the pizza in and went up to Dr. Zalost.

Dr. Zalost: Pizza? What pizza? I didn't order any pizza! Get away from me! (Rat groans)

Courage came out of the pizza box and licked the cheese off and he pulled out a beaker of water and popped the cork and out of the beaker came Bai Tza.

Bai Tza: Theres got to be an easier way to do this Courage.

Courage: I know. Sorry Bai Tza.

Bai Tza saw the tower loaded with millions of black unhappy cannonballs and they were flooded with negative energy.

Bai Tza: These cannonballs are insane.

Dr. Zalost: (realizing he doesn't have the money to pay for the pizza) This is… so embarrassing.

Bai Tza: He's up there all right.

Bai Tza saw the big pot full of the Unhappy Cannonball formula and it was the source of the factory. She then pulled out a mug full of Happy Plums.

Bai Tza: Good thing I didn't eat these. You told me that these stopped him before right?

Courage: I sure did.

Bai Tza: Okay. You get his attention and I'll put this into the formula.

Courage: Okay.

Courage ululated and Dr. Zalost and Rat came down and saw Courage.

Dr. Zalost: You stupid dog!

Bai Tza: You've got bigger problems!

Bai Tza was flying over the formula and she dropped the Happy Plums into the pot and it glowed neon purple and pink cannonballs flied out of it. Then the whole tower started collapsing and shaking violently and then they got out of there. The tower exploded and like a volcano it shot pink cannonballs everywhere and restored everyones happiness in Nowhere.

Bai Tza and team were standing outside of the tower

Lana: Think that's the last of him?

Bai Tza: No. He's far from finished.

We all landed by them.

Me: The battle is far from over.

Nico: Things are about to get intense guys.

Vince: I feel it.

Dr. Zalost came out of the rubble and he was infuriated.

Dr. Zalost: (ENRAGED) YOU STUPID DOG!

Muriel: Do you want to have some of my happy plums?

Me: You will now face all of us Zalost!

Dr. Zalost: So all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here.

Varie: And we've come to kill you.

Zalost: I hope you all said goodbye to your loved ones at home. Because you're all not leaving here alive!

Me: I think not.

I snap my fingers and we were on the planet Venus. The clouds were yellow and lightning flashed all over them and it was raining sulfuric acid and the temperature was 900 degrees Fahrenheit and the surface was scorching hot. Luckily I had everyone protected in a force field to protect us from all that. The planet Venus was perfect for the battle and it was like a physical manifestation of the burning raging inextinguishable fiery hatred and misery inside Dr. Zalost's heart.

Lola: Wow! What is this place?

Me: This is the planet Venus.

Laney: Wow! So this is what the surface of Venus looks like.

Lincoln: That's right Laney. They call Venus "Earth's Evil Twin".

Earth: It's true. Venus is my evil twin sister.

Zalost: I get it. You brought us here to Venus so no one will find my dead body. Is that it?

Nico: Of course not! We just brought the fight to Venus so no innocent bystanders will get hurt!

Zalost: Oh please! People will always get hurt no matter how hard you try. And there's nothing you can do to change that.

Me: We're taking the fight here avoid having people get caught in the crossfire.

Luna: What you are doing is absolutely terrible dude!

Zalost: If I can't be happy, no one can!

Nico: Everyone deserves to be happy! Except for monsters like you!

Luan: You people are why I like to make others laugh with my jokes!

(KOUEN {Crimson Flames} plays)

Me: Comes on guys! Lets tear this (CENSORED) apart!

Edzilla: ED SMASH MISERABLE MAN!

We all went at him and a vicious and brutal battle ensued. I punched Dr. Zalost in the face and knocked out most of his teeth and sent him crashing into a rock. He got up and Carol fired King Ghidorah's Gravity Lightning and he was running as she blasted him. (Think of how King Ghidorah attacked Tokyo in Ghidrah The Three-Headed Monster from 1964) Dr. Zalost pulled out an Unhappy Cannonball and threw it at Carol and when it hit her she got an unbelievable increase in power.

Carol: Wow! That was intense!

Me: Those cannonballs are loaded with incredible Negative Energy.

Carol fired Godzilla's Orange atomic ray and it hit by him and not only burned him badly but also sent him crashing into a rock.

Lori blew him away with a huge blast of wind and Dr. Zalost went at Lori and he tried to punch her but she dodged and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into a rock.

Lori: You literally disgust me Zalost! Happiness is one of the essential feelings that make us who we are!

Roxanne punched him in the face and Linda kicked him in the stomach!

Roxanne: That's right you freak!

Linda: People like you literally have no place in the world we love!

Luna punched him in the face and fired a blast of water at him and it bashed his face with incredible force.

Luna: You make me sick dude!

Lydia: Well said Aunt Luna.

Luna: Thanks dudette.

Sam fired a blast of fire and burned Dr. Zalost badly.

Sam S.L.: People like you only deserve eternal damnation! Right Lady Pele?

The mark on Sam's forehead glowed.

Pele: You know it Sam.

Leni flew up to him and slashed him. She carved "Totes a Loser" into his chest with her sword.

Leni: You are Totes a Loser!

Lisa fired a laser she made with her powers and blasted him.

Lisa: You are one absolutely disgusting individual not worthy of being a member of the race of homo sapiens.

Ben punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the face and knocked out some more of his teeth and Dr. Zalost belched out a huge amount of blood.

Ben turns into Alien X

Ben and 2 other voices: **ALIEN X!**

Me: (Gasp) A Celestialsapien from the Planet Zvezda!

Alien X: **That's right.**

Gwen T: J.D.! Ben has had a lot of problems with this alien! You have to help him!

Me: I got this!

Alien X (struggles to stay in control): **Guys, in case I don't come back out, tell Riley that I love her!**

Vakama: Tell Riley that yourself!

I place my hands on Alien X and channel my energy into him.

In the subconscious of Alien X, Serena and Bellicus merged with Ben and became one and Ben was now in full control.

Me: Are you all right Ben?

Alien X: **Yes J.D. Thanks to you I now have full control over Alien X.**

Gwen T: What did you do J.D.?

Me: I channeled my energy into him and Serena, Bellicus and Ben are now one and they now have free will.

Gwen T: That's incredible J.D.! Celestialsapiens are the most powerful aliens in all of existence!

Shanan: It's true dad. They are said to be the beings that have created the entirety of the universe 15 Billion years ago.

Me: I believe it.

Alien X: **Now lets show this monster what happens when you mess with our friends.**

Alien X fired an energy blast and burned Dr. Zalost's legs off. Alien

X then formed an anvil over Dr. Zalost with just a thought and it hit him on the head.

CLANG!

Me: Wow! Ben that's incredible!

Alien X: **Celestialsapians have omnipotent power. Now to use a combo with Iron Man.**

He turned into Upgrade.

Ben: UPGRADE!

Iron Man: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Upgrade merged with Iron Man and Iron Man had a Galvanic Mechamorph Armor Suit on.

Me: Nice! You look awesome Tony.

Iron Man: I sure do.

Upgrade-Iron-Man fired lasers and enhanced Missles at Dr. Zalost.

Upgrade and Iron Man: MATRIX MISSILE FIRESTORM!

They hit the ground by him and sent him flying into another rock. He got up and and went at us. I punched him in the face and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at him.

Me: Ben that was awesome! You and Tony were amazing!

Upgrade: Thanks J.D. I got one last trick.

Ben became Shocksquatch!

Ben: SHOCKSQUATCH!

Me: Wow! A Gimlinopithecus from the planet Pattersonea.

Shocksquatch: That's right J.D. Watch this.

Shocksquatch fired a huge blast of lightning at Dr. Zalost and electrocuted him.

Me: Awesome!

Shocksquatch: Yep. Linka, Lincoln lets do a combo on him.

Lincoln: Lets!

Lincoln, Linka and Shocksquatch fired a huge blast of lightning.

Shocksquatch, Lincoln and Linka: STELLAR LIGHTNING DESTROYER!

The lightning combined and turned into a massive blast of lightning with 30,000,000,000 volts of electricity and it electrocuted Dr. Zalost really badly and he was really numb.

Me: That was awesome guys!

Linka: Thanks J.D.

Lincoln: It sure was awesome!

Hops, Buffo and the frogs slapped and punched Dr. Zalost all over the place.

Buffo (to Hops): Thank you for calling us for fight, Hops.

Hops croaked.

Lana: He says "You're welcome Buffo."

Lana fired a blast of ice lightning at Dr. Zalost and froze him. Lily fired a blast of glowing water and it sent him crashing into a rock. Laney formed a bunch of plant vines with mouths on them and they squirted sulfuric acid into his eyes and burned him until he was blind. Lola fired a blast of fire and burned his arm. Danny Phantom and team Phantom fired energy blasts and energy blasters at Dr. Zalost. Dora breathed blue fire from her mouth in dragon form and set most of the land on fire. Cody fired black and blue fire and plasma blasts from his Plasma Caster and wrist blaster. Lynn fired a blast of Venusian Lava at him and burned him really badly.

Lola: People like you really burn me up!

Sidney: You said it Lola. Dr. Zalost is the biggest bully of them all.

Cody: But we are teaching him a lesson he'll never forget.

Ronnie Anne fired a stream of fireworks at him and burned him.

Luan and Eddy fired a blast of red and blue light at him and burned his chest. Lensay fired a blast of green light at him as well.

Luan: This oughta Lighten your mood. (Laughs) Get it? But seriously you need to be put in your place.

Eddy: Well said Luan.

Lensay: Well said.

Luan: Aww. You are starting to talk in full sentences Lensay.

Lensay nodded.

Eddy: Our little girl is learning fast.

Francesca slashed him with her sword and carved into his forehead the word "Unhappy." Then she carved a phoenix into his chest.

Francesca: To let the Devil know that we sent you.

Nico and May fired an Ice Fire Kamehameha Wave and the blast hits Dr. Zalost in his chest and exploded. When the smoke cleared there was a huge hole in his chest that left his black heart exposed to the open. His heart was blacker than the blackness of the night.

Laney: Wow! Look at his heart!

Me: His heart is pure evil!

Nico: His heart is absolutely filled with pure evil beyond its purest form.

Lola: Even my heart is not that black anymore. Lindsey Sweetwater's heart might be, but not mine.

Vince: This shows that he is the ultimate personification of pure evil.

Carol: It sure does.

Lea: Lets use our combo on him Tahu.

Tahu: You got it brother.

Tahu fired a blast of fire from his swords and Lea fired a blast of fire from his Keyblade.

Tahu and Lea: FIRESTORM HEART BARRAGE!

The fires combined and turned into a storm of heart-shaped embers and they rained on Dr. Zalost and burned him badly.

William: Lets show him our combo too Vakama!

Vakama: You got it William!

Vakama fired his Kanoka Disk and William fired a blast of fire.

Vakama and William: U.F.O. FLAMELASER STRIKE!

The disk became a huge flying saucer made of pure fire and it fired a laser made of pure fire at Dr. Zalost and he ran from it. But there was no escape. It burned him badly.

Lola: Lets use our combo on him Nico!

Nico: You got it Lola. Ladies first.

Lola: (Curtsies) Thank you good sir.

Lola fired a blast of fire and Nico formed one of Ebon's portals.

Nico and Lola: VILE DARKNESS DIMENSIONHOLE!

The fire and portal combined and turned into a vortex that lead into the dimension of the Book of Vile Darkness.

Kirby (about to use his Final Smash): Let's see if my Final Smash still works!

Samus: I haven't used my Final Smash for a while.

Me: Lets finish him off guys!

Varie: You got it J.D.!

Rachel: Lets get him!

Vince: Yeah!

Bai Tza: Sorry, Zalost. But we don't want our jails to catch your unhappiness!

Samus donned her power suit and Kirby had an Ultra Sword.

Me: KAAAAA!

Varie: MEEEEE!

Vince: HAAAAA!

Nico, May, Lincoln, Laney, Lily, Lori, Lisa, Goku, Gohan, Yamcha and Krillin: MEEEEE!

Vegeta: FINAL FLASH!

Samus: ZERO LASER!

Kirby: ULTRA SWORD SLASH!

Kirby slashed Dr. Zalost with a powerful slash from the sword.

Me, Varie, Vince, Nico, May, Lincoln, Laney, Lily, Lori, Lisa, Goku, Gohan, Yamcha and Krillin: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

We fired our blasts and they combined and hit him and carried him into the dimension of the Book of Vile Darkness. The portal closed. In the dimension there was nothing but pitch-black darkness and then the blast exploded with incredible power.

KRAAAAAAAAAAAAAABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it completely obliterated Dr. Zalost in an instant and there was nothing left of him at all. Not even an atom of him was left. The explosion was powerful enough to destroy 20,000 planets.

Muriel: Is he gone?

Me: Yes. He's dead. And because we sent him into the dimension of The Book of Vile Darkness he's automatically sealed into it.

Nicole: Yep. Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Jared: And that's one less scientist that will terrorize the world.

Me: You said it son.

Varie: That man deserved to be put out of his misery.

Bai Tza: He was gonna take away everyones happiness and we couldn't let that happen.

Lincoln: No way Jose.

Me: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home to Earth.

---

Later after the whole fight with Dr. Zalost we offered all of the town of Nowhere to move to Gotham Royal York and they all accepted. Turns out they were getting sick and tired of living in the middle of the boondocks. Nowhere was now a suburb of Gotham Royal York. The Bagge Mansion now is a beautiful greenhouse mansion that is right next door to the Estate.

Lana: Ah. Home sweet home.

Lincoln: You said it Lana.

Leni: It's good to have you with us at home again, Linky.

Lori: Things have literally been quiet without you twerp.

Luna: It sure has dude. But we missed you.

Laney: We missed you guys too.

Me: It's good to have you back buddy.

Lincoln: Same here.

Lynn Sr.: We're glad you all had a fun time sport.

Lincoln: Thanks dad.

Francesca: I like our new home already!

Me: I'm glad Francesca. And Francesca you have our sympathies for what happened to your parents.

Francesca: Aw thanks J.D.

Courage: I never knew that this city was so big!

Me: It's 3 cities fused together Courage. The cities of Gotham from the year 2039, New York City and Royal Woods were fused together into Supermetropolis.

Francesca: That's amazing!

Me: It is. Oh yeah. I call a meeting in Lori's room!

We then went up to Lori's room.

---

In Lori's room which is also our meeting room everyone was gathered.

Me: I call this meeting to order. Now I'm sure you're wondering why I called this meeting. Well it involves Francesca and Courage here. During Bai Tza, Lincoln, Earth, Laney and Lana's time down in Nowhere, Francesca and Courage have displayed tremendous heroism in saving the world and the town of Nowhere. So for that we have something for them.

I pulled out a black shirt with pink flames on the bottom and it had the logo for Team Loud Phoenix Storm on it.

Me: Francesca Salina Bagge, you and Courage are both honorary members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome to the team you two.

I hand her the shirt and we cheered for them.

Francesca: Thank you so much J.D. It's an honor to be a part of the team.

Me: You're welcome Francesca.

William: Bai Tza, how would you like to join the Redemption Squad? Consider it as a reward for helping Courage, Lincoln, and the others against the Nowhere bad guys.

Bai Tza: I would be honored William.

William: Welcome to the Redemption Squad.

We cheered for her.

It was a grand time for all of us. We saved the world from Dr. Zalost and got some new members out of the deal. They all revealed their exploits in Nowhere and it was awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When she was done everyone was amazed!

Qin: Wow! So that's how you guys beat him. I wasn't with you guys when that happened but that is cool!

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Lana: We all had fun on that one.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You know what would be funny? If the Ojama trio got archenemies as well.

Me: Lets also include Blue and Red to the mix for that one too. But yeah that would be cool to see.

Nico: Yeah so the Ojama Quintet. Good idea.

Me: But yesterdays mission was fun and cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Maria: Samson's a good lion and father.

Me: Yes he sure is.

Camie: Just like J.D. and many of us.

Nico: That's for sure. And I'm glad Kazar got what was coming.

Laney: Me too. And the stuffed Koala I have is so awesome and adorable.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Nico: Ryan sounded like Beast Boy.

We laughed!

Me: Yeah he sure did. And Benny sounded like Rocko the Rockhopper.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah that is cool.

Me: But whoever heard of a Wildebeest wanting to become an Apex Predator. That is totally ridiculous!

Laney: No kidding there! And it's totally messing around with the natural order.

Maria: That's for sure.

Davis Motomiya: I can't believe he was going to do that!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: By the way Davis I heard you are getting a good head start on your mobile Noodle Shop. How is it going?

Davis: So far it's turning into a great success. Everyone loves it all over the city.

Nico: Awesome.

Xenia: That is cool.

Nico: Do Yolei and Hawkmon love it too?

Davis: They sure do. Stop by all the time for lunch.

Me: Boy they sure love it.

Qin: That's awesome.

Camie: I agree.

Kazuma: Davis makes awesome noodles.

Me: He was learning a lot under Teuchi Ichiraku in Ichiraku Ramen. He's off to an awesome start.

Lola: He sure is.

Nico: That's cool that Teuchi is helping Davis out.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Veemon: Let's keep an eye out for Zalost.

Me: Right.

Nico: Wait look!

We saw THE TOWER OF DR. ZALOST!

Qin: Whoa! Is that?

Bai Tza: That's it. The Tower of Dr. Zalost.

Me: It's a walking castle tower tank with 4 huge spider legs.

Nico: I remember seeing a tower like that explode when we arrived.

Eli: That is amazing.

We went over to it and went into the tower through the bottom of the tower by using one of Lisa's latest experiments: The Portable Hole. Which worked perfectly.

Me: We're in.

Eli: Wow. Lisa your portable hole works perfectly.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. It is a good invention too.

Me: It sure is. Also it was featured on cartoons too.

Davis: By the time he sees us, it's gonna be too late.

Eli: He'll never see us coming.

Bai Tza: But he is up in the main room up there.

We saw a huge flight of stairs and it lead up to the top of the tower.

Laney: Wow that's a lot of stairs.

Camie: Not if we fly up.

Nico: Zalost made a big mistake in what he pulled yesterday, that eternally unhappy mad scientist has no right to make people unhappy.

Me: And to make it worse, he escaped from The Book of Vile

Darkness to make people unhappy again, he just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln was still silent, but Nico and I sensed that he's been suffering from anger he had in himself for what happened when he gave a Black Gates threat to Alizarin Bubblegum yesterday when she got poisoned with Jerktonium by Dr. Zalost. But, when we saw him clench his hand tightly in anger, that caused him to draw blood and it hit the floor and sizzled, and his wound healed.

Laney and Rita Loud: Oh no.

Nico and I saw it for ourselves, and this was indeed troubling.

Nico: (Thinking) I know I said I forgave Lincoln, and Alizarin said he was doing his job, but what that jerk, Zalost, did yesterday, really crossed it, and I think it's brought back the many psychological and emotional scars from when he'd been taken advantage of, beaten up, punched, kicked, stabbed, and almost murdered by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Bolhofner, and just how badly and cruelly they, along with Chandler and his goons, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Bolhofner treated him. Just how many psychological and emotional scars does he even have?!

Me: (Thinking) (To Nico) One too many, Nico, and I've got a bad feeling that Zalost has unleashed a feral beast that's going to rip him to shreds. When this is over, we need to find a way to purify him of the many psychological and emotional scars that were inflicted on him because of the cruel actions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Bolhofner.

We then head for the main room of Zalost's tower, and Nico and I blasted the door down and we saw our target: Dr. Zalost.

Varie: Dr. Zalost, I presume.

Nico: I see that you're still making people unhappy as usual, Dr. Zalost, and just so you know, that little stunt you pulled yesterday has really pissed us off.

Dr. Zalost: If I can't be happy, no one deserves to be happy, SO THERE!

Me: Buddy you really need a hobby.

May: Sheesh, you really are an unhappy jerk, even worse than Squidward before he changed his ways.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Rita had just about enough of Dr. Zalost and she ran at him, grabbed him by the throat, and pinned him to a wall.

Rita: You absolutely make me sick, Zalost, and what you did with that rotten stunt at Canterlot High School yesterday, it made a mess of my son, Lincoln, when we saw Alizarin Bubblegum and everyone else acting like jerks when you poisoned them with Jerktonium-laced fruitcake, and in a fit of rage, he made a death threat at one of your poisoned victims, which I forgave him for. Oh, give me one good reason why I shouldn't reach my hand down your green-skinned throat and pull out your black heart, and force you to eat it!

Nico and some of us were literally stunned: Zalost made a big mistake in messing with that stunt he'd pulled yesterday, and when one of her kids gets the bad end of seeing his victims act like jerks, that's when Mama Bear Loud comes out.

May: WHOA, SHE'S REALLY PISSED OFF NOW!

Nico: (Smirks) Mess with Mama Bear Loud and she's gonna rip you in two!

Lincoln: Not before I get a few blows in for what happened to Alizarin Bubblegum. Mom, stand back.

Zalost: (smirks) Still trying to be the heroes, Team Loud Phoenix Storm? Let me guess. You all want to help me? (laughs evilly)

Davis: Uh uh. You had plenty of chances for help. But you blew each and very last one of them.

Me: We actually came here to kill you!

Veemon: And because of you yesterday, Lincoln threatened an innocent person with the Black Gates and Nico was forced to take a rest! This time, you're getting what you deserve!

Zalost: (mockingly) Aww. Does this mean you're all not best friends with me anymore?

Me: You're pathetic.

Qin: That's not going to work on us.

Me: And you deserve to be unhappy!

Lincoln: Not before I get a few blows in for what happened to Alizarin Bubblegum. Mom, stand back.

Suddenly, we saw an orange energy aura manifest around Lincoln, and we knew it was going to really mean trouble for Zalost.

Rita: (Smirks) On second thought, why should I be the one to rip you in half, when my son wants to get in a few blows on your misery-causing butt.

Rita backed away and came back to us.

Lincoln: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Zalost! It wasn't bad enough that you've used those Unhappy Cannonballs to make people miserable years ago, but yesterday when you came back from the dead, you poisoned everyone in Canterlot High School with Jerktonium-laced fruitcake! I went into a rage when I saw Alizarin Bubblegum and everyone acting like jerks and that brought back the psychological and emotional scars Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, and Anderson had inflicted on me. You know what, you've been asking for this for a very long time!

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy, and when it faded, Lincoln emerged, but he's in a brand-new form, and we know it's going to get ugly: the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man's mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck turned glowing orange and stand up and it resembled a raging flame, with the exception of the bangs, the rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long hair remain the same, glowing orange marks on his massive and muscular body and his face, glowing orange eyes show Lincoln's near endless rage towards the truly irredeemable and guilty, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew just a bit bigger, the symbol by his stomach is the symbol of The Omni-God and there's no limiters, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and massive and indestructible white angel wings turned orange except for the orange and aurora tips on the feathers, and he was surrounded by a glowing orange outline and orange energy aura: Lincoln has transformed OMNIPOTENT RAGE LINCOLN!

We were stunned.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Incredible.

Lincoln: (Deeper Mature and Manlier Voice) Sorry it took so long, guys, but now, it looks like the time is right for me to introduce you to my brand-new form: say hello to Omnipotent Rage Lincoln, a form that my Cyborg form had achieved long ago before his world merged with ours, and when he merged with me, all of his skills, powers, and abilities, along with getting turned into a cyborg have passed on to me.

Sabrina Lorelai, Eman Reynolds, Girl Jordan, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, and their friends, Shizuka Marikawa, Saeko Busujima, Saya Takegi, Rei Miyamoto, Sunny Starscout, Misty Brightdawn, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Anna Anyanova, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, and Zipp Storm all had massive and atomic red blushes from hearing Lincoln's deeper mature and manlier voice, and the same went with Alizarin Bubblegum, who was also filming the whole thing.

Lincoln: (Deeper Mature and Manlier Voice) Now, where were we? (Smirks) Oh yeah, time to give you a serious beatdown.

Lincoln went after Dr. Zalost in a superhuman speed that broke the sound barrier times infinity, and he proceeded to pummel and beat up Dr. Zalost in a brutal fury, and he fired orange energy blasts at the miserable mad scientist.

Nico: Whoa, this is really incredible.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I hope he doesn't leave us out of the fun.

Lincoln stopped his beatdown of Dr. Zalost and he went up to Alizarin Bubblegum.

Lincoln: (Deeper Mature and Manlier Voice)(Smirks) Now, what kind of gentleman would I be if I didn't let you have your fun?

Lincoln used one of his eleven massive and long wolf tails to grab Dr. Zalost by his ankles and hang him upside down. Then, he took Alizarin Bubblegum's hand and in a swirl of orange energy, she now has boxing gloves with brass knuckles, and he gestured to let Alizarin Bubblegum have her fun.

Lincoln: (Deeper Mature and Manlier Voice)(Smirks) Go ahead, Alizarin, let him have it.

Alizarin Bubblegum didn't even know what to say, but she'll have to say it later, but right now, it's payback time as she proceeded to pummel and beat up Dr. Zalost and he was really getting beaten up.

Me: Sheesh, she's moiderlizing him.

Nico: It's warranted after all, since she was his victim yesterday.

Lincoln was still filming with Alizarin Bubblegum's phone which she gave to him before he gave her the boxing gloves. Then, when she was done beating him up, Dr. Zalost was really beaten up and mongrelized.

May: Whoa, that's even worse than the beatdown we gave him years ago when we first faced him.

Rita: Well, Lincoln was the one who went after him first and really let him have it, and on top of that, he showed us his new form.

Then, Lincoln gave Alizarin Bubblegum her phone back, and she sent a copy of it to her parents, and they also wanted a video of the beatdown that would be given to that miserable mad scientist. Then, he changed back as his hair, angel wings, and eleven massive and long wolf tails change back to white and the marks and symbol of the Omni-God disappear, but he still retained his deeper mature and manlier voice.

Me: Take that you freak!

Lincoln: Alizarin Bubblegum, I…

Alizarin Bubblegum didn't give Lincoln a chance to speak anymore as she wrapped her arms around his wider and muscular back and hugged him tightly, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I already accepted your apology from what happened yesterday, and I overheard Nico and J.D.'s telepathic conversation before we confronted Zalost, Lincoln. You need to let go of the psychological and emotional scars that you still carry with you.

Her words really did ring true, and then, Lincoln broke down and cried, but she was still there and she was still hugging him and so were all of us, as we also joined.

Dr. Zalost: Oh, BLECH!

Spiderman fired a web blast and webbed Zalost's mouth shut and webbed him to a crater.

Me: You shut up Zalost!

Lincoln: (Crying) I need help.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I know, and it's time to give you the help you need to let go of the past scars you have and put those nightmares to rest forever.

Albedo turned into Negative Diamondhead and grabbed Zalost by the collar.

Negative Diamondhead: You turned all those innocents at Canterlot

High into jerks with that fruitcake just to get even with Bai Tza and the others?!

Zalost: No one's innocent! I can't be happy. So why should everyone else?!

Me: Because you're nothing but a misanthropic asshole bastard!

Bai Tza: And I'm glad we destroyed your work!

Alizarin Bubblegum drew a kanji on Lincoln's massive right pec: it was the kanji for Purify 清, and then, we saw the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowing, and it shot a dark purple beam into the air, and when it landed, it took shape and it took the shape of Lincoln when he was 11-years-old, but he was covered head, body, and toe in a myriad of scars, and his eyes were empty and dead. When we saw him, we were horrified.

Me: (Gasps) Oh my God.

Nico: (Horrified and Tears Forming) My God!

Me: What in the 9 Fucking levels of hell is that!?

Rita Loud, Laney, Leni, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: So, you're…?!

Mentally and Emotionally Scarred Lincoln: Yes. I'm the very manifestation of the psychological and emotional scars Lincoln has gotten, because of all the agony, pain, and suffering that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson had subjected him to over the years, and over time, the scars have gotten deeper and more painful because of the escalating cruelty from them.

Me: It was because of the revelations that we'd heard from the many Guardian Angels that Lincoln knows and that more and more of Lincoln's past is coming to light, and many of them are dark and bloody.

Nico: Lincoln…

Eli: We had no idea!

Varie: This is horrible!

Nico then went up to Lincoln and he hugged him tightly.

Nico: I knew that the revelations that we heard about what you went through were dark and bloody, Lincoln, but this… you have a lot more deeper emotional and psychological scars than I did when I accidentally killed Ken. What you went through… , all the agony, pain, and suffering Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson had subjected you to over the years, that was awful enough, but over time, the scars have gotten deeper and more painful because of escalating cruelty from them.

Me: I had no idea that it ran this deep. In all the six and a half years that I have known Lincoln and of all the stuff Lincoln went through this is by far the worst ever.

Lincoln: (Voice Breaking) Nico…

Nico: You really are just like me, Lincoln: you've done your hardest to hide those scars from the past, but they'd kept on getting deeper and deeper, and you kept on getting subjected to this kind of evil, no one deserved that kind of treatment, not those who are kind, caring, selfless and placed all of the wants and needs of those around them above his own.

Lincoln broke down and cried again and he hugged Nico, and this caused Mentally and Emotionally Scarred Lincoln to run up to Nico and hug his right leg as he cried really hard, this was really and truly heartbreaking, we saw for ourselves the manifestation of Lincoln's deep psychological and emotional scars, and we just went over and hugged him.

Lola: We're so sorry for everything that we put you through, Linky, and we really really mean it this time.

Lisa: No words could ever heal such deep scars we gave you over the years, but can we let this be a start?

Suddenly, we saw something form on Mentally and Emotionally

Scarred Lincoln's face: a genuine and pure smile, and we saw the multitude of scars on him starting to fade away: he was purified for good, as he embraced Lola and Lisa, and they too hugged him back, and he had happy tears on his face.

Purified Lincoln: Yes, this is a start.

Suddenly, we started to see him fade away.

Purified Lincoln: What you guys have done, I'll remember you all for eternity. (Fades Away) Thank you all.

Purified Lincoln faded away, but this meant the deep psychological and emotional scars he had were gone for good. Then, Lincoln went up to Alizarin Bubblegum and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and she hugged him back. Then, she let him slowly lean his head down to her neck, and he then slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alizarin Bubblegum's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Alizarin Bubblegum hugged him and kissed him even more, and everyone cheered.

Me: Awesome!

Lola: So awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Seeing that Lincoln needed him, Negative Diamondhead threw Zalost to the side and turned back into Albedo before walking away.

Zalost: Get back and fight, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I'm not done fighting you all yet!

Maria: But we're done fighting YOU.

May: You're not worth it.

Albedo: You never were.

Dr. Zalost: You… (ENRAGED) YOU! YOU FREAKS AND COWARDS!

He roared and went at us and then Alizarin Bubblegum punched him and knocked him down.

Alizarin Bubblegum: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Dr. Zalost.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum's pale light grayish chartreuse green eyes turned neon pale light grayish chartreuse green, and she was surrounded by a cinnamon red energy aura with sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Champions of Harmony, and as she approached Dr. Zalost, she left cinnamon red energy, sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns with every step.

Alizarin Bubblegum: You really really make me sick, Dr. Zalost, as if what you've done in making the people of Nowhere unhappy just because no one deserves to be happy and because you're unhappy wasn't bad enough, but what you did in poisoning me and everyone in Canterlot High with Jerktonium laced fruitcake and turning us into jerks and Lincoln made a mistake, but you didn't care, now that's what I call crossing a serious line, and for that, your days of mucking up peoples' happiness with your brand of misery are over.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum was surrounded by a massive vortex of cinnamon red energy with sticks of bubblegum and magic surrounding the vortex, there are unicorns and Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Alizarin Bubblegum emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Alizarin Bubblegum grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing moderate crimson red hair, she has neon pale light grayish chartreuse green eyes and a cinnamon red energy aura with sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with sticks of bubblegum on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and the Magic, Bubblegum, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Magic, Bubblegum, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moderate crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moderate crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a short-sleeved lime green shirt, dark purple pants, pink shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with sticks of bubblegum, unicorns, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by magic. Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive moderate crimson red angel wings with green tips on the large moderate crimson red feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum's massive Sword of Knights of The Friendship Table and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cinnamon red energy, sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alizarin Bubblegum's Sweet Bubblegum Magical Alicorn Greatsword of Sweet Bubblegum Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light green gems and the cutie mark of Alizarin Bubblegum etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged moderate crimson red blade blade, large golden Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with green gems for eyes and a large moderate crimson red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with moderate crimson red gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large moderate crimson red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a moderate crimson red kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Alizarin Bubblegum, Former Student of Crystal Prep, Great Friend of Pinkie Pie, Lover of Music From The Fifties, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Cloudsdale, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend of Celery Stalk, and Master of Bubblegum, Magic, and Alicorns"

アリザリン・バブルガム、クリスタル・プレップの元生徒、ピンキー・パイの親友、50年代の音楽愛好家、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、終末の23日の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、クラウドズデールの擁護者、スレイヤー悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、友好テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、セロリの茎の友人、バブルガム、魔法、アリコーンの達人

Alizarin Bubblegum has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CINNAMON BUBBLEGUM FIFTIES MUSIC LOVER ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE BUBBLEGUM FIFTIES MUSIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SWEET FIFTIES MUSIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Alizarin Bubblegum's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony transformation, but when Dr. Zalost saw it, he went completely mad and tried to kill her, but Alizarin Bubblegum fired a powerful cinnamon red energy blast with Alicorns, unicorns, magic, and bubblegum at Dr. Zalost, and explodes with incredible power as it hit him, he got out, but he was now extremely pissed off.

Alizarin Bubblegum: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sweet Bubblegum Fifties Music Alicorn and Divine Sweet Bubblegum Music Love) **There's a lot more where that came from, and you're going to pay for what you did yesterday.**

Nico: Big time, you miserable sad sack!

Me: On second thought we'll fight!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Justice is coming for you!

Albedo turned back into Negative Diamondhead!

Lola: You toyed with peoples feelings and lives all just to see the world burn!

Lana: And you made people suffer!

Laney: This time there's going to be no mercy from us!

Negative Diamondhead had second thoughts and turned into Negative Four Arms.

Zalost: I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL FOR EVERYTHING YOU HAVE DONE TO ME!

Negative Four Arms: Seriously? Is there anything he's not gonna blame us for today?

Me: Obviously not.

He went at us and I punched him and Alizarin Bubblegum punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the nose and blood dripped from his face.

Zalost: In the end, you won't kill me. Because deep down, you're all the good guys. And good guys don't have the guts to kill people like me.

Mercurymon: Then lucky for them, Albedo and my team aren't part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Dark Reflection!

He fired waves of energy from his mirror and blasted him all over.

Me: And for the record we will kill you. Because you are an evil monster and you deserve the worst fate we can dish out to you

Nico: That's right!

Eli: Yeah!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Earth fired waves of lava and burned him.

Me: You brought all this on yourself.

Lola: Yep.

Negative Four Arms grabbed Zalost.

Zalost: You want a piece of me?!

Negative Four Arms: No. I want 4 of them!

Then,,,

SQUELCH!

HE RIPPED HIM INTO FOUR PIECES AND SPLATTERED HIS BLOOD ALL OVER!

Nico: NICE!

Me: Awesome use of Megatron's line.

Then his spirit appeared.

Alizarin Bubblegum: No one makes people into jerks and gets away with it!

She gave him the black gates and got rid of him forever!

Qin: Good riddance.

Eli: What do we do with his tower?

Nico: We'll keep it and use it for our own benefits.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: (Winces)

Nico's mark for Draco the Dragon was glowing and that meant one thing.

Nico: You can come out now. I know you were watching.

Out came ANOTHER DRACO UNDEAD ZODIART! It looked like a combo of Draco the Dragon and the Draco Zodiarts and Olympius in his Super Demon Dragon Form.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Another Undead Zodiart for Draco The Dragon!

Lola: Wow! This one looks cool.

Nico: Wow! Wicked!

Eli: Amazing!

Draco Zodiarts, the Japanese Version of Dai Shi - Long in his 7 Headed Dragon Form and Ruby Dragon from Dino Thunder

Nico: And you are?

Another Draco Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had a Slytherin Wizard Robe on and she had green eyes.

Me: (GASP) Nefertiti Malfoy!

Nefertiti Malfoy: Good too see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her? Wait Malfoy?

Nefertiti Malfoy: Yes I'm related to that scumbag Draco. He was my older brother.

We gasped!

Lola: I didn't Draco Malfoy was your older brother.

Eli: Yeah he never mentioned you.

Nefertiti Malfoy: I was born the Black Sheep of the Family. I was born a pureblood wizard but I was never like my so-called father. So I worked with Harry and helped him out on many of his adventures. I was hiding as the war of wizards raged on and when I saw you resurrect everyone with the Cosmic Cube, I was glad that you did so.

Lola: That's right.

Kouta: Harry killed your brother by getting him electrocuted near that weapon that he helped build.

Nefertiti Malfoy: That's what I heard. Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Your brother was a monster and an absolute genocidal racist.

Lola: Yeah.

Nefertiti Malfoy: Good riddance. I'm glad he got what was coming to him.

Me: So is everyone all over the world.

Nefertiti Malfoy: I know. Also I saw your battle and I heard about what happened to you all. I'm so sorry that happened at Canterlot High. You all did nothing to deserve that.

Me: It's all right Nefertiti.

Eli: I like your name. It's for the Egyptian Pharaoh.

Me: She lived 3400 years ago.

Nefertiti Malfoy: That's right.

Me: Yeah that is cool.

Nefertiti Malfoy: Just go easy on me.

Kaito: Relax. Unlike your brother, we'll go easy on you.

Nefertiti Malfoy: Good. Also there's another opponent coming and it looked like a black version of him. (Points to Mercurymon)

Nico: Whoa! That means we're going to face Another Mercurymon next.

Mercurymon: Another me? Wow.

Lola: That will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. I got this.

Nico powered up and Nefertiti turned into Another Draco Undead Zodiart and Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down in a fiery explosion and then I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars of Draco the Dragon and a dragon on it.

Me: Awesome.

The Zodiarts switch went to Nico and it formed into an awesome Armband for him.

Nico: Awesome!

I went and picked her up and brought her over.

Maria: One down.

Nico: Yep.

?: Don't forget me.

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER MERCURYMON!

Nico: Whoa! Another Mercurymon!

Qin: Wow! Another Version of the Spirits of Steel!

Mercurymon: Wow this is gonna be interesting.

Another Mercurymon: (In a girls voice) And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) Ophelia Harrison! Whoa!

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Ophelia is a blacksmith and she is really good at what she does in metalworking.

Xenia: That's cool!

Sougo: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Too bad you're stuck with that form's unevolved abilities.

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) But at least it makes things easier.

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Another Mercurymon: I sure do. Bummer but sill cool to use these powers nonetheless.

Me: It sure is

Nico: (gets out Mercurymon's Ridewatch) Mercurymon, you did your part in helping out. This is me returning the favor.

Me: Let me add to that too. (ACTIVATES MERCURYMON'S VISTAMP)

MERCURYMON!

Nico activated the Ridewatch.

Nico and me: (Echoing) DARK REFLECT!

We fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Mercurymon!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Evil Jewel Man's Ridewatch) Rarity will love this one!

Me: Same here. (ACTIVATES EVIL JEWEL MAN'S VISTAMP)

EVIL JEWEL MAN!

Me and Nico had Jewels swirl around us and we fired waves of jewels and diamonds and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Rarity: Oh that was absolutely amazing darlings!

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Here's a good one. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN SPRING GREEN SQUEAKER'S VISTAMP)

CAPTAIN SPRING GREEN SQUEAKER!

I fired a wave of strawberry yogurt from my hand and it hit Another Mercurymon and smashed her down.

Nico: Wow! Yogurt?

Me: Yep. Strawberry flavor.

Nico opened his mouth and I put some in it.

Kaito: And for this.

Kaito activated their gears and got a Kamen Rider Saber Sword and Zocks got a Revice Staff!

May: (gets out Emerald Dragon's Ridewatch) Speaking of jewels, try an emerald!

She activated it and fired waves of green fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That was a burn!

Nico: Yeah!

Eria the Water Charmer: My turn!

She fired waves of water and blasted down Another Mercurymon.

Eria the Water Charmer: Also this.

She activates Evil Jewel Man's Ridewatch and fired waves of jewels and blasted Another Mercurymon all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that.

May: (gets out Mochtroids' Ridewatch) Let's keep it up!

She activated it and fired waves of draining energy and sucked out some of Another Mercurymon's energy.

Another Mercurymon: (Weak) Whoa I feel tired.

Lola: Okay that one we use on other enemies.

May: Noted.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Boy that was cool.

Me: Yep. Watch this. (ACTIVATES ANGRY NASHVILLE HOT CHICKEN'S VISTAMP)

ANGRY NASHVILLE HOT CHICKEN!

I fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Estroy's Ridewatch) Now, let's see what this does.

She activated it and got a REALLY BEAUTIFUL AND AMAZINGLY STUNNING FACE! Another Mercurymon swooned over how beautiful it was and she was spinning around in awe!

Me: Estroy's face is handsome from what I remember.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: (gets out Imitation Krabs' Ridewatch) And this one is for my honor as a Neptune Crusader!

Maria activated it and fired lasers from her eyes and blasted Another Mercurymon down!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Mercurymon, have any teams of yours been completed yet?

Mercurymon: Not really.

May: Then, all we got to do is wait for the next Gene Slammer.

?: You called!?

A Raticate then appeared.

Me: A Raticate!

Raticate: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Nico: Hannah Cheddar! Wow!

Me: The great cheese maker and connoisseur!? Wow!

Nico: (Drools) I missed her cheese!

Raticate: (Laughs) I'll make you some later.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit Another Mercurymon and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Davis.

I went over to Ophelia and she was in a black blacksmith outfit and had brown hair and blue eyes and I picked her up

Ophelia Harrison: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Veemon: First of all, I'm pretty much your size now. Second, it sucks that Ridewatch isn't for me as well. And third, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Raticate: In order: Yes we are the same size. I know that there isn't a ridewatch since you are Davis's Partner. And my favorite memory is obvious. As you know I am a great cheese maker.

My family has been making cheese for generations. My favorite memory was when I made Nico huge cheese wheels of Wisconsin cheddar cheese and Nico ate it all and he loves my cheese.

Nico: (Dreamily) I missed your cheese Hannah.

We laughed.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Raticate: And just so you know I am naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Anyone peaks at her and I will kill you!

Me: Here we go.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and Maria and the fashion brigade gave her awesome purple clothes and she looked awesome.

Hannah Cheddar: Wow awesome outfit.

Maria: It's perfect for you.

Rarity: Oh it sure is darling.

Nico and Hannah hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Hannah Cheddar: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: I still remember how much you hate my ex-boyfriend.

Hannah Cheddar: Yeah what a jerk.

Nico: And it's fine that you hate Xin Fa. I do as well.

Me: We all do. After what that stupid fuckup did to Qin he deserved it.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and told everyone what happened to Lincoln and more and it was shocking and all that.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Ash, Catherine Lancaster, Ryoga Shindai, Kento, Reika Shindai, and Olivia Houou as Kamen Rider Falchion are heading to the Duel Monsters World, more specifically Dark World, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Ebonwu Lincoln has planned eighteen treasure hunts here that he calls The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and for Day 1, Clara St. Clarice is going to get her own treasure: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, who've come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Lina Inverse, Amelia Wil Tesla Saillune, Naga the Serpent, Sylphiel Nels Lahda, Lincoln, Lei Magnus, and all of us for destroying them and Ruby Eye Shabranigdo last year. We went through the Gates of Dark World, and we arrived in Dark World, and it's a scary place.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the Duel Monsters World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Yes, but more specifically, Dark World, because I've planned eighteen treasure hunts here that I call The Dark World

Treasure Hunt.

Nico: Whoa, eighteen treasure hunts here in Dark World, wicked.

Lincoln: It sure is, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but for Dark World Treasure Hunt day 1, Clara St. Clarice is going to get her own treasure: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, who've come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Lina Inverse, Amelia Wil Tesla Saillune, Naga the Serpent, Sylphiel Nels Lahda, you, Lei Magnus, and all of us for destroying them and Ruby Eye Shabranigdo last year.

Nico: Oh shit, I should've known those four demons would one day come back, sheesh.

Me: But, it's to be expected, Nico.

Rita: He's right, and we also told your father of what happened when we went after Zalost, Lincoln, and he and your other sisters also saw the video, and they were equally horrified when they saw the manifestation of your deep psychological and emotional scars.

Lynn Sr.: It was so horrible. But, we also saw that Alizarin decided to help you by drawing that Purify kanji and drawing him out.

Lincoln: That's right, Dad, and Nico also ended this by us hugging and that caused the manifestation to go up to Nico and hug his legs.

Nico: He was literally a scared little kid with scars all over him, it isn't funny. But, when Lola and Lisa offered their apologies and wanting to let it be a start, we saw a genuine and warm smile on his face and he hugged them.

Me: Then, we saw his scars disappearing for good, and he was purified forever, and he faded away.

Eli: He went up to Heaven and it meant that the chains that dragged him down into darkness.

Lincoln: Are finally gone for good, and I've also finally let go of the scars that'd haunted me long ago, and I'm now a better man and I've got to learn to stop with seeing things physically and start looking at things mentally and spiritually.

Nico: We can help you out with that one. But, first, let's get the treasure and deal with those four demon lords and get out of here, this place is giving me the heebie-jeebies.

Lincoln: Good idea, Nico, and thanks for joining us, Ash, Catherine, Ryoga Shindai, Kento, Reika Shindai, and Olivia Houou.

Ash: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we're glad you're finally okay now. So, where do we go to find The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World?

Clara St. Clarice: I think I know where.

We continued on and we arrived at a shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with colored gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic broadsword.

Clara St. Clarice: And it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger head for us, and with them are the five girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger head for us, and and they also got the five girls.

Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger: (Girl's voice) And away from those five demons, especially that mad Hellmaster Fibrizo.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Emily Lane, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium are already heading for us.

?: We will have our bloodstained revenge on you all for destroying us and Ruby Eye Shabranigdo, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lina Inverse: Oh boy, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you and the other Demon Lords know when to quit, Fibrizo.

We then saw our targets, Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, and they were pissed big time.

Lina Inverse: I should've known you five Demon Lords wouldn't stay dead for much longer, you just don't know when to quit, do you?

Hellmaster Fibrizo: You foolish humans have ruined our plans to destroy mankind and even worse, you destroyed our master, and now, we will have our revenge on you all, none of you will ever leave here alive! (LAUGHING MADLY)

Clara St. Clarice: You really are an insanely mad demon, Fibrizo, but you know what, your revenge on us ends here and now, you and the other Demon Lords are going to pay for your crimes in blood.

Clara St. Clarice grabbed The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of

Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World. Suddenly, Clara St. Clarice's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and the seven colors of the rainbow, she unholstered her massive Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World's Void Greatsword of Dark Justice from her back, and as she approached Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, she left black and red energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and the seven colors of the rainbow with every step.

Clara St. Clarice: You five Demon Lords absolutely make me sick to my stomach, as if what all of you along with your master Ruby Eye Shadbranigdo did over a thousand years ago wasn't bad enough, but your mad desire to destroy mankind so that the demons could rule again have brought back the bad taste of us having to deal with The Church of Necrom's madness. That's it, Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, as The Gene-Slammer and Champion of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, you five Demon Lords are hereby sentenced to death!

Suddenly, Clara St. Clarice was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with the seven colors of the rainbow, darkness, demons and dark magic surrounding it, there are armies of demons and Colorless, the Dark King of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside of the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the five Demon Lords: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Clara St. Clarice emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Clara St. Clarice grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she had rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and the seven colors of the rainbow surrounding her, she has Colorless, Dark King of Dark World holding the Chaos Kanji in its hand emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with red iris, she has demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Chaos and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Colorless, Dark King of

Dark World with red gems for the eyes and holding the Chaos and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Clara St. Clarice has on a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red pants with flowers on it, red high-heeled knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and the seven colors of the rainbow on the coattails, and Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and the colors of the rainbow on the back. Suddenly, Clara St. Clarice felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large red feathers have black tips on the feathers and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails. Clara St. Clarice has on a Ring of The Phoenix with a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Clara St. Clarice's Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World's Void Greatsword of Dark Justice and The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and the seven colors of the rainbow, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World's Demonic Chaos Darkness Greatsword of Demon Chaos Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded color gems representing the seven colors of the rainbow and Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with red gems for eyes and a red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World that said, "Clara St. Clarice, Gene-Slammer and Champion of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, Powerful Member of the Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Powerful Master of Darkness, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Celine Wendova, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Scoots, Archenemy of Evil Clayface, Destroyer of Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Dark Magic, The Occult, and The Seven Colors of The Rainbow"

クララ・セント・クラリス、ジーン・スラマー、無色のチャンピオン、混沌の暗黒世界の王、暗黒世界の強力なメンバー、ゴス・ガールズ、強力な闇の芸術とオカルトのマスター、強力な闇のマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼルハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、ベルタ・セリントン、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァリンカーン・ラウドの妻であり守護天使、スクートのスラッシャー、邪悪なクレイフェイスの大敵、ネクロム教会のヨカスタ・ベラドンナの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およ

びマスター オブ ダークネス、デーモン、ダーク マジック、オカルト、およびザ セブン カラーズ オブ ザ レインボー

Clara St. Clarice's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS COLORLESS CHAOS KING DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF COLORLESS CHAOS DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE COLORLESS CHAOS DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Clara St. Clarice's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium saw it, Hellmaster Fibrizo went mad with insanity, and he and the other Demon Lords went after her to kill her, but Clara St. Clarice fired a powerful blast of black and red energy with darkness, demons, dark magic, and the seven colors of the rainbow, and it hit the five Demon Lords and sent them flying into a wall, they got out, but they were mega pissed off and Hellmaster Fibrizo went even more mad with insanity.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Clara St. Clarice has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: Now, all of Dark World's going to witness the deaths of Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, and Clara, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Clara St. Clarice: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Colorless Chaos Demon King and Divine Chaos Dark World Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally end these five Demon Lords once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Clara.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Clara St. Clarice.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This is the absolute last time that we ever have to deal with you five Demon Lords, especially you, Fibrizo, you borderline psychopathic sadist.**

Clara St. Clarice and Lincoln went after Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, who fired blasts of darkness, fire, water, ice, and black magic at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at the five Demon Lords, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on them.

This was major league pissing off Hellmaster Fibrizo, and he literally broke down and he was laughing like a borderline psychopathic lunatic, and the other Demon Lords were really furious, but Clara St. Clarice and Lincoln were getting started, then Clara St. Clarice called upon the dark forces of Dark World and fired powerful blasts of darkness at them and blasted them badly, and Lincoln called upon the forces of the night and sent creatures of darkness at them who tore into them.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Clara St. Clarice, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World's Demonic Chaos Darkness Dark Fire Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with dark flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Clara St. Clarice fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, and elemental forces at Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium and as they hit them, they exploded with incredible power, and it knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned five tips of his eleven massive and long white werewolf tails into Cell's stingers, and as he stabbed them right into the chests of Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, they screamed in agonizing pain and he began absorbing them and assimilating their powers, and as soon as he was done absorbing the five Demon Lords and he retracts his tails and they changed back, nothing was left of them except for their clothing, and five energy cards with the souls of the Demon Lords had appeared from five blasts of light fired by Lincoln's massive greatsword, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on their foreheads, Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium were erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Clara St. Clarice and Lincoln did to the five Demon Lords as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Clara St. Clarice's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Clara St. Clarice: This time, don't you five dare come back. Thanks for helping me destroy Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast

Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Clara.

Suddenly, Clara St. Clarice wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Clara St. Clarice's face, they kissed passionately as Clara St. Clarice's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Clara St. Clarice came back to us as the display and Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World vanished.

Lina Inverse: I can't believe that on the first day of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium had the nerve to come back from the dead.

Nico: They were nothing more than a bunch of sorehead demons and they still wanted revenge on us, sheesh.

Me: But, this also means that on the upcoming seventeen days, we're bound to deal with evil demons out to kill us, and it won't help that we'll be running into them here in Dark World.

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for them as we continue on the treasure hunts, and we'll make them pay for their crimes. (To Emily Lane) And it's so good to see you again, Emily Lane.

Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length yellow hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a yellow topaz gem embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful yellow angel wings with stars and sparking topaz gems and an aura of sparkling topaz gems around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow closed blouse, sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with yellow flames, yellow topaz gems, and tigers on the coattails and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger holding a yellow topaz gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger-themed large greatsword with embedded yellow topaz gem and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large tiger heads for the crossguard, large yellow topaz gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large tiger heads and a large yellow topaz gem on the bottom of the large tiger heads for the pommel.

Emily Lane: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Topaz Ginnova, Hannah Florington, and Serenity Lexington.

Topaz Ginnova, Hannah Florington, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Emily.

Lincoln went up to Emily Lane and he hugged her, and Stella Monroe is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Lane: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Topaz Ginnova and Hannah Florington?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane, she's my Guardian Angel from Manhattan, New York, and my classmate in Art. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, and she purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger in order to protect me from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Yep, I figured that was coming.

Lincoln: That's right, and as a result of that, she gained topaz yellow angel wings and she became a master of the yellow color of the rainbow and even yellow topaz gems, and like Topaz Ginnova, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, she also gained yellow fire powers that are so hot, it'll give you third-degree burns.

Me: Just like with Riley Mackenzie's red fire powers.

Lincoln: Right, and she's easily identified by a yellow topaz gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal

Beast Topaz Tiger, and she was trained by Topaz Ginnova, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Hannah Florington, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion.

Nico: Nice!

Topaz Ginnova: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, along with using yellow fire and creating yellow topaz gems, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with sparkling yellow topaz gems around her and in her yellow angel wings.

Hannah Florington: Which is another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Emily Lane: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and Lincoln's right, I really hated Luan with a blazing passion.

Nico: Oh no.

Emily Lane: Look, I know about what happened yesterday and what happened today, but I'm going to forgive you, and you should count your tail lucky you chose not to ignore him forever and let him get hurt, because that kind of behavior is exactly what made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan our enemies before they had their Dark Sides removed forever. (Tiger Growl)

Lincoln: Whoa, whoa, easy, Emily, stand down.

Emily Lane stood down.

Me: Oh man, how on Earth did word of what happened yesterday spread?

Rita: Lincoln didn't tell, and no one in his harem told. (Realizes something) Oh no, I forgot about one thing that his Guardian Angels had: an underground news network Nicholette Torrington and the Dark World Goth Girls established, and when word of anything bad happening to Lincoln hits, the others will go on the attack, and it always gets ugly.

Nico: (Gulps) I guess that's another bad way to get on the bad sides of your son's Guardian Angels.

May: Even if words did help, we still had to punish him for his blatant outburst.

Emily Lane: But, that's only left to the parents who know how to handle this, May. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Emily, are you absolutely sure about this?

Emily Lane: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Emily Lane, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Emily Lane, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Emily Lane's neck with yellow topaz gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange amber crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Emily Lane: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Emily.

Emily Lane has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Emily Lane's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Yukine Araki, Hana Mihara, Tamari Mizu, Senri Teshima, and Haruka Tosabori from the anime W'Z.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yukine Araki, Hana Mihara, Tamari Mizu, Senri Teshima, and Haruka Tosabori from the anime W'Z.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yukine Araki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yukine Araki and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive and wide left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight

Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and

Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yukine Araki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yukine Araki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yukine Araki, Hana Mihara, Tamari Mizu, Senri Teshima, and Haruka Tosabori with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Clara St. Clarice had gotten The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World, and the team was shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium, who'd come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Lina Inverse, Amelia Wil Tesla Saillune, Naga the Serpent, Sylphiel Nels Lahda, you, Lei Magnus, and all of us for destroying them and Ruby Eye Shadbranigdo last year.

But, when Lincoln showed them what happened such as Clara St. Clarice transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laying a brutal beatdown on the five Demon Lords and it ended with Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique and he absorbed them and assimilated all of their powers and sent their souls to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Emily Lane have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe those five Demon Lords had shown their ugly faces again after we killed them and Ruby Eye Shadbranigdo last year.

Lincoln: And we'll be running into more demon villains on our Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Rita: Thank goodness your father's not afraid of anything spooky anymore, but we still got the fear of S-P-I-D-E-R-S to deal with.

Nico: Wait, what's with…? (Realizes) Oh.

Lincoln: I may need to ask Vypra resurrect Rhinosnorus to help cure Dad of that phobia, in the same way Leni was cured.

Nico: Actually, that was Nightmare's doing, but I agree, your Dad needs to be cured of that phobia.

Me: Luckily, I told Luan to hide her rubber S-P-I-D-E-R-S in her room. Yeah, we need to get that taken care of ASAP.

---

After finally getting rid of Hellmaster Fibrizo, Supreme King Dynast Grausherra, Chaos Dragon Garv, Sea Queen Deep Sea Dolphin, and Greater Beast Zelas Metallium and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and Nico, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, and I were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Emily Lane saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Emily Lane: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Lane: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hated Luan with a blazing passion?

Emily Lane: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from the gym after a two-hour work-out, but then, I had a bad feeling that Luan was going to do something so bad to Lincoln, he could die a horrible death. We went to The Loud House, and I saw that Luan had a ton of traps set up in The Loud House and she even rigged the front door, and she was cackling like a sadistic lunatic. I was really pissed off, so I immediately kicked the front door in, and it set off all of Luan's traps, but we didn't enter the house. Luan ran downstairs to see, but all her traps were ruined and I was standing in the doorway and I was pissed, and so was Luan, she was furious that her traps were failures and that we weren't dead, but at this point, I've had enough, so I grabbed Luan by her ponytail and was dragging her outside, and she screamed in horror and tried to beg Lincoln to save her, but Mr. and Mrs. Loud didn't want to intervene, she brought it on herself, and the door closed. A few hours later, Luan was left hanging upside with her panties tied to a tree limb and with a shame sign hanging around her neck, and I got the picture saved, take a look.

Emily Lane got out her phone, and Nico comes to look.

Nico: Mm-hmm. And what are we looking at? (Sees the photo of Luan hanging upside down from a tree limb tied to her panties and with a shame sign hanging around her neck) MAMA, NO!

Me: What, it can't be. (Sees the photo) JUMPING BEANS ON A TRAMPOLINE!

And when everyone else saw it, they gasped in shock and they really reacted.

Maria Rockell: MAMA, NO! OH, THAT WAS TOO HARSH! Damn, Lincoln, I know your Guardian Angels were capable of beating up the five mean sisters and the bullies at school, but Emily Lane sure does know how to deliver one nasty message.

Lincoln: Luan wasn't the only one to get that kind of punishment, she's done that to Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Lynn: I almost had my jockstrap wedged far up my butt that day 'cause of you, Emily!

Lori: And they gave her a brutal nickname and it was spread far and wide, they called her "The Topaz Underwear Shame Hanger", 'cause if anyone dared to hurt Lincoln, she would drag you away and you would be left hanging upside down by your underwear wrapped around a tree limb and with the Shame sign hung around your neck.

Nico: I've seen many of my old friends do really humiliating things to bullies, but this. (Realizes) Hey, wait a sec, now I know why that nickname is so familiar, I remembered J.D. telling me a story of how Chandler tried to kill Lincoln, but he was then found hanging upside down by his underwear that was tied to the flagpole and he had the Shame Sign hung around his neck, and when everyone saw it, they busted out laughing hysterically, that was you?

Emily Lane: (Smirks) That's right.

Me: Yeah, I saw how that happened, and it was brutal, but Chandler had it coming.

Lincoln: Yep.

Eli: Yikes, now that's what I call brutal and nasty! Nice one.

We got a shower afterwards, but then, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Uighur from Fist of The North Star, Raoh's second-in-command and that barbaric monster is causing havoc.

Lincoln: Oh man, it's Uighur.

Nico: Raoh's second-in-command, and that barbarian is causing havoc, this isn't good.

Lincoln: He must've found out that I was the one who killed Raoh, and now, he wants to kill me.

Ed Cowart: That gigantic barbarian isn't laying one hand on you, Lincoln.

Nabiki Tendo: Not if we have anything to say about it. Come on, Ed, let's kick his ass!

Ed Cowart: Oh yeah, let's get that fucker!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Ed Cowart fired powerful blasts of dark blue energy, dark flames, darkness, skulls, and souls of the Underworld at Uighur, and when we landed and he saw us, he was enraged, and even more when he saw Lincoln, the one who killed Raoh.

Uighur: You! You will pay for what you did to Lord Raoh!

Ed Cowart: Forget it, Uighur, the only one who's going to pay is you!

Nabiki Tendo: Yeah, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Nabiki Tendo's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with earth, lava, and dragons, and as she approached Uighur, she left green energy, earth, lava, and dragons with every step.

Nabiki Tendo: Uighur, I will never ever forgive you for the pain and suffering that you'd subjected to so many innocent people and in the name of that ruthless tyrannical warlord, Raoh. He deserved to die for his crimes, and so will you!

Suddenly, Nabiki Tendo was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with earth and lava surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nabiki Tendo emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nabiki Tendo grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her chin-length bob-cut dark brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a green energy aura with earth, lava, and dragons surrounding her, she has a dragon holding the Earth Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded in the gold boulder links and green crystal links and a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a purple and green sleeveless midriff top, green skirt with lava waves on it, black shoes, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava and earth on the coattails and a dragon with earth and lava around it. Suddenly, Nabiki Tendo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with green tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with green gem and embedded heart-shaped gem on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger.

Nabiki Tendo has a new massive greatsword in her hand called Tendo Family's Volcanic Earth Lava Greatsword of Earth Draconic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded lava gems and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade with hardened lava on it, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the dragon that said, "Nabiki Tendo, Middle Daughter of Soun Tendo, Younger Sister of Kasumi Tendo, Older Sister of Akane Tendo, Loving Girlfriend and Future Wife of Ed Cowart, Student at Furinkan High School, Destroyer of Uighur, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lava, and Dragons"

天童なびき、天童早雲の次女、天童かすみの妹、天童茜の姉、愛する彼女でエド・カワートの将来の妻、風林館高校の生徒、ウイグル族の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、狂乱、殺人、非情、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地球、溶岩、およびドラゴンのマスター

Nabiki Tendo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA VOLCANIC EARTH LAVASTORM DRACONIC ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC EARTH LAVA JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH VOLCANIC DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Nabiki Tendo's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Ed Cowart saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Uighur saw it, he charged in after her and was about to kill her, but Nabiki Tendo fired a powerful green energy blast with earth, dragons, and lava at him and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, but he was really pissed off now.

Akane Tendo: Whoa, Nabiki's transformed.

Ed Cowart: This is so cool, and Nabiki, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Nabiki Tendo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Earth Dragon and Divine Volcanic Earth Draconic Love) I feel incredible, Ed. Now, shall we take care of this gigantic barbarian once and for all?

Ed Cowart: (Smiles) With pleasure, Nabiki.

Ed Cowart unholstered his massive Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice from his more wider and more muscular back and he transformed into Super Angel-Hellhound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Darkness Firestorm Phoenix Infernal Hades Hellhound Angel of Divine Dark Infernal Firestorm Hellhound Justice and Divine Infernal Dark Fire Phoenix Hope, and he joined Nabiki Tendo.

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Darkness

Fire Hellhound Phoenix and Diving Dark Underworld Infernal Fire Justice) Alright, Uighur, it's time for you to die, you barbaric monster.

Ed Cowart and Nabiki Tendo went after Uighur, who tried to hit them with his whip, but they dodged his whip, and they fired powerful blasts of dark blue energy, green energy, darkness, lava, earth, dark blue fire, purple fire, hellhounds, phoenixes, skulls, damned souls of The Underworld, and dragons at Uighur, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Ed Cowart and Nabiki Tendo attacked him with their massive greatswords and they left nasty scars on him and they also drew blood.

Uighur was already getting so pissed at them, he tried to attack them with brute force, but they had attacked first and kicked him hard in the arms and broke them badly as he screamed in pain, and Ed Cowart kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him falling onto the ground. Then, the tip of one of Ed Cowart's eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails turned into Cell's stinger and he sent it at Uighur, and as soon as the stinger stung Uighur in his chest, Ed Cowart began absorbing him and assimilating the barbarian's incredible raw power and many abilities. Then, as soon as Ed Cowart was done absorbing Uighur and Cell's stinger changed back, nothing was left of Uighur except for his arm guards, armored boots, and helmet. Then, an energy card with Uighur's soul imprisoned inside forms in Ed Cowart's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Uighur was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for Ed Cowart and Nabiki Tendo as they holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Nabiki Tendo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, massive dark brown angel wings, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails are permanent.

Nabiki Tendo: That'll teach you, you barbaric monster. Thanks for helping me put an end to Uighur for good, Ed.

Ed Cowart: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nabiki.

Suddenly, Nabiki Tendo went up to Ed Cowart and she wrapped her arms around Ed Cowart's more wider and more muscular back and her chest pressed against Ed Cowart's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, and that led to him getting an atomic red blush on his face. But, Ed Cowart wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Nabiki Tendo's waist and this led to her getting an atomic red blush on her face. Then, Ed Cowart leaned his face down to Cattleya's and he kissed her passionately on the lips and she returned it as her left arm was still on his more wider and more muscular back and she put her right hand on his right pec, and behind them was a dragon flying in the air followed by hellhounds from The Underworld running out in the field followed by darkness and dark fire behind them and a volcano erupting with lava coming out and mountains forming, and we cheered wildly for them. Ed Cowart and Nabiki Tendo came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, Ed, Nabiki, that was some awesome work you guys did.

Ed Cowart: Thanks, Nico. Plus, we got rid of another of Raoh's henchmen for good.

Lincoln: But, I didn't expect it to be Uighur, the brutal prison warden of Cassandra Prison and one of the most fearsome and barbaric villains Kenshiro has ever encountered.

Nico: Yeah, that's right, and I saw just how brutal that monster is, it was awful, and we know some villainous prison wardens who were that brutal.

Me: Let's not even mention that again, and that's some good work using Cell's absorption technique on him, Ed.

Lincoln: I'd already done that with Raoh, but on Uighur, I'd have to turn the tips of all eleven of my tails into Cell's stingers to absorb him, since he's a really big guy. But, you know what they, the bigger they are, the harder they fall.

Nico: The classic cliché that's befallen so many villains.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we were rid of Uighur for good, and Ed Cowart had taken his jewel-embedded armguards, jewel-embedded armored boots, and helmet as trophies of the death of Uighur.

---

Later it was time for Matt's 2nd Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be awesome!

William: Anyone else want to go with Matt? Besides Silver Spooner, Cheese, Bonecrusher, and Scavenger?

Will: Me and my friends all will go and so will the guardians.

Nico: Cool cool.

Silver Spooner: This is gonna be most awesome and fun.

Me: You guys will love Ty and the Trux.

Lana: I hope Cheese annoys the crud out of one of their enemies.

Nico: Yeah! Me too! Lets go.

We went to the garage and got in our zoids and opened a portal and we were off.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Will: Wow! This is amazing.

Matt Olsen: It gets better.

We went over.

Ty Rux: Hey guys!

Matt: Ty, meet my archenemy.

Silver Spooner: Greetings to you all. I am Silver Spooner.

Me: He is another version of Silver Surfer. (To the viewers) (Whispers) Darn shame that his episode got banned because of copyright infringement from Marvel Comics.

Matt Olsen: And this is my girlfriend Will Vandom.

Ty Rux: Awesome to meet you Will.

Will: Same here.

Me: Also these are her friends the Guardians of Candrakar.

Irma: Awesome to meet you all.

They introduced themselves.

Ty Rux: Wow it's awesome to meet you guys.

Cassidy: Same here.

Elyon: It's an honor.

Me: And this little guy is Cheese.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Nico: And these two are more of the 6 Constructicons.

Bonecrusher: Bonecrusher, and Scavenger at your service.

Scavenger: Hey there/

Ty: You know, J.D., now that D-Structs isn't going to be bothering us until January, you can feel free to exit your Zoid.

Me: I know.

I jumped down.

Me: But when one of your enemies comes minus him I'll hop back in. You have many more than just D-Structs.

Ty: True.

Skya: That is true.

Ton Ton: I think it's so cool that you guys pilot Zoids.

Cheese walked up to Ty and licked him.

Ton Ton: Um… what was that?!

I grabbed Cheese.

Me: Cheese he is not food. Sorry guys you'll have to forgive Cheese. He's an idiot.

Qin: Yeah he has no brain.

Ty Rux: Oh. I see.

Lana: Yeah but he is a great tool to annoy bad guys.

Cassidy: He's funny too.

Halinor: It's true.

Garby: Splitter was spotted yesterday. But while waiting for him, wanna help us with construction?

Me: Sure.

Garby then ate some rocks.

Me: Wow you must be hungry.

Garby: (GULPS) Yeah but it also gives me… (LOUD BELCH)

Lana: Nice!

Me: Bad gas?

Garby: Yep.

LOUD FART TOOT!

The Trux gagged.

Me: P.U.! That is nasty!

Garby: Sorry.

Scavenger: That's nasty!

Garby: Can't help it.

Qin: D-Structs really must've been gagging on that.

Garby: Oh yeah. He was.

Me: Nice!

Lana: I like the smell.

We laughed.

Kadma: Lana sure does like it.

Matt Olsen: That's Lana for you.

Bonecrusher turned into vehicle mode.

Bonecrusher: Ha! The stink won't reach me in vehicle mode!

Scavenger did the same.

Scavenger: Same here.

Me: Cool. What are you guys building?

Ty Rux: We're going to try and build a modern day skyscraper like the ones you guys have and call it our base.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: That's a big job but we can do it.

Me: Me and Zarya built a huge 7,700 foot high Skyscraper over in Dubai last year. So we can do that.

Ton Ton: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Lana: Good thing I brought some of these.

Lana had some awesome blueprints made.

Scavenger: Me and Bonecrusher will help with that.

Bonecrusher: Yep.

I put on a construction helmet.

So did Lana and Nico.

Eli: Safety first.

Me: Yep. I got lots of helmets for all of us.

Nico: Good thinking.

I gave everyone helmets.

Me: Lets get to work.

We got to building and we made the materials and more and also we built A REPLICA OF THE TOKYO TOWER OF BABEL!

Qin: Ta da!

Bonecrusher: Isn't it beautiful?

Ty Rux: Wow!

Me: This is a replica of the Tokyo Tower of Babel. It's 33,000 feet high.

Lana: Yep.

Ty Rux: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Matt Olsen: I think it's cool.

Me: Yep.

Silver Spooner: Now, what can you tell us about Splitter?

Ton Ton: Saw Dude is not a nice guy.

He told us all about him.

---

Splitter is a supporting antagonist in Dinotrux, beginning in Season 3. He is a Sawmetrodon.

Splitter first formed an alliance with him, Blayde, and Pounder to trap Ty's allies so that they could rule the region unopposed. They eventually escaped during a subsequent attack by D-Structs and Blayde on the Trux Garage. All four would later be swarmed by Gearwigs in a cave, which inspired them to lure Ty's group into that cave and trap them; they would succeed, but due to the efforts of the Reptool Click-Clack the Trux escaped and then drove the swarm into D-Structs' cave. Splitter and company would later ambush their enemies near an abyss, only to be driven off after the Cementasaurs Crunk and Chunk came to their aid, which allowed the Reptools to jam Splitter's blades again. A subsequent attack on the group on a bridge they had constructed was likewise thwarted as Ty's group fought as a team, rather than individuals

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Half Dimetrodon and half chainsaw truck. Jeez!

Nico: Wow!

Laser fire was heard as the tower was blasting Scrap Creatures left and right.

Me: Nice touch we added to the tower huh. It's a laser defense array.

Lana: Added courtesy of my sister Lisa.

Ty Rux: That is amazing!

Halinor: Yeah the tower will watch over the area for you with security as tight as Fort Knox.

Nico: Oh, we won't kill him. But we WILL chop his head off and keep it in a jar.

Me: After we blast him into teeny tiny pieces.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Are any of your enemies fit for the M.O.E.?

Ty Rux: Hmm.

He then got an idea.

Ty Rux: There's a Dreadtrux.

Me: That big giant trench digger mining guy?

Ty Rux: Yep.

Me: Wow! He is perfect.

Nico: He sure is.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: We saw giant mining machines like those on the planet Pandora. They were huge.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yep. But that's a great idea.

Matt Olsen: It sure is.

Lana: He's actually a Bucket Wheel Excavator Dreadnoughtus, Nico: That makes sense.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Of course, I'm keeping Splitter's head in a jar in case I decide he's going into the Masters of Evil in the future.

Ton Ton: Awesome.

Qin: We'll decide on something for that.

Ty Rux: Cool.

Eli: (Senses something) I sense Splitter! He's coming.

Nico: Lets get ready.

I got into my zoid and got ready.

Me: Ty next time we'll introduce you to our friends from the planet Zi that gave us these awesome Zoids.

Ty Rux: Sure thing!

We saw a figure coming.

Nico: There he is.

Me: Sure is a crazy guy.

Eli: Yep.

We also saw that he had NUMEROUS SCRAPTORS WITH HIM!

Nico: J.D., fire.

Me: Here we go.

I fired laser blasts from my Gorgosaur and blasted him and the Scraptors all over the place and they hit them.

KRABBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting them.

Lana: Awesome!

Nico: Wow! Just like a scene from Starcraft 2!

Cheese: Bunny! (Runs to Splitter)

Me: Cheese get back here!

Cheese went over to Splitter and annoyed the crap out of him while we blasted the Scraptors all over the place with incredible fiery force and fury.

Lana: Yeah!

Me: He's trying to overwhelm us with superior numbers. But we dealt with this before.

Eli: We sure have.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Scraptors.

Rainbow Dash: Try this.

ZOOM!

Rainbow Dash ran and went at the Scraptors with incredible speed and smashed them all over the place.

Splitter: Will you get lost, you pest?!

Cheese: Bunny!

He licked him! YUCK!

Cheese: Bunny!

Qin: Cheese you idiot!

Silver Spooner: Let me have a shot!

He flung a bunch of Scraptors away with his spoon and flew at them and plowed through them and smashed them down.

Nico: Nice!

Will Vandom: Lets get them! Guardians Unite!

Then Will and her friends and me glowed and we went Guardian!

Will: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIRQ

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Matt Olsen: (DARKNESS SWIRLS) SHAGON OF HATRED!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Nerissa: Don't leave us out!

They transformed too!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) POWER OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) POWER OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) POWER OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) POWER OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) POWER OF THE HEART!

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted the Scraptors all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Lana: Take this!

Lana fired waves of ice and froze the Scraptors and froze them in blocks of ice.

Bonecrusher and Scavenger transformed to robot mode.

They blasted the Scraptors all over.

Cheese: Bunny! (Licks Splitter more)

Qin: Okay Cheese that's enough.

Splitter: I'm gonna saw you in half!

Nico: I don't think so.

Qin telelported and got Cheese back and then me and Eli and Nico and the group blasted him and then the blasts all hit him and blew him into millions of pieces leaving only his head.

Qin: YEAH!

Garby: And this time, I didn't have to fart.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: Spoke too soon.

The rest of the Scraptors fell to pieces from that.

Qin: Nice.

* * *

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome! But instead of telling you we'll show you.

I showed a viewing window and it revealed everything.

May: WHOA!

Varie: That is cool!

Qin: Yep.

May: Next time, Tyler Nevarro and Max should go with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Matt Olsen: Yeah! That's awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

---

Later me and Sunset were watching TV and Sunset was feeling sick to her stomach.

Poison Ivy: You okay, Sunset?

Me: Yeah you don't look well.

Sunset Shimmer: Just a stomachache.

Then she went and threw up in a trashcan.

Me: I think I might know what this is.

I had Lady Tsunade come in and she did a scan on her.

Lady Tsunade: Well I'll be.

Sunset Shimmer: You mean!?

Nicole: I don't believe it.

Lady Tsunade: Yep you're pregnant.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm pregnant!? (EXCITED AND OVERJOYED) I'M PREGNANT! LINCOLN!

Lincoln: I know Sunset!

They hugged and were overjoyed!

We cheered for her!

Qin: We're so happy for you Sunset!

Cilan: Hopefully, you'll give birth tomorrow.

Pansage: Pansage.

Me: I have a feeling she will.

Qin: Yep.

Crankcase: You're still coming on the next mission though.

Sunset Shimmer: I know.

Me: But after that we'll go to the doctor to see what the gender of the baby is and how many babies are coming.

Applejack: We sure will.

Lola: But we're really happy for you Sunset.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Yeah.

Lady Tsunade: I am too.

Hoist: Good thing you already had your turn, huh?

Sunset Shimmer: I sure am glad that's a good thing.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I think Rarity, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Applejack and Rainbow Dash already had babies.

Nico: I think so as well.

Me: Hmm.

I went over who had babies and who didn't and I was right.

Me: Yeah that's right. They all had babies except for Pinkie Pie and Twilight Sparkle.

Shego: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Irma's team will include Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, and Conductor. Musa's team will include Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, and Levi.

Me: Oooh! That is cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Me: But it's cool that the rest of the ToQGers and the Zyuohgers and the LupinRangers and Levi have a team.

Levi Romero: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Misao: I think it's going to be awesome.

Akira: As long as we all give villains a good place to die.

Nico: Oh you all will.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Leonard: Can me, Vexen, Firefly, Bane, Electro, Shiv, Webstor, Ebon, King Hiss, and Hydro Man go with you guys?

Beagle Leader: Me, Evil Ice Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Elec Man, Buff

Frog, Nightshade, Nightstrike, Liquidator, Man Spider, Kaa, and my boys will come with too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Electro: Lincoln we heard about what happened from Mercurymon. Are you alright?

Lincoln: I'm okay.

Electro: Are you sure?

Lincoln: Yeah thanks to Alizarin Bubblegum I'm now free of my pain and suffering and psychological torment.

Me: It's true.

Vexen: Man that was awful,

Me: Yeah it was.

Firefly: Yeah.

Nico: But you guys will love our next mission. We're going to the Himalayas to meet Yi and Everest.

Vexen: From the 2019 movie Abominable! Wow!

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Vexen: Okay.

We watched the movie.

***SPOILER ALERT***

A young Yeti escapes from a compound in Shanghai owned by wealthy businessman Mr. Burnish, who intends to use him to prove the existence of yetis to the world. Meanwhile, teenager Yi lives with her mother and Nai Nai (grandmother) in an apartment building. She leads a busy life, and neglects to spend time with her family and her friends, basketball fan Peng and his tech-savvy and popular cousin Jin. Yi is also a violinist, but has not played since her father's death, as he was a violinist, too.

One evening, Yi encounters the Yeti near her cubby house on the roof of her Shanghai apartment building, and names him "Everest". While hiding him from Burnish Industries' helicopters, Yi gains his trust by feeding him Baozi and treating his wounds. Yi learns that Everest wants to reunite with his family on Mount Everest, while Everest learns about Yi's desire to travel across China - something her father had always wanted. When Burnish Industries' private security forces close in on Everest' hiding place, Everest flees with Yi. After narrowly escaping a Burnish helicopter at the Oriental Pearl Tower, Yi and Everest flee on a ship carrying red cola cans, followed by Peng and a reluctant Jin.

Yi, Everest, and the boys reach a port in southern China and travel on a truck. After their crate falls off the truck, they end up in a forest. There, Everest awes the humans with his mystical powers of stimulating growth among blueberry plants. Meanwhile, Mr. Burnish and zoologist Dr. Zara continue the hunt for Everest. Following Everest and his human friends' trail, they catch up with them in the Sichuan region, where Everest uses his power to cause a plant to grow to a gigantic size. While Yi, Everest, and Peng manage to escape on the wind-blown shoot, Jin is left behind and captured by Burnish Industries' Goon Leader.

Despite Dr. Zara's pretense of caring for animals, Jin learns that she is planning to hunt down the yeti to sell it. He also learns that the seemingly cold-hearted Mr. Burnish has a soft spot for animals, including Dr. Zara's pet albino jerboa Duchess. He manages to escape the camp, and pursues the others on foot. Meanwhile, Yi, Everest and Peng reach the Gobi Desert, where they befriend several tortoises, who gratefully accept their giant shoot. Later, they travel to a town on the banks of the Yellow River, where Burnish Industries corners them. Peng helps them escape by unleashing a yak stampede. With the help of Jin, they escape across the Yellow River to a field of yellow flowers, which Everest causes to move like waves, creating more distance from their pursuers.

Continuing their journey, which Yi realizes echoes her father's dream trip exactly, the humans and Everest eventually reach the Himalayas. While crossing a bridge, they are trapped on both sides by Burnish Industries' forces. However, Mr. Burnish experiences a change of heart after seeing Everest protecting the children, causing him to experience a flashback to his first encounter with a female yeti, which was protecting her young. Still seeking to sell Everest, Dr. Zara injects Mr. Burnish with a tranquilizer before tranquilizing Everest as well. When Yi tries to protect Everest, Dr. Zara throws her over the bridge, then departs the mountain with the captive Everest, Peng, and Jin in tow.

However, Yi manages to cling on to a rope. She then uses her violin, which Everest has magically repaired, to summon ice. This reinvigorates Everest, who breaks free of his cage. Dr. Zara attempts to kill Everest and sell his parts instead, but the avalanche she causes knocks her and the Goon Leader off the cliffside to their demise.

To protect Everest and the yetis from humanity, Mr. Burnish agrees to help Yi, Peng, and Jin keep his existence a secret. Yi, Peng, Jin, and Everest continue the journey to Mount Everest, where they reunite Everest with his family.

Returning home to Shanghai with the help of Mr. Burnish, Yi spends more time with her mother, grandmother, Peng, and Jin.

When the movie was done we were amazed and in awe! We cheered wildly when it was done.

Nico: Awesome movie!

Qin: Yeah! Love that movie!

Me: Yep and so our target is Dr. Zara.

Laney: Yeah.

Vexen: What does it say about her?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her info.

---

Dr. Zara is the main antagonist of DreamWorks' thirty-seventh full-length animated feature film Abominable. She is an evil poacher who wants to capture the titular Yeti named Everest.

She was voiced by Sarah Paulson, who also played Dr. Ellie Staple in Glass, Ally Mayfair-Richards, Bette and Dot Tattler, Sally McKenna, and Wilhelmina Venable in American Horror Story, Anne Gillette in Law & Order: Special Victims Unit, Diane Sherman in Run, Mildred Ratched in Ratched, and Mary Epps in 12 Years a Slave.

A young yeti escapes from a compound owned by Burnish in Shanghai, who wants to prove the Yeti's existence in the world. Yi, a Chinese girl and violinist, lives a hectic and busy life with her grandmother and widowed mother, which in turn neglects spending time with her family. She is friends with football fanatic Peng and tech savvy Jin.

One evening, Yi encounters the titular Yeti near her house on the roof of her apartment building, which she names "Everest." While hiding him from Burnish Industries' helicopters, Yi gains his trust by feeding him and treating his wounds. Yi learns that Everest wants to reunite with his family on Mount Everest while Everest learns about Yi's desire to travel across China. When Burnish Industries' private security forces closes in on Everest' hiding place, Everest flees with Yi. After narrowly escaping a Burnish helicopter at the Oriental Pearl Tower, Yi and Everest flee on a ship carrying red cola cans, followed by Peng and a reluctant Jin.

Yi, Everest, and the boys reach a port in southern China and travel on a truck. After their crate falls off the truck, they end up in a forest. There, Everest impresses the humans with his mystical powers of stimulating growth among blueberry plants.

Meanwhile, Burnish and Zara continue the hunt for Everest. Following Everest and his human friends' trail, they catch up with them in the Sichuan region but Everest uses his power to cause a plant to grow to a gigantic size. While Yi, Everest, and Peng manage to escape on the wind-blown shoot, Jin is left behind and captured by the Goon Leader.

Jin learns that she is planning to hunt down and kill the yeti for medical research. He also learns that the seemingly cold-hearted Mr Burnish has a soft spot for animals including Dr. Zara's pet jerboa. Meanwhile Yi, Everest and Peng reach the Gobi Desert where they befriend several tortoises, who gratefully accept their giant shoot. Later, they travel to a town on the banks of the Yellow River but Burnish Industries corners them. Peng helps them escape by unleashing a yak stampede. With the help of Jin, they escape across the Yellow River to a field of yellow flowers, which Everest causes to blossom to gargantuan sizes.

Continuing their journey, the humans and Everest eventually reach the Himalayas. While crossing a bridge, they are trapped on both sides by Burnish Industries' forces. However, Mr Burnish experiences a change of heart after seeing Everest protecting the children; causing him to experience a flashback to his first encounter with the yeti which was protecting its young. Seeking to exploit Everest for scientific research, Dr Zara injects Mr Burnish with a tranquilizer before tranquilizing Everest as well. When Yi tries to protect Everest, Dr Zara throws her over the bridge. Burnish Industries then departs the mountain with the captive Everest, Peng, and Jin in tow.

However, Yi manages to cling on to a rope. She then uses her violin, which Everest has magically repaired, to summon ice which reinvigorates Everest, who breaks free of his cage. Everest violently roars at Dr. Zara and her accomplices, jolting them to run away in terror. Dr. Zara, along with the Goon Leader, then flees in her snowmobile and climbs down the mountain, intent on killing Everest. Dr. Zara makes a last-ditch attempt to kill Everest, as soon as she rams the young yeti over with a snowmobile, seemingly killing him. Dr. Zara proudly thinks that she has won, and then she and the Goon Leader believe that they have accidentally hit the mountain and smashed the ice covered in it and realized her dumb mistake. At first, the ice breaks, but as it triggers an avalanche, both Dr. Zara and the Goon Leader were dragged off the mountain by the avalanche to their deaths.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Nico: Not another one that wants to prove that Yeti's exist!

Zak Saturday: Looks like it's up to us to make sure she is stopped.

Me: That's right. Also Dr. Quest gave me this to show you guys.

I showed a journal he made a while back.

Me: I'll show it to you when we meet Yi and her family.

Nico: Okay.

Flash Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Jessie will like this one. I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for Arbok next.

Jessie: Ooh an Arbok next.

Qin: That will be awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Lana: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye of The Buddha, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the red iris of Clara St. Clarice's Third Eye of The Buddha, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Mayuri Kurotsuchi, the Shinigami mad scientist, and he's coming here to get revenge for what happened to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Guys, is Mayuri Kurotsuchi coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge for what happened to Sōsuke Aizen.

Me: Just what the world needs: another fucked-up mad scientist trying to play God.

Nico: And even worse, he's a Shinigami.

Rukia Kuchiki: That's right, and he's killed many souls in the service of that traitor.

Nico: Oh, this fucker's going to The Black Gates, especially after Lincoln drains him dry of his life-force.

Eli: He can do that?

Nico: Well, he has fed on the blood of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Morrigan Aensland, and on the succubi in his harem, and in turn, he gained their abilities which he turned into the abilities of an Incubus.

Lincoln: I was about to say that, Nico, and yeah, it's true, I also now have Incubus abilities, but I've got control over those abilities, thanks to getting some training.

Me: Whew.

Nico: Yeah, and we know of the powers that Incubi and Succubi demons have, so luckily, you've used those abilities when you absolutely need it, but the life-force absorption, that's only used on villains who are truly worthy of death.

Alina Lion: And that'll be for after Linky and I pulverize him into the dirt.

Nico: Oh yeah, that's right. Alright, gang, let's bundle up, we're heading to the Himalayas to help Yi and her yeti friend, Everest, get back to Everest's home.

Lincoln: And send that monster doctor, Dr. Zara, to her doom and stop her from proving the existence of yetis, and once we get through with that monster, you're next, Mayuri Kurotsuchi.

Liquidator: Let's get going!

Hydro Man: I hope I don't freeze there.

Me: You won't.

We got our fur Parkas on and we were off to The Himalayas.

## SHANGHAI, CHINA

We arrived in Shanghai, China.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Wow! Beautiful as always.

Me: It's beautiful. Good thing we have our parkas on.

We arrived at Yi's Apartment Building.

Nico: Wow nice place.

We then heard a violin and we saw Yi and she grew beautiful berry plants with it from just a beautiful song.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Amazing!

Yi: (Gasp) Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor!

Me: You too Yi.

Nico: Wow! How did you do that?

Yi: My violin is magic.

Toad Man: It's a good thing I'm cold blooded.

Yi: It sure is.

Me: But that was incredible how you made these plants and fruits grow huge like this.

Yi: This violin has been in my family for years. My dad played it for me every night. And ever since I helped bring Everest back to his family in the Himalayas I feel like he is part of me.

Nico: That is amazing.

Me: Yeah. You have made a friend among the Yeti's.

Qin: You sure have.

Yi: My dad always told me that no matter how hard the journey gets, never give up.

Me: That is very powerful words of wisdom.

Then we heard a roar and out came the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena and he hugged William!

Electro: Is that the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena?!

Evil Elec Man: Buddy, not that it isn't good to see you. But what are you doing here?!

Nico: I think he's happy to see us.

Yi: That is so cool you know another Yeti.

Me: Yeah we have had lots of encounters.

Yi: Then I take it you must've heard that Dr. Zara is back somehow. She had a crazy dark sphere in her hand.

We gasped!

Me: She has a dark orb in her.

Qin: Not good!

Lola: Yeah!

Yi: Oh man.

Me: Then she must be heading towards Mount Everest to get back at you.

Qin: Yeah.

Yi: Then we got to stop her.

Troy Burrows: Good thing I came prepared.

He summoned the Skyzord Ship and we got on board and we were off to Mount Everest.

Roxas: It makes sense since the Abominable Snowman almost resembles a Yeti.

Nico: It sure does.

Me: Yep. And here's what Dr. Quest learned all about the Yeti's when they nursed him back to health. It's all right here.

I showed the journal he made.

Me: He had a chance to study everything about their culture and found out more about them. As they were nursing Dr. Quest back to health after he was buried alive in a freak avalanche he learned that the yetis had a series of communities in caves throughout all of the Khumbu and Kathmandu regions and he studied their cultures. Their pictograph language and society and writing were amazing. They are all actually the Descendants of Neanderthal Man from over 40,000 years ago.

Girl Jordan: That is incredible!

Nico: Wow!

Yi: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is. Wow.

Eli: Ever since the first Yeti's were thought to have been sighted in

1832 the people of Nepal all thought they were monsters. But instead no one knew they were a highly evolved sapient culture more evolved than Modern Man.

Zak Saturday: That's right.

Laney: Amazing.

Qin: Yeah. People have been trying to prove their existence for almost 200 years since then.

Yi: Wow. But after what happened with how I brought Everest back home, Mr. Burnish vowed to protect the Yeti's from Humanity to make sure that they are safe and cannot be proven.

Me: That's good he changed his ways.

Qin: Yeah. Also Dr. Quest vowed to do the same thing.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Does Everest know what's going on?

Buff Frog: If he doesn't, we need to pick up the pace!

Nico: We better hurry then.

Guts Man: I hope Lana hits that bad doctor with a blizzard blast.

Lana: Oh you bet I will!

Me: She already died the first time so we'll send her to prison this time.

Lola: In a block of ice.

Me: Yi can you play a song for us on your violin?

Yi: Sure.

Yi got her violin out and she played Silk Road by Kitaro and she made blueberry plants grow into huge and massive trees with blueberries 6 times their size.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WOW!

Lola: Amazing!

Firefly: That was actually beautiful.

Evil Fire Man: Don't worry about me. I'm immune to the cold.

Me: It sure is awesome.

Hiita: Wow! Yi you are really gifted.

Brittney: I think it's amazing that you have this kind of power.

Luz: It sure is.

Amity Blight: I think so too.

Jared tried a bunch of blueberries.

Jared: (Eating Blueberries) MMM! Blueberries as big as grapefruits. Still have their same flavor but they are just as delicious and awesome.

We ate some and they were awesome.

Nico: I think it's awesome too.

Breach: You know I can open a portal to Everest's location, right?

Me: I know. But it's cool to take the scenic route.

Yi: Besides, seeing the Himalayas from up here is amazing.

Lola: They are beautiful.

Qin: The Himalayas are always so beautiful from this height.

Yi: Yeah.

Me: But Yi you are really lucky to have met a Yeti like Everest.

Qin: You sure are.

Yi: Thanks guys. But I had to do what I can to help him out.

Me: And that shows how pure your heart is.

Yi: Thanks.

Ebon: Guess that answers the question of me opening a portal as well.

Nightshade: But J.D. DOES have a point.

Nico: That's right. Who would want to waste the opportunity to see one of the most beautiful sights in the world?

Lola: That's right. The Himalayas are beautiful.

Me: Yep. The tallest mountain range in the world.

Eli: And we're here.

We arrived at the Khumbu and Kathmandu Regions of Nepal **N P**.

Qin: Wow!

Yi: Beautiful.

Me: Welcome to the Khumbu and Kathmandu regions.

Camie: It's so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Scans show that Everest is located in a cave right in the middle of Changtse.

Qin: Beautiful mountain.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: And located right next door to Mount Everest.

Nico: The air is going to be really thin up there.

Camie: Yep. But if we can breathe in space we can breathe up there too.

Yi: I don't have powers like you guys do at your level. So you're going to have to help me out.

Qin: Sure thing.

We landed and got out and went to Everest's cave.

Me: Is this it?

Yi: Yep. (Shivering) So cold.

I put a parka on her.

Yi: Thanks.

Stewie: Everest? You there? Listen, buddy, you're in serious danger right now!

Everest came out and he was happy to see Yi!

Yi: Everest!

Everest grunted and was happy.

Fluttershy: Oh he is so happy to see you Yi.

Vexen: Don't worry about me and Evil Ice Man.

Evil Ice Man: The two of us fit in well in cold temperatures.

Me: You sure do.

Yi: Everest you are in terrible danger.

Fluttershy: Dr. Zara is coming for you again.

Everest was shocked.

Fluttershy: But we're not going to let that mean woman get you.

Everest was happy that we were going to protect him.

Soundwave: Everest superior. Zara inferior.

Nico: Yes he is. Also Everest is really cool.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Then my Dark Orb Radar went off. It showed that there was a Dark Orb moving slowly towards us and it was 50 klicks southwest.

Me: There she is. 50 klicks southwest.

Webstor: What do you guys wanna do while waiting?

Man Spider: How about we discuss Sunset's baby?

Me: First let me get a fire going.

I did so as it was really cold and I made some soup and tea for us.

Me: Ahh.

Nico: Warm and perfect.

Qin: Thanks.

Me: Anytime.

Yi: But it's still beautiful.

Lola: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: We can have my baby shower over at Canterlot High.

Qin: Good idea. And we can invite everyone from both Crystal Prep and Canterlot High.

Laney: Good idea.

Shadow: I hope everyone at Canterlot High has recovered from yesterday. Especially after Lincoln's… outburst.

Princess Celestia: Don't worry I talking it over with my Human World self and she and the others have. They know all about what happened.

Me: Good. I'm glad.

Qin: Me too.

Yi: Man it's cold. What's the temperature?

Me: It says it's -35˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: Cold. What does it usually get on top of Mount Everest.

Me: It usually gets down to -76˚Fahrenheit.

Kate Lloyd: Bone-chilling.

Qin: Yeah.

Yi: But at least we'll be warm.

Nico: Yep. After this mission we're taking Sunset to the doctor to see what the baby's gender is and how many babies she is expecting.

Yi: How do you girls have your human world and Equestria memories.

Shiv: Long story short, their pony and human counterparts can merge together whenever they want.

Nightstrike: Especially on missions.

Me: Yep.

Yi: That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Yeah we had tons and tons of awesome amazing adventures with Twilight and friends.

Lincoln: And those were some of the most amazing and most fun adventures ever.

Alizarin Bubblegum: They sure are.

Yi: Wow.

Paragus: I sense she's close. Entrance time!

Eli: Lets do it.

We went into Everest's cave.

Then DR. ZARA came and she was a mess and had a Dark Orb imbedded in her left hand and she was infuriated!

Dr. Zara: (GROWLS) That Yeti is mine!

Then the spirits of the Loud Kids and the elements came and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Dr. Zara you are under arrest!

Qin: No one is getting to the yetis on our watch!

King Hiss: Only way to Everest is through us!

Kaa: Look into my eyes.

She looked into his eyes as he was hypnotizing her. She was then in a daze.

Me: Whoa.

Camie: I thought snakes hypnotizing their prey was just a myth.

Me: That was my first reaction too. Now it's really true.

Then Vypra, Dark Spicer, Number 7, Vanitas, Zs'Skayr, Lord Drakkon, Calamitous, Waffle Woman, Myotismon, Cargill, May Kanker, MODOK, Dark Phoenix, Cuppa Joe, Sentinel Prime, Zen Aku, Albedo, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Evil Shade Man, and Steelbeak appeared.

Nico: Vypra, Dark Spicer, Number 7, Vanitas, Zs'Skayr, Lord Drakkon, Calamitous, Waffle Woman, Myotismon, Cargill, May Kanker, MODOK, Dark Phoenix, Cuppa Joe, Sentinel Prime, Zen Aku, Albedo, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Evil Shade Man, and Steelbeak.

Me: Cold outside huh?

Dark Spicer: I'll say.

Vypra: I didn't expect the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena to be here!

Vanitas: Me neither. But I'm not complaining.

Me: Yeah me neither.

Waffle Woman: (to Nico) Nice job destroying Zalost.

Nico: Thanks

Number 7: His death was inevitable.

Me: After all the shit he pulled he had it coming.

Dark Spicer: (To Eli) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Eli: Bring it on Mommy's Boy!

Blammo then appeared for another roung.

Me: Back for another round Blammo?

Blammo: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Blammo: One of these days, you guys should meet Sheriff Skyfire.

Nico: That would be awesome to meet him.

Qin: Yep.

Dark turned into Hotburn.

Leo Corbett: Hotburn again?

Hotburn: What can I say? He's one of my favorites. (Throws fireball at Leo)

I caught the Fireball and blasted him back with it.

Dark Spicer: And here's a new one.

He turned into a Whale Creature that had spikes all over it and it was purple.

Killer Orcus: I call this one… Killer Orcus

Gali: That's indeed a new one!

Shanan: Wow! That's an Occiscetus from the planet Piscciss.

Nico: Wow!

Shanan: That's another one of the natural predators of the Piscciss Volans.

Qin: Wow!

Me: But this is a cool one.

Killer Orcus: You're telling me. (charges at Gali)

Nico grabbed him and threw him down.

We got the battles underway.

## Luan Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, William Dunbar and Shego VS Vypra - Nico's rescue on Venus and Battling Dr. Zalost and Alizarin Bubblegum transforming

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue involved Battling Dr. Zalost on Venus. And Alizarin Bubblegum transforming as well.

Luan: Yeah that was a really crazy rescue and we found out that Lincoln's abuse and the hands of me and my sisters as well as his enemies ran much deeper than we first thought.

Princess Celestia: It was awful. The emotional and psychological trauma he had to face at the hands of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa and all of the Loud's enemies over the years was beyond all forms of horror and and imagination.

King Solar: Lincoln's abuse REALLY was terrible. J.D. said that over the course of the 6 and a half years that he has known Lincoln, we all had no idea it was that bad.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding. And the revelations brought on by Lincoln's Guardian Angels shows how horrible it all really was over the years.

Amber Morning: We were horrified hearing all this.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there.

Vypra: That is awful! And after all this time he is cured and free?

Carter: Yeah he sure is. We were really horrified that all this happened to him.

Luan: Lincoln had to endure a lot of emotional, psychological and physical abuse from us over the years and now after seeing how bad he was at our hands we feel awful about it. We had no idea it was that bad.

Vypra: Oh man. Poor kid. That's just awful that he went through all that.

Princess Celestia: It was. And the Jerktonium Incident opened up Lincoln and he told us what happened and Alizarin Bubblegum purified him. As well as transformed against him.

Vypra: Wow! She is a hero to him. Can you tell me what happened?

Luan: I'll do my best.

She told her everything.

---

Lincoln: Alizarin Bubblegum, I…

Alizarin Bubblegum didn't give Lincoln a chance to speak anymore as she wrapped her arms around his wider and muscular back and hugged him tightly, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I already accepted your apology from what happened yesterday, and I overheard Nico and J.D.'s telepathic conversation before we confronted Zalost, Lincoln. You need to let go of the psychological and emotional scars that you still carry with you.

Her words really did ring true, and then, Lincoln broke down and cried, but she was still there and she was still hugging him and so were all of us, as we also joined.

Dr. Zalost: Oh, BLECH!

Spiderman fired a web blast and webbed Zalost's mouth shut and webbed him to a crater.

Me: You shut up Zalost!

Lincoln: (Crying) I need help.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I know, and it's time to give you the help you need to let go of the past scars you have and put those nightmares to rest forever.

Alizarin Bubblegum drew a kanji on Lincoln's massive right pec: it was the kanji for Purify 清, and then, we saw the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowing, and it shot a dark purple beam into the air, and when it landed, it took shape and it took the shape of Lincoln when he was 11-years-old, but he was covered head, body, and toe in a myriad of scars, and his eyes were empty and dead. When we saw him, we were horrified.

Me: (Gasps) Oh my God.

Nico: (Horrified and Tears Forming) My God!

Me: What in the 9 Fucking levels of hell is that!?

Rita Loud, Laney, Leni, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: So, you're…?!

Mentally and Emotionally Scarred Lincoln: Yes. I'm the very manifestation of the psychological and emotional scars Lincoln has gotten, because of all the agony, pain, and suffering that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson had subjected him to over the years, and over time, the scars have gotten deeper and more painful because of the escalating cruelty from them.

Me: It was because of the revelations that we'd heard from the many Guardian Angels that Lincoln knows and that more and more of Lincoln's past is coming to light, and many of them are dark and bloody.

Nico: Lincoln…

Eli: We had no idea!

Varie: This is horrible!

Nico then went up to Lincoln and he hugged him tightly.

Nico: I knew that the revelations that we heard about what you went through were dark and bloody, Lincoln, but this… you have a lot more deeper emotional and psychological scars than I did when I accidentally killed Ken. What you went through… , all the agony, pain, and suffering Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson had subjected you to over the years, that was awful enough, but over time, the scars have gotten deeper and more painful because of escalating cruelty from them.

Me: I had no idea that it ran this deep. In all the six and a half years that I have known Lincoln and of all the stuff Lincoln went through this is by far the worst ever.

Lincoln: (Voice Breaking) Nico…

Nico: You really are just like me, Lincoln: you've done your hardest to hide those scars from the past, but they'd kept on getting deeper and deeper, and you kept on getting subjected to this kind of evil, no one deserved that kind of treatment, not those who are kind, caring, selfless and placed all of the wants and needs of those around them above his own.

Lincoln broke down and cried again and he hugged Nico, and this caused Mentally and Emotionally Scarred Lincoln to run up to Nico and hug his right leg as he cried really hard, this was really and truly heartbreaking, we saw for ourselves the manifestation of Lincoln's deep psychological and emotional scars, and we just went over and hugged him.

Lola: We're so sorry for everything that we put you through, Linky, and we really really mean it this time.

Lisa: No words could ever heal such deep scars we gave you over the years, but can we let this be a start?

Suddenly, we saw something form on Mentally and Emotionally Scarred Lincoln's face: a genuine and pure smile, and we saw the multitude of scars on him starting to fade away: he was purified for good, as he embraced Lola and Lisa, and they too hugged him back, and he had happy tears on his face.

Purified Lincoln: Yes, this is a start.

Suddenly, we started to see him fade away.

Purified Lincoln: What you guys have done, I'll remember you all for eternity. (Fades Away) Thank you all.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When she was done Vypra was shocked and horrified.

Vypra: Oh my god. Poor guy.

Shego: Yeah everyone on the team was horrified.

William: Yeah. We had no idea Lincoln went through so much.

Vypra: Poor Lincoln. I hope he gets better. Lets do it!

Luan used the Light Light Devil Fruit Lockseed and she got a powerful light sword and Luan read a verse from her Wonder Ride Book and she fired waves of rainbow light beams from the heavens and they hit Vypra and smashed her all over and they fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Eddy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Omi, Raimundo, Clay, Kimiko, Star Man and Flash Man VS Dark Spicer - Battling Another Draco Undead Zodiarts and Another Mercurymon

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Nico, Davis' team, Mercurymon's team, and the others did good Battling Another Draco Undead Zodiarts. And Another Mercurymon as well.

Eddy: Yeah that was really awesome!

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing battling them and on the planet Venus too.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah that was really something and fun.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: I think it's awesome we battled them there.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) It was really awesome battling them there.

Raimundo: I agree there too.

Clay: Yeah no kidding there.

Kimiko: It sure was.

Dark Spicer: Glad you guys had fun too. Lets do it!

Eddy used the Mango Lockseed and got a Mango Mace Club and he read a verse and had jawbreakers rain down and they hit Dark and smashed his face all over the place and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

## Spiderman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sora, Kairi, Riku, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - Lincoln's Rescue

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Dark World. Is he okay now?

Spiderman: He's getting better slowly. What happened to him was just absolutely terrible.

Starlight Glimmer: Poor Linky went through a nightmare.

Cozy Glow: Boy that was worse than anything we had seen.

Hex: Yeah that was awful.

Sora: Lincoln had to endure years of horrible abuse from his mean sisters and enemies.

Kairi: I can't believe that those dark sides of some of them would make them so evil and cruel!

Riku: No kidding there! What they did defied all forms of logic.

Vanitas: Yeah no kidding!

Spiderman: Also yes his rescue was in Dark World and Clara got a powerful broadsword called The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World and also we took down Hellmaster Fibrizo.

Vanitas: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Spiderman used the Black Cherry Lockseed and it formed into the Cherry Mace! Then he read a verse from his Wonder Ride Book and the song of the Spider Queen was heard and he had them wrap Vanitas in a web and they fired waves of skulls, lightning, bones, magic, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Tara "Terra" Logan, Beast Boy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Robin, Cyborg, Raven, Starfire, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - Meeting a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) I heard you guys met a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger. What's her name?

Tara: Her name is Emily Lane and she is a really awesome guardian angel for Lincoln.

Beast Boy: She sure is.

Applejack: It's amazing that she defended Lincoln like she did.

Apple Bloom: And her story is really something.

---

Emily Lane: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Lane: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hated Luan with a blazing passion?

Emily Lane: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from the gym after a two-hour work-out, but then, I had a bad feeling that Luan was going to do something so bad to Lincoln, he could die a horrible death. We went to The Loud

House, and I saw that Luan had a ton of traps set up in The Loud House and she even rigged the front door, and she was cackling like a sadistic lunatic. I was really pissed off, so I immediately kicked the front door in, and it set off all of Luan's traps, but we didn't enter the house. Luan ran downstairs to see, but all her traps were ruined and I was standing in the doorway and I was pissed, and so was Luan, she was furious that her traps were failures and that we weren't dead, but at this point, I've had enough, so I grabbed Luan by her ponytail and was dragging her outside, and she screamed in horror and tried to beg Lincoln to save her, but Mr. and Mrs. Loud didn't want to intervene, she brought it on herself, and the door closed. A few hours later, Luan was left hanging upside with her panties tied to a tree limb and with a shame sign hanging around her neck, and I got the picture saved, take a look.

Emily Lane got out her phone, and Nico comes to look.

Nico: Mm-hmm. And what are we looking at? (Sees the photo of Luan hanging upside down from a tree limb tied to her panties and with a shame sign hanging around her neck) MAMA, NO!

Me: What, it can't be. (Sees the photo) JUMPING BEANS ON A TRAMPOLINE!

And when everyone else saw it, they gasped in shock and they really reacted.

Maria Rockell: MAMA, NO! OH, THAT WAS TOO HARSH! Damn, Lincoln, I know your Guardian Angels were capable of beating up the five mean sisters and the bullies at school, but Emily Lane sure does know how to deliver one nasty message.

Lincoln: Luan wasn't the only one to get that kind of punishment, she's done that to Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Lynn: I almost had my jockstrap wedged far up my butt that day 'cause of you, Emily!

Lori: And they gave her a brutal nickname and it was spread far and wide, they called her "The Topaz Underwear Shame Hanger", 'cause if anyone dared to hurt Lincoln, she would drag you away and you would be left hanging upside down by your underwear wrapped around a tree limb and with the Shame sign hung around your neck.

Nico: I've seen many of my old friends do really humiliating things to bullies, but this. (Realizes) Hey, wait a sec, now I know why that nickname is so familiar, I remembered J.D. telling me a story of how Chandler tried to kill Lincoln, but he was then found hanging upside down by his underwear that was tied to the flagpole and he had the Shame Sign hung around his neck, and when everyone saw it, they busted out laughing hysterically, that was you?

Emily Lane: (Smirks) That's right.

Me: Yeah, I saw how that happened, and it was brutal, but Chandler had it coming.

Lincoln: Yep.

Eli: Yikes, now that's what I call brutal and nasty! Nice one.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Waffle Woman: Holy mackerel! I didn't know that Emily made quite a name for herself! She really knows how to dish out some nasty humiliation.

Tara: No kidding there! It's how she got the nickname The Topaz Underwear Shame Hanger and that was a really powerful moniker.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding. Never mess with Emily or you will get the worst ever wedgie you've ever had.

Robin: You're not kidding there.

Starfire: That was a most amusing and incredible endeavor there.

Raven: It sure was. We were shocked to see how she did all that to the mean sisters.

Cyborg: No kidding there.

Waffle Woman: Wow! She really did a great job. Lets do it!

Tara used the strawberry Lockseed and got a Strawberry hammer and then she read a verse from her Wonder Ride Book and massive stacks of pancakes hit Waffle Woman and then she got squished by a huge 1,000 Pound Cake! It was a chocolate cake covered in vanilla frosting and then they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Ed/Edzilla, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rusty the Boy Robot, Big Guy, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Matt's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) So, today was Matt's 2nd ambassador mission. I hope Scavenger and Bonecrusher came as well.

Ed: Uh they sure did and it was really fun. Also we saw that Garby has a really funny and great gas problem. (LAUGHS)

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Anyone that smelled his farts really felt it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! WHEW! Those farts he had smelled so bad that they made some of the group throw up.

Spyro: Yeah that was really silly and awesome. Those farts made some of the Trux reel in disgust.

Rusty the Boy Robot: Boy they sure did and it was really funny.

Big Guy: Those DinoTrux know how to get the job done and know how to do a good bunch of comedy gags.

Number 7: That is true. Lets do it!

Ed used the Coconut Lockseed and it formed into the COCONUT

BLASTER!

Ed: It's a darn shame there isn't an egg lockseed. That would have been cool to see one that fires chickens.

Number 7: And we know how much you love chickens.

Ed read a verse and fired waves of eggs and omelettes from the sky in the form of a powerful flying chicken dragon and they smashed Number 7 all over the place and then they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

J.D. Knudson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Sunset Shimmer pregnant and Congratulations to her

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Lord Drakkon: (to me) So, Sunset's pregnant this time? Congratulations to her!

Me: And we're all so excited for Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: I am really excited to have more kids. I can't wait to see what I will have.

Me: We're going to take Sunset to the doctor later today so we can find out how many babies she'll have and what their gender will be. But I'm willing to bet that we're going to the hospital tomorrow for the delivery.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I have that same feeling myself guys.

Sunburn: Me too.

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah this will be awesome.

Lord Drakkon: Yeah it sure will be. Congratulations to you Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks. This is gonna be so awesome.

Lord Drakkon: Yeah. Lets do it!

I used the Dragonfruit Lockseed and got The DRAGONFRUIT BURNSWORD and I read a verse from my Wonder Ride Book and fired waves of fireballs from an erupting volcano and they rained down onto Lord Drakkon and we fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jimmy Neutron, Cindy Vortex, Stewie Griffin and Bowser Jr. VS Professor Calamitous - Crazy that Dr. Zalost was Responsible for the Jerktonium Fiasco at Canterlot High. What was his motive behind it?

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) It's Crazy that Dr. Zalost was Responsible for the Jerktonium Fiasco at Canterlot High. What was his motive behind it?

Lisa Loud: It was all to make sure that no one experiences any form of happiness ever again. He said that if he is not happy then no one deserves to be happy.

Rarity: What he did is beyond all forms of forgiveness!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he was pure evil! He was worse than a thousand Squidward's!

Gill Grunt: Yeah he was a monster! First he tried to hurt all of Nowhere with Unhappy Cannonballs and tried to get $33,333,333,333.00 and now he has the gall to turn much of Canterlot High School into a bunch of jerks with Jerktonium laced fruitcake.

Jimmy Neutron: Yeah he is an absolute monster.

Cindy Vortex: No kidding there.

Calamitous: At least he got what he deserved there. Lets do it!

Lisa used the Beet Lockseed and she got a BORSCHT BLASTER! She then read a verse and fired waves of gears and smashed down Calamitous all over the place and they fired waves of jewels, water, ice and borscht and smashed him down.

---

Edd/Iron Boy. Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ben, Jen, Gwen, Kevin, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr - Yi is very brave to want to bring Everest back to his home

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Yi is very brave to want to bring Everest back to his home. Even the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena is helping out.

Edd: That is a most intriguing development for this.

Fluttershy: It sure was and it's amazing that we know a yeti too.

Tornado Bolt: I agree too. It's awesome.

Stealth Elf: I agree too and it's awesome.

Ben Tennyson: Yeah no kidding.

Jen Tennyson: It think it's amazing too.

Gwen Tennyson: I think it's amazing.

Kevin Levin: Yeah it sure is.

Zs'Skayr: I agree there. Lets do it!

Edd used the Eggplant Lockseed and it formed into the EGGPLANT HAMMER! Edd read a verse and numerous showers of energy meteors fell from the sky and they hit Zs'Skayr all over and burned him and they fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Nico Chan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Season 1 Digidestined, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Dr. Zara is not going to prove the existence of Yetis on our watch

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Dr. Zara is not going to prove the existence of Yetis on our watch. Who knows what might happen if she does.

Nico: I don't want to even find out about that. Yetis are amazing creatures yes but they are also special creatures that deserve to be left into secrecy and they need to be left alone.

Rainbow Dash: That is for sure! Yeti's are awesome and cool.

Scootaloo: They sure are.

Whirlwind: I think it's really amazing that they have amazing and cool cultures.

Tai Kamiya: It sure is something.

Agumon: I agree too.

Myotismon: That is cool. Lets do it!

Nico used the Walnut Lockseed and her got a WALNUT SHOOTER! Nico then read a verse and it rained down toilets and smashed Myotismon all over the place. They fired waves of walnuts, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Girl Jordan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The

Night, Dark Skylanders, Goku, Vegeta, Gine, Fasha, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Russ Cargill - Yetis are amazing creatures and from what I remember Dr. Quest saw what they were like.

---

Russ Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) Yetis are amazing creatures. And from what I remember, Dr. Quest saw what they were like.

Girl Jordan: He sure did! What he learned about them was really astounding and amazing. The Yetis are actually the descendants of Neanderthal man from 40,000 years ago. Their cave cultures and cave paintings are very similar to all that and they are like 21st Century Neanderthal Man in Nepal.

Princess Luna: That is really amazing.

Moondust: Yeah we think this is amazing.

Snowdrop: Even though for decades people have been trying to prove the existence of Yeti's they deserve to be left alone.

Gari: I agree there. The first Yeti siting was said to be back in 1832 and its been a massive and incredible mystery for 190 years.

Blackout: That is really something.

Goku: Boy it sure is.

Vegeta: Indeed it is Kakarot.

Cargill: I agree too. Man it's amazing how people will go to great lengths to prove the existence of Yetis. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan used the Blue Raspberry Lockseed and got a Blue Raspberry Scythe and she then read a verse from her Wonder Ride Book and dragons made of pure water flew down and they fired waves of ice and smashed Cargill all over and they fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Tony Jones VS May Kanker

---

May Kanker was next.

May Kanker: Boy that Zalost guy had it coming.

Tony Jones: He sure did/

Tony fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Daughter VS MODOK

---

MODOK was next.

MODOK: I can't believe that Zalost wanted to make the world suffer in unhappiness forever.

Daughter: Yeah no kidding there. He is a heartless monster.

MODOK: No kidding there.

Daughter fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Carmen Hunnicutt VS Dark Phoenix

---

Dark Phoenix was next.

Dark Phoenix: In all honesty we had no idea all that happened to Lincoln.

Carmen: Me neither. That was horrible.

Carmen fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Chiro VS Cuppa Joe

Cuppa Joe was next.

Cuppa Joe: That's good you all got justice for Alizarin Bubblegum and all f Canterlot High.

Chiro: It sure is. And Zalost was giving the black gates forever.

Chiro fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lori Jimenez VS Sentinel Prime

---

Sentinel Prime was next.

Sentinel Prime: Boy everyone did good battling Another Draco Undead Zodiarts.

Lori Jimenez: They sure did and it was an awesome one.

She fired waves of energgy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Riley Anderson VS Zen Aku

---

Zen Aku was next.

Zen Aku: I hope you are ready for a good fight.

Riley Anderson: Always ready for it.

Riley fired waves of leaves and plants and smashed him down.

Rika Noralenshikov the Mavelus Gene-Slammer VS Albedo of the Galvan.

Albedo was next.

Albedo: Thank goodness Zalost paid the ultimate price.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) That's for sure comrade.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Rei the Ghost VS Phantom of Vasquez Castle

Phantom of Vasquez Castle was next.

Phantom: This will be fun.

Rei: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Lucy Dark VS Evil Shade Man

Evil Shade Man was next.

Evil Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) This is gonna be fun.

Lucy Dark: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Max Gibson VS Steelbeak

---

Steelbeak was next.

Steelbeak: This is always going to be fun.

Max Gibson: It sure is.

Max fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Blammo

---

Blammo was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for the girls who got turned into Another Omnitrix Aliens

For the girls who got turned into Another Omnitrix Aliens: hand-cannon Blasters named Omnitrix Alien Elemental Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are royal blue with elemental forces on the blasters and the Omnitrix Aliens they were turned into by Swartz etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL FINAL STRIKE!

They fired blades of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Blammo and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Nico: Blammo you have failed these mountains!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: You're not laying a hand on Everest!

Me: Or ANY Yeti for that matter!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance we're taking you down by force!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! STAMP DEMON FORCE!

They turned into the Revice Team!

All of us got our Zenkai Cannons out.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

We went at her and punched and smashed her all over

Qwun, Takinom, Aimukk, Chaor, Arrthoa, Maxxor, Rothar, Crawsectus, Tassanil, Frafdo, Titanix, Bierk, and Skartalas Blasted and smashed her.

Crankcase, Hoist, Cilan and Poison Ivy all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Crankcase's Lasers, Hoist's strength and Poison Ivy and Cilan's powers 100-fold.

Crankcase and Poison Ivy: LASER LEAF STORM!

Armada Hoist and Cilan: LEAF BOULDER SMASH!

Wind Lori Flight and Leonard: PIG OF WIND BLAST!

Fashion Leni Jewel Storm and King Hiss: FASHION JEWEL SNAKE BLAST!

Water Luna Rock and Hydro Man: WATER ROCK BLAST!

Sports Lynn Lava and Shiv: LAVA BLADE DANCE BLAST!

Lincoln Lightning Thunderstrike and Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

Darkness Lucy Eclipse and Webstor: DARKNESS ECLIPSE SPIDER FORCE!

Laney Life Plants and Bane: LEAVES OF STRONG BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Lana Ice Vexen and Vexen: ICE STORM MEGA CHILL!

Firestorm Firefly Lola and Firefly: FIRESTORM INFERNO BLAST!

Glowing Lily Water and Ebon: DARKNESS WATER FURY BLAST!

RIPPING ICE BUTTKICKING and Evil Ice Man: ICE RIP BUTTKICKING BLAST!

FIRESTORM OF HIITA and Evil Fire Man: FIRESTORM HIITA BLAST!

LIGHNING RIPPING BUTTKICKING! and Evil Elec Man: LIGHTNING RIP STRIKE!

BUFF BUTTKICKING FORCE! and Buff Frog: BUG BUTTKICKING BLAST!

NIGHTSHADE DARK STORM! and Nightshade: NIGHTSHADE DARKNESS BLAST!

BATS OF DARKNESS and Nightstrike: BAT FORCE BLAST!

LIQUID DRAGON DUO! and Liquidator: WATER DRAGON FORCE!

SPIDERSTORM BUTTSTORM! and Man Spider: SPIDERS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

SNAKES OF DOOM! and Kaa: SNAKE DOOM STRIKE!

BEAGLE THIEF BRIGADE and Beagle Boys: THIEF BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY ICE STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Yi, Lana, me and Eli: ICE YETI MAGIC JUSTICE!

We fired waves of energy and ice.

Lincoln: SNOW ELEMENT STYLE: BLIZZARD BLAST!

Jessica Shannon: SNOW STING STYLE: WINTER WASPS!

Peni Parker: SNOW WEB STYLE: ICE SPIDERS!

Entrapta: SNOW LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SNOWFLAKES!

Perfuma: SNOW NATURE STYLE: CHILLY SUNFLOWERS!

Frosta: SNOW ICE STYLE: SUB-ZERO ICE BLADES!

Shantae: SNOW MAGIC STYLE: WINTER DOVES!

Akko: SNOW STAR STYLE: SNOWY STARS!

Colette Brunel: SNOW LIGHT STYLE: SHINING ICE SHURIKENS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SNOW DARK STYLE: BLACK ICE SWORDS!

They fired waves of ice and energy.

Lincoln and his harem: SNOW FINAL SMASH: SNOWFLAKE SHURIKEN STRIKE!

They fired a massive barrage of snowflake-like shurikens and the blasts all hit her and froze her in a block of ice.

Lincoln: Your crimes against the yetis of the Himalayas can never be forgiven, Dr. Zara.

Nico: We'll never let you or any monster doctors threaten the existence of mythological creatures ever. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mayuri Kurotsuchi, and that Shinigami mad scientist should be arriving… right now!

?: I will destroy you all for what you did to Lord Aizen, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mayuri Kurotsuchi.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Mayuri Kurotsuchi, the Shinigami mad scientist and loyal supporter of Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I always knew you would show your face here one of these days, Mayuri Kurotsuchi.

Mayuri Kurotsuchi: You fools will all pay for what you did to Lord Aizen, and none of you will ever leave this place alive.

Alina Lion: The only one who's not leaving her alive is you, you mad Shinigami.

Suddenly, Alina Lion's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with lights, arrows, angels, and elves, she unholstered her massive Lars Lion-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mayuri Kurotsuchi, she left golden yellow, lights, arrows, angels, and elves with every step.

Alina Lion: You really make me sick, Mayuri Kurotsuchi, it's as if what you've done in antagonizing The Soul Society and mankind wasn't bad enough, but what you've done in experimenting on innocent people and helping that manipulative Shinigami, Sōsuke Aizen, can never be forgiven, and you deserve nothing more than to die a bloody and painful death for everything you've done, you mad Shinigami.

Suddenly, Alina Lion was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with lights and arrows flying around the vortex, there are angels, elves, and the Legendary Haos Bakugan, Lars Lion, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Alina Lion emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Alina Lion grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing golden yellow hair, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with lights, arrows, angels, and elves surrounding her, she has the Haos symbol in the hands of Lars Lion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on angel earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Lars Lion with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her golden yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Alina Lion has on a sleeveless gold blouse, short-sleeved yellow closed blouse with flowers, golden yellow skirt with orange flowers, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Lars Lion, and she's surrounded by lights. Suddenly, Alina Lion felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow wings with white tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson golden yellow wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Alina Lion's massive Lars Lion-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by golden yellow, lights, arrows, angels, and elves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lars Lion's Celestial Light Archangel Greatsword of Haos Angel Lightstorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Lars Lion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large golden yellow angel heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large golden angel heads and a large white gem below the golden yellow angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lars Lion's head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Lars Lion that said, "Alina Lion, Wisest Member of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Lars Lion, the Legendary Haos Soldier and Wisest of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Friend of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Powerful Master of Light and Arrows, Loving Guardian

Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Luan, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights and Angels"

アリナ・ライオン、伝説の爆丸ジーン・スラマーの最も賢明なメンバー、ラース・ライオンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のハオス・ソルジャー、ベストロイアの伝説の兵士、爆丸バトル・スラマーの友人、光と矢の強力なマスター、愛するガーディアン・エンジェルそしてリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ルアンのスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして光と天使のマスター

Alina Lion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCHANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL ARCHANGEL HAOS BAKUGAN GOLDEN CELESTIAL LIGHTSTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL HAOS LIGHTSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE HAOS LIGHTSTORM ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alina Lion's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mayuri Kurotsuchi saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Alina Lion fired a powerful golden yellow energy blast with with lights, arrows, angels, and elves at Mayuri Kurotsuchi, and sent him flying into a snow-covered mountain, he got out and now he was furious.

Runo Misaki: Incredible, Alina's transformed.

Lincoln: Yep, she's the next of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers to transform, and now, we're going to make sure that he suffers the Judgement of Heaven for what he's done, and Alina, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Alina Lion: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Haos Lightstorm Holy Archangel and Divine Celestial Haos Lightstorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Mayuri Kurotsuchi once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Alina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Alina Lion.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of antagonizing The Soul Society and the world are over, Mayuri Kurotsuchi, and now, it's time for you to die.

Alina Lion and Lincoln went after Mayuri Kurotsuchi, who unsheathed his sword and tried to attack them, but they blocked every last one of his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, gold light arrows, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Mayuri Kurotsuchi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really getting Mayuri Kurotsuchi really pissed off, but Alina Lion and Lincoln were just getting started. Lincoln formed a binding circle of light below Mayuri Kurotsuchi's feet and he was bound to the floor with celestial light chains, and he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln and Alina Lion had massive beams of light forming in their hands.

Lincoln and Alina Lion: Face the Judgement of Heaven, Mayuri Kurotsuchi. SAGITTARIUS CELESTIAL HEAVENLY LIGHT ARROW STORM!

Lincoln and Alina Lion fired beams of light into the air and they transformed into a massive shower of light arrows, and then, they rained down from the Heavens and they hit Mayuri Kurotsuchi and he was hit and riddled with arrows.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an awesome heavenly combo.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Alina Lion, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Lars Lion's Haos Archangel Lightstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's white with lights and arrows on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Lars Lion and the Haos Symbol surrounded by lights etched on the sides, and a golden yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Alina Lion fired blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, and elemental forces at Mayuri Kurotsuchi and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln drained him completely dry of his life-force, killing him. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Mayuri Kurotsuchi's spirit appeared, and Lincoln fired a black Negative Karma Ball with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Mayuri Kurotsuchi's spirit, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Alina Lion and Lincoln did to Mayuri Kurotsuchi as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Alina Lion's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Alina Lion: That's the end for you, you mad scientist Shinigami. Thanks for helping me destroy Mayuri Kurotsuchi, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alina.

Suddenly, Alina Lion wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alina Lion's face, they kissed passionately as Alina Lion's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Archangel, and Lars Lion flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and heavenly lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Alina Lion came back to us as the display and Lars Lion vanished.

Runo Misaki: Wow, Lincoln, Alina, what you guys did to Mayuri Kurotsuchi, that was incredible.

Nico: It sure was, Runo. Plus, that combo they used, it's like a very powerful version of Lars Lion's Sagittarius Arrow, but combined with the lights of Heaven, and it's a deadly weapon to a Shinigami like Mayuri Kurotsuchi.

Lincoln: And you're going to see more combo attacks like that in the days to come, Nico.

Lori: And you know who's next tomorrow, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Sophia "Emerald Tortoise" Kennedy, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and Day 2 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Lord Drakkon: Zara's going to jail for a very long time.

Calamitous: Of course she is.

Hannah Cheddar: I'm going to love it here with you guys.

Waffle Woman: You won't regret it

Myotismon: As long as Nico gets to eat your cheese.

Cargill: How do you celebrate around here?

Yi: I'll take you guys to a noodle restaurant.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone.

Yi: (To the viewers) This was a cold time for us too. But it was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

We went to a restaurant and we had great Chinese Hot Pots and Noodles and they were good and we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

Abominable was a great movie! Never saw it before but I heard it was really awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the

Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Irma's group with Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao And Conductor and Demyx's group with Demyx, Bell Org, Water Core, Jinx, Good Crocker and Salvo The Slime and we're going to have a Baby Shower at Canterlot High School for Sunset Shimmer who is going to have 6 girls. And we're going to battle Another Aries Undead Zodiart as well as Another Demyx and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Arbok. Her name is Sakura Yinghua and she was Born in Japan but raised in Hong Kong, Sakura is Nico's friend from nature classes and she has amazing flower powers and has all sorts of powers in nature too. She also has the power to see in infrared vision like a real snake and also has amazing poison powers. Also she can sniff out evil within a 400 mile radius and she and Nico busted lots of criminals when they were in school. The next match-up in the line-up is for Beverly Frosch, Smart Tactician of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers and Gene-Slammer of Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Yachiru Unohana. For

Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 2 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Celina Wendova is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and also known by her more infamous name in ancient times as the "Whore of Babylon", and she's also an old enemy of Vampirella. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise named Sophia "Emerald Tortoise" Kennedy, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from The Bronx, New York, and his classmate in Science. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained emerald green angel wings and became a master of the green color of the rainbow and even emerald green gems, and like Emerald Loganna, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, she also gained green fire powers. She's easily identified by an emerald green gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she was trained by Emerald Loganna, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Emerald Logan, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion. Get ready for an awesome time traveling adventure as we meet the awesome Mr. Peabody and Sherman and we're going to help them take down the evil Child Protective Services worker Edwina Grunion and we're going to battle her in the year 100,000,000 A.D. in the Antarctica Rainforest and it will be a tropical battle.

See you next time.

# The Time Traveling Genius and Son

This chapter is based on the 2014 movie Mr. Peabody and Sherman

---

At Canterlot High School, which was all decked out for Sunset Shimmer's Baby Shower was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Irma's group with Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao And Conductor and Demyx's group with Demyx, Bell Org, Water Core, Jinx, Good Crocker and Salvo The Slime and we were having a great time. I was dressed in my Special Occasion clothes for it. We went to the doctors office after we got back from our mission with Yi and found out that Sunset was pregnant with 6 baby d her belly was big. Wow. She was in a hover chair to help her get around because she was really heavy.

Me: Boy Sunset this is so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I know guys thank you so much for having my baby shower here at Canterlot High School.

Me: First time ever they had a baby shower here.

Principal Celestia: It sure is and we all are so happy for you Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks Principal Celestia.

Twilight Sparkle: And we're so excited for you Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: I am so excited for this.

Me: We all are.

Lincoln: Me too Sunset.

Alizarin Bubblegum: But I'm so happy for you Sunset.

Xenia: We all are Alizarin.

Irma: Same here Sunset. And it's so awesome that you will be a great mother.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is Irma. I already have Phoenix Shimmer.

Qin: She has been jumping up and down with excitement ever since she found out that she was getting new little sisters.

Xenia: Boy just like Flurry Heart was when she found out about her new sisters.

We laughed.

Nico: Irma, I want to thank you, Demyx, and your teams for coming with me.

Irma: Anytime Nico. And it's gonna be awesome helping out on this one.

Camie: It sure is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Kin, what do you like to do outside of missions?

Kin: Oh I just like experimenting with new bell techniques.

Qin: I like bells too. They are so beautiful.

Me: They sure are. Especially the bells of Notre Dame Cathedral in Paris.

Lola: That's true.

Kin: Those are my favorites too.

Indigo Zap: It sure is amazing that Notre Dame Cathedral has all that history.

Eli: I think it's awesome too.

Me: It sure is. Marinette loves visiting Notre Dame Cathedral because it's home to the statue of her idol Joan of Arc.

Indigo Zap: Wow.

Chloe Bourgeois: Marinette admired her even before her Ladybug days.

Me: That's right.

Sunset Shimmer: And it's amazing that she idolizes Joan.

Me: Yeah and it's so amazing she fought in one of the longest wars in the entire history of humanity, the Hundred Years War.

Eli: Wow. That is amazing.

Hailey Helios: That war was terrible.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Yeah for 116 years from 1337 to 1453 the Hundred Years War was all about who would get control of the throne of France.

Principal Celestia: That's right.

Me: Yeah. Bur we're so happy for Marinette to have a hero like Joan of Arc.

Kin: I am happy for her too.

Bell Org: We all are Kin.

Bud: But it's an honor to be part of Irma's team.

Misao: Same here. I hope I don't mess up.

Me: Misao you won't mess up. You are a great ranger.

Nico: Yeah Misao.

Misao: Thanks guys.

Me: But Yesterday's mission was awesome too. Yi and Everest are both amazing.

Movie Stine: Didn't expect the Abominable Snowman to give us a hand.

Me: None of us all didn't expect it.

Hannah Fairchild: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Me: Not only that but Yi's violin is so amazing.

Tsuyu: It sure is. It's amazing that she has all sorts of powers with it.

Toru: It sure is. I think it's amazing too. But what was really amazing was what we found out about the Yetis.

Nico: That was all really awesome.

Me: That mission was really cool.

YI: And it was an awesome honor to help you all out.

Me: You did a great job too Yi.

Sugarcoat: We're really proud of you too.

Yi: Thanks guys. It was awesome.

Lola: Yeah that was a great mission.

Maria: Honestly, unless provoked, the Abominable Snowman's harmless

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: But also in honesty, we had no idea that the Yetis were descendants of Neanderthal Man.

Qin: Yeah that was an amazing discovery.

Me: Yeah. For over 40,000 years Modern Man, Homo Sapiens, and Neanderthal Man have lived together in those times since the Great Ice Age.

Jonny Quest: That's right. For years Modern Man lived in harmony and then strayed from that path.

Qin: That's true.

Camie: Wow.

Yi: But that is really amazing that Yetis are in every way like Neanderthal Man.

Sunny Flare: They are their descendants after all and it's amazing that they are modern day Himalayan Cavemen.

Movie Stine: That's how I created the Abominable Snow of Pasadena. Only hostile to others threatening it.

Me: That's true. And the Yeti's like America's Bigfoot have been a massively elusive legend for a long time.

Twilight Sparkle: But wasn't Bigfoot around longer?

Me: That's right. Bigfoot was believed to have been first sighted back in 1811 in Alberta, Canada and the Yeti was first spotted in the Khumbu and Kathmandu Regions of the Himalayas in Nepal 21 years later in 1832.

Dean Cadance: Wow that is amazing.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. So for 190 to 211 years North America and Asia have been trying to prove 2 massive elusive legends.

Yi: That is amazing. 2 famous legends 2 continents apart.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Amazing.

Me: And both of which are said to provide the key pieces of information to one of the most elusive and most complex questions in human evolution: Are Neanderthal Man part of our Human Evolutionary Chain?

Nico: That is a really good question.

Laney: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and I am most intrigued by all of this.

Me: Me too Lisa. But we must keep Yetis a secret.

Zak Saturday: I agree.

Lana: Me too.

Varie: But I'm still happy for Sunset though.

Qin: Same here.

Maria: Sunset didn't have mood swings yesterday

Sunset Shimmer: I think it's because my mind is too strong willed to go through all that stuff in the natural cycle of pregnancy.

Nico: That's still cool though.

Me: But you did good though.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks. I still am going through the unusual cravings though.

Pickle Barrel: She was eating ice cream and salmon milkshakes.

All of us: YUCK!

Me: Gross!

Nico: At least it's not Brussel Sprouts covered in chocolate syrup and ice cream.

Laney: GROSS!

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: No kidding.

May: You're not pulling a Rarity on us!

Me: No we're not. It's just a really unusual thing. Besides it's part of the natural process. Unusual Cravings.

May: Oh right. I did go through all that.

Lola: That's right you did May.

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah. That is gross though.

Me: True.

Sunset Shimmer: But it's awesome of you all to throw me this amazing baby shower.

Me: And your mom and dad are so happy for you too.

Starlight Glimmer: We all are.

Sunset Shimmer: And you guys all got me awesome and great presents.

Xenia: Everyone all over the school did. Both schools actually.

Sour Sweet: It's the least we can do for you Sunset.

Nico: Of course, you won't be able to go on Lincoln's rescue now.

Sunset Shimmer: That's all right.

Lincoln: Actually she can go because of the hover chair she is on.

Qin: That works.

But then Blake winced in pain as her Zodiac Mark for Aries the Ram was glowing. All those that had the mark for Aries the Ram felt it.

Me: Uh oh.

It was glowing neon pink.

Lola: Uh oh.

Me: The next Another Undead Zodiart is close.

Eli: I sense it.

Nico: Where is she?!

We then heard screaming behind us and we saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER ARIES UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of the Aries Zodiart, Robogoat and Buffalord!

Me: Whoa! The Another Aries Undead Zodiart!

Eli: The first of the Signs of the Zodiac.

Qin: For Aries the Ram too.

Another Aries Undead Zodiart: (In a girls voice) That's also my birth sign.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had neon pink hair and was dressed in orange and red and pink clothes and had wings glowing and burning with intense fire and she had the symbol of Aries the Ram on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Arianna "Aries" Volcana.

Arianna Volcana: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Arianna.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Arianna is half fire elemental and she has immensely powerful cosmic pyrokinetic powers and many powers that are around fire. She can use intensely powerful fire powers that are 100,000,000 times more powerful than anything we know.

Bridget Branley: Wow! That is amazing! She is just like me.

Arianna Volcana: That's right. But it's awesome to see you again J.D. and it's an honor to meet you all like this. Sorry for crashing the party.

Nico: It's all right. It was inevitable.

Maria: How about we take this outside?

Me: Yeah good idea. It's too cramped in here.

We went outside and faced her.

Me: There we go.

Ariana Volcana: That's better.

Me: It sure is.

May: Shall we?

Ariana Volcana: Before that I should tell you, there's another opponent. It's another of him. (Points to Demyx)

Demyx: Another version of me!?

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Yeah!

Irma: This one will be like how we dealt with Demyx before in the 20 Days of Darkness.

Demyx: Boy that was crazy! I remember hearing about that.

Ariana Volcana: That was horrible.

Blake Belladonna: I will face you though.

Ariana changed to Another Aries Undead Zodiart and Blake fired waves of energy and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

She was down and I caught the Zodiarts Switch and Rouse Card and purified them and the Rouse Card was the stars and Symbol of the Constellation of Aries the Ram and had a ram on it.

Nico: Wow!

Then the Zodiarts switch glowed and Blake and those marked for Aries the Ram got Armbands for Aries the Ram.

Nico: Cool!

I went over and picked up Arianna and brought her over and Varie helped her out.

Ariana Volcana: (Groans) What a headache,

Maria: Now for opponent number 2.

Then in a dark corridor opened and out came a figure in a white and black goat. It looked like Xemnas but it pulled down its hood and it was another version of DEMYX! It was ANOTHER DEMYX!

Me: Whoa! Another Demyx!

Qin: Wow! Demyx this version of you looks great in Xemnas's coat.

Nico: Boy I'll say.

Another Demyx: (In a girls voice) It's good on me but it's really demeaning because I'm a girl in a man's body.

Me: (GASP) Delilah Xaphirronas!

Another Demyx: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is a Cruise Ship owner and she is the owner of one of the most amazing and most incredible futuristic cruise liners ever - The Xaphir Atlantis of the Seas. It's a beautiful and huge futuristic cruise ship and it's equipped with everything and has a waterpark, playgrounds, petting zoo, everything.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Demyx: And it has technology that make it look like it's a cruise ship from the 41st Century.

Varie: That is amazing!

Me: You should see the size of this massive ship. It's like a cruise ship version of the ship minus the Craftworld Ship portion.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Qin: No kidding! That is incredible!

Sunset Shimmer: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Demyx: Just to be the greatest dancer, cruise ship owner and inventor and sitar player ever.

Demyx: Looks like we have a couple of things in common.

Qin: You two sure do.

Me: But you already have all those things. Also your cruise ships are one of the most massive success stories in the world. Your family is now super filthy rich because of it. And your sitar music is awesome and so is your dancing.

Another Demyx: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Lola: He lied to everyone.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this but we have to in order to save you from this.

Another Demyx: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

In a vortex of water she had a Sitar like Demyx's appear!

Luna: Rockin dudes!

Kaito got a Lightforce Rescue Blaster and Zocks got a Time Force Chrono Saber.

Another Demyx: DANCE WATER DANCE!

She summoned lots of Water Nobodies!

Me: Now this will be fun!

Brittney: I got this. This is what I would say to Snowfall Frost. (ACTIVATES VEXEN'S RIDEWATCH)

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I see a cold wind blowing through

I see days neither fun nor free

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Snowfall Frost

Now, the future is a cold nightmare

She had magic and darkness and ice swirl around her and then fired waves of ice and froze the Nobodies into statues and we shattered them.

Lily: YEAH! Try this too!

(BEHIND WALLS OF STONE BY DAVID ARKENSTONE PLAYS)

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY IN LATIN AS WATER AND CELTIC

SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Post muros lapideous

hanc noctem tuti sumus

ab omnibus periculis

hanc noctern tuti sumus

Pueri terrae

Protegine nos hanc noctem

ab omnibus periculis

nos tuere hanc noctem

Post muros lapideos

non timebimus

fortiter nos gerimus

non timebimus

She floated into the air and fired waves of energy and water and Symbols and smashed her down.

Maria: You aren't the only one that knows how to use water.

Maria fired waves of water and Another Demyx did the same and they blasted each other all over with intense waves of water!

Me: Wow!

Maria blasted Another Demyx all over the place!

Sougo: (Gets out Zero One Ridewatch) Geiz, you're not gonna use a Ridewatch?

Armor Time! (Techno rock music) Progrise! Zero-One!

Sougo got ZeroOneArmor.

Geiz: I have four transformations planned here. I'm just waiting for the right moment.

Me: This will be awesome to see.

Apple Bloom: Here's one of my favorites! (ACTIVATES FROZEN FRIGHT'S RIDEWATCH)

(PIANO MAN BY BILLY JOEL PLAYS)

Apple Bloom: (SINGING DIVINELY AS APPLES AND ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

It's nine o'clock on a Saturday

The regular crowd shuffles in

There's an old man sittin' next to me

Makin' love to his tonic and gin

He says, "Son can you play me a memory?

I'm not really sure how it goes

But it's sad and it's sweet and I knew it complete

When I wore a younger man's clothes"

La, la-la, di-di-da

La-la di-di-da da-dum

Sing us a song, you're the piano man

Sing us a song tonight

Well, we're all in the mood for a melody

And you've got us feelin' alright

Now John at the bar is a friend of mine
He gets me my drinks for free
And he's quick with a joke, or to light up your smoke
But there's some place that he'd rather be
He says, "Bill, I believe this is killing me"
As a smile ran away from his face
"Well, I'm sure that I could be a movie star
If I could get out of this place"
Oh, la, la-la, di-di-da
La-la di-di-da da-dum
Now Paul is a real estate novelist
Who never had time for a wife
And he's talkin' with Davy, who's still in the navy
And probably will be for life
And the waitress is practicing politics
As the businessmen slowly get stoned
Yes, they're sharing a drink they call loneliness
But it's better than drinkin' alone
Sing us the song, you're the piano man
Sing us a song tonight
Well, we're all in the mood for a melody
And you've got us feelin' alright

It's a pretty good crowd for a Saturday

And the manager gives me a smile

'Cause he knows that it's me they've been comin' to see

To forget about life for a while

And the piano, it sounds like a carnival

And the microphone smells like a beer

And they sit at the bar and put bread in my jar

And say man what are you doin' here?

Oh, la, la-la, di-di-da

La-la di-di-da da-dum

Sing us the song, you're the piano man

Sing us a song tonight

Well, we're all in the mood for a melody

And you've got us feelin' alright

She danced and fired waves of ice and apples and smashed Another Demyx down!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah love Billy Joel!

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) I got oone for you all.

(TROLOLO SONG BY MR. TROLOLO PLAYS)

Rika Noralenshikov: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Ahhhh, ya ya yaaah,

ya ya yah yah ya yaaah.
Oh oh oh oh oooh, oh ya yah,
ya ya yah yah ya yah.
Ye ye ye ye ye, ye ye yeh, ye ye yeh.

---

Ye ye ye ye ye, ye ye yeh, ye ye yeh.
Oh oh oh oh oooh, lololol.
Oh oh oooh oooh, la lah.
Na na na na nah na na nah na na nah na na nah na na nah.
Na na na na nan na na nan, na na nah,
na na na na nah.
Na na na na naaaaah, na na naaaah…
Na na nah nah na na.
Lolololololoooool,
la la lah.
La la lah lah la lah.
Oh oh oh oh oh, oh oh oh, oh oh oh.

---

Oh oh oh oh oh, oh oh oh, oh oh oh,
Lolololololol!
Ah-eeeeeee,
ee-ee-eeeh!

La la lah lah la lah.
Oh oh oh oh oooh,
bop a-da da da dah da da dah.
Da da dah dah da dah.
Lolololo lol, lololol, lololol.
La la la la lah.
Trololololol, lololol, lololol,
Oh ha ha ha oh!
Oh ha ha ha oh!
Oh ha ha ha oh!
Oh ha ha ha oh!
Lololololol,
lololololol,
lololololol,
lolololol!
Laah la la lah,
la la lah lah la lah.
Lolololol, la la lah,
la la lah lah la lah.
Lolololol, lololol, lololol,

---

Lolololol, lololol, lololol,

---

She danced and fired waves of fireballs and smashed down Another Demyx.

Me: Ahh the great Trololo Man.

Eli: Awesome song.

Fluttershy: Lets see how this goes. (ACTIVATES EVIL PLANT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(FADING LIKE A FLOWER BY ROXETTE PLAYS)

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FLOWERS SWIRL AROUND HER)

In a time

Where the sun descends alone

I ran a long, long way from home

To find a heart that's made of stone

I will try

I just need a little time

To get your face right out of my mind

To see the world through different eyes

Every time I see you, oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet, it seems I can't let go

Every time you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Tell me why

When I scream, there's no reply

When I reach out, there's nothing to find

When I sleep, I break down and cry (cry), yeah

Every time I see you, oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet, it seems I can't let go (can't let go)

Every time you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Fading like a rose

Fading like a rose

Beaten by the storm

Talking to myself

Getting washed by the rain

It's such a cold, cold town

Oh, it's such a cold town

Every time I see you, oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet, it seems I can't let go

Every time you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Every time I see you, oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet, it seems I can't let go

Every time you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a-

Every time I see you, oh, I try to hide away

But when we meet, it seems I can't let go

Every time you leave the room

I feel I'm fading like a flower

Every time you leave the room

(I feel I'm fading like a flower)

Every time I see you

(Fading like a rose)

Every time you leave the room

(Every time I see you)

Every time I see you

Fluttershy floated into the air and fired waves of flowers and grass and smashed her down.

Nico: (gets out Demyx's Ridewatch) Dance, water, dance! (to Demyx) Please don't sue me for this, Demyx.

Demyx: Wouldn't dream of it Nico!

(COTTON EYE JOE BY REDNEX PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS NUMEROUS WATER NOBODIES APPEARED AND WATER SWIRLS AROUND HIM)

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
He came to town like a midwinter storm
He rode through the fields, so handsome and strong
His eyes was his tools and his smile was his gun
But all he had come for was having some fun
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
He brought disaster wherever he went
The hearts of the girls was to Hell, broken, sent
They all ran away so nobody would know
And left only men 'cause of Cotton-Eye Joe
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe
I'd been married long time ago
Where did you come from, where did you go?
Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?
If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

Nico danced with the Water Nobodies and he and us danced and bashed Another Demyx all over the place.

Qin: OH YEAH! Here's one of my favorites too. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(SOAK UP THE SUN BY SHERYL CROW PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

My friend, the communist

Holds meetings in his RV

I can't afford his gas

So I'm stuck here watching TV

I don't have digital

I don't have diddly squat

It's not having what you want

It's wanting what you've got

I'm gonna soak up the sun

I'm gonna tell everyone to lighten up

I'm gonna tell 'em that I've got no one to blame

For every time I feel lame I'm looking up

I'm gonna soak up the sun

I'm gonna soak up the sun

I've got a crummy job

It don't pay near enough

To buy the things it takes

To win me some of your love

Every time I turn around

I'm looking up, you're looking down

Maybe something's wrong with you

That makes you act the way you do

I'm, I'm gonna soak up the sun

I'm gonna tell everyone to lighten up

I'm gonna tell 'em that I've got no one to blame

For every time I feel lame I'm looking up

I'm gonna soak up the sun

While it's still free

I'm gonna soak up the sun

Before it goes out on me

Don't have no master suite

But I'm still the king of me

You have a fancy ride

But baby, I'm the one who has the key

Every time I turn around

I'm looking up, you're looking down

Maybe something's wrong with you

That makes you act the way you do

Maybe I am crazy too

I'm gonna soak up the sun

I'm gonna tell everyone to lighten up

I'm gonna tell 'em that I've got no one to blame

For every time I feel lame I'm looking up

I'm gonna soak up the sun

I'm gonna tell everyone to lighten up (to lighten up)

I'm gonna tell 'em that I've got no one to blame

For every time I feel lame I'm looking up (I'm looking up)

I'm gonna soak up the sun

I got my 45 on

So I can rock on

She danced and fired waves of ice and water and smashed Another Demyx Down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Love Sheryl Crow! Rock on!

Eli: This will be scary for you.

(HELLFIRE BY TONY JAY PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND FIRE GIRLS DANCED AND SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Confiteor deo

Omnipotenti

Beatae Mariae

Semper virgini

Beato Michaeli archangelo

Sanctis apostolis

Omnibus sanctis

Beata Maria, you know I am a righteous man

Of my virtue I am justly proud (et tibit pater)

Beata Maria, you know I'm so much purer than

The common, vulgar, weak, licentious crowd (quia peccavi nimis)

Then tell me, Maria, why I see her dancing there?

Why her smoldering eyes still scorch my soul? (cogitatione)

I feel her, I see her

The sun caught in her raven hair

Is blazing in me out of all control (verb o et opere)

Like fire

Hellfire

This fire in my skin

This burning desire

Is turning me to sin

It's not my fault (mea culpa)

I'm not to blame (mea culpa)

It is the gypsy girl the witch who sent this flame (mea maxima culpa)

It's not my fault (mea culpa)

If in God's plan (mea culpa)

He made the Devil so much stronger than a man (mea maxima culpa)

Protect me, Maria

Don't let this siren cast her spell

Don't let her fire sear my flesh and bone

Destroy Esmeralda

And let her taste the fires of hell

Or else let her be mine and mine alone

Hellfire

Darkfire

Now gypsy, it's your turn

Choose me or your pyre

Be mine or you will burn

Kyrie eleison

God have mercy on her

Kyrie eleison

God have mercy on me

Kyrie eleison

But she will be mine

Or she will BUUUUUURRRRNN!

He fired waves of energy and fire and smashed down Another Demyx.

I had shivers going down my spine from Eli singing that!

Nico: Scary!

Eli: Sorry.

Nico: (takes out Bell Org's Ridewatch) Hope your ears don't ring after this!

Me: We'll handle it.

(THE PLAGUES FROM THE PRINCE OF EGYPT PLAYS)

[Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord:

Since you refuse to free my people

All through the land of Egypt…

I send a pestilence and plague

Into your house, into your bed

Into your streams, into your streets

Into your drink, into your bread

Upon your cattle, on your sheep

Upon your oxen in your field

Into your dreams, into your sleep

Until you break, until you yield

I send the swarm, I send the horde

Thus saith the Lord

[Moses]

Once I called you brother

Once I thought the chance

to make you laugh

Was all I ever wanted…

[Chorus]

I send the thunder from the sky

I send the fire raining down

[Moses]

And even now I wish that God

had chose another

Serving as your foe on his behalf

Is the last thing that I wanted…

[Chorus]

I send a hail of burning ice

On ev'ry field, on ev'ry town

[Moses]

This was my home

All this pain and devastation

How it tortures me inside

All the innocent who suffer

From your stubbornness and pride…

[Chorus]

I send the locusts on a wind

Such as the world has never seen

On ev'ry leaf, on ev'ry stalk

Until there's nothing left of green

I send my scourge, I send my sword

Thus saith the Lord!

[Moses]

You who I called brother

Why must you call down another blow?

[Chorus]

I send my scourge, I send my sword

[Moses]

Let my people go

[Moses and Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord

[Rameses]

You who I called brother

How could you have come to hate me so?

Is this what you wanted?

[Chorus]

I send the swarm, I send the horde…

[Rameses]

Then let my heart be hardened

And never mind how high the cost may grow

This will still be so:

I will never let your people go…

[Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord:

[Moses]

Thus saith the Lord:

[Rameses]

I will not…

[Moses and Rameses]

Let My/Your People GO!

Nico danced and with the rings of the Bells of the Damned he fired waves of blood, frogs, flies, lice, pestilence, fire and hail, boils and sores, locusts and darkness and energy and smashed

Another Demyx Down!

Qin: WHOA

Lola: That was awesome!

Kin Tsuchi: Now for this. (ACTIVATES BELL ORG'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE BELLS OF NOTRE DAME PLAYS)

She formed an image of the The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

Chorus: Olim, olim, Deus accelere (Someday, someday, God speed)

Hoc sæculum splendium (This bright millennium)

Accelere fiat venire olim (Let it come someday)

Clopin: Morning in Paris, the city awakes

To the bells of Notre Dame

The fisherman fishes, the bakerman bakes

To the bells of Notre Dame

To the big bells as loud as the thunder

To the little bells soft as a psalm

And some say the soul of the city's

The toll of the bells

The bells of Notre Dame

(song stops, speaking segment begins)

Listen, they're beautiful, no?

So many colors of sound, so many changing moods

Because you know, they don't ring all by themselves

Clopin puppet: They don't?

Clopin: No, you silly boy.

Up there, high, high in the dark bell tower lives the mysterious bell ringer.

Who is this creature?

Clopin puppet: Who?

Clopin: What is he?

Clopin puppet: What?

Clopin: How did he come to be there?

Clopin puppet: How?

Clopin: (bonks puppet on the head) Hush!

Clopin puppet: Ow!

Clopin: Clopin will tell you.

It is a tale, a tale of a man and a monster.

(song resumes, scene changes to flashback)

Clopin: Dark was the night when our tale was begun

On the docks near Notre Dame

Quasimodo's Father: Shut it up, will you!

Male Gypsy: We'll be spotted!

Quasimodo's Mother: Hush, little one.

Clopin: Four frightened gypsies slid silently under

The docks near Notre Dame

Barge Driver: Four guilders for safe passage into Paris

Clopin: But a trap had been laid for the gypsies

And they gazed up in fear and alarm

At a figure whose clutches

Were iron as much as the bells

Quasimodo's father: *in alarm* Judge Claude Frollo!

Clopin: The bells of Notre Dame

Chorus: Kyrie Eleison (Lord have mercy)

Clopin: Judge Claude Frollo longed to purge the world of vice and sin

Chorus: Kyrie Eleison (Lord have mercy)

Clopin: And he saw corruption everywhere, except within

Frollo: (speaking) Bring these gypsy vermin to the palace of justice.

Guard: You there! What are you hiding?

Frollo: Stolen goods, no doubt. Take them from her!

(THUNDER AND LIGHTNING CRASHES)

Clopin: (speaking) She ran.

Chorus: Dies iræ, dies illa (Day of wrath, that day)

Solvet sæclum in favilla (Shall consume the world in ashes)

Teste David cum sibylla (As prophesied by David and the sibyl)

Quantus tremor est futurus (What trembling is to be)

Quando Judex est venturus (When the Judge is come)

Quasimodo's mother: Sanctuary! Please give us sanctuary!

Chorus: Quantus tremor est futurus (What trembling is to be)

Quando Judex est venturus (When the Judge is come)

Dies iræ (Day of wrath)

Frollo: A baby? [Gasp!] A monster!

Chorus: Solvet sæclum in favilla (Shall consume the world in ashes)

Dies iræ, dies illa (Day of wrath, that day)

Clopin: "Stop!" cried the Archdeacon.

Frollo: This is an unholy demon. I'm sending it back to Hell, where it belongs.

Archdeacon: (singing) See there the innocent blood you have spilt

On the steps of Notre Dame

Frollo: (speaking) I am guiltless. She ran, I pursued.

Archdeacon: Now you would add this child's blood to your guilt

On the steps of Notre Dame?

Frollo: (speaking) My conscience is clear

Archdeacon: You can lie to yourself and your minions

You can claim that you haven't a qualm

But you never can run from nor hide what you've done from the eyes

The very eyes of Notre Dame

Chorus: Kyrie Eleison (Lord have mercy)

Clopin: And for one time in his life

Of power and control

Chorus: Kyrie Eleison (Lord have mercy)

Clopin: Frollo felt a twinge of fear

For his immortal soul

Frollo: What must I do?

Archdeacon: (speaking) Care for the child, and raise it as your own

Frollo: What?! I'm to be saddled with this misshapen…?

Very well. Let him live with you, in your church.

Archdeacon: Live here? Where?

Frollo: Anywhere.

(singing) Just so he's kept locked away where no one else can see

(speaking) The bell tower, perhaps. And who knows? Our Lord works in mysterious ways

(singing resumes) Even this foul creature may

Yet prove one day to be

Of use to me

(scene changes to puppet show)

Clopin: (speaking) And Frollo gave the child a cruel name

A name that means half-formed: Quasimodo

(singing) Now here is a riddle to guess if you can

Sing the bells of Notre Dame

Who is the monster and who is the man?

Clopin and Chorus: Sing the bells, bells, bells, bells

Bells, bells, bells, bells

Bells of Notre Dame!

She fired waves of bells and energy and blasted down Another Demyx!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: That was awesome!

Me: Over 500 years in the making.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: That was great!

Bell Org: Nice one Kin!

May: (gets out Water Core's Ridewatch) Sorry, Maria. I know Water's usually your thing.

Geiz: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch): Okay. NOW I'm up!

Geiz got TimeForceRedArmor.

Me: Yeah!

May activated the ridewatch and fired waves of water and blasted down Another Demyx.

Maria: And May that's okay but that was awesome.

Me: Lets have Yi give it a shot.

Yi: Thanks. And I know just the song.

She pulled out her Violin and played the Tocata En Fugue in D-Minor by the great Johann Sebastian Bach!

Yi: (TOCATA EN FUGUE IN D-MINOR BY JOHANN SEBASTIAN BACH FROM FANTASIA)

She played it really amazingly and beautifully and she fired waves of cloud blasts and they hit Another Demyx and knocked her down!

Qin: WOW! That was great Yi!

Nico: Wow! It sure was!

Lana: That was awesome!

Me: And a great homage to the great Johann Sebastian Bach.

Ariana Volcana: That was a great song! Fantasia has been one of my favorites since I was a little girl.

Me: Boy who doesn't like Fantasia. It's awesome. Now for this. It's for all my Harem. (ACTIVATES FIRE WOMEN RIDEWATCH)

(TRULY MADLY DEEPLY BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND ME AND I HAD FIRE WOMEN DANCED WITH ME)

I'll be your dream, I'll be your wish, I'll be your fantasy

I'll be your hope, I'll be your love, be everything that you need

I love you more with every breath truly, madly, deeply do

I will be strong, I will be faithful 'cause I'm counting on

A new beginnin'

A reason for livin'

A deeper meaning, yeah

I wanna stand with you on a mountain

I wanna bathe with you in the sea

I wanna lay like this forever

Until the sky falls down on me

And when the stars are shining brightly in the velvet sky

I'll make a wish, send it to heaven and make you want to cry

The tears of joy for all the pleasure and the certainty

That we're surrounded by the comfort and protection

Of the highest powers

In lonely hours
The tears devour you
An' I wanna stand with you on a mountain
I wanna bathe with you in the sea
I wanna lay like this forever
Until the sky falls down on me
Oh, can you see it, baby?
You don't have to close your eyes
It's standin' right before you
All that you need will surely come
Ooh, yeah
I'll be your dream, I'll be your wish, I'll be your fantasy
I'll be your hope, I'll be your love, be everything that you need
I'll love you more with every breath truly, madly, deeply do
I wanna stand with you on a mountain
I wanna bathe with you in the sea
I wanna lay like this forever
Until the sky falls down on me
I wanna stand with you on a mountain
I wanna bathe with you in the sea
I want to live like this forever
Until the sky falls down on me

I danced and we all fired waves of fire and blasted down Another Demyx!

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Nico: Wow! That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

I gave the thumbs up and a twinkle was in my teeth.

Laney: Now here's this one. It's for Marinette. (ACTIVATES DARK CUPID'S RIDEWATCH)

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND LEAVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I am as God made me,

I have no desire for a mouth at my breast or a pot on the fire

I heed the high voices, I go where I'm sent

To mow down the men who refuse to repent

I'm a scythe in a field full of briars

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

The courage of Catherine, the flames of the forge

The sword of St. Michael, the blood of St. George

I take what I'm given, I follow my truth

I gladly abandon the bloom of my youth

I'm the lashing that falls from the scourge

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

Christem ducem

Poena fortis

Et sanguinis effusio

Corda terant

Ut te quaerant

Ieso, nostra redemptio

I fight where God tells me, I never ask why

I've bloodied the Devil with steel from on high

I kill without consequence, heed no man's law

I sift out the righteous like grain from the straw

I am judgment and heaven is nigh

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

She danced and fired arrows and suddenly we got a massive power boost from that Ridewatch and she fired wavs of energy and smashed Another Demyx down.

Me: Whoa! We got a powerful increase from that one!

Chloe Bourgeois: But that was awesome Laney!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Brittney: Now here is one from darkness. (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(MORDRED'S LULLABY BY JOAN PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND PURPLE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Guileless Son, I'll shape your belief

And you'll always know that your father's a thief

And you won't understand the cause of your grief

But you'll always follow the voices beneath

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Guileless Son, your spirit will hate her

The flower who married my brother the traitor

And you will expose his puppet behaviour

For you are the proof of how he betrayed her loyalty

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Guileless Son, each day you grow older

Each moment I'm watching my vengeance unfold

For the child of my body, the flesh of my soul

Will die in returning the birthright he stole

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

She floated into the air and fired waves of energy and dark fire and blasted down Another Demyx and smashed her down.

Me: WHOA! That was awesome Brittney!

Qin: That was about how Mordred became one of the most notorious traitors in all of the Arthurian Legend.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Perfect for the Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow that was awesome.

Brittney: Yes and it was fitting because the Goths are pure darkness incarnate.

Bonnie Terrez: That's right! Also this is my favorite too. Eli you aren't going to like this one.(ACTIVATES X-SQUAD SEPHIROTH'S RIDEWATCH)

We gasped!

Me: UH OH!

Bonnie Terrez: (SEPHIROTH'S THEME ONE WINGED ANGEL PLAYS AND SINGING DIVINELY IN LATIN)

Estuans interius

Ira vehementi

Estuans interius

Ira vehementi

Sephiroth!

Sephiroth!

Estuans interius

Ira vehementi

Estuans interius

Ira vehementi

Sephiroth!

Sephiroth!

Sors - immanis

Et inanis

Sors - immanis

Et inanis

Estuans interius

Ira vehementi

Estuans interius

Ira vehementi

Sephiroth!

Sephiroth!

Veni veni venias

Ne me mori facias

Veni veni venias

Ne me mori facias

Veni veni venias

Ne me mori facias

Veni veni venias

Ne me mori facias

Haryuu no

hanekata

She danced and fired waves of fire and blasted down Another Demyx all over!

Eli was shocked knowing that the Sephiroth of the X-Squad Universe was now in the Masters of Evil! But when the time comes, HE IS GOING TO DISH OUT SOME MASSIVELY

MAJOR AND FURIOUS PAYBACK ON HIM!

May: (gets out Jinx's Ridewatch) This isn't to be confused with Jinx who's a Teen Titan.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted Another Demyx down.

Nico: YEAH!

Camie: Why is Eli so shocked about hearing Bonnie sing that song?

Me: Because Sephiroth is the monster that killed the woman that loved him like a mother, Aerith. Long ago Eli swore that he would make sure Sephiroth was destroyed and anyone that would get in his way would be SERIOUSLY and dangerously hurt. Eli was that dangerous when he set his sights on something with intense rage and Bonnie singing that song reopened some old wounds.

Bonnie Terrez: Oh man. I didn't know.

Eli: It's all right Bonnie.

Nico: But at least it's not the prime universe version of him.

Eli: True. But I still have a lot of rage and anger to unleash unto him.

Me: Tell you what bro. As an extra battle for the usual battles later today, whoever is going to be X-Squad Sephiroth's archenemy you can unleash your rage and anger on him to your hearts content.

Eli: Thanks bro.

Maria: (gets out Good Crocker's Ridewatch) Tine to find out what Good Crocker used in battle.

Me: You don't spaz like the Prime Universe's version of Crocker right?

Good Crocker: I only spaz when I go crazy for this. EVIL VILLAINS EVIL VILLAINS EVIL VILLAINS! EVIL VILLAINS!

Nico: Geez! The one that we know was a fucked up man that went crazy for Fairy Godparents.

Me: Yeah. But this is very fitting for you.

Good Crocker: But on the plus side it has a good effect too.

Our auras all exploded out with amazing and unbelievable force! Our auras all looked like intensely burning rainbow fire!

Me: WHOA! So that's what Crocker's spazzing feels like!

Nico: Wow! And he had been doing that ever since 1973.

Camie: Yeah!

Good Crocker: But at least it works.

Me: It sure does.

Maria: Lets see what it does.

She activated it.

Maria: (SPAZING) FAIRY GOD PARENTS! FAIRY GOD PARENTS! FAIRY GOD PARENTS! WHOA! If I ever do that again, Nico I want you to blast my head off like how you do Jeebs.

Nico: Noted.

Maria fired waves of energy and blasted Another Demyx all over.

Maria: (gets out Salvo the Slime's Ridewatch) Now, for something straightforward.

Maria activated and turned into a ball.

Maria: Oh yeah! One gelatinous bear hug coming up! Nico and J.D. pull and stretch me.

Me: You got it.

We grabbed her and pulled her and stretched her around like clay and then wrapped her around Another Demyx and she squeezed her tight!

She let go and threw her down.

Geiz (gets out Zeronos Ridewatch): Now for my second transformation.

Armor Time! (Zeronos Belt standby music) Altair Form! Zeronos! (Zeronos transformation noises)

Geiz got ZeronosArmor.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Time for some action! (ACTIVATES EVIL VOLCANA'S RIDEWATCH)

(SAFETY DANCE BY MEN WITHOUT HATS PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

We can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

'Cause your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

Say, we can go where we want to

A place where they will never find

And we can act like we come

From out of this world

Leave the real one far behind

And we can dance

Or sing

We can go when we want to

Night is young and so am I

And we can dress real neat

From our hats to our feet

And surprise 'em with the victory cry

Say, we can act if we want to

If we don't, nobody will

And you can act real rude and totally removed

And I can act like an imbecile

And say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

They're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

We can dance if we want to

We've got all your life and mine

As long as we abuse it, never gonna lose it

Everything'll work out right

I say, we can dance if we want to

We can leave your friends behind

Because your friends don't dance

And if they don't dance

Well, they're no friends of mine

I say, we can dance, we can dance

Everything's out of control

We can dance, we can dance

We're doing it from pole to pole

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody look at your hands

We can dance, we can dance

Everybody's taking the chance

Oh well, the safety dance

Ah yes, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh well, the safety dance

Oh yes, the safety dance

Oh, the safety dance, yeah

Well, it's the safety dance

It's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Well, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

Oh, it's the safety dance

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed down Another Demyx!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome! Time for this one. (ACTIVATES FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

(I WANT YOU BY SAVAGE GARDEN PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes

And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind

And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine

Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola

I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball

That I need to, I want to

Well, come stand a little bit closer

Breathe in and get a bit higher

You'll never know what hit you

When I get to you

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

I'm the kind of person who endorses a deep commitment

Getting comfy, getting perfect is what I live for

But a look, then a smell of perfume

It's like I'm down on the floor and I don't know what I'm in for

Conversation has a time and place

In the interaction of a lover and a mate

But the time of talking, using symbols, using words

Can be likened to a deep sea diver

Who is swimming with a raincoat

Well, come stand a little bit closer

Breathe in and get a bit higher

You'll never know what hit you

When I get to you

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

ya, ya

(Ooh, ah) ya, ya

Anytime I need to see your face, I just close my eyes

And I am taken to a place where your crystal mind

And magenta feelings take up shelter in the base of my spine

Sweet like a chic-a-cherry cola

I don't need to try to explain, I just hold on tight

And if it happens again, I might move so slightly

To the arms and the lips and the face of the human cannonball

That I need to, I want to

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out (so can we find out?)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I would die to find out

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but

Ooh, I'd die to find out (I'd die to find out)

Ooh, I want you, I don't know if I need you, but (oh, why can't we find out?)

Ooh, I would die to find out

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed Another Demyx all over!

Camie: OH YEAH! Take that!

Me: YEAH!

Camie: Now here's one of my favorites. (ACTIVATES EVIL TORNADO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(CALLING ME HOME BY KATE PRICE PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA AND WIND SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In the shadow of the night I hear you calling out my name

Never heard your voice before, yet it sounds the same

As I had imagined it on a thousand nights before

Never thought you'd come for me, lost forevermore

But I can hear you calling, calling me home

I can hear you calling, calling me home

I can feel the pounding of his heart within my breast

Ever beating, ever drumming, it never seems to rest

It drives me on, leads me where my other senses fail

Leads me down this road to you, lit with moonlight pale

And I can hear you calling, calling me home

I can hear you calling, calling me home

As I approach the clearing, I recognize this place

And you with the heavens, shining in your face

A spirit strong and gentle, I ache to hold you in my arms

I feel as I have fallen under some forgotten charm

And I can hear you calling, calling me home

I can hear you calling, calling me home

Vapor in the midnight air, a vision there you stand

A broadsword and an eagle feather in your hands

I know not of me body quakes with passion or with fear

But as I reach my arms to you, you disappear

But I can hear you calling, calling me home

I can hear you calling, calling me home

Awake I sit bolt upright, I'm safe within my bed

The power of your calling still echoes in my head

Who or what you are, I guess I'll never really know

But every time you come for me, I'll go

I can hear you calling, calling me home

She fired waves of energy and aurora and smashed down Another Demyx.

The Vreedle Brothers appeared with their team and it had The Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Duck, Bronto Burt, Alpha Metroid and Mustache Girl.

Geiz (gets out Diend Ridewatch): Hey, Octagon. You and Rhomboid's team is looking good.

Octagon: Thanks.

Armor Time! (Upbeat rock music) KamenRide! Diend!(Diend transformation noises)

Geiz got DiendArmor.

Nicole: Wow! An Alpha Metroid from The Return of Samus! That is awesome!

It fired lightning and electrocuted Another Demyx all over.

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) I hope the next Gene Slammer appears after this.

Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-i-ve Shi-ppu! Shippu!

Geiz became Geiz Revive Shippu.

Nico: YEAH!

?: Someone call!?

An Arbok appeared.

Me: Whoa! Arbok!

Nico: Cool!

Arbok: (In A girls Voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Sakura Yinghua! Wow!

Arbok: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed down Another Demyx and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and it was for Irma. I went over to Delilah Xaphirronas and she was a girl with blue hair and had on her White Coat still and had blue and black clothes, and she had a sitar and I picked her up.

Delilah Xaphirronas: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I picked her up and brought her over.

Irma: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Arbok: My favorite is when me and Nico were in Los Angeles, California and we busted a massive international drug smuggling operation and arrested 4,000 criminals.

Me: Wait you mean the 2016 Los Angeles Drug Raid was done with you two?

Arbok: That's right. That was so fun.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was awesome.

Arbok: Can I be reverted back? Also I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. Cover your eyes and if anyone peaks I will kill you.

I put on my blind man glasses and then the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She was reverting back and she got back to human. She was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes.

Sakura Yinghua's legs were shaky from being merged for so long.

She got up and almost fell and Maria held on to her and the Fashion Brigade made her new clothes. She had a purple Chinese outfit on.

Maria: There.

Sakura Yinghua: Wow! I look amazing.

Varie: You sure do.

Nico and Sakura hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sakura Yinghua: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Musa, Erina Nakiri, Levi Weston, Touma Yoimachi, Umika Hayami, and Noel Takao are heading back to Dark World for Day 2 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Celine Wendova is going to get a powerful treasure: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and also known by her more infamous name in ancient times as the "Whore of Babylon", and she's also an old enemy of Vampirella.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 2 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Celine Wendova is going to get a powerful treasure: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Celri, Monk of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Red Queen of Hearts.

Rita: Yes, and she's known by her more infamous name in ancient times as the "Whore of Babylon", and she's also an old enemy of Vampirella.

Me and Nico: How do you know about…?

Rita: (Smirks) You guys aren't the only ones who've read comics when they were kids, I've read the Vampirella comics when I was a teenager, and she's beaten down a ton of demonic villains during her long career, and when she joined Lincoln's harem, I was beyond happy.

Vampirella: Nice to know I have a fan who's read about my adventures.

Lincoln: Wow, I didn't even know that, Mom. So, what can you tell us about The Blood Red Queen of Hearts?

Rita: From what I read in the Vampirella comics, Jezebel was born in Ancient Babylon, and she was once a strikingly beautiful woman. Sometime in her life, she became the high priestess of the Cult of Chaos and used her feminine charms to lure male sacrifices to please her god. She'd served Chaos loyally until she offended her master by demanding that he make her his queen, which would have granted her immortality and eternal power. But, angered by her demands, Chaos ripped the flesh from Jezebel's body and imprisoned her soul in a Queen of Hearts playing card as punishment for her offensive demands. Although her wish for immortality had technically been granted, her soul would remain trapped within the card forever. Still hoping to become her master's bride, she'd spent the centuries sacrificing more humans to him whenever she is able to find a host. She'd eventually met Vampirella and became one of her deadliest foes ever since, using her powers to seduce men and women alike to do her biding, and during one of their fights after Vampirella defeated her, Chaos took her vision which forces her to use magic to see.

We were stunned.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Talk about awesome comic book knowledge, that was really awesome, Ms. Rita.

Rita: Thanks, J.D. So, are you planning on draining her dry of her blood and life-force, honey?

Lincoln: I was just planning on that, Mom, her beauty is both her strength and weakness, and since I have life-force draining and absorption abilities, I'll drain her dry of both her life-force and her beauty and powers until she's a desiccated centuries-old corpse.

Celina Wendova: And her evil soul sent to the Black Gates for eternity.

Lincoln: For what she did to so many innocent men and women since ancient times, there's going to be no mercy for her, and thanks for joining us, Musa, Erina, Levi, Touma, Umika, and Noel.

Musa: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we're so glad you're doing better now.

Rita: After what happened yesterday, I'm glad too.

Lynn Sr.: Me too, honey. So, where do we go to find The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World?

Celina Wendova: I think I know where.

We continued on and we arrived at Celri, Monk of Dark Workd's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic broadsword.

Celina Wendova: And it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise head for us, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise head for us, and they got the four girls.

Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise: (Girl's voice) And away from Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Red Queen of Hearts.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Sophia "Emerald Tortoise" Kennedy, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that The Blood Red Queen of Hearts is already heading for us.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my chances to become the bride of Chaos, Vampirella!

Vampirella: Oh boy, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to quit, Jezebel.

We then saw our target, Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Red Queen of Hearts.

Vampirella: Jezebel, I see that time hasn't improved your mood towards me for what I did to you.

Blood Red Queen of Hearts: And now, I will make you pay for ruining my chances of immortality and ruling this world at Chaos' side!

Celine Wendova: Fat chance, Whore of Babylon, the only thing that awaits you is eternal torment in the darkness of Oblivion!

Celine Wendova went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World. Suddenly, Celine Wendova's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a black and dark blue energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dark blue flames, she unholstered her massive Celri, Monk of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Justice from her back, and as she approached Jezebel, she left black and dark blue energy, demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue flames with every step.

Celine Wendova: You absolutely make me sick to my stomach, Blood Red Queen of Hearts, as if what you've done in luring men and women to their sacrificial deaths in Chaos' service wasn't bad enough, but what you've done in trying to become Chaos' queen by continuing on to lure men and women to their deaths can never be forgiven, and now, I've got thousands of years of justice to dish out on you, Jezebel!

Suddenly, Celine Wendova was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with darkness, dark blue flames, and dark magic surrounding it, there are an army of demons and Celri, Monk of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Celine Wendova emerged, but she was changed forever.

Celine Wendova grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and blue flames surrounding her, she has Celri, Monk of Dark World and holding the Zero Kanji in its hand emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has demon earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Zero and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Celri, Monk of Dark World with dark blue gems for the eyes and the Zero and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of

Eternal Love. Celine Wendova has on a sleeveless dark blue closed blouse, sleeveless blue and black dress, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue sneakers, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark blue flames on the coattails, and on the back is Celri, Monk of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue flames. Suddenly, Celine Wendova felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the large dark blue feathers have black tips on the feathers and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails. Celine Wendova has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Celine Wendova's massive Celri, Monk of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Justice and The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue flames, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celri, Monk of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Dark Magic Zero Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Celri, Monk of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Celri, Monk of Dark World's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Celri, Monk of Dark World that said, "Celine Wendova, Gene-Slammer of Celri, Monk of Dark World, Intelligent and Powerful Member of the Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Scoots, Archenemy of Dishwasher Slog, Destroyer of Jezebel Lanira of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Dark Magic, and Dark Blue Flames"

セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、セルリのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのモンク、ダーク・ワールドの知的で強力なメンバー、ゴス・ガールズ、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セントクラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーンの守護天使ラウド、スクートのスラッシャー、ディッシュウォッシャー スログの大敵、ネクロム教会のイゼベル ラニラの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、悪魔、闇魔法、紺碧の炎

Celine Wendova's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS DARK BLUE FIRE DEMON MONK DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC DARK BLUE FIRESTORM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK BLUE FIRESTORM DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Celine Wendova's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when

Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Blood Red Queen of Hearts saw it, she went after Celine to kill her, but Celine Wendova fired a powerful black and dark blue energy blast, demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue flames at The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and sent her flying out of the shrine and we also came outside, she got up and she was really pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Celine Wendova has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: Now, all of Dark World's going to witness the death of The Blood Red Queen of Hearts, and Celine, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Celine Wendova: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Cerulean Demon Monk and Divine Monk Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally end the Whore of Babylon once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Celine.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Celine Wendova.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing pain and suffering to all of mankind are over, Jezebel, and now, we're going to unleash thousands of years of justice and retribution for every single life you've taken in Chaos' service!

Celine Wendova and Lincoln went after The Blood Red Queen of Hearts, who fired blasts of darkness and black magic at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was major league pissing off The Blood Red Queen of Hearts, but Celine Wendova and Lincoln were getting started, then Celine Wendova called upon the dark forces of Dark World and they fired powerful blasts of darkness at her and blasted her badly, and Lincoln called upon the forces of the night and sent creatures of darkness at her who tore into her.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Celine Wendova, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Celri, Monk of Dark World's Demonic Wisdom Darkness Dark Fire Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with dark blue flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Celri, Monk of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a dark blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Celine Wendova fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, and elemental forces at The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and it knocked her down.

Then, Lincoln ram at The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and he grabbed her by the neck with his left hand and as he opened his mouth, a beam of energy began flowing out of The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and into Lincoln as he began draining her of her life-force and absorbing her powers, and as soon as he was done draining her of her life-force, she was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and as he threw her corpse into the air, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy from his massive greatsword, and it hits the corpse of The Blood Red Queen of Hearts and she was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Celine Wendova and Lincoln did to The Blood Red Queen of Hearts as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Celine Wendova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Celine Wendova: This time, don't you dare come back. Thanks for helping me destroy The Blood Red Queen of Hearts, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Celine.

Suddenly, Celine Wendova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Celine Wendova's face, they kissed passionately as Celine Wendova's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Celri, Monk of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Celine Wendova came back to us as the display and Celri, Monk of Dark World vanished.

Nico: Oh man, I can't believe it, you really drained her dry of not only her life-force and beauty, but you also absorbed her powers and abilities as well, nice one, Lincoln.

Me: And that's another treasure marked off the list.

Lincoln: Yep, and thanks, Nico, and I did say that I was going to take away the one thing that she'd considered as her greatest weapon: her beauty, and it was also her weakness as well, so when I used my life-force draining and absorption abilities on her, she had no chance. (To Sophia Kennedy) And it's so good to see you again, Sophia Kennedy.

Sophia Kennedy reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing emerald green hair, emerald green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has an emerald green gem embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings with stars and sparking emerald gems and an aura of sparkling emerald gems around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she's dressed in a sleeveless emerald green open blouse, sleeveless emerald green midriff top, emerald green skirt, emerald green pants with flowers, emerald green legwarmers, emerald green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with emerald green flames, emerald green gems, and tortoises on the coattails and Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise holding an emerald green gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise-themed large greatsword with embedded emerald green gem and Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large tortoise heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large tortoise heads and a large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large tortoise heads for the pommel.

Sophia Kennedy: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Emerald Loganna, Emerald Logan, and Serenity Lexington.

Emerald Loganna, Emerald Logan, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Sophia.

Lincoln went up to Sophia Kennedy and he hugged her, and Sophia Kennedy is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sophia Kennedy: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that more wider and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Emerald Loganna and Emerald Logan?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sophia "Emerald Tortoise", she's my Guardian Angel from The Bronx, New York, and my classmate in Science. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, and she purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise in order to protect me from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Yep, I figured that was coming.

Lincoln: That's right, and as a result of that, she gained emerald green angel wings and she became a master of the green color of the rainbow and even emerald green gems, and like Emerald Loganna, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, she also gained green fire powers that are so hot, it'll give you third-degree burns.

Me: Just like with Riley Mackenzie's red fire powers and Emily Lane's yellow fire powers.

Lincoln: Right, and she's easily identified by an emerald gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she was trained by Emerald Loganna, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Emerald Logan, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise.

Nico: Nice!

Emerald Loganna: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, along with using green fire and creating emerald green gems, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with sparkling emerald green gems around her and in her emerald green angel wings.

Emerald Logan: Which is also another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Sophia Kennedy: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and Lincoln's right, I really hated Lisa with a blazing passion.

Nico: Uh oh.

Sophia Kennedy: But, I actually prevented that by causing a little "disaster" before we even set foot at The Loud House, so there's no need to worry, Nico.

Nico: That's a relief, but what "disaster" did you cause Lisa?

Lincoln: You'll hear the full story later, Nico, trust me, it's really hilarious.

Sophia Kennedy: He's right, and it's guaranteed to knock your socks off. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Sophia, are you absolutely sure about this?

Sophia Kennedy: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Sophia Kennedy, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Sophia Kennedy, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sophia Kennedy's neck with emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sophia Kennedy: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sophia.

Sophia Kennedy has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sophia Kennedy's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Yuna, Atla, Helen, and Shia Foschurose from Kuma Kuma Kuma Bear.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuna, Atla, Helen, and Shia Foschurose from Kuma Kuma Kuma Bear.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuna (Kuma Kuma Kuma Bear): Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuna and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Blood Queen of Hearts, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-

colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs

orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Shia Foschurose: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shia Foschurose: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive and wide right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuna, Atla, Helen, and Shia Foschurose with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Celine Wendova had gotten The Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Queen of Hearts and an old enemy of Vampirella.

But, when Lincoln showed them what happened such as Celine Wendova transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laying a brutal beatdown on The Blood Queen of Hearts and it ended with Lincoln using his life-force draining and absorption on The Blood Queen of Hearts and he absorbed all of her powers and drained her of her life-force and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Sophia Kennedy have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Holy crap, I knew we'd one day face off against one of Vampirella's enemies in the future, but out of all of them, Jezebel A.K.A. The Blood Queen of Hearts is the worst.

Lincoln: She sure is, and we found out that my Mom was also a comic book reader, and her favorite was Vampirella.

The rest of the team was stunned.

Nico: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves, but her knowledge of Vampirella's enemies is really amazing, so, you know what this means?

Lincoln: Yep, foes of Vampirella, beware, Team Loud Phoenix Storm's coming for you, and not even the night will protect you from us.

Me: That's for sure.

* * *

After getting rid of The Blood Queen of Hearts, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sophia Kennedy saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sophia Kennedy: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sophia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophia Kennedy: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sophia, what's the story on how you caused a little "disaster" to happen to Lisa's lab before she could do something bad to Lincoln?

Sophia Kennedy: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from the gym after a two-hour work-out, but then, I had a vision that Lisa was going to do something so bad to Lincoln, such as strapping him to a table, removing his organs, along with his heart, and with that, he could die a horrible death. I was really pissed off, and Lincoln could sense my anger. But, I decided to cause some mayhem for her, as we got near The Loud House, I concentrated hard, and I made massive clusters of emerald crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and it caused a really loud chain reaction of explosions and Lisa's lab equipment and robots were being shredded by the gems and she was running like a chicken with its head cut off. Then, Lincoln and I went inside and we still heard the chaos happening in Lisa's room, and Lisa came out, and she was a mess, and we saw my handiwork: her entire room was covered in emerald crystal clusters and gems and her lab was now a mess and her robots were destroyed. Here's the video of what happened.

Sophia Kennedy played the video, and we saw it: massive clusters of emerald crystals and gems had erupted right out of nowhere, and it caused a really loud chain reaction of explosions and Lisa's lab equipment and robots were being shredded by the gems and she was running like a chicken with its head cut off. Then, Lincoln and Sophia went inside and they still heard the chaos happening in Lisa's room, and Lisa came out, and she was a mess, and her entire room was covered in emerald crystal clusters and gems and her lab was now a mess and her robots were destroyed.

When the video finished, our jaws dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

I had my jaw put back up.

Nico: (Stunned with Awe) Holy… crap!

Eli: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa!

Nico: Those are beautiful!

Lincoln: Yeah, I was stunned myself, but Sophia saved me from what could've been another attempt on my life, and as for Lisa, she got grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan were the ones who told on Lisa, somehow they got the dirt on what Lisa was up to, and they had to wait until a disaster happened.

Lori: And it was Sophia's doing that caused that disaster.

Me: I remember that day all too well.

Nico: Wow. Oh, and I forgot to ask, what did you do with the emerald crystal clusters and gems after it was cleaned up?

Lincoln: Sophia and I sold some of them to jewelry stores, and we got over $950,000,000,000,000 as a result, and we divided the money that we got in half: Sophia got $475,000,000,000,000 and I also got $475,000,000,000,000, and Sophia had opened up her own bank account, and she did the same with me.

Our jaws dropped… again.

CLANG!

I had my jaw reset too.

Aylene C.: (LAUGHS) You guys will catch flies if you keep doing that.

Nico: Dang! That was awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right, Nico, and emerald gems are rarer and often more expensive than diamonds.

Rita: When Sophia told me and Lynn about it, we were really stunned at how much money she and Lincoln had gotten from selling the emeralds to the jewelry stores, and jewelers would pay a lot of money to get emerald gems, and those looking to buy emerald gem rings pay a lot of money for one.

Lynn Sr.: And when she told us of what she did in opening her own bank account and she also opened up a bank account for Lincoln, (Voice Breaking) I was so proud of him!

Lincoln: And we also kept it a secret. Sorry about that.

Lori: It's okay, Linky, but that's a big step: you're saving money and you're taking responsibility for how you manage your money.

Lynn: And for the remaining emerald gems, Sophia had some plans for them.

Sophia Kennedy: I sure did. Take a look.

Sophia Kennedy had gotten out tons of Rockefeller emerald gem rings and emerald gem earrings, and she gave them to the girls in my harem, Lincoln's harem, Nico's harem, Clyde's harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Naruto's harem, and all of us.

Me: (Whistle) Those are beautiful!

May: Wow, I really love the craftsmanship of these rings and earrings, these are so awesome.

Maria: They sure are.

Riley Mackenzie: When it comes to making emerald gem jewelry, Sophia's a top expert, and Stella, Emily, and I are also planning on getting into making jewelry: ruby gem jewelry, topaz gem jewelry, and orange amber gem jewelry.

Nico: You girls should go into a ring-making business one day, do you know how much people would pay for quality jewelry like this?

Me: Yeah, they pay top dollar for quality jewelry like this.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to the Okinawa Beaches, in Okinawa, Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Sunset Shimmer: Whoa, we're here in the Okinawa Beaches, awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, Sunset, and it's perfect for our beach date. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the animals that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to the Okinawa Beaches in Okinawa, Japan.

Me: Wow, now that's awesome.

Sakura Adachi: (Japanese Accent) I haven't been there in a long time, and it's still the same as ever.

Nico: I've been to the Okinawa Beaches before, and they're awesome, and the tropical climate there is awesome.

Lincoln: You know, it's actually the first time we've gone to any beaches in Japan.

Girl Jordan: I was just about to say, Linky.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah, same here, and when we saw the Okinawa Beaches, it was really amazing.

Me: Awesome. Okinawa's beaches are a very popular place.

Qin: They sure are.

---

Later we were watching TV and we Sunset was reading a book.

Me: How are you feeling Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: Heavy but getting through it.

Me: Good.

Lincoln: Just helping you get through this.

Maui: Nico, the mission tomorrow should probably be you guys participating in the day where it all began with me and Moana.

Nico: Now that we can do.

Lily: That was an awesome mission for me.

Me: I remember that. That was a great mission.

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when that happened. Can you tell me what went down?

Me: Sure.

I went over what happened in Chapter 64.

(FLASHBACK)

Lily was in the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Starfire, Laney & Crysta and Lisa were in the Control Room.

The Simulator Activated and Lily found herself in the Middle of the Ocean.

She walked on the water and she saw a blue light on a boat. The boat was a Polynesian Sailing Canoe.

Lily: I'm in the movie Moana. One of my favorites. I love this movie.

Lily walked over to the boat and she saw Moana hugging the spirit of her Grandmother.

Moana: I tried, Gramma. I couldn't do it.

Lily: Moana. You can't give up. You've come this far and you can't give up on your people.

Moana: Who are you?

Lily: My name is Lily Loud. I came to help you.

Lily got onto the boat.

Moana: Lily I tried my hardest but it was too much for me.

Lily: I know. But you have a strong spirit and a strong will and love for everyone on your island.

Moana: I know. But the question is Who am I?

Lily: [Singing Divinely] You are a girl that loves your Island and a girl that loves the sea.

Moana: [Singing] It calls me.

Lily: You are the daughter of the village chief. You are descended from voyagers who found their way across the world.

Moana: They call me.

Glowing Blue Polynesian Sailing Canoes appeared and they had the spirits of Moana's Ancestors on them.

Lily: You've delivered them to where you are. You have journeyed farther. You are everything you've learned and more.

Moana: Still it calls me. And the call isn't out there at all it's inside me.

Lily: It's like the tide always falling and rising.

Moana: [to her Grandmother] I will carry you here in my heart you remind me that come what may.

Lily: You know the way.

Moana: I am Moana!

Moana dove into the water and swam down to the bottom and retrieved a glowing green stone. It was the Heart of Te Fiti. The song ended.

Moana got back on the boat.

Moana: Lily. Thank you for reminding me.

Lily: It's no trouble at all. Now we got a job to do.

Moana: Right.

Lily: Lets do it, Together.

Lily extended her hand and she and Moana shook hands.

They both fixed Moana's boat and Lily made a horse of Glowing Water.

Lily: Ready?

Moana: Lets go.

They both went to the island where Te Fiti is said to be.

---

When they got there they saw black clouds with ash and soot blowing around.

Lily: Is this it?

Moana: Yes. We have to go passed the Barrier Islands. We do that, we make it to Te Fiti. But Te Kâ the Volcano Demon is going to prevent us from getting there. Te Kâ can't follow us into the water.

Lily: Okay.

As they approached, Ash clouds, lava and red hot smoke billowed up and they saw a fiery monster.

Lily: Is that Te Kâ?

Moana: Yes.

Lightning flashed in Te Kâ's ash clouds and smoke and she was going to make sure they don't get passed her.

Lily fired a blast of water and it hit Te Kâ in the chest and cooled her down and she screeched in pain.

Lily: That oughta cool you down!

Ta Kâ reheated her chest and threw a ball of lava at them and Lily threw and ball of Water at it and cooled it down.

It hit the rocks nearby.

Lily: Is that all you got you overgrown sack of hot air!?

Te Kâ got mad and the lightning in her clouds intensified as she roared.

Moana: Lily here she comes!

Te Kâ fired a stream of Fire and Lily fired a blast of water and the blasts collided and the fire turned into steam and the water hit Te Kâ in the face and she screeched in pain.

They made it passed the Barrier Islands and Te Kâ extended her arm out and was about to grab them when an Eagle came and transformed into the legendary demigod Maui and slashed off Te Kâ's arm and he landed on the boat with us.

Moana: Maui. You came back.

Maui's chest tattoo friend smiled in proudness.

Lily: Maui I presume?

Maui: That's right and you are?

Lily: My name is Lily Loud.

Maui: It's a pleasure.

Moana: But your hook. One more hit and…

Maui: [Chuckles] Te Kâ has got to catch me first. Now get to the island chosen one. Go save the world.

Moana: Maui, thank you.

Lily: We owe you one.

Maui: You're welcome.

Maui then transformed into some kind of bug and flew up to Te Kâ and turned into a whale and made a big splash.

It hurt Te Kâ and Lily and Moana made it to the island and went up the mountain and in the lagoon they saw a hole that looked like someone was resting.

Moana: Te Fiti. It's gone.

Lily: What happened?

Lily and Moana saw Te Kâ and in her chest was a spiral pattern and it matched the spiral on the Heart of Te Fiti and they instantly connected the dots.

Lily: Te Fiti and Te Kâ, they're both one in the same. Te Kâ is Te Fiti.

Moana: Yeah. Now we know.

Maui got Te Kâ extremely angry and Moana held the heart up and it emitted a bright glow and a loud hum.

Lily and Moana walked to the ocean edge.

Moana: Let her come to us.

The ocean in the lagoon split and allowed Moana and Lily to cross and Te Kâ rushed to them without feeling any water.

Lily and Moana were walking on the sand of the ocean floor.

Lily: [Singing] We have crossed the Horizon to find you.

Te Kâ was getting closer.

Moana: [Singing] We know your name.

Lily: They have stolen the heart from inside you.

Moana: But this does not define you.

Lily: This is not who you are.

Te Kâ began to realize that she was made into someone she was not.

Lily and Moana: You know who you are?

Te Kâ leaned in closer and Moana put her head on her head as the song ended.

Moana: Who you truly are.

Te Kâ closed her eyes and Moana placed the heart in the spiral and it glowed green and began cracking apart as leaves, flowers and life grew on Te Kâ and after the rocks broke off they saw Te Fiti, fully restored.

Lily and Moana: Te Fiti.

They were amazed. Te Fiti the spirit of life was fully restored and bringing new life to the island.

Te Fiti was forever indebted to Lily and Moana and she forgave Maui for his recklessness and actions and his hook was repaired. Maui left to go see the world.

As Lily and Moana left for Moana's island, Te Fiti went back to her rest.

Lily and Moana arrived back at Moana's island Motonui and her mom and dad, Sina and Chief Tui arrived onto the beach as they got

on.

Moana: Mom! Dad!

Sina: Moana!

Moana hugged her mom and dad.

Moana: I may have gone a little ways past the reef.

Chief Tui: [Chuckles] It suits you.

Moana: Oh mom, dad. This is Lily Loud. She helped me on my journey.

Lily: It's a pleasure to meet you.

Sina: Lily, we can't thank you enough for helping Moana.

Moana: Lily was a big help.

Lily: You are so welcome Sina.

The villagers came and were excited to see Moana back safe and sound.

They cheered for both Lily and Moana.

Moana: Lily. I couldn't have done all of this without your help. I thought I was gonna have to turn back but you helped me regain my courage and strength.

Lily: True courage and strength only comes from what's inside your heart. Never forget that.

Moana: I won't.

Moana surprised Lily by taking off her necklace and placing it around Lily's neck.

Lily: You're necklace? But this is yours.

Moana: It's yours now Lily. You helped me save the world and I couldn't have done it without you. You will always have a friend here on Motonui.

Lily was surprised and hugged Moana.

Lily: Thank you Moana.

A vortex opened up.

Lily: I have to go home now. But I will never forget you Moana.

Moana: Me neither.

Chief Tui: Take care, Lily. You will always be welcome at our island.

Lily: Thank you Chief.

Lily waved as she entered the vortex and arrived back home.

The Simulator turned off.

Me: Lily, you were amazing and I didn't know you can sing really well.

Varie: I didn't know either.

Lily: It's a hidden talent I guess.

Starfire: You were amazing Lily.

Laney: I'm so proud of you Little Sis.

Laney and Lily hugged.

Lily: Thank's Laney.

Crysta: I agree with Laney.

Lily: Thank you. All of you.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Wow! Lily that was amazing! You helped Moana and Maui before. That is incredible.

Lily: That was one of the most unforgettable adventures ever for me.

Qin: Boy that is so cool.

But then…

Sunset screamed!

We gasped!

A huge puddle of water poured out onto the floor!

Me: Oh man! Sunset is it time?!

Sunset Shimmer: It's Time!

Me: OH MAN! Lets get her to the hospital!

Nico: Lets go lets go double time lets go!

Lola: Sunset, just stay calm! Everything's gonna be okay!

Sunset Shimmer: I'll be all right.

Varie: Start your breathing.

Sunset did so and we loaded her into Ratchet and we were off to the Hospital.

We got to the hospital and then we went into the lobby and Sunset was rushed into the Delivery Room.

We waited.

El Oso came.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) I got your text amigos!

Me: Sunset and Lincoln are in the delivery room right now.

Lola: We just got to wait.

We got to reading books and we were waiting.

Runamuck: I wonder what wonderful things Sunset will say during her labor pains.

Me: (GULPS) I don't think I want to know.

Qin: Me neither.

Lana: Whatever it is…

Sunset Shimmer: (SCREAMING IN PAIN) LINCOLN THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF I EVER GET OUT OF THIS I WILL RIP OUT YOUR INTESTINES AND HOGTIE YOU WITH THEM AND TIE YOU TO A FLAGPOLE BY YOUR MANHOOD!

We gasped in shock.

Qin: (GULPS)

Camie: GEEZ!

El Oso: Ay caramba!

Bart: Ay caramba! That was bad!

The screaming stopped later on.

Me: It stopped.

Later Sunset and Lincoln came out and in their hands were 6 baby girls. Lincoln had a little bit of premature peach fuzz on his face from being tired from the delivery. The babies all had

Sunset's fiery hair and also had Lincoln's rainbow eyes and also symbols on their foreheads for some of the spiciest peppers in the world.

Me: Oh Sunset, Lincoln they are so adorable.

We went over to them.

Phoenix Shimmer: My new little sisters are here. Oh they are so cute.

Cybertron Red Alert: Sunset, are you okay now?

Sunset Shimmer: (Exhausted) I am now guys. Just really tired.

Me: But your little girls are so adorable.

Qin: What did you name them?

Lincoln: These three with me are Cayenne Fire Shimmer, Habanero Fire Shimmer andTepin Fire Shimmer.

Sunset Shimmer: And these three are Rocoto Fire Shimmer, Carolina Fire Shimmer and Moruga Fire Shimmer.

Me: Oh they are adorable and you named them after the hottest peppers in the world.

Phoenix Shimmer: That is perfect for them.

Laney: They are so adorable.

Nico: Congratulations to you Sunset and you too Lincoln and Phoenix.

Xenia: We're so happy for you guys.

Twilight Sparkle: We all are so happy Sunset.

Princess Celestia: I am so proud of you Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks everyone.

I gave Sunset a Senzu Bean and she was healed up and then we got a good photo of them.

---

Later Trixie Lulamoon, Pickle and Barley Barrel and Susie Carmichael are watching over Sunset's kids. Now it was time for our next mission.

Snaptrap: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Liam's team will include Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, and Lady of The Lake. Emerald Goldenbraid's team will include Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, and White Night Dragon.

Me: Wow those are awesome choices.

Yusei: Having our dragons be with you guys in a group is an awesome idea.

Laney: It sure is.

Lola: I think it's cool.

Jack Atlas: I agree there too.

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: And it's going to be an honor to be with a group too.

Me: Boy it sure is. I'm excited for this one.

Nico: Me too. Also here is todays mission. You guys will like this one. We're going to meet the awesome Mr. Peabody and his son Sherman.

Me: Wow! This will be cool!

Qin: It sure will! I love Mr. Peabody and Sherman.

Lynn Sr.: Those were good times back then. I loved watching them.

Jessie Knudson: Me too. They do all kinds of great things. Including time travel.

Tuddrussel: I heard they are another version of us.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Drakkon: Can me, Vypra, Dark Spicer, Number 7, Vanitas, Zs'Skayr, Calamitous, Waffle Woman, Myotismon, and Cargill go with you guys?

Zen Aku: Me, May Kanker, MODOK, Dark Phoenix, Cuppa Joe, Sentinel Prime, Albedo, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Evil Shade Man, and Steelbeak will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Drakkon: Sunset congratulations on your new girls.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks Drakkon.

Laney: We're all so happy for her.

Nico: You guys are going to like our next mission. We're going to meet Mr. Peabody and Sherman.

Cargill: Awesome! I love Mr. Peabody and Sherman! Great Saturday Morning Cartoons with Rocky and Bullwinkle.

Me: Yep. Just as iconic and just as funny.

Nico: Yep. First lets watch the movie and then we'll get ready.

We got to watching 2014's movie Mr. Peabody and Sherman.

* * *

Mr. Peabody is a highly intelligent anthropomorphic dog who lives in a New York City penthouse with his adopted human son, Sherman. Peabody teaches Sherman history by using the WABAC to travel to the past. On his first day of school, Sherman's knowledge of the apocryphal nature of the George Washington cherry tree anecdote leads to an altercation with one of his classmates, Penny Peterson, who calls him a dog and puts him in a chokehold. After Sherman bites Penny in self-defense, Peabody is called into the principal's office and confronted by Ms. Grunion, a child protective services agent, who suspects Peabody of being an unfit parent and plans to visit their home to investigate.

Peabody invites the Petersons over for a dinner party to make amends before Grunion arrives. Sherman, against Peabody's orders, shows Penny the WABAC and takes her into the past, where she stays in Ancient Egypt to marry King Tut. Sherman returns to the present to get Peabody's help. Penny initially refuses to leave, until she is informed that she as well will be killed alongside Tut during the wedding and escapes with Peabody and Sherman.

While trying to return to the present, the WABAC runs out of power, so they stop at the home of Leonardo da Vinci in Renaissance Florence. Penny goads Sherman into piloting da Vinci's flying machine, which he manages to do before they crash. After they resume their journey, Sherman learns of Ms. Grunion's plot and argues with Peabody. After they crash-land in the middle of the Trojan War, Sherman runs away and joins King Agamemnon's army. During the battle, Penny and Sherman are trapped inside the Trojan Horse as it rolls towards a ravine; Peabody saves them, but seemingly dies in doing so.

Sherman and Penny travel back to a few minutes before they left in the present to find Peabody, despite his earlier warnings to never return to a time when they existed. As Sherman and Penny try to explain the situation, Sherman's earlier self shows up. When Grunion arrives, Peabody tries to conceal the presence of two Shermans, but the second Peabody, having survived the crash, arrives back from Troy. Grunion attempts to collect both Shermans, but they and the Peabodys merge, generating a massive cosmic shockwave. When Grunion again tries to take Sherman away, Peabody bites her in a rage, and she calls the New York Police Department. Peabody, Penny, and Sherman race to the WABAC, but cannot time-travel due to a rip in the space-time continuum caused by the merging of their cosmic doubles. A portal appears above New York and historical objects and figures rain down upon the city.

The WABAC crash-lands in Grand Army Plaza where historical figures and police converge. Grunion calls in animal control to arrest Peabody, but Sherman and all others come to Peabody's defense. As the rip worsens, Peabody and Sherman take off in the WABAC and travel into the future for a few minutes, successfully undoing the damage. The historical figures are dragged back to their respective eras and Agamemnon takes Grunion with him. Sherman returns to school, having become friends with Penny and deepened his bond with Peabody.

---

When it was done we were laughing a lot and mer and it was funny!

Qin: Yeah! That was great!

Lola: So funny and awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Nico: And our target is Ms. Edwina Grunion.

Camie: What does it say about her?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her history.

---

Edwina Grunion, better known as simply Miss. Grunion, is the main antagonist of DreamWorks' twenty-eighth full-length animated feature film Mr. Peabody and Sherman. She's a plump, strict and cat-loving woman as well as the arch-nemesis of Mr. Peabody and Sherman.

She was voiced by Allison Janney, who also played Gladys Sharp in DreamWorks' Over the Hedge, Bonnie Plunkett in Mom and Margaux Needler in The Addams Family.

She first appears after Sherman bites his devious classmate Penny Peterson in retaliation for constantly calling him a "dog", humiliating him, and restraining him in a chokehold, Miss. Grunion is determined to have the adoption agency reclaim Sherman from Mr. Peabody permanently.

Later on, after she does try to take Sherman away, Mr. Peabody's fatherly instincts get the best of him and decides to do what Sherman did to Penny the day before; by biting her arm as revenge. Unfortunately Miss. Grunion calls the police to have him arrested while a hole was ripped in the space-time continuum.

In the end, she ends up being dragged back in time to the Trojan War period by King Agamemnon and is then married at the Trojan Horse, while having a new nicer personality.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Me: What a heartless monster!

Xenia: No one is doing that to Sherman!

Camie: Yeah!

Varie: Peabody is a great parent.

Sonata: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for Pidgeot next.

Qin: Ooh that one is going to be fast.

Lola: Yep.

Lana: Awesome.

Me: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the red iris of Clara St. Clarice's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Celine Wendova's Third Eye, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Yachiru Unohana, the dark side of Retsu Unohana, and she's coming here to get revenge for what happened to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Yachiru Unohana coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to get revenge for what happened to Sōsuke Aizen.

Me: I've heard of her, she's a dangerous serial killer.

Nico: Oh, she's got to go.

Rukia Kuchiki: That's right, and here's something that's bound to send you guys into a tailspin: you see, Yachiru Unohana is the dark side of Retsu Unohara.

We gasped in pure shock.

Eli: What?!

Me: It's true, Rukia told me all about it. But, I saved Retsu long ago by separating her from Yachiru and destroyed her.

Then, we saw Retsu Unohara enter the Estate.

Retsu Unohara: J.D.'s right, he saved me from Yachiru. But, I always feared that Yachiru would one day return, and she'd plagued me all my life.

Lincoln: That's terrible, I'm so sorry you went through that, Retsu.

Retsu Unohara: Thank you for your concern, Lincoln. But, can you do me a favor?

Lincoln: Sure.

Retsu Unohara: Can you use your Dark Side Eternal Purification on me to permanently sever Yachiru for good?

Lincoln: Can do.

Lincoln used his Dark Side Eternal Purification technique and severed Yachiru Unohara from Retsu for good.

Retsu Unohara: Thank you so much.

Beverly Frosch: Now, we won't have any trouble in putting down that serial killer, Yachiru, and make her pay for everything she's done in the name of Sōsuke Aizen.

Nico: Awesome. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to meet Mr. Peabody and Sherman.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're so in for another awesome time-travelling adventure with the awesome dog and boy duo, and once we take down Edwina Grunion and put her in jail, you're next, Yachiru Unohara.

Dark Spicer: Alright, guys. Let's get going.

MODOK: First, let's find their house.

Me: It's located in New York City.

Nico: Then lets go.

We were off to New York City.

---

NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK

---

We arrived in New York City and we arrived at the Penthouse Mansion of Mr. Peabody.

Me: Here we are.

We went over and rang the doorbell.

The door opened and answering it was Mr. Peabody.

Mr. Peabody: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome to my humble abode.

Me: It's truly an honor to meet you Mr. Peabody.

Mr. Peabody: The pleasure is most certainly all mine J.D. Please come in.

We went in.

Block Man: This is a really nice place.

Mr. Peabody: Why thank you Block Man. It gives me an amazing and beautiful view over the entire city.

Me: It sure does. Your house amazing.

Mr. Peabody: I admit it's not as nice and beautiful as your massive 160,934.4 meter home in Michigan but it does give me a great view of the city.

Me: It sure does.

Qin: But it's still a nice home.

Me: Also Mr. Peabody you and Sherman have done so much good over the years helping out some of history's most famous figures.

Mr. Peabody: Indeed I have. I think it's a magnificent feat for me and Sherman.

Eli: Where is Sherman anyway?

Mr. Peabody: Oh he's at school. He'll be back in a few minutes.

Vanitas: That's good to know.

Dark Phoenix: Hopefully, Penny will be with him as well.

Me: Same here. We saw your awesome time machine and it's really cool.

Mr. Peabody: Indeed. The WABAC is one of my most prized machines.

Me: We can see that. Also believe it or not we are no strangers to time travel ourselves. We went all over the very fabric of time and space. We went into the past and into the future.

Nico: He's right. We saw it all.

Mr. Peabody: Indeed. And it's astounding that you all went to the future yourselves.

Me: Yeah.

Sherman and Penny then came in.

Sherman: I'm home Mr. Peabody! And I have Penny with me!

Mr. Peabody: Welcome home Sherman and yes we have guests too.

Me: Hello Sherman and to you Penny.

Sherman: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Penny Peterson: It's an honor to meet you all in person.

Me: Same to you two.

Hornet Man: Have you guys ever met Thomas Edison on one of your trips?

Sherman: We sure have.

Me: Ah the great Thomas Edison, inventor of the Light Bulb. Without him we would still be using candles.

Nico: Indeed. Also we have the powers of some of the most famous historical figures ever known in our Eyecons.

We pulled out our Eyecons and showed them to them.

Penny Peterson: Cool! What do they do?

Me: These are all imbued with the powers of the M.O.E. And all of us and have some of history's most famous figures in them. Watch.

I activated mine.

SUN TZU AND LORD DRAKKON!

Mr. Peabody: Ah the Military Philosopher from 6th Century B.C. China.

Me: And Author of The Art of War. His philosophical quotes have been widely known.

Lord Drakkon: They sure have. What's your favorite of them all?

Me: This one. "Victorious warriors win first and then go to war, while defeated warriors go to war first and then seek to win."

Nico: Very interesting.

Me: Watch what they can do.

I fired a wave of energy and it hit a plant and blew it apart.

Sherman: Wow!

Penny Peterson: Wow! That was awesome

Waffle Woman: We actually had a fun series of missions involving Eyecons.

Cuppa Joe: Including the defeat of Horsea's so called Boogeyman.

Me: Yep. As well as using them on our usual battles. We learned so much about history's famous and infamous figures.

Stacy Bolton: That was entertaining and educational.

Laney: It sure was.

Otto Osworth: I think it's fun too.

Birdbrain: Anyway, how about we tag along on one of your trips?

Mr. Peabody: Certainly. I take it you are here to stop Edwina Grunion.

Me: Yes we sure are. I take it she is trying to get you and Sherman separated.

Sherman: Yeah that witch won't stop.

Me: Hmm. She is bound to follow us into the next time zone.

Xenia: But we have a great time zone for you all to see.

Nico: Ever think about what the future will be like in millions of years?

Penny Peterson: Boy I sure have!

Me: Well we know one place you will love. We're going to the Antarctica Rainforest in 100,000,000 years hence.

Nico: Yep.

Steelbeak: FYI, I'm crazy enough to fight scumbags. But I'm not crazy enough to take on Social Services.

Cargill: I can say that from past experiences that messing with Social Services is very serious.

Me: Yes it is. But this woman is abusive of her power. And she will not listen to reason at all.

Nico: So we need to put her in prison.

Eli: Besides, she gives all social services workers a really bad name.

Varie: And I can't let what she did slide.

Me: Besides that, we ARE the proper authorities and we say that her Social Services license is hereby revoked.

Sixshot: Let's remember not to mess with anything in the past.

Me: That's why we're going to the Future. We're going to 100,000,000 A.D.

Qin: Yep.

Sixshot: Good call there.

Mr. Peabody: Shall we get going then?

Me: We shall.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

With that Nico opened a portal and we went into the distant future.

---

## ANTARCTICA RAINFOREST - 100,000,000 A.D.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Me: Welcome to the Antarctica Rainforest of 100,000,000 A.D.

Penny Peterson: Wow! This is amazing!

Lizzie Strong: It sure is. We all were amazed seeing this place the first time.

Eli: We sure were.

Myotismon: Lots of trees around here.

Evil Shade Man: Are there any bats?

Nico: Not anymore. Darn shame though. But look.

We saw lots and lots of Flutterbirds as well as Falconflies.

Me: Falconflies and Flutterbirds.

Lola: Spitfire Birds, Falconflies and Roachcutter Birds.

Sherman: Amazing!

Penny Peterson: Wow!

Mr. Peabody: Most fascinating and amazing here.

Qin: Yes it sure is.

Turbo Man: Let me zoom around and get a detailed view of the area.

Nico: Okay.

ZOOM!

He ran fast.

Varie: It's still always amazing coming here to this part of the future.

Lizzie Strong: I agree there. It's amazing too.

Laney: And the birds here are so amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: It's amazing that this all used to be the frozen wastelands of Antarctica.

Xenia: Yeah.

Albedo turned into Negative Jetray.

Negative Jetray: Nothing wrong with me getting an aerial view.

Calamitous: Go for it.

He flew into the air to find her.

Qin: All we can do is wait.

Lola: Yep.

Ember McLain: So, Penny. We heard you and Sherman got off to a rocky start.

Penny Peterson: Yeah we did.

Sherman: But now we are best friends and awesome partners.

Ember McLain: Good.

Me: We think you guys are awesome partners together.

Lola: You sure are.

Sherman: Glad you guys think so.

Zs'Skayr: Even the most romantic relationship get off to rocky starts sometimes.

Phantom of Vasquez Castle: Like Duncan and Courtney.

Me: Yeah but they are too young to know about that yet.

Sherman and Penny blushed.

Me: Besides take your time you two.

Sherman: Thanks.

Fuzzy: If that social worker tries laying her hands on you, I'm gonna shoot her with my boomstick!

Me: I'll make sure she gets sent back in a body bag.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: No kidding. She doesn't deserve to be a social worker too.

Lana: Yeah!

Sentinel Prime: I suggest we start looking for her.

Number 7: Allow me to scan for her.

Nico: Okay.

She did so.

Nico: Sherman what she did to you and Peabody is unforgivable.

Laney: Yeah.

Number 7: Found her. She's 10 klicks to the north.

Me: Awesome.

Livewire: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Edwina Grunion was looking hard for Sherman. But then the spirits of the Leaders of The M.O.E. came and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Edwina Grunion you are under arrest!

Eli: Yeah!

May Kanker: You leave Sherman alone, you big bully!

Grunion: Oh, please. Even you all aren't that stupid to take on Social Services!

Vypra: Well, me and my team ARE criminals. So, we don't really give a damn about what you think Social Services will do to us.

Dark turned into Feralhound.

Feralhound: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: And another thing, you have no say in the matter!

Grunion: You are not the proper authorities.

Me: Actually we ARE The Proper Authorities!

Nico: And as of right now you are fired!

Lola: Yeah

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, Weather Wizard, China White, Volcano Man, Stormy, Emperor Z, Yost Living Laser, Fire Lord, Vomiting Frog Prince, Garble, Queen Cannabis, and Uchoten appeared.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, Weather Wizard, China White, Volcano Man, Stormy, Emperor Z, Yost Living Laser, Fire Lord, Vomiting Frog Prince, Garble, Queen Cannabis, and Uchoten.

Scorcher: Good thing we're in the future.

Firepower: Now, we won't have to worry about messing up the past.

Me: Thank goodness.

Sherman: Messing up the past is never good anyway.

Evil Star: You're right about that.

Key: (to me) How was Sunset's baby shower?

Me: It was really fun.

Overdrive: Did you do anything fun?

Me: Tons of awesome things.

Qin: Yeah.

Bangray came.

Me: Bangray. First ever official battle with us?

Bangray: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Bangray: Nico, I have a special surprise for you when I use my memory power this time.

Nico: Is it a memory of my evil doppelgänger so I can fucking slit his throat?

Bangray: (laughs) No. But we're getting close to that.

Me: Aww man. I want to see that happen to a memory of Evil Nico.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Jason Lee Scott, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Captain America, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Nico's Rescue is Sunset's Baby Shower

---

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Nico's Rescue was Sunset's Baby Shower. He didn't have to do anything too complex.

Jason Lee Scott: No he sure didn't. But you should have seen what happened there. It was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone on the team and everyone and everypony from Crystal Prep and Canterlot High was all there. It was the first ever baby shower they had at Canterlot High School.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah lots of people were there and it was cool.

Spyro: It sure was.

Tommy Oliver: But everyone had an awesome time.

Captain America: They sure did and everyone was so happy for Sunset.

Scorcher: I'm so glad. Lets do it!

Jason used the Raspberry Lockseed and got a RASPBERRY SLINGSHOT! Then he read a verse from his Wonder Ride Book and a massive heard of Tyrannosaurus's came and smashed Scorcher all over with the force of a massive stampede. They then fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Aurico, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Alien Rangers, Iron Man, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - Battling Another Demyx and Another Aries Undead Zodiart

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico, Irma's team, Demyx's team, and the others did good Battling Another Demyx. And Another Aries Undead Zodiart too.

Aurico: Everyone did a great job on that one and the songs were all really amazing.

Rarity: I agree there too darlings. It was so fun and absolutely musical.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was! The songs we all sang with the Ridewatch powers were awesome.

Gill Grunt: It sure was awesome and fun.

Iron Man: We are all so happy for Sunset though.

Delphine: Now Twilight Sparkle and Pinkie Pie are left.

Firepower: Oh boy. But still Salmon and Ice Cream milkshakes!? GROSS! But it can't be helped. Lets do it!

Aurico used the Blueberry Lockseed and got a Blueberry Blaster!

Then he read a verse and a massive wave of water drenched Firepower and rusted his armor and then they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zeo Rangers, Superman, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) I heard Lincoln fought Jezebel on his rescue. How was it?

Tommy Oliver: It was really awesome! And we also got the 2nd treasure for the Dark World Gene-slammer girls.

Starlight Glimmer: It was calledThe Demonic Darkness Zero Greatsword of Celri, Monk of Dark World and it was a scary one.

Cozy Glow: Yeah these Dark World Weapons we're finding for them are really cool though.

Hex: They sure are awesome though.

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) I think it's really awesome myself mates.

Superman: Me too. It's awesome.

Evil Star: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Tommy used the Cherimoya Lockseed and got a CHERIMOYA TRIDENT! Tommy read a verse from his Wonder Ride Book and red stars flew down from the heavens and smashed Evil Star all over with incredible force and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of stars, magic, bones, lightning and energy and skulls and smashed him down.

## T.J. Johnson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Turbo Rangers, Green Lantern, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - Meeting a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard you guys met a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise. What's her name?

T.J.: Her name is Sophia Kennedy and she is a really awesome girl.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is! She even has an amazing and cool story.

Scootaloo: Boy I'll say!

---

Sophia Kennedy: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sophia, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophia Kennedy: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sophia, what's the story on how you caused a little "disaster" to happen to Lisa's lab before she could do something bad to Lincoln?

Sophia Kennedy: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from the gym after a two-hour work-out, but then, I had a vision that Lisa was going to do something so bad to Lincoln, such as strapping him to a table, removing his organs, along with his heart, and with that, he could die a horrible death. I was really pissed off, and Lincoln could sense my anger. But, I decided to cause some mayhem for her, as we got near The Loud House, I concentrated hard, and I made massive clusters of emerald crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and it caused a really loud chain reaction of explosions and Lisa's lab equipment and robots were being shredded by the gems and she was running like a chicken with its head cut off. Then, Lincoln and I went inside and we still heard the chaos happening in Lisa's room, and Lisa came out, and she was a mess, and we saw my handiwork: her entire room was covered in emerald crystal clusters and gems and her lab was now a mess and her robots were destroyed. Here's the video of what happened.

Sophia Kennedy played the video, and we saw it: massive clusters of emerald crystals and gems had erupted right out of nowhere, and it caused a really loud chain reaction of explosions and Lisa's lab equipment and robots were being shredded by the gems and she was running like a chicken with its head cut off. Then, Lincoln and Sophia went inside and they still heard the chaos happening in Lisa's room, and Lisa came out, and she was a mess, and her entire room was covered in emerald crystal clusters and gems and her lab was now a mess and her robots were destroyed.

When the video finished, our jaws dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

I had my jaw put back up.

Nico: (Stunned with Awe) Holy… crap!

Eli: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa!

Nico: Those are beautiful!

Lincoln: Yeah, I was stunned myself, but Sophia saved me from what could've been another attempt on my life, and as for Lisa, she got grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan were the ones who told on Lisa, somehow they got the dirt on what Lisa was up to, and they had to wait until a disaster happened.

Lori: And it was Sophia's doing that caused that disaster.

Me: I remember that day all too well.

Nico: Wow. Oh, and I forgot to ask, what did you do with the emerald crystal clusters and gems after it was cleaned up?

Lincoln: Sophia and I sold some of them to jewelry stores, and we got over $950,000,000,000,000 as a result, and we divided the money that we got in half: Sophia got $475,000,000,000,000 and I also got $475,000,000,000,000, and Sophia had opened up her own bank account, and she did the same with me.

Our jaws dropped… again.

CLANG!

I had my jaw reset too.

Aylene C.: (LAUGHS) You guys will catch flies if you keep doing that.

Nico: Dang! That was awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right, Nico, and emerald gems are rarer and often more expensive than diamonds.

Rita: When Sophia told me and Lynn about it, we were really stunned at how much money she and Lincoln had gotten from selling the emeralds to the jewelry stores, and jewelers would pay a lot of money to get emerald gems, and those looking to buy emerald gem rings pay a lot of money for one.

Lynn Sr.: And when she told us of what she did in opening her own bank account and she also opened up a bank account for Lincoln, (Voice Breaking) I was so proud of him!

Lincoln: And we also kept it a secret. Sorry about that.

Lori: It's okay, Linky, but that's a big step: you're saving money and you're taking responsibility for how you manage your money.

Lynn: And for the remaining emerald gems, Sophia had some plans for them.

Sophia Kennedy: I sure did. Take a look.

Sophia Kennedy had gotten out tons of Rockefeller emerald gem rings and emerald gem earrings, and she gave them to the girls in my harem, Lincoln's harem, Nico's harem, Clyde's harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Naruto's harem, and all of us.

Me: (Whistle) Those are beautiful!

May: Wow, I really love the craftsmanship of these rings and earrings, these are so awesome.

Maria: They sure are.

Riley Mackenzie: When it comes to making emerald gem jewelry, Sophia's a top expert, and Stella, Emily, and I are also planning on getting into making jewelry: ruby gem jewelry, topaz gem jewelry, and orange amber gem jewelry.

Nico: You girls should go into a ring-making business one day, do you know how much people would pay for quality jewelry like this?

Me: Yeah, they pay top dollar for quality jewelry like this.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Key: Wow! Her crystal and jewel powers did all that!? That's incredible!

Whirlwind: We all were amazed by it.

Cassie Chan: We sure were!

Green Lantern: She and her fellow Crystal Beast Gene-slammers are amazing.

Key: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

T.J. Used the Peach Lockseed and got a PEACH BLASTER! Then he read a verse and he and his group ran with incredible speed and blasted and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Andros, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, In Space Rangers, Spiderman, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - Sunset In Labor

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) Looks like Sunset finally got into labor. And what vehicle can I use around here?

Andros: Boy she sure did and also finding a vehicle around here is very slim in the year 100,000,000 A.D.. But I did improvise.

He unsealed a 540 Sundancer Speedboat!

Overdrive: A 540 Sundancer Speedboat! Awesome choice.

Andros: Thanks. Also yeah Sunset went into labor. You do not want to know what she said during the labor pains!

Applejack: HOOWEE! They were much worse than what any of us said.

Apple Bloom: They are so awful I don't even want to repeat it.

Flashwing: Yeah they were that bad. But the good news is she has 6 girls now.

T.J.: And they are all so adorable. Dr. Hibbert showed them to her in his coat like how he did with Manjula and Apu. (SEASON 11 EPISODE 7)

Overdrive: (LAUGHS) That is funny but an awesome way to present them to her. Lets do it!

Andros used the Apple Lockseed and got An APPLE WAR CLUB! Then he read a verse and the crystals of the planet Tholia Formed and they fired crystal shards at him and fired waves of energy and earth, rock, crystal, boulders, apples and pebbles and smashed him down.

---

Leo Corbett, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Batman, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - Her 6 Baby Girls

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) Sunset gave birth to 6 baby girls. What are their names?

Leo Corbett: Oh my god you should see them Chato. They are all adorable.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are.

She took out a photo of Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer and Lincoln and Sunburst holding the 6 girls and she pointed to each of them.

Sunset Shimmer: That one is Cayenne Fire Shimmer, Habanero Fire Shimmer, Tepin Fire Shimmer, Rocoto Fire Shimmer, Carolina Fire Shimmer and Moruga Fire Shimmer.

El Diablo: Oh they are so adorable! You named them all after the hottest peppers in the world. I think that is so adorable.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all thought it was so amazing.

Sunburn: And it's very fitting for them. Beautiful theme too.

Maya: We all thought it was great.

Batman: Same here.

El Diablo: We're so happy for you and Congratulations on your new little girls and Phoenix Shimmer's new baby sisters.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks Chato.

El Diablo: You're welcome. Lets do it!

Leo used the Poblano Pepper Lockseed and got a POBLANO BLASTER! He read a verse and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over with dragons made of flames and then they fired waves of fire and elements and smashed him down.

---

Carter Grayson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Supergirl, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toyman - Mr. Peabody and Sherman are awesome

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) Mr. Peabody and Sherman are awesome. Penny's cool as well.

Carter: They sure are and we think it's so awesome how they travel in time to many famous and awesome events throughout history.

Pinkie Pie: It's all so amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah it sure is awesome. We think it's cool that they visit lots of events in the past.

Featherweight: Sherman is cool too.

Sprocket: That is so awesome though.

Supergirl: We all think so.

Dana Mitchell: We're so excited to have them with us too.

Toyman: I agree too. Lets do it!

Carter used the Carambola Lockseed and got STARFRUIT SHURIKEN! Then he read a verse and they fired waves of energy and elements from the sky and blasted him all over with metal, lightning, gears and stars and smashed him down.

---

Wes Collins, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, Zi-O Riders, Ember McLain and Amorpho VS Villamax - Peabody and Sherman are as iconic as Rocky & Bullwinkle

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Peabody and Sherman are as iconic as Rocky & Bullwinkle. And just as funny

Wes Collins: They sure are as awesome and amazing. I think it's so cool too.

Fluttershy: And it's most amazing that they travel to different events and times in the past too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is and they see all kinds of amazing events.

Stealth Elf: They sure do. And they fix history too like the Time Squad does.

Lucas: They sure do. It's amazing.

Sougo: Boy I'll say.

Villamax: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Wes used the Cinnamon Lockseed and it formed into THE CINNAMON STAFF! Wes then read a verse and numerous clocks appeared and Villamax screamed at the sight of them like how HOOK DID! It was funny! Then they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cole Evans, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Star Fox Team, Wild Force Rangers, Cheetah and Fuzzy VS Wolf - Edwina Grunion is going to take Sherman away over our dead bodies

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Edwina Grunion is going to take Sherman away over our dead bodies. Peabody is already a good parent to him!

Cole: You got that right! What he does with Sherman and Penny is awesome and really cool. He is a super smart genius and has a lot of great talent.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. Mr. Peabody is an amazing and great guy. Sure he is a dog but he is a really smart one.

King Solar: And he is an awesome guy to invent all sorts of amazing machines and inventions that would make even the greatest of scientific minds proud.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: I agree there too. It's so amazing.

Spotlight: I think it's all so amazing too.

Fox McCloud: It sure is.

Krystal: (British Accent) Peabody and Sherman are all destined to do amazing and great things.

Alyssa: They sure are.

Wolf: I agree there. Lets do it!

Cole used the Gooseberry Lockseed and it formed into THE GOOSEBERRY WHIP! Then he read a verse and numerous animal spirits flew down and they hit Wolf all over and smashed him into pulp and then they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Shane, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ninja Storm Rangers, Wonder Woman, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Edwina Grunion will never get Peabody and Sherman separated

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Edwina Grunion will never get Peabody and Sherman separated. Not if we have anything to say about it!

Shane: That is for sure! Peabody is a great father and she is completely overwhelmed by her own delusions to see the truth in front of her!

Princess Luna: I agree there too!

Moondust: Peabody is just as great a father to Sherman as anyone! Minus the bad parents that is.

Snowdrop: I agree there too. Just like mother Luna is to us and her children.

Gari: For we will forever be her Children of The Night.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Tori Hansen: I agree too.

Wonder Woman: It's so awesome as well.

Shane: I agree there as well. Lets do it!

Shane used the Cloudberry Lockseed and got a CLOUDBERRY SWORD! Then he read a verse and ninjas made of glowing wind flew down and they kicked and pulverized Weather Wizard all over and they fired waves of darkness and wind and elements and smashed him down.

Indigo Zap VS China White,

China White was next.

China White: This is always fun.

Indigo Zap: It sure is and I love coming here to the future.

Indigo fired waves of blue lightning and smashed her down.

Gretchen Holland VS Volcano Man,

Volcano Man was next.

Volcano Man: Time for you to burn.

Gretchen Holland: Bring it on.

She fired waves of lava and smashed him down.

---

Elasti-Girl VS Stormy,

---

Stormy was next.

Stormy: Time for you to be zapped.

Elasti-Girl: Bring it on.

She formed her fists into big ones and smashed her into pulp.

---

Supernova Zap VS Emperor Z,

---

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: Grunion has no sparkle at all.

Supernova Zap: Only darkness in her soul.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mai Takatsukasa VS Yost Living Laser

---

Yost Living Laser was next.

Yost Living Laser: I hope you're ready for this.

Mai Takatsukasa: I always am ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ophelia Nefertiti the Firewing Pegasus Gene-Slammer VS Firelord

---

Fire Lord was next.

Fire Lord: Time for some burn.

Ophelia Nefertiti: You are the one that will burn.

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Serafall Leviathan VS Vomiting Frog Prince (Simpsons)

---

Vomiting Frog Prince was next.

Frog Prince: (VOMITS)

Serafall: You have fot to stop vomiting.

Frog Prince: Every second I live is constant and horrible agony! Kill me!

Serafall: Geez.

She fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Edwayl Mauroriane VS Garble.

---

Garble was next.

Garble: You ready to burn?

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) I am really ready to burn you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Lilith Sahl VS Queen Cannabis

Queen Cannabis was next

Queen Cannabis: Time for some action.

Lilith Sahl: Yeah.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Star Girl VS Uchoten

Uchoten was next.

Uchoten: I'm ready for this.

Star Girl: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Uchoten down.

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, J.D. Knudson, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bangray

Bangray was next.

Nico: First battle in a little over a year since Team Dark Phoenix Storm and when we first met the Zyuohgers.

Bangray: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Lets have some fun!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a brand-new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for Mr. Peabody and Sherman

For Mr. Peabody and Sherman: hand-cannon Blasters named Historical Time-Traveler Elemental Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes match the colors of Mr. Peabody and Sherman with elemental forces on the blasters and Mr. Peabody and Sherman etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Bangray: And I have something to show you Nico.

Nico: What is it.

His eyes glowed and then we heard a voice.

?: Nico?

Nico: Huh.

We turned and saw a girl and she had neon spring green hair and had eyes as beautiful as the forest and and she had a pink skirt and a green shirt and had blue pants on and had blue shoes and had beautiful pink Fairy Wings.

Nico: (GASP) Rachel Lilly?

Rachel Lilly: It's good to see you again Nico.

Me: Do you know her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. She is one of my ex-girlfriends. Rachel is a girl that is from the planet Lilly and she has amazing powers of nature and the Aurora and has she was sure to be the one for me. But then I moved away to the Philippines and I never saw her again. I also found out that she died in a horrible house fire.

We gasped!

Me: Oh no man. I'm sorry man.

Rachel Lilly: I'm glad to see you again though Nico.

Nico: I am too.

Me: But since she is back even though she is a memory I can do this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then massive beams of light shined down from the heavens and then the divine singing of angels was heard and then a figure came out and it was the spirit of Rachel Lilly and she went into the memory of her and she was back for real!

Rachel Lilly: (GASP) I'm back! For real!

Me: Yep. I resurrected you.

Rachel Lilly: Oh Nico!

Nico: Rachel!

They hugged and were reunited.

Me: So awesome.

Laney: Rachel it's so good you are back with Nico.

Rachel Lilly: Thanks Laney.

Me: Boy it's really good you brought her back Bangray.

Bangray: It sure is.

Nico: Lets do it!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH! WOOOWOOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet.

Me: Or it will be your fucking last!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers as well.

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and cube blasts and the blasts all hit Bangray and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Bangray you have failed this timeline!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You give Social Workers a bad name!

Me: And you are not getting to Sherman on OUR watch!

Tsukasa: Time to summon a lot more reinforcements.

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Geiz!

Kamen Ride: Woz!

Kamen Ride: Tsukuyomi!

Kamen Ride: Decade!

Kamen Ride: Diend!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Yellow!

Kamne Ride: Time Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Quantum Ranger!

Kamen Ride: Den O!

Kamen Ride: Zeronos!

Kamen Ride: New Den O!

Tsukasa turned into Zi-O and Daiki summoned said riders of Time Force, Den-O, Zi-O and Decade.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers!

Nico: And this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and sentai and riders!

We went at her.

We punched and pulverized her all over the place.

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna Blasted and smashed her all over.

Runamuck, Maui, Lola and Red Alert used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runamuck's Friction Rifle and Maui and Lola's powers 100-fold and turned Red Alert's rocket into a powerful plasma cannon.

Runamuck and Maui: POLYNESIA FRICTION BLAST!

Lola and Red Alert: FIRESTORM ALERT SHOT!

Eclipse Light of Luan and Vypra: ECLIPSE COMEDY BLAST!

Asskicking Jawbreakers of Eddy and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING JAWBREAKER BLAST!

Idiotic Smashings of Ed and Number 7: SEVEN IDIOT SMASHING BASHES!

Spiderman Dark Force and Vanitas: SPIDERS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Ghosts of Anur Phaetos and Zs'Skayr: GHOSTS OF ANUR PHAETOS BLAST!

Phoenix of Magic and Drakkon: DRAGON PHOENIX BLAST!

Genius of Calamity and Calamitous: TECHNO CALAMITY BLAST!

Waffles of Fire and Earth and Waffle Woman: FIRE WAFFLE BLAST!

Crimson Saiyan Might and Myotismon: CRIMSON SAIYAN BLAST!

Oceanus Environment Protectors and Cargill: OCEAN ENVIRONMENT BLAST!

Idiotic Magi Power and May Kanker: IDIOTS OF MAGIC BLAST!

GENIUS FURY FORCE and MODOK: GENIUS FURY BLAST!

Phoenix Wrath Power and Dark Phoenix: DARK PHOENIX MEGA FIRESTORM!

Caffeine Fury Monkeys and Cuppa Joe: CAFFEINE MEGABLAST STORM!

Cybertron Star Power and Sentinel Prime: STARS OF FURY BLAST!

Wolf Plant Force and Zen Aku: WOLF FORCE BLAST!

Mavelus Fury Might and Albedo: MAVELUS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ghost Wrath Storm and Phantom of Vasquez Castle: GHOST WRATH BLAST!

Shades of Transylvania Doom and Evil Shade Man: BATS OF SHADE BLAST!

Steelbeak Genius Storm and Steelbeak: STEEL GENIUS BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer. Mr. Peabody, Sherman, Penny Peterson, Eli, me and Nico: FIRESTORM OF TIME BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: INVENTOR ELEMENT STYLE: THOMAS EDISON!

Jessica Kaios: INVENTOR FIRE STYLE: ALEXANDER GRAHAM BELL!

Yuna Kamihara: INVENTOR WATER STYLE: BENJAMIN FRANKLIN!

Toph: INVENTOR EARTH STYLE: NIKOLA TESLA!

Tatsumaki: INVENTOR WIND STYLE: HENRY FORD!

Sari Sumdac: INVENTOR LIGHTNING STYLE: SAMUEL MORSE!

Shantae: INVENTOR MAGIC STYLE: ALFRED NOBEL!

Akko: INVENTOR STAR STYLE: JAMES WATT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said inventors.

Lincoln and his harem: INVENTOR FINAL SMASH: INVENTION BLASTER!

They fired ki blasts based on inventors throughout history and the blasts all hit her and smashed her down!

We tied her up and sent her to the Neptune Prison in the 21st Century.

Lincoln: You're looking at some hard time in the slammer for your crimes against our friends, Edwina Grunion.

Nico: And consider yourself fired from Child Protective Services. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Yachiru Unohana, and that serial killer should be arriving… right now!

?: I will destroy you all for what you did to Lord Aizen, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Yachiru Unohara.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Yachiru Unohara, the dark side of Retsu Unohara.

Rukia Kuchiki: I always knew you would show your face here one of these days, Yachiru Unohara.

Yachiru Unohara: You fools will all pay for what you did to Lord Aizen, and none of you will ever leave this place alive.

Beverly Frosch: The only one who's not leaving here alive is you, you serial killing Shinigami.

Suddenly, Beverly Frosch's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue, and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, and frogs, she unholstered her massive Frosch-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Yachiru Unohara, she left aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, and frogs

with every step.

Beverly Frosch: I will never ever forgive for what you've done in Sōsuke Aizen's name, Yachiru, you have shown nothing but a lack of remorse for the thousands of lives that you have taken, and for what you've done in tormenting Retsu Unohara, that's a line that you have crossed for the final time, and now, you will pay with your life.

Suddenly, Beverly Frosch was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with ocean waves and water surrounding the vortex, there are frogs and the Legendary Aquos Bakugan, Frosch, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Beverly Frosch emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Beverly Frosch grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing braided aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, and frogs surrounding her, she has the Aquos symbol in the hands of Frosch emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on frog earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Frosch with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her aqua blue frog-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Beverly Frosch has on a sleeveless open aqua blue blouse, sleeveless aqua blue top with vertical blue stripe, aqua blue skirt with flowers, light blue pants, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and frogs on the coattails, and on the back is the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Frosch, and he's surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Beverly Frosch felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Beverly Frosch's massive Frosch-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, and frogs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Frosch's Cyclonic Maelstrom Greatsword of Aquos Frog Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the Legendary Aquos Soldier and the most tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Frosch, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue frog heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue frog heads and a large aqua blue gem below the aqua blue frog heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Frosch's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Frosch that said, "Beverly Frosch, Smart Tactician of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Frosch, the Legendary Aquos Soldier and Most Tactical of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Friend of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Powerful Master of Water, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lisa, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Frogs"

ビバリー・フロッシュ、伝説の爆丸ジーン・スラマーの賢い戦術

家、フロッシュのジーン・スラマー、伝説のアクオスの兵士であり、ベストロイアの伝説の兵士の中で最も戦術的、爆丸バトル・スラマーの友人、水の強力なマスター、愛する守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、ダーク・リサの粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水とカエルの達人

Beverly Frosch has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FROG-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEANIC FROG MAELSTROM AQUOS BAKUGAN AMPHIBIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEAN WATER AQUOS MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE AQUOS MAELSTROM AMPHIBIAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Beverly Frosch's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Yachiru Unohara saw it, she rushed at her to kill her, but Beverly Frosch blocked her attack and fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, and frogs at her and it sent her flying into a tree, she got out, but she was furious now.

Marucho: Incredible, Beverly's transformed.

Lincoln: Yep, she's the next of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers to transform, and now, we're going to make sure that this serial killer gets washed away by the tides for what she's done, and Beverly, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Beverly Frosch: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Oceanic Aquos Maelstrom Water Frog and Divine Tactical Maelstrom Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Yachiru Unohara once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Beverly.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Beverly Frosch.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of antagonizing The Soul Society and the world are over, Yachiru Unohara, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Beverly Frosch and Lincoln went after Mayuri Kurotsuchi, who unsheathed her sword and she tried to attack them, but they blocked every last one of her attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, frogs, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Yachiru Unohara, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her.

This was really getting Yachiru Unohara really pissed off, but Beverly and Lincoln were just getting started. Lincoln used Hurricane Spin and trapped Yachiru Unohara in a powerful whirlwind, and she couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln and Beverly Frosch had massive blasts of water forming in their hands.

Lincoln and Beverly Frosch: Get ready to be washed away by the tides, Yachiru Unohara. AQUOS CYCLONE MAELSTROM FURY!

Lincoln and Beverly Frosch fired massive blasts of water, which transformed into water cyclones, and they hit Yachiru Unohara and she was hit hard by the water and the winds of the Hurricane Spin.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a maelstrom combo of using Oceanus Shenron's Hurricane Spin and Frosch's Aquos Cyclone.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Beverly Frosch, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Frosch's Aquos Amphibian Maelstrom Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's aqua blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Frosch and the Aquos Symbol surrounded by lights etched on the sides, and a golden yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Beverly Frosch fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces at Yachiru Unohara and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln drained her completely dry of her life-force, killing her. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Yachiru Unohara's spirit appeared, and Lincoln fired a black Negative Karma Ball with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Yachiru Unohara's spirit, and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Beverly Frosch and Lincoln did to Yachiru Unohara as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Beverly Frosch's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Beverly Frosch: That's the end for you, you serial killing Shinigami. Thanks for helping me destroy Yachiru Unohara, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Beverly.

Suddenly, Beverly Frosch wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Beverly Frosch's face, they kissed passionately as Beverly Frosch's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Archangel, and Frosch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Beverly Frosch came back to us as the display and Frosch vanished.

Marucho: Wow, Lincoln, Beverly, what you guys did to Yachiru Unohara, that was incredible.

Nico: It sure was, Marucho. Plus, that combo they used, it's like a very powerful twin version of Frosch's Aquos Cyclone, but combined with Oceanus Shenron's Hurricane Spin, and it's a deadly weapon to a Shinigami like Yachiru Unohara.

Lincoln: And you're going to see more combo attacks like that in the days to come, Nico.

Lori: And you know who's next tomorrow, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and Day 3 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

El Diablo: Better call the ACTUAL social services about her.

Toyman: I'm sure they would be happy to here that she's going to jail.

Villamax: Damn straight!

Wolf: Another mission completed.

Weather Wizard: Now, let's go back to Peabody's and celebrate!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Sherman: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and I hope you all liked it.

Me: I know we all did.

Nico: Yep.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

2014's Mr. Peabody and Sherman was great!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily As well as Applejack, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison,Yue and Keroberos along with Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Duck, Bronto Burt, Alpha Metroid and Mustache Girl are heading to Whitecap Bay and we're going on a Dark Side Mermaid Killing Spree and we're going to battle Another Taurus Undead Zodiart and Another Vreedle Brothers and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Pidgeot named Amelia Earhart Florrence and she is a fast angel and a powerful flyer and has the powers of wind and even can fly at Mach 4. She also has the power to see into the future. Also she HATES Lila Rossi with a merciless vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her but thankfully not the X-Squad version of her. The next match-up in the line-up is for Ashley Clayf, Powerful Muscle of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Clayf, the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ganryū (Bleach). For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 3 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Connie Jackelstein is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Hemorrhage, another enemy of Vampirella, and a psychotic vampire mercenary with blood magic given to him by Lord Nocturne. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle named Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Albany, New York, and his classmate in Art. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained cobalt angel wings with stars and became a master of the indigo color of the rainbow and even cobalt gems, and like Indigo Carrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, she also gained indigo fire powers that can turn bad people into stars for her wings and make them her prisoners. She's easily identified by a cobalt gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she was trained by Indigo Carrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Chloe Laurine, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion. Get ready for a fun tropical adventure as we all go and help Moana in the 2016 movie as well as take on Te Kâ and bring her heart back to her and restore her as Te Fiti and save the world.

See you all next time.

# ISLAND SAVIOR OF THE SEAS

This chapter is based on the movie Moana and is a sequel to chapter 64.

WARNING: Nico's Rescue is going to be brutally bloody and gory so read at your own risk.

---

On our ship the T.L.P.S. Phoenix Maelstrom over in the infamous Whitecap Bay in the world of Pirates of The Caribbean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina

Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily As well as Applejack, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison,Yue and Keroberos along with Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Duck, Bronto Burt, Alpha Metroid and Mustache Girl and we were there for another awesome and amazing rescue. Also this one was going to be a bloodbath as we were going to kill NUMEROUS Evil Mermaids from the Dark Side of the Legend.

Me: Whitecap Bay, I'll never forget coming here and it will always be so fun and awesome.

Nico: Boy it always is.

I went over what Whitecap Bay was known for and why for the newcomers on the team.

---

Whitecap Bay, often stylized as White Cap Bay, was a large cove on a mysterious island. Doom awaited any misguided mariner who sought out these perilous waters, as the Bay was where mermaids have been known to gather for hundreds of years, thereby striking terror in the hearts of all sailors and pirates.

Myths tell of mermaids lurking beneath the pale, foaming breakers, but few knew that these briny beauties were actually flesh-eating creatures. The remote lighthouse at Whitecap Bay served as a beacon, as man-made light could attract these sirens of the sea. Whitecap Bay was most notably visited as the beginning of the journey to find the Fountain of Youth, where Blackbeard and his crew engaged these denizens of the deep on a mermaid hunt. On the verge of luring a mermaid for her tears, a battle ensued as Blackbeard's crew found themselves surrounded by vengeful foes consumed with rage against mankind.

According to myths and legends, Whitecap Bay was where mermaids have been known to gather for hundreds of years, notably for attacking passing ships and sailors. Stories made concerning mermaids in this mystical place strike terror in the heart of all sailors and pirates, even if it was just a brief mention of it. Not even the cove's rocks could offer refuge from mermaids. They can survive long enough on land to drag a human back into the sea where they can entangle their foe in a powerful grip.

The remote lighthouse at Whitecap Bay was of an ancient design, having been made by the English. In front of a whale oil-fired beacon stands a convex lens, doubling as a harbor light. Legend has it that man-made light and song could attract the sirens of the sea.

During the quest for the Fountain of Youth, Blackbeard journeyed to Whitecap Bay with Jack Sparrow, Angelica and many other of his crewmen to capture a mermaid. Legend had it that mermaids were drawn to man-made light, so Salaman fixed the abandoned lighthouse where it could light up and aimed it on the longboats in the water, sent on a mission to lure a mermaid for her tears. In one longboat, Philip Swift, Scrum, Derrick, Purser, Ezekiel and the Cabin Boy were used as bait. Scrum was forced to sing, by the zombie crewmen Gunner, to lure the mermaids out. Scrum would sing the sea shanty My Jolly Sailor Bold for an hour until Tamara appears.

Tamara continues singing Scrum's song, which attracts more mermaids to surround the longboat. The mermaids try to seduce the pirates, which ends with Tamara showing her true form to Scrum. A fierce battle breaks out between the mermaids and the pirates. Blackbeard's crew attempt to lure the mermaids into the shallows, until Blackbeard himself used his sword to unleash Greek fire from the Queen Anne's Revenge on the mermaids, driving them to shore where the others were waiting with nets to capture them. However, the mermaids started using seaweed lassos to haul the pirates out of reach into the water. Jack Sparrow ran up to the top of the lighthouse and lights up the whale oil, causing the lighthouse to explode, scaring the mermaids and saving the remaining crew. Shortly after the battle, Blackbeard's crewmen were able to capture a young mermaid that would later be named "Syrena".

Later, Hector Barbossa, Joshamee Gibbs, Theodore Groves, Gillette and most of the crew of the HMS Providence would later come ashore during a storm. Barbossa and Groves would examine a mermaid's corpse. Suddenly the mermaids returned and attacked the HMS Providence off the coast. Groves thought that they should save the men aboard, but Barbossa denied it and had them continue their journey on foot. Before they had their heading, they had to watch the Providence sunk, along with most of the crew, by the mermaids. The remainder of the Providence's crewmen continued the journey towards the jungle-infested areas of the island.

It is unknown if anyone attempted to venture to Whitecap Bay again.

The remote lighthouse at Whitecap Bay was of an ancient design, having been made by the English. In front of a whale oil-fired beacon stood a convex lens, doubling as a harbor light and beacon. Legend has it that man-made light could be used to attract mermaids, the sirens of the sea. The Bay's lighthouse would be destroyed by Jack Sparrow, who blew it up to scare the vicious mermaids during the battle at Whitecap Bay.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified.

Zuria: Whoa man!

Qin: Yeah it was shocking.

Toru: Terrifying.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) That is scary and crazy.

Me: No kidding.

Applejack threw up.

Me: Oh man.

Laney gave her Seasickness medication.

Applejack: Ahh thanks sugarcube.

Laney: You're welcome Applejack

Nico: Applejack, I want to thank you, the Vreedle Brothers, and your teams for coming with me today.

Applejack: Aw it was no problem Nico. And it's going to be so fun helping y'all out.

Octagon: We're really honored.

Nico: Woody, remember when J.D. and the others first met you?

Woody: I sure do Nico and you weren't with us at the time.

Me: That was back in the old days and it was awesome.

I went over what happened in Chapter 20.

* * *

The Loud House - 12:00 PM

Me, Varie, and the Loud Kids are firing dart blasters at Lynn Sr. and Rita in the backyard.

Me: We're gonna get you guys!

We were hiding behind a barrier made of bramble vines from Laney's Plant Powers. We were firing a hail of rubber darts.

Lynn Sr.: Oh you missed me!

Me: Lori, Lily, fly above and let them have it.

Lily: Good flanking maneuver.

Lori: Got it.

Lori and Lily spread their wings and flew above Lynn Sr. and Rita and fired darts at them.

Lynn Sr.: Hey, that's not fair!

Me: Tell it to yo mama, Mr. Lynn! [Fires more darts]

Varie: There are no rules in war. [Fires Darts]

Then our games was interrupted by the sounds of sobbing and crying.

Me: Do you guys hear that?

Varie: Sounds like someone's crying.

Rita: It's coming from the front yard.

Lincoln: Lets go check it out.

We all go to the front yard and we find an unusual sight.

It was famous cartoon star legend Woody Woodpecker crying and sitting by the sidewalk.

Me: (Gasp) [In excitement] Woody Woodpecker!? What are you doing all the way out here?

Woody: Oh hello. I was made homeless 2 months ago because of my stupid next door neighbors Wally Walrus and Ms. Meany.

Lincoln: You were kicked out of your own house!? Why would they do that?

Woody: They said I was a total menace to them and… [Crying] They teamed up and kicked me out of my home and my town!

Lola: Those dirtbags!

Lana: We watch your show all the time and they threw you out like garbage?! That is completely disgraceful!

Me: I've known you and your show for years Woody and that is totally barbaric the way they treated you.

Varie: I agree.

Me: We're gonna help you. You can live here now if that's all right with all of you guys.

Lynn Sr.: That's fine with us.

Rita: You can live here Woody.

Me: By the way we never introduced ourselves. I'm James Knudson but call me J.D.

Varie: I'm Varie. J.D.'s Fiance.

Me: The marriage won't be official until we reach our mid 20's.

Lynn Sr.: I'm Lynn Loud Sr. and this is my lovely wife Rita.

Rita: Hello.

Lynn Sr.: These are all our lovely and wonderful children.

Lori: I'm Lori, The eldest. I'm 17 years old and I like texting on my phone.

Leni: I'm Leni. I'm 16 years old and I like fashions.

Luna: I'm Luna. I'm 15 years old. It's a Rockin' honor to meet you dude. I'm the rock star.

Luan: I'm Luan. I'm 14 years old. I'm the jokester of the family.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr. But call me Lynn. I'm 13 Years old and I'm the Sports Master.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln. I'm 11 years old and I'm the only son.

Lucy: I'm Lucy. I'm 8 years old and I like the darkness.

Laney: I'm Laney. I'm 7 years old and I'm the Artist.

Lana: I'm Lana. I'm 6 years old and I'm the handyman.

Lola: I'm Lola. I'm 6 years old and I'm the Beauty Pageant Queen.

Lana & Lola: We're twins.

Lisa: I'm Lisa. It's a pleasure to make your acquaintance. I'm 4 years old and I'm the Scientist.

Lily: And I'm Lily Loud. Biologically I'm 15 months old but I look like I'm 10 years old because of special circumstances.

Woody: Well it's a pleasure to meet you all. Thank you for taking me in.

Me: No problem.

We got to work and built a nice treehouse in the front yard tree. It was an exact duplicate of Woody's old house in where he used to live. But with a bunch of added features. Lana has finished setting up all the internal and external plumbing.

Lana: There you go Woody. Plumbing's all set. But go easy on her first. No heavy meals. Kitchen sink and dishwasher is all set.

Woody: Thanks Lana. You're quite the handyman.

Lana: Thanks Woody.

Me: What do you say we call Wally and Meanie and rub it in their faces?

Woody: Count me in.

I set up my laptop computer in the living room and video call Wally.

At Wally Walrus's house in Indianapolis, Indiana, he heard the telephone ring and he picked it up.

Wally: (Swedish Accent) Hello?

But he saw a video call coming in.

Wally: Oh It's a video call. I've never got one of these before.

He answers it and It was me, Varie and the Loud Kids on the screen.

Me: Hello there. Wally Walrus. I've heard alot about you.

Wally: Well, J.D Knudson. I've heard alot about you. You won that huge multi-billion dollar jackpot in the Colorado Lottery, Ja?

Me: Nice to know that news of our wealth has traveled across the country. But we didn't call you to tell you that I have more money than you. It's not my style, Wally.

Wally: Well, What did you call me for?

Me: It concerns a certain woodpecker former neighbor of yours that use to live next door to you and Ms. Meanie.

Ms. Meanie then appeared into the room with Wally

Wally: WOODPECKER!? We kicked him out and we don't want him back!

Ms. Meanie: We're glad he's gone and we don't want him back in our lives ever!

Me: Try telling that to his face.

Woody comes in and sits in between Lana and Lola.

Woody: Hiya Wally, Meanie. I now have a new home and new friends.

Woody does his trademark laugh.

Me, Varie and the Loud Kids all do the eyelid pull taunt at Wally and Meanie.

Wally and Meanie: WOODPECKER!

Ms. Meanie: We will find you and pulverize you!

Me: Good luck with that you clods! You want to get to him, you got to get through us first!

Varie: And that won't be easy.

Me, Varie, The Loud Kids and Woody all blow raspberries at them and the call ended.

Me: What a dope.

Woody: You said it and I have a feeling that this is the beginning of a beautiful friendship with all of you guys.

Me: You said it.

We all did Woody's trademark laugh.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Whoa so that's how you guys met Woody!

Laney: Yeah after his neighbor Wally Walrus and his mean landlady Ms. Meanie kicked him out.

Me: We had him move in with us and it was cool.

Woody Woodpecker: It sure is.

Nico: It's awesome that you guys met him.

Me: Yep and he was the first of many that I would introduce to the Louds and the first of many that would come to us.

Nico: Wow.

Juran: Tell me those assholes got what they deserved!

Me: Oh they did. But that wasn't till later.

I went over what happened in chapter 117.

FLASHBACK 2

Lincoln and Woody Woodpecker were in the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Aylene, Linka, Lucy, Laney, Lana & Lola, Penny, Lisa and Lily were in the Control Room.

The Simulator activated and Lincoln and Woody found themselves in the neighborhood Woody used to live in. They saw the treehouse in the tree that Woody used to live in was cut down.

Woody: That dumb Wally cut down my old tree!

Lincoln: He sure did and he and Meanie are gonna get it! Big time!

Woody: You said it Lincoln! Those two are gonna pay for this! For everything they did to me!

Lincoln: Yeah.

They later saw Wally Walrus in his yard working and Lincoln and Woody jumped the fence and ran and Lincoln kicked Wally into the air and Woody jumped up and pecked him on his head and punched him in the nose.

Woody: That was for kicking me out of town!

Lincoln: This is for being a pathetic neighbor!

Lincoln fired a beam of lightning at Wally and electrocuted him with a billion volts of electricity. Wally screamed in pain as he was electrocuted.

Meanie came out of her house and she saw the fight.

Meanie: What's going on up there?!

Wally all burned and black crashed on top of Meanie with a big thud.

CRASH!

Meanie: WALLY GET OFF OF ME!

Wally: (Swedish Accent) I vould Ms. Meanie but I'm a little crispy and can't move. Ouch!

Woody: Just the woman we wanted to see.

Meanie popped out from under him and she saw Woody and Lincoln land.

Meanie: Woodpecker!? I thought we ran you out of town!

Woody: You did and I have new friends now!

Meanie: Ah yes I saw you with this boy and J.D. Knudson.

Lincoln: My name is Lincoln Loud and we're here to make you pay for kicking Woody here out of his home.

Woody: You both ruined my life and now I'm gonna return the favor!

Meanie: We'll see about that!

Lincoln: Meanie, you are the worst woman that ever lived and your brother sucks whale blubber!

Meanie got completely enraged and Lincoln gets into the Tree Stance and Lightning arches all around him.

Meanie charges at Lincoln and Lincoln opens his eyes and they have a raging thunderstorm in his sclera and he channels lightning into his foot and crane kicks Meanie in the face and sends her crashing into her house with devastating force. It was so powerful that it reduced Meanie's house into Sawdust.

Lincoln: How do you like that Shocking Attack!?

Meanie arose from the dust pile and she was completely enraged. Her face is as red as blood, her body is raging hot and all the arteries and veins in her eyes are showing and she was growling ferociously.

CONTROL ROOM.

Me: Whoa! Ms. Meanie is really mad now!

Lola: Now kidding! She is in for it now!

SIMULATOR.

Meanie charged at Lincoln and roared at the top of her lungs completely out of her mind with so much extreme rage that it was unbelievable. Lincoln did all sorts of punches and kicks to her and did all kinds of stunts like in Kung Fu Panda.

Woody: Woah! Look at Lincoln go.

Wally: Ja. I didn't know he vas this good at Martial Arts.

Woody: Me neither. [Pecks Wally's head and kicks him in the face]

Lincoln blocks a punch and kicks Meanie high into the air and she crashes back down with a tremendous thud.

Lincoln: Ooh! That looked painful.

Meanie got up and she was weak and tired.

Meanie: You haven't (Slurred) won yet! You're just a stupid little brat!

Meanie tries to chop Lincoln but he grabbed her index finger with his thumb and Index Finger.

Lincoln: I'm not a stupid little brat. I'm the man with the plan. [Lincoln raises his pinky finger]

Meanie: The Wuxi Finger hold!?

Lincoln: You know this hold.

Meanie: I thought that hold was just a myth! Nobody could've taught you that!

Lincoln: Nope. I figured it out. [puts his pinky finger down] Eat this!

A massive golden shockwave covered over the area and it was awesome.

Woody: Wow! He won!

Wally: He sure did. But where's Ms. Meanie?

Lincoln: The Wuxi Finger banishes the target to the Spirit Realm for all eternity.

Wally: Incredible! I never even knew such a move even existed. Voodpecker I'm so sorry I sent you away. It was all Meanie's idea. She hated you the most.

Woody: I had a feeling it was too Wally. No hard feelings.

Wally: No hard Feelings. But I promise to send you video calls every once in a while.

Woody: Okay.

Wally: I deserve that beating but it was for the best.

Lincoln: That's all right Wally.

Wally: By the way Lincoln, how did you learn how to fight like that?

Lincoln: My sister Lynn and my best friend J.D. taught me.

Wally: J.D. Knudson? He's now worth billions and he's your teacher? That's awesome. Ja?

Lincoln: That is awesome.

Woody: Well we got to head home.

Lincoln: Lets go.

Turns out they actually were fighting in Woody's old town for real.

Woody finally got justice against Meanie and she was now gone forever.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

When it was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: WHOA! Lincoln used the Wuxi Finger Hold on Meanie!? That's incredible!

Lincoln: Yep. That was so awesome and fun.

Nico: Wow! Did you learn that one from J.D.?

Lincoln: Nope. I figured it out.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: That is amazing.

Lola: We all thought it was fun. Linky gave that jerkwad Meanie a massive piece of his mind.

Lana: It was awesome!

Me: He sure did.

Nico: Boy that was so awesome.

Laney: One of the most fun ever.

Me: Yep. Also Ms. Meanie is now in the Masters of Evil and it's good that they are keeping her temper in check.

Lola: Yeah and I thought Eva's anger problems were bad.

Octagon: We put this on her.

They put a leg brace on her.

Me: A leg brace?

Rhomboid: This is an electroshock anti-anger brace. Whenever someone gets angry they get a really painful electric shock of 100,000,000 volts.

Me: Ouch!

Varie: Extreme but it's fitting too.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. Great job.

Octagon: Thanks.

Xenia: But Yesterday's mission was cool too.

Nico: Yesterday was an awesome time traveling adventure.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: And it was smart thinking heading to the future instead of the past.

Lola: That is a good thing there.

Me: It sure is. But Mr. Peabody and Sherman are all awesome.

Eli: So is Penny. She is cool.

Octagon: Some of you guys might have been concerned with attacking a Social Services member. But me, Boid, and the rest of the Masters of Evil? We're still criminals. So, we don't care about the legal consequences.

Me: I know.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: But that woman was never a good Social Services member.

Me: And guys before you have breakdowns I just want you to know that I dug a little deeper into Grunion's background and found out some shocking info. I found out that she was abusing her power as a social services member to not take kids away but to sell them on the worlds black market to be sold to sex traffickers for HUGE sums of money!

Everyone: WWWWWHHHAAAAAAAAAATTTTTT!?

Maria: DOES SHERMAN FUCKING KNOW ABOUT THIS?!

Me: Yes he does and he is grateful that we saved him from a horrible fate worse than death.

Nico: Wow! That is big! Good work J.D. Also thank goodness we stopped Grunion.

Me: Now she is facing federal human trafficking charges.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: All punishable with up to life in prison.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. So is there a reason why you wanted to come here

J.D.?

Me: I've been under a lot of pressure because of the upcoming battle with Team Loud Evil Storm as well as the crimes and atrocities of Hiroshi and I need to blow off some huge steam.

Nico: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: But from what I heard, these mermaids only appear at night.

Brittney: Leave that to me.

She had the moon come up and it eclipsed the Sun and made day turn into night.

Brittney: Now to work my magic.

Brittney fired a ball of Dragon Fire and it hit the Whale Oil in the Lighthouse and ignited it and she moved the light onto the water and formed an illusion of the pirates from the 4th movie.

[The oil is lighted, and the beam moves around a bit, and lands on a longboat. The pirates squint at it.]

Ezekiel: We're doomed. They be drawn to manmade light!

Cabin Boy: Sharks?

Ezekiel: Worse than sharks, boy. There'll be mermaids upon us within the hour, you mark my words! And we're the bait!

Derrick: I heard it said that a kiss from a mermaid protects a sailor from drowning.

Ezekiel: Don't be a fool. Mermaids are all female, son. And lovely as a dream of heaven. But when it comes to churn butter, so to speak, they snatch a sailor off a boat or the deck of a ship, have their way, then the sailors are pulled to bottom, and drowned… AND EATEN!

Scrum: [whisper] Sometimes… the other way around.

Gunner: [off-screen] Sing.

Scrum: What?

Gunner: They like to hear singing.

Scrum:… My name it is Maria, a merchant's daughter fair…

Gunner: Louder.

Scrum:… and I have left my parents and three thousand pounds a year… my heart is pierced by Cupid, [nods to the others] I disdain all glittering gold.

All: There is nothing that can console me but my jolly sailor bold…

Nico: Now we wait.

We waited.

[Later]

Scrum: [tiredly] My heart is pierced by Cupid… I disdain… all glittering gold… there is nothing that can console me… [Philip wakes up]… but my jolly sailor bold…

[Philip sees something drifting by in the water. Scrum sees it too. But it's gone. ]

Me: Targets sighted. My mermaid sensing powers are going haywire.

Nico: And there below are the evil mermaids!

Me: CHARGE!

We flew down and landed on the water and then went at the Dark Mermaids!

We all clashed with the dark mermaids and the entirety of Whitecap Bay was being turned into a savage bloodbath. Blood and guts were splattering everywhere, limbs were being severed and thrown, organs were flying everywhere and heads were coming off. But as the fight progressed more mermaids from the dark side kept on coming by the tens of millions from all over the world. We were blasting and slashed them apart and it was a gruesome and horrific fight of indescriminate fury.

Varie and Maria were facing some mermaids underwater.

Maria: We don't know who you are. But you're giving mermaids a very bad name!

Whitecap Bay Mermaid: Then why don't you cry about it? Perhaps to your parents who are with you. OR maybe to those stupid boyfriends of yours?

Oh she did not just go there.

Maria: Oh, you did not just insult our boyfriends!

Varie and Maria ripped her apart and blasted her.

Massive fiery explosions were blowing some of the mermaids apart and were setting some of Whitecap Bay on fire. Magic, ice, fire, light, crystal, lightning, earth, wind, water and energy blasts were blowing apart some of the mermaids and throwing their limbs and organs everywhere and we were smashing their heads in with hammers and maces. Applejack was punching their heads off with her superhuman strength. Nicole was sealing all of their souls into the Book of Vile Darkness with her magic and they all just kept on pouring into it. It was a grizzly and gruesome fight.

Rhomboid pretty much dumped several grenades into the water.

Octagon: Boid… was that our entire grenade supply that we brought with us here?!

Rhomboid: Yep!

UH OH!

Then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

It blasted NUMEROUS Whitecap Bay Mermaids all over!

Blowing them to pieces!

Me: Try this on!

I activated the Killer Mermaid Vistamp!

KILLER MERMAID!

I sang the song of the siren and drew the mermaids in to me with hypnotic power and then they jumped at me and I slashed and cut and eviscerated them all over the place.

Lola: WHOA!

Me: Wow! The Dark Side Song of The Mermaids for men. I didn't know it works both ways.

Nico: But that was clever!

Nico: KILL THEM! KILL THEM ALL!

We went at them and slashed and butchered them all!

Me: Taste this one! (ACTIVATES ASAJJ VENTRESS'S VISTAMP)

ASAJJ VENTRESS!

I got her lightsabers and slashed and bisected and cut all the Whitecap Bay Mermaids all over and slashed them all over the place with incredible fury!

Nico: Just keep on killing them!

Me: Try this one! (ACTIVATES ANOTHER GINGA'S VISTAMP)

ANOTHER GINGA!

I fired waves of planets energy and blasted the Whitecap Bay Mermaids all over with the powers of the planets and blasted them into pieces.

Woz: Ah. I remember Ginga. That was a great addition to my arsenal.

Me: That's right! I remember seeing Ginga before. Man oh man he was one tough ass son of a bitch!

Woz: Indeed he was General J.D. He was brutal too.

I fired waves of energy and blasted more mermaids all over.

Eli: And this one too. (ACTIVATES X-SQUAD SEPHIROTH'S VISTAMP)

X-SQUAD SEPHIROTH!

He got Sephiroth's powerful and sharp 7 foot long Masamune Sword and slashed numerous mermaids into pieces with it and its incredible sharpness!

Me: Nice one!

Nico: Maybe electrifying the water will help!

Me: Go for it!

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball on Nico's Bracelet glowed and he fired lightning and it struck the water and then massive waves of lightning and electricity surged through it and incinerated and obliterated numerous Whitecap Bay Mermaids.

They were all dead.

Me: That did it! WHEW! I feel so much better.

May: Please tell me that's all of them!

Me: It is. My mermaid sense stopped.

May: Whew. Good.

Me: But I feel so much better.

Nico: Good. I'm glad J.D.

Qin: Yeah but man that was fun.

Maria: Here J.D.

She gave me some water and I was gulping it down.

Me: Ahh. I needed that. Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

But then Rarity's mark for Taurus the Bull glowed as she winced in pain from it.

Me: Uh oh. Just in time too. The next Undead Zodiart is close.

Rarity: And I have a feeling I know what it is darlings.

Nico: Good thing all the mermaids are gone, huh?

Me: No kidding. But they will be back next time we're here.

Applejack: Yeah. Coming here always is fun though.

Eli: Yep. But here comes the next Undead Zodiart.

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER TAURUS UNDEAD ZODIART! It looked like a mixture of Bullox, Horri Bulls and Leanbow in his Ancient Power Form!

Me: Whoa! Another Taurus Undead Zodiarts!

Lola: Wow! For Taurus the Bull.

Me: So we're going through the Zodiac in order. Nice.

Maria: Who are you?

Another Taurus Undead Zodiart: (In a Girls Voice) (Hawaiian Accent) I think J.D. knows me. Aloha J.D.

Me (Gasp) That voice)

She reverted back and it was a girl that was from Hawaii. It was a black hair girl with a hula dancer outfit on. She had a red tube top and a green grass skirt on.

Me: Wow Aloha to you Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele.

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Wow that's a long name.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: But do you know her?

Me: I sure do. Her name is Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele. I met her over in Hawaii on the big island and saved her from being burned by a lava flow coming from Kilauea Volcano as it was burning down numerous houses and I saw that she has amazing lava and volcano powers. It's how she got the Hawaiian Moniker, Keiki a Pele. That means Child of Pele.

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: That's right.

Qin: That is amazing! I've seen Kilauea erupting all over the news and that was incredible.

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: It sure was. Kilauea is a might and powerful mistress.

Nicole: All volcanoes are.

May: Sorry about the mess. We were cleaning house.

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: I can see that. You guys turned all of this bay into a bloodbath.

Me: That is a total understatement.

Nico: I'll say.

Me: Are there anymore opponents with you?

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: I'm afraid so and they were Another versions of them. (Points to the Vreedle Brothers.)

Octagon: Another Versions of Us!?

Rhomboid: Well I'll be!

Nico: This is gonna be interesting.

Rarity: Oh it certainly will be darlings. I'll face her first.

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: All right then.

She turned into Another Taurus Undead Zodiarts!

Rarity: Taste these!

She fired waves of energy and water and it hit Another Taurus Undead Zodiarts and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Zodiarts Switch and Rouse Card and purified them. The Rouse Card showed the stars of Taurus the Bull and its symbol as well as a bull on it.

Me: Champ would love this one and he is the Kyuranger of Taurus the Bull. Then the Zodiarts Switch glowed and formed into Armbands for those of Taurus the Bull.

Rarity: Oh this armband is a most beautiful and stylish accessory.

Qin: It sure is awesome.

I went over and picked up Camie and brought her over and Varie looked her over.

Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: (GROANS) What a headache.

Varie: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Now the next opponent can't be far behind.

Maria: Or opponents in this situation.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And there they are.

We saw two figures come out and they were dark versions of The Vreedle Brothers! They were ANOTHER VREEDLE BROTHERS!

Me: Whoa! Another Vreedle Brothers!

Applejack: Well I'll be stripped like an apple and dipped in caramel!

Qin: Wow!

Octagon: Wow! This is crazy!

Rhomboid: Boy it's like we're looking at ourselves in a mirror.

Another Octagon: (In a girls voice) It sure feels weird doesn't it.

Another Rhomboid: (In a Girls Voice) Yeah it feels crazy.

Me: (GASP) The Wendollton Twins!

Another Octagon: That's right J.D.

Another Rhomboid: It's good to see you again.

Me: You too girls. But I was not expecting this to happen to you.

Another Octagon: I know.

Nico: You know them?

Me: I sure do. Another Octagon is Bianca and Another Rhomboid is Bertha. They are the Wendollton Twins. They are very powerful and amazing twins that work a tow truck company. I helped them deal with some really nasty people that don't pay what they owe on time and even some of those people want nothing more than to kill us.

Qin: GEEZ!

Nico: So they are Repo Girls.

Me: Yep.

Octagon: Wow! Just like me and Rhomboid here.

Rhomboid: Very coincidental.

Kaito: (gets out Go Onger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gekiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Octagon: Well we have been trying to repossess the vast collection of cars from this family.

She pulled out a wanted poster and it was someone that I have been trying to bust for years: Don Giacomo Stromboli XVI, the leader of the most nefarious and merciless and most feared crime family in all of Europe and the World, The Stromboli Mafia Syndicate.

I gasped!

Me: WHOA MAN! Don Giacomo Stromboli XVI. I've been trying to bust him for years!

Nico: I've heard of him. INTERPOL, The CIA, FBI, Scotland Yard and all the top dog Law Enforcement Agencies have been working together to try and bring him and his entire family down. I was helping the CIA dig up some dirt on him so that they can bring him down for good. But every time I did so he would always cover his tracks. He is THAT slippery.

Me: Yeah. He and his entire syndicate have done it all. Murder, Arson, racketeering, drugs, human trafficking and every crime there is and even killed other mob bosses and families all over Sicily, Italy, Russia, France, Japan. Bolivia, Colombia, Boston in the U.S.A. and many more places all over the world. Every Mafia Organization all over the world feared them. He even rose to the top of all the Top Law Enforcement Agencies most wanted lists. I'm also no accountant but he owes more than $62,223,579,399,999,999,999,999,999.00 in taxes and more. There's even massive bounties on him and his entire family ranging up to $500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 on their heads.

Qin: WHOA! 500 Vigintillion!? That's amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Another Octagon: It sure is.

Another Rhomboid: Swartz promised to help us by bringing him down.

Me: Well lot of luck that did.

Another Octagon: I knew he was lying.

Another Rhomboid: Same here.

Me: Well it's good you want to bring them in.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito got a RPM Road Sword and Zocks got a Jungle Fury Staff.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Sougo: (gets out Super Samurai Red Ridewatch) Geiz, you're not going to transform yet?

Sougo got SuperSamuraiRedArmor.

Geiz: Relax. I'll transform when Nico uses his second Ridewatch.

Me: Ooh. Okay then. Lets see here. I know! (ACTIVATES

ANOTHER GINGA'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE SIGN BY ACE OF BASE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND PLANETS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Shock!

I, I got a new life

You would hardly recognize me

I'm so glad

How can a person like me care for you?

(Ah) Why do I bother

When you're not the one for me

Is enough enough?

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

Under the pale moon

For so many years I've wondered who you are

How could a person like you bring me joy

Under the pale moon

Where I see a lot of stars

Is enough enough?

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

Oh, oh, oh, oh

I saw the sign and it opened up my mind

And I am happy now

Living without you

I've left you, oh oh oh

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up

To get into the light where you belong

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign, I saw the sign

I saw the sign and it opened up my eyes

I saw the sign

I floated and fired waves of planets and stars and smashed them down.

Lola: Try this bad Fire Beam. (ACTIVATES OMEGA METROID'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MUMMER'S DANCE BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND METROIDS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves

And summon the shadows there

And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms

In the springtime of the year

The songs of birds seem to fill the wood

That when the fiddler plays

All their voices can be heard

Long past their woodland days

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

And so they linked their hands and danced

'Round in circles and in rows

And so the journey of the night descends

When all the shades are gone

A garland gay we bring you here

And at your door we stand

It is a sprout well budded out

The work of our Lord's hand

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

She fired a powerful Nitronapalm fire beam and it hit the Another Vreedle Brothers and smashed them both down!

Qin: WHOA! That was lethal!

Nico: Yeah it sure was!

Xenia: Yeah!

Tsuyu: How about this one? (ACTIVATES VACATION WORLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(FEEL AGAIN BY ONEREPUBLIC PLAYS)

Tsuyu: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TROPICAL ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

It's been a long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I had 'til my feet went numb

Praying like a fool that's been on the run

Heart's still beating, but it's not working

It's like a million dollar phone that you just can't ring

I reached out tryna love, but I feel nothing

Yeah, my heart is numb

But with you

I feel again

Yeah, with you

I can feel again, yeah

---

Ooh (feel again)

I'm feeling better

Ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul

But that's the old me

A long time coming since I've seen your face

I've been everywhere and back trying to replace

Everything that I broke 'til my feet went numb

Praying like a fool who just shot a gun

Heart still beating, but it's not working

It's like a hundred thousand voices that just can't sing

I reached out tryna love, but I feel nothing
Oh, my heart is numb
But with you
I feel again
Yeah, with you
I can feel again
But with you (I'm feeling better)
(Ever since you know me) I feel again
(I was a lonely soul)
(But that's the old me) yeah, with you
I can feel again
(I was a lonely soul)
Woo-hoo

---

I'm feeling better (ooh)
Ever since you know me (ooh)
I was a lonely soul (ooh)
But that's the old me (ooh)
I'm feeling better (ooh)
Ever since you know me (ooh)
I was a lonely soul (ooh)
But that's the old me (ooh)

I'm feeling better (ooh)

Ever since you know me (ooh)

I was a lonely soul (ooh)

But that's the old me (ooh)

I'm feeling better

Ever since you know me

I was a lonely soul

But that's the old me

A little wiser now

From what you've shown me

Yeah, I feel again (oh)

Feel again, ooh

She fired beams of energy and the Another Vreedle Brothers had awesome tropical vacation clothes on and they were Hawaiian Shirts and shots.

Me: Aloha!

Nico: (gets out Vreedle Brothers' Ridewatch) Time to blow shit up real good!

(MISIRLOU BY PULP FRICTION PLAYS)

Nico ran fast and his hands turned into powerful cannons and he ran and blasted the Another Vreedle Brothers all over the place with incredible power and fiery explosions blasted out all over the place!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico was really blasting them all over the place!

Me: OHOHOHOHO YEAH!

Qin: YEAH! That was great! Now here is this one. (ACTIVATES ROMAN GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(MORDRED'S LULLABY BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Guileless Son, I'll shape your belief

And you'll always know that your father's a thief

And you won't understand the cause of your grief

But you'll always follow the voices beneath

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Guileless Son, your spirit will hate her

The flower who married my brother the traitor

And you will expose his puppet behaviour

For you are the proof of how he betrayed her loyalty

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Guileless Son, each day you grow older

Each moment I'm watching my vengeance unfold

For the child of my body, the flesh of my soul

Will die in returning the birthright he stole

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

She floated and fired waves of red fire and blasted the Another Vreedle Brothers all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Sirius: Time for some Celtic Power. (ACTIVATES MORRIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(WALKING IN THE AIR BY CHLOE AGNEW PLAYS)

Sirius: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

We're walking in the air

We're floating in the moonlit sky

The people far below are sleeping as we fly

We're holding very tight

I'm riding in the midnight blue

I'm finding I can fly so high above with you

Far across the world

The villages go by like trees

The rivers and the hills

The forest and the streams

Children gaze open mouth

Taken by surprise

Nobody down below believes their eyes

We're surfing in the air

We're swimming in the frozen sky

We're drifting over icy

Mountains floating by

Suddenly swooping low on an ocean deep

Arousing of a mighty monster from its sleep

We're walking in the air

We're dancing in the midnight sky

And everyone who sees us greets us as we fly

She floated and fired waves of energy and symbols and smashed the Another Vreedle Brothers down!

Qin: Awesome Sirius!

Nico: (gets out Buzz Buzzard's Ridewatch) Time for Buzzard action!

Geiz: (gets out Changeman Ridewatch) NOW I'm transforming!

Geiz got ChangeDragonArmor.

He was ready!

Me: YEAH!

Nico activated his Ridewatch and ran fast and swiped all sorts of interstellar jewels from the 2 Another Vreedles.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Whoa! Those are awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: Time for darkness to be unleashed. (ACTIVATES CARLY ATLAS'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S THE FEAR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ORANGE FLAMES AND FIRE AND HUMMINGBIRDS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

It waits for the day I will let it out.

To give it a reason, to give its might.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing the struggle within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength it is fading,

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Hold down your head now,

just let me pass by.

Don't feed my fear,

if you don't want it out.

I fear who I am becoming,

I feel that I am losing all beauty within.

I can no longer restrain it,

my strength is fading.

I have to give in.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

Long ago it came to me

and ever since that day,

infected with its rage

but it ends today.

It's the fear

Fear of the dark

It's growing inside of me,

that one day will come to life.

Have to save

To save my beloved,

there is no escape,

because my faith is horror and doom.

She floated and fired waves of fire and smashed them both down.

Me: Nice one Qin!

Carly Atlas: YEAH! I love the band Within Temptation!

Lola: Wow!

May: (gets out Billy and Mandy Duck's Ridewatch) Hope this isn't stinky for you!

Geiz: (gets out Flashman Ridewatch) Time for something flashy!

Geiz got RedFlashArmor.

He was ready!

Qin: YEAH! Watch this one. (ACTIVATES DEVACK'S RIDEWATCH)

(DESTROYED BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS YELLOW FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I did my best to please you

But my best was never good enough

Somehow you're only able to see

All I am not

Did you ever look behind?

Aren't you afraid of the pieces you'll find?

I have failed you

But you have failed me too

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

In your life, why didn't you ever try?

I close my eyes as I walk the thin line

Between love and hate

For the person with the same blood

In his veins

You show no regrets

About all the things you did or said

I have failed you

But believe me you failed me too

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

In your life, why didn't you ever try?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

It's so easy to destroy and condemn

The ones you do not understand

Do you ever wonder if it's justified?

She floated and fired waves of yellow fire and smashed them both down.

May activated Duck's ridewatch and then…

LOUD FART!

She released a deadly fart and it hit the Another Vreedles and made them cough and gag!

Qin: GEEZ! Lethal!

Me: I hope Billy doesn't kill me for using this one. (ACTIVATES BILLY AND MANDY CLOWNS RIDEWATCH) Lets Be Friends!

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRAZY CLOWNS SWIRLED AROUND ME AS THEY SAY LETS BE FRIENDS OVER AND OVER)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

I fired waves of energy and smashed them both down.

May: (gets out Bronto Burt's Ridewatch) If you think that's lethal, watch this!

Geiz: (gets out Fiveman Ridewatch) Behold the power of siblings!

Geiz got FiveRedArmor.

May activated her Ridewatch and summoned NUMEROUS Bronto Burt's and they went at the Another Vreedles and smashed them all over.

Qin: YEAH! Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES MISTY TREDWELL'S RIDEWATCH)

(TOURNIQUET BY EVANESCENCE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GREEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I tried to kill the pain

But only brought more (so much more)

I lay dying

And I'm pouring crimson regret and betrayal

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

Do you remember me?

Lost for so long

Will you be on the other side?

Or will you forget me?

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

I want to die

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My wounds cry for the grave

My soul cries for deliverance

Will I be denied Christ?

Tourniquet

My suicide

Return to me salvation

Return to me salvation

She fired waves of green fire and blasted them both down!

Misty Tredwell: OH YEAH! Awesome job Qin!

Qin: Evanescence is just as awesome as Within Temptations.

Lola: It sure is!

May: Yeah! Watch this one. (ACTIVATES LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(ROLLING IN THE DEEP BY ADELE PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

There's a fire starting in my heart

Reaching a fever pitch, it's bringing me out the dark

Finally I can see you crystal clear

Go ahead and sell me out and I'll lay your ship bare

See how I'll leave with every piece of you

Don't underestimate the things that I will do

There's a fire starting in my heart

Reaching a fever pitch and it's bringing me out the dark

The scars of your love remind me of us

They keep me thinking that we almost had it all

The scars of your love they leave me breathless

I can't help feeling

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

And you played it (tears are gonna fall)

To the beat (rolling in the deep)

Baby, I have no story to be told

But I've heard one on you, now I'm gonna make your head burn

Think of me in the depths of your despair

Make a home down there, as mine sure won't be shared

The scars of your love (never had met me)

Remind me of us (tears are gonna fall)

They keep me thinking (rolling in the deep)

That we almost had it all (you're gonna wish you)

The scars of your love (never had met me)

They leave me breathless (tears are gonna fall)

I can't help feeling (rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

And you played it (tears are gonna fall)

To the beat (rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all

Rolling in the deep

You had my heart inside of your hand

But you played it with a beating

Throw your soul through every open door (whoa)

Count your blessings to find what you look for (whoa)

Turn my sorrow into treasured gold (whoa)

You pay me back in kind and reap just what you've sown

We could've had it all (tears are gonna fall, rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you never had met me)

It all, it all, it all (tears are gonna fall, rolling in the deep)

We could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

And you played it (tears are gonna fall)

To the beat (rolling in the deep)

Could've had it all (you're gonna wish you)

(Never had met me)

Rolling in the deep (tears are gonna fall)

(Rolling in the deep)

You had my heart inside (you're gonna wish you)

Of your hands (never had met me)

But you played it, you played it, you played it

You played it to the beat

She floated and fired waves of fire and blasted the Another Vreedles all over the place.

Me: WOO! YEAH! Love Adele!

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: (gets out Alpha Metroid's Ridewatch) Time for Metroid power!

Geiz: (gets out In Space Red Ridewatch) Time to rocket!

Geiz got InSpaceRedArmor.

Maria activated it and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the Another Vreedles all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: AWESOME!

Me: Time for some Giant Power. (ACTIVATES KALIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(SHATTERED DREAMS BY JOHNNY HATES JAZZ PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND ME)

So much for your promises

They died the day you let me go

Caught up in a web of lies

But it was just too late to know

I thought it was you

Who would stand by my side

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You said you'd die for me

Woke up to reality

And found the future not so bright

I dreamt the impossible

That maybe things could work out right

I thought it was you

Who would do me no wrong

But now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

From this empty heart

I thought it was you

Who said they'd die for love

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

Oh, no, no, no

You said you'd die for me

Oh, for

Die for me

So much for your promises

So much for your promises

I floated and fired waves of blue fire and smashed them both down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Aylene C.: Nothing is more fun than the 80s!

Rarity: I think it's time for some fun darlings. (ACTIVATES GREIGER'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE VOICE BY LISA KELLY PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS INDIGO FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

I hear your voice on the wind

And I here you call out my name

"Listen my child, " you say to me

"I am the voice of your history

Be not afraid, come follow me

Answer my call and I'll set you free"

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice, I will remain

I am the voice in the fields when the summer's gone

The dance of the leaves when the autumn winds blow

Ne'er do I sleep throughout all the cold winter long

I am the force that in springtime will grow

I am the voice of the past that will always be

Filled with my sorrow and blood in my fields

I am the voice of the future

Bring me your peace

Bring me your peace and my wounds, they will heal

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice

I am the voice in the past that will always be

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice of the future

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

She floated and fired waves of indigo fire and blasted them both down.

Brittney: Time for Darkness to show its worst. (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(ICE QUEEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PURPLE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

When leaves have fallen and skies turned into grey

The night keeps on closing in on the day

A nightingale sings his song of farewell

You better hide for her freezing hell

On cold wings, she's coming

You better keep moving
For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale
Come on, just feel it
Don't you see it?
You better believe
When she embraces your heart turns to stone
She comes at night when you are all alone
And when she whispers your blood shall run cold
You better hide before she finds you
Whenever she is raging
She takes all life away
Haven't you seen?
Haven't you seen?
The ruins of our world
Whenever she is raging
She takes all life away
Haven't you seen?
Haven't you seen?
The ruins of our world
She covers the earth with a breathtaking cloak
The sun awakes and melts it away
The world now opens its eyes and sees

The dawning of a new day

On cold wings she's coming

You better keep moving

For warmth, you'll be longing, nightingale

Come on, just feel it

Don't you see it?

You better believe

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

Whenever she is raging

She takes all life away

Haven't you seen?

Haven't you seen?

The ruins of our world

She floated with her pitch black angel wings spread and fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them both down!

Maria: (gets out Mustache Girl's Ridewatch):Fear the power of the Mustache!

Geiz: (gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) I'm feeling lucky today!

Geiz got ShishiRedArmor.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria activated it and got a really awesome mustache.

Maria: (Laughs like Billy) This thing tickles.

Maria sent its hair at the 2 Another Vreedles and tickled them all over and they laughed hysterically.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Me: It sure is!

Woody Woodpecker: My turn!

Woody flew and landed on Another Octagon's head.

Woody Woodpecker: Guess who? HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA (PECKS HER HEAD)

Another Octagon: HEY!

Woody flew and activated his Ridewatch and then fired waves of acorns and bashed them both all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Woody Woodpecker: My turn!

Woody flew and landed on Another Octagon's head.

Woody Woodpecker: Guess who? HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA (PECKS HER HEAD)

Another Octagon: HEY!

Woody flew and activated his Ridewatch and then fired waves of acorns and bashed them both all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Woody Woodpecker: Watch this. (ACTIVATES BUZZ BUZZARD'S RIDEWATCH)

He flew and swiped lots and lots of cash from them and it was all the money that Buzz stole over the years.

Qin: NICE!

Woody Woodpecker: Buzz would never believe this!

Albedo turned into Negative Ripjaws and dove into the water.

He swam fast and then went and grabbed lots of amazing treasure from lots of ships and brought it up to us.

Me: Wow! What a booty!

Negative Ripjaws: That's for a start.

He dove back in and threw numerous barrels at the 2 Another Vreedles and they were FULL of rum! The Another Vreedles were DRUNK LIKE LOONS!

Me: OH NO!

Jamesdean5842: Oh Boy. It's gonna be another one of those days!

Another Octagon: (Slurred Speech) What are you looking at you dumb (HIC) morons!

Another Rhomboid: (Slurred Speech) Yeah! (HIC) You mind your own business! (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Maria: Please let the next Gene Slammer appear!

?: Someone call!?

A Pidgeot swooped in with incredible speed and smashed them both down with ease and they were back to normal. I caught their ridewatch and it was for Applejack.

Me: Applejack. Cool.

I went over to the Wendollton Twins and they were out cold and were sleeping.

Both girls were wearing Repo Men Uniforms and had Badges on them. They both had red hair and blue eyes and I picked them up and they were out cold.

Me: Boy that old Rum made them drunk and then sleepy.

Nico: They're gonna be feeling that when they wake up.

The Pidgeot landed.

Pidgeot: (In a girls voice) But that was a fast one.

Nico: Whoa! Amelia Earhart Florrence! Awesome to see you again.

Pidgeot: Same here Nico.

Me: Wow! Are you related to…

Pidgeot: No. Just because I have Amelia Earhart in my name doesn't me I'm related to her. I'm not a pilot, but I am an angel.

Me: Cool!

Woody: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Pidgeot: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico flew over Paris and we really laid the smackdown on that bitch Lila Rossi! I hate that motherfucking monster with a merciless vengeance and I want nothing more than to kill her.

Me: Boy who DOESN'T want to kill her. After all the shit she did in Paris, everyone wants her head mounted on a pike.

Pidgeot: That's right. But I met Nico after I heard he joined the team and I would help him out on some of his missions whenever he was out on missions.

Qin: That's cool!

Me: That sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Pidgeot: I would like to be reverted back now. But I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. No peeking boys or I will kill you!

I put on my blind man glasses and I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes. Amelia reverted back and was back to normal and she had golden hair and had yellow eyes and had beautiful brown angel wings. And she was naked. The Fashion Brigade went in and gave her new awesome and amazing clothes. She had orange and gold ones.

Amelia tried to flap her arms but fell to the ground.

May: (picks her up) Oh yeah. You can't fly right now.

Amelia: (confused) Since when can't I fly?

Me: You have angel wings you know. But they are awesome.

Amelia: Oh right. But it's good to be back to normal.

Nico then hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Amelia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Yeah. Lets get home.

Me: Good idea.

We went back home to the estate and then I put Bianca and Bertha on the sofa. They were going to really be out for a while.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr.

Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Liam, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, and Lady of The Lake are heading back to Dark World for Day 3 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Connie Jackelstein is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Hemorrhage, another enemy of Vampirella, and a psychotic vampire mercenary with blood magic given to him by Lord Nocturne.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 3 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Connie Jackelstein is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Hemorrhage, another enemy of Vampirella, and a psychotic vampire mercenary with blood magic given to him by Lord Nocturne.

Rita: Oh, not him, this guy is really bad news, and he really hates Vampirella with a burning passion.

Nico: Big time, and to make it worse, he also knows blood magic.

Me: The darkest kind of magic.

Lincoln: Blood magic in the hands of someone like that, that's just going too far, and I'm going to see to it that he dies horribly for his crimes, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Liam.

Liam: Aw shucks, you're welcome, Lincoln, and you know one day, Rusty and Zack should also come with you on your rescues as well.

Nico: And I also got to come up with teams for them when we get them their own archenemies as well. Now, we got to find Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's shrine.

Connie Jackelstein: And I think I know where to find to find it.

We continued on and we arrived at Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with cobalt blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large cobalt blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large cobalt blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Connie Jackelstein: : And it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle head for us, and with them are the three girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle head for us, and they got the three girls.

Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle: (Girl's voice) And away from Hemorrhage.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Hemorrhage is already heading for us.

?: How surprising to see you again here, Vampirella.

Vampirella: Oh, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to quit, Hemorrhage.

We then saw our target, Hemorrhage.

Vampirella: Hemorrhage, I see that time hasn't improved your attitude towards me, and now, you want me dead?

Hemorrhage: More than that, now, I want to see you suffer in the cruelest way imaginable for everything that you've done in humiliating me.

Connie Jackelstein: That's it, you blood magic-crazed psychopath, you just sealed your own fate!

Connie Jackelstein went up and she grabbed The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World. Suddenly, Connie Jackelstein's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a black and cobalt blue energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and cobalt blue flames, she unholstered her massive Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Cobalt Justice, and as she approached Hemorrhage, she left black and cobalt blue energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and cobalt blue flames with every step.

Connie Jackelstein: You really make me sick, Hemorrhage, what you've done in your past proved you were nothing more than a monster with a thirst for blood, but what you've done in making a deal with Lord Nocturne to gain blood magic proves that you're willing to cross any line for power, and for that, I will make sure that you die a horrible gruesome death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Connie Jackelstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and cobalt blue energy with darkness, cobalt blue flames, and dark magic surrounding it, there are demons and Cobal, Excavator of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Hemorrhage: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Connie Jackelstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Connie Jackelstein grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a black and cobalt blue energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and cobalt blue flames surrounding her, she has Cobal, Excavator of Dark World holding the Blue Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cobalt blue iris, she has demon earrings with cobalt blue gems for eyes and holding the Blue and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Cobal, Excavator of Dark World with cobalt blue gems for the eyes and the Blue and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cobalt blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cobalt blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. . Connie Jackelstein has on a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless black dress with blue horizontal stripe, cobalt blue skirt, cobalt blue bellbottom pants with light blue flowers on the legs, dark blue high-heels, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, dark magic, and cobalt blue flames on the coattails, and Cobal, Excavator of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and cobalt blue flames on the back. Suddenly, Connie Jackelstein's massive cobalt blue angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails. Connie Jackelstein has on a Ring of The Phoenix with cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Connie Jackelstein's massive Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Cobalt Justice and The

Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and cobalt blue energy, demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue flames, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Cobalt Blue Greatsword of Dark Magic Cobalt Blue Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded cobalt blue gems and Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large cobalt blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with cobalt blue gems for eyes and a cobalt blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with cobalt blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's head with cobalt blue gems for eyes and a large cobalt blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a cobalt blue kanji below Cobal, Excavator of Dark World that said, "Connie Jackelstein, Gene-Slammer of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, Fastest and Strongest Member of The the Dark World Goth Girls, Loving Older Sister of Emily Jackelstein, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jackelstein, Friend of Lori Loud, Talented Athlete, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Celine Wendova, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Slayer of Scott, Archenemy of Dark Stanley, Destroyer of Ianira Dormund of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Dark

Magic, and Cobalt Blue Flames"

コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、コバルのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのエクスカベーター、ザ・ダーク・ワールドの最速かつ最強のメンバーゴス・ガール、エミリー・ジャッケルスタインの愛する姉、ジャッケルスタイン夫妻の愛する娘、ロリ・ラウドの友人、才能のあるアスリート、ダーク アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル ハリントン、スカーレット ローゼンバーグ、シルビア エクセルシオール、レニー レイブンクロー、ヘレナ ハッフルパフ、エリザベス グリフィンドール、セレーネ スリザリン、ゼニア ニコラエフナ、ジャッキー レン、ラニヤ ギレルモ、ケイミー ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クララ・セント・クラリス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻と守護天使、スコットの軽蔑者と殺害者、ダーク・スタンリーの大敵、ネクロム教会のイアニラ・ドルムンドの破壊者、スレイヤー悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、悪魔、闇魔法、コバルトブルーの炎のマスター

Connie Jackelstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS COBALT BLUE FIRE DEMON EXCAVATOR DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC COBALT BLUE FIRESTORM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE COBALT BLUE FIRESTORM DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Connie Jackelstein's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Hemorrhage saw it, he fired a blast of blood at her, but Lincoln used his own blood magic and it went to him and he devoured it, and Connie Jackelstein fired a powerful black and cobalt blue energy blast, demons, darkness, dark magic, and cobalt blue flames at Hemorrhage and sent him flying out of the shrine and we also came outside, he got up and he was really pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Connie Jackelstein has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lori: That is literally amazing, and as Lincoln puts it, all of Dark World is going to witness the death of Hemorrhage.

Lincoln: You got that right, Lori, and Connie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Connie Jackelstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Cobalt Demon Excavator and Divine Excavator Dark World Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with this love-sick psychopath once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Connie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Connie Jackelstein.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to give you a lesson what happens when you try to kill Vampirella, who happens to be one of my future wives, you love-sick psycho.**

Connie Jackelstein and Lincoln went after Hemorrhage, who continued firing blasts of blood at them, but Lincoln kept on devouring and absorbing them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and cobalt blue energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Hemorrhage and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was major league pissing off Hemorrhage, but Celine Wendova and Lincoln were getting started, then Connie Jackelstein called upon the dark forces of Dark World and they fired powerful blasts of darkness at him and blasted him badly, and Lincoln called upon the forces of the night and sent creatures of darkness at him who tore into him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Connie Jackelstein, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Cobal, Excavator of Dark World's Demonic Excavator Darkness Cobalt Blue Fire Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with cobalt blue flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Cobal, Excavator of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a cobalt blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Connie Jackelstein fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and cobalt blue energy, and elemental forces at Hemorrhage and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and it knocked him down.

Then, the tip of one of Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned into Cell's stinger, and as he sent it at Hemorrhage, the stinger stung Hemorrhage in the chest and Lincoln began absorbing Hemorrhage along with assimilating his powers and strength. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Hemorrhage and assimilating his powers and strength, his tail came back and the tip changed back and nothing was left of Hemorrhage except for his clothing. Then, an energy card was fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword and it had Hemorrhage's soul inside, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Connie Jackelstein and Lincoln did to Hemorrhage as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Connie

Jackelstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long cobalt blue wolf tails, and massive cobalt blue angel wings are permanent.

Connie Jackelstein: This time, don't you dare come back. Thanks for helping me destroy Hemorrhage once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Connie.

Suddenly, Connie Jackelstein wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Connie Jackelstein's face, they kissed passionately as Connie Jackelstein's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Cobal, Excavator of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Connie Jackelstein came back to us as the display and Cobal, Excavator of Dark World vanished.

Nico: Whew, now that's what I call one blood-fueled battle.

Me: That wasn't going to end well for Hemorrhage anyways.

Lincoln: That's right, he should've known better than to fire blood at me since I'm a vampire, and in the end, he was defeated and I absorbed him and assimilated his powers and strength, and sent his dark soul to The Black Gates for good. (To Anna Cameron) And it's so good to see you again, Anna Cameron.

Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing cobalt blue hair, cobalt blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a cobalt blue gem embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful cobalt blue angel wings with stars and sparkling cobalt blue gems and an aura of sparkling cobalt blue gems around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she's dressed in a sleeveless cobalt blue open vest, sleeveless cobalt blue top, cobalt blue skirt, cobalt blue bellbottom pants with flowers, cobalt blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with indigo flames, cobalt blue gems, and eagles on the coattails and Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle holding a cobalt blue gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle-themed large greatsword with embedded cobalt blue gem and Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Blue etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged indigo blue blade, large eagle heads for the crossguard, large cobalt blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large eagle heads and a large cobalt blue gem on the bottom of the large eagle heads for the pommel.

Anna Cameron: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Indigo Carrington, Chloe Laurine, and Serenity Lexington.

Indigo Carrington, Chloe Laurine, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Anna.

Lincoln went up to Anna Cameron and he hugged her, and Anna Cameron is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sophia Kennedy: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Indigo Carrington and Chloe Laurine?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron, she's my Guardian Angel from The Bronx, New York, and my classmate in Art. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, and she purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise in order to protect me from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Yep, I figured that was coming.

Lincoln: That's right, and as a result of it, she gained cobalt blue angel wings with stars and became a master of the indigo color of the rainbow and even cobalt gems, and like Indigo Carrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, she also gained indigo fire powers that can turn bad people into stars for her wings and make them her prisoners.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Right, and she's easily identified by a cobalt blue gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she was trained by Indigo Carrington, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Chloe Laurine, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion.

Nico: Nice!

Indigo Carrington: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, along with using indigo fire and creating cobalt blue gems, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with sparkling cobalt blue gems around her and in her cobalt blue angel wings, along with the stars in her angel wings, which are the prisons for the criminals who crossed her.

Chloe Laurine: Which is also another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Anna Cameron: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and Lincoln's right, I really hated Lori with a blazing passion.

Nico: Uh oh.

Anna Cameron: But, I actually prevented that by causing a little "disaster" before we even set foot at The Loud House and I also imprisoned a group of thugs that came after Lincoln, so there's no need to worry, Nico.

Nico: That's a relief, but what "disaster" did you cause to Lori?

Lincoln: You'll hear the full story later, Nico, trust me, it's really hilarious, and it's just like Sophia's story yesterday.

Anna Cameron: He's right, and it's guaranteed to knock your socks off. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Anna, are you absolutely sure about this?

Anna Cameron: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Anna Cameron, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Anna Cameron, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Anna Cameron's neck with cobalt blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and cobalt blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Anna Cameron: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Anna.

Anna Cameron has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sophia Kennedy's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Yuna Goha, Ranran Nanahoshi, and Asaka Mutsuba from Yu-Gi-Oh Go Rush.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuna Goha, Ranran Nanahoshi, and Asaka

Mutsuba from Yu-Gi-Oh Go Rush.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuna Goha: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuna Goha and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Hemorrhage, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his wider and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-

colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yuna Goha: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuna Goha: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuna Goha, Ranran Nanahoshi, and Asaka Mutsuba with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Connie Jackelstein had gotten The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World, and the team was shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Hemorrhage, another enemy of Vampirella.

But, when Lincoln showed them what happened such as Connie Jackelstein transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laying a brutal beatdown on Hemorrhage and it ended with Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique and he absorbed Hemorrhage and assimilated his powers and strength and sent his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Anna Cameron have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Holy crap, that's another one of Vampirella's enemies put down, and it was Hemorrhage, the love-sick blood magic using psychopath.

Lincoln: Too bad for him he made a big mistake in trying to use his blood magic to kill me, since I'm a vampire and I also know about blood magic and I also feed on blood.

Me: He had no idea who he was fucking with, and look at what happened.

Nico: Yep, he was beaten down and Lincoln absorbed him and sent his soul to The Black Gates.

---

After getting rid of Hemorrhage, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Anna Cameron saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Anna Cameron: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anna Cameron: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Anna, what's the story on how you caused a little "disaster" to happen to Lori's room after you saved him from an attempt at his life?

Anna Cameron: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from the gym after a two-hour work-out, but then, we saw a group of thugs heading for us, and they had knives in their hands and they were going to kill us, and I saw that those thugs were remnants of The Black Daffodil Gang, and they were out for blood, and they told us that Lori had hired and paid them to murder Lincoln and throw his body into The Kalamazoo River, because she was tired of him living and she called him an obstacle to her way to getting what she wants. That really pissed me off, and it also pissed off Lincoln big time: that power-hungry control freak bitch really crossed a big line, but, before they could kill us, I fired blasts of indigo fire and they got turned into stars for my cobalt blue angel wings and they were made my prisoners. We put a stop to an attempt on Lincoln's life, but we were really pissed off that Lori was the one who did this, and we had to exact payback on her and we had to do it fast because if Lori finds out Lincoln's still alive, she would head out and kill him herself, so, I decided to cause some mayhem for her. As we got near The Loud House, I'd concentrated hard, and I made massive clusters of cobalt blue crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and that caused Lori to really let out a really loud chain reaction of shrieks and she was running like a chicken with its head cut off as the cobalt blue crystal clusters were erupting out of nowhere and her dresses were really getting shredded. Then, Lincoln and I went inside and we still heard the crazy chaos happening in Lori's room. Lori came out, and her hair and clothes were a mess, and we saw my handiwork: her entire room was covered in cobalt blue crystal clusters and gems and her room was now a mess and her dresses were destroyed. Here's the video of what happened.

Anna Cameron played the video, and we saw what happened: massive clusters of cobalt blue crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and that caused Lori to really let out a really loud chain reaction of shrieks and she was running around like a chicken with its head cut off as the cobalt blue crystal clusters were erupting out of nowhere and her dresses were really getting shredded. Then, Lincoln and Anna went inside and they still heard the crazy chaos happening in Lori's room. Lori came out, and her hair and clothes were a mess, and we saw Anna's handiwork: Lori's entire room was covered in massive cobalt blue crystal clusters and gems and her room was now a mess and her dresses were destroyed.

When the video finished, our jaws dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

We pulled our jaws up.

Me: We got to stop doing that or we're going to catch flies.

Nico: (Stunned with Awe) Holy… crap!

Eli: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa!

Lincoln: Yeah, I was stunned myself, but Anna saved me from what could've been another attempt on my life, and as for Lori, she got grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lynn was the one who told on Lori, somehow she found out what Lori was up to, and she was pissed when she found out Lori had gotten help from remnants of The Black Daffodil Gang, and she wanted to head into her room and rip her to shreds, but she had to wait until a disaster happened.

Lynn: And it was Anna's doing that caused that disaster.

Me: I remember that day all too well.

Varie: Yeah, and when Lincoln told me and you, I sprayed Lori with raw sewage and you dropped a bucket of fish-heads on her head.

Nico: Gross!

Hunter (Road Rovers): Sprayed with raw sewage and getting a bucket of fish-heads dumped on her head, yuck, but warranted.

Throttle: What Dark Lori did that day, that's what I call crossing another line: getting the remnants of the very gang who terrorized Detroit, and whom you all put down all those years ago, to kill her own little brother, that's just sick.

Modo: You said it, Throttle, but, you really saved Lincoln that day, Anna, and I can guess Lincoln also got a bit of payback on Lori as well, right?

Me: He sure did, he fired a blast of lightning at Lori and he electrocuted her so much, her hair looked like the Bride of Frankenstein.

Rita: And her body had random spasms from the electric blast Lincoln fired at her, but Lisa said that it would wear off in two to five days.

Nico: Phew, now that's a relief. But, Lori, what were you even thinking?

Lynn: Blame her Dark Side for that one, and I also got in payback as well, I gave her a Camel Clutch and she was in a lot of pain, and she deserved it: hiring remnants of The Black Daffodil Gang to kill my little brother, that's low even for her, and she's done tons of low things, because of that Dark Side of hers.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem are heading to the spa in the northern part of Gotham Royal York for a relaxation date.

Nico snapped his fingers, and the dark blue-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim trunks with the Dragon surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

May: Whoa, we're here in the spa, awesome.

Nico: That's right, May. Plus, this is the same spa Lincoln and his harem went to as a reward after all the shit they went through because of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, and we're going to get an awesome spa treatment and relaxation before we go on our next mission.

Nico and his harem headed in and they got an awesome full-body massage from the masseuses at the spa, and they were really enjoying it, then, they headed for an Olympic-sized swimming pool and they dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race, and they went to the gym there and they also got another workout, and his harem also got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Nico made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the massive, wider, and muscular backs of Nico and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive left pecs of Nico and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln and I also saw Nico had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, how was your date?

Nico: It was awesome, Lincoln, we went to the spa in the north of Gotham Royal York, and we had an awesome time.

May: Yeah, the masseuses there really gave us an awesome full-body massage, we also went to the Olympic-sized swimming pool and had fun swimming, then we went to the gym there for another work-out, and we also had lunch there too.

Indigo Carrington: That's right, and it's the same spa you and your harem went to for a relaxation date after all the crap you guys went through because of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: That's right, we went there before on our date to relax after all the crap we went through due to Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, it's the same spa, alright.

---

Later it was time for Matt's third Ambassador Mission.

Nico: This will be so awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matt? Besides Tyler and Max?

Brittney: Me and the Goths of Darkness will go with.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: I think that's everyone and also Hook and Long Haul can go too.

Hook: Awesome! Looking forward to this one.

Long Haul: Me too!

Nico: All right lets head out.

I went and got in an Ultrasaurus Zoid and we were off.

---

We arrived in the world of Dino Trux.

Nico: Here we are guys.

Brittney: Wow so this is the world of Dino Trux.

Lucy Loud: It's amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Ty saw us.

Ty Rux: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Ty.

Ty Rux: Wow! You have a different Zoid this time J.D.?

Me: Yep. This is Ultrasaurus.

Nico: Cool huh.

Matt: Ty, this is Tyler Nevarro and Max from the Dino Squad.

Tyler Nevarro: Awesome to meet you. I'm the leader of the Dino Charge Rangers.

Max: And I'm the leader of the Dino Squad.

Ty Rux: Awesome! Cool to meet you guys.

Me: And this is my daughter Brittney and her team the Goths of Darkness.

Ty Rux: Awesome to meet you guys.

Brittney: Same here Ty.

They introduced themselves.

Ty Rux: Wow! Awesome to meet you and you all look awesome in black as well.

Lucy Loud: Thanks Ty. It's a great color.

Ty Rux: I knew we'd be getting two dino heroes for a visit!

Tyler Navarro: (LAUGHS) That's awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: And these two are Hook and Long Haul, the last 2 members of the Constructicons.

Hook: Awesome to meet you Ty.

Long Haul: Same here.

Ty Rux: Awesome to meet you guys as well.

Nico: So, what's been new since our last visit?

Ty Rux: Well the new tower we all built has been defeating Scrap Creatures all over the place and making sure they don't come into the Crater.

Me: Awesome to know that the tower we all built is working and defending everything perfectly.

Hook: Glad to know.

Ty Rux: Yeah but also Pounder has been seen around the area.

Eli: Pounder?

Ty Rux: He's a Pounderolophus and you would not like him.

He went over his history.

---

Pounder is a major antagonist in Dinotrux, appearing in Seasons 3-5. It is a Poundersauroluphus, a species which combines aspects from a Pile driver and a Parasaurolophus; they are often referred to simply as Pounders.

Pounder was trapped by the Dinotrux so that they could transport it out of the Crater, but it proved too clever for this tactic. Skya then attempted to defeat it through brute force, but found that she could never overcome the creature's strength and speed; however, she realized she could turn its aggressive nature against it. To that end, she lured it into a canyon and deliberately jumped off the edge with the Pounder in pursuit, but saved herself using her hook while it fell to the ground. However, even this proved insufficient to halt the Pounder, which continued to haunt the Crater.

Some time later, Pounder joined in the group assault on Ty himself. Despite Skya and the others coming to their friends aid, Pounder and his teammates were able to knock them off the bridge and into the river below. By the events of "The Return" they had seized complete control of the Crater, with Pounder gleefully smashing various projects of the Dinotrux. However, the returning heroes were able to rally the other Dinotrux in the Crater to their aid and bring them together to ambush the villains at the bridge, forcing them to flee.

In Dreadtrux, Part 1 and Dreadtrux, Part 2, after engaging in a fight between D-Structs, Blayde and Splitter, which resulted in them going their separate ways, a Poundersaurolophus (either Pounder or a different one) inadvertently awakened the Dreadtrux by pounding the ground near where it lay in hibernation, and was later knocked aside though otherwise left unhurt as it began to rampage.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa! A pile driver Parasaurolophus.

Qin: Yikes! That is brutal!

Eddy: No kidding there.

Nico: This guy must pack a really powerful wallop.

Ty Rux: He does. And Pounder doesn't speak.

Me: Great. Another villain that can't talk.

Eli: We've had several encounters with them.

Haiku: We sure have and they all are strange.

Me: Yeah it's crazy.

Nico: All we can do now is wait for him to show up.

Me: But we have tons of surprises for him.

Lucy Loud: We sure do and it will not be pretty.

Nico: But we'll blow him to scrap like we did Splitter and beam him over to the M.O.E.

Bonnie Terrez: We sure will.

Twilight Sparkle: It will be awesome having him in our frenemies.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

We got to waiting.

Nico: Jesus, how long does it take for him to show up?!

Me: He'll be here.

Eli: Wait I sense him. He's close.

Then we saw a cloud of dust explode out and then we saw POUNDER!

Nico: Is that him?

Me: Looks like it.

Eli: Oh boy.

Max: Go dino!

Tyler Nevarro: Unleash the power!

Max turned into his Tyrannosaurus form and Tyler was Dino Charge Red!

Me: Time for this Pile Drive to be shipped to the scrap yard!

I had my Ultrasaurus blast him all over.

KRABOOOOM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Ty Rux: Let's Trux it up!

Tyler Nevarro: It's about to get wild!

Me: YEAH!

I fired lasers and blasts from my Ultrasaurus.

Nico fired waves of lightning and fire and blasted him all over.

The Goths fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over.

Eli: Time to show the power of Kong!

Eli had lightning strike from the heavens and it hit him and made him supercharged!

Me: WHOA!

Eli teleported and touched Pounder and lightning surged ferociously on him as he roared in pain from Eli grabbing him and Eli threw him onto the ground!

Eli: Here's something for my sister Carol!

Eli put on Carol's Wizard Ring and fired an Atomic Ray blast and it hit Pounder and Exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

He was not finished yet.

Tyler Nevarro: (gets out Major Disaster's Wizard Ring) See how he likes this!

He put it on and fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Brittney: Goths lets unleash darkness.

Brittney, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus and Boris got our their Wizard Rings and activated them and fired waves of rainbow fire and blasted Pounder all over.

Max: (gets out Chum Krabs' Wizard Ring) Ty, I hope this doesn't gross you out.

He activated it and fired waves of chum into his mouth and then Pounder hurled his gears out! YUCK!

Ty Rux: That was weird.

Me: I hurled my guts out too seeing that.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That was disgusting.

Max: I guess with you guys, gears counts as puke.

Ty Rux: Yeah it sure does.

Me: Sorry you had to see that.

Ty Rux: No worries.

Ton Ton: (Offscreen) TY!

Ty's friends all came.

Ton Ton: Looks like we got here just in time.

Skya: Yeah and Pounder is here.

Me: You guys arrived perfectly.

Garby: Time for some pain!

Garby bashed him with his tail.

Skya grabbed Pounder with her crane and yanked him and tripped him.

Garby: Sorry we're late. We were having too much fun in our new hangout!

Me: I don't blame you guys. Glad you all like it.

Skya: Yeah it was awesome.

Ton Ton: I'll say.

Lana: I'm glad you guys are having fun.

Ton Ton: Lets get this guy pounded.

We blasted him all over.

I fired waves of lasers and blasted Pounder all over.

Skya: Wow! You have a different Zoid this time J.D.

Me: Yeah Zoids come in many kinds. I have many favorites for them.

?: Let us help too!

Out came a Shield Liger and a Ptera Zoid!

Van Flyheight: Looks like we got here in time too.

Fiona Elisi Linette: We sure did!

Me: Your timing couldn't be more perfect guys.

Ty Rux: Wow! More Zoids?

Me: Yep. The one piloting the Shield Liger is Van Flyheight and the one with the Ptera is Fiona Elisi Linette.

Fiona Elisi Linette: Awesome to meet you.

Van Flyheight: Same here.

Ty Rux: Awesome to meet you guys.

Tyler Nevarro: Let's not stop now!

Van and Fiona blasted Pounder all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Take this! (ACTIVATES VYPRA'S RING)

He fired waves of light and darkness and blasted Pounder.

Me: Now for the grand finale.

I charged up a powerful particle beam and fired and it hit Pounder and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown into thousands of pieces! Leaving only his head!

Me: BINGO!

Eli: YEAH!

Dozer: YEAH That will show that guy!

Matt: Remind me to get you a Wizard Ring of your own.

Ty Rux: Noted.

Me: We'll find awesome archenemies for you soon.

Hook: I hope you guys get some of our fellow Cybertronians as archenemies.

Long Haul: That will be awesome.

Me: That's not a bad idea guys.

Nico: Awesome suggestions.

Hook: Thanks boss.

* * *

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone about it and it was great.

May: Wow! That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

May: Next time, Haruto, Dante Vale, and ALL the Constructicons should come.

Me: Good idea! And we'll have ALL the Louds come with too.

Lola: Awesome idea!

Lincoln: It'll be great to have all of us come.

Xenia: It sure will.

---

Later we were watching TV and then Bianca and Bertha were waking up.

Namine: Wakey wakey eggs and bakey.

They were waking up and then they groaned from both a massive headache and a brutal hangover.

Bianca Wendollton: (GROANS) My aching head!

Bertha Wendollton: (GROANS) What the fuck happened to us?

Me: You guys not only were cured of your Another M.O.E. Powers but also you accidentally drank a massive amount of 17th Century Rum that was from a ship. Albedo hit you with barrels full of it.

Bertha Wendollton: (Groans) No wonder.

Lana: Here's some ice for you girls.

Lana gave them blocks of ice for them.

Bertha Wendollton: Thanks Lana.

Camie gave them some water.

Eli: Man that was brutal.

Then we heard crying and Haru was bringing Elie in to sit down.

Me: Oh no Haru what's wrong?

Haru Glory: Elie had a horrible nightmare.

Natilee: It was about the traumatic past she had to go though before meeting Haru.

Me: Oh man.

Rarity: Darling, what was it?

Elie: (Sniffling) Well you all have a right to know.

Haru: Elie you don't have to…

Elie: No Haru they do.

She went over what happened to her and more and how

---

Elie (エリー Erī) is a member of the Rave Warriors and the main heroine of the series. Having no memory of her past, she travels with Haru Glory and friends to search for her identity. By the Truth of Elie arc, she realizes her birth name is none other than the legendary Resha Valentine, the fifteen-year-old dancing maiden of Symphonia who created the five mystical Rave Stones at the price of her life half a century ago with the immeasurable magical creative powers of Etherion.

Hiding from Georco's henchmen, Haru Glory slips under Elie's table. When one of Georco's people inquires about the lad, Elie hides Haru in between her legs but was not questioned further because of her reputation in the area. When they are finally left alone, Elie strikes a friendly conversation with Haru. She is surprised to find out that he is not from around the place, and reveals that Demon Card has a very strong grasp on Hip Hop Town; entering the town is easy enough, but leaving it requires paying an enormous fee to Demon Card. Elie assures him, however, that after the race, she will be able to whisk the two of them out of Hip Hop Town.

When the main event of the dog race, **Battle Road** begins, Elie cheers on for Plue, having bet all her life savings on him, much to Haru's aghast. Elie is surprised to find that Plue is actually Haru's dog, but does not allow the latter to rescue Plue, emphasizing that she has invested all her money on him. In addition, Elie admits that she believes Plue is really a bug capable of flight and is a sure win for the race.

When the Battle Road makes an unprecedented turn for barbaric, Elie is taken aback. Haru's attempt at rescuing Plue leads to the latter's consequent dropping out of the race. Angered over this, Elie goes on a rampage, releasing rounds of bullets from her Tonfa Blasters, demanding that Plue be raced once more.

Elie eventually cools down and asks if she could keep Plue. She continues her previous conversation with Haru, admitting that she herself is looking for something as well. She gives the directions to where Haru's headed, but refuses his offer of joining him. She confesses that what she is looking for are her memories.

Despite her initial refusal, Haru is undeterred and assures Elie that they will be able to find her memories if they stick together. Out of happiness, Elie fires away at the stadium, causing the structure to fall apart entirely. The two of them are rescued by Plue, and the group leaves Hip Hop Town via cart pulled by the dogs Plue had set free. When Haru still refuses to hand Plue over to Elie, Elie chucks the dog at the lad in retribution. As he chases her around, Elie silently thanks Haru.

At Punk Street, Elie goes to a casino while Haru goes to a restaurant. While Haru meets Galein Musica the legendary blacksmith, Elie meets the blacksmith's grandson Hamrio Musica. Musica, thinking Elie is trying to flirt with him, follows but is met with the confusion of two possible Musicas. When they are attacked by Demon Card, Elie unleashes her new Tonfa Blasters, "nearly killing" Musica.

Later on, Elie is captured by Lance. Lance threatens to kill Elie if Haru doesn't come, and Musica offers to help. With Lance's sword by her neck, Elie silently apologizes to Haru. Bored, she asks Lance to play Shiritori (a Japanese word game) with her, annoying Lance. When Musica comes to rescue her and asks if Lance did anything bad, she jokingly said that Lance tried to peek under her shirt. When Lance threatens to kill her, she calls out for Haru, who appears just in time.

When Haru finally defeats Lance, Elie asks if he is okay and tries to wake him up, and smiles when he responds. After they escape, she tries to perform artificial respiration on Haru, and smacks him when he wakes up before she starts. After Haru is fully healed, he and Elie head over to the Rave of Knowledge.

Elie and Haru go north with Griffon Kato and Tanchimo who serve as their guide and a horse. As they take a break, Elie says that she feels as if she has seen the rave before. Haru stares at her, confused, and Elie mistakes it for Haru thinking she is crazy, so she leaves to the hot spring with Plue, says that Plue's nose looks fun to spin, and tells the others not to peek. In the spring, she starts to spin Plue's nose, and Plue shriveled up. As they try to figure out how to fix Plue, Haru, annoyed, goes to bed while Elie tries to get Plue to a hospital, thinking it is all her fault. She injures her feet and runs into a monster, who Haru drives away. Plue turns back to normal when he wakes up, and Elie figures out that it is because he was waterlogged.

When a thunderstorm starts up, Elie becomes terrified, so the group stops at Ska Village and check into a hotel owned by Lasagna. When she about mentions the "thunder man" who is responsible for the never-ending rain, Elie runs off thinking it is the man she was looking for, with Haru catching up. She remembers back before meeting Haru, she awakens in some abandoned site and the "thunder man" shocked her with his thunder magic. Elie gets to the Thunder Mansion where Go mistakes her for the Rave Master "boy". Elie tries to leave because Sieghart was not there, but is blocked. When she says that she is looking for someone more handsome than Go, Go attacks her in anger and subsequently is attacked by Haru, and Go's girlfriend, Rosa, takes his place in the battle.

Rosa fights Elie with her Dancing Wolf, while tracing all the men to dance. Rosa's dancing wolf weapon turns around and aims at herself when Elie blocks it, and when Rosa cries out for someone to help her, Elie stops the weapon, saying she knows how hard it can be to be an actress without good looks. Rosa then says she will ask Go to stop the rain, but Go punches her and assumes that Haru did it, triggering a battle. When Elie shivers because of Go's thunder, Plue tries to cheer her up, successfully. When the thunder strikes near her, she chucks Plue at Go, shattering his dark bring and defeating him.

As the rain is stopped, Elie and Haru turn to leave. Go shows Elie a picture of Sieghart and tells her to stay away from him because he is an elemental master. Lasagna calls Elie and Haru "as beautiful as the sky" for bringing clear skies to Ska Village.

Elie and the group made it to the Tremolo Mountain only to find that Demon Card arrived first as Shuda commands the rave-excavation unit. They meet a talking bear (who first introduces himself as "kuma") who warns them that Akumu hall is dangerous, but they head in and successfully infiltrate the hall in disguise. However, due to sleeping pollen, they all fall asleep. Schneider gets rid of the pollen and inserts a "vaccine" to the flower's toxin into each of the group. They then travel for a bit before falling asleep again. Elie and Haru wake up to a person holding a knife against Schneider's neck, who has a hook pointed towards Haru. The person reveals that Schneider is an assassin hired by Shuda to kill Haru, and fends Schneider off. After revealing that he is actually Musica, he tries to fight with Haru, but both are stopped by Elie.

After walking for a while, they find the giant door written in ancient Symphonian writing. Somehow, Elie is able to read the text which says "Beyond this door lies the resting place of the rave, none shall enter. Those who dare to enter, prepare to fall victim to the ghost of Symphonia". Even Elie is confused because she doesn't know how she was able to, thinking she must have been a scholar. Inside the room, they find the bear who forbids the group from entering with his axe. He introduces himself as Deerhound, one of the fallen Azure Sky Warriors from the Symphonia war 50 years ago, and is the guardian of the rave which lies beyond. After Haru receives the rave, Deerhound asks who Elie is, who responds that she doesn't know, and Deerhound notices that she looks exactly like Resha.

On Shuda's mobile fortress, Rhapsodia, Poosya says that Elie is "adorable" and calls her "my girl". Musica stops him, who in turn fires some glue and sticks Elie to the ground. Shuda also triggers an explosion on Elie, knocking her unconscious. When she wakes up, she wishes Haru good luck and is visibly worried when he seems to be at a disadvantage. She notices that the fortress is about to self destruct, and helps to call the Silver Rhythm Gang (the phone gets immediately taken by Musica due to her overreacting). When Haru falls to the ground unconscious after defeating Shuda, Elie gives Haru first aid and smiles when Haru wakes up.

Elie, having won many casino games, shows Haru her casino member card and takes him to dinner, and becomes very upset when she loses it. Afterwards she changes into a swimsuit at a beach, attracting many men there. When she plays beach ball with Plue, she praises Plue for stabbing and deflating it with its horn. At the Symphonia museum, they browse around until Elie begins to feel headaches for some reason. She stumbles upon a portrait of Resha Valentine, stating she looks exactly like her. She reads that Resha was a great dancer and had an amazing power. Some of her memories begin resurfaces.

Sieghart appears behind Elie, who is crying by herself. Elie recognizes him and learns that he is the guardian of time. Sieghart says that she must be a human test tube, subject number 3173, and that she has Etherion. Elie denies all of this and says that she must have a family. She then starts to cry and begs Sieghart to tell her the truth, and is told that she can just be Elie. Sieghart then tries to kill Elie, first with electricity, then poison, which causes Elie to beg for death. As Sieghart is dealing the final blow, Haru shows up and blocks it, and Elie tearfully says that she missed him. She explains that she made some new memories while she was with him, and calls Haru an idiot, before trying to inform him that she is 3173, but Haru says that she will always just be Elie. Elie then appears to be dying, but the Etherion neutralizes the poison. Haru uses his courage and summons rune save while seemingly being beaten by Sieghart. Sieghart uses his strongest spell - Altairis, which causes an illusion where people die for the victim's sake and then the victim dies - and traps Haru in it. But when Haru and Elie meet inside, Etherion awakens, and Haru stabs Elie to stop it. He stabbed her with rune save, so it wouldn't do Elie any harm. After the battle, the group enjoys themselves at a party with fireworks.

One year after the battle, Elie resumes her life as a regular high school girl. During the time-skip, the other Rave Warriors briefed her of everything that happened, all except mentioning Haru because the others agreed it was for the best to avoid further sadness. When Haru gets resurrected sometime later and when Elie sees him, her memories were restored as she tearfully embraces him with joy. Sometime presumably after Elie graduates high school, she returns to Garage Island with Haru and later get married and become parents a young son they name Levin.

---

When she was done we were shocked and HORRIFIED!

Me: My God!

Eli: That is awful!

Nico: Oh man! Elie we had no idea!

Lola: That is horrible!

Me: Those monsters! How can they do all that to you!?

Applejack: (ANGRY) WHY THOSE MONSTERS FROM THE DARKEST PITS OF BOOT HILL!

She then tooted like a steam horn!

TTTTTTTOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOT

Steam shot out of her ears!

Nico: WHOA!

Apple Bloom: Whenever sis gets really angry she is more angrier than a swarm of angry flash hornets.

Lola: Yikes!

Motormaster: I'm running them over.

Me: No wait. After the defeat of King we already destroyed them.

Nico: He's right. After we destroyed King we fired our Superlaser at the spot they worked at after liberating the prisoners and blowing their entire headquarters into Kingdom Come.

Motormaster: Good.

Qin: They deserved it.

Me: Yes they do. I can't believe what they did to Elie. But it King ever does come back he is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates.

Nico: Absolutely.

Me: But Nico promise me something.

Nico: What's that?

Me: If and when he does come back, I want to face King, Alone.

Rodimus Prime: Not before Haru and Elie kill him first.

Haru: No Rodimus. J.D. defeated King before when he was leader. He has mine and Elie's permission to do so.

Elie: Yeah. Go kill that son of a bitch J.D.

Me: With pleasure.

Nico: All right. You got it J.D.

Me: Thanks Nico. And I'm willing to bet that he will appear in an upcoming mission and not on Universe 666's Earth.

Nico: I have that same feeling too.

Future Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Flash's team will include Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, and Life Stream Dragon. Vert's team will include Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Lady Dark and Fortune Lady Light.

Me: Wow! The Six Fortune Ladies. That's awesome.

Carly Atlas: Those are some of my signature monsters. Awesome choices.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: Now you guys will like our next mission. We're going to help Moana and take on Te Kâ.

Lily: Cool! This will be awesome.

Lola: It sure will!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: This time ALL of us are going.

Lana: Awesome!

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Then the previous group came.

Firepower: Can me, Scorcher, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Volcano Man: Me, China White, Stormy, Emperor Z, Yost Living Laser, Fire Lord, Vomiting Frog Prince, Garble, Queen Cannabis, and Uchoten will go too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going to help Moana and help her restore Te Fiti.

Overdrive: Awesome!

Me: Yep.

Nico: We're going to watch the movie first.

We got to watching the movie.

On the Polynesian island of Motunui, the inhabitants worship the goddess of nature Te Fiti, who brought life to the ocean long ago using a pounamu stone as her heart and the source of her power. Maui, the trickster, shape-shifting demigod of the wind and sea and master of sailing, steals the heart to give humanity the power of creation. This causes Te Fiti to disintegrate, and Maui is attacked offshore by Te Kā, a volcanic demon. He loses both the heart and his magical giant fishhook to the depths of the sea.

A thousand years later, the ocean chooses Moana, daughter of Motunui's chief Tui, to return the heart to Te Fiti. Tui and Sina, Moana's father and mother, try to keep her away from the ocean to prepare her to become the island's chief. Sixteen years later, a blight strikes the island, killing vegetation and shrinking the fish catch. Moana suggests going beyond the island's reef with her pet pig, Pua, to find more fish and find out what is happening, but Tui forbids it. Moana tries conquering the reef but is overpowered by the tides and shipwrecked back to Motunui. That afternoon, Moana's grandmother, Tala, shows her a secret cave of ships, revealing that their people were voyagers until Maui stole Te Fiti's heart; the ocean was no longer safe without it. Tala explains that Te Kā's darkness is poisoning the island, but can be cured if Moana finds Maui and has him restore the heart of Te Fiti. Having been given the heart of Te Fiti by the ocean, Tala gives it to Moana. Tala later falls ill and, on her deathbed, tells Moana that she must depart to find Maui.

Moana sets sail on a camakau from the cavern along with her dimwitted pet rooster, Heihei, who has stowed away on it. They are caught in a typhoon and shipwrecked on an island where she finds Maui, who boasts about his achievements. She demands that Maui return the heart, but he refuses and traps her in a cave before leaving on Moana's camakau. She escapes and confronts Maui, who reluctantly lets her on the camakau. They are attacked by Kakamora-coconut pirates-who seek the heart, but Moana and Maui outwit them. Moana realizes Maui is no longer a hero since he stole the heart and cursed the world, and convinces him to redeem himself by returning the heart. Maui first needs to retrieve his magical fishhook in Lalotai, the Realm of Monsters, from Tamatoa, a giant coconut crab. While Moana distracts Tamatoa, Maui retrieves his hook, only to find himself unable to control his shape-shifting. He is overpowered by Tamatoa, but Moana's quick thinking allows them to escape with the hook. Maui reveals that his first tattoo was earned when his mortal parents abandoned him as an infant, and the gods, taking pity on him, granted him his powers. After reassurance from Moana, Maui teaches her the art of sailing, regaining control of his powers, and the two grow closer.

They arrive at Te Fiti's island, only to be attacked by Te Kā. Moana refuses to turn back, resulting in Maui's hook being badly damaged. Unwilling to lose his hook in another confrontation with Te Kā, Maui abandons a tearful Moana, who asks the ocean to find someone else to restore the heart and loses hope. The ocean obliges and takes the heart, but Tala's spirit appears, inspiring Moana to find her true calling. She retrieves the heart and sails back to confront Te Kā. Maui returns, having had a change of heart, and buys Moana time to reach Te Fiti by fighting Te Kā, destroying his hook in the process. Upon being unable to find Te Fiti, Moana realizes Te Kā is Te Fiti, corrupted without her heart. The ocean clears a path for Moana, allowing her to return the heart to Te Fiti, who heals the ocean and islands of the blight. Maui apologizes to Te Fiti, who fixes his hook and decorates Moana's boat with flowers before falling into a deep sleep and becoming an island. Moana bids farewell to Maui and Te Fiti, returning home where she reunites with her parents. She takes up her role as chief and wayfinder, leading her people as they resume voyaging with Maui flying over them in Hawk form.

In a post-credits scene, Tamatoa, still stuck on his back, addresses the audience, knowing they would help if he was named Sebastian.

We were amazed with the movie and then when it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: So awesome!

Nico: Love that movie!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: Moana is so awesome and amazing!

Eli: She sure is.

Pirate Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer will ye be meeting next?

Nico: I'm hoping for one for Raichu next.

Ash: Wow! Pikachu's evolved form.

Pikachu: Pikachu!

Qin: That will be a cute and cool one.

Xenia: It sure will.

Camie: Yeah it will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the colored irises of The Dark World Goth Girls, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ganryū, the evil leader of the Dark Ones, and he's coming here to get revenge on The Soul Society. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ganryū coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and the evil leader of The Dark Ones is coming here to get revenge on The Soul Society.

Me: I've heard of him, he's one of the most dangerous criminals The

Soul Society's ever had to deal with, and The Dark Ones are a clan of Souls that were exiled over 1000 years ago and are also known as the Fallen House of Ryōdoji.

Nico: This is really serious. Rukia, what did he try to do that made him really dangerous to you guys and the human world.

Rukia Kuchiki: You're not going to like it, Ganryū came to the human world and tried to find and use the Shinenju to destroy the human world and the Soul Society.

We gasped in pure shock.

Eli: What?!

Me: It's true, Rukia told me all about it.

Lincoln: And there's no doubt he'll also have the other Dark Ones with him, so we're in for a big fight later on today, right, Ashley?

Ashley Clayf: You got that right, Linky, but we're not going to let that monster and his followers get away with their crimes. Those rogue Shinigami deserve nothing more than to die a horrible death for all of their crimes.

Nico: You said it, Ashley. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to help Moana take on Te Kâ and bring her heart back and restore her as Te Fiti.

Lincoln: Oh man, this is going to be a repeat of both Lily's adventure and my rescue when we took on Te Kâ, and after we restore Te Kâ as Te Fiti, you and The Dark Ones are next, Ganryū.

Key: Let's get going.

Emperor Z: I'm actually interested to see how this plays out.

Lily: And I have past experiences with this one.

Me: You sure do Lily.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to the world of Moana

---

ISLANDS OF POLYNESIA

---

We arrived and we were walking on the water.

Me: Wow. Amazing.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

We saw a blue light coming from a boat.

Me: There it is.

Moana hugging the spirit of her Grandmother.

Moana: I tried, Gramma. I couldn't do it.

We arrived.

Lily: Moana. You can't give up. You've come this far and you can't give up on your people.

Lily got onto the boat.

Moana: Hey guys!

Me: Long time no see Moana.

Tala (Moana): It's been a long time everyone.

Lily: It sure has Tala. Moana I'm sorry about what happened.

Moana: Lily I tried my hardest but it was too much for me.

Lily: I know. But you have a strong spirit and a strong will and love for everyone on your island.

Moana: I know. But the question is Who am I?

Lily: [Singing Divinely] You are a girl that loves your Island and a girl that loves the sea.

Moana: [Singing] It calls me.

Lily: You are the daughter of the village chief. You are descended from voyagers who found their way across the world.

Moana: They call me.

(Glowing Blue Polynesian Sailing Canoes appeared and they had the spirits of Moana's Ancestors on them.)

Lily: You've delivered them to where you are. You have journeyed farther. You are everything you've learned and more.

Moana: Still it calls me. And the call isn't out there at all it's inside me.

Lily: It's like the tide always falling and rising.

Moana: [to her Grandmother] I will carry you here in my heart you remind me that come what may.

Lily: You know the way.

Moana: I am Moana!

Moana dove into the water and swam down to the bottom and retrieved a glowing green stone. It was the Heart of Te Fiti. The song ended.

Moana got back on the boat.

Me: That was awesome guys!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: Wow!

Edward: Maui's not with you?

Moana: He left because he said I was reckless.

Me: Moana you made a mistake but you still have a chance.

Moana: That's right. I remember that Lily helped me before.

Nico: That's good.

Lily: From past experiences I remember that it was both of us working together that we helped save the world.

Moana: That's right.

Xenia: Maui just didn't want to listen to reason. But he still has a chance to help you out. We all will help.

Nico: That's right.

Lola: Lily is not giving up on you.

Lily: So we won't either.

El Diablo: My flames are probably hotter than Te Kâ's!

Fire Lord: Mine are probably hotter as well!

Me: Te Kâ may be a volcano demon but no fire is hotter than all of us combined.

Moana: That's for sure. But we need to be ready for this.

Me: We all will.

Moana: Lily. Thank you for reminding me.

Lily: It's no trouble at all. Now we got a job to do.

Moana: Right.

Lily: Lets do it, Together.

Lily extended her hand and she and Moana shook hands.

They both fixed Moana's boat.

We got to helping out and fixed up the boat.

Marie Kanker Loud: We're gonna need more boats. Like that Pirate Ship me, May, and Lee had that one time.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: I got this.

I summoned our ship, even Sora's Ship as well as the Megaforce Skyship and we got on.

Moana: Now we're talking guys.

We had Moana's boat brought on boat.

Me: Now we're going to be ready for Te Kâ.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Jared man the helm.

Jared: Aye aye captain.

Jared did so.

Laney got into the Crow's nest.

Villamax: Does anyone need to do anything here before we head off?

Garble: Now is the right time.

Nico: Lets see. Anyone.

We looked and shook our heads for no.

Nico: Nope we're good.

Villamax: Okay.

Nico: Lets set sail!

We were off to the Barrier Islands. It was gonna be a while before we get there. Plenty of time.

Ground Man: This is gonna take a while.

Jared: Plenty of time for us to prepare. Captain Nico, it'll take at least until sunrise before we get there.

Nico: Noted.

Me and Eli and Nunnally were playing Go Fish.

Me: Hmm. Eli do you have and 6's?

Eli: Uch.

He gave me his 3 6's and I got a set down.

Me: Awesome. Hmm. Nunnally do you have any 2's?

Nunnally: Sorry J.D. go fish.

Me: Tartar Sauce.

I drew a card.

Weather Wizard: Think Te Kâ already knows what we're up to?

Uchoten: Nah. She's not THAT intelligent.

Me: She may be a volcano demon but she is completely blinded by anger.

Nunnally: That's true.

Queen Cannabis: It's kind of weird tha Te Fiti isn't here to help us with this.

Wolf: (suspicious) Yeah. Weird.

Eli: Hmm. Strange.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way Moana have you heard the latest news?

Moana: What is it?

Me: We're going into battle against an evil version of us.

Moana: (Gasp) Really?

Jared: I'm afraid so Moana. Dad had a really horrible nightmare about it and it warned him and us through it and we got confirmation about it from King Kai.

Moana: That's horrible!

Me: Yeah it is. We're going into battle with them sometime later this week. Also we had a little incident involving Canterlot High School because of our old enemy Dr. Zalost, the most unhappy scientist ever known.

Nico: Long ugly story on that.

Gilda: Basically, Lincoln threatened to destroy an innocent person with the Black Gates.

Me: Yeah. But later on Nico's rescue a couple of days ago we found out that all of the revelations we heard all from Lincoln's Guardian Angels ran much deeper than we all first thought.

Lincoln: It's true Moana. All the emotional, psychological and physical abuse I endured at the hands of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler and his goons, Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson ran much deeper than anything ever known.

Lincoln told her all about it and everyone that hadn't heard about it was ABSOLUTELY SHOCKED, HORRIFIED AND MORE BEYOND ALL FORMS OF WORDS!

Moana: (GASP)

Lori: It's literally true Moana. Because of the dark sides we had we were literally monsters. We were basically spawns of Satan himself.

Toyman: (to Nico and Lincoln) Sorry but stress being an excuse won't cut it for that incident. (to Lincoln) You nearly killed an innocent girl with the Black Gates out of anger. (to Nico) And you basically assumed that J.D., Lincoln, Laney, Lily, Lisa, Luan, and Luna were acting like they were the children of Lex Luthor and the Joker and wanted the 7 of them punished all because of 1 mistake, however severe it was.

Vomiting Frog Prince: You both need to take responsibility for your own actions. (VOMITS)

Me: Ew. Okay yes you're right. But also that Children of Lex Luthor thing is going too far.

Nico: Yeah please don't call them that ever again. And second yes you're right.

Skalor: Back to the matter at hand, I hope Lily puts Te Kâ out with an Aqua Cannon.

Lily: Te Kâ is one tough cookie. So she will be an amazing challenge.

Qin: She sure will.

Moana: Lily is right. She took her on before and we almost got torched by her.

Me: But we're ready for her. We all are.

Eli: That's right.

Overdrive: Seriously, there's no vehicles around here for me to use.

Yost Living Laser: Sure sounds like it.

Me: I'm afraid not.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But we'll rely on what we got.

Nico: Yep.

Barricade: I doubt taking down Te Kâ's gonna be that hard. It's not like she's actually Te Fiti or something. Because that would be crazy!

Nico: Want to take a wager on that?

Barricade: Oh you're on boss.

Jared: Yeah and you'll get your chance. We're approaching the barrier islands.

Nico: Target sighted.

Jared: This it?

Moana: Yes. We have to go passed the Barrier Islands. We do that, we make it to Te Fiti. But Te Kâ the Volcano Demon is going to prevent us from getting there. Te Kâ can't follow us into the water.

Lily: Okay.

Me: We better be ready with an entrance made of water.

Lily: Good idea.

Lily and Moana got onto the water and we got ready.

As they approached, Ash clouds, lava and red hot smoke billowed up and they saw a fiery monster. It was the Volcano Demon, TE KÂ!

Lily: Is that Te Kâ?

Moana: Yes.

Lily: WHOA!

Lightning flashed in Te Kâ's ash clouds and smoke and she was going to make sure they don't get passed her.

But then the symbols of Polynesian Myth appeared and swirled in front of Te Kâ and they converged and then…

KRASSSSSPPPLAAAAAAASSSSHHH!

A massive wave of water blasted out in front of her and then drenched her as the song of the mermaids was heard and we came out! She screeched as she was drenched!

Nico: YEAH!

Lily fired a blast of water and it hit Te Kâ in the chest and cooled her down and she screeched in pain.

Lily: That oughta cool you down!

Me: Try this!

I fired waves of water and drenched her and she reheated!

Ta Kâ reheated her chest and threw a ball of lava at us and Lily threw and ball of Water at it and cooled it down.

Lily: Is that all you got you overgrown sack of hot air!?

Nico: Yeah!

Te Kâ got mad and the lightning in her clouds intensified as she roared.

Windsweeper: After our next entrance, we're gonna find out whether Nico or Barricade is right.

Me: Okay!

Moana: Lily here she comes!

Te Kâ fired a stream of Fire and Lily and us and Lily fired a blast of water and the blasts collided and the fire turned into steam and the water hit Te Kâ in the face and she screeched in pain.

We made it passed the Barrier Islands and Te Kâ extended her arm out and was about to grab them when an Eagle came and transformed into the legendary demigod Maui and slashed off

Te Kâ's arm and he landed on the boat with us.

Moana: But your hook. One more hit and…

Maui: [Chuckles] Te Kâ has got to catch me first. Now get to the island chosen one. Go save the world.

Moana: Maui, thank you.

Lily: We owe you one.

Maui: You're welcome.

Maui then transformed into some kind of bug and flew up to Te Kâ and turned into a whale and made a big splash.

KRASPLASH!

Then while seizing the moment another entrance was done and it was the spirits of the Power Rangers from 1993 to 2003 and they swirled around her and blasted her all over and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out in front of Te Kâ and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Time to cool you down!

We fired more water blasts and steam came off her.

China White: (to Maui) You and Aligned Cliffjumper actually sound similar.

Maui: Really?

Aligned Cliffjumper: It's actually true.

Scorcher: (to Te Kâ) Hey, hothead! Let's see who's hotter!

She fired waves of lava and Scorcher and El Diable fired blasts of fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

Lily and Moana made it to the island and went up the mountain and in the lagoon they saw a hole that looked like someone was resting.

Moana: Te Fiti. It's gone.

Lily: What happened?

Lily and Moana saw Te Kâ and in her chest was a spiral pattern and it matched the spiral on the Heart of Te Fiti and they instantly connected the dots.

Lily: Te Fiti and Te Kâ, they're both one in the same. Te Kâ is Te Fiti.

Moana: Yeah. Now we know.

Lily: (Yelling to us) GUYS! TE KÂ IS REALLY TE FITI! THEY ARE BOTH ONE IN THE SAME!

We gasped in shock!

Barricade: You got to be kidding me!?

Nico: I KNEW IT!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: I did not see that coming!

Then Scorpion, Skalamander, Dr. Polaris, Sportsmaster, Crimson Dynamo, Count Vertigo, Pied Piper, Turtle, Spot, Doctor Octopus, Black Scorpion, Iron Maiden, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Thunderhoof, Scooby Snax Monster, Evil Orbit Woman, Weather Report, Bassoon Burns, Bassoon Burns, and Yost Magneto appeared.

Nico: Scorpion, Skalamander, Dr. Polaris, Crimson Dynamo, Count Vertigo, Juggernaut, Pied Piper, Turtle, Spot, Doctor Octopus, Black Scorpion, Iron Maiden, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Thunderhoof, Scooby Snax Monster, Evil Orbit Woman, Weather Report, Bassoon Burns, Bassoon Burns, and Yost Magneto.

Scorpion: So, you're saying that the goddess of life…

Doctor Octopus: Is actually the villain Moana and Maui have been fighting all along?!

Me: That's right!

Count Vertigo: And I thought Gabriel being unmasked as Hawk Moth was shocking.

Me: Nico kidding there!

Sportsmaster: (to Nico) We heard you killed some evil mermaids.

Nico: We sure did.

Pied Piper: Were they scary?

Me: Scary as ever! But it was perfect for blowing off some steam.

Nico: Yep.

?: That's good.

Then a figure came out and it was Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero from Kyurangers!

---

Because Champ had separated with the other Kyurangers in the past, Akyanba and Kukulga created an evil duplicate of Champ. Battle Orion Ship based on blueprints left behind by Dr. Anton, in order to destroy the Kyurangers. However, this duplicate was stopped by the real Champ, disguised as a wrestling champion under the moniker of "Yagyuu Juubee". Initially looking like the real Champ, its outer casing was blasted away by Yagyuu Juubee, revealing the inner skeleton and muscle-like parts along with the Jark Matter symbol.

After Yagyuu Juubee revealed himself to be the real Champ, the duplicate was destroyed by Shishi Red Orion's Infinish Blast and the Kyurangers' All-Star Crash, followed by the Orion Big Bang Cannon after it was enlarged.

The evil Dr. Anton, who was revealed to be alive, created two more Champ 0s when the Kyurangers arrived in the Perseus System. One of them appeared to assist Mecha Madakko in carrying the deactivated Champ back to Dr. Anton's hideout. In the RPG-themed world, the kidnapper was known as a "white oxen" (白い牛 Shiroi Ushi). This Champ 0 later reappeared with a second one fighting Champ and Stinger. The two Champ 0s were later used as cannon fodder by Mecha Maddako to defend herself from the Kyurangers' All-Star Crash and Shishi Red Orion's Infinish Blast. Though enlarged soon after, they were defeated again by Super KyurenOh's Final Break and Orion Battler's Orion Dynamic Strike.

A single Champ 0 guarded one of four satellites maintaining the barrier protecting Jark Matter's capital planet Southern Cross in the Minami Juuji System. It was destroyed by Super KyurenOh led by Ookami Blue.

Several Champ 0 units, fighting alongside Moraimars and Tsuyoindavers, defended the core of Southern Cross beneath the surface. They were all destroyed by KyurenOh, RyuTeiOh, and Gigant Houou before being followed by Akyachuuga.

A single Champ 0 carried the Anton Brain as he oversaw the production of Dark Planetium on planet Verona in the Karasu System. Though beaten back by Sasori Orange Ikkakuju Arm, it survived the battle with the Kyurangers and transported to safety with the Anton Brain. Numerous Champ 0 units were part of the near endless Jark Matter army which the remaining ten Kyurangers fought through over many hours to get to Don Armage, who had possessed Tsurugi Ohtori and absorbed Shou Ronpo. Oushi Black himself took the lead in fighting them. Though all Kyurangers bar Lucky eventually fell, this was part of their gambit to assemble the Kyutamas which reunited all twelve saviors.

---

Champ: Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero!

Me: I remember you! You were made as an evil Duplicate of Champ!

Champ: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero: (to Champ) Your disguise as the so called Yagyuu Juubee was not really fooling everyone.

Garu: Are you kidding?! Everyone knew he was in disguise but me!

Me: I knew he was in disguise too! But we'll see about that!

Nico: Yes we sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Duncan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Spiderman, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - Nico's Rescue

---

Scorpion was first.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Nico's rescue involved killing Evil Mermaids. Was it a bloodbath?

Duncan: Ohohohoho yeah! It was a massive bloodbath. Everyone turned the entire bay red with their evil blood.

Sunset Shimmer: We counted over 40,233,235 evil mermaids.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so awesome guys.

Sunburn: Yeah we really maimed and destroyed them. J.D. had a lot of stress relieved from him by killing the evil mermaids.

Spiderman: That was a good idea doing that one.

Scorpion: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Duncan used the Lemon Lockseed and got a lemon blaster and he read a verse and then a bunch of imaginary thugs came and smashed and pulverized Scorpion all over with crowbars and baseball bats and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Scarlet, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, M.J., Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - Battling Another Taurus Undead Zodiarts and Another Vreedle Brothers

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Nico, Applejack's team, the Vreedle Brothers' team, and the others did good Battling Another Taurus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Vreedle Brothers as well.

Scarlet: They sure did great against them. It was pretty weird seeing 2 girls being male villains.

Pinkie Pie: But it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I thought it was really fun though.

Featherweight: It sure was crazy.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

M.J.: Also we expect that every day with girls who get turned into Male Villains. No offense.

Doctor Octopus: None taken but I definitely see what you mean. Lets do it!

Scarlet used the Blackberry Lockseed and got the Blackberry Flamethrower and she read a verse and numerous robot clones of

Billy McLean came and they had glowing red eyes and they said Total Drama and they pulverized Doc Ock all over the place and they all fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Courtney, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Batman, Talia, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Lincoln's Rescue

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him fighting Hemorrhage. How was it?

Courtney: It was really cool! And they also found the 3rd treasure in Dark World. It was called The Demonic Cobalt Darkness Greatsword of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World.

Starlight Glimmer: It was for Connie Jackelstein the gene-slammer of Cobal, Excavator of Dark World and it was really awesome.

Cozy Glow: We all thought so.

Hex: Having Treasure Hunts in Dark World is really fun.

Batman: It sure is.

Talia: I most agree there beloved.

Count Vertigo: It's amazing that you guys are going to the Duel Monster Spirit World more often. Lets do it!

Courtney used the Cacao Lockseed and got a CHOCOLATE BAZOOKA! Courtney read a verse and then fired numerous blasts of fireballs and they hit Vertigo and enveloped him in a spinning fire tornado and they made him so dizzy to where he threw up and then they fired waves of fire, darkness, bones, lightning, stars, magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Lightning, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Static Shock, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - Meeting a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) I heard you guys met a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle. What's her name?

Lightning: Her name was Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron and she is a really amazing guardian angel for Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is an awesome girl with indigo power.

Scootaloo: You would love her story.

---

Anna Cameron: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anna Cameron: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Anna, what's the story on how you caused a little "disaster" to happen to Lori's room after you saved him from an attempt at his life?

Anna Cameron: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home from the gym after a two-hour work-out, but then, we saw a group of thugs heading for us, and they had knives in their hands and they were going to kill us, and I saw that those thugs were remnants of The Black Daffodil Gang, and they were out for blood, and they told us that Lori had hired and paid them to murder Lincoln and throw his body into The Kalamazoo River, because she was tired of him living and she called him an obstacle to her way to getting what she wants. That really pissed me off, and it also pissed off Lincoln big time: that power-hungry control freak bitch really crossed a big line, but, before they could kill us, I fired blasts of indigo fire and they got turned into stars for my cobalt blue angel wings and they were made my prisoners. We put a stop to an attempt on Lincoln's life, but we were really pissed off that Lori was the one who did this, and we had to exact payback on her and we had to do it fast because if Lori finds out Lincoln's still alive, she would head out and kill him herself, so, I decided to cause some mayhem for her. As we got near The Loud House, I'd concentrated hard, and I made massive clusters of cobalt blue crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and that caused Lori to really let out a really loud chain reaction of shrieks and she was running like a chicken with its head cut off as the cobalt blue crystal clusters were erupting out of nowhere and her dresses were really getting shredded. Then, Lincoln and I went inside and we still heard the crazy chaos happening in Lori's room. Lori came out, and her hair and clothes were a mess, and we saw my handiwork: her entire room was covered in cobalt blue crystal clusters and gems and her room was now a mess and her dresses were destroyed. Here's the video of what happened.

Anna Cameron played the video, and we saw what happened: massive clusters of cobalt blue crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and that caused Lori to really let out a really loud chain reaction of shrieks and she was running around like a chicken with its head cut off as the cobalt blue crystal clusters were erupting out of nowhere and her dresses were really getting shredded. Then, Lincoln and Anna went inside and they still heard the crazy chaos happening in Lori's room. Lori came out, and her hair and clothes were a mess, and we saw Anna's handiwork: Lori's entire room was covered in massive cobalt blue crystal clusters and gems and her room was now a mess and her dresses were destroyed.

When the video finished, our jaws dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

We pulled our jaws up.

Me: We got to stop doing that or we're going to catch flies.

Nico: (Stunned with Awe) Holy… crap!

Eli: (Stunned with Awe) Whoa!

Lincoln: Yeah, I was stunned myself, but Anna saved me from what could've been another attempt on my life, and as for Lori, she got grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lynn was the one who told on Lori, somehow she found out what Lori was up to, and she was pissed when she found out Lori had gotten help from remnants of The Black Daffodil Gang, and she wanted to head into her room and rip her to shreds, but she had to wait until a disaster happened.

Lynn: And it was Anna's doing that caused that disaster.

Me: I remember that day all too well.

Varie: Yeah, and when Lincoln told me and you, I sprayed Lori with raw sewage and you dropped a bucket of fish-heads on her head.

Nico: Gross!

Hunter (Road Rovers): Sprayed with raw sewage and getting a bucket of fish-heads dumped on her head, yuck, but warranted.

Throttle: What Dark Lori did that day, that's what I call crossing another line: getting the remnants of the very gang who terrorized Detroit, and whom you all put down all those years ago, to kill her own little brother, that's just sick.

Modo: You said it, Throttle, but, you really saved Lincoln that day, Anna, and I can guess Lincoln also got a bit of payback on Lori as well, right?

Me: He sure did, he fired a blast of lightning at Lori and he electrocuted her so much, her hair looked like the Bride of Frankenstein.

Rita: And her body had random spasms from the electric blast Lincoln fired at her, but Lisa said that it would wear off in two to five days.

Nico: Phew, now that's a relief. But, Lori, what were you even thinking?

Lynn: Blame her Dark Side for that one, and I also got in payback as well, I gave her a Camel Clutch and she was in a lot of pain, and she deserved it: hiring remnants of The Black Daffodil Gang to kill my little brother, that's low even for her, and she's done tons of low things, because of that Dark Side of hers.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Sportsmaster: Whoa! That was amazing! And Electrifying.

Whirlwind: It sure was!

Static Shock: That was a really great story too.

Sportsmaster: It sure was. Lets do it!

Lightning used the Cantaloupe Lockseed and got a Cantaloupe Bazooka and then he read a verse and a massive avalanche of sports balls crashed onto Sportsmaster and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Gwen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Wonder Woman, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Matt's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) So, today was Matt's third ambassador mission. I hope Hook and Long Haul went as well.

Gwen: Oh they sure did and Matt had a lot of fun on that one. We took on Pounder who is a Poundersaurolophus.

Princess Luna: He was half Pile-Driver and half Parasaurolophus. It was really freaky. Also he was a really powerful one as he packed a really nasty wallop.

Moondust: Yeah he was strong too. He had huge strength!

Snowdrop: But he was no match for the power of our zoids.

Gari: The Goths of Darkness and mother Luna and us went with the group and it was really fun.

Blackout: It sure was.

Wonder Woman: Yeah it sure was fun on that one.

Pied Piper: Wow! That is amazing. Pounder will make an awesome addition for us. Lets do it!

Gwen used the Butternut Squash Lockseed and it formed into THE SQUASH BAZOOKA! She read a verse and numerous crows and bats flew down and they attacked Pied Piper and then they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Akira Akatsuki, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Iron Man, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo - Elie's past revealed

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) (Russian Accent) Elie's past was revealed. And man, was it dark!

Akira Akatsuki: You're not kidding there! What she went through was awful!

Applejack: When we heard about it and what she went through I was madder than a swarm of angry flash hornets! I wanted to find that organization that did this to her and rip them all to pieces!

Apple Bloom: I felt the same way sis! That was awful she went through all that.

Flashwing: Yeah it was terrible! Poor Elie.

Iron Man: What they did to her is awful and unforgivable. If we ever face whoever it was that did all that to her there will be no mercy from us for them.

Crimson Dynamo: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Akira used the Spinach Lockseed and got Popeye's muscles!

Akira: (Imitating Popeye) I loves me Spinach cause I'm Popeye the Sailor Man!

TOOT TOOT!

Akira laughed like Popeye.

Akira then read a verse and numerous Iron Man armors appeared and flew and smashed and blasted Crimson Dynamo all over and smashed him into dust and then they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystals, apples and lava and smashed him down.

---

## Ed Grant, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Hulk, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - Moana is a great adventurer

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) Moana is a great adventurer. And so is Maui.

Ed Grant: They sure are and it's so cool that Moana was chosen to save the world.

Fluttershy: Yeah no kidding. Moana is also a great singer. But we were really amazed that Lily met Moana before and she helped her.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that is so cool! Lily has lots of past experiences with this.

Stealth Elf: We are really proud of her.

Hulk: Hulk proud of young Loud sister too.

Stygian: (British Medieval) Accent) Indeed. And it's good that she went through such a harrowing and amazing journey.

Spot: It sure is. Lets do it!

Ed used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a fireball bazooka. But it had a side effect that causes fireballs to also shoot from his nose and also he read a verse from his Wonder Ride Book and buffed up to Arnold Schwarzenegger's size and height! Then he punched and smashed and pulverized him all over and then fired waves of fireballs and then the group blasted and smashed him with leaves, grass, flowers and fireballs and smashed him down.

---

## Chris Taylor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rex Salazar, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - Moana has amazing Ocean Powers

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) Moana has amazing Ocean Powers. Just like Lily and Luna.

Chris Taylor: I agree there too! That is so awesome!

Rarity: Oh it's most amazing darlings. And Moana was given a tremendous task too.

Sweetie Belle: Boy no kidding!

Gill Grunt: It's amazing that Moana and Lily worked really well together and helped save the world.

Rex Salazar: That sure is so awesome and cool.

Skalamander: Boy it sure is and also Moana is one of my favorite movies. Lets do it!

Chris used the Zap Apple Lockseed and got ZAP APPLE ARMBANDS! Then he read a verse and numerous rainbow clusters appeared and smashed and pulverized him all over and they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Hikaru Akatsuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Hawkgirl, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Te Kâ is going to be Extinguished

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Te Kâ is going to be Extinguished. Even though she's giant.

Hikaru: You got that right. But it turns out and we did not see this coming, we found out that Ta Kâ and Te Fiti were both one in the same. Without her heart Te Fiti turns into the vicious and infernal volcano demon Te Kâ.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! That was crazy and intense.

Starshine Sparkle: And the angrier that Te Kâ gets she gets more and more and more destructive and merciless.

Spyro: No kidding! Talk about having an explosive temper!

Hawkgirl: Literally. But It will be awesome to save her from herself. And we're going to use everything that Lily used on her past adventure to help us out.

Turtle: Past experiences always come in handy and are always useful. But man that is crazy that Te Kâ and Te Fiti are both one in the same. Lets do it!

Hikaru used the Volcano Fruit Lockseed and he got a LAVA FRUIT SCYTHE! Then he read a verse and fired waves of lightning and they zapped Turtle all over 40 times all at once! OUCH! Then they fired waves of lava, magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Jessica Shannon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Superman, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - No one Ever knew that Te Fiti and Te Kâ were both one in the same

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) No one Ever knew that Te Fiti and Te Kâ were both one in the same. Except probably us.

Jessica Shannon: Believe me that was something that no one even saw coming back then but it was really awesome.

Princess Celestia: Out of the fires of destruction comes new life from the ashes.

King Solar: That is really awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: I think it's so awesome that Moana and Maui saved everyone. Also Maui redeemed himself in the end.

Amber Morning: He sure did. At least he was forgiven.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Superman: That was an awesome movie too. And the songs are great too.

Dr. Polaris: Boy they sure are. Lets do it!

Jessica used the Honey Fruit Lockseed and it formed into a Honey Blaster and then she read a verse and numerous flash hornets flew in and they fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted down Dr. Polaris and then they fired waves of lightning, energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Scorp VS Black Scorpion

---

Black Scorpion was next.

Black Scorpion: I'm going to sting you.

Scorp: Bring it on. King of the Sting!

Scorp fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Valmorg VS Iron Maiden

---

Iron Maiden was next.

Iron Maiden: Boy this is always hot and fun.

Sailor Valmorg: You bet it sure is.

Sailor Valmorg fired waves of fire and lava and smashed her down.

---

Snowdrop VS Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts)

---

Wolfman was next.

Wolfman (GOGG): (ROARS)

Snowdrop: Oh Roar yourself.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Ramulus VS Thunderhoof

---

Thunderhoof was next.

Thunderhoof: Boy that was a bloody battle there.

Ramulus: It sure was. But it was all fun. Ramulus, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired wavs of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sissi Delmas and Brynja VS Scooby Snax Monster

---

The Scooby Snax Monster was next.

Scooby Snax Monster roared.

Sissi: Roar yourself.

Brynja: Boy he sure is slimy.

He threw globs of batter and they hit Brynja and she licked it off.

Brynja: Mmm! But he sure is tasty!

Sissi: He sure is. Nico comes up with new flavors for the Scooby Snax and he is their flavor guru.

Brynja: That's a good job.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Milly Ashford VS Evil Orbit Woman.

---

Evil Orbit Woman was next.

Evil Orbit Woman: This is always fun.

Milly Ashford: You bet it is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Evil Orbit Woman down.

---

Kujaku VS Weather Report

---

Weather Report was next.

Weather Report: Time to smash you with lightning.

Kujaku: Bring it on.

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Miku Hatsune VS Bassoon Burns

---

Bassoon Burns was next.

Bassoon Burns tooted in rage.

Miku Hatsune: Oh toot yourself to death you old geezer.

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mulan VS Yost Magneto

---

Yost Magneto was next.

Yost Magneto: Boy this was a really eventful day for us huh?

Mulan: You bet it was.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Esther Blanchett VS Scirocco Mole

---

Scirocco Mole was next.

Scirocco Mole: Time for me to steal your gold.

Esther Blanchett: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

## Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero Was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a couple of new hand-cannon Blasters for Moana and Maui

For Moana and Maui: hand-cannon Blasters named Te Fiti Heart Savior Elemental Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes match the colors of Moana and Maui with elemental forces on the blasters and the heart of Te Fiti etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed.

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kyurangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero you have failed this world.

Kyurangers: We will reclaim the galaxy.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Sorry Te Kâ but it's time to cool you down! You are not yourself!

Troy: We now know that's really Te Fiti.

Tsukasa: But we can't hold back. For her sake!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red Ultra!

Kamen Ride: ChangeDragon!

Kamen Ride: ChangeGriffon!

Kamen Ride: ChangePegasus!

Kamen Ride: ChangeMermaid!

Kamen Ride: ChangePhoenix!

Kamen Ride: Red Flash!

Kamen Ride: Green Flash!

Kamen Ride: Blue Flash!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Flash

Kamen Ride: Pink Flash!

Kamen Ride: FiveRed!

Kamen Ride: FiveBlue!

Kamen Ride: FiveBlack!

Kamen Ride: FivePink!

Kamen Ride: FiveYellow!

Kamen Ride: MegaRed!

Kamen Ride: MegaBlack!

Kamen Ride: MegaBlue!

Kamen Ride: MegaYellow!

Kamen Ride: MegaPink!

Kamen Ride: MegaSilver!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Hououu Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Ultra Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Endless Galaxy Power Sentai and Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Nico: We don't need our Zenkai cannons this time.

Me: Yep. Lets get her!

We fired water blasts and she screamed as steam came off her.

Motormaster, Namine, Rarity and Rodimus Prime used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Motormaster's ramming speed, Rodimus Prime's arm lasers and Rarity and Namine's powers 100-fold.

Motormaster and Namine: RAMMING LIGHT FORCE!

Rodimus Prime and Rarity: JEWEL LASER MEGA BARRAGE!

Mighty Morphin Red Power and Scorcher: FIRESTORM OF THE TYRANNOSAURUS!

Alien Red Power and Firepower: AQUITAR MAELSTROM BARRAGE!

Zeo Red Power and Evil Star: STARS OF ZEO MIGHT!

Turbo Red Power and Key: KEYS OF SPEEDING VENGEANCE!

In Space Red Power and Overdrive: SPACE OVERDRIVE BLAST!

Lost Galaxy Red Power and El Diablo: GALAXY FIRESTORM BLAST!

Lightspeed Rescue Red Power and Toyman: TOYS OF LIGHTSPEED WRATH!

Time Force Red Power and Villamax: TIME OF CHRONO MIGHT BLAST!

Wild Force Red Power and Wolf: WOLF FIRESTORM WILD BLAST!

Ninja Storm Red Power and Weather Wizard: STORM RED MEGABLAST!

Dark Gaia Lava Wrath and Volcano Man: VOLCANIC DARK GAIA BLAST!

Indigo Thunderstrike Power and China White: INDIGO

THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Lightning of The Storm and Stormy: LIGHTNING STORM MEGABLAST!

Supernova Force Fury and Emperor Z: SUPERNOVA FORCE BLAST!

Laser Blast Storm and Yost Living Laser: LASERS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Fire Wing Pegasus Might and Fire Lord: FIRESTORM PEGASUS BLAST!

VOMITOSIS BURST FORCE and and Vomiting Frog Prince: VOMITING BURST BLAST!

Dragons of Celtic Might and Garble: CELTIC FORCE BURST!

Cannabis Crusnik Might and Queen Cannabis: CRUSNIK LIGHTNING BLAST!

Stellar Star Force and Uchoten: STAR STORM MEGABLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Moana, Maui, Maria and Lily: NATURE OF FORCE POWER BLAST!

They fired waves of water and nature.

Lincoln: WATER STYLE: AQUA CANNON!

Entrapta: WATER LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER STINGRAY!

Perfuma: WATER NATURE STYLE: SEA HIBISCUS BLADES!

Frosta: WATER ICE STYLE: ICY SWORDS!

Hilda: WATER FIRE STYLE: STEAM STREAM!

Yuna Kamihara: WATER STYLE: HYDRO BULLETS!

Toph: WATER EARTH STYLE: AQUA BOULDER!

Tatsumaki: WATER WIND STYLE: AQUA CYCLONE!

They fired waves of water and elements and they formed into said powers of water.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER FINAL SMASH: AQUATIC KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a water based Kamehameha and the blasts all hit Te Kâ and drenched her in powerful water and she shrieked!

Maui got Te Kâ extremely angry and Moana held the heart up and it emitted a bright glow and a loud hum.

Lily and Moana walked to the ocean edge.

Moana: Let her come to us.

The ocean in the lagoon split and allowed Moana and Lily to cross and Te Kâ rushed to them without feeling any water.

Lily and Moana were walking on the sand of the ocean floor.

Lily: [Singing] We have crossed the Horizon to find you.

Te Kâ was getting closer.

Moana: [Singing] We know your name.

Lily: They have stolen the heart from inside you.

Moana: But this does not define you.

Lily: This is not who you are.

Te Kâ began to realize that she was made into someone she was not.

Lily and Moana: You know who you are?

Te Kâ leaned in closer and Moana put her head on her head as the song ended.

Moana: Who you truly are.

Te Kâ closed her eyes and Moana placed the heart in the spiral and it glowed green and began cracking apart as leaves, flowers and life grew on Te Kâ and after the rocks broke off they saw Te Fiti, fully restored.

We gasped!

Lily and Moana: Te Fiti.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WOW!

We were amazed. Te Fiti the spirit of life was fully restored and bringing new life to the island.

Laney: INCREDIBLE!

Te Fiti was forever indebted to Lily and Moana and she forgave Maui for his recklessness and actions and his hook was repaired. Maui left to go see the world.

Nico: Wow!

Camie: That was awesome!

Lincoln: Phew, we did it, we not only restored Te Ka to Te Fiti by returning her heart, but we also saved the world from a disaster of epic proportions.

Lily: Just like we remembered on the two times we each set out to restore Te Kâ to Te Fiti, Lincoln.

Nico: That was really awesome. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Ganryū and The Dark Ones to deal with, and those rogue Shinigami should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to destroy the world and the Soul Society!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Ganryū.

A figure came out, it was none other than Ganryū, and with him are The Dark Ones, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin.

Rukia Kuchiki: I always knew you would show your face here one of these days, Ganryū, and the same can be said of the rest of The Dark Ones.

Ganryū: You fools will all pay for what you did, I will destroy The Soul Society and the human world, all of mankind shall be exterminated!

Ashley Clayf: That's never going to happen, Ganryū, and now, you and the rest of The Dark Ones will pay with your lives!

Suddenly, Ashley Clayf's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with earth, lava, rocks, and dogu, she unholstered her massive Clayf-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin, she left brown and orange energy, lava, rocks, and dogu with every step.

Ashley Clayf: You absolutely make me sick, Ganryū, what you attempted to do in trying to find and use the Shinenju to destroy the human world and the Soul Society, that's truly a crime against both the living and the dead, and it's a crime that none of you deserve to be forgiven for, instead, you all have sealed your own fates, and now, all of you will die!

Suddenly, Ashley Clayf was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown and orange energy with earth, rocks, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are an army of dogu and the Legendary Subterra Soldier, Clayf, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ashley Clayf emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ashley Clayf grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with earth, lava, rocks, and dogu surrounding her, she has the Subterra symbol in the hands of Clayf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on dogu earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Clayf with brown gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her orange dogu-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ashley Clayf has on a sleeveless open brown vest, sleeveless brown midriff top, brown skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, lava, and dogu on the coattails, and on the back is the Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia, Clayf, and he's surrounded by mountains. Suddenly, Ashley Clayf felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Ashley Clayf's massive Clayf-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by brown and orange energy, lava, rocks, and dogu, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Clayf's Seismic Earthquake Greatsword of Subterra Dogu Earth Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Legendary Subterra Soldier and the physically strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia, Clayf, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown dogu heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large brown dogu heads and a large orange gem below the brown dogu heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Clayf's head with orange gems for eyes and a large brown gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below Clayf that said, "Ashley Clayf, Powerful Muscle of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Clayf, The Legendary Subterra Soldier and The Physically Strongest of The Legendary Solders of Vestroia, Friend of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Powerful Master of Earth, Lava, and Dogu, Strong and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lava, and Dogu"

アシュリー・クレイフ、伝説の爆丸ジーン・スラマーの強力な筋肉、クレイフのジーン・スラマー、伝説のサブテラ・ソルジャー、ベストロイアの伝説のソルジャーの中で最も肉体的に強い、爆丸バトル・スラマーの友人、地球、溶岩、およびドグーの強力なマスター、 強くて才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマン、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・リンのスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてマスター土、溶岩、土偶の

Ashley Clayf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DOGU-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SEISMIC DOGU EARTHQUAKE SUBTERRA BAKUGAN DOGU ANGEL OF DIVINE SEISMIC EARTH LAVA DOGU JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUBTERRA SEISMIC DOGU LOVE!

We were amazed by Ashley Clayf's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin saw it, they rushed at her to kill her, but Ashley Clayf blocked their attacks one by one and fired five powerful brown and orange energy blasts with earth, lava, rocks, and dogu at her and it sent them flying into a tree, they got out, but they were furious now.

Julie Makimoto: Incredible, Ashley's transformed.

Lincoln: Yep, she's the next of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers to transform, and now, we're going to make sure that those rogue Shinigami get buried alive for what they've done, and Ashley, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Ashley Clayf: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic Subterra Earthquake Dogu and Divine Physical Strength Earthquake Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Ganryū and his followers once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Ashley.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Ashley Clayf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy The Soul Society and the world are over, Ganryū, and now, it's time for you and your followers to die.

Ashley Clayf and Lincoln went after Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin, who unsheathed their swords and they tried to attack them, but they blocked every last one of their attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown and orange energy, dogu, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on them.

This was really getting Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin really pissed off, but Beverly and Lincoln were just getting started. Lincoln trapped Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin in five coffins of earth, and they couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln and Ashley Clayf had massive blasts of brown and orange forming in their hands.

Lincoln and Ashley Clayf: Get ready to be buried alive by the earth, Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin. SUBTERRA SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE FURY!

Lincoln and Ashley Clayf fired massive blasts of brown and orange energy, and they hit the five earth coffins with Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin, and they exploded with incredible power and the six rogue Shinigami were really messed up by the attack.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really powerful, I can see why Clayf was known as the physically strongest of the Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Ashley Clayf, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Clayf's Subterra Seismic Earthquake Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's brown with earth on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Clayf and the Subterra Symbol surrounded by earth etched on the sides, and an orange gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Ashley Clayf fired blasts of rainbow energy, brown and orange energy, and elemental forces at Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin and as they hit them, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln drained them completely dry of their life-forces, killing them. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin's spirits appeared, and Lincoln fired six black Negative Karma Balls with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin's spirits, and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Ashley Clayf and Lincoln did to Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ashley Clayf's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Ashley Clayf: That's the end for you, you six traitorous Shinigami. Thanks for helping me destroy Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ashley.

Suddenly, Ashley Clayf wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ashley Clayf's face, they kissed passionately as Beverly Frosch's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Clayf flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Ashley Clayf came back to us as the display and Clayf vanished.

Julie Makimoto: Wow, Lincoln, Ashley, what you guys did to Ganryū, Jai, Mue, Riyan, Bau, and Benin that was incredible.

Nico: It sure was, Julie. Plus, I can guessed that you used an Earth version of the Sand Coffin and entombed those six rogue Shinigami, and that allowed you and Ashley to really deliver a powerful attack on them, that was awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and you're going to see more combo attacks like that in the days to come.

Lori: And you know who's next tomorrow, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Day 4 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

We then left for Moana's island, and Te Fiti went back to her rest.

We all then arrived back at Moana's island Motonui and her mom and dad, Sina and Chief Tui arrived onto the beach as they got on.

Moana: Mom! Dad!

Sina: Moana!

Moana hugged her mom and dad.

Moana: I may have gone a little ways past the reef.

Chief Tui: [Chuckles] It suits you.

Moana: Oh mom, dad. This is all my friends of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, they all helped me on my journey.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you.

Sina: Lily, J.D., Everyone, we can't thank you enough for helping Moana.

Moana: They all were a big help.

Lily: You are so welcome Sina.

Me: Moana was in really good hands.

Nico: She sure was.

The villagers came and were excited to see Moana back safe and sound.

They cheered for both Lily, all of us and Moana.

Moana: Everyone. I couldn't have done all of this without all of your help. I thought I was gonna have to turn back but you all helped me regain my courage and strength.

Lily: True courage and strength only comes from what's inside your heart. Never forget that.

Moana: I won't.

Crimson Dynamo: Now Te Fiti's back to normal.

Spot: And with no fire signs.

Skalamander: Which is good.

Turtle: We should celebrate this occasion!

Dr. Polaris: (to Moana) Can we head back to your place for it?

Moana: We already are.

Nico: But great job guys. This was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Um I hope you all liked this adventure like we did.

Me: I know we did.

Qin: Yep.

We had a great time. And we later went back home and rested and then we went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Moana is always one of my favorites.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living

Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Vert Wheeler, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Lady Dark and Fortune Lady Light along with LaGrange, Live Action Thrust, Mimet, Asuka Lan, Good Evolt and Big Burpa are playing against Kick Buttowski's class along with Kendall and her class in dodgeball and we're going To kick their butts in the game and we're going to battle Another Gemini Undead Zodiarts along with Another LeGrange and we're going to meet a Raichu Gene-slammer named Nicholette Tesla. Nicholette is the descendant of Nikola Tesla, inventor of the electric powered motor and she is Nico's science partner and she is a very powerful master of lightning and has amazing lightning powers. Also she absolutely LOATHES and DESPISES Sally Witchford for burning down the entire school and trying to kill Nico and Qin and everyone and wants nothing more than to kill her. The next match-up in the line-up is for Aethra Oberus, Compassionate Diplomat of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Oberus, the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ayon

(Bleach)

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 4 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Rhonda Jekyll is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, and we're going to destroy Damien Thorn, the Anti-Christ who's come back from the dead for revenge on us for destroying him and for what we did to his father, but we're going to make sure he never comes back from the dead and he's getting The Black Gates just like his father. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus named Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Buffalo, New York, and his classmate in Music. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained sapphire blue angel wings and became a master of the blue color of the rainbow and even sapphire gems, and like Sapphire Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, she also gained sapphire blue fire powers that can summon mythical creatures and remove demons from those who are possessed by demons. She's easily identified by a sapphire blue gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she was trained by Sapphire Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Nadine Flores, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion. Get ready for an awesome Basketball hero adventure as we meet the Hoop Squad and we're going to help them kill Dr. Odium!

See you all next time.

# SPORTS HEROES VS MAD DOCTOR

THE HOOP SQUAD HAS ARRIVED

---

WHISTLE TWEET!

Girl Jordan screamed and then…

WHAM!

She was smashed in her face by a dodgeball!

In the Gym of Gotham Royal York High School was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Vert Wheeler, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Lady Dark and Fortune Lady Light along with LaGrange, Live Action Thrust, Mimet, Asuka Lan, Good Evolt and Big Burpa and it was an awesome dodgeball game against Kick Buttowski's school. I was dodging balls all over and really running all over the place and running along the walls.

Lincoln wass dodging balls all over.

Kendall threw a ball and it hit Rusty in his face!

Me: Come on is that all you got!?

Kendall screamed and threw more balls and I jumped off the wall and jumped off the Basketball hoop and landed on the floor.

Me: Now I got you.

I picked up a ball and threw it and it lit on fire and it hit a girl and smashed her into the wall!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Nico: YEAH! I did not expect my rescue to be a dodgeball game.

Rhinox: Me neither Nico. This is really cool.

Zuria: Wow! J.D. is really acrobatic and athletic!

Kick Buttowski: Well I did teach him everything I knew about stunts.

Varie: But it's awesome that J.D. and everyone are facing your old school Kick.

Kick Buttowski: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Vert, I want to thank you, LeGrange, and your teams for coming today.

Vert: No problem Nico. This is always fun and cool.

Nico: Jet Vac, I don't regret having you and the other Skylanders in the usual battles at all.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) Boy me neither Nico. It was a great idea having all the Skylanders put in the battles.

I jumped and threw a bunch of balls and they hit a couple of boys and smashed them into the walls.

Maria: YEAH!

WHAP!

Maria then got hit in the face with a ball!

Boy: HA HA!

UH OH!

Me: UH OH!

Maria: (EYES GLOW RED) (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY) WAIT TILL I GET MY HANDS ON YOU!

She ran and grabbed numerous balls and threw them and smashed the entire team down!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Maria roared in rage and then me and Nico grabbed her.

Me: Maria that's enough. You won the game for us.

Nico: I hope you like being paired with Rainbow Dash.

Vert: I sure do and it's awesome and cool!

Rainbow Dash: It is ALWAYS awesome!

We won the game and went over to the other team.

Me: You guys all right?

Kendall: Yeah we'll be fine. But J.D. you really learned so much.

Me: Kick taught me all his moves and they are so awesome and fun.

Kick Buttowski: J.D. has come a long way in Dodgeball.

Kendall: He sure has.

Eli: I'm proud of bro.

Rhinox: We all are.

Coach: Boy that was great J.D. Awesome job.

Me: Thanks Coach.

Nico: It's awesome that we're having a dodgeball game for my rescue today.

Coach: It sure is. All right lets take a drink break before the next round!

We went and got some water.

Maria gave us lots of water.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Girl Jordan came and she had a ball still wedged onto her face. Ouch.

Girl Jordan: (Muffled)

Lincoln: Let me get that for you G.J.

Lincoln pulled the ball off.

Girl Jordan: Thanks Linky.

Lincoln: Anytime.

Nico: Lily, yesterday was like old times.

Lily: It sure was! And it was awesome having all of us help Moana out.

Lola: That was so much fun!

Leni: It totes was.

Varie was healing some of the players of the teams.

Varie: It was cool helping her out like we did in the old days.

Aylene C.: Boy that wass so fun.

Vert: It sure was. And Lily's past experiences really came in handy.

Jet Vac: She did a Capital Bang Up job there.

Nico: Boy she sure did.

Nico: We were shocked to know Te Kâ's true identity.

Me: I think Barricade might have taken it the hardest.

Tigatron: (Laughs) Yeah he sure did and he hadn't stopped banging his head against a big boulder that Applejack made ever since.

We laughed.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Lola: Yeah that was funny.

Lily: But it was funny and awesome.

Nico: How many shocking reveals does that make now?

Me: I don't really know. I lost track a long time ago.

Nico: Yeah.

We got the next round of Dodgeball underway.

Rusty: SCORPION FORMATION GO!

They formed into a Scorpion as balls hit Mollie and others.

I jumped and threw more balls and bashed many of Kendall's classmates.

Nico: YEAH!

Airazor: Whoa J.D. is really messing them up.

Vert: But he sure is getting the job done.

Kuroto Dan: (laughs) You can't hit me. I AM GOD!

Kendall then threw a ball at him, knocking him down and making him fade away.

GAME OVER

Kuroto then reappeared through a Warp Pipe as his life counter now read 75 lives.

Kuroto: Okay, I'm out. But I still have 75 lives left!

Me: Actually you have infinite lives left because of your M.O.E. Status.

Kuroto: Even better.

Me: Yep.

I then threw a ball and it hit a kid and knocked him into the wall! Then he got up and growled and I saw him changed back and that it was the man that was THE CHAMELEON DEADMAN!

---

The Chameleon Deadman is a member of the Deadmans and a major antagonist in Kamen Rider Revice.

He is an unknown person who merged with his inner demon to become a Phase 2 Deadman. He killed Yujiro Wakabayashi, the commander of Fenix, and disguised himself as him to infiltrate Fenix.

He is played by Kazuya Tanabe. His real appearance is played by comedian Ayumu Kato.

While the Deadmans were assaulting the Fenix ceremony where Daiji would receive the Revice Driver, the Chameleon Deadman snuck onboard Skybase and copied Yujiro Wakabayashi's appearance to infiltrate Fenix before killing the real Yujiro.

As Yujiro, the Chameleon Deadman monitered the actions of the Fenix Riders while feeding the Deadmans intel. When the Skybase landed to refuel, the Chameleon Deadman helped the Deadmans assault and sneak aboard the Skybase so they could free Yasushi Kudo, as well as obtain the Proto Vistamp. While Amahiko Haitani freed Kudo, the Chameleon Deadman went to obtain the Proto Vistamp from George Karizaki, but was fought off by Vice after Ikki released him.

After the attack failed, the Chameleon Deadman went to simply obtain the Vistamp while disguised as Yujiro, but George swapped the Vistamp out with his Kamen Rider 1 action figure and staged a trap with Daiji and Hiromi. However, Yujiro was able to get close enough to Hiromi to take him hostage, before revealing his true form as the Chameleon Deadman. The Chameleon Deadman used Hiromi as a hostage to force George to give up the Proto Vistamp, and escaped back to the Deadmans' base with it.

Chameleon joined the other Gifftex Deadman and Aguilera in performing the ritual to revive Giff. As the ritual began however, the Deadmans Base was stormed by Fenix who attempted to stop the ritual. Chameleon joined his fellow Gifftex in engaging the Kamen Riders in battle, and fought against Hiromi Kadota, who was furious at him for killing Wakabayashi and copying his form. After Kadota beat back Chameleon, he fell back and met up with Olteca. While Revi Barid Rex destroyed the Deadmans Base, Chameleon and Olteca simply watched.

When Julio became enraged and attacked Olteca for mocking Aguilera, Chameleon assumed his Deadman form and pushed Julio out of the way, before Olteca then became the Daiouika Deadman and impaled Julio to force him out of his Wolf Deadman form. The two then exited the scene while Aguilera became the Queen Bee Deadman to get revenge for Giff. Olteca and the Chameleon Deadman later met on a rooftop to discuss their next move. Olteca sent the Chameleon Deadman to steal the Revice Driver for the next phase of their plan. Chameleon stalked the Igarashi family while they were shopping for groceries. As soon as the moment arose, Chameleon nabbed Yukimi, knocking her out, before assuming her form to get close to Ikki. Disguised as his mother, Chameleon brought Ikki outside and tried to stab him when his back was turned, but Ikki felt something was amiss and stopped Yukimi from stabbing him. The Chameleon Deadman then revealed himself, prompting Ikki and his siblings to assume their Kamen Rider forms to fight him and the horde of Giff Juniors he summoned. While Live and Jeanne dealt with the Giff Juniors, Revi and Vice defeated the Chameleon Deadman and knocked him out of his transformation, causing him to revert to his true appearance before being absorbed into Giff.

---

Me: (GASP) You're the Chameleon Deadman! I remember you! You're one of Revice's Villains.

Chameleon Deadman: (Laughs) Nice shot though.

Me: Thanks. But it's time for you to be destroyed. (GOES SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!)

Nico: Uh oh! We got a fight on our hards everyone.

Coach blew his whistle.

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **Kita feel free to join me. It'll be**

**good to prepare you.**

Kita Birmingham: Thanks.

She came to help.

Chameleon Deadman: Then you both will die!

He went DEADMAN! He revealed his true form!

Kita: Until we can get more info on you, you're going to the Warp!

Me: **But it will be a good way to help Kita here be prepared for her upcoming Ambassador Missions.**

Kita: That's right!

Chameleon Deadman: Then I will kill you both!

He fired his tongue at us and I grabbed it and channelled lightning through it and electrocuted him all over.

Kita fired blasts of energy and blasted him all over and fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was blasted all over the place.

He launched his tongue again but Kita grabbed it before squeezing lemon juice on it.

He was gagging and coughing.

Me: **Don't rub Lemon Juice on the wound now! The fun is just getting started.**

We laughed at that remark.

Nico: That was a good one!

Chameleon Deadman: (GROWLS)

He fired a massive blast of fire and I fired a powerful blast of blue fire and the blasts hit and then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blew him into the wall and smashed him down.

Qin: WHOA! Take that!

Chameleon Deadman got up and then he roared in fury!

He fired massive fireballs at me and Kita and we dodged them as massive fiery explosions blasted out all over the place and turned the area into a raging inferno and a warzone!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Huge walls of fire exploded out and turned the gym into a raging inferno.

Kita blasted him all over the place with energy blasts and knocked

him down.

LaGrange then ran him over with his car.

SMASH!

Me: **NICE!**

Qin: YEAH!

LaGrange: No need to thank me.

Chameleon Deadman got up.

Me: **Time to finish this.**

I then pulled out the Vistamp for Pele, Goddess of Fire!

I used my Revice Sword and activated the Vistamp and it formed into a VOLCANIC LAVA BLADE!

Kita: Time for action! (ACTIVATES FAIRY LEVIATHAN'S VISTAMP!)

FAIRY LEVIATHAN!

Me and Kita: VOLCANIC FAIRY INCINERATION!

Me and Kita jumped and then slashed Chameleon Deadman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I grabbed the Vistamp and purified it and then banished Chameleon Deadman to the Warp.

Nico: YEAH! Chameleon Deadman you have failed this city!

Everyone cheered wildly.

Maria: I don't think we're done yet though.

Nico: I don't think so either.

Fluttershy then winced in pain as her Mark of Gemini the Twins glowed.

Fluttershy: Oh my mark for Gemini is glowing.

Me: **That means that the next Undead Zodiart is for Gemini the Twins.**

Qin: Yeah.

Then a figure came out. It was actually a two headed figure! It was ANOTHER GEMINI UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a scary version of Ba-Boom, the Boisterous and Evil Gemini Man!

Me: **WHOA!**

Nico: I've heard of that saying "Two Heads Are Better than One" but this is ridiculous!

Qin: Yeah.

Another Gemini 1: (In a girls voice) But it's good to see you guys here.

Another Gemini 2: (In a girls voice) Same here.

Me: (Gasp) **Those voices!**

They reverted back and they were 2 girls that had blue hair and one had red eyes and the other had blue eyes. One had red clothes and the other had blue clothes. And they both had the symbol for Gemini the Twins on their Arms.

Me: **Pele and Neptune Triton!**

Pele Triton: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Neptune Triton: Same here.

Nico: You know them J.D.?

Me: **I sure do. I call them the Fire & Water Twins. Pele and Neptune are two girls that I know and they have amazing powers over fire and water. They also are very powerful defenders of the weak and protected people from bullies and jerks.**

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Pele Triton: It sure is.

Neptune Triton: We all thought so too.

May: Two of them this time?!

Nico: Well what did you expect? Gemini the Twins.

May: Oh right.

Me: **Girls I take it the next Another M.O.E. Member is not far behind.**

Pele Triton: That's right and it's a dark version.

Neptune Triton: (Points to LeGrange) Another version of him.

We gasped.

LeGrange: Another me!? Whoa!

Me: **Wicked! So this will be a fast one.**

Qin: Yep.

Fluttershy: Let me face you girls first.

Pele Triton: Sure thing Fluttershy.

They changed into ANOTHER GEMINI UNDEAD ZODIARTS!

Fluttershy fired waves of leaves and grass and flowers and blasted them down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were down! I caught the Zodiarts Switch and Rouse Card and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the stars of Gemini with the Symbol of Gemini and an image of twins on it.

Me: **Cool.**

Then the Zodiarts Switch formed into armbands for Gemini for Fluttershy and those for Gemini the Twins.

Fluttershy: Oh it's beautiful.

I went and grabbed the girls and brought them over.

Nico: Two for the price of one.

Me: **Soon to be three for the price of one.**

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER LEGRANGE! It was a dark version of LeGrange!

Me: **WHOA! Another LeGrange!**

Qin: This is gonna be a fast one.

Another LeGrange: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure will be.

Me: (GASP) **Oh no! Stinky Brownstein Cammicola!**

All of us: Stinky Brownstein Cammicola!?

Another LeGrange: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (GULPS) **Same here.**

Nico: Uh oh. I take it you have a history with her?

Me: **It's not a bad history it's more like a funny and comedic history. Stinky was the biggest class clown in our school and she did all sorts of incredibly funny and silly pranks. Everyone got a good laugh out of them. But her favorite target was me. She did it all to me. She put whoopee cushions where I sat, spiked my milk with hot sauce, and even stuck my hand to my face with glue.**

Nico: Whoa!

Another LeGrange: That's right.

ZOOM!

She went behind me and just as she was about to pull my pants down I used the Substitution Jutsu on Pablo and she pulled HIS Pants down instead!

Pablo: HEY!

Everyone laughed at Pablo in complete and utter humiliation!

Me: **Nice try Stinky. Even though you haven't changed one bit which I think is cute you have to know that I am not going to fall for it again.**

Pablo was teleported back to Lynn's Table.

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another LeGrange: Just to be a great clown.

Me **: You could easily do that and you go to awesome birthday parties and entertain people like our teammates Luan and Eddy do.**

Another LeGrange: That's true.

Nico: One last thing. You don't have any psychopathic pranking habits on April Fools day do you?

Another LeGrange: Oh goodness no! I may be a prankster but I would never do all that stuff like Luan and your brother Connor did back in those days. That was awful.

Me: **That's a big sigh of relief.**

Another LeGrange: Yeah.

Me: **Sorry we have to fight you.**

Another LeGrange: No worries.

Me: **Lets get it on!**

Kaito: First this.

Kaito got a Beast X Blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Blaster and Sword!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: This will be fun.

Me: **You should have seen some of the pranks that Luan and Connor did over the years to their families.**

Nico: Yeah no kidding! Those pranks were awful!

Another LeGrange: Yeah no kidding! I heard they really hurt so many people.

Me: **That is a massive understatement.**

Sougo (gets out Saber Ridewatch): You having several transformations this time, Geiz?

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber!

Geiz: (gets out Changeman Ridewatch) Nope. This time, I'm sticking to one.

Sougo got SaberArmor while Geiz got ChangeDragonArmor.

Me: **Awesome. Here's a funny one!** (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT'S VISTAMP)

STINKY BUTT THE FOUL!

Me: **FIRE IN THE HOLE!**

I pointed my butt at Another LeGrange and then…

LOUD SUPER FART!

It Hit Another LeGrange in the face and she coughed and gagged and even threw up!

Another LeGrange: (COUGHS AND GAGS) THAT WAS LETHAL! MY LUNGS ARE ON FIRE MAN!

Nico: (gets out LeGrange's Ridewatch) Let's burn rubber!

Nico activated it and ran fast then he pulled down Another LeGrange's pants and revealed his boxers!

Eli: I see London, I see France, I see Another LeGrange's underpants!

Another LeGrange: HEY! You got me Nico! (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Qin: You know it's funny. Johnny Bravo knows a girl named Stinky Brownstein and she picked on him all the time too.

Another LeGrange: That is coincidental.

Nico: (gets out Live Action Thrust's Ridewatch) Time to transform and rise up!

Nico activated and jumped and then turned into an F18 Fighter Jet!

Nico: Cool! Thrust this is cool that you are like this.

Live Action Thrust: It sure is.

Nico fired missiles and blasted Another LeGrange all over the place.

Qin: Yeah!

May: (Gets out Mimet's Ridewatch) Let's keep it up!

She activated it and fired blast star blasts and smashed Another LeGrange all over.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That was awesome!

Another LeGrange: It was. By the way J.D. I saw your game, you guys did awesome.

Me: **We sure did. And that was all fun.**

May: (gets out Asuka Lan's Ridewatch) Time to know what we can expect from Vinyl's missions.

May activated it and grew yellow angel wings and fired beams of light from them and they hit Another LeGrange and blasted her all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **Wow! That was powerful!**

Xenia: Yeah that was cool!

May: Thanks.

Maria: (gets out Good Evolt's Ridewatch) Fitting that I'm about to use this. I wonder what form of Evolt's I'll be using powers based on though.

She activated it and fired waves of Evolt Energy and blasted down Another LeGrange!

Maria: Wow! That was his Blood Stalk power.

Qin: Nice one!

Xenia: Yeah!

Jet Vac: My turn! (ACTIVATES LIVE ACTION THRUST'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of wind and missiles and smashed her all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **Take that!**

May: I hope the next Gene Slammer's near.

But then..

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

A massive blast of lightning hit Another LeGrange from out of nowhere and electrocuted her.

Me: **Nice shot Lincoln!**

Lincoln: That wasn't me.

?: It was from me.

We looked and thought we were hearing voices.

?: Down here.

We looked down and saw a Raichu.

Me: **A Raichu. Cool!**

Raichu: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: Nicholette Tesla! Wow!

Raichu: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit Another LeGrange and knocked her down and Stinky was back to normal. I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Stinky and she was a girl with brown hair and had a white shirt and brown pants.

Stinky Brownstein Cammicola: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: **But you're back to normal.**

But then…

BLAM!

I got kicked in the butt by a kid!

Me: **OW!**

He laughed at me.

Me: **Hey what's the big idea!?**

Boy: You had this sign on you.

He pulled off a sign from my back.

Me: (Reading) **"Kick me, I bite peoples noses?" Oh REALLY funny Stinky!**

I Brought Stinky over.

May: (laughs) Even when defeated, Stinky gets the last laugh!

We laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) **Yeah she always had gotten the last laugh.**

Qin: Yep.

Raichu: That's true.

Jet Vac: But this was a capital job.

Raichu: Thanks.

Jet Vac: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Raichu: Well I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico were on our way to class and I saw this kid wedging a bunch of girls in the locker room and they were so vilely humiliated. So I used my lightning powers and electrocuted the kid to where he was numb and then we turned him over to the cops and he got juvie.

Qin: Wow! Yes I remember that one.

Eli: What a jerk.

Raichu: Yeah.

Me: **Lets get you back to normal.**

Raichu: Okay but I'm naked.

Me: **Oh boy.**

Nicole: You guys peak and I will kill you!

I put on my glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Nicholette reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and had orange eyes and she was naked.

The Fashion Brigade gave her new clothes and they were yellow and golden yellow.

Nicholette stood up straight.

Nicholette Tesla: Wow what a rush.

Nico: But you're back to normal.

Nico and Nicholette hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nicholette Teska: Me too Nico. Me too

Woz: You're too late in wanting to even the score with Sally Witchford. We already defeated her as Another Kikai.

Nicholette: Really?

Me: Yeah ugly story.

Qin: She is now in the Saturn Insane Asylum. That bitch deserves it.

Camie: Big time.

Nicholette: Good. She can die in a ditch for all I care

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, and Life Stream Dragon are heading back to Dark World for Day 4 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Rhonda Jekyll is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Damien Thorn, the Anti-Christ who's come back from the dead for revenge on us for destroying him and for what we did to his father, but we're going to make sure he never comes back from the dead and he's getting The Black Gates just like his father.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 4 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Rhonda Jekyll is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Reign-

Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Damien Thorn, the Anti-Christ who's come back from the dead for revenge on us for destroying him and for what we did to his father.

Nico: Should've known he would return one of these days, but we're going to make sure he never comes back from the dead and he's getting The Black Gates just like his father.

Lincoln: Which is why I have these.

Lincoln took out The Seven Sacred Daggers of Tel Megiddo.

Eli: (Gasps) The Seven Sacred Daggers of Tel Megiddo.

Lincoln: I went to the Vatican before we set off for Nico's rescue, and the Pope told me that Damian Thorn had returned and he was waiting for us at Dark World, and he wants revenge on us for killing him years ago. Then, he gave me The Seven Sacred Daggers of Tel Megiddo.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Why are these daggers really important and sacred?

Me: Because, these seven daggers were made for one purpose: they're the only weapons that can kill Damian Thorn.

Lincoln: We went long ago on a big mission to kill Damian Thorn, and J.D. had the Seven Daggers of Tel Megiddo with him that were given to him by the Pope, and after we weakened him, J.D. had to stab the daggers in Damian Thorn's chest in a sequence that forms the cross: and the Dagger that extinguishes the Antichrist's physical life force must serve as the center of the cross that the Daggers form.

Nico: And he also recited The Lord's Prayer in Latin as an added touch, and when J.D. stabbed the Antichrist in the center, he burst into flames and he was destroyed forever, plus, we saw his true form: an evil demon like his father, and after the task was done, J.D. returned the daggers to The Vatican.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's my turn to use the Seven Sacred Daggers of Tel Megiddo, and see to it that Damian Thorn never ever comes back, and I'll infuse the Dagger that extinguishes his physical life force with Black Gates energy and it'll send him to The Black Gates.

Rita: He may look like a child, but from what we saw in The Omen movies, Damian Thorn is capable of unleashing horrific acts of unholy supernatural evil, and he's got the Mark of The Beast on him.

Lincoln: The Three Sixes, the Number of the Beast, he's got some nerve to show up here in Dark World, too bad for him this place isn't like Hell, and the creatures there only answer to The Dark World Monsters, and now, he'll pay for his intrusion, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Flash.

Flash: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be one awesome rescue, and the last time we'll ever have to deal with Damian Thorn.

Nicholette Torrington: When Lincoln told us of how you guys took on the Antichrist years ago, we were stunned, but you guys saved the world from an apocalyptic nightmare. Now, we should head for Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World's shrine.

Rhonda Jekyll: Right.

We continued on and we arrived at Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with rainbow gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Rhonda Jekyll: And it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and with them are the three girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and they got the three girls.

Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus: (Girl's voice) And away from Damien Thorn.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that Damien Thorn is already heading for us.

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did in destroying me and my father, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you just don't know when to stay dead, do you, Damien Thorn.

We then saw our target, Damien Thorn, and he was incredibly furious.

Nico: Damien Thorn, I should've known we'd run into you again, you just refuse to stay dead, huh?

Damien Thorn: As long as my hatred for all of you runs deep for what you did in destroying my father, I will never rest until all of you and all of mankind is dead and Heaven and its armies are destroyed!

Rhonda Jekyll: Alright, I've had just about enough of you to last an eternity, Damien Thorn.

Rhonda Jekyll went up and she grabbed The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World. Suddenly, Rhonda Jekyll's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a red-orange energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and rainbow flames, she unholstered her massive

Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Overlord Justice from her back, and as she approached Damien Thorn, she left red-orange energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and rainbow flames with every step.

Rhonda Jekyll: You really make me sick, Damien Thorn, you've murdered so many innocent people in your path and what you've tried to do in taking over the world and trying to revert it to Satanism, to take revenge on God for what he did in banishing your demonic father to Hell eons ago for his crimes, that's going too far, and now, we're going to make sure you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Rhonda Jekyll was surrounded by a massive vortex of red-orange energy with darkness, rainbow flames, and dark magic surrounding it, there are demons and Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rhonda Jekyll emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rhonda Jekyll grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon green eyes and a black and red-orange energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and rainbow flames surrounding her, she has Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has demon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World with rainbow gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rhonda Jekyll has on a sleeveless red closed blouse, sleeveless red top, red plaid skirt, red pants with flowers on the legs, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, dark magic, and rainbow flames on the coattails, and Reign-Beaux of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and rainbow flames on the back.

Suddenly, Rhonda Jekyll's massive red-orange angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Rhonda Jekyll has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red-orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Rhonda Jekyll's massive Reign-Beaux Overlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Overlord Justice and The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red-orange energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and rainbow flames, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Overlord Greatsword of Dark Magic Rainbow Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with rainbow gems for eyes and a rainbow gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World's head with orange gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red-orange kanji below Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World that said, "Rhonda Jekyll, Descendant of Dr. Henry Jekyll, Smart and Talented Scientist, Gene-Slammer of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, Powerful Member of the Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Celine Wendova, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Josee and Jacques, Archenemy of Shun Kageyama, Destroyer of Edana Baudelaire of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Rainbow Flames"

ロンダ・ジキル、ヘンリー・ジキル博士の末裔、聡明で有能な科学者、レイン・ボーのジーン・スラマー、暗黒世界の支配者、暗黒世界ゴス少女の強力なメンバー、闇の芸術とオカルトの強力なマスター、親愛なる友人ニコレット・トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルヴィア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエフナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、クロエ・テリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララセント クラリス、愛情深い未来の妻、リンカーン ラウドの守護天使、ジョゼとジャックのスラッシャー、影山瞬の大敵、ネクロム教会のエダナ ボードレールの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、アメージング凄まじい実力者の強力な教え子であり、闇と魔と虹の炎の使い手。

Rhonda Jekyll has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS RAINBOW FIRE REIGH-BEAUX DEMON OVERLORD DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC RAINBOW FIRESTORM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON RAINBOW FIRESTORM DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Rhonda Jekyll's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Damien Thorn saw it, the demonic Antichrist went mad with demonic rage and fired a blast of fire at her, but Rhonda deflected it and she fired a powerful blast of red-orange energy with darkness, demons, dark magic, and rainbow flames at Damien Thorn and sent him flying out of the shrine and we also came outside, he got up and he was really pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Rhonda Jekyll has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lori: That is literally amazing, and as Lincoln puts it, all of Dark World is going to witness the death of Damien Thorn once and for all.

Lincoln: You got that right, Lori, and Rhonda, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Rhonda Jekyll: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Rainbow Demon Overlord and Divine Demon Overlord Dark World Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Damien Thorn once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rhonda.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rhonda Jekyll, and he also got out the Seven Sacred Daggers of Tel Megiddo.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Since you refused to learn your lesson the first time, Damien Thorn, you've left us with no choice but make sure you never rise from the dead ever again.**

Rhonda Jekyll and Lincoln went after Damien Thorn, who threw a blast of hellfire at them, but they dodged it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red-orange energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Damien Thorn and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was major league pissing off Damien Thorn, but Rhonda Jekyll and Lincoln were getting started, then Rhonda Jekyll calls upon the dark forces of Dark World and they fire powerful blasts of darkness at him and blasted him badly, and Lincoln called upon the forces of the night and sent creatures of darkness at him who tore into him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Rhonda Jekyll, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World's Demonic Overlord Darkness Rainbow Fire Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with rainbow flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Connie Jackelstein fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and red-orange energy, and elemental forces at Damien Thorn and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and it knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were at a church and this was also a weakness for Damien Thorn because he hates the Church, and Lincoln used The Seven Daggers of Tel Megiddo, and just like me, he stabs them into Damien Thorn's chest in a sequence that forms the cross, and finally, he raised the last Dagger: the dagger that extinguishes the Antichrist's physical life force, and he also infused it with Black Gate energy, and finally, Lincoln drives it into the center of the cross the Daggers form and right into Damien Thorn's black heart and he was killed. Then, Damien Thorn's body burst into hellfire, and his true demonic form appeared, but when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, he was found guilty by the souls of all those he's murdered and he was erased forever by The Black Gates, and Damien Thorn's reign of unholy terror has finally been brought to an end.

Rita: He did it, he did it!

We all cheered wildly for what Rhonda Jekyll and Lincoln did to Damien Thorn as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rhonda Jekyll's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red-orange wolf tails, and massive red-orange angel wings are permanent, and Lincoln picked up The Daggers of Megiddo and had them wrapped up in cloth again.

Rhonda Jekyll: That'll teach you, you heartless son of The Devil. Thanks for helping me destroy Damien Thorn once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rhonda.

Suddenly, Rhonda Jekyll wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rhonda Jekyll's face, they kissed passionately as Rhonda Jekyll's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Reign-Beaux of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World came back to us as the display and Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome battle to save the world from a reign of eternal darkness.

Nico: Damien Thorn had caused enough trouble to last an eternity, and for the lives of those he killed, he deserved to suffer the same fate as his father.

We then head for the Vatican and Lincoln hands the Seven Daggers of Tel Megiddo back to The Pope and told him that the job has been done: Damien Thorn has been destroyed once again, and this time, he's never coming back. The Pope was eternally thankful to Lincoln and all of us for putting an end to the Antichrist once and for all, and we left The Vatican.

Lincoln: I always thought we'd never have to deal with Damien Thorn after we destroyed him, but he really was stubborn and his hatred for us for what happened to his father was that powerful, but we weren't going to let him live a single second further. (To Luna Spencer) And it's so good to see you again, Luna Spencer.

Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing sapphire blue hair, sapphire blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a sapphire blue gem embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful sapphire blue angel wings with stars and sparkling sapphire blue gems and an aura of sparkling sapphire blue gems around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she's dressed in a sleeveless sapphire blue open vest, sleeveless sapphire blue midriff top, sapphire blue skirt, sapphire blue pants, sapphire blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with sapphire blue flames, sapphire blue gems, and Pegasi on the coattails and Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus holding a cobalt blue gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus-themed large greatsword with embedded sapphire blue gem and Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade, large Pegasi heads for the crossguard, large sapphire blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Pegasi heads and a large sapphire blue gem on the bottom of the large Pegasi heads for the pommel.

Luna Spencer: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Sapphire Constantine, Nadine Flores, and Serenity Lexington.

Sapphire Constantine, Nadine Flores, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Luna.

Lincoln went up to Luna Spencer and he hugged her, and Luna Spencer is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Luna Spencer: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, that's really new, and you've also really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Sapphire Constantine and Nadine Flores?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer, she's my Guardian Angel from Buffalo, New York, and my classmate in Music. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, and she purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus in order to protect me from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Yep, I figured that was coming.

Lincoln: That's right, and as a result of it, she gained sapphire blue angel wings and became a master of the blue color of the rainbow and even sapphire gems, and like Sapphire Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, she also gained sapphire blue fire powers that can summon mythical creatures and remove demons from those who are possessed by demons.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's easily identified by a sapphire blue gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she was trained by Sapphire Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Nadine Flores, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion.

Nico: Nice!

Sapphire Constantine: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, along with using sapphire blue fire and creating sapphire blue gems, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with sparkling sapphire blue gems around her and in her sapphire blue angel wings.

Nadine Flores: Which is also another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Luna Spencer: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and Lincoln's right, I really hated Chandler with a blazing passion.

Nico: Uh oh.

Luna Spencer: But, I actually prevented that by causing a little "disaster" in his locker and at the school before he could try another plot to kill Lincoln, and let's just say I pissed off Dark Chandler even more.

Nico: That's a relief, but what "disaster" did you cause on Chandler?

Lincoln: You'll hear the full story later, Nico, trust me, it's really hilarious.

Luna Spencer: He's right, and it's guaranteed to knock your socks off. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Luna, are you absolutely sure about this?

Luna Spencer: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Luna Spencer, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Luna Spencer, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Luna Spencer's neck with sapphire blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Luna Spencer: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Luna.

Luna Spencer has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Luna Spencer's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Kumi Jefferson, Michi Kanzaki and Youko Mitsurugi from Detonator Orgun.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kumi Jefferson, Michi Kanzaki and Youko Mitsurugi from Detonator Orgun.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kumi Jefferson: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kumi Jefferson and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Damien Thorn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and it's surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the

Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kumi Jefferson: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kumi Jefferson: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kumi Jefferson, Michi Kanzaki and Youko Mitsurugi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Rhonda Jekyll had gotten The Demonic Overlord Greatsword of Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Damien Thorn, the

Antichrist, and he came back from the dead and he still wanted revenge on us for what we did in not only destroying his father, but also him, years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed them what happened such as Rhonda Jekyll transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laying a brutal beatdown on Damien Thorn and it ended with Lincoln teleporting into a Church and using The Seven Daggers of Tel Megiddo and stabbing them into Damien Thorn's chest in a cross formation and using the last dagger infused with Black Gate energy and drove it into Damien Thorn's black heart and he died in the same way as last time and he was then erased by The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Luna Spencer have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Holy crap, I did not expect Damien Thorn to return from the dead and await you guys at Dark World.

Lincoln: We didn't either, but when The Pope told me the news, I was shocked. But, when he gave me The Seven Daggers of Tel Megiddo, I knew what had to be done.

Me: I already did my job with using the Daggers on Damien Thorn, and now, it was Lincoln's turn.

Nico: And he and Rhonda showed him absolutely no mercy, Damien Thorn may have had the powers of Hell on his side, but they had the powers of Heaven and Dark World on theirs, and in the end, they won and Damien Thorn lost forever.

Eli: What a monster.

Lincoln: A monster who's the son of The Devil and a menace to mankind and Heaven itself.

---

After finally getting rid of Damien Thorn and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Luna Spencer saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 10,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Luna Spencer: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 10,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Luna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Luna Spencer: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Luna, what's the story on how you caused a little "disaster" to happen to Chandler before he could make another attempt to kill Lincoln again?

Luna Spencer: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading off to our next class, but then, I suddenly got a vision, and I find out that Chandler's brought a gun to school, a gun he got from his lowlife dad, and he is going to kill Lincoln in cold blood and once he's done, he'll kill Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lincoln's friends, Clyde, Liam, Zack, Rusty, and Stella. That's just going too fucking far, so I decided to put a stop to his attempted murder rampage and put that smug little prick in his place. During lunch, and before he could get his gun out, I concentrated hard, and I made massive clusters of sapphire blue crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and that caused Chandler to really let out a really loud chain reaction of screams and swear words and he was running like a chicken with its head cut off as the sapphire blue crystal clusters were erupting out of nowhere and one of them kicked the gun out of his pants, and when everyone saw it, they were horrified. I then made a sapphire blue orb prison around the gun and put Chandler in sapphire blue crystal handcuffs, and I told Lincoln of my vision and he was really pissed off at Chandler again, but he just went over to me and he hugged me tight. Then, he proceeded to call the cops, and Lincoln told the cops that Chandler got the gun from his lowlife dad, and the cops took Chandler away and his lowlife dad got another Life Sentence added to the multiple life sentences he got for his crimes and attempted hits on Lincoln and his family and friends.

Nico: Of all the evil things that Dark Chandler has ever done, bringing a gun to school to kill Lincoln, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and his friends is the lowest.

Geronimo Stilton: Wait a second, so you were the one who caused The Sapphire Gem Disaster years ago in Royal Woods Elementary School?

Luna Spencer: Yes, and how did…?

Geronimo Stilton: I may not have been a part of the team years ago, but I've read the newspapers from those times, but you had a reason to do so, Luna. Chandler would've killed Lincoln, his sisters, and his friends, and if anyone else got in his way, he would've killed them too.

Benjamin Stilton: And we also read that Lincoln pressed charges on him, and Chandler would've been sent to juvie, but he had his goons rough up the cops and they helped him escape.

We gasped.

Me: Now, that I remembered all too well. But, I eventually caught them three days later, and had all three of them sent to the slammer for two months.

Nico: That'll teach them. Plus, I'm surprised Huggins didn't even try to expel you.

Lincoln: He saw what Luna and many of my Guardian Angels are capable of, plus, he'd been on thin ice since day one when they saw him giving me a hard time and just flat out hated me, and they also gave him a stern warning: if they saw him giving me a hard time just one more time, they would call Superintendent Chen and he would be fired, plus, they also have some dirt on him that could really put a dent on his reputation, and even worse, fire him.

Nico: Wait, what? What was it?

Rita: You really want to know?

Nico: Call me curious, but yes.

Rita got out a massive red book that she and Lincoln's Guardian Angels made and it also has an Anti-Huggins symbol on the cover, and Nico saw that Huggins had not only given Lincoln a hard time, but he's also been wanting to expel him for something he didn't do, he's waxed the floors so much that the students had gotten injured and all to impress Superintendent Chen, he was also unaware of the lethal obstacle course Coach Pacowski had set up, and how he had

Lincoln and Clyde falsely put in Detention so he couldn't let them win the comic book competition, and how he tried to have them and us killed with those robots, but that ended with him getting a beatdown from Ms. Rita, plus, they also listed about Bolhofner and Mr. Shu slipping into the school system on his watch, and if news of this got out, Huggins would be fired.

When Nico was done reading it, his jaw dropped to the floor, and I had to set it back in.

Nico: Holy crap! This is some dire the Guardian Angels had got on Huggins. If news of this ever got out, Huggins would be literally fired!

Me: And this was way before the restaurant incident, Nico.

Lynn Sr.: And I can't believe Mr. Shu also slipped in and under Huggins' watch. When I get my hands on him, I'm gonna… !

Lincoln: Easy, Dad, there's no need to worry. Besides, after the restaurant incident, he did change for the better, and Mom swore not to share this book with anyone.

Rita: That's right, honey. But, I also told the other Guardian Angels that if Huggins goes back on his word, they'd call me and Superintendent Chen, and when we show her our book, Huggins would face the consequences, and he'll be tossed out on his toupee.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia are about to have a harem bonding session.

Ed Cowart: This is going to be so awesome: our first harem bonding session.

Cattleya: That's right, Ed, and I think I've got an idea on how to start our first harem bonding session.

Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia headed down to Lynn's Table for a massive humiliation on Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Bubble Bass, The Wet Bandits, NO MA'AM, The Bundys, Mrs. D'Arcy, and Amy who are chained up to their posts and they were mega pissed off when they saw them here.

Flip: When I get out of this, I'm gonna… !

Ed Cowart: Shut up, you mutant tub of lard!

Ed Cowart punched Flip hard in the nose and he also got his teeth knocked out.

Ed Cowart: Alright, now to start the humiliation, and I've got just the technique. UNDERWORLD DARK STYLE NINJA ART: HELLHOUNDS OF HADES!

Ed Cowart fired blasts of dark blue fire which transformed into hellhounds and they pounced on Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Bubble Bass, The Wet Bandits, NO MA'AM, The Bundys, Mrs. D'Arcy, and Amy and they viciously mauled them, and massive streams of gold coins and jewels exploded out of them.

Cattleya: Ooh, nice one, Ed, now it's my turn. FIRESTORM BLADE STYLE NINJA ART: THOUSAND BLADES SLASHSTORM!

Cattleya unholstered her Giant Killer and she slashed at Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, Bubble Bass, The Wet Bandits, NO MA'AM, The Bundys, Mrs. D'Arcy, and Amy and when she was done, the jerks had their clothes shredded clean off and they were nude, and they screamed.

Nabiki Tendo: Now, it's my turn.

Nabiki Tendo fired boulders and they hit the crotches of Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, and The Wet Bandits, and they screamed and howled in agonizing pain.

Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia also had their turn, and they unleashed pure hell on the jerks: they gave Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, NO MA'AM, Bubble Bass, and Bud Bundy the hot wax treatment by putting hot wax on their hairy backs, and when they peeled the adhesive bandages off, they screamed and howled in so much pain, and massive streams of gold and jewels exploded out of them, then, they shaved the hair off Icky Vicky, Amy, Trina Riffins, Peggy Bundy, Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and when they all saw it in the mirror, they let out a massive cacophony of shrieks, and massive streams of gold coins and jewels exploded out of them.

Ed Cowart: Oh, that really had to hurt. And I'm going to guess in a few minutes, J.D., Nico, Lincoln, and their harems are going to come in and see what we've done.

Ed was proven right, soon enough, Nico, Lincoln, and I came with our harems as soon as we heard the massive cacophony of shrieks from Icky Vicky, Amy, Trina Riffins, Peggy Bundy, Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy. When they saw it, they burst out laughing hysterically, and they also laughed harder as soon as they saw what Ed Cowart and his harem did to Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, NO MA'AM, Bubble Bass, and Bud Bundy.

Nico: Jeez, not a moment too soon, and already, you guys were humiliating our resident jerks.

Ed Cowart: Yep.

Bud Bundy: When we get out of this, we'll have swift and bloody revenge on all of you!

Lincoln: Eat your dad's socks, you girlfriendless pathetic son of a shoe salesman!

Me and Nico: Ooh!

We had a hard time trying to contain our laughter.

Ed Cowart: Oh, Lincoln, I think you just pissed off Bud Bundy big time.

We saw it for ourselves: Lincoln's insult has really riled up Bud Bundy big time, and that also got the rest of NO MA'AM, The Bundys, and Mrs. D'Arcy really riled up. But, Lincoln fired a blast of ice at the jerks and gave them a nasty cold.

Ed Cowart: Now, we'll need to keep them contained for our special day.

Lincoln: Leave that to me.

Lincoln fired a blast of energy and had the jerks contained inside of a soundproof and escape-proof dome and he also strengthened the chains around them, and it really pissed them off even more.

Me: Now, that's an awesome prison, and I know why you asked Lincoln to do that, Ed.

Ed Cowart: Ever since the escapes of Flip and Icky Vicky, we needed to strengthen security, and this is one way to make sure those jerks never escape.

Lincoln: And if they do, they'll get electrocuted with a little curse I also added to their prison.

Nico: I hope it's a lot worse than what Ed and his harem just subjected them to.

Ed Cowart: It is.

---

Later Mandy was walking Charlie Brown home from the park.

Charlie Brown: Mandy, what's the surprise?

Mandy: Trust me, Charlie. You're going to like it.

Charlie Brown: I have a feeling it's gonna be good.

We were getting everything ready for an awesome day because of was Charlie Brown's birthday today.

Me: Boy everything looks great!

Sunny Starscout: Charlie is gonna love it!

Kendra: I'm so excited for Charlie.

Me: Me too Kendra.

Lana: Here they come!

Nico: Places!

We hid.

Then the lights went off.

They came into the elevator and arrived.

Charlie Brown: Hey why is it so dark?

Mandy: I'll get the lights. But it's your special day.

CLICK!

All of us jumped out.

All of us: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY CHARLIE BROWN!

Mascots: HAPPY BIRTHDAY CHARLIE!

Charlie Brown: (GASP) You guys remembered! Oh you guys are the best!

Kendra: We would never forget a great birthday.

Charlie Brown: Oh thanks guys!

We brought out a really awesome and amazing cake! It was a White Chocolate Amaretto Mint Cake!

Charlie Brown: Oh wow! What a cake!

Me: Me and Mr. Lynn helped make it.

Camie: And no me and some of the girls are not in it.

Me: That was only for me.

Nico: But that would be cool for me.

Xenia: Yeah.

Wendy Darling: Blow out the candles, Charlie, and make a big happy wish.

Ed: And don't worry I'm not going to shove the whole cake into you like I did with a whole chicken to Double D when I was angry.

Nico: Now now guys.

Charlie Brown: Okay.

He thought of a good wish and it was to be a Kamen Rider and have awesome holiday theme powers.

He blew out the candles and we cheered for him.

We got to opening presents.

Poromon: I got you a present.

Charlie Brown: Let me guess. 24 bottles of beer?

Poromon: I was going to give you that.

Dead End: But then, I told Poromon that Charlie Brown definitely doesn't want to be drunk for his birthday. I even included the disasters that might occur if he gets drunk.

Me: Nice thinking Dead End.

Poromon: Yeah but no it's not beer. I save those for the Big Day Missions only.

Charlie Brown opened it and it was a blue shirt that had the Mascots with Charlie Brown Hugging them.

Poromon: We made the shirt ourselves.

Manaphy: Mama took the picture of us.

Qin: That is so cute!

Xenia: It sure is.

Charlie Brown: Thanks guys!

Me: And here is mine.

I gave him a bag and it REALLY LIT HIM UP as he saw it was his own Kamen Rider Belt for all the teams and he had all the Legend Items!

Charlie Brown: OH WOW!

Me: Yep.

Charlie Brown: How did you know?

Me: Megan Kiraton told me how much you like Kamen Rider and all that.

Kup: There are still plenty of presents where that came from. Kup: There are still plenty of presents where that came from.

Me: Yep.

We got him all sorts of gifts like comics, toys, video games, sports gear and more and it was fun.

Charlie Brown: Wow! Thanks guys!

Nico: And I've saved the best for last. Your birthday mission is now up.

Charlie Brown: Ooh what is it!?

Nico: You'll like this one. We're going to mee the Hoop Squad.

Me: Cool!

Eli: Awesome!

Static Shock: Been a long time since I saw them.

Me: Oh guys I have some new recruits to show you. Everyone meet Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you.

Sumae Mizuno: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: We met at Yokai Academy.

Shijimi Chouno: We're insect girls.

Touko Oniyama: But it's gonna be an honor to help you guys.

Nico: Same here.

Mewtwo: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: (takes a deep breath) Gwen's team will include Sissi, the Yokai Academy Trio, The Bimbettes, the Good Fairies, and Donald and Scrooge's Nephews. Lightning's team will include Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, and Deshiko. Roach's team will include Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, and Sylphy. And Ingrid's team will include Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, and Kaya. (pants) DAMMIT, SOMEONE GET SOME WATER!

Maria gave him some water.

Nico: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Ramulus: But it will be an honor to help out in some teams.

Cody (Rescuers): (Australian Accent) This will be awesome mates!

Mandy: Nigel Planter is on the team now.

Lola: Yep.

Sylphy: It will be awesome too.

Elie: I agree.

Then The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Count Vertigo: Can me, Scorpion, Skalamander, Dr. Polaris, Sportsmaster, Crimson Dynamo, Count Vertigo, Pied Piper, Turtle, Spot, and Doctor Octopus go with you guys?

Wolfman: Me, Black Scorpion, Iron Maiden, Thunderhoof, Scooby Snax Monster, Evil Orbit Woman, Weather Report, Bassoon Burns, Scirocco Mole, and Yost Magneto will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys sure can.

Static Shock: We're going to meet the Hoop Squad.

Xenia: Yep. Also I have a feeling we're going after Dr. Odium.

Nico: Yep that's right.

Me: He is our main target today.

Nico: Yep and we're going to kill him.

Camie: What can you tell us about him.

Me: He is a nasty and fucked up son of a bitch.

---

Doctor Odium was a scientist who worked for the National Biotech Authority and but eventually turned on them and became an enemy of Static and the Hoop Squad in the Static Shock series. He is voiced by the late David Ogden Stiers, who also voiced The Penguin in Batman: Mystery of the Batwoman, and Radcliffe in Disney's

Pocahontas.

Odium was talented in biotechnology and robotics. The NBA recruited him for his expertise in these fields. Dr. Odium proved to be one of the most brilliant scientists in the organization. He wanted to test his nanites on humans as an experiment. The government refused to accept his proposal or fund his experiment and Dr. Odium left the NBA. Odium improved his nanites after he left and used it to blackmail NBA for a hundred million dollars. He planned to release the nanites if he was not paid as revenge. Doctor Odium sent his nanite creature to steal a train compressor so he could release the nanites through an old oil field in North Los Angeles which would destroy the west coast. The creature also kidnaps Gear while trying to steal the compressor.

Doctor Odium told Gear that he saw a lot of himself in him and offered Gear to join. When Gear refused, Dr. Odium kept him as bait for Static and the Hoop Squad. He tried to get Static and the Hoop Squad into a trap by using Gear's Shock Vox. The heroes escaped the trap and followed Odium to the oil fields. They realized at the oil fields that the Odium they were fight was a nanite clone. The nanite clone was defeated by Static and the Hoop Squad using a compressor. Gear found the real Dr. Odium hiding in a cryo-tube after the nanite clone's defeat. Dr. Odium was later taken to jail.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Lola: Oh man!

Nico: Yeah this guy is really bad news!

Me: Yep and we're going to make him dead.

Bleez: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for a Sandslash next.

Me: Neat.

Qin: Yep. This will be a good one.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Camie: Yep.

Sperg: Yeah no kidding there.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the colored irises of The Dark World Goth Girls, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ayon, Tier Harribel's disobedient Fraccion's "pet", and it's coming here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know those glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ayon coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Tier Harribel's disobedient Fraccion's "pet", and it's coming here to cause havoc.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known.

Nico: When you said "disobedient", this means…

Lincoln: Yep, it always loves to disobey its masters and cause havoc. In other words, it's a mindless beast that needs to be put down for good.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We've had no problem with that, but from what we've heard, this thing's caused The Soul Society a ton of trouble, and this beast's also incredibly strong.

Rukia Kuchiki: That's right, and it can also increase its size and strength.

Nico: A mindless beast and a shapeshifter, sheesh, looks like this is going to be one wild fight.

Aethra Oberus: It sure is going to be a wild fight, but we're ready for Ayon, right, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Aethra, we'll take him down and make him pay for what it's done.

Nico: I hope you break out Cell's stinger and absorb that beast, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet The Hoop Squad and help them kill Dr. Odium.

Lincoln: That mad scientist has got a lot of nerve using his nanites to blackmail the NBA, and once we get through with that mad scientist, you're next, Ayon.

Crimson Dynamo: Look like's time for another visit to Dakota.

Evil Orbit Woman: It's not everyday we go there.

Me: No it sure is not every day we go there.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off.

---

We arrived in the Dakota City Sector of the city.

Me: Here we are.

Lola: I hope Jimmy is doing all right.

Static Shock: Me too. But it'll be good when we destroy Odium.

Me: Yeah that guy is a monster to the Nth degree.

Tundra Man: (to Gear) At least you're not getting kidnapped again.

Gear: Don't jinx it, dude.

Jinx: You say something?

Gear: Figure of speech.

Jinx: Sorry.

Me: Not with all of us here they won't.

Spot: I can open up a portal to take us to their base.

Weather Report: No need. We're already here.

We arrived at the NBA Stadium.

Then we heard fighting.

Me: Uh oh!

We arrived and saw them FIGHTING PUTTIES!

We saw Spin Drive/Tracy McGrady, Pulverizer/Karl Malone, Center Force/Yao Ming, Point Man/Steve Nash and they were fighting Putties alll over!

Qin: They have putties all over!

Plant Man: I got this.

He fired leaves and shredded them.

Me: And this!

I fired waves of blue fire and lightning and obliterated the Putties!

Spin Drive: Whoa! Awesome!

Pulverizer: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor!

Point Man: Same here!

Me: You too guys. It's an honor.

Static Shock: Awesome to see you all again.

Spin Drive: Wait. Aren't you two Dr. Polaris and Magneto?!

Dr. Polaris: (uses magnetism on car) Hey, back off man. Self defense!

Yost Magneto: I am Magneto. Just not the one from this Earth.

Me: It's all right guys. They are with our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Qin: Yeah we have awesome usual battles with them.

Spin Drive: Oh right I forgot about that. But it's awesome having you help the team.

Me: Long story on that. Also have you heard about what happened with us curing many people in Dakota because of the Big Bang?

Pulverizer: Yeah we sure have! That was 4 years ago and man that was awesome.

Point Blank: (chuckles) We leave you to protect Dakota for only a few years and after that, we found out you guys did some Damage Control in Dakota.

Fuse Man: J.D. and the others made sure that no one irresponsible stayed a Bang Baby.

Me: Nope. But let me tell ya it was fun and cool.

Maria: I'm sure you heard that I was Aquamaria right?

Spin Drive: We sure do.

Point Blank: But we're glad you're cured.

Maria: I still have my powers but I was blessed by the water stallion of Tefnut and made human but with water powers.

Sportsmaster: As a sports man, it's an honor to meet you guys.

Thunderhoof: And Maria even got a Pokemon the year after she got cured.

Horsea: I'm happy to be in Maria's old home.

William saw that Horsea was helping the mascots put on the walls No Watch posters of Blood and Honey.

William: You're seriously still on that?!

Horsea: THEY MUST KNOW OF THE ABOMINATION THAT MADE ROO CRY! (shows trailer close to Pulverizer's face) LOOK AT IT!

Maria: Horsea that's enough.

She picked her up.

Spin Drive: You guys saw that movie too?

Me: The Trailer for it. That movie is an awful one.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Caitlyn: As you guys saw, Odium's back.

Spin Drive: With Dakota barely having any bad guys now, he thinks he and his nanites can rise to the ranks as Dakota's number 1 villain.

Me: Not on our watch he is. We're going to kill him and banish him to the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: The last thing the universe wants is another fucked up mad scientist running amok.

Camie: That's for sure.

Lola: We're not going to let that monster do what he wants.

Doctor Octopus: Odium gave me an invitation for an alliance with him before. I declined it immediately.

Iron Maiden: And for a good reason.

Me: Thank goodness for that.

Qin: But he is going to pay for his crimes.

Lola: Yeah he sure is.

Doctor Octopus: Big time.

Spin Drive: I agree with you all.

Point Man: What he did is unforgivable.

Gear: This time, I'm not missing out on this teamup.

Bomb Man: Especially since there's no way in Hell we're letting you get kidnapped again!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Spin Drive: You got that right.

Nico: And his lair must be that observatory up there right?

He pointed to a nearby mountain with a tall observatory on it.

Pied Piper: First, if you guys want to get some supplies from your base, you can.

Lynn: Damn, this team up's gonna be awesome!

Scooby Snax Monster: (laughs) Lynn's a big sports fan.

Lynn: You bet I am!

Qin: Yeah she sure is!

Lola: Yeah.

Michael Morningstar: Also, have you guys ever met Lebron James before?

Spin Drive: You bet we did! He's an awesome guy!

Me: Awesome! And now the Lakers have him as a great player. He used to play for the Cavaliers.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And I take it you guys heard about what happened to Kobe Bryant.

Spin Drive: We sure did. Oh man that was awful.

Scorpion: Guys like Odium deserve Hell.

Black Scorpion: Guys like Bryant? They deserve to be remembered!

Me: That's for sure! And the Great Michael Jordan!

Lola: Yeah!

Laney: That is true!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That is for sure.

Sandpit: Let's get going.

Me: We're coming for you Odium.

We were off.

While we were walking, Donkey kept doing popping sounds. And it was driving Skalamander nuts.

Skalamander: For 5 minutes, Donkey. Can you not be yourself… FOR 5 FUCKING MINUTES?!

After that, Donkey seemed to be quiet. But then, he smirked, leaned in close to Skalamander and did the popping sound again.

Skalamander: GODDAMMIT! ARE WE FUCKING THERE YET?!

Bassoon Burns: Actually, yes!

Me: Funny.

We were at the observatory.

Sideshow Bob: I believe it's entrance time.

Me: Lets do it.

We went at the observatory!

Dr. Odium was LAUGHING MANIACALLY!

Dr. Odium: Soon the world will be mine! I will have that money and then the world will be mine!

But then the spirits of the Avengers and Disk Wars heroes appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down onto his research and experiments and then burned everything and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Odium it's time for us to pull the plug on your work!

Nico: We're going to kill you!

Qin: Yeah!

Then Snake, Selma & Patty, Springfield Bullies, Springfield Mafia, Chalmers, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Krusty, Rich Texan, Cantwell, Technicolor Phantoms, Golden Gut, Sellon, Secret Snake Club, Roman Torchwick, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Quackerjack, Supreme King Jaden, UA Carnage, and Quirrell appeared.

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Nico: Snake, Selma & Patty, Springfield Bullies, Springfield Mafia, Chalmers, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Krusty, Rich Texan, Cantwell, Technicolor Phantoms, Golden Gut, Sellon, Secret Snake Club, Roman Torchwick, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Quackerjack, Supreme King Jaden, UA Carnage, and Quirrell.

Jimbo: (to Maria) How does it feel to be back in your old home again?

Maria: It feels nostgalgic.

Rich Texan: Glad to hear it!

Me: Yep.

Skinner: I bet Horsea's having a nice time as well.

Me: She sure is.

Comic Book Guy: (to Nico) We heard you had a dodgeball game.

Nico: We sure did and we kicked butt.

Snake: Who won?

Me: We did. And it was awesome. Also we had a bonus run in with a Deadman from Revice. We destroyed the Chameleon Deadman.

Snake: Dude that's amazing!

Me: Yep and it was awesome helping Kita prepare.

Kerbero Gangan appeared.

Kerbero Gangan: That was cool!

Me: Kerbero Gangan? But you already have a usual battle.

Kerbero Gangan: I know mates. But it's my turn for the ranger battle.

Me: Oh.

Kerbero Gangan: I know I'm part of the core 310. But me and some of the guys flipped a coin to see who would go. I ended up winning.

Me: Ah. That makes sense.

Qin: Yeah as long as we kick some butt.

Lola: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Sam Sharp Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, W Kamen Riders, Mewtwo and Blackfire VS Jimbo, Dolph and Kearney the Springfield Bullies - Nico's Rescue was an Awesome Dodgeball Game

---

The Springfield Bullies were first.

Dolph: (to Sam) Nico's Rescue was an Awesome Dodgeball Game.

Kearney: (pouts) Too bad we didn't participate in it ourselves!

Sam S.L.: Everyone all still had a lot of fun in that one.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did. We played against Kick Buttowski's class and he kicked just as much butt in that game against them as we all did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy everyone did and it was so awesome and cool!

Jimbo: Boy that is awesome! Also is it true that J.D. took down the Chameleon Deadman too?

Sunburn: It sure is and that guy was one seriously screwed up monster! And Kita Birmingham and helped him do so.

Phillip: Boy that guy was a seriously screwed up monster! It was an awesome way to help Kita get prepared for her upcoming mission though.

Shotaro: It sure was.

Jimbo: Hey that's cool! Was it really explosive?

Sam S.L.: It sure was!

Jimbo: Wow! Lets do it!

Sam used the Honeydew Lockseed and got a Honeydew Bazooka and she read a verse and numerous globs of lava rained down and they hit them and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them all over.

---

## Becky, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Gaim Kamen Riders, Bleez and Frightwig VS Rich Texan - Battling Another Gemini Undead Zodiarts and Another LeGrange

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Nico, Vert's team, LeGrange's team, and the others did good Battling Another Gemini Undead Zodiarts. And Another LeGrange too.

Becky: Don't forget the Chameleon Deadman. They all did really well against them all.

Fluttershy: They sure did and it was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was really awesome seeing everyone battle.

Stealth Elf: And the songs they sang were all amazing too.

Kouta: They sure were awesome and fun.

Rich Texan: Glad you all had a great time! Lets do it!

Becky used the Papaya Lockseed and got a Papaya Rocket Launcher and she read a verse and they fired waves of fruit and smashed him all over the place with fruits all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Dana, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Zi-O Riders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner - Lincoln's Rescue

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (To Dana) I heard Lincoln battled Damien Thorn on his rescue. How was it?

Dana: It was really epic! It was awesome destroying him. We avenged all those that were killed by him.

Rarity: We sure did darlings. He had it coming too.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he had it coming big time!

Gill Grunt: That's for sure!

Sougo: That is true. He deserved it.

Skinner: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Dana used the Elderberry Lockseed and it formed into the Berry Blowpipe and she read a verse and fired waves of jewels and smashed him all over with dazzling force and then they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Whitney, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Build Kamen Riders, Plant Man and Wood Man VS Comic Book Guy - Meeting a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) I heard you guys met a Fusion Gene-slammer for Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus. What's her name?

Whitney: Her name is Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer and she is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln.

Applejack: You should have seen what she did that really was amazing.

Apple Bloom: Her story is really something.

---

Nico: You got that right. So, Luna, what's the story on how you caused a little "disaster" to happen to Chandler before he could make another attempt to kill Lincoln again?

Luna Spencer: That's something I'd never forget. One day, Lincoln and I were heading off to our next class, but then, I suddenly got a vision, and I find out that Chandler's brought a gun to school, a gun he got from his lowlife dad, and he is going to kill Lincoln in cold blood and once he's done, he'll kill Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lincoln's friends, Clyde, Liam, Zack, Rusty, and Stella. That's just going too fucking far, so I decided to put a stop to his attempted murder rampage and put that smug little prick in his place. During lunch, and before he could get his gun out, I concentrated hard, and I made massive clusters of sapphire blue crystals and gems erupt from nowhere, and that caused Chandler to really let out a really loud chain reaction of screams and swear words and he was running like a chicken with its head cut off as the sapphire blue crystal clusters were erupting out of nowhere and one of them kicked the gun out of his pants, and when everyone saw it, they were horrified. I then made a sapphire blue orb prison around the gun and put Chandler in sapphire blue crystal handcuffs, and I told Lincoln of my vision and he was really pissed off at Chandler again, but he just went over to me and he hugged me tight. Then, he proceeded to call the cops, and Lincoln told the cops that Chandler got the gun from his lowlife dad, and the cops took Chandler away and his lowlife dad got another Life Sentence added to the multiple life sentences he got for his crimes and attempted hits on Lincoln and his family and friends.

Nico: Of all the evil things that Dark Chandler has ever done, bringing a gun to school to kill Lincoln, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and his friends is the lowest.

Geronimo Stilton: Wait a second, so you were the one who caused The Sapphire Gem Disaster years ago in Royal Woods Elementary School?

Luna Spencer: Yes, and how did…?

Geronimo Stilton: I may not have been a part of the team years ago, but I've read the newspapers from those times, but you had a reason to do so, Luna. Chandler would've killed Lincoln, his sisters, and his friends, and if anyone else got in his way, he would've killed them too.

Benjamin Stilton: And we also read that Lincoln pressed charges on him, and Chandler would've been sent to juvie, but he had his goons rough up the cops and they helped him escape.

We gasped.

Me: Now, that I remember all too well. But, I eventually caught them three days later, and had all three of them sent to the slammer for two months.

Nico: That'll teach them. Plus, I'm surprised Huggins didn't even try to expel you.

Lincoln: He saw what Luna and many of my Guardian Angels are capable of, plus, he'd been on thin ice since day one when they saw him giving me a hard time and just flat out hated me, and they also gave him a stern warning: if they saw him giving me a hard time just one more time, they would call Superintendent Chen and he would be fired, plus, they also have some dirt on him that could really put a dent on his reputation, and even worse, fire him.

Nico: Wait, what? What was it?

Rita: You really want to know?

Nico: Call me curious, but yes.

Rita got out a massive red book that she and Lincoln's Guardian

Angels made and it also has an Anti-Huggins symbol on the cover, and Nico saw that Huggins had not only given Lincoln a hard time, but he's also been wanting to expel him for something he didn't do, he's waxed the floors so much that the students had gotten injured and all to impress Superintendent Chen, he was also unaware of the lethal obstacle course Coach Pacowski had set up, and how he had Lincoln and Clyde falsely put in Detention so he couldn't let them win the comic book competition, and how he tried to have them and us killed with those robots, but that ended with him getting a beatdown from Ms. Rita, plus, they also listed about Bolhofner and Mr. Shu slipping into the school system on his watch, and if news of this got out, Huggins would be fired.

When Nico was done reading it, his jaw dropped to the floor, and I had to set it back in.

Nico: Holy crap! This is some dire info the Guardian Angels had got on Huggins. If news of this ever got out, Huggins would be literally fired!

Me: And this was way before the restaurant incident, Nico.

Lynn Sr.: And I can't believe Mr. Shu also slipped in and under Huggins' watch. When I get my hands on him, I'm gonna… !

Lincoln: Easy, Dad, there's no need to worry. Besides, after the restaurant incident, he did change for the better, and Mom swore not to share this book with anyone.

Rita: That's right, honey. But, I also told the other Guardian Angels that if Huggins goes back on his word, they'd call me and Superintendent Chen, and when we show her our book, Huggins would face the consequences, and he'll be tossed out on his toupee.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Comic Book Guy was speechless!

Comic Book Guy: Of all the crazy no good things Dark Chandler did and of all the crazy things Killjoy Huggins did this is by far some of the worst! I never expected Chandler to try and do that to Lincoln!

Flashwing: No kidding! What he was gonna do was horrible!

Sento: Thank goodness Luna stopped him.

Comic Book Guy: Indeed. Lets do it!

Whitney used the Marionberry Lockseed and got an OREGON MARIONBERRY PIE BLASTER! She read a verse and fired waves of marionberries and splattered him all over and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal, apples and berries and pie and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

Fiona, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Drive Kamen Riders, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake Jailbird - Charlie Brown's Birthday

---

Snake Jailbird was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) So today was Charlie Brown's Birthday. Kendra must've been really happy for him.

Fiona: She sure was. We all were.

Rainbow Dash: We had a really awesome birthday for Charlie.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was so cool.

Whirlwind: Boy it sure was. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Shinnosuke: It sure was fun.

Snake: Glad you guys did. Lets do it!

Fiona used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a FIRE FRUIT BLASTER! She read a verse and fired waves of lightning and they hit Snake and electrocuted him all over. They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Mandee, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kamen Rider Blade, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Selma & Patty Bouvier - Charlie Brown deserves to have an awesome birthday

---

Selma & Patty were next.

Patty: (to Mandee) Charlie Brown deserves to have an awesome birthday. Especially after everything he's been through over the years.

Mandee: That's for sure. And he had a really awesome party.

Twilight Sparkle: It was one of the most fun ever for him.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was. Everyone had fun on that one.

Spyro: They sure did.

Kazuma: And we're really happy for Charlie.

Patty: I'm glad on that.

Selma: Yeah.

Mandee: Light you before we start?

Selma: Oh thanks.

They took out cigarettes and put them in their mouths and Mandee went over and lit their cigarettes for them and they puffed them.

Selma: Ahh. Now we can start.

Mandee used the Seaberry Lockseed and it formed into a Seaberry Pie blaster and she read a verse and they fired waves of magic and fruit and blasted them all over the place. They fired waves of energy magic and smashed them both down.

---

Jackie, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Saber Kamen Riders, Bomb Man and Blast Man VS Krusty the Clown - The Hoop Squad is really cool and they are Basketball Heroes

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) The Hoop Squad is really cool. And they're Basketball Heroes

Jackie: They sure are awesome. I think it's so awesome that Static and Gear know them!

Pinkie Pie: I agree too ! That is so amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I'm giddy with excitement just thinking about it.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Same here.

Touma: I think it's really awesome that they are Basketball Heroes.

Krusty: Boy I do too! Lets do it!

Jackie used the Tootin Fruit Lockseed and she got a WHOOPEE CUSHION BUTT LAUNCHER! She read a verse and they fired waves of farts and fire and blasted him all over and then they fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Stella (Winx Club), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Decade Kamen Riders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - The Hoop Squad helped Static in the past

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (Winx Club Stella) The Hoop Squad helped Static in the past. Did you also tell them about what J.D. did for Dakota?

Stella: I sure did and they actually knew about it. Word about it spread like wildfire.

Starlight Glimmer: We were amazed that all that happened and we were really shocked when so many people got their powers back then.

Cozy Glow: But what was really amazing was how J.D. cured everyone. Even the villains.

Hex: That was awesome and Maria got her powers that day too.

Tsukasa: Yeah that was so awesome.

Chalmers: Ebon told us all about it and it was incredible. Lets do it!

Stella used the Crystal Apple Lockseed and it formed into a Light Blaster and she read a verse and fired waves of skulls and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down

---

## Sora Takenouchi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zero One Riders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia - Dr. Odium will pay for his crimes

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Dr. Odium will pay for his crimes.

Louie: And you know where to kick him if you get the chance.

Sora Takenouchi: Right in his balls.

They laughed at that one.

Legs: That's right!

Birdramon: What he is gonna do is just absolutely horrible and evil.

Princess Celestia: No way are we going to let that monster get away with it.

King Solar: He deserves nothing short of death.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah he is a monster that must be put down like a mad dog.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Aruto: He brought all this on himself.

Fat Tony: That's for sure. Lets do it guys.

Sora used the Lychee Lockseed and it formed into a Lychee Slingshot and she read a verse and waves of fire and light hit them all over from all sides and then they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

## Lisa Simpson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hibiki Riders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Ms. Cantwell - Dr. Odium will rue the day he messed with us

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (To Lisa Simpson) Dr. Odium will rue the day he messed with us. It's honestly not everyday we deal with the other types of enemies Static faces.

Lisa Simpson: It has has been a while since we faced some of them.

Princess Luna: Yeah it has been a while and some of them are either with us and with you.

Moondust: That's true. But it's cool we're facing more of them.

Snowdrop: That is awesome.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: But at least we're facing more of them now.

Hitoshi: That's for sure.

Cantwell: It sure is. Lets do it!

Lisa used the Suicide Fruit Lockseed and she got a Suicide Fruit Blaster! She fired a wave of energy and it hit Cantwell and exploded and a bloodcurdling scream was heard and it stunned her. Lisa read a verse and numerous blasts of rainbow energy and blasted her all over. They fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Autumn Blaze VS The Strawberry, Chocolate and Vanilla Technicolor Phantoms

---

The Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: This is gonna be so much fun!

The phantoms roared.

Autumn fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Clyde McBride VS The Golden Gut

---

The Golden Gut was next.

Golden Gut: (Japanese Accent) Happy Birthday to Charlie Brown.

Clyde: We're happy for him.

Clyde fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Abigail Davis the Elemental HERO Flare Neos Gene-Slammer VS Sellon.

---

Sellon was next.

Sellon: You ready for me?

Abigail Davis: Always ready.

Sellon: Yeah!

Abigail fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Anko Mitarashi VS The Secret Snake Club

---

The Secret Snake Club was next.

Wiggly: Time to unleash the snake.

Anko: This is gonna be fun.

Anko fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Octavia Melody VS Roman Torchwick

---

Roman Torchwick was next.

Roman Torchwick: I can tell you are ready for this.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) Oh I'm always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Mr. Fibb: This is gonna be most fun wouldn't you say Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: It sure will be Mr. Fibb.

Serenity Wheeler: It always is going to be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Donald Duck VS Quackerjack

---

Quackerjack was next.

Quackerjack: You ready for me!?

Donald Duck: I'm always ready!

He fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Bonnie Terrez VS Dark Jaden the Supreme King

---

Dark Jaden was next.

Dark Jaden: I hope you're ready for me now.

Bonnie Terrez: Always ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Penelope Waverly the Elemental HERO Grand Neos Gene-Slammer VS Carnage (Marvel Ultimate Alliance 2)

---

U.A. Carnage was next.

Carnage: This is gonna be fun!

Penelope Waverly: Bring it on.

She fired waves of earth and smashed him down.

---

Chloe Terryington the Broww, Huntsman of Dark World VS Professor Quirrell

---

Professor Quirrell was next.

Quirrell: (British Accent) This is always most fun too.

Chloe Terryington: It always is.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

LupinRangers & PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kerbero Gangan

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Nico: Time for some action!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

LupinRangers: THE PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO we're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure.

Nico: And we're gonna kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Megaforce RangerS: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Noah, Jake and Troy turned into the LupinRangers and the rest turned into the PatRangers.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for the Hoop Squad.

For The Hoop Squad: hand-cannon Blasters named Hoop Squad Basketball NBA Elemental Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes match the colors of The Hoop Squad with elemental forces on the blasters and the symbols of The Hoop Squad and the NBA etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

LupinRangers: LUPIN STRIKE!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and all that was left of him was his safe.

Nico: Kerbero Gangan you have failed this city!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and destroyed the Nanite Creature with a powerful blast of lightning.

Gear: There! That's REALLY the end of the Nanite Creature now.

Troy: Now, we have Odium left!

Tsukasa: He won't be a problem.

Kamen Ride: Revice!

Kamen Ride: ChangeDragon!

Kamen Ride: ChangeGriffon!

Kamen Ride: ChangePegasus!

Kamen Ride: ChangeMermaid!

Kamen Ride: ChangePhoenix!

Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned clones of the Changeman!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went super!

Me: Time for some asskicking!

We got our Zenkai Cannons out.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

We punched, pulverized and blasted him all over the place.

Kelvedran, H'earring, Faash, Junda, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Sobtjek, Lanker, Malvadine, and Siado blasted and smashed him all over.

Dead End, Kup, Mandy and Wendy used the Earth and Neverland Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dead End's Air Gun, Kup's acid Gun and Mandy and Wendy's powers 100-fold.

Mandy and Dead End: AIR DARK BLAST!

Kup and Wendy Darling: ACID NEVERLAND BLAST!

Iron Man Plasma Force and Crimson Dynamo: IRON MAN RUSSIA BLAST!

Thor Lightning Strike and Turtle: TURTLE LIGHTNING FORCE!

Hulk Atomic Smash and Spot: SPOT HULK BLAST!

Captain America Star Force and Skalamander: CRYSTAL FURY STARS!

Wasp Fashion Brigade and Dr. Polaris: WASP MAGNET BLAST!

Thugs of Scorpions and Scorpion: STING OF THE SCORPION BLAST!

Fire of Vertigo and Count Vertigo: DIZZY FIRE BLAST!

Goths of Germany and Pied Piper: GOTHIC GERMAN BLAST!

Sports of Fury and Sportsmaster: SPORTS POWER BLAST!

Techno Octopus Force and Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS FORCE BLAST!

Scorpion Earth Force and Black Scorpion: STINGING SCORPION BLAST!

Valmorg Firestorm and Iron Maiden: VALMORG FIRESTORM BURST!

Snow Blindness and Wolfman: WOLF SNOW BLAST!

Ram of Fury and Thunderhoof: THUNDER DEER FORCE!

Paris Power Force and Scooby Snax Monster: PARIS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Geass Death Brigade and Evil Orbit Woman: GEASS ORBIT BLAST!

Peacock Phoenix Force and Weather Report: WEATHER PHOENIX BLAST!

Voice Queen Master and Bassoon Burns: VOICE MUSIC BLAST!

China Hero Power and Yost Magneto: CHINA HERO MAGNET BLAST!

31st Century Mayhem and Scirocco Mole: 31ST CENTURY FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Charlie Brown, Kendra, Spin Drive/Tracy McGrady, Pulverizer/Karl Malone, Center Force/Yao Ming, Point Man/Steve Nash, Eli, Nico, me, Static Shock, Gear and Scootaloo: SPORTS BIRTHDAY MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast.

Lincoln: BASKETBALL ELEMENT STYLE: LEBRON JAMES!

Jessica Kais: BASKETBALL FIRE STYLE: KAREEM ABDUL-JABBAR!

Yuna Kamihara: BASKETBALL WATER STYLE: MICHAEL JORDAN!

Toph: BASKETBALL EARTH STYLE: KEVIN DURANT!

Tatsumaki: BASKETBALL WIND STYLE: KOBE BRYANT!

Sari: BASKETBALL LIGHTNING STYLE: LARRY BIRD!

Shantae: BASKETBALL MAGIC STYLE: STEPHEN CURRY!

Akko: BASKETBALL STAR STYLE: MAGIC JOHNSON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Basketball stars.

Lincoln and his harem: BASKETBALL FINAL SMASH: BASKETBALL BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of basketballs and then we fired a massive energy blast and it hit Odium and he was obliterated in a powerful blast of energy. And he was given the black gates.

Lincoln: Your mad scientist days are all over, Dr. Odium.

Nico: You've had this coming for a very long time, you mad scientist. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Ayon to deal with, and that mindless Hollow beast should be coming… right now!

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar in the distance.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that roar from anywhere. Here it comes!

A tremendously large and muscular chimera came out, and it was none other than Ayon, the mindless disobedient "pet" of Tier

Harribel and her Fracción.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Ayon.

Me: Sheesh, this beast's really big.

Ayon roared in anger when it saw us.

Maria: And it's another baddie that doesn't speak, figures since it's mindless.

Aethra Oberus: Mindless or not, it's still going to die.

Suddenly, Aethra Oberus' emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with winds, leaves, butterflies, and birds, she unholstered her massive Oberus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ayon, she left emerald green energy, winds, leaves, butterflies, and birds with every step.

Aethra Oberus: There are indeed no words to say to you, Ayon, but what we've already seen, you are nothing more than violence personified, and you must be put down once and for all.

Suddenly, Aethra Oberus was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with winds and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are birds, butterflies, and the Legendary Wind Bakugan, Oberus, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Aethra Oberus emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Aethra Oberus grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with winds, leaves, butterflies, and birds surrounding her, she has the Ventus symbol in the hands of Oberus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on bird earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Oberus with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity

Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her emerald green bird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aethra Oberus has on a sleeveless closed emerald green blouse, sleeveless emerald green top, emerald green skirt, emerald green pants, emerald green legwarmers, emerald green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, leaves, butterflies, and birds on the coattails, and on the back is the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Oberus, and she's surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Aethra Oberus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive emerald green angel wings with green tips on the large emerald green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Aethra Oberus' massive Oberus-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by emerald green energy, winds, leaves, butterflies, and birds, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Oberus' Cyclonic Hurricane Greatsword of Ventus Wind Hope Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Oberus,, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green bird heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large emerald green bird heads and a large emerald green gem below the green bird heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of

Oberus' head with red gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below Oberus that said, "Aethra Oberus, Compassionate Diplomat of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Oberus, the Legendary Ventus Soldier and Compassionate of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, Friend of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Powerful Master of Wind, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Heure, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Leaves, Birds, and Butterflies"

エイトラ・オーベルス、伝説の爆丸ジーンスラマーの思いやりのある外交官、オーベルスのジーンスラマー、伝説のヴェントゥスの兵士であり、ヴェストロイアの伝説の兵士の思いやり、爆丸バトルスラマーの友人、風の強力なマスター、愛する守護天使、そして将来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、ダーク・ロリのスマッシャー、ヘアーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、風、葉、鳥、蝶の達人

Aethra Oberus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BIRD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA COMPASSIONATE WINDSTORM VENTUS BAKUGAN BIRD ANGEL OF DIVINE COMPASSIONATE WIND NATURE BIRD JUSTICE AND DIVINE VENTUS WINDSTORM COMPASSION NATURE BIRD LOVE!

We were amazed by Aethra Oberus' Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ayon saw it, it roared in anger and charged at her to kill her with a single punch, but Aethra Oberus fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with winds, birds, butterflies, and leaves, and it sent Ayon crashing into the ground, it got up, but it roared and it made itself grow in size and muscle, and it was really pissed off

now.

Oberus: Incredible, Aethra's transformed.

Lincoln: Yep, she's the next of the Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers to transform, and now, Ayon is going to be swept away by the winds, and Aethra, you look beautiful. How do you feel?

Aethra Oberus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Compassionate Ventus Hurricane Bird and Divine Ventus Wind Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Ayon once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Aethra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Aethra Oberus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It's high-time that we put you down for good, Ayon, your mindless rampage ends now.

Aethra Oberus and Lincoln went after Ayon who tried to attack them, but they blocked and dodged every last one of his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, leaves, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Butterflies, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Ayon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really getting Ayon really pissed off and it was roaring even more in anger, but Aethra and Lincoln were just getting started. Lincoln trapped Ayon in a massive tornado from a blast of wind he fired, and he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln and Aethra Oberus had massive blasts of emerald green energy and wind forming in their hands.

Lincoln and Aethra Oberus: Get ready to be swept away by the winds of Oberus, Ayon. VENTUS GREEN TURMOIL BLAST FURY!

Lincoln and Aethra Oberus fired massive blasts of emerald green energy and winds, and they hit the massive tornado with Ayon in it, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the giant beast and it was really messed up by the attack.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really powerful.

Oberus: Indeed, and Aethra has indeed learned a lot from me.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Aethra Oberus, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Oberus' Ventus Windstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's green with winds on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Oberus and the Ventus Symbol surrounded by earth etched on the sides, and an emerald green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Aethra Oberus fired blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green energy, and elemental forces at Ayon and as they hit him they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger and as he stabbed it into Ayon's chest, the beast roared in agonizing pain as Lincoln absorbed it into his body and he assimilated its immense power and abilities. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannons, Ayon's spirit appeared from a blast of light fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and Lincoln fired a black Negative Karma Ball with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Ayon's spirit, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Aethra Oberus and Lincoln did to Ayon as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Aethra Oberus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails, and massive emerald green angel wings are permanent.

Aethra Oberus: That's the end for you, you wild animal. Thanks for helping me destroy Ayon, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aethra.

Suddenly, Aethra Oberus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aethra Oberus' face, they kissed passionately as Aethra Oberus' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Oberus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and light breezes of wind behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Aethra Oberus came back to us as the display and Oberus vanished.

Shun: Wow, Lincoln, Aethra, what you guys did to Ayon, that was incredible.

Nico: It sure was, Shun. Plus, that combo you guys did, you used Oberus' abilities, Turmoil and Blast Storm, that was awesome, and I knew you'd use Cell's absorption technique on Ayon, I knew it.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and you're going to see more combo attacks like that in the days to come.

Lori: And you know who's next tomorrow, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, the last of the Fusion Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers, Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson - Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, Day 5 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Lilith Exedra's fight against Jin Kariya.

Lilith Exedra: And we've also asked Apollonir, Lars Lion, Frosch, Oberus, Clayf, and Exedra to join us, along with Apollonia, Ashley, Beverly, Aethra, and Alina, Lincoln.

Me: Whoa.

Apollonir: This was indeed a huge request they've made, J.D., but we're not going to disappoint, and it'll be an interesting fight tomorrow.

Lincoln: Indeed it will, Apollonir.

Selma: Looks like it's the end of Odium.

Krusty: You think he also heard of Static's secret identity from the news back in 2019?

Me: It's possible.

Chalmers: Now it's a REALLY good thing we gave him the Black Gates!

Static: No kidding! The less scumbags who know my true identity, the better.

Me: Yeah.

Fat Tony: Got that right.

Pulverizer: What do you guys say we celebrate back at our base?

Cantwell: Sounds good to us!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Static Shock: (To the viewers) Sports are fun but always play fair and play with honor.

Me: Ain't that the truth. And Charlie did you have an awesome Birthday?

Charlie Brown: Boy I sure did! It was awesome!

Me: We're so glad.

We went back to the Hoop Squad's base and had a great time and then we went back home and rested and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Hoop Squad was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat And Deshiko (Rosario Vampire) Along with Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Elephanko, Pinface, Tennis World and Wild Card are heading to Yokai Academy and we're going to solve the mystery of the Peeping Tom of the Girls the re and it's going to be Ginei Morioka and NICOLE IS GOING TO TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND GIVE THAT BAD PEEPING WEREWOLF A MASSIVE AND PAINFUL PIECE OF HER MIND FOR STICKING HIS NOSE WHERE IT DOESN'T BELONG! And no we're not going to kill him we're just going to rough him up and then the rest of the girls of the school are going to let him have it. And we're also going to battle Another Cancer Undead Zodiarts and Another Sportsmaster and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Sandslash and her name is Gwen Lancelot XXXVII. Gwen is the descendant of the might Black Knight as well as the mighty Sir Lancelot. She is a mighty swordswoman and a mighty and powerful mage over the elemental forces. She has amazing power and knows all about the ancient Arthurian Legends. She is Nico's friend from history class and knows all about Camelot and more. She also ABSOLUTELY LOATHES AND DESPISES LILA ROSSI with a merciless and ferocious vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her. The next match-up in the line-up is for Lilith Exedra, Powerful Dark Goth of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Exedra, the Legendary Darkus Soldier and the most powerful of The Legendary Soldiers of Vestroia, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Jin Kariya, and as an added bonus, Apollonia Apollonir, Aethra Oberus, Ashley Clayf, Alina Lion, and Beverly Frosch, along with Apollonir, Oberus, Clayf, Lars Lion, Frosch, and Exedra are also joining in the fight. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 5 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Chloe Terryington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy the Dark Jinchuriki: Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto, who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for destroying them long ago. And we're going to meet the last of the Fusion Crystal Beast Gene-Slammers, the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat named Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Kingston, New York, and his classmate in Music. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and as a result of that, she gained amethyst angel wings and became a master of the purple color of the rainbow and even amethyst gems, and like Amethyst Viola, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, she also gained purple fire powers that can freeze bad guys in Amethyst Crystal forever. She's easily identified by an amethyst gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she was trained by Amethyst Viola, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Caitlyn Gunnison, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she hates those rotten butt-faces from Hazeltucky, Hawk and Hank, and those heartless psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a blazing passion. The next chapter is a non-combat chapter as we go over a flashback for Driving Ms. Hazy and we're going to show how we helped Leni get her license. And Stop Lori from sabotaging her.

See you next time.

# Driving Miss Hazy

(NOTE: The Flashback in this chapter takes place after Raw Deal and before Sleuth or Consequences)

---

In the early morning hours at 3:45 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Paris, France. But, they were no ordinary two figure, their were Batsy Jin, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Batsy Claro. And Skullhead Wolf, son of Lincoln's future wife, Clawdeen Wolf. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Batsy Claro, Clawdeen Wolf, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: What more did you expect, bro?

Batsy Claro: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids is at.

Clawdeen Wolf: And the question is, Where?

Me: His at Paris, France.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, And even though it's a nice place, but not a safe place for kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Batsy Claro, Clawdeen Wolf, Me, and Nico were heading to Paris, France. Then, Lincoln saw a slender and short 12-year-old White Vampire Bat/Human girl who has sparkly pale pink skin, green and blonde bob cut hairstyle, large light blue eyes, pointy ears, white fangs, and pink marks on her face, She has large bat-like wings. She has a black band decorated with flowers on her head. She wears a green dress that stops right before the knees with white frills underneath at the bottom, pink socks, and green Mary Jane shoes. And a large and muscular 14-year-old Werewolf/ Human boy who has black fur with green spots, blue eyes, green claws on his hands, and large saber teeth. He wears a spiked black choker, green sweatshirt with a hood, and tattered green pants. Lincoln saw who they are, they are Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf?

Skullhead Wolf: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Batsy Claro and Clawdeen Wolf came out, and when Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf saw them, they was stunned.

Batsy Jin: Mother, is that you?

Batsy Claro: Yes, little bat, it's me.

Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf ran up to Batsy Claro and Clawdeen Wolf, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Batsy Claro, Clawdeen Wolf, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell

everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Batsy Claro and Clawdeen Wolf with their kids, and Batsy Jin and Skullhead Wolf now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Walking through the scary haunted forests of the Yokai Realm to Yokai Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat And Deshiko (Rosario Vampire) Along with Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Elephanko, Pinface, Tennis World and Wild Card and we were going on another awesome and fun rescue.

Qin: So the next rescue is in Yokai Academy.

Me: Yep. Awesome coming here again.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: It's always cool coming here to Yokai Academy. So many awesome people that are really cool monsters from Myths and legends and Folkloric Tales from all over the world and so much more.

Qin: Yep. I wonder if they let Gene-slammers of such monsters come here.

Me: It's possible. But that would be cool.

Camie: It sure would.

Nico: And it's great that we have the Insect Girl Trio with us too. They are perfect for this.

Lightning: They sure are Nico. Sha-Blam! I'm glad that many girls and people from Yokai Academy can be part of the team.

Eli: Me too Lightning. They are awesome and Yukari and I have grown attacked in bonds like siblings.

Me: That's great bro.

Nico: Lightning, I want to thank you, Sportsmaster, and your teams for coming today.

Lightning: Sha-blam! It's gonna be awesome helping you out.

Sportsmaster: It's truly an honor to help you out Nico.

Nico: We're glad you all can come.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Ramulus, remember when we met you and the rest of the Maximals?

Ramulus: I sure do. That was so awesome and that was so cool.

Eli: What was that?

Ramulus: It was back 4 years ago I think. But it was still cool.

Me: Yep. We had a great experience with that one.

I went over what happened in chapter 602.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 602

It starts in space above the orbit of Earth. Something was going on as a distortion appeared and it glowed blue and turned into a portal.

Out of the portal came two strange ships the likes of which we have never seen. The ships were firing their lasers and guns at each other.

On Earth at the estate we were playing with Nico's G1 Transformers Action Figures.

Me: You have a lot of awesome Transformers figures Nico.

Nico: FYI, my favorite G1 Autobots are Optimus Prime, Roller, Trailbreaker, Sideswipe, Sunstreaker, Hound, Mirage, Jazz, Smokescreen, Warpath, Ironhide, Cliffjumper, Bumblebee, Ratchet, and Prowl. My favorite G1 Decepticons are Skywarp, Thundercracker, and Rumble. I like Skywarp and Thundercracker better then their brother Starscream. And I like Rumble because he's a cool dude.

Me: I believe it.

Computer: ALERT! Spacial Anomaly in progress.

Me: Uh oh.

We went to the computer and saw a fight with the two ships in space.

Me: Looks like we have a space battle in progress.

Lori: Who is it between?

Me: Scanning now.

I activated the space scanners and it showed that the ships over the planet and they were both heavily damaged. One of the ships launched many pods and got them into orbit around the planet and they entered our atmosphere over Africa.

Me: They have entry into our atmosphere. Crash points are the jungles in the Congo and the volcanoes of Ethiopia.

Lincoln: Strange.

Me: Lets go see. Team Loud Phoenix Storm lets roll!

We set out for Africa. We went to the ship that landed in the Congo.

---

We arrived in the Congo and we saw the ship badly damaged.

Me: This ship is nearly totaled.

Lori: What do think it belongs to?

Me: Lets find out.

We walked up to the ship and it opened and out came a Gorilla, a Rhinoceros, a Rat and a Cheetah.

Me: Wow!

Gorilla: Who are all of you?

Me: Oh I'm sorry. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and you all are on the planet Earth.

Optimus Primal: So we are on the planet Earth. And news about your achievements has reached even all of Cybertron. I am Optimus Primal leader of the Maximals.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Optimus Primal.

Nico: You're all transformers! Awesome!

We introduced ourselves.

Optimus Primal: It's a pleasure to meet you all. Please allow me to explain what we are doing here. We didn't come to this planet by choice. We were locked on to Megatron's warp signature. He and some of the Predacon's stole the Golden Disk, a carefully guarded relic that gave the location of a major energon source. Planet Earth is the huge Energon source.

Me: Wow! So Megatron and the Predacons landed in Ethiopia.

Cheetor: That must be where they are at.

Lana: We were there before and it's a strange place.

Rattrap: Oh man. We're all gonna die.

Me: No one is gonna die on our watch Rattrap.

Rhinox: If Megatron and the Predacons are there then we have to be ready for anything.

Me: And we would be more than happy to help you all. We can convince some of the Predacons to join you so we can take down Megatron for good.

Laney: We have a powerful habit of saving some bad guys from the darkness of themselves.

Volcana: That's right. If it can happen to some of the supervillains it can happen to them as well.

Lola: That's right.

?: If you are gonna go after Megatron you have to be ready for his tactics.

We turned and saw Dinobot! He was a Predacon turned Maximal in the form of a Velociraptor.

Me: Dinobot. So you managed to betray Megatron.

Dinobot: Yes. I challenged Megatron to a battle and I lost. We stole the Golden Disk for nothing.

Me: On the contrary. You did come to the right planet and this is Planet Earth. We heard all about Megatron and how he has caused numerous problems all over Cybertron for years.

Optimus Primal: Yes. He is trying to restart the Great War. If the Predacon's get enough energon, they will start it again and we can't let that happen.

Me: No we won't. We saw on the scanners that you launched separate ships.

Rhinox: Yes. That was our crew in Stasis Pods.

Me: Lori, Lola, Lincoln, Naruto go get the Stasis Pods and bring them down here.

Naruto: Right!

Lori: You got it.

They went up into space and they brought them down.

Me: Good work guys. Shall we activate them for you Optimus?

Optimus Primal: We would like that J.D.

Me: Okay.

Dinobot: If only there were some way we can permanently get rid of the Megatron that we know.

Ben: Maybe I can go Nanomech, shrink inside his head, and destroy it before he even realizes what's going on!

Me: That's a good plan Ben.

We activated the Maximals in the pods and they had numerous forms.

Airazor: Thank you for activating me.

Me: You're welcome Airazor.

Lincoln: Lets go to Megatron and show him no mercy!

Me: Lets do it!

We set out for Ethiopia.

---

We arrived and saw the Predacon ship.

Me: There it is.

K-9: That's the Predacon ship all right.

Silverbolt: This is not gonna be an easy fight but it will all be worth it.

Ironhide: We can't let Megatron get away with all the crimes he has caused to Cybertron.

Prowl: Yeah.

Optimus Primal: This is now a battle called the Beast Wars.

Me: And we humans are the first to help out. I think.

Optimus Primal: Yes you are the first humans to help us J.D.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: I sense that Gorilla Grodd was here and he is helping Megatron somehow.

Me: I feel it too. Lets get them!

Optimus Primal: All units MAXIMIZE!

The Maximals transformed into Robots.

Nico: This is so cool!

Tigatron: It is indeed.

Blackarachnia: This is gonna be good.

Me: Lets go!

We powered up.

Kaiba: I summon Blue-Eyes White Dragon!

Carol: I summon Thunder King - The Lightningstrike Kaiju!

Me: I summon Five-Headed Dragon!

We went at the base and I fired an energy blast and blew a hole into the base. We saw the Predacons and we saw Megatron and he was a Tyrannosaurus Rex, Waspinator as a Wasp, Scorponok as a Scorpion, Terrorsaur as a Pterodactyl, Tarantulus as a Tarantula, Inferno as a Fire Ant and many more.

Me: Wow! There's a lot of Predacons.

Optimus Primal: Megatron, you've plagued the universe for far too long! Today, I take you down once and for all!

Megatron (BW): (laughs) Oh, Optimus. If you had the guts to do that, you would've done it years ago! I, on the other hand… (slams Optimus Primal into the ground)

I kicked Megatron off of Optimus and he and his Predacons transformed.

Nico fired a blast of energy at Megatron.

Nico: (sees Waspinator lose his arm) Ok, after we kill Megatron, the first thing we're gonna do is make Waspinator more durable.

Me: Good idea man. From what I remember he gets treated like a punching bag instead of a comrade.

Lori: That is literally disgusting.

Clawful pulverized Scorponok and Ultra-Humanite fought and pounded some sense into Tarantulas.

Nico: Was it really worth it?

Terrorsaur: Was what worth it?

Nico: Megatron's finally going to conquer this planet with Grodd's help and yet you guys won't be able to enjoy it.

Scorponok: Of course we will! What makes you say otherwise?

Kraven: (Russian Accent) In any minute now, you'll be nothing but Megatron's next victims!

Stalker: I know all you know is fighting and war. But is a planet ruled by Megatron and Gorilla Grodd really a world you all want to live in?

The Predacon's realized that Stalker was right and they decided that being with Megatron was not worth it at all.

Nico: Good to know that you've made the right choice, Inferno. Your G1 Ancestor would be proud.

Inferno: Thank you, your highness!

Nico: Ok, making Waspinator more durable probably won't be the only thing we need to change with the Predacons.

May: Nico, we managed to make the Predacons good. Any chance we can do the same for some of the G1 Decepticons?

Nico: There's a strong chance of that. It would be really entertaining to see Thundercracker and Skywarp gun Starscream down!

Retrax: That would be amusing.

Razorclaw: Thank you for saving us from ourselves Nico.

Nico: You're welcome Razorclaw.

Spittor: Lets make Megatron pay for his crimes.

Sea Clamp: Lets do it!

Ram Horn: Yeah!

Cicadacon: This is gonna be sweet!

Me: Lets get him!

We all went at Megatron.

I punched Megatron in the face.

Megatron (BW): You are indeed a strong one J.D. Yes.

Me: Nice to know I made an impression on you Megatron.

Megatron (BW): You are not the only one that has backup. No. Say hello to my little friend.

We saw an Armaldo.

Nico: An Armaldo!

Megatron (BW): Ah so you know what he is. Yes. Go get them!

Nico punched the Armaldo and knocked it out and threw a pokeball and he caught it.

Me: Way to go Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

We all looked at Megatron and we were ready to face him.

Nico: Megatron, you have failed this universe! (launches a fireball at him)

It hit him and exploded.

Ash: Charizard, I choose you!

Ash sent out Charizard.

Ash: Use Fire Blast!

Kaiba: Blue-Eyes attack with White Lightning!

Ash and Kaiba: PYROSTORM LIGHTNING DEATH!

The blasts combined and hit Megatron and blew him into the wall.

CRASH!

Luigi: (Italian Accent) Lets-a get him Yoshi!

Yoshi: You got it Luigi!

Luigi fired a fireball and Yoshi fired three blasts of fire.

Luigi and Yoshi: FIRESPRITE TENDERIZER!

The blasts combined and turned into a huge fireball and it hit Megatron and exploded!

Killer Frost: Final Smash time! ICE DEATH INSANITY!

Killer Frost fired a huge beam of ice and it froze off Megatron's arms.

Poison Ivy: My turn! BRAMBLE PIRANHA SLASHER!

Poison Ivy grew numerous bramble vines and slashed Megatron all over the place.

Optimus Primal: Now it ends here old friend.

Me: You brought all this on yourself Megatron.

Optimus Primal: I'll give you one last chance to surrender Megatron.

Megatron (BW): You fools.

Me: You're an even bigger one Megatron. We will never forgive you for your crimes against Cybertron or the galaxy.

Optimus Primal: Time to meet your fate Megatron!

Megatron (BW): You are pathetic to the end.

Optimus Primal: Very well then this shall be your end!

Me and Optimus Primal kicked Megatron in the face and had him on the run.

Optimus Primal: You will always lose Megatron. You think of nothing but destruction. None of your victories last. You care about nothing but yourself. No one cares about you.

Me: And the time has come to end your struggle. And destroy you once and for all! Only one shall stand and it's not going to be you!

Optimus Primal: Final Smash time!

Me: Lets get him! (Cups Hands to side)

The Maximals and the reformed Predacons channeled their powerful energy into my Kamehameha Wave and it turned the blast green and it had a symbol in it that was half Maximal and half Predacon.

Me, the Maximals and Predacons: CYBERTRON UNITY FORCE KAMEHAMEHA!

I fired a massive energy wave at Megatron and it hit him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it completely obliterated Megatron in an instant.

Me: Go to Hell and stay there Megatron.

Nicole sealed Megatron into the Book of Vile Darkness.

Me: Megatron has been destroyed. His energy signature has disappeared.

We cheered wildly. It was over. Megatron's ship was destroyed too.

We brought the Axalon ship to Gotham Royal York and decided to help the Maximals and we also formed an alliance with all of Cybertron. It was the first ever alliance with robots and humans.

Nico was watching footage of the G1 Transformers.

Nico: (sees footage of G1 Megatron and the other G1 Decepticons kill Ironhide, Prowl, Brawn, and Ratchet aboard a ship) Note to self. Meet up with the G1 Autobots in the future.

Me: We'll make a note of that Nico. You all did an awesome and great job.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

Optimus Primal: I agree. Without all of you we would've never destroyed Megatron.

Polar Claw: Indeed.

Waspinator: Waspinator agrees. Now maybe Waspinator won't be used as punching bag all the time.

Me: We won't let that happen to you Waspinator.

Optimus Primal: I want to show you all something.

Optimus Primal took us all to the stasis hold and we saw a huge stasis pod with an evil looking X on it. It was Protoform X.

Me: What protoform is this one Optimus?

Optimus Primal: The Dark Secret of Axalon's journey. It was originally an attempt to replicate Starscream's mutant indestructible spark with a Maximal.

Me: Sounds like you all were playing with fire.

Optimus Primal: Well. It was a mistake to even try. Though brilliant it was hopelessly treacherous and incapable of being recycled.

Silverbolt: It was put on the Axalon for what reason Optimus?

Optimus Primal: To dump it. Somewhere far, Some place barren.

Me: I think I have just the place.

I snap my fingers and beamed the Protoform X into the Sun and it vaporized the Spark and the Protoform.

Me: It's empty. The protoform has been sent into the sun and was vaporized instantly.

Optimus Primal: Good work J.D.

Me: Thank you Optimus.

Poison Ivy: (To the viewers) We now have the Cybertronian's helping us in our adventures and who knows what is in store for us with them.

We went back to enjoying our activities.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Qin: Wow! So that's how you guys met Optimus and the others. I wasn't with you guys when that happened but that was cool!

Xenia: It sure was. Many of us weren't with the team but that is awesome.

Nico: Yep we all were amazed.

Camie: What was that version of Megatron after when he took the Golden Disk?

Me: He was after a powerful Energon Source. Megatron stole it so that he can get enough energon for power to conquer the galaxy.

Nico: Yep. But now he is in the M.O.E.

Me: He sure is and he is Android 21's archenemy.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: It was trip down memory Lane for me yesterday.

Nico: It sure was. And we had a lot of fun on that one.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. That was so awesome though.

Nicole: We hardly EVER go to the Dakota sector of the city that often. Mostly because dad cured many of the villains there.

Lily: That's right Nicole.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when that all happened. Can you give me the full details of what happened back then?

Me: I sure can Nico. It was awesome.

I went over what happened in Chapter 324.

FLASHBACK 2 - CHAPTER 324.

It starts in the Living Room and we were watching TV, playing board games and card games and reading books. Lynn Sr. and Rita were off to somewhere.

Rita: We're off to the mall kids.

Leni: (Excited) The Mall? Let me check my schedule for the day. (Grabs Lori's phone and deletes stuff) Delete, delete, delete, delete. (Realizing something) Oh. This is your phone Lori.

Lori: Uch!

Rita: Sorry guys. But this trip is not for you. Charles ruined Lynn's tie collection and we have to get new ties for him.

Lynn Sr.: (Crying) I loved all those ties.

Me: Oh I'm sorry Mr. Lynn.

Varie: Yeah. I know how much those ties meant to you.

Vince: Me too Mr. Lynn.

Rachel: Those ties were very cool.

Aylene: They sure were but that Rabbit one was freaky.

Laney: You'll get no argument from me Aylene.

Rita: Well we're off kids. We'll see you all at 5:00

Me: Okay Ms. Rita. Have a good shopping spree.

They left for the mall.

Then there was a special report came on the news.

News Announcer: We interrupt our regularly scheduled program to bring you this special report.

News Reporter: Metahumans are running amok in Royal York Suburb town Dakota City. The city is in great peril.

Me: We'd better get over there and help out.

Lincoln: You know it J.D.

Me: Yeah. Lets head out!

---

We went to Dakota City and saw the city on fire and we saw several Metahumans destroying the city and causing mayhem.

Me: Whoa! This is insane. That experimental mutagen really created a bunch of Metahumans.

Linka: No kidding.

Lucy: It's unbelievable.

Alexis: It sure is.

Agony: We have to stop all this madness.

Me: I agree with both of you Agony. Lets go. Starburst Fighter Jet formation!

We went into the city and got into formation and we became a giant rainbow F18 Fighter Jet and we were moving at 1300 miles per hour and leaving a rainbow stream behind. We punched all the Metahumans out of the city and into a field next to a farm. We landed and they saw us.

Me: Kangor, Puff, Talon, Hotstreak, Ebon, Rubberband Man, Replay, Hyde, Tantrum, Aquamaria and Ferret.

Ebon: That's right. J.D. Knudson. We've heard so much about you man.

Me: I get that alot. You must be Ivan Evans AKA Ebon.

Ebon: That's right.

Me: That Experimental Mutagen did a number on you all and gave you unique powers.

Puff: That's right. It was less than a year ago. It was an event called the Big Bang.

Lola: The Big Bang?

Lori: I literally saw that in the newpapers. It was an event where all these barrels of a strange gas exploded and it created you guys.

Me: I saw that too Lori. It was weird but interesting.

Talon: It was. We got our powers and mutations as a result and normal people don't look at us as humans! We're monsters!

Me: No. You don't know how wrong you are about that Teresa.

Many superheroes are looked at as different people but that didn't stop them from helping people.

Rubberband Man: He's right guys. Metahumans are not liked at first but they get accepted over time.

Carol: That's right guys. With great power comes a great responsibility.

Aquamaria: You're right Carol. But you probably don't recognize me. My name is Maria but I became Aquamaria because of the Big Bang.

Carol: (Gasp) Maria!

Maria and Carol hugged for the first time in a while.

Carol: I missed you my sister.

Aquamaria: I missed you too Carol.

Carol: These water powers are awesome for you.

Aquamaria: Thanks Carol but I can't be looked at as a normal human. Look at me. I'm pure water! I'm a freak!

Carol: Maria you know that I would never look at you any differently. You may have changed because of the Big Bang but you are still my best friend and my little sister.

Aquamaria: Really?

Carol: I would never think otherwise.

Aquamaria: Thanks Carol.

Suddenly a geyser of water exploded out of the ground and flew at Maria in the form of horse of pure water. It hit Maria and she was in a tornado of water and horses were swirling in it.

Laney: We have another elemental choosing in progress.

Lana: This is an interesting one.

Lapis: It sure is.

Rubberband Man: Is this how you guys got your powers?

Me: That's right Adam. Me, Vince and Carol were given our powers because of Cosmic Radiation, Radiation from Outer Space.

Luna: We got our powers because of the blessings of Mythological Gods and Goddesses from around the world.

Rachel: The list is long but it's a cool one.

Ebon: That's interesting. I didn't know powers worked like that too.

The water tornado faded and Maria was back to her human self and she was in an aqua blue swimsuit and her hair was brown and her eyes were green. She now had angel wings with feathers made of pure water.

Maria: What happened?

Carol: You've been cured of your condition and you've been given powers like me.

Maria: I have?

Maria fired a huge blast of water and it became a stampede of water horses and plowed into the trees with a huge splash.

KERSPLASH!

Maria: I still have my water powers!

Me: Yeah but look.

I form a mirror of water and Maria saw herself.

Maria: (Gasp) I've been cured! And these wings are awesome!

Carol: I'm so happy for you Maria.

Maria: Me too.

They hugged again.

Me: Glad your back to normal again Maria.

Maria: Thanks J.D.

?: Glad you're safe Maria.

On his disk came Static, and with him were Gear and Flamebird.

Me: Static, Gear and Flamebird.

Starfire: Flamebird!

Flamebird: Starfire!

They hugged.

Gear: You two must know eachother.

Flamebird: We sure do.

Me: We'll catch up later. Right now we have some Metahumans to take down. Lets power up!

Varie, Vince, Carol, Yuko, Naruto, Lincoln, Laney, Carol and my children went Super Angel.

Me: I've been saving this transformation for a rainy day but I figured it would be perfect to demonstrate for you guys.

I flared up my yellow aura and suddenly I was enveloped in a blinding ball of light blue light. It faded and I was forever changed. My hair was turquoise blue and my aura was sky blue and lightning sparkles and blue flames were in it.

Me: This is my new transformation. I was able to unlock it during my secret training 4 months ago. I call it Super Angel God and it contains the power beyond that of a Super Angel 10,000 transformation but my energy signal is completely undetectable. In this form I can do anything and my power is infinite.

Vince: I witnessed this myself and it's incredible.

Yuko: It's unbelievable.

Lincoln: It sure is. This is amazing.

Laney: I wish I could learn this power.

Carol: Me too.

Ebon: Well you guys won't live to get that chance.

Me: Want to bet?

I dash to Ebon with such blazing speed that it was too fast to comprehend and I punched him in the face with devastating force and he was stripped of his powers in an instant as a result and he reverted back to human form.

Me: Didn't expect that did ya?

Talon fired a sonic scream at me but I vanished and appeared behind her and snapped my fingers and she was cured.

Me: You're free now Teresa. We're gonna help you as much as we can.

Teresa: (Weakly) Thank you J.D.

Kangor jumped up and Static fired a blast of lightning at him and electrocuted him.

Me: Thanks Static.

Static: No problem J.D.

Gear had his backpack trap Ferret and I snapped my fingers and removed their powers and Kagor and Ferret were back to normal.

Puff flew up to me and blew a corrosive gas at me. Flamebird fired a blast of fire at the gas and it exploded into steam and I snapped my fingers and cured her.

Me: Nice work Flamebird.

Flamebird: Thanks J.D.

Lola and Talia were facing Hotstreak. They were demonstrating martial arts moves at an incredible level. Lola and Talia made a really great team.

They overwhelmed him.

Me: I'm sorry old friend but those fire powers are far too dangerous for you.

I snap my fingers and strip him of his powers and he was cured.

Lincoln and Linka were electrocuted Hyde and Tantrum and surprisingly Rubberband Man was helping them.

Lincoln: Thanks Adam.

Rubberband Man: No problem guys.

I stripped Tantrum and Hyde of their powers and cured them.

I reverted back.

Me: That's the end of them.

Police cars arrived and arrested them.

* * *

We later purged all of Dakota City of all the Metahuman villains and cured them. We found out that Richie Foley AKA Gear was given Superhuman Intelligence because of accidental exposure from the Mutagen still on Virgil Hawkins AKA Static. Flamebird came here through a transdimensional vortex as the Metabreed were attacking and she was helping Static and Gear when we arrived. The city was cleared of Metahumans that were evil and they were cured.

Back at home I was telling Maria how she got her powers by looking it up in my book.

Me: Here it is. Maria you were cured and given stronger water powers by the Water Stallion of Tefnut, the Egyptian Goddess of Water.

Cody: I know Tefnut.

Me: I had a feeling you would Cody. Once every 150 years Tefnut creates a geyser of water anywhere and sends a horse made of pure water. They are given Cosmic Hydrokinesis, Cosmic Cryokinesis, Winged Flight, can form water from anywhere whether it's from bodies of water or out of the Atmosphere, breathe underwater, talk to fish and even become a mermaid while underwater.

Maria: Wow. This is unbelievable.

Carol: It sure is. You probably have a lot to learn now that you have these powers too. Aside from what you had before.

Maria: Yeah.

Lily: I can teach you how to use your powers Maria. I was given my powers from the Glowing Water of Coventina, the Goddess of Water in Celtic Myth.

Girl Jordan: I was given my Water Powers from the Water Dragon of Lerr, the God of the Sea in Celtic Myth. I'll teach you too.

Luna: Same here. I was given my Water Powers by the Singing Water of the Sirens in Greek Myth.

Maria: This is incredible. Thank you.

Zoe: It shocked me too. It's called a Divine Blessing. We've been receiving reports in the world that the gods of the world were choosing people to give their powers to them.

Hercules: That's right.

Me: Yeah.

Lynn Sr. & Rita came back and we got dinner ready.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed and in awe.

Nico: Wow! So that's how you helped out and saved many people!

Xenia: That's amazing!

Camie: No kidding! Wow! That Quantum Vapor gas really did a number on so many people.

Lola: Yeah it sure did.

Me: Yep and that was back in the final stages of the old days before the team got its official name.

Brittney: I remember that. That was cool.

Maria: I had fun teaming up with the Hoop Squad.

Me: Boy we all did and so did Teresa, Francis and all the members of the former Metabreed.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Tigatron: (Laughs) That was a great and fun adventure for all of us.

Tsuyu: It sure was. We had a lot of fun on that one. Especially with destroying Dr. Odium.

Lola: Yeah giving him the Black Gates was a good call.

Maria: We should visit my old home more often.

Me: Good idea Maria. There may not be very many members of the Metabreed running amok still but there are still many other things to do.

Maria: True.

We arrived at Yokai Academy.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Too bad Moka and the others aren't with us for this one. It's always fun coming here.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. I'm glad they came to this school too.

Qin: We all are.

Lola: Yeah that was an awesome adventure for J.D. and Naruto back then.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: So what's going on here?

Nicole: Well I got reports from a local source here in my Spy Network that there have been incidents involving some of the girls. There's a Peeping Tom here loose in this school!

We gasped!

Everyone: UH OH!

Nico: You've gotta be fucking kidding me!

Me: Whoever it is, they are gonna face the ultimate extent of the wrath of Nicole Knudson.

Nicole: You got that right dad! And you know how much I hate perverts with a vengeance.

Lola: Yeah Nicole is gonna make him wish he was never born!

Me: Hmm. Well there is one person or shall I say monster here that fits the incident reports here.

Nicole: Really? Who dad?

Me: His name is Ginei Morioka and he is a werewolf.

Lincoln: A Werewolf? Wow!

Me: Yeah. But he did help the Newspaper Club and me and Naruto out by giving us juicy and good intel on the Public Safety Committee here when we were here the first time and help bring them down.

Nicole: That's good he did.

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Me: Well he has a good side and a bad side. The good side is he is a good help, the bad side is that he is as bad as a pervert as Jiraiya-Sensei is.

I went over who he was.

---

**Ginei Morioka** (森丘 銀影, *Morioka Gin'ei* ) is a student at Yōkai Academy who happens to be a werewolf. As a werewolf, his powers reach its highest point when the full moon shines. Under a full moon, his power rivals vampires, the werewolf's natural enemy and his speed exceeds theirs. He is good friends with Haiji Miyamoto and a loyal person as he comes to the aid of the rest of his club members. However, Gin has a bad habit of being a pervert, which has earned him numerous beatings from Kurumu Kurono. In addition to being a werewolf, Ginei is also the former club president of the Newspaper Club.

## Year One

After Gin is introduced by Shizuka Nekonome as a second year student and the Newspaper Club president, he gives Moka Akashiya and Kurumu Kurono each a bouquet of flowers. Following his charming demeanor, Kurumu clings to Tsukune Aono, as playboy types gave her the creeps. Gin later tries to ask Moka on a date, but Yukari Sendo uses her wand to throw a desk on his head. When the Student Police claim the Newspaper Club as a violation, Gin gives in to their demands due to what they did to the club last year. Later while the others are trying to rescue Tsukune he arrives to aid them in their efforts, managing to greatly damage the Student Police's leader Kuyō in a matter of seconds. He falls in battle by his opponents released form when protecting his club members from a fatal flame attack. He later joins the other members of the newspaper club on a trip to the human world. When Tsukune gets attacked by monstrels, Kurumu goes to Gin and, after he touches one of her breasts (and she punches him in the face), he tells Kurumu what he knows of them before putting a hand on each of her breasts.

## Year Two

It is revealed he was Kurumu Kurono and Mizore Shirayuki's sparring instructor, groping them at every session which upsets them to no end. When he was framed for ripping clothing at school he took the blame in order to prevent another student from getting in trouble and purposely insulted her so she could move on. He's good friends with San Otonashi, the original Newspaper club president, and in his first year he only fought and enjoyed fighting until she changed him. He also has a past with the Karate club leader, Haiji Miyamoto and with him, defeated an entire division of Fairy Tale. It is also revealed that Gin has romantic feelings for San, different from his usual perverted attractions. Besides Gin himself, the only other person who knows about this crush is Kurumu because she is the one who discovered it. He appeared later in Hong Kong with Ruby Tōjō, Kokoa Shuzen and Hajii to help Tsukune. Then, he took part in the Final Battle against Fairy Tail and Alucard, working in team with Haiji, Kokoa, Ling Ling Huang and Touhou Fuhai. Of the 2nd Team to besiege Fairy Tail HQ, seeing a Vampire mutate into a Ghoul, he was wounded shielding Haiji from the Ghoul's attack. Also, Gin, Haiji and Ling-Ling had to play dead so as to avoid being slaughtered. After the battle against Alucard, Gin is in the bus with his friends; happily greeting Tsukune's return and they all head back to the Academy. Gin eventually graduates from the Academy, and currently works at the Seaside Inn where San lives.

## Anime **Rosario + Vampire**

Gin is first introduced by Shizuka Nekonome as the president of the Newspaper Club. He gives Moka Akashiya and Kurumu Kurono a bouquet of flowers and gives a single one to Yukari Sendo. He tries pinning the blame on Tsukune Aono as the peeping tom running around campus until he confronted Moka's inner self and lost when the full moon was hidden by the clouds. During summer break he is not seen because he apparently failed a few courses, which could possibly be because he is usually seen outside class spying on girls. At the end he is seen walking off the bus with Ruby in his arms. He is not seen again until the School Security try killing Tsukune, helping Inner Moka beat down Kuyō.

**Rosario + Vampire Capu2**

Gin makes minor appearances in the second season of the anime usually as a joke. On the first day of school, instead of aiding the others, who are being chased by Kokoa Shuzen, he decides to give Ruby Tōjō a photo shoot.

As Ruby tries to ban short skirts in the girls uniform, Gin instantly freaks since getting his "scoops" will be more difficult. Thus he had a one-on-one talk with Ruby but she suckered him into agreeing with her by using her body. After giving in to her ideals Gin still continued his picture hobby until he purposely tripped Tsukune and released Inner Moka for a photo shoot, but cause him to receive a beating for releasing her for no apparent signs of trouble.

He makes other minor appearances by trying to change his hairstyle to Tsukune's in a feeble attempt to impress the girls and banning Yukari Sendo from having a puppy which ripped apart the club. When Kōmori Nazo, in his human form, hypnotizes all of the females in the school, Gin tries to tell him off, only to end up as hypnotized as all the females. When Lilth's Mirror reverts him into his werewolf form, in addition, he is no longer hiding when taking his pictures and it showed his "true form" of being a pervert. This caused Moka to beat him upside the head to calm him down. He was also present during the season finale as he helped Nekonome and Ruby restrain Ageha Kurono (Kurumu's mother) and Tsurara Shirayuki (Mizore's mother).

---

When I was done everyone was shocked in awe, amazement, disgust and horror.

May: How long has this been going on?!

Me: I'm honestly not quite sure. But when me and Naruto were here the first time he started out as a 2nd Year student.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: That womanizer!

Me: Yeah. I know.

Nico: But he is gonna rue the day he messed with women's dignity.

Nicole: You are damn fucking right on that Nico!

Nico: I know the perfect place any pervert like him would go!

Nicole: Yep and that is looking through the windows of the girls locker room in the gym.

Nico: Bingo. I was gonna say the beach but that is the next best thing.

Me: Also Nico there are hardly any beaches here in Yokai Academy so that's out.

Nico: True.

Me: Gym Class should be getting out right… about… now.

The bell rang.

Nicole got out her binoculars and just as she thought she saw a shadowy figure peaking through the windows of the girls locker room.

Figure: Show me those curves.

Nicole: There's our pervert.

Me: Not on our watch.

I grabbed a rock and threw it.

WHOOSH!

Then…

BONK!

Figure: OW!

The girls then screamed when they saw him!

Nico: Nice shot J.D.

Me: Thanks.

The figure fell from the roof and crashed onto the ground.

Nicole: Lets get him.

We went over to him.

Me: HEY!

Ginei saw us!

Ginei: J.D., long time no see.

Me: It has been a while. But what you are doing is wrong on so many levels.

Ginei: Wait I can explain!

Me: Save it Ginei. You know very well that leopards don't change their spots.

Nicole: (GROWLING ANGRILY) Alright, that's it, I've had it with you to last a fucking eternity, Ginei Morioka, and now, I'm going to make you pay for sticking your nose where it doesn't belong, you peeping werewolf!

We saw Nicole clench her hands so tightly, she drew blood and when it hit the ground, it sizzled, and her wound healed.

Everyone: UH OH! HE'S DONE IT NOW!

Thunderhoof: EY YOO! THE FUCK DO YOU THINK YOU'RE DOING?!

Ginei: Uh I uh.

Me: He was up to his old habits again.

Suddenly, something in Nicole's mind snapped as memories of what every last pervert has done has rushed through her head and what Ginei Morioka has done has brought it out in full force, and her crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a purple and crimson red energy aura with stars, suns, light, magic, and star dragons, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Star Dragon sword from her back, and as she approached Ginei Morioka, she left purple and red energy, stars, suns, light, magic, and star dragons with every step.

Nicole Knudson: You know, it's perverts like you who don't even give a damn about anyone except for their fucking selves, and you, Ginei Morioka, you fit that description too well, you have absolutely no respect for the rights of girls and what you just did absolutely disgusts me. (SUDDENLY GETTING REALLY AND EXTREMELY PISSED OFF INFINITELY) But, what you've been doing in peeping on girls yet again just proves that you haven't learned lesson, and for that… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, GINEI MORIOKA, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO KICK YOUR FUR-COVERED ASS BIG TIME FOR STICKING YOUR NOSE WHERE IT DOESN'T BELONG!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Nicole's extremely violent fury.

Lincoln: Oh no, now Morioka's absolutely crossed the line big time.

Nico: And you heard her, she's going to kick his fur-covered ass big time.

Me: For sticking his nose where it doesn't belong, and if there's one thing Nicole absolutely hates with a vengeance, it's perverts. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover as Nicole screamed like an absolute madwoman to the infinite power and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and stars and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars, nebulae, light, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon made of stars flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with glowing blood red eyes glaring at Ginei Morioka: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nicole emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Nicole grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braided crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a purple and crimson red energy aura with stars, suns, light, magic, and star dragons surrounding her, she has a dragon made of stars emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has dragon earring with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems in the gold star links and crimson red crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for pendant, and she also has on her Amulet of Pelor. Nicole is dressed in a purple short-sleeved blouse, red short-sleeved shirt, red skirt, purple pants, red knee-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, suns, light, magic, and star dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a star dragon surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Nicole felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Indigo Lantern Ring on her left ring finger, black fingerless gloves with stars on the back, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nicole's massive Sword of The Star Dragon and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, suns, light, magic, and star dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Star Dragon's Celestial Fang Greatsword of Cosmic Celestial Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red and purple gems and a dragon with reflecting stars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple and crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large purple and crimson red gem on the bottom of the large purple dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and a large purple green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Book of Vile Darkness, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the star dragon that said, "Nicole Knudson, Goddess of Video Games, Student of The Stars, Astrology Expert, Lover of Anime and Manga, Veteran Paleontologist and Expert Treasure Hunter, Loving Daughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Loving Sister to Many Siblings, Master of The Star Dragon, Owner of The Book of Vile Darkness, Leader of The Anti-Pervert Patrol, Powerful Master of The Star Dragon Kekkei-Genkai, Earner of The Moniker "Nicole of The Star Dragon", Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, Leader of Team Cosmic Dragon, Archenemy of Control Freak, Destroyer of The Leaf's Many Enemies and Destroyer of Ulube Ishikawa, Member of The Knights of Pelor, Destroyer of Nhagruul the Foul, Smasher of Perverts, Defender of Women's Rights, Slayer and Destroyer of Extremely Heartless, Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Light, and Magic"

ニコール・クヌードソン、ビデオゲームの女神、星の学生、占星術

の専門家、アニメとマンガの愛好家、ベテランの古生物学者でトレジャーハンターの専門家、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンとヴァリー・クヌードソンの愛情深い娘、多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、星のマスタードラゴン、邪悪な闇の書の所有者、対変態パトロールのリーダー、スタードラゴンケッケイゲンカイの強力なマスター、モニカー「スタードラゴンのニコル」の獲得者、隠された葉の強力なシノビ、チームのリーダーコズミック ドラゴン、コントロール フリークの大敵、ザ リーフの多くの敵の破壊者、ウルベ イシカワの破壊者、ペロル騎士団の一員、ナグルール ザ ファウルの破壊者、倒錯者の粉砕者、女性の権利の擁護者、超無情、悪のスレイヤーと破壊者、狂乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な教師、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、星、光、魔法のマスター

Nicole Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STAR DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL NEBULA STAR DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE NEBULA CELESTIAL STAR DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE NEBULA STAR DRAGON CELESTIAL COMPASSION!

We were truly amazed by Nicole's Super Angel-Star Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Ginei Morioka saw it, he transformed into his werewolf form and was about to attack her, but Nicole fired a powerful purple and red energy blast, stars, suns, light, magic, and star dragons at Ginei Morioka and he was sent flying into a wall, he got out, but he was mad now.

Nicole: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Nebula Star Dragon Angel and Divine Celestial Nebula Star Dragon Compassion) **And there's a lot more where that came from, you pervert werewolf!**

Me: He's in for it now!

Qin: Big time!

We took the fight to the sports fields.

Nico: You are in huge trouble!

Me: He is in a LOT of Trouble!

Lincoln: A lot more trouble than ever!

Lightning: You're really disgusting, man!

Ginei: Oh, c'mon! I'm sure you do the same to Lynn when she's getting dressed!

Lightning: I have too much honor for that!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: If there is one thing I know how to do it's respect a woman's dignity!

Lincoln let out a growl as lighter brown fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of his head, his nails grew into claws, his deep sapphire blue eyes turned yellow with slit pupils, and the tips of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails turned into large black wolf heads, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Me: Nice!

Nicole went after Ginei Morioka, and she fired extremely powerful blasts of purple and crimson red energy, stars, light, magic, and star dragons at Ginei Morioka, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Then, Lincoln the Nocturnal stepped up to have his fun.

Ginei Morioka: (Beastly Voice) Hah, you think I'm scared of you?!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You're about to be in a few seconds, you perverted werewolf!

Lincoln roared ferociously and he pounced on Ginei Morioka and he ferociously pounded him into the dirt.

SMASH BLAM WHAM BAM!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Hope you don't mind me joining in, Nicole.

Nicole: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Nebula Star Dragon Angel and Divine Celestial Nebula Star Dragon Compassion) **Not at all, Lincoln. Besides, I knew he was going to turn into his werewolf form, and you just responded in kind.**

Me: That's right, now allow me to also respond in kind to Ginei Morioka as well.

I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, large brown pointed wolf ears grew on top of my head, my nails on my hands and toes grew into claws, and my blue eyes had slit pupils, and my eleven massive wolf tails were already out, as I let out a howl as I transform into J.D. the Nocturnal.

Me: (Beastly Voice) If you thought what Lincoln did to you was bad, wait 'til you deal with me.

Ginei Morioka: (Beastly Voice) Yeah, and who do you think you are?!

Me: (Beastly Voice) Nicole's pissed off father, who the hell do you think?!

Nico: Uh oh, he's done it now!

Me: Yep.

Nico: You've earned yourself a spanking! And I fucking mean it!

Nico formed an energy paddle! It was what he calls OL' SPANKFUL ∞!

UH OH!

He put Ginei over his knee and then…

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

BLOODCURDLING AND EXCRUCIATINGLY PAINFUL SCREAM!

YICHIHUAHUAS THAT IS GONNA HURT!

Eli: (WINCES) OOOH! That must hurt!

Ginei got up and was patting his butt.

I roared ferociously at him and I pounced on Ginei Morioka and I ferociously pounded him into the dirt. Then, Nicole ran up and kicked Ginei Morioka hard in the crotch.

KRASMASH!

OOOOOHH! THAT IS NOT GOING TO FEEL GOOD!

Nico: (Winces) Ooh, now that's got to hurt.

Eli: Even though we're not going to kill him, he still needs to learn his lesson the hard way.

Maria: You said it.

Nico: But why stop there? NOW, I'M SPANKING YOU WITH MY HANDS!

He then had energy form around his hands and then.

KRAWHAP!

PAINFUL SCREAMING!

---

Lightning: YEAH! Show that women disrespecting pervert what for! SHA-BLAM!

Then, after the beatdown, Nicole holstered her massive new greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lincoln and I changed back, and Nicole's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Ginei Morioka was still groaning in pain as he changed back after the beatdown.

Me: But I hope you learned your lesson.

Ginei: (SQUEAKY VOICE) I HOPE SO!

Me: But just in case. (WHISTLES)

All the girls from the academy came and then pulverized the living shit out of him in a merciless and brutal fight cloud and smashed him all over the place!

Ginei then ran for the hills.

Girls: GET BACK HERE YOU CREEP!

Me: GET HIM GIRLS!

Lincoln: (to Lightning) You don't really peep on my sister, do you, Lightning?

Lightning: No way Lincoln! I know how to respect a woman's dignity with pride and honor.

Me: Good for you buddy and Nicole awesome job unlocking your new transformation.

Nicole: Thanks dad. It was cool.

Lola: Maybe now that werewolf pervert will learn some manners.

Xenia: You got that right.

Me: We're not done yet though. But this was a really funny and goofy part of the rescue.

Nico: (LAUGHS) It sure was.

Then a newspaper hit me and it was an old paper from long before me and Naruto came to Yokai Academy.

Me: What's this? (Reading) "Special Edition! Culprit in Staged Peeping Tom incident revealed to be Class 2-1's Ginei Morioka! Tsukune Aono framed by Ginei Morioka."Tsukune Aono Cleared of All charges." Well that's a relief. But man look at the date. This was taken back 6 days before I went to Yokai Academy the first time.

Nico: Wow! That will be a good trophy.

Me: Yep.

I put it in my backpack.

Girls: GINEI YOU PERVERT!

We laughed at that!

Qin: (LAUGHS) He is still running.

Varie: (LAUGHS) Serves him right!

Vinyl Scratch then winced as her mark for Cancer the Crab glowed.

Vinyl Scratch: My mark is glowing!

Me: That means the next Undead Zodiarts is close.

Nico: You think it's one of the girls Ginei was peeping at?

Me: Lets hope not. But it would be coincidentally cool if it was.

Girls: YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR PEEPING ON US!

Eli: I'm getting all this for social media.

He was recording the whole chase with his phone.

Nicole: Nice job Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Girls: YOU'RE DEAD!

We laughed more!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: That is funny.

Nico: I'm being serious.

Me: Sorry. Got distracted.

Nico: Yeah that is very humorous there.

Eli then sensed something.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER CANCER UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Crab Nezilar, Commander Crayfish and Crustaceo!

Me: Whoa! Another Cancer Undead Zodiarts!

Nico: For Cancer the Crab! Awesome!

Me: Yep.

Another Cancer Undead Zodiarts: (Icelandic Accent) And it's good you all exposed that wolf.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and surprisingly it was a girl in black hair and blue eyes and only was wearing a towel. And she had the symbol of Cancer the Crab on her Right Arm.

Me: (Gasp) Selena Guðmundsdóttir!

Selena Guðmundsdóttir: Good to see you again J.D. and you Nicole and you saved all our dignity.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do and she goes here to Yokai Academy.

Selena Guðmundsdóttir: That's right. I'm what's called a Nuckelavee.

Brittney: The Anthropomorphic Horse Demon of Norse Myth!? I've read about that one! Legends says that over in the northern Scottish Isles it was said to be responsible for causing droughts and famine with just a blow of its breath.

Selena Guðmundsdóttir: That's right Brittney.

Me: Yeah. Me and Selena met when me and Naruto were here the first time and we helped her realize that she was never alone and she was actually sent here to bring disease and drought to the school so people would starve. But I helped her abandon that goal.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: And I will be forever grateful to you for that.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Did Ginei peep on you?

Me: Judging from the way you are just in your towel I would say that he did.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: Yes he did and I wanted to make sure he paid for it. But you guys beat me to the punch.

Me: Yeah sorry about that.

Nicole: But it looks like we got here just in time before he could hurt you more.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: You sure did. Ginei stole all my clothes. He was planning on turning the whole school into a nudist colony.

We gasped!

Maria: ARE YOU FUCKING KIDDING ME?!

Me: Boy I've heard of crazy super pervert shenanigans but THIS ONE takes the cake!

Leni: Does it really have cake in it.

Lisa Loud: Leni that's just an expression. It means that it's the stupidest thing that he has ever done.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you are saying.

Me: I don't think Jiraiya-Sensei would go that far.

Nicole: I don't think so either.

Me: Yeah.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: Yeah but it looks like the girls are going to take care of Ginei for a while. But also there is another one like him around too.

She pointed to Sportsmaster.

Sportsmaster: Another version of me!?

Me: Then he can't be too far behind.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: Yeah.

Vinyl Scratch: But I'll save you from this fate.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: All right then.

She turned into Another Cancer Undead Zodiarts again!

Vinyl then fired waves of energy and blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and Symbol of Cancer the Crab as well as a picture of a crab on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts swirch glowed and became armbands for those of Cancer the Crab.

Me: Awesome!

I went over and picked up Selene and brought her over and Varie put a blanket on her and looked her over.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: You'll be all right.

Me: Better make her some new clothes too.

Rarity: You got it darlings.

They did so.

Maria: Stupid Ginei being a pervert!

Nicole: Welcome to my world Maria. But yeah let him be chased around like a frightened little mouse.

Qin: He had it coming.

Nico: Yeah.

Selene had black clothes on and had the map flag of Iceland on her skirt.

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: But I look amazing.

Me: You sure do Selene.

Eli: Perfect for you.

But then I sensed something coming and then I caught it and it was a black bowling ball!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: What the!?

Laney: A Black Bowling ball!?

Lightning: I'm keeping that!

But then we heard beeping.

Me: Beeping?

Eli: That Bowling Ball! It's a Bomb!

I threw it far over the sea!

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was a powerful bomb!

Me: WHOA! That was a close one!

Nico: Yeah!

Lightning: Whew!

?: Nice one.

Then we saw a figure come and it looked like a dark version of Sportsmaster! It was ANOTHER SPORTSMASTER!

Me: WHOA! Another Sportsmaster!

Sportsmaster: Wow! Another me!

Lightning: Wow!

Another Sportsmaster: (In a girls voice) But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) Valeria Kennissburg!

Another Sportsmaster: That's right.

Me: I didn't expect to see you this way.

Another Sportsmaster: I know.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She was the greatest athlete in all of gym class. Valeria was on every sports team there was in school and she dominated the sports with pure grace and honor. She mastered it all: Football, Hockey, Soccer, Rugby, Basketball, Wrestling, Boxing, you name it.

Another Sportsmaster. You got that right.

Me: Yeah and me and Valeria were masterful partners in it too. Until I hit my head and all.

Nico: Oh right.

Another Sportsmaster: That's what I heard. Are you all right J.D.?

Me: I sure am. I have all my full memory back. I really hit my head hard back then.

Another Sportsmaster: I heard about that. Glad you're back.

Me: Thanks. Also you would get along great with Lynn and Rainbow Dash. They are true sports stars like you.

Rainbow Dash: It's true and that is awesome you know so many sports.

Another Sportsmaster: You and I have so much in common Rainbow Dash.

Lola: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz,

Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Sportsmaster: Just to be the greatest sports star in the world.

Me: You already have that down Valeria. You won the school championships for elementary, junior high and high school 12 times in a row when we were together.

Nico: Wow! That's really impressive!

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome!

Another Sportsmaster: It sure is. And I knew that Swartz was lying.

Me: He lied to everyone.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Sportsmaster: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure! (ACTIVATES SPORTSMASTER'S VISTAMP)

SPORTSMASTER!

I formed a soccer ball of fire and kicked it and it hit Another Sportsmaster and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It knocked her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Sportsmaster: To quote a Brazilian Sports announcer: GOOOOOOOOOAAAAALLL!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: This will be good. (ACTIVATES EVIL STRIKE MAN'S RIDEWATCH) Here comes the windup!

I formed a baseball of fire and threw it and then it hit Another Sportsmaster and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It hit her in the face and knocked her down in a powerful fiery explosion and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH! YOU'RE OUT!

Xenia: NICE!

Nico: Nice Sports flare.

Me: Yep.

Another Sportsmaster got up.

May: (gets out Elephanko's Ridewatch) Did Ginei peep on you, by any chance?

Another Sportsmaster: No thank goodness. I was hiding in the cafeteria with Selene when it all was happening.

Me: That's a relief.

Nicole: Yeah no kidding there.

May: Thank goodness.

May activated Elephanko's ridewatch and fired a spinning top and then it smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: That was cool!

May: (gets out Pinface's Ridewatch) Here, Pinface's name is literal.

Me: Except he doesn't have needle pins.

Pinface: That's right. I have bowling pins in my face.

May activated it and fired bowling pins and they hit Another Sportsmaster and smashed her all over.

Me: And here is this. Nico you ready?

Nico: Ready.

Me: This is a technique I made in 150,000 years. Watch. I turned into a giant bowling ball and Nico went giant.

Me and Nico: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: HUMAN BOWLING BALL STRIKE!

Nico rolled me and I hit Another Sportsmaster and she was smashed down like 10 bowling pins!

BOWLING STRIKE CRASH!

Nico: STEEERIKE!

Qin: YEAH! Nice one Nico!

Camie: That was clever!

Selene Guðmundsdóttir: It sure was! Well done!

Eli: Bowling is awesome.

I came back.

Maria: (gets out Tennis World's Ridewatch) Funny how I'm using the Ridewatch of a World monster, who was made out of a Gear before.

Me: That is true. But here's one I've always wanted to try too. (ACTIVATES TENSIE'S RIDEWATCH)

I formed a fire Tennis Racket.

Maria activated Tennis World's Ridewatch and got a tennis racket too.

Me: You know I've always wanted to try tennis myself.

Nico: It's really fun.

Me and Maria formed Tennis Balls and then…

SMACK!

We hit them hard and they hit Another Sportsmaster and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: (gets out Wild Card's Ridewatch) Now, for Wild Card's powers.

Maria activated it and got football gear.

Maria: BLUE 44! HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

Maria charged and rammed Another Sportsmaster down with a powerful tackle!

Me: TOUCHDOWN!

Nico: YEAH!

May: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Rainbow Dash: Ish would be proud!

The U-Foes then came and they had, Bunnie and Clyde, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), Yoshikage Kira, Animan and Mea (Magirangers)

Nico: Hey, U Foes. Your team's looking good!

Vapor: Thanks. We thought so too.

Eli: And Mea I remember you! You were one of the Phantom Spy Vancuria

Mea: That's right.

Me: Wow! So you're one of the Japanese Mystic Force Rangers monsters. That's awesome.

Mea: Yep. Me and Nai are both Phantom Spy Vancuria and we were spies for the Japanese version of Octolus the Master.

Me: That is amazing.

Nicole: It sure is.

Me: You and Nai would both make awesome members of the Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: I was just about to point that out dad. The way Mea and Nai are dressed makes them perfect for it.

Mea: Thanks. We'll keep that in mind.

Me: Lets bring Another Sportsmaster down.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

Ramulus: My turn!

Me: Go for it!

Ramulus: Ramulus, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready.

Ramulus activated his Ridewatch for Thunderhoof and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Camie: OH YEAH!

Maria: We don't have any usual battles today. So, I'm using the Masters of Evil cannon early!

Maria pulled it out.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BUTTKICKING BRAWL BRIGADE!

She summoned Balrog, Juggernaut, Yost Juggernaut, Jorgen Von Strangle and Bane.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Juggernaut: Time to kick some butt!

Qin: Yeah!

They went at Another Sportsmaster and smashed and pulverized her all over!

BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF BAM BIFF!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: YEAH!

May: I hope while those guys are kicking ass, the next Gene Slammer comes.

Then we felt a big rumble and saw something burrowing towards Another Sportsmaster and then it bursted from the ground and smashed her down and Another Sportsmaster was down and we saw that it was a Sandslash!

Me: Whoa a Sandslash!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Lightning.

Me: Awesome!

Sandslash: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) That was a grand entrance!

Nico: Whoa! Gwen Lancelot XXXVII! Awesome!

Sandslash: Good to see you again Nico.

I went over to Valeria and she was a girl with blue hair and blue athlete clothes and I picked her up.

Me: Are you okay?

Valeria Kennissburg: (GROANS) What a horrible headache.

Me: You'll be all right. But you are all right.

I brought her over.

Sandslash: But this was a crazy rescue huh?

Nico: It sure was.

Ramulus: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nico: But after you're done explaining, I'm gonna revert her back in the bathroom. I've had enough of girls' privacy being violated today to last an eternity.

Me: Me too. But wait your last name is Lancelot. Are you?

Sandslash: Yeah my ancestor was Sir Lancelot of the Knights of The Round Table.

Nico: WHOA! I thought this was yours.

He pulled out a Ring of The Knights Templar.

Nico: This ring I found on the street a while back. Engraved on it where the initials G.L XXXVII.

Me: Oh I get it! Gwen Lancelot XXXVII! Cool!

Sandslash: Yeah it sure is.

Me: But your ancestor was one of the most evil traitors of the ancient Arthurian legend. Over 1500 years ago Lancelot was accused of treason for both his affair with Guinevere and for the homicide of his fellow knights during his escape from the court.

Sandslash: That's right.

Nico: Wow.

Sandslash: Yeah. Anyway my favorite memory was when me and Nico were on our way to class and I saw someone trying to break into Qin's locker to stuff it full of stinkbombs and me and Nico stopped the bully and got her expelled and sent to prison.

Nico: I remember that.

Qin: At least you stopped her.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get you back to normal.

In the bathroom, Sandslash went in and the Fashion Brigade went in with her and Nico waited outside and he snapped his fingers and Gwen reverted back and she had brown hair and orange eyes and The fashion brigade gave her new clothes. She had orange and yellow clothes on.

After Gwen got her skin back, she looked at herself in the mirror and saw her human face.

Gwen: Am I really human again? Or this all in my mind?

Varie: No this is real Gwen.

Gwen: I'm really back! Wow!

She came out and Gwen looked awesome.

Gwen: Nico it's awesome to see you.

Nico: You too Gwen.

He and Gwen hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Gwen: Me too Nico. Me too.

He put her ring back on her finger.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Tamao, Elie, Haru, and Sylphy are heading back to Dark World for Day 5 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but Chloe Terryington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy the Dark Jinchuriki: Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto, who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for destroying them long ago, and since we're dealing with the 9 Dark Jinchuriki, Lincoln also called Gaara, Yugito, Yagura, Rōshi, Han, Utakata, Fū, and Killer B for this mission.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 5 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Chloe Terryington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy destroy the Dark Jinchuriki: Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto, who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for destroying them long ago.

Naruto: I never thought they'd return again, but this is going to be the very last time we'll ever have to deal with them.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: And it's to be expected, since tomorrow, the battle against Team Loud Evil Storm is near.

Lincoln: Yeah, and when news hit of the Dark Jinchuriki returning from the dead hit, I also had to call Gaara, Yugito, Yagura, Rōshi, Han, Utakata, Fū, and Killer B.

Gaara: And it's a good thing you did, Lincoln, we're not letting the dark versions of ourselves run free anymore.

Yugito: That's right, we're going to destroy them once and for all.

Lincoln: And banish them to The Black Gates once and for all, and thanks for joining us, Tamao, Elie, Haru, and Sylphy.

Tamao: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Mira: We've heard about how you all faced the Dark Jinchuriki long ago, and I can guess it wasn't an easy task, right?

Lincoln: It sure wasn't, Mira, and we also faced off against Mirror Maniac who brought them here, and helped Max Thompson get his brother back, who got kidnapped by Mirror Maniac and the Nine Dark Jinchuriki.

Yagura: I still remembered that all too well.

Just then, Shukaku, Matatabi, Isobu, Son Goku, Kokuō, Saiken, Chōmei, Gyūki, and Kurama appear.

Lincoln: Shukaku, Matatabi, Isobu, Son Goku, Kokuō, Saiken, Chōmei, Gyūki, and Kurama.

Kurama (Naruto): You didn't think you and Chloe Terryington are going to be the only ones to take on the Dark Jinchuriki, Lincoln. We also intend to take them down, especially if they transform.

Shukaku: That's right. Now, let's go find Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's shrine.

Chloe Terryington: Right.

We continued on and we arrived at Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with brown gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large brown gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Rhonda Jekyll: And it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and with them are the two girls.

Nico: Wow, Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and they got the two girls.

Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat: (Girl's voice) And away from the nine Dark Jinchuriki.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I know that the nine Dark Jinchuriki are also heading for us.

?: And we will have our revenge on you for what you did in destroying us!

Me: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You Dark Jinchuriki just refuse to stay dead, do you?

We then saw our targets, Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto, and they were incredibly furious at us.

Gaara: I always knew we'd run into you nine once again, but this will be the absolute last time.

Dark Gaara: We'll see, now I will kill you all and PROVE MY EXISTENCE!

Chloe Terryington: Go to Hell, you psycho!

Chloe Terryington went up and she grabbed The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World. Suddenly, Chloe Terryington's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and brown energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, brown flames, and arrows, she unholstered her massive Broww, Hunter of Dark World's Demon Sword of Darkness Huntsman Justice, and as she approached the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, she left black and brown energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, brown flames, and arrows and arrows with every step.

Chloe Terryington: You nine Dark Jinchuriki absolutely make me sick, as if what all of you have done in feeding on the hatred that Gaara, Yugito, Yagura, Rōshi, Han, Utakata, Fū, Killer B, and Naruto all felt from the villagers wasn't bad enough, but what you tried to do in tempting them to give in to the darkness and turn against everyone, that's just going too far. Dark Jinchuriki, as the Gene-Slammer and Champion of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, you are all hereby sentenced to death!

Suddenly, Chloe Terryington was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and brown energy with darkness, brown flames, arrows, and dark magic surrounding it, there are an army of demons and Broww, Hunter of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Chloe Terryington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Chloe Terryington grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a black and brown energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, brown flames, and arrows surrounding her, she has Broww, Huntsman of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has demon earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Broww, Huntsman of Dark World with brown gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Chloe Terryington has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless leopard print top, orange skirt with flowers, brown pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, dark magic, arrows, and brown flames on the coattails, and on the back is Broww, Huntsman of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, darkness, arrows, and orange flames on the back. Suddenly, Suddenly, Chloe Terryington felt a sharp pain, and then, her massive brown angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails. Chloe Terryington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with brown gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Chloe Terryington's massive Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Huntsman Justice and The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and brown energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, brown flames, and arrows, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Dark Magic Arrow Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown gems and Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with brown gems for eyes and brown gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel along with a bow and quiver of arrows, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's head with brown gems for eyes and a large brown gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental

Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below Broww, Huntsman of Dark World that said, "Chloe Terryington, Gene-Slammer of Broww, Hunter of Dark World, Master Marksman and Archer of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Member of the Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Professor Quirrell, Thrasher of Flip, Destroyer of Drusilla Draven of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Arrows, and Brown Flames"

クロエ・テリントン、ブロウのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのハンター、マスター・マークスマン、ダーク・ワールドのアーチャー ゴス・ガール、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、ベルタ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻とリンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、クィレル教授の大敵、フリップのスラッシャー、ドルシラの破壊者、ネクロム教会のドレイヴン、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして闇、悪魔、矢、そして茶色の炎のマスター

Chloe Terryington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS ARROW STORM BROWW DEMON HUNTSMAN DARK WORLD

DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC BROWN FIRESTORM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON BROWN FIRESTORM DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Chloe Terryington's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Nine Dark Jinchuriki saw it, they went mad and they tried to rush at her to kill her, but Chloe Terryington fired nine powerful black and brown energy blasts with darkness, demons, dark magic, brown flames, and arrows, and they hit The Nine Dark Jinchuriki and forced them out of the shrine, and it pissed them off even more, but then, Chloe Terryington got out her bow and fired arrows at them and they got riddled with arrows, but then, they forced them out and it really pissed them off even more now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Chloe Terryington has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, all of Dark World is about to witness the deaths of the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, and Chloe, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Chloe Terryington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Brown Demon Huntsman and Divine Demon Huntsman Dark World Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with these nine Dark Jinchuriki once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Chloe.

Naruto: Don't leave us out, guys, we also want in on this.

Lincoln: You got it, Naruto.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope and he also activated his Sage of Six Paths mode as the ring of Truth-Seeking Orbs appeared behind him, and he joined Chloe Terryington, along with Gaara and Shukaku, Yugito and Matatabi, Yagura and Isobu, Rōshi and Son Goku, Han and Kokuō, Utakata and Saiken, Fū and Chōmei, Killer B and Gyūki, and Naruto and Kurama.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This'll be the absolute last time we'll ever have to deal with you nine Dark Jinchuriki. Let's get them!**

Chloe Terryington and Lincoln went after the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, who activated their transformations in a fit of rage, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and brown energy, dark magic, crosses, arrows, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at the Nine Dark Jinchuriki and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, Gaara and Shukaku attacked Dark Gaara with blasts of wind and sand, followed by Yugito and Matatabi attacking Dark Yugito with blasts of cat wraith flames, Yagura and Isobu attacking Dark Yagura with blasts of coral, Rōshi and Son Goku attacking Dark Rōshi with blasts of lava, Han and Kokuō attacking Dark Han with blasts of steam, Utakata and Saiken attacking Dark Utakata with blasts of corrosive alkali, Fū and Chōmei attacking Dark Fū with blasts of lightning, Killer B and Gyūki attacking Dark Killer B with blasts of ink, and Naruto and Kurama attacking Dark Naruto with blasts of fire and wind.

Me: We also shouldn't be left out, guys, let's go.

Nico: Yeah.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto's harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

This was major league pissing off the Nine Dark Jinchuriki badly.

Dark Naruto: Don't think that any of you have won, we still got our trump card left to play.

Naruto: Oh crap, and I already know what it is. Guys, brace yourselves!

We all stood our ground, and the Nine Dark Jinchuriki transformed into The Tailed Beasts themselves, and we knew it was going to get ugly. But, Chloe Terryington and Lincoln were just getting started, as Chloe Terryington calls upon the dark forces of Dark World and they fire powerful blasts of darkness at them and blasted them badly, and Lincoln called upon the forces of the night and sent creatures of darkness who tore into them.

Chloe Terryington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Brown Demon Huntsman and Divine Demon Huntsman Dark World Divine Love) **Damn, they sure are that tough.**

Kurama (Naruto): Yes, but now, yours and Lincoln's chance to end this is about to come, Champion of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Chloe Terryington, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's Demonic Huntsman Darkness Arrowstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with brown flames and arrows on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Broww, Huntsman of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a brown gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental

Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Connie Jackelstein fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and brown energy, and elemental forces at the Nine Dark Jinchuriki and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked them down.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is for what you've done in tormenting Gaara, Yugito, Yagura, Rōshi, Han, Utakata, Fū, Killer B, and Naruto. OMEGA STYLE NINJA ART: ELEMENTAL PLANETARY TAILED BEAST RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive black Rasenshuriken with stars and a galaxy inside it, and around it were multiple Rasenshurikens made of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, and Magic, and he threw it at the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, and they exploded with incredible power, and we saw a huge crater formed, and the Nine Dark Tailed Beasts were really weakened, and then, Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto were forced out of the nine Dark Tailed Beasts.

Nico: Whoa!

Naruto: Incredible, Lincoln's attack just forced Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto out of their Tailed Beasts, and he'd severed their links to the dark Jinchuriki, but they have yet to make their next move.

But, then we saw the red eyes of the dark versions of Shukaku, Matatabi, Isobu, Son Goku, Kokuō, Saiken, Chōmei, Gyūki, and Kurama become purified and normal: it's as if Lincoln's attack purified the hatred they carried.

Kurama (Naruto): And his attack purified them of the hatred they'd carried. You really are something, Lincoln.

Then, they each looked Lincoln in the eyes.

Kurama (Naruto) 2: What you did in purifying us of the hatred that we harbored… , we don't know how to thank you, Lincoln Loud.

Shukaku 2: I think there's one way to do so.

Just then, we saw the Purified Tailed Beasts turn into spirits and one by one, they enter into Lincoln's body, and he really gained a massive power boost. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails gain rainbow marks on them, he has white wolf ears on his head, and his finger and toenails grew into claws.

Eli: Wow!

Me: Just like when I showed you guys that I was the Jinchuriki of Yomi, The Ten-Tailed Wolf.

Naruto: Incredible!

Then, we saw the Nine Dark Jinchuriki get up and they were now incredibly pissed off, but Lincoln fired nine blasts of black energy with the Judgement Kanji, and once they hit their marks, the blasts exploded with incredible power, and Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: And don't you dare come back, you disgraceful mirror selves!

We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down and Chloe Terryington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent. Then, Lincoln changed back, but then, we saw the ten Truth-Seeking Balls changed into ten colored orbs: representing Shukaku, Matatabi, Isobu, Son Goku, Kokuō, Saiken, Chōmei, Gyūki, and Kurama, which is also a new feature and another really cool upgrade.

Chloe Terryington: That'll teach you nine Dark Jinchuriki a lesson. Thanks for helping me destroy the Nine Dark Jinchuriki for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Chloe.

Suddenly, Chloe Terryington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Chloe Terryington's face, they kissed passionately as Chloe Terryington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Broww, Huntsman of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Chloe Terryington came back to us as the display and Broww, Huntsman of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, guys, now that's what I call one awesome fight against the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, and I love the new upgrades you got, Linky.

Lori: He literally does look even more amazing.

Nico: You said it, Lori.

Lincoln: I really do like the new upgrades I got: the white wolf ears on my head does match my hair perfectly and the rainbow marks on my tails, they're like the purple marks on J.D.'s tails.

Me: I was about to point that out, Lincoln.

Eli: Same here.

Lincoln: Well, that's another Dark World Treasure Hunting Day down, and we got rid of the Nine Dark Jinchuriki for good. (To Sienna Dawson) And it's so good to see you again, Sienna Dawson.

Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing purple hair, amethyst eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has an amethyst gem embedded on her forehead and massive and beautiful amethyst purple angel wings with stars and sparkling amethyst gems and an aura of sparkling amethyst gems around her and she reigned in the powers of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she's dressed in a sleeveless sapphire open purple blouse, short-sleeved purple shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with purple flames, amethyst gems, and cats on the coattails and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat holding an amethyst gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat-themed large greatsword with embedded amethyst gem and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade, large cat heads for the crossguard, large amethyst gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large cat heads and a large amethyst gem on the bottom of the large cat heads for the pommel.

Sienna Dawson: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Amethyst Viola, Caitlyn Gunnison, and Serenity Lexington.

Amethyst Viola, Caitlyn Gunnison, and Serenity Lexington: You too, Sienna.

Lincoln went up to Sienna Dawson and he hugged her, and Sienna Dawson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you

were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sienna Dawson: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Amethyst Viola and Caitlyn Gunnison?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson, she's my Guardian Angel from Kingston, New York, and my classmate in Music. She's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon from New York before she moved to Royal Woods, She purposefully Gene-Slammed herself into a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat in order to protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Yep, I figured that was coming.

Lincoln: That's right, and as a result of it, she gained amethyst angel wings and became a master of the purple color of the rainbow and even amethyst gems, and like Amethyst Viola, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, she also gained purple fire powers that can freeze bad guys in Amethyst Crystal forever.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's easily identified by an amethyst gem embedded on her forehead and her favorite Crystal Beast Duel Monsters are Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she was trained by Amethyst Viola, Gene-Slammer of Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Caitlyn Gunnison, Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she hates those rotten butt-faces from Hazeltucky, Hawk and Hank, and those heartless psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a blazing passion.

Nico: Nice!

Amethyst Viola: It sure is, and she's really become an awesome expert in using the powers of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, along with using purple fire and creating amethyst gems, and thanks to all that training, she also gained an aura with sparkling amethyst gems around her and in her amethyst purple angel wings.

Caitlyn Gunnison: Which is also another awesome feature for her, and it also warns her of any incoming dangerous threats.

Jesse Anderson: That's really amazing.

Sienna Dawson: Thanks, Jesse, and there's also something you all should know: you know that I've given myself the task of protecting Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and Lincoln's right, I really hate those rotten butt-faces from Hazeltucky, Hawk and Hank, and those heartless psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a blazing passion, and I hate them so much, I almost got that close to freezing them in amethyst crystal forever.

Nico: Whoa! That's brutal!

Lincoln: I still remembered that day all too well, and you're not going to like hearing about that later on today, Nico.

Sienna Dawson: Yeah, what those four tried to do just shows they're heartless, butt-faced assholes. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Sienna, are you absolutely sure about this?

Sienna Dawson: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Sienna Dawson, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Sienna Dawson, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sienna Dawson's neck with amethyst gems on the gold lightning bolts and amethyst crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sienna Dawson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sienna.

Sienna Dawson has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sienna Dawson's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Touka Miyashita and Nagi Kirima from Boogiepop and Others.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Touka Miyashita and Nagi Kirima from Boogiepop and Others.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Touka Miyashita: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Touka Miyashita and Nagi Kirima saw who it was that saved them from the Nine Dark Jinchuriki, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin,

Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of

the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Touka Miyashita: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Touka Miyashita: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Touka Miyashita and Nagi Kirima with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Chloe Terryington had gotten The Demonic Darkness Huntsman Greatsword of Broww, Huntsman of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out that the villains we went after were the Nine Dark Jinchuriki: Dark Gaara, Dark Yugito Nii, Dark Yagura, Dark Rōshi, Dark Han, Dark Utakata, Dark Fū, Dark Killer B, and Dark Naruto, who've come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for destroying them long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Chloe Terryington transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she, Lincoln, the Jinchuriki and Tailed Beasts, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on them, along with what Lincoln did in purifying the Dark Jinchurikis' Tailed Beasts and severed them from their Dark Jinchuriki and banishing the Dark Jinchuriki to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Sienna Dawson have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Holy crap, I didn't expect the Nine Dark Jinchuriki to show up, that was wild.

Lincoln: It sure is, Maria, but now, we're rid of them for good.

William: Plus, Lincoln, I really like your new look: the white wolf ears on his head, rainbow marks on your eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and the circle of ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind your back, that's really awesome.

Maria: You got that right, babe.

Girl Jordan: And we really like that new upgraded look our man has.

---

After finally getting rid of The Nine Dark Jinchuriki and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 30,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sienna Dawson saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 30,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sienna Dawson: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 30,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sienna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sienna Dawson: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sienna, what's the story you had on almost freezing Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson forever in Amethyst crystal.

Sienna Dawson: You're not going to like hearing it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back home after another day in class. But, then, we heard the sounds of angry bellows, and we knew who it was that made those angry bellows: it was those butt-faces from Hazeltucky, Hawk and Hank, and those two heartless psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, and they were really really pissed off, and they were inside a car they hi-jacked and they were trying to run us over and kill us. I was so pissed off big time, I literally lost it and caused a massive cluster of amethyst crystal and gems to erupt from nowhere and it literally tore the tires off and shredded the car, and that caused Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson to abandon the car, and that got them so pissed, they got the parts of the car and they were going to beat us to death, but Lincoln fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted those butt-face assholes so badly, they went flying into a wall and were knocked out. I wanted to freeze them forever in amethyst crystal, but Lincoln stopped me and I saw into his eyes that he wanted them put away in jail, so instead, I put amethyst crystal handcuffs on them and called the cops. Then, they arrived, along with J.D. who grabbed Hawk and Hank and threw them back in the police car and drove off and Lincoln and I literally kicked Pablo and Anderson into the other car and it drove off. Here's the video to show it.

We then saw the video and it matched what Sienna Dawson told us: she literally lost it and caused a massive cluster of amethyst crystal and gems to erupt from nowhere and it literally tore the tires off and shredded the car, and that caused Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson to abandon the car, and that got them so pissed, they got parts of the car and they were going to beat them to death, but Lincoln fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted those butt-face assholes so badly, they went flying into a wall and were knocked out, she wanted to freeze them forever in amethyst crystal, but Lincoln stopped me and I saw into his eyes that he wanted them put in jail, so instead, she put amethyst crystal handcuffs on them and called the cops. Then, they arrived and I did as well, and I grabbed Hawk and Hank and threw them back in the police car and drove off and Lincoln and Sienna literally kicked Pablo and Anderson into the other car and it drove off.

When the video finished, everyone was pissed off at those assholes.

Nico: Why, those butt-faced heartless psychos! They really went too far that day!

Me: They sure did, and Sienna wanted them frozen in amethyst crystal forever, but Lincoln stopped her from doing so and she saw it in his eyes that he'd rather have them put in jail forever. But, that didn't deter Hawk and Hank, because Abigail Sanchez busted them out to carry out her plan to cause Dark Eddy to emerge and try to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness, but Nico put his curse in place and Audrey Sauron's ring were not only keeping him in check, but Dark Eddy's also suffering from the beatings the kids gave him.

Lincoln: Yep, her plan had failed, and she, Hawk, and Hank were given the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and are now frozen forever as gold statues and are back in prison forever, and we are also humiliating Pablo and Anderson, along with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, Icky Vicky, Amy, Trina Riffins, and Billy McLean forever.

Sienna Dawson: Good, those two butt-faces were scum, and so was that bitch, Abby Sanchez.

Lincoln: What she did to Luan, that was just going too far, and it's because of her, we suffered from Dark Luan's lethal pranks, so this all began with her.

Lori: And it literally ended with Dark Luan and the other Dark Louds getting The Black Gates and Abby Sanchez getting turned into a gold statue, along with Hawk and Hank.

Luna: You got that right, sis.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Cala Goloritzé, one of Italy's most famous beaches, located at the base of a ravine on Sardinia's picturesque northeastern coast, and joining them are Keith and Mira Clay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Keith was in a pair of red swim shorts and sandals and Mira was in a white and brown two-piece bikini and sandals, and they had their weapons holstered, and they all had a good reason: because, before they left, Lincoln and the others sensed a dark presence, and it was none other than Jin Kariya, the leader of the Bounts and he still wants to get revenge on The Soul Society, but Lincoln and Lilith Exedra, along with Apollonia Apollonir, Aethra Oberus, Ashley Clayf, Alina Lion, and Beverly Frosch, and Apollonir, Oberus, Clayf, Lars Lion, Frosch, and Exedra are going to destroy him for good.

Lilith Exedra: Wow, we're here in Cala Goloritzé, one of Italy's most famous beaches.

Lincoln: I've always wanted to come here, and it's perfect for our date.

Keith (Voltron: Legendary Defender): You got that right, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Plus, I'm glad you and Mira hooked up, and your brother was really happy, Mira.

Mira: He sure was, Lincoln, and he did warn Keith if anything bad happened to me, he was going to teach him a painful lesson.

Daria Kuso: From what Dan told me, your brother doesn't mess around especially if you get hurt. Plus, I can't believe that Jin Kariya, the leader of the Bounts is here, and he still wants revenge on The Soul Society.

Lincoln: Too bad for him, this'll be his last day alive. Let's have some fun before we get after him.

Lincoln, his harem, Keith (Voltron: Legendary Defender), and Mira dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the sea life that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and the girls got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw the boys lift up two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned. But, their day of fun was about to get a bit of an interruption.

?: You fools will never stop me from destroying The Soul Society!

Suddenly, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs and the ring of ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around his massive, wider, and muscular back were glowing, and that meant big trouble.

Lincoln: And just the voice we were waiting to hear. You can come out now, Jin Kariya.

A figure came out, and it's none other than Jin Kariya, leader of The Bounts. Then, The Soul Society also came out.

Rukia Kuchiki: Jin Kariya, I should've known you'd show up.

Jin Kariya: Nothing will stop me from destroying the Soul Society, and I will destroy all of mankind!

Lilith Exedra: That's never going to happen, Jin Kariya, and now, we'll see to it that you are destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Lilith Exedra's light purple eyes turned neon light purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, dark energy, and hydras, she unholstered her massive Exedra-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jin Kariya, she left black and purple energy, darkness, darkness, dark magic, dark energy, and hydras with every step.

Lilith Exedra: Your crimes are far beyond forgivable, Jin Kariya, what you've done in trying to destroy The Soul Society and mankind and all for your own hatred just proves that you are nothing more than an irredeemable soul, and for that, there's only one punishment for you: death, and we'll make sure you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Lilith Exedra was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, and dark energy surrounding it, there are hydras and the Legendary Darkus Soldier and Most Powerful of The Legendary Soldiers, Exedra, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple vortex with red eyes glaring at Jin Kariya: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lilith Exedra emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lilith Exedra, Lincoln, Apollonia Apollonir, Aethra Oberus, Ashley Clayf, Alina Lion, Beverly Frosch, Apollonir, Oberus, Clayf, Lars Lion, Frosch, and Exedra went after Jin Kariya, who tried to attack them with Messer, but they dodged his attack, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, green energy, brown and orange energy, white and gold energy, aqua blue energy, black and purple energy, leaves, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Butterflies, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Jin Kariya,

and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really pissing off Jin Kariya badly, but Lilith Exedra, Lincoln, Apollonia Apollonir, Aethra Oberus, Ashley Clayf, Alina Lion, Beverly Frosch, Apollonir, Oberus, Clayf, Lars Lion, Frosch, and Exedra were just getting started.

Apollonir: Let's use our combos on him.

Apollonia Apollonir: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Pyrus Firestorm Draconic Angel and Divine Crimson Pyrus Firestorm Love) Right!

Apollonir and Apollonia Apollonir: MAXIMUM PYRUS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Apollonir and Apollonia Apollonir fired powerful blasts of fire at Jin Kariya and he got burned badly.

Lars Lion and Alina Lion: HAOS SAGITTARIUS ARROW STORM!

Lars Lion and Alina Lion fired powerful blasts of light that transformed into arrows of light that attack Jin Kariya and he was pierced badly by the arrows of light.

Frosch and Beverly Frosch: AQUOS CYCLONE MAELSTROM FURY!

Frosch and Beverly Frosch fired powerful blasts of water that transformed into a cyclone of water and it hit Jin Kariya and he was drenched.

Clayf and Ashley Clayf: SUBTERRA SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE FURY BLAST!

Clayf and Ashley Clayf fired powerful blasts of earth and they really pulverized Jin Kariya with blasts of earth and boulders.

Oberus and Aethra Oberus: VENTUS TURMOIL BLAST FORCE FURY!

Oberus and Aethra Oberus fired blasts of hurricane-force winds at Jin Kariya and he was blown all over the place and the wind gusts also left scars on him.

Exedra and Lilith Exedra: DARKUS NEBULOUS WIZARD MEGABLAST!

Exedra and Lilith Exedra fired powerful blasts of dark fire and darkness at Jin Kariya and he also got burned badly by the dark fires and darkness blasts.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Whoa, now that's really incredible. Now, it's my turn. SIX ATTRIBUTE MEGABLAST FURY!

The symbols of Pyrus, Haos, Aquos, Subterra, Ventus, and Darkus appeared behind Lincoln in a circle and they fired six energy blasts with the corresponding colors and elemental attributes: Red Energy and Fire for Pyrus, Gold Energy and Light for Haos, Aqua Blue Energy and Water for Aquos, Brown and Orange Energy and Earth for Subterra, Green Energy and Winds for Ventus, and Black and Purple Energy and Darkness for Darkus, and they all hit Jin Kariya and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Mira: Now, that was incredible.

Rukia Kuchiki: And we also made sure to film the fight to show everyone later.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Lilith Exedra, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Exedra's Darkus Dark Magic Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with purple flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Exedra and the Darkus Symbol surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Lilith Exedra fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Jin Kariya and as they hit him they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger and as he stabbed it into Jin Kariya's chest, he screamed in agonizing pain as Lincoln began absorbed him and he assimilated his immense power and abilities. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannons and the stinger changed back, Jin Kariya's spirit appeared from a blast of light fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and Lincoln fired a black Negative Karma Ball with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Jin Kariya's spirit, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Lilith Exedra and Lincoln did to Jin Kariya as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lilith Exedra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Lilith Exedra: That'll teach you, you heartless monster. Thanks for helping me and all of us destroy Jin Kariya, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lilith.

Suddenly, Lilith Exedra wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lilith Exedra's face, they kissed passionately as Lilith Exedra's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Exedra flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness and dark flames behind them and everyone cheered wildly. Lincoln and Lilith Exedra came back as the display and Exedra vanished.

Mira: Now, that's what I call an amazing fight, Jin Kariya had no chance against all of you.

Apollonir: It's been some time since last we fought against an evil opponent, but we made sure Jin Kariya paid for his crimes.

Apollonia Apollonir: Indeed, and now, first thing tomorrow, it'll be the turn of The Bakugan Battle Slammers.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Daria Kuso: This is going to be an awesome fight tomorrow, plus, tomorrow's the fight against Team Loud Evil Storm.

Girl Jordan: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're going to make that heartless snake, Evil Nico, pay for what he's done, along with Evil William, Evil Maria, and Evil Danny.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right.

Then, after Jin Kariya was dealt with, Lincoln, his harem, Mira, and Keith (Voltron: Legendary Defender) had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Keith (Voltron: Legendary Defender) went up to Mira and he hugged her in his arms, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs, and Keith (Voltron: Legendary Defender) had lipstick marks on his face.

Nico: Hey, gang, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Cala Goloritzé, one of Italy's most famous beaches.

Lilith Exedra: That's right, and we had an amazing time, but then, Jin Kariya showed up to cause havoc.

Me: We should've guessed it.

Rukia Kuchiki: And we also got the video of it.

Rukia Kuchiki showed us the video of the fight, and it was really awesome, and it ended with Lincoln using Cell's absorption on him, and sending his soul to The Black Gates forever.

Eli: Wow, and the combos you girls did with the Legendary Bakugan was really awesome.

Apollonia Apollonir: Thanks, Eli.

Nico: And that attack you did, Lincoln, now that was really explosive.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yeah, they first did their individual elemental combos, and I finished it with using a technique based on the Six Elemental Attributes and really gave Jin Kariya a vicious beating.

Nico: Nice. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Serenity Lexington: I think I have just the Gene-Slammer for Linky's tomorrow for Day 6 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt: the Fusion Gene-Slammer for Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon.

Lincoln: And there's only one person that we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into the Fusion Gene-Slammer for Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon: Amara Thatcher.

Nico: Ooh, a Gene-Slammer for Rainbow Dragon, the dragon of light, and Rainbow Dark Dragon, the dragon of darkness, now that's an awesome combo.

Lincoln: You got that right, plus, you know what tomorrow is, right?

Nico: Yeah, the fight against Team Loud Evil Storm, and Evil Nico's going to pay for everything he's done.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: What he's done can never be forgiven, he deserves every single ounce of pain and fury that we're going to unleash on him. Better start praying, Evil Nico, 'cause we're coming for you, and your days of death and destruction will be brought to an end forever.

Nico: What you've done in your universe can never be forgiven, you pathetic excuse for a warrior.

Me: He's much more than that, Nico, he's a heartless cold-blooded snake who doesn't give a damn about anyone and craves only death and destruction. But, now, he's going to pay for all of his crimes in blood, steel, and fire.

Nico, Lincoln, and Everyone: The fires and light of Team Loud Phoenix Storm will forever incinerate the demonic fires of Team Loud Evil Storm and cleanse Universe 666 Earth of their crimes and purge their shadow from the land!

---

Later it was time for Matt's final ambassador mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matt? Besides all the Constructicons, Dante, and Haruto?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go too.

Me: Awesome.

Lana: You guys will love Ty and his friends.

Qin: They are so cool.

Lola: We can't wait.

Nico: Are we all set?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets roll.

I went and got into the Elephandor Zoid this time and we were off.

---

We arrived in the world of DinoTrux.

Nico: Here we are.

Lola: Wow!

Lori: Literally amazing.

Me: It sure is cool.

Ty and friends saw us.

Ty Rux: Hey guys!

Skya: Awesome of you all to come.

Matt: Ty, these are Dante Vale and Haruto Soma.

Ty Rux: Wow! The leader of the Huntik team and the leader of the Wizard Kamen Riders. An honor.

Haruto: Same to you Ty.

Dante Vale: And it's great to be here.

Me: And these are Lana's siblings the Loud's.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys.

They introduced themselves.

Ton Ton: Awesome! That's a lot of kids in your family Lana.

Lana: Yeah we are big aren't we.

Me: Yeah and their mom and dad all thought it was cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: (Whispers to Ty) Also their family has never been one that uses condoms.

Ty snickered.

Ty: And looks like all the Constructions are with you guys.

Scrapper: Yep. We brought the whole team with us this time.

Bonecrusher: It's gonna be awesome.

Skya: Wow! I'll say. So Devastator has 6 Transformers that merge into one?

Scavenger: You guessed it.

Lola: It's so awesome.

Lily: We all think so.

Garby: I think it's really awesome. You guys will be awesome for helping us take on the Dreadtrux.

Me: I guess he is causing problems for you guys now?

Garby: You got that right.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: Whoops! Sorry.

Me: Garby is funny and he is also REALLY gassy.

Garby: Yeah sorry about that.

Dozer: But it's cool.

Ty Rux: This one is actually a male. And unlike the one who helped us against D Structs and D Stroy, this one isn't friendly.

Me: Then this one will be destroyed and recruited into the M.O.E.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: Awesome!

Me: Oh Ty got something for ya.

I gave him his own Legend Items.

Me: Your own Legend Items. In the future your archenemy is going to be Demolishor from the Live Action Universe.

Ty Rux: Awesome! Looking forward to seeing what he can do.

Lola: You'll love it.

Starlight Glimmer: This will be interesting to see what he is capable of too.

Ty Rux: I heard about the battle you're going into. You sure you don't want our help?

Nico: Ty, this is us against less than 10 villains. Maybe even more less if we're lucky.

Me: We've always been lucky against the odds. Besides we've had some outside help take down over 524,000 of them before we found out about them.

Qin: But thanks for your concern.

Ty Rux: Anytime.

Garby: Boy I heard that it's evil versions of you guys.

Me: Yeah I got a really horrible nightmare about them and we were warned about them.

Laney: But we've been preparing for them.

Me: They live on a wartorn Earth located over 34 billion lightyears away from Earth and we're going to make sure they all pay for their crimes.

Lily: We call it Universe 666.

Me: Sounds satanic I know but it fits.

Scrapper: Also, what do you think of this drawing we made?

Scrapper showed Ty a picture of a horse titled "Doofus McGoof Business Horse".

Ty Rux: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Qin: That's a good drawing he made.

Me: Even if his version of Megatron didn't like it, I thought it was pretty cool.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Pretty fitting title for D-Structs.

We laughed.

Ty Rux: We might as well bring out the heavy artillery against the Dreadtrux.

Mixmaster: What do you mean by that?

Ty Rux: I'm talking about me and my friends getting Supercharged.

Me: Now this I got to see.

Qin: This will be cool.

Garby: Just as long as I don't do…

LOUD FART TOOT!

Dozer: (COUGHS)

Nico: That?

Garby: Yeah.

Ty Rux: But we'll do that the minute we see the Dreadtrux.

Me: Okay.

Eli: Wait I sense something. Something big.

Nico: Dreadtrux?

Eli: Yeah. He's coming at us 60 klicks and closing from the south.

Nico: Perfect.

Garby: Lets Trux it up!

LOUD BELCH!

Me: Scuse you!

Garby: Sorry! Little gassy there.

We laughed!

Ty Rux: Time to get… supercharged!

They then activated their Supercharge power!

Qin: WHOA!

They were glowing!

Lola: Awesome!

Me: Wow! That is awesome power.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Awesome!

We heard a roar and out came THE DREADTRUX!

---

Dreadtruxes are Dinotrux who are half Dreadnoughtus and half bucket-wheel excavator. They are accordingly a massive Dinotrux larger than any other species ever seen. They hibernate for hundreds of years and wake up only to feed.

Big Dread is a Dreadtrux - half Dreadnoughtus and half bucket-wheel excavator.

Lil'Dread is a young Dreadtrux - half Dreadnoughtus and half bucket-wheel excavator - who befriended Ton-Ton.

---

We were shocked to see one!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

Nico: It's huge!

Me: Good thing I am piloting the Elephandor this time.

Nico: Yeah.

Scrapper: Constructicons, merge into Devestator!

They did so and formed into CONSTUCTICON DEVASTATOR!

Qin: YEAH!

Ty Rux: Wow! Devastator is huge!

Me: He sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome!

Matt: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Lets get him guys!

Elephandor Roared!

Haruto: Henshin!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: YEAH!

Elyon: Oh yeah!

Me: Chew on these!

The Elephandor fired laser blasts and blasted the Dreadtrux all over.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Lola: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lily and Lisa fired Water and Gear blasts and smashed him all over.

Nico: Dante, we could use some Titan action!

Dante Vale: Coming at ya!

He summoned UMBRA!

Dante and Umbra fired waves of darkness and lightning and blasted Dreadtrux all over.

Ty Rux: Lets do this!

He used Live Action Demolishor's Wizard Ring and picked up a massive boulder and threw it and smashed Dreadtrux all over with it!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WOW! That was strong!

Me: I'll say!

Lincoln and Lynn fired waves of lava and lightning and smashed him all over.

Dante Vale: (gets out Whiger's Wizard Ring) Don't leave me out of the fun.

Me: Wouldn't dream of it Dante.

Dante activated his ring for Whiger and fired a Tiger Magic Blast and it hit Dreadtrux and smashed him all over.

Me: YEAH! Here's a bunch of tricks courtesy of Hoss Delgado.

I fired machine guns first and blasted Dreadtrux all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Taste Shuriken!

I fired razor ninja stars and slashed him all over the place.

Me: Grenade launchers!

I fired grenades and they hit Dreadtrux and exploded all over!

---

Lana: To quote Billy, 15 Points!

We laughed!

Haruto: (Gets out Terminator 1984's Wizard Ring) To quote a friend of mine, Hasta La Vista, Baby!

He activated it and fired bullets all over the Dreadtrux.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Good one!

Me: Taste cannons!

I fired cannonballs and they hit Dreadtrux all over with incredible force!

Qin: And now for the Piece de Resistance! (Activates Captain Cold's Wizard Ring) She fired waves of ice and froze him in place.

Me: YEAH!

Devestator: Devestator will crush Dreadtrux!

Me: Go for it!

He punched and smashed him all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: GET HIM!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Nico: Finish him J.D.!

Me: With pleasure. Stand back guys! This particle cannon has a massive punch.

I fired a powerful particle cannon blast and it hit the Dreadtrux and hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown into millions of pieces!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: That did it!

Lincoln: That was awesome!

Lisa Loud: That was a most impressive victory.

Nico: That supercharged mode of yours sure is powerful.

Me: Boy I'll say!

Ty Rux: Yeah it sure is!

Garby: But it always gets the job done.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Especially with that!

We laughed!

Lana: Awesome!

Garby: I'm so sorry about that.

Elyon: But that was cool though.

Haruto: It sure was.

Ty Rux: Matt, ever since I first met you, I've seen you as a little brother.

Matt: Really? Oh Ty thanks.

He hugged him.

Garby: (Weeping) I promised myself I wouldn't cry. (CRYING)

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Whoops!

Laney: Crying and farting how funny.

Lana: Yeah.

Will Vandom: Looks like we're soon to be inlaws.

Ty Rux: We just might be Will.

Lola: Awesome.

---

We later came back.

Maria: How did it go guys?

Me: It was really awesome!

Qin: Yep.

We told everyone about it and it was awesome1

Varie: Wow! That was awesome!

Laney: It was one of the most awesome ever!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now we can take a small break.

Maria: So, all we can do now is wait?

Me: Yep.

Camie: Yep. We go into battle tomorrow.

May: Ellie, for your first mission, Yusei and 1 Rabbid should go with you.

Ellie Singh: I'm really excited for this one!

Me: Yeah me too! I hope we face many Beybladers at once. Also Tahu and Tyson will go with.

Tahu: It'll be good to give Gingka some pointers.

Me: From veterans to champions too.

Qin: Good idea.

Lola: Yep.

Elie Glory: I'll go with too.

Me: Awesome idea Elie.

---

Later I called in Drakus and the X-Squad and SIREN in.

Drakus: So, what's up everyone?

Poromon: (shows Trailer to the X-Squad and SIREN) LOOK AT IT!

Live Action Long Haul: (sighs) I knew you guys wouldn't drop it so easily.

Me: Eustace?

Eustace: Hey mascots?

Poromon: Yes?

They saw Eustace and then he pulled out his ugly mask.

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Mascots: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH

The mascots got the doody scared out of them!

Eustace: (LAUGHS)

KRABONK!

Francesca and Muriel hit him on the head with a rolling pin!

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Kanade Otonokoji (X-Squad Universe): You saw the trailer for Blood and Honey, didn't you?

Live Action Overload: You saw it as well?

Kiko: Long before you did.

Me: Yeah it was crazy.

Brushogun: But rest assured, the only thing we're doing about it is not watching the movie when it comes out.

Me: That's for sure.

Drakus: Look, I get it, Pooh and Piglet went sicko mode in this. But, to me, the director is showing Pooh and Piglet in a sort of relatable light.

Poromon: How?!

Drakus: Coping with loss, insanity, abandonment issues, the need to live to see another day. You name it.

Manaphy: Oh, I get it.

Tentacool: That is true.

Horsea: That's kinda reasonable.

Jirachi: Yeah

Poliwhirl: I swear if there's more horror movies like this coming out, I will say called it.

Hibiki Otonokoji (X-Squad Universe): Erm, look up Mean One, or Bambi Reckoning.

Poromon and the Mascots look it up, and then are shocked.

Poliwhirl: Called it.

Poromon: The GRINCH gets a horror movie?! And it's a knockoff?!

Drakus: Blame the legal system.

Manaphy: Bambi goes on the warpath?!

Kiko: Yep, that's gonna be.

Tentacool: We're gonna watch these, are we?

Drakus: Yep, when Blood and Honey comes out, we're gonna watch it, and you are forced to watch it. Because say what you will, Pooh is gonna be up there with Angela Barker, Michael Myers and Jason Voorhees.

Nico: Drakus no one is watching those movies, period. That's an order.

Drakus: Fine.

Me: But at least we have 2 more movies added to the 25 movies we'll NEVER watch.

Poromon: Whew.

Later we were watching TV.

Me: The calm before the storm.

Xenia: Yep.

Good Crocker: My advice is get enough free time as you can. No telling what's gonna happen tomorrow.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Hard to imagine that we're going so far away from home to the very distant edge of the universe to destroy one of our most evil enemies.

But then we heard loud crashing and sounds of brutal fighting.

Mandy: I'LL KILL YOU!

Billy: I'M SORRY MANDY!

Me: Uh oh!

We went to Billy and Mandy's rooms.

Good Evolt: Geez, at this rate, you guys will kill each other before Team Loud Evil Storm gets the chance.

We saw Billy and Mandy in a brutal fight cloud!

Eli: Oh boy! I got this.

Eli went over and grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nanny goats!

BLAM!

He bashed their heads together!

Me: All right you guys what's going on now!?

Billy: It wasn't my fault!

Mandy: Billy farted in my face.

Billy: I was playing video games and got caught up in the fun and I have gas and ripped one in Mandy's face!

Me: Billy! I know you did some stupid things in the past but that's gross.

Nico: And no, it wasn't your shoe. We've heard it before.

Lori: That's literally usually my thing Nico.

Nico: Sorry force of habit.

Me: Yeah and we heard it 412,432,422 times.

Dexter did some math and determined that over the last 6 and a half years we heard that.

Dexter: He's right.

Nico: Nice keeping track.

Me: Thanks. Also this wasn't Billy's shoes.

Billy: Yeah I have really bad gas.

LOUD FART!

Me: Geez. First Garby and now Billy.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Now Mandy, you know Billy has a really nasty gas problem even though you don't have a nose right?

Mandy: Yeah.

Me: Now Billy what do you say to Mandy?

Billy: I'm sorry.

Mandy: It's all right.

May: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Syd's team will include Virgo, Lime, Po, Mantis, and Monkey. Becca's team will include Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, and Jade Chan.

Gohan: Awesome my friend Lime is in a team.

Me: That's cool Gohan. And Master Vegeta you must be proud to have Bulla in a team.

Vegeta: I sure am.

Me: Also Master Goku it'll be great to have Ms. ChiChi in a team too.

Goku: It sure is awesome.

Me: And Goten you must be excited to have your girlfriend in a team too.

Goten: You bet I am.

Me: And Jackie you must be happy for Jade.

Jackie Chan: I sure am.

Nico: Poromon, where are you 4 going?

Poromon: Last day before the battle. Last chance to do this. Me, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea are going to Moe's Tavern to participate in a drinking contest.

Nico: What!?

Me: Uh oh.

Lola: Oh boy.

Jamesdean5842: (SIGHS) I knew this was going to happen.

Lori: Let's literally forget about the drunk antics. How about I tell you guys how Leni got her license?

Nico: Sure Lori.

Me: That's an even better idea.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is.

Me: I remember that one. It was back when I was helping Lincoln with some of Lori's chores.

Lori: Back then I gave rides to everyone because I was too lazy to do anything.

---

**Lincoln:** "Come on, Lori! This is a lot of laundry! I don't think it's worth it."

*[Lincoln is carrying a huge load of Lori's laundry and Lori is holding the keys to the family van.]*

**Lori:** "Do you want a ride to the comic book store or not?"

**Lincoln:** *[sighs]* "Fine." *[prepares to leave but Lori stops him.]*

**Lori:** "Whoa whoa whoa! Where are you going? Those are just my jeggings. Let me get the rest." *[tosses remainders into pile]* "Wore that yesterday… wore that Tuesday… whoops! That definitely needs to be washed!"

*[the pile falls on top of Lincoln and he pulls it off; insert an image of Lori's driver's license.]*

**Lincoln:** *[to the viewers]* "Lori's the only Loud kid with a driver's license. Which means that, in this house…" *[gets one of Lori's socks tossed on his face]* "… there's no such thing as a free ride."

Me and Varie came in.

Me: Hey guys.

Lori: Oh hey J.D. Hey Varie.

Varie: What's going on?

Lori: I'm going to take Lincoln to the comic book store after he helps me with my laundry.

Me: Boy Lori sure has a lot of clothes to wash.

Lori: I sure do.

*[enter Lisa with a piece of paper.]*

**Lisa:** "In exchange for transporting me to the planetarium, I've done your calculus homework. Next time, I would appreciate a challenge."

I sensed Lucy.

*[Lucy appears out of nowhere and scares everyone, making Lincoln lose the load.]*

I helped Lincoln with his load.

**Lucy:** "Thanks for the ride to the cemetery. I finished your poem for your ten week anniversary. It's called "Bobby"."

**Lori:** "Let's hear it."

**Lucy:** *[clears throat]* " **Bobby, I thought you were a stalker / When you left brownies in my locker / Bobby-** "

*[Enter Lana interrupting Lucy's poem.]*

**Lana:** "Hey, big sis!" *[holding Lori's retainer]* "I found your missing retainer in the garbage, and there was some perfectly good gum stuck to it!" *[blows a bubble showing she's been chewing it.]*

**Lori:** "So, where do *you* need a ride to?"

**Lana:** "Ride? I just like digging in the trash."

**Lori:** *[content with their services; picks up her homework, poem, and retainer in order.]* "Thank you, thank you, and thank… *ew!* See, Lincoln?" *[Holds her sisters]* "These guys respect our arrangement. Oh, and here are my dirty gym clothes, too." *[piles it on the laundry pile, stacking it up high. Lincoln smells the horrible stench and a foghorn sound effect plays to accompany it.]* "And don't forget, I like the lavender scented dryer sheets." *[closes door]*

Me: Got it.

Varie: We'll help out Lincoln.

*[Lincoln heads off to the laundry room; at the same time, Leni is coming in with a hammer, nails, and boards; they bump into each other and make a mess.]*

**Lincoln:** *[with Leni's shades on his face]* "Sorry, Leni!" *[Leni's hammer drops on his foot]* "Yeowch!" *[groans in pain]* "What are you doing with all this stuff?"

Me: Jeez what do you need all the wood and tools for?

**Leni:** "I need a ride to the mall, so Lori told me to make her bed, which is weird, cause I'm pretty sure she already has one."

Me: I don't think that's what Lori had in mind.

**Lincoln:** "Wait. Why are *you* doing chores for Lori? Aren't you old enough to drive *yourself* to the mall?"

**Leni:** "Yeah, but I failed the driving test 12 times. Everyone's given up on teaching me. Dad's still mad about the Fire Hydrant Paperboy Nun Incident."

*[Flashback to said incident; Leni had crashed Vanzilla into a tree and set a fire hydrant to spring a leak with a nun screaming at the*

*top of her lungs in a panic and a paper boy is hanging by a branch.]*

**Flashback Leni:** "Should I leave a note?"

*[Lynn Sr. is riding shotgun with his face covered with an airbag and sobbing over his daughter's failure. Back to the present.]*

Me: Geez!

Varie: That is crazy!

**Lincoln:** "What if *I* teach you to drive?"

**Leni:** *[excited]* "Wow! You have your license?"

**Lincoln:** "Well, no, but I *do* have a crazy high score on… **Total Turbo XXII**, the world's awesomest racing video game!"

**Leni:** *[eager]* "FUN!" *[worried]* "Wait. Are there nuns in it?"

**Lincoln:** " *Nun* that I know of!" *[chuckles; turns to viewers]* "If I can help Leni get her license, she'll drive us anywhere! And Lori will have to wash her own jeggings."

---

Today, Laney was doing something completely different. She was in kitchen washing dishes. She placed all the clean plates and bowls in nice stacks. And while she was placing the last stack of plates she was jumped by sound her sister Lucy.

Lucy: Hey Laney.

Laney: AAH! [she threw the plates up in the air and ending up juggling them as they landed, she slipped on a splash of water and fell breaking the plates] Oh dear…

Lucy: So what's your excuse?

Laney: [stands up] Well, tomorrow's Liam's birthday party and since Lori is the only sibling who's old enough to drive, I asked her if she can drive me to his house. She said she will If I do the dishes. [sees the broken dishes on the floor] Though, something tells me I might be a little late.

Lucy: Why would you go to some kid's birthday party anyway?

Laney: I heard he has a bounce house. I've never bounced on one before, but it's sounds fun! What about you?

Lucy: I wrote a poem for Lori's ten week anniversary for taking me to the cemetery. It's called "Bobby".

Lucy: [clears throat]

" **Bobby, I thought you were a stalker**

**When you left brownies in my locker**

**Bobby-** "

Laney: Uh. That's very nice Lucy. [sighs] I'm going to Lori's room. Perhaps I can make it before Liam opens his presents.

She walks upstairs to Lori's room, and finds Lincoln talking to his dumb blonde sister Leni. She continues to walk to Lori when Lincoln notices her.

Lincoln: Where you going Laney?

Laney: I was seeing if Lori can take me to Liam's house. Maybe she has something that doesn't involve anything breaking. [picks a piece of a broken plate out of her hair] Ow.

Lincoln: What if I told you that there was a way to drive you anywhere you want to go, without doing any medial task?

Laney: I'm listening.

---

*[Lincoln puts the game into the console and gives Leni the steering wheel controller.]*

**Leni:** "Wow! It's just like a real spinny thingy!"

**Lincoln:** "Technically, it's called a steering wheel. So, you ready to get started?"

**Leni:** "WAIT! I need my special driving outfit!" *[changes into her special driving outfit and makes a couple of poses.]*

**Lincoln:** "Great. So, can we get sta-"

**Leni:** "WAIT! I need my special driving smoothie!" *[makes a smoothie and takes a sip.]* "It's a soy pumpkin cookie crumble cream. It's seasonal!"

**Lincoln:** "Great. So, *now* can we-"

**Leni:** "WAIT!"

**Lincoln:** *[exasperated]* "What is it now?"

**Leni:** "Aren't you gonna open the door for me?" *[takes another sip of her smoothie.]*

**Lincoln:** *[sighs and pretends to open a car door with the sofa as the car.]* "Click! Creak!"

**Leni:** "What a gentleman." *[sits down]*

[The game starts and Leni's image is the player]

Laney: Nice looking avatar.

Leni: Aw. Thanks! Wait, what's an avatar?

Me: That's your image in the game.

Varie: I think that's cool.

**Lincoln:** "Okay, all you have to do is keep the steering wheel straight, and you'll-"

*[As soon as Leni starts playing, she crashes into the wall and the game is over.]*

**Leni:** "Like that?"

**Lincoln:** "Um… let's try again."

*[Leni chooses to continue]*

**Lincoln:** "Just keep the wheel straight."

*[Leni crashes again]*

**Lincoln:** "Okay, one more time."

*[Leni continues]*

**Lincoln:** "The road is straight, so keep the wheel straight."

*[Leni crashes again and her virtual self jumps out of the car and it explodes, resulting in yet another game over.]*

**Lincoln:** *[irritated by his sister's incompetence]* "Leni! You have to stay on the road!"

**Leni:** *[tosses controller in frustration]* "But, what's the point? We're not going anywhere fun!"

**Lincoln:** "Sure we are! We're going to, uh… the mall!"

**Leni:** *[gasps and takes controller back]* "Why didn't you say so?"

**Game announcer:** "GAME ON!"

*[This time, Leni plays the game like a pro with words of praise such as "Good!", "Holy Cow!" and "Dang, Girl!" appear on-screen.]*

**Lincoln:** "Wow! Go, Leni!"

Me: You're doing great!

**Leni:** *[her player stuck behind a Sunday driver.]* "Move it, slowpoke! Mama needs a new driving dress!" *[drives off a billboard and moves ahead; gets to the mall at the end of the level and beats Lincoln's high score.]*

**Lincoln:** *[amazed]* "That was incredible!"

**Leni:** *[has her virtual self punch an old lady.]* "Outta my way, granny!"

**Lincoln:** "Easy there, Fast and Furious." *[snatches the controller]*

**Leni:** "BUT I HAVE TO GET TO THE MALL!"

**Lincoln:** "The mall can wait. You've got a driving test to pass." *[Leni grins and heads out the door.]* "Go, Leni, go! Go, Leni, go!" *[notices Leni went in the wrong direction.]* "Wait! The bus stop is that way!" *[Leni turns around and heads the other way.]* "Go, Leni, go! Go, Leni, go!"

---

*[Lincoln is pacing around waiting for Leni to get home; Leni opens the door.]*

**Lincoln:** "Did you pass?"

*[Unfortunately, a cop is right behind Leni to give some bad news.]*

**Cop:** "No, she did not! She did, however, refuse to obey the speed limit, fail to use her turn signals, and she redirected the test vehicle toward the mall, where she proceeded to hip-check and tackle Mrs. Jelinsky!"

*[The citations are labeled "Crazy Mall Chick", "Incident Report", ""Forgot" the speed limit", "What are "blinky-blinks"?", "Hijacked test vehicle", "Assaulted Instructor Jelinski", and "NOTE: Culprit is dangerous"; Mrs. Jelinsky is in the police car yelling at Leni for her maniacal driving.]*

**Leni:** "It's not fair! When I did all that in the game, I won! You guys need to get your rules straight!" *[heads upstairs]*

*[The police car leaves and Lincoln sighs in disappointment.]*

**Lori:** *[having heard everything]* "Lincoln, Lincoln, Lincoln. That's your plan? Teaching Leni to drive? She can't even drive a lawnmower."

*[flashback to when Leni tried mowing the lawn.]*

**Leni:** *[panicking]* "AAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHH! MAKE IT STOP! AAAAAAAAHHHHHHH!" *[drives the mower through the hedges; end of flashback.]*

**Lori:** "Trust me. You're gonna fail. You and Leni both. Now, where's Lynn? She owes me a pedicure." *[takes off her shoe and wiggles her pink-painted toenails. takes off the other shoe and looks for Lynn]*

**Lincoln:** *[Fiercely]* "This isn't over yet." *[shakes fist]*

Leni: Lori, are you trying to sabatoge my chances at getting my license?!

Lynn: You know what? I'm just gonna walk for the rest of the day.

Me: You do that Lynn.

---

*[Lori and Leni's room; Leni has gone back to literally making Lori's bed.]*

We saw the bed she was making and we were amazed.

**Lincoln:** "Hey, Leni." *[amazed at how she's doing]* "What are you doing?"

**Leni:** "Going back to making Lori's bed."

Me: Boy this is well done.

**Lincoln:** "Nice craftsmanship.

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Nico: Wow so that's how Leni was really good at carpentry.

Me: Yeah we were amazed ourselves when we saw how awesome her skills were.

Laney: She has quite an artistry.

Me: Yep. Now where were we. Oh right.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Lincoln: But you can't give up on driving. It was *my* fault you didn't pass the test."

Me: No it's not Lincoln.

**Leni:** "Maybe I'm just not meant to be behind the spinny thingy. You know?"

**Lincoln:** "No. See, my video game approach was all wrong. Let me try a different method." *[holds up an instruction manual.]*

---

*[Lincoln has set up a pretend car test for Leni to practice on.]*

**Lincoln:** "Okay, lesson one: preparing to drive."

*[enter Lynn with a sanding tool.]*

**Lynn:** "Ah, you're teaching Leni to drive? Score! Can I help? I'm sick of sanding Lori's calluses! Ugh, barf!" *[tosses tool away]*

**Lincoln:** "Thanks, Lynn!"

**Lucy:** *[out of nowhere]* "Me too." *[Lincoln and Leni scream at their sister's appearance.]* "I can't write another poem for Bobby. I've run out of words that rhyme with 'babe'".

**Lincoln:** *[chuckles nervously]* "Thanks, Lucy…"

*[suddenly, all of the other sisters come in wanting to help Leni learn to drive and get out of doing tasks for Lori.]*

**Lola:** "I can help!"

**Luna:** "I'll help! I'll help!"

**Luan:** *[takes off her gag glasses]* "Me, too! I wanna help!"

**Lana:** "Me me me me!"

**Lisa:** "I can be of assistance."

Laney: Are we seriously doing this again? Haven't we already established that Leni can't drive, and she can't be taught! I want no part of this!

Luna: C'mon dudette. You wanna bounce at that party don't ya?

Laney: Well I do, but…

Lana: And all this work for an escort is really getting tiring.

Laney: Um…

Luan: C'mon Lanes, you can't be mad at Leni 'cause she drived you crazy. [laughs]

Luna: All were sayin' is give Leni a chance.

The kids came up to stubborn Laney and they all smiled at her with hopes in their eyes.

Laney: Promise this will go well?

Lincoln: Trust me Laney, this time my plan is foolproof.

Laney: As long as the fool doesn't crash and burn like last time. [sighs] What have I got to lose?

Lincoln: Great! Alright guys, we need to set it up like a real car."

*[They gather up some of their things and do as Lincoln told them.]*

Lincoln: "Thanks, guys! Luna's bass drum is the brake. And Luan's whoopee cushion is the accelerator." *[puts foot on them to demonstrate their uses.]*

**Luan:** "Accelerator? Don't you mean *gas* ?" *[chuckles]* "Get it?"

Me and Varie laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one!

**Lincoln:** "This golf club's the gear shift. The wreath is the steering wheel. Car horn, turn signal, and… oh! These keys…" *[grabs Lily's baby toy keys]* "… are, well… the keys. Got all that?"

*[the others smile in hope]*

**Leni:** *[obviously confused]* "Sure?"

**Others:** "GREAT!"

**Lincoln:** "Okay, first, fasten your seat belt."

*[Lola puts some of her beauty pageant sashes on them to simulate the seat belts.]*

**Leni:** "That was easy."

**Lincoln:** "Next, check your mirrors."

**Leni:** *[panicking]* "Why? Do I look bad?"

**Lincoln:** "No, no, no, no. I meant-"

**Leni:** *[runs off]* "Stop the car! I can't drive in this hideous condition!"

*[everyone else groans with Lincoln doing a facepalm; Leni comes back now wearing a helmet.]*

**Leni:** "That's better!"

*[everyone stares awkwardly at her.]*

**Lincoln:** *[sighs]* "Lesson 12: Avoiding road hazards. There's a squirrel in the road. What do you do?"

Me: Aw cute.

*[Lily walks in wearing a squirrel costume and makes squirrel chatter sounds; Leni bolts out of the living room screaming with her seat still*

*stuck on her. Lincoln throws the manual on the floor in frustration; eventually, it seems hopeless as the others seem to have already given up.]*

**Lincoln:** "Use your turn signal!" *[Leni taps Luna's drum]* "No, that's the brake!" *[Leni taps Luan's whoopee cushion]* "No, that's the gas!" *[Leni slaps him]* "No, that's my face!" *[points to ladle]* " *This!* This is the turn signal!"

**Leni:** "Oh! You mean the blinky blink?"

**Lincoln:** *[discombobulated]* "The… blinky blink?"

**Leni:** "Yeah. It's right by the spinny thingy." *[points to wreath]*

**Lincoln:** "The spinny…" *[realizes]* "That's the problem! I haven't been speaking Leni!"

**Leni:** "There's a country named after me?"

I facepalmed.

**Lincoln:** "No. I mean, I haven't been using words you understand. Let me try again. Use the blinky blink." *[Leni nods with a rattle sound effect and flips the blinky blink.]* "Good. Now turn left." *[Leni doesn't know]* "I mean, turn to your good side." *[Leni gets it and turns to her good side. Lincoln bursts with excitement]* "Now we're getting somewhere! Hey, crew, we're gonna need some new car parts."

*[The others salute and get to work; they replace Luna's bass drum with a white high heel shoe.]*

**Lincoln:** "This is a brake pedal. What does the brake pedal do?" *[Leni doesn't know]* "White shoes after Labor Day!"

**Leni:** "Ew, *stop!* "

**Lincoln:** "Exactly."

**Luan:** *[takes back her whoopee cushion]* "I *gas* you won't be needing this." *[Squeezes the whoopee cushion, giggles and skips away.]*

*[Lola scowls painfully at Luan's pun and hands Lincoln a Go-Go boot.]*

**Lincoln:** "This is the gas pedal. What does the gas pedal do?" *[Leni doesn't know]* "Boots from the 60's."

**Leni:** "Go-Go!"

**Lincoln:** *[Excitedly]* "Yes! Leni, I think you're ready for the next level!"

---

*[Leni is practicing on her old enemy, the lawnmower.]*

**Lincoln:** "Remember what we practiced, Leni!"

**Leni:** "Go-go boot!" *[accelerates]* "White shoe!" *[stops for a squirrel to pass]* "Go-go boot!" *[accelerates; heading for the hedges.]*

**Siblings:** *[worried what might happen]* "Whoa! Watch out!"

**Leni:** "Good side!" *[turns left in the nick of time.]*

*[Everyone starts cheering for her.]*

**Lincoln:** "She's doing it! Yeah, nice job, Leni!"

**Leni:** "I'm doing it!"

*[Meanwhile, Lori - all alone - is trying to pull the laundry out of her room.]*

**Lori:** "Stupid jeggings!" *[pulls them through the door only for them to fall on top of her.]* "Where is everybody? *[Calling]* LYNN! I'M STILL WAITING ON THAT PEDICURE!" *[suddenly hears the others cheering outside and looks out the window. She sees Leni on the lawnmower doing a victory dance. The camera zooms out to reveal that Leni's name is written on the lawn. Lori scowls.]* "I'm not giving up the car keys that easily."

But Varie overheard what Lori said.

Varie: (In her head) We'll see about that.

* * *

*[It's time to go to bed.]*

**Lincoln:** "Night, Leni! You're gonna do great tomorrow!" *[leaves]*

**Leni:** "Night, Lincoln! Night, Lori!"

*[Lori is fast asleep; Leni shrugs and puts on her sleeping mask and reaches for the lamp switch.]*

**Lori:** "Click."

**Leni:** "Got it!" *[goes to sleep]*

*[It turns out Lori was only pretending to sleep; she slips a fake driving instruction tape over Leni's ears to ensure that she will remain the only Loud kid with a driver's license and doom Leni to fail.]*

But little did Lori know that Varie replaced the tape with Lincoln's driving instructions.

Leni later went to the DMV the next morning and she passed.

Varie: Lori we know you were trying to sabotage Leni. But I was onto you.

Lori: You were?

Me: Drop the act Lori. We know it was you.

Lori: Oh you guys caught me and Varie was onto me the whole time I bet.

Varie: Yes I was.

Lola: Lori, if you don't let Leni get her license, I'll tell Mom and Dad about what you did.

Me: And believe me you don't want that to happen!

Varie: Yeah!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: We better get over there and make sure she's okay.

We went to the DMV and surprisingly was saw her jumping up and down like a giddy school girl.

Me: Leni?

Leni: I PASSED!

Me: Way to go!

Leni: I passed with perfect scores.

Me: That's great Leni!

Laney: Great job!

Lori: Leni I tried to Sabotage your test!

Lisa: Yes, Leni. Lori WAS trying to sabatoge you.

Lori: Lisa!

Lisa: I cannot tell a lie in this situation.

Me: You know how smart Lisa is.

Leni:: [not knowing the meaning of the word] Sabo… tage?

Lincoln: It's like she went and bought the dress she knew you wanted.

Leni: [gasps] HOW COULD YOU?!

Me: But Varie was on to Lori the whole time and she made sure it all went well.

Leni: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome Leni. But at least you passed.

Leni: Thanks to Linky's teachings.

Lori: I'm sorry Leni.

Leni: It's all right Lori.

Me: But we're proud of you Leni.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

---

Me: We got Leni her Drivers License and she gives rides now perfectly.

Qin: That's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure was.

Maria: Nico, which gene slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Right the Mandatory Question. Nidoqueen next.

Me: Awesome choice.

Lola: Yeah and then after that is Nidoking next.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure that one out.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Guys, I'm gonna pick the mascots up from Moe's. They're passed out from being drunk.

Me: Okay.

Nico went to Moe's.

Qin: Oh boy.

May: The Mascots really drank a lot didn't they.

Me: Yep.

Nico went and got them and came back later on and we had a huge day to prepare for tomorrow. I looked up at the sky.

Me: Team Loud Evil Storm better be ready. (EYES GLOW RED) We're coming for you and we're going to make you pay for everything you did.

Nico: That's for sure! (EYES GLOW RED) It will be really painful for them.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Driving Ms. Hazy was a great episode of The Loud House and Leni was awesome and funny in that one. That one aired on May 9th, 2016 and it was cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living

Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis and Monkey and The U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Phantom, Yoshikage Kira, Animan and Mea are heading to a soda factory and we"re going to be in for a really silly rescue as we rescue a girl there that fell into a vat of alcoholic root beer as well as battle Another Leo Undead Zodiarts and Another U-Foes. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Nidoqueen named Selma Fitzgerald. No relation to Rice Fitzgerald. Selma is Nico's friend from Nature class and she is known for having one of the most powerful belches ever, measured with a power of 523 decibels with the power of a thermonuclear explosion. She also can blow any villain back into the walls with their eardrums shattered and bleeding. Also she hates and loathes and ABSOLUTELY DESPISES The Digimon Emperor, Lila Rossi and Xin Fa with a merciless vengeance and wants to kill them and eat their heads on pikes. The next match-up in the line-up is for Daria Kuso, Pyrus Brawler and Leader of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Fusion Dragonoid, and Cousin of Dan Kuso, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Shūkurō Tsukishima. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 5 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Bertha Sellington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Majin Vegeta who's come back for revenge on Eli for destroying him, but Bertha Sellington and the rest of us aren't going to let that happen. And we're going to meet the Fusion Gene-Slammer for Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon named Amara Thatcher, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Rochester, New York and his classmate in Gym, she's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon. She's a Goth Girl who has powers of both light and darkness and she's a very powerful force for good, she also knows all kinds of light and dark magic, and she can also resurrect the dead and summon the forces of the undead. But, she also has a secret that only Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels know about her: like Galeia the Dark Elemental Angel, Amara Thatcher is also a dark angel that fell from heaven and has the powers of all the elemental forces of nature, and her power is just as strong as our. She Gene-Slammed herself on purpose into Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon to also protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. But, she harbored a very nasty and dark hatred for the two traitorous Saiyans, Raditz and Nappa, because they killed Amara Thatcher's parents in cold blood, and there was also another one there as well: it was Damian Alaister, the sadistic, bloodthirsty, and insane leader of The Church of Necrom, who cackled at her like the insane psychopathic fucked-up madman that he is, before he sent them to Planet Vegeta and he disappeared. She also found out from Vegeta that Damian Alaister was also the one who brought them and an evil version of himself back from the dead when he went completely off the fucking deep end after what Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls have been doing in capturing the rest of his fucked-up followers. From that day on, she swore eternal bloody revenge on them for what they did to her parents, and she also swore if she ever saw Damian Alaister again, she would make him pay with his miserable life. GET READY FOR THE MOST EXPLOSIVE AND MOST EPIC BATTLE EVER AS WE HEAD OVER TO UNIVERSE 666 EARTH AND WE'RE GOING TO TAKE ON THE LAST 7 MEMBERS OF TEAM LOUD EVIL STORM AND

WE'RE GOING TO MAKE EVERY SINGLE ONE OF THOSE MONSTERS PAY AND ERASE ALL OF THEIR ENTIRE INFLUENCE FROM THEIR UNIVERSE FOREVER!

see you all next time.

# TLPS VS TLES

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE BRUTAL

---

Walking through a local soda factory on the east side of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis and Monkey and The U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Phantom, Yoshikage Kira, Animan and Mea and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Lola: So we're at a soda factory this time.

Lana: Better than a sauce factory. That was tasty and awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Vapor: But we're really going to be having a good time with this one.

Lola: Yeah I heard rumors flying around that they are making a really awesome alcoholic root beer.

Me: Root Beer that's really alcoholic!? Has the world gone mad!?

We laughed at my remark.

Nico: (LAUGHS) And J.D. does love root beer.

Syd Chang: He sure does. That is funny.

Nico: Syd, I want to thank you, the U Foes, and your teams for coming.

Syd: It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Lime how did you meet Kakarot's son?

Lime: That's easy. Gohan saved me from drowning in a river.

She went over what happened during the 10 days to Cell's Tournament.

---

The episode begins with a young girl named Lime crawling along a tree branch as she tries to reach an apple. She reaches the end of the branch which snaps beneath her weight, causing her to fall into the raging river directly below. Luckily for her, Super Saiyan Full Power Gohan is flying overhead and saves Lime from drowning. Once he has set her upon land, she then notices Gohan touching her breast (unintentional), causing her to become angry and embarrassed. After snapping at him, she runs away and leaves Gohan wondering about what he did wrong. Gohan then finds a town called Chazke Village. He tells himself aloud that he hopes the village is not deserted because he has already tried three other places beforehand. He enters a shop where two men (Kasdan and Burdwell) are asking the owner for free food to take to the shelter to be protected from Cell.

Lime then cries out that Perfect Cell is coming. The two men run for the shelter in fear. The owner, Mr. Lao (who also happens to be Lime's grandfather), then scolds Lime for lying once she has revealed that she tricked them. Mr. Lao tells Gohan about Lime's parents who were absorbed by Imperfect Cell. Gohan then says he will help out by chopping their wood. Gohan throws three logs into the air and is about to slice them with his bare hands when Lime disrupts him by telling Gohan he must use an axe. The logs fall upon his head, hurting him, but he quickly recovers. He proceeds to chop the logs using the axe with ease, much to the joyful surprise of his two new friends.

Meanwhile, at Gohan's house, Goku and Krillin are talking and Krillin complains that resting makes him very powerless but Goku is undisturbed. Outside the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, Vegeta is thinking to himself and plans to go in and retrieve Piccolo if he does not exit within exactly one day. Inside the Hyperbolic Time Chamber, Piccolo is seeing an image of Perfect Cell teasing him, inspiring Piccolo to split into two and fight himself. Gohan and Lime are in the forest talking and eating apples when Lime tells Gohan that he is too gentle to fight. Lime also says that her grandpa (Mr. Lao) is a Martial Arts master. At the shelter, Lime again plays another trick by claiming that Cell is coming. The mayor, Mr. Borbonne, runs into the shelter and locks himself in, leaving the villagers outside. Kasdan and Burdwell catch Gohan and Lime, and are about to hurt them while Gohan tells them it is a scam to get money.

Mr. Lao then arrives and tells Gohan to not fight because he knows that Gohan will win and it is the villagers battle to fight. Mr. Lao fights very well but cannot defeat Mercenary Tao. Mercenary Tao fires his Super Dodon Wave at Mr. Lao, but Gohan blocks it. Mercenary Tao is about to fire it again until he realizes Gohan's resemblance to Goku, causing him to pause. Tao then asks Gohan for his name and is relieved to learn he is not Goku. But then Gohan reveals that he is Goku's son and Mercenary Tao flees with fear. Mr. Borbonne begs for Gohan's help and Gohan easily destroys the shelter with an energy wave. He then tells them that Cell is stronger and would have done much worse. The episode ends with Goku arriving to retrieve Gohan and the groceries.

---

When it was done we were amazed.

Qin: WHOA! So that's how Gohan met you and your grandpa.

Me: That's amazing that your grandpa stood up against General Tao. He was one of Master Goku's Childhood enemies.

Lime: That is amazing. I didn't know about that.

Qin: It sure is cool though. And it's awesome having you with us on the team.

Lime: I'm truly honored.

Nico: Virgo, what do you like to do in your free time?

Virgo: I haven't really thought about it that much. But I try my hardest to serve Lucy.

Me: She is really honored to have you with her.

Lola: I agree. And you have been a tremendous help to her too.

Virgo: I sure have. Even though I always have been asking for her to punish me.

Me: Why do you think someone is going to punish you?

Virgo: I just have this fear of not doing things right.

Me: You always do things right. Even in the most dire of situations.

Nico: Besides, we won't punish you for screwing up. Who do you think we are? Our version of Burns and Crocker?

Me: Yeah we're the good guys and we are not like the Prime Universes version of them.

Virgo: That's true.

Syd: Besides it's going to be all good when we destroy Team Loud Evil Storm later on.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome. Also Yesterday was a good one.

Nicole: You said it Nico especially after how I kicked Ginei's ass.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was so funny.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there!

Camie: That was really funny how he was chased by all the girls of Yokai Academy.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: It was some well deserved payback on him for all that.

Me: You said it Varie.

Eli: Yeah that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: The mascots had a hangover this morning.

Me: Boy they must've really drank a lot.

Nico: Moe said they drank more than 50 glasses of beer.

Me: Holy crap!

Camie: Boy they must've really felt that one.

Applejack: That's more drunk than a rattlesnake drinking its own venom,

Lana: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: That is crazy.

Juran: Did any of them vomit?

Nico: By the bucket load of it!

Me: Geez!

Lola: Moe must not have been happy about that.

Me: Yeah but it was a gross way to start your day.

Varie: Yeah I don't think Homer drinks that much and throws up.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding. Homer drinks as much as Boris Yeltsin and he doesn't throw up.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Hopefully, they'll be better when we get back.

Me: Yeah we'll need them.

Lola: Yep.

But then we heard a splash from one of the alcoholic Root Beer Vats.

KRASPLASH!

Then we looked up and heard gurgling sounds and then crawling out of the vat looking drunk as a loon was a girl in green underwear.

She was drunk as a loon and had ample breasts and she was REALLY wasted.

Me: Whoa!

Me and Maria flew over and got her out.

Girl: HIC!

Me: Geez are you alright.

Girl: HIC! (Slurred Speech) I've been wanting to tell you off for years but I never had the nerve!

Me: Geez this girl is wasted.

We brought her down and Nico put a blanket on her.

Nico: What's your name, Miss?

Girl: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH) (HIC)

Me: Lets get her back to normal.

I snapped my fingers and she was back to normal.

Me: You okay?

Girl: (GROANS) What a headache. What the hell just happened?

Me: You fell into a vat full of alcoholic root beer and got seriously drunk.

Aika Kiryuu: Oh man. Oh sorry my name is Aika Kiryuu.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Aika.

Lana: What was the last thing you remember doing before you landed here?

Aika Kiryuu: Well I was in my school's locker room changing and then this portal opened up and then sucked me into it. I was taken here.

Me: Weird.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But at least you're okay.

Maria washed off Aika and she was clean.

Nico: No one fucking drink it!

Me: Nico I swore I would never drink ever again. Not after what happened on Saint Patrick's day 3 years ago!

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: I don't want to fucking talk about it.

Camie: Oh boy.

Lana: Yeah he was drunk as a loon and had to spend the entire day in bed.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Oh boy.

Aika Kiryuu: Oh boy. Wait a second. You guys are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Wow! It's an honor to meet you guys. I'm sorry I didn't know it was you guys that I would meet. I heard so much about you all from Rias and the girls back home.

Me: But it's good we found you here.

Nico: Did you see anyone else here?

Aika Kiryuu: No I just got here. So how would I know?

Me: No worries. But it's good you're here. We need all the help we can get. We go into battle with an evil version of us in a few hours.

Qin: Yep.

Aika Kiyruu: Oh wow.

Me: Yep.

Eli then sensed something.

Eli: We're not the only ones here.

Rainbow Dash then winced in pain as she felt her mark for Leo The Lion Glow.

Rainbow Dash: My mark for Leo is glowing.

Me: That means the next Undead Zodiart is for Leo the Lion.

Lola: Awesome.

Varie: Too bad Jeri isn't with us.

Nico: I thought you said you didn't see anyone.

Eli: No I sensed it Nico.

Nico: Oh. Sorry.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER LEO UNDEAD ZODIARTS! IT looked like a mixture of Goaten, Spinferno and Liztwin!

Me: Whoa! The Undead Zodiarts for Leo The Lion!

Xenia: Wow! This one is gonna be amazing.

Another Leo Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) But it's good that you guys are here.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl in a yellow shirt, brown skirt and had a voluptuous body.

Me: Veronica Abigail Ivy!

Veronica Ivy: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Believe it or not she is Professor Ivy's little sister and she has a real gift for caring for lots of awesome Pokemon.

Nico: I will say this. She is as beautiful as her sister.

Veronica Ivy: Thanks Nico.

Me: I met her when I was out recruiting one of the Gym Leaders for the Kalos Region, Valerie.

Nico: Wow! I see.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Every time Brock hears the name of your sister, he gets all mopey.

Me: Yeah.

Veronica Ivy: I heard what happened. Poor guy.

Camie: What happened between them.

I whispered what happened into Camie's ear and it was shocking.

Camie: Oh man! But at least he's over that.

Me: Yeah.

Veronica Ivy: Poor guy must've been traumatized by my sister. But at least she was forgive for it.

Me: I am too. I will say this though, you and your sister are both really beautiful and awesome.

Veronica Ivy: Thanks J.D. Also I'm glad I found you guys. It's not just me. There are 4 more with me. They are dark versions of them.

She pointed to the U-Foes.

Vector: Another Versions of us!? How crazy!

Vapor: Whoa! We're going to be in for a big fight.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: Lola, considering that as soon as the rest of Crocker's main team gets here, it's off to fight our evil doppelgängers, I think us finding the Another U Foes might be a blessing.

Lola: I agree there too!

Qin: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: I'll face you to start.

Veronica Ivy: Lets do it then.

She turned into Another Leo Undead Zodiarts and Rainbow Dash fired waves of rainbow energy and blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Zodiarts Switch and Rouse Card and purified them and the Rouse Card had a picture of the Stars of Leo the Lion as well as the symbol of the Constellation and a picture of a lion on it.

Me: Cool!

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into Armbands for those marked with the power of Leo The Lion.

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Xenia: Yeah!

I brought Veronica over to us.

Varie looked her over.

Veronica Ivy: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: You're gonna be okay.

Veronica Ivy: Yeah.

Me: We're not done yet.

Then 4 figures came out and they were DARK VERSIONS OF THE U-FOES! They were ANOTHER U-FOES!

Me: WHOA! Another U-Foes!

Vector: Wow! Another Versions of us!

Vapor: That is amazing!

X-Ray: It sure is!

Another Vector: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is about to start.

Another Vapor: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: (GASP) The Haneulbyeollimgureumhaennimbodasarangseureouri sisters!

Another X-Ray: (In a girls voice) Good to see you again J.D.

Another Ironclad: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome seeing you here too.

Me: Sure is awesome. Guys they are the Haneulbyeollimgureumhaennimbodasarangseureouri Sisters. Another Vector is Meilin, Another Vapor is Syu Yun, Another X-Ray is Gi Fan and Another Ironclad is Hey Lin.

Nico: Wow! It's a pleasure.

Me: They went to my school on a special foreign exchange program. The Haneulbyeollimgureumhaennimbodasarangseureouri Sisters are from South Korea and they know so much about Korea and more.

Nico: Cool.

Me: They also wanted to become great explorers and adventurers like Indiana Jones and everyone like that.

Another Vector: That's right!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you girls anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Vector: Well we want to become great adventurers.

Nicole: Hey no sweat. I can easily do that for you.

Nico: Nicole is a veteran scientist in all fields and she would be more than happy to take you all under her wing.

Another Vapor: We would be honored.

Me: Awesome. First lets get you girls back to normal.

Camie: Yeah sorry we have to fight like this.

Another X-Ray: It's all right. Come at us with everything you got!

Me: With pleasure! (ACTIVATES VECTOR'S RIDEWATCH)

I lifted up numbers of boxes and threw them at them and smashed them all over.

Vector: Hey yeah! Nice one J.D.

Me: Thanks Simon.

Nico: (takes out U Foes' Ridewatch) Personally, I like using the Ridewatch for all 4 of them!

Me: No offense taken from that Nico.

Nico activated the Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blasted down the Another U-Foes all over.

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Top this one. (ACTIVATES VAPOR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of corrosive acid gas and it hit the side of a syrup vat and broke the vat open and drenched the U-Foes in STRAWBERRY SYRUP!

Me: Sticky.

I got some on my face and licked it off.

Me: Mmm! Strawberry.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Nico we should decide on individual team members for archenemies for the U-Foes, Dark Turtles and Wrecking Crew members individually.

Nico: That thought never came to me but that is cool! I'll consider it.

Me: Take your time on it.

Nico: (gets out Bunnie and Clyde's Ridewatch) Now, get a load of this!

He activated it and he got their guns.

Nico: (Imitating Scarface) Say Hello to my little friends!

He fired energy blasts from their guns and they hit the Another U-Foes and blasted them all over.

Eli: YEAH! Watch this. (ACTIVATES X-RAY'S RIDEWATCH)

Eli fired a blast of Radiation and it hit the Another U-Foes and blasted them all over.

Me: I have an idea! (ACTIVATES IRONCLAD'S RIDEWATCH)

I curled into a ball.

Me: Mike pick me up and roll me like a bowling ball.

Ironclad: I see what you're trying to do. Okay.

He went over and picked me up and ran and he threw me and I rolled like a ball and then…

BOWLING STRIKE CRASH!

I smashed into the Another U-Foes!

Ironclad: STEEEERIKE!

Nico: That was clever!

Me: YEAH! (Gives the thumbs up!

I teleported back.

May: (gets out Phantom's Ridewatch) I get the feeling Kylie and the other Extreme Ghostbusters will appear to help us defeat Evil Danny

Twilight Sparkle: You definitely know that Moondancer is going to help them out.

Lola: Yep.

May activated the Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Me: YEAH!

May: (gets out Yoshikage Kira's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted the Another U-Foes down in fiery explosions!

Qin: Nice one May!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: Awesome!

Maria: (gets out Animan's Ridewatch) Time for animal power!

She activated the Ridewatch and turned into A Blue Tiger!

TIGER ROAR!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: A Blue Tiger! Wow!

Lola: Awesome!

She went at the Another U-Foes and slashed them all over with her claws and then jumped back and roared!

TIGER ROAR!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Maria you look cool as a blue tiger.

Maria: (gets out Mea's Ridewatch) Let's see what Mea can do.

She activated it and fired waves of darkness and blasted down the Another U-Foes.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: Awesome!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Lets do it!

We fired blasts of fire and elements and smashed them all over.

Electropede's team came and we saw that it had Electropede, Millipede Pete, Master Zik, Centipedenoid, Centipede Orphnoch, and Universe 666 Banno!

Nico: Nice team, Electropede!

Electropede: Hey thanks!

Me: Whoa is that Universe 666's version of Banno?

Universe 666 Banno: That's right.

Shinnosuke: Wow! Thank goodness you aren't the Prime Universe's version of him.

Me: Yeah he was a completely fucked up monster to the Nth degree.

Universe 666 Banno: Yeah I know. Vypra told me everything and that was awful.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

We fired more waves of energy and blasted the Another U-Foes all over.

Virgo: My turn!

She fired waves of energy and blasted down the Another U-Foes and smashed them down.

Nico: Yeah!

Virgo activated her Ridewatch for Bunnie and Clyde and fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Qin: Take that!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer next?

?: Someone call?

We saw a Nidoqueen!

Me: A Nidoqueen! Wow!

Nidoqueen: (In a girls voice) I got this one.

Nico: Selma Fitzgerald! Wow!

Nidoqueen: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit the Another U-Foes and they were blasted down and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to the 4 girls and they each had red, blue, green and yellow hair and had matching color Kimonos.

I picked them up and brought them over.

Nico: There.

Virgo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nidoqueen: have a lot of them but my favorite is when I my powers to stop bad guys. I am known as The Galactic Burp Gril I have a massively powerful burp as powerful as 500 Decibels.

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Virgo: Wow.

Nico: Yep. There has to be a bathroom here.

I looked and saw restroom.

Me: There's one.

Nico: Good. Lets get you back to normal.

But it was a unisex bathroom. Nico and the Fashion brigade went in and he snapped his fingers and Selma was reverting back.

The rest of us waited outside.

Nico: rubbed Selma's back as she reverted back to normal.

Nico wasn't looking at her however.

Selma was naked and then the Fashion Brigade gave her awesome blue clothes.

Selma Fitzgerald: Wow thanks guys. Man these clothes are awesome and Nico thanks for rubbing my back. That felt good.

Nico: You're welcome.

Nico and Selma hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Selma Fitzgerald: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto

Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Becca Chang, and Elizabeth Swann are heading back to Dark World for Day 6 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Bertha Sellington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Majin Vegeta who's come back for revenge on Eli for destroying him, but Bertha Sellington and the rest of us aren't going to let that happen.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 6 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Bertha Sellington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Majin Vegeta who's come back for revenge on Eli for destroying him.

Vegeta: I always knew he'd come back one day.

Bertha Sellington: But we're not going to let that happen, Master Vegeta, the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: And we're also ready for the most explosive and epic battle with the last seven members of

Team Loud Evil Storm, and not only are we going to make every single one of those monsters pay, but we're going to erase their entire influence from their universe forever.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. I can't wait to make that heartless snake, Evil Nico, pay for every last one of his crimes.

Goku: Same here, Nico.

Me: Me too, what he did to his universe's version of me and Varie, he deserves to die.

Lincoln: Big time, J.D., and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Mrs. Chang.

Becca Chang: You're welcome, Lincoln. This is going to be really awesome.

Syd Chang: You said it, Mom.

Bulla: I also can't help but get the feeling the Fusion Gene-Slammer for Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon happens to know my Dad, and it's also linked to the hated enemies of The Dark World Goth Girls: The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: I have a feeling we'll find out about that later on today, Bulla. But, for now, let's head for Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World's shrine and deal with Majin Vegeta.

Bertha Sellington: Right, Linky.

We continued on and we arrived at Broww, Huntsman of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with dark blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Bertha Sellington: You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon appear before us, and with them are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon, and it's got the three girls with them.

Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon: (Girl's voice) And away from that murderous Majin Vegeta.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Amara Thatcher, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

Suddenly, we sensed a strong Saiyan energy signal heading right for us.

Vegeta: But, we'll have to talk later. Bertha, you grab The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, and let's head out of the shrine and confront our "uninvited guest".

Bertha Sellington went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, and we head out of the shrine, and Bertha Sellington fired a dark blue energy blast at the figure, but he'd dodged it, and we saw who it was: it was Majin Vegeta.

Nico: I should've known you'd come back one day, you remnant of Babidi's dark magic.

Bertha Sellington: But, this is going to be the last time we'll ever have to deal with you.

Majin Vegeta: You really think you're even a match for me?!

Bertha Sellington: Time for you to find out, and I'm going to cram those words right back down your throat.

Suddenly, Bertha Sellington's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and dark blue energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and blue lightning, she unholstered her massive Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Vanguard Justice from her back, and as she approached Majin Vegeta, she left black and dark blue energy, demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue lightning with every step.

Bertha Sellington: There's no way that I'm going to let you run free ever again, what you've done in the past just proves that you're nothing more than a dark shadow of Master Vegeta's past and a dark remnant of Babidi's dark magic, and I will see to it that you're destroyed here and now. Majin Vegeta, as the Gene-Slammer and Champion of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, you are hereby sentenced to death.

Suddenly, Bertha Sellington was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark blue energy with darkness, dark magic, and dark blue lightning surrounding it, there's an army of demons and Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Bertha Sellington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Bertha Sellington grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and dark blue energy, demons, darkness, dark magic, and dark blue lightning surrounding her, she has Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on demon earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the

Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World with blue gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bertha Sellington has on a dark blue golf cap, dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue top with blue horizontal stripes, dark blue skirt with flowers, dark blue bellbottom pants with light blue flowers on them, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white blue sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dark blue lightning on the coattails, and on the back is Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, darkness, and dark blue lightning on the back. Suddenly, Bertha Sellington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she has now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails. Bertha Sellington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Bertha Sellington's massive Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Vanguard Justice and The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and dark blue lightning, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Dark Magic Vanguard Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World that said, "Bertha Sellington, Gene-Slammer of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Member of the Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Celine Wendova, Griselda Huffington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Raging Knight Dogold, Thrasher of Dark Lori, Destroyer of Chandra Mortlake of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Blue Lightning"

バーサ・セリントン、ベージュのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのヴァンガード、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズのメンバー、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻とリンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、荒れ狂う騎士ドゴ

ルドの大敵、ダークロリのスラッシャー、ネクロム教会のチャンドラ・モートレイクの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生凄腕の教師、闇と魔と紺碧の雷の使い手

Bertha Sellington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS DARK BLUE LIGHTNINGSTORM BEIIGE DEMON VANGUARD DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC DARK BLUE LIGHTNINGSTORM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON DARK BLUE LIGHTNINGSTORM DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Bertha Sellington's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Majin Vegeta saw it, he fired a wave of energy to obliterate her, but Bertha Sellington deflected it with her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony she summoned and she fired a powerful black and dark blue energy blast with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dark blue lightning at Majin Vegeta, and it hit him, and this really pissed him off when he saw that she drew blood.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Bertha Sellington has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and from the second she drew blood, she's really pissed off Majin Vegeta big time, and Bertha, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Bertha Sellington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Dark Blue Lightningstorm Demon Vanguard and Divine Demon Vanguard Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put an end to this last remnant of Babidi's dark magic once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Bertha.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold

Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Bertha Sellington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This'll be the last time we'll ever have to deal with you, Majin Vegeta. Let's get him and rip him in two!

Bertha Sellington and Lincoln went after Majin Vegeta, who continued firing blasts of energy at them, but they kept on deflecting them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Majin Vegeta and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with punches, kicks, and slashes from their massive greatswords, and they drew more blood.

Nico: Oh man, now this is getting really bloody.

Me: Then, let's join in and make this fight even bloodier.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Elizabeth Swann, Becca Chang, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Majin Vegeta, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Bertha Sellington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World

Dark Blue Lightningstorm Demon Vanguard and Divine Demon Vanguard Dark World Divine Love) For all that tough talk, you sure went down like a pile of bricks.

That really pissed Majin Vegeta off.

Nico: Uh oh, Bertha's really set him off now!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Bertha Sellington, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World's Demonic Vanguard Darkness Dark Blue Lightningstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with dark blue lightning and spears on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a brown gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Bertha Sellington fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and brown energy, and elemental forces at Majin Vegeta and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked them down.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to finish this!

Lincoln spread his arms out wide and his rainbow energy aura flared up, and lightning came crashing down from the Heavens and black energy was charging up in his hands and the ground was quaking.

Nico: Is he about to…?!

Me: Yep, he's going to use the Final Flash technique.

Vegeta: But, for this one, he's using the energy of The Black Gates to end this once and for all.

Eli: This is going to be one big finale!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to disappear forever, Majin Vegeta! BLACK GATES FINAL FLASH!

Lincoln fired two massive black energy beams with black lightning at Majin Vegeta, and it overwhelms and it destroyed him in a massive explosion and his evil spirit was erased by The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Bertha Sellington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Bertha Sellington: That's the end of you once and for all, Majin Vegeta. Thanks for helping me destroy the last remnant of Babidi's dark magic, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Bertha.

Suddenly, Bertha Sellington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Bertha Sellington's face, they kissed passionately as Bertha Sellington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Bertha Sellington came back to us as the display and Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: (Stunned) I… , I literally have no words to even say what I just saw!

Nico: But, we do. Bertha, that was an awesome battle you and Lincoln fought against Majin Vegeta, and that was a really nice touch you added with that Black Gates version of the Final Flash, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, besides we did say this was the last time we'll ever have to deal with him.

Eli: That's right.

Krillin: Either way, I'm glad we never have to deal with that version of Vegeta ever again.

Varie: And we're rid of the last trace of Babidi's darkness for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, Varie, but I fear as though the last few traces of Babidi's darkness will be awaiting us later on today, but we'll be ready. (To Amara Thatcher) And it's so good to see you again, Amara Thatcher.

Amara Thatcher reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blonde hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful angel wings: one right white angel wing and one left midnight black angel wing, and she reigned in the powers of Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless open green blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, yellow skirt with purple flowers, pink shin guards with hearts, orange pants, blue socks, dark blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow flames, rubies, topaz, amber, sapphire blue, cobalt blue, emerald, and amethyst gems, and dragons on the coattails and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon holding an amethyst gem on the back and holstered on her back is a Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon-themed large greatsword with embedded rainbow gem and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Amara Thatcher: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you both again, Serenity and Vegeta.

Serenity Lexington: You too, Amara.

We were also stunned when we heard her mention Master Vegeta's name.

Me: Master Vegeta, you recognize her?

Vegeta: Yes, I do, J.D., but I'll explain after Lincoln reunites with Amara.

Lincoln went up to Amara Thatcher and he hugged her, and Amara Thatcher is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amara Thatcher: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Vegeta?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Amara Thatcher, she's my Guardian Angel from Rochester, New York and my classmate in Gym, she's also an old friend of Serenity Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Overdragon. She's a Goth Girl who has powers of both light and darkness and she's a very powerful force for good, she also knows all kinds of light and dark magic, and she can also resurrect the dead and summon the forces of the undead. But, she also has a secret that only I and the other Guardian Angels know about her: like Galeia the Dark Elemental Angel, Amara Thatcher is also a dark angel that fell from heaven and has the powers of all the elemental forces of nature, and her power is just as strong as ours.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, this is shocking.

Galeia the Dark Elemental Angel: It sure is. (Realizes something) Wait, now I remember, it turns out I wasn't the only dark angel who fell from Heaven and has the powers of all the elemental forces of nature, and has power just as strong as ours.

Lincoln: That's really interesting. Plus, Amara Thatcher Gene-Slammed herself on purpose into Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon to also protect Lincoln from the bullies at school and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home.

Nico: Yep, I figured.

Vegeta: However, she harbored a very nasty and dark hatred for the two traitorous Saiyans, Raditz and Nappa.

We gasped.

Me: Holy crap.

Nico: Damn, I wonder what those two did to earn her wrath?

Lincoln: We'll find out about that later on.

Amara Thatcher: Yes, and Nicholette, you and the Dark World Goth Girls aren't going to like this part, because it's also connected to The Church of Necrom. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Amara, are you absolutely sure about this?

Amara Thatcher: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Amara Thatcher, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Amara Thatcher, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Amara Thatcher's neck with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Amara Thatcher: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amara.

Amara Thatcher has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Amara Thatcher's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Sakura Uzuki, Herriot, and Garnet from Puzzles and Dragons.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Uzuki, Herriot, and Garnet from Puzzles and Dragons.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Uzuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Uzuki and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Majin Vegeta, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of

Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental

Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sakura Uzuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura Uzuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Uzuki, Herriot, and Garnet with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Bertha Sellington had gotten The Demonic Darkness Vanguard Greatsword of Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Majin Vegeta, who'd come back from the dead and he wanted revenge on Eli for destroying him.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Bertha Sellington transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln finishing it by using a Black Gates variation of the Final Flash and it sent Majin Vegeta to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Amara Thatcher have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Holy crap, I didn't expect Majin Vegeta to show up at all.

Lincoln: Same here, but he did return, and we didn't show him no mercy at all and sent him straight to The Black Gates forever.

May: We sure did, and he's never coming back.

---

After finally getting rid of Majin Vegeta and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 30,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amara Thatcher saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 30,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Amara Thatcher: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 30,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amara, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amara Thatcher: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Amara, what's the story on why you harbor a very nasty and dark hatred for Raditz and Nappa?

Vegeta: You're going to wish you hadn't asked that, Bokrua. The reason why Amara harbored a very nasty and dark hatred for Raditz and Nappa is because they killed Amara Thatcher's parents in cold blood.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh, God. Those two really are nothing but pure evil.

Vegeta: That's not the end of the story there, there was also another person who was with Raditz and Nappa as well: it was Damian Alaister.

We gasped in horror, and The Dark World Goth Girls were extremely pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: What?! Damian Alaister was also there too?!

Amara Thatcher: Yes, he was, and he stood there cackling at my pain and suffering like the insane psychopathic fucked-up madman that he truly is, before he sent them off to Planet Vegeta and he disappeared.

Vegeta: And of course, I was the one who told her everything: who Raditz and Nappa were, and that Damian Alaister was also the one who brought them and an evil version of myself back from the dead when he went completely off the deep end after what Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls have been doing in capturing the rest of The Church of Necrom.

Clara St. Clarice: That bloodstained, heartless monster! Damian Alaister really is a heartless demon from the darkest depths of Hell!

Lincoln: He sure is, Clara, and after Master Vegeta told her everything and gave his condolences to her, from that day on, she swore eternal bloody revenge on Raditz and Nappa for what they did in murdering her parents, and she also swore that if she ever saw Damian Alaister again, she would make him pay with his miserable life.

Eli: That bastard, is there literally no line he's willing to cross?!

Lincoln: None whatsoever, Eli, in fact, from what we've heard about them months ago from the info we'd gotten from Giselle Harrington to the revelations about them, The Church of Necrom are indeed the personification of unchecked evil and madness. But, in the end, we gave those malevolent demon Goths The Black Gates, and we also put a stop to every last one of their contingency plans, along with the big contingency plan: the resurrection of The Doomsday 23 months ago, and we made sure they were nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Amara Thatcher: Good riddance, they were scum.

Nico: And Lincoln destroyed Raditz and Nappa, along with that evil version of Vegeta.

Lincoln: Yep, and Amara, there's also two people who've been wanting to see you again.

Suddenly, the doors opened, and Amara Thatcher was surprised when she saw them: it was her Mom and Dad.

Amara Thatcher: Mom, Dad?!

Mr. Thatcher: (Smiles Warmly) Yes, sweetie, it's us.

Then, Amara ran up to them and she hugged them tightly as she cried, and they hugged her.

Amara Thatcher: But, how…? How were you both brought back?!

Lincoln: On Nico's rescue on the day before the war, we went to an abandoned graveyard planet, but we soon found out that this planet was once full of life, but it was turned into a graveyard and all of the inhabitants were killed by The Church of Necrom who stole The Staff of Xiyoega, a powerful Necromorphistic staff that has the power to reanimate the dead and cause murderous insanity. The inhabitants kept that staff locked away in their vaults, but Damian Alaister and his murderous friends found it, and they began using its power to destroy all life on the planet.

Amara Thatcher: That's awful.

Nicholette Torrington: It sure is. We eventually found it, along with a massive treasure trove of dark magic spell books, scrolls, Satanic artifacts, demonic statues, witchcraft books, and more. We kept the other stuff, but as for The Staff of Xiyoega, we took it outside and destroyed it. But, when The Staff of Xiyoega was destroyed, not only was the planet restored to life along with its inhabitants, but all over the Earth, the millions and millions of people who lost their lives because of The Church of Necrom were restored to life, and that also included your parents, Amara.

Amara Thatcher: That's incredible.

Ed Cowart: You got that right. Oh, and Lincoln, you and your harem, along with J.D. and his harem and Nico and his harem are coming with me on my next rescue.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: This is really going to be epic.

Lincoln: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia, Lincoln and his harem, me and my harem, and Nico and his harem are heading to the northern part of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Ed Cowart going to rescue rescue the twenty-five girls there, but we'd gotten word that Spopovich and Yamu are back from the dead, and they're causing havoc.

And when the news of those two coming back from the dead reached us, the rest of the team are also out in full force.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, so my rescue's taking place here in the northern part of Gotham Royal York, but I also know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue rescue the twenty-five girls there, but we'd gotten word that Spopovich and Yamu are back from the dead, and they're causing havoc.

Lincoln: Oh man, and those two were also among those who got ensnared by Babidi's dark magic.

Nico: Yep, but the only thing that makes them truly evil is that Spopovich and Yamu both embraced Babidi's dark magic, so they're truly evil, and like what happened with Majin Vegeta, they're going to be destroyed here and now.

Me: You got that right.

Goku: We still need to watch it with those two, even though Babidi is gone forever, they still have the powers that he gave them.

Lincoln: Not for long, Master Goku, and we're also going to find out who brought them back from the dead.

?: HEEEEEEEELLLLLLPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of twenty-five girls calling for help, along with the sound of maniacal laughter. Ed Cowart's dark blue eyes and Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, and their Third Eyes of The Buddha scanned the area and we all sensed the energy signals, and soon enough, we saw the twenty-five girls, but they've been cornered by Spopovich and Yamu, and they're going to kill them.

Ed Cowart: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, we found twenty-five girls, but they've been cornered by Spopovich and Yamu, and they're going to kill them.

We rushed over, and before Spopovich and Yamu could kill them, Ed Cowart and Lincoln fired blasts of dark blue and rainbow energy and elemental forces at them, and the twenty-five girls got to safety in a dark blue energy field created by Ed Cowart to protect them from Spopovich and Yamu, and when they saw us, they were enraged.

Spopovich: So, you're the weaklings who killed Babidi?!

Varie: Who wants to know?

Yamu: I knew it. Now, we will have our revenge on you all, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Ed Cowart: Not happening any time soon, Yamu. Let's get them, Lincoln!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Ed Cowart unholstered his massive Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice from his more wider and more muscular back and he transformed into Super Angel-Hellhound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Darkness Firestorm Phoenix Infernal Hades Hellhound Angel of Divine Dark Infernal Firestorm Hellhound Justice and Divine Infernal Dark Fire Phoenix Hope, and Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and they went after Spopovich and Yamu, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, dark blue fire, leaves, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Butterflies, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Hellhounds, Skulls, Damned Souls of The Underworld, and Mermaids at Spopovich and Yamu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving painful scars on them. This angers Spopovich and he tried to attack them, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and Ed Cowart tossed Yamu at Spopovich and they crashed hard into the ground.

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Darkness Fire Hellhound Phoenix and Diving Dark Underworld Infernal Fire Justice) Now, to find out who brought you bastards back and send you back to your deaths once more. Lincoln, if you would?

Lincoln turned the tips of two of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers and as he stabbed it into the chests of Spopovich and Yamu, they screamed in agonizing pain as Lincoln began absorbed them and he assimilated their strength, but he also found out that the one who had brought them back was Shūkurō Tsukishima, our next enemy for the Bakugan Gene-Slammers to face. Then, as Lincoln retracts his tails and the stingers changed back, Spopovich and Yamu's spirits appeared from blast of lights fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and Lincoln fired two black Negative Karma Balls with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Spopovich and Yamu's spirits, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as they holstered their weapons and powered down.

Nico: We did it, now we're finally rid of Babidi's evil for good. So, do we know who brought them back from the dead?

Lincoln: Yep, it was Shūkurō Tsukishima, another enemy of the Soul Society.

We gasped.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known he was behind it.

Ed Cowart: Well, now we know who it was that brought him back, and now, we'll be dealing with him after we finally get rid of Team Loud Evil Storm.

Then, we went up to the twenty-five girls, and when Ed Cowart saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twenty-five girls are Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly from Huniepop.

Ed Cowart: Oh wow, it's Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly from Huniepop.

Nicole: Awesome.

Ed Cowart: Are you girls okay?

Aiko: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aiko and the twenty-four girls saw who it was that saved them from Spopovich and Yamu, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 7'5" handsome and extremely muscular bare-chested man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, wild long dark brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair, the mythical three-headed hellhound Cerberus and a phoenix emblazoned on his forehead and a Third Eye with dark blue iris, he has on hellhound earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gem embedded in the black metal flame links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a hellhound with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and a gold version of He-Man 2002's chest harness with a phoenix on it and dark blue gems on the gold straps, and is dressed in a dark blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long dark blue trenchcoat coattails with pitch black flames, hellhounds, and the souls of The Underworld on the coattails and with dark blue flames coming off the loincloth and coattails, large black jeans with dark blue flames on the legs, large black leather knee-high combat boots, he now has nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, dark blue fingerless gloves, and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, he has a tattoo him and Cattleya kissing, and he's surrounded by Nabiki Tendo and his brand-new future wives tattooed on his massive and wide right pec, and he has Cerberus and a dark blue phoenix on his more wider and more muscular back with a dark blue kanji below Cerberus and the phoenix that said, "Ed Cowart, Brave and Righteous Leader of The Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance, Intelligence Gatherer of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Many Future Wives, Loving Father of Rana, Archenemy of Demitri Maximoff, Destroyer of Sindri Myr and His Servants of Eternal Chaos and The Fanatical Worshipper Mikey Tomlinson, Slayer and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Hades, and Master of Darkness, Infernal Dark Blue Flames, and The Wailing Souls of The Underworld", he has dark blue eyes, massive dark blue angel wings with black tips on the large dark blue feathers, nine large dark blue orbs orbiting around his legs, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger.

He has his massive Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice holstered on his wider and muscular back, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, dark blue fingerless gloves and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with with dark blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold hellhound head with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist.

Aiko: Oh wow, you're Ed Cowart of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ed Cowart: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Ed Cowart made twenty-four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider and muscular backs of Ed Cowart and his clones, and we cheer wildly.

Aiko: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Ed Cowart's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

We came back to The World Tree Estate, and Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly were made new members of Ed Cowart's harem.

Maria: Wow, now that makes two successful rescues for Ed Cowart, awesome. Plus, we also got rid of Spopovich and Yamu once and for all, but we also now know that Shūkurō Tsukishima was the one who brought them back.

Lincoln: Yep, and Daria and I are going to destroy him later on today.

Daria Kuso: After we get rid of the last seven members of Team Loud Evil Storm and make them pay with their lives.

Nico: You got that right, Daria.

---

On universe 666 Earth located 34 billion lightyears away from Our Earth, Good Luthor, Good Burns, and Good Flip were breaking into a safe. Good Luthor was wearing his same armor that he wore when he and the Justice League we know and love defeated the original Crime Syndicate. Good Burns' left arm was actually a cybernetic arm.

Good Luthor: (Good Flip was hacking into a nearby computer) Do you think you can hack through, Flip?

Good Flip: Don't sweat it, Lex. I'm not best hacker for nothing. Besides, Banno gave me the codes before he followed Crocker and Evolt to that other world.

Good Burns: Going to that other world is the reason why we're breaking into here.

The nearby vault with lasers then had said lasers deactivate.

Good Luthor: Burns, you do the honors. I already did this part before.

Good Burns: My pleasure.

Good Burns' cyberetic arm then fired a laser at the vault doors, blasting them open.

Good Flip (sarcastically): Well, that's stealthy, Burns!

Good Burns: We knew damn well when you shut down the laser grid, it sent off a silent alarm. They're already on their way.

They then entered the vault and Good Flip threw a bomb that blew up the door on one of the safe's doors. Inside was a familiar device to Good Luthor.

Good Flip: The Quantum Trigger!

Good Luthor: Just like last time.

Good Burns: We already have the advantage thanks to us arresting nearly all of Evil Nico's goons. But with this? We have a surefire way of defeating him.

Good Luthor: It will be salvation.

Then an alarm sounded.

Good Luthor: Uh oh.

The three of them then start to run down the corridor. Then the security door started to close behind them, only for something to burn them down. On the last security door, Good Burns fired a laser from his cybernetic arm, welding the door shut.

Good Luthor: That's not going to hold them for long

Good Flip lifted a floor panel allowing Good Luthor and Good Burns to jump in. Before Good Flip jumped down, he saw someone burning through the door.

Good Flip: That's not going to hold them at all. (jumps down)

He looked up to see two shadows running past. He looked around to see Good Burns and Good Luthor opening an escape hatch and jumping down it. The two of them looked up to see Good Flip not jumping down.

Good Luthor: What are you waiting for?

Then, someone started to break through the ceiling.

Good Flip: You guys go. I'll hold them off.

Good Luthor: No! Jester already died for me before. And that was before the Ben of the Royal Defenders universe accidentally reset this world when he used his Alien X form!

Good Flip (sadly smiles): You gotta face facts. We knew one of us was gonna bite the dust on this trip. Might as well be me! (closes the hatch)

Good Burns: Lex, there's nothing we can do for him. He's sacrificing his life so we can get out of here. We shouldn't waste that chance.

Good Luthor nodded grimly before the two of them kept going.

Good Flip then turned around to see the evil versions of Lori, Lynn, and Lola jumping down.

Good Flip: Hey there, Louds. Haven't seen you 3 since Cinder and Masato took down Luan and Lisa. Good to see you again!

Evil Lola then stabbed Good Flip in the chest with a fire sword, making him grunt in pain.

Good Flip: Well, guess the feeling ain't mutual!

Evil Lori: It literally isn't!

Evil Lynn: Just give us what you stole and we might let you live!

Good Flip: We both know that's a lie. But I got one last trick to play!

Good Flip then revealed a bomb in his hand.

Evil Lola: Oh fuck.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It destroyed them.

Meanwhile outside, Good Luthor and Burns had just exited a sewer pipe and looked at the city of Gotham Royal York covered in metal with tall buildings. They saw Good Masato Kusaka and Good Cinder walking to them.

Good Cinder: You two made it. Was Flip behind you?

Then an explosion happened on a floor of the center building..

Good Burns: (sadly) I guess we know the answer to that question.

Good Luthor: (closes his eyes) It won't be in vain, old friend.

?: Luthor!

The 4 of them saw the evil versions of Nico, May, Maria, William, Optimus, Ben, Danny, and Mega Man walking to them.

UH OH!

Evil Nico: Did you really think you could get away from Mega Man's scanners?

Evil Danny: Guess again!

Evil Mega Man: Targets identified. Prepare to be eliminated.

Evil William: Surprised, chumps? You may have taken down most of our forces. But we kept Mega Man in storage for emergencies.

Evil Optimus: We don't know where Crocker and Evolt are. But we'll kill them after we kill you!

Evil May: Let's kill them now, honey!

Evil Maria: Yeah! Let's kill them!

Evil May growled in jealousy at this.

Evil Ben: You guys are gonna pay for what you did. That's a promise!

Good Masato Kusaka: We have a promise of our own. We're gonna finish what Flip started! Starting now!

With that, Good Luthor activated the Quantum Trigger, teleporting the 4 of them to another Earth.

Evil Nico: Find them!

Evil May: And kill them!

* * *

Later me and Vypra were seen walking down the street and then we saw a portal open up.

The 4 of them appeared in the middle of the street, two cars barely stopping themselves so as to not crash into them. He wore some sort of suit of armor.

Good Burns: (the people got out of their cars) Ahoy hoy. Can anyone tell us where to find the nearest police station?

Soon, they got to a police station.

Good Luthor: Hello there. We're here with an important message.

Tom Lair: You're gonna have to get in line buddy. Everything is important these-

He then saw who it was.

Tom Lair: (gets his gun out) Lex Luthor, Cinder Fall, Burns, and Masato Kusaka! We haven't met Masato yet but Tsukasa said he's an asshole!

Good Masato: Take it easy. We just need you to contact Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Tom Lair: Or what?!

Good Cinder: (shrugs) Or we'll destroy the world? Is that enough?

Good Cinder then melts apart a nearby wall non-lethally, making everyone run around. Then, the four of them raised their hands.

Me: (GASP)

Me and Vypra went over.

Me: Tom wait! Those are the good versions of Lex Luthor, Cinder Fall, Burns and Masato! They are from Universe 666 and are from the wartorn Earth that was ravaged by evil versions of us.

Tom Lair: Right! Irma told me about what has been happening! That is horrible!

Me: It's all right everyone! These guys are from another universe where they are good and there are evil versions of us. That they are fighting against.

Vypra: He's right! It's an ugly story.

Me: But Tom you better come with us so we can tell you all whats been happening.

Good Luthor: But J.D. I'm glad we found you.

Me: We were warned about everything that happened to you and for that you have our condolences.

Good Luthor: Thank you and I see you have J.D.'s necklace.

Me: Long story. Tom you better bring the rest of the team down here.

Tom Lair: Right.

Back at the estate, Vegeta was training.

Then the phone rang.

Vegeta: (picks up phone) Hello?

Tom Lair: Vegeta, you and the others better come here right away.

Vegeta: What's the problem?

Tom Lair: Universe 666 versions of certain villains are here.

Vegeta: We're on our way! Bokrua, Kakarot, everyone we have company!

They went to the area they came to.

Nico, Pesto, and the others walked into the interrogation room. There, we saw Good Luthor naked due to not having his armor. He was reading a newspaper while Good Cinder looked away blushing like mad.

Pesto: (covers his eyes) Jesus, you trying to get Nicole to kill you?!

Good Luthor: Relax. I've come to talk. As you can see, we're not armed.

Good Burns: My left arm however can't removed.

Me: Geez what happened with your arm?

Good Burns: The evil version of Homer ate it off me.

All of us: EWW!

Me: Yuck!

Homer: I can't believe he would do that!

Superman knew who this version of Luthor was. But just to be sure, he used his X Ray vision.

Good Masato: You're going to find our story very hard to believe.

Superman: (smiles at Good Luthor) It's good to see you again.

Maria: You know this version of Luthor?!

Superman: Me and the others teamed up with him to defeat the Crime Syndicate. And I recognize those reversed organs and heart anywhere.

Me: Really? I didn't know that Kal.

Lincoln: (growls) It's probably a trick!

Nico: Maybe. But the Burns, Luthor, and Cinder we know got destroyed by the Black Gates already.

Good Luthor: I'll never forget how you and the Justice League helped me before, Superman. But now, I need your help again. (about to get up)

Good Cinder: (blushing) For God's sake, Lex, put some fucking pants on!

I pulled out a robe and gave it to him.

Good Luthor: Thank you.

He put it on.

Qin: We better get to the estate.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back to the estate.

Superman: I don't understand. We helped you defeat the Crime Syndicate.

Good Luthor: You did. But when the Ben Tennyson of the Royal Defenders world used Alien X to reset his universe, my universe was reset as well.

Runabout: I'm sorry. We didn't know.

Me: Reversal Merging Paradox. So Universe 23 was merged with that of Universe 666.

Good Burns: We know there was no harm meant behind that. Besides, this time, Lex has a living Justice League to lead.

Me: That's true he does. But this is also the Prime Universe. Our version of King Kai told us that your world is located 34.6 billion lightyears from our Earth.

Good Cinder Fall: That far away!? Wow!

Xenia: Yeah we were shocked ourselves.

Nico: I just can't believe that there is really a version of us that is that evil.

Me: But thank goodness there's only seven of them.

Maria: What else do we need to know?

Good Cinder: Well, Evil Nico did have his version of May as a girlfriend for a few years. But eventually, he got bored of her and started having your evil self as a girlfriend behind Evil May's back.

We gasped again!

Nico: That is completely absurd! I would never cheat on May!

Xenia: Yeah! Nico is too good a person to do that!

May: I agree too! Nico may be always available on the market but that is going too far!

Maria: And besides I'm already happily married to the man I love.

William: I am married to Maria now too!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Blurr: I still can't believe only 8 of those dirtbags are left.

Good Luthor: You guys always win your battles. So, in our world, your evil selves are pushovers. We locked almost all of them up. But there have been a few powerful ones we were forced to kill.

Good Crocker: Like the Jorgen of our world that took me and Evolt 24 hours to kill.

Me: Whoa! They don't call Jorgen Von Strangle the Toughest Fairy in the Universe for nothing.

Good Crocker: That's for sure.

Lola: Was the Trinity of Violence there too?

Good Luthor: Yes there was an evil version of you guys. But our universe's version of Flip blew himself up and took them with him.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Laney: I never thought I would see the day where that cheepskate would make the ultimate sacrifice to redeem himself.

Me: Yeah me neither. The Prime universe version of him is being used as Humiliation Fodder as punishment for his crimes here. But that version of Flip will be remembered.

Lincoln: Dammit! He beat me to them!

Good Luthor: Do you think I'm happy about his death either?! I tried telling Flip to come with us! But he chose to remain behind!

Me: He is a true hero.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Pyrrha: But Cinder it's just horrible that you guys went through all that.

Good Cinder: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Good Masato: It's good you guys are getting these usual battles out of the way now. Because it's still in development. But Evil Nico's planning to use a bomb that will destroy a universe it's detonated in.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Spiderman: That's like what Spider Carnage was going to do!

Qin: Not good!

Me: Then we got to stop them pronto.

Good Masato: Relax. I said it's still in development. But you should still get the usual battles out of the way now.

Me: Good idea. Also Masato, in the future we're going to face your Prime Universe Counterpart in 2023. And that's Cassidy's ambassador missions.

Cassidy: It sure is.

Good Masato: Good. I hope you guys kill that evil version of me.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Miranda: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Margo's team will include Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, and Orta. Paula's team will include Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, and Aika Kiryuu.

Me: Cool!

Eli: Yeah!

Goku: But the Supreme Kai of the West was destroyed by Majin Buu.

Me: Not for long.

I snapped my fingers and resurrected all the people and planets that Majin Buu destroyed.

Including the Kais.

Nico: Nice.

I wasn't exhausted even in the least.

Marle: Awesome.

Vivi Nefertari: But it'll be na honor to be part of a team.

Aika: Same here.

Good Luthor: You know, this is the kind of system for the Made Men the Crime Syndicate made before. And that the Team Loud Evil Storm inherited from them.

Me: Very interesting.

Lola: But not in a good way.

Qin: Yeah.

Then the Dark Signers, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Skulker, SHS

Carnage, Bui, Professor Monkey for a Head, Cammie Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Tobias Whale, Blackbird, Trifire, Evil Bright Man, and Live Action Bonecrusher appeared.

Nico: The Dark Signers, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Skulker, SHS Carnage, Bui, Professor Monkey for a Head, Cammie Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Tobias Whale, Blackbird, Trifire, Evil Bright Man, and Live Action Bonecrusher.

Roman Goodwin: So, if you're good in your universe…

Carly Atlas: Then the prime version of you-

Good Masato: Is an unrepetent asshole? Got it in one.

Me: Yep.

Devack: Considering his history, I'm not surprised!

Me: And we're going to kill him.

Misty: (to Nico) We heard you went to a soda factory.

Me: We sure did.

Kalin: Good thing the mascots didn't come, huh?

Me: Thank goodness.

?: Boy no kidding.

A figure came out and it was FLAPNAROK from episode 10 of Dino Fury!

---

Over 65 million years ago, Flapnarok and the other Sporix Beasts were created on Rafkon by military leaders hoping to use them as weapons against an approaching evil. Aiyon believed they are dangerous and as he predicted, they eventually turned against their creators and desired to destroy all life in the universe. Though Zayto and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged

Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and thier dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangers which gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs. When the other Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's invasion of Dinohenge, Flapnarok is amongst the Sporix Beasts that escape. Flapnarok was one of the many Sporix Eggs Void Knight collected in his attempt to revive Santaura. Eventually, she was used alongside the other captured Sporix to revive Santaura. Sometime after Santaura became Void Queen, Mucus came back to Area 62 with a special collar that could grow somebody into a giant. Intrigued by the power of the collar, Santaura goes to the machine and pulls out Flapnarok's Sporix Egg. Flapnarok hatches out of her egg and Santaura tells Mucus to give her the collar. Mucus refuses to out of the 'finders keepers' rule, but Santaura zaps her and the collar flies into Flapnarok's hands. With the collar, Flapnarok grew without needing to wait for the Sporix's biological time frame to grow naturally and attacked Pine Ridge. The Rangers get an alert of Flapnarok's rampage, shocked how a Sporix Beast grew that quickly. The five teleport to Pine Ridge as Flapnarok continues to destroy the city, nearly zapping the Rangers in the process. After morphing, the Rangers summon their Zords and form the Megazords. Zayto leads Amelia and Ollie in the Dino Fury Megazord Smash Formation, while the Garcia siblings pilot the Ptera Freeze Zord Battle Mode. They manage to stop Flapnarok from flying to New York, but she zaps the Ptera Freeze Zord in response. Knowing they need more power, the Rangers combine the Zords into the Ptera Smash Ultrazord. However, none of their attacks work against Flapnarok, and she shoots lightning at them, bringing the Ultrazord down. The Rangers are ejected from the Ptera Smash Ultrazord as Flapnarok taunts them of their defeat. However, she soon shrinks back to human size, realizing that the collar ran out of energy. Flapnarok summons the Hengemen as the Rangers try to get the collar out of her hands. However, the monster and the Hengemen overwhelm the team and they retreat to Area 62. Once the collar is recharged, Flapnarok returns to the city to resume her attack. However, the Rangers came back for a rematch with the newly stabilized Primal Ultrazord. The Rangers confront Flapnarok in the Ultrazord, using its speed to get behind her and toss her through the mountains. After taking Flapnarok through the sky and the ocean, they blast her into space with the Primal Triple Beam. Zayto summons the Megafury Saber as the Rangers finish Flapnarok with the Primal Ultra Blast. It's presumed that Flapnarok returned to her Egg form and the Rangers collected her.

---

Zayto: Flapnarok!

Flapnarok: First time having a battle with you all.

Me: I remember you! You were giant right off the bat and you were destroying everything!

Flapnarok: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yeah I get that a lot.

Flapnarok: I'm the first Sporix Beast who's in the usual battles!

Nico: You sure are.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Cornelia: I think so too.

Lola: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Bertrand, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Keito (Rosario Vampire), Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin of the Spider - Nico's rescues these last two days and Nicole Thrashing Ginei Morioka

---

Roman Goodwin was first.

Roman: (to Betrand) Nico really had awesome rescues these last two days, didn't he? And Nicole Thrashed Ginei Morioka!

Bertrand: She sure did and the rescues were both amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: Ginei had it coming.

Starshine Sparkle: He sure did. Serves him right for violating the dignity of women.

Spyro: That's for sure

Keito: Yeah no kidding.

Roman: I agree. Lets do it!

Bertrand used the Cherry Lockseed and got a cherry mace and then he read a verse and they fired waves of red fire spiders and magic and blasted him all over and smashed him down with magic.

---

Haiku, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Phoenixmon, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas of the Hummingbird - Battling Another Cancer and Another Leo Undead Zodiarts Another Sportsmaster and Another U-Foes

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Not only did Nico and the others Battle Another Cancer and Another Leo Undead Zodiarts. But also Another Sportsmaster and Another U-Foes as well

Haiku: They all sure did and that was so fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It was all really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was.

Sunburn: We all had fun.

Phoenixmon: We sure did.

Carly Atlas: Glad you did. Lets do it!

Haiku used the Orange lockseed and got an orange sword and she read a verse and formed orange flame hummingbirds and they swirled around Carly and they smashed her all over and they fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down.

---

## Dante, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Gorillamon, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey - Lincoln's Rescues these last 2 Days

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) Lincoln's Rescues these last 2 Days took place in the Dark World. How were they?

Dante: They were really awesome. We destroyed the evil versions of the Jinchuriki and also destroyed Majin Vegeta.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we made them pay.

Gorillamon: We sure did.

Devack: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Dante used the Lemon Lockseed and got a Lemon Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of yellow fire monkeys and they smashed Devack all over and they fired waves of yellow fire and smashed him down.

---

## Persephone, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Camie, J.D. Knudson, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell of the Lizard - Meeting Fusion Gene-slammers for Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat & Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and also fusion Gene-slammer for Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) Not only did you guys Meet Fusion Gene-slammers for Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat & Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat. But also a fusion Gene-slammer for Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon too.

Persephone: We sure did and it was really cool.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings.

Misty Tredwell: What are their names.

Me: The Amethyst Cat gene-slammer is named Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson and the Rainbow Dragon Gene-slammer is Amara Thatcher.

Sweetie Belle: Their stories are cool too.

FLASHBACKS

(SIENNA DAWSON FLASHBACK)

Sienna Dawson: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 30,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sienna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sienna Dawson: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sienna, what's the story you had on almost freezing Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson forever in Amethyst crystal.

Sienna Dawson: You're not going to like hearing it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back home after another day in class. But, then, we heard the sounds of angry bellows, and we knew who it was that made those angry bellows: it was those butt-faces from Hazeltucky, Hawk and Hank, and those two heartless psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, and they were really really pissed off, and they were inside a car they hi-jacked and they were trying to run us over and kill us. I was so pissed off big time, I literally lost it and caused a massive cluster of amethyst crystal and gems to erupt from nowhere and it literally tore the tires off and shredded the car, and that caused Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson to abandon the car, and that got them so pissed, they got the parts of the car and they were going to beat us to death, but Lincoln fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted those butt-face assholes so badly, they went flying into a wall and were knocked out. I wanted to freeze them forever in amethyst crystal, but Lincoln stopped me and I saw into his eyes that he wanted them put away in jail, so instead, I put amethyst crystal handcuffs on them and called the cops. Then, they arrived, along with J.D. who grabbed Hawk and Hank and threw them back in the police car and drove off and Lincoln and I literally kicked Pablo and Anderson into the other car and it drove off. Here's the video to show it.

We then saw the video and it matched what Sienna Dawson told us: she literally lost it and caused a massive cluster of amethyst crystal and gems to erupt from nowhere and it literally tore the tires off and shredded the car, and that caused Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson to abandon the car, and that got them so pissed, they got parts of the car and they were going to beat them to death, but Lincoln fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted those butt-face assholes so badly, they went flying into a wall and were knocked out, she wanted to freeze them forever in amethyst crystal, but Lincoln stopped me and I saw into his eyes that he wanted them put in jail, so instead, she put amethyst crystal handcuffs on them and called the cops. Then, they arrived and I did as well, and I grabbed Hawk and Hank and threw them back in the police car and drove off and Lincoln and Sienna literally kicked Pablo and Anderson into the other car and it drove off.

When the video finished, everyone was pissed off at those assholes.

Nico: Why, those butt-faced heartless psychos! They really went too far that day!

Me: They sure did, and Sienna wanted them frozen in amethyst crystal forever, but Lincoln stopped her from doing so and she saw it in his eyes that he'd rather have them put in jail forever. But, that didn't deter Hawk and Hank, because Abigail Sanchez busted them out to carry out her plan to cause Dark Eddy to emerge and try to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness, but Nico put his curse in place and Audrey Sauron's ring were not only keeping him in check, but Dark Eddy's also suffering from the beatings the kids gave him.

Lincoln: Yep, her plan had failed, and she, Hawk, and Hank were given the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and are now frozen forever as gold statues and are back in prison forever, and we are also humiliating Pablo and Anderson, along with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, Icky Vicky, Amy, Trina Riffins, and Billy McLean forever.

Sienna Dawson: Good, those two butt-faces were scum, and so was that bitch, Abby Sanchez.

Lincoln: What she did to Luan, that was just going too far, and it's because of her, we suffered from Dark Luan's lethal pranks, so this all began with her.

Lori: And it literally ended with Dark Luan and the other Dark Louds getting The Black Gates and Abby Sanchez getting turned into a gold statue, along with Hawk and Hank.

Luna: You got that right, sis.

(AMARA THATCHER FLASHBACK)

Amara Thatcher: Whoa, Serenity's right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 30,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amara Thatcher: That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Amara, what's the story on why you harbor a very nasty and dark hatred for Raditz and Nappa?

Vegeta: You're going to wish you hadn't asked that, Bokrua. The reason why Amara harbored a very nasty and dark hatred for Raditz and Nappa is because they killed Amara Thatcher's parents in cold blood.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh, God. Those two really are nothing but pure evil.

Vegeta: That's not the end of the story there, there was also another person who was with Raditz and Nappa as well: it was Damian Alaister.

We gasped in horror, and The Dark World Goth Girls were extremely pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: What?! Damian Alaister was also there too?!

Amara Thatcher: Yes, he was, and he stood there cackling at my pain and suffering like the insane psychopathic fucked-up madman that he truly is, before he sent them off to Planet Vegeta and he disappeared.

Vegeta: And of course, I was the one who told her everything: who Raditz and Nappa were, and that Damian Alaister was also the one who brought them and an evil version of myself back from the dead when he went completely off the deep end after what Lincoln and The Dark World Goth Girls have been doing in capturing the rest of The Church of Necrom.

Clara St. Clarice: That bloodstained, heartless monster! Damian Alaister really is a heartless demon from the darkest depths of Hell!

Lincoln: He sure is, Clara, and after Master Vegeta told her everything and gave his condolences to her, from that day on, she swore eternal bloody revenge on Raditz and Nappa for what they did in murdering her parents, and she also swore that if she ever saw Damian Alaister again, she would make him pay with his miserable life.

Eli: That bastard, is there literally no line he's willing to cross?!

Lincoln: None whatsoever, Eli, in fact, from what we've heard about them months ago from the info we'd gotten from Giselle Harrington to the revelations about them, The Church of Necrom are indeed the personification of unchecked evil and madness. But, in the end, we gave those malevolent demon Goths The Black Gates, and we also put a stop to every last one of their contingency plans, along with the big contingency plan: the resurrection of The Doomsday 23 months ago, and we made sure they were nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Amara Thatcher: Good riddance, they were scum.

Nico: And Lincoln destroyed Raditz and Nappa, along with that evil version of Vegeta.

Lincoln: Yep, and Amara, there's also two people who've been wanting to see you again.

Suddenly, the doors opened, and Amara Thatcher was surprised when she saw them: it was her Mom and Dad.

Amara Thatcher: Mom, Dad?!

Mr. Thatcher: (Smiles Warmly) Yes, sweetie, it's us.

Then, Amara ran up to them and she hugged them tightly as she cried, and they hugged her.

Amara Thatcher: But, how…? How were you both brought back?!

Lincoln: On Nico's rescue on the day before the war, we went to an abandoned graveyard planet, but we soon found out that this planet was once full of life, but it was turned into a graveyard and all of the inhabitants were killed by The Church of Necrom who stole The Staff of Xiyoega, a powerful Necromorphistic staff that has the power to reanimate the dead and cause murderous insanity. The inhabitants kept that staff locked away in their vaults, but Damian Alaister and his murderous friends found it, and they began using its power to destroy all life on the planet.

Amara Thatcher: That's awful.

Nicholette Torrington: It sure is. We eventually found it, along with a massive treasure trove of dark magic spell books, scrolls, Satanic artifacts, demonic statues, witchcraft books, and more. We kept the other stuff, but as for The Staff of Xiyoega, we took it outside and destroyed it. But, when The Staff of Xiyoega was destroyed, not only was the planet restored to life along with its inhabitants, but all over the Earth, the millions and millions of people who lost their lives because of The Church of Necrom were restored to life, and that also included your parents, Amara.

Amara Thatcher: That's incredible.

Ed Cowart: You got that right. Oh, and Lincoln, you and your harem, along with J.D. and his harem and Nico and his harem are coming with me on my next rescue.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: This is really going to be epic.

Lincoln: You said it.

FLASHBACKS ENDS

Misty Tredwell: Wow! That's intense!

Gill Grunt: No kidding there!

Me: Yeah we were shocked.

Camie: We sure were.

Misty Tredwell: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Persephone used the Lime Lockseed and got a Lime Scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of green fire and they formed into green lizards and then smashed her down and we fired waves of energy and green fire and smashed her down.

---

Morpheus, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, ElDoradimon, Tech Skylanders, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin Kessler of the Giant - Matt's Final Ambassador Mission and how Leni had trouble getting her Drivers License.

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Yesterday was Matt's Final Ambassador Mission. And you guys also found out how Leni had trouble getting her Drivers License.

Morpheus: Yeah we sure did and Matt and the team did great.

Pinkie Pie: It was so amazing!

Featherweight: Everyone did good.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun.

ElDoradimon: It sure was.

Sprocket: We all thought so.

Kalin: Glad you guys had fun. And it's good that Leni has her license. Lets do it!

Morpheus used the Blueberry Lockseed and got a berry blaster and then he read a verse and fired waves of blue flame giants and they smashed him all over and then they fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

---

Boris, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Whamon, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger of the Killer Whale - Billy and Mandy getting into a terrible fight because he farted and Meeting the Rest of Good Crocker's team.

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Billy and Mandy got into a terrible fight because he farted. And now, we've Met the Rest of Good Crocker's team.

Boris: We sure did and Billy and Mandy had a nasty fight.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding. Eli bonked their heads together.

Cozy Glow: But it's amazing that the good versions of Crocker's team came.

Hex: It sure is.

Whamon: We all are glad they are here with us.

Greiger: Indeed. Lets do it!

Boris used the Boysenberry Lockseed and got a Bazooka and Boris read a verse and fired waves of indigo fire and they formed into a pod of indigo fire whales and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Brittney Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Varodurumon, Gabriel Agreste and Nathalie Sancoeur VS Rex Goodwin of the Condor - Team Loud Evil Storm is finally going to get their just desserts

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Team Loud Evil Storm is finally going to get their just desserts. There's only 7 of them, after all.

Brittney: And they are all substantially weaker than all of us.

Princess Luna: But we're ready for all of them.

Moondust: Yeah we sure are.

Snowdrop: They will rue the day of coming here.

Gari: That's right! They sure will.

Blackout: Yeah you got that right.

Varodurumon: Yes they shall.

Rex Goodwin: Indeed. Lets do it!

Brittney used the Grape Lockseed and she got a grape blaster and she read a verse and they fired waves of purple fire that formed into a bunch of condors and they fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sora, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo-Blaze - Evil Nico better start writing his will

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Evil Nico better start writing his will. Because I have a feeling no one will find his body.

Sora: You got that right! No one will miss him after today.

Applejack: That is ding dang sure!

Apple Bloom: You got that right!

Flashwing: Yeah that's for sure.

Devon: Amen to that one.

Robo-Blaze: You said it there. Lets do it!

Sora used the Light Fruit Lockseed and it formed into the Light Sword! And he read a verse and numerous keys flew at him and smashed him all over the place and they fired waves of light, earth, rock, crystal, boulders, mud and apples and smashed him down.

---

Kairi, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Raven, Angewomon, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light - It's horrible that Team Loud Evil Storm can be that dangerous!

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) It's horrible that Team Loud Evil Storm can be that dangerous! It's a miracle that their world even still has cities to begin with!

Kairi: Yeah no kidding. But thank goodness that we're going to destroy Team Loud Evil Storm.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding! They are monsters.

Scootaloo: Big time.

Whirlwind: And it will be good to be rid of them.

Raven: It sure will.

Angewomon: No one makes us look bad.

Dr. Light: You got that right. Lets do it!

Kairi used the Zap Apple Lockseed and got a lightning rainbow sword! She read a verse and fired waves of light and rainbows and blasted him all over and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Aqua, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Danny Phantom, Light Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - Boy the Universe 666 Villains REALLY have been busy

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Boy, the Universe 666 Villains REALLY have been busy. Too bad Danny's evil self is still active!

Aqua: But the Ghostbusters will appear and take care of him soon.

Princess Celestia: Yeah they will help out.

King Solar: We're going to make sure that all of Team Loud Evil Storm pays.

Solar Eclipsa: Not just in blood but justice.

Amber Morning: I agree there!

Spotlight: That's for sure.

Danny Phantom: No one makes me look bad!

Skulker: You got that right. Lets do it!

Aqua used the Blackberry Lockseed and got a Blackberry scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of ice and crystal and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

RD Girl Jordan VS SHS Carnage,

---

SHS Carnage was next.

SHS Carnage: Boy Nicole and the girls of Yokai Academy really thrashed Ginei didn't they?

RD Girl Jordan: (LAUGHS) It was really funny! Everyone got a good laugh out of that one.

SHS Carnage: That is funny!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Goku VS Bui,

Bui was next.

Bui: It's amazing how Nico and his groups did those great rescues.

Goku: They sure were awesome and amazing. They beat awesome foes.

Bui: Indeed.

Goku fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Jessie Bannon VS Professor Monkey for a Head

Professor Monkey For a Head was next.

Professor Monkey For a Head: Lincoln's rescues have been really amazing these last couple of days.

Jessie Bannon: They sure have. I think it's awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Hex VS Cammie Chameleon

Cammie Chameleon was next.

Cammie Chameleon: Boy the gene-slammers Lincoln and everyone met are amazing.

Hex: They sure are and they are really awesome.

She fired waves of skulls and smashed her down.

---

Giganta VS Superfriends Giganta

---

Superfriends Giganta was next.

Superfriends Giganta: Boy Team Loud Evil Storm is no match for the power of the good villains.

Giganta: That is for sure.

She smashed her down with incredible size and smashed her down.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Tobias Whale: After these battles, we go into battle.

Kouta: We sure do.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Amber the Autumn Maiden VS Blackbird

---

Blackbird was next.

Blackbird: I hope you're ready for this.

Amber: I always am ready for this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Pakura VS Trifire

---

Trifire was next.

Trifire: You ready to burn TLES?

Pakura: You bet I am and it will be awesome.

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Mai (DBZ) VS Evil Bright Man,

---

Evil Bright Man was next.

Evil Bright Man: This will brighten your day.

Mai: I'm always ready for a bright day.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Brenda Loud VS Live Action Bonecrusher

---

Live Action Bonecrusher was next.

Live Action Bonecrusher: Boy I hate everything!

Brenda Loud: I hate everything even more!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Cornelia, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., J.D. Knudson, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Flapnarok

---

Flapnarok was next.

Nico: This is the first battle we had with one of the Sporix in our usual battles.

Flapnarok: It sure is.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico opened Flapnarok's safe and in it was a bunch of new hand-cannon Blasters, this time, it's for the Pokemon Gene-Slammers

For the Pokemon Gene-Slammers: hand-cannon Blasters named Pokemon Gene-Slammer Elemental Fury and modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are blue with elemental forces on the blasters and the symbols of the Pokemon etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Flapnarok: 2 Dino Fury Teams!?

Me: 46+ Years of rangers.

Flapnarok: Oh.

Nico: Lets get him!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

Nico: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Flapnarok and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to cell form.

Eli put him in a cage.

Nico: Flapnarok you have failed this city.

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

When it was done, we regrouped.

Good Cinder: Nice! I like you guys already.

Me: Thanks. It's always fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Now lets get ready guys.

Maria called in all the members of the M.O.E.

Dark Spicer: Looks like the time has come.

Comic Book Guy: Me, Snake, Selma & Patty, Springfield Bullies, Springfield Mafia, Chalmers, Skinner, Krusty, Rich Texan, and Cantwell are going with you guys.

Wiggly: Me, my friends, Technicolor Phantoms, Golden Gut, Sellon, Roman Torchwick, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Quackerjack, Supreme King Jaden, UA Carnage, and Quirrell are coming too.

Dolph: And don't even try to talk us out of it!

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: We're going to need all the help we can get to stop Team Loud Evil Storm for good.

Xenia: Yeah we sure will.

Lola: YeP

Astro Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I think it's obvious for that one. It's going to be Nidoking next.

Qin: Nice!

Xenia: Yeah this is gonna be good.

Lola: Yep. I think we're ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the colored irises of The Dark World Goth Girls, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Shūkurō Tsukushima, a Fullbringer that served as a member of Xcution, and he's coming to get revenge on The Soul Society. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Shūkurō Tsukushima coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming to get revenge on The Soul Society yet again, and on me for killing Spopovich and Yamu.

Nico: Should've known he'd come after us as soon as the word of their deaths had reached him.

Daria Kuso: Yeah, but me and Lincoln are ready for him, he's going to get burned.

Dan: You got that right, but just be careful, okay, Daria?

Daria Kuso: I will, Dan.

Me: She'll be careful, Dan, besides, Lincoln's going to be with her.

Nicole: Yeah, and they're going to burn that Fullbringer to ashes.

Nico: That delusional Fullbringer's going to die a brutal death for the harm he's inflicted on all those around him. Alright, gang, it's time to gear up.

We geared up with machine guns, laser blasters, machetes, explosives, and all kinds of weapons.

Nico: Now, this is what I'm talking about, we're now geared up with tons of weapons, and now, it's time to head to Universe 666 Earth and take on the last seven members of Team Loud Evil Storm and we're going to make every single one of those monsters pay and erase all of their entire influence from their universe forever.

Lincoln: None of them deserve to live a single second further, not after everything they've done in their universe, all of the blood they've spilled, all of the people they've tortured, killed, and slain will be avenged here and now!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, never again will we let those bastards live a single second further.

Me: Yeah, today is the day they die!

Lincoln: The Judgement of God and Heaven is already upon their damned souls, and once we get done with Team Loud Evil Storm once and for all, you're next, Shūkurō Tsukishima.

Just then, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Good Burns appeared, along with the rest of The Masters of Evil.

Good Evolt: I see you guys are already prepared, and that was a good speech you gave, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Just needed a little something to get us all even more ready and full of action for this day.

Nico: That's right. You know, you should make more of those speeches, Lincoln, that kind of talk can really get someone going and ready, including us.

Girl Jordan: He always has that kind of influence of getting us ready.

Me: He sure does. Now, then, shall we?

Nico: Yep. Get ready, Team Loud Evil Storm, it's JUDGEMENT DAY!

Everyone: AND EVERY LAST SINGLE TRACE OF YOUR INFLUENCE WILL BE ERASED FROM EXISTENCE FOR ETERNITY!

We all set off for Universe 666 Earth for the most explosive and epic battle ever: Team Loud Evil Storm, YOUR TIME IS UP!

---

We arrived at Universe 666 Earth and we were in what was left of Royal Woods and it was a completely decimated and wartorn world.

Me: My god.

Everything was completely ruined and there was lightning storms all over and the world was ruined beyond all form of repair. It was absolute devastation as far as the eye could see.

Nico: My god. This is horrible.

Eli: It's worse than big bro's dream.

Lola: Yeah this is awful.

Nico: We better keep our energy hidden.

We masked our energy levels.

We arrived at the base of the resistance.

The Jester, who's the good version of Joker, and the good version of Tyrian were taking a nap inside Universe 666 Justice League's base when we appeared. The two of them got into battle positions.

Snake: Easy, dudes!

Roman Torchwick: It's just us.

The Jester: Oh sorry.

Good Luthor: And I brought some help.

Me: Sorry to disturb you all. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

The Jester: Oh wow!

Nico: I am the good version of Evil Nico.

Qin: It's a really long story.

Me: We saw that the city we were in was made mostly of metal.

Good Tyrian: Yeah it's crazy.

Phage: A city made out of mostly metal. Not the apocalyptic wasteland we thought it was.

Goku: Reminds me of what we saw on the Machine world of General Rilldo.

Me: That was crazy Master Goku. I remember hearing about that from Pan.

Qin: Yeah.

The Jester: That is amazing though.

Fat Tony: This is a nice base.

Good Banno: It's not as nice as yours though.

Louie: Hey, this might not be fancy.

Legs: But we know good bases when we see it.

UA Carnage: But any minute now, one of Team Loud Evil Storm's probably gonna bust in.

Me: But we'll be ready for them. We also heard that you guys did a really good job taking down most of Evil Nico's team.

Good Banno: We sure have been busy.

Good Opaline: Yeah it was good.

Me: Whoa! A good version of Opaline!

Good Opaline: Yes unlike your version I did not divide all the ponies but brought them all together.

Me: Wow!

Jester: I locked up this world's Pinkie Pie myself.

Me: Whoa!

Pinkie Pie: This version of me!? Wow.

Me: Can we see all your prisoners?

Jester: Certainly.

Nico: Guys, tomorrow, I might have to make another contingency plan for myself in light of what we know about this world.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: I know.

Lola: Okay.

We saw a prison that went on forever and there were cells down a hugely long hall that went on for miles.

Me: Whoa! Look at all these cells.

Pinkie Pie: Damn, these are a lot of prisoners.

Evil Pinkie Pie blew a raspberry at us from her cell.

We saw the evil Pinkie and it looked like Pinkie but with her hair straightened and she was covered in blood and was laughing like a fucked up lunatic.

Me: Whoa! The element of insanity.

We saw many evil versions of us and they all were glaring at us with INTENSELY BURNING HATRED!

Qin: Wow look at these guys.

Xenia: No kidding!

Lincoln's ghost sense then went off.

?: Knock knock! Can the Justice League come out to play?!

Danny: That's my voice!

Me: Evil Danny!

Then out came UNIVERSE 666's DANNY!

Me: Evil Danny Phantom I presume!?

Evil Danny: WHAT!? But I saw Nico kill you!

Me: Your worlds version of me but not me!

Evil Danny: Doesn't matter. Because I'll just kill you again. I wonder what your screams of pain are gonna sound like?!

Me: Come and try it!

Danny: Hearing that from you makes me sick!

Just then, Evil Danny was hit from behind by a Particle beam.

He screamed in pain!

Moondancer: I knew you guys would come!

Eduardo: Looks like we got here just in time!

Kylie: Yeah we sure did.

Me: Perfect timing guys.

Nico: Moondancer you go help them.

Me: And Moondancer you'll need this.

I gave her a Fenton Thermos.

Kylie: You guys go get your doppelgangers. We'll handle him!

Me: Show no mercy.

Kylie: With pleasure.

Me: Nico it's time to end this for good.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: You read my mind.

We teleported down to the surface of the planet and we were in front of a true castle from hell.

Snake Man: That must be their base.

Jester: That's it.

Good Luthor: Scary place.

Me: But it's very fitting for them. It looks like a true fortress from hell.

Nico: Yeah it sure does.

Me: Want me to start us off like with the Royal Defenders?

Nico: With a Thermonuclear Arrow?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Do it.

Skinner: That can be mixed in with our entrance.

Me: Sure.

Sellon: Let's do this!

Me: Here we go.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

I formed a bow and a glowing blue fire arrow.

Me: ATOMIC STYLE NINJA ART: THERMONUCLEAR ARROW!

I fired a powerful energy arrow right at the base and it hit the base and it exploded with incredible power!

***EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!***

The explosion blew the entire base to smithereens!

Nico: Showtime!

We went at the base!

Evil Nico got up and saw his base blown into fiery rubble!

Evil Nico: NOOOOOOO!

Evil May: OUR HOME!

But then the spirits of the Elements of Scumbags appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

***KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

A massive fiery explosion of incredible power blasted off above them and a powerful phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down and blasted the remaining seven members into pulp

all over and we landed.

Me: Surprised to see me!?

Evil Nico: IMPOSSIBLE! I KILLED YOU!

Me: You killed this worlds version of me but not me. I am going to make sure you never destroy anyone ever again!

Nico: And after today you all will be a forgotten memory!

Harley Quinn: I'm glad this version of Mr. J is a good guy!

Evil May: So, you brought other versions of us to beat us, huh, Lex?

May: Your reign of terror ends here!

Me: You will pay for everything you did!

Evil Nico: The bomb we have is armed now You better surrender while you can

Evil May: You heard what my husband said, we have the bomb, so everybody does what we say now. Or else!

Maria: You're bluffing, as long as the bomb is still here, all you can really blow up is yourselves!

Nico: So maybe you all should surrender instead.

Me: And you should do it now!

Qin: That's right!

Nico: What you did is completely unforgivable!

Camie: And it will not go unpunished!

Nico: That's right!

Evil Nico: It's a shame it has to end like this for you my goody two shoes self.

Nico: As long as I have the power to destroy you, Evil Me that's all that matters to me!

Me: You may have killed this worlds version of me, but now I am going to do what's right and make you all pay for your crimes!

I then went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON CELESTIAL ETERNITY XELNAGA!

Me: (Divine Echoing Celestial Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Love, Justice, Virtue and Courage) **What you did to this planet is completely unforgivable!**

Evil Maria growled and fired a blast of water at Good Cinder but she avoided it. Evil Mega Man then started firing at all of us.

Rich Texan: Looks like the battle's on already!

Golden Gutt: Nico, you and Luthor handle your evil self. We'll handle the rest!

Nico: Right!

Me: **Nico I'll help you deal with your evil self too.**

Nico: Okay.

Nico then went SUPER SAIYAN 7!

Nico: You will pay for everything you did!

We went at them and they roared and went at us and then we collided and then..

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE AND UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

**THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE PRIME UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!**

Good Masato: Henshin!

Complete!

He transformed and was ready!

Qin: Yeah!

I kicked Nico's Evil self in the face and teleported and kicked him in the back and I fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and they hit him and exploded!

**KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO**

Nico then kneed his evil self in his stomach with devastating force and kicked him square in the face and smashed him into the ground!

Evil William fired a blast of ice at Good Masato but he jumped over it while William fired his own blaster.

Ultra Humanite: Without your blaster, you're not much of a threat.

William kicked his evil versions blaster out of his hands.

Evil William: NO!

William: Maria!

He gave it to her.

William: You deserve it more than him.

Maria: Thanks honey!

Maria fired ice blasts and froze his evil self's arms.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were decimating the landscape all over the place as we were blasting and destroying Team Loud Phoenix Storm all over!

KROW!

I kicked Evil Nico in the face and sent him crashing into a building!

Me: **That was for this worlds version of me!**

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

He blasted out of the rubble in a massive explosion of energy!

Evil Nico: I HATE YOU SO MUCH!

My aura exploded out with incredible massive and powerful force!

Me: **Thanks for the power boost!**

I teleported and kicked him square in the face and sent him flying!

Good Cinder: (avoids Evil Maria's water blasts) Maria, a little help here!

Cantwell: Maria, I'll help you too!

Quirrell: Same with me!

Maria fired waves of energy and blasted her Evil Self all over the place.

Qin fired waves of fire and they hit Evil Maria and blasted her all over the place as steam came off her.

Gabriel: Evil Mega Man's not going down easily!

Evil Mega Man: Terminate targets.

Varie fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and then she fired a huge energy blast and it hit him and he exploded into scrap metal!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown into dust!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Evil May all over the place!

Eli: You give my friend's wive and everything she loves a really bad name!

Max: That's right! You make my sister look like a total bitch!

Good Burns: And by the way, your Nico's cheating on you!

Evil May: You're lying!

Camie: Do we look like we're lying!?

Good Burns: Max you may want to cover your ears. What this tape has will not be pleasant for someone your age.

Max did so and Good Burns played a tape and it showed Evil Nico and Evil Maria having sex and making love and doing stuff behind Evil May's back!

THE CAT'S OUT OF THE BAG NOW!

Evil May was shocked and completely betrayed! They say Hell Hath No Fury Like a Woman scorned, but Evil May was betrayed with the fury of a million furious demons!

Good Burns took advantage of this by using his arm to shoot a laser at Evil May.

Krusty: Isn't that cheating?

Quackerjack: At this point, these guys don't care about playing fair.

May: (fires ice at Evil May) He's right about that!

She froze her in a block of ice!

May: That arm of yours is really cool.

Good Burns: It sure is. Very handy and amazing tool.

Evil Ben turned into Evil Chromastone and shot lasers at Good Crocker.

Drill Man: Look out!

Eli used his Lightsaber and deflected the lasers back and they hit Evil Chromastone and blasted him down.

Eli: Nice try!

Qin kicked him down!

He was back to Ben.

Xenia: Chew on this one!

Xenia fired an arrow and it skewered Evil Ben in his leg and he screamed in pain!

***KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!***
***KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!***
***KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!***
***KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!***

Me and Nico were really going at it against Evil Nico!

Me: **KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!**

Nico: FINAL FLASH!

Evil Nico: HAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

We fired powerful energy blasts and Evil Nico fired a pitch black version of the Kamehameha Wave and the blasts overtook Evil Nico's blast and it hit him and exploded!

***EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!***

Evil Nico was blasted through a huge mountain!

Good Crocker: Let me have a shot! (SPAZZING) EVIL VILLAINS EVIL VILLAINS EVIL VILLAINS!

Good Crocker fired Gravity Ray blasts from an arm cannon and they hit Evil Nico and blasted him all over the place**.**

Qin: YEAH!

Varie: Awesome!

Carol fired an Atomic Ray blast and they hit Evil Nico and exploded all over the place!

Qin: Nice!

Optimus: Freedom is the right of all Sentient Beings!

Evil Optimus: Don't make me laugh! All beings exist to serve us!

Chalmers: You're definitely not Optimus!

Supreme King Jaden: And that beard looks so wrong on you!

Good Evolt, in his Black Hole Form, charged at Evil Optimus.

He kicked him down.

Optimus: You call yourself a prime. Even if you destroy us you haven't won. My friends will never stop fighting you and if they fall others will come forward. As long as all you care about is yourself you'll have to take on the entire universe. YOU WILL NEVER WIN!

Lori Jimenez: AND THAT IS FOR SURE!

Noah: Time for some blue power!

Tsukasa: And yellow and white!

Kamen Ride: Forever white!

Kamen Ride: Forever yellow!

Tsukasa turned into all the White Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the Yellow Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the blue rangers from Wild Force, Ninja Storm, Dino Thunder, SPD, Mystic Force and Operation Overdrive!

Laney kicked down Evil William and Lana fired a wave of ice and froze him in it.

On the base, Moondancer and the Ghostbusters were blasting Evil Danny all over.

Evil Danny: (to Garret) Always wanted to fucking murder a cripple!

Moondancer: You leave him alone!

She fired beams of magic and blasted him all over.

Then they fired Proton rays!

Moondancer then sucked him into the Fenton Thermos.

Moondancer: Got him!

Eduardo: So, what do you guys wanna do while waiting?

Moondancer: Lets go help the team guys.

They agreed.

Illexia, Aszil, Rothar, Gintanai, Loderool, Nivenna, Eximiar, Swassa, Aokua, Lystone, Lomma, and Cyrenox blasted Evil Nico all over and the Ghostbusters and Moondancer then came and blasted him all over the place.

Runabout, Blurr, Vegeta and the Goodfeathers used the Earth and Vegeta Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runabout's Particle Rifle, Blurr's electrolaser rifle and Vegeta and The Goodfeather's powers 100-fold.

Runabout and Vegeta: GALICK PARTICLE MEGABLAST!

Goodfeathers and Blurr: PIGEON FURY ELECTRO BLAST!

Lightning Snake Force and Snake Jailbird: LIGHTNING SNAKE BLAST!

Shopping Fire and Selma and Patty: FIRESTORM TWIN MEGABLAST!

Comics of Plants and Comic Book Guy.: COMIC PLANT SHOT!

Volcanic Pride and Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC BULLY STORM!

Love Phoenix Power and Springfield Mafia: MAFIA PHOENIX BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Light of Solaria and Chalmers: LIGHT OF SOLARIS BLAST!

Ice of Beauty and Skinner: ICE BEAUTY MEGA BLAST!

Comedy of Explosions and Krusty: EXPLOSIVE COMEDY CLOWN SHOT!

Texas Pride and Rich Texan: TEXAS PRIDE MEGA BLAST!

Teacher of Chakra and Cantwell: CHAKRA ARROW SHOT STORM!

Snakes of Fire and The Secret Snake Club: SNAKES OF FIRE STORM BLAST!

Flaming Neapolitan Power and Technicolor Phantoms: AUTUMN NEAPOLITAN BLAST!

Time of Gold and Golden Gut: GOLDEN GUT TIME SHOT!

Firestorm Flare Neos and Sellon: FIRESTORM NEOS BLAST!

Beauty of the White Fang and Roman Torchwick: WHITE FANG FURY SHOT!

Duel of Serenity and Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink: SERENITY DUEL FORCE BLAST!

Ducks of Mayhem and Quackerjack: QUACK SHOT BLAST!

Evil HERO Fury and Dragonairs and Supreme King Jaden: EVIL HERO WRATH STORM!

Grand Neos Mega Quake and UA Carnage: GRAND CARNAGE SUPER MEGABLAST!

Sorcerer Might and Quirrell: SORCERER MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP SUPER OMEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln, me, Nico, Eli, Maria, May, William and Vypra: SUPER OMEGA FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MARVEL HERO ELEMENT STYLE: CAPTAIN AMERICA!

Jessica Shannon: MARVEL HERO STING STYLE: WASP!

Peni Parker: MARVEL HERO WEB STYLE: SPIDERMAN!

Entrapta: MARVEL HERO TECH STYLE: IRON MAN!

Perfuma: MARVEL HERO NATURE STYLE: STORM!

Frosta: MARVEL HERO ICE STYLE: ICEMAN!

Jessica Kaios: MARVEL HERO FIRE STYLE: FIRESTAR!

Yuna: MARVEL HERO WATER STYLE: NAMOR THE SUBMARINER!

Toph: MARVEL HERO EARTH STYLE: HULK!

Tatsumaki: MARVEL HERO WIND STYLE: THOR!

Princess Allura (VLD): DC HERO LIGHT STYLE: SUPERMAN!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) DC HERO DARK STYLE: BATMAN!

Hilda: (British Accent) DC HERO FIRE STYLE: ZATANNA!

Girl Jordan: DC HERO WATER STYLE: AQUAMAN!

Makoto (Street Fighter): DC HERO LIGHT STYLE: GREEN LANTERN!

Ibuki: DC HERO DARK STYLE: NIGHTWING!

Sari: DC HERO LIGHTNING STYLE: THE FLASH!

Makoto Nanaya: DC HERO WIND STYLE: WONDER WOMAN!

Kyoko: DC HERO LIGHTNING STYLE: CYBORG!

Misako: DC HERO LAVA STYLE: ETRIGAN!

They fired waves of elements and energy and it formed into said heroes.

Lincoln and his harem: SUPERHERO FINAL SMASH: SUPERHERO HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of superhero based Hadoukens

The blasts all hit Evil Nico and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

Me: It's over for you!

Evil Nico: I'm not done yet!

Evil Nico flew to the bomb, took out the same device as the Quantum Trigger, pressed some buttons, and teleported away, taking the bomb with him.

Good Luthor: No!

Evil May: What just happened?

Good Luthor: He took the bomb to a desolate Earth in the center of the Multiverse, where it'll explode, and destroy many worlds, one by one.

Evil Ben: I don't like the sound of that.

Evil Maria: Don't listen to him. Nico just took it to a hiding place!

Evil May: Shut your trap! After what you did, I'm through listening to

you!

Good Burns: It's too late. We can't track him now.

Nico: (sees the location) I won't be too sure of that.

Good Luthor: Still, to reach there in the exact time without ending up somewhere else by mistake, we need someone who can vibrate at the same frequency as Evil Nico's device's wave to open a portal.

Ben: Or I can go Alien X to pour enough energy into our Quantum Trigger.

Good Burns: But there's a good chance you'll die. Are you prepared for that?

Evil Ben: No. Because I'll do it instead.

Ben: Look-

Evil Ben: No! You look! He's planning to destroy the universe! I live in it too!

Me: We all do. We won't let that happen.

Qin: Yeah!

Magnet Man: Nico, go and kick your evil self's ass for us!

Nico: With pleasure!

Me: I'll go with.

Nico: No J.D. This is something I have to do. But if I don't come back, you have full leadership of the team again.

Me: Good luck man.

Eli: May the Force Be With You.

Nico went into the portal after him and he was ready.

Nico arrived on the same Earth the bomb was on. And he also found evil Nico there too.

Nico: Don't you realize what you're doing?!

Evil Nico: Oh, nothing. Just detonating this bomb so it destroys this Earth and all life in the Multiverse.

Nico: You're fucking insane.

Evil Nico: Does it matter? There are other alternate versions of me that you would find quite charming.

Nico: I won't let you destroy everything!

Evil Nico: We'll see!

Nico flared up his power to the max and went at his evil self and bashed and pulverized him all over the place!

Evil Nico: Even if you do stop me, someone else will find a way to finish what I started. And even if that doesn't happen, you guys will be back to doing the same song and dance fighting a pointless war against evil in your world. Rinse and repeat.

Nico: What are you gonna do? Talk me to death?

Evil Nico: No. I'm gonna fucking beat you to death.

He went at Nico and Nico kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and bashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Nico: You don't understand Evil me! You will never win as long as all you care about is yourself!

Nico kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Evil Nico: You really should've sent your J.D. to fight me instead. But you didn't. Because deep down, you're still afraid of his power. (smirks) I felt the same way towards mine as well.

That's why I killed him. So he wouldn't become too powerful than me.

Nico: You're a monster! You killed your world's J.D. because you are nothing but a coward!

Evil Nico: What did you call me!?

Nico: You heard me!

Nico punched him in the face and knocked him down!

Nico: True power comes from those you care about! You have none of those things! You don't know that we have a most important rule that you never will have and that is With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility!

Evil Nico: Don't you see we're alike.

Nico: If we're really alike, then you know this is wrong. You must've been a good person once.

Evil Nico: No. Not good. Never good. (grins evilly) After all, I'm only human.

Nico: You are not human at all. You are a Saiyan like me. And we may be human but there is one thing that I have that you never will have and that is a Heart!

Nico teleported and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and crotch and deal him a powerful uppercut!

Nico: We Saiyans are a true warrior race and we get stronger with each battle we fight in. You didn't stronger at all. You are just as weak as ever!

Nico then ran to the bomb terminal and tried to deactivate it. But when Evil Nic saw what he was doing, he grabbed him

Evil Nico: (about to stab Nico with Shiv's light blade) No more debate. I'm going to kill you. And then, kill everyone else.

Nico: There's a difference between you and me.

Nico elbowed Evil Nico in the chest freeing himself and pushed him towards the terminal. Then Nico fired Yost Venom's webs, trapping one of Evil Nico's arms around the terminal.

Nico: We both looked into the abyss. (takes Evil Nico's Quantum Trigger and activates the one he has) But when it looked back at us, you fucking blinked.

Nico threw his quantum trigger and both Evil Nico and the bomb disappeared just as Evil Nico freed himself. Then he found himself on another Earth covered in ice. He was about to push the abort option but then stopped.

Evil Nico: (smirks) It doesn't matter.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

Strawberry Technicolor Phantom: Nico sure is taking them an awful long time.

Kearney: I hope they're oka.

Jimbo: J.D., even if Nico doesn't survive, you won't have long to enjoy being full time leader again. Because that will mean that the entire multiverse will go bye bye!

Me: I know. Huh? Wait look!

A portal opened up Nico came out.

Me: Nico!

Nico: (GROANS)

Me: Is it?

Nico: It's over guys! Evil Nico is gone!

We cheered!

Nico: Evil Ben, it's over! I'm back! You can stop now!

Evil Alien X turned back into Evil Ben. But he had blood pouring out of his chest and fell to the ground.

Evil Ben: (weakly) Did we win?

Nico: Yes. We did.

Me: Oh man! There has to be something we can do for him?

Rhinox: He's too far gone. Even after everything he went through.

Evil Ben: (laughs) I knew we would. Tell everyone that I'm glad he is. Tell my tale to those who know me. I'm so sorry for everything I did. But please grant me my final request.

Me: Anything.

Evil Ben: Have my Omnitrix given to someone better who deserves it.

He took it off and I took it.

Me: I will Ben.

Evil Ben: Now, I think I'm gonna rest in peace now.

With that, Evil Ben closed his eyes and died. Nearly all of us bowed our heads in respect.

Me: I'm sorry Ben.

Evil May: (crying) My husband… gone! (gets angry) THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! ALL OF YOU GET OUT OF MY WORLD! NOW!

Good Luthor: What's the matter with you?! We nearly died!

Me: And besides, he brought all this on himself.

Evil May: That was then, this is now. Now you're all just a bunch of wannabe cops trying to take us in.

May: Wrong. We WILL take you in.

Evil May: With President Slade afraid of us? I doubt it!

Maria: Notice anyone missing?

Storm Shadow then entered.

Storm Shadow: Sorry I'm late. Had to call in the cavalry.

At that moment, many soldiers dressed up in suits resembling Lex's armor descended, all aiming special weapons. And then their leader who has one eye. (the other was covered by an eyepatch) aimed a huge cannon at Evil May. This was President Slade Wilson.

Me: Slade Wilson as President!? Whoa!

Good Slade: These are powerful weapons, and they will take you out.

The Team Loud Evil Storm exchanged looks, realizing they couldn't battle us and these soldiers with special weapons at the same time, and raised their hands in surrender, for they'd finally been beaten after years of terror.

Me: It's over for all of you. You've lost.

Nico, Lincoln, and Me: GO TO HELL FOREVER, TEAM LOUD EVIL STORM! YOUR DAYS OF CAUSING DEATH AND DESTRUCTION ARE ALL OVER!

Eli: For what you all have done, you deserve to be erased from existence for eternity.

Nico: You got that right, Eli. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Shukuro Tsukishima to deal with, and that delusional Fullbringer should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you and The Soul Society for destroying me, Ichigo Kurosaki!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Ichigo Kurosaki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Shūkurō Tsukishima.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Shūkurō Tsukishima, the delusional Fullbringer.

Ichigo Kurosaki: Shūkurō, I should've known you'd one day return. But, now, we'll make sure that you never return from the dead to plague us again.

Shūkurō Tsukishima: We'll see about that, soon, your Fullbring will finally be mine!

Daria Kuso: That's not happening anytime soon, Shūkurō, now you're going to pay!

Suddenly, Daria Kuso's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Fusion Dragonoid-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Shūkurō Tsukishima, she left crimson red energy, red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons with every step.

Daria Kuso: You really make me sick, Shūkurō Tsukishima, what you've been doing in trying to steal Ichigo Kurosaki's Fullbring powers is beyond reprehensible, but what you've also done in making so many people suffer mental breakdowns with your own Fullbring is completely unforgivable, and for that, you've sealed your own fate, and now, you will die a horrible death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Daria Kuso was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with red hot crimson red flames and red hot orange flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons and the Pyrus Bakugan, Fusion Dragonoid flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Daria Kuso emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Daria Kuso grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long braided crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons surrounding her, she has the Pyrus symbol in the hands of Fusion Dragonoid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fusion Dragonoid with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Daria Kuso has on a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red tank top, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, orange legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with red hot crimson red flames and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is the Pyrus Bakugan, Fusion Dragonoid, and he's surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Daria Kuso felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Daria Kuso's massive Fusion Dragonoid-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by crimson red energy, red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fusion Dragonoid's Crimson Red Draconic Pyrus Firestorm Greatsword of Pyrus Draconic Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the Pyrus Bakugan, Fusion Dragonoid, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange dragon heads and a large crimson red gem below the orange dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fusion Dragonoid's head with green gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Fusion Dragonoid that said, "Daria Kuso, Pyrus Bakugan Brawler of Michigan, Leader of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Fusion Dragonoid, Loving Cousin of Dan Kuso, Friend of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Azumi the Snake Undead, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Dragons"

ダリア・クソ、ミシガンのパイラス爆丸ブローラー、爆丸バトルスラマーズ のリーダー、フュージョン・ドラゴノイド の ジーンスラマー、団空想 の愛するいとこ、伝説の爆丸 ジーンスラマーズ の友人、強力な火の達人、愛する守護天使、未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、アズミ・ザ・スネーク・アンデッドの大敵、ロリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーのダークサイドのスマッシャー、ホークとハンク、パブロとアンダーソンのデスパイザーとスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力

な学生、そして火とドラゴンのマスター

Daria Kuso has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PYRUS BAKUGAN CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE DRACONIC PYRUS FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE PYRUS FIRESTORM DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Daria Kuso's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Shūkurō Tsukishima saw it, he transformed his bookmark into his katana, Book of the End and tried to kill her, but Daria Kuso fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with red hot crimson red flames, red hot orange flames, and dragons at Shūkurō Tsukishima and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, but he was indeed ticked off.

Dan: Incredible, Daria's transformed. Now, she's about to turn up the heat on Shūkurō Tsukishima.

Lincoln: You got that right, Dan, and Daria, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Daria Kuso: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Pyrus Firestorm Draconic Angel and Divine Crimson Pyrus Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Shūkurō Tsukishima once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Daria.

Dan Kuso: Hold on, guys, I'm also joining in too.

Dragonoid: Same with me.

Lincoln: Sure, guys.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Daria Kuso, and Dan summoned Dragonoid, and they also joined Lincoln and Daria.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of antagonizing Ichigo Kurosaki and everyone in your path is over, Shūkurō, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Daria Kuso, Dan, Dragonoid, and Lincoln went after Shūkurō Tsukishima, who attacked them with his sword, but they dodged and blocked every last strike from his sword, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crimson red fire, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Shūkurō Tsukishima, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really getting Shūkurō Tsukishima really irritated, but Daria Kuso, Dan, Dragonoid, and Lincoln were just getting started. Lincoln made three focusing lenses and they're aimed at Shūkurō Tsukishima, and then, Lincoln, Daria Kuso, Dan, and Dragonoid had massive balls of crimson red energy and fire forming.

Lincoln, Daria Kuso, Dan, and Dragonoid: Time to burn, Shūkurō Tsukishima! DRAGON ASTRAL NOVA DEATH CANNON!

Lincoln, Daria Kuso, Dan, and Dragonoid fired beams of crimson red energy and fire and they passed through the three focusing lenses, and they became supercharged and they hit Shūkurō Tsukishima and he was burned badly.

Nico: Whoa, they combined both Nuova Shenron's Nova Death Ray with Fusion Dragonoid's Dragon Astral attack, that's really cool.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Daria Kuso, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fusion Dragonoid's Pyrus Draconic Firestorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's crimson red with flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Apollonir and the Pyrus Symbol surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Daria Kuso fired blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, and elemental forces at Shūkurō Tsukishima and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln drained him completely dry of his life-force, killing him. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Shūkurō Tsukishima's spirit appeared, and Lincoln fired a pitch black Negative Karma Ball with the Judgement Kanji in it and it hits Shūkurō Tsukishima's spirit, and he was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Daria Kuso and Lincoln did to Shūkurō Tsukishima as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Daria Kuso's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Daria Kuso: That's the end for you, you sociopathic monster. Thanks for helping me destroy Shūkurō Tsukishima, Linky, and same goes to you and Drago, Dan.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Daria.

Dan: You're welcome, Daria.

Dragonoid: We were glad to help you both out.

Suddenly, Daria Kuso wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Daria Kuso's face, they kissed passionately as Daria Kuso's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Fusion Dragonoid flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Daria Kuso came back to us as the display and Fusion Dragonoid vanished.

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln, Daria, Dan, Drago, that was one extremely fiery and awesome battle you guys fought, and thanks to you guys, Shūkurō Tsukishima has been destroyed forever.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and tomorrow, when Riley and I fight Mabashi, you and Tigrerra are joining in, Runo.

Runo: Alright. This is going to be awesome.

Tigrerra: Indeed, this will be an amazing fight tomorrow, Runo. And, Lincoln, what Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: That's a good question, Tigrerra. Hmm, oh, I've got an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Ghostrick Alucard, Ghostrick Doll, Ghostrick Dullahan, Ghostrick Ghoul, Ghostrick Jackfrost, Ghostrick Jiangshi, Ghostrick Lantern, Ghostrick Mary, Ghostrick Mummy, Ghostrick Nekomusume, Ghostrick Skeleton, Ghostrick Siren, Ghostrick Socuteboss, Ghostrick Specter, Ghostrick Stein, Ghostrick Warwolf, Ghostrick Witch, Ghostrick Yeti, and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna.

We gasped in awe, except for Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Tiana Masina, who were really happy.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) I knew you'd pick those out, Linky, I knew it.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) Aye, and there are a couple of girls who fit these monsters all too well, and like me and Ursula, they're also the children of the legendary mythical creatures that make up the Ghostrick Monsters.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Tiana Masina pulled out their list for who are indeed Gene-Slammed into the other Ghostrick Duel Monsters: Ghostrick Alucard, Ghostrick Doll, Ghostrick Dullahan, Ghostrick Ghoul, Ghostrick Jackfrost, Ghostrick Jiangshi, Ghostrick Lantern, Ghostrick Mary, Ghostrick Mummy, Ghostrick Nekomusume, Ghostrick Skeleton, Ghostrick Siren, Ghostrick Socuteboss, Ghostrick Specter, Ghostrick Stein, Ghostrick Warwolf, Ghostrick Witch, Ghostrick Yeti, and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna.

Ramona Alucard, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Alucard, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Bucharest, Romania and classmate in English, she's a Goth Girl and she's a vampire with immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank, and she's also the older sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and like her cousin, she's also the descendent of Vlad Tepes Dracula, and a famed hunter of evil vampires and werewolves, and she and Adriana have hunted down many evil vampires and werewolves running loose in Romania, and they've also harbored a hatred for Emily Bathory's evil sister, Evelin Báthory. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Lincoln's enemies and Team Loud Phoenix Storm's enemies with a burning passion, and wants nothing more than to kill them and make them her undead slaves.

Claire Allaire, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Doll, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and his classmate in English, she's a bisque doll who was born with beautiful porcelain skin and beautiful light red hair. She also has powers of darkness and she also knows all kinds of dark magic and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also the younger sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Selene Rosesanglante, and like her sister, she's a beautiful model with modeling contracts ranging from Europe to the United States, and just like her sister, she's modeled a lot of dresses. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Scoots with a burning passion because during a big modeling show in Royal Woods, Scoots showed up to cause trouble and kill Claire Allaire, but she was saved by Lincoln, and Claire Allaire and Lincoln sent Scoots right back to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, this time, wrapped in a dark energy straitjacket and her dentures smashed out of her mouth.

Sarah Dullahan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Dullahan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and classmate in Gym, she's a Dullahan and she was born with the powers of darkness and she's a skilled rider on a horse and wielder of a sword and shield and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also an expert and extensive studier of Scotland's vast and turbulent history, and she knows how to bring a lot of fear to those who dare to harm Lincoln and those around him, which makes her known as "The Dullahan of Royal Woods", and any villain who dare cross her path will regret being born. She also has mastery of a dark power that's known The Dullahan's Black Embrace, a dark power that covers the user's hands in darkness and they grab their victim and not only drain them dry of their life-force, but it also drags their soul down to The Underworld for an eternity of servitude. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to drag their souls to The Underworld for an eternity of torment and torture.

Aisha Arian, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Ghoul, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Arabia and his classmate in Math, she's a ghoul and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank, and she also has a habit of nabbing coins that are lying on the floor. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson, and she wants nothing more than to hunt them down and drink every last drop of blood from their dead bodies until they're nothing more than bone-dry corpses drained completely of blood.

Winter Icyln, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jackfrost, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and his classmate in Science, she's a Jack Frost and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She loves the seasons of Spring, Summer, and Autumn, but her absolute favorite season is Winter, and whenever Winter comes to Michigan, the place becomes a snowy wonderland: and a favorite for Winter. One time, she and Lincoln ice-skated at the frozen lake in Tall Timbers Park, and they also kissed underneath the falling snow. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to freeze her solid in a block of ice forever.

Ramona Qingzhao, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jiangshi, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in English, she's a Jiangshi and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also the cousin of Hsien-Ko, and she knew all about her cousin's fights with the creatures of the night. Ramona is also a trained hunter of the evil undead and exorcist, and she also knows how to exorcise a home and a person/family plagued by angry spirits, and she knows how to banish those spirits back to The Underworld using the rites of exorcism. And being a Jiangshi, she, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she'll also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to drain him dry of blood and send his soul to the Underworld.

Autumn Aluma, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Lantern, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and his classmate in English. She's a Jack-O-Lantern witch and she was born with the powers of darkness, pumpkins, and Pumpkin Fire and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She knows a lot when it comes to Halloween, and she's also teamed up with Raven Delg and Autumn Bellamira to help Lincoln and Lucy plan out one spooky and terrifying Halloween, and her talents with pumpkins and Pumpkin Fire, along with the powers of darkness are also legendary here in Michigan. One night on Halloween, after a night of trick-or-treating, she and Lincoln kissed in the Pumpkin Patch, and the Jack-O-Lanterns came to life and danced around them as ghosts and bats came out of them in a ballet of haunting terror. She hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion for what they did in wrecking Royal Woods, and she wants nothing more than to send their souls into the darkness forever and force them to carry a Jack-O-Lantern to light their way through the darkness.

Mary Adelberte, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mary, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and his classmate in Art. She's a Bloody Mary and she was born with the powers of darkness and blood, and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's known for casting curses on those who dare to hurt Lincoln, and some of these very curses involve her haunting them in their homes and during the hours of the night, even during The Witching Hour. Her reputation for that sort of thing towards villains and for protecting Lincoln with those curses she inflicts on villains has earned her the moniker, "The Bloody Mary of Michigan". She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Princess Morbucks with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to kill her in a bloody fashion.

Dina Mabrouk, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mummy, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and his classmate in English. She's a mummy and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She also has the power of the sands and she knows a lot about Egypt's ancient history and is also friends with the Egyptian Gods and Goddesses. She also learned a lot about mummification from Anubis, God of the Dead, and this one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a jeweled scarab, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to remove their organs and mummify them by wrapping them in mummy bandages and throwing them in a sarcophagus.

Makoto Haruki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Nekomusume, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Gym. She's a Nekomusume and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's been known to attract cats because of her cat features, and she knows how to tame bad cats, but the one group of bad cats that don't want to be tamed by her are The Great Lakes City Alley Cats, and she hates them for always attacking Ronnie Anne and her family. She's also protected Lincoln from the bullies at school and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's not afraid to fight and get dirty. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a cat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to shred that mutant to shreds.

Morrigan Dabria, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Skeleton, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Music. She's a Grim Reaper and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She also uses a scythe and she also knows how to summon the spirits of the Underworld, and she's also ferried the souls of the dead to the other side, but those who are beyond redemption, she sends their souls down to

The Underworld for an eternity of torment. She's also a master of a dark power called The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace, this allows her to summon shadow hands from the dark depths of The Underworld and grab those truly irredeemable and drags them body and soul down into The Underworld for eternal torture. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a skull pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Olivia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to send their wretched souls to The Underworld for eternity.

Lydia Anahita, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Siren, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece and his classmate in Music. She's a siren and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a talented singer with an amazing voice that's said to hypnotize male criminals and they're forced to do her bidding, and that ended with them returning what they stole and allow themselves to be arrested by the cops. She's also a master of a dark power that's called The Sirens' Deathly Song, and when she sings this song, those truly irredeemable and destined to die are then seized by the Sirens and dragged down to their watery graves. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a mermaid pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to send their wretched souls to the watery depths for eternity.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Socuteboss, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and his classmate in Gym. She's a Succubus and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's the younger sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and cousin of Morrigan Aensland, but watch out: if any perverted man dares to even peep at her, she'll kick their skulls in, and even worse, she'll use her dark power known as The Succubus' Death Kiss, a technique that drains the life-force of irredeemable male villains with a blowing kiss. She's defended Lincoln many times from the bullies at home and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's more than once exposed her Succubus nature and that scared the heck out of them. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a bat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill them.

Ellie Elsher, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Specter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Art. She's a Ghost and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also a powerful exorcist and she knows how to help exorcise ghosts from a place, mainly those jobs are the unfinished business ghosts, and she helps them with their unfinished business and send them on the way to the Other Side, but for really pesky and troublesome ghosts, she uses the rites of Exorcism and many tricks to take care of those troublemaking poltergeists. She's also the master of a dark power known as The Phantom's Haunting, when she uses this, she summons the most dangerous ghosts in the Netherworld to go after the truly irredeemable victim she sees and they're cursed to an eternity of hauntings until they die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with ghost pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Olivia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill her.

Emilia Frankenstein, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Stein, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Germany and his classmate in Gym. She's a Frankenstein and she was born with the powers of darkness and lightning and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very physically strong and smart girl and she's a very powerful athlete and she's also beaten Lynn in every sport imaginable, which has earned her Lynn's respect, and she's a very smart scientist, and she's helped Lisa in solving many complex equations, and that also earned her Lisa's respect. She's defended Lincoln many times from the bullies at home and Lori, Lola, and Luan, and she's also gotten help from Lynn and Lisa. She's also the master of a dark power known as Frankenstein's Unholy Lightning Fury, when she uses this dark power, she summons a powerful dark thunderstorm from the darkest depths of the Netherworld, and if that irredeemable person is hit by a lightning bolt from that dark storm, they'll die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with Frankenstein pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Trina Riffins with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill her.

Isabella Lupa, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Warwolf, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Gym. She's a werewolf and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also a very defensive werewolf who can get pretty pissed off when she sees Lincoln getting bullied by the bullies at school and outside and by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and if anyone dares to anger her, she'll toss them into a dumpster. She's also the master of a dark power known as Werewolf's Full Moon Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll howl and summon an army of werewolves to kill the guilty persons destined to die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with wolf pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates the jerks with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill them.

Alecto Shadowcall, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Witch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Salem, Massachusetts, and his classmate in Gym. She's a Witch and she was born with the powers of dark magic and darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very skilled user of dark magic and she knows how to cast very powerful spells with efficiency. She's also used her skills in dark magic to defend Lincoln from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Witch's Dark Sabbath, when she uses this dark power, she'll chant a powerful dark incantation to summon the dead to kill the guilty persons destined to die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with witch hat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates the jerks with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to send their souls to Oblivion.

Thera Amihan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yeti, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Gym. She's a Yeti and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a skilled expert in camoflage and it also worked to her advantage when Winter hits, and she's also an incredibly strong girl who'll knock any dumb villain flat on their butt. She's also defended Lincoln from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Yeti's Winter Storm Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll summon a powerful snowstorm to kill the guilty persons destined to die as they freeze to death. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with yeti pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Ophelia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to end her.

And Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Art. She's a Yuki-Onna and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very talented ice-skater and she's trained a lot in this sport, and combined with her powers of snow, she knows how to put on a winter wonderland show. She's also defended Lincoln from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Yuki-Onna's Winter Storm Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll summon a powerful snowstorm to kill the guilty persons destined to die as they freeze to death. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with yeti pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Ophelia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to end her.

When we finished reading, we were stunned.

Nico: Whew, now that's what I call one huge list, and Ursula and Tiana know these girls all too well.

Lincoln: You'd be surprised at how many girls they know, and some of them have relations with my future wives.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You said it. Which means tomorrow, on Day 7 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, we're going to meet Ramona Alucard, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Alucard, it'll be good to see her again.

Emily Bathory: (Hungarian Accent) And she'll be happy to hear that we got rid of my former sister once and for all.

Lincoln: You got that right, girls.

All of us stood outside the White House, as President Wilson walked out, supporting himself with a cane.

Good Slade: I don't know how we can thank you all, for you've given us back our world. The National Guard is supporting the local law enforcements, and the bad guys are being rounded up too.

Patty: It was nothing.

Selma: It's what we do best.

Mr. Fibb: Maybe we can also recruit some of Evil Nico's goons, including Evil Kairi, into our ranks.

Mr. Wink: If Superwoman can join, so can some of them.

Me: That's not a bad idea.

Qin: For what it's worth, we still won here.

Nico: What are you going to do with Evil Ben's Omnitrix?

Me: Well Nico should May receive it?

Nico: What do you think May?

May: Well I will gladly use it.

I then put it on her and it glowed and then turned Orange and Yellow.

May: Cool!

King Kai was glad the threat was over.

King Kai: Everyone I'm so proud of you all. Good job.

Good Luthor: I can't thank you guys enough. Without your help, this victory wouldn't have been possible.

Superman: It was good to see you again, Lex.

Me: It was our pleasure helping you out.v

Good Luthor: (smirks) You're not getting rid of me that easily.

Greiger: You guys are joining our ranks?

Good Cinder: Of course we are.

Rex Goodwin: Well, if your Crocker, Evolt, and Banno can join, so can the rest of you.

Robo Blaze: We know what teams to place most of you guys in.

Me: Absolutely.

Dr. Light: (to the Extreme Ghostbusters) You guys helped too.

Kylie: We sure did.

Me: And we owe you guys big time.

Zayto: See you guys in January.

Zayto and Kylie high fived each other.

Me: On January 7th, 2023.

Skulker: Need a ride back home.

Eduardo: Nah. We got our own way.

Me: We better get back home to our world. We got a lot of rebuilding here to do too.

Nico: Yep.

We teleported Universe 666 Earth to our Galaxy in our system and went back home. It was gonna take a lot of rebuilding too.

Vypra: (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this adventure. It was awesome destroying Evil Nico and all that.

Nico: It sure was. Great job today everyone!

Me: What happened to your evil self though?

Nico: He was given the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance.

We went back home and crashed on our beds exhausted and tired. We were beat.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME AND EPIC!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Paula, Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn and Aika Kiryuu. Along with Electropede, Millipede Pete, Master Zik, Centipedenoid, Centipede Orphnoch, and Universe 666 Banno are heading back to Yokai Academy and we're going there meet Ririko Kagome and we're going to battle Another Virgo the Maiden Undead Zodiarts and Another Electropede and we're going to meet a Nidoking Gene-slammer. Her name is Jacqueline Hyde Vexxington and she is a girl from Nico's history class that has a very unusual problem. She has a split personality and it comes out whenever she gets really angry. She has a bracelet on her arm that prevents it from coming out and she hates Lila Rossi with a merciless vengeance. The next match-up in the line-up is Riley Misaki, Haos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Blade Tigrerra, and Cousin of Runo Misaki and Lincoln VS. Mabashi. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 7 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Griselda Huffington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Armadyl, a werewolf villain and enemy of Vampirella. And we're going to meet Ramona Alucard, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Alucard, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Bucharest, Romania and classmate in English, she's a Goth Girl and she's a vampire with immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank, and she's also the older sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and like her cousin, she's also the descendent of Vlad Tepes Dracula, and a famed hunter of evil vampires and werewolves, and she and Adriana have hunted down many evil vampires and werewolves running loose in Romania, and they've also harbored a hatred for Emily Bathory's evil sister, Evelin Báthory. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Lincoln's enemies and Team Loud Phoenix Storm's enemies with a burning passion, and wants nothing more than to kill them and make them her undead slaves. Get ready for a really funny adventure as we meet Buddy, who is a human that was adopted by Santa's elves and raised as one of their own. And we're going to help him take down Fulton Greenway.

See you all next time.

# HUMAN AMONG ELVES OF CHRISTMAS

Based on the movie Elf.

---

Walking through the scary forests of the Yokai Realm leading to Yokai Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Paula, Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn and Aika Kiryuu. Along with Electropede, Millipede Pete, Master Zik, Centipedenoid, Centipede Orphnoch, and Universe 666 Banno and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Nicole: I hope Ginei has learned his lesson about being a pervert or he is getting another beating from yours truly.

Qin: Boy I hope so. Like Nico said, he has had enough perverts to last an eternity.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah Ginei is a bad news pervert.

Me: Yeah and it looks like Jiraiya-sensei is gonna have a huge competition with him soon.

Camie: Yeah that would be funny to hear about.

Supreme Kai of The West: It sure will be. But J.D. thank you for bringing me back to life after everything that happened with Majin Buu.

Me: You're welcome West Supreme kai.

Nico: Paula, I want to thank you, Electropede, and your teams for coming today.

Paula: Ah it's no problem Nico.

Me: How does it feel to be free of that crutch and cast?

Paula: Honestly it feels awesome and great.

Lola: That's awesome.

Varie: Yeah no kidding. What your mother did was awful.

Camie: What did she do?

Me: We found out that she is suffering from a mental illness called

Munchausen Syndrome By Proxy. It's a form of mental illness where a person inflicts pain and lies and abuse unto other people to garner attention. I've read about and saw it in crime documentaries.

Camie: Geez! Her mother is really messed up.

Paula: Yeah. I still visit her in prison.

Me: She was given 25 years for her crimes.

Nico: Yep.

Paula: She may have done all those things to me but she is still my mother and I love her.

Maria Hernandez: That's great you still do.

Nico: Aussa, what do you like to do in your free time?

Aussa: Honestly I haven't really thought about that at all. I just like doing all sorts of things.

Nico: Well you'll think of something.

Varie: Yeah there's plenty of free things to do out there.

Aussa: Yeah there sure is.

Nico: Remind us to find you a job.

Aussa: Noted. But there is one thing I always liked and that is a rock and mineral shop clerk.

Me: Hmm. Fitting for you.

Aussa: I agree there.

Camie: Yeah. But man Yesterday was EPIC!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Nico: Guys, I know me and J.D. might disagree on some things. But you know I would NEVER betray and murder him!

All of us: ABSOLUTELY NOT!

Me: You have too big a heart to think that Nico.

May: That's right you big lug. You are too good for me and everyone.

Me: Aww. And besides Nico your evil self was COMPLETELY WRONG about EVERYTHING! You are NOT going to become like him.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Who gives a flying crap what that monster says?

Laney: Not me!

Varie: Or me!

Me: Neither do I!

Nico: And I would NEVER cheat on May for Maria. Maria's like a sister to me!

Me: (GROWLS) That makes me so angry!

May: Yeah me too! But I'm glad that you would never do that Nico!

Maria: I agree there! Besides I'm happy being married to William.

Me: Sorry your little brother had to hear what was on that tape.

May: No worries J.D. but man that was awful! He had his ears covered thank goodness.

Universe 666 Banno: Yeah what Evil Nico did was awful!

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Rest assured I'm going to make a new contingency plan for myself to make sure I never turn out to be evil. The one that Ed made for me during the 20 Days of Darkness is probably outdated anyway.

Me: Yeah that one was getting old anyway. No offense to Ed. But it did work for a while.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Just as long as it's not too extreme.

Nico: Okay.

Me: But Nico I'm still reeling from the fact that many of our most dangerous enemies are now good and many of us were evil.

Nico: Me too. But the good news is that they are all with us and helping us out.

Universe 666 Banno: Yeah that is cool.

We arrived at Yokai Academy.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Everything looks fine so far.

Nicole: So far.

We walked around and saw that everything looked all right.

Me: Boy things are going great.

Nicole: Yeah at least Ginei isn't being a peeper. I hope. Or else he'll get another beatdown courtesy of yours truly.

Eli: You got that right.

We walked around and looked in the classrooms and then in the math class we saw one of the teachers transform and she was a Lamia, The Child Devourer of Greek Myth!

Me: WHOA!

The teacher was Ririko Kagome!

Me: Ririko Kagome I presume?

Ririko Kagome: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor.

Brittney: You are a Lamia, the Child Devourer of Greek Myth.

Ririko Kagome: That is correct Brittney.

Nico: Mind telling us what you're doing here?

Ririko Kagome: Oh just being myself and also showing my students how to do things right.

Me: So I see.

Ririko Kagome: Yeah. I heard you all went into battle with an evil version of you guys. Are you all okay?

Me: We sure are. It's a really ugly story. We went to Universe 666's Earth. Sounds pretty provocative because it's the number of The Antichrist from the bible.

Ririko Kagome: It sure does doesn't it? Like something out of The Omen.

Xenia: I was just about to point that out.

Me: I will say this though Ririko you are one smoking hot teacher. It's always some of the math teachers that are the hottest. (Purrs)

We laughed at that remark.

Ririko Kagome: (LAUGHS) That is true. Thank you.

Nico: But you're not being forced in a relationship.

Ririko Kagome: No thank goodness. But I have all the time in the world.

Me: True. How would you like to join the M.O.E.

Nico: And I do have a good archenemy for you.

She reverted back to human.

Ririko Kagome: Really? Who is it?

Nico: My friend Sakura Yinghua.

Qin: She is an Arbok Gene-slammer.

Ririko Kagome: I would be honored!

Me: Awesome. By the way are there any dark figures running amok?

Ririko Kagome: I remember seeing one over in the gym.

Nico: Then we better get over there.

We later arrived in the gym.

Nico: Big gym.

Me: It sure is.

Maria: Anyone here?

We looked around.

Eli: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Varie: Hmm.

Camie: Creepy.

But then we heard something and then Sunset Shimmer winced in pain as her mark for Virgo the Maiden glowed.

Me: Virgo the Maiden.

And then a figure came down and we saw that it was the ANOTHER VIRGO UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Vypra, Yodonna and Hummerzoom!

Me: Whoa! The Another Virgo Undead Zodiarts!

Nico: Wow! This one is beautiful.

Lola: I'll say!

Another Virgo Undead Zodiarts: (Swiss Accent) Thank you very much.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and she was a girl in a traditional Swiss Outfit and she had blond hair in pigtails.

Me: (GASP) Emilia Aeschbacher!

Emilia Aeschbacher: Oh it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Emilia is from Switzerland as you can guess. But also she goes here because she is a Krampus.

We gasped!

Brittney: The Devil of Christmas from Alpine Legend and Folklore?

Emilia Aeschbacher: That's right ja.

May: We had an encounter with a Krampus before.

Me: I was just going to say that. 2 years ago we met and battled The Devil of Christmas himself.

Emilia Aeschbacher: Oh ja I've heard about that battle. That was amazing.

Me: It was. I was reading a book about Krampus to help brush up on learning about him. In my opinion bringing kids who are REALLY naughty down to the fires of Hell to be punished forever is far too extreme.

Emilia Aeschbacher: Oh ja. That is extreme.

Me: It sure is. And it may go against our code to kill kids but that breaks our code on a whole new extreme.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Emilia Aeschbacher: It sure does.

Me: By the way are there anymore opponents around?

Emilia Aeschbacher: Oh ja there are. Another one like him.

She pointed to Electropede.

Electropede: Another version of me!? Wow!

Maria: Let's see if you're any different then the real Krampus!

Sunset Shimmer: Let me face her.

Maria: Be my guest.

Emilia changed into Another Virgo Undead Zodiarts and Sunset spread her wings of fire with her flaming tailfeathers and they flew into the air. Sunset fired waves of fire magic and blasted her all over.

Zuria: Wow! I didn't know Sunset can fly with wings made of fire.

Me: Sunset is said to be a girl that was born from the power of the Phoenix. She is said to be a Phoenix Alicorn.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true. And she is a true friend and is really gifted.

Sunset fired waves of fire and blasted Another Virgo Undead Zodiarts down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars of Virgo on it as well as the symbol and a picture of an angel on it.

Me: Beautiful. And next up is Libra because it is my birth month.

Then the Zodiart Switch glowed and formed into armbands for

Sunset and the girls marked by Virgo the Maiden.

Me: Awesome.

I went and picked up Emilia and brought her over.

Emilia Aeschbacher: (Groans) What a headache.

Nico: One down.

Varie: But Emilia is gonna be all right.

Me: Good.

Then lightning struck all over the gym floor!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Me: WOW!

Nico: WHOA! Lightning in the gym!

Electropede: Wow!

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of Electropede! It was ANOTHER ELECTROPEDE!

Me: Whoa! Another Electropede!

Nico: Whoa! That was an awesome entrance.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Electropede: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP)

(INTERSTELLAR 2014 THEME PLAYS)

Me: Stella Vorennenchikova?

Another Electropede: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Its been so long.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Believe it or not she is one of the first friends from another planet that I made. She's from an Earth-Like planet orbiting the gas giant planet K2-2016-BLG-0005Lb.

Nicole: Wow! That is the farthest ever planet ever observed by our telescopes. It's located 17,000 light-years away from Earth.

Nico: Wow! That's amazing that our telescopes saw it from that far away.

Me: It sure is. Stella is what's called a Vorennchiite. They are Angel People from the planet Vorennchi and she is a beautiful and powerful warrior and loves all nature and life. I named her

Stella Vorennenchikova because it sounded cool.

Another Electropede: It's true.

Nicole: Wow that is incredible.

Eli: Boy no kidding there.

Kaito: (gets out Zero One gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Zi O gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Electropede: I don't even know who Swartz is.

Me: You would not like him. He turned so many of my friends into Another Rangers, Kamen Riders, Omnitrix Aliens and now M.O.E. Villains.

Nico: We destroyed him 4 months ago.

Qin: Long and ugly story.

Laney: And we have his mess to clean up as well as Team Rocket's.

Me: Lots of things have happened since we saw each other last Stella.

Nico: When did you first meet Stella?

Me: 17 years ago. Her ship crash landed on Earth in my back yard and I went and checked it out and I found her and nursed her back to health and we became good friends.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: That's amazing.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this Stella. But we have to save you from this.

Another Electropede: I understand.

Kaito got a Zero One Blaster and Zocks got a Zi-O Sword!

Sougo: (gets out Hibiki gear) If Swartz didn't find you…

Armor Time! (Orchestral music mixed with Onkaku ringing) Hibiki!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Then how did you become this?

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got HibikiArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Electropede: That's just it. I don't know.

Me: Hmm.

I turned on my dark orb radar and saw that there was a Dark Orb inside her.

Me: Just as I suspected. Dark Orb.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Here we go. (ACTIVATES ELECTROPEDE'S VISTAMP)

ELECTROPEDE!

Me: Taste lightning!

I fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over the place.

Nico: (gets out Electropede's Ridewatch) Shocking, isn't it?

Nico activated it and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over the place.

Qin: YEAH! Take this one. (ACTIVATES RAGE SHENRON'S VISTAMP)

RAGE SHENRON!

Qin: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

Qin fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted Another Electropede all over.

Nico: (gets out Millipede Pete's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

Nico activated it and got 14 extra arms and he had lots of mallets.

Nico smashed and bashed Another Elecropede all over with them.

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

Millipede Pete: OH YEAH! SMASH HER!

May: (gets out Master Zik's Ridewatch) To quote Master Zik, prepare to be tested, young one!

May activated it and bashed Another Electropede all over and kicked her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Take that!

May: (gets out Centipedenoid's Ridewatch) Let's keep it up!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Me: I hope I don't live this down. (Activates Rantipede's Ridewatch)

I pulled off my head like a mask and then revealed THAT MY HEAD WAS MADE OF FUCKING CENTIPEDES!

IT SCARED THE CRAP OUT OF EVERYONE! INCLUDING ANOTHER ELECTROPEDE!

My head reverted back.

Nico: I THINK I'M GONNA NEED THERAPY FOR THE REST OF MY LIFE!

Maria: (gets out Centipede Orphnoch's Ridewatch) This is a sneak preview for Cassidy's missions.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Laney: YEAH! Take that!

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 Banno's Ridewatch) I'm taking you out for a Drive!

She activated it and used his Shift Car and fired waves of dark energy and smashed down Another Electropede.

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Aussa: My turn!

She fired waves of energy and earth and bashed her all over. Then she activated Millipede Pete's Ridewatch and bashed Another

Electropede all over the place.

Jet and his team came and it consisted of him, Walter Wolf, Teeny, Universe 666 Kamen Rider Legend Arc, Web Crusher And King Zing.

Jet: Hey guys.

Nico: Nice team, Jet!

Jet: Thanks Nico.

BLANG!

Walter Wolf got hit on the head with an anvil and was flatter than a pancake.

Nico: Hey! Why did you do that J.D.?

Me: Sorry Nico. Slappy does it to him and it's funny.

Eli: It sure is funny.

Nico: Oh you're right.

Maria: I hope the next gene Slammer's near.

?: Someone call?

Then out came a Nidoking!

Me: A Nidoking! Wow!

Nidoking: (In a girls voice) And it looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Jacqueline Hyde Vexxington? Whoa!

Nidoking: That's right Nico. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and it hit Another Electropede and knocked her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then went over to Stella and she was a girl with blond hair and had blue angel wings and had butterfly antennae.

I picked her up.

Stella Vorennenchikova: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You'll be better soon Stella.

I brought her over.

Aussa: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nidoking: I have a lot of them. My favorite is when me and Nico had a huge chicken sandwich eating contest and I won.

Me: Cool.

Nidoking: Yeah that was tasty.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

We went to the bathroom and she and the Fashion Brigade went in and Nico snapped his fingers and she was back to normal and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and the fashion brigade gave her purple clothes..

Jacqueline looked at her muscles as they shrank while she was reverting.

Jacqueline: Well at least I'm back to normal.

She was happy about that.

Rarity: But you look great darling.

She came out.

Nico: I really missed you.

Jacqueline: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, Jesse Anderson, Jaden, Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, and Orta are heading back to Dark World for Day 7 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Griselda Huffington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Armadyl, a werewolf villain and another enemy of Vampirella.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 7 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Griselda Huffington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Gren, Tactician of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Armadyl, a werewolf villain and another enemy of Vampirella.

Vampirella: Should've known that werewolf wouldn't stay hidden for much longer. Plus, that was one epic battle against Team Loud Evil Storm yesterday.

Lincoln: It sure was, and Nico, you really gave that heartless Evil Nico what for, and I really thought you weren't going to make it.

Me: We all were.

Nico: I know, I was thinking the same, but I made it and sent Evil Nico to The Black Gates for good, and the rest of Team Loud Evil Storm were captured.

Lincoln: That was one crazy adventure yesterday, but we brought an end to Team Loud Evil Storm, plus, that was an awesome move getting Evil May so riled up when we showed her the "evidence".

May: Yeah, that was crazy, but before she could rip him in two, I froze her.

Lincoln: And Nico, J.D., and I also decided that today's the day we execute the remaining members of Team Loud Evil Storm, so we're in for one awesome execution, and I want to thank you, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, and Orta for joining us, Margo.

Margo: You're welcome, Lincoln, and sorry you didn't get a chance to pile-drive Evil Lynn and Evil Lola into the dirt.

Lincoln: That's alright, Margo, but what Good Flip did to those two, he will be remembered, and I'm sure he would have wanted a crack at our Flip.

Nico: (Laughs) Yeah, he would've wanted to crack our Flip's head open and mongrelize him, but the next time we humiliate Flip, it'll be a tribute to Good Flip. However, it's not a total loss, Lincoln, there is still the matter of those bitches, Evil Lori, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Nico, that's just what I was about to say, those three were also among those that were captured after you sent Evil Nico to The Black Gates, and we all have got a lot to say to those three for all the horrific things they've done to me. But, we'll worry about that later, let's head for Gren, Tactician of Dark World's shrine.

Griselda Huffington: (English Accent) Right.

We continued on and we arrived at Gren, Tactician of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with green gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Griselda Huffington: (English Accent) You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Alucard, and with it are the three girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Ghostrick Alucard, and it's got the three girls.

Ghostrick Alucard: (Romanian Accent) And away from that werewolf, Armadyl.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Ramona Alucard, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again. But, we'll talk later, I just caught Armadyl's scent and he's already heading for us.

Suddenly, we saw a huge white-furred werewolf heading for Vampirella, only to be kicked away by Lincoln, and we saw who it was: it was Armadyl, Vampirella's werewolf enemy.

Vampirella: I always knew you'd come out again, Armadyl.

Armadyl roared in anger and tried to attack again, but Lincoln slashed at his chest with his claws, and left claw marks on his chest.

Lincoln: You're not laying one paw on my future wife, Armadyl.

Griselda Huffington: (English Accent) That's right, you're about to be put down and turned into a werewolf pelt.

Griselda Huffington went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World. Suddenly, Suddenly, Griselda Huffington's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Gren, Tactician of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Tactician Justice from her back, and as she approached Armadyl, she left black and green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Griselda Huffington: (English Accent) You've tried and failed at numerous attempts to attack and kill Vampirella, and all to slake your hunger, Armadyl, but I'm afraid that's about to end here and now, your days of hunting down and killing innocent people at night to slake your endless hunger ends here and now.

Suddenly, Griselda Huffington was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there's an army of demons and Gren, Tactician of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Griselda Huffington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Griselda Huffington grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes and a black and green energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Gren, Tactician of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on demon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Gren, Tactician of Dark World with blue gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Griselda Huffington has on a green sleeveless open blouse, short-sleeved green shirt, green skirt with flowers, camoflage pants, green stockings, camoflage sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and on the back is Gren, Tactician of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Griselda Huffington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she has now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails. Griselda Huffington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Griselda Huffington's massive Gren, Tactician of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Tactician Justice and The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gren, Tactician of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Dark Magic Tactician Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Gren, Tactician of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Gren, Tactician of Dark World's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Gren, Tactician of Dark World that said, "Griselda Huffington, Gene-Slammer of Gren, Tactician of Dark World, Brave, Courageous, and Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Medusa Legendorga, Destroyer of The Dark Genderbent Louds and Nigel Tinuviel of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

グリセルダ・ハフィントン、グレンのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのタクティシャン、勇敢で勇気があり、ダーク・ワールドの強力なメンバーであるゴス・ガールズ、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻であり守護天使、メデューサ・レジェンドルガの大敵、ダーク・ジェンダーベント・ラウドの破壊者、ネクロム教会のナイジェル・ティヌビエル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生教師であり、闇と悪魔と闇魔法の使い手

Griselda Huffington has transformed SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS GREEN COURAGE GREN DEMON TACTICIAN DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC GREEN FIRESTORM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON GREEN FIRESTORM DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Griselda Huffington's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Armadyl saw it, the werewolf roared in rage and ran at her to kill her, but Griselda Huffington fired a powerful black and green energy blast with demons, darkness, and dark magic, and sent Armadyl flying out of the shrine and we followed out, the werewolf got up and it was really pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Griselda Huffington has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, we're about to put that werewolf, Armadyl, down for good, and Griselda, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Griselda Huffington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Green Firestorm Demon Tactician and Divine Demon Tactician Dark World Divine Love) (British Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this wild beast down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Griselda.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with white fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, he still has his white wolf ears and claws on his fingers and toes, his deep sapphire blue eyes remained the same, but his pupils became slit pupils, and the tips of his eleven massive, long, and powerful white werewolf tails turned into large black wolf heads, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Nico: Whoa, looks like Lincoln The Nocturnal has gotten a complete fur color change.

Me: This was due to the new look he'd gotten when we went after the Nine Dark Jinchuriki.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You said it, guys.

Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Griselda Huffington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to put you down for good, Armadyl, your rampage ends here and now.

Griselda Huffington and Lincoln went after Armadyl, who tried to attack them with its claws, but they dodged his claws, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Armadyl and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with punches, kicks, and slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and they drew more blood.

Me: Oh man, this is becoming one gory battle if Lincoln's already drawing more blood.

Nico: Mess with The Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid of Michigan, and there's going to be blood. Let's join in and make this fight even bloodier.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Margo Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Armadyl, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Griselda Huffington, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Gren, Tactician of Dark World's Demonic Tactician Darkness Dark Blue Lightningstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with green flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Gren, Tactician of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Griselda Huffington fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, and elemental forces at Armadyl and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Armadyl and put him in a brutal bear hug, so the werewolf couldn't escape, and as Lincoln sank his fangs into Armadyl, he began sucking out his blood and absorbing him into his body through his skin and fur and he was also assimilating Armadyl's powers. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on Armadyl's blood and absorbing him into his body, an energy card with Armadyl's soul appeared from a blast of light fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Armadyl's forehead, the werewolf was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Griselda Huffington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Griselda Huffington: (British Accent) That's one more evil werewolf turned into food for the Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid of Michigan. Thanks for helping me destroy Armadyl, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Griselda.

Suddenly, Griselda Huffington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Griselda Huffington's face, they kissed passionately as Griselda Huffington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Gren, Tactician of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Griselda Huffington came back to us as the display and Gren, Tactician of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, I knew this was going to be one bloody battle, but, Lincoln, you really tore into Armadyl.

Nico: We've seen what he's done in tearing into many evil vampires and werewolves, and that ended with him feeding on their blood and absorbing them into his body.

Me: Yep, and those evil vampires and werewolves should beware: there's a creature more powerful than both of them combined, and should they cross his path, they wind up as food for him.

Rudina Adalwulf: You said it, and if you look at it, Lincoln's an Alpha Male hybrid, and he doesn't take kindly to evil vampires and werewolves causing trouble.

Nicole: And when it comes to defending his territory and those around him, Lincoln shows no mercy to them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nicole, and I don't mess around especially when it comes to killing irredeemable villains and evil creatures of the supernatural. (To Ramona Alucard) And it's so good to see you again, Ramona Alucard.

Ramona Alucard reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Alucard, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black dress, black lace stockings, knee-high midnight black boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, blood, and vampires on the coattails and Ghostrick Alucard on the back and holstered on her back is a Ghostrick Alucard-themed large greatsword with Ghostrick Alucard etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you and Tiana again, Ursula, and you too, Adriana.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) You too, Ramona.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You too, Ramona.

Lincoln went up to Ramona Alucard and he hugged her, and Ramona Alucard is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Ursula, Tiana, and Adriana?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Ramona Alucard, she's my Guardian Angel from Bucharest, Romania and classmate in English, she's a Goth Girl and she's a vampire with immense power over the forces of darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, plus, she, just like me and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) And here's another awesome thing: she's also the older sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and like her sister, she's also the descendent of Vlad Tepes Dracula.

We were stunned.

Nico: Holy crap, so Lincoln has not one, but two descendants of Vlad Dracula, as his Guardian Angels?!

Me: Wow!

Lincoln: That's right, and like her sister, she's also a famed hunter of evil vampires and werewolves, and she and Adriana have hunted down many evil vampires and werewolves running loose in Romania, and they've also harbored a hatred for Emily Bathory's evil sister, Evelin Báthory.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) And when I heard the news that Evelin was killed when Lincoln fed on her blood and absorbed her and sent her soul to The Black Gates, I was so happy to be rid of her for good.

Eli: So were all of us.

Just then, Brittney and the other Goths of Darkness have appeared.

Me: Wow, Brittney, you and the other Goths of Darkness have shown up?! This is a surprise.

Lincoln: And there's a reason why, J.D., you see, Ramona's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club, and I gave Brittney the list of the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, and these girls are also going to become members of The Goths of Darkness.

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: So, this is not only going to be a reunion for you and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers in the days to come, but also, a welcoming ceremony.

Brittney: That's right, Nicole, and we want to welcome you personally to The Goths of Darkness, Ramona Alucard.

Brittney gives Ramona Alucard the ring of The Goths of Darkness.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Thank you, Brittney.

Lincoln: And in the days to come, Brittney and the Goths of Darkness are coming with us for when we meet the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Brittney: You got that right.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Splendid, and like Selene Emperyous, I hate all of Lincoln's enemies and Team Loud Phoenix Storm's enemies with a burning passion, and I want nothing more than to kill them and make them my undead slaves.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a fearsome vampire's revenge.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and there's also something else: Ramona's a master of a dark power called The Vampire's Blood Embrace, when she uses this dark power, she fires a blast of darkness at those who are destined to die and are irredeemable by their actions and nature, and when that blast hits them, it immediately allows the user to suck out every last ounce of blood from the victim until they are dead. But, it also carries with it The Curse of The Vampires, so she always carries stakes with her, to plunge them into their hearts before they could rise again as vampires.

We gasped.

Brittney: I've heard about this dark power all too well, and the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers also have a mastery of the dark powers mentioned in the list.

Me: Whoa, now that's an impressive dark power.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) And I've used it before on a thug who tried to kill Lincoln long ago, and you're not going to like hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Ramona, are you absolutely sure about this?

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, just like Adriana, and she and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Ramona Alucard, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Ramona Alucard, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ramona Alucard's neck with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, just like your sister, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ramona.

Ramona Alucard has a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ramona Alucard's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Ayame Himuro, Ena Ibarada, and Kanade Kotohana from Science Fell in Love, So I Tried to Prove It.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayame Himuro, Ena Ibarada, and Kanade Kotohana from Science Fell in Love, So I Tried to Prove It.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayame Himuro: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayame Himuro and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Armadyl, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic

Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-

colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ayame Himuro: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayame Himuro: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayame Himuro, Ena Ibarada, and Kanade Kotohana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Griselda Huffington had gotten The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out that the villain we went after was Armadyl, a werewolf villain and another old enemy of Vampirella.

But, when Lincoln showed them what happened such as Griselda Huffington transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and Lincoln also turning into Lincoln the Nocturnal and also transforming, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln finishing it by bear-hugging Armadyl and biting him and sucking out his blood and absorbing the werewolf into his body through his fur and skin and then sending his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Ramona Alucard have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I should've known that another enemy of Vampirella would show up, and it's that werewolf, Armadyl.

Lincoln: Yep, but he made a big mistake fighting us.

Nico: Yep, and Lincoln literally drew blood twice by slashing Armadyl in the chest with his claws, and he also finished it by bear-hugging Armadyl and biting him and sucking out his blood and absorbing the werewolf into his body through his fur and skin and then sending his soul to The Black Gates forever.

William: Yep, I should've known he'd do that.

May: And Brittney and The Goths of Darkness are joining tomorrow for the meeting of the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, and Ramona Alucard is now a new member of The Goths of Darkness.

Maria: And that she's also the older sister of Adriana Ardelean Dracula, wow.

Nico: And she's the master of a dark power known as The Vampire's Blood Embrace, Lincoln told us of this dark power and it basically sucks out every last drop of blood from the targeted villain, but it also carries The Curse of The Vampires.

Maria: What? Oh boy.

Lincoln: But, Ramona's always prepared: she carries a stake with her to plunge it into their hearts to keep them from coming back as vampires, and it also destroys them.

Me: And she and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers also know that Lincoln's a powerful Vampire-Werewolf hybrid, and an Alpha Male hybrid as well, so any villain who dares to cause trouble, they're going to get pummeled.

Nico: Big time.

* * *

After getting rid of Armadyl, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ramona Alucard saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ramona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ramona, what's the story on how you used The Vampire's Blood Embrace on a thug who tried to kill Lincoln?

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were coming back home after school, but then, I saw something heading for us and it had a knife and it was heading for Lincoln. I kicked the figure away, and I saw who it was: the figure who tried to kill Lincoln was a local thug named Bruce Aldine, he's a career criminal with a history of violent robberies and assaults, and multiple counts of first-degree murder in connection with the violent robberies and assaults in his history. He was convicted for his crimes and received Life Without Parole and he was sent to prison in Ionia Correctional, until he escaped. I also found out from his big fat mouth that the rotten ex-father of Chandler, Anthony McCann, hired him to kill Lincoln and everyone he's been with and he's willing to offer him $700,000,000, which he doesn't even have, but the career criminal and murderer took it, the fool. This made me pissed off for the last time, and when I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red and his fangs grew a little longer, I knew it meant he was going to rip his throat out, but I beat Lincoln to the punch and I used my dark power, The Vampire's Blood Embrace, and I fired a powerful blast of darkness at Bruce Aldine, and as it hit him, I sucked out every last drop of blood from his body until he was a pale corpse. But, knowing he's now been infected with The Curse of The Vampires and could rise again as a vampire, I took out a stake and plunged it into his heart and that killed him as he let out an inhuman shriek and he burst into flames and ashes. We then head back to The Loud House, and when I told everyone of Bruce Aldine and who hired him to kill Lincoln, they were horrified. But, they hugged me and Lincoln, and they were so happy to know we were alright and that Bruce Aldine is dead for good, and Anthony McCann's plot was foiled.

Nico: Damn, as if Chandler's low-life ex-father hadn't stooped that much lower than he already had!

Me: And he hired that career criminal, Bruce Aldine, to kill Lincoln and everyone again, that's just yet further proof that he's nothing but scum, and that Vampire's Blood Embrace is one powerful attack.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) It sure is. Ramona mastered this power for years, and she's only used it on those who are truly irredeemable, and Bruce Aldine was one individual who fit the picture.

Lincoln: But, she also knew of the curse that this dark power carries with it: that those drained of all their blood will rise as vampires, and with her knowledge of how to kill vampires, she was prepared for this task with a stake in hand.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) When it came to battling evil vampires and werewolves in both Romania and Transylvania, you always have to be prepared for them and know how to kill them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, Sophia, Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly were heading to Bubblaine.

Ed Cowart snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" dark brown-haired, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large dark blue speedo with Cerberus and a phoenix surrounded by dark blue fire and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the speedo, sandals, his jewelry, and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, Sophia, Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Cattleya: Wow, so this is Bubblaine.

Ed Cowart: Yep, and Lincoln, J.D., Nico, and Clyde have been here before with their harems, and now, it's our turn. Shall we?

Ed Cowart and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they see the marine life that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Ed Cowart lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was starting to set, Ed Cowart made clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls placed their hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Ed Cowart and his clones. Then, as the sun turns orange, Ed Cowart and his clones kissed the girls passionately on their lips and they also returned it. They returned home to The World Tree Estate and in their original clothes, and we saw that Ed Cowart had lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had a lovestruck look on his face.

Nico: Hey, Ed, how was your date?

Ed Cowart: In two words: really awesome.

Cattleya: We went to Bubblaine for our date.

Me: You all sure had fun there.

Lincoln: And judging from the lovestruck look on Ed's face and kiss marks on his body and face, he really had an awesome beach date.

Ed Cowart: And now that I'm back, isn't today…?

Lincoln: Yep, Good Slade has already gotten Evil William, Evil Optimus, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and Evil May tied up, and with Evil Nico dead and in The Black Gates, not to mention with the rounding up and arresting of Team Loud Evil Storm's remnants and putting them in prison, those five top officials are already looking at getting sentenced to death for their crimes.

Lori: And the evil Louds are already in prison, with the exceptions of Evil Lola and Evil Lynn, so they get to watch the executions.

Nico: And they're going to be in despair. Let's go.

Later on, we headed for Universe 666 Earth, and it was already in the process of repairs after the big battle with Team Loud Evil Storm and their years of terror. We then met up with Good Slade and the rest of the good versions of the villains.

Good Slade: I'm glad you all made it.

Nico: Wouldn't miss this for the world.

Good Evolt: We've been waiting for this moment for so very long.

Lincoln: After what they'd done, this moment has finally arrived at long last.

We then arrived at the location where we see Evil William, Evil Optimus, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and Evil May chained up to posts, and they were really pissed now.

William: Jeez, they're really pissed off!

Luan: (As Mr. Coconuts) Yeesh, who replaced their undies with porkchop underwear? They're acting like a pack of rabid dogs.

We laughed.

Nico: Porkchop underwear, that's a good one!

Me: You got that right.

Lori: So, how are we going to have them executed?

Lincoln: I think I have an idea, Lori.

Lincoln fired a blast of energy which removed Evil Optimus' spark and contained it inside a vessel and it permanently locked him inside, and that pissed off Evil William, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and

Evil May badly.

Lincoln: Oh, don't give me those ugly glares, you've had this coming for a long time.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Let's use The Vampire's Blood Embrace on them, so everyone can see it in action.

Lincoln: (Smiles) Good idea, Ramona. (To everyone) Get ready to see The Vampire's Blood Embrace in action, guys.

We stood there in anticipation, then we saw Ramona Alucard and Lincoln fire four blasts of darkness at Evil William, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and Evil May, and as the blasts hit them, Ramona Alucard and Lincoln sucked out every last bit of blood from Evil William, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and Evil May until there was no color left on any of them.

Eli: Whoa, so that's The Vampire's Blood Embrace?!

Nico: Yep. Now, here comes the second part.

Suddenly, we saw Evil William, Evil Maria, Evil Danny, and Evil May raise their heads and they hissed at us, and we saw they had fangs and red eyes: they got turned into vampires, but they eventually got hit in the hearts with stakes by Ramona Alucard and Lincoln, and they burst into black flames and erased by The Black Gates. We said our goodbyes and came back home.

* * *

It was now time for Ellie's first ever ambassador mission.

Ellie Singh: I'm so excited for this!

Qin: We are too Ellie!

Me: Boy you have been excited for this mission for a long time.

Lola: Yeah.

William: Anyone else want to go with Ellie? Besides 1 Rabbid and

Yusei?

Tahu: Me and Tyson will go.

Me: And you know Eddy and the Cul-De-Sac kids will go. (In my head) When Dark Eddy appears he is going to be in for a surprise.

Elie Glory: You know I'll be going too.

Nico: All right then lets go.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan and Gingka saw Yusei.

Yusei: Are you Gingka Hagane?

Gingka: Yes that's me.

Yusei: It's awesome to meet you.

Gingka: (to Yusei) Wait. I've heard of you. Yusei Fudo, right?

Yusei: That's right. Leader of the Signers.

Gingka: Wow it's an honor to meet you!

Yusei: Same here.

Me: He's with us too.

Gingka Hagane: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Same here to you.

Ellie Singh: My name is Ellie Singh and it's awesome to meet you. I'm one of Nico's friends.

Me: And this is your predecessor Ambassador for Tyson and his friends.

Tahu: An honor to meet you. I'm Tahu, leader of the Toa Nuva of the Island of Mata Nui.

Gingka: Wow it's an honor.

Tyson: I'm Tyson, and it's awesome to meet you.

Gingka: Cool! You too.

Elie: And my name is Elie Glory. It's an honor to meet you.

Gingka: You too Elie.

Me: Ellie Singh here is your Ambassador. It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Nico: As you can see, Tyson is a Beyblade user just like you.

Tyson: It's true. I'm the predecessor Champion before you.

Me: And so am I. I was the greatest Beyblader of all and me and Tyson go way back.

Gingka: Wow! That is awesome!

Tahu: It sure is.

Me: And we heard so much about your achievements and everything you did to defeat the evil Nemesis. That was really amazing how you did all that.

Gingka: It was a really harrowing journey. But yeah we saved the world.

Nico: You sure did.

Eli: And we're really proud of you guys.

Eddy: We sure are. Oh sorry Eddy McGee is the name.

Me: And these are his friends from Peach Creek.

Rolf: Rolf honored to meet you.

We had them introduce themselves.

Gingka: Wow it's a pleasure to meet you.

Kevin: I wonder what exactly is the difference between you and Tyson's Beyblading styles.

Gingka: We have metal layered Beyblades.

Me: Also they have more power and more advanced fighting class.

I pulled out my Elemental Galaxy Phoenix Beyblade.

Me: I also found this. It's my new Elemental Galaxy Phoenix Beyblade.

Gingka: Whoa! Where did you get that one?

Me: Found it over in Ireland on one of our previous Ambassador Missions.

Ellie Singh: Yeah it is really cool. Also I wish I had a Beyblade like yours.

Gingka: I think I have one for you.

He gave a blade to her and it was called THE NEPTUNE MERMAID!

Ellie Singh: The Neptune Mermaid! Wow!

Nico: That's cool Ellie!

Ellie Singh: It sure is!

Gingka: Wanna meet my friends?

Nico: Sure.

Ellie Singh: Sure.

We went to meet them.

Gingka: By the way Nico, we heard about what happened to you in the world of Universe 666 and that was a crazy battle.

Nico: That was a crazy battle but yeah.

Gingka: And I for one don't buy any of that garbage your evil self said about you, you are nothing like your evil self.

Nico: How did you know about that?

Gingka: Galaxy Pegasus told me what happened and everything he said was all lies. You are full of too much honor and love to be like that.

Nico: That means a lot to me. Thanks.

Gingka: I was actually busy myself yesterday. Visiting the grave of a rival turned friend.

Nazz: You're talking about that Ryuga kid, right? Wasn't he a jerk to you?

Me: Yeah from what I heard he was a total jerk and an asshole to you. He tried to kill you many times. But if he comes back I'm gonna give him a piece of my mind.

Gingka: Hey, he might've been a jerk to me in the beginning. But he turned out to have a heart of a hero. He sacrificed himself to help Kenta.

Eddy: Me and Shovelchin can relate.

Kevin: Only I'm actually still alive. And Ryuga-(everyone looks seriously at him) I'll stop talking now.

Me: No worries. But I was being serious about giving that Ryuga kid a piece of my mind.

Gingka: I don't blame you J.D.

We arrived at the shop of Madoka and there we met her and Gingka's friends.

---

Kenta Yumiya

A young Beyblade who dreams of one day becoming a champion. Before meeting Gingka, he is initially afraid of the Face Hunters until Gingka soundly defeats them, telling him that the battle was decided by the blader's heart. His greatest goal now is to become as powerful a Beyblade as Gingka, though it has so far proven difficult for him.

Madoka Amano

A young girl who repairs Beyblades at her father's shop, B-Pit. Though she doesn't Beyblade at all she knows almost all things about it. If there are any problems in her friends' beys, she is always there for her friends, and she helps Gingka and Kenta with their battles. Not only them she helps many other bladers who become their friends. In Beyblade: Metal Masters, she becomes the supporting member of Team Gan-Gan Galaxy and travels to many countries with them. In "Beyblade: Metal Fury", she helps her friends stop the God of Destruction 'Nemesis'. She later inherits her father's shop in Beyblade Shogun Steel.

Kyoya Tategami

Gingka's second greatest rival and the former leader of the Face Hunters. After losing to Gingka, he decided to disband the group and eventually joined Gingka and his friends on several occasions. He was also the leader of the African representational team, Team Wild Fang during the Big Bang Bladers World Championships. In Metal Fury, he's on a quest with Gingka and the Legendary Bladers to stop Nemesis from controlling the world. His Beyblade was Rock Leone in Metal Fusion/Masters, and Fang Leone in Metal Fury.

---

Kyoya: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Madoka: It sure is!

Kenta: Same here. What an honor.

Me: You all must be Kyoya, Madoka and Kenta. It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Nico: Kenta, we just heard that Ryuga sacrificed himself to help you.

Me: Yeah he might have been a jerk but he is a hero.

Kenta: (sighs sadly) I just can't help thinking that it's my fault he's dead.

Eddy: Dude, no! Ryuga gave up his own life for you! And you should honor that sacrificing by being the best Beyblader you can be!

Me: Yeah he gave his life for you. That makes him a truly redeemed hero worthy of both the Redemption Squad and the Masters of Evil. After I give him a piece of my mind that is. But I don't know the full extent of what went down with him can one of you guys fill me in?

Gingka: I can.

He did so.

---

Ryuga is a major antagonist turned major protagonist in the Beyblade series. He served as the main antagonist of Beyblade: Metal Fusion, a supporting character in Metal Masters and a main character and partial antagonist in Beyblade: Metal Fury.

He is a member of the Dark Nebula Organization, the partner of Doji, and the possessor of Lightning L-Drago. After losing to Ginkga he redeems himself and breaks free from the Dark power.

He was voiced by Kenjiro Tsuda in Japanese and Carman Melville in English.

Past

Not much of Ryuga's past is known, except he once joined the Dark Nebula Organization and became Doji's right-hand man.

Ryuga and Doji once heard of a forbidden Beyblade called L-Drago, hidden in a temple at Koma Village and flew to Mount Hagane. There, after getting past the booby traps, Ryuga acquires L-Drago and uses it to defeat Gingka's father and his Beyblade, Pegasus, with ease. However, as Ryuga fled the temple with Doji, L-Drago drained Ryuga of his power. Ever since then, Ryuga had to rest inside of a capsule until he regained his power.

Beyblade: Metal Fusion

Ryuga is woken up by Gingka's presence at Dark Nebula's Castle after he defeated Doji. Breaking dree of his pod, he appeared before Gingka, challenging him and his Beyblade, Pegasus, to battle. They fought on the stadium often used by the Dark Nebula, and through using L-Drago, Ryuga won the duel.

After his win against Gingka, Ryuga battled Dark Nebula Bladers, beating them without breaking a sweat. Doji later takes him to a desert to meet Yu Tendo. He beats the kid easily, to which Yu joins the Dark Nebula. When Yu wins the survival battle in the Battle Bladers, be tells of his desire to see Ryuga win against the best fighters in the country, to which Ryuga is summoned. Gingka and Ryuga fight for a while, but the Dragon Emperor ends it, knowing he will win and tells the hero that if he wants to face him again, he will need to enter Battle Bladers. Doji says that when Ryuga wins Battle Bladers, he will be the king of all Bladers. Ryuga later wins against a one-hundred man battle and bets another unnamed Blader before battling Tobio Oike and Ryutaro Fukami at the same time, beating them both. Ryuga invites them to join the Dark Nebula which they both accept.

When Tsubasa is discovered as a traitor, Ryuga revives himself to him and battles him. Ldrago almost beats Eagle, but Tsubasa gets saved by Phoenix, and the two escape much to Ryuga's anger.

Battle Bladers begins with Ryuga as one of the sixteen bladers in the tournament. He also watches Gingka beat Yu and then goes on to face Hikcaru to end the first round scaring her for life. He later fights Dan Sodo, Reiki Sodo, and the Kumade Brothers, easily winning. He then battled Tobo and Tetsuya Watarigani for losing. Tobio gets mad which Ryuga taunts him to get more angry. He watches Yu and Reiji Mizuchi battle and doesn't come to the kids aid crushing him. Later, in the second round, he battles Tsubassa in a rematch. Although Tsubassa fights hard, he is no match for Ryuga's power and thus loses. With such a close match with Tsubasa, Doji feels concerned that Ryuga may not be able to defeat Gingka, and as a compromise, Ryuga drains the negative energy from Doji's body instead, supposedly killing him.

In the semi-finals, he battles Kyoya Tategami and wins after an intense fight despite Kyoya's determination to beat Ryuga, with him also winning against Gingka.

Beyblade: Metal Masters

After training in a volcano, Ryuga fought back the dark power and succeed in controlling L-Drago, resulting in Meto L-Drago, since it is also closely related to a mentor.

Beyblade: Metal Fury

As the Star Fragment fell, a piece of it struck Meteor L-Drago, transforming it into L-Drago Destructor. The villagers were scared of L-Drago's power and thus banned Beyblades from their village.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh my god. He really saved you all and Kenta. But it still doesn't excuse him for his rotten attitude.

Ellie Singh: Yeah he needs to be taught some manners.

Me: But wow! That L-Drago blade of his is powerful!

Nico: No kidding!

Madoka: Yeah it sure is. After he died I was given L-Drago.

Rabbid gibbering.

Yusei: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Me: Yeah he is a cute one

Madoka: Oh he is adorable.

Me: He sure is. But believe me they are also very stupid. Rabbids are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean. They are brainless idiots.

Nico: Yeah they are also really funny.

Eli: We get a good laugh out of them.

Elie Glory: We sure do. They are funny.

The Rabbid then took Kyoya's Beyblade and was about to eat it.

Kyoya: No! My Beyblade is not food! (the Rabbid blew a raspberry at him) Did you just raspberry me?!

I took it back.

Me: See they are idiots. But yeah I think that's going to to be the line of the day when we have our first missions.

Kyoya: Oh I get it.

I gave him his blade back.

Me: Also guys just a forewarning, Eddy has a dark side in him and his goal is to kill us all and claim all the fame and glory as the only hero. He wants to destroy all of us.

Gingka: Oh man!

Me: Yeah just want to give you the heads up on that. Hence why Eddy's friends are with us.

Gingka: I see. So they are here to help you stop him.

Me: Yep. But Nico put a curse on Dark Eddy as we call him that will banish him to the Black Gates after 24 times. Its already been 4 times so he has 19 times left.

Eli: Yep.

Madoka: The Black Gates?

Nico: The Deadliest Technique in our arsenal.

Madoka: Oh wow.

Gingka: (out loud while holding a toy gun) Boy, this gun will surely come in handy if Eddy's Dark Side comes out later today!

Nico: (telepathically) Dude, the Hell are you doing?! You trying to give away a plan you have in mind?!

Gingka: (telepathically) Relax. I'm just fooling Eddy's Dark Side. This is actually a toy gun. My real surprise is something I'll reveal soon.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico this is exactly what I was going to do and I already switched his blaster with a toy gun.

Gingka: (Telepathically to me) Oh you already thought ahead of me. Nice.

I winked.

Gingka: Also, Ellie, I can't help but notice something inhuman about you.

Ellie Singh: You are very perceptive. I'm a gene-slammer for a Kineceleran.

Madoka: Isn't that one of Ben's aliens?

Ellie Singh: Yep. They have amazing superhuman speed.

Me: They can run at 500 miles per hour.

Ellie Singh: Watch.

Ellie opened the door to the shop and then…

ZOOOM!

She ran fast and went to 10 miles away and back in less than 2 seconds and brought back one of the Dark Nebula's men with incredible speed.

Madoka: Wow! That is fast!

Gingka: And you brought Ryutaro Fukami with you.

Me: So he's one of the Dark Nebula.

Kenta: Yep.

Ryutaro: You will never stop Dark Nebula!

Me: We'll see about that!

Me and Nico then punched him square in the face and knocked him out.

We took his Beyblade which was Thermal Pisces.

Me: Thermal Pisces. Nice one.

Gingka: Lock him up. He was probably sent as a scout by the real threat today.

Me: You heard him.

I teleported him to the Uranus Prison.

Ellie Singh: A nice term in our Space Prisons will be good.

Me: Yep.

Gingka: And I have a pretty good idea who sent him.

Me: Who is it?

Gingka: Dr. Ziggurat.

Eli: Wasn't he that madman that was going to blow up much of the world with that new energy source you have?

Madoka: That's him.

Me: Not on our watch. He'll be the first one of your enemies we sent to the black gates.

Ellie Singh: That's for sure.

Yusei: But not before we take his Beyblades too.

Gingka: That's right. A true Blader's power comes from the heart.

Me: Very spiritualistic. And very powerful.

Gingka: Thanks.

Eli: I sense that he is coming this way.

Me: He must be really pissed at you guys for ruining his plans.

Gingka: He sure is.

Me: What can you tell us about him first?

Gingka: You won't like it one bit.

He told us all about him..

---

Dr. Ziggurat is the main antagonist of the anime show Beyblade: Metal Masters, the second season of the Metal Saga. He is a scientist and manager of the American blader team Starbreaker who is using the world tournament to study the beys and create the ultimate bey, Twisted Tempo, as an energy source. He is also revealed to be the mastermind behind the actions of Doji, the main antagonist of Beyblade: Metal Fusion, although there was no scene showing them together. This was later confirmed by Doji himself in Beyblade: Metal Fury.

Prior to the season, Ziggurat heard of the forbidden bey, Lighting L-Drago, and send his agent Doji, leader of the organization Dark Nebula, to get it. When Ryuga finally lost control over L-Drago, Ziggurat was surprised to hear later that Ryuga had managed to control L-Drago.

At some point, he also approached Zeo Abyss, a friend of Masamune, a teammate of Gingka, who believed that Masamune betrayed him and their friend Toby, who was in a coma, by leaving to prove himself to Gingka. Ziggurat offered Zeo to take care of Toby if he joined his team, Starbreaker. He invented a system he called the Arrangement System that allowed bladers to use their full potential, however it could cause mental breakdowns and insanity, as shown with Jack, who became a sadist obsessed with art or elite blader Damian Hart who was obsessed with winning every battle he fought.

Many years later, he managed to bring Ryuga to his base and offered him to serve him, however Ryuga refused and instead damaged the building, escaping afterwards. Ziggurat then claimed that L-Drago was extremely dangerous, which to him was just another reason to prevent Ryuga from escaping. He later blackmailed Zeo into defeating Masamune during the world championship, threatening to let Toby die if he didn't. After Gingka defeated Damian in the final battle, Ziggurat revealed he was never interested in winning, just in collecting data from the beys. He planned to use beys as an alternate energy source, which he dubbed Spiral Force, powered by a bey he based on both L-Drago and Pegasus, Twisted Tempo. He also revealed that the blader using Tempo and thus powering the Spiral Force was Toby, whom, despite Zeo's failure in battle, was not killed, however Ziggurat had him undergo the arrangement system as well, brainwashing him and robbing him of his memories. Ziggurat told everyone that he had changed his mind about using the Spiral Force to save the world from an energy crisis, now planning to sell it to the highest bidder, something that Ryo strongly opposed, as someone could use it as a weapon, something that Ziggurat completely careless about.

When Gingka, his teammates and friends were heading towards Hades City, the headquarters of Hades Inc., as they had to take matter into their own hands as Ziggurat's auction was dangerous, but legal, they were opposed by the Garcias and Julian Konzern. Argo Garcia and his syblings were offered money whilst Konzern was blackmailed by Ziggurat, who took over his companies. After defeating them, Gingka and the others entered the room where Toby/Faust was. However, when Ryuga suddenly attacked the flying city with L-Drago, he damaged the Spiral Force technology. This resulted in a meltdown, which Dr. Ziggurat explained could destroy the world. When Ziggurat tried to stop Faust from creating even more Spiral Force, which would just accelerate the meltdown, Faust proved to be obsessed with carrying out his mission like a machine. Realizing that Faust was no longer under his control, Ziggurat tried to escape, mumbling to himself that it wasn't his fault and he just did it for humanity. He was opposed by Zeo, who got his revenge for being manipulated and blackmailed by attacking his former boss with his bey, causing to Ziggurat to clash against a wall and being rendered unconscious. At the end of the series, it's unknown what happened to him.

In Beyblade: Metal Fury, it was revealed by Doji that both him and Ziggurat were part of a cult that worshipped the dark god Nemesis and that both the search for Lightning L-Drago and the Spiral Force were just parts of their plan to revive their god in order to destroy the world and recreate it in their image.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa man! So he was one of the masterminds that brought Nemesis back!

Nico: Now I'm really glad we're going to give him the Black Gates.

Me: Same here.

Rolf's pig Wilfred squealed and rubbed his butt on the ground.

Rolf: What is it, Wilfred?!

Nico: He's close.

Me: He's right… There!

I fired an energy blast and it hit a bush and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out came DR. ZIGGURAT!

He crashed onto the ground!

Me: Nice try Ziggurat! But we knew you were coming.

Dr. Ziggurat: You don't disappoint do you J.D.?

Me: Not at all.

Dr. Ziggurat: (smirks) Hello, Gingka, How is Ryuga doing?

Gingka: (growls) You don't get to say his name!

Dr. Ziggurat: (laughs evilly) I'm sorry. Did I touch a nerve?!

Me: He is dead because of you! You are one of the people that killed him!

Dr. Ziggurat: WHAT!? Ryuga is dead!?

Nico: That's right! Murderer!

Eli: You killed him in cold blood!

Ellie Singh: You heartless fiend!

Just then, we heard Dark Eddy laughing. We turned and saw him pointing Eddy's blaster at us.

Me: (In my head) Right on cue.

Nico: Why am I not surprised that you'd come out now?

Dark Eddy: (to Gingka) I had to bide my time until I could kill you all at once. Too bad you won't get to use your own blaster after all.

Dark Eddy fired Eddy's blaster at Gingka only for him to take out a mirror and reflect at him, getting him in the shoulder.

Dark Eddy: ARGH! You tricked me!

Gingka: (smirks) That was a toy blaster I was holding. This mirror was my true counter. Because it and others like it can reflect your laser blasts back at you. (Dark Eddy is about to fire again) You really wanna push your luck, man? Go right ahead.

Me: Also looking for this?

I pulled out the real blaster.

Me: I knew it was going to be another chance for you to appear. That was a laser pointer blaster you have.

But then regained control!

Eddy: STOP IT NOW!

Eli: What the!?

Me: HUH?!

Nico: How the!?

Eddy: This has gone on far enough! I won't let you hurt any of my friends anymore!

Dark Eddy: You are nothing you goody goody two shoes version of myself! I am in control! You will do what I say!

Eddy: NO! This is MY body! I won't let you hurt people anymore! Get out of my head! I won't let you do this anymore! It will take more than head games to stop me from being rid of you! But there is one thing I learned from Nico and that is 2 have one things that you don't! A HEART AND PRIDE!

HE FLARED UP HIS AURA OF LIGHT AND POWER WITH INCREDIBLE EXPLOSIVE FORCE AND LIGHTNING SURGED INTENSELY AROUND HIM AS HE WAS FLARING UP HIS POWER AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM!

Me: WHOA WHAT POWER!

Gingka: INCREDIBLE!

Dr. Ziggurat: WHAT IS THIS KID!?

But then a blob of darkness came out of him and it was DARK EDDY! ON THE OUTSIDE!

Nico: OH NO!

Me: The curse is still active but I know one place that he will never return from until the next Ambassador mission!

I banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension!

Eddy: Man! (Dizzy and disoriented) What a headache.

Kevin: Are you all right Eddy?

Nazz: Man dude you really were incredible.

Me: But you did it Eddy! You expelled Dark Eddy from you!

Eddy: I did?

Eli: Yeah! You're free from him!

Me: I banished him into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension. He'll return the next mission. But you did it.

Ellie Singh: You sure did. Way to go Eddy!

Rolf: Let Rolf give you an Armpit Rub of Victory!

He did so.

Me: That was awesomely well done Eddy.

Gingka: Now, the fun begins! Beyblade, let it rip!

Me: Time for action! BEYBLADE LET IT RIP!

Ellie Singh: Lets see what this can do. BEYBLADE LET IT RIP!

We launched our blades!

Yusei: (gets out Mysterio's Astroswitch) This isn't a Beyblade or one of my monsters. But it'll make things interesting anyway!

He put it in his device and flicked it and formed a bunch of Heartless Robots for Red Nocturnes!

Me: Lets do it!

I flared up my rainbow aura and unleashed ELEMENTAL STAR PHOENIX!

Gingka flared up his aura and unleashed Galaxy Pegasus!

Ellie: Okay lets see what the power of Neptune can do. I lend my strength and heart and soul to you Neptune Mermaid.

She flared up her blue aura and then a beautiful blue mermaid appeared and she had the symbol of Neptune in the middle of her forehead!

Nico: WHOA! So that's Neptune Mermaid and Galaxy Pegasus!

Eli: Incredible!

Tyson: That is amazing!

Rolf: ROLF WILL RELEASE HIS RAGE NOW! BEYBLADE, LET THEM RIP!

He launched his new blade!

Rolf: You have broken the celery stalk on the back of a sea urchin!

Dr. Ziggurat: What!?

Rolf ran and smashed him all over and then threw him into a tree!

SMASH!

It crashed onto him!

CRASH!

Me: OOH! OUCH! Awesome! Lets see what it can do. SPECIAL MOVE: ELEMENTAL PHOENIX STAR FLARE!

I flared up my aura and fired a powerful blast of star fire and blasted him down with incredible force!

Rolf: Now, let us see what this Thermal Pisces Beyblade can do!

Rolf flared up his aura and it formed A POWERFUL FLAMING FISH!

Nico: WHOA!

Ellie Singh: Wow! Now for this. SPECIAL MOVE: SONG OF NEPTUNE'S SIRENS!

She had Neptune's Mermaid sing a divine song and fired a massive deluge of water and smashed Dr. Ziggurat all over the place!

Tyson: That was amazing!

Kevin formed his WarKevin suit and shot a repulsor at Ziggurat.

It hit his leg and blasted it off and he screamed in pain!

Kenta: That must've hurt!

Madoka: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: Yep. That's his new Iron Man outfit. We call it WarKevin.

Nico: Yep.

Madoka: This is for Ryuga! LET IT RIP!

She launched L-Drago!

Dr. Ziggurat: Fine! I'll just use one of my own Beyblades!

He got his blade out and it was SPIRAL CAPRICORN!

Dr. Ziggurat: LET IT RIP!

He launched his blade!

Madoka flared up a red aura! L-DRAGO CAME OUT! But instead of it being black and purple it was blue!

Me: WHOA! So that's L-Drago!

Eli: Incredible!

Nico: Its power is incredible!

Madoka: SPECIAL MOVE: DRAGON EMPEROR DESCENDS!

She unleashed 3 powerful dragons from it and it hit Spiral Capricorn and smashed the blade down and I caught it!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That was powerful!

Eli: I'll use that blade.

Me: Okay.

Dr. Ziggurat: THAT'S MINE!

Me: Not anymore!

Gingka: After all the stunts you pulled, you don't deserve a Blade!

Yusei: Time to summon Stardust Dragon!

Yusei summoned Stardust Dragon!

Gingka: Whoa so that's Stardust Dragon!

Me: Yep.

Yusei: ATTACK! COSMIC FLARE!

Stardust Dragon fired a star fire blast and it hit Dr. Ziggurat and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was smashed down.

Me: Now for this. (CUPS HANDS) KAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it hit Dr. Ziggurat and obliterated him into nothing! He was dead!

Nico: Check if he dropped anymore Beyblades.

We looked around.

Me: Found one.

I found that it was Dark Wolf.

Me: Dark Wolf. Must be for Lupus The Wolf. Zarya would like this one.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: That's it for that.

Then his spirit appeared.

Me: Now you will see the black gates in action.

Ellie Singh: I got this.

She used the Black Gates on him and he was found guilty of his crimes and erased from existence forever.

---

We later went back home.

May: Hey guys. How was it?

Me: Ellie did a great job on her first ever mission.

Ellie Singh: I sure did.

Me: And we have had a really unexpected by awesome development.

We told everyone what went down and everyone gasped!

Varie: Whoa! So Dark Eddy is out of Eddy!?

Me: Yep. But we banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Nicole checked and saw that we were right.

Nicole: It's true! He's locked in the pages of the Book of Vile Darkness.

She showed us.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is amazing.

I gave Zarya the Dark Wolf Blade.

May: Next time, Chick Hicks and Cheese should go with you.

Ellie: Good idea.

Me: Yeah but this was awesome.

---

Later at Lynn's Table we were having an awesome victory party for our win over the destruction of Team Loud Evil Storm.

All of us: (CLINK GLASSES) CHEERS!

Nico: To the death of Team Loud Evil Storm.

Me: Yeah that's for sure!

Lasher: Alright, Nico. What's this urgent announcement you have for us?

Nico: I'm sorry to have this so suddenly in the middle of our party.

But Guys, I really am taking to heart your assurance that I won't turn out to be like my evil counterpart. But the thing is…

I can't take any chances. That's why before the Ambassador mission, I had Stewie help put my contingency plan into place.

Me: What is your contingency plan?

My Dark Orb Radar went off and it showed a DARK ORB INSIDE NICO!

Me: There's a Dark Orb inside you!?

Nico: Yes but it's part of my contingency plan. Stewie put a microscopic Smart Bomb inside me and it will make sure I don't go down the dark path that my evil self went down.

Me: I see.

Nico: The bomb can be remotely detonated by a trigger which changes hands between each of the Loud Kids, in case I ever go down my counterpart's path.

Supreme Kai of the West: What about J.D.?

Nico: Relax. He's not getting a shift. Because I know he'd never be the one to willingly do this.

Me: You're right I never would.

Lola: But this is crazy Nico!

Lana: Yeah! This is too extreme!

Nico: Guys, you know how much I believed I would never snap. But that was before we found out about Universe 666! As much as I want to believe I won't turn out like that, we may never know what will push me towards the edge. What if I end up threatening someone innocent with the Black Gates like Lincoln did before? None of us truly know what any of us are capable of. You guys understand, right?

Nightbird: You have a good point, actually.

Me: You do have a good point there too. And we are anger prone.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah that's true.

Me: Yep.

Arcee: So, who gets to hold the trigger first?

Nico: Lincoln. Who gets to have a turn after that is up to you guys.

Lincoln: Okay then.

Qin: Okay.

Lincoln: After me it's Lori.

Nico: Okay.

Nico gave him a remote control.

Me: Where is the bomb planted?

Nico: You don't want to know.

I saw a beeping light in Nico's crotch area.

Me: Oh.

Lori: What if someone else literally gets a hold of the trigger?

Stewie: Oh, I planned ahead. The trigger can only by activated by any of you guys.

Me: Very smart thinking.

Qin: Indeed.

Amy: Let me hold the trigger!

Me: Nice try it bitch!

Qin: Yeah.

Lynn: What if certain villains kick Nico in the groin.

Nico: Relax. The bomb will only go off if the trigger is activated. Not if I get kicked in the crotch.

Me: Oh good.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Me: What kind of bomb is it? Nuke?

Nico: Yep. But it's not the kind that will level the whole city.

Qin: Good.

Me: And for that remark Amy, you get this: THE MAD FIRE HYDRANT!

I fired a massive blast of strawberry Heffer Farms Brand Yogurt from my hand and it shot into her mouth and inflated her to the point where she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: OH SICK!

Qin: GROSS!

Xenia: Nice!

Tantrum: With that out of the way, what teams have you made?

Nico: Green Lantern's team will include Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, and Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier. Captain Marvel's team will include

Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, and Kayara.

Me: Cool!

Aylene C.: Boy I remember the Rainbow Faces. They were Gallimimus from Another Planet.

Me: Really? Gallimimus from another world!?

Xenia: How bizarre.

Erza Scarlett: Also the Enolas versions of some of us is amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Also Universe 666 Opaline is perfect.

Laney: And who is Kayara?

Me: Oh she is from a Disney Movie that comes out later in the future.

Laney: Cool!

Eli: And I got a better solution for Amy.

He pulled out the Mask of The Beast.

Me: The Mask of The Beast. Good idea bro.

Eli gave it to me.

I went over to Amy after she was back to normal and her stomach vomit turned into numerous bars of gold.

I put the mask on her.

Amy: What is this mask you fuckup?

(DONKEY BRAY!)

She grew a nose and then she grew a tail!

Me: Loser.

Then the Previous Group of M.O.E. Members came.

Kalin: Can me, Carly, Misty, Greiger, Devack, Roman, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, and Skulker go with you guys?

Superfriends Giganta: Me, SHS Carnage, Bui, Professor Monkey for a Head, Cammie Chameleon, Tobias Whale, Blackbird, Trifire, Evil Bright Man, and Live Action Bonecrusher will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. And I have just the mission for us. We're going to meet Buddy the Elf from the 2003 movie Elf.

Carly Atlas: I love that movie!

Misty Tredwell: Me too! That was funny.

Devack: It sure was.

Nico: First we're going to watch the movie and then get ready.

We went back to the estate and went and watched the movie.

On Christmas Eve, a baby at an orphanage crawls into Santa Claus' sack and is unknowingly taken back to the North Pole. After the infant is discovered at the workshop, the elves name him Buddy after his diaper's brand label and Papa Elf adopts him. Buddy is accepted by the elf community and grows up thinking that he is an elf, but soon learns he is really a human. Papa Elf explains that Buddy was born to Walter Hobbs and Susan Wells, and that Susan put him up for adoption prior to her death. Walter now works as a children's book publisher at the Empire State Building in New York City and is unaware of Buddy's existence. Santa reveals that Walter is on the Naughty List due to his selfishness, but suggests Buddy could help redeem him with some Christmas spirit.

Buddy travels to New York and finds Walter at work, but Walter mistakes him for a Christmas-gram messenger and has him ejected. Buddy heads to a local Gimbels department store and meets Jovie, an unenthusiastic employee with whom he is instantly smitten. Hearing that Santa will be at the store the following day, Buddy redecorates the store overnight. However, upon realizing that the Gimbels Santa is not the genuine article, Buddy unmasks him and causes a brawl in the store that the manager breaks up.

Walter reluctantly bails Buddy out of the police station and takes him for a DNA test, confirming that Buddy is his biological son. Dr. Leonardo convinces Walter to take Buddy home to meet his stepmother Emily and half-brother Michael. Walter and Michael are unnerved by Buddy's strange behavior, but Emily insists that they care for him until he "recovers". Michael warms up to Buddy after they defeat a gang of bullies in a snowball fight and encourages Buddy to ask Jovie out on a date. During the date, the two fall in love.

Meanwhile, Walter's publishing company is failing after their latest book flops. Walter's boss, Fulton Greenway, expects Walter to have a new book ready by Christmas Eve. Walter and his team secure a meeting with best-selling children's author Miles Finch, but Buddy interrupts the meeting and mistakes Finch, who has dwarfism, for an elf. Buddy unintentionally insults Finch before the latter attacks him and leaves the meeting, upon which Walter loses his temper and harshly disowns Buddy. Heartbroken, Buddy writes an apology note on an Etch A Sketch and leaves Walter's apartment.

Upon finding Finch's notebook full of ideas, Walter and his team scramble to create a book to pitch. As Walter prepares to pitch the book to Greenway, Michael arrives and informs Walter of Buddy's departure. Realizing his mistake, Walter quits his job and walks out with Michael to find Buddy. Meanwhile, Buddy sees Santa's sleigh crash in Central Park, attracting a large crowd. Santa explains that the sleigh's engine is lost and cannot fly without it due to a shortage of Christmas spirit.

Buddy finds the engine and reunites with Walter and Michael. Walter apologizes to Buddy for how he treated him and accepts him as his son. After he takes them to meet Santa, Michael takes Santa's list and reads it in front of television news cameras gathered outside the park, proving that Santa is real. A group of Central Park Rangers, who are angry at Santa for placing them on the Naughty List, chase the sleigh as Buddy tries to reattach the engine. Jovie leads the crowd and those watching on television in singing "Santa Claus Is Coming to Town", raising enough Christmas spirit to fully power the sleigh without the engine.

By the following Christmas, Buddy writes a book about his life, which becomes a bestseller and allows Walter to establish his own publishing company. Buddy also marries Jovie and brings their newborn daughter Susie to visit Papa Elf.

When it was done we laughed hysterically and more and it was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) OH THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY AND FUN!

Carly Atlas: (LAUGHS) THAT FUNNY LONG BURP ALWAYS CRACKS ME UP!

Me: So our target is Fulton Greenway and we're going to send him to jail.

Nico: I agree there. No one should ever have to work on Christmas Day.

Undermine: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Fearow next.

Laney: Ooh!

Qin: A bird Pokemon next. Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the colored irises of The Dark World Goth Girls, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Mabashi, one of the Bounts and one of Jin Kariya's followers, and he's coming after us for revenge for what happened to Jin Kariya. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is Mabashi coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming after us for revenge for what happened to Jin Kariya.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of Jin Kariya's death, another of his fellow Bounts would come out.

Riley Misaki: But, we'll be ready for him, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Riley, and like I said yesterday, Runo and Tigrerra are also joining in as well.

Runo: This is going to be awesome fighting alongside you guys, and we'll make Mabashi pay for his crimes.

Tigrerra: And we'll get the chance to see Riley in action.

Me: After what we saw what Daria, Dan, Drago, and Lincoln did to Shūkurō Tsukishima yesterday, this should be something to see.

Nico: Same here. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Buddy and take down Fulton Greenway.

Lincoln: Greenway's already made his way to the Naughty List for his crimes, and once we get done taking him down, you're next, Mabashi.

SHS Carnage: What about Buddy's dad?

Roman Goodwin: Oh, he's actually proven to be a nice guy.

Me: Yeah. But still that is a really awesome and funny movie though.

Eli: Where is he at?

Me: New York City, I think.

Xenia: Yeah it's New York City.

Lola: Then we're off to the Big Apple.

We were off.

We arrived in New York City.

Me: Ahh New York City.

Nico: Always love coming here.

Xenia: Me too.

Divebomb: Let's keep to the side so we don't get hit by any cars.

Camie: Good idea.

Lola: I can't wait to start shopping here.

Eli: Boy this city has everything.

Lola: Yeah!

We arrived at the home of Buddy Hobbs.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Yep.

We went over and knocked on the door and answering it was Walter Hobbs.

Nico: Are you Walter Hobbs?

Walter Hobbs: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. How can we help you?

Me: Well is Buddy home?

Walter Hobbs: He'll be back in 5 minutes.

Devack: Can we still come in?

Walter Hobbs: You can.

Professor Monkey for a Head: Great!

Me: Nice place you guys got here. Sorry to drop by like this.

Walter Hobbs: No worries. But it's always an honor to have you all here.

Me: No problem.

Walter Hobbs: I take it you guys are all going to stop Fulton Greenway.

Me: That's right.

Xenia: We are not going to let that Jerk get away with it.

Laserbeak: I just hope he hasn't done anything bad to Buddy.

Me: If he does he is going to regret it.

Buddy and Jovie came in.

Buddy Hobbs: We're back.

Walter Hobbs: We're in here and we have guests.

Rex Goodwin: Hi there!

Blackbird: You must be Buddy.

Buddy Hobbs: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor. Santa told me so much about you all and how you all saved him from his evil brother.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Me: Boy that was awesome and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: Santa's brother?

Me: Satan Claus. He was Santa's evil twin brother.

Nico: Yep.

Vice: We also had to deal with another version of Santa during our multiversal chase of Bertram.

Me: Yeah I heard about that.

Brian Griffin: Yep. That was a crazy adventure.

Nico: But it was really cool.

Buddy Hobbs: Wow! That is what I was hearing too.

Jovie: You guys went through it all too.

Varie: All that and more.

Fluttershy: But it was really amazing to hear about.

Dr. Light: Buddy, what Christmas song is your favorite?

Evil Bright Man: Personally, we like Rudolph the Red Nosed Reindeer.

Buddy Hobbs: I love all Christmas Songs.

Me: Who doesn't love all the great Christmas Songs.

Qin: Yeah they all are great.

Grenade Man: So, how are things at your workplace?

Buddy Hobbs: Busy as ever. Making presents for over 2 billion kids all over the world is amazing and fun.

Me: Big job for Santa. Especially with Earth growing larger because of us and all that.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there. Earth has grown much bigger because of us. And much safer too.

Lana: That's right.

Buddy Hobbs: Yep.

Live Action Bonecrusher: If there's one thing I hate the most, it's people working on Christmas.

Skulker: Considering the Ghost Zone Truce during Christmas, I have to agree with you on that one.

Brenda Loud: I may hate everything and everyone but I still love christmas.

Qin: But at least we're going to give Fulton a lesson in manners.

Nico: Big time. He is a TRUE Scrooge there.

Lola: Yeah.

Totally Spies Alice: (to Buddy) Yeah, that's actually why we're visiting.

Me: Yep.

Buddy Hobbs: All right!

Me: And I have the perfect place for him too.

Nico: Our space prisons?

Me: Nope. The Fruit Cake Mines of Nunavut Bay, Canada. It's a mine that I discovered up near the North Pole that has fruit cakes. I established it as The Fruit Cake Mines Supermax

Prison for Christmas Haters.

Nico: Ooh! Not bad.

Eli: I like it.

Robo Blaze: Speaking of fruitcakes, you guys have any

Trifire: I could go for some.

Me: No fruit cake for me today. We had an incident happen to us a while back that had contaminated fruit cake.

Qin: It was crazy and weird.

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding.

Buddy Hobbs: Yeah but I'm afraid we don't have any.

Me: Okay then. Also I thought that prison was fitting for someone like Fulton and all those that hate Christmas because hardly anyone likes fruitcakes.

Nico: That is true.

Me: At least it's better than being dragged down to Hell to be punished.

Nico: True.

Trifire: By the way guys, we felt a massive energy burst and it was from Eddy. What happened?

Me: You guys are not gonna believe this. During Ellie's first ambassador Mission, Dark Eddy took over and then Eddy fought back against him. Through sheer and utter will power, Eddy released a massive burst of energy and expelled Dark Eddy from his body and made him a separate being. But I banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Trifire: Wow! That is incredible!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Ellie Singh: That was incredible to see.

Vegeta: That's very similar to how I fought back against Babidi when I was Majin Vegeta.

Me: Wow! That was awesome too.

Buddy Hobbs: I agree there too.

Tomahawk Man: Hey, Buddy. Can you show us how loud you can burp?

Buddy Hobbs: I sure can.

Maria gave him a whole bottle of super fizzy soda.

Me: Fizz Bomb Cola.

He drank the whole thing down.

Greiger: Better cover our ears.

Tobias Whale: This is going to be loud!

Me: Fire in The Hole!

Then…

LOUD LONG SUPER BELCH!

He burped for 1 whole minute!

Buddy stopped later.

Buddy Hobbs: Did you hear that?

Disk Wars Deadpool: Damn, that was probably as long as when you did it during the movie!

Me: Actually that one lasted for 15 seconds.

Nico: Wow!

Disk Wars Deadpool: Oh. I see what you mean.

Cammie Chameleon: Now, let's go after Fulton.

Misty Tredwell: He's about to get more then coal!

Me: That is an understatement.

Nico: At least the building he is in is not hard to spot.

We saw the building he is at.

Me: Greenway Industries.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Lets get him guys.

We went outside and then flew to the building.

Kaiba: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

Fulton was on the phone.

Fulton: Get rid of EVERYTHING in New York City relating to Christmas and I want it done now! No exceptions! I HATE CHRISTMAS and I want EVERYONE to suffer! DO IT or I will have your hide and kill you!

But then the phone line went dead.

Fulton: Hello?

Then the spirits of the Earthbound Immortals and The Nazca Lines appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof and a phoenix cry was heard and then we busted in.

Me: You will do no such thing Fulton! You're under arrest!

Fulton: On what charges!?

Me: Abuse of power and Holiday Murder!

Bui: You have a lot to learn about the Christmas Spirit.

Fulton: Who gives a damn about Christmas?!

Carly Atlas: We do!

Me: It's time to teach you some manners!

I fired waves of garlands and tied him up.

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Solomon Grundy, Samon, Ape Man, Shakedown, Nuclear Man, Eustace Bagge, Black Knight of Merlin, IR Baboon, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghoster, Mr. Freeze, and Greg appeared.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Solomon Grundy, Samon, Ape Man, Shakedown, Nuclear Man, Eustace Bagge, Black Knight of Merlin, IR Baboon, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghoster, Mr. Freeze, and Greg.

Mojo: (to Eddy) While I am glad Dark Eddy is no longer inside you, you are aware he'll still be able to make a new blaster, right?

Eddy: I know. That can go to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension with him.

Po Kong: On the bright side, you can rest easy now.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Radioactive Man: But now, he'll be even more unpredictable.

Me: Yep. But not for us with the Force.

Eli: Yep.

Gizmo: (to Nico) Heard you went to Yokai Academy again?

Nico: We sure did.

Deker: How were things this time?

Me: Better than they were last time. But it was awesome.

Galza then appeared again.

Me: Galza! Looks like it's time for us to dish out some well deserved payback on you.

Galza: This will be fun.

Me: It always will be fun.

Me: Also, we've actually decided on an archenemy for you.

Galza: Really? Who is it?

Gaia Han Stepped forward.

Gaia Han: Me. Gaia Han, the Evil HERO Dark Gaia Gene-slammer for Nico's side.

Galza: Wow!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

We got the battles underway.

## Jaune Arc, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - Nico's rescue at Yokai Academy

Mojo Jojo was first.

Mojo: (to Jaune) Nico's rescue was at Yokai Academy again. I hope there were no perverts this time!

Jaune Arc: No thank goodness. But if there were then we would feel the full extent of Nicole's fury and wrath.

Pinkie Pie: But everything has been going good there.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) So far things have been well. They even recruited Ririko Kagome the Math teacher into the M.O.E. For you.

Featherweight: She's what's called a Lamia and they are the child suckers of Greek Myth.

Sprocket: She is a smoking hot fox.

Blossom: Boy she sure is and they always say that the Math Teachers are smoking hot.

Mojo Jojo: That is true. Lets do it!

Jaune used the Raspberry Lockseed and got a Raspberry sword and he read a verse and fired waves of daggers and swords and slashed him all over and then they fired waves of energy and metal, gears, lightning and lasers and smashed him down.

---

## Nora Valkyrie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Jackie Chan, Jade Chan, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Battling Another Virgo Undead Zodiarts and Another Electropede

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Nico, Paula's team, Electropede's team, and the others did good Battling Another Virgo Undead Zodiarts. And Another Electropede as well.

Nora: Yeah that was awesome and it turns out that the Virgo Undea Zodiarts was also a girl that was also a Krampus, the Christmas Devil.

Rainbow Dash: We all thought that was very fitting since it is the Christmas Season.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was really cool though.

Whirlwind: I agree there too.

Jackie Chan: And it was scary seeing that at first but it was cool.

Jade Chan: It sure was. But it was fun.

Po Kong: Boy no kidding. Krampus has been a very scary legend for years. Lets do it!

Nora used the Maple Leaf Lockseed and got a Maple Syrup Blaster and she read a verse and buried Po Kong in huge pancakes and then they fired waves of syrup. Lightning wind, rainbows and energy and smashed her down. Then they ate the huge pancakes on her.

---

## Pyrrha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Iron Man, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Lincoln's rescue

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him fighting Armadyl. How was it?

Pyrrha: Really awesome and fun and they made sure he paid for his crimes.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And they got an awesome sword for Griselda Huffington called The Demonic Darkness Tactician Greatsword of Gren, Tactician of Dark World.

Sunburn: That was a really awesome rescue too.

Iron Man: It sure was.

Radioactive Man: That is awesome. By the way Pyrrha are you all right with having Universe 666's version of Cinder Fall with us?

Pyrrha: I was wary at first because she was the one that killed me but I'm cool with it.

Radioactive Man: Good. At least she will have a good archenemy. Lets do it!

Pyrrha used the Bok Choi Lockseed and got a Bok Choi Staff and she read a verse and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lie Ren, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Robin, Starfire, Cyborg, Raven, Beast Boy, Tara, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Meeting a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Alucard

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Alucard. What's her name?

Lie Ren: Her name is Ramona Alucard and she is a direct descendant of Vlad III of Wallachia and she is a really powerful vampire and dark arts master.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is and she has amazing powers that the Goths of Darkness are proud of too.

Cozy Glow: And her story is cool too.

---

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ramona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ramona, what's the story on how you used The Vampire's Blood Embrace on a thug who tried to kill Lincoln?

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were coming back home after school, but then, I saw something heading for us and it had a knife and it was heading for Lincoln. I kicked the figure away, and I saw who it was: the figure who tried to kill Lincoln was a local thug named Bruce Aldine, he's a career criminal with a history of violent robberies and assaults, and multiple counts of first-degree murder in connection with the violent robberies and assaults in his history. He was convicted for his crimes and received Life Without Parole and he was sent to prison in Ionia Correctional, until he escaped. I also found out from his big fat mouth that the rotten ex-father of Chandler, Anthony McCann, hired him to kill Lincoln and everyone he's been with and he's willing to offer him $700,000,000, which he doesn't even have, but the career criminal and murderer took it, the fool. This made me pissed off for the last time, and when I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red and his fangs grew a little longer, I knew it meant he was going to rip his throat out, but I beat Lincoln to the punch and I used my dark power, The Vampire's Blood Embrace, and I fired a powerful blast of darkness at Bruce Aldine, and as it hit him, I sucked out every last drop of blood from his body until he was a pale corpse. But, knowing he's now been infected with The Curse of The Vampires and could rise again as a vampire, I took out a stake and plunged it into his heart and that killed him as he let out an inhuman shriek and he burst into flames and ashes. We then head back to The Loud House, and when I told everyone of Bruce Aldine and who hired him to kill Lincoln, they were horrified. But, they hugged me and Lincoln, and they were so happy to know we were alright and that Bruce Aldine is dead for good, and Anthony McCann's plot was foiled.

Nico: Damn, as if Chandler's low-life ex-father hadn't stooped that much lower than he already had!

Me: And he hired that career criminal, Bruce Aldine, to kill Lincoln and everyone again, that's just yet further proof that he's nothing but scum, and that Vampire's Blood Embrace is one powerful attack.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) It sure is. Ramona mastered this power for years, and she's only used it on those who are truly irredeemable, and Bruce Aldine was one individual who fit the picture.

Lincoln: But, she also knew of the curse that this dark power carries with it: that those drained of all their blood will rise as vampires, and with her knowledge of how to kill vampires, she was prepared for this task with a stake in hand.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) When it came to battling evil vampires and werewolves in both Romania and Transylvania, you always have to be prepared for them and know how to kill them.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gizmo: WHOA! That father of Chandler is a massively low barfbrain!

Hex: You are not kidding there!

Robin: What he did is really low beyond all words!

Starfire: He has no honor at all!

Raven: Yeah what a true monster.

Cyborg: He deserves the worst ever punishments ever.

Beast Boy: You got that right.

Tara: Yeah no kidding there.

Gizmo: Yeah no kidding. I hope they one day destroy him. Lets do it!

Lie Ren used the Peach Lockseed and got a peach bow and then he read a verse and fired waves of energy and lotus flowers and blasted him all over the place and they fired waves of stars, magic, bones, skulls, lightning and elements and blasted him all over the place and smashed him down.

---

## Ruby Rose, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Ellie's first Ambassador Mission

---

Deker was next.

Deker: (to Ruby) Today was Ellie's first Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Ruby Rose: It was really awesome and it was really cool meeting Gingka and his friends. They really are amazing Beybladers.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are and Tahu, Tyson and J.D. were really honored to meet him too. But also they took down Dr. Ziggurat and threw him in jail where he belongs.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah he paid big time for trying to use an energy source as a weapon.

Spyro: Thank goodness he was stopped. But at least he isn't the main target.

Jayden: Yeah no kidding.

Deker: Boy no kidding. But if you ever meet that Ryuga kid, give him a good beating.

Ruby Rose: That we can promise on. If he ever comes back.

Deker: I heard about what he did. Lets do it!

Ruby used the Kumquat Lockseed and got a Kumquat pistol and she read a verse and fired waves of rubies and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Weiss, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Aladdin, Jasmine, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Nico's contingency plan

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) What are your thoughts on Nico's contingency plan? Personally, I think it's necessary.

Weiss: Well in my opinion I don't think it's that necessary at all because I think he's starting to let Paranoia control him. Still as long as we have each other that will never happen to him.

Rarity: Yeah I must agree there darlings. What Nico did in putting a smart bomb inside him is far too extreme.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too. That's going too far.

Gill Grunt: I agree there myself. Nico knows that he would never go down that path.

Aladdin: Yeah Nico is right and his evil self is always wrong.

Jasmine: He would never go down that path. It's totally preposterous.

Abis Mal: I agree there completely too. Lets do it!

Weiss used the Crystal Coconut Lockseed and it formed a Crystal Coconut Shooter and she read a verse and they fired waves of jewels and smashed him all over the place with them and then they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him all over the place.

---

## Blake, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Billy, Mandy, Grim, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Buddy is funny and who wants pizza before the fight

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) Is Buddy funny or what?! And who wants pizza before the fight?

They all wanted some pizza.

Nergal gave them lots of slices.

Blake: (Eating Pizza) Mmm! Good pizza. Also yeah he is a total riot.

Fluttershy: That burp he did was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: (Eating Pizza) But it was awesome too.

Stealth Elf: I agree there as well.

Billy: (Eating pizza) Ahh. Always delicious Uncle Nergal. But yeah Buddy is funny.

Mandy: (Eating pizza) I'll say.

Grim: (Eating Pizza) (Jamaican Accent) I agree too mon. It's amazing how a human was raised by the elves of Christmas.

Nergal: I agree too. Lets do it.

Blake: One sec.

They got to finishing their pizza.

They ate it and swallowed.

Blake: Ahh. Thanks for the pizza. Okay now we're ready.

Blake used the Kiwano Lockseed and she got a spiked kiwano war club and she then read a verse and sent a massive stampede of cats at him and slashed him all over and then they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

## Yang, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kim Possible, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Buddy is awesome and has a great burp

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Dude, Buddy's awesome! And he has a great burp.

Yang: Yeah he sure does! It's really funny too.

Applejack: Hoowee! That was the longest burp I've ever heard.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and it was really funny too!

Flashwing: When we heard him burp like that we couldn't stop laughing so hard.

Kim Possible: Yeah it was awesome and funny!

Motor Ed: Yeah that is my favorite part. Seriously. Lets do it!

Yang used the Onion Lockseed and she got a stinky sword and she read a verse and fired waves of flames and wheels and smashed him all over and they fired waves of rock, earth, mud, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Power Pack (Marvel), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, LupinRangers, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Buddy's boss is going down

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Buddy's boss is going down. But remind me who he is again?

Zero G: His name is Fulton Greenway and he hates the fact that he has to work on Christmas Day.

Lightspeed: Yeah that's not right. Christmas is a time for spending the holidays with your families and friends.

Princess Luna: And have a good time with your loved ones.

Moondust: As well as have a good meal too.

Snowdrop: And catch up on latest events and more.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: I feel bad for him but he has to go to prison.

Mass Master: I agree there too.

Energizer: Yeah what he is doing is wrong.

Kairi Yano: I agree there too myself.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Same here. Lets do it!

The Power Pack used the Cherimoya Lockseed and got a Cherimova Scythe and they read a verse and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and light and darkness and smashed him down.

## Tristan Taylor, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Hawkgirl, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Buddy's boss is going to prison

Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Funny elf's boss is going to jail. No one works during Christmas!

Tristan: Yeah I agree there. Christmas is a time to spend with your family and friends.

Princess Celestia: I agree too there. Same with Hearthswarming Eve and all that.

King Solar: I agree too.

Solar Eclipsa: Fulton Greenway needs to learn a huge lesson about Holiday Respect.

Amber Morning: I agree too there.

Spotlight: Same here as well.

Hawkgirl: Yeah I agree as well.

Grundy: Grundy agree too. Let do it!

Tristan used the Nectarine Lockseed and got a Nectarine Blaster and he read a verse and they fired waves of light and energy and peaches and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Miti VS Ape Man

The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain was next.

Ape Man roared.

Miti: Roar yourself.

She fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ultear Milkovich VS Shakedown

---

Shakedown was next.

Shakedown: Boy Gingka and his friends went through a lot.

Ultear: That is putting it mildly there.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Kelsall VS Nuclear Man

---

Nuclear Man was next.

Nuclear Man: This is gonna be awesome and amazing.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) You got that right mate. This is gonna be good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kalolo VS Eustace Bagge

---

Eustace was next.

Eustace Bagge: So you're ready for me?

Kalolo: Always ready for this.

Kalolo fired waves of acorns and bashed him all over and smashed him down.

---

Sir George VS Black Knight of Merlin

---

Black Knight of Merlin was next.

Black Knight: You are ready for me?

Sir George: Always ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

I Am Weasel VS IR Baboon

---

I.R. Baboon was next.

I.R. Baboon: Weasel must be ready for I.R.

I Am Weasel: And I am always ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Strawberry Sunrise VS Ayatoriko

---

Ayatoriko was next.

Ayatoriko: Lets play cats cradle!

Strawberry Sunrise: I've been practicing with it.

She made a 6 ladder tower with a piece of string.

Ayatoriko: Good job!

Strawberry Sunrise: And I can do this.

She fired waves of strawberries from it and smashed her down with it.

Zipp Storm VS Roller Ghoster

Roller Ghoster was next.

It roared.

Zipp Storm: This is awesome.

She skated and blasted Roller Ghoster all over with lightning and knocked her down.

Metamorpho VS Mr. Freeze

Mr. Freeze was next.

Mr. Freeze: Are you ready for me?

Metamorpho: Always ready for you.

He fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Candy VS Greg.

Greg was next.

Greg: You ready for some candy?

Candy: Always ready.

She fired waves of candy and smashed him down.

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Rarity, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Galza

Galza was next.

Nico: Time for some well deserved payback for your treachery.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of special Christmas-themed hand-cannon Blasters for all of us and they were called the Christmas Holiday Defender Elemental Fury, a massive collection of hand-cannon Blasters modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are red with green accents with elemental forces on the blasters and the Christmas tree etched on the side, and multi-colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired waves of energy, jewels, lightning and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Galza you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Consider yourself on the Naughty List!

Tsukasa: And here's your coal!

I formed a rock of coal and threw it and then.

WHACK!

I hit him in the face with it and left a black mark on his face.

Kamen Ride: Kabuto!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into Kabuto and Daiki summoned the Red and Green Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! LEGACY TIME RIDERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zi-O Riders!

Qin: YEAH!

We got out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Rangers and Riders.

We then went at him and smashed and pulverized him.

Nightbird, Arcee, West Supreme Kai and Lasher used the Earth And Kai World Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Nightbird and Arcee's weapons and West Supreme Kai and Lasher's powers 100-fold.

Lasher and Nightbird: SHURIKEN OF BUTTKICKING MIGHT!

Arcee and Supreme Kai of the West: LASERS OF THE WEST BUTTKICKING!

Red Spiders of Uru and Roman Goodwin: SPIDER FIRE OF URU!

Orange Hummingbirds of Aslla Piscu and Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD FIRE OF ASLLA PISCU!

Yellow Monkeys of Cusillu and Devack: MONKEY FIRE OF CUSILLU!

Green Lizards of Ccarayhua and Misty Tredwell: LIZARD FIRE OF CCARAYHUA!

Blue Giants of Ccapac Apu and Kalin: GIANT FIRE OF CCAPAC APU!

Indigo Whales of Chacu Challhua and Greiger: WHALE FIRE OF CHACU CHALLHUA!

Violet Condors of Wiraqocha Rasca and Rex Goodwin: CONDOR FIRE OF WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

Key Force of Light and Robo Blaze: KEYS OF LIGHT FURY!

Light Wing Key Force and Dr. Light: LIGHT WING KEY POWER BLAST!

Spell Key of Light and Skulker: GHOST KEY FORCE BLAST!

Royal Defender Power Water and SHS Carnage: WATER CARNAGE BLAST!

Saiyan Pride Storm and Bui: SAIYAN PRIDE BLAST!

Undead Magic Power and Cammie Chameleon: SKULLS OF CHAMELEON FURY!

Quest team Fury and Professor Monkey for a Head: MONKEY CRANIUM BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Giant Force Pound and Superfriends Giganta: GIANT SMASHING MAYHEM!

Gaim Fruit Salad Might and Tobias Whale: WHALE FRUIT STORM!

Fall Firestorm Might and Blackbird: FALL FIRESTORM BLAST!

Scorch Desert Flames and Trifire: SCORCH DESERT FIRESTORM!

Future Magic Hope and Evil Bright Man: LIGHT FIRESTORM BLAST!

Anger Mismanagement Fury and Live Action Bonecrusher: ANGRY FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY JEWEL STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Buddy Hobbs, Rarity, Eli, me, Billy, Mandy, Cheese and Irwin: COMEDY OF GENEROSITY MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CHRISTMAS SONG ELEMENT STYLE: RUDOLPH THE RED-NOSED REINDEER!

Frosta: CHRISTMAS ICE STYLE: FROSTY THE SNOWMAN!

Perfuma: CHRISTMAS SONG NATURE STYLE: ROCKIN' AROUND THE CHRISTMAS TREE!

Entrapta: CHRISTMAS SONG LIGHTNING STYLE: CHRISTMAS VACATION!

Jessica Shannon: CHRISTMAS SONG FIRE STYLE: LET IT SNOW! LET IT SNOW! LET IT SNOW!

Lily the Mermaid: CHRISTMAS SONG WATER STYLE: JINGLE BELLS!

Julie Makimoto: CHRISTMAS SONG EARTH STYLE: DECK THE HALLS!

Rachel Alucard: CHRISTMAS SONG LIGHTNING STYLE: SANTA CLAUS IS COMING TO TOWN!

Shantae: CHRISTMAS SONG MAGIC STYLE: SLEIGH RIDE!

Akko: CHRISTMAS SONG STAR STYLE: THE CHIPMUNK SONG!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said songs.

Lincoln and his harem: CHRISTMAS SONG FINAL SMASH: CHRISTMAS SONG CAROL!

As they sing Christmas songs music notes are fired and the blasts all hit Fulton and knocked him around and then we tied him up and slapped the cuffs on him.

Lincoln: Sorry, Greenway, but if you get greedy and also start mistreating your employees, you wind up becoming a miser.

Nico: And as a result of your greed, your business has gone under. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Mabashi to deal with, and that miserable Bount should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did to Jin Kariya, Soul Society!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Come out, Mabashi, or are you still wanting to sit on the sidelines.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Mabashi, and his doll, Ritz.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, Mabashi.

Mabashi: Too bad for you, this is about to be your last. Ritz, get them!

Ritz came after us, but Lincoln fired a blast of water at Ritz, and the Doll was then put into a prison and its power was neutralized, and that pissed off Mabashi.

Riley Misaki: Aw, too bad we had to put your Doll out of commission, but this means you have no choice but to fight us.

Suddenly, Riley Misaki's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with light, stars, blades, and tigers, she unholstered her massive Blade Tigrerra-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mabashi, she left golden yellow energy, light, stars, blades, and tigers with every step.

Riley Misaki: You really are just as bad as your heartless vengeance-driven leader, Mabashi, and you know what, Jin Kariya deserved to pay for his crimes in full, and now, you're about to pay the same price… with your life!

Suddenly, Riley Misaki was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with light, stars, and blades surrounding the vortex, there are tigers and Blade Tigrerra running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Riley Misaki emerged, but she was changed forever.

Riley Misaki grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with light, stars, blades, and tigers surrounding her, she has the Haos symbol in the hands of Blade Tigrerra emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on tiger earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Blade Tigrerra with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her golden yellow tiger-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Riley Misaki has on a sleeveless golden yellow open blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, golden yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, stars, blades, and tigers on the coattails, and on the back is the Haos Bakugan, Blade Tigrerra, and she's surrounded by lights. Suddenly, Riley Misaki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with white tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Riley Misaki's massive Blade Tigrerra-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by golden yellow energy, light, stars, blades, and tigers, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Blade Tigrerra's Celestial Star Blade Haos Lightstorm Greatsword of Haos Tiger Lightstorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and the Haos Bakugan, Blade Tigrerra, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white tiger heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white tiger heads and a large golden yellow gem below the white tiger heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Blade Tigrerra's head with blue gems for eyes and a large golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Blade Tigrerra that said, "Riley Misaki, Haos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Blade Tigrerra, Loving Cousin of Runo Misaki, Friend of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Light, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Grand Duke of Owls, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Stars, Blades, and Tigers"

ライリー・ミサキ、ハオスブロウラー、爆丸バトル・スラマーズのメンバー、ブレード・ティグレラのジーン・スラマー、ルノ・ミサキの愛するいとこ、伝説の爆丸ジーン・スラマーの友人、強力な光のマスター、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、フクロウ大公の大敵、ロリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーのダークサイドのスマッシャー、ホークとハンク、パブロとアンダーソンの軽蔑者とスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックろくでなし、素晴らしくて力強い教師の素晴らしくて力強い生徒、そして光、星、刃、そして虎の達人

Riley Misaki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TIGER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA BLADE TIGER HAOS BAKUGAN GOLDEN YELLOW LIGHTSTORM TIGER ANGEL OF DIVINE TIGER HAOS LIGHTSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE HAOS STAR LIGHTSTORM TIGER LOVE!

We were amazed by Riley Misaki's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mabashi saw it, he rushed at her to kill her in a fit of rage, but Riley Misaki fired a powerful golden yellow energy blast with light, stars, blades, and tigers at Mabashi and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, and he was pissed off now.

Runo: Wow, Riley's transformed, Mabashi better say his prayers.

Lincoln: Especially now that we're going to join in, Runo, and Riley, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Riley Misaki: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Yellow Haos Lightstorm Star Blade Tiger Angel and Divine Gold Haos Lightstorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Mabashi once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Riley.

Runo: Alright, let's join in, Tigrerra.

Tigrerra: Right.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Riley Misaki, and Runo summoned Blade Tigrerra, and they also joined Lincoln and Riley Misaki.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to help Jin Kariya to destroy The Soul Society are over, Mabashi, and now, it's time for you to die.

Riley Misaki, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, and Lincoln went after Mabashi, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, blades, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Mabashi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really pissing off Mabashi badly, but Riley Misaki, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, and Lincoln were just getting started. Suddenly, Blade Tigrerra had her blades out, and her blades, along with the massive blades of Riley Misaki, Runo, and Lincoln's massive greatswords were glowing with golden yellow energy and light.

Riley Misaki, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, and Lincoln: Now, you will pay for every last one of your crimes, Mabashi. HYPER VELOCITY FANG SLASHSTORM FURY!

Riley Misaki, Runo, Tigrerra, and Lincoln attacked Mabashi with super-fast golden energy and light-infused slashes from Tigrerra's blades and the massive blades of Riley Misaki, Runo, and Lincoln's massive greatswords, and he wasn't able to defend himself from the fierce attack.

Me: Whoa, now that's brutal!

Nico: They're really moving at the speed of light and they're not giving Mabashi any chance to defend himself, nice.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Riley Misaki, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Blade Tigrerra's Haos Blade Tiger Lightstorm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's white with lights on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Blade Tigrerra and the Haos Symbol surrounded by lights etched on the sides, and a golden yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Riley Misaki fired blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, and elemental forces at Mabashi and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and as he stabbed it into Mabashi's chest, he screamed in agonizing pain and Lincoln absorbed him. Then, as he retracted his tail and the stinger changed back, Lincoln's massive greatsword fired an energy card with Mabashi's soul inside, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared, Mabashi was sent to The Black Gates forever, along with his Doll, Ritz. We cheered wildly for what Riley Misaki and Lincoln did to Mabashi as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Riley Misaki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Riley Misaki: That'll teach you, you good-for-nothing Bount. Thanks for helping me destroy Mabashi, Linky, and same goes to you and Tigrerra, Runo.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Riley.

Runo: It was an awesome pleasure to get the chance to fight side by side with you, Riley.

Tigrerra: We were glad to help you both out.

Suddenly, Riley Misaki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Riley Misaki's face, they kissed passionately as Riley Misaki's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Blade Tigrerra flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Riley Misaki came back to us as the display and Blade Tigrerra vanished.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, Riley, Runo, Tigrerra, that was one awesome and incredible fight, Mabashi didn't stand a chance, nor could he defend himself from that blade combo you guys unleashed.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and tomorrow, when Mana and I fight Di Roy Rinker tomorrow, you and Preyas are also joining us, Marucho.

Marucho: Alright.

Preyas: I'll give that creep a pounding he'll never forget and I'll send him running for his life.

Nico: The only place he'll be running for is The Black Gates. And I can guess the next Ghostrick Gene-Slammer we're going to meet tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, Claire Allaire, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Doll, tomorrow for Day 8 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Abis Mal: Looks like Fulton's out of a job.

Motor Ed: Someone's gonna have to take over his company now.

Me: Yep.

Samon: Who cares about that?! Let's celebrate at Buddy's house! I'm making salmon!

Nergal: I'm making pizza!

Grundy: Grundy love salmon and pizza!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: But great job guys.

Buddy Hobbs: (To the viewers) You mess with the love of Christmas you mess with us.

Me: That's for sure.

We had a party back at Buddy's home and then later went back home and went to sleep. Fulton Greenway was sentenced to life in the Fruit Cake Mines for Christmas Haters and there was no possibility of parole. He was also ordered to pay $500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00 in restitution.

THE END

---

Another fanfic done.

Elf from 2003 was funny and cool!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn

Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Green Lantern - Hal Jordan, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose and Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier and Jet, Walter Wolf, Teeny, Universe 666 Kamen Rider Legend Arc, Web Crusher and King Zing and we're going to Camp Kidney and we're going to battle Lumpus as well as battle Another Libra Undead Zodiarts and Another Jet and we're going to meet a Fearow Gene-slammer named Autumn Evergreen. Autumn is Nico's friend from history class and she knows all about the history and studies of the Japanese culture and she is also an amazing and great angel. She has amazing power over wind and lightning and also has fire powers. Also she absolutely HATES AND LOATHES Lila Rossi with a merciless and terrible vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her and mount her head on a pike and display it on the Eiffel Tower. The next match-up in the line-up is Mana Marukura, Aquos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Preyas, and Older Sister of Marucho Marukura and Lincoln VS. Di Roy Rinker. Megasonic1000, I need you to give J.D. the information on the next villain for Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Elesis from Elsword. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 8 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Camie Nicholetta is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Elesis, The Bloody Queen. And we're going to meet Claire Allaire, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Doll, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and his classmate in English, she's a bisque doll who was born with beautiful porcelain skin and beautiful light red hair. She also has powers of darkness and she also knows all kinds of dark magic and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also the younger sister of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Selene Rosesanglante, and like her sister, she's a beautiful model with modeling contracts ranging from Europe to the United States, and just like her sister, she's modeled a lot of dresses made by famous fashion designers. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Scoots with a burning passion because during a big modeling show in Royal Woods, Scoots showed up to cause trouble and kill Claire Allaire, but she was saved by Lincoln, and Claire Allaire and Lincoln sent Scoots right back to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, this time, wrapped in a dark energy straitjacket and her dentures smashed out of her mouth. Get ready for a crazy adventure about luck as we meet Sam Greenfield, the most unluckiest girl in the world and we're going to figure out why she always has terrible bad luck when we see her all mangled up and hurt bad. Only to find out that our old enemy Catastrophe Snail is back.

see you next time

# LUCK GOES BAD

Based on the 2022 movie Luck

---

Over in Camp Kidney for it's winter camp program was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Green Lantern - Hal Jordan, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose and Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier and Jet, Walter Wolf, Teeny, Universe 666 Kamen Rider Legend Arc, Web Crusher and King Zing and we were helping out with some volunteer work. We gave the scouts all cozy and warm awesome cabins for their camp for winter and they were really nice. The cabins all had hot cocoa, wood burning stoves and wood rustic beds and the comforts of a winter mountain lodge.

Me: Boy these are perfect for the winter.

Nico: They sure are and it was awesome building them.

Me: And the best part is, at the push of a button they can be changed for the seasons.

Zipp Storm: Boy these cabins are so nice.

Misty Tredwell: They sure are.

Misty Brightdawn: I'll say. So cozy for the cold and more.

Me: And it's perfect because it's snowing outside.

Lazlo: Yeah I love the snow guys.

Raj: (Hindu Accent) It's a perfect time of the year for all of us guys.

Clam: Love snow!

Green Lantern: Boy it's perfect for some people.

Sunny Starscout: Too bad that our friend Posey doesn't like the snow. But that's all right.

Sunset Shimmer: Well some ponies and people are just not suited for winter.

Xenia: Yeah but that's cool.

Nico: Hal, I want to thank you, Jet, and your teams for coming with me today.

Green Lantern: It's my pleasure Nico. And it's so cool that Lazlo's camp was made a winter camp too.

Nico: It sure is. This was a great idea too.

Eli: It sure was.

Eli then threw a snowball and it hit Carol.

Carol Pusateri: Hey! Oh you're going to get it bro!

She threw more snowballs as they laughed.

Nico: (LAUGHS) So awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Amelia, remember when we first met?

Amelia Waverley: Boy how can I not? You and I won a huge pancake eating contest up in Alaska together. I have never seen anyone with an appetite as big as mine for pancakes.

Lazlo: Boy you sure love pancakes don't you Amelia.

Clam: Pancake love.

Amelia Waverley: I sure do. Not only do I love huskies and malamutes all over the place but I love pancakes. Have a huge appetite for them.

Nico: That's true. So awesome and cool.

Me: Yep.

Rainbow Face Male: But I must say it's so fun being part of the team.

Me: It sure is.

Aylene C.: Boy I'll never forget meeting you guys when the Stone of

Cold Fire crash landed. That was so cool.

Xenia: That was really cool earlier.

Rainbow Face Female: It was an amazing honor helping you all too.

Camie: It was really awesome seeing it. Also we did not expect it to be a comet that was made of the same material as your time stone Aylene.

Aylene C.: That was amazing.

Nico: Honestly, Amelia, considering your Gene Slammed form, this environment is perfect for you.

Amelia Waverley: I may be part Polar Manzardill but this is perfect for me too.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Me: (To Princess Rose) Do you like the snow as much as anyone else your highness?

Princess Rose: Oh I sure do J.D. and it's so much fun for me and my frogs.

We saw a bunch of Des Frogs hopping around.

RIBBIT RIBBIT!

Qin: They sure like the cold.

Lana: Boy they sure do.

Lana pet one and it was loving it.

Lana: Your frogs make awesome friends for me and Hops.

Princess Rose giggled.

Princess Rose: I'm glad they do Lana.

Me: Also Mizore loves this kind of weather too.

Lincoln: She sure does. She practically lives in the snow.

Qin: That she does.

Nico: Yeah she does.

Lola: I love the snow myself.

Lola was skating on the ice of Leaky Lake with Patsy, Gretchen and Nina and they were doing all kinds of awesome movies that Kristy Yamaguchi would be proud of.

Nico: Buddy was a really funny guy.

Me: Boy he sure was! (LAUGHS) I love how he belched like that.

Xenia: Me too!

Amelia Bradford: Yeah that was great.

Slinkman: I agree too guys. And J.D. this winter camp idea was absolutely great. Everyone seems to love the camp like this.

Me: I'm glad they do Slinkman.

Nico: Can't believe Fulton hates Christmas so much.

Me: Boy no kidding. He was a true Scrooge there.

Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier: Yeah no kidding there. But he'll have all the time in the world to think about that as spends the rest of his life in the Fruit Cake Mines.

Twilight Sparkle: At least it's not Jerktonium Laced Fruitcake.

Me: No kidding there. Also I actually like fruit cake. Even though I never had one before I think it looks really good.

Eli: It sure does.

Eli then threw a snowball and it hit Nico in the face!

SPLAT!

Nico: Hey! (LAUGHS) Nice one Eli!

Eli: Thanks!

Nico: I can't believe there would be people who truly hate Christmas

Me: I know! Those kinds of people are those that have no faith and no love in their hearts. Like Princess Morbucks.

Nico: That's true there.

Eli: People like them deserve to be put on the Permanent Naughty Plaque.

Camie: What's that?

Me: It's for the most naughty of all kids. They do things that are so evil and naughty and irredeemable that Santa puts them on a plaque. That means they will never get another present from Santa ever again for all eternity.

Camie: Oh man! I wouldn't be surprised if Fulton is added onto that.

Nico: Me neither.

Maria grinned and threw a snowball at Nico.

SPLAT!

It hit him.

Nico: HEY! Oh you're going to get it now Maria!

Maria laughed and Nico threw snowballs at Maria.

Me: Watch this guys. (ACTIVATES VEXEN'S RIDEWATCH)

I used ice powers and formed a Snow machine gun.

Me: Hey Romeo and Juliet! Who's laughing now!?

Nico: Uh oh!

Maria: (GULPS)

I then fired and started shooting snowballs at Nico and Maria very fast!

Nico: Huh? [as snowballs pile on him. He then stands up, revealing a bunch of snowballs lined up on his forehead] Ha! You missed me! [I then started shooting more snow into Nico's mouth. Slow motion occurs then resumes to normal speed. Nico swallows the snowballs and blows out cold breath. A gun cocks and I fired more snowballs and this time the snowballs get stuck in his mouth]

Me: Take that!

Nico then swallowed all the snow.

Nico: Ahh. That was funny. How did you make a snow machine gun like that?

Me: Vexen's Ridewatch. Perfect for Snowball Fights.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was cool.

Me: Literally.

Nico: For the record, I already told you guys Maria is like a sister to me!

Me: We know Nico.

May: I know Nico.

Me: Also May your Glaceon loves the snow too.

May: She sure does.

Varie: But that was awesome.

Edward The Platypus: But that was awesome J.D. Great job.

Me: Thanks Edward.

Sure enough, Glaceon was running through the snow happily.

She was running with May through the snow and loving it.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Nico: Didn't Billy and Mandy first meet Nergal Junior at a winter camp?

Me: They sure did. Mandy told me they first met him on one of the coldest adventures ever. It was called Camp Paradise.

Nico: Stupid name for a camp for Winter.

Camie: No kidding there. But I actually love the snow. It means I can do this.

She used her quirk and formed the Aurora Borealis over the camp and it provided the perfect illusional display for the winter theme.

Lana: Wow!

Xenia: Beautiful!

Me: Awesome!

But then…

?: (FAMILIAR VOICE) I WANT MY CAMP BACK NOW!

Me: Can't he take a hint!

Out came Algonquin Lumpus and he was REALLY PISSED!

Nico: We'll look who it is.

Lumpus: (shivering) And I also want the snow gone too!

Me: Not on your life antler boy! And also when are you going to get it through that stupid thick skull of yours along with that stupid pea sized brain that this was NEVER your camp at all! It was all Heffer's camp to begin with and you stole his job!

Camie: Yeah Lumpus! So make like a rocket and take off!

Lumpus tried to charge at Nico in a rage but he was shivering too much to even run.

Nico: (smirks) I think we can ignore him right now.

Me: Bad idea coming here in just a hospital gown. Especially in this weather.

Then the Paddy Wagon came and caught him in a big net and pulled him in.

Lumpus: YOU WILL NEVER BE RID OF ME! I WILL BE BACK!

It drove off.

Me: Sheesh he sure is a glutton for punishment.

Nico: No kidding. Besides I think it was too cold for him.

Qin: Yeah. He should have just waited till it was warmer. It is December after all.

Nico: True. Hopefully he'll be in good condition to battle us soon.

Me: Universe 666's version can be put into the Masters of Evil and the Redemption Squad.

Nico: Good idea.

Sunny Starscout: Hey guys I have something for you all to try.

Sunny came out with a huge plate full of awesome cookies.

Me: Ooh those look delicious Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: These are my friends favorite cookies growing up when they were foals. These are Kiwi Pia Crystal Unicookies, Royal Banana Nut Bites and Hitch's grandma Figgy's Good Old Fashioned Marshmallow Citrus Crumblies.

Nico: Boy those look yummy.

We got to trying them. I was trying the Kiwi Unicookies and they were delicious.

Nico: (Eating a Banana Nut Bite) MMM! Delicious!

Laney: (Eating a Marshmallow Citrus Crumblie) MMM! So yummy!

Hitch Trailblazer: These are our favorite cookies guys.

Nico: Damn, these are good!

Eli: (Eating cookies) Mmm! Where did you learn how to make these Sunny?

Sunny Starscout: I learned how to make them from Grandma Figgy, Alphabittle and from Queen Haven's recipe Book. I wanted to make my friends favorite cookies for Winter Wish Day.

Me: That's very sweet of you Sunny. And it's awesome that you learned how to make these from them.

Qin: Yeah. (Eating cookies) And Hitch your grandma makes really great cookies.

Hitch Trailblazer: She sure does.

Izzy Moonbow: They are really delicious too.

Sunny Starscout: And I learned that making cookies comes from your heart and not your hooves.

Me: Ah they make them all with love.

Xenia: (Eating cookies) So delicious.

Lily: Just like how SpongeBob and me make all our Krabby Patties with love.

Himiko: (Eating) Mmm! That is so true.

Nico: Let's give these to Santa for Christmas.

Me: Good idea Nico. He loves ALL kinds of cookies.

Qin: Yep.

We licked the whole plate clean of the cookies.

Qin: Boy those were great Sunny.

Applejack: They sure were.

Nico: Boy and I needed one too. Nothing like a great cookie after so much stress these last few days.

Me: Eating cookies are the perfect stress buster.

Camie: They sure are. Lets give some of these to the previous group of M.O.E. Members before our next mission.

Me: Good idea Camie.

Nico: Let's also give these to the mascots.

Me: They'll love them Nico.

May: Good idea.

Applejack: But these cookies are just as good as Granny Smith's Apple Crumble Cookies.

Me: They sure are Applejack.

Applejack then winced in pain and she saw her mark for Libra the Scale glow.

Me: Uh oh. Your mark is glowing and that means only one thing. The next Undead Zodiart is close.

Nico: And it's for Libra the Scale.

I then winced too as I saw my mark for Libra the Scale glow as well.

Me: My secondary mark is glowing too.

Nico: I thought your mark was for Phoenix The Firebird.

Me: It is. But also my birthday is in October and that makes me a Libra.

Nico: Oh right.

Eli: Good reason.

Nico: Whoever you are, I hope you can withstand the cold!

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER LIBRA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Bell Org, Libra Zodiarts and Loki!

Nico: Whoa! Another Libra Undead Zodiarts!

Me: Wow! This one is a good one.

Another Libra Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) It always will be fun with you J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had a blue parka and blue pants.

Me: (GASP) Julie Lenoir!

Julie Lenoir: Bonjour J.D. Good to see you again.

Me: You too Julie.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. But I'm afraid you are not going to like her story. I found out something really shocking about her. Her father's sister Juliette is her aunt. I take it you heard?

Julie Lenoir: Yes I sure have. My mother Juliette went down to Thule Station 40 years ago and never returned. And I don't know why.

Kate Lloyd: Well there's a reason for it.

Me: And I'm afraid it's not good. It's because of a horrible nightmare that Kate Lloyd here had to endure down in Antarctica. I take it you heard about the disappearances of everyone in Thule Station and Outpost 31 right?

Julie Lenoir: Yes I have.

Me: Well they were all caused by a horrifying Shapeshifting Alien Parasitic Organism that has the ability to imitate lifeforms perfectly. It's called The Thing.

Eli: It was horrifying!

Me: It was gruesome and bloody. It was a creature composed of over 10,000,000 aliens all in one and it killed everyone in both stations. Kate Lloyd here is the only survivor of Thule Station whereas MacReady and Childs are the only survivors of Outpost 31 along with all their dogs. It's a horrible story.

Nico: Your aunt was present there.

Me: Yeah. 40 years ago, your aunt and the Thule Station team of Norway stumbled upon the alien ship that had The Thing in it and they found it and carted it back in a block of ice, not knowing it was still alive. It thawed out and killed many of their men and crew left and right. Juliette became one of the Thing's too. It caused fear, distrust, paranoia and dissension amongst them. Turned them all against each other because they couldn't tell who was human and who wasn't.

Kate Lloyd: It was an awful nightmare.

Qin: Yeah. Scared us too. Scarred Kate for life.

Julie Lenoir: Sacre bleu. Father told me what happened but I never realized it was that bad.

Me: It was a nightmare. Your aunt didn't make it. I'm sorry.

Julie Lenoir: My god. I didn't know all that happened to her.

Nico: Hey, your aunt might be gone. But you can still honor her memory by fighting the good fight.

Me: Nico, after this fight she has to let it all out. She can't keep it all bottled up.

Nico: You're right.

Applejack: And I will face her.

Me: Go for it Applejack.

Julie Lenoir: (Tears stream down her face) Thanks for telling me all this.

Me: You're welcome.

Julie turned back into Another Libra Undead Zodiarts and then Applejack fired waves of earth and rock and smashed her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded!

I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and Symbol of Libra and a picture of a scale on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts switch formed into armbands for the Libra Marked members and they were awesome.

I went over to Julie and brought her over.

Julie then hugged me and then broke down crying and I comforted her as she was crying hard into my chest and was wailing hard.

Me: It's all right. It's all right.

Nico: Fuck the Thing to Hell!

Me: You got that right!

Eli: Don't let your friend Tina Terishkovanaya hear that.

Nico: Oh right. Sorry.

Me: Julie don't worry about the Thing anymore. It was given the Black Gates. It's gone forever so don't worry.

Xenia: Yeah.

Julie Lenoir: (Crying) Really?

Me: Yeah Julie.

Julie Lenoir: (Sniffles) Thank you.

Kate Lloyd: She must be really cold.

Julie Lenoir: (Shivering) Crying makes me colder.

Nico: Kate take her into Lazlo's cabin and give her some hot cocoa.

Kate Lloyd: Okay.

Me: By the way Julie did you see anyone else with you?

Julie Lenoir: Yes it was a dark version of (Points to Jet) Him.

Me: Another Jet. Oh boy.

Kate Lloyd: Lets get you warmed up.

She took Julie into the cabin.

Eli: The Another Jet is not far behind. I sense him.

Zocks: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) Did Swartz promise you anything? Because we can grant it instead.

Another Jet: Just to get rid of all the Queen Bee girls in the world.

Me: Well we already beat you to the punch on that one. A couple of months ago I made a law that got all the Queen Bee Girls banished from Earth and sent a Reformatory School on Uranus's moon Titania and if they fail to be rehabilitated they get turned into solid gold statues.

Lincoln: It's true. And the girls are all there now.

Qin: Yep.

Another Jet: Wow! Serves those monsters right. They are absolute disgraces to humanity.

Qin: Yes they sure are.

Nico: Not all of them are that bad though. Chloe here was once like that until she redeemed herself.

Chloe Bourgeois: It's true. I was saved from myself thanks to Nico here when he joined the team.

Another Jet: I'm glad you are redeemed Chloe. But now I see that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But he is gone now. So you don't have to worry about that.

Another Jet: Good.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Annika.

Another Jet: It's all right. Come at me and don't hold back.

Zocks got a Donbrothers sword.

Me: With pleasure. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 BLIGHT'S RIDEWATCH) Feel the heat!

I fired a ball of gamma radiation and it hit Another Jet and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA! That was intense.

Sougo (gets out Build Ridewatch): Shall we begin the Experiment?

Armor Time! (Electronic rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) What do you think?

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor!

Me: Rock on!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Lets see here. Ooh! How about this? (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 SCARECROW'S RIDEWATCH) Sorry to do this to you. (BLOWS FEAR GAS ON HER)

She then saw her worst fear ever and it was A WORLD MADE OF VOMIT! YUCK! TOTAL PUKEVILLE!

Another Jet: (GASP) NO! It's not real. Wow! That was amazing you did that J.D.

Me: Sorry about that. We went to Universe 666 Earth and after the big battle with Team Loud Evil Storm we got NUMEROUS new members of the M.O.E. And us too.

Another Jet: I see. Wow! You guys have been busy.

Nico: What did the fear gas make you see?

Another Jet: A world made entirely out of vomit and puke.

All of us: EW!

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Annika's biggest fear is vomit.

Laney: She has what's called Emetophobia, the fear of vomiting.

Lana: Yuck.

Nico: (gets out Jet's Ridewatch) Do you feel cold, by any chance?

Another Jet: It's freezing out here.

Me: Well it's really cold outside. But we'll warm you up when we're done here.

Nico: Yeah. (ACTIVATES JET'S RIDEWATCH)

He threw spears and she dodged them.

Me: Nice!

Jet: I was a good weapons master during my days as the leader of the rebels.

Qin: That's amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Here's a funny one.

I used my powers and formed a huge sausage in front of Another Jet. She stares at the sausage in front of her. It explodes into ground meat!

KRASPLAT!

Me: Hope you're hungry.

Another Jet: Oh boy,

She ate the sausage and man was it tasty.

Nico: (gets out Walter Wolf's Ridewatch) I'm hungry like the wolf!

Nico activated it.

Walter Wolf: Let her have it!

BLANG!

I dropped an anvil on Walter's head and flattened him.

Me: Sorry force of habit. Slappy would have done the same thing.

Nico fired waves of dynamite and they hit Another Jet and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA!

Another Jet was burned all over. Ouch!

Xenia: Nice one!

May: (gets out Teeny's Ridewatch) Let's keep it up!

She activated it and ran and then head butt her in the stomach and smashed her down.

Me: Teeny's have big noses that make them deadly battering rams.

Qin: They sure do.

Lola: Wow!

Me: Lets see. How about this one? (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 LEGEND ARC'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of explosions and blasted Another Jet all over the place with incredible force.

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

May: (gets out Universe 666 Kamen Rider Legend Arc's Ridewatch) Time to break the chains of destiny!

She activated it and fired waves of explosions and blasted Another Jet all over the place with incredible force and more.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Lola: It sure was!

Maria: (gets out Web Crusher's Ridewatch) See how you like this!

She activated it and fired a matrix stream and blasted her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Me: Time for you to feel the sting!

Maria: Big time! (ACTIVATES KING ZING'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a deadly stinger tail and then she teleported behind Another Jet and then…

POINK!

Another Jet: YEEEEEEOOOOOOWWWWWW!

She stung her in her butt which hurt her like a son of a bitch!

Me: YICHIHUAHUAS! THAT is gonna hurt

Then Scorpion came and on his team was Black Scorpion, Scorponok (Robots in Disguise), Asaji Ventress, Scorpius Zodiarts and Universe 666 Carnage (Spiderman TAM)!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team, Scorpion!

Me: Uhh Mack are you sure it's a good idea to have a version of Carnage on your team?

Universe 666 Carnage (Spiderman TAM): Don't worry. I'm from Universe 666.

Me: Oh that's different. But after what happened with Girl Jordan and the many versions of Carnage we faced I think she is still going to be wary.

Nico: Oh boy.

Universe 666 Carnage (Spiderman TAM): I heard about what that version of me did. That was terrible.

Me: You have no idea.

Girl Jordan: Since this is the good version of you from Universe 666 I'm cool with it.

Universe 666 Carnage (Spiderman TAS): Good.

Amelia Waverly: My turn!

She fired waves of ice and froze Another Jet's legs.

Then she activated her Ridewatch for Walter Wolf and then…

BLANG!

She hit Another Jet on her head with it.

Another Jet: (Stupid Talk) Mommy read me the story about the unicorn and the bunny.

She came back to her senses.

Maria: And now… (throws snowball at Another Jet)

SPLAT!

Another Jet: HEY! Nice one.

Then a bird screech was heard.

Me: Whoa!

We then saw a Fearow fly in!

Me: WHOA! A Fearow!

Xenia: Awesome!

It was hovering.

Fearow: (In a girls voice) Looks like you guys are having fun.

Nico: Autumn Evergreen! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had brown angel wings and had a beautiful floral kimono on.

Autumn Evergreen: I got this.

She fired waves of lightning and fire and blasted Another Jet down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. It was for Green Lantern. Annika was a girl with blue hair and blue shorts and blue t-shirt.

I went over and picked her up.

Nico: Oh man. Lets get her inside and warm her up.

We went into one of the cabins and it was toasty and comfy.

I put a blanket on Annika.

Annika Westward: (GROANS) What a headache and man I am FREEZING!

Me: We're warming you up right now.

I gave her a cup of hot cocoa.

Annika Westward: Ahh thank you.

Maria: Did you get dressed after reverting back like Chloe Vesperona did?

Autumn Evergreen: I sure did.

Maria: Good.

Me: Yeah.

Autumn Evergreen: I saw all the fun you guys were having and that is cool.

Qin: It sure is. And it's gonna be awesome having you with us.

Autumn Evergreen: Same here.

Annika Westword: Boy this cabin is nice.

Me: We built it for a winter camp at Camp Kidney. We built many of them for them.

Nico: Yep.

Amelia Waverley: Boy they sure are nice. Also Autumn it's great having you with us.

Green Lantern: It sure is. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Autumn Evergreen: I have a lot of them. But my favorites involve kicking the living shit out of that bitch Lila Rossi. I hate her so much that I want to kill her and mount her head on a pike and splatter her organs all over all of Paris for what she did.

Me: Get in line sister. Practically everyone all over Paris wants her dead.

Autumn Evergreen: I saw. My favorite memory is when me and Nico were in Paris after he joined the team and we met Marinette and kicked Lila's butt as Volpina and landed her in the hospital.

Nico: She was using her illusions to spread lies about Adrien being a player. Marinette didn't buy it.

Me: What a heartless bitch.

Juran: (to Amelia Waverly) I'm surprised you didn't ask about her favorite memory?

Amelia Waverly: I grew up with Nico, her, and the others. Me asking the question would sound very weird.

Juran: Good point.

Nico and Autumn hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Autumn Evergreen: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But man this was an awesome Winter Camp rescue.

Nico: First one ever too.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Before we go back, let's have some hot chocolate.

Me: Good idea. It's cold outside.

We got some hot cocoa and it was warming. Applejack had Warm Apple Cider.

Me: Boy this is awesome. It's like a Mountain Ski Lodge up here too.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Just like it.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: And it was fun too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah.

We later went back home and told everyone about the rescue.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The

Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Captain Marvel, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, and Kayara are heading back to Dark World for Day 8 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Camie Nicholetta is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Elesis, The Bloody Queen and antagonist from Elsword.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 8 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Camie Nicholetta is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Elesis, The Bloody Queen.

Nicole: Oh man, I knew we'd be facing Elesis, The Bloody Queen, one of these days. Elesis was once a hero, the head of The Imperial Knights and a powerful swordswoman and knight. But, months later, she was ambushed during the battle against the demons that conquered Feita, and Elesis ended up losing all of the knights and friends under her command and she was mortally injured in the process. Elesis managed to cling onto life by absorbing the Dark Energy from a Dark El shard she'd confiscated from Amethyst, but due to the Dark Energy she absorbed, she was reborn as the 'Crimson Avenger', who carried out bloody revenge against the demons.

Nico: Oh man, that's really brutal.

Nicole: But though she killed and killed, burning with a vengeance for her fallen comrades, the dead did not come back, and so she abandoned her desire for vengeance and she became the very thing she'd sworn to destroy: a complete genocidal cannibal warrior who thought of nothing but killing and causing chaos and destruction among the demons. As the bloodthirsty knight of death, she uses a forbidden technique that enhances her destructive power by consuming demon blood, and so she slaughtered countless monsters and demons across Elrios, taking baths and drinking the blood of her demon victims to grow stronger.

Emily Bathory: (Hungarian Accent) Just like my hated ancestor, Elizabeth Bathory, this isn't good.

Brittney: And with a moniker "The Bloody Queen", she's also very dangerous.

Me: So, we're dealing with a former heroine who'd fallen into darkness and became a genocidal evil monster with an uncontrollable thirst for the blood of demons. This is going to get really bloody.

Lincoln: And because of the constant consumption and bathing of demon blood, it's destroyed every last bit of her humanity, and she became the very thing she swore to destroy. We have to destroy her once and for all and send her to The Black Gates, and I want to thank you, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, and Kayara for joining us, Carol.

Captain Marvel: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I hope you're planning on draining her dry of every last drop of blood.

Camie Nicholetta: I hope he does, all she ever wanted was revenge, and when she abandoned that, she became the very thing she hated: a bloodthirsty knight of revenge with an insatiable thirst for the blood of demons. Now, let's head for Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's shrine, and then, it's off to kill The Bloody Queen.

We continued on and we arrived at Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with green gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Camie Nicholetta: You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Doll, and with it are the five girls.

May: Aw, that's Ghostrick Doll, it's beautiful, and it's got the five girls.

Ghostrick Doll: (French Accent) Aw, thank you for your kind compliment, and yes, I got them away from that Bloody Queen, Elesis.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Claire Allaire, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I already know Elesis, The Bloody Queen, is already heading for us.

?: (LAUGHING MANIACALLY) Now, I will kill you all and bathe in your blood!

Nicole: I knew there's no mistaking that mad laughter from anywhere. You can come out now, Bloody Queen, it's time to face your punishment.

We then saw our target, The Bloody Queen, the genocidal persona of the fallen heroine, Elesis.

Nicole: Elesis, I should've known you'd show up here, and now, it's high time to punish you for your crimes.

Elesis the Bloody Queen: We'll see about that. I will kill you all and bathe in your blood, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Camie Nicholetta: That's it, you blood-crazed psycho, you're asking for it.

Camie Nicholetta went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World. Suddenly, Camie Nicholetta's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and leaves, she unholstered her massive Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Guerilla Justice from her back, and as she approached Elesis, The Bloody Queen, she left black and green energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and leaves with every step.

Camie Nicholetta: I honestly couldn't believe that you took a change for the worst, Elesis. You'd went from the honorable head of The Imperial Knights to a dark knight of revenge, and finally, you became a bloodthirsty genocidal fallen heroine who desired to drink and bathe in the blood of the demons that you'd slain to become even more powerful. In the end, you became the one thing you hate, and now, we will see to it that you pay for every last one of your crimes… with your own blood!

Suddenly, Camie Nicholetta was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with dark magic, darkness, and leaves surrounding it, there's an army of demons and Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Camie Nicholetta emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Camie Nicholetta grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and green energy aura with demons, darkness, leaves, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on demon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World with green gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden

Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Camie Nicholetta has on a grey sleeveless closed blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt with flowers, camoflage pants, brown stockings, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, leaves, and dark magic on the coattails, and on the back is Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Camie Nicholetta felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with green and black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she has now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails. Camie Nicholetta has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Camie Nicholetta's massive Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Guerilla Justice and The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and green energy, darkness, demons, leaves, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Dark Magic Guerilla Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World that said, "Camie Nicholetta, Gene-Slammer of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, Powerful Military Tactician of The Dark World Goth Girls, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Bertha Sellington, Griselda Huffington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Boss Dumb Drum, Destroyer of Adrienne Hawthorne of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ケイミー・ニコレッタ、カーキのジーン・スラマー、暗黒世界のゲリラ、暗黒世界の強力な軍事戦術家 ゴス・ガールズ、親愛なるニコレット・トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、バーサ・セリントン、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、ボス・ダム・ドラムの大敵、ネクロム教会のエイドリアン・ホーソーンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、闇、悪魔、闇の魔法のマスター

Camie Nicholetta has transformed SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS GREEN KAHKKI DEMON GUERILLA DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC GREEN FOREST DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON GUERILLA DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Camie Nicholetta's Super Angel-Demon-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Elesis the Bloody Queen saw it, the genocidal fallen heroine got out her bloody sword and ran at her to kill her, but Camie Nicholetta fired a powerful black and green energy blast with demons, darkness, leaves, and dark magic, and sent Elesis the Bloody Queen flying out of the shrine and we followed out, the genocidal fallen heroine got up and she was really pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Camie Nicholetta has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, we're going to put an end to Elesis the Bloody Queen once and for all, and Camie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Camie Nicholetta: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Green Forest Demon Guerilla and Divine Demon Guerilla Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this blood-crazed genocidal fallen heroine down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Camie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Camie Nicholetta.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your senseless bloody rampage ends here, Elesis, and now, it's time for you to die.

Camie Nicholetta and Lincoln went after Elesis the Bloody Queen, who tried to attack them with her bloody sword, but they blocked every last one of her attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Elesis the Bloody Queen and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked her with punches, kicks, and slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and they drew more blood.

Me: Oh man, this is becoming one gory battle if Lincoln's already drawing more blood.

Nico: Let's join in and make this fight even bloodier.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive

Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Captain Marvel, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, and Kayara, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Elesis the Bloody Queen, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Camie Nicholetta, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World's Demonic Guerilla Darkness Green Forest Jungle Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with green flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Camie Nicholetta fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, and elemental forces at Elesis the Bloody Queen and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked her down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Elesis and he put her in a brutal bear hug, so she couldn't escape, and when he sank his fangs deep into her, she screamed in pain and Lincoln began sucking out every last drop of her blood and absorbing her into his body through his skin and he was also assimilating The Bloody Queen's immense powers. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on The Bloody Queen's blood and absorbing her into his body, an energy card with The Bloody Queen's soul appeared from a blast of light fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword, but she was now purified and back to normal.

Elesis: I… , (Sighs) There's absolutely no words that can be said. I murdered so many and for my own selfish desire for revenge. Go ahead and send me to The Black Gates, I deserve it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I thought about that at first. But… , I can understand why you did this. But, you have to know that nothing good ever comes from seeking revenge, Elesis, and I can see that you now regret your mistakes after I fed on your blood and absorbed your powers when you became The Bloody Queen. So, I'm going to give you a second chance at life and seek redemption.

Elesis: You would…? Really?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smiles Warmly) Of course.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and Elesis was brought back to life, but in the clothes from when she was the head of The Imperial Knights and given back her Claymore. Suddenly, Elesis hugged Lincoln and she kissed him on the lips, and he also returned it, and that caused our jaws to drop.

Me: Seriously, we have got to stop doing that or we're going to catch flies.

Nico: Yeah. But, this was a big surprise, Lincoln saw that what she did was wrong, but he decided to forgive her, and give her a chance to seek redemption.

Lori: That's always been a trait of Lincoln's, he's also forgiving.

Nicole: Elesis has a long way to find redemption, but Lincoln decided to give her that chance to seek her redemption.

Suddenly, we saw an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appear around Elesis' neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, and this meant that she's now in Lincoln's harem. She still stayed there hugging Lincoln, but then, he felt tears on his chest and stomach, and he comforted her, as her dark deeds came back in full force.

We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Camie Nicholetta's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent. Then, Elesis and Lincoln came back to us.

Camie Nicholetta: We all heard every word, Elesis. But, at least, you realized that your actions and desire to seek revenge led you down a dark path, but Lincoln saved you from that when he killed The Bloody Queen that you became.

Elesis: And I swear, I won't let waste this second chance Lincoln gave me.

Nico: We know you won't.

Camie Nicholetta: And of course, there's a reward for what you did to save her, Linky, and for helping me destroy her Bloody Queen persona.

Suddenly, Camie Nicholetta wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Camie Nicholetta's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Camie Nicholetta's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Camie Nicholetta came back to us as the display and Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, although I knew it was going to be a bloody battle, but this all ended with a twist: you brought Elesis back to life, and now, she's on the path to redemption when you fed on her when she was still The Bloody Queen and you absorbed her and assimilated all of The Bloody Queen's powers and blood abilities, and she's now part of your harem, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Elesis die like that, she can still be a hero, but on the side of redemption and not get The Black Gates.

Nico: That really was an awesome thing you did, Lincoln, even though you did had to fight her when she was still The Bloody Queen, feed on her blood, absorb her and assimilate The Bloody Queen's immense powers and blood abilities.

Me: But, it was worth it in the end, you saved her soul, and now, she's part of your harem.

Lincoln: That's right, guys, Elesis didn't deserve the dark fate that befell her, but we knew she wasn't going to give up that easily, she was going to fight, so we had to respond.

Lincoln saw that Elesis had her head down, she still had guilt of what she did when she was The Bloody Queen, and he went up to

Elesis and hugged her.

Elesis: But, still, I killed many demons and drank and bathed in their blood to grow stronger, and I…

Lincoln: Hey, there's no need to apologize, Elesis, this wasn't you, it was The Bloody Queen that took over you.

Nico: He's right, she's the one to blame for it, not you.

Nicole: Yeah, but now, she's gone and you're free again.

Lincoln: Free to walk on a path of redemption and we'll be there to help you, to show you won't be doing this alone. (To Claire Allaire) And it's so good to see you again, Claire Allaire.

Claire Allaire had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Claire Allaire's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Hail, Desna "The Starstruck Beauty", Joule, Kohaku, and Moniqa from the Gunvolt series.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hail, Desna "The Starstruck Beauty", Joule, Kohaku, and Moniqa from the Gunvolt series.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Then, when Hail and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Elesis' dark persona, The Bloody Queen, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the

Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the

heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Hail: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hail: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hail, Desna "The Starstruck Beauty", Joule, Kohaku, and Moniqa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Camie Nicholetta had gotten The Demonic Darkness Guerilla Greatsword of Kahkki, Guerilla of Dark World, and they were stunned when they saw Elesis from Elsword here, but they were shocked when they found out they had to fight her when she was still The Bloody Queen.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what happened such as Camie Nicholetta transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and Lincoln, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln finishing it by bear-hugging The Bloody Queen and biting her and sucking out her blood and absorbing her into his body through his skin. But, he then showed that Elesis was purified, and then, he brought her back and they also saw she now has an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Claire Allaire have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That was a really awesome thing you did, Lincoln, and granted you guys did have to fight her, but when you forgave her and brought her back, you also gave her a second chance.

Lincoln: And set her on a path of redemption.

May: Plus, as you see, she's now in his harem and he'll be there to help her on her path, which isn't going to be an easy one.

William: After her time as The Bloody Queen, it's not going to be an easy one, but she'll recover from this slowly.

Nico: Yep.

---

After another Dark World Treasure Hunt and putting a stop to The Bloody Queen and bringing Elesis back to life, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Claire Allaire saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Sacre bleu, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Claire, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as

well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Claire, what's the story on how Lincoln saved you from Scoots during a modeling show you were in Royal Woods?

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Now, that's a story I remember all too well. That night, at the Gotham Royal York Auditorium, it was the biggest fashion show ever. I came out in a midnight black version of the very same dress that Selene wore, black high heels, crimson red jewel earrings and necklace, the audience loved it, and among them were Lincoln and his family, who came out in support. But, this night was rudely interrupted by Scoots, who barged in, and she revved up her scooter and she came barreling towards me with a psychotic look on her face and laughing like the witch she really is. But, I was saved when Lincoln flew to me and grabbed the scooter with his hands and he lifted it up and he tossed Scoots off and he also dismantled her scooter. This really angered her and she ran towards us to kill us again, but Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and imprisoned her in a red orb. The fashion show was ruined by Scoots' rampage, but it didn't end on a bad note: Lincoln saved me from Scoots, and before we left, we sent Scoots right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, this time, wrapped in a dark energy straitjacket and her dentures smashed out of her mouth.

Nico: I knew Scoots would do something like this, she just doesn't know how to quit starting trouble.

Lincoln: Even after Mayor Davis imposed a lifetime ban for Scoots from any major events because of her habit of starting trouble and heckling people.

Me: You got that right, so we had to increase security the next time an important event is happening here, and we made sure that Scoots' lifetime ban is enforced, and we also put up an alert system and it warns us if Scoots is planning to break out and cause trouble.

Nico: Smart move, but now that Scoots is no more, looks like the alert system is…

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, we decided to update it, and now, it'll alert us for any troublemaking thugs out to cause trouble, and it'll also alert the police.

Eli: Nice one.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem were off on their first harem bonding session, and they decided to do so by humiliating the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Syd Chang: Oh man, this is going to be awesome humiliating the jerks.

Clyde: You got that right. Lincoln and his harem, along with Ed and his harem, had their fun with humiliating them, now it's our turn.

Clyde and his harem wasted no time as they pummeled the jerks with all sorts of pranks and gags and powerful humiliation techniques, and that triggered a chain of explosions of gold coins and jewels from the jerks and it was pissing them off times infinity! We also heard the loud strings of curses and death threats, and we were laughing hysterically, and Lincoln covered the ears of his newborns, since he didn't want them hearing that kind of language.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, whatever Clyde and his harem are doing to the jerks, it's got to be a lot more hilarious than what me and my harem had done to them.

Nico: From the loud strings of curses and death threats coming from them, it's got to be!

Me: Sheesh!

Sunset Shimmer: And that was a good thinking on your part, Linky.

Applejack: Yeah, we don't want our newborns exposed to that kind of language.

Starlight Glimmer: But, whatever Clyde and his harem are doing to them, it's got to be a lot worse than the pain we gave them.

Fluttershy: But, they deserve it.

Marucho: You got that right.

Later, Clyde and his harem came back, and we saw the video Syd Chang made, and it was wild.

Ronnie Anne: Oh man, now that was hilarious, and that was a nice touch with you calling an army of skunks to spray them, Syd.

Syd Chang: You know it.

Lincoln: Luckily, the ventilation system I installed has aired out the stink, and have it sent to Mandy's cell in The Neptune Prison.

Clover: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) Oh man, Lincoln, that's genius!

Sam Simpson: After all the trouble she's caused us, she deserves to smell like a skunk for eternity.

Nico: P.U.! That's going to raise quite a stink among the prisoners.

We laughed.

Lincoln: Okay, that was a good one!

Luan: You got that right!

---

We were at Rarity's store.

Universe 666 Megatron Dragon: Remind us why we're here, Rarity?

Rarity: Well it's simple darlings. I am placing Kairi in charge of the shop while I have some bonding time with Lincoln.

Me: Interesting.

Kairi came out and she was dressed in gothic black clothes.

Me: Ooh!

Brittney: Love the gothic attire Kairi.

Kairi: Thanks Brittney.

Pony: This store is a desperate wasteland of nothingness. Do you have anything in black?

Kairi: [goth voice] It's not like the futility of shopping can be made better with black leather and metal studs, but they help.

Brittney: She definitely has the perfect goth voice for the Goths of Darkness.

Twilight: Anyone else getting a feeling of Déjà-vu?

Black Panther: This happened before?

Twilight Sparkle: Yes but with Fluttershy.

Me: I think Fluttershy told me all about that. She dressed up in a wide variety of clothes and it changed her personality for each one.

Qin: Interesting.

Astrotrain: (sees Kairi's current outfit) She's in a Victorian Era Princess outfit now?

Rainbow Dash: Um… I don't think Fluttershy wore that the first time.

Me: But it's still beautiful.

Sora: I agree there too.

Qin: It's awesome.

We saw Kairi dress up in a Victorian Era Princess outfit, Poetry Club, Jazz Club, Renaissance Era Medieval Princess outfit and many more.

Qin: Wow those outfits she is dressed up in are awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: They sure are awesome.

Springer: Um… Kairi, you're still yourself, right?

Kairi: I sure am. Just want to set some themes for Rarity's shop.

Me: You're doing really well though. And it's drawing people from all over the mall in.

Nico: Yep. Variety is the spice of life.

Xenia: It sure is.

Tsuyu: I think it's awesome.

Varie: Yep.

Rarity: We're back! How were things here?

Me: Really awesome. Business was really booming thanks to Kairi doing a bunch of themes for the store.

Lincoln came back in and his hair was disheveled And he had lipstick marks all over him and his clothes were a mess. And he was acting all goofy and silly with love.

Me: (Whispers to Nico) Oh (Purrs) Looks like someone got down and wild with Rarity. Rawr.

Nico: (Chuckles) Yeah.

Kairi: If it's okay with you guys, I'll get changed back into my normal outfit.

Me: Sure Kairi.

Rarity: Besides you did wonderful for me darling.

Kairi: Thanks Rarity.

She snapped her fingers and was back in her normal clothes.

---

Later we were back at the estate and we were getting ready for our next mission.

Kabuto: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Duncan's team will include Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, and Universe 666 Energon Megatron. Ghost Rider's team will include Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, and Universe 666 G1 Megatron.

Me: Awesome!

Tayuya: Those are fucking A cool!

Jirobo: Tayuya watch your language.

Tayuya: Oh shut up fatso!

Brittney: How about you both shut up!?

Laney: But that is cool that the Universe 666 versions of Megatron are there too.

Qin: It sure Is.

Billy: Oh boy! And Captain Space Heifer too!

Me: And Universe 666's version of Kaos will be awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will.

The previous group of M.O.E. members came.

Radioactive Man: Can me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Gizmo, Solomon Grundy, and Samon go with you guys?

Nuclear Man: Me, Ape Man, Shakedown, Eustace Bagge, Black Knight of Merlin, IR Baboon, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghoster, Mr. Freeze, and Greg will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with and you guys will like the next mission. We're going to meet Sam Greenfield from the 2022 movie Luck.

Lynn: Oh that was a good one!

Lola: That movie was a good one.

Nico: Yep. We'll watch the movie and then get ready to head out.

We went and watched it.

***SPOILER ALERT***

Sam Greenfield is a clumsy, orphaned young woman whose life has been constantly plagued by misfortune and has recently been forced out from her foster home, much to the dismay of her younger friend Hazel, who is hoping to be adopted soon. One night, after sharing a panini with a black cat, she finds a penny she hopes to give to Hazel for her collection of other lucky items to help her get adopted. The next day, Sam notices that the penny has made her luck significantly improve. However, she soon loses the penny by inadvertently flushing it down a toilet.

As Sam bemoans her error, she encounters the cat again and tells him what happened, which causes the cat to berate her for losing the penny. Shocked, Sam follows the cat through a portal to the Land of Luck, where creatures like leprechauns create good luck for the people on Earth. The cat, named Bob, tells Sam he needs the penny for traveling purposes and that he will be banished if word gets out that he lost it. Bob and Sam make a deal to get another penny from the Penny depot for Hazel to use before returning it to Bob. Bob uses a button from Sam to pass off as a penny while she sneaks into the Land of Luck using clothes belonging to Bob's personal leprechaun, Gerry. Throughout the journey, Sam comes to learn how the good luck is managed by a dragon, and that bad luck is managed underneath the Land of Luck.

Following a disaster at the Penny depot which causes Gerry to learn about Sam's identity, Gerry uses a drone to retrieve the missing penny on Earth but the drone gets lost in the In-Between, a space between the Good and Bad Luck lands. Sam and Bob go to the In-

Between, which is managed by a unicorn named Jeff. Jeff manages a machine called the Bad Luck Apparat that keeps bad luck specks from sticking which feeds the Randomizer, another machine that sends both good and bad luck into Earth. Jeff tells the pair he found the penny and has returned it to the depot. Not deterred, Sam decides to visit the dragon in hopes to get another penny. The dragon, named Babe, shares a moment with Sam by telling her how better things would be everyone had good luck before giving her a new penny. But Sam sacrifices her penny after Bob is caught for faking his travel penny to spare him from banishment.

Still wanting to help Hazel, Sam and Bob decide to temporarily shut down the Bad Luck Apparat to prevent bad luck from going to the Randomizer and give Hazel the luck she needs to get adopted. However, the bad luck specks start to clog Jeff's machines and destroy the good luck and bad luck stones within the Randomizer, which itself brings bad luck to the Land of Luck and Earth. Seeing Hazel did not get adopted because of this, Sam sulks in remorse. Bob tells Sam that Hazel is the luckiest girl for having Sam at her side. Sam realizes things can be fixed because she remembers seeing some good luck in Bad Luck land while on her way to the In-Between.

Back in Bad Luck, they find it in a tiki bar where the bartender, a root monster named Rootie, gives them a jar of good luck they have been using. They take it to Babe to forge new good and bad luck stones. However, while Babe creates a bad luck stone, she creates two good luck stones, wanting to create a world with only good luck. Before she can place them, Sam tells Babe people need bad luck as much as good luck. Realizing her mistake, she allows Sam to place the bad luck stone, and good luck is restored to normal, where Sam sees Hazel finally getting adopted. Bob is offered to keep his job at the Land of Luck, but decides he wants to live with Sam.

One year later back on Earth, Hazel's family spends time with Sam and Bob as Sam has finally accepted her bad luck.

We were amazed and we were also laughing out heads off too. It was awesome.

When it was done we cheered wildly.

Xenia: That was awesome!

Camie: Yeah it was!

Laney: Awesome movie! But poor Sam.

Sam S.L.: Yeah no kidding there. Poor girl.

Megamind: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Clefable next.

Me: Ooh a stellar version.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: That one will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the colored irises of The Dark World Goth Girls, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Di Roy Rinker, one of the Fracción of Grimmjow Jaegerjaquez, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Di Roy Rinker coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of that traitor's death, another of his minions would come after us.

Mana Marukura: But, we'll be ready for him, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Mana, and like I said yesterday, Marucho and Preyas are also going to join us.

Marucho: Alright.

Preyas: Oh yeah, I can't wait to break that guy's teeth! I'll throttle 'em!

Nico: Whoa, someone's excited about cracking Di Roy's head open, and I hope you wind up making a joke about his appearance just to piss him off.

Me: Oh, now that I'd like to see happen.

Nico: Same here. Alright, guys, let's go, we're off to meet Sam Greenfield.

Lincoln: We've heard about some of the horrible things that've happened to her, but I can't help but get the feeling that one of Billy and Mandy's old enemies is back and wants revenge on us, but whoever it is, once we get done with him, you're next, Di Roy Rinker.

Deker: We should get going.

Black Knight of Merlin: We shall!

We were off to New York City.

* * *

We arrived.

Me: In New York City again.

Lola: This is gonna be so awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Kerchak: Does it say where she lives?

Me: Just says in a foster home.

Lola: Hmm.

Qin: Very strange.

But then..

MULTIPLE THUNDERCLAPS!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WHAT THE!?

We saw someone get struck by NUMEROUS LIGHTNING STRIKES all at once!

We saw that it was Sam Greenfield! She was really badly mangled up!

Me: Oh my god!

We went over to her and she was badly hurt six ways to Sunday!

Nergal: We saw she had bad luck.

Ayatoriko: We didn't think it was this bad!

Nico: Come on guys!

We picked her up and brought her into her house and she was really brutally hurt.

Me: Geez!

Varie: Boy these injuries are horrible.

Laney: It's like she was hit by many things at once.

We set her on the sofa and Varie, Nurse Santiago and Nurse Redheart were helping her out.

Sam Greenfield: Man I have it bad. But I didn't think it was THIS bad.

Me: But you'll be all right. We'll have you patched up.

Sam Greenfield: Thanks. Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor.

Me: Boy something REALLY did a number on you with all this bad luck.

Ken Ichijouji: Can't you call your Land of Luck friends for help with this?

Wormmon: We remember how they helped you before.

Sam Greenfield: I tried but they don't know what is going on with me. They said this kind of bad luck is not like anything they have seen before.

Camie: Hmm. Very weird.

Lola: Boy this kind of bad luck is unnatural.

Me: Hmm. I wonder.

I pulled out my Tricorder and scanned her.

Me: Just as I suspected. She is caught in a bad juju hurricane and her good luck matrix is almost wiped out. This is obviously the work of old friend and Bad Luck Nightmare, THE CATASTROPHE SNAIL!

I showed the image of it.

Everyone gasped!

Mojo Jojo: Him again?!

Ape Man: Didn't we deal with him before?

Me: Yes we did. Twice.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Yes and I ate him. Tasty too.

Qin: Yuck.

Sam Greenfield: What does this snail do?

Me: First of all, how did you first noticed that you had all this bad luck?

Weather Vane: Want this pet turtle I bought earlier? It's said that turtles can grant good luck to people.

Me: Now is not the time for that.

Sam Greenfield: Let me see here.

She thought about it.

Sam Greenfield: Oh man! It was during lunch at the orphanage I went to. I spilled some salt by accident and then a bully kid pushed me. But I didn't know it would result in this.

Me: When was this?

Sam Greenfield: Back when I was like maybe 5.

Me: Has anyone ever told you to throw salt over your shoulder?

Sam Greenfield: No.

Me: That's it then! Let me tell you how this snail does its nasty business. Salt would have fizzled out that nasty slimeball. But because of that bully's interruption that snail slipped right into your ear with no one noticing a thing.

Grim: And once a catastrophe snail gets inside your head he plugs his shell right into your brain and once he's plugged in mon, he'd be reprogramming your mind to have nothing but bad luck only.

Camie: We got to get that snail out of her!

Greg: (sees an incoming truck) There's a truck heading towards us!

Grundy: GRUNDY SMASH TRUCK!

Grundy punched the truck, stopping it.

William: You guys crazy?!

Wildrider: It was either the truck or Sam, dude!

Eli: He was right to do that! I sensed that the truck was coming at us to kill Sam!

Me: Whoa! Nice work Grundy.

Sam Greenfield then grabbed me by my shirt!

Sam Greenfield: You guys have got to help me!

Me: Okay okay! But I do know how we can get that snail out. I just have to give you a wet willie.

Sam Greenfield: EW!

Me: It's the only way Sam.

An ice cream cart came at Sam but Mr. Freeze froze its' wheels.

Mr. Freeze: Not on my watch.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: And as a bonus, free ice cream! I'll add in salmon as well!

Me: EW! Salmon on Ice Cream!?

Sam Greenfield: YUCK!

I had some ice cream and it was banana.

Me: Hmm!

I saw a concrete pipe rolling.

Me: Concrete pipe coming!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blew the pipe to smithereens.

A stampede of rhinos were charging at Sam.

Maria: Are those rhinos?!

Chaor: I'll burn them alive! Flame Orb!

Fluttershy: No wait Chaor! I got this.

She used a divine song voice and then opened a portal and sent the rhinos back to Africa.

Me: Nice save Fluttershy!

Lincoln: Way to go Flutters!

A skunk came.

Gizmo: Oh no. A skunk.

Eustace Bagge: Stupid skunk. You make Sam look bad!

May: (Eustace gets out mask) EUSTACE, NO!

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

The skunk screamed and I teleported it to the forest before it could spray us.

Me: Whew!

Xenia: Nice save!

Drug Dealer: (to Sam) Hey, lady. Want some cocaine?

RD Lori: She's literally not interested!

Drug Dealer: (points gun at Sam) Wasn't asking.

Me: (Grabs his hand and crushes it) Not interested you asshole!

He dropped the gun and I punched him and sent him crashing into a police car and he was arrested.

Me: There.

Nico: Jerk.

A tree then fell toward Sam but Burner Man incinerated it.

Burner Man: That was a close one!

Me: Nice one! Sorry Sam.

I licked my finger and covered it with spit.

Me: This is gonna be gross but it's now or never.

I then stuck my finger into her left ear and then the spit went into her brain and formed into a hand and then pulled the snail out and then the snail was on my finger.

I pulled it out.

Me: Gotcha! There's our little snail!

Sam Greenfield was dizzy and had a REALLY NASTY headache!

Sam Greenfield: (Groans) That snail was in me!?

Me: Yep. This was the source of your bad luck.

Shakedown: (to Catostrophe Snail) We're giving you a 10 minute head start.

Po Kong: And then, we're coming to eat you!

I threw the snail and it hit a trash can in an alley across the street.

Then piles of jewels and real gold and cash appeared out of nowhere and landed on Sam and shew as now filthy rich!

Sam Greenfield: Wow! I'm rich!

Me: Talk about a huge turn of luck!

Arixam: Cornelia, I think you and Zayto will get a chance to shine

today.

Cornelia: Sweet!

Xenia: Cool!

Zayto: Right on guys!

Amelia Jones: This is gonna be awesome!

Xenia: It sure will be good.

Me: Sam we're sorry about what happened to you.

Roller Ghoster: Let's go after that snail.

Motor Ed: And give him a pounding. Seriously.

Nico: You read my mind. But we're not going to eat him, we'll have him recruited into the M.O.E.

Po Kong: Yeah we killed him more than enough.

Xenia: I agree.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go! Entrance time!

Then the snail grew to human size and then the spirits of the elements of luck appeared and then swirled around the snail and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Okay Snail Bait you are going down!

Eli: This is NOT your Lucky Day!

Bertie: Zayto, you do the honors.

Zayto: My pleasure! Dino Knight Morpher!

He had his morpher appear!

Zayto: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

He transformed!

Zayto: T-REX FURY! DINO FURY RED!

He was ready!

Nico: It's time to kick some shell!

Sam Greenfield: You gave me 15 years of bad luck! Now I'm going to return the favor!

IR Baboon: IR gonna give snail pain!

Abis Mal: Not before me, you won't!

Me: Time to turn this snail into pulp.

We fired waves of energy blasts and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Then Hydrax, Iceage, Screamer, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Terror Dopant, Doc Duodenum, Evil Comet Woman, Trident, King Jellyfish, Boxcars, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Splash Woman, Tiki Tak Tribe, and Stacey appeared.

Nico: Hydrax, Iceage, Screamer, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Terror Dopant, Doc Duodenum, Evil Comet Woman, Trident, King Jellyfish, Boxcars, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Splash Woman, Tiki Tak Tribe, and Stacey.

Hydrax: (to Julie Lenoir) We truly are sorry about your aunt.

Iceage: But she's in Heaven now.

Julie Lenoir: Thanks guys.

Lythos: And unlike the Thing, she'll never be forgotten.

Me: Yeah.

Stratos: (to Nico) We heard it snowed in Camp Kidney.

Nico: It sure did.

Hydros: (pouts) I wish I could've been there!

Me: It's a Winter Camp program.

Then Tennis World came.

Tennis World: Time for this tennis match.

Me: Tennis World next. Cool!

Qin: Nico!

Nico: It's funny how you're in the usual battles with Stacey today.

Tennis World: I know. Especially since he helped take me down before!

Me: That is coincidental and cool. I remember that too.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Ino, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - Nico's Rescue and Lumpus Coming Back

---

Hydrax was first.

Hydrax: (to Ino) Nico's rescue involved Lumpus coming back. He sure is a Glutton for punishment, huh?

Ino: Boy he sure is. Also he really wants to be pulverized all over the place with intense brutality.

Fluttershy: It is really funny and cool.

Tornado Bolt: But also we made Camp Kidney into a really awesome winter camp.

Stealth Elf: We sure did. We built awesome log cabins, gave them hot cocoa, wood burning toasty stoves and perfectly awesome rustic beds. They were all like the comforts of home.

Hydrax: Boy all camps are fun no matter what season it is.

Jack Landors: I agree there too.

Tayuya: It's fucking A cool!

Hydrax: It sure is. Lets do it!

Ino used the Fruit Basket Lockseed and got a FRUIT ARSENAL SWORD! She then read a verse and fired multitudes of fruit and smashed Hydrax all over and they fired waves of energy, leaves, flowers and grass and fruit and smashed her down.

---

## Samus Aran, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - Battling Another Libra Undead Zodiarts and Another Jet

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) Nico, Green Lantern's team, Jet's team, and the others did good Battling Another Libra Undead Zodiarts. And Another Jet as well.

Samus: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we had a lot of fun at Camp kidney. It was awesome having it turned into a Winter Camp.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really cool and fun.

Spyro: It sure was. We all thought it was awesome and cool.

Tyler Navarro: Yeah turning Camp Kidney into a Winter Camp was a great idea.

Iceage: It sure was awesome. Lets do it!

Samus used the Beet Lockseed and got a Borscht Cannon and read a verse and then fired waves of energy and beets and smashed him all over the place. Then they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Noriko, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Hugo, Cali, Mags, Mystic Force Rangers, Gaara and RD Lincoln VS Screamer - Lumpus doesn't know when to quit does he?

---

Screamer was next.

Screamer: Boy Lumpus sure doesn't know when to quit does he?

Noriko: No he sure doesn't. Lumpus is a big fat dumb moron.

Trixie Lulamoon: How in the world can Lumpus can so dumb?

Triple Berry: No kidding. That deranged moose has a lot of problems.

Flynn: Yeah no kidding there! Heffer made and awesome and great call taking him down.

Hugo: Boy he sure did!

Cali: Yeah he sure did there. Good riddance.

Mags: No kidding.

Nick Russell: I agree too.

Screamer: I agree too. That moose had it coming. Lets do it!

Noriko used the Zap Apple Lockseed and got a lightning sword and she read a verse and fired waves of lightning and smashed Screamer all over and they fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Ebonwumon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Season 1 Digidestined, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - Lincoln's rescue

---

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him fighting Elesis. How was it?

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh it was really amazing lad. They even put her on the road to redemption.

Applejack: We sure did and it was one of the most amazing treasure hunts too.

Apple Bloom: We sure had a lot of fun on that one.

Flashwing: It was really cool.

Tai Kamiya: I'll say! It was fun!

Lythos: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon used the Potato Lockseed and it formed into a SPUD BLASTER! Then he read a verse and they fired waves of potatoes and blasted him all over and then they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Baihumon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Season 2 Digidestined, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - Meeting a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Doll

Stratos the Tornado Titan was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Doll. What's her name?

Baihumon: Her name is Claire Allaire and she is from France. But she is a really cool angel for Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is awesome and she and Lincoln really taught that old bat Scoots a really painful lesson.

Scootaloo: Boy they sure did.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Sacre bleu, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Claire, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Claire, what's the story on how Lincoln saved you from Scoots during a modeling show you were in Royal Woods?

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Now, that's a story I remember all too well. That night, at the Gotham Royal York Auditorium, it was the biggest fashion show ever. I came out in a midnight black version of the very same dress that Selene wore, black high heels, crimson red jewel earrings and necklace, the audience loved it, and among them were Lincoln and his family, who came out in support. But, this night was rudely interrupted by Scoots, who barged in, and she revved up her scooter and she came barreling towards me with a psychotic look on her face and laughing like the witch she really is. But, I was saved when Lincoln flew to me and grabbed the scooter with his hands and he lifted it up and he tossed Scoots off and he also dismantled her scooter. This really angered her and she ran towards us to kill us again, but Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and imprisoned her in a red orb. The fashion show was ruined by Scoots' rampage, but it didn't end on a bad note: Lincoln saved me from Scoots, and before we left, we sent Scoots right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, this time, wrapped in a dark energy straitjacket and her dentures smashed out of her mouth.

Nico: I knew Scoots would do something like this, she just doesn't know how to quit starting trouble.

Lincoln: Even after Mayor Davis imposed a lifetime ban for Scoots from any major events because of her habit of starting trouble and heckling people.

Me: You got that right, so we had to increase security the next time an important event is happening here, and we made sure that Scoots' lifetime ban is enforced, and we also put up an alert system and it warns us if Scoots is planning to break out and cause trouble.

Nico: Smart move, but now that Scoots is no more, looks like the alert system is…

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, we decided to update it, and now, it'll alert us for any troublemaking thugs out to cause trouble, and it'll also alert the police.

Eli: Nice one.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Stratos: Whoa! That stupid old witch didn't know how to take a hint did she.

Whirlwind: No she sure didn't.

Davis: But at least she is gone for good.

Stratos: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Baihumon used the Wind Fruit lockseed and got a Wind Whip and then he read a verse and fired waves of wind and blasted him all over the place and then they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

Azulongmon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Season 3 Digidestined, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Kairi Filling in for Rarity in all those Outfits

Hydros the Ice Titan was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Kairi filled in for Rarity in all those Outfits. Didn't Fluttershy do that before?

Azulongmon: Coincidentally she sure did. And Kairi looked amazing in many of them. She was dressed in a goth outfit, Victorian Era Princess outfit, Poetry Club, Jazz Club, Renaissance Era Medieval Princess outfit, many of them.

Rarity: Oh and she looked positively radiant in all of them darlings.

Sweetie Belle: So many awesome clothes for her.

Gill Grunt: They sure were amazing.

Takato: They sure were beautiful too.

Hydros: That is cool. Lets do it it!

Azulongmon used the Water Fruit Lockseed and got a Maelstrom Sword! He then read a verse and they fired waves of lightning and water and blasted him all over and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Zhuqiaomon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Season 4 Digidestined, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - Kairi looked great in all those outfits

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) Kairi looked great in all those outfits. But should I be concerned with her taking it a little too far?

Zhuqiaomon: Nah. Fluttershy told her to be careful and she didn't overstep herself.

Sunset Shimmer: We were amazed with how well controlled she was.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah and those outfits she had on were all amazingly beautiful.

Sunburn: They sure were awesome.

Takuya: They sure were.

Pyros: Glad she had fun. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a firestorm sword and he read a verse and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Wheeler (Captain Planet), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - Sam Greenfield really had a brutal beating

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) Sam Greenfield really had a brutal beating. And I think that's only the beginning.

Wheeler: Yeah you're not kidding there! She had a nasty mangling.

Pinkie Pie: She sure did. That really hurt her bad!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really painful.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: No kidding.

Carter: Yeah big time hurt.

Fireor: Ouch. Lets do it!

Wheeler used the Inferno Fruit Lockseed and he got a FIRESTORM INFERNO WHIP! He read a verse and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over and smashed him into dust and they fired waves of fire, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Linka (Captain Planet), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ryan Mitchell, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - Sam Greenfield has to be the most unluckiest girl in the world

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka: Sam Greenfield has to be the most unluckiest girl in the world. Look what fucking happened to her!

Linka (CP): (Russian Accent) No kidding there! She had the worst form of luck ever!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it was really bad! She got attacked by Prairie dogs, the Fridge fell on her, electrocuted by the TV, her bed collapsed on her, a bunch of angry cats mauled and slashed her, a tree fell on her, she got struck by lightning 20 times, attacked by MANY wild animals and everything that Eddy suffered from the Phone of Dispair.

Whirlin: HOLY CRAP! What in the world can cause THAT kind of bad luck!?

Cozy Glow: Something supernatural that's what!

Hex: This is no ordinary bad luck.

Ryan Mitchell: Yeah this is awful.

Whirlin: Geez no kidding! It's a miracle she isn't dead! Lets do it!

Linka used the Wind Fruit Lockseed and got a Cyclone Sword! Then she read a verse and fired waves of wind and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of wind, bones, lightning, skulls and magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Gi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - The Catastrophe Snail is back!?

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) The Catastrophe Snail is back!?. Didn't we defeat him earlier this year?!

Gi: Yeah we sure did and Grim ate him for lunch. I don't even like escargot. Also that Snail was actually the source of all of of Sam's bad luck.

Princess Luna: We don't know how that Snail got into her head like that but it was there for a long time.

Moondust: Yeah that snail is one bad piece of superstitious hooey!

Snowdrop: No kidding there! That snail is awful!

Gari: How can something so tiny cause so much damage to someone?

Blackout: That is an awful snail.

Leo Corbett: No kidding.

Chillyfish: Thank goodness I don't like escargot. No offense to Marinette and everyone. Lets do it!

Gi used the Water Fruit Lockseed and got a Water Whip and she read a verse and they fired waves of water and energy and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of darkness and water and smashed him down.

---

## Kole, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Catastrophe Snail is not going to be eaten this time.

---

Salami Swami wass next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) Catastrophe Snail is not going to be eaten this time. Instead, he'll be joining our ranks.

Kole: I agree. We already destroyed him twice. That snail will be perfect for you.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding.

King Solar: I can't believe some people like Escargot.

Solar Eclipsa: It's very popular with the French.

Amber Morning: Marinette likes Escargot but only has it rarely.

Spotlight: So does a lot of people in France.

Blossom: Yeah they do. But how can people eat that stuff?

Salami Swami: No kidding. Lets do it!

Kole used the Crystal Fruit Lockseed and she got a Crystal Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of crystal and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of light and crystal and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox VS Terror Dopont

---

Terror Dopant was next.

Terror Dopant: I can't believe such a little snail was able to cause so much damage to a girl.

Natsume: No kidding there! And it's a snail that we all faced before too. He really mangled up Billy.

Terror Dopant: Geez! Ouch.

Natsume fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Rita the Cat VS Doc Duodenum

---

Doc Duodenum was next.

Doc Duodenum: (SPEAKING IN FART)

Rita the Cat: Still don't know.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Comet VS Evil Comet Woman

---

Evil Comet Woman was next.

Evil Comet Woman: I heard that one time Billy and Mandy went to Winter Camp and met Nergal Jr. there.

Crimson Comet: They sure did. And they nearly froze all over. But Mandy's smarts proved to be useful against Junior the first time.

Evil Comet Woman: So cool and awesome.

Crimson Comet ran fast and smashed her all over and knocked her down.

---

Bastemon VS Trident

---

Trident was next.

Trident: Everyone sure had fun in the snow at that Winter Camp of Camp Kidney didn't they?

Bastemon: They sure did and it was so cool.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean VS King Jellyfish

---

King Jellyfish was next.

Sara: Time for this mermaid to have some fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Katara VS Boxcars

---

Boxcars was next.

Boxcars: I love fun in the snow.

Katara: Me too. I lived in the Southern Water Tribe all my life and I love the cold.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Arianne Glenis Maple VS Theodore Carson A.K.A. Firefly

---

Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly was next.

Ted Carson: Boy lots of things happened today huh?

Arianne: You're not kidding there.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Aquagirl VS Evil Splash Woman

---

Evil Splash Woman was next.

Evil Splash Woman: Boy those cookies everyone had were really great.

Aquagirl: Some of the best ever. Izzy, Zipp, Pipp and Hitch know really awesome cookies.

Evil Splash Woman: They sure do.

Aquagirl fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Zecora VS Tiki Tak Tribe

---

The Tiki Tak Tribe was next.

Zecora: A perfect battle this will be for you tikis for luck, but you are the only ones that should duck.

The Tiki Tak Tribe roared and Zecora fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Lola Ferrington VS Stacey

---

Stacey was next.

Stacey: Time for some fun.

Lola Ferrington: Bring it on.

Stacey summoned dark clones of the Battle Fever J, Changeman and Jetman rangers and then Lola fired waves of energy and smashed them and Stacey down.

## Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tennis World

Tennis World was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand-cannon Blasters for all of us called Superstition Destroyer Elemental Fury, a massive collection of hand-cannon Blasters modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes are red with elemental forces on the blasters and the anti-Superstition symbol etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait until you try them out on that Catastrophe Snail, he'll be in for a nasty taste of his own medicine.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Time to play.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON!

They got out their Zenkai Cannons.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired powerful red blasts of energy that formed into the red helmets of 45+ Years of rangers and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Tennis World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and back to a gear form.

Nico picked it up.

Nico: Game, Set, Match. You have failed this city Tennis World.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're the only one getting bad luck!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Me: And it's going to hurt Snail Face!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Tsukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN FORCE!

They turned into the Donbrothers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders.

Nico: Lets go!

We went at the snail!

We pounded and pulverized it all over the place.

Springer, Astrotrain, Black Panther and Universe 666 Megatron Dragon used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and enhanced Springer's Wind Funnel, Astrotrain's Ionic Displacer Rifle, Dragon Megatron's powers and Black Panther's powers 100-fold

Springer and Black Panther: WIND PANTHER BLAST!

Astrotrain and Universe 666 Megatron Dragon: DRAGON IONIC BURST!

Samurai Ruby Force and Deker: SAMURAI RUBY BLAST!

Agrabah Jewel Storm and Abis Mal: JEWELS OF AGRABAH BLAST!

Pizza Force Masters and Nergal: PIZZA BLAST STORM!

Rainbow Motorcycle Force and Motor Ed: RAINBOW MOTORCYCLE BLAST STORM!

Powerpuff Mayhem Force and Mojo Jojo: POWERPUFF MAYHEM BLAST!

Mountain Sorcerer Force and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN SORCERER FURY BLAST!

Radioactive Sword Storm and Radioactive Man: RADIOACTIVE FORCE BLAST!

Barfbrain Smashing Mayhem and Gizmo: BARFBRAIN SMASHING BLAST!

Undead Bone Force and Grundy: BONES OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Salmon Force Storm and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON FISH STORM!

Apes of Wrath and Ape Man: APES OF FURY!

Shakedown Terra Storm and Shakedown: SHAKING TERRA BLAST!

Nuclear Force Storm and Nuclear Man: ATOMIC NUCLEAR BLAST!

STUPID DOG! YOU MADE ME LOOK BAD! and Eustace Bagge: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA BLAST!

Knights of Mayhem and Black Knight of Merlin: KNIGHTS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Cheese Storm Baboons and IR Baboon: CHEESE OF BABOONS BLAST!

Cats Cradle Mayhem and Ayatoriko: CATS CRADLE STRAWBERRY SHOT!

Roller Ghoster Speed and Roller Ghoster: SPEEDING ROLLER COASTER BLAST!

FREEZING ELEMENT STORM and Mr. Freeze: FREEZING ELEMENT BLAST!

CANDY MAYHEM and Greg: CANDY BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHING CANDY SHOT STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sam Greenfield, me, Mandy, Billy, Lana, Lola, Eli and Pinkie Pie: LAUGHTER OF PARTIES BLAST!

We fired waves of eneryg and elements.

Lincoln: LUCKY CHARM ELEMENT STYLE: TURTLE!

Jessica Shannon: LUCKY CHARM STING STYLE: HORSESHOE!

Peni Parker: LUCKY CHARM WEB STYLE: SPARROW!

Entrapta: LUCKY CHARM LIGHTNING STYLE: CRESCENTS!

Perfuma: LUCKY CHARM NATURE STYLE: FOUR LEAF CLOVER!

Frosta: LUCKY CHARM ICE STYLE: SHOOTING STAR!

Shantae: LUCKY CHARM MAGIC STYLE: ELEPHANTS!

Akko: LUCKY CHARM STAR STYLE: DOLPHIN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said charms.

Lincoln and his harem: LUCKY CHARM FINAL SMASH: LUCKY CHARM BLASTER!

They fired lucky charms and the blasts all hit the snail and Lincoln fired an energy straitjacket and it wrapped around the Catastrophe Snail.

Lincoln: It's over, you multi-eyes butt-ugly snail!

Nico: You're going away for a long time, Escargot Breath. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Di Roy Rinker to deal with, and that minion of Sōsuke Aizen should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools will pay for what you did to Lord Aizen!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Di Roy Rinker.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Di Roy Rinker, one of the Fracción of Grimmjow Jaegerjaquez and aider of Sōsuke Aizen's goals.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, Di Roy Rinker.

Di Roy Rinker: And it's about to be the last time, and now, I will kill you all for what you did to Lord Aizen!

Mana Marukura: That's not happening anytime soon, Di Roy Rinker, and now, your life ends here and now.

Suddenly, Mana Marukura's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, and chameleons, she unholstered her massive Preyas-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Di Roy Rinker, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, and chameleons with every step.

Mana Marukura: You really are nothing but trouble, you know that, Di Roy Rinker. You've caused a lot of trouble and mayhem for both The Soul Society and the human world for what you've been doing in aiding Sōsuke Aizen's goals. Your master got what he deserved, and now, you will suffer the same fate.

Suddenly, Mana Marukura was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there's an army of chameleons and Preyas flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mana Marukura emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mana Marukura grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long braided aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, and chameleons surrounding her, she has the Aquos symbol in the hands of Preyas emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on chameleon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Preyas with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her aqua blue chameleon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mana Marukura has on a short-sleeved aqua blue blouse, sleeveless aqua blue top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue bellbottom pants, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and chameleons on the coattails, and on the back is the Aquos Bakugan, Preyas, and he's surrounded by ocean wavs. Suddenly, Mana Marukura felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Mana Marukura's massive Preyas-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, and chameleons and when it emerged, it was transformed into Preyas' Ocean Maelstrom Aquos Greatsword of Aquos Chameleon Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the Aquos Bakugan, Preyas, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue chameleon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue heads and a large aqua blue gem below the chameleon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Preyas' head with red gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Preyas that said, "Mana Marukura, Aquos Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Preyas, Older Sister of Marucho Marukura, Powerful Master of Water, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and

Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water and Chameleons"

丸倉マナ、アクオス ブローラー、爆丸バトル スラマーズのメンバー、プレヤスのジーンスラマー、丸倉丸長の姉、水の強力なマスター、愛する守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、ローリの暗黒面の破壊者、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラー、ホークとハンクの軽蔑と粉砕者、パブロとアンダーソン、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水とマスターカメレオン

Mana Marukura has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHAMELEON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEAN MAELSTROM AQUOS BAKUGAN OCEAN FURY CHAMELEON ANGEL OF DIVINE CHAMELEON AQUOS MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE AQUOS OCEAN MAELSTROM CHAMELEON LOVE!

We were amazed by Mana Marukura's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Di Roy Rinker saw it, he rushed at her to kill her in a fit of rage, but Mana Marukura fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, and chameleons at Di Roy Rinker and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, and he was pissed off now.

Marucho: Wow, Mana's transformed, this is amazing.

Lincoln: And it's about to be rough sailing for Di Roy Rinker now that we're going to join in, Marucho, and Mana, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Mana Marukura: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Aqua Blue Aquos Maelstrom Chameleon Angel and Divine Blue Aquos Maelstrom Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Di Roy Rinker once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mana.

Marucho: Alright. Come on, Preyas, let's give them a hand.

Preyas: Alright, let me at 'em, I'll thrash him into the ground.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Mana Marukura, and Marucho summoned Preyas, and they also joined Lincoln and Mana Marukura.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of trying to help Sōsuke Aizen destroy The Soul Society are over, Di Roy Rinker, and now, it's time for you to die.**

This pissed Di Roy Rinker off, and he transformed into his Hollow form.

Preyas: Yeesh, looks like someone got hit with the wrong end of the ugly stick! Let's get him!

Mana Marukura, Marucho, Preyas, and Lincoln went after Di Roy Rinker, who tried to attack them, but they dodged his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental

Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Di Roy Rinker, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

This was really pissing off Di Roy Rinker badly, but Mana Marukura, Marucho, Preyas, and Lincoln are just getting started. Suddenly, Mana Marukura, Marucho, Preyas, and Lincoln had massive aqua blue energy and water balls forming in their hands.

Mana Marukura, Marucho, Preyas, and Lincoln: Time for you to be washed away, Di Roy Rinker. AQUOS BLUE LAGOON SQUALL!

Mana Marukura, Marucho, Preyas, and Lincoln fired blasts of aqua blue energy and water blasts at Di Roy Rinker, and he was hit and drenched, and it was also more painful knowing they used Holy Water and we saw steam coming off him and he was being burned.

Nico: Oh man, they used Holy Water for that combo?! Ooh, they really got him mad now!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Mana Marukura, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Preyas' Aquos Ocean Maelstrom Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's aqua blue with ocean waves on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Preyas and the Aquos Symbol surrounded by ocean waves etched on the sides, and an aqua blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Mana Marukura fired blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, and elemental forces at Di Roy Rinker and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln fired a pitch black energy shockwave with a swing of his massive greatsword and it split his mask and head in two and he exploded into black flames and he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Mana Marukura and Lincoln did to Di Roy Rinker as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mana Marukura's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Mana Marukura: That'll teach you, you ugly Hollow. Thanks for helping me destroy Di Roy Rinker, Linky, and same goes to you and Preyas, Marucho.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mana.

Marucho: It was an awesome pleasure to get the chance to fight side by side with you, Mana.

Preyas: And we saw the last of that butt-ugly Hollow, if I ever see him again, it'll be too soon!

Suddenly, Mana Marukura wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mana Marukura's face, they kissed passionately as Mana Marukura's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Preyas flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Mana Marukura came back to us as the display and Preyas vanished.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, Mana, Marucho, Preyas, that was one awesome and incredible fight, Di Roy Rinker didn't stand a chance, nor could he defend himself from that combo you guys unleashed, and that was a nice touch using blasts of Holy Water.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and tomorrow, when Shana and I fight Yammy Llargo, you and Skyress are also joining in, Shun, and this'll be a battle between speed and brute strength.

Shun: So, we'll be using ninja techniques on him tomorrow, this should be a good one, against one of the Hidden Leaf Shinobi who had learned all about the eighteen disciplines of ninjutsu and the many techniques that Naruto and his friends had learned in the world of Shinobi, and myself, he doesn't stand a chance.

Nico: Whoa, a battle between the Arrancer brute and the two ninjas of the team, this really should be a good fight tommorow.

Me: You said it, Nico, and this'll be a perfect opportunity for Lincoln to display his skills in ninjutsu.

Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yōsoninja: We're really going to enjoy seeing this.

Nico: Same here. And I can guess the next Ghostrick Gene-Slammer we're going to meet tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, Sarah Dullahan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Dullahan, tomorrow for Day 9 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Pyros: Catastrophe Snail's coming with us!

Stratos: He'll be a great addition.

Fireor: After some time in the smallest cell we have.

Me: Yep.

Whirlin: (to Sam Greenfield) So, how does it feel to no longer have bad luck.

Sam Greenfield: It feels great!

Me: Sweet!

Chillyfish: You should tell your friends in Luck World.

Me: Don't worry. I sent a message to them a few minutes ago.

Nico: Yep. Lets head to Lynn's Table and celebrate.

Sam Greenfield: Good idea. Can't wait to eat.

Mandy: (To the viewers) I don't believe in luck but this was a great adventure.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and ate a good meal and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Luck was a great movie. Never saw it before but I heard it's cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron and Universe 666 Energon Megatron along with Marvel Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Scorponok (Robots in Disguise), Asaji Ventress, Scorpius Zodiarts and Universe 666 Carnage (Spiderman TAM) are heading to the Boiling Isles and we're going to battle Fire Lord Ozai who is back from prison to get revenge on me and Nico for destroying his GOALS AND PLANS AND WE'RE GOING TO BE IN FOR AN EXPLOSIVE FIGHT AS CAMIE, TSUYU, SIRIUS, KAORUKU, HIMIKO, IBARA, TORU AND OCHACO TRANSFORM INTO THEIR MOST POWERFUL FORMS EVER AND THEY ARE GOING TO FINISH WHAT ME AND NICO STARTED AND THAT IS KILL FIRE LORD OZAI! We're going to also battle Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts as well as Another Scorpion (Marvel) and we're going to meet a Clefable Gene-slammer named Gina Carmillia and she is Nico's friend from Mexico and she is one of the best Tamale's chefs ever known and knows how to make any flavor of Tamales for anything. She is someone that loves making Tamales. The next match-up in the line-up is Shana Kazami, Ventus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Storm Skyress, and Sister of Shun Kazami and Lincoln VS. Yammy Llargo

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 9 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Laniya Guillermo is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Lucent, Exarch of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Dr. Viper, the plant-cat hybrid mad scientist, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for killing him and ruining his plans. And we're going to meet Sarah Dullahan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Dullahan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and classmate in Gym, she's a Dullahan and she was born with the powers of darkness and she's a skilled rider on a horse and wielder of a sword and shield and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also an expert and extensive studier of Scotland's vast and turbulent history, and she knows how to bring a lot of fear to those who dare to harm Lincoln and those around him, which makes her known as "The Dullahan of Royal Woods", and any villain who dare cross her path will regret being born. She also has mastery of a dark power that's known The Dullahan's Black Embrace, a dark power that covers the user's hands in darkness and they grab their victim and not only drain them dry of their life-force, but it also drags their soul down to The Underworld for an eternity of servitude. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to drag their souls to The Underworld for an eternity of torment and torture. Get ready for a pasta filled adventure as we head to a planet made of spaghetti and we're going to battle The Flying Spaghetti Monster in a messy, saucy and tasty battle.

# SPAGHETTI PLANET MAYHEM

PASTA MAYHEM ON STEROIDS

---

Over in the Boiling Isles was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666

Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron and Universe 666 Energon Megatron along with Marvel Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Scorponok (Robots in Disguise), Asaji Ventress, Scorpius Zodiarts and Universe 666 Carnage (Spiderman TAM) and we were there for another awesome and cool rescue.

Me: Another awesome day in the Boiling Isles.

Nico: Yep.

Felicia Wittebane: Awesome to see that it's doing great after the fall of Belos.

Camie: Yeah good riddance. That monster deserved it.

Xenia: Yep.

Duncan: Thank goodness.

Nico: Duncan, I want to thank you, Scorpion, and your teams for coming today.

Duncan: No sweat Nico. It's gonna be awesome to kick some butt.

Aylene C.: It's always fun too.

Luz: At least Emperor Belos will never terrorize the lands again.

Amity: That's a sure fact.

Nico: Scorp, what do you like to do in your free time?

Scorp: In all honesty, I've never really thought about it. But I do like going after bad guys that do petty offenses.

Nico: That is cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: You should get a real job though.

Scorp: I should. But I haven't decided on that.

Qin: You'll think of something.

Nico: Yeah. Plenty of time to decide on that.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: But yesterday's mission was fun.

Nico: Yesterday was a blast from the past.

Me: Yeah it sure was. Especially with dealing with the Catastrophe Snail again.

Laney: Yeah no kidding! Poor Sam.

Xenia: She was really mangled up from all those horrible things that happened to her.

Camie: Yeah that was awful.

Lana: No kidding there.

Kaoruku: Yeah he really did a number on her and its been worse and worse for her for 15 years.

Maria: At least she's better now.

Me: Thank goodness there.

Amity Blight: It's crazy all that happened to her though.

Camie: No kidding.

Gus Porter: Yeah no kidding there.

Willow Park: Yeah she did not deserve that at all.

Varie: But at least she will be all right.

Nico: That is true.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: And Catastrophe Snail won't be causing anymore trouble:

Me: That's for sure.

Varie: It's crazy how a little snail like that can cause so much damage to one person.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Felicia Wittebane: But at least he is under the servitude of the M.O.E.

Lola: And now Sam is having massive waves of good luck with her. She has been getting luckier and luckier with everything too.

Me: Boy she went from the most unluckiest girl in the world to one of the most luckiest ever.

Nico: Let's keep an eye out for trouble.

Me: I'm afraid I have bad news guys. I got a call from the Neptune Prison Warden and I found out that the deposed and overthrown Fire Lord Ozai escaped.

We gasped!

Lincoln: Oh man, I can't believe Ozai has escaped from prison, and I bet he wants revenge on you guys for destroying his goals and plans.

Nico: I knew Ozai wouldn't stay in prison for much longer, and he escaped to The Boiling Isles.

Me: I knew it was only a matter of time before he came after us to get revenge. But, now we're going to finish what we both started and kill Fire Lord Ozai once and for all, and send him straight to The Black Gates.

Camie: Remind me who Ozai is will you?

Me: Sure thing.

I went over his history and it was really really bad.

---

**Ozai**, formerly known as **Fire Lord Ozai** and **the Phoenix King**, is one of the main antagonists of the *Avatar* franchise.

He is the tyrannical Fire Lord of the Fire Nation who wishes to destroy the other three elemental nations and bring the world under his control. He is also the second son of Azulon and Ilah, the younger brother of Iroh, the father of Zuko and Azula, the ex-husband of Ursa, the uncle of Lu Ten and the grandson of Sozin. He is Aang's archenemy.

He was voiced by Mark Hamill, who also played the Joker, Ferris Boyle, and Solomon Grundy in the DC Animated Universe and the *Batman: Arkham* video game series, Colonel Muska in *Castle in the Sky*, Darth Bane in *Star Wars: The Clone Wars*, the Skeleton King in *Super Robot Monkey Team Hyper Force Go!*, the Hobgoblin in *Spider-Man: The Animated Series*, Maximus in the *Fantastic Four* animated series, Tony Zucco in *The Batman*, Stickybeard in *Codename: Kids Next Door*, Flint in Disney's *Buzz Lightyear of Star Command*, Niju in *Balto II: Wolf Quest*, the Trickster in *The Flash*, Dictatious Maximus Galadrigal in *Trollhunters*, ShiverJack in *Jake and the Never Land Pirates*, Undergrowth in the *Danny Phantom* series, Agent Goodman in *Recess: School's Out*, Popsicles in *The Powerpuff Girls* and Alvin the Treacherous in the *How to Train Your Dragon* series.

In the upcoming live-action series, he will be portrayed by Daniel Dae Kim, who also played General Fong and Hiroshi Satoin the franchise's animated shows, Johnny Gat in the *Saints Row* video games and Dr. Jackson Han in *The Good Doctor* .

Ozai was born to Fire Lord Azulon and Ilah, as the younger brother to Fire Prince Iroh, who was favored by their father and who would inherit the throne. He married a generous noblewoman named Ursa, who bore two children, Prince Zuko, the eldest who was favored by Ursa, and Princess Azula, who Ozai would favor and who would become a prodigy in the art of Firebending. It is speculated that Ozai favored his daughter Azula and disfavored Zuko for another reason as well; Zuko was firstborn, just as the favored Iroh had been, while Azula was second in succession just as Ozai had been most of his life. Another reason is that Ursa untruthfully wrote in a letter that Zuko was the son of her previous boyfriend, Ikem, and when Ursa said she wished it was true, Ozai started to treat Zuko as if he was Ikem's son out of spite and jealousy.

When his nephew Lu Ten was killed in battle Ozai believed Iroh (in his grief) would not be capable as Fire Lord. He asked his father, Azulon to relinquish the title of Fire Lord to him, noting that he would be capable of maintaining the royal bloodline. Outraged by his request, Azulon ordered Ozai to kill his son, Zuko. At first, Ozai was willing to comply with this request. However, Ursa managed to save her son's life by taking his place. However, instead of being killed, she was banished. Azulon mysteriously died at about the same time (it was revealed in the comic *The Search* that Ursa had actually procured a poison for Ozai, with which he killed his father), and at his funeral, Ozai was crowned Fire Lord, as Iroh was too sad to accept the role as leader of the Fire Nation.

Later in life, when Zuko was thirteen years old, his uncle, Iroh invited him to attended a military meeting, where one of Ozai's generals suggested that they send a group of soldiers to a suicide mission to distract the troops of the Earth Kingdom while they had their other soldiers ambush the Earth army and then overcome the capital of the Earth Kingdom, Ba Sing Se. Outraged, Zuko spoke out against this plan, and he was punished severely: being forced into an Agni Kai against his own father. Zuko was unwilling to hurt his father, and as a result, the Fire Lord blasted his son with powerful flames, creating Zuko's characteristic huge scar on the left side of his face as he begged for mercy as a lesson. Ozai banished Zuko until he found the Avatar, master of the four elements.

Ozai is mentioned several times throughout the show but rarely appears. He is first mentioned by name in the episode "King of Omashu", by King Bumi. Most of his appearances are in visions that Aang has or in flashbacks of Zuko's past. The first time we see him outside of flashbacks of visions is in the finale of the first season, where he gives his daughter Azula the orders to capture his son and brother, who he blames for the failure in the invasion of the Northern

Water Tribe. However, in all of his appearances prior to Season 3, his face is covered by shadows. In the Season 2 episode "Zuko Alone", his eyes are not shown.

He appears far more in the very last season of the show, where his face is shown for the first time when he welcomes his son Zuko back home after he helped Azula and the Dai Li "kill" the Avatar (they didn't know he actually survived thanks to some mystical healing water used by Katara) and conquer Ba Sing Se. Throughout the first half of the season, Aang's gang and Zuko see many paintings and statues of him. Aang also has a series of nightmares about his upcoming battle with the Fire Lord. The night before the Avatar and his allies invade the capital of the Fire Nation, where the solar eclipse will stop any firebending, the Fire Lord holds a war meeting with his children and his general. At this meeting, he came up with the plan to use his newly built airships to commit genocide against the people of the Earth Kingdom by burning it to the ground, leaving only the Fire Nation and the massively divided people of the Water Tribe left on the planet and be left as the supreme ruler of the world.

During the invasion, Ozai and many other nobles and soldiers hid in a giant metal underground dome near the capital city. Zuko confronted his father during the eclipse, informing him of his choice to join the Avatar, teach him Firebending and free the Fire Nation from Ozai's tyranny. When he is about to leave, Ozai decieves him into staying by telling him the story of his mother's fate, revealing that she may still be alive. When he finishes the story, the eclipse ends and he tries to kill Zuko by shooting lightning at him unaware that Iroh taught Zuko how to redirect lightning. Zuko redirects it towards his father sending him flying backwards into a wall and then escapes.

His next appearance is around three days before Sozin's Comet arrives, which will increase the powers of any firebender to an extreme degree. He appoints Azula as the new Fire Lord, as he will be known as the Phoenix King in what he considers a rebirth after giving the world one with fire, who will rule over all the nations and it's leaders. On the day of the comet's arrival, he boards the largest of the Fire Nations fleet of airships and heads towards the Earth Kingdom. While some of the Avatar's comrades take control of an airship and sabotage the rest of the fleet, Avatar Aang, having learned how to use all four elements, destroys the engine of Ozai's flagship and they begin to duel. For most of the fight, Aang and the Fire Lord are equally matched, with Aang using his skill in each bending art to block and evade most - if not all - of Ozai's blows.

Eventually, Ozai began to use his lightning-bending abilities, which backfires when Aang reveals his power to redirect it at Ozai. However, unwilling to kill another human being, he willingly misses the Phoenix King, who begins to overpower the Avatar, forcing him to retreat and protect himself in a boulder. After many strong blows, Ozai shatters the rock with a single jet of fire and sends Aang flying. However, this proves to be the Fire Lord's greatest mistake. As Aang was thrown back by the blast, a piece of rock pierces the scar on his back where Azula killed him, causing him to abruptly reconnect with the energy of the universe. Ozai attempts to finish off Aang only to be confronted with the young airbender returned in the Avatar State (where he has the power and knowledge of all the past Avatars) who seized him by his beard. He proceeds to overpower Ozai in every way, manipulating the four elements in logic-defying ways, finally pinning Ozai down. Yet, as Aang prepares to deliver the final blow, he falters- still unwilling to take a life- abandoning the Avatar State and releases Ozai.

Ozai calls him weak and attacks him from behind, but Aang traps him a final time and uses forgotten art called "Energybending" to take away Ozai's bending powers. During the battle, the Avatar's allies defeated Azula, retook Ba Sing Se and destroyed the Fire Nation's fleet. With Ozai defeated, powerless, and broken, Zuko (as the new Fire Lord) throws Ozai into prison and interrogates him on the whereabouts of his mother which Ozai refuses to.

While his time in prison, Zuko visits him for advice as the Fire Nation was at the brink of war with the Earth kingdom again as a result of the multiple Fire Nation colonies, to which Ozai made attempts to use some genuinely good advice in an effort to corrupt Zuko and turn him into as ruthless tyrant as himself. After the issue was settled, Zuko brings the now clinically insane Azula to Ozai's cell for information, to which Ozai secretly tells about the letters he was hoarding and informs about one of them that could make her the rightful Fire Lord. Some time later, Ukano and the other Ozai loyalists establish the New Ozai Society to rid Fire Lord Zuko from power, allying with Azula who regained her sanity to do so by causing mass chaos. It ends up with Ukano being sent to prison after saving children from Azula and the Fire Warriors. He is later confronted by Ursa, telling him that he had a weak heart to even hold himself as he told her to come back and grovel. This event shattered his confidence.

By the time of *The Legend of Korra*, it is unknown if Ozai died or not as he may have died of natural causes or may well have been finally executed for his actions considering the number of years the show takes place after.

---

When I was finished EVERYONE was shocked.

Zuria: WHOA! He is a monster!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We should have killed Ozai back then but he would have been remembered as a Martyr.

Lincoln: You already sent Sozin to his place of eternal torment when you used a more powerful version of The Penance Stare on him, and it made sure he wouldn't come back in any shape or form, and he was damned forever to Oblivion.

Me: Yep.

Camie: I never knew you could do that, J.D.

Me: Yeah it was cool.

Nico: That move was only reserved for the most evil, and Sozin did a lot of evil against the Four Elemental Nations and for starting the war, and he deserved it.

Me: You said it, but there's only one thing Ozai is getting: The Black Gates.

Himiko: Yeah, and I can also feel that I, along with Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco are going to transform.

Me: Awesome. Now, let's go find Ozai and end him.

Nico: With pleasure.

Maria: Good thing water puts out fire

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Ozai is going to pay for everything he did.

Xenia: And it will be slow and excruciatingly painful.

Duncan: Let's try to be optimistic. Maybe one of the prison guards killed him while he was on the way here.

Eli: I'm afraid not Duncan. The Force is telling me that he REALLY did escape and he has his Firebending back.

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: But I thought he had his Firebending forever stripped from him after what happened to him.

Eli: So did all of us. But somehow he has it back.

Nico: Dark Orb?

Me: Hmm.

I used at my radar and it showed that there was a blip located on the sports field.

Me: It's located on the sports field.

Felicia Wittebane: Then we better get over there.

We continued on.

We arrived at the Hexside Academy Sports Field.

Duncan: No one here yet. While we're waiting, I'm gonna see if there are any nearby snack bars.

Me: Well it's not the kind of food you would want to eat. Trust me on this.

But then, we saw a massive ball of fire heading for us, but we absorbed it, and it made us stronger than ever, and I fired a powerful blast of fire and forced out the figure who fired that blast of fire at us: it was Fire Lord Ozai, and he was beyond enraged when he saw me and Nico.

Me: Fire Lord Ozai, I should've guessed you'd show up again.

Nico: You really are a sore loser if you tried to kill us with that pathetic fire attack.

Ozai: I hate you both so much, you ruined all of my plans and goals, if you both hadn't gotten in my way, the remaining nations would've been under my control and the Avatar would finally be destroyed along with the entire Air Nomad civilization and the entire Earth Kingdom!

My aura and Nico's flared up and we gained a massive power boost from his hate.

Nico: Thanks for the power boost Loser Lord!

Me: You really are a pathetic monster, Ozai. You have absolutely no remorse for the countless lives that you'd tortured and slain, and you don't give a damn about anyone except for you. You deserved your fate years ago, but now, we're going to finish what Nico and I started: and that is to kill you! Once and For All!

Nico: That's right! And everyone in the Fire Nation will be glad you're dead!

Eli: That's for sure!

Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco: And we've had enough of you last an eternity, Ozai.

Suddenly, the eyes of Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and mythological animals, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Fire Lord Ozai, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding them, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Himiko Toga grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her pale, dirty ash-blonde hair, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Element Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow jewels for the eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanji in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with rainbow gems embedded in the gold element symbol links and rainbow crystals links and a rainbow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with rainbow gems for the eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Himiko Toga has on a white long-sleeved blouse and white long-sleeved shirt with a rainbow phoenix on it, white skirt with elemental forces on it, black pants with elemental forces on the legs, black knee-high leather boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Lady Elementa and the symbols of the elemental forces. Suddenly, Himiko Toga felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ash-blonde angel wings with rainbow tips on the large ash-blonde feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Himiko Toga's massive Philippines Gods of Nature's Elemental Sword of Elemental Redemption and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy and elemental forces, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was transformed into The Philippines Gods of Nature's Elemental Greatsword of Elemental Redemption, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade with the symbols of The Redemption Squad and U.A. High School etched on it, along with the Philippine Gods of Nature, large rainbow dragon heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer red handle, four large rainbow dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the emblem of Lady Elementa that said, "Himiko Toga Also Known As Lady Elementa, Former Lieutenant of the Paranormal Liberation Front and Former Member of The League of Villains, Loving Adopted Daughter of Misty Tredwell and James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of LeFou, Destroyer of One For All, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, and Master of Blood, Phoenixes, and the Elemental Forces"

レディー・エレメンタとしても知られるトーガ・ヒミコ、超常現象解放戦線の元中尉、悪役連盟の元メンバー、ミスティ・トレッド

ウェルとジェームス・ディーン・クヌーソンの愛情深い養子、ル・フウの大敵、ワン・フォー・オールの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ララホンの使者およびチャンピオン、アマン・シナヤ、ハバガット、ドゥマクレム、バタラ、シタン、カダカン、ググラン、カン・ローン、アポラキ、マヤリ、シシナ、そしてターラ、そして血とフェニックスとエレメンタルフォースのマスター

Himiko Toga's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL PHOENIX REDEMPTION AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL FEAR AND REDEMPTION!

Ibara Shiozaki grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess and has light green highlights in the bangs of her long dark green hair, she has neon dark green eyes and a dark green energy aura with thorn-covered vines, plants, and fairies surrounding her, she has a fairy with the Plant Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with dark green gems for the eyes and the Plant Kanji in its hands, and she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with dark green crystals for the necklace links and a fairy with dark green gems for the eyes and the Plant Kanji in its hands for the pendant. Ibara Shiozaki now has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, thorn-covered vines, and fairies on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Vine, a dark green blouse and green short-sleeved shirt with a dark green phoenix on it, green skirt with vines on it, black pants with thorn-covered vines on them, black shoes, and she has on her Ring of The Phoenix on her left ring finger and a Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger. Suddenly, Ibara Shiozaki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers and flowers grew much bigger for her new body, and she has a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ibara Shiozaki's massive Abnoba's Vine Sword of Floral Holy Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a beautiful kaleidoscope of dark green energy, thorn-covered vines, plants, and fairies, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was then transformed into Abnoba's Holy Vine Greatsword of Floral Holy Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade with the symbol of U.A. High School and a cross etched on top of the Celtic deity of nature, Abnoba, large fairy wings for the crossguard, large dark green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer dark green handle, four large fairy heads and a large dark green gem below the fairy heads for the pommel. Ibara Shiozaki has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark green gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy with dark green gems for the eyes and a large dark green gem in its hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below the emblem of Vine that said, "Ibara Shiozaki Also Known As Vine, Defender and Student of U.A. High School, Friend of Izuku Midoriya and Many Heroes, Archenemy of Noreka, Destroyer of One For All, The League of Villains and the Paranormal Liberation Front, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Abnoba, and Master of Plants, Vines, Nature, and Fairies"

つるとしても知られるイバラ・シオザキ、U.A.のディフェンダー、学生。高校、緑谷出久と多くのヒーローの友人、ノレカの大敵、ワン・フォー・オール、悪役連盟と超常解放戦線の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くほど強力な教師、アブノバの使者でありチャンピオンであり、植物、ブドウの木、自然、妖精の達人

Ibara Shiozaki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NATURE VINE PLANT HOLY FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY FLORAL PLANT JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY PLANT FAIRY HOPE!

Camie grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess and she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long fawn-colored hair, she has neon dark brown eyes and a yellow energy aura with illusions and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix holding the Illusion Kanji inside of its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Illusion and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with yellow gems for the eyes and the Illusion and Eternity Kanjis in its claws alongside the second Phoenix pendant on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony of her Elemental Phoenix of Eternal Love necklace with fawn-colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha, and the necklace I got her after we busted that jewel thief in Equestria. Camie has on a sleeveless black blouse with fawn-colored phoenix on it, along with her black catsuit with blending patterned lines and a zipper running down the middle, left slightly down to reveal her cleavage, and white heeled knee-high boots, patterned with gray lines, as well as her loose black collar lined with metallic plates, and she has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with illusions and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by illusions. Suddenly, Camie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fawn-colored angel wings with yellow tips on the large fawn-colored feathers, grew much bigger for her new body. Camie has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem on her right ring finger and a White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Camie's massive Phoenix Sword of Illusionary Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of illusions and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Illusionary Phoenix Greatsword of Illusionary Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a phoenix and the symbol of U.A. High School etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguards, large fawn-colored gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large phoenix heads and a large fawn-colored gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with fawn-colored gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with fawn-colored gems for eyes and large fawn-colored gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix that said, "Camie Utsushimi Also Known As Illus-o-Camie, Student of Shiketsu High School, Powerful Master of Illusions, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Yodo of The Hidden Sand Village, Destroyer of All For One and The Paranormal Liberation Army, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Illusion and Phoenixes"

イルス・オ・カミーとしても知られるカミー・ウツシミ、志血高校の生徒、幻想の強力なマスター、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの愛する未来の妻、隠された砂の村のヨドの大敵、オール・フォー・ワンと超常解放軍の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、幻想とフェニックスの達人

Camie Utushimi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA VOLUPTUOS ILLUSIONARY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ILLUSIONARY JUSTICE AND DIVINE ILLUSIONARY PHOENIX LOVE!

Sirius grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess and she has sea blue highlights in the bangs of her short, shoulder-length lighter blue hair which she wears side swept to the right, she has neon dark blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, fishes, and sea creatures surrounding her, she has a sea dragon holding the Water Kanji inside its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on sea dragon earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in its claws, and she also has a sea dragon with light blue gems for the eyes and the Water Kanji in its claws for the pendant of her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with light blue crystal links. Sirius has on a sleeveless white sailor uniform top with a dark blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt, white heeled knee-high boots, patterned with gray lines, and she has on a long light blue sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and sea creatures on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Sirius felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with sea blue tips on the large light blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body. Sirius has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sea blue gem on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sirius's massive Sea Dragon's Sword of Oceanic Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, and sea dragons and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sea Dragon's Oceanic Greatsword of Oceanic Justice, it's a brand-new large sword with a sea dragon and the symbol of U.A. High School etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, sea dragon heads for the crossguards, large sea blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large sea dragon heads with a large aqua blue gem on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sea blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the sea dragon that said, "Sirius, Pro Hero and Sidekick of Captain Selkie, Member of the Oki Mariner, Powerful Master of Water, Archenemy of Shibolena, Destroyer of All For One and The Paranormal Liberation Army, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sea Dragons and Oceans"

シリウス、プロ ヒーロー、キャプテン セルキーの相棒、沖マリナーのメンバー、水の強力なマスター、シボレナの大敵、オールフォー ワンと超常解放軍の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教

師の驚くほど強力な生徒であり、シードラゴンと海のマスター

Sirius has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SEA DRAGON MAELSTROM HOPE!

Tsuyu grew to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark green hair and goggles with dark green-tinted lenses attached on either side, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with water, ocean waves, and frogs surrounding her, she has a frog with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on frog earrings with dark green gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with dark green gems embedded in the gold water links and dark green crystals links and a dark green frog-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a frog with dark green gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Tsuyu has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and frogs on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Frog, bright green turtleneck bodysuit, tan-colored gloves with large buckles on each wrist guard, and two matching belts, one above her breasts, a strap at either side going around her shoulders, and one around her waist, little green dots embedded into it all the way around. Two black lines run all the way down her suit, each framed with yellow, and she wears tight black boots with markings in the shape of a "V" on her thighs, green webbed flippers resembling frogs' toes on her feet. Suddenly, Tsuyu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with green tips on the large dark green feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Green Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tsuyu's massive Defender of U.A. High School and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark green energy, water, ocean waves, and frogs, and when it faded, it was transformed into Heqet's Frog Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Frog Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Egyptian Goddess of Frogs, Heqet, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large frog heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large frog heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the frog heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold frog head with green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the emblem of Frog that said, "Tsuyu Asui Also Known as Frog, Student of U.A. High School, Loving Daughter of Ganma and Beru Asui, Loving Older Sister of Samidare and Satsuki Asui, Archenemy of Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Heqet, and Master of Water and Frogs"

蛙こと蛙露露 ( あすい つゆ ) 高校、がんまとべるあすいの愛する娘、さみだれとあすいさつきの愛する姉、トカゲの大敵 ( スパイダーマン アニメシリーズ ) 、ワン・フォー・オール と リーグ・オブ・ヴィランズ の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ヘケトの使者およびチャンピオン、そして水とカエルのマスター

Tsuyu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FROG-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM FROG ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM FROG JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM FROG WILL!

Kaoruku grew to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her short, ruffled dark blue hair that curves upwards and downwards around her head, she has neon yellow eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and bubbles surrounding her, she has a sea creature with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with aqua blue gems embedded in the gold water links and aqua blue crystals links and an aqua blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a sea dragon with aqua blue gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Kaoruku has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and sea dragons on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Bubble Girl, skintight dark blue crop top with a white high-collared section, a zipper down the middle, over the higher part of her chest, which reveals her torso from the underside of her breasts. She wears black tights with loose white shorts, two yellow markings down the either side of them, and a thick white boots with lines running down their shafts, yellow rings in the center of them. Suddenly, Kaoruku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kaoruku's massive Defender of U.A. High School and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, and sea creatures, and when it faded, it was transformed into Amphitrite's Sea Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Sea Creature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Goddess of Water, Amphitrite, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large sea dragon heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the sea dragon heads is a large aqua blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for the eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the emblem of Bubble Girl that said, "Kaoruku Awata Also Known as Bubble Girl, Pro Hero of Japan, Dedicated Hero, Powerful Master of Water and Bubbles, Archenemy of Lady Dorma, Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Heqet, and Master of Water and Bubbles"

バブルガール、日本のプロヒーロー、献身的なヒーロー、水と泡の強力なマスター、レディ・ドルマの大敵、ワン・フォー・オールとリーグ・オブ・ヴィランのデストロイヤー、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ヘケトの使者でありチャンピオン、水と泡の達人

Kaoruku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA CREATURE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM SEA CREATURE ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM SEA CREATURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM SEA CREATURE HOPE!

Toru grew to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chartreuse hair, she has neon teal and yellow eyes and a teal energy aura with water, invisibility waves, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal iris, she has on phoenix earrings with teal gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with teal gems embedded in the gold water links and teal crystals links and a teal phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the

Element of Harmony is a phoenix with teal gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Toru has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, invisibility waves, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl along with her Student uniform. Suddenly, Toru felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive chartreuse angel wings with teal and yellow tips on the large chartreuse feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Green Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Toru's massive Defender of U.A. High School and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of teal energy, water, invisibility waves, and phoenixes, and when it faded, it was transformed into Ceto's Phoenix Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Invisibility Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Greek Goddess of Water, Ceto, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged teal blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large teal gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large yellow gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with teal gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with teal gems for the eyes and a large teal gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal kanji below the emblem of Invisible Girl that said, "Toru Hagakure Also Known as Invisible Girl, Student of U.A. High School, Powerful Master of Stealth and Invisibility, Archenemy of Sally Smith, Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Ceto, and Master of Water and Invisibility"

葉隠徹は通称インビジブルガール、U.A.の生徒。ハイスクール、ステルスとインビジビリティの強力なマスター、サリー・スミスの大敵、ワン・フォー・オールと悪党同盟の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チェトの使者にしてチャンピオン、そして水と不可視のマスター

Toru Hagakure has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE INVISIBLE OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE INVISIBLE STEALTH OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX HOPE!

And Ochaco grew to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short auburn brown hair, she has neon auburn brown eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, gravity, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for the eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with pink gems embedded in the gold star links and pink crystals links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for the eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Ochaco has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Uravity, skin-tight black full-body suit with a pale pink design down the middle of her torso, two black circles on her chest, and a black rectangle below her waist, running between her legs. There are two more pink patches over her shoulders, both cut off by darker pink armbands that match the thick choker around her neck. Suddenly, Ochaco felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive auburn brown angel wings with pink tips on the large auburn brown feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ochaco's massive Defender of U.A. High School and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, gravity, and phoenixes, and when it faded, it was transformed into Artemis' Gravity Star Storm Phoenix Greatsword of Star Gravity Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Greek Goddess of the Moon, Artemis, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large pink gem for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the emblem of Uravity that said, "Ochaco Uraraka Also Known as Uravity, Powerful Master of Gravity, Loving Girlfriend of Izuku Midoriya, Archenemy of Magneto (Marvel Super Hero Squad), Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Artemis, and Master of Gravity and Stars"

麗日お茶子 別名 ウラビティ、強力な重力のマスター、緑谷出久の愛するガールフレンド、マグニートーの大敵 (マーベル スーパーヒーロー スクワッド)、ワン・フォー・オール および リーグ・オブ・ヴィランズ の破壊者、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、およびサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、アルテミスの使者およびチャンピオン、そして重力と星のマスター

Ochaco has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GRAVITY STARSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GRAVITY STAR PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE GRAVITY STAR PHOENIX

LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco, and when I saw Camie, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, and when Izuku saw Ochaco, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Fire Lord Ozai saw it, he went mad and fired more blasts of fire to kill them, but the girls absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired powerful colored energy blasts with elemental forces and mythological animals at Fire Lord Ozai, and they exploded as they hit him, and this really pissed him off now.

While the transformations were going on, Duncan started pouring gasoline onto parts of the field.

He then lit it on fire!

Me: Time to burn!

I went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

Nico went Super Angel 7!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **This time you will die! Just like when I killed Sozin.**

Duncan: Surprised? Gasoline is on parts of this area! Good luck trying to kill us without hurting yourself!

Ozai: You will think that when you burn in hell!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Ozai all over.

Me: **You're the one that's going to Hell!**

Xenia: That's right you bastard!

She fired an energy arrow and he flew into the air with a jet propulsion fire blast and then I flew after him and then he fired waves of fire at me and I absorbed the blasts and I fired blasts of energy and blasted him more and then I kicked him in the face and kicked him in the back and smashed him into the ground and then I fired a massive blast of fire and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and badly hurt!

Ozai tried to launch more fire but some of it got onto the ground and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM!

It set the grounds on fire!

Nico: Nice try Ozai!

Eli fired blasts of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over. Then Camie and the girls flew and blasted and slashed Ozai all over the place with incredible force and fury.

Duncan: Warned ya!

Ozai: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH!

All our auras exploded out with incredible power and we got a massive and incredible power increase!

Lola: Thanks for the Power Boost!

We fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all oer.

Tsuyu slashed him with her sword.

He was about to fire more blasts of fire but Maria blasted water at Ozai, putting his fire out.

Me: **It's over Ozai! You're finished!**

Camie: **For all the atrocities and war crimes you did…**

Kaoruku: **Which resulted in the near extinction of the Air Nomads…**

Laney: You deserve worse than the pits of hell!

We fired waves of energy and they hit Ozai and he was completely obliterated in an instant!

His evil spirit then appeared and I put the judgement kanji on him and gave him the Black Gates! He was found guilty of all his crimes by all those he has hurt in the past and he was fading away.

Ozai: No you can't do this to me! I am the Phoenix King!

Me: **You're king of nothing Ozai and that's why you will NEVER be welcome on Earth again.**

Nico: Good bye and good riddance.

Ozai: I HATE YOU SO FUCKING MUCH TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM - (FADES)

He was gone for good!

Duncan: Well, that was fun! Who wants to try the food at the snack bar here!

Me: We're not done yet though.

Girl Jordan then winced in pain as her mark for Scorpio the Scorpion glowed.

Girl Jordan: My mark for Scorpio is glowing.

Nico: The next Another Undead Zodiart is near.

Qin: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER SCORPIO UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Scorpina, Confrontation Beast Scorpion-Fist Sorisa and Scorpion Nezire!

Me: Whoa! Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts!

Nico: Sorry about the place! We were doing some redecorating.

Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) No worries guys. But great job killing Ozai.

Me: (GASP) I know that voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and she had black hair and had purple clothes and had the symbol for Scorpio the Scorpion on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Violet Capprizola!

Violet Capprizola: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Violet is from my Nature Classes and she knows all about rare and beautiful flowers. She also has amazing nature and plant powers and knows how to summon butterflies to help her out.

Nico: Whoa! That is amazing.

Maria: FYI, Scorpions are butterflies are very different.

Nico: She's right.

Violet Capprizola: That's true. Also I'm not the only one. There's another version of Scorpion on his way.

Scorpion: Whoa another version of me!?

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Fitting because you are for Scorpio the Scorpion.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Girl Jordan: But we'll be ready. I'll face you first.

She stepped forward.

Violet Capprizola: All right then.

She changed into Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts and Girl Jordan blasted her down with water and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars and symbol of Scorpio and a scorpion on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and those marked with Scorpio got armbands.

I went over and brought Violet over. She was being looked over.

Violet Capprizola: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: One down.

Me: Yep.

Then a blast of acid was shot at us and we dodged it.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Scorpion! It was ANOTHER SCORPION!

Me: Whoa Another Scorpion!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Scorpion: (In a boys voice) Hello J.D. Been a long time.

Me: (GASP) TERRANCE GALLAGHER! I did not expect you to be here and I thought I was rid of you for good when I moved to Michigan!

Another Scorpion: What? Can't an old classmate just see you and say hello?

Me: You sure have a lot of nerve showing up here!

Nico: Who is he J.D.?

Me: His name is Terrance Gallagher, and he was one of the worst bullies in my elementary school. He used to torment all the kids and made us look like a bunch of idiots!

Nico: Another local bully?

Me: Yep.

Another Scorpion: Oh come on now things weren't that bad.

Me: Don't believe him guys. Terrance was the worst. One time during math class while we were having a test, he lit a bunch of firecrackers and stuck them down a girls pants and blasted them off in her underwear and they burned her so bad and injured her that he crippled her bad.

Nico: YIKES!

Qin: Oh man!

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) Normally, we'd ask you what Swartz promised you.

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) But I think it's obvious what that promise was.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty

Me: And I'm guessing it's revenge on me for what I did to you.

Another Scorpion: That's right!

Nico: What did you do to him?

Me: I busted him for trying to set off a huge fertilizer bomb in the school basement and I threw him in prison.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yep. He swore to get revenge on me ever since.

Qin: GEEZ! He really has it out for you.

Me: Yep. And now I can finally say this to you Terrance. It's PAYBACK TIME!

Eli: Yeah! You hurt many of J.D.'s friends and we won't let you hurt anyone else!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: Nice!

Me: This is for injuring one of my classmates!

I fired a blast of lightning and him and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: (gets out Scorpion's Ridewatch) Feel the scorpion's sting!

He activated it and grew Scorpion's tail and fired waves of acid from it and it hit Another Scorpion and burned him.

Qin: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And this one!

I fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Nico: And this sting too! (Activate's Black Scorpion's Ridewatch)

He grew a scorpion tail and then stung Another Scorpion and he was really going to feel that!

Xenia: OUCH!

Camie: Take that!

Kaoruku: This will hurt!

She fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

May: (gets out Aligned Scorponok's Ridewatch) This one is fitting considering I knew about the Aligned universe before Lincoln and the others found out about it.

Lincoln: That's true.

She activated it and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

May: And this too. (ACTIVATES ASAJI VENTRESS'S RIDEWATCH)

She got red blade lightsabers and jumped and slashed off Another Scorpion's tail!

Maria: (gets out Scorpius' Zodiarts' Ridewatch) This one's also fitting considering that we just fought an Undead Scorpius Zodiarts.

Maria activated it and got a Scorpion Sword of Scorpius. She jumped and slashed Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts.

Maria: And this one as well. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 CARNAGE (SPIDERMAN THE ANIMATED SERIES) RIDEWATCH)

She formed her arms into an ax and scythe and slashed him all over!

Scorp: OH YEAH! My turn! (ACTIVATES BLACK SCORPION'S RIDEWATCH) King of The Sting!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Doc Ock and his team came. It had Iron Maiden, Universe 666 Aresia, Cancer Zodiarts, Tech Geargolem and Super Zebesian.

Nico: Nice team, Doc!

Doc Ock: Thanks. I thought it was cool too.

Maria: Same here.

Then a Clefable came.

Me: Hey a Clefable.

Nico: Cute one.

Clefable: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Gina Carmilla! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with neon pink hair and pink athletic clothes and had angel wings and a Frostmourne Blade.

Another Scorpion: This wasn't your fight girl!

He then summoned NUMEROUS PUTTIES!

Me: Putties!

Gina Carmilla: I got this one.

She went at the Putties and slashed them all over the place and sucked in all their souls and imprisoned them. Then she fired a Psybeam blast and it hit Another Scorpion and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Terrance was a kid with black hair and he was wearing a blue prison jumpsuit and I tied him up.

Maria: Gina, had we known your blade can suck in souls, we would've just let you have Ozai's spirit.

Gina Carmilla: Yeah but he deserves to be given the black gates after everything he did.

Qin: But it's awesome to see you again Gina.

Gina Carmilla: Same here Qin.

Scorp: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gina Carmilla: I have many of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico had a Tamale eating contest. We ate 2,000 tamales And man they were delicious.

Nico: Oh yeah. I was burping up spicy fire for days but it was awesome.

Me: Boy that is cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Gina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gina Carmilla: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, and Universe 666 G1 Megatron are heading back to Dark World for Day

9 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Laniya Guillermo is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Dr. Viper, the plant-cat hybrid mad scientist, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for killing him and ruining his plans, and we also invited The Swat Kats here.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 9 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Laniya Guillermo is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Dr. Viper, the plant-cat hybrid mad scientist, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for killing him and ruining his plans.

Nico: I should've known that mad scientist would one day come back from the dead.

Me: Yep, but this time, we're going to get rid of him once and for all.

Razor: And when we found out he'd come back, we had to come with you guys.

T-Bone: And I didn't expect him to be here in Dark World of all places.

Rayman: I'm not surprised though, we did run into Dark Kat two months ago after our exorcism of Greyfriars Cemetery.

Nico: Yeah, that's true, but either way, Dr. Viper is going to die once more.

Lincoln: And this time, he's never coming back, and I want to thank you, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, and Universe 666 G1 Megatron for joining us, Johnny.

Ghost Rider: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I can't wait to make him pay once again.

Lincoln: Dr. Viper hurt so many of Megakat City's citizens, and he deserves to feel the pain of those he's hurt.

Lynn: I'll be surprised if you and Johnny use a combo on him that'll be just like The Penance Stare, Lincoln.

Me: A combo that's just like The Penance Stare, is that even…?

Nico: Now, that I'd like to see: Dr. Viper being attacked by the souls of all those he's hurt and being burned forever for his crimes. But, we'll see that later.

Laniya Guillermo: Right, let's head for Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's shrine.

We continued on and we arrived at Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with platinum gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large platinum gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large platinum gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Laniya Guillermo: You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Dullahan, and with it are the four girls.

Nico: Yikes, that's Ghostrick Dullahan, and it's got the four girls.

Ghostrick Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Aye, and away from that plant-cat mad scientist, Dr. Viper.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Sarah Dullahan, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I already know Dr. Viper is heading for us.

?: I will have my revenge on you all for ruining my plans to destroy Megakat City, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

T-Bone: I knew there's no mistaking that hissing voice from anywhere, you can slither out now, Dr. Viper.

We then saw our target, Dr. Viper, and man, he was hissing mad.

Razor: Should've known you'd show your ugly face again, Dr. Viper.

Dr. Viper: And it will soon be the last time when I finally destroy you all!

Laniya Guillermo: The only one who's going to die here is you!

Laniya Guillermo went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World. Suddenly, Laniya Guillermo's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Exarch Justice, and as she approached Dr. Viper, she left black and purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Laniya Guillermo: You absolutely make me sick to my stomach, it wasn't bad enough that you turned yourself into this ugly freak of nature, but your sick experiments have hurt so many people and you've tried to turn Megakat City into nothing more than an urban jungle. Dr. Viper, as the Gene-Slammer and Champion of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, you are hereby sentenced to death.

Suddenly, Laniya Guillermo was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's an army of demons and Latinum, Exarch of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Laniya Guillermo emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Laniya Guillermo grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with demons, darkness, leaves, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Latinum, Exarch of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Latinum, Exarch of Dark World with purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Laniya Guillermo has on a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple plaid skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and on the back is Latinum, Exarch of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Laniya Guillermo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she has now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails. Laniya Guillermo has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Laniya Guillermo's massive Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Exarch Justice and The Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World and and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Dark Magic Exarch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded platinum gems and Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large platinum gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with platinum gems for eyes and a large platinum gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Latinum, Exarch of Dark World that said, "Laniya Guillermo, Gene-Slammer of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, Powerful and Smartest Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Griselda Huffington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Black Weed Troops, Destroyer of Nigel Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ラチナムのジーン・スラマー、暗黒世界の総督、暗黒世界の強力で賢いメンバー、ゴス・ガールズ、闇の芸術と

オカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントンの親愛なる友人、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、ジャッキー・レン、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻と保護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使、黒い雑草部隊の大敵、ネクロム教会のナイジェル・アレイスターの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、悪魔、そして闇の魔法

Laniya Guillermo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LATINUM DEMON EXARCH DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC PLATINUM DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON EXARCH DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Laniya Guillermo's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dr. Viper saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Laniya fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic at him, and that blew him out of the shrine and we followed, he got up, but he was pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Laniya Guillermo has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, Dr. Viper's going to pay for everything he's done, and Laniya, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Laniya Guillermo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Platinum Demon Exarch and Divine Demon Exarch Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this mad scientist down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Laniya.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Laniya Guillermo.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to turn Megakat City into your jungle kingdom are over, Dr. Viper, and now, it's time to put you down for good.

Laniya Guillermo and Lincoln went after Dr. Viper, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Dr. Viper and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked him with punches, kicks, and slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and they drew more blood, and Lincoln also cut off Dr. Viper's tail.

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh, he even cut off Dr. Viper's tail!

Me: Damn, now that's got to hurt. Let's join in and make this fight even bloodier.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, The SWAT Kats, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dr. Viper, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Laniya Guillermo, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Latinum, Exarch of Dark World's Demonic Exarch Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with purple flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Latinum, Exarch of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Laniya Guillermo fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Dr. Viper and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Ghost Rider and Lincoln used a combo called Ghost Rider Penance Infernal Firestorm, and they fired powerful blasts of fire at Dr. Viper which hits him in the eyes, and his soul was burned badly as it was attacked by all those he'd hurt in the past, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared, his soul was dragged to The Black Gates forever, and his physical body was now an empty husk, and it too also burst into flames. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Laniya Guillermo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Laniya Guillermo: That'll teach you, you walking freak of nature. Thanks for helping me destroy Dr. Viper once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Laniya.

Suddenly, Laniya Guillermo wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Laniya Guillermo's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Laniya Guillermo's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Latinum, Exarch of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Laniya Guillermo came back to us as the display and Latinum, Exarch of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, that mad scientist literally had no chance of even fighting back, and when you and Ghost Rider used that combo on him, it was like Dr. Viper had gotten The Penance Stare infinite-fold.

Nico: You said it, and it literally incinerated his soul that badly, and he was then sent to The Black Gates forever, that was brutal.

Lincoln: Yep, but he deserved it. (To Sarah Dullahan) And it's so good to see you again, Sarah Dullahan.

Sarah Dullahan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing red hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Dullahan, and she's dressed in a sleeveless red midriff top, green plaid skirt, red pants, knee-high brown high heeled boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, souls of the damned, and demons on the coattails and Ghostrick Dullahan on the back and in her hand is The Scythe of Guilt.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) You too, Sarah.

Lincoln went up to Sarah Dullahan and he hugged her, and Sarah

Dullahan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Ursula and Tiana?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Sarah Dullahan, she's my Guardian Angel from Scotland and my classmate in Gym, she's a Dullahan and she was born with the powers of darkness and she's a skilled rider on a horse and she's the wielder of The Scythe of Guilt, along with using a sword and shield and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: Now, that's both awesome and scary.

Lincoln: And here's also another thing that makes her feared by the jerks and criminals: she knows how to bring a lot of fear to those who dare to harm me and those around me, and that earned her the moniker, "The Dullahan of Royal Woods", and any villain who dare cross her path will regret being born. She also has mastery of a dark power that's known The Dullahan's Black Embrace, it's a dark power that covers her hands in darkness and she grabs her victim and she not only drain them dry of their life-force, but she also drags their soul down to The Underworld for an eternity of servitude.

Nico: (Gulps) And we know just how scary the Dullahan really is, and how it's the harbinger of fear in Scotland.

Lincoln: Yep, plus, she's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Brittney: And she's also about to be indicted as another member for The Goths of Darkness.

Brittney gave Sarah Dullahan the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: Awesome, plus, she hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to drag their souls to The Underworld for an eternity of torment and torture.

Me: Oh boy, what did those butt-faces do to earn her wrath?

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Trust me, you won't like it one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Sarah, are you absolutely sure about this?

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) (Smiles) Aye, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Sarah Dullahan, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Sarah Dullahan, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sarah Dullahan's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sarah.

Sarah Dullahan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sarah Dullahan's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Sena Kashiwazaki, Yozora Mikazuki, and Kobato Hasegawa from Haganai.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sena Kashiwazaki, Yozora Mikazuki, and Kobato Hasegawa from Haganai.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sena Kashiwazaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sena Kashiwazaki and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Dr. Viper, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense

powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sena Kashiwazaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sena Kashiwazaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sena Kashiwazaki, Yozora Mikazuki, and Kobato Hasegawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Laniya Guillermo had gotten The Demonic Darkness Exarch Greatsword of Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dr. Viper, the plant-cat hybrid mad scientist, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for killing him and ruining his plans.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Laniya Guillermo transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln and Ghost Rider finishing it by using a Penance Stare-style combo on Dr. Viper, and it sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Sarah Dullahan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Yeesh, I should've known that Dr. Viper would one day come back yet again.

Lincoln: But, in the end, he wound up getting The Black Gates for good, he deserved it for his crimes.

Nico: After what he's done in the past and what he did years ago, he doesn't deserve to come back in any shape or form.

Me: Amen to that, Nico.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Dr. Viper once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sarah Dullahan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sarah, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much

bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sarah, what's the story on why you hate Hawk and Hank with a burning passion and why you want to drag their souls to the Underworld?

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back after a three-hour workout at the Gym, but then, we heard the sound of bellowing roars in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Hawk and Hank, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln for getting them thrown in prison, but I wasn't going to let them, so I summoned an army of souls of the damned, and it frightened them so bad, they peed and crapped themselves infinite times, and the two of them were left whimpering like scared little babies. We called the cops and they got sent back to jail, and we told everyone what happened, and they were not only glad we were okay, but they also laughed at what I did to Hawk and Hank.

Me: Yeah, I remembered that one all too well, those butt-faces just don't know when to take a hint.

Lincoln: They never learn, and now, they're frozen forever as gold statues, and the same went with that bully, Abby Sanchez.

Nico: She had some nerve to try and bring back The 20 Days of Darkness, just because she wanted revenge and she still wanted Luan to suffer!

Maria: What a Class-A bitch!

Me: She eventually paid the price with getting turned into gold for eternity, it should serve her right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading for an Italian restaurant for their date.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large black fancy tuxedo with his jewelry and accessories, he also put on his Juniper Thunderbird cologne and he had his weapons holstered, just in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in fancy dresses with their jewelry and accessories and they also put on perfume and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Nicholette Torrington: Wow, oh man, we're here in an Italian restaurant for our date, nice.

Lincoln: Yep, I figured it would be perfect, Nicholette.

Lincoln and his harem sat at a table and then, after looking through the menus, they all placed their orders. A few minutes later, the waiters came out with their food, and it smelled wonderful, and when they took a bite from their food, their taste buds went into overdrive. Then, after they finished with their food, Lincoln paid for the food, and they came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Me: Hey, guys, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, J.D., we went to an Italian restaurant in the north of the city.

Helena McTroy: It was so awesome, and everything was indeed authentic, it was like we were in Italy, and the food was amazing.

Nico: Glad you all loved it.

Girl Jordan: And of course, no thugs coming here to cause any trouble, and our resident jerks are still tied up at Lynn's Table.

Eli: If they dare to break out, we'll hunt them down.

Ronnie Anne: The second they do, Lincoln's Guardian Angels will go after them, and give them the thrashing they truly deserved.

Lincoln: Big time.

---

Later it was time for Ellie's 2nd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Ellie? Besides Chick Hicks and

Cheese?

Lucy Heartfilia: I'll go next. I want to see what this is like.

Me: Okay Lucy.

Nico: Anyone else?

No one said anything.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Looks like we're ready.

With that we were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan at Madoka's shop.

Gingka: Hey guys!

Ellie: Gingka, meet my archenemy.

Chick: Sup guys. Chick Hicks.

Gingka: Wow! It's a pleasure.

Lucy Heartfilia: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Lucy Heartfilia and I am a Celestial Mage from Fairy Tail.

Madoka: Wow it's an honor Lucy!

Cheese: Bunnies!

Me: And this little guy is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes ha.

Me: He's a total idiot but he makes a great annoyance tool for some of our most hated jerks.

Nico: Yeah he is funny. And he drives many of our enemies bonkers.

Ginkga: I can see that.

Madoka: Wow.

Gingka: Well, it's still an honor to meet-

Gingka was interrupted by Cheese poking a carrot into him.

Cheese: I! FOUND! A! CARROT!

POINK!

Gingka: OW!

Me: Cheese cut it out!

I stopped him.

Me: See what I mean?

Madoka: We sure do.

Kenta: Yeah. Boy Lucy you are beautiful.

Lucy Heartfilia: (Giggles) Thanks Kenta.

Madoka: What powers do you have?

Lucy Heartfilia: Well my powers are for all these keys I have.

Me: She has the power to summon heroes of the Celestial Zodiac.

Eli: Yeah she has all kinds of amazing guardians.

Gingka: (to Chick Hicks) So, has anyone rode into you before?

Chick Hicks: Well lots of people have but there is one car that I wanted to beat more than anything.

Me: He's talking about Lightning McQueen.

Eli: Yeah long story.

Me: He and Lightning had a really nasty rivalry.

Nico: Yep.

Ellie Singh: Yeah it's not pretty.

Elie: But at least they made up for it when he joined the Masters of Evil.

Eli: Yeah.

Madoka: So Lucy what are your Guardians like?

Lucy Heartfilia: Want to meet one of them?

Kenta: Sure.

Lucy Heartfilia: Water ball please.

Me: Sure thing.

Nico: Oh boy.

She pulled out the key for Aquarius and I formed a floating ball of water for her.

Lucy Heartfilia: GATE OF THE WATER BEARER! OPEN!

She summoned the Mermaid Guardian, AQUARIUS!

Madoka: Wow!

Lucy Heartfilia: Aquarius meet Ellie's friends on her mission.

Aquarius: (Growls) You dragged me out here for this!? THAT IS IT!

Me: Aquarius that is enough! Lucy came with us to help out! You'll have to forgive Aquarius guys. She has a really rotten temper and hates it when Lucy summons her in the most awkward of places.

Gingka: I can relate. Madoka can be angry during her period.

Madoka: GINGKA!

Gingka: It's true!

Eli: Don't make me bonk your heads together!

Nico: Guys lets stay calm.

Aquarius: But I heard that Lucy is going with you all and I may have an attitude I love her as a sister.

Me: Good. Also Lucy dons these really amazingly beautiful outfits when she gets their powers.

Madoka: That is amazing.

Kenta: Boy it sure is.

Lucy Heartfilia: It sure is.

Madoka: Is your family as awesome Lucy?

Lucy Heartfilia: I came from a really rocky background.

Me: She doesn't like to talk about it that much.

Eli: Yeah.

Madoka: I see.

Nico: So, have any of your enemies made a move yet?

Gingka: Well J.D. is going to like this. Ryuga somehow came back!

We gasped!

Me: Oh wow! Now I can give that jerk a piece of my mind for being a total asshole. But no I'm not going to kill him. I just want to you know rough him up a bit to blow off some rage and fury at him for hurting you guys.

Chick Hicks: I'd like some of that action!

Lucy Heartfilia: Same with me!

Elie: Me too! I want to bring some pain to him.

Nico: Who doesn't.

Eli: Well he is located on top of the Roppongi Hills tower.

Nico: Then lets get over there.

Me: Yeah.

Chick Hicks: Some of you guys can ride in me.

Gingka: Sure thing.

Gingka, Kenta and Madoka got inside him and we were off.

We then arrived at Roppongi Hills.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Nice tower.

Eli: Yeah he's on the roof.

Me: I'll take us there.

I formed a lift cloud and we floated up to the top of the building.

Gingka: Nice view from up here.

Lucy Heartfilia: It sure is nice.

Then we arrived at the top and we saw RYUGA!

Me: There he is.

Ryuga: Gingka I've been waiting for you! Now I can destroy your Pegasus and prove that my Meteo Dragon is superior!

Me: You have serious issues Ryuga!

Ryuga: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here too. Now I can show you all my superiority!

Me: We'll see about that.

Eli: You are a fool Ryuga.

Lucy Heartfilia: What is your problem buddy!?

Me: His arrogance and overconfidence is what lead him to get killed in the first place.

Gingka: (grins) I'm actually happy to see you again, Ryuga!

Ryuga: (laughs) Are those tears, Gingka?

Gingka: (in denial) Nah. There's just something in my eye.

Me: Also to tell you the truth, I thought you were our main target for when we meet you guys on February 7th next year. Now we know that you aren't it.

Gingka: Seriously, dude, what were you thinking sacrificing yourself to save Kenta? We could've found another way!

Ryuga: There WAS no other way! If one of your own friends were in trouble, you would've done the same thing!

Me: You are right on that Ryuga and we have had that happen to us too.

Madoka: The Battle with Thanos?

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was a devastating battle.

Lucy Heartfilia: It sure was..

Ryuga: I'm not gonna deny that I've made mistakes. So hate on me all you want. But I would sacrifice myself again if necessary!

Me: Nonetheless it still doesn't excuse the fact that you tried to kill

Gingka and friends in the past.

Madoka: That's right! I'm still mad at you for that!

Aquarius: I am too and I'm going to make this kid wish he was never born!

Me: Wait Aquarius. We need him alive. He is Masters of Evil Material.

Chick Hicks: Yeah he may be a jerk but he is a hero.

Me: Yep. Also we need to bring him down a few pegs.

Ryuga: You really wanna do this?

Chick Hicks: Yeah. Pretty much.

Me: Not just with our Beyblades but also…

I unsheathed my Decaforce Sword.

Me: With our own methods of power and combat.

Nico: That's right.

Elie unsheathed her own version of the Decaforce Sword.

Eli: You have had this coming for a while.

Elie: That is for sure.

Lucy Heartfilia: It's time we taught you some manners.

Ryuga: Fine. But you probably know the Beyblade rules for Gingka's side.

Me: Fair enough. But yes we do.

Gingka: Yeah we sure do.

Me: Also Madoka has been looking out for L-Drago for you. She now has it as her own personal blade in your honor.

Gingka: I am proud of her too.

Madoka blushed hearing that.

Me: But lets take this someplace safer.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren.

Gingka: Whoa! Where are we!?

Madoka: What is this place?

Me: You guys are on the planet Glaren. We come here a lot for some of our battles.

Kenta: This is amazing!

Me: Yep. Don't want to have people get caught in the crossfire from our battle.

Ryuga: Of course not. I'm not a complete monster.

Me: Good.

Gingka: All right lets do it.

He got his Beyblade ready and so did Ryuga.

Gingka: Beyblade…

Ryuga: Let it rip!

They launched their blades!

Me: Time for this. EXPLOSION!

I fired blades of fire and they hit Ryuga and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was knocked down by the blasts.

Nico: WHOA! We haven't used the Decaforce Swords in a while.

Elie: No kidding there! SILFARION!

She had her sword turn into Silfarion and she ran fast and slashed Ryuga all over with incredible speed.

Cheese: (to Ryuga) I love cereal!

Ryuga: Good for you!

I fired waves of fire and blasted down Ryuga.

Nico: Taste this! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5-Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and he fired waves of lightning and it hit Ryuga and electrocuted him all over the place.

Eli: And this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him some more.

Eli: Had enough?

Chick spun around Ryuga rapidly to make him dizzy

Ellie then used her super speed and spun Ryuga around and made him even more dizzy.

Elie fired waves of fire from her Explosion Sword and blasted him all over the place.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: Take that!

Cheese: (runs towards the clashing Beyblades) Bunnies!

Eli: Cheese you idiot!

Eli used the Force and stopped him from getting to the Beyblades.

Nico: Oy vey.

Lucy Heartfilia: Lets do it!

She used her powerful spell!

Lucy Heartfilia: (CHANTS INCANTATION)

Survey the Heavens, Open the Heavens…

All the stars, far and wide…

Show me thy appearance…

With such shine.

Oh Tetrabiblos…

I am the ruler of the stars…

Aspect become complete…

Open thy malevolent gate.

Oh 88 Stars of the heaven…

Shine!

Urano Metria!

She fired planets of the 88 Constellations and they hit Ryuga and blasted and bashed him all over!

Chick charges up and pushes into Ryuga to knock him down.

SMASH!

He was knocked down.

Me: To quote Ghost Rider, Roadkill.

Gingka: SPECIAL MOVE: STARBOOSTER ATTACK!

He flared up his aura and Galaxy Pegasus fired waves of lasers from the constellation of Pegasus and blasted Meteo Drago and blasted it far and into a rock.

Me: YEAH!

Eli: He won!

Ryuga: I can't believe I'm saying this. But… you HAVE gotten stronger.

Me: Thanks to the power of his friends and the spirit of his heart.

Nico: Building bonds and friendships makes you stronger and more powerful not just spiritually but physically. As long as you have a drive to protect those you care about.

Aquarius: That's right Ryuga.

Lucy Heartfilia: True friendship makes you stronger and a great force.

Me: That's right.

Ryuga: (sighs with a smile) Is it too late to sign up for the Masters of Evil?

Chick Hicks: Never too late at all.

Me: Yeah there are always openings.

Nico: Yep.

Ryuga: When can I start?

Chick Hicks: Now if you want.

Eli: Yeah.

Ellie: So, when do you guys want to meet my fellow Quantum Girls?

Gingka: How about on your next mission?

Ellie Singh: Good idea.

Lucy Heartfilia: I think it's awesome too.

We were back home in Japan.

---

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys!

Me: Boy that was awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

May: Whoa! So Ryuga came back!

Lucy Heartfilia: Yep. And J.D. and us gave him a piece of our minds.

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Devon and Juni Cortez should come with you.

Ellie Singh: Good idea! Along with all the rest of the Quantum Girls too.

Nico: Yep.

---

At the mall, everyone was buying stuff.

Guren: Hey, Poromon. What are you buying?

Poromon: Something me and the others are working on.

Nico: I can't wait to see what it is.

Eli: Yeah. Where's bro?

Nico: He said he has someone he wants us to meet that came to the Mall.

But then…

Billy: I'LL KILL YOU!

Nico: Billy again!?

Everyone came and saw Billy pulverizing me into pulp! He was strangling me and then he punched me in the face with extreme brutality and he was slapping me around and a girl with blond hair in a ponytail and had Russian Summer Clothes on was watching the whole thing.

The girl was watching in horror as he was tearing me apart!

Billy then got bashed in the face by Nico and sent crashing into a pile of hot dogs!

Nico: Billy what the fuck is wrong with you!

Varie and Celica helped me up.

Courage: Are you out of your mind, Billy?!

Billy: What the heck are you doing!? This doesn't involve you!

Nico: Actually it does!

Me: (Spits out blood) Billy has a crush on my friend here who is one of my future wives. Everyone this is Sonia Zemmenoviakova and she is from Russia and she is a Mermaid.

Sonia Zemmenoviakova: (Russian Accent) It's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Pleasure is ours.

Me: Billy fell in love with her and then attacked me in a jealous rage because he thought I was trying to steal her from him.

Nico: Billy you stupid moron!

Camie: What the hell is wrong with you!?

Billy: J.D. IS A DIRTY GIRLFRIEND STEALER!

Ransack: I'm surprised you could even beat up J.D. that much!

Me: No kidding! And he is only half of my height.

Qin: No kidding!

Billy: I WILL KILL YOU FOR STEALING MY GIRL!

Billy jumped at me to beat me up some more but Nico and Vince grabbed him!

Billy: LET ME GO YOU IDIOTS!

Nico: Billy you stop this now!

Mandy: I got this.

She used magic and put him in a bunny costume and then Ed roughly pet him. And then, Nico posted the video of it on the Internet.

Nico: This was the punishment I had in mind for Lincoln but it works better for Billy.

Me: Ouch! No kidding!

The previous set of Masters of Evil members came.

Hydrax: We heard fighting!

Iceage: (Sees me beat up) Good god! What the hell happened to you?

Me: Who else? Billy beat the living shit out of me because he loved my future wife Sonia here.

Pyros: We heard a huge fight but didn't see who it was with. But we didn't know it was Billy doing this to you.

Lythos: Billy sure did a number on you.

Me: Yeah and then some.

Wheelie: We're sorry, Billy. But this is for your own good!

Billy: LET ME GO YOU MORONS!

Ed: Pet the Bunny! Pet The Bunny! Pet The Bunny! Pet the Bunny! Pet the Bunny!

We laughed.

Ed: "Hug the bunny, hug the bunny! Aw, look, he likes me, Eddy!" [Ed begins to roughly rub Billy.] "Purr like a bunny, purr like a bunny, purr like a bunny."

Edd: (LAUGHS) Rabbits don't pur Ed. But this is funny.

Lola: It sure is.

I got up and I instantly healed myself.

Me: There. Oh guys this is my Mermaid friend from Russia, Sonia Zemmenoviakova. She's one of my future wives.

Hydrax: Awesome to meet you.

Sonia Zemmenoviakova: Pleasure is mine. J.D. told me so much about all your adventures with him and that is amazing.

Hydros: It's a pleasure. So why was Billy fighting you J.D.?

Me: He had a crush on Sonia and thought I was trying to steal her from him.

Sonia Zemmenoviakova: But I don't really like him. But knowing how big of an idiot he is he won't listen.

Kole: Boy how in the world did Billy get so stupid and idiotic?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Crumplezone: Hey, boss. Which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Sophie's team will include Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, and Venus McFlytrap. Akiza's team will include

Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, and Lagoona Blue.

Me: Cool! Awesome choices. And the Monster High girls will make great group members.

Venus McFlytrap: We sure will.

Draculaura: (Transylvanian Accent) Good idea there.

Akiza: It sure is.

Nico: Sorry Billy beat you up like that.

Me: No worries. Also Billy is on Thin Ice now.

Leni: But he's not on an icy lake.

Lisa Loud: Leni that mean's he's in a lot of big trouble. One more slip up and he is in severe trouble.

Iceage: Can me, Hydrax, Lythos, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, and Salami Swami go with you guys?

Doc Duodenum: (farting) (Me, Terror Dopant, Evil Comet Woman, Trident, King Jellyfish, Boxcars, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Splash Woman, Tiki Tak Tribe, and Stacey will come too)

Nico: I know what Doc Duodenum said and yes you all can come with us.

Me: And we found a really good food planet for us to see.

Nico: It's gonna be a good one too.

Lola: Yep/

Nico: But what should do with Billy?

Me: It's up to you boss.

Nico: (to Girl Jordan) Remember last year when I spanked you? To make up for it, how about we both spank Billy as his punishment?

Girl Jordan: (Sinister Grin) With pleasure Nico!

All of us: UH OH!

Nico and Girl Jordan went over to Billy.

Eddy: All right Lumpy take 5.

Ed: Okay.

Billy: No wait!? What are you doing!? Not that! ANYTHING BUT THAT! (SCREAMS)

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Billy was spanked badly all over until the bones in his butt were showing and blood pour out everywhere from his butt! OUCH!

They REALLY Spanked him HARD! We winced hearing that.

Nico: Okay, Billy. Your punishment is over.

Billy was crying.

Me: (INFURIATED) BUT IF YOU EVER DO THIS TO ME AGAIN I WILL TURN YOU INTO PRIMORDIAL SLOP AND SEND YOU INTO THE SUN! GOT IT!?

Billy then peed his pants and crapped himself.

Nico: J.D. calm down. That's not needed. Billy learned his lesson.

Me: Sorry. I'm never going to live this down.

Nico: Lets hope he learned his lesson.

Mandy: Knowing Billy he never will.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) That is for sure mon. That's why Billy is the dumbest idiot in the history of mankind.

Blitzwing: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ninetales next.

Me: Ooh! Ninetales is beautiful.

Lola: One of the most amazing ever.

My Ninetales: Looks like I'm soon going to get a great friend to play with.

Xenia: You sure are.

Me: Just as long as you don't pull her tails.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, the dark blue iris of Ed Cowart's Third Eye, the colored irises of The Dark World Goth Girls, and the green iris of Nabiki Tendo's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Yammy Llargo, the 10th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Yammy Llargo coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of that traitor's death, another of his minions would come after us.

Shana Kazami: But, we'll be ready for him, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Shana, and like I said yesterday, Shun and Skyress are also going to join us, and we'll be using our ninja techniques on him.

Rayman: Of course, and aggressive brute force doesn't stand a chance against three ninjas.

Nico: Not against Lincoln, who's one of the Hidden Leaf Shinobi who'd learned all about the eighteen disciplines of ninjutsu and the many techniques that Naruto and his friends had learned in the world of Shinobi, and against Shun and Shana, who'd each learned and trained in the ways of the ninja.

Me: That brute's in a lot of trouble, and I hope you have a few more surprises up your tails, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Ah ah, J.D., no spoilers until the fight.

I had an embarrassed red blush on my face and the others snickered.

Nico: Yeah, don't give out any surprises, that won't be fun. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to another food planet.

Clyde: Ooh, if it's anything like our date at the Italian restaurant, we're ready for more.

Lincoln: We've already got our utensils ready, and once we get done dealing with the baddie waiting for us there, you're next, Yammy Llargo.

Hydros: Let's get going.

King Jellyfish: A king like me should go in first.

Nico: TO THE SHIP!

We went back to the estate and dropped off our bags in our rooms and then went to the garage and went to the ship and then we were off.

---

Flying through the voids of space was the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7100.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another awesome and great food planet and our mission is to see what this planet is and have a good meal and then battle the monster or villains there.

Me: Boy I have a feeling this planet is gonna be awesome.

Billy was sitting on a huge block of ice with steam coming out of his butt from being spanked really hard.

Billy: Ouch. (CRYING)

Camie: You had it coming Billy.

Skull Man: Jacqueline, is it true that you have a split personality?

Jacqueline Hyde Vexxington: It sure is true. But it comes out whenever I get angry.

Me: Oh boy.

Jacqueline Hyde Vexxington: I named her Claire Hyde. She is a monster of savagery, cruelty and hate.

Nico: Geez.

Stratos: I notice that you have a bracelet on.

Trident: Is that to keep Claire at bay?

Jacqueline Hyde Vexxington: Yep. It's a magic bracelet.

Me: Good thinking.

Eli: Yep.

Billy was still crying.

Eddy: Geez Billy, you need to get over it Blubberpuss!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: I'll snip his head open with a bear trap and rip out his stupid non-existent brain and then put a new one in.

Eli: Okay that's extreme.

Nico: J.D. I know you're steamed about Billy doing all that to you but it's not worth it.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Tarantulas: We're here.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a red planet.

Nico: Wow it looks like Mars from up here.

Eli: It sure does.

Nico: Lets get to landing.

We got to landing and we opened the door and saw that IT WAS A WORLD MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF AWESOME AND DELICIOUS SPAGHETTI! It was covered in tons and tons of spaghetti as far as the eye can see and it was all covered in tomato sauce and meatballs of all sizes!

Nico: WHOA! A world of Spaghetti!

Evil Splash Woman: What are we waiting for?

Bentley: Actually, I'll stay here.

Whirlin: Any reason why?

Bentley: I'm allergic to tomatoes.

Me: Oh man. Good call there Bentley. You stay here on the ship.

Bentley: Thanks guys.

Penelope: And I'll watch over him.

Me: Thanks Penelope. We got plenty of food in the ship.

We went out and it was really saucy spaghetti and the meatballs were awesome.

I got a plate of spaghetti and slurped it up and ate it.

Me: (SLURPS) MMM! So delicious!

Nico: (SLURPS) MMM!

Uncle Grandpa: (SLURPS) MMM! Just as delicious as the spaghetti I had before.

Blackarachnia: Man, this is tasty!

Me: Boy it sure is!

Camie: (Slurps) Mmm!

Tsuyu: (SLURPS) Yummy!

Me: So awesome!

Camie: What kind of Spaghetti did you have before Uncle Grandpa?

Uncle Grandpa: It was some of the most delicious Spaghetti ever. Until Pizza the Kid ruined it.

He went over what happened in chapter 1233.

When he was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Applejack: Yeah we sure showed that rotten pizza slice what for.

Delizia: (Italian Accent) Boy-a we sure-a did.

Me: Yep.

Salami Swami: This will go well with my Salami.

Stacey: They even have macaroni as well.

Me: Macaroni, spaghetti, linguini, any kind of pasta is good. Also that's another thing I'm never going to live down is Pizza the Kid blasting us all over with Cactus Balls. Those hurt like sons of bitches.

May: Yeah I still feel the pain from those needles.

Qin: Ouch! Me too!

Camie: Yikes! That must've hurt!

Nico: But one thing we can use to our advantage is his anger.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: His food really sucks chum.

Me: Yeah it sure does.

Mai: Azula, I just want to say that I'm glad your former dad is gone.

Azula: I am too. News about it spread all over the Fire Nation like wildfire.

Me: Yep.

Mizore: I'm glad Ozai is gone too.

Lana: So is all the 4 Nations.

Katara: That monster had it coming.

The Tiki Tak Tribe Leader was eating spaghetti.

Nico: I just want to say that I've always loved Kraft Mac and Cheese.

Chillyfish: Really?

Nico: Yep. One of my all time favorites.

Me: Anyone that doesn't like Mac and Cheese is stupid.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Yep.

Magmon: How about I heat this spaghetti up?

Nico: Go for it.

He did so.

Me: Awesome.

We ate lots of spaghetti and man of man were our faces covered in sauce.

Nico: Man that was awesome.

Me: Nico if we find a Macaroni and Cheese planet you would eat that all over right?

Nico: You bet I would!

Fireor: Let me heat this spaghetti up as well.

Ted Carson Firefly: Don't forget me!

They did so and man was it awesome.

Nico: Man this is some really good spaghetti.

Uncle Grandpa: Boy you said it Nico.

Lisa Loud: It sure is most succulent and scrumptious.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Fireor: Let me heat this spaghetti up as well.

Ted Carson Firefly: Don't forget me!

They did so and man was it awesome.

Nico: Man this is some really good spaghetti.

Uncle Grandpa: Boy you said it Nico.

Lisa Loud: It sure is most succulent and scrumptious.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Exhaust: Just like how a microwave does it.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Pyros: I wonder where the next villain is.

Boxcars: Maybe there isn't one.

Eli: Let me check.

Eli concentrated and he sensed that the next villain was THE FLYING SPAGHETTI MONSTER and controlling it was PIZZA THE KID!

Eli: (GASP) The next villains are The Flying Spaghetti Monster.

Nico: That monster from the Church of Pastafarianism?

Eli: Yep.

Camie: What is that?

Nico: Weird form of religion.

Nico told us about it.

---

The Flying Spaghetti Monster (FSM) is the deity of the Church of the Flying Spaghetti Monster, or Pastafarianism, a social movement that promotes a light-hearted view of religion. It originated in opposition to the teaching of intelligent design in public schools. According to adherents, Pastafarianism (a portmanteau of pasta and Rastafarianism) is a "real, legitimate religion, as much as any other". It has received some limited recognition as such.

The "Flying Spaghetti Monster" was first described in a satirical open letter written by Bobby Henderson in 2005 to protest the Kansas State Board of Education decision to permit teaching intelligent design as an alternative to evolution in public school science classes. In the letter, Henderson demanded equal time in science classrooms for "Flying Spaghetti Monsterism", alongside intelligent design and evolution. After Henderson published the letter on his website, the Flying Spaghetti Monster rapidly became an Internet phenomenon and a symbol of opposition to the teaching of intelligent design in public schools.

Pastafarian tenets (generally satires of creationism) are presented on Henderson's Church of the Flying Spaghetti Monster website (where he is described as "prophet"), and are also elucidated in The Gospel of the Flying Spaghetti Monster, written by Henderson in 2006, and in The Loose Canon, the Holy Book of the Church of the Flying Spaghetti Monster. The central creation myth is that an invisible and undetectable Flying Spaghetti Monster created the universe after drinking heavily. Pirates are revered as the original Pastafarians. The FSM community congregates at Henderson's website to share ideas about and sightings of the Flying Spaghetti Monster, and display crafts representing images of it.

Because of its popularity and exposure, the Flying Spaghetti Monster is often used as a more modern version of Russell's teapot- an argument that the philosophic burden of proof lies upon those who make unfalsifiable claims, not on those who reject them. Pastafarians have engaged in disputes with creationists, including in Polk County, Florida, where they played a role in dissuading the local school board from adopting new rules on teaching evolution. Pastafarianism has received praise from the scientific community and criticism from proponents of intelligent design.

---

When he was fone we were weirded out.x

Me: Weird but cool and awesome.

Eli: And controlling it is Pizza the Kid!

We gasped in shock!

Me: Not good!

Anemone: So, it isn't really made out of spaghetti?

Nico: Actually it's a monster that is made of spaghetti and meatballs.

Qin: Tasty and cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But Pizza the Kid being back is not a good sign.

Lythos: This time, he's not gonna get any lucky shots in.

Evil Comet Woman: No, he isn't!

Me: Yeah he hit us hard and we're not falling for that same mistake again!

Xenia: I agree!

Camie: Me too!

Tyzonn: Time for our entrance of the day.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went to find them and we found Pizza the Kid and the Flying Spaghetti monster in a valley.

We went at them.

Pizza the Kid was enraged.

Then the spirits of the Elemental Titans of Nature swirled around him and then they converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Pizza the Kid you are in trouble!

Nico: Big time!

Hydrax: You got lucky on J.D. and the others before.

Terror Dopant: But not this time!

Pizza The Kid: We'll see about that!

Qin: Yes we will! And your food sucks chum!

Pizza The Kid got enraged! HE WAS REALLY MAD!

He fired cactus balls and Eli sent them back at him and smashed him all over with them.

But then Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon. Arbormon, Mercurymon, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, SkullMeramon, BlackWarGreymon, Phantom Blot, Bluto, Mz Ruby, Bushroot, Evil Jewel Man, Strikning, Yost Electro, Evil Aqua Man, Cyber Cat, and Snow Ghost appeared.

Nico: Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon. Arbormon, Mercurymon, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, SkullMeramon, BlackWarGreymon, Phantom Blot, Bluto, Mz Ruby, Bushroot, Evil Jewel Man, Strikning, Yost Electro, Evil Aqua Man, Cyber Cat, and Snow Ghost.

Duskmon: You really like Mac and Cheese, huh?

Nico: I sure do.

Grumblemon: Good to know.

Ranamon: A Mac and Cheese Planet IS possible in the future.

Me: It sure is.

Arbormon: We also heard you put an end to Ozai.

Nico: Yep. That monster had it coming.

Mercurymon: At least his cell has more room now.

Me: Yep.

Frankenstein appeared.

Me: Frankenstein, back for another round.

Qin: Yep.

Frankenstein: I actually ate some spaghetti earlier.

Me: Tasty isn't it.

Frankenstein: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Jeri Katou, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Voltron Force, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Nico's rescue and battling Fire Lord Ozai

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's rescue involved battling Fire Lord Ozai. The people of the Fire Nation are gonna be very happy.

Jeri Katou: You better believe they are! After all the terrible atrocities and war crimes that he, Sozin and Azulon did over the years he doesn't deserve to be remembered for anything.

Princess Luna: You should have seen what happened. Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Ochaco, Toru, Himiko, Ibara and Kaoruku all transformed into their most powerful forms and obliterated him from existence forever.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding! It was really epic!

Snowdrop: They all finished what J.D. and Nico all did in the past.

Gari: They sure did. Ozai deserved to be destroyed.

Blackout: Boy no kidding. That war that went on back then was just absolutely terrible! Countless people died in that war over the course of 138 years.

Keith: And to top it off, Ozai was gonna wipe out the entirety of the Earth Kingdom with the power of Sozin's Comet! What kind of monster does that!?

Duskmon: Someone that is completely pure evil! But it's good that you guys all destroyed him forever. But Universe 666's Ozai will make a great member of the M.O.E. Along with his worlds version of Azula. Lets do it!

Jeri used the Dark Fruit Lockseed and got a DARKFRUIT BLASTER! She read a verse and a Pride of Fire Lions appeared and they slashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Earth, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shrek, Donkey, Fiona, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Battling Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts and Another Scorpion

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Nico, Duncan's team, Scorpion's team, and the others did good Battling Another Scorpio Undead Zodiarts. And Another Scorpion as well.

Earth: They sure did and they had a lot of fun on those. Also we met a Clefable Gene-slammer and she also has her own Frostmourne Sword.

Applejack: Yeah she has killed a massive number of the worlds most dangerous criminals with it and has their souls all imprisoned in it.

Apple Bloom: She sure does and Nico is really glad to have her back.

Flashwing: Boy you should have seen how amazing and gifted she is. She took on a massive army of Putties all by herself and destroyed them all!

Shrek: She sure did and that was so amazing.

Donkey: Boy she sure did an amazing job there.

Fiona: I'll say.

Grumblemon: Wow! I definitely know for sure that Universe 666's version of Arthas the Lich King is gonna be her Archenemy. But well done to her. Lets do it!

Earth used the Apple Lockseed and got an Apple Club and she read a verse and fired waves of fruit and rocks and smashed him all over. They then fired waves of rock, boulders, earth, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Stacy Bolton, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rocket Power Team, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Lincoln's rescue

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I heard Lincoln fought Dr. Viper on his rescue. He and Ghsot Rider did a combo involving the Penance Stare, right?

Stacy Bolton: Yeah they sure did and it was an awesome combo. It was called the Ghost Rider Penance Infernal Firestorm. It burned his soul beyond all forms of recognition by all those he hurt in the past and then it banished him to the Black Gates forever.

Ranamon: Wow! That is amazing y'all! Linky and Johnny did great with that one.

Rainbow Dash: Boy they sure did and it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: Boy no kidding! That was so cool that they used that move on Dr. Viper.

Whirlwind: Yeah after messing around with the laws of Mother Nature for so long all just to destroy Megakat City and turn it into a swamp, he more than had it coming.

Otto Rocket: Yeah he sure did deserve it.

Reggie Rocket: I'll say! After what he did he more than had it coming.

Ranamon: That's amazing y'all! Great job to Linky and Ghost Rider. Lets do it!

Stacy Bolton used the Zap Apple Lockseed and she got a lightning rainbow sword and then she read a verse and they did all kinds of awesome skateboard moves and blasted Ranamon all over with lightning and then they blasted her with wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

---

## Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Nico, Vegeta, Goku, Gine, Fasha, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Meeting a Ghostrick Dullahan Gene-slammer

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I heard you guys met a Ghostrick Dullahan Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Kari: Her name is Sarah Dullahan and she is from Scotland and she is an amazing master of the Forces of the Undead.

Angewomon: She has an amazing talent in all sorts of things and even is a powerful fighter. She also hates Hawk and Hank with a vengeance too.

Fluttershy: She sure does and you should have heard her story.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was amazing.

---

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Sarah, what's the story on why you hate Hawk and Hank with a burning passion and why you want to drag their souls to the Underworld?

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you're not going to like this one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back after a three-hour workout at the Gym, but then, we heard the sound of bellowing roars in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Hawk and Hank, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln for getting them thrown in prison, but I wasn't going to let them, so I summoned an army of souls of the damned, and it frightened them so bad, they peed and crapped themselves infinite times, and the two of them were left whimpering like scared little babies. We called the cops and they got sent back to jail, and we told everyone what happened, and they were not only glad we were okay, but they also laughed at what I did to Hawk and Hank.

Me: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, those butt-faces just don't know when to take a hint.

Lincoln: They never learn, and now, they're frozen forever as gold statues, and the same went with that bully, Abby Sanchez.

Nico: She had some nerve to try and bring back The 20 Days of Darkness, just because she wanted revenge and she still wanted Luan to suffer!

Maria: What a Class-A bitch!

Me: She eventually paid the price with getting turned into gold for eternity, it should serve her right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Arbormon: Wow! Those moron didn't know how to quit did the?

Stealth Elf: No they sure didn't. But they are now in prison as gold statues forever now.

Nico: Yeah those blockheads had it coming and it was awesome.

Vegeta: It sure was Bokrua. Those two had no honor. Right Kakarot?

Goku: Yeah those two deserve it as well.

Gine: Man some people just don't know how to learn.

Fasha: I agree there too.

Tarantulas: Especially after how they caused so much trouble over the years before and after J.D. arrived.

Waspinator: Waspinator agree there too.

Arbormon: Same with me. I'm glad those bastards are 24K Gold Statues forever. Kudos to Lincoln for turning them into gold. Lets do it!

Tarantulas: I agree there myself. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Waspinator: Waspinator not like fleshy jerks. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Kari used the Light Fruit Lockseed and got a Light Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down all over and then they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Naruto, Kushina, Minato, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - Ellie's second Ambassador Mission, me giving Ryuga a piece of my fucking mind and J.D. and Billy fighting over one of my future wives and she's not interested in Billy

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Ellie's second Ambassador Mission involved J.D. giving Ryuga a piece of his mind. J.D. and Billy fought over one of his future wives when she's clearly not interested in Billy.

Davis: Boy you should have seen how awesome the battle was with Ryuga! J.D. unleashed the forces of hell unto him.

Veemon: Yeah it was amazing and cool to hear about! He really pulverized him badly!

Mercurymon: Well despite the fact that he was a total jerk he did redeem himself in the end. He'll make a great addition to the Masters of Evil in the future.

Davis: Yeah no kidding. Also you should have seen what happened with Billy and J.D. It was brutal! Billy beat the living shit out of him! All because he thought that J.D. was trying to steal a girl he liked when she doesn't like him!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah! It was awful! And Billy was like what about half of J.D.'s height?

Mercurymon: I guess. But for a little guy like Billy to beat up a big guy like J.D.!? That's completely crazy!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) J.D. actually doesn't do love triangles thank goodness.

Featherweight: Boy Billy may be an idiot but he is a good one. But when it comes to love watch out.

Sprocket: No kidding there. J.D. will make a full recovery though.

Naruto: Yeah bro is a tough guy and will face anything that tough.

Kushina: You got that right ya know.

Minato: Yeah he sure will.

Blackarachnia: Yeah Billy beat up J.D. really bad and was strangling him hard.

Beast Wars Inferno: At least the will of the royalty is strong.

Mercurymon: Boy Billy has some serious issues. Especially when it comes to love like that. I heard he met a girl named Blandy and she was really a doppelgänger from the Netherworld and he went Apeshit all over Grim because he thought he was stealing Blandy from him.

Davis: Yeah that is exactly what happened.

Mercurymon: No kidding. Lets do it!

Blackarachnia: What Billy did may have been crazy but he is an idiot. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed.

Beast Wars Inferno: This will be a great job for the Royalty! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Davis used the Iron Fruit Lockseed and got a METAL IRON SWORD! He then read a verse and fired waves of energy and metal and smashed him down all over and they fired waves of energy and metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Sage, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylamders, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Verbina, Aster, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - Billy is an idiot

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) Billy is an idiot. J.D.'s not interested in a love triangle.

Sage: Billy may be an idiot but he is our funny idiot. But yeah J.D. is not interested in that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he sure isn't. But Billy really did a number on him.

Starshine Sparkle: Billy really did a number on him though.

Spyro: He sure did! That was brutal!

Samurai Jack: No kidding there. That was amazing Billy did that.

Ashi: It sure was. Ouch.

Verbina: Yeah that was really painful.

Aster: I bet J.D. is never going to live that down after that kind of beating.

Thundermon: Boy I wouldn't either. Lets do it!

Sage used the Magic Fruit Lockseed and got a Magic Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down and then they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Noah Carver, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Zarya Moonwolf, Camie, Celica, Varie, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - A planet made of spaghetti and meatballs is awesome

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) A planet made of spaghetti and meatballs is awesome. Did you have any?

Noah: You better believe I did and man was it some of the best Spaghetti ever.

Rarity: Oh it certainly was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Some of the sauciest and tastiest ever.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was and Bentley had to stay on the ship. The reason is because he's allergic to tomatoes.

Zarya Moonwolf: And as you can see this entire planet has noodles covered in tomato sauce.

MetalSeadramon: Smart thinking there. With tomato allergies one can never be too careful.

Camie: Yeah but at least he is safe on the ship.

Celica: At least we know what not to give him.

Varie: I agree there too.

MetalSeadramon: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

He turned into the Yellow Operation Overdrive Ranger and then he used the Jewel Fruit Lockseed and got a Yellow Jewel Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Sasuke the Android, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Naruto, Akiko Suzuki, Sakura Haruno, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - A spaghetti planet is really cool

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) A spaghetti planet is really cool. There's even meatballs as well.

Sasuke: Yeah they sure are awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Some of the most tastiest we have ever had.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah they are really delicious.

Sunburn: It sure is a really awesome planet! Even Uncle Grandpa loves this planet. It's just like the Spaghetti Restaurant we went to in Arizona. So awesome.

Naruto: It's really tasty and awesome.

Akiko Suzuki: I agree there too. So awesome and tasty.

Sakura Haruno: Yep. It's awesome.

Machinedramon: I think so too. Lets do it!

Sasuke used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got fire kunai and then he read a verse and fired waves of fire and kunai and smashed him all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Yae, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kurumu Kurono, Sakura Valencia, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Pizza The Kid is controlling the Flying Spaghetti Monster

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) Pizza The Kid is controlling the Flying Spaghetti Monster. I didn't expect that.

Yae: Nobody did! In fact no one even saw it coming. And it was all because he wants revenge on us for defeating him before. We beat him twice. First time after we had lunch and he mangled us up with cactus balls and then we beat him in Nico's rescue and we had awesome Pizza Tortellini pasta too.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was tasty but the first time we faced him we got seriously hurt.

Cozy Glow: Ouch no kidding there!

Hex: That really hurt like crazy.

Kurumu: It sure was awful though.

Sakura Valencia: No kidding. Ouch.

Puppetmon: Boy I remember hearing about that. That was painful. Lets do it!

Yae used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and she got a Skull Katana and then she read a verse and fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed him down all over and then they fired waves of energy, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Orion, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tommy Oliver, Ryan Mitchell, Eric Myers, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Pizza the Kid mangled us up with Cactus Balls 2 years ago and we're not falling for the same mistake

again

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Pizza the Kid mangled you guys up with Cactus Balls 2 years ago. But you're not falling for the same mistake again.

Orion: Nope we sure aren't. But Pizza the Kid got the drop on us back then and we are not falling for it again.

Princess Celestia: Boy he really mangled everyone up and that was painful.

King Solar: Ouch no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: That was really painful. Big time.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure was. Everyone got seriously hurt back then.

Spotlight: No kidding there. That was awful.

Tommy Oliver: You should have seen how many cactus balls we had pulled out of us back then.

Ryan Mitchell: I still feel the nasty pain from all that.

Eric Myers: Yeah me too.

Harpymon: But man that was really painful. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

He turned into the Pink Mystic Force Ranger and he used the Light Lockseed and got a light magic staff and then he read a verse and then he fired waves of energy and smashed her all over and then they fired waves of energy and light and smashed her down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Mikey Kudo, Piper Willowbrook, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Pizza the Kid is getting a one way trip into the Servitude of the Masters of Evil

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: Pizza the Kid is getting a one way trip into the Servitude of the Masters of Evil and man oh man does he deserve it.

Mizore Shirayuki: You better believe he does! He had it coming for hurting many of us the first time.

Trixie Lulamoon: I agree there. The Great and Powerful Trixie got seriously hurt by all those cactus balls from him!

Triple Berry: Yeah that hurt really badly!

Flynn: I agree and it was awful!

Cali: He totally got the drop on us the last time.

Mags: That monster will pay for this.

Hugo: He sure will. BIg time.

Mikey Kudo: Boy that must've been a bad one.

Piper Willowbrook: It sure was.

SkullMeramon: But you guys are not going to make the same mistake again. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and ice and smashed him down.

---

Nikiya, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Nico, Qin, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - Pizza the Kid is a rip off artist and he ruined Uncle Grandpa's favorite restaurant.

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: Pizza the Kid is a rip off artist and he ruined Uncle Grandpa's favorite restaurant.

Nikiya: He sure did and his food sucks eggs!

Pizza the Kid: (Offscreen) I WILL KILL YOU AND RIP YOUR HEAD OFF FOR THAT YOU BITCH!)

Apple Bloom fired a blast of energy and smashed down Pizza.

Apple Bloom: Learn some manners you bad slice of pizza! But yeah his food was horrible! He lowered the quality and raised the prices a lot!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah what a stupid freak!

Scootaloo: His food makes my stomach churn!

Diamond Tiara: He gives all restaurant owners everywhere a bad name!

Silver Spoon: Yeah no wonder the restaurant world hates his guts!

Nico: I agree there girls. And nice shot Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: Thanks Nico.

Qin: But yeah, I'm no restaurant critic but I give his food -7 stars.

Pizza The Kid: I WILL MAKE YOU PAY!

He jumped at Qin and she blew him back with a fire blast and knocked him down.

Qin: Sheesh! Wait your turn mister!

BlackWarGreymon: Yeah hasn't anyone ever taught this guy some manners? But yeah I never liked his food. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down.

---

Shirley the Loon VS Phantom Blot

---

Phantom Blot was next.

Phantom Blot: Boy Billy has a lot of problems doesn't he?

Shirley the Loon: Like someone needs to seriously keep a leash on him.

Phantom Blot: No kidding there.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sea the Sea Dragon VS Bluto

---

Bluto was next.

Bluto: You ready for me girly?

Sea: Always ready for you Bluto.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Aria Blaze VS Mz. Ruby

---

Mz. Ruby was next.

Mz. Ruby: You sure love spaghetti here don't you.

Aria Blaze: One of my favorites. It's awesome.

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Fire VS Bushroot

---

Bushroot was next.

Bushroot: You ready to dance for plants?

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Always ready for this too.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Eria the Water Charmer VS Evil Jewel Man

---

Evil Jewel Man was next.

Evil Jewel Man: Ryuga will make an awesome addition to the M.O.E.

Eria The Water Charmer: He sure will and it's really awesome he has Meteo Drago.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Fujiko Mine VS Strikning

---

Strikning was next.

Strikning: You ready for me babe?

Fujiko Mine: Don't call me babe. Only Lincoln calls me that.

She fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

---

Jericho VS Yost Electro

---

Yost Electro was next.

Yost Electro: I can't believe that Billy hurt J.D. like that.

Jericho wrote "Me neither! He needs to be kept in check by Mandy so this doesn't happen again."

Yost Electro: I agree there too.

Jericho fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Lucia VS Evil Aqua Man

---

Evil Aqua Man was next.

Evil Aqua Man: Sorry J.D. got hurt.

Lucia: At least he's tough.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Hanon Hōshō - Princess of the Southern Atlantic Ocean VS Cyborg Cat

---

Cyborg Cat was next.

Cyborg Cat: Boy Billy sure did a number on J.D. How can he be so stupid?

Hanon: That's just it. He was born without a brain.

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Rosty The Jack Frost VS Snow Ghost

---

Snow Ghost was next.

Snow Ghost roared.

Rosty: Roar yourself.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Frankenstein

---

Frankenstein was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of hand cannons for The My Hero Academia heroes, hand-cannon Blasters called U.A. High School Hero Elemental Fury, a massive collection of hand-cannon Blasters modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark blaster and Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury blaster, but the hand-cannon blasters' colors schemes match the heroes with elemental forces on the blasters and the U.A. High School symbol etched on the side, and colored gems on the top of the blasters.

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Jason: Lets Bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy, elements and more and the blasts all hit Frankenstein and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Frankenstein you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Troy: So far, we haven't been seriously hurt.

Tsukasa: Let's keep it that way.

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Forever Crimson!

Tsukasa turned into Sasori Orange and Daiki summoned clones of the Crimson Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN FORCE!

They turned into the Donbrothers!

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and riders.

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him.

Wheelie, Ransack, Guren and Courage used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wheelie's Fire Stone Sling and Guren and Courage's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon.

Courage and Wheelie: SCREAMING FIRE STONE BLAST!

Guren and Ransack: CRYSTAL LASER BARRAGE!

Flowers of Yamanaka Might and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF MIND MIGHT BLAST!

Metroids of Ice and Iceage: ICE METROID BLAST!

Banshee of Lightning and Screamer: LIGHTNING BANSHEE STORM!

Earth Titan of The North and Lythos: EARTH NORTH SHOT!

Ice Titan of The East and Hydros: ICE EAST SHOT!

Fire Titan of The South and Pyros: FIRE SOUTH SHOT!

Wind Titan of The West and Stratos: WIND WEST BLAST!

Fire of Lightspeed and Fireor: FIRE LIGHTSPEED BLAST!

Wind of Lightspeed and Whirlin: WIND LIGHTSPEED BLAST!

Water of Lost Galaxy and Chillyfish: WATER GALAXY BLAST!

Crystal Sausage Fury and Salami Swami: CRYSTAL FURY BLAST!

Terror of W and Terror Dopant: FEAR OF W BLAST!

Farts of The Stomach and Doc Duodenum: FARTS OF STENCH BLAST!

Comet Mayhem Power and Evil Comet Woman: COMETS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Aqua Fury Force and Trident: AQUA TRIDENT MEGABLAST!

Jellyfish Electrocution Force and King Jellyfish: LIGHTNING JELLYFISH BLAST!

Oil Train Power and Boxcars: OIL TRAIN WATERSHOT!

Firestorm Mage Might and Ted Carson Firefly: FIRESTORM FIREFLY BLAST!

Splash Mayhem Force and Evil Splash Woman: SPLASH TRIDENT BLAST!

Voodoo Might of Africa and Tiki Tak Tribe: VOODOO TIKI BLAST!

Dark Zenkai Force and Stacey: DARK ZENKAI BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen

Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: APPLES OF HONEST BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Uncle Grandpa, Applejack, me, Eli, Nico and Lincoln: HONESTY SPAGHETTI MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PASTA ELEMENT STYLE: MACARONI!

Jessica Kaios: PASTA FIRE STYLE: SPAGHETTI!

Yuna Kamihara: PASTA WATER STYLE: PENNE!

Toph: PASTA EARTH STYLE: RIGATONI!

Makoto Nanaya: PASTA WIND STYLE: ROTELLE!

Shantae: PASTA MAGIC STYLE: ZITI!

Akko: PASTA STAR STYLE: LASAGNA!

Colette: PASTA LIGHT STYLE: FETTUCCINE!

Ryuko Matoi: PASTA DARK STYLE: CAVATAPPI!

They fired waves of energy and elements and it formed into said pastas.

Lincoln and his harem: PASTA FINAL SMASH: PASTA BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of pastas and the blasts all hit Pizza the Kid and smashed him down and Pyros put him in a jar.

Lincoln: Phew, now that's what I call one messy, saucy, and tasty battle.

Nico: (Burps) Oh man, you said it, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Yammy Llargo to deal with, and that Arrancer should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools will pay for what you did to Lord Aizen!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Yammy Llargo.

A large figure came out, and it was none other than Yammy Llargo, the 10th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, as soon as word of the traitor's death reached you.

Yammy Llargo: And now, I'm going to avenge Lord Aizen and kill every last one of you!

Shana Kazami: Fat chance of that happening, the only one dying here is you!

Suddenly, Shana Kazami's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green, and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with winds, birds, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Storm Skyress-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Yammy Llargo, she left emerald green energy, winds, birds, and phoenixes with every step.

Shana Kazami: Just like with your lord, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against both the Soul

Society and the human world, Yammy Llargo, so many have suffered because of you, and now, I will see to it that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Shana Kazami was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with winds surrounding the vortex, there's a flock of birds and phoenixes and the Ventus Bakugan, Storm Skyress, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Shana Kazami emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Shana Kazami grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an an emerald green energy aura with winds, birds, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has the Ventus symbol in the talons of Storm Skyress emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Storm Skyress with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her emerald green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Shana Kazami has on a sleeveless emerald green open blouse, sleeveless emerald green top, emerald green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, birds, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is the Ventus Bakugan, Storm Skyress, and she's surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Shana Kazami felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sky blue angel wings with green tips on the large sky blue feathers and stars grew much bigger for her new body, she also gained four smaller wings, she now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails and Storm Skyress' long tail feathers, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Shana Kazami's massive Storm Skyress-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, winds, birds, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Storm Skyress' Sky Storm Ventus Greatsword of Ventus Phoenix Sky Storm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and the Ventus Bakugan, Storm Skyress, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large emerald green phoenix heads and a large emerald green gem below the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Storm Skyress' head with yellow gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below Storm Skyress that said, "Shana Kazami, Ventus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Storm Skyress, Sister of Shun Kazami, Loving Daughter of Shiori Kazami, Skilled Ninja, Powerful Master of Wind, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Metroid Queen, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds and Phoenixes"

風見シャナ、ヴェンタス ブローラー、爆丸バトル スラマーのメンバー、ストーム スカイレスのジーンスラマー、風見瞬の妹、風見詩

織の愛情深い娘、熟練した忍者、風の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、大敵メトロイド クイーン、ローリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーのダークサイドのスマッシャー、ホークとハンク、パブロとアンダーソンのデスパイザーとスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、ディレンジド、マーダラス、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、凄腕の師匠の凄腕の弟子であり、風と鳳凰の達人

Shana Kazami has transformed into into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SKY STORM VENTUS BAKUGAN SKY FURY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE PHOENIX VENTUS SKY STORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE VENTUS SKY STORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Shana Kazami's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Yammy Llargo saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Shana Kazami fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with winds, birds, and phoenixes at Yammy Llargo and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, but now, he was ready for a fight.

Shun: Incredible, Shana's transformed.

Lincoln: And it's going to get really rough for Yammy Llargo now that we're going to join in, Shun, and Shana, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Shana Kazami: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Green Ventus Sky Storm Phoenix and Divine Green Ventus Sky Storm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Yammy Llargo once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Shana.

Shun: Right. Let's go and give them a hand, Skyress.

Skyress: Understood. We can't let them handle this by themselves.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Shana Kazami, and Shun summoned Storm Skyress, and they joined Lincoln and Shana Kazami.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to help Sōsuke Aizen destroy The Soul Society are over, Yammy Llargo, and now, it's time for you to die.

Yammy Llargo: Bring it on! I'll take on all of you at once!

Shana Kazami, Shun, Storm Skyress, and Lincoln went after Yammy Llargo, who tried to attack them, but they dodged his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Yammy Llargo, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to make you regret your recklessness. I activate the Field Spell,

Ancient Forest!

Lincoln activated the Field Spell, Ancient Forest, and a beautiful forest appeared out of nowhere, and it confused Yammy Llargo. Then, Lincoln, Shana, and Shun took to the trees, and he wasn't able to track them.

Then, Lincoln, Shana, and Shun attacked him with a display of the disciplines of ninjutsu: Taijutsu: as they punched and kicked Yammy Llargo all over the place with powerful punches and kicks, Kenjutsu: as they attacked him with their massive greatswords, Bōjutsu: as they attacked him with staffs that Lincoln created, Shurikenjutsu: as they threw razor-sharp shuriken at him, Sōjutsu: as they created spears and attacked him, Naginatajutsu: they summon naginatas and attacked him, Kusarigamajutsu as they summon some kusarigama sickles and attacked him, and Kayakujutsu, as they used some powerful explosives and pyrotechnics on him.

This was really pissing him off badly, and this caused Yammy Llargo to transform into his enormous, monster-like form, and he'd gotten stronger as a result of his anger, but it made him weaker as a result. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Shana Kazami, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Storm Skyress' Ventus Sky Storm Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's emerald green with winds on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Storm Skyress and the Ventus Symbol surrounded by winds etched on the sides, and an emerald green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Mana Marukura fired blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green energy, and elemental forces at Di Roy Rinker and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and Lincoln turned one of the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and he got right behind Yammy Llargo, and as he stabbed it into Yammy Llargo's back, he screamed in agonizing pain and Lincoln began absorbing him and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, nothing was left of Yammy Llargo except for his clothing, his tail retracted and the stinger changed back, and an energy card with Yammy Llargo's soul inside it fired out from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and when the

Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Shana Kazami and Lincoln did to Yammy Llargo as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Shana Kazami's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails and Storm Skyress' tails, and massive emerald green angel wings and four smaller green angel wings are permanent.

Shana Kazami: That'll teach you, you rage-driven Hollow. Thanks for helping me destroy Yammy Llargo, Linky, and same goes to you and Skyress, Shun.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Shana.

Shun: It was not only an honor to get the chance to fight alongside you, Shana, but that was a truly impressive display of ninjutsu.

Skyress: And we made sure that our foe paid the price for his crimes.

Suddenly, Shana Kazami wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mana Marukura's face, they kissed passionately as Shana Kazami's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Storm Skyress flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Shana Kazami came back to us as the display and Storm Skyress vanished, along with The Ancient Forest.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, Shana, Shun, Skyress, that was one amazing fight, and you guys really showed Yammy Llargo what happens when he relies on brute force, and that was so awesome that you guys used the disciplines of ninjutsu for this fight.

Me: And that was also a nice touch in using the Field Spell, Ancient Forest, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks. Say, maybe we can also start using the Field Spells as well.

Nico: That's not a bad idea, Lincoln. We've used the Equip Spells before, so why not do the same with the Field Spells, and Jaden's used some pretty awesome Field Spells before in his Duels. Plus, we also know which Ghostrick Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow, right?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Aisha Arian, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Ghoul for Day 10 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

MetalSeadramon: Don't worry. We'll take good care of Pizza.

Machinedramon: He'll be a good addition to our ranks.

Puppetmon: We just need to find him an archenemy.

Thundermon: Now, let's get some of this spaghetti home.

Harpymon: I'll help with that.

Me: Good idea.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Uncle Grandpa: (To the viewers) Pizza the Kid is now in the M.O.E. And he made a huge mistake facing us.

Nico: He sure did.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

Spaghetti is awesome and this is a sequel to chapter 1235.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Scarlett, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto And Sailor Venus and Doctor Octopus, Iron Maiden, Universe 666 Aresia, Cancer Zodiarts, Tech Geargolem and Super Zebesian Are heading to a planet made of Macaroni and Cheese for Nico and we're going to battle Another Sagittarius Undead Zodiarts and Another Doctor Octopus and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ninetales named Amara Valmorgia and she is from the planet Valmorg but is also a kitsune that was imbued with intense fire powers and kitsune powers. And she has been a very close friend of Nico and Qin and the others since they were in kindergarten. And she HATES AND LOATHES The Digimon Emperor with a merciless vengeance. The next match-up in the line-up is Julia Makimoto, Subterra Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Hammer Gorem, Twin Sister of Julie Makimoto, and Cousin of Julianna Giagoremu and Lincoln VS. Ulquiorra Cifer. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 10 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Jackie Wren is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World, and we're also going to battle Malcho, the vengeful dragon and archenemy of Iago who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge, but the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet Aisha Arian, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Ghoul, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Arabia and his classmate in Math, she's a ghoul and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank, and she also has a habit of nabbing coins that are lying on the floor. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson, and she wants nothing more than to hunt them down and drink every last drop of blood from their dead bodies until they're nothing more than bone-dry corpses drained completely of blood. Get ready for a crazy adventure as we battle Mr. Ross from the Regular Show movie and we're going to learn a really dark revelation that will make us REALLY pissed at him.

See you all next time.

# TIME TRAVEL FUTURE MAYHEM

Based on the Regular Show Movie

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Scarlett, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto And Sailor Venus and Doctor Octopus, Iron Maiden, Universe 666 Aresia, Cancer Zodiarts, Tech Geargolem and Super Zebesian and we were heading to another awesome and amazing food planet and Nico had a really good feeling that this food planet was going to be really awesome.

Me: I can't wait to see what this planet is going to be like.

Zuria: Boy me too! Man yesterday's food planet was incredible!

Xenia: It sure was. I have a feeling this one will be just as awesome too.

Lola: I have that same feeling too.

Lincoln: Yeah me too!

Camie: Well whatever it will be it will be awesome.

Sailor Venus: You got that right Camie.

Nico: Scarlet, I want to thank you, Doctor Octopus, and your teams for coming today.

Scarlet: It's my pleasure Nico and it's going to be so fun helping you out on this one too.

Sailor Valmorg: We're all really excited for this one.

Nico: Sailor Valmorg, how are you finding the Sailor Soldier life so far?

Sailor Valmorg: To be honest Nico, I'm loving it. It's a really powerful and amazing job to do.

Me: You are also the first Sailor Soldier that we met from a planet over 214 million lightyears away from Earth.

Zuria: Boy I'll say and that was one of the hottest planets we've ever been to.

Me: No kidding on that one! At 2,543˚Fahrenheit that is a really hot planet.

Sirius: Boy it sure was a hot one.

Camie: It sure was.

Sailor Valmorg: But it's awesome going to planets that have the most inhospitable of environments for you all.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Like the you know what planet.

Me: Don't worry Nico. I don't throw up anymore at the mention of Chum.

Nico: Oh good. Like the chum planet.

Zuria: You guys went to a planet made of Chum? YUCK!

Lana: I liked that planet.

Me: Well you did but not me. I couldn't believe we were on a planet like that and I hurled my guts out 7 times.

Laney: Yeah that was disgusting. You should have seen how many times J.D. threw up because of dad eating chum.

Lola: Yeah our dad had a secret hankering for chum.

Me: His school ran out of food and all they had to eat was chum. He actually liked it ever since.

Zuria: That is disgusting!

Qin: You're not kidding there Zuria. That was really gross.

Me: No kidding. And looking back I don't know what the fuck I was thinking picking that planet for the battle for Yost Spiderman.

Lana: Oh come on guys that was a great stage for us to fight in.

Lola: Well for you but not many of us.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: But yesterday was fun.

Nico: We had lots of spaghetti yesterday.

Me: We sure did. That was the sauciest and tastiest ever.

Camie: It sure was.

Xenia: What really shocked me was that Pizza the Kid got all of us before.

Camie: No kidding! Getting hit by cactus balls like that must have really hurt.

Me: Oh it hurt like a son of a bitch!

Nico: But that didn't work a second time.

Me: No it sure didn't.

Eli: Because of learning from our past experiences we didn't get hit again.

Nico: That is for sure.

Me: Also the nerve of Billy! That fucking idiot beat the living shit out of me all because he thought I was stealing Sonia when I wasn't!

Laney: Man what is up with that idiot!?

Magine: I'm sure he's learned a hard lesson about that.

Me: Well with someone as stupid as him it's highly unlikely.

Zuria: Why do you say that?

Me: Billy has an IQ of -5 and his brain is non-existent. He has NO BRAIN at all.

Zuria: Jeez!

Me: Yeah.

Magine: Hmm. Yeah you're right on that.

Lola: No kidding.

Me: But if he beats me up like that again I'm going to rip his fucking big nose off and shove it so far down his throat that he'll be shitting out snot for weeks!

Nico: You realise that I had to end up killing Old Lady Munson just to keep Billy on the team. Are you saying that we shouldn't have saved him from her and Hardly to begin with?

Me: What? No no no. I'm just really upset that I was beaten up like that from him and he was only half my height! I've never been so humiliated like that! Next to the incident in Erika's Gym!

Nico: Well, I pretty much did that lady thing to you. Are you gonna rip my nose off and shove it down my throat too?

Doctor Octopus: Okay, let's all just take a deep breath.

Me: Thanks Otto but no Nico! I would never do that to you.

Qin: Yeah Nico.

Me: (Sighs) I've never been so humiliated in all my life.

Xenia: I know J.D. I know. Billy has problems.

Lincoln: See what's going on thanks to your leadership, Nico?

Me: Lincoln!

Lincoln: What!?

Me: It's not Nico's fault! It's Billy's. Now guys Drop it.

Eli: Besides we went through so much trouble to keep Billy on the team after that.

Me: That's right. Now I don't want to hear another word about it! Do I make myself clear!?

Nico: But J.D.

Me: NOT ANOTHER WORD!

Nico: Okay okay okay.

Maria: We're already here anyway.

We arrived at a planet that looked like a golden yellow world.

Nico: Wow this planet looks cool.

Eli: It sure does.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we saw that it was a planet MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF MACARONI AND CHEESE! It had rivers of melted cheese sauce and noodles covered in cheese all over the place.

Eli: OH WOW!

Me: It's…

Nico: IT'S A MAC AND CHEESE WORLD!

Me: Boy this planet is incredible!

Qin: OH BOY! LETS EAT!

Nico was eating Mac and Cheese like crazy!

He was eating it all over like Pac Man.

Pinkie Pie: Oh boy! I love Pac Man!

WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA!

Nico was eating and eating and eating and eating and eating and eating all over the place!

Piles and piles of macaroni and cheese were gobbled up in seconds and they were gone.

May: Honey, save some for the rest of us!

Me: Yeah Nico don't be a pig!

Nico: Oh come on in guys!

We dove in and got to eating and man was it both cheesy and awesome.

Me: Mmm! (Eating) Delicious!

Xenia: Yummy!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: There's even Blues Clues' Mac and Cheese and Spongebob Mac and Cheese!

Me: Boy I haven't watched Blues Clues in forever.

Lily: But this is cool that there is SpongeBob mac and cheese.

Laney: Boy it sure is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: But you guys can get mac and cheese too.

Me: Thanks.

Lana: But this is so awesome that there is a planet like this.

Qin: I'll say!

Camie: Boy it sure is tasty too.

Sirius: So delicious.

Himiko: Yeah it's really good.

Maria: Let's give some to the mascots.

Nico: Good idea!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: They'll love it.

Nico: Yeah.

Lana: (In her head) I hope Billy isn't still mad at J.D.

Back on Earth, Grim and Billy were watching TV and Mandy was sitting on the chair reading a book and Billy was crying his eyes out.

Billy: (CRYING AND WAILING HARD) J.D. HATES ME! HE WILL NEVER FORGIVE ME!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Billy bonked his head against the arm of the sofa.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Billy that's enough. You're acting like a twit. Besides he'll cool off. In a few years time.

Billy was really crying hard and with dripping snot from his nose like an idiot.

Back on the Mac and cheese planet we were still eating.

Nico: You think I should get King Kai something for Christmas? He's been warning us about incoming villains and yet, we have nothing to thank him with.

Me: Well we'll think of something.

Eli: Yeah we will.

Lola: We have plenty of time.

Nico: Whatever I get him, I'm sure I can send it to his domain in no time.

Me: Yeah you sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: You have plenty of time.

Nico: I promise I'll think of something!

Me: Yeah you will.

Qin:Yep.

Laney: We have 18 days left.

Nico: Okay, raise your hand if you've eaten enough

We all did and then we belched.

Me: Pardon me.

Qin: Man I'm stuffed.

Xenia: No kidding!

Eli: I think I'm done for the rest of the day.

Fluttershy: Me too.

Maria: I'm not full. But I think that's enough Mac and Cheese for me.

Camie: I agree.

Himiko: Me too.

Qin: But it was all so good.

Tsuyu: It sure was.

Zuria: Boy I'm really full though.

Nico: Okay, enough eating. Let's get what we came here for.

Me: That's right.

Starlight Glimmer: It was still… (WINCES IN PAIN)

Her mark for Sagittarius the Archer glowed and it meant that the next Another Undead Zodiarts was close and it was for Sagittarius.

Me: What is it Starlight?

Lincoln: Is it the next Another Undead Zodiarts?

Starlight Glimmer: I think it's for Sagittarius next.

Me: Whoa this will be interesting.

Nico: Let's see who it is this time.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER SAGITTARIUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Evil Centaur Man, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 King Sombra.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow this one is a wicked cool one.

Another Sagittarius Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) (Giggles) Thanks J.D.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and we saw that it was a green hair girl that was actually a Sailor Soldier.

Me: (GASP) Callie Connellia A.K.A. Sailor Cholganna!

Nico: Whoa the Sailor Soldier for the planet Cholganna.

Eli: This is amazing! We never met a Star Wars Planet Sailor Soldier before.

Me: Actually we have bro. Sailor Hoth?

Eli: Oh right.

Sailor Valmorg: Next to me being from 214 Million Lightyears away from Earth that makes me the first Intergalactic Sailor.

Nico: It sure does.

Me: But it's awesome seeing you again Callie.

Sailor Cholganna: You too J.D.

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: Callie and I were a great team together and we busted lots of bad guys in numerous parts of Harlem, New York.

Nico: That is cool!

Eli: No kidding!

Sailor Cholganna: It sure was.

Me: Any other opponents with you?

Sailor Cholganna: Actually yes. Another version of him. (Points to Doc Ock)

Doctor Octopus: Another me!? Whoa!

Nico: You're the second Sailor Soldier who Swartz got to

Sailor Cholganna: I sure am. And there are many more.

Qin: We'll have to watch out for them though.

Camie: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: But I'll face you to save you.

Sailor Cholganna: Okay.

She turned into Another Sagittarius Undead Zodiarts and Starlight fired a beam of magic and energy and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Rouse Card and the Zodiarts switch and purified them and the Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and the symbol of Sagittarius the Archer on it as well as a centaur with a Bow and Arrow. Then the Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Sagittarius. I went over and picked up Sailor Cholganna and brought her over.

Sailor Cholganna: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: One down.

Me: Yep.

Eli: That means the Another Villain can't be far behind.

Me: Nope.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Doc Ock! It was ANOTHER DOCTOR OCTOPUS!

Me: Whoa! Another Doctor Octopus!

Nico: Wow! This one has lots of arms.

Maria: And you are?

Another Doc Ock: (In a girls Voice) You should know Maria!

Maria: (GASP) Oh no! I was hoping never to hear your voice again Ronalda!

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: You know her Maria?

Maria: Unfortunately yes. You see this is my evil twin sister Ronalda Rockell. She hates my guts to the Nth degree. The reason is because she was born with a heart as black as night and she was extremely jealous of me because mom and Carmen hogged all the attention and left her with nothing. Ronalda has been an absolute problem child for us ever since. She started doing terrible crimes and getting in trouble numerous times with the law. We called her Ronalda the Terrible. Mom disowned her and forced her to live on the streets and she did drugs and all that.

Nico: Oh man!

Me: I didn't know you had a twin sister Maria.

Carol: Yeah Maria never mentioned her because she was so evil. She never talked about her much other than the fact that she was a heartless menace that never belongs in her family.

Maria: That's right.

Me: I saw a picture that had a torn photo in it. Half of the photo was ripped off.

Maria: That torn photo was Ronalda. After she was disowned, mom swore to erase all thoughts of her.

Me: Jeez!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV Gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger Gear) But I think it's obvious what that promise was.

Me: And it's obvious you want revenge!

Another Doc Ock: That's right! Maria took everything from me! She ruined my life! I was the best and the star and I deserved everything! Maria was nothing!

Me: How delusional are you?

Maria: Ronalda always had a nasty history with mental problems.

Me: Oh boy. But it's time for her to learn her place.

Maria: Big time.

Kaito got a Thermal Blaster and Zocks got a Vortex Blaster.

Maria: You make me sick Ronalda!

Sougo: (gets out Zero One Ridewatch) I hope you didn't get caught in the Big Bang too.

Armor Time! (Techno rock music) Progrise! Zero-One!

Geiz: (gets out Diend Ridewatch) If you did, then you don't deserve any powers that you have!

Armor Time! (Upbeat rock music) KamenRide! Diend!(Diend transformation noises)

Sougo got ZeroOneArmor while Geiz got DiendArmor.

Me: That's for sure!

Maria: No Ronalda was not caught in the Big Bang.

Another Doc Ock: That's right I was living in the subway on the opposite side of the city when it happened. But I will never forgive you for everything you did to me Maria! I hate you more than life itself!

Maria's aura flared up with incredible force and power.

Maria: Thanks for the power boost Ronalda.

Maria fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Nico: (gets out Doctor Octopus' Ridewatch) As Maria's little brother, I won't let you hurt her!

Nico activated it and grew Doc Ock's arms and fired lasers from them.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and blasted Another Doc Ock all over.

Qin: I won't let you hurt Maria!

She fired waves of fire and smashed and burned her.

May: (gets out Universe 666 Aresia's Ridewatch) Time for some girl power!

She activated it and picked up a huge and heavy wad of macaroni and threw it smashed onto Another Doc Ock.

Qin: YEAH! That was awesome!

Camie: Wow! Go May!

Nico: That is my awesome wife!

May: (gets out Cancer Zodiarts' Ridewatch) You won't have time to enjoy that macaroni! Because this is gonna make you CRABBY!

She activated it and her arms turned into HUGE CRAB CLAWS!

Qin: Fitting.

She snapped her claws at Another Doc Ock and pinched her all over the place and snapped her all over.

Nico: Nice one May!

Qin: That was funny!

May: Thanks.

Maria: (gets out Tech Geargolem's Ridewatch) The difference between you and me? I learned the error of my ways! You didn't!

Another Doc Ock: That's because mom loved you more than me! You were always little miss perfect! I wanted what you were!

Qin: You are a selfish bitch.

Maria activated her ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Scarlet: And another thing I learned about Doc Ock is he did this!

She formed a mini sun and smashed her down in a fiery explosion.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Maria: (gets out Super Zebesian's Ridewatch) And another thing? Carmen and Carol are my true sisters. Not you!

Another Doc Ock: FINE WITH ME!

Maria fired blades at Another Doc Ock and jumped and flipped and got behind her and the she did a devastating kick to her back and smashed her tentacles into dust!

Another Doc Ock: NO! My tentacles!

Eccentro and his team came and they had him the Red Guy, Good Cinder Fall, Mandy the Merciless, Bin Banki And Kid Rot.

Red Guy: Hell-o! It's me!

Eccentro: Hey guys!

Nico: Nice team, Eccentro!

Eccentro: Thanks.

Good Cinder Fall: (Seductively) Hey J.D. Looking great.

Me: Thanks C.F.

Nico: Huh?

Me: The Good version of Cinder Fall and I have been dating for a while and I'm going to have her in my harem soon.

Nico: Nice!

Universe 666 Aresia: I'm happy for you, Cinder.

Good Cinder Fall: Thanks Aresia.

She fired waves of fire and blasted Another Doc Ock down.

Sailor Valmorg: Taste This.

She activated Iron Maiden's Ridewatch and fired iron blades and slashed her all over the place.

Maria: (to Good Cinder) Funny how you're fighting alongside me again.

Good Cinder: Yeah it sure is but I think it's cool.

Qin: Me too.

Maria and Good Cinder fired waves of fire and water and smashed Another Doc Ock.

Xenia: Take that!

May: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then something tickled May's leg.

May: (Laughs) Hey cut it out Nico.

Nico: May I'm not even doing anything.

May: Then who is… (LAUGHS)

We saw that it was a Ninetales tickling her.

Nico: A Ninetales. Wow!

Ninetales: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Amara Valmorgia! Wow!

Ninetales: Good to see you Nico. I got this.

She fired a Hyper Beam Blast and it hit Another Doc Ock and she exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then Nico and Maria went over to Ronalda and they were pissed at her. Ronalda was a brown hair girl with blue eyes and was in an orange prison jumpsuit.

Ronalda: (GROANS) My head. YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS MARIA! I WILL MAKE SURE YOU SUFFER!

Nico: Oh I don't think so!

Nico and Maria then punched her square in her face and knocked her out and tied her up.

Ninetales: Serves that wretch right!

Sailor Valmorg: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ninetales: My favorite is when me and Nico went into an abandoned factory and we found out that it was really a heroin production factory and we blasted the factory into dust and arrested all the people in it.

Me: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: Yep and also Amara is from the planet Valmorg and she is a Kitsune.

Sailor Valmorg: Wow! That is cool! Also it's great to meet a fellow Valmorgian.

Ninetales: Same to you.

Nico: Lets get you back to normal.

Ninetales: Okay but I'm naked.

Varie: We got this.

Varie formed a wall and took her back behind it and then Nico snapped his fingers and Amara was reverting back.

Amara groaned as her tails went back into her butt.

She then regrew her Kitsune fox tails and had Fox Ears on top of her head. She had fiery red hair and fiery eyes.

She got up and was naked and the Fashion Brigade gave her awesome red clothes and she came out and was awesome.

Nico: Wow!

Amara Valmorgia: Wow this outfit is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Amara hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Amara Valmorgia: Me too Nico. Me too.

We got lots of mac and cheese for everyone and then went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, and White Night Dragon are heading back to Dark World for Day 10 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but Jackie Wren is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World.

And we're also going to battle Malcho, the vengeful dragon and archenemy of Iago who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge, but the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 10 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Jackie Wren is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to battle Malcho, the vengeful dragon and archenemy of Iago who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge, but the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates.

Nico: Should've known that vengeful dragon would be back yet again, but now, he's going to get it big time.

Me: A trip to The Black Gates for good, and he's never coming back.

Lincoln: You got that right, and I want to thank you, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, and White Night Dragon for joining us, Emerald.

Emerald: You're welcome, Lincoln, and since this is a vengeful dragon we're dealing with, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, and White Night Dragon are also wanting in on this.

Lincoln: Along with the Signer Dragon Gene-Slammers, Kristina, and Aurora. Now, let's head for Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's shrine.

Jackie Wren: And then, we'll tear Malcho to shreds.

We continued on and we arrived at Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with purple gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large platinum gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World,, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Jackie Wren: You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Ghoul, and with it were the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ghostrick Ghoul, and it's got the six girls.

Ghostrick Ghoul: (Arabic Accent) And away from that monster, Malcho.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Aisha Arian, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I already know that Malcho is heading right for us.

?: I will have my revenge on you all for ruining my plans to destroy the world, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to quit, Malcho?

We then saw our target, Malcho, the vengeful dragon and archenemy of Iago, and he was furious.

Nico: Well, look who's come crawling back from Hell to greet us.

Malcho: We'll see who'll be laughing when I finally destroy you and have my revenge on humanity!

Jackie Wren: The only one who's going to die here is you!

Jackie Wren went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World. Suddenly, Jackie Wren's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Dragon Lord Justice from her back, and as she approached Malcho, she left black and purple energy, darkness, demons, dark magic, and dragons with every step.

Jackie Wren: You really make me sick, Malcho, you became corrupted by your power to control the weather and tried to take over the world and force mankind to bow before you, and Thundra made the right choice to take your amulet and banish you forever, well, now I'm going to see to it that you are destroyed now and forever!

Suddenly, Jackie Wren was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are an army of demons, dragons, and Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Jackie Wren emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Jackie Wren grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair and purple bow on her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dragons surrounding her, she has Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World with purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Jackie Wren has on a sleeveless open dark purple blouse, light purple sleeveless midriff top, long flowing purple dress skirt with jewels around the waist, purple pants, purple sneakers, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dragons on the coattails and Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World surrounded by darkness, demons, dark magic, and dragons on the back. Suddenly, Jackie Wren felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails, Jackie Wren has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Jackie Wren's massive Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Dragon Lord Justice and The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, demons, dragons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Dark Magic Dragon Lord Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large platinum gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight dark purple dragon heads with platinum gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a gold version of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World that said, "Jackie Wren, Gene-Slammer of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Bounty Hunter of Queen Bees, Leader of The Center for the Liberation of Government Institutions from Queen Bee Socialite Mean Girls, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Griselda Huffington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Guardian Angel of Lucy Loud and The Young Morticians Club, Archenemy of The Space Cows, Destroyer of Cary Blakewell of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Dragons, and Dark Magic"

ジャッキー・レン、グラファのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのドラゴン・ロード、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、女王蜂の賞金稼ぎ、政府機関解放センターのリーダークイーン・ビー社交界のミーン・ガールズより、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエフナ、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、セリーヌウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、ルーシー・ラウドとヤング・モーティシャンズ・クラブの守護天使、スペース・カウズの大敵、

ザ・スペース・カウズのキャリー・ブレイクウェルの駆逐艦ネクロム教会、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてダークンのマスターエス、デーモン、ドラゴン、ダーク マジック

Jackie Wren has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS GRAPHA DEMON DRAGON LORD DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC GRAPHITE DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON DRAGON LORD DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Jackie Wren's Super Angel-Demon-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Malcho saw it, he went mad and made a storm with the amulet to kill her, but Jackie Wren fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, demons, dark magic, and dragons, and it hits Malcho and not only does it knock the amulet out of his hands, but also sent him flying out of the shrine, he got up and he was extremely furious now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Jackie Wren has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, Malcho's going to pay for everything he's done, and Jackie, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Jackie Wren: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Graphite Demon Dragon Lord and Divine Demon Dragon Lord Dark World Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this evil dragon down for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Jackie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Jackie Wren.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of trying to take over the world are over, Malcho, now it's time for you to die once and for all, and this time, stay dead!**

Jackie Wren and Lincoln went after Malcho, who tried to attack them with his tail and wings, but they dodged his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Malcho and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and they drew more blood, and Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, and White Night Dragon also attacked Malcho, and Lincoln also cut off Malcho's tail and wings and he howled in agonizing pain.

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh, he even cut off Malcho's wings and tail!

Me: Damn, now that's got to hurt. Let's join in and kick this guy's scaly butt.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, The SWAT Kats, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Malcho, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as

they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Jackie Wren, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World's Demonic Dragon Lord Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with dark purple flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a dark purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Jackie Wren fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, and elemental forces at Malcho and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Malcho's neck and the dragon screamed in pain, and then, Lincoln began sucking out all of Malcho's blood along with assimilating the dragon's abilities, and as soon as Lincoln was done, Malcho was now a desiccated corpse, and as soon as his spirit appeared, he was given The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Jackie Wren's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Jackie Wren: That'll teach you, you heartless dragon. Thanks for helping me destroy Malcho, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Jackie.

Suddenly, Jackie Wren wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Jackie Wren's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Jackie Wren's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons and dragons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Jackie Wren came back to us as the display and Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, that dragon had no chance against Jackie, and that was also a nice humiliating touch you added when you bit him and sucked out every last drop of his blood, Lincoln.

Emerald Goldenbraid: This is also the first time we saw a vampire drain a dragon dry of blood, but in our case, it's our resident Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid hero.

Nico: You got that right, and does anything happen to vampires if they drain a dragon dry of blood?

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Dragon's blood is very powerful and it has immense power because it retains the magic of the serpentine lizard, but there's also some very powerful and incredible benefits: drinking dragon's blood would allow someone to gain both wisdom and strength, heroic bravery, giving one the ability to learn things only the dragons had previously known, such as the languages of the animals, specifically birds, along with getting superhuman abilities.

Me: Whoa, that's awesome. But, I've heard that in several other myths, it speaks of dragon's blood possessing acidic qualities, allowing it to seep through lead, steel, and iron.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) That's right, in these stories, knights who fight the dragons find it difficult to slay them, as their swords are melted the instant they break through the dragon's skin, and in German legend, dragon blood also has the power to give someone invincible skin, and Lincoln is still safe to be around.

Nico: Whew, and it also dramatically increased Lincoln's infinite power, energy, powers and abilities infinite-fold after feeding on Malcho!

We gasped in awe.

Me: I knew dragons are said to be incredibly powerful and majestic creatures, but this is on a whole new level.

Lincoln: I took a pretty big risk by feeding on Malcho, but somehow it paid off, and now, we're finally rid of that world domination-crazed blowhard.

Nico: Wait 'til Aladdin and Iago hear this, they're going to be glad you got rid of Malcho for good, and in the end, he became just another entrée for you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: They'll be happy to hear that, Iago especially, since Malcho has been his greatest archenemy, other than Jafar. (To Aisha Arian) And it's so good to see you again, Aisha Arian.

Aisha Arian reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Ghoul, and she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black dress, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high high heeled boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and ghouls on the coattails and Ghostrick Ghoul on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Ghoul-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Ghoul etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large ghoul heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large ghoul heads and a large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large ghoul heads for the pommel.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) You too, Aisha.

Lincoln went up to Aisha Arian and he hugged her, and Aisha Arian is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her, and she also knows Ursula and Tiana?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Aisha Arian, she's my Guardian Angel from Arabia and classmate in Math, she's a ghoul and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, and she, just like me and the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank, and she also has a habit of nabbing coins that are on the floor.

Me: That's actually a common trait for the ghouls of Arabic myth.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club.

Brittney: And she's also about to be indicted as another member for The Goths of Darkness.

Brittney gave Aisha Arian the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: Awesome, plus, she hates Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion, and she wants nothing more than to hunt them down and drink every last drop of blood from their dead bodies until they're nothing more than bone-dry corpses completely drained of blood.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, I hate to find out what those heartless butt-kissers did to earn her wrath!

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) Trust me, you won't like it one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Aisha, are you absolutely sure about this?

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) (Smiles) Aye, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Aisha Arian, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Aisha Arian, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aisha Arian's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aisha.

Aisha Arian had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Aisha Arian's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Mai Tata, Ouyang Xueli, Lin Yuan, Yang Xuan, Xia Zitong, and Ji Ran from Aishen Qiaokeli-ing.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mai Tata, Ouyang Xueli, Lin Yuan, Yang Xuan, Xia Zitong, and Ji Ran from Aishen Qiaokeli-ing.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mai Tata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mai Tata and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Malcho, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the

heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mai Tata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mai Tata: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mai Tata, Ouyang Xueli, Lin Yuan, Yang Xuan, Xia Zitong, and Ji Ran with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Jackie Wren had gotten The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark

World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Malcho, the powerhungry world domination-crazed and vengeful dragon, who'd come back from the dead for revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Jackie Wren transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln finished Malcho off by biting him on the neck and sucking out every last drop of blood and sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Aisha Arian have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Yeesh, I should've known that vengeful dragon would come back.

Arkayna: And when Emerald showed us what Lincoln did in finishing him off, that was awesome.

Nico: Plus, Adriana and Ramona told us of what happened, such as Lincoln gaining incredible powers and abilities from drinking the blood of a dragon like Malcho, and getting a massive increase in both his power, energy, and abilities as well.

Lincoln: Yep, along with the abilities and benefits of dragon's blood, and this was also the first time I fed on the blood of an evil dragon before.

Iago: And at least, I'm glad to be rid of that blowhard once and for all, sheesh.

Nico: Us both, Iago.

---

After finally getting rid of Malcho once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aisha Arian saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aisha, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Aisha, what's the story on why you hate Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion?

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading to our next class, but then, we spotted Clyde, Rusty, Liam, Zack, and Stella, and they got attacked by Pablo and Anderson and were hanging by their underwear by the flagpole, and when they spotted us, they charged at us to kill us. But, I fired blasts of dark energy at them and trapped them in dark energy straitjackets. I then called Principal Huggins and told him of what those two tried to do, and they got hit with a three-month suspension, plus, he also found weapons in their lockers and a plan they had: they were going to commit a shooting spree in the school and kill everyone. That was the last straw, and Principal Huggins called the police on the two psychopaths, and they were going to be sent to the holding cells. But, the police were ambushed by their psychotic criminal fathers who grabbed their sons and escaped.

We gasped.

Me: Of all the evil, psychotic, heartless things those two butt-munching assholes have done, trying to instigate a school shooting spree is one of those things that's crossed a big line.

Nico: Yeah, so that's why you hated them with a blazing passion.

Lincoln: And why she wants nothing more than to hunt them down and drink every last drop of blood from their dead bodies until they're nothing more than bone-dry corpses. But, we've had to keep her from doing so, besides, they got their comeuppance and they were expelled, and now, they're our targets for our humiliations. Plus, I still haven't forgotten what they did to Liam, Zack, Clyde, and Stella that day.

Lincoln fired a powerful blood red energy blast, which transformed into a dragon, and it went after Pablo and Anderson, and when it spotted its targets, it fired a powerful fire breath blast and they got burned badly and gold and jewels exploded out of them. We saw it through the one-way window and we laughed.

Nico: Serves them right, and was that…?

Lincoln: Yep, it's one of the new powers I'd gained from drinking all of Malcho's blood.

Me: Awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Emerald Coast.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim trunks with the phoenix and clocks on it and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Professor Ivy: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast.

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our beach date, Professor Ivy. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball, plus, his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his haremand they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to Emerald Coast.

Sailor Mercury: And it was really awesome.

Nico: You guys sure had a lot of fun.

Clyde: We sure did.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Billy then came and he was crying.

Billy: J.D.?

Me: What do you want you malignant bubble-nosed amoeba?

Billy: (CRYING) OH J.D. I'M SO SORRY I HURT YOU! I LET LOVE GET THE BETTER OF ME! I WAS BLINDED AND I DIDN'T KNOW SHE WAS ONE OF YOUR WIVES! I'M SORRY! (WAILING)

Me: Well that was a heartfelt apology so I'll accept it but on one condition.

Billy: What is it?

Me: That you start doing smart things instead of stupid things.

Billy: I'll try.

Me: Good.

Lena came in.

Lena Isis: Um… Nico?

Nico: Yes, Lena?

Phosphos: The mascots are doing stupid shit again

Nico: OH, C'MON!

Me: Oh boy.

We went to the mascots room and we saw that they built a teleporter pad.

Me: Wow what is that guys?

Poliwag: It's our Teleporter Pad.

Zipp Storm: What are you guys up to now?

Poromon: We're going to try out our new teleporter out.

Me: So that's why you needed all those parts.

Manaphy: Yep.

Me: Lets see if it works.

Poromon tested it and then…

ZAAAAPP!

It teleported him! He appeared on the moon!

Then he got a Moon Rock and teleported back.

ZAAAAAPP!

He arrived.

Poromon: TADAH!

Me: Wow! It works!

Nico: Wow! I'm impressed!

Stewie: I based it off of my portable time travel pad.

Qin: Awesome Stewie!

G1 Bombshell: Let's test it out some more.

Poromon: Okay!

We did so and we went into a cave in the Center of The Earth with it as well as Nergal's house and that was awesome and we went to so many unreachable places.

Xenia: Wow that is cool!

Volcana: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Well, you saw that Scarlet's team included Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, and Sailor Venus. Lane's team will include Howard The Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, and Fi. Ben's team will include Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, and Hot Dog Princess. And Rex's team will include Tifa Lockhart, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, and Angel Wings. (Pants) I need some water!

Maria gave him some water,

Nico gulped it all down.

Nico: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Carmen: Boy sis I never expected our evil disgrace of a former sister to appear on Nico's rescue.

Maria: She is dead to us. You must never trust her one bit.

Lincoln: I agree. Also I turned her into solid gold. She is now locked away forever.

Laney: Good riddance.

The Previous Group of M.O.E. members then came.

Ranamon: Can me, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Thundermon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, and Harpymon go with you guys?

Mz Ruby: Me, Phantom Blot, Bluto, Bushroot, Evil Jewel Man, Strikning, Yost Electro, Evil Aqua Man, Cyber Cat, and

Nico: Yes you all sure can. Mordecai and Rigby called us over to the park for some reason. It's urgent.

Me: Oh boy. I hope it's one of their enemies.

Xenia: I have a feeling it will be.

Laney: Me too.

Broccoli Guy: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wigglytuff next.

Lola: Aww cute!

Lana: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ulquiorra Cifer, the 4th Espada in Sōsuke Aizen's army, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ulquiorra Cifer coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of that traitor's death, another of his minions would come after us.

Julia Makimoto: But, we'll be ready for him, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Julia.

Julie Makimoto: And don't forget, you guys, Julianna and I are also joining in as well.

Julianna Giagoremu: That's right, we also want in on this fight as well.

Me: Oh boy, a five-against-one fight, this is really going to get messy.

Nico: You got that right, J.D., plus, since Lincoln has Julie, Julia, and Julianna in his harem, against them and Julie's Bakugan, Gorem, Ulquiorra Cifer had better say his prayers. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to meet with Mordecai, Rigby, and the gang.

Lincoln: And put a stop to another of their enemies, and I don't know why, but I've got a feeling that the next of their foes has a really dark revelation about him and we're going to be really pissed off at him. But, we'll find out later on, and when we get done with whoever is causing trouble, you're next, Ulquiorra Cifer.

Duskmon: I hope Mordecai and Rigby haven't gotten into any trouble.

Phantom Blot: Duskmon, this is Mordecai and Rigby we're talking about.

Nico: But lets go.

We were off.

---

We arrived at the park.

Chill Bill: Hey, guys!

Benson: Hey guys. I'm afraid something is going down between Mordecai and Rigby.

Me: Uh oh. What did they do this time?

Benson: Well actually. Read this.

He showed us a college rejection lett.

I read it.

Me: (Reading) "From the Admittance Office of College University. Dear, Rigby We regret to inform you that you have not been accepted into this Fall's freshman class at College University. Though College University is a massive school and it was a record year for how little applications we received, the admissions committee simply could not find any reason to include you in our enrolling class. The deans were obliged to select among candidates who clearly could do the minimum work required at C.U. We hope you can understand our situation, if you can understand this letter at all. But rest assured that we did not make this unanimous decision on a whim and as a result, we are not able to consider any appeals to this decision, so don't even try. Though our school motto is 'The College for Everyone', sometimes college isn't for everyone. We thank you for your interest in C.U., but again, to reiterate, we won't be seeing you anytime soon. Or ever. Sincerely, the Admissions Board at College University."

Nico: Oh man.

Me: Yeah he didn't get into college. So?

Benson: First, you should probably know that the Future Version of Mr. Ross is planning to destroy the universe.

Mercurymon: We'll talk about him later.

Me: But it looks like we found our mission.

Evil Jewel Man: First, tell us more about this rejection letter.

Benson: Well Rigby forged that letter and he had a really good reason. Mordecai and Rigby are really like brothers and did everything together and they loved each other so much that Rigby didn't want to see Mordecai go to college. So he forged that letter so he could be with Mordecai. But in doing so he ruined his chances of going to college.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa that's low! But he did have his own reasons for it. Those two are like brothers.

Rigby: C'mon, Mordecai. I told you it was just one- (puts hand on Mordecai's shoulder)

Mordecai: (slaps hand away) DON'T YOU FUCKING TOUCH ME! JUST ONE LIE?! WELL, EXCUSE ME IF THAT ONE LIE KEPT ME FROM ACTUALLY HAVING A SUCCESSFUL FUTURE!

Rigby: More successful than saving the world thousands of times?

Mordecai: YOU KNOW WHAT?! IT'S FUNNY HOW YOUR LAZY AND SELF SERVING ATTITUDE IS WHAT ALWAYS GETS ME INTO TROUBLE! AND WHY THE FUTURE VERSION OF MR. ROSS IS OUT TO DESTROY THE UNIVERSE RIGHT NOW!

Eye Five: You sometimes get yourself and Rigby into trouble as well. (Mordecai glares at him and he backs off)

Me: Not helping Eye Five.

Mordecai: YOU AND YOUR STUPID SCHEMES!

Me: Eddy are you getting a sense of deja-vu?

Eddy: I sure am.

Rigby: (Gets angry) LIKE YOU'RE ALWAYS INNOCENT! YOU ALWAYS GO ALONG WITH MY PLANS!

Mordecai: MAYBE THEY WOULDN'T END IN DISASTER IF YOU HAD JUST BOTHERED TO WORK HARD FOR ONCE-

Mordecai and Rigby then jump at each other and punch one another while wrestling on the ground.

Pops: Mordeai! Rigby! Please! Stop it!

Mordecai and Rigby: STAY OUT OF IT, POPS!

Pops: (scared) Oh my…

Eli: Excuse me. But I must discipline the nanny goats!

Mordecai: YOU DON'T HAVE TO DO ANYTHING, ELI! BECAUSE I'VE HAD ENOUGH! (throws Rigby off him and at Eli, knocking them to the ground) I'm going home!

Ed: But we can't go home right now, Mordecai!

Double D: If what Benson told us true, then maybe you've forgotten about the maniac planning to destroy the universe?!

Mordecai: You know what, Double D? I'd rather face my consequences like a man than hang around with a so called best friend any longer! (to Rigby) And another thing? I hope an Evil Sasuke ends up killing you! (to Pesto) AND WHAT ARE YOU LOOKING AT, YOU STUPID BIRD?!

Mordecai slammed Pesto to the ground and started walking away.

Eddy: Geez, and I thought me and Sockhead's argument was bad.

Me: Yeah. The Vengeance Express was terrible.

Rigby: (not taking it anymore) FINE! GO HOME! I DON'T BLAME YA! 'CAUSE EVERYTHING WAS MY FAULT! [He bursts into tears. Mordecai stops in his tracks] YEAH, YOU HEARD ME! A FOUL-UP WANNABE LOSER! [He punches himself in the head on the last few words, and then cries.]

Mordecai just rolled his eyes and continued walking away. Nico just glared in Mordecai's direction and then hugged Rigby.

Me: I'll go after Mordecai.

I went to Mordecai.

Me: Mordecai wait!

Mordecai: Leave me alone J.D.!

Me: Mordecai listen to me! Rigby had a good reason to forge that letter!

Mordecai: It was because of him that I was stuck in this dead end job!

Me: No it wasn't! He loves you like a brother! Sure he may have done wrong but it was for a really good reason. He loves you Mordecai.

Mordecai: J.D., unless you want me to beat you up like Billy did yesterday, you'll leave me the fuck alone right now! (continues walking away)

Maria: (stops me) This isn't easy for him, J.D. Just give him some time.

Me: Mordecai. Oh man.

Mordecai was so mad that it looked like he wanted to crack the earth open with a punch!

Benson: Look, guys. Right or wrong, what's done is done.

Skips: But we got another problem right now. The Future Ross.

Me: Can you tell us all about him?

Benson: I can try.

He did so.

* * *

Mr. Ross is the main antagonist of Cartoon Network's 6th animated feature film Regular Show: The Movie. He is Rigby's former science teacher and archenemy.

He was voiced by Jason Mantzoukas, who also played Steelbeak in Ducktales 2017 and Scarecrow in The LEGO Batman Movie.

Mr. Ross was a former volleyball coach teacher and a science teacher at West Anderson High School. After his volleyball game tournament was ruined by Rigby when he played his saxophone, he plans to get revenge on Rigby by using a Timenado to erase all of time in space and blow up the Earth.

When Mordecai and Rigby were still in West Anderson High School, Ross was employed as both a volleyball coach and a science teacher. During a championship volleyball match with rival school Riverdale, Rigby interrupted the game by playing his saxophone, this moment's hesitation causes Riverdale and to hit the ball and win, causing West Anderson High to lose, much to Ross' anger. At the near end of school Rigby is told by Ross that since he's failing his class he won't finish high school or attend College U like he and Mordecai planned, Rigby begs for a second chance and Ross reluctantly agrees and would pass Rigby if he hands in a school project. Rigby asks if he can get an example on what to do, Ross shows both Rigby and Mordecai his still in progress prototype time machine, he admits he wants to use this to make sure Riverdale does not score that final point and also to get revenge (on Rigby).

Even with this extra help Rigby receives his form in the mail and sees he didn't get that scholarship to College U, he goes to Mordecai's house before he gets there and sees whether or not he made it to College U. Rigby finds Mordecai's form and sees he did make it to College U. Not wanting their friendship to end, Rigby forges a letter saying Mordecai didn't get in. When Mordecai sees Rigby's letter, he immediately decides to use Ross' prototype time machine in order to go to the past and tell himself to get better grades (Rigby also wants to use this to get better grades since he's the one who didn't make it), During their attempt to finish the time machine Mordecai and Rigby accidentally cause an explosion blowing up the science lab and a part of the school and inadvertently causing the Timenado. Because the explosion was caused by Ross' machine and plutonium Ross is fired and sent to jail while Mordecai and Rigby get expelled with Mordecai losing his scholarship.

At some point in time, Ross resurfaces and finds a way to harness the Timenado and plans destroy all of time. Benson, Rigby, Pops, Skips, Muscle Man and High Five Ghost become part of a group called the "Park Rangers" in order to stop Ross from interfering with what's left of time, but to no avail. At some point, Mordecai joins Ross after finding out that Rigby changed his scholarship letter, destroying his future and joins Ross' criminal empire. Benson's squad group manage to reach Ross' base of operations, The Timenado and attempt to destroy it, but they are ambushed by Ross' men, killing Muscle Man, Skips, High Five Ghost and Pops in the process.

Rigby and Benson survive the first attack and Ross comes to gloat and tells the two Mordecai and Rigby actually created the Timenado. Benson and Rigby don't believe Ross at first, but Mordecai tells him that it relates to what happened at high school. Benson tells Rigby to go back into the past and stop whatever caused the Timenado and Benson blocks Ross' men to buy Rigby some time killing him in the process. Rigby manages to set the time jump in his ship, but Mordecai shoots him in the chest before he can make the jump.

Because Rigby is shot, he does not have enough time to stop the events that caused the Timenado so he goes into the present timeline to warn the groundskeepers at the park. Rigby tells the others about what's happening and that they need to stop it. Initially it seems that the members of the group managed to stop the Timenado by smashing the time machine prototype before it's finished, but Ross watches the group from afar and makes another prototype in his former classroom. Before the Park members leave Rigby sees that a portal has formed and realizes that his younger selves are still on a plot course to complete the time machine because he still switches Mordecai's letter.

When the park members go back to the High-school to stop the younger Mordecai and Rigby, but Ross and Future Mordecai are waiting for him. Ross and Future Mordecai fight against the present park rangers and distract them long enough for Young Mordecai and Rigby to create the Timenado. After the Timenado is created, Ross makes Rigby to admit what happened with the College U scholarships, threatening to kill Mordecai if not. Rigby decides to read his letter to prove he was in fact the one not to get into College U, showing Future Mordecai why Rigby compromised his future, because he wouldn't be in it with him. Now that Ross finally has gotten his revenge he decides to shoot Mordecai anyway, thankfully

Future Mordecai blocks the shot saving him. Mordecai is still angry at Rigby for betraying him and no longer believes they are friends causing him to runaway in sadness with the time machine.

Mordecai and the present park rangers join with Gene for a final showdown with Ross. The present park rangers manage to break into the Timenado once again (chronologically the first time). Rigby returns wanting to say sorry for what he did to Mordecai. Rigby and Mordecai fight against Ross and he falls, the two think he's gone for good since he broke his neck in the fall. Rigby uses the chance to apologize for what he's done and Mordecai forgives him since he's made a couple mistakes on his own without Rigby's expertise, to prove his trust to Mordecai, Rigby chooses to pick up the plutonium in order to destroy the Timenado even though he does not have a protective suit. Mordecai helps Rigby with the plutonium to prove their friendship and carry the plutonium together. Ross comes back to life healing from his neck injury. Ross confronts the duo preparing to fight them once more. Rigby is handed a sword by his ally, Techmo. Rigby slices Ross' head so even if he heals he won't be able to reattach to his body ending him.

Rigby and Mordecai destroy the Timenado and made sure their past selves don't make the same mistake by convincing them to apologize to Mr Ross' past self for ruining his volleyball game. This is enough for him to not become a revenge seeker. Even though he is still going to jail, he has no ill intentions towards Rigby anymore.

He appears in "Rigby's Graduation Day Special", where he is shown to be in the same prison cell with Doug.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Of all the crazy and ridiculous and petty reasons for revenge this one takes the cake!

Nico: He's upset at Rigby for ruining his volleyball game!? How stupid is that!

Xenia: And he wants to destroy the entire planet!? HE'S FUCKING

INSANE!

Rigby: (to Benson) I'm fired, aren't I?

Benson: No. I'm not firing you. I'm just disappointed. But I understand why you did it.

MetalSeadramon: You guys have been friends since you were little. Okay, maybe what you did was wrong. But you just wanted to be together with your best friend.

Me: Yeah there's nothing wrong with that. Especially after how you all have gone through so much together.

Benson: And if Mordecai went to college either with you or by himself, you two wouldn't have met all of us. (sighs with a smile) Because believe it or not, you're the best friends I ever had.

Muscle Man: Same with me guys.

Skips: And me too.

Me: And Rigby you have Elaine and she is a great girl for you.

Rigby: Doesn't make me feel better. You guys might as well just use the Black Gates on me. Not like I have anything left to live for.

Yost Electro: (solemnly) Usually, when we're about to use the Black Gates on people, we feel good about it. So why don't we right now?

Me: Max no! We will not use the black gates on Rigby. Sure what he did was wrong but it was completely reasonable. He just wanted to be with Mordecai. Is that so wrong?

Yost Electro: No I suppose not.

Me: But lets give Mordecai some time to chillax and then he'll come to his senses.

Yost Electro: To be fair, I did say I didn't feel good about it.

Me: But we still won't use the Black Gates.

Nico: That's right.

Me: But Rigby when he cools down you need to apologize to Mordecai.

Nico: And it better be a good one.

Me: Please?

High Five Ghost: (to Pesto) Are you okay, Pesto?

Pesto: Yeah I'm okay. Just my pride.

Squit: Boy he really flattened you Pesto.

Pesto: What do you mean by that?

Squit: He flattened you. You know he hit you hard.

Pesto: Are you saying that I'm a pancake to pour maple syrup all over here for your breakfast enjoyment!? Is that what you're saying!?

Squit: No I'm not saying that! I'm saying that he flattened you by punching you into the ground.

Pesto: I was flattened?

Squit: Yeah. That's what I'm saying.

Pesto: THAT'S IT!

He jumped Squit and pulverized him all over in a brutal and savage fight cloud!

Bobby was laughing hysterically.

Benson: I don't mean to be insensitive. But time isn't something we have right now.

Grave Clobber: He's right. We can't wait for Mordecai to come back when Future Ross is planning his move.

Me: I agree with Grave Clobber. What Future Ross is planning to do will ultimately destroy the entire universe and we can't let him do so.

Xenia: I agree there.

Lola: This guy is an absolute monster.

Camie: And he needs to pay for his crimes in blood.

Varie: Big time.

Puppetmon: (to Lincoln) Well, Lincoln. I hope you enjoyed the show. Mordecai's probably leaving the team for good and Rigby just lost his best friend.

Cyber Cat: But to be honest, the sight of Rigby crying is probably making you happy right now!

Lincoln: No it's not.

Me: Guys now is not the time for Lincoln to be happy about discord brewing amongst the team.

Xenia: I agree there. We have a crisis on our hands.

Qin: No kidding.

Mordecai punched a tree and smashed it down!

Mordecai: Stupid fucking Rigby. Turns out he was always getting me into trouble from the beginning. Well, screw him! (sighs) I just hope J.D. and the others will be alright.

?: If you're concerned about them, why not go back to them?

Mordecai then saw J.T. and Cash. J.T. was the one who spoke.

Mordecai: J.T. and Cash, Ben's former bullies.

Cash: Guilty as charged. We saw the whole argument that you had.

Mordecai: Then you probably know that my so called best friend was the one always ruining my life!

J.T.: Look, I totally get where you're coming from. Ben and I used to be best friends as kids. Until I ditched him for Cash. Mostly because I didn't want to be beaten up. Ironically, I became close to Cash more than I was ever close to Ben. The point is, I don't want you to turn out like I did. Not when there's still a chance to fix things.

Mordecai: I can't go back to the team! Not with Rigby still there!

Cash: Look, Rigby made a boo boo. No argument there. But deep down, he's still your best friend. Are you really gonna let years of friendship go just like that.

Mordecai: (sighs) No. I guess not. I really screwed up, didn't I?

J.T.: Hey, Rigby screwed up. You screwed up. And so did me and Cash. But that's why we're talking to you right now. We want make up for trying to take credit for Ben's wins the last time we talked. And you want to make things right with Rigby.

Cash: Though, hoping that an Evil Sasuke would kill Rigby was probably harsh.

Mordecai sighed and then remembered all the fun times they had not just with us but in many of their adventures before us. Especially with saving the world numerous times from destruction.

Mordecai: You're right! I've been a terrible friend. I have to set things right. Also we got to kill Future Ross.

J.T.: That's the spirit!

Mordecai: Thanks guys.

Cash: We'll gladly help you guys out too.

Mordecai: Also, Gwen can turn into a Great White Shark now.

J.T.: That's what we heard.

Cash: That is so cool.

Mordecai: Lets go.

They went back to us.

Me: I hope Mordecai has cooled down now.

Mordecai: Yes I have.

Me: Glad you're better.

Ben: J.T.! Cash! I didn't expect you guys to be here.

J.T. We saw Mordecai under a lot of stress and helped him out.

Me: That's awesome. So you guys are Ben's friends J.T. And Cash. Awesome to meet you both.

J.T.: Same here J.D.

Jen Tennyson: Long time no see boys.

J.T.: (Blushes) Jen it sure has been a while.

Jen Tennyson: But it's good to see you guys again.

Cash: Same here.

Ben: (sighs) Cash, whatever you and JT want to say, say it and leave.

Cash: Okay, we deserve that. Mostly for the bullying.

Kevin: The bullying we're not mad about. It's about the last time we talked.

J.T.: But this time, we REALLY want to help.

Shield Shredder: Let's hear them out. And Psyphon even told me that one time that J.T. and Cash really did save Ben from him before.

Me: That's right I heard that Cash found this laser glove and it drove him mad with power and he was destroying everything in his path.

Cash: Yeah that was crazy.

Riley: We'll have to hear about that soon.

Mordecai: Look, guys, I said some things before and-

Machinedramon: "Said some things before"?! That's putting it nicely!

Evil Aqua Man: I get you were mad at Rigby. But you made him cry, wished an Evil Sasuke would kill him, scared Pops and Eye Five, and I think you might have given Pesto and Eli some bruises. And did I mention that you threatened to beat J.D. up like Billy did?!

Me: Guys that's enough!

Nico: Yeah just let Mordecai and Rigby talk.

Eli: Yeah.

Mordecai: Look, Rigby, I'm sorry for snapping at you.

Rigby: Mordecai, what you said back there hurt me. But at the same time, you were absolutely right about me. (sighs) Maybe you deserve a better friend than me.

Mordecai: No, I don't! Am I upset about not getting into college because of you? Well, I was. But I realized that if I DID get into college, I would be having a normal life and wouldn't have met you, Benson, Muscle Man, Skids, J.D., and the others. Because let's face it. Normal life is boring.

Koichi: No matter how much some of us want to get back to said normal lives.

Me: Normal life is always boring.

Nico: Yes it is.

Xenia: Yep.

Rigby: You're right. Thanks guys.

Thundermon: And to think your whole friendship started with a magic keyboard.

Strikning: Way to ruin the moment!

Me: Guys calm down!

Nico: Yeah we got bigger things to worry about. Future Ross is coming and we have to be ready for him so we can kill him for good.

Xenia: Now HE is a monster that deserves the Black Gates.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Slobber Trap: (to the Loud Kids) Don't you guys have anything to say about this whole drama between Mordecai and Rigby? You were quiet the whole time.

Lincoln: I don't know.

Lori: Me neither.

Lana: We got nothing.

Lola: Yeah.

Lily: Besides this fight with them was not our concern.

Camie: Well yeah.

Techmo: Sorry, I'm late!

Harpymon: You're Techmo, right? What are you doing here?

Techmo: Benson invited me to help in the battle.

Snow Ghost: Well, you're not late. You're just in time.

Me: Awesome to meet you though Techmo.

Techmo: Same here J.D.

Nico: But we're glad you're here too.

N: (to JT and Cash) You two will need a weapon. And no! You can't use a Techadon glove!

Muscle Man: They can use this blaster I got from that ship.

Me: Good idea.

Shanan: Where did you guys even find a Techadon glove anyway?

J.T.: We found it in Kevin's car.

Shanan: Kevin what were you going to do with a dangerous glove like that?

Kevin: I was going to sell it for some cash.

Me: I see.

My computer went off.

Me: Uh oh.

I turned it on and it showed a temporal disturbance coming.

Me: Temporal Anomaly heading towards us.

Nico: He's coming. Lets get ready for the entrance.

We got into the ship Techmo brought.

Arbormon: I'm surprised we can fit in here.

Techmo: Hang on. It's gonna be a bumpy ride!

Bushroot: I hope I don't puke!

We were off into the future!

ZOOM!

We went faster than light into the future.

Me: WHOA! THIS IS FAST AND COOL!

Nico: WOW!

Eli: WEEEEEEE!

We arrived in the future.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Rigby: There it is guys.

Catzi: Entrance time.

Nico: Here we go.

We flew in and the ship landed in the station.

Future Ross saw the ship.

Future Ross: Time to die.

The ship opened and it was empty?

Future Ross: Hm?

Then spirits of all 1400+ Digimon as well as the Elemental Forces of Nature appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Qin: Ross your twisted ambition ends here!

Me: No way are we going to let you destroy the entire universe!

Future Ross: You have no choice! The universe will pay for everything it did to me.

Me: Oh you poor wittle baby? Upset because you lost one lousy game in vowweyball.

We laughed.

Future Ross got infuriated.

Techmo: You guys have the usual battles. I'll keep Ross busy!

Bluto: Not without me you won't!

Grumblemon: Same with me!

Me: Okay!

They went at him and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Then Captain Cold, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Loki, New Wave, Evil Blizzard Man, Roulette, Zeru, Capricorn Zodiarts, Lanhua, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Evil Butane Man, Fenghuang, Quakemon, and Yani appeared.

Nico: Captain Cold, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Loki, New Wave, Evil Blizzard Man, Roulette, Zeru, Capricorn Zodiarts, Lanhua, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Evil Butane Man, Fenghuang, Quakemon, and Yani.

Zeru: This guy is not going to destroy the universe on our watch!

Me: You got that right!

Qin: How did you guys find us?

Zeru: We snuck aboard while you guys weren't looking.

Me: Sneaky.

Mummy: (to JT and Cash) I didn't expect you guys at all to come. Nor did I expect you guys to talk some sense into Mordecai.

J.T.: Yeah we did show up at the right time.

Cash: But our talk worked, didn't it?

Captain Cold: It sure did.

Me: Yeah and we owe J.T. And Cash big time.

Trap Jaw: No way were we gonna let Mordecai quit the team or end his friendship with Rigby.

Me: Nor are we going to let Future Ross destroy the entire universe. He's not going to to just destroy the Earth but also he's going to destroy the entire universe.

Mummy: That's insane!

Qin: He is insane!

Beast Man: (to Nico) Heard you went to a Mac and Cheese planet.

Nico: We sure did! So awesome and tasty.

Unicorn: How much did you eat?

Nico: PILES AND PILES of mac and cheese.

Me: Over 30 pizzas worth.

Unicorn: WHOA! That's a lot!

Beamcaster came out.

Me: Round 2 for Beamcaster. Wow!

Beamcaster: Yep.

Me: Neat.

Beamcaster: You guys realize that once all of our teams are completed, we're going to have them in the usual battles, right?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yep I sure do.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Qin Chen, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Flash, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - Nico's Rescue

---

Captain Cold was first.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Nico's rescue was in a Mac and Cheese planet. (laughs) I bet you had some with him!

Qin: You bet I did! Nico was loving that planet as much as the cheese and cake and chicken wing ones. You should have seen what that planet was like.

Sunset Shimmer: It was amazing. It was some of the cheesiest and most delicious macaroni and cheese we've ever eaten.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and it was really delicious!

Sunburn: Boy it sure was.

Flash: I'll say! REALLY cheezy and good.

Captain Cold: (LAUGHS) Glad Nico and everyone loved it. Lets do it!

Qin used the Ice Fruit lockseed and got an Ice Sword and she read a verse and they fired waves of ice and fire tornadoes and blasted him all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Buzzoff, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Battling Another Sagittarius Undead Zodiarts and Another Doctor Octopus

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Nico, Scarlet's team, Doc Ock's team, and the others did good Battling Another Sagittarius Undead Zodiarts. And Another Doctor Octopus as well.

Sydney: They sure did a great job and it was a really cheesy and awesome battle on a macaroni and cheese planet.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was some awesome planet. Nico loves Macaroni and Cheese just as much as he loves chicken wings, cheese, cake and chocolate.

Starshine Sparkle: He can't get enough of those foods.

Spyro: Nico will eat mountains and mountains of those foods and still go for more.

Buzzoff: That is for sure. I think it's awesome myself.

Trap Jaw: It sure is awesome. Just like old times. Lets do it!

Sydney used the Magic Fruit Lockseed and got a Magic Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of stars and blasted him all over and they fired waves of magic and energy and blasted him down.

## Nanette Allbright, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Man Of Arms, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Lincoln's Rescue

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him battling Malcho. How was it?

Nanette: It was really awesome and they got The Demonic Darkness Dragon Lord Greatsword of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World. And Jackie Wren transformed and banished him to the black gates.

Rarity: Oh it was a most amazing battle darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was. It was epic.

Gill Grunt: We had a great adventure on that one.

Man Of Arms: Yes everyone did really good on that one and it was a good battle.

Beast Man: Glad everyone did good. Lets do it!

Nanette used the Water Fruit Lockseed and got a Water Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of water beasts and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Castille, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Iron Man, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Meeting a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Ghoul

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) I heard you guys met a Gene Slammer for Ghostrick Ghoul. What's her name?

Sheila Loud: Her name is Aisha Arian and she is from Saudi Arabia and she is a really amazing girl.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she is awesome and she also hates Pablo and Anderson really big.

Scootaloo: She sure does. Her story is awesome too.

---

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aisha, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Aisha, what's the story on why you hate Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion?

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One day, Lincoln and I were heading to our next class, but then, we spotted Clyde, Rusty, Liam, Zack, and Stella, and they got attacked by Pablo and Anderson and were hanging by their underwear by the flagpole, and when they spotted us, they charged at us to kill us. But, I fired blasts of dark energy at them and trapped them in dark energy straitjackets. I then called Principal Huggins and told him of what those two tried to do, and they got hit with a three-month suspension, plus, he also found weapons in their lockers and a plan they had: they were going to commit a shooting spree in the school and kill everyone. That was the last straw, and Principal Huggins called the police on the two psychopaths, and they were going to be sent to the holding cells. But, the police were ambushed by their psychotic criminal fathers who grabbed their sons and escaped.

We gasped.

Me: Of all the evil, psychotic, heartless things those two butt-munching assholes have done, trying to instigate a school shooting spree is one of those things that's crossed a big line.

Nico: Yeah, so that's why you hated them with a blazing passion.

Lincoln: And why she wants nothing more than to hunt them down and drink every last drop of blood from their dead bodies until they're nothing more than bone-dry corpses. But, we've had to keep her from doing so, besides, they got their comeuppance and they were expelled, and now, they're our targets for our humiliations. Plus, I still haven't forgotten what they did to Liam, Zack, Clyde, and Stella that day.

Lincoln fired a powerful blood red energy blast, which transformed into a dragon, and it went after Pablo and Anderson, and when it spotted its targets, it fired a powerful fire breath blast and they got burned badly and gold and jewels exploded out of them. We saw it through the one-way window and we laughed.

Nico: Serves them right, and was that…?

Lincoln: Yep, it's one of the new powers I'd gained from drinking all of Malcho's blood.

Me: Awesome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Unicorn: WHOA! I don't blame Aisha one bit for wanting to kill those two for everything they did. But man that is the worst! Pablo and Anderson trying to do a School Shooting is pure evil!

Whirlwind: Yeah those two are absolute monsters!

Iron Man: You got that right! Those two are absolute menaces to society!

Unicorn: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Sheila used the Wind Fruit Lockseed and got a Wind Sword and she read a verse and spun him around in a powerful lightning tornado and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Spiderman, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - The Mascots building a teleporter

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Did The Mascots really build a teleporter? How did they even manage to make it at their size?!

Rice Fitzgerald: Well they based it off of Stewie Griffin's portable time machine which I think is really cool! It works really amazingly perfectly.

Applejack: Yeah that is a really amazing and well built piece of equipment.

Apple Bloom: Boy I'll say! I think it's really amazing and fun.

Flashwing: You should have seen where they went with it!

Spiderman: Yeah they went to the moon and even into a cave in the Center of The Earth with it as well as Nergal's house. That was cool.

Killer Shrike: Wow! That is amazing! Kudos to them for building that. Lets do it!

Rice used the Crystal Fruit Lockseed and got a Jewel Crystal Scythe and she read a verse and they fired waves of crystal shards and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of rock, earth, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

Maxxine Stennson, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ben Tennyson, Jen Tennyson, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - The Mascots built an awesome teleporter

The Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) The Mascots built an awesome teleporter. One that took them to the moon.

Maxxine Stennson: It sure did and that was so cool! They went to many awesome places with it and it was really awesome.

Fluttershy: It was all really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Boy I'll say.

Stealth Elf: We're really amazed that they built that.

Ben Tennyson: Yeah it was why they bought those parts at the mall yesterday.

Jen Tennyson: It was well ingeniously built.

Mummy: Wow that is really cool. Lets do it!

Maxxine used the Nature Fruit Lockseed and she got a nature vine whip and she read a verse and fired waves of fruit and smashed him all over with them and then they fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit and flowoers and smashed him down.

Kendra Armstrong, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jackie Chan, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - What the hell was Rigby thinking forging that rejection letter!

Shendu The Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) What the hell was Rigby thinking forging that rejection letter?! (sighs) At least now that Mordecai's back with us, he truly knows what he did was wrong.

Kendra: In all honesty I don't know what was going through his mind when he did that. But I guess he didn't want his friendship to be separated for when Mordecai went to college.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy I don't blame Rigby for that. I would be upset myself if I went off to college and got away from my friends like that.

Cozy Glow: What he did might have been low but it was for a good reason.

Hex: Yeah no kidding there. Poor Rigby. He just didn't want his friend to go.

Jackie Chan: But Mordecai was really pissed at Rigby.

Shendu: I don't blame him one bit for being that mad. They practically were killing each other. Lets do it!

Kendra used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and got a Skull Smashing War Club and then she read a verse and they fired waves of energy and skulls and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, energy, skulls and bones and smashed him down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jade Chan, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - Rigby went too far on that one

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Rigby went too far on that one. (gets concerned) Though after seeing him break down like that, it's hard to stay mad at him.

Georgina: Yeah no kidding. Poor guy. He just didn't want his friend to leave him for college. Look at Mordecai and Rigby. They are like brothers, two peas in a pod and are like perfect siblings.

Pinkie Pie: Boy they sure are amazing as friends and all that.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) They sure are and I got a strong sense of déjà-vu when they fought like that.

Featherweight: Yeah the way they fought reminded Double D and Eddy of how they were fighting because of the Vengeance Express travesty.

Sprocket: Yeah that was brutal!

Jade Chan: Oh man! Rigby breaking down like that reminded Eddy of how hard he cried.

Hsi Wu: Oh man. I don't blame Rigby for doing all that. It may have been wrong but his reasons were justified. Poor guys. Lets do it!

Georgina used the Iron Gear fruit and got an iron blaster and she read a verse and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

May Chan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki (Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue) - Mr. Ross is a monster

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) Mr. Ross is a monster. Well, the future version of him is anyway.

May: Yeah no kidding! He wants revenge all because Rigby destroyed his volleyball game! What an absolutely pathetic reason.

Princess Luna: Yeah Ross is really pathetic and he wants to erase all of history!? Not on our watch.

Moondust: What he is doing will destroy the entire universe.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding. Everything will be completely destroyed.

Gari: We can't let that happen.

Blackout: No way.

Carter: Yeah it's awful.

Loki: I hear ya there! Lets do it!

May used the Dark Fruit Lockseed and got a Moon Scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of darkness and moons and smashed him all over and they fired waves of ice fire and darkness and smashed him down.

## Maria, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Crystal, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - Mr. Ross will pay for his crimes

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) The future version of Mr. Ross will pay for his crimes. Including manipulating the power of the Timenado.

Maria: Yeah no kidding there! What he is doing is beyond all forms of forgiveness!

Princess Celestia: He is messing around with things that will have horrible consequences on the fabric of the world and the universe and time.

King Solar: Yeah he sure is and he needs to be stopped.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah he is pure evil!

Amber Morning: And all because he lost a volleyball game! How pathetic! And I thought Evil Lynn was a rotten sore loser.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there.

Crystal: He absolutely disgusts me!

New Wave: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Maria used the Light Lockseed and got a Light Blaster and then she read a verse and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place and then they fired waves of water and light and blasted her down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Beamcaster

---

Beamcaster was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Mr. Ross, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Mr. Ross symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Nico: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Beamcaster and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Beamcaster you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

Vixen VS Evil Blizzard Man

---

Evil Blizzard Man was next

Evil Blizzard Man: Crazy that the Mascots build an awesome teleporter.

Vixen: I think it's really awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mikey VS Roulette

---

Roulette was next.

Roulette: Roady for action?

Mikey: You bet I am.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Ryo of Wildfire VS Zeru

---

Zeru was next.

Zeru: You ready for this?

Ryo: I always am ready.

He fired waves of fire and knocked him down.

---

Meilin VS Capricornus Zodiarts

---

Capricornus Zodiarts were next.

Capricornus Zodiarts: You ready for me?

Meilin: I always am ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Haruko Kamio VS Lanhua

---

Lanhua was next.

Lanhua: This is always fun.

Haruko Kamio: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Mokunai XI VS Mummy of Anhk-Ha

---

The Mummy of Anhk-Ha was next.

He groaned.

Mokunai XI: Oh groan yourself.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

---

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: Boy Billy did a number of J.D.

Yost Spiderman: No kidding there.

He fired waves of webs and tied him up.

---

Spyro VS Fenghuang

---

Fenghuang was next.

Fenghuang: Mordecai and Rigby sure went through a lot with Ross didn't they?

Spyro: Boy I think that's an understatement.

Spyro fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Kwame VS Quakemon

---

Quakemon was next.

Quakemon: I feel bad for Mordecai and Rigby.

Kwame: I do too. It's bad they went through that.

Kwame fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

---

Mirai Cheng VS Yani

---

Yani was next.

Yani: Boy this has been a crazy day huh?

Mirai Cheng: Tell me about it.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

We regrouped.

Techmo: It's over, Ross. By now, your army has probably been defeated. You're finished.

Me: That's right!

Future Ross: I'LL BE FINISHED WHEN TIME IS ERASED AND MORDECAI AND RIGBY ARE DEAD!

Bluto: Geez, let it go, dude!

Nico: Yeah you lost!

Future Ross: LET IT GO?! DO YOU KNOW WHAT IT FEELS LIKE TO DEDICATE YOUR LIFE TO SOMETHING AND THEN HAVE IT FUCKING RUINED?!

Rigby: (looks down in guilt) Yes, I do. But I'm gonna work hard to make it right!

Me: And we're going to do that by KILLING YOU!

I fired waves of energy blasted Future Ross all over the place!

Gia: Buddy, time is NOT on your side.

Tsukasa: And we mean that literally.

Me: Because YOUR TIME IS UP!

Kamen Ride: Zi O!

Kamen Ride: Decade!

Kamen Ride: Diend!

Tsukasa turned into Zi-O and Daiki summoned clones of the Decade Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Rangers and Riders!

Maria: And this one.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIALS) MASTERS OF EVIL BURN!

She summoned all the members of the M.O.E.!

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Vypra: No one destroys the universe!

We went at him and punched and pulverized and smashed him all over the place.

Perceptor, Bombshell. Zipp and Lena used the Earth and Gundalia Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Perceptor's missiles, Bombshell's mortar shells and Zipp and Lena's powers 100-fold.

Zipp Storm and Perceptor: SPEEDING MISSILE BARRAGE!

G1 Bombshell and Lena Isis: AQUOS MORTAR MEGA BARRAGE!

Lions of Darkness and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION STORM!

Earth of Nature and Grumblemon: EARTH NATURE BARRAGE

Skate Park of Water and Ranamon: WATER FURY SKATE STORM!

Wood of Light and Arbormon: WOOD LIGHT NATURE STORM!

Metal of Miracles and Mercurymon: METAL MIRACLE BLAST!

Lightning of Virtue and Thundermon: THUNDER OF VIRTUE BLAST!

Water Dragon of Force and MetalSeadramon: RIVER OF WATER MEGA BLAST!

Machine Dragon of Darkness and Machinedramon: GIGA CANNON DARK SHOT!

Puppets of Mayhem and Puppetmon: PUPPET PUMMEL SHOOTER!

Silver Harpy Power and Harpymon: WIND SEEKER SILVER SHOT!

Blots of Mayhem and Phantom Blot: BLOT STORM BLAST!

Sailors of Spinach and Bluto: SEA SPINACH BLAST!

Voodoo Fury and MZ Ruby: SIREN VOODOO BLAST!

Plants of Fire and Bushroot: FIRESTORM PLANT BURST!

Jewels of Doom and Evil Jewel Man: JEWELS OF DOOM SHOT!

Lightning of Thieves and Strikning: LIGHTNING THIEF BLAST

Lightning of Silence and Yost Electro: LIGHTNING SILENCE FORCE

Aqua Buttkickers and Evil Aqua Man: AQUA BUTTKICKING MEGA BARRAGE!

Cats of mayhem and Cyber Cat: CAT MAYHEM BURST!

Ice Ghost Power and Snow Ghost: ICE GHOST POWER SHOT!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Mordecai, Rigby, Nico, Me and Eli: HONESTY PARK SHOT BURST!

We fired waves of energy and fire and elements.

Lincoln: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE ELEMENT STYLE: THE POWER!

Jessica Kaios: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE FIRE STYLE: JUST SET UP THE CHAIRS!

Yuna: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE WATER STYLE: CAFFEINATED CONCERT TICKETS!

TOph: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE EARTH STYLE: DEATH PUNCHIES!

Makoto Nanaya: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE WIND STYLE: FREE CAKE!

Sari Sumdac: REGULAR SHOW LIGHTNING STYLE: MEAT YOUR MAKER!

Colette: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE LIGHT STYLE: GRILLED CHEESE DELUXE!

Ryuko: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE DARK STYLE: THE UNICORNS HAVE GOT TO GO!

Entrapta: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE LIGHTNING STYLE: PRANK CALLERS!

Perfuma: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE NATURE STYLE: DON!

Frosta: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE ICE STYLE: RIGBY'S BODY!

Peni Parker: REGULAR SHOW EPISODE WEB STYLE:

MORDECAI AND THE RIGBYS!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into images of said episodes of Regular Show.

Lincoln and his harem: REGULAR SHOW FINAL SMASH: REGULAR HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a barrage of Hadoukens based on Regular Show episodes!

The blasts all hit Future Ross and he was obliterated in a massive explosion!

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Mr. Ross.

Nico: You don't deserve to live a single second further, you heartless, remorseless bastard. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Ulquiorra Cifer to deal with, and that and that Arrancer should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools will pay for what you did to Lord Aizen!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Ulquiorra Cifer.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Ulquiorra Cifer, the 4th Espada in Sōsuke Aizen's army.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, as soon as word of the traitor's death reached you.

Ulquiorra Cifer: You fools have ruined my master's plan to destroy the Soul Society and the human world, and now, I will make every last one of you suffer for what you did!

Julia Makimoto: Fat chance of that happening, and the only one who's going to die here is you!

Suddenly, Julia Makimoto's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and golems, she unholstered her massive Hammer Gorem-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ulquiorra Cifer, she left brown and orange energy, rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and golems with every step.

Julia Makimoto: Just like with your lord, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against both the Soul Society and the human world, Ulquiorra Cifer, so many have suffered because of you, and now, I will see to it that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Julia Makimoto was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown and orange energy with rocks, lava, crystals, and earth surrounding the vortex, there's an army of golems and the Subterra Bakugan, Hammer Gorem, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Julia Makimoto emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Julia Makimoto grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange and green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing auburn brown hair, she has neon pink eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and golems surrounding her, she has the Subterra symbol in the hands of Hammer Gorem emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on golem earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Hammer Gorem with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her orange golem-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Julia Makimoto has on a sleeveless pink midriff top, pink pleated skirt, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and golems on the coattails, and on the back is the Subterra Bakugan, Hammer Gorem, and he's surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Julia Makimoto felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue crystal angel wings with pink tips on the large blue crystals grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Julia Makimoto's massive Hammer Gorem-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown and orange energy, rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and golems, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hammer Gorem's Crystal Lava Earth Subterra Greatsword of Subterra Earth Golem Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown and orange gems and the Subterra Bakugan, Hammer Gorem, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald brown blade, large brown golem heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large brown golem heads and a large orange gem below the golem heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hammer Gorem' head with red gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Hammer Gorem that said, "Julia Makimoto, Subterra Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Hammer Gorem, Twin Sister of Julie Makimoto, and Cousin of Julianna Giagoremu, Powerful Master of Earth, Lava, and Crystals, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Jogon of the Tengu, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lava, Crystals, Rocks, and Golems"

ジュリア・マキモト、サブテラ・ブロウラー、爆丸バトル・スラマーズのメンバー、ハンマー・ゴレムのジーン・スラマー、ジュリー・マキモトの双子の姉妹、ジュリアナ・ジャゴレムのいとこ、地球、溶岩、クリスタルの強力なマスター、愛する守護天使、リンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、天狗のジョーゴンの大敵、ロリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーのダークサイドのスマッシャー、ホークとハンク、パブロとアンダーソンの軽蔑者とスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地球、溶岩、結晶、岩、ゴーレムのマスター

Julia Makimoto has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GOLEM-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EARTHQUAKE SUBTERRA BAKUGAN EARTH FURY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GOLEM SUBTERRA EARTH JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUBTERRA EARTH GOLEM LOVE!

We were amazed by Julia Makimoto's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ulquiorra Cifer saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Julia Makimoto fired a powerful brown and orange energy blast with earth, rocks, lava, crystals, and golems at Ulquiorra Cifer, and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, and he was really pissed off now.

Julie: Wow, Julia's transformed, so incredible!

Julianna Giagoremu: And she's really pissed off Ulquiorra Cifer with that attack, awesome!

Lincoln: And with all of us joining in, we're sure to really anger Ulquiorra Cifer even more, and Julia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Julia Makimoto: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Orange Subterra Earth Fury Golem and Divine Orange Subterra Earth Golem Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deal with Ulquiorra Cifer once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Julia.

Julie: Right. Gorem, Julianna, let's give them a hand.

Gorem: Understood. We can't let them handle this by themselves.

Julianna Giagoremu: That's right, and we can't let them have all the fun.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Julia Makimoto, and Julie summoned Hammer Gorem and she and Julianna Giagoremu also joined Lincoln and Julia Makimoto.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to help Sōsuke Aizen destroy The Soul Society are over, Ulquiorra Cifer, and now, it's time for you to die.

Julia Makimoto, Lincoln, Julie, Hammer Gorem, and Julianna went after Ulquiorra Cifer, who tried to attack them with his sword, but they dodged the attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and brown energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Ulquiorra Cifer, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's take this to a more appropriate battlefield. I activate the Field Spell, Forest.

Lincoln activated the Field Spell, Forest, and a beautiful forest appeared out of nowhere, and this had an interesting effect as Julia Makimoto, Lincoln, Julie, Hammer Gorem, and Julianna had also gained a massive power boost.

Nico: Oh, no way, when Lincoln activated the Field Spell, Forest, he, Julia, Julie, Gorem, and Julianna also gained a massive power boost.

Me: This is due to Gorem being a Subterra Bakugan, awesome.

Then, Julia Makimoto, Lincoln, Julie, Hammer Gorem, and Julianna viciously attacked Ulquiorra Cifer with unrelenting fury, and this angered him so much, he transformed into his Resurrección form by releasing his Zanpakuto. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Julia Makimoto, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Hammer Gorem' Subterra Earth Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's brown with lava on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Hammer Gorem and the Subterra Symbol surrounded by earth etched on the sides, and orange gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Julia Makimoto fired blasts of rainbow energy, brown and orange energy, and elemental forces at Ulquiorra Cifer and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was mortally injured.

Ulquiorra Cifer: (Groans) So, this is it, the end. (To Lincoln) But… , I can already see in your eyes that you're not afraid of me, and yet, I've continued to ponder on what a heart truly is, but, I… I can't find the answer.

Ulquiorra Cifer reaches out to Lincoln, remembering how Ulquiorra Cifer died the first time, but before Lincoln can grab a hold of it, Ulquiorra Cifer's hand began to dissolve to ash, and from the very same gesture Orihime gave him long ago, he finally realized what a heart is, and he believes that there in his disintegrated hand is a heart.

Ulquiorra Cifer: (At Peace) I… I see now. In the palm of my hand… is a heart. Finally, now… I can truly… rest in peace. (To Lincoln, Julie, Hammer Gorem, and Julianna) (Sad Smile) Thank you.

Ulquiorra Cifer, now realizing what a heart truly is, disintegrated into ash, and he has truly found his eternal rest forever. Julia Makimoto and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Julia Makimoto's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive crystal angel wings are permanent.

Julia Makimoto: Rest in peace, Ulquiorra Cifer.

Lincoln: Safe travels, Ulquiorra, may you find peace in the next world.

Suddenly, Julia Makimoto wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Julia Makimoto's face, they kissed passionately as Julia Makimoto's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Hammer Gorem flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Julia Makimoto came back to us as the display and Hammer Gorem vanished, along with The Forest.

Nico: Not only did you guys put up a really good fight, but what you did, Lincoln, that was just like how he died the first time.

Lincoln: Still, I can't help but feel sorry for him, he's pondered on what a heart truly is, even after becoming a Hollow, and yet, he truly couldn't find the answer, and when I saw him reach out for me to grab his hand, it…

Orihime: It reminded you of how he died the first time when I tried to grab his hand.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: But, before you could, his hand started to disintegrate into ash, and there, he'd finally realized what a heart is, believes that there in his disintegrated hand is a heart: a gesture of kindness.

Nico: That's true, and I don't blame you for feeling sorry for him, Lincoln, he's wanted to feel that same emotion that we each have, yet, he was unable to feel it. But, that gesture you gave him, he finally realized it for himself, that's what he always wanted to experience.

Lincoln collected Ulquiorra Cifer's ashes and placed them inside a coffin and he buried it in a grave he dug, and we each said our prayers, wishing him a safe journey into the Afterlife.

Mordecai: (to Rigby) Dude, from now on, let's make a promise not to end our friendship over anything.

Killer Shrike: That's actually a good promise.

Me: Yes it is.

Shendu: One that you two should definitely follow.

Hsi Wu: No matter what.

Me: I agree.

Loki: We should definitely celebrate!

Rigby: Not yet.

New Wave: What do you mean?

Rigby: The present version of Mr. Ross is still alive. So, it's time for me to make things right by apologizing to him.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the past.

We stayed out of sight.

Reporter: Yes, sad news. A explosion at West Anderson High, has left the entire science lab destroyed. Let's go to our area cover jumping Chopper 6, Frank.

Frank Smith: I tell you, Jim. It's pretty crazy down there, I've never seen anything like this.

Past Margret: Whooooa.

Frank Smith: Margret, stay back, sweetie.

Principal Dean: So you're telling me you've tried to make a time machine, using Mr. Ross' plutonium, AND BLEW UP THE WHOLE

SCIENCE LAB?!

Past Mordecai and Rigby: Yeah.

Past Mr. Ross: Okay, I can expl- (Principal Dean punches him in the face and falls down on the floor) Ow! (Principal Dean picks him up in the arm)

Principal Dean: You're going to jail, Ross! And you two, I'm calling your parents! You two are expelled!

Past Rigby: Wait! Before you go, I have something to say something to Mr. Ross. (walks to Mr. Ross) I'm sorry for ruining your state championship game, Mr. Ross. I know it meant a lot to you, and if it wasn't for me, you guys totally could have won. I'm sorry.

Past Mr. Ross: (growls angrily, but is relaxed) That's all I been waiting to hear. Phew, man! Heh. I feel so much better now. You know, I was about to plan a crazy complicated revenge plan on you, but now, I don't feel like doing that at all. Ha! Now, I feel like we can be best friends. You guys want to get burgers? My treat. What do you say, Principal Dean? Can we get burgers?

Principal Dean: No, you're going to jail!

Past Mr. Ross: Oh, yeah.

Principal Dean: Now march!

Past Mr. Ross: Oh! Ow! Wow! Ah! Ow! Oh, man! Come on!

Principal Dean: I said march!

He then looked at them one last time and smiled.

We later came back home.

Me: Boy that was intense!

Rigby: It sure was!

Me: I hope you two learned a massively huge lesson.

Rigby: I sure did.

Qin: Good.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) This was a crazy adventure. Hope you all liked this.

Me: I know I did.

We went back home and had a good meal and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Earlier, Ross was sentenced to 3 life terms in Federal Prison with absolutely no possibility of parole or release and was ordered to pay over $75,000,000.00 in damages and restitution.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Boy the Regular Show Movie was one crazy movie that came out in 2015. It was still awesome though.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Linka Loud, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko (Overwatch), Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha and Sawaii Hitomi along with Eccentro, Red Guy, Good Cinder Fall, Mandy the Merciless, Bin Banki and Kid Rot are heading to Mon World and we're going to battle Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts and Another Eccentro and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wigglytuff and her name is Sari Kunzite and she is a psychic girl and knows all about what happens in the future and knows what's going to happen later on. Also she has intensely powerful psychic lightning powers and knows how to bring down bad guys and she also has the powers of THE DARK TONGUE OF CTHULHU and she can DRIVE PEOPLE MAD just by either looking at them or speaking to them and she made an entire nuthouse go completely bonkers and completely DESTROYED THEIR SANITY FOREVER with just one phrase. She also HATES AND ABSOLUTELY LOATHES THE QUEEN BEE GIRL MANDY of Beverly Hills with an absolute vengeance and she wants nothing more than to use the black speech of Cthulhu on her and make her so insane that they put her down like a mad dog! The next match-up in the line-up is Amelia Gehabich, Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Hydranoid, Cousin of Alice

Gehabich and Masquerade and Lincoln VS. Nnoitra Gilga. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 11 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Zennia Nikolaevna is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Reflux, the secondary antagonist and the final boss in Rayman 3: Hoodlum Havoc, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on Rayman for destroying him, but the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet Winter Icyln, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jackfrost, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and his classmate in Science, she's a Jack Frost and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She loves the seasons of Spring, Summer, and Autumn, but her absolute favorite season is Winter, and whenever Winter comes to Michigan, the place becomes a snowy wonderland: and a favorite for Winter. One time, she and Lincoln ice-skated at the frozen lake in Tall Timbers Park, and they also kissed underneath the falling snow. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to freeze her solid in a block of ice forever. Get ready to see a REALLY CRAZY battle that is full of chickens and eggs. But we're not going to answer one of the oldest known questions in the history of the universe, we're going to battle a bunch of giant superchickens that were made by the military during the Cold War to combat Russia and the military forgot about them when the Soviet Union fell from Power and our mission is to stop the chickens from getting out and turn them into giant chicken dinners and we're hungry for them.

See you all next time.

# WHICH CAME FIRST

This is based on the Billy and Mandy episode Which Came First?

---

Flying over Mon World in the Earth Zone was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Linka

Loud, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko (Overwatch), Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha and Sawaii Hitomi along with Eccentro, Red Guy, Good Cinder Fall, Mandy the Merciless, Bin Banki and Kid Rot and we were there for another awesome and really fun rescue.

Me: I always love coming to Mon World.

Eli: Boy I can't remember the last time we were here.

Varie: Me neither. That was awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: Yeah this is gonna be awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Nico: Linka, I want to thank you, Eccentro, and your teams for coming.

Linka: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Kyasarin Uchiha: As long as we get to kick some butt.

Nico: Honestly, Cow, at first, I didn't think you were a girl.

Cow: Oh I get that a lot. But it's because I'm big and tall for someone my age.

Chicken: Cow has been a big strong girl. But she is cool with it.

Qin: She sure is. And also you two eat lots of Pork Butts and Taters.

Camie: They sure do.

Lola: They eat lots of awesome meats.

Nico: And it's really tasty too.

Good Cinder Fall: That is awesome and amazing.

Me: Yep.

Mandy the Merciless: I may be over thousands of years old but even I too am impressed with how much they eat.

Nico: That's true.

Eli: How did you become like that if I may ask Mandy?

Mandy the Merciless: In the future I came from I ruled over the entire planet and in my research I decided to merge myself with a worm and it granted me immortality. I built numerous Billy clones that have been keeping me company over the Millennia.

Nico: That is incredible.

Me: Wow!

Eli: What year did you come from in that future Mandy?

Mandy the Merciless: I came from the year 41,299.

All of us: WOW!

Me: That's 39,277 years from now!

Qin: Amazing!

Eli: No kidding!

Mandy the Merciless: Indeed it is.

Cow: I think it's amazing.

Mandy the Merciless: But don't worry. After seeing how you all had gotten so powerful and had done it all I would be much more fitting for the Masters of Evil and battle you all as an archenemy than take over the world.

Nico: That's a relief.

Cow: It sure is.

Nico: I'll never forget your Supercow persona.

Cow: It sure is a great persona.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah. But man yesterday was a really crazy and fierce adventury.

Maria: Guys, no matter how much we all want to deny it, yesterday was a bit tearjerking.

Me: Yeah it sure was. I can't believe that Rigby was willing to go so far as to forge a fake rejection letter just so he can be with Mordecai and not have him sent off to college.

Twilight Sparkle: That may have been wrong but he had really good reasons for it too.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lincoln: (growls) First, Blackout and Barricade hide the fact that they're from the Live Action Transformers world. Then, Billy beats up J.D. And now, we found out that Rigby screwed Mordecai over! (sighs) I understand why he did it. But I've honestly had enough of all this treachery from our own teammates to last a fucking eternity!

Me: I feel the same way buddy.

Eli: Me too.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: I feel the same way guys.

Camie: Boy lots of tensions huh?

Nico: Tell me about it.

Lola: Yeah

Nico: Lincoln, let's just calm down and-

Lincoln: Oh, don't even start, Nico. As far as I'm concerned, you're just as guilty! First, you hide the Aligned world from us the whole time we were fighting Xehanort and that let J.D. to be reprimanded! Then, you hid the fact that you, Maria, May, and William were helping Sougo, Sento, Shinnosuke, Takeru, and their teams at the beginning of the year. And the icing on the cake? You overthrew J.D. when you didn't like his leadership! (sighs) You guys do what you want. I need to be by myself.

Me: (Lincoln walks away) Lincoln-

Nico: (stops mr) J.D., no. He has a right to be angry. When he's like this, the best thing do is let him be alone.

Me: Lincoln.

Qin: Why would he even think that?

Lola: Yeah this is not right for Lincoln.

Maria: Well, there's nothing we can do about Lincoln right now. Let's just keep exploring Mon World.

Me: Okay.

Eli: Hmm.

We flew on.

We later got to a clearing.

Eli: Hmm.

But then Princess Luna winced in pain and her mark for Capricorn the Sea Goat glowed.

Princess Luna: My mark for Capricorn is glowing.

Me: That can only mean one thing, the next Another Undead Zodiarts is close.

We kept walking around, looking for the next Another Undead

Zodiarts.

Eccentro: Ah. Home sweet home.

Gaon: Eccentro, can you tell us more about Mon World?

Eccentro: I can try.

He told everyone all about it.

Earth Realm - A realm that is partially desert and forest. Home-realm to the Earth Angel and Earth-based monsters.

Wind Realm - A windy realm that is home to the Cloud Angel and Wind-based monsters. Sky City floats here.

Fire Realm - A realm filled with volcanoes, lava pits, and hot springs. Home-realm to the Fire Angel and Fire-based monsters.

Water Realm - A realm that is mostly oceans with islands. Home-realm to the Angel of all Oceans and Water-based monsters.

Light Realm (a.k.a. Holy Realm) - A realm that's home to Spectra the Angel and other Light-based monsters.

Darkness Realm (a.k.a. Demon Realm) - A realm filled with Darkness-based monsters. Gabriolis, Lucca and Redda live here.

And all the monsters there.

Chimera - A three-headed monster that resemble a lion with dragon wings. It has a lion head, a maned lizard head, and a maned goat head where all three heads breathe fire. Prince Eccentro considers Chimera as one of his most powerful monsters.

Squirt Fish - A small fish that can squirt water at its enemies. It comes in a variety of different sizes.

Bisonator (Frenzied Bison in the Japanese version) - A powerful bison monster.

Fog Dragon (Mist Dragon in the Japanese version) - A white dragon that uses fog to defend itself or hide in for protection. It looks like a plesiosaurus with turtle flippers and a nearly unseen shell on its back.

Fish People - Mermaid-type monsters that have great singing voices.

Gill Men - Anthropomorphic salamanders without tails that ride the waves and wield tridents.

Toad Warrior (Poison Toad in the Japanese version) - A giant toad who isn't as tough as he looks, but he loves to eat flies.

Cat King - A small humanoid white cat walking on his hind legs and wearing clothes. He rules a kingdom of similar cats.

Ballerina Cat - A bit taller, more anthropomorphic feline with black fur and ballerina outfit, always speaking in rhyme.

Sonic Condor - A giant condor monster that can fly very fast. It is a monster that has elements of both a phoenix and a roc.

Flying Stego - A large purple dragon that seems to have a plane engine in its chest.

Behemoth - A giant rhinoceros-like creature with a grey armored shell. He is Forester the Forest Giant's rival.

Forester the Forest Giant - A giant who lives in the sandstone formations near the forest he protects. He hates violence unless if he has to defend himself. Forester is Behemoth's rival.

Pegasus - A chibi winged horse that grew out into a full-fledged pegasus with Mondo's help. He remains a great and loyal friend to Mondo who cares deeply about him in return.

Griffin (Hippogriff in the Japanese version) - A Hippogriff-type monsters, colored mostly black.

War Hogs (Orcs in the Japanese version) - Anthropomorphic pigs who are at war with the Forest Elves. They are extremely lazy.

Forest Elves - Elves in the simplest sense. It would seem their warriors are exclusively female and are led by Sonnet. They're rather afraid of dirt.

Forest Elf King - The king of the aforementioned elves, unlike his warriors a gentle being.

Rex - A Tyrannosaurus-type monster.

Ogre Tribe - Inhabitants of the Fire Realm, they value strength very much and are not all too smart. Their main village has been accidentally destroyed by Beginner by summoning a giant meteor.

Pose Brothers (Ogre Power Brothers in the Japanese version) - Two ogres who were paired up with Prince Eccentro in a tournament run by ogres.

Airiphant - A small pink flying elephant who blows tornadoes after inhaling.

Nighthawk Male - A dark brown giant bird. It was once controlled by Eccentro once to attack his own wife and nest.

Nighthawk Female - A light brown giant bird.

Leviathan - A large dark blue carp-like fish with sharp teeth.

Water Dragon - A long blue water serpent-like creature that can create large tidal waves.

Spectra Water Dragon - Water Dragon's evolved form.

Count Dragula - A vampire spirit that possessed Eccentro, temporarily turning him into the epitome of manliness/evil that Tanaka tried to achieve in him. He has a number of evil minions that include zombies.

Cave Wolves - Anthropomorphic wolves that use shovels to dig and hunt treasure. Not to be confused with werewolves.

Rocky the Boulder - A boulder monster that goes after anything in sight.

Underminers - Blue gnome-like creatures who don't seem to intelligent and spend their lives mining.

King Pezno the Penguin - A penguin monster who uses his crown to summon monsters to his aid.

Serpentine Slither - A giant serpent monster that resides in hot springs.

Phoenix - A hybrid of a Valkyrie and a harpy. This humanoid has wings for arms and a great deal of Light Magic.

Snow Ram - A ram/dragon monster who causes the winter in Mon World when not hibernating.

Storm Dragon - A dark stone-blue dragon who has power over electricity. He has a son who Beginner accidentally summoned when the Snow Ram was causing a blizzard when it wasn't winter.

Cyclone Storm Dragon - Storm Dragon's evolved form.

Earth Dragon - A dull-green/brown Godzilla-like mimic (minus the plates on his back). He found the boots that enabled anyone flight. To earn them, a tournament occurred and he was the referee until Tanaka summoned him (Tanaka had a copy of the Earth Dragon's card). He lost the tournament and surrendered the boots, which turned out to be one of the Monster-Items.

Emperor Earth Dragon - Earth Dragon's evolved stage.

Sombrero Cactus - Living cacti with a sombrero, a guitar and a Mexican scarf. There is a female one with a pink dress.

Giant Praying Mantis -

Marvel Beetle -

Dragonfly -

Giant Waterbug -

Volcano Shark -

Arboreal Ancient - A large living tree with a face vaguely visible in its bast.

Fire Butterfly - A giant spell-casting butterfly monster.

Mirrorbug - A power draining parasitic beetle.

Thunderbug - A white beetle that is the mirrorbug's natural enemy.

Slobilonians - A race of Goblin-like men who eat a lot and they kidnap people to keep their home clean.

Troll - A giant teal-skinned troll.

Punch-Punch - Tiny monkey monsters who pack a punch when working together in groups.

Snail Monster - A weak snail monster.

Ripley Pine -

Giant Flea -

Garter Snake -

Big Beetle -

Goat Boy - A weak satyr-like monster.

Jellyfish -

Toilet Flush -

Base - A bomb-like monster.

Mushroom Head - A weak mushroom-topped monster.

Tiger-Man - A man who can become a humanoid tiger when angered.

Sparrow Squad - Three small in-training valkyrie girls that ride huge sparrows.

Winged Warrior - A female warrior that rides a large swan.

Centaurs - Horses with human torsos and horns. They seem to have a culture similar to that of the Native Americans.

Centaur King (a.k.a. King of 100 Battles) - The massive king of all Centaurs who had never lost a battle.

Pythonic Viper - A large sight sensitive serpent.

Nine-Headed Swamp Dragon (Swamp Hydra in the English dub) - A Hydra-type monster.

Toxic Phantoms - Skull-faced reapers that drain the energy of their victims.

Dopplefanger (Orthros in the Japanese version) - An Orthrus-type monster.

Rhino Rex (Idiot Rhino in the Japanese version) - Basically, a slightly larger rhinoceros monster who is not very bright.

Cycloptus (Cyclops in the Japanese version) - A Cyclops-type monster from the Earth Realm with psychic powers and elemental abilities who terrorized the Air Realm. Examples of his psychic and elemental powers involved electrocuting Prince Eccentro with lightning and using a wind attack on Batch. Before it can use its abilities on Gluko, Tenaka got in the way and ended up frozen in ice.

Winged Yeti (White Yeti in the Japanese version) - An egg shaped Light-elemental with tiny wings, living high in the mountains and is an expert giant slayer.

Volcanu - A rock giant with lava for blood.

Water Sprite - A female form with fins for ears and a fish tail, entirely made out of water. She can take any form of water.

Zap the Eel Monster - A giant electric eel monster.

Scorch the Fire Monster - A fiery beast.

Dobe Rats - These small rat monsters attack in groups.

Viperess (Kowataru in the Japanese version) - A powerful winged-viper monster that was sealed away by ancient warriors in a domino structure.

Emu - Just a normal emu, but with super-speed.

Giant Squid - A giant squid that attacks with its tentacles.

Aquagon the Sea King - A sea giant with teal hair who rules Mon World's seas.

Horned Beetle - A giant beetle monster.

Mastodon -

Giant Boar -

Spiky Giant Ape -

Giant Mole -

Giant Tapeworm -

Lemming - Tiny white mouse-like creatures, without tail. The strength of one is determined by how many Lemmings are around.

Purple Sheep (Silent Sheep in the Japanese version) - Lambda's kind. They are regular sheep except for being purple.

Elephant Monster - A big elephant with red eyes.

Basailosaurus - A Dimetrodon-type monster.

Pearl Princess - A mermaid who lives in the Water Realm. She can create a shield which reflects other monsters' attacks including the monsters themselves.

White Dolphin - A dolphin-like creature.

Ogopogo - A giant deep sea fish with a vicious nature.

Tyrannous - A lava Tyrannosaurus monster.

Baseball Giant - A baseball-themed giant.

Diamond Star - A star-headed monster that was on Eccentro's baseball team.

Speedy Hedgehog - A fast hedgehog who was on Eccentro's baseball team.

Hurricane Eagle - A large eagle.

Lotocus (Diplodocus in the Japanese version) - A Diplodocus-type monster that is colored entirely white.

Zazeus - A demon who is also known as "The Storm King" and Dragowrath's mortal enemy (a wind elemental in the Japanese dub, evil in the original version).

Dragowrath - A giant dragon who is also known as "The Giant Dragon King of the Winds" and Zazeus' mortal enemy. When he and Zazeus are released, they create powerful winds which destroys the forest in the Wind Realm.

Forest Fearies - Tiny butterfly winged fearies who guard the key to awakening Zazeus and Dragowrath. It seems that they are distrustful of strangers.

Tiamat the Dragon Empress - The Queen of all Dragons with the upper body of a warrior woman. She resides in the ocean bordering the Water Realm and the Realm of Evil.

Ten-Armed Scorpula - A ferocious giant-like monster with ten arms who is under a sleeping spell to keep him from wreaking havoc.

Emerald Dragon - A green, spiky dragon that is similar to Ankylosaurus.

Crikey the Crocodile Monster - A giant crocodile.

Lizard Men - A race of reptilian humanoids that live in a swamp village.

Chameldragon - A tiny winged dragon that can increase its size.

Grendel (a.k.a. Beowulf) -

Miners - Dwarf-like men who are grizzled and spend their days mining, hence the name. They don't like Slobgonians very much.

Stone Giant - A giant made of stone.

Giant Sunbird - A four-winged sunbird summoned by Luke to help the Mon Colle Knight fight the Stone Giant.

Sun Devil - A living fireball with a face.

Boom Dragon - A large and obese orange dragon whose stomach is apparently a bomb and its tail is a fuse.

Lava Lizard - A large purple dinosaur-creature that can turn into lava and move through the ground this way.

Kiki the Cleaning Monster - A rabbit-like monster who uses a magical broom to clean anything.

Bone Dragon - A skeletal dragon monster that can reassemble if dismantled by an attack. Only a magical creature can defeat it.

Hippopotamus Monster - A hippopotamus monster that looks like a giant pink piggy bank with tiny wings.

Taurus Ogre -

Fire Dragon - A ruby-red dragon similar to an oriental dragon in form. He is witty, but also very intelligent.

Extreme Fire Dragon (Final Fire Dragon in the Japanese version) - Fire Dragon's evolved form that resembles a bipedal dragon with wings.

Giant Sandworm - A giant sandworm found in the Earth Realm. It is by far the largest monster in the series. Supposedly it was invincible, but was still beaten by the Fire Dragon.

Daemond - A giant demon summoned by Redda. He proved more than a match for the Fire Dragon, but was overwhelmed and killed by the Extreme Fire Dragon.

Gargoyles - A race of Jersey Devil-like creatures. The Gargoyles are Redda's minions in the Realm of Evil.

Winged Destroyer - A fearsome giant black bird that is one of Redda's minions in the Realm of Evil.

Questing Beast -

Dread Dragon - A darkness dragon. It has a giant eye thing on a long neck that shoots deadly beams. Killed by Gabriolis when Mondo and Rockna merged with him. Redda later revived the Dread Dragon in order to be a host for Oroboros.

Oroboros - A formless creature referred to as "Time Master". It was released by Redda who used the Mon-World items for this and it took possession of the dead form of the Dread Dragon.

Doomsday Dragon (Apocalypse Dragon in the Japanese version) - Oroboros incarnated into the Dread Dragon. One of his eyes reverts time and the other speeds up time. Redda intended to use him to destroy Mon-World. He was too-powerful even for the four evolved dragons, the six elemental angels, and the Mon Colle Knights combined. When the Golden Dragon was summoned and had all of the elements channeled into him, he destroyed the Doomsday Dragon and forced Oroboros back into his own realm.

Golden Dragon (Saint Star Dragon in the Japanese version) - The most powerful monster in Mon World that was prophesied to appear when it was needed and did so when summoned by angels to stop Doomsday Dragon. All elements, including "Evil" were channeled into him to defeat the Doomsday Dragon.

And the angels too.

Zaha (ザッハ, Zahha) / Gabriolis

A former Light Angel. During a great war between good and evil, he was wounded and left behind by his friend Lark. He felt betrayed and abandoned and embraced the darkness that Redda offered him transforming him into a Dark Angel. He plagued the Mon Colle Knights on different occasions involving attacking Doppelganger and casting a spell on 3 of Mondo's cards (consisting of Forester the Forest Giant, Flying Stego, and Scorch the Fire Monster) until Spectra appeared and reversed the spell. When he was weakened by Vipress's attack during his fight with Mondo and Water Dragon after Redda took control of the monsters, it was later revealed by Spectra and the Angel of all Oceans that Lark, in fact, took his place in battle and died (in the English dub, he went to divert an approaching enemy flock and wasn't seen again) after which Gabriolis realized his error and reverted to good, though maintaining his dark appearance. He also helped Mondo and Rockna defeat Dread Dragon and destroyed Redda in the final episode. Zaha's name is derived from Zahariel, which means "Brightness of God". Zahariel was the angel who would help people resist temptation. This is both ironic and fitting to his character, as he would first failed to resist temptation, then become someone who temps others, then turns into someone who helps others resist temptation, and finally become someone who is able to resist it himself too. The English dubbed name is derived from Gabriel, one of the archangels who typically serves as a messenger to humans from God.

Shiru (シル) / Spectra the Angel

Lark's sister and Zaha's fiance in the Japanese version (she is Gabriolis' sister in the English dub) who sports a long gold dress and is always barefoot. Spectra is a Light Angel who comes to Gabriolis in his darkest hour to show him what really happened in the past so he may find redemption. She reappeared when Redda was chasing after her near the Fire Angel's castle and was rescued by the Mon Colle Knights.

Forest Angel / Earth Angel

Mon World's guardian angel of the Earth Realm who sports five pairs of wings. She first appeared to help the Mon Colle Knights put the Four-Armed Giant back to sleep by summoning the Emerald Dragon. It was the Forest Angel who told the Mon Colle Knights of the Guardian Angels' roles.

Flame Angel / Fire Angel

The guardian angel of the Fire Realm and the Guardian of the Solar Scepter (one of the Mon items).

Angel of all Oceans / Water Angel

The guardian angel of the Water Realm and Guardian of the Arialla Pearl (one of the Mon items) who sports long purple hair, three wings, wears a strange dress, and is always barefoot. The Angel of all Oceans and Spectra revealed to Gabriolis what really happened the day when he was "abandoned."

Cloud Angel

Mon World's guardian angel of the Wind Realm who sports two pairs of wings.

When he was done we were amazed.

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Laney: We all were amazed ourselves too.

Eccentro: Maybe you guys can own some as Christmas presents.

Me: It's possible.

Qin: We'll have to wait and see on that one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: (Concerned) I hope Lincoln is doing okay.

Sento: You gonna be okay, Nico?

Nico: (sighs) I honestly don't know anymore. So far, every decision I've made these last few days has been the wrong one. Maybe Lincoln's right. Maybe I'm not cut out to lead this team after all.

Me: Nico no. You are born to be a great leader. Lincoln is wrong. He has no idea what he is saying.

Eli: Bro is right. I sense unusual brainwave patterns coming from Lincoln.

Qin: What do you mean Eli?

Eli: Not really sure but it's causing him to be like this.

Me: Hmm.

Eccentro: Nico, you ARE a great leader. But every leader makes mistakes now and then.

Lola: Eccentro's right. Like you said back in 2020, what matters is that you learn from those mistakes. And now, it's my turn to tell you that lesson.

Me: That's right. I learned from my mistakes too when I was leader.

Xenia: Yeah. Like we say not everyone is perfect.

Nico: (Sigh) You're right guys. You're right.

Eli: Good.

Nico: But you're right guys.

Me: Have I ever not been right? [cut to a picture of Nico on a giant red firecracker, a picture of Nico with a giant funnel in his mouth while I hold a giant pumpkin, and a picture of Nico and me in black speedos while a wolf whistle is heard in the background]

Nico: (CHUCKLES) Those were funny.

Me: And besides Nico, you have May and all your awesome harem and your amazing children to support you as well as your friends. If it weren't for you we would still be the reckless buttkicking hard team ever doing things brutally hard and reckless.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And now that you guys mention it, I feel like someone me and Qin hate is behind this. But I just can't remember who.

Me: Hmm. Weird.

Lola: Can you think of anyone?

Nico: Hmm. Nope. Nothing right now.

Me: It'll come to you eventually.

Nico then hugged Maria.

Nico: Maria, I'm so sorry you had a heartless bitch as a sister.

Me: Yeah Maria we had no idea she was that evil.

Maria: Yeah mom and Carmen and myself never talked about her because she was what we call the Rotten Fish of the Sea.

Me: Gross way to put it but yeah I know what you mean by that.

Lola: No kidding.

Carol: Maria never told me anything about Ronalda.

Nico: How did Horsea react when she heard about it?

Maria: Shocked but glad Ronalda was sent back to prison.

Laney: Good.

Me: Did she ever get along with you at all?

Maria: Well no. She hated my guts the very moment we were born. Mom always told me that Rolanda was picking on me from since we were 4 and was constantly getting in trouble from then on and did all kinds of terrible crimes. She started out small and then grew and grew and grew into a true psychopath.

Eli: Oh man.

Nico: You guys find it odd that Princess Luna's sign glowed and yet, there's no sign of the Another Undead Zodiarts?

Me: Yeah. That is unusual.

But then sitting right next to me was ANOTHER CAPRICORN UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Robogoat, Mighty Minotaur and Pirantishead!

Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Maybe that's because you all aren't looking around you.

Me: Maybe so. HUH!?

I looked and saw it sitting next to me!

Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts: BOO!

I jumped and Landed in Nico's arms!

Nico: OOF! You're giving me a hernia J.D.

Me: Huh? Sorry.

I got down.

Me: That was clever sneaking up on us like that!

Nico: Listen, have you seen our friend Lincoln?

Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts: Oh he is coming. I convinced him that what he said was wrong and that you are a great leader no matter what.

Eli: That's good.

Me: Wait that voice.

She reverted back and was a Sailor Soldier that had green, aqua blue and green hair.

Me: (GASP) Natalia Amedala!

Nico: Another Sailor Soldier! Wow!

Sailor Naboo: Yep and it's great to see you again J.d.

Me: Same here. Guys Natalia is the Sailor Soldier of the planet Naboo and she is the sister of Padme and Queen Amedala.

Eli: Whoa!

Sailor Naboo: That's right and while the war with Palpatine was raging on she was sent into this timeline for her own protection.

Maria: Oh wow!

Nico: Now, shall we?

Lincoln came.

Lincoln: Not without me!

Me: Awesome timing buddy.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Me: By the way Natalia are there anymore opponents?

Sailor Naboo: Yes there are. I saw a dark version of him. (Points to Eccentro)

Eccentro: Another version of me!? Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Sailor Naboo: I know. Now we can start.

She turned into Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts and Princess Luna fired waves of darkness and the blasts hit her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars of Capricorn and the symbol of it as well as a Mergoat on it.

Me: Awesome.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and formed into Armbands for those marked with Capricorn.

Me: Awesome.

I went over and brought Sailor Naboo over.

Me: You'll be all right Natalia.

Nico: (looks at Lincoln) Look, maybe what you mentioned to me was my fault. Maybe it wasn't. What matters is that we go forward.

Lincoln: I know Nico. I'm sorry I snapped at you. You are a great leader. I shouldn't have said that. I don't know why but I did.

Me: Hmm.

Lincoln: But you are a great leader though.

Nico: Thanks Lincoln.

Maria: We're not done yet.

Nico: Nope.

Me: We still have the Another M.O.E. Member to face.

Xenia: But where is it?

Nico: He or she is around here somewhere.

Eli: (Senses something) Over there!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit a figure in a tree and smashed it down and we saw that it was ANOTHER ECCENTRO!

Me: Another Eccentro!

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Eccentro: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS INSANELY) Qin I have come for you.

Qin gasped in shock!

Qin: Oh no! I did not expect it to be you Camille!

Me: Uh oh. Sounds like you have a history with this one Qin.

Qin: Yes I sure do. Her name is Camille Cheng and she is my Psychotic Twin Sister.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man. What's her story?

Qin: Camille was never normal at all. When we were young, me and Camille always fought over the smallest of things and Camille would always see things that were never there. She would do all kinds of terrible destructive things because the voices would tell her what to do as well as see delusions of people as monsters. She tried to kill me with a knife and one time she stabbed my dad in the leg with it because she thought he was a poacher. We had her committed to a maximum security nuthouse for the rest of her life. We found out that she has Sadistic Schizophrenia and she is incredibly dangerous and was declared to be tragically incurable.

Nico: Oh man! I remember Camille. She was a really dangerous girl. I would see her do all kinds of awful crimes.

Me: Boy she is crazy mad.

Another Eccentro: (INSANE LAUGHTER) And soon we will be together again! I will kill Qin! (LAUGHS) INSANELY)

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger Gear) Normally, we'd ask you what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger Gear) But I think it's obvious what he promised you.

Me: And that is bringing Camille and Qin back together.

Nico: Not going to happen. The only thing she is getting is a one way trip to the Saturn Insane Asylum locked away in Solitary Confinement.

Eli: That's right! She is an absolute Danger to everyone including herself.

Laney: That's for sure!

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Saber!

Qin: I'll start this one. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 EVILON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Eccentro all over.

Sougo: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Geez, for the past few days, we've had nothing but hostile Another MOE members.

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Revive Ridewatch) I hope we go back to friendly ones after tomorrow.

Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-Revi-Revi! Revi-i-ve Shi-ppu! Shippu!

Sougo got LupinRedArmor while Geiz became Geiz Revive Shippu.

Me: Me too.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: No kidding there. (ACTIVATES ECCENTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Another Eccentro all over.

Nico: (gets out Eccentro's Ridewatch) Qin has only one sister. Let me give you a hint: It ain't you!

Me: And that sister is Mirai!

But then ANOTHER ECCENTRO WENT APESHIT CRAZY!

Another Eccentro: (SCREAMING MANIACALLY) I HATE MIRAI!

UH OH!

Nico: Oh boy!

Nico activated the ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed Another Eccentro into the ground with incredible force.

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Another Eccentro and electrocuted her all over.

Eli: How did you like that one!?

Ncio: (gets out Red Guy's Ridewatch) Wonder what this will do for me.

He activated his Ridewatch and the buttwalk and then did a butt smash on Eccentro.

Qin: Okay that is funny!

May: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

May: (activates Good Cinder Fall's Ridewatch) Tell me, you sorry excuse for a sister. Do you believe in destiny?

Another Eccentro: (LAUGHS INSANELY)

Me: And her destiny is eternal pain.

May fired waves of fire and blasted Another Eccentro all over.

May: Yeah! Hope you like this too. (ACTIVATES MANDY THE MERCILESS'S RIDEWATCH) Hope you enjoy the Torture of A Thousand Phials!

She fired waves of slime and it was gross!

Maria: (gets out Bin Banki's Ridewatch) Looks like I'm not the only one with sister problems!

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Take that!

Maria: (Gets out Kid Rot's Ridewatch) This is probably gonna make you puke!

She activated and we fired fired waves of Fruit and she fired waves of energy and turned them ROTTEN! They went into Another Eccentro's mouth and she swallowed and then her stomach grumbled loudly and then she threw up EVERYWHERE!

Abis Mal and his team then came. It had Abis Mal, I.R. Baboon, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Wiggy Jiggy Jed, Red Menace and Bert the Bashful.

Nico: Nice team, Abis Mal!

Abis Mal: Thanks. I thought it was awesome too.

Me: And Wiggy Jiggy Jed is awesome for it too.

Wiggy Jiggy Jed: Why thanks guys. This time matches my eyes.

LAUGHTRACK!

He held up his hands and stopped the laughing.

Nico: So, Red. Do you, Frogg, Voltar, and Doomageddon like it with Vypra?

Red Menace: You bet we do and it's awesome.

Me: Cool.

Chicken: Our turn, Cow!

Cow: You got it Chicken.

Cow turned into SUPERCOW!

Supercow: SUPERCOW AL RESCATE! ¡Oye, gran tonto y loco príncipe perdedor! ¡Serás enviado de vuelta a la prisión a la que perteneces! (Hey you big dumb insane prince loser! You will be sent back to prison where you belong!)

Nico: You tell her Cow!

Supercow and Chicken activated their Ridewatch and fired Porkbutts, Taters and Eggs and smashed Another Eccentro all over.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Chicken: (To Another Eccentro) Go suck a doorknob Cheddar Butt!

Maria: I hope the next gene-slammer is close.

Then we saw a Wigglytuff.

Me: A Wigglytuff.

Qin: Aww that one is so cute!

Wigglytuff: And it's awesome to see you again Qin my fellow Quantum sister.

Qin: (GASP) Sari Kunzite!

Nico: Awesome to see you again Sari.

Wigglytuff: Same here Nico. I got this one. (SPEAKS IN A DARK AND TERRIFYING LANGUAGE)

Then Another Eccentro went COMPLETELY BONKERS!

She was on the ground thrashing and rolling around yelling incoherently and then she reverted back and was a girl wrapped in a straitjacket and restraits and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: What kind of speech was that?

Wigglytuff: It's called THE DARK TONGUE OF CTHULHU and I can DRIVE PEOPLE MAD just by either looking at them or speaking to them.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Brittney: That is incredible!

I teleported Camille to the Saturn Insane Asylum nuthouse.

Cow: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Chicken: (puts on blindfold) I don't want Nicole killing me. So, I'm putting on this blindfold.

Wigglytuff: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico went to the Broadmoor Asylum for the Criminally Insane and we made all the patients go bonkers with my powers and they were forced to kill all of them with no reason because it was so bad.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Brittney: Wow! Your powers with the Dark Tongue of Cthulhu are some of the most potent we have ever seen and heard about!

Me: So the Great Broadmoor Euthanizing was all done by you two!? That is AWESOME!

Nico: Thanks.

Eli: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Anyone peeks at her I will kill you.

I snapped my fingers and covered my eyes and Wigglytuff was turning back to normal

Sari seemed to revert back to an overweight girl. But then, her weight seemed to decrease.

She was back to normal and was naked and she had neon pink angel wings and had neon pink hair and her own Decaforce sword and the fashion brigade gave her purple clothes and a black head band.

Sari Kunzite: What a rush. But wow these clothes are awesome.

Nico: They sure are.

Nico and Sari hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Sari Kunzite: Me too Nico!

Qin hugged her too.

Qin: Awesome having you back sister.

Sari Kunzite: Same here Qin.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness,

Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, and Ruby Tojo are heading back to Dark World for Day 11 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Zennia Nikolaevna is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Reflux, the secondary antagonist and the final boss in Rayman 3: Hoodlum Havoc, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on Rayman for destroying him, but the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 11 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Zennia Nikolaevna is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Reflux, the vengeful Knaaren, who's come back from the dead and he still wants revenge on Rayman for destroying him.

Rayman: I should've known that beast would one day come back from the dead, but the only thing he's getting is a one-way trip to The Black Gates.

Nicole: And contrary to the beliefs of those in The Glade of Dreams, The Knaaren aren't invincible, but they are really strong.

Lincoln: Yeah, but from what I heard, Vypra had recruited the Knaaren into The Masters of Evil, but not Reflux.

Rayman: They must've told her everything about him including his alliance with Andre, so we have the job of killing him once and for all, which is all too perfect.

Me: Well, someone looks eager for another rematch.

Nico: And if it's someone who's really strong, I'd be in the same boat as Rayman.

Lincoln: But, he's going to be in for a nasty surprise when he sees that Rayman isn't the same as before, and I want to thank you, Slab, Moka, Yukari, and Ruby Tojo for joining us, Kurumu.

Kurumu: (Hugs Lincoln's head in between her breasts) Aw, you're welcome, Linky.

We snickered.

Lori: Jeez, Linky, I always knew you tended to attract a lot of girls, but this is really wild.

Luna: He can't help it, sis, he's just too cute.

Rayman: Hey, save that stuff for later, Kurumu, we got to get to Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's shrine, and then, you can spend "personal time" with your White Rabbit lover boy.

Our eyes widened in shock.

Lincoln and Kurumu: Rayman!

Nicole: I think he exposed Kurumu's attraction to Lincoln and Lincoln's attraction to Kurumu!

Lincoln: We'll get you back for that later, Rayman.

Suddenly, we saw a light shining on Lincoln's butt.

Luna: Uh, dude, what's with the light on your butt?

Nicole: Wait a second, that's a chip! We need to perform a surgery, stat!

Varie: Leave that to me!

Varie formed a wall around Lincoln, and Kurumu performed the surgery, and as soon as she was done with the operation, the wall came down, and Lincoln now had a sore butt, and in Kurumu's hand is a chip.

Nico: What is that?

Me: Never saw a chip like that before.

Lisa Loud: (Gasps) Sweet Einstein, that's a Rebellion Chip. Someone implanted it on Lincoln, and that caused him to rebel against Nico's orders.

We gasped.

Me: What the fucking nine levels of Hell?!

Nico: So, that's what's caused his rebellious attitude. But, who could've done that?!

Nicholette Torrington: (Gasps) Oh, sweet cisterns of The Underworld. Guardian Angels, we got a Code: Black!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: A Code: Black?! (Gasps) That bitch!

Nico: Nicholette, do you and the other Guardian Angels know who did this?!

Nicholette Torrington took out a picture of a girl with black hair, punk clothes, and a sadistic grin on her face, and when Nico, Qin, and his friends saw who it was, they gasped in horror.

Qin: Oh God, not her!

Nico: I'm afraid so, that's Audrey Madison.

Me: You know her?

Nico: I wish we hadn't, Audrey Madison was the meanest, nastiest bitch from school, she got her sick kicks and thrills from tormenting and torturing us and the teacher for her sick amusement. This one time, she stuck a bunch of firecrackers down a girl's pants, and they went off, and she got hurt and burned badly. They had to take her to the hospital and amputate her legs.

We gasped.

Qin: Nico eventually got that bitch expelled for her crimes and sent her to prison, but we soon heard the news that she escaped from prison and… (Realizes something) Oh shit, that means, she ran off to Royal Woods, Michigan!

Lincoln: (Gasps) Now, I remember her all too well. I've seen her in school, she tried to pass herself off as a good student and she tried to become a Guardian Angel to me, but the other Guardian Angels had been on to her, and so was I, and when they found out she got Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson to attack me, so that she can "save" me and become a Guardian Angel to me, they told me about her plan, and that confirmed our suspicions, and we then told Principal Huggins.

Nicholette Torrington: And as punishment for her crimes, she got suspended for a month, but when her identity was leaked to the school, we called the cops on her, but before the cops came, she shot something into Lincoln's butt, and that set me off and I put a curse on her called Zure, Knight of Dark World's Nightmare Knight Torment. She then ran off before the cops arrived. (Realizes) That thing she shot into Lincoln's butt was that Rebellion Chip, which was designed to activate the moment that Nico became the leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Qin: I knew it, after we had her arrested, she swore she would get revenge on Nico for getting her expelled and sent to prison.

Me: That fucking bitch!

Nico: My words exactly, she tried to use Lincoln to get her revenge on me for getting her expelled and sent to prison. You girls really did an awesome job ratting her out to Lincoln, and you were also right to be suspicious of her, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah great job girls.

Lincoln: I knew she was trouble, but to find out you got her expelled after her little stunt, now she's really going to get it.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) She will, Linky.

Lincoln: And Kurumu, thanks for removing that Rebellion Chip and saving me, and I think I know how to repay you for it.

Lincoln then went up to Kurumu and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kurumu's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. When she saw it, she had tears in her eyes and a smile on her face, and Lincoln leaned down and he kissed her on the lips, and she returned it.

Moka: Aw, now that's really sweet.

There was also not a dry eye among us.

Qin: (Sniffles) She literally did a brave thing in saving Lincoln from the revenge of Audrey Madison, this is way too sweet.

Nico: She sure did. And Audrey Madison, don't think you're getting away with this, and Lincoln and I are going to see to it that you get your just desserts and a one-way trip back to prison for your little stunt, you bitch!

We continued on and we arrived at Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with purple gems embedded in the

7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Jackfrost, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: Brr, that's Ghostrick Jackfrost, and it's also got the five girls.

Ghostrick Jackfrost: (British Accent) And away from that brute, Reflux.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Winter Icylin, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, I already know that Reflux is heading right for us.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining me, Rayman!

Rayman: (Sighs) I knew there was no mistaking that voice. Can't you give it a rest, Reflux?!

We then saw our target, Reflux, the former champion of the Knaaren and ally of Andre the Black Lum.

Rayman: I always knew you would return, Reflux, you're like a headache that just won't go away.

Reflux: We'll see who's laughing when I get done with you!

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) No, the only one who's dying here is you!

Zennia Nikolaevna went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World. Suddenly, Zennia Nikolaevna's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Netherlord Justice from her back, and as she approached Reflux, she left black and purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) You really are nothing but a sore loser, Reflux, now I know why the Knaaren decided to banish you after Rayman defeated you, but what you did in allying with that twisted Black Lum, Andre, to get revenge, that is unforgivable, and I will make you suffer all of the dark tortures of The Netherworld.

Suddenly, Zennia Nikolaevna was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are an army of demons and Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Zennia Nikolaevna emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Zennia Nikolaevna grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy, demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World with purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Zennia Nikolaevna has on a sleeveless purple blouse, sleeveless purple top with vertical black stripes, purple skirt, purple stockings with flowers, purple sneakers, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails and Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World surrounded by darkness, demons, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Zennia Nikolaevna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, Zennia Nikolaevna has on a Ring of The Phoenix with neon purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Zennia Nikolaevna's massive Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Netherlord Justice and The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherworld of Dark Lord and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Dark Magic Netherlord Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded translucent gems and Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, Book of Vile Darkness, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's Russian writing below Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World that said, "Zennia Nikolaevna, Direct Descendant of Anastasia Nikolaevna

Grand Duchess of Tsar Nikolas II, Defender of Russia's History, Gene-Slammer of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Wielder and Owner of The Book of Vile Darkness, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Griselda Huffington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Akordia, Destroyer of Nigel Tinuviel of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

Зения Николаевна, прямой потомок Анастасии Николаевны, великой княгини царя Николая II, защитницы истории России, гено-сламмера Lucent, владыки Пустоты темного мира, могущественного члена темного мира, девушек-готов, могущественного мастера темных искусств и оккультизма, Обладательница и владелица Книги Мерзкой Тьмы, Дорогая подруга Николетт Торрингтон, Жизель Харрингтон, Скарлет Розенбург, Сильвия Эксельсиор, Рене Рэйвенкло, Хелена Хаффлпафф, Элизабет Гриффиндор, Селена Слизерин, Зения Николаевна, Лания Гильермо, Кейми Николетта, Берта Селлингтон, Гризельда Хаффингтон, Селин Вендова, Хлоя Террингтон, Ронда Джекилл, Конни Джакельштейн и Клара Сент-Кларис, любящая будущая жена и ангел-хранитель Линкольна Лауда, заклятый враг Акордии, разрушитель Найджела Тинувиэля из Церкви Некрома, убийца зла, безумный, Убийственные, безжалостные и садистские ублюдки, Удивительный и могущественный ученик Удивительных и могущественных учителей, Повелитель тьмы, демонов и темной магии

Zennia Nikolaevna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LUCENT DEMON NETHERLORD DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC TRANSLUCENT DARK WORLD JUSTICE

AND DIVINE DEMON NETHERLORD DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Zennia Nikolaevna's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Reflux saw it, he went berserk and roared with rage and he ran at her to kill her, but Zennia Nikolaevna fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic and sent him flying out of the shrine and we followed, he got up and he was extremely furious now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Zennia Nikolaevna has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, Reflux is going to get what he deserves for his crimes, and Zennia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Translucent Demon Netherlord and Divine Demon Netherlord Dark World Divine Love) (Russian Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this ugly beast down once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Zennia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Zennia Nikolaevna.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to make you pay for every last one of your crimes, Reflux.

Zennia Nikolaevna and Lincoln went after Reflux, who tried attacking them with his staff, but they'd dodged his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, and Mermaids at Reflux and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and they drew more blood.

Me: Damn, now that's got to hurt. Let's join in and kick this guy's ugly ass.

Nico: Yeah!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, The SWAT Kats, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Reflux, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Zennia Nikolaevna, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World's Demonic Netherlord Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with purple flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a dark purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Zennia Nikolaevna fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Reflux and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Reflux came charging after The Z-Fighters, and Lincoln also sensed another energy signal, and that was the signal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Rayman, now!

Rayman fired a blast of dark energy, and it hits the Knaaren, and a dark magic circle appeared and chained Reflux to the ground.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) I would've thought you would just come charging after me since I was the one who defeated you, Reflux.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, when you went after The Z-Fighters, that meant your very actions have betrayed you. Now, come on out, Baby.

We gasped in shock.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) You didn't think we knew it was you, other than Frieza, only you had a very genocidal and deranged hatred for The Saiyans and The Z-Fighters for ruining your plans long ago.

We heard the sound of malevolent laughter coming from Reflux, and then, we saw a figure come out of Reflux's body: it was none other than the vengeful Tuffle, Baby.

Baby: So, you two ratted me out? I expected nothing less from the Guardian of The Glade of Dreams or from Team Loud Phoenix Storm. (Laughing Malevolently)

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Hope) So, when Reflux came back from the dead, you also hitched a ride and took over his body to also seek revenge yet again. (Sighs) You both really are nothing more than a pain in the neck, and since you both are nothing more than vengeful monsters, you both deserve to die here together.

Rayman formed a talisman card and threw it, and once it landed on Reflux, it bounded both him and Baby together.

Baby: You. What did you do?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) All we just did was seal your fates.

Baby and Reflux looked on in horror, and this meant their fates have been sealed.

Lincoln, Zennia Nikolaevna, and Rayman: DARK TORMENTS OF THE NETHERWORLD!

Lincoln, Zennia Nikolaevna, and Rayman raised their left hands into the air, and a massive column of black energy rose up, and Baby, along with Reflux, were caught right in the column of black energy, and Reflux's body was eviscerated. Then, as their spirits appeared bound together by the talisman card, The Judgement Kanjis appeared on both their foreheads, and Reflux, along with the vengeful Tuffle parasite, Baby, were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Zennia Nikolaevna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) May you never ever return to plague our world ever again, you vengeance-crazed monsters from Hell! Thanks for helping me destroy Reflux and that disgusting evil

Tuffle, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Zennia.

Suddenly, Zennia Nikolaevna wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Zennia Nikolaevna's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Jackie Wren's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Zennia Nikolaevna came back to us as the display and Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, I knew we'd be fighting Reflux, but I didn't expect the Tuffle parasite, Baby, to also return from the dead, and even worse, he was in Reflux's body!

Lori: None of us were.

Lincoln: But, when King Kai contacted me and Rayman about that, we had a plan set up, and since I knew that Rayman is now a master of darkness, he'd also been learning some dark magic spells and that dark energy blast he fired, it bound both him and Baby to the ground, and that talisman card he fired at Reflux, I worked on creating a binding spell to not only bind Baby to Reflux, but it would also prevent him from trying to escape from Reflux's body.

Pan: And that dark magic circle was also part of your combo.

Lincoln: Yep, and we basically unleashed the forces of The Netherworld on those two, and they were torn to shreds by the demons of The Netherworld, and when the Judgement Kanjis appeared on both of their foreheads, they got sentenced to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: We've already dealt with that vengeful Tuffle parasite last year, but for him to come back again, he just doesn't know when to quit. But, we're now rid of both Reflux and that parasite forever.

Lincoln: You got that right, and Kurumu also removed that Rebellion Chip that was in my butt and all because of Audrey Madison, and she'll get her just desserts either on your rescue or mine tomorrow.

Nico: Actually, I'm hoping it's on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln, provided she hadn't been turned into Another Villain by Swartz.

Lincoln: One can hope, Nico. (To Winter Icyin) And it's so good to see you again, Winter Icyin.

Winter Icyin reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing ice blue hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful ice blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Jackfrost, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and ice on the coattails and Ghostrick Jackfrost on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Jackfrost-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Jackfrost etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large snowman heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large snowman heads and a large ice blue gem on the bottom of the large snowman heads for the pommel.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Claire, Ramona, Aisha, Sarah, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, and Tiana Masina: You too, Winter.

Lincoln went up to Winter Icyin and he hugged her, and Winter Icyin is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Winter Icyin, she's my Guardian Angel from England and my classmate in Science, she's a Jack Frost and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: Wow, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and she loves the seasons of Spring, Summer, and

Autumn, but her absolute favorite season is Winter, and whenever Winter comes to Michigan, the place becomes a snowy wonderland: and a favorite for Winter. One time, we ice-skated at the frozen lake in Tall Timbers Park, and we also kissed underneath the falling snow.

Nico: We didn't know you ice-skated, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I'm actually a really good ice-skater, Nico, and none of you asked. Plus, she's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Brittney: And she's also about to be inducted as another member for The Goths of Darkness.

Brittney gave Winter Icyin the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: Awesome, plus, she, like all of us, hates that heartless psychotic bitch, Lila Rossi with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to freeze her solid in a block of ice forever.

Nico: She better get in line, there's a lot of us who want that bitch's head mounted on the Eiffel Tower for her crimes against Paris and the world.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Looks like I'm not the only one who wants that bitch's head. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Winter, are you absolutely sure about this?

Winter Icyin: (British Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Winter Icyin, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Winter Icyin, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Winter Icyin's neck with ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Winter.

Winter Icyin had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Winter Icyin's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Nei Ichikawa, Rin Tsukihara, Sae Otogi, Saori Shinoda, and Yoko Nogisaka from Peret Em Heru.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nei Ichikawa, Rin Tsukihara, Sae Otogi, Saori Shinoda, and Yoko Nogisaka from Peret Em Heru.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nei Ichikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nei Ichikawa and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Reflux, along with the resurrected Tuffle parasite, Baby, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf

Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nei Ichikawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nei Ichikawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nei Ichikawa, Rin Tsukihara, Sae Otogi, Saori Shinoda, and Yoko Nogisaka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Zennia Nikolaevna had gotten The Demonic Darkness Netherlord Greatsword of Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Reflux, another old enemy of Rayman who'd come back from the dead to get revenge on him, and even worse, the vengeful Tuffle parasite, Baby, had also come back from the dead to get revenge on us, and he also possessed Reflux's body.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened, such as Zennia Nikolaevna transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Rayman putting up his trap and exposed the Tuffle parasite and finally binding them together and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Winter Icyin have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, so we had a case of double-trouble: Reflux, an old enemy of Rayman's, and our old enemy, the Tuffle parasite, Baby.

Lincoln: Yep, but we made sure they never came back.

Plus, Nico told everyone that Kurumu had removed a Rebellion Chip that was implanted in Lincoln's butt, which she still had in hand, and even worse, it was implanted years ago by Audrey Madison, a Class-A bitch from Nico and Qin's past who was a nightmare to both students and teachers whom she attacked and tortured for her own twisted amusement and who got expelled for a firecracker incident that resulted in a female student getting both of her legs amputated, and she wanted revenge on Nico, and she implanted that Rebellion Chip in Lincoln to do that.

When Nico was finished, everyone was pissed off big time, and they wanted her blood spilled, and as soon as news of that hit Audrey Madison herself who was hiding in the shadows, she screeched and screamed and swore Nico was going to pay, along with Kurumu and Lincoln, whom she'd threatened with death for getting in her way. That bitch was going to pay tomorrow with her life behind bars.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Reflux, along with the vengeful Tuffle parasite, Baby, once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Winter Icyin saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Winter, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Winter, do you have a story on how you pulverized Lila Rossi?

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Indeed I do. It happened long before she broke out of her cell in The Saturn Insane Asylum, I went down there to mongrelize her for the crimes that she committed against all of Paris, and I saw a lot of words on the walls, "KILL AND DESTROY TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL!", "KILL MARINETTE AND HER STUPID FRIENDS!" and "BURN ALL OF PARIS TO THE GROUND!", and even worse, it was written in her own blood.

We gasped.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) I knew that she'd lost her mind big time, so I decided to piss her off a lot more by firing blasts of darkness and ice at her, and she went completely berserk, and she tried to get out of her cell to attack me, but I called the guards and they restrained her and put her in another straitjacket and chained her to the cell.

Nico: What a monster bitch!

Kurumu: You said it.

We suddenly heard the loud angry screeches and screams echo in our ears and Nico and Lincoln's energy auras, along with all of our energy auras, flare up and we got stronger.

Lincoln: Sounds like Audrey found out about the Rebellion Chip being removed from my butt and destroyed by Kurumu.

Nico: That bitch's attempt at revenge on me has been crushed, and she waited until I became the new leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm to activate it. She's been wanting me dead ever since I got her expelled for that firecracker incident, and she also wanted Lincoln to be kicked out of the team, so she can kill him as well.

Nicholette Torrington: That motherfucking bitch, now I'm glad that curse I put on her is still haunting her. But, you know what, I'm that close to killing her myself! No one does this to our man and gets away with it!

Suddenly, we saw Puppetmon frozen in a block of ice.

Me: Whoa, Puppetmon, what happened?!

Winter Icyin came in, and she was really pissed off, and Mordecai and Rigby came in.

Nico: Whoa, guys, what happened to Puppetmon?

Mordecai: Winter found out about that crack Puppetmon said about Lincoln enjoying the fight Rigby and I had yesterday and how he probably enjoyed the discord in the team, she got so pissed off at him, she froze him in a block of ice.

Rigby: And he's not the only one Winter froze.

Skips brought in Cyber Cat who was also frozen in a block of ice.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Oh man! Winter!

Lincoln fired two blast of fire and that unfroze Puppetmon and Cyber Cat, but they were freezing.

Puppetmon: (Shivering) Okay, note to self: never ever make a vicious crack at Lincoln ever again.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Sorry about that, but after Nicholette told me about that crack you had made at Lincoln, you should know that none of us take kindly to that. Lincoln doesn't like it when his friends fight one another, you should know that.

Puppetmon: But, I… !

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Not another word! You are literally on thin ice with me, puppet! And so are you, cat! (Purple eyes turn red and a ice blue aura flared up with ice, darkness, and snow)

This left Puppetmon and Cyber Cat frozen in fear, if they angered Winter one more time, there was bound to be severe consequences.

Me: Now now Winter we can't have you kill our frenemies. They are in the Masters of Evil. Besides they will learn their lesson.

Suddenly, Winter was getting close to breaking down, and Lincoln ran up to her and he hugged her and she hugged him, and then, she broke down.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, hey, it's okay, Winter, it's okay.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) (Voice Breaking) No… , it's not. How can those two… say something that is untrue?! You and I both know you hate it when… !

May: When someone makes those kinds of untruths about your man. That we understand, Winter, I'd get pissed off when someone tells such vicious lies about Nico.

Nico: You got that right, May. And J.D.'s right, Lincoln hates it when his friends fight, and that stupid Rebellion Chip Audrey Madison put on him years ago had crossed it. When she tries to use one of my friends in her sick twisted desire for revenge on me, if either on my or Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, she is going to get her arms and legs broken for this.

Me: Big time.

Lincoln: We're all going to have a turn ripping her in half, she deserves the full extent of our fury for that stunt she pulled.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Yes, she deserves to pay!

Luna: Same here, dude. She messed with our bro, and she's going to get a Loud House beatdown for this.

Just then, Vypra came in.

Vypra: Guys, I heard about what happened to Puppetmon and Cyber Cat, are they…?

Lincoln: I unfroze them, but Winter warned them that they're now on thin ice with her.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Just… (Sighs) please tell the others no more of those vicious cracks about Lincoln.

Vypra: After what you just did, I'll make sure that rule is enforced.

Me: Thanks Vypra.

Vypra took Puppetmon and Cyber Cat back to The Masters of Evil HQ to recover, and we got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem were heading to Ice Cap Zone.

Me and my harem were bundled up in winter clothes that Lincoln's harem made, and we were nice and warm.

Misty Tredwell: Wow, we're here in Ice Cap Zone.

Me: And I figured it'd be perfect for our date, Misty. Let's have some fun in the snow, girls.

Me and my harem began having fun in the snow by sledding on the snow-covered hills, and we also had an awesome snowball fight. Then, I also made a massive frozen lake and my harem ice-skated on the frozen lake, and it was amazing. Then, we all shared a romantic kiss as snow was falling down around us. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we immediately got warm and we were in our normal clothes.

Nico: Hey, J.D., how was your date?

Me: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Ice Cap Zone, and we literally had a blast.

Lincoln: Winter would love going there.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) That's right, and winter's my favorite season.

Nico: And in case you were about to ask, J.D., Lincoln and all of us helped Winter Icyin feel better after what happened.

Me: I'm glad to hear that.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Thanks, and like I said, I don't take kindly to those who dare to harm Lincoln physically or emotionally, and those cracks Puppetmon and Cyber Cat said were classified as emotional harm.

Nico: And you also knew…

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) About the manifestation of his scars when you went after Dr. Zalost, yes, I found out from Ms. Rita, and that Jerktonium-Laced Fruitcake Incident opened up those old scars in Lincoln.

Nico: He's tried to bury that pain inside him, but the escalating cruelty from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, Flip, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made it even worse, but Alizarin saved him and the manifestation finally was healed, and he was able to finally find peace and Lincoln was able to recover.

Suddenly, we saw Rayman come in and he was soaking wet and freezing.

Nico: And you just missed it, Kurumu got back at Rayman for spilling the beans by dumping a bucket of ice water on his head.

Me: (Winces) Now, that's ice cold.

Lincoln: I admit that was really ice cold, but…

Rayman: That's what I get for opening my big fat mouth.

Ronnie Anne: Better you than Abuelo, and he's the biggest Chismoso in town, and it's gotten him into big trouble with Abuela and the rest of us.

Me: And she's had to more than once break out the Chancla in case he started blabbing.

Eli: And I thought Sergio was the biggest troublemaker in Great Lakes City.

Sergio: Hey, I don't cause trouble… sometimes!

Nico: (Scoffs) Yeah, right. Your track record says otherwise, Sergio.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) And you're already on thin ice for all the stuff that you pulled, bird!

The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already growling in anger at Sergio, who was still in his cage and he was already in huge trouble for the stuff he pulled.

* * *

Later it was time for Ellie's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Ellie? Besides Devon and Juni Cortez?

Nico: Sari goes with me as well. She can predict the future. So, she might be able to tell us who the main target is.

Me: Cool.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends all will go.

Me: Awesome Twilight.

Qin: And me and the rest of the Quantum Girls can go too.

Nico: Cool!

Sari Kunzite: It'll be like old times girls.

Erica Haddock: It sure will.

Lincoln: And me and my siblings will go last. Now that the Rebellion Chip is out of me I am going to do my hardest to make up for my rebellious acts against Nico.

Me: Even if they were against your will you can do it buddy.

Lincoln: Thanks J.D.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head out.

We were off.

Kurumu: Glad you're all right Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks to you Kurumu.

Kurumu: (Hugs Lincoln's head in between her breasts) Aw, you're welcome, Linky.

Everyone snickered.

Lincoln: (Muffled) You are so sweet Kurumu.

Kurumu: Ready to get down and intimate Linky?

Lincoln: Lets do it.

They went to Lincoln's room.

THINGS ARE GONNA GET WILD AND KINKY!

Nicole laughed.

Nicole: Ahh love is in bloom. No peeking into his room guys or else!

* * *

We arrived at Madoka's shop.

Gingka: Hey guys!

Ellie Singh: Hey guys.

Gingka: Awesome you guys are back.

Me: Yep.

Ellie: Guys, meet Devon Daniels and Juni Cortez.

Devon: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm the leader of the Beast Morpher Rangers.

Juni Cortez: And I'm a spy for the O.S.S.

Me: Yep.

Gingka: Awesome to meet you guys!

Me: And Meet Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and Magic.

Sunset Shimmer: Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and Fire.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and Earth.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Generosity and Water.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of Loyalty and Air.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness and Life.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and Tech.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and Undead.

Gingka: Wow! It's an honor to meet you all.

Ellie: And these are my fellow Quantum Girls.

Qin: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Qin Chen, Komodo Dragon

Gene-slammer.

Erica: I'm Erica Haddock, Tyrannosaurus Rex Gene-slammer.

Missy: I'm Missy Rodgers, Mewtwo Gene-slammer.

Sari: And I'm Sari Kunzite, Wigglytuff Gene-slammer.

Madoka: Wow! It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Sari just joined the team and she has amazing powers to show you all.

Nico: Yep.

Madoka: Wow! It's awesome having Sari with you guys.

Ellie Singh: It sure is.

Ryuga then appeared.

Nico: You're here too, Ryuga?

Ryuga: I might be part of the Masters of Evil now. But this is still my home turf along with Gingka's.

Me: Still can't get over how big of a jerk you were.

Ryuga: If you are still mad at me then kick me in the crotch.

Me: All right then.

KRASMASH!

I kicked him square in the crotch!

Gingka: Nico, we've been hearing that you've been doubting yourself as leader. But we're going talk you through your doubts. Just talk to us about them, okay?

Nico: (sighs) Well, I pretty much kept the Aligned Transformers world hidden from the Lincoln and the others the entire time we were fighting Xehanort. Which led to J.D. being reprimanded.

Me: Yeah.

Gingka: Okay, the reprimanding part wasn't much of a reprimanding. But you were dealing with a lot of stuff. There was nothing wrong with making the Aligned world your place to get away from it all once in a while.

Me: Yeah there's nothing wrong with that.

Nico: True.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And earlier in the year, I pretty much kept a secret me, Maria, May, and William helping out the Zi O, Build, Ghost, and Drive Rider teams against their enemies the first time.

Ryuga: There's nothing wrong about that either. What were you supposed to do? Just let them fend for themselves.

Me: But it was a really awesome and clever strategy.

Qin: Yeah it did help the riders deal with some of their enemies.

Ellie Singh: It sure did.

Sari: I wasn't with the team but yeah that helped out a lot.

Madoka: Very genius thinking there too.

Nico: Not to mention that I feel I didn't earn the position of leader fair and square.

Madoka: Of course you did! Who was it that led the team to defeat Grandfather, Xehanort, and Mr. Mind? And it's not your fault that nightmare demon went after you.

Me: That's right Nico! You are a great leader and those three big missions just showed that you were ready!

Eli: That's right Nico! You are a GREAT Leader.

Me: And you proved you were ready!

Sunset Shimmer: That's for sure.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah Nico and it was awesome!

Me: And who was it that did a great job on their first mission as Leader in Paris? You!

Nico: Lincoln also told me about what happened under my leadership. Like Blackout and Barricade hiding the fact that they came from the Live Action Transformers world.

Gingka: You can't exactly blame them for that. Remember, their world grew to hate and fear Cybertronians.

Me: That's right Nico. And that happened in the Live Action Transformer Universe. And we had no idea the deceased Live Action Transformer Universe Transformers would wind up here in our universe.

Nico: True.

Qin: But it was still awesome meeting all of them that came here.

Madoka: It sure was.!

Rarity: Oh you darlings would love meeting some of them in the future.

Eli: They are so awesome too.

Nico: There's also the fact that under my leadership, Billy ended up brutally beating up J.D. out of jealousy.

Me: Yeah no kidding but I forgave him

Ryuga: Can you really be pissed at him? He's not exactly Albert Einstein. Having a small brain is who he is. From what I heard and saw, Cheese and Ed are the same way.

Nico: True. But Cheese is funny and can't seriously hurt someone no matter how he tries. And Ed is Leni's boyfriend who can turn into a monster form rivaling the Hulk in strength.

Me: But they love each other. Also Billy may be an idiot but he has done good things. Even though he is an idiot that did stupid things, he did good.

Nico: And just yesterday, under my watch, Mordecai and Rigby got into a huge fight.

Madoka: You had nothing to do with that. Besides, Rigby just wanted Mordecai not to leave him behind.

Me: Yeah that wasn't so wrong. Even though what he did was wrong it was still for a just cause.

Ryuga: Though I think Mordecai hoping that an Evil Sasuke would kill Rigby was probably a low blow.

Me: It was. But Mordecai was upset and didn't know what he was saying.

Nico: Oh.

Qin: That was low true.

Starlight Glimmer: But they made up for it.

Nico: Ok, maybe I'm being too harsh on myself. But it doesn't change the fact that an old enemy from me and Qin's past put that chip in Lincoln just to hurt me.

Madoka: What happened?

Me: We found out that an old enemy of Qin and Nico's named Audrey Madison put this inside Lincoln.

I pulled out a little bag and in it was the Rebellion Chip.

Madoka: What's that?

Me: It's called a rebellion chip. Audrey put it in Lincoln to cause him to rebel against Nico and his orders on the very moment he became Leader. It was all to get revenge on him for sending her to prison and Lincoln was on to her.

I told them everything and it was shocking.

Kenta: Oh my lord!

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But tomorrow during Lincoln's next rescue we're going to make sure that she suffers for having Lincoln go through this whole year doing all this.

Nico: Even after. What I just said, you guys still think I'm a good leader?

Me: Nico stop doubting and attacking yourself! You are a great leader no matter what and you are doing a great job.

Eli: That's right!

Madoka: I agree there!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah!

Gingka: J.D.'s right, Nico. And to prove it, why don't you go help us with our next target?

Me: Who is it?

Gingka: It's Doji. He's one of the leaders of the Dark Nebula.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Ryuga: I can answer that.

Ryuga told us about him.

---

Doji is a major recurring antagonist in the Beyblade Metal Saga and is the overall main antagonist of the series. He was the leader of the Dark Nebula Organization, a group that wanted to use the dark power of Beyblades to control the world, and later becomes a servant of Pluto and the Nemesis Bladers.

He was voiced by Takehito Koyasu in Japanese (who also voiced Nobuyuki Sugou in Sword Art Online, and Dio Brando in Jojo's Bizarre Adventure) and both Juan Chioran and Andrew Jackson in English.

Power-hungry, Doji and Ryuga first head to Komma Village to claim it as their own. They are stopped by Ryo Hagane, who has a quick battle with Doji, with Doji losing and Ryuga winning for him. As they leave, Doji keeps an eye on Gingka.

After hearing that Gingka beat Kyoya Tategami, he found Kyoya to be a possible ally. He showed up at his warehouse and told his gang he can help him beat Gingka. Doji then takes the Face Hunters to an area shrouded by fog and tells them he can help Kyoya get revenge. Not trusting him, Kyoya plans to leave before being stopped and fought by Doji, in which Doji wins and Kyoya stays. Doji later meets up with Kyoya's friend Benkei Hanawa, and gives him Dark Bull, falsely saying that Kyoya is working for him and beating Ginkga is the only way to save Kyoya. Benkei, however, fails to beat Gingka, which Doji doesn't find surprising.

He is later seen observing Kyoya's progress in Beyblade battles, then sends him to Wolf Cannon to find the fangs of the heart needed to beat Ginka. He even uses his AI Merci to gather data on Gingka so he can be defeated by Ryuga, which he succeeds in gathering data for the Dark Nebula. After Kyoya's training is complete, he sends him to the city to challenge Gingka after he beat Benki and Kenta. However, this battle ends in Gingka's victory. Doji then arrives, congratulating Gingka and telling Kyoya that he didn't get much training. He then proceeds to attack Kyoya, causing Gingka to get mad. However, Doji sends a rolling bolder his way before escaping.

The next night, he looks at Gingka's data and thinks that Ryuga can beat him. He later sees Gingka, Benkei, and Kenta arrive to the fortress. He sends out helicopters with Beyblades to stop the heroes, and while they fail to fight them at first, Kyoya goes to their aid and manages to help defeat them.

When he was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: So he is one of the masterminds responsible for bringing back Nemesis. Then he will be the second of your enemies that we give the Black Gates.

Erica Haddock: Yep.

Me: And that will be the end of Dark Nebula.

Nico: Sari, who do you predict will be the main target?

Sari Kunzite: Let me see.

She then concentrated and then her eyes glowed neon pink and she saw us facing Nemesis and Rago and banishing him to the Black Gates and purging the world of his dark evil forever. And it was a massively explosive and powerful fight!

Sari Kunzite: Whoa!

She told us everything she saw and it was intense!

Ellie: Before we head out, me and the other Quantum Gorls will get changed into jumpsuits.

Me: Okay.

They went into the bathroom and changed.

Qin got a green jumpsuit, Erica's was red, Missy's was orange and Ellie's was light Blue.

Sari Kunzite: I don't have a jumpsuit sorry.

Nico: No worries.

They came out and were ready.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Eli: Doji is over on the Tokyo Tower.

Me: Very iconic tour spot. But it will be good.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

Ellie Singh: This is gonna be awesome.

Devon: It sure will.

Nico: Let's get over there.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Tokyo Tower.

Me: Thar she blows.

We landed on the middle of the tower.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Now lets see here.

We looked around and we saw a figure with glasses and black hair and it was DOJI!

Me: Target sighted.

Eli: Everyone you better clear out of here. This is gonna be brutal.

Everyone did so.

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Doji and bashed him into the wall and we stood before him.

Me: Daidoji, you are dead.

Doji: So Team Loud Phoenix Storm has come. Come to give me praise?

Me: No. We're going to kill you.

Erica: It's over for you.

The Quantum girls concentrated. Then, Qin's muscles began to increase, something grew in Missy's butt, Erica's teeth sank into her gums, and Ellie's hands turned into claws. They transformed and the girls were in their GENE-SLAMMER FORMS!

Scalebreath: Time for you to burn!

Erica roared and Missy was surging with psychic energy.

Ellie was ready for speed.

Nico: You will pay for everything you did.

Ryuga: I killed you before and I can kill you again.

Devon: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! Activate Beast Power!

He transformed!

Devon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Twilight Sparkle: Power up girls!

Twilight and friends were enveloped in a rainbow light and they had THEIR RAINBOW POWER READY!

Me: Dark Nebula is finished Doji.

I unsheathed my Decaforce Sword and so did Sari.

Sari Kunzite: Can you see the future Doji? Your future is death and eternal oblivion in the Black Gates.

Me: Nemesis will die and so will ALL of your plans.

Gingka: Beyblade, let it rip!

He launched his Beyblade!

Doji launched his blade called PHANTOM FENRIR!

Me: Take this!

I fired blades of fire and they hit Doji and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Sari Kunzite: WHOA! Time for this! HOLY LIGHT PURIFICATION!

She fired a beam of light from her Million Suns sword and it hit Phantom Fenrir and expelled the darkness of Nemesis from it and banished it to the Black Gates!

Doji: NO!

Me: Try this. MEL FORCE!

I had my sword turn into Mel Force and I fired a wave of wind and blew him into the wall!

Devon: (gets out Whiplash's Astroswitch) See how you like this!

He activated it and formed energy whips and lashed him all over.

Ryuga: BEYBLADE LET IT RIP!

He launched METEO DRAGOO!

Nico: Take this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Doji all over.

Me: I think I'll stick with Explosion!

I slashed him all over and then.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Juni: (gets out Miranda Frost's Astroswitch) Don't forget me!

He flicked it and got her sword and he slashed Doji all over and cut him in his face and chest.

Kenta: CHEW ON THIS!

He jumped and kicked Doji in his face and punched him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Scalebreath fired fire blasts and blasted him all over.

Me: Uh oh.

Then Nico stood ready.

Missy used her psychic powers to hold Doji in place.

Nico: Doji do you ever experience fear?

(VEGETA TRANSFORMS THEME PLAYS)

Nico then flared up his power to an incredible level and the sky stormed up with incredible power and his aura turned rainbow fire and lightning struck everywhere and then his hair turned RAINBOW POWER! THEN IN A MASSIVE FLASH OF LIGHT WITH A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FURY, NICO TRANSFORMED INTO A WHOLE NEW ULTIMATE SUPER SAIYAN FORM! His hair grew longer and was all over him and he had intense lightning surging all over him and his eyes were rainbow color and his aura was rainbow color! HE TURNED INTO A SUPER SAIYAN RAINBOW INFINITY!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: UNBELIEVABLE! NICO IS MORE POWERFUL THAN EVER BEFORE!

Twilight Sparkle: WOW! This is amazing!

Me: WOW! Nico you look incredible!

Nico: (DIVINE ECHOING VOICE OF RAINBOW REDEMPTION) **That's right. I call this form Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity. I am now as powerful as you are in your Super Angel Celestial Eternity Xelnaga form.**

Me: Incredible!

Missy hurled Doji towards Nico.

He punched Doji in the face and sent him flying into the air and he teleported and kicked him in the stomach and huge amounts of blood poured out of his mouth! Nico then punched him into the street!

Me: WHOA! Unreal!

We went down to the street.

Doji got up and he was brutally mangled.

Nico: **I should tell you all how this happened.**

Me: Sure Nico.

Nico: **Before I joined the team, my path was very strong and powerful. When I found out about my races crimes because of Frieza, I vowed to redeem them and bring them back into the light. My motivation was my races redemption. My motivation was bring them out of the darkness of that ruthless galactic tyrant's crimes forever. Until the shadows of darkness sank their fangs into me that is.**

* * *

Nico went over a flashback of everything that happened to him over the course of his life. Starting with how he accidentally killed Ken.

Nico: (VOICEOVER) **The accidental death of Ken Ichijouji the Digimon Emperor At my hands when I discovered my power has been like a demon inside me. Oikawa may have** brainwashed Ken but it was all part of MaloMyotismon's plans to plunge the world into eternal darkness and that day haunted me for over a decade. But then came the final confrontation with the very monster that plagued my life and when I saw him feeding on the darkness of those he poisoned with his evil something just snapped inside me and that's when I became a Super Saiyan and I destroyed a Super Ultimate Level Digimon with ease. But that day still haunted me and for 13 long years I was plagued by darkness and demons. But then I met J.D. and everyone and fell in love with May who became the greatest love of my life and also met Kakarot and Vegeta and knew that there were more Saiyans on Earth. Then over the years in Team Loud Phoenix Storm, as second in command we did so much and did so many adventures together and went through so many hardships. But the worst of them all was The 20 Days of Darkness when Xenmas resurrected all my demons inside me and made me do terrible things against my will. It was a nightmare that makes me angry and wishing that we could have done something earlier. Even with all my training at countless times normal gravity and beyond I did my best to suppress the demons in me. But that day still haunted me in my memories. All my training and adventures and hardships with all you guys and all the dark times we endured became a powerful fight to keep myself in the light. It took every ounce of my will power. But in the end J.D. resurrected my entire race and I brought them on the road of redemption. But then on one of my rescues I stood face to face with the very monster that plagued my life from the very moment I killed Ken by accident, MaloMyotismon and I unleashed my most Powerful Super Saiyan Form ever, Super Saiyan 7. I destroyed that monster forever and made him pay for everything he did. But then came the nightmare of Team Loud Evil Storm on Universe 666's Earth when we faced that evil Version of me. When I faced him it felt like I was fighting the very demon in myself amplified times 100 and he was the most evil version of me ever. It took every ounce of my power to face him and I won. My drive is what got me through it and that was my friends, my love for all my wives and all the good in my heart. But the demons still haunted me and fearing that I would lose control again I decided to head over to a planet in the endless reaches of space where I would figure something

**out. I was unhindered by the distractions of everyone on Earth by training in the solitude of space and when a violent electrical storm erupted in the skies of the planet I was on, I welcomed it. It was very fitting for me like it was an outward manifestation of the storm of darkness that raged inside me for 13 years. Then the meteors started coming down and I was still determined to survive and keep alive as I trained hard on that nightmarish rock. I thought I had everything under control until the largest mother of all meteors came to appear out of nowhere to claim my life. Normally for someone like me it would have been child's play to blow up that rock, but after training at so heavy an amount of gravity for so long, it took every ounce of power I had to stop it. Then something just snapped inside me.**

FLASHBACK NICO: NO NO MORE! YOU DEMONS HAVE PLAGUED ME FOR THE LAST TIME! I WON'T LET YOU TORMENT ME ANYMORE! I DON'T CARE WHAT YOU SAY TO ME! I WON'T LET YOU HURT ME OR MY FRIENDS EVER AGAIN!

Nico: **I didn't care! I didn't care if I got so powerful as J.D. to help him. I didn't care if I lived or died. And then suddenly I went beyond Super Saiyan 7 and then IT HAPPENED!**

**Nico unleashed the transformation we saw earlier!**

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: **That's right. That's how I transformed into this most powerful form you all see before you. THE SLEEPER HAS AWAKENED AND THE LIGHT HAS DESTROYED THE DARKNESS! THE SAIYANS HAVE BEEN REDEEMED AND I AM NOW PURE AND RELIEVED OF MY DARKNESS FOREVER!**

We were amazed!

Me: Unbelievable! So that explains what that massive energy signal was!

Twilight Sparkle: Incredible!

Sunset Shimmer: Amazing!

Rainbow Dash: Nico is now more powerful than ever before!

Devon: Nice!

Me: Nico! I always knew you would be able to do this! You finally are purged of all your demons!

Eli: It's true Nico! You have been totally purified!

Fluttershy: You did it Nico!

Devon: That is amazing!

Juni Cortez: Well done Nico!

Nico: **Thanks to all of you guys. You all have been my true friends ever since 4 years ago. And for everything you have done for me I will always be forever indebted to you.**

Me: Think nothing of it.

Scalebreath: That is awesome

Gingka: Now lets get this monster for good.

Nico: **With pleasure.**

I kicked Doji to Nico and Nico then kicked him in the crotch and smashed his entire pelvis into dust with a massively nasty and sickening crunch!

Ryuga: I knew you could do it, Nico.

Me: There was no doubt about it!

Nico: **Thanks guys!**

Me: That was epic! Master Vegeta told me he said something very similar to Android 19 and Dr. Gero and to everyone back then.

Eli: That is incredible!

Madoka: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Lets finish him guys. Shall we?

Nico: We shall.

We fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Time to finish this once and for all guys.

Nico: **You read my mind.**

I teleported and sent Doji into the air.

Nico: **Time for you and Dark Nebula to die! Here it comes, a little going away present for you! (LAUGHS)**

He fired an energy ball and it hit Doji and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

DOJI WAS COMPLETELY OBLITERATED IN AN INSTANT!
THERE WAS NOTHING LEFT OF HIM!

He was even banished to the Black Gates forever!

Me: UNBELIEVABLE!

Ellie Singh: WOW!

Me: Way to go Nico!

Eli: YEAH!

Gingka: That was AMAZING!

Scalebreath: Now to revert back.

Me: Okay.

I gave them new clothes.

I put a dome of darkness over them.

Nico then powered down.

Nico: Man that was incredible!

Me: How do you feel Nico?

Nico: I feel great! I feel much better now.

Qin and the girls reverted back and they were back to normal and then they put on their clothes and then they knocked on the dome.

I lifted it and they were clothed.

Erica Haddock: Wow! That was amazing!

Nico: Thanks for your kind words, guys.

Gingka: No problem Nico.

Me: It was all of us that helped you.

Qin: But man Nico your new transformation is incredible!

Rarity: It sure is darling!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was amazing!

Nico: I guess having that bomb in me is no longer needed. But we'll hold on to it just in case.

Me: Yeah.

Madoka: That was still incredible though.

Me: It sure was.

* * *

We came home and we saw blood all over the floor and many of the male members were covering their ears! There were many of the team having intense nosebleeds!

Me: What the!? What a mess!? Are Lincoln and Kurumu still going at it?

William: Ugh its been like this for 3 hours!

Qin: GEEZ!

Nicole: I tried to put up silencing barriers around it but it's still not enough! Succubi magic is really strong!

May: Yeah no kidding! (Sees Nico's changes) Whoa Nico you look incredible! Did something happen?

Nico: LOTS of things happened.

We told everyone what happened and more and it was unbelievable.

May: WHOA! Nico this is amazing!

Camie: Wow! That is so cool!

Lola: It sure is! Awesome job guys!

May: Next time, Yost Wolverine and Gentaro will go with you.

Me: Good idea!

Camie: But that is amazing that you transformed Nico!

Nico: Yep. It sure is.

Qin: Yeah it was awesome.

Eli: Who is gonna get Doji's blade?

Me: I think I have a good idea.

---

Later we were having another contest. But it was a burping contest.

Aeleus: I can't believe we're doing this.

Nico: At least it's not a baked beans or spicy food contest.

Aeleus: True.

Me: Top this one. (GUZZLES DOWN SODA) Here we go! (LOUD BELCH)

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! 3 Seconds at 56 Decibels! Nice one!

Me: Thanks.

Simba: Watch this one. (LOUD BELCH!)

Twilight Sparkle: 5 seconds at 55 decibels!

Timon: Whoa nice one Simba.

Simba: Thanks.

Nico: Watch this one. (LOUD LONG BELCH!)

Nico belched really loudly.

Twilight Sparkle: Whoa! 120 Decibels at 10.5 seconds!

Me: Nice one Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Julie Makimoto: This is so gross!

Gorem: You said it!

Lola: Now here is me. (SUPER LOUD LONG BELCH!)

SHE BELCHED WITH THE FORCE OF AN ATOMIC EXPLOSION! IT BLASTED NICO INTO THE WALL!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Ow.

Twilight Sparkle: HOLY MAGIC! 75 Seconds at 512 decibels!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: GO LOLA! BIGGEST BURP! UN UH UHUHUHUHUH!

She did a victory dance!

Lori: And the new burping champion is LOLA LOUD!

We cheered for her!

Bubbles: Boy that was fun! Burp!

Buttercup: Bubbles that was fake.

Me: Boy that is a powerful belch!

Qin: Yeah!

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Yeah Lola! Your burp makes you the rootinest tootinest six-shootinest poop scoopinest cowpoke ever to poke a cow in the eye!

Demolishor: Proud of yourselves?

Me: We sure are. Excuse me. But man that was awesome Lola!

Lincoln and Kurumu came out and Lincoln was covered in blue lipstick marks and his hair was a mess and his clothes were a mess. Same with Kurumu.

Me: Boy you guys REALLY had a good time.

Kurumu: It was so amazing.

Lincoln: (In heaven) I thought it was awesome.

Wreck Gar: You really missed a lot.

Lincoln: (Shakes head) Man those were loud belches.

Kurumu: Lola really did a big one.

Me: You got that right. And your love making caused lots of the team to squirt blood from their noses all over the place.

Lincoln: Sorry.

Nicole: But you guys are crazy too.

Nico: A little help here?

Me: Sorry Nico.

Me and May pulled him out of the wall.

Me: But Lincoln and Kurumu you should have seen what happened on Ellie's 3rd mission.

Kurumu: We'll have to hear about it.

Trent: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Weiss' team will include I M Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, and Gem. Pyrrha's team will include Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, and Steel.

Me: Cool! Looks like the RPM and Beast Morpher Rangers all can get their shot as well!

I M Weasel: And it will be an amazing honor to be in a team with Weiss. I will make it exciting for I M Weasel!

Me: That's the spirit!

Nico: Yeah!

Ravi Shaw: It sure will be cool.

Gem: Yeah it will!

Me: Don't worry Gemma we'll find a good team for you.

Gemma: Thanks guys.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Unicorn: Can me, Captain Cold, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Loki, and New Wave go with you guys?

Capricorn Zodiarts: Me, Evil Blizzard Man, Roulette, Zeru, Lanhua, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Evil Butane Man, Fenghuang, Quakemon, and Yani will go with you guys too.

Nico: Yes you guys all can come with.

Me: And we just got our latest mission. I got a call from Mandy and it turns out their bus broke down in the middle of the desert on their way to the Science Museum in Arizona and they are stuck out there.

Nico: Uh oh.

Eli: Again!? Boy that trip to the Science Museum must be cursed.

Qin: Yeah. But I'm getting a strong sense of deja-vu that we'll be visiting that laboratory where we battled those chickens.

Laney: Me too. Those were some tasty huge chickens.

Nico: They sure were.

Reflector: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Golbat next. I have a feeling that one will be cool.

Qin: Golbat is neat.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Nnoitra Gilga, the 5th Espada of Aizen's army, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it

meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Nnoitra Gilga coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of that traitor's death, another of his minions would come after us. But, be careful, he's the most delusional and sadistic of the traitor's army and he's also a misogynist.

We gasped.

Amelia Gehabich: Then, that also makes it even easier to say he deserves to die.

Nico: And if there's another thing we can't stand, it's misogynist bastards who think they're better than girls.

Lincoln dropped a piano on NO MA'AM's heads and Al Bundy and the group howled in agony.

Al Bundy: (Hollering) Hey, we didn't say anything!

Me: (Yelling) You were already thinking it, you pig!

Nico: (Snickers) I knew you were going to drop a piano on that moron's head, along with the other women-hating morons. But, laughter aside, this bastard's got to go.

Amelia Gehabich: And that'll be left to me, Alice, Alpha Hydranoid, and Lincoln, and the next Field Spell Lincoln plays, I hope it's somewhere really dark.

Nico: Now, that would be absolutely perfect. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a bunch of Giant Super Chickens from the Cold War to turn into giant chicken dinners.

Lincoln: We're going to have plenty of chicken dinners for weeks when we get done with them, and as soon as we're finished with those giant chickens, you're next, Nnoitra Gilga.

Trap Jaw: I hope we eat some Ayam Kampong chicken.

Roulette: We don't even know what kind they are.

Me: Well you'll see them soon enough. Some of you may know what they are later.

Nico: Lets head out.

---

Flying over the deserts of Arizona, we were on our way.

Nico: Boy what a rotten spot to get a flat tire.

Me: Yeah and in the middle of the desert too.

Eli: Boy this was a really bad spot.

Fu: The last place on Earth I would want to have to have a flat tire is here in the desert.

Himiko: No kidding there! And it was on a field trip to the Science Museum too.

Eli: Of all the rotten luck.

Camie: For the second time.

Kaoruko: Yeah. I hope Billy and his friends are all okay.

Nico: Yeah they will be.

Casey Rhodes: I hope so.

Varie: Wonder what caused them to break down this time?

Lola: No idea.

Kurumu: But man this is a brutal spot too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Unicorn: DIdn't you guys face these chickens before?

Me: We sure did and we found out that it was a long forgotten Cold War Military Project.

Nico: Yeah that was crazy. And in the end we had awesome huge roasted chickens for our 4th of July Barbecue.

Unicorn: Oh yeah! Those were really tasty.

Varie: Yeah they sure were.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: You should have seen how big they were!

Qin: But they were still tasty.

Puppetmon: (to Lincoln and Winter Icyin) Look, guys. When me and Cyborg Cat made that comment about Lincoln enjoying Mordecai and Rigby fighting, we didn't really have any real malice intended.

Cyborg Cat: We were just concerned for Mordecai and Rigby. That's all.

Icepick: We can understand that.

Lincoln: I can tell you were just poking fun.

Cyborg Cat: Yeah that was not a good comment though. Sorry about that.

Nico: Ah no worries guys.

Me: Look there.

We saw the bus and the kids were all digging for fossils in the middle of the desert.

Nico: There's the bus.

We flew down.

Nico: Hey are you guys okay?

Irwin: We are thanks to you guys coming.

Me: Boy this is the 2nd time this happened.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Maria: Are you guys all thirsty?

Pudn: Boy we sure are.

We saw Sperg eating Pudn's arms and legs.

Me: Sperg!

I went up to him and pulled out a spray bottle and sprayed him with vinegar!

Me: Drop them now!

He spat them out!

Me: All of him!

He spat out his foot! GROSS!

I reattached his limbs.

Me: (To the viewers) That is still a crazy way to put people back together huh?

Laney: But at least you all are okay.

Xenia: Yeah.

Maria: Do any of you have heat stroke?

Mandy: We're just really sweaty but we could use some water.

Maria gave them all plenty of water.

Bai Tza: Boy you guys are so unlucky going on this trip.

Mordecai: (to Winter Icyin) Winter, that all started because I was too harsh yelling at Rigby. So, if you want to freeze someone, freeze me!

Mummy of Anhk-Ha: You're not being frozen, Mordecai.

Mummy: Although wishing that an Evil Sasuke would kill Rigby was probably harsh.

Mordecai: I know. I was really upset and I didn't know what I was saying.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) But you are not going to be frozen. You were forgiven and you mended your friendship.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: Lets take a look at your buss.

We did so and found out that the buss got a flat because it ran over a cactus.

Skullgrin: Are you guys okay? For real?

Mandy: Yes we are.

Irwin: Yeah.

Camie: Good.

Maria gave them all plenty of water.

Eli: Wait I sense a disturbance over to the northwest.

Me: Just like before.

Varie: Then we better go see.

Nico: We better check it out.

Mandy: I'm in. Lets go exploring.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) I'm with you sister.

Billy: Yeah!

Me: Good thing Mindy isn't here to ruin all your fun.

Irwin: Yo.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: In the mean time.

I made a food tree for everyone.

Me: We'll be right back everyone. You all eat to your hearts content.

Sperg: Thanks guys.

We went and followed Eli.

Billy trying to get on top of another pile of rocks while he's breathing for air since the sun is hot.

Billy: I'm so thirsty… !

Grim: Go suck a cactus.

Billy found one and sucked on it and he got prickles on and in him! OUCH!

Nico: Ouch.

Maria gave Billy some water.

We then later found a strange footprint in the ground.

Unicorn: What's that?

Maria: We're not alone here.

Zuria: Looks like a footprint.

Mandy: What do you think made them?

Grim: I don't think I want to know.

Sly Cooper: I got a really bad feeling about this.

Beast Man: Hmm. Looks like a bird footprint.

Trap Jaw pulled out a measuring tape and measured it.

Trap Jaw: No bird alive today could make a footprint this big.

Me: No kidding there.

We walked up the hill and Billy jumped on the rocks like a goat.

Billy: Look! I'm a Billy goat! (BLEETS)

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Grim: If only he had the brain of a Billygoat.

Me: Yeah.

Unicorn: Hmm.

Fenghuang: We're gonna need water for everyone.

Hsi Wu: And fast!

Me: Don't worry we've got plenty.

Then we got to an Abandoned Mine.

Eclair: Looks like an abandoned mine here.

Juvia: Looks like it was here for years.

SpongeBob: Yeah..

Billy: COOL! (Echoes) There's someone down there and he sounds like me!

Me: That's your echo you pumpkinface!

Erza Scarlett: Boy looks like no one used that mine for a long time.

Grim: He makes me feel so very intelligent.

Casey Rhodes: Anyone here?

Me: I don't see anyone.

Lucy Heartfilia: Me neither.

Then we heard a creature hiss loudly!

Me: What the?

Nico: What the hell was that!?

Eli: I don't see anything!

Gajeel Redfox: I don't see anything either.

Wendy Marvell: I'm getting a really bad feeling about this.

Then we heard rocks crumble and then a teal blue feather fell and I picked it up.

Me: Wow. No creature can make a feather this big.

Penny (Rescuers): That's a big feather.

Fluttershy: I'm getting scared here. I hope that's not a Cockatrice feather.

Nico: I don't think so.

Volcana: Oh boy.

Mandy: I think we should go. Now.

Me: Right.

Billy: I gots to go now my friends are leaving! (Echo repeats it) Hey!

His friends are leaving too!

He was about to leave when suddenly a huge foot grabbed him and pulled him far into the mine!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Billy!

Eli: Oh no!

Mandy: We got to go get him.

Varie: Right!

Fangry: Oh well. Tough luck for Billy.

William: Dude!

Fangry: Oh, c'mon! You know what he did to J.D. a few days ago!

Nico: No argument there. But he's still one of us!

Me: Now come on guys! I forgave Billy for what he did. Now come on!

We went into the mine.

Nico: Stay close.

Zuria: Right.

Nico had his flashlight on and then we saw A REALLY HUGE CHICKEN! It was clucking and pecking at Billy! It was a ten foot tall chicken!

Zuria: Look at the size of that chicken!

Unicorn: It's huge!

Grim: That is one big chicken!

Nico: But it looks tasty!

Irwin: Yo!

The chicken roared and carried Billy away.

Nico: Lets go!

We went after it and came to a big metal door with a hole in it.

Unicorn: Wonder where this leads.

Me: Only one way to find out.

We crawled through the hole and we were in a big room.

Grim: Where are we?

Laney: Somebody hit the lights.

Mandy flicked the lights and then we saw that we were in some kind of laboratory.

Nico: What is this place?

Eli: Looks like some kind of laboratory.

Camie: Still in use.

Grim looked into a tank and then an ugly chicken in it screeched at him and he screamed.

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: Those are gross chickens!

Optimus Prime: Ugly is the right word.

Aylene C.: This is not right!

Mandy: Yeah. Those are some ugly chickens.

Me: Weird too. Like they're from another planet.

Yani: Maybe that's probably the case.

New Wave: We DO have alien chickens in our ranks after all.

Me: That's true.

Qin: Yeah. But unfortunately that's not the case.

Nico: And look at that big tank there

Lori: Looks like something literally busted out of it.

We saw a huge tank that was smashed open.

Mandy: I guess we know where our giant poultry came from.

Puppetmon: Wonder what they were doing with all these chickens?

Varie: It must've been for something big.

But then a door opened and a man came. He was a scientist.

Me: Oh hello sir.

Scientist: (Austrian Accent) Hello Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Masters of Evil. Let me answer that for you. This laboratory was built underneath a dormant volcano and used by ze military to train superchickens during the Cold War.

Me: So that's what this is!

Unicorn: I've heard about this kind of project. After the United States and Russia stopped test firing nukes they went into very peculiar and unusual experimentations. Superchickens was one of them..

Scientist: Yes. After budget cuts and a few mishaps, I'm the only one left. Now the chickens have escaped. If those chickens get out into the city, (Paranoid) THAT'S IT MAN! GAME OVER! GAME OVER MAN! I MEAN! WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO NOW!? (GRABS ME) WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO!?

Me: Sir get ahold of yourself!

Nico: What the Hell have you done?!

Zuria: These guys were really playing with fire that's what!

Mandy: Grim can't you do anything about these chickens?

Grim: Nah these monsters were all made by science. Out of my jurisdiction.

Lisa Loud: This is more my field to be honest.

Me: All the fields of science actually.

Mandy: Well then this situation calls for some good old fashioned buttkicking!

Me: Now you're talking!

Volcana: Lets go pluck some feathers!

Maria: Lets go fry some chickens!

Nico: What do we do with the scientist?

Me: We'll have him help us. Like he did before.

Scientist: That's right! It's time to terminate this experiment!

Me: I agree. The Cold War ended 30 years ago.

Nicole: Right! Lets go!

Mandy took Grim's scythe and we followed her.

Grim: Hey! That's mine.

Me: Entrance time guys!

Xenia: Lets do it!

Bomb Burst: First, we need to get Billy away from them!

Nico: Lets do it!

(While Billy is sleeping on the nest, the Baby Chicks pop out for their eggs while Billy looks surprised)

Billy: Awww. You guys are so cute!

(Baby Chicks are angry at Billy)

Billy: Aww! Turns those frowns upside down…

(Baby Chicks starts hissing at Billy and he becomes nervously scared)

UH OH!

Billy: Uhh… did someone wake up on the wrong side of the yolk?

The Baby Chicks start eating up Billy and he starts screaming.

Then the spirits of the Underground City Monsters and the Forces of Skeletor appeared and swirled around the chickens and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and a phoenix cry wass heard!

Mandy: Allright you dumb clucks! There's a NEW packing order…

Me: Take your filthy feathers off him you damn dirty chickens!

Camie: Yeah what he said!

(Mandy uses Grim's scythe to kill all the Baby Chicks until it shows their skin and they use spider webs to escape)

Billy: (sadly) Aww… we were having fun!

Me: Get ready guys!

Nico: They're coming back!

Grim: And they brought friends!

Billy: Yay!

BONK!

I bashed Billy on the head.

Grim: It's obvious they have already pecked your brains out.

Nico: But stand ready guys!

Luan: This one sure is EGG-Citing! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Me: Love the jokes Luan but now is not the time.

Loki: If we're gonna have the usual battles, we need to destroy as many chickens as we can!

Quakemon: That won't be a problem!

Me: But this will be fun. And I know just the spot!

Then HUGE CHICKENS APPEARED!

Billy: HERE THEY COME!

Me: Follow me!

The chickens roared as they chased after us.

Scientist: That was amazing!

Me: It was!

We went down a hole and into a huge lava cave! It was filled to the brim with huge eggs!

Grim: Look at all those eggs!

Me: So many of them!

Zuria: These are huge eggs!

Billy: (Hillbilly talk) And I'm a hungry as a jaybird on a diet on the 4th of July! (Cracks an egg) Look I'm Rocky Balboa! (Eats an egg raw) (SCREAMS) (Tongue Disintegrates into a cinder)

OUCH!

Unicorn: Yichihuahuas! That must've hurt!

Scientist: Superchicken Eggs have acid yolks.

Nico: NOW you tell us!

Me: But this gives me an idea!

I fired waves of fire and fire blasts and blew the eggs up all over left and right and fired massive explosions all over the place.

Xenia and Nuova Shenron fired waves of fire and arrows and blew a bunch of eggs and chickens all over.

Ed: Sorry we have to do this, chickens!

Slog: Just bear with it, Ed!

Eddy: We know how much you love chickens lumpy but these are not the kinds of chickens you like!

Ed: You're right!

We fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the chickens left and right and blew them apart all over!

Camie: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and energy and blew them apart!

Shendu: These chickens are fried!

Evil Butane Man: Damn right they are!

Me: Yeah they are!

Qin: And they will be our dinner soon.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Is this what you guys all fought in that alien chicken universe?

Nico: No those were chickens from another planet. These are chickens made by science.

Ravager: Time to cut some chicken wings!

Shee was slashing the chickens apart and cutting their heads off.

Me: Fluttershy I know it's sad seeing them be cut like this but unfortunately we have to stop these chickens from getting out or we're all going to die.

Fluttershy: I know J.D.

She fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Lola: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Nico and Sydney slashed and blasted and smashed the chickens all over.

Killer Shrike: Like shooting fish in a barrel!

Lanhua: But with no fish!

Me: Yeah!

We fired waves of lightning and electrocuted and toasted the chickens all over.

Sea Clamp: We're having lots of dinner tonight!

Me: You better believe we are.

Xenia: Yeah we sure are.

Lola: And nothing is more delicious than a chicken dinner.

Camie: Yep.

Zeru: Beast Man, are you able to control them?

Beast Man: I can try!

He saw some chickens coming and shockingly his mind control powers DIDN'T work on them.

Beast Man: It's not working!

Me: These monsters are unnatural and your mind control only works on the natural.

Nico: Weird.

We fired more blasts of fire and burned them all over.

Sheep Man: Sheep's are better than chickens any day of the week!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted numerous chickens all over the place.

Xenia: And this!

She fired waves of arrows and blasted the chickens all over.

Captain Cold: (freezes a chicken) Hey, Blade. You said cold turkey before, right? (Laughs)

Evil Blizzard Man: These aren't Turkies!

Me: That is funny!

Nico: Make them go COLD TURKEY! Funny!

Blade: I only said that to help Whistler get cured. Not fucking literally.

We got them on the run.

Me: Okay that will hold them off till we finish the usual battles.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Whew! I'm really sweating.

Nico: Me too.

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disaster, Katz, Cloak and Dagger, Evil Wood Man, Kung Food, Gypsy Moth, Star Creature, Evil Wind Man, Neapolitan Man, Snake, and Evil Winter Man appeared.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disaster, Katz, Cloak and Dagger, Evil Wood Man, Kung Food, Gypsy Moth, Star Creature, Evil Wind Man, Neapolitan Man, Snake, and Evil Winter Man.

Beetle: Those are a lot of chicken corpses.

Nico: I know!

Me: Boy you aren't kidding! We counted 99,999,999 of them!

Camie: Yeah!

Cad Bane: The victory meal you guys are gonna have is gonna be delicious.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Damn right it will be!

Me: Yeah it sure will be!

Titanium Man: (to Nico) We heard you went to Mon World.

Nico: We sure did.

Cheshire: How was it?

Me: It was awesome! But on Lincoln's rescue we found out something crazy about Lincoln and one of Nico and Qin's past enemies.

Cheshire: What is it?

Me: You are not going to like it.

Hate Master then appeared and we got a massive and incredibly powerful increase in power.

Me: Hate Master! You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Hate Master: I know.

Me: Cool.

Hate Master: The hatred I'm giving to you guys is gonna be an appetizer before you eat all those chickens.

Me: It's still enough to reenergize us.

Laney: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

---

Connor McKnight, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Hulk, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle - Nico's rescue

---

Beetle was first.

Beetle: (to Connor) Nico's rescue was in Mon World. I bet Eccentro liked being home.

Connor: He sure did and it was really cool.

Rainbow Dash: It's always awesome going to Mon World.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is and it's awesome seeing what's there and it's amazing.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Kira Ford: It sure is. It's always cool.

Hulk: Hulk Love good adventure in Mon World.

Beetle: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Connor used the Mango Lockseed and got a Mango War Club and he read a verse and summoned a massive herd of Tyrannosaurus's and smashed Beetle all over and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Jack Landors, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Anakin, Obi Wan, Ahsoka, Reflector and Demolishor VS Cad Bane - Battling Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts and Another Eccentro

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Nico, Linka's team, Eccentro's team and the others did good Battling Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts. And Another Eccentro as well.

Jack Landors: They sure did and it was cool.

Cad Bane: Also I did not expect the Another Capricorn Zodiarts to be one of Padme's sisters as well as the Sailor Soldier for the planet Naboo. That is amazing.

Rarity: Oh it most certainly is. We all thought it was really amazing.

Sweetie Belle: We found out that Natalia was sent to Earth when the war was at its worst and there was a possibility that Sith Lords were going to find her and destroy her. So they sent her to Earth.

Gill Grunt: That was smart thinking on their part on Naboo.

Sydney Drew: It sure was. I'm amazed they did that.

Cad Bane: She will make an awesome addition to the team. General Skywalker you must be really happy for Padme to have her sister back.

Anakin Skywalker: I sure am and Padme was really happy to see her again.

Obi Wan: And so will Queen Amidala in the future.

Ahsoka: I agree too. I'm glad she is with the team and it's amazing she is a Sailor Soldier too.

Cad Bane: I'm glad for her. Lets do it!

Jack used the Jewel Fruit Lockseed and got a Jewel Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of jewels and smashed him all over and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Nick Russell, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Ty, Sly, Shazza, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) Heard Lincoln battled Reflux on his rescue. How was it?

Nick Russell: It was really awesome and it turned out to be a double whammy battle. We took down both Reflux and the Tuffle Parasite, Baby. Not only that but we found out the reason why Lincoln was rebelling against Nico's orders.

Sunset Shimmer: We found out from Lincoln's guardian angels that a nasty enemy of Nico's named Audrey Madison implanted a rebellion chip into Lincoln and we removed it. Kurumu removed it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was what was causing Lincoln to rebel.

---

Lincoln: We'll get you back for that later, Rayman.

Suddenly, we saw a light shining on Lincoln's butt.

Luna: Uh, dude, what's with the light on your butt?

Nicole: Wait a second, that's a chip! We need to perform a surgery, stat!

Varie: Leave that to me!

Varie formed a wall around Lincoln, and Kurumu performed the surgery, and as soon as she was done with the operation, the wall came down, and Lincoln now had a sore butt, and in Kurumu's hand is a chip.

Nico: What is that?

Me: Never saw a chip like that before.

Lisa Loud: (Gasps) Sweet Einstein, that's a Rebellion Chip. Someone implanted it on Lincoln, and that caused him to rebel against Nico's orders.

We gasped.

Me: What the fucking nine levels of Hell?!

Nico: So, that's what's caused his rebellious attitude. But, who could've done that?!

Nicholette Torrington: (Gasps) Oh, sweet cisterns of The Underworld. Guardian Angels, we got a Code: Black!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: A Code: Black?! (Gasps) That bitch!

Nico: Nicholette, do you and the other Guardian Angels know who did this?!

Nicholette Torrington took out a picture of a girl with black hair, punk clothes, and a sadistic grin on her face, and when Nico, Qin, and his friends saw who it was, they gasped in horror.

Qin: Oh God, not her!

Nico: I'm afraid so, that's Audrey Madison.

Me: You know her?

Nico: I wish we hadn't, Audrey Madison was the meanest, nastiest bitch from school, she got her sick kicks and thrills from tormenting and torturing us and the teacher for her sick amusement. This one time, she stuck a bunch of firecrackers down a girl's pants, and they went off, and she got hurt and burned badly. They had to take her to the hospital and amputate her legs.

We gasped.

Qin: Nico eventually got that bitch expelled for her crimes and sent her to prison, but we soon heard the news that she escaped from prison and… (Realizes something) Oh shit, that means, she ran off to Royal Woods, Michigan!

Lincoln: (Gasps) Now, I remember her all too well. I've seen her in school, she tried to pass herself off as a good student and she tried to become a Guardian Angel to me, but the other Guardian Angels had been on to her, and so was I, and when they found out she got Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson to attack me, so that she can "save" me and become a Guardian Angel to me, they told me about her plan, and that confirmed our suspicions, and we then told Principal Huggins.

Nicholette Torrington: And as punishment for her crimes, she got suspended for a month, but when her identity was leaked to the school, we called the cops on her, but before the cops came, she shot something into Lincoln's butt, and that set me off and I put a curse on her called Zure, Knight of Dark World's Nightmare Knight

Torment. She then ran off before the cops arrived. (Realizes) That thing she shot into Lincoln's butt was that Rebellion Chip, which was designed to activate the moment that Nico became the leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Qin: I knew it, after we had her arrested, she swore she would get revenge on Nico for getting her expelled and sent to prison.

Me: That fucking bitch!

Nico: My words exactly, she tried to use Lincoln to get her revenge on me for getting her expelled and sent to prison. You girls really did an awesome job ratting her out to Lincoln, and you were also right to be suspicious of her, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah great job girls.

Lincoln: I knew she was trouble, but to find out you got her expelled after her little stunt, now she's really going to get it.

Zennia Nikolaevna: (Russian Accent) She will, Linky.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Boomerang: Oh my god! I didn't know about that mates!

Sunburn: No one even saw it coming. In fact no one knew what was causing Lincoln to rebel like that until we found that chip on him.

Madison Rocca: Yeah but at least we saved him.

Ty: (Australian Accent) Yeah that was terrible she did that mates.

Sly: (Australian Accent) No kidding. But if we see her we will make her pay.

Shazza: (Australian Accent) That is for sure mates.

Boomerang: No kidding. We did not see this coming mates. Lets do it!

Nick used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a fire blaster and then he read a verse and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Mack Hartford, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders. Operation Overdrive Rangers, Iron Man, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man - Meeting a Ghostrick Jackfrost gene-slammer

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard you guys met a Ghostrick Jackfrost gene-slammer. What's her name?

Mack Hartford: Her name is Winter Icyin and she is a really awesome and cold angel for Lincoln.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy she sure is awesome and cool.

Cozy Glow: And her story is crazy.

---

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Winter, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Winter, do you have a story on how you pulverized Lila Rossi?

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Indeed I do. It happened long before she broke out of her cell in The Saturn Insane Asylum, I went down there to mongrelize her for the crimes that she committed against all of Paris, and I saw a lot of words on the walls, "KILL AND DESTROY TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL!", "KILL MARINETTE AND HER STUPID FRIENDS!" and "BURN ALL OF PARIS TO THE GROUND!", and even worse, it was written in her own blood.

We gasped.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) I knew that she'd lost her mind big time, so I decided to piss her off a lot more by firing blasts of darkness and ice at her, and she went completely berserk, and she tried to get out of her cell to attack me, but I called the guards and they restrained her and put her in another straitjacket and chained her to the cell.

Nico: What a monster bitch!

Kurumu: You said it.

We suddenly heard the loud angry screeches and screams echo in our ears and Nico and Lincoln's energy auras, along with all of our energy auras, flare up and we got stronger.

Lincoln: Sounds like Audrey found out about the Rebellion Chip being removed from my butt and destroyed by Kurumu.

Nico: That bitch's attempt at revenge on me has been crushed, and she waited until I became the new leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm to activate it. She's been wanting me dead ever since I got her expelled for that firecracker incident, and she also wanted Lincoln to be kicked out of the team, so she can kill him as well.

Nicholette Torrington: That motherfucking bitch, now I'm glad that curse I put on her is still haunting her. But, you know what, I'm that close to killing her myself! No one does this to our man and gets away with it!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Titanium Man: My goodness! Lila is REALLY asking for trouble and the Black Gates in the future.

Hex: You better believe she does! Also I take it you heard about what happened to Puppetmon and Cyborg Cat?

Titanium Man: Yeah they were given a slap on the wrist for those remarks.

Rose Ortiz: That's good. As long as they don't do them again.

Iron Man: Yeah that's the last thing we want.

Titanium Man: Indeed. Lets do it!

Mack used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and got a Skull Club and he read a verse and they fired waves of skulls and smashed him all over and they fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, skulls, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Casey Rhodes, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Starfire, Raven, Tara, Kole, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - Ellie's 3rd Ambassador Mission

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) Today was Ellie's 3rd Ambassador Mission. You must be proud of your fellow Red Ranger Devon for going.

Casey Rhodes: I sure am and also they took down and banished Daidoji of the Dark Nebula and banished him to the Black Gates.

Fluttershy: Yes that man was a savage monster.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah he deserved it for all that he has done.

Stealth Elf: It's a good thing he wasn't the primary target.

Lily Chilman: Yeah thank goodness.

Starfire: But the real threat is still out there.

Raven: But we'll be ready for that one.

Tara: We sure will and it will be awesome.

Kole: And fun and cool.

Cheshire: It sure will. Lets do it!

Casey used the Rhubarb Lockseed and got a Rhubarb sword and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and they formed into the animal spirits and they smashed her down and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed her down.

---

Scott Truman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, R.P.M. Rangers, Naruto, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - Us having a belching contest

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) You guys had a belching contest. Did you participate?

Scott Truman: No but Lincoln did and he had one loud burp for someone his age.

Applejack: Yeah he sure did. But in the end it was Lola that won the contest.

Apple Bloom: Woowee! She packs quite a belch on her!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding! What a belch for her.

Flynn McCallister: (Scottish Accent) Aye. That was an amazing one laddies.

Naruto: It sure was!

Multiple Man: Wow! That is amazing for Lola. Lets do it!

Scott used the Lemon Lockseed and got a Lemon Scythe and he read a verse and fired waves of multitudes of lemon bombs and they hit him all over and they fired waves of apples, rock, earth, mud, crystal and boulders and smashed him down.

---

Jayden Shiba, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Billy and Mandy's Bus breaking down in the middle of the desert

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Billy and Mandy's Bus breaking down in the middle of the desert. Was it because of a flat tire?

Jayden Shiba: Yeah it sure was. They accidentally ran over a cactus and it popped a tire.

Twilight Sparkle: And on a really bad place to break down too.

Starshine Sparkle: Especially in a hot and dry place like the desert.

Spyro: And miles away from civilization too. They were on their way to the Science Museum when it happened.

Mia Watanabe: Of all the rotten luck for them.

Silver Samurai: I agree there too. This is the second time that has happened to them. The first was on the 4th of July?

Jayden: Yeah the 4th of July.

Silver Samurai: Boy that trip must be cursed. Lets do it!

Jayden used the Parsnip Lockseed and he got a Parsnip Club and he read a verse and fired blasts of fire disks and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

## Troy Burrows, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Megaforce Rangers, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Bad spot to break down

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) This is a Bad spot for the bus to break down. I'm actually starting to feel sweaty!

Troy Burrows: WHEW! Me too. But believe me that's the last place on Earth that Anyone should ever break down.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah but it is not a good thing to have happen to you.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I don't mind it myself because there's all sorts of rocks and minerals and fossils in the desert.

Featherweight: Yeah but at least they are all safe.

Sprocket: No kidding there.

Emma Goodall: I agree too.

Blizzard: Me too. Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

He turned into the Red Ninja Storm Ranger!

Troy used the Fruit Basket Lockseed and got a powerful all fruit sword and he read a verse and fired a massive and huge number of fruits and smashed him all over and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Devon Daniels, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, War Machine, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - "Which Came First - The Chicken or The Egg" is one of the oldest questions in the history of the universe, but these chickens are monsters that were made as weapons

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) "Which Came First - The Chicken or The Egg" is one of the oldest questions in the history of the universe. But these chickens are monsters that were made as weapons.

Devon: They sure were. And that is one of life's oldest questions ever since Reptiles started laying eggs on land over 340 million years ago. Also did you ever know about this Super Chicken Project during the Cold War?

Whiplash: As a matter of fact, yes I have heard about this project. Years ago when Russia and the U.S.A. Stopped test firing nukes, they went into crazy and weird experiments and the U.S.A. started making super chickens to combat Russia in a massive ambush attack because they thought that no one would suspect chickens of attacking a country.

Princess Celestia: Boy that is really crazy!

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. But I'm glad that Russia and the U.S.A stopped that.

Whiplash: I know. But after the Soviet Union fell from power, this was one of the projects that they completely forgot about and no one even knew that it was still in business from the shadows even after all this time.

Solar Eclipsa: That is really crazy though.

Amber Morning: No kidding there. How in the world can they keep on doing this even if they don't have the money for it?

Spotlight: That is a really good question.

Zoey Reeves: Yeah no kidding there.

Spittor: I guess the United States Government forgot some projects even though the Cold War ended over 30 years ago,

Sea Clamp: That is a possibility.

Whiplash: Yeah we're going to have to tell the president about that. Lets do it!

Spittor: This is always fun and these chickens are gonna be good food and dinners. Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Sea Clamp: They sure were tasty during our 4th of July barbecue. Sea Clamp, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Devon used the Cabbage Lockseed and he got a Cabbage Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

Tyler Navarro, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Tornado Man, Wave Man, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - These chickens are huge and are gonna be awesome dinners.

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) These chickens are huge. And they are gonna be awesome dinners.

Tyler Navarro: They are huge and awesome. We had them once before during our 4th of July Barbecue and they were really tasty and delicious.

Princess Luna: They sure were. And those were after Nico's rescue.

Moondust: Yeah that was really tasty chicken.

Snowdrop: The legs were my favorites.

Gari: Yeah and those were all really tasty.

Blackout: Especially with potatoes and gravy.

Shelby Watkins: Yeah no kidding. That was awesome.

Tornado Man: That was delicious.

Wave Man: Yep it sure was.

Major Disaster: Well I guess we're having really big chickens again for dinner. Lets do it!

Tyler used the Banana Lockseed and got a banana blaster and then he read a verse and numerous coconuts and bananas smashed and bashed him down and then they fired waves of wind, fire, water and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Mike (Samurai) VS Katz

---

Katz was next.

Katz: I may be smart but I for one would never make chickens like this. That is playing with fire.

Mike: It sure is dangerous stuff.

He fired waves of leaves and smashed him down.

---

Tatami Nakagame VS Cloak & Dagger

---

Cloak and Dagger were next.

Cloak: You ready for us?

Dagger: Because we are.

Tatami: I'm always ready for you guys.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Huntsman VS Evil Wood Man

---

Evil Wood Man was next.

Evil Wood Man: I'm hunting you this time.

Huntsman: Oh I don't think so.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Margareta Gottschalk VS Kung Food

Kung Food was next.

Kung Food: You ready for me now?

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja und it's going to be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Lena Isis VS Gypsy Moth

Gypsy Moth was next.

Gypsy Moth: At least J.D. patched things up with Billy.

Lena Isis: He sure did thank goodness.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Firecracker Burst VS Star Creature

Star Creature was next.

Star Creature: These chickens are dangerous creatures aren't they?

Firecracker Burst: Yeah they sure are! And scary too.

She fired waves of fire and smashed the Star Creature down.

Abby Martin VS Evil Wind Man

---

Evil Wind Man was next.

Evil Wind Man: In all honesty, I didn't know that the government made Chickens this big.

Abby Martin: Me neither. This is a huge surprise for us.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Thrice Cream Man VS Neapolitan Man

---

Neapolitan Man was next.

Neapolitan Man: This will be a good one and a fun one.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man read for you.

He fired waves of ice cream and smashed him down.

---

Tsukuyomi VS Evil Snake

---

Evil Snake was next.

Evil Snake: Boy that chip is dangerous for Lincoln and the team.

Tsukuyomi: It sure is. I had no idea it was in Lincoln.

She fired waves of energy and smashed the chip down.

---

Kagero VS Evil Winter Man

---

Evil Winter Man was next.

Evil Winter Man: I had no idea that there was even a chip in Lincoln like that.

Kagero: NONE of us even knew about it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hate Master

---

Hate Master was next.

Nico: This is always fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Giant Super Chickens, they're a collection of massive greatswords with the anti-Giant Super Chicken symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and there's also some grenades in case those giant super chickens get any ideas.

Nico teleported back with them.

Alien Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

They turned into the Alien Rangers too!

Nico: Attack!

All: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lasers and elements and the blasts all hit Hate Master and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Hate Master you have failed this volcano.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to finish the rest of the chickens off!

Tsukasa: With pleasure!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Phoenix!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clones of said riders and sentai.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BARKING BEAST POWER!

We summoned the Sun Vulcan, Liveman, Jetman, Gingaman, Gaoranger and Zyuohger and the Gaim, Saber, Kabuto, Revice and Den O Riders!

We went at the chickens and blasted and smashed and pulverized them all over.

Pyrithion and Spyder Blasted and smashed and pulverized the chickens.

Demoishor, Wreck Gar, Julie and Aeleus used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they they enhanced Demolishor's laser blaster fingers, Wreck Gar's decelerator laser and Aeleus and Julie's powers 100-fold.

Demolishor and Aeleus: DEMOLISHING BOULDER LASERS!

Julie Makimoto and Wreck Gar: EARTH DECELERATOR LASER BARRAGE!

Komodo Ice Burner and Captain Cold: ICE FIRE KOMODO BLAST!

Underground Acid Belcher and Trap Jaw: ACID BELCH SHOT!

Lightning Bug Mega Striker and Beast Man: LIGHTNING BUG STRIKE!

Law of The Unicorn and Unicorn: UNICORN LAW BLAST!

Sound of Mayhem and Killer Shrike: SOUNDS OF MAYHEM STRIKE!

Mummy of Fury Storm and Mummy: MUMMY FORCE SHOT!

Fire Demon Inferno and Shendu: FIRE DEMON BLAST!

Sky Demon Flight and Hsi Wu: SKY DEMON FURY BLAST!

Mischief Demon Storm and Loki: MISCHIEF WATER DEMON BLAST!

Water Villain Might and New Wave: WATER DEMON SHOT!

Blizzards of Mayhem and Evil Blizzard Man: ICE BLIZZARD STORM!

Wildfire Inferno Blasters and Zeru: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Gambling Fury Burst and Roulette: ROULETTE BLAST!

Capricorn Zodiac Force and Capricorn Zodiarts: CAPRICORN ZODIAC BLAST!

Butterflies of The Sky and Lanhua: BUTTERFLIES OF FORCE BLAST!

Mummies of Egypt and Mummy of Anhk-Ha: MUMMIES BLAST BLAST!

Butane Mega Blast Force and Evil Butane Man: BUTANE FIRE BLAST!

Owls of Dragons and Fenghuang: OWL DRAGON SHOT!

Earth Smash Storm and Quakemon: EARTH MEGA BARRAGE!

Janitors of Lightning and Yani: JANITOR LIGHTNING BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE LEAF STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Billy, Mandy, Irwin, Grim, Ed and Nico: KINDNESS OF CHICKENS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CHICKEN ELEMENT STYLE: AYAM KAMPONG!

Jessica Shannon: CHICKEN STING STYLE: MARANS!

Peni Parker: CHICKEN WEB STYLE: AYAM CEMANI!

Entrapta: CHICKEN LIGHTNING STYLE: AMERAUCANA!

Perfuma: CHICKEN NATURE STYLE: SILKIE!

Frosta: CHICKEN ICE STYLE: SUSSEX!

Colette: CHICKEN LIGHT STYLE: BRAHMA!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CHICKEN DARK STYLE: LEGHORN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said chickens.

Lincoln and his harem: CHICKEN FINAL SMASH: CHICKEN RAMPAGE!

They summoned a massive horde of chickens to attack!

The chickens were blasted all over.

Lincoln: Wow, we've got ourselves a lot of chicken to last for weeks.

Nico: That is, if I can keep myself from eating every last one of them. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Nnoitra Gilga to deal with, and that misogynist Arrancer should be arriving… right now!

?: You assholes will pay for what you did to Lord Aizen!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine

large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Nnoitra Gilga.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Nnoitra Gilga, the 5th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, as soon as word of the traitor's death reached you.

Nnoitra Gilga: Shut up, bitch! You fools have ruined my master's plan to destroy the Soul Society and the human world, and now, I will make every last one of you suffer for what you did!

Amelia Gehabich: Now, that was just rude, you don't ever talk to a lady like that! Looks like it's up to me to teach you some manners!

Suddenly, Amelia Gehabich's pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, dark energy, shadows, and hydras, she unholstered her massive Alpha Hydranoid-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nnoitra Gilga, she left black and indigo energy, darkness, dark energy, shadows, and hydras with every step.

Amelia Gehabich: Just like with your lord, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against both the Soul Society and the human world, Nnoitra Gilga, so many have suffered because of you, and now, I will see to it that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Amelia Gehabich was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and indigo energy with dark energy, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there's an army of hydras and the Darkus Bakugan, Alpha Hydranoid, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Amelia Gehabich emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Amelia Gehabich grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon pink eyes and purple marks on the eyes and a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, dark energy, shadows, and hydras surrounding her, she has the Darkus symbol in the hands of Alpha Hydranoid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with indigo iris, she has on hydra earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alpha Hydranoid with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her purple hydra-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Amelia Gehabich has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless black top with indigo vertical stripes, long midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, indigo legwarmers, indigo knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rocks, lava, crystals, earth, and golems on the coattails, and on the back is the Subterra Bakugan, Hammer Gorem, and he's surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Amelia Gehabich felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with indigo tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Amelia Gehabich's massive Alpha Hydranoid-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and indigo energy, darkness, dark energy, shadows, and hydras, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alpha Hydranoid's Dark Shadow Darkus Greatsword of Darkus Shadow Hydra Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black and purple gems and the Darkus Bakugan, Alpha Hydranoid, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hydra heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hydra heads and a large indigo gem below the hydra heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with indigo gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of Alpha Hydranoid's heads with red gems for eyes and a large indigo gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an indigo kanji below Alpha Hydranoid that said, "Amelia Gehabich, Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Hydranoid, Cousin of Alice Gehabich and Masquerade, Powerful Master of Darkness, Friend of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Lake Monster, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness and Hydras"

アメリア・ゲハビッチ、ダーカス・ブロウラー、爆丸バトルスラマーズ のメンバー、アルファヒドラノイド の ジーンスラマー、アリス・ゲハビッチ と マスカレード のいとこ、強力な闇のマスター、伝説の爆丸 ジーンスラマーズ の友人、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の未来の妻、湖の怪物の大敵、ローリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーのダークサイドのスマッシャー、ホークとハンク、パブロとアンダーソンの軽蔑者とスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇とハイドラのマスター

Amelia Gehabich has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HYDRA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARK SHADOW DARKUS BAKUGAN DEATH HYDRA ANGEL OF DIVINE HYDRA DARKUS DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKUS SHADOW HYDRA LOVE!

We were amazed by Amelia Gehabich's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nnoitra Gilga saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Amelia Gehabich fired a powerful black and indigo energy blast with darkness, dark energy, and hydras at Nnoitra Gilga and it exploded with incredible power, and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, and he was really pissed off now.

Alice Gehabich: Incredible, Amelia's transformed.

Lincoln: And with us about to join in, Nnoitra Gilga's in even more trouble now, and Amelia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Amelia Gehabich: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Indigo Darkus Shadow Death Hydra and Divine Indigo Darkus Hydra Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put this misogynistic Arrancer down like the mad dog he is?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Amelia.

Alice Gehabich: Alright. Alpha Hydranoid, let's give them a hand.

Alpha Hydranoid: Understood. We can't let them handle this by themselves.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Amelia Gehabich, and Alice summoned Alpha Hydranoid, and they joined Lincoln and Amelia Gehabich.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to help Sōsuke Aizen destroy The Soul Society are over, Nnoitra Gilga, and now, it's time for you to die.

Amelia Gehabich, Lincoln, Alice Gehabich, and Alpha Hydranoid went after Nnoitra Gilga, who tried to attack them with his Santa Teresa Zanpakutō, but they dodged it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Nnoitra Gilga, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's take this to a more appropriate battlefield. I activate the Field Spell, Zaralaam the Dark Palace.

Lincoln activated the Field Spell, Zaralaam the Dark Palace, and a scary-looking palace appears out of nowhere. Then, Amelia Gehabich, Lincoln, Alice Gehabich, and Alpha Hydranoid viciously attacked Nnoitra Gilga with unrelenting fury, and this angered him, he transformed into his Resurrección form by releasing his Zanpakuto.

Amelia Gehabich, Lincoln, Alice Gehabich, and Alpha Hydranoid: Time for you fear the true powers of the darkness, Nnoitra Gilga. INDIGO DEATH TRIDENT NIGHTMARE!

Amelia Gehabich, Lincoln, Alice Gehabich, and Alpha Hydranoid fired powerful blasts of indigo and black energy at Nnoitra Gilga and they exploded with incredible power and he was burned badly by the dark flames. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Amelia Gehabich, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Alpha Hydranoid's Darkus Shadow Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with indigo flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Alpha Hydranoid and the Darkus Symbol surrounded by earth etched on the sides, and indigo gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Amelia Gehabich fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, and elemental forces at Nnoitra Gilga and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was mortally injured.

Then, Lincoln and Amelia Gehabich beheaded Nnoitra Gilga and as his spirit appeared, they gave him The Black Gates and he was erased forever. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Amelia Gehabich holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Amelia Gehabich's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Amelia Gehabich: That'll learn ya, you women-hating mongrel. Thanks for helping me with putting an end to Nnoitra Gilga, Linky, and the same goes to you and Alpha Hydranoid, Alice.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amelia.

Alice Gehabich: It was an honor to be able to fight alongside you, Amelia.

Alpha Hydranoid: Indeed.

Suddenly, Amelia Gehabich wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Amelia Gehabich's face, they kissed passionately as Julia

Makimoto's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Alpha Hydranoid flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Amelia Gehabich came back to us as the display and Alpha Hydranoid vanished, along with Zaralaam the Dark Palace.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call a battle between an evil Arrancer and the Masters of Darkness, awesome job, and that Field Spell you used, Lincoln, that was really scary.

Lincoln: I did want to experiment with the Field Spells to add variety to the battles, and it worked, but I should've done so when Sōsuke Aizen showed up.

Me: That's alright, Lincoln, but your experiment worked. Next time, we'll take the ending battles to the Field Spells.

Madison Darkblazer: That's a good idea, and you know what tomorrow is, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Oh yeah, not only is tomorrow Day 12 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, but we're also going to face Szayel Aporro Granz, Madison, and you guys will also see Battle Ax Vladitor in action.

Me: Yes. Plus, it's payback time on that bitch, Audrey Madison. So, tomorrow.

Nico and Lincoln: It's war on Audrey Madison!

Qin: I am gonna rip that bitch in half for what she's done long ago in attacking and torturing us and the teachers, and for what she did in implanting that Rebellion Chip on Lincoln's butt long ago, now she's gone and stepped in deep shit now!

Helena McTroy: Get in line, Qin, if anyone's going to rip that bitch in half, Selene Slytherin's getting the first shot.

Me: Lets blow this popsicle stand!

I fired an energy blast at a column in the cave and blasted it and I formed a force field around us and then the volcano erupted and then we were sent flying out of a volcano and the chickens were all fried and they rained down.

Kids: YAY! FOOD!

We landed!

Nico: That was a close one!

Multiple Man: I think I'll use my clones to carry all these chicken corpses.

Silver Samurai: That's probably a good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Blizzard: We're gonna have an awesome dinner tonight.

Me: Yeah we sure are. I'm starving.

Whiplash: Let's go back to Sperg and the others.

Major Disaster: And get that flat tire fixed.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: But good job today everyone.

Mandy: (To the viewers) Never mess with the laws of nature or else.

Vince: Yep. I got to report this to the President and tell him what we found out.

Nico: Okay.

We later fixed the bus and later went back home and had a great meal. Then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

Which Came First is one of my favorite episodes of The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy. It was awesome and funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Weiss Schnee, I M Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion and Gem and Abis Mal, I.R. Baboon, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Wiggy Jiggy Jed, Red Menace and Bert the Bashful are heading to Agrabah and we're going to battle NUMEROUS GUARDS that have gone rogue and are causing problems. Also we're going to battle Another Aquarius Undead Zodiarts and Another Abis Mal and we're going to meet a Golbat Gene-slammer named Sheena Valerious. From Transylvania, Sheena is a direct descendant of Valerious the Elder and is also a vampire hunter and her family has been widely known for hunting and wanting to kill Dracula. Also she is Nico's friend from History class and she is also a huge powerful hunter that hates vampires like Blade does. The next match-up in the line-up is Madison Darkblazer, Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Battle Ax Vladitor, and Cousin of Misako and Lincoln VS. Szayel Aporro Granz. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 12 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Selene Slytherin is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World, and we're also going to take down Nico's old enemy, Audrey Madison, The Class-A psychopathic trouble-causing bitch from Nico and Qin's past who was a nightmare to both students and teachers whom she attacked and tortured for her own twisted amusement and who got expelled for a firecracker incident that resulted in a female student getting both of her legs amputated, and she wanted to get revenge on Nico and kill him and Qin, and she's the one who had implanted that Rebellion Chip in Lincoln to do that long ago by implanting it in his butt by shooting it at him. Well, now she better say her prayers, because payback is coming for that bitch, and she's heading right back to prison where she'll stay there until the day she dies. And we're going to meet Ramona Qingzhao, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jiangshi, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and his classmate in English, she's a Jiangshi and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also the cousin of Hsien-Ko, and she knew all about her cousin's fights with the creatures of the night. Ramona is also a trained hunter of the evil undead and exorcist, and she also knows how to exorcise a home and a person/family plagued by angry spirits, and she knows how to banish those spirits back to The Underworld using the rites of exorcism. And being a Jiangshi, she, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank. She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she'll also become an awesome member for The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to drain him dry of blood and send his soul to the Underworld. Get ready for a Christmas mystery to clear Santa's name as we go stop Cousin Mel from the awesome iconic cartoon and one of my favorite movies, Grandma Got Run Over By A Reindeer and we're going to bring Mel to justice and make sure she pays for trying to ruin Christmas.

See you next time.

# REINDEER GRANDMA MYSTERY

This is based on the Iconic cartoon and song Grandma Got Run Over By A Reindeer

---

Walking through the streets of the Bazaar of Agrabah in the world of Aladdin was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Weiss Schnee, I M Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion and Gem and Abis Mal, I.R. Baboon, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Wiggy Jiggy Jed, Red Menace and Bert the Bashful and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: Boy Agrabah sure has gotten much more fun and amazing.

Nico: It sure has. I'm glad it's all doing good.

Xenia: Same here.

Weiss: It's awesome coming here.

Me: Yep. Kazuma what do you think of Agrabah?

Kazuma: Boy this is an amazing place.

Me: It sure is. Also you helped us out here on January 31st, 2021 during the 20 Days of Darkness here.

Kazuma: Boy I remember that. That was awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Me: It's a darn shame that none of the other Kamen Rider teams like those of Faiz, Build, Gaim, Hibiki or those that didn't help out during that time appeared.

Touma: It was still awesome to hear about it though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Weiss: Yep.

Nico: Weiss, I want to thank you, Abis Mal, and your teams for coming.

Weiss: Not a problem Nico. It's awesome helping you guys out like always.

Lincoln: It's really fun Weiss.

Me: Yep, it sure is. How does it feel to be back on your home turf Abis Mal?

Abis Mal: It feels really great.

Nico: Weasel, Your name is also like a pun.

I M Weasel: It does feel that way doesn't it. But it's always fitting for me.

I.R. Baboon: I.R. Should have been better than idiot weasel!

Qin: Weasel how did you put up with I.R. Baboon over the years?

I M Weasel: The guy is an idiot. But he and I have been good friends for a while as well.

Xenia: Still you guys have been a funny team too.

Nico: It's like he's the brawn and you're the brains.

I M Weasel: (LAUGHS) That is true on that.

Me: But it is funny how I.R. Has done all kinds of crazy shenanigans and I M Weasel has done so much good to fix those shenanigans.

Laney: I heard this one time I.R. Baboon was a pig farmer and he was stinking up a whole town with pigs that ate baked beans.

Camie: That is silly and funny.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

I M Weasel: Yes it sure is. I invented flowers that take in stinky smells and it farts out a delightful perfume scent.

Lola: That is pretty cool.

Zuria: Boy it sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was a weird and crazy one.

Nico: But we ate lots of chicken yesterday.

Me: We sure did and it was all really tasty.

Eli: But those chickens were huge ones.

Qin: But their eggs REALLY were acidic.

Xenia: And they burned off Billy's tongue!

Camie: Ouch!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Tsuyu: But in all honesty we had no idea that it was all a forgotten Cold War experiment.

Sirius: No one even knew about it.

Aylene C.: It might have either been classified information or just didn't know about it until now.

Applejack: Well either way we still have to find those projects and report them so we can shut them down now that the Cold War is over.

Nico: I'm just glad Sperg and the others didn't get heat stroke.

Me: Me too. Man that was a horrible spot to break down.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lana: At least we fixed the bus up and everyone is safe.

Laney: Thank goodness.

Varie: Yeah. They need to go to a different science museum that is not out in the middle of a desert.

Nico: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: Or we could just move the museum somewhere else.

Me: That works Maria.

Nico: Good idea there.

Varie: Yeah.

Eli: But still I'm stuffed still.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Same here. They were just that awesome and good,

Nico: We'll just have to postpone the usual battles until tomorrow.

Me: Fine with me. I could use a break. A tiny one.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah. Give us time to reenergize.

Lana: Yeah.

We arrived at the palace and to our surprise it was quiet.

Varie: Guys do you think something is off?

Nico: No why?

Me: Hmm. Now that you mention it, it's quiet. Too quiet.

Vroon: They must be planning a surprise party for us.

Eli: I don't think so. I sense something big.

Nico: I feel it too.

Me: Whatever it is, it's not good.

Xenia: Yeah.

But then we heard sword clashing!

Me: Uh oh!

We looked through the window and saw Aladdin, Jasmine and Genie fighting ROGUE PALACE GUARDS!

Me: Oh man! The Guards are uprising!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at them.

Then the spirits of the Season of Christmas appeared and they swirled around the Rogue Guards and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed and were clashing with the guards all over!

Aladdin: You guys made it just in time!

Me: Luckily we were in the area Aladdin.

Nico: Yep.

Jasmine: Thank goodness. (Sees Kazuma) Wait is that Kamen Rider Blade? He helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Kazuma: That's right Princess.

Me: Long story on that but we'll tell you later. What's the deal with the guards?

Abis Mal: Usually, they're trying to catch me. Not the other way around.

Aladdin: It's a nasty uprising! Someone caused the guards to go rogue and turn them against the Sultan!

Nico: And I think I know who it might be!

Qin: Audrey Madison!

Jasmine: Who is she?

Eli: Ugly story.

Me: We'll tell you about it later. Right now we got to help you guys.

I clashed with a guard and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the crotch and then teleported behind him and gave him an atomic wedgie!

Iago: Take this one!

He shoved tons of crackers that were rotten into the guards mouth!

Camie used her Quirk and an illusion of lots of beautiful harem girls came and the guards went head over heals over them.

Then Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the guards all over.

Maria: Better use the MOE Cannon now!

Maria got it out.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WATER MAELSTROM FORCE!

She summoned Hydro Man, New Wave, Demyx, Aqueduct and Universe 666 Arthas The Lich King!

Qin: YEAH!

Hydro Man: Boy looks like the fun has started.

Lola: It sure has.

Zocks and Kaito: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: Time for some fun. (ACTIVATES RAZOUL'S RIDEWATCH)

I got Rzoul's sword and slashed the guards all over the place.

Nico fired waves of lightning and electrocuted then

Maria fired blasts of water.

Lola: And here's fire!

She fired waves of fire and burned them.

Varie fired waves of ice and froze them.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw blinking lights on their necks.

Me: Just as I suspected.

Nico: We need to get those chips out of them!

Lincoln: Leave that to me! I'm Going Ghost!

Lincoln turned into LINCOLN PHANTOM!

He went intangible and phased though the guards and got MANY chips out of them. One for each one.

Aladdin: Chips were controlling them?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lincoln was going through this because of an old enemy of mine and Qin.

Jasmine: And you said her name was Audrey Madison?

Nicholette: Yep. This is her.

She showed a picture of her and it was awful.

Genie: (Imitating Edward G. Robinson) Whoa she looks like one Bad girl see. Nyah.

Me: You better believe she is!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: We should explain what was going on.

Lincoln: Allow me.

He told them what happened and all that and it was crazy.

Aladdin: Oh man!

Jasmine: Lincoln we're so sorry you were going through all that!

Abu came and gave Lincoln a banana parfait for him.

Lincoln: Aw thanks Abu. And thanks guys. No one knew about it.

Me: Yeah for this entire year we never even knew this was all a revenge plot done by one of Nico and Qin's enemies.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: But the good thing is that Lincoln is back to normal.

Nico: Well, until Lincoln's rescue later, there's nothing we can do about her.

Me: Yeah. Lincoln said he has a really awesome surprise for her later on.

Carly Atlas: Yeah we're excited too.

Misty Tredwell: We can't wait to see what it is soon.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But that's not all we're here for.

Aladdin: I have a feeling it will be awesome. But Kazuma it's great to see you again.

Kazuma: Same to you Aladdin. Its been a long time.

Aladdin: Ever since the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yep. We found him on one of the planets for Thanksgiving last month. We found out some intensely dark and crazily bittersweet things about what went down with him and also we found out that Hiroshi was behind it all.

Eli: Yeah Hiroshi made the Blade team a living nightmare and made Kazuma and Hajime destined to kill each other if they ever see each other.

They gasped.

Eli: But Ariel would not like seeing herself as a dark side mermaid.

Nico: Let's not mention that to Ariel.

Me: Agreed. But she is bound to see it sooner or later.

Nico: But who are you?

Another Aquarius Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a sailor soldier with aqua blue hair and had blue Sailor clothes on.

Me: (GASP) Audrey Calahari A.K.A. Sailor Mon Calamari!

Nico: WHOA! Mon Calamari's Sailor Soldier!?

Eli: Hey that is cool!

Sailor Mon Calamari: It sure is. And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Audrey.

Maria: You know Calamari is squid, right?

Sailor Mon Calamari: I sure do. But my home planet has helped out in the great war against the Empire for years.

Eli: We sure do know that.

Me: Yeah those were wicked battles.

Nico: But how do you know Audrey?

Me: She's my friend from Marine Biology Class and she knows all about the water and fish and she is an amazing water master and also is a mermaid.

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! A Sailor Soldier of Mon Calamari that is also a mermaid and a powerful water master.

Sailor Mon Calamari: Yep.

Lola: Awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Maria: Let's see if you can do Well on land.

Pinkie Pie: Oh let me fight her!

Me: Pinkie Pie said she will face her. By the way Audrey are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Mon Calamari: Yes there is. Another one of him.

She pointed to Abis Mal.

Abis Mal: By Allah! Another version of me!? Wow!

Nico: Wow!

Me: (Speaking in Arabic) سيكون هذا التعامل ممتعًا مع نسخة أخرى منه. (This will be interesting dealing with another version of him.)

Zuria: What did you say?

Me: I was speaking in Arabic. I said that This will be interesting dealing with another version of him.

Zuria: Oh.

Varie: Wow.

Sailor Mon Calamari turned into Another Aquarius Undead Zodiarts and Pinkie Pie fired waves of energy and blasted her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded!

I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them and the Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Aquarius the Water Bearer and a mermaid with a pitcher in its arms.

Me: Awesome.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into Armbands for all those marked with Aquarius.

Pinkie Pie: This is amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

I went and picked up Sailor Mon Calamari and brought her over.

Sailor Mon Calamari: What a headache.

May: I swear, if this is another hostile one…

Eli: No I sense it's not a hostile one.

Maria: Good.

Me: If it was May you would probably hit one of the columns.

May: I sure would. How did you know?

Me: Just call me psychic.

Then a dark version of Abis Mal came out and it was ANOTHER ABIS MAL!

Nico: Whoa! Another Abis Mal!

Me: This one will be good.

Another Abis Mal: (In a girls voice) (Arabic accent)

Me: (Gasp) Ameerah Farooqi!

Another Abis Mal: It's good to see you again J.D. my friend.

Me: Same to you Ameerah.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yes I do. Her name is Ameerah Farooqi and she is from Pakistan. She comes from the wartorn city of Abbottabad.

Nico: I know that city.

Me: Yep. She moved to America to start a new life. But I got her out of her family's home when we found out that her family had ties to terrorist organizations. And her family was dishonored by her dating me and just as they were about to kill her I got her out and the police came and arrested the parents.

Nico: Good riddance!

Qin: Yeah that is completely despicable!

Another Abis Mal: It sure is Qin.

Me: Yep. I knew Ameerah from my geography classes and she is a really smart and gifted girl that knows all about Pakistan and what it went through with the wars and all that.

Nico: That's cool.

Me: Yep. My family was gonna have her move in with us. But she disappeared before that could happen.

Nico: Now we know why.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can tell you from personal experience that it's a lie.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Abis Mal: Yes he did. He promised to expose the terrorist organization that my "Parents" Worked for and destroy them.

Me: We did that years ago actually.

Nico: What was the organization they worked for?

Me: It was called the Jaysh Halaqat Alyaqut or the Sapphire Rings Army. They are a branch of the 10 Rings Terrorist Organization and their goal is to destroy America to make it pay for its crimes. They were gonna the entire capital and all the major cities of the USA to kingdom come with nukes and chemical weapons and send America back to the Stone Age.

Everyone gasped!

Nico: I remember them! They were bad news!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Me: But Ameerah told me all about them and I gave all the info on them to the FBI, The CIA, INTERPOL and everyone and we found them over in Chad and destroyed them with a massive bombardment of thermite bombs and blew them to smithereens.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this Ameerah.

Another Abis Mal: No worries. Just come at me with everything you got.

Me: Okay.

Weiss: I think I'll start us off. (ACTIVATES ABIS MAL'S RIDEWATCH)

(BAD ROMANCE BY LADY GAGA PLAYS)

Weiss: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She floated and fired waves of jewels and smashed down Another Abis Mal!

Me: YEAH!

Camie: Awesome song choice Weiss!

Lola: Yeah! Love Lady Gaga.

Lincoln: My turn! (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

(JUST THE WAY YOU ARE BY BRUNO MARS PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Oh, her eyes, her eyes

Make the stars look like they're not shinin'

Her hair, her hair

Falls perfectly without her tryin'

She's so beautiful and I tell her everyday

Yeah, I know, I know

When I compliment her, she won't believe me

And it's so, it's so

Sad to think that she don't see what I see

But every time she asks me, "Do I look okay?"

I say

When I see your face

There's not a thing that I would change

'Cause you're amazing

Just the way you are

And when you smile

The whole world stops and stares for a while

'Cause girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

Yeah

Her lips, her lips

I could kiss them all day if she'd let me

Her laugh, her laugh

She hates, but I think it's so sexy

She's so beautiful and I tell her everyday

Oh, you know, you know

You know I'd never ask you to change

If perfect's what you're searchin' for, then just stay the same

So don't even bother askin' if you look okay

You know I'll say

When I see your face

There's not a thing that I would change

'Cause you're amazing

Just the way you are

And when you smile

The whole world stops and stares for a while

'Cause girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

The way you are

The way you are

Girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

When I see your face

There's not a thing that I would change

'Cause you're amazing

Just the way you are

And when you smile

The whole world stops and stares for a while

'Cause girl, you're amazing

Just the way you are

Yeah

He floated and spread his wings and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Me: Love that song!

Nico: Nice job Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks Nico.

Nico: (gets out Abis Mal's Ridewatch) You want me to hit you with everything I got? How about I hit you with everything Abis Mal's got?

He activated it.

(I WANT IT THAT WAY BY BACKSTREET BOYS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Yeah

You are my fire

The one desire
Believe when I say
I want it that way
But we are two worlds apart
Can't reach to your heart
When you say
That I want it that way
Tell me why
Ain't nothin' but a heartache
Tell me why
Ain't nothin' but a mistake
Tell me why
I never wanna hear you say
I want it that way
Am I your fire?
Your one desire
Yes, I know it's too late
But I want it that way
Tell me why
Ain't nothin' but a heartache
Tell me why
Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say

I want it that way

Now I can see that we've fallen apart

From the way that it used to be, yeah

No matter the distance, I want you to know

That deep down inside of me

You are my fire

The one desire

You are (you are, you are, you are)

Don't wanna hear you say

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Ain't nothin' but a mistake (don't wanna hear you say)

I never wanna hear you say (oh, yeah)

I want it that way

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say (don't wanna hear you say)

I want it that way

Tell me why

Ain't nothin' but a heartache

Ain't nothin' but a mistake

Tell me why

I never wanna hear you say (don't wanna hear you say)

I want it that way

'Cause I want it that way

He danced and fired waves of jewels and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH! Love The Backstreet Boys!

Xenia: So awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Time for some action. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 KING SOMBRA'S RIDEWATCH)

(LOSING MY RELIGION BY R.E.M. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Oh life is bigger

It's bigger than you

And you are not me

The lengths that I will go to

The distance in your eyes

Oh no I've said too much

I set it up

That's me in the corner

That's me in the spot-light

Losing my religion

Trying to keep up with you

And I don't know if I can do it

Oh no I've said too much

I haven't said enough

I thought that I heard you laughing

I thought that I heard you sing

I think I thought I saw you try

Every whisper, of every waking hour

I'm choosing my confessions

Trying to keep an eye on you

Like a hurt, lost and blinded fool, fool

Oh no I've said too much

I set it up

Consider this

Consider this the hint of the century

Consider this the slip

That brought me to my knees, failed

What if all these fantasies come

Flailing around

Now I've said too much

I thought that I heard you laughing

I thought that I heard you sing

I think I thought I saw you try

But that was just a dream

That was just a dream

That's me in the corner

That's me in the spot-light

Losing my religion

Trying to keep up with you

And I don't know if I can do it

Oh no I've said too much

I haven't said enough

I thought that I heard you laughing

I thought that I heard you sing

I think I thought I saw you try

But that was just a dream

Try, cry, fly, try

That was just a dream

Just a dream

Just a dream, dream

I floated and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Nico: Love R.E.M.! Awesome group.

Eli: Yep.

Rarity: Now here is my time darlings. (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(FIGHT SONG BY RACHEL PLATTEN PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS AND SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Like a small boat

On the ocean

Sending big waves

Into motion

Like how a single word

Can make a heart open

I might only have one match

But I can make an explosion

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Losing friends and I'm chasing sleep

Everybody's worried about me

In too deep

Say I'm in too deep (in too deep)

And it's been two years I miss my home

But there's a fire burning in my bones

Still believe

Yeah, I still believe

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

A lot of fight left in me

Like a small boat

On the ocean

Sending big waves

Into motion

Like how a single word

Can make a heart open

I might only have one match

But I can make an explosion

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong (I'll be strong)

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Know I've still got a lot of fight left in me

She danced and fired waves of energy and jewels and smashed her down.

Me: Love that song!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out IR Baboon's Ridewatch) I hope I.R.'s got some good tricks!

Nico activated it and Baboon and Monkey chittering and hooting was heard in the background.

He fired waves of cheese and bananas and smashed her down!

Me: That was funny!

I M Weasel: It sure was.

Nico: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 FROLLO'S RIDEWATCH)

(HELLFIRE BY TONY JAY PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM AND IT FORMS INTO FIRE GIRLS)

Beata Maria, you know I am a righteous man

Of my virtue I am justly proud (Et tibi, Pater)

Beata Maria, you know I'm so much purer than

The common, vulgar, weak, licentious crowd (Quia peccāvī nimis)

Then tell me, Maria, why I see her dancing there

Why her smoldering eyes still scorch my soul (Cōgitātiōne)

I feel her, I see her

The sun caught in her raven hair

Is blazing in me out of all control (Verbō et opere)

Like fire, hellfire

This fire in my skin
This burning desire
Is turning me to sin
It's not my fault (Mea culpa)
I'm not to blame (Mea culpa)
It is the gypsy girl
The witch who sent this flame (Mea maxima culpa)
It's not my fault (Mea culpa)
If in God's plan (Mea culpa)
He made the devil so much
Stronger than a man (Mea maxima culpa)
Protect me, Maria
Don't let this siren cast her spell
Don't let her fire sear my flesh and bone
Destroy Esmeralda
And let her taste the fires of hell
Or else let her be mine and mine alone
Hellfire, dark fire
Now gypsy, it's your turn
Choose me or your pyre
Be mine or you will burn
God, have mercy on her

(Κὑριε, ἐλἐησον) God, have mercy on me

(Κὑριε, ἐλἐησον) But she will be mine

Or she will BUURRRRNN!

He fired waves of fire and blasted down Another Abis Mal and me and Eli had shivers of fear down our spines.

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Scary!

Nico: But that was amazing!

Lily: Now here is a good one. (ACTIVATES FANTASIA ZEUS'S RIDEWATCH)

(BREATHLESS BY THE CORRS PLAYS)

Lily: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER AND THE CENTAURS AND CENTAURETTES CAME AND DANCED)

Go on, go on

Leave me breathless

Come on

Hey, yeah

The daylight's fading slowly

But time with you is standing still

I'm waiting for you only

The slightest touch and I feel weak

I can not lie

From you, I can not hide

And I'm losing the will to try

Can't hide it (can't hide it)

Can't fight it (can't fight it)

So go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Tempt me, tease me

Until I can't deny this

Loving feeling

Make me long for your kiss

Go on, go on

Yeah, come on

Yeah

And if there's no tomorrow

And all we have is here and now

I'm happy just to have you

You're all the love I need somehow

It's like a dream

Although I'm not asleep

And I never want to wake up

Don't lose it (don't lose it)

Don't leave it (don't leave it)

So go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Tempt me, tease me

Until I can't deny this

Loving feeling

Make me long for your kiss

Go on, go on

Yeah, come on

Yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

And I can't lie

From you, I can not hide

And I've lost my will to try

Can't hide it (can't hide it)

Can't fight it (can't fight it)

So go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Tempt me, tease me

Until I can't deny this

Loving feeling

Make me long for your kiss

Go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Go on, go on

Come on, leave me breathless

Go on, go on

Lily danced with the Centaurs and Centaurettes and she fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted down Another Abis Mal!

Me: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Nico: That was great Lily!

Lola: YEAH!

Lily: That was so fun!

May: (gets out Victor & Charlotte DeShayes' Ridewatch) Save some for me, honey!

Me: Lets make it a combo May.

May: You got it.

I activated STAY PUFT MARSHMALLOW MAN'S RIDEWATCH!

May activated Victor & Charlotte DeShayes's Ridewatch.

(GHOSTBUSTERS BY RAY PARKER JR. PLAYS)

Me and May: (SINGING AND DANCING DIVINELY AS GHOSTS AND MARSHMALLOWS SWIRLED AROUND US)

Ghostbusters!

If there's something strange

In your neighborhood

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

If there's something weird

And it don't look good

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

If you're seeing things

Running through your head

Who can you call?

Ghostbusters!

An invisible man

Sleepin' in your bed

Ow, who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

If you're all alone

Pick up the phone

And call

Ghostbusters!

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Ooh, I hear it likes the girls

Hm, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

Mmm, if you've had a dose of a

Freaky ghost, baby

You better call

Ghostbusters!

Ow!

Lemme tell ya something

Bustin' makes me feel good!

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Don't get caught alone oh, no

Ghostbusters!

When it comes through your door

Unless you just want some more

I think you better call

Ghostbusters!

Ow! Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

Uh, think you better call

Ghostbusters!

Ha ha, who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

I can't hear you

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

Louder

Ghostbusters!

Who you gonna call?

Ghostbusters!

Who can you call?

Ghostbusters!

We danced and fired waves of atomic energy and marshmallows and the beams were crossed and they hit Another Abis Mal and then..

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

SHE WAS KNOCKED DOWN BY THE BLAST!

Then I opened a portal into Walter Peck's cell and then…

KRASPLAT!

HE WAS SPLATTERED ALL OVER WITH MARSHMALLOW AND YELLING OBSCENITIES!

Me: Take that you pencil dickless motherfucker!

Sunny Starscout: I got one. (ACTIVATES MALACHITE'S RIDEWATCH)

(HERE COMES THE RAIN AGAIN BY EURYTHMICS PLAYS)

Sunny Starscout: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND RAIN CLOUDS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Here comes the rain again

Falling on my head like a memory

Falling on my head like a new emotion

I want to walk in the open wind

I want to talk like lovers do

Want to dive into your ocean

Is it raining with you?

So, baby, talk to me

Like lovers do

Walk with me

Like lovers do

Talk to me

Like lovers do
Here comes the rain again
Raining in my head like a tragedy
Tearing me apart like a new emotion (ooh-ooh, ooh-ooh)
I want to breathe in the open wind
I want to kiss like lovers do
Want to dive into your ocean
Is it raining with you?
So, baby, talk to me
Like lovers do
Walk with me
Like lovers do
Talk to me
Like lovers do
So, baby, talk to me
Like lovers do

Ooh, yeah
Here it comes again

Hey, hey, hey, hey, hey
Here it comes the rain again

Falling on my head like a memory

Falling on my head like a new emotion

(Here it comes again, here it comes again, oh-ah)

I want to walk in the open wind

I want to talk like lovers do

Want dive into your ocean

Is it raining with you?

Ooh, here it comes again

Here comes the rain again (I said)

Falling on my head like a memory

Falling on my head like a new emotion (ooh, ooh, yeah)

I want to walk in the open wind (ooh, ooh)

I want to talk like lovers do

I want to dive into your ocean

Is it raining with you?

Here comes the rain again

Falling on my head like a memory

Falling on my head like a new emotion

She danced and fired waves waves of rain and smashed her down.

Qin: WOW! Love Eurythmics!

Camie: Great band.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Here's to the two lovebirds of Lincoln and Kurumu. (ACTIVATES LADY WIFI'S RIDEWATCH)

(I MELT WITH YOU BY MODERN ENGLISH PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Moving forwards, using all my breath

Making love to you was never second best

I saw the world thrashing all around your face

Never really knowing it was always mesh and lace

I'll stop the world and melt with you

You've seen the difference and it's getting better all the time

There's nothing you and I won't do

I'll stop the world and melt with you

Dream of better lives the kind which never hate

(You should see why)

Trapped in the state of imaginary grace

(You should know better)

I made a pilgrimage to save this humans race

(You should see why)

Never comprehending the race had long gone by

I'll stop the world and melt with you

(Let's stop the world)

You've seen the difference and it's getting better all the time

(Let's stop the world)

There's nothing you and I won't do

(Let's stop the world)

I'll stop the world and melt with you

The future's open wide

I'll stop the world and melt with you

(Let's stop the world)

I've seen some changes but it's getting better all the time

(Let's stop the world)

There's nothing you and I won't do

(Let's stop the world)

I'll stop the world and melt with you

The future's open wide

Hmmm hmmm hmmm

---

Hmmm hmmm hmmm

---

I'll stop the world and melt with you

(Let's stop the world)

You've seen the difference and it's getting better all the time

(Let's stop the world)

There's nothing you and I won't do

(Let's stop the world)

I'll stop the world and melt with you

(Let's stop the world)

I'll stop the world and melt with you

(Let's stop the world)

I'll stop the world and melt with you

(Let's stop the world)

I'll stop the world and melt with you

I danced and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down!

Lincoln: WOOHOO!

Qin: Love that song!

Xenia: YEAH!

May: (gets out Wiggy Jiggy Jed's Ridewatch) Time for this dog to bark!

She activated it.

(WHO LET THE DOGS OUT BY BAHA MEN PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PALM TREES, COCONUTS AND TROPICAL SMOOTHIES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Well, the party was nice, the party was pumpin'

Yippie yi yo

And everybody havin' a ball

Yippie yi yo

I tell the fellas start the name callin'

Yippie yi yo

And the girls respond to the call

I heard a woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I see de dance people had a ball

'Coz she really want to skip town

Get back, Gruffy, back, Scruffy

Get back you flea infested mongrel

Gonna tell myself, "Hey, man, no get angry"

Yippie yi yo

To any girls callin' them canine

Yippie yi yo

But they tell me, "Hey, man, it's part of the party?

Yippie yi yo

You put a woman in front and her man behind

I heard woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Say, a doggy is nuttin' if he don' have a bone

All doggy, hold ya' bone, all doggy, hold it

A doggy is nuttin' if he don' have a bone

All doggy, hold ya' bone, all doggy, hold it

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

I see de dance people had a ball

'Coz she really want to skip town

Get back, Gruffy, back, Scruffy

Get back you flea infested mongrel

Well, if I am a dog, the party is on

I gotta get my groove 'cause my mind done gone

Do you see the rays comin' from my eye

Walkin' through the place that Digi-man is breakin' it down?

Me and my white short shorts

And I can't see color, any color will do

I'll stick on you, that's why they call me 'Pit bull'

'Cause I'm the man of the land

When they see me they say, ? Who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

Who let the dogs out?

Who, who, who, who, who?

She danced wildly and awesomely and fired waves of coconuts and they hit Another Abis Mal and smashed her down!

Qin: RIGHT ON!

Wiggy Jiggy Jed: That song was one that whacks and gave her the thwacks!

LAUGHTRACK!

He stopped it.

Sunset Shimmer: I have one. (ACTIVATES PHOENIX (WIZARD) RIDEWATCH)

(WE BELONG BY PAT BENATAR PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Many times I tried to tell you

Many times I cried alone

Always I'm surprised how well you cut my feelings to the bone
Don't want to leave you really
I've invested too much time to give you up that easy
To the doubts that complicate your mind
We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder
We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under
Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better
We belong, we belong, we belong together
Maybe it's a sign of weakness when I don't know what to say
Maybe I just wouldn't know what to do with my strength anyway
Have we become a habit? Do we distort the facts?
Now there's no looking forward
Now there's no turning back
When you say
We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder
We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under
Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better
We belong, we belong, we belong together
Close your eyes and try to sleep now
Close your eyes and try to dream
Clear your mind and do your best to try and wash the palette clean
We can't begin to know it, how much we really care

I hear your voice inside me, I see your face everywhere

Still you say

We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder

We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under

Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better

We belong, we belong, we belong together

We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder

We belong to the sound of the words we've both fallen under

Whatever we deny or embrace for worse or for better

We belong, we belong, we belong together

We belong to the light, we belong to the thunder

She danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Love that song.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Red Menace's Ridewatch) Red, I hope your Ridewatch lets me do some damage!

Red Menace: Oh I have a feeling it will.

Maria: Lets find out. (ACTIVATES IT)

(ROLL TO ME BY DEL AMITRI PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND RED STARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Look around your world, pretty baby

Is it everything you hoped it'd be?

The wrong guy, the wrong situation

The right time to roll to me

Roll to me

And look into your heart, pretty baby

Is it aching with some nameless need?

Is there something wrong, and you can't put your finger on it?

Right then, roll to me

And I don't think I have ever seen

A soul so in despair

So if you want to talk the night through

Guess who will be there?

So don't try to deny it, pretty baby

You've been down so long you can hardly see

When the engine's stalled, and it won't stop raining

It's the right time to roll to me

Roll to me

Roll to me

And I don't think I have ever seen

A soul so in despair

So if you want to talk the night through

Guess who will be there?

So look around your world, pretty baby

Is it everything you hoped it'd be?

The wrong guy, the wrong situation

The right time to roll to me

The right time to roll to me

The right time to roll to me, ooh

She danced wildly and sang divinely and smashed and pulverized Another Abis Mal all over the place with incredible force and smashed her down.

Nico: Oh here's a GOOFY one. (ACTIVATES KING LOUIE'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MONKEY SONG BY ANIMANIACS PLAYS)

DrSns : One Monday morning I got up late

And there were these monkeys outside the gate.

The guard tried to stop them but he had no luck

The monkeys got free and they ran amuck!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : My office was run by the studio nurse.

I came downstairs und what could be worse?

The monkeys was doing a crazy dance.

They put buggies in my underpants!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : Monkeys dance then I dance too!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : I ran outside to get a stick

But I'm telling you, friends, those monkeys was quick!

'Cause when I returned, much to my disgrace

Those monkeys had the nurse in a mad embrace!

Nurse : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do.

Yakko : For a nickel I'll give you a clue!

Dot : I didn't know your eyes were blue!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

Marita: Yessah, whoo!

Flavio: Ah, play that thing!

DrSns : I went to me bath for a shower and shave.

The monkeys goin' to put me into my grave!

The entire bathroom was laid to waste

And they shaved my head with minty toothpaste!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : They is crazy-nutzo, I'm telling you!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : Then by this time I was feeling dread

They was using a shoe brush to shine me head.

I asked them to leave but they stayed around.

They pulled the chain and yee! I went down!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : Call my lawyer; I'm ready to sue!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : Aaaaaaaaaa!

Marita: Yessah, brother!

DrSns : Well me patience ran out and I'm telling you sure

Tomorrow I show those monkeys the door!

And if they don't leave I'm inviting you

To my house for dumplings and monkey stew!

DrSns : I don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : Now I'm in the stew. - Oh, poo.

YW+D : Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

DrSns : Watch out for monkeys, I'm telling you!

YWDF+M: Don't know what to say the monkeys won't do!

YW+D : We're not monkeys; we're just cuckoo!

YWDF+M: Don't know what to say the Warners won't do!

He danced crazily and did all kinds of crazy shenanigans on Another Abis Mal and bashed and pulverized her all over and it was really funny!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AND ROLLED ON THE FLOOR AND WE WERE REALLY LAUGHING HARD!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Eli: (LAUGHS) THAT IS SO FUNNY!

Me: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Maria: (gets out Bert the Bashful's Ridewatch) And now for this!

Maria activated it.

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

She jumped inflated like a balloon and squished Another Abis Mal into a pancake!

Nico: Now for some fun. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 JAFAR'S RIDEWATCH)

(HEY SOUL SISTER BY TRAIN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Your lipstick stains

On the front lobe of my left side brains

I knew I wouldn't forget you

And so I went and let you blow my mind

Your sweet moonbeam

The smell of you in every single dream I dream

I knew when we collided

You're the one I had decided who's one of my kind

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo
The way you move ain't fair you know
Hey, soul sister
I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight
Hey, hey
Hey, hey, hey, hey
Hey, hey, hey, hey
Just in time
I'm so glad you have a one track mind like me
You gave my life direction
A game show love connection we can't deny
I'm so obsessed
My heart is bound to beat right out of my untrimmed chest
I believe in you, like a virgin you're madonna
And I'm always gonna wanna blow your mind
Hey, soul sister
Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo
The way you move ain't fair you know
Hey, soul sister
I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight
The way you can cut a rug
Watching you is the only drug I need

So gangsta, I'm so thug

You're the only one I'm dreaming of

You see, I can be myself now finally

In fact, there's nothing I can't be

I want the world to see

You'll be with me

Hey, soul sister

Ain't that Mr. Mister on the radio, stereo

The way you move ain't fair you know

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, soul sister

I don't wanna miss a single thing you do tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Tonight

Hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Tonight

He danced and fired waves of magic and blasted Another Abis Mal

down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: Love Train!

Jasmine: Mind if I have a shot?

Me: Go for it Jasmine.

Jasmine: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES YOST X-23'S RIDEWATCH)

(DON'T DREAM IT'S OVER BY SIXPENCE NONE THE RICHER PLAYS)

Jasmine: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLS AROUND HER)

There is freedom within, there is freedom without

Try to catch the deluge in a paper cup

There's a battle ahead, many battles are lost

But you'll never see the end of the road

While you're traveling with me

Hey now, hey now

Don't dream it's over

Hey now, hey now

When the world comes in

They come, they come

To build a wall between us

We know they won't win

Now I'm towing my car, there's a hole in the roof
My possessions are causing me suspicion but there's no proof
In the paper today tales of war and of waste
But you turn right over to the T.V. page
Hey now, hey now
Don't dream it's over
Hey now, hey now
When the world comes in
They come, they come
To build a wall between us
We know they won't win
Now I'm walking again to the beat of a drum
And I'm counting the steps to the door of your heart
Only shadows ahead barely clearing the roof
Get to know the feeling of liberation and release
Hey now, hey now
Don't dream it's over
Hey now, hey now
When the world comes in
They come, they come
To build a wall between us
We know they won't win

Don't let them win (hey now, hey now, hey now, hey now)

Hey now, hey now

Don't let them win (they come, they come)

Don't let them win (hey now, hey now, hey now, hey now)

She danced and fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Qin: TAKE THAT! Love that song too.

Nico: Great song choice!

Skulker and his team consisting of Live Action Bonecrusher, Roger the Potted Plant, Universe 666 Lex Luthor, Anchor Man And Universe 666 Armada Unicron came.

Nico: Yo, Skulker. Nice team!

Skulker: Thanks Nico.

Me: Wow! I'm amazed you guys have Universe 666's version of Unicron with you guys and you guys gave him the ability to shrink and grow at will I see.

Skulker: Yep. I thought it was cool too.

Nicole: And you have Roger the Potted Plant Ghost with you guys. Awesome choice from Yoshi's Island.

Live Action Bonecrusher: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Cool.

We continued having fun.

Qin: Here's one from me to Chris. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND

HER)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

She danced and fire waves ice and fire and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Love that song!

Me: Awesome song Qin!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

I.M. Weasel: I believe it is my turn. (ACTIVATES I.R. BABOON'S RIDEWATCH)

(WAR WAGON THEME BY ED AMES PLAYS)

I.M. Weasel: (SINGING DIVINELY AS IMAGES OF I.R. BABOON'S SHENANIGANS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

(Look at those horses, what are they draggin'?)

(Heavily guarded, what is that wagon?)

(War Wagon, what is it for)

(War Wagon, loaded with gold)

Most men are fightin' for a wagon full of gold

Scratchin' an' fightin' for a wagon full of gold

A piece of land, my cattle brand, a place to rest my head

The feelin' of a woman's love are all you really need for livin'

Three years in prison made me dream a lot of dreams

Sometimes a dream is not as easy as it seems

But wrong or right I have to fight, 'cause when the truth is told

All men are fightin' for a wagon full of gold

(Look at those horses, what are they draggin'?)

(Heavily guarded, what is that wagon?)

Most men are fightin' for a wagon full of gold

Scratchin' an' fightin' for a wagon full of gold

A piece of land, my cattle brand, a place to rest my head

The feelin' of a woman's love are all you really need for livin'

(Look at those horses, what are they draggin'?)

Three years in prison made me dream a lot of dreams

Sometimes a dream is not as easy as it seems

But wrong or right I have to fight, 'cause when the truth is told

All men are fightin' for, a-strugglin' for, a-searchin' for,

a-strivin' for, a wagon full of gold

He fired waves of energy and blasted Another Abis Mal all over the place and baboon hoots and chitters were heard in the background.

Eli: Oh that was awesome!

Me: Yeah! Love that song by the late Ed Ames.

Maria: God rest his soul.

Me: Yeah. Amen.

Lincoln: This one is for me and Earth.

Earth and Lincoln activated Grumblemon's Ridewatch.

(BENEATH A PHRYGIAN SKY BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Earth and Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS IMAGES OF OUR AMAZING AND BEAUTIFUL PLANET EARTH SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

The moonlight it was dancing

On the waves, out on the sea

The stars of heaven hovered

In a shimmering galaxy

A voice from down the ages

So haunting in its song

These ancient stones will tell us

Our love must make us strong

The breeze it wrapped around me

As I stood there on the shore

And listened to this voice

Like I never heard before

Our battles they may find us

No choice may ours to be

But hold the banner proudly

And the truth will for set us free

My mind was called across the years

Of rages and of strife

And all the human misery

And all the waste of life

We wondered where our God was

In the face of so much pain

And I looked up to the stars above

To find you once again

We crossed the wide oceans

Heard many call your name

With sword and gun and hatred

It all seemed much the same

Some used your name for glory

Some used it for their gain

Yet when liberty lay wanting

No lives were lost in vain

Is it not our place to wonder

As the sky does weep with tears?

And all those living creatures

Look on with mortal fear

It is ours to hold the banner

Is ours to hold it long

It is ours to carry forward

Our love must make us strong

And as the warm wind carried

Its song into the night

I closed my eyes and tarried

Until the morning light

As the last star it glimmered

And the new sun's day gave birth

It was in this magic moment

Came this prayer for mother Earth

The moonlight it was dancing

On the waves, out on the sea

The stars of heaven hovered

In a shimmering galaxy

A voice from down the ages

So haunting in its song

This ancient stones will tell us

Our love must make us strong

They floated into the air and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That was awesome guys!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Girl Jordan: I got one. (ACTIVATES EVIL SOLAR MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(I AM ENOUGH FOR MYSELF BY SINÉAD O'CONNOR PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Oh, the days are long,

Till the baby comes.

God will take all fear,

If you say this clear:

I am enough for myself,

I don't need anything else.

I am enough for myself.

I am in your heart.

I only can have that part.

I am in your dreams.

I only can touch these things.

I am who gives the breath.

I am your nakedness.

I am nothing at all,

And I am singing your soul.

I am that am I.

I am that am I.

I am that I am.

I am enough for myself.

She fired waves of light and fire and smashed her down.

Lola: That was awesome!

Me: Nice job G.J.

Girl Jordan: Thanks.

Ink Rose: I have one. Watch this. (ACTIVATES GENERAL SCHWARZ'S RIDEWATCH)

(OUR SOLEMN HOUR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Ink Rose: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WAVES OF DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Sanctus Espiritus redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus!

In my darkest hours I could not foresee

That the tide could turn so fast to this degree

Can't believe my eyes

How can you be so blind?

Is the heart of stone, no empathy inside?

Time keeps on slipping away and we haven't learned

So in the end now what have we gained?

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony?

Are they themselves to blame, the misery, the pain?

Didn't we let go, allowed it, let it grow?

If we can't restrain the beast which dwells inside

It will find it's way somehow, somewhere in time

Will we remember all of the suffering

'Cause if we fail it will be in vain

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour (Solem hour)

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us (All around us)

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

She floated into the air and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lola: That was awesome!

Laney: I have one. But it's a tearjerker. (ACTIVATES DR. LIGHT'S RIDEWATCH)

(SOMEWHERE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Lost in the darkness, hoping for a sign

Instead there is only silence

Can't you hear my screams?

Never stop hoping

Need to know where you are

But one thing is for sure

You're always in my heart

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Lost in the darkness, try to find your way home

I want to embrace you and never let you go

Almost hope you're in heaven

so no one can hurt your soul

Living in agony cause I just do not know

Where you are

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Wherever you are, I won't stop searching

Whatever it takes, I need to know

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Images of the scenes from the movie What Dreams May Come appeared and they were so sad and guttwrenching.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: Whoa.

Lola: That was a sad movie.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then a Golbat came!

Me: WHOA Golbat!

Golbat: (Transylvanian Accent) And it's good I came.

Nico: Sheena Valerious! Wow!

Golbat: It's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Sheena.

Brittney: Wait are you related to…

Golbat: That's right. I am a descendant of Valerious the Elder and yes I am a vampire hunter.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Golbat: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and it hit another Abis Mal and knocked her down and then she was back to normal.

Ameerah was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and it was for Weiss. I went to Ameerah and picked her up. She was a girl with black hair and had dark blue clothes on from Pakistan.

Ameerah: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

I.M. Weasel: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Golbat: That is an easy one. Me and Nico found some followers of Deacon Frost still running around and we found them trying to revive him after he was killed by Blade the last time. And then we killed them and destroyed the,.

Me: Hmph. Even in death that monster just doesn't know how to take a hint.

Brittney: No he sure doesn't.

Me: Yeah.

Brittney: Also I take it you heard about how we killed Dracula right?

Golbat: I sure did. For centuries my ancestors have been trying to kill Dracula and you all saved my entire family from Purgatory.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: It's a really dark story. One that her entire family went through for centuries.

I went over the entire history of the Valerious Family and what happened from 1462 on up.

---

Valerious The Elder was a royal Transylvanian Knight who lived in Transylvania back when it was being terrorised by Dracula 450 years before 1889, and made a promise to God that his family would never rest nor enter heaven until they vanquished Dracula from the land. Valerious The Elder is the ancestor of King Boris Valerious, Prince Velkan Valerious and Princess Anna Valerious.

Valerious The Elder was a royal knight who lived in Transylvania. He was also unfortunately the father of Count Dracula, who having sired the evil being and couldn't bear to kill his own son, banished him to an icy fortress through a door from which there was no return, but then the Devil gave Dracula wings to come and go, in order to sustain life by drinking the blood of others. Valerious The Elder then went to Rome to seek forgiveness and made a pact to God that his family would vanquish Dracula in return for eternal salvation of his bloodline down to Anna. He also left a certain insignia scroll behind in Rome which came into the care of the Knights of the Holy Order, which was a piece of the painting map in the Valerious Castle that created a portal to Castle Dracula when one spoke the words: In the name of God, open this door. Because he couldn't bear to kill his own son, Valerious The Elder left clues behind so that his descendants might do it for him.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked.

Nico: Wow! That is a massive burden! I remember battling Dracula the first time but I had no idea how massive of a burden the Valerious Family was given.

Me: It was a scary nightmare. For over 557 years Dracula has been a terrible plague on the Valerious Name. But thanks to us we destroyed Dracula for good.

Nico: Yep.

Golbat: That's right. I'm ready to be reverted back now but I'm naked.

Me: Okay.

Nicole: No one peak of you guys are dead meat!

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers.

As Sheena was reverting back, Nico walked up to her and kissed her on the lips.

Nico had his eyes closed so he wouldn't look at her naked body. Then the fashion brigade moved in and gave her new awesome clothes. Sheena was back to normal and she had light blue hair and purple and blue clothes.

Sheena Valerious: Wow! I look great.

Rarity: Oh you sure do darling.

Varie: I'll say.

Nico and Sheena hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sheena Valerious: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home and told everyone everything and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, and Steel are heading back to Dark World for Day 12 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but Selene Slytherin is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World

And we're also going to take down Nico's and Qin old enemy, Audrey Madison, The Class-A demonic, psychopathic, trouble-causing, monster bitch from Nico and Qin's past who was a nightmare to both the students and teachers whom she attacked and tortured for her own twisted amusement and who got expelled by Nico for the firecracker incident that resulted in a female student getting both of her legs amputated, and she wanted to get revenge on Nico and kill him and Qin, and she's the one who implanted that

Rebellion Chip in Lincoln by implanting it in his butt by shooting it at him, and that was the result of his forced rebellious attitude this year. Well, now she better say her prayers, cause payback is coming for that bitch, and she's heading right back to prison where she'll stay there until the day she dies.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 12 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but Selene Slytherin is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Brron, Mad King of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to take down Nico's and Qin old enemy, Audrey Madison, The Class-A demonic, psychopathic, trouble-causing, twisted monster bitch from Nico and Qin's past who was a nightmare to both the students and teachers whom she attacked and tortured for her own twisted amusement and who got expelled by Nico for the firecracker incident resulting in a female student getting both of her legs amputated, and she wanted to get revenge and kill him and Qin, and she's the one who implanted that Rebellion Chip in you by implanting it in your butt by shooting it at him, and that was the result of your forced rebellious attitude this year.

Nico: And now that Lincoln's finally freed from that Rebellion Chip and he's been working hard in making amends for that forced rebellion, Audrey Madison better say her prayers, cause payback is coming for that bitch, and she's heading right back to prison where she'll stay there until the day she dies.

Me: You got that right.

Qin: I should've broken that bitch's legs after you got her arrested, Nico, if I'd known she was going to run like the bitch she really is, she deserved to be crippled for life.

Lincoln: Now, I'd settle for breaking her arms and legs, Qin, but she does deserve to be cursed, and I've got a special curse inspired by

The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers in my harem, and it's perfect for heartless monster bitches like her.

Nico: (Sinister Grin) A special curse for someone like Audrey Madison?! Oh, now this I'm so going to enjoy seeing.

Me: Same here. I have a feeling this will be exciting.

Qin: For putting him through all that this year, now, that bitch is done!

Lincoln: Big time, and I want to thank you and your team for coming, Pyrrha.

Pyrrha: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we're really going to make that bitch pay with her life!

Nico: The girls in my harem, along with Qin, are also wanting payback for all the sick crap that bitch has done before I got her expelled, and so are the Guardian Angels in Lincoln's harem.

Girl Jordan: Along with all of us, she messed with our man, and there's going to be blood!

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly. Now, let's head for Brron, Mad King of Dark World's shrine, and then, we go for Audrey Madison's head.

We continued on and we arrived at Brron, Mad King's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with green gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad

King of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Selene Slytherin: You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Jiangshi appear before us, and with it are the girls.

Nico: Oh cool, that's Ghostrick Jiansghi, and it's got the girls with us.

Ghostrick Jiansghi: (Chinese Accent) And I got them away from that mad bitch, Audrey Madison, and I already got the alert of what Nicholette and the others told me, and now, she's dead!

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Ramona Qingzhao, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, Selene, you grab The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World, and then, let's go find Audrey Madison and rip her in two!

Selene Slytherin went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World. Then, we went outside the shrine in search of Audrey Madison, but we wouldn't have to look for long.

?: NICO CHAN, YOU MONKEY-TAILED FREAK, I WILL KILL YOU AND QIN FOR RUINING MY REVENGE!

Nico: (Growls) Yep, there's not mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere. Get out here right now, Audrey Madison, you sick, twisted, good-for-nothing skank!

We then saw our target, Audrey Madison, and she's literally like in Nicholette Torrington's picture, but her sadistic grin turned into an angry scowl of hatred.

Nico: Audrey Madison, just the bitch we were looking for!

Audrey Madison: I hate you, you stupid monkey-tailed freak! You've ruined my chances of getting my revenge on you, and getting Lincoln kicked out of the team, so that I can kill him and every last bitch in his stupid harem for ruining me!

Nico's aura flared up and he gained a massive power boost from her insane hatred!

Me: You're fucking insane Audrey!

Lincoln: And he has no regrets for doing so, you bitch! You made me rebel against my older brother, just for your twisted revenge scheme! You made me go through Hell this year with that stupid chip you put in me!

Then, Qin landed a hard punch to Audrey Madison's face and knocked her teeth out, and she was really mad now!

Qin: You sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut! As if what you did to us in the past wasn't bad enough, but you implanted a Rebellion Chip in Lincoln to have him rebel against Nico's orders for your sick desire for revenge against him and to kill Lincoln after he gets kicked out, I should rip your intestines right out of your stomach and hang you by the neck with them!

Me: And I should rip your heart out and eat it!

Lincoln: Either way, your sick revenge failed, Audrey, and now, you're going to pay for what you've done!

Selene Slytherin: You don't deserve to be walking out into the world for what you've done.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Brron, Mad King of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Mad King Justice from her back, and as she approached Audrey Madison, she left black and green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Selene Slytherin: We were right to have been suspicious of you from day one, Audrey, but to find out you also tortured and tormented Nico and Qin along with their friends and the teachers and to add on the fact that your little stunt resulted in a young girl having her legs amputated. But, what also really pissed us off is that you implanted that Rebellion Chip in Lincoln, so he would rebel against Nico the day he became the new leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, so you can get revenge on him and Qin, that's gone too fucking far. You made Lincoln a mess because of it, and for that, you just forfeited your wretched life!

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding it, there's an army of demons and Brron, Mad King of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Slytherin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Selene Slytherin grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes and a black and green energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Brron, Mad King of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on demon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Brron, Mad King of Dark World with green gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Slytherin has on a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top with black designs, green skirt, green pants, green knee-high high heels, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails and Brron, Mad King of Dark World surrounded by darkness, demons, and dark magic on the back and the crest for Slytherin House. Suddenly, Selene Slytherin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails, Selene Slytherin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with neon green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin's massive Brron, Mad King of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Mad King Justice and The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when the sword emerged, it was transformed into Brron, Mad King of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Dark Magic Monarch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Brron, Mad King of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Brron, Mad King of Dark World's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, Book of Vile Darkness, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Brron, Mad King of Dark World that said, "Selene Slytherin, Descendent and Despiser of Salazar Slytherin, Despiser of Voldemort and The Death Eaters, Gene-Slammer of Brron, Mad King of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Layla and Nor, Archenemy of Robot Mosquitos, Destroyer of Douglas Griffin of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

セレーネ・スリザリン、サラザール・スリザリンの末裔で軽蔑者、ヴォルデモートと死喰い人の軽蔑者、ブロンのジーン・スラマー、暗黒世界の狂王、暗黒世界ゴス少女の強力なメンバー、闇の芸術とオカルトの強力なマスター、親愛なるニコレット・トリントンの友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、そしてクララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、レイラとノアの破壊者、ロボット・モスキートの大敵、ネクロム教会のダグラス・グリフィンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、および闇の魔法のマスター

Selene Slytherin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS BRRON DEMON MAD KING DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC BRONZE DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON MAD KING SLYTHERIN DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Slytherin's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Audrey Madison saw it, the bitch went mad and she rushed at Selene Slytherin to kill her, but Selene Slytherin fired a powerful black and green energy blast with demons, darkness, and dark magic at her and sent her flying to the ground again, she got up, but she was mega pissed now, and with her driven by revenge against Nico, she's now gone off the deep end and fallen into madness.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Selene Slytherin has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, it's payback time on that bitch, Audrey Madison, for everything she's put Nico, Qin, and I through, and Selene, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Selene Slytherin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Bronze Demon Mad King and Divine Demon Mad King Dark World Divine Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this bitch down?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Selene.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Selene Slytherin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You've had this coming for a long time, you heartless bitch, no one uses me to get revenge on my brother!**

Selene Slytherin and Lincoln went after Audrey Madison, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi,

Hydras, and Mermaids at Audrey Madison and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked her with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Me: Damn, now that's got to hurt. Let's join in and kick this bitch's bony ass.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: You're fucking dead, you twisted bitch!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, and Steel, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, The SWAT Kats, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Audrey Madison, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Selene Slytherin, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Brron, Mad King of Dark World's Demonic Mad King Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with green flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Brron, Mad King of Dark World surrounded by darkness and the Slytherin House crest etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Selene Slytherin fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Audrey Madison and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked her down.

Then, Nico and Lincoln broke Audrey Madison's arms and legs, and she screamed in agonizing pain and they tied her up in an energy straitjacket, so she couldn't escape.

Audrey Madison: YOU BASTARDS AND BITCHES! DON'T THINK YOU'VE SEEN THE LAST OF ME! I'LL ESCAPE AGAIN, AND WHEN I DO, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU AND DESTROY EVERYTHING!

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **You're not getting that chance again in this life or the next, Audrey.**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Yeah, the only thing awaiting you is prison once again, along with a one-way trip to the grave!**

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a crimson red, red, green, violet, yellow, orange, blue, indigo, pink, neon pink, white, brown, aqua green, magenta, purple, and black energy aura, along with the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines and inside them are The Earthbound Immortals Xolotl, Wiraqocha Rasca, Chacu Challhua, Cusillu, Ccapac Apu, Aslla Piscu, Ccarayhua, Uru, Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, Ccgojuru, Cuauhcoatl, Itzpzpalo, Rorccon, Llamaca Pacuilla, Ccoshobar, and Ukupacha Callao.

Lincoln: Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust)(Singing Divinely) **I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Audrey Madison. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.**

We literally had chills and shivers going down our spines when Lincoln sang that song. Then, Lincoln fired eighteen blasts of crimson red, red, green, violet, yellow, orange, blue, indigo, pink, magenta, purple, and black energy from the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines and the corresponding Earthbound Immortals, and they hit Audrey Madison, and we saw on her were the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines and corresponding Earthbound Immortals in a wheel formation, and we saw the Condor Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca glow.

But, before Audrey Madison could scream again at us, Lincoln had her beamed to The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, where she was chained to the wall with rainbow chains, and she was left screaming in the darkness forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Selene Slytherin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Selene Slytherin: That'll teach you, you heartless bitch! Thanks for helping me take down Audrey Madison for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Slytherin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Slytherin's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Selene Slytherin's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Brron, Mad King of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Selene Slytherin came back to us as the display and Brron, Mad King of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Man, that really felt good, we finally got our revenge on that bitch, Audrey Madison.

Nico: What she did long ago and what she made Lincoln go through literally crossed two lines today, and now, she's paying for it. By the way, Lincoln, what was that Earthbound Immortal-themed curse you put on her?

Lincoln: The curse I put on her is The Netherworld Revenge of The Earthbound Immortals, this curse as I pointed out earlier is meant for monsters like Audrey Madison, and this curse is one of the most deadliest curses I created. As the days pass, the eighteen Nazca Lines and corresponding Earthbound Immortals on her will start glowing, and when the Dragon Nazca Line and corresponding Earthbound Immortal Xolotl begin to glow, the curse will finally take her life and her soul will be devoured by The Earthbound Immortals.

We gasped in awe, and Carly and Misty's jaws dropped to the floor and I helped set their jaws back in their mouths.

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Misty Tredwell: That is indeed one of the most deadliest of curses that you created, Lincoln, and you created a lot of them.

Carly Atlas: And to make it even deadlier, this curse is inspired by Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, Denise Uxi, and Demona Wendollstein, who were Gene-Slammed into The Earthbound Immortals Xolotl, Wiraqocha Rasca, Chacu Challhua, Cusillu, Ccapac Apu, Aslla Piscu, Ccarayhua, Uru, Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, Ccgojuru, Cuauhcoatl, Itzpzpalo, Rorccon, Llamaca Pacuilla, Ccoshobar, and Ukupacha Callao.

Nico: You got that right, and either way, Audrey Madison's fate is still the same, she'll die in eighteen days.

Lincoln: Make that seventeen days, Nico. When I first put the curse on her, The Condor Nazca Line with Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca started to glow.

Me: Oh man, so in seventeen days… !

Lincoln: (Smirks) Audrey Madison's soul will be devoured by The Earthbound Immortals, and she will be a forgotten memory. That'll teach her to mess with me and my brother.

Me: You got that right! 1 mark for each day so on Christmas Day she will be dead.

Nico: An awesome Christmas Present.

Carly Atlas: Wait 'til Kalin, Rex, Roman, Devack, and Greiger hear about this, their jaws are going to drop to the floor.

Lincoln: They're really going to like that I created a curse based on The Earthbound Immortals and The Nazca Lines that correspond with them. (To Ramona Qingzhao) And it's so good to see you again, Ramona Qingzhao.

Ramona Qingzhao reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark purple braided hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Jiangshi, and she's dressed in a black and purple version of the same clothes as Hsien-Ko and her arms are outside of the large hammerspace sleeves, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness on the coattails and Ghostrick Jiangshi on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Jiangshi-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Jiangshi etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Jiangshi heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Jiangshi heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the large Jiangshi heads for the pommel.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Claire, Ramona, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, and Tiana Masina: You too, Ramona.

Lincoln went up to Ramona Qingzhao and he hugged her, and Ramona Qingzhao is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Ramona Qingzhao, she's my Guardian Angel from China and my classmate in English, as you guys see, she's a Jiangshi and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: That's awesome.

Lincoln: It gets even more awesome, she's also the cousin of Hsien-Ko, and she knew all about her cousin's fight with the creatures of the night.

Nicole: Whoa!

Hsien-Ko: That's right. Plus, Ramona's also a trained hunter of the evil undead and a skilled exorcist, and she also knows how to exorcise a home and a person/family plagued by angry spirits, and she knows how to banish those spirits back to The Underworld using the rites of exorcism, and being a Jiangshi, she, just like Lincoln and many of the other vampires on the team, gets blood from the blood bank, but she doesn't go crazy, like I do if I get the taste of blood.

Lincoln: And she also has the very same hammerspace sleeves as you, Hsien-Ko, and she has a nigh infinite amount of weaponry and chained weapons.

Nico: Yikes, any who mess with them are in big trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Plus, she's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Brittney: And she's also about to be indicted as another member for The Goths of Darkness.

Brittney gave Ramona Qingzhao the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: Awesome, plus, she, like all of us, hates Billy McLean with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to drain him dry of blood and banish his soul to The Underworld.

Nico: Yikes, I wonder what he did to earn her anger and fury?

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) You won't like what I'll tell you later on, trust me. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Ramona, are you absolutely sure about this?

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Hsien-Ko: (Giggles) She's right though, you wild Alpha male, you did the same to all of us as well.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Ramona Qingzhao, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Ramona Qingzhao, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ramona Qingzhao's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means just like your cousin, you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ramona.

Ramona Qingzhao had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ramona Qingzhao's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Shizuka, Kokona Otori, Nikako Toneri, Katharina Griebel, Mito Shiromaru, Ramona Wolf, Noa Hiiragi, Sasuga Chisa, Panda Yanagiba, and Yae Niizuma from World Dai Star.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shizuka, Kokona Otori, Nikako Toneri, Katharina Griebel, Mito Shiromaru, Ramona Wolf, Noa Hiiragi, Sasuga Chisa, Panda Yanagiba, and Yae Niizuma from World Dai Star.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kokona Otori: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kokona Otori and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Audrey Madison, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and

Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine

golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kokona Otori: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kokona Otori: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shizuka, Kokona Otori, Nikako Toneri, Katharina Griebel, Mito Shiromaru, Ramona Wolf, Noa Hiiragi, Sasuga Chisa, Panda Yanagiba, and Yae Niizuma with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Selene Slytherin had gotten The Demonic Darkness Monarch Greatsword of Brron, Mad King of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Audrey Madison, Nico and Qin's old enemy, and she was mega pissed that her revenge was ruined yesterday.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Selene Slytherin transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on her, and Lincoln putting The Netherworld Revenge of the Earthbound Immortals curse on her which'll cause her to die in seventeen days, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Ramona Qingzhao have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: (LAUGHING) That'll teach that stupid bitch!

Lincoln: For what she did to Nico and Qin in the past, and what she did to me, she had this coming for a very long time, and now, she's back in prison where she belongs: with her arms and legs broken and with my curse on her, she'll soon die in seventeen days and her soul will be devoured.

Nico: Either way, she's already dead, and we'll be rid of her once and for all.

* * *

After taking down Audrey Madison and sending her back to the slammer and with a deadly curse that'll kill her in the next seventeen days, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ramona Qingzhao saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ramona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ramona, what's the story on why you hate Billy McLean with a burning passion?

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) For years, I knew that Billy McLean was nothing but trash, and that he was nothing but a psychotic asshole who's subjected Gwen and her friends to psychological and physical pain, and there's also all the revelations you guys heard from the others, but what'd earned him my hatred and that threat I made was that he murdered my parents when he placed a bomb in my house while I was at school.

We gasped.

Nico: Why, that murderous, stupid asshole!

Lincoln: I remember that day all too well, when we heard the news, I went with Ramona, and when she saw what happened to her home, she broke down and cried, and I stayed and hugged her while she hugged me back, and we didn't let go.

Luna: Then, we saw the news of the person who was arrested, and when we saw it was Billy McLean, it made us really madder than Hell.

Me: I knew Billy McLean was trash, but to do this to another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and this had resulted in the murder of her parents, this is disgusting.

Nico: Big time, and the next time we have our humiliation session, Ramona's going to give him what for.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim trunks with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his kids were all dressed in their swim clothes and sandals, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of big trouble.

Thunder Sparkle: Ah, we're here in Bubblaine, awesome.

Lincoln: And it's perfect for our family time. Shall we?

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they met the sea life that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, and his kids cheered. Then, Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and the kids cheered. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Bubblaine for a little family time.

Kurumu: And we really had a lot of fun.

Eli was still placing the blood that was squirted by all the males of the team from the love making of Lincoln and Kurumu yesterday in large buckets.

Lincoln: (Embarrassed) Oh. We literally made a big mess of what the other males on the team heard.

Nicole: That isn't your fault, Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah, like Nicole said, Succubi magic is really strong!

William: Next time, you guys should give us a warning.

Lincoln: Noted.

Lincoln then placed the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into some of the buckets and his tails sucked up all the blood.

Lincoln: Hey, we shouldn't let it go to waste. Here, Lucy.

Lucy Loud: Thank you, Lincoln.

Lincoln also gave the remaining blood buckets to the other vampires and they drank them.

---

Later Poromon was getting ready to head out.

Manaphy: Where are you going, Poromon?

Poromon: I'm off to do my daily flight.

Manaphy: Okay. Have fun.

Poromon: I will.

Poromon was flying around the city.

He was enjoying the sights and sounds and the beauty of the hustle and bustle of the city.

Meanwhile, me, Twilight Sparkle and Nico were hiding in bushes and moving in them.

TIP TOE PITTER PATTER!

We were watching and documenting Poromon.

Me: (Australian Accent) Crikey, the safari has begun mates.

Nico: Subject is Poromonus Mascotius.

Twilight Sparkle: And we are documenting how he acts on his daily routine.

Poromon: Where should I visit first?

He went to visit the Arcade.

Nico: Subject going to the arcade for some leisure and fun.

We watched him and he was really raking in the tickets from the skiball games and piling them up.

Me: Crikey that is a boat load of tickets for a little guy mates.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure likes to have fun at that.

Poromon was in there and won over 5,023,000 tickets. And he got the biggest prizes ever and it was a Playstation 5 and a huge 95 inch TV that was like the big TV we got. (The one that Rocko, Heffer and Filburt accidentally bought.)

Me: Crikey that's a massive and amazing load of stuff he got from the arcade mates.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm amazed he got all that.

Nico: The mascots are gonna have fun with that.

Poromon came out and we hid.

Poromon: Where to next?

He then went to the mall.

Poromon had the TV and Playstation system beamed to the Mascots room.

Poromon: Time to do some shopping.

Poromon went to the comic store and bought some comics. Then he went to the game store and got video games for his new game system. Then he went and bought TONS of movies from the video shop.

It was all worth it.

Me: Crikey that's a lot of good stuff he bought.

Nico: It sure is. Wow.

Then his stomach growled.

Poromon: Oh time for some food.

He went to the food court.

Poromon: Wonder what to get.

He then went and got a massive huge root beer fizz bomb soda from the Big Burpa Soda Shop and he also got a huge burger and fries and pizza from the Krusty Krab Mall Shop and he was eating it all.

Me: Crikey that is one big appetite on him mates.

Nico: Boy he sure eats a lot.

Twilight Sparkle: Wonder what else he does for money to get all that.

Me: Good question mates.

Nico: I hope it's nothing illegal.

Poromon was stuffed.

Poromon: Ahh. (LOUD BURP) Oops sorry.

?: ALL RIGHT EVERYONE THIS IS A STICKUP!

Poromon saw a robbery at a bank at the mall.

Poromon: Oh boy! Time to bring down another bad guy!

Poromon sprang into action and went at the robber.

Me: Crikey! So he brings down bad guys and cashes in their bounties.

Nico: Very awesome.

We watched Poromon do it.

Robber: Now Empty all the safe and give me ALL the money!

Poromon: CUTIE ATTACK!

He jumped the robber and smashed him on his head knocked him down and knocked the gun out of his hand and kicked it away.

Robber: (to Poromon) You wanna die, puffball? I'm just dyin to have me some dinner out of you!

Poromon: You're the one that's going to wish you had me for dinner! LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a powerful blast of lightning from his head crest and electrocuted the robber so bad that it paralyzed him!

Sheila and Tom came and then they cuffed him!

Sheila Loud: Well I'll be! That's Ruthless Violating Vince! He was wanted by the FBI for robbing banks in 20 states!

Tom Lair: Wow! Great job Poromon! That's a bounty of $500,293,323,000,000,000,000,000.00 coming your way.

Everyone cheered wildly for Poromon for capturing one of the country's most dangerous and most ruthlessly notorious bank robbers!

Me: Crikey! That was a great task done by Poromon!

Nico: Wow! I'm impressed.

Poromon: What should I do next?

Poromon then decided to visit the Neptune Prison. There he decided to make a certain orange haired Loser Calling Ugly Loser there.

He got on a teleporter and went to the Neptune Prison.

On a viewing window we saw him heading to Mindy's Cell.

Me: Crikey, he's going to Mindy's cell.

Nico: Oh this is gonna be good.

Mindy: Come here by yourself, you puny loser?

Poromon: Oh I'm not the loser here, YOU are. CUTIE PULVERIZER!

He jumped Mindy and punched and pulverized her all over and Mindy screamed in pain as she was being pulverized all over in a brutal fight cloud like how Billy beat the living shit out of me! He was even strangling her, punching her in her face and slapping her all over.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Crikey! Very fitting for her mates.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs)

20 minutes later he stopped and left and left Mindy for dead.

Nico: I wonder what he's going to do now.

Poromon: That was fun. Time for a trip home. I got some choice words for a certain tyrant Nico knows.

Me: Crikey, he's going to visit the Digimon Emperor in prison.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

He got to the teleporter and went to the Prison Cell of our enemy the Digimon Emperor.

Poromon came to his cell.

Poromon: Hey Jerkwad Florence Poopenscooper!

Digimon Emperor: What!?

He saw Poromon.

Digimon Emperor: Just you by yourself? Could this get anymore humiliating?

Poromon: I got a few words for you. (Takes a deep breath) YOU ARE A STUPID FUCKING UGLY BLUE HAIRED PATHETIC UGLY FREAK OF NATURE! YOU ARE SO DISGUSTING AND FUCKING UGLY THAT YOU MAKE EVEN THE UGLIEST OF DIGIMON LOOK LIKE PRETTY FASHION MODELS COMPARED TO YOU! YOU MAKE MY SICK JUST LOOKING AT YOUR UGLY FUCKING FACE! I WOULD RATHER VOMIT IN LILA ROSSI'S MOUTH THAN LOOK AT YOUR UGLY FUCKING FACE!

WHOA! THAT IS BRUTALLY CRUEL!

Nico: Nice one.

Me: Crikey! That was some grade A Ranting there mates!

We finished the documentary.

Nico: I wonder how long our documentary will be.

We had everyone together and we watched it and it was awesome!

Seadramon: Wow! This was great!

Poromon: Wow! So you guys made a documentary about me! That is cool!

Nico: Call you dinner, will he?!

Me: But that was great seeing Poromon bust that guy.

Nico: Yeah at least he is in prison forever.

Laney: And they recovered all the money he took.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: He stole practically as much money that was in Fort Knox.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Poromon: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Aqua's team will include Brenda Loud, Mei Tata, Charlotte Grace, Caitlyn, and Pneuma. Luke's team will include Wendy Darling, Jane, Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, and Sprite of Spring.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: And it's awesome Mei Tata and some of the girls are on teams.

Kairi: And it's cool that Peter Pan and friends are on a team too.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: Awesome.

Peter Pan: I agree.

Me: But that was a great documentary though.

Then the M.O.E. Members came.

Raven Branwen: I know that today doesn't have any usual battles. But can me, Jet, and our respective teams go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can.

Lana then came in.

Lana: Guys you got to see this!

She turned on the TV and then to our shock we saw that SANTA WAS ON TRIAL FOR ACCIDENTALLY RUNNING OVER A GRANDMA!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man! Wait a second. I love that song and the movie Grandma Got Run Over By a Reindeer! That is one of my favorites.

Nico: Hey mine too!

Qin: And this is perfect for the Christmas Season.

I pulled out the movie and we watched it.

---

Jake Spankenheimer's grandmother owns a small general store in the town of Cityville. The store happens to be the only piece of property not owned by Austin Bucks, the wealthiest man in town, whose CEO corporation specializes in making Christmas easier and less involved for the town's busy residents. Grandma tells Austin that his method of trying to make Christmas easier is not really for the best and refuses to sell the store. Cousin Mel, who plans to sell the store anyway, sabotages Grandma's fruitcake by adding an ingredient with hopes that they won't sell.

Jake and his grandparents are the only ones in the family to believe in Santa Claus, further supported by them witnessing the film's signature accident occurring. The next morning, Grandma is indeed missing and the police find an imprint of her in the snow, along with her belongings. Cousin Mel finds a letter that she quickly hides from the others.

Nine months pass without Grandma and the store's business drops. During this time, Cousin Mel comes up with a new plan to sell the store to Austin by tricking Grandpa into giving her his power of attorney. When Jake objects, Austin agrees to give him another week in order to find Grandma before going through with the deal. Adamant in his belief that Santa ran over her, Jake emails Santa, and soon Quincy, Santa's head elf, comes to take Jake to the North Pole, explaining Santa took Grandma back to the North Pole for medical treatment, but developed amnesia from the accident, and until receiving Jake's e-mail Santa had no idea of who she was. After Jake explains the situation, Santa, Quincy, and Grandma agree to go with him to stop the deal.

When they arrive in Cityville, however, Cousin Mel and her attorney, I.M. Slime, quickly trick Grandma into going with them. After Santa explains to Austin what has happened, Jake and Quincy discover that Grandma has gone missing once again. Cousin Mel uses the opportunity to accuse Santa of being behind her disappearance and put him on trial for kidnapping, leaving the scene of an accident, and "sleighicular negligence". Cousin Mel and I.M. Slime then plot to sue him, believing that someone who can pay for billions of presents must be incredibly wealthy.

Three months later, Daphne suspects that Cousin Mel may have been involved in Grandma's second disappearance, and Jake and Quincy follow her to a cabin in the woods where she and I.M. Slime are keeping Grandma out of sight. They rescue Grandma and find Santa's letter explaining what happened, that Cousin Mel had found at the site of Grandma's accident, and also what Cousin Mel added to Grandma's fruitcake that Christmas Eve night, which had the effect of "reindeer-nip" irresistible to reindeer. They restore Grandma's memory by feeding her some of her own fruitcakes and rush to the courthouse.

Confronted with the evidence, Cousin Mel and I.M. Slime are arrested for obstructing justice and "almost ruining Christmas," and the judge lets Santa go after finally discovering the truth. Austin, realizing how much the family cares about their business, offers to franchise Grandma's store throughout the country. Grandma eventually accepts because Austin Bucks and the Spankenheimers became friends.

---

When the movie was done we cheered it and it was great!

Nico: Always love that movie!

Me: Awesome one.

Poliwag: Nico, which of our old friends do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Vileplume next.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: So it looks like it's up to us to clear Santa's name and expose the REAL Culprit and that's Melanie Spankenheimer!

Nico: Yep.

Camie: What does it say about her?

Me: You would not like her.

I pulled up her info.

---

Melanie Spankenheimer, or Cousin Mel for short, is the main antagonist of the 2000 children's animated Christmas special Grandma Got Run Over By A Reindeer (which features the song after which it is named). She's the older granddaughter of Grandma and Grandpa Spankenheimer, the niece of Frank and Rita Spankenheimer and the older cousin of Jake and Daphne Spankenheimer.

She was voiced by Michele Lee.

Mel is a golddigger who wants to sell Grandma's store to Austin Bucks, the wealthiest man in the town of Cityville, but Grandma refuses to sell. After Grandma disappears following Santa's sleigh crashing, Mel discovered a letter revealing Grandma's whereabouts, but decided to hide it for about one year to keep her family and the rest of the town in the dark about it. She also tries a scheme to force the sale of Grandma's store by tricking Grandpa into signing over his power of attorney to her, but Jake tries to stop her.

As it turns out, Mel hated the Christmas spirit as she became the cause of Santa's arrest when she frames him for Grandma's disappearance. To that end, she got an unscrupulous attorney named I.M. Slime to assist her in her scheme to kidnap Grandma after she returns and to frame Santa for the crime and sue him to get all his money. She's eventually found out by Jake when he finds the missing letter in order to prove Santa's innocence and she's forced to confess her actions during Santa's trial when she's confronted with the evidence against her. With that in mind, Mel is arrested for her crimes while Santa is clear from all charges, with even Bucks commented that she would look great in stripes. It's implied that Mel will be permanently put on Santa's naughty list as punishment for her actions.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Applejack: Why that two-timing Christmas Ruining Snake in the Grass!

Me: She's nothing but a MALIGNANT LYING GOLDDIGGER!

Nico: Yeah!

Jet: Nico, here's today's weapons for you. Considering it an early Christmas present.

Nico: Thanks Jet!

They were a bunch of swords called the Defenders of Christmas, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of Christmas etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blades, large reindeer heads for the crossguards, large green gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large reindeer heads and large red gems on the bottom of the reindeer heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Wow!

We got the swords and they were awesome!

Nico: Cool.

Me: We saved Santa's life before. Now it's time for us to do so again.

Rarity: And I will be the one that does so.

She snapped her fingers and was in a great lawyer Outfit!

Rarity: Rarity Jewelshine Loud - Attorney At Law!

Nico: Wow!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Szayel Aporro Granz, the former 8th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army and mad scientist obsessed with perfection, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Szayel Aporro Granz coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of that traitor's death, another of his minions would come after us. But, be careful, he's the most delusional and sadistic of the traitor's army and he's also a mad scientist obsessed with perfection.

We gasped.

Madison Darkblazer: Just what the world needs: another Shinigami fucked-up mad scientist. But, we'll make sure he never rises from the dead again to hurt anyone else, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Right, Madison.

Omega Leonidas: He's taken so many innocent lives and all for his obsession, he must answer for all his crimes.

Battle Ax Vladitor: That's correct, and this is also the perfect opportunity for Lincoln to show his skills as a Bakugan Brawler.

Nico: That's right, this is going to be truly an amazing battle. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to solve a Christmas mystery and clear Santa's name.

Lincoln: And send Cousin Mel to prison after we make her pay for trying to ruin Christmas to satisfy her greed, and after we send Cousin Mel to prison for her crimes, you're next, Szayel Aporro Granz.

Nico: Let's get going.

Windcharger turns into his vehicle mode and opened his door.

Windcharger: Anyone need a lift?

Many of the people that don't have powers yet got in.

Nico: Lets roll!

Me: But Rarity where is the case you have for Santa?

Rarity: Oh I have everything I need with the movie we saw.

Me: Oh I get it.

We were off to the courthouse.

Windcharger: You think maybe we should meet up with Jake first?

Eli: Don't worry. I called him and told him and his grandma to meet us there.

Windcharger: Always a good thinker Eli.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Thanks.

Me: Boy I love that song Grandma Got Run Over By A Reindeer. Great song back in 1979.

Nico: Boy it sure was cool and great song.

Lola: One of my favorites.

Horsea: Maria, I'm glad your so called sister has been dealt with. (growls) How could she be so cruel to you?!

Maria: She was just born pure evil.

Qin: Lets not forget my so-called sister.

Carmen: Yeah. I didn't know about Maria's twin sister until now. Mom never told me anything about her. But when Maria told mom about it I didn't know it was that bad with her.

Maria: Yeah but at least she will never hurt anyone again.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Windcharger: Also to be honest we had no idea that you and Qin both had forgotten family members.

Qin: No one ever asked.

Maria: Yeah.

Me: But this is gonna be so fun. Also I have been to Grandma Spankenheimer's shop and it has some of the most delicious and best fruit cakes ever known.

Nico: Really? Wow.

Me: Yep. She makes it all with love.

Eli: Cool.

Poliwag: Are we getting close?

Windcharger: We're already here.

We arrived at the courthouse.

Manaphy: We better find them!

Jake and Grandma came.

Jake Spankenheimer: We got here fast!

Grandma Spankenheimer: Thank goodness we did.

Me: Thank goodness and Grandma we will NOT let your shop go into the hands of that golddigging fat cow!

Jake Spankenheimer: Yeah!

Maria: It's nice to meet you, Jake.

Jake Spankenheimer: You too Maria.

Me: And Grandma you will always make some of the most awesome Fruit Cakes ever.

Grandma Spankenheimer: Thank you so much J.D.

Me: You are welcome.

Nico: Come on guys, we got to clear Santa's name.

We went in and arrived at the courtroom.

Officer: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Sorry you can't go in there.

Me: I'm afraid this whole trial is a fraud and we have rights to do so.

Eddy kicked down the door.

Me: Stop! This whole trial is the work of a lying and manipulating shrew!

Rarity walked down the aisle of the courtroom.

Rarity: Rarity Jewelshine Loud, Element of Generosity and Princess of the Water Skylanders - Attorney at Law. I have evidence to show you that it was actually Melanie Spankenheimer that was responsible for framing Santa Claus for something he did not do.

Cousin Mel: Shouldn't you be killing an Evil Sasuke right now?

Me: Normally yes but we have more important things to deal with.

Nico: And that is clearing Santa's name.

Rarity: Your honor, this tape will show you that Melanie is really the one to blame for this whole charade of a trial.

Judge: Proceed Rarity.

Cousin Mel: NO!

She played it.

It was the movie we saw earlier and it showed EVERYTHING Mel did and essentially incriminated her like it did in the movie!

Cousin Mel: But you still forget. Dear Old Granny still doesn't remember who she is!

IM Slime: You shouldn't be counting your chickens before you hatch. Now, why don't you all run along so we can get out of here. We've got a lot of planning to do to top this scheme.

Me: Wrong!

Jake and Grandma came in.

Me: Jake rescued her before we got here and restored her memories.

Maria: You two realize that you both probably would've gotten away with it if you had just hired henchmen like most bad guys do and them guard her.

Me: Not very smart there.

Cousin Mel: All right, I admit it. Yes, yes, I did it. I hid the note.

Jake Spankenheimer: And?

Cousin Mel: And I made grandpa sign over his rights to the store.

Jake Spankenheimer: And?

Cousin Mel: I'm behind this evil trial.

Jake Spankenheimer: And?

Cousin Mel: And I hate the goody, goody feelings of Christmas, all this caring and sharing. So I kidnapped grandma and made Santa Claus the fall guy so I could get all his money. Hey, I deserve to be rich.

TAKE THAT!

Me: BUSTED!

Prosecutor: Arrest this woman for obstructing justice and almost ruining Christmas.

Officer Nancy: Thats what you get for being selfish and stupid.

Me: First let us have a little FUN with her.

Maria: Rudolph, kick her ass, will you?

Rudolph: With pleasure!

Rudolph bucked her.

Lincoln: And this is for trying to RUIN Christmas! REINDEER ELEMENT STYLE: RUDOLPH!

Hilda: (British Accent) REINDEER FIRE STYLE: DASHER!

Girl Jordan: REINDEER SOLAR STYLE: DANCER!

Yuna Kamihara: REINDEER WATER STYLE: PRANCER!

Toph: REINDEER EARTH STYLE: VIXEN!

Makoto Nanaya: REINDEER WIND STYLE: COMET!

Sari Sumdac: REINDEER LIGHTNING STYLE: CUPID!

Colette: REINDEER LIGHT STYLE: DONNER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): REINDEER DARK STYLE: BLITZEN!

They fired waves of elements and it formed into said reindeer of Santa.

Lincoln and his harem: REINDEER FINAL SMASH: REINDEER MARCH!

They summoned Santa's Reindeer to run over Cousin Mel.

Me: NOW! Who got run over by a reindeer!

We had the handcuffs slapped onto Cousin Mel's wrists and she was sent away.

Lincoln: That's what you get for not only trying to ruin Christmas, but also for getting greedy, Mel.

Nico: Have fun in prison, you greedy swindler! Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Szayel Aporro Granz to deal with, and that mad scientist Arrancer should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you fools pay for what you did to Lord Aizen!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large

yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Szayel Aporro Granz.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Szayel Aporro Granz, the former 8th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army and mad scientist obsessed with perfection.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, as soon as word of the traitor's death reached you.

Szayel Aporro Granz: You fools will never ever defeat me, I have numerous ways of analyzing your powers, then finding a way to counter or nullify them.

Lincoln: Then try to analyze this!

Lincoln teleported behind Szayel Aporro Granz and used his tail to inject him with a lethal poison that neutralized his ability to analyze anyone's power.

Szayel Aporro Granz: No, impossible! What did you inject me with?!

Lincoln: A lethal poison that neutralized your ability to analyze anyone's powers, and it lasts for 72 hours.

Madison Darkblazer: Which gives us more than enough time to kill you.

Suddenly, Madison Darkblazer's pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, dark energy, shadows, and battle axes, she unholstered her massive Battle Ax Vladitor-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Szayer Aporro Granz, she left black and indigo energy, darkness, dark energy, shadows, and battle axes with every step.

Madison Darkblazer: Just like with your lord, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against both the Soul Society and the human world, Szayel Aporro Granz, so many have suffered because of you, and now, I will see to it that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Madison Darkblazer was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and indigo energy with dark energy, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there's an array of battle axes and the Darkus Bakugan, Battle Ax Vladitor, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Madison Darkblazer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Madison Darkblazer grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, dark energy, shadows, and battle axes surrounding her, she has the Darkus symbol in the hands of Battle Ax Vladitor emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with indigo iris, she has on demon earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Battle Ax Vladitor with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her purple demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Madison Darkblazer has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, short-sleeved midnight black and indigo midriff top, midnight black shorts, indigo knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, dark energy, shadows, and battle axes on the coattails, and on the back is the Darkus Bakugan, Battle Ax Vladitor, and he's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Madison Darkblazer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with indigo tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Madison Darkblazer's massive Battle Ax Vladitor-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and indigo energy, darkness, dark energy, shadows, and battle axes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Battle Ax Vladitor's Dark Shadow Darkus Greatsword of Darkus Shadow Warrior Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black and purple gems and the Darkus Bakugan, Battle Ax Vladitor, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads and a large indigo gem below the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with indigo gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Battle Ax Vladitor's head with red gems for eyes and a large indigo gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an indigo kanji below Battle Ax Vladitor that said, "Madison Darkblazer, Darkus Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Battle Ax Vladitor, Cousin of Misako, Powerful Master of Darkness, Friend of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness and Warriors"

マディソン・ダークブレイザー、ダーカス・ブロウラー、爆丸バトルスラマーズ のメンバー、戦斧ウラジトールの ジーンスラマー、みさこ のいとこ、強力な闇のマスター、伝説の爆丸 ジーンスラマーズ の友人、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、スマッシャーロリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーのダークサイド、ホークとハンクの軽蔑者と粉砕者、パブロとアンダーソン、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、アメージングの驚くべき強力な学生そして強力な教師、そして闇と戦士のマスター

Madison Darkblazer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HYDRA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARK SHADOW DARKUS BAKUGAN DEATH WARRIOR ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKUS WARRIOR DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKUS SHADOW WARRIOR LOVE!

We were amazed by Madison Darkblazer's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Szayel Aporro Granz saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Madison Darkblazer fired a powerful black and indigo energy blast with darkness, dark energy, and battle axes at Szayel Aporro Granz and it exploded with incredible power, and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, and he was really pissed off now.

Misako: Whoa, now Madison's transformed, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, but even with his abilities neutralized, Szayel is still a dangerous foe, but he won't be for much longer, and Madison, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Madison Darkblazer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Indigo Darkus Shadow Death Warrior and Divine Indigo Darkus Warrior Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put this mad scientist Arrancer down like the mad dog he is?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Madison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Madison Darkblazer

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of trying to help Sōsuke Aizen destroy The Soul Society and your sick obsession of achieving perfection are over, Szayel Aporro Granz, and now, it's time for you to die. But, first things first. (Throws Battle Ax Vladitor) Rise from the dark depths, Battle Ax Vladitor!**

A stream of dark fire appeared behind Lincoln, and we soon saw another figure rise behind him, it was Battle Ax Vladitor in his true form.

Nico: Whoa! So, that's Battle Ax Vladitor in his Bakugan form, incredible!

Me: And we're going to see him in action as well.

Battle Ax Vladitor: Indeed you shall. Let's end this monster once and for all!

Madison Darkblazer, Lincoln, and Battle Ax Vladitor went after Szayel Aporro Granz, who attacked them with his sword, but they dodged it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Szayel Aporro Granz, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Now, let's tear him to shreds, Battle Ax Vladitor. (Holds out Ability Card) Ability Activate: Thousand Destroyer!**

Battle Ax Vladitor charged up his Battle Ax with dark energy, and he swung it at Szayel Aporro Granz with incredible power and speed, and the Arrancer was slashed all over the place, and he was really bleeding.

Nico: Whoa, awesome!

Me: Nice one! They really got him mad now!

Szayel Aporro Granz: No, this is impossible! I won't be defeated like this, I'll… I WILL KILL YOU!

Szayel Aporro Granz transformed into his Resurrección form by releasing his Zanpakuto, Forniacarás, with the release command, "Sip".

Madison Darkblazer, Lincoln, and Battle Ax Vladitor: **Time for you fear the true power of the darkness, Szayel Aporro Granz. DARKNESS BATTLE AXE NIGHTMARE!**

Madison Darkblazer, Lincoln, and Battle Ax Vladitor fired powerful blasts of indigo and black energy at Nnoitra Gilga, which transformed into battle axes and they slashed at him and they all exploded with incredible power and he was burned badly by the dark flames. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Madison Darkblazer, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Battle Ax Vladitor's Darkus Shadow Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with indigo flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Battle Ax Vladitor and the Darkus Symbol surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and an indigo gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Madison Darkblazer fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, and elemental forces at Szayel Aporro Granz and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was mortally injured.

Then, Lincoln and Madison Darkblazer beheaded Szayel Aporro Granz and as his spirit appeared, they gave him The Black Gates and he was erased forever. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Madison Darkblazer holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down and Battle Ax Vladitor changed back to his ball form, and Madison Darkblazer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Madison Darkblazer: Your sick obsession of achieving perfection and helping your Lord destroy the Soul Society are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Szayel Aporro Granz, Linky, you too, Battle Ax Vladitor.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Madison.

Battle Ax Vladitor: It was indeed an honor.

Suddenly, Madison Darkblazer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Madison Darkblazer's face, they kissed passionately as Julia Makimoto's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Battle Ax Vladitor flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Madison Darkblazer came back to us as the display and Battle Ax Vladitor vanished.

Nico: I… honestly have no words to say, except… THAT WAS ONE AWESOME BATTLE YOU GUYS HAD FOUGHT!

Nico ran up to Lincoln and Madison Darkblazer and hugged them, and he hugged them back.

Me: Yeah, and Lincoln, you displayed some awesome skills as a Bakugan Brawler, nice one!

Lincoln: Thanks, but this was with Battle Ax Vladitor. Wait 'til tomorrow with Omega Leonidas when we go after Zommari Rureaux.

Omega Leonidas: That's right, we will make him pay for what he's done in Sōsuke Aizen's name

Leona Elementaldraco: Indeed we shall. And we know who we're meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Autumn Aluma, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Lantern, and for Day 13 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Judge: Santa Claus, you are hereby found innocent of all charges.

You are free to go.

EVERYONE CHEERED

Jake Spankenheimer: Oh, yeah!

Me: We definitely know that Cousin Mel is going on the Permanent Naughty Plaque for her crimes.

Eli: And she is going to the Fruit Cake Mines Prison for eternity.

Laney: That is for sure.

Nico: Sorry about the mess. Santa.

Santa: No worries Nico. But you saved me again and I am forever grateful to you all,

Me: It was our pleasure.

Qin: Yeah. Cousin Mel was a golddigging shrew and people like her belong in one place and that is prison.

We went to the mall and had a great meal and shopping spree with Jake and his family.

Cousin Mel and I.M. Slime were found guilty of obstruction of justice, kidnapping, attempted murder and almost ruining Christmas and they were both sentenced to spend the rest of their natural lives in the Nunavut Bay Fruit Cake Mines with no possibility of parole. They were also ordered to pay $50,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0 in restitution and damages. That money went to the Spankenheimers and to Gotham Royal York. Also Santa had Cousin Mel placed onto the Permanent Naughty Plaque.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

Grandma Got Run Over By a Reindeer is one of my favorite songs and one of my favorite movies.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata, Charlotte Grace, Caitlyn, and Pneuma and Skulker, Live Action Bonecrusher, Roger the Potted Plant and Universe 666 Lex Luthor, Anchor Man and Universe 666 Armada Unicron are heading to

James's amazing and lavish estate for James to face his demons and we're going to face Jessebelle, his crazy Ex-Fiancé and the Rump City Bootyheads as well as Another Pisces Undead Zodiarts and Another Skulker and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Vileplume named Dahlia "Bellossum" Cunningham and she is Nico's friend from Nature Class and she has a Bellossum and she talks. Also Dahlia and Nico did it all when they were kids and busted lots of robbers and thieves and even kicked drug lords butts. Before we face the Another Pisces Undead Zodiart and Another Skulker, Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads are going to do something REALLY Stupid. Want to know what it is? They are going to steal May's food when she isn't looking and that will MAKE HER PISSED! And she is going to transform into her most powerful transformation ever and she going to smash all their faces in with intensely painful fury. So Guest, I'll need the transformation scene for that one. The final match-up in the line-up is Leona Elementaldraco, The Six-Attributes Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Omega Leonidas, and Cousin of Kyoko and Lincoln VS. Zommari Rureaux. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 12 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Elizabeth Gryffindor is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Brron, Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Ashram, who's come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for ruining his plans last year. And we're going to meet Autumn Aluma, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Lantern, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and his classmate in English. She's a Jack-O-Lantern witch and she was born with the powers of darkness, pumpkins, and Pumpkin Fire and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She knows a lot when it comes to Halloween, and she's also teamed up with Raven Delg and Autumn Bellamira to help Lincoln and Lucy plan out one spooky and terrifying Halloween, and her talents with pumpkins and Pumpkin Fire, along with the powers of darkness are also legendary here in Michigan. One night on Halloween, after a night of trick-or-treating, she and Lincoln kissed in the Pumpkin Patch, and the Jack-O-Lanterns came to life and danced around them as ghosts and bats came out of them in a ballet of haunting terror. She hates Hawk and

Hank with a burning passion for what they did in wrecking Royal Woods and on Halloween, and she wants nothing more than to send their souls into the darkness forever and force them to carry a Jack-O-Lantern to light their way through the darkness. Get ready for a North Pole Mail Spree as we go to 19th Century Norway to the northern island town of Smeerensburg and we're going to meet Jesper Johansen and help him deliver more than 6,000 letters and we're going to face Mr. Aksel Ellingboe and we're going to stop the terrible feud in Smeerensburg and make that crazy old coot pay for his crimes.

see you next time.

# MAILING LETTERS IN NORWAY

This is based on the 2019 movie Klaus.

---

Walking through the beautiful and massive estate grounds of James's lavish estate of his family was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron,

Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata, Charlotte Grace, Caitlyn, and Pneuma and Skulker, Live Action Bonecrusher, Roger the Potted Plant and Universe 666 Lex Luthor, Anchor Man and Universe 666 Armada Unicron and were there to help James confront his demons once and for all as well as have an amazing rescue. Ash, Serena, James, Jessie and Meowth were with us too.

Zuria: So James came from a really rich and amazing lifestyle?

Me: You wouldn't believe how big James's house is Zuria. It's one of the most incredible we've ever seen.

Rhinox: It sure is. James was born in a huge and very wealthy family and it is amazing how his family is super rich like this.

Nico: It sure is. You wouldn't believe how big his house is.

Me: When Ash and his friends told us about how massive his home was when they were here the first time they just couldn't believe how big it was.

Ash: Yeah it's true. We were floored with how big his home is.

Pikachu: Pika.

Serena: I couldn't believe it myself.

James: Yes. I was born into a lifestyle built for the rich and it was incredible.

Zuria: Was he as rich as J.D.?

Me: Not even close. James's family may be one of the wealthiest in all of the Kanto Region but he will not have that large an amount of wealth like us. Not to gloat but it would take a miracle for them to be as wealthy as us.

Nico: That is true.

Eli: Yeah.

Aqua: But we're really excited for this one.

May: And I made a picnic for me and Nico too.

Me: Aww that's sweet of you May.

Nico: It sure is May.

May: Thanks.

Nico: Aqua, I want to thank you, Skulker, and your teams for coming today.

Aqua: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you guys out.

Xenia: We're so excited to have you with us.

Varie: It's always fun.

Aqua: It sure is.

Nico: Brenda, I think your family might be bigger than Lincoln's.

Brenda: And I hate being in it! I hate everything about it.

Zuria: Boy she sure is a grouch.

Me: Brenda always had a really nasty and foul disposition. She hates everything and is like Grouchy Smurf.

Nicole: It's true Zuria. Brenda always had a nasty way of showing it too.

Brenda: Yeah and I hate everything.

Nico: But I know you still love your family deep down.

Brenda: Yes I do but I still hate everything!

Eli: Brenda has been known to hate everything because she just does.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: She and Bonecrusher definitely get along great.

Xenia: That's for sure. And we all know that Bonecrusher has a REALLY Rotten temper.

Lola: Just like Aquarius.

Zuria: No kidding. How come Aquarius has a rotten temper?

Me: Who the hell knows.

Nico: But you don't hate Christmas, right? Unlike who we took down yesterday…

Brenda: No I don't. But I hate everything still.

Me: I'm still glad that Mel got what she deserved.

Xenia: Me too.

Rarity: But that was a most amazing case there darlings.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: No kidding. That golddigging buttkissing monster had it coming to her!

Lily: You bet she did!

Me: And she is digging for the one food she hates more than anything and that's Fruit Cake.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there. She had it coming.

Nico: Rarity did good in that one.

Qin: She sure did.

Rarity: Oh thank you darlings. Being a lawyer has been something I have a secondary talent at.

Xenia: It's really helpful too.

Twilight Sparkle: Reading all the Shadow Spade books really helped her out with her hidden skills in law enforcement.

Varie: And they really are awesome. Just like how me and Hoagie solved the case of The Pink Eye Apple Crumble.

Me: Boy I remember hearing about that.

Lola: That was gross.

Nico: Anyone hates Christmas has something wrong with them.

Me: You got that right! Either they lost their faith or because they just don't give a flying fuck about it.

Qin: Yeah they only care about what they want and ONLY that.

Lola: Look what happened to Princess Morbucks.

Eli: Yeah that brat had it coming.

Xenia: She deserved it.

Camie: So does MANY bad kids too.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at James's estate.

Nico: Here we are.

CLANG!

Zuria's jaw dropped to the ground and I put it back for her.

Zuria: This is your house James!? It's massively huge!

Ash: We were shocked the first time too.

Serena: Boy this is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

James: And I'm glad you guys are coming with me. My crazy ex-fiancé Jessebelle is back and she wants me to marry her again.

Nico: How the Hell does Jessebelle keep coming back?!

Me: Boy I will say this. She is as persistent as a boomerang that keeps coming back.

Applejack: Why that stubborn piece of rotten apple pie!

Nico: Yeah! She needs to be put in her place.

Me: Also I have a feeling the next Undead Zodiart is gonna be for Pisces the Fish.

Nico: Same here.

May: I'll get our picnic set up.

Qin: Okay.

She went and did so.

James: You know what? I'm turning my self in!

WE GASPED!

Ash: James, no! We'll find another way to deal with Jessebelle!

James: What else is there, Ash?! We tried taking her down in battle but that didn't work! J.D. tried threatening her but that didn't work! Even running away didn't help! If I agree to her terms, then she'll leave all of you alone!

Me: No James, we'll gladly help you face her. Your parents brought this she-devil to you and now it's time for you to cleanse yourself of this darkness by taking your demons head on!

Jessie: That's right James!

Meowth: Yeah and we're with you all the way.

James: Maybe I'll stay here then.

Jessie and Meowth: NO YOU WON'T!

They were dead serious.

James: (sighs with a smile) I feel like if I were still with Team Rocket, you guys wouldn't be agreeing to back me up here.

Nico: But you aren't anymore. So, we ARE backing you up here!

Me: That's right!

James; Oh you're right. I will do it!

Me: That's the spirit!

But then we heard a scream!

Me: UH OH!

We ran to May and we saw her sitting on the ground.

MAY HAD HER ENTIRE PICNIC STOLEN! When May saw that her food was missing, she was extremely pissed off!

Me: UH OH!

May: WHO… THE… HELL… STOLE MY FOOD?!

Nico hopped into my arms in fright.

Me: OOF! Geez, Nico, you're going to give me a hernia one of these days.

Nico: Oh man, someone stole May's food while she wasn't looking. Someone's going to lose an eye for their crimes.

Eli: MORE LIKE LOSE THEIR HEADS!

Suddenly, Princess Celestia winced and we saw that her mark for Pisces the Fish constellation on her arm glowed.

Princess Celestia: (Winces) My Mark is glowing.

Lincoln: And I sense the next Another Undead Zodiart, along with the Another Villain, and three more uninvited guests!

Lincoln fired five rainbow powerful energy blasts and forced out a bunch of figures: it was our old enemies, Jessebelle and The Rump City Bootyheads, and when May saw her food in their hands, she gritted her teeth in anger, her body turned red, and steam was blowing out of her ears and she had a massively burning and intense fire aura! SHE WAS NOW MAJOR-LEAGUED PISSED OFF NOW!

Me: Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads! I had a feeling!

Eli: And look!

They had her picnic basket!

Qin: Give that basket back!

Jessebelle: Here's what I say to that!

She gave May the Stinkeye and Flipped the Bird at her!

OH SHE DID NOT JUST GO THERE!

May: (GROWLS) YOU FOOD-STEALING GOOD-FOR-NOTHING THIEVES AND BASTARDS! NOW, YOU'RE DEAD, WORSE THAN DEAD!

Ash: Pikachu, grab it!

Pikachu went for it!

Jessebelle: Stop that Pikachu!

The Bootyheads went for Pikachu and he dodged them all and then jumped and grabbed the basket!

Qin: NICE!

Nico simply glared at Jessebelle and used Tar Monster's powers on

her.

Nico: What the fuck did you just say to my wife!?

Jessebelle: I said for her to buzz off and go jump off a cliff!?

Me: You can't talk to May like that you bitch!

Eli: YEAH!

Camie: You just dug your own grave!

Suddenly, something inside May's mind really snapped as memories of every incident that involved her food being stolen rushed through her head, and her blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was suddenly surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, she unholstered her massive Tsnovinar's Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Snowstorm Justice, and as she angrily approached Jessebelle, and The Rump City Bootyheads, she left ice blue energy, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons with every step.

(10'S BY PANTERA PLAYS)

May: I've always prided myself on being a kind, sweet, loving girl, and who's also not afraid to get tough when some wiseguy starts trouble. (Suddenly Getting Extremely Pissed Off Big Time) But, what you all just did in stealing my food while my back was turned and then tell me to go kill myself just to piss me off… ! YOU CROSSED THE FUCKING LINE FOR THE LAST TIME, YOU FOOD STEALING MONSTERS, AND NOW, I WILL RIP YOU FIVE LIMB FROM FUCKING LIMB FOR WHAT YOU DID, AND I WILL RIP YOUR FUCKING BLACK HEARTS OUT OF YOUR CHESTS AND EAT IT RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOUR FACES!

We gasped at the extreme rage coming from May, and when Nico heard it, his jaw really hit the floor.

CLANG!

HOLY FUCKING SHIT ARE THEY REALLY IN FOR IT NOW!

Nico: (Stunned) Holy… Crap!

Me: They have better start saying their prayers!

Nico: (Whimpers) I think I just peed my pants a little!

Lincoln: This is even worse than the time Lord Crockpot stole all the food in Gotham Royal York, and May literally ripped him to shreds for that!

Eli: No kidding there!

Zuria: I've never seen May this angry!

Laney: (GULPS) Me neither!

Nico: I still haven't forgotten what happened that day or what happened three years ago, but to do it again when she wasn't looking, they just sealed their own dooms. HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and then, May screamed like an extremely pissed off madwoman and then

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

There was a massive explosion of power and energy and she was then surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue vortex with snowflakes and ice crystals surrounding it and the ice crystals formed on the floor, there's an ice phoenix and ice dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix, but it had red eyes glaring at Jessebelle, and The Rump City Bootyheads: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, May emerged, but she was changed forever.

May grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her short brown hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue and white energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons surrounding her, she has an ice phoenix and ice dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on ice dragon and ice phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in their claws, she also has an ice phoenix and ice dragon with ice blue gems for the eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the second pendant, along with the golden dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links, and her necklace that she got from Nico on her birthday. May has on a beautiful sleeveless ice blue open blouse with snowflakes on it, sleeveless red midriff top with ice blue phoenix on it, ice blue shorts with snow on them, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, and ice phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is an ice phoenix and ice dragon surrounded by ice crystals and snowflakes. Suddenly, May felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with ice blue tips on the feathers and ice falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body. May has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and her wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, May's massive Tsnovinar's Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Snowstorm Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and ice blue energy, ice crystals, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tsnovinar's Arctic Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Absolute Sub-Zero Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded white and ice blue gems and the Armenian Goddess of the Sea, Tsnovinar, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large ice blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large ice blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and inside their mouths and a large ice blue gem on the bottom of the ice blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Duel Monster Fusion Spellbook, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's an ice blue kanji below the ice phoenix and ice dragon that said, "May Chan, Young and Energetic Pokémon Coordinator from Petalburg City, Loving Daughter of Hoenn Pokémon League Petalburg City Gym Leader Norman and Loving Older Sister of Max, Loving Wife of Nicholas Chan, Loving Mother of Videl, Fasha, Matthew, Ken, and Manaphy, Loving Friend of Ash and Friends, Archenemy of Loki of The Lightspeed Rescue Power Rangers, Destroyer of The Pokémon Villain Teams, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Tsnovinar, and Master of Ice, Snow, Ice Phoenixes, Ice Dragons, and Pokémon"

メイ・チャン、ペタルブルグ市出身の若くてエネルギッシュなポケモン コーディネーター、ホーエン ポケモン リーグ ペタルブルグ市ジムのリーダー ノーマンの愛情深い娘、マックスの愛情深い姉、ニコラス チャンの愛情深い妻、ビーデル、ファシャ、マシュー、ケン、マナフィの愛情深い母親、アッシュとフレンズの愛する友人、ライトスピード レスキュー パワー レンジャーのロキの大敵、ポケモン ヴィラン チームのデストロイヤー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、使者とツノビナルのチャンピオンであり、氷、雪、氷の鳳凰、氷竜、ポケモンのマスター

May has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE DRAGON-PHOENIX HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ABSOLUTE SUB-ZERO ARCTIC ICE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ICE DRACONIC PHOENIX SNOWSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICE DRACONIC PHOENIX SNOWSTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by May's Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Phoenix Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw it, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, blood squirting out of his nose, and steam coming out of his ears.

But, when Jessebelle, and The Rump City Bootyheads saw it, they went crazy with rage and ran up to attack her, but May fired four powerful white and ice blue energy blasts with ice crystals, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, and they wound up getting frozen in ice, but they got out, and Jessebelle and The Rump City Bootyheads were really pissed now.

May: (DIVINE ECHOING COSMIC VOICE OF COLD JUSTICE AND VIRTUE) **Jessebelle you will pay for what you've done!**

Jessebelle: GET HER!

The Rump City Bootyheads went at her and then she VICIOUSLY AND BRUTALLY PULVERIZED THOSE BUTTFACED JOCK BULLIES INTO PULP!

POW! SMASH BLAM! SMASH WHAM! BIFF KROW! WHAM! KICK!

She smashed and pulverized the living shit out of them!

She sent them flying and crashing into the mountains far from the area!

Laney: WHOA!

Nico: They are going to be feeling that!

James: Carnivine, use Bite on Jessebelle!

Carnivine went at her and then…

CHOMP!

It bit her on her leg! OUCH!

Ash: Pikachu used Electric Ball!

Pikachu fired a ball of lightning and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

OUCH!

Nico: That all you got Jessebelle!?

Jessebelle: Not even close! Vileplume use Solar Beam!

Her Vileplume charge up a Solar Beam!

Nico: I think it's time we wrapped this up!

But then a Bellossom came!

Qin: Wow! A Bellossom!

Nico: I feel like I know this Bellossom.

Bellossom: You should know me Nico.

We gasped!

Meowth: Wow! This one talks like me!

Nico: Wow! Dahlia Cunningham's Bellossom!

Bellossom: Awesome to see you again Nico! Allow me.

She charged up a powerful AURA SPHERE!

Camie: Whoa! She knows Aura Sphere!?

Fu: Wow! That is cool! I'll help too.

Fu readied an Aura Jutsu!

May: **KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE!**

Fu: AURA STYLE NINJA ART: AURA FLARE BIG BANG!

She fired an Aura Ball!

May: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

She fired a Kamehameha Blast!

May, Fu and Bellossom: AURA FLARE KAMEHAMEHA!

The blasts combined and her Vileplume fired its blast and the Aura Flare Kamehameha hit the blast and destroyed it and went at the Vileplume as it jumped into Jessebelle's arms and then the blast hit Jessebelle and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive and so powerful that it sent Jessebelle flying high into the air and then she flew FAR OUT OF SIGHT!

TING!

She was REALLY GOING TO BE FEELING THAT ONE!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That was awesome!

May powered down and she nearly fell back from exhaustion.

Varie caught her.

May: Whoa! That was intense!

Me: But Jessebelle was really sent flying May!

Qin: Yeah!

James: That was so awesome!

Gaon: We've got another mascot now!

Qin: We sure do.

Nico: But it's awesome to see you again Bellossom,

Bellossom: You too Nico.

Me: That was awesome!

Laney: Yeah! How did you learn a legendary Pokemon Move like

Aura Sphere?

Lana: Yeah Lucario is the only Pokemon that knows it.

Bellossom: Any Pokemon and anyonecan be taught it with the right training.

Me: That is amazing.

Eli: Wow!

Fu: Yeah!

Nico: But that was awesome teamwork guys!

Me: And if you are here then that means the next gene-slammer can't be far behind.

Bellossom: Nope and it's Dahlia. She'll be here in a few minutes. She was turned into a Vileplume.

Me: Whoa!

Camie: Really awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And the Another Undead Zodiarts should be here too.

Maria: You remember Poromon and Poliwag, right?

Bellossom: How can I not. How are they doing?

Nico: Really awesome.

Vypra and Loki appeared.

Vypra: We saw the explosion!

Loki: Are you guys okay?

Me: We're just fine.

Eli: May got super pissed!

Lola: Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads swiped her picnic and May went ballistic on them and transformed.

Vypra: WHOA! That explains what that massive increase in energy was!

Loki: Just like what happened with Lord Crackpot and she really let him have it.

Me: But she sent them flying.

Eli: I sense they crashed into that mountain over there.

Xenia: Wow that far away.

Vypra: Man Jessebelle and the Bootyheads just don't know how to take a hint. We'll take them and put them in our prison.

Nico: Good.

They teleported to the mountain.

Me: Good.

May: But that will show those guys not to mess with us.

Camie: You got that right May.

Bellossom: But that was awesome.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER PISCES UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Water Bug from Masked Rider, Siomaneking, Kyoryu Greeed and Kamen Rider Poseidon!

Me: Whoa! Another Pisces Undead Zodiarts!

Qin: Wow! An all aqua one!

Nico: And you are?

Another Pisces Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) Oh J.D. knows me well.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier with red, orange and yellow and golden yellow hair with a uniform of the same colors.

Me: (GASP) Madeline Mustafaria A.K.A. Sailor Mustafar!

Sailor Mustafar: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Madeline.

Nico: Wow! How do you know her?

Me: Madeline was born on the planet Mustafar but was raised here on Earth. She is also the Sailor Soldier of Mustafar. And she also has one of the most amazing titles ever. She is known as THE EXECUTIONER OF THE SITH!

Everyone was amazed!

Eli: Wow!

Me: Yep. She is known for killing Numerous Traitorous Jedi on Mustafar that were condemned there to die. Also Madeline and I went to earth science classes together and she knows a lot about the Earth and the rocks and minerals and volcanoes.

Nicole: Wow! She and I can definitely relate.

Sailor Mustafar: That's true.

Nico: You know what happened to Anakin there, right?

Sailor Mustafar: I sure do. Master Obi Wan and Anakin battled on my home planet to the death and Anakin lost his legs and was burned badly.

Me: Not only that but that was also the legendary battle that turned him into Darth Vader. But I saved Anakin just in time from that happening to him.

Eli: Yeah it's a long story.

Varie: It was crazy.

Sailor Mustafar: What Palpatine did is completely unforgivable.

Zuria: EVERYTHING he did was horrible!

Lola: Yeah it was! But we made sure he paid for it by giving him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now all the Sith including Palpatine are now a forgotten memory. Except for Count Dooku and Asaji Ventress who are in our frenemies.

Sailor Mustafar: I heard about that. That's amazing you were able to have them join the M.O.E.

Me: We do have ways of helping people.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Is there another opponent with you too?

Sailor Mustafar: Yes there is. It's a Dark Version of (Points to Skulker) him.

Skulker: Another Version of me!? Wow! This will be interesting.

Nico: Is it hostile or friendly?

Sailor Mustafar: Friendly. Says it knows J.D.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Princess Celestia: But let me face you first.

Sailor Mustafar: All right then.

She turned into Another Pisces Undead Zodiarts and Princess Celestia fired waves of light and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Pisces the Fish and 2 fish on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those with the constellation of Pisces marked on them.

I picked up Sailor Mustafar and brought her over.

Qin: That was amazing.

Me: Now we have officially covered the Another Celestial Zodiac Undead Zodiarts.

Nico: Yep. All 12 Constellations covered.

Me: There's still others out there.

Nico: It'll be interesting to see them.

Me: Yep.

Sailor Mustafar: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you'll be all right.

Then Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off.

Me: Uh oh. It's close.

Then a Ghost appeared and it was a dark version of Skulker! It was ANOTHER SKULKER!

Nico: Another Skulker!

Qin: Whoa!

Skulker: Another Version of me!

Xenia: Yep.

May: Who are you?

Another Skulker: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) G-day J.D. Great to see you again mate.

Me: (GASP) Charlotte Stewart! Great to see you again mate.

Another Skulker: Same to you mate.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She's from Tasmania and Charlotte is also one of the greatest bounty hunters of all. Her target: Bullies and Queen Bee Girls.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Boy that is awesome!

Chloe Bourgeois: Thank goodness that I'm not like that anymore.

Me: Yeah. Charlotte travels all over the world and she only goes after the most dangerous of prey like girls like Heather and absolute bitches like Lila Rossi.

Nico: Whoa! And Heather is dead now.

Another Skulker: That's right mates. And I know how to open up a nasty can of whoop-ass onto them mates.

Skulker: (LAUGHS) Looks like we both have something in common. I'm a hunter myself.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Skulker: Just to go after the most evil Queen Bee bully girl of all mates.

She pulled out a wanted poster and showed it to us and it was a picture of a girl with blond hair and she had blue eyes and had a bounty on her head worth 777 Quingentillion dollars!

Nico: (GASP) That's Camille Jockerson! I've heard about her! She is the most ruthless bully queen bee ever known!

Me: No relation to Jock Jockerson. But she is also wanted for the evil girl ever. We can easily catch her for you.

Another Skulker: Thanks mates. I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone.

Eli: And that's a huge bounty on her head.

Me: No kidding! Quingentillion has 1,503 zeroes in it!

Lola: GEEZ!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) I wonder if your real self is behind that armor.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Sougo, let's just do this the right way.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Skulker: No worries mate and actually this whole thing is what I was turned into.

Me: Wow! Usually Skulker has this. Sorry Skulker.

I opened his face plate and revealed his true self.

Skulker: Yeah this is me.

Another Skulker: I see.

Nico: (takes out Skulker's Ridewatch) Thankfully, this only gives me Skulker's powers.

He activated it and fired laser blasts from his arms and smashed her down!

Lola: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: (takes out Live Action Bonecrusher's Ridewatch) Did I mention how much I hate people messing with my wife?

Me: Anyone that does so better start praying.

Qin: Yep

Nico activated it and threw a big rock and smashed down Another Skulker.

May: (Gets out Roger the Potted Plant's Ridewatch) Damn right no one better mess with me!

Nicole: Or else you better start making peace with your maker.

May activated the ridewatch and fired balls of blue fire and blasted Another Skulker all over.

Nico: YEAH!

May: Time for this one. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 LEX LUTHOR'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired a powerful Kryptonite blast and it hit Another Skulker and blasted her down.

Maria: OH YEAH!

Me: Wow

Maria: (gets out Anchor Man's Ridewatch) I hope this one won't be unusual.

Maria activated it and she threw a huge anchor and smashed down Another Skulker!

Nico: Nice one!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Armada Unicron's Ridewatch) There's no way you're stopping our destiny!

Me: That's for sure!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Lola: YEAH!

Ghost and her team came and it had Evil Xion, Bigger Boo, Universe 666 Boogeyman, Zeena And Gwess

Ghost: Hey guys.

Nico: Nice team, Ghost!

Ghost: Thanks Nico.

Evil Xion: This is really awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Brenda Loud: I hate everything but this is fun. (ACTIVATES LIVE ACTION BONECRUSHER'S RIDEWATCH)

She threw a huge boulder and smashed her down.

Bellossom: Dahlia is close, guys!

?: You bet I am!

A Vileplume came!

Nico: Whoa!

Vileplume: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: I knew you were coming Dahlia!

Vileplume: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She charged up a solar beam and fired and it hit Another Skulker and smashed her down and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Aqua.

Me: Aqua's ridewatch. Cool.

I went over to Charlotte and she was dressed in Safari clothes like Steve Irwin and she had brown hair in a braided ponytail.

I picked her up.

Charlotte Stewart: (GROANS) Crikey what a horrible headache mates.

Me: But at least you're back to normal now.

I brought her over to us.

Brenda: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vileplume: Lots of good ones. We did all sorts of things and also kicked butt. We kicked lots of villains all over and also took down the meanest drug lords. And they had it coming.

Qin: Those were so awesome and cool.

Vileplume: Yep. But I'm naked just so you know and I'm ready to revert back.

Nicole: Okay. No one peak or else!

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: Here we go.

Nico snapped his fingers and covered his eyes.

We covered our eyes too.

Dahlia braced herself on the wall as she reverted back.

Dahlia was back to normal and had magenta and green hair and pink and green butterfly wings.

The Fashion Brigade went and gave her new clothes that were magenta and green.

Dahlia: Wow awesome clothes.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Dahlia hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Dahlia: Me too Nico. Me too.

We fixed up the mansion and went back home. Jessebelle and the Bootyheads are in the M.O.E. Prison infirmary wrapped in full body casts

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-

Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, and Mina are heading back to Dark World for Day 13 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but Elizabeth Gryffindor is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Ashram, who's come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for ruining his plans last year.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 13 of the Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Elizabeth Gryffindor is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Brron, Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Ashram, who's come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for ruining his plans last year.

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: I should've known he'd come back from the dead one of these days, and like I said, I get the first shot at him.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: Same with me, he's caused enough trouble to my cousin for the last time.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Ashram just doesn't know when to give up, even after we stopped his plans and killed him.

Me: This is going to be the absolute last time he comes back, this time, he dies once and for all.

Lincoln: You got that right, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Kairi.

Kairi: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Future Mai: This is going to be so awesome.

Pan: You said it, and we're also glad Audrey Madison is finally back in prison, but her life is already getting shorter by the day.

Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw the Condor Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca were glowing, but then, we now saw that the Whale Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua were now glowing.

Lincoln: Yep, only sixteen more days, and come Christmas, Audrey Madison's life will end. Now, let's head for Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's shrine, and then, it's hunting season for Ashram.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: Right.

We continued on and we arrived at Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with red gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: You said it, and it's absolutely perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Lantern, and with it are the two girls.

Nico: Wow, Ghostrick Lantern, and it's got the two girls.

Ghostrick Lantern: (British Accent) And away from that powerhungry, Ashram.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Autumn Aluma, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, Elizabeth, you grab The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World and let's go hunting for Ashram.

Elizabeth Gryffindor grabbed The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World and we left the shrine to hunt Ashram. Suddenly, we saw a figure heading right for us, and he was furious. But, before he could attack us, Junko Sutādesutoroiyā kicked him away, and we saw the figure for ourselves: it was Ashram.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: Ashram, I should've known you'd be here.

Ashram: And who are the both of you?

Junko Sutādesutoroiyā: I am Junko Sutādesutoroiyā, the cousin of the High Elf, Deedlit.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: And I am Katara Chevalierflamboyant, the cousin of Parn, the man who killed you last year for your crimes!

Just then, Junko Sutādesutoroiyā and Katara Chevalierflamboyant began attacking Ashram with a very furious rage.

May: Whoa, this is getting bloody.

Lincoln: It also doesn't help the fact that Ashram had tried to kill Parn and Deedlit, who happen to be their cousins. My Guardian Angels are really fierce when it comes to defending me from the enemies at school and outside Royal Woods and at home, but when the old enemies of their cousins or siblings come back wanting revenge on the Guardian Angels' cousins or siblings, they've basically sealed their fates.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: Then, let's help Junko and Katara speed up Ashram's fate.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Lord Justice from her back, and as she approached Ashram, she left black and red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: The crimes that you committed against the entire land of Lodoss can never be forgiven, Ashram, so many innocent people have suffered at your hands, and for that, I will make you pay with your life!

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there's an army of demons and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elizabeth Gryffindor emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Elizabeth Gryffindor grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing flowing crimson red hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a black and red energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World with red gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love.

Elizabeth Gryffindor has on a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red plaid skirt, red pants with designs, red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails and on the back is Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World surrounded by darkness, demons, and dark magic and on top is the crest for Gryffindor House. Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails, Elizabeth Gryffindor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor's massive Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Lord Justice and The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord Greatsword of Dark Magic Lord Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, Book of Vile Darkness, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World that said, "Elizabeth Gryffindor, Descendent of Godric Gryffindor, Gene-Slammer of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Manticore, Destroyer of Duncan Alarie of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

エリザベス・グリフィンドール、ゴドリック・グリフィンドールの末裔、ゴールドのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのウー・ロード、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、親愛なるニコレット・トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルヴィア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、そしてクララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻でリンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、マンティコアの大敵、ネクロム教会のダンカン・アラリーの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして闇、悪魔、闇の魔法のマスター

Elizabeth Gryffindor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS GOLDD DEMON WU-LORD DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC GOLD DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON WU-LORD GRYFFINDOR DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Elizabeth Gryffindor's Super Angel-Demon-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ashram saw it, he dodged another attack from Junko and Katara and ran at Elizabeth Gryffindor to kill her, but Elizabeth Gryffindor fired a powerful black and red energy blast with demons, darkness, and dark magic at Ashram, and it hit him and sent him back a bit, he got up, and he was now furious.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Elizabeth Gryffindor's transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, Ashram is going to pay for his crimes in full, and Elizabeth, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Elizabeth Gryffindor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Gold Demon Wu-Lord and Divine Demon Wu-Lord Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this monster down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Elizabeth.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Elizabeth Gryffindor.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of bringing tyranny to Lodoss are over, Ashram, and now, it's time for you to die.

Elizabeth Gryffindor and Lincoln went after Ashram, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Ashram and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Me: Damn, now that's got to hurt. Let's join in and give them a hand.

Nico: Yeah!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, and Mina, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ashram, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Elizabeth Gryffindor, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World's Demonic Wu-Lord Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with red flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World surrounded by darkness and the Gryffindor House crest etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Elizabeth Gryffindor fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Ashram and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln summoned a massive collection of greatswords out of nowhere, and we saw they were greatswords that had the colors and themes of Lincoln's entire harem, and Lincoln sent them right at

Ashram and he was cut down in a flurry of blades, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Elizabeth Gryffindor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive red angel wings are permanent, and the harem-themed greatswords vanished.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: Your days of tyranny have finally been brought to an end. Thanks for helping me destroy Ashram once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elizabeth.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Gryffindor wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Slytherin's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Elizabeth Gryffindor's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Elizabeth Gryffindor came back to us as the display and Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: That tyrannical warlord got what he deserved for his crimes.

Nico: You said it, and the icing on the cake was that massive collection of harem-themed greatswords that Lincoln summoned, and they slashed and cut him down.

Lincoln: I just found out all about this, and it turns out that when I marked the girls in my harem and fed on their blood, I wind up getting a massive greatsword with the favorite colors of the girls in my harem, their corresponding elemental powers, and their spirit animal, or in the case of my Guardian Angels, the Duel Monsters and Magic the Gathering creature they were Gene-Slammed into. (To Autumn Aluma) And it's so good to see you again, Autumn Aluma.

Autumn Aluma reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black and orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Lantern, and she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, orange sleeveless top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and pumpkins on the coattails and Ghostrick Lantern on the back and in her hand is a Ghostrick Lantern-themed Mage's Staff with a large orange globe mounted on top of four silver raven heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the silver raven heads is a large orange gem surrounded by a silver ring and a silver dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other is a silver ring and below it is an orange gem and four smaller silver raven heads with orange gems for eyes on top of a large silver ring and a large midnight black crescent weight with orange gem below the weight.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, and Tiana Masina: You too, Autumn.

Lincoln went up to Autumn Aluma and he hugged her, and Autumn Aluma is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, and you've really grown so much bigger in muscle, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers know her?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico, this is Autumn Aluma, she's my Guardian Angel from England and my classmate in English. She's a Jack-O-Lantern witch and she was born with the powers of darkness, pumpkins, and Pumpkin Fire and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: Wow, another Jack-O-Lantern girl, that's awesome.

Lincoln: I knew you'd like it, J.D. Autumn knows a lot when it comes to Halloween, and she's also teamed up with Raven Delg and Autumn Bellamira to help me and Lucy plan out one spooky and terrifying Halloween, and her talents with pumpkins and Pumpkin Fire, along with the powers of darkness are also legendary here in Michigan. One night on Halloween, after a night of trick-or-treating, we kissed in the Pumpkin Patch, and the Jack-O-Lanterns came to life and danced around them as ghosts and bats came out of them in a ballet of haunting terror.

Brittney: That explains the scene we saw at The Pumpkin Patch, that's so amazing. Plus, since she's also friends with Lucy and the Young Morticians' Club, I have something for her.

Brittney gave Autumn Aluma the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: Awesome, plus, she, like all of us, hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion for what they did in wrecking Royal Woods and on Halloween, and she wants nothing more than to send their souls into the darkness forever and force them to carry a Jack-O-Lantern to light their way through the darkness.

Nico: Whoa, just like in the story of Stingy Jack in Irish myth.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) That's right. Though I may be from England, my roots were originally in Ireland, the birthplace of Halloween. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Autumn, are you absolutely sure about this?

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Autumn Aluma, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Autumn Aluma, and he hugged her waist in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down to her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Autumn Aluma's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Autumn.

Autumn Aluma had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Autumn Aluma's waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Kaori Houjou and Lexia Von Arcelia from I Got a Cheat Skill in Another World and Became Unrivaled in The Real World, Too.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaori Houjou and Lexia Von Arcelia from I Got a Cheat Skill in Another World and Became Unrivaled in The Real World, Too.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kaori Houjou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaori Houjou and Lexia Von Arcelia saw who it was that saved them from Ashram, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the

Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kaori Houjou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaori Houjou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaori Houjou and Lexia Von Arcelia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Elizabeth Gryffindor had gotten The Demonic Darkness Wu-Lord

Greatsword of Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Ashram, who came back for revenge for what we did in ruining his plans last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Elizabeth Gryffindor transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln cutting him down with his really massive collection of harem-themed greatswords and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Autumn Aluma have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I never thought that Ashram would come back, sheesh.

Lincoln: I know, but Junko and Katara got their blows in on him, since their cousins, Deedlit and Parn, were both Ashram's enemies.

Nico: Yep, and in the end, he got his just desserts.

---

After finally getting rid of Ashram and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Autumn Aluma saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Autumn, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Autumn, we know what Hawk and Hank did to earn your hatred, but what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Well, I remembered this one time, I was with Lincoln and Lucy, and we were preparing for Halloween, and we also called in Autumn Bellamira, Raven Delg, and Elena Skellington for extra help and expertise. But, then, we heard the sounds of banging at the door, and the door busted down, and we saw that it was Lori, and she was really furious. She falsely blamed Lincoln for breaking her phone, and Lincoln was absolutely fed up with Lori's temper and he told her off saying that he wasn't even in her room and he didn't break her phone. This pissed off Lori as she thought he was lying, but as she tried to attack Lincoln, he fired a blast of darkness at her and she was suffering from illusions of bats attacking her, and she screamed and ran for her room. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, and he defended himself from Lori's wrath, and Lori got grounded for a week for her bad temper and false judgement. We then took a look at the footage of earlier, and we saw that Lynn broke into Lori's room and smashed it with a hammer and she put a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him and she was laughing like the psychotic animal that she is.

We gasped in shock.

Autumn Bellamira: Yeah, it was bad, and Lincoln was seeing red because of Lynn's stunt and we saw his fangs grow longer and his nails grew into claws. We knew the moment Lynn came back inside, he was going to tear her limb from limb. But, we had to cool him down, but Autumn got back at Lynn by shredding her jerseys and wrecking her balls, and the best part: Lynn was grounded for ten weeks for her stunt, and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Lynn really crossed it this time.

Lincoln: She sure did, and when Lori saw it, she wanted to kill Lynn, but Autumn Aluma slapped her hard on the cheek and told her off. Eventually, Lori had to work hard to earn my forgiveness, but Lynn didn't want to, and she swore she'd kill me and get her revenge. So, I took no prisoners, I had Lynn put in a straitjacket and I told Margo, Paula, and Polly Pain to bench Lynn for ten weeks, and as soon as I told them of her stunt, they were mad.

Me: And when Lynn showed up, Margo punched her in the face and gave her a black eye, and she had no choice but to be benched for ten weeks. But, Lynn eventually worked hard to earn Lincoln's forgiveness and trust back, but he warned her, if she ever did this again, she'll lose his forgiveness and trust forever.

Nico: At the rate of how many times Lynn's tried to kill Lincoln, I was surprised Lincoln still forgave her, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. He really is a one-of-a-kind person to stand up to the chaos of his own home.

We got a shower afterwards, and Nico and his harem are heading to Mushroom Hill Zone.

May: Wow, so this is Mushroom Hill Zone.

Nico: Yep, and it's really perfect for our date. Shall we?

Nico and his harem began exploring Mushroom Hill Zone, and it was a truly beautiful forest area filled with extremely tall and straight trees with brown bark and lush tree crowns, but, it's best known for the huge, multicolored mushrooms that grow there, some of the local mushrooms are small, most of them are colossal in size, with the largest of them being at the size of buildings, and the soil here is also olive green-colored with diagonal lines on it. They also had some lunch underneath the trees, and then, the sun was about to set, Nico made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Nico and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive left pecs of Nico and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln and I also saw Nico had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Nico, how was your date?

Nico: It was awesome, Lincoln, we went to Mushroom Hill Zone.

May: It was really cool, and we saw the mushroom that grew there, they were beautiful. But, don't worry, we didn't eat them.

Lincoln: We've never been there before, but from the camping trips we've done, we know better than to eat anything from the forest, we don't even know if it's poisonous.

Me: Which is why we always look in the guide book to see what's edible or not.

Nico: That's a classic tactic when it comes to camping in the great outdoors.

---

Later it was time for Ellie Singh's final ambassador mission.

Me: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Qin: Boy me too!

Lincoln: Yeah it sure will be.

William: Anyone else want to go with Ellie? Besides Yost Wolverine and Gentaro?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Me: Awesome. I've been planning to have you come with anyway.

Nico: But this will be awesome.

May: And I'll go too as well.

Nico: Cool May! Lets go!

We were off.

---

We arrived at Madoka's shop.

Madoka: Hey guys.

Ellie: Guys, meet Gentaro Kisaragi and the Yost version of Wolverine.

Gentaro: Hey there guys.

Yost Wolverine: Hello.

Ellie: And this is my awesome boyfriend Jim Crocodile Cook.

Jim Crocodile Cook: G'day mates.

Madoka: Awesome to meet you.

Me: And these are my friends the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud.

Lori: I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: Lynn Loud Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka Loud.

Liberty: Liberty.

Lyra: Lyra Loud.

Lee: Lee Loud.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Laney: I'n Laney Loud.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Madoka: Wow! That's a big family!

Me: Yeah it sure is and yes their mom and dad all thought it was cute if all their names started with the Letter L.

Nico: Yep and this is my awesome wife May.

May: Awesome to meet you all.

Gingka: Same here May.

Yost Wolverine: And there's that little thing about condoms.

Gingka snickered.

Me: Yes I was going to say that.

May: Yeah.

We laughed.

Gentaro: It's funny though.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Gingka: Lincoln are you much better now that the chip was taken out of you?

Lincoln: I sure am. I'm so glad I'm back to my normal self.

Me: So is all his family.

Jim Crocodile Cook: Yeah no kidding mates. What Audrey Madison did was horrible.

Nico: It's a very good thing I brought Sari with me last time.

Sari Kunzite: Yeah it sure is. I'm glad I was able to help.

Nico: Same here.

Madoka: Yeah. What was Audrey planning to do with that chip?

Me: She was trying to turn Lincoln against the team so he would be kicked out and then Audrey would kill him and go after his harem to get revenge on Nico and Qin.

Qin: Yeah she was absolutely insane.

Lola: But thank goodness Lincoln, Nico and Qin and his guardian angels were all on to her.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And Lincoln put a powerful and deadly curse on Audrey too.

Madoka: Wow! Lincoln knows magic?

Me: He sure does.

Gingka: And now, we know Nemesis and Rago are our main targets.

Me: And we'll make sure they pay BIG TIME. No one tries to destroy our planet and lives to tell about it.

Eli: That's for sure.

Madoka: Yeah. So Gentaro what do you do?

Gentaro: I'm the leader of the Fourze Kamen Riders.

Me: They are the Kamen Riders from 2011 and they commemorate 40 years of Kamen Riders dating back to 1971.

Laney: It's true.

Kenta: Wow that is awesome!

Lily: It sure is.

Me: Our most explosive adventures earlier this year were those with the Kamen Riders when we destroyed their major enemies.

Nico: Gentaro's adventures also took place in a high school.

Me: Yep and it revolved around space and the monsters they faced were all based on the star signs of the Constellations. They are called Zodiarts.

Madoka: I think I saw you guys take them down before.

Me: That's right.

Eli: And they are really strong and amazing.

Lori: Yeah they sure were.

Twilight Sparkle: But Gentaro's lessons on Friendship have been really inspirational for everyone he knows.

Madoka: That is cool!

Nico: Which reminds me, Gingka. Here's your Astroswitch.

Gingka: Cool!

Me: And here's your Legend Item Equipment.

I gave him a bag full of Legend Items.

Me: You have the King Slug from Best Fiends Forever as your archenemy. See look.

I turned on my phone for the app Best Fiends Forever and I showed the Slug King.

Me: He is the supreme overlord of the slugs from Best Fiends Forever.

Gingka: Wow! it will be awesome!

Me: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: Any trouble here since Nico's… upgrade?

Gingka: Well our friend Tsubasa Otori us back. But he is having problems.

Me: He has the dark essence of Nemesis inside him right?

Gingka: That's right.

Qin: We got to save him from that.

Me: Leave that to me and we'll face the darkness in him and banish it to the black gates.

Lola: Yeah.

Madoka: We will.

Yost Wolverine: I'll sniff him out.

Me: Okay.

He sniffed for him.

Qin: That dark side of his caused lots of problems didn't it?

Madoka: You are not kidding there.

Me: But we will destroy it.

Yost Wolverine: Found him.

Eli: He's over by Sailor Moon's school.

We gasped.

Me: Then it looks like we're heading to Juban Public High School.

Nico: Oh boy.

Eli: Yep.

Gentaro: Looks like I'm in my element here!

We laughed.

Me: Yes you sure are.

Nico: Yep. Shall we head out?

Me: We shall. But if things get out of hand I'll have the battle taken to another planet.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Lets do it!

We were off.

We arrived at Sailor Moon's school.

Me: Here we are.

Madoka: Nice place.

Serena: Guys? What are you doing back here? Is the mission all done?

Me: Not yet Serena. We found out that one of Gingka's friends is here and we came to battle his dark side.

Nico: Guys this is Serena and she is also Sailor Moon.

Madoka: Wow!

Me: Yeah we'll explain later.

Eli: He's on the roof.

Me: Lets go.

We went up to the roof and we saw TSUBASA OTORI!

Me: There he is.

We landed.

Yost Wolverine: Alright, bub. Just turn around and put your hands over your head.

Tsubasa Otori: Guys you don't… (SCREAMING)

He screamed in pain as he clutched his head. Then he was ENVELOPED IN A DARK AURA AND HIS EYES GLOWED RED WITH UNBELIEVABLE FURY AND HATE!

We gasped!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Qin: Not good!

Eli: The level of hatred and evil on him is unbelievable!

Me: Not good!

Nico: Here we go!

Tsubasa Otori: (LAUGHS MANIACALLY AND INSANELY!) I WILL KILL YOU ALL! NO ONE WILL STAND IN MY WAY!

Me: Not likely!

I fired a wave of rainbow light and it hit him and his darkness was separated from him!

Nico: Now this monster pays!

Nico transformed into his SUPER SAIYAN REDEMPTION INFINITY FORM!

I went Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga!

The Mane 8 went Rainbow Power!

Gentaro: Henshin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER FOURZE!

Serena: MOON ETERNAL POWER!

She transformed and unleashed the ultimate extent of her power!

Dark Tsubasa Otori: YOU WILL DIE!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Love, Friendship, Courage and Justice) **You will pay for hurting Tsubasa!**

Nico: (Divine Voice of Rainbow Power) **That's right!**

Ellie: (gets out Chick Hick's Astroswitch) I totally forgot to do this on the first mission!

Ellie flicked the switch and ran fast and punched him in the face and then I teleported and kicked him in the face with devastating force and knocked most of his teeth!

Gingka: BEYBLADE LET IT RIP!

He launched Galaxy Pegasus!

Ellie grabbed Dark Tsubasa Otori and sped him through a building, an office worker not even noticing it.

Office Worker: Anyone know what time it is?

We teleported,

Me: **It's 11:17 AM.**

Office Worker: Thanks.

Me: **Anytime.**

We teleported and landed as Ellie smashed him into the ground.

He got up.

Dark Tsukasa: YOU! I HATE YOU!

Our auras then exploded out with incredible and unbelievable power and we got stronger!

Me: **Thanks for the power boost.**

Dark Tsukasa: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

He jumped and then formed a massively huge BLACK ENERGY BALL!

I knew he was going to do this and took the battle to Glaren.

Dark Tsukasa: REVENGE DEATH BALL!

He threw the huge ball at us and it hit me and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive and devastating that it was unbelievable! When the smoke cleared he saw me still standing and completely unfazed!

Dark Tsubasa: NO! That attack should have reduced him to ashes and it did absolutely nothing!

Me: **Dark Tsubasa, you can NEVER defeat me! My powers have far surpassed your Nemesis Incarnate and you know it!**

Dark Tsubasa: DIE YOU WRETCHED HUMAN!

He fired dark energy blasts and they all missed me bad.

Me: **Listen to me Dark Tsubasa, I cannot allow you to get away with all the pain and suffering you caused to so many innocent people.**

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me: **You've gone too far and now you have to deal with us.**

Gentaro: (gets out Goliath's Astroswitch) Too bad we couldn't teleport here before Ellie sped him through that building.

He flicked it and grew in huge size and I flared up my aura with intense power and went at him with incredible speed and then kicked him in the stomach and punched and kicked him all over and he punched and kicked at me and I dodged his strikes and kicked him and punched him all over and he belched out purple blood.

Gentaro then smashed down Dark Tsubasa and rammed him into the ground!

Dark Tsubasa: I'll kill all of you!

Yost Wolverine: (gets out Jackson Chappell's Astroswitch) Bub, I wasn't easy to kill even before meeting J.D. and Luna. And now, that's cranked up to 11!

He flicked his switch and buffed up and then slashed him all over with his claws and then broke both his arms and legs!

Qin: OUCH!

Sailor Moon: MOON TIARA MAGIC!

She threw her tiara and slashed him all over with it!

Gingka: (gets out King Slug's Astroswitch) Time to test this out!

He flicked it and then SUMMONED A MASSIVE ARMY OF BLACK SLUGS! They went over to Dark Tsukasa and bashed and pulverized him.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Me: **YEAH!**

Nico: Nice one!

Jim Cook: Get em, Shirley!

Shirley jumped off Jim and then she bit his ARM OFF and Dark Tsukasa screamed in excruciating pain!

Erica Haddock: OUCH!

Me: **Yeah!**

Jim Cook: Now, let's summon some more faces in here!

Jim summoned his Fossil Monsters:

Flint Cragger

Fossil Dyna Pachycephalo

Gaia Plate the Earth Giant

Sample Fossil

Shell Knight

Uluru's Guardian

Weathering Soldier

Fossil Dragon Skullgar

Fossil Dragon Skullgios

Fossil Machine Skull Buggy

Fossil Machine Skull Convoy

Fossil Machine Skull Wagon

Fossil Warrior Skull Bone

Fossil Warrior Skull King

Fossil Warrior Skull Knight

Nico: **Nice!**

Dark Tsubasa: Those don't scare me!

Jim Crocodile Cook: Oh these will mate!

They attacked and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: **Time to finish you for good.**

Ellie: Sayonara!

She fired a powerful energy blast and it hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He was completely obliterated in an instant!

Me: Take that!

We powered down and Dark Tsubasa was banished to the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance.

Laney: Thank goodness.

We were back on Earth.

Gingka: And that's the end of that.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now we wait till the big day.

Me: February 7th, 2023.

Qin: Yep.

Gingka: Ellie, ever since I met you, I've seen you as the big sister I've always wanted.

Ellie Singh: Really? Oh Gingka!

She hugged him.

Eli: Aww. So cute.

* * *

We came back.

Me: Boy that was epic!

William: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Varie: Wow!

Me: Yep. Next up is Kamen Rider Blade.

Evelyn: Oh wow!

May: Evelyn, for your first mission, Touma should come with you.

Touma: Cool!

Me: Yep. Kazuma will be happy to see everyone again.

---

We then got to watching another Robot Chicken Sketch.

Ashley: Another day, another Robot Chicken Sketch.

Me: Yep. And this one is gonna be weird.

Nico: Here we go.

I pressed play.

---

Cut to Wile E. Coyote chasing Road Runner using rocket roller blades. After a while, Road Runner runs past a tunnel, but when Coyote tries to run through it, he smacks right in to it revealing it to be fake.

Road Runner: (holds up a sign who says "Fake Tunnel") Meep-Meep! (runs off)

Wile E. Coyote: (holds up a sign who says "No shit", then he holds up another sign saying "What am I doing with my life?")

Cut to Coyote in front of a fire, throwing signs that reads "I'm going to catch him", "It's what I was born to do" and "My life has meaning" into the fire. He then walks away to a box with the text "Acme Suicide Kit" on it. Inside the box, he finds a plastic bag, a tape and a sign that reads "$149 ?". He does the whatever move, (which is a shrug of the shoulders) and throws the sign away. He then puts the plastic bag on his head and tapes it around his neck. After a while, he coughs of anoxia and falls over to the ground, apparently dead. Then it cuts to Coyote's funeral. Road Runner enters it and walks to the grave.

Road Runner: (sadly) M-Meep Meep!

Suddenly, the funeral starts to break and Coyote appears behind it, holding a sign which reads "Fake Funeral". Before Road Runner can react, Coyote burns him to death with a flamethrower. He falls over, dead. Scene then cuts to Coyote eating Road Runner's dead body. He smiles as he holds up another sign which reads "In case you where wondering…" (He turns the sign around) "… Yes, I have an erection".

---

When it was done we were stunned.

Me: Well what do you think of that one?

Nico: That was crazy!

Jaina Proudmoore: (to Wile E Coyote) Would you really try that to catch Road Runner?

Wile E. Coyote: (Holds up Sign) No way! Not in a million years!

Me: I wouldn't do that either. Too cruel and crazy.

Qin: Yeah. Not that we can die anyway.

Lola: No kidding.

Cybertron Ransack: Dude, instead of even considering suicide for one second, you should be proud of what your life is!

Nico: Yeah Wile E.

Qin: I agree there.

Wile E. nodded.

Lola: Good.

Lana: Yeah.

Ultra Magnus: Although, a fake funeral IS a sneaky way to catch certain individuals.

Me: I agree. It's cruel. But it worked REALLY perfectly.

Xenia: It sure did.

Camie: Roadrunner never even saw it coming.

Lola: Yep.

Tsuyu: That was awesome though.

Rage Mage: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Ariel's team will include Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, and Alice Liddell. Spongebob's team will include Natilee, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, and Princess Mindy.

Me: Crazy baby! Love those teams!

Eli: Yeah Ariel is going to love having an awesome team.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: It's going to be cool.

Camie: They sure are going to kick some butt.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Titanium Man: Can me, Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, and Major Disaster go with you guys?

Kung Food: Me, Katz, Cloak and Dagger, Evil Wood Man, Kung Food, Gypsy Moth, Star Creature, Evil Wind Man, Neapolitan Man, Evil Snake, and Evil Winter Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. And I have just the mission for us. We're going to this world.

Nico held up a case for the movie Klaus from 2019.

Me: Ooh I love Klaus!

Qin: Great movie there.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: You'll see what our mission is.

We got to watching.

---

In 19th-century Norway, Jesper Johansen is the lazy, spoiled, self-centered son of the Royal Postmaster General who has enrolled Jesper into his postman training academy hoping that it will reform him. Jesper deliberately underperforms, forcing his father to finally send him to the distant, northern island town of Smeerensburg with the task of posting six-thousand letters within a year. If Jesper fails, he will be cut off from the family's fortune.

Upon arrival, it is explained to Jesper by sarcastic ferryman Mogens, and bitter teacher-turned-fishmonger Alva, that the town's two familial clans-the Ellingboes and the Krums-comprise nearly all of Smeerensburg's populace and are perpetually conflicted, spending more time hating each other than writing letters.

While desperately searching for people to post letters, Jesper finds an isolated house far outside the town. There, he discovers a tall reclusive woodsman named Klaus who has a house filled with handmade toys. Terrified by Klaus' imposing appearance, Jesper flees and leaves behind a drawing he had found from one of Smeerensburg's Krum children. Klaus forces Jesper to bring him to the house depicted in the drawing and then secretly deliver a toy to the boy inside, cheering him up.

Word of this event spreads to other children and they go to Jesper the next day, each believing they will receive a toy if they send Klaus a letter. Jesper capitalizes on the idea and asks Klaus if he can donate his toys; Klaus agrees provided they operate at night and Jesper continues to deliver the toys in secret. The Krum boy's toy leads him to play with an Ellingboe girl, much to their clans' outrage. Family elders Tammy Krum and Aksel Ellingboe each explain and show their clans' histories of hatred with each other, which have gone on for a long time, and find out it was Jesper and Klaus who delivered the Krum boy the toy. Soon, more children begin writing letters to Klaus. When Jesper tells them Klaus only gives toys to good children and knows whenever any child misbehaves, the acts of kindness they perform gradually inspire the rest of the townsfolk to end their ancient dispute, and Alva to reopen her school to help the children learn to read and write so they can send letters.

Eventually, Jesper and Klaus begin running out of toys. With Jesper's deadline approaching, he tries persuading Klaus to make more toys in time for Christmas. Klaus initially refuses, but then works with Jesper to build a sled for a small girl named Márgu, who lives in an isolated settlement with her people. Klaus finally tells Jesper about his wife Lydia and explains he had made the toys to give to the future children the couple hoped to have, but they couldn't conceive and Lydia died from an illness. Klaus has slowly realized their work is spreading joy to the children and agrees to the Christmas plan with Márgu and the rest of her people arriving to help. As the town and his relationship with Alva flourish, Jesper finds himself wanting to stay in Smeerensburg.

Meanwhile, Aksel Ellingboe and Tammy Krum form a temporary truce, wanting to stop Jesper and Klaus so that the families can resume their traditional feud. They themselves post enough letters to meet well over Jesper's target and let his father know he posted fourteen-thousand letters.

Jesper's father arrives on Christmas Eve to congratulate his son, inadvertently revealing to Jesper's friends the selfish motives behind his deeds. Just before they leave town, Jesper's father notices his son's remorse, and after a private talk, he allows Jesper to stay.

Jesper then tries to stop the elders and their angry mob from destroying the Christmas toys but apparently fails. However, Alva had already been informed of the plot by the town's children, and so she and Klaus had replaced the toys with decoys. During the chase for the toys, Mr. Ellingboe's daughter Pumpkin and Mrs. Krum's son Olaf also fall in love.

Jesper is redeemed and Smeerensburg becomes a happy town, with the family elders being forced to end the feud due to the marriage of their children. Jesper marries Alva and raises two children, and he and Klaus continue to deliver presents in Smeerensburg and beyond for eleven years. Then on the twelfth year, Klaus follows a wisp of wind up a sunny hill and disappears, saying he is joining his departed wife.

But although he is gone, Klaus lives on in Christmas stories and so every subsequent Christmas Eve, Jesper still waits for Klaus who returns every year to deliver toys across the world.

---

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: That was an awesome movie!

Xenia: It sure was!

Eli: So our target is Aksel Ellingboe.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: What does it say about him?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his info.

---

Mr. Aksel Ellingboe is one of the two main antagonists (alongside Mrs. Krum) of the 2019 Netflix animated film Klaus.

He is the head of the Ellingboe family in Smeerensburg, just like his Krum family counterpart, he is obsessed with maintaining the feud between his and the rival family. After the two sides began to get along, he teamed up with Mrs. Krum to help take down Klaus's operation.

He was voiced by Will Sasso.

Mr. Ellingboe is first seen after Jesper rang the bell. He came out of his house and started feuding with Mrs. Krum. He also stood there while the new mailman, Jesper, was introduced. He is later seen when the first child was delivered their toy, and two of the opposing side's children started getting along. The child of the Ellingboe family was brought to Mr. Ellingboe, where he told her the history of the feud. He filled her in on why they needed to continue to fight.

He doesn't have any major scenes for a while, but he is seen several times acting shocked when he sees the feud coming apart. He is later seen trying to sabotage Klaus with a bolder, which got in the way of the Krum's sabotage, causing the two leaders to fight again. His next major appearance was when Mrs. Krum called the two clans to a meeting. She proposed an alliance between the two families to help stop the toy making. At first, Ellingboe was shocked, but he later turned around and shook her hand. They soon went and found Jesper's motive for delivering all of the letters, and so they proposed a plan to make a tone of fake letters so that Jesper would finally leave.

After Jesper dad arrived to congratulate him, Mr. Ellingboe and Mrs. Krum also appear to congratulate him. After Jesper was seen leaving with his dad, Mrs. Krum and Mr. Ellingboe began to plan phase two. They are then seen at the toy factory, getting ready to begin their attack. That's when Jesper arrived and got on the sleigh, begginging a chase. Mr. Ellingboe is seen throughout the chase on a sleigh, commanding his clan. He later gets off the join the mob when all the presents fall off a cliff, having come to a stop when he saw the cliff and used one of his men's heads to stop it. After it's revealed that his daughter fell in love with Mrs. Krum's son, he tries to tell his daughter to put the son down, but they run off, causing the clan leaders and the remaining clan members to chase after them.

He is last seen at the wedding reception of their own children, standing next to Mrs. Krum, unhappy for now being parents-in-law and ending their tradition of hating each other once for all. It remains unknown if Mr. Ellingboe mellowed out as the years went by or if he never came to totally accept his son-in-law.

When it was done we were shocked!

Xenia: He wants that feud to go on no matter what!?

Evil Winter Man: That is madness!

Camie: He is a monster!

Lola: Someone is seriously going to get hurt if that happens!

Mr. Boss: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Parasect next.

Me: Ooh! Mushroom Pokemon next.

Lola: Cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Zommari Rureaux, the 7th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Zommari Rureaux coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to get revenge on us for what we did to Sōsuke Aizen.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've guessed that as soon as word hit of that traitor's death, another of his minions would come after us. But, here's some helpful advice: when he is in control of the battle, he remains clam and assertive but when he gets caught in a seemingly helpless situation, Zommari will start despairing and becomes increasingly angry, this'll lead to his downfall, since he insists on proving himself superior without testing his opponent's power or striking them directly.

Nico: So, all it would take is for Leona and Lincoln to manipulate the situation to their advantage, and it'll cause Zommari to despair and get increasingly angry.

Rukia Kuchiki: Yep, that's right.

Omega Leonidas: Then, leave that to us.

Leona Elementaldraco: That's right, we'll irritate the daylights out of him by using some techniques based on the chaos that Lincoln's had to go through at The Loud House.

My jaw dropped in shock, and everyone gasped in shock.

Nico: Ooh, oh man, that's bound to really set him big time!

Lincoln: Techniques based on the chaos I went through every day at home, that's really a good call, Leona.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to the northern island town of Smeerensburg in 19th Century Norway meet Jesper Johansen and help him deliver 6,000 letters to The North Pole.

Lincoln: And put an end to the terrible feud there and make that crazy old coot, Mr. Aksel Ellingboe, pay for his crimes, and when we get done with that crazy old coot, you're next, Zommari Rureaux.

Beetle: Let's get going.

Katz: I honestly want to see some of those letters.

We got on our parkas and we were off to 19th Century Norway.

SMEERENSBURG, NORWAY - 19th Century

We arrived in Smeerensburg in Norway, located close to the North Pole.

Nico: Here we are guys. Smeerensburg, Norway.

Laney: Boy it's cold up here.

Varie: But man this is a really nice town.

Xenia: It sure us.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) What's the game plan, mates?

Evil Wood Man: I was thinking we should beat up one side until they can't continue. Then do the same to the other.

Nico: Not gonna happen. We got to resolve this peacefully. We got to make sure that no one gets hurt here.

Qin: That's right.

Xenia: And I have a feeling that this is all Aksel Ellingboe's doing because he is completely hellbent on wanting this feud to continue no matter what.

Nico: I have that same feeling here.

Camie: No kidding.

Ice Man: (Mega Man) I personally feel right at home here.

Me: So do I. After Norway is one of the lands of my ancestral origin.

Qin: It sure is awesome and beautiful.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: We've dealt with terrible feuds like this before. But it's awful that this feuds it that dangerous here.

We arrived at the post office.

Me: The Post office.

We saw Jesper.

Cheshire: Hi there!

Gypsy Moth: You must be Jasper.

Jesper: That's right. (Sees us) Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's truly an honor.

Me: You too Jesper.

Nico: We came to help you guys. This whole town is back to its awful feud ways.

Me: Yeah.

Jesper: Ellinghoe is back and is trying to continue what he started.

Me: What a jerk. The only place he deserves is prison forever.

Eli: That's for sure.

Me: And he needs to be tortured with this.

LOUD FART!

I farted loudly.

Me: Sorry.

Driscoll: May we see your letters?

Jesper: Sure.

We saw the letters he has and it's really cool.

Nico: These letters are awesome.

Me: They sure are.

Xenia: Yeah.

Silver Samurai: These are all well written.

Evil Wind Man: Make sure they don't get lost.

Jesper: Oh don't worry I won't have them get lost.

Qin: Great. Uhh you know the town is feuding again right?

Jesper: Yeah it was because Aksel Ellingboe is back.

Me: What a persistent guy. But I'm going to release a massive fart on his face.

Lola: Nice!

Fellbat: First thing's first. We're helping you get these to the post office!

Jesper: I appreciate that guys. Thank you:.

Me: No problem.

We got to work and it was awesome.

Luz: Wow look at all these letters.

Major Disaster: Don't worry about losing them.

Evil Winter Man: We'll make sure that won't happen.

Jesper: Thanks guys.

Qin: No problem.

Major Disaster: Don't worry about losing them.

Evil Winter Man: We'll make sure that won't happen.

Jesper: Thanks guts.

Qin: No problem.

Me: What happened to this town is awful. Aksel Ellingboe Has been lying to everyone.

Qin: We got to stop this madness now.

Xenia: Big time.

Me: Also Derpy I remember you are a mail girl right?

Derpy Hooves: That's right. But because of my eye problem I have lots of accidents.

Qin: Oh boy.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Derpy can't help it.

We went to the post office.

We arrived at the Post Office with a MASSIVE sack of letters.

Panda King: There's the post office..

Shanan: Yep that's it.

We went in and got to mailing the letters.

We sent out 40,124 letters.

Whiplash: There we go.

Evil Snake: All the letters have been mailed.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That was easy.

Me: Yep. And we sent them all over Norway.

Jesper: Thanks guys.

Derpy Hooves: You're welcome Jesper.

Xenia: It was cool sending out letters.

Numbuh 274: That's one good thing accomplished today.

Me: Yep. By the way Chad how have things been with your parents? Do you still…

Numbuh 274: We're slowly mending our relationship.

Me: Good good. Take your time on that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Evil Winter Man: If I see Aksel, I'll freeze him with a blizzard blast!

Major Disaster: You go do that.

Me: Save seconds for us! This pointless feud has to stop! The last thing we want is having it erupt into a Hatfield's and McCoys caliber feud!

Zuria: That was a horrible feud!

Me: It sure was.

Qin: That feud will forever haunt the Appalachian Mountains for many generations to come.

Applejack: Yeah no kidding.

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) Please tell me none of them have guns!

Jesper: I'm afraid so. But this town doesn't use them that often. Only for hunting.

Me: We got to stop this feud now. Otherwise both sides will lose. Either with bloodshed, murder or Capital Punishment.

Nico: Just like what happened with the Hatfields and the McCoys. They both lost.

Xenia: Aksel has nothing but delusional insanity inside him. He needs to be stopped.

Jesper: I agree there.

Me: Jesper are your wife and kids all right?

Jesper: Yes they are at my family's home safe.

Me: Great. I'm glad.

Jesper: Yeah Alva and my kids are the best thing that's happened to me.

Me: That's great Jesper.

Nico: Yeah. We're happy for you.

Me: Also how long has the feud with the Ellingboes and the Krums been going on?

Jesper: Well this feud has been raging on for centuries.

Jessie Knudson: From what I have read, this feud was raging since 817 A.D.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! So over 1,000 years!?

Nico: That's insane!

Qin: Yeah! What was the cause of this entire feud?

Jesper: I don't really know. I was never really told what caused it.

Me: Well feuds don't start without a reason. But one thing is for sure, this feud has to stop NOW!

Star Creature: If we want to stop this feud, we better go directly to the source.

Me: And that's the Elders along with Aksel. They need a good talking too and Aksel must answer for his crimes to keep the feud going for this long.

Multiple Man: Let me clone an army first.

Nico: Okay.

He made an army of 930 clones!

Nico: We got to stop this feud now. Its gone on for too long.

Xenia: It sure has.

Nico: Lets head for the Town Hall.

Me: Lets do it! This feud stops NOW!

Long John Silver: It be entrance time!

We were off.

At the town hall the elders were about to convene for a meeting. Including Aksel Ellingboe himself. Then the spirits of the rangers from 2004 to 2014 appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then a huge Christmas Tree grew in the middle of the floor and Carol of The Bells played and then the spirits of angels swirled around the tree and then they glowed and then we came out and the tree vanished.

Me: Perfect Christmas entrance.

Aksel Ellingboe: Who are you all!?

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and by the power of our authority you are hereby ordered to cease and desist this terrible pointless feud now! Or else we're going to use force!

Cad Bane: You're gonna get it, dirtbag.

Dagger: Big time!

Me: This feud ends RIGHT NOW! For over 1,000 years you all have been fighting over pointless mediocre things and for what!? Because of the delusional madness of a madman that wants to keep this feud going non-stop! This town was completely divided because of him with hatred and fear and locked in the shadow of darkness and his insane madness!

Aksel Ellingboe: LIES!

Me: Do we look like we're lying?

Krum Elder: No! Team Loud Phoenix Storm is right! For too long we have raged this feud and followed the lies you have brought here! This feud ends now!

Ellingboe Elder: I agree! From now on, We Ellingboe and the Krum shall be one family. After the marriage of Jesper and Alva we have been lead down a dark path because of the lies of a madman that wants to keep us apart. No more!

Aksel Ellingboe: (Insane Screaming) YOU TRAITORS! I'LL HAVE YOU ALL HANGED AND SHOT!

Me: It's over Aksel! The feud is done!

Nico: That's right! You've lost! Let it go! It's time to put the past behind us.

Aksel Ellingboe: I WILL NEVER LET IT GO!

Timon: Boy does this guy need a hobby.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Nice speech you did though J.D. well done.

Me: Thanks.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer, SkullMeramon, BlackWarGreymon, Vulkanus, Six Gum Gang, Task Master, Private HIVE, Sheep Mage, Garigari, Evil Plug Man, Evil Spring Man, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Heatstroke, Suzaku, Siren Sara, Ticklepuss, and Knighty Knight appeared.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer, SkullMeramon, BlackWarGreymon, Vulkanus, Six Gum Gang, Task

Master, Private HIVE, Sheep Mage, Garigari, Evil Plug Man, Evil Spring Man, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Heatstroke, Suzaku, Siren Sara, Ticklepuss, and Knighty Knight.

Goof: For a minute, I thought we were gonna have to get physical.

Maria: We ensured that wouldn't happen.

Mumbo: Thank goodness for that.

Runt: Nice job J.D.

Knightbrace: Now, all that's left is to get rid of the one that's responsible.

Electrocutioner: Shouldn't be too hard.

Me: And I think a nice long stay in the Saturn Nuthouse will do him some good.

Fixer: (to Nico) We heard you dealt with Jessebelle again.

Nico: We sure did .

SkullMeramon: And that she stole May's food.

Me: You better believe she did! May was madder than a box of mad cats infected with rabies!

SkullMeramon: Geez! Vypra told us what happened and she must've been infuriated.

Me: Yep she sure was.

Tarantabot then came.

Me: Back for another round Tarantabot.

Tarantabot: Yeah about time too.

Me: No kidding. I can't remember the last time we fought.

Tarantabot: Man, this was a crazy war, huh?

William: I wouldn't call it a war.

Me: Cold war yes but this was intense. But this feud stops now. And I have some special guests for a special event.

We got the battles underway.

---

Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Starfire, Raven, Kole, Tara, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Nico's rescues with Agrabah under Attack by Rebellious Guards and May unleashing the Ultimate Extent of Her Wrath on Jessebelle and The Rump City Bootyheads

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescues involved Agrabah under Attack by Rebellious Guards. And with May unleashing the Ultimate Extent of Her Wrath on Jessebelle and The Rump City Bootyheads too.

Arkayna: Yeah you should have seen what happened over the course of yesterday and today! It was so epic!

Twilight Sparkle: Kazuma was really glad to be back in Agrabah again after how he helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Starshine Sparkle: I'm really amazed that he was with the team when that happened. I wasn't with the team back then but that is cool.

Spyro: It sure was. And MAN MAY WAS REALLY PISSED! Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads swiped the picnic May made for her and Nico. THE NERVE!

Starfire: Yeah no kidding! If it were Yogi Bear that would have been funny.

Raven: It would be but to May no.

Tara: Yeah you mess with May's food and you signed your death warrant.

Kole: Yep. Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads had to learn the hard way.

Bombshell: (British Accent) Ah and it was a jolly good show for May to unleash her wrath on Jessebelle too.

Mumbo Jumbo: Wow! That is amazing. Lets do it!

Arkayna used the Magic Fruit Lockseed and got a Magic staff and she read a verse and fired waves of magic dragons and they smashed him all over and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, KND Sector V, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Battling Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts and Another Abis Mal in Agrabah and Another Pisces Undead Zodiarts and Another Skulker in James's Mantion. Boy May was REALLY PISSED OFF wasn't she?

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) Nico and the others did good Battling Another Capricorn Undead Zodiarts and Another Abis Mal in Agrabah and Another Pisces Undead Zodiarts and Another Skulker in James's Mansion. Boy, May was REALLY PISSED OFF wasn't she?!

Zarya: You're not kidding! Both rescues were awesome and not to sound like Applejack but May was madder than a Moose with a hernia.

Rarity: Oh she sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy no kidding! Her anger and rage was so powerful that Loki and Vypra came and they were shocked to see May in her newest transformation.

Gill Grunt: Yeah they sure were.

Numbuh 1: Yeah that was really intense there.

Numbuh 2: But she wiped the floor with Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads.

Numbuh 3: It was incredible.

Numbuh 4: Yeah she socked it to those buttfaces.

Numbuh 5: She sure did.

Knightbrace: Wow! I'm happy for her and I'm proud of her for ascending. Lets do it!

Zarya used the Wolf Fruit Lockseed and she got a Wolf Moon Bow and she read a verse and a huge pack of blue fire wolves came and mauled him and they fired waves of arrows, jewels, ice and water and smashed him down.

---

## Emerald Goldenbraid, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Batman, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Lincoln's rescues the last 2 days and Destroying Audrey Madison

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Lincoln's rescues the last 2 days were in the Dark World. And one of them involved Destroying Audrey Madison.

Emerald: It sure did and we made sure that monster paid for what she did.

Pinkie Pie: Linky used the curse of the Earthbound Immortals on her and it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) The curse acts like a timer and when the Dragon Earthbound Immortal Nazca Line glows they will kill her.

Featherweight: Yeah thank goodness.

Sprocket: And that will happen on Christmas. She has 16 days left to live.

Batman: That's for sure.

Electrocutioner: After all the trouble she caused to us and Lincoln she deserves it. Lets do it!

Emerald used the Unicorn Fruit Lockseed and got a Unicorn Sword and she read a verse and they fired waves of magic and blasted him all over and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Piper Willowbrook, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hulk, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - Meeting gene-slammers for Ghostrick Jiangshi and Ghostrick Lantern

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghostrick Jiangshi and Ghostrick Lantern. What are their names?

Piper: the Ghostrick Jiangshi is Ramona Qingzhao and she is from China and the Ghostrick Lantern is Autumn Aluma and she is from England.

Sunset Shimmer: They are really amazing and both their stories are really amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure are. We were amazed hearing about them.

FLASHBACKS

Ramona Qingzhao

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ramona, what's the story on why you hate Billy McLean with a burning passion?

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) For years, I knew that Billy McLean was nothing but trash, and that he was nothing but a psychotic asshole who's subjected Gwen and her friends to psychological and physical pain, and there's also all the revelations you guys heard from the others, but what'd earned him my hatred and that threat I made was that he murdered my parents when he placed a bomb in my house while I was at school.

We gasped.

Nico: Why, that murderous, stupid asshole!

Lincoln: I remember that day all too well, when we heard the news, I went with Ramona, and when she saw what happened to her home, she broke down and cried, and I stayed and hugged her while she hugged me back, and we didn't let go.

Luna: Then, we saw the news of the person who was arrested, and when we saw it was Billy McLean, it made us really madder than Hell.

Me: I knew Billy McLean was trash, but to do this to another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and this had resulted in the murder of her parents, this is disgusting.

Nico: Big time, and the next time we have our humiliation session, Ramona's going to give him what for.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Autumn Aluma

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) That's incredible, and I'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and I'm so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Autumn, we know what Hawk and Hank did to earn your hatred, but what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Well, I remembered this one time, I was with Lincoln and Lucy, and we were preparing for Halloween, and we also called in Autumn Bellamira, Raven Delg, and Elena Skellington for extra help and expertise. But, then, we heard the sounds of banging at the door, and the door busted down, and we saw that it was Lori, and she was really furious. She falsely blamed Lincoln for breaking her phone, and Lincoln was absolutely fed up with Lori's temper and he told her off saying that he wasn't even in her room and he didn't break her phone. This pissed off Lori as she thought he was lying, but as she tried to attack Lincoln, he fired a blast of darkness at her and she was suffering from illusions of bats attacking her, and she screamed and ran for her room. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, and he defended himself from Lori's wrath, and Lori got grounded for a week for her bad temper and false judgement. We then took a look at the footage of earlier, and we saw that Lynn broke into Lori's room and smashed it with a hammer and she put a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him and she was laughing like the psychotic animal that she is.

We gasped in shock.

Autumn Bellamira: Yeah, it was bad, and Lincoln was seeing red because of Lynn's stunt and we saw his fangs grow longer and his nails grew into claws. We knew the moment Lynn came back inside, he was going to tear her limb from limb. But, we had to cool him down, but Autumn got back at Lynn by shredding her jerseys and wrecking her balls, and the best part: Lynn was grounded for ten weeks for her stunt, and Lincoln threw her in a cage in her room.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Lynn really crossed it this time.

Lincoln: She sure did, and when Lori saw it, she wanted to kill Lynn, but Autumn Aluma slapped her hard on the cheek and told her off. Eventually, Lori had to work hard to earn my forgiveness, but Lynn didn't want to, and she swore she'd kill me and get her revenge. So, I took no prisoners, I had Lynn put in a straitjacket and I told Margo, Paula, and Polly Pain to bench Lynn for ten weeks, and as soon as I told them of her stunt, they were mad.

Me: And when Lynn showed up, Margo punched her in the face and gave her a black eye, and she had no choice but to be benched for ten weeks. But, Lynn eventually worked hard to earn Lincoln's forgiveness and trust back, but he warned her, if she ever did this again, she'll lose his forgiveness and trust forever.

Nico: At the rate of how many times Lynn's tried to kill Lincoln, I was surprised Lincoln still forgave her, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. He really is a one-of-a-kind person to stand up to the chaos of his own home.

---

FLASHBACKS END

Fixer: WOW! Those two really are awesome heroes for Lincoln.

Sunburn: They sure are awesome.

Hulk: Hulk think so too.

Fixer: I agree too. Lets do it!

Piper used the Phoenix Fruit Lockseed and got FIRE ANGEL WINGS! She read a verse and they fired waves of fire and smashed him all over and they fired more fire and smashed him down.

## Mizore Shirayuki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Ellie's 3rd Ambassador Mission and Nico ascending and ridding himself of his demons at long last and Poromon's daily routine every day

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) Ellie's 3rd Ambassador Mission involved Nico ascending and ridding himself of his demons at long last. And you guys got to see Poromon's daily routine every day.

Mizore: We sure did and Nico got his most powerful transformation that day too.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome and everyone was awestruck by what Poromon does every day too.

Scootaloo: He is a great mascot and a cute hero too.

Whirlwind: We all are happy for him.

Sora Takenouchi: We sure are and it's so awesome

Phoenixmon: It sure is cool.

SkullMeramon: I'm proud of both Nico and Poromon. Sorry everyone splattered blood all over the floor because of Lincoln and Kurumu's love session.

They laughed.

Mizore: Yeah Lincoln was really embarrassed by that. He'll have to give us a little warning next time.

SkullMeramon: Oops. Lets do it!

Mizore used the Snow Woman Lockseed and got an ice katana and she read a verse and they fired waves of snow and wind and blew him all over and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Nikiya, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tai Kamiya, WarGreymon, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - Bringing Cousin Mel to the Slammer for Framing Santa Claus and Another Strange Robot Chicken Sketch we Saw

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) You guys Brought Cousin Mel to the Slammer for Framing Santa Claus. And that was Another Strange Robot Chicken Sketch you guys saw.

Nikiya: That was an awesome case and the movie Grandma Got Run Over By a Reindeer provided the key to clearing Santa's name. That manipulative gold digging shrew had it coming for trying to ruin Christmas for billions of people. Also yeah we saw the one with Wile E. Coyote committing suicide and faking his own funeral. THAT was a genius trap too.

Starlight Glimmer: That was a very well thought out plan.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure was! It was cruel but it was well thought out.

Hex: Yeah it sure was well done.

BlackWarGreymon: Boy no kidding. I didn't see what happened during the case on TV. What happened?

Tai Kamiya: Well Cousin Mel sang like a bird after we stepped in and she got arrested and sent to the Fruit Cake Mines in Nunavut Bay, Canada.

WarGreymon: She sure did and she was sentenced to spend the rest of her life there as well as pay 50 Duovigintillion dollars in damages and restitution. Most of that money will go to Jake and his family and even to the billions of people she was trying to destroy for ruining Christmas. That's 50 with 69 zeroes.

Fellbat: She is what we call a TRUE CHRISTMAS HOLIDAYCIDE DESTROYER!

They laughed!

BlackWarGreymon: Hey that is perfect for her.

Fellbat: It's a work in title but thanks.

BlackWarGreymon: You're welcome. Lets do it!

Nikiya used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and got a Skull Smash Sword and she read a verse and they fired waves of skulls and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of skulls, bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Shanan, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Ben Tennyson, Jen Tennyson, Gantu and Panda King VS Vulkanus - Klaus 2019 takes place in Norway

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) Klaus 2019 takes place in Norway. Pretty cool, huh?

Shanan: It sure is and it takes place in 19th Century Norway back over 140 years ago. And it sure is perfect for dad because Norway is his ancestral origin home.

Fluttershy: So that makes Shanan's ancestral home part of Norway too.

Shanan: It sure does.

Tornado Bolt: It's both beautiful and cold here too.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Ben Tennyson: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Jen Tennyson: We all thought it was cool ourselves.

Vulkanus: Same here. Lets do it!

Shanan used the Fairy Fruit Lockseed and she got a Fairy Sword and she read a verse and they fired waves of fruit and smashed him all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Jesper Johansen is one lazy guy and His dad gave him 1 year to deliver letere

---

Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) Jesper Johansen is one lazy guy.

Lunk: His dad gave him 1 year to deliver letters.

Right Suzuki: Yeah no kidding there! And he had to get his act in gear or else his father would disinherit him and cut him off from the fortune forever.

Princess Luna: He had to either shape up or ship out in a sense.

Moondust: Yep. His laziness would one day make him pay the ultimate price. And that is his assets in the family.

Snowdrop: Laziness will make sure you suffer big time.

Gari: And Sloth is one of the Seven Deadly Sins after all.

Dixie: That's true. It sure is y'all.

Blackout: But what his father didn't know is that this area of Norway was in the grip of a terrible feud between two of its clans.

Wilbur: That is horrible!

Numbuh 362: Yeah this feud is really bad!

Numbuh 86: (Irish Accent) It sure is! It's crazy all this is happening.

Numbuh 274: It's something that I don't think Jesper saw coming.

Goof: Duh yeah.

Runt: But we'll help him make it out of this. Lets do it!

Right used the Train Fruit Lockseed and got a Rainbow Train Whipsword and he read a verse and fired waves of rainbows and smashed them all over and they fired waves of darkness and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Spiderman, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Mr. Aksel Ellingboe wants the feud between the Ellingboe and Krums to go on!? THAT'S ABSOLUTE MADNESS!

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Mr. Aksel Ellingboe wants the feud between the Ellingboe and Krums to go on!? THAT'S ABSOLUTE MADNESS!

Brody: I know! And the worst part is that he had no idea there was a terrible feud of this magnitude going on! Like what happened with the Hatfields & McCoys in the Appalachians in America. But what Aksel is doing is pure evil and total insanity!

Applejack: Yeah that guy is more messed up than a possum being chewed up by a wood chipper!

Apple Bloom: What he is doing is madness!

Flashwing: And for that he needs to go to prison for his crimes. Or the nuthouse. Whichever works.

Spiderman: Yeah no kidding!

Taskmaster: I think the Saturn Insane Asylum will do him some good. Lets do it!

Brody used the Apple Lockseed and got an Apple Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of apple blades and smashed him all over and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, crystal, mud and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Emerald Sustrai, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Aqualad, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - If we don't stop this feud now someone is going to get seriously hurt!

---

Private H.I.V.E. was next.

Private H.I.V.E.: (to Emerald) Soldier, I don't know about you. But if we don't stop this feud now, someone is going to get seriously hurt!

Emerald Sustrai: I agree there Private! This is a dangerous feud we're up against.

Princess Celestia: But we've been up against feuds like this before.

King Solar: Yeah this will be a big and awesome challenge for us.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will.

Amber Morning: Yeah and Shaggy's Ancestral Uncle and J.D.'s Ancestral Uncle never fought like this. But this feud is as bad as the Beauregard-Scroggins Feud in Alabama and that feud has been going on ever since the American Civil War ended 156 years ago.

Spotlight: Yeah that is a really terrible feud!

Cyborg: I don't know what caused both families here to hate each other like this but it must've been really bad.

Robin: No kidding. And the Hatfields & McCoys feud will forever scar the Appalachian Mountains for many generations to come.

Beast Boy: You got that right.

Aqualad: Yeah all feuds are bad.

Private H.I.V.E.: That is for sure soldiers. Permission to start the battle ma'am!

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald used the Emerald Fruit Lockseed and got an EMERALD SWORD! She read a verse and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Kurumu Kurono VS Piedmon - Lincoln and Kurumu having one powerful love making session

---

Piedmon was next.

Piedmon: Lincoln and you sure had one powerful love making session yesterday didn't you?

Kurumu: Oh it was so amazing! And I loved it! I won't go into the details but it was amazing!

Piedmon: I heard lots of the team lost lots of their blood all over the place.

Kurumu: (Embarrassed about that) Yeah sorry about that. But it was gross.

Piedmon: Oops. But man I can't remember the last time we fought though. Lets do it!

Kurumu: It HAS been a while.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Crystal, Aqua and Xion VS Evil Xion - So we're having an Organization XIII Battle Royale every month.

---

Evil Xion was next.

Evil Xion: So we're having an Organization XIII Battle Royale every month?

Crystal: It was Jared and J.D.'s idea. We all thought it was cool too.

Aqua: We all thought so too and it's perfect for us.

Xion: The reason is because it helps blow off some steam for us.

Evil Xion: Good. I'm glad. Shall we dance?

Crystal: We shall.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her all over and knocked her down.

---

Edith Norris, Luan and Eddy VS Evil Roxas - Now that we have the Universe 666 Villains we can have Xemnas with us.

Evil Roxas was next.

Evil Roxas: Now that we have the Universe 666 Villains with us we can have their version of Xemnas with us.

Edith Norris: That officially makes the good version of Organization XIII fully complete and it's awesome.

Luan: It sure is and this it will be really awesome facing all 13 of you guys like this.

Eddy: It sure will! I'm really excited for all this.

Evil Roxas: Me too. Lets do this!

They fired waves of slime and light and blasted him all over the place and knocked him down.

## Volcana, Lincoln and Earth VS Larxene - The Documentary About Poromon was Awesome and cute

Larxene was next.

Larxene: The Documentary About Poromon was Awesome and cute.

Volcana: It sure was and we were really impressed with how Poromon took down that robber,

Lincoln: And he was one of the country's most notorious bank robbers.

Earth: Yeah he sure was! Now he is behind bars for good.

Larxene: That is amazing! But it's good he was caught. Well done to Poromon. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, lightning and lava and smashed her down.

## Layla Williams, Laney and Joey VS Marluxia - May was REALLY Pissed off at Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: May was REALLY Pissed off at Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads.

Layla Williams: You have no idea! She was madder than a Hippopotamus with a Toothache.

Laney: No kidding there and whenever she gets mad like that Nico jumps into J.D.'s arms with fright.

Joey: (British Accent) It's funny and silly too.

Marluxia: Maybe so but man that is intense. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Jared, Lily Loud and Carlitos VS Evil Luxord - One thing you should never do to May and that is steal her food or else you are dead

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: One thing you should never do to May and that is steal her food or else you are dead

Jared: That is for sure! Or else you have to learn the hard way.

Lily Loud: And believe me Jessebelle and the Rump City Bootyheads had to learn it the hard way.

Carlitos: And now they are in the Masters of Evil Prison Infirmary wrapped in full body casts with every single bone in their bodies broken.

Evil Luxord: Boy they are going to be feeling that for a long time. Ouch. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down.

---

Irma Lair, Luna Loud and Sam S.L. VS Demyx - Man what is with James's crazy Ex-Fiancé?

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: Man what is with James's crazy Ex-Fiancé?

Irma Lair: In all honesty I don't have any clue but that girl is crazier and nuttier than 20 fruit cakes.

Luna Loud: Yeah dude she won't stop till James Marries her.

Sam S.L.: And by force too!

Demyx: No kidding. She needs major reeducational therapy and fast. Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and fire and smashed him down.

---

Pyra, Lola and Winston VS Axel - The rescues Lincoln has been having in Dark World were really cool

---

Axel was next.

Axel: The rescues Lincoln has been having in Dark World were really cool.

Pyra: They sure were and it's amazing they have that much awesome adventure and fun.

Lola: They sure were cool! And perfect for the Dark World Gene-slammers too.

Winston: They most sure were fun though.

Axel: They sure were. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Carol, Lisa Loud and Dexter VS Saix - Kamen Rider Blade is after Ellie Singh's missions

---

Saix was next.

Saix: Kamen Rider Blade is after Ellie Singh's missions.

Carol: They sure are. And we're going to be in for one helluva challenge on that one.

Lisa Loud: Our most utmost important priority for that one is to bring Kazuma back together with his team and make sure that he and Hajime don't murder each other.

Dexter: That is the last most dangerous thing that we want to have happen to them.

Saix: Indeed. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Roxy, Lucy Loud and Rocky VS Zexion - I hope Kazuma will soon be ready to confront his past and get Hajime to stop wanting to kill him

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: I hope Kazuma will soon be ready to confront his past and get Hajime to stop wanting to kill him.

Roxy: Boy so does everyone else. What he went through was horrible!

Lucy Loud: I can't believe all that happened to him.

Rocky: Me too. That was awful.

Zexion: It sure was awful too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Wendy Marvell, Lynn Loud Jr. and Lightning VS Lexaeus - Boy that Audrey Madison REALLY had it out for Nico and Qin and soon she will die a horrible death at the hands of the power of the Earthbound Immortals

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: Boy that Audrey Madison REALLY had it out for Nico and Qin and soon she will die a horrible death at the hands of the power of the Earthbound Immortals.

Wendy Marvell: You got that right! And it's very fitting for that monster because of all the pain and suffering she did to them and Lincoln.

Lynn Loud Jr.: Yeah she turned our brother into a beast with that chip!

Lightning: I can't believe she would do that!

Lexaeus: Me neither! Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind and earth and smashed him down.

* * *

Lana Loud and Skippy VS Vexen - The Missions of the Quantum Girls have been really amazing so far

* * *

Vexen was next.

Vexen: I know I have had my turn but it's awesome battling you guys. Also The Missions of the Quantum Girls have been really amazing so far

Lana: They sure have been awesome!

Skippy: I'll say!

Vexen: Yeah they sure have been cool. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

* * *

Beast Boy and Tara, Lori Santiago and Bobby Santiago VS Xaldin - Zixx is so lucky that she is going into the Virtual World and she gets to destroy bad guys

* * *

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: Zixx is so lucky that she is going into the Virtual World and she gets to destroy bad guys.

Beast Boy: She sure is and it's awesome that Shanan kicked many of their butts too!

Tara: We all were amazed ourselves.

Lori Santiago: I literally was amazed that happened with Shanan.

Bobby Santiago: And it's so cool that Courtney knows her as well.

Xaldin: It sure is. Lets do it!

They fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Erza Scarlett, Leni Loud and Ed VS Xigbar - Nico unlocking his most powerful and ultimate transformation during Ellie's Third Mission and that is incredible

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: Nico unlocked his most powerful and ultimate transformation during Ellie's Third Mission and that is incredible.

Erza: He sure did and you should have seen how powerful he was with that.

Leni: He was totes incredible with it.

Ed: (Laughs) I'm hungry.

Eddy: (Offscreen) Shut up Ed!

Xigbar: Boy Nico was awesome. Lets do it!

They fired waves of stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Amara Valmorgia, J.D. Knudson and Nico VS Universe 666 Xemnas - Nico's ultimate transformation is going to be a force to be reckoned with

---

Universe 666 Xemnas was next.

Xemnas: Nico's ultimate transformation is going to be a force to be reckoned with.

Amara Valmorgia: You better believe it will be!

Me: You should have seen how strong and powerful it is!

Nico: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Xemnas: Yep. Lets do it!

Xemnas formed his ethereal energy blades and we slashed and clashed with him all over the place and sparks were flying all over the place. Then we fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rainbow Neos, Aqua, Sora and Kairi VS Universe 666 Anti-Aqua - Soon Hiroshi will know what TRUE Despair will be like when we give him the Black Gates

---

Universe 666 Anti-Aqua was next.

Anti-Aqua: Soon Hiroshi will know what TRUE Despair will be like when you guys give him the Black Gates

Rainbow Neos: You better believe it. What he did was really horrible.

Aqua: And completely unforgivable!

Sora: And it will be a really painful battle.

Kairi: It sure will.

Anti-Aqua: I agree. Lets dance.

They fired waves of energy and rainbows and light and smashed her all over the place with incredible force and knocked her down.

---

Xion, Riku and Sora VS Dark Riku - J.D. was REALLY pissed at Hiroshi for what he did to Kazuma and his team.

---

Dark Riku was next.

Dark Riku: J.D. was REALLY pissed at Hiroshi for what he did to Kazuma and his team.

Xion: You better believe he was! What Hiroshi did was ABSOLUTELY and COMPLETELY INHUMANE AND PURE EVIL beyond all forms of imagination.

Riku: It's hard to imagine that Hiroshi wants to turn Earth into his own version of War World.

Sora: That is just absolutely sick and evil causing people to battle and kill each other for everyone's amusement.

Dark Riku: It sure is. Lets do it!

They summoned their keyblades and slashed and cut him all over the place and smashed him down.

---

X-Squad Lila Rossi VS Sheep Mage

---

Sheep Mage was next.

Sheep Mage: Ready for me? (BLEETS)

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Always ready!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lala Satalin Deviluke VS Garigari

---

Garigari was next.

Garigari: Are you ready?

Lala: Always.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Marcarita VS Evil Plug Man

---

Evil Plug Man was next.

Evil Plug Man: Time for some buttkicking.

Marcarita: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kanna Bismarch VS Evil Spring Man.

---

Evil Spring Man was next.

Evil Spring Man: This will spring you intno action.

Kanna: It always will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Shazam VS Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

---

The Creepy Keeper was next.

Creepy Keeper roared.

Shazam: Roar yourself bub.

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Axel Manning VS Heatstroke

Heatstroke was next.

Heatstroke: Time for some burn power.

Axel Manning: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Fu VS Suzaku

Suzaku was next.

Suzaku: Boy Ellie had a great series of missions.

Fu: She sure did.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

Fright Rider VS Siren Sara

Siren Sara was next.

Siren Sara: Boy this was really fun.

Fright Rider: It sure is.

He fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

---

Aryll VS Ticklepuss

---

Ticklepuss was next.

Ticklepuss: I'll tickle you all over.

Aryll: Not a chance.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Flashwing VS Knighty Knight

---

Knighty Knight was next.

Knighty Knight: This will be good.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure will.

She fired waves of crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lincoln VS Tarantabot

---

Tarantabot was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords for the Sailor Scouts of the Star Wars Planets, They were called these Defenders of The Star Wars Planets, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Zodiac signs and the Star Wars Planets etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers!

Nico: Time to charge up the Zeo Cannon!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up and they fired it and they fired waves of energy and elements and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Tarantabot you have failed this village.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: For 1,000 years this feud went on and it must end NOW!

Camie: That's right! It was pointless

Aksel: YOU SHOULD HAVE MINDED YOUR OWN BUSINESS!

INSTEAD OF MEDDLING!

Me: This IS our business!

Nico: And you need to be locked up for a long time!

Troy: This is the end of a feud.

Tsukasa: And the beginning of your downfall!

Kamen Ride: Forever Rainbow!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Tsukasa turned into a RAINBOW LEGACY RANGER ARMOR! He had a rainbow armor with all the symbols of the rangers on it. And Daiki summoned clones of all the riders from 1971 to 2022.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

They turned into the Battle Fever J Team!

Nico: Lets get him guys!

We went at Aksel and really let him have it as we blasted him all over with ice and fire and lightning blasts and really made him get a painful form of justice.

Psimion and Ikkatosh blasted and smashed him all over.

Sector Z, Ransack, Jaina and Ultra Magnus used the Earth, Velocitron and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sector Z and Jaina's powers and Ultra Magnus's Blue Lightning Hammer 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a blaster.

Sector Z and Cybertron Ransack: Z LASER BARRAGE!

Jaina Proudmoore and Ultra Magnus: MAGIC BLUE THUNDERSTRIKE!

Dino Thunder Beetles and Beetle: DINO THUNDER BEETLE BLAST!

Coruscant SPD and Cad Bane: SPD BLAST BARRAGE!

Mystic Force Boomerang and Boomerang: MYSTIC BOOMERANG FIRESTORM!

Operation Overdrive of Titanium and Titanium Man: TITANIUM OVERDRIVE ROADKILL!

Jungle Fury of Wonderland and Cheshire: JUNGLE WONDERLAND BLAST!:

Clones of RPM and Multiple Man: APOCALYPSE CLONE BOMBS!

Samurai of Silver and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI SILVER SLASH STORM!

Ice of the Megaforce and Blizzard: BLIZZARD ICE FORCE STORM!

Whips of Beast Morphers and Whiplash: WHIPPING BEAST BLAST!

Cataclysms of Dino Charge and Major Disaster: CATACLYSM MEGA BARRAGE!

Cats of Evil and Katz: CATS OF PAIN BLAST!

Mantas of Doom and Cloak and Dagger: RAYS OF FURY BLAST!

Wood of pain and Evil Wood Man: WOOD STORM SHOT!

Food of Germany and Kung Food: KUNG FOOD BLAST OF GERMANY!

Moths of Water and Gypsy Moth: WATER MOTH FORCE!

Stars of The Firecrackers and Star Creature: STARS OF FIRECRACKERS BLAST!

WINDS OF EVIL and Evil Wind Man: WIND OF FURY BLAST!

TRIPLE FLAVORS OF ICE CREAM and Neapolitan Man: NEAPOLITAN ICE CREAM BURST!

SNAKES OF DOOM and Evil Snake: SNAKES OF DOOM SHOT!

WINTER COLD STORM and Evil Winter Man: WINTER COLD FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Seabreeze, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE FRUIT STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fruit and energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Jesper, me, Jessie Knudson, Lola and Lana: LIFE OF NORWAY MEGA BARRAGE!

We fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: SNOW ELEMENT STYLE: BLIZZARD BLAST!

Jessica Shannon: SNOW STING STYLE: WINTER WASPS!

Peni Parker: SNOW WEB STYLE: ICY SPIDERS!

Entrapta: SNOW LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SNOWFLAKES

Perfuma: SNOW NATURE STYLE: SLEET SUNFLOWERS!

Frosta: SNOW ICE STYLE: BLIZZARD BLADE!

Hilda: (British Accent) SNOW FIRE STYLE: INFERNO BLIZZARD!

Yuna: SNOW WATER STYLE: SUB-ZERO TSUNAMI!

Toph: SNOW EARTH STYLE: SNOW BOULDER!

Tatsumaki: SNOW WIND STYLE: SNOW CYCLONE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into snow.

Lincoln and his harem: SNOW FINAL SMASH: SNOWFLAKE AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive barrage of snowflakes the size of a car.

They smashed Aksel all over and we tied him up and beamed him to the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Lincoln: This feud that you started is finally over, you crazy old coot!

Nico: Because of what you did in starting this terrible feud, you deserve every last bit of karma. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Zommari Rureaux to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: None of you will leave this place alive for what you did to Lord Aizen.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Zommari Rureaux.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Zommari Rureaux, the 7th Espada of Sōsuke Aizen's army.

Rukia Kuchiki: I should've known you'd show your face yet again, as soon as word of the traitor's death reached you.

Zommari Rureaux: Even if I'm destined to die here, I will make sure that all of you are dead for what you did to Lord Aizen.

Leona Elementaldraco: Fat chance of that happening, the only one dying here is you!

Suddenly, Leona Elementaldraco's pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, fire, light, water, earth, wind, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Omega Leonidas-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Zommari Rureaux, she left black and indigo energy, darkness, fire, light, water, earth, wind, and dragons with every step.

Leona Elementaldraco: Just like with your lord, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against both the Soul Society and the human world, Zommari Rureaux, so many have suffered because of you, and now, I will see to it that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Leona Elementaldraco was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and indigo energy with darkness, fire, light, water, earth, and wind surrounding the vortex, there's an army of dragons and the Darkus Bakugan, Omega Leonidas, and his elemental cousins, all flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Leona Elementaldraco emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Leona Elementaldraco grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and indigo energy aura with darkness, fire, light, water, earth, wind, and dragons surrounding her, she has the symbols of Pyrus, Haos, Aquos, Ventus, Subterra, and Darkus in the hands of Omega Leonidas emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on dragon earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Light, Water, Wind, Earth, Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Omega Leonidas with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Light, Water, Wind, Earth, Dark and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leona Elementaldraco has on a sleeveless indigo midriff top, midnight black skirt with the Dextra Wheel of Pyrus, Haos, Aquos, Ventus, Subterra, and Darkus on it, midnight black shorts, indigo stockings, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, fire, light, water, earth, wind, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Omega Leonidas and he's surrounded by darkness, fire, light, water, earth, and wind. Suddenly, Leona Elementaldraco felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with indigo tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Leona Elementaldraco's massive Omega Leonidas-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and indigo energy, darkness, fire, light, water, earth, wind, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Omega Leonidas's Dark Elemental Draconic Greatsword of Six Elemental Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gems representing Pyrus, Haos, Aquos, Ventus, Subterra, and Darkus, and the Bakugan, Omega Leonidas, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads and a large indigo gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with indigo gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Omega Leonidas' head with red gems for eyes and a large indigo gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an indigo kanji below Omega

Leonidas that said, "Leona Elementaldraco, Six-Attributes Brawler and Member of The Bakugan Battle-Slammers, Gene-Slammer of Omega Leonidas, Cousin of Kyoko, Powerful Master of Darkness, Fire, Water, Light, Wind, and Earth, Friend of The Legendary Bakugan Gene-Slammers, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, Despiser and Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Pablo and Anderson, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Fire, Water, Light, Wind, Earth, and Dragons"

レオナ・エレメンタルドラコ、六属性喧嘩屋、爆丸バトルスラマーズのメンバー、オメガ・レオニダスのジーンスラマー、京子のいとこ、闇、火、水、光、風、大地の強力なマスター、伝説の爆丸ジーンの友人スラマー、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ロリ、リン、ローラ、リサ、ルアン、チャンドラーの暗黒面の粉砕者、ホークとハンク、パブロとアンダーソンの軽蔑者と粉砕者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、火、水、光、風、地球、およびドラゴンのマスター

Leona Elementaldraco has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARK SHADOW SIX ELEMENTAL ATTRIBUTE BAKUGAN DARK DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE SIX ELEMENTAL DARKNESS DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE SIX ELEMENTAL DARKUS DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Leona Elementaldraco's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Zommari Rureaux saw it, he charged at her with superfast speed to kill her, but Leona Elementaldraco dodged it and took to the air, and she fired a powerful black and indigo energy blast with darkness, fire, water, wind, earth, light, and dragons at Zommari Rureaux and it exploded with incredible power, and sent him flying into a wall, he got out, and he was getting angry already.

Kyoko: Whoa, now Leona's transformed, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and she made Zommari Rureaux angry, but we're just getting started, and Leona, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Leona Elemental Draco: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Indigo Six Elemental Darkus Dragon and Divine Indigo Six Elemental Darkus Dragon Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put this loyal follower of Sōsuke Aizen down for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Leona.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Leona Elementaldraco

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of trying to help Sōsuke Aizen destroy The Soul Society and your sick obsession of achieving perfection are over, Zommari Rureaux, and now, it's time for you to die. But, first things first. (Throws Omega Leonidas) Rise from the darkness and into the light, Omega Leonidas!**

A stream of dark fire appeared behind Lincoln, and we soon saw another figure rise behind him, it was Darkus Omega Leonidas in his true form, and Lincoln also summoned Omega Leonidas' other elemental cousins.

Nico: Whoa! So, that's Omega Leonidas in his Bakugan form, incredible!

Me: And we're going to see him and his elemental cousins in action

as well.

Omega Leonidas: Indeed you shall, J.D. Now, let's put an end to this Arrancer once and for all!

Leona Elementaldraco, Lincoln, Omega Leonidas and his cousins went after Zommari Rureaux, who tried to attack them with his sword, but they dodged it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Zommari Rureaux, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they were angering him even more.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Now, let's show him the error of his ways, Omega Leonidas. (Holds out Ability Card) Ability Activate: Omega Eraser!**

Omega Leonidas and his other elemental cousins fired six massive energy beams from their mouths, and they hit Zommari Rureaux and exploded with incredible power.

Nico: Whoa, awesome!

Me: Nice one! They really got him mad now!

Then, Lincoln and Leona fired energy blasts that took on the forms of the chaos that he went through at The Loud House, and they really attacked Zommari Rureaux badly, and he was already losing his patience.

Zommari Rureaux: No, this is impossible! I won't be defeated like this.

Zommari Rureaux transformed into his Resurrección form by releasing his Zanpakutō, Brujería, with the release command, "Suppress". Zommari tried to take control of Lincoln's Bakugan, but they fired elemental blasts at the eyes and blinded them.

Leona Elementaldraco, Lincoln, Omega Leonidas, and his Elemental Cousins: **This is for all those you and your master have harmed, Zommari Rureaux. SIX ELEMENTAL CROSS BEAMS!**

Leona Elementaldraco, Lincoln, Omega Leonidas, and his Elemental Cousins fired powerful blasts of energy and elements corresponding to the Six Elemental Attributes at Zommari Rureaux, and they exploded as they hit him. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Leona Elementaldraco, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Omega Leonidas' Six Elemental Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with indigo flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Omega Leonidas and the Darkus, Pyrus, Aquos, Haos, Ventus, and Subterra Symbols surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and an indigo gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Leona Elementaldraco fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, and elemental forces at Zommari Rureaux and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was mortally injured.

Then, Lincoln transformed the tip of one of his eleven massive white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and he stabbed it into Zommari Rureaux's chest as he screamed in agony, and Lincoln absorbed him and he assimilated his powers and abilities. Then, his tail returned back and the stinger changed back, and an energy card with Zommari Rureaux's soul inside it fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword. Then, when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Zommari Rureaux's forehead, he was erased by The Black Gates as he praised Aizen's name before he was erased. We cheered wildly as

Lincoln and Leona Elementaldraco holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down and Omega Leonidas and his elemental cousins change back to ball form, and Leona Elementaldraco's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Leona Elementaldraco: Your loyal obsession of destroying the Shinigami is finally over. Thanks for helping me destroy Zommari Rureaux, Linky, you too, Omega Leonidas.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Leona.

Omega Leonidas: We weren't going to let that fanatical Arrancer get away with his crimes, he needed to answer for his crimes.

Suddenly, Leona Elementaldraco wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Leona Elementaldraco's face, they kissed passionately as Leona Elementaldraco's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Omega Leonidas flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Leona Elementaldraco came back to us as the display and Omega Leonidas vanished.

Nico: I… honestly have no words to say, except… THAT WAS ONE AWESOME BATTLE YOU GUYS HAD FOUGHT!

Nico ran up to Lincoln and Leona Elementaldraco and hugged them, and he hugged them back.

Me: Yeah, and Lincoln, you displayed some awesome skills as a

Bakugan Brawler, nice one!

Lincoln: Thanks, guys.

Leona Elementaldraco: Plus, all of us transformed and brought an end to Sosuke Aizen and some of his loyal followers.

Rukia Kuchiki: Indeed, and you all showed them no mercy whatsoever.

Apollonia Apollonir: And we made them all pay. Plus, we also know who we're meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Mary Adelberte, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mary for Day 14 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, but I've got a feeling that for the next sixteen days, there's also going to be more Gene-Slammers joining as well, and it's going to be awesome.

Wilbur: Looks like things are gonna be peaceful around here.

BlackWarGreymon: I sure hope they will.

Vulkanus: The important thing is that no one got hurt.

Dixie: Thank goodness.

Me: That's the last thing we want to have happen here.

Taskmaster: Now, let's celebrate with some hot chocolate.

Private HIVE: We've earned it!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: But great job today everyone! J.D. deserves most of the credit because he got everyone to stop fighting peacefully.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Feuding with people is never the answer to anything. Just talk things out and you will be all right.

Lincoln: You said it Flutters.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and had a nice fire by the fireplace and had some hot cocoa. And we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done and I'm so sorry about the delay.

Klaus from 2019 was a great movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ghost, Evil Xion, Bigger Boo, Universe 666 Boogeyman, Zeena and Gwess and Ariel, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle And Alice Liddell are heading to the planet Coruscant and we're going to battle Another Apus Undead Zodiarts and Another Ghost and we're going to meet a Parasect Gene-slammer named Cassandra Harrelson. Nico's friend from Plant and Nature Classes, Cassandra is also an amazing healer and is a master of nature and healing magic. She knows how to make great potions and medicine. And she knows how to cure the heart virus that Goku got. The match-up is for Elizabeth Guillaume, Gene-Slammer of Arceus, the God of Pokemon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Asimov from Azure Striker Gunvolt. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 14 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Helena Hufflepuff is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Yuuki Terumi who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him. And we're going to meet Mary Adelberte, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mary, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and his classmate in Art. She's a Bloody Mary and she was born with the powers of darkness and blood, and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's known for casting curses on those who dare to hurt Lincoln, and some of these very curses involve her haunting them in their homes and during the hours of the night, even during The Witching Hour. Her reputation for that sort of thing towards villains and for protecting Lincoln with those curses she inflicts on villains has earned her the moniker, "The Bloody Mary of Michigan". She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and she will become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates

Princess Morbucks with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to kill her in a bloody fashion, along with the Decode Talker Gene-Slammer named Shyla Saibarbled, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from India and his classmate in Math. But, she's also one of the most beautiful of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and an amazing fashionista. Her last name, Saibarbled, means Cyber Blade in Hindi. She, Lincoln, and Leni would often make wondrous clothing, and she and Lincoln also made beautiful dresses for Leni to wear, and to show thanks, Leni tool Shyla and Lincoln to a vegan restaurant, where Shyla and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips. She's also the niece of Glynda Goodwitch, and she hates Chandler with a burning passion. In honor of the great Gilbert Gottfried we've got an emergency at the North Pole and we're going to figure out what happened that turned Santa into a bloodsucking vampire and we're going to save him from himself as well as stop the head vampire who happens to be Mrs. Claus and we're going to find out why she was afflicted with a terrible curse!

See you all next time.

# CRISIS AT THE NORTH POLE

Based on the Christmas Special of The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy - Billy And Mandy Save Christmas

IN HONOR AND MEMORY OF GILBERT GOTTFRIED

---

Walking through the massive and bustling streets of the massive planet-sized city of the planet Coruscant was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruko Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ghost, Evil Xion, Bigger Boo, Universe 666 Boogeyman, Zeena and Gwess and Ariel, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle And Alice Liddell and we were there for another awesome and amazing rescue.

Zuria: WOW! So this is the home planet of the Jedi Order, Coruscant?

Me: Yep.

Zuria: This is incredible! It's all a massive city!

Me: Yep. It's what's called a ecumenopolis.

Eli: Yep. But it wasn't always like this. Eons ago, Coruscant used to be a planet very much like Earth full of plants and animals and all that. And from then on it just continued to grow and grow and grow into the massive planet size city you see today.

Zuria: This is amazing! How many people live here?

Me: It's many people from many planets all over the galaxy. It's over 1,000,000,000,000+ People.

Zuria: WHOA!

Xenia: I know. We were shocked ourselves about it.

Ariel: But it's still very awesome coming here though.

Lola: It sure is Ariel.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Ariel, I want to thank you, Ghost, and your teams for coming today.

Ariel: Oh it's our pleasure Nico.

Eli: We get to have some fun together sis.

Ariel: We sure do Eli.

Zuria: Is Ariel really Eli's sister?

Me: Not by blood. But they have had a bond that is so strong that they are like siblings. Also Eli has the power to breathe underwater and he views King Triton like a father figure to him too.

Eli: It's true.

Laney: Eli has been through so much before he joined the team.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Crystal, what are the rest of the Inhumans like?

Crystal: Well we are a race of Superhumans that were engineered by the Kree and we given our powers through them by the power of the Celestials.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is incredible!

Eli: No kidding.

Me: One of these days we'll have to meet your fellow Inhumans.

Crystal: You guys will love them.

Crystal: Fair warning though. Black Bolt doesn't speak for a reason.

Zuria: Why?

Me: According to the comics he has what's called the quasi-sonic scream". Because his electron-harnessing ability is linked to the speech center of his brain, any attempt to use his vocal cords triggers an uncontrollable disturbance of the particle/electron interaction field.

Zuria: GEEZ!

Qin: Yeah that is powerful.

Lola: No kidding there.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Amazing.

Nico: We did good stopping that feud yesterday.

Me: Boy no kidding there! That is just absolutely preposterous that a feud like that was going on for over 1,000 years.

Eli: Yeah no kidding! But at least it wasn't a brutal feud like with the Hatfields and McCoys.

Lola: Yeah that was the absolute worst.

Pocahontas: I'm glad that feud was stopped though.

Camie: Me too Pocahontas.

Ghost: All of us are glad too.

Nico: I wonder what lead to that feud though.

Me: Who the hell knows. But that was terrible.

Maria: And no one died.

Me: That is a big miracle there. But time took its toll on that whole town.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: It's just absolutely crazy that they were all fighting for so long because of it.

Sunny Starscout: No kidding there. It's like what happened when Opaline divided all the ponies before we joined all of you.

Nico: That was crazy. But J.D. did great bringing both sides back together or who knows what would have happened.

Eli: Yeah great job bro.

Me: Thanks guys. But all of us did great.

May: And we delivered those letters.

Nico: We sure did and with plenty of time to spare.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Zuria: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah. But it was still awesome going to Norway.

Me: It sure was. And I'm happy for Jesper and his family.

Varie: Me too.

Kazuma: Guys, after Evelyn's mission tomorrow, I may have to leave you guys to rejoin my team. At least until the big day.

Me: We understand Kazuma. But I promise you that Hajime will be rid of this Undead Curse and this terrible destiny that was given to him when we meet him.

Kazuma: Thank you J.D. You guys have been so helpful to me.

Me: No problem man.

Qin: Yeah this was so awesome helping you out.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) It sure was awesome.

Nico: I thought it was cool myself as well. And thank goodness we found you on that awesome Cornish Game Hen Planet.

Xenia: That was awesome too.

Kazuma: But I promise it isn't goodbye. It's more like see you later.

Me: I know Kazuma. I know. But I promise you this, Hiroshi will pay for everything he did to you. Justice of the highest level of power will be brought to that monster for everything he did to you all.

Qin: That is for sure.

Varie: If Hiroshi wants to turn our world into a version of War World, well he will have to face us first and he will NEVER do so.

Nico: Not on OUR watch.

Xenia: You got that right!

Kazuma: (smiles) But I still want to thank you guys. I promise Hajime that I'd see him and the others again. And now, thanks to you guys, I'm able to fulfill that promise.

Me: That's for sure. And no way are we going to let you guys murder each other like that. I have a plan that will ensure that doesn't happen.

Nico: Seal his Undead Half into a Rouse Card?

Me: Bingo.

Qin: Nice.

Laney: This will be awesome and good.

Lincoln: As long as me and my siblings can come with first.

Me: Good idea. We'll have you guys come with first. And if it's all right with you Nico, Lord Drakkon and Myotismon can come with too.

Nico: That's fine with me.

Lola: Good.

Nico: I wonder how things are here nowadays.

Eli: Looks like things are really peaceful.

Fu: That's good. And with Palpatine gone and most of the Sith Lords and Planets all destroyed, things are looking really great.

Camie: That's good and the Jedi are all being brought back.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Zuria: Boy I can't believe that most of the Jedi were all destroyed.

Lola: Me neither.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there. What happened was horrible.

Nico: Yeah it sure was. But now the Jedi Order is back in business thanks to us.

Me: Thanks to me bringing the Jedi back on Earth.

Xenia: That's true.

Nico: I wasn't with you back then but can you tell me what went down J.D.?

Me: I sure can.

I went over what happened in chapter 48 and it was awesome.

* * *

I am in the Simulator doing an exercise.

Varie, Jessie, Lincoln, Linka, Lily, Laney & Crysta and Lisa are in the control room.

The simulator activated and I was on the Planet Naboo.

I was running through the palace of Queen Amidala and I saw Qui Gon Jinn and young Obi Wan Kenobi fighting the ruthless Darth Maul.

Qui Gon was fighting him alone as Obi Wan watched from behind a laser barrier. Darth Maul blocked a strike and just as he was about to deliver the fatal blow, I swooped in and blew him into a metal wall with the Force.

Me: Is this a private party or can anyone join?

I ignite my lightsaber and fired Force Lightning at Darth Maul and it electrocuted him.

Qui Gon: You can use Force Lightning?

Me: Yes I can.

Qui Gon: Who are you?

Me: J.D. Knudson, Gray Jedi from planet Earth.

Qui Gon and Obi Wan were shocked.

Qui Gon: That's impossible. No Gray Jedi has existed in over 4,000 years.

Me: Not until now.

Obi Wan came after the barrier deactivated and ignited his blue blade lightsaber.

Obi Wan: We appreciate you arriving.

Me: No problem.

Darth Maul got up and jumped and I fired more Force Lightning at him and he fell down a shaft and his double red bladed lightsaber landed on the floor.

I take his lightsaber as a trophy.

Me: Master Qui Gon. Anakin Skywalker is the Chosen One that will destroy the Sith. The Force told me. Make sure he doesn't fall into the hands of Darth Sideous at all costs or Anakin will be lost to the Dark Side.

Qui Gon: I will. Thank you.

Me: I got to go now. But we will meet again in the future.

The simulator fast forwarded to the battle of Geonosis in Petranaki Arena.

In the halls of the arena, I saw Master Qui Gon, Obi Wan, Anakin

Skywalker and Padme Amidala tied to some posts about to be executed by a Ylesian Reek, a Cholgannan Nexu, and a Vendaxan Acklay.

Me: Oh no.

I jumped down, ignited my lightsaber and fired Force Lightning at the Viceroy and killed him and I saw that Count Dooku AKA Darth Tyrannus was up there.

Count Dooku: Master Knudson. I've heard alot of big things about you. You're the first ever Gray Jedi in over 4,000 years.

Me: The feeling is mutual.

Count Dooku: You are quite a formidable foe. You defeated Darth Maul.

Me: Nice to know I've made an impression and the Viceroy paid for his treachery when he tried to attack Naboo.

Numerous robot droids came out and fired and I deflected all their shots. Numerous Jedi came out and ignited their lightsabers.

On the Balcony was Jedi Knight Mace Windu and he ignited his purple bladed lightsaber.

I threw my lightsaber and with the Force I controlled it and cut Qui Gon, Obi Wan, Anakin and Padme free and tamed the Reek, Nexu and Acklay and they disappeared and became tattoos on my left arm. Lots more droids came and it was a brutal battle. It was also intense.

Jango Fett landed onto the battleground and fired blasters at me and I deflected his fire and slashed his head off.

Count Dooku was trying to get away and I chased after him as a Clone Ship arrived and got all the Jedi out safely.

I faced Count Dooku.

Me: You will pay for all the Jedi that were killed today Dooku.

I fire Force Lightning and it blew him into a rock wall and a rock point skewered him all the way through his heart and he died in an instant.

I take his lightsaber as a trophy.

Master Yoda arrived.

Me: Master Yoda.

Yoda: J.D. Knudson. So rumors are true I see.

Me: Yes. I am a Grey Jedi. First in 4,000 years.

Yoda: Long way you have come. The Light and Dark Sides I sense in you.

Me: I come from the planet Earth I actually pick up alot of stuff on the fly.

Yoda: Powerful you are.

Me: I have to stop the Sith at all costs.

The Simulator Fast Forward and I was on the planet Mustafar. A volcano world.

I sensed that Anakin had turned to the Dark Side and I warned Ahsoka Tano and Aayla Secura about it with my telepathy.

5 hours later I see Anakin Skywalker on the landing ports talking to Padme who was pregnant. Obi Wan was on the ship and he saw him and Anakin was enraged.

Anakin: You're with him! You brought him here to kill me!

Just as he was about to choke her I blow him into a bunch of barrels and land by her.

Me: Are you alright Padme?

Padme: Yes I am. Anakin, what's happened to you?

Me: That is not the Anakin that you know anymore, Padme. Hes been corrupted by Chancellor Palpatine, Darth Sidious himself and he now serves him.

Obi Wan: Yes. We've totally lost him Padme. He's now gone to the Dark Side.

Anakin got up.

Anakin: You turned her against me! All of You.

Obi Wan: You have done that yourself.

Another ship landed and it opened and out came Ahsoka, Aayla, Yoda, Qui Gon and Mace.

Aayla: We thank you for telling us what happened J.D.

Me: No problem Aayla.

Ahsoka: Master Anakin, what's happened to you?

Anakin: I've had a change for the better Snips.

Me: Your change is one of evil.

Anakin: You will not take Padme away from me!

Yoda: Too late for that it is.

Obi Wan: Your anger and your lust for power have already done that. You have allowed Palpatine to twist your mind until now you have become the very thing you've sworn to destroy.

Anakin: Don't lecture me Obi Wan. I see through the lies of the Jedi. I do not fear the Dark Side like you do. I have brought peace, freedom, justice and security to my new empire.

Me: By killing innocent lives? I don't think so.

Obi Wan: Your new empire?

Anakin: Don't make me kill you all.

Obi Wan: Anakin my allegiance is to the Republic. To democracy!

Me: Palpatine has filled your head with lies and poisoned your mind with wrong ideas. I will make sure that Palpatine pays the ultimate price for his crimes.

Anakin: I won't let you.

Me: Obi Wan. Let me face him.

Obi Wan: Of course.

Me: Only a Sith deals in Absolute. I will do what I must.

Anakin: You will try.

I ignite my lightsaber and Anakin opens his and we get into a savage lightsaber fight.

I kick him in the face and punch him in the stomach and he went flying down a hall into the Mustafarian control room.

I run after him and fire Force Lightning and he deflects it and it hits the controls for the heat blocking system and destroys them.

I run out onto a blocker and we fight over the lava and Anakin was on a blocker as it melted and fell into the lava and we were on it. I spread my wings and fly onto the land by the lava river. I sensed Anakin coming and he was not going to stop until he killed me.

I jump onto a hover platform on the lava and Anakin was on the head of a robot and we clashed some more.

We stopped for a bit.

Me: I don't understand you Anakin. How can you believe all of Palpatine's lies so easily? Are you really that gullible?

Anakin: He told me that the Jedi were trying to take over.

Me: That is a crock of lies. Palpatine is evil in its purest form. He's the Devil Incarnate.

Anakin: From my point of view the Jedi are evil!

Me: Then you are lost!

Me and Anakin were on the Lava river staring at eachother and ready to fight some more.

Anakin: This is the end for you my friend.

Me: It's just beginning.

Anakin and I were fighting some more. I jumped away as he tried to slash me and landed back on the land by the river.

Me: It's over Anakin. I have the high ground.

Anakin: You underestimate my power.

Me: Your overconfidence will be your undoing.

Anakin jumped over to me and I slashed his legs and left arm off and he rolled down the hill and was close to the lava river edge.

Me: How can you be that stupid Anakin? How can you fall for the lies of an evil man like Palpatine? Don't you see that he's using you and when he's done with you he will toss you aside like yesterdays garbage? You're a pawn in all his diabolical plans and ambitions.

But Anakin refused to believe it.

Anakin: I HATE YOU!

Me: You can hate me all you want. But like it or not that is the truth.

Anakin started to realize the error of his ways as the heat from the lava ignited his leg and started to burn him. I use my ice powers and put him out and picked him up.

Me: I'm sorry Anakin. But I can't let you fall farther into the Dark Side.

I walk over to the ship Obi Wan took and we all board it.

Obi Wan: You really did a number on him J.D.

Me: I know. But I have a feeling that he's gonna pay for his crimes.

Anakin: Master Obi Wan. I'm… I'm sorry.

He started crying.

Padme: Ane. I'm glad you're back.

Padme hugged him.

Ahsoka: Padme you should take a seat. We got to let Master Anakin rest.

Padme: Okay.

Anakin: Snips. I'm sorry.

Ahsoka: I know master. It wasn't your fault.

Anakin: I know. J.D.?

Me: Yes Anakin?

He held out his right prostatic arm.

Anakin: Thank you for saving me from the Dark Side. You have earned both my respect and support.

I give him a handshake of friendship.

Me: It's good you're back on the Light side.

Qui Gon: Now save your strength. We have a long journey ahead of us.

Anakin: Where are we going?

Me: We're going to my home planet: Earth. We can restore the Jedi there and ready our forces.

Mace: That sounds like a good plan.

A wormhole appears and we go in it.

The Simulator ended as we arrive at Earth and our ship lands in the Loud House Backyard.

We disembark and I find the perfect place for rebuilding the Jedi Temple. It was the sight of the Abandoned Baseball Stadium in Detroit.

Anakin was rushed to the hospital and given new prostatic legs. He has to go through rehab and burn treatments and all that.

As Anakin was getting fixed up, Padme went into labor and gave birth to Luke and Leia Skywalker.

I was with Varie and revealed everything to my friends.

Lincoln: So you all escaped from the Galaxy?

Me: It was to retreat until we have enough power to go back and destroy Emperor Palpatine once and for all.

Linka: Ah. You need to regroup and wait.

Me: Yes. It will take a few years. But we have all the time in the world.

A new Jedi Temple was built in place of the old Baseball Stadium and almost right away, a bunch of kids and people wanted to become Jedi.

The Jedi Resurrection was fully underway.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Camie: WOW! So that's how you brought the Jedi Order to Earth for restoration.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: A lot of Jedi died that day.

Me: I know. 9,900 of them were savagely slaughtered. Only 100 of them survived.

Nico: WHOA! So 99% of them were wiped out.

Qin: That is horrible!

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I'm really glad we destroyed Palpatine forever and gave him the Black Gates.

Xenia: So is everyone in the entire universe.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: That was really intense though.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Zuria: But you guys avenged them all by destroying Palpatine.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And it was all because of the inhibitor chips in the clones. Guess Rex was right. Good soldiers following orders isn't always a good thing.

Me: That is for sure.

Eli: I guess they should have destroyed those inhibitor chips to make sure it wasn't carried out.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But I'm glad the Jedi are being restored on Earth as well as recovering here.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Tsuyu: Yeah that was really awful what happened.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: Fives DID try to warm everyone. But Palpatine manipulated events to ensure he was silenced.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Palpatine was like on to him from Minute one.

Nico: Hard to believe that Palpatine was right under the Jedi's noses the entire time.

Qin: No kidding. If they had stopped him sooner then they would have brought an end to that entire war.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Lily: It's horrible all that happened back then.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding. But many of the planets they go to are all amazing.

Nico: They sure are.

Eli: I think so too.

Nico: Let's enjoy the sights while we can.

Laney: I agree.

Lana: But J.D. it's so awesome how you know so many Sailor Soldiers from so many planets.

Zuria: That is so awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Who do you think the next one will be?

Arrietty: (WINCES)

Her mark for Apus the Bird of Paradise started glowing.

Arrietty: My mark is glowing.

Nico: That means the next Another Undead Zodiarts is near.

Eli: And it's for Apus the Bird of Paradise in the Southern Hemisphere.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Where is it?

Eli: I sense it's not far.

Qin: Wait look up there!

We saw a figure standing on top of the highest spire of the Jedi Temple.

Me: What is that?

It spread its wings and flew down and landed in front of us and we saw that it was ANOTHER APUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Falkar, Goldar and Broodwing!

Me: Whoa! Another Apus Undead Zodiarts!

Nico: Wow! Not much of a Tropical Bird Zodiarts.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Apus Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier! She was a girl with rainbow hair and a rainbow uniform and had the symbol of Apus the Bird of Paradise on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Chloe Corrington A.K.A. Sailor Coruscant!

Nico: Whoa the Sailor Soldier for Coruscant!? I did not expect that. And it's fitting because we're on your home turf.

Sailor Coruscant: That is true.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Chloe is one of my friends from Science Class and she is known as the Guardian of The Jedi Order and has been known for protecting the Jedi. But when Order 66 was carried out and many of the Jedi all over the galaxy were slain, she was devastated and she swore to make Palpatine Pay for his crimes. What she doesn't know however though is that the Jedi are on the comeback on Earth and Palpatine is dead thanks to me.

Sailor Coruscant: That's true and I am forever grateful for that.

Me: No problem. What happened to the Jedi was completely unforgivable.

Nico: Did you have to kill any of the clones?

Sailor Coruscant: As a matter of fact yes. I've been doing that for the past week and a half. I was killing thousands and thousands of them.

Me: Wow! You have been really busy.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: No kidding.

Camie: Wow. That is amazing.

Nico: I guess they were too far gone.

Me: Hmm. The inhibitor chips must have permanently warped their minds in the process.

Qin: My thoughts exactly.

Me: Chloe are there any other opponents with you right now?

Sailor Coruscant: Yes there are actually. Another version of her. (Points to Ghost).

Ghost: Another version of me!?

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be interesting and cool.

Nico: Is it friendly or hostile?

Sailor Coruscant: Friendly and she is a really deadly assassin.

Me: Interesting.

Sailor Coruscant: Yeah and she was helping me kill numerous clones.

Qin: Wow! That is cool!

Lola: Yeah.

Arrietty: I'll face you to save you.

Sailor Coruscant: All right then.

She turned into Another Apus Undead Zodiarts and Arrietty fired a wave of energy and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had the stars and symbol for Apus the Bird of Paradise in the Southern Hemisphere and a picture of the Bird of Paradise on it.

Me: Cool.

Then the Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those with the mark of Apus .

Then I went and picked up Chloe and brought her over.

Nico: One down.

Me: The Another Version of Ghost must not be far behind.

Nico: Sorry we have to add an additional word to your name. But Another Ghost was already taken.

Ghost: No worries Nico. But yeah I see what you mean.

Me: Good way to avoid confusion too.

But then suddenly…

ZOOOM!

A figure swooped in and then PULLED DOWN MAY AND NICO'S PANTS!

Nico: What the?

Me: Uh Nico?

Nico: What?

I pointed and Nico saw his pants down!

Maria: May had that happen too.

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS THAT DID THIS!?

May: Very funny!

They pulled their pants up.

Eli: I think SHE IS THE One that did it!

We saw a black version of Ghost. It was ANOTHER MARVEL GHOST!

Me: WHOA! Another Marvel Ghost!

Ghost: Whoa! That one sure got Nico and May good!

Me: No kidding there Ava! Didn't even see that one coming.

Nico: Pretty sneaky doing that!

Another Marvel Ghost: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. Killing Clones was done so I decided to pranks.

Me: (GASP) Naomi Martin! I should have known it was your handiwork here.

Another Marvel Ghost: But it's good to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is the deadliest assassin in the entire history of the world. She was known for being so deadly and extremely well trained that she knows lots of moves no one even thought she could do them. Also she is known for having the highest ever kill count of any known assassin ever. And you know who taught her all she knows? Ra's Al Ghul himself.

We gasped!

Camie: Wow!

Nico: What kind of people does she target?

Me: Naomi mostly goes after the worst kinds of criminals like murderers and deadly evil supervillains. Ones not in the M.O.E.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Naomi was also given the moniker The Immortal Blood Goddess.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: And her calling card to let people know that she was there is a blood red crescent moon with a skeleton hanging from the bottom of it from a noose.

Qin: Whoa! That's Quite a mark.

Nico: Very cool.

Kaito: (gets out Den O Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kiva Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Marvel Ghost: Just to kill all the most evil Mob Bosses all over the world. Those not in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Well we can easily do that. Those are all the mob bosses we've been trying to find for years.

Laney: Wow.

Me: Yep.

Another Marvel Ghost: Yeah. But I knew Swartz lied to me.

Me: He's dead now and given the Black Gates.

Qin: Yep.

Another Marvel Ghost: Good riddance.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight you.

Another Marvel Ghost: No worries.

Kaito got a Den-O Sword and Zocks got a Kiva Sword.

Qin: Time for some buttkicking action.

Another Marvel Ghost: Come at me with all you got.

Me: You got it.

Nico: I will say this though, your skills in stealth got the drop on me and May.

May: No kidding. Very impressive.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) If you knew Swartz was lying, why didn't you kill him as well?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) Did you really think she would've stood a chance against all the other Dai Shocket members that were still alive at the time? Including Evolt?

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz got BaronArmor

Sougo: Good point.

Me: That would have been a suicide mission.

Another Marvel Ghost: Yeah it sure would have been. So I figured why not let you guys handle it.

Me: Smart thinking. The Dai Shocket were far too powerful. But not for us. And we are the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Another Marvel Ghost: True to that.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) If you knew Swartz was lying, why didn't you kill him as well?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) Did you really think she would've stood a chance against all the other Dai Shocker members that were still alive at the time? Including Evolt?

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz got BaronArmor

Sougo: Good point.

Me: That would have been a suicide mission.

Another Marvel Ghost: Yeah it sure would have been. So I figured why not let you guys handle it.

Me: Smart thinking. The Dai Shocker were far too powerful. But not for us. And we are the most powerful force in the entire universe.

ANother Marvel Ghost: True to that.

Nico: (gets out Ghost's Ridewatch) Let's Get Invisible!

Nico activated it and went invisible.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico teleported and kicked down Another Marvel Ghost!

Lola: Take that!

Varie: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Evil Xion's Ridewatch) Now for some Keyblade action!

He activated it and got Evil Xion's Keyblade and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Lola: YEAH!

May: Pull my pants down will ya!?

May fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

May: (gets out Bigger Boo's Ridewatch) I'll show you!

May activated it and scared the living daylights out of her.

Another Marvel Ghost screamed in fright!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lola: Take that!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

May: (gets out Universe 666 Boogeyman's Ridewatch) Good thing Grim isn't with us.

She activated it and formed into a TV and scared her bad and also she farted.

LOUD FART!

May: OH! Pardon me.

Camie: Funny.

Maria: (gets out Zeena's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does.

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Marvel Ghost.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: That was cool!

Maria: Yep. Now for this one.(ACITVATES GWESS'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Larxene then appeared with her team. It had Megavolt, the Psycho Rangers, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Phantom of Milo Booth And Dorko Malfly.

Larxene: Hey guys!

Nico: Nice team, Larxene!

Larxene: Thanks. I thought it was cool too.

Me: It sure is.

Crystal: Time for some action from me. (ACTIVATES EVIL XION'S RIDEWATCH)

Crystal fired waves of elements and they hit Another Marvel Ghost and smashed her down.

Zeena: You better not mess up my nails!

May: Don't worry I didn't.

Zeena: Good.

May: What's taking the next Gene Slammer so long?

But the something poked May on her leg.

May: Huh?

She saw a Parasect.

May: A Parasect. Wow.

Lola: Cool.

Parasect: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is starting.

Nico: Cassaandra Harrelson! Wow!

Parasect: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy from the mushroom on her back and knocked down the Another Marvel Ghost and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and it was for Ariel.

Me: Awesome.

I went over to Naomi and she was a girl with blue hair in a black ninja outfit.

I picked her up.

Naomi Martin: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal Naomi.

I brought her over.

Crystal: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Parasect: My favorite is when me and Nico cured a girl that was dying of a really bad disease. As you can guess I'm a healer and I make potions. Nico and I helped gather ingredients from my greenhouse and she was cured. The disease was diphtheria and we made a really good natural remedy with the plants I had in my greenhouse and they made her better than ever.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. Lets get you back to normal.

Parasect: Okay. But I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: No one better peak or else!

Me: But in a massively packed planet sized city like this.

I formed a cloaked dome over us so no one will see.

Then I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

The boys covered their eyes.

She was back to normal and was naked. Cassandra was a green hair girl with orange eyes.

Nico helped Cassandra up to her feet while his eyes were closed and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes. She had green clothes.

Cassandra Harrelson: (Groans) Man that was awful. But these clothes are awesome.

Varie: Thanks Cassandra.

Nico and Cassandra hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Cassandra: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was awesome having another rescue on Coruscant.

Zuria: And it was awesome seeing what Coruscant was like.

Eli: Glad you had fun Zuria.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, SpongeBob, Natilee, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, and Princess Mindy are heading back to Dark World for Day 14 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but Helena Hufflepuff is going to get a powerful treasure there:

a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Yuuki Terumi who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 14 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Helena Hufflepuff is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Yuuki Terumi who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him.

Makoto Nanaya: I should've known he'd come back, but now, we're about to put an end to him once and for all, and he's never ever coming back.

The BlazeBlue girls in Lincoln's harem also agreed.

Nico: Yeah, he's nothing more than a plague on this world, and he must be destroyed forever.

Me: I haven't forgotten that he also has the same power as us: he can feed on hatred and it makes him stronger.

Lincoln: Yep, but there's a force greater and more powerful than hatred: love, and it's the one thing that Yuuki Terumi despises.

Suddenly, our energy auras flared up extremely, and we were getting stronger and stronger, and it's just as Lincoln said, love is a greater and more powerful force than hatred, and it was from when the day Timmy destroyed Norm the Genie and lifted the last bit of darkness that plagued us from The 20 Days of Darkness.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Whoa, this is really incredible, but how, we're nowhere near… !

Lori: Allow me to explain, we do get stronger from absorbing negative energy and converting it into positive energy, but when we absorb positive energy from feelings of love, respect, and happiness, let's just say it feels as though we've absorbed a massive battery of positive and negative energy times infinity.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's really powerful, and I want to thank you and your team for joining, SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: You're welcome, Lincoln. Man, this place sure is creepy.

Sandy: You said a mouthful. Now, we should head for Ceruli, Guru of Dark World's shrine, and then, we hogtie Yuuki Terumi and run him out of town on a rail.

Lincoln: And straight to The Black Gates like the ornery rattlesnake that he is.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Monkey Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter.

We continued on and we arrived at Ceruli, Guru of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with cerulean blue gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large cerulean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large cerulean blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Helena Hufflepuff: Cool.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Mary and Decode Talker appear, and with them are the two girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ghostrick Mary and Decode Talker, awesome.

Ghostrick Mary: (British Accent) And we got them away from that hate-filled monster.

Decode Talker: (Indian Accent) But, he'll get his just desserts soon.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled, I knew it was you two, it's good to see you again, but we'll talk later, we still got Yuuki Terumi to deal with.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Makoto Nanaya: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice!

We then saw our target, Yuuki Terumi, and he was really pissed now.

Lincoln: If it isn't Yuuki Terumi, you still pissed off that we ruined your plans?

Yuuki Terumi: You have ruined my plans to destroy every last human on Earth, what the Hell do you think?!

Helena Hufflepuff: Yep, you're still pissed, but now, we're going to make it even worse.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff's light blue eyes turned light blue, and she was surrounded by a black and light blue energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Ceruli, Monk of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Monk Justice, and as she approached Yuuki Terumi, she left black and light blue energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Helena Hufflepuff: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Yuuki Terumi. But, for what you've tried to do in destroying mankind, we will see to it that not a single trace of you remains in this world.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and light blue energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's an army of demons and Ceruli, Guru of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Helena Hufflepuff emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Helena Hufflepuff grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light blue hair, she has light blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Ceruli, Monk of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on demon earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ceruli, Monk of Dark World with light blue gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Helena Hufflepuff has on a sleeveless blue, sleeveless dark blue top with two horizontal blue stripes, blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants with light blue flowers on it, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails and on the back is Ceruli, Guru of Dark World surrounded by darkness, demons, and dark magic and on top is the crest for Hufflepuff House. Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, Elizabeth Gryffindor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star

Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff's massive Ceruli, Guru of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Monk Justice and The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and light blue energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ceruli, Guru of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Dark Magic Guru Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light blue gems and Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with red gems for eyes and a large light blue gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World's head with light blue gems for eyes and a large light blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below Ceruli, Guru of Dark World that said, "Helena Hufflepuff, Descendent of Helga Hufflepuff, Gene-Slammer of Ceruli, Monk of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Duchess Swan, Destroyer of Cole Sullivan of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、ヘルガ・ハッフルパフの末裔、セルリのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのモンク、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セントクラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーンの守護天使ラウド、スワン公爵夫人の大敵、ネクロム教会のコール・サリバンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、悪魔、そして闇のマスター魔法

Helena Hufflepuff has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS CERULI DEMON GURU DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC CERULEAN DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON GURU HUFFLEPUFF DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Helena Hufflepuff's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Yuuki Terumi saw it, he went completely berserk and rushed at her to kill her, but Helena Hufflepuff fired a powerful black and light blue energy blast with demons, darkness, and dark magic at Yuuki Terumi and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, and he also got burned by positive energy, and this really pissed him off.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Helena Hufflepuff's transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, Yuuki Terumi is going to pay with his life in full, and Helena, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Helena Hufflepuff: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Cerulean Demon Guru and Divine Demon Guru Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this hatred-filled monster down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Helena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Helena Hufflepuff.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy mankind are over, Yuuki Terumi, and this time, stay dead.

Helena Hufflepuff and Lincoln went after Yuuki Terumi, who fired blasts of darkness at them, but they deflected them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and cerulean blue energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Yuuki Terumi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Me: Damn, now that's got to hurt. Let's join in and give them a hand.

Nico: Yeah!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, SpongeBob, Natilee, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Princess Mindy, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream

Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Yuuki Terumi, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Helena Hufflepuff, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Ceruli, Guru of Dark World's Demonic Guru Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with cerulean blue flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Ceruli, Guru of Dark World surrounded by darkness and the Hufflepuff House crest etched on the sides, and a cerulean blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Helena Hufflepuff fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and light blue energy, and elemental forces at Yuuki Terumi and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln transformed the tip of one of his eleven massive white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and he stabbed it into Yuuki Terumi's chest as he screamed in agony, and Lincoln absorbed him and he assimilated his powers and abilities and he also gained a massive power boost from his immense and nasty hatred. Then, his tail returned back and the stinger changed back, and an energy card with Yuuki Terumi's soul inside it fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword. Then, when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Yuuki Terumi's forehead, he was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Helena Hufflepuff's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent, and the harem-themed greatswords vanished.

Helena Hufflepuff: Your days of trying to destroy humanity are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Yuuki Terumi once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helena.

Suddenly, Helena Hufflepuff wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Helena Hufflepuff's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Helena Hufflepuff's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Ceruli, Guru of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Helena Hufflepuff came back to us as the display and Ceruli, Guru of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: That hate-filled monster got what was coming to him, sheesh.

Lincoln: Makoto and the others told me everything about Yuuki Terumi and the trouble that he put them all through, and he's also a genocidal, vengeance-crazed, hate-filled monster, so yeah, he had to go. (To Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled) And it's so good to see you again, Mary Adelberte and Skyla Saibarbled.

Mary Adelberte reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blood red hair, blood red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Mary, and she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, blood red sleeveless top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and mirrors on the coattails and Ghostrick Mary on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Mary-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Mary etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large ghost heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large ghost heads and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the large ghost heads for the pommel.

And Shyla Saibarbled reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Decode Talker, and she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, black top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with technology and gadgets on the coattails and Decode Talker on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Decode Talker-themed greatsword with Decode Talker etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large robot heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large robot heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the large robot heads for the pommel.

Mary Adelbere: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, and Tiana Masina: You too, Mary.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) Indeed, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you too, Leni.

Leni: You too, Shyla.

Lincoln went up to Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled and he hugged them, and the girls were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Mary Gene-Slammer is Mary Adelberte, she's my Guardian Angel from England and my classmate in Art. She's a Bloody Mary and she was born with the powers of darkness and blood, and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's known for casting curses on those who dare to hurt me, and some of these very curses involve her haunting them in their homes and during the hours of the night, even during The Witching Hour. Her reputation towards villains and for protecting Lincoln with those curses she inflicts on villains has earned her the moniker, "The Bloody Mary of Michigan". She's also good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club, and she also hates Princess Morbucks with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to kill her in a bloody fashion.

Lola: Yeah, I remember her all too well, and Mary really hated that spoiled brat.

Brittney gave Mary Adelberte the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Decode Talker Gene-Slammer is Shyla Saibarbled, she's my Guardian Angel from India and classmate in Math, but she's also one of the most beautiful of my Guardian Angels and an amazing fashionista, her last name, Saibarbled, means Cyber Blade in Hindi.

Leni: She's really an amazing fashionista, she, Lincoln, and I would often make wondrous clothing, and she and Lincoln also made beautiful dresses for me to wear, and to show thanks, I took Shyla and Lincoln to a vegan restaurant, where they kissed each other on the lips. Plus, Lincoln and I found out she's also the niece of Glynda Goodwitch, and she really hates Chandler with a burning passion.

Nico: Wow! Two girls who really hated two evil redheads: Princess Morbucks and Chandler, who was like this because of his dark side.

Lincoln: Yep, they really hated them with a burning passion.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) That's right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Mary, Shyla, are you absolutely sure about this?

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Mary

Adelberte's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, . He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Shyla Saibarbled.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Shyla are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mary.

Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Mia Luna Tearmoon from Tearmoon Empire and Sariphi from Sacrificial Princess and the King of Beasts.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mia Luna Tearmoon from Tearmoon Empire and Sariphi from Sacrificial Princess and the King of Beasts.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mia Luna Tearmoon: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mia Luna Tearmoon and Sariphi saw who it was that saved them from Yuuki Terumi, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense

powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mia Luna Tearmoon: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mia Luna Tearmoon: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and

handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mia Luna Tearmoon and Sariphi a with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Helena Hufflepuff had gotten The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Yuuki Terumi, who came back from the dead and wanted revenge on us for killing him last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Helena Hufflepuff transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, and she, Lincoln, and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him, and Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique on him and sending his soul straight to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Mary Adelberte, and Shyla Saibarbled have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so not only did you guys see Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled and Helena had gotten The Demonic Darkness Guru Greatsword of Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, but you guys also destroyed Yuuki Terumi who came back again?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we gave that heartless hate-monger The Black Gates forever.

Nico: He deserved it for all the crap he's put Makoto and her friends through.

Me: Along with his hatred for humanity, that's just evil.

---

After finally getting rid of Yuuki Terumi and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Mary Adelberte and Shyla Saibarbled saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, we already know of your hatred towards Princess Morbucks and Chandler for obvious reasons, but what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) I remembered this one time in Art Class, Lincoln was painting, and I soon saw that it was a painting of me in a beautiful black and red dress from the 16th Century, and I was surrounded by spirits and ghosts underneath the full moon. It was really really beautiful, and I did a painting of Lincoln in medieval armor wielding a greatsword and riding on a white horse under the sun. I still have the painting he did of me and the painting I did of him.

Mary Adelberte took out the painting Lincoln did of Mary Adelberte in a beautiful black and red dress from the 16th Century and was surrounded by spirits and ghosts underneath the full moon, and her painting of Lincoln in silver armor wielding a greatsword and riding on a white horse underneath the sun. When we saw the paintings, they were breathtakingly beautiful.

Nico: Whoa, these paintings… , they're… they're really beautiful.

Me: You said it, and it represents them in a way: Mary Adelberte, a Goth of The Night, and Lincoln, an Archangel Warrior of The Day, these masterpieces are really amazing.

Laney: When I saw them, I fainted.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) Yeah, and I had to ask Joey to administer CPR to you immediately.

We snickered, and Laney blushed.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) Okay, jokes aside, now it's my turn. I remembered in Math Class I was called on to solve a Math

Problem and Chandler and his goons were heckling me and calling me a nerd. I wanted to hit their heads together, but Lincoln told Mrs. Johnson, and Chandler and his goons got three weeks detention for heckling me. I eventually solved the math problem, and it was thanks to Lincoln for giving me the confidence to do it.

We cheered.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln, and I can guess it pissed Chandler and his goons off.

Chandler looked down.

Chandler: It did, and that monster wanted me to get revenge, and as if that wasn't enough, those two goons pressured me into doing it. They launched the attack after school, but Lincoln fired two blasts of ice blue energy and froze them in blocks of ice, and he called the cops and he got them arrested.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) I admit what you did was bad, but to find out it was your Dark Side that did it, that was awful, and it didn't help your dad was a scumbag.

Lincoln: And he told his evil dad off when he broke out, and he also said he severed his ties to him forever. But, after Maggie and I defeated him, we sent him to a prison where heartless pricks like him belong and where he'll stay until he dies.

Nico: You got that right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Cool Cool Mountain.

Lincoln snaps his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange winter coat, red long-sleeved sweater, he still had on his large royal blue pants multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large knee-high gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in winter clothes and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) My word, so this is Cool Cool Mountain, it's beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Winter, and we're going to have some fun here. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem began having fun in the snow by sledding on the snow-covered hills, and they also had an awesome snowball fight. Then, Lincoln also made a massive frozen lake and he and his harem ice-skated on the frozen lake, and it was truly amazing. Then, they shared a romantic kiss as snow was falling down around them. Lincoln and his harem returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they immediately got warm and they were in our normal clothes.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Cool Cool Mountain and had a lot of fun there, even Winter had the time of her life.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) It was truly amazing, and you sure haven't lost your ice-skating touch, Lincoln.

Cornelia: Aw man, I really wanted to see just how skilled Lincoln is at ice-skating.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Oh, sorry, Cornelia.

Cornelia: It's alright.

Lincoln: Say, next time, we'll do an ice-skating competition here.

Nico: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and Cornelia can also participate in it as well.

Me: You got that right.

---

Over in the Swiss Alps, I was guiding Rolf to a special spot.

Varie was guiding Evelyn. They both were blindfolded.

Concrete Man: You'll love where we're taking you, Rolf.

Rolf: Ho ho ho. Rolf is sure excited.

Me: Well you'll love it Rolf. We're actually in a location you are familiar with.

Rolf: Rolf very excited.

Varie: You will love this Evelyn.

Evelyn: I have a feeling I will.

Then we arrived at a picnic spot and it had all of Rolf's and Evelyn's favorite meats. And we took off the Blindfolds.

Me: Here we are!

They saw we were in the Swiss Alps.

Evelyn: Wow! The Swiss Alps!

Rolf: Feels like Rolf is in his home!

Rolf and Evelyn gasped seeing each other!

Universe 666 Delightful Lenny: Nico, I hope you can run fast.

Nico: Noted.

Rolf: Celtic fairy Evelyn Girl!?

Evelyn: Rolf!? You're my secret date!?

Rolf: Ho ho ho! This is amazing! Rolf is really looking forward to this.

Me: We made this picnic for you guys

Rolf: You made it with Rolf's and Evelyn's favorites.

Evelyn: That is awesome. And I've been learning many things about

Rolf's culture for a long time since I first met Rolf.

Carmen: Captain Rolf has amazing and awesome cultures. I have been learning so much about them too since I became part of the Urban Rangers.

Evelyn: That is awesome Carmen. And you picked one of my favorite places on Earth. I love the Swiss Alps. And I can do this. YODELAY YEE HOO! (ECHOING)

Maria: Wow nice echo.

Me: The Swiss Alps have always been known for having some of the best echo spots in the world.

Eddy: I really am proud of Stretch for taking this big step.

Skullcruncher: So am I.

Eddy: Yep Rolfy boy has earned this.

Rolf and Evelyn were having really delicious meat sandwiches and more.

Nico: Boy those meat sandwiches are awesome.

Me: They sure are. And Switzerland is so beautiful. See that mountain there Nico?

I pointed to the Matterhorn.

Nico: Yep that's the Matterhorn. Beautiful.

Me: Yep. One of my favorite mountains in the world.

Camie: It's beautiful.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: It's awesome.

Later Rolf and Carmen got finished having a good lunch.

Me: Want some Swiss hot chocolate guys?

I pulled out a thermos full of it.

Rolf: Oh sure J.D.

Evelyn: Thanks.

Rolf had his Stein and Carman had a cup and I poured it for them.

They toasted their glasses.

Later after a great meal we cleaned everything up.

Evelyn: Boy this was so fun Nico. Thank you for this.

Nico: You're welcome Evelyn. Glad you two had fun.

Rolf: Indeed Fireball Nico boy.

Evelyn: But we still have to punish you for this!

Nico: (GULPS) You're not gonna pulverize me with the Hat of Discipline are you?

Evelyn: Nope. Something worse!

Warpath: Nico, you better start running!

Nico then ran using Reverse Flash and Speed Demon's speed.

ZOOM!

But then Nico tripped over a rock and Rolf and Evelyn ticked Nico and he was laughing hysterically as they tickled him!

Evelyn: Coochie coochie coo!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) HAHAHAHAHAHAAHAHAHAHAHAHA! OKAY! OKAY OKAY! OKAY! HAHAHAAHAHAHAHAHAHAA!

Camie: Nico sure is ticklish.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

---

Later we came back home to the estate.

Me: That was fun.

Xenia: It sure was.

Stalker: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Homer's team will include Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, and Barney. MJ's team will include Traci Torpedoes, Ayaka, Sasami, Ryoko, and Washu.

Homer: WOOHOO! We're all in a team!

Xenia: You sure are Homer.

Me: Wow! All Atomic Powers.

Lenny Leonard: That is so awesome!

Carl Carlson: It sure is!

Moe Szyslak: Yeah it's so awesome.

Barney: Boy I'll say. And it's perfect. (BELCH)

We laughed.

Spiderman: I'm happy for you M.J.

M.J.: Me too Tiger.

Tenchi: And I'm happy for some of the girls too.

Lola: All of us are.

Xenia: Yep.

The previous M.O.E. Group came.

BlackWargreymon: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer, SkullMeramon, BlackWarGreymon, Vulkanus, Six Gum Gang, Taskmaster, and Private HIVE go with you guys?

Heatstroke: Me, Sheep Mage, Garigari, Evil Plug Man, Evil Spring Man, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Suzaku, Siren Sara, Ticklepuss, and Knighty Knight will come too.

Goof: And Rolf? Congrats on getting a girlfriend.

Rolf: Thank you square peg and round hole Six Gum boy.

Nico: And yes you guys can come with us.

But then the alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh!

Computer: Warning Warning! Nico my sensors have detected an incoming distress cal from the North Pole.

Nico: Oh boy! On screen!

It played.

Santa Claus: Team Loud Phoenix Storm you have to come quick! We're in danger!

Nico: Santa what's wrong!

Santa Claus: I don't know! My (STATIC) is attacking!

Then the screen went dark.

Me: Oh boy they must be in really deep doo doo trouble!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Asimov, a foe that

Hail, Desna, Joule, Kohaku, and Moniqa have dealt with in the past, and he's coming here to get revenge on them. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Hail, Desna, Joule, Kohaku, and Moniqa, you girls aren't going to like him one bit, the figure was none other than Asimov, a foe you girls have dealt with in the past, and he's coming here to get revenge on you.

Hail, Desna, Joule, Kohaku, and Moniqa gasped in shock.

Hail: Oh man, I thought we'd never have to deal with Asimov again.

Nicole: I've heard of him, and he's a genocidal mastermind out to destroy humanity.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh, that's literally not good.

Me: You said it.

Elizabeth Guillaume: Then, leave this to me and Lincoln, we'll make sure he pays dearly for all of the crimes that he's committed.

Lincoln: Yeah, we'll make him pay for what he's done, but we also got watch it, he's also got lightning powers and he's also a skilled marksman, and he can also transform into Demerzel, a large, blue humanoid form made of pure electricity, which like the fire alien Pyron, I'm going to absorb into me, assimilate his powers and abilities, and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Yipe, this is going to be one electrifying fight, hope we can stay clear of the lightning. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got an emergency at The North Pole.

Lincoln: (Gasps) An emergency at The North Pole, we better get over there and see what's happening there, and once we get done with the emergency at The North Pole, you're next, Asimov, or should I say, Demerzel.

Knightbrace: I wonder what could've happened.

Luna: Dudes, relax. Some reindeer probably went out of control. I'm sure Santa's not in any serious danger.

Garigari: Or some of the toys probably came to life and turned evil. Ever think about that?

Nico: Well we better go find out. Lets get moving!

We got on our fur parkas and we were off to the North Pole.

* * *

We were flying fast over the Arctic.

Nico: I hope Santa is all right.

We arrived at Santa's Village.

Me: Here we are guys.

Shade Man: Everything looks fine.

Dixie: Looks can be deceiving.

Tsuyu: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Brittney: Me too. I'm sensing huge levels of supernatural energy present.

Me: We better go check it out.

We went down and into Santa's house. We saw that there was a massive struggle!

The house was really ransacked.

Me: My god. What the hell happened here?

Nico: Looks like there was a struggle.

Eli: Nothing was stolen thank goodness.

Fixer: My guess is that those evil toys did this.

Evil Spring Man: I think they might be hiding, waiting to strike.

Nico: You think this is Princess Morbucks's handiwork?

Me: I don't think so. She may be a spoiled brat but she is not that smart.

Qin: Yeah.

I looked at the Limburger Cheese Mine Security Cameras and it showed that she was still in her cell.

Me: She's still in cell so that's good.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Stay alert guys.

We kept our eyes peeled. Then I saw a red stain on the floor and I wiped it and saw that it was blood.

Me: It's blood!

Xenia: Oh no! I hope someone wasn't…

Me: Lets not overreact Xenia.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: Santa probably got injured by one of the evil toys but managed to get away.

Wilbur: You think if we find him, he'll tell us who brought them to life?

Me: It's possible.

We heard a groan and saw a figure in the corner under a table.

Me: Someone there?

We saw that it was Santa Claus!

Me: Santa!

Nico: Santa!

We saw that he was groaning.

Me: Santa? Are you okay?

Eli: I don't like this.

Then he got up and roared and WE SAW THAT HE HAD VAMPIRE FANGS!

Nico: WHAT THE!?

Me: HE'S A VAMPIRE!

Santa Claus: I WILL FEAST ON YOUR SOUL!

Brittney and Sakura Haruno then braced him up against the wall!

Me: I got this!

I slashed my wrist and then Santa was having some of my blood and then he was cured and back to normal!

Santa Claus: What? What happened?

Me: You were turned into a vampire Santa.

Taskmaster: Oh, we'll tell you what happened.

Ticklepuss: Whoever brought your toys to life turned you into a vampire.

Luan: And you also had a villainous breakdown. Which would be fine except it wasn't caused by us!

Santa: No it wasn't my toys that did it.

Luan: It wasn't?

Santa: No it was Mrs. Claus!

We gasped!

Mandy: Oh man not this again.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Is she still a vampire even after we cured her?

Santa: No some outside force made her one again.

Me: Did you get a good look at who it was?

Santa: No I didn't.

Me: This is awful! Wait Grim this happened to you and Billy and Mandy before?

Air Man: This has to be a mistake. There's no way Mrs. Claus would do this!

Luna: Look at the facts, dude. She DID do this!

Maria: But why?

Luan: Seems obvious to me! She was evil the whole time and we should've fucking killed her when we had the chance!

Nico: Now guys lets not jump to conclusions. We don't even know what happened. Now Grim tell us everything that happened.

Grim: Okay.

He went over what happened the first time.

---

Santa Claus (Gilbert Gottfried) has been bitten by a vampire - not by the Head Vampire (Malcolm McDowell), but actually by the Head Head Vampire (Carol Kane). Mandy and Grim team up with the Head Vampire, Baron von Ghoulish, while Billy helps Mrs. Claus and the elves around the workshop and she was happy that Billy is the only one who ever offered her help.

It turns out that Mrs. Claus actually is the Head Head Vampire, who really turned Santa into a vampire because she was stressed from over work, but she doesn't hate him because she loves him very much. She attacks the friends with her army of vampire bat elves. Baron von Ghoulish hides in a Christmas tree as Mandy faces off with Mrs. Claus. Meanwhile, Billy discovers the Vampire Antidote - cookies and milk.

Mrs. Claus is reformed by Billy's heartfelt words while reminding her the true meaning of Christmas, Santa is restored to life, and Christmas is saved. On Christmas morning, Grim receives a new scythe, Mandy only gets coal because she was naughty and Billy becomes one of the reindeer to help Santa across the world.

---

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: Oh man! But we totally underestimated Billy yet again. Thanks to his heartfelt words he saved her.

Qin: Yeah. That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But I feel bad for Mrs. Claus. She works her fingers to the bone every year without a break.

Grim: She sure does mon.

He told us what happened with her.

---

Nancy Claus is a vampire, the wife of Santa Claus, and, 300 years prior the events of Billy and Mandy Save Christmas, as well as its main antagonist. Nancy was appointed the Head-Head Vampire over all of the other head-vampires.

She was voiced by Carol Kane.

According to her husband, Santa, Nancy was a vampire long before the two of them had even met, but that didn't discourage him from courting her. According to Nancy, Santa having always had, in her own words, a "odd desire to give presents to complete strangers", had shown her the joys of giving, (blood,) not just receiving.

After the two of them got married, they purchased a "Pole of their own". Knowing that that making Christmas every year would be a lot of work, they both agreed to divide the work equally amongst the two of them. Over the years, however, Santa became more pre-occupied with checking his 'naughty and nice' list and updating it, leaving his wife to pick up his slack. In Nancy's own words, Santa "works one night out of the year", while she is "working her fingers to the bone the other 364".

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! But that is amazing that Billy saved her and cured her.

Lola: Yeah. I have a feeling that it's another source that made her like this.

Santa: Yes it wasn't Nancy's fault. Something bit her and reawakened her vampire side.

Billy then broke down crying!

May: You okay, Billy?

Billy: (crying) No, I'm not! So many people are trying to ruin Christmas! First, Mel tries to get Santa arrested. Then there was that feud. And now, someone turned Santa and Mrs. Claus into monsters! Maybe you guys were right. I AM an idiot.

Private HIVE: No, soldier. You're not an idiot for believing in the Christmas spirit.

Knighty Knight: There's nothing wrong in believing in Christmas. Everyone good does.

Me: Yeah that's right Billy and thanks to you the first time you saved

Mrs. Claus from herself and turned her back to normal.

Billy was crying and wailing hard and tears were dripping from his face and snot dripped from his nose.

Qin: Oh man. Poor kid.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Poor Billy.

Camie: Billy just because you have done things that are really stupid in the past doesn't mean you don't have a good heart. You have saved the world a few times yourself. As well as saved Christmas and also you saved lots of people.

Me: Yeah you are not a bad person Billy. Sure you may have done some stupid idiotic things but you are still a good kid.

Qin: Yeah.

Billy: (CRYING) But guys!?

Oh man. Poor Billy.

Impact Man: Natasha knows how you feel, Santa.

Natasha Hernandez: It's true Santa. I know what it's like being a vampire myself. The endless thirst for blood, the hiding in the shadows from the sunlight and the weaknesses to silver, garlic, crucifixes, holy water and all that, I know how that feels.

Santa: Wow.

Natasha Hernandez: But I know how to control my vampire self. I mostly drink blood from a blood bank.

Qin: So does Lucy too.

Lucy Loud: It's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Billy was still crying and Lana was comforting him.

Me: Poor Billy.

Siren Sara: I notice that you sound and look different each time we see you.

Runt: Well, he's a magical guy.

Lunk: It's only natural for him to change appearances every so often.

Me: All thanks to the power of God.

Santa: It's true. You saved me from myself.

Me: That's 4 times I think we saved you. I don't know I lost count.

Santa: Yes that's right J.D.

Me: Oh good. I wasn't sure.

Camie: Wow you guys are good people to save Santa like this.

Me: Yep.

Elec Man: Is Baron Von Ghoulish nearby?

Nico: I think he is.

?: Someone call?

Baron Von Ghoulish came out.

Me: Baron Von Ghoulish, I presume?

Baron Von Ghoulish: That's right. And good job saving Saint Nick.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: But the spirit of Christmas is in terrible danger.

Billy was crying hard. Snot was pouring out of him like a waterfall and tears were exploding out of his eyes like a waterfall.

Suzaku: How are we gonna lure Mrs. Claus out?

Vulkanus: I got an idea.

Vulkanus brought out some milk and cookies.

Me: Milk and Cookies are always good. But Vampires go after one thing and that's blood.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Good thing I came prepared.

I pulled out a cooler and in it was a jar of blood.

Qin: Nice.

Me: O Positive Blood. Leave this to me.

I poured it in a special glass and put a cocktail umbrella on it? Weird.

Nico: Funny.

Dive Man: Wait. Won't the elves be vampires too?

Santa: Yes they are Vampires now!

Batman: Leave that to me. I made an antidote to help them.

Me: I forgot about that Bruce.

Qin: I heard about that.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Lets hide and wait.

We did so.

Elena Validus: I feel like in another situation, evil toys probably would've been what we could've been fighting.

Me: That would have been interesting. But after dealing with Chucky, I've had enough evil toys to last an eternity.

Qin: Me too.

Nico: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I hear something.

We hid and saw a figure come out and it was a woman. It was NANCY CLAUS!

Nancy Claus: Oh boy.

She saw the blood and went over and drank it.

Me: (In my head) That's right drink down every last drop.

She did so.

Nancy Claus: (GULPING)

SkullMeramon: Billy, we know you're feeling sad right now.

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: But right now, we need you to be brave.

Billy then realized that he was right.

She was finished.

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at her.

Then the spirits of the Mysticons, Digimon and Rangers from 2014 to 2022 appeared and swirled around her and then they converged and then a huge crystal snowflake appeared and I'll Be Home For Christmas by Bing Crosby played and the Aurora Borealis swirled around it and then it shattered and out came us!

Me: Another awesome Christmas Entrance.

Nancy Claus: Why Team Loud Phoenix Storm what a pleasant surprise.

Me: It always is fun Mrs. Claus. Sorry but you need to be cured of this vampiric power in you. You are not yourself.

Nancy Claus: Oh, are you talking about those evil toys?

Electrocutioner: Honestly, that's what we thought at first.

Evil Plug Man: But then, your husband greeted us.

Me: We answered his distress signal and saw him as a vampire when we got here. Some evil force turned you into a vampire and right now you need to be cured and quick.

Brittney: And I have a feeling it's a REALLY all too familiar presence.

Nico: What do you mean Brittney?

Familiar Voice: (Transylvanian Accent) (Through Mrs. Claus) You are correct Brittney Knudson.

We gasped hearing that voice!

Brittney: It can't be!

Me: I knew this was all your handiwork! COUNT DRACULA!

Count Dracula: It has been a long time J.D. Especially with how you all ruined my plans to bring my beloved back to life through Ms. Vicky Vale.

Nico: I knew you were the one behind this!

Eli: Oh man!

Camie: Count Dracula!?

Me: The one that Brittney and the House of Valerious The Elder have been hunting for centuries. Years ago we faced Dracula and Brittney with the help of the latest descendant of Valerious the Elder destroyed him forever.

Count Dracula: That's right and I will have my revenge on you Brittney Van Helsing Knudson!

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when that happened. Can you tell me that?

Me: Sure thing. That was one of the most incredible Vampire Battles we've had.

I went over what happened in chapter 425 and it was awesome!

(FLASHBACK)

It starts in the city in the dead of night. Spiderman and Harry Osborn are being attacked by a group of vampires.

Spiderman: You think he's trying to-

Harry Osborn: Turn us into vampires by biting us? (the vamprie growls) It looks that way!

They fought off the vampires and got away.

---

At the prison, Clayface is now getting out of prison for good behavior.

Commissioner Gordon: How does it feel to be the first Arkham inmate to be released on good behavior, Hagen?

Clayface: Actually, it feels nice.

Harvey Bullock: Where you going to go now?

Clayface: I'm going to Royal York to visit some friends.

Clayface left the prison fully reformed and he heard a scream in an alley down the street and went to check it out.

Clayface: Uh oh.

He saw a person biting the neck of a woman and drinking her blood.

Clayface: Hey!

Clayface formed a hammer of clay and punched the assailant. It slammed into the wall.

Clayface saw that Yumi was bitten.

Clayface: Yumi!

Yumi was still conscious.

Clayface: Yumi are you all right?

Yumi: Yeah. (Screams in pain)

Clayface: What happened to you?

The Creature got up. It was really a VAMPIRE!

Clayface: What the!? A Vampire!?

Yumi: That's what bit me!

Vampire: What?! How do you resist the change?

Yumi: Buddy, you just made a big mistake!

Yumi then grew fangs and her eyes became red and slit and her power increased a lot.

She punched him in the face and slashed him in half with her katana and the vampire exploded into flames.

Clayface: That was awesome Yumi.

Yumi: Thanks Matt. So they let you out of prison?

Clayface: For good behavior and I want to join the Redemption Squad.

Yumi: Awesome. Lets go home.

---

Back at the estate we were watching TV and having a chat. Joe Swanson and Ernie were with us.

Ernie: You know, Stewie. I remember all the times you summoned me for help when you and Brian were chasing Bertram through the multiverse.

Stewie: You do?

Ernie: Yep. I especially liked it when I helped you beat all those frat boys in the first universe you went to.

Joe: I remember helping you guys as well. Especially in that universe where the handicapped people ruled Quahog with an iron fist. (shudders) Can't believe I was a bad guy in that place.

Me: That is so cool. It's hard to imagine that there are more universes than anyone else can even imagine.

Lincoln: It's hard to imagine it myself.

The door opened and in came Yumi and Clayface.

Yumi: Hey guys. I'm back.

Me: Hey Yumi. And Matt?

Clayface: Hey J.D.

Me: They let you out of prison for good behavior?

Clayface: They sure did. I want to join the Redemption Squad.

Me: That offer is still open and I'm glad. Welcome aboard.

Clayface: Thanks J.D. But we had an unusual encounter. There are vampires running amok.

Me: Vampires?

Yumi: Yeah. One of them attacked me and bit me. I became one and destroyed it.

Yumi showed her neck and it had two bleeding holes on it.

We gasped when we saw this.

Me: But how is it that you can control the change Yumi?

Yumi: I don't know J.D. I somehow can.

Me: That's weird. (Watch beeps) Oh my. There's a party going on at Wayne Manor and we were invited to it.

Lincoln: We better get ready. It starts in 30 minutes.

Me: Yeah.

We all got ready and we went to the party.

---

We were at the party and we were dressed really nice. Clayface was disguised as a middle age man with blonde hair and brown eyes. Lots of people from around Gotham Royal York were there including famous Gotham Royal York newspaper reporter Vicki Vale.

Me: Thanks for inviting us Bruce.

Batman: Not a problem J.D. How have things been with you?

Me: Been going good. Clayface was released from prison for good behavior.

Batman: That's good. Did he join the Redemption Squad?

Varie: Just newly recruited.

Aylene: He's loving it.

Me: Yeah. [To Vicki] Ms. Vale you are looking as lovely as ever.

Vicki: Thank you J.D. But call me Vicki.

Me: Sorry.

Man: [To Vicki] (Transylvanian Accent) Truely magnificent.

Vicki: Oh my necklace? It's a family heirloom.

Me: I don't believe we met Mr.?

Dracula: Alucard. Dr. Alucard.

Me: Pleasure to meet you. J.D. Knudson, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Batman: Bruce Wayne. I don't believe we met.

Dracula: I am new to Gotham Royal York, a recent transport from Eastern Europe.

Batman: Really? What line of work are you in?

Dracula: Cultural anthropology. I am here to study your cities Batman.

Me: Fascinating.

Vicki: Huh. Our cities? You mean to tell me that Budapest has a dark knight too?

Dracula: Rare instances have been documented of a man who assumes the likeness of a bat in societies as well as modern. And I believe that while instilling fear by night, these beings cloak themselves a normal members of society.

Aylene: Interesting.

Cody: That's an interesting study.

Batman: It sure is.

Dracula: Bats are interesting creatures.

Lucy was looking at him like she knows him from somewhere and like she had seen him before.

Dracula: I'm curious about this machine you have there.

Me: I was just going to ask about that.

Batman: The Wayne Industries S05. It's the most efficient technology to date for collecting solar energy and storing it as true sunlight.

Me: Wow.

Lincoln: That is so cool.

Lisa: Indeed. It's a very scientific achievement in the production and use of Solar Energy and power production.

Later as the party was going on we saw Alfred going after a man.

Alfred: Empty handed? This time I'm out for blood.

He grabbed the man by the shoulder as he was in front of a mirror.

Alfred: Stipes! Mr. Stipes! Now what is wrong with this picture? Correct, no cheese platter. Which means you are headed the wrong way.

But he wasn't answering.

Alfred: And look at yourself. How am I…

He saw that Stipes had no reflection at all in the mirror!

Alfred: Oh dear.

He turned and roared at Alfred and we saw that Stipes was a VAMPIRE!

Me: (Gasp) A vampire!

Lucy fired a blast of black lightning and reduced him to dust!

Lucy: Are you all right Mr. Alfred?

Alfred: Yes thank you Madam Lucy.

Lucy: You're welcome.

Batman: Are you all right Alfred?

Alfred: Yes Master Bruce.

Bruce: J.D., everyone, come with me.

Bruce took a woman's lipstick and a platter tray.

Me: What are you writing Bruce?

Vicki: What's going on?

Batman: I'm writing his name.

He wrote Alucard on the platter. When he held it up to the mirror we gasped in sheer horror at his real name. DRACULA!

Me: DRACULA!?

Lucy: Gasp! I knew there was something familiar about that man.

Laney: Dracula is real!? How is that possible?

Brittney: My ancestor's most hated enemy has returned.

THUNDER AND LIGHTNING CRASHES

---

In the Batcave we were learning more about Dracula.

Yumi: Vampires have invaded Gotham Royal York.

Me: We're not just being visited by Vampires, Yumi.

Batman: But the King of All Vampires. Count Dracula.

Vicki: I thought he was just a story.

Brittney: He is all too real Vicki. My ancestor killed him in 1888 in Transylvania.

Lincoln: Who is your ancestor Brittney?

Brittney: His name was Gabriel Van Helsing. He was the greatest vampire hunter that ever lived and he's the man that was known as The Man That Killed Dracula. We are not only descended from Witches and Wiccans, but we are also descended from the Greatest Vampire Hunter that ever lived.

We all gasp at this incredible revelation.

Me: So we are descended from Gabriel Van Helsing, the ultimate Vampire Hunter? That's incredible.

Varie: It sure is.

Vicki: I had no idea you had such an amazing history.

Lucy: Dracula has always been known for striking fear into the hearts of man over the centuries. He is the ultimate incarnate of evil.

Brittney: It's worse than that Lucy. Dracula is the Son of The Devil himself.

Lynn: That is really bad.

Inque: It sure is.

Brittney: You guys have to understand. Dracula is not just an ordinary vampire. He's the Ultimate Vampire. He gave my ancestor a really rough fight and he almost died fighting him.

Linka: That's awful.

Vicki: Yeah. How did Dracula come into being?

Brittney: He wasn't always a vampire at first. Vlad Dracula III was really the son of Valerious The Elder. It started when he was murdered. My ancestor killed him because he was called the Left Hand of God. In 1462, when he died, he made a deal with the Devil. Which gave him a new life and he can only sustain it by drinking blood. Valerious having given birth to the ultimate incarnation of evil, went to Rome, Italy to seek forgiveness. That's when a huge bargain was made. He was to kill Dracula in return for his family to cross over into Heaven from Purgatory. But because Dracula was his son he couldn't do it. He hesitated at the last second and he couldn't bring himself to kill his own flesh and blood. So instead he exiled him to a fortress somewhere in Russia, sending him into a door from which there was no return. The Devil gave him wings as a result.

Lola: But how did your ancestor kill him?

Brittney: It was a brutal fight and in the end Van Helsing stabbed Dracula in the heart with a stake and he thought he killed him. But in the end it only put him into dormancy. The Valerious family will not be at peace until Dracula is dead and sent back to Hell where he belongs.

Me: That's awful. And I know someone in Romania that is descended from Valerious the Elder: Anna Valerious IV. She's the only living member of the family still alive.

Brittney: Dad, you better go get her and let her know that Dracula has returned after 130 years.

Me: You got it.

I beam over to Romania.

Brittney: Our best chance is to kill Dracula with Bruce's Solar Energy machine. We burn him to ashes and we erase all chances of him ever returning.

Lincoln: But he can only come out at night.

Brittney: That's right and I have a plan.

---

In Romania, I was at fancy mansion and I go up to the door and knock on it.

The door answered and out came Anna Valerious IV.

Me: Anna.

Anna: (Romanian Accent) J.D. Knudson. It's great to see you again.

Me: You too Anna. But I'm afraid I didn't come here just to have a social conversion. I have some really grim news for you. Dracula has returned.

Anna gasped when she heard me say that.

Anna: How can that be!? Van Helsing killed him.

Me: No. He only put him into dormancy. 130 years had passed since then and now he's returned in Gotham Royal York. The whole world is in danger and we have to stop him at all costs. My daughter Brittney is a direct descendent of Van Helsing.

Anna: I'll get ready now.

Anna got ready and she had a powerful sword on her hip and was dressed in warrior clothes.

Anna: Lets go.

Me: Okay. Stay close to me.

We beam back to Gotham Royal York.

---

In the Batcave we arrived.

Me: We're back.

Brittney: Great. You must be Anna Valerious IV.

Anna: That's right. And you must be Brittney.

Brittney: That's right. Brittney Van Helsing Knudson at your service.

Anna: It's an honor.

Brittney: Okay here's my plan.

Brittney revealed her plan. When Dracula comes out at Dusk, Brittney and the goths are gonna lead him into a series of caves that connect to the Batcave. Once in there we're gonna lure him into the front of Bruce's Solar Energy Collector and blast him with the Sun's light and incinerate him into nothing.

Me: That's an awesome plan Brittney. Okay. We strike at sunset.

Suddenly a portal of darkness appeared and a sword came out. (Think of the Sword Vorthelok from Kit Rae)

Vicki saw the sword and was drawn to it. She picked up the sword and was in a tornado of dark purple fire and orange fire.

Lana: What's happening?

Laney: Another Elemental Choosing.

When the tornado died down Vicki had Black Angel Wings that were darker than the night and she had the sword in her hand.

Vicki: What happened?

Me: You were given powers because of that sword. Let me see here.

I pull out my Legends book and found an amazing discovery.

Me: Here it is. Vicki got darkness powers because of the Sword of Zorya, the two guardian goddesses of the Day and The Night in Slavic Mythology. Once every 200 years, they send a sword of the Sun and The Moon to a worthy soul. It is imbued with the powers of the Sun and The Moon and give the wielder powers over light and darkness. They will also get Winged Flight, super strength, cosmic light and darkness manipulation, form beasts of light and darkness, the ability to summon the undead, resurrect the dead and even cure Vampirism.

Vicki: Whoa! That's incredible!

Lincoln: That's amazing. Vicki you've been chosen to get these powers like we have.

Vicki: I believe it Lincoln. This is all so new for me.

Lucy: I know. We will teach everything we know.

Brittney: All right. We head out for Gotham Royal York Cemetery at sunset. Lucy, Anna, Maggie, Vicki, Yumi, Raven, Shannon, Laney, Catherine, Haiku, Wednesday you all come with me. Watch out Dracula, you're old enemy is coming for you. The Angels of Darkness will make sure you die and stay dead.

Batman: Dracula may look like a man, but he's a monster and we intend to bury him permanently.

Me: In the Darkness of Hell.

* * *

At sunset at 7:45 PM they were in the Cemetery and they saw an open mausoleum and they went in and they saw a broken wall. Batman is with them and he had a bunch of auto injectors full of a cure for Vampirism.

Brittney: Looks like someone broke the crosses that sealed the tomb.

Laney: It looks that way.

Brittney: Stay close.

They went down into the tunnels and saw a series of caves and it was dark. Brittney had a special vision that enabled her to see the entirety circulatory system like a vampire does. It's like an infrared vision.

Suddenly a bunch of vampires came out and they attacked and they cured them all. It was a vicious fight but they triumphed.

They woke up and were back to normal.

SWAT Officer: What happened?

Brittney: You were all vampires.

Man: What!?

Brittney: There's no time to explain. You all have to get out of here now. Hurry!

Lucy: That's right. Go.

Brittney: Come on.

They went down into the cave and found the coffin of Dracula and it opened and out came Dracula himself.

They appeared and landed in front of him.

Brittney: Count Dracula.

Dracula: Brittney Knudson. How nice of you all to come.

Lucy: It'll be the last time monster.

Maggie: You will pay for everything you've done.

Dracula saw Batman.

Dracula: So the folk tales are true. There is another bat in Gotham Royal York.

Batman: Count Dracula, I presume?

Dracula: A legend you are. Apparently intimate with.

Batman: Don't flatter yourself.

Dracula: We cast Kindrid Shadows. Have you not seen the news?

Batman: I don't harm people.

Dracula: You have no concept of the harm of which I am capable. If only because I hate to waste a life when it can be spent in servitude to me.

Batman: Life or Living Death.

Dracula: To become Vampire is to heighten all of ones senses. To attain speed, strength and immortality.

Brittney: All you are is a monster Dracula. You should've stayed dead all those years ago.

Batman: It's time for you to die again.

Dracula: You all think you can win against me?

Brittney: My ancestor did 130 years ago against you in Transylvania when he stabbed you in the heart with that stake.

Dracula: Your ancestor? Then that means!

Brittney: That's right. I am a direct descendent of Gabriel Van Helsing who killed you 130 years ago. My name is Brittney Van Helsing Knudson, your worst nightmare!

Dracula: That murderous monster that killed me has family!?

Laney: That's right monster!

Lucy: You will pay for everything you've done over the centuries.

Anna: And my family won't be at peace until you die!

Haiku: Your reign of evil ends now.

Dracula: You know Brittney, your ancestor didn't have his memory when he fought me.

Brittney: (Imitating Hugh Jackman) Some things are better left forgotten.

Brittney then punched Dracula in the face and kicked him in the back.

Yumi went Vampire and she kicked him in the stomach and slashed his arm.

Maggie fired a blast of black fire at his leg and Vicki slashed him in the face and blinded him with solar fire.

Haiku fired a blast of black fire and it hit his leg. Anna slashed his leg off with her sword.

Brittney: Lets go.

They went through the caves and Dracula reattached his severed limbs and went after them. In the Batcave we were seeing Brittney and team on the Bat Computer going through the caves and Dracula was hot on their tails.

Me: Here they come. Get ready guys!

We stood ready in front of the solar machine. Brittney blasted a hole into the cave and jumped onto the platform.

Dracula: Go on. Run. I am beyond human Brittney. I am Evil Incarnate! I am the Prince of…

He saw us in front of the machine.

Dracula: Darkness?

Me: Rise and shine!

Varie: Time to see the Light!

I press a button and the machine activated and it released a huge blast of sunlight that sent Dracula crashing into the rock wall.

Dracula knew that Batman was really Bruce Wayne.

Dracula: You're Bruce Wayne.

Batman: And the Batman. And you're dust.

Brittney: 4 words for you Dracula: Go Back to Hell!

They flew and jumped away and Dracula was fully exposed to the Sunlight and he bursted into flames and screamed in excruciating pain as he was on fire. Brittney swooped in and smashed Dracula into dust. All that was left of him was his disembodied skull with fangs.

Brittney: And stay there!

Anna: It's finally over.

Brittney: After 600 long years, Dracula has now been officially silenced forever.

She crushed the skull with her foot and the terror of Dracula was over.

Brittney: Great job guys. We did it.

Lucy: That was a great plan Brittney.

Maggie: And we triumphed by working together.

Me: It was like a battle between Heaven and Hell.

Brittney: It sure was and Heaven won.

Anna was eternally grateful that her family was free from Dracula forever. He will never terrorize the world again. We picked up Dracula's ashes and hurled them into the Sun where they were vaporized completely.

(FLASHBACK ENDS)

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Xenia: No kidding!

Qin: That is amazing!

Nico: No kidding! And Bruce we had no idea that you face the most dangerous vampire ever known.

Batman: Yeah that was scary.

Me: It was but we triumphed.

Dracula: But Nancy is going to serve me. Why waste the value of a life when it can be spent in servitude to me.

Me: Being a vampire at your hands is a FATE WORSE THAN DEATH!

Discord: Not with us helping her!

Dracula: Oh, you have more pressing matters to worry about. (to Nancy Claus) Dispose of them.

Nancy turned into her VAMPIRE FORM!

Me: Not this time!

I fired waves of light and it separated her from her vampire half and Nancy was back to normal and her Vampire Form was on the outside!

Vampire Mrs. Claus: NO!

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

I activated an Ultraviolet Flashbang bomb and then a massive flash of ultraviolet light blasted out and blew her back and burned her!

Dracula: Did you forget about my other army?

An army of vampire elves appeared.

Mumbo: Oh crapadoodles.

Sheep Mage: I was wondering where they all were!

Batman: J.D. take some antidote and help me!

Me: You got it Bruce!

I took some of the antidote and we went at the elves and injected them all with it in rapid succession!

Dracula: You have gotten stronger and more faster than ever.

Me: The wonders of training and gaining power from friendship. But where are you Dracula!?

Dracula: As if I'll tell you.

Nico: Brittney you faced this version of Count Dracula before right?

Brittney: Yes we sure have.

Nico: What can you tell me about him?

Brittney: It's not good.

She told him all about him.

---

Count Dracula is the main antagonist in the Elseworlds trilogy Batman vs. Dracula, and in the eponymous 2005 animated film it inspired.

He was voiced by Peter Stormare, who also played Ghost in 22 Jump Street, Gaear Grimsrud in Fargo, Torsten in False Trail, Shayes in Mercury Rising, Sir Slicer in Adventure Time, Werner Zytle in Arrow, Lucifer Morningstar in Constantine, Dino Velvet in 8mm and Abram Tarasov in John Wick: Chapter 2.

Count Dracula was a centuries-old vampire, Transylvanian nobleman, and sorcerer. He was frequently considered the King of the Vampires, due to his great age and increased supernatural abilities. Ever seeking power and innocent women to turn into his eternal vampire brides, Dracula was opposed by many heroes throughout the ages, most notably vampire-hunter, Abraham Van Helsing. A public domain character and staple of the horror genre, Dracula was frequently pitted against Batman in popular culture, due to both characters' roots as creatures of the night. Those connections include an animated film, an unlicensed Filipino film, and the aforementioned DC Comics Elseworlds miniseries (set on an alternate Earth of the DC Multiverse). Thus far, Batman and Dracula have not met in official DC Comics canon.

Dracula appeared as an antagonist in the Batman comics, but in the first volume of a trilogy Elseworlds (then in a story out of continuity), composed of the episodes Red Rain, Blood Storm and Crimson Mist. After centuries of travels around the world, the King of Vampires came to Gotham City, where he began to transform many of its inhabitants into vampires. Dracula was betrayed by Tanya, a vampire that, in the past, was part of his family, but switched sides and chose the side of good and helped Batman, who was bitten by the vampire servants of Dracula but was still master of his humanity, to fight the army of vampires. The two decided that, in order to kill all the vampires in one go, they would draw them inside the Batcave, which crumbled with dynamite, and killed all the vampires; however, Dracula ruled out the price of the sacrifice of Tanya.

At the end of the story, Batman and Dracula competed in a terrible duel in the skies of Gotham; afterwards, the Dark Knight was able to defeat the King of the Vampires, who died after being impaled on the trunk of a tree destroyed by lightning - but not before he had drunk the blood of Batman and stole the rest of his humanity.

Although Dracula died in the first volume of the trilogy, the consequences of his showdown with Batman rebounded in the two remaining volumes. Batman, in fact, gradually lost control of himself, yielded to bloodlust, and transformed gradually into a vampire who was ruthless, evil and dangerous as he was.

Aside from his beloved bride Carmilla, much of Dracula's origins in the movie matched Stoker's original novel. Originating from Transylvania, Dracula was eventually vanquished, and his remains were moved at an undetermined time to Gotham City. Here, while incarcerated in Gotham Cemetery, Dracula was accidentally revived by the Penguin, who he hypnotized into acting as his servant. Dracula soon became obsessed with remodeling Gotham in his own image, and turned hordes of citizens including Joker into vampires like himself, with him as their King and Carmilla (with Vicki Vale's beautiful soul) as their Queen. Dracula seemed unable to tolerate either Bruce Wayne being the ruler of Gotham's elite, as well as the idea that there was another 'Bat Man' in Gotham, and strove to kill Batman.

Dracula successfully hypnotized Bruce Wayne for a short period while he acted as Dr. Alucard, but that cover was soon blown. In an attempt to resurrect his bride, Dracula kidnapped Vicki Vale, and drew the life energy out of her soul and into Carmilla. However, Batman managed to interrupt the ritual, saved Vicki, and cured the 'Lost Ones' of their vampirism, as Dracula turned his attention to finally killing him.

Eventually blowing his way into the Batcave after a prolonged chase through the city's underground tunnels, a badly wounded Batman managed to blast Dracula with a device from Wayne Industries that stored pure sunlight, and destroyed the vampire. Dracula found out that Bruce Wayne was Batman before Batman finished him off.

---

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: Whoa man!

Nico: That is horrible.

Then Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort, Xaldin, Whirlwind, Koragg, Molten Man, King Shark, Tala, Crud, Mike Rochip, Le Quack, Cheese Monster, Yost Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Darcy, Warp, Utomodachi, and Virgo Zodiarts appeared.

Nico: Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort, Xaldin, Whirlwind, Koragg, Molten Man, King Shark, Tala, Crud, Mike Rochip, Le Quack, Cheese Monster, Yost Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Darcy, Warp, Utomodachi, and Virgo Zodiarts.

Technus: You guys were busy up here.

Me: Yeah we sure were.

Common Cold: So, Dracula was behind all this?!

Maria: He sure was!

Me: He was a monster we faced 2 years before you became official. Long and ugly story.

Technus: We didn't expect that!

Katnappe: But at least you guys can finish what you started.

Eli: But he's not here on Earth. I sense that he's somewhere else.

Qin: Yeah.

Katnappe: But still I hope you guys destroy him.

Roquefort: (to Nico) We heard you went to Coruscant.

Nico: Yep.

Xaldin: How was it?

Nico: Awesome and fun.

Me: Yep.

Metallosaurus and Heximas came!

Me: Metallosaurus and Heximas.

Metallosaurus: Hope you don't mind me bringing Heximus with me.

Nico: Not at all. Perfect for the Christmas season since we aren't having usual battles that day.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And perfect here too.

We got the battles underway.

## Robin, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Numbuh 2, Kraven the Hunter and Stalker VS Common Cold - Nico's rescue on Coruscant

Common Cold was first.

Common Cold: (to Robin) Nico's rescue was on Coruscant. How are things there?

Robin: Peaceful and beautiful and busy as ever. And the people there are now prosperous more than they were before.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah more and more interplanetary traders are pouring in and making it bigger than ever.

Starshine Sparkle: It's amazing how many people are there now.

Spyro: No kidding. That is always a busy planet.

Numbuh 2: No kidding there.

Common Cold: Yeah it sure is. (SNEEZES)

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you. Lets do it!

Robin used the Orange Lockseed and got an Orange Juice Blaster and he read a verse and fired waves of decongestant and orange juice and drenched and smashed him all over and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Cyborg, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Circe (Generator Rex) and Elena Validus VS Technus - Battling Another Apus Undead Zodiarts and Another Marvel Ghost

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) Nico, Ariel's team, Ghost's team, and the others did good battling Another Apus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Marvel Ghost as well.

Cyborg: They sure did an that was so cool though.

Pinkie Pie: It was really amazing! We had to call her Another Marvel Ghost to avoid confusion with Another Ghost from Zi-O.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That was good thinking right there though.

Featherweight: Yeah it was awesome thought.

Sprocket: And they found the Sailor Soldier for the planet Coruscant.

Technus: Wow! That's really coincidental that you guys faced her on Coruscant.

Danny Phantom: No kidding there. That was cool.

Technus: Yep. Lets do it!

Cyborg used the Lemon Lockseed and got a Lemon Club and he read a verse and fired waves of gears and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Starfire, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kimiko, Thundercracker and Skywarp VS Katnappe - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) I heard Lincoln fought Yuuki Terumi on his rescue. How was it?

Starfire: It was really amazing and Lincoln destroyed him forever.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so much fun there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there too. We make sure he paid big time.

Sunburn: Yeah thank goodness he is gone.

Kimiko: No kidding there.

Katnappe: I'm glad too. Lets do it!

Starfire used the Tamaran Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a FIRE SCYTHE! She read a verse and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Raven, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Numbuh 4, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Cheese Shogun Roquefort - Meeting a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Mary named Mary Adelberte who is The Bloody Mary of Michigan

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Ghostrick Mary named Mary Adelberte. She's The Bloody Mary of Michigan, right?

Raven: That's right and they call her that because she casts terrible curses on those that hurt Lincoln and those curses haunt them all over the place. It gave her the Moniker The Bloody Mary of Michigan.

Princess Luna: That's very fitting for her.

Moondust: And her story is cool too.

---

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, we already know of your hatred towards Princess Morbucks and Chandler for obvious reasons, but what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) I remembered this one time in Art Class, Lincoln was painting, and I soon saw that it was a painting of me in a beautiful black and red dress from the 16th Century, and I was surrounded by spirits and ghosts underneath the full moon. It was really really beautiful, and I did a painting of Lincoln in medieval armor wielding a greatsword and riding on a white horse under the sun. I still have the painting he did of me and the painting I did of him.

Mary Adelberte took out the painting Lincoln did of Mary Adelberte in a beautiful black and red dress from the 16th Century and was surrounded by spirits and ghosts underneath the full moon, and her painting of Lincoln in silver armor wielding a greatsword and riding on a white horse underneath the sun. When we saw the paintings, they were breathtakingly beautiful.

Nico: Whoa, these paintings… , they're… they're really beautiful.

Me: You said it, and it represents them in a way: Mary Adelberte, a Goth of The Night, and Lincoln, an Archangel Warrior of The Day, these masterpieces are really amazing.

Laney: When I saw them, I fainted.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) Yeah, and I had to ask Joey to administer CPR to you immediately.

We snickered, and Laney blushed.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) Okay, jokes aside, now it's my turn. I remembered in Math Class I was called on to solve a Math Problem and Chandler and his goons were heckling me and calling me a nerd. I wanted to hit their heads together, but Lincoln told Mrs. Johnson, and Chandler and his goons got three weeks detention for heckling me. I eventually solved the math problem, and it was thanks to Lincoln for giving me the confidence to do it.

We cheered.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln, and I can guess it pissed Chandler and his goons off.

Chandler looked down.

Chandler: It did, and that monster wanted me to get revenge, and as if that wasn't enough, those two goons pressured me into doing it. They launched the attack after school, but Lincoln fired two blasts of ice blue energy and froze them in blocks of ice, and he called the cops and he got them arrested.

Shyla Saibarbled: (Indian Accent) I admit what you did was bad, but to find out it was your Dark Side that did it, that was awful, and it didn't help your dad was a scumbag.

Lincoln: And he told his evil dad off when he broke out, and he also said he severed his ties to him forever. But, after Maggie and I defeated him, we sent him to a prison where heartless pricks like him belong and where he'll stay until he dies.

Nico: You got that right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Roquefort: Wow! I'll have to see some of those paintings. But those stories are incredible.

Snowdrop: They sure are. We all thought they were amazingly well made.

Gari: Yeah we sure did. It's amazing too.

Blackout: It sure is and Chandler had it coming because of his dark side.

Numbuh 4: He sure did.

Roquefort: I agree there. Lets do it!

Raven used the Cheese Fruit Lockseed and got a cheese scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of dark cheese and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Beast Boy, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lori Loud, Jungle Fury Jarrod and Camille VS Xaldin - Rolf and Evelyn's Date

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) So, Rolf and Evelyn had a Date. I'm actually happy that Rolf is taking that first step in his life.

Beast Boy: Yeah we sure are happy for them. And we had their date over in the Swiss Alps.

Rainbow Dash: And it was both awesome and really fitting for them since Rolf is from either Scandinavia or Switzerland.

Scootaloo: It sure was and we were having lots of fun there too.

Whirlwind: Especially with the yodeling.

Lori: That was literally awesome hearing how far the yodels go.

Xaldin: I'm glad they were having a good time. Lets do it!

Beast Boy used the Wind Fruit Lockseed and got a Wind Spear and he read a verse and fired waves of wind and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Tom Majors, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Iron Man, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Rolf and Evelyn tickled Nico all over the place

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Rolf and Evelyn tickled Nico all over the place. At least he didn't get punished by the Hat of Discipline.

Tom Majors: Yeah that would not be good to be squished like a bug like that.

They laughed at that one.

Fluttershy: That would hurt bad.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there.

Stealth Elf: We're not really matchmakers but at least they are together.

Iron Man: Yeah that was awesome though.

Whirlwind: It sure was. Lets do it!

Tom used the Wind Fruit Lockseed and he got a wind fan and he read a verse and fired waves of wind and smashed him all over and they fired waves of wind, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him all over.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg -

## SANTA WAS TURNED INTO A VAMPIRE!?

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) SANTA WAS TURNED INTO A VAMPIRE!? I swear to you Necrolai wasn't responsible!

Sarah: We know it's not her work or Count Nocturne. I have a feeling that it's a much more dangerous force at work.

Applejack: Yeah I have that feeling too.

Apple Bloom: But it's amazing that Natasha Hernandez was able to sympathize with Santa being like that and she is a vampire herself.

Flashwing: That was because of the unexpected side effect from Blade's blood.

Nick Russell: Yeah no kidding there.

Koragg: Yeah that was crazy. Lets do it!

Sarah used the Crystal Dragon Lockseed and got a Crystal Dragon Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of earth and crystal and smashed him all over and they fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Kaz, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Catherine Windsor, Elec Man and Fire Man VS Molten Man - Billy and Mandy dealt with this before

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Billy and Mandy dealt with this before. Poor Billy is probably taking this hard.

Kaz: He is. Poor kid hasn't stopped crying ever since he saw Santa as a vampire. He was crying and dripping snot from his nose like a faucet.

Rarity: Oh the poor darling.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah Billy may be an idiot but he does have a love and heart towards the loving Santa we know.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is true.

Catherine Windsor: (British accent) It's just really shocking that this happened to Santa especially after how we helped clear his name just a couple of days ago.

Molten Man: No kidding! I can't believe this happened to our great Jolly Man. Lets do it!

Kaz used the Fire Lava Fruit and got a Lava Blaster and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and fired and smashed him all over and they fired waves of lava, fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed him d

---

Peyton, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Street Sharks, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - No one even knew that Mrs. Claus had this terrible curse put on her somehow

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) No one even knew that Mrs. Claus had this terrible curse put on her somehow. But now, she's passed it onto Santa!

Peyton: Boy this is a terrible thing to befall the Jolly Spirit of Christmas!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah we got to find out who did this and stop him!

Cozy Glow: No kidding there! Whoever is responsible for this assault on Christmas must be stopped fast!

Hex: Yeah no kidding there! What he did is awful.

John Bolton: I agree there.

King Shark: Me too. Lets do it!

Peyton used the Shark Fruit Lockseed and got a Shark Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of skulls, bones, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed him down.

Harry Potter, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zatanna, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - The Vampire Curse was put on Mrs. Claus somehow

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) The Vampire Curse was put on Mrs. Claus somehow. Good thing Baron Von Ghoulish is with you guys

Harry Potter: (British Accent) That is true and it wasn't him that did it thank goodness. I have a feeling it's an old enemy that Brittney knows.

Princess Celestia: That is a fact. But this is gonna be tough figuring out who it is.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. But we will stop him.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure. And we won't let him or her get away with it.

Spotlight: We sure won't.

Amber Morning: Yeah you got that right.

Zatanna: They will pay for this.

Tala: Big time. Lets do it!

Harry Potter used the Sun Fruit Lockseed and got a Sun Staff and he read a verse and fired waves of suns and light and smashed her all over the place and then they fired waves of light and magic and smashed her down.

---

Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentice Magicians VS The Crud

---

The Crud was next.

Crud: I will slime you all over.

Dark Magician Girl: Bring it on booger boy.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ice VS Mike Rochip

---

Mike Rochip was next.

Mike Rochip: Ready to dance?

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) I am always ready for this.

She fired waves of ice and froze him in a block of ice.

---

Larry Loud VS LeQuack

---

LeQuack was next.

LeQuack: (French Accent) This is gonna be so fun.

Larry Loud: It always is fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Derpy Hooves and Nico VS Cheese Monster

---

Cheese Monster was next.

Nico: (Drools) Love some cheese.

Derpy Hooves: It's awesome stuff.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Rapunzel VS Yost Whirlwind

---

Yost Whirlwind was next.

Yost Whirlwind: Boy Vampires on Christmas!? That is awful!

Rapunzel: No kidding!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jared Knudson VS Evil Luxord

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: This is gonna be crazy facing Vampire Elves and Mrs. Claus.

Jared: But we still have to save her and them. Christmas depends on it.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

X-Squad Cyclonus VS Darcy

---

Darcy was next.

Darcy: This is crazy huh?

Cyclonis: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

The Gullwings - Yuna, Rikku and Payne VS Warp

---

Warp was next.

Warp: I can't believe that Billy was that sad.

Payne: No kidding there.

Rikku: Poor kid.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Fox VS Utomodachi

---

Utomodachi was next.

Utomodachi: You ready for some fun?

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) Always ready.

She fired wavse of fire and smashed her down.

---

Songbird VS Virgo Zodiarts

---

Virgo Zodiarts was next.

Virgo Zodiarts: I did not expect Count Dracula from a couple of year ago to return and be behind all this!

Songbird: No one did!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Heximas

---

Heximas was next.

Heximas: I wanted to have a battle with you guys to make it perfect for the Christmas season.

Nico: That is fine with us. It'll be awesome.

Heximas: Good.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAARRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him first and the spike hit him and smashed him down!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Nico: Heximas you have failed this holiday!

Megaforce Rangers: Rangers that's Super Mega Win Number 1.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Metallasaurus

---

Metallasaurus was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called The Hunters of The Queen Bee Bullies, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an Anti-Queen Bee Bully symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They charged up the Turbo Ram Cannon and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Metallasaurus you too have failed this holiday!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's 2 Super Mega Wins.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Targeting Santa and his wife is too far!

Tsukasa: Now, you're gonna regret it!

Me: When we find you Dracula you will pay!

Nico: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Tsukasa turned into the Forever Red and Green Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VAMPIRE HUNT FORCE!

They turned into the Kiva Team!

Me: Now lets get it on!

We went at Dark Vampire Mrs. Claus and smashed and pulverized her all over and splashed her with Holy Water and burned her with Garlic.

Khorror, Kileron, Nom, Viqtarr, Slurhk, Ulfhedinn, Chaor, Dhilas, Accato, Staluk, Clodor, Maxxor, and Ninren Blasted and smashed her all over the place.

Skullcruncher, Warpath, Universe 666 DCFDTL and Concrete Man used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skullcruncher's Demolecularization Gun, Warpath's Shells and Universe 666 DCFDTL and Concrete Man's powers 100 fold.

Concrete Man and Skullcruncher: CONCRETE FURY MOLECULAR BLAST!

Universe 666 DCFDTL and Warpath: DELIGHTFUL SUPER

EXPLOSION BLASTERS!

Dragons of Magic and Mumbo Jumbo: MAGIC OF DRAGONS BLAST!

Wolves of Moonlight and Knightbrace: WOLVES OF MOONLIGHT BLAST!

Lightning of Unicorns and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING OF UNICORNS BLAST!

Phoenix of Fire and Fixer: PHOENIX OF FIRE BLAST!

Ice Fire Power and SkullMeramon: ICE FIRE POWER BLAST!

WarGreymon Firestorm and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA FORCE BLAST!

Extraterrestrial Force and Vulkanus: ALIEN FURY FORCE BLAST!

Ninjas of Photographic Memory and Taskmaster: NINJAS OF FURY BLAST!

Western ToQger Might and Six Gum Gang: WESTERN TRAIN RAIL BLAST!

Military Emerald Force and Private HIVE: EMERALD FORCE BLAST!

Sheep Wrath and Sheep Mage: SHEEPS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Dentist Toothpaste Wrath and Garigari: DENTIST TOOTHPASTE FORCE!

Plugs of Wrath and Evil Plug Man: PLUGS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Springs of Doom and Evil Spring Man: SPRINGS OF DOOM SHOT!

Lighthouse Mayhem Lightning and Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: LIGHTHOUSE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Southern Phoenix Fire and Suzaku: SOUTHERN PHOENIX FLAME SHOT!

Heat Force Might and Heatstroke: HEAT FORCE MIGHT BLAST!

Siren Force Blasters and Siren Sara: SIREN FORCE SHOT!

Tickling Mayhem and Ticklepuss: TICKLISH MAYHEM LAUGHTER SHOT!

Knights of Doom and Knighty Knight: KNIGHTS OF DOOM SHOT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Billy, Mandy, Santa Claus, Mrs. Claus, Sunset Shimmer, Lola, Lana, Lily and Lisa: CHRISTMAS ANGEL RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SANTA SNACK ELEMENT STYLE: MILK!

Jessica Kaios: SANTA SNACK FIRE STYLE: PEANUT BUTTER COOKIES!

Yuna: SANTA SNACK WATER STYLE: CHOCOLATE CHIP COOKIES!

Toph: SANTA SNACK EARTH STYLE: OATMEAL RAISIN COOKIES!

Makoto Nanaya: SANTA SNACK WIND STYLE: SUGAR COOKIES!

Sari Sumdac: SANTA SNACK LIGHTNING STYLE: SNICKERDOODLE COOKIES!

Shantae: SANTA SNACK MAGIC STYLE: BISCOTTI!

Akko: SANTA SNACK STAR STYLE: PEANUT BUTTER BLOSSOMS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said cookies and snacks.

Lincoln and his harem: SANTA SNACK FINAL SMASH: COOKIES AND MILK TSUNAMI!

They fired a tsunami of milk and cookies and the blasts hit Dark Vampire Mrs. Claus and obliterated her in an instant.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call a Christmas Emergency solved.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of that genocidal monster, Asimov A.K.A. Demerzel, to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you and your friends for ruining my plans to destroy humanity, Hail!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Hail: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Asimov.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Asimov, the foe that Hail and her friends have dealt with in the past.

Hail: Asimov. I always knew you'd come back again.

Asimov: And now, I shall destroy all of you!

Elizabeth Guillaume: No, that's never going to happen, you genocidal mastermind!

Suddenly, Elizabeth Guillaume's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was suddenly surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with elemental forces, angels, Qilins, and centaurs, she unholstered her massive Arceus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Asimov, she left white and golden yellow energy, elemental forces, angels, Qilins, and centaurs with every step.

Elizabeth Guillaume: Asimov, I will never forgive you for what you've done, you claim to fight for the freedom of the many, but in reality, you wanted nothing more than to destroy humanity, that's indeed an unforgivable sin, and for that, you shall pay for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Guillaume was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with elemental force surrounding the vortex, there's an army of angels, Qilin, centaurs, and The God of Pokemon, Arceus, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rainbow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elizabeth Guillaume emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elizabeth Guillaume grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with elemental forces, angels, Qilin, and centaurs surrounding her, she has Arceus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on Qilin earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Elemental and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Arceus with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Elemental and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her golden yellow Qilin-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elizabeth Guillaume has on a sleeveless golden yellow open blouse, sleeveless golden yellow midriff top, orange skirt, golden yellow pants, yellow high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elements, Qilin, and centaurs on the coattails, and on the back is Arceus and he's surrounded by fire, light, water, earth, wind, and darkness. Suddenly, Elizabeth Guillaume felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with colored tips tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long midnight white wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Guillaume's massive Arceus-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, elemental forces, angels, Qilins, and centaurs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Arceus' Godly Elemental Greatsword of God Elemental Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gems representing the Lantern Corps Rings, and The God of Pokemon, Arceus, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Qilin heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Qilin heads and a large white gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with gold gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Arceus' head with red gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Arceus that said, "Elizabeth Guillaume, Gene-Slammer of Arceus, the God of Pokemon, The Omnipotent Champion of Arceus, Leader of The Legendary Pokemon Gene-Slammers, Powerful Omnipotent Master of The Elemental Forces of Nature, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Selene Emperyous and The Emperyous Sisters, Friend of Gabrielle

Chevalier, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Elemental Forces, The Emotional Spectrum, Qilins, and Centaurs"

エリザベス・ギヨーム、アルセウスのジーン・スラマー、ポケモンの神、アルセウスの全能のチャンピオン、伝説のポケモン・ジーン・スラマーのリーダー、自然の元素の力の強力な全能のマスター、愛する未来の妻、リンカーンの守護天使ラウド、フレンドセレーネ エンペリアスとエンペリアス シスターズ、ガブリエル・シュヴァリエ、ミカエラ・アマリリス、ダニエル・アズヴァメス の友人、ダークリンのスマッシャー、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、スゴくてパワフルな先生のスゴくてパワフルな生徒、そしてエレメンタルフォース、エモーショナルスペクトラム、キリン、ケンタウロスのマスター

Elizabeth Guillaume has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-QILIN-CENTAUR-ARCEUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL GOD POKEMON QILIN CENTAUR ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL GOD POKEMON JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL GOD POKEMON LOVE!

We were amazed by Elizabeth Guillaume's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Asimov saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of lightning at her, but Elizabeth Guillaume fired a powerful white and gold energy blast with elemental forces, Qilins, and centaurs and it overwhelmed Asimov's attack and it hits Asimov and he went crashing into a wall of snow, he got out, and this angered him so badly, he transformed into his true form, Demerzel.

Nico: Unreal, Elizabeth Guillaume's transformed, she really looks like… !

Lincoln: A true champion of The God of Pokemon, Arceus, and a real angel, those are just the words to describe her, and Elizabeth, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Elizabeth Guillaume: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The

Elemental Qilin Centaur God Pokemon and Divine Elemental Qilin Centaur Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put this genocidal monster once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Elizabeth.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Elizabeth Guillaume.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of trying to destroy humanity are over, Demerzel, and now, you will face the true wrath of the gods!**

Elizabeth Guillaume and Lincoln went after Demerzel, who fired blasts of lightning at them, but bad news for him: Lincoln absorbed the blasts of lightning and it made him more powerful than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, and Mermaids at Demerzel, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Elizabeth Guillaume used Arceus' move, Hyper Beam, and fired a powerful beam of energy at Demerzel, and it really hurt him badly.

Nico: Whoa, this is incredible!

Me: So awesome!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Elizabeth Guillaume, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Arceus' Elemental God Pokemon Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's white with gold accents on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the God of Pokemon, Arceus, surrounded by elements etched on the sides, and a gold gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Leona Elementaldraco fired blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, and elemental forces at Demerzel and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln teleported and appeared in front of Demerzel and he put him into a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln began to absorb Demerzel into his body through his skin, and he was assimilating Demerzel's electrokinesis powers, abilities, and moves. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Demerzel into his body, an energy card with Demerzel's soul imprisoned inside it was fired from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and when The Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Demerzel was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Elizabeth Guillaume holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Elizabeth Guillaume's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Elizabeth Guillaume: Your days of trying to destroy humanity are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Demerzel, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elizabeth.

Suddenly, Elizabeth Guillaume wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elizabeth Guillaume's face, they kissed passionately as Elizabeth Guillaume's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Arceus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Elizabeth Guillaume came back to us as the display and Arceus vanished.

Nico: Whoa, guys, that was one awesome and epic battle you both fought, that electric monster had no chance.

Elizabeth Guillaume: He had no chance at victory, we gave it everything we got to defeat him, and Lincoln did the ultimate job by absorbing Demerzel into his body and he assimilated his powers, abilities, and moves, and sent his soul to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Yeah, and it felt like I siphoned out an infinite number of generators, and I went through the same thing when I absorbed Pyron into my body.

Nico: Either way, you guys brought an end to that monster, Demerzel, once and for all. Plus, you also know who were meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Dina Mabrouk, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mummy and another Gene-Slammer for Day 15 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Whirlwind: Good news is that Santa and his wife are okay now.

Me: Thank goodness.

Koragg: And their vampire sides could be perfect for Grumblemon's

team.

Molten Man: But the bad news is that Dracula got away.

Tala: But there's always tomorrow.

Nico: I have a feeling we'll face him on my next rescue.

Me: Yeah.

Santa: How about we have cookies to celebrate?

Nancy Claus: We even have milk.

King Shark: I want some!

Me: Awesome!

Sunny Starscout: And I made some perfect cookies for us.

It was the cookies she made at Camp Kidney.

Me: Oh wow!

Zipp Storm: Our favorites.

Xenia: Awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) You mess with the spirit and Jolly Man of Christmas and there will be hell to pay.

Me: Absolutely.

Qin: Big time.

Me: Before we head home lets clean up everything here from our battle.

Maxxor: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah. We don't want to leave a mess. Great job today guys. Christmas was saved for everyone.

Eli: Yep. But we still have Dracula out there. But we'll get him tomorrow.

Nico: Yep.

Santa: Thank you so much for saving us J.D. That is 4 times you saved us.

Me: It was our pleasure Santa. We're glad you all are all right.

We cleaned up everything and went back home and then we went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome chapter done.

This chapter was for Billy and Mandy Save Christmas. That was one of my favorites from the Christmas Season. It aired on December 2nd, 2005 and it was awesome. Also this chapter was made in honor of the great Gilbert Gottfried who voiced Santa in the episode. I knew his acting for years. He will never be forgotten.

R.I.P. Gilbert Gottfried: February 28, 1955 - April 12, 2022.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Larxene and her team consisting of Megavolt, Psycho Rangers, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Phantom of Milo Booth and Dorko Malfly along with Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu and Kaoruku even though Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu and Kaoruku are always with us, are heading to the swamp planet of Dagobah and we're going there to battle Dracula who was responsible for everything that happened in this chapter as well as what happened in chapter 425 and we're going to make that monster pay. Also we're going to battle Another Aquila Undead Zodiarts and Another Larxene. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Venomoth and her name is Cammy Bonnabelle. Cammy is Nico's friend from Science Class and she is a really smart girl and also she is from one of the richest families in the world and she is also one of Nico's girlfriends. They were dating before she disappeared. She also HATES AND LOATHES Mindy of Endsville. She called Cammy a worthless loser and Cammy bashed her face in and knocked out all her teeth. The match-up is for Gabrielle Chevalier, Gene-Slammer of Dialga, the Legendary Time Pokemon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Apollyon, the chief warlord of the Blackstone Legion, and the main antagonist and final boss of the story mode of For Honor, but she won't be alone, she'll have the whole of The Blackstone Legion with her. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 15 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Renee Ravenclaw is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World of Dark World, and we're also going to capture Camille Jockerson, the ruthless Queen Bee Bully that Charlotte Stewart has been after and we're going to collect the bounty that's on her head and send her to the Charon Reform School for Life! And we're also going to meet Dina Mabrouk, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mummy, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and his classmate in English. She's a mummy and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She also has the power of the sands and she knows a lot about Egypt's ancient history and is also friends with the Egyptian Gods and Goddesses. She also learned a lot about mummification from Anubis, God of the Dead, and this one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a jeweled scarab, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to remove their organs and mummify them by wrapping them in mummy bandages and throwing them in a sarcophagus, along with a Cyberse Clock Dragon Gene-Slammer named Bastet Taniynalwaqt, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and classmate in Gym, but she also studies history even in the prehistoric days. Her last name Taniynalwaqt, means Time Dragon in Arabic. Bastet and lincoln would often work together in studying the history of the world, and this one time, Lincoln made Bastet a beautiful dress based on clocks, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Greiger, The Dark Signer of The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion. Get ready for a really awesome race as we race on an ocean planet made entirely out of pure egg nog and we're going to really be guzzling down the egg nog in an awesome airboat race on it. It's going to be awesome too. And we're going to be battling Berry, that psychotic Imaginary Fiend that wanted Bloo all for herself. And we're going to make sure she pays for her crimes.

see you all next time.

# EGG NOG RACE OF DELICIOUSNESS

EGG NOG IS GOOD AND TASTY.

---

Walking through the murky and swampy lands of the swamp planet of Dagobah was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Larxene and her team consisting of Megavolt, Psycho Rangers, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Phantom of Milo Booth and Dorko Malfly along with Volcana and Nanael and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Qin: Yuck! I always hate coming to this planet.

Me: It's a gross swampy planet but Dagobah is where we have to go for the next rescue.

Lola: Yeah. But it's amazing here.

Me: Yeah but this is a really cool planet though.

Volcana: I'm really excited though too.

Nico: Volcana, I want to thank you, Larxene, and your teams for coming today.

Volcana: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be so fun helping you guys.

Larxene: It sure will be awesome.

Eli: Especially if Dracula is here and we're going to make that monster pay for everything he did.

Brittney: Yeah supernatural energy levels are off the scale here. So that means he is here.

Nico: Nanael, what do you like to do in your free time?

Nanael: In all honesty I haven't really thought about it. All I mostly do is train for big fighting events.

Qin: Well you are a really strong girl that loves to test your limits and skills against powerful opponents.

Me: Just like Master Goku. He tests his limits on powerful adversaries and takes them on at his most powerful.

Nico: That is Kakarot for you. He always loves a great challenge.

Qin: Yep that is true Nico.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I'm sure you'll find a job.

Nanael: Well I do have one job in mind. I want to be a Karate and Martial Arts teacher.

Me: That's a great idea Nanael.

Qin: It sure is. You can pass on your skills to more people.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will be perfect and fruitful for you.

Nanael: Thanks guys.

Volcana: You're welcome.

Nico: Yesterday can be considered an attempt on Christmas' life.

Me: I agree there. What Dracula did to Mrs. Claus was horrible!

Nico: But amazingly I had no idea that you guys faced this version Dracula before and that Brittney has a really nasty history with him.

Brittney: You never asked about it Nico. But to be honest I was not expecting Dracula to make a return and try to finish what he started in the past by using Santa and his elves as leverage to turn Earth into a vampire planet.

Xenia: Yeah me neither. That was awful!

Lola: But at least was saved Christmas again.

Qin: We sure did. But I feel bad for Billy though. He hasn't stopped crying since then.

Lana: No kidding. I had to dump 40 buckets of snot from him and even install drain pipes in his room to drain the tears out.

Nico: Poor guy is really broken.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Juran: And we couldn't kill Fangface yesterday because?

Brittney: Because the scans show that he is right here on this planet.

Qin: So he turned Mrs. Claus back into a vampire and is hiding here on Dagobah.

Me: And the planet is covered in thick blankets of mist and fog that block out the planets sun and make it ideal for him to live here.

Qin: Very clever.

Xenia: But we're ready for him.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: And saving Santa and his wife was more than enough yesterday.

Me: Yes it was. Along with curing all his happy little elves.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome. But tell that to Billy. Poor kid.

Xenia: Yeah.

Evelyn Birmingham: Oh I am just so excited for this! My missions start today!

Kazuma: I already got my things from my room.

Me: Great.

Qin: Awesome.

Lincoln: It's going to be so cool meeting your friends Kazuma.

Me: And we're not going to let Hajime go apeshit and kill you.

Varie: I agree there.

Camie: Same here.

SPLAT!

Camie stepped into some swamp mud.

Camie: YUCK!

Me: Gross.

Nico: But then again it is a swamp planet.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: This is so gross!

Nico: Well it's a swamp planet. What did you expect?

Maria: Yeah you're right.

Natasha Hernandez: Look sharp guys. I sense something.

We felt a scary and dark force coming.

We felt that it was ominous and scary.

Then a figure emerged from behind the trees and it was COUNT DRACULA!

Natasha Hernandez: Count Dracula!

Count Dracula: (Transylvanian Accent) I'm impressed you all were able to find me Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And Brittney it is good to see you again. For the last time.

Brittney: I would say the same thing Dracula but I would be lying.

Nico: You will pay for everything you did.

Camie: Yeah!

Count Dracula: I expected you all to come after me yesterday. Losing your touch, are we?

Nico: We just thought cleaning up your mess was more than enough!

Natasha Hernandez: I can't believe that you would cause so much damage, not just to Christmas but to so many people when Brittney faced you the first time.

Count Dracula: You have no concept of the harm of which I am capable. Why waste the value of a life when it can be spent in servitude to me.

Natasha Hernandez: Becoming a vampire like you is a fate worse than death.

Count Dracula: To become vampire is to heighten all of ones senses. To obtain speed, strength and immortality.

Natasha Hernandez: I have all those things. But unlike you I have one thing that you always will never have.

Count Dracula: Oh and what is that?

Natasha Hernandez: Humanity for 1 and the second thing is a heart!

Count Dracula: So, you'd rather prefer living a mortal life with those who question the decisions you all make?

Nico: For your information we all make mistakes but also me and everyone on the team are ALL immortal.

Lincoln: Those mistakes I made were against my will.

Brittney: And another thing, you are going to rue the day you messed with the likes of us.

Nico: Especially when you made Billy cry. Not that you would give a damn.

He went at us and I held up a cross and he screamed seeing it and I splashed him with holy water and it burned him like acid!

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

Count Dracula: Oh, I know who I'm fucking with. I'm fucking with people who had the chance to join me. You all should've taken it!

Me: Just what I would expect from a monster like you.

Qin: And another thing we will NEVER join the likes of you!

Camie: That's for sure!

Xenia: You have terrorized the world for far too long!

I took out some silver stakes.

Me: Time to make sure you join all those you hurt.

He hissed at me!

Count Dracula: (to Lincoln) When I'm done with all of you, maybe I'll pay a visit to your humiliation targets and have them join me. And then, I will let them drink the blood of the rest of your sisters!

Lincoln: I don't think so!

Me: You will not get anywhere near them!

I fired a blast of sunlight from the Sun Gun!

It hit him in his chest and burned him badly!

Count Dracula: NO! DAYLIGHT! HERE!?

Me: You will never know what hit you. That was just for starters.

I activated an Ultraviolet Flashback Grenade.

Count Dracula: You will NEVER Stop me! I am beyond Good and Evil J.D. I am Evil Incarnate, I am the Prince of Darkness!

Me: Rise and shine motherfucker!

It released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and Count Dracula screamed as he bursted into intense fire and Natasha and Brittney fired waves of energy and it hit him and obliterated him and banished him to the Black Gates for all eternity.

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: Thank goodness it's over.

Psycho Red: Not quite.

Lincoln: I was talking about Count Dracula hurting people.

Psycho Red: I know.

Me: But he was all talk and no action.

Lola: Yep.

But then those that were marked with Aquila The Eagle winced and their marks glowed.

Me: The next Undead Zodiart is close.

Nico: And it's for Aquila the Eagle.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: If anyone at home has Aquila the Eagle, we should call them.

Me: I know someone.

I called in Anya Aquila.

Anya arrived.

Anya Aquila: I got here as soon as I could. My mark started glowing and I knew it was the next Undead Zodiart.

Lana: Awesome Anya.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER AQUILA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Peckster, Bird Bane and Miratrix Monster!

Me: Whoa! All birds!

Qin: Awesome mixture and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: And you are?

Another Aquila Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

I gasped.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a green hair sailor soldier.

Me: (GASP) Dahlia Gallagher A.K.A. Sailor Dagobah!

Sailor Dagobah: That's right!

Qin: Wow! So another Sailor Soldier we're meeting on their home planet.

Nico: Awesome! But how do you know her J.D.?

Me: Dahlia is the sailor soldier of the swamp planet of Dagobah. She was born on Earth and raised in the Florida Swamps and was imbued with the powers of Dagobah. She is my friend from nature classes and she knows all about the plants of nature and the forests and she also hates the Gunderson Clan in Royal Woods Swamp with a merciless vengeance. She vowed to destroy that entire family.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Remind me who the Gunderson Clan was.

Me: They were those evil hillbillies that lived in Skunk Swamp right next door to Scratchy Bottom Camp and they caused so much damage to the city and we sent them to prison.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Right! Them! I remember them.

Sailor Dagobah: But I heard that J.D. beat them before and I'm amazed he did so.

Me: Yeah they were no problem. But if they ever return then they will regret it.

Maria: I guess even planets. like this one has its' own Sailor Soldier.

Me: Depends on what planets they are and what they are like.

Sailor Dagobah: That's right.

Lucy Loud: I was the one that told Lincoln about the legend of the Scary Hillbilly People Hiding in The Trees. But I never even knew that they would be the infamous Gunderson Clan of Skunk Swamp.

Lincoln: Yeah and it's amazing that J.D. beat them too.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. But they were even worse sore losers than Lynn.

Lana: Yeah after J.D. beat them they went on a rampage and destroyed much of the city. But the FBI and the CIA have been after them for years and we took them down.

Lily: And sent them to prison forever.

Camie: Wow!

Sailor Dagobah: That is amazing! I'm proud of you for taking them down.

Me: So is all of the city.

Eli: Yeah. Any other opponents with you?

Sailor Dagobah: Just another version of (Points to Larxene) Her.

Larxene: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Electrifying

Maria: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Dagobah: Friendly.

Qin: Good.

Me: Sorry about the sudden question there. But there have been a few instances where we met a couple of Another M.O.E. Members that were hostile so we're taking necessary precautions.

Sailor Dagobah: I understand.

Anya Aquila: But I will face you.

Sailor Dagobah: All right then.

She changed into Another Aquila Undead Zodiart and flew into the air and Anya flew after her and fired waves of energy and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Zodiarts Switch and Rouse Card and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the constellation and symbol of Aquila the Eagle on it and an Eagle too.

Me: Cool.

But then…

KRASPLAT!

Sailor Dagobah fell into a pool of swamp mud and was completely drenched in mud.

All of us: EEEEWWWW!

Maria: We are so sorry!

Lana and me brought her over.

Sailor Dagobah: OH YUCK!

Maria: We are so sorry!

Me: Well it's what happens when you are on a swamp planet.

Maria washed off Sailor Dagobah.

Nico: She may need a bath when we get home.

Qin: No kidding. EW! She smells horrible!

Me: Well another thing about swamp planets is they smell like shit.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Psycho Yellow: We're not done yet.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

We saw lightning striking all over the place.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Look at the lightning!

Camie: Where is it all coming from?

Then a ball of lightning appeared and then it formed into a dark version of Larxene. It was ANOTHER LARXENE!

Me: Whoa! Another Larxene!

Lola: Wow this one is electrifying.

Nico: Nice entrance!

Me: I was just about to say the same thing.

Another Larxene: I'm glad you liked that one.

Me: (GASP) Taryn Loganstein!

Another Larxene: It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Wait Taryn Loganstein A.K.A. Lightning Bikini Girl, the voluptuous Lightning Superheroine Bikini Girl?

Me: The very same. She was an Electric Power Plant Worker that I met a while ago and then a freak lightning storm flew in and then struck the transformer while she was working on it and sent billions of volts of electricity surging through her. Then at the hospital as she was recovering I noticed that the lightning gave her incredible powers and she fired a blast of lightning and it hit a wall and blasted it down. I helped her discover that she can fly with lightning angel wings, can flush out the invisible just by feeling for their lightning Auras and even their electrical activity in their nervous systems.

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Another Larxene: Yeah it sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Ohranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Carranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Larxene: Actually he didn't promise me anything because I seduced him and he was blown back by a massive nosebleed and I swiped the ridewatch and left.

Nicole:You are a sly fox. But that was awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep. Sexy and Shockingly Dangerous.

Another Larxene: (Giggles) That's right.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Larxene: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With Lightning! (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

Kaito got a Zeo Sword and Zocks got a Turbo saber!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

She threw Lightning Kunai at me and Lincoln threw Lightning Kunai and they deflected back and lightning struck her all over.

Sougo: (gets out Ghost Ridewatch) My life is burning bright!

Armor Time! (Upbeat music) Kaigan! Ghost!

Geiz: (gets out Mach Ridewatch) This is gonna be my second transformation today.

Armor Time! (Signal Mach standby music) Mach! Mach!

Sougo got GhostArmor while Geiz got MachArmor.

Nico: This will be shocking! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball on Nico's Bracelet Glowed and he fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Another Larxene.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: That will burn!

Nico: (gets out Larxene's Ridewatch) Time for even more shocking fun!

Me: Time to bring down the Lightning!

Geiz: (Gets out Cross Z Ridewatch) And here's number 2!

Armor Time! Wake up burning! Cross-Z!

Geiz got CrossZArmor.

We fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Nico: This will be a SHOCK to you! (ACTIVATES MEGAVOLT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Nico: Now that was Electric!

Me: Here's an old song I remember from my school days.
(ACTIVATES YOST ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

(ELECTRIC BOOGIE BY MARCIA GRIFFITHS PLAYS)

I fired waves of lightning at the ground and made it electrified!

It's Electric!

You can't see it

You gotta feel it

Ooh, it's shakin'

You gotta know it

Now you can't hold it

But you know it there,

Yeah here there everywhere

I've got to move,

I'm going on a party ride

I've got to groove, groove, groove,

And from this music

I just can't hide.

Are you comin' with me?

Come let me take you on a party ride

And I'll teach you, teach you, teach you

I'll teach you the electric slide

Some say it's mystic

You can't resist it

You can'y do without it

Jiggle-a-mesa-cara she's a pumpin' like a matic

She's movin' like electric

She sure got the boogie

Don't wanna lose it

But you can't choose it

But you know it's there,

Yeah here there everywhere

I've got to move,

Come let me take you on a party ride

And I'll teach you, teach you, teach you

I'll teach you the electric slide

Some say it's mystic

You can't resist it

You can'y do without it

Jiggle-a-mesa-cara she's a pumpin' like a matic

She's movin' like electric

She sure got the boogie

Don't wanna lose it

But you can't choose it

But you know it's there,

Yeah here there everywhere

I danced and fired waves of lightning all over and smashed her down.

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: YEAH That was awesome!

May: (gets out Psycho Rangers' Ridewatch) This might sound wrong. But… it's Psycho time!

Me: I hope that one doesn't turn you into a fucked up lunatic.

May: (GULPS) Lets hope so.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Xenia: AWESOME!

Lola: That was cool!

May: Time for some charge! (ACTIVATES MINOTAUR'S RIDEWATCH)

She ran and smashed down Another Larxene.

Nico: Nice one!

Maria: This will be a really painful hurt. (ACTIVATES PHANTOM OF MILO BOOTH'S RIDEWATCH)

She swooped in and smashed her all over the place with amazing speed.

Nico: Nice Maria!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES DORKO MALFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a She Hulk Body!

Maria: Cool! I look amazing!

Nico: Wow! You sure do Maria!

Maria: Wait till William sees me now.

She picked up a boulder and threw it and smashed her down.

Then Condiment King and his team came and it had Condiment King, Big Cheese, Hades Fungal Beast Mold, Suika Monster, Clawbster and Sergeant Weenie Arms!

Nico: Nice team, Condiment King!

Condiment King: Hey Thanks Nico.

Lana: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Condiment King: Eat ketchup!

He fired waves of ketchup and drenched her.

Volcana: Don't leave me hanging!

She activated Larxene's ridewatch and she fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Nanael: My turn! (ACTIVATES MEGAVOLT RIDEWATCH) Suck on Lightning!

She fired waves of lightning and they hit Another Larxene and electrocuted her.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Take that!

Maria: I hope the next gene-slammer is close by.

May: I hope so too.

?: Someone call!?

Then a figure flew in and it was a Venomoth.

Xenia: Whoa a Venomoth!

Lola: Wow!

Venomoth: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Cammy Bonnabelle!? Wow!

Venomoth: Yep and it's great to see you Nico.

Nico: You too.

Venomoth: I got this.

She fired waves of wind blades and they hit Another Ladxene smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Taryn and she was a blond hair girl with a lightning bikini on her and she had big breasts as big as Lucy Heartfilia's.

I picked her up.

Taryn: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal

I brought her over.

Nico: Can we get you some clothes?

Taryn: That's a good idea.

Maria: We got this.

The Fashion Brigade gave her new blue and yellow clothes.

Lola: There.

Venomoth: That is awesome though.

Nanael: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Venomoth: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I was in Endsville and Mindy came and called me a loser and I punched her in her face.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Cool.

Me: Lets revert you back.

Venomoth: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy.

We covered our eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Nico hugged Cammy as she was reverting back.

Cammy was back to normal and she had purple hair and purple butterfly wings and the fashion Brigade went and gave her new clothes and she had purple clothes.

Cammy Bonnabelle: That was a rush. But these clothes are awesome.

Nico: Glad you're back to normal.

Cammy Bonnabelle: Me too.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Cammy Bonnabelle: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home and got Sailor Dagobah cleaned up with a bath.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, and Transquito are heading back to Dark World for Day 15 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Renee Ravenclaw is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World of Dark World.

And we're also going to take down and capture Camille Jockerson, the ruthless Queen Bee Bully that Charlotte Stewart has been after and we're going to collect the bounty that's on her head and send her to the Charon Reform School for Life!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Day 15 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Renee Ravenclaw is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to take down and capture Camille Jockerson, the ruthless Queen Bee Bully that Charlotte Stewart has been after and we're going to collect the bounty that's on her head and send her to the Charon Reform School for Life!

Nico: To think she's here in Dark World, but the same can be said of Audrey Madison.

Me: Yep, but we also got to be careful though, Camille's not alone.

Charlotte Stewart: (Australian Accent) Too right, J.D., I heard reports she has help from remnants of Clarissa Mallory's surviving thugs and followers, along with help from followers of Audrey Madison and they're out for blood and revenge for what you guys did to those monsters.

Qin: (Growls) I should've known those heartless followers of Audrey would join that Queen Bee bully bitch, Camille Jockerson, and I didn't expect there to be remnants of Clarissa Mallory's thugs and followers, I thought that douchebag, Vergil, killed them all.

Lincoln: Not all of them, they must've escaped after Vergil left. Either way, we need to get rid of them once and for all before we get Camille Jockerson, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Maria.

Maria: You bet, Lincoln, this is going to be so awesome!

Mirai Cheng: Yeah, we're going to make her pay for her crimes.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Giant Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter. Now, let's get rid of the last remnants of Clarissa Mallory's thugs/followers and Audrey Madison's followers and head for Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's shrine.

We continued on and we now saw the last remnants of Clarissa Mallory's thugs/followers and Audrey Madison's followers, and they were heading for us: when word hit of Clarissa Mallory's death and also of Audrey Madison's defeat and imprisonment, they wanted revenge. Lincoln transformed the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers, and he stabbed them into a group of them and Lincoln absorbed them, and he did the same to the remaining army of thugs who were all petrified by fear. When Lincoln was done, nothing was left of them except for their clothes, and he'd changed the stingers back into tips.

Then, a massive collection of energy cards with the thugs/followers of Clarissa Mallory and Audrey Madison imprisoned inside were fired out from Lincoln's cutie mark, and when the Judgement Kanjis appeared on them, all of them were sent to The Black Gates. We continued on and we arrived at Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with orange gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Amazing.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Mummy and Cyberse Clock Dragon appear before us, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, Ghostrick Mummy and Cyberse Clock Dragon.

Ghostrick Mummy: (Egyptian Accent) That's right.

Cyberse Clock Dragon: (Egyptian Accent) And we managed to get these girls away from that monster, Camille Jockerson.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Camille Jockerson to take care of.

?: You stupid, meddling, goody-two-shoe heroes, can't you mind your own fucking business?!

Charlotte Stewart: (Australian Voice) Crikey, I knew there's no mistaking that chalkboard screech from anywhere.

We then saw our target, Camille Jockerson, and she was incredibly pissed off because of what Lincoln just did to the remnants of Clarissa Mallory's thugs/followers and Audrey Madison's followers.

Nico: Camille Jockerson, just the Queen Bee bully we've looking for.

Jackie Wren: There's already a prison cell with your name on it, bitch, so come quietly or this is going to get ugly.

Camille Jockerson: I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Camille Jockerson charged at us, but Qin and Mirai Cheng kicked her hard in the face and knocked out her teeth.

Renee Ravenclaw: Looks like we're settling for ugly.

Renee Ravenclaw went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World. Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw's orange eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Gatekeeper Justice from her back, and as she approached Camille Jockerson, she left black and orange energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Renee Ravenclaw: You really are nothing but pure evil, Camille, you're just like the other queen bee brats that Jackie has captured and sent to reform schools all over the country. But, this time, you're going to a special reform school for the rest of your life.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's an army of demons and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Renee Ravenclaw emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Renee Ravenclaw grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on demon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World with orange gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Renee Ravenclaw has on a sleeveless orange open blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top with the Ravenclaw crest on it, orange skirt, orange pants, orange heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails and on the back is Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World surrounded by darkness, demons, and dark magic and on top is the crest for Ravenclaw House. Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with black tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, Renee Ravenclaw has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw's massive Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark

World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Gatekeeper Justice and The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World and all of the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Dark Magic Gatekeeper Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World that said, "Renee Ravenclaw, Descendant of Rowena Ravenclaw, Gene-Slammer of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Man-Spider, Destroyer of Nigel Moreau of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

レニー・レイブンクロー、ロウェナ・レイブンクロー の子孫、れんげ の ジーンスラマー、ダークワールド の 門番、ダークワールドゴスガールズ の強力なメンバー、ダークアーツ と オカルト の強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ の親愛なる友人、シルビア・エクセルシオール、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻と保護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使、マンスパイダーの大敵、ネクロム教会のナイジェル・モローの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、悪魔と黒魔術

Renee Ravenclaw has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS RENGE DEMON GATEKEEPER DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC ORANGE DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON GATEKEEPER RAVENCLAW DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Renee Ravenclaw's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Camille Jockerson saw it, she went completely berserk and she rushed at Renee Ravenclaw to kill her, but Renee Ravenclaw fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic at her, and sent the Queen Bee bully flying out of the shrine and we followed, she got up, but she was mega pissed now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Renee Ravenclaw's transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, we're going to put a stop to this monster's rampage, and Renee, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Renee Ravenclaw: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Orange Demon Gatekeeper and Divine Demon Gatekeeper Dark

World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this queen bee bully in her place?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Renee.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Renee Ravenclaw.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not going to be running free any longer, Camille Jockerson, there's a prison cell with your name on it.

Renee Ravenclaw and Lincoln went after Camille Jockerson, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, and Mermaids at Camille Jockerson, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked her with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Nico: Man, those two are really roughing her up.

Me: You said it, then, let's join in and really rough her up big time.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Maria's team, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Camille Jockerson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Renee Ravenclaw, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World's Demonic Gatekeeper Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with orange flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World surrounded by darkness and the Hufflepuff House crest etched on the sides, and an orange gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Renee Ravenclaw fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, and elemental forces at Camille Jockerson and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked her down.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and it transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and it wrapped itself around Camille Jockerson, so she couldn't escape, and Jackie Wren had her thrown in a black van to take her away. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Renee Ravenclaw's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent.

Renee Ravenclaw: Another Queen Bee bully has been brought down. Thanks for helping me take down Camille Jockerson, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Renee.

Suddenly, Renee Ravenclaw wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Renee Ravenclaw's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Renee

Ravenclaw's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Renee Ravenclaw came back to us as the display and Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Alright, that's yet another Queen Bee bully brought down a number of pegs, and she's already on her way to The Charon Reform School.

Lincoln: And we're also going to make sure to collect the bounty that was on her head, a large reward for the capture of the most evil Queen Bee bully is something that we're not going to let go to waste.

Nico: Of course not.

Lincoln: And we're also finally rid of any remnants of Clarissa Mallory and Audrey Madison. (To Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt) And it's so good to see you again, Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt.

Dina Mabrouk reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Mummy, and she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, white sleeveless top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and mummies on the coattails and Ghostrick Mummy on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Mummy-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Mummy etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black jackal heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black jackal heads and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the large black jackal heads for the pommel.

And Bastet Taniynalwaqt reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Cyberse Clock Dragon, and she's dressed in a beautiful dress based on clocks, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with clocks and dragons on the coattails and Cyberse Clock Dragon on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Cyberse Clock Dragon-themed greatsword with Cyberse Clock Dragon etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, and Tiana Masina: You too, Dina.

Bastet Taniynalwaqt: (Egyptian Accent) It's been such a long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt and he hugged them, and Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since

then.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Bastet Taniynalwaqt: (Egyptian Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Mummy Gene-Slammer is Dina Mabrouk, she's my Guardian Angel from Egypt and classmate in English. She's a mummy and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She also has the power of the sands and she knows a lot about Egypt's ancient history and she's also friends with the Egyptian Gods and Goddesses. She also learned a lot about mummification from Anubis, God of the Dead.

Me: Wow, that's incredible!

Lincoln: It sure is, and this one time, I made a beautiful gold necklace with a jeweled scarab, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she really hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to remove their organs and mummify them by wrapping them in mummy bandages and throwing them in a sarcophagus.

Brittney gave Dina Mabrouk the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Cyberse Clock Dragon Gene-Slammer is Bastet Taniynalwaqt, she's my Guardian Angel from Egypt and classmate in Gym, but she also studies history even in the prehistoric days. Her last name, Taniynalwaqt, means Time Dragon in Arabic. We would often work together in studying the history of the world, and this one time, I made Bastet a beautiful dress based on clocks, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Cool.

Lincoln: And here's where you guys are going to be in for a big surprise: I also found out that she's the cousin of Greiger, The Dark Signer of The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua.

My jaw and Nico's dropped, including Misty Tredwell's, and we had them put back in our mouths.

Nico: Whoa, she's the cousin of Greiger?! Oh man!

Lincoln: That's right, and I saw the picture of her, Greiger, and his siblings when she paid them a visit long ago, and I knew right then and there, that she's indeed related to Greiger, and she also hated Lisa with a burning passion, because Bastet and I stopped her from trying to destroy an important historical sight in her crazed thirst for destruction.

Nico: And it ended with her getting grounded?

Lincoln: For nineteen weeks and Lily changed the combination to her bunker again and she destroyed her robots for good.

Eli: Yikes, if Lisa tried to hurt you, she'd better be ready for Lily's wrath.

Hailey Timaeus: And we've seen what kind of damage she can do when she gets mad.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) That's right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Dina, Bastet, are you absolutely sure about this?

Bastet Taniynalwaqt: (Egyptian Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Dina Mabrouk's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Bastet Taniynalwaqt.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Bastet are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Dina.

Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Nagisa Kai, Nami Shiina, Kiiro Iijima, and Kawai Kawai from Iczer Girl Iczelion.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nagisa Kai, Nami Shiina, Kiiro Iijima, and Kawai Kawai from Iczer Girl Iczelion.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nagisa Kai: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nagisa Kai and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Camille Jockerson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome, bare-chested hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and

Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine

golden crosses with angelic runes.

Nagisa Kai: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nagisa Kai: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nagisa Kai, Nami Shiina, Kiiro Iijima, and Kawai Kawai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Renee Ravenclaw had gotten The Demonic Darkness Gatekeeper Greatsword of Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Camille Jockerson, the Queen Bee bully that Charlotte Stewart was after, but Camille Jockerson also had help from the remnants of Clarissa Mallory's thugs/followers and Audrey Madison's followers who were out for blood and revenge on us for what Lincoln did to Clarissa Mallory and Audrey Madison.

But, Lincoln showed that he absorbed the followers using Cell's absorption technique, and he also shows them Renee Ravenclaw transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us laying the beatdown on her and finally sending her away to prison, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Dina Mabrouk, and Bastet Taniynalwaqt have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Man, that was a lot of fun beating that bitch up.

Nico: It sure was.

Lincoln: Now, she's no longer running free ever again, and she'll be spending life in The Charon Reform School for her crimes.

Lincoln was right about what he said: Camille Jockerson was found guilty for her many crimes, and as punishment for her crimes, she was sentenced to Life in The Charon Reform School for her crimes, but Lincoln also put a curse on her: if Camille Jockerson showed no signs of improvement, she will be given The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and she'll be turned into a gold statue for all eternity, but at this rate, she'll be turned into a gold statue if she tried to get revenge on us.

---

After taking down Camille Jockerson and throwing her in The Charon Reform School, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Dina Mabrouk and Bastet Taniynalwaqt saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Bastet Taniynalwaqt: (Egyptian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent)That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. We already heard a memory Bastet had with Lincoln and it was about putting a stop to Lisa, but Dina, what story did you have with Lincoln?

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) That's something I've never forgotten. One time, Lincoln and I were heading straight for the cafeteria for lunch, but then, we suddenly heard screams coming from there. We opened the door and we saw Pablo and Anderson trashing the place and hurting the students and teachers, I got so mad, I fired mummy bandages at them and they were so wrapped up tight, they both looked like mummies. Principal Huggins refused to say anything to us, but Mrs. Johnson did and she told us that Pablo and Anderson went on a rampage and they attacked everyone in the cafeteria including her, while Principal Huggins was busy with trying to impress Superintendent Chen. I was so fired up, I wanted to call Superintendent Chen and get that rule-stickler tossed out on his toupee, but Lincoln immediately called his mom, and let's just say that when she was done, Principal Huggins was left cowering like a scared little wimp.

We cheered.

Nico: Whoa, that was some awesome work apprehending those two butt-faces, Dina! Plus, Lincoln had to call in the big guns, if he was in there that day and got hurt and Principal Huggins ignored him and left him bleeding like that, you know what happens when he makes Mama Loud mad if her only son was left in that condition and by Principal Huggins no less?

Rita: That's right. Plus, he's still on thin ice with me when he tried to get rid of the kids and J.D., and all for that comic book contest Lincoln and Clyde were eager to win.

Nicholette Torrington: Killjoy Huggins was on thin ice with all of us that day, it's bad enough that he's a killjoy to the students, but to find out he's also given Lincoln a hard time, I was so tempted to call Superintendent Chen and get that rule-stickling grouch fired and tossed out on his ugly toupee!

Me: Yikes, it sounds like Huggins has been on your list ever since you all saw him giving Lincoln a hard time.

Gabrielle Chevalier: He is. But, ever since that restaurant incident, he's now off for good.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Waikiki Beach, in Oahu, Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Gabrielle Chevalier: Wow, we're here in Waikiki Beach, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our beach date. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and even did some surfing, and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the wider and muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive left pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Waikiki Beach, in Oahu, Hawaii.

Gabrielle Chevalier: It was really awesome, and some of us were blushing like crazy when we saw Lincoln in his speedo.

Elizabeth Guillaume: I was quite surprised when Lincoln started wearing a speedo, but then again, this hasn't been the first time he'd started wearing a speedo, since Luna Isdrage made him a speedo long ago.

---

Later it was time for Evelyn Birmingham's first ever ambassador mission. She was going to meet the Kamen Rider Blade Team.

Me: Evelyn this is going to be awesome for you.

Camie: It sure will.

Evelyn: I think this is gonna be so cool!

Lola: We're all really excited for you Evelyn.

Kazuma: You guys will love meeting my team. I can't wait to see them again after all this time.

Nico: I know. And we owe the Blade team big for helping us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: I know. And surprisingly, Blade is the only team left we have to thank for helping us during that time.

Eli: Yeah we haven't thanked them all as a whole for it.

Lincoln: We are going to be in for a fun battle though.

Lana: We sure are.

William: Anyone else want to go with Evelyn? Besides Touma and 2 Rabbids?

Rolf: Sadly, Rolf cannot go this time.

Kevin: Why not, Rolf?

Rolf: Rolf is now Evelyn's boyfriend. As such, the honorable thing would be for Rolf to go on the second mission.

Me: I understand Rolf.

Dark Spicer: Lucky for you guys, I've here to fill in for Rolf.

Me: Awesome Dark!

Eddy: Thanks Stretch.

Dark Spicer: No problem.

Lincoln: Me and my siblings and TWilight and Friends will go too.

Lord Drakkon: And so will me and Myotismon.

Maria: Me and May too.

Nico: Wow! Lots of us this time.

Me: Yep.

Kazuma: But it'll be awesome for you all to meet my friends.

Lola: I can't wait. We have a lot to tell them.

Nico: We sure do. All right lets head out!

We were off to Japan!

TOKYO, JAPAN

We arrived in Japan and it was as busy as ever.

Me: Tokyo, Japan.

Kazuma: Boy it sure feels good to be home. I missed this place.

Myotismon: So has all of your friends.

Maria: Yeah they missed you terribly.

Nico: No kidding.

May: Boy you were gone for so long.

Me: Yeah but I was informing them every time of your progress with us.

Kazuma: Thanks guys.

Me: No problem.

Then we saw Sakuya Tachibana.

Sakuya Tachibana: (to Touma) I've heard of you. Are you Kamen Rider Saber?

Touma: That's right. Touma Kamiyama of Kamen Rider Saber.

Sakuya Tachibana: Awesome to see you again.

Kazuma: Hey Tachibana. Long time no see.

Sakuya Tachibana: (GASP) Kazuma!? You're back!

He went and hugged him for the first time in a long time!

Sakuya Tachibana: I thought we would never see you again!

Kazuma: I know!

Me: We found him and looked out for him for you guys.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's truly an honor.

Me: You too Sakuya: Awesome to meet you in person.

Touma: We also know you're Kamen Rider Garren.

Sakuya Tachibana: I had a feeling you knew.

Me: We should introduce everyone here. You know who me and Nico are.

Eli: I'm Eli Winston Bullock, J.D. Knudson's Little brother. Awesome to meet you.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Lori: Awesome to meet you. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dude, I'm Luna.

Luan: My name is Luan.

Lynn: Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy: I'm Lucy.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: My name is Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! That's a lot of kids.

Me: Yeah it sure is and their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Eddy: Awesome to meet you. I'm Eddy. Luan's boyfriend.

Dark Spicer: I'm Dark Jack Spicer. But everyone calls me Dark Spicer. I'm Eddy's archenemy.

Lord Drakkon: I'm Lord Drakkon. J.D.'s archenemy.

Me: You may recognize him from the Power Rangers Comic Books.

Myotismon: I'm Myotismon, Nico's archenemy.

May: I'm May Chan.

Maria: I'm Maria Dunbar, 2nd in Command of the Redemption Squad.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer.

Applejack: I'm Applejack.

Rarity: I'm Rarity.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow it's truly an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Same here. Oh and these are Eddy's friends from Peach Creek.

Kevin: Hey there.

They introduced themselves.

Sakuya Tachibana: Awesome to meet you all.

Evelyn: And its awesome to meet you too. My name is Evelyn Birmingham and I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Sakuya Tachibana: I see. But it's awesome having you all here.

Me: Same here. We have so much to tell you.

Nazz: Hajime's not here?

Amane: He'll be back in a few minutes.

Me: Okay then. I just want to help him out before he does something he will regret to Kazuma.

Kazuma: Yeah but I have a lot of catching up to do with you all.

Eli: Yeah so much has happened.

Amane: I can tell. I still remember becoming that Another Blade thing before.

Me: But we owe the entire Blade team for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Nico: That was a horrible event we went through last year from January 23rd to February 11th, 2021.

Eli: Yeah. But Kazuma and his fellow Kamen Riders helped us all big time.

Luna: They sure did dudes.

Shiori: Wow! That is amazing!

Hajime came in.

Hajime: I'm back.

Me: Hajime Aikawa it's an honor.

Hajime: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

But then he saw Kazuma back for the first time in a while.

Kazuma: Long time no see Hajime.

Eli: Here it comes.

I had my blue fire aura flared up.

Me: Don't worry guys. I know what I'm doing.

Hajime: (sadly smiles) Kazuma, I don't even care about what will happen now. I'm just so glad to see you again.

Kazuma: Same here Hajime.

Me: Don't worry I'm not going to kill you. I just need to save you.

I put my Rouse Card on him and chanted an incantation and sucked in his Joker half and then banished it to the Warp. He fell and Maria and May caught him. The Rouse Card was fully complete.

Me: Got it.

We then got a Joker Charm on our bracelets.

Nico: That was close.

Amane: Wow! So is it over?

Me: Yes the terrible destiny of them wanting to kill each other has been silenced forever.

Eli: Good.

We got him over to the couch and then we sat down.

Amane: You guys have done so much.

Me: We sure have. But you guys are not going to believe where we found Kazuma.

Hajime: Where did you guys find him?

Me: We found him on a planet made entirely out of Cornish game hens.

Lincoln: They were some of the most delicious and most tasty ever.

Evelyn: Yeah they sure were. And ever since Kazuma was staying with us I was also getting a great jump start on battling some of the Undead.

Nico: To help her get prepared.

Me: Yep.

Hajime: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure was.

Hajime: Is it true that Kazuma helped you guys during the 20 Days of Darkness?

Me: It is all 100% True.

Shiori: Amazing.

Lola: Yeah it sure is. We owe Kazuma and you guys for helping us out during that time.

Eli: Even though only Kazuma was with us back then we owe all of you big time.

Touma: Yeah many of my fellow riders helped you all out.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really amazing.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Sakuya: I'm sorry that you guys went through all that. But the only option was HIM taking over the world.

Kazuma: And yes. That DOES mean going back in time and killing Hiroshi is out of the question.

Me: Yeah it's out of the Question. But the good news is that HIM is no longer a threat to anyone ever again.

Evelyn: Thank goodness.

Me: Nonetheless however you all have our deepest and sincerest of condolences for everything that has happened to all of you. That was a total nightmare from hell for you all.

Sakuya Tachibana: Yeah Hiroshi turned us all against each other like that. We were all just pawns in a much grander scheme.

Eli: That's just absolutely horrible.

Lord Drakkon: No kidding there.

Dark Spicer: J.D. vowed that he would destroy Hiroshi and make him pay times ∞ for everything he did.

Me: Yeah I was so enraged and infuriated about what he did to all of you that I practically exploded in fury with unbelievable power and I vowed to make sure that Hiroshi gets the Black Gates for everything he did to you all.

Hajime: Kazuma, I want to apologize. You wouldn't have needed to distance yourself from us if I had just slit Hiroshi's damn throat when I had the chance!

Evelyn: Hajime, Kazuma willingly gave up his humanity by turning into an Undead so you could have a good life and to save the world. And he would do it again.

Me: Well yeah and that makes him a true hero. He did it to save all of you. Just like so many people that we know that did so.

Evelyn: It's true. And in case you haven't noticed, I'm one of those people. I'm what's called a Celtician Dryad from the planet Celtica.

Hajime: I was gonna say I sensed something inhuman about you.

Evelyn: Yeah sorry about that.

Me: This is what they look like.

I showed them a hologram of one.

Shiori: Wow! That is a beautiful creature.

Me: It sure is.

Rabbid gibbering.

Me: Oh and these little guys are Rabbids.

Amane: They are so cute.

Me: They may be cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Nico: They are funny idiots.

One of the Rabbids tried to lick a Rouse Card.

Sakuya: No! That's not something you shoud lick! (the Rabbid blows a raspberry at him) Don't you raspberry me!

Me: (LAUGHS) See they are idiots. But they are funny.

Nico: That is going to be the line of the day every time we start our first missions.

Laney: Yeah it's true.

Evelyn: Yeah. Also we did a really good jump start.

We showed them our Rouse Cards we've been collecting over the last few days.

Amane: Wow you guys were busy and we had no idea there were constellation Rouse Cards.

Me: Well that is an ugly story too.

Nico: And we have these as well.

Nico showed them the M.O.E. Rouse Cards.

Eli: Masters of Evil Rouse Cards.

Me: We got them from defeating Another Blade.

Nico: Also, Eddy used to have a Dark Side in him. But now, said Dark Side is out of him and is on the loose.

Me: But we banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension. So be warned he will appear and hurt you guys.

Eli: Yeah Eddy got hit on the head with a couple of bowling balls and a bowling pin because of one of Luan's enemies.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. That was awful.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: This dark side wants to wipe out all heroes and villains so he can hog all the fame and glory.

Nico: But I put a curse on him. When 24 times have passed on the first of each series of Ambassador Missions he will be banished to the Black Gates.

Sakuya Tachibana: Good.

Nico: Also, when was the last time an Another Omnitrix Alien showed up?

Me: Oh gosh its been a long time. I lost track.

Nico: No worries.

Sakuya Tachibana: Is that what that version of Ultimate Rath was that we were fighting a few hours ago was?

Nico: You guys were fighting Another Ultimate Rath!?

Amane: We sure were. And it was a tough one.

Me: Evolved Appoplexians are really tough creatures.

Dark Spicer: Yeah I used my own version of Rath called Furi on J.D. and kicked his ass.

Me: I'm never going to live that down. He went totally apeshit on me and beat the living crap out of me back then.

Sakuya Tachibana: Oh man. But yeah Just a few minutes ago before you all arrived we faced a black version of Ultimate Rath.

Lola: Oh man.

Hajime: This one was so tough that we had to use our super modes.

Me: Boy I bet.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated to sense for it.

Eli: Found it! It's over at the park!

Me: Lets roll!

We were off.

We went and arrived at the park and saw a black version of ULTIMATE RATH! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE RATH!

Nico: WHOA! Another Ultimate Rath!

Eli: This one is gonna be tough!

Lola: Yep!

Me: But I'm not going to let it get the drop on me again. No offense Dark.

Dark Spicer: None taken but yeah.

Kazuma: Better get my game face on.

With that, Kazuma pulls what looks like a strangely high-tech belt buckle and what looks like a playing card, an Ace of Spades, displaying a beetle of some kind with the Spade symbol on it's back and text reading "Change Beetle", before slipping the playing card into a slot on the belt buckle. He then slams the belt buckle onto his waist, causing a stream of cards to fly out of one end and connect to the other, forming the actual belt. Then with an arm raised to the sky, he lets out his battle cry.

Kazuma: Henshin!

At his transformation cry, Kazuma pulls on a handle on the right side of his belt buckle, causing the front plate to flip around, revealing a red background and golden Spade symbol)

Blay Buckle: Turn Up!

As the Blay Buckle announces that, a blue energy card bearing the same beetle and Spade symbol emerges from the Buckle, which Kazuma immediately runs through, generating his suit. Primarily blue, but covered in silver armor with red detailing revealing a Spade symbol, and a head that kind of looks like a silver spade on a blue head with large red eyes, carrying a sword with a gold sided blade, some sort of counter set to 5000 and a silver Spade atop a red background on the hilt.

Me: Time to Double Down!

I went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

We went at it and then jumped and I kicked it down!

Nico: There's more where that came from Tiger!

Touma pulled out his Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Book!

Touma: Henshin!

He transformed too!

Me: **Okay tiger face who are you!?**

Another Ultimate Rath: (in a girls voice) Been a while J.D.

Me: (GASP) **That voice! Victoria Cunningham!?**

Another Ultimate Rath: Its been a long time J.D. and you have changed a lot.

Me: **It has been a while.**

Nico: You know her?

Me: **I sure do. Her name is Victoria Cunningham. She was a girl I knew that was ABSOLUTELY Hellbent on revenge on a bully that I hate with every fiber of my being.**

Nico: Uh oh! What did she do?

Me: **Well her name was Erin Mertins and she was one of the worst. She HATED people like Victoria because she was prettier than her. And one time in Junior Prom, Erin did a REALLY HORRIBLE Prank on her and splattered her all over with steak blood, garbage and rotten eggs and posted humiliating naked photos of her for EVERYONE to see! I knew it was her doing and I walked over to Erin and punched her hard in the face and knocked out all of her teeth! Ever since that day Victoria was HELLBENT on getting revenge on Erin and wasn't going to stop till she got it!**

Everyone gasped!

Applejack: Why that low down two-timing evil sidewinder!

Lola: That girl is a monster!

Nico: GROWLS! THAT MAKES ME SO MAD!

Me: **No fucking shit there!**

Kazuma: Many of the Another Riders and all that have been most of J.D.'s friends and enemies that he knew for a long time.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! That is rough.

Nico: No kidding! What happened to Erin?

Me: **Well I told her off and called her a heartless bully and a ruthless bitch and that she has no heart and soul and that she needs to go to a fuckfactory whorehouse where she is raped and beaten non-stop until she dies.**

Eli: GEEZ!

Me: **I know that was a low blow but it was fitting for her. Erin deserves it. But luckily everyone saw it and even recorded it and showed it to the school and they expelled Erin and called her family and they sent her to one of the harshest boarding schools in the world. I don't know where it is but we never saw her again afterwards.**

Nico: Good she deserves it.

Me: **But she vowed that she would one day return and kill me and Victoria.**

Nico: Like that will ever happen.

Amane: Yeah no kidding.

Sakuya: Don't leave me out.

Sakuya pulls out a device similar to the Blay Buckle, and a card similar to Kazuma's "Change Beetle" card, only is a Diamond suit Ace rather than a Spade, and is labeled "Change Stag" rather than "Change Beetle". Just as with Kazuma, Sakuya places the card into the Blay Buckle like device before placing it on his waist, forming the belt from cards just as before.)

Sakuya: Henshin.

Now just as Kazuma did before, Sakuya pulls a switch on the right of his belt device, causing the panel holding the card to flip over, revealing a green background with a gold diamond on it

Garren Buckle: Turn Up!

With the announcement made, a blue card-like screen featuring the stag beetle from the "Change Stag" card appears from the Garren Buckle, and passes over Sakuya, providing him his suit of primarily red and silver, with two silver horns representing the pincers of a stag beetle emerging from above the green eyes, and forming a red and gold gun, with a similar counter to the one on Kazuma's sword, in his hand.

Nico: Awesome!

Amane: Time for my turn.

Amane pulls out a device similar to the Blay Buckle, and a card similar to Kazuma's "Change Beetle" card, only is a Queen suit Ace rather than a Spade, and is labeled "Change Phoenix" rather than "Change Beetle". Just as with Kazuma, Amane places the card into the Blay Buckle like device before placing it on her waist, forming the belt from cards just as before.

Amane: Henshin.

Now just as Kazuma did before, Amane pulls a switch on the right of his belt device, causing the panel holding the card to flip over, revealing a Blue background with a Red Royal Flush on it

Houen Buckle: Turn Up!

With the announcement made, a blue card-like screen featuring the Phoenix from the "Change Phoenix" card appears from the Houen Buckle, and passes over Amane, providing her the suit of primarily red and orange, with two firebird wings on her back and a red helmet that looked like a firebird with blue eyes and forming a red and orange sword in her hand!

Me: **WHOA!**

Nico: WOW!

Me: **Kamen Rider Houen! That is cool!**

Amane: Thanks guys.

Eli then sensed something.

Eli: Behind you Kazuma!

Just then, we avoided some blaster fire and saw Dark Eddy aiming his own blaster at us.

Dark Eddy: Miss me, dumbasses?!

Hajime: Don't worry. I'll deal with him!

Hajime takes out a card, yet another Ace, but this time that of the Suit of Hearts, with "Change Mantis" written on it, showing a Mantis contained in a heart of pink amber.

Hajime: Henshin!

Hajime then scans the card through the split in the heart on his belt buckle, causing a shadowy energy to engulf him, consolidating into a black and gold armor with a mantis style head, with the heart symbol acting as a compound-eye style visor, carrying a bow)

Chalice Rouzer: Change!

Me: **NICE!**

Lola: We also faced Another Chalice and got Non Core Rouse Cards.

Hajime: Cool! Leave this guy to me.

He went at Dark Eddy and kicked his blaster out and slashed him all over.

Touma (gets out Living Laser's Ride Book): First things first. I'm getting this out of the way!

Me: **Me too.** (ACTIVATES KAMEN RIDER FALCHION'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his Saber Sword and got my Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) **"And with a powerful barrage of fireballs raining down from the sky, the mighty immortal phoenix struck all its enemies with intense fire and force that it burned the living daylights out of them to an intense level scarring them with the power of the flames of renewal."**

Fireballs rained down from the sky and they hit Another Ultimate Rath and Dark Eddy all over.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! That was cool!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Dark Eddy all over.

Sakuya: I didn't know you guys can do that with your Wonder Ride Books.

Me: **Lots of things are never beyond the full scope of human imagination.**

Touma: Try this on.

He activated it and read a verse.

Touma: "From out of the shimmering beauty of the stars came the beautiful princess of the stars who is the guardian of the cosmos and she rained down the cosmos of space and blasted the forces of the Laser Villain all over the place with incredible force. She rained the power of the heavens down on her foe"

Massive numbers of stars shot at Dark Eddy and Another Ultimate Rath and they smashed them all over.

Me: **WHOA! Touma that was awesome!**

Lola: Yeah it was!

Dark Eddy fired his blaster at Hajime, who dodged each shot.

Dark Eddy: Why do you even feel a need to show off your power even though Nico's leader now, J.D.? Because you don't want to be seen as weak?! You ARE weak! You became that way ever since you stepped down as leader! An old relic like you should be in a retirement home playing bingo!

Hajime: Retirement home? You must be thinking of the elderly!

Me: **Yeah so up your fucking nose with a fucking rubber hose!**

Dark Eddy was insulted!

Dark Eddy: (ENRAGED GROWLING) I HATE ALL OF YOU!

Our auras then flared up with intensely powerful force and we got stronger!

Sakuya Tachibana: Whoa what happened!?

Amane: Whoa I feel so much more powerful! What happened!?

Eli: It's one of our many powers. Whenever someone hates us at an incredible level it makes us more powerful. We absorb negative energy and it makes us stronger.

Dark Spicer turned into Ultimate Furi.

Ultimate Furi: LEMME TELL YOU THIS WARNING, ANOTHER ULTIMATE RATH! YOUR ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Nico: (gets out Zzzax's Ridewatch) More like zapped!

He activated it and fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over and then Ultimate Furi smashed and pulverized her all over.

Kazuma: You know Hulk Hogan says that same line too.

Me: **Yes he does. That's one of my favorites.**

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

But then Tarantula Undead, Giraffa Undead, Caucasus Undead and Paradoxa Undead appeared!

UH OH!

Me: **Whoa man! Tarantula Undead, Giraffa Undead, Caucasus Undead and Paradoxa Undead! I remember these guys!**

Evelyn: (gets out Changkey Dragon's Rouse Card) Now it's getting interesting!

She activated it and got a Fireball Whip Arm!

Me: **YEAH!**

She lashed all four of them down with it and Tarantula Undead exploded and I sealed it into a Rouse Card!

Me: **NICE!**

Nico: One down.

Sakuya: Wow you guys are getting good at that!

Eli: We sure have gotten good.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Caucasus Undead all over.

Me: **Yep. Here's one of Revice's powers.** (ACTIVATES SUIKA MONSTER'S VISTAMP)

SUIKA MONSTER!

Me: **WATERMELON SOCCER KICK!**

I kicked numerous watermelons and they hit Giraffa Undead and smashed him down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then sealed him!

Eli: Two Down!

Me: **Not done yet.**

I threw a watermelon into the air.

Me: **WATERMELON SUPER BICYCLE KICK!**

I flipped and did a bicycle kick and sent the watermelon into Dark Eddy's face and smashed him into the ground!

He got up.

Dark Eddy: (Stupid Dazed Talk) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

Touma: (gets out Living Laser's Rouse Card) And now, to try something new!

He activated it and ran fast and slashed down Caucasus Undead and Paradoxa Undead and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then sealed them both!

Me: **Awesome!**

I got their charms and so did everyone else.

Me: **That takes care of them.**

Kazuma: And now, for these two!

Me: **Yep.**

Nico: But that was funny doing that Bicycle Kick with the watermelon into Dark Eddy's face.

Me: **Thanks. It's obvious what Swartz promised you Victoria and that's revenge on Erin right?**

Another Ultimate Rath: That's right. That bitch completely humiliated me!

Me: **Believe me I want to kill her just as much as you do.**

Nazz: We can help you with your payback instead.

Nico: Yeah!

Another Ultimate Rath: Thanks guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: **First we got to save you from this monster you became.**

Eddy: And send my dark side packing!

Eddy and Sakuya kicked him and a portal opened up and sent him back into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension!

Evelyn: That did it!

Lola: Time for this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Another Ultimate Rath all over.

Laney: And this!

She fired waves of leaves and slashed her all over.

Me: **Normally a gene-slammer would appear and finish the job but not this time.**

Kazuma: We need to finish it ourselves!

Me: **Lets do a combo. Kazuma, Sakuya, Hajime, Amane?**

Kazuma: You got it!

Lola: Get her!

Kazuma got another Rouse Card out.

Same with Sakuya, Hajime and Amane.

Me: (Gets out Lord Drakkon's Rouse Card) **Lets do it!**

We activated them.

LORD DRAKKON! BITE! INFERNO! LIGHTNING! FIRESTORM!

LORD OF THE FIRESTORM DRAGON!

Me, Kazuma, Hajime, Sakuya and Amane: FIRESTORM DRAGON FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of fire and lightning and it hit Another Ultimate Rath and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to her. Victoria was a girl that was still in her messy prom dress and it was stained from the blood and garbage and rotten eggs and torn up and she had black hair that was a mess.

I picked her up.

Me: **Victoria?**

Victoria Cunningham: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: **Your clothes are still a mess. Swartz must've kidnapped you while you were running.**

Victoria Cunningham: I guess so.

Nico: We should get you new clothes.

Me: **Yeah and a bath to boot.**

I picked her up.

Me: **So Kazuma how does it feel to be back with the whole Blade Team after all this time?**

Nico: I was just about to ask that.

Kazuma: It feels great!

Sakuya Tachibana: The team was never the same without you Kazuma.

Nico: We're glad you're back with everyone.

May: Boy we all are.

Nico: Kazuma, we're really gonna miss you, man.

Kazuma: It's not goodbye forever Nico. It's only see you later.

Me: **Besides you'll see us on Evelyn's missions. Also we might battle Isaka later on. Then he can be the first of many of your enemies that we banish to the Black Gates.**

Kazuma: Good.

Me: **It was awesome facing him before.**

---

We later came back home.

Varie: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome and epic!

Allie Wilde: Victoria Cunningham!? Oh my gosh! Are you okay?

Victoria Cunningham: I am. Just need a bath.

Allie Wilde: Lets get you one.

She took her to the bathroom.

Me: We got a lot to tell you.

We told everyone everything.

When we were done everyone was amazed!

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome!

Erica: Nice job Evelyn!

May: Rolf and Changkey Dragon should come with you next time.

Rolf: Rolf is honored to go too.

Lola: Yeah this was awesome!

Me: I have a feeling the next mission will be fun.

---

Billy was still in his room crying his eyes and heart out. Tears poured out of his eyes and snot dripped out of his nose like a faucet.

Billy: (CRYING AND WAILING HARD) WHY MUST THE BAD THINGS HAPPEN TO CHRISTMAS!? WHY! (CRYING AND

WAILING!)

We were seeing Billy cry really hard.

POOR BILLY.

Me: Aw man. Poor Billy.

Nico: These last few days were really rough on him.

Sperg: Aw man. Billy's been like this since yesterday.

Me: No kidding. He may be an idiot but he is still human too. But seeing him like this makes my heart hurt.

Maria: Same with me. Poor guy.

Bev Bighead: Geez, what I wouldn't give for him to be Tuxedo Man right now.

Me: His mom wouldn't agree with that though.

Mandy then went over to him and sat with him.

Mandy: Billy? What happened to you was (Grunts) Not your fault.

Octopunch: C'mon, Billy! Be Tuxedo Man! Act stupid! Play with Grim's Scythe! Just get out of this depression already!

Nico: Octopunch don't rush these things.

Octopunch: Sorry boss.

Billy: Mandy do you think I'm stupid idiot?

Mandy: Well Billy you may have done a lot of stupid things in the past but you always will be a stupid idiot. But you will always be my stupid idiot and a best friend. Just because I hate everything doesn't mean I still don't have a heart.

Then we saw something that Mandy thought she would never do. SHE ACTUALLY SMILED FOR REAL! ON HER OWN ACCORD!

Seaspray: If this doesn't cheer Billy up, nothing will.

Sperg: I could dress up like Sassy Cat.

Billy: Mandy? You actually smiled?

Mandy: If you say anything I will kill you. But don't get used to it.

Billy: Oh Mandy!

He and Mandy hugged and it was so awesome and happy! Billy was happy!

Qin: Aww.

Xenia: So adorable.

Me: I guess underneath Mandy's heart of stone is a heart of diamonds.

Nelson: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Leif's team will include Camie, Sky, Bridge, Z, and Sydney. Lexx's team will include Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, and Trent Fernandez.

Leif: Awesome!

Z: Bout time the SPD and Dino Thunder Rangers had their shots at a team too.

Me: Well Tommy may be 5 different rangers from 5 different series but he has his own team coming up soon.

Qin: Yeah. But I thought it was awesome.

Namine: But it will be awesome helping everyone.

Lexx: It sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Molten Man: Can me, Common Cold, Technus, Katnappe, Roquefort, Xaldin, Whirlwind, Koragg, King Shark, and Tala go with you guys?

Warp: Me, Crud, Mike Rochip, Le Quack, Cheese Monster, Yost Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Darcy, Utomodachi, and Virgo Zodiarts will go too.

Nico: Yes you all sure can come with. And you all are just in time. We're going to an awesome new ocean planet for an awesome new race.

Qin: Yeah this will be interesting to see.

Lola: I hope it's a food planet! That will be cool.

Nico: A race on a food planet. That would be awesome. Bobbie Fletcher came to me yesterday and said that it takes place on that planet.

Me: We're really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yep. It's an Airboat Race and we have our airboats all on the ship.

Xenia: Cool.

Carly Atlas: We're looking forward to this one.

Zuria: Boy I've never been in an actual race before. This is gonna be so fun!

Hunch: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dugtrio next.

Me: Ooh one that digs. Nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Awesome.

Lana: That one will be cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Apollyon, the chief warlord of the Blackstone Legion, and the main antagonist and final boss of the story mode of For Honor, and she's here to plunge the planet into an age of eternal war. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Apollyon, the chief warlord of the Blackstone Legion, and she's here to plunge the planet into an age of eternal war.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh, that's so not good! We got to stop her, that warmongering knight's a danger to the world.

Nico: Sheesh, so this warmongering knight despises peace and loves only war, she deserves to die a horrible gruesome death for her crimes.

Me: She sure does.

Lincoln: But, she's not alone, she's also got the entire Blackstone Legion with her, but I'm not going to let her nor her legion get away with trying to destroy the world by plunging it into an age of war for her own selfish ambitions.

Gabrielle Chevalier: That's right, trying to destroy the world by plunging it into an age of war for her own selfish amusement, she and her legion deserve only to be sent to The Black Gates once and for all.

Nico: Yeah, that warmonger deserves a horrible death for her crimes, along with her legion. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an awesome race on a new ocean planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new ocean planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, I also can't help but get the feeling that another enemy from years ago is waiting for us there, just like what happened with Count Dracula this morning. But, whoever it is, once we get done with the race and whoever is waiting for us there, you're next, Apollyon, and you and your warmongering legion are heading for a place far worse than Hell.

Gabrielle Chevalier: A selfish warmonger like you has no place in the world, you and your legion will all pay for the crimes that you've committed.

Mike Rochip: Let's get going.

Technus: I, Technus, will pilot the ship.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7111.6: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another awesome and amazing ocean planet and we have reaason to believe that it is a food planet and we're going to have an awesome race there. But also our mission is to battle whatever villain is there too.

Me: I hope it's an awesome planet.

Xenia: Me too. And I hope it's edible.

Camie: Yeah.

King Dedede: I wonder what planet it is:

Nico: We'll find out shortly.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a buttercream color planet.

Me: Wow from up here it looks like a desert planet.

Qin: Yeah it sure does.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing.

We landed and we got out and saw that it was an ocean planet. The water looked like it was all white.

Me: Wow look at this. It's like the planet is made of pure milk.

Nico: It sure looks like it.

I went and scooped some of it up and tasted it and to my surprise it was actually EGGNOG!

Me: Hey it's Eggnog!

Nico: Wow!

IT WAS A WORLD MADE OF EGGNOG!

Roquefort: Eggnog?

Cheese Monster: I was hoping for cheese!

Nico: It's the Christmas Season and this is perfect for it!

Qin: Wow! An Eggnog Ocean Planet.

Timmy Turner: Wow my dad would love this planet. He can't get enough eggnog!

Eddy: Wow! This is amazing!

Whirlwind: Won't hurt to try more eggnog.

Stewie: And get some for my new eggnog blaster.

Evil Luxord: Did you just make that today?

Stewie: I sure did and it's a really genius device.

Me: Cool Stewie!

We got our mugs and got some eggnog in them.

Laney: Want some nutmeg on them?

Nico: Sure Laney. Nothing goes better with eggnog than grated nutmeg.

Laney: Yeah and it smells great.

She used her plant powers and made Nutmeg and used a grater and put some on our eggnog and we drank some and it was DELICIOUS!

Me: Mmm!

Qin: Boy this is good stuff.

Xenia: It sure is!

Airi: For the record, Gabrielle, Huggins is a cool Guy to hang with.

Gabrielle Chevalier: I know. And I'm glad he is a changed guy.

Nico: But if he does change back to his old roots there will be hell to pay.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: That guy is such a killjoy.

Me: Yeah he was.

Tala: But he DOES manage the school well.

Virgo Zodiarts: And he's not like Scoots.

Me: Thank goodness.

Lola: Uh guys look at Sasuke.

We saw that Sasuke was drunk as a loon!

Me: Uh oh!

Jamesdean5842: Oh great. It's going to be one of those days.

Nico: How did he get drunk?

Varie: Poromon did you give him too much beer?

Poromon: No it wasn't me!

Sakura Haruno: He gets drunk like this whenever he drinks too much eggnog.

Naruto: He drinks so much eggnog around Christmas time that he gets drunk as a loon.

Qin: Geez!

Fubuki: Let's get you to sleep.

Me: That is crazy.

Fubuki then took Sasuke and put him to sleep.

Me: No racing for you bud.

Naruto: He doesn't have a car though thank goodness.

Billy: Hey Grim you want a glass of Eggnog or 2?

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) None you bubble-nose baboon!

Utomodachi: Let's start the race.

King Shark: I'll be swimming the whole time.

Princess Shirahoshi: Me too.

Camie the Mermaid: Same here.

But then…

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico, Everyone! Can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai! Yes we hear you! Is something wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid I have really bad news. That evil insane Imaginary Friend that you guys faced, Berry who was after Bloo has escaped from prison and she is out to get you guys for revenge.

We gasped!

Me: That menacing Psychotic Yandere fiend is back!? Oh man!

Camie: Who is Berry?

Me: An Envious Yandere Imaginary Fiend.

I went over her history.

---

Berry is a minor antagonist in Foster's Home for Imaginary Friends. She is a pink, lovable imaginary friend who appears to be sweet and generous, but is truly an easily jealous and homicidal person.

She acts sweet and kind but is homicidally jealous of anyone who she sees as a threat to her relationship with Bloo, which is even more imaginary than she is.

She was voiced by Grey DeLisle, who also voices Frankie and other characters in the show, as well as Vicky from The Fairly OddParents.

She first appeared in "Berry Scary" where she arrived at Foster's with luggage from an unknown home. She was welcomed by Frankie, but her eyes were stuck on Bloo. She instantly fell in love, and followed him everywhere he went. The first sign of her jealous personality was shown when Bloo got up from the dining room table to get cake, and another imaginary friend took his chair. Berry asked him politely to leave, but he refused. She then got angry and yelled, and the imaginary friend got up and ran.

Berry followed Bloo to his bed room, where she met Mac. When she learned that they were best friends she grew an instant hatred for Mac, and planned to get rid of him. When Bloo and Mac were outside in an attempt to break the world record for most paddle palls paddled, she arrived and cut the string with scissors, causing the ball to fly across the field. Bloo was about to retrieve it when Mac pulled out a spare. He began the paddling again, and Berry once again cut it. This time Bloo was forced to go get it, and Berry started a conversation with Mac. She drew a knife and began slashing an unknown object off screen with anger in her eyes. When she finished, she grabbed the object which were rice crispy treats, offering one to Mac. Mac, unsure about Berry, denied the offer.

Over the course of the next few days Berry would interfere with their world record plans, even putting Mac's life in danger by locking him in a freezer. Finally, Berry met Bloo in the bathroom and told him that Mac must have been getting in the way of their world record plans, and told him to work with her instead. That evening, Berry showed Bloo the world's biggest rubber band ball she had been working on, and asked if Bloo would help her with the last rubber band. The entire house was watching, until Mac arrived to stop them by cutting the last rubber band.

Mac and Bloo then used a new rubber band to strap Berry to the ball, and her constant squirming caused the ball to roll back and break through the wall. She rolled off into the distance, eventually breaking the world record for longest distance traveled while strapped to the world's largest rubber band ball.

Her next and last appearance was in "Affair Weather Friends" where she disguised herself as a rich boy named Barry Bling. She was given a tour of Foster's, eventually asking Mac if she could purchase Bloo for a hundred dollars. Mac refused the offer, and "Barry Bling" kept raising his offer, eventually going to ten thousand dollars. Mac refused even this, and Berry left. On the way out the door she said that now she had nothing to do but to play with the thousands of toys he owned, including an automatic paddle ball. This caught Bloo's interest, and would sneak out of Foster's on a daily basis to play with Berry.

Eventually Mac found out about what Bloo was up to and lost stormed off to Berry's mansion to confront the two. He couldn't find them anywhere, but did find many unusual things (several Barry Bling costumes, the tied-up family who owned the mansion, and a shrine to Bloo). Eventually, Mac found the toy room, but the lights went out and a strange noise could be heard.

When they were turned back on, Mac found himself tied to the world's largest rubber band ball and was confronted by Berry, who ripped off her costume and rolled the ball onto a set of train tracks. The ball was placed just right so that if a train would be coming it would hit and kill Mac - which is just what Berry planned on! She got in the toy train and turned it on, and the train raced at Mac. Just when all hope seemed lost for the boy, Bloo arrived and didn't even notice that Mac was in danger. Finally, he realized what was going on, and Berry tossed her automatic paddle ball at him. Bloo was torn between saving Mac or taking the paddle ball. He came up with a plan and took the paddle ball, turned it on, and launched the ball at Mac. Mac grabbed onto the ball with his mouth and was pulled from the trap. Berry hit the rubber band ball and was once again strapped to it, which broke through the wall and rolled off into the distance with Berry screaming. It is unknown what happen to her afterwards whether or not she survive this time like before.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about her was shocked!

Nico: I knew it was only a matter of time before she returned!

Qin: I hate that monster!

RD Lisa: I suggest we focus on the race first.

Camie: Wait I wasn't with you guys when we faced her.

Qin: Neither was I. But I heard all about her. Can you guys tell me about her?

Me: Sure Qin but you are not going to like this.

I went over what happened in the events of chapter 787 and it was crazy.

---

At the Jupiter Prison, it was time for another rant session with the worst ever babysitter in the history of the world: Icky Vicky.

Manboy: So this is the reason why you sent me to prison?

Nico: Yep. See that girl there. That's the worst ever babysitter in the history of the world: Icky Vicky. She's pure evil to the core.

Nico explained all about her and Manboy was stunned.

Manboy: That's awful! I love children and I would never treat them like that. Sure I may be a bad guy but even I have a soft side.

Nico: That's true. But Icky Vicky is a monster and is a heartless psychotic sociopathic freak.

Manboy: I believe it. Icky Vicky has a black heart.

Molly Molloy: This is gonna be good guys.

Billy Deep: You said it. But I just can't help but feel sorry for Stuart's kids.

Prisoner 2: I hear ya Billy. They went through a rough time.

Molly Molloy: I know. But they are getting better. Thanks for your concern.

Prisoner 2: You're welcome.

They got it underway.

Molly Molloy: ARE YOU SAYING THAT I'M SOME FLAT AND

POINTY OBJECT THAT GETS STRUCK BY A HAMMER, HERE TO FIX YOUR BROKEN CHAIR!? IS THAT WHAT YOU'RE SAYING!?

Icky Vicky: Um… Yes?

Molly Molloy: THAT'S IT! I'LL NAIL YOUR FUCKING ASS INTO PULP YOU FUCKWIT!

Molly Molloy jumped her and pulverized the living shit out of her and everyone was laughing their heads off.

Nico: (Laughing Hysterically) Oh this always cracks me up!

Billy Deep: My turn. I hope my parents don't ground me for this.

Billy Deep went up to Icky Vicky.

Billy Deep: Are you calling me a spectacle? What, do I look like a lens in a frame, designed so you can see better out one of your eyes!? IS THAT WHAT YOU'RE SAYING!?

Icky Vicky: Uh… Yes?

Billy Deep: THAT'S IT!

Billy Deep jumped her and pulverized her all over the place.

Everyone was laughing their heads off some more.

Manboy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH THIS IS SO FUNNY! NOW I SEE WHAT YOU MEANT BY THIS NICO!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) YOU GOT THAT RIGHT!

Sheena Deep: My turn!

Sheena Deep went up to Icky Vicky.

Sheena Deep: ARE YOU TRYING TO SAY I'M FAT? THAT I'M SOME KIND OF CHICKEN LEG FOR YOUR MATSOBALL SOUP!? A CHUNK OF FAT MEANT TO UP YOUR CHOLESTEROL LEVELS!?

Icky Vicky: Umm. Yes?

Sheena Deep: THAT'S IT! I'LL RIP YOUR FUCKING HEART OUT AND SHOVE IT UP YOUR FUCKING BUTT!

Sheena Deep jumped Icky Vicky and pulverized the living shit out of her. Everyone was laughing hysterically again.

Prisoner 3: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!) OH THAT IS SO FUNNY!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!) YOU GOT THAT RIGHT!

Robby Schwartz: My turn! I'm just gonna do a prank on her.

Nico: Okay.

Robby Schwartz went up to Icky Vicky and put a stethoscope on her.

Robby Schwartz then pulled out an air horn.

Nico: Uh oh. Plug your ears guys. This is gonna be loud.

They plugged their ears.

Robby Schwartz put on Noise Cancelling Earphones. She held the airhorn up to the probe of the stethoscope and honked it.

***HHHHOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

The Horn blast was so loud that it made Icky Vicky's head shake violently and she screamed in so much pain as blood poured out of her ears.

Everyone was laughing hysterically! Another funny rant session was in the books.

---

Back on Earth, Nico was riding his Rapidash and Britney Crosby was riding her own Rapidash with him. But her Rapidash was a Dark Element Rapidash. They were going to talk to Britney's mom about what happened to Britney during their encounter with Slappy.

Britney Crosby: This is so awesome Nico! I love riding horses but I never thought riding a Rapidash would be so awesome!

Nico: J.D. is a great teacher of how to raise Pokemon.

Britney Crosby: He sure is. And I'm learning so much as well from you guys. Who are we gonna go after next in the Goosebumps Series?

Nico: We're going after Clarissa from Be Careful What You Wish For.

Britney Crosby: I remember reading that one. That was a great one. But her magic always takes a turn for the worse.

Nico: I know. Clarissa is an evil sorceress. But she will pay for her crimes. But I can't believe that she turned Samantha Byrd into a bird. But I have a feeling that she is out there somewhere and we will find her and help her.

Nico and Britney Crosby rode on and they had no idea that a hawk was watching them from on top of a tree. That hawk was Samantha Byrd, transformed into a hawk by Clarissa.

Samantha: I know you will Nico. And I'll be waiting.

Samantha flew off.

---

In Jackson, Mississippi they arrived at the house Britney Crosby lives in. Turns out her house is a massive mansion. It was a beautiful 12,000 square foot home with all kinds of awesome features!

Nico: Wow! Britney, I didn't know your family was filthy rich.

Britney Crosby: Yeah. My mom is a very successful business entrepreneur and she makes a very popular health bar called ChocoHoney Delight.

Nico: Ah! I love those chocolate bars. They are so delicious!

Britney Crosby: I know. They are so good.

They went into the mansion grounds and the garden was a breathtaking and beautiful marvel.

Nico: Wow. Britney your garden is amazing.

Britney Crosby: I know. I got this magnificent mansion after my first visit to Horrorland. It's over $75,000,000,000.00. We got a huge amount of money totaling $500,000,000,000,000.00.

Nico: Wow! That's a lot of money.

Britney Crosby: I know. It's not as big as J.D.'s wealth but I'm not complaining.

They went into the house and it was amazing. It was an amazing mansion worth a tremendous fortune and more.

Nico: Wow. Britney your house is amazing.

Britney Crosby: Thanks Nico. It's home sweet home.

Poliwag: It's so breathtaking.

Mrs. Crosby then arrived.

Mrs. Crosby: Britney!

Britney Crosby: Hey mom!

They hugged and were reunited.

Mrs. Crosby: I was so worried about you.

Britney Crosby: I'm sorry to worry you mom. I was in good hands.

Nico: Hello Mrs. Crosby. I'm Nicolas Chan. But everyone calls me Nico and I'm one of the second in command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Mrs. Crosby: It's such an honor to meet you Nico.

Nico: There's a reason why Britney wasn't here and we have a lot to tell you.

They got to talking.

Nico told Mrs. Crosby about the torment that Slappy inflicted to him, Britney, and to several others. Mrs. Crosby was horrified.

Mrs. Crosby: So Slappy tormented you as well?

Nico: That's right Mrs. Crosby. Slappy was the worst ever monster I've ever encountered and I was dealt an indelible scar because of him. But Dr. Strange killed him before we did and sealed him into the Dark Dimension forever. But there are many others that he has tormented over the years and Britney was one of his victims.

Britney Crosby: That's right mom. Slappy tormented me during my first visit to Horrorland.

Mrs. Crosby: Well, I'm just glad Slappy didn't do anything to hurt you, Britney. Now, you just need to find yourself a boyfriend.

Britney Crosby: I'm sure my current outfit can help with that. It was Poliwag who gave me the black sunglasses.

Poliwag: Hey! Don't make me an accomplice here!

Nico laughed.

Nico: But that is funny. But Britney you will find someone that's perfect for you.

Mrs. Crosby: That's true. But Britney I love your clothes. Where did you get those?

Britney Crosby: My friend in Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Maria made them. She, Leni Loud and Teresa Haylin make awesome clothes. I'm also a member of Nico's branch team called the Goosebumps Monster Busters.

Mrs. Crosby: That's amazing.

Nico: It sure is. I'm the leader of the Goosebumps Monster Busters and our mission is to eliminate all the Goosebumps Monsters that are terrorizing people all over the world.

Mrs. Crosby: That's a heavy job. But I strongly believe in you all. Slappy terrorized so many people and ruined their lives.

Nico: I know. But thanks for your support Mrs. Crosby and Britney is in good hands.

Britney smiled knowing that she is safe and that she can handle anything.

---

At the estate we were watching TV, reading books, playing card games and more. I was looking up on the computer the members of Organization XIII and figuring what Heartless they were before they became Nobodies. Nico came back earlier and he caught a Lilligant and Whimsicott.

Lana: The Heartless that the members of Organization XIII became were really terrifying.

Me: I know Lana. They were incredible though. But they were really powerful.

Lola: Which ones did we encounter again?

Me: Lets see. So far the ones we beat are Vexen's Heartless - the Cryoflamer, Demyx's Heartless - the Dragopool Dragon, Xaldin's Heartless - the Tornadic Deathstorm, Elena's Heartless - the Electrified Skyterror, Marluxia's Heartless - the 8-Headed Pain Rose, Lea's Heartless - the Nuclear Firepain, and Aeleus's Heartless - the Volcanic Death Crystal.

So far we've defeated 7 out of 13 Heartless for each member of Organization XIII.

Laney: We're almost half way there.

Sora: Roxas is still inside me and he was part of Organization XIII.

Me: I know. But he merged with you so we won't have to fight him. I hope. The only ones we have left to destroy as Heartless are Xemnas, Xigbar, Zexion, Saïx and Luxord. And I'm willing to bet that Xemnas's Heartless is gonna be the most powerful one ever. He is Xehanort's Heartless after all.

Lea: Yeah that's true.

Xion: But I'm a Nobody and I was part of Organization XIII.

Me: Yes Xion we know that. But you have a light inside you that can pierce through the shadow of evil.

Nico: Lets not forget that Arixam is Maria's Nobody and Xnek was Ken's Nobody.

Me: That's what really surprised me. Maria and Ken didn't turn into Heartless.

Arixam: That's what really startles us Maria.

Maria: I know. You were born when I was cured thanks to the power of Tefnut.

Arixam: I know.

Kairi: And my Nobody Naminé is here. She's helping us out.

Me: I know. But I have a strong feeling that we're about to face Saïx's Heartless next.

Luan: If we do then we better be ready for him.

Rita: And I want to help you out against him.

Me: We would love to have you help Ms. Rita. We're always willing to give you a shot. You did get Lightning Powers and Super Elasticity.

Rita: That's right and I can now be in multiple places at once now.

Me: I know.

Lincoln came in and he had the mail.

Lincoln: Mail's here guys.

Me: Oh cool.

I went through it and we got a lot of neat stuff. But there was one letter that was out of the ordinary.

Me: Hmm. What's this one?

I opened it and it was a note.

Me: It's a note. (Reading)

"Dear Bloo,

This is your future wife Berry. Guess what?

I have Timmy Turner's Parents and I am holding his parents hostage.

If you want to see them alive again, you will marry me in a wedding to become mine.

I love you Bloo.

Berry."

It was a ransom note!

Me: It's a ransom note!

Lori: But who is Berry?

Me: Sounds like she's an imaginary friend that Bloo knows.

Bloo: Oh man! She is the worst! She has an insanely mad crush on me!

Me: Let me see here.

I looked up her profile and she was a pink imaginary friend only half of Bloo's size and she's a homicidal and envious psychopathic imaginary friend.

She first appeared in "Berry Scary" where she arrived at Foster's with luggage from an unknown home. She was welcomed by Frankie, but her eyes were stuck on Bloo. She instantly fell in love, and followed him everywhere he went. The first sign of her jealous personality was shown when Bloo got up from the dining room table to get cake, and another imaginary friend took his chair. Berry asked him politely to leave, but he refused. She then got angry and yelled, and the imaginary friend got up and ran.

Berry followed Bloo to his bed room, where she met Mac. When she learned that they were best friends she grew an instant hatred for Mac, and planned to get rid of him. When Bloo and Mac were outside in an attempt to break the world record for most paddle palls paddled, she arrived and cut the string with scissors, causing the ball to fly across the field. Bloo was about to retrieve it when Mac pulled out a spare. He began the paddling again, and Berry once again cut it. This time Bloo was forced to go get it, and Berry started a conversation with Mac. She drew a knife and began slashing an unknown object off screen with anger in her eyes. When she finished, she grabbed the object which were rice crispy treats, offering one to Mac. Mac, unsure about Berry, denied the offer.

Over the course of the next few days Berry would interfere with their world record plans, even putting Mac's life in danger by locking him in a freezer. Finally, Berry met Bloo in the bathroom and told him that Mac must have been getting in the way of their world record plans, and told him to work with her instead. That evening, Berry showed Bloo the world's biggest rubber band ball she had been working on, and asked if Bloo would help her with the last rubber band. The entire house was watching, until Mac arrived to stop them by cutting the last rubber band. Mac and Bloo then used a new rubber band to strap Berry to the ball, and her constant squirming caused the ball to roll back and break through the wall. She rolled off into the distance, eventually breaking the world record for longest distance traveled while strapped to the world's largest rubber band ball.

Her next and last appearance was in "Affair Weather Friends" where she disguised herself as a rich boy named Barry Bling. She was given a tour of Foster's, eventually asking Mac if she could purchase Bloo for a hundred dollars. Mac refused the offer, and "Barry Bling" kept raising his offer, eventually going to ten thousand dollars. Mac refused even this, and Berry left. On the way out the door she said that now she had nothing to do but to play with the thousands of toys he owned, including an automatic paddle ball. This caught Bloo's interest, and would sneak out of Foster's on a daily basis to play with Berry.

Eventually Mac found out about what Bloo was up to and lost stormed off to Berry's mansion to confront the two. He couldn't find them anywhere, but did find many unusual things (several Barry Bling costumes, the tied-up family who owned the mansion, and a shrine to Bloo). Eventually, Mac found the toy room, but the lights went out and a strange noise could be heard.

When they were turned back on, Mac found himself tied to the world's largest rubber band ball and was confronted by Berry, who ripped off her costume and rolled the ball onto a set of train tracks. The ball was placed just right so that if a train would be coming it would hit and kill Mac - which is just what Berry planned on! She got in the toy train and turned it on, and the train raced at Mac. Just when all hope seemed lost for the boy, Bloo arrived and didn't even notice that Mac was in danger. Finally, he realized what was going on, and Berry tossed her automatic paddle ball at him. Bloo was torn between saving Mac or taking the paddle ball. He came up with a plan and took the paddle ball, turned it on, and launched the ball at Mac. Mac grabbed onto the ball with his mouth and was pulled from the trap. Berry hit the rubber band ball and was once again strapped to it, which broke through the wall and rolled off into the distance with Berry screaming. It is unknown what happen to her afterwards whether or not she survive this time like before.

Me: Whoa! This Imaginary Friend has some serious problems!

William: Why would Berry want to kidnap Timmy's parents?

Bloo: Maybe as a bargaining chip for me to marry her. Well, Berry can have them.

Eddy: (snickers) Funny that they got captured by an imaginary friend smaller then them.

Timmy: (laughs) You said it! They're so dumb that they weren't even prepared for Berry's attack.

Nico: Soundwave, send the coordinates of where Mr. and Mrs. Turner were last spotted. We need to rescue them.

Raythor: What?! Nico, you can't be serious.

Animorphs Rachel: Please reconsider this.

Timmy: (angrily) After how my so called parents left me at Icky Vicky's mercy so many times, Berry can kill them for all I care.

We gasped at what Timmy said.

Me: Timmy that's a terrible thing to say!

Varie: Yeah they may be idiots but they are still your parents.

Wanda: Varie is right Sport. I know that your parents haven't been good to you, but you need to think about this.

Nico: That's right. I'm not a fan of them either. But we still have to save them.

Brian: Nico, this is Mr. and Mrs. Turner we're talking about here. Even if we save them, they're still not going to stop neglecting Timmy.

Nico: I know. But with great power comes great responsibility.

Spiderman: Nico's right. And it's our responsiblity to save Timmy's parents. Even if they were neglectful to him.

Chester: Come on, dude. You gotta go with.

Timmy: No way in Hell. Look, guys, I just can't save my parents after everything they've caused.

Optimus Prime: We support your choice, Timmy. Given your history with your parents, your judgment will be clouded, and will comprise the mission.

Tootie: Don't worry, guys. Me and Trixie will talk with Timmy about this.

Trixie: I guarantee that after half an hour, Timmy will join you out there.

Me: As much as I want to agree with Timmy, I'm afraid Nico has a very good point. If we don't rescue Timmy's parents we're gonna end up becoming as bad as all the villains we killed and the villains that want to kill us. Sure Timmy's parents may be idiots and they are completely uneducated but they are still people nonetheless.

Maria: You really think Timmy's gonna sit back while Berry and her goons kill his parents?

Skywarp: I don't blame him if that's the case. His parents were neglectful towards him. Me and the rest of the gang may have worked for Starscream and Megatron before meeting you guys but even we drew the line at neglecting sparklings.

Nico: I agree.

Skywarp: I'll find their location.

Skywarp scanned the area and they are at Fosters Home For Imaginary Friends.

Skywarp: They're at Fosters.

Me: Then that's where we need to go. Timmy, we'll leave you here with Tootie and Trixie. If you are up for helping us, you can. Lets roll!

We set out for Fosters.

---

We arrived at Fosters Homer For Imaginary Friends and we were hiding in the bushes and we saw Timmy's parents tied to a pole with wood around it. They were gonna get ready to burn them at the stake like back centuries ago. We saw Berry and she was a small Imaginary Friend. But we also saw a horribly grotesque Heartless with Berry. I recognized it as Saïx's Heartless.

Saïx's heartless looked like the Blair Monster from The Thing in 1982 and it had moon tentacles and Saïx's head that was half human. It had the Glowing Yellow eyes of a Heartless. It was called the Lunar Gore Travesty.

Me: What the fucking hell is that thing?

Nico: That's Saïx's Heartless. The hair is completely unmistakable.

Lea: I can't believe that Isa's heartless looked like that.

Elena: Me neither. It's horrifying.

Lea: I know. The man that once was my best friend is gone forever.

Saïx's original self, Isa, was the best friend of Lea, the original self of Axel, being the foil to his friend's zany antics. Prior to their attempt to infiltrate Hollow Bastion, Isa and Lea find Ventus. Watching Lea cheer the boy up, Isa joins his friend in sneaking in before they are thrown out of the castle by Dilan.

Years later, Isa's heart was removed from his body by Terra-Xehanort, creating Saïx.

Saïx plays a relatively important role in Organization XIII, assigning missions to all the other Organization members. Saïx is the one who gave Xemnas's orders to Axel to eliminate traitors to their Organization in Castle Oblivion. It is generally accepted by the remaining members that at this point the two planned to not only eliminate traitors, but also anyone who stood in the way of their plans, such as Vexen and Zexion. Saïx is also revealed to be the one who picked which members would be going to Castle Oblivion, namely the members suspected of being traitors, as well as anyone else who was "getting in the way".

After Axel's return from Castle Oblivion and his growing friendship with Roxas and Xion, a rift between Saïx and Axel begins to form. He eventually confronts Axel of this, as their friendship is more concrete because their original selves were best friends. Eventually, Saïx dismisses his previous plans with Axel as "just an idle fantasy", as they both have changed too much for them be friends anymore.

Working on Organization XIII's plans for Sora with Xemnas, he later challenges Roxas to a battle of will when the Keyblade wielder attempts to leave Organization XIII. He loses the battle, and Roxas escapes. Up until Xion's destruction and absorption at the hands of Roxas, Saïx views the Sora copy as nothing but a mere, hooded puppet. He even insists that the others would say "it" when referring to Xion, rather than "she".

After Xion's end, Xemnas orders Saïx to retrieve Roxas, who is on his way to the Castle that Never Was to defeat Organization XIII and free Kingdom Hearts, because he believes it will resurrect Xion. While not confronting Roxas himself, it is possible that Saïx was the one who sent the Neoshadows after Roxas, who destroys the Heartless easily.

Saïx's first appearance is in Hollow Bastion, along with all surviving and loyal Organization members to taunt Sora.

Saïx first appears in the Sandlot after Sora and company rescue Seifer from the Nobodies. Saïx appears before the trio, applauding their battle skills. He informs them of a traitor, Axel, and believes that he might be in Twilight Town somewhere. Sora insults the Organization, remarking on how they're "not a very organized Organization." Saïx is unfazed, and tells Sora to watch his back, for Axel will stop at nothing to turn him into a Heartless. Sora declares he is not worried, prompting Saïx to remark that the Organization would want nothing to happen to Sora. He also cryptically remarks that the Organization knows how to "injure a heart". He then opens a portal of darkness behind him, and Sora thinks of jumping in after him, though Saïx overhears this and advises not to do so, lest he ends up like Riku.

Sora inquires as to what he means, but Saïx immediately leaves to report to Xemnas that he succeeded in placing Sora in a state of confusion and frustration to keep him going toward their goal. Saïx also states that Axel may prove a thorn in their side, which leads to Xemnas giving him orders to deal with the renegade.

Saïx next appears in Hollow Bastion during the Heartless invasion, interrupting Axel and Sora's conversation, and forcing the traitor Nobody to flee. Saïx ensures that Axel will be rightly punished, but Sora is not mollified, his only goal being to enter the realm of darkness to rescue Kairi. His face unreadable, Saïx asks Sora to prove just how much he cares about Kairi. In response, Sora actually gets onto his knees and begs at the Nobody's feet. Seeing Sora's devotion to the Princess of Heart, Saïx sees this as a further opportunity to enrage and confuse Sora so that he might further the Organization's goal. He refuses Sora's wish, eliciting a hot fury. Bending Sora's anger to suit his own needs, Saïx convinces Sora to destroy more Heartless so that the hearts held within them are released by the Keyblade. Then they may flock to Xemnas' synthetic Kingdom Hearts, which will be all the closer to completion because of it.

At that moment, Maleficent appears, declaring with much aplomb that Kingdom Hearts will belong to her. She summons more Heartless to attack Saïx, despite Sora's protests, but Saïx calmly summons several Nobodies to destroy the attacking Heartless. Maleficent then places herself between Sora and the Nobodies, telling him to devise a way to vanquish the Organization. Swarmed by Nobodies, she is overwhelmed and disappears, allowing Saïx to resume convincing Sora to release more hearts. But before he can finish his ploy, Sora, Donald, and Goofy are rescued by a portal of darkness that swallows them up (which was Maleficent's doing).

Saïx is seen again talking to Kairi in her cell in the Castle That Never Was within the world of Nobodies. He tells her, much to her horror, that she is the "fire that feeds Sora's anger." Kairi realizes that Sora is getting lured into a trap all because of her. However, Naminé unexpectedly appears in her cell and rescues her through a portal of darkness. The two halves then begin fleeing the Castle to try and make good on their escape. Saïx soon appears and attempts to stop Kairi and Naminé, but Riku (still cloaked and in the form of Xehanort's Heartless) attacks him from behind. Saïx does a backflip in the air and lands a few feet away. Riku slams him up against the wall, intending to finish him once and for all. However, Saïx opens up a portal behind him and sinks away into the wall with a smirk.

Saïx again appears in the Castle That Never Was to Sora, who had managed to work his way through the Organization's floating fortress with the help of Donald, Goofy, Riku, and Kairi. He looks lovingly upon his Kingdom Hearts, his source of power. He tells Sora that Kairi no longer needs him and makes a cryptic remark about a "friend from the darkness." Sora is not deterred by Saïx's manipulative comments, but Saïx is not concerned. He tells Sora that the Organization's Kingdom Hearts is nearly done, pointing to the heart-shaped moon in the sky. He then enigmatically asks Sora if he can hear the euphoria of the countless hearts he has harvested. He summons more Heartless for Sora to destroy, but his attention is quickly turned to Maleficent, who has also infiltrated the castle along with Pete. He takes this in stride, wondering in an amused voice if the intrusions will ever end, and soon after vanishes to check on Kingdom Hearts.

Saïx appears to Xemnas, who is watching Kingdom Hearts come closer to completion. He asks the Superior if he can end this "charade", and Xemnas grants him permission. Sora's part in their plan is done with and he can now safely be killed. Saïx smiles savagely and remarks that he's waited so long to hear that.

Saïx awaits Sora, Donald, Goofy, Riku, and Kairi in a room with a direct view of Kingdom Hearts: Addled Impasse. He calls Sora by the name of "Roxas", saying only he could have made it this far, though Donald vehemently states that he is Sora. Saïx seems not to care, simply stating: "Different name, same fate." Then, summoning his claymore, he creates a potent shockwave with sheer strength alone. This power manages to push away Kairi and Riku back towards the entrance of the room. He then quickly erects a force field, separating them from the battle, yet doing no harm. Them taken care of, he confronts Sora, Donald, and Goofy for the final time. He finally lets his outer decorum slip away. Under the influence of the moon, he becomes savage and unrestrained, truly a model for his Berserker Nobodies.

However, despite Saïx's great strength, speed, power, and skill, he is overcome. Defeated and mortally wounded, he limps away from Sora to the ledge overlooking the moon. With the last of his strength, he asks: "Why… Kingdom Hearts… Where is my heart?" All his power gone, he now fades back into is revived in Radiant Garden, along with Lea and the rest of Ansem's apprentices save Xehanort. Young Xehanort arrives and, with Braig's assistance, takes Isa to join the new Organization.

Saïx, revealed to have been infused with a fragment of Xehanort's heart, is made a member of the new Organization. When Lea attempts to save Sora from being turned into the thirteenth member, Saïx is sent to stall Lea, much to Lea's horror.

Saïx first appears in the Keyblade Graveyard with a hooded Vexen, who had chosen to return to the Organization to continue research on his Replica Program, saying Ansem did not appreciate his abilities while Xehanort did.

Saïx later appears at the Clock Tower in Twilight Town with Lea, but with no intention of fighting him. The two talk as if they were still friends, their conversation revealing their true motives for joining the original Organization XIII; as Somebodies, they had befriended a girl only referred to as Subject X, and was held inside the castle. When she disappeared, the two became apprentices for Ansem the Wise before he too disappeared and Isa became a Nobody alongside Lea. Their entire reason for climbing the ranks of Organization XIII was to get information on Subject X and learn what happened to her, knowing full well that Xemnas, as Xehanort's Nobody, has knowledge of her predicament, but they had no luck in finding her. Saïx's anger at Axel's newfound friendship with Roxas and Xion was out of betrayal, feeling Axel had decided to forget about Subject X. Lea rebuffs, trying to persuade Saïx to leave the new Organization, but Saïx retorts by saying Roxas is gone forever too. Saïx and Lea part ways fully expecting to battle one another at the fated place.

This ends up being true as Lea and Kairi fight both Saïx and another member before Sora intervenes. Saïx overpowers him, and Lea once again tries to persuade his old friend to stop, until Xemnas arrives and berates Lea for his treason. Saïx simply watches as Xemnas mercilessly attacks both Lea and the other member (revealed to be Xion) before Roxas arrives to save them. Xemnas kidnaps Kairi, leaving Saïx to deal with their enemies. Sora, Roxas, and Xion fight and defeat Saïx. When Lea approaches Saïx, the latter asks why he looks sad. Lea responds by commenting on what the Organization has reduced Saïx to. Saïx once again reminds Lea of his betrayal, not to the Organization, but to him, as he befriended Roxas and Xion while abandoning their goals after everything Saïx had done to try and find her. Lea assures him he never forgot, which Saïx knew deep down, allowing his jealousy to get the better of him. He fades away in Lea's arms, being called by his real name before being reborn as his original self.

Through a Secret Report, it was revealed he was actually a key part of the Guardians of Lights' victory; having met Even, both expressed a desire to atone for their past actions. Since Saïx was already in the real Organization XIII, he had the ability to bring Even in as a Nobody once again, the latter willing to sacrifice his new life to get access to his Replica Program, which would allow Roxas, Xion, and Naminé to become human and therefore coexist with their original selves.

Me: I just can't believe that this is what he became. And Organization XIII had him in their plans to destroy the universe.

Nico: I know.

Me: Lets go!

We fired energy blasts and created a smokescreen and The Flash moved with incredible speed and freed the Turners.

Berry: Stop them!

The smokescreen vanished and we were standing in front of Berry with the Turner's in our protection.

Berry: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! (Seductively) Hello Bloo.

Bloo: I'm not your boyfriend!

Me: That's right Berry.

Saïx: Lea.

Lea: Hello Isa. How nice to see you again.

At the estate, Timmy, Trixie, and Tootie were watching a Godzilla movie. Timmy was watching the action with interest, while Tootie and Trixie's gazes were anywhere but the TV.

Timmy: Godzilla and King Kong. You two are missing the smack down.

Trixie: No, you're missing the smack down.

Tootie: Which stinks, because your parents are your responsibility, not JD's, and definitely not Berry's.

Timmy: Girls, you just don't understand. My parents are the reason Icky Vicky tormented me for so many years. You have no idea of all the trouble that they've caused. I'm not rescuing them, okay? Not now, not ever.

Tootie: You don't have to forgive them, Timmy. But saving them is the right thing to do.

Timmy: Give me one good reason why I should rescue them.

Trixie: Because Ohana means family. And family means no one gets left behind.

Timmy started to realize that Trixie and Tootie were right.

---

We were facing the Lunar Gory Travesty and Berry.

Me: This Heartless form is perfect for you Saïx. It really brings out your personality: Cruel, Malicious and intending to kill everyone like the monster you have become.

Lunar Gore Travesty: I don't know why all of you are trying to stop us. We hate Timmy Turner's parents just like all of you do.

Carly Beth: But to kill the two of them, even after everything they caused?!

Berry: Why not? We don't like Mr. and Mrs. Turner. You all don't like Mr. and Mrs. Turner. So us killing them will be a favor for Timmy. Unless Bloo decides to marry me, of course.

Bloo: Fat chance you pink freak!

Lea: Just out of curiosity, Saïx. What do you think Berry's gonna do with you once she gets Bloo? I doubt she's gonna make you her best man. Once she gets what she wants, she's gonna toss you aside.

Lunar Gore Travesty: Like you tossed me aside?

Lea: You and I both made decisions that led up to this point. What matters, Isa, is your next move. And I'm willing to bet that underneath that Heartless shell is the old you somewhere.

Lunar Gore Travesty: He's gone forever. Just like you all will be!

Me: I don't think so you freak!

We powered up and transformed.

Me: Things are now totally different than when we fought the last time Saïx. We're now far more powerful than ever before. Lets get them!

We went at the Lunar Gore Travesty and Berry and we punched and kicked them all over the place.

Luan called out her Claymore she got called the Lunatic.

Lunar Gore Travesty: So you now still use my claymore Luan.

Luan: That's right and I'm going to send you back to the Moon! (Laughs) Get it? But seriously, I'm going to kill you again!

Luan bashed him in the head with his Claymore and pulverized his head with indiscriminate fury. She fired a powerful blast of moonlight at the Lunar Gore Travesty and it burned him all over.

Rita fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over

the place.

Then suddenly Timmy appeared and kicked him in the face.

Mac: Alright, Timmy!

Luan: I knew he'd join in on the fun!

Lunar Gore Travesty (to Timmy): You fool. You could've let your parents burn. But instead, you chose to save them. Why?

Timmy: They may be my stupid parents and they have left me at the mercy of Icky Vicky, but that doesn't mean that they are still my parents.

Luan bashed the Lunar Gore Travesty in the stomach and kicked him in his huge mouth and bashed him with the claymore again. She slammed it into him with devastating force and smashed him with even more devastating force.

---

Eddy fired a massive blast of light at the Lunar Gore Travesty and it hit him and burned him.

I punched him in the face and knocked out some teeth.

Me: You are just the lowest of the lowest Saïx! You killed so many innocent people all for your own selfish gains to destroy the entire universe!

Laney: That's right! You make me sick just looking at you!

Luan bashed him again.

Thrust: Lets get him with our combos and Final Smashes!

Luan: You got it Thrust!

Thrust: Lets get him! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back jet engine and it enabled a powerful missile launcher to pop out of him and more missiles were there.

Skywarp: Lets get him! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Decepticon Cyber Planet Key went into his back and more missiles and more heat-seeking missiles popped out.

G1 Thrust and Skywarp: MISSILE FIRESTORM BARRAGE!

They fired numerous missiles at the Lunar Gory Travesty and they hit him all at once and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Luan: Lets get him mom! I'll start!

Luan flew at the Lunar Gore Travesty and flew into the air.

Luan: CRESCENT MOONLIGHT SLASH!

Luan flew to him and formed a powerful energy crescent moon blade and she swung her Claymore and slashed the Lunar Gore Travesty right down the middle.

Rita: My turn! LIGHTNING STORM PUNISHMENT!

Rita fired a massive blast of lightning and it slammed into the Lunar Gore Travesty and it made him explode.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Saïx was killed instantly in the explosion and then he was sucked into the portal into the river of fire.

Lea: Goodbye old friend.

The fight with Berry was a rough one. I punched her in the face and Bloo kicked her in the face.

Carly Beth fired a massive barrage of razor sharp flower petals and cut Berry good.

Lola and Lana punched and kicked Berry all over the place.

Me: Lets finish this! Combo and Final Smash time!

Carly Beth: You got it J.D.! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and it enhanced her flower and water powers 100-fold.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) Lets do this mates!

Jetfire turned into Cybertron Jetfire.

Cybertron Jetfire: CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his back and a powerful laser cannon popped out.

Carly Beth and Jetfire: LASER FLOWER CUTTERSTORM!

Carly Beth fired a massive storm of flower petals and Cybertron Jetfire fired a massive energy cannon blast from his back cannon. They blasted and shredded Berry.

Mac: Lets get this monster! POWER OF IMAGINATION AND FRIENDSHIP!

Mac thought of everyone he knows and loves and he fired a massive blast of energy and the spirits and power of everyone he knows appeared in the blast and it hit Berry and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Bloo: Lets show her! BLUE BURST BOMB!

Bloo fired a massive blue energy bomb and it slammed into Berry and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Berry was knocked down and she was defeated.

I picked her up.

Me: Berry I think you need a nice long stay in our newest prison.

We sent Berry to the Jupiter Prison for Imaginary Fiends. Her cellmate was Bendy.

Nico: Berry and Saïx, you have failed this whole universe.

Me: They sure have.

Then we faced Timmy's parents.

Jetfire (to Timmy's parents): Someday, you two are gonna have to repay your debt to us. The day when it comes time to choose sides.

Mrs. Turner: Between all of you and the Legion of Doom?

Thrust: No. Between your own wants and needs and your own son. (to Mr. Turner) And I think it would be best if no one else at Dimmesdale knew about this little rescue. After all, you do want Dinkleberg to believe that you and your wife escaped on your own, right?

Timmy: Listen, guys. Thanks for convincing me to save my parents.

Trixie: No problem, Timmy.

Me: I'm glad they helped you out.

Mac: (To the viewers) Neglectful Parents are always a problem and to all bad parents out there, if you mess with the safety of children, Team Loud Phoenix Storm is coming for you.

Me: You said it Timmy.

Timmy's mom and dad were placed on supervised probation for their neglect on Timmy. But if they try anything stupid again, it's prison time.

* * *

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: That fiend! Using Timmy's stupid dimwitted parents as bargaining chips!?

Xenia: She is a Yandere in every sense of the word!

Koragg: The race is about to start.

Darcy: We'll probably see Berry at the finish line.

Me: Yeah. Lets get ready.

We got ready.

We were ready for the race.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another most amazing race event everyone! Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing treat for you all today. We are on an ocean planet made entirely out of Eggnog. Yummy. And we are going to race around from this point to the South Pole of the planet and with us we have our very own legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their archenemies in the Masters of Evil! You ready for a good race J.D.?

Me: You bet I am Billy!

Qin: We all are!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit as always! Lets get it on!

Kristy: Racers on your marks…

We revved up our engines.

Kristy: GET SET…

We were ready.

Kristy: (WAVES THE GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

We zoomed out of the garage and onto the endless ocean of Eggnog and we were off!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Viceroy: Eat my dust!

Me: Or eat Eggnog!

We zoomed on the endless oceans of eggnog and man of man were we going.

Qin: Wow! The oceans go on forever!

Celica: This is amazing!

Touma: It sure is! Wow! I was expecting maybe giant sticks of cinnamon or something like whipped cream or something but it's just endless Eggnog.

Xaldin: This is an eggnog planet.

Yost Whirlwind: What did you expect?

Me: I think he means having all that with this world. But it's just all eggnog.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But it's still good stuff.

May: Anyone got eyes on Berry?

Eli: (Concentrates) Negative. Nothing yet.

Me: She must be waiting for us after we finish the race.

Bloo: Well I'm really going to let her have it later on.

Xenia: All of us are!

Camie: Yep.

Nico: We should be just about there.

Maria: I see the finish line!

Me: I see it too!

Camie: Yep.

Me: EAT MY EGGNOG!

ZOOM!

Billy Natson: And here comes the winner of the race!

ZOOM!

It was Lincoln Loud, Alizarin Bubblegum, Sweet Leaf, me and Zuria to cross first! ALL AT THE SAME TIME!

Qin: WHOA!

Billy Natson: And it's Lincoln Loud, Alizarin Bubblegum, Sweet Leaf, J.D. Knudson and Zuria!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: But we still have Berry to deal with.

Eli: I sense her in that building there.

He pointed to the building.

Zhalia: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at it.

Berry WAS FUMING AND RAGING MAD!

Then the spirits of the Teen Titans, Chaotic Monsters and Hogwarts Houses came and swirled around her and then they laughed at her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then a huge deluge of melted marshmallows fell on her and splattered all over her and then we landed.

Me: NOW THAT is how you make an entrance.

Berry: Not happy to see me?

Common Cold: After what you did? Hell no!

Crud: You're going to prison where you belong!

Bloo: And we are NEVER Going to be in love!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: No one will get Bloo! Not even you!

Then Marluxia, Titania, Grodd, Gator Ghoul, Baron Mordo, White Lightning, Amora the enchantress, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ben Ravencroft, David Cain, Neopolitan, Vathek, Constructicon Devastator, Yost Pyro, Evil Cut Man, Marina Del Ray, Evil Drill Man, Judge, Heart, and Windfall appeared.

Nico: Marluxia, Titania, Grodd, Gator Ghoul, Baron Mordo, White Lightning, Amora the enchantress, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ben Ravencroft, David Cain, Neopolitan, Vathek, Constructicon Devastator, Yost Pyro, Evil Cut Man, Marina Del Ray, Evil Drill Man, Judge, Heart, and Windfall.

Marluxia: Congrats on the race, guys!

Titania: Who won?

Lincoln: Me, J.D., Alizarin Bubblegum, Sweet Leaf, and Zuria.

Gator Ghoul: Congrats to you guys then.

Me: Thanks. It was awesome.

Grodd: (to Nico) We heard you put an end to Dracula.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Baron Mordo: Nice job doing that.

Nico: Thanks. It was cool.

Chef Swinegang Pork then appeared.

Me: Back for another round I see Chef.

Chef Swinegang Pork: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Chef Swinegang Pork: Eggnog sure is tasty, huh?

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Layla Williams, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Kairi, Namine, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - Nico's rescue on Dagobah and Battling Dracula

Marluxia was first.

Marluxia: (to Layla) Nico's rescue was on Dagobah. He Battled Dracula there.

Layla Williams: They sure did and it was epic! After the terrible stunt that Dracula pulled with Santa and Mrs. Claus he had this coming!

Fluttershy: He sure did and what he did to those adorable little elves makes me so angry!

Tornado Bolt: Yeah me too! They are so cute!

Stealth Elf: I'm glad he is gone now.

Kairi: That monster had it coming for what he did.

Namine: And more.

Marluxia: That's for sure! And I had no idea that you guys faced him before Nico joined the team. Lets do it!

Layla Williams used the Nature Fruit Basket Lockseed and got a Fruit Scythe and she read a verse and they fired waves of fruit and vegetables and smashed him all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Fabia, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, She Hulk, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Battling Another Aquila Undead Zodiarts

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) Nico, Volcana's team, Larxene's team, and the others did good battling Another Aquila Undead Zodiarts. And Another Larxene too.

Fabia: They sure did and I was not expecting the Another Aquila Undead Zodiarts To be the Sailor Soldier for the planet Dagobah.

Rarity: It was really strange darlings. But at least we saved them both.

Sweetie Belle: And the Another Larxene was really electrifying too.

Gill Grunt: I thought it was awesome myself.

She Hulk: It sure was cool.

Titania: Yeah it sure was. Boy you guys are finding Sailor Soldiers of all the awesome planets of Star Wars. Lets do it!

Fabia used the Jewel Fruit Lockseed and got a Jewel Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of light and smashed her all over and they fired waves of light and jewels, water and ice and smashed her down.

---

## Donkey Kong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Superman, Flash, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Lincoln's rescue

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him battling Camille Jockerson. (growls) Please tell me she's not related to Jock Jockerson!

Donkey Kong: No thank goodness. But she was a REALLY NASTY piece of work.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah she was the worst ever Queen Bee we have ever seen.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy she sure was. That girl has a heart as black as night.

Sunburn: She sure does and in the end she has no soul. But we sent her to the Charon Reform School.

Superman: But with a powerful curse. If she doesn't change she gets the 24K Statue.

Flash: That's for sure.

Grodd: I agree there. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong: HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

Donkey Kong used the Coconut Lockseed and enhanced his Coconut Shooter and he fired numerous coconut bombs and he read a verse and fired waves of coconuts and smashed him all over the place and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

Becca Chang, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shaggy, Scooby Doo, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - Meeting a Ghostrick Mummy Gene-slammer

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) I heard you guys met a Ghostrick Mummy Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Becca Chang: Her name is Dina Mabrouk and she is from Egypt. She knows a lot about Egypt and is also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Applejack: Yeah and she stopped Killjoy Huggins.

Gator Ghoul: What did that Killjoy do this time?

Apple Bloom: It's not what he did but what Pablo and Anderson did.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Bastet Taniynalwaqt: (Egyptian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. We already heard a memory Bastet had with Lincoln and it was about putting a stop to Lisa, but Dina, what story did you have with Lincoln?

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) That's something I've never forgotten. One time, Lincoln and I were heading straight for the cafeteria for lunch, but then, we suddenly heard screams coming from there. We opened the door and we saw Pablo and Anderson trashing the place and hurting the students and teachers, I got so mad, I fired mummy bandages at them and they were so wrapped up tight, they both looked like mummies. Principal Huggins refused to say anything to us, but Mrs. Johnson did and she told us that Pablo and Anderson went on a rampage and they attacked everyone in the cafeteria including her, while Principal Huggins was busy with trying to impress Superintendent Chen. I was so fired up, I wanted to call Superintendent Chen and get that rule-stickler tossed out on his toupee, but Lincoln immediately called his mom, and let's just say that when she was done, Principal Huggins was left cowering like a scared little wimp.

We cheered.

Nico: Whoa, that was some awesome work apprehending those two butt-faces, Dina! Plus, Lincoln had to call in the big guns, if he was in there that day and got hurt and Principal Huggins ignored him and left him bleeding like that, you know what happens when he makes Mama Loud mad if her only son was left in that condition and by Principal Huggins no less?

Rita: That's right. Plus, he's still on thin ice with me when he tried to get rid of the kids and J.D., and all for that comic book contest Lincoln and Clyde were eager to win.

Nicholette Torrington: Killjoy Huggins was on thin ice with all of us that day, it's bad enough that he's a killjoy to the students, but to find out he's also given Lincoln a hard time, I was so tempted to call Superintendent Chen and get that rule-stickling grouch fired and tossed out on his ugly toupee!

Me: Yikes, it sounds like Huggins has been on your list ever since you all saw him giving Lincoln a hard time.

Gabrielle Chevalier: He is. But, ever since that restaurant incident, he's now off for good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gator Ghoul: Boy that Killjoy just knows how to make peoples lives miserable huh?

Flashwing: You got that right. But if you mess with Rita there will be hell to pay.

Shaggy: Like yeah there will!

Scooby Doo: Reah!

Gator Ghoul: Huggins needs to be taught a lesson. Lets do it!

Becca used the Nature Fruit Lockseed and got a nature scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of spirits of animals and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy, apples, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and pebbles and smashed him down.

# Eli Winston Bullock, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, J.D. Knudson, Spiderman, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Evelyn's first ever Ambassador Mission and Battling the Tarantula Undead, Giraffa Undead, Caucasus Undead and Paradoxa Undead and Another Ultimate Rath as well as meeting the Blade Team and destroying Hajime's Undead Power

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Evelyn's first ever Ambassador Mission involved Battling the Tarantula Undead, Giraffa Undead, Caucasus Undead and Paradoxa Undead and Another Ultimate Rath with you and the others. She also met the Blade Team and destroyed Hajime's Undead Power.

Eli: Boy that was so awesome and we really let those Undead Creeps have it.

Me: We sure did. But the shocking part was the Another Ultimate Rath. That was my friend Victoria Cunningham. She was a girl I knew that was ABSOLUTELY Hellbent on revenge on a bully that I hate with every fiber of my being.

Baron Mordo: What did that bully do?

Me: Well her name was Erin Mertins and she was one of the worst. She HATED people like Victoria because she was prettier than her. And one time in Junior Prom, Erin did a REALLY HORRIBLE Prank on her and splattered her all over with steak blood, garbage and rotten eggs and posted humiliating naked photos of her for EVERYONE to see! I knew it was her doing and I walked over to Erin and punched her hard in the face and knocked out all of her teeth! Ever since that day Victoria was HELLBENT on getting revenge on Erin and wasn't going to stop till she got it!

Baron Mordo: That is horrible!

Me: No shit! But if I ever see Erin I will kill her.

Twilight Sparkle: What she did was HORRIBLE!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there! Erin is a cruel girl!

Spyro: But J.D. got Erin expelled and sent to prison for bullying. Now Erin wants revenge on him.

Me: Let her try Spyro. Let her try.

Spiderman: But what Erin did to her was awful! And quite frankly I don't blame Victoria for wanting revenge on her for what she did.

Baron Mordo: Me neither. Lets do it!

Eli used a Dagobah Fruit Lockseed and got a Swamp Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of Force Lightning and energy and smashed him all over and we fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Princess Frosta, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wonder Woman, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - Billy crying over what happened during these last few days

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) Billy was crying over people attacking Christmas during these last few days. Not that I blame him.

Princess Frosta: I don't blame him one bit either. Billy may be an idiot but he has a really good heart and loves Christmas even though he said he mostly celebrates Hanukah.

Pinkie Pie: It's true. Billy said so himself. He likes both Christmas and Hanukah.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I'm glad he likes both Holidays.

Featherweight: Me too.

Sprocket: Boy anyone that likes both holidays like that is awesome.

Wonder Woman: Same here. But Billy was really crying hard and Mandy opened up her heart even more. She even smiled for him on her own accord.

White Lightning: That's good! As long as it's not against her will then everything will be fine. Lets do it!

Princess Frosta used the Ice Fruit Lockseed and got an Ice Scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of ice and smashed her all over and they fired waves lightning, gears and metal and smashed her down.

## Sakura Avalon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Captain Marvel, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - A Planet Made of Egg Nog

Amora the Enchantress was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) You guys are racing in A Planet Made of Egg Nog. Personally, you guys haven't raced in a while.

Sakura Avalon: It sure has been a while since we raced. But on a planet made of Egg Nog and that is really cool.

Rainbow Dash: And it's really tasty. But thank goodness it doesn't have any brandy or schnapps's in it.

Scootaloo: Or else we would be drunk as loons.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Captain Marvel: And before a big race like this? No : That is the last thing anyone would want to see. But during the Christmas Season you should see how much Egg Nog Dark drinks.

Sakura Avalon: How much does he drink?

Amora: He drinks 50 cartons a day!

They gasped!

Sakura Avalon: GOOD GRAVY! That's a lot!

Amora: I know! Every time we go to the grocery store he cleans all the shelves of it and buys all they got. He can't get enough of the stuff! But like J.D.'s daughter Mary he gets stronger from it instead of getting fat. Lets do it!

Sakura used the Lightning Fruit Lockseed and got a Lightning Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed her all over and they fired waves of energy and lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

## Ax of the Andalites, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Velma, Daphne, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - Egg Nog is awesome and tasty but really fattening

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) (Electrified Voice) Ax, if you haven't already tasted Egg Nog yet, it's awesome and tasty. But really fattening too.

Ax: I actually have tasted Egg Nog before and it's really good. But I don't drink it that often.

Starlight Glimmer: It's really good stuff. But you can't have too much of it or it will hurt your health.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: Yeah but it's still good stuff too.

Velma: I agree there too.

Daphne: Same with me. It's good stuff too.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Boy it sure is. I heard that Sasuke got drunk from it.

Ax: Boy he sure did! He can't get enough Egg Nog and in the end he gets drunk from it.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Boy no kidding! He sure loves Egg Nog. Lets do it!

Ax used the Skull Smash Fruit Lockseed and got a skull hammer and he read a verse and fired waves of skulls and smashed him all over the place and they fired waves of skulls, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hex Girls, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - Timmy's Dad LOVES Egg Nog and we did not expect Berry to come back for revenge

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Timmy's Dad LOVES Egg Nog. And we didn't expect Berry to come back for revenge.

Shannon: Me neither! I can't believe that insane lovesick fiend who kidnapped Timmy's Parents just to get Bloo to be her boyfriend came back! Also Timmy's Dad is really drinking the stuff down.

Princess Luna: He sure is. I think it's cool he loves Egg Nog.

Moondust: Yeah it sure is and it's tasty too.

Snowdrop: I'm literally amazed there is a planet like this and it smells and tastes awesome.

Gari: It sure does.

Blackout: We all are amazed that there is a planet like this.

Thorn: It sure is cool though.

Misty Tredwell: And I love egg nog but I only have a little bit.

Ben Ravencroft: I don't blame you guys. Lets do it!

Shannon used a dark fruit Lockseed and got a dark magic sword and she read a verse and fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Batman, Ra's Al Ghul, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Berry is one screwed up Fiend

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) Berry is one screwed up Fiend. Especially after how she kidnapped Timmy's parents before.

Lady Palutena: You got that right and Timmy said that he couldn't care less if they died at her hands. Especially after all the idiotic things they did and with leaving him with that evil monster Icky Vicky.

Princess Celestia: I don't blame him for being mad like that at them for all that. But everyone gave him a really harsh reprimanding for it.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. That was a really well deserved talking to.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Even though many of us weren't with the team before that, it was still a good talking to.

Spotlight: Yeah that was a crazy adventure. But Berry deserves to be locked up.

Batman: But after what she was doing she needs the Black Gates.

Ra's Al Ghul: That is true detective. She deserves this fate.

David Cain: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena used the Light fruit Lockseed and got a Light sword and she read a verse and fired waves of light and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Nathalie VS Neapolitan

---

Neapolitan wass next.

Nathalie: The Blade team went through an absolute nightmare at the hands of Hiroshi.

Neapolitan nodded in agreement.

Nathalie: Yeah that was awful.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Konata Izumi vs Vathek

---

Vathek was next.

Vathek: A planet made of egg nog is really cool!

Konata: It sure is!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mothra 2019 VS Constructicon Devastator

---

Constructicon Devastator was next.

Devastator: I hope Berry gets what's coming to her.

Mothra 2019: You better believe she will. And it will hurt.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Elizabeth Swann VS Yost Pyro

---

Yost Pyro was next.

Yost Pyro: Boy that Berry has a lot of serious problems.

Elizabeth Swann: Yeah no kidding and we dealt with her before.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Crag VS Evil Cut Man

---

Evil Cut Man was next.

Evil Cut Man: I did not expect Dracula to make a return!

Crag: None of us did! But at least he is gone for good.

Evil Cut Man: Indeed.

Crag: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed Evil Cut Man down.

## Princess Shirahoshi VS Marina Del Ray

Marina Del Ray was next.

Marina: Have you ever seen a planet like this?

Princess Shirahoshi: Never but it's awesome to swim in. Tasty too.

Marina: It sure is.

Shirahoshi fired waves energy and smashed her down.

## Buster Bunny VS Evil Drill Man

Evil Drill Man was next.

Evil Drill Man: I wonder if we'll find anymore planets like this.

Buster: I have a feeling we will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Cia VS The Judge

The Judge was next.

The Judge: This planet is judged delicious.

Cia: It sure is!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Blackfire VS Heart

---

Heart was next.

Heart: Egg Nog is really good here too.

Blackfire: Boy it sure is awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Julie Kane VS Windfall

---

Windfall was next.

Windfall: Is Egg Nog one of your favorites?

Julie Kane: It sure is and it's so delicious.

Windfall: Especially with natural nutmeg on it.

Julie fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chef Swinegang Pork

---

Chef Swinegang Pork was next.

Nico: The chef is about to become dinner.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords for the Dark World Goth Girls in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Dark World Duel Disks, but the color schemes are black with accents matching the colors of the Dark World Duel Monsters, and the arm blades resembles a demon's wing, and they'll also have Dark World duel decks, along with Dark World Spell and Trap Cards. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets do it!

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Nico: Time to fry this pork!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER! BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

They had said weapons ready for action and charged them up. They fired waves of energy and elements and they blasted him down and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was dead!

Nico: Chef Swinegang Pork you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Berry: (does puppy eyes) You wouldn't hurt. a cute imaginary friend, would you?

Gia: An imaginary friend? Of course not.

Tsukasa: You? Hell yes!

Me: And another thing, those puppy eyes are absolutely pathetic.

Kamen Ride: Drive!

Kamen Ride: Mach!

Kamen Ride: Chaser!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Tsukasa turned into Drive and Daiki summoned clones of the Build and Drive Teams.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! AMERICAN TURBO!

They turned into the Turbo Rangers from America!

Qin: YEAH!

We went at her and pulverized her into dust!

Octopunch, Seaspray, Maria and Bev used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Octopunch's torch gun, Seaspray's laser guns and Maria and Bev's powers 100-fold.

Octopunch and Maria: TORCH WATER BARRAGE!

Bev Bighead and Seaspray: TOAD LASER MISSILE STORM!

SNOT ROCKETS OF PUKE and Common Cold: SNOT ROCKETS

OF PUKE!

Techno Buttkicking Force and Technus: TECHNO BUTTKICKING FORCE BLAST!

Tamaran Cat Storm and Katnappe: TAMARAN CAT STORM SURPRISE!

Dark Cheese Mayhem and Roquefort: DARK CHEESE BARRAGE!

Wind Jungle Force and Xaldin: WHIRLWIND SPEAR STORM!

Wind of the Overworld and Whirlwind: TORNADOES OF OVERWORLD WRATH!

Danian of Earth and Koragg: EARTHQUAKE OF DANIAN FURY!

Fire of Underworld and Molten Man: FIRESTORM OF THE INFERNAL UNDERWORLD!

Water of Mipedians and King Shark: MIPEDIAN MAELSTROM SHOT!

Hogwarts Magic and Tala: MAGIC OF HOGWARTS BURST!

Dark Magician Girl Force and The Crud: BURNING MAGIC FORCE SHOT!

Scandinavian Ice Storm and Mike Rochip: ICE STORM OF NORWAY!

Plants of France and LeQuack: PARIS FURY BLAST!

Goofy Shenanigans of Cheese and Cheese Monster: CHEESE OF MAYHEM!

Sun Princess and Yost Whirlwind: WHIRLWIND SUN BLAST!

Honor of Fire and Evil Luxord: HONOR TIME SHOT!

Gullwings of Darkness and Warp: GULLWING DARKNESS BLAST!

Stars of the Fox and Utomodachi: STAR FOX STORM!

Songbirds of The Song and Virgo Zodiarts: VIRGO SONGBIRD BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Bloo, Mac, Lola, Laney and Lincoln: IMAGINARY JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: EGGNOG ELEMENT STYLE: EGGNOG BLASTER!

Jessica Shannon: EGGNOG STING STYLE: EGGNOG WASPS!

Peni Parker: EGGNOG WEB STYLE: EGGNOG SPIDERS!

Entrapta: EGGNOG LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO EGGNOG BOLT!

Perfuma: EGGNOG NATURE STYLE: EGGNOG ROSES!

Frosta: EGGNOG ICE STYLE: ICE EGGNOG SNOWFLAKES!

Shantae: EGGNOG MAGIC STYLE: EGGNOG SWIRL!

Akko: EGGNOG STAR STYLE: STARRY EGGNOG SHOWERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Eggnog attacks.

Lincoln and his harem: EGGNOG FINAL SMASH: EGGNOG TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive eggnog tsunami and the blasts all hit Berry and smashed her down into dust!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and it turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and tied Berry up.

Lincoln: You're heading right back to the nuthouse, you psychotic Imaginary Fiend!

Nico: And this time, you ain't getting out again. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Apollyon to deal with, and that warmongering knight and her legion should be arriving… right now!

?: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Masters of Evil, you will all pay for ruining my plans to plunge the world into a new age of war!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large

yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Nicole: (Growls Angrily) I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Apollyon, or I'll hunt down and destroy your entire legion!

A figure clad in armor and a gigantic broadsword came out, it was Apollyon, leader of the Blackstone Legion, and with her is the entire Blackstone Legion.

Apollyon: You all have some nerve in ruining my plans, all your talk of peace is sickening me, all I desire is nothing more than to plunge the world into a new age of war, and both of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil, are ruining it. Now, we shall kill you all and the world will be plunged into war and darkness. Kill them!

The Blackstone Legion advanced to kill us, but Lincoln summoned his massive collection of harem-themed greatswords and they proceeded to cut down the Blackstone Legion one by one until all of them are dead for good and their spirits sent to The Black Gates.

Gabrielle Chevalier: Excellent job, Lincoln. Now, all that's left is Apollyon.

Suddenly, Gabrielle Chevalier's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with clocks, stars, and sauropods, she unholstered her massive Dialga-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Apollyon, she left dark blue energy, clocks, stars, and sauropods with every step.

Gabrielle Chevalier: I will never forgive for what you've done in your world, Apollyon, you've shown no remorse for the thousands of lives that were lost because of you, you never desired peace, all you ever wanted was war. But, war has led to nothing more than destruction, but that's something that a warmonger like yourself wouldn't understand, but there's one thing you'll never escape from: your own death by our hands.

Suddenly, Gabrielle Chevalier was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars and clocks surrounding the vortex, there's an army of sauropods, and the Legendary Pokemon of Time, Dialga, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gabrielle Chevalier emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gabrielle Chevalier grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with clocks, stars, and sauropods surrounding her, she has Dialga emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on sauropod earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Dialga with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her dark blue sauropod-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird

Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gabrielle Chevalier has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with clocks, stars, and sauropods on the coattails, and on the back is Dialga and he's surrounded by clocks. Suddenly, Gabrielle Chevalier felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive indigo blue angel wings with blue tips on the large dark blue feathers and stars grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Gabrielle Chevalier's massive Dialga-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, clocks, stars, and sauropods, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dialga's Time God Temporal Greatsword of Temporal Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and The Legendary Time Pokemon, Dialga, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large sauropod heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large sauropod heads and a large dark blue gem below the sauropod heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Dialga's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Dialga that said, "Gabrielle Chevalier, Gene-Slammer of Dialga, The Legendary Time Pokemon, The Chrono-Strategist of Dialga, Member of The Legendary Pokemon Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Time and Temporal Forces, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Selene Emperyous and The Emperyous Sisters, Friend of Elizabeth Guillaume, Michaela Amaryllis, and Danielle Azvameth, Smasher of Dark Lori, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Time, Stars, and Sauropods"

ガブリエル・シュヴァリエ、ディアルガのジーンスラマー、伝説の時のポケモン、ディアルガのクロノストラテジスト、伝説のポケモンジーンスラマーのメンバー、時間と時間の力の強力なマスター、愛する未来の妻、リンカーンラウドの守護天使セレーネ エンペリアスとエンペリアス シスターズ、エリザベス・ギヨーム、ミカエラ・アマリリス、ダニエル・アズヴァメス の友人、ダークロリのスマッシャー、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびマスター時間、星、竜脚類の

Gabrielle Chevalier has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAUROPOD-DIALGA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA TEMPORAL TIME POKEMON SAUROPOD ANGEL OF DIVINE TEMPORAL TIME POKEMON JUSTICE AND DIVINE TEMPORAL TIME POKEMON LOVE!

We were amazed by Gabrielle Chevalier's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Apollyon saw it, she ran at Gabrielle Chevalier and planned to kill her with her gigantic broadsword, but Gabrielle Chevalier blocked her attack, and she fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with clocks, time, stars, and sauropods at her, she went flying, but this really got her big time.

Nico: Whoa, now Gabrielle's transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln: And Apollyon's about to feel the true wrath of Dialga's champion, and Gabrielle, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Gabrielle Chevalier: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Temporal Time Sauropod Pokemon and Divine Temporal Time Sauropod Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this warmongering knight down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Gabrielle, and now that her legion is gone, this'll make things much easier.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Gabrielle Chevalier.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your selfish warmongering has gone unpunished for far too long, Apollyon, and now, you shall pay the ultimate price: your life!

Gabrielle Chevalier and Lincoln went after Apollyon, who tried to cut them down with her gigantic broadsword, but they dodged all of her attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, and Mermaids at Apollyon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her, and they were angering her even more.

Then, Gabrielle Chevalier used Dialga's signature move, Roar of Time, as she'd formed a black and purple ball and it fired a powerful black, purple, and white energy beam and it hit Apollyon and it exploded with incredible power.

Nico: Whoa, this is incredible!

Me: So awesome!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Gabrielle Chevalier, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Dialga's Temporal Pokemon Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark blue with purple accents on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Legendary Time Pokemon, Dialga, surrounded by clocks etched on the sides, and a gold gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Leona Elementaldraco fired blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, and elemental forces at Apollyon and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and she was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Apollyon, and with two swift swings of his massive greatsword, he disarmed her and he stabbed her in her black heart. Then, Lincoln's massive greatsword suddenly began sucking out Apollyon's life-force and her powers and abilities and Lincoln assimilated them and made them his own, and the rainbow gem embedded in the large white angel face glowed black as it sent Apollyon's spirit to The Black Gates, and Lincoln removed his massive greatsword and all that's left of Apollyon was nothing but a desiccated corpse in armor. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Gabrielle Chevalier holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln's massive harem-themed greatsword collection vanished again, and Gabrielle Chevalier's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive dark blue wolf tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Gabrielle Chevalier: Serves you right, you warmongering savage. Thanks for helping me destroy Apollyon and her Blackstone Legion, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gabrielle.

Suddenly, Gabrielle Chevalier wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gabrielle Chevalier's face, they kissed passionately as Gabrielle Chevalier's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Dialga flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Gabrielle Chevalier came back to us as the display and Dialga vanished.

Nico: Wow, that was one epic and bloody battle you fought against Apollyon, but she had no chance, and without her Blackstone Legion, that was really awesome. Plus, what did we just see, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That was another new ability of my massive greatsword, Nico, if I drove the blade right into a villain's chest and it hits their heart, it begins sucking out their life-force, powers, and abilities, and I wind up assimilating the powers and abilities of that villain, and the rainbow gem embedded in the forehead of the white angel face glows black and sends their soul to The Black Gates.

Me: Whoa, now that's really crazy!

Nico: Crazy, but still awesome. Next time, we got to have some abilities put into our greatswords and test them out on the next villain we fight, and you know who we're meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Makoto Haruki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Nekomusume for Day 16 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Nicholette Torrington: We only got Silvia Excelsior, Scarlet Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, and I, who still have to get those treasures, and for the last day, for me, I hope The Dark World Duel Monsters themselves show up.

Giselle Harrington: Same here.

The other Dark World Goth Girls agreed on the same thing.

White Lightning: That's one imaginary fiend locked up.

Amora: I sure am gonna miss Kazuma though.

10,000 Volt Ghost: But we'll see him again.

Ben Ravencroft: Now, let's celebrate!

David Cain: With more eggnog!

Me: First lets get the trophy.

Nico: Good idea.

Then we went to the winner circle and Me, Lincoln, Alizarin Bubblegum, Sweet Leaf, and Zuria were given our awesome trophies and they looked like a planet inside an Egg Nog glass and it had crystal cinnamon sticks and whipped cream on top.

Me: This was an awesome race!

Nico: Yeah it was! Great job today everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Egg Nog is great but only in little amounts because of how fattening it is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home guys.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Egg nog is awesome and delicious

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Leif, Camie (One Piece). Sky, Bridge, Z and Sydney and Condiment King, Big Cheese, Hades Fungal Beast Mold, Suika Monster, Clawbster and Sergeant Weenie

Arms are heading to the planet Bespin and we're going to Cloud City. And get ready for a massively and powerful explosive battle as Marinette takes on Lila Rossi, who has escaped from prison and wants one thing: REVENGE! But Marinette is not going to let that monster get away with everything she did and Marinette is going to transform INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND EXPLODE WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND POWER AND HOLY WRATH OF JOAN OF ARC ON HER! And we're going to send her back to prison where she belongs. Also we're going to battle Another Cassiopeia Undead Zodiarts and Another Condiment King and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dugtrio. They are the Gaia Tripletts - Kira, Katie and Kat. They are Nico's friends from Earth Science Class and they are powerful earth masters and they defended Nico from all sorts of crazy stuff. Also they HATE AND LOATHE SPERG WITH A VENGEANCE! Also they are best friends with Mandy and hate Billy to a degree. BUT THEY HATE MINDY INFINITELY MORE. The match-up is for Michaela Amaryllis, Gene-Slammer of Palkia, The Legendary Space Pokemon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Prince Sebastian LaCroix, the vampire ruler of Los Angeles and one of the two main antagonists of the 2004 videogame, Vampire: The Masquerade - Bloodlines. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 16 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Silvia Excelsior is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Andrei, the Sabbat Archbishop of Los Angeles and the secondary antagonist of the 2004 video game, Vampire: The Masquerade - Bloodlines. And we're going to meet Makoto Haruki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Nekomusume, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Gym. She's a Nekomusume and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's been known to attract cats because of her cat features, and she knows how to tame bad cats, but the one group of bad cats that don't want to be tamed by her are The Great Lakes City Alley Cats, and she hates them for always attacking Ronnie Anne and her family. She's also protected Lincoln from the bullies at school and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's not afraid to fight and get dirty. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a cat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to shred that mutant to shreds, along with a Mozarta the Melodious Maestra Gene-Slammer named Yuzu Boyle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music. She moved to Michigan from Japan, and when she and Lincoln met, they started playing musical instruments when they were 6 years old, and since then they still play musical instruments with mastery, plus Yuzu's beautiful singing compliments Lincoln's. They even helped Luna and her band mates with performing music. To show thanks, Luna took Yuzu and Lincoln to a French restaurant, where Yuzu and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips. She's also the cousin of Zuzu Boyle, and she hates that scooter-driving, mentally insane, heckling old goat, Scoots, with a burning passion. Get ready for an Apple Filled Race of fun as we race on an ocean planet made entirely out of pure apple cider and we're going to be in for one awesome battle as we face BRAD BUTTOWSKI Who is back for revenge on Kick and us for sending him to prison and we're going to make that buttface pay for what he said and did in the chapter we faced him in.

see you next time.

# APPLE CIDER RACE FUN

APPLE CIDER IS DELICIOUS

---

Walking through Cloud City, in the skies of the planet Bespin was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Leif, Camie (One Piece). Sky, Bridge, Z and Sydney and Condiment King, Big Cheese, Hades Fungal Beast Mold, Suika Monster, Clawbster and Sergeant Weenie Arms and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Zuria: Wow! So this is Cloud City of Bespin?

Me: Yep. This is where i got the idea for our Space Prisons.

Nico: It's a really awesome idea too.

Eli: I'll say. But it's amazing that we are all the way up above the clouds of Bespin. It's amazing up here.

Xenia: It sure is.

Camie: And also this is where Luke Skywalker took on Darth Vader and he lost his arm.

Me: And he also learned one of the most shocking truths ever and that his Father, Anakin Skywalker who was also Darth Vader was alive after all this time.

Eli: That was so shocking.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: I'll never forget seeing that. That was really amazing.

Carol: It sure was.

Nico: Leif, I want to thank you, Condiment King, and your teams for coming.

Leif: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you all out.

Condiment King: And J.D. says that he has a really good feeling about who we'll face.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: But this is gonna be awesome too.

Zuria: How big is the planet Bespin?

Me: It's over 118,000 kilometers or 73321.8007 miles in diameter.

Zuria: Wow! So almost about the same size as Jupiter.

Me: Yeah that's right. Jupiter is 86,882 miles in diameter.

Qin: So Bespin is about 13,000 miles smaller than Jupiter. I would estimate that Bespin is about the same size as Saturn.

Lisa Loud: That is correct. And Saturn is 72,367 miles in diameter so it's 954 miles larger than that.

Zuria: Wow that is amazing!

Nico: It sure is. Out of all the planets of the battles with the Galactic Empire and the Sith that took place, Bespin is one of the most awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Camie, remember when we met you and your fellow mermaids?

Camie (One Piece): I sure do. That was before the Great War of Friendship. That was so cool.

Me: It sure was. And back then we met Luffy and his crew and saved many mermaids from one of Ruby and Remnant's most cowardly traitors.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was a weird adventure. But it was awesome.

Maria: It also involved a zombie invasion.

Me: Caused by a trifecta of evil from the Number Cards, A Dark Orb and the Aparoids.

Nico: Yeah a triple-whammy of darkness.

Camie the Mermaid: That's right.

Qin: Those mermaids all had ugly mouths like those of the Reapers that Blade destroyed.

Me: Those were disgusting!

Nico: Yeah they sure were!

Me: No kidding!

Zuria: I'll say! But yesterday's planeet was really tasty and awesome.

Nico: How much eggnog did you guys have?

Me: 3 glasses full of it.

Lincoln: It was really awesome and tasty.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Boy that was awesome and that race was really awesome.

Me: Well there are many more of them coming. Bobbie Fletcher told me that there is a bunch of races in food planets all this week.

Nico: Wow! Looking forward to them.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Is Sasuke okay?

Me: He's much better now. He had a nasty hangover though. But this happens EVERY time he has egg nog. The guy likes Egg Nog.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Camie: It sure is. But I'm glad everyone had a good time in that race.

Lola: It sure was fun.

Applejack: Yeah that was a great race.

Nico: And we locked Berry up.

Me: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Varie: That monster gives all imaginary friends everywhere a bad name.

Carol: You got that right.

Camie: I have a feeling that the next villain we'll face will be a good one on the next planet we go to.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Oh guys I have news. I'll tell you guys when Marinette and Chloe get here.

Marinette and Chloe then arrived.

Marinette: Wow, Bespin and Cloud City is really an awesome planet!

Nico: It sure is. But, there's also another reason as to why we're here, and it's news that you're so not going to like, Marinette, same with you, Chloe. I got word from the prison warden at The Saturn Insane Asylum that Lila Rossi has escaped from prison, and she's here for one thing: Revenge on all of us!

We gasped.

Eli: That bitch is out of prison!

Me: That fucking, heartless bitch!

Chloe: I can't believe she's escaped again, I thought that… !

Lincoln: I thought so too, after A.J. transformed and she and I clobbered her, we threw her right back in her cell.

Me: That's right, Lincoln, and with two black eyes and missing teeth.

Applejack: Why, that rotten, no-good, psychotic snake in the grass! She's going to pay for this!

Marinette: She sure will, and I'm going to make sure that monster doesn't get away with everything that she did, she's going to receive the wrath of Joan of Arc for her crimes, and I'll send her right back to prison where she belongs.

Lincoln: Save some for us, Marinette!

Me: And this time with her face battered and bruised!

Joan of Arc then appears.

Joan of Arc: That's right, for her crimes against Paris and all of France, she deserves to suffer the Judgement of God.

Just then, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and the rest of his harem arrived and they have baseball bats and other blunt instruments. THEY'RE READY FOR A FULL-ON BEATDOWN ON LILA ROSSI!

Sabrina Lorelai: Uh oh, I can guess Winter told the others about Lila's escape.

Eman Reynolds: Since Winter absolutely hated her with a blazing passion, I can understand why.

Anna Anyanova: You said it.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) As soon as Lila's escape hit my ears, we had to get baseball bats and our weapons, I can't wait to finally end her!

Lincoln: No, Winter, we're going to send her back to prison where she belongs, where she'll stay there until the day she dies.

Joan Delenney: That's correct, Lincoln. It's better that she suffers in prison forever until the day she dies, and then, God's Judgement will befall her when she heads for the Gates of St. Peter.

Joan of Arc: That's correct.

Me: That is true. But we're ready for her.

Nico: But for low, let's enjoy the sights while we still can.

We continued on to Cloud City and we were on high alert for Lila Rossi. Suddenly, a figure came right at Marinette and she tried to stab her, but Marinette and Chloe kicked the figure away and she lost the knife, and we saw who it was: it was Lila Rossi, but she's now completely insane!

Marinette: I should've known you'd show up again, Lie-La.

Chloe: (Smirks) And the homicidal look suits you, because it shows your true nature.

Lila Rossi: YOU STUPID BITCH, IF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, PARIS AND EVERY LAST ONE OF IT'S PATHETIC CITIZENS WOULD'VE BEEN LEFT BURNING IN FLAMES! YOU TOOK EVERYTHING AWAY FROM ME! I HATE ALL OF YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, IIIIIIII HHHHHHAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTEEEEE YYYYYYYOOOOOOOOUUUUUUU!

Suddenly, our energy auras flared up extremely and we gained a massive power boost from her really extreme and insane hatred!

Nico: (Smirks) Hate us all you want, bitch, but in the end, your hatred makes us stronger!

Me: So many people have suffered all because of you Lila!

Eli: Yeah! You are a heartless bully and you don't give a flying fuck about anyone but yourself!

Marinette: And you deserved every last bit of karma for everything that you did.

Tikki: And now, it's payback time!

Marinette: Tikki Spots on! HA!

Marinette donned her Ladybug outfit!

Me: I've had it with you Lie-la!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Lila Rossi: WHAT!? You and your miraculous!?

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **Are now one. I've now mastered the power of the Spirit of the Wolf, merged my J.D. The Nocturnal Form and the Wolf Miraculous power inside me. We are now one. I am now a Wolf Moon Xelnaga.**

Lila Rossi growled in ferociously seething and brutal rage!

Suddenly, Marinette's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red and black polka-dotted energy aura with red flames, holy light, crosses, angels, and ladybugs, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Miraculous Celestial Union from her back, and as she approached Lila Rossi, she left red and black polka-dotted energy, red flames, holy light, crosses, angels, and ladybugs with every step.

Marinette: You've made our lives a living nightmare because of everything that you've done, Lila, and like I said, you deserved every last bit of bad karma that was coming your way because of your bad deeds. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, you honestly don't know when to quit, you are nothing more than a headache that just won't go away and you've continued to cause havoc even in prison… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE FAR TOO MANY, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU GET YOUR JUST DESSERTS AND YOU WILL BE SENT RIGHT BACK TO PRISON FOREVER, YOU EVIL, HEARTLESS, TWO-FACED, MURDEROUS, PSYCHOPATHIC BITCH FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL!

We gasped in shock at Marinette's fury.

Nico: Oh boy, now she's gone and done it.

Lincoln: She's angered one of Joan of Arc's many champions for the last time, and I thought what Jack tried to do to me and Joan wasn't bad enough. BRACE YOURSELVES! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

Lila Rossi: DDDDIIIIIEEEE!

Lila Rossi tried to stab Marinette, only for Chloe to come in and kick Lila Rossi hard in the stomach and punch her hard in the face and sent her flying back, giving her a black eye and missing teeth.

Chloe: Back off, scum.

Lincoln: Nice shot, Chloe. Now, hurry, get back, Marinette's going to explode!

Chloe came back and we all braced ourselves as Marinette screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black polka-dot energy with red fire, holy light, and crosses surrounding the vortex, there's a group of ladybugs, an army of angels, Joan of Arc, and the Ladybug Miraculous, Tikki, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Marinette emerged, but she was changed forever.

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Marinette grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her shoulder-length black hair with blue reflections tied back in pigtails, she has neon bright bluebell eyes and a red and black polka-dotted energy aura with red flames, holy light, crosses, angels, and ladybugs surrounding her, she has the Ladybug Miraculous, Tikki, and Joan of Arc emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gem embedded in gold flame links and red crystal links and a red ladybug-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is The Ladybug Miraculous, Tikki, with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, Marinette has on her very dark gray blazer with rolled-up sleeves over her red and black polka-dotted jumpsuit, black pants with ladybugs, black knee-high high-heeled boots with red polka-dots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ladybugs, holy light, and red flames on the coattails and on the back is The Ladybug Miraculous, Tikki, and Joan of Arc holding a cross in their hands. Suddenly, Marinette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with black polka-dots on the red feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, Marinette has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, and her Miraculous, Tikki, is also ready for action.

Suddenly, Marinette's massive Sword of The Miraculous Celestial Union and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and black polka-dotted energy, red flames, holy light, crosses, angels, and ladybugs, and as it emerged, it was then transformed into Tikki's Miraculous Celestial Holy Archangel Greatsword of Joan of Arc's Heavenly Judgement and Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems representing a ladybug's spots and The Ladybug Miraculous, Tikki, and Joan of Arc, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face with red embedded gem on its forehead embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red angel heads and a large red and black polka-dotted gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Tikki's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in her open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Tikki and Joan of Arc that said, "Marinette Dupain-Cheng Also Known as Ladybug, Brave Heroine of Paris, France, Friend and Student of Joan of Arc, Defender of Paris, Partner of The Ladybug Miraculous, Tikki, Loving Girlfriend of Adrien Aguste Also Known As Cat Noir, Loving Friend of Juleka Couffaine, Luka Couffaine, Zoe Lee, Alya Cesarre, Chloe

Bourgeois, Rose, Jessica Keynes, Alix Kubdel, Nino, Gabriel Agreste, Emily Agreste, and Many, Leader of The Miraculous Celestial Union, Archenemy of Carl "Crusher" Creel Also Known As Absorbing Man, Destroyer of Hawk-Moth, The Akumatized Villains, and Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Red Fire, Holy Light, Angels, and Ladybugs"

マリネット・デュパン・チェン てんとう虫としても知られ、フランス、パリの勇敢なヒロイン、ジャンヌ・ダルクの友人であり生徒、パリの守護者、てんとう虫のパートナー、ミラキュラス、ティッキ、エイドリアン・アグストの愛情深いガールフレンド、キャット・ノワールとしても知られる、ジュレカ・クフェイン、ルカ・クフェイン、ゾーイ・リー、アリア・セザール、クロエ・ブルジョワ、ローズ、ジェシカ・ケインズ、アリックス・クブデル、ニノ、ガブリエル・アグレステ、エミリー・アグレステ、そして多くの人、ミラキュラス・セレスティアル・ユニオンのリーダー、カール「クラッシャー」クリールの宿敵とも呼ばれる吸収する男として、ホークモス、アクマタイズされたヴィラン、リラ・ロッシの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、赤い火、聖なる光のマスター、天使、てんとう虫

Marinette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LADYBUG-ARCHANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY RED FIRESTORM MIRACULOUS LADYBUG ANGEL OF DIVINE MIRACULOUS CELESTIAL LADYBUG ARCHANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MIRACULOUS CELESTIAL LADYBUG ARCHANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Marinette's Super Angel-Ladybug-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Lila Rossi saw it, she screeched like an insane demon and she ran towards Marinette and tried to stab her again, but Marinette and Tikki fired two red and black polka-dotted energy blasts with red fire, angels, holy light, and ladybugs, and they sent Lila Rossi flying back yet again, this really pissed Lila Rossi off extremely badly and she was now beyond insane.

Nico: HOLY COW! MARINETTE'S TRANSFORMED! So awesome!

Marinette: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Red Firestorm Holy Archangel Miraculous Ladybug and Divine Miraculous Celestial Archangel Ladybug Love) **Remember these words well, Lila Rossi, for they will be the last thing you'll ever hear. I am Judgement, And Judgement is Nigh!**

The lights of Heaven shined down on Marinette and an angelic choir was heard singing, and this really pissed off Lila Rossi, who went after Marinette, but Marinette punched Lila Rossi hard in the eye right where Chloe punched her, and then, Marinette and Tikki fired powerful blasts of red and black polka-dotted energy, red fire, ladybugs, holy light, and angels at Lila Rossi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she also attacked Lila Rossi with her massive greatsword, and it left scars on her and she even slashed off Lila Rossi's hair and she screeched like the banshee that she really is. Marinette kicked and slashed her across her face with her sword and then slashed her across her chest!

Chloe: Oh man, Marinette's really tearing Lila to shreds!

Nico: You said it, you anger the Defender of Paris and Inheritor of Joan of Arc's Legacy, and you're in for some divine punishment.

Me: **You will face the Divine Wrath of God!**

Joan of Arc: That is correct.

Condiment King squirted ketchup into Lila's eyes.

It hit her in her eyes and burned her.

Me: **Fear the Wolf!**

I formed my scythe and fired blades of blue fire and they hit Lila and burned her.

Nico: Why Condiment King squirted ketchup in your eyes? Because since we're not killing you yet, it's the closest thing similar to blood!

Lila Rossi growled ferociously!

Lila Rossi: YOU MAKE ME SICK CHAN! I WILL KILL YOU AND

THEN COME AFTER ALL YOU LOVE AND KILL THEM TOO!

We gasped!

Me: **Now you just signed your death warrant!**

Nico: When the day comes to kill you, I'm gonna have trouble deciding who gets the finishing blow!

Me: **You, Marinette, Adrien and Chloe should do that Nico.**

Winter Icyin: I agree. Don't leave us out of this. ANGELS ATTACK!

They went at Lila and then BASHED AND PULVERIZED HER INTO PULP!

BLAM SMASH WHAM BLANG WHAM!

Nico: WHOA!

They bashed her all over with baseball bats and clubs and aluminum bats!

Zocks: (grabs Lila by the hair) You shot my girlfriend's dad. Time to make you pay.

He then smashed her face into the floor.

Billy then came.

Billy: DOGPILE ON LILA!

Billy then smashed her face into the floor repeatedly and laughed!

Me: **Get her Billy!**

Qin: YEAH!

Joan Delenney: I brought Billy with us to relieve some steam from everything that happened.

Me: **Thanks Joan.**

Nico: Winter, here's some dynamite with your bat.

Winter: Why?

Nico: No reason. I thought it would look cool.

Winter: Okay.

Winter lit the fuse.

Nico: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

She hit the stick and Zocks and everyone got out of the way and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and burned her all over.

Marinette: Take that Lie-la!

Nico: Think it's time to wrap this up.

Me: **I agree there.**

Then, Marinette laid a nasty hard punch to Lila's face and knocked her out, and she fired a red and black polka-dotted energy blast, which transformed into a red and black polka-dotted energy straitjacket and chains and wrapped itself around Lila Rossi, so she couldn't escape. Marinette holsters her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Marinette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive red and black polka-dotted angel wings are permanent.

Lila Rossi: NO! NO, NO, NO! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME AGAIN, MY REVENGE, WASTED!

Me: **Sheesh you bitch get a life.**

Nico: Because, you deserved it, Lila. And you should count yourself lucky we're not going to kill you.

Lincoln: It's better that you suffer forever in prison, but for that little stunt you pulled in escaping from prison again, your punishment is about to be even more unbearable.

Then, Lincoln fired lightning blasts at Lila Rossi and really gave her a nasty shock to her system, and we saw her skeleton as she was being electrocuted. When he was done, Lila was left still shaking due to the electric shock Lincoln gave her. But, before Lila Rossi could scream at us again, Marinette had her beamed back to The Saturn Insane Asylum, this time, to an isolated cell in The Super-Maximum Security Wing, where she was chained to the wall with Neutronium and rainbow energy chains, and this time, she will stay there until the day she dies.

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: **That's not going to be the last time we see her though. If she ever comes back we'll be ready for her. This time we're hoping that all the Miraculous Users will transform.**

Nico: Yep. Now the next Another Omnitrix Alien should be close.

My Omnitrix beeped.

My Omnitrix: Corrupted Panuncian DNA Detected.

Albedo turned into Negative Panuncian.

Negative Panuncian: We really have been slacking off in fighting Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: **We sure have.**

Eli: But it's close.

Then a figure jumped over us and landed in front of us and it was a black version of a Panuncian! It was ANOTHER PANUNCIAN!

Me: **WHOA! This Splixson's natural predator of Hathor.**

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Another Panuncian: (In a girls voice) But it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: **(GASP) That voice. Vanessa Livingston!?**

Another Panuncian: I missed you J.D.

Me: **Same here.**

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: **I sure do. She is someone that I gave my heart to and saved her life. It's how I discovered that I had immortality and invincibility and why my organs can regenerate.**

Nico: Wow! What happened?

Me: **It's a really dark story. 13 years ago, Vanessa's parents were 2 of the most dangerous psychotic serial killers that ever terrorized the country and they were executed for capital murder. Her school life was just as bad and she was a girl that was ignored all the time at school and turned into an outcast. But one person NEVER ignored her and that was me. I saved her from a life of loneliness. And then that's when she nearly did and I did a very selfless deed in saving her life too. Some crazy nutjob kid who lost his parents by the hands of her parents stabbed her in the heart with a knife and she was rushed to the hospital and her life was hanging by a thread. To save her life she needed a heart transplant. But with a waiting list over a mile long I decided to sacrifice my heart to her and saved her life.**

Everyone gasped!

Negative Panunciam: Your own school ignored you?!

Another Panuncian: Yes. It was because I was the daughter of serial killers and they all thought I was going to be like them.

Lincoln: I'll be right back!

He teleported back to Earth and then came back with Sarah Tinsley the Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Gene-slammer.

Me: **That is just absolute bullshit Vanessa. Your parents were pure evil incarnate and the blood of those people are on THEIR hands and theirs alone and not yours.**

Lincoln: And I have someone here who knows what you went through.

Sarah came forward.

Sarah Tinsley: Vanessa I know how you feel. Like you I went through the same horrific ordeal like you did. My school hated my guts because my father is a dangerous psychotic serial killer and everyone turned against me because they thought I was going to turn out like him.

Me: **It's a very ugly story.**

Nico: (gets out Ranamon's Ridewatch) But let's get started, shall we?

Me: **Before we do that we have to know. Vanessa did Swartz promise you anything?**

Nico: Oh right the mandatory question for my rescue.

Another Panuncian: Well he promised to banish my evil parents to the Black Gates if I could destroy the Zi-O Kamen Riders for him. But you guys killed Swartz already before and I knew he was lying to me.

Me: **Looks like that's out of the question for you then. But we'll save you from this monster.**

Nico: Yep. Okay now I can help. (ACTIVATES RANAMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(SAILING OVER THE DOGGER BANK PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND SAILING

COMPASSES SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Sailin' over the Dogger Bank: Oh, wasn't it a treat?

Wind a-blowing east-nor'-east, we had to give a shit!

You ought to see us runnin' the wind a-blowin' free

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Our captain he's a Shanghai roush, he loves a pint of good ale

Our mate he is a road stone-inspector, been seen in many's a jail

Our third mate he's a bush ranger, he comes from the African Isle

And take a look at our old cook it gets the bugger wild!

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

Watch out, twigger, as down the street she came

High heels and painted toes, Jenny is on the game

Jenny is one of your flash girls, can't she cut a shine?

She can do the double shuffle on the Knickerbocker line!

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

We are the boys to make a noise when we come home from sea

We get right drunk, we roll on the floor, we have a jubilee- Eee!

We get right drunk and full of beer, we roll all over the floor

And when our rent it is all spent we go to sea for more

Watch out, twigger, she's a proper ju-be-ju

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip we're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin', the wind a-blowin' free

On a passage from the Dogger Bank to gray Grimsby!

He danced and fired waves of water and smashed down Another Panuncian and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Vanessa and picked her up and she had blonde hair and had purple and black clothes that were really torn up. She had s scar on her chest where they saved her life with my heart.

Vanessa Livingston: (GROANS) What happened? What a headache.

Me: **But you're back to normal.**

I brought her over.

Negative Panuncian turned into Negative Ultimate Rath.

Negative Ultimate Rath: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHING, LIVINGSTON PARENTS! IF YOU TWO COME BACK, ULTIMATE RATH WILL DESTROY YOU!

Me: **YOU TELL THEM ALBEDO!**

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Boy you went through a nightmare.

Vanessa looked at Maria and then she hugged her and cried hard at the terrible nightmare she had to endure at the hands of her evil and psychotic parents.

Nico: Poor girl.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: It's going to be okay.

Me: **She went through hell.**

Lola: Poor girl.

But then my Kyutama for Cassiopeia the Queen started glowing.

Me: My Kyutama for Cassiopeia is reacting to something.

Nico: That means the next Another Undead Zodiarts is near.

Nico: Who's turn is it today?

Me: **Uhh. Nobody's actually. We don't have that many people marked for Cassiopeia the Queen.**

Lola: That stinks.

Camie (MHA): Yeah but I will volunteer.

Me: **Go for it Camie.**

Then a figure came out and it looked like a mixture of Hana Natsuki, Heat Dopant, Astronema and Necrolai. It was ANOTHER CASSIOPEIA UNDEAD ZODIARTS!

Me: **WHOA! This one is smoking hot.**

Nico: Yeah no kidding

May: And you are?

Another Cassiopeia Undead Zodiarts: (Giggles) J.D. knows me.

Me: **(GASP) That voice.**

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and was in a yellow sailor soldier uniform.

Me: **(GASP) Beverly Vespina A.K.A. Sailor Bespin!**

May: The Sailor Soldier for the planet Bespin!?

Qin: Wow!

Sailor Bespin: But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: **Same here Bev.**

Nico: You know her?

Me: **I sure do. Bev was born here on Cloud City and was sent to Earth in the future for her own protection because of the war. But she is my friend from Chemistry Class and she knows all about chemicals and how they react. She is also a very powerful fighter and she is really strong too. She lifted up a huge Sumo Wrestler that weighed over 600 pounds with ease and threw him right into the wall.**

Sailor Bespin: That was cool.

Nico: Wow! That is impressive!

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Maria: You must be very strong.

Sailor Bespin: I sure am. I can easily lift up 10,000 to 250,000 pounds.

Nico: WOW!

Laney: You're one of the strongest Sailor Soldiers we know next to Sailor Jupiter!

Nico: Yeah!

Sailor Bespin: I get that all the time.

Me: **Yep.**

Sailor Bespin: I saw your fights with Lila and Another Panuncian and that was crazy. I can't believe that Lila is that evil and Vanessa went through that level of pain and evil.

Maria: I know, right?!

Qin: Yeah that was horrible!

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Sorry we have to fight but it's to save you.

Sailor Bespin: I understand.

She transformed back into Another Cassiopeia Undead Zodiarts and Camie fired waves of energy and smashed her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and the Zodiarts Switch. The Rouse Card had the stars and symbol of Cassiopeia the Queen and a picture of a queen on it.

Me: **Cool.**

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and formed into armbands for those marked with Cassiopeia the Queen.

Nico: Cool!

I picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: One more to go.

Eli: And I sense that it's here.

But then…

SPLAT!

Nico got hit in the face with a mustard blast.

Nico spat out the mustard.

Nico: Okay, who's the wiseass?!

Eli: I think that guy is!

We saw a dark version of Condiment King! It was Another CONDIMENT KING!

Condiment King: Another version of me!

Qin: Boy this one is going to be SAUCY! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed!

Me: **(LAUGHS) Good one Qin!**

Nico: Luan would be proud.

Another Condiment King: (In a girls voice) (Thai Accent) That was a good one.

Me: **(GASP) Gamon Ayutthaya!**

Another Condiment King: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: **And this is very fitting for you too.**

Nico: You know her?

Me: **I sure do. Gamon is a sauce guru I know from Bangkok, Thailand and she is a great master of sauces and makes any kind of sauce ever known. She taught me how to make my own**

**sauces and she even taught me her arts of sauce-fu. And she has the powers of sauces and knows how to use sauce powers too. She is really powerful and can drench villains in any kind of sauce ever known.**

Nico: Wow! So she is the one that taught you how to make some of your hot sauces and many more.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That is cool!

Another Condiment King: Yep. J.D. is one of the best sauce masters next to me.

Kaito: (gets out Fiveman Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Turboranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Condiment King: Just to expand my knowledge of sauces and to know sauces of other planets.

Me: **We can easily do that for you. We went to many planets all over the universe and picked up tons of things on our adventures whether it's food or experiences or anything.**

Another Condiment King: I can tell. I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Condiment King: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

She fired a blast of insanely spicy super nuclear hot Curry Sauce and it went into Nico's mouth and then…

(ALARM BELLS AND FIREHOUSE SIRENS!)

Nico ran around with fire and steam coming out of his ears and mouth and Maria drenched him and smoke came out of his mouth.

Nico: Aaah! Geez! That was intense.

Another Condiment King: My latest creation, Dragon's Breath Atomic Curry Sauce.

Me: **Awesome!**

Kaito got a Fiveman Sword and Zocks got a Turbo Sword!

Me: **Boy that was Muy Caliente!**

Nico: It sure was.

Sougo: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) That's hot!

Geiz: (gets out Live Ridewatch) But we're hotter!

Sougo got TimeForceRedArmor while Geiz got LiveArmor.

Another Condiment King: Taste this too.

She fired a blast of blue sauce into Nico's mouth and he swallowed it.

Nico: Whoa! That was…

But then Nico got drunk instantly!

Me: **Oh boy! I hope that's not what I think it was!**

Another Condiment King: That is my Romulan Ale Blueberry Jam Sauce.

We gasped!

Me: **Whoa! Romulan Ale is really POTENT stuff.**

Nico: (Slurred speech) (To me) Oh look who it is! Mr. I-Know-Everything-About-Nothing! Come here you son of a bitch!

He threw a punch at me and I dodged it.

Nico hugged me and started crying.

Nico: (Crying) Why do you close your eyes when we make love!? (CRYING)

Me: **Okay you need a nap mister!**

May: I got this.

May had Nico go to sleep.

Me: **I'll use the ridewatches from him in the time being.**

Nico's clone then appeared.

Nico Clone: Nico made me in case this happened.

Me: **Very smart thinking. Boy Nico is gonna be really feeling that when he wakes up.**

Nico Clone: No shit.

Lola: Yeah he'll have a block of ice on his head for hours.

Qin: Yep.

Me: **Time for this.** (ACTIVATES CONDIMENT KING'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of Horseradish Sauce and it hit Another Condiment King and drenched her.

Qin: YEAH! Top this! (ACTIVATES CONDIMENT KING'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of Garlic Alfredo Cheese Sauce and drenched her.

Camie: Boy this is getting saucy!

Me: **It sure is! How about this one.** (ACTIVATES BIG CHEESE'S RIDEWATCH) **Plug your noses guys.**

I fired a wave of limburger cheese sauce and drenched her.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico clone: (gets out Condiment King's Ridewatch) Hey, save some for me!

Nico's clone then activated it and fired waves of Thai Curry sauce and smashed down Another Condiment King.

Me: **Very fitting for her too.**

Qin: Yep.

Nico clone: (gets out Big Cheese's Ridewatch) Boss really likes cheese.

Me: **You better believe he does! Can't get enough of the stuff.**

Qin: Yep.

Nico's clone activated it and fired cheese wheels made of cheddar and smashed down Another Condiment King.

Me: **That one is too GOUDA to pass up! (RIMSHOT)**

Everyone laughed at my joke!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

May: (gets out Hades Fungal Beast Mold's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and punched the ground and huge mushrooms grew and smashed down Another Condiment King.

Me: **Whoa! These are NOT the kinds of mushrooms we would want to eat.**

Lola: No way. I wouldn't touch these with a ten foot pole.

She fired waves of fire and burned them into ashes.

Nico's clone: Good.

Suika Monster: Next will be me and J.D. that was awesome using my Vistamp yesterday.

Me: **It was really cool firing those watermelons like that.**

Nico's Clone: That was genius too.

May: It sure was. (ACTIVATES SUIKA MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of melons and they hit Another Condiment King and bashed her in the stomach and the face!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Maria: (gets out Clawbster's Ridewatch) I'm next!

She activated it and got Clawbster's pinchers and then she fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: NOW That one puts you in a PINCH!

We laughed!

Me: **(LAUGHS) Good one! Here's a funny one! Gamon lets do that thing with Heimlich and Francis.**

Another Condiment King: Okay! (Sucks Ketchup) Bubba all gone! BABY WANTS PIE!

I had a huge pie made with berries and cherries in my hands.

Me: **Pie? She asked for it! Should I give it to her?**

Eli: YEAH! GIVE HER PIE! GIVE HER PIE!

Then…

KRASPLAT!

I smashed the pie into her face and it splattered all over Apple Bloom and Nico's Clone.

We laughed hysterically!

Eli: That always cracks me up!

Maria: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Try these weenies! (ACTIVATES SERGEANT WEENIE ARMS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of weenies and smashed her all over!

Then out came The Springfield Mafia and their team and it had Springfield Mafia, U.A. Carnage, Greasers, Pizza the Kid, Hair Razor And Barbed Wire Org.

Nico clone: Nice team, Springfield Mafia!

Fat Tony: Thanks. Now lets show her some business.

Louie: You're gonna be drinking sauce through a straw!

Me: **Top this! (ACTIVATES PIZZA THE KID'S RIDEWATCH)**

I got his cactus ball blasters and fired them all over and they hit Another Condiment King.

OUCH!

Me: **And Pizza the Kid?**

Pizza the Kid: Yes?

I blasted him all over the place with Cactus Balls and he was in a lot of pain from them!

Me: **That's for blasting us 2 years ago. Now we're even.**

One Piece Camie: My turn!

She activated Big Cheese's Ridewatch and threw numerous cheese wheels made of Swiss Cheese and smashed her down.

Me: **Oh yeah!**

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: I hope the next Gene-slammer is close.

May: Me too.

But then we felt rumbling and it felt like an earthquake.

Me: **What the? An Earthquake?**

Nico's Clone: That can't be right. Bespin is a gas giant planet and it doesn't have any solid ground.

Then a crack formed into in the metal floor and popping out of it was a DUGTRIO!

Me: **WHOA! A Dugtrio!**

Fat Tony: Are you three people?

Dugtrio: (In 3 Girls voices) Yes we are.

Nico's Clone: Wow the Gaia Triplets. Guys meet Kira, Katie and Kat Gaia.

Kira Gaia: Awesome to meet you guys.

Katie Gaia: Let us take care of things here before we can talk.

Kat Gaia: We won't be long.

They fired waves of crystal energy and the blast hit Another Condiment King and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Leif. I went over to Gamon and she was a girl with black hair and black clothes and had purple eyes.

Gamon Ayutthaya: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: **But you're back to normal.**

I brought her over.

Me: **Boy that was three girls in one rescue.**

Xenia: No kidding there!

Nico: But that was awesome.

One Piece Camie: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Kira Gaia: Well we have a lot of them. But mostly before we met Nico we were friends with Mandy and Billy. And we hate and loathe Sperg with a vengeance but hate Mindy infinitely more.

Me: **Welcome to our world. We hate Mindy just as much. Always calling everyone losers.**

Xenia: Yeah she needs to rot in prison.

Lola: Yeah.

Kira Gaia: Also our favorite memories are in earth science class.

Katie Gaia: This one time we went with Nico to a diamond mine and we found a massive vein of diamonds in it and Nico mined them and gave them to us and made us filthy rich.

Kat Gaia: Yeah he sure did. Our family became the richest ever in the city of Endsville. We also helped Billy and Mandy on many of their adventures.

Me: **Billy and Mandy have done a lot of amazing things not just in Endsville but with us too.**

Nico's Clone: Yep. First lets get you guys back to normal.

Kira Gaia: Okay but we're naked.

Me: **Oh boy.**

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Anyone peeks at them and I will kill you!

Me: **Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)**

The popped out of the floor and everyone covered their eyes.

Out of the Dugtrio body came 2 blobs that formed into humanoid shapes.

They formed into 2 girls and they were back to normal and they were three girls that had brown hair and purple eyes and the fashion brigade made them matching brown dresses and clothes and they had 3 crystal colors on them for each of them. Kira's was dark blue, Katie's was light blue and Kat's was purple.

Kat Gaia: Wow these are beautiful.

Katie Gaia: Wow we all have the same dresses and clothes.

Nico Clone: You sure do.

Nico's clone hugged them.

Nico's Clone: I've missed you girls.

Gaia Triplets: We did to Nico.

We went back home and told everyone what happened and more.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, and Compa are heading back to Dark World for Day 16 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the two girls here, but Silvia Excelsior is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Andrei, the Sabbat Archbishop of Los Angeles and the secondary antagonist of the 2004 video game, Vampire: The Masquerade - Bloodlines.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 16 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the two girls here, but Silvia Excelsior is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Andrei, the Sabbat Archbishop of Los Angeles.

Brittney: Ugh, not him again.

Nicole: Should've known he'd be here, I may know a lot of video game villains, but this is one villain that Brittney has a grudge against. But, you know what this means, Brittney, if Andrei is here, then that must mean… !

Brittney: If it's who you're about to say, Nicole, then, we're in for one bloody battle later on after the main mission today.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like another old enemy of Brittney's past has also come back.

Me: Looks like we're in for one wild story later on today.

Lincoln: You got that right, J.D., and I want to thank your team for coming with us, Lana.

Lana: You bet, Lincoln, this is going to be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Hummingbird Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter. Now, let's head to Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's shrine.

We continued on and arrived at Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with silver gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large silver gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large silver gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Silvia Excelsior: You said it, and it's perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Nekomusume and Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, and with them are the two girls.

Nico: Wow, Ghostrick Nekomusume and Mozarta the Melodious Maestra.

Ghostrick Nekomusume: (Japanese Accent) That's right.

Mozarta the Melodious Maestra: And we got the girls away from that vampire bishop, Andrei.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Andrei to take care of.

?: Brittney Knudson, you will pay for ruining the Sabbat's plans to destroy the world of man!

Brittney: I knew there was no mistaking that voice. Show yourself, Andrei.

We then saw our target, Andrei, the Sabbat Bishop of Los Angeles.

Brittney: Andrei, I should've known I'd run into you here.

Andrei: Now, I will see to it that you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm shall die here and now!

Silvia Excelsior: We've already dealt with Count Dracula yesterday, and he was a nightmare, but you, you're not leaving this place alive, Andrei!

Silvia Excelsior went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World. Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters her massive Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Warlord Justice from her back, and as she approached Andrei, she left black and dark purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Silvia Excelsior: I will never forgive you for the crimes that you and the entire Tzimisce Clan have committed against mankind, Andrei, your accursed faction have caused enough trouble for mankind, and now, I will see to it that you and your entire vampire clan are destroyed forever.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding it, there's an army of demons and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Silvia Excelsior emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Silvia Excelsior grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Sillva, Warlord of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Sillva, Warlord of Dark World with dark purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Silvia Excelsior has on a sleeveless dark purple open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, purple stockings, purple heeled sneakers, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails and on the back is Sillva, Warlord of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pitch black angel wings with dark purple tips, grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails, Silvia Excelsior has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior's massive Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Warlord Justice and The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Dark Magic Warlord Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded silver gems and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with silver gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Sillva, Warlord of Dark World that said, "Silvia Excelsior, Gene-Slammer of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, Loving Older Sister of Isabella Excelsior, Powerful Angel of Darkness, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Cruella DeVil, Destroyer of Douglas Moreau of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

シルビア・エクセルシオール、シルバのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのウォーロード、イザベラ・エクセルシオールの愛する姉、強力な闇の天使、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、ベルタ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント.クラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、クルエラ・デビルの大敵、

ネクロム教会のダグラス・モローの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、および闇と悪魔と闇の魔法のマスター

Silvia Excelsior has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SILLVA DEMON WARLORD DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC SILVER DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON SILVER WARLORD DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Silvia Excelsior's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Andrei saw it, the vampire went mad with rage and rushed at Silvia Excelsior to kill her, but Silvia Excelsior fired a powerful black and dark purple energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic at Andrei, and it sent him flying out of the shrine and we follow out, he got up, but he was really angry now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Silvia Excelsior has transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, we're going to put a stop to this vampire's rampage, and Silvia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Silvia Excelsior: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Silver Demon Warlord and Divine Demon Warlord Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this evil monster once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Silvia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Silvia Excelsior.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Buffalo Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's no way we're letting a monster like you live any longer, Andrei, you and your twisted clan shall meet your demise here and now.

Silvia Excelsior and Lincoln went after Andrei, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, and Mermaids at Andrei, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Nicole: Man, those two are really roughing him up.

Me: You said it, let's join in and really rough this monster up.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine

Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Andrei, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Silvia Excelsior, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Sillva, Warlord of Dark World's Demonic Warlord Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with dark purple flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a silver gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Silvia Excelsior fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, and elemental forces at Andrei and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Andrei and he put the Tzimisce in a brutal bear hug so he couldn't escape, and as he sank his fangs into Andrei's neck, he began sucking out his blood and absorbing him into his body through his skin and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, an energy card with Andrei's soul fired out from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead and he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Silvia Excelsior's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails, and massive pitch black angel wings are permanent.

Silvia Excelsior: Your days of causing havoc are done, Andrei. Thanks for helping me destroy that evil Sabbat, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Silvia.

Suddenly, Silvia Excelsior wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Silvia Excelsior's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Silvia Excelsior's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Silvia Excelsior came back to us as the display and Sillva, Warlord of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Another evil vampire was made into a meal by our resident Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg hybrid angel hero, but this does mean one thing: if what we saw was indeed true, then this means, we're now coming face to face with the clans of Vampire: The Masquerade.

Lincoln: It sure looks like it, Nicholette.

Brittney: I never thought I'd run into any of them again, but this is bad.

Nicole: Big time bad, some of the vampire clan sects from the game are a threat to humanity, and as we've seen, Andrei is one vampire who desires to take over Los Angeles, and then, the world.

Lincoln: Which is why The Tzimisce Clan are going to die here and now.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and he started killing every member of the Tzimisce Clan and the Sabbat Organization and sending their souls to The Black Gates, and his blood red eyes change back to deep sapphire blue as soon as the job was done.

Lincoln: That should do it, but I know what I did to the Tzimisce Clan and the Sabbat Organization will eventually reach the other vampire clans, and it'll lead to us getting involved, but you know what, let them come, I will rip every last one of them to shreds and feed on their blood, they're nothing but prey and I am their worst nightmare!

Nicole: Oh man, the clans of Vampire: The Masquerade are in big trouble now.

Me: Big time.

Lincoln: I'm not going to be nice to any of them, they've already proven to be a threat to mankind, so I have to respond in kind by being a threat to them. (To Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle) And it's so good to see you again, Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle.

Makoto Haruki reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair and orange cat ears on top of her head and orange cat tail, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Nekomusume, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless open blouse, orange sleeveless midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and cats on the coattails and Ghostrick Nekomusume on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Nekomusume-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Nekomusume etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black cat heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black cat heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large black jackal heads for the pommel.

And Yuzu Boyle reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing silver hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful silver angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, and she's dressed in a beautiful red dress, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music notes and light on the coattails and Mozarta the Melodious Maestra on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Mozarta the Melodious Maestra-themed greatsword with Mozarta the Melodious Maestra etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large fairy heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large fairy heads and a large red gem on the bottom of the large fairy heads for the pommel.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, and Tiana Masina: You too,

Yuzu Boyle: It's been such a long time since we last met, and it's also good to see you again, Luna.

Luna: You too, Yuzu.

Lincoln went up to Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle and he hugged them, and Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Yuzu Boyle: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nicole: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two, and I can also suspect Yuzu knows Luna?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Nekomusume Gene-Slammer is Makoto Haruki, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. She's a Nekomusume and she was born with the powers of darkness and she knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's been known to attract cats because of her cat features, and she also knows how to tame bad cats.

Nicole: Whoa, now that's what I call cat power!

Ronnie Anne: Yep, but the one group of bad cats that don't want to be tamed by her are those Alley cats from Great Lakes City and she really hates them for always attacking me and my family.

Me: Sheesh, so out of all the cats she can tame, those mangy alley cats from Great Lakes City are the only exception.

Lincoln: Yep. Plus, she's protected me from the bullies at school and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's not afraid to fight and get dirty. This one time, I made her a beautiful gold necklace with a cat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Flip with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to shred that mutant to shreds.

Brittney gave Makoto Haruki the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Mozarta the Melodious Maestra Gene-Slammer is Yuzu Boyle, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in music. She moved to Michigan from Japan, and when she and I met, we started playing musical instruments when we were six years old, and since then, we still play musical instruments with mastery.

Luna: Yep, plus, Yuzu's beautiful singing really complimented Lincoln's singing. Those two even helped me, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy with performing music, and to show thanks, I took Yuzu and Lincoln to a French Restaurant, where Yuzu and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips.

Nicole: Now, that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, plus, Yuzu is also the cousin of Zuzu Boyle, and she hates that scooter-driving, mentally insane, heckling old goat, Scoots, with a burning passion.

Me: Yikes, I hate to find out what that old goat did to earn Yuzu's wrath, along with what that mutant cheapskate did to earn Makoto's wrath.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Trust us, you won't like it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Makoto, Yuzu, are you absolutely sure about this?

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Makoto Haruki's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Yuzu Boyle.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you and Yuzu are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Makoto.

Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The two girls are Shiori Goshiki from A Galaxy Next Door and Raeliana McMillan from The Reason Why Raeliana Ended up at the Duke's Mansion.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shiori Goshiki from A Galaxy Next Door and Raeliana McMillan from The Reason Why Raeliana Ended up at the Duke's Mansion.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Shiori Goshiki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shiori Goshiki and Raeliana McMillan saw who it was that saved them from Andrei, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large

Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Shiori Goshiki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made a clone of himself, and he and his clone went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shiori Goshiki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shiori Goshiki and Raeliana McMillan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Silvia Excelsior had gotten The Demonic Darkness Warlord Greatsword of Sillva, Warlord of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Andrei, the Sabbat Archbishop of Los Angeles and secondary antagonist of Vampire: The Masquerade - Bloodlines.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Silvia Excelsior transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us laying the beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing him off by feeding on him and absorbing him and sending his spirit to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Makoto Haruki, and Yuzu Boyle have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so now we've got the clans of Vampire: The Masquerade to deal with, this is going to be one wild blood-fest.

Nico: And more victims for Lincoln to feed on and absorb.

Me: And he made his threat clear when he wiped out the Tzimsce Clan and Sabbat Organization that are in Los Angeles.

Lincoln: Yep. Let them try to attack me, I refuse to let any of them run free and hurt mankind.

---

After destroying Andrei, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Yuzu Boyle: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nicole: You got that right. So, Makoto, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a blazing passion, and Yuzu, what's your story on why you hate Scoots with a burning passion?

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One time, Lincoln and I were both heading home after getting some groceries, but then, we heard the bellowing yell and smelled the stench of a smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who it was: it was Flip, and he was trying to kill Lincoln again, but I'd had it with that smelly mutant, so I kicked him into a trash can, and called a bunch of cats to attack him and he ran away, only to be caught by the police and sent back to prison.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, so the one who sent those cats after Flip that day was you? Wow.

Lincoln: Yep, and when we told the family, naturally, they were mad at Flip, but were glad that I was okay, along with Makoto.

Yuzu Boyle: Flip got what he deserved. Okay, here's why I hated Scoots with a burning passion: it was during a show Lincoln, Luna, Sully, Mazzy, Sam, and I did at Lynn's Table, and we were rocking the house, but then, Scoots showed up and threw tomatoes at us and she was laughing like the crazy old witch she is, and I got so pissed off, I ran at Scoots and hit her hard in the head with a guitar and using my guitar as a baseball bat, I sent Scoots flying right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse. We found out Scoots attacked the guards and escaped to head back to Gotham Royal York to get revenge on The Loud Family for throwing her there.

Nicole: (Gasps) Why, that crazy old witch!

Luna: Yep, she tried to get revenge on us by throwing those tomatoes at us and ruining our gig, but Yuzu hit her hard in the head with her guitar and using it as a baseball bat, she sent her right back to the nuthouse.

Lincoln: And now, Scoots is dead and gone forever, and she's never coming back.

Luna: You said it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem were heading off to Mystic Cave Zone.

Misty Tredwell: Wow, so this is Mystic Cave Zone.

Me: Yep, a huge, dark cave in West Side Island with purple stones and the minecart system above has some light green crystals, and the platforms in the foreground are the minecart systems and green crystals, decorated with some hanging vines and torches. This is really awesome.

We explored every bit of Mystic Cave Zone, and it was really beautiful: every last bit of the cave was decorated with crystals and hanging vines and torches, and we made sure to take some photos to show everyone when we head back home. Then, we shared a beautiful kiss and we headed back home.

Nico: Hey, J.D., how was your date?

Me: Awesome, Nico, we went to Mystic Cave Zone.

We showed everyone the photos of the place, and they were amazed.

Eli: Wow.

Lincoln: That's really awesome!

Nicole: Man, Sonic's world is really full of beautiful places!

Lincoln: They sure are.

Sonic: Glad you guys like them.

---

Back at the estate, Nico was resting on the sofa. We finished Lincoln's rescue and the exercise session and Nico's clone had fun too.

Nico then woke up.

Nico: (wakes up and groans) The fuck happened?

Me: Well good afternoon Sleeping Beauty.

Nico: What happened? (GROANS) MY HEAD! What the fuck happened to me?

Me: You drank a lot of Gamon's Romulan Ale Blueberry Jam and you got as drunk as a loon. You went right to sleep and your clone had to fill in for you.

Eli: It's true.

Nico: Oh man!

Lana: Here's some ice for you though.

Lana gave him a block of ice.

Nico: Thanks Lana. Oh man. I feel like I got smashed by an incoming asteroid.

Me: You missed a lot but I'm sure you got the memories of your clone.

Nico: Yeah I did. But man my head feels like it has a clamp on it.

Me: Well it was a great rescue.

Nico: Where are Poromon and the others?

Me: They're out getting the mail. They should be in shortly.

Qin: Yeah.

The elevator opened and in came the mascots and they had a HUGE BOX!

Squidward: That's a big box!

Me: Wow what did you guys get?

Poromon: You'll see.

Squidward: Probably ordered a lifetime supply of bubble soap.

Squidward chuckled.

Maria: Well, what did you guys get?

Then the Mascots lift up a big-screen TV from the box smaller than the size of it!

Squidward: Huh? [Squidward being surprised as a result of seeing what he assumed was The Mascots's new television] A brand-new television?

Me: Jumping Beanstalks!

Qin: Whoa! That's an awesome 150" HDTV and it has all the latest features!

Me and Eli got it down for them.

Me: Boy this TV is huge.

Nico: Wow!

Mascots: Yeah! [jump into the box and close the flaps]

Squidward: Just when I thought they couldn't get any stupider. [walks up to the box with the Mascots inside] Let me get this straight, you giant ordered a giant screen television just so you could play in the box?

Poromon: [emerges from the box] Pretty smart, huh?

Manaphy: [emerges from the box] I thought it wouldn't work.

Squidward: Yeah, that's quite a plan there. Oh, but wait, there was something else I wanted to ask you guys. Now what was it? Oh, yeah, yeah. [yells in The Mascots faces] DON'T YOU GUYS HAVE ANY BRAINS!

Squidward then realized something.

Squidward: Wait. This sounds familiar.

May: Squidward, I would like to scold you for yelling at Manaphy. But right now, can you tell me how this sounds familiar?

Lily: Wait I know why. SpongeBob and Patrick got a huge television and me, SpongeBob and Patrick played in the box and did all sorts of imagination adventures.

Squidward: That's right! I remember that now!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy that is cool. May I have that TV if you don't want it guys?

Poromon: Sure Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh boy thanks!

Lisa Loud: I'll help you set it up.

Varie: Me and Eli will help carry it in.

They did so.

Me: This I got to see though.

Lily: Yeah.

Squidward: If you hear any sounds, don't be alarmed. That's just them playing

Oceanus Shenron: But what if there are real sounds?

Squidward: That's why we have Eli.

Me: Okay.

Manaphy: Let's play Mountain Climbing Adventure!

Poromon: Let's go for it! [pulls the flaps of the box over on them] Gloves!

Manaphy: Check.

Poromon: Hats!

Horsea: Check.

Poromon: Underwear!

Poliwag: Uh… check!

Poromon: Okay, Manaphy, climb up there and secure this rope.

Manaphy: You got it! [climbing noises come from the box]

Poromon: Manaphy! Manaphy! Manaphy, you're going too high!

Poromon: Take it easy, Patrick, you've got to acclimate!

Manaphy: I'll take it easy when I'm dead! I'm shaking hands with Neptune! Whoo! Excelsior! I am the lizard king! Whoo! ("I have to make it!" in Latin Spanish)

Poromon: Manaphy? Manaphy? Manaphy! I think we should keep our voices down! We might start an avalanche!

Manaphy: What?

Horsea: He said, that we should keep our voices down in case of avalanches!

Manaphy: What should we keep down?

Poliwag: [loudly] Our voices!

[But then the sound of an avalanche, making the Mascots scream and fall, they all start to cry. We looked at the box shocked]

Me: You guys? [softly touches the box, causing another avalanche]

Manaphy: Hold me.

Poromon: Hang in there, guys, the chopper's on the way!

Manaphy: Poromon! My antennaes are frozen solid! You're going to have to cut them off with a saw! [Nico begins to sweat]

I was biting my nails in fear!

Poromon: No, Manaphy, I can't do that!

Manaphy: Why not?

Poromon: Because I already cut off my own wings!

Manaphy: Nooooo!

[I then quickly open the box and looked in. The mascots were inside the box]

Me: Whew! You guys had me worried there. But those noises. They were so realistic.

Nico: Boy no kidding!

Slippy Toad: Should we be concerned?

Squidward: I admit I might join them to get a taste this time around. But I swear to you there's nothing to worry about.

Me: They sounded so real. Like it was all actually happening.

Poromon: It sure felt like it.

They resumed. But then.

Police sirens are heard,

Policeman Inside The Mascots box: Attention! We have you surrounded! Come out with your hands up!

Me: UH OH! DID SOMEONE CALL THE COPS ON US!?

Criminal Inside Box: You'll never take me alive, coppers!

Man Inside Box: No, Johnny! Don't do it! [Police sirens are heard]

Me: Wow that is really realistic!

Nico: Man I thought we were in trouble there for a sec.

Laney: That is absolutely amazing.

Lily: Yeah we had a lot of fun.

Squidward: Look, to get your minds off of it, how about Madame Leota gives us sneak peeks on the next sets of missions?

Madame Leota: My pleasure.

She then showed us images of the heroes of Devillady, Hero 108, Kamen Rider Faiz, and Trollhunters.

Me: Awesome we're meeting the Faiz team soon. Too bad they didn't help us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Nico: And a bunch of kids that hunt trolls as well.

Eli: Yep.

Me: And we're going to meet Devillady soon too.

Qin: Yeah.

But then…

Astronaut inside the Mascot's box: 3… 2… 1… blast off! [a loud rocket takes off noises are heard from the box]

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Sounds like a rocket was taking off.

Me: Yeah!

Astrotrain: Thank goodness that's not me.

Squidward: That's it. I'm going in!

Armada Cyclonus: Have fun, Squidward.

He dove in.

Poromon: Welcome aboard, Squidward! You've just set sail on the S.S… [makes a rainbow with his wings once more]… Imagination… where our only destination is fantastic adventure! Where do you want to go first?

Squidward: No, no. Don't mind me, I'm just here to observe.

Poromon: But, Squidward, don't you see? Waiting and watching? That's not what the box is about! It's about… [makes one last rainbow with his Wings] imagination!

Squidward: All right, fine! [as he makes the rainbow go away with his hands] Take me to Robot Pirate Island! I wanna arm-wrestle with cowboys on the moon! Just do it so I can get

back and watch TV!

Poromon: Okay, Squidward! Robot Pirate Island it is! [he and the mascots close their eyes and make pirate and robot sounds]

Manaphy: [imitates robot] Beep-beep-beep.

Poromon: [imitates pirate] Arrgh.

Poliwag: Beep-boop-bee-boop.

Horsea: Ahoy, matey!

Manaphy: Beep-beep.

Poromon: For that you'll walk the plank! [giggles softly while the mascots chuckle goofily]

We then heard real robot and pirate battle noises from box.

Lily: That's Robot Pirate Island. I remember that one too.

[fireworks and cheering sounds are heard coming from the box]

Nico: Wow that is so realistic.

We then heard a roar.

Horsea: It's the robotic kraken!

Me: Robotic Kraken!?

Qin: WHOA!

Squidward: (inside the box) I actually think this is fun. But it's getting more weird by the minute.

They were blasting and slashing the robot Kraken all over. We heard blasting sounds and slash noises and roaring noises.

Me: Boy they are really having fun on that one!

Qin: Yeah!

Jack Sparrow: Boy the world of pirates has nothing on this mate.

Nico: No kidding Jack.

Xenia: Wow.

They came out.

Nico: Wow!

Poromon: I still can't believe those pirates beat all those robots.

Powerglide: How was it?

Squidward: (smiles) It was actually very fun. (gets serious) Up until the point where beer for the celebration was involved.

Poliwag: All you had to do was drink the beer!

We laughed.

Me: But that was really amazing guys. It all sounded so real and exciting.

Right Suzuki: Their imagination is really awesome too.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

American Dad Roger Smith: I want to go next! I wanna visit a land of cocaine!

All of us: NO WAY ROGER!

Qin: Geez Roger you and your Cocaine.

Nico: Man Roger you need to go to therapy.

Stan Smith: Yeah Roger! What he said.

Maria: I think that's enough of the box for today. But we'll keep it in the closet.

Me: Yeah. But still that was really awesome hearing all that.

Qin: Yeah. It all felt so real and cool.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Anyway we need to get ready for the next race.

Xenia: Yep. It's on another ocean planet.

RD Lola: Nico, what teams have you made this time?

Nico: Sora's team will include Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, and Elizabeth O'Carroll. Kari's team will include Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, and Camille.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Whisper.

Me: Sorry. Be right back.

I went to the infirmary and came back with a bottle of anti-hangover medication.

Me: Take this Nico.

Nico: Oh thanks.

Nico took one pill and he was better.

Nico: Ahh. Thanks. That sure helped.

Me: No problem. But those are awesome.

Camille: It sure is.

Emily McKale: It'll be so awesome being in a team.

Lola: You guys will love it.

Me: And see Gemma I told you that you wouldn't be left out.

Gemma: Thanks.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Titania: Can me, Marluxia, Grodd, Gator Ghoul, Baron Mordo, White Lightning, Amora, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ben Ravencroft, and David Cain go with you guys?

Vathek: Me, Neopolitan, the Live action Constructicons, Yost Pyro, Evil Cut Man, Marina Del Ray, Evil Drill Man, Judge, Heart, and Windfall.

Live Action Scrapper: And that's a nice box.

Poromon: Thanks. We call it Fort Imagination!

He made a rainbow with his wings.

Lily: Me, SpongeBob and Patrick did all sorts of imagination adventures in a big box like this and it was fun.

Qin: You should have heard everything that was going on.

Me: Yeah it was all completely realistic. It sounded like it was all actually happening.

Nico: Boy no kidding there! Also to answer your question yes you all can come with. We're getting ready for our next race. It's on another ocean planet.

Me: We don't know what this ocean planet will be but it will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also the mascots ordered a giant screen television and used the box to do imaginative adventures.

Qin: Yeah. They gave Sunset Shimmer the TV.

Vathek: Wow! What did they do in that box?

Me: Mountain Climbing Adventures, Cops and Robbers Chase, Space Launch and Robot Pirate Island. It was awesome.

Vathek: That is cool!

Camie: It all sounded remarkably realistic.

Lola: Yep it sure did.

Laxus: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Persian next.

Qin: Cool! One for Meowth's evolved for next.

Meowth: That one will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?!

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I got some bad news, Brad Buttowski has broken out of prison and he wants revenge on Kick and all of you for sending him to prison.

We gasped!

Me: Why, that buttface, he's going to pay for this!

Nico: Big time. I thought the prison guards would have him shot dead if he tried to escape.

Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed, and he saw that Brad Buttowski has killed the guards there who were ordered to kill him if he tried to escape.

Lincoln: There's a reason why, Nico: I just had a vision, and I just saw that earlier on, Brad Buttowski had killed the guards there who were ordered to kill him if he tried to escape.

We gasped.

Kick: Now, he's just committed murder, that's definitely another Life Sentence added to his original sentence.

Nico: You said it, Kick. But, now, we're going to make that buttface pay for what he said and did long ago.

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: He's getting thrown back in prison after we rough him up.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Prince Sebastian LaCroix, the Camarilla Prince of Los Angeles and one of the two main antagonists of the 2004 videogame, Vampire: The Masquerade - Bloodlines, and he's heading here to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Prince Sebastian LaCroix, the Camarilla Prince of Los Angeles and one of the two main antagonists of the 2004 videogame, Vampire: The Masquerade - Bloodlines, and he's heading here to kill us.

Brittney: I should've known. As soon as word of Andrei's death along with the destructions of both the Sabbat Organization and Tzimsce Vampire Clan hit him and the rest of the Camarilla Vampire Clan, they've immediately mobilized to attack us.

Nicole: And the Camarilla Vampire Clan have tried to get control of Los Angeles, but were unable to due to their many rivals, and among them were the now destroyed Sabbat Organization, along with the Anarch Movement and the Kuei-jin.

Nico: Wow. Never knew the politics of the vampire clans of Vampire: The Masquerade could get this messy.

Me: You said it.

Brittney: It's stemmed from their ancient rivalries in The Dark Ages, and it's continued on into the modern world.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) At this point, I don't even care what Prince LaCroix wants, there's only one thing awaiting him and the entire Camarilla Vampire Clan: death.

Michaela Amaryllis: And there's also another vampire with him: Ming Xiao.

Brittney: The High-Priestess of the Kuei-jin and the Baroness of Chinatown, so he's also got that powerhungry vampire with him as well.

Lincoln: Either way, both of them are going to die here and now, right after our mission today.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an awesome race on a new ocean planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new ocean planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, after we get done with the race, we're going to hunt down Brad Buttowski and make him pay for his crimes long ago, and once we get done with the race and making that buttface pay for his crimes long ago, you're next, Prince LaCroix.

Michaela Amaryllis: Along with you, Ming Xiao.

Camie: Who is Brad Buttowski?

Me: You would hate this guy Camie. He was the older brother of Kick Buttowski and we faced him shortly before the War with The Royal Defenders.

I went over his history.

* * *

Brad Buttowski is the main antagonist/anti-hero of the Disney XD TV show Kick Buttowski.

He was voiced by Danny Cooksey, who also voiced Montana Max in Tiny Toon Adventures, Victor in The Ren & Stimpy Show, Hotstreak in Static Shock, Jack Spicer in Xiaolin Showdown, Django of the Dead in El Tigre: The Adventures of Manny Rivera and Brett and Chet in The Lorax.

Brad is Kick's older brother and one of his most common antagonists. He bullies Kick as he only refers to him as "Dilweed", and is left in charge of him and Brianna when their parents are out. Brad has very poor hygiene, and thinks he is popular (but this is not the case). He is presumably 14 years old, as he is still taking his driver's test. He mainly tries to ruin Kick's plans and stunts, but on occasion either helps him (willingly or not) or just ignores him.

Most episodes featuring Brad have him in an antagonistic role versus Kick. They fight, usually pretty violently, though they're more destructive to their surroundings rather than each other. In "Tattler's Tale" it's revealed that both Brad and Kick enjoy their fights with each other and will go to great lengths to cover it up from their parents, suggesting they are friendly fights. Plus, they have teamed up in some episodes since Brad is less than a villain, but somewhat an anti-hero in some occasions.

In "A Very Buttowski Mother's Day", Brad is convinced that he has "second place" in his mother's heart, and so tries to ruin Kick's present's to get 'first place'.

Brad is usually seen hanging out with his friends Horace and Pansy. They tend to act as his lackeys, performing whatever task he asks of them. Why they tolerate this is as of yet unknown.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: GEEZ!

Lola: Yeah he is a total jerk and a monster!

Nico: Well we got to stop him fast.

Gator Ghoul: Let's get going.

Yost Pyro: Hope I don't get put out there.

Me: Don't worry we won't.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

Flying through space was the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7114.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the next planet where we're going to have our next race. Our mission is to win the race and bring down Brad Buttowski who has escaped from prison and is out for revenge.

Qin: That monster will pay for what he did.

Loud House Taylor: He's worse than I used to be.

Me: No kidding there!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: And you guys defeated him before the War with the Royal Defenders? What was that like?

Me: Really awesome and epic. But Brad said something REALLY HORRIBLE to us too that pissed us off really bad.

I went over what happened in chapter 1154 and it was awesome, funny and brutal.

---

We were over in a town in Massachusetts called Mellowbrook. It was one of the states that helped start our country and it was a beautiful place.

Ice Man (Mega Man): So, this is Mellowbrook, Massachusetts?

Me: Yep. It's in one of the states that helped start our country.

Nick F.: Loaded with history.

Rachel S.D.: It sure is.

Nico: It sure is cool here.

Me: You should see what it looks like during the Fall turn. It's amazing with all the colors and all that.

Naruto: Awesome.

Laney: It's amazing.

?: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow!

We saw a little kid that was dressed like a little version of famous daredevil stunt man Evel Knievel. It was Kick Buttkowski.

Me: Wow! Are you Kick Buttkowski?

Kick: I sure am. Kick Buttkowski, suburban daredevil. It's nice to meet you guys!

Me: Same to you Kick. We heard that you are the strongest daredevil ever and like to take things to the extreme.

Kick: You know it. It's awesome that you all are good at what you all do. You are the strongest and most powerful heroes ever.

Nico: We have that kind of reputation.

Me: You also look like world famous daredevil stuntman Evel Knievel.

Kick: I sure do. He's my hero and every day I do all kinds of death-defying daredevil stunts that people think are crazy and all that.

Me: Wow. Evel Knievel was very famous because of doing all sorts of famous daredevil stunts. He did it all.

Kick: He sure did.

Nico: Yeah. His stunts were awesome. But not nearly as crazy and awesome as yours.

Kick: Thanks Nico.

He saw that we had Dark Spicer, Electro, Robo-Blaze, Robo-Roxy, Firefly, Shiv and Snake with us.

Kick: Aren't they part of the Masters of Evil?

Dark Spicer: That's right. It's not our turn today so we have a day off to spend to help out Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Kick: I see.

Me: They are our frenemies and they give us a really good challenge.

Kick: Cool.

?: Hey Dillweed!

We then saw a big boy coming and it was Kick's evil and abusive older brother, BRAD BUTTOWSKI!

---

Brad is one of Kick's most common antagonists (like Kendall Perkins but Ms. Chicarelli and Gordie Gibble are the worst). He bullies Kick, and is left in charge of him and Brianna when their parents are out. Brad has very poor hygiene, and thinks he is popular (but this is not the case). He is presumably 14 years old as he is still taking his driver's test. He mainly tries to ruin Kick's plans and stunts but on occasion either helps him (willingly or not) or just ignores him. Brad is hopeless with girls. It is shown in "There Will Be Nachos" that he has bad dance moves. Most episodes featuring Brad have him in an antagonistic role against Kick. They fight, usually pretty violently, though they're more destructive to their surroundings rather than to each other. In "Tattler's Tale" it's revealed that Brad and Kick both enjoy their fights with each other and will go to great lengths to cover it up from their parents, suggesting they are friendly fights.

In "A Very Buttowski Mother's Day", Brad is convinced that he has "second place" in his mother's heart, and so tries to ruin Kick's present's to get "first place". Brad is usually seen hanging out with his friends Horace and Pantsy. They tend to act as his lackies, performing whatever task he asks of them; why they tolerate this is unknown.

---

Kick: Oh no. Brad.

Lori: Who is he?

Kick: He's my mean jerk of a brother and he hates me.

Brad picked up Kick.

Brad: Prepare to die you little puss face!

He pulled his fist back and just as he was about to punch him, I tapped him on the shoulder and he saw me.

Me: Leave him alone you fuckwipe!

POW!

I punched Brad in the face and knocked out most of his teeth and sent him crashing into a bunch of trashcans.

Robo Blaze picked him up and pointed his sword at Brad's throat. For a minute, it looked like he was going to kill the bully.

Robo Blaze: (puts his sword away) You have a 4 minute head start to get out of here. Next time we see you, you'e going to share the fate as another bully who shared your first name.

Brad Buttowski: And the next time I see you all, I'm gonna finish what Rotwood and his goons started! (runs off)

April O Neil: You sure that was the right decision?

Robo Blaze: He's a bully with no powers. He's not worth our time.

Devon: So why do I get the feeling your decision's gonna bite us in the butt?

Me: He will suffer for it.

Kick: Let me treat you all to lunch at Food N Fix after I have you all meet my mom and dad.

Me: Sure.

We went to his house and it was a nice place.

Me: Wow. Your house is really nice Kick.

Kick: Thanks.

We met Kick's mother and father.

Mr. Buttowski: It's such an honor to meet you J.D.

Me: Pleasure to meet you too Mr. Buttowski.

Lynn Sr.: Wow! Your voice sounds so much like mine.

Mr. Buttowski: Wow! We sound exactly alike.

Me: You two sure do sound alike.

Mrs. Buttowski saw Dark Spicer and some of the masters with us.

Mrs. Buttowski: I'm not sure how I feel about 6 villains in my house.

Me: It's all right Mrs. Buttowski. They are with us because it's their day off. The Masters of Evil are our frenemies. Half friends, half enemies and they give us one awesome challenge.

Mrs. Buttowski: I see.

Laney: They are good challenges.

Kick: But we're also having problems with our crabapple next door neighbor Ms. Chicarelli and she is really bad news.

He told us what she is like.

---

Ms. Chicarelli is Kick's next door neighbor who really hates kids because as shown in Tattler's Tale, she gets all the kids in trouble. She is one of the main antagonists on the show. She loves peace, silence, brutality, and a world without kids. She has a dog called Oskar. In "Tattler's Tale", she tells Kick's mom lies about him because she hates him and wants to see him punished, but the kids make a polite look to make her look crazy.

---

Me: Whoa! She's a pathological liar and she would be someone that the Kids Next Door would despise.

Laney: She's a bad neighbor.

Lana: Yeah we should take her down next time.

Numbuh 1: This Ms. Chicarelli would be perfect for the new prison we built for evil adult villains.

Donkey Kong: I agree. Bad neighbors like her deserve prison.

Kick: Yeah. She hates me more than life itself and wants nothing more than to get me in trouble. She really hates all kids and gets them all into trouble.

Me: She is one fucked up crabapple.

Varie: No kidding. I think she needs to be locked up in a mental hospital.

Me: Lets see here.

I pulled up her brain scans and it showed that she was already at 7,652% Insanity!

Me: WHOA! She's already at 7,652% insanity.

Mr. Buttowski: I didn't know our next door neighbor had insanity problems!

Lola: We'll deal with her later.

Nico: Yeah.

Kick: How about I take you all to Food N Fix?

Me: Thanks Kick.

We went to the awesome Food N Fix and it was not just a restaurant but it was also a skateboard and bike repair shop.

Me: Wow.

Kick: Welcome to Food N Fix!

Runamuck: Nice restaurant.

Vince: And it's also a bicycle repair shop. Cool.

Bart Simpson: I would love to come here.

Later we were having a really good lunch and it was really good food and the Cheetah Chugs were delicious. Kick's best friend Gunther was with us and he was really hungry.

Me: (Gulping down drinks) Mmm. Good drinks.

Mary K.: (Gulping Down drinks) They sure are delicious. My aura is powerful because of them.

Lana: Wow.

Kick: So you guys are going into war against an evil version of yourselves from another universe?

Me: That's right. They call themselves the Royal Defenders and they are a superhero team like us gone bad.

I went over what they were and what they were doing and more and it was not pretty. They were shocked.

Kick: That is terrible!

Gunther: I can't believe that the Royal Defenders are that dangerous.

Laney: Worse than you could ever imagine.

Me: And our latest intel shows that they are heading to the planet Gemina to recruit their version of the Mysticons.

Zarya: Not good. That means we're gonna have to fight their version of the Mysticons.

Me: Yep. And now it's really personal. We moved the date for when we go into war to August 21st. Now we are really pissed.

Kick: (to Luna and Lincoln) Look, I get it. You two are doubting yourselves as heroes because of your Royal Defenders counterparts. But you know the difference between them and you guys? You two still have your humanity.

Luna: That's true.

Lincoln: Yeah and the Royal Defenders versions of us gave that up a while back.

Me: And now they will pay for it.

Lana: Big time.

Electro: (sees a nearby laptop) Guys, you might want to take a look at this.

We looked at the laptop and saw online Brad doing something very bad.

Brad: (moons me mockingly) Look at me! I'm J.D. Knudson. Blah blah blah! I like beating people up mercilessly! Blad blah blah!

Homer: (laughs) I remember when I did that to Burns!

Red Alert: Homer, you're not helping right now.

Me: GRRRRRRRRRR!

I clenched my fist so tight that I break the skin and blood pours out through the gaps of my fingers and drips onto the floor and burns through the floor.

Lori: Well, I guess we know who's really to blame for this video!

Lori, Lynn, and Lola then glared at Robo Blaze.

Robo Blaze: (sheepishly) Um… whoops?

Me: Knock it off guys! Lets go make that fuckwad pay!

We went after Brad Buttowski and we saw that he wasn't alone. He had evil rich kid and arrogant cheater GORDON GIBBLE with him!

* * *

Gordon "Gordie" Gertrude Gibble is a rich, spoiled kid who is a BMX legend, who has broken records and is one of the main antagonists in the show. He is another of Kick's and Brad's nemeses. He has perfect hair, expensive clothes and top of the line equipment. He is always followed by the DiPazzi Twins, who will always do whatever he says without question.

Little is known about Gordie's childhood because he has only appeared in nine episodes. But it is known that his parents love him a lot and spoil him too much.

He refers to his father as "Daddy" and they are close. As seen in "Kart to Kart", his dad lets him buy the Go-Go-Go Kart World and in "A Cousin Kyle Christmas", he buys Gordie all of the puppets in "Stringzeez for Christmas". In "Goodbye, Gully", his father had enough of him antagonizing Kick and after he destroys his own creation, he cuts Gordie off from the fortune until he is responsible and forbids him from picking on the boy.

* * *

Me: Brad! No one humiliates me and gets away with it!

Gordon: (mockingly) Careful, Brad. If we're not careful, these stupid heroes might get everyone around us Akumatized like they did in Paris!

Gabriel: There's just one problem with that accusation. I don't have Nooroo anymore. So Akumatizations are impossible now.

Me: That's right you fuckups!

But then we heard chanting and we heard that it was an angry mob that was out for blood! They were all armed with Pitchforks and Torches.

Mob: KILL BRAD AND GORDON! KILL BRAD AND GORDON! KILL BRAD AND GORDON! KILL BRAD AND GORDON! KILL BRAD AND GORDON! KILL BRAD AND GORDON!

The mob had them surrounded and we were ready to smash their fucking faces in.

Gordon: You all should be going after Kick and Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Why are you all going after me and Brad!?

A girl named Kendall Perkins appeared.

---

Kendall Perkins is the former class president of Kick's class and used to be anti-heroine in the show. She originally dislikes Kick Buttowski for his daredevil personality, except in some episodes like in "Dancing With The Enemy", and "Hand in Hand".

Not too much is known about Kendall's early life or of her family. Her father, Mr. Perkins, is an actuary as shown in "Father From the Truth". It is hinted that Mr. Perkins is associated with Mellowbrook Elementary since in "Snowpocalypse!", she wants him to open the school even while it is snowing in Mellowbrook (and he did it). Her mother, Mrs. Perkins will never appear on the show [2] because she lives in a different town [3]. It was also confirmed by Sandro Corsaro that Kendall has an older sister and although she is mentioned by Kendall in "Pinch Sitter", she won't appear in the show herself due to it ending although a background character with her planned design does have a cameo role in some episodes.

School Life

At school, Kendall can be considered a "princess" - she is the class president of Kick's class (until "Poll Position"), often gets almost perfect/perfect marks and is also the smartest student in the entire school (even smarter than Ronaldo). But despite all this, Kendall can get rather… lonely. She doesn't have many friends, due to her mean and bossy personality. In "Dancing With The Enemy", however, her talent for dancing managed to attract many fans.

Future

It is possible that Kendall may marry Kick when they become adults, since both are hinted to have a crush on each other. Or, she may marry Ronaldo, since she actually dates him. However, since KB: SD has not been renewed for a third season, it's highly likely that any romantic relationships in the show will be left unresolved. Despite this, when asked what will become of Kick and Kendall, Sandro Corsaro replied on his Twitter page that we "can't have one with out the other" (meaning that we can't have Kick without Kendall and vice versa). Also when asked if their love/hate relationship would remain unresolved Corsaro replied, again on his Twitter page, that Kick and Kendall "will always have a connection" (but to what extent is not expanded upon). When asked what the future would hold for the two characters on his Facebook page, Corsaro replied "Somehow, I think they both end up pretty happy in life :)". When asked if the two would be together (again on his Facebook page), Corsaro replied "Maybe… you never really know what the next day can bring;)".

In "Snowpocalypse!", she is able to force Kick and the rest of her classmates to go to school, much to his and their displeasure (their school is the only one on earth without a snow day, thanks to Kendall). However, it has been shown on a few occasions that they seem to have what amounts to a romantic liking for each other.

---

Kick: Kendall?

Kendall: Hey Kick. I got word about what Brad and Gordon were gonna do. So I rallied the town together and turned them against them.

Me: Very clever.

Kendall: It's an awesome honor to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same to you Kendall. Now we can make these fuckwads pay!

Ms. Chicarelli: You shut your trap you bad kid!

Me: You shut yours you fucked up crabapple! Officers arrest that woman and put her in a mental hospital.

Officer: With pleasure.

Ms. Chicarelli was arrested and sent to an insane asylum.

The Masters of Evil then appeared. We were facing Devack, Greiger and Misty Tredwell.

Me: Devack, Greiger and Misty Tredwell.

Greiger: That's right.

Misty Tredwell: (to Kick) You've been warned, Kick Buttowski. We're about to kick your ass!

Dark Spicer: (Offended) (Sad) Hey! That's my line!

Misty Tredwell: Well someone has to say it when it's not your turn Dark.

Dark Spicer: That's true.

But then we saw a little girl that Sailor Moon's little brother Sammy knows and she had a little cute and pretty doll with her. It was Sammy's little friend Mika Cassidy.

---

Mika Cassidy is a girl from Crossroads Elementary who is good at making dolls. She is also friends with Serena's brother Sammy. She gave Sammy a doll she made that won first prize in a competition, but when other boys were teasing him and he tried to give it back, he accidentally dropped it and broke it. As she was making a new doll, Neflite appeared as Maxfield Stanton and implanted Jumo's essence in her doll, turning her evil and making her work on her dolls more, being quite mean to her mother and Sammy. When her energy reached its peak, Jumo appeared from the doll, but was destroyed by Sailor Moon. Mika then created a doll of Sailor Moon and gave it to Sammy after he apologized to her.

---

Sailor Moon: Mika! What are you doing here?

But then a portal opened and out came Sailor Moon's brother Sammy!

Nico: Sammy!?

Sammy: Mika! What is wrong with you? Why are you behaving like this?

Me: What?

Shanan: Oh no. She's under the influence of the Dark Kingdom.

Shanan saw the symbol of the Negaverse emblazoned on the doll in the middle of its forehead.

Shanan: It's that doll! It's poisoned her mind with darkness.

Me: Not good! Mika you got to snap out of it. That doll you have is poisoning your mind and turning you against everyone!

My voice got through to her.

Me: That doll you have is possessed by an evil force. You have to get rid of it now.

Mika snapped out of it and then we got a really big surprise and shock! We saw her forehead glow with the astrological symbol of the planet Wayungkulit, a doll planet located 85,000 light-years away from Earth and it is a beautiful world.

Shanan: That symbol! That's the symbol of the planet Wayungkulit.

Nico: Wayungkulit? The Java shadow puppet shows of Indonesia?

Shanan: That's right. But this is different. Wayungkulit is a doll planet and it's very beautiful. It's the Dollhouse Planet of the galaxy.

Sailor Jupiter: So Mika is the Sailor Soldier of the planet Wayungkulit?

Sailor Saturn: How is that possible?

Laney: We have an interplanetary Sailor Soldier.

Lincoln: Look at the doll!

We saw it glow and a shadow formed and out of it came a figure. It was the doll monster JUMO!

* * *

Jumo is a Negamonster sent by Neflite to gather energy for the Negaverse. Like Dream Dolly, she has the appearance of a doll. She appeared in Sailor Moon Episode 15, Dangerous Dollies.

Her essence was implanted in a doll made by a girl named Mika. Once her energy reached its highest point, Jumo appeared from the doll to take her energy. Sammy tried to fight her, but she knocked him out. Sailor Moon battled Jumo. After the arrival of Sailor Mercury and Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury discovered that her right ankle was her weak point. Before Sailor Moon could attack, Jumo began to strangle her, until Tuxedo Mask arrived. Sailor Moon then hit her ankle with Moon Tiara Magic, destroying her.

* * *

Me: WHOA!

Shanan: A Wayungkulian was making Mika behave like that!

Jumo: I'm impressed that you know about what my kind is Shanan.

Nico: She's a living puppet doll.

Shanan: Not just any living puppet doll. She's what's called a Wayungkulian. They are the inhabitants of the planet Wayungkulit and some of them are really bad news. Normally all Wayungkulians are really peaceful. But there are some that are dangerous and filled with hatred. They possess incredible fighting prowess and they are that dangerous.

Qin: Whoa! They give dolls everywhere a really bad name.

Lasher: (to Jumo) You're one Ugly Doll!

Jumo: I think that name is already taken.

Jumo fired one of her arms and it went at Sailor Moon and slashed her right arm! Badly. She was bleeding really bad as blood was pouring out of her arm.

Varie: Oh man!

Varie went over to heal her.

Me: Get ready for a big fight.

Jake: You think your daredevil stunts are awesome, Kick? Wait until you see this!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers!

But then we saw a flame of white light appear and it was WHITE CHAZZ!

---

In the beginning of the second year, Crowler arranges for Chazz to duel Reginald Van Howell with the condition that should he win, he would be able to return to Obelisk Blue. Throughout the duel, Reggie insulted Chazz and his Ojama monsters, but despite this, he proved his strength and won, giving a speech on how no matter what his dorm, he would always be better than Reggie. Because of this, all the Slifer students, convinced he did like the Slifers, began rooting their appreciation despite his protests: in turn, Crowler announces Chazz had chosen to stay in Slifer, much to Chazz's distain. As a result of this, Chazz began renovating the dorm's interior to build a luxurious room just for him: this caused him to room with Jaden and Syrus until Tyranno Hassleberry moved in. When his room was completed, he moved in along with Alexis who took up residence in the dorm, much to his delight.

Before Jaden left, Chazz Duels Sartorius for the opportunity to rise to the Pro-Leagues, but loses. As a result, he joins the Society of Light, acting as Sartorius' means of converting the top students of Obelisk Blue and Ra Yellow. In the Japanese version, his nickname becomes White Thunder (ホワイトサンダー; Howaito Sandā). However, his love for Alexis Rhodes still continues, much to his embarrassment. He, whenever possible, humorously tries to convince Syrus, Bastion, Tyranno Hassleberry, and Alexis to join the Society of Light, eventually defeating both Alexis and Bastion, thus forcing them to join. After beating Bastion, Chazz discards his Ojama cards, considering them to be too weak.

After seeing Chazz's ruthlessness when he defeats Pro League Duelist Gelgo during the Genex Tournament with the new White Knight (白騎士団, Shirokishi-dan) Deck given to him by Sartorius, Jaden Duels him with the cards that he himself once used: The Ojama Trio. During the match, Jaden shows Chazz his old black uniform, and Chazz eventually regains his senses, tearing off his white coat to don his signature black one once more. Chazz, back to his old self, retrieves the Ojama Trio to destroy "White Knight Lord", the card representing Sartorius' evil, but in doing so, willingly loses the Duel to an effect of "White Knight Lord". Again in the Japanese version, following the battle, he dons his former outfit, revived as Black Thunder (ブラックサンダー; Burakku Sandā), though others continue calling him by his first nickname in the series. After his defeat in the English version he realizes that while he was in the society he defeated Alexis and vows to rescue her from the Society of Light.

After Chazz realizes he was blinded by Sartorius' powers he had no memory of the earlier parts of the Duel, in fact when Chazz saw "Ojama Yellow" on Jaden's side of the field because of the fact he couldn't remember the time he spent in the Society of Light he thought Jaden stole his Deck. Also it's revealed that as a Slifer Red Chazz acts more like a slob because when he was still his old self he used his old black jacket to wipe up food from the cafeteria. It's also revealed that unlike he is made to believe Chazz harbors a great deal of dislike for the color white.

Chazz, with the assistance of the remaining Obelisk Blue students, takes on the Society of Light's members to make amends, winning their Genex Medallions in the process. They successfully return most of them to their former selves, releasing Duel Academy from the Society's grip, but before Chazz is declared champion of the Genex Tournament he is challenged by Blair Flannigan, who had come back to Duel Academy in hopes of officially entering Slifer Red. He defeats her, and is therefore allowed to return to Obelisk Blue. In the end, he still returns to Slifer Red after he is accidentally drenched in paint while the Obelisk Blue students are re-painting the Obelisk Blue dorm. Alexis believes it is because he doesn't want to help re-paint the dorm.

Unfortunately for Chazz, Blair took up residence in his room and kicked him out, forcing him to bunk with Jaden once again.

---

Me: WHOA!

Chazz: That's me!

White Chazz: I'm what you would be if you would see the light.

Me: So this is the result of Sartorius brainwashing Chazz. I got to admit though Chazz you would look good in white.

Chazz: I guess so. But this white version of me is evil.

Eddy: Chew on this.

Eddy just threw Cheeta Chug at White Chazz's jacket, staining it.

White Chazz: MY JACKET!

Eddy: (mockingly) Aw! Do you need a tissue to wipe that off?

Me: Ooh burn!

Brad: I hate all of you!

Our auras flared up with incredible force.

Me: Thanks for the power boost jerk.

Brad: YOU ALL MAKE ME SICK! I SHOULD BE THE HERO BECAUSE BRAD RULES!

Devack activated his audio recording function on his duel disk and he was recording everything Brad and Gordon said when they weren't looking and they were broadcasting it to the whole town. They were really ranting up a storm and calling Kick the most worthless human being ever and how he should've never been born at all and thst he was nothing but a worthless mistake that should've never been born at all and he was calling everyone in the town that likes him a bunch of fucked up idiots and shitfaced freaks and moronic fuckwads! He also said that he would kill everyone!

Devack: (smirks) That's it. Keep ranting, you two. You don't even know it but you're already sealing your own fates.

Brad: (to Kick) You might have everyone else fooled, Kick! But not us! Let us tell you what we think of you. You're an idiot and a waste of space that no one would ever miss! Everyone might like you now. But that's only because they feel sorry for you!

Gordon: In fact, why don't you just jump off a cliff? You'll do everyone a favor. Including Ms. Chicarelli!

We gasped!

Gordon: AND YOU ALL ARE THE MOST WORTHLESS AND MOST PATHETIC PILES OF WORTHLESS SHIT THAT HAS EVER WALKED THE FACE OF THIS WRETCHED PLANET! I SHOULD TAKE A GUN AND KILL ALL OF YOU AND SEND ALL OF YOUR

FUCKING ASSES ALL OFF TO HELL!

Brad: YOU ALL MAKE ME SICK! I WAS THE CENTER OF ATTENTION BUT YOU ALL TOOK IT AWAY FROM ME AND I HATE YOU ALL MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATED KICK BECAUSE HE WAS ALWAYS BETTER THAN ME AND I MADE HIS LIFE ONE HELLUVA NIGHTMARE AND I WANTED NOTHING MORE THAN TO KILL HIM BECAUSE HE'S A FUCKING DILLWEED THAT DESERVES NOTHING MORE THAN DEATH!

Everyone in the town gasped and they were horrified that they would say such horrible things!

Me: Are you guys done?

Gordon: Not yet.

For over 76 minutes we had to listen to them rant and rave about how big of a menace Kick was and how he and his friends all ruined their lives and how worthless everyone in the whole town was and how they are nothing but a bunch of worthless fucked up douchebags and brainless shitbrains and they don't care about anyone. Brad and Gordon's rants were so explosive that we saw their faces turn red, sparks flying out of their heads and smoke coming out of their ears. I did brain scans on them and it showed that their insanity levels were rising fast! They were now already at 6,923% insanity and rising.

Brad: Okay now we're done.

Me: Good. Lets destroy them!

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning you two: YOUR ASSES ARE GONNA BE KICKED!

Brad and Gordon gasped in shock and we went at them! Kalin appeared to help beat White Chazz.

---

Battle 1: Misty Tredwell

Persephone, Acid Man and Snake Man were facing Misty.

Persephone: How's Toby doing Misty?

Misty Tredwell: Good thank you.

Snake Man: Lets do this Misty.

Acid Man: This experiment is gonna be a successful one.

Misty Tredwell: Lets do it!

Misty called out her Mega Seviper, Serperior and Salazzle and they went at Misty and punched her pokemon and blasted them with green fire, acid and search snakes and knocked them all down in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Persephone fired a wave of fire and knocked down Misty with it.

Persephone: Victory for the green flame.

## Battle 2: Greiger

Boris, Ultra Humanite and Clawful were facing Greiger.

Greiger: Boy that Brad and Gordon kids really were filthy.

Boris: Tell me about it.

Ultra Humanite: I can't believe they hate Kick so much like that.

Clawful: Yeah. Having that much hatred in one sitting like that will kill you.

Greiger: I agree. Here's my awesome Pokemon.

Greiger called out his Pokemon and he had 5 Wailord's and 2 Mega Wailords!

Boris: 5 Wailords and 2 Mega Wailords.

Clawful: I had a feeling you would choose whale Pokemon because of Chacu Challhua.

Greiger: What can I say? I love whales.

Ultra Humanite: They are the gentle giants of our planet.

Boris: Lets roll!

They went at Greiger and his Pokemon and blasted them with indigo fire, psychic energy and water blasts and they slammed into them and drenched and burned them all over the place and Greiger was knocked down from the blasts and out.

Boris: Yeah.

## Battle 3: Devack

Dante, Lasher and Phage were facing Devack.

Lasher: How did you get everyone in the whole town to hear what Brad and Gordon were saying?

Devack: I have a live feed function on my Duel Disk that broadcasted that whole conversation they were saying to the whole town.

Phage: Wow!

Dante: That is genius!

Lasher: So that's how you incriminated Brad and Gordon.

Devack: And they never saw it coming.

Dante: Sneaky and clever.

Lasher: It sure is.

Devack: I have new Pokemon for you to see.

Devack called out his 3 Monferno and he also had 2 Mega Infernape.

Dante: 3 Monferno and 2 Mega Infernape. Awesome choices.

Lasher: Figured you would have monkey Pokemon because of Cusillu.

Devack: Indeed.

Dante: And apes are an important part of Human Evolution because we evolved from them.

Devack: That's true.

Dante: Lets dance.

Dante, Lasher and Phage fired blasts of fire and blades of energy and they smashed into the Pokemon and knocked them and Devack down.

Dante: Good battle.

## Battle 4: White Chazz

Kalin, Luna and Sam S.L. were facing White Chazz.

Luna: Lets dance dude.

White Chazz: Lets! I summon WHITE KNIGHT GARDNA, WHITE KNIGHT LANCER, WHITE KNIGHT LORD and WHITE KNIGHT

SWORDSMAN!

He summoned said monsters and they were the knights of light. He summoned 2 White Knight Swordsman.

Luna: Nice monsters dude.

Sam S.L.: They sure are.

Kalin: Now for our monsters. Ladies first.

Sam S.L.: How gentlemanly. I summon SACRED PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS, FIREBIRD, HAND OF NEPHTHYS, and MATRIARCH OF NEPHTHYS!

She summoned said monsters.

Luna: Wow! Good choices Sam.

Sam S.L.: Thanks Lunes.

Luna: I summon JORMUNGARDR THE NORDIC SERPENT, ALVISS OF THE NORDIC ALFAR, DVERG OF THE NORDIC ALFAR, FENRIR THE NORDIC WOLF, GARMR OF THE NORDIC BEASTS, GULDFAXE OF THE NORDIC BEASTS, GULLVEIG OF THE NORDIC ASCENDANT, LJOSALF OF THE NORDIC ALFAR, MARA OF THE NORDIC ALFAR, MARA OF THE NORDIC ALFAR, MIMIR OF THE NORDIC ASCENDANT, SVARTALF OF THE NORDIC ALFAR, TANNGNJOSTR OF THE NORDIC BEASTS, TANNGRISNIR OF THE NORDIC BEASTS, TYR OF THE NORDIC CHAMPIONS, YORMUNGARDE, KAIRYU-SHIN, VALKYRIE OF THE NORDIC ASCENDANT and VANADIS OF THE NORDIC ASCENDANT!

She summoned said monsters and they were all the creatures based on legends in Norse and Scandinavian Myth.

Kalin: Wow! Cool selection Luna. I didn't know you were into the creatures of Scandinavian and Norse Myth.

Luna: J.D. and Hunter got me into it. It's a really fascinating subject dudes.

Kalin: It sure is. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU!

He summoned the Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu.

Sam S.L.: Lets do it!

Sam fired a massive blast of fire and Luna fired a wave of water and Kalin fired a wave of blue fire and the monsters and Ccapac Apu fired energy waves and powerful blasts of fire and energy and they slammed into White Chazz and his monsters and obliterated them in an instant leaving nothing of him left.

Luna: YEAH!

Kalin: Good riddance to that nut job.

## Battle 5: Jumo

Shanan was facing Jumo.

Shanan: You give dolls everywhere a really bad name.

Mika then appeared.

Mika: You made me hurt my friends and family and you will pay for it!

Mika then pulled out a Sailor Crystal rod.

Mika: WAYUNGKULIT CRYSTAL POWER!

She transformed into an awesome and new Sailor Soldier. She transformed into SAILOR WAYUNGKULIT!

Shanan: WHOA! Mika you look awesome as a Sailor Soldier!

Mika: I sure do. J.D. gave me the power to become one. It's amazing.

Sammy: Wow! Mika you look incredible!

Mika: Thanks Sammy.

Shanan: You sure look awesome. Lets get this freak!

Sammy: Let me help too.

Mika: Are you sure Sammy? You might get hurt.

Sammy: I'll be fine. Sailor Moon is one of my heroes and she gave me the drive to fight for my friends and family.

Shanan: You are a really brave boy Sammy. Lets get her.

They went at Jumo and Shanan punched her in the face and Sammy kicked her in the stomach and the face and Mika blasted her with energy blasts all over and they slammed into Jumo and exploded all over the place.

Shanan: You have failed our galaxy.

Shanan fired a wave of energy and Mika fired a blast of energy and the blasts combined and slammed into Jumo and obliterated her into nothing.

Sailor Moon then came.

Sailor Moon: Wow! Sammy, you were awesome!

Sammy: How do you know my name Sailor Moon?

Sailor Moon: Because I know you Sammy.

She took off her Tiara and revealed herself. Shocking Sammy.

Sammy: Serena! Big sis, you are Sailor Moon!?

Sailor Moon: That's right little bro.

Sammy: Wow! Sis this is incredible! My own big sister is also the famous Sailor Moon!

Shanan: Big surprise huh? Secret identities are practically done now. Sammy, Sailor Moon is also the princess of the Moon Kingdom. But there is a dark story behind it.

Shanan went over the terrible history of the Moon Kingdom and more and Sammy and Mika were shocked.

Sammy: Whoa! That's terrible! And Queen Beryl was the monster that destroyed the Moon Kingdom?

Shanan: That's right and we killed her. But you have to keep Sailor Moon's identity a secret. If Queen Beryl's forces found out about her being Sailor Moon, they would do anything they can to kill her.

Sammy: I will. Thanks Shanan.

Shanan: You're welcome.

## Battle 6: Brad Buttowski

We regrouped and we were facing Brad Buttowski.

Me: You are through Brad.

We went at him and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the crotch.

Meg Griffin: Here's something to shut you up.

She pulled out a 44 Magnum gun and shot his leg and blew it completely off! He was screaming in excruciating pain!

Brian: I can't believe you still have that gun after all this time Meg.

Meg Griffin: I know but it's worth it.

Meg also showed her tattoos.

Brian: And the tattoos too? Wow.

Me: Lets blast him with combos.

Red Alert: You got it.

April O Neil: Lets get him!

Red Alert turned into his Cybertron Form and the Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his rocket and turned it into a powerful plasma cannon and April O Neil used the Animatron Cyber Planet Key and she got an awesome sword of fire.

Runamuck and Ice Man used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runamuck's friction blaster and Ice Man's ice powers 100-fold.

Red Alert and April O Neil: PLASMA FLAMEBLADE BARRAGE!

Red Alert fired a blast of energy and April fired a barrage of blades made of fire.

Runamuck and Ice Man (Mega Man): ICESTORM FRICTION BLAST!

Runamuch fired his Friction Blaster and Ice Man fired his ice ray.

The blasts hit Brad and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Kick Buttkowski: Lets finish him! STUNTFIRE FISTBLAST!

Kick fired a massive wave of fire and it formed into a fist.

Kendall: FLOWERFIST POWERPUNCH!

Kendall fired a wave of flowers and it formed into a fist. Both the fists slammed into Brad and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Loud Sisters then viciously pulverized Brad all over in a brutal fight cloud and smashed him into pulp. Knocking him out.

Brad was badly hurt and knocked out.

Me: Now for Gordon.

---

Battle 7: Gordon

---

We faced Gordon and I punched him in the face and Nico kicked him in the crotch and Vince kicked him in the back of the head and Kick kicked him in the back of the head and in his stomach and bit his crotch and Gordon screamed like a little girl and Kendall headbutt him and punched him in the mouth and knocked out his teeth. The Megaforce Rangers blasted him all over and smashed him all over and Loderool, Nivenna, Aokua, and Eximiar smashed and blasted Gordon all over with incredible fury.

Whitney: Now here is a present for you. JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: BIGGEST SWING IN JUNGLE HISTORY!

Whitney touched the ground and trapped Gordon in a huge tree and it left his head, feet and hands exposed.

Gordon: Trapping me in a tree? Is that all you got bitch?

Whitney: Wait for it.

A jet engine sound was heard and coming right towards Gordon at an incredible speed was George of The Jungle swinging on a vine towards him and he was going at like 500 miles per hour!

George: This gonna hurt!

WATCH OUT FOR THAT TREE!

George then smashed into Gordon with incredibly devastating force!

CCCCCCRRRRRRRRRRRAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

---

Whitney: (WINCES) OOOOOOHHHH! That's gonna like leave a mark.

Me: (WINCES) YICHIHUAHUAS! THAT'S GONNA STING!

Plant Man: OOOHHH! OUCH!

Nico: (WINCES) MAN THAT'S NOT GONNA FEEL GOOD IN THE MORNING!

George: (Weakly) George not feel so good.

The tree then cracked and fell down.

Whitney: TIMBER!

The tree crashed and really hurt Gordon.

Dark Spicer: Nice one Whitney! Watch this one.

Dark Spicer turned into Trojanware!

Trojanware merged with Eddy's blaster. Turning it into an awesome and more powerful positronic ion megablaster.

Eddy: AWESOME!

Kendall: I didn't think you'd ever do that with Team Loud Phoenix Storm's equipment.

Trojanware: I couldn't at first. But now I'm able to since they fully trust me!

Eddy: Lets see what this can do.

He fired a powerful laser blast from the blaster and it slammed into Gordon and the tree exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! Nice shot!

Laney: Awesome!

Me: Now for the big combos. Show no mercy D.K. Crew!

Donkey Kong: You got it! HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

Donkey Kong and Devon Michaels: COCONUT CHEETAH SPEED PUMMEL!

Diddy Kong and Ravi Shaw: PEANUT GORILLA SMASH SHELLS!

Tiny Kong and Zoey Reeves: FEATHER JACKRABBIT SPEED STAB!

Lanky Kong and Nate Silva: GRAPE MANTIS POKE SLASH!

Chunky Kong and Steel: PINEAPPLE SCARAB SMASH SWARM!

They fired waves of fruit and energy and the blasts smashed Gordon all over the place with incredible force!

Scott Truman and Devon Michaels: APOCALYPTIC CHEETAH SPEEDBLAST!

Flynn McAllister and Ravi Shaw: APOCALYPTIC GORILLA PUNCH!

Summer Landsdown and Zoey Reeves: APOCALYPTIC JACKRABBIT KICK!

Nate Reeves and Gem: APOCALYPTIC MANTIS SLASH!

Gemma and Steel: APOCALYPTIC SCARAB SWARM!

Dillon and Zack Taylor: APOCALYPTIC MASTODON STAMPEDE!

Ziggy Grover and Joel Rawlings: APOCALYPTIC SKY FLIGHT!

They fired blasts of energy and they formed into animals of energy and they slammed into Gordon and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Naruto: Lets finish this clod!

Laney: With pleasure!

Naruto and Laney: LEAFWIND STYLE NINJA ART: RAZOR LEAF RASENSHURIKEN!

Naruto formed a Wind Style: Rasenshuriken and Laney infused it with leaves and Naruto threw it and it slammed into Gordon and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The leaves shredded him all over the place and cut him up and knocked him out.

Gordon and Brad were arrested.

Police Officer: You 2 are under arrest!

Gordon's dad: You are a mistake Gordon! I can't believe you of all people, my own son and flesh and blood, would be this evil. Especially to someone like Kick and to the entire town he lived in! You are going to prison for a long long time and consider yourself no longer part of our family ever! You are hereby disowned and disinherited!

Gordon gasped in shock! Gordon lost his family and his last name and he was stripped of his inheritance and he will now be forever broke, homeless and penniless.

Mrs. Buttowski: Bradley Elizabeth Buttowski, you are in so much trouble young man! You being a bully and a monster is completely unacceptable! Kick is not the one that is a mistake Brad, you are! You are hereby disowned from our family!

Police Officer: And they are both looking at spending the rest of their lives in prison. Brad will be taken to the Jupiter Prison and Gordon will be placed in the Nome Maximum Security Insane Asylum.

Me: Good.

Nico: You two have failed this city.

Vince: I didn't know Elizabeth was a boys name.

We laughed.

Brad: You will pay for this Kick! This is not the end! I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU DILLWEED!

Gordon: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS BUTTOWSKI! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU!

Kick's aura flared up with incredible power!

Meg Griffin: And for good messure…

BANG BANG!

She blasted Gordon's legs off as well and he screamed in pain.

Meg Griffin: Enjoy your life as an amputee.

Brad was taken to the Jupiter Prison and he was now the cellmate of Terrence and Rojo.

Gordon was placed in Solitary Confinement at the Nome Maximum Security Insane Asylum and he was now being watched 24/7 and they were gonna make sure that he doesn't escape or anything like that. If he does escape, he will be killed on sight.

The Masters of Evil came.

Ultra Humanite: (to Devack) That was very clever on how you used the live feed function on your Duel Disk to broadcast evidence of Brad's true nature.

Devack: Why, thank you.

Me: It was pure genius.

Misty Tredwell: I actually remember that function exposed Sayer before.

Yusei: Don't forget that I was the one who did it.

Snake Man: That's true.

Me: And you sent Sayer off to Hell.

Greiger: (to Kick) Kick, tell us if that next door neighbor of yours is giving you problems.

Kick: Don't worry. I will.

The Masters of Evil teleport out.

We had Kick and his friends and family all joined us in Team Loud Phoenix Storm and it was awesome. We deleted the video of Brad humiliating me and more.

Kick and Kendall are now boyfriend and girlfriend and it was adorable.

Kick: (To the viewers) Don't be like my former brother or you will answer to us.

Me: Yep.

Kick threw up the goats.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was INFURIATED With Brad!

Applejack: WHY THAT DIRTY LOW-DOWN MONSTER!

Nico: I know. I hate him for saying that.

Laney: Me too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Smithers: We're here.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a golden yellow planet.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Beautiful planet. Lets get to landing.

We got to landing and we landed in the golden yellow oceans.

We got out.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Look at this planet.

Xenia: Wow!

Varie: Amazing!

Camie: Lets see.

Camie went and picked some of the water up and tasted it.

Camie: Hey! This is Apple Cider!

We saw that the planet was an OCEAN PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OF APPLE CIDER!

Judge: A planet full of Apple Cider, huh?

10,000 Volt Ghost: (Electrified Voice) Does anyone have a problem with that?

Rainbow Dash was REALLY GIDDY!

Rainbow Dash: This… is… AWESOME! I LOVE APPLE CIDER!

She flew in and dove into the ocean and guzzled down Apple Cider all over the place.

Rainbow Dash: Ahh! So delicious! Sweet Wampam!

Youngblood: Applejack, your thoughts?

Applejack: This is an amazing planet! It's a world full of so much apple cider that it's perfect.

Me: Boy you would never run out of apple cider for Cider Season.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Qin: Yeah. But this is enough Apple Cider to last forever.

I went and got a mug and put some in it and drank it.

Me: (GUZZLING IT DOWN) Mmm! Delicious and refreshing!

David Cain: You know what would go great with Apple Cider?

Windfall: What?

David Cain: Honeycrisp.

Me: Honeycrisp apples?

David Cain: Yep.

Me: Well any kind of apples are great for Apple Cider.

Qin: Yep. Including Zap Apples.

Camie: That's for sure.

Manaphy: Bellossom, did Poromon ever have feelings for you before I became his girlfriend?

Bellossom: No thankfully he didn't. But he was an awesome partner to help out with in times of action.

Manaphy: Cool.

Qin: Those were fun.

Maria: Well, we better get ready for the race.

Nico: And there's the garage too.

Me: Lets go.

We got ready and got our Airboats ready and drove them into the garage.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

RD Lucy: Let's get ready to race.

Nico: I'm really excited.

We got ready and the route was the same as the egg nog planet. Shirahoshi and the mermaids were going to swim.

Nico: I'm ready.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another awesome and amazing race for you all. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing treat for you all today. We are on an ocean planet made entirely out of Apple Cider and with us is our very own legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their awesome frenemies of the Masters of Evil and we're ready for another awesome race. You ready for an awesome race J.D.?

Me: You bet we are Billy!

Rainbow Dash: And it will be awesome!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get this started!

We were ready!

Krista: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready.

Krista: (RAISES THE GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We were ready to have fun.

Krista: (WAVES THE GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

We zoomed out of the garage and onto the juice for a great race!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Ben Ravencroft: Eat my dust!

Heart: You are aware I faced a Kamen Rider who used speed, right?

Me: I remember that Heart!

May: That was awesome!

Me: But we're not on dust we're on Juice.

Ben Ravencroft: My bad.

I zoomed and then drenched Nico, Ben and May in juice!

SPLASH!

Me: Wow! Look at this planet. Like the Eggnog Planet this planet has oceans of Apple Cider goes on forever.

Maria: No kidding! Not a single speck of land in sight.

Eli: Yeah. It goes on forever.

Lola: The oceans of juice are amazing.

Terrence went passed us.

Terrence: No, you don't!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Try this on!

She zoomed passed Terrance!

We were at the halfway mark!

Me: Halfway mark.

Lola: YEAH!

Amora the Enchantress: We're halfway there.

Evil Drill Man: I'm getting there first!

Apple Bloom: This win is for me and Applejack!

Qin: Oh yeah!?

It was a fast and brutal run to the finish!

We were zooming across the oceans of cider! Rainbow Jack was still guzzling cider all over the place!

RD Girl Jordan: Geez, Rainbow Dash, you're still at it?!

Me: Boy I will say this though, she LOVES Apple Cider though.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) She sure does.

Rainbow Dash: I can't get enough of this cider though! It's awesome!

Me: You're gonna be bloated like a water balloon.

Kirby: More like me when I'm bloated with water.

Nico: No kidding.

Evil Cut Man: I'm getting to the finish line first!

Baron Mordo: Not before me, you won't!

Me: We're almost there.

We saw the Finish Line up ahead.

Nico: There it is!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Billy Natson: And here come the winners of the race! IT'S J.D. KNUDSON, APPLEJACK, APPLE BLOOM, LINCOLN AND RAINBOW DASH!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Qin: WAHOO!

Xenia: YEAH!

Applejack and Apple Bloom: YEEHAW!

Agitos: Rainbow Dash, I suggest you use the bathroom before doing anything else!

Rainbow Dash: Nah. I'll be good. I still have enough energy in me for the usual battles and the battle.

Me: Love that spirit RD.

Qin: Now to go find Brad and pulverize the shit out of that jerk!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: I sense that he's garage there.

Nico: Lets go get him.

Grodd: He won't be expecting that many of us.

Live Action Mixmaster: No, he won't.

Me: Now he has ALL of us to face.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Lets get him.

Camie: Entrance time!

We went at the garage.

Brad Buttowski was REALLY SEETHING AND RAGING and he was really screaming at the top of his lungs in hate and rage! Then the spirits of plants, apples and nature of lightning appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Long time no punch buttface Brad!

Brad Buttowski: YOU FUCKING DILLWEED! I WILL KILL YOU!

Deadpool: You're just mad that you haven't appeared on TV since 2012! And that you share a voice with everyone's favorite Lupinranger inspired Antitrix user!

Brad Buttowski: What the Hell are you talking about?!

Deadpool: You know what I'm talking about, Danny Cooksey! Man, I hope there's a chapter for Dave the Barbarian in the future!

Eddy: Wade stick to the script!

Me: Yeah and Brad I'm going to pulverize your fucking butt in!

I teleported and punched him in the stomach and face and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the face and kicked him the crotch! Then I kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Me: That's for what you said to us 2 years ago!

Marluxia: I don't think you're aware of how many there are of us.

Brad Buttowski: Math is for losers like you!

Neapolitan just gave Brad the middle finger.

Nico: You make me sick Brad!

Qin: And I wish we could just kill you here!

Xenia: You don't give a flying fuck about anyone but yourself!

Brad Buttowski: You're right I DON'T BECAUSE BRAD RULES!

Me: FUCK YOU!

Then Mortal Kombat Scorpion. Count Spankulot, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Xigbar, Black Lance, Deadwood, Magma, Manta Bayarsh, Bizarro, Oculous, Toad, Aries Zodiart, Lady Quark, Toar, Major Mucus, Emil Eagle, Luna Ghost, Yost Executioner, Allomere, Evil Solar Man, and Evil Yamato Man Appeared.

Nico: Mortal Kombat Scorpion. Count Spankulot, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Xigbar, Black Lance, Deadwood, Magma, Manta Bayarsh, Bizarro, Oculous, Toad, Aries Zodiart, Lady Quark, Toar, Major Mucus, Emil Eagle, Luna Ghost, Yost Executioner, Allomere, Evil Solar Man, and Evil Yamato Man.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: It's good you guys kept the TV.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) It would be very bad to waste a good TV like that.

Xigbar: I agree on that one.

Me: ME too.

Black Lance: (To Nico) We heard you fought Lila Rossi.

Nico: Yep.

Deadwood: And that Marinette transformed.

Me: Yep she sure did.

Rojomon then appeared.

Rojomon: Congrats on winning the race, guys!

Me: Thanks Rojomon. Up for another round?

Rojomon: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Flare Corona, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - Nico's rescue on Bespin and Marinette facing Lila Rossi and getting some well deserved payback

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was first.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) Nico's rescue was on Bespin. Marinette faced Lila Rossi there and got some well deserved payback.

Flare Corona: She sure did and man it was really awesome! After everything that Lila did in Paris to Marinette, her mother and Chloe's dad Lila REALLY had it coming. And we sent that monster packing.

Sunset Shimmer: She transformed into her very own Super Angel Celestial Eternity Xelnaga form and REALLY let her have it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so awesome!

Sunburn: Everyone was glad that Marinette got some well deserved payback and justice for both her mom and Chloe's dad and also payback for all the terrible things she did to her.

Liu Kang: That girl has a heart as black as night.

Sonnya Blade: Yeah no kidding there.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Boy that girl has no heart at all. Lets do it!

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS)

TEST YOUR MIGHT! (WHAP) TEST YOUR MIGHT! TEST YOUR MIGHT! (WHAP) TEST YOUR MIGHT!

MORTAL KOMBAT!

They went at him and punched and kicked and smashed him all over! Flare then used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a fire sword and read a verse and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Flare Corona: Flawless Victory.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders,

## Numbuh 3, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Us battling Another Panuncian, Another Cassiopeia Undead Zodiarts and Another Condiment King

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) Nico, Leif's team, Condiment King's team, and the others did very good battling Another Panuncian, Another Cassiopeia Undead Zodiarts and Another Condiment King. All of them… have actually not been bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: They sure did and they were all really awesome. But it was the Another Panuncian that had a really dark past. We found out that her parents were psychotic serial killers and they were executed for capital murder. But we found out that she was a girl that wass ignored all the time at school and turned into an outcast. But one person NEVER ignored her and that was J.D. Knudson. He saved her from a life of loneliness. And then J.D. did a very selfless deed in saving her life too. Some crazy nutjob kid who lost his parents by her parents stabbed her in the heart with a knife and J.D. gave his heart to her and saved her life.

Count Spankulot: Oh my goodness! What happened to the kid that did it?

Starlight Glimmer: He was sent to a maximum security insane asylum.

Cozy Glow: That day was when J.D. discovered his immortality and invincibility back then.

Hex: Yeah he is a hero.

Numbuh 3: He sure is.

Count Spankulot: What a bad person and he must be punished.

Starlight Glimmer: You can always send the Spank Happy KND members after him.

Count Spankulot: Ooh! Good idea! Lets do it!

Lucy used the Zodiac Fruit Lockseed and got a Stellar Zodiac Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of energy and stars and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of energy, stars, magic, lightning, bones and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Juvia Lockser, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Billy, Mandy, Moonlight Raven and Mandy VS Jack O'Lantern (Billy & Mandy) - Lincoln's rescue

---

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy) Was next.

Jack O Lantern: (Billy & Mandy) (To Juvia) I heard that Lincolns rescue was where they battled Andrei, the Sabbat Archbishop. How was it?

Juvia: It was really cool! And we gave that monster Andrei what for.

Trixie Lulamoon: And it was an amazing battle for Lincoln and the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: We all had fun on that.

Flynn: We sure did and we sent that guy packing. That's right! BOOM!

Cali: We sure did.

Hugo: Everyone had fun on that one.

Mags Yeah it was.

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): That was awesome. And Billy these last few days have been really rough on you haven't they.

Billy: Yeah but I'm better now.

Mandy: He needed some love after what he went through.

Moonlight Raven: But we're glad he is okay. By the way are you still laughing after what we did on the days before Halloween?

Jack O Lantern (Billy and Mandy): I couldn't stop laughing for days after that! Everyone in the Masters of Evil tried to calm me down but I couldn't stop myself. I almost died of laughter. Not that I can die anyway. But tell J.D. that was a really genius prank line he did.

Juvia: I'll tell him. But in all honesty we never have seen you laugh that hard before.

Jack O Lantern (Billy and Mandy): That was the longest I've ever laughed. Lets do it!

Juvia used the Rain fruit Lockseed and got a Rain Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of water and smashed him all over and they fired waves of magic and rain and smashed him down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leni, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - Lincoln's rescues in Dark World are awesome.

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Lincoln's rescues in the Dark World are awesome. And I'm probably not the only one who thinks so.

Erza Scarlet: No they are all amazing and cool.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are. And I think they are great and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: All the adventures we had on Lincoln's rescues and more are really fun.

Spyro: Boy I'll say! They are cool.

Leni: They are totes amazing.

Xigbar: It sure was. Lets do it!

Erza requiped and was in her Heaven's Wheel Armor and she got out the Star Fruit Lockseed and got a Star Sword and she read a verse and a massive shower of light swords and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and magic and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - Meeting gene-slammers for Ghostrick Nekomusume and Mozarta the Melodious Maestra

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance (to Jimmy): I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghostrick Nekomusume and Mozarta the Melodious Maestra. What are their names?

Jimmy: Their names are Makoto Haruki and Yuzu Boyle and they are really great guardian angels for Lincoln.

Applejack: They sure are and their stories are cool too.

Apple Bloom: They sure are.

---

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Yuzu Boyle: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Makoto, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a blazing passion, and Yuzu, what's your story on why you hate Scoots with a burning passion?

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) You're not going to like it one bit. One time, Lincoln and I were both heading home after getting some groceries, but then, we heard the bellowing yell and smelled the stench of a smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who it was: it was Flip, and he was trying to kill Lincoln again, but I'd had it with that smelly mutant, so I kicked him into a trash can, and called a bunch of cats to attack him and he ran away, only to be caught by the police and sent back to prison.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, so the one who sent those cats after Flip that day was you? Wow.

Lincoln: Yep, and when we told the family, naturally, they were mad at Flip, but were glad that I was okay, along with Makoto.

Yuzu Boyle: Flip got what he deserved. Okay, here's why I hated Scoots with a burning passion: it was during a show Lincoln, Luna, Sully, Mazzy, Sam, and I did at Lynn's Table, and we were rocking the house, but then, Scoots showed up and threw tomatoes at us and she was laughing like the crazy old witch she is, and I got so pissed off, I ran at Scoots and hit her hard in the head with a guitar and using my guitar as a baseball bat, I sent Scoots flying right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse. We found out Scoots attacked the guards and escaped to head back to Gotham Royal York to get revenge on The Loud Family for throwing her there.

Nico: (Gasps) Why, that crazy old witch!

Luna: Yep, she tried to get revenge on us by throwing those tomatoes at us and ruining our gig, but Yuzu hit her hard in the head with her guitar and using it as a baseball bat, she sent her right back to the nuthouse.

Lincoln: And now, Scoots is dead and gone forever, and she's never coming back.

Luna: You said it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Black Lance: That stupid Mutant Cheapskate and that malignant old scooter riding witch! Boy Scoots just never took a hint did she.

Flashwing: No she sure didn't. But I'm glad that Scoots is gone for good.

Nick Russell: So is the rest of the city. And Flip is now being in our humiliations.

Black Lance: Yep. Lets do it!

Jimmy used the apple lockseed and got an Apple Club and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of apples, rock, earth, mud, boulders, crystal and energy and smashed him down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood - The Mascots did all sorts of awesome adventures in a cardboard box.

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) The Mascots did all sorts of awesome adventures in a cardboard box. What were some of them?

Jonny 2X4: They did all kinds of amazing adventures!

Fluttershy: They did mountain climbing adventure, A police and cops and robbers adventure and they did a realistic space launch, a Robot Pirate Island Adventure and more and it was fun.

Tornado Bolt: And it was really realistic. It sounded so cool.

Stealth Elf: Lily said that she, SpongeBob and Patrick did the same things back when they bought a big screen TV and played in the box. Lily has that TV in her room.

Connor McKnight: Yeah and those adventures they did were so realistic and fun.

Deadwood: Wow! That is cool!

Fluttershy: But Nico was scared when they heard that they would have to use saws to cut off their arms and legs after an avalanche.

Deadwood: (GULPS) I would not like that! Lets do it!

Jonny used the Watermelon Lockseed and got a Watermelon Hammer and he read a verse and a shower of acorns and watermelons smashed him all over and they fired waves of flowers, grass, leaves and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Koji, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Pele the Fire

## Goddess, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - an Apple Cider Planet is Rainbow Dash's vision of heaven

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) An Apple Cider Planet is Rainbow Dash's vision of heaven. Is she drinking a lot?

Koji: I think the answer to that question is obvious on that one.

Rainbow Dash was patting her belly and it was REALLY Sloshing from being full of Apple Cider!

Rainbow Dash: This was some of the most awesome apple cider ever.

Scootloo: Boy this is more apple cider than what we normally have at Sweet Apple Acres.

Whirlwind: An Apple Cider Ocean Planet is really amazing.

Pele: Boy it sure is! Rainbow Dash loves it here.

Magma: Boy I can tell she is happy. Lets do it!

Koji used the Rainbow Fruit Lockseed and got a Rainbow Sword and then he read a verse and fired waves of rainbow lightning and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Taylor (Loud House), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, LupinRangers, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - Rainbow Dash loves Apple Cider

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Rainbow Dash loves Apple Cider. How much has she drank so far?

Taylor: She drank 4 gallons of it and man oh man is she full of it.

Rarity: We have never seen anyone or anypony drink that much before darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy no kidding and Rainbow Dash SURE LOVES Apple Cider of any kind.

Gill Grunt: She sure does. Anyone that loves that much apple cider is a true lover of it.

Kairi Yano: I agree there.

Manta Bayarsh: I do too. Lets do it!

Taylor used the Fire Jewel Fruit Lockseed and got a Fire Jewel Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of fire, jewels, water and ice and smashed him down.

---

Tommy, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, AncientMegatheriummon, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - Brad Buttowski is out for revenge!?

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Brad Buttowski is out for revenge!? Didn't you guys defeat him before the Royal Defenders war?

Tommy: Yeah we sure did! What Brad did was awful and he hates his brother Kick with a vengeance. He caused so many nasty problems for him. It's like he hated him from the very moment that Kick was born.

Princess Celestia: I can't believe he is that dangerous! Me and my sister had disagreements but never the way Brad did with Kick.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there! What Brad does gives all siblings everywhere a REALLY Bad name!

King Solar: I agree with you too there sweetie.

Amber Morning: Me too daddy. What Brad does makes me sick.

Spotlight: Yeah Brad is an absolute disgrace.

AncientMegatheriummon: Yeah no kidding there. And J.D. and Jayme are not like that too.

Oculous: Indeed. (To RD Girl Jordan) You hated Kick Buttowski didn't you?

RD Girl Jordan: Yeah we sure did. Everyone on the Royal Defenders hated Brad for everything he did.

Oculous: That is a really good reason for it. Lets do it!

Tommy used the Ice and Light Fruit Lockseeds and he got a SNOWBLIND SWORD! He read a verse and fired waves of energy and ice and smashed him all over the place. Then they fired waves of ice and light and smashed him down.

---

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Superman, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - When will Brad Learn

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) When will Brad never Learn? Being jerk will get you everywhere in life.

Princess What's-Her-Name: Being a jerk gets you everywhere in life and helps.

Pinkie Pie: It does help.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) And being a jerk is good for people.

Featherweight: It sure is.

Sprocket: Being a jerk is good for people. Especially for good people like Brad.

Superman: Yes it is.

Bizarro: Bizarro disagree. Lets not do it!

Princess What's-Her Name used the Metal Fruit Lockseed and got a metal gear scythe and then she read a verse and they fired waves of energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Supergirl, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Wolverine, Jubilee, Storm, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - Brad is definitely a pathetic excuse of a brother

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Brad is definitely a pathetic excuse of a brother. If you and I had siblings, we wouldn't treat them like shit!

Supergirl: You better believe we would never do that!

Princess Luna: I agree there too! Celestia and I may have had disagreements but she would never treat me like dirt.

Moondust: What Brad does to Kick makes him a mad dog that needs to be put down!

Snowdrop: Yeah I agree there! Even though many of us where with the team when they faced him the first time back then that was a rough battle.

Gari: I agree there too!

Blackout: I agree too. That was awful.

Wolverine: No kidding there. He is pure evil.

Jubilee: He is an absolute psychopath.

Storm: He sure is.

Toad: He sure is. Lets do it!

Supergirl used the Darkfruit Lock Seed and got a Dark Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

## Aries and Hanabi VS Aries Zodiarts

Aries Zodiarts was next.

Aries Zodiarts: Boy three rescues all on Bespin.

Aries: Yeah that was awesome.

Hanabi: It sure was awesome.

They fired waves of fireworks and stars and smashed him down.

## X-Squad Bangray VS Lady Quark

Lady Quark was next.

Lady Quark: Boy Nico's rescue was really awesome.

X-Squad Bangray: It sure was coo.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down all over.

Botan VS Toar

Toar was next.

Toar: Boy Nico sure had a nasty headache huh?

Botan: (British Accent) Yes he sure did and it was from a hangover.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Billy VS Major Mucus

Major Mucus was next.

Major Mucus: YOU READY FOR ME TO SNOT YOU!

Billy: (Stupid Talk) What's snot?

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Wynn the Wind Charmer VS Emel Eagle

Emel Eagle was next.

Emel Eagle: Hope you're ready for the wind.

Wynn: I'm always ready for the wind.

---

Ziggy VS Luna Ghost

---

Luna Ghost was next.

Luna Ghost: This will be good.

Ziggy: It always is.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Sally VS Yost Executioner

---

Yost Executioner was next.

Yost Executioner: You ready for me?

Sally: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Luna Lovegood VS Allomere

---

Allomere was next.

Allomere hooted.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) Not in the mood for talking aren't you.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Asami VS Evil Solar Man

---

Evil Solar Man was next.

Evil Solar Man: Man Nico sure got a nasty hangover.

Asami: No kidding there.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Michiru VS Evil Yamato Man

---

Evil Yamato Man was next.

Evil Yamato Man: Those adventures with the mascots in that box were really neat.

Michiru: They sure were awesome hearing them!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rojomon

---

Rojomon was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Signer Dragon and Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers in Nico's and Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Signer Dragon-themed and Earthbound Immortal-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Rojomon and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Rojomon you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Kick Buttowski: You are no brother of mine Brad. It's payback time!

Troy: You haven't changed a bit, Brad!

Tsukasa: Unlike us!

Me: Time for us to kick your big fat fucking butt!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Lightspeed Rescue!

Kamen Ride: Revi!

Kamen Ride: Vice!

Kamen Ride: Live!

Kamen Ride: Jeanne!

Kamen Ride: Over Demons!

Kamen Ride: Aguilera!

Kamen Ride: Destream!

Tsukasa turned into Lightsped Rescue Yellow and Daiki summoned clones of the Revice team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JAPANESE TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers from Japan!

Nico: No more mister nice guy!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the rangers and Riders.

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him and pulverized and smashed and punched him all over.

Armada Cyclonus, Powerglide, Oceanus Shenron and Slippy used the Decepticon, Autobot, Earth and Corneria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cyclonus's lasers and cannons and Powerglide's thermal beam and Oceanus and Slippy's powers 100-fold.

Armada Cyclonus and Oceanus Shenron: WHIRLWIND LASER FORCE!

Powerglide and Slippy Toad: THERMAL FURY BLAST!

Nature Hero Force and Marluxia: NATURE SCYTHE STORM!

Light Bakugan Shine and Titania: TITANIC LIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Coconut Bashing Brigade and Grodd: COCONUT GORILLA BLAST!

Gator Wrestling Champs and Gator Ghoul: GATOR STORM BLAST!

Force Masters of Jedi and Baron Mordo: MAGIC FORCE FURY!

Lightning Ice of Mayhem and White Lightning: WHITE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Clow Fury Power and Amora the Enchantress: CLOW MAGIC BLAST!

Electrocutions of 10,000 Volts and 10,000 Volt Ghost: ELECTROCUTION FORCE BEAM!

Ancestral Magic Darkness and Ben Ravencroft: MAGIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Cataclysmic Light Force and David Cain: LIGHT FORCE FURY BLAST!

Ice Cream Peacock Force and Neapolitan: ICE CREAM FORCE BLAST!

Undead Dragon Fury and Vathek: UNDEAD DRAGON FURY!

Mothra Force Burst and Constructicon Devastator: DEVASTATING KAIJU BLAST!

Inferno Pyro Force and Yost Pyro: INFERNO PYRO BLAST!

Bleeding Cut Rippers and Evil Cut Man: CUT FORCE BLADE DANCE!

Mermaid Princess Force and Marina Del Ray: MERMAID PRINCESS BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Drills of Fury and Evil Drill Man: DRILLS OF FURY BLAST!

Judges of Doom and Judge: JUDGEMENT OF DOOM BLAST!

Heart of Buttkicking and Heart: HEART OF BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Wind of Doom and Windfall: WIND OF DOOM BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Kick, Kendall, me, Lincoln and Qin: APPLE SIBLING BUTT STOMPING BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: APPLE ELEMENT STYLE: HONEYCRISP!

Peni Parker: APPLE WEB STYLE: PINK LADY!

Jessica Shannon: APPLE STING STYLE: BRAEBURN!

Entrapta: APPLE LIGHTNING STYLE: GALA!

Perfuma: APPLE NATURE STYLE: RED DELICIOUS!

Frosta: APPLE ICE STYLE: GOLD DELICIOUS!

Hilda: (British Accent) APPLE FIRE STYLE: JONAGOLD!

Nanami Simpson: APPLE WATER STYLE: JONATHAN!

Julie Makimoto: APPLE EARTH STYLE: MELROSE!

Makoto Nanaya: APPLE WIND STYLE: WINESAP!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said apples.

Lincoln and his harem: APPLE FINAL SMASH: APPLE CIDER TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive tsunami of apple cider

Lincoln tied Brad Buttowski up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and sent him back to prison.

Lincoln: Whoa, that's two races on two awesome ocean planets.

Nico: First, an ocean planet of Eggnog and now an ocean planet of Apple Cider, wicked, and we also took down Brad Buttowski and made him pay. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Prince Sebastian LaCroix to deal with, and the Camarilla Prince himself should be arriving… right now!

?: Brittney Knudson, I will have your head for what you've done to so many of my clan!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Brittney: (Growls) I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can get out here right now, LaCroix, and the same goes with you, Ming Xiao.

Two vampiric figures came out: one of them was Prince Sebastian LaCroix, the Camarilla Prince of Los Angeles, and the other was Ming Xiao, High Priestess of the Kuei-jin and the Baroness of Chinatown.

Brittney: LaCroix, Camarilla Prince of Los Angeles, and Ming Xiao, High Priestess of the Kuei-jin and Baroness of Chinatown, I should've known I'd run into you both again.

Ming Xiao: And I still owe you for all the times you've killed my people, and now, it's payback time, bitch!

Ming Xiao ran after Brittney to kill her, but she was grabbed by the neck by Lincoln, as his eye had turned from deep sapphire blue to vampire blood red with slit pupils and his fangs grew longer.

Lincoln: You aren't laying one hand on my sister, Ming Xiao!

Lincoln bared down on Ming Xiao's neck and bit her hard, and he began sucking out every last drop of her blood and he absorbed her into his body through his skin. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done with feeding on and absorbing Ming Xiao, an energy card formed in his large left hand with Ming Xiao's soul inside, and she was to The Black Gates as soon as The Judgement Kanji formed on her forehead. This angered LaCroix, since he had a secret relationship with one of his clan's fiercest rivals.

Prince LaCroix: Who do you think you are to do that to one of us?!

Lincoln: Someone whom you've just fucking pissed off! (ROARS FEROCIOUSLY)

Brittney: (Smirks) You've really pissed off Lincoln now, any evil vampire, werewolf, or powerful villain who fought against him met the very same fate you saw Ming Xiao being subjected to.

Michaela Amaryllis: And now, that fate is about to befall you!

Suddenly, Michaela Amaryllis' pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, nebulae, planets, and theropods, she unholstered her massive Palkia-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Prince LaCroix, she left pink energy, stars, planets, nebulae, and theropods with every step.

Michaela Amaryllis: Prince Sebastian LaCroix, I will never forgive you, your clan, or any of the other vampire factions, you may have kept your dark activities hidden in the shadows, but when innocent people are dragged into your sordid affairs, that ticks me off to no end, and for that, we'll see to it that you, the Camarilla, and the other vampire factions are destroyed forever.

Suddenly, Michaela Amaryllis was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, nebulae, and planets surrounding the vortex, there's a group of theropods and the Legendary Space Pokemon, Palkia, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Michaela Amaryllis emerged, but she was changed forever.

Michaela Amaryllis grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, nebulae, planets, and theropods surrounding her, she has Palkia emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on theropod earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Space and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Palkia with pink gems for eyes and holding the Space and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her pink theropod-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Michaela Amaryllis has on a sleeveless pink open blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants with colored stars, purple socks with stars, pink sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, nebulae, planets, and theropods on the coattails, and on the back is Palkia and he's surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Michaela Amaryllis felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the large pink feathers and stars grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Michaela Amaryllis' massive Palkia-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, planets, nebulae, and theropods and when it emerged, it was transformed into Palkia's Space God Planetary Greatsword of Planetary Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and The Legendary Space Pokemon, Palkia, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large theropod heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large theropod heads and a large pink gem below the theropod heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Palkia's head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Palkia that said, "Michaela Amaryllis, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Space Pokemon Palkia, The Space Explorer of Palkia, Member of The Legendary Pokemon Gene-Slammers, Learner of The Planets of The Solar System and Many Discovered and Undiscovered Alien Planets and It's Inhabitants, Powerful Master of Space, Stars, and Planets, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Selene Emperyous and The Emperyous Sisters, Friend of Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, and Danielle Azvameth, Smasher of Dark Lisa, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Space, Planets, Nebulae, and Theropods"

ミカエラ アマリリス、伝説の宇宙ポケモン パルキアのジーン スラ

マー、パルキアの宇宙探検家、伝説のポケモン ジーン スラマーのメンバー、太陽系の惑星と多くの発見された未発見のエイリアンの惑星の学習者、そしてその住人、強力なマスター宇宙、星、惑星、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン ラウドの守護天使、セレーネ エンペリアスとエンペリアス シスターズの友人、エリザベス ギヨーム、ガブリエル シュヴァリエ、ダニエル アズヴァメスの友人、スマッシャー オブ ダーク リサ、スレイヤー オブ イービル、錯乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、宇宙、惑星、星雲、および獣脚類のマスター

Michaela Amaryllis has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THEROPOD-PALKIA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA PLANETARY NEBULA STAR SPACE POKEMON THEROPOD ANGEL OF DIVINE PLANETARY SPACE POKEMON JUSTICE AND DIVINE PLANETARY SPACE POKEMON LOVE!

Nico: Whoa, now Michaela Amaryllis has transformed, incredible!

Lincoln: Yep, and Prince LaCroix is about to feel the full fury of Palkia's champion, and Michaela, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Michaela Amaryllis: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Planetary Space Theropod Pokemon and Divine Planetary Space Theropod Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this powerhungry vampire down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Michaela.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Michaela Amaryllis.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to take over Los Angeles end here, LaCroix, along with the Camarilla Faction.

Michaela Amaryllis and Lincoln went after Prince LaCroix, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Prince LaCroix and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Michaela Amaryllis used Palkia's signature attack, Spacial Rend, as she slashes the fabric of space, resulting in a wave of energy which hits LaCroix and explodes with incredible power as it hit him.

Nico: Whoa, this is incredible!

Me: So awesome!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Michaela Amaryllis, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Palkia's Planetary Pokemon Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with purple accents on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Legendary Space Pokemon, Palkia, surrounded by planets etched on the sides, and a pink gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Michaela Amaryllis fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Prince LaCroix and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Prince LaCroix and he put him in a brutal bear hug, so he couldn't escape, and as he sank his fangs into Prince LaCroix's neck, he began sucking out his blood and absorbing him into his body through his skin and assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done sucking out the vampire's blood and absorbing him, an energy card with Prince LaCroix's soul fired out from Lincoln's massive greatsword, and the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead and he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Michaela Amaryllis holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Michaela Amaryllis' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive pink wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Michaela Amaryllis: Now, your ambitions and dreams are finally dead. Thanks for helping me destroy Prince LaCroix, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Michaela.

Suddenly, Michaela Amaryllis wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Michaela Amaryllis' face, they kissed passionately as Michaela Amaryllis' left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Palkia flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Michaela Amaryllis came back to us as the display and Palkia vanished.

Brittney: Guys, thank you so much for getting rid of Prince LaCroix and Ming Xiao.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Brittney. But, still, I can't believe that Ming Xiao and LaCroix, and all of the other factions hated you so much.

Nicole: When she has a reputation for hunting down evil vampires, that does tend to spread quickly, and the same can be said of Adriana, her sister, Ramona, Lisa Vampirdinumbră, Dad, and you, Lincoln.

Nico: Oh, that's right, Lincoln and J.D. were the ones who destroyed The House of Damaskinos, that I remember.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yeah, I haven't forgotten that. Now, to take care of the other Factions and end their attempts to rule Los Angeles forever.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and he started killing every member of The Pioneers, The Camarilla, The Baron, The Newcomers, The Unseen, and The Anarch Movement and he sent their souls to The Black Gates forever, and his blood red eyes change back to deep sapphire blue as soon as the job was done.

Lincoln: That should do it.

Me: Whoa, mess with Lincoln and there's going to be blood.

Nico: Big time, and those vampire factions had no idea who they fucked with: someone who's killed a lot of evil vampires, werewolves, and powerful human villains, demons, and many other supernatural creatures, and has fed on and absorbed them.

Eli: An Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, yikes. Plus, we know who were meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Morrigan Dabria, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Skeleton for Day 17 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Nicholette Torrington: And all that's left is for Scarlet Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, and I to get our Dark World-themed greatswords.

Michelle Torrington: You said it, sis.

Magma: Congrats on winning the race, Lincoln!

Lincoln: Well, I can't take all the credit. J.D., Applejack, Apple Bloom, and Rainbow Dash won with me.

Bizarro: That isn't true.

Manta Bayarsh: But you deserve credit too.

Me: Yeah buddy. You sure do.

Oculous: Now, let's get some of this apple cider home.

Toad: I could go for some Apple Cider.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go to the winners circle.

We did so and me, Lincoln, Applejack, Apple Bloom, and Rainbow Dash all got awesome trophies that looked like the planet and it had red apple crystals and an airboat around it. We later went back to the ship.

Nico: But great job today guys.

Qin: Thanks.

Applejack: (To the Viewers) Yeehaw! This was a great adventure for y'all.

Me: It sure was. And Brad is going back to prison where he belongs.

Lola: Yep.

We went back home and then Rainbow Dash needed to go to the bathroom SUPER BAD! We got back home and then she went to the bathroom and then….

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

WATER RUSHING!

Rainbow Dash: (LONG SIGH OF RELIEF)

Realistic waterfalls, rivers and rushing water images were shown as she was getting better.

She was done later.

Rainbow Dash: Ahh. That was relieving. But man that was awesome.

Me: Glad you're better R.D. Man that was fun.

We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Apple Cider is delicious.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber

Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Springfield Mafia, U.A. Carnage, Greasers, Pizza the Kid, Hair Razor and Sharp Blade along with Sora Takenouchi, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington and Elizabeth O'Carroll are heading to the Endsville Sector and we're going to be in for a REALLY NASTY shock as we se a Lincoln Loud from another universe where he is an absolute TOTAL JERK AND AN ABSOLUTE THUG! Me and that version of Lincoln are going to get into a brutal fight and it will be horrible! Also we're going to battle Another Musca Undead Zodiarts and Another Springfield Mafia. We're going to meet a gene-slammer for Persian named Melody Persia. Melody is Nico's friend from Oman and she is a really powerful and awesome Nekomata. She is an awesome cat master and can talk to any kind of cat there is. Also she has deadly claws and she slashed numerous bullies all over the place. The match-up is for Danielle Azvameth, Gene-Slammer of Giratina, the Legendary Dimensional Pokemon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Deacon Blackfire, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. But, I'll do those tomorrow, okay, sound good? For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 17 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Scarlet Rosenburg is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World, and we're also going to destroy Dagra Dai, the Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah, and he's out for blood for what happened to the Four

Greater Fiends. And we're also going to meet Morrigan Dabria, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Skeleton, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Music. She's a Grim Reaper and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She also uses a scythe and she also knows how to summon the spirits of the Underworld, and she's also ferried the souls of the dead to the other side, but those who are beyond redemption, she sends their souls down to The Underworld for an eternity of torment. She's also a master of a dark power called The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace, this allows her to summon shadow hands from the dark depths of The Underworld and grab those truly irredeemable and drags them body and soul down into The Underworld for eternal torture. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a skull pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to send their wretched souls to The Underworld for eternity, along with a Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond Gene-Slammer named Maria Krystal, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spanish, but she's also a lover of jewelry. She, like Yuzu Boyle, moved to Michigan, and she and Lincoln started making jewelry with Lori's assistance of course. She and Lincoln made beautiful bracelets of Lori's and Bobby's favorite for both Lori and Bobby respectively. To show thanks, Lori and Bobby took Lincoln and Maria to a hot spa where Lincoln and Maria kissed each other on the lips while Lori and Bobby did the same. She's also the sister of Julia Krystal, and she hates Flip with a burning passion. Get ready for a fluffy, delicious and tasty breakfast planet race as we race on a planet made entirely out of pancakes and waffles and we're going to be having lots of fun on that one. But also we're going to battle the Smith Family who is back for revenge on US for RUINING THEIR DINNER! Like that will ever happen! Those dirtbags can't let go of something as pathetic as an insignificant dinner that the Powerpuff Girls ruined years ago!

See you all next time.

# PANCAKES AND WAFFLES RACE FUN

GET READY FOR A WAFFLE AND PANCAKE BREAKFAST RACE OF FUN

---

Walking through the Endsville Sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Springfield Mafia, U.A. Carnage, Greasers, Pizza the Kid, Hair Razor and Barbed Wire Org along with Sora Takenouchi, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington and Elizabeth O'Carroll and we were there for another awesome and really fun rescue.

Me: The next rescue is yet again in the Endsville Sector.

Qin: I hope Billy isn't causing trouble again.

Rhinox: Well we'll know if he is.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Knowing how Billy, Mandy and Grim battle monsters every day and all that it's a possibility that they always are up to something.

Eli: Yeah I know.

Xenia: Yep.

Sora Takenouchi: But we'll be ready for it just in case.

Qin: We sure will.

Nico: Sora, I want to thank you, the Springfield Mafia, and your teams for coming.

Sora Takenouchi: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys out.

Qin: It sure will be awesome.

Biyomon: I'm looking forward to this one too.

Camie: We all are.

Zuria: It's so amazing that you guys visit all these awesome planets and go and help people.

Qin: It sure is. Visiting Bespin for Nico's rescue yesterday was awesome.

Lola: Boy it sure was! We beat the living crap out of Lila Rossi.

Zuria: It sure was cool.

Qin: Yep.

Zuria: Sora what do you do in your spare time?

Sora Takenouchi: I work at my mother's flower shop and also I'm a tennis star.

Nico: She sure is good at it too. Sora is a great tennis star like me and Julie.

Me: We saw them play and it's awesome. Also Sora is planning to one day get into fashion designing later on.

Rarity: Oh that is gonna be most fun for her darlings. It's a wonderful idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I agree too.

Lincoln: Penelope, remember when we first met each other?

Penelope Waverly: I sure do Linky. You were really hating dodgeball and Girl Jordan and the other side really were kicking your butts into next week. So I helped you guys win against them.

Leni: Penelope is an amazing sports star.

Qin: Boy she sure is. And she defended Lincoln from Lynn at her worst.

Nico: That is awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Emily McKale: I am really proud with how far Lincoln has come.

Nico: We are too.

Emily McKale: I'm really glad that we guardian angels have been there for Lincoln in his times of need.

Qin: Lincoln you are so lucky to have so many awesome girls looking out for you like true guardian angels.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: (to Girl Jordan) Did Penelope hit you with a dodgeball hard?

Girl Jordan: She sure did. Threw a ball right into my face and gave me a really nasty black eye. She is that strong.

Penelope Waverly: Yeah I have amazing speed and strength. I packed a powerful throw that carried the force of a volcano erupting.

Qin: WHOA! That is strong!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Yeah no kidding! That was awesome!

Nicole: And volcanoes are one of the most powerful forces on Earth.

Xenia: Yep they sure are.

Nico: But still Lincoln I did not expect you to bring Sarah Tinsley and had her tell Vanessa that she knows how she feels. Well done.

Lincoln: Thanks Nico.

Me: But yeah that was very similar and awful.

Eli: I can't believe that her parents were that evil.

Albedo: No kidding there! How many people did they kill?

Me: 39. All of them college girls and high school girls and they were on a cross country killing spree.

Nico: How did they catch them?

Me: Thanks to me. I caught her parents in a rest stop in Topeka, Kansas. They were using the bathroom and the FBI, SWAT Teams and me caught them. Got them sentenced to death for capital murder.

Nico: Good riddance. Where were they buried?

Me: In an unmarked grave somewhere in another part of the country. Didn't say where unfortunately.

Qin: Best if they aren't remembered at all.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: So, Rainbow Dash. Feel better from using the bathroom yesterday?

Rainbow Dash: You bet I am Nico. That was so awesome going to a planet made of apple cider.

Me: Boy you drank enough cider to fill up everyone in Ponyville.

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was an awesome race though.

Laney: It sure was. I hope the next planet is like that.

Me: That would be cool. But the next planet we're going to next is not an ocean planet this time.

Xenia: Oh.

Me: We'll find out what it is later today.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: We also beat up Kick's former brother.

Me: We sure did. That jerkwad had it coming.

Lola: He sure did!

Xenia: Especially after what he did to all you guys before the War with the Royal Defenders! That was awful!

Camie: Yeah no kidding! He is evil!

Lola: No kidding there!

Tsuyu: I can't believe he hates Kick like that.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding there!

Me: Brad has treated kick like shit from the very moment he was born.

Kaoruku: Man what a jerk!

Me: Thank goodness Mac's brother Terrance and Eddy's brother Tyrone aren't like that anymore.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Varie: Mac had to endure all that abuse from Terrance because he hated him and blamed Mac for the death of his dad. And he didn't have anything to do with it! It was all an accident!

Me: And Tyrone well I don't know the full extent of the story from Eddy. But Eddy was thinking his brother was cool but in actuality he was a jerk.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. But Brad is one screwed up douchebag.

Nico: He even mocked J.D. and mooned him on the Internet.

Me: (INFURIATED GROWLING)

My face turned red and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

My head turned into a volcano and exploded! I blew out lava and fire and I was REALLY MAD!

Me: (GROWLS) I HATE HIM FOR THAT!

Nico: Easy J.D. Easy.

Me: IF BRAD EVER GETS OUT I WILL MAKE THE BLACK GATES FELL LIKE CHILD'S PLAY ON HIM!

I then calmed down.

Me: (Sighs) Okay. I'm done.

Xenia: Good.

Maria: You know, if Vanessa's former parents hadn't stopped for a bathroom break, they wouldn't have gotten arrested.

Me: Not very smart. But when you got to go you got to go. And that provided the perfect opportunity to get them.

Lola: Yeah it sure did.

Laney: They may have been evil monsters but they deserved the worst punishment ever.

Qin: Yep.

We got to Billy's house and we saw him playing with his toys.

Nico: Okay, Billy. What are you up to this time?

Billy: Nothing. Just playing with my toys.

Mandy: We were playing. I was firing at bullies coming at him with this.

She showed us a really awesome and powerful goo cannon.

Me: Wow that looks cool.

Mandy: Watch.

Bullies then came and then.

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

They were knocked down with intense force and covered in piles of purple slime.

Nico: Where'd you get that?!

Mandy: I bought it at the toy store at the mall.

Qin: Boy that Goo Cannon packs a punch.

Nico: It sure does.

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

She blasted three more bullies with blasts of purple slime.

Nico: WHOA! Those bullies make great target practice.

Maria: Can we hang out here?

Mandy: Knock yourselves out.

Maria: Thanks.

Me: I got an idea.

I opened a portal into Lynn's Table and it showed the jerks.

Nico: Fire at the jerks.

Mandy: Okay.

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

She fired through the portal and the purple slime blasts hit the jerks and smashed them down with the force of a 20 ton boulder.

Nico: GEEZ!

The jerks had thousands of tons of gold bars erupt out of them and the jerks all had EVERY SINGLE bone in their bodies all smashed into dust!

Nico: Boy they are really going to be feeling that!

Eli: No kidding.

Me: But look at Amy. She is now fully beast.

Eli: The Mask of The Beast really made her into a monster. Literally.

Nico: Let's hope she doesn't break out.

Me: Don't worry. Those chains tying them to those poles are indestructible neutronium and lined with rainbow energy. Nothing will break it.

Nico: Good.

Eli: Anything happening in Endsville?

Mandy: Eh same old same old.

I closed the portal.

Nico: Yeah we were called here for our next rescue.

Lincoln: I wonder what's up?

Nico: Whatever it is, it's probably not good.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm afraid you're right about that one. I found out that a Lincoln Loud from another universe is here in Endsville and he's causing havoc, and what makes him different from our Lincoln, is that he's an absolute total jerk and an absolute thug who's caused havoc in his universe's Royal Woods!

We gasped in shock, but I was already having bad memories from when that happened, and so did Nico.

Lincoln: Whoa, that's not good, but what does he look like?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like it.

King Kai sent us the image of what this Lincoln looked like: he had a white mohawk with a black streak and black punk clothes, along with a mean scowl on his face.

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Jeez!

Eli: Yikes, this guy's major-league trouble!

Lincoln: And from what King Kai told us, he'd caused havoc in his universe's Royal Woods and he also terrorized his universe's sisters, which must've led to him getting sent here.

Me: And do you guys remember those boomerangs that made you the complete opposite of who you were?

Lincoln: Yeah, and the culprit was a certain Fifth Dimension imp who was also the culprit of giving me that cursed telephone, and who wanted me to suffer: Mister Mxyzptlk!

Sabrina Lorelai: I remembered you telling us about those events, Lincoln, and we wanted to tear that little imp to shreds and send his miserable soul to the black depths of Oblivion, but Vypra swore that she's going to be keeping an eye on that imp.

Eman Reynolds: But, you know what this means?

Nico: Yep, we're going to be in for one rough fight with that thug, and I know he'll probably want to ambush J.D. and get into a brutal and horrible fight.

Lincoln: But, we'll all be ready for him, Nico, that thug's getting the beatdown of his life.

Me: Yeah! But I'm ready for him.

Nico: Well, wake me up when he gets here

Me: In the meantime we'll keep blasting Bullies.

Nico: Okay.

Nico went to take a small snooze.

Mandy was firing goo and purple slime at the bullies.

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

BANG! KRASPLAT!

Mandy was really PILING ON the slime and body count.

Qin: Nice shooting Mandy.

Me: You have a really awesome shot Mandy.

Mandy: Thanks.

Brittney: Maybe getting shot by Mandy's goo cannon will show them some manners.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Boy that is awesome shooting.

But then, I wound up getting ambushed from out of nowhere and we got into a brutal tumble, until I kicked the figure off and away from me, and we saw our target: the version of Lincoln who's an absolute total jerk and an absolute thug!

Nico: Huh? WHAT THE!?

Luan: Whoa, so that's… !

Lincoln: Yep, the version of me who's an absolute total jerk and an absolute thug!

Jerk Lincoln: You've got some nerve showing your faces around here, this town is mine!

Me: Over my dead body!

Lincoln: This town's never going to be yours, you've caused enough havoc for the last time, you little monster, and now, I'm going to turn you into a human pretzel for this, you little twerp!

Lola: That's even worse than when Lori said that to you, and she had her Dark Side in her!

Nico: Yeah, but since this Lincoln's a jerk and a thug, this is literally justified.

Eli: No kidding!

Jerk Lincoln pounced on me again, and we got into a really brutal fight, as we were busy punching and kicking each other, and everyone saw it for themselves.

Nico: Oh, damn, this is way too brutal!

Lincoln: And I thought the fights my sisters had gotten into was bad, but this, this is on a whole new level of brutal.

Eli: This is way too much!

Camie (MHA): Oh man, J.D., please survive this!

Then, I kicked that jerk really hard in the crotch and he went down like a sack of bricks, but he got back up.

Jerk Lincoln: Hah, is that all you got, you fuckface?!

Me: I'm just getting started!

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth!

I was in a brutal fight cloud with Jerk Lincoln!

BOOF BOP BAM CHOMP BLAM BAM WHAM QUACK!

Me and Jerk Lincoln were really pulverizing the living shit out of each other!

Fat Tony shot his gun at Jerk Lincoln.

BANG!

He hit him in his leg!

Nico: JEEZ!

Lincoln: Okay, this has gone on long enough!

Lincoln turned into Omnipotent Rage Lincoln, as the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man's mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck turned glowing orange and stand up and it resembled a raging flame, with the exception of the bangs, the rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long hair remain the same, glowing orange marks on his massive and muscular body and his face, glowing orange eyes show Lincoln's near endless rage towards the truly irredeemable and guilty, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew just a bit bigger, the symbol by his stomach is the symbol of The Omni-God and there's no limiters, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, white wolf ears, and massive and indestructible white angel wings turned orange except for the orange and aurora tips on the feathers, and he was surrounded by a glowing orange outline and orange energy aura.

Then, he charged at Jerk Lincoln, and he really laid a brutal beatdown on that little monster. Then, he picked him up by the collar of his shirt, and he threw him hard where he crashed back-first into a tree and was really dazed.

Jerk Lincoln: You think this is going to stop me?! I'll be back and I will lay waste to everything and everyone here!

Lincoln: You're not going to be doing any of that, you little jerk!

Me: Not on our watch you little turd!

Xenia: Yeah you shrimpy twerp!

UA Carnage grabbed Jerk Lincoln by the face.

U.A. Carnage: I will rip your face off and eat it!

Jerk Lincoln: Go ahead and try!

He threw him into the ground.

Lincoln: Taste this!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Jerk Lincoln all over.

Nico: Time we end this.

Lincoln: I couldn't agree more!

But, before Lincoln could deal the finishing blow and end him, shadow hands from the dark depths of The Underworld rose up and grabbed Jerk Lincoln and dragged him down into The Underworld.

Nico: Whoa, nice save, Grim.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) That wasn't me, Nico.

Lincoln changed back as his hair, angel wings, white wolf ears, and eleven massive and long wolf tails change back to white, his orange eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue, and the orange marks on his face and body and symbol of the Omni-God disappear.

Lincoln: Grim's right, he didn't do this, but there's only one person who did, and if it's who we think it is, we'll be meeting the next Ghostrick Gene-Slammer on my rescue next.

Nico: Yeah.

But then my Kyutama for Musca the Fly started glowing.

Me: The Kyutama for Musca the Fly is glowing. That means the next Undead Zodiarts is close.

May: Who's turn is it?

Me: Well lets see.

Tsuyu: I'll go. I do have the Toad Quirk and I eat bugs. So I'll have a shot.

Me: Okay then.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER MUSCA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Invenusable Flytrap, Flit and Mucus!

Me: WHOA! Another Musca Undead Zodiarts.

Lola: For Musca the Fly!

Nico: I hate flies!

Maria: And you are?

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier that was a girl with aqua blue and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Allia Alderaana A.K.A. Sailor Alderaan!

Sailor Alderaan: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Alderaan's Sailor Soldier? Wow!

Xenia: Yeah!

May: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Allia was born on the planet Alderaan and she was teleported into the future to Earth for protection. She is my friend from Astronomy Class and she knows so much about the stars and what they are.

Eli: That is cool!

Sailor Alderaan: That sure is.

Me: But Allia you must've heard that Alderaan was blown to space dust by the Empire right?

Sailor Alderaan: I sure did and that was terrible.

Qin: Yeah there was nothing left of it.

Camie: The empire blew your entire home planet into nothing with the Death Star.

Sailor Alderaan: It sure did and I'm glad that the Empire was destroyed.

Nico: So is everyone all over the universe.

Maria: We are truly sorry.

Sailor Alderaan: No worries.

Me: But after we destroyed the Empire we resurrected all the planets that were destroyed by them.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome.

Sailor Alderaan: That's good. I'm glad they are all back.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: Are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Alderaan: Yes there are. 3 more of them and they are Dark versions of them.

She pointed to the Springfield Mafia.

Me: Whoa!

Fat Tony: Another Versions of us!

Legs: Not good.

May: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Alderaan: Friendly.

Nico: Good.

Tsuyu: Shall we dance?

Sailor Alderaan: We shall.

She turned into Another Musca Undead Zodiarts and Tsuyu fired an energy blast and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive cloud of flies flew out all over and Tsuyu was hungry and she flew out and ate all the flies.

I caught the Rouse Card and the Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse card had the symbol and stars of Musca the Fly and a fly on it.

Me: Cool.

Then the Zodiarts Switch glowed and it turned into an armband for Musca the Fly in the Southern Hemisphere and those marked with Musca had one for it.

Then I went over to Sailor Alderaan and picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: 3 to go.

Eli: And they are close.

Qin: Yep. But where?

Then we saw 3 figures and they were dark versions of FAT TONY, LEGS AND LOUIE! They were ANOTHER SPRINGFIELD MAFIA!

Nico: And you 3 are?

Me: (Imitating Big Toe) Better watch out see. You don't want to know who you are messing with see.

Another Fat Tony: (In a girls voice) Good gangster talk J.D.

Another Legs: (In a girls voice) Yeah that was awesome.

Me: (GASP) I had a feeling it was the Capprianno Triplets. Guys meet Callie, Carmen and Cindy Capprianno.

Another Fat Tony: Yep. I'm Callie.

Another Legs: I'm Carmen.

Another Louie: And I'm Cindy.

Nico: Awesome to meet you girls. Also aren't you girls part of the Capprianno Family?

Another Fat Tony: That's right. Our family was one of the most ruthless mafia family's in all of Sicily.

Another Louie: But we want nothing to do with them anymore.

Me: These girls are gangsters. But instead of doing crimes like murder, drugs, trafficking, racketeering and all that, they provide weapons, technologies and all that to heroes. They use the Black Market to give us the stuff.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Yeah! What a twist.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Fat Tony: Just to bring our family to justice.

Another Louie: Yeah we want them to face the music.

Me: We can easily do that.

Qin: Yeah.

Kaito got a Tyranno Staff and Zocks got a Delta Blaster.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Xenia: But it's to save you from this.

Sougo: (gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) Which one do we attack?

Geiz: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) All of them!

Sougo got JungkeFuryRedArmor and Geiz got OperationOverdriveRedArmor.

Me: This is gonna be awesome. (ACTIVATES ARMORED GUARDIAN DRAGON'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a barrage of blue energy balls and they hit the Another Springfield Mafia and blasted them all over the place.

Qin: WOW!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Springfield Mafia's Ridewatch) Time for action!

Nico activated it and got their guns.

Nico: Dance.

He fired waves of bullets and blasted at their feet and made them dance like sissies.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: And this too. (ACTIVATES U.A. CARNAGE'S RIDEWATCH) GET OVER HERE!

He fired a red rope and it grabbed the girls and pulled them over and he threw them into the ground.

Qin: NICE!

May: (gets out Greasers' Ridewatch) Scorpion would be proud.

Nico: Yes he would.

May: (ACTIVATES THE GREASERS RIDEWATCH) GET THAT CATBUTT!

She turned into a Dog and then went at the Another Springfield Mafia and viciously pulverized them in a brutal fight cloud as dog barking and cat yowling was heard

Cliff: YEAH! You show them May!

Shriek: Yeah take that!

Lube: Duh duh yeah!

Me: Now it's time for some pain.

May jumped back.

May: Pizza the Kid Style! (ACTIVATES PIZZA THE KID'S RIDEWATCH) WHAT DID YOU SAY ABOUT MY FOOD! TURN AROUND NOW!

She pulled out cactus guns and the Another Springfield Mafia turned and then…

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

She blasted their butts with cactus balls and they really hurt like a son of a bitch!

Nico: (gets out Hair Razor's Ridewatch) My turn!

Me: Get ready for a HAIR-RAISING Development!

We laughed at my joke!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico activated it and he grew his hair long and it turned black and it formed into blasters and he fired laser blasters all over the place and they hit Another Springfield Mafia all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Legs: Get in my way and I'll whack you in the lobanza.

Me: Get in MY Way and I'll kick you in the fucking balls!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Hair Razor's Ridewatch) Time for a bad hair day!

She activated it and her hair grew long and turned black and she fired waves of lasers from points on her hair and blasted the Another Springfield Mafia all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: And this too. (ACTIVATES SHARP BLADE'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew swords from every part of her body and they were sharper than razor blades and then she fired swords and slashed them all over.

Qin: Now that one CUTS YOU DOWN to size!

We laughed!

Nico: (gets out Barbed Wire Org's Ridewatch) Hope you like barbed wires!

He activated it and lashed her all over with barbed wire whips.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is close.

Biyomon: Me too! (Echoing) SPIRAL TWISTER!

She fired waves of swirling energy and smashed them down.

Me: Time for this too. (Echoing) METEOR WING!

I flapped my wings and fired a barrage of fireballs and blasted them down.

But then something was felt by her leg and she saw a Persian nuzzling her leg.

Maria: Oh a Persian.

She picked up the cute Pokemon.

Maria: Aren't you a cute one.

Nico: That is cool.

Persian: (In a girls voice) That was a cute entrance for me.

Maria: Whoa!

Nico: Melody Persia! Wow!

Persian: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy from her mouth and it hit all three of the Another Springfield Mafia and knocked them down.

I caught the ridewatch and it was for Sora.

I went over and picked up all three girls. They had red, white and green clothes on and had blond hair and blue eyes.

Carmen Capprianno: (Groans) What a headache.

Cindy Capprianno: I feel like I got pounded into Lasagna Paste.

NIco: You're back to normal girls.

I brought all three of them over.

Penelope: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Persian: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when I slashed a bully's eyes out with my claws. I forgot to mention that I'm a Nekomata.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: A Nekomata that hates bullies as much as Nicole does.

Persian: Yep. But lets get me back to normal. But I'm naked.

Me: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Peek and I will kill you.

I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

She was back to normal and she was naked.

Melody: (smiles teasingly as Nico hugged her) Meow.

The fashion brigade gave her new clothes and she looked awesome.

Melody Persian: I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've missed you.

Melody Persian: Me too Nico. Meow.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms.

Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Kari kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, and Camille are heading back to Dark World for Day 17 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Scarlet Rosenburg is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World.

And we're also going to destroy Dagra Dai, the Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah, and he's out for blood for what happened to the Four Greater Fiends.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 17 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Scarlet Rosenburg is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Scarr, Scout of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to destroy Dagra Dai, the Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah, and he's out for blood for what happened to the Four Greater Fiends.

Nicole: Oh man, I should've known that as soon as word hit of the deaths of The Four Greater Fiends, Dagra Dai would come out of the shadows to get revenge.

Nico: And it also doesn't help that he and the Four Greater Fiends had tried to awaken the Greater Archfiend and destroy mankind.

Me: Yeah, but this is also a perfect chance to destroy Dagra Dai

once and for all.

Lincoln: And make him suffer the same fate as the Four Greater Fiends: given The Black Gates and it will also affect his followers, and I want to thank you and your team for joining, Kari.

Kari: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Lizard Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter. Now, let's head to Scarr, Scout of Dark World's shrine.

We continued on and arrived at Scarr, Scout of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with scarlet red gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large scarlet red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large scarlet red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Scarlet Rosenburg: You said it, and it's perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Skeleton and Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, and with them are the five girls.

Nico: Wow, Ghostrick Skeleton and Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond.

Ghostrick Skeleton: (Girl's Voice) That's right.

Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond: (Girl's Voice) And we got the five girls away from Dagra Dai.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Dagra Dai to take care of.

?: I will have my revenge on you all for what you've done to The Four Greater Fiends, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nicole: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, show yourself, Dagra Dai.

We then saw our target, Dagra Dai, the Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah, and he was furious.

Nicole: Dagra Dai, I should've known you'd show up.

Dagra Dai: Shut your insolent mouth, what you all did to The Greater Fiends, I will make you all pay with your lives!

Scarlet Rosenburg: Not a fucking chance, Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah.

Scarlet Rosenburg went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World. Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg's scarlet red eyes turned neon scarlet red, and she was surrounded by a black and scarlet red energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters her massive Scarr, Scout of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Scout Justice from her back, and as she approached Dagra Dai, she left black and scarlet red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Scarlet Rosenburg: I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you and The Four Greater Fiends had committed against mankind for thousands of years, Dagra Dai. The Four Greater Fiends got what they deserved, and now, it's your turn, now, you shall suffer the very same fate as your cohorts, and I will make sure that you never rise from the dead ever again.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and scarlet red energy with dark magic and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's an army of demons and Scarr, Scout of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a scarlet red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Scarlet Rosenburg emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Scarlet Rosenburg grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing scarlet red hair, she has scarlet red eyes and a black and scarlet red energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Scarr, Scout of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with scarlet red iris, she has on demon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Scarr, Scout of Dark World with scarlet red gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with scarlet red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and scarlet red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Scarlet Rosenburg has on a sleeveless scarlet red blouse, sleeveless scarlet red top, scarlet red skirt, scarlet red stockings, scarlet red sneakers, and long scarlet red sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and Scarr, Scout of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic on the back. Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive scarlet red angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the large scarlet red feathers have black tips. Scarlet Rosenburg has on a Ring of The Phoenix with scarlet red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg's massive Scarr, Scout of Dark World's Demon Greatsword of Darkness Scout Justice and The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and scarlet red energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scarr, Scout of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Dark Magic Scout Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded scarlet red gems and Scarr, Scout of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large dark scarlet red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with scarlet red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Scarr, Scout of Dark World's head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below Scarr, Scout of Dark World that said, "Scarlet Roseburg, Gene-Slammer of Scarr, Scout of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Dune Woman, Destroyer of Carmen Sullivan of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

スカーレット・ローズバーグ、スカーのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのスカウト、ダーク・ワールドの強力なメンバー、ゴス・ガールズ、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、ジゼル・ハリントン、シルビ

ア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使デューンウーマンの大敵、カルメンの破壊者、ネクロム教会のサリバン、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、闇、悪魔、闇の魔法のマスター

Scarlet Rosenburg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SCARR DEMON SCOUT DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC SCARLET DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON SCARLET SCOUT DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Scarlet Rosenburg's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dagra Dai saw it, he became so enraged, he transformed into his true demonic form and tried to kill Scarlet Rosenburg, but Scarlet Rosenburg fired a powerful black and scarlet red energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic at Dagra Dai, and it sent him flying out of the shrine and we follow out, he got up, but he was really angry now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Scarlet Rosenburg's transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, all that's left is to put an end to Dagra Dai, and Scarlet, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Scarlet Rosenburg: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Scarlet Demon Scout and Divine Demon Scout Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this evil monster once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Scarlet.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Scarlet Rosenburg.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Buffalo Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to live a single second further, Dagra Dai, and now, it's time for you to die.

Scarlet Rosenburg and Lincoln went after Dagra Dai, who tried to attack them with his swords, but they dodged his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and scarlet red energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, and Mermaids at Dagra Dai, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Nico: Man, those two are really roughing him up.

Me: You said it, let's join in and really rough this monster up.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dagra Dai, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and

mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Scarlet Rosenburg, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Scarr, Scout of Dark World's Demonic Scout Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with scarlet red flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Scarr, Scout of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a silver gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Scarlet Rosenburg fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and scarlet red energy, and elemental forces at Dagra Dai and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Lincoln fired blades of light from his massive greatsword and they pierced Dagra Dai in his black heart and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Scarlet Rosenburg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long scarlet red wolf tails, and massive scarlet red angel wings are permanent.

Scarlet Rosenburg: Your days of causing havoc are done, Dagra Dai. Thanks for helping me destroy that vile fiend, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Scarlet.

Suddenly, Scarlet Rosenburg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Scarlet Rosenburg's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Scarlet Rosenburg's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Scarr, Scout of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Scarlet Rosenburg came back to us as the display and Scarr, Scout of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Alright, we did it, Dagra Dai is finally gone for good, and he's never coming back.

Eli: After what he and the Four Greater Fiends have done, he deserves to die and never come back.

Lincoln: Yep, and we made sure that we made him pay for every last one of his crimes in full. (To Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal) And it's so good to see you again, Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal.

Morrigan Dabria reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Skeleton, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless open blouse, black sleeveless midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and skeletons on the coattails and Ghostrick Skeleton on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Skeleton-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Skeleton etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large skulls for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large skulls and a large red gem on the bottom of the large skulls for the pommel.

And Maria Krystal reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, and she's dressed in black clothes, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with diamonds and light on the coattails and Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond-themed greatsword with Mozarta the Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large diamond embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large diamond on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Morrigan Dabria: You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, and Tiana Masina: You too, Morrigan.

Maria Krystal: It's been such a long time since we last met, and it's also good to see you again, Lori.

Lori: You too, Maria.

Lincoln went up to Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal and he hugged them, and Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Morrigan Dabria: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Maria Krystal: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two, and I can also suspect Maria knows Lori?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Skeleton Gene-Slammer is Morrigan Dabria, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Music. She's a Grim Reaper and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She also uses a scythe and she also knows how to summon the spirits of the Underworld, and she's also ferried the souls of the dead to the other side, but those who are beyond redemption, she sends their souls down to The Underworld for an eternity of torment. She's also a master of a dark power called The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace, this allows her to summon shadow hands from the dark depths of The Underworld and grab those truly irredeemable and drags them body and soul down into The Underworld for eternal torture.

Nico: That explains what we just saw back in Endsville!

Lincoln: That's right, no doubt Morrigan was behind that one, and this one time, I made her a beautiful gold necklace with a skull pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Olivia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and wants nothing more than to send their wretched souls to The Underworld for eternity.

Brittney gave Morrigan Dabria the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond Gene-Slammer is Maria Krystal, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Spanish, but she's also a lover of jewelry.

Lori: And she and Lincoln started making jewelry with my assistance, and they also made beautiful bracelets for me and Bobby in our favorite colors for the both of us respectively, and to show thanks, we took Lincoln and Maria to a hot spa where Lincoln and Maria kissed each other on the lips, and me and Bobby did the same.

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: Plus, we also found out she's the sister of Julia Krystal, and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Me: Yikes, I hate to find out what that mutant cheapskate did to earn Maria's wrath, and what that mutant cheapskate and the other jerks did to earn Morrigan's wrath.

Morrigan Dabria: Trust us, you won't like hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Morrigan, Maria, are you absolutely sure about this?

Morrigan Dabria: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Morrigan Dabria's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Maria Krystal.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Morrigan Dabria: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Maria are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Morrigan

Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Shiragiku Ono, Riho Tsukishima, Ami Tsuruga, Akane Hououji, and Ouka Makusawa from Megami no Café Terrace.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shiragiku Ono, Riho Tsukishima, Ami Tsuruga, Akane Hououji, and Ouka Makusawa from Megami no Café Terrace.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Shiragiku Ono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shiragiku Ono and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Dagra Dai, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of

Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt

buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Shiragiku Ono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shiragiku Ono: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shiragiku Ono, Riho Tsukishima, Ami Tsuruga, Akane Hououji, and Ouka Makusawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Scarlet Rosenburg had gotten The Demonic Darkness Scout Greatsword of Scarr, Scout of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dagra Dai, the Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Scarlet Rosenburg transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us laying the beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing him off by firing blades of light and sending his spirit to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Morrigan Dabria, and Maria Krystal have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I didn't expect Dagra Dai to show up.

Hunter (Road Rovers): And this was due to me and the team destroying The Four Greater Fiends on the competition.

Lincoln: Yep, but either way, we're finally rid of Dagra Dai once and for all.

Nicole: You got that right.

---

After destroying Dagra Dai, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Morrigan Dabria: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Maria Krystal: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morrigan Dabria: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Morrigan, what's the story on why you hate Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion, and Maria, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a burning passion?

Morrigan Dabria: You're not going to like it one bit. One time, Lincoln and I were both heading home after school, but then, we heard bellowing yells and smelled the stench of a certain smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who it was: it was Flip, but also with him are Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and they were trying to kill Lincoln once again. I got quite pissed off that I summoned the spirits of The Underworld to attack them, and after we tied them up, Lincoln found out that Ophelia Shroud was the one who freed Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, after she mysteriously got her intelligence back and she still wanted her revenge on The Loud Family. We told the cops of what happened, along with who was responsible for breaking the other jerks out, and as a result, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank were sent back to jail, and as for Ophelia Shroud, Lincoln punched her hard in the face and he electrocuted her, and he had her thrown right back in The Saturn Insane Asylum for life.

We gasped.

Lisa Loud: Now, that day I remember all too well, I can't believe that little monster had the nerve to do something like this.

Me: Even after all that, she still wanted revenge. You know what, if we encounter her on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to see to it that she pays for all of her crimes in full.

Nico: And Lincoln will have her turned into a permanently brain-dead monkey after he sucks out every last bit of information and drains her brain.

Maria Krystal: That I'd like to see happen. Okay, now it's my turn, one day, Lincoln and I, along with Lori, were busy with making some new jewelry, but then, the jewelry that we already made was then swiped from the displays, and we saw who it was that did it: it was Flip, he stole our jewelry so he can get money for it. Lori and Lincoln rushed at him and we got all the jewelry back and Lori, Lincoln, and I gave Flip a full-on beatdown for that stunt he pulled, and after we told the cops everything, Flip wound up getting put into a police wagon and he was sent right back to jail, and he got another Life Sentence added to his original Life Sentences.

Nico: Why, that moronic cheapskate!

Me: It's worse than the time he stole all that money and it ended with Alicia beating him down.

Lincoln: Now, that's yet another reason as to why we hate that cheapskate even more, guys. But, as it stands, Flip deserves every last bit of our humiliations, along with Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson, but not Scoots, she's dead and gone forever, and Hawk and Hank deserve to be turned into gold statues for eternity, and if Ophelia Shroud dares to come back for more, she's going to get every last bit of payback for her crimes against Gotham Royal York and the Loud Family.

Eli: Yeah!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Gelato Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim trunks with the phoenix and clocks on it and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, dark blue sandals, his jewelry, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and his harem were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Professor Ivy: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach.

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our beach date, Professor Ivy. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived right into the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun, and they had a game of volleyball, plus, his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw him lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, Clyde made clones of himself, and he and the clones went up to the girls in his haremand they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls wrap their left arms around the thick muscular necks of Clyde and his clones, and they placed their right hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Clyde and his clones, and they shared a passionate and romantic kiss, and then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to Gelato Beach.

Sailor Mercury: And it was really awesome.

Nico: You guys sure had a lot of fun.

Clyde: We sure did.

---

Later it was time for Evelyn's 2nd mission.

Me: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Evelyn: Me too.

Me: As long as we get to kick some Undead Butt.

William: Anyone else want to go with Evelyn? Besides Rolf, Changkey Dragon, and Cheese?

Albedo: You know what? I'll go.

Me: Awesome.

Erza: Me, Lucy, Juvia, Cana, Mirajane, Wendy and Virgo will go next too.

Nico: Good idea.

Lily: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Japan and we saw them.

Rolf: Rolf sees them!

We saw them fighting the Trilobite Undead!

Me: Whoa the Trilobite Undead!

Cana: He sure is an ugly one.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Juvia: I'll deal with this one! WATER NEBULA!

She formed a powerful helix of water and they bit Trilobite Undead and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Got you now.

I threw a card and sealed it.

Kazuma: Hey guys!

Me: Looks like we got here just in time.

Sakuya Tachibana: Boy you sure did!

Amane: Perfect timing.

Evelyn: Guys, these are my boyfriend and my archenemy.

Rolf: Rolf honored to meet you all.

Sakuya Tachibana: Pleasure to meet you Rolf.

Amane: Same here.

Me: Rolf is one of the people that was supposed to be with the first group with Eddy but he chose to stay till this time.

Sakuya Tachibana: Oh I get it.

Me: Yeah.

Changkey Dragon: I'm Changkey Dragon and it's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: You may know him from as one of the Midbosses from the game Mega Man 10.

Amane: I thought he looked familiar. Awesome to meet you.

Changkey Dragon: Same here.

Me: And these are the mages of Fairy Tail.

Erza: It's an honor to meet you all. I'm Erza Scarlett.

Lucy Heartfilia: I'm Lucy Heartfilia.

Juvia: I'm Juvia Lockser.

Mirajane: I'm Mirajane Strauss

Wendy Marvell: I'm Wendy Marvell.

Cana: I'm Cana Alberona

Virgo: And I'm Virgo. It's an honor.

Sakuya Tachibana: It's an honor to meet you all too.

Hajime: Same here.

Me: And this little guy here is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes ha.

Me: He's an idiot so be ready for anything he does. But he makes a great annoyance tool.

Rolf: The son of a Shepherd could not let you leave temporarily without saying goodbye first, Blade Kazuma boy!

Kazuma: Thanks Rolf.

Sunset Shimmer: Rolf is a cool guy once you guys get to know him.

Maria: He has my little sister Carmen in his troop call the Urban Rangers.

May: It's true. It's really cool and awesome.

Fluttershy: Carmen is a really brave and skilled girl to learn under him, Jimmy and Jonny.

Lucy Heartfilia: It's true. And it's awesome too.

Amane: Boy that is neat.

Changkey Dragon: Fair warning. Do NOT insult his culture. Unless you want to be beaten up harshly even by our standards.

Me: And do not steal his chickens. Ed has done that numerous times.

Kazuma: It's true. I've seen many of Rolf's amazing cultures and they are interesting and amazing.

Sakuya Tachibana: What country does Rolf come from?

Me: We're not really sure. He's either from Norway, Sweden, Finland or Switzerland.

Nico: Yeah but he is a cool guy nonetheless.

Wendy Marvell: He sure is. And he is really strong too.

Virgo: And you should see how much meat he eats too.

Evelyn: He makes some of the most awesome meat sandwiches ever known.

Mutsuki Kamijo then came.

Kazuma: Guys, this is Mutsuki Kamijo. He's Kamen Rider Leangle.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Mutsuki.

Mutsuki: Same here J.D. I heard so much about you and it's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same here.

Mutsuki: I heard you want to make Hiroshi pay big time for his crimes.

Me: More than just that. I want to make him suffer an infinite number of deaths 10 fold for everything he did.

Eli: Yeah bro wants to make sure he suffers the worst.

Mutsuki: I don't blame you. Because of him, Hajime and the others were without Kazuma for several years.

Me: No shit there. Also he turned all your lives into a living nightmare. Turned many of you all against each other.

Nico: Yeah. He was going to turn the entire planet into a version of War World.

Eli: We can't let that happen.

Me: Yeah. Oh. I'm sorry guys this is Albedo of The Galvan.

Albedo: It's an honor to meet you all.

Sakuya Tachibana: Pleasure to meet you.

Nico: He's really smart and skilled and knows all sorts of aliens too.

Me: Don't let his appearance deceive you though. He is really a Galvan that was turned into a human.

Amane: I was going to say. He looks like Ben but with White hair, red clothes and red eyes.

Me: Yeah he sure does.

Albedo: And yes, I was with Team Buktu. But I was the only one who genuinely was a hero instead of for the fame and glory.

Me: That's right.

Amane: I heard all about that. I can't believe all those lies they told.

Laney: But J.D. and Nico's plan was to have Nico be planted into their ranks as a mole.

Lana: And it worked perfectly.

Me: It sure did.

Amane: And those Evil Sasuke Rants that you do J.D. are really entertaining and they fit him perfectly.

Me: They sure do. Shows the world the kind of monster he is when he is that evil.

Virgo: Yeah it sure does.

Hajime: Evelyn, Kazuma probably knows this. But can you tell the rest of us about your background history?

Evelyn: I sure can.

She told them that she is from New York and she is an Ornithologist and she knows everything about birds. She was turned into a Celtician Dryad from the planet Celtica in the Unknown Zone and they are wood creatures that have the power to control nature and plants and even communicate with animals. She also comes from a very rich family that is a very powerful family that is one of the best known stock brokers in the city.

Hajime: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yep. We all were amazed ourselves.

Lincoln: Yeah we sure were.

Nico: (to Albedo) When we had that heart to heart on your base's rooftop, were you trying to subtly warn me to get out of there?

Albedo: I really didn't want you to be harmed by my team's plans.

Nico: I understand.

Me: Good reason.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: So, have any of your bad guys caused any trouble since our previous visit?

Amane: Actually yes. We have 4 Undead and another Omnitrix Alien here.

Lincoln: But that was one of the Undead we dealt with.

Me: That was actually one of the minor Undead.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Which Undead are running Amok?

Sakuya Tachibana: The Orchid Undead, Capricorn Undead, Serpent Undead and Tiger Undead and it looked like a black version of a 4 legged spider.

We gasped!

Me: That's Another Terroranchula! It's the Natural Predator of Ball Weevil's kind.

Cana: This will be interesting though.

Eli: I sense them All over on Hashima Island.

Me: That place was abandoned for years and it's located near the Kyushu Prefecture.

Nico: Yep and it's one of the big reminder of Japan's War Crimes back in World War II.

Kazuma: That's right.

Me: Oh boy. Then we better get over there. Stay close guys.

I teleported us there with Instant Transmission.

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are.

Eli: Wow.

We saw that it was an abandoned island.

Nico: Wow this place has seen better days.

Me: It was used as a forced labour camp back during and before World War II and serves as a bitter reminder for those times.

Kazuma: It sure does. Ideal spot to hide numerous criminals.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: And many kinds of dirtbags of all kinds

Negative Terroranchula: Now, it's the hiding spot of our targets today.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And they are close. I can feel it.

Me: Look sharp.

We stayed alert.

Eli: There!

Eli fired a Force Lightning Blast and it hit the wall of a building and out came Miyuki Yoshinaga THE ORCHID UNDEAD!

Kazuma: Miyuki. It's been a while.

Miyuki Yoshinaga: Kazuma!? You're Alive!? But we all thought you were gone.

Me: He was. We found him on another planet. Long story. But right now we are here to defeat you. But first.

I fired a wave of light and separated Miyuki Yoshinaga from her Undead Form and made them 2 separate beings!

Nico: Smart thinking there.

Me: Miyuki here quick.

She came over to us.

Then out came 3 more figures and they were the Capricorn Undead, Serpent Undead and Tiger Undead!

Yazawa: Now we can finish what we started.

Hikaru Jo: And that's killing you.

Azumi: (LAUGHS) And it will be fun killing you.

Me: I never could get over that laugh of yours Azumi.

Nico: Yeah.

Negative Terroranchula: We're still waiting for one more.

Then a roar was heard and out came a black version of a Terroranchula! It was ANOTHER TERRORANCHULA!

Me: WHOA! There it is!

Nico: Ugly.

Another Terroranchula: (In a girls voice) I can't believe I was turned into this abomination.

Me: (GASP) Xenia Shelley!? Whoa!

Nico: Wait Xenia Shelley you mean THE Xenia Shelley, the descendant of Mary Shelley?

Me: The very same one and like her ancestor she writes books. She writes Brittney's favorite book series called The Midnight Angels of Gothylvania

Nico: Cool!

Lola: Awesome!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Nico: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Terroranchula: Just to be the greatest author next to my ancestor.

Me: You already are like that Xenia and you make awesome books. Your series is a bestseller amongst the Gothic Subculture.

Lucy Loud: It's true. And your series is just as good as my favorite vampire series.

Another Terroranchula: I am glad and honored you think so.

Me: Swartz lied to you yes. But we'll save you.

Azumi: Good luck with that.

Me: Bring it bitch!

?: I'll face her!

Out came Daria Kuso.

Lincoln: Daria!

Daria: I actually picked Azumi as my archenemy for the Masters of Evil. Sorry guys but my name is Daria Kuso.

Sakuya Tachibana: Awesome to meet you Daria.

Daria: Sorry to drop in like this but I heard that Azumi was here so I decided to face her first in my first usual battle.

Me: Fine with us.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: Yeah!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Mutsuki pulls out a gold and violet buckle with a clear plastic sleeve on one side, and another card, the fourth Ace, Ace of Clubs, showing a green and violet spider marked with the Club symbol, with the text "Change Spider" written upon it. The card is then immediately placed into the sleeve on the buckle before placing it on his waist

Mutsuki: Henshin.

With that, Mutsuki hits the side of the belt, opening it up, revealing a purple Club symbol.

Leangle Buckle: Open Up!

As the Club symbol is revealed, a violet energy card with the same spider symbol on it emerges and covers Mutsuki, generating his green and gold suit with a bishop style helmet and a case of some sort on his right hip, holding a giant staff with a counter similar to Kazuma's sword and Sakuya's gun, with a giant club symbol on the end of it.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **Time to Kick some Undead Ass!**

Lola: This will be fun!

I unsheathed my Decaforce Sword.

Evelyn: My turn!

Evelyn pulls out a Green and pink buckle with a clear plastic sleeve on one side, and another card, the fifth Ace, A wild card, showing a green and pink spider marked with the W symbol, with the text "Change Fairy" written upon it. The card is then immediately placed into the sleeve on the buckle before placing it on her waist.

Evelyn: Henshin!

With that, Evelyn hits the side of the belt, opening it up, revealing a Pink W symbol.

Natura Buckle: Bloom Up!

As the W symbol is revealed, a green and pink energy card with the Fairy Symbol symbol on it emerges and covers Evelyn, generating a new green and pink suit with a Fairy style helmet and a case of some sort on her right hip, holding a giant scythe with a counter similar to Kazuma's sword and Sakuya's gun, with a giant W symbol on the end of it and she had pink and green butterfly wings.

KAMEN RIDER NATURA!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Amane: HENSHIN!

She went KAMEN RIDER HOUEN!

Lana: Awesome!

Juvia: This will be awesome.

Kazuma: Time for all of us.

Kazuma, Sakuya and Hajime: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Cheese: Bunnies! (Runs towards the Undead)

Nico: Cheese not now!

Cheese: Bunnies!

He hugged Azumi's leg.

Azumi: Get off me!

Daria: Cheese you idiot! Let go of her!

Cheese: I love chocolate milk!

Azumi: Soon you'll be dead!

She kicked him off and he landed on his butt and screamed.

Me: Moron.

Daria fired waves of fire and blasted Azumi all over and then she teleported and kicked her in the face.

Azumi: MY FACE!

Daria: Aw did I damage your pretty face? That is just to start.

She spread her wings of fire and flew into the air and fired fireballs and they hit Izumi all over the place and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Daria: Take that!

Azumi sent her hair flailing all over and she had it burned off when it touched Daria's wings.

Nico: (takes out Jet's Ridewatch) Sorry, Xenia!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down. Then he caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I picked up Xenia and she was a girl with short black hair and had a black gothic dress on.

I picked her up.

Me: I got you.

Xenia Shelley: What a headache.

Me: You'll be fine.

I brought her over.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Orchid Undead and she exploded and I sealed her with a card.

Me: **That's 2.**

Rolf: ROLF WILL UNLEASH HIS RAGE NOW!

Rolf threw the Capricorn Undead and it smashed into the Tiger Undead and smashed them down.

Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE SPINE OF A SEA URCHIN!

Tiger Undead: What did he say?

He went over to them and pulverized the living shit out of them both!

Daria: What's wrong Azumi, can't take the heat?

Azumi turned into her SERPENT UNDEAD FORM!

Daria: So that's it.

She fired waves of fire and blasted her all over the place.

Changkey Dragon: Save some for me!

He fired fireballs and they hit Tiger Undead and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I sealed him.

Nico: 3 down.

Evelyn bashed Capricorn Undead all over and smashed him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She sealed him.

Me: **NICE!**

Nico: How many more to go?

Me: **Just one.**

We saw Daria flying all over and taking on the Serpent Undead.

Kazuma: Wow Daria is fast.

She fired waves of fireballs and they hit Serpent Undead and exploded all over the place.

Miyuki Yoshinaga: Wow! Look at her go.

Laney: Daria is not only a Guardian Angel for my brother but she is also really strong and powerful.

Lana: I'll say.

Changkey Dragon: Let me help out!

Daria: Sure thing. I've have my fun.

He fired waves of fireballs and blasted Serpent Undead.

Me: Now we end this!

Evelyn: You got it!

Kazuma: Lets do it!

I pulled out my Thunderbird Rouse Card.

LIGHTNING, NATURE, WIND, FLAME, MAELSTROM, CRYSTAL, SUN!

Me, Kazuma, Sakuya, Hajime, Mutsuki, Amane and Evelyn: ELEMENTAL MAELSTROM BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of elements and they hit Serpent Undead and then….

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and I sealed her into a card.

Me: Gotcha.

Nico: Those 4 Undead have failed this world.

Rolf: The harsh realities of your miserable live have been restored. (bows) Thank you!

Amane: Huh?

I shrugged.

Evelyn: He means that the Undead are defeated.

Nico: Yep.

Daria: And as a bonus I got to have my unusual battle with Serpent Undead.

Nico: You sure did Daria.

Amane: That was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Next time we'll all have a shot.

---

We all later came back.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really epic!

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

William: Wow! That was awesome!

Brittney: That is cool you guys saved Xenia. And to be honest I was not expecting her to be Another Alien.

Me: Me neither.

May: Next time, Aerrow and Lucky should go with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Evelyn: I like it.

Qin: Yeah and so will the rest of the Quantum Girls.

Lola: Yeah!

---

Nico came in with a grumbling stomach.

Trixie: Are you okay, Nico?

Nico: Yeah just a little upset stomach.

Me: Maybe you need to rest for a bit.

Nico: It's nothing. I think it's just…

LOUD FART!

Nico ripped a really nasty loud fart!

Timon: Pumbaa!

Pumbaa: That wasn't me Timon! It was Nico this time!

Timon: Oh yeah.

LOUD FART!

Pumbaa farted too!

Pumbaa: Sorry.

Me: Geez Nico! Hoowee! THAT STINKS!

Pan: Jesus Fuck, Nico! What did you eat?!

Me: I was about to ask.

Nico: I had some of Chief Wiggum's awesome new baked beans he made.

Me: Oh yeah he makes really awesome baked beans too just as good as his awesome nuclear armageddon chili.

LOUD LONG FART!

Nico really farted bad!

Me: JEEZ!

Nico: Sorry.

Me: (COUGHS AND GAGS) GEEZ! AND I THOUGHT LORI'S FARTS SMELL HORRIBLE!

Lori: It was my shoe!

Lola: And Roger Smith's farts are worse than that when he eats Okra!

American Dad Roger Smith: Yeah they do smell bad don't they?

Cybertron Crumplezone: That's it, boss! I'm taking care of this.

Cybertron Crumplezone picked Nico up and starting patting his stomach.

Nico: Ahh. (BELCHING AND FARTING)

The urge to laugh was too strong and I was holding it all in.

Eddy: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THIS IS TOO RICH! (LAUGHS) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D! (LAUGHS)

Edd: This is very (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

Lola: Don't light a match anyone!

Beachcomber: Need a rolling pin?

Nico: Nah I think I'm good. (BELCHING AND FARTING!)

Eli opened a window and the smell went out into space.

Me: Jeez and I thought Garby's farts smelled horrible.

Matt Olsen: No kidding.

Maria: Feel better, Nico?

Nico: Ahh. Yes much better. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) Uh oh! BATHROOM!

Nico ran to the restroom.

YOU DON'T WANT TO KNOW WHAT HE IS DOING IN THERE

He threw Harold out of the bathroom who was in there first.

Nico: AAHH! SO FUCKING GOOD!

Harold: HEY! I WASN'T DONE IN THERE!

Me: When you got to go you got to go.

20 minutes later, Nico came out. He was much better and he washed his hands.

Nico: Much better.

Veon: Nico, now that your… business is done, which teams have you made?

Nico: Will's group will include Snowdrop, Sector V, Mandy, Sector Z, and Katie. Bloom's team will include Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, and Nala.

Timon: All right!

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Lions and KND. Good themes.

Lola: Yeah.

Veon: Nico, now that your… business is done, which teams have you made?

Nico: Will's group will include Snowdrop, Sector V, Mandy, Sector Z, and Katie. Bloom's team will include Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, and Nala.

Timon: All right!

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Lions and KND. Good themes.

Lola: Yeah.

Then the previous members of the M.O.E. Came in.

Magma: Can me, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Xigbar, Black Lance, Deadwood, Manta Bayarsh, Bizarro, Oculous, and Toad, go with you guys?

Luna Ghost: Me, Aries Zodiart, Lady Quark, Toar, Major Mucus, Emil Eagle, Yost Executioner, Allomere, Evil Solar Man, and Evil Yamato Man will come as well.

Nico: Yes you sure can.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) (COUGHS AND GAGS) WHAT SMELLS LIKE FARTS IN HERE!?

Me: Don't fucking ask if you value your noses!

Xigbar: Nico had Chief Wiggum's beans didn't he?

Me: Yep.

Marah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Golduck next.

Me: Cool!

Lola: Yeah.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?!

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I got some bad news, The Smith Family of Townsville is back once again for revenge on you guys for ruining their dinner.

We gasped!

Me: Oh, not again, seriously!

Nico: They just can't let go of something as pathetic as an insignificant dinner that Blossom, Bubbles, and Buttercup ruined years ago, they really are nothing but a bunch of dirtbags.

Lincoln: And I made sure they were nothing more than brain-dead monkeys after they came back yet again, this time, I'll make sure they're permanently brain-dead after I suck out their brains.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than our old enemy, Deacon Blackfire, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Deacon Blackfire, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, so it's not just The Smith Family of Townsville who's come back, but now, that Satanic religious fanatic and heretic, Deacon Blackfire, has also come back from the dead.

Me: He just doesn't even know when to quit, but either way, Deacon Blackfire is going to die once and for all.

Lincoln: And that's after our next mission.

Nico: That's right, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an awesome race on a new food planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new food planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, after we get done with the race, we're going to hunt down The Smith Family of Townsville and make them pay for their crimes long ago, and once we get done with the race and making those dirtbags pay for their crimes long ago, you're next, Deacon Blackfire.

Count Spankulot: The Smith Family of Townsville have been VERY bad. No argument there.

Lady Quark: But maybe there are other ways to deal with them.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But lets head out guys.

We went to the ship and we were off.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7117.8: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to an amazing and new food planet for our next race. Our mission is not only to win the race but also to bring the Smith Family down as well as destroy Deacon Blackfire.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Itasis: I wonder where we'll go this time.

Nico: Well I have a feeling it will be good.

Camie: So who are the Smith Family again?

Me: They are bad neighbors that hated the Powerpuff Girls.

I went over their history.

* * *

The Smiths are minor antagonists in The Powerpuff Girls, only appearing in two episodes "Supper Villain", and "Just Desserts". They are the next door neighbors of The Powerpuff Girls, and they all hold some kind of ire toward the girls for their own various reasons.

In "Supper Villain", family patriarch, Harold Smith was depressed with the monotonous repetition of his day-to-day life, and it didn't help to know that his next door neighbors were The Utonium Family, a family of four, that was far happier than his, because of their thrilling, action-packed adventures, that they got the luxury of living every single day. Quietly, Harold had always awaited the demise of The Powerpuff Girls, and would always celebrate in silence, over their occasional misfortunes. In the mean time, Harold spent his private time, working on his super villain costume, preparing for the day, he would one day emerge from the shadows, reveal his true dark form, and defeat The Powerpuff Girls.

After a three day hostage situation, involving Mojo Jojo holding The Mayor captive, Harold's wife, Mary Anne, invited The Utonium Family over to their house, much to the internalized horror of Harold. Harold's family happily talked with their guests, while Harold tried desperately to hold it in, just for the one evening. However, he simply couldn't. Harold snapped and went into his villain form, shocking the rest of his family and The Utonium Family, and stopping their peaceful evening, dead in it's tracks. The tone sharply went dark, as Harold threatened The Powerpuff Girls to use his ray gun to blow The Professor's head off. The Powerpuff Girls were quick to spring into action, and save The Professor, but just before the fight could begin, Maryanne yielded them, with an angered scream for them to "STOP!"

Maryanne ranted about how she wanted nothing more than a perfect evening, and demanded that everybody, both her own family and The Powerpuff Girls to seize with the violence, and enjoy a nice dinner with her, with the promise that they could get right back to their fight, afterwards. A long, awkward, intense, and highly suspenseful dinner took place, with The Powerpuff Girls and Harold rushing to devour their food, with Professor Utonium nervously stalling and taking as much time as humanly possible, to avoid undergoing the inevitable fight, wherein he was sure he would die. Meanwhile, Maryanne happily ate her dinner, acting as though nothing was happening. The kids also had interesting reactions during the dinner. Harold's son, Bud, was proud of his dad, for finally doing something cool, and Harold's daughter, Julie, made random comments about playing jacks, childishly ignorant to the magnitude of the situation.

At the end of the dinner, Professor Utonium took his sweet time, eating the last pea on his plate, but just before any action could start, Maryanne brought out dessert. With the food for dessert being cream pies, it took only seconds for the suspenseful situation to turn into a food fight, between Harold and The Powerpuff Girls. Bud and Julie took part in the fun too. With everyone getting pied in the face, Maryanne was furious, as she considered this to have ruined the dinner. Just then, the police busted in, having apparently received some kind of phone call, possibly from an outsider, making a noise complaint, and arrested Harold Smith. As Harold was taken to jail, Maryanne watched in anger, as The Utonium Family went home safely, and vowed revenge on them for what they did. Not for getting her husband arrested for a year, but for ruining her dinner.

Harold Smith - An average suburban factory worker, whose ineffectual and timid exterior hides a secret passion for evil. He had an adapted hair-dryer that could melt a person's head, though he never actually had an opportunity to use it. He is a bald man, with a long, banana-like nose and a timid, quivering voice. He wears a pair of square eyeglasses, a pair of stocking, a pair of red thermal underwear, yellow rubber gloves, a holster strapped to one hip, a blue bath mat tied around the neck for a cape, black-rimmed goggles, replacing his square glasses, a hood on top of sparkler.

Mary Ann Smith - Harold's very darkly tanned wife, with very light blond hair. She is very weasel-like in appearance, as she has a sharply pointed nose, features bunched up n the middle of her face (as if they're about to sink in), whose excessive perkiness barely disguises a vicious, shrewish side. Sounds insanely perky, and wears a black bodysuit and thigh-high boots, with a black mask and blue gloves as well. She screams at Harold and spanks Harold if he does not do the evil stuff, like harm The Powerpuff girls.

Bud Smith - A sullen, green-haired, angst-driven teen with his mother's teeth with braces who hates everything, especially his boring dad but not after his father Harold who becomes the Supervillain Harold Smith. He wears a black outfit with blue gloves and a green cape to match his hair

Julie Smith - A simple-minded pudgy little girl with a long blond ponytail and features that almost look drawn on whose life revolves around playing jacks. She wears a black ballet tutu with spikes around its edge, a matching mask and toe shoes. Initially she didn't hate the Powerpuff Girls, but joined her family in their revenge after the Girls lost her jacks.

---

When I was done Camie and those that haven't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: All this over things that are completely petty!

Qin: Yeah no kidding there!

Xenia: What a bunch of weak-minded neanderthals!

Black Lance: Talk about making a mountain out of a molehill.

Major Mucus: No kidding!

Camie: But who is Deacon Blackfire?

Me: He's the leader of an insane Satanic Cult called the Order of Saint Dumas.

I went over his history.

---

Joseph Blackfire, revered by his cultists as Deacon Blackfire, is the main antagonist of the Batman: Arkham Knight Most Wanted mission Lamb to the Slaughter.

He was voiced by Marc Worden, who also played Victor Zaitsev in Vanquish.

Blackfire claimed to be over 100 years old and to be a Native American shaman who was entombed alive after being found guilty of killing a tribal chief and committing heresy. Blackfire claimed the secret to his eternal youth was bathing in buckets of human blood, and he used his charm and powers of manipulation to brainwash an army of devout followers to provide victims for his sacrifices.

After Batman has saved Oracle and returns to the GCPD, he finds that Jack Ryder, who had spent the whole night at the GCPD to be in the middle of the action. By listening to Ryder's tapes, Batman finds out that Ryder was investigating Blackfire's cult and is headed to the Lady of Gotham, because he expects something big to go down there. Upon arriving on the island, Batman sees that Ryder has been captured by Blackfire and his fanatic followers. Ryder has been tied to a table and is about to be sacrificed by Blackfire.

When Batman comes closer, Blackfire spots him and activates the electric fence surrounding him, preventing Batman from approaching him. He orders his followers to attack Batman and dispose of him quickly, as the time of their sacrifice is drawing near. After all enemies are defeated, Batman can use his Remote Electrical Charge to deactivate the electric fence and enter Blackfire's cage through the vents. Having entered the cage, Batman quickly disarms Blackfire and, after the deacon claims that due to his immortality Gotham will be his eventually, knocks him out by smashing his head onto the altar. Blackfire is then incarcerated at the GCPD.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: What a fucked up asshole!

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: No kidding. But we destroyed Blackfire and banished him to the Warp. Now we're going to give him the Black Gates.

Eli: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Kickback: We're here!

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a planet that was golden white and brown and had brown rivers.

Nico: This looks interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing and we landed and we got out and then we saw that it was A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF WAFFLES AND PANCAKES AND IT HAD RIVERS, LAKES AND STREAMS

OF MAPLE SYRUP!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A planet made of pancakes and waffles!

Qin: OH BOY!

Ren: Oh no.

Evil Solar Man: What's wrong?

Nora: PANCAKES! MUST EAT!

Maria: Nora's gone crazy!

Bizarro: Nora very calm right now!

NORA THEN WENT AND JUMPED INTO A BIG STACK OF PANCAKES AND ATE THEM ALL IN 10 SECONDS!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: GEEZ! Nora sure loves Pancakes!

Nora ate NUMEROUS PILES of pancakes!

Octane: Nora, at least wait for us to put fresh fruit on them!

Me: Or better yet, this. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN SPRING GREEN SQUEAKER'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of Heffer Farms Brand Fruit on The Bottom All Natural Style Yogurt from my hands and put it on some waffles and Pancakes and Nico and Vambre dove into the pancakes and waffles and ate them.

Qin: OH WOW!

Nico: OH SO GOOD! (BELCH)

Toad: Should we stop them?

Evil Yamato Man: Maybe 5 more minutes.

Me: Let them have some grub. Besides Nico practically lost his lunch earlier.

Toad: Oh right. Sorry.

French Narrator: (French Accent) Approximately 25 minutes later…

Nico and Nora were stuffed after eating 25 huge piles FULL of them!

Qin: GEEZ!

Nico: (SUPER LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!)

Nora: (SUPER LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!)

That was a HUGE BELCH!

Nico: Ahh!

Me: Feel better?

Nora: Sweet goodness.

Nico: Delicious.

Lemon Zest: Let's get ready for the race.

Indigo Zap: I agree.

Me: Yeah we should.

Nico: Okay. The garage is here.

We saw it land.

We got our cars out for the race and went and drove into the garage.

Qin: This is gonna be so fun!

Allomere: Can I just fly the whole race?

Oculous: Nothing wrong with that.

Me: Nope.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But this is gonna be so fun.

Me: It sure is. The route will take us all the way to the Pancake Syrup Volcano Forest.

Nico: Ooh.

Indigo Zap: Everyone ready?

Nico: Lets do it.

We got in our cars.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another exciting day of racing for all of you boys, girls and fans alike. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have a grand treat for you all today as we are on a planet made entirely out of pancakes, waffles and syrup. With us is our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their awesome Frenemies of the Masters of Evil! Are you all ready to race?

Me: You bet we are Billy!

Nico: Yeah we are!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get it on!

Krista: RACERS READY!

We were ready.

Krista: (RAISES GREEN FLAG) GET SET!

We were ready and revving up our engines.

Krista: (WAVES THE GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

We zoomed out of the garage!

We were off off!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Manta Bayarsh: Catch me if you can!

Yost Executioner: Don't mind if I do!

Nora: THOSE PANCAKES ARE MINE!

She zoomed ahead!

Qin: OH YEAH!?

She zoomed fast!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Napalm Man: I'm catching up to you guys!

We zoomed through the Waffle Desert.

We were really going fast.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: This is so cool!

Camie: YEAH!

Deadwood: Eat my dust!

Emil Eagle: I'm actually flying with Allomere right now!

Me: But this is awesome!

We zoomed over the Syrup and Waffle Swamps.

Nico: YEAH!

We were 3 quarters of the way there.

Centaur Man: Almost done!

Nico: Yep!

We entered the Waffle Volcano Field!

Nico: We're almost there guys!

Eli: Finish Line ho!

We saw the Finish Line!

Billy Natson: And here comes the winners of the race! IT'S NORA VALKYRIE, J.D. KNUDSON, NICO, ZURIA, FLUTTERSHY, LINCOLN AND LANA!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Varie: YEAH!

Ren: Congratulations, Nora.

Nora Valkyrie: Thanks Ren!

Qin: Fitting for you Nora because it's a planet of your favorite food.

Nico: You got that right.

Xenia: I agree there.

Lola: Man this was awesome.

Lana: I'll say!

Zuria: But this was really cool!

Lily: Yeah.

Fluttershy: But it was a great race.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Nora: First, let me have some victory pancakes. With syrup!

Nico: Okay.

She dove in and ate more pancakes and syrup.

Me: Boy Po Kong would be proud of her.

Qin: Yep.

She later finished.

Nora Valkyrie: Ahh. Delicious.

Nico: Now we're ready.

Eli: They are over in that clearing over there.

He pointed to an area over on an island in the middle of a syrup lava lake.

Xigbar: At least they probably had syrup.

Toar: Or not.

Nico: Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went at the island.

The Smith Family was really mad.

Harold Smith: That stupid Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

But then the spirits of fire and the Loud House Brothers appeared and they swirled around them and smashed and pulverized them all over. Then they converged and then a huge pile of pancakes appeared and got drenched in syrup and then it rumbled and then…

KRASPLAT!

A massive explosion of fruity yogurt blasted out and formed into us and we appeared.

Me: That was a fruity breakfast entrance.

American Dad Roger Smith: You seriously didn't have this syrup?

Swindle: You don't know what you're missing. It's really tasty!

Harold Smith: I do like good pancakes.

Mary Anne: Yes they are good. But nothing will be better than destroying you for ruining my dinner!

Me: Sheesh you need to let go of that.

Nico: I agree there.

Klaus: (German Accent) Hey, don't go hating on me and Roger just because you don't have counterparts for the two of us!

Bud: I hate everything. Not just you two! Even before you morons came along!

Our auras flared up.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Nothing like a villainous breakdown to start a confrontation.

Me: Yep.

Buttercup: Actually, the sad truth is, that's actually a true statement.

Nico: Yeah.

Aries Zodiart: Really?

Then 2016 Morbucks, Condiment King, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Raven Branwen, Mammoth, Eris, Cavelier, Anti-Wanda, Stinky Butt, Glomgold, Gourd, Beagle Babes, Big Cheese, Bird Brain, Yost Korvac, Malodor, Cajun Fox, Quackor the Fowl, and Cyclops

(Hercules) appeared.

Nico: 2016 Morbucks, Condiment King, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Raven Branwen, Mammoth, Eris, Cavelier, Anti-Wanda, Stinky Butt, Glomgold, Gourd, Beagle Babes, Big Cheese, Bird Brain, Yost Korvac, Malodor, Cajun Fox, Quackor the Fowl, and Cyclops (Hercules).

2016 Morbucks: I wonder if my main counterpart actually interacted with these 4.

Condiment. King: Who knows?

Professor XXXL: But let's not dwell on that.

Me: Yeah not a good idea.

Artie Ziff: (To Nico) We heard you fought a jerk version of Lincoln.

Nico: We sure did! He was a really nasty thug!

Raven Branwen: Is he dead?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Taken down to the Underworld.

Lincoln: Yep.

?: That's good.

Then a figure came out and it was FLOWAR! A Background monster.

Carter Grayson: Flowar!

Flowar: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! But it was a darn shame that you were a background battle monster.

Flowar: I know! What a sad day that was.

Nico: No kidding.

Flowar: Too bad I didn't get my own episode.

William: You had so much potential.

Me: Man what a ripoff! But yeah.

Nico: That would have been awesome.

Lola: It sure would.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lexx, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - Nico's rescue and battling Another Lincoln from another Universe that was a TOTAL ASSHOLE!

---

2016 Princess Morbucks was first.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Nico's rescue involved battling Another Lincoln from another Universe that was a TOTAL ASSHOLE! You sure he wasn't the one from Universe 666?

Lexx: No this one wasn't from Universe 666. This was one that Eli knew about from his universe before he joined the team. Lincoln accidentally went into another universe and found versions of the Loud House where they were all different personalities. This version of Lincoln was an absolute jerk and he terrorized his family and friends and school.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there! J.D. really beat the living crud out of him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was really brutal.

Sunburn: No kidding there! What that version of Lincoln did was horrible.

Blossom: Yeah it sure was.

Bubbles: He was a bully and a jerk.

2016 Morbucks: No kidding there! Oh man! Lets do it!

Lexx used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a Fire Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of fireballs and smashed her all over the place and they fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Leon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lisa Simpson, Homer Simpson, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Battling Another Musca Undead Zodiarts and Another Springfield Mafia

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Nico, Sora's team, the Springfield Mafia's team, and the others did good battling Another Musca Undead Zodiarts. And the Another Springfield Mafia as well.

Leon: They sure did and it was great facing them too.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was and it was great facing all of them.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all thought it sure was cool.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: I thought so too.

Lisa Simpson: I thought it was cool too.

Homer Simpson: Me too.

Artie Ziff: Glad they had a good time. Lets do it!

Leon used the Gear Fruit Lockseed and he got a Gear Blade Sword and he read a verse and they fired waves of gears and smashed him all over and they fired waves of water, gears, metal, lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Lars, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Yang, Ruby, Summer, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Lincoln's rescue

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him battling Dagra Dai. How was it?

Lars Loud: It was really fun and they destroyed Dagra Dai, the Infernal High Priest of the Vazdah.

Princess Luna: It was really cool and fun too.

Moondust: We all had fun too.

Snowdrop: We all thought so too.

Gari: That monster had it coming too.

Blackout: Yeah he sure did.

Yang: It sure was mom. We made sure that monster paid for his crimes.

Ruby Rose: I agree there too.

Summer Rose: Yeah thank goodness for that sister.

Raven Branwen: I agree too sister. Lets do it!

Lars used the Darkness Fruit Lockseed and got a Dark Scythe and he read a verse and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down and they fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

## Leif, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Batman, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Meeting gene-slammers for Ghostrick Skeleton and Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghostrick Skeleton and Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond. What are their names?

Leif: Their names are Morrigan Dabria and Maria Krystal and they are both really awesome and great guardian angels for Lincoln too.

Rainbow Dash: They sure are awesome too.

Scootaloo: And their stories are just as cool too.

Morrigan Dabria: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Maria Krystal: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morrigan Dabria: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Morrigan, what's the story on why you hate Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion, and Maria, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a burning passion?

Morrigan Dabria: You're not going to like it one bit. One time, Lincoln and I were both heading home after school, but then, we heard bellowing yells and smelled the stench of a certain smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who it was: it was Flip, but also with him are Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and they were trying to kill Lincoln once again. I got quite pissed off that I summoned the spirits of The Underworld to attack them, and after we tied them up, Lincoln found out that Ophelia Shroud was the one who freed Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, after she mysteriously got her intelligence back and she still wanted her revenge on The Loud Family. We told the cops of what happened, along with who was responsible for breaking the other jerks out, and as a result, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank were sent back to jail, and as for Ophelia Shroud, Lincoln punched her hard in the face and he electrocuted her, and he had her thrown right back in The Saturn Insane Asylum for life.

We gasped.

Lisa Loud: Now, that day I remember all too well, I can't believe that little monster had the nerve to do something like this.

Me: Even after all that, she still wanted revenge. You know what, if we encounter her on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to see to it that she pays for all of her crimes in full.

Nico: And Lincoln will have her turned into a permanently brain-dead monkey after he sucks out every last bit of information and drains her brain.

Maria Krystal: That I'd like to see happen. Okay, now it's my turn, one day, Lincoln and I, along with Lori, were busy with making some new jewelry, but then, the jewelry that we already made was then swiped from the displays, and we saw who it was that did it: it was Flip, he stole our jewelry so he can get money for it. Lori and Lincoln rushed at him and we got all the jewelry back and Lori, Lincoln, and I gave Flip a full-on beatdown for that stunt he pulled, and after we told the cops everything, Flip wound up getting put into a police wagon and he was sent right back to jail, and he got another Life Sentence added to his original Life Sentences.

Nico: Why, that moronic cheapskate!

Me: It's worse than the time he stole all that money and it ended with Alicia beating him down.

Lincoln: Now, that's yet another reason as to why we hate that cheapskate even more, guys. But, as it stands, Flip deserves every last bit of our humiliations, along with Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson, but not Scoots, she's dead and gone forever, and Hawk and Hank deserve to be turned into gold statues for eternity, and if Ophelia Shroud dares to come back for more, she's going to get every last bit of payback for her crimes against Gotham Royal York and the Loud Family.

Eli: Yeah!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Condiment King: Oh my goodness! That cheapskate just can't take a hint!

Whirlwind: He never will learn.

Batman: No he sure won't.

Condiment King: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Leif used a Lightning Fruit Lockseed and got a Thunder Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of hot sauce and blasted Condiment King all over and his mouth erupted into flames and he was running around like a chicken with its head cut off and they fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Levi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sector V KND, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Evelyn's 2nd Ambassador Mission and battling the Orchid Undead, Capricorn Undead, Serpent Undead, And Tiger Undead and Another Terroranchula

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Leif) Evelyn's 2nd Ambassador Mission involved battling the Orchid Undead, Capricorn Undead, Serpent Undead, Tiger Undead and Another Terroranchula. And she got a Kamen Rider form for the Blade team too.

Levi: Indeed she did and it was really amazing to see too.

Twilight Sparkle: And we found out something really cool. Another Terroranchula was really someone that Brittney knows. Her name is Xenia Shelley and like her ancestor she writes books. She writes Brittney's favorite book series called The Midnight Angels of Gothylvania.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is really cool that she is an author like her ancestor.

Spyro: It sure is awesome.

Numbuh 1: We all thought it was really amazing ourselves.

Professor XXXL: That is really amazing! Now you guys have 2 descendants of Mary Shelley on the team now. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

Levi used the Magic Fruit Lockseed and got a magic sword and he read a verse and they fired waves of energy and magic and blasted down Professor XXXL and smashed him all over and then fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Luke Loud, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Superman, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Nico having a NASTY CASE OF BAD GAS caused by beans

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) Nico had a NASTY CASE OF BAD GAS caused by beans. Is he okay now?

Luke Loud: Yeah he'll be all right. He just had too many beans to eat from Chief Wiggum's new Baked Beans that he had for lunch.

Cavalier: Ah that's right. Chief Wiggum makes great baked beans. We can't get enough of them.

Applejack: Woowee! Nico was farting more than a whoopee cushion filled with pig and cow manure.

Apple Bloom: He was farting worse than Roger Smith was when he eats Okra. YUCK!

Flashwing: No one wants to smell Roger's farts like that.

Superman: Yeah that would not be good.

Cavalier: No kidding there. Shall we get started?

Luke Loud: We shall. I forget who goes next to slap.

Cavalier: I'll do it.

He pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across the face.

Luke Loud: I accept your challenge!

Luke used the Earth Lockseed and got a Rock Sword and they clashed and Luke Read a verse and they fired waves of rock and smashed him all over and they fired waves of rock, earth, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Loki Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ripping Friends, Gloriosa Daisy and Indigo Zap VS Stinky Butt the Foul - A planet made of Waffles and Pancakes is awesome!

---

Stinky Butt the Foul was next.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) A planet made of Waffles and Pancakes is awesome! Did you have any?

Loki Loud: You bet we did and they are literally so delicious.

Starlight Glimmer: Not as many as Nora did and you should see her. She LOVES pancakes.

Cozy Glow: She ate 20 big stacks of them in less than 35 minutes!

Hex: Boy she sure has one amazing appetite for pancakes.

Crag: Yeah she can't get enough pancakes too.

Rip: Nora has one amazing appetite for Pancakes.

Indigo Zap: She sure does! We all think that's so awesome that she can eat that many pancakes.

Stinky Butt: I'm impressed she can eat that much. She is a true eater of pancakes. Lets do it!

He fired a fart blast and Loki fired a fart blast at him and the farts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Loki then used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and got a Skull Club and he read a verse and smashed Stinky Butt all over with skulls that explode into fart gas all over him and they fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning and skulls and bones and smashed him down.

## Loni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nora Valkyrie, Wanda, Cosmo, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - A planet made of waffles and pancakes is breakfast heaven

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) A planet made of waffles and pancakes is breakfast heaven. (laughs) I bet Nora's having the time of her life!

Loni: You bet she totes was! She ate lots of stacks of pancakes!

Rarity: Oh indeed she did darlings. She really loves pancakes too.

Sweetie Belle: She ate so many of them that it was amazing.

Gill Grunt: You got that right! Right Nora?

Nora Valkyrie: (LOUD BELCH) Ahh man they were awesome too. I'm really stuffed.

Wanda: Boy you sure ate a lot didn't you Nora.

Cosmo: I would eat them with tacos.

BLANG!

Cosmo was bashed on the head with a frying pan by Wanda.

Anti-Wanda: That is an amazing appetite y'all. Lets do it!

Loni used the Water Fruit Lockseed and got a Water Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

Lane, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Billy, Mandy, Grim, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - That repulsive Smith Family just CAN'T Take a hint!

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) That repulsive Smith Family just CAN'T Take a hint! Didn't Stan Smith and his own family help you all beat them up?

Lane: I just can't believe they are that stupid and won't take a hint. But yes Stan Smith and his family did help us and beat them up bad. And all this was because of something as petty as a ruined dinner!

Fluttershy: What in the hills of Equestria were they even thinking?

Tornado Bolt: Obviously nothing at all.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that family is more idiotic than a bunch of Billy Clones.

Mandy: I was just going to say that.

Billy: Yeah but it's really idiotic!

Grim: Indeed it is mon.

Eris: I agree too there Grim. I agree with all of you too. Lets do it!

Lane used the Fruit Basket Lockseed and got a Fruit Basket Club and read a verse and they fired waves of energy and fruit and smashed her all over and then they fired waves of light, fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed her down.

---

Lynn Jr., Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Robin, Starfire, Raven, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - How can a family want revenge on someone over something so petty as a dinner ruined!?

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) How can a family want revenge on someone over something so petty as a dinner ruined!? Though the food they made back then probably was tasty.

Lynn Jr.: It was tasty. But to them it was actually a bunch of things. The Powerpuff Girls were blamed by the Smiths for all their misfortunes. Harold was driven insane by the girls deeds and all that and he also hated his job, I think Marianne was a stay at home mom and she made good food until it was ruined by the Powerpuff Girls, Julie liked playing jacks with the Powerpuff Girls and she blamed them for losing them and Bud well he was a really kid. He hates EVERYTHING! And he was nothing more than to see the entire planet burn!

Mammoth: GEEZ! Why didn't Harold just quit and find a better job?

Lynn Jr.: Guess he never thought about it.

Princess Celestia: And Julie could have gotten some new jacks.

King Solar: And Bud needed lots of Therapy. But I think he might be experiencing a lot of self-loathing and is taking them out on the world with shear hate.

Solar Eclipsa: Also Marianne does make good food. But she can always make more food and learn to not let the same mistake happen again.

Amber Morning: Yeah that family was really dysfunctional.

Spotlight: Maybe there's a chance we can help them.

Robin: I'm no psychologist but maybe J.D. can help them out.

Starfire: It's possible.

Raven: We can at least give it a try.

Mammoth: We did so before. Lets do it!

Lynn Jr. Used the Light Fruit Lockseed and got a light sword and he read a verse and fired waves of footballs and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and smashed Mammoth down.

Goofy VS Glomgold

Glomgold was next.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) This is always fun lad.

Goofy: Gawrsh it sure is.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Glomgold down.

Simone Houou VS The Gourd

The Gourd was next.

The Gourd: This will be fun!

Simone Houou: It always is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Irina Wendolva the Botanelastician Gene-Slammer VS Beagle Babes

The Beagle Babes were next.

Beagle Babe Leader: This will be good.

Irina Wendolva: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Camie the Mermaid VS Big Cheese

---

Big Cheese was next.

Big Cheese: You ready for me?

Camie the Mermaid: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Carapace VS Bird Brain

---

Bird Brain was next.

Bird Brain: This will be so much fun.

Carapace: It always is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Bird Brain Down.

---

Wendy VS Yost Korvac

---

Yost Korvac was next.

Yost Korvac: This is always going to be fun.

Wendy Darling: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Stinkbomb VS Malodor

---

Malodor was next.

Malodor: I'll stink you up.

Stinkbomb: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Pepperdance VS Cajun Fox

---

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This world is amazing.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Andouile! Yes it sure is!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Howard the Duck VS Quackor the Fowl

---

Quackor was next.

Quackor: (Quacking)

Howard: I know that feeling too and this world is cool.

Howard fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Huanglongmon VS Cyclops (Hercules)

---

Cyclops was next.

Cyclops: You ready for me!?

Huanglongmon: Yeah I sure am.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Flowar

---

Flowar was next.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of spellbooks for the Legendary Planets Gene-Slammers in Nico's and Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Legendary Planets-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too.

Carter: V-LANCERS! BLASTER MODE!

Flowar: Ooh I'm so scared!

Nico: You should be! Fire!

Carter: SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired beams of rainbow energy and converged the blast.

Carter: On target!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown into pieces in a massive fiery explosion.

Nico: YEAH! Flowar you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Before we fight I want to say something to them. I should have realized this before.

Nico: Okay.

I went over to the Smith Family.

Harold Smith: So you want to fight us?

Me: No I want to tell you all why you are taking your frustrations out on the Powerpuff Girls. Harold the reason you hate the Powerpuff Girls and the Professor is because you hate your job and you want to do something more productive with your life instead of filling up mustard jars every day for pennies on the dollar.

Harold Smith: You're right. I could barely raise enough money for the family and I snapped. I was driven mad by the success of Professor Utonium and the Powerpuff Girls.

Me: You could have just quit and gotten a better job. Plenty out there. Marianne you work hard as a stay at home mom and take care of everything around the house and do all the things to support your family and you do your best to keep the family in check, but just one dinner was ruined and you blamed the Powerpuff Girls for it. But it was actually not the Powerpuff Girls fault. I'm sorry that happened to you but you can always make another dinner and make it better than before.

Marianne: You're right on that.

Me: Bud, I think the reason you hate everything is because you hate yourself and you're taking it out on everyone including those that are closest to you. You hate everything because you have self-loathing issues.

Bud Smith teared up and was crying.

Me: And Julie you didn't lose your Jacks and the Powerpuff Girls didn't lose them either.

I pulled out her jacks from my pocket.

Julie Smith: My jacks!

Me: I found them behind your sofa in your house when we were there the first time.

Julie Smith: Oh boy.

Me: The reason you guys hate the Powerpuff Girls is because they do things that they don't do to you. They are good people and without them you would be gone just like everyone has us and the universe would be gone too. So please when we're done here, we'll reduce your punishment back down to community service and then if you are up to it we'll have you join our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Mammoth: The pay is much better than Harold's job.

Nico: He's right.

Harold Smith: Well what do you think?

They nodded in agreement.

Harold Smith: We'll do it!

Me: Awesome. Now lets dance.

I jumped back.

Orion: After hearing that talk, I feel bad about doing this.

Tsukasa: But it has to be done.

Kamen Ride: RPM Red!

Kamen Ride: Operation Overdrive Red!

Kamen Ride: Operation Overdrive Blue!

Kamen Ride: Operation Overdrive Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Operation Overdrive Black!

Kamen Ride: Operation Overdrive Pink!

Kamen Ride: Operation Overdrive Red!

Kamen Ride: Sentinel Knight!

Tsukasa turned into the RPM Red Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Operation Overdrive Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

Nico: And for this.

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

All of us: (TURNS DIALS) BURNING SUPER SENTAI POWER!

We summoned all the Sentai, Rangers and Riders!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Sorry guys. But this is to stop the darkness inside you.

We went at them.

We punched and smashed and pulverized them.

Cybertron Crumplezone, Trixie Lulamoon, Beachcomber and Pan used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Trixie and Pan's powers and Beachcomber's weapons and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Cybertron Crumplezone and Trixie Lulamoon: MAGIC CRUMPLE BLAST!

Beachcomber and Pan: SAIYAN LASER STORM!

Flare Scorpion Fury and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRESTORM SCORPION STING!

Spanking Zodiac Force and Count Spankulot: SPANKING ZODIAC BLAST!

Stars of The Sword and Xigbar: STAR SWORD SHOWER BLAST!

Spear of The Mystic and Black Lance: SPEARS OF THE MYSTIC BLAST!

Wood Fury Mega Force and Deadwood: WOOD FURY BLAST!

Volcanic Light Burst and Magma: VOLCANIC LIGHT FURY BLAST!

Manta Ray Buttkicking Brigade and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA BUTTKICKING BURST!

Bizarro World Comedy Bursters and Bizarro: COMEDY WORLD BLAST!

Eyes of Mayhem and Oculous: EYES OF MAYHEM BURST!

Krypton Might and Toad: TOADS OF KRYPTON BLAST!

Aries Force and Aries Zodiart: ARIES FIREWORK BLAST!

Subatomic Fury Blast and Lady Quark: SUBATOMIC FURY BURST!

Sailor Fury Force and Toar: SAILOR FURY BLAST!

Snot Rockets Idiots and Major Mucus: SNOT ROCKET IDIOT STORM!

Eagles of Doom and Emil Eagle: EAGLE DOOM BLAST!

Luna Ghost Wrath and Luna Ghost: LUNA GHOST MAYHEM BLAST!

Executioner Might and Yost Executioner: EXECUTIONER BLAST!

Owls of Doom and Allomere: OWLS OF DOOM BLAST!

Solar Flare Firestorm and Evil Solar Man: SOLAR FIRESTORM BLAST!

Yamato Might and Evil Yamato Man: YAMATO MIGHT BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Seabreeze, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Powerpuff Girls, Nico, Nora, Laney, Lola, Lily and Eli: PANCAKES DELICIOUSNESS MEGA BLAST!

lincoln: topping element style: fresh fruit

jessica shannon: topping sting style: maple syrup

peni parker: topping web style: whipped cream

entrapta: topping lightning style: bananas and chocolate chips

perfuma: topping nature style: fresh berries

frosta: topping ice style: nutella

hilda: topping fire style: fried chicken

yuna kamihara: topping water style: fried eggs

toph: topping earth style: steak

tatsumaki: topping wind style: butter

shantae: topping magic style: apples and cinnamon

akko: topping star style: blueberry sauce

lincoln and final smash: topping final smash: pancakes and waffles barrage they fired a massive barrage of pancakes waffles and toppings for both pancakes and waffles

Lincoln: That was smart thinking on J.D's part though.

We slapped the cuffs on the Smiths.

Nico: It sure was. Great job gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Deacon Blackfire to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying The Order of Saint Dumas and for destroying me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around

Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around

Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Deacon Blackfire.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Deacon Blackfire.

Nico: Deacon Blackfire, I should've known you'd show up again.

Deacon Blackfire: I will make every last one of you heathen pay for what you did, I shall strike you all down in the name of The Order of St. Dumas!

Danielle Azvameth: The only one who deserves to be struck down and destroyed forever is you, you insane fanatic!

Suddenly, Danielle Azvameth's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with portals, dimensions, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Giratina-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Deacon Blackfire, she left black and red energy, portals, dimensions, and dragons with every step.

Danielle Azvameth: They were right to have destroyed you long ago, Deacon Blackfire, because of the fact that you are an evil and insane religious fanatic, and so many people have been murdered due to you and your insane cult, well that ends here, today, The Order of St. Dumas shall be destroyed here and now!

Suddenly, Danielle Azvameth was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with portals and dimensions surrounding it, there's an army of dragons and Giratina, The Legendary Dimensional Pokemon, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Danielle Azvameth emerged, but she was changed forever.

Danielle Azvameth grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with portals, dimensions, and dragons surrounding her, she has Giratina emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dimension, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Giratina with red gems for eyes and holding the Dimension, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Danielle Azvameth has on a short-sleeved midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, black pants, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with portals, dimensions, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Giratina and he's surrounded by portals and dimensions. Suddenly, Danielle Azvameth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with grey tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Danielle Azvameth's massive Giratina-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, portals, dimensions, and dragons and when it emerged, it was transformed into Giratina's Dimensional Death God Greatsword of Dimensional Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Legendary Dimension Pokemon, Palkia, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large red gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Giratina's head with red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji below Giratina that said, "Danielle Azvameth, Gene-Slammer of Giratina, The Legendary Dimension Pokemon, The Deathly Dimensional Warrior of Giratina, Member of The Legendary Pokemon Gene-Slammers, Learner of Dimensions, Powerful Master of Portals and Dimensions, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Selene Emperyous and The Emperyous Sisters, Friend of Elizabeth Guillaume, Gabrielle Chevalier, and Michaela Amaryllis, Smasher of Dark Lola, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Dimensions, Portals, and Dragons"

ダニエル・アズヴァメス、ギラティナのジーンスラマー、伝説の次元ポケモン、ギラティナの死の次元戦士、伝説のポケモンジーンスラマーのメンバー、次元の学習者、ポータルと次元の強力なマスター、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、セレーネエンペリオスとエンペリアス シスターズの友人、エリザベス ギヨーム、ガブリエル シュヴァリエ、ミカエラ アマリリスの友人、ダーク ローラのスマッシャー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、および次元、ポータル、およびドラゴンのマスター

Danielle Azvameth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GIRATINA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIMENSIONAL PORTAL DEATH POKEMON DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE DIMENSION DEATH POKEMON JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIMENSION DEATH POKEMON LOVE!

We were amazed by Danielle Azvameth's Super Angel Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Deacon Blackfire saw it, he went insane with rage and rushed at her to kill her, but Danielle Azvameth fired a powerful black and red energy blast with portals, dimensions, and dragons at Deacon Blackfire, and it sent the insane lunatic flying back, he got back up, but he was now really insane and full of rage now.

Nico: Whoa, and now, the last of the Legendary Pokemon Gene-Slammers, Danielle Azvameth, has transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and now, death is about to come for Deacon Blackfire, and Danielle, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Danielle Azvameth: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dimensional Portal Dragon Pokemon and Divine Dimensional Portal Dragon Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this insane religious fanatic down for good?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Danielle.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Danielle Azvameth.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your cult deserve no forgiveness, Deacon Blackfire, for the lives lost because of your religious fanaticism, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation.

Danielle Azvameth and Lincoln went after Deacon Blackfire, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Deacon Blackfire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Danielle Azvameth used Giratina's move, Shadow Ball, and she fired dark energy balls right at Deacon Blackfire, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Nico: Nice shot!

Me: They got him now!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Danielle Azvameth, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Giratina's Dimensional Death Pokemon Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with grey and red accents on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Legendary Dimension Pokemon, Giratina, surrounded by portals and dimensions etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Daniella Azvameth fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Deacon Blackfire and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln and Danielle Azvameth summoned portals which fired out black energy swords and they pinned Deacon Blackfire to a waffle wall and he looked like he was crucified, and when the last black energy sword hit his black heart, it caused the Judgement Kanji to appear on Deacon Blackfire's forehead and he exploded in black flame as he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Danielle Azvameth holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Danielle Azvameth's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Danielle Azvameth: You deserve to be eternally damned for your crimes, Deacon Blackfire. Thanks for helping me destroy that evil and insane religious fanatic, Linky.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Danielle.

Suddenly, Danielle Azvameth wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Danielle Azvameth's face, they kissed passionately as Danielle Azvameth's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Giratina flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Danielle Azvameth came back to us as the display and Giratina vanished.

Nico: Alright, now we're finally rid of The Order of St. Dumas and this time for good.

Me: You said it, that insane religious fanatic got what he deserved for his crimes.

Lincoln: We've dealt with many evil cults before, and what Deacon Blackfire and The Order of St. Dumas has done can never be forgiven.

Eli: What a bunch of monsters, and we know who were meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Lydia Anahita, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Siren for Day 18 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Nicholette Torrington: And all that's left is for Giselle Harrington and I to get our Dark World-themed greatswords.

Michelle Torrington: You said it, sis.

Harold Smith: Can I get a secondary job other than being with you guys?

Cavalier: Maybe Stan can get you one into the CIA.

Stan Smith: I'll have to ask Bullock. But that's a good idea.

Anti Wanda: Great!

Stinky Butt: And Nora had so many pancakes.

Nora Valkyrie: They were sure awesome.

Mammoth: (to Mary Anne) I want to try the food you make.

Eris: Don't hog it to yourself!

Nico: Now now guys. Now now. Lets go to the winner circle first.

We went to the winners circle and Nora Valkyrie, me, Lincoln, Lana, Fluttershy, Nico and Zuria were given trophies and they looked like diamond stack of pancakes and it had a crystal ball of the planet on it and it was beautiful.

Nico: Awesome! But great job today everyone!

Nora Valkyrie: (To the viewers) HOpe you all liked this one because of it's pancakey goodness.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Nico still had fart problems from those beans.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

PANCAKES AND WAFFLES YUMMINESS!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina

Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND And Katie - Numbuh 7 and Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skowl the Startling and Switchbeast are heading to the desert planet Tatooine and we're going there to battle Jabba the Hutt and take him down once and for all and we're going to also battle 2 Undead Zodiarts. One for Serpens the Serpent and another for Lacerta the Lizard. And we're going to battle Another Dr. Viktor and that one is going to be electrifying and we're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Golduck named Lyra Avalon. Lyra is Nico's friend from history class and she is descended from Sir Bowen, Knight of the Old Code and she is known as the princess of dragons. She is from England and anyone that defies the Old Code will suffer her wrath. The match-up is for Amara Thatcher, Dark Angel and Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Azar Javed, a renegade powerhungry human sorcerer of fire and the central antagonist of the video game The Witcher For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 18 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Giselle Harrington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, and we're also going to take down Ophelia Shroud, who'd broken out of her cell thanks to a Dark Orb that found itself in her cell, and she still wants revenge on us and the Loud Family for ruining her plans to get Lynn Sr.'s recipe book and the secret of Lisa's inventions so she can take over the world. This time, there's not going to be any mercy towards that evil little monster, and she's going to pay for her desires of chaos and world domination and she's going to be turned into a drooling monkey after we get through with her. And we're going to meet Lydia Anahita, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Siren, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece and his classmate in Music. She's a siren and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a talented singer with an amazing voice that's said to hypnotize male criminals and they're forced to do her bidding, and that ended with them returning what they stole and allow themselves to be arrested by the cops. She's also a master of a dark power that's called The Sirens' Deathly Song, and when she sings this song, those truly irredeemable and destined to die are then seized by the Sirens and dragged down to their watery graves. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a mermaid pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to send their wretched souls to the watery depths for eternity, along with a Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle Gene-Slammer named Emily Boa Tyrannosaurus-Rex T-Rex, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Arizona and classmate in Science, but she's also one of the most beautiful of the Guardian Angels. Lincoln and Lola would often help Emily with modeling her clothes, and she even made some beautiful dresses and made an unbreakable tiara for Lola. To show thanks, Lola took Emily and Lincoln to a lake, where Emily and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips. She's also the sister of Boa Hancock, and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion. Get ready for a fruit cake filled battle as we race through a Fruit Cake Mountain Planet and we're going to battle JERKTONIUM CONTAMININATED JOKERZ and we're going to smash their ugly faces in and we'll find out that it was Ophelia Shroud's dirtywork!

See you next time.

# FRUIT CAKE PLANET JOKERZ BUTTKICKINGS

GET READY FOR A FRUIT CAKE BATTLE RACE

---

On the desert planet of Tatooine walking through the city of Mos Espa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND And Katie - Numbuh 7 and Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skowl the Startling and Switchbeast and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue. But we also got word that our old friend Jabba the Hutt has come back and now he we have a chance to bring him to justice for everything he did now that Tatooine was added to the members of the Jedi Republic.

Zuria: Wow! So this is Anakin's home planet Tatooine.

Qin: Yep. It's a desert planet and this is also where Anakin used to live too. The City of Mos Espa.

Zuria: It sure is hot and amazing here. And the view of the planets 2 suns is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: We all were amazed when we came here too.

Me: Yep. And also last year this is where we found Live Action Sentinel Prime and we found out about everything that happened in the Live Action Transformers Universe.

Nico: I remember that! Wow that was so cool though.

Lola: It sure was. And it was awesome how we found Live Action Sentinel Prime here.

Camie: That was crazy hearing about that though.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Will, I want to thank you, Dr. Viktor, and your teams for coming today.

Will: It's not problem Nico. I'm glad we can all come with you guys on this.

Numbuh 1: And it's an honor to be part of the team too.

Qin: It sure is awesome having you and all your sector as a hole in it Nigel.

Numbuh 2: It sure is awesome.

Snowdrop: Even though I don't see what's going on I think it's awesome being part of a team too.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Snowdrop, what do you like to do in your free time?

Snowdrop: I havent really given it much thought. I was frozen in a block of ice for over 1,000 years because of Luna turning into Nightmare Moon and she froze me for protection.

Me: I remember that. Man I'll never forget that. After the battle with Barodius, I had a dream that told me everything that happened and me and Laney went to the Frozen North and found her eons later and thawed her out and reunited her with Luna.

Nico: That's right I forgot about that.

Qin: Snowdrop missed out on so much after all these centuries.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding. But at least we helped her.

Me: Yep.

Snowdrop: And I will always be forever grateful for that.

Camie: That was amazing that you were having these amazing dreams that told you all about events that happened in the past that happened and it's leading you to lost family and friends.

Nico: Those dreams that J.D. has been having have really been tremendously helpful in bringing families of Equestria back together.

Eli: They sure were.

Maria: I'm sure you'll find a job.

Snowdrop: Well I do have one. I help Luna over at her orphanage. I didn't know about that Orphanage until Luna showed it to me 2 weeks ago and it's a good job.

Me: That was because of a charity event I did 2 years ago. I put on a play for Charles Dickens A Christmas Carol for a charity fundraiser to help Princess Luna build an orphanage for those affected by all kinds of things like war and all that.

Nico: That's right I remember that! That was awesome and a really awesome play.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and Lincoln did a great job as Scrooge in that one.

Qin: Yep. That was fun.

Nico: I hope we have another play like that next week.

Lola: That will be fun!

Me: We'll see. I hope I can plan one for that time.

Qin: Yeah we got lots of time before Christmas Eve.

Xenia: Yep.

Namine: That was so fun though. But yesterday's mission was awesome.

Nico: Nora ate lots of pancakes yesterday!

Me: Boy she sure did!

Qin: You know how much she loves Pancakes.

Dr. Viktor: That was the most pancakes I've ever seen her eat.

Lola: She has the appetite and love of pancakes like a true Lumberjack does.

Qin: Just like our good friends up in Canada. They LOVE Pancakes. Can't get enough of them.

Eli: Boy they sure do.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: And we got the Smiths from Townsville to change their ways.

Me: We sure did but you have Boy Lynn to thank for that.

Camie: How come?

Me: He actually came up with the psychological hypothesis for all that. He deserves some of the credit for that one. It was thanks to what I was hearing in that battle that he helped me figure out what to say to them to help the Smiths change.

Xenia: That's true! Boy Lynn came through for that one.

Nico: But that was still very smart there to do all that and you and Boy Lynn both deserve some of the credit J.D.

Me: Actually Nico I have a confession to make. I was getting tired of hating the Smiths and hating them over something so stupid like a ruined dinner was getting pointless.

Nico: You're right on that.

Eli: Yeah.

May: Top bad they didn't have counterparts for Roger and Klaus.

Me: That would be cool! Also I heard that Roger has donned SO MANY personas that it defies all logic.

Lincoln: Cousin Han told me that Hailey Smith told him that Roger has 4,519 Persona.

We gasped in shock!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Over 4,500 personas!? That's amazing!

Laney: He is a true master of disguise!

Xenia: Yeah!

Varie: That is incredible!

Camie: Yeah! I don't think we can go over that many of them!

We were walking through Mos Espa.

Nico: Good old Tatooine.

Me: Boy it's just as amazing as ever.

Qin: Yeah. Last time we were here there wasn't nearly this many people here from so many planets.

Xenia: Yeah. It's now more prosperous.

We saw that she was right. Mos Espa and even Luke Skywalker's home city of Mos Eisley are now bustling cities for some reason.

Nico: Wow it's like this whole city had a massive growth wave.

Camie: No kidding.

Nico: But somewhere here, someone's causing trouble.

Eli: I sense it.

But then I felt something nuzzle against my leg.

Me: Huh?

I saw that it was a Vulptex from the planet Crait.

Me: Whoa a Vulptex.

Eli: Aww.

Nico: What's a Vulptex from the planet Crait doing here?

I pet it.

Me: No idea but I have a very strong feeling I know this Vulptex.

Fluttershy: Oh that is such a beautiful and adorable creature.

Lola: It sure is.

Namine: (with a duck mask on) Quack quack.

Me: Uch! Not the duck mask again.

Qin: Namine you are not UGLY.

Lola: Yeah Namine you are beautiful.

Namine: There's a Golduck Gene Slammer appearing today. I wanted to have the mask for the occasion. Quack quack.

Me: Oh that explains it.

Camie: Where did she even get a mask like that anyway?

Me: One of the Mysticons enemies that we were facing on Gemina, Mathis, called Namine ugly and she broke down crying and read the story the Ugly Duckling. She thought she was ugly. If I ever see that monster I'm going to strangle him and give him the Black Gates.

Zarya: Save seconds for me.

Qin: Yeah what he said was cruel and horrible.

Camie: What a jerk.

Namine: Dahlia's in my room sleeping.

Me: Cool cool. Also soon we'll have her moved to a duck pond in our park.

Namine: I know.

Lola: Awesome.

Albedo's Omnitrix: Corrupted Evolved Panuncian DNA Detected.

Qin: Uh oh.

Nico: I don't think that's all we have to worry about!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

We saw streaks of red lightning strike across the sky!

Qin: Wow! Red Lightning!

Camie: Amazing!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Not exactly what I was talking about.

Me: But it's a telltale sign.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Over there!

We saw a figure on a building and it was a black version of an Evolved Panuncian! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE PANUNCIAN!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Another Ultimate Panuncian!

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Panuncian.

Negative Ultimate Panuncian: Not who I was expecting!

Me: Jabba must be biding his time.

Qin: Maybe.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Panuncian.

Negative Ultimate Panuncian: Not who I was expecting!

Me: Jabba must be biding his time.

Qin: Maybe.

Me: But who are you?

Another Ultimate Panuncian: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) But J.D. knows who I am mates.

Me: (GASP) Amelia Chang!? Wow!

Another Ultimate Panuncian: Crikey! You have grown into a great man J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Her name is Amelia Chang and she is an idol who wants to be the Greatest Alligator Wrestling Champ ever. She worships Syd Chang's mother Becca.

Nico: Cool!

Another Ultimate Panuncian: That's right mates and I was wrestling Crocodiles to give me really good practice.

Lana: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Po Kong's Ridewatch) Time to squash you!

Nico activated it and his belly and size grew to Po Kong's massive size and girth and he jumped and then…

KRABLAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAMMMM!

He squished Another Ultimate Panuncian and squished her and then rolled back and she glowed and was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Amelia was a girl with brown hair in a braid and she had Australian Safari Clothes on.

I went over and picked her up.

Amelia Chang: Crikey! I feel like I was run over by a stampede of wild emus.

Me: But you're back to normal Amelia.

I brought her over.

Nico: Now, where's the fatass?

Me: He should be here now.

Then a figure came out and it was JABBA THE HUTT!

---

Jabba Desilijic Tiure, mostly known across popular media as Jabba the Hutt, is a major character in the Star Wars franchise. He is a fat, slug-like alien gangster, one of the most successful crime lords in the entire galaxy, and a member of the Hutt Clan and the Grand Hutt Council.

He is extremely prosperous and wealthy, as well as a major figure on Tatooine, where he controlled the bulk of the trafficking in illegal and iniquitous goods, piracy, and slavery that generated most of the planet's wealth. He was also highly authoritative and influential in the entire Outer Rim. He was initially an ally of Han Solo, but following a botched smuggling mission, Han fell out of Jabba's favor and the Hutt placed a high bounty on his head.

In the original trilogy, he was portrayed by the late Declan Mulholland and voiced by the late Larry Ward. In Star Wars: The Phantom Menace, he was voiced by Scott Schuman. In the Clone Wars film and series, he was voiced by Kevin Michael Richardson, who also played Sarevok Anchev, Captain Gantu, Lester Krinklesac, the Joker, Trigon, the Shredder, Crunch Bandicoot, Temutai, Gorilla Grodd, Captain Cold, Chairman Drek, the Shadow King and Vladimir.

He serves as a major antagonist in the original trilogy, appearing as a minor antagonist in A New Hope, a mentioned antagonist in The Empire Strikes Back and the opening antagonist of Return of the Jedi. He also appears as a cameo character in The Phantom Menace, a major character in Star Wars: The Clone Wars, a recurring character in the latter's 2008-2020 animated TV show of the same name and a posthumous antagonist in The Book of Boba Fett.

In 32 BBY (before the Battle of Yavin), Jabba hosts the Podrace at the Boonta Eve Classic between Anakin Skywalker and Sebulba on Tatooine.

During the time of the Clone Wars, Jabba's son was kidnapped by his uncle by the name of Ziro the Hutt and Count Dooku to convince Jabba to join the Confederacy of Independent Systems. Luckily, Anakin Skywalker, a former resident of Jabba's planet, saved him.

Jabba had to help the Jedi during the time of the Clone Wars. He also helped Darth Maul and Savage Opress to form the Shadow Collective.

In 1997-onwards releases of the original film, Jabba meets Han at the Millennium Falcon, to demand the money the captain owed him, and to ask why he killed Jabba's henchman named Greedo in an earlier scene. Han then tells the Hutt that he has a charter and will pay him back with a little extra. Jabba agreed, but he made it clear that if Han failed again, he would put such a high price on Han's head, that he wouldn't be able to go anywhere without an army of bounty hunters waiting to collect it. During their conversation, Han accidentally steps on Jabba's tail. The last time Jabba is seen in this version is when he tells Boba Fett and others to get moving and they leave.

Jabba does not appear in the sequel, but his motivations are pivotal to the plot. He has increased the bounty on Han's head, leading Han to attempt to leave the Rebellion at the beginning of the film to repay his debt.

Boba Fett is hired by both Jabba and Darth Vader to capture Han (Vader also wants Leia, Chewie, and Threepio). When Vader kidnaps Han, he sadistically has him tortured for no reason and then frozen in carbonite as a test, planning to do the same to Luke. He turns the frozen Han over to Boba, who departs Bespin to deliver Han to Jabba.

Several months later, Jabba the Hutt had been holding a frozen Han Solo on his wall. He was in the first act of the film, where Princess Leia Organa, Chewbacca, and Luke Skywalker attempt to rescue their friend.

The captured Han is delivered to Jabba by Boba and placed on display in the crime lord's throne room. Lando Calrissian, C-3PO, R2-D2, Leia, and Chewbacca infiltrate Jabba's palace to save Han. Leia herself is soon enslaved by the Hutt, and she is forced to wear her iconic golden bikini along with being chained to Jabba. Soon afterward, Luke arrives to "bargain for Solo's life"; but Jabba condemns Luke, Han, and Chewbacca to the sarlacc. At the Great Pit of Carkoon, Luke escapes execution with the help of R2-D2 and defeats Jabba's thugs. During the subsequent confusion, Boba is (seemingly) accidentally killed by Han, while Leia shuts off all the lights in the sail barge and strangles Jabba to death with the very chain he forced her into; with that, Luke, Leia, Han, Lando, Chewbacca, C-3PO, and R2-D2 manage to escape, blowing up the sail barge and killing Jabba's remaining men as they flee the scene.

---

Me: Jabba the Hutt, long time no fat punch.

Jabba the Hutt: (In Hutt) So the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm will come to battle me and die for killing me.

Me: You brought all that on yourself fatass.

Camie: What is he saying?

Eli: He is speaking in Hutt.

We activated our translators.

Jabba: This time I will make sure young Skywalker and you all pay for ruining me like you did before.

Me: We'll see about that.

Jabba tried running at us but could only crawl slowly.

Dr. Viktor: Seriously?

Me: He won't get far. And he won't escape us that easily.

Nico: No he won't. (ACTIVATES MORTAL KOMBAT SCORPION'S RIDEWATCH) GET OVER HERE!

He fired a lasso and snagged Jabba and pulled him over and we grabbed him and smashed him into the ground.

Eli: Jabba the Hutt, in the name of the Galactic Senate of the Republic, (IGNITES LIGHTSABER) You are under arrest.

Jabba: You won't take me in so easily. The Jedi have no authority.

Me: Wrong. Tatooine was now added to the membership of the Republic ever since Anakin became a Jedi. Now Tatooine falls under their jurisdiction.

Qin: Being dead all this time must've taken a toll on your brain.

Eli then teleported Jabba the Hutt to the Null Void where he will stay forever for his crimes.

Me: Have a nice stay in the Null Void.

Nico: Boy I can't remember the last time we sent someone to the Null Void.

Xenia: Me neither.

Nico: Who's next?

But then my Kyutama for Serpens the Serpent and Lacerta the Lizard in the Northern Hemisphere glowed.

Me: Lacerta the Lizard and Serpens the Serpent next.

Maria: Who's up next?

Eli: I think THEY are!

We saw 2 figures and they were for ANOTHER SERPENS UNDEAD ZODIART who looked like a mixture of Cobra Incarnate, Naja and Cobra Man and ANOTHER LACERTA UNDEAD ZODIARTS who looked like a mixture of Lizard Nezilar, Laser Lizard and Snizzard!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Lacerta and Serpens next!

Camie: Cool!

Another Lacerta: (In a girls voice) Been a long time J.D.

Another Serpens: (In a girls voice) Same here.

Me: (Gasp) Those voices!

They changed back and they were both sailor soldiers! The one for Serpens was a Sailor Soldier that had blond hair and orange and purple Sailor clothes and the Lacerta was a Sailor Soldier with aqua blue and green hair and had aqua blue and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Tanya Tatooinia and Connie Crait A.K.A. Sailors Tatooine and Crait!

Nico: Cool!

Eli: Wow!

May: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Tatooine: Friendly.

Me: Good. Sorry we have to fight girls. Who wants to volunteer for these?

Zuria: Me and Sirius next.

Nico: Go get them.

Sailor Crait: All right then.

They changed into their Another Undead Zodiart forms and Zuria and Sirius fired waves of energy and blasted them down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were both down and I caught their Rouse Cards and Zodiarts Switches and purified them.

The cards had pictures of a lizard and snake on them as well as the stars and symbols of Lacerta and Serpens.

Me: Cool.

The switches glowed and turned into armbands for those of Serpens and Lacerta.

Me: Cool.

I went and got the 2 sailors and brought them over and Vivni was happy that Sailor Crait was back to normal.

Nico: Not everyday we get two.

Me: No kidding. Only one left to go.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Red Lightning struck all over and then out of a blast of red lightning came a dark version of Dr. Viktor! It was ANOTHER DR. VIKTOR!

Qin: WHOA! Another Dr. Viktor

Xenia: This one is electrifying!

Another Dr. Viktor: (In a girls voice) But that was an entrance!

Me: (GASP) Selene Viktor! I knew it was going to be you next.

Another Dr. Viktor: Yep that was awesome though. But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Selene is lightning scientist that has immense lightning powers and she has incredible smarts about lightning, portals and even knows how to put stuff together.

Nico: So she's a mechanic and a scientist.

Me: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Turboranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Fiveman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Dr. Viktor: Just to be a great scientist.

Me: Well we can easily help with that one. Besides you already have all the great qualities to be one.

Another Dr. Viktor: I know. Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kaito got a Turbo Sword and Zocks got a Five Sword.

Me: Taste this.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted her down.

Sougo: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) Your time using those powers is up!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) And we mean that!

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got TimeForceRedArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

They were ready!

Lola: Big time!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her all over.

Lola: Take that!

Nico: (gets out Dr. Viktor's Ridewatch) Let's start things off!

He activated it and fired waves of Purple Lightning and the blasts hit her and electrocuted her all over.

Me: Electrifying!

Nico: Yep. Time for some Frankenstein Power. (ACTIVATES FRANKENSTEIN'S RIDEWATCH)

He grunted and threw boulders and smashed her down.

Nico: Okay that was strange.

May: (gets out Cyborg Miley Cyrus' Ridewatch) I always loved Miley Cyrus.

Nico: She is always awesome.

May activated it and formed into a huge wrecking ball and smashed down Another Dr. Viktor while Wrecking Ball played!

Qin: ROCK ON!

May: I've always wanted to try this out. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 CYBERTRON MEGATRON'S RIDEWATCH) CYBER KEY POWER!

She got his blaster and fired waves of energy blasts and they hit Another Dr. Viktor all over.

Maria: (gets out Skowl the Startling's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired blade feathers and slashed Another Dr. Viktor all over.

Maria: And now for this one. (ACTIVATES SWITCHBEAST'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: Take that!

Then Shendu and his team came out and it had Evil Butane Man, Chilli Billi, Blarrg, Pixie Empress And Lava Bubble.

Nico: Nice team, Shendu!

Shendu: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome.

Snowdrop: Don't leave me hanging. (ACTIVATES FRANKENSTEIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: Take that!

Maria: I hope the next gene-slammer is close.

May: I hope so too.

?: Someone call!

A Figure came out and it was a Golduck!

Me: Whoa a Golduck!

Namine: All right!

Golduck: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Looks like the fun has begun.

Nico: Lyra Avalon!? Wow!

Golduck: Indeed. I got this.

She fired a Hyper Beam Blast and smashed down Another Dr. Viktor and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and it was for Will.

I went over to Selene and she was a girl with purple clothes and purple hair.

I picked her up.

Selene Viktor: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Namine: (to Golduck) Quack quack!

Golduck: Why is she quacking?

Me: Don't ask. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Namine stopped quacking.

Snowdrop: That was crazy. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Golduck: I have a lot of them but my favorite is where me and Nico did a history report on my ancestor Sir Bowen and the Old Code. And we passed with a great score.

Qin: I remember that.

Me: That is cool. Lets get you back to normal.

Golduck: Okay but I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

Nicole: Look at her and I will kill you!

I put on my glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Lyra was reverting back.

Lyra held her beak as it reverted back into a mouth.

She was later back to normal and the fashion brigade gave her awesome clothes. She had blue clothes and had blue green hair.

Lyra Avalon: Whoa! Wow this outfit looks great.

Rarity: It sure does darling.

Nico and Lyra then hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lyra Avalon: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, and Nala are heading back to Dark World for Day 18 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Giselle Harrington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World.

And we're also going to take down Ophelia Shroud, who'd broken out of her cell thanks to a Dark Orb that found itself in her cell, and she still wants revenge on us and the Loud Family for ruining her plans to get Lynn Sr.'s recipe book and the secret of Lisa's inventions so she can take over the world. This time, there's not going to be any mercy towards that evil little monster, and she's going to pay for her desires of chaos and world domination and she's going to be turned into a drooling monkey after we get through with her.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 18 of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Giselle Harrington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to take down Ophelia Shroud, who'd broken out of her cell thanks to a Dark Orb that found itself in her cell, and she still wants revenge on us and the Loud Family for ruining her plans to get Lynn Sr.'s recipe book and the secret of Lisa's inventions so she can take over the world.

Nico: I should've known, well, this time, there's not going to be any mercy towards that evil little monster, and she's going to pay for her desires of chaos and world domination and she's going to be turned into a drooling monkey after we get through with her.

Me: Yeah, after everything that little monster has done, that's a punishment fitting for her.

Lisa Loud: She's caused all of us nothing but grief and chaos for her twisted desire to take over the world, she's nothing but a sorry excuse for a human being!

Lynn Sr.: And this time, we'll make sure she never escapes from prison ever again.

Lincoln: And I've got a way to deal with her once and for all, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Bloom.

Bloom: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Simba: We'll make sure that Ophelia Shroud never sees the light of day again, she deserves to be imprisoned for the rest of her life.

Timon: That she-mook deserves to pay for every last one of her crimes in full!

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Spider Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Uru were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter. Now, let's head to Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's shrine.

We continued on and arrived at Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with snow white gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large snow white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large snow white gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Giselle Harrington: You said it, and it's perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Siren and Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle appear before us, and with them are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ghostrick Siren and Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle!

Ghostrick Siren: (Girl's voice) (Greek Accent) That's right.

Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle: (Girl's voice) And we got them away from that psychopathic little monster, Ophelia Shroud.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Lydia Anahita and Emily Boa Hancock, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Ophelia Shroud to deal with.

?: You stupid Louds will pay for ruining my plans to get Lynn Sr.'s recipe book and the secrets of Lisa's inventions, so I can finally take over the world!

Lisa Loud: I should've known there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you just don't know when to quit, do you, Ophelia Shroud?

We then saw our target, Ophelia Shroud, and she was incredibly pissed off, and we also saw that she has a Dark Orb in her hand.

Nico: And she also has a Dark Orb in her hands, figures.

Ophelia Shroud: You simple-minded fools have ruined everything, I've lost my restaurant, my lab, and everything! I have nothing left, and now,… NOW, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU AND I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE!

Giselle Harrington: No, your days of trying to get revenge on The Loud Family are over, and the same goes with your plans to try and take over the world!

Giselle Harrington went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World. Suddenly, Giselle Harrington's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, demons, and dark magic, she unholsters her Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's Demon Mage's Staff of Dark Unlight Justice, and as she approached Ophelia Shroud, she left black and purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic with every step.

Giselle Harrington: Even after all this time, you still haven't changed at all, you're still the same evil little monster who's tried to steal Lynn

Sr.'s recipe book and the secrets of Lisa's inventions for your selfish schemes of world domination, well, that ends here and now. Ophelia Shroud, as the Gene-Slammer and champion of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, for your crimes, you shall pay the ultimate price for your vile misdeeds, you sorry excuse for a human being.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with dark magic and demons surrounding the vortex, there's an army of demons and Snoww, Unlight of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a snow white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ophelia Shroud: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Giselle Harrington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Giselle Harrington grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Snoww, Unlight of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Snoww, Unlight of Dark World with purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Giselle Harrington has on a short-sleeved black dress, brown pants, black shoes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, demons, and dark magic on the coattails, and on the back is Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, and she's surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic. Suddenly, Giselle Harrington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails. Giselle Harrington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star

Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington's Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's Demon Mage's Staff of Dark Unlight Justice and The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, demons, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Unlight Mage's Staff of Dark Magic Unlight Justice, it's a brand-new mage's staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive purple orb mounted on top of four large ivory white raven heads with red and light blue green gems for eyes and small ivory white dragon wrapped around one end of the long black shaft and on the other end of the long black shaft is a red gem on top of four smaller ivory white raven heads with red and light blue green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four smaller ivory white raven heads is a large black crescent moon weight with a large purple sphere on it, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's head with red and light green gems for eyes and a large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Snoww, Unlight of Dark World that said, "Giselle Harrington, Gene-Slammer of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, Powerful Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Powerful Master of The Dark Arts and The Occult, Great Lover of Vampires and Demons, Dear Friend of Nicholette Torrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Dracula from Blade: Trinity, Destroyer of Michael Devlin of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ジゼル・ハリントン、スノーのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ワールドのアンライト、ダーク・ワールド・ゴス・ガールズの強力なメンバー、ダーク・アーツとオカルトの強力なマスター、吸血鬼と悪魔の偉大な恋人、ニコレット・トリントンの親愛なる友人、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビアエクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエヴナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドのガーディアン・エンジェル、ブレード：トリニティのドラキュラの大敵、ネクロム教会のマイケル・デヴリンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇と悪魔と闇魔法の達人

Giselle Harrington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SNOWW DEMON UNLIGHT DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC SNOW WHITE DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON SNOW WHITE UNLIGHT DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Giselle Harrington's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ophelia Shroud saw it, she went ballistic and used the Dark Orb in her hand to create an army of Heartless to kill her, but Giselle Harrington fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, demons, and dark magic at them and the Heartless were all destroyed and she fired two more energy blasts which knocked the Dark Orb out of Ophelia Shroud's hand and Lincoln threw it into The Warp and blasted Ophelia Shroud and sent her out of the shrine and we followed, the mad scientist got up, but she was extremely pissed and really furious now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Giselle Harrington's transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nicholette, and now, all that's left is to administer Ophelia Shroud's very painful punishment, and Giselle, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Giselle Harrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Snow White Demon Princess and Divine Demon Unlight Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put that little monster in her place once again?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Giselle.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Giselle Harrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Buffalo Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused enough trouble for me, my family and friends, and all of Gotham Royal York for the last time, Ophelia Shroud, now you're finally getting your just desserts for all of the terror and chaos you've caused to everyone in your path!

Giselle Harrington and Lincoln went after Ophelia Shroud, who tried to blast them with a laser blaster she got out, but Lincoln fired an energy blast and destroyed it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, and Mermaids at Ophelia Shroud, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, they also attacked her with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Lisa Loud: Sweet Einstein, Lincoln and Giselle are really roughing up Ophelia Shroud!

Lynn Sr.: They sure are, sweetie. Let's join in and make it even more painful for that little monster!

Nico: You read my mind, Mr. Lynn.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ophelia Shroud, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Giselle Harrington, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Snoww, Unlight of Dark World's Demonic Unlight Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with white flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Snoww, Unlight of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a silver gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Giselle Harrington fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Ophelia Shroud and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked her down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven white wolf tails into a suction cup and as he latched it onto Ophelia Shroud's head, he began sucking out and draining her brain, and not only did he gain a massive intelligence boost, but he also gained access to info Ophelia Shroud had, and he also saw that Ophelia Shroud did something to the Jokerz and it's not good, and as soon as Lincoln was done, he unlatched the suction cup and it changed back into the tip and Ophelia Shroud was turned into a permanently brain-dead drool monkey. Then, he drew the Kanji for Bind 縛 and Seal 封 on Ophelia Shroud's forehead, and as the Bind Kanji glowed, Ophelia Shroud was bound in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and then, The Seal Kanji glowed, and Ophelia Shroud was sealed inside an indestructible diamond prison and finally into a Containment Card, which Lincoln had put into a box. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Giselle Harrington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Giselle Harrington: That'll teach you, you sorry excuse for a human. Thanks for helping me take down Ophelia Shroud, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Giselle.

Suddenly, Giselle Harrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Giselle Harrington's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Giselle Harrington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Snoww, Unlight of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Giselle Harrington came back to us as the display and Snoww, Unlight of Dark World vanished.

Nicholette Torrington: Wow, Lincoln, what you just did to Ophelia Shroud after you sucked out every last bit of info from her brain, that was awesome!

Lincoln: I decided that since Ophelia Shroud's a dangerous individual, it's better that she be bound in Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy and sealed in an indestructible diamond prison and in a Containment Card that can never be unsealed.

Nico: A perfect punishment.

Me: For someone who's caused enough trouble for everyone for the last time.

Lincoln: You got that right, guys. (To Lydia Anahita and Emily Boa Hancock) And it's so good to see you again, Lydia Anahita and Emily Boa Hancock.

Lydia Anahita reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Siren, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless open blouse, black sleeveless midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and skeletons on the coattails and Ghostrick Siren on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Siren-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Siren etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large siren heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large siren heads and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large skulls for the pommel.

And Emily Boa Hancock reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle, and she's dressed in purple clothes, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dinosaurs and darkness on the coattails and Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle-themed greatsword with Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large chimera heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dinosaur heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the large dinosaur heads for the pommel.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, and Tiana Masina: You too, Lydia.

Emily Hancock: It's been such a long time since we last met, and it's also good to see you again, Lola.

Lola: You too, Emily.

Lincoln went up to Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock and he hugged them, and Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Emily Hancock: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two, and I can also suspect Emily knows Lola?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Siren Gene-Slammer is Lydia Anahita, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece and classmate in Music. She's a siren and she was born with the powers of darkness and water and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a talented singer with an amazing voice that's said to hypnotize male criminals and they're forced to do her bidding, and that ended with them returning what they stole and allow themselves to be arrested by the cops. She's also a master of a dark power that's called The Sirens' Deathly Song, and when she sings this song, those truly irredeemable and destined to die are then seized by the Sirens and dragged down to their watery graves.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, and this one time, I made her a beautiful gold necklace with a mermaid pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to send their wretched souls to the watery depths for eternity.

Brittney gave Lydia Anahita the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle Gene-Slammer is

Emily Boa Hancock, she's my Guardian Angel from Arizona and classmate in Science, but she's also one of the most beautiful of The Guardian Angels.

Lola: Yeah, and Lincoln and I would often help Emily with modeling her clothes, and she even made some beautiful dresses and an unbreakable tiara for me. To show thanks, I took Emily and Lincoln to a lake where they kissed each other on the lips. But, don't let her beauty fool you, she's also very tough, you get her mad, and she'll rip you to shreds, which earned her the nicknames, T-Rex or Tyrannosaurus Rex.

Me: Yikes, that's brutal.

Lincoln: Plus, she's also the sister of Boa Hancock, and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Nico: Whoa, I hate to find out what our resident jerks did to earn their wraths.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) Trust us, you won't like hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Lydia, Emily, are you absolutely sure about this?

Emily Hancock: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Lydia Anahita's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Emily Hancock.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Emily are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lydia.

Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Alice Mia, Pai Thunder, and Lambda Nom from Great Planet Evil-Destroyer Dangaio.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Alice Mia, Pai Thunder, and Lambda Nom from Great Planet Evil-Destroyer Dangaio.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Alice Mia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Alice Mia and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Ophelia Shroud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of

Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt

buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Alice Mia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Alice Mia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alice Mia, Pai Thunder, and Lambda Nom with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Giselle Harrington had gotten The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Ophelia Shroud, who broke out of jail thanks to a Dark Orb, and she still wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Giselle Harrington transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us laying the beatdown on her and Lincoln finishing her off by sucking out her brain and turning her into a drool monkey and having her bound in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and imprisoned in an indestructible diamond prison and Containment Card thanks to drawing the Bind and Seal Kanjis on her forehead, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Lydia Anahita, and Emily Hancock have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that sorry excuse for a human being.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I fear that little monster also did something to The Jokerz right before she fled to Dark World.

Nico: Whatever she did, we'll find out about it later, and we'll put a stop to that.

Me: Yeah.

---

After finally taking down Ophelia Shroud once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lydia Anahita and Emily Hancock saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Emily Hancock: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lydia, what's the story on why you hated Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion, and Emily, what's the story on why you hated Icky Vicky with a burning passion?

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) You're not going to like hearing this tale. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home after school, but then, we heard some loud bellowing yells and Lincoln also caught the stench of a certain smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who they belonged to: it was Flip, along with Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln again, but I'd had enough, I sang a song, and it hypnotized those morons who got into some police cars that came and it dragged them back to jail.

We laughed.

Nico: Oh man, that was really awesome!

Me: They never even saw it coming, the morons!

Emily Hancock: You got that right, okay, now it's my turn. One day, I was modeling some dresses and Lincoln and Lola were there with me, but then, Lori came in and she told us the news that Icky Vicky had escaped from jail and that demonic babysitter wanted revenge. I knew Icky Vicky was a monster who hated kids and wanted nothing more than to kill them and watch the world burn, so I decided to confront that fire-breathing dragon, and when I saw her trying to murder a child with a chainsaw and she was laughing like a maniac, I charged in and punched her hard in the mouth, and it caused her to drop the chainsaw and it was right near a puddle of water, and it short-circuited. Then, I stomped on Icky Vicky's stomach hard and she was knocked out. We called the cops and in no time, Icky Vicky was tied up in a straitjacket and thrown back in jail.

We cheered.

Me: That lying, no-good, excuse for a babysitter had been asking for it for a long time.

Nico: After all the trouble she'd caused in Dimmsdale, it's a punishment rightfully deserved.

Lincoln: We made sure she paid for her crimes when she broke out six and a half years ago, and she, along with Royal Woods' repulsive jerks are now being used as humiliation fodder.

Eli: She's a bad babysitter!

Lori: She's never been babysitter material, Eli, she's a monster who deserves every bit of bad karma for every last bit of her crimes.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and Kipo are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kipo was dressed in a purple two-piece bikini, purple sandals, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Kipo had developed feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln had developed feelings for Kipo, and he also saved her from a group of thugs hired by that demonic excuse for a babysitter, Icky Vicky, to kidnap and kill her to get revenge on us. Lincoln had brutally thrashed the thugs and dropped a piano on Icky Vicky's head.

Kipo: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, plus, it's perfect for our first date, Kipo. Shall we?

Lincoln and Kipo dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and even did some surfing, and Kipo got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on her face when she saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln went up to Kipo and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Kipo placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, Kipo, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to Emerald Coast.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kipo's neck with purple gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck, as a sign that he also fed on her blood.

Kipo: And this was due to me having feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for me as well.

Lily: And we also remembered that day when Lincoln saved you from those thugs that Icky Vicky hired to kidnap and kill you to get revenge on us.

Lori: But, in the end, Linky swooped in and pummeled those thugs and dropped a piano on that evil excuse for a babysitter's head.

Nico: (Snickers) Yeah, I still remembered that, and when she got out, she was screeching like the demon that she really is.

Me: And you also sprayed her with Full Moon perfume and it burned her badly, Nico.

Lincoln: Yeah, that was also a nice touch, and I still remembered when that was also used on Heather and it burned her like acid.

Luna: Yep, exposure to nice smelling perfumes will burn those whose hearts are filled with hate and evil.

Later, N saw the mascots in the bathroom looking at themselves in the mirror.

N: Oh, Dear God. What are guys doing now?

Poromon: Making funny faces.

N: Really?

Poromon: Yep. (makes an extraterrestrial's face)

They laughed.

Kendall: Your faces are gonna freeze like that.

Poliwag: Watch this one. (Makes a gross one)

Poromon: You mean like this? [stretching] Ree eeh eeh!

[The Mascots laughed, Poliwag growls]

Horsea: [laughs] Aye yi yi yi!

Manaphy: [laughs] Aw!

[montage of the Mascots making grotesque faces]

We laughed at the faces they did and we were getting some funny pictures on our phones.

Me: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Those faces are awesome!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Mindwipe: I have to admit. Those faces ARE funny.

Lily: Boy those remind me of the faces that SpongeBob and Patrick did and Mr. Krabs warned them of the Face Freeze.

Poromon: Face freeze?

Nico: Ever heard of the saying "If you don't stop making that face, it'll freeze that way"?

Poromon: No.

Mr. Krabs: Let me tell you the story of face freeze. [thunder claps, SpongeBob and Patrick's tooth chattering, breathing quickly] It were a cold day, in November, and in Bikini Bottom lived a man who loved to make faces. And the one he liked best was to stick his tongue out. [Fred raspberries and laughs] But what he really liked, was sticking his tongue out at people. [Fred raspberries and laughs, Norma and green Monroe gasp]

Norma Rechid: How rude! [walks away with Monroe, who's crying]

Mr. Krabs: [Fred raspberries to other people] Until one day, when he stuck his tongue out for the 444th time, [Fred raspberries] his face froze with his tongue sticking out…

Fred: [touches his tongue] Huh, huh… Huh?

Mr. Krabs:… permanently!

Mable: Weirdo. [walks off]

Fred: [muffled] No… no!

Mr. Krabs: He couldn't open his mouth for months. Until one day, his tongue dried up and fell off! [Fred's tongue snaps]

OUCH!

Qin: GEEZ!

Cosmos: That story's true, isn't it?

Lily: Yep. It happened to SpongeBob, Patrick, Mr. Krabs and even Squidward.

Me: Oh man!

Lily: Yeah. Here's what the faces they were in looked like.

She showed pictures of Patrick with an eyecross, overbite and his tongue out and SpongeBob with a big mouth and his eyes on stalks and Mr. Krabs had an ugly face and so did Squidward from laughing so hard.

Lily: I had to use a powerful magic spell I learned from Lucy to make them go back to normal.

Me: Boy those faces were ugly.

Qin: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon: Oh boy. But still those were funny faces.

Lola: They sure were.

Pacifica: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Kendra's team will include Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, and Camille Dace. Georgina's team will include Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, and Sophia Presley.

Me: Awesome ideas!

Lincoln: Perfect for them. My fellow Guardian Angels will be great for it.

Me: And Veronica will do great.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there too.

Lola: Same here.

Camie: Yeah.

Sarah Tinsley: I agree too.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Stinky Butt: Can me, 2016 Morbucks, Condiment King, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Raven Branwen, Mammoth, Eris, Cavelier, and Anti-Wanda go with you guys this time?

Malodor: Me, Glomgold, Gourd, Beagle Babes, Big Cheese, Bird Brain, Yost Korvac, Cajun Fox, Quackor the Fowl, and Cyclops will go too.

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Qin: We were just watching the mascots make funny faces.

Big Cheese: Can we see them?

Flora: Sure.

She showed pictures of them and they were funny and they laughed at them.

Laney: (LAUGHS) Those were funny!

Tania: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Primeape next.

Me: Whoa! That one is gonna be brutal!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Valon: (Australian Accent) It sure will be interesting to see what that one can do mates.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?!

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I got bad news, The Jokerz have eaten some Jerktonium-laced fruitcake and they've been contaminated with Jerktonium.

We gasped.

Eli: What, but didn't we just get rid of Dr. Zalost for what he did?!

King Kai: (Telepathically) This wasn't Dr. Zalost, Eli, this was the dirty work of Ophelia Shroud.

Me: So, Ophelia Shroud was the one who did this to The Jokerz!

Nico: So, that explains why Lincoln said that Ophelia Shroud did something to The Jokerz after he'd drained her brain.

Lincoln: I knew she did something to The Jokerz, but now, we find out she's repeated the same tactic of Dr. Zalost, but there's a difference: when Zalost did this, he still wanted to make people unhappy, but Ophelia Shroud did this not only to exact revenge on us again, but she's willing to use and get rid of all those in her path, and she's willing to use and get rid of The Jokerz. Now, I'm really glad I had her bound and sealed, she'd been a danger to everyone in her path.

Lincoln took out The Containment Card with Ophelia Shroud bound in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and sealed in an indestructible diamond prison and also in a Containment Card.

Lisa Loud: Indeed, Elder Brother. I'll get to work on creating an antidote for the Jerktonium at once!

Lisa got to work on creating an antidote. Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Azar Javed, a renegade powerhungry human sorcerer of fire, and he's coming here to get revenge on Geralt of Rivia. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Adda, Abigail, Celina, Deidre, Sabrina, Morenn, Shani, Triss, you're not going to like one bit: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Azar Javed, and he's here to kill you, Geralt of Rivia.

Adda the White: Azar Javed, he's here?!

Geralt of Rivia: Should've known that sorcerer wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Amara Thatcher: Don't worry, Geralt, Lincoln and I will put an end to Azar Javed.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, you've taught me about the five Signs, and how to use them in battle.

Nico: That's right, and we've seen how you've used those Signs in battle, Geralt, and as you've seen for yourself, we're no strangers when it comes to the supernatural.

Geralt of Rivia: Now, that I've known all too well.

Lincoln: Say, when we go after The Jerktonium Contaminated Jokerz, I'm going to use the Sign, Axii, to calm them down, so that way, Lisa can use her antidote.

Me: Good idea, Lincoln.

Nico: And we'll see one of the Signs in action before Azar Javed shows up. Alright, gang, let's go, we we got an awesome race on a new food planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new food planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, after we get done with the race, we're going to hunt down The Jerktonium Contaminated Jokerz and cure them and foil Ophelia Shroud's dirty work and final attempt at revenge on us, and once we get done with them, you're next, Azar Javed.

Condiment King: I really am looking forward to the next planet.

Big Cheese: I hope it's tasty like me.

Nico: Lets head out then.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7119.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another awesome and amazing planet for another good and fun race. Also our mission there is to destroy Jerktonium Poisoned Jokerz, a street gang that terrorized all of Neo Gotham City and that Batman 2039 faced on a daily basis there.

Qin: Those Jokerz were a nuisance.

Camie: What are the Jokerz?

Me: A group of Clown thugs that caused mayhem all over Gotham in the future after the Joker was killed.

I went over their history and it was brutal.

---

**The Jokerz** are a recurring villainous group in *Batman Beyond* . They are a large street gang 40 years in the future of Gotham City that take their inspiration from Joker, the original Batman's onetime arch-nemesis. They tend to dress in clownish costumes and makeup as did their namesake, but have none of the style or humor of the original.

History

While the original Clown Prince of Crime might have long since disappeared from Gotham, he left such an impression on the psyche of Gotham's criminal underworld that his spirit has lived on inside these copycat hellions. Dressed in clown outfits and face paint, they especially enjoyed practical jokes that turned deadly and generally creating chaos.

At least one of the Jokerz was observed engaging in vandalism and then attempting to extort money from anyone who he believed was amused by his antics. While the Jokerz were certainly a menace, their crimes were small and they were much more easily thwarted than their criminally insane, diabolically creative and resourceful namesake.

## Appearances

In the animated series *Batman Beyond*, Batman battled different versions of the gang on several occasions. In a *Justice League Unlimited* episode, Ghoul stated that there are 9,453 active Jokerz that are divided into approximately 200 separate groups (It's unlikely that Chronos affected the large amount considering that he only hired one gang of the Jokerz). There are three known such versions. The first is led by a vandal dressed as the Joker. Those were the Jokerz that Derek Powers' henchman Mr. Fixx incriminated for the murder of Terry McGinnis' father in "Rebirth", the two-part pilot of the animated series. Their leader is J-Man, who dresses in a style similar to the Joker and voiced by DCAU creator Bruce Timm.

In the episode "The Winning Edge" members of this gang buy weapons from a dealer on the streets but are stopped by Batman.

The episode "Joyride" shows their initiation. They take their new member Lee to a small cave with the Joker's skeleton but it is cut short when they find a military jet with an unstable nuclear reactor. They use it to try and destroy the headquaters of a rival gang The T's but Batman disarms it in the end.

A second group of Jokerz appeared in the episode " *Hidden Agenda* ", led by a Jokerz member named Terminal, a top-tier student at Hamilton Hill High and a would-be killer of rival candidate for valedictorian Max Gibson. Max's search to determine who is after her leads her to find out Terry's secret life as Batman.

In "Once Burned", The Jokerz Territory were seen by the sewers (although it has been briefly seen in other episodes), which is home to dozens of Jokerz from various gangs.

In the episode "Countdown" several Jokerz mug Ro but are scared off by Batman, later they try to rob Zeta in the form of an average man but they underestimated his great strength and are all taken out.

In the direct-to-video feature *Batman Beyond: Return of the Joker*, a third group, including Harley Quinn's twin granddaughters, was actually led by the revived Joker himself, who was using Tim

Drake's body. This third group was defeated, and the host seemingly freed from the Joker's influence.

The Jokerz are later featured in the show *Static Shock* , specifically in the episode "Future Shock" where a gang of them try to trap Terry/Batman II and a time-displaced Static but together they defeat them all.

The last appearance of the Jokerz was in the *Justice League Unlimited* episode " *The Once and Future Thing, Part 2.* " In this episode, the same group of Jokerz from *Return of the Joker* are shown to be working for a time-traveling villain called David Clinton, known in the comics as the Atom's archnemesis, Chronos. This team of Jokerz has been enhanced with super-powers and/or cybernetic enhancements that Clinton pulled from the future. This group of Jokerz has killed most of the Justice League of that time, leaving only Static, Warhawk, that timeline's Batman, and an elderly Bruce Wayne. The present-day Batman, Green Lantern (John Stewart) and Wonder Woman chase Clinton to this future, and were able stop Clinton and undo the damage he did to the timestream, erasing all of the events of the episode. They were possibly returned to their normal selves. Considering the fact that Bonk, who was seemingly murdered by the Joker in *Return of the Joker*, is part of the group, it most likely indicates that the Uncut version of that film is more canon than the Cut version.

Members Band I

A large well-known group of Jokerz led by J-Man, who dresses very similarly to the original Clown Prince of Crime, but they would always get beaten and stopped by Batman. The other members of this band include:

Coe Dottie Lee (briefly) Pilo Scab - wears a red, single-coned jester's cap, possibly inspired by Harley Quinn. Top Hat Joker Band II

Carter Wilson adopted the identity of "Terminal" and made himself the undisputed leader of a small group of Jokerz. They engaged in the usual terrorizing of random victims, with occasional asides to Carter's personal agenda. After a failed attempt to kill Maxine

Gibson, the entire gang was subdued by Batman and arrested. The other members of this band include:

The third band of Jokerz was introduced in *Batman Beyond: Return of the Joker*, where they worked for what appeared to be the original Joker. They later appeared in an episode of *Justice League Unlimited*, now working for Chronos and enhanced with super powers. When Chronos is defeated, this timeline is erased.

Bonk - A powerful, but surly enforcer / muscleman in the Jokerz' ranks. Though amazingly strong, Bonk is not a thug who takes orders willingly. He's got a hair-trigger, and is liable to start up with anyone who gets in his way, be it Batman or Bonk's own Jokerz allies. This is his undoing when he argues with the Joker, accusing him of being a fake. In return, the Joker either murders him with a venomous spear gun disguised as a BANG! flag gun (in the uncut version of the movie) or knocks him out with laughing gas (in the censored version). While working for Chronos, he is equipped with a massive hammer that comes out of his arm. He's able to deliver massive damage with this weapon.

Chucko - obese, with tight-fitting pink clothes and a clown mask. He is a nasty bullying type who truly enjoys inflicting misery on others. A head enforcer for the Jokerz gang, he's a lot stronger and faster than his flabby gut would lead one to believe. True to his sadistic nature, Chucko's face is always hidden behind his mocking clown mask (aside from the heist at Wayne Enterprises, where he dons a gas mask instead.). He uses a bazooka as a weapon. While working with Chronos, his legs are replaced with a hovering ball that offers more maneuverability and carries a lightsaber-like object that adds extra "oomph". Chucko meets his demise when he betrays Chronos and is sent back to the prehistoric age where he perishes along with the dinosaurs, though this is undone when Chronos' timeline is erased upon his defeat.

Dee-Dee - the identical twin granddaughters of Harley Quinn. Delia and Deidre, (often referred to by the collective name "Dee-Dee" or simply, "the Deeds") are cute, charming, funny, and completely rotten to the core. They love the thrill of being a part of the Jokerz gang and think it's a large charge to be working for the big man himself, The Joker. They use an acrobatics-based fighting style very similar to Harley's. While working with Chronos, they possessed the power to multiply themselves upon impact and carry an energy whip which electrocutes the victim on contact.

Ghoul - A jaded young runaway from a wealthy home, Stewart Carter Winthorp III joined up with the Jokerz for kicks. He wears ragged clothing and has grey skin, numerous stitching/scar marks and skull-like features; possibly genetically altered his appearance to make himself look undead. He's heavily into techno-goth music and has adapted the horror look into his costume. Ghoul is never without his plastic Halloween pumpkin which he keeps filled with a number of monster-inspired weapons and tricks. While working with Chronos, he is armed with a spinning blade in his right arm which he can deploy or retract at will. His appearance vaguely mimics that of previous Batman villain Scarecrow and his voice and mannerisms are loosely based on Christopher Walken. Though he never mentioned this to anyone, he wet the bed until he was 14.

Woof - Woof was just a nameless underling in the Jokerz gang until he decided to try gene-splicing. Infusing his cellular structure with that of a spotted hyena, Woof quickly transformed (some say devolved) into the giggling, bestial, nightmare that he is today. Though he sometimes appears to be nothing more than the Jokerz comical mascot, Woof's crushing jaws, sharp teeth and razor-like claws make him a deadly adversary. While working with Chronos, he has cybernetic arms which allow him to run faster than he previously could and to gouge materials as hard as concrete and steel, as they are sharper and sturdier than his claws once were.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: Yeah those guys are trouble.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: What a bunch of dingaling thugs.

Chef Pepperjack: How about on the way, I make some of my stew for all of us?

Me: Oh boy! I'm hungry.

He made CAJUN PEPPER CHICKEN STEW!

Nico: Boy that smells really delicious.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! That looks great.

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! It sure does. Who wants my spicy cajun pierogis to go with it?

We all raised our hands and we got to eating and man was it tasty.

Fred Jones had a taste of the stew and then…

FIRE EXPLODED FROM HIS MOUTH!

Fred Jones: (Wheezing) Spi-cy.

Gourd: I never get tired of that.

Artie Ziff: Me neither!

Me: Me neither. But this is delicious chef.

Eli: Mmm! My compliments to both the chefs.

Cajun Fox: Thanks y'all.

Chef Pepperjack: Thanks guys.

We had a great meal.

Me: Ahh. (BURPS OUT FIRE) Oops sorry.

Lola: But delicious.

We licked our whole plates clean.

Me: Ahh. Hey Nico how about a little contest as we battle the Jokerz?

Nico: What kind of contest?

Me: Whoever has the highest body count during the usual battles and after them on the next planet we go to buys us all an all you can eat pie buffet.

Nico: You're on!

Shaggy: Like oh boy! I love a good pie!

Billy: Pie! I LIKE PIE! PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE PIE!

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Ransik: Just in time for us to arrive.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a brown planet that had small multi-colored spots on it.

Nico: Looks like an interesting planet.

We got to landing and we later landed and got out and we saw that it was a PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF FRUIT CAKES!

Qin: Whoa a Fruit Cake Planet!

Xenia: Cool!

Mammoth: Okay. Despite the shitshow involving Lincoln almost Black Gating an innocent, we still like fruit cake.

Cyclops: In fact, I'll eat some right now!

Me: Me too.

We went and ate some and it was REALLY TASTY!

Me: MMM! Delicious! I can't believe people don't like these.

Lincoln: (Eating Fruit cake) Mmm! Yummy! But Mammoth please don't bring that up. That was all Audrey Madison's dirtywork.

Nico: We had no idea that it was all her doing this entire time.

Lola: Yeah.

Teen Titans Thunder: Shall we get ready for the race?

Nico: We shall. And the Garage is over there.

We saw it and then went to the ship and got our cars ready and we were in the garage. The route actually takes us through the Fruit Cake planet's forests and jungles all the way to the Cherry Banana Swamps.

Anti Wanda: The race is about to begin, ya'll!

Cajun Fox: Let's head to the starting line now.

We got into our cars and we were ready.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another awesome race for you all today. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have a great race for you all today. We are all on a planet made entirely out of Fruit cake and they do say that people don't like this stuff but to many of us it is tasty. With us is our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their awesome frenemies in the Masters of Evil. You all ready for a great race?

Nico: We sure are Billy!

Qin: YEAH! Bring it on!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get it started!

Krista: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We revved our cars.

Krista: (RAISES GREEN FLAG) GET SET!

We were really ready.

Krista: (WAVES GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

WE ZOOMED OUT OF THE GARAGE!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We were zooming fast.

Thorax: I'm going ahead of you guys!

Thorax turned into Flash and sped ahead.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Awesome tactic.

Rainbow Dash: Not for long!

ZOOM!

She zoomed passed him and.

Rarity: We'll see about that darlings!

Eris: I'm catching up to you slowpokes!

Quackor the Fowl: No, you're not!

Me: Oh yeah!?

We zoomed passed each other all over.

Xenia: COME AND GET MAMA BEAR!

Chompy Mage: I just passed all of you! (Through Chompy Puppet) Yeah we did!

Me: Oh yeah?

We zoomed passed each other all over.

Lola: Yeah!

We were halfway there and zooming all over the place as we were really racing.

We were going through the Berry Fruit Savannas.

Raven Branwen: We're halfway there!

Beagle Babe Leader: Let's keep going!

Me: YEAH!

We were zooming over the Banana Hills and they were huge.

Qin: YEAH!

Luan: This is one full of Ap-PEAL! (LAUGHS) Get it!?

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one!

While me and Luan were laughing, Wildrider, in his vehicle mode, passed us two.

Wildrider: Thanks for the lead, suckers!

Me: WHY YOU LITTLE!

I gunned it and we were really zooming.

Nico: That was still a funny one though.

Lola: Yeah.

We were 3 quarters of the way there and we went through the Pineapple mountains.

Lola: Wow!

We then saw the finish line.

Maria: I see the finish line!

Nico: Here we go!

Billy Natson: And here comes the winners of the race! IT'S RARITY, J.D. KNUDSON, MAY, NICO, SWEETIE BELLE, LANEY AND LINCOLN!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Qin: WOOHOO!

Xenia: SO AWESOME!

Lola: That was an awesome race!

Maria: Congrats, Rarity!

Rarity: Oh thank you darling.

Me: Now we got some Jokerz to thrash.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: They are over in that clearing over there.

Me: It could be a trap.

Professor XXXL: You might be right.

Bird Brain: But that's what makes it so exciting.

Me: But we're ready. I got just an awesome entrance for us.

Nico: I can't wait to see it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go.

Sunny Flare: Entrance time!

Me: Watch this.

I pulled out a special bomb.

Nico: A bomb?

Me: You'll see.

In the clearing the Jokerz were looking for us and then there was a clang and the bomb was lit.

Jokerz 1: Uh oh!

But then…

KRABOING!

It was a jack-in-the-box? But then spirits of the Loud Brothers appeared and swirled around the bomb and then converged with it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The bomb exploded into a massive and incredible whipped cream deluge and splattered all over the Jokerz and smashed them down and a clown laugh was heard and then we came out!

Nico: Now that was FUNNY!

Laney: You guys are NOT funny!

Jokerz: OH YEAH!? We'll kill you!

2016 Morbucks: You guys are in for a world of pain!

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) Big time!

Me: And it's going to hurt!

Qin: Lets get them!

We went at them and pulverized and smashed and mashed the Jokerz all over the place left and right and the body count was piling up!

Lola: TAKE THIS!

She fired waves of fire and burned them all over.

Then Living Laser, Robo Roxy, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Toiletnator, Riddler, Zexion, Diabolico, Zzzax, Speed Demon, Raizen, Evil Clayface, Superfriends Captain Cold, Spellbinder, Pooperman, Country Boy, Evil Cloud Man, Yzma, Dragon Jellyfish, and Reverse Flash appeared.

Nico: Living Laser, Robo Roxy, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Toiletnator, Riddler, Zexion, Diabolico, Zzzax, Speed Demon, Raizen, Evil Clayface, Superfriends Captain Cold, Spellbinder, Pooperman, Country Boy, Evil Cloud Man, Yzma, Dragon Jellyfish, and Reverse Flash

Aylene C.: Oh hey B.F.

Brain Freezer: Hey there Babe.

Qin: Enjoy the race?

Diabolico: We sure did and it was awesome.

Nico: So, some of you guys will keep the Jokerz busy?

Zzzax: Mainly, me and Speed Demon's groups.

Speed Demon: I AM the fastest, after all.

Living Laser: Okay, no need to brag about it.

Me: It's part of a contest we have. We're going for an all you can eat pie buffet.

Diabolico: I'm in!

Robo Roxy: (to Nico) We heard you fought Jabba again.

Nico: We sure did.

Brain Freezer: Was he slow as ever?

Me: Yep he sure was.

Eli: But he is now in prison forever.

Lola: Yep.

Brickneck then came.

Me: Back for another round Brickneck?

Brickneck: You bet I am!

Me: Awesome.

Brickneck: (to Sougo) Nice job using the Time Force Ridewatch.

Sougo: Thanks. It was cool.

Qin: We all thought so.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Megan McCallister, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Iron Man, Sissy Delmas and Pacifica Northwest VS Living Laser - Nico's rescue and battling Jabba the Hutt

---

Living Laser was first.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Nico's rescue involved him battling Jabba the Hutt. He sure doesn't know when to quit, doesn't he?

Megan McCallister: No he sure doesn't. Jabba the Hutt has caused TONS of problems all over the galaxy and all over Tatooine too. He didn't give a flying crap about everything he did.

Starlight Glimmer: He was a really nasty piece of work before the war and during leading up to his death at Luke Skywalker's hands.

Cozy Glow: You got that right. But also we had no idea that the Sailor Soldier of Tatooine was on his hit list big time.

Hex: Yeah that was an amazing surprise.

Iron Man: And that rescue was very fitting for it too.

Living Laser: I did not expect J.D.'s friend to be so hated by Jabba the Hutt either.

Megan McCallister: Me neither! That was an amazing surprise too.

Living Laser: It sure was. Lets do it!

Megan used the Skull Star Fruit Lockseed and got a Skull Star sword and she read a verse and fired waves of skulls and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of stars, skulls, bones, magic, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Akiza Izinski, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy - Battling Another Serpens and Lacerta Undead Zodiarts, Another Ultimate Panuncian and Another Dr. Viktor

Robo-Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Nico, Will's team, Dr. Viktor's team, and the others did good Battling not just Jabba the Hutt but also Another Serpens and Lacerta Undead Zodiarts. And Another Ultimate Panuncian and Another Dr. Viktor too.

Akiza: They sure did! But after how he died the first time we made sure that Jabba was sent to prison and also Eli became the first young Jedi in history to bring down Jabba. He was not on the Jedi Order's watch list because the planet Tatooine was not part of the Republic.

Robo-Roxy: Boy that sucks and Anakin was from Tatooine so that planet should have been made a member of the Jedi Republic so that Jabba could be brought to justice along with all the criminals there.

Akiza: I know. But now we have Tatooine on the New Jedi Order's list.

Fluttershy: Thank goodness. But we did not expect 2 of J.D.'s friends to be one of the Sailor Soldiers for Tatooine.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we found out that she was the Robin Hood of Tatooine. She did not like how Jabba was treating everyone and how crime infested the planet like a bad rash. So she made Jabba's empire a nightmare by freeing his slaves and stealing goods from Sith Merchants and bad guys of the empire and selling them for money to give to her home planet to make it filthy rich. More than Jabba the Hutt.

Stealth Elf: We did NOT expect that. It was amazing.

Devon: It sure was awesome to see.

Tania: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Valon: Yeah you better believe it was mate.

Robo-Roxy: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Akiza used the Rose Fruit Lockseed and got a Rose Scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of flowers and smashed her all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed her down.

## Bloom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Johnny Test, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer - Lincoln's Rescue

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) I heard Lincoln took Ophelia Shroud down on his rescue. How was it?

Bloom: It was really awesome! We took her down and made sure she was locked up in a Containment Card forever. And Lincoln turned her into a braindead monkey.

Sunset Shimmer: That was really awesome and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and that was a great adventure too. And we got The Demonic Darkness Unlight Greatsword of Snoww, Unlight of Dark World.

Sunburn: I thought that was a really awesome adventure myself.

Johnny Test: Yeah that was all amazing and fun.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! Yeah it sure was.

Dreamcatcher: Yeah that was totes fun.

Brain Freezer: It sure was. Lets do it!

Bloom used the Dragonfruit Lockseed and got a Dragonfruit Scythe and she fired waves of fire and smashed him down and she read a verse and fire dragons flew out of a portal and smashed him all over the place and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Roxy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Kairi, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - Meeting Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Siren and Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Siren and Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle. What are their names?

Roxy: The Ghostrick Siren is Lydia Anahita and the Dinowrestler Chimera T Wrextle is Emily Hancock and they are amazing guardian angels and Emily is also Boa Hancock's cousin.

Applejack: Yeah they have amazing powers and amazing stories too.

Apple Bloom: They sure do and it's great.

---

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Emily Hancock: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lydia, what's the story on why you hated Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion, and Emily, what's the story on why you hated Icky Vicky with a burning passion?

Lydia Anahita: (Greek Accent) You're not going to like hearing this tale. One day, Lincoln and I were heading home after school, but then, we heard some loud bellowing yells and Lincoln also caught the stench of a certain smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who they belonged to: it was Flip, along with Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln again, but I'd had enough, I sang a song, and it hypnotized those morons who got into some police cars that came and it dragged them back to jail.

We laughed.

Nico: Oh man, that was really awesome!

Me: They never even saw it coming, the morons!

Emily Hancock: You got that right, okay, now it's my turn. One day, I was modeling some dresses and Lincoln and Lola were there with me, but then, Lori came in and she told us the news that Icky Vicky had escaped from jail and that demonic babysitter wanted revenge. I knew Icky Vicky was a monster who hated kids and wanted nothing more than to kill them and watch the world burn, so I decided to confront that fire-breathing dragon, and when I saw her trying to murder a child with a chainsaw and she was laughing like a maniac, I charged in and punched her hard in the mouth, and it caused her to drop the chainsaw and it was right near a puddle of water, and it short-circuited. Then, I stomped on Icky Vicky's stomach hard and she was knocked out. We called the cops and in no time, Icky Vicky was tied up in a straitjacket and thrown back in jail.

We cheered.

Me: That lying, no-good, excuse for a babysitter had been asking for it for a long time.

Nico: After all the trouble she'd caused in Dimmsdale, it's a punishment rightfully deserved.

Lincoln: We made sure she paid for her crimes when she broke out six and a half years ago, and she, along with Royal Woods' repulsive jerks are now being used as humiliation fodder.

Eli: She's a bad babysitter!

Lori: She's never been babysitter material, Eli, she's a monster who deserves every bit of bad karma for every last bit of her crimes.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Zexion: Those dirtbags just don't know how to take a hint!

Flashwing: No they sure don't.

Sora: But they always get what's coming to them.

Donald: Yeah!

Goofy: Gawrsh they sure do.

Kairi: They deserve it for everything they did.

Zexion: I agree there. Lets do it!

Roxy used the Crystal Fruit Lockseed and got a Crystal Sword and she read a verse and they fired waves of energy and rock and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy, rock, mud, boulders, crystal, earth and apples and smashed him down.

---

Layla, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Numbuh 4, Jessie, James, Meowth and Wobbuffet VS The Toiletnator - The Masots making funny faces in a mirror

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) The Mascots making funny faces in a mirror. I bet it was fun!

Layla: They had a really great time with that.

Rarity: Oh they sure did darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: It sure was funny too.

Numbuh 4: It sure was.

Toiletnator: Yeah. Lets do it!

Layla used the Water Fruit Lockseed and got a Water Whip and read a verse and fired waves of energy and water and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Flora, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Thunder and Lightning VS Manboy - The Mascots made the same funny faces SpongeBob and Patrick made without getting face freeze

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) The Mascots made the same funny faces SpongeBob and Patrick made without getting face freeze. Can I see some pictures?

Flora: You sure can.

She showed him the pictures of the faces they did on her phone and it was funny.

They laughed hysterically.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) THOSE WERE FUNNY!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I'm laughing with joy.

Featherweight: Yeah that was awesome!

Sprocket: Boy it sure was.

Blossom: We never saw the mascots do so many funny faces. Lily told us that SpongeBob and Patrick did all kinds of crazy silly faces and they got a permanent face freeze. Lily had to use her magic to make them put back to normal.

Man Boy: Wow that is crazy! Lets do it!

Flora used the Life Fruit Lockseed and got a leaf staff and she read a verse and they fired waves of metal and leaves and smashed him all over and they fired waves of leaves, gears, fruit and flowers and smashed him down

---

## Musa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - A Fruit Cake Planet

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) So, this is a Fruit Cake Planet, huh? I honestly think it's pretty sweet.

Musa: It sure is sweet and tasty.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is and I don't know what the big deal is with people not liking fruit cake. It's tasty and awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome and tasty.

Whirlwind: This planet is just as delicious as Grandma Spankenhoffer's fruit cakes like J.D. said.

Carter: They sure are delicious too.

Starlight Glimmer: I'll say.

Thorax: Yeah we all love it.

Diabolico: I'm glad you guys like it all. Lets do it!

Musa used the Rainbow Fruit Lockseed and got a Rainbow Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of energy and elements and rainbows and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Tecna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Batman, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - A Fruit Cake Planet is really awesome

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) A Fruit Cake Planet is really awesome. Riddle me this: Did you try any?

Tecna: (British Accent) I sure did and it's so amazing how delicious it all is. I don't know what the big deal is with everyone not liking Fruit Cake. It's so delicious.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. People don't like it because they never tried it before.

Spyro: No kidding. And it's all really tasty and delicious.

Batman: It sure is.

Riddler: It sure is delicious. Lets do it!

Tecna used the Magic fruit lock seed and she got a magic scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Mollie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hulk, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - Battling JERKTONIUM POISONED JOKERZ AND KILLING THEM

Zzzax was next and he and Mollie and her group were punching and smashing Jokerz all over and killing many of them left and right.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) You guys are Battling JERKTONIUM POISONED JOKERZ AND KILLING THEM! Although, Bonk, Chucko, Woof, and Ghoul could possibly be good recruits.

Mollie punched a Joker in the face and kicked one down and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Mollie: Yeah they deserve a chance too. But lets not forget that the D D Twins are part of the group now too.

Mollie fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the Jokerz all over.

Zzzax: Right I forgot them. My bad.

Princess Luna: It's crazy how Ophelia Shroud gave the Jokerz Jerktonium Poisoned Fruit Cake.

Moondust: It sure is!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed the Jokerz all over.

Snowdrop slashed them all over.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is nuts!

Gari: But the Jokerz are all nothing but trouble!

They fired more darkness blasts.

Blackout blasted the Jokerz all over with darkness.

Hulk smashed them into dust.

Blackout: Yeah the Jokerz have caused TONS of problems for Batman.

Hulk: Hulk would smash bad clown thugs.

Zzzax: Well our usual battle is doing just that!

Mollie used the Moon Fruit Lockseed and got a Moon Scythe and she read a verse and fired waves of darkness and smashed the Jokerz all over and they fired waves of darkness and lightning and smashed the Jokerz all over the place.

---

Jaden, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Scarlet Witch, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - Boy these criminals are worse than anything

---

Speed Demon was next and he and Jaden were using their speed and strength and firing light blasts at the Jokerz and blasting them left and right.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Boy, these criminals are worse than anything. But at least you don't have to feel bad about whooping their asses.

POW!

Jaden smashed a Jokerz down.

Jaden: You're not kidding there.

Sour Sweet fired waves of arrows and skewered them through their black hearts.

Sour Sweet: But they do make great use for target practice.

Princess Celestia: I agree there.

She fired waves of energy and light.

King Solar: I haven't had this much fun in ages.

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Solar Eclipsa and Amber Morning were blasting Jokerz left and right with light blasts.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah this is awesome!

Amber Morning: Boy I haven't had this kind of fun before.

Spotlight: We haven't had a battle like this since the time we took on Professor Dick and his monsters and footsoldiers.

Scarlet Witch: That was fun.

She fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

Speed Demon: Boy it sure was!

ZOOM!

He slashed them into bloody messes.

Jaden used the Light Fruit Lockseed and got a Light Sword and slashed the Jokerz all over and then he read a verse and fired waves of light and elements and smashed the Jokerz all over and they fired more waves of elements and smashed the Jokerz all over the place.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Brickneck

---

Brickneck was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Crystal Beasts Gene-Slammers in Nico's and Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Crystal Beasts-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the Vortex Blasters and made the Vortex Cannon!

It was locked on.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they fired and the blasts hit Brickneck and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk down to the size of an action figure and Nico picked him up and put him in a pod.

Nico: Brickneck you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

The Neo Core Groups were having fun too.

Shugesh and Raizen blasted and pulverized and smashed numerous Jokerz.

Clara St. Clarice and Evil Clayface smashed Jokerz left and right while talking about the mascots faces.

Tigra and Superfriends Captain Cold blasted, slashed and froze numerous Jokerz while talking about Lincoln's rescue.

Dr. Light (Justice League) and Spellbinder were blasting and driving numerous Jokerz insane while talking about Nico's rescue.

Lucy Mann and Pooperman were bashing and blasting numerous Jokerz all over.

Yuki Yuna and Country Boy were bashing numerous Jokerz all over.

Erina Nakiri And Evil Cloud Man were pulverizing numerous Jokerz all over the place.

Merida and Yzma bashed and pulverized numerous Jokerz everywhere.

Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean And Dragon Jellyfish blasted numerous Jokerz with lightning.

Reggie McDonald the Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Gene-Slammer And Reverse Flash bashed and pulverized the Jokerz all over with speed and darkness.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Time for some more buttkicking!

Luan: You guys give Clowns EVERYWHERE a bad name!

Jake: Welcome to Hurtville

Tsukasa: Population: You!

Kamen Ride: Titanium Lightspeed Ranger!

Kamen Ride: All Rangers!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Tsukasa turned into the Titanium Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of all the riders and rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! STAR FORCE FIVE!

They turned into the Fiveman!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: No need for the Zenkai Cannons today.

We went at them and smashed and pulverized the Jokerz all over.

Mindwipe, Cosmos, N and Kendall used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cosmos's particle beam, Mindwipe's viper pistol and N and Kendall's powers 100-fold.

N and Mindwipe: HYPNOTIC POKEMON BLAST STORM!

Kendall Perkins and Cosmos: COSMIC DODGEBALL THUNDERSTRIKE!

FIRESTORM LOUD MONEY and 2016 Morbucks: MONEY FIRE BLAST!

KETCHUP BUTTKICKING ICE LOUD and Condiment King: CONDIMENT SPLAT FEST!

SCIENCE XXXL LOUD POWER and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE LOUD BURST!

MONEY DIRTBAG LOUD POWER and Artie Ziff: MONEY DIRTBAG FURY BLAST!

RAVEN SHADOW FORCE LOUD and Raven Branwen: RAVEN SHADOW SMASH!

MAMMOTH SPORTS LOUD POWER and Mammoth: MAMMOTH SPORTS LOUD BLAST!

CHAOS LIGHT PRANKS POWER and Eris: CHAOS LIGHT PRANK FURY!

CAVELIER WATER ROCK LOUD and Cavalier: CAVELIER WATER FORCE BLAST!

ANTI-FAERIE FASHION LOUD! and Anti Wanda: ANTI-FAERIE FASHION STORM!

FARTS GALORE LOUDS and Stinky Butt: FARTS GALORE BLAST!

SCOTTISH RICHES POWER and Glomgold: SCOTLAND DUCK STORM!

GOURDS OF PHOENIX INSANITY and Gourd: GOURDS OF PHOENIX WRATH!

BEAGLE MIGHT POWER and Beagle Babes: BEAGLE BUTTKICKING BLAST!

CHEESE GALORE and Big Cheese: CHEESE FURY BLAST!

BIRDS OF IDIOTS and Bird Brain: IDIOTIC BIRD FORCE!

LIGHTNING ENERGY FORCE and Yost Korvac: LIGHTNING FORCE STORM!

MALODOROUS STINK BASTARDS and Malodor: MALODOROUS STINK BLAST!

CAJUN FLAME PEPPERS and Cajun Fox: CAJUN FLAME BLAST!

DUCKS OF MAYHEM and Quackor the Fowl: DUCKS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

SOVEREIGN CYCLOPS POWER and Cyclops (Hercules): SOVEREIGN OF GOLDEN FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

SpongeBob, Rarity, Lily, Batman 2039, Dana Tan and Max Gibson: NEO GOTHAM BUTTKICKING BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FRUIT CAKE ELEMENT STYLE: PINEAPPLE!

Entrapta: FRUIT CAKE LIGHTNING STYLE: MEDJOOL DATES!

Perfuma: FRUIT CAKE NATURE STYLE: RAISINS!

Frosta: FRUIT CAKE ICE STYLE: APRICOTS!

Jessica Kaios: FRUIT CAKE FIRE STYLE: CHERRIES!

Audrey (Stitch): FRUIT CAKE WATER STYLE: GINGER!

Toph: FRUIT CAKE EARTH STYLE: FRUIT JUICE!

Makoto Nanaya: FRUIT CAKE WIND STYLE: NUTS!

They fired waves fo elements and energy and they formed into said Fruit Cake ingredients.

Lincoln and his harem: FRUIT CAKE FINAL SMASH: FRUITCAKE REINDEER MAYHEM!

They fired scented fruitcakes which attracted a massive horde of reindeer which caused the reindeer to run over the Jokerz.

Lincoln casted the Axii Sign, and that got The Jerktonium Contaminated Jokerz to calm down, and Lisa sprayed them with her antidote and they were cured, but we then had them tied up and sent back to prison. Most of the Jokerz were all dead.

Lincoln: It's over, Ophelia Shroud, your last and final attempt to get revenge on us has been foiled.

Nico: And this time, forever. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Azar Javed to deal with, and that powerhungry fire sorcerer should be arriving… right now!

?: Geralt of Rivia, I shall have my revenge on you for killing me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Geralt of Rivia: I knew there was no mistaking that presence, you just don't know when to stay dead, do you, Azar Javed?

A figure came out, and it was none other than Azar Javed, the Zerrikanian alchemist and renegade sorcerer of fire.

Geralt of Rivia: You still hold a grudge against me for what I did to you.

Azar Javed: As long as you still live, my hatred for you will never die, and now, I will finally kill you and have my revenge!

Amara Thatcher: That's never going to happen, you powerhungry sorcerer!

Suddenly, Amara Thatcher's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, angels, dark angels, light, and darkness, she unholstered her Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Azar Javed, she left rainbow energy, dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, angels, dark angels, light, and darkness with every step.

Amara Thatcher: I will never forgive you for the crimes you and your organization have committed, Azar Javed, so many innocent people have died because of you, and now, I will see to it that you pay for all of those crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Amara Thatcher was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, light, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, angels, dark angels, and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex and in the vortex is a dark phoenix with red eyes glaring at Azar Javed: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Amara Thatcher emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Amara Thatcher grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, angels, dark angels, light, and darkness surrounding her, she has Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws on the bottom of her rainbow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and multi-colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love.

Amara Thatcher has on a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, yellow skirt with colorful flowers, orange pants, pink knee-guards with pink hearts, light blue socks, dark blue shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, angels, dark angels, light, and darkness on the coattails, and on the back is Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon and surrounded by a ruby, sapphire gem, emerald gem, cobalt gem, amethyst gem, amber gem, and topaz gem. Suddenly, Amara Thatcher felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive right white and left black angel wings with rainbow tips on the white and black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Amara Thatcher's massive Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, angels, dark angels, light, and darkness and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon's Fallen Dark Angel Greatsword of Crystal Beast Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with an embedded ruby, topaz gem, emerald, amber gem, cobalt gem, amethyst gem, sapphire gem, and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon that said, "Amara Thatcher, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon, Fallen Dark Angel of Heaven, Goth Girl of Light and Darkness, Powerful Master of Light, Dark, and Nature, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Thatcher, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Raditz, Nappa, and Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Archenemy of The Balrog, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crystal Gems, The Crystal Beasts, Light, Darkness, Elemental Forces of Nature, Angels, and Magic"

アマラ・サッチャー、レインボー・ドラゴンとレインボー・ダーク・ドラゴンのフュージョン・ジーン・スラマー、天の堕落したダーク・エンジェル、光と闇のゴス少女、光と闇と自然の強力なマスター、サッチャー夫妻の愛する娘、愛する未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻であり守護天使、ラディッツの軽蔑者、ナッパ、そしてネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスター、バルログの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生クリスタルジェム、クリスタルビースト、ライト、ダークネス、エレメンタルフォースオブネイチャー、エンジェル、マジックの教師、そしてマスター。

Amara Thatcher has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-DARK ANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA TWILIGHT FALLEN DARK ELEMENTAL CRYSTAL DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE FALLEN DARK ANGEL ELEMENTAL CRYSTAL TWILIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE TWILGHT FALLEN DARK ANGEL CRYSTAL DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Amara Thatcher's Super Angel-Dragon-Dark Angel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Azar Javed saw it, he fired a blast of fire to kill her, but she absorbed it and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with dragons, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, tortoises, eagles, Pegasi, cats, rubies, topaz gems, emeralds, amber gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, sapphire gems, angels, dark angels, light, and darkness at the sorcerer and it exploded as it hit him and sent him flying back, he got back up, but it really pissed him off now.

Serenity Lexington: Wow, Amara Thatcher's transformed.

Lincoln: Oh man, now, that powerhungry fire sorcerer's about to face the true power of a dark angel and the Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon, and Amara, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Amara Thatcher: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Crystal Dragon Fallen Dark Angel and Divine Elemental Crystal Twilight Dragon Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put an end to this powerhungry fire sorcerer once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Amara.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Amara Thatcher.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to live a single second more, Azar Javed, now we shall put an end to you once and for all.

Amara Thatcher and Lincoln went after Azar Javed, who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but they continued absorbing the fire blasts and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Azar Javed and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Lincoln casted Igni and fired a burst of fire at Azar Javed and he was burned badly, then Lincoln casted Aard and fired a telepathic thrust which knocked the fire sorcerer back a bit.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln's really learned a lot from Geralt about the Signs.

Me: So awesome!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Amara Thatcher, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon's Twilight Elemental Crystal Fallen Dark Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with colored flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon surrounded by colored gems etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Amara Thatcher fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Azar Javed and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of red energy which hits Azar Javed and he sucked out and absorbed every last bit of the fire sorcerer's fire powers, magic, and knowledge of magic and alchemy, and Lincoln delivers the final blow by firing a blast of black fire and it hits Azar Javed and it sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Amara Thatcher holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Amara Thatcher's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive blonde wolf tails, and massive right white and left black angel wings are permanent.

Amara Thatcher: Your days of trying to conquer the kingdoms are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Azar Javed, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amara.

Suddenly, Amara Thatcher wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Amara Thatcher's face, they kissed passionately as Amara Thatcher's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Amara Thatcher came back to us as the display and Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call one awesome battle between good magic and evil magic, nice one, guys.

Lincoln: Azar Javed was one tough sorcerer, but he badly underestimated us and the magic that we wield is far more powerful than the dark magic he wields.

Me: You got that right, and we know who were meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Socuteboss for Day 19, the final day of the Dark World Treasure Hunt.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh yeah. But, I can't help but get the feeling that someone from our past is coming back for revenge on me and Michelle.

Michelle Torrington: If it's who you're about to say, Nicholette, we'll be ready.

Man Ray: That's it for this batch of Jokerz.

Me: Yep.

Toiletnator: Bonk, Chucko, Wolf, and Ghoul will be going to our prisons though.

Riddler: At least they're more tolerable compared to the Joker I know and hate.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Zexion: Let's pack some fruit cake for the ride home.

Me: Good idea.

Diabolico: But first, let's count who killed the most.

Me: Okay.

We tallied up the results and the winner was…

DRUMROLL!

It was a TIE FOR ALL OF US!

Me: WE ALL TIED!? WHOA!

Nico: We're all tied!?

Me: Yeah! We tied at 9,212 each.

Nico: Whoa! What are the odds of that?

Lisa Loud: Astronomical.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Looks like we all won.

Rarity: Indeed we did darlings.

Nico: Lets head for the Winner's Circle.

We went to the Winner Circle and the winners of the race got an awesome trophy for a crystal fruit cake and it had a planet crystal on it with a Race Car on it.

Rarity: (To the viewers) And that concludes a really great race darlings. Hope you all loved it.

Me: I know we all did.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

FRUIT CAKE IS GREAT!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn

Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kendra and her group consisting of Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, and Camille Dace and Shendu and his group Consisting of Evil Butane Man, Chilli Billi, Blarrg, Pixie Empress and Lava Bubble and we're going to an all you can eat pie buffet restaurant tower in the middle of the city that is now all the rage in the city and it will have a huge and awesomely beautiful view of the city. But also we're going to battle Another Dorado Undead Zodiarts and Another Shendu and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Primeape. Her name is Amelia Tereshkova. Amelia is Nico's friend from Russia and she is one of the most viciously strongest fighters ever and is known for having a powerful and brutal punch that can LITERALLY Snap someones neck with incredible force and she killed 5 people in the ring. Her fists are so dangerous that she will make you wish you were NEVER BORN! Amelia saw numerous bullies come after Nico and with powerful punches to their faces she killed them and knocked their entire heads off and splattered their blood EVERYWHERE! And she was praised as a huge hero for her deeds in saving Nico and everyone from bad bullies. But in doing so MADE NUMBERS OF ENEMIES with the bullies parents. NOW They want to kill HER! LET THEM TRY! The match-up is for Kurumu Kurono, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Four Rakshasa Demons, Ibara, Mez, Sten, and Suzuka, a group of powerful warriors who serve The Empire and Prime Minister Honest and are Prime Minister Honest's personal executioners. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Dark World for Day 19, the final day of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and Nicholette Torrington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World, and we're also going to come face to face with a figure from Nicholette and Michelle's past: Nathaniel Torrington, the cousin of Nicholette Torrington and Michelle Torrington, but despite that he has the same name as his cousins, he's the complete opposite of them in personality, he's the meanest, nastiest, cruel, and evil person that Nicholette and Michelle have ever known. He's a thug who's all talk and no action, case in point, he bragged about allying with Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, but it was a lie just to piss off his cousins for his sick amusement. But, his life of freedom came to an end when both Nicholette and Michelle stopped him when he tried to blow up City Hall and they got him sent to prison for life, and they severed all ties with him. Now, he's broken out of prison and he's here in Dark World for one thing: REVENGE ON NICHOLETTE AND MICHELLE FOR THROWING HIM IN PRISON! But, we're not going to let that happen. And we're also going to meet Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Socuteboss, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and his classmate in Gym. She's a Succubus and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's the younger sister of Lincoln's

Guardian Angel, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and cousin of Morrigan Aensland, but watch out: if any perverted man dares to even peep at her, she'll kick their skulls in, and even worse, she'll use her dark power known as The Succubus' Death Kiss, a technique that drains the life-force of irredeemable male villains with a blowing kiss. She's defended Lincoln many times from the bullies at home and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's more than once exposed her Succubus nature and that scared the heck out of them. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful gold necklace with a bat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill them, along with a Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech Gene-Slammer named Lara Tōzokudoragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, but she's also one of the best navigators as well as a capable thief with honor. Her last name, Tōzokudoragon, means Thief Dragon in Japanese, she taught Lincoln how to navigate and plot courses and she even taught him how to be sneaky and steal other people's stuff but they only steal from the crooked rich to feed the poor. Get ready for an awesome and amazing race on a Gingerbread House planet as we race through lots of gingerbread house and candy landscapes and also we're going to battle the evil and crazy serial killer snowman JACK FROST from the 1997 movie and we're going to melt that snowman and give him the Black Gates!

See you all next time.

# GINGERBREAD HOUSE RACE BATTLE

This is gonna be a Gingerbread House Race Battle.

---

Walking through the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kendra and her group consisting of Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, and Camille Dace and Shendu and his group Consisting of Evil Butane Man, Chilli Billi, Blarrg, Pixie Empress and Lava Bubble and we were walking over to an awesome and amazingly cool restaurant that was located in the middle of the city.

Me: You guys are gonna love this restaurant. It makes some of the most awesome and delicious pies in the state. I took Cinder Fall here for our date and she loved it.

Eli: What is it bro?

Me: It's called the Gotham Royal York Pie In The Sky Tower. It's like a much taller version of the Seattle Space Needle and it has a revolving platform that turns very slowly and gives an awesome 360˚ view of the entire city while we eat.

Nico: I've heard so much about that restaurant. I heard the pies are really awesome.

Camie: Boy they sure look like it too.

Me: It's that building right there.

I pointed to the Space Needle Like Building.

Camie: Wow! That is a big beautiful building!

May: It sure looks awesome!

Me: Yep. It's 2,872 feet high znd the view is incredible.

Lola: Wow! That is awesome.

Kendra: I can't wait to see what this building is like.

Varie: You guys are gonna love it. This brochure shows what it's like and it's awesome.

She pulled out a brochure and it shows that Hector Con Carne, Major Dr. Ghastly and General Skarr own it and make many flavors of pies not for world domination but for fun and money for the M.O.E.

Nico: That's cool Varie! I didn't know that Hector Con Carne and his crew own it.

Varie: It's great stuff.

Kendra: I can't wait! Who doesn't love pie.

Shendu: I know.

Nico: Kendra, I want to thank you, Shendu, and your teams for coming.

Kendra: No problem Nico and it's going to be so awesome helping you guys out.

Yost Spiderman: I'm really excited for this.

Me: Me too Pete.

Nico: Pete, you know you were in a bad place when J.D. and Hay Lin first met you, right?

Yost Spiderman: I sure do know about that Nico. That was awful.

Sarah Tinsley: I can't believe that happened to you Pete. That was awful.

Xenia: It sure was awful. But it took a lot of work to help Pete there.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Me: I just can't believe that everyone thought of you as a murderer like that. And you didn't even kill anyone.

Yost Spiderman: I know. But it's good you guys helped me. I just wish my world's version of Aunt May didn't get shot though.

Varie: That wasn't your fault Pete. It was a grazing wound thank goodness though.

Me: No kidding there. But what's ironic is that both our versions of Spiderman worked RIGHT under both versions of Jameson's noses the entire time and never knew about it till later on.

Lola: Boy that was surprising.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: Yeah.

Yost Spiderman: I know.

Me: Are you and your worlds version of M.J. dating now?

Yost Spiderman: We sure are. We are on our 4th date.

Me: Cool. Cool.

Lola: Awesome. But yesterday's race was cool.

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: We ate a lot of fruit cake.

Me: Really delicious fruit cake. I can't believe hardly anyone ever likes that stuff.

Eli: Boy no kidding. It's so tasty.

Xenia: It sure is.

Maria: Can't believe we all tied.

Me: I know. But look on the bright side. Everyone gets awesome pie in this. So everyone wins.

Nico: That's true.

Shendu: I can't wait for some good pie.

Evil Butane Man: Who doesn't love a good pie.

Qin: Yeah.

Applejack: I love good apple pies as much as anyone.

Apple Bloom: Boy me too sis.

Rarity: But we all earned some really good pies darlings.

Me: Yeah we sure did and Rarity you did really awesome in that race. I can't wait to see what the next one will have.

Rainbow Dash: It will be awesome.

Lana: I'll say.

May: We also got some recruits out of the Jokerz.

Shendu: We sure did.

Qin: I can't believe that's what Terry McGinnis fought all the time on a daily basis.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Me: Yeah that was really awful and they were the legacy of one of the most fucked up monsters that Batman ever faced, The Joker.

Nico: No kidding there.

Varie: Yeah the Joker was awful. But at least our universe's version of him is gone for good.

Me: Universe 666's version of the Joker will make a great member of the M.O.E.

Shendu: Yes he sure will.

Pixie Empress: And we're really glad he is in the group.

Me: We just have to find a good archenemy for him. Plenty of fish in the sea.

Maria: Also, in Universe 666, the Joker there is actually called the Jester.

Me: Right I always keep forgetting that. But he will still make a great member of the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

But then I tripped over something.

Me: Whoa! OOF!

But I looked at what I tripped over and saw that it was A DECAPITATED BODY! THE ENTIRE HEAD WAS RIPPED CLEAR OFF ITS SHOULDERS!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

I got up.

Me: Holy shit!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: The entire head was ripped clear off its shoulders!

Nico: That's incredible!

Eli: I think this is it.

We saw the head of a punk man with orange hair in a mohawk.

Me: Oh man. That's a member of one of the local street gangs here.

Lola: Look at that huge bruise on his face.

There was a massive black and purple bruise from a huge punch on it.

Me: That's incredible. You would have to have strength as powerful as that of Superman in order to cause this kind of force to rip someone's head off like that.

Eli: No kidding! But this is a really gruesome calling card.

Nico: It might be the work of our next gene-slammer. Call it a hunch.

Eli: It's not just him. Look at that!

We saw NUMEROUS STREET GANG MEMBERS HEADLESS BODIES ALL STREWN ALL OVER THE GROUND AND THEY ALL HAD THEIR HEADS PUNCHED OFF AND HAD A GRUESOME BRUISE AS A CALLING CARD!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: Whoa! This is a bloodbath!

Me: No kidding!

Me: Whoever did this really was busy and was doing us a huge favor.

Maria: Why don't we just keep going?

Me: Yeah.

We continued on and got to the tower and it was huge.

Me: WOW!

Nico: Amazing!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: How do we get up there?

Me: Elevator.

We went to the elevator and we went up to the restaurant and it was a beautiful restaurant and it was slowly spinning and the view of the city was awesome.

Nico: Wow when you said it was beautiful you weren't kidding.

Lana: It sure is awesome.

Shendu: It sure is.

Camie: It's so beautiful from up here.

Yost Spiderman: Wish I had one of these back home.

Me: So does practically every other city in the world.

Nico: Yeah.

We saw the pie buffet and man oh man did they have a REALLY AWESOME selection of great pies! They had cherry, apple, blueberry, Oregon Marionberry, blackberry, lemon, banana cream, chocolate, s'mores, cookies and cream, strawberry, peach, EVERYTHING!

Nico: Oh boy!

Varie: Look at all these pies.

Rarity: Oh they look absolutely delectable darlings.

Applejack: Boy they sure do.

Nico: Lets pick our pies and dig in.

We did so and got one of each flavor.

Maria: Let's dig in!

Me: And don't worry we'll watch out for rhubarb pies.

Lana: Yeah I'm allergic to that.

Laney: And I have epinephrine shots just in case.

Qin: Great.

We got to eating and Nico had the cookies and cream pie.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm so delicious!

May: (Eating banana cream pie) It's really good!

Eli: (Eating Cherry Pie) So de delicious.

Me: (Eating Strawberry Pie) Yummy.

Varie: Boy this is really amazing.

Maria: Let's bring some for Horsea and the others!

Varie: Good idea Maria.

Aylene C.: Boy this is amazing. (Eating Peach Pie) Delicious. When was this place built?

Me: It was finished building 2 weeks ago. Its been a very popular place for breakfast and dessert ever since then.

Rarity: Oh it's really amazing darlings. I think the pie is so delicious.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome. (Eating Zap Apple Pie)

Me: And we'll bring some pie for Billy. He Loves pie too.

Lola: And so does Homer. He loves pie just as much.

Lily: (Eating S'mores Pie) Mmm! You would have to be crazy to not like pie.

Zuria: (Eating Strawberry Kiwi Pie) Mmm! Yeah no kidding.

May was eating some too.

She had Apple Strawberry Pie and it was good.

May: (Eating) Delicious.

Lola: Yeah I'll say.

Hector Con Carne then came.

Hector Con Carne: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Hector. Hey Boskov.

Hector Con Carne: You enjoying our delicious pies?

Me: Boy we sure are.

Shendu: Some of the best ever Hector.

Camie: Whoa Hector Con Carne is a disembodied brain?

Me: And his stomach. He was blown up in a huge explosion that left only his brain and stomach and Dr. Ghastly saved him.

Hector Con Carne: That's right and I was put on Boskov here.

Qin: But you make really awesome pies here.

Hector Con Carne: I'm glad you like my pies. They are so delicious.

Varie: I'll say.

Nico: Did you see the mess outside?

Hector Con Carne: I sure did. That was terrible. I won't go into details about what happened. But lets just say that it was a Primeape that was spotted here doing it.

Qin: So it's a Primeape here.

Nico: Whoa so my hunch was right. It is the next gene-slammer.

Hector Con Carne: It just might be.

We had some pies made to go and we paid for them and left.

Me: Ahh! Man those were delicious.

Qin: Boy I'll say!

Nico: Awesome snack.

Rarity: It was most delicious darlings.

Me: Yep. Perfect victory treat for an awesome contest.

Shendu: It sure was awesome.

Nico: Now we can get to work on our rescue.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: But where to look?

Me: Hmm.

Eli: (Concentrates) Found 2 signals! Both are at the park.

Nico: Then lets get over there.

We went to the park. Luckily the park was over 300 yards from the restaurant. Perfect.

Nico: Be on guard.

Me: Yep.

Then the Kyutama for Dorado the Swordfish Glowed.

Me: The Kyutama for Dorado the Swordfish is reacting to something.

Qin: That means it's for Dorado the Swordfish in the Southern Hemisphere.

Nico: But where is it?

Eli: (Concentrates) It's close.

Then we saw a figure come out and it was the ANOTHER DORADO UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Steeleto, Yamiror and Robtish!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! The Another Dorado Undead Zodiarts!

Nico: Wow! This one is interesting.

Maria: And you are?

Another Dorado Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier with black hair and dark purple clothes and had a lightsaber.

Me: (GASP) Ellie Exegolla A.K.A. Sailor Exegol!

Nico: Whoa! The Sailor Soldier for the planet Exegol!?

Me: Yep.

Sailor Exegol: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Ellie.

Eli: Exegol was where the final battle with Emperor Palpatine took place.

Varie: Yeah that was brutal.

Me: And also that's also said to be where the entirety of the power of the Dark Side of the Force Originated.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That was intense.

Nico: I'll never forget that moment.

Varie: Me neither. That was epic.

Me: Ellie I take it you heard about us destroying Palpatine there right?

Sailor Exegol: I sure did and that monster deserved to be destroyed for everything he did. I can't believe he was that evil.

Me: So many people of the Jedi and the Sith and countless planets all over the galaxy suffered because of him.

Eli: No kidding.

Aylene C.: Yeah that was brutal that he did all that.

Me: But also to be honest you are the first Sailor Soldier of the Sith planets we met.

Sailor Exegol: I sure am and I heard that you guys were meeting many of the other Sailors.

Me: Yep.

Varie: Yeah by the way we don't know where Exegol is located at.

Me: Well we found out according to the star charts that Exegol was not in our galaxy but it was actually located in the Andromeda Galaxy.

Nico: Whoa! No wonder the Jedi and the Rebels had trouble finding it.

Maria: We should visit it sometime.

Me: Uhh that's gonna be impossible actually. During one of our major battles we had we destroyed it and blasted it completely into space dust.

Maria: Oh right I forgot about that.

Sailor Exegol: My planet had it coming. It was a planet of evil. But nonetheless I will redeem my planets name and be good.

Me: That's good you will.

Eli: But do you also have the powers of the Dark Side of the Force with you?

Sailor Exegol: I sure do. I have all the powers of the Dark Side in me but I use them for good.

Me: That's incredible.

May: That's actually very nice.

Me: Yeah that is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Were there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Exegol: As a matter of fact yes. Another version of (Points to Shendu) him.

Shendu: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Eli: Wow! This one is gonna be potent.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: And it will have all his powers like with the talismans.

Xenia: Yep.

Sailor Exegol: That's right.

Me: So who will volunteer for this one?

Eman Reynolds: I will do it.

Me: Go for it Eman.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Sailor Exegol: Okay then.

She turned into Another Dorado Undead Zodiarts and Eman fired waves of water and blasted her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and the Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse card had the symbol and stars of Dorado the Swordfish and a swordfish on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts switch glowed and turned into armbands for Dorado the Swordfish and Eman got one.

Eman Reynolds: Awesome!

I went over to Sailor Exegol and picked her up and I brought her over.

Sailor Exegol: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Is the Another Shendu friendly or hostile?

Sailor Exegol: Friendly. It's someone that J.D. knows.

Eli: And I sense it. It's there

We saw a figure came out and it was a dark version of Shendu! It was ANOTHER SHENDU!

Me: WHOA! Another Shendu!

Shendu: This one is gonna be awesome.

Nico: And you are?

Another Shendu: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Pyra Raiga!? Whoa!

Another Shendu: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Pyra.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Pyra is one of the most powerful fire angels I know. She has fire powers that are as strong that they are said to be as powerful as those of the Fire Gods and Goddesses of the World enhanced 500,000-fold. She and I went to school together and she is gifted in blacksmithing, metalworking and jewelry and is also a really powerful fighter.

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful and amazing!

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Another Shendu: It sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Carranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Ohranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Shendu: Unfortunately no he didn't. He sent me on my way because he was afraid I would burn down his lab.

Me: With your intense fire powers I don't blame him. But either way we got to save you.

Nico: Yep.

Another Shendu: Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: You got it!

Kaito got a Carranger Sword and Zocks got a Zeo Sword.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Me: Time to burn off all those calories from that pie.

Sougo: (gets out Faiz Blaster Form Ridewatch) Also, Swartz was probably afraid of you because of how powerful Shendu is.

Another Shendu: That might be it.

Armor Time! (Remix of The people with no name) Chou energy! Faiz Blaster! Awakening!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Which is true.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got FaizBlasterFormArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: Nice. Now lets see how strong that fire is.

I fired a massive blast of fire and Another Shendu fired a massive blast of fire and the blasts collided and the heat coming from it was intense!

Qin: WHOA! That is powerful!

Nico: WOW! HOT!

Eli: Yeah!

Shendu: I'm not called the Demon Sorcerer of Fire for nothing.

Lola: No kidding! Awesome!

Nico: (Gets out Shendu's Ridewatch) Burn baby burn!

Nico activated it and breathed a massive blast of fire from his mouth and it hit Another Shendu and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down.

Me: YEAH!

Laney: Wow that was intense fire!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Time for this. (ACTIVATES EVIL BUTANE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired a powerful blue fire blast and it hit Another Shendu and smashed her down!

Lola: Oh yeah!

May: (gets out Chilli Billi) I'm all fired up!

She activated it and fired balls of fire and blasted Another Shendu all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Infernal!

May: And now for this! (ACTIVATES BLAARG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lava and blasted down Another Shendu.

Me: Not that Lava will work on her but that was cool.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: (gets out Pixie Empress' Ridewatch) Magic time!

She activated it and fired waves of magic and blasted down Another Shendu.

Me: Shendu you aren't impervious to magic are you?

Shendu: Not that I can know of.

Qin: Hmm.

Maria: Time for more burn. (ACTIVATES LAVA BUBBLE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lava and many Lava Bubble's popped out and smashed Another Shendu all over.

Nico: Nice one!

Then Living Laser and his team consisting of Raizen, Zazz, Gigertox, Cooler And Evil Nitro Man came.

Nico: Nice team, Living Laser!

Living Laser: Thanks Nico. It's cool.

Raizen: It sure is.

Yost Spiderman: Don't leave me hanging. (ACTIVATES EVIL BUTANE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Maria: Hope the next gene-slammer is near.

Yost Spiderman: But in the meantime… (fires web at Another Shendu's eyes)

She was blinded.

Another Shendu: Hey!

Then a figure came out and it was a PRIMEAPE!

Nico: WHOA! A Primeape!

Qin: WHOA!

Primeape: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) Looks like I got here just in time comrades.

Nico: Amelia Tereshkova!? Whoa!

Primeape: Good to see you again Comrade Nico.

Me: Wait Amelia Tereshkova? Where have I heard that name before?

I thought about it and then it hit me.

Me: (GASP) Whoa man! Amelia Tereshkova the Scumbag Decapitator!?

Qin: Yep that's her.

Me: Whoa!? I've heard so much about her! She killed MANY scumbags all over Russia all by just punching their entire heads off! Killing them instantly!

Nico: Yep. She was born with incredibly powerful strength.

Primeape: That's right. I got this.

She then went over and punched Another Shendu all over the place with incredible force and then smashed her down and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Pyra and she had blood dripping from her mouth and had nasty bruises all over her. She was a girl with red hair and had red clothes and fire angel wings.

Pyra Raiga: (GROANS) That hurt.

Me: But you'll be all right. Holy shit! She did a number on you!

I picked up Pyra and she screamed in pain.

Varie and me helped her.

Varie: Hang on Pyra. I'll have you taken to the infirmary.

She called in the medical team.

Primeape: Sorry about that. Don't know my own strength.

Yost Spiderman: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Primeape: Most of my memories involve killing bullies that came after him. One time this bad girl came and threatened to slash his throat and I punched her head off and killed her. Her friends ran in fright.

Qin: I remember that. She was a menace. Amelia was like an awesome bodyguard for Nico.

Primeape: That's right Comrade Qin.

Me: Boy bullies that mess with Nico had better think twice before messing with you.

Nico: Yeah.

Primeape: Indeed.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Primeape: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: But you would also make an amazing addition to my bully bounty hunting squad.

Primeape: I would like that comrade Nicole.

Nicole: I can tell. But no peeking at her or I will kill you!

I put on my glasses and snapped my fingers and all the boys covered their eyes.

Amelia was in pain but still smirked as she saw her muscles decreasing. She was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes. She was a really tough girl! But she reverted back and was naked and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome new orange athletic clothes.

Amelia Tereshkova: Wow. That was awesome. But these clothes are great comrades.

Rarity: Oh they look great on you darling.

Nico: They sure do.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you Comrade Amelia.

Amelia Tereshkova: Me too Comrade Nico. Me too.

The ambulance from the estate came and loaded Pyra Raiga in and we went back home and Pyra was put in the infirmary.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms.

Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Georgina, and Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn are heading back to Dark World for Day 19, the final day of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but Nicholette Torrington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World.

And we're also going to take down a figure from Nicholette and Michelle's past: Nathaniel Torrington, the cousin of Nicholette Torrington and Michelle Torrington, but despite that he has the same name as his cousins, he's the complete opposite of them in personality, he's the meanest, nastiest, cruel, and evil person that Nicholette and Michelle have ever known, and he's a thug who's all talk and no action and with a criminal history, and he's broken out of prison for revenge on them for turning him in.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Dark World for Day 19, the final day of The Dark World Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but Nicholette Torrington is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) That's right, and since she was Gene-Slammed into Zure, Knight of Dark World, it's perfect for her, and we're also going to take down Nathaniel Torrington.

Nicholette Torrington: (Growls) I should've known that prick would one day escape from prison, he just doesn't know when to quit!

Michelle Torrington: After all the crap he's done in tormenting us, I should've let you curse him for all eternity.

Me: You two definitely have a nasty history with this guy, can you tell us about him?

Nicholette Torrington: Of course. Nathaniel Torrington is related to us, we're cousins, but he's not like us in personality, he's the meanest, nastiest, cruel, and evil person that we've ever known.

Michelle Torrington: He's a thug who's all talk and no action, case in point, he bragged about allying with Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom, but it was a lie just to piss us off for his own sick amusement, and it worked. Plus, he's also got a criminal history of robberies, arsons, and assaults, so he was nothing but trouble from the beginning.

Nico: Jeez!

Nicholette Torrington: But, his life of freedom came to an end when we stopped him when he tried to blow up City Hall and we got him sent to prison for life, and as a result, we severed all ties with him. Now, he's broken out of prison and he's here in Dark World for one thing: revenge on us.

Me: What a stupid asshole!

Lincoln: That's why Nicholette never talked about him, nor her aunt and uncle.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, and after Nathaniel was arrested and sent to prison after getting convicted in court, Dad told off Uncle James, who's his younger brother, for not reigning in their son and letting him run wild, and I thought Lincoln's family was loud.

Michelle Torrington: Mom did the same to Aunt Amy, and after the reprimand, our parents cut their ties with those two for good.

Lincoln: Either way, we need to take down Nathaniel and send him to The Uranus Prison for all the trouble he's caused, and I want to thank you and Veronica for joining us, Georgina.

Georgina: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Natalie Kendall: We were so glad that Linky asked you and Veronica to join us.

Eleanor Collins: Yeah, since Natalie, Sophia, Spyro, and I are part of your group, it's only natural.

Sophia Presley: Plus, we're already part of Lincoln's rescue group since he included his entire harem. Now, let's head for Zure, Knight of Dark World's shrine and hunt down Nathaniel Torrington.

We continued on and arrived at Zure, Knight of Dark World's shrine, and then, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed, and the doors opened and we entered, and we saw a massive demonic looking greatsword floating in the center and with dark light shining down on it: The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World, a powerful demonic massive greatsword with azure gems embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large azure gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and a large azure gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World, that sure is one scary looking demonic greatsword.

Nicholette Torrington: You said it, and it's perfect for me.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Socuteboss and Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech appear before us, and with us are the eight girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Ghostrick Socuteboss and Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech.

Ghostrick Socuteboss: (Girl's voice) (Scottish Accent) That's right.

Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech: (Girl's voice) And we got the girls away from Nicholette and Michelle's former cousin.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Nathaniel Torrington to deal with.

?: NICHOLETTE, MICHELLE, YOU WILL BOTH PAY FOR THROWING ME IN JAIL!

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice, get out here right now, Nathaniel, or this is going to get ugly!

We then saw our target: Nathaniel Torrington, the ex-cousin of Nicholette and Michelle Torrington now convicted criminal, he's a punk with black hair and in a red prison jumpsuit.

Michelle Torrington: (Growls) I should've known you'd break out of jail one of these days, and I had to guess that Aunt Amy and Uncle James had a hand in this.

Nathaniel Torrington: And now, I will have my revenge on you both!

Nicholette Torrington: Not happening anytime soon, dumbass!

Nicholette Torrington went up and grabbed The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World. Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic, she unholstered her massive Zure, Knight of Dark World's Demon Knight Greatsword of Darkness Justice from her back, and as she approached Nathaniel Torrington, she left black and purple energy, dark magic, demons, and darkness with every step.

Nicholette Torrington: I always knew you were nothing more than trash, Nathaniel, you've tormented and Michelle every time you and our despicable relatives came over to visit, and you've gotten away with it for so long, but, our parents were on to you, and they sided with us. I would've thought we'd never have to see your ugly mug after you got sent to jail, but as always, our despicable relatives did have their ways of making that happen, and now, we're going to see to it that you get sent right back to jail and this time for good!

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there's an army of demons and Zure, Knight of Dark World flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nicholette Torrington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Nicholette Torrington grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair and black flower barrette, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with demons, darkness, and dark magic surrounding her, she has Zure, Knight of Dark World emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Zure, Knight of Dark World with dark purple gems for the eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nicholette Torrington has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, dark purple pants with designs on them, dark purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, knights, and dark magic on the coattails, and on the back is Zure, Knight of Dark World surrounded by demons, darkness, and dark magic. Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails. Nicholette Torrington has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington's massive Zure, Knight of Dark World's Demon Knight Greatsword of Darkness Justice and The

Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, demons, knights, and dark magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zure, Knight of Dark World's Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded azure gems and Zure, Knight of Dark World, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with azure gems for eyes and a large azure gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zure, Knight of Dark World's head with azure gems for eyes and a large azure gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, Destroyer of The Church of Necrom grimoire, The Dark World Grimoire, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Zure, Knight of Dark World that said, "Nicholette Torrington, Powerful Leader of The Dark World Goth Girls, Gene-Slammer of Zure, Knight of Dark World, Powerful Master of The Sword, The Dark Arts, and The Occult, Reader and Wielder of The Dark World Grimoire, Older Sister of Michelle Torrington, Dear Friend of Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Griselda Huffington, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Bertha Sellington, Celine Wendova, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, and Clara St. Clarice, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Polar Woman, Destroyer of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Dark Magic"

ニコレット・トリントン、暗黒世界の強力なリーダー ゴス少女、ズールのジーン・スラマー、暗黒世界の騎士、剣、闇の芸術、オカルトの強力なマスター、暗黒世界グリモアの読者と使用者、ミシェルの姉トリントン、ジゼル・ハリントンの親愛なる友人、スカーレット・ローゼンバーグ、シルビア・エクセルシオール、レニー・レイブンクロー、ヘレナ・ハッフルパフ、エリザベス・グリフィンドール、セレーネ・スリザリン、ゼニア・ニコラエフナ、グリセルダ・ハフィントン、ラニヤ・ギレルモ、ケイミー・ニコレッタ、バーサ・セリントン、セリーヌ・ウェンドヴァ、クロエ・テリントン、ロンダ・ジキル、コニー・ジャッケルスタイン、クララ・セント・クラリス、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使、ポーラー・ウーマンの大敵、ネクロム教会のダミアン・アラスターの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、優秀で強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、闇、悪魔、および闇の魔法のマスター

Nicholette Torrington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS ZURE DEMON KNIGHT DARK WORLD DEMONIC ANGEL OF DEMONIC AZURE DARK WORLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON AZURE KNIGHT DARK WORLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Nicholette Torrington's Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nathaniel Torrington saw it, he went ballistic and he went at Nicholette Torrington to kill her, but Nicholette Torrington fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with demons, darkness, and dark magic at Nathaniel Torrington and sent him flying out of the shrine and we followed, he got up, but he was mega pissed off now.

Michelle Torrington: Alright, Nicholette's transformed!

Lincoln: And now, we're finally going to put that dumbass back in prison for good, and Nicholette, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Nicholette Torrington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Dark World Azure Demon Knight and Divine Demon Knight Dark World Divine Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put that dumbass back in his place once again?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Nicholette.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Nicholette Torrington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Buffalo Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused enough trouble for Nicholette and Michelle for the last time, now, you're going back to prison forever, Nathaniel.

Nicholette Torrington and Lincoln went after Nathaniel Torrington, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, dark magic, crosses, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, fairies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Vampires, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, and Mermaids at Nathaniel Torrington, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, they also attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords, and slashes from Lincoln's claws, and he drew more blood.

Michelle Torrington: Oh man, Nicholette and Lincoln are literally tearing that douchebag to shreds!

Nico: They sure are. Let's give them a helping hand and really make that douchebag pay!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Elemental Skylander Bandicoot Knight Angel of Elemental Bravery and Elemental Will, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Georgina, Veronica, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nathaniel Torrington, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Nicholette Torrington, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Zure, Knight of Dark World's Demonic Knight Darkness Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with azure flames on the blaster with a Phoenix, Angel, and Zure, Knight of Dark World surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Nicholette Torrington fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Nathaniel Torrington and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and really knocked him down.

Then, Nicholette Torrington read a page from her Dark World Grimoire, and Nathaniel Torrington was suddenly bound in a dark energy straitjacket and chains with runes, and he was then beamed to his new prison: The Uranus Prison's Super-Max Security Solitary Confinement Wing. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Nicholette Torrington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Nicholette Torrington: That'll teach you, you douchebag. Thanks for helping me take down that good-for-nothing ex-cousin of ours, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nicholette.

Suddenly, Nicholette Torrington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nicholette Torrington's face, they deeply kissed passionately as Nicholette Torrington's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's massive, wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Demon, and Zure, Knight of Dark World flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and demons flying behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Nicholette Torrington came back to us as the display and Zure, Knight of Dark World vanished.

Nico: Looks like we not only ended The Dark World Treasure Hunt on a good note, but we also took down another douchebag ex-relative of two of our Guardian Angels.

Michelle Torrington: When news gets out that Nathaniel's been apprehended and sent back to prison, Aunt Amy and Uncle James will no doubt come after us for revenge.

Lincoln: The second they do, we'll be ready for them.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, and Mom and Dad already got their blows in on those two when they told them off after that douchebag got sent to prison.

Lincoln: Well, when we run into them, we'll be sure to tell them both off along with pummeling them into the dirt for what they did in breaking their son out of jail. (To Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon) And it's so good to see you again, Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Socuteboss, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless open blouse, black sleeveless midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and succubi on the coattails and Ghostrick Socuteboss on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Socuteboss-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Socuteboss etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large succubi heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large succubi heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the large succubi heads for the pommel.

And Lara Tōzokudoragon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech, and she's dressed in purple clothes, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons and lightning bolts on the coattails and Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech-themed greatsword with Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, and Tiana Masina: You too, Rachel.

Lara Tōzokudoragon: It's been such a long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon and he hugged them, and Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Lara Tōzokudoragon: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Socuteboss Gene-Slammer is Rachel Truaigheaingeal, she's my Guardian Angel from Scotland and his classmate in Gym. She's a Succubus and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also the younger sister of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and cousin of Morrigan Aensland, but watch out: if any perverted man dares to even peep at her, she'll kick their skulls in, and even worse, she'll use her dark power known as The Succubus' Death Kiss, a technique that drains the life-force of irredeemable male villains with a blowing kiss.

Nicole: Now, that's really what I call death to perverts!

Lincoln: Yep, and she's defended me many times from the bullies at home and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's more than once exposed her Succubus nature and that scared the heck out of them. This one time, I made her a beautiful gold necklace with a bat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill them.

Brittney gave Rachel Truaigheaingeal the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech Gene-Slammer is Lara Tōzokudoragon, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, but she's also one of the best navigators as well as a capable thief with honor.

Me: Just like Sly Cooper and his family, awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and her last name, Tōzokudoragon, means Thief Dragon in Japanese. In fact, she taught me how to navigate and plot courses, and she even taught me how to be sneaky and steal from the crooked rich to feed the poor, and there's only one person in Royal Woods whom we stole from.

Everyone: Flip!

Nico: And tell me you guys also pissed him off when you were stealing from him?

Lincoln: That'll be revealed later on.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Trust us, it'll be worth the wait. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Rachel, Lara, are you absolutely sure about this?

Lara Tōzokudoragon: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Rachel Truaigheaingeal's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Lara Tōzokudoragon.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Lara are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rachel.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Sayo Arima, Maria Sassa, Hajime Usami, Aya Chousokabe, Francoise Sakai, Ema Houjou, Shizuma Sanada, and Toba Yutaka from Double-J.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sayo Arima, Maria Sassa, Hajime Usami, Aya Chousokabe, Francoise Sakai, Ema Houjou, Shizuma Sanada, and Toba Yutaka from Double-J.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sayo Arima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sayo Arima and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Nathaniel Torrington, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right

hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sayo Arima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sayo Arima: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sayo Arima, Maria Sassa, Hajime Usami, Aya Chousokabe, Francoise Sakai, Ema Houjou, Shizuma Sanada, and Toba Yutaka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Nicholette Torrington had gotten The Demonic Darkness Knight Greatsword of Zure, Knight of Dark World, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Nathaniel Torrington, the ex-cousin of Nicholette Torrington and Michelle Torrington and who broke out with help from their ex-relatives to get revenge on them for sending him to prison.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Nicholette Torrington transforming into her Super Angel-Demon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us laying the beatdown on him and Nicholette Torrington using a spell she read from her Dark World Grimoire, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, and Lara Tōzokudoragon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: And I couldn't believe that you and Michelle are even related to this douchebag.

Nicholette Torrington: I know, but he's made our lives hell, and that time he bragged about allying with that murderous bastard, Damian Alaister, along with The Church of Necrom, he said that just to piss us off, and it worked!

Lincoln: But, he paid for it with a trip back to prison for good.

Nico: But, we still got those rotten ex-relatives of Michelle and Nicholette to deal with, and they're not going to take kindly to the news of their son getting sent back to prison.

Me: Then, they need a really huge lesson in parenthood.

---

Here's the second scene

After taking down Nathaniel Torrington once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Ursula was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lara Tōzokudoragon: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Rachel, what's the story on why you hated Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion, and Lara, what's the story on how you and Lincoln have constantly pissed off Flip by robbing that stupid and crooked cheapskate blind?

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You're not going to like hearing this tale. One day, Lincoln and I were at Lake Huron for a swim, but then, we heard some loud bellowing yells and Lincoln also caught the stench of a certain smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who they belonged to: it was Flip, along with Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln again and kidnap me, but I'd had enough. Lincoln and I blasted the jerks with blasts of darkness and sent those morons into some police cars that came and dragged them back to jail.

Lincoln: We then found out that someone posted photos of Rachel in her bra and panties, and then, I saw that the username was "LiterallyLori", and when I pieced it together, I found out that Lori was the one who did the dirty deed.

We gasped.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) And I knew that Lori wanted revenge on me for pummeling her when she tried to kill Lincoln again and got grounded, and when Lincoln found out Lori did it, his body turned red with rage, his claws were out, his eyes turned red, and the turkey tail on his hair exploded like a volcano and steam whistled out of his ears, and I knew Lori fucked up big time, and we know how scary Lincoln can be when he gets mad.

Luna: (Shudders) Yeah, we knew that. After he found out, he flew back home and he was still in his swim trunks but he was really mad, and he bellowed out for Lori, and when she came down, Lincoln grabbed and pinned her to the wall, and he made her confess to what she did. When she did that, we gasped in so much shock, and Rachel followed Lincoln back home.

Luan: Lori went way too far that day, and thanks to Becky Long, she deleted the photos from Lori's account and Lori got grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lincoln put a curse on Lori that prevented her from getting her phone, if she tried to get her phone again, her face will be covered in pimples, and no amount of touch-ups from Miguel would fix it.

Nico: Holy crap! Lori, you really pissed off your brother badly if he put that kind of curse on you since that's one of his Guardian Angels, and if Ursula found out, she'd do to you what she did to Lola.

Lara Tōzokudoragon: That's a definite. Okay, now, it's my turn: Lincoln was right that he and I had stolen from Flip and given to the poor of Royal Woods for years, and I also taught him how to be sneaky, and to answer Nico's question, yes, we've pissed off Flip numerous times when we stole from him.

Sly Cooper: That's incredible!

Lincoln: Plus, here's a video compilation of us pissing off Flip when we stole from him and how he'd cursed and swore like a sailor numerous times.

Lincoln pulled up the video compilation, and we then saw Lincoln and Lara dressed like ninjas in those black body suits and masks, and they've made off with the money Flip's ripped off of people, and that resulted in Flip cursing and swearing like a sailor numerous times, luckily we had the newborns' ears covered so they wouldn't hear that Potty Mouth of Flip's, and it was way too hilarious, even Sly and his gang busted out laughing.

Sly Cooper: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Oh, oh man, that… , that was way too hilarious!

Bentley: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) You said it, Sly, and Lincoln and Lara really did amazing in the heists!

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and did the police know about…?

Lincoln: (Speaking Spanish) En realidad, sabían sobre los atracos que Lara y yo hicimos en Flip, pero sabían que Flip era un estafador codicioso que era demasiado escurridizo y que no era fácil de atrapar. Entonces, con algunos contactos en la estación de policía, ayudamos a la gente de Royal Woods a recuperar lo que perdieron al robarle a Flip y usar ese dinero para alimentar a los pobres y ayudar a aquellos que fueron estafados por Flip y sus estafas. (Translation: Actually, they did know about the heists that Lara and I did on Flip, but they knew that Flip was a greedy con-artist who was way too slippery and he wasn't easy to catch. So, with some contacts at the police station, we helped the people of Royal Woods get back what they lost by robbing Flip and using that money to feed the poor and help those who got ripped off by Flip and his scams.)

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) (Stunned) Ay, I forgot that you also speak Spanish, and you also had contacts in the Police Department, clever.

Lincoln: Thanks, Inspector Fox. Oh, and I also forgot to mention, Lara's also the twin sister of Nami.

Our jaws dropped.

CLANG!

I had to put our jaws back.

Me: You guys are gonna catch flies if you keep doing that. But also, Whoa!

Nico: Now, that's quite a revelation, so that's why Nami hugged Lara when we came back.

Lincoln: Same with Emily when Boa saw her again yesterday.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and Operetta are heading to an opera theater in the eastern part of Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large black fancy tuxedo with his jewelry and accessories, he also put on his Juniper Thunderbird cologne and he had his weapons holstered, just in case of trouble, and Operetta was dressed in a beautiful sleeveless purple dress with music notes, high heels, her jewelry and accessories and she also put on perfume and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Operetta had feelings for Lincoln and Lincoln had feelings for Operetta, and he also saved her from a group of thugs hired by that demonic excuse for a babysitter, Icky Vicky, to kidnap and kill her to get revenge on us. Lincoln had brutally thrashed the thugs and dropped a piano on Icky Vicky's head. Plus, they also have to be on high alert: because news of Nathaniel Torrington's apprehension had already reached his parents, Amy and James Torrington, and they knew that not only were their two former nieces behind it, but also, Lincoln as well, and they were out for revenge.

Operetta: This is going to be truly an amazing first date, and right here in the opera theater.

Lincoln: You said it, Operetta, and this is the first time I've ever been here in the opera theater.

Lincoln and Operetta got balcony seats and they had a view of the stage, and the Opera that's to be performed tonight is Madama Butterfly by Giacomo Puccini. As the lights dimmed and the stage lights came to life, it was show time as the first act began, then after a brief intermission, the second act began, and after another brief intermission, the third and final act of the opera began, and it was truly amazing. Operetta was already holding Lincoln's hand, and he was already holding her hand. But, before the curtain could fall, the doors were kicked open, and Lincoln and Operetta saw two people there: it was Amy and James Torrington, the former Aunt and Uncle of Nicholette and Michelle Torrington, and they were pissed off.

Operetta: Those fiends, they had the gall to interrupt the final curtain call.

Lincoln: As soon as word of Nathaniel's apprehension spread, those two would eventually come out to get revenge. We have to stop them or they're going to put a lot of people in danger.

Lincoln grabbed Operetta in a bridal hold and he flew down and he landed feet first on the ground, and Operetta then set her feet on the ground.

Lincoln: I should've known you two would come crawling out as soon as word hit of what we did to your son.

James Torrington: You… , you and that stupid bitch, Nicholette, you did this to our son!

Amy Torrington: We will have your head for this!

Just then, Nicholette Torrington appeared from a tornado of darkness.

Nicholette Torrington: Nice to know you two are still the same as ever, and you know what, Mom and Dad were right to have cut their ties with you after Nathaniel was arrested long ago, you two never took responsibility to raise him right and you let him run wild and torment me and Michelle. Well, that ends here!

Lincoln and Operetta then sang a duet which fired energy ropes and tied Amy and James Torrington up.

Nicholette Torrington: Wow, that was a nice duet, you guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nicholette. Sorry that our date was…

Operetta then kissed Lincoln on the lips and he returned it as he hugged her in his massive and very muscular arms, and then, he slowly leaned his head down first on Operetta's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Operetta's neck with red gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love appeared on her neck.

Nicholette Torrington: Welcome to the harem, Operetta. Now, let's head back and tell Michelle we've apprehended our so-called Aunt and Uncle.

Lincoln and Operetta came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nicholette Torrington came back and with the tied up Amy and James Torrington in tow.

Nico: Hey, Lincoln, Operetta, how was your date?

Lincoln: It was awesome, Nico, we went to the Opera Theater in the east of the city and we attended the opera, Madama Butterfly by Giacomo Puccini.

Operetta: It was truly amazing, but the final curtain was interrupted.

Nicholette Torrington: (Drags her tied-up former Aunt and Uncle) By our former Aunt and Uncle. Hey, Michelle, look who's come out of hiding!

Michelle Torrington came in and when she saw her former Aunt and Uncle, she was ready to blast the heck out of them.

Michelle Torrington: So, they came here to get revenge on us for what we did to Nathaniel.

Lincoln: Yep, but Operetta and I stopped them and we sang a duet which tied them up, and now, Operetta's now part of my harem.

Nicholette Torrington: That's right. Michelle, call Mom and Dad, I think they need to tell off our former relatives even more since they refused to learn their lesson.

Michelle Torrington called their parents and told them of what happened, and as soon as they arrived, they immediately began to tell Amy and James Torrington off.

Michael Torrington: James, I can't believe you tried to attack my soon-to-be future son-in-law and my two daughters because you still won't let go of what happened. You know what, you should've taught Nathaniel some manners and discipline, so he wouldn't have done those things to Nicholette and Michelle.

James Torrington: It's always been like this: those two bratty daughters of yours are always the talk on everyone's lips, how they're successful and have boyfriends/future husbands, and our son: he's in prison for Life!

Michaela Torrington: That was because of your fault and Amy's, you never taught him any manners or discipline, and because of it, he became a criminal and a thug who threw away his own life for his own wanting to be a scumbag criminal.

Amy Torrington: When we get out of this, you will all suffer and die!

Michael Torrington: No, you two aren't going to hurt any of us, and it's no surprise that you're still the same jealous and envious little monster from years ago, James. You haven't grown up mentally at all, you've hated me even though I was the oldest of the family, you were always jealous of what I did to succeed in life while you just complained and behaved like a spoiled brat.

We then called the cops who took Amy and James Torrington away, and because they also helped out in assisting in Nathaniel Torrington's escape, they were convicted and were given a 25-year sentence in federal prison.

---

Later it was time for Evelyn's third mission.

Qin: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Yeah it will.

William: Anyone else want to go with Evelyn? Besides Aerrow and Lucky?

Evelyn: The rest of the Underground Girls can come too.

Nico: Good idea.

Will: And me and the guardians will all go with too.

Me: Awesome

Nico: All right lets head out.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Tokyo.

We arrived at the Jacaranda Cafe.

Kazuma: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Kazuma.

Sakuya Tachibana: Hey guys.

Evelyn: Guys, meet Lucky, Aerrow, and the rest of the Underground Girls.

Lucky: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Lucky, Leader of the Kyurangers.

Aerrow: And I'm Aerrow, Leader of the Storm Hawks of Atmos.

Sydney: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Sydney Burlington

Nanette: Nanette Allbright

Sheila: Sheila Castille Loud.

Georgina: Georgina Montgomery.

Maxxine: Maxxine Stenson.

Rice: Rice Fitzgerald.

Kendra: Kendra Armstrong.

Irena: Irena Malloy.

Julie Carolina: Julie Carolina.

Kita Birmingham: Kita Birmingham.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: And I'm Natalia Somonmenchikov.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Julie Carolina: Same here.

Me: And these are the Guardians of Candrakar.

Will Vandom: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Will Vandom.

Irma: I'm Irma Lair.

Taranee: Taranee Cook.

Cornelia: Cornelia Hale.

Hay Lin: Hay Lin.

Elyon: Elyon Brown.

Megan McCallister: Megan McCallister.

Lillian: and I'm Lillian Hale, Cornelia's little sister.

Amane: Wow it's awesome to meet you all.

Julie Carolina: Same here to you.

Lucky: I'm also the Luckiest Man in the Universe!

Me: Yes he sure is.

Sakuya Tachibana: Boy he sure sounds iike it.

Me: Yeah he sure is. The Kyurangers are all from Universe 19. They came from a wartorn Milky Way Galaxy that was ravaged by the Jark Matter Shogunate.

Amane: Oh man!

Hay Lin: Yeah that was crazy.

Me: It sure was.

Aerrow: And my team is from Atmos.

Me: Atmos is a really awesome planet.

Aerrow: It sure is. Atmos is the world of a thousand mountaintop kingdoms.

Me: We had a lot of amazing adventures there. They were epic.

Eli: Boy we sure did. And everyone had fun battling the forces of the evil Cyclonian Empire.

Hay Lin: Those were some of the most epic dogfights ever.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! I've heard about those from Kazuma.

Hajime: Those must've been really epic.

Taranee: Oh they were.

Me: We took down all of the Storm Hawks major enemies including Master Cyclonis herself.

Lillian Hale: We sure did.

Amane: Wow! That is cool!

Kazuma: Evelyn, you might think I'm a total goofball for forgetting to ask you this. But can you tell me what your transformation into your Celtician Dryad form feels like?

Evelyn Burmingham: No worries. But it feels like I'm becoming a part of nature and it feels peaceful and powerful at the same time.

Kazuma: Very interesting.

Amane: Very serene.

Me: Yeah.

Amane: Wow. What are the rest of you girls?

Kita: I'm what's called a Flekmornikan Merfolk. They come from the planet Flekmorn in the Cigar Galaxy.

Natalia: I'm what's called a Lunanian Werewolf. They are werewolves from the planet Lunan XII in the Sombrero Galaxy.

Julie Carolina: I'm what's called a Nombyiote from the planet Elintiar. They are in every way like Symbiotes except they are much more benevolent.

Me: We have quite a story for you guys.

We told them what the girls all were and what their creature forms were called and it was amazing and we even showed them what they looked like.

Amane: Wow!

Nico: Has there been any Undead trouble since the last visit?

Kazuma: Just minor ones.

He gave us the Rouse Cards for the following:

Buffalo Undead - 8 of Spades

Pecker Undead - 4 of Diamonds

Tortoise Undead - 7 of Diamonds

Scarab Undead - 10 of Spades

Human Undead - 2 of Hearts

Jellyfish Undead - 7 of Clubs

Lizard Undead - 2 of Spades

Squid Undead - 9 of Clubs

Chameleon Undead - 10 of Diamonds

Me: Wow you guys have been busy.

Taranee: I'll say.

Me: That explains why there are more charms on our bracelets too.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. But awesome job guys.

Julie Carolina: Yeah.

Amane: Thanks.

Eli: Wait. (Concentrates) I sense 4 more Undead.

He sensed that they were the following:

Beetle Undead - Ace of Spades

Spider Undead - Ace of Clubs

Mantis Undead - Ace of Hearts

Kerberos - Artificial Ace Undead

They gasped!

Nico: Any Another Omnitrix Aliens?

Amane: Actually yeah. It was a humanoid frog alien.

Me: Another Bullfrag! Whoa!

Lola: That means the next one is an Incursean.

Lana: Yeah I wonder who this one will be.

Twilight Sparkle: We'll have to find out soon.

Lincoln: But either way we better head out.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: They are located near a bunch of office buildings by the park just 50 klicks east.

Evelyn: The 12 of us are gonna put on our jumpsuits first.

Nico: Okay.

Sakuya Tachibana: What for?

Me: When they change they tear their clothes.

Sakuya Tachibana: Oh.

They went and got changed.

They came out in different color jumpsuits:

Sydney - Blue

Nanette - Red

Sheila - Green

Georgina - Brown

Rice - Red

Maxxine - Red

Kendra - Orange

Irena - Purple

Evelyn - Sky Blue

Natalia - Black

Julie - Red

Kita - Aqua Blue.

Amane: Those are awesome jumpsuits.

Sydney Burlington: Thanks. We all think so.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

---

We arrived and were flying over the office buildings.

Nico: Hello. Any Undead around?

Then we heard screaming.

Me: Uh oh.

We saw the aforementioned Undead and they hurt a girl and then I swooped in and kicked them down and then a dark version of Bullfrag appeared and she was helping me!?

Me: Whoa!

Another Bullfrag: (In a girls voice) Australian Accent) Crikey, those blokes are bad news.

Me: Codi Albertson!? Whoa!

Another Bullfrag: G'day J.D. Bonza to see ya again mate.

Me: You too Codi. And you look good as an Incursean.

We brought the girl over to the medical crew.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Undeads all over.

Me: Time to kick some butt.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Lucky: Star Change!

He transformed!

Lucky: SUPER STAR! SHISHI RED!

He was ready!

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS UNITE!

In a flash of light we transformed into our guardian gorms!

Will: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

We were ready!

Twilight Sparkle: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Twilight and friends used their Rainbow Power Forms!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Bullfrag: This is gonna be wild mates!

Me: Oh guys meet Codi Albertson. She's from Australia and she is a Rescuer in Training.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Another Bullfrag: Same to you mates and it was awesome helping J.D. with that.

Eli: It sure was.

Kazuma: What did Swartz promise you?

Another Bullfrag: Just to be a great rescuer of both animals and people like you guys.

Me: No sweat there. We can easily help you out on that.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure can.

Fluttershy: Oh we sure can.

Irma: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight like this Codi.

Another Bullfrag: No worries mates but come at me and don't hold back.

Me: You got it. But we have to deal with the Undead too.

Eli: Lets get them! (IGNITES LIGHTSABER)

The Underground Girls concentrated and then, they groaned as their jumpsuits started straining against their expanding bodies.

Georgina: Our form fitting jumpsuits aren't able to fit our forms now!

Kendra: I don't think they can hold us in any longer!

Then they ripped and they transformed into their creature forms!

Quarry: This is gonna be fun!

Stonebiter: Yeah it sure is!

Kazuma: WHOA! Are those all your monster forms!?

Evelyn Burmingham: Yep they sure are.

Amane: Wow so that's a Celtician Dryad. It's magnificent.

Lola: It sure is.

Queen Nail: We always have fun like this.

Me: Lets get them guys!

Lana: Yeah lets do it!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Lola and Taranee fired waves of fire and they hit the Spider Undead and blasted it all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: (gets out Xiao Fung's Ridewatch) Time to blow you guys away!

He activated it and then…

(EXTREMELY LONG MASSIVE BELCH)

He fired a huge blast of wind with that belch and blew the Spider Undead into the wall!

Nico: Excuse me! NOT!

The Spider Undead was pissed at Nico for that one!

Lucky: (gets out Acrobat's Rouse Card) Time to test your luck!

I fired a wave of lightning and it hit the Mantis Undead and electrocuted it all over and Lucky activated Acrobat's Rouse Card and he did some flips and kicked Mantis Undead all over the place and smashed him into dust.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and blasted down Beetle Undead all over.

Aerrow: (gets out Vortex's Rouse Card) My turn!

Aerrow activated it and fired waves of lightning and blasted the 4 Undead all over.

Cornelia grew vines and held the 4 Undead all in place with them.

Lillian: Time for this.

She fired waves of light and blasted them all over.

Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer fired waves of energy and fire and magic and blasted them both all over.

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln and me fired waves of lightning and they hit the Spider Undead and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was down and I threw a card and it was sealed.

Me: 1 down.

Mantis Undead charged at Evelyn.

Evelyn the grew a tree and it bashed Mantis Undead and sent it flying and Taranee and Lola fired blasts of fire and it hit it and blasted it all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Fluttershy and Lana fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Me: We'll show you who is chicken!

I pulled out Universe 666 Captain Hook's Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads verse) "The heroes and Lost Boys of Neverland were blasting the foes and pirates all over with crazy pranks and shenanigans as they were killing them left and right. First they were hit with eggs that explode on contact and then tripped up with marbles and they landed on bear traps that snapped onto their butts and then rolled over by a huge boulder and then blasted with human hearts that exploded and burned them and melted them with acid blood."

Everything I said happened and the Beetle Undead was hit by all that and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then threw a card and sealed it.

Laney: That was cool!

Nico: How many more?

Me: 3.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Twilight and Rainbow Dash defeated the Mantis Undead by firing magic and lightning blasts.

Me: Make that 2.

I sealed the Mantis Undead.

Nico: That was Awesome!

Will: Who's left?

Me: Kerberos and Another Bullfrag.

Will: I got the Kerberos.

Me: Okay.

Will: Take this.

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted it all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and then she threw a card and sealed it.

Nico: NICE!

Another Bullfrag: Crikey that was great mates!

Me: Thanks Codi.

Kazuma: And great job saving those people from the Undead.

Another Bullfrag: Thanks mates. It was great.

Amane: What rescue organization were you planning to join?

Another Bullfrag: It was called Ayers Rescue. It's a group of rescuers that defend the lands of Australia against the evil forces of the nefarious Boss Sass. She is a ruthless crime lord that wants to rule all of Australia.

Me: I've heard of her. She wants to rule over all of Australia with an iron fist.

Nico: Whoa! Like how Ty and his team do it.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Bullfrag: That's right.

Nico: You're the only one left.

Another Bullfrag: I know mates. Don't hold back.

Me: Time for some awesome fun.

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Kazuma dodged Another Bullfrag's tongue.

Eli then grabbed it and channeled Force Lightning into it and electrocuted her.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Shall we finish this?

Kazuma: We shall!

Will: Time to end this!

Nico: Combo attack.

Will: GUARDIANS

Kazuma: BLADE

Twilight Sparkle: FRIENDSHIP

All of us: MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast and it hit Another Bullfrag and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Codi and she was a girl with orange hair and she was in Australian Outback clothes and I kicked her up and brought her over.

Codi Albertson: (Groans) Crikey that is a terrible headache!

Nico: But you're back to normal. And that's a bunch of Undead that have Failed this city.

Evelyn: Can someone get us towels after we revert back?

Me: Luckily I came prepared.

I pulled out a scroll and got out towels of different colors.

Quarry: Thanks guys.

I covered them in a dome of darkness and they reverted back in it. Someone knocked on the dome and I brought it down and the girls were back to human form and were covered in their towels.

They had towels of the following colors:

Sydney - Blue and red plaid

Nanette - Red and blue spots

Sheila - Green and yellow stripes

Georgina - Brown and green zigzags

Rice - Red and blue and yellow stripes

Maxxine - Red and black spots

Kendra - Orange and purple swirls

Irena - Purple and orange zigzags

Evelyn - Sky Blue and red clouds

Natalia - Black and purple lightning bolts

Julie - Red and yellow spots and stripes

Kita - Aqua Blue and blue clouds.

Sydney: Sorry about that guys.

Me: Ugly story. But I have your clothes right here.

I gave them their clothes.

Lola: We can have you all change back in the estate

* * *

We later came back.

Camie: Hey guys.

William: How did it go?

Me: Awesome.

We told them all about it and it was amazing.

William: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

May: Next time, Troy and Kaito should go with you.

Me: Awesome idea!

Xenia: Yep.

* * *

We were watching TV and then Billy came in crying and wailing and he was all battered, broken and bruised and he was wailing like crazy!

Me: Billy!? Oh my god what happened!?

He ran to his room crying and was really hurt.

Me: Billy?

I went went and sat down with him.

Me: Billy are you okay?

Billy: (CRYING AND WAILING) SPERG BEAT ME UP!

Leslie Gesneria: Dammit, Sperg! Did you make Billy cry behind our backs?!

Sperg: It wasn't me! I've been working out the entire time!

Amelia: It's true. I can vouch for him.

Me: Weird. Wait a second! Billy did this version of Sperg had piercing red eyes?

Billy: Now that you mention it yes he did!

Nico: Whatever's happening, it's not good. Let's head for Endsville now!

We rushed on over to Endsville, and we saw Pudn getting beaten up by an even more evil version of Sperg, and he was laughing like the cruel bully he was in the past.

Me: What the, an even more evil version of Sperg?! Am I seeing double?!

Eli: No, you're not. But, how was this…?!

Lincoln: I don't even want to know, but that monster needs to be painfully thrashed about.

Nico: Big time!

Triple Berry: Amelia, looks like you get to kill another bully.

Amelia Tereshkova: I sure do.

Rainbow Dash: No leave this one to me.

Rainbow Dash then flew down in a fury and she punched that even more evil version of Sperg hard in the face and he went crashing into a wall, and Lincoln went up to Billy and Pudn and gave them a potion which healed him up.

Billy: Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Billy.

Just then, Evil Sperg got up, and man, he was absolutely pissed off now!

Evil Sperg: You got a problem, Wuss?!

Rainbow Dash: I do, and I'm already looking at 'em, and furthermore, don't even call me a wuss!

Evil Sperg: Bring it on, Rainbow Crash! (Laughs Cruelly)

We gasped!

Nico: Oh, you didn't just go there!

Me and Lincoln: You sick, heartless, little… !

Suddenly, something within Rainbow Dash's mind snapped when Evil Sperg said that insult, and then, her purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Rainbow Dash's Rainbow Alicorn Greatsword of Athletic Loyalty and Friendship from her back, and as she approached Evil Sperg, she left rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Rainbow Dash: You absolutely make me sick, you little monster, what you've done to Billy was just absolutely pure evil and heartless, and you've done this sort of thing to so many other kids and you just don't know when to quit. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you just also did right now in calling me that very insult and laughing like the heartless monster that you really are… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE FAR TOO MANY, EVIL SPERG! AS THE ALICORN PRINCESS OF LOYALTY AND THE AIR SKYLANDERS, I SHALL ADMINISTER UPON YOU THE HARSHEST PUNISHMENT THAT RIVALED EVEN THE BANISHMENT OF NIGHTMARE MOON!

We gasped at the extent of Rainbow Dash's fury!

Nico: Whoa, and tell me she's not serious about what she just said.

Lincoln: (Gulps) She is, Nico, she's dead serious, and as Lucy would say, no one shall say a kind word about Evil Sperg at his funeral. STAND YOUR GROUND, GUYS, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Rainbow Dash screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, rainbow lightning, and magic surrounding it, there's a group of Pegasi and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sperg: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rainbow Dash emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rainbow Dash grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted rainbow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large rainbow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long rainbow colored hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow lightning, rainbow fire, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Rainbow Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a rainbow shirt with rainbow phoenix on it, blue pants with rainbow lightning on them, blue knee-high combat boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and multi-colored long sleeveless trenchcoat with Alicorns, rainbow fire, and rainbow lightning on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with rainbow lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Rainbow Dash felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with blue highlights on the large rainbow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her rainbow tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's massive Rainbow Dash's Rainbow Alicorn Greatsword of Athletic Loyalty and all the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dash's Rainbow Lightning Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rainbow Dash, Alicorn Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Great Flyer of The Skies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Tchang Zu The Demon Sorcerer of Lightning, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Cloudsdale, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Member of The Mane Nine, Member of The Wonderbolts, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbows, Speed, Sports, and Rainbow Lightning"

レインボー ダッシュ、忠誠のアリコーン プリンセスとエア スカイランダーズ、スポーツの熟練した才能のあるアスリート、真のスポーツウーマン、空を飛び回る偉大な飛行士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、チャン ズーの大敵、稲妻の悪魔の魔術師、終末の20 年の破壊者-スリー、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、クラウドスデール、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、たてがみナインの友人とメンバー、ワンダーボルトのメンバー、スレイヤー オブ イビル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、驚くほど強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、レインボー、スピード、スポーツ、レインボー ライトニングのマスター

Rainbow Dash's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ATHETIC AIR SKY STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE AWESOME RAINBOW ALICORN SKY LOYALTY AND DIVINE ALICORN RAINBOW SKYSTORM ATHLETIC LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Rainbow Dash's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Sperg saw it, he screamed in rage and ran right at Rainbow Dash to kill her, but Rainbow Dash fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow lightning, rainbow fire, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Evil Sperg and it sent him flying into another tree, he got back up, but he was really angry now.

Nico: Whoa, Rainbow Dash's transformed!

Me: Really incredible!

Storm Rainbow: Oh man, Mom's going to rip him in half!

Rainbow Dash: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Loyal Rainbow Lightning Sky Storm Alicorn and Divine Rainbow Sky Storm Athletic Love) **Consider yourself dead, Evil Sperg!**

Lincoln: Hold on, Rainbow Dash, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Evil Sperg! Now, to deal with you for good!**

Nico: Whoa, Rainbow Dash's transformed!

Me: Really incredible!

Storm Rainbow: Oh man, Mom's going to rip him in half!

Rainbow Dash: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Loyal Rainbow Lightning Sky Storm Alicorn and Divine Rainbow Sky Storm Athletic Love) **Consider yourself dead, Evil Sperg!**

Lincoln: Hold on, Rainbow Dash, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Evil Sperg! Now, to deal with you for good!**

Thunderblast: Finish him off already!

Rainbow Dash: **With pleasure!**

Lincoln: **No one bullies Billy and anyone in Endsville on our watch.**

Rainbow Dash and Lincoln went after Evil Sperg, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Sperg and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Rainbow Dash, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Rainbow Dash's Athletic Rainbow Lightning Alicorn Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's blue with rainbow lightning bolts on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by colored gems etched on the sides, and a rainbow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Rainbow Dash fired blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow energy, and elemental forces at Evil Sperg and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln used The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace and shadow hands from The Underworld rose up and grabbed Evil Sperg and dragged him down screaming into The Underworld. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Rainbow Dash holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rainbow Dash's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer rainbow tail, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Rainbow Dash: That'll teach you, you big bully. Thanks for helping me put a stop to that monster, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rainbow Dash.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rainbow Dash's face, they kissed passionately as Rainbow Dash's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rainbow Dash came back to us as the display vanished.

Storm Rainbow: Wow, Mom, Dad, that was really one awesome and epic battle you fought against that Evil Sperg!

Twilight Sparkle: And Lincoln finished him off by using The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace, Morrigan Dabria's dark power.

Lincoln: Normally, we'd give him The Black Gates, but this time, I decided to use Morrigan Dabria's dark power, The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace and send him to The Underworld, he's not going to last a second in The Underworld.

Me: With the creatures that live there, he'll be begging for death.

Nico: You said it.

Me: Good riddance.

Qin: Yep.

Outback: Amelia would've ended it with one punch.

Amelia Tereshkova: It's true.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Evil Sperg got what he deserved either way.

Lola: Yep.

Disk Wars Mandarin: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Megan's team will include Shugesh, Karla Grimm, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, and Gina Carmilla. Courtney's team will include Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, and Rachel Lilly.

Maria: Cool teams! But who is Karla Grimm?

Nico: Ezekiel Rage's daughter.

Maria: But that's impossible. Karla died in that car crash.

?: Actually no I didn't.

A figure came out and it was a girl with blond hair with blue eyes and pink clothes and she had a lightning bolt shaped scar on the right side of her forehead.

We gasped!

Me: Karla's alive!?

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: Karla is one of my fellow agents for the CIA and she has helped me out in my days as an agent before joining the team. I did not expect her to be Exekiel Rage's daughter who was alive this entire time.

Karla: Yeah. When dad accidentally drove over that cliff I was flung from the car and I hit my head on a rock and I was knocked out. I woke up in the CIA Headquarters and I was told about what happened to my dad and everything and it was heartwrenching for me to take in.

Me: Your father was going to destroy the entire planet to get revenge on the government all for you. He loved you more than anything.

Nico: Yeah.

Karla: I know. But I still love my dad.

Me: I know Karla. But I think it's time you save your father from himself.

Nico: Uh oh. I hope you aren't about to do what I think you're about to do.

Me: That's right. I'm going to bring Ezekiel Rage back.

Everyone gasped!

Eli: WHAT!?

Lincoln: J.D.'s lost his mind!

Nico: Stand down guys! J.D. has a good reason for it. Proceed. But I hope you know what you are doing.

Me: Okay.

I snapped my fingers and then a burst of fire exploded out of the ground and chained to an evil cross was EZEKIEL RAGE!

He saw us.

Ezekiel Rage: MAY THE DEATH OF THE WORLD BE UPON EACH AND EVERY ONE OF YOU!

Me: Rage stop this madness. You have someone who wants to talk to you.

Karla: Daddy?

She went over to him.

Ezekiel Rage: (GASP) Karla? Karla is that really you?

Karla: It sure is Daddy.

Ezekiel Rage: But you died.

Karla: No I didn't. I was flung from the car and I got this scar.

Ezekiel Rage: But I failed you Karla. I couldn't save you or your mother. I wanted to destroy the entire planet to avenge you.

Karla: It's not your fault daddy. I love you and the world is not your enemy. I know you were trying to avenge me but you were doing it because you love me. I love you more than anything daddy and you will always be a good father.

Ezekiel Rage: I'm sorry Karla. (Crying) I'm so sorry.

Karla then hugged him.

Ezekiel Rage: I'm sorry for everything I did.

Me: It's not your fault Rage. But you died more than enough times already. So we'll send you to prison and then you can join the M.O.E. When you are ready.

Ezekiel Rage: Thank you.

I teleported him to the Uranus Prison.

Nico: That was really amazing J.D. And Karla you are a hero for saving your dad from himself.

Karla: Thanks Nico.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Came.

Brain Freezer: Can me, Living Laser, Robo Roxy, Man Boy, Toiletnator, Riddler, Zexion, Diabolico, Zzzax, and Speed Demon go with you guys?

Superfriends Captain Cold: Me, Raizen, Evil Clayface, Spellbinder, Pooperman, Country Boy, Evil Cloud Man, Yzma, Dragon Jellyfish, and Reverse Flash will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Living Laser: And we saw the whole thing. Ezekiel Rage will make a great addition now that Karla saved him.

Me: Yep.

Dr. Ghastly: First of all, Nico, I hope you enjoyed our pies on your rescue. Second, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Yes we ALL did and they were so delicious. And the next gene-slammer is for Arcanine.

Qin: COOL!

Lola: Awesome Pokemon.

Nico: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm afraid I got bad news, a serial killer by the name of Jack Frost is waiting for you on the next food planet that you'll be heading to.

Me: (Gasps) You mean the evil and crazy serial killer turned mutant snowman from the 1997 movie of the same name?!

King Kai: (Telepathically) That's him.

Nico: Oh man, that madman needs to be melted into nothing and given The Black Gates for good.

Me: Yeah, he's a monster!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figures were none other than Ibara, Mez, Sten, and Suzuka, the Four Rakshasa Demons and Prime Minister Honest's personal executioners, and they're coming here to get revenge on us for what we did in locking up Prime Minister Honest. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ryuko, you and the others aren't going to like hearing this one bit: the four dark energy signals we sensed belong to Ibara, Mez, Sten, and Suzuka, the Four Rakshasa Demons and Prime Minister Honest's personal executioners, and they're coming here to get revenge on us for what we did in locking up Prime Minister Honest.

TLPS Ryuko Matoi: What?! Oh, that's not good, I thought I'd never have to see those four ever again.

Asuka Matoi: The Four Rakshasa Demons are without a doubt the four most dangerous and powerful warriors, and Ryuko has had trouble with them before. But, now, their time is finally up.

Kurmuru: That'll be left to me and Linky, we'll put an end to them.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: Those four may have a reputation as powerful warriors, but we've dealt with powerful warriors like them before. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an awesome race on a new food planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new food planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, after we get done with the race, we got an evil and crazy serial killer snowman to melt down, and once we get through with him, you're next, Four Rakshasa Demons.

Lois Griffin: What does it say on his rap sheet?

Camie: I was just about to say that.

Nico: You guys aren't going to like him.

Nico went over his history and it was BAD NEWS in capital letters.

---

**Jack Frost** is the titular main antagonist of the 1997 horror comedy film of the same name, and its 2000 sequel *Jack Frost 2: Revenge of the Mutant Killer Snowman* .

Jack Frost was a serial killer and rapist who was transformed into a living snowman via chemical waste - he is a parody of horror movie monsters in general. Capable of performing many wild and crazy stunts with his new form and practically immortal Jack Frost terrorized the world in his quest to get revenge on the officer responsible for stopping him when he was still human.

He was both portrayed and voiced by Scott MacDonald.

On a snowy December night, a state execution transfer vehicle crosses into the quiet backwater town of Snowmonton. Inside is a serial killer named Jack Frost, who eluded police for years and left a trail of 38 bodies across five states before finally being arrested by the sheriff of Snowmonton for his dangerous actions. Frost is scheduled to be executed at midnight but due to the weather, a tanker containing genetic material collides with the prison truck, freeing Jack. As he tries to escape, the acid contained within the tanker breaks free, melting Jack's skin and skeleton. Shortly after his death, Jack's remains are fused with the snow.

Sheriff Sam Tiler is still haunted by his memories of Jack Frost. Despite news reports of Jack's demise, Sam cannot forget Jack's threats of vengeance. The sheriff's fears soon prove to be founded when Old Man Harper is found murdered. Soon afterwards, a local bully named Billy and his ski patrol gang are also killed. According to the sheriff's son, Ryan, a snowman caused the deaths. Billy's parents Jake and Sally are then murdered. Paul Davrow, the sheriff's friend, witnesses the murders, but no one believes him. Sam has his deputies lock him up.

FBI Agents Manners and Stone arrive in Snowmonton and convince Sam to put the town on 24 hour curfew, sending his officers out to gather all the townspeople. One of the officers named Chris Pullman is killed when Jack Frost runs Chris over with a police cruiser. Billy's older sister named Jill and her boyfriend Tommy sneak into the sheriff's home to steal his wine and have sex as payback for her brother's death, but Jack kills Tommy by impaling him through the head with an icicle and pretends to be bath water to lure in Jill, solidifying around her and uses his carrot to rape her to death.

Jack Frost returns with the police cruiser to the station, finally confronting Sam. Agent Stone reveals himself to be a representative of the genetic research company that created the acid and reveals that the snowman is a mutated Jack Frost. He also reveals that the human soul exists as a chemical and that the acid was going to be used to contain DNA in case of a nuclear holocaust. They attempt to destroy Jack by blowing him up by releasing aerosol cans in the police station and firing a bullet at him, but to no avail. They then use blow-dryers to drive Jack into a furnace, which evaporates the snowman. Unfortunately, Jack condenses, killing Agent Stone and wounding Agent Manners. Jack traps Sam and his son, Ryan within his car, but the sheriff escapes by inadvertently throwing the oatmeal his son made him at Jack, burning the snowman's head. His son, not wanting his father to be cold, put antifreeze in the oatmeal, believing it could help keep the oatmeal from getting cold.

Sam tells his friend, Paul Davrow to fill the bed of his truck with antifreeze. Jack chases Sam through the halls of a church and finally catches him, driving an icicle into his chest and almost killing him. The truck full of antifreeze arrives just in time, however, and

Jack and Sam crash through a window and into the truck's bed. Jack Frost melts in the antifreeze, and afterwards, the antifreeze is poured back into the containers, and then buried deep under the ground of Snowmonton. Sam's wife Anne, realizes that the state police are on their way. When Paul asks Sam what they are going to tell them, Sam says, "we'll tell them that it's too late". However, one of the containers is shown to be bubbling, suggesting that Jack is contained as a liquid, and is still alive.

Sam Tiler has been struggling to recover from the encounter with the mutated snowman known as Jack Frost (much to everyone else's disbelief and humor), ever since he rampaged through his hometown last Christmas. To get away from the stress, Sam's wife, Anne suggests a tropical vacation in a cabana far away in the Pacific for the wedding of his deputy, Joe Foster and his secretary Marla. Sam reluctantly agrees, after reinforcement from his doctor.

Meanwhile, the FBI has dug up the antifreeze used to dissolve Jack in the first movie, attempting to test it for remains of the genetic material. One of the janitors accidentally spills a cup of coffee into the tank of antifreeze, waking Jack up and causing him to reform and break free. He heads for the tropics, due to the idea that since Sam was wounded by Jack in the first movie, and his blood dripped into the antifreeze used to dissolve him, Jack is linked to Sam's psyche.

Sam, Anne, Marla and Joe, arrive at the tropics to a greeting by the eccentric Colonel Hickering and his assistants Captain Fun and Bobby. The festivities quickly begin, but things get deadly when Jack washes ashore and kills three ladies by transforming himself into an ice anvil to crush Ashlea, impaling his icicles into Paisley, and stabbing a pair of tongs into Rose's eyes. The next morning, the Colonel discovers the bodies and tries to cover up the whole mess, as he does not want this to ruin his resort. However, the island's manager, Agent Manners suspects that Jack has returned.

Jack continues his rampage, killing a beach model named Sarah by making her head explode (after she swallows him into her body as a piece of ice) and stabbing her cameraman Greg to death with his carrot nose. Sam begins to suspect that something is amiss when he runs into Manners, who agrees to an alliance in order to stop

Jack Frost. Sam, Captain Fun, and Manners stage a trap to capture Jack. This fails as the snowman they capture was really the Colonel in costume.

Jack, after slaying another beach model named Cindy by drowning her in the pool by freezing the surface, decides that the tropics are a bit too warm and freezes the place, causing it to snow and freeze the lifeguard. The party guests begin to play around in snowball fights when Jack enters the fray, killing at least another dozen. Sam, Anne, Marla, Manners and Joe lock themselves up in their room, using anti freeze to keep Jack at bay.

Sam and Manners decide to find help, and end up finding a room where the Colonel, Captain Fun, and Bobby have barricaded themselves in. Sam asks the three of them where they can find antifreeze, to which Bobby suggests they use the coolant for the generator, which uses the same material. Luring Jack into a trap, Sam once again tricks Jack into a pool of coolant. Unfortunately, this does not work, as Jack has become much more resilient to the antifreeze due to his time in the lab. Jack spits out a snowball and flees, followed by Manners, into the woods.

Sam, Anne, and the others observe the snowball and it "hatches" and becomes a baby snowman, who kills Captain Fun. They trap the snowman in a blender and try many different ways of killing it, all of which fail. Meanwhile, Manners has followed Jack to a shed, where he sees that Jack has spit up many, many snowball children. He calls the others and tells them what he has seen, but before leaving he is attacked and devoured by the tiny snowmen.

Sam, in panic since the antifreeze does not work, is pushed to the side as Anne takes charge in order get Joe and Colonel to go around the island to trap as many of the snowmen as they can until the supply boat (which is coming to the island to drop off more supplies) comes, while Bobby, Marla and Sam wait back in the kitchen. During the search, the snowmen kill seven more tourists. Eventually, Anne realizes that they can be killed by bananas, due to Sam being allergic to bananas. As a result, Jack would share the same vulnerabilities, since he absorbed some of Sam's genetics in Snowmonton. Everybody soon makes a big batch of banana smoothies, which they then use to kill the tiny snowmen. However, one of them crawls back to Jack, fatally wounded. Jack picks it up and observes it, and then watches it slowly die in his arms. He then sheds a tear mourning the loss of his new family.

This angers Jack, who stabs Colonel through the head with an icicle from behind and slits Bobby's throat with another icicle. Marla and Joe flee and lock themselves in the freezer with Captain Fun's body, while Anne is attacked by Jack. Sam snaps out of his paranoia and shoots Jack with a banana attached to an arrow, causing him to explode. Anne and Sam embrace each other, and walk towards the ocean, prepared to leave the island with any of the other surviving guests.

During the credits the two sailors on the supply boat are crushed by a giant carrot, implying Jack is still alive and has become kaiju-sized. After the credits roll, we're shown that Joe and Marla were accidentally left in the freezer by Sam and Anne, and it's implied that the couple froze to death in the freezer.

---

When he was done we were shocked, horrified and appalled!

Me: What a monster!

Laney: He is pure evil!

Toiletnator: That guy's a bad snowman!

Pooperman: Bad doesn't even begin to describe him!

Me: Monster is more the right term.

Qin: Literally.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Rotwood: (German Accent) We've already arrived.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a brown and white and rainbow spotted

planet.

Nico: wow this one is funky.

Camie: It sure looks interesting.

We got to landing and we landed and then got out and to our amazement we saw that it was a planet MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF GINGERBREAD HOUSES!

Qin: Whoa! It's all made of Gingerbread Houses!

Poromon: GINGERBREAD! (enters a gingerbread house)

Zexion: Poromon, you know you have to eat that, right?

Next thing we knew, Poromon ate the house from the inside.

Spellbinder: Nevermind.

Pinkie Pie: Watch this guys!

She went and took a gingerbread house and then…

CHOMP!

She ate the whole thing in one bite!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow! At least these Gingerbread houses aren't inhabited.

Me: Thank goodness.

Lola: But this is amazing! (Eat's orange candy slices from one.) Mmm! Delicious!

Me: Boy this is awesome though.

Android 17: 10 minutes of us eating all this won't hurt.

Me: Good idea.

We got to eating and man was it awesome.

Me: (Eating a roof) Yummy!

Xenia: (Eating Gumdrops) Yummy.

Zzzax: Man, this is so good!

Dragon Jellyfish: It sure is!

Me: Really awesome!

Camie: I'll say!

Nico: I love good gingerbread houses.

Lola: Yeah they sure are awesome.

St. Patricia: What's say we prepare for the race now?

Me: I agree.

We went to the garage and drove in.

Me: Here we are.

The route will take us to a gingerbread house castle village and that's where the finish line is.

Xenia: Boy this looks really fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Speed Demon: Let's head to the starting line now.

Reverse Flash: I bet me and Speed Demon will finish this race first!

Me: We'll see about that.

We got ready.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another exciting event in racing history. Hello I'm Billy Natson and today we have an amazing treat for you all. We're going to have a race on a planet made entirely out of Gingerbread Houses and it's a tasty one. Wow! With us is our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their awesome frenemies of the Masters of Evil and we're going to have some fun!

We cheered!

Billy Natson: You all ready for some action!?

Eli: You bet we are Billy!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit!

Krista: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We revved our engines.

Krista: (Raises Green Flag) GET SET…

We were ready.

Krista: (WAVES GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

We zoomed out of the garage and we were off!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Speed Demon and Reverse Flash sped ahead of us.

RD Lincoln: Speed Demon and Reverse Flash are in the lead!

Me: Not for long!

We activated our rocket boosters and zoomed fast.

Nico: YEAH! Eat our dust!

Diabolico: You two aren't in the lead anymore!

Speed Demon: We can still change that!

Evil Cloud Man: Oh yeah?

We zoomed really fast.

We were already half way there.

Rothar: We're already halfway!

Me: Yeah we are!

Lola: But this is so awesome seeing all this.

Varie: It sure is cool!

Lola: I think so too.

Camie: Boy this is fun!

Zuria: Yeah it is!

Riddler: Riddle me this: Who's in the lead?

Yzma: That's a good question.

It was Pinkie Pie, Lincoln, me and Zuria.

Pinkie Pie: WEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Nico: Yeah! This is fun! WOOHOO!

Lola: YEAH!

Maria: I see the finish line!

Me: Yep!

Billy Natson: And Here comes the winners of the race! It's PINKIE PIE, LINCOLN, ZURIA, J.D. KNUDSON AND LOLA

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY AS WE CROSSED!

Qin: OH YEAH! BURN RUBBER AND CANDY!

Xenia: Awesome!

Zuria: That was awesome and fun!

May: Congrats, guys!

Pinkie Pie: BEST RACE EVER!

Qin: It sure was!

Camie: Yeah we had fun!

Lola: We sure did!

Me: We still have our mission to do.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense Jack Frost and he is in the gingerbread town square over there.

He pointed to it.

Me: I see him. That snowman is definitely him.

Nico: He must be waiting for us.

Squidward: Underneath that jolly snowman lies the soul of a psychopath.

Me: Well said Squidward. ANd he is one that needs to be destroyed forever.

Qin: And given the black gates.

Lola: Big time.

Nico: Yep.

Man Boy: You think he has an army of evil snowmen?

Country Boy: Don't jinx it.

Nico: I don't see anything.

Me: Also there's no snow here. Just candy and gingerbread houses.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: But I don't sense that he has an army.

Commando Man: Then it looks like it's entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

He was getting impatient and then the spirits of the Winx Club and Their Friends swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and fireballs rained down on him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Time to burn you Jack!

Qin: You give Frosty the Snowman a bad name!

Robo Roxy: Frosty the Snowman would be horrified seeing you!

Evil Clayface: Hope you like being melted, you son of a bitch!

Me: And it will be absolutely PAINFUL!

Nico: BIG TIME!

Then Zavok, Dumbbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Gameface, Count Nocturne, Black Knight Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Electropede, Kerbero Gangan, Stonedozer, Axel, Laughing Ghosts, Two Face, Evil Desert Man, Evil Bubble Man, Bond Man, Millipede Pete, Yost Molten Man, Ghost of Merlin, and Mortimer Mouse appeared.

Nico: Zavok, Dumbbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Gameface, Count Nocturne, Black Knight Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Electropede, Kerbero Gangan, Stonedozer, Axel, Laughing Ghosts, Two Face, Evil Desert Man, Evil Bubble Man, Bond Man, Millipede Pete, Yost

Molten Man, Ghost of Merlin, and Mortimer Mouse.

Zavok: You guys did good in the race.

Dumbbelltron: Who won?

Lincoln: Me, Lola, J.D., Pinkie Pie, and Zuria.

Marionette Shadow: Good to know.

Me: Yep.

Gameface: (to Nico) We heard you had lots of pie.

Nico: You bet we did.

Count Nocturne: What kinds did you eat?

Nico: All kinds! Really tasty.

?: Boy that is awesome.

A figure came out and it was TOMBSTONE ORG from episode 22 of Wild Force!

---

Late at a stormy night, Super Toxica and Super Jindrax dug up a tombstone that belongs to the presumably deceased Dr. Viktor Adler (who is actually still alive and is in disguised as "Master Org"). They brought the tombstone to Master Org, who infused it with the spirits of six defeated Orgs (consisting of Turbine Org, Camera Org, Freezer Org, Bus Org, Karaoke Org, and Samurai Org) with Dr. Viktor Adler's tombstone to form a new powerful Org called Tombstone Org.

He confronts all six Rangers along with Super Toxica and Super Jindrax in the forest. The Rangers morphed and did battle with the Org. The monster was too powerful and hard to defeat at first, but thanks to Cole's Lion Blaster, he was destroyed, so Super Toxica enlarged Tombstone Org and the Rangers summoned the Wildzords to form the Wild Force Megazord Predator Mode, but none of their ability's worked and Tombstone Org made a beatdown on it.

The Rangers then formed the Wild Force Megazord Predator Spear Mode, but even that wasn't powerful enough, so Tombstone Org made a beatdown on the Megazord with his sheer power until it got rescued by a new Zord called the Deer Zord. The Org launched a fireball at the Zord, but it didn't had any effect on him and only angered him instead, so he fired the Antler Trap at the Org, knocking him out temporarily. The Rangers were glad that the Zord has come, but the Deer Zord doesn't want to help because he was upset at Merrick and Princess Shayla for leaving him on Earth 3,000 years ago.

Later, the Org awoke and broke free of the trap before wreaking havoc on Turtle Cove. The Rangers formed the Kongazord Striker Mode to take on Tombstone Org and used the Bear Blaster, but the Org reflected it with ease. Then they used the Armadillo Zord, but the Org caught it and threw it back at the Kongazord.

Meanwhile Princess Shayla and Merrick made up to the Deer. Tombstone Org was about to make the final strike until the Kongazord fought back by firing yellow colored energy lasers from its shoulder cannons, and tying him up with the Anchor Chain before using its Mega Toss attack. While the Kongazord gets separated back into five Wildzords, the spirits of the six Orgs starts to leave Tombstone Org, but the Rangers still needs help from the Deer Wildzord. Luckily the Deer Wildzord has returned and he healed the the Red Lion, Yellow Eagle, Blue Shark, Black Bison and White Tiger Wildzords. After the White Ranger had been given the Deer Animal Crystal by Princess Shayla, the Rangers form the new Wild Force Megazord Clutcher Mode thanks to the Deer Wildzord. They then used the Wild Force Megazord Clutcher Mode's Capture Bubble to capture Tombstone Org and send him away for good.

Merrick: Tombstone Org!

Tombstone Org: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made from the gravestone of Victor Adler who was the vessel of Master Org and you were infused with the spirits of six orgs Turbine Org, Camera Org, Freezer Org, Bus

Org, Karaoke Org, and Samurai Org.

Tombstone Org: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Tombstone Org: I sure gave the Rangers a tough time, huh?

William: You sure did.

Me: But it was still awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure was.

We got the battles underway

## Ace Bunny, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sonic The Hedgehog, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - Nico's rescue

Zavok was firest.

Zavok: (to Ace) Nico's rescue involved him going to a restaurant. I hope he ate a lot.

Ace: Boy he sure did and we went to an awesome new Pie In the Sky Restaurant that was just built. Really awesome pie.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it was really delicious pies too.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure were and Nico ate LOTS of them. But the Primeape Gene-slammer was really busy.

Spyro: Yeah she sure was. We found the corpses of hundreds of street thugs all with their heads LITERALLY punched off of them.

Zavok: HOLY CRUD! That is amazing that she is that strong!

Sonic: Boy you aren't kidding there.

Zavok: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Ace used the Magic Lockseed and got a magic sword and he read a verse and fired waves of anvils and smashed him all over the place and then they fired magic and smashed him down.

---

## Ben 10,000, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Battling Another Dorado Undead Zodiarts and Another Shendu

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbeltron: (to Ben 10,000) Nico, Kendra's team, Shendu's team, and the others did good battling Battling Another Dorado Undead Zodiarts. And Another Shendu too.

Ben 10,000: They sure did and we were not expecting the Another Dorado to be the Sailor Soldier of Exegol.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was crazy. But it was cool meeting her.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. And the Primeape Gene-slammer is really strong and powerful too.

Hex: No kidding. Her name is Amelia Tereshkova and she packs a deadly wallop.

Devon: We were amazed she was literally born with superhuman strength that is her natural strength.

Dumbbeltron: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and got a skull sword and he read a verse and energies from 10,000 of his aliens all flew in and smashed Dumbbeltron all over the place and then they fired waves of skulls, lightning, magic, bones and stars and smashed him down.

---

Style Queen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, ToQgers, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him battling Nathaniel Torrington. How was it?

Style Queen: It was really intense and to be honest we were not expecting the bad guy to be Nicholette and Michelle's cousin Nathaniel.

Rarity: In fact darlings we had no idea he was their cousin.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and their aunt and uncle never disciplined him one bit. That is crazy.

Gill Grunt: That kid was a ruthless delinquent.

Right Suzuki: But the good news is that he is back in prison where he belongs. And also during Lincoln's date they took down his parents and sent them to federal prison.

Marionette Shadow: Wow! That is awesome. And I bet Nicholette and Michelle's mom and dad told Nathaniel's parents off.

Style Queen: They sure did and man was it awesome!

Marionette Shadow: Good for them. Lets do it!

Style Queen used the Jewel Fruit Lockseed and got a Jewel Sword and she read a verse and numerous showers of jewels smashed Marionette Shadow all over and then they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Margo (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - Meeting Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Socuteboss and Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech.

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) I heard you guys met. Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Socuteboss and Thunder Dragon Thunderstormech. What are their names?

Margo: Their names are Rachel Truaigheaingeal and Lara Tōzokudoragon. Lara is also Nami's cousin and like her she is a master thief.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was all awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was. You should have heard their stories.

---

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Whoa, Ursula was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lara Tōzokudoragon: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Rachel, what's the story on why you hated Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a burning passion, and Lara, what's the story on how you and Lincoln have constantly pissed off Flip by robbing that stupid and crooked cheapskate blind?

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You're not going to like hearing this tale. One day, Lincoln and I were at Lake Huron for a swim, but then, we heard some loud bellowing yells and Lincoln also caught the stench of a certain smelly mutant cheapskate, and we saw who they belonged to: it was Flip, along with Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and they still wanted to kill Lincoln again and kidnap me, but I'd had enough. Lincoln and I blasted the jerks with blasts of darkness and sent those morons into some police cars that came and dragged them back to jail.

Lincoln: We then found out that someone posted photos of Rachel in her bra and panties, and then, I saw that the username was "LiterallyLori", and when I pieced it together, I found out that Lori was the one who did the dirty deed.

We gasped.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) And I knew that Lori wanted revenge on me for pummeling her when she tried to kill Lincoln again and got grounded, and when Lincoln found out Lori did it, his body turned red with rage, his claws were out, his eyes turned red, and the turkey tail on his hair exploded like a volcano and steam whistled out of his ears, and I knew Lori fucked up big time, and we know how scary Lincoln can be when he gets mad.

Luna: (Shudders) Yeah, we knew that. After he found out, he flew back home and he was still in his swim trunks but he was really mad, and he bellowed out for Lori, and when she came down, Lincoln grabbed and pinned her to the wall, and he made her confess to what she did. When she did that, we gasped in so much shock, and Rachel followed Lincoln back home.

Luan: Lori went way too far that day, and thanks to Becky Long, she deleted the photos from Lori's account and Lori got grounded for nineteen weeks, and Lincoln put a curse on Lori that prevented her from getting her phone, if she tried to get her phone again, her face will be covered in pimples, and no amount of touch-ups from Miguel would fix it.

Nico: Holy crap! Lori, you really pissed off your brother badly if he put that kind of curse on you since that's one of his Guardian Angels, and if Ursula found out, she'd do to you what she did to Lola.

Lara Tōzokudoragon: That's a definite. Okay, now, it's my turn: Lincoln was right that he and I had stolen from Flip and given to the poor of Royal Woods for years, and I also taught him how to be sneaky, and to answer Nico's question, yes, we've pissed off Flip numerous times when we stole from him.

Sly Cooper: That's incredible!

Lincoln: Plus, here's a video compilation of us pissing off Flip when we stole from him and how he'd cursed and swore like a sailor numerous times.

Lincoln pulled up the video compilation, and we then saw Lincoln and Lara dressed like ninjas in those black body suits and masks, and they've made off with the money Flip's ripped off of people, and that resulted in Flip cursing and swearing like a sailor numerous times, luckily we had the newborns' ears covered so they wouldn't hear that Potty Mouth of Flip's, and it was way too hilarious, even Sly and his gang busted out laughing.

Sly Cooper: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Oh, oh man, that… , that was way too hilarious!

Bentley: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) You said it, Sly, and Lincoln and Lara really did amazing in the heists!

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and did the police know about…?

Lincoln: (Speaking Spanish) En realidad, sabían sobre los atracos que Lara y yo hicimos en Flip, pero sabían que Flip era un estafador codicioso que era demasiado escurridizo y que no era fácil de atrapar. Entonces, con algunos contactos en la estación de policía, ayudamos a la gente de Royal Woods a recuperar lo que perdieron al robarle a Flip y usar ese dinero para alimentar a los pobres y ayudar a aquellos que fueron estafados por Flip y sus estafas. (Translation: Actually, they did know about the heists that Lara and I did on Flip, but they knew that Flip was a greedy con-artist who was way too slippery and he wasn't easy to catch. So, with some contacts at the police station, we helped the people of Royal Woods get back what they lost by robbing Flip and using that money to feed the poor and help those who got ripped off by Flip and his scams.)

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) (Stunned) Ay, I forgot that you also speak Spanish, and you also had contacts in the Police Department, clever.

Lincoln: Thanks, Inspector Fox. Oh, and I also forgot to mention, Lara's also the twin sister of Nami.

Our jaws dropped.

CLANG!

I had to put our jaws back.

Me: You guys are gonna catch flies if you keep doing that. But also, Whoa!

Nico: Now, that's quite a revelation, so that's why Nami hugged Lara when we came back.

Lincoln: Same with Emily when Boa saw her again yesterday.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gameface: Wow! That is amazing! And really cool too.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Tyler Navarro: Yeah we were amazed ourselves.

Gameface: Indeed. Lets do it!

Margo used the Wind Fruit Lockseed and got a wind sword and she read a verse and fired waves of wind and smashed him down. And they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Marceline the Vampire Queen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturn - Evelyn's 3rd Ambassador Mission

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) Today was Evelyn's 3rd Ambassador Mission. I heard all the Underground Girls went too.

Marceline: Boy they sure did and it was really fun. Also all the Guardians of Candrakar went with as well

Princess Luna: Yeah they faced the Beetle, Spider, Mantis and Kerberos Undead too and even faced Another Bullfrag. That was a really awesome one.

Moondust: It sure was. Also we were amazed to hear that it was a rescuer in training and she saved numerous people that were hurt by the Undead.

Snowdrop: At least they will all be okay.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. But that was amazing.

Blackout: No kidding there. But we're glad that the people are safe.

Tommy Oliver: No kidding there. But that's 4 more major Undead gone.

Count Nocturne: Yep and that leaves just one last group of 4 left. Lets do it!

Marceline used the Suicide Fruit Lockseed and she threw a bunch of suicide fruits and they hit Count Nocturne and exploded and bloodcurdling screams were heard and she read a verse and fired waves of darkness and bats and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

## Gaz Membrane, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, PatRangers, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - Billy Crying and Rainbow Dash destroying an Evil Sperg

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Billy was crying because of an Evil Sperg. Good thing Rainbow Dash got rid of him.

Gaz: Yeah no kidding there! Billy was all broken, battered and bruised all because of him and then Rainbow Dash faced him and he called her Rainbow Crash. She HATES that name and it pissed her off and she transformed and smashed him into dust.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there! She was infuriated!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Now we know what not to call Rainbow Dash.

Sunburn: Yeah if you value all your teeth being intact.

Keiichiro: That is for sure there.

Mandy: At least that evil version of Sperg got what was coming to him.

Kerbero Gangan: No kidding there. Why does Rainbow Dash hate that name Rainbow Crash?

Gaz: Many ponies over in Cloudsdale, mostly bullies made fun of her because she would sometimes crash into stuff and it would mess her up. In Summer Flight Camp, they did cruel things to her and she HATES that name.

Kerbero Gangan: Boy I don't blame her. So that's taboo for her. Now we know what not to call Rainbow Dash. Lets do it!

Gaz used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and she got a fire sword and she read a verse and fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

## Paula (Loud House), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - A Gingerbread House Planet

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) So This is a A Gingerbread House Planet. I hope you ate some.

Paula: Oh I sure did. And they were tasty as well.

Applejack: Yeah these are amazing and well made.

Apple Bloom: And really tasty as well.

Flashwing: Boy they sure were.

Wes: Yeah everyone loved these houses on this planet.

Electropede: Good thing that no one lives in them. Lets do it!

Paula used the Crystal Fruit Lockseed and got a Crystal Sword and she read a verse and fired waves of energy and crystal and smashed him all over and they fired waves of lightning, rock, earth, crystal, mud, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Red She-Hulk, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Shaggy, Scooby, Velma, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Gingerbread Houses are so awesome and beautiful

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) Gingerbread Houses are so awesome and beautiful. You can go into them as well.

Red She-Hulk: Boy you sure can. But the funniest thing we saw was when Pinkie here ate an entire gingerbread house in one bite.

Pinkie Pie: Boy it was delicious and amazing! Watch.

She went and grabbed a small Gingerbread house and then…

CHOMP!

She ate the WHOLE THING in one bite!

Black Knight Ghost: GEEZ! That is amazing you can do that.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That's Pinkie for you and she loves her candy.

Featherweight: She sure does. That was cool.

Sprocket: Yeah we all were amazed.

Shaggy: Like yeah and this is a really amazing planet.

Scooby Doo: Reah. It sure is.

Velma: Jinkies it sure is.

Black Knight Ghost: I think it's most fun too. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk used the Techno Fruit Lockseed and got a gear sword and she read a verse and fired waves of gears and smashed him all over and they fired waves of gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Mera of Atlantis, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, LupinRangers, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - JACK FROST A KILLER SNOWMAN!? HAS THE WORLD GONE MAD!?

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) THIS JACK FROST IS A FUCKING KILLER SNOWMAN!? HAS THE WORLD GONE FUCKING MAD!?

Mera: Believe me as much as I want it to be a prank or someone going off the deep end, I'm afraid this is as real as it gets. This Jack Frost is really a serial killer responsible for the deaths of 38 people and he was going to be executed soon. But he was mutated into this snowman you see before you.

Fluttershy: It's really scary. But he must be stopped.

Tornado Bolt: And fast! No way are we going to let him cheat death again and kill more people.

Stealth Elf: Yeah he is a monster. Literally.

Kairi Yano: Yeah and the only punishment fitting for him is the black gates.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Mera used the Flower Fruit Lockseed and got a flower sword and she read a verse and fired waves of water and flowers and smashed him all over and they fired waves of flowers, grass, leaves and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Thing, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zyuohgers, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - Jack Frost is getting the Black Gates

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) I'm not messing around, man. This version of Jack Frost is getting the fucking Black Gates!

Thing: I agree with you there completely! We can always throw him into the sun and destroy his spirit with the Black Gates too.

Princess Celestia: The sun will vaporize him instantly and the Black Gates will do the rest.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: I like building snowmen but this guy is pure evil!

Amber Morning: Yeah this guy is a monster! He must be destroyed big time!

Spotlight: I agree there. So many people suffered because of him.

Yamato: I agree there completely too.

Stonedozer: You're not kidding there! Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

He used the Light Fruit Lockseed and got a Light Sword and he read a verse and numbers of his fists pulverized him all over and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Pyra VS Axel

---

Axel was next.

Axel: Boy who ever heard of a murderous snowman?

Pyra: I have no idea.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Bai Tza VS Laughing Ghosts

The Laughing Ghosts were next.

The Laughing Ghosts laughed.

Bai Tza: Laugh it up.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Yelan VS Two-Face

---

Two-Face was next.

Two-Face: I hope you're ready for me.

Yelan: I'm always ready for you Harvey.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Arrowette VS Evil Desert Man

---

Evil Desert Man was next.

Evil Desert Man: I will put sand in your eyes.

Arrowette: Bring it on.

She fired waves of arrows and smashed him all over.

---

Melody (Pokemon) VS Evil Bubble Man

---

Evil Bubble Man was next.

Evil Bubble Man: This is gonna be fun.

Melody (Pokemon): It always is fun.

She fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Fat Albert VS Bond Man

---

Bond Man was next.

Fat Albert: HEY HEY HEY! It's FAT ALBERT!

Bond Man: This is always fun.

Fat Albert: Yeah it is!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Aussa the Earth Charmer VS Millipede Pete

---

Millipede Pete was next.

Millipede Pete: I'll pulverize you.

Aussa: Bring it on.

She fired waves of rock and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Windsor VS Yost Molten Man

---

Yost Molten Man was next.

Yost Molten Man: Time to burn.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) This is always gonna be fun.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Miss Spell VS Ghost of Merlin

---

Ghost of Merlin was next.

Ghost of Merlin: I'll turn you into a frog.

Miss Spell: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Babs Bunny VS Mortimer Mouse.

---

Mortimer Mouse was next.

Mortimer Mouse: This is always fun.

Babs Bunny: Yeah it sure is!

She fired waves of carrots and smashed him down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tombstone Org.

---

Tombstone Org was next.

Nico: This will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Fabled Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Fabled-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They transformed into 2 teams of Wild Force Rangers!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: JUNGLE BLASTER! SAVAGE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Tombstone Org you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Me: You have fucked around with the wrong people you ice covered douchebag!

Jack Frost: You take a good long look at this face! Cause the next time you see it, it's gonna tear your world apart! I'll find a way! I'll tear your town apart! I'll kill your family! I'll kill you! You're dead! You hear me, dead!

Me: You shut the fuck up! You pissed us off for the last time!

Nico: Yeah! WHO THE HELL do you think you are!?

Jack Frost: The world's most pissed-off snow cone!

Me: Well soon you're going to be a DEAD and OBLITERATED snow cone!

Eli: Hell is too good for you!

Emma: I hope we meet the actualy Frosty in the future.

Tsukasa: I'm sure we will.

Kamen Ride: Blade King!

Kamen Ride: All Rangers!

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Tsukasa turned into Blade King and Daiki summoned clones of all the rangers and riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ZeoRangers!

Nico: Lets get him!

We fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Thunderblast, Leslie, Outback and Triple Berry used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Leslie and Triple Berry's powers and Outback's turret gun 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Thunderblast and Leslie Gesneria: KLYNTAR ENERGY BLAST!

Outback and Triple Berry: EXPLODING BERRY SHOOTER!

Stars of Earth and Living Laser: STARS OF EARTH BLAST!

Roses of Bloom and Robo Roxy: ROSES OF BLOOM FIRE!

Dragon Flames of Domino and Brain Freezer: DRAGON FLAMES OF DOMINO INFERNO!

Flowers of Linphea and Man Boy: FLOWERS OF LINPHEA FLOWER STORM!

Waves of Andros and Toiletnator: WAVES OF ANDROS MAELSTROM!

Gears of Zenith and Riddler: GEARS OF ZENITH BLAST!

Magic of Earth and Zexion: MAGIC OF EARTH FIRESTORM!

Music of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC OF MELODY SONG BLAST!

Lightning of Virtue and Zzzax: LIGHTNING OF VIRTUE STRIKE!

Speeding Elemental Power and Speed Demon: SPEEDING ELEMENTAL POWER BLAST!

Saiyan Pride and Raizen: SAIYAN SUPER BLAST STORM!

Colorless Power and Evil Clayface: COLORLESS STORM BLAST!

Cold Mayhem Might and Superfriends Captain Cold: COLD

MAYHEM BLAST!

Illusions of Power and Spellbinder: ILLUSIONS OF POWER BLAST!

Sludge Force and Pooperman: SLUDGE FORCE BLAST!

Country Farms Force and Country Boy: COUNTRY BLAST FORCE!

Clouds of Mayhem and Evil Cloud Man: CLOUDS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Fury of The Mayans and Yzma: MAYAN WRATH STORM!

Lightning Storm Fury and Dragon Jellyfish: LIGHTNING STORM DRAGON BLAST!

Speeding Force Brigade and Reverse Flash: SPEEDING FORCE BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER TECH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Lincoln, Lana, Lola, Nico and Grim: LAUGHING JUSTCE MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: GINGERBREAD ELEMENT STYLE: GINGERBREAD HOUSE!

Jessica Shannon: GINGERBREAD STING STYLE: GINGERBREAD BEEHIVE

Peni Parker: GINGERBREAD WEB STYLE: GINGERBREAD SPIDERS!

Entrapta: GINGERBREAD LIGHTNING STYLE: GINGERBREAD CLOCKTOWER!

Perfuma: GINGERBREAD NATURE STYLE: GINGERBREAD GREENHOUSE!

Frosta: GINGERBREAD ICE STYLE: GINGERBREAD CASTLE!

Shantae: GINGERBREAD MAGIC STYLE: GINGERBREAD PALACE!

Akko: GINGERBREAD STAR STYLE: GINGERBREAD OBSERVATORY!

Lincoln and his harem: GINGERBREAD FINAL SMASH: GINGERBREAD MEN STRIKE!

They summoned gingerbread men to attack.

We fired powerful black fire blasts at the serial killer snowman and he melted into water and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You've cheated death for the last time!

Nico: And no one cheats The Grim Reaper! Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of The Four Rakshasa Demons to deal with, and they should be arriving… right now!

?: (Four voices) You fools are going to pay for what you did to Prime Minister Honest!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine

large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

TLPS Ryuko Matoi: I knew there was no mistaking those four voices, you just don't know when to stay dead, do you, Ibara, Mez, Sten, and Suzuka?

Four figures came out, and they were none other than Ibara, Mez, Sten, and Suzuka, The Four Rakshasa Demons, and they were out for blood.

TLPS Ryuko Matoi: I always knew you four would show up once again, you just don't know when to give up.

Suzuka: Laugh all you want, we will have our revenge!

Ibara: For what you did to Prime Minister Honest!

Mez: We will bathe in your blood!

Sten: And spit upon your graves!

Kurumu: Alright, that's it, now you four have literally crossed the line!

Suddenly, Kurumu's deep purple eyes turned neon deep purple and she was surrounded by a deep purple energy aura with bats, darkness, illusions, and succubi, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Four Rakshasa Demons, she left deep purple energy, bats, darkness, illusions, and succubi with every step.

Kurumu: You four really make me sick, it's bad enough that you all have absolutely zero remorse for the lives that you've taken, but to find out that you four have taken so many innocent lives in the employ of that monster, Prime Minister Honest, that's unforgivable, and I hope you four have said your prayers, because Judgement Day has come for you, Rakshasa Demons!

Suddenly, Kurumu was surrounded by a massive vortex of deep purple energy with darkness and illusions surrounding the vortex, there's a colony of bats and Succubi flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kurumu emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kurumu grew 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess and still retained her large breasts, she has deep purple highlights in the bangs of her shoulder-length light ocean blue hair tied in a ponytail with purple maid headband that has one gold star on the left side, she has neon deep purple eyes and a deep purple energy aura with bats, darkness, illusions, and succubi surrounding her, she has a Succubus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with deep purple iris, she has on bat earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Illusion, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a Succubus with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Illusion, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her deep purple bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with deep purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and deep purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kurumu has on a long-sleeved white polo shirt with red bow tie, pale yellow colored vest, black miniskirt, plain black dress shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with bats, darkness, illusions, and succubi on the coattails, and on the back is a Succubus surrounded by darkness and illusions. Suddenly, Kurumu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her bat wings grew much bigger for her new body, and right over the bat wings, massive ocean blue angel wings with deep purple tips grew and sprouted out, her tail grew much bigger for her new body, and her nails turned red, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with deep purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Kurumu's massive greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of deep purple energy, bats, darkness, illusions, and succubi and when it emerged, it was transformed into Succubi's Seductive Illusionary Darkness Greatsword of Illusionary Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded deep purple gems and a Succubus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Succubi heads for the crossguard, large deep purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Succubi heads with deep purple gems for eyes and a large deep purple gem below the Succubi heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with deep purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Succubus' head with deep purple gems for eyes and a large deep purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a deep purple kanji below the Succubus that said, "Kurumu Kurono, Student of Yokai Academy, Member of The Newspaper Club, Loving Daughter of Ageha Kurono, Friend of Moka Akashiya and Many, Class-A Succubus of Medieval Folklore, Powerful Master of Seduction, Illusions, and Darkness, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Piedmon, Destroyer of Kuyo and The Student Police, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Illusions, Darkness, Bats, and Succubi"

黒野くるむ、妖怪学園の生徒、新聞部員、黒野揚羽の愛娘、明石家萌香らの友人、中世民話のA級サキュバス、誘惑と幻影と闇の強力な達人、愛するリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ピエモンの大敵、クヨと学生警察の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、幻想、闇、コウモリ、サキュバスの達人

Kurumu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUCCUBUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SEDUCTION ILLUSIONARY SUCCUBUS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK SEDUCTION ILLUSION SUCCUBUS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK SEDUCTION SUCCUBUS LOVE!

When Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Four Rakshasa Demons saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Kurumu fired four powerful blasts of deep purple energy with darkness, bats, illusions, and Succubi, and it sent the Four Rakshasa Demons flying into four candy cane trees, they got back up, but they were absolutely pissed now.

Mizore: Whoa, Kurumu's transformed.

Nicole: She sure has. (Sees that many of the males covered our eyes) Dad, you and the others can uncover your eyes.

Me: Uh-uh!

Lincoln: Oh boy, they still have memories of what happened, I'm going to have to set on getting them therapy, and Kurumu, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Kurumu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Illusionary Seduction Succubus Angel and Divine Darkness Illusion Succubus Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put an end to the Four Rakshasa Demons once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Kurumu.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Kurumu Kurono.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You four have run free for far too long, now it's time to put you four down once and for all!

Kurumu and Lincoln went after the Four Rakshasa Demons, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, deep purple energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Four Rakshasa Demons and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on them, along with scratches from Kurumu and Lincoln's claws, and they were angering them even more.

Mine: Whoa, those two are really pissing off those four!

Nico: Especially with those scratch marks from their claws, ouch!

Then, Kurumu and Lincoln casted illusions of demons and monsters, and they viciously pummeled the Four Rakshasa Demons into the ground and they showed them absolutely no mercy.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Kurumu, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Succubi's Darkness Illusion Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with deep purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and a Succubus surrounded by colored gems etched on the sides, and a deep purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Kurumu fired blasts of rainbow energy, deep purple energy, and elemental forces at The Four Rakshasa Demons and as they hit them, they exploded with incredible power, and they were knocked down.

Then, Lincoln and Kurumu fired blasts of darkness at the Four Rakshasa Demons, and combined with Lincoln's life-force absorption abilities, they sucked out the life-forces of The Four Rakshasa Demons until they were left as desiccated corpses, and when their spirits appeared, they sent their sprits to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Kurumu holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Kurumu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, and massive ocean blue angel wings and bat wings are permanent.

Kurumu: That'll teach you four never to come after Mine ever again. Thanks for helping me take down The Four Rakshasa Demons, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kurumu.

Suddenly, Kurumu wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kurumu's face, they kissed passionately as Kurumu's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and a Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Kurumu came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln, Kurumu, you guys did one awesome job in ending The Four Rakshasa Demons once and for all.

Mine: I never did like those creeps anyway, they've always caused nothing but trouble.

Lincoln: Well, we don't have to worry about them ever again, and their boss will forever rot in jail for the rest of his life.

Me: You said it.

Eli: They're nothing but scum, and we know who were meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Ellie Elsher, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Specter, and there's more treasure hunts ahead.

Nicole: Now, this I'm so looking forward to.

After the battle we went to the winners circle and we got an awesome crystal gingerbread house trophy with the planet on it being made of crystal and it was awesome.

Me: Boy this was awesome.

Black Knight Ghost: It is done. Frosty's honor has been avenged.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: And not a moment too soon.

Me: Yep.

Electropede: We should take some of this gingerbread home.

Kerbero Gangan: Not a bad idea.

Me: I agree.

Stonedozer: I'll help out with that.

Me: But this was awesome though.

Nico: It sure was. Great job today everyone.

Pinkie Pie: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this amazing race like we all have.

Me: We sure did.

We got lots of gingerbread houses and went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

* * *

Another awesome fanfic done.

Gingerbread houses are awesome and tasty.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Megan McCallister, Shugesh Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari and Gina Carmilla along with Living Laser, Raizen, Zazz, Gigertox, Cooler and Evil Nitro Man are heading to the Final Valley in the world of Naruto and we're going to take down an evil Sasuke to test out the ultimate extent of my Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga form and also we're going to battle Another Ultimate Arctiguana, Another Cygnus Undead Zodiarts and Another Living Laser and we're going to meet a gene slammer for Arcanine and her name is Aurelia Terrance. Aurelia is a girl that Nico knows from gardening and she is a powerful nature and elemental master and she is a powerful and skilled mage. She hates bullies with a vengeance. The match-up is for Emily Báthory, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Crovax, a human corrupted into a Phyrexianized vampire and secondary antagonist of Magic: the Gathering. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands for a series of really awesome treasure hunts, for the first day, Crash Bandicoot is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands, and we're also going to destroy Devil Jin, who's come back from the dead, and he wants revenge on Jin Kazama and Lincoln for destroying him last year. And we're also going to meet Ellie Elsher, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Specter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Art. She's a Ghost and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also a powerful exorcist and she knows how to help exorcise ghosts from a place, mainly those jobs are the unfinished business ghosts, and she helps them with their unfinished business and send them on the way to the Other Side, but for really pesky and troublesome ghosts, she uses the rites of Exorcism and many tricks to take care of those troublemaking poltergeists. She's also the master of a dark power known as The Phantom's Haunting, when she uses this, she summons the most dangerous ghosts in the Netherworld to go after the truly irredeemable victim she sees and they're cursed to an eternity of hauntings until they die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with ghost pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Olivia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill her, along with a Periallis, Empress of Blossoms Gene-Slammer named Hana Beautyflower, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in English, but, she's also an incredible gardener and she has a massive garden of fruits and vegetables including exotic ones, and only Lincoln, Hana, and a few others know where the garden is. She and Lincoln would often make pickled vegetables and even made jams together. While making jams one time, Hana ended up kissing Lincoln on the lips. She's also Nico Robin's younger sister and she hates Amy with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome cookie mountain race as we race through a planet made of piles and piles of cookies and they will be good. Also we're going to battle the evil vengeful serial killers Billy and Ricky Chapman, the KILLER SANTAS from the movie Silent Night, Deadly Night and we're going to make them pay for ruining the good name of the Jolliest Man ever!

See you all next time and sorry about the delay

# COOKIES AND MILK RACE

COOKIES AND MILK RACING FUN!

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Clyde had a dream, and he saw eight figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Telluride, Colorado. But, they were no ordinary eight figure, their were, Charice McBride, daughter Clyde's future wife, Chloe McBride (Loud House). Strawberry Jam, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City). Orange Tart, son of Clyde's future wife, Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City). Blueberry Cake, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City). Lime Juice, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City). Lemon Swirl, son of Clyde's future wife, Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City). Raspberry Bread, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City). and Sour Licorice, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Sour Grapes. Clyde woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Chloe McBride (Loud House), The Berry Gang (Berry in the Big City), Lincoln Loud, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Clyde: Did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lincoln: We sure did, buddy.

Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City): And it also means that we found out where our kids at.

Chloe McBride (Loud House): And the question is, Where?

Me: Thier at Telluride, Colorado.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Out on the streets in Telluride, Colorado, is not a safe place for them.

Clyde: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, buddy.

Clyde, Lincoln Loud, Chloe McBride, The Berry Gang (Berry in the Big City), Me, and Nico were heading to Telluride, Colorado. Then, Clyde saw a 12-year-old girl who has light brown skin, brown hair tied in a bun, brown eyes with glasses over them, and three freckles on her checks. She wears a dark yellow tank top dress, black leggings, and dark yellow mary jane shoes. A young 12-year-old girl who has long legs and a slender frame, fair skin, brownish-amber eyes, and waist-length pink hair that she tied in a low ponytail. She wears a white long-sleeved shirt covered by an red short sleeved hoodie, a pink pleated skirt, pink thigh-high stockings, and red sneakers that have a pink strawberry-shaped logo on them. A very slim 12-year-old boy who has dark brown skin, orange spiky hair, and sapphire blue eyes. He wears a white shirt with dark orange hoodie that has wavy sleeves and pockets, orange shorts and orange sneakers with white socks. A 11-year-old girl who has pale brown skin, dark blue hair with two large bangs, clipped by a blueberry-designed tiara, and blue eyes. She wears a teal and dark blue dress with two large blue and white frills. and a pair of blueberry-designed anklets around her light blue thick belted boots. A 11-year-old girl who has brown skin, shoulder-length brown and lime green-streaked hair with lime shaped hair clip, and green eyes. She wears a green scarf, turquoise and green argyle sweater with turquoise shirt with thin lime green stripes underneath, pale green skirt, white knee-high socks and green flats. A slimmer and taller 12-year-old boy who has light brown skin, yellow spiked hair with three bangs closest to his face, and blue eyes with a pair of goggles over them. He wears two mechanical claws with three appendages on each like gloves, a yellow shirt, darker blue overalls, and brown work boots. A 13-year-old girl who has pale peach skin, medium-length magenta hair with pink headband tiara, and brilliant cornflower blue eyes. She wears a pink sleeveless top with dark pink open studded bolero jacket over it, and pale pink skirt. She also wears pink gloves, pink belt around her waist with a Raspberry logo-stamped buckle, pink leggings and pale pink flats. And a skinny 12-year-old girl who has very pale skin, short black hair with a small ponytail at the top and at the back of her head held by a purple bow, and and violet eyes with single eyelash on each eye. black and purple gothic-style thigh-length dress with purple-ended black sleeves, purple tights, and black boots with purple cuffs and gray soles. Clyde saw who they are, it was Charice McBride, and The Berry Force 7.

Clyde: Excuse me, are you Charice, and The Berry Force 7?

Charice McBride: Yes, we are, And who are you?

Clyde: I'm Clyde McBride of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my buddy and brother-in-arms, Lincoln Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Chloe McBride (Loud House) and The Berry Gang (Berry in the Big City) came out, and when Charice Mcbride, and The Berry Force 7 saw them, they were stunned.

Strawberry Jam: Mom, is that you?

Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City): Yes, sweetie, it's me.

Charice Mcbride and The Berry Force 7 ran up to Chloe McBride and The Berry Gang (Berry in the Big City), and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Clyde joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lincoln.

Clyde: And there's something you should know, Chloe, The Berry Gang, your mothers are my many future wives.

Charice McBride and The Berry Force 7: That means… you're are father.

Clyde smiled, and that filled Charice McBride and The Berry Force 7 with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Clyde told everyone what happened. We were proud of what Clyde did in reuniting Chloe McBride (Loud House) and The Berry Gang (Berry in the Big City) with their kids, and they now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

In the simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari and Gina Carmilla along with Living Laser, Raizen, Zazz, Gigertox, Cooler and Evil Nitro Man and we were walking through the 5 Great Nations to the Final Valley and we were there for another awesome and epic rescue as well as another explosive and brutal evil Sasuke Bash-appaloosa!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Me: It'll be awesome to show you guys my infamous rant on an Evil Sasuke. You guys are gonna be in for a great treat.

Tigatron: (Laughs) Yes it's really entertaining. And it unleashes all his true colors for everyone to see.

Me: Yep. And to add insult to injury I'm going to reveal to the entire world all about the Uchiha Clan Massacre and that I made sure they all paid except for Sasuke's mother.

Nico: Oooh this is gonna be fun.

Zuria: I can't wait to see what this is gonna be like.

Camie: It's really awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Megan McCallister: You guys are all in for a really awesome and explosive ride.

Eli: We sure are.

Nico: Megan, I want to thank you, Living Laser, and your teams for coming.

Megan McCallister: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you guys out.

Sailor Mustafar: We're really excited about this one.

Gina Carmilla: I heard so much about the rants that you all did on the Evil Sasuke's and they are so fun.

Albedo: Yeah they are entertaining and cool.

Nico: Shugesh, what do you like to do in your free time?

Shugesh: Well in all honesty Bokrua, I haven't really given it much thought. I was dead for a long time remember.

Nico: Oh right. But You'll think of something.

Shugesh: I do have one thing in mind and that's a gym. I have been wanting to open a gym for many people to get strong.

Nico: That's good.

Qin: I like it. I think you'll do great.

Shugesh: Thanks.

Maria: Are you happy that you're alive again?

Shugesh: I sure am Maria.

Me: All of the Saiyan Race is. And they are now finally free of Frieza and ready to redeem themselves.

Camie: That's good. I can't believe that Frieza was that evil!

Lola: And absolutely ruthless.

Cooler: That's right. My brother was a pest. I would have killed him myself sooner or later. He was always trying to beat me. Tryiing to prove that he was the best and he definitely had the edge.

Nico: Not to show any insult Cooler, but your brother was a ruthless monster and he was going to destroy everything and anyone in his way.

Lola: Even if they made the slightest of mistakes.

Camie: Yeah he got what was coming to him.

Laney: He dug his own grave when Nico and Goku took him down.

Varie: That is for sure.

Nico: We ate lots of gingerbread yesterday.

Pinkie Pie: Oh we sure did and it was all amazing!

Qin: Yeah those were some really tasty gingerbread houses.

Xenia: They sure were awesome.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Fu: I thought they were all delicious. And all these planets we're on for all these races are perfect for the Christmas Season.

Qin: I agree there.

Toru: Yeah they sure are awesome and cool.

Maria: Jack Frost was a disgrace to Frosty!

Me: You better believe he was! But he wasn't always a snowman like that. He was a normal human being until he got exposed to a mutagen chemical that made him that way.

Nico: Yeah that was really freaky he turned into that. But in all accounts he had it coming.

Me: Yep. He deserved to be destroyed and given the black gates.

Lola: I am glad he was destroyed too.

Varie: I agree there.

Fu: He killed 75 people! What a heartless asshole!

Momo: Yeah no kidding there!

May: I hope we meet the actual Frosty in the future.

Me: Me too. But who knows we just might.

Nico: Whether it be on one of my rescues or on a mission is fine with me. I love Frosty.

Me: Yeah that is a great song. Timeless classic.

Camie: When was Frosty made?

Me: In 1950.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Wow!

Me: Awesome song and a timeless classic and movie.

Lola: I remember seeing a funnier and cooler version of Jack Frost about a man that died in an accident and was reborn as a snowman through a wish.

Nico: That one I'm cool with. That was a great one.

Living Laser: Considering that Cooler and Zazz are on my team, bringing the 6 of us along was a wise choice.

Nico: Thanks. I'm glad you think so Arthur.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We heard an explosion!

Me: Uh oh! Looks like the fun has just started.

We went on and arrived at the Final Valley and we saw Naruto and Evil Sasuke REALLY going at it! They were fighting hard with EVERYTHING they had!

Zuria: Whoa look at them go.

Xenia: Yeah.

Zazz: Tell you what, J.D.? You can rant at what's left of the asshole!

Nico: Zazz stand down. He wants to get it done to show what's it's like. He has something planned.

Me: Yep.

Then Naruto was grabbed by Evil Sasuke and he had a Chidori charged up!

Me: Now the fun begins!

I flared up my aura and flew at Evil Sasuke with incredible speed!

Evil Sasuke: This is as far as you go you motherfucking loser! Say hello to your fucking family in hell! HEAVEN IS NOT WORTHY OF YOU DEMON!

But then just as he was about to skewer Naruto…

KRABLAMM!

I teleported in and kicked Evil Sasuke square in the face and sent him crashing into the cliff!

Evil Sasuke got up when and then he saw me and his eyes were BOILING WITH RAGE!

Me: Surprised to see me you motherfucking cur!?

I smirked at him.

I then went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga.

Evil Sasuke: YOU WRETCH! I WILL KILL YOU!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **I would like to see you try.**

I had my hand behind my back and I snapped my fingers and showed broadcast screens to all the parts of the 5 Great Nations and our battle. Everyone in the Leaf saw it and saw me facing Evil Sasuke.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME!

Me: **And I show no remorse for all of it. You make me sick.**

Evil Sasuke: I WILL KILL YOU AND RESURRECT YOU AND KILL YOU AGAIN YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: **Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as I was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. Your Father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the jutsu in the world just to expand your jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including**

**your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why I killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

Everyone was shocked to realize that their PRECIOUS UCHIHA are nothing more than PURE EVIL MONSTERS THAT DESTROY!

Evil Sasuke screamed in a ballistic rage and went at me like a mad bull!

RAGE - NARUTO SHIPPUDEN MOVIE 2 OST - RAGE PLAYS AT 2:18

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

Camie: WHOA! What power!

Sirius: Wow! This is getting intense!

Nico: Yep.

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

Everyone then came.

Albedo turned into Negative Bullfrag as Cooler grabbed Evil Sasuke by the throat.

Cooler: If it were up to me, I'd kill you right now!

Me: **But that wouldn't be any fun!**

I punched Evil Sasuke all over and Laney slashed him in the face and chest with her scythe.

Negative Bullfrag smirked as he launched his tongue at Evil Sasuke's ear gave him a wet willie.

YUCK!

Evil Sasuke: THAT WAS GROSS!

POW!

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the nose!

Me: **Like you would know you fuckwipe shitface!**

He went at me and we then flew into the air and he fired numerous fireball blasts at me and I fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit and exploded and caused numerous fiery explosions all over the place and then I fired a massive energy blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sasuke came at me some more and he was really enraged now!

Gigertox launched some tentacles to wrap Evil Sasuke with.

Gigertox: Now you are trapped.

He crushed him in a brutal bear hug!

I then went over to Evil Sasuke and brutally punched him all over his face with extreme savagery! I was pulverizing him all over the place with brutal force and making sure he suffers big time!

Nico: Take that!

I was really mutilating him!

Qin: YEAH!

Qin then punched him in the face and stomach and kicked him in the back of the head and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then Gigertox threw him into the statue of Madara Uchiha and it collapsed onto him!

Evil Sasuke groaned as he tried to get up… only to see Evil Nitro Man driving at him in his motorcycle form!

Evil Nitro Man: Need a lift!

CRASH!

He crashed him into the ground. But Evil Sasuke was far from done.

Me: **Had enough you asshole?**

Evil Sasuke was really mangled up and hurt.

Me: **You are just absolutely pathetic. You are nothing more than a worthless ant. Just look at you, Itachi should have killed you too.**

Nico: That's right! Everyone now knows the true nature of you and they hate your guts now!

Cooler: My turn for some fun!

Cooler kicked and pulverized Evil Sasuke into pulp. Then he fired a Death Beam blast through his legs and he screamed in pain. Cooler then formed a Supernova energy ball and he threw it and it hit Evil Sasuke and exploded into a massive and incredibly fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was smashed all over and burned badly!

Evil Sasuke came at me and he punched at me and I dodged his attack and he kicked at me and punched at me more times and he slashed at me with his sword and I blocked his sword and kicked him in the face and I fired a powerful blast of fire at him and it hit him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sasuke came at me and I kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and knocked all the air out of him and punched him in the face and sent him flying and I fired a powerful blast of lightning and it electrocuted him all over.

I flew up to him and kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into the barrier that held us up above the clouds.

I then snapped my fingers and me and Sasuke we now fighting on the jungle planet of the Mexjanxia System: Ruiz III.

Evil Sasuke got up and he activated the power of the Sage of the Six Paths that he stole from Madara when we fought him and he fired a massive arrow of Lightning at me! It was evil Sasuke's most powerful technique INDRA'S ARROW!

Me: **WIND FORCE KAMEHAMEHA!**

I fired a massive Kamehameha Blast made entirely of pure wind at the arrow and it hit the arrow and the blasts exploded with unbelievable power.

The resulting explosion was so powerful, so massive and so devastating that it shook the entire planer to the very core and it set much of the Final Valley on fire and incinerated the entire area and there was a massive storm vortex in the air with lightning striking all over the place at an incredible level of power. The ground was upheaved and shaken apart like an asteroid hit the ground and much of the ground was also on fire. Evil Sasuke fell to the ground and he was really infuriated. The entire area was on fire and totally in shambles.

Me: **Impressive attack. But you are still hopelessly outclassed.**

Evil Sasuke got up and he was looking at me with incredible fury and rage.

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING!) DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL! (CHAKRA EXPLODES OUT AT AN INCREDIBLE LEVEL!) WHY!? WHY!? IT'S NOT FAIR! HOW ARE YOU SO MUCH MORE POWERFUL THAN ME!? I AM SASUKE UCHIHA! I'M FROM THE STRONGEST CLAN EVER KNOWN! I'M AN ELITE! I AM INVINCIBLE!

Me: **You are nothing compared to my power. I am a god and you are nothing.**

Evil Sasuke was so extremely enraged and infuriated that it was unbelievable! He screamed and he came at me with his sword, insane and completely out of his mind!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING!) (STABBING AT ME AND SLASHING AND PUNCHING AND KICKING AT ME!) YOU FUCKING FUCKHEADED FUCKWEED! YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST DIE JUST THIS FUCKING MINUTE?! DIE! DIE! DIIIIIIEEEEEEEEEEE! AND STAY DEAD! (Laughing insane) Hahahahahahahaha!

Me: **HOLY SHIT! He's out of his fucking mind!**

I punched him in the face and I clashed my sword with his sword and I was clashing with him. I was really clashing with him all over and it was a powerful clash! Sparks were flying all over the place with incredible ferocity and setting more of the jungle all over on fire at an incredible level. I punched him in the face and slashed him in the face. He came back at me and punched and kicked at me!

Evil Sasuke: (Insane anger and maniacal laughter) DIE! DIE! DIE!

DIE! DIE! DIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

I punched him in the face and sent him flying and he rebounded and I dodged his strike from him and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into a rock with incredible force.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was even more enraged!

Evil Sasuke: I HATE YOOOOOOOU!

My aura flared up with incredible intensity!

Me: **You still just won't learn.**

Zazz charged at Evil Sasuke with his shoulder out.

He bashed and smashed and pulverized Evil Sasuke with incredible power!

Me: **Had enough?**

Zazz then slashed Evil Sasuke in the throat.

SLASH!

He had blood pouring out of his neck!

Me: **Time to finish this.**

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Evil Sasuke and obliterated him in an instant!

He was destroyed! I powered down.

Xenia: Good riddance!

Nico: Not done yet. What did you think of that Zuria?

Zuria: That… WAS… INTENSELY AWESOME AND EPIC!

Qin: Glad you liked it.

Lola: Yep.

But then I felt an intense cold wave down my back.

Me: BRRRRRR! That was cold!

Eli: Yeah I felt that.

Nico: Did Evil Sasuke place a cold trap in case we killed him?!

Eli: I think it came from that!

We saw a figure and it was a black version of an Evolved Polar Manzardill! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE ARCTIGUANA!

Me: Whoa! Another Ultimate Arctiguana!

Nico: This one is cold!

Qin: No wonder!

Negative Bullfrag turned into Negative Ultimate Articguana.

Negative Ultimate Articguana: Who are you?

Another Ultimate Arctiguana: (In a girls voice) I believe you know my sister Sheila. My name is Callie Castille.

We gasped!

Nico: I didn't know Sheila was your sister.

Camie: She never told us about you.

Another Ultimate Arctiguana: Well the reason is because me and Sheila lost touch with each other after she disappeared.

Me: Well we found her a little over 3 years ago and she is with us on the team and is now married to Lincoln's cousin Eric Loud.

Lincoln: It's true.

Another Ultimate Arctiguana: Oh man! I missed so much with Sheila.

Me: Yeah she has been a huge help for the entire team.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Ultimate Arctiguana: Just to reunite me with my sister and become like her in law enforcement.

Me: We can easily do all that for you.

Nico: Yeah I'm sure that Sheila can give you a job at the station.

Laney: Yeah.

Another Ultimate Arctiguana: It will be great to see Sheila again. I missed her.

Me: I'm sure she missed you too.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to do this to you.

Another Ultimate Arctiguana: No worries.

Me: Here we go.

Nico: (gets out Metal Sonic's Ridewatch) Let's all do the robot!

Nico activated it and techno dance music played and Nico did the Robot and he fired energy blasts at Another Ultimate Arctiguana and blasted her all over.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit Another Ultimate Arctiguana and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Callie and she was a girl with olive green hair and had a blue police woman uniform on and I picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: One down.

Nico: Now, who's next?

Eli: I have a.. (WINCES)

Then his mark for Cygnus the Swan glowed.

Eli: My mark is glowing. It's the next Undead Zodiart.

Me: Cygnus the Swan is next.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And it's right there!

We saw a figure come out and it was the ANOTHER CYGNUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It was a mixture of Steg from Den-O, Ahiru Megid from Saber and the Cygnus Zodiarts.

Me: Whoa!

Camie: The Swan is one of my favorite birds.

May: Who are you?

Another Cygnus Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with aqua blue and green hair and clothes.

Me: (GASP) Katherine Khitomera A.K.A. Sailor Khitomer.

Nico: Sailor Khitomer? One of the Romulan Empire Planets?

Me: Yep.

Eli: Beautiful planet.

Me: And also the very spot where the Khitomer Conspiracy took place.

Sailor Khitomer: That's right. That was a dark time that nearly lead to the demise of the Klingons

Me: Thank goodness that was prevented.

Nico: No kidding and all because of an incident on Praxis that left 85% of it completely blown to space dust.

Qin: Boy that was awful!

Nico: But we can fix it.

Me: Yeah we sure can.

Sailor Khitomer: That's right you can. Also I heard about what happened during that time and J.D. you saved the entire Klingon Empire from doom from that.

Me: I remember that too. That was when we first met Kirk and his crew.

Nico: I remember that.

Camie: That is so cool!

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: By the way Kat are there any other opponents to face?

Sailor Khitomer: Yes there are. It's a dark version of him.

She pointed to Living Laser.

Living Laser: Another Version of me!? Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be interesting then.

Eli: But I'll gladly volunteer to face you. But is it hostile or friendly?

Sailor Khitomer: Hostile unfortunately.

Me: Uh oh.

Sailor Khitomer: Yeah so be ready.

Me: We will.

She turned back into Another Cygnus Undead Zodiarts and Eli fired an energy blast and knocked her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified it and the card had the stars and symbol of Cygnus the swan and a Swan on it.

Me: Awesome.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Cygnus and I went over to Sailor Khitomer and picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: Alright, Another Living Laser. Come on out. I know you're here!

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Living Laser! It was ANOTHER LIVING LASER!

Me: Just like Kat said!

Nico: Okay who are you!?

Another Living Laser: (In a boys voice) I think J.D. knows who I am!

Me: (GASP) I didn't expect it to be you Ryan Pitchfork!

Another Living Laser: I'm flattered you remember me J.D.

Me: You have a lot of nerve showing yourself here for everything you did to your own cousin and your uncle!

Nico: You know him J.D.?

Me: Unfortunately yes. His name is Ryan Pitchfork. He was a dangerous embezzlement ringleader that conned many people out of billions of dollars in their hard earned money and he was a heartless sociopath that didn't give a flying fuck about anyone except for himself. He made HUNDREDS of THOUSANDS of people all over the country dirt poor and made them homeless and forced to live out on the streets and he even killed innocent people that needed medical treatment by robbing their families of their money and making them too dirt poor to pay for their medical bills! But me and his cousin Delilah Pitchfork stopped him and got him sent to federal prison for life. He was sentenced to 720 years in Federal Prison and ordered to pay $923,999,999,000 in restitution.

Another Living Laser: And I swore I would kill you J.D.! YOU RUINED MY LIFE!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Kaito: (gets out Ghost gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Drive gear) But I think we know what that promise was.

Me: And that's revenge on me for sending your sorry butt to prison. Right?

Another Living Laser: That's right! You will pay for sending me there! I lost everything!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Kaito got a Ghost Sword and Zocks got a Drive sword!

Nico: You will never see another dollar again!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Another hostile one.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Let's hope there are no hostiles ones in a row after this.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: You're going back to jail where you belong Ryan!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Xenia: And this!

She fired waves of energy and arrows and blasted him all over the place with incredible force.

Nico: (gets out Living Laser's Ridewatch) We've got you right where we want you. And you're about to see the light!

Nico activated it and fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

Lola: And this one!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Nico: Chew on this one. (ACTIVATES RAIZEN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico ran fast with intense lightning fast speed and then bashed and pulverized Another Living Laser with intense brutality!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: BRUTAL!

May: (Gets out Zazz's Ridewatch) You're going home in a box!

Me: Just as long as it's not a body bag.

May: No it's not.

She activated it and smashed and pulverized Another Living Laser all over the place.

Qin: Nice one!

May: Time to crush you! (ACTIVATES GIGERTOX'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew numerous tentacles and wrapped them around Another Living Laser and she crushed him in a bear hug!

Maria: (gets out Cooler's Ridewatch) Time for you to taste Cooler's power!

Maria activated it and formed a Supernova Ball and she threw it and it hit Another Living Laser and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: POWERFUL!

Another Living Laser was still standing but barely.

Maria: Time to burn rubber! (ACTIVATES EVIL NITRO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She ran fast and pulverized him all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Then Cargill and his team came and it had Steelbeak, Sacrifar Haru, Toxitea, Underbite And Ghost of Juan Carlos!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team, Cargill!

Cargill: Thanks Nico!

Me: Awesome!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Another Living Laser all over.

Megan McCallister: Time for the stars to shine in.

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

Shugesh: My turn! (ACTIVATES RAIZEN'S RIDEWATCH)

He ran fast and smashed and pulverized Another Living Laser all over.

Then a wolf howl was heard.

Me: A wolf?

But then a figure came out and it was an ARCANINE!

Xenia: Whoa! An Arcanine!

Me: Awesome!

Arcanine: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is getting good.

Nico: Aurelia Torrence!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Arcanine: Good to see you again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired a fire blast and blasted down Another Living Laser and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then me and Qin tied up Ryan. He was a kid with blond hair and was in an orange prison jumpsuit.

Underbite roared in Ryan's face.

Nico: You tell him Underbite!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: He is going back to prison where he belongs. And this time he will not escape.

Lincoln tied him up in rainbow energy chains and teleported him to the Uranus Prison Supermax Solitary Confinement Wing.

Arcanine: That's it for him.

Shugesh: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Arcanine: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when me and Nico did awesome prank calls on several people and one of them happened to be Principal Wilbur Huggins. We made a really awesome prank call.

Nico: I remember that!

Lincoln: Wait that was you guys?! You did that hilarious prank call!?

Nico: Yep. Here's what went down.

---

Huggins was working at his desk. Then the phone Rang.

Huggins: "Um, hello? Huggins speaking?"

Superintendent Chen: "Principal Huggins? This is Superintendent Chen."

Huggins: "Superintendent Chen? To what do I owe the honor?

Superintendent Chen: "I called you to speak about your position as principal of Royal Woods Elementary School. It is my solemn duty to inform you that the school committee is seriously questioning if you're qualified enough to uphold that position."

Huggins: "What? But you just came for an inspection in May, and you said my principal rating was nothing short of splendid?"

Superintendent Chen: "I was led to believe that you were a model principal, but it has come to our attention that you're regularly indulging in, shall we say, less-than-respectable activities for a man who is entrusted with running an educational facility meant to enlighten our future generation. Don't bother denying it, Huggins. I have very reliable sources."

Huggins: Superintendent, I demand to know what those accusations are? Whatever you've been told, I can assure those claims are-"

Superintendent Chen: "Don't play games with me, Huggins! We both know what you've been up to. You know how much I abhor being treated like a fool; it makes me prone to firing people on the spot!

Huggins: "My apologies, Superintendent, I did not mean to offend you."

Superintendent Chen: "Don't grovel, that's something I loathe even more. Now the board is eager to fire you, but I feel generous enough to vouch for you based on your record, under the condition that you simply confess about your embarrassing actions, as this conversation is being recorded as we speak."

Covered in cold sweat, Huggins trembled and gave into his panic.

Huggins: "I'm so sorry, I know my hobby is unforgivable, but please try to understand. I've been a huge fan of Ace Savvy comics ever since I was a little lad; it helped me cope with depression as an adolescent, and inspired me to keep fighting while I struggled in college! Believe me, I've tried for decades to quit and move on to reading more mature detective stories, like Sherlock Holmes, but the main character is so unlikable, and the stories are overly convoluted and monotonous, plus there are no colorful illustrations to help me fully visualize the author's intent, and the protagonist doesn't have any groovy gadgets to defeat the antagonists. And yes, I admit to still dressing up as the titular hero and reciting his dialogue in my living room! I'm sorry! Oh, so sorry!"

Huggins was on the verge of crying when he suddenly heard giggling on the other end of the line.

Huggins: "Superintendent Chen?"

Kid: "That old fart still reads comics in secret?"

Girl: "Who would have thought the biggest stick-in-the-mud in the universe was a cosplayer!"

Huggins: "What? What is the meaning of this? Who are you?"

The girl cleared her throat and deepened her voice.

Superintendent Chen: "Huggins, I must regretfully inform you that you've been fired. Your replacement will be a Mrs. Yura Sap!"

Huggins started seeing red and nearly crushed the phone in his grip.

Huggins: "Who is this?! Is this some kind of joke!?"

Three kids were sitting on a bench in Dairyland, which had few attendances at this late hour, though it was still daytime as it was summer.

The kids were none other than Qin, Nico and Aurelia and they were doing a REALLY AWESOME AND FUNNY PRANK CALL!

Aurelia: Huggins, I must regretfully inform you that you've been fired. Your replacement will be a Mrs. Yura Sap!"

Huggins started seeing red and nearly crushed the phone in his grip.

Huggins: (on the phone) "Who is this?! Is this some kind of joke!?"

Nico and Qin were listening in with Erica while her phone was on the loudspeaker, the older kids tried not to drop to the ground from their laughter. Even Lucy let out a small titter

Nico: "Aurelia, you're a diabolical genius!"

Aurelia: "It worked on all my ex-teachers! I always dig out some dirt on them with this tactic!"

They laughed hysterically!

Qin: "You just say…. I'm your superior and I know your dirty little secret, so fess up!' And it's hook, line and sinker!"

THEY LAUGHED!

Huggins: "WHO IS THIS! I DEMAND TO KNOW! WHO ARE YOU, YOU NO-GOOD HOOLIGANS!"

Nico picked up the phone and hollered even louder

Nico "Guys, he's still on the phone! He's still on the phone!"

Huggins: "WHO ARE YOU! LISTEN, YOU LOUSY PUNKS! I'LL HUNT YOU DOWN! YOU HEAR ME! AND WHEN I GET A HOLD

OF YOU I'LL GUTT YOU ALIVE! AND CRACK YOUR EMPTY SKULLS OPEN WITH A MALLET! AND THEN I'LL CALL THE COPS ON YOU!"

FLASHBACK ENDS

We laughed hysterically!

Eli: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Laney: (LAUGHS) THAT KILLJOY HAD IT COMING!

Me: Nico, you and Aurelia are two awesome pranksters!

Qin: That was funny!

Nico: That was funny!

Lincoln: Nico you are a pranking genius!

Nico: It was all Aurelia's idea. But yeah.

Arcanine: Yeah!

Laney: Killjoy Huggins had it coming!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Arcanine: Good idea. But I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. I hope Jiraiya isn't anywhere near here. NO ONE PEAK OR I WILL KILL YOU!

Nico: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and snapped my fingers and all the boys covered their eyes and Aurelia was reverting back. She was naked and had orange and black hair and orange eyes.

Aurelia struggled to stand up on two feet.

Aurelia: WHOA!

The fashion brigade gave her orange and black clothes.

Aurelia: Wow these are awesome.

Rarity: They look great on you darling.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Aurelia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Aurelia: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home and it was a funny but awesome rescue.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, and Courtney are heading to The Skylands, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Crash Bandicoot is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands.

And we're also going to destroy Devil Jin, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on Jin Kazama and Lincoln for destroying him last year.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Skylands, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Crash Bandicoot is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands.

Crash Bandicoot: And this is also the start of a series of treasure hunts here in the Skylands, and we also got bad news: Devil Jin has returned from the dead and he wants revenge.

Nico: No doubt on Jin Kazama and Lincoln for destroying him last year.

Me: I should've known that manifestation of The Devil Gene would one day come back, but this is going to be the last time we deal with him.

Asuka Kazama: I still remembered the day we saw Jin again.

Lincoln: And it was on the same day we met Top Cat and his gang, and they were the ones who found Jin Kazama.

Just then, Top Cat, Fancy-Fancy, Benny the Ball, Choo-Choo, Brain, and Jin Kazama came.

Top Cat: That's right, and the poor guy looked really tired and drained, only to find out that Devil Jin was behind the whole thing.

Me: It wasn't good at all, and Lincoln really saved Jin from that horrible fate.

Jin Kazama: Yes, he did. But, to find out that monster's come back again, he's trying to undo the one thing I wanted to be rid of.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Jin, we'll make sure that dark manifestation of The Devil Gene is finally gone for good.

Courtney: After the trouble he's caused Jin, I think this is a punishment rightfully deserved.

We then arrived at a shrine with the elements of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, and Undead, and then, the symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, and Undead on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and with light shining down on it: The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands, a powerful massive greatsword with colored gems representing Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, and Undead embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, large wolf heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large wolf heads and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the wolf heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, is that…?

Lincoln: The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands, that's one awesome looking greatsword.

Crash Bandicoot: Truly amazing, and it's perfect for me. I may be a Life Skylander, but now, I'm also a master of the other nine elements: Fire, Water, Air, Earth, Magic, Tech, Light, Dark, and Undead.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Specter and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms appear before us, and with them are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, Ghostrick Specter and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms.

Ghostrick Specter: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Periallis, Empress of Blossoms: (Girl's voice) (French Accent) And we got the girls away from that evil monster that's tormented Jin.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Devil Jin to deal with.

?: (Demonic Voice) I will destroy you both for ruining everything,

Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you just don't know when to stay dead, do you, Devil Jin?

We then saw our target, Devil Jin, and boy, was he furious. Then, he fired a laser blast from the gem embedded in his forehead, but we dodged it.

Crash Bandicoot: Okay, that's it, Lincoln and Jin already clipped your wings last year, and now, it's my turn.

Crash Bandicoot went up and grabbed The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands. Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery from his wider and more muscular back, and as he approached Devil Jin, he left rainbow energy, flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, dragons, and bandicoots with every step.

Crash Bandicoot: You really are a headache that just won't go away, no matter how many times we'd kicked your butt. Well, that ends here, you've lived for far too long and tormented Jin Kazama for the last time, Devil Jin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves surrounding it, there's a bandicoot running and a dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a venetian red phoenix. Then, as the vortex fades, Crash Bandicoot emerged, but he was changed forever.

Crash Bandicoot grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew bigger and eight-pack abs, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long red-brown hair going down to his neck, he has neon emerald green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves surrounding him, he has a bandicoot and dragon holding a 10-Sided Star with the 10 Elements of the Skylanders in the 10 sides of the star emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold symbols of the 10 Elements of the Skylanders and rainbow crystal links and rainbow bandicoot-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon and bandicoot with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the necklace's pendant. Crash Bandicoot has on a white tank top with rainbow phoenix on it, long dark blue pants with the 10 Elemental Symbols of the Skylanders on the left leg, black leather knee-high combat boots, large black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix on the backside of the gloves and silver square on the knuckles, and long midnight black trenchcoat with the 10 Elements of the Skylanders on the coattails and on the back is a bandicoot and a dragon holding the 10-Sided Star with the 10 Elements of The Skylanders in the 10 sides of the star. Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive orange angel wings with rainbow tips on the large orange feathers with flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves coming from them, grew much bigger for his new body. Crash Bandicoot has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Greatsword of Elemental Justice and Eternal Bravery and The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands and all the swords he'd gotten began began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gem representing Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic and the symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic etched in rows on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, two large venetian red wolf heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large venetian wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large rainbow gem below the wolf heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists hidden inside of the long sleeves of his long black trenchcoat, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the bandicoot and dragon holding the 10-Sided Star that said, "Crash Bandicoot, Wild, Hilarious, Crazy, and Brave-Hearted Hero of Wumpa Island, Emissary of The Skylanders, Powerful Life Skylander Brawler and Elemental Skylander Knight, Loving Older Brother and Guardian of Coco Bandicoot and Aku-Aku, Archenemy of Nasty-Doo The Were-Doo, Destroyer of Doctor Nefarious Trophy and Malefor, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Friend of Spyro, Cynder, and The Skylanders, Perpetual Foiler of The Delusional Plans of Mad Scientists, Defender of Nature and Every Living Thing in The World, and Master of The Skylanders Elements of Fire, Water, Air, Earth, Tech, Magic, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, and Masks"

クラッシュ・バンディクー、ワイルドで陽気でクレイジーで勇敢なウンパ島のヒーロー、スカイランダーの使者、パワフルなライフ スカイランダー ブローラー、エレメンタル スカイランダー ナイト、愛情深い兄、ココ バンディクーとアクアクの守護者、ナスティドゥーの大敵ワードゥー、ドクター・ネファァリアス・トロフィー と マレフォー の破壊者、破壊者であり、悪の破壊者であり、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力

な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スパイロ、シンダー、および スカイランダーズ の友人、マッドサイエンティストの妄想計画の永遠の裏切り者、自然と世界のすべての生き物の擁護者、スカイランダーのマスター 火、水、空気、地球、技術、魔法、生命、光、闇、アンデッド、マスクの要素

Crash Bandicoot has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BANDICOOT-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL KNIGHT SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT ANGEL OF DIVINE TEN ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER JUSTICE AND DIVINE TEN ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER BRAVERY!

We were amazed by Crash Bandicoot's Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Devil Jin saw it, he flew right at Crash Bandicoot to kill him, but Crash Bandicoot fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves at Devil Jin, and it hit him and forced him out of the shrine and we followed, he got up, but now, he was pissed off.

Spyro: Whoa, that's so awesome, Crash's transformed!

Lincoln: He's not only gotten an awesome new upgrade in wardrobe and appearance, but he's also become a true Angel of The Elemental Skylanders, and Devil Jin is about to pay the price for all the torment he's put Jin through.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot and Divine Elemental Skylands Bravery) That's a definite, Lincoln. Alright, you malignant dark angel of Hell, it's time for me to administer your punishment.

Crash Bandicoot went after Devil Jin, who tried to blast him with a laser from the gem embedded in his forehead, but Crash dodged it, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fire, ice, earth, darkness, spectral lightning, wind, water, gears, blades, bones, magic, and plants at Devil Jin and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Crash Bandicoot attacked him with his massive greatsword leaving Devil Jin with scars, and Crash Bandicoot also slashed off Devil Jin's black wings and horns, and he screamed in pain.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Nico: Jeez, now that's really painful.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Eternity Infinity Celestial Lightstorm Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light and Divine Angelic Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Courtney, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Devil Jin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln finished Devil Jin off by firing a beam of rainbow light and it hit him and he was incinerated and he was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Crash Bandicoot's new body, clothes, jewelry, weapons, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Crash Bandicoot: That'll teach that demonic monster, and now, he's gone forever.

Lincoln: He better be, that attack also got rid of Devil Kazuya as well.

Nico: As we said, those given The Black Gates are forgotten forever, Lincoln. Plus, the first day of the Skylanders Treasure Hunt ended successfully.

Lincoln: With Crash Bandicoot getting The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands, along with a new Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and Devil Jin got The Black Gates forever. (To Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower) And it's so good to see you again, Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower.

Ellie Elsher reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Specter, and she's dressed in a black dress, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and ghosts on the coattails and Ghostrick Specter on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Specter-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Specter etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large ghost heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large ghost heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the large ghost heads for the pommel.

And Hana Beautyflower reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Periallis, Empress of Blossoms, and she's dressed in a pink short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with blossoms on the coattails and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Periallis, Empress of Blossoms-themed greatsword with Periallis, Empress of Blossoms etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large fairy heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large fairy heads and a large pink gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Ellie Elsher: You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, Rachel, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, and Tiana Masina: You too, Ellie.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) It's been such a long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower and he hugged them, and Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ellie Elsher: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Specter Gene-Slammer is Ellie Elsher, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's a Ghost and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also a powerful exorcist and she knows how to help exorcise ghosts from a place, mainly those jobs are with the unfinished business ghosts, and she helps them with their unfinished business and send them on the way to the Other Side, but for cases of really pesky and troublesome ghosts, she uses the rites of Exorcism and many tricks to take care of those troublemaking poltergeists.

Nico: Whoa, so another of your Guardian Angels is also an expert Ghost Hunter?! That's really awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, and she's also the master of a dark power known as The Phantom's Haunting, when she uses this, she summons the most dangerous ghosts in the Netherworld to go after the truly irredeemable victim she sees and they're cursed to an eternity of hauntings until they die. This one time, I made her a beautiful necklace with ghost pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Olivia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill her.

Ellie Elsher: But, I soon found out what you did to her two days ago in Dark World, Lincoln, and you know what, she's had this coming for a long time.

Nico: No kidding on that one.

Brittney gave Ellie Elsher the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Periallis, Empress of Blossoms Gene-Slammer is Hana Beautyflower, she's my Guardian from France and classmate in English, but, she's also an incredible gardener and she has a massive garden of fruits and vegetables including exotic ones, and only Hana and I and a few others know where the garden is. She and I would often make pickled vegetables and we even made jams together. While making jams one time, Hana ended up kissing me on the lips. Plus, I found out she's also Nico Robin's younger sister and she hates Amy with a burning passion.

Me: Oh man, she's in for an awesome reunion with her sister, and if Amy sees her, this is going to set that banshee off.

Ellie Elsher: It sure will. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Ellie, Hana, are you absolutely sure about this?

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Ellie Elsher's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Hana Beautyflower.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ellie Elsher: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Hana are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ellie.

Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are T.M. Opera O, Admire Vega, and Narita Top Road from Uma Musume: Pretty Derby - Road to the Top.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's T.M. Opera O, Admire Vega, and Narita Top Road from Uma Musume: Pretty Derby - Road to the Top.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

T.M. Opera O: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when T.M. Opera O and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Devil Jin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many

Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine

golden crosses with angelic runes.

T.M. Opera O: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

T.M. Opera O: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of T.M. Opera O, Admire Vega, and Narita Top Road with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Crash Bandicoot had gotten The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands, and they were also shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Devil Jin, who'd come back from the dead, and he wants revenge on Jin Kazama and Lincoln for destroying him last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Crash Bandicoot transforming into his Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on that monster and Lincoln finished him off and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Ellie Elsher, and Hana Beautyflower have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I wasn't even expecting Devil Jin to return after we got rid of him long ago.

Lincoln: He just refused to give up, but we made sure that he paid, and now, he's gone forever, and is never ever coming back.

Crash Bandicoot: And I also got my own treasure and my new Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, along with upgrades to my body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and angel wings.

Twilight Sparkle: I hope the next ten treasures are located in the Elemental Sensei Realms.

Lincoln: I think you might be proven right about this, Twilight.

---

After finally destroying and getting rid of Devil Jin once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Ellie Elsher: Whoa, Ursula was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ellie Elsher: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ellie, Hana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Ellie Elsher: I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were watching ARGGH!, and I was seeing the latest ghost hunt from Hunter Spector, but Lori tried to snatch the remote and attack us, but I fired a blast of darkness and summoned ghosts that terrorized that banshee and she ran screaming upstairs and locked the door.

We laughed.

Nico: Trying to snatch the remote from Lincoln and Ellie while they're watching ARGGH! and trying to attack them? You're just lucky you didn't get grounded.

Lucy: I was proud of Ellie summoning ghosts to terrorize Lori and stop her from trying to attack Lincoln again.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) That's what she got for using her status as the eldest sibling to get what she wanted. Okay, now it's my turn, one time, Lincoln and I were at the kitchen at The Loud

House and we were making some delicious mixed berry jams, but then, Lynn broke the door down and tried to steal one of our jams and eat it, but then, we saw Luna come in, and she hit Lynn hard in the face with a fake frying pan and dragged her smelly butt to Mr. and Mrs. Loud's room, and when Luna was done with her explanation, Lynn was grounded for eighteen weeks, and while everyone else was enjoying a sample of our mixed berry jams, Lynn was locked up in a cage in her room and tied up in a straitjacket.

We cheered.

Eli: Way to go, Luna!

Nico: That'll teach her. So, are those mixed berry jams really that delicious?

Lincoln took out a jar of his and Hana's mixed berry jam and he put some onto a cracker and he gave it to Nico, and when he took a bite, his taste buds went wild!

Nico: WHOO! Oh man, now that's delicious!

Lincoln: And it's not just mixed berries, we've made strawberry jams, blueberry jams, grape jams, and any other fruit jams, and we even sold some to the public, and they loved them.

Applejack: Hey, I remembered tasting one of those, it was a jam made of different apples. (Gasps) So, that jam was made by…?!

Just then, Applejack ran fast and hugged Lincoln, and she peppered his cheek with kisses, and he blushed as she left lipstick marks on his cheek.

Apple Bloom: (Giggles) I think you just made an even bigger impression on my big sis, "Linky"

She and the other Cutie Mark Crusaders giggled to themselves with Lincoln and Applejack blushing, but they got tickled by Lincoln who used three of his dumbbell-free tails on them.

Applejack: (Snickers) Sorry, sis, but…

Sweetie Belle: Yeah, we teased Lincoln, and he got us back by tickling us with his tails.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Izuku, Himiko Toga, Tsuyu Asui, Kyoka Jiro, Momo Yaoyorozu, Mina Ashido, and Ochaco Uraraka are heading to Bubblaine.

Izuku was in a pair of green swim trunks with lightning on them, green sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Himiko Toga, Tsuyu Asui, Kyoka Jiro, Momo Yaoyorozu, Mina Ashido, and Ochaco Uraraka were in colored two-piece bikinis, sandals, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Ochaco Uraraka: Wow, so this is Bubblaine.

Izuku: Yeah, Lincoln, J.D., Nico, and Clyde have been here numerous times with their harems, and that included several other members of the team. Shall we?

Izuku, Himiko Toga, Tsuyu Asui, Kyoka Jiro, Momo Yaoyorozu, Mina Ashido, and Ochaco Uraraka dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and Himiko Toga, Tsuyu Asui, Kyoka Jiro, Momo Yaoyorozu, Mina Ashido, and Ochaco Uraraka got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on her face when she saw Izuku lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Izuku made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Himiko Toga, Tsuyu Asui, Kyoka Jiro, Momo Yaoyorozu, Mina Ashido, and Ochaco Uraraka and he hugged them in his arms and Himiko Toga, Tsuyu Asui, Kyoka Jiro, Momo Yaoyorozu, Mina Ashido, and Ochaco Uraraka placed their hands on the pecs of Izuku and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I saw that Izuku had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lincoln: Hey, Izuku, how was your date?

Izuku: (In Heaven) Really awesome!

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone really enjoyed his beach date.

Ochaco: We all did, we were at Bubblaine for our beach date.

Tsuyu: And we all had a lot of fun.

Me: Awesome.

---

Later we were watching TV and then the mascots came in.

Tyra: (sees something) Nico, the mascots are up to something stupid again.

Nico: Oh, for the love of-! What did they do now?!

Me: For the love of Mike.

We went and checked it out and we saw the Mascots come in with Lincoln and they were dressed up with awesome Ace Savvy Superhero outfits.

Me: Cool Ace Savvy outfits.

Karla Grimm: Those costumes actually look cute on you guys.

Poromon: Thanks. We are called…

Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy and Horsea: THE CUTIE SEVEN 4!

Poromon: I am The Spade Seven of Lightning!

Poliwag: I am the Diamond Seven of Jewels!

Manaphy: I am the Heart Seven of Auras!

Horsea: And I'm The Club Seven of Water!

Qin: Awesome!

Lincoln: Yeah we made this awesome revised edition of the comic I made for that contest.

Laney: The one that Killjoy Huggins tried to ruin for you a while back?

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Stan Lee and Bill Buck are going to love seeing this one.

Headstrong: Can we see it?

Me: You all sure can.

Headstrong: Cool!

We had them come in and

[The episode opens up on a city at night. In a warehouse, Lincoln as Ace Savvy, Ronnie Anne as Lady Ace, Clyde as One-Eyed Jack and Laney as Lady Solitaire are hanging over a shark tank with the shark leaping up, trying to devour them.]

About to feed them to the sharks were the Ace Savvy version of the Royal Flush Gang called THE POKER FLUSH GANG! They looked like the Walker Family but Ace Savvy's archenemies.

King of Spades: [laughing evilly] "Game over, Ace Savvy, Lady Ace, One-Eyed Jack and Lady Solitaire!"

Ace Savvy: "Think again, King! I've got a few more cards up my sleeve!"

[Ace drops a handful of cards on the ground with his sisters and friends on them. Just then, a horn blazes and the van comes in with Lori's persona at the wheel.]

The High Card: "Alright, girls, [lifts up her mask] let's deal with these losers!"

THE HIGH CARD

[The van opens up revealing the rest of the girls in their Ace Savvy personae.]

A massive fiery explosion blasts a hole through the warehouse and through the flames came Me, Varie, Nico, The Mascots, Aylene, Jessie, Jeri, Eddy, Naruto, Sakura, Ino, Fu, Rin, Hinata, Tenten, Pakura and Kushina (Young) and we landed on the floor in our Ace Savvy Personae.

The King of Flaming Hearts: Time to Burn some Bad Guys!

THE KING OF FLAMING HEARTS

Queen of Spades: "Eep!" [hides behind one of their henchmen.] "Get them!"

[We all leap into action with Lily and Lola's personae starting the fight off.]

Henchman #1: [to his partner] "You take the baby, I'll take the princess."

The Queen of Diamonds: "Excuse you. I am the queen." [She flicks her hair as her tiara sparkles.]

THE QUEEN OF DIAMONDS

[The Queen tosses her diamond tiara and knocks out Henchman #2. Henchman #1 comes charging at them as Lily holds up a rocket launcher.]

The Deuce: Take a whif of this!

THE DEUCE

[The Deuce fires her stink bombs and they smell really bad and she nails the other goon. Luna's persona turns up the volume.]

The Night Club: "Get ready to do the Bad Guy Shuffle!"

THE NIGHT CLUB

[The Night Club blares her guitar at the minions and knocks them into a hole dug up by Lucy's persona.]

The Eight of Spades: "No aces in this hole."

THE EIGHT OF SPADES

Ember's persona has a flaming axe guitar and she cranks up the volume to super max.

The Blazing Day Club: Time to feel the burning shuffle!

THE BLAZING DAY CLUB

The Blazing Day Club blares her guitar and flaming sound waves incinerate some of the thugs.

Jessie's persona is pulverizing some goons with a series of kicks, punches and furious headbutts at a blazing speed.

The Furious Six: A Fight for Justice!

THE FURIOUS SIX

Carol's persona is fighting 5 thugs and she is pulverizing them with a bunch of martial arts moves and firing fireballs at them.

The Swift Quattro: These moves will burn!

THE SWIFT QUATTRO

Woody Woodpecker's persona is flying fast and pecking thugs at a rapid pace, grows trees around them and he pecks on the metal roof of the warehouse and a metal circle plate falls onto the trees and traps them.

The Jack of Wood: How's that for Pecking away your troubles. (Trademark Laugh)

THE JACK OF WOOD

Nico's persona was fighting 8 thugs and he blasted them all over with Crystal and cocooned them in crystals.

The Crystal 10: Time for you guys to Shine.

THE CRYSTAL 10

Aylene's persona was fighting 7 thugs and with her were Littlefoot, Ducky, Cera, Petrie, Spike, Chomper, Ruby and Moe and they had Earth, Fire and Wind control powers. Aylene was slashing some thugs with her sword. They pulverized and blasted and slashed all the thugs.

The Samurai Six: For the Honor and Justice of the Game!

THE SAMURAI SIX

Penny's persona is fighting 3 thugs and she traps them in a giant cage made of diamonds.

The Five of Diamonds: This will make you shine!

THE FIVE OF DIAMONDS

Shannon's persona has numerous ghosts flying around her and she sends them at more thugs and they get caught in a ghost storm that tears them apart.

The Ghost of Six's: The Afterlife Awaits.

THE GHOST OF SIX'S

Riley's persona fights four thugs and she hits them with shuriken and kunai made of flowers and poison ivy. The thugs were itching and sneezing like crazy.

The Six Flowers: This will make you itch!

THE SIX FLOWERS

Linka's persona was fighting more thugs and she threw a 3 made entirely out of lightning and it electrocuted them.

The Lightning of Threes: That's a Shocking Trifecta!

THE LIGHTNING OF THREES

Gabrielle's persona was fighting two thugs.

Henchman 1: You won't last against us woman.

The British Four: (British Accent) Want a bet?

THE BRITISH FOUR

The Mascots were surrounded by thugs. Poromon in his Ace Savvy Persona along with the rest of the Mascots Personae blasted and bashed the thugs all over.

Spade Seven of Lightning: NEVER underestimate the Cutie Seven 4!

THE SPADE SEVEN OF LIGHTNING

Manaphy, Poliwag and Horsea's personae were REALLY letting them have it!

Diamond Seven of Jewels: Time for you bozos to take a chill!

THE DIAMOND SEVEN OF JEWELS

Manaphy's persona made the thugs cry for hours.

Heart Seven of Auras: You are going to realize the errors of your ways.

HEART SEVEN OF AURAS!

Horsea's persona drenched them all over with water.

Club Seven of Water: Time to drench and cool down!

CLUB SEVEN OF WATER!

She fires a deluge of super hot tea at the first thug and forms a hammer made of a giant spoon and hits the second thug with tremendous force.

Pakura's persona is facing more goons and she fires superheated vapor at them and they shrivel up like raisins into mummies.

The Heat Spade: This will dry you out!

THE HEAT SPADE

[Lynn's persona charges via comic panels into the goons with a headbutt.]

The Strong Suit: "52 Pickup!"

THE STRONG SUIT

[One of the goons lands on a pile of other defeated minions with Lisa's persona keeping an accurate count.]

The Card Counter: "Or more precisely, six." [smashes another henchman's face with her calculator.] "Make that seven."

THE CARD COUNTER

Fu's persona zooms around at a blazing speed and fires lightning at some more goons. Electrocuting them.

The Card Zap: Electrifying Justice!

THE CARD ZAP

Jeri's persona had a pride of lions with her and she ran on all fours and she and the lions pounced on multiple goons.

The Diamond Pride: A pride of Justice! (Roars like a Lion)

THE DIAMOND PRIDE

Tenten's persona was bashing lots of goons faces in with a bo staff and hammer.

The Weapon of Nines: The Fury of 9's suits you.

THE WEAPON OF NINES

Rin's persona was firing powerful blasts of fire and water at more thugs and incinerating and melting them.

The Seven of Fire & Ice: This is Burning you up!

THE SEVEN OF FIRE & ICE

[As Ace and Jack draw closer to the tank, they notice Leni's persona.]

The Eleven of Hearts: "Hey, guys, check out my new outfit. It's perfect for fall weather and springing into action!" [uses the sash on her outfit as a utility rope, swings over the tank and saves the quartet.] "Ugh, these belts are so 90's!" [pulls their chains off and sets them free, she drops them.]

THE ELEVEN OF HEARTS

[The Poker Flush Gang makes for the exit.]

Ace: "The Poker Flush Gang's getting away!"

[Lana's persona is working on the shark tank.]

The Royal Flush: "Hey, Poker Flush, go fish!" [loosens the bolt on the pipe.]

THE ROYAL FLUSH

[The tank comes loose with the water and sharks coming out; The Poker Flush Gang evades it but gets knocked back by a jack-in-the-box style weapon set up by Luan's persona.]

The Joker: "I see your bet and raise you!" [laughs]

THE JOKER

The Poker Flush Gang are sent flying into the air and Eddy's persona appears and pummels them all with a barrage of jawbreakers moving at blazing speed. The Jawbreakers knocked out all of Willy's teeth.

The Ten's Jawbreaker: Try not to Bite off more than you Can't Chew! (Laughs)

THE TEN'S JAWBREAKER

The Joker: (Laughs) Good one my love!

The Ten's Jawbreaker: Thanks my Joker.

Varie's persona appears surfing on a wave of water.

The Queen of Water Spades: These fish really bite!

THE QUEEN OF WATER SPADES

Varie fires a torrent water loaded with piranha's at the Poker Flush Gang and it entombs them in a ball of water and the piranhas bite him all over.

Naruto's persona is armed a Chopstick sword and he summons a geyser of ramen broth and noodles and it hits The Poker Flush Gang and burns him.

Poker Flush Gang: YEOW!

The Ramen Club: Burn from Broth! Believe it!

THE RAMEN CLUB

Sakura's persona punches the Poker Flush Gang in their faces with devastating force and sends them flying toward the wall.

The Punch Card: How does that Punch you!?

THE PUNCH CARD

Ino's persona entraps the Poker Flush Gang in a terrible illusion of them facing a sumo wrestler. Turns out they are all terrified of Sumo Wrestlers.

The Illusion Diamond: Face what you fear!

THE ILLUSION DIAMOND

They screamed screamed and ran around like a little girl as Hinata's persona appears and lands powerful slaps to their faces.

The Gentle Club: This is the gentle side of justice!

THE GENTLE CLUB

A glowing yellow chain wrapped around them and they were thrown into the air by Young Kushina's persona. The Poker Flush Gang then crashed into the ground with a big thud.

The Chain of Furious Habaneros: How does that suit you?

THE CHAIN OF FURIOUS HABANEROS

King of Spades: You haven't won yet Savvy! I have one trick left up my sleeve! [Willy holds out a staff]

Lady Solitaire: So have I!

LADY SOLITAIRE

[With a flash of lightning, Lady Solitaire grabbed the chain and dashed through the gangs's minions and tied the villain up.]

Lady Ace: Lets finish this!

LADY ACE

Lady Ace punches the Poker Flush Gang in their faces so hard that it made them all woozy.

Ace: Excellent work Lady Solitaire. You too Lady Ace.

Lady Ace: Think nothing of it.

The King of Flaming Hearts: We all pulled through Ace.

Crystal 10: We sure did.

One Eye Jack: We couldn't have done it without you all.

The Queen of Water Spades: All in a days work.

Seven Spade of Lightning: Never underestimate the Cuteness of Seven.

Ace: Good job everyone. [Ace, Lady Ace and Jack jump over to the captured villain] Poker Flush Gang, why do you always have to play dirty cards?

Jack of Spades: "'Cause that's the only way to clean up. So, I guess it's off to jail for me."

[It then shows the Poker Flush Gang all in a jail cell with a caption reading END in the lower right corner]

Everyone cheered!

Stan Lee: EXCELSIOR! That was fantastic work true believers!

Bill Buck: Boy I'll say! And the introduction of the Poker Flush Gang is epic! Who did you base that off of?

Me: The Walker Family. They are some of Batman 2039's enemies.

Xenia: That was cool!

Pipes: When was the last time you guys did anything Ace Savvy related?

Me: Boy I have no idea.

Laney: It was ages ago.

Nico: I think the last time was when I first got my costume for the Crystal 10.

Me: That was back when we met Freaky Fred.

Courage: That's right I remember!

Nico: But that was a great comic.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Needle Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Layla's team will include Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, and Venusmon. Layla Williams' team will include Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, and Oberus. Loki's team will include Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, and Tigerhawk. And Loni's team will include Pepperdance, Misha, Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, and Lazorbeak.

Me: Cool!

Nico: (Panting) Someone get me some water!

Maria gave him some.

Nico: Oh thanks.

Nico gulped it down.

Nico: Ahh! I needed that. Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime Nico.

Me: But that's awesome that Misha is on a team now.

Blackarachnia: It sure is amazing.

Qin: I think so too.

Misha: But it's an honor to be part of a team.

Oberus: Same here.

Noriko: And we're really looking forward to this too.

The previous group then came.

Zavok: Can me, Dumbbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Gameface, Count Nocturne, Black Knight Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Electropede, Kerbero Gangan, and Stonedozer go with you guys

Axel: Me, Laughing Ghosts, Two Face, Evil Desert Man, Evil Bubble Man, Bond Man, Millipede Pete, Yost Molten Man, Ghost of Merlin, and Mortimer Mouse will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come. Our next mission is going to be an awesome race.

Laney: Awesome!

Qin: I hope it's a good one.

Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: (chuckles) Oh, the mascots are gonna love this one.

Heckyl: Lay it on us.

Nico: Poliwrath next.

Poliwag: Cool!

Poromon: Awesome! I have a feeling this will be good.

Xenia: I have that feeling too.

Lola: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm afraid I got bad news, the evil vengeful serial killers, Billy and Ricky Chapman, The Killer Santas, are waiting for you on the next food planet that you'll be heading to.

Me: (Gasps) You mean the serial killers from the movie, Silent Night, Deadly Night, and the ones who are ruining the good name of Santa Claus?!

King Kai: (Telepathically) That's them.

Nico: Oh, not those two serial killers, if I remembered from Silent Night, Deadly Night, those two evil vengeful serial killers have ruined the good name of Santa Claus by dressing up as Santa Claus, and committed a spree of murders on Christmas Eve.

Lincoln: Those two have absolutely no remorse and are ruining Santa's name, they need to be given The Black Gates.

Me: That's for sure, Lincoln. Those two are going to die! They will kill anyone that gets in their way!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Crovax, a human corrupted into a phyrexianized vampire and secondary antagonist of Magic: the Gathering, and he's coming here to kill us and take over the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Crovax, a human corrupted into a phyrexianized vampire and secondary antagonist of Magic: the Gathering, and he's coming here to kill us and take over the world.

We gasped.

Luna: Oh man, this guy is bad news, dude. Crovax, or sometimes known as Crovax the Cursed, was once was once an aristocratic human from Urborg who was born as part of Urza's Bloodline Project. Throughout his life, he was the victim of Phyrexian attempts to drive him mad and turn him against Urza. Those efforts were ultimately successful and resulted in him going from a loyal member of the Weatherlight crew to one of their deadliest enemies.

Nico: Whoa, so he's bad news.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) And on top of being a vampire, he's also an insane madman, this madman needs to be destroyed.

Lincoln: You said it, Emily. But, that'll wait until after we deal with those two serial killers.

Nico: He's right, as long as those two are still running loose, no one is safe. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an awesome race on a new food planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new food planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, after we get done with the race, it'll be time to hunt down Billy and Ricky Chapman for the thousands of people that they've callously murdered and for ruining the good name of Santa Claus, and once we get through with those two serial killers, you're next, Crovax the Cursed.

Marionette Shadow: Shall we get going?

Two Face: I don't need to flip my coin to decide that.

Nico: Lets head out.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

Flying through space was the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7126.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to an awesome new food planet for another awesome race but also we're heading there to bring an end to the Chapman Brothers, a ruthless pair of serial killers that dress up like Santa Claus and kill people to get revenge. They will pay big time.

Me: Yes they will.

Camie: So who are these guys?

Me: Ricky and Billy Chapman are 2 whacko serial killers that are HELLBENT on revenge and they will kill ANYONE that gets in their way.

I went over their history.

---

Richard "Ricky" Chapman/Caldwell is a serial killer from the Silent Night, Deadly Night series of films, appearing as a minor character in the first film, the villainous main protagonist in the second film, and the main antagonist in the third film. He is also the younger brother of teenage serial killer Billy Chapman and they are shown to love each other as Ricky planned on avenging him and succeeded, Billy killed an officer for increasing Ricky's trauma, building a snowman together when they were kids, him trying to cheer up Billy after he punched a man dressed as Santa, they shared the same room at the orphanage, he yelled at and scolded a kid who called Billy a nutcase, and when Billy went back to the orphanage to get revenge on Mother Superior, he also went there to reunite with Ricky.

In Silent Night, Deadly Night, Ricky was just a baby when his parents were killed by a man dressed as Santa Clause. This deeply traumatized both the Chapman brothers, Billy in particular.

Afterwards they are placed in Saint Mary's Orphanage, which is run by nuns, and in charge of them was the abusive and strict Mother Superior. She frequently punished Billy, further draining his sanity as well as Ricky's. Ricky didn't have a major role in the first film, but was by Billy's side throughout his teenage years.

He witnessed Billy's death at the hands of a detective and watched him die. He blamed Superior for his death and plotted to avenge him. He was placed with the Rosenburg family after Superior had a stroke and the orphanage closed down. Ricky eventually developed a mind frame similar to his brother, which drove him to serial killing.

He met Jennifer Statson and fell in love with her. However, they ran into her ex-boyfriend Chip, who provoked a murderous reaction after taunting Ricky.

He killed Chip by electrocuting him with spark plugs from a car, and Jennifer instantly dumps Ricky. Ricky kills Jennifer immediately after she attempts to run away by strangling her with a car antenna. After killing a cop, Ricky acquires his revolver goes on a killing spree. He is confronted by police and attempts suicide, but is out of ammunition and arrested. He is tried, convicted and placed in an institution for life in a mental hospital in Silent Night, Deadly Night 2 and later escapes the mental hospital after killing Dr. Bloom. He tracks down Mother Superior and after a chase, he finally kills her. Sister Mary shows up with the police and he attempts to kill her but the police shoot him.

In Silent Night, Deadly Night 3: Better Watch Out, he survived the gunshots and was hospitalized and had remained comatose for six years. A metal dome was placed on his head that exposed his brain to repair and reconstruct his damaged skull. A doctor named Newbury attempted to use a clairvoyant blind girl named Laura Anderson to try to reach out and contact him.

She learns about him through seeing into his unconscious mind and is horrified by what she sees. Ricky is later taunted by a drunk hospital employee dressed as Santa Claus which somehow wakes him out of his coma. He awakens and murders him and a rude receptionist Laura had argued with. He escapes the hospital and slowly follows Laura and Chris, who are on their way to their grandmother's house for Christmas along with Chris' girlfriend Jerri.

Ricky flags down a driver and later kills him for his van (and for trying to give him a red sweater, Ricky is triggered by the color red). He also murders a gas station owner and steals his clothes. He arrives at Granny Anderson's house before her grandchildren and is invited inside. They have dinner and talk but Ricky sees a picture of Laura and becomes infatuated. Granny offers him a gift in red wrapping paper and she is killed off-screen. Laura, Jerri, and Chris arrive to Granny's empty house and begin searching for her.

Ricky later watches as Chris and Jerri make out in the bathroom. Much later, Ricky grabs Jerri through the front door but Chris stabs him in the arm and he lets go. Chris finds a gun and the trio try to make it to Granny's car to escape. Ricky ambushes them and beats Chris unconscious. Newbury arrives (having been following him Connely, who he ditched when he went to the bathroom) and attempts to pacify Ricky by showing him an audio recording of one his experiments on him but fails and he's beaten by Ricky, dying later on.

Ricky breaks back into the house and resumes hunting the women. Ricky kills Jerri and traps Laura, who seems to induce a calming effect on him. She manages to feel his face but flees in terror with Ricky in pursuit. She flees to the basement where she sees a vision of Granny and finds her body. Chris appears to her aid and shoots

Ricky seemingly dead. But the gun was loaded with blanks instead of bullets so Ricky is unharmed and pins Chris' head to a support beam with the gun pressed against his throat, strangling him to death.

He attempts to kill Laura but she impales him with a broken poker finally killing Ricky. Connely arrives and finds the scene. As Laura is driven off in a cop car with Connely, she has one final vision of Ricky in a suit wishes the audience a happy new year.

William "Billy" Chapman is the villainous main protagonist of *Silent Night, Deadly Night* and the posthumous overarching antagonist of *Silent Night, Deadly Night Part 2* .

He was portrayed by Robert Brian Wilson as an adult, Danny Wagner as an 8-year-old child and Jonathan Best as a 5-year-old child.

Billy, his brother Ricky, and their parents, were heading home after visiting his grandfather. Billy's parents were killed by a thief dressed as Santa Clause. Billy survived by running out of the car and hid in the bushes. He and Ricky managed to survive from the Santa thief, and were put in an orphanage. Billy told Ricky what their grandfather told him.

December, 1974

After Billy drew a violent picture of Santa and a reindeer getting murdered, he was sent to Mother Superior, the strict head nun. She sent him to his room as punishment, but left when he was convinced by Sister Margaret. He sees two teens having sex, until Mother Superior punished the two teens and followed Billy outside. Sister Margaret told her that she told Billy to get out of his room and come outside but Mother Superior punished him anyway by hitting him with a belt. Later that night, Billy has nightmares of what happened to his parents and gets out of his room but Mother Superior catches him and ties him to his bed. The next morning, he refuses to sit on the lap of a man dressed as Santa Claus, punches him, and heads to his room. Ricky tries to comfort him but is stopped by Sister Margaret and Billy is once again punished by Mother Superior.

Spring, 1984

Several years later, Billy gets a job at a toy store. Around Christmas, Billy is told to put on a Santa suit for the kids at a toy store that he worked at after which he goes insane after he witnesses one of his coworkers attempted to rape a female coworker, as it reminded Billy of how the killer Santa attempted to rape his mother.

He kills both the man and the woman, he then proceeds to kill the owner of the store and the assistant manager. He then proceeds to kill two teenagers that were having sex on a pool table, after killing them, he meets the little sister of one of the 2 teens and gives her the box cutter he used to kill Pamela. Then he kills one of 2 teens that was sledding down a hill for bullying 2 other boys and stealing their sleds and the other teen screams out of horror, after Billy ran into the woods from the police when a few cops caught someone sneaking into the room of a little girl and it turns out it was a man pretending to be Santa Claus to surprise his daughter, they got the wrong person.

Billy plans to return to the orphanage he and Ricky were put in after their parents were killed to get revenge on Mother Superior for the way she treated Billy when he was a kid and to reunite with his little brother. Billy manages to kill a police officer sent to the orphanage to look for him.

Billy was then shot twice in the back by the chief of police, killing him. After he died, his brother coldly looked up at Mother Superior and says "naughty", indicating that he plans on avenging his brother. And so, Ricky, would return in the next two sequels and begin a killing spree himself to avenge his brother.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Xenia: WHOA MAN!

Lola: These guys are monsters!

Me: Very truly fucked up to the core.

Nico: That's right.

Laney: Yeah.

Apeface: Nico, what are you thinking?

Nico: That the mascots can go with me on the next rescue.

Me: Hey that's a good idea!

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon: It'll be awesome having us go with you.

Count Nocturne: But you can't wear your Full House Gang costumes on the rescue.

Mascots: Aww!

Poromon: Also, why do you assume that we're always up to no good.

Evil Bubble Man: To be fair, you and Poliwag DID help Buzz with his unauthorized party.

Me: You just had to bring that up didn't you.

Evil Bubble Man: What it's true!

Poliwag: Yeah.

Me: But those costumes they made were awesome.

Lori: They literally were adorable.

Nico: They sure were.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Skullcruncher: We're here! I have a feeling it's going to be tasty!

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a really cool multi-color planet.

Me: Boy this one is colorful.

Nico: Yep.

We got to landing and then we landed and got out and to our amazement and surprise and delight, we saw that it was a planet MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF MANY KINDS OF FLAVORS OF COOKIES! There were massive piles and piles and piles of cookies of many flavors as far as the eye could see!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: It's a planet made entirely out of cookies!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: It's a whole planet of…

Mascots: COOKIES!

Ghost of Merlin: What they said.

Me: OH WOW!

Nico: LETS GET EATING!

We got to eating cookies!

I was eating DEVIL'S FOOD COOKIES! MY BIGGEST WEAKNESS!

Me: (Eating) So delicious!

Xenia: (Eating Red Velvet Cookies) So delicious!

Nico: (Eating Chocolate Chip Cookies) So awesome!

Billy: (Eating Buffalo Chicken Cookies) DELICIOUS!

Nico: Chocolate Chip Cookies and M&M Cookies. My favorites!

Me: Those are my favorites too man!

Qin: Awesome! I love the peanut butter chocolate drop cookies.

Nico: Boy those are awesome.

Camie: (Eating) I love the Creme De Menthe Cookies. Yummy!

Ed: Hey, Poromon. Can I have some?

Poromon: NO! MY COOKIES! MINE!

Cody Hida: Oh boy. I remember this all too well.

Yolei: Our Digimon in their In Training forms LOVE cookies.

Me: Boy they love cookies big time don't they?

Yolei: They sure do J.D.

Nico: I remember that.

Qin: Wow.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Hey Aurelia, we heard from Lincoln all about the prank that you and Nico did on Killjoy Huggins. That was really well done!

Aurelia: Thanks. That was an awesome prank.

Nicholette Torrington: Me and my fellow Guardian Angels were laughing so hard from it.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Boy no kidding! Living Laser and his group told us what happened and that was awesome and pure genius.

Aurelia: Boy that was a good prank.

Junk Man: No harm in us eating these cookies for the next 10 minutes.

Me: Nope. Nothing like a little snack to calm the nerves.

Nico: Yep. And nothing is more awesome and delicious than fresh baked cookies made by your grandmother.

Hitch Trailblazer: That is a true fact and awesome delicious truth too.

Laney: You got that right.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: That is awesome.

We were eating really good cookies.

Me: MMM!

Kerbero Gangan: These are so good!

Bond Man: Who doesn't love cookies?

Me: You would have to be ABSOLUTELY CRAZY to not love cookies.

Qin: That is for sure! If you don't like cookies then there is REALLY something wrong with your brain!

Nico: Well said.

Lola: I think Eustace's mother is like that.

Nico: I agree there. She doesn't like chocolates.

Lola: Man what a crazy old codger.

Xenia: Yeah.

Rumble: Well, let's prepare for the race.

Nico: Yep.

We unloaded our cars and headed to the garage.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

The route was a really interesting one.

Me: Wow look at all this. The finish line is located in the Root Beer Float Oreo Cookie Swamp.

Nico: That's an awesome flavor!

Qin: Oh boy!

Xenia: Root Beer Float Oreos? Those sound tasty.

Camie: Yeah.

Mortimer Mouse: The race is about to start!

Stonedozer: Let's head on over to the starting line.

We got into our cars and drove up to it.

Nico: Everyone ready?

Me: Always ready Nico.

Lily: You got that right.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another exciting race and event in racing history. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have a really great treat for you all today. We are on a planet made entirely out of every flavor of cookie known to man and the race we're having is on it. Wow! With us is our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their awesome frenemies in the Masters of Evil. You guys have a lot of great cookies?

Me: You bet we did Billy. So many awesome cookies and you would have to be CRAZY not to like them.

Billy Natson: You better believe it. You guys ready for a great race?

Me: You bet we are! LETS MAKE COOKIES CRUMBLE AND BURN RUBBER!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get it started shall we?

We got ready.

Krista: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We got ready and revved our engines.

Krista: (Raises Green Flag) GET SET….

We were ready!

Krista: (WAVES GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

WE ZOOMED OUT OF THE GARAGE AND WE WERE OFF!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Poromon was grabbing as many cookies as he could.

He was grabbing many of them as we zoomed down the path!

Qin: Geez Poromon!

Lola: We'll have plenty of cookies for the road when we're done.

Varie: Yeah!

Eartha: But if we get to the Oreo part, you can get some oreos.

Poromon: OH BOY!

Qin: Yep.

Me: The chart showed that there were far more many flavors of oreos than that along the way. There was flavors for fruit punch, watermelon, candy corns, peppermint, Jelly Donuts, Cinnamon Bun, Rocky Road, Apple Pie, Waffles & Syrup, Limeade, Orange Cremesicle, Swedish Fish and more.

Poromon: Wow! So many awesome flavors.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I remember seeing on the Internet that there was a cheeseburger flavor oreo.

Me: YUCK!

Nico: That would be gross!

Eli: Yeah no kidding! But thank goodness it was just a hoax.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But I saw this REALLY CRAZY flavor of Oreo for Tide Pods.

Nico: That's insane! And an absolute sin against humanity! Oreo cookies made with pure bleach and laundry detergent!? That is eating pure poison!

Me: No shit! The Tide Pods challenge is an absolute atrocity against humanity!

Eli: You got that right!

Me: Thank God it was all a hoax on that one.

Naruto: Thank goodness. But can you imagine if there was a Ramen Oreo? (Drools)

We laughed at that one.

Sakura Haruno: (LAUGHS) Naruto and his Ramen.

Me: You would love that one bro.

Camie: I would love a Pina Colada Oreo.

Qin: That would be awesome!

Varie: Yeah!

Me: But the most disgustng flavor I saw would be Dog Food Oreos.

All of us: YUCK!

Qin: That would be disgusting!

Lana: I would like it.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Figures you would Lana.

Millipede Pete: I'm beating you guys!

Electropede: No, you don't!

Me: Oh yeah!?

We gunned it and zoomed passed them.

Winter Soldier: Eat my dust!

Patrick: Nu-uhh! I'm eating my own dust!

SpongeBob: Not if I eat it first!

Patrick: YELLOW!

SpongeBob: PINK!

We were really driving!

Me: Nico you know what would be the deadliest flavor ever of oreos?

Nico: What?

Me: Carolina Reaper Hot Sauce.

Nico: WHOA! That would be lethal!

Qin: Yeah!

Yost Molten Man: I wouldn't mind it.

Black Knight Ghost: You wouldn't!

Me: Now that flavor I would like.

Nico: Yep.

Then I smelled a familiar scent.

Poromon: Hey Oreos!

Then he grabbed one and ate it and then…

ALARM BELLS AND FIREHOUSE SIRENS!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN AS FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH!

Qin: OH MAN!

Me: Well what do you know! Carolina Reaper Hot Sauce Oreos!

Nico: Awesome!

I took a big bag and filled it up with them.

I ate one and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

My fire aura exploded out and I got stronger from it!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome and spicy!

We arrived at the Root Beer Float Oreo Swamp.

Wolfgang: (Australian Accent) I see the finish line, mates!

Me: I see it too!

Qin: Awesome!

Maria used her powers and cooled down Poromon. Steam shot out of his mouth.

Poromon: Awesome!

Billy Natson: And here comes the winners of the race! It's TWILIGHT SPARKLE, NICO, J.D. KNUDSON, LINCOLN, ZURIA AND FU!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Me: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Gameface: Congrats, guys!

Evil Desert Man: You earned it!

Nico: Thanks! That was fun!

Me: Boy I'll say!

Qin: And man those were the hottest cookies ever! Poromon got his tongue burned off!

Nico: Ouch!

Me: But man no kidding!

Eli: Yeah those were awesome though. Can you imagine if there were Ghost Pepper Pop Tarts?

Lola: That would be one SPICY Breakfast.

Me: It sure would. But guys just want to tell you that I actually faced the Chapman Brothers before and I killed them both.

Nico: WHOA! We didn't know that J.D.

Me: Yeah. Sorry. I forgot.

Nico: No worries man. I didn't know you faced them and killed them.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Yeah so they are obviously here for revenge against me.

Nico: Maybe.

Camie: But we'll kill them both.

Eli: We'll get that shot. They are over on that island over there in that lake of milk.

Me: Nothing goes better with good cookies than milk.

Nico: Ain't that the truth.

Ed: COOKIES AND MILK!

Eddy: Ed shut up! You want them to hear you?

Tae Kwon Crow: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went for the island.

The Chapman brothers were extremely pissed and furious! Then the spirits of the Toa appeared and they swirled around them and then they converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed and faced them!

Me: Hello bastards and douchebags. Miss me?

Dumbbelltron: You're not getting cookies. You're getting knuckle sandwiches!

Laughing Ghost: We'll be laughing as you die!

Me: And it will hurt!

Ricky Chapman: NOT AS PAINFUL AS WHEN WE FUCKING KILL YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE FAMILY AND YOUR WIVES FOR WHAT YOU DID TO US!

Me: You brought that on yourselves you motherfucking assholes!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And NO ONE THREATENS MY FAMILY AND LIVES!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: GARBAGE DAY!

I took out my gun and then…

BANG!

I fired a bullet that went RIGHT into Billy's head! KILLING HIM INSTANTLY!

Ricky Chapman: BILLY!

Me: Oops did I kill your brother?

Nico: Nice shot.

Then P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Rojo, Bonz, Trumbipular, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Swamp Witch, Esdeath, Sir Toasty, Opposite Senshi, Lexaeus, Black Baron, Dogtanio Yaboon, Beany the Braindead Bison, and Sindbad then appeared.

Nico: P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Rojo, Bonz, Trumbipular, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Swamp Witch, Esdeath, Sir Toasty, Opposite Senshi, Lexaeus, Black Baron, Dogtanio Yaboon, Beany the Braindead Bison, and Sindbad.

P'andor: Are those Oreo cookies you're eating, Poromon?

Poromon: Yep! Regular ones!

Man Ray: Glad you like them.

Kitty: You've earned it after a good race.

Me: Yep.

Tar Pit: (to Nico) Heard you took down another Evil Sasuke.

Nico: We sure did.

Moonstone: Was it awesome as always?

Me: Yep. Like always.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was SLOB GOBLIN from episode 24 of Ninja Storm!

---

He was the Intergalactic Mail Carrier for Marah and Kapri. When he showed Lothor his abilities on Choobo, he was sent down to Earth to battle the Rangers.

He captures two people and was about to captures the two joggers, but the Yellow Wind Ranger came to the rescue. He summons an army of Kelzaks to aid him in battle, but they were no match for the Yellow Ranger and he was forced to retreat.

He later captures the Thunder Rangers by having Kapri disguise herself as their grandma, for it was revealed that he had captured her too.

He then battled the Red, Yellow and Blue Rangers. The Rangers had the upper hand, but the Red and Yellow Rangers started to argue, which gives the monster the perfect chance to capture the Blue Ranger and blast the Red and Yellow Rangers. The two combined their attacks to destroy him for the first time.

Lothor then used the Scroll of Empowerment to make Slob Goblin grow, so the Wind Rangers then summoned the Storm Megazord to battle him, but he was too great. The Samurai Star Megazord came to the rescue and they used the Super Stamp Power Sphere to force Slob Goblin to release the people he captured (including Choobo, the Thunder Rangers and their grandma) and they formed the Samurai Storm Megazord to take out Slob Goblin for good.

---

Dustin Brooks: Slob Goblin!

Slob Goblin: Been a long time Rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to battle the rangers and turn people into stamps.

Slob Goblin: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

William: You'd be good at the post office.

Slob Goblin: Well, I WAS the Intergalactic Mail Carrier for Marah and Kapri.

Me: That's right you were and I remember that.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Tahu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ben Tennyson, Jen Tennyson, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Nico's rescue and battling an Evil Sasuke

---

P'andor was first.

P'andor: (to Tahu) Nico's rescue involved battling an Evil Sasuke. How'd it go this time?

Tahu: Really awesome and explosive as ever brother! And everyone delivered a brutal and amazing beatdown on him.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did and Zuria even got some awesome shots in and it was really fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was awesome. We really made that monster pay.

Sunburn: We sure did. He deserved it too.

Ben: Yeah facing an evil Sasuke is always fun.

Jen Tennyson: I'll say! But man that monster is pure evil.

P'andor: Indeed he is comrades. Lets do it!

Tahu used the Fire Fruit Lockseed and got a fire sword and read a verse and fired waves of fire and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Gali, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, SpongeBob, Patrick, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Battling Another Ultimate Arctiguana, Another Cygnus Undead Zodiarts and Another Living Laser

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Nico, Megan's team, Living Laser's team, and the others did good Another Ultimate Arctiguana amd Another Cygnus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Living Laser too.

Gali: Yeah those were all amazing. Another Cygnus was also the Sailor Soldier for the planet Khitomer and that planet is beautiful.

Rarity: It sure is darlings and it's amazing that we have another one of the Star Trek Planet Sailor Soldiers with us now.

Sweetie Belle: They are all amazing. So many planets all over the universe there are bound to be tons of them.

Gill Grunt: Yeah there sure are.

SpongeBob: I'll say.

Patrick: Yeah.

Man Ray: Indeed! Lets do it!

Gali used the Krabby Patty Fruit Lockseed and got a Krabby Patty Sword and she read a verse and fired a barrage of Krabby Patty Meteors and they smashed Man Ray all over and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and Krabby Patties and smashed him down.

---

## Lewa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - Lincoln's rescue

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Skylands. How was it?

Lewa: It was really cool and they found an awesome sword called The Ten Elemental Greatsword of The Skylands.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was and we faced Devil Jin.

Scootaloo: We sure did and we made that monster pay for everything he did.

Whirlwind: Yeah we sure did.

Danny Phantom: And he had it coming.

Kitty: Boy good riddance. Lets do it!

Lewa used the Wind Fruit Lockseed and got a Wind Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of wind and smashed her all over and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

## Onua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Flash, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - meeting Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Specter and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Specter and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms. What are their names?

Onua: Their names are Ellie Elsher and Hana Beautyflower and they are both really awesome guardian angels.

Applejack: Their stories are really amazing themselves.

Apple Bloom: Boy they sure are.

---

Ellie Elsher: Whoa, Ursula was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ellie Elsher: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Ellie, Hana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Ellie Elsher: I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were watching ARGGH!, and I was seeing the latest ghost hunt from Hunter Spector, but Lori tried to snatch the remote and attack us, but I fired a blast of darkness and summoned ghosts that terrorized that banshee and she ran screaming upstairs and locked the door.

We laughed.

Nico: Trying to snatch the remote from Lincoln and Ellie while they're watching ARGGH! and trying to attack them? You're just lucky you didn't get grounded.

Lucy: I was proud of Ellie summoning ghosts to terrorize Lori and stop her from trying to attack Lincoln again.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) That's what she got for using her status as the eldest sibling to get what she wanted. Okay, now it's my turn, one time, Lincoln and I were at the kitchen at The Loud House and we were making some delicious mixed berry jams, but then, Lynn broke the door down and tried to steal one of our jams and eat it, but then, we saw Luna come in, and she hit Lynn hard in the face with a fake frying pan and dragged her smelly butt to Mr. and Mrs. Loud's room, and when Luna was done with her explanation, Lynn was grounded for eighteen weeks, and while everyone else was enjoying a sample of our mixed berry jams, Lynn was locked up in a cage in her room and tied up in a straitjacket.

We cheered.

Eli: Way to go, Luna!

Nico: That'll teach her. So, are those mixed berry jams really that delicious?

Lincoln took out a jar of his and Hana's mixed berry jam and he put some onto a cracker and he gave it to Nico, and when he took a bite, his taste buds went wild!

Nico: WHOO! Oh man, now that's delicious!

Lincoln: And it's not just mixed berries, we've made strawberry jams, blueberry jams, grape jams, and any other fruit jams, and we even sold some to the public, and they loved them.

Applejack: Hey, I remembered tasting one of those, it was a jam made of different apples. (Gasps) So, that jam was made by…?!

Just then, Applejack ran fast and hugged Lincoln, and she peppered his cheek with kisses, and he blushed as she left lipstick marks on his cheek.

Apple Bloom: (Giggles) I think you just made an even bigger impression on my big sis, "Linky"

She and the other Cutie Mark Crusaders giggled to themselves with Lincoln and Applejack blushing, but they got tickled by Lincoln who used three of his dumbbell-free tails on them.

Applejack: (Snickers) Sorry, sis, but…

Sweetie Belle: Yeah, we teased Lincoln, and he got us back by tickling us with his tails.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Tar Pit: Wow that's quite a story! I didn't know that Lincoln was able to make his own version of jams like that.

Applejack: It was some of the best Apple Jam that I've ever had. Lincoln did a great job making it too.

Flashwing: Boy Lincoln is sure talented in many things.

Flash: Yeah he sure is.

Tar Pit: That is amazing. We'll have to try some for breakfast. Lets do it!

Onua used the Apple Lockseed and got APPLE CLAWS! Then he read a verse and fired waves of energy and apples and smashed him all over and then they fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Kopaka, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Captain America, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - the Mascots becoming part of the Full House Gang

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) The Mascots became part of the Full House Gang. It's been a while since they've been brought up.

Kopaka: It sure has been a while!

Starlight Glimmer: They became known as the Cutie Seven 4. Poromon was called the Spade Seven of Lightning, Horsea was the Club Seven of Water, Manaphy was the Heart Seven of Auras and Poliwag was the Diamond Seven of Jewels.

Moonstone: Good names. Their costumes looked great I bet.

Kopaka: They sure were. And they battled an evil new group of foes called The Poker Flush Gang. They were based on the 2039 version of the Royal Flush Gang.

Moonstone: Ahh the Walker Family. They will love seeing that.

Cozy Glow: They sure will. It was really cool!

Hex: We all were amazed that Lincoln made that villain and we even invited Stan Lee and Ace Savvy's creator himself Bill Buck to see what they think and they loved it. Stan Lee gave Lincoln a great big thumbs up and an awesome Excelsior to Boot.

Captain America: That's our creator. Always a great lover of Excelsior.

Moonstone: I agree there. Awesome that Lincoln did all that. Lets do it!

Kopaka used the Skull Fruit Lockseed and got a Scythe and he read a verse and fired waves of energy and skulls and smashed her all over and they fired waves of ice, skulls, magic, bones, lightning and stars and smashed her down.

---

Pohatu, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Wolverine, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - The Mascots are loving the Ace Savvy Comic Life

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) The Mascots are loving the Ace Savvy Comic Life. I think they look cute in those outfits.

Pohatu: They sure did and they made awesome and great names too. The Cutie Seven 4.

Pinkie Pie: Oh it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I was giddy with excitement thinking about it.

Featherweight: And the praise they got from Stan Lee and Bill Buck themselves really spoke volumes for that.

Sprocket: We all thought it was cool.

Wolverine: We sure did.

Avalanche: That is so awesome! And it looks like Lincoln and all of you made an awesome bestselling comic. Lets do it!

Pohatu used the Gear Fruit Lockseed and he got a Gear Sword and he read a verse and fired boulders and gears and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber

## Morning, Light Skylanders, Starfire, Tara, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - A Cookie Planet is cool!

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) A Cookie Planet is cool! How many did you eat?

Takanuva: Boy we had cookies of so many flavors that it was hard to keep track of them all. SpongeBob said that the cookies were just as good as his grandma's.

Princess Celestia: Yeah everyone loved them! Nothing is more delicious than having fresh baked cookies made by your grandmother.

King Solar: That is for sure!

Solar Eclipsa: Amen to that. No kidding. There were so many awesome flavors of them.

Amber Morning: Yeah they were awesome. I liked all of them.

Spotlight: Boy all of them are awesome. And like Nico said, Nothing is more calming than having cookies to relieve stress.

Starfire: That's absolutely true there.

Tara: Boy they all were so good.

Kyd Wykkyd: That is definitely true. Lets do it!

Takanuva used the Light Fruit Lockseed and got a Light Sword and he read a verse and fired waves of light and rainbows and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Tracer, Fluttersh, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Gwen Tennyson,

## Chione, Allison Winters, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - COOKIES ARE AWESOME!

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) COOKIES ARE AWESOME! What are your favorite kinds?

Tracer: (British Accent) I love all cookies. But it's hard to pick just one. But if I were to pick it would be red velvet.

Fluttershy: Oh I love all cookies myself. I can't just pick just one.

Tornado Bolt: I love all sorts of flavors of cookies. It's hard to pick one for me too.

Stealth Elf: You would have to be crazy not to like cookies. I like Zipp Storm and Pipp Petals favorite cookies.

Gwen Tennyson: Yeah those are so delicious.

Chione: Boy I'll say. All cookies are delicious.

Allison Winters: Boy no kidding. There would have to be something wrong with you to the bring if you don't like any kind of cookie.

Rojo: I agree on that completely. Lets do it!

Tracer used the Fruit Salad Lockseed and got a Fruit Sword and she read a verse and they fired waves of fruit and smashed her all over and they fired waves of fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed her down.

## Gia Moran, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tea Gardner, Rebecca Hawkins, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - RICKY CHAPMAN IS PURE EVIL!

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) RICKY CHAPMAN IS PURE EVIL! He should've gotten the electric chair.

Gia: I agree with you there! Both the Chapman brothers are pure evil. Also I'm no expert on Capital Punishment but I agree with you there.

Twilight Sparkle: Well only Florida does the Electric Chair and most states these days use Lethal Injection.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding. But it's horrible that these guys are that evil! And they are all driven by a ruthless and most dangerous lust for revenge! They vowed to kill ANYONE that gets in their way whether it be innocent or not!

Spyro: These guys are totally heartless slimeballs!

Tea Gardner: So many people have suffered because of them!

Rebecca Hawkins: I agree there and they deserve only one thing and that's the Black Gates.

Bonz: You're not kidding there! Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST CATCH BRIGADE!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER GHOST!

Gia used the Eyecon for Bonz and Nosferatu and got a Bone Sword of Pumpking The King of Ghosts and she used the Magic Fruit Lockseed and got a sword of magic and she read a verse and fired waves of bones and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

She-Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Michael Morningstar, Cooper Daniels, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Ricky Chapman and his brother are monsters that deserve the Black Gates

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Ricky Chapman and his brother are monsters that deserve the Black Gates. Especially for all the people they've killed.

She-Hulk: No kidding there!

Trumbipular: How many people did they kill?

She-Hulk: They killed 30 people altogether.

Princess Luna: These guys are just ruthless and heartless savages! They need to be destroyed!

Moondust: Big time! What they did practically ruined so many lives and destroyed countless others.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there!

Gari: These guys are not human beings at all. They are monsters!

Blackout: They sure are and they deserve only one fate and that's death.

Michael Morningstar: I agree there completely.

Cooper Daniels: Yeah no kidding. They deserve it too.

Trumbipular: No kidding! Lets do it!

She-Hulk used the Darkness Fruit Lockseed and got a Dark Sword and read a verse and she fired waves of weights and dumbbells and smashed him all over with them and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over.

Yakumo VS Yost Crimson Dynamo

Yost Crimson Dynamo was next.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) That was some prank that Aurelia did?

Yakumo: It was really funny! Everyone couldn't stop laughing!

Yakumo fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Saturn VS Swamp Witch

---

Swamp Witch was next.

Swamp Witch: You ready for this my pretty?

Sailor Saturn: I'm always ready for this.

Sailor Saturn fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Joan Guitierrez, Gragonith - Lightsworn Dragon VS Esdeath.

---

Esdeath was next.

Esdeath: Boy these cookies on this planet are awesome.

Joan Guitierrez: They sure are and they are tasty too.

Joan fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Smolder VS Sir Toasty

---

Sir Toasty was next.

Sir Toasty: This world is most delicious for thou.

Smolder: It sure is awesome.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Arisia VS Oppositio Senshi

---

The Oppositio Senshi were next.

Arisia: This is gonna be so fun.

She fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

Wendy Marvell VS Lexaeus

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: Boy this planet is really awesome and tasty.

Wendy Marvell: It sure is awesome. All these cookies are awesome.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Hoshi the Arcana Force I - The Magician Gene-Slammer VS The Black Baron

---

The Black Baron was next.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) Oh these are great cookies aren't they?

Catherine Hoshi: You bet they are! They are so awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tree Rex VS Dogtanio Yaboon

---

Dogtanio Yaboon was next.

Dogtanio Yaboon: The Chapman Brothers deserve the Black Gates.

Tree Rex: They sure do.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Jean Bison VS Beany the Braindead Bison

---

Beany the Braindead Bison was next.

Beany drooled like a moron and an idiot.

Jean Bison: What an idiot.

Jean fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Anya Rodriguez the Roaring Ocean Snake Gene-Slammer VS Sindbad the Sailor

---

Sindbad was next.

Sindbad: This is an amazing planet.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye matey. It be a great place for anyone to have a stress relieving day.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Slob Goblin

---

Slob Goblin was next.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Lightsworn Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Lightsworn-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Slob Goblin you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Noah: Billy was killed before the battles.

Tsukasa: Leaving only Ricky to face the music.

Me: Ricky might be the one to say Garbage Day. But I thought it would be awesome to use his own line against him.

Nico: Very clever.

Kamen Ride: All Riders!

Kamen Ride: All Rangers!

Tsukasa turned into a fusion of ALL the Riders and Daiki summoned clones of all the rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DRIVE POLICE FORCE!

They turned into the Drive Riders!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him.

We punched and pulverized the living shit out of him.

Pipes, Karla, Headstrong and Tyra used the Earth and Pokemon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pipes's exhaust pipe blasters, Headstrong's Plasma Stream Shooter and Karla and Tyra's powers 100-fold.

Pipes and Karla Grimm: EXHAUST THUNDER FORCE!

Headstrong and Tyra: POKEMON PLASMA BURST!

Sonic Loonatic Might and Zavok: SONIC SPEED BLAST!

10,000 Aliens of Power and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 DUMBBELLS OF FORCE!

Fashion Power Gold and Marionette Shadow: GOLDEN MARIONETTE BLAST!

Games and Sports and Gameface: GAMES AND SPORTS OF FURY BLAST!

VAMPIRE DARKNESS BLACKNESS and Count Nocturne: VAMPIRE DARKNESS BLAST!

KNIGHTS OF FEAR AND MAYHEM and Black Knight Ghost: KNIGHT MAYHEM BLAST!

OARFISH OF ATLANTIS and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH FURY BLAST!

LIGHTNING CENTIPEDES OF DOOM and Electropede: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

KANGAROOS OF FORCE AND POWER and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO FORCE BLAST!

STONES OF DARKNESS and Stonedozer: STONE OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Dancing Flames of The Inferno and Axel: DANCING FIRE INFERNO BLAST!

LAUGHING GHOSTS OF WATER and Laughing Ghosts: LAUGHING GHOST MAELSTROM!

SPLIT PERSONALITY MAYHEM and Two Face: SPLIT PERSONALITY FORCE STORM!

DESERTS OF SAND FORCE and Evil Desert Man: DESERT SAND STORM SHOT!

BUBBLES OF MAYHEM and Evil Bubble Man: BUBBLES OF DOOM BLAST!

GLUE MAYHEM and Bond Man: GLUE STICKINESS BLAST!

MALLETS OF BUTTSMASHING and Millipede Pete: MALLET BUTTSMASHING FORCE BASHING!

FIRE PRINCESS FORCE and Yost Molten Man: FIRESTORM MOLTEN BLAST!

MERLIN MAGIC POWER and Ghost of Merlin: MERLIN MAGIC FORCE BLAST!

MOUSE OF MAYHEM and Mortimer Mouse: MAYHEM MOUSE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Nico, Lola, Lana, Lily and Laney: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP COOKIE LOVE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: COOKIE ELEMENT STYLE: CHOCOLATE CHIP!

Hilda: (British Accent) COOKIE FIRE STYLE: OATMEAL RAISIN!

Nanami: COOKIE WATER STYLE: PEANUT BUTTER!

Toph: COOKIE EARTH STYLE: SUGAR!

Tatsumaki: COOKIE WIND STYLE: BLACK AND WHITE!

Sari: COOKIE LIGHTNING STYLE: SNICKERDOODLES!

Shantae: COOKIE MAGIC STYLE: RED VELVET!

Akko: COOKIE STAR STYLE: CRINKLE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): COOKIE DARK STYLE: WHOOPIE PIES!

Colette: COOKIE LIGHT STYLE: OREOS!

Jessica Shannon: COOKIE STING STYLE: FRENCH MACAROONS!

Peni Parker: COOKIE WEB STYLE: MATCHA!

Girl Jordan: COOKIE SOLAR STYLE: MILANO'S!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cookies.

Lincoln and his harem: COOKIE FINAL SMASH: COOKIES AND MILK MAYHEM!

They first fired a massive avalanche of various cookies then they fired a massive tsunami of milk and the blasts all hit them and exploded!

We all fired powerful black energy blasts at Billy and Ricky Chapman, which exploded as they hit them and the both of them were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: For disgracing Santa's name and murdering so many innocent people, you two evil vengeful monsters deserved to be forgotten.

Nico: You monsters don't deserve to be a part of society ever again. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Crovax the Cursed to deal with, and that evil vampire should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make sure that none of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, you can come out now, Crovax the Cursed.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Crovax the Cursed, the former human turned into a Phyrexianized vampire. Crovax the Cursed tried to attack us, until Emily Bathory fired a black energy blast at Crovax and blew him back, and she was glaring at him.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) Don't even think about it, you Phyrexianized vampire, you're not hurting another person ever again.

Suddenly, Emily Báthory's blood red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, blood, demons, wolves, and darkness, she unholstered her massive Red Eyes Zombie Dragon and Zombie Monsters-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Crovax the Cursed, she left black and blood red energy, vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, blood, demons, wolves, and darkness with every step.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) I will never forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against the realms and its inhabitants, Crovax the Cursed, the blood of those you've heartlessly killed can never be washed away, and now, I will see to it that you receive the appropriate punishment for all those that've murdered.

Suddenly, Emily Báthory was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with blood and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's an army of vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, demons, wolves, and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Crovax the Cursed: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Báthory emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Emily Báthory grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, blood, demons, wolves, and darkness surrounding her, she has Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emily Báthory has on a sleeveless midnight black closed blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, midnight black long dress skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings with black vine designs, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, blood, demons, wolves, and darkness on the coattails, and on the back is Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon surrounded by Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master in a circle and surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Emily Báthory felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Emily Báthory's massive Red Eyes Zombie Dragon and Zombie Monsters-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, blood, demons, wolves, and darkness and when it emerged, it was transformed into Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon's Demonic Blood Vampire Zombie Monsters' Greatsword of Demonic Undead Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Zombie Monsters that said, "Emily Báthory, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Malevolent Mech - Goku En, Paladin of the Cursed Dragon, Gernia, Patrician of Darkness, Royal Keeper, Pyramid Turtle, Master Kyonshee, Spirit Reaper, Getsu Fuhma, Ryu Kokki, Regenerating Mummy, Des Lacooda, Marionette Mite, Plague Wolf, and Zombie Master, Descendant of Countess Elizabeth Báthory, Very Powerful Goth Girl and Very Powerful Vampire from Hungary, Powerful Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Chaos, The God of Decay, Despiser and Destroyer of Evelin Báthory, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, Blood Magic, and The Creatures of The Night"

エミリー・バートリー、ジーンスラマー・オブ・レッドアイズ・ゾンビ・ドラゴン、悪意のメカ - 悟空エン、呪われたドラゴンのパラディン、ゲルニア、パトリシャン・オブ・ダークネス、ロイヤル・キーパー、ピラミッド・タートル、マスター・キョンシー、スピリット・リーパー、ゲツ・フーマ、リュウ・コッキ、リジェネレイティングミイラ、デス・ラクーダ、マリオネット・マイト、ペスト・ウルフ、ゾンビ・マスター、エリザベート・バートリ伯爵夫人の末裔、ハンガリー出身の非常に強力なゴス少女と非常に強力な吸血鬼、闇の強力なマスター、ダーク アーツ、ネクロマンシー、サタニック ブラック マジック、アンデッド、ブラッド マジック、愛する未来の妻、リンカーン ラウドの守護天使、カオスの大敵、腐敗の神、イヴェリン バートリーの軽蔑者と破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、アメージングの驚くべき強力な学生そして強力な教師、そして闇の達人、ダーク アーツ、ネクロマンシー、サタニック ブラック マジック、アンデッド、ブラッド マジック、そして夜の生き物

Emily Báthory has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-

VAMPIRE-ZOMBIE-UNDEAD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA UNDEAD SATANIC BLACK MAGIC BLOOD VAMPIRE ANGEL OF DIVINE ZOMBIE UNDEAD BLOOD VAMPIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE UNDEAD BLOOD VAMPIRE DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Báthory's Super Angel-Dragon-Vampire-Zombie-Undead-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Crovax the Cursed saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Emily Báthory fired a powerful black and blood red energy blast with vampires, zombies, souls, spiders, mummies, dragons, blood, demons, wolves, and darkness at Crovax the Cursed and sent him flying into a mountain, he got out, but he was enraged now.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Incredible, Emily's transformed! I've known that she's a very powerful vampire, but seeing her now, she rivals even the most powerful vampires from fantasy.

Lincoln: Which means, Crovax the Cursed has now been outclassed in power, and now, he's about to be outnumbered, and Emily, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Emily Báthory: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Undead Zombie Demonic Vampire Dragon Angel and Divine Undead Zombie Demonic Vampire Dragon Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we finally put an end to Crovax once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Emily.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Emily Báthory.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to live a second more, Crovax the Cursed, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Emily Báthory and Lincoln went after Crovax the Cursed, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Crovax and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Emily Báthory and Lincoln summoned an army of vampires loyal only to them, and they sent them at Crovax the Cursed, and they brutally attacked him, and they spilled more of his blood. They also summon armies of zombies and other creatures of the night to attack Crovax, and more of his blood is spilled.

Nico: Damn, now that's really brutal!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Emily Báthory, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Zombie Monsters' Demonic Blood Vampire Undead Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with blood red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and the Zombie Monsters surrounded by darkness and blood etched on the sides, and a blood red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Emily Báthory fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, and elemental forces at Crovax the Cursed and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Crovax the Cursed and he brutally bear-hugged him so he couldn't escape, and as soon as Lincoln sank his fangs into Crovax, he began sucking out his blood and absorbing him into his body through his skin. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done sucking out every last drop of Crovax's blood and absorbing him into his body, an energy card with the vampire's soul imprisoned inside had formed in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared, Crovax was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Emily Báthory and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emily Báthory's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Emily Báthory: (Hungarian Accent) That'll teach you, you betrayer of humankind. Thanks for helping me destroy Crovax for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emily.

Suddenly, Emily Báthory wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emily Báthory's face, they kissed passionately as Emily Báthory's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and the Zombie Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and a horde of demons flying in the air and zombies rising from the grave and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Emily Báthory came back to us as the display and the Zombie Monsters vanished.

Nico: (Laughs) Nice one, you guys, Crovax definitely didn't stand a chance against you two.

Lincoln: He was really tough, Nico. But, when he fought against Emily Bathory and I, he had no idea of who he was facing, and how badly he underestimated his opponents.

Me: Especially if his opponents is a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid and a powerful Goth Girl and vampire from Hungary and Gene-Slammer of The Zombie Monsters, plus, the descendant of the most feared countess in 16th Century Hungary.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Countess Elizabeth Bathory, the Blood Countess.

Eli: In the end, he met his fate and wound up as food for Lincoln, and we know who we're meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Emilia Frankenstein, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Stein for Day 2 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt.

We went to the winner circle and then got crystal cookie trophies with crystal planets with race cars swirling around them.

Avalanche: Glad all of you guys got to fight them this time.

Kyd Wykkyd: And now, they got what they deserved.

Rojo: You said it!

Me: And now they are in the black gates.

Bonz: I'll pack some of these cookies.

Trumbipular: I still think peanuts are better!

Me: Well the Peanut Butter Cookies are made with peanut butter. That close enough?

Trumbipular: Yeah it'll do.

Nico: But great job today everyone. That was so awesome.

Qin: And amazing.

Lola: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) Anyone that doesn't like cookies has a lot of problems wrong with them.

Me: You got that right Twilight.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got MANY kinds of cookies and went back to the ship and went home. And then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

COOKIES AND MILK ARE AWESOME!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber

Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, the Mascots, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and Girl Jordan's team consisting of Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn and Serena and Cargill, Steelbeak, Sacrifar Haru, Toxitea, Underbite and the Ghost of Juan Carlos are heading to the mall to do some great shopping as well as an awesome rescue. And we're going to battle Dark Sarah and SHE IS GOING TO SAY SOME REALLY HARSH AND CRUEL THINGS ABOUT ED AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE THE MOST DESPICABLE AND HATEFUL THINGS EVER! THIS WILL CAUSE LENI TO GET REALLY PISSED OFF AT HER AND SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER INTO HER MOST POWERFUL AND ULTIMATE TRANSFORMATION! DARK SARAH REALLY PISSED OFF THE WRONG GIRL THIS TIME! So Guest I'll need the scene for that one. Also we're going to battle Another Lupus Undead Zodiarts and Another Cargill and we're going to meet a Poliwrath Gene-slammer. Her name is Delilah Pitchfork. Nico's friend from gym class and one of the fastest runners on the track team, Delilah is a really smart and skilled girl that knows a lot about many things. Me and Delilah busted her cousin Ryan and sent him to prison forever. The match-up is for Aurora Tamara, The Light Dragon Goddess, and Incarnation of Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy, and she and Lincoln are going to Drakonis, the Crimson Dragon, from Legend of Mana. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Magic Realm, for Day 2 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and Twilight Sparkle is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Magical Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders, and we're also going to destroy Evil Twilight Sparkle. And we're also going to meet Emilia Frankenstein, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Stein, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Germany and his classmate in Gym. She's a Frankenstein and she was born with the powers of darkness and lightning and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very physically strong and smart girl and she's a very powerful athlete and she's also beaten Lynn in every sport imaginable, which has earned her Lynn's respect, and she's a very smart scientist, and she's helped Lisa in solving many complex equations, and that also earned her Lisa's respect. She's defended Lincoln many times from the bullies at home and Lori, Lola, and Luan, and she's also gotten help from Lynn and Lisa. She's also the master of a dark power known as Frankenstein's Unholy Lightning Fury, when she uses this dark power, she summons a powerful dark thunderstorm from the darkest depths of the Netherworld, and if that irredeemable person is hit by a lightning bolt from that dark storm, they'll die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with Frankenstein pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Trina Riffins with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill her, along with a Graydle Dragon Gene-Slammer named Katara Clearwater, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Italy and classmate in Gym, and she's also one of the best swimmers. One time, she and Lincoln have crossed both the Atlantic and the Pacific oceans in a few days. Katara is also a Waterbender, and Lincoln and Katara would kiss each other on the lips while underwater. She's also the sister of Rain Mikamura, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome cake race as we head to a planet made of cakes of many kinds and we're going to battle the Devil of Christmas himself that we faced 2 years ago - KRAMPUS! We're going to make that monster pay for his crimes and show that taking kids down to HELL IS TOO EXTREME!

see you all next time.

# CAKE LOVE GALORE

## WHO LOVES A GOOD CAKE?

---

Walking through the mall doing some awesome shopping was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, the Mascots, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and Girl Jordan's team consisting of Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn and Serena and Cargill, Steelbeak, Sacrifar Haru, Toxitea, Underbite and the Ghost of Juan Carlos and we were there for an awesome rescue and an awesome and fun shopping spree.

Nico: Nothing like a little shopping for the Christmas season.

Qin: You said it Nico!

Momo: Love a great shopping excursion.

Girl Jordan: Me too! It's so awesome.

Misty (Pokemon): I think it's so awesome myself.

Me: Yeah me too Misty.

Nico: Yep. This is so awesome.

Camie: IT always is very fun.

Felicia Wittebane: Yeah it sure is awesome and cool.

Nico: Girl Jordan, I want to thank you, Cargill, and your teams for coming today.

Girl Jordan: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome and fun helping you out.

Cargill: We're all really excited for this.

Me: Me too Russ.

Lizzie Strong: But it's really fun going on awesome rescues like this.

I noticed that Nico was not looking too good. He had a runny nose and he looked really sick like he had a cold.

Me: Nico are you all right? You don't look so hot.

Nico: J.D., I appreciate your concern. But we have a rescue to do.

Me: Sorry just worried about you.

Nico: Thanks though.

Me: You're welcome.

Max Gibson: But I do love a good shopping trip. Aside from helping Terry out when he is fighting crime, it's fun to go shopping and also have fun playing at the arcade.

Eli: You sure know how to help kick butt.

Qin: Yep.

Max Gibson: Thanks. It's amazing that Terry has all this to do.

Me: It sure is. But like we always know, The World Always needs a Batman.

Nico: Max, did you used to have feelings for Terry before?

Max Gibson: Not entirely. I knew that Terry only had feelings for Dana and I am cool with that.

Lola: Well there's plenty of fish in the sea for you.

Me: Also does Chelsea still have those gnarly awesome cat eyes?

Max Gibson: She sure does. And she looks totally boss with them.

Camie: Wait Chelsea has cat eyes?

Me: Well she didn't have them before. She spliced herself with Cat DNA thanks to some of Dr. Abel Cuvier's work and she has REALLY cool Cat Eyes.

Max Gibson: She sure did and let me tell you, she looked really cool with those eyes.

Me: It may be a crime against nature but we accepted it. She got this awesome power to help her see in the dark. Turns out those new eyes of hers help her see in the dark.

Camie: That is cool!

Me: Yeah we all thought so. But it was really playing with fire. But to Chelsea she looked awesome.

Nico: Boy she sure looked awesome. And that was back then when I just joined the team.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Eli: No kidding. Also yesterdays mission was great!

Nico: Poromon ate lots of cookies yesterday.

Me: MANY of us did! Especially those Carolina Reaper Oreos.

Xenia: Those were lethal!

Camie: Yeah they sure were.

Lana (Pokemon): But ALL of those cookies were tasty!

Laney: Some of the best ever.

Hitch Trailblazer: Boy they sure were delicious.

Nico: Poromon still wants to eat them though.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: Boy I'll say.

Camie: I hope the next planet will be awesome and fun.

Ochaco: Me too!

Lola: I have a feeling it will be fun.

Nico: Me too.

Xenia: Yeah. All these Christmas food planets have been really awesome.

Me: Also just so you know guys tonight starts the first day of Hanukkah.

Nico: Oh wow! That means that Libby Stein-Torres is going to help with the festivities of that time.

Qin: Yep.

Me: I'm not Jewish but it is cool to learn about all this.

Nico: I think so too.

Me: Yep. I may be Christian but it's awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Me: Does Equestria have its own version of Hanukkah, Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: You know I'm not exactly sure. But it would be interesting if it did.

Xenia: Yeah it sure would. We know many of Equestria's holidays and they are all having so much fun learning all about our holidays too.

Laney: I'll say. They sure are.

Camie: What is Hanukkah anyway?

Me: Hanukkah is the Jewish version of Christmas. It celebrates the 8 days of the Miracle of Hanukkah in the Temple of Jerusalem after a terrible war known as the Maccabean Revolt. From 167 to 160 B.C., the people of Israel battled the forces of King Antiochus IV Epiphanes and it was a brutal war. But the revolt was won in the Maccabean's favor and they drove Antiochus and his forces away and reclaimed all of Israel. But it came at a great cost. The Menorah of the Holy Temple of Jerusalem was badly damaged and its flames were extinguished. They only had enough oil to keep it lit for one day and it would take 8 days to make more of it. So they needed a miracle. But after 8 days had passed the Flame was still burning. That was a true Miracle from God.

Nico: That's right.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure is. You'll see more as we go on. From December 18th to December 26th we will see what it's like for those that haven't experienced it.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Good idea.

Sirius: We can't wait.

Nico: Let's go into different stores.

Me: Good idea.

Nico sneezed.

Me: Bless you.

Nico: Thank you.

We went to jewelry shops, kitchen supply stores, clothing shops and more. May got a surprise outfit for her to show Nico just in case.

We had a lot of bags with us too.

Nico: We got a lot of shopping done here at the mall, before the next Another Undead and Another Villain show up.

Me: Yep. And perfect for Christmas Week.

Lincoln: And before we deal with them, we're bound to have an uninvited guest showing up to cause trouble.

Qin: Yeah I feel it.

Me: We'll be ready for whoever the uninvited guest is, Lincoln. Now, then, let's get some more shopping done!

Nico: Yeah!

We went through all the stores here and we really cleaned up the place.

Leni: Wow, that's what I call one amazing Christmas shopping!

Lily: You got that right, we must've cleaned out all the stores.

Me: No kidding!

I had TONS of bags in my hands and my tails were holding NUMEROUS boxes and more.

Qin: Boy that is what I call fully armed.

We laughed.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) EEEEEEEEEEEEEDDDDDDDDDDDDD!

UH OH!

We heard a loud enraged scream, and then, we heard Ed scream.

Ed: Have mercy, Child of The Netherworld!

Leni: Oh no, I'd recognize that enraged scream from anywhere! (Gasps) ED! Come on, guys, Ed's in trouble!

Nico: LETS GO GUYS!

We rushed over, and we saw Ed being viciously attacked.

Nico: What's going on here?!

We saw that he was being viciously attacked by our old enemy, Dark Sarah, who's come back.

Camie: Is that Sarah!?

Me: No that is Dark Sarah! She is the very evil inside her that hates Ed with a vengeance!

Leni fired a gravity blast and it hit Dark Sarah and she was lifted off of Ed. Lincoln and I got Ed back to us, and he used one of his potions to cure Ed's wounds.

Ed: Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Ed.

Me: Holy shit Dark Sarah did a number on you!

Eddy: Lumpy, what happened?!

Ed: Dark Sarah attacked Ed! She still hates me!

Me: You Mammoth Mouth Brat!

Nico: You make me sick! Attacking your own brother because you hate him!

Me: (In my head) Nico is not feeling well. I know it.

Dark Sarah: AND I ALWAYS WILL, I ALWAYS HATED YOU EVEN BEFORE I WAS BORN, AND I STILL DO, YOU'VE ALWAYS BEEN NOTHING MORE THAN A STUPID, IDIOTIC, BRAIN-DEAD MORON! HOW I WANTED NOTHING MORE THAN TO MAKE YOUR LIFE A LIVING MISERY, AND FINALLY, KILL YOU AND YOUR STUPID FRIENDS, AND YOUR GIRLFRIEND'S ALSO AN IDIOT, ALONG WITH HER STUPID AND WORTHLESS FAMILY! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY)

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Suddenly, Lori, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lana, and Lynn Sr. appeared, and they were really pissed off at Dark Sarah's words.

Luna: I ought to hit you hard in the head with a guitar for that, Mammoth Mouth!

Lola: YEAH AND I OUGHT TO RIP YOU TO SHREDS!

But before Luna could hit Dark Sarah, we saw that Leni's eyes had turned from sea foam green to red with outright hatred and rage: she heard every last insult from Dark Sarah, and they were the most despicable and hateful things that she could ever say to Ed, herself, and her entire family, and that really set her off, as Leni fired another gravity blast, which sent Dark Sarah flying out of the mall and into a tree, she followed outside, and so did the rest of us, but there's no mistaking that Dark Sarah's crossed it.

Everyone: UH OH!

Me: Leni is pissed off big time.

Underbite: Gimme some metal to eat so I can teach her a lesson!

Nico formed some metal and gave it to him.

Underbite: Thanks Nico.

He ate it.

Then he smashed her all over.

Dark Sarah got up and she was ENRAGED!

Dark Sarah: I'M TELLING MOM!

Me: As if she will ever listen to you!

Eddy's friends came.

Nico: Yeah! Don't you remember what happened on Mothers Day 3 years ago?

Nazz: Yeah! So go jump off a Cliff monkeyface!

GOAT BLEETS!

Dark Sarah: [enraged] "WHAT'D YOU CALL ME?!"

[Dark Sarah then slams a toilet down on Nazz, knocking her through the street. Nazz runs back up the street and throws a box of tissues at Dark Sarah. The box bounces harmlessly off Sarah's head.]

Dark Sarah: "Nice try!" [She brings a car down on Nazz.]

KRASMASH!

Nazz was REALLY MANGLED UP!

But that was Flip's old car she smashed onto her!

Lori: It's bad enough that Mammoth Mouth brat insulted us, but when she said the most despicable and hateful things ever about Ed, she literally crossed the line big time.

Lincoln: And now, she's going to get it.

Me: Big time.

Nico: Someone get Nazz out of that wreck.

Rolf: Rolf will assist Bus Bucket Nazz Girl.

Kevin: Right behind you man!

They lifted the car up off her and she was REALLY MANGLED UP!

Varie: I'll have the medical van come.

Sacrifar Haru charged at her.

Dark Sarah saw him and then.

SLASH!

He slashed her in her forehead!

OUCH!

Me: Time for this! (ACTIVATES MULTIPLEX'S RIDEWATCH)

I made 930 clones and they were armed with baseball bats and we bashed Dark Sarah all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

But then!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Jimmy explodes. He charges at Dark Sarah in a fury, looking for all the world like a mad dog. Dark Sarah is helpless against the berserk Jimmy; a thug through happenstance, she has no idea how to defend herself against the onslaught.

Nico: YEAH GET HER JIMMY!

[Jimmy finishes up. The dust clears, his face turns to normal, and he looks around.]

Jimmy: "What happened?"

[Dark Sarah lies on the ground in pain, bruised all over and mangled up with a bite mark on hrt tongue and looking like she lost a fight with a crazed superhero.]

Nico: Nice job Jimmy!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Holy Shit! What a beating! But she is not done yet.

Dark Sarah got up and her bones were really broken all over.

Toxitea charged at her.

He went and bashed and kicked and smashed and blasted her all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Suddenly, something within Leni's mind brutally snapped as memories of Dark Sarah's despicable and hateful words from Mother's Day years ago echoed in her head and the hatred she had for Ed was out of control, and then, her sea foam green eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, kaiju, and plants, she unholstered her Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love from her back, and as she approached Dark Sarah, she left rainbow energy, stars, gravity, kaiju, and plants with every step.

Leni: I've had all that I can take from you, it's bad enough that you've lashed out over the smallest thing that can set you off and you viciously injure anyone who set you off. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, what you just said about my boyfriend, myself, and my family, those were the most despicable and hateful things ever… , and what you just did… ! YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE GOOD-FOR-NOTHING LINE TOO MANY TIMES, YOU HEARTLESS, EVIL, SELFISH, CONNIVING, TWO-FACED, ANGER-MISMANAGEMENT MAMMOTH MOUTHED SPOILED BRAT, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO, IN LORI'S WORDS, TURN YOU INTO A HUMAN PRETZEL FOR WHAT YOU JUST SAID!

We gasped at the really brutal extent of Leni's fury! Dark Sarah's crossed it big time, and now, she's going to pay.

Lori: Uh oh.

Eli: What, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Leni's always been known as the kind-hearted and generous sister of the family who thought of others, just like me. But, when someone dares to say such despicable and hateful things about any of us, that's when she really gets angry.

Nico: And that Mother's Day years ago proved it when Sarah had broken free of Dark Sarah, and we faced off and pummeled that little monster.

Me: And now, thanks to those despicable words that mammoth mouthed brat just said, now, Leni's going to make her pay big time.

Loud Family: STAND YOUR GROUND, EVERYONE, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately stood our ground, but Dark Sarah charged at Leni to kill her, but Leni screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of power and energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with plants and stars surrounding the vortex, there's King Ghidorah and the kaiju flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Sarah: the red eyes of death. The force of the vortex was so powerful, it pushed Dark Sarah away and right into another tree. Then, as the vortex faded, Leni emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Leni remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted sea foam green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, she still has nine large sea foam green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, and plants surrounding her, she has a rainbow version of King Ghidorah holding the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and she still has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on gold King Ghidorah earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sea foam green gems on the gold star links and sea foam green crystal links and a sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is King Ghidorah with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved sea foam green shirt with a blond phoenix, sea foam green skirt with gravity and plants on it, black pants with gravity and plants on it, sea foam green leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is King Ghidorah with stars and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and purple tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, and she still has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on sea foam green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony strapped on her left forearm.

Suddenly, Leni's massive Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love and all the other sword she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, and plants, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Fashionista Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Goddess of Gravity, Chia, and King Ghidorah etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade and sea foam green and purple gems embedded in the gold blade, large gold King Ghidorah heads for the crossguard, large sea foam green and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large purple gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel,, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large sea foam green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold King Ghidorah head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below King Ghidorah that said, "Leni Loud, Also Known as Leni Ivy, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Ed, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of King Hiss of Eternia, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Da Ji, Dark Sarah, and Belle Muldoon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Chía, Defender of The Loud House and

The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Gravity, and Plants"

レニ・ラウド、レニ・アイビーとしても知られ、ラウド家の次男であり、ラウド家の次男であり、リンカーン・ラウドと彼女の多くの兄弟の次女であり擁護者であり、リタとリン・シニアの長女を愛し、エドのガールフレンドを愛し、素晴らしい才能のあるファッショニスタ、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの 17 世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、エターニアのヒス王の宿敵、モラグ マクラフリンの破壊者、ダジ、ダーク サラ、ベル マルドゥーン、チーム ラウド フェニックスストームのすばらしいメンバー、チアの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、星、重力、植物のマスター

Leni Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU ANGEL OF DIVINE GRAVITY NATURE LOVE AND STELLAR STAR GRAVITY JUSTICE!

Me: She's in for it now!

We were amazed by Leni Loud's Super Angel-Kaiju-Star Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Ed saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dark Sarah saw it, she went completely ballistic and tried to rush at Leni to kill her.

Dark Sarah: I'LL KILL YOU, AND MY STUPID BROTHER AND ALL OF YOU ARE NEXT!

But, Leni fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with gravity, stars, plants, kaiju, and dragons at Dark Sarah, and it sent that spoiled little brat flying into another tree, she got up, but she was really mad now!

Leni: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Stellar Starstorm Plant Kaiju of Justice and Divine Gravity Plant Love) **You are not laying one more hand on my boyfriend or my family, you mammoth mouthed little brat!**

Leni went after Dark Sarah, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, gravity, stars, plants, kaiju, and dragons, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and Leni attacked her with her massive greatsword and she left tears on Dark Sarah's clothes. This angered Dark Sarah who grabbed a car and tried to flatten Leni with it, but Leni fired a gravity blast at the car, and it suspended it in the air, and then, Leni fired another gravity blast at Dark Sarah, and the gravity blast forced her onto the ground, and she couldn't move. Then, Leni grabbed Dark Sarah and she made good on her threat: she turned her into a human pretzel. OUCH!

Me: Now time to use comedy shenanigans! (Pulls out Wonder Ride Book) (Reads Verse) "While facing the vicious foe that was out for blood, the brave heroes all faced the dark foe and she was struck with phonograph records and they shattered upon hitting her head."

Then six records hit her from out of nowhere and shattered and they really hurt!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

OUCH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A NASTY MARK!

Albedo turned into Negative Rath.

Negative Rath: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHIN, DARK SARAH! NOBODY HURTS LENI'S BOYFRIEND WHILE RATH IS ON THE JOB!

Me: YEAH YOU TELL THEM!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Especially when we can do this! (Reads another verse) "And then giant springs blasted out of the ground from underneath the vicious dark foe and sent her flying into the air."

BOINGS

A huge spring sent her careening into the air and she hit the bottom of a plane and fell and then crashed onto the spring and got tangled up in it bad!

Qin: NICE!

Nico: OOH! Ouch!

Camie: Nice one!

Nico: (takes out Vengeance Express Kids' Ridewatch) Time for a dose of your own medicine!

Me: Along with this.

Nico activated the Ridewatch and threw a huge car at them and smashed it onto her! OUCH!

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "Then 6 ice cream carts rode in and drove up the walls and smashed onto the dark foe."

6 Ice Cream Carts rode in and they did what I said.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

OOOOH! THAT'S GOING TO NOT FEEL GOOD!

Xenia: WHOA MAN!

Ed: Dark Sarah is in pain now she'll have to call you back.

We laughed hysterically!

Alexis: My turn!

She activated Femme Fatale's ridewatch and got a Female Gun and fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Me: NICE! Now for this one. (Reads Another verse) "And then a bunch of skunks came up to the dark foe and sprayed her all over till she was drenched."

Skunks came and then…

SPRRAAAAAAAYYY!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!?

Eli: OH GOD THAT STINKS!

Camie: YUCK!

Nico: Anyone got air fresheners?

I put some pine scented air fresheners on our noses.

Me: There.

Nico: That was funny.

Me: Yep. Watch this one. (Reads another Verse) "And then 6 Street Lights fell right on top of the dark foe's heads and electrocuted them inside."

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

Dark Sarah got hit by 6 street lights and got electrocuted inside them.

Nico: OOH OUCH!

She came out burned and charred!

Me: Watch this. (Reads Another Verse) "And then a giant concrete drainage pipe tube rolled onto the dark foes and crushed her."

A concrete drainage pipe then rolled onto her.

Nico: Ouch.

Maria: This is very funny!

Me: Yeah it is! Now watch this. (Reads another verse) "And then a semi-truck barreled towards the dark foes and ran her over, turning her into roadkill!"

Nico: Uh oh.

HONK! HONK!

Dark Sarah saw it.

Dark Sarah: MOMMY!

KRASMASSSSH!

She was flattened like a pancake!

Dark Sarah got up and were really mangled up!

May: Was anyone driving that?

Me: I don't know.

Qin: Well we won't know.

Me: Now comes the silliest part. (Reads another verse) "Then the dark Foe got REALLY MANGLED UP as they got hit with six trees…"

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Six Trees CRASHED ON TOP OF HER!

Leni: Good morning trees!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: (Continues Reading) "followed by a huge sandbox with crashed onto her and buried her in sand…"

Then a pail and shovels in her hands and then…

CRASH!

A huge sandbox fell onto her and buried them in sand.

Me: (Continues Reading) "Then a stampede of hippos appeared out of nowhere and trampled her…"

She felt the rumble and saw the hippos.

Dark Sarah: HIPPOS!

They really smashed her all over!

Me: (Continues Reading) "Then a little storm cloud appeared above her and struck her with lightning…"

THUNDERCLAP!

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPP

She got hit by lightning and it hurt bad!

Me: (Continues Reading) "Then 6 houses fell onto her and smashed her into dust."

MEGA KRASMASH!

6 huge houses appeared above her and crashed onto Dark Sarah!

All of us: OOOOH!

Dark Sarah got up and she was really badly mangled, torn up and dizzy and disoriented from nasty concussions, bruises and broken bones! OUCH!

May: Sorry. But it looks like this is goodbye.

Lori: You literally don't deserve to see the outside of a prison cell ever again, you spoiled brat!

Lincoln: We have a special prison for the likes of you.

Lincoln drew the Kanjis for Bind 縛 and Seal 封 on Dark Sarah's forehead, and as the Bind Kanji then glowed, Dark Sarah was bound in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and then, The Seal Kanji glowed, and Dark Sarah was sealed inside an indestructible diamond prison and finally into a Containment Card, which Lincoln had put into the same box where he put Ophelia Shroud into when he used the same trick on her. Leni holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Leni's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Lynn: That'll teach that little monster!

Luna: Better than letting me hit her in the head with a guitar, dude.

Me: Yep. But that was really funny!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was so awesome.

Maria: We're not done yet.

Nazz got taken up to the estate to the infirmary.

Qin: Man Dark Sarah really did a number on her.

Nico: No shit.

Xenia: Yeah.

Varie: No kidding.

Zarya Moonwolf: But that was still… (WINCES)

Her mark for Lupus the Wolf was glowing!

Zarya Moonwolf: My mark for Lupus the Wolf is glowing.

Me: That means the next Undead Zodiarts is for Lupus the wolf.

Eli: Yep. Like that one there!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER LUPUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Zen-Aku, Wolfbane, Dreadwolf, The Wolfblades and Wolfgang!

Me: WHOA! This one is 5 monsters mixed together!

Qin: Wow! No kidding!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: The Wolf IS Zarya's animal after all.

Me: Yep.

Zarya Moonwolf: Yeah.

Me: And you are?

Another Lupus Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with magenta hair and had orange and green clothes on.

Me: (GASP!) Fiona Felucia A.K.A. Sailor Felucia!

Nico: WHOA! Felucia's Sailor Soldier!

Sailor Felucia: That's right and it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Fiona was born on the planet Felucia yes and she was born inside one of the plants that gives off those Hallucinogenic gases that blanket the planet. But she has an amazing immunity to all those gases and she also has the power to cause maddening illusions that can break ones sanity beyond repair. She was sent to Earth into the future by the Jedi Order for protection and me and Fiona are great friends and we busted numerous bad guys. Most of them were cold blooded murderers and we sent them to nuthouses because of Fiona's poisonous hallucinogenic powers. Her power is called The Glare of Insanity. Her eyes glow dark blue and they cause people to go mad from seeing their deepest fears brought to life even though they aren't there.

Qin: Geez! That is amazing!

Xenia: Wow! No kidding!

Lola: Yeah that is amazing!

Maria: Like Fear Gas?

Me: In a way. But there is no antidote. The damage is permanent and it kills you in less than 4 years.

Qin: WHOA! Death by Fear Madness! I would call that a form of torture.

Me: Normally yes. But it's fitting.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: The Battle of Felucia was there too. That was initially a mission assigned to the 182nd Legion of the Grand Army of the Republic to combat the Separatist forces which had taken control of the planet

Sailor Felucia: That's right.

Me: That was a really awesome battle.

Sailor Felucia: It sure was cool.

Nico: We know the drill.

Me: Yep but first Fiona are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Felucia: Yes there are. It's a dark version of him.

She pointed to Cargill.

Cargill: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Nico: This is gonna be interesting.

Zarya: But I'll volunteer for this.

Me: And I'll help. Since Zen-Aku is mixed in with this one. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his flute.

Me: Zen Aku has the power to do this. Watch.

I used the Animal Crystals of the Manta Ray of Black Manta, The Box Jellyfish of Jellica and Poison Dart Frog of Leapfrog!

Me: DARK WILD ZORDS ARISE!

I blew a tune and summoned miniature versions of said zords!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! These are awesome!

Eli: Wow! The most venomous jellyfish in the world as a zord.

Qin: For Jellica the Jellyfish Rinshi too!

Nico: And the Manta Ray is perfect for Black Manta.

Rainbow Dash: And the Poison Dart Frog for Leapfrog. Awesome choice.

Sailor Felucia: Wow! That is cool!

Me: It sure is. With new members of the Masters of Evil joining the fray every day we're getting more and more Legend Items all the time.

Qin: It's really cool.

Nico: Is the Another Cargill hostile or friendly?

Sailor Felucia: Friendly.

Me: Good. We don't want to have to deal with another hostile one twice in a row.

Nico: Yeah.

Sailor Felucia: I don't blame you. Lets get it on.

She turned into Another Lupus Undead Zodiarts. The Mini Dark Wild Zords fired lasers at her and blasted her all over.

Zarya then fired an arrow and it hit Another Lupus Undead Zodiarts and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was knocked down and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of a wolf with the symbol and stars of Lupus the Wolf in the Southern Hemisphere on it.

Me: Awesome.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into Armbands for those marked for Lupus the Wolf.

Zarya Moonwolf: Cool!

Me: Yeah!

I went over and picked up Sailor Felucia and brought her over.

Varie: That was cool!

Nico: One down.

Me: One to go.

Qin: Should be here shortly.

Eli: How about right now? Look!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Cargill! It was ANOTHER CARGILL!

Me: Another Cargill!

Cargill: Me wearing black clothes! Nice!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Cargill: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) J.D. knows me mates.

Me: (GASP) G'day Jackie Lambert!

Another Cargill: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Been a long time.

Another Cargill: It sure has been a while.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Jackie is from Australia and she is also known as the Destroyer of Dysfunctional Cities. She travels all over the world and destroys terrible evil towns like those of Springfield and Quahog.

Nico: Whoa! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. She works for the E.P.A. And she also destroyed numerous hazardous waste and fossil fuel burning power plants. She is like a one man army that is the E.P.A.'s version of Greenpeace.

Qin: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is! That explains why many power plants in so many cities that were really bad all over Honduras, El Salvador, Oman and Somalia and many other locations were all destroyed and reduced to flaming craters.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I take it you heard about all of us destroying Springfield, Oregon and Quahog, Rhode Island right?

Another Cargill: I sure did and those wretched towns deserved it mates.

Me: No kidding. Springfield was a bad town from day one and it was full of corrupted officials and megalomaniacal douchebags. Same with Quahog because it was full of idiots.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: They deserved to be wiped out.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Cargill: Just to purge all the most lawless cities in the world from this planet and also destroy all the fossil fuel plants all over.

Me: Well that second part we already did back in 2019 during one of the most charitable weeks we did back then. The 1st part we can't do because those towns, despite being lawless places have innocent people in them. Most of them children.

Another Cargill: Good reason but I heard all about that mates. That was awesome.

Eli: It sure was amazing.

Camie: It sure was!

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But we have to save you from what you became. Sorry we have to fight.

Another Cargill: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Girl Jordan: I think I'll start us off. (ACTIVATES CARGILL'S

RIDEWATCH)

(CIRCLE OF LIFE FROM THE LION KING PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS PLANET EARTHS AND ANIMAL SPIRITS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Nants ingonyama bagithi baba

Sithi uhm ingonyama

Nants ingonyama bagithi baba

Sithi uhhmm ingonyama

Ingonyama

Siyo Nqoba

Ingonyama

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (asana)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

From the day we arrive on the planet

And, blinking, step into the sun

There's more to see than can ever be seen
More to do than can ever be done
There's far too much to take in here
More to find than can ever be found
But the sun rolling high
Through the sapphire sky
Keeps great and small on the endless round
It's the circle of life
And it moves us all
Through despair and hope
Through faith and love
'Til we find our place
On the path unwinding
In the circle
The circle of life
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)
Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

Ingonyama nengw' enamabala (se-to-kwa!)

It's the circle of life

And it moves us all

Through despair and hope

Through faith and love

'Til we find our place

On the path unwinding

In the circle

The circle of life

She floated into the air and fired waves of energy and suns and smashed her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Love that song! That was great!

Lola: I'll say!

Lincoln: Now here is mine. This is for all my future wives and all my guardian angels. (ACTIVATES PLANT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(CAN YOU FEEL THE LOVE TONIGHT BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS AND IMAGES OF ALL OF LINCOLN'S FUTURE WIVES SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

There's a calm surrender

To the rush of day

When the heat of a rolling wind

Can be turned away

An enchanted moment

And it sees me through

It's enough for this restless warrior

Just to be with you

And can you feel the love tonight?

It is where we are

It's enough for this wide-eyed wanderer

That we got this far

And can you feel the love tonight

How it's laid to rest?

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

There's a time for everyone

If they only learn

That the twisting kaleidoscope

Moves us all in turn

There's a rhyme and reason

To the wild outdoors

When the heart of this star-crossed voyager

Beats in time with yours

And can you feel the love tonight?

It is where we are

It's enough for this wide-eyed wanderer

That we got this far

And can you feel the love tonight

How it's laid to rest?

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

He floated and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Earth: Time for some awesome fun. (ACTIVATES GRUMBLEMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADVENTURE OF A LIFETIME BY COLDPLAY PLAYS)

Earth: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ROCK AND JEWELS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say
Everything you want's a dream away
We are legends, every day
That's what she told him
Turn your magic on, to me she'd say
Everything you want's a dream away
Under this pressure, under this weight
We are diamonds
Now I feel my heart beating
I feel my heart beneath my skin
I feel my heart beating
Oh, you make me feel
Like I'm alive again
Alive again
Oh, you make me feel
Like I'm alive again
Said I can't go on, not in this way
I'm a dream that died by light of day
Gonna hold up half the sky and say
Only I own me
Now I feel my heart beating
I feel my heart beneath my skin

Oh, I can feel my heart beating

'Cause you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds taking shape

We are diamonds taking shape

(Woo-ooh, woo-ooh)

If we've only got this life

This adventure, oh then I

And if we've only got this life

You'll get me through, oh

And if we've only got this life

And this adventure, oh then I

Wanna share it with you

With you, with you

Sing it, oh, say yeah

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

She floated into the air and fired waves of rock and crystal and jewels and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that song!

Xenia: Awesome Earth!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: YEAH! This is my favorite. (ACTIVATES ERIS'S RIDEWATCH)

(I COULD FALL IN LOVE BY SELENA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS APPLES SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I could lose my heart tonight

If you don't turn and walk away
'Cause the way I feel I might
Lose control and let you stay
'Cause I could take you in my arms
And never let go
I could fall in love (in love) with you
I could fall in love (in love) with you (with you baby)
I can only wonder how
Touching you would make me feel
But if I take that chance right now
Tomorrow will you want me still? (baby, will you want me?)
So I should keep this to myself
And never let you know
I could fall in love (in love) with you
(I could fall in love with you)
I could fall in love (in love) with you (with you baby)
And I know it's not right
And I guess I should try to do what I should do
But I could fall in love, fall in love with you
I could fall in love with you
Siempre estoy soñando en ti
Besando mis labios, acariciando mi piel

Abrazándome con ansias locas

Imaginando que me amas

Como yo podía amar a ti

So I should keep this to myself

And never let you know

I could fall in love (in love) with you

(I could fall in love with you)

I could fall in love (in love) with you (with you baby)

I could fall in love (fall in love)

I could fall in love (fall in love)

With you (you baby)

I could fall, fall in love (in love) with you (I could fall in love with you)

I floated into the air and fired waves of apples and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That was awesome! Love Selena Quintanilla.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: Time for some awesome action! (ACTIVATES BARON MORDO'S RIDEWATCH)

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS APPLES AND MAGIC SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

He floated into the air and fired waves of magic and smashed down Another Cargill!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great Eli!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Nico: (Gets out Cargill's Ridewatch) Now the fun really starts!

Nico activated it.

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTHS AND SUNS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

He floated into the air and fired waves of suns and energy and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH BABY!

Lola: YEAH!

Camie: Always love that song no matter how many times I hear it.

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: Time for darkness to come forth. This is what I would say to Snowfall Frost if she did what she did. (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE WINDIGOS AND PURPLE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I see a cold wind blowing through

I see days neither fun nor free

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Snowfall Frost

Now, the future is a cold nightmare

She floated into the air with her pitch black wings of darkness spread and the Windigos flew around her and purple fire swirled around her and she fired waves of darkness and ice and smashed her down.

I had shivers of fear coming down my spine!

Qin: (GULPS) Scary!

Nico: (GULPS) Really scary!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Steelbeak's Ridewatch) Poromon, if you and the others want in on the action, now's a good time!

Poromon: Oh you bet we do. But you go first Nico.

Nico: Thank you kindly.

Nico activated it.

(DON'T YOU FORGET ABOUT ME BY SIMPLE MINDS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BIRDS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Hey, hey, hey, hey

Ooh, woah

Won't you come see about me?

I'll be alone, dancing, you know it, baby

Tell me your troubles and doubts

Giving everything inside and out and

Love's strange, so real in the dark

Think of the tender things that we were working on
Slow change may pull us apart
When the light gets into your heart, baby
Don't you, forget about me
Don't, don't, don't, don't
Don't you, forget about me
Will you stand above me?
Look my way, never love me
Rain keeps falling, rain keeps falling
Down, down, down
Will you recognize me?
Call my name or walk on by
Rain keeps falling, rain keeps falling
Down, down, down, down
Hey, hey, hey, hey
Ooh, woah
Don't you try and pretend
It's my feeling we'll win in the end
I won't harm you or touch your defenses
Vanity and security, ah
Don't you forget about me
I'll be alone, dancing, you know it, baby

Going to take you apart

I'll put us back together at heart, baby

Don't you, forget about me

Don't, don't, don't, don't

Don't you, forget about me

As you walk on by

Will you call my name?

As you walk on by

Will you call my name?

When you walk away

Or will you walk away?

Will you walk on by?

Come on, call my name

Will you call my name?

I say

La, la-la-la-la, la-la-la-la

---

La-la-la-la, la-la-la-la

---

La-la-la-la, la-la-la-la

---

When you walk on by

And you call my name

When you walk on by

Nico floated into the air and fired waves of energy and birds and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Love Simple Minds! Great group from the 80s.

Poromon: YEAH! Now it's our turn! (ACTIVATES SEADRAMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT'S THE MOST WONDERFUL TIME OF THE YEAR BY ANDY WILLIAMS PLAYS)

Poromon: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CHRISTMAS TREES AND STARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

It's the most wonderful time of the year

With the kids jingle belling

And everyone telling you be of good cheer

It's the most wonderful time of the year

It's the hap-happiest season of all

With those holiday greetings and gay happy meetings

When friends come to call

It's the hap-happiest season of all

There'll be parties for hosting

Marshmallows for toasting

And caroling out in the snow

There'll be scary ghost stories

And tales of the glories of
Christmases long, long ago
It's the most wonderful time of the year
There'll be much mistltoeing
And hearts will be glowing
When loved ones are near
It's the most wonderful time of the year
There'll be parties for hosting
Marshmallows for toasting
And caroling out in the snow
There'll be scary ghost stories
And tales of the glories of
Christmases long, long ago
It's the most wonderful time of the year
There'll be much mistltoeing
And hearts will be glowing
When loved ones are near
It's the most wonderful time
Yes the most wonderful time
Oh the most wonderful time
Of the year
He fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: AWESOME!

Poliwag: My turn! (ACTIVATES GAZIMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHRISTMAS CANON BY TRANS SIBERIAN ORCHESTRA PLAYS)

Poliwag: (SINGS DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Merry Christmas

Merry Christmas

Merry Christmas

Merry Christmas (the joy that he brings) Merry Christmas

Merry Christmas (the joy that he brings) Merry Christmas

Merry Christmas (the joy that he brings) Merry Christmas

Merry Christmas (the joy that he brings) Merry Christmas

This night we pray our lives will show this dream he had

Each child still knows

This night we pray our lives will show this dream he had

Each child still knows

Our lives, will show (he had)

This dream, he had (our lives)

Each child, still knows

Our lives, will show (he had)

This dream, he had (our lives)

Each child, still knows

We pray (on this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night)

(Our lives) our lives

(On this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night) will show

He had (on this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night)

(Our lives) each child

(On this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night) Still knows

(He had) this night, we pray (our lives) (on this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night)

Our lives, will show (he had) (on this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night)

This dream, he had (our lives) (on this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night)

Each child, still knows (on this night, on this night, on this very Christmas night)

He floated into the air and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Love the Trans Siberian Orchestra!

Nico: YEAH!

Manaphy: My turn! (ACTIVATES BUTCH AND CASSIDY'S RIDEWATCH)

(CAROL OF THE BELLS BY CELTIC WOMAN PLAYS)

Manaphy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CHRISTMAS BELLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Hark how the bells

Sweet silver bells

All seem to say

Throw cares away

Christmas is here

Bringing good cheer

To young and old

Meek and the bold

Ding, dong, ding, dong

That is their song

With joyful ring

All caroling

One seems to hear

Words of good cheer

From ev'rywhere

Filling the air

Ding dong ding dong ding

Oh how they pound

Raising the sound

O'er hill and dale

Telling their tale

Gaily they ring

While people sing

Songs of good cheer

Christmas is here

Merry, merry, merry, merry Christmas

Merry, merry, merry, merry Christmas

Hark how the bell

Sweet silver bells

All seem to say

Throw cares away

Christmas is here

Bringing good cheer

To young and old

Meek and the bold

Ding, dong, ding, dong

That is their song

With joyful ring

All caroling

One seems to hear

Words of good cheer

From ev'rywhere

Filling the air

Merry, merry, merry, merry Christmas

Merry, merry, merry, merry Christmas

On on they send

On without end

Their joyful tone to every home

Ding dong ding dong ding

Ding dong ding dong ding

Christmas is here

Bringing good cheer

To young and old

Meek and the bold

Ding dong ding dong ding

That is their song

With joyful ring

Ding dong ding dong ding

She fired waves of energy and bells and smashed her down!

Me: AWESOME!

Laney: Love Celtic Woman!

Nico: Awesome choice!

Horsea: YEAH! My turn! (ACTIVATES PROFESSOR CALLAHAN A.K.A. YOKAI'S RIDEWATCH)

(YOU'RE A MEAN ONE MR. GRINCH PLAYS)

Horsea: (SINGING IN A BASS TONE DIVINE VOICE AS ONIONS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

You're a mean one, Mr. Grinch,

You really are a heel,

You're as cuddly as a cactus, you're as charming as an eel, Mr. Grinch,

You're a bad banana with a greasy black peel!

You're a monster, Mr. Grinch,

Your heart's an empty hole,

Your brain is full of spiders, you have garlic in your soul, Mr. Grinch,

I wouldn't touch you with a thirty-nine-and-a-half foot pole!

You're a foul one, Mr. Grinch,

You have termites in your smile,

You have all the tender sweetness of a seasick crocodile, Mr. Grinch,

Given a choice between the two of you I'd take the seasick crocodile!

You're a vile one, Mr. Grinch,

You're a nasty wasty skunk,

Your heart is full of unwashed socks, your soul is full of gunk, Mr. Grinch,

The three words that best describe you are as follows, and I quote,

"Stink, stank, stunk"!

You're a rotter, Mr. Grinch,

You're the king of sinful sots,

Your heart's a dead tomato splotched with moldy purple spots, Mr. Grinch,

Your soul is an appalling dump heap overflowing with the most disgraceful

Assortment of rubbish imaginable mangled up in tangled up knots!

You nauseate me, Mr. Grinch,

With a nauseous super "naus"!

You're a crooked dirty jockey and you drive a crooked hoss, Mr. Grinch,

You're a three decker sauerkraut and toadstool sandwich with arsenic sauce!

She floated and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: WHOA! Love that song!

Camie: YEAH! Perfect for the Christmas Season!

Xenia: YEAH!

May: (gets out Sacrifar Haru's Ridewatch) My turn!

May activated it and got THE SACRIFAR SWORD!

UH OH!

THEN HER AURA EXPLODED OUT WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND POWER!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHAT POWER!

(FLEURS DU MAL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLOOD AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Is it you I keep thinking of?

Should I feel like I do?

I've come to know that I miss your love

While I'm not missing you

We run 'til it's gone

Et les fleurs du mal

Won't let you be

You hold the key to an open door

Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal unfold

Comme les fleurs du mal

Dark demons of my soul

Un amour fatal

Been tryin' hard to fight

Comme les fleurs du mal

Les fleurs du mal inside

Un amour fatal

All my life I've been waiting for

In this perfume of pain

To forget when I needed more

Of love's endless refrain

We live and we pray

Pour les fleurs du mal

I've lost my way

What is done will return again

Will I ever be free?

Les fleurs du mal

Comme les fleurs du mal

Un amour fatal

Comme les fleurs du mal

She fired waves of darkness and blood and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA!

Brittney: Very fitting for that one! Darkness and blood is perfect for the Bloodlust Sword.

Nico: Yeah I'll say and that sword is overflowing with INTENSELY POWERFUL hatred and negative energy.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES MOLTEN MAN'S

RIDEWATCH)

(ALIVE AND KICKING BY SIMPLE MINDS PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

You turn me on, you lift me up

And like the sweetest cup, I'd share with you

You lift me up, don't you ever stop, I'm here with you

Now it's all or nothing

'Cause you said you'll follow through

You follow me, and I,-I-I follow you

What you gonna do when things go wrong?

What you gonna do when it all cracks up?

What you gonna do when the love burns down?

What you gonna do when the flames go up?

Who is gonna come and turn the tide?

What's it gonna take to make a dream survive?

Who's got the touch to calm the storm inside?

Who's gonna save you?

Alive and kicking

Stay until your love is alive and kicking

Stay until your love is, until your love is alive

Oh, you lift me up to the crucial top, so I can see

Oh, you lead me on till the feelings come

And the lights that shine on

But if that don't mean nothing

Like if someday it should fall through

You'll take me home where the magic's from

And I'll be with you

What you gonna do when things go wrong?

What you gonna do when it all cracks up?

What you gonna do when the Love burns down?

What you gonna do when the flames go up?

Who is gonna come and turn the tide?

What's it gonna take to make a dream survive?

Who's got the touch to calm the storm inside?

Don't say goodbye, don't say goodbye

In the final seconds who's gonna save you?

Oh, alive and kicking

Stay until your love is, love is, alive and kicking

Oh, alive and kicking

Stay until your love is, love is, alive and kicking

Nico floated into the air and fired waves of Fire and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome song!

Xenia: YEAH!

Sirius: Love that one!

Himiko: So awesome!

May: (gets out Toxitea's Ridewatch) Time for tea!

She activated it.

(LIFE IN A NORTHERN TOWN BY DREAM ACADEMY PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TEA AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A Salvation Army band played

And the children drank lemonade

And the morning lasted all day

All day

And through an open window came

Like Sinatra in a younger day

Pushing the town away

Ah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

They sat on the stoney ground

And he took a cigarette out

And everyone else came down

To listen

He said, "In winter 1963

It felt like the world would freeze

With John F. Kennedy

And The Beatles"

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

All the work shut down

The evening turned to rain (The evening turned to rain)

Watched the water roll down the drain

As we followed him down

To the station

And though he never would wave goodbye

You could see it written in his eyes

As the train rolled out of sight

Bye-bye

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Life in a northern town)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (All the work shut down)

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Where ya goin' now?)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

Take it easy on yourself

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Take it easy on yourself)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

May floated into the air and fired waves of tea and fire and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome Song!

Me: Love that song by Dream Academy!

Himiko: Here's one of my favorites. (ACTIVATES LEFOU'S RIDEWATCH)

(ZARABANDA BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Himiko: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo, suh-neh-soo noh.

suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo, suh-neh-soo noh.

suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo, suh-neh-soo noh.

suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo noh. suh-neh-soo, suh-neh-soo noh.

soo-noh. seh-noo soh. seh-noo-soh. seh-noo-soh.

soo-noh. seh-noo… soh…

soh-noh. seh-coo… noh…

seh-coo… noh-coh-seh… noh-coo…

soh-neh-coh-seh… noh-coo…

soh-neh-coo-seh…

seh-coo-noh seh-coo-noh seh-coo-noh

seh-coo… (coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh)

noh… (coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh)

soo-noh seh-coo… noh…

seh-coo… noh-coh-seh…

noh-coo… (oh…)

soo-noh-coh-seh noh-coo…

soo-noh-coh-seh…

seh-coo-noh… seh-coo-noh… seh-coo-noh…

seh-coo… (coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh)

noh… (coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. coh-coh-coh coh-coh seh. oh)

suh-neh-soo-noh. suh-neh-soo-noh. suh-neh-soo, suh-neh-soo-noh.

suh-neh-soo-noh. suh-neh-soo-noh. suh-neh-soo, suh-neh-soo-noh.

Noh-noh-noh noh noh noh-coo… noh noh-coo… noh noh-coo…

Noh-noh-noh noh noh noh-coo… noh noh-coo… noh noh-coo…

Noh-noh-noh noh noh noh-coo… noh noh-coo… noh noh-coo…

Noh-noh-noh noh noh noh-coo… noh noh-cco… noh noh-coo…

coo…

She floated into the air and fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Me: WHOA!

Fiona Hernandez: That was great Himiko!

Lola: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Underbite's Ridewatch) Someone get me some metal to eat!

Lola got out some metal nuts and bolts.

Maria: Thanks Lola.

She activated it and ate them and smashed her down with a powerful headbutt!

Miku Yuuki: Here's one of my favorites. (ACTIVATES DR. ANIMO'S RIDEWATCH)

(EVER SO LONELY/EYES/OCEAN BY SHEILA CHANDRA PLAYS)

Miku Yuuki: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ever so lonely

Ever so lonely without you

Ever so lonely

Sinking into your eyes

And all I see

Love is an ocean and you for me

Sinking into your eyes

Your eyes

Are all I see

Your love is an ocean

An ocean refuses no river

Ever so lonely

An ocean refuses no river

Waiting for the time

When we can be

Alone together

Alone together eternally

The ocean, the ocean refuses no river

The ocean, your ocean refuses no river

Ever so lonely

Ever so lonely without you

Your ocean

Your ocean refuses no river

She sang divinely and fired waves of water and smashed her down!

Qin: WOW! That was beautiful Miku!

Xenia: Yeah!

Miku Yuuki: That was awesome!

Me: This one is for Cinder Fall. Watch this. (ACTIVATES GOOD CINDER FALL'S RIDEWATCH)

(LAND OF ANAKA BY GEOFFREY ORYEMA PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SPIRITS OF LIONS AND THE ANIMALS OF AFRICA SWIRLED AROUND ME)

In this land of Anaka

They called us Payira

In this land of Anaka

They called us Payira

Obiga lead me in this darkness

Show me the way

Obiga take me to a place

Where I can see light

(Obiga lead me in this darkness)

Show me the way

(Obiga lead me in this darkness)

Show me the way

In this land of Anaka

They called us Payira

In this land of Anaka

They called us Payira

Obiga lead me in this darkness
Show me the way
Obiga lead me in this darkness
Show me the way
(Obiga lead me in this darkness)
Show me the way
(Obiga take me home, take me home)
Obiga lead me in this darkness
Show me the way
In this land of Anaka
We had hope in Obiga
In this land of Anaka
We had hope in Obiga
We had hopes, we had dreams
Of a clear green land
In place of the family house
Dead sand, dead sand
(Obiga lead me in this darkness)
Show me the way
(Obiga take me home)
Show me the way
Obiga is no more

We are left in disarray

(Obiga take me home)

The clan of Anaka, pillar

I floated and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: WHOA! That was amazing!

Xenia: Yeah!

Maria: (Gets out Ghost of Juan Carlos) Poliwag, when the next Gene Slammer comes, you should communicate with it in your native language.

Poliwag: I have a feeling it will understand us perfectly.

Maria: We'll see. (ACTIVATES IT)

(SILENCE BY SARAH MCLACHLAN WITH DELIRIUM PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Give me release

Witness me

I am outside

Give me peace

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking
In this silence
In this white wave
In this silence
I believe
Passion chokes the flower
Till she cries no more
Possesing all the beauty
Hungry still for more
Heaven holds a sense of wonder
And I wanted to believe
That I'd get caught up
When the rage in me subsides
In this white wave
I am sinking
In this silence
In this white wave
In this silence
I believe
I can't help this loning
Comfort me
I can't hold it all in

If you won't let me

Heaven holds a sense of wonder

And I wanted to believe

That I'd get caught up

When the rage in me subsides

In this white wave

I am sinking

In this silence

In this white wave

In this silence

I believe

She floated and fired waves of energy and water and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Varie: Beautiful.

Then Dark Laser and his team consisting of Dark Laser, Space Kook, Warrada, Aghoul, A Darkside Heartless and Asriel Dremurr came!

Nico: Nice team, Dark Laser!

Dark Laser: Thanks Nico. It's cool.

Nicole: Whoa is that Asriel Dremurr from Undertale!?

Asriel Dremurr: The one an only.

Nicole: Cool! I loved playing Undertale a lot back when I was a little girl. If you see Flowey tell him he is more than welcome to be in the M.O.E.

Asriel Dremurr: I will relay the message.

Max Gibson: Now for my fun.

She used Steelbeak's Ridewatch and bashed and pulverized Another Cargill all over.

Poliwag: I sense the next Gene Slammer nearby.

Nico: Must be because it's a Poliwrath Gene Slammer, one of your evolution forms.

Poliwag: Bingo.

But then a figure jumped out and it was a POLIWRATH!

Me: WHOA! A Poliwrath!

Nico: YEAH!

Poliwrath: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico and you too J.D.

Nico: (GASP) Delilah Pitchfork!? Whoa!

Me: I had a REALLY strong feeling that it was going to be you as a Poliwrath!

Nico: Wow! How do you know Delilah, J.D.?

Me: Remember when we took down her cousin Ryan yesterday? I mentioned that I helped her bring him down and sent him to prison.

Nico: Oh wow!

Poliwrath: Yep. I got this.

She fired a bubblebeam and it hit Another Cargill and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Girl Jordan.

Me: Cool.

I went over to Jackie Lambert and picked her up. She was a girl in Australian Outback Clothes and had blue hair and blue eyes and she was freezing because it was cold.

Jackie Lambert: (Shivering) Crikey is it cold!

I pulled out a coat and put it on her.

Jackie Lambert: Thanks J.D. Man I have a nasty headache.

Me: You'll be okay.

I brought her over.

Poliwag: (to Poliwrath) Poli. Poli Poli. Poli. (Do you remember me Delilah?)

Poliwrath: Of course I remember you Poliwag. And you don't have to talk like Pokemon do.

Poliwag: Sorry.

Max Gibson: Obviously we heard your favorite memory about J.D.

Me: Yeah. Your cousin Ryan busted out of prison yesterday and on Nico's rescue we beat him.

Poliwrath: I heard about that. Sorry I couldn't get some shots on.

Me: No worries. But he is back in prison forever now.

Poliwrath: Good. Then he can rot there for all I care.

Max Gibson: But what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Poromon: That part is important. And I hope you remember me as well.

Poliwrath: And I do remember you Poromon. No doubt. But also my favorite memory is when me and Nico were in the track team and we were running passed the queen bee cheerleading team and with my speed I gave them all atomic wedgies and pulled their underwear over their heads and humiliated them in front of the whole high school football team!

We laughed our butts off at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Eli: Nice one!

Me: Yeah! Those bitches deserved it.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah that was great.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Poliwrath: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. NO ONE PEEK OR I WILL KILL YOU!

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's really cold and snowing out here so when you're back to normal you're going to be freezing.

Poliwrath: I know.

I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes and she was reverting back.

As Delilah reverted back, Poliwag cuddled up to her.

Delilah: (GROANING) Thanks Poliwag!

She was back to normal and naked as a jaybird. She had blue hair and blue eyes and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes. She had track clothes on and she was cold and I gave her a coat.

Delilah: Wow! Thanks guys.

Poromon and Poliwag: Delilah!

They hugged her!

Delilah: (LAUGHS) Poromon and Poliwag I missed you guys!

Poliwag: We missed you too!

Nico then hugged her too.

Nico: I've really missed you Delilah.

Delilah: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back to the estate and dropped our bags full of what we bought in our rooms.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Winx Club Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Mermaimon, and Venusmon are heading to The Sensei Magic Realm for Day 2 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but Twilight Sparkle is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders.

But, we're also going to destroy Evil Twilight Sparkle, who wants revenge on King Sombra the Good for the destruction of the rest of The Evil Princesses.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Magic Realm for Day 2 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Twilight Sparkle is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders.

Crash Bandicoot: And this also proved Princess Twilight correct about what she said yesterday: the next ten treasures are in the Ten Elemental Sensei Realms, and the first of the ten is here in The Sensei Magic Realm. Plus, we're also going to destroy Evil Twilight Sparkle, who wants revenge on King Sombra the Good for the destruction of the rest of The Evil Princesses.

Nico: Should've known she'd show up, we did destroy Evil Celestia and Evil Luna, now all we have to do is destroy Evil Twilight Sparkle.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right.

Just then, the rest of the Magic Skylanders arrived.

Mysticat: I hope you don't mind all of us joining you, Princess Twilight. When we received word of that evil version of you is here and is causing havoc, we knew she has to be stopped.

Twilight Sparkle: Not at all, Mysticat.

Lincoln: Since Evil Twilight had the gall to cause havoc in The Sensei Magic Realm, it makes sense that we get the rest of The Magic Skylanders involved, and I want to thank you, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Mermaimon, and Venusmon for joining us, Layla.

Winx Club Layla: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, Ranamon was really happy that you asked us to join you.

Ranamon: I sure was. Now, then, let's go find where The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders, and then, hunt down that evil unicorn.

We then arrived at a purple-colored shrine with the symbol of The Magic Skylanders on it, and then, the Magic symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with magenta, violet, violet-blue, and several other shades of purple gems representing the Magic Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged magenta blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow, so that's The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Friendship and The Magic Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Stein and Graydle Dragon appear before us, and with them are the six girls.

Nico: Wow, Ghostrick Stein and Graydle Dragon.

Ghostrick Stein: (Girl's voice) (German Accent) That's right.

Graydle Dragon: (Girl's voice) (Italian Accent) And we got the six girls away from Evil Twilight.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Evil Twilight to deal with.

?: I will make you all pay for what you did to the Princesses of Evil!

Lincoln: I always knew you'd show up here, Evil Twilight.

We then saw our target, Evil Twilight Sparkle, and she was mad. She fired a blast of magic from her horn, but Lincoln deflected it with his Elemental Shield of Harmony.

Twilight Sparkle: Okay, that's it, no one attacks my future husband and my friends and gets away with it.

Twilight Sparkle went up and she grabbed The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders. Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle's moderate violet eyes turn neon moderate violet, and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Twilight Sparkle's Magic Alicorn Greatsword of True Elemental Friendship from her back, and as she approached Evil Twilight, she left violet energy, elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, with every step.

Twilight Sparkle: You've had this coming for a very long time, Evil Twilight, what you and the other Princesses of Evil have done in your world can never be forgiven, and now, it's your turn: as the Princess of Friendship and The Magic Skylanders, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Twilight Sparkle emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS AT 6:02 TO 7:15)

Twilight Sparkle grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold metal bands over the weighted purple bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eight large dark purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long dark purple hair, she has neon moderate violet eyes and a violet energy aura with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has a pink Alicorn with the Magic Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink jewels for the eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an

Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Twilight Sparkle has on a purple short-sleeved blouse with stars, purple and blue sleeveless shirt with a pink phoenix on it, cutie mark on her right shoulder, long pink pants with elemental forces on them, purple high heeled boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic, Alicorns, and elemental forces on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with elemental forces and magic surrounding it. Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light violet angel wings with pink tips on the large light violet feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her dark purple with pink streak pony tail also grew longer, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle's massive and The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders and all the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of violet energy, magic, Alicorns, and elemental forces, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Magical Friendship and True Magic Skylander Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged violet blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large violet gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Twilight Sparkle, Alicorn Princess of The Magic of Friendship and The Magic Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Night Light and Twilight Velvet, Loving Sister of Shining Armor, Starburst, and Starshine Sparkle, Loving Aunt of Flurry Heart and Many Nieces and Nephews, Loving Student of Princess Celestia, Future Ruler of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunder Sparkle and Nyx Midnight and Many Children, Archenemy of Kaos, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Leader of The Mane Nine, Friend to Many, and Master of Magic, Friendship, and Elemental Forces"

トワイライト スパークル、友情の魔法とマジック スカイランダーズのアリコーン プリンセス、ナイト ライトとトワイライト ベルベットの愛情深い娘、シャイニング アーマー、スターバースト、スターシャイン スパークルの愛情深い姉妹、フラリー ハートの愛情深い叔母と多くの姪と甥、セレスティア王女、エクエストリアの未来の統治者、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、サンダー スパークルとニクス ミッドナイトの愛情深い母、そして多くの子供たち、カオスの大敵、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、友好テーブルの騎士団 のメンバー、たてがみナイン の友人およびリーダー、多くの友人、および 魔法の魔法、友情 のマスター、とエレメンタル フォース

Twilight Sparkle's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL MAGIC SKYLANDER PRINCESS MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENT OF HARMONIOUS MAGICAL FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGIC OF HARMONIOUS FRIENDSHIP ELEMENTAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Twilight Sparkle's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Twilight Sparkle saw it, she went mad with rage and fired a blast of magic from her horn, but Twilight Sparkle fired a powerful violet energy blast with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Evil Twilight Sparkle and sent her flying out of the shrine and we followed, she got up, but she was really furious now.

Nico: Whoa, now Twilight Sparkle's transformed!

Me: Really incredible!

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Magic of Friendship Alicorn and Divine Elemental Harmony Magic of Friendship Love) **Your days of causing havoc and disharmony are over, Evil Twilight.**

Me: It's monsters like you that give all Alicorns and unicorns everywhere a REALLY BAD NAME!

Lincoln: Hold on, Twilight, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Twilight Sparkle.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, you evil unicorn! Now, to deal with you for good!**

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln went after Evil Twilight, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet and pink energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Twilight Sparkle and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering her even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Twilight Sparkle, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Friendship Alicorn Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's violet with pink sparkles on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by colored gems etched on the sides, and a dark purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Twilight Sparkle fired blasts of rainbow energy, violet and pink energy, and elemental forces at Evil Twilight Sparkle and as they hit her, they exploded with incredible power, and she was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Evil Twilight's horn and he began sucking out and draining Evil Twilight's magic and powers and he was making them his own, and then, he and Twilight Sparkle fired two blasts of magic at her and they exploded and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Twilight Sparkle holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rainbow Dash's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer dark purple and pink streak tail, and massive light violet angel wings are permanent.

Twilight Sparkle: Now, that's it for the Evil Princesses. Thanks for helping me destroy that evil unicorn, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Twilight Sparkle.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Twilight Sparkle's face, they kissed passionately as Twilight Sparkle's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Twilight Sparkle came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Alright, that's the last of the Evil Princesses from King Sombra the Good's universe.

Lincoln: Yep, and he'll be glad to hear the news once we get back home, along with Twilight Sparkle's transformation. (To Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater) And it's so good to see you again, Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater.

Emilia Frankenstein reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing dark purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Stein, and she's dressed in a black dress, black pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and lightning bolts on the coattails and Ghostrick Stein on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Stein-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Stein etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Frankenstein heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large

Frankenstein heads and a large purple gem on the bottom of the large Frankenstein heads for the pommel.

And Katara Clearwater reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Graydle Dragon, and she's dressed in a aqua blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and dragons on the coattails and Graydle Dragon on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Graydle Dragon-themed greatsword with Graydle Dragon etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, Rachel, Ellie, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Ellie Elsher, and Tiana Masina: You too, Emilia.

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) It's been such a long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater and he hugged them, and Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Stein Gene-Slammer is Emilia Frankenstein, she's my Guardian Angel from Germany and classmate in Gym. She's a Frankenstein and she was born with the powers of darkness and lightning and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very physically strong and smart girl and she's a very powerful athlete and she's also beaten Lynn in every sport imaginable, which has earned her Lynn's respect, and she's a very smart scientist, and she's helped Lisa in solving many complex equations, and that also earned her Lisa's respect.

Nico: Whoa! Now, that's impressive!

Lincoln: It sure is, and she's defended me many times from the bullies at home and Lori, Lola, and Luan, and she's also gotten help from Lynn and Lisa. She's also the master of a dark power known as Frankenstein's Unholy Lightning Fury, when she uses this dark power, she summons a powerful dark thunderstorm from the darkest depths of the Netherworld, and if that irredeemable person is hit by a lightning bolt from that dark storm, they'll die. This one time, I made her a beautiful necklace with Frankenstein pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Trina Riffins with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill her.

Brittney gave Emilia Frankenstein the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Graydle Dragon Gene-Slammer is Katara Clearwater, she's my Guardian Angel from Italy and classmate in Gym, and she's also one of the best swimmers. One time, she and I crossed both the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans in a few days.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That's really awesome that you guys crossed both the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans in only a few days.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and she's also a Waterbender, and we'd kiss each other on the lips while underwater. Plus, she's also the sister of Rain Mikamura, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Eli: Oh boy, what did that sore loser do to earn her hatred?

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) You're not going to like it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Emilia, Katara, are you absolutely sure about this?

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater, and he hugged their waists in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Emilia Frankenstein's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Katara Clearwater.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Katara are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Emilia.

Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Mycale and Marilyn Sue from Akatsuki Blitzkampf, Garnet, Hikari, Kaya, and Sheryl from Rumble Fish.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mycale and Marilyn Sue from Akatsuki Blitzkampf, Garnet, Hikari, Kaya, and Sheryl from Rumble Fish.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mycale: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mycale and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Twilight, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin,

Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of

the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Mycale: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mycale: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mycale, Marilyn Sue, Garnet, Hikari, Kaya, and Sheryl with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Twilight Sparkle had gotten The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Evil Twilight, who wanted revenge for the deaths of the other Evil Princesses.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Twilight Sparkle transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laid a brutal beatdown on her and it ended with him sucking out and draining Evil Twilight's magic and powers and he and Twilight killing Evil Twilight and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Emilia Frankenstein, and Katara Clearwater have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I wasn't even expecting Evil Twilight to show up, no one was.

Princess Celestia: That's right, but I'm proud of you and Lincoln for putting an end to her, Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Thank you, Princess Celestia.

Then, Twilight Sparkle's kids came up and hugged her and Lincoln, and they returned the hug.

Lori: Now, this is literally too precious.

---

After finally destroying and getting rid of Evil Twilight once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Emilia, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and Katara, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion?

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Oh, I remembered this one day in Gym, I was teaching Lincoln some proper weightlifting techniques and I also stood by in case he needed help, and I saw him lift a 900,000,000,000-lb barbell with both hands, and I was so proud of him. I knew how much bigger and stronger he'd been getting, but to see it for myself, I was beyond proud of him, and he really gave me a really strong hug, and I also felt just how much physically stronger he's been getting.

Eli: Whoa, and did he really lift up a…?

Nico: I can confirm that one, Eli, and he did.

Me: And we saw Emilia's face turn atomic red when she saw it.

Lincoln: (Embarrassed) Sorry, Emilia.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) It's okay, Lincoln.

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) It was proof of how much bigger and stronger you've been getting for the last six and a half years, Lincoln. Okay, now it's my turn, this one time, Lincoln and I were doing our swimming practices in the pool at my house, but then, someone started throwing water balloons and balls at us: Lincoln saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lynn, and she was there laughing at us like the animal that she is. This got Lincoln so pissed off, he fired a blast of water at Lynn, and it got her really angry, she was about to throw a bowling ball at him to kill him, so he and I fired blasts of water and entombed that sore loser inside a water prison. We were about to head out of the pool and call Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but Luna got there and she hit Lynn on the head with a baseball bat and knocked her out, but she wasn't alone: Leni, Lana, Laney, Lucy, and Lily were with her. Eventually, after our swimming practice was over, Lynn got grounded for twelve weeks for what she did to me and Lincoln, and I even called her a sore loser who has no chance of getting into any sports competitions with that kind of attitude.

We cheered.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn really was a sore loser! And she had the nerve to heckle you guys in swimming, that's an athletic sport!

Lincoln: Not to Lynn, she wanted it to be aggressive and violent. But, Katara was right to say that to Lynn, her sports career would've been brought to an end if that animal inside her hadn't been finally removed and obliterated forever. So, yeah, Katara and I had to put her in her place, and show her if she kept this up, she can say goodbye to her sports career.

Me: And hello to life behind bars for her behavior.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Taylor (Loud House), Lisia (Pokemon), Tai Kamiya, and Mimi Tachikawa are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble and Tai Kamiya was dressed in dark blue swim shorts, dark blue sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Taylor (Loud House), Lisia (Pokemon), and Mimi Tachikawa were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Taylor (Loud House) and Lisia (Pokemon) each have feelings for Lincoln: Taylor finally worked up the courage to tell that to Lincoln, and this was due to the fact that Lincoln helped her in becoming a better person, ever since her evil ex-father's dead and gone, her mom's back in her life, and she had since severed her ties with the heartless psychopathic buttfaces, Pablo and Anderson, and Lisia knew that Lincoln was everything the other Gym Leaders had told her about, and Lincoln saved Taylor and Lisia from an attack by Pablo and Anderson who broke out and they still want Taylor's blood spilled, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed those buttfaces into the dirt before he tied them up again.

Taylor (Loud House): Whoa, so this is Seaside Hill.

Lincoln: An awesome place for our beach date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Taylor (Loud House), Lisia (Pokemon), Tai Kamiya, and Mimi Tachikawa dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and even did some surfing, and Taylor (Loud House), Lisia (Pokemon), and Mimi Tachikawa got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln and Tai lift up two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clone went up to Taylor and Lisia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Taylor and Lisia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, and Tai went up to Mimi and he hugged her in his arms, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs, and Nico saw Tai had lipstick marks all over his face.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside

Hill, eh, Tai?

Tai: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Same here!

* * *

Later it was time for Evelyn's final Ambassador Mission.

Qin: I have a feeling we're going to finish this one with a bang.

Nico: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Evelyn? Besides Kaito and Troy?

Me: How about we have all the leaders of each team of Kamen Rider come with?

Nico: Not a bad idea!

Touma: That is awesome!

Wataru: It'll be awesome helping out fellow riders.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

* * *

We arrived in Japan at Jacaranda Cafe.

Sakuya Tachibana: Hey guys!

Kazuma: Awesome you came!

Me: Yeah.

Evelyn: Guys, meet Kaito Goshikida and Troy Burrows.

Me: You guys might know Kaito as the leader of the Zenkaigers and Troy as Alata of Goseigers or Captain Marvelous of Gokaigers.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! It's awesome to meet you guys.

Kaito: Same here. It's truly an honor.

Me: And meet some of the rest of your fellow riders from over the last 20 years.

They saw the Kamen Riders from Hibiki to Saber.

Hitoshi: It's awesome to meet you guys.

Amane: It's truly an honor.

Sougo: We're really sorry you all went through a nightmare like this by Hiroshi.

Aruto: Yeah it's awful you went through all this.

Sakuya Tachibana: Thank you but we're okay.

Hajime: But it's an honor to meet you all.

Kazuma: I think I remember Kaito from that one time all the Kamen Riders and Super Sentai teamed up. That'll be explained more in the future.

Me: We'll have to hear about that soon. But that is amazing.

Lola: Wow yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Ever since we met the Megaforce Rangers, they've been using Legendary Modes on every mission. The Zenkaigers have been using their Gears for each of my rescues.

Me: It's true. They have over 46+ Years of Power Rangers all in them. And now that have over 50+ Years of Riders added to their arsenal.

Amane: That is amazing!

Eli: It sure is.

Sakuya Tachiibana: Wow!

Nico: Yeah most of the Super Sentai Teams all retired.

Me: The last time they all helped us was during the Battle with Thanos back on December 26th, 2019 and that was one of the most devastating battles ever known.

Amane: Oh man! I've heard so much about that one!

Sakuya Tachibana: Yeah that was awful that happened to you. But you guys destroyed Thanos and saved the entire universe from destruction.

Laney: We sure did.

Hajime: I think you should probably give better official Legendary Mode names to the Sentai teams that don't have a full American counterpart.

Troy: Already ahead of you. Nico and I will start working on that after the Donbrothers complete their adventures.

Me: We still have the Faiz, Revice and Dragon Knight left to meet after you guys. Dragon Knight is the American Kamen Rider Team.

Eli: Yep.

Hajime: Oh wow!

Me: It's a darn shame there were only 2 teams of Riders for America. What a ripoff.

Touma: I know! Darn shame.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Amane: I agree.

Sakuya Tachiibana: Considering that you two use the powers of various Ranger teams, I'd say Hiroshi's pretty much screwed.

Kaito: Yeah he sure is.

Me: He has no idea that he will be up against 50+ Years of Rangers, Sentai and Riders altogether on February 12th.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Oh speaking of which are there any Undead running amok?

Amane: Yeah there sure are. Isaka and the Eagle, Elephant and Wolf Undead are running around and also there is Another Eatle running around.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa I remember the Eagle, Elephant and Wolf Undead and the funny thing is on one of Nico's rescues we faced Isaka and I destroyed him and Banished him to the Warp.

Evelyn: We should increase our chances on the big day by taking out Isaka.

Me: That's exactly what we plan to do. I'm going to give him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep. He'll be the first of your enemies that we give the black gates.

Evelyn: Without his Undead Form he is powerless.

Me: But he still has those deadly powers of his so he will be a very formidable foe.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: I'll face Isaka and you all handle the rest.

Nico: Fair enough.

Kazuma: Yeah Isaka gave us a lot of problems.

Me: He sure did. But lets not forget that he was also one of those fucking assholes that divided you all and began this whole nightmare for all of you.

Eli: Yeah.

Kazuma: Looks like I'll have to bring out the big guns for this one.

Nico: Your Evolution King form right?

Kazuma: Yep.

Me: Awesome. Now that you and Hajime aren't fighting anymore you're free to use that form whenever without any repercussions.

Kazuma: That's right.

Eiji: This will be awesome to see.

Evelyn: Yep.

Nico: We're going to kick some Undead butt.

Kaito: Where are they right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) They are 25 klicks to the southwest at the abandoned BOARD building.

Me: I know that building. That's where this whole fucking fiasco with you guys all started.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Then lets get a move on.

Evelyn: Also, Kazuma, here's your Legend items.

Me: You'll see who your archenemy is on the big day. But believe me he packs a punch.

Lola: He sure does.

Kazuma: Looking forward to it.

Me: You'll know who it is probably before then.

Kazuma: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

---

We arrived at the abandoned BOARD building.

Nico: Here we are.

It was all old and majorly falling apart.

Me: Boy this place has seen better days.

Nico: Looks like no one has been in here for years.

Eli: But they are in there all right.

Me: Either way we're going to make Isaka and his Undead eat shit!

Lola: Big time.

Kazuma: How do we get them out?

Me: The only way I know.

Nico: Lets blast the building. It's a grim reminder of everything that the Blade Team went through.

Me: Yep.

Nico: FIRE!

We fired energy blasts and element blasts and the blasts all hit the building and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire building was blasted into flaming rubble to kingdom come!

It was now a flaming pile of rubble!

Nico: To the Another Eatle, sorry about that! But we had no other options!

Eli: It wasn't in the building. It's actually coming in at 5 klicks to the east.

Me: Good. But look.

We saw 4 figures come out and they were the EAGLE, ELEPHANT AND WOLF UNDEAD AND ISAKA!

Me: There's the Undead we're looking for. Isaka you like that beatdown we gave you?

Isaka: I did not! You will pay for that!

He fired fireball blasts at me and I fired fireball blasts and the blasts collided and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive flaming fiery explosions blasted out from each blast and they were intense!

Lola: YEAH

Nico: And for your info Kazuma and his team aren't the only ones with us.

Kaito: Change Zenkai!

Troy: Super Mega Mode!

Kazuma: Henshin!

Kaito went Zenkaiser and Troy turned into Super Megaforce Red and Kazuma transformed.

Kamen Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Me: Meet 20 years of Riders!

Isaka: WHAT!?

Elephant Undead: Uh oh.

Me: And me too.

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon voice) **This wolf is on the prowl.**

Wolf Undead growled ferociously.

Me: **Oh growl yourself To death. Oh wait you're already dead!**

I went at Isaka with incredible speed and kicked him in the face and smashed him down and he got up and fired more fireballs at me and I deflected them back with my scythe and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico blasted the Wolf Undead all over with energy blasts.

Kaito: (gets out Kyoryuger gear) Full Power Non Stop!

Kaito got a Dino Charge Blaster!

Kaito fired waves of energy and blasted the Eagle Undead all over.

Laney fired waves of fire and blasted the Elephant Undead all over!

Lori: I'm going to literally turn you all into human pretzels!

She then floated and was enveloped in a swirl of fire and she turned into LORI VOLCANA!

She was ready to burn!

Lori Volcana: Time you you to burn!

She fired a blast of fire and it hit the Wolf Undead and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and Lori threw a card and sealed it.

Eli: Nice one Lori!

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Thunder!

Troy turned into the Red Dino Thunder Ranger!

Twilight Sparkle: Now watch this one.

She got out the Kaos and Heat Gaia Memories.

KAOS! HEAT!

Twilight Sparkle: 10 ELEMENTS OF FIRE!

She fired waves of fire magic of the 10 Elements of Skylands and they hit Elephant Undead and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down!

Philip: Whoa! Nice one Twilight!

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks. That was cool.

Twilight sealed the Elephant Undead!

Nico: That was genius though. 2 down and 3 to go.

Sunset Shimmer: You'll like this one. (ACTIVATES MONSTONE'S EYECON)

ABD AL-RAHMAN AL SUFI AND MONSTONE!

Kazuma: Who was that?

Sunset Shimmer: Abd Al-Rahman Al Sufi was a Persian Astronomer from 905 A.D. that was known for discovering our sister galaxy the Andromeda Galaxy.

Kazuma: Wow! I didn't know about that.

Nico: Me neither.

Takeshi: The Ghost Team has lots of famous historical figures in Eyecons.

Amane: That is really something.

Sunset Shimmer fired a massive blast of stars and fire and blasted down the Eagle Undead and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Sunset Shimmer: YEAH!

She then sealed it.

Lola: Nice one Sunset!

Nico: That was my favorite part about the legend items in the usual battles. The Eyecons taught us a lot about famous historical figures.

Kazuma: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is!

Kazuma: Time for me to use Blade King form!

Sakuya: I'll use Garren Jack Form!

Kazuma and Sakuya remove cards from their Rouze Absorbers. Both take out a Queen of their suit, "Absorb Serpent" for the Queen of Diamonds and "Absorb Capricorn" for the Queen of Spades, but Sakuya grabs a Jack of Diamonds while Kazuma goes for the King of Spades, both placing their Queen cards in an empty slot near the top of the Rouze Absorbers.

Rouze Absorbers: Absorb Queen!

Now seeing their opportunity, Sakuya scans his Jack of Diamonds, labelled "Fusion Peacock".

Rouze Absorber (Sakuya): Fusion Jack!

Following suit, no pun intended, Kazuma scans his King of Spades, labelled " Evolution Caucasus"

Rouze Absorber (Kazuma): Evolution King!

With this process complete, the Rouze Absorbers gain a covering unique to their Riders. Sakuya's gains a green and gold diamond plate with a peacock on it, while Kazuma's is a blue and gold spade plate with a giant beetle on it. As these plates form, Sakuya's chest armor and parts of his helmet turn gold, revealing the same peacock design on the chestplate as six prongs resembling peacock feathers appear on his back. Once these prongs settle into a pseudo cape, a bayonette like blade forms on the end of Sakuya's gun. Simultaneously, every card in the Spade suit surrounds Kazuma, turning all of his armor gold while settling themselves into certain points across his body before changing the structure of his helmet to include two crown like points projecting from the sides, in addition to replacing the Blade Rouzer with an absolutely massive blue and gold sword with the signature Spade on it.

Hajime: Time to go Wild Chalice.

With his plan known, Hajime slides the card through the Chalice Rouzer.

Chalice Rouzer: Evolution!

As this happens, all of the cards in the Heart suit consolidate into Hajime, and in a red haze change his armor from black and gold to red and gold, with green replacing his visor, implanting the symbol of his King card onto his chestplate, while giving a spiky quality to his armor and conjuring two small sickle like swords in his hands.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: AWE-SOME!

Laney: That is so cool!

Lola: I'll say!

Kazuma: It sure is cool.

Hajime: Yep.

I slashed Isaka who smirked.

Isaka: Now I can show you how dangerous it is for you to use those forms.

Me: **Not going to happen!**

I slashed Isaka in his face and burned him and then I kicked him in his stomach. He fired more fireballs at me and I fired more fireballs and they exploded all over.

---

The area was now a really FLAMING INFERNO!

Me: **Had enough Isaka?**

Isaka: I'm still getting warmed up.

Everyone came and helped me out.

Nico: Boy you really burned this place.

Me: **Yeah.**

Troy: (gets out Blizzard's Rouse Card) Chill out!

He activated it and fired a blast of ice and froze Isaka's feet to the ground.

Fluttershy: Time for some Fullbottle Power!

She used the Fullbottles for Another Ginga and Virgo Zodiarts!

ANOTHER GINGA! VIRGO ZODIARTS! BEST MATCH!

Fluttershy: VIRGO GALAXY STAR STORM!

She fired a massive barrage of stars and they smashed him all over and exploded!

* * *

Evelyn: TAKE THAT!

Kazuma: That was awesome Fluttershy!

Me: **Using the Fullbottles was one of my favorites in the usual battles.**

Nico: Yeah it had good and bad results.

Me: **Most of them were funny though.**

Fluttershy: But it was still cool.

Kaito: (gets out Melone's Rouse Card) Have some of this!

He activated Melone's Rouse Card and fired energy blasts and they hit Isaka all over and blasted him big time.

Rarity: That was great darlings! Now here's some Vistamp power.

She activated Duff Killigan and Holy Wing Vistamp!

DUFF KILLIGAN! HOLY WING!

She spread beautiful white angel wings and got a golf club.

Rarity: HOLY GRENADE GOLF BALL BOMB!

She hit a ball while flying and it hit Isaka!

HALLELUJAH!

And then it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blasted him back and slammed him into the rubble of the building with devastating force! He was down but not out!

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Kazuma: Time to peek at my new Rouse Card and see who my archenemy is.

He activated it and it was for PILEDRIVER OF THE WRECKING CREW!

PILEDRIVER!

He went and pulverized and smashed Isaka all over the place and kicked him down.

Kazuma: COOL! Piledriver is my archenemy?

Me: **Yeah we decided to put some of the members of the M.O.E. That were in groups on individual archenemies. The U-Foes, Dark Turtles and Wrecking Crew all have individual archenemies now.**

Kazuma: Very awesome!

Me: **Yep. We're still working on the Power Pack's individual archenemies.**

Nico: And the Kids Next Door already have Individual archenemies so why not have them as a group for one too.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: It was a genius part too.

Pinkie Pie: I think it's amazing! Now lets see how he likes this one.

She activated INSTIGATOR's Gashat!

STAR JET FLIGHT OF INSTIGATOR!

In a game based on Gradius she summoned INSTIGATOR and he was piloting a B.E.S. Covered Core Ship and he fired waves of energy and smashed Isaka all over the place!

Me: **Take that!**

Troy: Legendary Ranger Mode: SPD!

He turned into the Red SPD Ranger!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Rainbow Dash: Time to get the need for Awesome Speed!

She activated her Shift Car for Tchang Zu!

Rainbow Dash: LIGHTNING SPEED FLASH!

She ran fast as lightning and smashed Isaka down with incredible force with the power of Tchang Zu's lightning.

Nico: Electrifying!

Me: **Awesome R.D.!**

Lola: Yeah!

Troy blasted him all over with energy blasts.

Shinnosuke: But that was awesome though.

Me: **Now for my favorite.**

I pulled out the Wonder Ride Book for the Spank Happy Kids Next Door Sector V.

Me: **This is going to REALLY Hurt with the Hand of Justice! (Transylvanian Accent) Prepare to feel the Stingy Wrath of The Spank Happy Kids Next Door! (Reads Verse) "Under the shroud of the darkness of the night, the dark vigilantes of Vampiric Justice prowled through the shadows and brought down the hand of stinging justice to the foe that caused bad pain to so many others and spanked him with the force of intense justice."**

Then…

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Isaka got his butt spanked all over the place with invisible spanks! OUCH!

Isaka was REALLY SORE NOW!

Eli: That must've REALLY hurt him!

Kaito: (gets out Kyuranger Gear) To quote a friend of mine, it's time to test your luck!

He got a Kyuranger Sword!

Me: Here Kaito.

I gave him the Kyutama for Fornax the Furnace.

FORNAX!

He fired blades of fire and blasted down Isaka all over.

Kazuma grabbed Isaka by the throat.

Isaka: You don't need to do this. I'll give you money. Drugs! Guns!

Weapons! Whatever you want. Please. I'll take a plane. Leave Japan. Never show my face again. Anywhere you want! I'll go anywhere!

Kazuma: How about you go to Hell?

Me: **Instead of Hell, How about THE BLACK GATES!**

I gave Kazuma my sword and he channelled Black Gates energy into it and stabbed Isaka through his black heart and then he was obliterated and destroyed and then banished to the black gates forever!

Eli: Good riddance!

Me: **Just wait till we face Hiroshi. We already sealed Isaka's undead form.**

I got my sword back.

Sakuya Tachibana: Wow! Those Legend Items you all have are so cool!

Me: **Many more where those came from.**

Lola: Yep.

Me: **Now all that's left is the Another Alien.**

Eli: It should be here right about now.

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of Eatle! It was ANOTHER EATLE!

Me: **WHOA! Another Eatle!**

Sougo: I hope he says hi to Swartz for us.

Me: **I have a feeling he will. But who is our Oryctini friend?**

Another Eatle: (In a girls voice) )You know me J.D.

Me: (GASP) **Camille Richmond!?**

Another Eatle: That's right.

Nico: Wait you mean THE Camille Richmond, the world famous food critic that had lots of jobs in all sorts of restaurants and traveled the world and ate all kinds of food good and bad?

Another Eatle: Yes that's right.

Nico: Cool!

Me: **Yep. She loves all kinds of great foods. But she loves Spicy foods the most.**

Lola: That is cool!

Another Eatle: I actually went to Lynn's Table when it had all that extra food added to the menu and it was awesome! I loved it all.

Me: **Boy you have one of the biggest appetites I remember.**

Albedo turned into Negative Eatle.

Negative Eatle: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Eatle: Just to open my own restaurant where I can pursue my true passion and that's to be a great chef.

Me: **We can easily do that for you. In fact Lynn's Table always has openings for more chefs.**

Nico: Yeah we're always adding more and more food to the menus and Lynn Sr. Is always looking for more help.

Another Eatle: Awesome!

Me: **First lets get you back to normal.**

Nico: (gets out Zexion's Ridewatch) Time for some illusion power!

Me: **Camille was also my guide in some of my travels all over the world and it's how I know and like so much about all kinds of strange and weird foods. Remember how I had all that Icelandic food and the bugs I ate down in Uganda?**

Nico: Wow! So she got you your tastes for many unique foods all over the world.

Me: **Yep.**

Nico: That's interesting. I didn't know about that.

Eli: Me neither bro.

Nico: Now I see why you liked all those bugs and stuff on Total Drama. Now lets do this. (ACTIVATES ZEXION'S RIDEWATCH)

He formed an illusion of Star Ships from Star Trek and they fired lasers and they hit Another Eatle and she was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Camille and she was a girl with black hair and beautiful goddess body and had red and blue clothes. I picked her up.

Camille Richmond: (GROANS) What a headache and man I am hungry.

Me: **We'll have plenty to eat for you back home.**

I brought her over.

Kazuma: Evelyn, ever since I met you back on that planet, I've seen you as a little sister.

Evelyn: Really Kazuma? Oh thank you!

She and Kazuma hugged.

Me: **So awesome.**

Amane: I guess that makes me like your little sister right?

Evelyn: It does Amane.

She hugged her too.

Sakuya then bawled in happiness.

Me: **Tears of happiness.**

Rarity: Indeed darlings.

Me: **Kazuma this is not goodbye forever, it's just see ya later. We'll see each other on the 12th of February.**

Kazuma: I know J.D. I know.

Troy: But we're really gonna miss having you around.

Kazuma: I know Troy. But it was awesome helping you guys out.

Me: **It sure was awesome.**

Laney: Yeah but it's not forever.

Evelyn: Yeah.

---

We later came back.

William: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really epic! We finished Evelyn's missions with a bang.

We told them all about it and it was EPIC!

William: WHOA! So Isaka is now in the Black Gates.

Me: Yep. Good riddance.

Qin: That was so awesome!

Me: Yep. Now it's time for Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo's missions.

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS AMBASSADOR MISSIONS! YAY!

They sure are excited!

May: Girls, for your first mission, Phillip, Shotaro, and 3 Rabbids should go with you.

Apple Bloom: All right!

Sweetie Belle: This is gonna be so fun!

Me: Yep. But just as a safety measure Applejack, Rarity and Rainbow Dash are coming with you for supervisory.

Apple Bloom: Okay then.

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be so great!

Later we were watching and then we saw Nico going somewhere.

Armada Starscream: Where are you going, Nico?

Nico: To my room. Gotta face facts. I'm in no condition to go on anymore missions until I'm better.

Me: Uh oh.

Qin: Oh no.

Me: Are you sick?

Nico: Yes.

Mallow: Geez! Are you gonna be alright?

Nico: I will be.

Me: Lisa you better run some tests.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative.

Lisa went and did so.

Lisa checked his temperature.

Lisa Loud: Hmm. 99.7˚F. Low grade fever. Say Ahh.

Nico opened his mouth and Lisa looked inside and saw that his throat was normal.

Lisa Loud: Throat is normal.

Lisa checked for pulse, blood pressure and all that.

Me: Diagnosis Lisa?

Lisa Loud: Nico is suffering from the common cold.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lisa Loud: I suggest that Nico gets plenty of rest in his current state. He is in no condition to join us on our next mission.

Xenia: Oh man.

Misfire: Don't you guys think any of the bad guys out there might come to finish Nico off while he's resting?

Me: That's why we're taking him with us on the ship on our next mission. He can watch the next race on whatever planet we're on.

Nico: Good idea.

Lola: But who will watch out for him?

May: I will!

May appeared and she was in a REALLY SEXY White Bikini Nurse Outfit.

Nico: Hubba Hubba!

May: Bikini Nurse May Chan to the rescue!

Lola: Nice outfit!

Nico: Is this the surprise you had in store for me May?

May: Yep.

Me: I guess that makes me temporary leader now.

Maria: J.D., hold on. You were replaced as leader for a good reason. I'm Nico's big sis. So I should be leader.

Lincoln: Look, Maria. If you're not going to let J.D. be leader, at least let me give it a shot. I AM the leader of my sibligns after all.

Tsukasa: Maybe I should be leader instead. I AM considered to be leader of all the Kamen Riders after all.

Tommy Oliver: No offense, Tsukasa. But how about letting me be leader? After all, I AM the leader of all the Power Rangers.

Swerve: (to me) See what you just caused, dude?

Nico: Guys stop! No need to argue. And I made J.D. my second in command for a reason. Whenever I am out of commission he leads. It's part of the chain of command.

Qin: That's right.

Maria: But Nico.

Nico: That's an order.

Maria: Okay okay.

Me: Guys. Nico is coming with on the ship. Besides he won't miss out on the action.

I put on a button camera on my shirt.

Me: This button camera will show him everything on a TV he has in his quarters.

Nico: Cool!

Top Man: Nico, can you still tell us the teams you've made today?

Nico: C'mon, I can still do that even if I'm sick! Sabrina's team will include Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, and Balto. Anakin's team will include Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, and Aayla Secura.

Lizzie Strong: Hey that's awesome!

Spitfire: It's an honor to be on a team.

Balto: It sure is.

Yoda: On a team an honor it is.

Nico: Glad you all think so.

Then the Previous M.O.E. Group came.

Mindwipe: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Alakazam next.

Me: Magical. Nice.

Nico coughed and sneezed.

Qin: Oh Nico.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got bad news, Krampus, The Devil of Christmas, has come back to get revenge on you guys for destroying him two years ago.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I should've known Krampus wouldn't stay dead for long.

Me: That monster still refuses to give up, well, we're going to make him pay for his crimes.

Nico: And show him that taking kids down to Hell is too extreme! If he lays so much as one hand on any of our kids, he deserves to suffer the full wrath of God!

Lincoln: That's for sure!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Drakonis, the Crimson Dragon, from Legend of Mana and he's coming here to kill us and take over the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Drakonis, the Crimson Dragon, and he's coming here to kill us and take over the world.

Nicole: Ugh, not that evil dragon again, can't he take a hint?!

Rayman: Obviously not. But, we'll deal with him later.

Lincoln: That's right, we've got to get rid of Krampus once and for all!

Nico: You're right, Christmas is a time for all kids to be together with their parents, and Krampus has been tearing families apart by dragging kids to Hell for thousands of years, well, that ends here and now. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an awesome race on a new food planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: A new food planet has been discovered, and we're having a race there, awesome. But, after we get done with the race, it'll be time to hunt down Krampus, and make the Devil of Christmas pay for the crimes he's committed for thousands of years, and once we finally get done with putting a permanent end to Krampus, you're next, Drakonis, the Crimson Dragon. But, first.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation, and his kids, Nico's kids, my kids, and the other kids were given a powerful protective field to protect them from Krampus.

Lincoln: If Krampus dares to lays a hand on any of my kids, Nico's kids, J.D.'s kids, and the others, he's going to get burned badly.

Videl Chan: That was some quick thinking.

Nico: You said it, sweetie. Lincoln knew that Krampus would try to target all of you because you're related to us, and he'd do anything to get revenge on us.

Me: He's not laying one cloven hoof on any of you!

Lincoln: That's a sworn promise!

Me: That's for sure!

Man Ray: We really are sorry you're sick, Nico.

Swamp Witch: Hope you get better.

Nico: I'll be fine.

Lisa Loud: He will make a full recovery after the mission is finished.

Me: Lets head out.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Me: Stardate 7131.6. Team Loud Phoenix Storm Log U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix, J.D. Knudson commanding. Captain Nico Chan is out of commission due to coming down with a cold and has appointed me as commander for the mission till he gets better. We are on our way to the next planet for another awesome race. But we got word that the Christmas Devil, Krampus has returned and is out for revenge. Our mission is to win the race and destroy him forever.

Eli: Boy of all the rotten luck for Nico to get sick.

Me: I know bro. What rotten luck.

Apple Bloom was squealing with excitement for the crusaders missions.

Qin: Boy Apple Bloom is so excited.

Applejack: She sure is sugarcube.

Qin: And the Cutie Mark Crusaders have been preparing for this ever since Hitch has been teaching them about law enforcement and how to take down bad guys.

Sweetie Belle: I know! We're really excited for this.

Me: But we're really proud of them so far. They got an awesome head start.

Clown Man: Also, Nico originally planned for the next set of missions to be only for Apple Bloom. But he decided that the entire Cutie Mark Crusaders should get said missions.

Me: It's awesome that they all are getting missions like this.

Scootaloo: We are so excited for this!

Moonstone: In that case, all 3 of you should be excited.

Opposite Senshi Leader: Not just Apple Bloom.

Me: Oh they are. All of them have been looking forward to this ever since they found out that their missions were going to involve law enforcement.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And Applejack, Rainbow Dash and Rarity are going with them for Supervisory Purposes.

Eli: Good reasons.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Me: On screen.

We saw that it was a brown and multi color planet.

Me: This one looks cool.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Lets get to landing and then talk to Nico before we head out.

We got to landing and we landed.

We then went to Nico's quarters and I knocked on his door.

Nico: Come in.

We went in.

Me: We arrived and landed.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: How is your sexy nurse taking care of you?

Nico: Really great.

May: It's awesome helping Nico like this.

Gyro Man: (to Nico and May) I really am sorry, guys.

Nico: Don't be. I could use a little break for a bit.

Me: Well not like this. Besides you just rest and get better. I'll show you what's going on through me on my camera button.

Nico: Okay. Good luck out there guys.

Eli: Thanks Nico.

We then went and got out and we saw that the planet WAS A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF MANY DIFFERENT KINDS OF CAKES! There were mountains and mountains of cakes as far as the eye can see! Many kinds of flavors of cakes!

Me: WHOA!

I turned on my button!

Me: It's a planet made of cakes!

Dogranio Yaboon: A planet full of cakes.

Rojo: Now we're talking!

Me: This is amazing!

Sakura Avalon: Boy Kero is going to…

Kero: CAKE! OH BOY!

Me: Lets have some awesome cake before the race.

Rojo: Good idea.

We went and ate some.

I had a chocolate cake.

Nico: Oh May you sure know how to make me feel good.

May: (Giggles) I do what I love you big lug.

They got to kissing.

Back with us we were eating some cakes.

Trumbipular: Let's eat these for 10 minutes.

Sindbad: Sounds like a plan.

Me: These cakes are so good!

Maria: (Eating Pineapple Upside-Down Cake) DELICIOUS!

Lola: So delicious!

Varie: Boy this is amazing that there is a planet like this.

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Thrust: Let's get ready for the race now.

Me: You got it Thrust.

We went and got into our cars and drove into the garage.

Me: Boy this is so awesome.

Camie: J.D. can you remind me who Krampus is?

Me: I sure can Camie. I forgot to do so earlier. Krampus is a figure of Alpine Legend and he is known as the Christmas Devil.

I went over who he was.

---

Krampus, also known as The Christmas Devil, is the titular main antagonist of the 2015 supernatural holiday-themed horror-comedy film of the same name, which is based on the mythological creature of the same name.

He's the dark version of Santa Claus who punishes people who have been very naughty on Christmas. Not just children, but adults as well. He has done so for thousands of years, according to Omi in the film. Along with the vast supernatural powers he holds, Krampus is aided by various demonic creatures including his unholy masked Elves that are referred to as his "Helpers".

Physically, he was portrayed by Luke Hawker, while his vocals were done by Gideon Emery.

When the dysfunctional Engel family's clashes cause young Max Engel to become disillusioned with Christmas, his lack of belief and his angry shredding of his note to Santa wishing for his whole family to together incur the wrath of Krampus, who arrives in the neighborhood with his " *helpers* " .

Krampus first brings about a powerful snowstorm surrounding the neighborhood the family lives in **(** most of their neighbors are gone for Christmas and are thus spared, but anyone else in town is attacked or frozen to death **)**, cutting off all power, including heat.

After this happens, Max notices a scary-looking snowman on his front lawn, and the family receives a mysterious bag of toys dumped on the porch. Max's sister Beth leaves for her boyfriend Derek's house to see if he is alright, but on the way, she encounters Krampus, who chases her through the blizzard. She hides underneath a delivery truck, which Krampus circles before apparently leaving. However, he drops a jack-in-the-box, which releases a creature that attacks and captures Beth.

When Beth's father Tom Engle and his brother-in-law Uncle Howard go looking for her, one of Krampus' minions **(** *one that can "swim" through snow like a shark* **)** attacks them, injuring and nearly capturing Howard before Tom shoots it without death as a result, causing it to flee. Meanwhile, the rest of the family hears Krampus on the roof, but play it off as big squirrels fighting over nuts.

Upon arriving home, Tom and Howard try to calm the family, saying they will board up the doors and windows and have a camp out in the living room. Tom's Austrian mother by the name of Omi warns Tom to keep the fire in the fireplace going. However, Howard falls asleep while he is keeping watch, and the fire goes out. Krampus lowers a hook with one of his minions, a living gingerbread man, which captures Howie Jr., despite the rest of the family trying to save them. During this, they accidentally light their Christmas tree on fire. Following this, Omi tells the rest of the family her knowledge on Krampus:

As a little girl in a poor Austrian village in the aftermath of World War II, Omi tried to use Christmas and Santa to keep her spirits up, but the townspeople's cruelty **(** *knocking her down and taking her loaf of bread, which they all fight over* **)**, as well as her parents' constant arguing **(** *during which her own mother rips her Santa doll* **)**, caused her to lose all her Christmas spirit and abandon all hope and faith **.** That Christmas Eve, Krampus came and attacked her entire hometown, dragging everyone to the underworld except Omi, who he left behind as a reminder to never lose her Christmas spirit. He also gave her a bauble (Christmas ornament) with his name on it. Following this, everyone except Howard is shocked silent.

Howard, not believing the story, tries to go out and rescue his son and niece, but stops when he sees more evil-looking snowmen all over the front yard. Behind them, he sees creatures running around, before Tom and their wives pull him back in and lock the door.

The family tries to stay calm, with Aunt Dorothy watching the kids, Howard's wife Linda trying to salvage the presents, and Tom and his wife Sarah trying to come up with a plan. Eventually, they decide Tom will make a run for an abandoned snowplow he and Howard spotted while looking for Beth, then will return and pave way for the rest of the family, who will follow in the car until they find someone who can help. However, when Max's cousins Stevie and Jordan ( *whose cruelty was the direct cause of Max's anger* ) go upstairs to use the bathroom, they hear Beth's voice coming from the attic, and go to investigate. They are attacked, and their screams cause Tom, Sarah, and Linda to run up and investigate, while Howard stays downstairs because of his injured leg.

## Toys

When the trio gets to the attic, they discover a demonic, " *cute* " jester who has taken the form of a human-sized jack-in-the-box swallowing Jordan whole. They try to fight it, but other holiday-themed monsters attack, distracting them long enough for the jack-in-the-box to escape through the vents, though they are able to rescue Stevie.

## Gingerbread Cookies

Meanwhile, Howard hears laughter coming from the kitchen and goes to investigate, where he is attacked by a trio of living gingerbread men using a nail gun as a weapon. After they run out of ammo, Howard manages to set them on fire, with two dying and his dog Rosie eating the third. She is then sent into the vents, where Rosie fights the jack-in-the-box, forcing it through the ceiling into the living room.

## Elves

The other monsters then appear and attack the family, though Aunt Dorothy manages to kill most of them with Howard's shotgun. Before she can shoot the jack-in-the-box, however, Krampus' dark elves break into the house, kidnapping Dorothy, Howard, and Howard's baby girl.

## Krampus' Sleigh

The rest of the family flees the house, but Omi stays behind to confront Krampus and give the others time to escape. Krampus toys with Omi, obviously remembering her, before opening a bag of evil toys that attack her. The family almost makes it to the snowplow, but Tom sacrifices himself to fight the " *snow swimmers* ", which manages to capture him, Linda, and Sarah. Max and Stevie manage to get into the snowplow, only to find it is dead. Stevie is then captured by dark elves, while Krampus confronts Max, giving him a bauble, just like he gave to Omi. Krampus then leaves for his sleigh, and Max knows he alone has to save his family.

Krampus with his screaming human-like mask.

Max confronts Krampus right before take-off as he opens the ground to reveal a pit-like portal to the netherworld, giving back the bauble and offering himself up for the safety of his family. Krampus ponders this but then has his elvish minions shove Stevie into the lava doorway before he picks Max up and drops him in. Before he falls, Max apologizes for losing his Christmas spirit.

Max then wakes up in his own bed. After looking outside and seeing the town back to normal, he goes downstairs and sees his family getting ready to open presents. Believing the whole experience to be a dream, Max tells his family he loves them before everyone exchanges presents. However, Max's first present is the Krampus bauble, and the whole family goes silent when they see it, implying they all remember the Krampus encounter.

## Krampus' Workshop

The house is then revealed to be inside a snow globe in Krampus' lair, among many others, giving two possible implications:

The family either has been physically shrunk down or souls imprisoned in the snow globe and will have to celebrate Christmas forever as a twisted version of Hell.

Krampus believes the family has learned their lesson, the snow globe is only showing surveillance of the house instead of containing it, and he is merely spying on them, to make sure that they do not ever lose their Christmas spirit again. **(** *This hypothesis is seemingly backed up by the prequel comic "Krampus: Shadow of Saint Nicholas".* )

---

When I was done everyone was SHOCKED. Those that haven't heard about it too.

Qin: Yeah he is pure evil!

Lola: He tried to go after Mitch Mitchelson and we stopped him.

Lana: Yeah.

Camie: That is pure evil! Kids may be naughty but not ALL of them deserve to go to hell!

Beany: Krampus won't be hurting anymore kids.

Bonz: But let's just focus on the race first.

Me: Okay.

We got into our cars and pulled up to the starting line and we were ready.

Billy Natson: And Welcome to another awesome and most exciting race for you all. Hello I'm Billy Natson and welcome to another awesome race and we have quite a treat for you all today. We are on a planet made entirely out of cakes of many kinds. WOW! All my favorite cakes here too. With us we have our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their amazing frenemies in the Masters of Evil. Hey Nico and May aren't with you guys.

Me: Sorry about that Billy. Nico came down with a cold and May is taking care of him so Nico placed me in charge of the team for today till he gets better.

Billy Natson: That's understandable. I hope he gets better.

Me: He will.

Billy Natson: Awesome. You ready for a great race?

Me: You bet we are! We're going to burn rubber and eat awesome cake!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get it on!

We got ready!

Krista: RACERS ON YOUR MARKS!

We were ready.

Krista: (RAISES GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We were really ready for this.

Krista: (WAVES GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOOO!

We zoomed out of the garage fast!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We were zooming through the cake landscape. The Finish Line was located in the S'Mores Cake Swamps.

Gemini Man: Wonder if my cloning powers applies to my vehicle too.

He tried it and then he made 16 copies of him and his car!

Gemini Man: HEY it works!

Me: It sure does!

Eli: Boy look at all these cakes!

Xenia: I've never seen so many of them.

Lola: Yeah!

Kyd Wykkyd teleported in front of Black Baron.

Black Baron: Did you just teleport in front of me?!

Kyd Wykkyd: I sure did!

Eli: Not for long!

Eli fired a red shell from his car and then…

WHAM!

He bashed Kyd Wykkyd right off the path and he spun into a chocolate molten lava cake wall! Covering himself in chocolate sauce!

Wind Man: You okay?

Kyd Wykkyd: Tasty but yeah.

He got back in his car and got back on the track.

Qin: That was cool Eli!

Me: I remember Mario and the Mario Kart crew doing all that.

Mario: (Italian Accent) Oh it's-a true.

Eli: Yep. Fun games.

Tar Pit: Nico, I hope you're watching.

Sir Toasty: Because we dedicate this race to you!

Me: TO NICO!

All of us: TO NICO!

May and Nico were snuggling in bed and they were watching.

May: That is so awesome Nico.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Manterror: How far are we?!

Me: Half way there!

We were racing through the Rum Cake Mountains.

Varie tasted the cake.

Varie: Yummy! Rum cake!

William: You okay, Maria?

Maria: I'm fine. It's just that I'm finding it weird to be without May and Nico.

Me: It'll be all right Maria. They will be better when this is done.

Qin: Yeah Maria it'll be okay.

Maria: Okay then.

Camie: I see the finish line!

It was right in the middle of the S'mores cake swamp!

Maria: Who's going to cross it first?!

Me: We're going to find out!

Billy Natson: AND here comes the winners of the race! It's SUNSET SHIMMER, PINKIE PIE, QIN, MARIA, LINCOLN, J.D., ELI, ZURIA AND CAMIE!

We cheered wildly!

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: WOOHOO!

Maria: ALL RIGHT!

Camie: That was awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Kitty: Nice job, Maria.

Me: All of us did it.

Esdeath: But now, the real battle begins.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Time to deal with Krampus.

Xenia: He will rue the day he messed with the kids!

Camie: That's for sure!

Eli: I sense that he is over in that clearing over there.

He pointed to an island in the middle of a lake made of vanilla frosting!

Me: All the way out there. Wow.

Camie: Lets get him.

Retrax: Entrance time!

Me: Lets go!

We went at the island.

Krampus was really infuriated. Then the spirits of the Toa Nuva and their masks all appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then a huge Christmas Tree then popped out and it had ornaments and lights and more and then the curtain of the aurora swirled around it and then the ornaments popped and out came us!

Me: That was a Christmas Entrance.

Krampus roared!

Me: Oh Roar yourself goat boy!

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Your days of hurting kids are over, asshole!

Krampus: (laughs evilly) Look in a mirror, lately?

Yost Crimson Dynamo: What are you talking about?

Krampus: Scott. Alejandro. Heather. And Eva. For heroes who stick to a code with not hurting children, you certainly have no problem with ending their existence. So tell me. Who exactly is the biggest monster out of us?

Me: Uhh for your information it was those 4 and they were the monsters. Like you!

Laney: We don't send kids off to hell to be tortured and burn for all eternity! You need to learn that these are innocent children! They may have been naughty but what you are doing is PURE EVIL!

Krampus: And it looks like your new leader and his girl aren't with you all. Pity. Oh well. I'll go after them once I'm done with all of you!

Me: Over our dead bodies you will.

I fired waves of energy and blasted his horns clear off his head!

He bleated in pain!

Qin: You know were just trying to help you.

Me: Yeah you look so much better without those ugly horns on your head.

Then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Avalanche, KGBeast, Titanium Titan, Abomination, Puff, Spymaster, Griffin, Quillfire, Stinkor, MOE Sinistro, Captain Frightbeard, Megalon, Muggshot, Lego Bane, Stink Bug, Morrigan, and Animal Path appeared.

Me: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Avalanche, KGBeast, Titanium Titan, Abomination, Puff, Spymaster, Griffin, Quillfire, Stinkor, MOE Sinistro, Captain Frightbeard, Megalon, Muggshot, Lego Bane, Stink Bug, Morrigan, and Animal Path.

Nico heard what was said.

Nico: Dammit! If I wasn't sick, I'd be kicking Krampus' ass right now!

May: I know but you heard Lisa. You need rest.

Nico: I know. KICK HIS GOAT ASS GUYS!

Pyro: Kinda weird to have you as leader again and for Nico not to be here.

Me: I know. But it's only temporary.

Dirty Bubble: I bet it wasn't how you wanted to be leader again.

Maria: To be fair, I wanted to get the leader gig.

Chemistro: We're just gonna have to make due with what we have.

Me: Yeah I know.

Avalanche: We heard you went to the mall.

Me: We sure did.

KGBeast: (to Maria) Since Nico and May are absent, you'll need to tell us all about it.

Maria: We did a great shopping spree and also we took down Dark Sarah.

Me: And no it wasn't the Vengeance Express version of Sarah.

Xenia: Yeah. That was awesome though.

Laney: Yeah.

?: Boy that was awesome though.

A figure came out and it was COPYOTTER from episode 21 of Dino Thunder!

Copyotter is sea otter/green pepper/photocopier monster, created by Zeltrax. He could copy Power Rangers's weapons, fighting abilities or even their voices. Copyotter serves as the main antagonist of the episode "Copy That".

He is voiced by Andrew Laing.

Copyotter was created by Zeltrax. Zeltrax dedicated him to Elsa. Zeltrax noted that Copyotter didn't look scary, but he was a powerful monster. Zeltrax wanted to use Copyotter to regain the trust of Mesogog and frame Trent. Copyotter attacked Reefside's warehouse and encountered Power Rangers.

Copyotter could throw peppers and shells and also fire beams from his eyes. He could also copy Rangers's weapons, fighting abilities or even their voices. Copyotter copied Ethan's Tricera Shield, Conner's Tyranno Staff and Kira's Ptera Grips. He was winning the battle but then he left. Copyotter also met Cassidy and created her clones. Then he was attacked by Trent. Trent identified him as a new monster of Zeltrax.

Copyotter copied his Drago Sword. Then monster teleported away. Copyotter brought Drago Sword to Zeltrax. Zeltrax then destroyed Mesogog's laboratory and left Drago Sword there, successfully framing Trent. When Mesogog found Drago Sword, he decided to destroy Trent. Then Rangers followed the signal of the villain and found Copyotter near the road.

Heroes battled him and tried to use Z-Rex Blaster, but Copyotter copied it and used it against rangers. Trent watched the battle, but he was grabbed by Mesogog. Tommy arrived to aid his friends. Tommy used Brachio Staff against the monster, but Copyotter copied this weapon too and then attacked rangers with it.

Meanwhile, Mesogog tried to kill Trent by absorbing energy from him with special device, but Mesogog turned into Anton and freed his son. Beam of device destroyed the evil begging of White Dino Gem and Trent was free. Copyotter was defeating rangers, but Trent arrived and battled the villain. Copyotter copied speed of White Ranger and easily defeated him, but Trent used Super Dino Mode and defeated the monster.

Mesogog revived and enlarged Copyotter and rangers formed Thundersaurus Megazord. Copyotter successfully fought Megazord, but then rangers summoned Ankylo Zord and finally defeated Copyotter with Double Drill Attack of Ankylo Zord formation. But Copyotter's weapon was salvaged and Mesogog used it to create new Evil White Ranger.

---

Connor McKnight: Copyotter!

Copyotter: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to destroy the rangers to help Zeltrax regain the trust of Mesogog and like Taskmaster you have the power to copy techniques, fighting styles and powers.

Copyotter: Yep! Awesome memory

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Trent: I just want to thank you.

Copyotter: For what?

Trent: If it wasn't for your attack, I wouldn't have left Mesogog. So, thanks.

Me: Talk about a big twist of irony wouldn't you say?

Copyotter: I agree..

Me: Lets see if you can do this. KAAAAA MEEE HAAA MEEE HAAAAAAA!

I fired an energy blast and he did the same thing and the blasts all collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

But the explosion from my blast hit him and knocked him down.

Me: Whoa! That blast was not nearly as powerful as mine.

Copyotter: Nope. Yours was far more powerful.

Me: Sorry about that.

We got the battles underway.

---

Vakama, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ice Man (X-Men) Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Nico's rescue at the mall and battling Dark Sarah

---

Pyro was first.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico's rescue was at the mall. And he battled Dark Sarah.

Vakama: Yeah that was crazy! Dark Sarah came back and beat the living crap out of Ed and she said something REALLY HORRIBLE and Leni was pissed off beyond all forms of imagination and she really let her have it.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy no kidding! Listen to it.

She played it on her phone.

We heard a loud enraged scream, and then, we heard Ed scream.

Ed: Have mercy, Child of The Netherworld!

Leni: Oh no, I'd recognize that enraged scream from anywhere! (Gasps) ED! Come on, guys, Ed's in trouble!

We rushed out, and we saw Ed being viciously attacked by our old enemy, Dark Sarah, who's come back. Leni fired a gravity blast and it hit Dark Sarah and she was lifted off of Ed. Lincoln and I got Ed back to us, and he used one of his potions to cure Ed's wounds.

Ed: Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Ed.

Eddy: Lumpy, what happened?!

Ed: Dark Sarah attacked Ed! She still hates me!

Dark Sarah: AND I ALWAYS WILL, I ALWAYS HATED YOU EVEN BEFORE I WAS BORN, AND I STILL DO, YOU'VE ALWAYS BEEN NOTHING MORE THAN A STUPID, IDIOTIC, BRAIN-DEAD MORON! HOW I WANTED NOTHING MORE THAN TO MAKE YOUR LIFE A LIVING MISERY, AND FINALLY, KILL YOU AND YOUR STUPID FRIENDS, AND YOUR GIRLFRIEND'S ALSO AN IDIOT, ALONG WITH HER STUPID AND WORTHLESS FAMILY! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY)

Suddenly, Lori, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lana, and Lynn Sr. appeared, and they were really pissed off at Dark Sarah's words.

Luna: I ought to hit you hard in the head with a guitar for that, Mammoth Mouth!

Pyro was shocked!

Pyro: That little mammoth mouth brat! How can she be so cruel! Especially to her own big brother!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) What she did to Ed shows that she is a heartless monster!

Sunburn: Boy no kidding there! She is a monster in EVERY SENSE of the world.

Ice Man: Boy that is true there.

Pyro: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Vakama used his legend items and got a fire sword and made it rain fireballs and blasted him all over with them and they fired waves of fire and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Nokama, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, SpongeBob, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Battling Another Lupus

## Undead Zodiarts and Another Cargill

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico, Girl Jordan's team, Cargill's team, and the others did good battling Another Lupus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Cargill as well.

Nokama: Boy they sure did and we were amazed to hear that the Another Lupus Undead Zodiarts was for the planet Felucia. That planet has lots of plants that cause hallucinations.

Rarity: That planet was really amazing hearing about it. And she has amazing powers that make people go mad.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Dirty Bubble: Wow! That is a really amazing power. Lets do it!

Nokama used her Legend Items and got a Water Sword and rained down Krabby Patties and smashed him all over and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Matau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Iron Man, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Lincoln's rescue

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) I heard Lincoln fought Evil Twilight on his rescue. How was it?

Matau: Really awesome! We went to the Magic Sensei Realm and Twilight Sparkle got The Magical Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of The Magic Skylanders and we battled Evil Twilight and made that monster pay.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was. Lincoln and Twilight really let that monster have it.

Whirlwind: It sure was cool! I can't wait to see what other treasures are in store for each of the Sensei Realms.

Iron Man: I have a feeling it will be fun.

Chemistro: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Matau used his Legend Items and got a Wind Sword and he fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted him all over and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Whenua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hulk, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - Meeting gene-slammers for Ghostrick Stein and Graydle Dragon

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghostrick Stein and Graydle Dragon. What are their names?

Whenua: Their names are Emilia Frankenstein and Katara Clearwater and they are both really amazing guardian angels for Lincoln.

Applejack: Emilia is from Germany and Katara is from Italy. They are both really amazing.

Apple Bloom: And their stories are awesome too.

---

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Whoa, I was right that

Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Emilia, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and Katara, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion?

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Oh, I remembered this one day in Gym, I was teaching Lincoln some proper weightlifting techniques and I also stood by in case he needed help, and I saw him lift a 900,000,000,000-lb barbell with both hands, and I was so proud of him. I knew how much bigger and stronger he'd been getting, but to see it for myself, I was beyond proud of him, and he really gave me a really strong hug, and I also felt just how much physically stronger he's been getting.

Eli: Whoa, and did he really lift up a…?

Nico: I can confirm that one, Eli, and he did.

Me: And we saw Emilia's face turn atomic red when she saw it.

Lincoln: (Embarrassed) Sorry, Emilia.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) It's okay, Lincoln.

Katara Clearwater: (Italian Accent) It was proof of how much bigger and stronger you've been getting for the last six and a half years, Lincoln. Okay, now it's my turn, this one time, Lincoln and I were doing our swimming practices in the pool at my house, but then, someone started throwing water balloons and balls at us: Lincoln saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lynn, and she was there laughing at us like the animal that she is. This got Lincoln so pissed off, he fired a blast of water at Lynn, and it got her really angry, she was about to throw a bowling ball at him to kill him, so he and I fired blasts of water and entombed that sore loser inside a water prison. We were about to head out of the pool and call Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but Luna got there and she hit Lynn on the head with a baseball bat and knocked her out, but she wasn't alone: Leni, Lana, Laney, Lucy, and Lily were with her. Eventually, after our swimming practice was over, Lynn got grounded for twelve weeks for what she did to me and Lincoln, and I even called her a sore loser who has no chance of getting into any sports competitions with that kind of attitude.

We cheered.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn really was a sore loser! And she had the nerve to heckle you guys in swimming, that's an athletic sport!

Lincoln: Not to Lynn, she wanted it to be aggressive and violent. But, Katara was right to say that to Lynn, her sports career would've been brought to an end if that animal inside her hadn't been finally removed and obliterated forever. So, yeah, Katara and I had to put her in her place, and show her if she kept this up, she can say goodbye to her sports career.

Me: And hello to life behind bars for her behavior.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Goliath: WHOA! Their stories are really awesome too!

Flashwing: They sure are awesome.

Hulk: Hulk think Ghost and Water girls are great.

Goliath: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Whenua used his legend items and got an earth hammer and made it rain crystal daggers and slashed him all over and they fired waves of rock, crystal, earth, mud, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Nuju, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, El Tigre, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Evelyn's final Ambassador Mission

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) Today was Evelyn's final Ambassador Mission. I hope it was good.

Nuju: It sure was and they took down the Wolf, Eagle, Elephant and Peacock undead as well as Another Eatle.

Fluttershy: All those were tough ones and we faced Isaka again and banished him to the Black Gates.

Tornado Bolt: It was really explosive.

Stealth Elf: It sure was. J.D. really went all out on them.

El Tigre: He sure did and it was epic.

Titanium Titan: Yeah it sure was awesome from what we heard. Well done to them. Lets do it!

Nuju used his Legend Items and got a Life Sword and made fruit rained down onto Titanium Titan and smashed him all over the place and then they fired waves of fruit, grass, flowers and leaves and ice and smashed him down.

---

Onewa, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thor, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast - Nico coming down with a head cold

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) (Russian Accent) Nico came down with a head cold. Now what are you guys supposed to do without him?

Onewa: Well Nico put J.D. in charge of the team while he recuperates and Nico has May looking out for him too. She is in a really sexy Bikini Nurse outfit.

Starlight Glimmer: It's just a head cold though. He'll be better after the mission is done.

Cozy Glow: Yeah. But we will save him some cake for him.

Hex: Yeah he loves all kinds of cakes.

Thor: Indeed he does.

KGBeast: I'm glad May is looking out for him. Lets do it!

Onewa used his Legend Items and got a skull sword and he fired waves of skulls and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of skulls, magic, bones, lightning, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ripster, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, She-Hulk, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - A cake Planet is awesome

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) A cake Planet is awesome. Too bad Nico isn't here to enjoy them.

Ripster: Yeah but we promised to bring back some cake for Nico. He loves chocolate and cookies and cream cakes.

Pinkie Pie: It's too bad this planet didn't have the Marzipan Mascarpone Meringue Madness cakes. That would be so delicious for everyone and everypony!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That is a really delicious cake. All the cakes here are delicious.

Featherweight: Yeah they are amazing cakes.

Sprocket: Boy I'll say! They are awesome too.

She-Hulk: Mary is in absolute heaven. Her aura was intensely powerful on this planet too.

Abomination: Boy all the sweets planets we went to made her powerful too. Lets do it!

Ripster used his legend items and got a Gear and Balloon Sword and they fired waves of balloons and gears and smashed him all over and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lynn Sr., Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Static Shock, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Who DOESN'T LOVE CAKES!?

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Who DOESN'T LOVE CAKES!? Because I sure do!

Lynn Sr.: Yeah you would have to be crazy to not love any kind of cake!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy No kidding there! If you don't like cake then there is seriously something wrong with you!

They laughed!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there!

Spyro: Boy I'll say! Anyone that doesn't love cake has something wrong with their brain.

Static Shock: Big time there.

Puff: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. Used his legend items and got a magic sword and they fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed her all over and they fired waves of magic and leaves and smashed her down.

## SpongeBob Squarepants, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, War Machine, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - KRAMPUS IS BACK!?

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) KRAMPUS IS BACK!? And right when Nico isn't with you guys!

SpongeBob: Well when we faced him the first time, J.D. was still the leader and he was easy to learn about because of his legend and all that from books and from Mercy and all that.

Princess Luna: Yes but it's crazy that Krampus is that evil! He is not called the Christmas Devil for nothing.

Moondust: He's an anthropomorphic Goat Man and he punishes those that are bad by taking them into the fires of Hell

Snowdrop: Boy that is crazy scary!

Gari: No kidding and we faced him 2 years ago and most of us weren't with the team back then.

Blackout: Yeah but the numbers were still growing back then.

War Machine: That is crazy though. But this time he is getting the black gates

Manterror: Boy that is a for sure fact.

Drill Bit: No kidding there.

Spymaster: I agree there too. Being punished in the Fires of Hell is too extreme a punishment for Christmas. Lets do it!

Manterror: After all the pain he caused, I agree there. Manterror, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Drill Bit: Be deserves the Black Gates too. Drill Bit, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

SpongeBob used his Legend Items and he got a Krabby Patty Sword and they fired waves of burgers, darkness and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber

# Morning, Light Skylanders, Spiderman, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - Krampus is pure evil!

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) Krampus is pure evil! Not all kids deserve to go to Hell!

Jimmy Neutron: That we can ABSOLUTELY agree on! Not all the naughty kids deserve to go to the fires of the Inferno to be punished.

Princess Celestia: I agree there and what Krampus does is pure evil.

King Solar: He may be called the Devil of Christmas but what he is doing is awful.

Solar Eclipsa: Big time bad.

Amber Morning: No kidding there. What he is doing is awful beyond all words.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Spiderman: Yeah no kidding. He needs to be stopped.

Cicadacon: I agree too myself. What he is doing is both errors in judgement and extreme hostility.

Retrax: I agree too.

Griffin: I agree there too myself. Lets do it!

Cicadacon: Krampus is a monster and he needs to be stopped. Cicadacon, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Retrax: What he does is far too extreme. Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

Jimmy used his legend items and got a light sword and they fired waves of light and energy and blasted him all over and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Beast Wars Inferno VS Quillfire

---

Quillfire was next.

Quillfire: Of all the rotten luck for Nico to get sick.

Beast Wars Inferno: I know but the Royalty will be all right. He is strong. Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and was ready and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Biscuit Oliva VS Captain Frightbeard

---

Captain Frightbeard was next.

Captain Frightbeard: Ye ready lad?

Biscuit Oliva: Always ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Amanda Benson VS Evil Sinestro

---

Evil Sinestro was next.

Evil Sinestro: This is always gonna be fun.

Amanda Benson: It sure is fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Penelope "Stinky" Florington VS Stinkor

---

Stinkor was next.

Stinkor: Stinkor ready for fun. (LOUD FART)

Penelope: I am always ready for some stinky fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sam Manson VS Megalon (1973)

---

Megalon was next.

Megalon: Boy sorry Nico got sick.

Sam Manson: I know but he will be okay. He has May to keep him company.

Megalon: Good.

Sam fired waves of leaves and smashed him down.

---

Adagio Dazzle VS Muggshot

---

Muggshot was next.

Muggshot: I saw the battle with Dark Sarah and she was a massively bad goil with a big mouth.

Adagio Dazzle: She sure was. But she had it coming for beating up Ed.

Muggshot: That is for sure.

Adagio fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kaso Mi VS Lego Bane.

---

Lego Bane was next.

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) You ready for fun?

Kaso Mi: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hina VS Stink Bug

---

Stink Bug was next.

Stink Bug: Is it stinky here or is it just me?

Hina: It's just you.

She fired waves of energy and ice and smashed him down.

---

Natilee VS Morrigan

---

Morrigan was next.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) Boy Dark Kevin did a number on Eddy didn't he now?

Natilee: He sure did but Luan beat that shovel chinned dirtbag into oblivion and banished him to the Black Gates forever.

Morrigan: Aye. Good riddance.

Natilee fired waves of green energy and smashed her down.

---

Sweet Leaf VS Animal Path

---

Animal Path was next.

Animal Path: This is amazing that there is a planet made entirely out of cakes here.

Sweet Leaf: I think it's really cool myself as well.

Sweet Leaf fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Copyotter

---

Copyotter was next.

Me: This is gonna be so fun.

Copyotter: It sure is! Sorry Nico couldn't be in this one.

Me: Yeah of all the rotten luck. But at least we're giving him some good cake and a good show for this one.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for The Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Elemental HERO Neos-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX BLASTERS!

They formed the Z-Rex Blaster!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! To quote Nico, Copyotter you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Orion: Unlike what you plan to do to us, you're getting the Black

Gates. Not burning in Hell!

Tsukasa: But don't think for a second that's a mercy!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red & Green!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned an armor for the Megaforce Red and Green Rangers and Daiki summoned all the green and red rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED AND GREEN!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the Red SPD, Red Mystic Force and Red Time Force Rangers and Jake, Emma and Orion turned into the Green Mighty Morphin Ranger, Green Zeo Ranger and Green Lost Galaxy Rangers!

We went at him! We blasted him all over left and right.

Swerve, Misfire, Armada Starscream and Mallow used the Earth, Decepticon and Pokemon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swerve's weapons, Misfire's ion particle blaster, Starscream's Nail Laser Cannons and Mallow's powers 100-fold.

Armada Starscream and Misfire: NAILING ION PARTICLE BLAST!

Swerve and Mallow: LASER LEAF STORM SHOT!

Fire Toa Force and P'andor: FIRE TOA BLAST!

Water Toa Force and Man Ray: WATER TOA BLAST!

Air Toa Force and Kitty: AIR TOA BLAST!

Stone Toa Force and Avalanche: STONE TOA BLAST!

Earth Toa Force and Tar Pit: EARTH TOA BLAST!

Ice Toa Force and Moonstone: ICE TOA BLAST!

Light Toa Force and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TOA BLAST!

Overwatch Trace Storm and Rojo: OVERWATCH TRACE BLAST!

Bone Megaforce Blast and Bonz: BONE MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Elephant Hulk Burster and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT HULK BLAST!

Illusion Force of Genjutsu and Yost Crimson Dynamo: ILLUSION FORCE BLAST!

Saturn Witch Storm and Swamp Witch: SATURN WITCH BLAST!

Death Brigade Force and Esdeath: DEATH FORCE STORM!

Dragon Knight Flame and Sir Toasty: SMOKING DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Galaxy of Darkness and Opposite Senshi: GALAXY DARKNESS BLAST!

Wind of Earth and Lexaeus: EARTHWIND FURY BLAST!

Future Flight and Black Baron: FUTURE FLIGHT STORM!

Tree Rex Force and Dogranio Yaboon: TREE FURY BLAST!

STUPID IDIOT BISON and Beany Bison: IDIOTS GALORE OF FIRE!

Roaring Ocean Snake Force and Sindbad: ROARING OCEAN BLAST STORM!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Pinkie Pie, Maria, me, Eli, Qin and Zuria: FURY OF THE FIRESTORM BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CAKE ELEMENT STYLE: CARROT CAKE!

Jessica Shannon: CAKE STING STYLE: CHOCOLATE CAKE!

Peni Parker: CAKE WEB STYLE: VANILL!

Entrapta: CAKE LIGHTNING STYLE: BOSTON CREAM CAKE!

Perfuma: CAKE NATURE STYLE: PUMPKIN SPICE!

Frosta: CAKE ICE STYLE: S'MORES!

Shantae: CAKE MAGIC STYLE: LEMON CAKE!

Akko: CAKE STAR STYLE: TRES LECHES!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cakes.

Lincoln and his harem: CAKE FINAL SMASH: CAKE WAVE!

They fired a massive wave of cakes and smashed him all over.

We all fired powerful black energy blasts at Krampus, which exploded as they hit him and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: For dragging kids down to Hell for thousands of years, you don't deserve to live anymore.

Me: You deserve to be nothing more than a forgotten memory, Krampus. Alright, awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Drakonis, The Crimson Dragon to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make sure that none of you will ever leave this place alive, and the world will bow before me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, you can come out now, Drakonis.

A massive red-scaled menacing dragon appeared, it was Drakonis, The Crimson Dragon. The dragon fired a blast of fire from its mouth at us, but we absorbed the fire and it made us stronger than ever.

Aurora Tamara: Nice try, but for that little stunt you pulled, I'm going to skin you alive for that!

Suddenly, Aurora Tamara's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow, and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with light, magic, suns, healing magic, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Tamara-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Drakonis, she left white and golden yellow energy, light, suns, magic, healing magic, and dragons with every step.

Aurora Tamara: I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Fa'Diel for many years, too many innocent people have died at your hands or through your Faustian deals, Drakonis, and for that, the punishment for your crimes is death.

Suddenly, Aurora Tamara was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with light, magic, suns, and healing magic surrounding the vortex, there's an army of dragons and Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Aurora Tamara emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Aurora Tamara grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with light, magic, suns, healing magic, and dragons surrounding her, she has the Sun in the claws of Tamara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Life, Magic, Healing, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Tamara with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Life, Magic, Healing, and Eternity Kanjis in her claws on the bottom of her golden yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aurora Tamara has on a sleeveless open golden yellow checkerboard blouse, sleeveless golden yellow top, golden yellow skirt with jewels around the waist and black frills, golden yellow pants, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, magic, suns, healing magic, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy and surrounded by light. Suddenly, Aurora Tamara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with golden yellow tips on the white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Aurora Tamara's massive Tamara-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, light, suns, magic, healing magic, and dragons and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tamara's Solar Magic Life Sunlight Greatsword of Solar Healing Sunlight Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dragon heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large golden yellow gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Tamara's head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Tamara that said, "Aurora Tamara, The Light Dragon Goddess, The Incarnation of Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy, Powerful Master of Light, Life, and Healing Magic, Expert Healer, Immortal Warrior of The Sun, Loving Future Wife and Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Elmer the Glue Monster, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Life, Magic, Healing Magic, and Dragons"

オーロラ タマラ、光のドラゴンの女神、タマラの化身、生命、光、慈悲の善きドラゴンの女神、光、生命、治癒魔法の強力なマスター、エキスパート ヒーラー、太陽の不滅の戦士、愛する未来の妻と守護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使、エルマー・ザ・グルー・モンスターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、光、生命、魔法、治癒魔法、ドラゴンのマスター

Aurora Tamara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON GODDESS-SUN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SOLAR CELESTIAL HEALING LIGHT DRAGON GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR HEALING CELESTIAL SUNLIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR HEALING SUNLIGHT DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Aurora Tamara's Super Angel-Dragon Goddess-Sun-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Drakonis saw it, the dragon fell into a rage and fired another blast of fire at her, but she absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful white and golden yellow energy blast with magic, suns, light, healing magic, and dragons at Drakonis, and it exploded as it hit him and he was burned badly, and that really pissed him off now.

Me: Wow, Aurora Tamara's transformed, incredible.

Lincoln: You said, the champion of Tamara, the Good Dragon Goddess of Life, Light, and Mercy is about to administer upon this dragon of evil divine punishment, and Aurora, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Aurora Tamara: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solar Life Healing Magic Dragon and Divine Solar Life Healing Magic Dragon Love) **I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we put an end to this dragon of evil once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Aurora.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Aurora Tamara.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to live a second further, Drakonis, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Aurora Tamara and Lincoln went after Drakonis, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Drakonis and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Aurora Tamara and Lincoln fired blades of golden yellow sunlight at Drakonis, and they slash at him and he was burned by the sunlight, and they also slashed off his wings and he screams in pain.

Me: Ooh, now that's got to hurt.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Aurora Tamara, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Tamara's Solar Light Dragon Goddess Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's white with golden yellow flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Good Dragon Goddess, Tamara, surrounded by sunlight etched on the sides, and a yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Aurora Tamara fired blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, and elemental forces at Drakonis and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Drakonis and as he bit him hard on the neck with his fangs, Lincoln then began sucking out every last bit of Drakonis' blood and Lincoln was also assimilating Drakonis' incredible dark powers and overwhelming physical strength. Suddenly, Drakonis' color was draining fast and his body began shriveling up as Lincoln continued draining the dragon, and as soon as Lincoln was done, Drakonis was now a desiccated corpse completely drained dry of blood and life, and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on him and Drakonis was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered as Aurora Tamara and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Aurora Tamara's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Aurora Tamara: That'll teach you, you heartless tyrannical monster. Thanks for helping me destroy Drakonis, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aurora.

Suddenly, Aurora Tamara wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aurora Tamara's face, they kissed passionately as Aurora Tamara's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Tamara flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Aurora Tamara came back to us as the display and Tamara vanished.

Me: Wow, guys, you really handed down some divine punishment on Drakonis, awesome.

Lincoln: And in the end, I did to him like I did to Malcho.

Eli: Yep, he wound up as food for you, and we know who we're meeting tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Isabella Lupa, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Warwolf for Day 3 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt.

We went to the winner circle and got a crystal cake trophy and it had a crystal planet on top of it.

Titanium Titan: Looks like it's the end of Krampus.

Puff: We just killed a legendary monster. I think we should be proud of ourselves.

Me: Yep.

Abomination: He definitely wasn't as tough as me!

Spymaster: Let's get these cakes back to Nico.

Griffin: He can eat them tomorrow.

Me: Okay.

We got his favorite cakes: Chocolate and Cookies and Cream.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Cakes are so good and they are a favorite for everyone.

Qin: Yes they are.

Me: But great job today everyone. Lets head back.

We went back to the ship. We later told Nico and May everything and just like that he was better after the mission and we went back home to Earth and enjoyed the rest of the day.

Later it was time for the lighting of the first candle of day 1 of Hanukkah. Libby has the honor of lighting it.

Libby: (Speaking in Hebrew) בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה אֱלֹהֵינוּ שׁוֹטֵר הָעוֹלָם, שֶׁמְּקְדְּשֵׁנוּ בְּמִצְווֹתֶיךָ, וּמְצַוָּהֵנוּ לְהַדְלִיק אוֹרוֹת הַחֲנוּכָּה. בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה אֱלֹהֵינוּ, שְׁלִיט הָעוֹלָם, אֲשֶׁר עָשִׂיתָ נסים לאבותינו בימיו בעונה זו. ברוך אתה, אלוהינו, שליט היקום, על שנתת לנו חיים, על כך שאתה מקיים אותנו ועל כך שאפשרת לנו להגיע לעונה זו. בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה אֱלֹהֵינוּ, שְׁלִיט הָעוֹלָם, אֲשֶׁר עָשִׂיתָ נסים לאבותינו בימיו בעונה זו. (Blessed are you, Our God, Ruler of the Universe, who makes us holy through Your commandments, and commands us to light the Hanukkah lights. Blessed are you, Our God, Ruler of the Universe, who performed miracles for our ancestors in their days at this season. Blessed are you, Our God, Ruler of the Universe, for giving us life, for sustaining us, and for enabling us to reach this season.)

She lit the first candle and the first day of Hanukkah was on.

Me: Day 1 of Hanukkah has begun. On December 26th it will be the final day.

Nico: We'll have a double commemoration for that day. But J.D. you did really well commanding in my absence.

Me: Thanks Nico. It was fun. But the best part is we had lots of fun on all these races for the Christmas Season.

Lola: Yeah those were some awesome planets.

Qin: They sure were.

May: Yeah.

And with that we later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

CAKE IS SO AWESOME!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, the Mascots, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, and Balto and Dark Laser, Space Kook, Warrada, Aghoul, A Darkside Heartless and Asriel Dremurr Are heading to the condiment factory and we're going to battle DARK KEVIN AND HE IS GOING TO BEAT THE CRAP OUT OF EDDY AND SAY SOME REALLY HORRIBLE THINGS ABOUT EDDY THAT ARE SO

HORRIBLE AND TERRIBLE THAT IT WILL PISS LUAN OFF BEYOND ALL RECOGNITION! LUAN IS GOING TO KILL DARK KEVIN BY TRANSFORMING INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND SHE IS GOING TO MAKE THAT SHOVELCHINNED SQUAREHEADED JERK PAY BIG TIME IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF RAGE! MESS WITH LUAN AND EDDY AND YOU WILL PAY BIG TIME! Then we're going to battle Another Cannonbolt, Another Ursa Major Undead Zodiarts and Another Dark Laser and we're also going to meet an Alakazam Gene-slammer named Melanie Luna and she is a psychic and has intensely powerful psychic powers and even has the power to telekinetically warp reality and she is Nico's friend from History Class and has the power to read minds and she can make people go absolutely insane with psychic energy. The match-up is for Serena Elma, Gene-Slammer of Guardian Elma, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Arachnotaur, the Spider God of Anger who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on the team for destroying him last year. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Fire Realm, for Day 2 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and Sunset Shimmer is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders, and we're also going to destroy Striker, the secondary antagonist of Helluva Boss, and he's still out to kill the I.M.P. Crew, fat chance of that happening. And we're also going to meet Isabella Lupa, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Warwolf, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Gym. She's a werewolf and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also a very defensive werewolf who can get pretty pissed off when she sees Lincoln getting bullied by the bullies at school and outside and by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and if anyone dares to anger her, she'll toss them into a dumpster. She's also the master of a dark power known as Werewolf's Full Moon Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll howl and summon an army of werewolves to kill the guilty persons destined to die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with wolf pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates the jerks with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill them, along with a Masterflare Hyperion Gene-Slammer named Lua Foo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, but she also really hates bullies and would protect Lincoln from them. When she noticed Lincoln getting bullied by Chandler, his goons, Pablo and Anderson, she and Lynn beat the living crap out of them and left them with broken arms, legs, noses, teeth and even black eyes. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Lua Foo on the lips, she's also the daughter of Hak Foo and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome fight to save the worlds children from getting coal only as we help Santa battle Toy Santa from the movie The Santa Clause 2 and we're going to to destroy that monster and make him pay.

See you next time.

# CHRISTMAS IN DANGER

This chapter is Based on the movie The Santa Clause 2

---

Walking through the Condiment Factory was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, the Mascots, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa

and Lily along with Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, and Balto and Dark Laser, Space Kook, Warrada, Aghoul, A Darkside Heartless and Asriel Dremurr and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue. Lizzie Strong was already with the team and she is part of Sabrina's group. Nico was feeling much better now.

Me: How are you feeling Nico?

Nico: Much better. That was a really nasty cold there. But May did a really good job there taking care of me.

May: (Giggles) I'm glad you are better now Nico.

Laney: We're glad and your sexy nurse outfit was really awesome.

Eli: Boy I'll say.

We laughed.

Lizzie Strong: That was so awesome though.

Qin: It sure was. Man those races that we had this entire week were some of the most fun ever.

Applejack: Boy they sure were. We had more fun than a June Bug in a Porch Light Sale.

Xenia: Those were really awesome.

Sabrina Mason: We all had so much fun on all of them.

Camie: I'll say!

Zuria: I've never won any races or anything like that before. So those were my first ever races I won with all of you.

Me: And you're off to an awesome start on your trophy collection Zuria.

Zuria: I sure am.

Nico: Sabrina, I want to thank you, Dark Laser, and your teams for coming today.

Sabrina Mason: No problem Nico. And it is awesome that we're going with you guys.

Spitfire: It sure is. And I'm honored that I get to go with you guys too.

Me: We all are honored to have you with us Captain Spitfire.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: Also J.D. thank you guys for those awesome cakes. I loved them both.

Me: Boy you ate those whole things in one sitting for breakfast. But you earned it.

May: You sure did. Those were both awesome cakes.

Qin: Boy they sure were.

Sailor Mercury: I thought they were absolutely delightful for you.

Lola: We all did.

Nico: Ami, is it true that you've died in the past?

Sailor Mercury: I sure did and that was really awful. I was killed during the battle with Queen Beryl and it was awful.

Me: Queen Beryl is gone now.

Lola: Yeah that witch deserved it.

Xenia: She deserved the Black Gates too.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: We're sorry that happened Ami. But at least you are back now.

Sailor Mercury: Thanks guys.

Takeru: I feel your pain, Ami.

Me: Yeah that was awful. Takeru was killed and he turned into Kamen Rider Ghost as a result. But he is back too.

Qin: Yeah all the Sailors feel the same way. They told me that they too died before in that battle as well.

Laney: Shanan told us that too.

Sailor Mercury: I can tell. But I'm glad that she didn't let us die again.

Me: Thanks to her knowledge and experiences with the creatures that she saw in Beryl's forces as well as her knowledge of every creature in the entire universe you all were able to triumph over her the first time.

Nico: That's for sure.

Sailor Mercury: Indeed and she helped us all greatly.

Xenia: That is true.

Camie: What were those adventures like?

Me: Really epic. My daughter Shanan, Lincoln and the Sailor Soldiers took down all of Queen Beryl's forces and even helped redeem some of them.

Nico: It's true. I wasn't with the team back then but it was great. Can you tell me what it was like?

Me: Sure.

I went over everything that happened from chapters 218 to 226 and it was awesome.

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Nico: WOW! So that's how Shanan helped you guys and man I didn't know about what Lincoln and his sisters did in that one.

Qin: That is cool!

Maria: Those cakes were very tasty.

Me: Boy they sure were. Man those were delicious.

Nico: Boy all the food planets we went to these last few days were delicious and tasty.

Fu: Boy I'll say! Especially the Eggnog and Apple Cider Planets.

Sunny Starscout: My favorites were the Cake and Cookie planets.

Me: Boy those were awesome. I liked the Pancakes and Waffles Planet too.

Nico: Boy so did Nora! She ate lots of Pancakes there.

Lola: Boy those were awesome.

Lana: I'll say!

Zocks: May, just because Nico was sick didn't mean you had to remain behind.

May: I know but it's my vow to help Nico out in his times of sickness and in health.

Zocks: Oh right the Sacred Vow of marriage. That is true devotion there.

Qin: Yeah that is so awesome.

Me: May is a great wife to Nico.

Nico: Aww thanks guys. But stop. (Laughs and blushes) You're embarrassing me.

Me: Sorry. But it's true.

Nico: But J.D., thanks for filling in for me when I was sick.

Me: Aw it was no problem Nico. Besides it was fun. Also we had a really fun time on all those races and all those food planets.

Qin: Boy we sure did and we stopped lots of dangerous villains too.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Luan: Those were really awesome.

Me: I'll say.

Dark Laser: Flipsy, stay close to me so you don't get lost.

Flipsy barked.

Qin: Aww.

Luan: Wow, this is really awesome that we're touring the condiment factory. Just hope it doesn't end in a saucy disaster.

We laughed, but her siblings groaned.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eddy: That was a good one.

Nico: Not for most of us.

Pinkie Pie: Oh come on Nico that was funny!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't forget the incidents that've occurred here in this factory.

Me: But those may have been messy ones but they were tasty ones.

Suddenly, Eddy was grabbed by someone and he was getting the crap beaten out of him by someone with a shovel!

WHAM! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

And Luan fired a blast of light that forced the figure off Eddy, and Lincoln gave Eddy a potion he made, and Eddy was cured.

Me: GEEZ!

Eddy: Thanks, Lincoln, but who the hell was that?!

?: You should know, Dorky!

Eddy: Oh, Hell No!

Me: Uh oh!

We then saw who it was that attacked Eddy: it was Dark Kevin, and he was pissed!

Me: Dark Kevin!

Qin: Oh man! First Dark Sarah and now Dark Kevin!

Laney: A Dark version of Shovelchin!

Dark Laser: I got this!

Dark Laser hurled his lightsaber sword like a boomerang at Dark Kevin.

He ducked and it slashed open a vat full of nuclear spicy hot sauce and it poured all over him and BURNED HIM LIKE ACID! He screamed in excruciating agony!

Qin: OOH! OUCH!

Me: That is gonna really sting!

Nico: Yikes!

Me: How about you get lost!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: So piss off shovelchin!

Eddy: Yeah you squareheaded jerk!

Dark Kevin: YOU STUPID MISERABLE LITTLE DORK! I SHOULD'VE FUCKING KILLED YOU BACK IN PEACH CREEK, YOU'RE NEVER GOING TO BE NORMAL, YOU WILL ALWAYS BE A STUPID DORK, AND YOUR GIRLFRIEND IS A METAL-FACED FREAK, AND YOU BOTH DESERVE TO DIE HERE, BECAUSE

THAT'S WHAT FREAKS LIKE YOU DESERVE! (LAUGHING CRUELY)

We gasped and we were BOILING MAD WITH RAGE!

Those things Dark Kevin said about Eddy were so horrible and so disgusting, it really pissed off Luan badly as we saw her face turn red!

Luan: WHY DON'T YOU SHUT THE HELL UP, YOU SHOVELCHINNED SQUAREHEADED JERKFACE!

We gasped.

UH OH!

Eddy: And one more thing!

Eddy blasts Dark Kevin in the face with his blaster. IT BURNED HIS EYES!

Eddy: No one insults my girlfriend and gets away with it!

Space Kook: Now you're in for it!

Eli: Big time!

Suddenly, something within Luan's mind snapped as the memories of what Eddy went through due to Dark Kevin's constant bullying and abuse, along with Dark Sarah's, and Lee Kanker rushed through her head, and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals, she unholstered her massive Sulis' Celestial Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Kevin, she left rainbow energy, light, fairies, and light animals with every step.

Luan: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, it's bad enough that you've bullied and beaten up Eddy for your own sick amusement, but you know what, you don't even care if he died, you're an evil, selfish, garbage-brained, shovel-chinned, square-headed jerk who gets off on bullying others. (SUDDENLY GETTING

EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you just said about my boyfriend and me, and that you said it with absolutely zero remorse or regard for anyone's feelings… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, SHOVEL-CHIN, EDDY'S NOT THE DORK HERE, YOU ARE, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU IN THE MOST GRUESOME WAY POSSIBLE! YOU MESS WITH ME AND EDDY, AND YOU WILL PAY BIG TIME!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Luan's rage: Dark Kevin crossed a big line, and that dork's going to pay for it big time.

Lincoln: Oh man, as if what Lee did to really piss Luan off months ago wasn't bad enough, but now, because of what that Dark version of Kevin just did in beating up Eddy and saying some really evil and horrible things about him and her, he's crossed it, and now, Luan's going to kill him! STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Dark Kevin ran at Luan to cruelly kill her and make Eddy suffer, but Luan screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of light and energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with lights surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex sent Dark Kevin flying into a nearby vat of ketchup, there are light animals and fairies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Kevin: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Luan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Luan remained tall at 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, the weighted yellow bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes now had gold metal bands around them, she now has nine large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye and rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with yellow phoenix on it, yellow skirt with light animals on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light animals on the coattails and suns on it, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark's on her right shoulder, and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Sulis' Celestial Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, light, rainbow fire, and light animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sulis' Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Celtic Goddess of Light, Sulis, and etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vypra, Destroyer of Dark Luan, Morag McLaughlin, Lee Kanker, Dark Kevin, and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン ラウド、ラウド家の4番目に生まれ、4番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの4番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンセイ ラウドの愛情深い母、17世紀の道化師ルアン オブ ロックの子孫ラウド イン スコットランド、バイプラの大敵、ダーク ルアンの破壊者、モラグ マクラフリン、リー カンカー、ダーク ケビン、キュービ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバーでありオ能あるいたずら者、スリスの使者でありチャンピオン、悪の破壊者、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして光と笑いの達人

Luan Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-LIGHT ANIMAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COMEDIC LIGHTSTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Luan's Super Angel-Fairy-Light Animal Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Eddy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dark Kevin saw it, he went mad and rushed at her to kill her again, but Luan fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with light, light animals, and fairies, and it hit the dork and he hit another vat and mustard spilled on him, and it pissed him off now.

Luan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel of Justice and Divine Celestial Light Comedic Love) **Pissed off, you should be. Now, it's time for you to get your pun-ishment!**

Me: And it's going to be EXCRUCIATINGLY painful!

Space Kook grabbed Dark Kevin by the collar.

Space Kook laughed ominously!

He punched Dark Kevin in the face with powerful brutality!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BIFF!

He threw him to Luan.

Luan went after Dark Kevin, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light, colored lights, light animals, and fairies and they exploded as they hit Dark Kevin, then, she attacked him with slashes from her massive greatsword, leaving scars on him, and it really pissed him off.

He screamed in excruciating pain!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and Electrocuted him.

Luan: (low, threatening voice) **You're a bad boy, Dark Kevin.** (Cut to him.)

Dark Kevin: (giddy) I know!

(That was the last straw. Luan screamed in rage and began giving him a massive and brutally painful beating. He lands at Luan's feet; the camera is at floor level next to her.)

Luan: (sounding like Dirty Harry) **What's going on here? What? Huh? Oh, what, you going for something?** (His eyes dart aside;

pan over slightly to Eddy.) **You going for that?** (Back to Dark Kevin.)

Dark Kevin: (moaning) No.

(Cut back and forth between the two.)

Luan: **You want some more, man?**

Dark Kevin: Uh, I wasn't.

Luan: **You do?**

Dark Kevin: No.

Luan: **Yeah?**

Dark Kevin: No.

(Her foot slams down in his face, and the beating resumes. She was MERCILESSLY BEATING HIM UP TO PULP!)

She was REALLY TEARING HIM APART!

Eddy: Time to go for a headshot!

Suddenly, Luan grabbed Dark Kevin by the neck and she tossed him into the air, and she fired a massive Kamehameha wave made of rainbow energy, and it hit Dark Kevin.

Dark Kevin: YOU DORKS HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF MEEEEEE!

The blast exploded and Dark Kevin was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Luan holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Luan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive light brown wolf tails are permanent.

Dark Kevin was no more!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: That was awesome!

Lola: Take that Dark Kevin!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: Good riddance to that Shovelchinned loser!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Luan: Aw thanks guys. It was nothing.

Me: Now Dark Kevin is nothing but a forgotten memory.

Qin: Yep. But we still have 3 more to face.

Maria: But who will come first?

Then we heard a rolling noise.

Me: I think THAT!

We saw a huge black ball ROLLING AT US!

Nico: DIVE ASIDE!

We did so and it rolled in front of us.

It was a black version of an Arburian Pelorota! It was ANOTHER CANNONBOLT!

Qin: Whoa Another Cannonbolt!

Lola: Wow!

Me: This one will ROLL you down!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.!

Me: Thanks. But who are you?

Another Cannonbolt: (In a girls voice) Eli knows me.

Eli: (GASP) That voice. Rachel Quviasukvik?

Another Cannonbolt: That's right.

J.D. 4: (Through my crest on my forehead) I did not expect Rachel to be Another Alien next.

Me: Do you know her?

J.D. 4: I sure do. And she is Eli's Eskimo Friend from the North Pole. She is someone that loves Christmas dearly and loves it more than any other holiday.

Qin: Wow!

Me: That is really awesome.

Another Cannonbolt: But it's great to see you again Eli.

Eli: Same here Rachel. Just not like this.

Another Cannonbolt: I know.

Albedo turned into Negative Cannonbolt.

Negative Cannonbolt: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Cannonbolt: No he didn't. I don't even know what I wanted.

Me: Well he must've figured you wanted something. But Christmas is right around the corner so maybe it has something to do with that.

Another Cannonbolt: Hmm. Yeah I'll think of something.

Me: But we still have to save you.

Eli: I will do it bro.

Nico: Okay.

Lola: Here we go.

Nico: (gets out Carmen Dillo's Ridewatch) Let's roll!

Nico activated it and curled into a tight ball.

Nico: J.D. kick me hard.

Me: Okay. One soccer kick special coming up.

I went and kicked Nico and sent him flying and he smashed into Another Cannonbolt and hit her on her head!

SMASH!

Eli then fired an energy blast and it hit Another Cannonbolt and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Eli went over and Rachel was a girl with brown hair and a black fur parka and black fur pants and boots.

Me: A little too warm in here for those clothes.

Nico: But perfect for her outside.

Eli picked her up and brought her over.

Rachel Quviasukvik: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Nico: (laughs) Now, I know how to help Lynn with soccer games!

Me: That was cool though! Hope I didn't kick you too hard.

Nico: Nah I'm used to it.

Lola: Good.

Me: We have 2 more to go.

Then the Kyutama for Ursa Major the Great Bear started glowing.

Me: The Kyutama for Ursa Major is glowing.

Nico: That means the next Undead Zodiart is for Ursa Major the Great Bear.

Me: Kotaro Sakuma's constellation.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Who's up next?

Varie: I'll go next.

Me: First we got to know who we are up against.

Eli: I think that one!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER URSA MAJOR UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Polar Bear Fangire, Ka-Ching, Bear Mozoo, Grizzaka and Axe Bear!

Qin: Whoa! This one is interesting!

Me: Another Ursa Major Undead Zodiarts!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Okay who are you!?

Another Ursa Major Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe you are familiar with me J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier in red and green clothes and had blond hair.

Me: (GASP) Natilee Ursus A.K.A. Sailor Wayland!

Nico: Whoa! Wayland's Sailor Soldier!

Eli: Wow! That planet was home to the Battle of Wayland during the Clone Wars. It was home to the Battle between the Galactic Republic and the Confederacy of Independent Systems.

Sailor Wayland: That's right Eli. Good history there.

Eli: Thanks.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Natilee Ursus is my friend from science class. She was born on the planet Wayland and she has an amazing power over nature and life and knows so much about plants. She is also the Sailor Soldier for the planet Wayland.

Nico: Wow! That is cool! So she must've been teleported to the future for protection right?

Me: Yep.

Maria: Winter time must not be your strong suit.

Sailor Wayland: Just because bears hibernate this time of year doesn't mean I am one.

Qin: Oh.

Me: Yeah. Are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Wayland: Actually yes. It's Another version of him.

She pointed to Dark Laser.

Dark Laser: Another version of me!? That's crazy!

Nico: No kidding! But it's likely.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: Sorry we have to fight like this but it's to save you.

Sailor Wayland: I know. Come at me.

She turned into Another Ursa Major Undead Zodiarts!

Varie fired waves of energy and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse card had a picture of a bear on it and the symbol and stars of the constellation of Ursa Major on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with the constellation of Ursa Major.

I went over and picked up Sailor Wayland and brought her over.

Sailor Wayland: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

May: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Wayland: Friendly. And she used to be a Sith.

Me: Really!? Whoa.

Eli: Right there?

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of DARK LASER! It was ANOTHER DARK LASER!

Qin: Whoa man!

Me: Another Dark Laser!

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: And you are?

Another Dark Laser: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) Hera Hettera!

Another Dark Laser: That's right.

Me: Boy I didn't expect you to be turned into Another M.O.E. Member.

Qin: You know her?

Me: Yep. Hera is originally from the planet Byss. She was one of Palpatene's apprentice's. She was the youngest ever apprentice he took under his dark clutches. Years ago I went to the planet Mustafar and like Anakin and Obi-Wan we fought with everything we had and I came out on top by pinning her to a wall and I made her listen that Palpatine was using her and I saved her from herself.

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: That's incredible!

Kaito: (Gets out Ex Aid gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Build gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Dark Laser: Just to redeem myself for all the bad things I did as a Sith Lord.

Maria: The Redemption Squad can easily help you out with that one.

Qin: Yeah Hera. You are already on the road to redemption thanks to J.D.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Dark Laser: That is true. But save me from this.

Me: You got it.

We got ready. Zocks got a Fullbottle Sword and Kaito got a Gashat sword.

Qin: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) It's like fighting Darth Vader again!

Geiz: (gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Which is why I'm using this!

Sougo got KiramaiRedArmor while Geiz got ShishiRedArmor.

Me: It sure feels that way.

Eli: (IGNITES LIGHTSABER) I'll say!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and knocked her down.

Sailor Mercury: MERCURY AQUA RHAPSODY!

She fired waves of water and blasted down Another Dark Laser.

Nico: (gets out Dark Laser's Ridewatch) Think you know the power of the Dark Side? Guess again!

Nico activated it and used the Dark Side of the Force and threw numerous boxes at her and smashed her all over.

Me: Nice one!

Nico: And this. (ACTIVATES SPOOKY SPACE KOOK'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico glowed in a scary aura and he laughed ominously in a laugh that would scare the shit out of Shaggy. He then fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Box Ghost and his team came and it had Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Byruit, Dark Troll, Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone And Gravitational Spring.

Nico: Nice team, Box Ghost!

Box Ghost: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Yeah awesome.

Sailor Mercury: My turn!

She activated her Ridewatch for Spooky Space Kook and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: Awesome!

Maria: The next gene-slammer should be close.

Nico: She should be here any minute now.

?: How about right now?

An Alakazam appeared.

Nico: Whoa an Alakazam!

Alakazam: (In a girls voice) Not just ANY Alakazam, Nico.

Nico: Melanie Luna!? Whoa!

Alakazam: The one and only. I got this.

She fired a Psybeam and it hit Another Dark Laser and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Sabrina Mason and Hera was back to normal. I went over to her and she was a girl with orange hair and black clothes and had a red bladed lightsaber. I picked her up.

Hera Hettera: (Groans) My head.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Dark Laser: You can keep the lightsaber and its' colors.

Hera Hettera: Thanks.

Sailor Mercury: That was amazing though.

Alakazam: Thank you. Also my favorite memory is when me and Nico were at lunch and we saw a kid being picked on and I demonstrated my powers to make people go nuts and insane. I made him go mad by having him see his fears torture and destroy him from the inside and he was taken to an insane asylum. His fears were eating him alive even though they weren't there.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa that is a lethal power.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Alakazam: Yeah.

Sailor Mercury: I was just about to ask what your favorite memory was.

Alakazam: Yeah I have the power to read minds. Can you revert me back now? But I'm naked as well.

Nicole: Oh boy. Sure thing. But no peeking boys or else!

I put on my glasses and then snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes and she was reverting back.

Nico hugged Melanie as she reverted back.

She was a girl with magenta hair and magenta eyes and had a third eye in the middle of her forehead. The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome magenta clothes and they were cool.

Melanie Luna: Cool! This outfit looks great!

Rarity: Oh it sure does darling.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Melanie Luna: Same here Nico. Same here.

It was an awesome reunion.

Melanie Luna: You're thinking right now about what Poromon and the other Mascots are up to right now.

Nico: I have a right to be concerned, Melanie! I'm sure you probably found out in my mind the last time I left Poromon and Poliwag alone!

Melanie Luna: Yes I am.

Nico: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, and Aayla Secura are are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Fire Realm, for Day 3 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but Sunset Shimmer is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders.

And we're also going to destroy Striker, the secondary antagonist of Helluva Boss, and he's still out to kill the I.M.P. Crew, fat chance of that happening.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Fire Realm for Day 3 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but Sunset Shimmer is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we're also going to destroy an assassin named Striker, who's still out to kill the I.M.P. crew.

Loona: (Growls) If that dumbass assassin thinks he can still get away with trying to kill us, he's going to get a bullet lodged in that ugly head of his.

Me: Sheesh, and this guy is really bad news.

Lincoln: Loona told me that Striker was hired by Stella Goetia to kill Stolas Goetia, and also, kill I.M.P. Seems as though she's still full of hatred for us for what happened to the Three Overlords.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) She's indeed full of spite towards Blitzo and his organization, but this is sure to anger her even more when we kill her hired assassin and send his headless corpse back to her. But, if it comes to that, I'll gladly remind her of the fate that awaits her.

Lincoln: Excellent idea, Sherlock Hound, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Anakin.

Anakin: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Snake Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl were now glowing, four days ago, the Cat, Heron, Alligator, and Tree Nazca Lines and corresponding Earthbound Immortals Qhoa, Huacachina Kon, Ccomnosuma, and Ccgojuru glowed.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter. Plus, I didn't even bother to check the timer four days ago.

Nico: That's alright, besides, we know what's going to happen to Audrey Madison: death and sent to The Black Gates.

Sunset Shimmer: Yep.

Just then, the rest of the Fire Skylanders arrived.

Eruptor: Mind if we join in and roast that monster?

Sunset Shimmer: You got it, Eruptor.

We then arrived at a red-colored shrine with the symbol of The Fire Skylanders on it, and then, the Magic symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with red and orange gems representing the Fire Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow, so that's The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Warwolf and Masterflare Hyperion appear before us, and with them are the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, Ghostrick Warwolf and Masterflare Hyperion!

Ghostrick Warwolf: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Masterflare Hyperion: (Girl's voice) (Chinese Accent) And we got the girls away from that despicable monster, Striker.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, we still got Striker to deal with.

?: I hope all of you are ready to die at my hands!

Loona: (Growls) Yep, there's no mistaking that voice, get out here right now, Striker!

We then saw our target, Striker, and he had his guns out.

Striker: Stella Goetia's going to pay me a huge bounty once I deliver her all of your heads!

Suddenly, a raging storm with demonic red lightning appeared, and we saw Sherlock Hound's blood red demon eyes glow even more, and we knew it meant death.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) So, the matriarch of The Goetia Family's put out a bounty on our heads?! Sunset Shimmer, grab the greatsword so that way, we can end this lowlife, before I send my message to her… in the cruelest and most violent way imaginable!

Sunset Shimmer: Yep, and you've really crossed it now!

Sunset Shimmer went up and grabbed The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders. Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's jade green eyes turned neon jade green, and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness from her back, and as she approached Striker, she left red and yellow energy, Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes with every step.

Sunset Shimmer: There can be no forgiveness for the crimes that you've committed, Striker, you've plotted with Stella Goetia to kill Stolas Goetia along with I.M.P., but now to find out that she's put out a bounty on our heads for what happened to the Three Overlords, Velvet, Vox, and Valentino, that's indeed an act that can never be forgiven. Striker, as Equestria's Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with flames and suns surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sunset Shimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sunset Shimmer grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long red and yellow hair, she has neon light green eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with Alicorns, flames, suns, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Fire Kanji and a Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with jade green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sunset Shimmer is dressed in a sleeveless red blouse with yellow flames on it and a red and yellow phoenix, black pants, gold high-heeled boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with suns and yellow flames on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by flames and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders. Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red and yellow angel wings with golden yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and her red and yellow tail grew much bigger for her new body, Sunset Shimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red and yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her left ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's massive Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders and all the other swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, fire, and suns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Skylander Love, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red and orange gems and her cutie mark and The Sun etched 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red and yellow blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and orange gems for the eyes and a large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Sunset Shimmer, First Phoenix Alicorn, Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders, Member of The Redemption Squad, Loving Mother of Phoenix Shimmer and Many Children, Powerful Master of Fire and Forgiveness, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Member of The Mane Nine, Archenemy of El Oso, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Sister of Ratchet and Clank, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fire, Forgiveness, The Sun, and Alicorns"

サンセット・シマー、最初のフェニックス・アリコーン、許しのアリコーン・プリンセスとファイアー・スカイランダーズ、リデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、フェニックス・シマーと多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、火と許しのパワフルなマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、マネ・ナインのメンバー、エル・オソの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ラチェットとクランクの愛情深い姉妹、終末二十三日の破壊

者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、およびカンタロット、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバーであり、火、許し、太陽、およびアリコーンのマスター

Sunset Shimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ALICORN FORGIVENESS AND DIVINE FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Sunset Shimmer's Super Angel-Phoenix Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Striker saw it, he fired a bullet at her to kill her, but Sunset Shimmer fired a powerful red and yellow energy blasts with suns, Alicorns, flames, and phoenixes, and it hits Striker and he was sent flying out of the shrine and we followed, but he got up and he was now mega pissed off.

Twilight Sparkle: Incredible, now Sunset Shimmer's transformed.

Nico: The Phoenix Alicorn of Equestria is about to burn the demonic assassin of Stella Goetia, and put an end to his rampage for good.

Sunset Shimmer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sun Firestorm Phoenix Forgiveness Alicorn and Divine Sun Firestorm Forgiveness Love) Prepare yourself, Striker, your days of killing are over.

Lincoln: Hold on, Sunset, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sunset Shimmer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Striker, now prepare to die!

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln went after Striker, who tried to fire at them again, but the heat from the Sensei Fire Realm melted all of his guns into molten metal, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Striker and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sunset Shimmer, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Phoenix Forgiveness Alicorn Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's red with flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sunset Shimmer fired blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, and elemental forces at Striker and as they hit him they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive wave of fire at Striker, and it hit the demonic assassin and beheaded him, and his soul was sent to The Black Gates, and Sherlock Hound sent his head back to Stella Goetia, which angered her badly, but he also sent a message to her: and it stated that if she ever sent anymore assassins after Team Loud Phoenix Storm again, there would be very nasty repercussions, and he also made it clear he was also going to get Charlie's dad involved and that wouldn't end well at all. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sunset Shimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer red tail, and massive red and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Sunset Shimmer: Your days of causing trouble are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Striker, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sunset.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sunset Shimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Sunset Shimmer's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Looks like Blitzo and the others are going to be glad to hear we got rid of Striker for good.

Lincoln: And Sherlock Hound already sent his message to Stella Goetia, and he was very clear about it: if she tries that again, he's going to get Charlie's dad involved, along with Alastor. (To Isabella

Lupa and Lua Foo) And it's so good to see you again, Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo.

Isabella Lupa reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful werewolf girl with short neck-length brown hair and brown wolf ears on top of her head and brown wolf tail, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'10" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Warwolf, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless midriff top, black leather pants, black leather knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and wolves on the coattails and Ghostrick Warwolf on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Warwolf-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Warwolf etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large wolf heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large wolf heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large wolf heads for the pommel.

And Lua Foo reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Masterflare Hyperion, and she's dressed in an orange short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and suns on the coattails and Masterflare Hyperion on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Masterflare Hyperion-themed greatsword with Masterflare Hyperion etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Isabella Lupa: You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, Rachel, Ellie, Emilia, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona

Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, and Tiana Masina: You too, Isabella.

Lua Foo: (Chinese Accent) It's been such a long time since we last met, and it's also good to see you again, Lynn.

Lynn: You too, Lua Foo.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo and he hugged them, and Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Lupa: Whoa, holy crap, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Lua Foo: (Chinese Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two, and one of those two girls also knows Lynn?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Warwolf Gene-Slammer is Isabella Lupa, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, she's a werewolf and she was born with the powers of darkness and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's also a very defensive werewolf who can get pretty pissed off when she sees me getting bullied by the bullies at school and outside and by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and if anyone dares to anger her, she'll toss them into a dumpster.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, she's really that strong, and she's also the master of a dark power known as Werewolf's Full Moon Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll howl and summon an army of werewolves to kill the guilty persons destined to die. This one time, I made her a beautiful necklace with wolf pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates the jerks with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to kill them.

Brittney gave Isabella Lupa the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Masterflare Hyperion Gene-Slammer is Lua Foo, she's my Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, and she really hates bullies and would protect me from them. When she noticed me bullied by Chandler, his goons, Pablo and Anderson, she and Lynn beat the living crap out of them and left them with broken arms, legs, noses, teeth and even black eyes. To show thanks, kissed Lua Foo on the lips, I also found out she's also the daughter of Hak Foo and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion.

Me: Whoa, so we got a werewolf girl who hates all the jerks with a burning passion, and the daughter of Hak Foo who hates Pablo and

Anderson with a burning passion, yikes!

Isabella Lupa: Yep, but we do have some awesome memories we had with Lincoln. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Isabella, Lua Foo, are you absolutely sure about this?

Isabella Lupa: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Isabella Lupa's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Lua Foo.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Isabella Lupa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Lua Foo are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabella.

Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Eve, Kureha Yamisaka, and Yui Emelia Mitsukihara from Daemon Bride and Midori Himeno, Erel Plowse, Setsuna Saizuki, and Karin from Evil Zone.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eve, Kureha Yamisaka, and Yui Emelia Mitsukihara from Daemon Bride and Midori Himeno, Erel Plowse, Setsuna Saizuki, and Karin from Evil Zone.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kureha Yamisaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kureha Yamisaka and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Striker, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a

Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his

Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kureha Yamisaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kureha Yamisaka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eve, Kureha Yamisaka, Yui Emelia Mitsukihara, Midori Himeno, Erel Plowse, Setsuna Saizuki, and Karin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Sunset Shimmer had gotten The Firestorm Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Fire Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Striker, an assassin in the employ of Stella Goetia.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Sunset Shimmer transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laid a brutal beatdown on him and it ended with him beheading Striker and sending his spirit to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Isabella Lupa, and Lua Foo have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in

town.

Maria: Sheesh, so an enemy from I.M.P.'s past had shown up.

Blitzo: Oh, so that bitch was at it again?!

Lincoln: Easy, Blitzo, we already got rid of Striker, and Sherlock Hound sent his head back to Stella Goetia, and with a warning: if she did this again, he's getting Charlie's dad involved, and if you dare to mess with someone who's the ruler of Hell, bloody consequences are to be expected.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) That's indeed right, Lincoln, and I'm also going to consider Alastor's brand of punishment for her if it gets to that point.

Loona: Oh boy.

---

After finally destroying and getting rid of Striker once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Isabella Lupa: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lua Foo: (Chinese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Lupa: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Isabella, Lua Foo, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Isabella Lupa: I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were training underneath the moonlight and we were both in our werewolf forms for this one, and I was in a black sports bra and black shorts and Lincoln was only in black shorts: Lincoln was training me in hand-to-hand combat and how to control the murderous urges I get when the curse takes hold, and they really worked. Plus, we also did some wrestling, and I was still stunned as to how Lincoln was able to pin me onto the ground, but that, of course, turned into a make-out session with both of us kissing and hugging.

Me: A training session that turned into a make-out session under the moonlight?!

Isabella Lupa: We almost gave into our animalistic urges, but Lincoln showed that he had control over them, which really amazed me.

Lincoln: You can thank Rudina for helping me out with that one, Isabella. She helped me greatly with controlling the werewolf in me.

Lua Foo: (Chinese Accent) That's for sure. Now, for me: I remembered this one time, I was helping Lincoln with some martial arts training, and Lynn was also there to help out as well, but then, we'd heard the sound of shrieking in the air, and we saw who it was that coming after us: it was Lori, and she was out for blood. Lincoln used his martial arts training from me and the other Guardian Angels and he defeated Lori, and Lynn tied Lori up with energy ropes and we dragged her back to The Loud House. Lincoln told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to him, and Lori got grounded for nine weeks, and we soon found out that the reason why Lori was in a nasty bad mood was that her phone screen cracked again, and we soon found out that Lola was the one who did it, she screamed and she ran out of the room.

Lynn: Yeah, and Lola confessed that it was an accident. But, Lori was going to kill her, until Lincoln knocked her hard on the head and knocked her out. Knowing that it was an accident, Lola didn't get punished, but she didn't get any dessert for two days, and she accepted it.

Lincoln: She was learning not to throw any of her temper tantrums, and that was the sign that she too was breaking free from her Dark Side, but Lori, she had a long way to go.

Nico: Oh yeah, now I remembered that day.

Me: Me too, and I was still stunned to find out that Lua Foo is your daughter, Hak Foo.

Hak Foo: True, but you didn't ask. But, I'm still proud of my daughter for what she's achieved, and she's been protecting Lincoln from bullies ever since.

Lua Foo: Thank you, Father, and Lincoln will take good care of me, do not worry.

Amy Rose: That's awesome to hear.

Sticks the Badger: Yep. Oh, hey, Lincoln, it's almost time.

Lincoln: Oh yeah, our first beach date with you and Maggie, Sticks.

Sonic: You know, I'm still surprised at how Lincoln got together with Sticks.

Tails: Same here.

Amy Rose: But, still, it's really sweet that Sticks and Lincoln are now together, and I didn't know that your sister, Maggie, had some feelings for Lincoln as well, Haiku.

Haiku: I've noticed it, but I knew it was only a matter of time.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sticks the Badger, and Maggie (Loud House) are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sticks the Badger and Maggie (Loud House) were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Sticks the Badger and and Maggie (Loud House) each have feelings for Lincoln: Sonic and his friends introduced Lincoln to Sticks the Badger, and almost immediately, it was love at first sight, and Maggie (Loud House) has been having feelings for Lincoln for some time now, and Lincoln saved them from an attack by Trina Riffins who broke out and she still wanted blood to be spilled, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that rage-crazy psycho into the dirt before he tied her up again.

Sticks the Badger: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've been here many times with my harem. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sticks the Badger, and Maggie (Loud House) dive into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went inside an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Sticks the Badger and Maggie (Loud House) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clone went up to Sticks the Badger and Maggie (Loud House) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Sticks the Badger and Maggie (Loud House) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sticks the Badger and Maggie (Loud House) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Taylor (Loud House): Looks like we got two new members to Lincoln's harem.

Amy Rose: Alright!

Sonic: I already called it that Sticks was going to be together with

Lincoln, as soon as she saw him.

---

We were watching TV and then we saw the mascots doing a little sword play!

Cybertron Mudflap: POROMON, LOOK ME IN THE OPTICS AND TELL ME YOU AND THE OTHERS AREN'T USING SHARP SWORDS!

Poromon: We're playing Knights.

Me: Oh those are Cardboard Swords. I made it for them with this.

CARDBOARD REPLICA MAGISWORD!

Me: They are just playing.

Qin: It's so cute!

Poromon: Yeah we also made armor from recycled cereal boxes.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) You guys know that the odds of you using real swords are low, right?

Poromon: We know.

Poliwag: But playing pretend is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Billy: You know this reminds me of the time I had a really cool suit of armor.

Me: Really Billy? What was that like?

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) I can show you mon.

Nico: Lets see.

Grim slashed the ground and then a castle popped out and the sky clouded up and then a dragon came and breathed fire and it hit Billy and he was in an AWESOME and cool black suit of armor!

Grim: Behold, The Cursed Suit of The Mighty Black Knight!

Qin: Whoa! Billy you look awesome in that armor!

Gwen Lancelot XXXVII: (British Accent) And I know that armor all too well. That is the very armor that the Black Knight wore back when my ancestors were fighting him.

Me: That was back over 1500 years ago. But that is cool!

Scrapper: There was a catch, wasn't it?

Lincoln: Scrapper, I highly doubt-

Scrapper: There's no cursed armor without some kind of curse.

Me: Yeah I have a feeling this armor comes with a cost.

Grim: Oh indeed it does. The Armor can't be removed until you defeat an opponent in a challenge.

Brittney: That explains the Cursed part. As a master of dark magic and the powers of the forces of the Netherworld I do know that kind of curse.

Mandy: That is true.

Billy: And I really had to pee so bad at the time!

Tailgate: Couldn't you pee in that armor?

Luna: Dude!

Tailgate: It's a valid question!

Rhino: Me and my Yost self feel your pain at that time, Billy.

Billy: Really?

Rhino: Yeah.

Brittney: Hmm. I have an idea.

Brittney then chanted an incantation and fired a wave of dark magic and then it removed the curse in the armor.

Brittney: There. Try getting out of it now.

He did so and it came off!

Grim: Whoa!

Me: Brittney used her dark magic to remove the curse and now Billy can put the armor on and off at will.

Lola: Boy Sperg I'd like to see you try and give him a wedgie now.

Sperg: Just watch me!

Billy had his armor on and he stood ready. Sperg then threw a punch and then…

BLANG!

He smashed his hand on the armor and there was a really sickening crunch as his hand broke! OOOH! THAT IS GONNA REALLY HURT!

Sperg cried and wailed in pain from his hand being smashed.

Varie healed his hand up.

Qin: Boy that armor is really tough!

Nico: I'll say!

Me: For an armor suit that's over 1,500 years old that is awesome.

Sperg: To be fair, you did say you'd like to watch me try!

Lola: Yes I did. Sorry about that.

Sperg: It's okay. But that is awesome armor Billy.

Billy: Thanks Sperg.

Me: If we go to the next Medieval Fair next summer you are going to be a shoo-in to win a contest.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: I'll say.

Maria: I know everyone might have forgotten. But the mascots COULD use swords in their human forms.

Nico: They could. But they are not ready for it yet.

Qin: Yeah using cardboard swords is more than enough to practice with.

Fluttershy: Oh the mascots are doing a great job preparing.

Qin: They sure are Fluttershy.

Me: Yep.

Ahsoka: By the way J.D. we are really amazed that you saved a girl from Byss from herself when she became a Sith.

Me: It wasn't easy Ahsoka but yeah it was a good deed.

Bonecrusher: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Leon's team will include Maxxine, Mokunai XI, Elemental HERO Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, and Bubbleman. Omi's team will include Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, and. Harpie Lady Sisters. Peyton's team will include Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, and Mimi Tasogare. And Penny's team will include Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, and Sunburst. (PANTS) Get me some water!

Maria gave him some and he gulped it down.

Nico: Ahh! Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Qin: But those are awesome choices!

Lola: And it's about time the rest of the Digidestined all got put on teams.

Lana: Yeah!

Mai Valentine: And some of my signature monsters will be perfect for the teams.

Valon: (Australian Accent) I agree there. Awesome choices mate.

Nico: Thanks.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Dirty Bubble: Can me, Pyro, Chemistro, Avalanche, KGBeast, Titanium Titan, Abomination, Puff, Spymaster, and Griffin go with you guys?

Stinkor: Stinkor, Quillfire, MOE Sinistro, Captain Frightbeard, Megalon, Muggshot, Lego Bane, Stink Bug, Morrigan, and Animal Path will come too. (LOUD FART)

Me: (Sarcastically) Real nice!

Nico: (COUGHS AND GAGS) Woowee! That was rank! But yes you all can come with us.

Mixmaster: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Machamp next.

Qin: Whoa a fighting one next!

Xenia: This one will be brutal!

Lola: I hope it beats up lots of bad guys REALLY bad.

Camie: Boy that would be cool.

Suddenly, we saw snow flurries swirling around, and then, we saw a figure appear: it was Santa Claus.

Nico: Santa, what brings you here?

Me: This is a surprise.

Santa Claus: We've got a big emergency, gang: Toy Santa's on the loose and he's planning on giving the world's children only coal for Christmas.

We gasped.

Lincoln: What?! That'll ruin their Christmas if all they get is coal, we have to stop that monstrosity.

Me: And we will, Lincoln. That toy Santa's going to pay for trying to steal the job of the real Santa. If we don't stop it then no one will ever trust Santa ever again and that will spell big time trouble for the world!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Arachnotaur, the Spider God of Anger, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like this guy one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Arachnotaur, the Spider God of Anger, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying him last year.

Nico: Ugh, not again, doesn't that guy know when to quit?!

Me: Apparently not. But, we'll worry about him later, right now, we got to head for The North Pole to help Santa deal with Toy Santa.

Lincoln: And save Christmas for the world's children.

Nico: You and J.D. are right, Lincoln, Arachnotaur can wait, Toy Santa's the real threat we got to worry about. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to head for the North Pole to help Santa.

Lincoln: We'll put a stop to Toy Santa and save the world's children from a bad Christmas, and once we get done with Toy Santa, you're next, Arachnotaur.

Xenia: Yep!

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Let's get going. (cocks cybernetic gun) I'm dreaming of a (cocks cybernetic gun) red Christmas.

Muggshot: Okay, you only get one gun cock per line, okay? And the lines should really be better than that.

Me: But that was a good one though.

Nico: Yep.

We went and got our fur parkas on and we were off to the North Pole.

Drag Strip: Race you guys there! (transforms to vehicle mode and races ahead of us)

May: You know we're not racing today, right?

Drag Strip: Oops sorry.

Me: I got a story for you guys if you don't mind hearing it. Going to the north pole like this reminds me every time of our book we had made where we fought Princess Morbucks with Superpowers.

Camie: Ooh can we hear it?

Me: Sure.

Nico: You'll love this one.

Titanium Titan: I remember this one.

Megalon: It was a few days after the Guardians joined up.

Me: Yep. This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: It's called Team Loud Phoenix Storm in Twas the Fight Before Christmas. By me.

Everyone was excited.

As everyone was flying I got to reading.

Me: This story takes place in Townsville instead of Gotham Royal York. (Clears Throat) Here we go.

---

Opening scene shows the city skyline and it was snowing and the city was covered in snow.

**Me as the Narrator:** 'Twas the city of Townsville, and all through the town,

All the townsfolk are stirring as snow's falling down.

It's bitter and freezing in the dead of December,

But there's reason for joy, if you can remember.

For it's this time of year that our story unfolds,

When our hearts are the warmest, despite all the cold.

(Pokey Oaks Kindergarten comes into view.)

Yes, it is Christmas, On December 23rd, just two days before,

And all through the town, none can wait anymore…

For the timely arrival of one certain fat guy…

Who brings us all goodies from out of the sky.

Full of anticipation are these urban folks,

None more so than the students at old Pokey Oaks.

(The camera stops pulling back during the last two lines, then cuts to a close-up of Ms. Keane's desk inside. One of her pupils reaches into view and sets an apple on it; the gift has a red ribbon tied around it and a misspelled tag attached: "Mary Krismas Ms Kene.")

**Ms. Keane:** (from o.c.) Thank you, Billy.

(Pull back. She sits behind the desk, which is decorated like a gingerbread house and piled high with apples, and kids are lined up with similar offerings. The blackboard behind her reads, "Homework: Have a happy X-mas!" During the next line, the named kids file past and give her their apples.)

**Ms. Keane:** Well, thank you, Kristen. Thank you, Clara.

(Elsewhere, three kids are stringing popcorn garlands for a small potted Christmas tree. One of them is Julie Bean, but she is eating the materials. Another kid winds up a Santa Claus doll and lets it loose on the floor; camera follows it.)

**Santa doll:** Ho ho ho! Ho ho ho! Ho ho ho!

(Cut to a close-up of drawings taped on a bulletin board and pan across them. They are arranged in a rough line and depict Santa's team of reindeer.)

**Bubbles:** (from o.c., to "Deck the Halls")

Christmas time is in a few days, fa-la-la-la-la-la-la-la-la!

(As she continues, the camera reaches her taping up the sleigh picture and pulls back.)

Santa'll give me lots of toys, yay, fa-la-la-la-la-la-la-la-la!

(She jumps up an octave on the last "la." Turn down to Buttercup at the desk in front of the board. She has pages spread out before her and looks rather annoyed.)

**Buttercup:** Bubbles! I'm trying to concentrate!

**Bubbles:** I'm only trying to spread some Christmas cheer.

(She floats down as Blossom walks over to them with a small gingerbread house in hand.)

Me: I can't wait for Christmas everyone,

Blossom: Me too J.D. Is Christmas your favorite holiday?

Me: Christmas is my Number 1 favorite Holiday Blossom! I love Christmas because not only do we celebrate the birthday of our lord and savior Jesus Christ but also we spread the joy of the love that Christmas brings to the world.

Blossom: I know. It's a magical time and I can't wait.

**Buttercup:** Well, can it! I'm busy. (We now see that her pages are headed "GIMME.")

**Blossom:** Doing what?

**Buttercup:** (stacking them up) Writing my wish list for Santa.

**Bubbles:** Are you crazy? You're only giving him two days to prepare - and that's even if he gets it on time!

**Buttercup:** Oh, yeah? When did you send yours, smarty-pants?

**Bubbles:** December 26.

**Buttercup:** Hah! That's after Christmas.

**Bubbles:** December 26, last year. (She blows a raspberry.)

**Buttercup:** Oh, no! What if I don't get my official Red Raider carbine-action two-hundred-shot range-model air rifle?

Lola: I hope you get it Buttercup.

Lana: Me too. Those guns are cool!

**Princess Morbucks:** (from o.c.) Hah!

(This catches the girls off guard. Pull back to show her standing at a distance, in her civvies and with her back to us.)

**Princess:** Who would want a stupid old BB gun? (They gasp.)

**Girls:** Princess!

Me: (Glares) Princess Morbucks.

**Princess:** That's right. Besides, you'll shoot your eye out. (Cut to her.) Since my daddy buys me anything I want, I only have one thing on my list for Santa: to be a Powerpuff Girl!

[Note: Buttercup's choice of gifts and Princess' response to it are take-offs on Ralph Parker's predicament in A Christmas Story.]

**Blossom:** Don't hold your breath, Princess.

**Princess:** What?! Why?

Me: Because you're a total spoiled brat and you don't care about anyone but yourself. And Santa only gives gifts to good kids. You know why?

**Bubbles:** Because Santa has his own list, and he checks it twice. It says who's naughty and who's nice.

**Princess:** So?

**Bubbles:** Duh! You're naughty. (Princess gasps.)

**Princess:** Nuh-uh!

**Blossom:** Yeah-huh.

**Princess:** Nuh-uh!

**Buttercup:** Yeah-huh.

**Princess:** Nuh-uh!

**Bubbles:** Yeah-huh!

Princess: Nuh-uh!

Me: Mm-hmm!

**Princess:** Prove it! (The girls rise out of their seats in time with the next three lines.)

**Blossom:** You bought the city and legalized crime!

Me: Which nearly destroyed all of society.

**Buttercup:** You hired Mojo to try and destroy us!

Lola: But that didn't work.

**Bubbles:** You gave us a bomb for our birthday!

Lana: Which would've caused a lot of people to get hurt!

**Buttercup:** You teamed up with three felons and went on a crime spree!

Lucy: Which nearly brought all of Townsville to its knees.

**Bubbles:** You tricked our friend Robin into stealing, and then you tattled on her!

Me: No wonder you have no friends at all. (To me in real life) I know that's harsh but it's true.

**Me as the Narrator** : I know. But go on.

[Note: References to "Bought and Scold", "Mo Job", "Birthday Bash", "Meet the Beat Alls", and "Superfriends", in that order.]

(On the next line, zoom in on Princess, putting the girls o.c.)

**Blossom:** You're a spoiled brat who's greedy and jealous, and you don't care who you step on to get what you want! (A beat of silence.)

**Princess:** And your point is…?

(The girls groan disgustedly and drop back into their seats, just ahead of the school bell.)

Me: Time to go home.

(As everyone else heads for the door, Blossom holds her position for a moment before following them.)

**Blossom:** The point, Princess, is that you better change your ways, or all you're ever gonna get from Santa is a big fat lump of coal in your stocking.

Varie: Your next Christmas gift will be your last.

(Close-up of a boiling-over Princess on the end of this. The o.c. sound of the Santa doll snaps her out of it. Pull back to show the toy walking slowly towards her; when it is within striking distance, she boots it hard enough to break it and send springs flying. At the door, Ms. Keane wades through a knot of cheering kids who have put on their cold-weather gear.)

**Ms. Keane:** Okay, kids… ooh! Hold your horses.

(Reaching the knob, she pulls on it and is rewarded with a large drift of snow that spills in through the doorway, burying the kids. She looks out; cut to just outside the door as she pokes her head around the frame for a better view. The entire building is hemmed in by several feet of snow. However, the area nearest her starts to smoke and melt, and after a moment the surface recedes to show Blossom clearing the path with the help of her eye lasers. She is now clad in full winter kit, including a pair of bright red earmuffs.)

(When she stops firing, pull back down the newly cleared sidewalk to the sound of cheering, then cut back to the door. The girls float out, all dressed for the cold - Buttercup sporting a green and white striped cap, Bubbles a scarf and toboggan - and are followed by their classmates at ground level.)

**Ms. Keane:** Bye-bye now. Merry Christmas. Happy holidays. Be nice for Santa.

Me: Have a good Christmas Ms. Keene.

Ms. Keene: You too J.D. Merry Christmas to you all.

Varie: Same to you.

Laney: Bye Ms. Keene.

Lincoln: Merry Christmas to you.

(Close-up of Mitch Mitchelson as he heads out. His coat is the same shade of orange as the shorts he usually wears, and he has on a black hat and scarf. The latter shows the same message as his regular T-shirt: "MITCH ROCKS." After a moment, he approaches another girl who takes no notice of him, stops, and makes a snowball to throw at her hat, which looks like the perfect target - but before he can throw it, Ms. Keane speaks up.)

**Ms. Keane:** Remember: he's watching you.

(The would-be pitcher's face falls and lets the snowball drop to the sidewalk before walking away. Back to the doorway, the camera placed so that Ms. Keane is seen from the waist up. Princess is the last to leave; she is decked out in a white fur coat and hat. As she passes, there is a crunch and the woman recoils in pain.)

**Ms. Keane:** Ooh!

(Pull back; she is standing on one foot - apparently the little brat trod on her toes. As the other kids look on, some in anger, others in muted fear, she walks straight through them to her limousine at the curb. The driver is holding the door open for her. Head-on view of that door, with her directing a vicious look at the camera from the passenger seat; when the door is closed, we see the recipients of that glare: the girls. The limo speeds away; cut to Princess inside.)

**Princess:** Spoiled?! Greedy?! Bratty?! Naughty?! Naughty?! (Pull back to the driver's seat.) Driver! Do you know what those rotten awful Powerpuffs said to me today?

(The driver tries to think of an answer that will not get him fired on the spot.)

**Princess:** They said I was naughty! Can you believe that?

(He coughs a bit, easing the word "yes" into the sound.)

**Princess:** Me? Naughty? I'm not naughty, am I?

**Driver:** (sweating) Well, uh… I'll… oops!

(He jabs at a button on the dashboard. Behind him, a tinted-glass partition slides up and blocks the passenger area from sight and hearing.)

**Driver:** Seems my finger has slipped. (to himself, wiping forehead) Whew. That was close.

(He drives in blissful silence for a moment, but the ringing of the limo's telephone draws his attention. Ever so slowly, he extends his hand downward, picks up the receiver, and lifts it to his ear. The force of the next words causes him to recoil briefly.)

**Princess:** (over phone) Well? You didn't answer my question!

**Driver:** (imitating static) You're-you're-you're breaking up!… I'm going through a… unnel… alk… late…

(The last of this, meant to sound like a cell phone signal dropping out intermittently, would normally go something like this: "I'm going through a tunnel. I'll talk to you later." There is a loud pounding on the partition, after which Princess sticks her head out the rear driver's-side window. She can be seen through the front one now, and she is holding the receiver on her end of the limo.)

**Princess:** (through glass) No, we're not! I'm in the car, you twit!

(Close-up of its rear license plate "MORBUKS" and pull back as it rolls up the drive to Morebucks Manor. Inside, Princess sits at one end of a long dining room table and stirs a bowl of soup. At her elbow is a bell to summon servants; after a moment, she rings it and the camera pulls back to the other end of the table. Delicacies are ranged along its length, and an elderly fellow carrying a tea tray stands with his back to her.)

**Princess:** Servant, tell me. Do you think that I'm naughty?

(His eyes dart nervously about before her next word shakes the entire room.)

**Princess:** WELL?

**Servant:** (stammering) I think my… biscuits are burning.

(He dashes o.c.; his mistress fumes and knocks her soup bowl aside. Cut to the exterior of the manor's upper floors. It is now nighttime, and the snow is still falling. Inside, Princess is tucked in for bed and still quite out of sorts. Pull back to show a hefty woman standing across the bedroom, with her back to the girl: a nanny or governess.)

**Princess:** Nanny!

**Nanny:** Yes? (forcing a smile) Sweetheart?

**Princess:** Am I naughty? (Tense pause.)

**Nanny:** Time for bed! Lights out.

(She runs o.c. The lights go out as the door to the hall slams. Princess glares after her for a moment.)

**Princess:** Wait! I need another pillow! (Pause; silence.) Fine! I'll just go get it myself!

(She jumps down from her bed and crosses the room to the linen closet. When she opens it, however, instead of pillows and blankets, a torrent of coal spills out and fills the room almost to the ceiling. Liberally smudged with its dust, the occupant emerges from the vast heap and spits out a chunk.)

**Princess:** Naughty, huh? I'll show you who's naughty!

(She bats at a piece and sends it flying toward the camera to black out the screen. A door opens, admitting a shaft of light from outside and Princess standing within it - we are now in another dark room. Piece by piece, she dons black clothing, then picks up a piece of coal; extreme close-up of each cheek in turn as she uses it to smudge dust on her face, in the same way that football players apply black pigment beneath each eye to reduce glare. Pull back to show her fully suited up, head to toe, and ready for a little covert action.)

(Cut to a pan down the hallway. Princess, just out of view and following the camera, kicks the coal along in front of herself. Overhead view of her.)

**Princess:** And all these years I thought that coal in my stocking came from Daddy's coal mine!

(The chunk reaches a staircase and bounces down; she follows.)

**Princess:** Who does that blimp think he is, denying me presents?

(Close-up of the bottom steps; the coal tumbles down them and shatters on the floor. She groans from o.c. and descends into view; follow her to the front entrance on the next line.)

**Princess:** Well, this time I am gonna be a Powerpuff Girl! (The manor's exterior; she throws the doors open and steps out.) And I'm sure not gonna let some elf with a weight problem stop me!

(A string of motorized carts - the sort that might be used to ferry passengers and crew around an airport - pulls up at the steps that lead down from the doors to the front walk. She stomps down, climbs into one, and is whisked away. Pull back and follow her along the drive. The procession consists of three connected carts - with the limousine driver piloting the lead one, Princess seated in the center one, and the last one piled high with suitcases. During the following lines, the driver stops near an airplane and she gets out and boards it.)

**Princess:** Hah! Well, I'll show him - and I'll show those Powerpukes who's naughty and who's nice!

**Me as the Narrator:** She entered her jet, to her man gave a yell,

And away Princess went, with a plot, I can tell.

**Princess:** To the North Pole! And step on it!

(She slams the hatch shut. Cut to the manor's exterior and pull back to a long shot as the plane takes off. Pan to the city skyline as the Narrator continues.)

**Me as the Narrator:** And left no one aware of the web she would weave…

(Dissolve to one corner of the exterior of the girls' house and pan to center the structure.)

Not even the girls, preparing for Christmas Eve.

(Close-up of Blossom in the living room. She is braced for a showdown.)

**Blossom:** Okay. On the count of three.

(Cut to Buttercup, also down there and ready to go.)

**Blossom:** (from o.c.) One… (To Bubbles, also ready.)… two…

(Pull back. All three are in a line by the stairs, as if about to run a race.)

**Blossom:**… three!

(They zip off in different directions. In the kitchen, Blossom opens the cabinets in no time flat and stops at the counter with a mixing bowl and some ingredients, which she pours in. Buttercup flashes into a hall closet; a moment later, something crashes through the door and lands on the carpet. It is a large cardboard box labeled "X-mass," and it has left a snowflake-shaped hole in the wood. Buttercup emerges from the box, with a tangle of Christmas lights ensnaring her. However, this does not stop her from zipping o.c. with the lot.)

(Bubbles, meanwhile, is flying in high gear; cut to the exterior of the house as she exits through a bedroom window. Pan to the forest, where her light trail disappears among the trees. The glare of her eye lasers flashes up among the leaves, and a tree falls over - she drew lumberjack duty this year. In the kitchen, Blossom extracts a mound of dough from her bowl, shapes it into a ball, and throws it up near the ceiling twice. It lands on the counter before her and spins in place for a second before she blows gently over its surface to flatten it out.)

(Outside, Buttercup puts lights on the bushes and the frame of the front door. Window frames and wall edges are given the same treatment; when she finishes, the entire house has been outlined in white lights. Bubbles streaks toward the door; inside, it bursts open and we see her holding the tree she cut down. She hurls it across the first floor, adding a bit of spin to make it rotate, and it hits the living room wall with its trunk pointing down and drops neatly into a stand that has been placed there. Another instant, and she has festooned it with ornaments and tinsel. She beams at her accomplishment and zips away.)

(Close-up of a star-shaped cookie cutter held aloft by Blossom. She quickly produces two more - a Christmas tree and a gingerbread man - in the same hand by a small feat of legerdemain. Pull back to show her floating in the kitchen; she starts flinging the cutters as if they were shurikens, and they strike the flattened dough on the counter. The number of projectiles suggests that she was holding entire stacks of cookie cutters. Once they have all hit, she zaps the mass with a quick blast of her eye lasers, then lifts up the entire fully baked sheet with one hand and lets the cookies drop onto a plate in the other. Throwing the scraps aside, she breathes in the aroma.)

(Outside, Buttercup lands in the front yard and throws three giant snowballs off to one side. They land in a stack to form a snowman, which she quickly decorates with coal eyes, mouth, and buttons; carrot nose; stick arms; a scarf; and a top hat. She then zips away. Inside, Bubbles hangs red ribbons on the balcony and garlands on the stair banister in an eyeblink, then scales a wreath toward a painting and gets it to stick up near the top edge. Buttercup flies into view and stops near the top of the tree; Bubbles does likewise a moment later.)

**Bubbles, Buttercup:** I win! I get to put the star on the tree!

**Blossom:** (from o.c.) I don't think so.

(This jolts them out of their glee at having won this decorating competition. Quick pan to her by the fireplace, where a good blaze is going. Three appropriately colored and labeled stockings hang from the mantel, and the cookies sit on a nearby table next to a glass of milk. Blossom's face is the very picture of smugness - she beat them to the punch and she knows it.)

**Buttercup:** Aw, man!

**Bubbles:** No fair!

(Close-up of a star ornament in Blossom's hand and pull back to show her floating up to the topmost branch of the tree. As Bubbles smiles and Buttercup fails to, she sets it in place and then addresses herself o.c.)

**Blossom:** Okay, Professor!

(Cut to him. He is now in the living room as well, and he eagerly clutches the ends of two electrical cords.)

**Professor:** Here we go!

(He connects the cords and voices a stifled little cry of anticipation. Close-up of a group of tree lights, which turn on one at a time, then of the star, which suddenly blazes to life. The family watches the spectacle.)

**Girls, Professor:** Ooooh!

(The wonder is short-lived, however, as the lights flicker and then go out.)

**Girls, Professor:** (crushed) Awwww…

(More flickering, and the lights are back on.)

**Girls, Professor:** Ooooh! (They go out again.) Awwww…

(They come back on, and everyone gasps happily at the good fortune. Once again, though, Murphy's law of electricity asserts itself and the Professor looks as if he might cry this time.)

**Girls:** Awwww…

**Professor:** (moaning) Not again!

(Cut to outside the living room window and pull back slowly on the next line. His silhouette can be seen through the glass.)

**Professor:** Every year it's the same darn thing. I can make three little kids out of seasoning, but I can't get these lights to work!

(Dissolve to a longer shot of the house, seen from a couple of streets away, and pull back slowly into a pan through the neighborhood on the next line. The houses are tricked out with lights.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Ahh, Professor, get to it. You fix up those lights.

Everything must be perfect on this most happy of nights.

(Dissolve to a pan along another street. People wave from their doorsteps and carry trees and presents.)

**Townspeople:** (to the tune of "Deck the Halls")

Public domain Christmas songs, fa-la-la-la-la-la-la-la-la!

(On the end of this, zoom in on one window and dissolve to the living room within that house. Pan across the space as the Narrator continues; a father relaxes with his pipe, while his son plops a party hat on a less-than-enthused dog.)

At the Team Loud Phoenix Storm estate right next door to the Powerpuff Girls home we got everything all over the house ready for Christmas. We hung up lights, ornaments, garlands, decorations, and more. We got an awesome Christmas feast ready for dinner and more.

**Me as the Narrator:** A night so many people throughout the whole city…

Share with brother and sister, Mom, Dad, puppy, and kitty.

(Near the end of this, a cat runs happily toward a Christmas tree at the far end of the room, where the woman of the house is adding some ornaments. The couple's daughter chases the cat into the branches, and it pops out near the mother's head. Everyone has a good laugh at this; the dog remains aloof.)

(At this point, the camera is positioned just behind and to one side of the tree, which is so close that it is seen only as a black silhouette. Pan in its direction until the screen is entirely blacked out. The laughter fades, and the pan continues to show a different room with a tree set up near a blazing fireplace. A small boy walks in and sets some cookies and milk by the grate, then pulls out a note marked "To Santa" and looks eagerly toward the tree on the next line.)

**Me as the Narrator:** And all of the younguns are waiting with glee,

Thinking only of morn and what's under that tree.

(Close-up of the cookies and milk. He sets the note down by them, turning it around to reveal its flip side to the camera. On it is his drawing of a firetruck, labeled "Truck," and stick figure driver labeled "Me." If nothing else, this kid thinks big. He skips happily out of the room, passing his older brother - a big, sour-faced fellow wearing a letter jacket and a healthy crop of pimples - as he goes. When said brother sees he is now alone in the room, his face brightens and he pulls out a note of his own.)

**Me as the Narrator:** And not just the children, the teenagers too.

(He puts it down by the first one; its flip side shows a helmeted stick figure ("Me") holding a football.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Chuck wants a football.

(Cut to outside the window as he too skips out of the room, then turn up to the roof. A girl with long black hair and punk-wannabe clothes sits up there and sulks - Chuck's sister.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Kathleen, a tattoo.

(Cut to another house and zoom in slowly.)

The grownups as well have gifts that they crave.

(Dissolve to the interior: it is Ms. Keane's house, and she is saying a prayer. Zoom in on a picture that hangs behind her. She and some of her kids are outside Townsville Hall; they are all enjoying the day, except for her. She is casting a very worried glance down at Mitch, who is mooning the camera.)

**Narrator:** Ms. Keane only wishes for Mitch to behave.

(Dissolve to a box that holds a My Little Mare doll from the Ponypuffs line of toys; the illustration resembles the pony seen in the kids' show early in "Nano of the North".)

**Me as the Narrator:** A My Little Horsey with combable hair…

Is on the top of the list of our honorable Mayor.

(On the end of this, cut to him in his office and pull back to show Ms. Bellum in the foreground. He is in his pajamas and sprawled on the floor, having fallen asleep over a book.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Ms. Bellum longs for a facial made of sea salt and moss…

To ease stress she endures from her ridiculous boss.

(As he finishes, pull back far enough to leave both of them visible only as silhouettes. She hangs her head and walks away. Pan across the office in that direction, the view fading to black.)

(Snap to a long shot of Mojo Jojo's observatory and zoom in.)

**Me as the Narrator:** And even those foes with hearts full of spite…

(Cut to inside, near the top of a steel Christmas tree, and turn down. Mojo stands placidly by the lowest "branch," ornament in hand.)

Also eagerly await the gifts they'll get tonight.

(He hangs the ornament, but it quickly slides off the steel surface and shatters on the floor. He is irked; pull back to a long shot of him as he stalks away with his cape trailing imperiously as usual. Out in the street, the mail trucks are running even at this late hour.)

**Me as the Narrator:** And beyond the boundaries of this particular town,

(A girl drops a letter to Santa, addressed to 1 North Pole, into a mailbox.)

More hoping and wishing can be found all around.

(A truck pulls up, blocking the view; when it pulls away, the entire mailbox is gone. Follow it as it passes out of sight behind a building and the landscape changes to Egypt. The truck emerges in an area where palm trees and pyramids have been draped with lights - and, incredibly enough, it is still snowing.)

**Me as the Narrator:** The whole world's fallen under the Santa Claus spell.

(Now it drives into Japan and then the Netherlands before finally passing o.c. The snow continues to fall, and those lights are still shining into the night. Close-up of a small girl sitting at the window of one of the Dutch windmills and looking out dreamily as the truck rolls on behind her.)

**Me as the Narrator:** And on this eve of all eves, their hearts start to swell.

(A windmill blade sweeps across the screen. Behind its trailing edge, the view wipes to a map of the world, with various landmarks indicated on the continents. A dotted red line traces its way from one place to the next. As each of the following areas is named, a letter to Santa spins into view from the map and the camera cuts to an appropriately illustrated stamp from that place.)

**Me as the Narrator:** From Paraguay to Paree, from Tucson to Timbuktu,

(Another letter passes across; behind it, wipe to a close-up of an eager kid outside.)

The world's children are hoping their dreams will come true.

(The Timbuktu stamp in the previous sequence shows a rather bewildered fellow looking at a map and trying to figure out where he is. As the Narrator finishes, pull back slowly to show other kids gathered outside, then dissolve to a longer shot of that neighborhood and keep pulling back. Two more such dissolves show the entire subdivision and then the planet from outer space.)

**Me as the Narrator:** But these dreams are about to be foiled…

(Dissolve to Princess' plane in flight. She has bailed out.)

By an evil young girl who's nothing but spoiled.

(The camera follows her as she floats down and deploys a parachute. A signpost in the foreground indicates that this is the North Pole. Turn down to point at the ground and rotate 180 degrees, then turn up to point over a ridge at a large mountain chalet with a fleet of trucks parked outside. There is a smaller building near the trucks, and the main structure has a long, low hangar-like annex at one end. This is Santa's workshop - actually, "full-scale production plant" might be a better term. Princess drifts into view toward the complex.)

(Cut to inside, near the ceiling of one room. A thud marks her touchdown on the roof; turn down to a window, through which her shadow becomes visible among the bushes. She opens a snow-caked pane, looks around - and is rudely interrupted when all that snow falls on her head.)

**Princess:** Stupid snow!

(She is then knocked to the floor by the pane swinging down again.)

**Princess:** Stupid floor!

(Getting to her feet, she looks around. Cut to her perspective, panning slowly across the width of the room - a break area. Coffeepots, first aid kit, sink, a vending machine stocked with Nog Cola, table and chairs, bulletin board with notices tacked up - the sort of thing you might find in any factory. Her gaze focuses on a door set in the far wall and zooms in. Back to her.)

**Princess:** Ahhh! Ho ho ho!

(She somersaults across the floor and makes a leap for the doorknob. Just as she is about to seize it, though, it starts to rattle - someone is coming in from the other side. She drops to the floor and freezes in terror as voices make themselves heard through the wood. Laughing and arguing, they come closer; sweat pours down Princess' face as she looks for a place to hide. Close-up of the door, which finally opens to admit two elves, one fat, the other thin.)

**Fat elf:** And I said, "If you want a wooden duck whittled, that there is your man."

**Thin elf:** The man can whittle. (Overhead view of the room; they head for the vending machine.)

**Fat elf:** Oh, he sure can. Whittle, whittle, whittle, whittle, whittle.

(Cut to the machine, which dispenses two cans of Nog Cola at the press of a button. The elves drink as the camera rotates about 45 degrees counterclockwise and turns up slightly to show the far top corner of the room, where Princess is clinging to the ceiling, her face toward the floor. Close-up of her, still sweating; a drop runs down her cheek and hangs off her chin for some seconds. It finally falls away and hits the floor in the spot where the elves were standing - just after they have headed back the way they came. Neither takes any notice.)

(Cut to the open door, the camera pointing into the break room, as they walk o.c. and return to work. Princess descends into view, hanging from a line attached to the ceiling. When she gets to the floor, she goes into a three-point stance and reels in the line before jumping away to one side. Next she peeks around the doorframe; pull back to show this adjoining area as part of a wide hallway. There is a pile of boxes to one side. She ducks away again, an instant before a muscular, tattooed elf carries a large box into view. Follow him and turn up to the top of his load, from which Princess emerges, having hitched a ride unbeknownst to the worker.)

(Now she pulls out two small suction cups, one from each sleeve, and fires them toward the ceiling. Trailing lines behind them, they stick between two overhead lights; she quickly hauls herself up. Now she brings out two more cups, one on the sole of each boot, and flips her legs up to attach these to the ceiling as well. All four limbs are now anchored, and she begins to crawl along the ceiling, keeping pace with the muscular elf.)

(When he reaches a doorway, she makes her way down the section of wall above it. Cut to inside this new area as he enters and she peeks in; pull back and pan slowly across to reveal this as a production area, with elves working everywhere. Toys are carried on horizontal and vertical conveyor belts, candy canes are being made, a vat full of rubber balls stands amid the machinery, boxes are being filled, and forklifts carry pallets of crates here and there. One elf climbs a staircase at the far end of the room, where tall, closed double doors give onto a balcony overlooking the works - the plant manager's office.)

(Back to Princess, who squints a bit; goggles slide down over her eyes from beneath the brim of her cap. Cut to her perspective "infrared" and zoom in on a sign next to the doors: "Santa's Workshop: PRIVATE." Back to her again; the goggles slide away, and she flips herself over the top edge of the doorframe and climbs up the wall to reach the ceiling. She makes her way among the lights, not raising the suspicions of the elves working at the vertical conveyors.)

(She stops near the candy cane machine to observe it in action. Straight lengths of red and white striped candy emerge from an outlet near its base, and an elf bends one end of each to give it the cane shape. Princess climbs down the side of one feed tank, then up the other, and finally leaps away - but due to the force she exerts, a pipe fitting blows out and starts to leak. A large bubble of liquid candy forms there and grows a second before popping.)

(One drop splatters on the floor, just in front of an elf who is pulling out a pneumatic hose anchored to the ball vat. He steps in it and slips, losing his grip on the nozzle, and balls start to shoot toward the ceiling and stick in it. Princess must hustle along in order to stay ahead of them. Cut to her perspective, approaching the doors - they are framed upside down due to her placement - then back to her. She disengages the suction cups on her hands and feet, flips over, and lands on a light fixture.)

(Now she fires a grappling hook from her belt toward the doors; it embeds itself just above them. A second hook extends from her belt, just above her rear end, and sticks in the fixture as a second anchor. She leaps free and slides toward the door on this makeshift zip line without being noticed. Reaching the other end, she stands atop the frame and reels in the line behind her. The grappling hook strikes her in the rear, causing her to let out a cry of pain that she quickly muffles with both hands.)

(Princess slowly lowers herself headfirst, using the line that is still attached to the wall, and looks cautiously in each direction. The elves on the walkway in front of Santa's office are at a distance and do not see her; she releases the line, drops to the ground, and carefully backs up through the doors, closing them behind herself. Inside, close-up of a blazing fireplace, which she tiptoes past. Pull back to show it in one corner of the room, with a comfortable armchair nearby and a work table cluttered with tools and supplies in the foreground. The room is quite spacious, and its back wall boasts a number of plaques and an "Employee of the Month"-style photograph of an elf. Pan along its length as she sneaks in farther; half-finished toys also take up space on the table. She reaches the far end, which sports bookcases, a Christmas tree, and a framed picture of the big man himself, and stops by a doorway into the next room.)

(Cut to just inside this entrance; she peeks around ever so cautiously. As she speaks, the camera turns down to point at the floor, rotates 180 degrees, and then turns back up to point across the floor, which is littered with rolls of wrapping paper.)

**Princess:** Now, if I were a big fat bearded oaf… (Turn up farther to expose another tree, a drawing board, and a wall calendar.)… where would I keep a stupid list?

(On the end of this, pan right to show a desk in the far corner, with a computer set up on it. She approaches this, climbs into the chair, and peeks up over the edge. A thick pile of printouts catches her eye, and her expression goes sour. Close-up of this; it shows a list of first names and a one-word heading in huge red letters: "NICE." She has found Santa's list. Grabbing the top sheet, she leans back in the chair and the rest of the pages unfold like an accordion - they are still attached to one another, the sort used in dot-matrix printers.)

**Princess:** (reading, looking at page after page) "Nice. Agatha Aarons, Arnold Adams…"

(She mumbles her way through several pages before stopping short on one of them and letting off a contemptuous little snort.)

**Princess:** "Bubbles, Blossom, Buttercup"?

(More mumbling and leafing through the list before she stops again.)

**Princess:** "Mitch Mitchelson"?! You gotta be kidding me! "Team Loud Phoenix Storm"?! Not those numbskulls!

(More mumbling and flipping through, and she reaches the last page.)

**Princess:** "Zachary Zimmerman." Where's my name?

(She groans disgustedly, gathers most of the pages into a stack, and throws the lot across the desk with a scream; it lands in a neat pile, right back where it started. Pan to her, still in the chair, then to the monitor. A Post-It note is stuck there, and it bears the word "NAUGHTY" above a single name: hers. Zoom in on this, then cut to an extreme close-up of her and pull back as she gasps in total shock at the facts. Close-up of each letter of the heading in turn, then pull back to frame all of it.)

**Princess:** (from o.c.) "Naughty." (Turn down to her name.) "Princess Morbucks."

[Note: Though her name has been spelled with an E in these transcripts, the Post-It leaves it out.]

(She reaches into view and removes the note; pull back to show her standing on the edge of the desk. Princess is overcome with sadness, but that soon gives way to boiling rage, and she tries to throw the slip down - but it is stuck to her fingers and does not budge. After waving her hand in a vain attempt to dislodge it, she finally manages to slam it down on the desk and then grabs a pencil. Close-up of it, held aloft in her hand, as she turns it around in preparation to erase and brings it down. Pull back to show only her shadow on the wall, bent over the desk and plying the eraser furiously. When she finishes, she leans back - part of her hair now in view - and laughs in malicious glee. She then leaps away and opens a window to slip out.)

**Me as the Narrator:** She spoke not a word; she had finished her work,

And took leave of her lie with a satisfied smirk.

(She leaves and closes the window. However what she doesn't know is that our names can't be erased at all. Quick pan to the desk, over which a snowy gust of wind blows to rattle the papers. The printout and the Post-It are both back where they started, but Princess has switched their headings. Cut to a long shot of the entire complex and turn up toward the sky, then dissolve to the outer-space view of Earth.)

(Dissolve to a close-up of one ornament on the tree at the girls' house. The lights are out. Pan right to the stairs, where the girls are dressed for bed and floating up to their room.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Meanwhile, three children we know are heading to bed…

(Dissolve to a slow pan across the bed. Buttercup and Blossom are asleep, and Bubbles turns off the lights and sits awake with Octi. Light from the hall shines over her.)

With thoughts of the morning and what lies ahead.

(Silence. Dissolve to an overhead shot of the bed; she closes her eyes after a moment. Another such transition shifts the view to just over the balcony railing, the camera pointing at the bedroom door; turn down to the tree. The lights are back on.)

**Me as the Narrator:** The girls drift off to sleep, their hopes at their heights,

(The Professor keeps fiddling with the electrical cords.)

While their dad is downstairs, still working on the lights.

(Fade to black.)

(Fade in to a long shot of Morebucks Manor.)

**Me as the Narrator:** But there's yet one more little girl filled with anticipation,

(Dissolve to a pan along the trophy room, where the fireplace blazes.)

Not for worldwide rejoicing, but her plot's activation.

(Stop on Princess, standing before the fire, and zoom in. She is back in her street clothes. Dissolve to a close-up; she is shoveling in coal from a pile behind her.)

**Me as the Narrator:** An evil gleam in her eye, this little redhead…

Is the sole one aware there is something to dread.

(Cut to inside the fireplace; Princess looks over the flames and smiles evilly from ear to ear. Now she approaches a window and looks out over the city.)

**Me as the Narrator:** She knows that these fools, content in their sleep,

Will, because of her, awaken and weep.

(Her smile has become a Cheshire Cat grin.)

For tomorrow, the world is in for a big huge surprise…

(Dissolve twice to longer shots of the window and the manor.)

Not candy and presents, but Christmas' demise!

## Act Two

(Dissolve to an overhead view of the girls' house, zooming in slowly, then to their bedroom. Sleigh bells make themselves heard outside, followed by something scraping on the roof and a muffled command - Santa has just arrived. Bubbles wakes up, looks out the window, and hugs Octi joyfully before nudging Blossom.)

**Bubbles:** (softly) Girls! Girls! Girls! Wake up! (Bubbles accidentally smacks Blossom, lightly. Blossom shifts position to get out of reach.) I heard Santa! He's been here!

(She is rather annoyed at their lack of a response, so she takes matters into her own hands. Giggling, she jumps out of bed and tiptoes toward the door. Cut to just outside it; she eases it open and peeks eagerly into the hall. The only sound is that of the Professor's snoring through his bedroom door. She giggles again and zips down the stairs to stop at the tree; its lights are working again, but they then flicker and go out as before and her face falls. She slowly floats down to ground level and discovers, much to her dismay, that there is nothing under the tree but carpeting. The cookies and milk Blossom left for Santa are still untouched by the cold fireplace. Bubbles gasps. She keeps her voice down throughout the following scene.)

**Bubbles:** I know I heard him.

(She looks around herself; cut to her perspective, panning across the living room. Stop on the stockings and zoom in.)

**Bubbles:** What? (Back to her; she brightens.) The stockings!

(She flies over to them, looks around to make sure she is alone, and reaches into hers. What she pulls out is a lump of coal; she gasps and throws it down. On her next word, pull back across the room to behind it.)

**Bubbles:** No!

(She drops to the ground next to the coal and starts crying.)

**Bubbles:** No, no, no, no!… Noooo!

(She gets herself under control in an instant, clapping her hands to her mouth in order to keep from waking everyone else, and eyes her sisters' stockings. The discovery of more coal in Blossom's causes her to gasp, and finding the same in Buttercup's sends her into a fit of hyperventilation. Upon looking o.c. across the room, she gasps weakly and zips in that direction, then flies to the sliding glass doors that lead to the backyard and opens them. Cut to the patio outside them as she takes off.)

(Bubbles stops in midair and, shading her eyes, squints to survey an area. Making up her mind, she flies to a house and stops outside its living room window. She wipes away some of the frost and peers in; cut to inside the room. There are no presents under this family's tree either, and the milk and cookies are still intact. She looks elsewhere, and her eyes glow orange; cut to her perspective of the stockings on the mantel and zoom in. She is focusing on these, and after a moment their contents - pure anthracite - appear. This is her X-ray vision at work. Back to her outside; she shuts it off and recoils in shock at what she has seen.)

(She then flies to another house, clears some frost from its window, and reconnoiters the room. No presents under this tree; milk and cookies not sampled; another stocking X-rayed and found to be stuffed with carbonaceous fossil fuel.)

(Bubbles flies down the street, stops in midair, and trains her X-rays on a random dwelling. Overhead view of it; the roof fades away to show yet another tree bereft of gifts and two more stockings filled with West Virginia black. Her check of another house yields a similar result. Now she aims her gaze in another direction; snap to black, which gives way to three horizontal panels that wipe in from the sides of the screen to show the results of her scan. The top one reveals a lack of presents, the middle one an untouched snack for Santa, the bottom one a pair of coal-laden stockings.)

(Back to Bubbles, who turns her eyes somewhere else. The same snap-and-wipe sequence shows another ignored house, but this time the panels are vertical rather than horizontal. She checks another area; snap to black, which yields to four small views that each fill one quadrant and appear in the following order. Top left: a tree without gifts. Top right: an uneaten snack. Bottom left: X-rayed stockings loaded with solidified peat moss. Bottom right: a shocked Bubbles. Cut to a long shot of her, too stunned to move or speak as snow comes down around her.)

(Dissolve to Buttercup and Blossom, still sound asleep, and pan quickly to the closed bedroom door after a moment. The tranquility is shattered when Bubbles barges in through it.)

**Bubbles:** WAKE UP! (flying around, trying to rouse them) Wake up, wake up, wake up, wake up! (They do so.)

**Buttercup:** Yay! Presents! Let's go, baby!

**Bubbles:** No!

**Blossom:** Whoo-hoo! (They charge out past Bubbles.)

**Bubbles:** (poking her head out) But wait!

(They pay no heed and go right for the stairs. Cut to the top of the tree, with Blossom flying tight circles around it and descending slowly; turn down to follow her. Buttercup is already eyeing the bare space under it with considerable disgust.)

**Buttercup:** What the heck? (Blossom reaches her.)

**Blossom:** Santa hasn't even been here yet! (Bubbles comes partway down.)

**Bubbles:** Yeah-huh. I heard reindeer on the roof. (The others float up to her.)

**Buttercup:** Oh, yeah? Then where are all the presents?

(Bubbles has no immediate response to this. Finally she shakes her head to clear it and finds her tongue.)

**Bubbles:** That's what I've been trying to tell you! THERE ARE NO PRESENTS!

**Blossom, Buttercup:** What?!

(During the following, Bubbles pantomimes to match her words.)

**Bubbles:** (rapid fire) Listen, okay, okay. Me and Octi were dancing with pirates in a pond, when a man in a gorilla suit started yelling. So I woke up, and then I heard Santa on the roof. And I tried to wake you up, but I couldn't, 'cause you wouldn't wake up. So I went down the hallway, and the Professor was snoring… (Cut to her bewildered sisters; she continues o.c.)… so I came downstairs to see what Santa left… (Back to her.)… even though I know I'm not supposed to. But there weren't any presents under the tree, just ornaments hanging! (happily) Like that cute little shoveling-snowman one, which is really my favorite because it's funny that a snowman would be shoveling snow, when he's made of snow! (She giggles, then gets back to business.)So then I looked in my stocking, but there wasn't candy. Instead, there was coal! Can you believe it? Coal! In my stocking! Which is just ridiculous, 'cause why would Santa give me coal? So I looked in your stockings, and there was coal there too! So I looked next door, and they didn't have any gifts either! Only coal in their stockings, and all the other kids on the block!

**Blossom:** (angrily) You went through other kids' stockings?

**Bubbles:** No! I saw through the houses. Duh! X-ray vision!

**Blossom:** Bubbles, you should know better.

**Buttercup:** No wonder you got coal in your stocking.

(They turn away and consider the matter closed, but Bubbles will not let it rest.)

**Bubbles:** (snarling) I already had coal in my stocking before I looked at the other kids' stockings!

**Buttercup:** Oh, really? Then why don't me and Blossom have coal in our stockings?

**Bubbles:** You do!

(It finally hits them like a two-by-four to the back of the head.)

**Blossom:** Me? (Bubbles nods sadly.)

**Buttercup:** You gotta be kidding. (A shake of the head.)

**Blossom:** Really? (Nod.)

**Buttercup:** Nuh-uh.

(Bubbles can barely bring herself to meet her sisters' eyes this time. After a moment, she nods again and they gasp, shivering with fright.)

**Blossom:** Buttercup I can understand, but… me?

**Buttercup:** (incensed) Hey!

(Cut to the stockings. Bubbles flies over, plucks down Blossom's, and dumps the coal out. It lands at her sisters' feet; they both gasp at the sight.)

**Bubbles:** See?

**Blossom:** This can't be right.

**Buttercup:** Um… yeah!

(Cut to the patio. Bubbles floats into view behind the sliding doors.)

**Bubbles:** It-it was a mistake. (Back to her inside.) He must not have checked his list twice like he's supposed to. (She shrugs.)

**Blossom:** We better find Santa and set this straight. (as they assemble into a line) Ho…

**Bubbles:**… ho…

**Buttercup:**… ho!

**Girls:** Let's go!

Me: Girls!

Me and the team all came in.

Me: Girls I sense trouble brewing. And I'm willing to bet that it has something to do with a certain sociopathic spoiled brat.

Blossom: I have a feeling you're right J.D.

Aylene: That brat!

Lola: When I get my hands on her she will be torn limb from limb!

Lori: I will tear that little brat apart!

(They take off and fly straight up the chimney. Up on the roof, they emerge from the vent with soot covering them from head to toe, look at each other, and share a laugh over their disheveled state. They are now in their everyday dresses. The merriment is cut short by a familiar voice from above.)

**Princess:** (from o.c.) Hello, Powerpuffs! (Pull back and up to put her toes in the foreground.) I've come to deliver you your Christmas present: A fourth and more powerful member of your team!

(Cut to her; she floats down toward them and is in her yellow Powerpuff-style outfit.)

**Princess:** Me! Princess! (They shake themselves clean.)

**Girls:** What?!

**Princess:** That's right! You can't deny me any longer! (floating slowly past them) Santa realized that I was the only truly nice kid in the whole world and that you were naughty for not giving me what I want!

(Cut to a slow pan over the rooftops to bring her into view, surveying them with her back to the camera. Stop when she is at center screen.)

**Princess:** So now every kid in the world gets coal! And I get what I've always deserved: (turning around; zoom in) To be a Powerpuff Girl!

(She fires lasers from her eyes; the girls bear the full brunt of this assault and drop like rocks, landing face first in the snow to cut three

Powerpuff snow angels into it. They quickly emerge.)

**Buttercup:** This is so wrong! (Close-up of the other two.)

**Blossom:** How could Santa believe that Princess is nice?

**Bubbles:** Excuse me? How could Santa believe that I am naughty? (Pan slightly to Buttercup.)

**Buttercup:** 'Cause you snooped on other people's presents!

(Bubbles gives her a hard sidelong glance and takes a second or two to get herself under control.)

**Bubbles:** Look. I already told you, I only looked 'cause we didn't have any presents, so I wanted to see if any other kids had any presents.

**Blossom:** Enough chatter, girls. We better find Santa and fast.

Me: Princess Morbucks you are gonna pay dearly for this you wretched freak! We'll hold her off and you 3 go to the North Pole.

Blossom: Right. Lets go!

(They start to take off into the night, but Princess blocks their exit.)

**Princess:** Oh, no, you don't. (Zoom in slowly on her.) I knew you conceited little ingrates wouldn't be able to accept the fact that Santa thinks you're naughty.

(On the end of this, cut to Blossom and Buttercup trading a suspicious look - they are starting to figure out the scam. Princess moves in a bit closer to the girls.)

**Princess:** But I'm not gonna let you spoiled brats ruin my Christmas.

I punch her in the face and kick her in the mouth and knock out one of her teeth.

Me: Princess you ruined Christmas for everyone all over the planet and you will pay for that!

It was a vicious fight that will decide the fate of Christmas. We unleashed a savage and brutal onslaught of attacks and powers on Princess and she was too overwhelmed by our power. Lori fired a blast of wind and blew Princess into a mountain and she crashed into it with incredible force. Lola and Aylene fired a blast of fire and burned her badly. Lana fired a blast of ice lightning and froze her in ice and Laney wrapped her in bramble vines.

Taranee: You don't deserve to be a Powerpuff Girl!

Taranee fired a blast of fire and burned Princess badly.

Irma: You are a heartless monster and you lack the one thing a Powerpuff Girl needs!

Princess: And what's that?

Irma: A pure heart!

Irma fired a blast of water and Will combined a powerful blast of lightning with the water and electrocuted Princess badly.

Lincoln fired a lot of lightning and electrocuted her more.

Lucy fired a blast of black lightning it hit Princess in her eyes.

Lucy: Let fear consume you completely.

Princess saw every dollar bill she made in her entire life burst completely into flames and she screamed in sheer. Horror and Lucy punched her in the face and Brittney kicked her in the mouth and knocked out some more of her teeth.

Lily fired some glowing water and drenched Princess and Lisa splashed her face with acid and she screamed in pain as it burned and Lisa fired a laser and it hit Princess and burned her.

**Me as the Narrator:** More rapid than eagles, the coursers they came, And they screamed and they shouted and called each other names.

(Close-up of the fire in Santa's office.)

But in a toymaker's shop way up ahead,

(Pull back to show the whole room. Santa sits by the fire in his undershirt.)

A jolly old elf was filled up with dread.

(Close-up of a nearby sideboard. A coffee cup labeled "Old Nick" and a sugar bowl sit near an open carton, while a shelf bristles with bottles of stronger stuff.)

**Me as the Narrator:** This one Christmas Eve weighed great on his soul,

(Santa reaches into view and pours eggnog from the carton into the cup.)

Back from his night of delivering coal.

(Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Princess continue their final mad dash. Extreme close-up of a very glum-looking Father Christmas as he chugs down the contents of his cup. He lowers it, groans softly, and burps. We all charge along. Close-up of the cup as it is set down on the sideboard, eggnog splashing out. The midair sprint goes on. A shelf loaded with toys is swept clean by a swing of Santa's arm. The racers home in on the toy factory. Santa trudges passed the tree and kicks aside some of the presents under it. His undershirt is far too small to cover his immense gut, and his red pants are held up by suspenders that look as if they are violating every principle of physics by not breaking under the load.)

(As we all barrel along, Princess grabs Blossom's ponytail. It takes almost no time for this move to bring them all into a full-scale donnybrook; their light trails flash in place and together look like a drawing of an atom. We were hitting Princess with everything we got and the group tumbles out of the sky and crashes into Santa's parked sleigh. It's left in ruins, and the tussling foursome bounces into the air again.)

(Trailing the four-colored streak and still fighting, the girls, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Princess hurtle through the night sky. Cut to inside a stable, where the reindeer are resting from a hard night's work. The sound of the fight grows from outside; there is a sudden flash, and we are ricocheting all over the place and causing a stampede. Inside the production area, the animals crash through a door and run through the place in a panic.)

(The fight plows in after them and knocks away several crates of toys before sailing up to the rafters and down again. An area in which teddy bears are being packed is reduced to a litter of crushed boxes in an instant. Now we flash off somewhere else - the candy cane line is next to be smashed. Stacked crates of Betty Wetty dolls are next to go - releasing a flood of fake urine in the process. The tank of rubber balls gets a hole smashed through it, and the contents pour out over the floor. Elves run like sixty to keep ahead of the landslide, but to no avail. Finally we all rocket toward the doors of Santa's office; a flash of multiple colors, and we are inside. The panels have been broken through.)

(At the other end of the room, the girls, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Princess have finally stopped our flight and we are locked in one another's arms on the floor. Amid yelling and cursing from all parties, We all get in as many licks as they can from their respective positions. However, a broad shadow throws itself over us and we stop what they are doing; cut to their perspective: Santa is standing over us and not looking particularly thrilled at all this.)

**Santa:** (angrily) Ho ho ho! (Shift to frame all five.) What's with all the crashing and the smashing, and the smashing and the crashing? Huh? I'm out delivering coal all night long, and I come home to the Smashing-and-Crashing Gang?

Me: Santa.

Santa: Oh J.D. Knudson.

Me: We apologize for coming on such short notice but we have a strong feeling that Princess here is sabotaging Christmas for everyone around the world.

Princess: Nu-uhh!

Varie: Shut up! Princess!

Santa: How can that be?! I's gots the list, baby.

(Close-up of it as he slams it to the floor, across from the girls and Princess.)

**Santa:** (from o.c.) Check it! (Princess perches atop the stack and puts her hands on her hips as Santa already has his arms crossed and looking stern.)

**Princess:** Yeah! Check it!

(She kicks it over, sending a cascade of pages unfolding from the accordion stack toward the girls to bury them. They pop out, inspect different sections, and gasp at what they find: Remember, this is the "nice" list that was falsified.)

**Santa:** Yeah! A million bazillion good-for-nothin's on this list! (holding up Post-It from his monitor) And one little itty bitty, perfect little angel over here.

(Close-up of a beaming Princess on the end of this. She is still in midair, at the point from which she kicked over the list.)

**Princess:** (sticking tongue out) Nyah! (Back to the girls.)

Me: This list is a fraud Santa.

**Bubbles:** Yeah this is not right! (She flies up to Santa.) Maybe you didn't check the list twice! (Pan left; Buttercup flies up behind him.)

**Buttercup:** Yeah! Princess is the naughtiest kid ever! (Pan right; Blossom joins them.)

**Blossom:** She must've snuck up here and switched the lists!

Me: More than that girls. She made a false Naughty List and made everyone in the world Naughty except for her and she doesn't deserve anything.

**Princess:** They're jealous 'cause I'm nicer, I'm smarter, and I'm prettier, and I'm better than them - so they wouldn't let me be a Powerpuff Girl. (fiercely; he cowers again) That makes them naughty! And those numbskulls on Team Loud Phoenix Storm beat me up savagely!

Me: Because you are a spoiled brat and we were just stopping you.

**Santa:** (smiling) You mean, the Powerpuff Girls? (Cut to her, face going slack as she realizes she just spoke the wrong words and ruined her plan; he walks by beneath her.) Not the same Powerpuff Girls who are always helping people and saving the day and being really good? (He stops before the girls.) I mean, really good?

(They nod happily at his appraisal of their work.)

Me: That's them Santa.

**Santa:** Yeah, yeah. See, that explains all the flying and floating and stuff.

(Princess, now out of view, clears her throat loudly to get his attention. He steps aside and turns around, and we see her behind him. Zoom in on her; now it is her turn to steam at having just screwed up and being jealous once more.)

**Princess:** But I should be a Powerpuff Girl! Me! Not them! Me! My daddy says I'm better! My daddy says I'm the best! And if you're too much of a fatheaded fathead to see that, I'll tell my daddy!

(She flies around a corner and out of sight. Cut to inside this area as the girls and Santa cautiously peek in. Pull back to the sound of items being knocked around; silhouettes of various toys are in the foreground, as is that of Princess.

**Princess:** And he'll come and build a parking lot over this cheap little arts-and-crafts popsicle stand of yours!

(During this, cut to her. She kicks and throws several toys all over the place as she speaks, then finishes by grabbing a hobby horse and breaking it over her knee. Close-up of the pieces as they are thrown onto the floor.)

**Princess:** (from o.c.) Got it?!

(Turn up from the debris to Santa and the girls, who look down at the scene with some consternation. Princess rises to face them and slowly backs him up across the room.)

**Princess:** So, you better give me whatever I want for Christmas… (He hits the tree in the corner, knocking off the ornaments.)…'cause my daddy says I get whatever I want, whenever I want it! And if that means all of those lousy, worthless, second-rate, bargain-basement brats in the world don't get anything for Christmas, then that's just the way it's gonna have to be!

(Near the end of this line, cut from her to Santa; back to her after "have to be.")

**Princess:** 'Cause I am better than them! (getting in his face, grabbing Post-It from his hand) And it says so right here!

(On this last word, close-up of him; she reaches into view and shoves the yellow square in his face - giving a clear view of the fraudulent "NICE" heading. That view gets even clearer when the camera shifts to an extreme close-up of the note. She yanks it away after a long pause.)

[Continuity error: Her last name is spelled with an E in the first shot, but not in the close-up.]

**Princess:** So put that in your pipe and smoke it, Santa Clod!

Me: Now you've done it.

(His mouth hangs full open at this display of unbridled avarice, combined with a total lack of emotional control; the girls are similarly dumbstruck. As the seconds tick by, silently and tensely, Princess floats between him and the girls; close-up of her, smirking at them with a confidence born from her belief that she has beaten the system once and for all. Santa gapes up at her, but that smirk never wavers. After nearly fifteen seconds of stillness, his eyebrows lower in determination and he grits his teeth. He has made up his mind at last.)

**Santa:** LIST, SCHMIST! (grabbing Post-It, tearing it up) I don't need no stinkin' list tellin' me who's naughty and who's nice!

(On the end of this, cut to Princess, who watches the shreds float down around her with complete shock as she now realizes she's pushed Santa too far and has to face the consequences. Back to Santa.)

**Santa:** You know why? 'Cause I'm Santa Claus! (throwing down arms) Check it! Princess…

(He grabs her ear, then hauls her across the office as he continues. She yelps in pain under his words.)

**Santa:**… You have gone and worked my last nerve!

(He releases his grip and leaves her floating in midair. Close-up of her; she cries out a bit more and rubs her ear. Pull back to show him looking up at her with no sympathy whatsoever.)

**Santa:** (crossing room) I have no other choice. (Close-up of his back; zoom in on his head.) You are so rotten, so despicable, so naughty… (turning around)… I'm putting you on the…

(Pull back to show him standing by a large red-framed sheet of bronze on the wall - so tall that its upper portion is out of view.)

**Santa:**… Permanent Naughty Plaque!

(Turn up to the top as he speaks. The word "NAUGHTY" is inscribed in enormous red letters, with four names below it: Bill McCracken, Ryan Faust, Adolph Schickelgruber, Stephen Fonti. The upper edge of the frame is carved in the shape of a devil's head. Back to Santa.)

[Note: The first and second names refer to Craig McCracken and Lauren Faust, while the last is that of the storyboard artist for "Catastrophe"; he is also a writer for SpongeBob SquarePants. The third is what Adolf Hitler's name would have been if his father had not changed his own several years before the dictator was born.]

**Santa:** (imitating dramatic horns) Bum-bum-bummm!

(Princess gasps in unmitigated fear, knowing that justice is about to be served. Extreme close-up of Santa's lifted index finger and follow it slowly through the air as he brings it to his nose. He touches the tip; a flash of snowflakes, and Princess' name is now cut into the metal as well, signifying her permanent naughty status for the rest of her life. She screams in horror at the sight; back to Santa, his arms folded in finality.)

**Princess:** (from o.c.) You can't do that! (Cut to her, the girls at a distance.) I'm telling my daddy!

(She takes off and smashes an exit for herself through the office wall. Visible only as a bright speck, she makes a beeline for the distant mountains. Santa, us and the girls move closer to the hole to watch her go. He turns to them, holds up his finger without a word, and touches it to his nose. Cut to the fleeing Princess who, in a flash, suddenly finds herself back in her street clothes. She soars along a few hundred yards more before realizing that she has been stripped of her powers, then loses her forward momentum and drops from sight with a sharp gasp. Screaming, she plummets toward the snowy expanse and plows deep into it. A second later, she slowly emerges from the hole, with snow covering her from head to toe, and forces her eyes open through the covering. Pull back into the office; she cannot be seen from this far away.)

**Princess:** (in distance) NO FAIR!

(Satisfied, Santa turns toward the girls and blows a little dust from his finger; they giggle at the demonstration.)

**Buttercup:** Wow, Santa! We didn't know you could give kids superpowers for Christmas.

**Santa:** (shrugging) Eh. No one's ever asked.

Lori: That is literally amazing.

Me: And to make matters worse for Princess I made sure she never touches another single penny ever again. I called the FBI and the IRS. They arrested the entire Morbucks Family and all of Princess's fortune and assets have been seized and given to us.

Nico: Good riddance.

Rachel: Yep.

**Blossom:** Santa, it's almost morning! What about all the nice children who got coal?

**Santa:** It's all right, everyone. (cracking knuckles) I've pulled rush jobs before. (Cut to outside the hole.) All it takes is…

(The sound of o.c. yelling cuts him off. Pull back as they all look out through the hole, then pan across the landscape. The reindeer were so badly spooked by the stable shakeup that they are completely out of control. Elves try to rein them in and pull them down from roofs, but without any success whatsoever. Others pick up bits of broken wood and inspect the ruins of the sleigh. This stuns Santa and the girls more deeply than Princess' meltdown did; he claps his hands to his face, then pulls them down his cheeks and lets off a long groan before walking away.)

**Bubbles:** (small voice) All those poor boys and girls. (He leans against a wall.)

Me: Yeah.

**Santa:** Hundreds of years of perfect attendance.

(He walks out of sight around the corner; cut to an armchair as he sinks wearily into it.)

**Santa:** (sobbing) A couple of close calls… but we've always made it. But now… (Pull back across the room; this is a different part of the office.)… I'm ruined.

(Close-up of him, self-pity written in big block letters on his face. Turn up to the girls in midair, their heads bowed sadly, then back down to him. Suddenly his eyes pop wide open and he sits up.)

**Santa:** Powerpuff Girls, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm with your streaks and hearts so bright, won't you deliver the Christmas gifts tonight? (Their faces brighten.)

**Blossom:** We'd be honored, Santa, and we'll do our best.

Me: It'll be an honor Santa.

(We take off, the camera following them across the office until they exit through the hole in the wall. He looks around the back of his chair to watch us go, then rubs his forehead. It seems his earlier delivery and what just happened with the Girls, Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Princess has really done a number on his brain.)

**Santa:** (wearily) Good, 'cause my head's killing me.

(Cut to the all of us in flight. We are carrying an enormous sack - the toys that should have gone out earlier.)

**Me as the Narrator:** So all 'round the world the Powerpuffs and Loud Phoenix Storm flew,

With a sack full of toys and a giggle or two.

(We oblige him. Cut to a typical suburban neighborhood.)

They knew that their job was to fly through the skies…

(The girls and Team Loud Phoenix Storm streak into view and over the horizon.)

And deliver the gifts before the sun should arise.

(Cut to a living room.)

They spoke not a word, but took care of their deed,

Delivering gifts at a breakneck speed.

(During the first line of this couplet, we come down the chimney, unload a pile of gifts, stuff the stockings, and exit as we came in. On the second, cut to a pan through the neighborhood; we individually visit one house after another.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Their streaks ribboned the sky, their swiftness severe.

They'd have sure been the envy of eight certain reindeer.

(Quick pan to another area; we keep working.)

In and out of all chimneys, each and every abode,

Gift by gift, they completed the task they were bestowed.

(Snap to white. Gifts appear as they are named.)

Dollies and race cars, horseys, choo-choos, and blocks,

Teddy bears! Puppy dogs! (less enthused) Underwear and socks.

(Cut to a slow pan across the present-laden base of a tree.)

All these items slipped under every child's tree,

Arranged rather nicely by these super girls three.

(Bubbles comes into view on the far side; she nudges a box atop the pile and bugs out. I give her the thumbs up. Cut to the top of a door as the girls stop near it. A balance scale is shown in the glass above the frame, suggesting a location connected with law enforcement or the legal profession.)

**Me as the Narrator:** They were making good time, even though they were rookies,

(Blossom reaches down o.c. and brings up a snack meant for Santa, and we do as described.)

So they stopped once or twice to have milk and some cookies.

(Pull back; they are inside the front entrance of the Townsville police station. The camera has backed across the foyer and into a jail cell in which Princess has been deposited, looking very angry at being locked up once more for her crimes, and this time, condemned to never getting another gift again by Santa. She is wrapped from nose to knees in yellow ribbon tied with a bow, and a tag is attached: "Merry X-mas, TLPS & PPG's." From here, cut to the exterior of the girls' house.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Then at last they were done - whew! - just before dawn.

So they sped back to Townsville, to home with a yawn.

(Weaving back and forth due to fatigue, they fly in through the bedroom windows. Cut to a pan across the room; they float in, yawning and rubbing their eyes, and head straight for bed.)

**Me as the Narrator:** They entered their rooms, for the wear no less worn,

(Buttercup pulls up the blankets, and all three are instantly asleep.)

And snuggled into bed to await Christmas morn.

(Cut to a point near the ceiling. The Professor bounces into view, accompanied by the creaking of bedsprings.)

**Professor:** (excitedly, on separate bounces) Girls! Wake up! Wake up! (Pull back; he is jumping on their bed, annoying them.) It's Christmas! It's Christmas! (He stops jumping and bends down, laughing.) He came! Santa came!

(Close-up of them.)

**Professor:** (from o.c.) Come on, come on! Let's go open the presents, come on, let's go, let's go, let's go! (Back to him.) I think somebody might have gotten that new atom splitter they've been eyeing!

(He moans eagerly, clasps his hands together hard enough to make them quiver and chews his lip in anticipation. Next he starts jumping on the bed again.)

**Professor:** Come on, come on, come on, come on! (He giggles.)

(Finally he gets a response. On the next three lines, each sits up with her eyes still shut tight.)

**Bubbles:** Professor, it's too early!

**Blossom:** We'll open presents later.

**Buttercup:** Go back to bed!

(They lie down again; he sits at the corner of the bed, his head hanging, then shuffles disappointedly out of the room and pulls the door shut. The girls sleep peacefully for a moment before waking up in time with the following lines.)

**Bubbles:** Wait a minute.

**Blossom:** What are we saying?

**Buttercup:** Who cares if we're tired?

**Girls:** It's Christmas!

(Cut to the balcony. The Professor clumps along toward his own room and stops when he gets halfway there. Without warning, the girls streak past, jolting him out of his deep blue funk.)

**Girls:** Presents!

(He breaks into a huge smile and runs toward the stairs. Cut to just outside the lighted living room window; happy chatter is heard from inside, mixed with the sound of wrapping paper being torn off boxes. Pull back slowly to frame the entire house, with all its windows now illuminated, and stop on Santa at the curb. Fully suited up, he looks toward the family and then tips a wink to the camera.)

(A touch of his nose, and the background for the end shot comes up in a flash.)

**Me as the Narrator:** Now all the nice kids of the world won't get stiffed.

They'll look on with pure joy at every wrapped gift.

So paper's torn open and ribbon unfurls,

'Cause Christmas was saved…

(The girls appear in their usual formation and sporting Santa hats. Snow falls behind them instead of gold stars.)

… thanks to Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Powerpuff Girls!

---

Scene shifts to the real world.

Me: THE END

Everyone cheered wildly for me.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome story J.D.!

Qin: That is awesome!

Lola: I love that story.

Robin Food: The original Morbucks really was a menace.

Me: Boy she sure was!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Now she is a permanent resident in the Limburger Cheese mines.

Qin: Very fitting for her. Thank goodness 2016's version of her is not that bad.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Nico what are you asking Santa for Christmas?

Nico: Lots of stuff, actually.

Puff: Can't spoil it for us, huh?

Nico: It's a surprise.

Stink Bug: Fair enough.

Me: Well I can't wait though.

Nico: But we got a holiday to save.

We arrived at Santa's village.

Bugly: Everything's quiet so far.

Nico: So far.

Me: Santa what can you tell us about this toy version of you?

Santa Claus: Well I made him to take my place should I ever need some quiet time. But as you all can guess it was a disaster waiting to happen.

He told us all about it.

---

Toy Santa is the main antagonist of The Santa Clause 2.

He was portrayed by Tim Allen, who also voiced Meldar Prime. He is the archenemy of Scott Calvin and Bernard.

The Toy Santa was created by the Keeper of the Book elf, Curtis, to replace Scott Calvin while he was away, against the wishes of Head Elf, Bernard, who reluctantly played along, and told the other elves that Santa had a makeover to keep them from questioning Toy Santa's synthetic appearance. Initially, although he had a considerable edge compared to the real Santa, he seemed to be doing his job decently. However, as he memorized the handbook and rules of being Santa, he began following the handbook too strictly.

He double-checked the naughty-nice list, against Bernard's claims that it was unnecessary to do so, and having no sense of grace or mercy in his plastic heart, he deemed all the children of the world naughty for every occasional misbehavior. Bernard and Curtis both insisted that Toy Santa was holding the children to impossible standards, especially around the holidays, but he refused to listen. Toy Santa then went crazy, creating an army of life-sized toy soldiers and announcing that he planned to give all the children of the world a lump of coal. Bernard attempted to expose Toy Santa as a fraud, but was captured by the Toy Soldiers and locked up.

Curtis managed to escape to inform Scott of Toy Santa's horrible plan. When Scott returned to stop him, the Toy Santa rode off in his sleigh. Then, Scott went for a ride on Chet the Reindeer to go after him. Then, the elves captured him and turned him into a small toy.

---

When he was done we gasped!

Qin: Oh man!

Xenia: That's insane!

Me: Wanting some time away I can understand but what he is doing is just absolutely insane!

Griffin: You should've programmed him better.

Animal Path: Probably with a failsafe.

Me: I don't think he's a robot is he?

Santa Claus: No he's a giant version of a toy.

Nico: Either way we have to stop him or else no one will trust you ever again.

Xenia: Yeah.

Runabout: Wait. Doesn't he have toy soldiers?

Santa Claus: Yes he does.

Me: Tiny ones or human size ones?

Santa Claus: Human Size.

Qin: Uh oh.

Morrigan: (sees said Toy Soldiers) (Scottish Accent) Are those them?

Spymaster: Sure looks like it!

Me: Lets kick some toy soldier butt!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: You don't need to tell me twice!

Sakura Haruno: I got this! EARTH STYLE: RASENGUN!

She formed a finger gun and fired a brown Rasengan like a shotgun and it hit many of the Soldiers and they exploded all into scrap metal! 75% of the soldiers were all destroyed in one fell swoop!

Naruto: WHOA! Nice job Sakura!

Zhuqiaomon: That was great!

Beastbox: (hears a rumble) Wait. Hear that?

Just then, the wall was ripped off by a dragon made of Lego bricks. The Lego Dragon roared at us!

Me: WHOA A LEGO DRAGON!

Xenia: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah!

It breathed fire and Nico fired a blast of fire with Nuova Shenron's powers and it overwhelmed the dragon's fire and went down its throat and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion blew it to pieces!

But then, it regenerated.

Abomination: Nice job, Nico.

Lego Bane: Now, leave it to the two of us!

Nico: Go for it.

They went at it.

Audrey Sauron: Now watch this one.

She used her powers and made a lego lifesized replica of the Tower of Sauron and it shined it's eye on the soldiers and it caused the soldiers to attack and kill each other.

Adagio Dazzle: Lets sing girls.

The Dazzlings sang their song and the soldiers were fighting and killing each other viciously and ferociously and we absorbed all their negative energy.

Buddy Pine: I should probably help kill that Lego Dragon.

Nico: Go for it!

He used his Zero Energy beam and froze it in place.

Captain Frightbeard: Nicely done, lad!

Goliath: Don't worry. I'll just shatter it! Not destroy the Lego Bricks!

Nico: Go for it!

Goliath grew REALLY tall and then SHATTERED It with a massive punch!

Xenia: Take that!

Ashi: Let's scoop up these Lego Bricks.

Nico: Good idea.

We went and did so.

Lola: That was cool though.

Lana: It sure was.

Nico: Now lets go after Toy Santa.

Brawlrus: Entrance time!

We went at the wall of the factory.

Toy Santa was watching the elves make coal.

But then the spirits of the Toa Metru appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the wall and a phoenix cry was heard and Nico came out!

Nico: ALL RIGHT TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! LETS ROOCCCCCKK!

We all ran in and beat the living shit and crap out of toy soldiers and kicked them all into dust! We were REALLY SMASHING THEM INTO DUST!

Toy Santa: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? STOP THEM!

The Toy Soldiers were being pulverized all over!

BOOT! SOCK KRACK! WHAM SMASH! BLAM!

We were really smashing them into dust!

BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Nico bashed numerous soldiers all over with chairs and kicked a soldier into a bunch of coal of machines.

WHAM! SMASH BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Xenia fired arrows and blasted numerous soldiers.

Quillfire: Your scheme will not prevail, tyrant!

Pyro: No nice kids deserve coal!

Toy Santa: Hmmm, NO CAN DO! I got coal to deliver, I want those naughty children to SUFFER!

Nico: Over my dead body!

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Then Steam Smythe, Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Girder, Red Ghost, Lady Shiva, Johnny 13, Sir Raleigh, Windfall, Fracture, Evil Search Man, Comrade Red, Evil Magma Man, Quicksand, Saleen, Kuroto Dan, and Boil Man appeared.

Nico: Steam Smythe, Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Girder, Red Ghost, Lady Shiva, Johnny 13, Sir Raleigh, Windfall, Fracture, Evil Search Man, Comrade Red, Evil Magma Man, Quicksand, Saleen, Kuroto Dan, and Boil Man.

Iron Lung: Wow you guys have been busy!

Qin: All that and more.

Steam Smythe: This is actually the first time hearing about Billy's suit of armor.

Iron Lung: Same with me.

Bronze Kneecap: I hope we get to see it in action in the near future.

Me: You will soon.

Mr. Touch: (to Nico) We heard you went to a condiment factory.

Nico: We sure did.

Firebrand: How was it?

Me: It was awesome and we took down a dark version of Rolf.

Lola: Yeah.

?: Boy that is cool!

A figure came out and it was MORGANA, Emperor Gruumm's daughter!

---

Morgana, also known as Mora, is a major antagonist in Power Rangers S.P.D. and Emperor Gruumm's right-hand henchwoman. Morgana was turned into a ten year old girl with the ability to create real monsters with just her imagination by Grumm. However, mid-way through the season, Grumm reverts her back to her form of Morgana as punishment for failure.

Morgana is portrayed by Josephine Davison, who also played Itassis in Power Rangers Mystic Force, and Arachne in Hercules: The Legendary Journeys, while Mora is portrayed by Olivia James-Baird.

Mora first appears as a 10-year-old girl who is pure evil. She is a pictomancer, being able to create monsters from magic paper drawings. Besides serving Emperor Gruumm, Mora enjoys playing with dolls. She has multiple contacts and reference in the criminal underworld.

As Mora, she is very spoiled and got on Gruumm's nerves. She took advantage of a lonely, young boy called Sam by promising to be his friend if he would use his powers of teleportation to help her monster, Bugglesworth.

Sam finally realized the evil acts that Bugglesworth was committing and helped Z Delgado, the Yellow SPD Ranger, foil Mora's plan to turn people into dolls. After countless defeats, Emperor Gruumm punished Mora by transforming her back into her adult form, Morgana.

After Morgana succeeded in retrieving a powerful plasma from a laboratory, Gruumm granted her wish and turned her back into Mora. However Omni, the true leader of the Troobian Empire, soon forced Mora to pledge allegiance to him under his mind control. As a result of this, Mora's personality underwent a dramatic change.

Near the end of the series, Chief Anubis Doggie Cruger, the SPD Shadow Ranger, confronted Mora on Gruumm's ship. She threw as many monsters as she could of drawn at him, but he destroyed them all. Eventually, she ran out of paper to draw monsters on and Cruger captured her.

---

Jack Landors: Morgana!

Morgana: Been a while since I faced you rangers.

Me: Boy how can I forget you Morgana. Especially those awesome monsters you made.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome.

Morgana: that was cool.

Sydney Drew: So, you're an adult again.

Morgana: Right now, I am. Vypra gave me the ability to switch into my child form whenever I'm not in battle.

Me: That is amazing.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: And here is your archenemy too.

Catherine came out.

Catherine: (French Accent) My name is Catherine and I am your archenemy. I'm the Digidestined of France.

Morgana: It's a pleasure to meet you Catherine.

Qin: Nice!

We got the usual battles underway

---

## Sakura Haruno, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ben Tennyson, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - Nico's rescue and Luan transforming and killing Dark Kevin

---

Steam Smythe was first.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Nico's rescue involved Luan transforming and killing Dark Kevin at that Condiment Factory. Good thing he didn't have a dark version of the WarKevin suit.

Sakura Haruno: Boy that is a good thing or else we would be in serious trouble.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah but thank goodness he didn't have that or who knows what would have happened.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That would not be a good thing to talk about.

Featherweight: Yeah that would be bad.

Sprocket: That would be a really bad thing.

Ben Tennyson: Yeah no kidding there.

Steam Smythe: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Sakura activated her Legend Items and got a Gear Sword and fired waves of boulders and bashed him down all over and then they fired waves of earth, rock, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Liam, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Timmy Turner, Crimson Chin, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - Battling Another Cannonbolt, Another Ursa Major Undead Zodiarts and

Another Dark Laser

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) Nico, Sabrina's team, Dark Laser's team and the others did good Battling Another Cannonbolt and Another Ursa Major Undead Zodiarts. And Another Dark Laser as well.

Liam: Boy they sure did! It was just as exciting as an Irish Dance Festival.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was! And we were amazed to hear that the Another Cannonbolt was a girl that Eli knows too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and SHE LOVES Christmas more than any other holiday.

Flashwing: Yeah she is awesome.

Timmy Turner: Boy we are happy that Eli knows her.

Crimson Chin: We sure are.

Iron Lung: I'm glad too. Lets do it!

Liam used his Legend Items and got an earth sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, apples and pies and smashed him all over and then fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Stella, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Cosmo, Wanda, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - Lincoln's rescue

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him taking down Striker. How was it?

Stella: It was really awesome and Sunset transformed and she and Lincoln both let that monster have it.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did and it was really awesome and fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so awesome and great.

Sunburn: I think it's great that we're going to the Sensei Realms for these awesome treasures too. They are awesome. As you can guess we went to the Sensei Fire Realm this time.

Cosmo: I thought it was a cold place.

BLANG!

Wanda hit Cosmo over the head with an anvil.

Wanda: What Cosmo means is that it was hot but fun.

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Bronze Kneecap: But I'm glad you guys had fun there. Lets do it!

Stella used her Legend Items and got a Fire Sword and they fired waves of fire of rainbow colors and smashed him all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Tyler Bowman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Turtle Brothers, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - Meeting gene-slammers for Ghostrick Warwolf and Masterflare Hyperion

---

Mr. Touch and Go were next.

Mr. Go: (to Tyler) We heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghostrick Warwolf and Masterflare Hyperion. What are their names?

Tyler Bowman: Their names are Isabella Lupa and Lua Foo and we found out that Lua is the daughter of Hak Foo.

Mr. Touch: Wow! That was unexpected. I didn't know one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels was Hak Foo's daughter.

Starlight Glimmer: We were just as surprised as anyone was.

Cozy Glow: Yeah and their stories are awesome too.

---

Isabella Lupa: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lua Foo: (Chinese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Lupa: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Isabella, Lua Foo, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Isabella Lupa: I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were training underneath the moonlight and we were both in our werewolf forms for this one, and I was in a black sports bra and black shorts and Lincoln was only in black shorts: Lincoln was training me in hand-to-hand combat and how to control the murderous urges I get when the curse takes hold, and they really worked. Plus, we also did some wrestling, and I was still stunned as to how Lincoln was able to pin me onto the ground, but that, of course, turned into a make-out session with both of us kissing and hugging.

Me: A training session that turned into a make-out session under the moonlight?!

Isabella Lupa: We almost gave into our animalistic urges, but Lincoln showed that he had control over them, which really amazed me.

Lincoln: You can thank Rudina for helping me out with that one, Isabella. She helped me greatly with controlling the werewolf in me.

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Mr. Touch: Wow! So Lincoln helped Isabella reign in the strength and power of her werewolf form with her will and power and made it a great power! That's amazing!

Cozy Glow: It sure is. And listen to Lua Foo's story.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Lua Foo: (Chinese Accent) That's for sure. Now, for me: I remembered this one time, I was helping Lincoln with some martial arts training, and Lynn was also there to help out as well, but then, we'd heard the sound of shrieking in the air, and we saw who it was that coming after us: it was Lori, and she was out for blood. Lincoln used his martial arts training from me and the other Guardian Angels and he defeated Lori, and Lynn tied Lori up with energy ropes and we dragged her back to The Loud House. Lincoln told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to him, and Lori got grounded for nine weeks, and we soon found out that the reason why Lori was in a nasty bad mood was that her phone screen cracked again, and we soon found out that Lola was the one who did it, she screamed and she ran out of the room.

Lynn: Yeah, and Lola confessed that it was an accident. But, Lori was going to kill her, until Lincoln knocked her hard on the head and knocked her out. Knowing that it was an accident, Lola didn't get punished, but she didn't get any dessert for two days, and she accepted it.

Lincoln: She was learning not to throw any of her temper tantrums, and that was the sign that she too was breaking free from her Dark Side, but Lori, she had a long way to go.

Nico: Oh yeah, now I remembered that day.

Me: Me too, and I was still stunned to find out that Lua Foo is your daughter, Hak Foo.

Hak Foo: True, but you didn't ask. But, I'm still proud of my daughter for what she's achieved, and she's been protecting Lincoln from bullies ever since.

Lua Foo: Thank you, Father, and Lincoln will take good care of me, do not worry.

Amy Rose: That's awesome to hear.

Sticks the Badger: Yep. Oh, hey, Lincoln, it's almost time.

Lincoln: Oh yeah, our first beach date with you and Maggie, Sticks.

Sonic: You know, I'm still surprised at how Lincoln got together with Sticks.

Tails: Same here.

Amy Rose: But, still, it's really sweet that Sticks and Lincoln are now together, and I didn't know that your sister, Maggie, had some feelings for Lincoln as well, Haiku.

Haiku: I've noticed it, but I knew it was only a matter of time.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mr. Go: WHOA! Lincoln's training in Martial Arts from Lua really paid off! I'm proud of him.

Hex: We all are proud of him.

2003 Leo: Yeah that was awesome teachings there.

Mr. Go: It sure was. Shall we dance Mr. Touch?

Mr. Touch: Indeed we shall Mr. Go.

Tyler used his Legend Items and got a Skull sword and they fired waves of skulls and smashed them all over and they fired waves of skulls, bones, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Iron Man, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - The Mascots Pretend Duel

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) So, the mascots had a pretend duel. Good thing they didn't use real swords.

Kevin Reynolds: Yeah it was just swords made of cardboard but we all thought it was cute.

Fluttershy: It sure was and it was really adorable that they made makeshift armors from boxes like that.

Tornado Bolt: It was really cute and Billy said that he made a cardboard box armor for a Medieval fair and it was lousy.

Stealth Elf: Billy got the Cursed Armor Suit of the Black Knight from

Grim and he looked great in it.

Iron Man: But the suit was a magical one and it couldn't be removed until he won a challenge.

Firebrand: But Brittney used her magic to remove that curse right?

Iron Man: She sure did. Her magic removed the curse from that armor and Billy can wear it whenever he presses a button on a watch.

Firebrand: Boy I'd like to see Sperg try and punch him in the face or give him a wedgie now. Lets do it!

Kevin used his Legend Items and got a leaf sword and they fired waves of fruit and smashed him all over and they fired waves of fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed him down.

---

Shope, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spiderman, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - The Mascots had fun

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) The Mascots sure had fun earlier. And it's good practice for when they have to use swords.

Shope: Yeah no kidding and it was cool. I'm glad they had fun with those.

Twilight Sparkle: It was good practice for them. In their human forms they would be perfect for swords like that.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there.

Spyro: No kidding. But it was fun seeing them be like that.

Spiderman: It sure was.

Plastique: You got that right. Lets do it!

Shope used her Legend Items and she got a Magic Sword and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed her all over and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Roach (Supernoobs), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Hulk, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - Santa needs our help again

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Santa needs the help of you guys again. What's the situation this time?

Roach: Well believe it or not all of Christmas is in peril. Santa made a toy version of himself in his place to run the village, and it thought that ALL the children in the world were naughty and he forced all the elves to give them coal for Christmas.

Girder: WHAT!? That's Preposterous!

Rainbow Dash: I know! A world given coal would be awful! It would get the kids to never believe in Santa Claus EVER AGAIN and we can't let that happen!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Whirlwind: A Christmas Without Santa is no holiday fun at all!

Hulk: Hulk agree there!

Girder: No kidding! I know Santa has a lot on his plate right now but that is crazy! Lets do it!

Roach used his Legend Items and got a Lightning Sword and they fired waves of rainbow lightning and smashed him all over the place and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed

him down.

---

Zak Saturday, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Donkey Kong, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - Santa making a toy Santa in his place

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) (Russian Accent) Santa made a toy Santa in his place. I honestly think that was a disaster waiting to happen.

Zak: It IS a disaster waiting to happen. If we don't stop that Toy Santa, all the kids around the world are going to get coal whether they were good or bad and we can't let that happen! Christmas is in danger And billions of kids are going to get coal if we don't stop him!

Rarity: Oh I most agree darlings! The only ones that should get repulsive lumps of coal are those like Princess Morbucks and Cousin Mel.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and those on the Permanent Naughty Plaque too!

Gill Grunt: Yeah this Toy Santa needs to be destroyed forever and given the Black Gates.

Donkey Kong: This version of Santa may look like him but he is an impostor.

Red Ghost: I agree there and no one good is getting coal on our watch! Lets do it!

Zak used his legend items and got a Jewel Water Sword and they fired waves of crystal and ice and smashed him all over and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Kim Possible, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Batman, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - Toy Santa thinks ALL KIDS ARE NAUGHTY!? THAT'S PREPOSTEROUS!

---

Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Toy Santa thinks ALL KIDS ARE NAUGHTY!? THAT'S PREPOSTEROUS!

Kim Possible: Yeah no kidding! But we have to stop him or the kids are NEVER going to trust Santa ever again!

Princess Luna: This would be like what happened in that story where Princess Morbucks falsified the Christmas List and made the entire world Naughty except for her.

Snowdrop: Boy I heard all about that and that's the last thing we want to happen!

Gari: We can't let history repeat itself!

Blackout: No way there!

Batman: I agree there too.

Shiva: Yeah I agree there myself! Lets do it!

Kim used her Legend Items and got a Darkness Sword and they fired waves of moons and darkness and smashed her all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

## Ghost Rider, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rainbow Dash, Danny Phantom, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - The Toy Santa is going down

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) The Toy Santa is going down. No one tries to ruin Santa's good name!

Ghost Rider: I agree there! These are innocent children that are getting coal and no innocent child gets coal. Not when the Spirit of Vengeance is watching everyone.

Johnny 13: Will your Penance Stare work on Toy Santa?

Ghost Rider: No this guy is a machine and he has no soul. It will only work on those that have souls.

Johnny 13: Oh. That makes sense.

Princess Celestia: Yeah but what he is doing is awful!

King Solar: I can't believe he wants to destroy Christmas's good name.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it's like destroying Hearthswarming Eve!

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding and we can't let that happen!

Spotlight: It's just horrible he is going to do that!

Rainbow Dash: Totally not awesome!

Danny Phantom: No kidding there! That Toy Santa has got to go.

Johnny 13: I agree there too. Lets do it!

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: Lets Ride!

He transformed and they revved up their engines and they went after Johnny!

Ghost Rider used his Legend Items and got a light sword and blaster and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

### Sonata Dusk VS Sir Raleigh

Sir Raleigh was next.

Sir Raleigh: (British Accent) This is always fun.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah it sure is!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Julie Kane VS Windfall

Windfall was next.

Windfall: You ready for this?

Julie Kane: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

### Terrorsaur VS Fracture

Fracture was next.

Fracture: I'm ready for this.

Terrorsaur: So am I. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

Sari VS Evil Search Man

---

Evil Search Man was next.

Evil Search Man: I'm always ready for this.

Sari: So am I.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Blossom VS Comrade Red

---

Comrade Red was next.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) Ah so you ready to battle me?

Blossom: Always ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Erasa VS Evil Magma Man

---

Evil Magma Man was next.

Evil Magma Man: Ready to burn?

Erasa: You should ask yourself that question.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mira VS Quicksand

---

Quicksand was next.

Quicksand: You ready for some fun?

Mira: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Eiliea the Winged Mermaid VS Saleen

---

Saleen was next.

Saleen: Hope you're ready for me.

Eiliea: I sure am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Noir Wendoma the Dharc the Dark Charmer Gene-Slammer VS Kuroto Dan aka Kamen Rider Genm.

---

Kuroto Dan was next.

Kuroto Dan: Get ready for me.

Noir Wendoma: I always am ready.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Chester Cheetah VS Boil Man

---

Boil Man was next.

Boil Man: This is gonna be fun.

Chester Cheetah: And Dangerously Cheesy.

He fired waves of cheese and smashed him down.

---

Elemental Woman VS Lego Poison Ivy

---

Lego Poison Ivy was next.

Lego Poison Ivy: You ready for me?

Elemental Woman: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Morgana (SPD)

---

Morgana was next.

Me: One day your so called father will be destroyed and given the black gates.

Morgana: I know and I can't wait.

Camie: Good.

Me: Lets get it on.

I teleported and opened her safe and it was was a bunch of weapons for the Evil HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Evil HERO Neos-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: Ready! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Me: Time for some buttkicking! First this. SPD Morpher Judgement Mode!

I pressed a button and a white light flashed and a timer came on. 15 seconds later a Red X Lit up!

Me: GUILTY!

Eli: Lets get her!

SPD Rangers: DELTA ENFORCERS!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and blasted her all over and the rangers fired energy and the blasts all hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was locked in a card and I picked it up.

Me: Morgana you have failed this world.

SPD Rangers: Shutdown!

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: The only kids that deserve coal are bad kids!

Tsukasa: Remember that!

Me: And no less!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! FORMULA SCIENCE FORCE!

They turned into the Build Riders!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at Toy Santa and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Cybertron Mudflap used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and got a longer sword, Armada Jetfire, Tailgate and Scrapper used the Autobot and EArth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Armada Jetfire's blaster Tailgate's Magnet and Scrapper's laser pistol 100-fold.

Cybertron Mudflap and Scrapper: SLASHING LASER SWORD!

Armada Jetfire and Tailgate: JET FLAME BLAST!

Metru of Fire and Pyro: FIRESTORM BLAST STORM!

Metru of Water and Dirty Bubble: WATER STORM BLAST STORM!

Metru of Air and Chemistro: AIR STORM BLAST!

Metru of Stone and KGBeast: STONE STORM BLAST!

Metru of Earth and Goliath: EARTH STORM BLAST!

Metru of Ice and Titanium Titan: ICE STORM BLAST!

Shark Force Blitz and Abomination: SHARK STORM BLITZ!

Chemical Cook Force and Puff: CHEMICAL FORCE BLAST!

Spies Galore and Spymaster: SPIES OF KRABBY PATTIES BLAST!

Griffin Geniuses and Griffin: GRIFFIN GENIUS FORCE!

Porcupine Trouble and Quillfire: QUILLS OF FURY!

FARTS AND STENCH and Stinkor: FARTS OF STINKING PUTRIDITY!

FEAR WAR and and MOE Sinistro: FEAR WAR SHOT!

FRIGHTBEARD CREW and Captain Frightbeard: FRIGHT SHOT BLAST!

Megalon Lightning Force and Megalon: KAIJU THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Brutality of Mesa City and Muggshot: SMASHING MESA BLAST!

Bane Smash Storm and Lego Bane: BANE STORM BLAST!

Stinky Ice Farts and Stink Bug: STINKING ICE FARTS BLAST!

Scottish Demon Pride and Morrigan: CELTIC DEMON PRIDE STORM!

Animals of Mayhem and Animal Path: LEAVES OF ANIMALS BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: MAELSTROM OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Powerpuff Girls, Eli, me and Nico: CHRISTMAS POWERPUFF BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SNOW ELEMENT STYLE: SNOWFLAKE BLADES!

Jessica Kaios: SNOW FIRE STYLE: FIRE FLAKE BARRAGE!

Nanami Simpson: SNOW WATER STYLE: SNOW WHALES!

Julie Makimoto: SNOW EARTH STYLE: SNOW BOULDERS!

tatsumaki: SNOW WIND STYLE: SNOW CYCLONE!

Sari Sumdac: SNOW LIGHTNING STYLE: SNOW THUNDERBOLT!

Shantae: SNOW MAGIC STYLE: SNOW DOVES!

Akko: SNOW STAR STYLE: SNOW STARS!

They fired waves of elements that formed into snow weapons and powers.

Lincoln and his harem: SNOW FINAL SMASH: SNOWFLAKE BLIZZARD!

They fired a massive blizzard!

The blasts all hit him and smashed him all over.

We fired black energy blasts at Toy Santa and we destroyed him for good.

Lincoln: That's for trying to take over the real Santa's job.

Nico: Yeah, only he knows who's been naughty or nice. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Arachnotaur to deal with, and the Spider God of Anger should be arriving… right now!

?: I hate every last one of you for what you did in destroying me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, you can come out now, Arachnotaur.

A muscular cow with a crimson spider body came out, and it was our old enemy, Arachnotaur, The Spider God of Anger.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) I don't know how you escaped from The Warp, mon, but this ends here and now.

Serena Elma: Time to teach you a lesson.

Suddenly, Serena Elma's pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with plants, butterflies, flowers, trees, and fairies, she unholstered her massive Guardian Elma-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Arachnotaur, she left pink energy, plants, butterflies, flowers, trees, and fairies with every step.

Serena Elma: There can be no forgiveness for the crimes you've committed for eons, Arachnotaur, you've poisoned so many people into fits of anger and so many innocents have died because of that, The Galactic Council was right to have imprisoned you eons ago, but now, I shall see to it that you die here and now, and this time, there's no way you're ever coming back.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Suddenly, Serena Elma was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with flowers, trees, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies, fairies, and Guardian Elma flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Serena Elma emerged, but she was changed forever.

Serena Elma grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length pink hair and green flower barrette in her hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with plants, butterflies, flowers, trees, and fairies surrounding her, she has the Guardian Kanji in the hands of Guardian Elma emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on fairy earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Guardian Elma with pink gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her pink fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Serena Elma has on a sleeveless dark purple midriff top, dark purple mini-skirt, pink shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, butterflies, flowers, trees, and fairies on the coattails, and on the back is Guardian Elma and she's surrounded by plants. Suddenly, Serena Elma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink flower wings grew much bigger, but then, they were surrounded by light, and when the light faded, the pink flower wings had transformed into massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the feathers and they also have pink flowers that gave off a sweet scent, she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Serena Elma's Guardian Elma-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, plants, butterflies, flowers, trees, and fairies and when it emerged, it was transformed into Guardian Elma's Pink Flower Butterfly Greatsword of Nature Guardian Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Guardian Elma etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink fairy heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pink fairy heads with green gems for eyes and a large purple gem below the fairy heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Guardian Elma's head with pink gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, Guardian Elma's dagger, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Guardian Elma that said, "Serena Elma, Gene-Slammer of Guardian Elma, Powerful Master of Plants, Butterflies, Flowers, Trees, and Nature, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Luan, Despiser of Marybeth Oliver, Archenemy of Madama Butterfly, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Plants, Butterflies, Flowers, Trees, and Nature"

セレナ・エルマ、ガーディアン・エルマのジーン・スラマー、植物、蝶、花、木、自然の強力なマスター、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・ルアンのスマッシャー、メアリーベス・オリバーの軽蔑者、マダマ・バタフライの大敵、スレイヤー悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、植物、蝶、花、木、自然のマスター

Serena Elma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-GUARDIAN ELMA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA PINK FLORAL NATURE FLOWERSTORM GUARDIAN ELMA FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE PINK FLORAL NATURE GUARDIAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE PINK FLORAL NATURE GUARDIAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Serena Elma's Super Angel-Fairy-Guardian Elma-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Arachnotaur saw it, he charged at her to kill her, but Serena Elma fired a powerful pink energy blast with plants, butterflies, flowers, trees, and fairies at The Spider God of Anger and it sent him flying out of Santa's workshop and into the snow and we all followed, he got up, but he was truly enraged beyond measure.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Truly smashing, Serena's transformed. Looks like Madama Butterfly is going to enjoy having the chance to fight her in her first usual battle soon.

Lincoln: She sure will, Bayonetta, and Serena, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Serena Elma: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Guardian Elma Nature Fairy Angel and Divine Plant Guardian Elma Love) I feel incredible, Linky, now shall we put an end to the Spider God of Anger once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Serena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Serena Elma.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for eons, Arachnotaur, and now, you shall pay for what you've done.

Serena Elma and Lincoln went after Arachnotaur, who tried to hit them with webs, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Arachnotaur and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Serena Elma and Lincoln threw fruit bombs at Arachnotaur, and they exploded and he was all covered in fruit juice.

Nico: Ooh, fruit bombs, nice one.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Serena Elma, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Guardian Elma's Nature Guardian Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with green leaves and plants on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Guardian Elma surrounded by plants etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Serena Elma fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Arachnotaur and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln ran at Arachnotaur and he put the Spider God of Anger into a brutal bear hug, so that he couldn't escape, and as Lincoln sank his fangs into him, Lincoln began sucking out Arachnotaur's blood and absorbing him into his skin and not only was he assimilating his powers, but he was also gaining a really astronomical power boost from all that anger he has. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, an energy card with Arachnotaur's soul imprisoned inside formed in Lincoln's large left hand and when the Judgement Kanji formed, Arachnotaur's soul was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Serena Elma and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Serena Elma's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive pink wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Serena Elma: Your days of corrupting people with anger are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Arachnotaur, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Serena.

Suddenly, Serena Elma wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Serena Elma's face, they kissed passionately as Serena Elma's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Guardian Elma flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and plants and trees growing around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Serena Elma came back to us as the display and Guardian Elma vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, you really brutally beat down Arachnotaur.

Lincoln: We knew from Grim of how strong Arachnotaur was, but we were stronger and we showed him that his anger made him weak and blind, and it was eventually his undoing.

Serena Elma: Yeah, when you put him in that brutal bear hug and you did your thing, Lincoln, and we also know who we're meeting tomorrow, right?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Alecto Shadowcall, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Witch for Day 4 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt.

Isabella Lupa: And then, all we have left after Alecto Shadowcall are Thera Amihan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yeti and Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, and all of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers will have been found.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right, Isabella.

Plastique: Now, Santa, what have we learned?

Santa: Never put another version of me in charge of Christmas.

Girder: That's right.

Me: Exactly.

Red Ghost: But I don't blame you for wanting a break.

Shiva: We're still keeping the Legos though.

Johnny 13: It would be a waste to destroy them.

Me: But you have billions of kids all over the world that need you Santa.

Santa Claus: I know. So that's 6 times you saved me.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But it was awesome. Great job today everyone.

Lola: Thanks.

Rarity: (To the viewers) Hope you darlings all loved this adventure as it was really fun.

Me: It sure was.

Santa: Thanks for helping me out guys.

Me: Anytime Santa.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END.

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The Santa Claus 2 was an awesome movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Omi and his team which has Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters. Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Byruit, Dark Troll, Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone and Gravitational Spring are heading to Switzerland and we're going there for another awesome rescue and we're going to Battle Dark Rolf and THAT EVIL VERSION OF THE SON OF A SHEPHERD IS GOING TO BEAT UP ALL THREE ED'S FEROCIOUSLY WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND HE WILL WANT NOTHING MORE THAN TO MOUNT THEIR SEVERED HEADS ON TROPHY PLAQUES AND PUT THEM OVER HIS FIREPLACE AND LUNA, SAM AND

THEIR ADOPTED DAUGHTER WHITNEY ARE GOING TO REALLY LET THAT HORRIBLE SON OF A SHEPHERD HAVE IT AND DARK ROLF IS GOING TO SAY SOME REALLY HORRIBLE THINGS ABOUT THE EDS THAT WILL SET THEM OFF AND THE THREE OF THEM ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM INTO THEIR MOST POWERFUL FORMS EVER KNOWN AND LET HIM HAVE IT AND DESTROY HIM LIKE HOW LUAN DESTROYED DARK KEVIN! Also we're going to face Another Pavo Undead Zodiarts as well as Another Box Ghost and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Machamp and her name is Hina Lazuli and she is Nico's friend from Gym Class and she is a really ferociously powerful boxer, wrestler and fighter and knows how to kick some Butt! She even pulverized a rapist to death for trying to hurt a girl that she knows. The match-up is for Janet Kinsington, Gene-Slammer of Infernalqueen Archfiend, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Merlock the Magician. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Water Realm for Day 4 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and Rarity is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders, but we also got bad news: Max Goof's old enemy, Bradley Uppercrust III, has broken out of prison again and he still wants revenge on us for foiling his schemes years ago and getting him expelled and thrown in prison. But, this time, we're going to defeat him again, and this time, he's going to become the newest humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table. And we're also going to meet Alecto Shadowcall, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Witch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Salem, Massachusetts, and his classmate in Gym. She's a Witch and she was born with the powers of dark magic and darkness and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very skilled user of dark magic and she knows how to cast very powerful spells with efficiency. She's also used her skills in dark magic to defend Lincoln from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Witch's Dark Sabbath, when she uses this dark power, she'll chant a powerful dark incantation to summon the dead to kill the guilty persons destined to die. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with witch hat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates the jerks with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to send their souls to Oblivion, along with a Shura the Combat Star Gene-Slammer named Janna Chan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from California and classmate in math, but she's also an amazing acrobat and capable of wielding just about anything. She and Lincoln studied the ways of archaeology, and Lincoln made Janna a hat that resembles Indiana Jones's hat. To show thanks, Janna kissed Lincoln on the lips, she's also the daughter of Jackie Chan (Jackie Chan Adventures) and the cousin of Jade Chan, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a burning passion. Get ready for another awesome adventure with Santa Clause as we help him face B.Z. Who has returned and we're going to stop him from Ousting Santa Claus and creating a second Christmas in March.

# 1 Christmas is Plenty

This chapter is based on the movie The Santa Claus

---

Over in the Swiss Alps of beautiful Switzerland was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Omi and his team which has Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters. Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Byruit, Dark Troll, Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone and Gravitational Spring and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Lola: I always love coming here to the Swiss Alps.

Nico: Me too! It's so beautiful here.

Airazor: It sure is beautiful. I think it's so amazing that these mountains are so beautiful.

Laney: They sure are. I think it's all beautiful up here.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) It is most beautiful up here too.

Camie: It sure is.

Zuria: I'll say.

Nico: Omi, I want to thank you, Box Ghost, and your teams for coming.

Omi: It is a most generous honor to be with you on this rescue Nico.

Me: We're glad you all can come.

Xenia: We sure are.

Lincoln: (to the Bernado sisters) Girls, remember when we first met?

Natalie Bernado: I sure do. That was so awesome.

Nicole Bernado: You had problems in science class and we helped you with making a plasma ball.

Me: That is awesome girls. I didn't know you were that skilled.

Nadine Bernado: It's a hidden talent but yeah.

Me: It's still awesome though.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: And now, you girls are part of Lincoln's harem.

Nicole Bernado: We sure are.

Me: Not just them but numerous others.

Qin: Yep.

Zuria: How did Lincoln call you girls his guardian angels?

Me: That's what I was wondering myself for a long time ever since the whole gene-slammer fiasco began and we were discovering numerous other kinds of gene-slammers too.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Well I don't know the full extent of the story myself but I guess it was said that Heaven took pity on me because of all the abuse and torment I've had to endure at the hands of so many that they decided to form a massive group of angels for me to protect me.

Me: Hmm. Well we'll find out the full extent of the story someday. But Lincoln you are really lucky to have so many girls not just in your harem but also to protect you and all those you love including your sisters like Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana and Lily.

Lola: That is awesome.

Lana: I'll say.

Nadine Bernado: Yeah we were chosen to be something special for him.

Nico: I hope we didn't do too much damage to Santa's place yesterday.

Me: Nah. Besides Toy Santa did most of the damage. But at least we saved all of Christmas from falsely getting only coal.

Xenia: But it was awesome helping him out again.

Camie: And this was how many times? Six?

Me: Yep. Six times we helped him.

Nico: Yep.

Rainbow Dash: But man J.D. that story you told us was really awesome!

Apple Bloom: Boy I'll say!

Me: Glad you guys liked it. I had it made for us on Christmas by the Ghost Writter.

Nico: I remember that. That was so awesome.

May: And we kept all those Lego Bricks.

Me: Boy did we ever.

Lola: Yeah those were so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah those were cool.

Lola: They sure were. And Audrey made an awesome life size lego replica of the tower of Sauron.

Camie: That was cool!

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: And I don't know why. But I feel like on the Ambassador mission today, I'll meet a Victreebel Gene Slammer.

Me: That one will be cool! And it's so funny how James's Victreebel chews on him every time.

We laughed.

Lola: Yeah that is so funny.

Xenia: Yeah that is so awesome.

Zuria: That sure is funny.

Luna: Dudes, it's so awesome that we're here in Switzerland.

Sam: It sure is.

Lincoln: We've been here before on our big trip around the world, and we also can't forget that this place is also where they make chocolate.

The mouths of Lincoln's sisters and the others drooled.

Nico: (Snickers) I might've known you'd say that, Lincoln.

Me: We knew his sisters were chocoholics, and just the smell of chocolate and they go wild.

May: And the same went with the Eds, since they love chocolate, as well as Jawbreakers.

Ed: Yum!

Nico: Alright. Let's keep our eyes out for any trouble.

Me: Right.

Luna: Dudes, it's so awesome that we're here in Switzerland.

Sam: It sure is.

Me: Switzerland is always a beautiful place to visit.

Lincoln: We've been here before on our big trip around the world, and we also can't forget that this place is also where they make chocolate.

The mouths of Lincoln's sisters and the others drooled.

Lola: Mmm chocolate

Nico: (Snickers) I might've known you'd say that, Lincoln.

Me: We knew his sisters were chocoholics, and just the smell of chocolate and they go wild.

May: And the same went with the Eds, since they love chocolate, as well as Jawbreakers.

Ed: Yum!

Suddenly, the Eds were grabbed by someone and they were getting the crap beaten out of him, and Lincoln grabbed the figure and pulled him off the Eds and threw him into a tree, and Lincoln gave the Eds three potions he made, and they were cured.

Eddy: Thanks, Lincoln, but who the hell was that?!

?: ROLF SHALL HAVE SWIFT VENGEANCE UPON YOU, ED BOYS!

Ed: TROUBLE, BAD!

Edd: Oh no.

We then saw the figure whom Lincoln grabbed and pulled off the Eds and tossed into a tree: it was Dark Rolf, and he was out for their heads. This version of Rolf was like Rolf but had red eyes.

Sam: Oh man, first, we had to deal with Dark Sarah, then yesterday, Dark Kevin, and now, Dark Rolf.

Luna: It's like the past of Peach Creek is coming back to haunt the Eds.

Me: Oh boy.

Dark Rolf: ROLF SHALL HAVE THE HEADS OF THE ED BOYS, THEIR TOMFOOLERY HAS ANGERED THE SON OF A SHEPHERD, AND THE SHE-DEVILS OF THE ED BOYS WILL FOLLOW THEM TO THEIR DEATHS FOR BEING WITH THEM!

We knew he also made a death threat to Leni, Luan, and Linka for just being with the Eds, and that really pissed us off!

Lincoln: No one threatens our sisters!

Luna: And gets away with it, dude!

Sam: Now, we'll do to you what Luan did to Dark Kevin!

Whitney: And it's going to hurt!

Box Ghost: BEWARE, ASSHOLE!

Me: Because THIS is going to REALLY HURT! REAL Bad!

Xenia: Big time!

Suddenly, something within Luna, Sam, and Whitney's minds snapped as the memories of the times the Eds were attacked by Rolf for the slightest incursion rushed through their heads, and Luna's blue eyes turned neon blue, Sam's eyes turned neon red, and Whitney's eyes turned neon purple, and Luna was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with water, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, and mermaids, Sam was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with lava, fire, music notes, hula girls, and phoenixes, and Whitney was surrounded by a purple energy aura with water, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, phoenixes, and mermaids, they unholstered their massive greatswords, and as they approached Dark Rolf, they left rainbow energy, water, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, phoenixes, and mermaids with every step.

Luna: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, it's bad enough that you've beaten up the Eds for the slightest thing that can set you off.

Sam: But, to also say some of the most horrible things about them, that's just going too far, dude!

Whitney: And you need a lesson in manners and true discipline.

Luna, Sam, and Whitney: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you also said in threatening Leni, Luan, and Linka with death just for being associated with the Eds… , YOU'VE

JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HORRIBLE SON OF A SHEPHERD, AND FOR THAT, WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU IN THE MOST GRUESOME WAY POSSIBLE! YOU MESS WITH OUR FAMILY AND THE EDS, AND YOU WILL PAY BIG TIME!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Luna, Sam, and Whitney's fury: Dark Rolf went too far, and now, he is going to pay.

Lincoln: Oh man, now it's Dark Rolf's turn to suffer the consequences for what he just did in beating up the Eds, and what he just did in threatening Leni, Luan, and Linka with death just for being with the Eds, now he's really going to get it. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, THEY'RE GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Dark Rolf fell into a homicidal rage and ran at Luna, Sam, and Whitney to kill them, but Luna, Sam, and Whitney screamed like three madwomen and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and they were surrounded by massive vortexes of rainbow and purple energy with water, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, music notes, lava, and fire surrounding the vortexes, and the force of the vortexes sent Dark Rolf flying into a nearby tree, there are sirens, mermaids, hula girls, and phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are a purple, teal, and brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Rolf: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortexes fade, Luna, Sam, and Whitney emerged, but they were changed forever.

(TOURNIQUET BY EVANESCENCE PLAYS)

Luna remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted purple bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens surrounding her, she has three rainbow mermaids holding the Water and Ice Kanjis in their hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold water drop links and purple crystal links and a purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a purple shirt with an ocean blue phoenix, purple skirt with ocean waves and snowflakes on it, black pants with water drops and snowflakes on it, purple leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens on the coattails, and on the back are mermaids and sirens with ocean waves and snowflakes surrounding them. Suddenly, Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Luna's massive Sirens' Musical Oceanic Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sirens' Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded purple and aqua blue gems and the Sirens etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue and purple gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large siren head with purple gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the mermaid that said, "Luna Loud Also Known as Luna Frost, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Sam Sharp Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Morris Bench Also Known as Hydro Man, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Kiyomori Taira, and Nate Krenshikov, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, and Ice"

ルナ・ラウド ルナ・フロストとしても知られ、ラウド家の3番目に生まれ3番目の長男、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深いガーディアン、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの長女、サム・シャープ・ラウドの愛情深いガールフレンド、愛情深い母親ホイットニーの、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、モリスベンチの宿敵としても知られるハイドロマン、モラグ・マクラフリンの駆逐艦、平清盛、ネイト・クレンシコフ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、サイレンの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして水、音楽、氷のマスターとして

Luna Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SIREN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSICAL SIREN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL OCEAN ARCTIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC OCEANIC HOPE!

Sam Sharp-Loud grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair with teal streaks, she has neon orange eyes, and a rainbow energy aura with music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has Pele, the Goddess of Volcanoes emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems embedded in the gold flame links and orange crystal links and orange hula girl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Sam Sharp-Loud has on a short, teal leather jacket with a crimson patch bearing a white skull on the back, a white T-shirt with the roundel of the RAF on the front, a pair of deep burgundy jeans cut at the knees, a pair of dark purple boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is Pele, the Goddess of Volcanoes, and she's surrounded by lava. Suddenly, Sam Sharp-Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with teal and orange tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back along with eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sam Sharp-Loud's massive Sword of Pele and all the other swords she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pele's Volcanic Musical Greatsword of Volcanic Musical Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Goddess of Volcanoes, Pele, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large hula girl heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large hula girl heads and an orange gem on the bottom of the hula girl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large teal gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large hula girl head with orange gems for eyes and a large teal gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Pele that said, "Sam Sharp-Loud, Loving Older Sister of Simon Sharp, Friend of Sully and Mazzy, Loving Eldest Daughter of Tony and Amanda Sharp, Loving Girlfriend of Luna Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Jimbo, Dolph, and Kearney, Destroyer of Nate Krenshikov, Sinclair T. Sharp, and Michael and Michelle Malloy, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Pele, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Fire and Volcanoes"

サム・シャープラウド、サイモン・シャープの愛情深い姉、サリーとマジーの友人、トニーとアマンダ・シャープの愛情深い長女、ルナ・ラウドの愛情深いガールフレンド、ホイットニーの愛情深い母、驚くほど才能のあるロックスター、悪の破壊者、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ジンボ、ドルフ、カーニーの大敵、ネイト・クレンシコフの破壊者、シンクレア・T シャープ、マイケルとミシェル・マロイ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ペレの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、火と火山のマスター

Sam Sharp-Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HULA GIRL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSICAL VOLCANIC FIRESTORM HULA GIRL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE LAVA FIRESTORM HULA GIRL JUSTICE AND DIVINE LAVA FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

Whitney Loud-Sharp grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair with teal streaks, she has neon purple eyes, and a rainbow energy aura with music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a hula girl surrounded by three mermaids emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid and phoenix earrings with blue and orange gems for eyes and holding the Water, Lava, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems embedded in the gold flame and water drop links and purple crystal links and purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix and mermaid with orange and blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Lava, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and claws for the pendant. Whitney Loud-Sharp has on a purple leather jacket with crimson patch bearing a white skull on the back, purple T-shirt with skull on the front, deep blue jeans cut at the knees, dark purple boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is Pele, the Goddess of Volcanoes and The Sirens, and they're surrounded by lava and water. Suddenly, Whitney Loud-Sharp felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple and blonde angel wings with orange and teal tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back along with eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Whitney Loud-Sharp's massive greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, and phoenixes and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Sirens and Pele's Volcanic Maelstrom Arctic Musical Greatsword of Volcanic Maelstrom Arctic Musical Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange and ocean blue gems and The Sirens and the Goddess of Volcanoes, Pele, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large hula girl heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large hula girl heads and an orange gem on the bottom of the hula girl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large teal gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold siren head with orange gems for eyes and a large teal gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below The Sirens and Pele that said, "Whitney Loud-Sharp, Loving Niece of Simon Sharp, Friend of Mazzy and Sully, Loving Daughter of Luna Loud and Sam Sharp-Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Nate Krenshikov, Sinclair T. Sharp, and Michael and Michelle Malloy, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens and Pele, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, Fire, and Volcanoes"

ホイットニー・ラウド・シャープ、サイモン・シャープの愛情深い姪、マジーとサリーの友人、ルナ・ラウドとサム・シャープ・ラウドの愛情深い娘、ホイットニーの愛情深い母、驚くほど才能のあるロックスター、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ネイト・クレンシコフ、シンクレア・T シャープ、マイケルとミシェル・マロイ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、サイレンの使者とチャンピオン、ペレ、ザ・ラウド・ハウスの擁護者そしてザ・ラウド・ファミリー、そして水、音楽、火、そして火山の達人

Whitney Loud-Sharp has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HULA GIRL-SIREN-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSICAL MAELSTROM VOLCANIC FIRESTORM HULA GIRL SIREN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM LAVA FIRESTORM HULA GIRL JUSTICE AND

DIVINE MAELSTROM LAVA FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Luna, Sam, and Whitney, but when Dark Rolf saw it, he ran at them to kill them, but Luna, Sam, and Whitney fired powerful rainbow energy blasts with music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, and phoenixes and they hit Dark Rolf and sent him into another tree, he got up, but he was beyond mad now.

Luna: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Oceanic Arctic Maelstrom Mermaid Angel and Divine Oceanic Arctic Maelstrom Love) **You're through, you rotten son of a shepherd.**

Sam: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Volcanic Firestorm Phoenix Hula Angel and Divine Volcanic Firestorm Love) **You give the real Rolf a really bad name!**

Whitney Loud-Sharp: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Ocean Maelstrom Volcanic Firestorm Phoenix Hula Mermaid Angel and Divine Ocean Maelstrom Volcanic Firestorm Love) **And now, we're going to end you once and for all!**

Luna, Sam, and Whitney went after Dark Rolf, and they fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fire, water, ice crystals, hula girls, lava, sirens, phoenixes, and mermaids and they exploded as they hit Dark Rolf, and they also attacked him with their massive greatswords and they drew blood. Then, Lincoln came in and he brutally pummeled Dark Rolf badly.

Superfriends Scarecrow: Be afraid. Be VERY afraid!

Dark Rolf: ROLF WILL RELEASE HIS RAGE NOW!

He went at us with the FULL FORCE OF A STAMPEDE OF WILD RABID BULLS!

Dark Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE BACK OF A SEA URCHIN!

I kicked him in the face and then took a shepherd's hook and then…

Me: (YELLS)

BLAM!

Me: (YELLS AGAIN)

SMASH!

Me: (YELLS AGAIN)

KRABLAM!

I bashed Dark Rolf's skull in with brutal fury with the hook! OUCH!

Dark Rolf got up and he was REALLY MAD!

Nico: FUCK, HE'S STRONG!

Me: I got an idea!

Edd: I'm way ahead of you J.D.

He looked up the song That's My Horse.

Edd begins to blow, and Nico and me started dancing.

Nico: "That's my horse!" [smashes a boulder on Dark Rolf's head]

KRASMASH!

Me: "That's my horse!" [Smashes a wheelbarrow on Dark Rolf's head]

Nico: "Yes, that's my horse!" [He slaps Dark Rolf's cheek.]

Me: "That's my horse!" [I hit Dark Rolf, and me and Nico laugh.]

Nico: "That's my horse!" [He breaks a barrel over Dark Rolf's head.]

Zuria: "I like this song."

Me: "My horse! My horse!" [I slams an anvil down on Dark Rolf's head.]

Nico: "Uh-uh-uh."

Ed turned into Edzilla.

Edzilla: NO! THIS IS ED'S HORSE! (throws Dark Rolf against a massive rock)

SMASH!

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Dark Rolf got up and he was MASSIVELY INFURIATED NOW!

Dark Rolf: QUAKE AND QUIVER LIKE A JELLYFISH, DOGGIE DOO-DOO ED-BOY, FOR IN THE NAME OF THE GREAT SHEPHERD ELDERS, ROLF WILL GRILL YOUR STRUDEL UNTIL YOU CRY LIKE A TEENSY WEENSY BABY!

Ed: "Slow down there, chief! Strudel gives me gas. How bout one large pepperoni, no mushrooms, double pickles?"

Maria: A DOG HAS RAISED IT'S HIND LEG ON THE AGE OF NEVERMORE!

Maria punched and pulverized Dark Rolf all over!

Maria: Man, it feels weird saying that!

Nico: I think you learned that one from Carmen and our Rolf.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: I sure did.

Dark Rolf: YOU HAVE SQUEEZED AN ORANGE RIND IN THE EYE OF ROLF!

Me: Top this!

I then took out two lemons and then squeezed their Juice right into my eyes! My eyes pop and swell, but I am now able to see a dark force that summoned the darkness of the Eds friends. I saw that it was all the work of Mr. Mxyzptlk.

Me: (GASP) So Mr. Mxyzptlk Is behind this!

Nico: I knew it was the work of our mischievous little friend summoning the dark sides of our friends.

Qin: Clever. But that must've stung bad!

Me: It did but it helps.

May: Look, we're still not going to kill Mr. Mxyzptlk. I'm willing to kill scumbags like Joker and Luthor. But people like Mr. Mxyzptlk? No thank you!

Nico: That's true.

Me: Yeah he is funny and gives us a funny laugh! Maria can you wash my eyes out?

Maria: Sure thing.

She did so with her powers.

Me: Ahh. Thanks. Man that hurt! I don't know how Rolf is able to do it but man that stung bad!

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

I wiped off my face with a towel.

Me: Now lets see. Where were we? Oh right. I'm going to squeeze THOUSANDS of orange rinds into your eyes Dark Rolfy Boy!

Maria: Like this! (squeezes orange rinds into Dark Rolf's eyes)

SQUIRT!

He got Orange Rinds squirted RIGHT INTO HIS EYES!

Nico: YIKES!

Maria: Time for this.

She put on the Hat of Discipline.

Dark Rolf: The Hat of Discipline?

Maria: Yes the Hat of Discipline! Do you live in a cave!

KRASMASH!

She flattened him flatter than a pancake!

May: Say the word and when we end him!

Lincoln: How about right now!

Maria: May your nose fester with the rage of olives!

Dark Rolf tried to throw a punch at Lincoln only for Lincoln to grab and break his arm, and then, Lincoln sucked out and absorbed Dark Rolf's immense physical strength and made him completely weak.

That allowed Luna, Sam, and Whitney to finish him off by firing blasts of rainbow energy at Dark Rolf and he was destroyed and sent to the Black Gates just like with Dark Kevin. We cheered as Luna, Sam, and Whitney holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, eleven massive and long wolf tails, and massive angel wings of Luna, Sam, and Whitney are permanent.

Luna: That'll teach you, you rotten Son of A Shepherd.

Sam: You said it, Luna, and thanks for the assist, Lincoln.

Luna: Yeah, dude, you broke Dark Rolf's arm and you also sucked out and absorbed his immense physical strength and made him completely weak.

Lincoln: And it also increased my already infinite and immense brute superhuman strength.

Me: This was from using Mrrungo-Mu's powers, and you've been getting bigger and stronger in those past six and a half years.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: That was cool.

Eli: We're not done yet. I sense the next Another Undead Zodiarts Gene-slammer coming.

Nico: Who's turn is it?

Boris: I don't.. (Winces)

His mark for Pavo the Peacock glowed.

Boris: Oh my mark for Pavo is glowing.

Me: That means it's Pavo the Peacock next.

Nico: For the Southern Hemisphere. Cool.

Me: And there it is.

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER PAVO UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of the Peacock Undead, GuldMirage and Sheerghosts!

Me: Whoa! Another Pavo Undead Zodiarts.

Qin: Colorful and pretty.

Me: Yep. Isaka may be in the Black Gates but the Peacock Undead is now in the servitude of the M.O.E.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Pavo Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) (Crying) I think J.D. knows me.

Nico: Is it crying?

Me: Oh man. I know that crying anywhere.

It reverted back and it was a girl in a sailor soldier uniform and she had blue hair and blue eyes and was crying hard.

Me: (GASP) Kammie Amii A.K.A. Sailor Kamino.

Sailor Kamino: (CRYING) J.D.! I'm sorry!

I went over to her and I hugged her.

Me: Kammie you have nothing to be sorry for.

Sailor Kamino: (CRYING) But I hurt you!

Me: It wasn't your fault.

Maria: J.D. get away from her now.

Nico: Maria! Let him tell us what happened.

Me: Kammie and I had a horrible argument years ago and ever since then she never has forgiven herself for it.

Nico: What happened?

Me: I uh.… I don't really remember. But I forgot what it was we were arguing about and ever since then she never forgave herself.

Kammie was crying hard into my chest and I comforted her.

Maria: Do we even want to know?

Nico: Maria I think it's very personal.

Sailor Kamino: (Crying) I'm sorry J.D.! I should not have hurt you when you and your sister were talking.

Me: It's all right Kammie. But right I remember now. She mistook my sister for my girlfriend.

Nico: Oops.

Qin: That was accidental.

Me: Kammie it's okay. I forgave you for that long ago. It was a case of mistaken identity.

Sailor Kamino: (Crying) But I…

Me: Kammie look at me. It was not your fault. It was all a mistake. I forgave you for that. Now smile.

Sailor Kamino: Okay. I'll try.

Me: Good.

Nico: So, you're the Sailor Soldier of Kamino?

Sailor Kamino: Yes I am.

Eli: That was where the Raid of Kamino took place during the Clone Wars.

Sailor Kamino: That's right. Big battle back then.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Kamino: Yes another version of him.

She pointed to Box Ghost.

Box Ghost: Another Box Ghost!? Whoa! Beware!

Nico: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Kamino: Friendly.

Me: Good. We don't want to meet anymore hostiles till after Christmas.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Kammie.

Boris: I'll face her.

Sailor Kamino: Okay.

She reverted back to Another Pavo Undead Zodiarts and Boris fired waves of Indigo fire and blasted her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of a peacock and the stars and symbol of Pavo the Peacock in the Southern Hemisphere on it.

Me: Beautiful.

The Zodiarts Switch Glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Pavo the Peacock.

Boris: Oh nice.

Me: Yep.

I went and picked up Sailor Kamino and brought her over.

Nico: You okay now?

Sailor Kamino: Just really dizzy and I have a bad headache.

Varie: You'll be okay.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln's Ghost Sense then went off.

Me: Uh oh. Just like Danny Phantom with our Box Ghost.

Then out came a dark version of Box Ghost! It was ANOTHER BOX GHOST!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Another Box Ghost.

Another Box Ghost: (In a girls voice) But it's cool though.

Me: (GASP) Vanilla Edgarton!

Another Box Ghost: That's right. Good to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She is a warehouse worker that I would help out with when she was having trouble with heavy boxes that need lifting.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Box Ghost you were a Shipping Worker weren't you?

Box Ghost: That's right. I was a shipping worker and I got crushed by a box and it killed me. I got turned into the Box Ghost as a result.

Me: That explains it. Ouch.

Qin: Yikes.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Makesty Ridewatch) Because we can confirm it's a lie.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Box Ghost: Actually he didn't promise me anything. He was in a hurry to send me out because of Box Ghost's history of annoyance.

Box Ghost: (Offended) HEY! I have feeling's too!

Me: Well you were pretty much used for comic relief during all your times with Danny Phantom's fights.

Box Ghost: Oh you do have a point and I was pretty much an annoyance. Yeah. Sorry about that.

Me: No worries. But sorry we have to fight like this Vanilla.

Another Box Ghost: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back!

Me: We won't!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: Here we go! (ACTIVATES VLAD PLASMIUS'S RIDEWATCH)

I duplicated myself and fired pink ghost rays and blasted her all over the place.

We came back together.

Me: You know funny thing is that 7 years ago in an alternate time, Box Ghost and Lunch Lady ghost had a daughter named BoxLunch. She has all of Box Ghosts powers and Lunch Lady Ghost's powers.

Nico: Really!? Wow.

Me: It's true.

Nico: (gets out Box Ghost's Ridewatch) BEWARE!

He activated it and fired boxes and smashed her all over!

Qin: Nice one!

Box Ghost: Awesome job!

Me: This is gonna be funny. (ACTIVATES LUNCH LADY GHOST'S RIDEWATCH) (Elderly Voice) Lunch anybody?

I used meat and formed a HUGE Swedish Meatball!

Ed: A giant Swedish meatball with a blood-curdling scream grabbed Eddy in its drooling groundchuck. [He makes chewing noises.]

We laughed and the meatball screamed and smashed down Another Box Ghost and chewed her up and spit her out.

Nico: (gets out Superfriends Scarecrow's Ridewatch) Time to show you fear!

Nico activated it and Another Box Ghost turned into another Scarecrow!

Me: How about a little fire Scarecrow!

I formed a ball of fire in my hand and I threw it and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Boy that was cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Box Ghost: That was one of my favorite scenes from the Wizard of Oz.

Me: That movie is still a timeless and iconic classic even after all these years.

Qin: And right at the end of the Great Depression.

Lola: Yeah.

May: (gets out Byruit's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: Nice one! Omi lets use some Shen Gong Wu power.

Omi: It will be an honor. ORB OF TORPEDO! WATER!

He fired a massive blast of water from his own Wu he made and drenched her.

Me: SWORD OF HOSHI!

I swung my sword and fired waves of stars and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zuria: Whoa! That was powerful!

Lola: That's the Shen Gong Wu for you.

May: (gets out Dark Troll's Ridewatch) Time for troll power!

She activated it and got Dark Troll's club and she bashed Another Box Ghost all over the place with intense force! OUCH!

Camie: Ouch!

Tsuyu: That is gonna sting!

Maria: (gets out Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone's Ridewatch) It's weird using Fred's powers

Nico: I still can't believe that he called this version of Fred Flintstone, Jake Steele.

Me: And Fred the weirdest thing was that you were frozen in a block of ice in Billy's backyard for thousands of years.

Fred Flintstone: Yeah that is pretty crazy isn't it?

Me: No kidding.

Maria activated it and got his club and smashed down Another Box Ghost all over.

Maria: (gets out Gravitational Spring's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She fired waves of gravity and blasted her down all over.

Nico: That was awesome and cool.

Kangor and his team came out. It had Evil Star Man, Slyther, Springload, James Nixon McGarfield and Giant Palm in it.

Nico: Nice team, Kangor!

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Thanks mon. It's going to be fun having a good team like this.

Me: It sure is.

James Nixon McGarfield: It sure is gonna be cool.

Camie: I'll say!

May: I hope she is!

But then a figure jumped out and it was a Machamp!

Nico: WHOA A Machamp!

Lola: Wow this one looks like it means business.

Machamp: (In a girls voice) You bet I do.

Nico: (GASP) Ellia Halinora!

Machamp: Yep. Good to see you again Nico. I'll take care of this.

She jumped and punched Another Box Ghost in the face and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Vanilla and she was a girl with golden yellow hair and had yellow and purple overalls.

Vanilla: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I picked her up and brought her over.

Natalie Bernardo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Machamp: My favorite was when me and Nico were in Gym class and we saw a bunch of bully girls punching a girl in the face and I jumped in and punched all three of them in their chests and I sent them all to the jailhouse with no ribcages. I have one of the most powerful punches ever and I can smash a bullies ribcage into fine powder with a powerful punch.

We were in awe.

Me: Wow that is incredible!

Qin: Yeah it sure is. I remember seeing that.

Lola: Wow that is intense!

Me: Yeah. Lets get you back to normal now.

Machamp: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: At least no towns are anywhere near here. But no peeking boys or else!

I put on my glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Ellia reverted back.

Ellia: (her extra arms vanish into her body) Aww. I liked those arms!

She was back to normal but naked and she had ocean blue hair and blue eyes.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her aqua green athletic clothes.

Ellia Halinora: Awesome. I feel like I'm in gym class again.

Me: But you sure pack a punch though.

Nico and Ellia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Ellia Halinora: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, and Mimi Tasogare are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Water Realm for Day 4 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Rarity is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: Max Goof's old enemy, Bradley Uppercrust III, has broken out of prison again and he still wants revenge on us for foiling his schemes years ago and getting him expelled and thrown in prison. But, this time, we're going to defeat him again, and this time, he's going to become the newest humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Water Realm for Day 4 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Rarity is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders.

Nico: You got that right, but, we also got bad news: Max Goof's old enemy, Bradley Uppercrust III, has broken out of prison yet again and he still wants revenge on us for foiling his schemes years ago and getting him expelled and thrown in prison.

Me: That sore loser prick just doesn't know when to quit.

Max Goof: He sure doesn't. Well, this time, we're going to defeat him again, and this time, he's going to become the newest humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: (Laughs) Now, that's an awesome idea, we could always use some new targets back at the restaurant, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Peyton.

Peyton: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Wings Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter.

Rarity: I agree, that little monster deserves every bit of bad karma for her misdeeds.

Just then, the Water Skylanders appeared.

Grave Clobber: Mind if we join in and drown that monster?

Rarity: Of course, Grave Clobber.

We then arrived at a blue-colored shrine with the symbol of The Water Skylanders on it, and then, the Water symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with aqua blue gems representing the Water Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Rarity: My word, so that's The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Generosity and The Water Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Witch and Shura, the Combat Star appear before us, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Ghostrick Witch and Shura, the Combat Star.

Ghostrick Witch: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Shura, the Combat Star: (Girl's voice) And we got them away from that prick, Bradley Uppercrust III.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, I already know that prick, Brad, is already heading for us.

?: You good-for-nothing losers will pay for throwing me back in prison!

Max Goof: Oh, for goodness sakes, when are you ever going to let this go, Brad?! This is getting old!

We then saw our target, Bradley Uppercrust III, and man, he was still extremely pissed off.

Max Goof: I should've known you'd break out again, you just won't quit until I'm dead. Fat chance of that ever happening.

Rarity: Indeed, and now, your punishment awaits you.

Rarity went up and grabbed The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders. Suddenly, Rarity's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels, she unholstered her massive Rarity's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Justice from her back, and as she approached Bradley Uppercrust III, she left purple and white energy, water, magic, jewels, and Alicorns with every step.

Rarity: Bradley Uppercrust III, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Max Goof, his friends, and his dad. You should've learned how to handle your loss with grace, but you refused to learn your lesson two times in a row, and now, you've left us no other choice but to see to it that you receive your just desserts for your crimes.

Suddenly, Rarity was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and white energy with water, magic, and jewels surrounding the vortex, there's a group of unicorns and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rarity emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rarity grew from 6'11" to 7'4' in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair and a cutie mark-themed Barret in her hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a purple and white energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels surrounding her, Rarity has an Alicorn with three jewels on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Rarity has on a dark purple sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved blue top with her cutie mark, gems, water, and white phoenix on it, dark blue pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with jewels and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by gems and right on top of its horn is the water drop, the symbol of the Water

Skylanders. Suddenly, Rarity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with white tips on the large purple feathers with water drops falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body, and her purple tail also grew longer. Rarity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Rarity's massive Rarity's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Justice and The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and white energy, water, magic, jewels, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rarity's Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Skylander Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded purple and white gems and her cutie mark, water drops, and gems etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large white Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rarity, Alicorn Princess of Generosity and The Water Skylanders, Amazing Fashionista and Designer of Clothes, Member of The Mane Nine, Loving Mother of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare and Many Children, Loving Older Sister of Sweetie Belle, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of The Kiramagers, Archenemy of Duff Killigan, Destroyer of The Diamond Dogs and The Doomsday Twenty Three, Ponyville's Famous Clothes Designer, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Water, Gems, and Magic"

レアリティ、寛大さのアリコーン プリンセスとウォーター スカイランダーズ、素晴らしいファッショニスタで洋服のデザイナー、たてがみナイン のメンバー、エメラルド シャインとトパーズ フレアと多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、スウィーティー ベルの愛情深い姉、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、キラメイジャーの愛する姉妹、ダフ・キリガンの大敵、ダイヤモンドの犬とドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、ポニービルの有名な服のデザイナー、多くの友人、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生素晴らしくパワフルな教師、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、水、宝石、魔法の達人

Rarity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM JEWEL ALICORN GENEROSITY AND DIVINE MAELSTROM SKYLANDER WATER ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Rarity's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Bradley Uppercrust III saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at Rarity to kill her, but Rarity fired a powerful purple and white energy blast with water, gems, magic, and Alicorns at the prick and sent him flying out of the shrine and we followed, Bradley got up, but he was now mega pissed off big time!

Rarity: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Jeweled Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn and Divine Jewel Maelstrom Generosity Love) **You're not hurting anyone ever again, you selfish uncouth monster.**

Lincoln: You're heading for a special prison we got set up for you.

Max Goof: And you'll be in for a lot worse than what you've been through in prison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rarity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Bradley Uppercrust III!**

Rarity and Lincoln went after Bradley Uppercrust III, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and white energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Striker and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Rarity, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Rarity's Maelstrom Jewel Generosity Alicorn Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's purple with ocean waves on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by ocean waves etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Rarity fired blasts of rainbow energy, purple and white energy, and elemental forces at Bradley Uppercrust III and as they hit him they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Suddenly, lights shined down from Heaven and a powerful sword descended from the Heavens and it's right in front of Max Goof: it was the Archangel Sword of Gabriel. Then, as Max grabbed it, his deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and he was surrounded by a white and red energy aura with crosses, angels, swords, light, and keys, he unholstered his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade from his back, and as he approached Bradley Uppercrust III, he left white and red energy, crosses, angels, swords, lights, and keys with every step.

Max Goof: This is the absolute last time we'll ever have to deal with you, Brad, for too long, you've caused us a ton of trouble with all of your schemes and your attempts to try and kill me, and now, I will personally see to it that this is your last day of running free.

Suddenly, Max Goof was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and red energy with swords, lights, crosses, and keys surrounding the vortex, there's an army of angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix as light shined down from the Heavens and a divine choir of Angels sang. Then, as the vortex faded, Max Goof emerged, but he was changed forever.

Max Goof grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he still has massive and powerful muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair, he has neon deep blue eyes and a white and red energy aura with crosses, angels, swords, light, and Keyblades surrounding him, he has an Angel holding a Keyblade in its right hand and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its left hand emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with deep blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the white sun links and deep blue crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Angel holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, he has on a white tank-top, long dark blue jeans, black knee-high leather combat boots, white gloves, and long long-sleeved deep red trenchcoat with angels, light, and Keyblades on the coattails and on the back of the coat is an Angel with a Keyblade in its right hand surrounded by Keyblades and on top is a Hidden Mickey icon, Crown pendant, Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts. Suddenly, Max Goof felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings grew much bigger for his new body and the large white feathers have gold tips on them, Max Goof has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Max Goof's Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Keyblade and The Sword of Gabriel and all the other swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and red energy, crosses, angels, swords, lights, and keys, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade, it's a brand-new Keyblade with embedded colored gems surrounding a Hidden Mickey, a Crown pendant, a Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, large white angel wings for the Keyblade's guard, blue cat's eye for the hilt, longer black handle, four large white angel heads with blue gems for eyes for the pommel, the Three Wayfinders of Terra, Aqua, and Ventus for the keychain links, and the keychain token are the silhouette heads of Mickey, Donald, and Goofy, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists, his new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Mickey head with blue gems for eyes for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji below the Angel that said, "Max Goof, Champion of The College X-Games, Son of Goofy, Childhood Friend of P.J. and Bobby Zimmeruski, Friend to Many, Boyfriend of Roxanne, Ally and Partner of Leon Belmont, Humiliator of Bradley Uppercrust III, Destroyer of Walter Bernhard, Brave and Powerful Next Generation Knight of King

Mickey's Court, Emissary and Champion of Gabriel, The Archangel, Wielder of The Sword of Gabriel, Archenemy of The Headless Skateboarder, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, The Keyblade, and the Angels"

マックス・グーフ、ザ カレッジ X ゲームズ のチャンピオン、グーフィーの息子、P.J. とボビー・ジメルスキーの幼なじみ、多くの友人、ロクサーヌのボーイフレンド、レオン・ベルモントの同盟者でありパートナー、ブラッドリー・アッパークラスト III の屈辱者、ウォルター・ベルンハルトの破壊者、勇敢そして強力な次世代のミッキー王宮廷の騎士、ガブリエルの使者兼チャンピオン、大天使、ガブリエルの剣の使い手、首なしスケートボーダーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして光のマスター、キーブレード、そして天使たちの

Max Goof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCHANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HEAVENLY LIGHTSTORM KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT ARCHANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT ARCHANGEL HOPE!

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) Now, consider this your last day of freedom, Brad, because you're heading for a brand-new prison, along with a brand-new punishment added to your sentence.

Max Goof went after Bradley Uppercrust III, and he fired powerful white and red energy blasts, lights, angels, swords, and Keyblades at the prick and they exploded as they hit him, and Max Goof attacked him with his new Keyblade, and finally, Max Goof fired white energy chains made from his brand-new Keyblade and it bound Bradley Uppercrust and he couldn't escape. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Rarity holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rarity's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer purple tail, and massive purple and white angel wings are permanent.

Then, Max Goof holstered his massive new Keyblade on his back and powered down, and Max Goof's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Rarity: Your days of trying to get revenge on Max, his dad, and his friends are over. Thanks for helping me put this loathesome monster down, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rarity.

Suddenly, Rarity wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rarity's face, they kissed passionately as Rarity's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rarity came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a two-for-one treasure hunt: Rarity got The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders.

Me: And Max Goof had gotten The Sword of Gabriel, and he also transformed. This was just like when I got The Sword of Michael.

Max Goof: But, that was in Hell, and when you, Lincoln, and Linka were also dealing with Lucifer. But, in a way, Brad was just like The Devil in every way, so in a way, I dealt with The Devil Incarnate who caused us nothing but trouble, and took him down.

Brad was still struggling to get out, only for Lynn to hit him on the head with a baseball bat and he's knocked out.

Lincoln: That'll keep him knocked out for a while until we get back home. (To Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan) And it's so good to see you again, Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan.

Alecto Shadowcall reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful werewolf girl with short neck-length purple hair and purple witch's hat on top of her head, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Witch, and she's dressed in a black long-sleeved coat, sleeveless midriff top, black leather pants, black leather knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and wolves on the coattails and Ghostrick Witch on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Witch-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Witch etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large witch heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large witch heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large witch heads for the pommel.

And Janna Chan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Shura the Combat Star, and she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and suns on the coattails and Shura the Combat Star on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Shura the Combat Star-themed greatsword with Shura the Combat Star etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large orange gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Alecto Shadowcall: You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, Rachel, Ellie, Emilia, Isabella, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, and Tiana Masina: You too, Alecto.

Janna Chan: It's indeed been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan and he hugged them, and Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alecto Shadowcall: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Janna Chan: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Witch Gene-Slammer is Alecto Shadowcall, she's my Guardian Angel from Salem, Massachusetts and classmate in Gym. She's a witch and she was born with the powers of darkness and dark magic, and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome, and you said she's good with dark magic?

Lincoln: Yep, she's a very skilled user of dark magic and she knows how to cast very powerful spells with efficiency, and she's also used her skills in the Dark Arts to defend me from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as The Witch's Dark Sabbath, when she uses this dark power, she'll chant a powerful dark incantation to summon the dead to kill the guilty persons destined to die. This one time, I made her a beautiful necklace with witch hat pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates the jerks with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to send their souls to Oblivion.

Brittney gave Alecto Shadowcall the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Shura the Combat Star Gene-Slammer is Janna Chan, she's my Guardian Angel from California and classmate in Math, but she's also an amazing acrobat and capable of wielding just about anything. She and I studied the ways of archaeology, and I made Janna a hat that resembles Indiana Jones's hat. To show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, plus, I found out that she's also the daughter of Jackie Chan and the cousin of Jade Chan, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

Me: Whoa!

Jade Chan: That's right, Uncle Jackie told me all about Janna, and I can't believe it, she's also your Guardian Angel, Lincoln, that's so awesome.

Eli: And she also hates The Wet Bandits, what did those morons do this time?

Janna Chan: You won't like what we're going to tell you. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Alecto, Janna, are you absolutely sure about this?

Alecto Shadowcall: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Alecto Shadowcall's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Janna Chan.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Alecto Shadowcall: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Janna are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alecto.

Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Carol Youngfan, Rachel Aiphath, and Honey-B from the Gundam franchise and Aska from Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Carol Youngfan, Rachel Aiphath, and Honey-B from the Gundam franchise and Aska from Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles.

Me: Oh man, and Aska happens to know the Turtles, she's going to be in for a big reunion when we get back.

Lincoln: You said it. And are you girls okay?

Carol Youngfan: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Carol Youngfan and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Bradley Uppercrust III, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Carol Youngfan: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Carol Youngfan: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Carol Youngfan, Rachel Aiphath, Honey-B, and Aska with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Rarity had gotten The Maelstrom Generosity Alicorn Greatsword of The Water Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Bradley Uppercrust III, who'd broken out of prison and he still wanted revenge on us for foiling his schemes and getting him expelled and thrown in prison, and when they saw Max drag him in here, they were shocked even more.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Rarity transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln laid a brutal beatdown on him and Max Goof also acquiring The Sword of Gabriel and he also transformed into his Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony form and beat down and tied up Bradley Uppercrust III, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Alecto Shadowcall, and Janna Chan have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That prick has got a lot of nerve showing his face again, even after he got a beatdown last year.

Lincoln: Yep, but now, we've beaten him down again, and we already got a special place for him and it's with the jerks we got tied up at Dad's restaurant.

Everyone smirked sinisterly, and when Brad saw it, he was in trouble as Max Goof beamed him to the restaurant and he was chained to a post with Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy, and he's now in for a lifetime of humiliation! UH OH, BAD NEWS FOR BRADLEY UPPERCRUST III!

* * *

After finally taking down Bradley Uppercrust III once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alecto Shadowcall: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Janna Chan: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alecto Shadowcall: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Alecto, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and Janna, what's the story on why you hate The Wet Bandits with a burning passion?

Alecto Shadowcall: Oh, I remembered this one time, I've been teaching Lincoln on how to cast some dark magic spells, then, we heard someone crying: it was Lana. She then told me that a rotten little spoiled girl named Lacey St. Claire called her a dirty little mongrel who has no place in being alive and told her to go jump off a cliff. Lincoln hugged Lana and told her not to believe in those words, but Lana just continued to cry even more. That was ultimately the last straw for me, Lacey's been doing this to so many kids for years, and the snob's gotten off for the last time, but I looked to Lincoln for help, he told me to use a spell to cause only trouble for her, and not kill her. So, I went with a spell I used numerous times on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and after I said the incantation, the spell activated and Lacey went through a ton of mishaps and chaos: first, her dress and clothes got eaten by moths, her mutt, Victoire, was shaved, and it drove her mad.

Lincoln: Eventually, she was forced to confess, and as a result, her parents had her grounded for two months and she had to apologize to everyone that she insulted, and that also included Lana. But, she refused to apologize to Lana and to everyone she insulted, so her grounding got extended to three months and they had to sign her up for classes where she would learn some manners and discipline.

Nico: I can't believe she would say those sorts of words to Lana, that's just disgusting!

Me: Yeah, I was disgusted when Lincoln told me.

Janna Chan: From that day on, Lacey St. Claire was now on our list, and if she messed up for the last time, she was going to be put in reform school. Okay, now for my turn, one day, Lincoln and I once stumbled upon an ancient castle at a beach, and to my surprise: the castle we stumbled upon was Curwood Castle, a historic home built by writer James Oliver Curwood in 1922, but then, we heard rustling in the nearby woods, and we saw two figures come out: it was Harry and Marv, The Wet Bandits, and they were here to rob the castle. Remembering what he and Azula Firebrand did to those boobs long ago, Lincoln fended them off using various illusions that looked like monsters, and he even threw a spider on Marv's face and he screamed like a girl again. But, before they could get away, the cops came and took them away, and we were rewarded with medals for saving the castle from getting robbed by The Wet Bandits.

We cheered.

Nico: Wow, you really saved the castle from the incompetency of The Wet Bandits, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let the castle get robbed by those two, and while Janna and I were given medals for our bravery, Harry and

Marv were sent to jail, only to bust out of jail a few hours later with the same trick those boobs used to escape from The Uranus Prison.

Me: Sheesh, those two just don't know when to quit, do they?

Lincoln: Unfortunately not, they were just gluttons for punishment, but now, their career of busting out of prison and burglarizing homes is over.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Relic the Pika, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, and Reese Drake are heading to Emerald Coast, and joining them are Max Taylor, Zoe Drake, and Meena.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Max Taylor was dressed in red swim shorts, red sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Relic the Pinka, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, Reese Drake, Zoe Drake, and Meena are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Relic the Pika, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, and Reese Drake also had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from a bunch of thugs who were hired by Flip to kidnap and kill them because he still wanted revenge. But, Lincoln saved them and Lincoln hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Relic the Pinka: Ah, Emerald Coast, I haven't been here in a while.

Lincoln: And it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Relic the Pika, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, Reese Drake, Max Taylor, Zoe Drake, and Meena dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and even did some surfing, and Relic the Pinka, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, Reese Drake, Zoe Drake, and Meena got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln and Max Taylor lift up two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Relic the Pika, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, and Reese Drake and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Relic the Pika, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, and Reese Drake placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Max Taylor went up to Zoe Drake and Meena and he hugged them in his arms, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs, and Carmen saw that Max Taylor had lipstick marks all over his face.

Carmen: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Max?

Max Taylor: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Same here!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Relic the Pinka, Shear, Zahrah, Elina Vance, and Reese Drake with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sticks the Badger: Looks like we got five new members to Lincoln's harem, nice.

---

Later it was time for the Cutie Mark Crusaders first ever

Ambassador Mission.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it is! We're so happy for the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

William: Anyone else want to go with the Cutie Mark Crusaders? Besides Shotaro, Phillip, and 3 Rabbids?

Albedo: I'll be going as well.

Applejack: Well like we said, me, Rainbow Dash and Rarity are going for supervisory purposes.

Rarity: That's right darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it'll be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

Hitch Trailblazer: And I'll go too just to see how they do.

Me: Okay Hitch.

Nico: Are you girls ready?

Apple Bloom: We're VERY Ready!

Nico: Then lets head out!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS FIRST EVER AMBASSADOR MISSION! YAY!

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We flew over Tokyo and then we saw a bank being robbed!

Me: Uh oh. Looks like we got a 2-11 in progress!

Apple Bloom: Lets show them our awesome entrance girls!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah!

Scootaloo: Lets do it!

We went at the bank.

Natsumi Tsujimoto and Miyuki Kobayakawa were facing the robbers who were armed with knives only.

Robber 1: Try and take us alive!

But then the 3 Shield Cutie Marks of the Cutie Mark Crusaders appeared and swirled around the ceiling and then converged and then…

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM

The Cutie Mark Crusaders came out of a massive fiery explosion and they were ready for action!

Apple Bloom: Apple Bloom!

Sweetie Belle: Sweetie Belle!

Scootaloo: Scootaloo!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS READY FOR ACTION! YOU ROBBERS ARE UNDER ARREST!

They jumped in and punched the robbers and smashed their faces in and knocked them out cold!

Nico: YEAH! Nice job girls!

Eli: That was great!

Natsumi Tsujimoto: Whoa!

Philip: That was great!

Natsumi: (to Shotaro and Philip) Aren't you two Kamen Rider W?

Philip: That's us.

Me: And don't forget us.

Miyuki Kobayakawa: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Me: Same here officers.

Shotaro: Time for these 2 to count up their sins.

Me: Yep. In the slammer.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders arrested the robbers.

Nazz: Nice job, you 3.

Apple Bloom: Thanks. That was a great entrance.

Sweetie Belle: And these two have failed this city.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Well said and well done girls.

Miyuki Kobayakawa: That was great! But it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I'm Miyuki Kobayakawa.

Natsumi Tsujimoto: And I'm Natsumi Tsujimoto.

Me: Pleasure to meet you.

We introduced ourselves.

Natsumi Tsujimoto: Wow it's an honor to meet you guys and Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo are our ambassadors for us?

Nico: Yep.

Eli: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Eddy: Yeah that's right.

Natsumi Tsujimoto: But that was so awesome

Nadeshiko Tsujimoto: Also I was helping them too. I'm Nadeshiko Tsujimoto, Natsumi's little Sister.

Ayeka Kobayakawa: And I'm Ayeka Kobayakawa, Miyuki's little sister.

Me: Pleasure to meet you too.

Nico: Is there any place we can talk further?

Natsumi Tsujimoto: Lets head over to the station.

Nico: Okay.

We went to the police station.

We arrived at the police station and it was awesome.

Nico: Wait until Sheila sees this place!

Apple Bloom: Boy this is a nice station.

Natsumi Tsujimoto: Thanks. It's what we do here.

Eddy: It's great.

We went in.

Miyuki Kobayakawa: You guys have done a great job. Those 2 were the most notorious bank robbers in all of Japan. We were after them for years.

Nico: Boy they really eluded you quite some time.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: They sure did and we were trying to find them for a long time.

Nico: Well now they are going to have a lot of time to think about their crimes.

Rainbow Dash: From Jail!

Natsumi: As you can probably tell, we really don't have any big bad guys in our part of Japan.

Me: Well all criminals to you guys are bad guys. And as superheroes ourselves we go after ALL kinds of bad guys.

Apple Bloom: We sure do and it's so awesome.

Me: Yep. But with great power comes great responsibility.

Applejack: That is for sure.

Rarity: But it is so awesome darlings.

Miyuki Kobayakawa: I agree too. But your sisters all did a great job busting those robbers.

Hitch Trailblazer: And they learned so much from me. As an officer of the law, one must always be prepared for whatever the scum of villainy has to throw at you.

Nico: Well said Hitch.

The Rabbids gibbered.

Shotaro: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: Oh they are so cute!

Me: They are cute aren't they.

Scootaloo: But they are dumber than a sack of doornails.

Eli: Bro was just going to say that. Also they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet.

Natsumi: Oh they are brainless idiots that are used to make you laugh?

Me: Bingo. They are really funny.

One of the Rabbids tried to eat some nearby bullets.

Miyuki: No! You do not eat those! (the Rabbid blows a raspberry at her) Did you just raspberry me?!

We laughed.

Me: That's going to be the line of the day when they come with us first mission.

May: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Shotaro: Yeah.

Me: See they are not bright.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: But I'm glad they are with you. Also we heard about what was happening with the Dark Eddy problems you were having.

Nico: You have been watching many of our adventures.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: Yep.

Miyuki Kobayakawa: But we'll be ready for Dark Eddy.

Me: Good.

Natsumi: How is it that you guys were able to destroy Dark Rolf this morning but not Dark Eddy yet?

Kevin: Because Dark Eddy has a fucking blaster of his own.

Me: And Dark Eddy has a curse on him.

Nico: Yep. He is going to the black gates after 24 first ambassador missions passed.

Me: And its already 7 times. So this is number 8. We'll be 1 third of the way done after this mission.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: Oh I get it! So you're roughing him up all the way through those missions before he kicks the bucket.

Applejack: That's right.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it'll be fun and awesome.

Shotaro: Yep.

The robbers were brought in.

Robber: LET US GO! We're innocent I tell ya!

Me: Tell it to the judge bub!

Natsumi: (sighs) You know, I wish we could have powers of our own.

Nico: (thinks of something) Do you wanna get Gene Slammed through injection?

Natsumi: Really? You can do that.

I pulled out a kit and it had 4 syringes and gene-slammer formulas.

Me: We have 4 powers here for you.

Eli: Yep. Electric Eel, Giant Squid, Lobster and Swordfish.

Nazz: But don't expect it to happen right away.

Me: It's a delay transformation formula and it will activate the transformations when Dark Eddy appears.

Nico: He's in the Book of Vile Darkness dimension and he will come.

Apple Bloom: But it will hurt really bad.

Me: Just want to give you a warning on that. But many gene-slammers we have all on the team can revert and change back and forth at will.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: That is cool!

May: It sure is.

Nico: You pick what you want to be Gene Slammed with.

Natsumi: Okay.

Natsumi - Electric Eel

Miyuki - Giant Squid

Ayaka - Lobster

Nadeshiko - Swordfish.

Me: Perfect.

Nico: Now, this is gonna sting a bit.

Natsumi Tsujimoto: Okay.

Me: Here we go.

We injected them.

Ayaka Kobayakawa: Ouch.

Nadeshiko Tsujimoto: That wasn't too bad. But it will hurt bad later on.

Me: Just be ready for it okay?

Philip: Guys? You might want to look outside.

We looked outside and saw a black version of Tyrannopede in the park!

Me: WHOA! Another Tyrannopede!

Nico: I was wondering when the next Another Alien would show up.

Me: Me too!

The my Kyutama for Tucana the Toucan started glowing.

Me: My Kyutama for Tucana the Toucan is reacting to something. That means the next Undead Zodiarts is not far behind too.

Sweetie Belle: Wow! That makes 2 in one day.

Me: It sure does.

Nico: Ready to kick some butt guys?

Natsumi: You bet we are!

Albedo: Wait. Is that Snotty Boy?

We then saw that it was indeed Snotty Boy!

Me: Oh great! What's he doing here!?

Eli: Well we better find out.

We went to face him.

Me: HEY!

He saw us.

Nico: Snotty Boy, whatever you're up to, you better cut it out.

Snotty Boy: You don't tell me what to do! (fires heat vision but Nico dodged it) I do what I want! (He dodged heat vision again) When I want! (He dodged Heat Vision again) Because I want to do it!

Me: Heat Vision!? How the hell did you get Superpowers!?

Then my dark orb radar went off.

It showed that there was a dark orb inside Snotty Boy!

Me: There's a Dark Orb in you!

Albedo turned into Negative Tyrannopede.

Negative Tyrannopede: Time for boy tipping. The sequel!

Snotty Boy: Not if I have anything to say about it!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him down and the Another Tyrannopede grabbed him and smashed him into the ground.

Me: Yeah!

Another Tyrannopede: (In a girls voice) Take that you chubby buttface! I can't believe I was your driving teacher!

Me: Wait that voice. Olivia Luff?

Another Tyrannopede: That's right J.D. Good to see you again.

Nico: Am I missing something? You know her?

Me: I sure do. Olivia Luff is a driving teacher and she is Snotty Boy's teacher. But like what happened with SpongeBob, he got her in trouble with the law more times that anyone can count. Because of him, she has a rap sheet that is over a thousand pages thick.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

May: That is crazy!

Sweetie Belle: No kidding!

Me: I think it's obvious what Swartz promised you Olivia and that's to make Snotty Boy here pay for all the times he got you in trouble with the law.

Another Tyrannopede: That's right! I want his crimes to be on him!

Me: I think we can work something out.

Apple Bloom: Did Snotty Boy fail Driving School as many times as SpongeBob did?

Another Tyrannopede: He sure did. He failed 7,982,973 times.

Me: Whoa! Nice way of keeping track. But he failed school that many times!? That's crazy!

Another Tyrannopede: No kidding there.

Me: But lets do it!

CYCLONE! JOKER!

Shotaro and Phillip: Henshin!

They turned into W!

Nico: YEAH!

May: I got Shotaro's body.

She went and put him on a bench.

Eli: (Senses something) He's here!

Natsumi heard the powering up of a blaster. She turned around to see Dark Eddy pointing his blaster at her.

Dark Eddy: (smirks) This is too easy. You don't even have powers!

Me: It begins!

Suddenly, Natsumi, Miyuki, Nadeshiko, and Ayeka doubled over in pain.

Natsumi: (grins despite the pain) It's starting!

Natsumi's legs fused and her brown hair fell out and her clothes ripped and she had a black bra on and that ripped off and she had ugly teeth. She turned into an ELECTRIC EEL!

Miyuki had 8 extra arms grow out of back and her head turned into that of a giant squid and her mouth turned into a REALLY powerful beak and her muscles grew and her black hair fell out and her clothes ripped and so did her white bra and underwear. She turned into A GIANT SQUID!

Ayaka lost her purple hair and her clothes ripped as she got a red shell and her hands turned into claws and she lost her blue bra and underwear and turned into A LOBSTER!

Nadeshiko lost her blue hair and her nose grew into a long sword and her clothes ripped and she lost her purple bra and underwear. She turned into a SWORDFISH!

Me: WHOA!

Nadeshiko: OUCH! That hurt!

Me: I did warn you girls.

Dark Eddy: You think that'll scare me?! (Fires blaster at Natsumi)

She dodged it and fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Nico: Top this one!

POW!

Nico punched Dark Eddy into a tree and it crashed onto him!

CRASH!

Dark Eddy: I'm hurt now!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Snotty Boy all over and the Dark Orb came out of him.

Me: Time for the Black Gates for this dark orb.

I threw the Dark Orb into the Warp.

Me: If I wasn't going to end Xehanort at the end of next year I would do this now.

Jamesdean5842: Yeah I agree. Nico when are you going to be done with Xehanort for good? This has to end right now.

Nicochan11: All in due time my friend. All in due time.

Jamesdean5842: (GRUMBLES)

Miyuki: Look at us!

Me: You girls look awesome.

Nadeshiko: We sure do.

Dark Eddy got up and the Cul-De-Sac kids went at him and beat the living shit out of him! IT WAS A VICIOUS AND BRUTALLY

FEROCIOUS BEATDOWN!

CAT YOWLS! SEALS BARK! PIGS SQUEAL! COW MOOS! VARIOUS ANIMAL NOISES!

Shotaro: (gets out Titanium Titan's Gaia Memory Don't leave us out!

Nico: Shotaro, feel free to use any Gaia Memory you can think of with Titanium Titan's Gaia Memory.

Shotaro: With pleasure!

Me: First this.

I put Snotty Boy's face in my butt and then…

LOUD FART HONK!

I tooted Garby style and made him really sick!

He was throwing up from the stench!

Nico: NICE! Garby would be proud!

Me: Yep. Now for this.

HEAT DOPANT!

I threw fireballs and they hit Dark Eddy and burned him all over!

TITANIUM TITAN! HEAT!

He turned into TITANIUM HEAT!

He fired molten metal and blasted Dark Eddy and Another Tyrannopede down.

Apple Bloom: Time for us to join in on the Gaia Memory fun, girls!

May: Like Nico said, said Gaia Memories can be used with any others you can think of.

Apple Bloom: Lets do it!

CYCLONE! FROZEN FRIGHT!

She fired an Ice Tornado Blast and it hit Dark Eddy and froze him.

Then I caught the ridewatch of Tyrannopede and purified it and I went over to Olivia and she was a girl with a teacher school uniform on and had blue hair.

I picked her up.

Olivia Luff: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I put her on a bench.

Me: One down.

Nico: (Gets out Vulkanus' Ridewatch) And now, for some good ol fisticuffs!

Scootaloo: I'll use my own Gaia Memory with you!

Miyuki: Let me help out as well!

Nico activated it and smashed Dark Eddy down with Vulkanus's strength from his suit!

MAGMA GLOOM! HEAT!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Dark Eddy all over and he ran around screaming on fire and in excruciating pain!

Then the Another Tucana Undead Zodiarts appeared and it looked like a mixture of Turkey Jerk, Goldar and Hatchasaurus!

Me: WHOA!

May: Another Tucana Undead Zodiarts.

Me: Yep. And you are?

Another Tucana Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe you know me J.D.

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with orange hair and had an orange uniform on.

Me: (GASP) Lola Vordranakova A.K.A. Sailor Vodran!

Nico: WHOA!

Sailor Vodran: I see you guys are having fun.

Nico: We sure are.

Lola gave me the Zodiarts Switch and Rouse Card and I purified them. The Rouse card had a picture of a toucan and the stars and symbol of Tucana the Toucan in the Southern Hemisphere on it. The Zodiarts Switch turned into armbands for those of us marked by Tucana.

Nadeshiko: Ready, Sweetie Belle?

Ayaka: Because we are!

Sweetie Belle: I got my Gaia Memory ready!

THUNDER TERROR! TRIGGER!

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Dark Eddy and blasted him all over and Ayaka and Nadeshiko slashed and snipped Dark Eddy all over.

Nico: While we're still fighting, what's your story, Lola?

Sailor Vodran: I have a good memory but my story is that me and J.D. went to science class together. I was born on the planet Vodran and I helped face numerous bullies in the past. I threw many of the jerks into garbage dumps where the Dianoga would eat them.

Nico: Whoa!

Applejack: Wow that is amazing!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: What are you girls going to name these forms?

Nadeshiko: I have good ones.

Natsumi - Thunderscale

Ayeka - Strongpinch

Nadeshiko - Spearscale

Miyuki - Inkburster

Nico: Good names!

Me: Yep.

But then…

CHOMP!

A Victreebel came in and started chewing on Nico.

Victreebel: (In a girls voice) I missed you so much Nico!

Thunderscale: (laughs) You know her?!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah I do.

We were introduced to Camille Victoria - Nico's friend from nature class, she loves all plants and also like all grass Pokemon do to James, she loves Nico with incredible passion and loves making his life happy. She will do anything to help him and protect him..

Me: Boy that is strong love right there.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yep!

Victreebel: I got this.

She fired a Solar Beam and blasted Dark Eddy back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Victreebel: Good riddance.

Inkburster: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Victreebel: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were making out under the bleachers in the stadium. So cute.

Me: Well Nico is always on the market now.

Victreebel: Awesome!

Me: Also Lets get you back to normal.

I put my glasses on.

Me; No peaking guys.

The boys covered their eyes.

I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Miyuki: (to the Cutie Mark Crusaders) You three did a nice job.

Apple Bloom: Thanks! This was so fun!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was!

Snotty Boy was tiptoeing away.

Me: Where do you think you're going!?

Scootaloo and the Crusaders jumped him and cuffed him.

Eli: Take that!

---

We came back.

William: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone what happened.

William: Whoa! Snotty Boy was back!?

Me: Yep. Now he is in jail.

Lola: Good riddance.

May: Next time, Cheese, Frozen Fright, Magma Gloom, and Thunder Terror should go with you girls.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That is gonna be great!

Diamond Tiara: Me and Silver Spoon and Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea can come with too.

Me: Awesome idea.

---

We were having lunch and Rolf made ALL kinds of great meals for us.

Gaara: This is a lot of food, Rolf. What's the occasion?

Rolf: Well, Sand Gaara boy, Rolf thought it would be a nice reward for helping to vanquish the imposter who tried to soil the good name of the Son of a Shepherd!

Eli: Boy it all looks delicious.

Rolf: Enough about Rolf. Please, let us fill our faces.

[The Eds and Rolf are seated at a table. On the table are many meats, cheeses, and fishy dishes.]

Ed: "Hello!" [He pokes an octopus.] "Cool. I saw this movie!"

Rolf: [with a squid on the end of his fork] "Movie bad. Food is good!" [He drops his fork.] "Ed! You are disgracing yourself!" [Ed is wearing the octopus on his head.] "Tell me how good

my fish sticks are, please."

[Edd has a plate of fish on sticks in front of him. Rolf signals for him to eat.]

Edd: "Curse my polite ways." [biting into one, his eyes watering] "A gastronomic coup, Rolf."

Nicole ate the fish sticks and they were delicious.

Nicole: Mmm! Delicious!

A sausage in front of me. It explodes into ground meat!

SPLAT!

I ate my sausage and man was it tasty.

Me: Mmm! Delicious!

G1 Inferno: Honestly, Rolf, this stuff is pretty good!

Rolf: Thank you Inferno.

We all had lots of good meat and it was all really good.

Evelyn had a sandwich with many meats.

Evelyn: Mmm! Really good sandwiches.

Nicole: Boy I'll say. (Eating squids)

The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Steam Smythe, Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Girder, Red Ghost, Lady Shiva, Johnny 13, Sir Raleigh, Windfall, Fracture, Evil Search Man, Comrade Red, Evil Magma Man, Quicksand, Saleen, Kuroto Dan, and Boil Man Came.

Steam Smythe: Boy Look at all that meat.

Me: Rolf made this lunch for us as a token of gratitude for destroying the dark side of him.

Bronze Kneecap: Boy it all looks great.

Me: Have some. More than enough.

Bronze Kneecap: Don't mind if we do.

We were all eating.

Cutthroat: Look! A plate of baloney!

Me: Rolf you love baloney right?

Rolf: Oh yes. Rolf ate more than enough baloney to bloat me up.

Tracks: You don't mind if we eat it, do you?

Rolf: Rolf gladly will give it to you.

Me: Thanks Rolf.

We got to eating it and it was awesome.

When it was done we were STUFFED!

Me: Ahh. Man that was great!

Evil Magma Man: Man I'm stuffed!

Lola: Me too! (BURPS!)

Xenia: (BELCHES) Man that was all so delicious!

Rolf: Thank you Xerneas Archer Girl.

Nico: was in deep thought.

Jamesdean5842: You okay, Nico? If this is about me being impatient with Xehanort getting destroyed permanently, I'm sorry. It's just that I'm just concerned about when this can be all over.

Nico: What? No, it's not that. (laughs) But I'm glad my Fanfiction self exists alongside you.

Jamesdean5842: Me too.

May: What are you thinking about, honey?

Nico: Natsumi says her teams don't have any big bad guys of their own. That means ANY of our bad guys can be the main target.

Maria: Who do you think it is?

Nico: I got a bad feeling about who it might be. (to William) William, tell the Saturn Prison Guards to keep watch on Lila's cll. And tell them to inform me the minute she escapes. I have a bad feeling about what she might have planned on February.

William: Right.

Me: But if she is the main target she is definitely going to finally get the black gates.

Scrap Shooter: Nico, what teams have you made this time, see?

Nico: Randy's team will include Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, and Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat. Yae's team will include Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, and Talia

Tayuya: Fucking A!

Chocho: Awesome!

Lyna: Cool!

Lola: Yeah this will be cool!

Bronze Kneecap: Can me, Steam Smythe, Iron Lung, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Girder, Red Ghost, Lady Shiva, and Johnny 13 go with you guys?

Fracture: Me, Sir Raleigh, Fracture, Evil Search Man, Comrade Red, Evil Magma Man, Quicksand, Saleen, Kuroto Dan, and Boil Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: I'm ready for an awesome meat fueled mission!

Nico: Me too!

Bruiser Cruiser: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico I think Tentacool will like this one.

Tentacool: Tentacruel next?

Nico: Bingo.

Qin: Awesome!

Varie: That will be a good one

Suddenly, we saw snow flurries swirling around, and then, we saw a figure appear: it was Santa Claus.

Nico: Santa, what brings you here?

Santa Claus: We've got a big emergency, gang: B.Z. has returned, and he intends to oust me and create a second Christmas in March.

We gasped.

Me: What?!

Lincoln: If he thinks he's going to oust you and create a second Christmas in March, he's already got himself in really big trouble. Don't worry, Santa, we'll stop this fiend.

Me: And we will, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than an old enemy of Scrooge and his family, Merlock the Magician, and he's coming here to destroy Scrooge and his family again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Scrooge, you and you family aren't going to like it: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Merlock the Magician, and he's coming here to destroy you all again.

Scrooge McDuck: (Scottish Accent) Not that vile black-magic using fiend again, he just doesn't know when to quit.

Donald Duck: He needs to be stopped for good.

Janet Kinsington: And he will, guys, we'll be the ones to stop him for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, he'll regret the day he ever threatened your family, Scrooge.

Nico: And as an old friend to the Disney characters and heroes, that's a promise he's going to fulfill. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to stop B.Z. from ousting Santa Claus and creating a second Christmas in March.

Lincoln: He needs to be taught a serious lesson about trying to oust Santa Claus, and once we get done with teaching him a lesson, you're next, Merlock The Magician.

Me: Yep. But wait. B.Z. That name is familiar. (GASP) I heard of him!

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Me: You will not like this guy!

I went over his history.

---

B.Z. is the main antagonist in Santa Claus: The Movie.

He's a stingy, ungenerous, sleazy and unscrupulous toy manufacturer who manipulates one of Santa's elves Patch to help him take over Christmas.

He was portrayed by John Lithgow, who also played Lord John Whorfin in The Adventures of Buckaroo Banzai Across the 8th Dimension, Earl Talbot Blake in Ricochet, Eric Qualen in Cliffhanger, Arthur Mitchell in Dexter, Burke in Blow Out, Lamar Blackburn in The Accountant, Glenn Motch in The Campaign, Lord Farquaad in Shrek, and Jean-Claude in Rugrats in Paris.

Not much is known about him except that he is known as Cornelia's "step-uncle". This suggests that he is Cornelia's uncle by marriage, not blood. Cornelia lives with B.Z., which also suggests he is her legal guardian. As Cornelia's parents are not seen in the movie, it is likely that they both died prior to the events of the film and was made to live with her aunt, who was her only living blood relative. After the death of Cornelia's aunt, the courts required B.Z. to care for Cornelia, having now been made a widower from Cornelia's legal guardian. While B.Z. feeds and shelters Cornelia, he seems to have little involvement in her upbringing otherwise.

B.Z. was first seen with his head of market research Dr. Eric Towzer, where they are subject to a government investigation. His company B.Z. Toys was under investigation due to unsafe products including a flammable doll and a panda filled with broken glass and nails amongst it's stuffing. B.Z. claims they are isolated incidents that will not happen again, to which a senate chairman answers "Oh, you had better do better than that, Sir. You had better withdraw every toy you have on the market or I will see to it personally that your license to manufacture and distribute in the United States is revoked!"

B.Z. leaves the hearing in a rotten mood, whereas Dr. Towzer is doubtful of the factory, citing multiple news reports about the negative publicity. Whereas Dr. Towzer is put upon by B.Z., he does seemed to have a more realistic output. Meanwhile, while Patch is wandering New York City after leaving the North Pole in disgrace, he passes by a toy store with a display of B.Z. and some of his toys. An employee is seen removing the toys on display due to the recall, but Patch mistakes this for thinking that the toys are so popular they are selling like hotcakes, so he introduces himself to B.Z., considering him a toymaker on par with Santa Claus.

Together they make lollipops powered by special feed that makes Santa's reindeer fly, he also gives Patch the materials he needs to build the Patchmobile so he can make his deliveries just like Santa. Even though B.Z. was reluctant at first for Patch giving away the items free, he saw this as an opportunity to rebuild his image, but he still had something selfish in mind.

With Christmas being over, B.Z. gets more greedier when he announces "Christmas 2" for March 25, asking Patch to increase the reindeer flying formula and make candy canes before he heads back to the North Pole.

B.Z. is telling Dr. Towzer how he has now beaten Santa Claus and will now be the new icon of Christmas. However an orphan named Joe and Cornelia overhear their conversation. But Joe accidently sneezes and gives their position away. B.Z. then captures Joe and ties him up in his toy factory basement.

He later discovers from Dr. Towzer that the candy canes are unstable and will explode if in contact with heat. He decides to flee to Brazil and let Patch take the fall. However Cornelia hears their conversation and writes to Santa for help.

Meanwhile Joe is rescued by Patch and thanks to the quick thinking of Cornelia and Santa, he and Joe are saved when the candy canes explode while they're driving to the North Pole in the Patchmobile.

B.Z.'s crimes are uncovered when Cornelia calls the police. The police arrest Dr. Towzer and his chauffeur Grizzard. Before they can arrest B.Z., he craftily eats some of the unstable candy canes to fly out of his office to escape the police, but ends up flying up high into the sky after eating too many.

At the end of the film, B.Z., in spite of his pleas for help, is doomed to float off into the depths of space among the equally effected remains of the Patchmobile for eternity. As there is no air in space, it is presumed that he eventually suffocated and died.

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: He wants to oust Santa!? That's insane!

Xenia: No way in hell are we going to let that happen!

Camie: And creat Christmas 2 on March 25th!? No way! One Christmas is plenty.

Steam Smythe: Tentacool, you, Jirachi, and the other mascots can go on Nico's next rescue.

Tentacool: Really? But I'm not usually involved in their antics.

Sir Raleigh: You and Jirachi are still mascots nonetheless.

Tentacool: Awesome!

Jirachi: Aw yeah!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets get going guys. I know where his headquarters is at.

Me: New York City.

We were off.

We were flying to New York City.

Trolling Thunder: Christmas in March sounds promising. But there are only 8 major holidays per year.

Qin: But it would mess with the natural order if there was a Christmas 2.

Xenia; Yeah it sure would.

Lola: That would not be good.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But no one ousts Santa on our watch.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding! B.Z. has to be stopped.

Firebrand: Does he have any henchmen?

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) If so, we can take them out easily.

Nico: We'll be ready for them.

Me: There's his tower over there.

We saw that it was the B.Z. Toy Company.

Nico: B.Z. Toy Company.

Qin: I remember that his toys were really unsafe.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Well his license to sell and manufacture toys is now revoked.

Lana: I can't wait to hit BZ with my snowflake blades!

Coconuts: Did you just invent that today?

Lana: I sure did.

Me: And we'll show him the safe kinds of toys.

Lola: His toys are all weapons of destruction.

Nico: Well he died once so this time he is going to prison.

We landed and went into his building.

Quicksand: Isn't that a pile of them right there?

Girder: Careful! They might be dangerous.

Me: Those are stuffed toys filled with nails and broken glass.

Eli: He's right.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated the stuffed toys into dust and I was right.

Nico: Whoa! Those are bad toys.

Strut: What about that pile over there?

Maria: Each of these piles must contain a different type of dangerous toy.

Lola picked up a doll and then she squeezed it and then it fired a burst of fire from it's mouth and we ducked!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Shiva: Jesus!

Kuroto Dan: What kind of kid would want that?!

Me: Someone who has a death wish that's who!

Nico: And I thought the toys of the Joker were this bad.

Laney: No kidding there.

We continued on and saw grenade teddy bears and more. B.Z. was like an arms dealer for bad toy makers.

Doofenshmirtz: Wait. Look over there.

We saw Towzer and Grizzard.

Me: Towser and Grizzard.

Lola: Lets tie them up and arrest them before going after B.Z.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: I know just how to do it.

I threw a couple of balls and they formed into claw clamps and they latched onto their legs and then…

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

It electrocuted them!

And numbed them to where they can't move.

Nico: Nice one!

Johnny 13: Alright, dirtbags. Tell us more about BZ's full plan!

Boil Man: I'd answer honestly if I were you.

Towzer: He's trying to finish what he started in the past.

Grizzard: Yeah. He returned to finish it. But when he died his company fell into disrepair and declared chapter 7.

Nico: Good. His toys were unsafe anyway.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Where is he now?

Towzer: In his office! Top floor.

Luminous: Anything else you want to share?!

Towzer: No that's it.

Me: Fair enough.

We got them tied up and ready to deliver to the cops.

Nico: Time for us to make B.Z. wish he never returned.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Entrance time guys.

Towzer: You can't just leave us like this!

Red Ghost: You're right.

Saleen: We'll call the cops to come pick you up.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to face B.Z.

Burst Man: So, this is what his company looks like on the inside, huh?

We saw the factory.

Me: Whoa.

Qin: This is sick.

We saw lots of flamethrower fuel drums, grenades, weapons of all kinds and more!

Me: This ia a weapons shop.

Camie: Not good. But where is his office?

I looked around.

Me: Up there.

We saw a door on the top platform and it had a lavish flare to it.

Nico: NOW it's time for the entrance.

We went over and flew up to it and then went in and we saw a fountain and then saw the door to his office.

We went at it.

B.Z. was working hard and then the spirits of the Elemental Christmas Elves and Toys of Christmas swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted the door down and a phoenix cry was heard and we flew in!

Me: B.Z. You are under arrest!

B.Z.: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right! And we're here to stop you. You are never going to be allowed to do toys ever again!

Nico: That's right!

B.Z.: You don't have any idea what this is like!

Me: Oh I believe I know.

B.Z.: What!?

Me: The real reason you went into the toy business was to make weapons of destruction right? So you can take over the world. That's probably why you were so fixated on Santa.

B.Z.: Don't play psychoanalyst with me, boy!

Me: Oh, I don't need a degree to figure you out. The real reason you kept came back was because you never got a good amount of money from your toy sales.

B.Z.: I'm not hearing this…

Me: Get a clue, Old Man! Your toys aren't worth squat! You wouldn't know how to make good toys if it came up and kicked you in the balls. Not that you ever could make toys

B.Z.: [really getting angry] Shut up… Shut up!

Batman: I mean, flamethrower dolls, nail stuffed animals? Lame! Where's the "A" material? Make good toys like action figures, Board Games, something!

B.Z.: How dare you talk to me this way!?

Me: You make me laugh. But only 'cause I think you're kinda pathetic. [mimics the Joker's laugh]

B.Z.: Stop that!

Me: So you tried to take over the North Pole before, got stopped by

Santa Claus and then got launched into space by exploding candy canes where your head exploded and you died. What, you couldn't come back to Earth and get work as a rodeo clown? [laughs mockingly]

B.Z.: [grabs some grenade dolls] Don't you dare laugh at me!…

Me: [laughs harder] Why? I thought toymakers always wanted to make all of us laugh!

B.Z.: SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP!

He threw grenades at me and then they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

I absorbed the fire from the explosions!

B.Z. activated a button and living Toy bombs came at us.

Evil Magma Man: Living loy bombs?

Plastique: I'll show you REAL explosives!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Explosive Toy Bombs and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me: Don't you know that what you're doing is numerous federal offenses to the world?

B.Z.: I DON'T CARE!

Slash Man: You should care. You don't sell weapons to kids!

Me: Because someone can get seriously hurt or worse!

B.Z.: I don't CARE! ALL I CARE ABOUT IS MONEY AND I WILL NOT STOP UNTIL I GET IT! ALL I WANT IS ALL THE MONEY IN THE WORLD AND I WILL MAKE SECOND CHRISTMAS A

REALITY AND MAKE SANTA OBSOLETE! I WILL HAVE ALL THAT MONEY! AND I WILL KILL BILLIONS OF INNOCENT LIVES IN ORDER TO GET IT!

Me: You are fucking insane!

Mr. Touch: And another thing. No one wants Christmas in March!

BZ: Oh, c'mon. What's so bad about that? It might even replace that Ridonculous Race you guys like so much!

Mr. Go: It sounds promising!

Evil Search Man: But Christmas should be in December only!

Me: It's a WINTER Holiday not an Early Spring Holiday! And what you will do will throw the natural order out of balance!

Xenia: That's right!

Me: There is only ONE Christmas and Nothing More!

Timmy Turner: And I wished for Christmas to be every day and I learned the hard way! Christmas Every Day would put the entire planet into total gridlock.

Lola: That's right! Christmas in March is not good!

Qin: Christmas in July is more fitting but not in March!

Me: Now it's time for you to go to prison!

Aria Blaze: And we like the Ridonculous Race where it is, thank you very much!

Me: That's for sure!

Nico: But you are not going to mess with Christmas ever!

B.Z.: Enough talking! I got the perfect way to deal with you chumps! (presses button)

Just then, a giant toy tank rolled in.

Iron Lung: You guys have the usual battles.

Lego Poison Ivy: Me and Iron Lung got this.

Me: Nice tank and the ONLY Chump here is you B.Z.!

I teleported and smashed my fist into his face!

Then Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Absorbing Man, Dayu, Mirror Master, Mr. Mittens, Angel, Xiao Fung, See-More, Evil-Lyn, Grand Duke's Minions, Yost Domino, Platinum Princess, Dahlia Hawthorne, Quark, Superfriends Cheetah, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wing Man, Rainbow Raider, and Mouth of Sauron appeared!

Nico: Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang, Absorbing Man, Dayu, Mirror Master, Mr. Mittens, Angel, Xiao Fung, See-More, Evil-Lyn, Grand Duke's Minions, Yost Domino, Platinum Princess, Dahlia Hawthorne, Quark, Superfriends Cheetah, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wing Man, Rainbow Raider, and Mouth of Sauron.

Billy Numerous: I didn't expect the Another Omnitrix Alien and Snotty Boy to show up in the Cutie Mark Crusaders' mission.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) There's something about Snotty Boy having Superman powers that screams Tighten to me.

Absorbing Man: Let's not worry about that right now.

Me: Yeah but it was awesome to see that though.

Dayu: (to Nico) We heard you went to Switzerland.

Nico: Yep.

Mirror Master: Get any souvenirs for us?

Me: Just Dark Rolf's dead carcass.

Lola: Yep.

Mirror Master: Wow.

Fightoe came out.

Me: Back for another round Fightoe?

Fightoe: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Fightoe: You know the actual Christmas isn't too far behind.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Yeah it is.

We got the battles underway.

## Ben Tennyson, Naruto Uzumaki, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Beast Boy, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Nico's rescue in Switzerland and battling Dark Rolf

Billy Numerous was first.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Nico's rescue involved battling Dark Rolf in Switzerland. And what alien will you use this time?

Ben: I feel like this one.

He turned into Goop!

Goop: (Gurgling Voice) GOOP!

Naruto: Ah a gelatin alien next.

Goop: Yep and yeah they faced Dark Rolf in Switzerland and it was awesome. Luna, Sam and Whitney all transformed and tore him to shreds.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was great and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That evil version of Rolf got what was coming to him.

Sunburn: Yeah he disgraced the Son of a Shepherd we know and love.

Beast Boy: You got that right!

Billy Numerous: Yeah that's for sure! Lets do it! (FORMS 930 CLONES)

Naruto: MULTI SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

He formed 930 clones too!

Goop used his legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of slime and fire and blasted the clones all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Julie Yamamoto, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Wonder Woman, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Battling Another Pavo Undead Zodiarts and Another Box Ghost

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) Nico, Omi's team, Box Ghost's team, and the others did good Battling Another Pavo Undead Zodiarts. And Another Box Ghost too.

Julie: They sire did and it was awesome and fun.

Fluttershy: It sure was and the Box Ghost we know was funny. And so was this one.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Wonder Woman: Yeah that was a really fun adventure too.

Captain Boomerang: That is awesome mates. Lets do it!

Julie used her legend items and got a flower sword and they fired waves of leaves and grass and smashed him all over and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Marinette, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hulk, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) I heard Lincoln fought Brad Uppercrust on his rescue. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of metal. Also yeah they took that monster down and now he is part of the humiliation roster.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! And he is going to be the victim of so many awesome and great pranks.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I'm really looking forward to see what we dish out on them.

Featherweight: Me too and it will be cool.

Sprocket: It sure will!

Hulk: Hulk ready to smash bad jerks!

Absorbing Man: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Marinette used her legend items and got a gear sword and they fired waves of gears and confetti and blasted him all over the place and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning, confetti and energy and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS

# Dayu - Meeting Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Witch and Shura the Combat Star

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Ghostrick Witch and Shura the Combat Star. What are their names?

Emma: Their names are Alecto Shadowcall and Janna Chan and they are both really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we found out that Janna is Jackie Chan's daughter.

Starshine Sparkle: And their stories are cool too.

Alecto Shadowcall: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Janna Chan: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alecto Shadowcall: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Alecto, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and Janna, what's the story on why you hate The Wet Bandits with a burning passion?

Alecto Shadowcall: Oh, I remembered this one time, I've been teaching Lincoln on how to cast some dark magic spells, then, we heard someone crying: it was Lana. She then told me that a rotten little spoiled girl named Lacey St. Claire called her a dirty little mongrel who has no place in being alive and told her to go jump off a cliff. Lincoln hugged Lana and told her not to believe in those words, but Lana just continued to cry even more. That was ultimately the last straw for me, Lacey's been doing this to so many kids for years, and the snob's gotten off for the last time, but I looked to Lincoln for help, he told me to use a spell to cause only trouble for her, and not kill her. So, I went with a spell I used numerous times on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and after I said the incantation, the spell activated and Lacey went through a ton of mishaps and chaos: first, her dress and clothes got eaten by moths, her mutt, Victoire, was shaved, and it drove her mad.

Lincoln: Eventually, she was forced to confess, and as a result, her parents had her grounded for two months and she had to apologize to everyone that she insulted, and that also included Lana. But, she refused to apologize to Lana and to everyone she insulted, so her grounding got extended to three months and they had to sign her up for classes where she would learn some manners and discipline.

Nico: I can't believe she would say those sorts of words to Lana, that's just disgusting!

Me: Yeah, I was disgusted when Lincoln told me.

Janna Chan: From that day on, Lacey St. Claire was now on our list, and if she messed up for the last time, she was going to be put in reform school. Okay, now for my turn, one day, Lincoln and I once stumbled upon an ancient castle at a beach, and to my surprise: the castle we stumbled upon was Curwood Castle, a historic home built by writer James Oliver Curwood in 1922, but then, we heard rustling in the nearby woods, and we saw two figures come out: it was Harry and Marv, The Wet Bandits, and they were here to rob the castle. Remembering what he and Azula Firebrand did to those boobs long ago, Lincoln fended them off using various illusions that looked like monsters, and he even threw a spider on Marv's face and he screamed like a girl again. But, before they could get away, the cops came and took them away, and we were rewarded with medals for saving the castle from getting robbed by The Wet Bandits.

We cheered.

Nico: Wow, you really saved the castle from the incompetency of The Wet Bandits, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let the castle get robbed by those two, and while Janna and I were given medals for our bravery, Harry and Marv were sent to jail, only to bust out of jail a few hours later with the same trick those boobs used to escape from The Uranus Prison.

Me: Sheesh, those two just don't know when to quit, do they?

Lincoln: Unfortunately not, they were just gluttons for punishment, but now, their career of busting out of prison and burglarizing homes is over.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dayu: Whoa that is intense!

Spyro: Yeah it all sure was.

Jayden: Boy no kidding.

Dayu: I'll say! Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

She turned into the Blue Mystic Force Ranger

Emma used her Legend Items and they fired waves of magic and fruit and energy and smashed her all over and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

---

## Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kairi, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - The Cutie Mark Crusaders first Ambassador Mission and battling Another Tucana Undead Zodiarts

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) The Cutie Mark Crusaders' first Ambassador Mission involved Natsumi and her friends voluntarily getting Gene Slammed. They also battled Another Tucana Undead Zodiarts.

Zoe: Boy that was so awesome!

D'Arcmon: And the entrance they used that brought down those bad guys robbing that bank was really awesome.

Kazemon: It sure was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Scootaloo and the Crusaders all did an awesome job.

Scootaloo: All those lessons in law enforcement we learned from Hitch really came in handy.

Whirlwind: Boy they sure did and it all paid off.

Kairi: That was so cool.

Mirror Master: I'm glad they had an awesome first mission. Lets do it!

Zoe used her legend items and got a wind sword and they fired waves of wind and lightning and smashed him all over and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

CatDog, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Johnny Test, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Rolf giving us a feast of his favorite foods for lunch

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Rolf gave you guys a feast of his favorite foods for lunch. What did you guys eat?

Cat: Boy Rolf had all kinds of things. He had all sorts of fish and meats.

Dog: J.D. had a big sausage and it exploded into a pile of mush. But it was all still good.

Applejack: It was carnivore heaven for Nicole and many of us.

Apple Bloom: Boy no kidding there! We all were loving it.

Flashwing: You should see how much meat Rolf eats. He loves it.

Johnny Test: Boy no kidding there. He eats as much meat as Nicole does.

Mr. Mittens: He is a true carnivore. Lets do it!

CatDog used his legend items and got an apple sword and they fired waves of mud and apples and smashed him all over and got him messy and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Skyla, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Starfire, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel - Santa Claus in trouble again

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Looks like Santa Claus is in trouble again. What happened this time?

Skyla: A Greedy Businessman is trying to oust him out so he can take over and also make March 25th a second Christmas.

Rarity: That is insane darlings! One Christmas is plenty for all of us.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding! And I'm happy with that.

Gill Grunt: I agree there. As nice as a second Christmas sounds, only one Christmas is plenty.

Starfire: I most agree there too.

Angel: I do too! One Christmas is MORE THAN Enough for all of us. Lets do it!

Skyla spread her wings and flew and she used her Legend Items and they fired waves of energy and water and jewels and smashed her all over and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and wind and smashed her down.

---

Ulrich, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jackie Chan, Janna Chan, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - B.Z. OUSTING SANTA?! Not on our watch!

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) B.Z. OUSTING SANTA?! Not on our watch!

Ulrich: No way in a million bazillion years are we letting him do that to Santa! Not after what he went through with us helping him!

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too!

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there. What he is going to do is awful!

Hex: Makes him just as bad as Princess Morbucks.

Jackie Chan: I most agree there too.

Janna Chan: I agree too dad.

Xiao Fung: I do too and also Janna I didn't know that Jackie was your dad and also that you are one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Janna Chan: Yeah it's really cool and Jade is also my cousin too.

Xiao Fung: I'm glad you are part of the team now. Lets do it!

Ulrich used his legend items and they fired waves of skulls and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy, magic, bones, lightning, skulls and stars and smashed him down.

---

## Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cyborg, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - March 25th being a second Christmas would be nice but ONE Christmas is plenty

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) March 25th being a second Christmas would be nice. But ONE Christmas is plenty

Ash Ketchum: I agree there! One Christmas is MORE than enough.

Pikachu: Pikachu!

Princess Luna: I agree there too!

Moondust: If there was a second Christmas that would not be good.

Snowdrop: Yeah that would be like Timmy Turner wishing for Christmas to be every day..

Gari: And we don't want that to happen again.

Blackout: No kidding. The world would be thrown into total gridlock.

Cyborg: No kidding there.

See-More: That would NOT big a good thing there. Lets do it!

Ash used his legend items and they fired waves of darkness and lightning and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Optimus Prime, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Teela, Sorceress, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - No way can we handle a 2nd Christmas

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) No way can we handle a 2nd Christmas. The idea sounds promising though.

Optimus Prime: Well that does sound good but it's not. One Christmas is more than enough and plenty.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that would not be a good thing.

King Solar: That's like having a Second Hearthswarming Eve.

Solar Eclipsa: And it would not be good.

Amber Morning: No kidding there and it would not be pretty.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding. It would mess up the Holiday Natural Order.

Teela: It sure would.

Sorceress: Yeah it sure would.

Evil Lyn: I see your point. Lets do it!

Optimus used his Legend items and they fired waves of magic and light and energy and smashed her down and they fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Wallflower Blush VS Grand Duke's Minions

---

The Grand Duke's minions were next.

Wallflower Blush: Time for a meat fueled melee!

She flew at them and bashed them all over the place and smashed them down.

---

Meg VS Yost Domino

---

Yost Domino was next.

Yost Domino: Time for some buttkicking!

Meg: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Aloe & Lotus VS Platinum Princess

---

Platinum Princess was next.

Platinum Princess: This will be so fun!

Aloe: (French Accent) I am always ready for this!

Lotus: (French Accent) Me too!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Mokuro VS Dahlia Hawthorne

Dahlia was next.

Dahlia Hawthorne: Are you ready for some fun?

Mokuro: I always am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Honia the Hornet VS Quark

Quark was next.

Quark: You ready for me?

Honia: Always Quark!

She fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

## Max Mercury VS Superfriends Cheetah

Superfriends Cheetah was next.

Superfriends Cheetah: This will be fast.

Max Mercury: You bet it will be.

He ran fast and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Rinka Kunitachi VS Angel

---

Angel (Fairy Tail) was next.

Angel: You ready for me?

Rinka: Always ready for fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Blossomforth VS Evil Wing Man

---

Evil Wing Man was next.

Evil Wing Man: This is always fun.

Blossomforth: You bet it is!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Lancaster VS Rainbow Raider

---

Rainbow Raider was next.

Rainbow Raider: Boy all that meat was delicious.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) Boy it sure was.

She fired waves of energy and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Yugito Nii VS Mouth of Sauron

Mouth of Sauron was next.

Mouth of Sauron: Time for some action.

Yugito Nii: You read my mind.

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fightoe

Fightoe was next.

Me: This is always going to be fun.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Mythical Beasts Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Mythical Beasts-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too.

Me: Lets get him!

Mystic Force Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

They fired waves of energy and fired waves of energy and elements and magic and then the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Me: Fightoe you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Christmas is staying where it should be.

Me: And that is RIGHT ON December 25th!

Tsukasa: And so is the Ridonculous Race!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue and White!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Kamen Ride: Forever White!

Tsukasa turned into Half Blue and White Rangers.

Daiki summoned ALL THE BLUE AND WHITE RANGERS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER WHITE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the White Rnagers! Troy turned into the White Mighty Morphin Rangers, Noah turned into the White Dino Thunder Ranger, Gia turned into the White Wild Force Ranger, Jake turned into White Aquitar Ranger, Emma turned into the White Ninja Steel, Orion turned into the White Mystic Force Ranger and Lillian turned into the White Zyuohger Ranger!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Blue Christmas! Awesome!

Lola: Yep.

We went at B.Z. and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Cutthroat, Gaara, Tracks and Energon Inferno used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cutthroat's Magnetizer, Tracks's missiles, Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle and Gaara's powers 100-fold.

Cutthroat and Gaara: MAGNETIC SAND BLAST!

Tracks and Energon Inferno: MISSILES OF FLAMING FURY!

Steampunk Tech Ninja and Steam Smythe: STEAMPUNK GEAR BLAST!

Iron Lung Country and Iron Lung: IRON WIND SHOT!

Bronze Kneecap French Mayhem and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE KNEE BLAST!

Cyborg Hero Force and Touch & Go: CYBORG HERO BLAST!

Idiots and Fire and Firebrand: FIRESTORM IDIOT BLAST!

Explosions and Smarts and Plastique: EXPLOSION FORCE STORM!

Strength and Metal and Girder: SMASHING METAL BLAST!

Russian Monkey Cryptid Force and Red Ghost: RUSSIAN MONKEY FORCE STORM!

Spies and Assassins and Shiva: SPIES ASSASSINS MAYHEM BLAST!

Ghosts of 13 and Johnny 13: GHOSTS OF 13 FLAMES BLAST!

Wales Frog Fury and Sir Raleigh: WALES FROG STORM!

Pterodactyl Transformer Force and Fracture: PTERODACTYL FORCE BLAST!

Search and Buttkick Force and Evil Search Man: BUTTKICKING SEARCH STORM!

Russian Force Fury and Comrade Red: RUSSIAN COMRADE FURY BLAST!

Quicksand Peril Force abd Quicksand: QUICKSAND FORCE BLAST!

Lava Fury Force and Evil Magma Man: MAGMA LAVA BURST!

Lionfish Beauty Mermaid and Saleen: LIONFISH MERMAID BLAST!

Games of Doom and Kuroto Dan: GAMES OF DOOM SHOT!

Boil Might and Boil Man: BOILING MIGHT SHOT!

Elemental Fury Force and Lego Poison Ivy: ELEMENTAL IVY SHOT!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: UNDEAD EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Starlight Glimmer, Nico, Eli, Me and C.C.: ELEMENTAL CHRISTMAS BURST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time for some REAL Toys! TOY BRAND ELEMENT STYLE: LEGO!

Jessica Shannon: TOY BRAND STING STYLE: BARBIE!

Peni Parker: TOY BRAND WEB STYLE: TRANSFORMERS!

Entrapta: TOY BRAND LIGHTNING STYLE: NERF!

Perfuma: TOY BRAND NATURE STYLE: HATCHIMALS!

Frosta: TOY BRAND ICE STYLE: HOT WHEELS!

Shantae: TOY BRAND MAGIC STYLE: MY LITTLE PONY!

Akko: TOY BRAND STAR STYLE: SPIN MASTER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said toys.

Lincoln and his harem: TOY BRAND FINAL SMASH: TOY AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive toy avalanche

We fired energy blasts which transformed into a straitjacket and chains and wrapped B.Z. up.

Lincoln: You're never ousting Santa Claus ever again, B.Z.

Me: Now you are going to jail.

Nico: Have fun being imprisoned for good. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Merlock the Magician, and that power-hungry warlock should be arriving… right now!

?: Scrooge McDuck, I will have my revenge on you and your family for ruining all of my plans!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs

with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost.

Scrooge McDuck: (Scottish Accent) I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Merlock.

A mist appeared from out of nowhere, and the figure appeared, it was none other than Merlock the Magician.

Scrooge McDuck: (Scottish Accent) I always knew you'd come back one day, Merlock.

Merlock the Magician: And now, I will have my revenge and destroy you and your family for what you all did in humiliating me!

Janet Kinsington: That's not happening, Merlock! Your days of causing havoc are over!

Suddenly, Janet Kinsington's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with fire, darkness, fiends, and Queen chess pieces, she unholstered her massive Infernalqueen Archfiend-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Merlock, she left red and black energy, fire, darkness, fiends, and Queen chess pieces with every step.

Janet Kinsington: I've had it up to hear with you, Merlock, your constant schemes of trying to take over the world have always ended with you getting defeated by Scrooge McDuck and his family and still you refuse to learn your lesson, well, that ends here and now, today's the day you die here and now!

Suddenly, Janet Kinsington was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black energy with fire and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's an army of fiends, Queen chess pieces, and Infernalqueen Archfiend flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Merlock the Magician: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Janet Kinsington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Janet Kinsington grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red and black energy aura with fire, darkness, fiends, and Queens surrounding her, she has Infernalqueen Archfiend emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on fiend earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Infernalqueen Archfiend with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her red fiend-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Janet Kinsington has on a sleeveless dark red open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, long red skirt with black frills, red pants, red knee-high high heeled boots with butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, fire, Queen chess pieces, and fiends on the coattails, and on the back is Infernalqueen Archfiend and she's surrounded by fire and darkness. Suddenly, Janet Kinsington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the dark red feathers now have purple tips, she now has eleven massive and long dark red wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Janet Kinsington's massive Infernalqueen Archfiend-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and black energy, fire, darkness, fiends, and Queen chess pieces and when it emerged, it was transformed into Infernalqueen Archfiend's Firestorm Inferno Queen Fiend Greatsword of Fire Infernal Queen Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Infernalqueen Archfiend etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large dark red fiend heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red fiend heads with red gems for eyes and a large dark red gem below the fiend heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Infernalqueen Archfiend's head with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, Guardian Elma's dagger, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Infernalqueen Archfiend that said, "Janet Kinsington, Gene-Slammer of Infernalqueen Archfiend, Powerful Master of Fire and Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Despiser of Stank Breath Bolhofner, Archenemy of Queen Pulsating, Bloated, Festering, Sweaty, Pus-filled, Malformed, Slug-for-a-Butt, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Infernal Fire, Darkness, and Fiends"

ジャネット・キンジントン、地獄の女王の大魔王のジーン・スラマー、火と闇の強力な支配者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻 ラウド、ダーク・リンの粉砕者、スタンブレスの軽蔑者ボルホフナー、女王の宿敵-いっぱい、奇形、ナメクジ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地獄の火、闇、悪魔のマスター

Janet Kinsington transformed into SUPER ANGEL-INFERNALQUEEN ARCHFIEND-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS INFERNO INFERNALQUEEN ARCHFIEND ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO QUEEN ARCHFIEND JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNO QUEEN ARCHFIEND LOVE!

We were Janet Kinsington's Super Angel-Infernalqueen Archfiend-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Merlock the Magician saw it, he fired a blast of magic at her to kill her, but Janet Kinsington fired a powerful red and black energy blast with fire, darkness, fiends, and Queen chess pieces at Merlock the Magician, and it sent him flying into the snow and we follow out, Merlock the Magician got up, but he was now angry.

Layla Thomas: Whoa, Janet Kinsington's transformed, awesome! (Feels her Power Rising) Uh oh, I'm also going to transform too!

Suddenly, Layla Thomas' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with fiends, Rook chess pieces, darkness, shadows, and demons, she unholstered her massive Desrook Archfiend's Demonic Broadsword of Archfiend Justice from her back, and as she approached Merlock the Magician, she left dark purple energy, fiends, Rook chess pieces, darkness, shadows, and demons with every step.

Layla Thomas: Just like Janet Kinsington, I'm also never going to forgive you, Merlock, and you know what, you've had this coming for a very long time, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Layla Thomas was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark purple energy with darkness, shadows, demons, and fiends surrounding it, there's Desrook Archfiend flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Layla Thomas emerged, but she was changed forever.

Layla Thomas grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with flower in her hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a dark purple energy aura with fiends, Rook chess pieces, darkness, shadows, and demons surrounding her, she has Desrook Archfiend with the Dark Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Desrook Archfiend with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new

Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Layla Thomas has on a dark purple sleeveless open blouse, purple sleeveless midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fiends, Rook chess pieces, darkness, shadows, and demons on the coattails, and on the back is Desrook Archfiend with shadows surrounding it. Suddenly, Layla Thomas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she also has eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails. Layla Thomas has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Layla Thomas' massive Desrook Archfiend's Demonic Broadsword of Archfiend Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, fiends, Rook chess pieces, shadows, darkness, and demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Desrook Archfiend's Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Demonic Rook Archfiend Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with embedded dark purple gems and Desrook Archfiend etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large skulls for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large skulls with purple gems in the eye sockets and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the four skulls is a large dark purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Desrook Archfiend's head with red gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Desrook Archfiend that said, "Layla Thomas, Gene-Slammer of Desrook Archfiend, Friend of Sam Sharp-Loud, Powerful Master of Darkness, Goth Girl of

Michigan, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Dracula from The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy, Smasher of Dark Lori, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, and Fiends"

レイラ・トーマス、デスルック・アークフィーンドのジーン・スラマー、サム・シャープラウドの友人、強力な闇の支配者、ミシガン州のゴス少女、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ビリーとマンディのグリム・アドベンチャーのドラキュラの大敵、スマッシャーダークロリ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、悪魔、悪魔のマスター

Layla Thomas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DESROOK ARCHFIEND-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARKNESS DESROOK ARCHFIEND ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS DEMONIC FIEND GOTHIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK DESROOK ARCHFIEND LOVE!

We were amazed by Layla Thomas' Super Angel-Desrook Archfiend-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Merlock saw it, he went mad again, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness and hit Merlock again.

Nico: Whoa, so not only did Janet Kinsington transform, but Layla Thomas also transformed, so cool!

Natalia Nefaria: You did tell me that Nina and Nikita weren't the only ones who got Gene-Slammed into Desrook Archfiend and Infernalqueen Archfiend, Nico, but I've got a feeling they're not the only ones.

Lincoln: We'll have to find out about that later on, and Janet, Layla, you two look beautiful, how do you feel?

Janet Kinsington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Demon Infernalqueen Archfiend and Divine Infernal Dark Gothic

Love) I feel incredible, Linky.

Layla Thomas: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Demonic Desrook Archfiend and Divine Dark Archfiend Gothic Love) Along with me, now, shall we put an end to Merlock the Magician once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, girls.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Janet Kinsington and Layla Thomas.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, Merlock, now, it's time for you to die!

Janet Kinsington, Lincoln, and Layla Thomas went after Merlock the Magician, who continued firing blasts of magic at them, but they deflected them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, dark purple energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Merlock the Magician and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Janet Kinsington, Lincoln, and Layla Thomas fired blasts of red energy which hit Merlock and they sucked out all of his powers and they made them their own.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Janet Kinsington, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Infernalqueen Archfiend's Inferno Queen Fiend Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark red with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Infernalqueen Archfiend surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster.

And another beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Layla Thomas, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Desrook Archfiend's Dark Rook Fiend Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark purple with darkness on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Desrook Archfiend surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a dark purple gem on the top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Janet Kinsington, and Layla Thomas fired blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, dark purple energy, and elemental forces at Merlock and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was destroyed and his evil spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Janet Kinsington, Lincoln, and Layla Thomas holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, eleven massive wolf tails, and massive angel wings of Janet Kinsington and Layla Thomas are permanent.

Janet Kinsington: That'll teach you, you power-hungry warlock! Thanks for helping us with getting rid of Merlock, Linky.

Layla Thomas: Yeah, we all taught that warlock a very painful lesson.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Janet and Layla.

Suddenly, Janet Kinsington and Layla Thomas wrapped their arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as their chests pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and their stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Janet Kinsington's and Layla Thomas' faces, they kissed passionately as their left and right arms were still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but they moved their right and left arm and their right and left hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Infernalqueen Archfiend, and Desrook Archfiend flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln, Janet Kinsington, and Layla Thomas came back to us as the display and Infernalqueen Archfiend and Desrook Archfiend vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an awesome three-against-one battle against that vengeful and spiteful warlock, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: And we're glad to finally be rid of that evil warlock once and for all.

Janet Kinsington: You said it, and we overheard what Natalia said, and I think she may be right that there's more Archfiend Gene-Slammers, and they're also Guardian Angels of Lincoln as well.

Layla Thomas: But, we'll tell you about them in the future. Plus, we know who we're meeting for the next rescue tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Thera Amihan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yeti for Day 5 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt.

Isabella Lupa: And after she's been found, all that's left is Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, and all of the

Ghostrick Gene-Slammers will have been found.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right, Isabella.

Then police sirens were heard.

Chief of Police: This is the New York City Police Department! B.Z. You are surrounded. Come out with your hands up.

We came out with him and he was in straitjacket and we had guns pointed to his head.

Me: He's all yours officers. Get this douchebag outta here.

They did so.

Mr. Mittens: Looks like Christmas is saved again.

Santa: I can't thank you all enough for helping me once more.

Angel: It was our pleasure.

Me: That makes 7 times.

Santa: I insist on owing you all something for all your help these last few days.

Xiao Fung: You don't owe use anything.

See More: We just do it to protect Christmas.

Evil Lyn: And with no deadly toys.

Me: And to make sure the natural order is still maintained.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: That is for sure. Great job everyone!

Rarity: Oh this was so fun darlings. (To the viewers) Christmas will always be on the 25th of December and never on any other day.

Qin: That's right.

Lola: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Santa Clause was a great movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Randy Cunningham, Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya and Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Kangor, Evil Star Man, Slyther, Springload, James Nixon McGarfield and Giant Palm are heading to the Peach Creek Jawbreaker Factory and we're going there for another awesome rescue as well as a battle with AN EVIL VERSION OF JIMMY AND WE'RE GOING TO MAKE THAT UGLY EVIL RETAINER WEARING BRAT PAY FOR WHAT HE DID IN GETTING REVENGE ON THE EDS ALL JUST FOR A STUPID WEDGIE! AND LANEY IS GOING TO EXPLODE INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER AND SHE IS GOING TO TEAR THAT HEARTLESS LITTLE TWERP LIMB FROM LIMB AND MAKE HIM WISH HE WAS NEVER BORN! JIMMY IS GOING TO SAY SOME REALLY HORRIBLE THINGS ABOUT HER AND THAT IS GOING TO REALLY SET HER OFF AND SHE WILL EXPLODE IN POWER TO HER MOST POWERFUL EVER! WATCH OUT EVIL JIMMY, LANEY IS GOING TO TEAR YOUR HEAD OFF! Also we're going to battle Another Kangor and that one is gonna be a Jamaican Fun battle and we're going to meet a Tentacruel Gene-slammer named Lillian Van Damme and that one is going to be awesome and we'll see that she packs a wallop. Nico's friend from ocean science class and she hates Lila Rossi with a vengeance and also she wants to destroy her. The match-up is for Leona Bānāasurīto, Gene-Slammer of Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Blackheart, who's come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on us. Well, this time, he's getting The Black Gates once and for all! For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Air Realm, and Rainbow Dash is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders, but we also got bad news: Jedah, the High Priest of the Duma Faithful and servant of Dumah, has come back and he wants revenge. And we're also going to meet Thera Amihan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yeti, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and his classmate in Gym. She's a Yeti and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a skilled expert in camoflage and it also worked to her advantage when Winter hits, and she's also an incredibly strong girl who'll knock any dumb villain flat on their butt. She's also defended Lincoln from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Yeti's Winter Storm Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll summon a powerful snowstorm to kill the guilty persons destined to die as they freeze to death. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with yeti pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Ophelia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to end her, along with a Flower Cardian Lightflare Gene-Slammer named Jessica Twilightblade, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in French, but she's also a capable wielder of blades. She and Lincoln would train in wielding various blades, during training, they kissed each other on the lips, and they even have lunch together. Even more incredible, Jessica is also a descendant of Date Masamune, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome and cold Winter Solstice Humiliation spree of fun as we go down to Lynn's Table and use all kinds of funny humiliation pranks on the jerks and we're going to let them have it with the funniest of all pranks and LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS ARE ALL GOING TO MAKE ALL THOSE MONSTERS SUFFER! So Guest if you could please, I will need the funniest scenes you can muster for the pranks on the jerks.

See you all next time.

# WINTER SOLSTICE HUMILIATION SPREE

HAPPY FIRST DAY OF WINTER EVERYONE

GET READY TO LAUGH YOUR SOCKS OFF

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Telluride, Colorado. But, they were no ordinary two figure, their were, Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud, non-identical twin son and daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Ronnie Anne Santiago. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Ronnie Anne Santiago, Lori Loud, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Ronnie Anne: And it also means that we found out where our kids at.

Me: They're at Telluride, Colorado.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Charice and The Berry Force 7 in Telluride, Colorado, and is not a good place for a little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Ronnie Anne Santiago, Me, and Nico were heading to Telluride, Colorado. Then, Lincoln saw a Half-Human and Half-Cyborg 12-year-old boy who has fair skin, short white hair, brown eyes, a prominent chipped front tooth, noticeable bags around his eyes, and freckles on his cheeks. He wears a a purple hooded jacket, dark blue jean pants, a white tank top, and purple sneakers. And a Half-Human and Half Cyborg 12-year-old girl who has fair skin, black hair worn in a low ponytail, blue eyes, freckles on her cheeks, and two buck teeth that stick out of her mouth. She wears a orange polo shirt, blue skirt, white knee-high socks, and red sneakers. Lincoln saw who they are, they are Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Toby and Rochelle?

Toby Loud: Yes, we are, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Ronnie Anne came out, and when Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud saw her, they were stunned.

Rochelle Loud: Mom, is that you?

Ronnie Anne: Yes, el cariño, it's me.

Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud ran up to Ronnie Anne, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Ronnie Anne, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud: That means… you're are father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Toby Loud and Rochelle Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now there aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Ronnie Anne Santiago with her kids, and they now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

* * *

At the Peach Creek Jawbreaker Factory was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Randy Cunningham, Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya and Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Kangor, Evil Star Man, Slyther, Springload, James Nixon McGarfield and Giant Palm and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: Wow! So this is the Peach Creek Jawbreaker Factory.

Kevin: Yep this is where my dad works and he loves it.

Qin: Boy your dad is one lucky guy to work in an awesome candy factory Kevin.

Laney: He sure is.

Kevin: Thanks guys. It's a great job and I'm proud of my dad.

Qin: We are too. Boy he must bring back lots of jawbreakers for you.

Eddy: LOTS is an understatement. Every year he comes home with a massive garage full of loads of boxes of jawbreakers.

Luan: I remember Eddy telling me about that. That is amazing.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) That is amazing mon. Your dad makes lots of the kids happy here.

Nico: He sure does Kangor.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Eddy: Too bad I missed a field trip for this.

Me: Why?

Eddy: Blame Ed for it. His sister lead him to believe that the sky was falling and he was acting like an absolute idiot.

Qin: Jeez.

Lola: Ouch.

Randy Cunningham: I can't believe that his sister tricked him like that back then.

Lola: No kidding. But look on the bright side Eddy at least being on this rescue with us and being here makes up for it.

Eddy: That is true guys.

Nico: Randy, I want to thank you, Kangor, and your teams for coming today.

Randy Cunningham: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Varie: It sure is. Tentacool is going to love it too.

Tentacool: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Lyna, what do you like to do in your free time?

Lyna: I haven't really thought about it to be honest. But I really want to help out by volunteering at the hospital and make sick kids feel better by reading them amazing stories.

Me: That is a great idea Lyna.

Lola: I agree there. Stories always cheered me up whenever I got sick.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding. One time all of Ms. Cheerilee's class came down with the horsey hives and the hospital needed my help to make them feel better.

Xenia: Boy that sucks.

Me: That's like Equestria's version of chickenpox isn't it?

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Poor things.

Qin: Yeah.

Lyna: But it'll be awesome helping out kids like that. I have so many adventures from with you guys that I want to share with everyone.

Nico: I think that's an awesome idea Lyna.

Maria: The hospital is a great idea.

Horsea: Yeah I agree there.

Me: Same here. You'll do great there.

Lyna: Thanks guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

Lola: Boy that makes 7 times we helped out Santa Claus.

Me: I know and in just over the course of 3 years.

Juran: When you think about it, Christmas in March doesn't actually sound too bad.

Me: Well for some maybe. But Christmas in March doesn't seem to make much sense. Christmas In July is the more accurately put term.

Juran: That does sound better.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Zuria: But that was an awesome mission though. And you guys did really amazingly well helping out Santa all those times.

Me: Those were some of the most fun and awesome we've had.

Kevin: They sure were.

Nico: Yep. First time was back in Thanksgiving of 2019.

Me: When we destroyed Santa's brother Satan Claus who was going to turn Santa's Workshop into a weapons factory to destroy the world.

Eli: GEEZ!

Lola: I know. That was crazy.

Nico: Don't forget those "toys".

Me: Yeah those "toys" are actually something that the Joker would make. Remember all those toys he made like that?

Nico: Yeah that is very reminiscent of it. But J.D. that was so awesome using what Terry said on the joker when he returned. That was genius.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Thanks guys. That was awesome getting on B.Z.'s nerves like that.

Lola: Not only that but seeing those bad toys like that reminded me of what we saw in that universe where Santa was a weapons dealer. Remember that Nico?

Nico: Now that you mention it yes I sure do!

Xenia: Yeah that was nuts!

Varie: It sure was.

May: If we didn't get him to stand down back then, I feel we would've been trying to hit him and his reindeer in the sky.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. We'll call that version of Santa, Universe 502 Santa. Stewie said that universe we were in was Universe #502.

Me: Whoa that is crazy. But I'm glad it didn't turn out that way.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Lets load up on jawbreakers for everyone before we get to work.

Kangor: That's a great idea mon.

We got to work on collecting tons and tons of jawbreakers.

Tentacool: And I became Varie's Pokemon.

Varie: You sure did.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Luan: And we also met my heroes the Three Stooges as ponies.

Qin: I know. That was awesome.

Nico: After all these years we did not expect them to be reincarnated as ponies.

Zuria: Boy that is so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Also back then we found out that the Dino Fury Rangers were starting out and that was the start of the almost 2 year wait for meeting the Dino Fury Rangers.

Lola: That's right.

Nico: It was worth the wait though.

Me: Yep after 600+ Days.

Qim: Yeah that was almost 2 years.

Me: They started on February 20th, 2021 and finished up on September 29th, 2022. So yeah that's a little over a year and a half.

Nico: Boy that was a long time but worth the entire wait.

Eli: You got that right.

Camie: That was so awesome. What was your favorite mission with them during Cornelia's missions?

Me: That's an easy one. My favorite was with Tombtress. That was when we saw Fluttershy turn into the happiest ever and I got to meet the emoticlone of my hope.

Nico: That was a cool one.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Fluttershy: I didn't realize I could be that happy.

Lincoln: But you looked awesome that way Flutters.

Nico: And during the wait, we met lots of new friends.

Me: We sure did and the team grew exponentially fast during that whole wait.

Nico: Yep.

We got done collecting jawbreakers.

Laney: This is so awesome that Nico's rescue is here at the Peach Creek Jawbreaker Factory.

Nico: You bet, and Lincoln, that was awesome that you invited the rest of the Cul-De-Sac kids here.

Lincoln: After we told them of this whole mess that was caused by that mischief-maker, Mr. Mxyzptlk, it only makes sense that I also get them involved.

Nazz: When we found out that little mischief-maker was the one who made the Dark Sides of Sarah, Kevin, and Rolf, we were stunned.

Jimmy (Ed Edd N Eddy): He sure is a mischief-maker, but for Dark Jimmy, we really need to be on the alert. He's still out for revenge on the Eds for the wedgie.

Nico: Again?! Ugh!

Me: He still bent out of shape after all that. What a whiner. No offense.

Jimmy: None taken.

Me: But I did not expect that mischief-making funny guy Mr. Mxyzptlk to be behind this.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, the Eds were grabbed by someone and they were getting the crap beaten out of him, and Lincoln grabbed the figure and pulled him off the Eds and threw him into a tree, and Lincoln gave the Eds three potions he made, and they were cured.

Eddy: Thanks, Lincoln, but who the hell was that?!

Me: I think I know.

?: You will pay for what you did in ruining my revenge, you big brute!

Eddy: Oh, great, not him!

We then saw the figure whom Lincoln grabbed and pulled off the Eds and tossed into a tree: it was Dark Jimmy, and he was out for the Eds' heads. UH OH!

Laney: Should've guessed it. When are you ever going to stop trying to get revenge on the Eds, and for something as stupid as a wedgie?!

Me: Yeah quit being a big baby!

Dark Jimmy: SHUT UP! SHUT UP! SHUT UP! WHAT WOULD YOU KNOW?! YOU'RE JUST A STUPID GIRL WHO WOULD SHOW MERCY TO A DUMB MORON WHO'S TRIED TO KILL YOU AND YOUR BROTHER MANY TIMES OVER, YOU'RE A LOSER JUST LIKE THE EDS, AND I'M GOING TO ENJOY KILLING YOU IN FRONT OF YOUR STUPID BOYFRIEND AND KIDS, AND THEY, ALONG WITH YOUR FAMILY, ARE NEXT!

That really pissed Laney off, and we saw her face and body turn red, and steam blew out of her ears as she growled really angrily!

Sarah: I still can't believe Jimmy could be diabolical!

Lincoln: You heartless little twerp, no one threatens the lives of my sister, her boyfriend, her kids, or her family!

Laney: You… are… so… DEAD!

Me: Uh oh!

Maria: Are you talking about Chandler? Because if you are, then Laney did the right thing. Maybe you've heard of what mercy means?

Me: I don't think he is talking about Chandler or knows what Mercy is.

Suddenly, something within Laney's mind snapped when memories of what that heartless little twerp did in trying to exact revenge on the Eds for a stupid wedgie rushed through her mind, and her green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, she unholstered her Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love from her back, and as she approached Dark Jimmy, she left rainbow energy, leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire with every step.

Laney: I've had it up to hear with you, you heartless little twerp, you just refuse to let go of a little thing like a wedgie, and you tried to set up the Eds, that's going too far. (SUDDENLY GETTING REALLY PISSED OFF) But, what you just did in insulting and threatening to kill me, my boyfriend, my kids, and my family… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HORRIBLE LITTLE BRACES- WEARING MONSTER, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU IN THE MOST GRUESOME WAY POSSIBLE! YOU MESS WITH MY FAMILY AND THE EDS, AND YOU WILL PAY BIG TIME!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Laney's fury: Dark Jimmy went way too far, and now, he's going to pay.

Lincoln: Oh man, now it's Dark Jimmy's turn to suffer the consequences for what he just did in beating up the Eds for a petty revenge, and what he just did in threatening Laney, her kids, Joey, and all of us with death, now he's really going to get it. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Dark Jimmy fell into a homicidal rage and we took the battle to the planet Glaren and Dark Jimmy ran at Laney to kill her, but Laney screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of leaves, flowers, fire and energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with leaves, plants, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Dark Jimmy away and he hit a wall, there are animals, leaves, and fairies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Jimmy: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Laney emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Laney remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted green bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Nature Kanji in its hands and a leaf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black shirt with green phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with leaves and animals on it, black pants with leaves, black leather ankle-length combat boots with leaves for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves, animals, and rainbow fire on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy with leaves and plants surrounding them. Suddenly, Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laney's massive Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Plant Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Goddess of Earth, Gaia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the fairy that said, "Laney Loud, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Joey, Loving Daughter of Many Kids, Amazing and Talented Artist, Spice Demon, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Bane, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Hades Izanami, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gaia, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Nature, Animals, and Fire"

レイニー・ラウド、ラウド・ファミリーの末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、ジョーイの愛情深いガールフレンド、多くの子供たちの愛情深い娘、驚くべき才能のあるアーティスト、スパイス・デーモン、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロックラウドの17世紀レイニーの子孫、ベインの大敵、モラグマクラフリンとハデスイザナミの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの創設者、使者ガイアのチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、自然、動物、火のマスター

Laney Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA RAINBOW GAIA FIRESTORM FAIRY NATURE ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE FIRESTORM LOVE AND DIVINE ARTISTIC NATURE FIRE JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Laney Loud's Super Angel-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Joey saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and blood coming out of his nose, but when Dark Jimmy saw it, he went mad and tried to kill her, but Laney fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with leaves, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, and it hits the heartless twerp and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was pissed off now.

Laney: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Artistic Jungle Fairy Angel and Divine Nature Jungle Firestorm Compassion) **There's plenty more where that came from, you little twerp!**

Me: Lets get this Retainer wearing curly headed freak!

Eddy: Wait! Look, Dark Jimmy. I admit getting mad over a wedgie was stupid. But I also admit it was wrong of me to give you that. And for that, I'm really sorry.

Dark Jimmy: I forgive you.

Eddy: Really?

Dark Jimmy: That is, my original self forgives you. BUT I'LL NEVER FORGIVE YOU!

Me: Why you RETAINER WEARING LITTLE RAT!

I pulled a Homer Simpson and strangled Dark Jimmy like how Homer strangles Bart.

Me: I'LL TEACH YOU TO NOT FORGIVE PEOPLE! (GRUNTING)

Everyone laughed!

Lily: (LAUGHS) That is funny! Better villains than Bart.

I let Dark Jimmy go.

Springload: (to Dark Jimmy) Foolish Unworthy! You will not block our path to Doradus!

He smashed and pulverized Dark Jimmy all over.

Me: Uh what is Doradus?

Nico: Oh it's like Cybertron's version of the Lost City of Atlantis. It is said to be home to the Fountain of Energon and it can grant eternal power. Springload according to the Aligned Bumblebee's data has been obsessed with finding it for years and he went mad trying to find it.

Me: Oh right I remember hearing about that.

Qin: Yeah that is crazy.

Springload: But if we ever find it, I'll be glad to share its' treasures with you guys.

Me: Thanks Springload.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney went after Dark Jimmy, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow fire, animals, plants, leaves, and fairies at him, and they exploded as they hit him, and she attacked him with her massive new greatsword and left nasty scars on him. Then, she also mangled him up badly and his retainer was also bent and mangled up.

Lincoln: Whoa, she's really mangling him up. Let me add in some extra damage! WINGS OF TANABI!

Lincoln used the Wings of Tanabi, and they gave him a bigger set of armored angel wings, and he charged out leaving a rainbow trail and it was beautiful, but that rainbow trail was also riddled with elemental forces and rainbow super lightning, and it hits Dark Jimmy and he got mangled up even more!

Luna: Whoa, nice one, dude.

Me: Whoa! That was awesome! I didn't know the Shen Gong Wu can do that too.

Xenia: That was a first.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: Beautiful. If the Shen Gong Wu can do that to Lincoln then they must be capable of doing much more with our powers.

Dark Jimmy tried to punch Springload but hit his acid skin.

It burned his hand!

Qin: OOH! Ouch!

Xenia: That must've hurt!

Me: Sarah from what I recall, Jimmy always was getting hurt right?

Sarah: That's right.

Me: Hmm. I got an idea!

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Lets see here. I know! (Read Verse) "And then a goofy clown swooped in from out of nowhere and smashed the mad enemy down on his head with a stop sign and left the bad foe squished into a pulpy pancake."

A clown appeared and he had a stop sigh that he pulled out of a street and then he laughed and then…

KRABLANG!

OOOHH! THAT IS GONNA LEAVE A SERIOUS BRUISE!

Me: Here's a funny one. (Reads another verse) "And then a tree sprout out of the ground and the foe ground his teeth against it and all his teeth were ripped out of his mouth by the tough bark of the tree as he crashed into the ground!

Then a tree grew and Dark Jimmy did everything I said.

OUCH!

Dark Jimmy: (In pain) Job Related owee!

Maria: Say the word on when we end him!

Nico: Lets do it!

Then, Laney and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji, and they hit Dark Jimmy and he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Laney holstered her massive brand-new greatsword on her back and powered down, and Laney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Laney ran up to her brother, and she hugged him, and Lincoln held onto his sister.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, shh, it's okay, Laney, it's okay.

Joey: (British Accent) Is Laney…?

Girl Jordan: She's going to be okay.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But, that Mr. Mxyztlplik isn't going to stop causing trouble.

Anna Anyanova: He's already made Dark versions of Sarah, Kevin, Rolf, and Jimmy, and the only ones left are dark versions of Jonny 2x4 and Nazz, so we'll be ready for them.

Lincoln: We will, Anna.

Me: But that was good that we got rid of another Dark Self of the Ed's friends.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: Let's get back to the factory.

Me: Good idea. I didn't want the factory to be destroyed by that burst of power.

Nico: Smart thinking there.

We teleported back.

Me: That was cool. Now lets see here.

Albedo's Omnitrix: Corrupted Crabdozer DNA Detected.

Me: That can only mean one thing. The next Another Omnitrix Alien is a Crabdozer.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I hope it wasn't waiting long.

Me: Me too.

Then a black version of a Crabdozer appeared and it was ANOTHER CRABDOZER!

Me: Whoa Another Crabdozer!

Nico: Whoa another predator alien.

Lola: Yep.

Another Crabdozer: (In a girls voice) (Irish Accent) Ah but it's good that you all are here too.

Me: (GASP) Rhonda Finnigan!? Whoa!

Another Crabdozer: It's good to see you again J.D. me lad.

Me: You too Rhonda.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Rhonda is from Ireland and she is the owner of an awesome restaurant called the Irish Gold Clover Bar. It's a restaurant that serves Guinness Beer and cooks it in everything. Even French Onion Soup and their mashed potatoes and gravy and even Shepherd's Pie.

Luna: That's rockin dudes and Shepherd's pie is Mick Swagger's favorite.

Another Crabdozer: Ah yes it is and J.D. is one of the best customers in Ireland at the restaurant.

Me: I go to Ireland on some of my dates with my harem and we eat lots of great food there.

Camie: We sure do and it's awesome.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Albedo turned into Negative Crabdozer.

Albedo: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Crabdozer: Just to make my restaurant the best in the world.

Me: We can easily do that. Your restaurant can be part of the Lynn's Table menu too and we can add all your great food to the menu.

Lincoln: Yeah my family owns a really great restaurant and it would be awesome.

Another Crabdozer: I would like that lads. I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But he is gone now.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Crabdozer: That's good lads.

Me: But lets get you back to normal.

Nico: (gets out Mumbo's Ridewatch) This is where the magic happens!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Crabdozer!

Me: Nice shot!

Varie: Me and Tentacool will face you.

Varie fired a blast of water and Tentacool fired a red energy beam from its jewel on her head and the blasts hit Another Crabdozer and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to her. Rhonda was in a green shirt and had a green skirt and white pants and brown shoes and she had red curly hair.

I picked her up and brought her over.

Maria: Two to go.

Me: Yep.

But then my Argo Navis Kyutama started glowing.

Me: The Argo Navis Kyutama is glowing.

Nico: Whoa. But is it for 1, 2 or 3 of them?

Me: Hmm.

Then 3 figures came out and it was THE ANOTHER UNDEAD ZODIARTS for the ARGO NAVIS CONSTELLATIONS! They were each for the constellations of Vela the Sail, Puppis the Stern and Carina the Keel! They looked like mixtures of Ship Org, Trawler and Junkalo!

Me: WHOA! The 3 Undead Zodiarts of the Argo Navis Constellations.

Nicole: Vela the Sail, Puppis the Stern and Carina the Keel! This will be interesting.

Maria: I must've miscounted!

Me: Well Argo Navis is one huge constellation composed of 3 of them.

Maria: Oh.

Me: But who are our three guests?

Another Vela Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) You know us J.D.

Another Carina Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you again.

Another Puppis Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

They reverted back and they were three Sailor Soldiers! One was with orange hair and had red and orange clothes, the 2nd had purple hair and purple and orange clothes and the third one had green hair and yellow and gold clothes.

Me: (GASP) Selena, Kira and Brittany Quincy A.K.A. Sailors Geonosis, Byss and Aeten II!

Nico: WHOA!

Sailor Geonosis: It's great to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Selene.

Nico: So we get 3 this time

Me: Yep. The Quincy Sisters were born at the same time and their mother died and were raised on 3 different planets. Planets Geonosis, Byss and Aeten II.

Eli: That is cool! Geonosis is where the Battle of Geonosis took place, Byss was destroyed when R2-D2 rammed a ship into it and Aeten II was where the Battle of Aeten II took place.

Sailor Aeten II: That's right Eli.

Sailor Byss: You sure know your history of the battles of the Jedi.

Eli: I learned all about the ways of the force as well as the history of everything that happened.

Nico: He sure has.

Me: We did not expect all 3 of you girls to be the individual constellations for the Argo Navis Stars.

Sailor Geonosis: That is a big surprise isn't it.

Maria: We're not complaining!

Me: But that is still so cool.

Sailor Byss: It sure is.

Me: Any other opponents with you by any chance?

Sailor Aeten II: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Kangor.

Kangor: Another version of me mon? That is gonna be amazing to see.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: I'll say. You know out of all the constellations we know, Only Linka of the Planeteers is the only one that is marked by the constellation of Vela the Sail.

Nico: Boy that sucks.

Qin: Yeah.

Applejack: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: But I will face all of you.

Sailor Geonosis: You will Apple Bloom?

Apple Bloom: Sure. I think it will be great.

Me: Go for it Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: Here we go.

She was ready. The three sailors reverted back

Apple Bloom then fired waves of energy and blasted all three of them down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded and were back to normal and I caught their zodiarts switches and Rouse Cards and purified them! They had 4 Rouse Cards and they each had the symbols and stars of the constellations of Vela, Carina, Puppis and Argo Navis and pictures of the Keel, Stern, Sail and a whole ship.

Me: Wow.

The Zodiarts Switches glowed and turned into armbands for those marked for said constellations and Apple Bloom got the Argo Navis Armband.

I brought the three sailors over.

Maria: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Geonosis: (Groans) Oh right friendly.

Qin: Oh good.

Me: Yeah.

Zocks: Better get ready. Zenkaiju Gear!

He donned his Zenkaiju armor!

But then…

KRABOOOM!

A massive thunderous seismic rumble was felt!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: An Earthquake!?

Eli: No there wasn't an earthquake.

Me: Wait I think it was from that!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER KANGOR!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Another Kangor!

Eli: This one has a strong rumble and a wallop!

Camie: Yep.

May: And you are?

Another Kangor: (In a girls voice) (Jamaican accent) J.D. knows me mon.

Me: (GASP) Latoria Anderson!

Another Kangor: It's great to see you again mon.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Latoria is from Jamaica and she and I went scuba diving for treasure down in the underwater wreckage of Port Royal and we found lots of great stuff down there.

Kangor: That is amazing mon. The wreckage of Port Royal is steeped in history.

Me: It sure is. After it was sunk by a tremendous earthquake in 1692.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Kangor: Just to be a great treasure hunter mon.

Nicole: I can do that for you. I can teach you how to be an awesome treasure hunter like myself and Daring Do here.

Nico: Yep and we go on awesome treasure hunts and they are cool.

Another Kangor: I am looking forward to that one mon.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Another Kangor: No worries mon. Just come at me with everything you got.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: And I know just the thing to start us off. (ACTIVATES GRODD'S RIDEWATCH)

(DAY O BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BANANAS AND COCONUTS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

I danced crazily and silly and fired waves of bananas and smashed her all over the place.

Kaito: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) I can't wait for the Donbrothers mission next year.

Me: We're all excited for that one.

Qin: We sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito got a Donbrothers Sword and he fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Kangor's Ridewatch) Time to stomp you!

He activated it and got Kangor's big feet and then..

KRASMASH!

He smashed the ground and knocked her down!

Kangor: That was great mon!

Nico: Thanks.

Me: Earthshaking!

Nico: (gets out Evil Star Man's Ridewatch) This will make you see stars!

He activated it and fired stars at her and smashed her all over.

Me: Hope you like the awesomeness of stardom.

We laughed.

May: (gets out Slyther's Ridewatch) Wonder what this will do.

She activated it and donned an awesome disguise! She was a flight attendant.

Me: Whoa! May you look great!

Ed: Oh hello miss. Have you seen May?

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Me: That is May. She is in disguise. That ridewatch will make an awesome and great infiltration tool.

Nico: Yep.

May: Not much of an attack Ridewatch but it's cool.

May: (gets out Springload's Ridewatch) None will stand in our way to Doradus!

Springload: Well said May!

She activated it and threw globs of acid from her skin and it hit Another Kangor and burned her and I fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out James Nixon McGarfield's Ridewatch) Just like old times, huh, Kangor?

Kangor: Indeed it is mon.

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Awesome!

Maria: (gets out Giant Palm's Ridewatch) I have you in the palm of my hand!

She activated it and grew her hands and smashed her down like a bug!

SQUISH!

Another Kangor: (Stupid and dazed talk) But mommy I don't want to go to school today. I want to stay home and bake cookies with you.

Nico: That's funny.

Then Avalanche and his team consisting of Avalanche, Lexaeus, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, Flying Fish (Hero 108) And Armadeevil came.

Nico: Nice team, Avalanche!

Avalanche: Hey thanks. It's gonna be awesome having a team.

Qin: It sure is.

Lyna: Now it's my turn for some fun!

She activated Evil Star Man's Ridewatch and fired waves of stars and smashed Another Kangor down!

Edzilla: ED SMASH!

Edzilla smashed Another Kangor all over.

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Me: Yeah!

But then a figure jumped out and it was a Tentacruel!

Me: Whoa a Tentacruel!

Nico: Whoa!

Tentacruel: (In a girls voice) Looks like the action has started.

Nico: Lillian Van Damme!? Whoa!

Tentacruel: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: Wait are you related to…

Tentacruel: (LAUGHS) Everyone thinks I'm related to Jean Claude Van Damme. But no I'm not. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted down Another Kangor and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Latoria and she was a girl with a green top and yellow skirt and had black hair and I picked her up.

Latoria Anderson: Oh man. That really hurt mon.

Me: But at least you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Tentacool: (to Tentacruel) Tentacool. Tenta. Tenta. (Do you understand me?)

Tentacruel: Yes I do understand you.

Tentacool: Oh. Thank goodness.

Me: But that is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lyna: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tentacruel: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico blasted an entire building full of terrorists into oblivion over in Sudan and really reduced them to nothing.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

Lola: It sure sounded like it.

Tentacruel: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal now.

Tentacruel: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: Uh oh. No peaking guys or I will kill you!

I put on my glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers.

As Lillian was reverting back, Tentacool comforted her by cuddling up to her.

Varie: Aw that is sweet.

When she was back to normal, the Fashion Brigade moved in and she was given awesome aqua blue clothes. And Lillian had blue angel wings and she also had a red jewel imbedded in the middle of her forehead.

Lillian Van Damme: (Groan) Man that was intense. But man these clothes I have are awesome.

Rarity: Oh why thank you darling.

Varie: Tentacool helped comfort you as you reverted back.

Tentacool: It's true.

Nico: So cool.

Nico and Lillian hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Lillian Van Damme: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was an awesome rescue.

Tentacool hopped on Lillian's head.

Tentacool: But that was awesome though.

Nico: Yeah it sure was. Lets go home guys.

We did so.

We later got back.

Camille Victoria: NICO!

She then ran at him and turned into her Victreebel form and then…

CHOMP!

She glomped him by chewing on his head!

Me: Camille I know you love Nico but please don't chew on his brains.

Victreebel: Huh?

She reverted back.

Camille Victoria: Sorry. But I just missed him.

Me: I know.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The

Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, and Talia are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Air Realm for Day 5 of the Skylands Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Rainbow Dash is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: Jedah, the High Priest of the Duma Faithful and servant of Dumah, has come back and he wants revenge.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Sensei Air Realm for Day 5 of the Skylands Treasure Hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Rainbow Dash is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders.

Nico: You got that right, but, we also got bad news: Jedah, the High Priest of the Duma Faithful and servant of Dumah, has come back and he wants revenge.

Celica (Fire Emblem): (Growls) That bastard, he just doesn't know when to quit!

Me: Well, this is going to be the absolute last time we ever have to deal with him, Celica.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're going to send him straight to The Black Gates, and this time, he's never coming back, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Yae.

Yae: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Spiral Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Rorccon were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter.

Just then, the Air Skylanders arrived.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) Mind if we all join in?

Rainbow Dash: Not at all, Jet Vac.

We then arrived at a sky blue-colored shrine with the symbol of The Air Skylanders on it, and then, the Water symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with cyan blue gems representing the Air Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cyan blue blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large cyan blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large cyan blue gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Rainbow Dash: Whoa, that's The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Yeti and Flower Cardian Lightflare appear before us, and with them are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, Ghostrick Yeti and Flower Cardian Lightflare!

Ghostrick Yeti: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Flower Cardian Lightflare: (Girl's voice) And we got them away from Jedah who was going to sacrifice them to Duma.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, I already know that Jedah is already heading for us.

?: I will have my revenge on you all for what you did in destroying me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Celica (Fire Emblem): (Growls) I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Jedah!

We then saw our target, Jedah, and man, he was pissed off.

Celica (Fire Emblem): I always knew you'd one day return.

Rainbow Dash: Too bad it's about to be your last day alive.

Rainbow Dash went up and grabbed The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders. Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow super lightning, rainbow flames, winds, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Rainbow Dash's Rainbow Lightning Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship and Friendship from her back, and as she approached Jedah, she left rainbow energy, rainbow super lightning, rainbow flames, magic, winds, and Alicorns with every step.

Rainbow Dash: I've had it up to hear with you, Jedah, your insane loyalty to Duma has caused more than enough trouble for the last time, and what you did in constantly trying to make Celica suffer so you can kill her and sacrifice her to Duma, has crossed one line too many, and for that, you shall pay the price for your crimes with your life.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, rainbow lightning, winds and magic surrounding it, there's a group of Pegasi and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jedah: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rainbow Dash emerged, but she was changed forever.

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted rainbow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large rainbow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long rainbow colored hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow super lightning, rainbow fire, magic, winds, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Rainbow Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a rainbow shirt with rainbow phoenix on it, blue pants with rainbow lightning on them, blue knee-high combat boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and multi-colored long sleeveless trenchcoat with Alicorns, rainbow fire, winds, and rainbow super lightning on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with rainbow lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Rainbow Dash felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with blue highlights on the large rainbow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her rainbow tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's massive Rainbow Dash's Rainbow Lightning Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship and The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn Greatsword of The Air Skylanders and all the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dash's Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rainbow Dash, Alicorn Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Great Flyer of The Skies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Tchang Zu The Demon Sorcerer of Lightning, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Cloudsdale, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Member of The Mane Nine, Member of The Wonderbolts, Creator of The Sonic Rainboom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbows, Speed, Sports, Winds, and Rainbow Super Lightning"

レインボー ダッシュ、忠誠のアリコーン プリンセスとエア スカイランダーズ、スポーツの熟練した才能のあるアスリート、真のスポーツウーマン、空を飛び回る偉大な飛行士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、チャン ズーの大敵、稲妻の悪魔の魔術師、終末の20年の破壊者-スリー、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、クラウドスデール、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、たてがみナインの友人およびメンバー、ワンダーボルトのメンバー、ソニック レインブームの作成者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、レインボー、スピード、スポーツ、ウィンド、レインボースーパーライトニングのマスター

Rainbow Dash's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ATHETIC AIR SKY STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE AWESOME RAINBOW ALICORN

## SKY LOYALTY AND DIVINE ALICORN RAINBOW SKYSTORM ATHLETIC LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Rainbow Dash's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jedah saw it, he went mad and rushed at her to kill her, but Rainbow Dash fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow super lightning, rainbow fire, magic, winds, and Alicorns, and it hit Jedah and forced him out of the shrine and we followed, he got up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Rainbow Dash: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Loyal Rainbow Lightning Sky Storm Alicorn and Divine Rainbow Sky Storm Athletic Love) Consider yourself dead, Jedah, your days of causing trouble and despair are finally over.

Lincoln: Hold on, Rainbow Dash, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Jedah, and now, it's time for you to disappear forever!

Rainbow Dash and Lincoln went after Jedah, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Sperg and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more, and Lincoln fired a powerful red energy blast at Jedah, and Lincoln sucked out and absorbed all of Jedah's magic powers and he not only made them his own, but he rendered Jedah powerless.

Rainbow Dash got out her Rainbow Dash's Athletic Rainbow Lightning Alicorn Angel Fury hand-cannon Blaster and Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Rainbow Dash fired blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow energy, and elemental forces at Jedah and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of black energy with the Judgement Kanji in it, and it hits Jedah and it exploded with incredible power killing him forever and sending his soul to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Rainbow Dash holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rainbow Dash's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer rainbow tail, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Rainbow Dash: That'll teach you, you religious fanatic. Thanks for helping me destroy Jedah for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rainbow Dash.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rainbow Dash's face, they kissed passionately as Rainbow Dash's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rainbow Dash came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: I certainly wasn't expecting Jedah to make a return from the dead, but it was to be expected.

Lincoln: But, the important thing is we got rid of Jedah once and for all, and this time, he's never coming back from the dead. (To Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade) And it's so good to see you again, Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade.

Thera Amihan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, ice blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Yeti, and she's dressed in a black long-sleeved winter coat, sleeveless midriff top, black leather pants, black leather knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and yetis on the coattails and Ghostrick Yeti on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Witch-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Yeti etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large yeti heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yeti heads and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the large yeti heads for the pommel.

And Jessica Twilightblade reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Flower Cardian Lightflare, and she's dressed in a dark blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flowers and blades on the coattails and Flower Cardian Lightflare on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Flower Cardian Lightflare-themed greatsword with Flower Cardian Lightflare etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Thera Amihan: You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, Rachel, Ellie, Alecto, Emilia, Isabella, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, and Tiana Masina: You too, Thera.

Jessica Twilightblade: It's indeed been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade and he hugged them, and Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Thera Amihan: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Jessica Twilightblade: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Yeti Gene-Slammer is Thera Amihan, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. She's a yeti and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow, and she also knows of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: It gets even more awesome, she's also a skilled expert in camoflage and it also works to her advantage when Winter hits, and she's also an incredibly strong girl who'll knock any dumbass villain flat on their butt, and she's also defended me from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Yeti's Winter Storm Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll summon a powerful snowstorm to kill the guilty persons destined to die as they freeze to death. This one time, I made her a beautiful necklace with yeti pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Ophelia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to end her.

Brittney gave Thera Amihan the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Flower Cardian Lightflare Gene-Slammer is Jessica Twilightblade, she's my Guardian Angle from Japan and classmate in French, but she's also a capable wielder of blades. She and I would train in wielding various blades, and during training, we kissed each other on the lips, and we even had lunch together.

Nico: Really awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome: I found out from her that she's an actual descendant of Date Masamune.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, she's also the descendant of Date Masamune, that's really incredible!

Lincoln: I suspected that she was his descendant, because only she would know his history and skills with a sword, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion, so much she wants her dead as bad as all of us.

Nico: I don't even blame her, after all the shit she's caused, I think death would be too kind for her.

Thera Amihan: Yeah, there's a lot of fates much crueler than death. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thera, Jessica, are you absolutely sure about this?

Jessica Twilightblade: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Thera Amihan's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Jessica Twilightblade.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Thera Amihan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Jessica are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Thera.

Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Benten, Chi-Chi and Nene, Seena, and Igret from Ragnagard.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Benten, Chi-Chi and Nene, Seena, and Igret from Ragnagard.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Benten: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Benten and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Jedah, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense

powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Benten: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Benten: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Benten, Chi-Chi and Nene, Seena, and Igret with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Rainbow Dash had gotten The Hurricane Lightningstorm Loyalty Alicorn of The Air Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Jedah, the servant of Duma, and he came back for revenge on us for destroying him last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Rainbow Dash transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln brutally beat that madman down and they sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Thera Amihan, and Jessica Twilightblade have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: At least, that's the last time Jedah dares to show his face again.

Lincoln: After all the trouble he's caused in his devotion to Duma, he more than deserves to get sent to The Black Gates.

Me: You said it.

Celica (Fire Emblem): Yeah.

---

After finally destroying Jedah and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Thera Amihan: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Jessica Twilightblade: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Thera Amihan: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Thera, Jessica, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Thera Amihan: Oh, I remembered this one time at Gym Class, Lincoln and I were both paired up with Girl Jordan, Mollie and Brunhilde Ildsverd for dodgeball, and we went up against Lynn, who made an alliance with Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson to kill Lincoln again. I always knew Lynn was trouble, but for that violent animal to make an alliance with three more people to kill her little brother again, we decided to put that bitch in her place, and also, knock down those three other morons. When Coach Keck blew the whistle, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Brunhilde, Mollie, and I grabbed all the dodgeballs so that way, Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson couldn't have any, and then, we let them have it as we let our fury out on them. We pelted Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson and got them out, and then, we pelted Lynn, and we made her confess her crimes, and when she was done, let's just say Paula, Polly Pain, and Margo wanted Lynn's head on a pike for what she did, but we decided to let Coach Keck deal with her. Lynn was dragged to the office and put under suspension for three weeks, but she also got grounded for three weeks as well, and she couldn't go to a basketball game that time, and as for Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson: four week suspension and they also got sent to jail.

We cheered.

Nico: Honestly, Lynn just didn't know when to give up on trying to kill her brother.

Jessica Twilightblade: She was a really dumb animal who didn't give a damn about anyone except for herself and she always wanted Lincoln to suffer and/or die. Okay, now it's my turn, one day, I was training with Lincoln, and we were using broadswords, katanas, greatswords, and every blade known to history, but then, we heard a loud belch in the distance, and when Lincoln heard it, only he knew of one person who could make that belch: it was Lynn, and she was out for blood. She ran to attack us and she had a knife, but Lincoln and I used our training in swordfighting, and we really outfought her, and Lincoln also used an indestructible metal for the forging of the swords that we used for our training. We defeated her and Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes fired from his white angel wings, and we dragged her back to The Loud House and after we told the parents of what that animal tried to do, Lynn was grounded for fifteen weeks for her attack, and Lincoln threw her in a cage and he made sure she was all tied up in a straitjacket and he muzzled her.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Sheesh, that's two memories of you guys stopping Lynn dead in her tracks and stopping her from trying to kill Lincoln again.

Me: Yep, and those two I remembered all too well.

Lincoln: Lynn went way too far on those two days, and it was going to take a long time for me to even forgive her, because she was too stubborn, hard-headed, and completely driven by rage and revenge due to Dark Lynn's hatred of me. I swear, if she tried to kill me one more time, I'd let my Guardian Angels kick her butt and send her to the hospital!

Janet Kinsington: In a full-body cast!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Sherlock Hound was preparing to head to Pentagram City yet again, specifically the Goetia Palace to recruit Stolas and Octavia Goetia for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Verosika Mayday's posse for The Masters of Evil, and he's going with Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji, since he sent Striker's severed head back to Stella Goetia along with a warning, but she refuses to back off and she still wants revenge. The portal opened, and Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, and Muzan Kibutsuji were here in Pentagram City.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) So, we're finally back in Pentagram City, but for another recruiting mission: to recruit Stolas and Octavia Goetia for Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ardyn Izunia: And Verosika Mayday's posse for The Masters of Evil, but we need to watch ourselves for this one, Hound. Stella Goetia is still very miffed at you for sending her Striker's head and that warning you and Sparda gave her.

Muzan Kibutsuji: Seems as though she hasn't learned her lesson, and she'll do anything to get her revenge.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Let her try, because the second she does, I will show her just who she is dealing with.

Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Ardyn Izunia had his Rakshasa Blade out, and Muzan made a sword of darkness, and they head for the Goetia Palace.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Here we are, the Goetia Palace. Stolas and his daughter, Octavia, are here, but Stella's not. But, we should still be on guard.

Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, and Muzan Kibutsuji went inside, and they met up with Stolas Goetia and Octavia Goetia, and Sherlock Hound explained why he's here: to recruit him and Octavia to the team, and they'll be put under their protection.

Stolas Goetia: Thank you. Now, we need to hurry.

Octavia Goetia: Dad's right, there's no telling when Mom's going to be back.

Sherlock Hound, Ardyn Izunia, Muzan Kibutsuji, Stolas Goetia, and Octavia Goetia left the place, but not before Sherlock Hound left a bloody message to Stella Goetia: telling her if she dares to go after Stolas and Octavia and threatens to kill Team Loud Phoenix Storm, he would come after her and he's also bringing The Radio Demon with him, along with Charlie's dad, Lucifer Morningstar, and that really pissed her off badly.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) (Laughing Sinisterly) Looks like Stella Goetia didn't take kindly to the message I left her.

Ardyn Izunia: I though the message you left her was quite genius, Hound.

Muzan Kibutsuji: And you'll make good on your threat, even if you have to let Sparda take over.

Sparda: (Through the Large Red Jewel) I've already had my fun with making Mundus and his minions quite enraged at me, it's now Sherlock Hound's turn, and I must say, he's doing quite an excellent job in making Hell's powerful Overlords really mad.

Just then, Verosika Mayday's posse arrived: Josh, Coco, Apple, Kat, Milky, Kiki, and Ace, a group of Succubi Demons who are friends with Verosika Mayday.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Just the demons we were looking for, I suppose you heard that your boss, Verosika Mayday, is now part of The Masters of Evil, correct?

Josh: Yes, and we also want in, and Stella Goetia's already out for your head.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) (Sighs) I should've known. Then, let her try, the one thing that'll await her is death by my hand.

They eventually came back home, and Stolas and Octavia Goetia were now part of the team and they are under our protection from Stolas' spiteful wife, Stella, and Verosika's posse were sent to join her in The Masters of Evil as they went with Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji.

Me: That was an awesome recruitment mission.

Nico: Yeah, whenever something's up in Pentagram City, Sherlock Hound will go down there, but he'll also have Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji with him.

Lincoln: And we already got the news: looks like Stella Goetia's now out for your blood.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Let her try, Lincoln, like I said, the only thing awaiting her will be a cruel death by my hand.

Alastor: But, her punishment, my dear man, shall be decided by Charlie's father.

Nico: That's right, only Lucifer Morningstar can decide on Stella Goetia's punishment, and if he does decide that death is her punishment, then, we'll send Sherlock Hound to be her executioner, and Sparda's right, you've really been doing quite an excellent job in making Hell's powerful Overlords really mad.

Dante (Devil May Cry): Just like my father before me, nice one.

---

Me and Nico and some of the team were at a house.

Nico had called Dark Spicer, Shiv, Firefly, Snake, Robo Blaze, and Electro over to a nearby house.

Dark Spicer: Nico, why did you call us over here?

Nico: Because guys. We're going into the house of one of the world's most evil scumbags.

DCSHG Poison Ivy: (facepalms) Nico, that's the house of Poromon's preschool teacher.

Nico: I know but he told us that this teacher was really hurting him and biting him in the butt! NO WAY IN HELL AM I GOING TO LET HIM GET AWAY WITH THIS!

Me: Poromon had really nasty bite wounds on hit butt and they looked like animal bite marks.

Dark Spicer: Ouch.

We went up to the door.

Little did we know that this was the house of one of Charles Darwin Middle School's most tyrannical staff members: PRINCIPAL/ SUPERINTENDENT WOLVERINE!

---

Vice Principal Wolverine is a recurring villain from the classic Cartoon Network series, My Gym Partner's a Monkey. He is the bossy, loud-mouthed, domineering, and quick-to-anger substitute principal of Principal Pixiefrog. He'd later get promoted to superintendent in "Lonely Lyon", giving him authority over Principal Pixiefrog. His go-to threat for misbehaving students is "Do I have to bite you on the buttocks?" He first appeared in "Leaf of Absence".

He was voiced by Chris Edgerly.

In "Leaf of Absence", Principal Pixiefrog quit his job in shame, after losing his first lawsuit, so Principal Wolverine had to step in. Wolverine ran the school like he was a drill sergeant and the students and even the other teachers were his soldiers. He lashed out at Adam and Jake for being late to school and threatened to bite their respective buttocks if they continued to be late and disobeyed his unreasonable, arbitrary rules.

Throughout the school day, Wolverine forbade avian students from flying. He ripped the nose ring off of a bull, which tore her nose open, and Wolverine claimed to have done it in the name of his "no jewelry" policy. He removed the headset of Bull Sharkowski, telling him that he's not allowed to listen to music at school. Bull assured him that his headset dispensed water into his gills, to help him breathe, but Wolverine didn't care, forcing Bull to dive into the Aquatic Wing, just to keep himself alive. Worst of all, he forced his secretary, Mrs. Warthog to actually do her work.

Adam and Jake went to Principal Pixiefrog's pad and begged him to return, but he refused. They turned to Mr. Mandrill for spiritual guidance, which gave Adam the idea to plant elephant grass on the school's front lawn. The grass blocked the students from entering the school, making for a lawsuit-worthy denial on the school's accessibility. Principal Pixiefrog saw this on the news and his lawsuit-avoiding senses kicked in, and he knew he had to spring into action.

Pixiefrog arrived on the scene and gathered together a herd of herbivores, getting them all to eat the elephant grass into oblivion. Wolverine realized that Pixiefrog was a better teacher than he was and agreed that he should go to a school, where the students are more compliant. He then took out his magical Mary Poppins umbrella and flew off to London.

In "Lonely Lyon", Wolverine's higher ups, had recently promoted him from second in command principal, to the CDMS superintendent, giving him power over Pixiefrog and the ability to hire and fire faculty members of his choosing. He fired Nurse Gazelle for not having a proper education, deeming her unfit to be a school nurse. She was then forced to return to CDMS as a student, until she graduated. In her place, he sad Principal Pixiefrog become the new nurse and made Adam and Jake the new principals. During Adam and Jake's principal job, an office fire destroyed all the files, that proved that Jacqueline Gazelle didn't graduate, and Wolverine let it slide, giving Jacqueline her old job back.

In "Robo Frog 3000", he lost his job, after being replaced by a more-competent and less expensive Robit. He got a new job, monitoring the Car'l Wash. Like with his old job, Wolverine was loud, bossy, and disrespectful to his workers. Principal Pixiefrog and the other inferiors at Charles Darwin Middle School had also been fired and they showed up at the Car'l Wash, all working for him. Despite them sharing his current strife, he continued to treat them like crap. When they, as Car'l wash employees were replaced, Wolverine proved to be cold and heartless to the end, as he rudely fired everyone, even including himself.

---

We knocked on the door and went in.

Karura: Hi. You must be Poromon's preschool teacher.

Principal Wolverine: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What brings you here!?

Me: Wait a second aren't you Principal Wolverine, the Vice Principal of Charles Darwin Middle School?

Principal Wolverine: That's right! DO I HAVE TO BITE YOU ON THE BUTTOCKS!?

Me: (ENRAGED) HOW ABOUT I BITE YOU ON YOUR NOSE YOU LITTLE PIPSQUEAK!

Me and Principal Wolverine got in each others faces and growled extremely ferociously at each other!

Me and Principal Wolverine: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY)

Realistic fire burned ferociously in the background!

Dark Spicer: Whoa man! I've heard about Principal Wolverine and Jake told me that he has one helluva nasty temper.

Karura: That doesn't surprise me one bit since Wolverines are very territorial.

Nico: Jake Spidermonkey and friends told me all about Principal Wolverine and his nasty reputation. But I had no idea that he was teaching Poromon's school.

Nico grabbed Principal Wolverine by the collar.

Nico: WHY DO YOU HATE MY PARTNER?!

Apeface: (groans) This is off to a good start so far.

Nico: WHY ARE YOU FAILING MY PARTNER?! ANSWER ME, DIRTBAG!

Me: Better do what he says Wolverine! You don't want to make my boss mad!

Principal Wolverine: BECAUSE I DON'T ALLOW PETS IN SCHOOL!

Nico: Poromon is not a PET! All the mascots are just as human as all of us are!

Principal Wolverine: DO I HAVE TO BITE YOU ON THE BUTTOCKS!?

Nico: Don't get me started!

Broadside: I think we should have him replaced with someone else.

Nico: Not needed. Poromon's teacher is out visiting her family for the Christmas week. She'll be back on Monday.

Broadside: Oh. I see.

Me: Yeah. I don't know how Principal Pixiefrog was able to put up with this guy. Jake and Windsor told me that he wanted to rule Charles Darwin Middle School with an iron fist. One time he took Bull's water muffs away because he thought they were music.

Broadside: Man what a jerk!

Me: Yeah.

Principal Wolverine: HE KNOWS THAT MUSIC IS NOT ALLOWED!

Me: He's a bull shark you idiot! And he needs water!

Principal Wolverine: DO I HAVE TO BITE YOU ON THE BUTTOCKS!?

Me: (ENRAGED) HOW ABOUT I BITE YOU ON THE BUTT AND SEE HOW YOU LIKE IT!

We got in our faces and GROWLED EXTREMELY FEROCIOUSLY AS MORE FIRE BURNED FEROCIOUSLY!

Dark Spicer: Boy this guy PISSES me off!

Electro: Say the word and I'll zap him!

Nico: Do it.

Electro fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

Then…

CHOMP!

I BIT HIM IN HIS BUTT WITH THE FORCE OF A BEAR TRAP!

Principal Wolverine Screamed in pain from that! OUCH!

Me: BLECH! That tasted awful! (SPITS)

Nico: I think I should tell Superintendent Chen about this!

Me: You do that.

Principal Wolverine gasped in fear and shock.

Apeface: Just like killjoy Huggins. He is afraid of Chen too.

Me: Yep.

---

Later we came back and Varie was giving Poromon a bunch of shots for rabies.

Poromon: How did it go?

Me: We gave him a good talking to.

Down on the surface we heard SUPERINTENDENT CHEN RAISING VERBAL HELL on him!

INCOHERENT YELLING AND SCREAMING!

Jake Spidermonkey: GEEZ! That is some brutal yelling!

MORE YELLING!

Jake Spidermonkey: Well I never! (HOOT)

Windsor Gorilla: But that was good thinking to confront Principal Wolverine on that.

Slips: We did not expect Principal Wolverine to be Poromon's teacher for the time being.

Nico: No kidding there. Geez.

Me: Yeah. I'll be right back. I got to go to the bathroom.

I went to the bathroom and gargled mouthwash.

I spit and came back.

Me: Ahh that's better.

Maria: You okay now, Poromon?

Poromon: I sure am. Thanks guys.

Nico: No problem.

Karura: It was really a surprise to see that though.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Camie: But that was nuts. Also Principal Pixiefrog I think having him on the school board as principal or vice principal was a really bad idea.

Principal Pixiefrog: Yeah I agree there.

Lola: No kidding there.

Buzzerbeak squawked.

Nico: Buzzerbeak, if you're wondering which teams I made this time, Onewa's team will include Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, and Mai Valentine. Pohatu's team will include Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Starlight Glimmer.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome choices!

Eclair: It'll be an honor to be on a team with you guys.

Rena: We're really looking forward to this one.

Zoey Drake: I agree there.

Mai Valentine: Same here.

Me: Yeah that will still be cool.

Then the previous group came.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Can me, Billy Numerous, Absorbing Man, Dayu, Mirror Master, Mr. Mittens, Angel, Xiao Fung, See-More, and Evil-Lyn go with you guys this time?

Yost Domino: Me, Grand Duke's Minions, Platinum Princess, Dahlia Hawthorne, Quark, Superfriends Cheetah, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Wing Man, Rainbow Raider, and Mouth of Sauron will go too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going to Lynn's Table for a good meal and an awesome humiliation session on the jerks.

Qin: Nice!

Lola: YEAH!

Tornado Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm going for Golem and Rapidash next. Golem for my rescue and Rapidash for the Ambassador Mission.

Qin: Awesome!

Xenia: This will be awesome and fun!

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go have fun and get some grub.

We were off.

* * *

The jerks were grumbling in anger and rage, but then, a tornado of humiliating gags accompanied by a blast of cold air hit the jerks and they were pelted by an assortment of rotten fruits and veggies, along with getting hit with blunt objects and also the spirits of the Elemental Force of Techno Angels appeared and swirled around them and pulverized the jerks and they converged and Then

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

An explosion erupted out above them and the phoenix cry and thunderbird screech was heard, and we came out.

Nico: Good morning, Lynn's Table crew!

Lynn Sr.: Hey, guys, usual orders?

Me: You bet, Mr. Lynn.

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up!

We then saw Flip snoring, and the other jerks were really pissed off.

Rachel Emperyous: There's that moron, Flip, snoring and ignoring us?! Well, I'll see about that!

Rachel Emperyous formed a paddle made of wind, and she tip-toed towards Flip, lifted up his shirt to expose his hairy belly, and then, she struck!

---

She paddled him a ton of times, and she ran towards us, and that really set Flip off. When he saw the Guardian Angels with weapons and such, he screamed and roared in rage. Lincoln slapped him and smashed him down.

Lincoln: Ah, shut up, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate! Girls, let's get him and the jerks!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: YEAH!

Max Goof: But, leave Brad for me and my friends. I've got my own brand of payback to deliver unto that jerk.

Nico: Fair enough.

Absorbing Man: Who wants to go first?

Platinum Princess: I got a good one.

She placed a record player in front of the jerks.

Flip: Huh?

She played the record.

THE MAN IN GAUZE PLAYS!

IT WAS THE PLAGUE OF HORRIBLE MUSIC!

The jerks were screaming holding their ears in pain as the horrible music was playing.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels proceeded to attack the jerks with some of their best and funniest pranks ever.

Maria Garcia and The Fabled Gene-Slammers put funnels into the mouths of Flip, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and Bubble Bass and then, they unloaded tons of truckfuls of the hottest hot peppers in Mexico and crammed them into the throats of Flip, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and Bubble Bass, and those peppers were so hot, they spat out the funnels and they all screamed in pain as he screamed, belched, and farted out massive fire blasts, along with tons of gold and jewels, and we absorbed the fire blasts and it made us even stronger than ever.

Nico: Whoo! Now, that's-a spicy meatball!

We laughed hysterically!

Lincoln: Nice one, Maria. Alright, who's up next?

Stella Seraphina: We're up next, girls.

The Seraphina Sisters went up, and they fired blasts of superhot fire at Amy, Icky Vicky, Peggy Bundy, and Trina Riffins, and they exploded and that caused more gold and jewels to explode out of them, but the biggest kicker was that their hair was burned off, and when they saw it in the mirror, they screeched and screamed: they were now a bunch of baldos.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Oh, that was a good one!

Me: YEAH!

Trixie: The Great and Powerful Trixie has a good one!

She placed a spring underneath the jerks.

She had them lifted up and put on it and it sent them fling and then they smashed into the ceiling and then smashed onto the ground! OUCH!

Me: Nice one Trixie!

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) We also got a good one.

Luna and Sol whispers in Mr. Casagrande's ears.

Hector Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Three belly-buttons?! (Laughs) That's the best chisme I've ever heard, I got to tell someone!

Ronnie Anne: Uh, what did you and Sol say to Abuelo, Luna?

Hector Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) (Gets on intercom) Attention, customers, hot Chisme in Aisle 1, Flip has three belly-buttons!

When everyone heard it, they all laughed hysterically, but many were really grossed out.

Flip: Hey! That's a secret! You all are going to pay when I rip your heads off!

Lincoln bonked Flip hard in the head with his fist.

Charlene Novamenova: Let me and the other Monarch Gene-Slammers go next.

The Monarch Gene-Slammers went up and they fired powerful elemental blasts at the jerks, and more gold and jewels came out of the jerks.

Gretchen Holland: Oh, now that was a good one. Okay, we're up next.

The Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem brutally punched and kicked the jerks all over the place and that caused them to barf up more gold and jewels.

Kira Gutierrez: Okay, that one was painful. Now, for me and my sisters.

The Gutierrez Sisters fired thirteen powerful beams of light at the jerks and they got burned all over the place, and more gold and jewels came out of them, and Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, and Amy also got burned badly and they hissed like vampires.

Lincoln: Whoa, looks like light's a very powerful weapon against monsters like them.

Quark: Anyone else?

Mirror Master: I got a good one!

Mirror Master had an ice cream cart inside one of his mirrors.

He sent the carts at them and then smashed them all down onto them! OUCH!

Ed: The Jerks are in pain now, they'll have to call you back.

We laughed!

Lincoln: Who's up next?

The Atlantis Sisters went up and they got out blasters they made using weapon fusions with the Duel Monsters they were Gene-Slammed into and they fired at the jerks and they got blasted all over and more gold and jewels came out of them.

Nicholette Torrington: Now, it's our turn, and you jerks have had this coming for a long time.

The Dark World Goth Girls fired blasts of darkness at the jerks, and they made their worst nightmares came to life and they were also attacked by creatures of the nightmare realm, and more jewels and gold came out of them.

Then, the Elemental Charmer Gene-Slammers fired powerful elemental blasts at the jerks and more jewels and gold came out of them.

Nico: YEAH!

Yugi: I got one. Watch.

Eli: Watch this.

Yugi and Eli then tripped the jerks and then…

KRASPLAT!

They fell face first into elephant poop!

N'Dugo: Bad guy falls in poop: Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Kip and Baleto: Ready!

They laughed hysterically and we all laughed with them!

Ty Lee: My turn! (gets out a skunk)

Me: Uh oh. Plug your noses everyone.

We did so.

The skunks went up to them and sprayed them and they were drenched and they SMELLED LIKE SHIT!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!

Then, Natalie Hathaway sprinkled the jerks with bird seed and she did a bird call and a huge flock of birds came and pecked at their heads, and that caused Marv to scream like a little girl again, in fact, all of the jerks screamed like little girls.

Shaylen Harper, Lincoln, and Jessica Twilightblade readied their greatswords, and they slashed off the jerks' clothes, leaving the female jerks in their bras and panties and the male jerks nude, and they all screamed in horror and fright.

Rita: Ooh, nice one, honey!

Fairy Tail Angel: Oh man! Who's next?!

Angel: (Gets out Street light) I am!

She tipped them and then.

KRABLANG!

The street lights fell and smashed onto them.

Jerks: (In pain) Ow.

Cora Yenningway: We're up next.

The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers and Signer Dragon Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem fire powerful colored fireballs at the jerks and they got set on fire as they screamed, and more gold and jewels came out of them.

NICE!

Wallflower: My turn! (gets out cement pipe)

She pushed it and it rolled onto the jerks and crushed them!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Here's a funny one!

I grew a tree and entombed the jerks in it. George's Tarzan yell was heard and swinging faster than a jet was George and he flew into the restaurant fast!

Nico: WATCH OUT FOR THAT…

INTENSELY MEGA KRABLAM!

He smashed into the tree with DEVASTATING FORCE AND SMASHED THE JERKS THROUGH IT AND INTO A POOL FILLED WITH STEAKS AND THEY WERE ALL MAULED BY A PACK OF FEROCIOUS WOLVES!

See More: Anymore ideas?

Rainbow Raider: Well, I've-

Motormaster: First, let me do this!

Motormaster turns into his truck form and then drove at the jerks.

HONK! HONK!

The jerks saw him coming!

Jerks: MOMMY!

KRASMASH!

Motormaster transformed.

Motormaster: Roadkill!

Rainbow Raider: Now here is this.

He pulled out a whistle and blew it. No sound was heard.

Me: I think your whistle is busted.

Rainbow Raider: This is a cat whistle.

THEN THE MASSIVE ARMY OF ALLEY CATS CAME IN AND THEY MAULED AND SLASHED AND CUT AND MUTILATED THE JERKS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Hood Sickle: My turn now! (gets out tree)

He smashed it onto the jerks!

KRASMASH!

Ed: Good morning tree!

Mouth of Sauron: What next?

Evil Lyn: I got an idea!

Evil Lyn used her magic to make a sandbox appear above the jerks.

Then.

KRASMASH!

It crashed onto them!

Qin: Nice one!

Fluttershy: I have a good one. (Does an elephant call)

Then a huge rumble was felt and then a HUGE STAMPEDE OF WILD ELEPHANTS CAME!

Jerks: ELEPHANTS!

They trampled and smashed and squished the jerks all over.

Itachi: That's not the only thing they have to worry about. RELEASE THE HIPPOS!

He summoned a HUGE STAMPEDE OF HIPPOS!

Jerks: HIPPOS!

They trampled and smashed the jerks all over into pulp!

Qin: Nice one!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xiao Fung: What next?

Evil Wing Man: Maybe someone with lightning powers can go next.

Lincoln: Now you're talking!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the jerks and electrocuted them!

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPP

They were electrocuted with billions of volts of electricity and burned to a crisp!

Nico: Nice one Lincoln!

Magma: Any other ideas?

Lola: (gets out dollhouse) I got one.

Me: A dollhouse?

Lola: You'll see.

She got to playing and it was a magic dollhouse that looked like a replica of the restaurant.

Lola: Time for these jerks to get home.

She threw mini houses down into the jerks and then.

SMASH SMASH CRASH WHAM SMASH BLAM!

Me: Nice one Lola!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Oh here's one!

Camie used her Quirk and made an illusion and then NUMEROUS things happened!

A giant boot squishes the jerks flat.

A hammer slams onto the jerks

The jerks all got incinerated by fire underneath them.

A pair of robot arms all the jerks an atomic wedgie. A bowling ball crushes the jerks feet. They all get slapped in their faces by a bunch of robotic arms. The Jerks all get electrocuted by the electrical bolts. Then they gets crushed by pianos followed by a bunch of spiked-balls and a bunch of boats that resembles Titanic.

They were all pulverized into pulp!

Superfriends Cheetah: Any other ideas?

Mr. Mittens: Um… cover them in poop?

Me: Hmm. I KNOW! Watch this.

I opened a portal and then A MANURE TRUCK FULL OF CLAM MANURE AND ELEPHANT SHIT BACKED INTO THEM AND THEN CRASHED and dumped all the manure onto them and buried them in boatloads of shit!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Saw that from Back to The Future.

Lola: OOH!

Flip: I'm gonna fucking kill those guys!

2D Man: Anymore ideas

Maria: I got one! (puts ants in Flip's pants)

They bit him all over the place and he screamed in pain!

Nico: Nice one Maria!

Qin: Yeah!

Metal Lynn: I got one!

She formed into a HUGE ANVIL!

Me: Oh I get it!

Me and Eli threw her and then.

KRABLANG!

Metal Lynn SQUISHED the Jerks Flat!

Metal Lynn: I've always wanted to get the DROP on people like this!

We laughed at her joke!

Dahlia Hawthorne: Anymore ideas?

Dayu: How about this? (shoves itching powdered laced donut into Amy's mouth)

She was ITCHING LIKE CRAZY!

Me: Nice one!

Xenia: I got one.

She shoved a bottle of EXPLOSIVELY HOT AND SPICY SUPER HOT SAUCE DOWN ICKY VICKY'S THROAT!

Then SHE SCREAMED AS FIRE AND FLAMES EXPLODED OUT OF HER MOUTH AND WE ABSORBED ALL THE FIRE!

Me: Take that Icky Vicky!

Icky Vicky: YOU GUYS THINK YOU'RE SO TOUCH WHILE I'M TIED UP HERE! HOW ABOUT YOU UNTIE ME?! AND WE'LL SEE WHO'S THE TOUGH ONE!

Tidal Wave: Tidal Wave not that stupid.

Me: You think we're going to fall for that FUCKY VICKY!?

SHE THEN EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE AND UNRELENTING EXPLOSION OF RAGE AND FURY!

Icky Vicky: (INSANE SCREAMING AND RAGE) KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON! The first thorn in my side was you, J.D Knudson, and now it's that stupid twerp Timmy! Why?! I hate you J.D. KNUDSON! I never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! Why is it always you, why must you stand in the way of all of evils plans time after time, again and again?! I am getting so sick of you and your fucking family sticking their nose where it doesn't belong! If it hadn't been for the two of you, evil would have triumphed then I would already be ruler of Earth and you would BE DEAD! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! (MANIACAL SCREAMING!) I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HAAAAAAAAAAATEE YOOU! I HAAAAAAAAATE YOU! HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE

HATE HAAAAAAAAAATEEEE!

BUT THEN…

INTENSELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

YOU THOUGHT DARK MANDY'S HATRED WAS POWERFUL, ICKY VICKY'S HATRED WAS INFINITELY 100,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0 TIMES MORE POWERFUL THAN THAT! OUR POWER EXPLODED SO FAR OUT THAT IT SPREAD ALL OVER THE GALAXY! IT WAS SO INTENSE THAT EVERYONE ALL OVER THE GALAXY AND THE VIRGO SUPERCLUSTER FELT IT'S INTENSE POWER! When it faded we got an incredibly intense power boost!

Me: Your hate made us now INFINITELY more powerful bitch.

Grand Duke Minion leader: Wanna wrap this up?

Billy Numerous: Good idea.

We fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Lynn Sr.: Lunch is ready!

Lincoln: Awesome job, girls, Take 5!

Me: Time for grub.

Amy: NICE GOING ICKY VICKY!

Icky Vicky: SHUT YOUR FUCKING HOLE YOU BITCH! I WILL KILL YOU WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS!

Amy: WHAT DID YOU SAY YOU BITCH!

They got into a massive and brutal fight cloud!

We got finished with our lunch and we were stuffed.

Me: Now it's time for some fun.

Troy: Alright. This has been fun.

Tsukasa: But now, it's time for the finale.

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned ALL the Yellow Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers!

Me: Nice!

We got ready for more pranks!

Apeface, Broadside, DCSHG Poison Ivy and Karura used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Apeface's Sonic Boomer Gun Broadside's plasma pulse gun and Poison Ivy and Karura's powers 100-fold.

Apeface and DCSHG Poison Ivy: SONIC LEAF STORM BLAST!

Broadside and Karura: SAND PLASMA SHOT!

Matrix Boomerang Force and Captain Boomerang: MATRIX BOOMERANG SLICE AND DICE!

Clone Bomb Brigade and Billy Numerous: CLONE BOMB EXTRAVAGANZA!

Elemental Absorbing Force and Absorbing Man: ABSORBING ELEMENT FORCE STORM!

Megaforce Pink Blast and Dayu: MEGAFORCE PINK BLASTER!

Mirror Force Shooters and Mirror Master: MIRROR FORCE SHOOT STORM!

CatDogs of Buttstomping Fish and Steaks and Mr. Mittens: CATDOGS OF BUTTSTOMPING PAIN AND FURY!

Angel Sky Force and Angel: ANGEL FORCE STRIKE!

Wind Demon Buttkickers and Xiao Fung: WIND DEMON BUTTKICKING STORM!

Eyes of Buttstomping Mayhem and See More: EYES OF BUTTSTOMPING BLAST!

Sorcery of Eternia and Evil Lyn: SORCERY BLAST STORM!

Domino Mutant Buttstompers and Yost Domino: DOMINO MUTANT FORCE BLAST!

Owls of Flying Night Mayhem and Grand Duke's Owls: OWLS OF FLYING NIGHT BURST!

Platinum Sky Spa Force and Platinum Princess: PLATINUM PRINCESS BLAST!

Dahlia Fury Blasters and Dahlia Hawthorne: DAHLIA FURY FORCE STORM!

Subatomic Mayhem Hornets and Quark: SUBATOMIC FORCE BLAST!

Speeding Force Shooters Superfriends Cheetah: SPEEDING CHEETAH BLAST STORM!

Angels of Fury and Fairy Tail Angel: ANGEL FURY BLAST!

Wings of Wrath and Evil Wing Man: WINGS OF WRATH FORCE!

Rainbow Buttstomping force and Rainbow Raider: RAINBOW PRISM FORCE BLAST!

Hellfire Eye Storm and Mouth of Sauron: HELLFIRE EYES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Mane 10 and Skylanders: HARMONY FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Qin and Nico: COMEDY FURY MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive energgy blast and it hit the jerks as they were fighting and blasted them into pulp.

Max: Now for the fun! HUMILIATION COLOR STYLE: COLOR LASER!

He fired a laser which made the jerks' skins look colorful.

COLORFUL AND FUNNY!

Zoey Drake: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: HULA DANCE FUNNINESS!

She dressed the jerks in nothing but hula skirts and made them do hula dancing while being recorded!

We laughed hysterically and it was funny!

Meena (Dinosaur King): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIE EXPLOSION!

She threw explosive pies at the jerks!

They hit them and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded in their faces and it really hurt!

Tai: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

He insults Bradley Uppercrust III first.

Tai: Yo mama so stupid she threw baseballs at Batman!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's a new one!

Nico: YEAH!

Tai: Yo mama so fat she got arrested for carrying 20 pounds of crack.

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: That's funny!

Tai: yo mama so ugly that even dragons fly away from her.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a new one!

Tai: Yo mama so hot that people mistake her for Captain Falcon's wife.

We laughed at that one!

Captain Falcon: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome though!

Tai: Yo mama so stupid she thought call of duty was about pooping!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny and silly!

Tai: Yo mama so ugly that in Kingdom Hearts the Heartless, the Nobodies and the Unversed ran away from her.

We laughed at that one!

Sora: (LAUGHS) That would not be good!

Kairi: That is funny!

Tai: Yo mama so Fat, when she asked for a water bed they put a blanket over the Atlantic Ocean!

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

He insults Flip

Tai: Yo mama so ugly she makes even Zarbon's monster form look beautiful.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That would be funny!

Camie: Yeah!

Tai: Yo mama so stupid she put one quarter in each of ear and thought she was listening to 50 cent.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) What an idiot!

Billy: (LAUGHS)

Tai: Yo mama so fat when she went on a diet she ended world hunger.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be a good thing!

Celica: Yeah that would be funny!

Tai: Yo mama so stupid she returned a puzzle because she thought it was broken.

We laughed at that one!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Tai: Yo mama so poor that Nigerian scammers wire money to her.

We laughed at that one!

Tai: Yo mama so fat her giant cereal bowl comes with a lifeguard.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: Nice one!

Tai: Yo mama so ugly that Slenderman runs from her.

We laughed at that one!

Varie: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

He insults Bubble Bass

Tai: Yo mama so fat if she was an Oreo she would be the most stuft.

We laughed at that one!

Lola: That would be awesome!

Tai: Yo mama so hot her breast milk is hot chocolate.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That would be cool!

Me: Top this one too. Yo mama so fucking ugly I heard your dad met her at a dog show!

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Tai: Nice one! Yo mama so stupid she thought Taco Bell was a Mexican phone company.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Hey Lardass, Yo Mama so fucking stupid she put lipstick on her fucking head just to make up her fucking mind!

Everyone laughed at that one!

Varie: Nice one!

Tai: Nice one J.D.! Yo mama so ugly that Jason Voorhees gives her his mask.

We laughed at that one!

Tai: Yo mama so poor when someone asked her what's for dinner she took off her shoelaces and called it spaghetti.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a new one!

He insults the Wet Bandits

Tai: Yo mama so fat she ate not only the biggest watermelon in the world but also the biggest burger all in one gulp.

We laughed at that one1

Eli: (LAUGHS) That's a new one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Tai: Yo mama so hot she cooks burgers on her ass.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: Her buns are nice and toasty!

We laughed!

Tai: Yo mama so stupid she stared at a carton of orange juice because it said concentrate.

We laughed at that one!

Vince: What an idiot!

Tai: Yo mama so ugly when she entered an ugly contest the judges said "sorry no professionals".

We laughed at that one!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Tai: Yo mama so ugly even sharks swim away from her.

We laughed at that one!

Lana: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Tai: Yo mama so fat when she jumped into a pool you can find water on Mars.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

He insults the rest of the jerks

Tai: Yo mama so poor she hung toilet paper out to dry.

All of us: EEEEEEWW!

Nico: That is funny! And gross.

Tai: Yo mama so old that she used to babysit Yoda when he was a child.

We laughed at that one!

Yoda: Funny that one is.

Tai: Yo mama so fat when she dies in call of duty the player gets a 5 person kill streak.

We laughed at that one!

Varie: That was a good one!

Tai: Yo mama so stupid she tried to wake up sleeping pills.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) What an imbecile!

Tai: Yo mama so fat when she's in school she sits next to the whole class.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: Good one!

Me: Nice ones Tai!

Mimi Tachikawa: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: INSULTS OF SHAME!

She insults Bradley Uppercrust III first.

Mimi Tachikawa: You are an overly glory obsessed bastard and you bring great shame to athletes everywhere. You even tried to kill Max while killing Tank in the process which proves you care for no one except yourself you glory obsessed bastard. Even Maxxor would make a better athlete than you and he used to fight Chaor. Hell I bet even Chaor would make a great athlete. Learn to have humility you glory obsessed arrogant mistake of nature.

WHOA! THAT WAS CRUEL! BUT FUNNY!

She insults the Wet Bandits

Mimi Tachikawa: Seriously guys as if trying to rob houses wasn't bad enough, you tried to rob ancient castles and archeological finds as well? You really are a bunch of morons. I mean come on even Bloo is even smarter than you. Hell I bet me and Tai would beat you and we don't even need Agumon or Palmon for that. I bet even the Putty Patrollers could beat you up. Even Bulk and Skull would be smarter than you. You never even made it past 6th grade? Wow even Homer Simpson would be smarter than you. Your mothers were hamsters and your fathers smelt of elderberries.

We laughed at that!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

She insults Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky A.K.A. the flat chested duo

Mimi Tachikawa: Seriously? You both consider yourselves beautiful? No offense but you're even much scarier beyond reason than even Yzma. You both are even flatter than Sakura Haruno. (To Sakura Haruno) No offense.

Sakura Haruno: None taken.

Mimi Tachikawa: Hell I bet even Marinette would look beautiful as a model. In terms of beauty I'm afraid even Deedlit would look hotter than you and she's a high elf. You both are likely to be dead last in beauty contests. Hell I bet Nabiki Tendo would beat you in beauty easily. You both are so angry that you make the Queen of Hearts look nicer. Hell you'd make even the Hulk look a lot nicer and he smashed a lot of stuff.

Me: YEAH! You tell those two!

Hulk: Hulk like that comment!

She insults NO MA'AM

Mimi Tachikawa: You bastards are a bunch of sexist pigs with no respect for women! You're also fucking dumber than Lloyd Christmas. Your dicks are so tiny they might as well be microscopic! Your sense of style is uglier than Bubble Bass and he's fat beyond belief. Learn to respect women you sexist assholes!

She insults Lila Rossi

Mimi Tachikawa: You are such a hypocritical bitch. You just lie to everyone to get your way. All that just because you wanted to be even more popular than Chloe. Like Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins you are as flat as a surfboard! Hell even Satsuki Kiryuin would look hotter than you. Even Anemone would look beautiful as a model. Learn to accept the truth you cheap-lying no good con artist bitch!

Nico: YEAH! YOU TELL THAT BITCH MIMI!

Marinette: Nice job!

Qin: YEAH! SERVES HER RIGHT!

Me: YEAH! Nice job putting her in her place!

She insults the rest of the jerks

Mimi Tachikawa: You are as ugly as the ugliest pigs. Your mothers are a disgusting bunch of ugly hippies and your fathers smelt of the most foul smelling deplorable garbage known to the universe mangled up in a tangled up knot.

Me: OOH! Nice Grinch Song Reference.

Mimi Tachikawa: You might as well be ugly for the rest of your life. and guess what you guys are in Santa's naughty list for life.

Me: And you guys will always be THREE DECKER ROTTEN TOADSTOOL AND SAUERKRAUT SANDWICHES WITH THALLIUM SAUCE!

We laughed at that one!

The jerks cried like babies.

Mimi Tachikawa: Aw I made the wittle babies cry. Would the babies like their bottles?

We laughed at them.

Lincoln: HUMILIATION POOP STYLE: JERKS IN POOP!

He tripped the jerks in poop!

Lila: Okay who left elephant poop in here?!

N'Dugo: Bad guys fall in poop. Classic element of physical comedy now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. ready?

Everyone: Ready!

We laughed hysterically!

Entrapta: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SHOCK!

She shocked the jerks to the point of their skeletons showing.

ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Perfuma: HUMILIATION NATURE STYLE: MEGA DURIAN BLAST!

She fired a giant durian which explodes on contact and left them really stinky!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: CHILLY BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks absolute zero degree bikinis!

BONECHILLING COLD!

Maggie (Loud House): HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: NIGHTMARES OF HORROR!

She made the jerks see their worst nightmares through illusions!

THEY SCREAMED LIKE LITTLE GIRLS!

Kipo Oak: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BIG HOLE PUSH!

She pushed the jerks into a 50 foot high hole and landed on their frontsides!

CRASH!

OOOH! THAT'S GONNA LEAVE A MARK!

They crunched their bones and it hurt and they got up and cracked their backs.

CRACK!

Amy: WOW! What a hole!

Alizarin Bubblegum: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: TOOL CHEST STAIR MISHAPS!

She pushed a giant tool chest down the stairs then crashed through the door and onto the jerks which crushed their noses!

CRASH!

OOH! THAT IS NOT GOING TO FEEL GOOD IN THE MORNING!

Marv: That was the sounds of a tool chest falling down the stairs.

CRUNCH!

They all reset their noses.

Ranamon: This one will get y'all. HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SLIME SLIP!

She fired slime on the floor which the jerks were on then the jerks slide right into cabinet full of paint which fell onto them!

Jerks: UH OH!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint!

Taylor (Loud House): Watch this! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE PAIN!

She dropped a massive bag of concrete which fell on the jerks.

Jerks: Uh oh.

CRASH!

It covered them in powdered concrete! OUCH!

Flannery: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: DOORKNOB HEAT PAIN!

She made the doorknobs hot enough to burn the hands of the jerks. And she put their hands on them and they screamed in pain as they were burned!

Candice: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: SLIPPERY STAIR FALL!

She fired ice which made the stairs slippery then she put the jerks on the stairs then they fell down the stairs!

OUCH!

Jade Chan: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: GLASS ORNAMENT OUCHIES!

She threw the jerks and then placed several Christmas glass ornaments and they landed on the glass ornaments!

CRUNCH!

They screamed in pain and it really hurt like a son of a bitch!

Marv: GAH! I'M GONNA FUCKIN KILL THOSE KIDS!

Penny (Inspector Gadget): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLES OF NIGHTMARES!

She made pimples appear all over the jerks!

Bradley Uppercrust III: AAAAAHHH! I'm hideous!

Penny: Hi Hideous nice to meet you I'm Penny.

We laughed at that one!

Sissi Delmas: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: HAIR SHAVING!

She shaved off the hair of the jerks

Sissi Delmas: UH OH somebody's (Singsong) fabulous!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Grinch: That was awesome!

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) HUMILIATION COMEDY

STYLE: DEMOLITION DERBY PAIN!

She placed the jerks into remote controlled cars which then they began wrecking each other and when they were messed up all over!

SMASH! WHAM SMASH CRASH BLAM SMASH!

They were REALLY MANGLED UP!

Pan: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: PAINFUL SMACKDOWN!

She beats up the jerks and left them with broken noses, arms legs and teeth and then threw them to a massive pile of Lynn's dirty socks!

Nico: Nice one Pan!

Goku: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Bulla: Now say you're sorry! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SLAPS OF PAIN!

She slapped the jerks all over

Bulla: Are you sorry yet?

Lila Rossi: I think we peed a little.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Molly McGee: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: GIRLY DRESS UP!

She dressed the jerks in pink dresses made of pink roses!

Nico: Awesome Molly!

Andrea Davenport: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: UGLY BIKINIS

She dressed the jerks in the ugliest bikinis of the ugliest colors which she she posted on social media!

We laughed all over!

Ed Cowart: HUMILIATION DARK STYLE: GHOULS N' GHOSTS NIGHTMARE!

He made illusions of the monsters of the Ghosts n' Goblins series which made the jerks both peed and crap their pants!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Cattleya (Queen's Blade): HUMILIATION FLOWER STYLE: FLOWER HAIR!

She turned the hairs of the jerks into hairs made of flowers which attracted bees

Jerks: AAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHH! BEES!

THEY STUNG THEM ALL OVER! OUCH!

Nabiki Tendo: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: MOUSE TRAP BARRAGE!

She fired a massive barrage of mouse traps at the jerks!

SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP!

Kyu the Love Fairy: HUMILIATION LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT OF NUDITY!

She shined a light that the jerks naked the female jerks screamed!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Candy Crush (Huniepop): HUMILIATION COCONUT STYLE: COCONUT BONK!

She fired a barrage of coconuts at the jerks!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THEY ALL GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT!

Venus (Huniepop): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PAINFUL

WEDGIE!

She wedgied the jerks all the way to moon!

HOING!

Audrey (Huniepop): HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SPANKING OUCHIES!

She spanked the jerks!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Celeste (Huniepop): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CROTCH SMASHERS!

She fired ice balls which hit the jerks' crotches really hard!

KRASMASH!

Me: (WINCES) OOOH!

Max Taylor, Zoey Drake, Meena, Tai Kamiya, Mimi Tachicawa, Lincoln, Ed Cowart and their harems: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE HILARIOUS PAIN LAUGH!

They first fired coconuts at the jerks, then set the heads of the jerks on fire, then the jerks jumped into a pool of what looked like water only to turn to be methane which exploded and then they fired hot nacho cheese, they then covered the jerks with honey and then bird seed and then summoned birds to feed on the bird seed while both marv and Bradley Uppercrust III screamed like a girl and then they finished with covering the jerks in caramel and then chocolate and lastly various candies which caused everyone to lick all over the jerks and then numerous anvils smashed and crushed the jerks all over!

Then NUMEROUS AND MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS OF GOLD AND JEWELS AND COINS ERUPTED OUT AND EVERYONE IN THE

RESTAURANT WAS RICH!

Qin: YEAH!

We pocketed some of the gold.

Then Tri-Klops, Vortex, Evilseed, Aqueduct, Selene, Copperhead, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Gentleman Ghost, Control Freak, MMPR Eye Guy, Teen Tornado, Evil Mushroom Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Copperhead, Usari, Evil Crash Man, Rambling Ghost, Wolvertoon, and Pericles appeared.

Nico: Tri-Klops, Vortex, Evilseed, Aqueduct, Selene, Copperhead, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Gentleman Ghost, Control Freak, MMPR Eye Guy, Teen Tornado, Evil Mushroom Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Copperhead, Usari, Evil Crash Man, Rambling Ghost, Wolvertoon, and Pericles.

Tri Klops: Nothing like a good humiliation, huh?

Maria: You said it.

Vortex: Man, this never gets old.

Evil Seed: You said it.

Me: Always fun and cool.

Aqueduct: (to Nico) We heard you went to a jawbreaker factory.

Nico: Yep.

Selene: Did you get some for us?

Me: TONS! More than enough for you guys.

Then a figure came out and it was Flurious from Universe 666!

Me: Flurious!

Qin: I think this is Universe 666's Flurious.

Universe 666 Flurious: That's right.

Qin: Wow!

Mack: Did you kill your Earth's version of me?

Universe 666 Flurious: I had no choice. He was a robotic Ranger who hated humans and wanted their extermination.

Me: Whoa! I didn't expect that.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Me neither. That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

## Zick, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, He-Man, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - Nico's Rescue at the Jawbreaker Factory and destroying Dark Jimmy

Tri Klops was first.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) Nico's Rescue was at the Jawbreaker Factory. And he destroyed Dark Jimmy too.

Zick: Yeah he sure did and it was epic! Laney actually made that monster pay for what he did.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was so awesome.

Scootaloo: She tore that monster limb from limb.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

He-Man: I'm glad he is gone.

Tri-Klops: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Zick used his legend items and got a wind sword and they fired waves of lightning and rainbows and smashed him all over and knocked him down with wind, rainbows and lightning.

---

Aerrow, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - Battling Another Carina, Puppis and Vela Undead Zodiarts, Another Kangor and Another Crabdozer

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Nico, Randy's team, Kangor's team, and the others did good Battling Another Carina, Puppis and Vela Undead Zodiarts. And Another Kangor and Another Crabdozer too.

Aerrow: Boy they sure did and everyone was really busy with all that.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was really awesome and intense.

Cozy Glow: It sure was awesome and fun.

Hex: Everyone did good on that.

Danny Phantom: They sure did and it was cool.

Vortex: I'll say! Lets do it!

Aerrow used his legend items and he got a skull sword and they fired waves of energy and skulls and smashed him all over and they fired waves of lightning, stars, energy, magic, bones and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Mallow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Moss Man, Trixie and Babs Seed vs Evil Seed - Lincoln's rescue

---

Evil Seed was next.

Evil Seed: (to Mallow) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved battling Jedah. How was it?

Mallow: It was really fun and cool.

Fluttershy: Yeah everyone did great fighting Jedah.

Tornado Bolt: It was awesome and fun.

Stealth Elf: Yep it sure was.

Moss Man: Yep that was great.

Evil Seed: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Mallow used her Legend items and got a life sword and they fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed him all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Raiden, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ghost Rider, Cozy Glow, and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - meeting gene-slammers for Ghostrick Yeti and Flower Cardian Lightflare

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghostrick Yeti and Flower Cardian Lightflare. What are their names?

Raiden: Their names are Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade and they are amazing guardian angels for Lincoln.

Rarity: Oh they sure are darlings and they have an amazing story.

Sweetie Belle: They sure do and it was great.

---

Thera Amihan: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Jessica Twilightblade: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Thera Amihan: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Thera, Jessica, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Thera Amihan: Oh, I remembered this one time at Gym Class, Lincoln and I were both paired up with Girl Jordan, Mollie and Brunhilde Ildsverd for dodgeball, and we went up against Lynn, who made an alliance with Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson to kill Lincoln again. I always knew Lynn was trouble, but for that violent animal to make an alliance with three more people to kill her little brother again, we decided to put that bitch in her place, and also, knock down those three other morons. When Coach Keck blew the whistle, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Brunhilde, Mollie, and I grabbed all the dodgeballs so that way, Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson couldn't have any, and then, we let them have it as we let our fury out on them. We pelted Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson and got them out, and then, we pelted Lynn, and we made her confess her crimes, and when she was done, let's just say Paula, Polly Pain, and Margo wanted Lynn's head on a pike for what she did, but we decided to let Coach Keck deal with her. Lynn was dragged to the office and put under suspension for three weeks, but she also got grounded for three weeks as well, and she couldn't go to a basketball game that time, and as for Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson: four week suspension and they also got sent to jail.

We cheered.

Nico: Honestly, Lynn just didn't know when to give up on trying to kill her brother.

Jessica Twilightblade: She was a really dumb animal who didn't give a damn about anyone except for herself and she always wanted Lincoln to suffer and/or die. Okay, now it's my turn, one day, I was training with Lincoln, and we were using broadswords, katanas, greatswords, and every blade known to history, but then, we heard a loud belch in the distance, and when Lincoln heard it, only he knew of one person who could make that belch: it was Lynn, and she was out for blood. She ran to attack us and she had a knife, but Lincoln and I used our training in swordfighting, and we really outfought her, and Lincoln also used an indestructible metal for the forging of the swords that we used for our training. We defeated her and Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes fired from his white angel wings, and we dragged her back to The Loud House and after we told the parents of what that animal tried to do, Lynn was grounded for fifteen weeks for her attack, and Lincoln threw her in a cage and he made sure she was all tied up in a straitjacket and he muzzled her.

We cheered wildly.

Nico: Sheesh, that's two memories of you guys stopping Lynn dead in her tracks and stopping her from trying to kill Lincoln again.

Me: Yep, and those two I remembered all too well.

Lincoln: Lynn went way too far on those two days, and it was going to take a long time for me to even forgive her, because she was too stubborn, hard-headed, and completely driven by rage and revenge due to Dark Lynn's hatred of me. I swear, if she tried to kill me one more time, I'd let my Guardian Angels kick her butt and send her to the hospital!

Janet Kinsington: In a full-body cast!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Aqueduct: Whoa! They really did a number on Lynn!

Gill Grunt: Serious well deserved on Lynn too.

Ghost Rider: Yeah it sure was.

Aqueduct: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Raiden used his Legend Items and got a seastorm thunder sword and they fired waves of fire and water and smashed him all over and they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Sam Simpson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jean Grey, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Nico reprimanding Poromon's preschool teacher

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) So today, Nico reprimanded Poromon's preschool teacher. (laughs) How did he threaten the poor fool?

Sam Simpson: I wasn't paying attention. I have a huge trigonometry test to study for to bring in after winter break.

Selene: That is important.

Twilight Sparkle: Nico threatened to go to Superintendent Chen to get him fired if he tried something like this again. And he is terrified of Chen like Huggins is.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. He is as big a jerk as Bubble Bass.

Spyro: Boy he sure is.

Jean Grey: Yeah no kidding there. That was crazy.

Wallflower: it sure was.

Selene: But at least Nico gave him a stern warning. Lets do it!

Sam used her legend items and got a magic sword and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her all over and fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

## Tea Gardner, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Wonder Woman, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Why would Poromon's teacher do that to him

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) Why would Poromon's teacher do that to him? Poromon's brain isn't tiny like him!

Tea: I don't honestly know. But he threatened to bite Poromon in the butt.

Copperhead: Wait a second. There's only one principal I know that can do that: Principal Wolverine!

Sunset Shimmer: Jake told us all about him! He is a monster disciplinarian! ]

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he bites peoples butts really hard!

Poromon had nasty bite marks on his butt and they hurt really bad!

Sunburn: Yeah! He had to have rabies shots!

Wonder Woman: OUCH! That Wolverine is out of control!

Copperhead: Yeah that guy is a total killjoy! You would have to have titanium steel plates on your butt to protect yourself. Lets do it!

Tea used her legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Jack Atlas, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Timmy Turner, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Nothing like funny Pre Christmas Humiliations

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Nothing like funny Pre Christmas Humiliations. I hope you got some shots in.

Jack Atlas: Oh we all did but it was the Guardian Angels that got in the most shots.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was really funny. We never laughed so hard before.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We were laughing more harder than J.D.'s dad did when he watched the movie Caddyshack.

Sprocket: That movie was funny. We had fun.

Timmy Turner: Everyone had a lot of fun on this.

Brass Knuckles: Yeah that's awesome! Lets do it!

Jack used his legend items and got a flaming metal sword and they fired waves of energy and metal and smashed him all over and they fired waves of metal and energy and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cosmo & Wanda, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - The Jerks had it coming

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toneail: (to Chazz) The Jerks had this coming. Especially with the crap they pulled.

Chazz: That is for sure! These guys all deserved it too.

Applejack: Yeah they sure did and it was great.

Apple Bloom: They are nothing but trouble in capital letters.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there.

Cosmo: I loved it when I smeared boogers in Icky Vicky's face.

BLANG!

Wanda hit him on the head with a frying pan.

Wanda: Everyone had fun on this.

Titanium Toenail: They sure did! Lets do it!

Chazz used his legend items and got a fire and crystal sword and they fired waves of earth and rock and smashed him all over and they fired waves of rock, earth, mud, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Batman, 2D Man and Freon VS The

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) The pranks we do are always funny. What pranks did you do?

Yugi Moto: I tripped them and they fell into elephant poop and N'Dugo, Kip and Baleto laughed hysterically at that.

Eli: Boy they sure did and we all got a great laugh out of it. They laughed hysterically and it was so funny!

Princess Luna: Yeah it was really funny!

Me: It was one way for them to eat shit!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Moondust: (LAUGHS) Literally!

Snowdrop: Yeah that was funny!

Gari: Boy no kidding.

Blackout: Yeah it was really funny and more.

Batman: We never laughed so hard before.

Gentleman Ghost: Yeah I am glad you guys had a good time on that one. Shall we dance chaps?

Yugi: We shall.

Yugi used his legend items and got a dark sword and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

Morning, Light Skylanders, Raven, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - The Guardian Angels let the jerks have it

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) The Guardian Angels let the jerks have it. And I'm gonna summon something new today.

He summoned the D.A.S. Eradication System "YUGUSUKURE" from In The Hunt!

Nicole: WHOA! The D.A.S. Eradication System "Yugusukure" from In The Hunt! Awesome choice! But yeah the Guardian Angels really went to town on them.

Princess Celestia: Those pranks they did were all so funny!

King Solar: They sure were awesome and funny.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah they sure were. We couldn't stop laughing!

Amber Morning: They were so funny! Especially those funny Yo Mama jokes.

Spotlight: Yeah those were funny.

Raven: I thought so too.

Control Freak: They sure were. Lets do it!

Nicole used her legend items and she got a light sword and they fired waves of light and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Fire Lori, Bridget Branley and Reika Hanehara VS Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle.

---

Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle was next.

Universe 666 Adagio: This is gonna be really interesting

Fire Lori: It sure will be literally awesome!

Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle: How did that happen to you?

Fire Lori: We were made this way because of one of Lisa's experiments going wrong and it turned us into the Elemental Forces of Nature.

Bridget Branley: (Flares up Fire Aura) We were amazed that this really happened to them. It turned them into the elemental forces of nature in their purest form.

Reika Hanehara: We sure were. We were amazed that this happened to them.

Universe 666 Adagio: Wow that is amazing. Lets do this.

They all fired waves of fire and blasted down Universe 666 Adagio.

Liquid Leni, Brooke Hudson and Ken Ashiwara VS Universe 666 Aria Blaze.

Universe 666 Aria Blaze was next.

Universe 666 Aria Blaze: Boy that is so cool that you were turned into pure water like that.

Liquid Leni: It is totes amazing and it makes me feel like I'm one with the seas.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) To be honest I think it's really amazing myself. Lisa's accident from that experiment turned out to be an awesome blessing in disguise.

Ken Ashiwara: I agree there. Now the Elemental Forces and the

Elemental Guardians of Lincoln's Guardian Angels can form a great team.

Universe 666 Aria Blaze: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ken Ashiwara: Game Start!

They fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Stone Luna, Abeline Demeter and Tara VS Universe 666 Sonata Dusk.

---

Universe 666 Sonata Dusk was next.

Universe 666 Sonata Dusk: Boy being made of pure rock must be really awesome for you.

Stone Luna: It sure is rockin dudes! No pun intended. But I think it's really amazing that this happened to us.

Abeline Demeter: (Flares up Earth Aura) It sure is and we were amazed that this happened to the Loud Kids like this.

Tara: We sure were. The Loud Kids turning into this is amazing. It's how they got the group name The L-Ementals.

Universe 666 Sonata Dusk: I get it! The L-Ementals! Like the Elemental Forces of Nature. That is so cool! Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Ice Luan, Bianca Frostine and Killer Frost VS Universe 666 Cozy Glow

---

Universe 666 Cozy Glow was next.

Universe 666 Cozy Glow: Boy that is awesome you are made of pure ice like that.

Ice Luan: Yeah it makes me give people the COLD Shoulder! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is a good one!

Universe 666 Cozy Glow: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Bianca Frostine: (LAUGHS) (Flares up Ice Aura) That was funny. But Yeah I agree. And as an ice elemental myself I think it's amazing.

Killer Frost: Yeah it sure is cool. No pun intended.

Universe 666 Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure is. Wow! Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice and smashed her down!

---

Metal Lynn, Allira Cristant and Quicksilver VS Universe 666 Chrysalis.

---

Universe 666 Chrysalis was next.

Universe 666 Chrysalis: That is cool that you are made of pure metal. Can you form into various metal shapes like the T-1000?

Metal Lynn: I sure can and I can do more than that.

She turned into an anvil, The Thinker Statue and more.

Metal Lynn: Very artistic.

Allira Cristant: (Flares up Crystal Aura) Boy I'll say. That is really awesome. Lynn being made of metal makes her practically indestructible.

Quicksilver: Boy I'll say.

Universe 666 Chrysalis: That is really amazing. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal and crystal and smashed her down.

Cloud Lincoln, J.D. Knudson, Ashley Aella and Maria S. Cranberry VS Universe 666 Tirek

Universe 666 Tirek was next.

Universe 666 Tirek: Boy being made of clouds is really cool for you.

Cloud Lincoln: It sure is awesome. It makes me feel like I'm one with the weather.

Me: It sure does. Also I said this to the prime universe version of you but your voice sounds so much like Unicron's.

Universe 666 Tirek: Yeah! Our voices are very matching aren't they?

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) Boy they sure are and it's really cool.

Maria S. Cranberry: I think that is so cool.

Nico: The Transformer Devil himself was a really formidable and dangerous adversary for all of us.

Universe 666 Tirek: That is very interesting. Lets do it!

We fired a massive blast of wind and smashed him down.

Shadow Lucy, Abnus Abital and Raven VS Universe 666 Tantabus

Universe 666 Tantabus was next.

Universe 666 Tantabus: Boy that is really cool that you are made entirely out of pure darkness like that.

Shadow Lucy: It's the greatest thing that has ever happened to me.

Abnus Abital: (Flares up Darkness Aura) Lucy is a true master of darkness when she is like this and I think it's really awesome.

Raven: I think it's neat too.

Universe 666 Tantabus: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Mud Lana, Aurora Aurelia and Clayface VS Universe 666 Mane-Iac.

---

Universe 666 Mane-Iac was next.

Universe 666 Mane-Iac: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Mud Lana: I'll say! I'm looking forward to this one.

Aurora Aurelia: (Flares up Gravity Aura) Also in the prime universe we called you the Equestrian version of the Joker. Spike showed us a comic with you in it and it showed how you became that way and coincidentally the same thing happened to the Joker. He fell into a huge tank full of chemicals and it warped his mind and made him completely insane.

Me: And as a result it turned him into Batman's most seriously fucked up adversary, The Joker.

Mane-iac: Wow! That is very coincidental.

Clayface: Boy it sure is.

Mane-iac: I believe it. But thank goodness I'm not like the Joker in the Prime Universe. Lets do it!

They fired waves of mud and energy and smashed her down.

Plant Lola, Astrid Briinkley and Poison Ivy VS Universe 666 Gaia Everfree

Universe 666 Gaia Everfree was next.

Universe 666 Gaia Everfree: That is so cool that you are made entirely out of pure plants.

Plant Lola: It sure is and I like being like this. It's like I'm completely one with nature.

Astrid Brinkley: (Flares up Plant Aura) You should see what she can do. She can make new forests and all that in dead forests that have been rendered unlivable for centuries.

Poison Ivy: I think that is so amazing.

Universe 666 Gaia Everfree: Boy that is so cool! Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed her down.

Lightning Lisa, Bronte Elektra and Static Shock VS Universe 666 Storm King.

Universe 666 Storm King was next.

Universe 666 Storm King: That is really cool being made entirely out of pure lightning.

Lightning Lisa: It is a most really powerful experience for me.

Bronte Elektra: (Flares up Lightning Aura) It literally brings a shocking development. No pun intended. But it's really cool.

Static Shock: It sure does.

Universe 666 Storm King: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Light Lily, Leora Chiaro and Dr. Light (Justice League) VS Universe 666 Juniper Montage

---

Universe 666 Juniper Montage was next.

Universe 666 Juniper Montage: Oh Lily looks so cute as a baby and made of pure light.

Light Lily: Wily happy wike this.

Leora Chiaro: (Flares up Light Aura) I think it's really awesome and illuminating like this too.

Dr. Light (JL): It sure is cool.

Universe 666 Juniper Montage: It sure is amazing. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and blasted her down.

---

Roshi VS Eye Guy

---

Eye Guy from MMPR was next.

Eye Guy: Eye will see you!

Roshi: Bring it on.

He fired waves of lava and blasted him all over.

---

Olivia Echmeneff the Hurricail Gene-Slammer VS Teen Tornado

---

Teen Tornado was next.

Teen Tornado: Boy the L-Ementals did a great job.

Olivia Echmeneff: They sure did and it was awesome.

She fired waves of tornadoes and smashed him down.

---

Panty and Anarchy Stocking VS Evil Mushroom Man

---

Evil Mushroom Man was next.

Evil Mushroom: I will make you Spore Out.

Panty: That didn't make any fucking sense.

Anarchy: No kidding there.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nudge VS Pisces Zodiarts

---

Pisces Zodiarts was next.

Pisces Zodiarts: That is so amazing that you guys are finding so many awesome Sailor Soldiers of so many planets.

Nudge: Boy it sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Maron VS Zara

Zara was next.

Zara: You ready for me?

Maron: I'm always ready. (Jumps and breasts bounce)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Lindsey VS Ushari

Ushari was next.

Ushari: Lindsey is there something you are hiding?

Lindsey: Okay Ushari you caught me I am not an airhead like everyone thinks I am. In fact I am actually really smart and used to get all B's or A's in school. I started acting this way in middle school when I entered puberty. When puberty started for me I started to develop very fast and in less than a year I had a figure that not even most high school girls had which made a lot of the girls in my school jealous. Then there was the fact that I was really smart which made them even more jealous to the point where I started getting bullied heavily.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man!

Lindsey: They did all sorts of mean things to me like throwing my things in the bathroom toilet, putting tacks in my gym shoes, cutting my gym uniform, isolating me leaving me with no friends, and so on.

(Wipes tears) By the end of the first semester of 6th grade I couldn't take it anymore and thought about committing suicide but decided against it since that would only let them win. Instead I decided to take up a mask of an airhead and blonde stereotype and as a result my grades dropped significantly and my bullies stopped harassing me however there was the side effect of many of the boys in school trying to date me for my body thinking I was stupid and could be manipulated into having sex with them.

She broke down crying.

I went over and hugged her.

Me: Lindsey we completely underestimated you. I'm so sorry that happened to you.

Ushari: We had no idea Lindsey.

Nico: That was awful.

Eli: Poor girl.

Courtney: Lindsey we didn't know you were going through all this.

Gwen: How come you didn't tell anyone?

Lindsey: Because I was so scared of what they would do to me.

Me: Lindsey those dirtbags are wrong about you. You are one of the most beautiful girls ever known on Total Drama and you have lots of great talent.

Lindsey: (Sniffles) Really?

Me: I know you are Lindsey. Don't let ANYONE tell you otherwise.

Nico: Yeah and if Amy or anyone of the jerks or those bullies tell you otherwise then tell them to go fuck off.

Lola: That's right!

Lindsey: You're right! Thanks guys. Thanks J.D. Now it's time for me to show my true self instead of hiding behind a mask.

Qin: That's the spirit!

She hugged me and I left the ring.

Ushari: Lindsey I'm glad that you came out of your shell.

Lindsey: Thanks to all of you guys.

Ushari: You're welcome. Shall we dance?

Lindsey: Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jeri Kamiya VS Evil Crash Man.

---

Evil Crash Man was next.

Evil Crash Man: Boy the jerks had it coming.

Jeri Kamiya: They sure did.

She fired waves of gears and smashed him down.

---

Gusty the Great VS Rambling Ghost

---

Rambling Ghost was next.

Rambling Ghost roared.

Gusty The Great: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Red Tornado VS Wolvertoon

---

Wolvertoon was next.

Red Tornado: I'm ready for you.

He fired waves of tornadoes and smashed him down

---

Papi the Harpy VS Pericles

---

Pericles was next.

Pericles: (German Accent) Are you ready for me?

Papi: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Universe 666 Flurious

---

Universe 666 Flurious was next.

Me: This is gonna really burn.

Universe 666 Flurious: Bring it on.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Hazy Flame Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Hazy Flame-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The

Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

They turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

We fired waves of energy and elements and they hit him and he exploded!

POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Flurious you have failed this city.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

Lincoln: (Laughs) Now, that's what I call an awesome Winter Solstice Humiliation!

Nico: You said it, and the pranks and gags your Guardian Angels unleashed, man, they unleashed pure Hell on them! Awesome job, everyone, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Blackheart to deal with, and that bastard from Hell should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools are going to pay for what you did to me and for ruining my plans to turn this world into my new kingdom!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam

Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out of the darkness now, Blackheart.

A figure came out of the darkness, and it was none other than our old enemy, Blackheart.

Blackheart: No words can even describe how much I hate every last one of you, you have ruined all of my plans to finally rule this pathetic world and you've killed me twice! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our energy auras flared up and we gained a massive power boost from Blackheart's hatred.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) That was your fault, not ours, and now, we're going to see to it you never come back.

Suddenly, Leona Bānāasurīto's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a neon red hot energy aura with neon red hot flames, darkness, chaos energy, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Blackheart, she left neon red hot energy, neon red hot flames, darkness, chaos energy, and dragons with every step.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Blackheart, you and your minions have instigated nothing but chaos and destruction both on Earth and in Hell, and all for your sick powerhungry desires to take over the world. Well, that ends here and now, I hope you've enjoyed your last day alive!

Suddenly, Leona Bānāasurīto was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon red hot energy with neon red hot flames, darkness, and chaos energy surrounding the vortex, there's an army of dragons and Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Blackheart: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Leona Bānāasurīto emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Leona Bānāasurīto grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has neon red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon pink eyes and a neon red hot energy aura with neon red hot flames, darkness, chaos energy, and dragons surrounding her, she has Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leona Bānāasurīto has on a sleeveless closed purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, long ankle-length purple skirt with black designs, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with neon red hot flames, darkness, chaos energy, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity and he's surrounded by fire and darkness. Suddenly, Leona Bānāasurīto felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the orange feathers now have purple tips, she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Leona Bānāasurīto's massive Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon red hot energy, neon red hot flames, darkness, chaos energy, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity's Red Hot Inferno Darkness Calamitous Greatsword of Red Hot Infernal Darkness Archfiend Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon red gems and Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged neon red blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a large neon red gem below the fiend heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with neon red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity's head with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, Guardian Elma's dagger, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a neon red kanji below Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity that said, "Leona Bānāasurīto, Gene-Slammer of Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity, Powerful Master of Kung Fu and Tae Kwan Do, Powerful and Talented Athlete, Amazing Sportswoman and Good Sport, Powerful Master of Fire and Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lynn and The Bullies, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Lion Inves, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Infernal Fire, Darkness, Calamities, Chaos, and Dragons"

レオナ・バーナースリート、ホット・レッド・ドラゴンの大悪魔キング・カラミティのジーン・スラマー、カンフーとテコンドーのパワフルなマスター、パワフルで才能のあるアスリート、素晴らしいスポーツウーマンでスポーツ万能、火と闇の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク リンといじめっ子のスマッシャー、ダーク チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ライオン インベスの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地獄の火の達人、闇、災難、混沌、そして龍

Leona Bānāasurīto has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-ARCHFIEND-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA RED HOT INFERNAL DARKNESS CALAMITOUS DRAGON ARCHFIEND ANGEL OF DIVINE RED HOT INFERNAL DARKNESS DRAGON CALAMITY JUSTICE AND DIVINE RED HOT INFERNO DARKNESS DRAGON CALAMITOUS LOVE!

We were amazed by Leona Bānāasurīto's Super Angel-Dragon-Archfiend-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Blackheart saw it, he was about to use his Sulfur Touch to kill her and right in front of Lincoln, but Leona Bānāasurīto fired a powerful neon red hot energy blast with neon red hot flames, darkness, chaos energy, and dragons, and it hit Blackheart and forced him out of the restaurant and we followed, Blackheart got up, but he was now beyond pissed off with us.

Nico: Whoa, Leona's transformed, now things are really going to get hot!

Lincoln: You got that right, and Leona, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Red Hot Infernal Dark Dragon Archfiend and Divine Red Hot Infernal Darkness Dragon Love) (Japanese Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this monster once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Leona.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Leona Bānāasurīto.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, and for what you just tried to do to Leona, you've just made your death even more slow and painful, you heartless bastard!

Leona Bānāasurīto and Lincoln went after Blackheart, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon red energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Blackheart and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Leona Bānāasurīto and Lincoln fired neon red hot red energy blasts at Blackheart, and he was being burned badly as they hit him.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's also the added effect of eating 900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 Tears of Zephos, awesome!

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Leona Bānāasurīto, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity's Dark Inferno Dragon King Calamity Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark red with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity surrounded by flames etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Leona Bānāasurīto fired blasts of rainbow energy, neon red and black energy, and elemental forces at Blackheart and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was destroyed and his evil spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Leona Bānāasurīto and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Leona Bānāasurīto's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Leona Bānāasurīto: (Japanese Accent) May you never return to plague humanity again, you bastard. Thanks for helping me destroy Blackheart, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Leona.

Suddenly, Leona Bānāasurīto wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Leona Bānāasurīto's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness and red hot flames raged around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Leona Bānāasurīto absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Hot Red Dragon Archfiend King Calamity vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a red-hot infernal battle against Blackheart, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Ronnie Anne: Plus, what those peppers did, Blackheart sure got burned badly.

Me: Big time, and he paid for his crimes in full. But, this means Gressil, Wallow, and Abigor will find out about Blackheart's death, and they'll do anything to get revenge.

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for those bastards, and they'll suffer the same fate as Blackheart.

Girl Jordan: That's right, and you know who we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, the last of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna for Day 6 of The Skylands Treasure Hunt.

Copperhead: Another day of humiliations ended.

Brass Knuckles: It's probably the last one of the year.

Titanium Toenail: I think you're right.

Gentleman Ghost: But more will come next year.

Control Freak: They sure will.

Me: Yeah but we'll always have some good fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Qin: (To the viewers) This was so awesome and fun and I hope you all loved this fun time with us before Christmas.

Me: I know we did.

Nico: Yep.

We went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome and extremely HILARIOUSLY FUNNY Chapter done.

This was REALLY FUNNY!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel

Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pohatu and his team with Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna and Starlight Glimmer. And Avalanche's team consisting of Avalanche, Lexaeus, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, Flying Fish (Hero 108) and Armadeevil and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt and we're going to find an awesome treasure in the jungles of Borneo. Also we're going to battle an evil version of Jonny 2X4 and WE'RE GOING TO MAKE THAT STUPID MELON HEAD FREAK PAY AND LANA IS GOING TO MAKE THAT BIGHEADDED BUBBLEHEADED BABOON PAY BIG TIME AND SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE INTO HER MOST POWERFUL AND ULTIMATE FORM EVER AND HE IS GOING TO CALL LANA SOME EXTREMELY HORRIBLE NAMES AND GET HER SO MAD THAT IT'S UNBELIEVABLE! Also we're going to battle Another Vulpecula Undead Zodiarts and Another Avalanche and we're going to meet a Golem Gene-slammer and her name is Mina Stazni and she is from the Czech Republic and knows all about the legend of the Golem and also knows all about the history of the Czech Republic inside and out. Also she is Nico's friend from history class and hates Lila Rossi with a vengeance. The match-up scene is for Mina Hurricanecloud, Gene-Slammer of Eye of The Typhoon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Gressil For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Life Realm, and Fluttershy is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders, but we also got bad news: our old enemy, Vampire Overlord Eli Damaskinos, has returned and he wants revenge on me and Lincoln for destroying The House of Damaskinos. And we're also going to meet the last of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and his classmate in Art. She's a Yuki-Onna and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of Lincoln being a vampire-werewolf hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very talented ice-skater and she's trained a lot in this sport, and combined with her powers of snow, she knows how to put on a winter wonderland show. She's also defended Lincoln from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Yuki-Onna's Winter Storm Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll summon a powerful snowstorm to kill the guilty persons destined to die as they freeze to death. This one time, Lincoln made a beautiful necklace with a snow woman pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged Lincoln and kissed him and he returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club and she'll become a future member of The Goths of Darkness, and she hates Ophelia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to end her, along with a Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops Gene-Slammer named Lila Mechmaker, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece and classmate in Cooking, but she's also an incredible builder as well she and lincoln would build and improve construction vehicles making them better faster and stronger. They even made a stronger version of concrete which, in addition to drying up instantly, it makes even foundations of buildings much more durable. She even made Lincoln a bracelet based on his favorite construction vehicle. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Lila on the lips. She's also the cousin of Domon Kasshu and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome battle with Fire VS Ice as we help Santa Claus battle his most evil adversary ever and it's going to be JACK FROST! We're going to make that monster personification of winter pay for his crimes.

See you next time.

# SANTA CLAUS VS JACK FROST

This chapter is based on The Santa Claus 3

---

Flying over the Pacific Ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pohatu and his team with

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna and Starlight Glimmer. And Avalanche's team consisting of Avalanche, Lexaeus, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, Flying Fish (Hero 108) and Armadeevil and we were going on an awesome and great treasure hunt.

Nico: I love a good treasure hunt.

Qin: Me too!

Nicole: You guys will love our quarry. It's called the Staff of Refafu, the God of the Rainforest in Kombai Myth.

Qin: That is cool!

Pohatu: I'll say!

Nico: Pohatu, I want to thank you, Avalanche, and your teams for coming today.

Pohatu: It's truly an honor Nico.

Nico: Wendy, do you really like cute animals?

Wendy Marvell: I sure do and all animals are so adorable.

Fluttershy: Oh you and I both have so much in common Wendy. We both love all kinds of animals.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Lana: I love all kinds of animals. It's how I know so many of them.

Me: That is so cool. Can you talk to all animals like how Fluttershy and Lana can?

Wendy Marvell: No I can't sorry. I wish I could.

Nico: You're still an important part of Fairy Tail.

Wendy Marvell: I'm so glad you think so Nico.

Me: You have awesome wind powers as a Sky Dragon Slayer and you are a strong member of the team.

Qin: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: I think it's awesome.

We landed in the jungles of Borneo and we were trekking through the jungle.

Maria: That was a good humiliation yesterday.

Me: That was so awesome and so funny.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: I've never laughed so hard before!

Lola: Yeah that was so funny.

Lana: And the way Tai did all those yo mama jokes was hilarious!

Nico: It sure was! And Mimi's insults were awesome!

Tsuyu: They sure were funny!

Toru: I'll say!

May: We also used gags based on the Cursed Phone.

Me: Those were so awesome!

Qin: Yeah they sure were!

Varie: Yeah and some new ones that we haven't used at all.

Lola: Those were so awesome and funny.

Camie: Yeah!

Sirius: But having those humiliations is always fun.

Me: We should include Edward's brothers to the mix.

Nico: Good idea! Edward will love to dish out some payback on them.

Maria: I got a feeling we'll run into them sooner then we think.

Me: Yeah. But Those insults that were given to Lila were awesome and funny.

Nico: Lila is a bitch but she had it coming. But man I did not expect Icky Vicky to do a villainous breakdown like that.

Me: And our power is now stronger than ever.

We arrived at the temple.

Nicole: There it is!

Daring Do: At long last. The Temple of Refafu.

Xenia: It's amazing!

We saw that it was a green temple covered in a number of plants.

Xenia: Whoa!

Aligned Chop Shop: Lemme have Lefty scout out the place for traps.

Chop Shop then detached his left arm, which turned into a spider like component.

Nico: Okay then.

Nicole: This is gonna be awesome.

The Lefty component kept checking for traps.

It came back.

Nico: Anything?

Aligned Chop Shop: Nothing. All clear.

We went in and it was a beautiful temple.

Xenia: Wow look at this temple.

Nico: It's magnificent.

Qin: It sure is.

The Left component reattached to Chop Shop.

Nico: The Chop Shop we know doesn't have separate components.

Aligned Chop Shop: It sure is cool.

I saw a mural on a wall.

Me: Wow look at this.

I went over and saw that it was a story.

Me: Wow look at this.

Nico: What does this mural say?

Me: It's a story about the Staff of Refafu. It says "Long ago the evil Demon, Shuggoth came and unleashed his evil minions upon the land and they turned all of the lands people into savage primal bloodthirsty cannibals as they ate and dismembered the people of Borneo. The Great King made a pact with the god of the rainforest Refafu and he gave him the Staff of Refafu and using its enormous power was able to destroy the Minions of Shuggoth and purify his people and free them from the terrible curse that was befallen on them. But news of Shuggoth's minions defeat reached nearby lands and fearing that the staff would be used for evil the king hid the staff in the jungles here in this temple. Only one soul that is pure of heart can use the staff for good and use its mighty power."

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is amazing!

Brittney: Shuggoth from the H.P. Lovecraft World. That is crazy scary.

Maria: Who gets it?

Zuria: I will use it.

Nico: Okay. Lets go find it.

Daring Do: And be careful guys.

We went into the temple and watched for hidden traps. Then in a big room we saw THE STAFF OF REFAFU! It was a beautiful plant staff with flowers and symbols on it.

Nicole: There it is! The Staff of Refafu!

Xenia: Wow!

Nicole: At long last we found it.

Nico: It's beautiful.

May: Go for it, Zuria.

Zuria went up to the staff and gulped and then she grabbed it and then she succeeded in pulling it out and it glowed in an intense light! Then she underwent a huge and powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS) EXTENDED THEME PLAYS)

She had her aqua blue hair get green highlights in it and she green spring green angel wings and had flowers in them and had the beautiful and amazing powers of nature in them and she had birds and nature swirl around her. She got taller and really beautiful! Then she emerged and was forever changed.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! Zuria you look beautiful and amazing!

Camie: Wow! How do you feel?

Zuria: I feel amazing! It's incredible.

Nico: Boy it sure is.

Maria: You earned it!

Zuria: Yeah!

Lana: Wow, that's one incredible treasure, but we're so not done yet: that mischief-maker's probably got the next of the dark versions of The Eds out there.

Lincoln: And I think I know who it is.

Suddenly, the Eds were grabbed by someone and they were getting the crap beaten out of him, and Lincoln grabbed the figure and pulled him off the Eds and threw him into a tree, and

Lincoln gave the Eds three potions he made, and they were cured.

Eddy: Thanks, Lincoln, but who the hell was that?!

?: Me and Plank will make you three pay for what you've done, you big bullies!

Eddy: Oh, great, I knew we'd be running into him!

We then saw our target, an evil version of Jonny 2x4, and he was really mad and furious.

Lana: Uh oh, an evil version of Jonny 2x4, not good. Looks like we'll have to really mess you up.

Me: Time for this Melonheaded Bozo to be squished!

Nico: Dude, Simone fights Gourd on her turn. You're gonna be easy.

Dark Jonny: YOU SHUT UP!

Lana: DON'T YOU DARE TELL NICO TO SHUT UP!

Dark Jonny 2x4: YOU WILL PAY FOR GETTING IN MY WAY, YOU DISGUSTING, BUTT-SNIFFING, UGLY, GROSS PIG, AND YOUR BOYFRIEND'S ALSO NEXT FOR GETTING IN MY WAY!

This really pissed Lana off, and we saw her face and body turn red, and steam blew out of her ears as she growled really angrily!

UH OH!

Lincoln: You bubble-headed baboon, no one threatens my little sister and her boyfriend and gets away with it!

Lana: You… are… so… DEAD!

Lola: Oh no, now he's really done it!

Nico: Do you even have a dark version of Plank with you?

Me: Uhh we're looking at it.

We saw a dark version of Plank. It had AN ANGRY FACE ON!

Suddenly, something within Lana's mind snapped when memories of what that melon-headed freak had done to the Eds and what he just did in threatening her and Skippy with death rushed through her mind, and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls, she unholstered her massive Khione's Arctic Icestorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and Arctic Love from her back, and as she approached Dark Jonny 2x4, she left rainbow energy, snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls with every step.

Lana: I've had it up to hear with you, you melon-headed freak, what you've done to the Eds for no apparent reason, that's just quite petty if you ask me. (SUDDNELY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you just did in calling me those horrible words and threatening me and Skippy with death for stopping you from hurting the Eds… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU EVIL, MELON-HEADED BABOON, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU IN THE MOST GRUESOME WAY POSSIBLE! YOU MESS WITH MY FAMILY AND THE EDS, AND YOU WILL PAY BIG TIME!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Lana's fury: Dark Jonny 2x4 went way too far, and now, he's going to pay.

Lincoln: Oh man, now it's Dark Jonny 2x4's turn to suffer the consequences for what he just did in beating up the Eds for no reason, and what he just did in threatening Lana and Skippy with death, now he's really going to get it. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Dark Jonny 2x4 fell into a homicidal rage and ran at Lana to kill her, but Lana screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with snowflakes and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Dark Jonny 2x4 away and he hit a wall, there are owls flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Jonny 2x4: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lana emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lana remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted marine blue bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she now has nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls surrounding her, she has a rainbow owl holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on owl earrings holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant, she has on a a sleeveless marine blue shirt with ice phoenix on it, blue pants with ice crystals and snowflakes on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high combat boots with owls on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ice crystals, snow, and snowflakes on the coattails, and on the back is an owl with ice crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with marine blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on marine blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lana's massive Khione's Arctic Icestorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Khione's Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Snow Justice and Arctic Snow Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the Goddess of Snow, Khione, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue angel heads for the crossguard, large marine blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel,, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Lana Loud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lola Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vexen, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Azrael (BlazBlue) Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Khione, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Hope, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Owls"

ラナ・ラウド、ラウド家の 3 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、ローラ・ラウドの愛情深い双子の姉妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、スキッピーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの泥を愛するグリース・モンキー、駆逐艦悪の、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの 17 世紀のラナの子孫、ベクセンの大敵、モラグ マクラフリンの破壊者、アズラエル (ブレイブルー) の驚くべきメンバーチーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム、キオネの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、希望の大使、氷、雪、フクロウの達人

Lana's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OWL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SUB-ZERO SNOWFLAKE OWL ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC ICESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC SUBZERO HOPE!

We were amazed by Lana's Super Angel-Owl-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Jonny 2x4 saw it, he went mad and tried to kill her, but Lana fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with snowflakes, ice crystals, and owls, and it hits the baboon and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was pissed off now.

Lana: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arctic Icestorm Owl Angel and Divine Arctic Icestorm Snow Hope) **There's plenty more where that came from, you bubble-headed baboon!**

Me: And it's going to hurt! REALLY BAD!

Nico: Yeah you Melonheaded Cueball!

Aligned Chop Shop: Righty, get rid of Dark Plank!

Chop Shop's Right Arm detached and turned into another Spider like component.

Me: Boy that is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Aligned Chop Shop: Thanks. Watch this.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Dark Plank into ASHES!

Dark Jonny: PLANK! NO!

Eddy: I wish that would have been Ed that smashed him when he was in a bad mood.

Me: Get a REAL friend Dark Jonny!

Righty attacked Dark Jonny.

He blasted and smashed Dark Jonny all over!

Lana went after Dark Jonny 2x4, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow, ice, and owls at him, and they exploded as they hit him, and she attacked him with her massive new greatsword and left nasty scars on him. Then, she also mangled him up badly and she also threw mud at him.

Lincoln: Whoa, Lana's really mangling Dark Jonny 2x4 up!

Nico: YEAH SHE IS!

Zuria: Lets see what this staff can do.

She fired waves of energy and leaves and blasted him all over the place with incredible force.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That is awesome and powerful!

Dark Jonny tried to attack Righty but he reattached to Chop Shop.

Aligned Chop Shop: Sorry, mate. But after how the Autobots of my world locked me up before, I've learned to keep myself attached quickly.

Nico: You sure did! Nice job Chop Shop.

Aligned Chop Shop: Thanks boss. You don't mind if I call you that because you are the new leader of the Decepticons right?

Nico: Not at all.

Qin: Awesome!

Avalanche: But don't forget Dark is the leader of the Decepticons in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: I know. But to me, ALL the Decepticons are members of the team as well as members of the family.

Avalanche: Oh Nico that is so sweet and awesome.

May: It sure is.

Qin: Boy many versions of Megatron never treated them like that.

Laney: That is awesome. And also he only thought of them as his lackeys and minions.

Xenia: Yeah I don't think they liked that.

Nico: But lets end this.

Maria: You read my mind.

Lincoln charged at Dark Jonny 2x4, and he really laid a brutal beatdown on that little monster. Then, he picked him up by the collar of his shirt, and he threw him hard where he crashed back-first into a tree and was really dazed. Then, Lana and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji, and they hit Dark Jonny 2x4 and he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Lana holstered her massive brand-new greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Lana ran up to her brother, and she hugged him, and Lincoln held onto his sister.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, shh, it's okay, Lana, it's okay.

Skippy: Is Lana…?

Girl Jordan: She's going to be okay.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But, that Mr. Mxyztlplik isn't going to stop causing trouble.

Anna Anyanova: And now, the only one left is a dark version of Nazz, so we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: We will, Anna.

Maria: We're not done yet.

Spiderman: I have a feeling… (WINCES)

Spiderman's mark for Vulpecula the Fox glowed.

Spiderman: My mark for Vulpecula is glowing.

Me: That means the next Another Undead Zodiarts is for Vulpecula the Fox in the Northern Hemisphere.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Looks like you're up next, Pete.

Spiderman: Yep.

Me: And here it comes!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER VULPECULA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of 9-Tailed Kitsune from Zyuranger, Fox Rinshi, Fox Evo from Dynaman and Vulpes from

Samurai!

Qin: WHOA! This one is all foxes!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Vulpecula Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I do believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier that had blond hair and purple and blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Gina Jakkura A.K.A. Sailor Jakku!

Nico: Jakku's Sailor Soldier! Whoa!

Sailor Jakku: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Gina.

Nico: Jakku is Rey's planet.

Me: Yeah that planet is a total junkyard now.

Nico: At least it's still being honored.

Me: Yeah. It was the last spot that served as the Last Battle with the Galactic Empire and the Rebellion.

Nico: Yep. It was a decisive battle that lead to the fall of the Empire.

Laney: Countless ships litter the ground all over the place and the people are there living on a desert to survive.

Sailor Jakku: I know. That was crazy.

Eli: It sure was.

Spiderman: Looks like I get to have my shot.

Me: First any other opponents with you?

Sailor Jakku: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Avalanche.

Avalanche: Another me!? Whoa!

Me: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah!

Spiderman: Lets get it done and it'll be fun for your friendly neighborhood Spiderman.

Sailor Jakku: Lets do it.

She changed back and Spiderman blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had pictures of the stars and symbol of Vulpecula the Fox and a fox on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Vulpecula.

Spiderman: Cool!

I picked up Sailor Jakku and brought her over.

Sailor Jakku: What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal. Now for the Another Avalanche.

Nico: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Jakku: Friendly.

Me: Good.

Then we felt a rumble!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Earthquake!?

I looked at my seismographic radar and it showed that the epicenter was moving right at us.

Me: It's coming at us. But it's a a small spot earthquake.

Xenia: Weird.

Nico: Yep. Definitely friendly. Otherwise, that would've been big.

Me: Yeah!

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Avalanche! It was ANOTHER AVALANCHE!

Me: WHOA! Another Avalanche!

Avalanche: That one definitely is like me!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Avalanche: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) I think it's fun to shake this way.

Me: (GASP) Nadezhda Solovyova!

Another Avalanche: It's good to see you again Comrade J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is from my science class in Earth Science and is an amazing Seismologist and Volcanologist. She studies Earthquakes and Volcanoes.

Nicole: She and I definitely have something in common.

Me: Yep. She wants to invent a warning system that can detect volcanic eruptions and earthquakes long before they strike in advance so people can get a chance to get to safety.

Nico: That is very interesting.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Avalanche: Just to make my warning system.

Me: Well we can easily do that. With the kinds of technology we have that's thousands of years more advanced than anything we have, we can easily do all that for you.

Another Avalanche: That's true. I knew Swartz was lying.

Nico: He lied to everyone.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But we'll save you from this.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armors.

Me: Time to smash and crumble!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: First lets rumble! (ACTIVATES AVALANCHE'S RIDEWATCH)

He punched the ground and shook the land and smashed her down.

Nico: (Gets out Lexaeus's Ridewatch) I'll show you true power!

Nico activated it and got Lexaeus's Axe Sword and smashed the ground and shook her down!

Qin: YEAH!

May: Time for this one! (ACTIVATES ALIGNED CHOP SHOP'S RIDEWATCH)

She got his gadgets and tools and fired laser blasts and blasted her all over!

Nico: Nice one May!

May: I'll turn this one into Crab stew! (ACTIVATES CLAMPDOWN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Maria: (gets out Flying Fish's Ridewatch) I can't wait to meet First Squad!

Me: Me too!

Maria fired waves of water and sent NUMBEROUS Flying Fish and they smashed and pulverized Another Avalanche all over!

Maria: YEAH! Time to ROLL! (Activates Armadeevil's ridewatch)

She curled up and like Cannonbolt, she rolled and then she smashed Another Avalanche down!

BOWLING PIN CRASH!

OUCH!

Ranamon and her team came! She had Mz. Ruby, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon And Rip Van Fish with her.

Nico: Nice team, Ranamon!

Ranamon: Thank's y'all. This is gonna be fun.

Qin: It sure is!

Nicole: And you have Puffer from Yoshi's Story and Rip Van Fish from Super Mario. Awesome.

Ranamon: It sure is y'all.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: He sure is a sleepy guy.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Hey, sleepy or not, he shouldn't be underestimated.

Nico: Nope.

Nicole: Yeah like Rip Van Winkle he always is cranky when he doesn't get sleep.

Qin: Yep.

Wendy: My turn! (ACTIVATES LEXAEUS'S RIDEWATCH)

She got Lexaeus's axe sword!

She fired waves of rock and wind and smashed her down!

Qin: Whoa! That was awesome Wendy!

Then a huge boulder rolled in and it smashed down Another Avalanche and she was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Nadezhda Solovyova and she was a girl dressed in a Florida red Summer Shirt and Blue Shorts and I picked her up.

Nadezhda Solovyova: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Nice job Armadeevil.

Armadeevil: Uh that wasn't me.

We saw that the boulder was a GOLEM!

Me: Whoa a Golem!

Nico: Cool!

Golem: (In a girls voice) (Czech Accent) That was so fun though.

Nico: Mina Stazni! Wow!

Me: Wow you're from the Czech Republic no doubt. And this is very fitting too.

Golem: It sure is.

Armadeevil: You can turn into a ball like me? Guess it's a good thing I joined Avalanche's team then!

Nico: Well Golem can roll like boulders.

Armadeevil: That does make sense.

Golem: But yes that is true.

Nico: Yep.

Wendy Marvell: What's your favorite Memory of Nico?

Golem: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico did a lot of history about the legend of the Golem and it was really fun. We got A+'s on those.

Nico: That was cool.

Me: The Golem is definitely real. And it's amazing too.

Maria: I can't believe you rolled into Nadezhda.

Golem: I know. But that's what a Golem can do.

Nico: She's right on that.

Maria: Oh.

Nico: Lets get you back to normal.

Golem: Okay but I'm naked.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nicole: No peeking boys or I will kill you!

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes. I snapped my fingers and Mina reverted back.

Mina groaned as her skin was the last to change. She was a brown hair girl with brown eyes.

She was back to normal but naked and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes. She had brown clothes on.

Mina Stazni: (GROANS) Wow these clothes are amazing.

Rarity: They sure are darling.

Varie: You look great in them.

Nico and Mina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Mina Stazni: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was both an awesome treasure hunt and a great rescue.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and told everyone what happened and it was awesome

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, and Mai Valentine are heading to The Skylands, specifically The Sensei Life Realm for Day 6 of the Skylands Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Fluttershy is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: our old enemy, Vampire Overlord Eli Damaskinos, has returned and he wants revenge on me and Lincoln for destroying The House of Damaskinos.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Life Realm, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Fluttershy is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders.

Nico: You got that right, but, we also got bad news: our old enemy, Vampire Overlord Eli Damaskinos, has returned and he wants revenge on you, J.D., and Blade for destroying The House of Damaskinos.

Lincoln: I should've known Damaskinos would show up here, he just won't stop until the entire planet has been turned into a home for vampires. Well, we're not going to show him any mercy, this time, the House of Damaskinos dies here and now, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Onewa.

Onewa: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Llama Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Llamaca Pacuilla were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter.

Just then, the other Life Skylanders arrived.

Stealth Elf: Mind if we join you, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: Of course, Stealth Elf.

We then arrived at a green-colored shrine with the symbol of The Life Skylanders on it, and then, the Life symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with green gems representing the Life Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large green gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Fluttershy: Goodness, so that's The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Kindness and The Life Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Yuki-Onna and Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops, and with them are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, Ghostrick Yuki-Onna and Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops!

Ghostrick Yuki-Onna: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That's right.

Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops: (Girl's voice) (Greek Accent) And we got the three girls away from that vampire, Eli Damaskinos.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker, it's so awesome to see you girls again, but we'll talk later, we've still got Eli Damaskinos to deal with.

?: I will have my revenge on you and the Daywalker for destroying us, J.D. Knudson and Lincoln Loud!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice or that scent from anywhere, you can come out now, Eli Damaskinos.

We then saw our target, Eli Damaskinos, and he was indeed furious when he saw me and Lincoln.

Me: I always knew you'd come back, Damaskinos.

Fluttershy: But, now, you must be punished for the crimes that you've caused to mankind.

Suddenly, Fluttershy went up and grabbed The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of the Life Skylanders. Suddenly, Fluttershy's green eyes turned neon light green, and she was surrounded by a yellow and pink energy aura with butterflies, leaves, plants, and animals, she unholstered her massive Fluttershy's Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Kindness and Animal Kindness from her back, and as she approached Eli Damaskinos, she left yellow and pink energy, butterflies, plants, leaves, and animals with every step.

Fluttershy: There can be no forgiveness for the crimes that you've committed against mankind and every living thing in the world, Eli Damaskinos, and like Lincoln said, today, The House of Damaskinos shall be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Fluttershy was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with leaves, animals, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Fluttershy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THE LEGEND OF EL DORADO BY DEREK FIECHTER & BRANDON FIECHTER PLAYS)

Fluttershy grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted rainbow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, hair clip with three jeweled butterflies, and flower ornaments in her hair, she has neon green eyes and a yellow energy aura with forest animals, plants, magic, and leaves surrounding her, she has she has an Alicorn with a leaf on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with spring green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its horn, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with spring green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Fluttershy's dressed in a short-sleeved spring green blouse with butterflies and forest animals, yellow sleeveless top with pink phoenix, pink skirt with leaves, pink knee-high high heels, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with butterflies, animals, leaves, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by leaves and plants and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Life Skylanders. Suddenly, Fluttershy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Fluttershy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her pink tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's massive Fluttershy's Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Kindness and Animal Kindness and The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and pink energy, butterflies, animals, leaves, and plants, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fluttershy's Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Justice and Animal Kindness, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded spring green and pink gems and the cutie mark of Fluttershy, leaves, and animals etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large spring green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large yellow Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and yellow gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, Golden Book of Ahm-Shere, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Fluttershy, Alicorn Princess of Kindness and The Life Skylanders, Member of The Mane Nine, Loving Mother of Mirage Daffodil, Butterfly Rose, Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, and Golden Bunny, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Carmen Dillo, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Nature, Animals, and Plants"

フラッターシャイ、優しさのアリコーン プリンセスとライフ スカ

イランダーズ、マネ ナインのメンバー、ミラージュ ダフォディル、バタフライ ローズ、サファイア リリー、エメラルド オラクル、ルビー ウィンド、ゴールデン バニーの愛情深い母、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、カルメン ディロの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、自然、動物、植物の達人

Fluttershy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ATHETIC LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE ANIMAL LIFE ALICORN KINDNESS AND DIVINE ALICORN LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Fluttershy's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Eli Damaskinos saw it, he flew into a rage and tried to attack her, but Fluttershy fired a powerful pink and yellow energy blast with butterflies, animals, leaves, and plants, and it hit Eli Damaskinos and forced him out of the shrine and we followed, he got up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Fluttershy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Kindness Animal Jungle Alicorn and Divine Jungle Animal Kingdom Love) **You must be stopped once and for all, Damaskinos, along with your plan to destroy mankind and all life on Earth.**

Lincoln: Hold on, Fluttershy, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Fluttershy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Damaskinos, and now, it's time for you to disappear forever!

Fluttershy and Lincoln went after Eli Damaskinos, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and yellow energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Eli Damaskinos and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Fluttershy, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fluttershy's Kindness Animal Jungle Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's yellow with pink accents and green leaves on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by leaves etched on the sides, and a spring green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Fluttershy fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink and yellow energy, and elemental forces at Eli Damaskinos, and they exploded as they hit him, knocking him down.

Then, Lincoln drove a silver stake with Black Gate energy in it into Eli Damaskinos' black heart, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates and his body turned to ash. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and

Fluttershy holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Fluttershy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer pink tail, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Fluttershy: Your days of causing terror and destruction are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Eli Damaskinos forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Fluttershy.

Suddenly, Fluttershy wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Fluttershy's face, they kissed passionately as Fluttershy's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Fluttershy came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Yikes, I certainly wasn't expecting Eli Damaskinos to come back, but now, we made sure that he's finally gone forever.

Lincoln: Yep, and this'll also serve as a warning to the rest of Blade's enemies, they dare to cause terror and havoc, we're coming for them. (To Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker) And it's so good to see you again, Thera Amihan and Jessica Twilightblade.

Miyuki Shirayuki reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing marine blue hair, marine blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful marine blue angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, and she's dressed in a long-sleeved marine blue kimono, sleeveless midriff top, black leather pants, black leather knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and yuki-onnas on the coattails and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick Yuki-Onna-themed greatsword with Ghostrick Yuki-Onna etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

And Lila Mechmaker reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops, and she's dressed in a red short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, dark blue pants, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flowers and blades on the coattails and Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops-themed greatsword with Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, and it's also good to see you, Claire, Ramona Alucard, Aisha, Sarah, Winter, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn, Mary, Dina, Makoto, Morrigan, Lydia, Rachel, Ellie, Alecto, Emilia, Isabella, Thera, and Tiana again, Ursula.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ramona Alucard, Sarah Dullahan, Claire Allaire, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Thera Amihan, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, and Tiana Masina: You too, Miyuki.

Lila Mechmaker: (Greek Accent) It's indeed been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker and he hugged them, and Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Lila Mechmaker: (Greek Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Ghostrick Yuki-Onna Gene-Slammer is Miyuki Shirayuki, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Art. She's a Yuki-Onna and she was born with the powers of darkness and snow and she also knew of me being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, just like the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers. She's a very talented ice-skater and she's trained a lot in this sport, and combined with her powers of snow, she knows how to put on a winter wonderland show.

Nico: Really cool!

Lincoln: It sure is, and she's also defended me from the bullies at school and outside and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She's also the master of a dark power known as Yuki-Onna's Winter Storm Fury, when she uses this dark power, she'll summon a powerful snowstorm to kill the guilty persons destined to die as they freeze to death. This one time, I made her a beautiful necklace with a snow woman pendant, and she loved it so much, she hugged and kissed me and I returned it. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Ophelia Shroud with a burning passion and she wants nothing more than to end her.

Brittney gave Miyuki Shirayuki the ring for The Goths of Darkness, and she put it on her right ring finger.

Lincoln: And the Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops Gene-Slammer is Lila Mechmaker, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece and classmate in Cooking, but she's also an incredible builder as well she and I would build and improve construction vehicles making them better faster and stronger. We even made a stronger version of concrete which, in addition to drying up instantly, it makes even foundations of buildings much more durable. She even made me a bracelet based on his favorite construction vehicle. To show thanks, I kissed Lila on the lips. She's also the cousin of Domon Kasshu and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Nicole: Whoa, so she's also Domon's cousin, wait until Jared and the others hear about this, and she also hates Billy McLean with a burning passion, yikes!

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Now, we've finally been reunited once again. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Miyuki, Lila, are you absolutely sure about this?

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Miyuki Shirayuki's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Lila Mechmaker.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Lila are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Miyuki.

Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Kaori Hakase, Up Nana, and Peko from Cap Revolution Bottleman DX.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaori Hakase, Up Nana, and Peko from Cap Revolution Bottleman DX.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kaori Hakase: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaori Hakase and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Eli Damaskinos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin,

Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of

the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kaori Hakase: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaori Hakase: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaori Hakase, Up Nana, and Peko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Fluttershy had gotten The Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of The Life Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Eli Damaskinos, and the vampire overlord came back for revenge on me and Lincoln for destroying him.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Fluttershy transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln brutally beat that vampire down and they sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Miyuki Shirayuki, and Lila Mechmaker have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so Eli Damaskinos came back for revenge?!

Lincoln: Yep, but Fluttershy and I destroyed him and sent him to The Black Gates for good.

Me: And this serves as a message to any of Blade's enemies, they dare to cause trouble, we're coming for them.

Nico: We already got rid of Deacon Frost and his goons, and now, we got rid of Eli Damaskinos, we're really causing trouble for them.

Lincoln: Big time.

---

After finally destroying Eli Damaskinos and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lila Mechmaker: (Greek Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Miyuki, Lila, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) I remembered this one time Lincoln and I were doing some ice-skating at a frozen lake and we were having fun, but then, we heard a loud belch, and when we knew Lynn was on the rampage: the surprise snowstorm combined with milder temperatures made it a Packing Day: a day the Louds dreaded, because whenever Patchy Drizzle declares it a Packing Day, Lynn goes full Beast-Mode and she lurks in the snow waiting to hunt down her siblings and pummel them with snowballs, she's an out of control animal! We saw her heading for us, she had dark circles around her eyes, her eyes were red, and she was roaring like a wild animal and beating her chest like a gorilla. Lynn threw tons of snowballs at me, and I wasn't able to defend myself in time, then, she was about to attack Lincoln, but then, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red, his nails grew into claws, and his fangs grew longer, and he pounced on Lynn and he was brutally beating her up, he even left some claw marks on her stomach, and he wasn't stopping: I knew what it was, all those past Packing Day nightmares have finally broken loose and Lincoln now wants one thing: to break Lynn in half for all those times she's attacked him and his siblings. I ran over and got him off Lynn, and he also had Lynn's blood on him and when he saw he was in my arms, he just broke down and cried really hard on my chest. I then had Lynn tied up in an ice straitjacket and I dragged her butt home. I then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did to me, and it drove Lincoln berserk and he really beat her up, but then, when I told them of the trauma that Lynn's attack caused, they ran up to Lincoln and hugged him, and he just broke down again.

Lori: Eventually, Mom ended Packing Day for good by grounding Lynn for nineteen weeks, but Lynn being the stubborn animal that she is swore she'd have her revenge on Lincoln for ruining her fun, but Lincoln literally grabbed her by her coat, and he made her look him in the eye and as he said his threat right into her face, his eyes turned blood red.

Nico: (Gulp) What did he say to Lynn?

Lori: Lincoln said, "If you ever come after me, the rest of the family, my friends, or my Guardian Angels ever again, Lynn, I will hunt you down, and I will make you pay for everything you've ever done!" That angered Lynn and she ran up the stairs like the gorilla that she is, but not before she roared in anger again. Lincoln was about to get after her and rip her to shreds, but Miyuki fired a blast of ice at her, and she ran off to her room.

Me: Whoa!

Rita: We were really stunned and frightened by what Lincoln said to Junior that day, but he was really serious: he'd had it with Lynn's out-of-control behavior, and Lynn was really pushing Lincoln too far that day.

Lila Mechmaker: (Greek Accent) That's why we've hated Lynn: she's always done stuff like this and driving people insane, and we always hunt her down like the animal that she is. Okay, now for me, one time, Lincoln and I were working with creating a stronger version of concrete, and Lincoln also found some volcanic sand to add to the mixture. But, then, we heard a loud roar, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn and she was going to attack us. I'd had it up to hear with that animal, so I grabbed her and had her body put into a block of our special concrete, and she couldn't move, and it was so durable, Lynn couldn't break out of it, no matter how hard she tried. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what that gorilla tried to do to us, and Lynn got her butt grounded for eighteen weeks. Then, after Lynn was put into her cage, Lana used her chisel and mallet to get her out.

Nico: Whoa, so that's two more times Lynn's tried to attack Lincoln again?! What an animal!

Lincoln: She'd been pushing her luck around me and my Guardian Angels for the last time, and we'd been keeping an eye out for her, and if she tried to attack again, we'd be ready for her.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Ed Cowart, Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, Sophia, Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly were heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Ed Cowart snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" dark brown-haired, handsome, and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large dark blue speedo with Cerberus and a phoenix surrounded by dark blue fire and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the speedo, sandals, his jewelry, and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, Sophia, Aiko, Audrey, Beli, Celeste, Jessie, Kyanna, Kyu the Love Fairy, Lola, Momo the Cat Girl, Nikki, Tiffany, Venus, Brooke, Candy Crush, Lailani, Lillian, Marlena, Nadia, Nora, Renee, Sarah, Zoey, Abia, Ashley, and Polly were dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Cattleya: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Ed Cowart: Yep, and Lincoln, J.D., Nico, and Clyde have been here before with their harems, and now, it's our turn. Shall we?

Ed Cowart and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they see the marine life that live there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Ed Cowart lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell he summoned. Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was starting to set, Ed Cowart made clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls placed their hands on the massive wide and muscular left pecs of Ed Cowart and his clones. Then, as the sun turns orange, Ed Cowart and his clones kissed the girls passionately on their lips and they also returned it. They returned home to The World Tree Estate and in their original clothes, and we saw that Ed Cowart had lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had a lovestruck look on his face.

Nico: Hey, Ed, how was your date?

Ed Cowart: (In Heaven) In two words: really awesome.

Cattleya: We went to Aquatic Ruin Zone for our date.

Me: You all sure had fun there.

Lincoln: And judging from the lovestruck look on Ed's face and kiss marks on his body and face, he really had an awesome beach date.

---

Later it was time for the Cutie Mark Crusaders 2nd Ambassador Mission.

Nico: I'm ready to bust more bad guys!

William: Anyone else wanna go with the Cutie Mark Crusaders? Besides, Cheese, Magma Gloom, Thunder Terror, and Frozen Fright?

Qin: Me and the other Quantum Girls will go as well.

Diamond Tiara: Me and Silver Spoon and Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea will go.

Touma: And me and the Saber Team will go too.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Awesome! I have this feeling that we're going to encounter someone very special on this one.

Nico: Neat! Are you all ready?

Me: We're ready!

Nico: Lets head out!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS SECOND AMBASSADOR MISSION! YAY!

Nico: They sure are excited.

We were off!

---

We arrived and saw Natsumi, Miyuki and Aoi kicking butt by smashing muggers butts!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders Cutie Marks and the Fearful 5 appeared and swirled around and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out of an explosion came the Cutie Mark Crusaders and the Fearful Five!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS!

Fearful Five: AND FEARFUL FIVE!

All: HOOOOOO!

They landed and dogpiled onto the muggers and pinned them down!

Natsumi: Hey nice job guys!

Qin: That was awesome guys!

Eli: I'll say!

Sweetie Belle: Natsumi, meet our archenemies.

Frozen Fright: We are the Fearful 5. I'm Frozen Fright.

Thunder Terror: Name's Thunder Terror.

Magma Gloom: I'm Magma Gloom.

Toxic Horror: Toxic Horror.

Louie PoisonSea: I'm Louie PoisonSea.

Miyuki: Awesome to meet you guys

Apple Bloom: And these are 2 more of our members.

Diamond Tiara: I'm Diamond Tiara.

Silver Spoon: And I'm Silver Spoon.

Me: They are 2 members of the Redemption Squad.

Aoi: Oh wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Me: And these are Nico's friends The Quantum Girls.

Qin: Awesome to meet you guys.

They introduced themselves.

Natsumi: Wow it's awesome to meet you girls.

Erica Haddock: Same here.

Me: And these are the Saber Team.

Touma: Awesome to meet you all.

They introduced themselves.

Natsumi: It's truly an honor.

Olivia Houou: Same here. I'm the new Kamen Rider Falchion because we have one in the Masters of Evil.

Brittney: And I'm the new Caliber because we have one in the M.O.E. Too.

Natsumi: That is amazing.

Aoi: I'm Aoi. Sorry I didn't get to meet you guys before.

Me: No problem. Awesome to meet you Aoi.

Aoi: You too.

Natsumi: We were trying to bust these muggers for a long time.

Me: Looks like we did that for you guys.

Thunder Terror: That was awesome busting them though.

Nico: It sure was.

Cheese: (reaches for Natsumi's gun) I use the things! I use the things!

Natsumi: No way. You'll shoot your eyes out!

Me: Oh don't mind him. That's Cheese. He's an idiot.

Ellie Singh: Yeah he's got a brain the size of an amoeba.

Eli: But he makes a great annoyance tool.

Me: He's funny too.

Miyuki: Oh I see. So he is a braindead guy.

Me: He's an Imaginary Friend but he is really funny.

Nico: Yep.

Miyuki: Nadeshiko and Ayeka are at the station trying out dresses for our next assignment.

Apple Bloom: Who are we going after?

Natsumi: We're going after the Capprianno Family.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! They are here in Japan!?

Qin: Oh man! We met their daughters on one of Nico's rescues!

Nico: Oh boy!

Natsumi: How do you know the Capprianno Family?

Me: They are the most ruthless Mafia Family in the entire history of the world and they have terrorized the entire planet for years and I've been trying to bust them for a long time. But every time I was hot on them they would always escape. But not this time. I will make sure NONE of them escape.

Nico: Same here. We met their daughters on one of my rescues.

Qin: Yeah. It's an ugly story.

Natsumi: Well then we better get ready.

We went to the station.

---

We arrived.

Ayeka: Hey, guys!

Nadeshiko: Like our dresses?

Ayeka had a beautiful purple dress and Nadeshiko had a dazzling blue jeweled dress.

Me: Wow your dresses are beautiful girls.

Rarity: Oh those dresses are amazing darlings.

Ayeka: Thanks Rarity.

Me: What's the occasion?

Nico: You girls going out on a date?

Ayeka: No I wish.

Natsumi: More like we got invited to the Capprianno Family party.

Me: Oh I get it! Going undercover and then when the time comes, BAM! We hit them hard and arrest them.

Aoi: Exactly.

Nico: We know this one.

Me: Yep. We did this kind of tactic before. We used it to arrest the Northwest Family.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I'll have to hear about that soon.

Me: Yep.

Natsumi: It's going to be fun.

Miyuki: (to the Quantum Girls and Natsumi) How about the 6 of us put on our own dresses?

Qin: Good idea.

Me: What will the signal be to attack?

Natsumi: Cheese being a stupid idiot.

Me: I like it. I've been trying to bust these guys for ten years.

Miyuki, Natsumi, and the Quantum Girls put on their dresses.

Miyuki's was black, Natsumi's was red, Qin's was green, Erica's was red with yellow and orange flames, Missy's was purple with galaxies and Ellie's was blue with lightning.

Me: You girls look great.

Natsumi: Thanks J.D.

Nico: You know I feel like I'm doing a stunt Sly Cooper would have done.

Qin: Me too and this will be so awesome.

Me: I'll have the team bring everyone from INTERPOL, Scotland Yard, The C.I.A., The FBI and the biggest law enforcement agencies come. I have a plan.

Nico: Lay it on me.

My plan was to have everyone wait outside in Mail Delivery trucks that are disguised as bases of operations for the cops. Then on the signal, everyone will move in and I'll put up a force field to prevent the Capprianno family from escaping.

Nico: That's brilliant.

Qin: I like it. A Total ambush.

Natsumi: They won't know what hit them.

Me: No they won't.

Nico: Originally, it was just gonna be Apple Bloom for these missions. But I decided to have ALL the Cutie Mark Crusaders for these missions instead.

Apple Bloom: We talked into it.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it wouldn't be the same without all of us there.

Natsumi: Good reason.

Rainbow Dash: We all thought it would be awesome.

Erica: If any mobster slaps my ass, I'm going T Rex out of this dress!

Natsumi: Erica, we're ALL going to be transforming out of these dresses anyway.

Nico: Nice.

Reika Shindai: So will I.

Natsumi: You're a gene-slammer too Reika?

Me: During Megan's big day mission we gave her the power to turn into a gene-slammer. She can turn into Protecting Spirit Loagaeth.

Natsumi: Wow!

Miyuki: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Where is the party being held?

Natsumi: At the Tokyo Convention Center.

We looked and saw the upside-down pyramid buildings.

Nico: I know that buiilding.

Eli: That's perfect and convenient.

Me: But save the dresses, we don't want them to be destroyed.

Natsumi: Okay.

Nico: And we'll probably see the next Another Omnitrix Alien.

Me: Yep. And I sense that someone very special is coming too.

Nico: Who is it?

Me: I don't know. But it's immensely powerful.

Nico: Shall we get ready?

Me: Lets do it. (Eyes glow red) Capprianno Family, it's time for all of you to be locked away behind bars.

We were off.

---

We arrived at The Big Sight or the Tokyo Convention Center.

Natsumi: Here we are.

Nico: Just like old times.

Me: Nico was here many times before.

Nico: Long story.

Me: I'm gonna have to go under an assumed name to avoid suspicion.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: (Clears throat) (Italian Accent) Don Cammicola at-a your service.

Nico: Good name.

Me: (Winks)

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Me: Jared don't send them all in till we give the signal

Jared: Roger that dad.

We went into the party.

The team had an army of cops waiting outside.

We got into the party and saw lots of people. They were all dressed in nice suave clothes and beautiful dresses.

Miyuki: Lots of people in here.

Me: Really swank party.

Nico: It sure is.

We went in.

A woman came up to me and it was a black hair girl with an orange dress.

Woman: Glad you are here mister?

Me: Don Cammicola, leader-a of the Sicilian Mafia family of-a the Cammicola clan. And-a you are?

Natalia Falchion: Natalia Falchion. Professor of Anthropology and Archaeology in the study of the Kamen Rider Legend Items. (Winks at me)

Me: Pleasure to meet-a you fair señora. (Kisses her hand)

Natsumi: I'm getting some punch.

She went and did so.

Me: (In my head) So far so good.

Natsumi got some punch.

Me: (Whispers to Nico) Nico don't arouse suspicion too.

Nico nodded.

Then a beautiful woman in a blue dress with black hair came up to Nico.

Woman: (Arabic Accent) You are a strong force.

Nico: (British Accent) Oh why thank you madam. And you are?

Serena Neptune Durendal: Serena Neptune Durendal, Marine Biologist and Professor of Archaeology and Anthropology for the Kamen Rider Legend Items of the Water.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you madam. (Kisses her hand)

Serena Neptune Durendal: And you are sir?

Nico: Sir Nicholas Torrington. British Lion Guard.

Serena Neptune Durendal: Pleasure. (Winks at Nico)

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Eli: (Whispers) Patience Cheese. Hold on.

Cheese: (Static noise) Okay.

Then out came the leader of the Capprianno family, VINCENT OCTAVIO CAPPRIANNO, one of my most dangerous enemies.

Vincent Capprianno: (Italiano Accent) Welcome-a friends and-a guests. Thank-a you all for coming. Today I give-a my latest proposal. I won't be just known-a as the man that-a slayed all the mafias, I will-a be known as the supreme ruler of crime.

Eli: (In his head) That's what he thinks.

Vincent Capprianno: And-a with Team Loud Phoenix Storm miles behind, no one will-a be able to stop me.

Me: (In my head) We'll see about that.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) Shall we get to work?

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Lets do it.

Cheese released a silent fart.

Cheese: I pooted.

Eli: Cheese go wild.

Cheese: I LIKE CHOCOLATE MILK!

He went bonkers!

Cheese: GOT TO GO! GOT TO GO! GOT TO GO!

Nico: Now guys!

Then the cops rushed in and I put a force field up!

Me: Capprianno, You are under arrest!

I took off my disguise!

Me: SURPRISE!

Vincent Capprianno: KNUDSON!

Me: For 10 years you have eluded me! NO MORE!

Vincent Capprianno: BLAST HIM!

The men unsheathed their weapons and I blasted their guns with lightning and melted them and burned their hands!

Natsumi: Time to take off our dresses!

They did so! Natsumi had red underwear, Miyuki had black underwear, Ayeka's was purple, Nadeshiko's was blue, Qin's was green, Erica's was red, Missy's was orange and Ellie's was blue.

Me: Lets get him guys!

Touma: You read my mind!

The Saber Riders were ready!

Saber Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Vincent Capprianno, you're under arrest!

Natsumi lost her boobs.

Same with Miyuki and the Quantum Girls and they transformed into their gene-slammer forms and their underwear ripped off! Qin turned into SCALEBREATH, Erica was a Tyrannosaurus, Missy was a Mewtwo and Ellie was a Kineceleran!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time for this to start us off!

I pulled out my Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book!

Me: (Read's Verse) "The Fire of the Eternal Phoenix was so strong for the force of good that it overwhelmed the evils within the hearts of the villains that were around it and it caused their hearts to convulse and fall over in flaming messes as the love it had was too strong to overcome."

Then many of the men of Capprianno bursted into flames and exploded!

Me: YUCK!

Nico: NICE!

Natalia Falchion: (Gasp) He's the one. The one I was searching for all these eons.

Nico: (to the police girls) Why don't you 4 show what your Gene Slammed forms can do?

Natsumi: With pleasure!

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit numerous men and electrocuted them.

Miyuki fired numerous blasts of ink and drenched them and it burned them like acid and melted them.

OUCH!

Natalia Falchion: I will help too!

Me: Natalia? But you'll…

Natalia Falchion: I'm more than you think J.D.

Then she had the symbol of Kamen Rider Falchion glow in the middle of her forehead and then she was enveloped in a powerful vortex of flames and huge wings of fire grew out of the vortex and the vortex faded and she emerged forever changed! She was a girl with orange hair and had orange eyes and had a tiara on her forehead with the Falchion Symbol on it and she had orange and black clothes and had her own Unmarked Sword Nothingness and she had the Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book and she had fire angel wings and phoenix tail feathers!

I gasped in shock and sheer amazement!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I don't believe it!

Natalia Falchion: That's right. I am the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion.

Nico: That is amazing!

Olivia Houou: Wow!

She told us her story. Natalia is the the embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion of the Saber Team and she is the Eternal Phoenix itself. She has intense fire powers, wings of fire and the Sword of Falchion and her power is infinitely more powerful than all the Kamen Riders all over the entirety of the course of 50 years all combined. She has lived ever since the beginning of time from when the universe was in its infancy and for over 13.4 billion years she has given life to all planets and loved all life to the fullest. With the intense flames of life and love her eternal giving was neverending and she gave the power of life to planets filled with joy and love. But when hate and fear and evil took hold of much of the universe, that lead to her believing that the universe was unworthy. But one light brought that love and joy back into her heart and that light was me and it cleansed her of all the darkness in her and purified her and she flew out searching for the one person that brought that love to her.

We were in awe and amazement!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That is amazing!

Me: For 13.4 billion years you were giving life to all the planets?

Rainbow Dash: That is amazing!

Me: And my light saved you from the darkness inside you? That's incredible.

Natalia Falchion: That's right. You saved me from the darkness inside me and I will always be forever grateful.

Me: Are there anymore like you?

Natalia Falchion: One is already here and she is closer than you think.

Nico: I have a feeling I know who she is.

Nadeshiko: Save some for me and Ayeka!

Nico: Go for it.

Nadeshiko snipped a man's leg off and Ayeka stabbed a man in his leg!

Nico: YEAH!

Natalia Falchion: Watch what I can do.

She spread her wings of fire and incinerated numerous mobsters all lover in an instant and slashed them and they exploded in blasts of fire!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wow!

Olivia Houou: Wow! Her power is incredible!

Nico: They're dropping like flies!

Eli: They sure are!

Nico: Lets see how they like this. Ryoga do you mind?

Ryoga Shindai: Go for it Nico!

Nico used the Ocean History Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: (Reads Verse) "From the Carboniferous Period in the Ocean's History came a pod of Edestus Sharks and they ate their prey in a bloody fashion with scissor-toothed might and turned their prey into their dinner."

Nico summoned a wave of water and it turned into a pod of Carboniferous Edestus Sharks from 313 million years ago and they mauled numerous mafia men all over and splattered their blood and guts all over the place.

YUCK!

The team all came in.

Nicole: WHOA!

She saw what Nico unleashed.

Nicole: WHOA! Those were Edestus Sharks from 313 million years ago!

Serena Neptune Durendal: (Gasp) Nico is the one.

Nicole: Huh? Serena?

Nico: Say what now?

Serena Neptune Durendal: Nico you are the one.

Then she had the symbol of Durendal appear in the middle of her forehead and she was then enveloped in a vortex of water and she spread wings made of water! She emerged and had ocean blue hair and blue eyes and a tiara with the symbol of Durendal on it and she had blue and black and aqua blue clothes on and had a trident like the one Ryoga has and the Wonder Ride Books he had.

Nico: WHOA! You're the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal!

Serena Neptune Durendal: That's right.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This will be interesting to hear about.

Nico: Explanations can come later!

Eli: I agree!

I fired waves of fire and incinerated numerous members of the mafia!

Toxic Horror: Taste radiation!

He fired waves of atomic energy and blasted them all over.

Jared fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Then we saw Vincent Capprianno making a run for it!

Varie: He's getting away!

Me: Not this time!

I teleported and appeared in front of him!

Me: Running away like a coward I see.

He took out his gun and I grabbed all his bullets in mid air with lightning fast speed! He ran out of ammo.

Me: I believe these are yours.

I flicked them back and knocked him out and Inspector Fox fired a lightning blast from her shock pistol and electrocuted him and stunned him and she slapped the cuffs on him.

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) Time you to face up to your crimes.

Then lightning struck most of the mafia men all over.

Lincoln: WHOA! That wasn't from me!

Nico: I think it was from that!

We saw a dark version of Feedback!

Scalebreath: Whoa Another Feedback!

Lola: This is gonna be a shocker!

Nico: Yeah it sure will be!

Another Feedback: (In a girls voice) That was an awesome battle guys!

Me: Whoa! Amelia Da Vinci!

Another Feedback: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do and she is an awesome artist and she is also the descendent of the great Leonardo Da Vinci and like her ancestor she is someone that likes to draw and is also an inventor, artist and scientist.

Nico: COOL!

Natsumi: Wow that is awesome!

Miyuki: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Me: You're catching on really fast girls.

Miyuki: I know.

Another Feedback: Just to be a great artist like you guys.

Laney: We can easily do that for you Amelia.

Xenia: Yeah.

Another Feedback: I knew that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone but we gave him the black gates.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Amelia you are what's called a Conductoid, they come from the Teslavorr Nebula and they are energy absorbing alilens.

Another Feedback: That is interesting.

Nico: (gets out Electro's Ridewatch) Shocking, isn't it?

Nico activated it and fired waves of lightning and Lincoln and Linka fired waves of lightning and Natsumi fired a powerful blast of lightning and the blasts all hit her and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Amelia and she was a girl with black hair and had an artist beret on and had a black shirt and a black skirt and black pants on and I picked her up.

Amelia Da Vinci: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: And now for the next Gene Slammer to finish off the rest of these guys.

Me: Yep.

Then we heard a horse winnie.

Nico: A horse?

Me: No look!

We saw a Rapidash come in!

Nico: Cool a Rapidash!

Xenia: This one is hot!

Natsumi: But awesome!

Rapidash: (in a Girls Voice) Looks like the fun is here.

Me and Nico: (In unison) Lillith Cheyenne Bohdi! (DOINK) You know her!? She went to my horseback riding classes! GET OUT! That's cool!

Me: That is cool that we both know her!

Nico: What are the odds of that!

Rapidash: It's awesome to see you both again. I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed down the rest of the mafia. We later had them all arrested and most of them were all dead.

Natsumi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: Catching up fast.

Rapidash: I have a lot of them but my favorite was when me and Nico were over in Wyoming and we rescued 5 girls sinking in a tar pit over by Yellowstone.

Nico: That was awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Rapidash: My favorite memory with J.D. was when we were over in the Valley of Little Bighorn and we found a bunch of graverobbers stealing from a memorial and we stopped them.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Lets have you all revert back.

I snapped my girlsWe covered our eyes and the girls reverted back and they were naked.

The 9 girls were naked while bracing themselves on the table.

Natsumi: (laughs) Keep your valence, Lillith!

Lillith Cheyenne Bohdi: I know.

Nicole: Sorry you girls had to meet the team all like this so early but when dad told us that it was to bring down the Capprianno family we had to spring into action to help.

Natsumi: I know.

The Fashion brigade all gave them new clothes and they looked awesome and Lillith got awesome new red clothes.

Lillith Cheyenne Bohdi: I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Nico and Lillith and me hugged.

Nico: I missed you Lillith:

Lillith Cheyenne Bodhi: I missed you guys too.

Nico: How do you feel?

Lillith Cheyenne Bodhi: I feel awesome.

Me: But this was awesome.

Natsumi: That was awesome big time.

Me: And now I'm finally rid of the Capprianno Family and their reign of terror.

Nico: Yep.

Natsumi: Good riddance.

---

We later all came back.

May: Next time, Troy, Tyler Bowman, and the Underground Girls should go with you girls.

Nico: Good idea!

Apple Bloom: Yeah that will be awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure will!

Diamond Tiara: Yeah!

---

We were watching TV and then Twilight came in and she was looking a little strange.

Buffo: Are you okay, Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: I'll be okay. Just a little… (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

She ran to a trashcan and threw up loudly in in.

Varie and Maria looked her over.

Varie: Boy that was bad. Twilight how long has this been going on?

Twilight Sparkle: I've been throwing up for two days straight and I've been eating weird things.

Varie: Hmm.

She scanned her over.

Varie: Well I'll be. Twilight you are…

Twilight Sparkle: (GASP) CAN IT BE!? AM I…

Varie: Yep you are pregnant.

Roshi: Really?! Near Christmas?!

Varie: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm… I'm… I'm pregnant? (GASP) (ECSTATIC AND EXCITED) LINCOLN YOU AND I ARE HAVING KIDS!

They hugged and were overjoyed!

We cheered wildly for them both!

Xenia: WAY TO GO TWILIGHT!

Lola: YEAH!

Starshine Sparkle: I'm gonna be an awesome aunt!

Thunder Sparkle: YEAH! And I'm gonna have new siblings!

Shining Armor and Cadance hugged her.

Qin: Congratulations Twilight!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be so awesome!

Darkwing: You're still going on the mission with us.

Twilight Sparkle: I know. But this is so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it sure will be great!

Rainbow Dash: But we'll watch out for the stuff people go through like this.

Princess Celestia: I agree but we're still happy for you Twilight. I'm so proud of you.

Nico: We all are.

Me: But after the mission we'll go to the doctor and see if you are expecting boys or girls and find out how many babies there are.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: It will be awesome though.

Punch: I really hope you give birth tomorrow.

Twilight Sparkle: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Slugslinger: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Sage's team will include Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, and Rattrap. Ren's team will include Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, and Seraphimon.

Kalolo: Hey that will be awesome!

Qin: It sure will!

Rhinox: It's going to be an honor to be part of a group.

Cheetor: Boy it sure will be awesome!

Rattrap: Just as long as I'm not teamed up with choppa face.

Dinobot: (Growls) Well excuse me rodent unlike you I find the notion of being on a team quite enjoyable!

Rhinox: Hey! Not now!

Qin: Geez you two act like you were just built fresh off the assembly line.

Nico: No kidding.

Then the previous group came.

Tri Klops: Can me, Vortex, Evilseed, Aqueduct, Selene, Copperhead, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Gentleman Ghost, and Control Freak go with you guys?

MMPR Eye Guy: Me, Teen Tornado, Evil Mushroom Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Copperhead, Usari, Evil Crash Man, Rambling Ghost, Wolvertoon, and Pericles will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: We're really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Yep. I hope it's a good one.

But then…

(WOMAN SCREAMING)

KRABLAM!

MAN SCREAMING!

Nicole: OH BROTHER! Looks Jiraiya is at it again.

Naruto: I swear that Pervy Sage never learns does he.

Nico: Nope.

Nicole: Lady Tsunade needs to keep a REALLY Tight leash on him.

Proto Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Slowbro next.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Yep. This will be awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: And the next rescue is going to be my baby shower right?

Nico: Yep.

Titanium Toenail: Wow! Twilight is pregnant!?

Varie: Yep. She sure is.

They cheered for her.

Titanium Toenail: Congratulations to you Twilight!

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks.

Suddenly, we saw snow flurries swirling around, and then, we saw a figure appear: it was Santa Claus.

Nico: Santa, what brings you here?

Santa Claus: We've got a big emergency, gang: Jack Frost, the evil personification of Winter and the one I know, is here to destroy me again!

We gasped.

Jack Frost: That guy has got some nerve, I would never do that to Santa.

Elsa: That's right, oh, we're so going to make that monster pay for his crimes.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Right you are, Elsa, I may be a Jack Frost, but that monster gives us all a bad name!

Lincoln: You bet he does, Winter. Don't worry, Santa, we'll stop this fiend.

Me: And we will, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Gressil, The Earth Demon, and he's coming for revenge on us for what we did to Blackheart yesterday. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're so not liking this one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Gressil, The Earth Demon, and he's coming for revenge on us for what we did to Blackheart yesterday.

Max Goof: Just as I thought.

Lincoln: Yep, but I've been thinking about this: maybe we can have him, Wallow, and Abigor put into The Masters of Evil, now that Blackheart's gone forever, those three will have a new job there.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln.

Mira Hurricanecloud: It sure is. But, what if Gressil, Wallow, and Abigor flat out refuse?

Lincoln: Oh, I don't think they want to refuse the offer, because if they do, the only thing waiting for them is the very same fate that befell Blackheart, but I'm hoping it won't come to that.

Nico: It won't, I have a good feeling about this. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got to head back to The North Pole and help Santa battle that monster personification of Winter, Jack Frost.

Lincoln: That guy gives the Jack Frost we know, along with Elsa, Winter Icyin, and all ice wielders a very bad name, and once we put an end to that monster, you're next, Gressil.

Nico: Lets head out!

We got on our fur parkas and we were off to the North Pole!

* * *

We were flying over the North Pole and it was cold.

Evil Seed: This is gonna be fun.

Evil Mushroom Man: Won't you and I freeze out here?

Evil Seed: Nah. Vypra put a magic spell on me that made me impervious to the cold.

Me: That's good she did.

Mallow: Yeah thank goodness.

Me: At least this version of Jack Frost is not that psychotic snowman serial killer we destroyed.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Camie: What is this one like?

Me: This Jack Frost is the personification of Winter.

I went over his history.

---

Jack Frost is the main antagonist in The Santa Clause 3: The Escape Clause.

He was portrayed by Martin Short, who also played the Jester and The Appraiser in Legends Of Oz: Dorothy's Return, Mr. Willoughby in The Willoughbys, Sebastian Ballentine in Law & Order: Special Victims Unit, Preminger in Barbie as The Princess and the Pauper and Huy in The Prince of Egypt.

Though he's a member of the Council of Legendary Figures, Jack Frost was extremely jealous of the current Santa Claus (Scott Calvin) because of his popularity with little children and even desired his own holiday called "Frostmas" (even he also obnoxiously conducted ridiculous ideas of his own other holidays, "Frostgiving", the "Frost of July" and "Frosthog Day".).

The Council have taken disciplinary action against Frost and charged him with 273 counts of crime against the Legendary Figures ethical code of conduct including attempted upstaging of Santa Claus, freezing of a volcano in Hawaii and snowing in the Amazon, and frosting of all Mexico which sends all of the geese north for the winter (with 270 cut-out figures of himself wearing his Frostmas sash found in every shopping mall all over the Northwest as evidence).

And so after causing trouble in the North Pole, he finally stole his magic snow globe, tricked him to active the classified Escape Clause by saying "I wish I have never been Santa at all", and went 12 years back in time to the year 1994 where Santa accidentally killed the original Kris Kringle. Frost put on the coat, took over the North Pole and turned it into a Frost-themed amusement park named "North Pole Resort".

After Scott Calvin undo the wrongful changes and returned the North Pole back to normal, Jack Frost, who quickly arrested by the North Pole's Elfficers for freezing both Dr. Neil Miller and Charlie Calvin's mother Laura, later he was turned good when Scott Calvin's niece Lucy transformed him with a warm hug, unfroze her parents and decided that he liked his new look.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: And this version of Jack Frost wants to turn the North Pole into an Amusement Park!? That's insane!

Me: And he wants all the holidays to be for him!? That is madness! Total destruction of the natural order!

Lola: I can't wait to hit him with my blaze shurikens!

Pain Yatta: Did you just invent that today?

Lola: I sure did. Fire is going to win.

Fire Lori: As long as I literally burn him too.

Me: He may have a heart of ice, But Fire will thaw that dark heart out.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Sunstorm: In my opinion, he would make a terrible Santa.

Me: I agree there too.

Qin: Yeah who ever heard of Jack Frost Claus. No offense Santa.

Santa Claus: None taken Qin.

Xenia: But no way are we going to let the holidays be turned into ice theme holidays.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: We're here.

Nico: And look what it turned into.

We saw that THE NORTH POLE WAS TURNED INTO A MASSIVE AND HUGE ICE CASTLE!

Me: WHOA! It's a castle made of pure ice!

Elsa: Amazing! Just as breathtaking as my castle near Arendelle.

Brass Knuckles: Don't be fooled, Elsa.

Evil Crash Man: This is the lair of a madman.

Elsa: It's still an amazing castle.

Me: But it still has to be melted.

Nico: Time to unleash the fire. I have an idea.

Nico turned his arm computer into a satellite control device.

Nico: Watch this.

A satellite in orbit was ready and they it fired a powerful concentrated beam of sunlight and it hit the castle and was melting it!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: WHOA THAT IS BRIGHT!

Xenia: INTENSE!

Laney: WHOA! That beam is hot!

Nico: It's a beam of concentrated sunlight. It's coming from a solar satellite that uses sunlight as a weapon and it fires sunlight to destroy missiles from the sky.

Me: That is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Dreadwind: The North Pole doesn't need that much ice.

The castle was melted into pure water in seconds.

The beam vanished.

Gentleman Ghost: There. All melted.

Pericles: (German Accent) I think that's much better.

Me: Yeah. Hope he likes swimming in an ice cold swimming pool.

Nico: Nice.

Dark Jack Frost: (SCREAMING IN RAGE) NO! MY CASTLE! WHO IS RESPONSIBLE FOR THIS!? I WILL FREEZE THEM AND SHATTER THEM FOR THIS!

Crankcase: Hold on. Before our entrance, we need to discuss what We learned yesterday.

Lindsey: Is it really necessary?

Beth: Considering that you hid your true self from us, I'd say it is!

Nico: I think we already learned that. Those bullies were a bunch of mean jerks.

Control Freak: Heather we understand because she's a bitch.

Wolvertoon: But why didn't you tell us before? We wouldn't have judged you.

Me: Guys she was scared. She didn't know what to do. She was so beautiful that everyone in school was jealous of her and they picked on her for it.

Lori: Oh Lindsey. We literally wouldn't think that about you.

Eli: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree there.

Beth: I'm not mad. Mostly hurt because you couldn't trust me.

Chow: Lindsey, are you sure there's nothing else you're hiding from us?

Nico: Guys I think Lindsey opened up more than enough.

Eli: He's right. Lindsey was scared and you all know that fear makes us do crazy things.

Titanium Toenail: Beth, Lindsey didn't mean to keep secrets from you.

Rambling Ghost: But with Heather still around at the time, can you really blame her?

Me: Not really.

Lindsey: Yeah. Heather would ruin my life.

Me: Heather deserved the Black Gates. And everyone in Canada is glad she is gone.

Qin: Yeah.

Lindsey: She is a mean girl. She is a twofaced backstabbing lying little motherfucking bitch from hell.

Me: Nice one Lindsey. And you are right. She got what she deserved. And thanks to Chris and Billy, EVERYONE in Canada and even the world now knows all about Heather the Terrible. They don't want her back at all.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Also I'm glad that Spawn of Satan got what she deserved.

Lindsey: Me too.

Beth: It's not that. Lindsey, we were best friends since we first met each other on the show.

Grier: That's true. But she didn't want to take any chances.

Me: I'm not surprised.

Beth: Yeah.

Qin: Lindsey you shouldn't pay attention to what those jerkwads have to say.

Beth: Yeah Lindsey. We can ALWAYS be Best Friends.

Me: And I will not let ANYONE hurt you.

Ushari: For the record, I'm glad you opened up about this.

Copperhead: So am I.

Me: We all are.

Lindsey: Thanks guys.

Qin: Have you talked to your mom and dad about it?

Lindsey: No I was scared to tell them and afraid how they would react.

Princess Rose: We'll be there to back you up.

Me: When the time comes.

Nico: Yep.

Lindsey: Oh thank you guys.

Nico: No problem.

Aqueduct: What are friends for?

Pisces Zodiarts: THAT isn't a lie.

Nico: THAT is for sure. Glad we got that done.

Dark Jack Frost: (SCREAMING IN RAGE) NO! MY CASTLE! WHO IS RESPONSIBLE FOR THIS!? I WILL FREEZE THEM AND SHATTER THEM FOR THIS!

Nico: NOW Lets get him. Entrance time!

We went at him.

Dark Jack Frost: THIS WILL NOT STAND!

Then the spirits of the elemental spirits of demonic Christmas appeared and swirled around him and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and fireballs rained down onto him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Time to BURN Jack Frost.

Leozack: Sorry for the wait. Had to get something out of the way.

Me: Taste the fire!

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Dark Jack Frost and he screamed in pain.

Nico: That burned you up!

He got up.

Dark Jack Frost: YOU ASSHOLE!

He fired a wave of ice and I fired a wave of fire and the blasts collided and my fire overwhelmed him and it hit him again and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down!

Qin: Take that!

Vortex: You give winter a bad name!

Teen Tornado: Hope you like getting melted into a puddle!

Me: And that will be from the fires of hell!

I fired more blasts of fire and it hit Dark Jack Frost and burned him all over.

Control Freak: And here is the next monster for it.

He summoned the MAN OF FIRE from Metal Gear Solid 5! It was really called Yevgeny Borisovitch Volgin or THUNDERBOLT!

Nicole: Whoa that's Yevgeny Borisovitch Volgin or Thunderbolt from Metal Gear Solid 5! Perfect choice.

Control Freak: Thanks Nicole.

They fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Then Beautiful Gorgeous, The Wrecking Crew, Mr. Fizz, Swordsman, DC Enchantress, Roxy Rocket, Black Manta, Dodgeball Wizard, Red X, Pterodactyl Ghost, Lipsyncher the lipstick monster, Bulldozer Org, Ed Bighead, Spatula Girl, Lillith, Astronema, Skeleton Men, Hot Rodney, Burnertron, and Droog appeared.

Nico: Beautiful Gorgeous, The Wrecking Crew, Mr. Fizz, Swordsman, DC Enchantress, Roxy Rocket, Black Manta, Dodgeball Wizard, Red X, Pterodactyl Ghost, Lipsyncher the lipstick monster, Bulldozer Org, Ed Bighead, Spatula Girl, Lillith, Astronema, Skeleton Men, Hot Rodney, Burnertron, and Droog.

Beautiful Gorgeous: So, we all agree that Lindsey's our friend no matter what, right?

Maria: Agreed!

Piledriver: Absolutely!

Bulldozer: Good to know!

Mr. Fizz: I honestly don't think any less of her.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Cold up here for you isn't it?

Bulldozer: I know.

Swordsman: (to Nico) We heard you got another treasure.

Nico: Yep.

DC Enchantress: What was it?

Me: It was called the Staff of Refafu the God of The Rainforests in Indonesian Myth.

DC Enchantress: Wow!

Me: Zuria got that one. It was awesome.

Zuria: Yep.

Then Whirnado and the Shadow Guards appeared.

Whirnado: I'm back guys!

Qin: Cool! For round 2.

Shadow Guard: Yeah.

William: You two have the same Animal Spirit, right?

Shadow Guard 1: Correct!

Shadow Guard 2: Whirnado here is just an extra.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Me too.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Rita Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Jimmy Neutron, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Nico's rescue and battling Dark Jonny 2X4

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was first.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) Nico's rescue involved battling Dark Jonny 2X4. Did he also have a Dark Plank with him?

Rita: Yes he sure did and we blasted them both to ashes.

Rainbow Dash: That monster totally deserved it.

Scootaloo: Yeah that watermelon bubbleheaded baboon had it coming.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Jimmy Neutron: That kid deserved it too.

Beautiful Gorgeous: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Rita used her legend items and she got a lightning sword and they fired waves of rainbow lightning and smashed her all over and they fired waves of energy and wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

## Lok Lambert, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Hulk, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Battling Another Vulpecula Undead Zodiarts and Another Avalanche

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Nico, Pohatu's team, Avalanche's team, and the others did good battling Another Vulpecula Undead Zodiarts.

Thunderball: And Another Avalanche too.

Lok: Boy they sure did and it was awesome.

Fluttershy: Everyone had so much fun on that.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: I thought it was so much fun.

Piledriver: Boy no kidding there.

Hulk: Hulk agree there too.

Bulldozer: Yeah no kidding.

Wrecker: Lets do it!

Lok used his legend items and he got a leaf sword and they fired waves of leaves and energy and smashed them all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

## Gwen Tennyson, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Numbuh 2, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Lincoln's Rescue

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved battling Eli Damaskinos. How was it?

Gwen Tennyson: It was really fun and awesome. But to be honest I was expecting Eli Damaskinos to appear in the Undead Sensei Realm because he is a vampire.

Rarity: I most agree there too darlings. He would have made a great adversary for Starlight Glimmer there.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: Yhat would have been awesome and cool.

Numbuh 2: Yeah no kidding.

Mr. Fizz: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Gwen used her legend items and she got a water sword and they fired waves of magic and water and smashed him all over and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Captain Marvel, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Captain America, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Meeting gene-slammers for Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman (to Captain Marvel): I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Infinitrack Fortress Megaclops and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna. What are their names?

Captain Marvel: Their names are Miyuki Shirayuki and Lila Mechmaker.

Pinkie Pie: They are really talented and awesome angels for Lincoln.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Their story is really amazing too.

---

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Lila Mechmaker: (Greek Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Miyuki, Lila, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) I remembered this one time Lincoln and I were doing some ice-skating at a frozen lake and we were having fun, but then, we heard a loud belch, and when we knew Lynn was on the rampage: the surprise snowstorm combined with milder temperatures made it a Packing Day: a day the Louds dreaded, because whenever Patchy Drizzle declares it a Packing Day, Lynn goes full Beast-Mode and she lurks in the snow waiting to hunt down her siblings and pummel them with snowballs, she's an out of control animal! We saw her heading for us, she had dark circles around her eyes, her eyes were red, and she was roaring like a wild animal and beating her chest like a gorilla. Lynn threw tons of snowballs at me, and I wasn't able to defend myself in time, then, she was about to attack Lincoln, but then, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red, his nails grew into claws, and his fangs grew longer, and he pounced on Lynn and he was brutally beating her up, he even left some claw marks on her stomach, and he wasn't stopping: I knew what it was, all those past Packing Day nightmares have finally broken loose and Lincoln now wants one thing: to break Lynn in half for all those times she's attacked him and his siblings. I ran over and got him off Lynn, and he also had Lynn's blood on him and when he saw he was in my arms, he just broke down and cried really hard on my chest. I then had Lynn tied up in an ice straitjacket and I dragged her butt home. I then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did to me, and it drove Lincoln berserk and he really beat her up, but then, when I told them of the trauma that Lynn's attack caused, they ran up to Lincoln and hugged him, and he just broke down again.

Lori: Eventually, Mom ended Packing Day for good by grounding Lynn for nineteen weeks, but Lynn being the stubborn animal that she is swore she'd have her revenge on Lincoln for ruining her fun, but Lincoln literally grabbed her by her coat, and he made her look him in the eye and as he said his threat right into her face, his eyes turned blood red.

Nico: (Gulp) What did he say to Lynn?

Lori: Lincoln said, "If you ever come after me, the rest of the family, my friends, or my Guardian Angels ever again, Lynn, I will hunt you down, and I will make you pay for everything you've ever done!" That angered Lynn and she ran up the stairs like the gorilla that she is, but not before she roared in anger again. Lincoln was about to get after her and rip her to shreds, but Miyuki fired a blast of ice at her, and she ran off to her room.

Me: Whoa!

Rita: We were really stunned and frightened by what Lincoln said to Junior that day, but he was really serious: he'd had it with Lynn's out-of-control behavior, and Lynn was really pushing Lincoln too far that day.

Lila Mechmaker: (Greek Accent) That's why we've hated Lynn: she's always done stuff like this and driving people insane, and we always hunt her down like the animal that she is. Okay, now for me, one time, Lincoln and I were working with creating a stronger version of concrete, and Lincoln also found some volcanic sand to add to the mixture. But, then, we heard a loud roar, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn and she was going to attack us. I'd had it up to hear with that animal, so I grabbed her and had her body put into a block of our special concrete, and she couldn't move, and it was so durable, Lynn couldn't break out of it, no matter how hard she tried. We then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what that gorilla tried to do to us, and Lynn got her butt grounded for eighteen weeks. Then, after Lynn was put into her cage, Lana used her chisel and mallet to get her out.

Nico: Whoa, so that's two more times Lynn's tried to attack Lincoln again?! What an animal!

Lincoln: She'd been pushing her luck around me and my Guardian Angels for the last time, and we'd been keeping an eye out for her, and if she tried to attack again, we'd be ready for her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Swordsman: Goodness! Lincoln really let Lynn have it!

Sprocket: Boy they sure did!

Captain America: Yeah that was incredible.

Swordsman: It sure was. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel used her legend items and she got a gear sword and they fired waves of gears and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy, lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

## Ilana, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Wonder Woman, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - The Cutie Mark Crusaders 2nd Mission and us going undercover at a mob boss party and arresting the most feared Mafia Family in the world

DC Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress: (to Ilana) The Cutie Mark Crusaders' 2nd Mission involved them and the others going undercover at a mob boss party. And they arrested the most feared Mafia Family in the world.

Ilana: They sure did and they arrested the Capprianno family and made that family pay for their crimes big time.

Sunset Shimmer: They are all looking at the death penalty for their crimes. But it was awesome. Also we met the Embodiments of Falchion and Durendal too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure are amazing.

DC Enchantress: I saw all over the news about a massive raid and battle that took down the Capprianno Family earlier this morning. That was intense!

Sunburn: It sure was.

Wonder Woman: Yeah after 10 years J.D. finally caught the most evil mobster ever.

DC Enchantress: I'm glad he did. Lets do it!

Ilana used her legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of flames and fire and smashed her all over and they fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Danny Phantom, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Superman, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - Twilight Sparkle's Big news

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) I know what Twilight Sparkle's Big news is. She's pregnant, isn't she?

Danny Phantom: That's right!

Twilight had her hand on her stomach.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm so excited for this.

Starshine Sparkle: And I'm going to be an awesome aunt!

Spyro: I am really happy for you Twilight.

Superman: All of us are.

Roxy Rocket: We all are happy. Lets do it!

Danny used his legend items and he got a magic sword and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her all over and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

## Yusuke Urameshi, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aquaman, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - Santa in trouble again and this time with Jack Frost

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) Santa in trouble again. And this time with another evil but human Jack Frost.

Yusuke: Yeah this is crazy that we're facing him like this.

Applejack: At least it's not the one we know that's dating Elsa.

Black Manta: That is true. But also Apple Bloom congratulations to you and the Crusaders in taking down the Capprianno Family.

Apple Bloom: Thanks. It was so much fun!

Flashwing: Boy it sure was. You guys are all heroes.

Aquaman: That's for sure.

Black Manta: I agree. Lets do it!

Yusuke used his legend items and got a crystal sword and they fired waves of earth and crystal and smashed him all over and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, crystal, boulders and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Dan Kuso, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Numbuh 4, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - Jack Frost may be the personification of winter but he needs to be thawed out

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) Jack Frost may be the personification of winter. But you and Drago need to help thaw him out.

Dan Kuso: Yeah fire is more powerful than Ice.

Starlight Glimmer: Well both are pretty much equally matched. But yeah. Fire will win.

Cozy Glow: I agree there. Both are strong and powerful.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Numbuh 4: It's gonna be a big battle mates.

Dodgeball Wizard: I agree there. Lets do it!

Dan used his legend items and got a fire sword and skull sword and they fired waves of skulls and fire and smashed him all over and they fired waves of skulls, magic, stars, bones, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hunter, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Robin, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X - Frostmas is not going to happen

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) Frostmas is never gonna happen. It's not even a real holiday.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja und it would not be a good one too. He wanted to turn the world into a frozen eternal winter wonderland.

Princess Celestia: That would not be a good thing if that happened.

King Solar: Yeah that's the last thing anyone would want.

Solar Eclipsa: I've always been a spring and summer girl.

Amber Morning: I don't mind the winter at all because I love hot cocoa.

Spotlight: I do too. It's awesome.

Robin: It sure is.

Red X: I think it's great too. Lets do it!

Hunter used his legend items and got a light sword and they fired waves of light and smashed him all over and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Maximum Ride, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Velma, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - It'll be a cold day in hell before we let Jack Frost take over

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (To Maximum Ride) It'll be a cold day in hell before we let Jack Frost take over. Even though this one is a dark side of the one that was reformed.

Max Ride: No way in hell are we going to let that happen. Frostmas will NEVER come true.

Princess Luna: That is never going to be a real holiday.

Moondust: Yeah it would be the end of the world if that happened.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: It would be like the Windigos have taken over the world if that happened.

Blackout: Yeah that's the last thing anyone would want.

Velma: Jinkies yeah!

Pterodactyl Ghost: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They flew after him as he flew into the air and Max used her legend items and got a sword of darkness and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Cana Alberona VS The Lipstick Monster

---

Lipstick Monster was next.

Lipstick Monster: I'm so happy for Twilight. Aren't you?

Cana: You bet I am. I'm happy she is going to have more kids.

Lipstick Monster: I'm happy for her too.

Cana fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Mia Addison the Gene-Slammer of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu VS Bulldozer Org.

---

Bulldozer Org was next.

Bulldozer Org: Boy we never faced an evil version of Jack Frost before.

Mia Addison: Better than facing Old Man Winter.

Bulldozer Org: That's true.

Mia fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Bulma VS Ed Bighead

---

Ed Bighead was next.

Ed Bighead: I hope this is gonna be an awesome parenting adventure for Twilight.

Bulma: Oh I have a feeling it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cora Billingston the Reeze, Whirlwind of Gusto gene-slammer VS Spatula Girl.

---

Spatula Girl was next.

Spatula Girl: This is fun.

Cora Billingston: It sure is and I will blow you away.

She fired waves of wind and blew her down.

---

Ets VS Lillith

---

Lillith was next.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) What are you hoping for Christmas?

Ets: Boy that's a good question. Anything is good.

Ets fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Princess Hisui VS Astronema

---

Astronema was next.

Astronema: Who do you think will win? Fire or Ice?

Princess Hisui: That is a tough question. Fire and Ice are both too equally matched.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Astronema down.

---

Harold VS Skeleton Men

---

Skeleton Men were next.

Skeleton Men roared.

Harold: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Nate Adams VS Hot Rodney

---

Hot Rodney was next.

Hot Rodney: This is fun and fast.

Nate Adams: It sure is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Hot Rodney down.

---

Bender VS Burnertron

---

Burnertron was next.

Burnertron: This is gonna be fun when I burn you.

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

He fired waves of energy and burned Burnertron down.

---

Suki VS Droog

---

Droog was next.

Droog: You ready for some fun?

Suki: Always am ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Natalia Falchion, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Zuria, Velma, Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Shadow Guards and Whirnado.

---

The Shadow Guards and Whirnado were next.

Me: This will be good.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for Audrey Sauron and Selene Emperyous and her sisters, the Timelord Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Timelord-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Me: Lets get them.

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the Claw Cannon.

Lily Chilman: Charging!

All: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Me: FIRE!

We fired energy and element blasts and they hit all of the Shadow Guards and Whirnado and they hit them all and they exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were all dead.

Me: YEAH! Whirnado and the Shadow Guards you all have failed this Winter Wonderland.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

Velma: That's for sure!

Then Velma had an orange light appear on her right ring finger and Zuria had a blue light appear on her right ring finger. They both got Spirit Animal Rings for the Rhinoceros Beetle and the Stag Beetle.

Velma: The Stag Beetle!

Zuria: The Rhinoceros Beetle! Awesome!

Isabelle came.

Isabelle: Those are perfect for you girls. They have very symbolic meaning to them. According to almost every ancient culture, from the ancient Egyptians to the Native Americans, the beetle animal totem is an important reminder of strength, endurance, and the perseverance of life in the face of adversity and change. The scarab worshiped in European religious culture is actually the stag beetle, symbolizing the triumph of good over evil.

Velma: Jinkies!

Zuria: That is really cool.

Laney: It sure does.

Me: That is really amazing Isabelle.

Isabelle: It sure is grandpa.

Then Velma got the Orange Stag Beetle Zord Crystal and Zuria got the Blue Rhinoceros Beetle Zord Crystal and they got Crystal Sabers too.

* * *

We regrouped.

Noah: Feeling blue?

Tsukasa: You're about to be!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaforce Rangers, and Tsukasa turned into the FOREVER BLUE RANGERS and Daiki summoned Clones of all the Blue Rangers!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Time to burn!

We went at him and blasted him all over with fire.

Roshi, Buffo, Darkwing and Punch all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Darkwing's Electro-Kinetic Blasters, Punch's Mortar Launcher and Roshi and Buffo's powers 100-fold.

Roshi and Darkwing: VOLCANIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Buffo and Punch: FROG MISSILE BLASTER!

Eyes of Monsters Buttsmashers and Tri Klops: EYES OF BUTTSMASHING MAYHEM!

Weather Smashing Strikes and Vortex: WEATHER SMASHING BLAST!

Fruits of Mayhem and Evil Seed: FRUIT MAYHEM BLAST!

Water Fury Force and Aqueduct: WATER FURY BLAST!

Vampires of Darkness and Selene: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

Snakes of Fury and Copperhead: SNAKE STORM SHOT!

Brass Knuckles of Fury and Brass Knuckles: BRASS FORCE STORM!

Titanium Toenail Clipper Force and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM TOENAIL CLIPPER BLAST!

Ghosts of Chivalry and Gentleman Ghost: GHOST STORM OF CHIVALRY!

Video Game Buttkickings and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME FIRESTORM BLAST!

EYES EYES EYES EYES EYES EYES EYES! and MMPR Eye Guy: EYES OF FLAMES FURY!

TORNADOES OF HURRICAIL and Teen Tornado: WIND STORM OF JUSTICE!

FOULMOUTH MUSHROOM BUTTKICKERS and Evil Mushroom Man: MUSHROOMS OF SHITKICKING JUSTICE!

PISCES BUTTSMASHERS and Pisces Zodiarts: PISCES BUTTSMASHING BLAST!

COBRA STRIKE FORCE! and Ushari: COBRA VENOM BLAST!

CRASHING MAYHEM BURSTER and Evil Crash Man: CRASHING

FURY STORM!

AMAZON MAYHEM BLASTERS and Zara: AMAZON FORCE BLAST!

GUSTY BLAST FORCE! and Rambling Ghost: GUSTY GHOST SHOT!

IDIOT TOON FORCE! and Wolvertoon: IDIOT TOON BLAST!

GERMAN HARPY FORCE and Pericles: GERMAN BIRD STORM!

FIRE LORI INFERNO! and Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle: FIRESTORM SIREN BLAST!

WATER LENI MAELSTROM! and Universe 666 Aria Blaze: MAELSTROM SIREN BLAST!

STONE LUNA ROCKSTORM! and Universe 666 Sonata Dusk: ROCKSTORM SIREN BLAST!

ICE LUAN FREEZE! and Universe 666 Cozy Glow: SUBZERO COMEDY BLAST!

METAL LYNN HARDENER! and Universe 666 Chrysalis: ANVIL SHOWER BLAST!

CLOUD LINCOLN BREEZE! and Universe 666 Lord Tirek: CLOUDS OF MAGIC FURY!

SHADOW LUCY DARKNESS! and Universe 666 Tantabus: SHADOW NIGHTMARE BLAST!

MUD LANA MUDSLIDE! and Universe 666 Mane-Iac: MUD INSANITY BLAST!

PLANT LOLA NATURE BLOOM! and Universe 666 Gaia Everfree: PLANT NATURE BLOOMSTORM!

LIGHTNING LISA THUNDERSTRIKE! and Universe 666 Storm King: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

LIGHT LILY PRISM! and Universe 666 Juniper Montage: LIGHT PRISM BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Qin, Nico and Nuova Shenron: FIRESTORM NOVA BLAST!

They fired a massive fire blastS

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: BLAZE SHURIKENS!

Jessica Shannon: FIRE STING STYLE: BURN WASPS!

Peni Parker: FIRE WEB STYLE: SCORCH SPIDERS!

Entrapta: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: FIREBOLTS!

Perfuma: FIRE NATURE STYLE: FIRE SUNFLOWERS!

Frosta: FIRE ICE STYLE: STEAM CANNON!

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STyLE: BURNER SWORD!

Yuna: FIRE WATER STYLE: STEAM SWORD!

Toph: LAVA STYLE: SCORCH LAVA BALLS!

Makoto Nanaya: FIRE WIND STYLE: BURNER CYCLONE!

They fired waves of fire and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: INFERNO BLAST BIG BANG ATTACK!

They fired a massive Big Bang Attack made of fire!

We threw blasts of fire at Dark Jack Frost, and he melted into water and he was sent to The Black Gates for his crimes.

Lincoln: You've caused Santa enough trouble for the last time, Dark Jack Frost!

Nico: This time, Fire wins against Ice. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Gressil to deal with, and that Earth demon should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools are going to pay for what you did to Blackheart!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Gressil.

A figure appeared from a tornado of rocks, and it was our old enemy, the Earth demon, Gressil.

Gressil: No words can even describe how much I hate every last one of you, you have ruined all of Blackhearts plans to finally rule this pathetic world and you've killed me twice! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our energy auras flared up and we gained a massive power boost from Gressil's hatred.

Mira Hurricanecloud: That was your fault, not ours, and now, you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Mira Hurricanecloud's neon purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a neon purple energy aura with clouds, water, dragons, and lightning, she unholstered her Eye of The Typhoon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gressil, she left neon purple energy, clouds, water, dragons, and lightning with every step.

Mira Hurricanecloud: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Gressil, you, Wallow, and Abigor have instigated nothing but chaos and destruction both on Earth and in Hell, and all for Blackheart's sick powerhungry desires to take over the world. Well, that ends here and now, I hope you like being electrocuted into nothing but rubble!

Suddenly, Mira Hurricanecloud was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon purple energy with clouds, water, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there's an army of dragons and Eye of The Typhoon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mira Hurricanecloud emerged, but she was changed forever.

(ROCK YOU LIKE A HURRICANE BY THE SCORPIONS PLAYS)

Mira Hurricanecloud grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing neon purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a neon purple energy aura with clouds, water, dragons, and lightning surrounding her, she has The Thunder Kanji in the hands of Eye of The Typhoon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Eye of The Typhoon with a red gems for the eye and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her neon purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with neon purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and neon purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mira Hurricanecloud has on a sleeveless open dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark purple legwarmers, dark purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with clouds, water, dragons, and lightning on the coattails, and on the back is Eye of The Typhoon and he's surrounded by storms. Suddenly, Mira Hurricanecloud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive neon purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the neon purple feathers now have dark blue tips, she now has eleven massive and long neon purple wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with neon purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Mira Hurricanecloud's massive Eye of The Typhoon-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon purple energy, clouds, water, dragons, and lightning, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Eye of The Typhoon's Typhoon Storm Greatsword of Storm Typhoon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon purple gems and Eye of The Typhoon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged neon purple blade, large aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a large neon purple gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with neon purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Eye of The Typhoon's head with a red gem for the eye and a large neon purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, Guardian Elma's dagger, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Eye of The Typhoon that said, "Mira Hurricanecloud, Gene-Slammer of Eye of The Typhoon, Cousin of Dew Gayl, Aspiring Meteorologist, Powerful Master of Storms, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Deadeye, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, and Master of Storms, Typhoons, and Dragons"

ミラ ハリケーン クラウド、台風の目のジーンスラマー、デュー ゲイルのいとこ、意欲的な気象学者、嵐の強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク ローラのスマッシャー、デッドアイの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、ディレンジド、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、嵐、台風、およびドラゴンのマスター

Mira Hurricanecloud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-TYPHOON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA AQUA TYPHOON HURRICANESTORM DRACONIC ANGEL OF DIVINE AQUA STORM TYPHOON JUSTICE AND DIVINE AQUA TYPHOON HURRICANE DRACONIC AQUA LOVE!

We were amazed by Mira Hurricanecloud's Super Angel-Dragon-Typhoon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gressil saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Mira Hurricanecloud fired a powerful neon purple energy blast with lightning, clouds, aqua, and dragons at Gressil and sent him flying out and we followed, he got up, but he was pissed off now.

Nico: Whoa, Mira's transformed, now the storm is about to get even stronger!

Lincoln: You got that right, and Mira, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Mira Hurricanecloud: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Aqua Typhoon Storm Dragon and Divine Aqua Typhoon Storm Dragon Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Gressil once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mira.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Mira Hurricanecloud.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You've had this coming for a very long time, Gressil, I hope you're ready to take on the storm!**

Mira Hurricanecloud and Lincoln went after Gressil, who fired rocks at them, but they fired blasts of lightning at them and destroyed them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon purple energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gressil and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Mira Hurricanecloud, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Eye of the Typhoon's Hurricane Draconic Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's neon purple with lightning bolts on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Eye of The Typhoon surrounded by lightning bolts etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Mira Hurricanecloud fired blasts of rainbow energy, neon purple energy, and elemental forces at Gressil and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as Mira Hurricanecloud and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mira Hurricanecloud's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive neon purple wolf tails, and massive neon purple angel wings are permanent.

Mira Hurricanecloud: One down, and two to go. Thanks for helping me take down Gressil, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mira.

Suddenly, Mira Hurricanecloud wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mira Hurricanecloud's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Eye of The Typhoon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning raged around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Mira Hurricanecloud absorbed the lightning and they came back to us as the display and Eye of The Typhoon vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a stormy battle against Gressil, awesome job, guys.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: Now, all that's left is Wallow and Abigor.

Lincoln: Yep, and they'll join The Masters of Evil right after they cool off in their prison.

Nico: You got that right, we don't want them pissed off badly at us.

Roxy Rocket: Another Evil Jack Frost gone.

Black Manta: Thank goodness

Dodgeball Wizard: I hope there's no more Christmas trouble.

Red X: I'm sure there won't be.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Let's celebrate!

Me: Yeah!

Santa Claus: This makes 8 times.

Me: It sure does. I'm just glad that many of your enemies have been silenced.

Nico: Yep. No one is coming after Christmas on our watch.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone!

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure guys. Hope you loved it.

Me: I know I did.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and had a good meal at Lynn's table and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Santa Claus Series is done and it was awesome!

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Stacy Bolten, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda and Alpha 5 along with Ranamon, Mz. Ruby, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon, Rip Van Fish are going to Twilight's Castle for an awesome and great baby shower for her and we're going to battle Dark Nazz and she is going to beat the living crap out of the Eds and she is going TO CALL LOLA SOME REALLY HORRIBLE AND UNBELIEVABLY CRUEL NAMES AND SHE IS GOING TO REALLY CAUSE LOLA TO EXPLODE! WHAT SHE WILL SAY WILL REALLY GET LOLA SO PISSED THAT IT

WILL MAKE A NUCLEAR INFERNO SEEM LIKE THAT OF A CANDLE IN COMPARISON! LOLA IS GOING TO EXPLODE INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND BURN DARK NAZZ INTO OBLIVION WITH THE FORCE OF HER FLAMES! Then we're going to battle ANOTHER FALCHION! This is gonna be an experimental purpose. Also we're going to battle Another Gravattack, Another Chameleon and Another Ranamon and we're going to meet a Slowbro gene-slammer named Calico Torrington and she is a comedian and jokester and does all kinds of awesome and funny pranks and makes people laugh. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Earth Realm, and Applejack is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders, but we also got bad news: The Platypus Brothers have broken out of prison, and they still want revenge on us. But, we're going to defeat them again, and they'll also be added in as humiliation fodder. And we're also going to meet Alana Crushsmashers, Gene-Slammer of Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon and Relena Crushsmashers, Gene-Slammer of Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion, the Crushsmashers twins: they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from New York and classmates in French. They and Lincoln would often read comics in their underwear and they also love to swim and they have their own swimming pool and they also would swim in the pool in only their underwear. They also hate bullies, so when they found Pablo and Anderson bullying Lincoln, they beat the crap out of them and left with broken arms, legs, noses, black eyes and they even kicked Pablo and Anderson in the crotches really hard. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed both Alana and Relena on the lips while they're in the pool with only their underwear while underwater. Alana and Relena are the twin sisters of Tron Bonne, and they hate Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion. Get ready for a beefy and awesome adventure as we go to a Hamburger Planet and we're going to eat burgers all over and we're going to battle Scoutmaster Lumpus who is back for revenge on us.

See you all next time.

# The Moose is Loose on a Hamburger Planet

Get ready for a Burger Planet World Adventure.

---

At Twilight's Castle for her awesome and great baby shower was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Stacy Bolten, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda and Alpha 5 along with Ranamon, Mz. Ruby, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon, Rip Van Fish and Kaos. All of us were there and it was an awesome celebration. Pickle & Barley Barrel are looking out for Twilight because she was in a hover chair and her barrel was huge. The doctor said she was gonna have 7 baby girls and THAT IS A LOT of babies. I was dressed up in really nice clothes. ALL the Mane 10 were dressed up in nice clothes.

Nico: Boy everyone and everypony is here.

Minuette: We sure are Nico and Twilight we are so happy and excited for you.

Twinkleshine: We sure are and we are so happy that you are going to have more kids.

Thunder Sparkle: We all are girls. I'm so happy for my mom.

Lincoln: We all are.

Nico: You bet we are.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I haven't seen this many people here since my baby shower at Canterlot High School.

Lola: Boy that was just as cool and fun.

Mallow: Yeah it sure was.

Kaos: It sure was a great and awesome shower for everyone.

Me: You said it Kaos.

Camie: Yeah.

Stacy: But this is a radical party guys.

Nico: Stacy, I want to thank you, Ranamon, and your teams for coming.

Stacy: It was no problem Nico. I think it's so awesome to be here.

Ranamon: All of us are happy to be with y'all.

Lincoln: It's so awesome too.

Me: How are you feeling Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: Really heavy. Boy this is gonna be so awesome though.

Me: After everything you have accomplished Twilight you more than deserve to have an awesome family.

Aria Blaze: I really agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle: Well I have all of you guys to thank for it all.

Xenia: It was our pleasure Twilight.

Sunny Starscout: That's why you will be my hero Twilight because of everything you did for not just everyone in Equestria but all over the world with your teachings of friendship.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm truly honored Sunny.

Lola: That is a fact.

Aria Blaze: I agree there.

Nico: Aria, now, we know it was Opaline who was the cause of you and your sisters turning evil.

Aria Blaze: I know. That is just really shocking.

Me: Who would have thought that over the course of the millennia that Opaline can cause so much damage in her insatiable lust for power?

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah no kidding. I don't know what I was thinking working for her.

Xenia: No kidding.

Zuria: But we are glad she is gone.

Me: And we have Universe 666's version with us now.

Universe 666 Opaline: That is true J.D. I can't believe that the prime universe version of me was that evil.

Adagio Dazzle: I know.

Nico: But you 3 became good even before we found out the truth.

Me: You sure did. And I found out because of a dream I had.

Princess Luna: The dreams you all have had since we joined you all have been amazingly powerful and helpful to everyone.

Me: Boy they sure have. During many of our most amazing adventures. Especially during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Qin: Yeah and they have brought so many people and ponies all back together.

Xenia: That is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: I think it's great.

Mallow: Me too.

Sonata Dusk: I agree there too. And now the L-Ementals have the Universe 666 versions of some of the Doomsday 23 as their archenemies.

Me: That's is so awesome.

Aria: I agree there too.

Camie: Yep.

Kaos: But still those were great adventures back then.

Glumshanks: I agree there too Lord Kaos.

Lola: I do too. It's amazing.

Me: Also these missions we had this month in helping Santa have been awesome.

Lola: They sure were.

Zuria: I'll say.

Natalia Falchion: I think it's so awesome that you would helping him out.

Nico: I hope that's the last of the bad guys threatening Christmas.

Eli: Don't worry Nico, I did a scan and it shows that it's all smooth sailing from here on out.

Nico: Good. Christmas is now safe.

Me: Yep. Boy that is 8 times we saved Santa.

Natalia Falchion: That is so awesome and cool.

Nico: That Dark Jack Frost is not like the one we know and love.

Me: No he wasn't. But at least we gave that monster the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Misty Tredwell: Thank goodness.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: And we melted his handiwork.

Me: We sure did. And that satellite we have is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Applejack: But it was great battling him. And we learned a really crazy truth from Lindsey.

Lindsey: And I'm sorry I kept it from you all.

Me: It's all right Lindsey. You were just scared. At least Ushari was able to see what was on your mind.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But either way, Heather got what she deserved. That snake in the grass deserved the black gates for everything she did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Lindsey: You got that right. She was a lying, backstabbing, twotiming…

I covered her mouth.

Me: Lindsey not here it's Twilight's baby shower.

Lindsey: (Muffled) Oh sorry.

May: You already said that the first time around anyway.

Lindsey: I know.

Me: But you really told her off back then.

Qin: Yep. Once is enough.

Lindsey: Okay.

Twilight Sparkle: But I'm glad that Christmas is safe now.

Me: So is everyone all over the world. Boy this December has been MASSIVELY eventful.

Misty Tredwell: It sure has.

Ranamon: It sure has y'all.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But also Nico the biggest achievement yesterday during the ambassador missions was the Cutie Mark Crusaders and all of us bringing an end to the Capprianno Family for good.

Qin: Yep. They did a great job.

Scootaloo: Thanks Qin. It was so awesome.

Me: You girls did great yesterday. And you helped me and the team complete a task that has eluded me for over a decade.

Apple Bloom: Aw shucks. It was nothing.

Sweetie Belle: We all did a great job too.

Eli: Yep we sure did.

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) You sure did. And the world is now a much safer place without the Capprianno Family running around.

Me: Yep.

Sly Cooper: That's for sure.

Nico: I just hope we meet Frosty the Snowman on Christmas.

Qin: That would be so awesome. I love Frosty the Snowman.

Rarity: Oh he is so great darlings.

Me: An awesome timeless classic for Christmas.

Nico: Twilight, you stay here when we fight the next Another MOE member.

Twilight Sparkle: Okay.

Me: First we have to face the next and last member of our resident mischief making 5th dimensional imp friend.

Twilight Sparkle: Yep.

Lola: Wow, but still this is awesome that we get to have Twilight's Baby Shower now, but we're so not done yet: that mischief-maker's probably got the last of the dark versions of The Eds' friends out there.

Lincoln: And I think I know who it is.

Suddenly, the Eds were grabbed by someone and they were getting the crap beaten out of them, and Lincoln grabbed the figure and pulled him off the Eds and threw her into a wall, and Lincoln gave the Eds three potions he made, and they were cured.

Eddy: Thanks, Lincoln, but who the hell was that?!

?: You three are going to pay for all the trouble you've caused us!

Me: Right on cue. Showtime everyone and everypony!

Eddy: Oh no, not her!

We then saw our target, Dark Nazz, and man, she was really out for the Eds' blood.

Lola: (Gasps) Dark Nazz, the last Dark Side of the Eds' friends and the last of Mr. Mxyztplik's tricks, it looks like we'll have to really mess you up.

Dark Nazz: YOU WILL PAY FOR GETTING IN MY WAY, YOU UGLY, TACKY, LITTLE BRAT, YOU WILL DIE ALONG WITH THE EDS, AND ONCE YOU'RE DEAD, YOUR BOYFRIEND'S ALSO NEXT FOR GETTING IN MY WAY!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh!

This really pissed Lola off, and we saw her face and body turn red, and steam blew out of her ears as she growled really angrily! Then, she roared as her hair turned into living flame!

WHOOSH! OH BOY! SHE IS IN FOR IT NOW!

Lincoln: You heartless she-devil, no one threatens my little sister and her boyfriend and gets away with it!

Lola: You… are… so… DEAD!

Lana: Oh no, now she's really done it! You know what happens when you make Lola really mad?!

Zuria: What happens?

Me: Lola has been known for having a really volatile and fiery personality. Anyone that displeases her will pay the price. I've known Lola for over 6 and a half years and she had that vicious of a temper. She popped Lynn's Soccer ball when Lynn ate the last pudding, destroyed Laney's art supplies, Destroyed Lori's phone, and MANY other things. It's not pretty. And all this was BEFORE her dark side was removed.

Zuria: JEEZ!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Lincoln: It's what my guardian angels have been defending me from.

Lana: Yeah.

Suddenly, something within Lola's mind snapped when memories of what that heartless Dark Nazz had done to the Eds and what she just did in threatening her and Winston with death rushed through her mind, and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Gabja's Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love from her back, and as she approached Dark Nazz, she left rainbow energy, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

I put a force field around the room to protect the castle.

Lola: I've had it up to hear with you, you heartless, out-of-control monster, what you've done to the Eds for no apparent reason, that's just quite petty if you ask me. (SUDDNELY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you just did in calling me those horrible words and threatening me and my Winston with death for stopping you from hurting the Eds… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HEARTLESS, EVIL, MISERABLE CLOD, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU IN THE MOST GRUESOME WAY POSSIBLE! YOU MESS WITH MY FAMILY AND THE EDS, AND YOU WILL PAY BIG TIME!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Lola's fury: Dark Nazz went way too far, and now, she's going to pay.

Lincoln: Oh man, now it's Dark Nazz's turn to suffer the consequences for what she just did in beating up the Eds for no reason, and what she just did in threatening Lola and Winston with death, along with calling her those names, now she's really going to get it. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Dark Nazz fell into a homicidal rage and ran at Lola to kill her, but Lola screamed like a madwoman, and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

There was an incredibly massive fiery explosion of fire and energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with orange flames and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Dark Nazz away and she hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Nazz: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lola emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lola remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and the weighted pink bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands, and she still has the eight large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow phoenix and rainbow dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame links and pink crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink shirt with orange phoenix on it, along with her sash, pink pants with rainbow flames on the legs of the pants, white knee-high combat boots with phoenixes on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with orange flames and rainbow flames on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon with flames and rainbow flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with pink tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola's massive Gabja's Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabja's Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Goddess of Fire, Gabja, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip and she now has nine large pink orbs orbiting around her legs. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Lola Loud, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lana Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Winston, Sassy Fiery Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Garfield Lynns Also Known as Firefly, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Ice Sword: Yukianesa, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gabja, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Flames and Phoenixes"

ローラ ラウド、ラウド ファミリーの4番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、ラナ ラウドの愛情深い双子の姉妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、ウィンストンの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの生意気な激しいページェントの女王、邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの17世紀のローラの子孫、ガーフィールド リンの宿敵、ファイアフライとしても知られる、モラグ マクラフリンとアイス ソードの破壊者:ユキアネサ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの創設者、ガブジャの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの守護者、炎とフェニックスの達人

Lola's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-DRAGON CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIERY DRACONIC PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM INFERNO LOVE!

We were amazed by Lola's Super Angel-Phoenix-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Nazz saw it, she went mad and tried to kill her, but Lola fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow flames, orange flames, dragons, and phoenixes, and it hits Dark Nazz and sent her flying out of the mall and into a nearby tree and we followed, she got back up, but now, she was pissed off now.

Lola: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Pageant Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Love) I hope you like getting ripped to shreds, you clod!

Lola went after Dark Nazz, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow flames, orange flames, dragons, and phoenixes at her, and they exploded as they hit her, and she attacked her with her massive new greatsword and left nasty scars on her. Then, she also mangled Dark Nazz up badly and she also fired a blast of fire at Dark Nazz's head and she burned her hair off.

Nico: Now she's bald!

SpongeBob: (SCREAMS) BALD BALD BALD BALD!

Fish: BALD BALD BALD BLAD!

Fred: MY EYES!

Their eyes burned from the intense brightness of her scalp!

Me: SHOWTIME!

Lily: Boy I haven't seen anyone freak out over baldness like that since the time Plankton stole King Neptune's crown and he was bald as a cucumber.

Qin: Whoa.

Maria: Let's end this now before more eyes get burned!

Lola REALLY Mangled her up!

Lincoln: Whoa, Lola's really mangling Dark Nazz up!

Nico: YEAH! GET HER!

Lincoln charged at Dark Nazz, and he really laid a brutal beatdown on that little monster. Then, he picked her up by the collar of her shirt, and he threw her hard where she crashed back-first into a wall and was really dazed. Then, Lola and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji, and they hit Dark Nazz and she was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Lola holstered her massive brand-new greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Lola ran up to her brother, and she hugged him, and Lincoln held onto his sister.

Lincoln: (Soothing Voice) Shh, shh, it's okay, Lola, it's okay.

Winston: Is Lola…?

Girl Jordan: She's going to be okay.

Me: Yeah.

?: You always have to ruin my fun, don't you?!

We then saw Mr. Mxyztlplk appear.

Me: There's our resident 5th Dimensional Mischief Making imp.

Nico: Mr. Mxyztlplk himself.

Qin: So he is Mr. Mxyztlplk.

Me: Yep. Don't let his size deceive you. He is really crazy and funny.

Cosmo: Just like the April Fool. He is the funniest guy in the universe.

Anna Anyanova: It's over, Mr. Mxyztlplk, we've gotten rid of the dark versions of Sarah, Rolf, Nazz, Kevin, Jonny 2x4, and Nazz, and your holiday mischief is done!

Sabrina Lorelai: And so are you!

Just then, the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels appeared, and they were extremely pissed off big time.

Me: Now time for Lincoln's guardian angels to give him a taste of his own medicine.

Eman Reynolds: And don't think we forgot what you did to Linky with that Telephone of Doom and that stupid boomerang prank, you twisted little imp!

Mr. Mxyztlplk: Oh, come on, can't you take a joke?!

Anna Anyanova: WHY, YOU LITTLE IMP!

Anna Anyanova pulled a Homer Simpson and began choking him!

Anna Anyanova: I'LL TEACH YOU TO PULL PRANKS AND MAKE OUR MAN SUFFER! (GRUNTING)

Lily: Yikes, looks like none of Lincoln's Guardian Angels have forgotten what that imp did to him.

We laughed at that.

Homer: (LAUGHS) Better him than me.

Then, Winter Icyin coldly approached the imp.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) I'm only going to say this once: if you ever ever try any sort of prank aimed at making Lincoln suffer, I will freeze your soul solid and send you straight to the coldest depths of the Ninth Circle of Hell, from where the demons will feast on your flesh!

WE GASPED!

That made Mr. Mxyztlplik freak out with cartoon wild takes, and we had literal chills running down our spines: we had no idea of how dark and icy Winter Icyin can truly get when Lincoln's safety and life are threatened.

Mr. Mxyztlplk: Yikes!

Lincoln: Winter, it's okay, it's okay.

Me: GULP!

Nico: I think that's enough.

Winter Icyin: (Clears throat) Sorry.

But then a force was lifting up Camie!

Camie: What the!? Get me down from here!?

Me: What the!?

Eli: Camie you're not doing this are you?

Camie: No I'm not even doing anything.

I flew and grabbed her hand and then the force stopped and then…

Me: Uh oh.

We fell and CRASHED RIGHT ON TOP OF NICO!

CRASH!

Nico: Ow!

Me: Sorry Nico.

Qin: Boy what was that?

Me: Some kind of gravity flux.

Qin: Weird.

Camie: Ouch. Good thing Nico broke our falls.

Nico: Guys as much as I love having you guys make love on me but GET OFF OF ME!

Me: Oops sorry.

We got up.

Nico: Who's the wiseass?!

Then a figure came out and it was a black version of a Galilean! It was ANOTHER GRAVATTACK!

Me: Whoa Another Gravattack!

Eli: No wonder.

Qin: Geez that was intense power from that.

Me: No kidding.

Natalia Falchion: Yeah.

May: And you are?

Another Gravattack: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows me based on the fun polynomials study of the neutrons mass.

My head then was sparking and I had smoke coming out of my ears and I had red crash screens on my eyes and I was drooling.

Eli: Uh oh.

Eli kicked me on my butt.

Me: (BLUBBERS) Wow! I knew it had to be you. But it's awesome to see you again Celine. Everyone meet Celine Keplar. She is the descendant of the great Johannes Kepler and is a physics student that is specializing in gravity.

Camie: That is cool!

Xenia: It sure is.

Another Gravattack: Yeah it sure is. Sorry I dropped in like this.

Me: No worries.

Nicole: Also your ancestor was one of the greatest astrophysicists of all and he was known for discovering that Earth and the planets all orbit around the sun.

Another Gravattack: That's right.

Albedo turned into Negative Gravattack.

Negative Gravattack: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Gravattack: Just to be as great as my ancestor and like many great astrophysicists.

Nico: That can easily be done.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and I can gladly help you with that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nico: (gets out Avalanche's Ridewatch) Let's Rock N Roll!

He activated it and fired Rock blasts and smashed her down.

Lola: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I got this.

I fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Gravattack and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Celine and she was a girl with braided brown hair and she had a green shirt and red pants and a white lab coat.

I picked her up and brought her over.

Maria: One down.

Me: Yeah.

But then laughter was heard and it was coming from nowhere? What the?

Laney: Okay who is laughing?

Me: Sounds like it's coming from everywhere.

Nico: Where is she?

But then….

AN INVISIBLE FORCE PULLED DOWN NICO'S PANTS!

Nico: What the!?

He saw that he was in his underwear!

Nico: HEY!

Me: DON'T YOU DARE laugh at him!

Nico: (pulls up his pants) What is today? Make Fun of Nico Day?

Me: No. But we have some very mischievous ones.

Nico: BUT WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER CHAMELEON UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of the Chameleon Warrior, Chameleon Nezire, Chameleon Undead and Chameliacon!

Me: Whoa Another Chameleon Undead Zodiarts!

Qin: I didn't even see this one!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Boy that was a sneaky one.

Maria: Who are you?

Then she reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with green hair and purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Camille Chameleous A.K.A. Sailor Corellia!

Nico: Corellia's Sailor Soldier! Wow!

Lola: Awesome!

Sailor Corellia: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Always as mischievous as ever. Also that was REALLY sneaky and clever.

Luan: Boy you sure beat the Pants off Nico. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Sailor Corellia: Thanks guys.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Camille was born on Corellia and she is also the Sailor Soldier for it. She was beamed here to Earth for protection and she is also one of the funniest girls I know and she literally has this power to beat the pants off of anyone. All she has to do is rip their belts off.

Edward: That's like how I did it in Camp Kidney.

Me: Yep. Also she is great with other pranks too.

Qin: That is crazy funny.

Sailor Corellia: I agree too. Sorry about that Nico.

Nico: That was funny though.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But who gets to face her?

Davis: I will. My mark for Chameleon is glowing.

Me: Go for it Davis. But also is there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Corellia: Yeah there sure are. Another version of Kamen Rider Falchion and Another version of her.

She pointed to Ranamon.

Ranamon: Another version of me!? That will be interesting to see.

Olivia Houou: And Another Falchion!?

Me: That is unusual! But in Swartz's notes I did read that he had made Another Riders for all the other riders. Not just the Secondary Riders but also the ALL the riders.

May: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Corellia: Both are friendly.

Me: Good.

Nico: Pull my pants down will you!?

Davis: I got this!

Sailor Corellia: Lets dance.

She went Another Undead Zodiarts and Davis fired waves of lightning and it hit her and she exploded! She was back to normal and I caught the rouse card and the zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had pictures of the stars and symbol of Chamaeleon the Chameleon in the Southern Hemisphere and a Chameleon on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Chamaeleon the Chameleon.

Nico: Awesome.

I went and picked Sailor Corellia up.

I brought her over.

May: Two to go.

Me: Yep.

Then a massive vortex of fire exploded out from the floor!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: That is hot!

Out came a figure and it was a scary version of Kamen Rider Falchion! It was ANOTHER FALCHION!

We gasped!

Olivia Houou: WHOA Another Falchion!

Me: Wow! This is the scariest version of Falchion I've ever seen!

May: Boy no kidding!

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: But that sword it has is really scary!

Natalia Falchion: (GROWLS IN RAGE) Swartz REALLY Pisses me off!

Me: He pissed EVERYONE off. MOSTLY Me!

Nico: What about the Another Ranamon?

Another Falchion: (In a girls voice) That's next after me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had black hair, an orange summer shirt and an orange skirt and no shoes and she had wings made entirely out of pure fire and she had a dark scary version of the Falchion Sword.

Me: (GASP) Alani Kilauea!

Nico: Whoa!

Alani Kilauea: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Alani is one of my friends from Hawaii. She is a hula dancer that I met in a luau and she knows how to really dance beautifully. She also has amazing fire powers and she is said to have been given the power of the volcanoes themselves. It's how she got the designation called Mōʻī o ke akua lua pele 'o Pele.

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) That means the Monarch of The Volcano Goddess, Pele.

Nico: Whoa that is amazing.

Alani Kilauea: That sure is.

Sam S.L.: It sure is and I was chosen by Pele as her champion.

Luna: It's true dudes.

Maria: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Alani Kilauea: Just to live in my own Hawaiian Paradise away from home.

Me: We can easily do that. At the estate we can do that.

Alani Kilauea: That is true. And I would like that.

Me: Cool.

Natalia Falchion: Sorry we have to fight you like this though.

Me: Boy I can't remember when we fought the last Another Rider.

Nico: Me neither.

Alani Kilauea: Come at me guys.

Me: (Pulls out Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book) With pleasure.

She turned into Another Falchion!

Maria fired water blasts at her.

She drenched her

Me: (Reads a verse) "With a fiery flap of its eternal immortal flame wings, the Immortal Phoenix fired waves of fire that rained down fireballs of intense flames and they hit the evil foe all over with an incredible blazing shower of renewing flames."

Natalia Falchion rained down fireballs and blasted down Another Falchion and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the ridewatch and it was an orange Falchion Ridewatch with fire wings on the sides. I purified it.

I went over to Alani and she still had her sword and I purified it and I picked her up and the sword too.

Alani Kilauea: (GROAN) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Me: One left.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: I hope the Another Ranamon is next.

But then…

KRASPLASH!

Nico got drenched in a huge wave of water and knocked down and then out of the water came a dark version of Ranamon! It was ANOTHER RANAMON!

Qin: WHOA! That is a splashing entrance!

Nico: (SPITS) Okay you wiseass! YOU ASKED FOR THIS!

Maria: And you are?

Another Ranamon: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that y'all. I wanted to make that funny.

Me: I had a feeling it was you Sally Mae Hutchinson.

Another Ranamon: Well it's great to see y'all again J.D.

Ranamon: Boy she sounds so much like me.

Me: Well she is a girl I know from Alabama.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Sally Mae is from the Louisiana Bayou and she comes from a swamp clan family, the Hutchinson Clan. She and her family have been going at a massively dangerous and brutal Hatfields & McCoys caliber feud with the Scroggins family for defending the Beauregard family.

Shaggy: Like wow! They are defending my family? That is amazing.

Another Ranamon: It sure is Shaggy and it's great that I get to defend y'all.

Me: I'll say.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~!

GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Ranamon: Just for my family to stop fighting with the Scroggins.

Me: That's easier said than done. Ever since the American Civil War ended both the Beauregard and Scroggins Families have been out for blood ever since in a brutal and terrible feud. Its been going on for over 150 years.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: There's no stopping it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Another Ranamon: It's never easy with them.

Me: No it isn't. And my ancestral uncle was good friends with Colonel Beauregard back in those times. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Ranamon: Come at me and don't hold back y'all.

Me: With pleasure.

Stacy Bolton: Time to strike with lightning!

THUNDERCLAP!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Kari Kamiya: I will start us off. (ACTIVATES ARBORMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(DREAMS TO DREAM BY SARAH LASKO PLAYS)

Kari Kamiya: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FRUIT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me that always come true

Inside you and me that always come true

She floated and spread wings of leaves and light and she fired waves of fruit and energy and smashed her down.

Me: Nice one Kari!

Qin: That was beautiful!

Nico (gets out Ranamon's Ridewatch): Time for a water fight!

Stacy Bolton: Lets make this a Triple Date! (Gets out Ranamon's Ridewatch)

Ranamon: (Activates Another Faiz's Ridewatch) This is gonna be fun y'all.

They activated their ridewatches and Nico, Stacy and Ranamon fired waves of water and lightning.

Nico. Stacy and Ranamon: LIGHTNING SEASTORM BURST!

They fired a massive wave of lightning and water and smashed her down!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: That's for getting me all wet!

Stacy Bolton: But that was radical!

Me: Time for some scary power!

T.K.: I got just the song for it. Ready Kari?

Kair: Ready T.K.!

T.K.: (ACTIVATES SUNROID SOLAR'S RIDEWATCH)

Kari: (ACTIVATES ARBORMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE PHANTOM OF THE OPERA PLAYS)

Christine (Sarah)

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me

And speaks my name

And do I dream again

For now I find

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside my mind

The phantom (Michael)

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you

Grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me

To glance behind

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside your mind

Christine

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

The phantom

It's me they hear

Christine (in duet with the phantom)

Your spirit and my voice in one combined

The phantom (in duet with Christine)

My spirit and your voice in one combined

Both

The phantom of the opera is there

Christine (in duet)

Inside my mind

The phantom (in duet)

Inside your mind

Choir (very, very soft)

He's there,

The phantom of the opera

Beware,

The phantom of the opera

The phantom

In all your fantasies

You always knew

That man and mystery

Christine

Were both in you

Both

And in this labyrinth

Were night is blind

The phantom of the opera is

Christine (in duet)

Here

The phantom (in duet)

There

Christine

Inside my mind

The phantom

Sing! My angel of music

Christine

He's there

The phantom of the opera

Christine starts wailing

The phantom

Sing…

Christine continues wailing,

and keeps on wailing after every

sentence the Phantom sings

The phantom

Sing for me…

Sing, my angel of music!

Sing for me!

They danced and fired waves of light and darkness and when that scream at the end was heard I got shivers down my spine from it as she was knocked down.

Everyone cheered for both T.K. And Kari!

Qin: That was great guys!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Mz Ruby's Ridewatch) Now for this!

He activated it.

(IT'S MY LIFE BY BON JOVI PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND VOODOO SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

This ain't a song for the broken-hearted

No silent prayer for faith-departed

And I ain't gonna be just a face in the crowd

You're gonna hear my voice when I shout it out loud

It's my life

It's now or never

But I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

It's my life

Yeah, this is for the ones who stood their ground

For Tommy and Gina, who never backed down

Tomorrow's getting harder, make no mistake

Luck ain't even lucky, got to make your own breaks

It's my life

And it's now or never

I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

'Cause it's my life

Better stand tall when they're calling you out

Don't bend, don't break, baby, don't back down

It's my life

And it's now or never

'Cause I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

And it's now or never

I ain't gonna live forever

I just want to live while I'm alive

(It's my life)

My heart is like an open highway

Like Frankie said, "I did it my way"

I just want to live while I'm alive

'Cause it's my life

He danced and fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: LOVE Bon Jovi!

Joe Kido: Here's one for us. (Activates Liquidroid Wateru's ridewatch)

(QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Joe Kido: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Fragile, like a baby in your arms

Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm

Apologies are all you seem to get from me

But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Independence is still important for us though

(We realise)

It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go

(Do you know what I mean?)

My weaknesses, you know each and every one

(It frightens me)

But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

He fired waves of water and smashed her down!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Nice job Joe!

Mimi Tachikawa: Time for some plant power! (ACTIVATES EVIL WOOD MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Mimi Tachikawa: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

Every breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She danced and fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: Awesome Mimi!

May: (gets out Puffer's Ridewatch) Mrs. Puff is gonna be jealous.

May activated it and fired a wave of wind and smashed her down.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Izzy: Now it's my turn! (Activates Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock's ridewatch)

(IT'S THE END OF THE WORLD AS WE KNOW IT BY R.E.M. PLAYS)

Izzy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

That's great, it starts with an earthquake

Birds and snakes, and aeroplanes

And Lenny Bruce is not afraid

… Eye of a hurricane, listen to yourself churn

World serves its own needs

Don't mis-serve your own needs

Speed it up a notch, speed, grunt, no, strength

The ladder starts to clatter

With a fear of height, down, height

Wire in a fire, represent the seven games

And a government for hire and a combat site

Left her, wasn't coming in a hurry

With the Furies breathing down your neck

… Team by team, reporters baffled, trumped, tethered, cropped

Look at that low plane, fine, then

Uh oh, overflow, population, common group

But it'll do, save yourself, serve yourself

World serves its own needs, listen to your heart bleed

Tell me with the Rapture and the reverent in the right, right

You vitriolic, patriotic, slam fight, bright light

Feeling pretty psyched

… It's the end of the world as we know it

It's the end of the world as we know it

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine

… Six o'clock, T.V. hour, don't get caught in foreign tower

Slash and burn, return, listen to yourself churn

Lock him in uniform, book burning, bloodletting

Every motive escalate, automotive incinerate

Light a candle, light a motive, step down, step down

Watch your heel crush, crush, uh oh

This means no fear, cavalier, renegade and steering clear

A tournament, a tournament, a tournament of lies

Offer me solutions, offer me alternatives and I decline

… It's the end of the world as we know it (I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it (I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine (time I had
some time alone)

I feel fine (I feel fine)

… It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine (time I had some time alone)

… The other night I drifted nice continental drift divide

Mountains sit in a line, Leonard Bernstein

Leonid Brezhnev, Lenny Bruce and Lester Bangs

Birthday party, cheesecake, jellybean, boom

You symbiotic, patriotic, slam but neck, right, right

… It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine (time I had some time alone)

… It's the end of the world as we know it

It's the end of the world as we know it

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine (time I had some time alone)

… It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine (time I had some time alone)

… It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it (time I had some time alone)

It's the end of the world as we know it and I feel fine (time I had some time alone)

He danced and fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love R.E.M.!

Nico: That was great Izzy!

May: (gets out Sharkyonara's Ridewatch) Shark Attack!

She activated it.

May: Kisame would love this one. WATER STYLE: SUPER SHARK BOMB!

She fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a huge shark and then it hit Another Ranamon and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF WATER!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome!

Me: Using a ridewatch with a technique is a great combo!

Sora Takenouchi: It sure was! Time for the fire! (ACTIVATES EVIL FIRE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Sora Takenouchi: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome!

Eli: I'll say! Watch this guys. I would unleash the fire of Armageddon on Frollo like this. (ACTIVATES MEGIDRAMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(HELLFIRE BY TONY JAY PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM ALONG WITH HELLFIRE GIRLS DANCING)

Beata Maria, you know I am a righteous man

Of my virtue I am justly proud (Et tibi, Pater)

Beata Maria, you know I'm so much purer than

The common, vulgar, weak, licentious crowd (Quia peccāvī nimis)

Then tell me, Maria, why I see her dancing there

Why her smoldering eyes still scorch my soul (Cōgitātiōne)

I feel her, I see her

The sun caught in her raven hair

Is blazing in me out of all control (Verbō et opere)

Like fire, hellfire

This fire in my skin

This burning desire

Is turning me to sin

It's not my fault (Mea culpa)

I'm not to blame (Mea culpa)

It is the gypsy girl

The witch who sent this flame (Mea maxima culpa)

It's not my fault (Mea culpa)

If in God's plan (Mea culpa)

He made the devil so much

Stronger than a man (Mea maxima culpa)

Protect me, Maria

Don't let this siren cast her spell

Don't let her fire sear my flesh and bone

Destroy Esmeralda

And let her taste the fires of hell

Or else let her be mine and mine alone

Hellfire, dark fire

Now gypsy, it's your turn

Choose me or your pyre

Be mine or you will burn

God, have mercy on her

(Κύριε, ἐλέησον) God, have mercy on me

(Κύριε, ἐλέησον) But she will be mine

Or she will BUUUUURRRRRNN!

He fired a massive blast of fire and smashed down Another Ranamon.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome bro!

Maria: (gets out Steam Demon's Ridewatch) Running out of steam?

She activated it and her hands glowed red hot and she teleported and Another Ranamon jumped out of the way as Maria slapped the ground on her and left a really nasty scorch mark on the floor!

Qin: WHOA! Potent!

Nico: YIKES!

Matt: Here's one that Winnie the Pooh knows. (ACTIVATES WEREWOLF GHOST'S RIDEWATCH)

(HEFFALUMPS AND WOOZLES PLAYS)

Matt: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM AND A NIGHTMARE CASTLE FORMED BEHIND HIM)

They're black, they're brown, they're up, they're down

They're in, they're out, they're all about

They're far, they're near, they're gone, they're here

They're quick and slick, they're insincere

Beware, Beware, Be a very wary bear

A Heffalump or Woozle, is very confusel

A Heffalump or Woosel's very sly

- sly - sly - sly

They come in ones and twoosels

But if they so choosels

Before your eyes you'll see them multiply

- ply - ply - ply

They're extra-ordinary, so better be wary

Because they come in every shape and size

- size - size - size

If honey's what you covet, you'll find that, they love it

Because they'll guzzle up the thing you prize

They're green they're blue they're pink they're white

They're round they're square they're a terrible sight

They tie themselves in horrible knots

They come in stripes or polka-dots

Beware, Beware, Be a very wary bear. (musical interlude) They're extra-ordinary, so better be wary because they come in every shape and size

- size - size - size

If honey's what you covet, you'll find that, they love it

Because they'll guzzle up the thing you prize

Beware Beware Be a very wary bear

They're extra-ordinary so better be wary

Because they come in every shape and size

- size - size - size

If honey's what you covet you'll find that they love it

Because they guzzle up the things you prize

They're black they're brown they're up their down

They're in they're out they're all about

They're far they're near they're gone they're here

They're quick and slick they're insincere

Beware Beware Beware Beware Beware…

He fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down!

Nico: YIKES!

Qin: That was a great one!

Me: Boy glad Pooh didn't hear that one.

Maria: (gets out Rip Van Fish's Ridewatch) And now, for this!

She activated it and fell asleep!?

Me: Hey hey hey! Sleep time is over, Action time is now!

I pulled out a bugle.

Me: (PLAYS REVILLE!)

She woke up and blasted Another Ranamon all over and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Thank goodness Chris Griffin isn't here to hear that or who knows what he would do.

Nico: Yep.

Tai Kamiya: Time for this. (ACTIVATES JAMES NIXON MCGARFIELD'S RIDEWATCH)

(STRANGELOVE BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Tai Kamiya: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Strangelove

Strange highs and strange lows

Strangelove

That's how my love goes

Strangelove

Will you give it to me?

There'll be times

When my crimes

Will seem almost unforgivable

I give in to sin

Because you have to make this life livable

But when you think I've had enough

From your sea of love

I'll take more than another river full

Yes, and I'll make it all worthwhile

I'll make your heart smile

Strangelove

Strange highs and strange lows

Strangelove

That's how my love goes

Strangelove

Will you give it to me?

Will you take the pain

I will give to you?

Again and again

And will you return it?

There'll be days

When I'll stray

I may appear to be

Constantly out of reach

I give in to sin

Because I like to practice what I preach

I'm not trying to say

I'll have it all my way

I'm always willing to learn

When you've got something to teach

And I'll make it all worthwhile

I'll make your heart smile

Pain, will you return it?

I'll say it again, pain

Pain, will you return it?

I'll say it again, pain

Pain, will you return it?

I'll say it again, pain

Pain, will you return it?

I won't say it again

Strangelove

Strange highs and strange lows

Strangelove

That's how my love goes

Strangelove

Will you give it to me?

Strangelove

Strange highs and strange lows

Strangelove

That's how my love goes

Strangelove

Will you give it to me?

Strangelove

Strange highs and strange lows

Strangelove

That's how my love goes

Strangelove

Will you give it to me?

He danced and fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love that one!

Evilseed and his team came. They were Evil Seed, Evil Mushroom Man, Monster Dandelion, Cataslisma, Plant Undead and Savage Noble.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Nice team, Evil Seed!

Evilseed: Thanks. It's gonna be awesome.

Aria Blaze: You ready girls?

Adagio Dazzle: Always ready.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah lets do it!

Another Ranamon: Watch this one y'all.

She summoned an ARMY of water nobodies!

Irma: WHOA! Demyx's nobodies!

Me: Impressive.

Adagio, Aria and Sonata activated their ridewatches for Sir Raleigh, Muggshot and Mz. Ruby and they sang their song and unleashed their spell on the nobodies as lightning and thunder struck and they killed each other all over and we absorbed their negative energy and it made us all more powerful!

Qin: WHOA! That was awesome!

Xenia: Wow!

Me: Never underestimate the song of the Sirens. Or else hatred will overpower you.

Nico: Let's we what happens when I use both Raven Branwen and Jet's Ridewatches together!

Me: Go for it.

He activated them both and got 2 swords for Raven Branwen and Jet.

Nico: Cool! I hope Universe 666's Scar will love this.

(BE PREPARED PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

I never thought hyenas essential

They're crude and unspeakably plain

But maybe they've a glimmer of potential

If allied to my vision and brain

I know that your powers of retention

Are as wet as a warthog's backside

But thick as you are, pay attention

My words are a matter of pride

It's clear from your vacant expressions

The lights are not all on upstairs

But we're talking kings and successions

Even you can't be caught unawares

So prepare for a chance of a lifetime

Be prepared for sensational news

A shining new era

Is tiptoeing nearer

And where do we feature?

Just listen to teacher

I know it sounds sordid

But you'll be rewarded

When at last I am given my dues

And injustice deliciously squared

Be prepared!

It's great that we'll soon be connected

With a king who'll be all-time adored

Of course, quid pro quo, you're expected

To take certain duties on board

The future is littered with prizes

And though I'm the main addressee

The point that I must emphasize is

You won't get a sniff without me!

So prepare for the coup of the century

Be prepared for the murkiest scam

Meticulous planning

Tenacity spanning

Decades of denial

Is simply why I'll

Be king undisputed

Respected, saluted

And seen for the wonder I am

Yes, my teeth and ambitions are bared

Be prepared!

Yes, our teeth and ambitions are bared

Be prepared!

(EVIL LAUGHTER)

He fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down!

Qin: AWESOME!

Me: Boy that was a great song!

Eli: Yeah!

Aria: My turn! (ACTIVATES MZ. RUBY'S RIDEWATCH) Time for the Voodoo Punch!

She danced and fired waves of Voodoo Symbols and smashed her all over the place.

Mz. Ruby: OH YEAH!

Qin: Can you see the future because it's defeat!

Maria: I think the next Gene Slammer is overdue for appearing

Me: Nonetheless we are having an awesome party.

Twilight Sparkle: You all sure are.

?: I'll say!

We then saw a Slowbro!

Me: Hey a Slowbro!

Xenia: Cool!

Slowbro: (In a girls voice) I think this party is amazing.

Qin: Emiko Vallentina! Wow!

Nico: Wow! This is a surprise!

Slowbro: It's great to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Boy it's great having you here too.

Slowbro: Yep. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy from her mouth and it hit Another

Ranamon and smashed her down.

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went over to Sally Mae and she was a girl with braided blue hair in pigtails and she had hillbilly midriff shirt and torn shorts and the shirt revealed her ample chest.

I picked her up.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

She was all wet.

We saw the spirits of water.

Me: The Spirits of Water.

Zuria: I'll get those.

She then got her own Digivice and got the spirits.

Nico: Cool!

I picked up Sally.

Me: Boy what a mess.

Maria sucked up all the water like a sponge.

Sally Mae Hutchinson: (Groans) What a nasty headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Me: Boy this was awesome though.

Aria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Slowbro: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico busted numerous pearl poachers over in Okinawa.

Me: The great Pearl Poaching Ring Raid. That was awesome!

Qin: It sure was. That was a big multibillion dollar pearl poaching ring where poachers were stealing billions of dollars in pearls from rare clams.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Nicole: And NO PEEKING or I will kill you!

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Emiko reverted back.

Emiko winced as her tail went back into her butt.

She was back to normal and naked and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her an awesome pink kimono.

Emiko got up.

Emiko Vallentina: Wow I look great in this.

Rarity: Oh you sure do darling.

Nico and Qin hugged her.

Nico: We missed you.

Qin: Same here.

Emiko Vallentina: Same here guys.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf,

TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, and Rattrap are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Earth Realm for Day 7 of the Skylands Treasure Hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Applejack is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: The Platypus Brothers have broken out of prison, and they still want revenge on us. But, we're going to defeat them again, and they'll also be added in as humiliation fodder.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Earth Realm, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Applejack is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders.

Nico: You got that right, but, we also got bad news: Edward's brothers have broken out of prison, and they still want revenge on us. But, we're going to defeat them again, and they'll also be added in as humiliation fodder.

Me: I always knew it was a matter of time before those three dirtbags would break out to come after us. Well, now we got some fresh meat for the humiliations.

Max Goof: First, Brad, and now, Edward's rotten older brothers, this is too good to be true!

Lincoln: Well, it is, Max, and I want to thank you, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, and Rattrap for joining us, Sage.

Sage: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Fujiko Mine: Oh, we're going to make those jerks pay, and make them cry like little babies.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the timer on his right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe, and we saw that the Dog Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Ccoshobar were now glowing.

Lincoln: And another day down means that Audrey's life is already growing shorter.

Just then, the Earth Skylanders arrived.

Golden Queen: Applejack, you don't mind if we also join in?

Applejack: Not at all, my Queen.

We then arrived at a brown-colored shrine with the symbol of The Earth Skylanders on it, and then, the Earth symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with brown gems representing the Earth Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large brown gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Applejack: Woowee, so that's The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Honesty and The Earth Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon and Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion appear before us, and with them are the four girls.

Fujiko Mine: Whoa, that's Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon and Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion.

Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion: (Girl's voice) And we got the girls away from those jerks, Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Alana Crushsmasher and Relena Crushsmasher, I knew it was you two, it's so awesome to see you girls again, but we'll talk later, we've still got Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip to deal with.

?: You jerks are going to pay for ruining our attempted revenge on Edward!

Lincoln: Yep, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you and your nimrod brothers get your behinds out here right now, Cheesly!

We then saw our targets, Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, and man, they were really mad.

Applejack: I always knew you rotten monsters would show up again,

Lincoln: Now, it's time to hogtie you four and run you out of town on a rail!

Applejack went up and grabbed The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders. Suddenly, Applejack's eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Earth, Alicorns, and Apples, she unholstered her massive Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery, and as she approached Edward's former older brothers, she left orange energy, Earth, Alicorns, and Apples with every step.

Applejack: You four ornery monsters make me sick to my stomach, as if what you've done to Edward wasn't bad enough, but what you four have also done in terrorizing the camp through intimidation, brute force, and bullying, that ain't going to fly with me, and for that, you four must pay the price for your brutal behavior!

Suddenly, Applejack was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Earth, rocks, and apples surrounding it, there are Earth ponies and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an apple green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Applejack emerged, but she was changed forever.

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Applejack grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has apple red and green highlights in the bangs of her long braided blonde hair and her cowboy hat with green apple hat buckle on it, she has neon green eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with spring green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Applejack's dressed in a sleeveless green blouse with apples on it and a red phoenix, brown gloves with green gems on the back, green pants, brown cowboy boots with green apple gems on the side, and a long orange sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by Earth and Apples and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Earth Skylanders. Suddenly, Applejack felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Applejack has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her blonde tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Applejack's massive Applejack's Alicorn Greatsword of Honest Apple Bravery and The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn

Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Earth, and apples, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Applejack's Earthquake Skylander Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red and green gems and her cutie mark and apples etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red and green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Applejack, Alicorn Princess of Honesty and The Earth Skylanders, Hard-Working Alicorn of Sweet Apple Acres, Loving Older Sister of Apple Bloom, Andy, and Rodney, Loving Younger Sister of Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, and Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, Grape Evening and Many Children, Archenemy of The Vreedle Brothers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Earth and Apples"

アップルジャック、正直者のアリコーン プリンセスとアース スカイランダーズ、スイート アップル エーカーの勤勉なアリコーン、アップル ブルームの愛情深い姉、アンディとロドニー、ビッグマックの愛情深い妹、グラニー スミスの愛情深い孫娘、ブライトの愛情深い娘マックと洋ナシのバター、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の

妻、サンダーバード アップルの愛する母、ライトニング フリッター、アップル サンライズ、オレンジ ドーン、レモン モーニング、ライム ヌーン、ブルーベリー アフタヌーン、ボイセンベリーダスク、グレープ イブニング、多くの子供たち、フリードル兄弟の宿敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、大地とりんごの達人

Applejack has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EARTHQUAKE APPLE ORCHARD FARMER SKYLANDER PRINCESS HONESTY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE APPLE ORCHARD EARTH ALICORN KINDNESS AND DIVINE ALICORN APPLE ORCHARD EARTH SKYLANDER LOVE!

We were amazed by Applejack's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip saw it, they went berserk and tried to attack her, but Applejack fired four powerful energy blasts with magic, earth, apples, and Alicorns at the brothers and forced them out of the shrine and we followed, they got up, but they were mega angry now!

Applejack: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Honesty Apple Earth Alicorn and Divine Earth Apple Orchard Love) Now, we're really going to hogtie you varmints up!

Lincoln: Hold on, A.J., you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Applejack.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You four don't deserve to be running amok ever again, now take your punishments like men!

Applejack and Lincoln went after Edward's brothers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, apples, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Platypus Brothers and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on them, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering them even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Applejack, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Applejack's Honesty Apple Earth Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's orange with apples on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by apples etched on the sides, and a red-green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Applejack fired blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, and elemental forces at the Platypus Brothers, and they exploded as they hit them, knocking them down.

Then, Lincoln tied them up with neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy and Max Goof fired a beam of white energy from his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels

Archangel Keyblade which locked the chains forever. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Applejack holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Applejack's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer blonde tail, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Applejack: That'll teach you varmints. Thanks for helping me take down Edward's brothers, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Applejack.

Suddenly, Applejack wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Applejack's face, they kissed passionately as Applejack's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Applejack came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: I always knew those four wouldn't stay in prison for much longer.

Lincoln: But, we finally took them down, and we're finally going to have them added into our roster for humiliations.

Me: You got that right. Plus, Max, I didn't know your Keyblade could do what we just saw.

Max Goof: I've been discovering some brand-new abilities that my Archangel Keyblade has acquired, plus, this is one of the Keyblade's main powers: to seal or open the barriers between worlds, as well as "lock" a world's Keyhole, preventing the Heartless from attacking that world's heart. But, in this one, preventing those four jerks from escaping.

Lincoln: The Keyblades are really awesome, and everyone's trained us on how to use them. (To Alana Crushsmasher and Relena Crushsmasher) And it's so good to see you again, Alana Crushsmasher and Relena Crushsmasher.

Alana Crushsmasher reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon, and she's dressed in a sleeveless grey open blouse, sleeveless grey top, long ankle-length dark blue skirt with black designs, black pants, barefoot, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and fiends on the coattails and Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon-themed greatsword with Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

And Relena Crushsmasher reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion, and she's dressed in a sleeveless grey open blouse, sleeveless grey top, dark blue skirt, grey bellbottom pants, barefoot, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and fairies on the coattails and Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion-themed greatsword with Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Alana Crushsmasher: You too, Lincoln.

Relena Crushsmasher: Yeah, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Alana and Relena Crushsmasher and he hugged them, and Alana and Relena Crushsmasher were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alana Crushsmasher: Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Relena Crushsmasher: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Demise, Supreme King of

Armageddon Gene-Slammer is Alana Crushsmasher and the Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion is her twin sister, Relena Crushsmasher, they're my Guardian Angels from New York and classmates in French. We would often read comics in their underwear and they also love to swim and they have their own swimming pool and they also would swim in the pool in only their underwear.

Nico: Just like with Sakura's cousin, Lara.

Lincoln: And a few other Guardian Angels I know. Plus, they also hate bullies, so when they found Pablo and Anderson bullying me, they beat the crap out of them and left with broken arms, legs, noses, black eyes and they even kicked Pablo and Anderson in the crotches really hard. To show thanks, I kissed both Alana and Relena on the lips while we're in the pool with only our underwear while underwater. Plus, Alana and Relena are the twin sisters of Tron Bonne, and they hate Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion.

Nicole: Whoa, they're also the twin sisters of Tron Boone?! That's really awesome.

Alana Crushsmasher: It sure is. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Alana, Relena, are you absolutely sure about this?

Relena Crushsmasher: (Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Alana and Relena Crushsmasher, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Alana and Relena Crushsmasher, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Alana Crushsmasher's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Relena Crushsmasher.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alana and Relena Crushsmasher with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Alana Crushsmasher: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Relena are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alana.

Alana and Relena Crushsmasher had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Tiana, Curran, Kizuna, and Agate from Apparently, Disillusioned Adventurers Will Save The World.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tiana, Curran, Kizuna, and Agate from Apparently, Disillusioned Adventurers Will Save The World.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tiana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tiana and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the Platypus Brothers, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch

Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Tiana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Tiana: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tiana, Curran, Kizuna, and Agate with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Applejack had gotten The Earthquake Apple Honesty Alicorn Greatsword of The Earth Skylanders, and they were also shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Edward's brothers, who broke out of prison and they wanted revenge on us, and when they saw Max drag them in here.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Applejack transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln brutally beat those bullies down and tie them up, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Alana, and Relena Crushsmasher have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I always knew we'd run into those four bullies again.

Max Goof: Yeah, but now, they're officially added into the humiliation roster.

Max Goof beamed Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip to Lynn's Table, where they're chained to their new posts, and are now part of the humiliation roster for Life.

---

After finally taking down The Platypus Brothers and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alana and Relena Crushsmasher saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alana Crushsmasher: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Relena Crushsmasher: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alana Crushsmasher: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right.

Max Goof: If you'll pardon me if I ask the question, but Alana, Relena, what memories did you have with Lincoln? And I'm standing by, in case if you've got a memory of what Pablo and Anderson tried to do to him.

Alana Crushsmasher: You're so not going to like it one bit, Max, along with all of you. One day, we were heading home with Lincoln after our day at school, but then, we heard two bellowing yells in the air, and we saw who they were: it was Pablo and Anderson, the heartless butt-face psychopathic bullies and they were out to kill Lincoln again.

Relena Crushsmasher: But, Alana and I brutally beat the crap out of them and left them with broken arms, legs, noses, black eyes, and we even kicked them hard in the crotches. We then called the police and those two were taken straight to jail.

Nico: Why, those stupid butt-faced jerks!

Max Goof: Yep, I knew they were bad. Now, to deliver unto them a little punishment, courtesy of the Infernal Demons.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Now, you're talking. Linky, you're in for a show.

Suddenly, the skies turned black and red and a portal appeared at Lynn's Table right near Pablo and Anderson, along with the other jerks.

Bayonetta: (Speaking in Ancient Enochian) DO O IA BAYONETTA. CNILA D COMSELHA ODO ANANAEL. MALPRG ROR MICAOLI IALPON ILS. (Clenches her hand hard and causes blood to come out) FAFEN NIIS!

Suddenly, we saw the fire spider demon, Phantasmaraneae, Twister of Flame, appear from a portal, and when a drop of Bayonetta's blood was anointed on Phantasmaraneae, it evolved into it's true form, The Phantom, Igniter of Creation. Then, it attacked Pablo and Anderson and the jerks, and when the fight was done, The Phantom exploded, and tons of gold and jewels exploded from the jerks, and it was collected.

Eli: Whoa, what was…?!

Lincoln: What you saw was the transformation of one of Bayonetta's Infernal Demons that's achieved through her use of The Deadly Sin Ritual, a forbidden practice of the Umbra Witches that allows the Infernal Demons to reach new heights of strength, and by using their own heart and blood as an offering to anoint the chosen demon with the magic energies within, the witch performing the ritual can transform any summoned demon into a reflection of their true uninhibited strength with all new powers.

Me: Whoa!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) That's correct, but for this one, Lincoln showed me how to do the Deadly Sin ritual without having to rip my own heart out of my chest, and I'm not the only one who knows how to use the Deadly Sin ritual: since I allowed Linky to feed on my blood, he also acquired my powers as well, along with some The Infernal Demons that I have contracts with, but not Madama Butterfly, she's my main contract.

Nicole: Holy cow!

Lincoln: Yep. But, I'll show you guys later.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine(Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) also had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from a bunch of thugs who were hired by Flip to kidnap and kill them because he still wanted revenge. But, Lincoln saved them and Lincoln hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Skyla (Pokemon): Wow, so we're here in Bubblaine.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's for our first date, Skyla. Shall we?

Lincoln, Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they had a game of volleyball, and even did some surfing, and Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift up two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miss Martian (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Lorelei (Pokemon), Skyla (Pokemon), Janine (Pokemon), Elesa (Pokemon), and Korrina (Pokemon) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sticks the Badger: Looks like we got five new members to Lincoln's harem, nice.

---

Later we were watching TV and Twilight was sitting with me on the sofa and she was really heavy.

Me: How are you feeling Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: Really heavy. But I'll be okay.

Qin: Good Twilight.

Varie: You'll be all right as long as you take it easy.

Lincoln gave her a sundae made with Brussels Sprouts, Onions and Celery covered in chocolate and marshmallow sauce. YUCK!

Qin: Boy that is the most grossest part of the natural process.

Me: It's something we have to put up with.

Flurry Heart: But I'm really excited to meet my new cousins.

Lola: We all are.

After Twilight was done we got back to watching TV. But then…

SCREAM!

Twilight Sparkle screamed and then water poured out onto the floor!

Qin: OH NO!

Sandman: Fuck! Twilight, don't tell me you're going into labor!

Twilight Sparkle: (In pain) I am!

Me: It's time guys! LETS GET HER TO THE HOSPITAL!

Nico: All right lets get her to the hospital! LETS GO! LETS GO! DOUBLE TIME! LETS GO!

We went and loaded her into Ratchet and went to the Hospital.

Varie: Okay Twilight start your breathing.

She did so.

Courage: Oh, man! What do we do?! What do we do?!

Me: Don't panic Courage. Twilight will be all right.

Francesca: Yeah Courage, Twilight is strong.

We got to the hospital and Twilight was rushed into the Delivery room with Flurry Heart and Lincoln and Starshine Sparkle with her.

Nico: Now we wait and brace for the labor pains.

Kaos came in.

Kaos: I, KAOS, got your texts and I can't wait to meet Twilight's kids.

Me: We all can't wait.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Octane: And cue the labor pains in 3… 2… 1…

Twilight Sparkle: (IN A SCREAMING BOOMING VOICE) LINCOLN LOUD THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL RIP OUT YOUR INTESTINES AND MAKE YOU TAKE A DUMP INSIDE YOUR OWN STOMACH AND THEN MAKE YOU EAT YOUR OWN BRAIN AND THEN DUMP YOUR BODY IN

A LANDFILL ON THE SUN!

We had our ears covered from that!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: MAN THAT WAS LOUD!

Lola: That was REALLY LOUD!

Xenia: That was the Canterlot Voice!

Nico: Yep.

Sandstorm: (to Luna and Celestia) Did you two use the Canterlot voice when you got pregnant?

Princess Celestia: Unfortunately yes. It was painful.

Princess Luna: It sure was sister.

Qin: Yikes.

Later Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln, Flurry Heart and Starshine Sparkle came out and they had 7 baby girls and they all had hair for each of the 7 colors of the rainbow.

Me: Oh Twilight they are so adorable.

Twilight was exhausted and tired.

Lola: They are so cute.

Nico: And they have hair for each color of the rainbow.

Lola: That is so cute.

Rainbow Dash: That is so awesome.

Lincoln: But look at what they also are.

We saw that they all had wings.

Me: That means they are Alicorns too.

Flurry Heart: Just like me too.

Me: What are you gonna name them?

Twilight Sparkle: The one with the red hair is Crimson Ruby Sparkle, The orange one is Amber Topaz Sparkle, The yellow one is Sunlight Quartz Sparkle, The green one is Green Emerald Sparkle, The blue one is Ocean Sapphire Sparkle, the Indigo one is Midnight Cobalt Sparkle and the purple one is Violet Amethyst Sparkle.

Qin: The Seven Colors of the Crystal Rainbow.

Lola: Awesome theme.

Supernova Zap: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Mallow's team will include Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, Serena, Princess of Rafflesias and Tonasu, Princess of Pumpkins. Sunset's team will include Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, and Firestar.

Me: Ooh! The Flower Princesses and plant team.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: And Sunset will have a backup team for an emergency and for stealing from criminals. It will have Sunset Shimmer, Kairi Yano, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Guru, Penelope, Panda King, Dimitri and Inspector Fox.

Lola: Yeah that is awesome!

Brittney: That's a great idea Nico!

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

---

We went back home and Pickle Barrel and Barley Barrel were placed in charge of Twilight's kids for the time being.

The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Mr. Fizz: Can me, Beautiful Gorgeous, The Wrecking Crew, Swordsman, DC Enchantress, Roxy Rocket, Black Manta, Dodgeball Wizard, Red X, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

Ed Bighead: Me, Lipsyncher the lipstick monster, Bulldozer Org, Spatula Girl, Lillith, Astronema, Skeleton Men, Hot Rodney, Burnertron, and Droog will go as well.

Thunderball: And nice job giving birth, Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks guys.

Me: Twilight is gonna be all right.

Qin: But we're really happy for you.

Nico: Yep. And her baby shower was fun. Also yes you all can come with us.

Lana: Yeah!

The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Octopunch: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Piledriver: It'll probably be more than one.

Nico: Yep. Magneton and Farfetch'd next.

Qin: Cool! Good choices.

Me: Boy Magneton will have an ATTRACTIVE Personality! (RIMSHOT)

We laughed at my joke.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, I've got some bad news.

Nico: King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) That stupid fraudulent scoutmaster, Lumpus, has broken out of the Saturn Insane Asylum, and he's still out for revenge on you guys. He's waiting for you at a new food planet.

We gasped.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed and it showed that Lumpus has indeed broken out of the Saturn Insane Asylum yet again.

Lincoln: King Kai's right: Lumpus has broken out of The Saturn Insane Asylum yet again, and he's still out for revenge on us.

Eli: That stupid, brain-dead moose, doesn't he know when to quit?!

Nico: Clearly not, he certainly is a glutton for punishment.

Lincoln: He's got a rotten brain if he thinks he's going to get Camp Kidney back, when it clearly was not his in the first place. Looks like he needs yet another round of punishment yet again.

Me: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Wallow, the Water Demon, and he's coming for revenge on us for what we did to Blackheart. When we saw it, we knew it meant

trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're so not liking this one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Wallow, the Water Demon, and he's coming for revenge on us for what we did to Blackheart.

Max Goof: Just as I thought.

Lincoln: Yep, but just like Gressil, Wallow's going to be put into The Masters of Evil, but not after we give him a beatdown for what he's done in Blackheart's name.

Mira Michaels: That's right, we'll make that water demon pay, he's going to know the true meaning of fear.

Nico: The Gene-Slammer of Castle of Illusions against a Water Demon, this is one battle that'll end with Wallow knowing the true meaning of fear. Alright, gang, let's go, we got a new food planet that's waiting to be discovered, and we're also going to hunt down Lumpus.

Lincoln: That fraudulent excuse for a scoutmaster just doesn't know when to give up, well, now he's left us no other choice but to get even rougher with him, and once we get done with roughing him up again, you're next, Wallow.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to King Kai) King Kai, I don't know how but we'll get you a Christmas present.

Lipsyncher the lipstick monster: How are we gonna get it to him?

Bulldozer: We can always have it teleported to him.

Me: We'll think of something.

King Kai: Thank you guys. I am excited to see what you have for me soon.

Qin: You'll love it.

Nico: Lets get moving.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix Was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7144.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a new food planet to investigate what it is like as well as deal a massive and incredible beatdown on our resident and insane moose friend Lumpus. Our mission is to bring that bad moose back to prison.

G1 Chop Shop: The next 3 days after today should include no usual battles.

Nico: Good idea. Christmas Weekend is perfect for it.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: I agree too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Swordsman: This has a been a festive week, hasn't it?

Spatula Girl: It sure has.

Me: This has been a really awesome and festive month.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: It sure has.

Nico: Yeah and it was great.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

It showed the planet.

Spinster: I see the planet.

Me: Looks like a really awesome one. From up here it looks like a mountain world.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Cool though.

Nico: Lets get to landing.

We got to landing and we landed and got out and then we saw that the planet was A WORLD OF HAMBURGERS! IT WAS A BURGER WORLD!

Me: WHOA! A burger planet!

Nico: OH BOY!

Red X: Didn't we already go to a burger world?

Burnertron: Who cares? I'm cooking them!

Me: Yeah! LETS EAT!

We got to checking it out and also eating burgers all over.

Me: (EATING A BURGER) Mmm! Delicious!

Xenia: (Eating a burger) Delicious!

Bitstream: There's even Big Macs!

Me: Boy those are awesome!

Qin: Yeah! (Eating burgers)

Squidward was eating TONS AND TONS of burgers all over the place.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Squidward.

Roxy Rocket: What's difference between hamburgers and cheeseburgers?

Astronema: I've been wondering the same thing.

Me: Well they are the same thing. Just one has cheese on it.

Qin: Yeah.

Roxy Rocket: That does make sense.

Xenia: It sure does.

Astronema: That is true.

Ren Krawler: They're tasty all the same.

Limehalt: They sure are.

Me: That's for sure.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: All delicious too.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Yeah they sure are.

Pterodactyl Ghost: You guys keep eating.

Droog: Me and Pterodactyl Ghost will find Lumpus

Nico: Okay.

We were eating and eating.

Xenia: Delicious.

Jake Spidermonkey: Boy I'll say.

Poromon: Yeah!

Needle nose: Poromon, how many have you eaten so far?

Poromon: 10. (BELCH)

Qin: You sure are stuffed.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: How's your butt doing?

Poromon: I'll be all right.

Mallow: That's a relief.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

Acid Storm: What's the name of Poromon's actual teacher?

Nico: Ms. Lillian Krabappel.

Edna Krabappel: Ha! My polar opposite sister is their teacher.

Bart: Mrs. Krabappel I didn't know you had a sister.

Edna Krabappel: You never asked Bart. She is a beautiful and amazingly nice sister. Whereas I am a smoking bimbo bitch that tries to get in others pants. Also I do love children and also Lillian is an angel.

Skeleton Man: You two aren't completely opposites.

Black Manta: You two are ultimately good people.

Edna Krabappel: That's true.

Me: She wasn't caught in the crossfire when Springfield was at war was she?

Edna Krabappel: No she wasn't. She got out of there before that entire town went to hell.

Me: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah. At least she escaped Springfield's corruption before that town got what it deserved.

Pterodactyl Ghost and Droog came back.

Flywheels: Any sign of the crazy moose?

Pterodactyl Ghost: He's over in that forest grove over there.

He pointed to a grove located 75 klicks to the west.

Eli: He's there all right.

Naruto: I smell his foul stench anywhere.

Qin: Yeah he smells like burnt ham and rotten meat.

All of us: EW!

Lola: That's him all right.

Lillith: What are you doing?

Nico: Putting a bomb in one of the hamburgers.

DC Enchantress: I get it. You're gonna give it as a token of a false apology.

Nico: Something like that.

Qin: Ooh. I like it.

Lola: Cool.

Me: That is clever.

Xenia: Yeah it will blow his antlers and teeth out. But won't he suspect anything with a fuse?

Nico: Nope it's remote detonation.

Me: Oh.

Xenia: Nice.

Terrorsaur: Entrance time!

Me: Lets do it.

We went at the clearing.

Lumpus was really infuriated and he was also eating burgers all over. It was better than what he was eating in the Saturn Nuthouse forever. All he was eating was creamed corn and cabbage, garlic and onion stew. Farting up storms like you wouldn't believe. The spirits of the elements of Subzero Christmas appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Lumpus: I WANT MY CAMP BACK!

Nico: Wait have this as an apology.

He gave him the burger.

Lumpus: I don't want your apology!

Wrecker: We know that. But this hamburger is a sign of good sportsmanship. Take it or leave it.

Lumpus: (shrugs) Oh, what the Hell? Can't kill you all on an empty stomach.

Lumpus was about to eat the burger.

Bulldozer Org: Everyone, hit the deck!

We ran for cover and then he took a bite and then Nico pressed the detonator and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded in his face!

His teeth and antlers all fell off!

Camie: Nice!

Then Dr. Destiny, Top, Gearhead, Abra Kadabra, Ragdoll, Trapster, Grizzly, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Dark Turtles, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Lord Stratosfear, Frictor, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost X 23, Indigestible Wad, Grizzaka, Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), and Flotsam & Jetsam appeared.

Nico: Dr. Destiny, Top, Gearhead, Abra Kadabra, Ragdoll, Trapster, Grizzly, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Dark Turtles, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Lord Stratosfear, Frictor, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost X 23, Indigestible Wad, Grizzaka, Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), and Flotsam & Jetsam.

Dr. Destiny: After this is a 3 day usual battle break.

Top: In my opinon, we've earned it.

Gearhead: We sure have.

Me: Yep.

Abra Kadabra; (to Twilight) Congrats on giving birth, Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks guys.

Trapster: What are your kids' names?

Twilight Sparkle: You'll hear them during the battles.

Trapster: Okay.

Me: But we had an awesome day.

Lola: Yep.

Hammer Attack Bot then came.

Me: Hammer Attack Bot. Back for another round?

Hammer Attack Bot: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Hammer Attack Bot: You should invite Edna's sister on Christmas Eve.

William: Now, there's an idea!

Me: I agree there too.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Anakin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Martian Manhunter, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Nico's rescue being Twilight Sparkle's Baby Shower and Dark Nazz Appearing with Lola Going Ballistic

Dr. Destiny was first.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) Nico's rescue involved Dark Nazz appearing during Twilight Sparkle's Baby Shower. And with Lola Going Ballistic.

Anakin: Yeah you should have seen it. It was intense.

Starlight Glimmer: Lola really let loose the fires of Hell on Dark Nazz and Winter and Lincoln's guardian angels really laid down the law on Mr. Mxyztplk for everything he did to Lincoln and his sisters.

Cozy Glow: Boy she sure did! She threatened to send him to the lowest level of the 9th Circle of Hell and have the demons feast on him forever.

Hex: Boy no kidding! Winter really made sure to not let him do that anymore.

Martian Manhunter: I agree there. It was a well deserved threat.

Supernova Zap: Yeah no kidding there.

Dr. Destiny: That is amazing and intense. Lets do it!

Anakin ignited his lightsaber and used his legend items and fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of stars, lightning, skulls, bones, magic and energy and smashed him all over.

## Ant Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Iron Man, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Battling Another Gravattack, Another Chameleon Undead Zodiarts, Another Falchion and Another Ranamon

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) Nico, Stacy's team, and Ranamon's team involved Battling Another Gravattack. Another Falchion, And Another Chameleon Undead Zodiarts and Another Ranamon too.

Ant Man: They sure did and also they did some silly pranks on Nico. Another Gravattack lifted up Cammie and dropped her and J.D. onto Nico, then Another Chameleon Undead Zodiarts pantsed Nico and then Another Ranamon drenched him with water.

Top: (LAUGHS) Boy that must've been a crazy one.

Pinkie Pie: But they were all really funny!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I'm bursting with laughter.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there. That was awesome though.

Sprocket: We never faced Another Falchion before though. That was amazing.

Iron Man: It sure was. And Natalia was pissed off at Swartz for ruining her name.

Top: Boy I don't blame her for that. Lets do it!

Ant Man used his legend items and he got a gear sword and they fired waves of gears and energy and smashed him all over and they fired waves of energy and lightning and gears and metal and smashed him down.

---

## Thor, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Superman, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Lincoln's rescue

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead (to Thor) I heard Lincoln battled the Platypus Brothers on his rescue. And what vehicle can I use here?

Thor: Finding a vehicle of transport is not going to be easy here.

Rainbow Dash: Luckily I thought ahead.

She unsealed an F117 Nighthawk Fighter Jet.

Gearhead: An F117 Nighthawk! Good choice.

Thor: Indeed. Also yes Lincoln and everyone faced the Platypus Brothers and now we have them as part of the Humiliation Roster.

Rainbow Dash: Edward is gonna get some well deserved payback on those blockheads.

Scootaloo: After all the pain and suffering they put him through I am not surprised.

Whirlwind: Yeah those dirtbags had it coming for what they did.

Superman: They sure did and I'm glad they are getting what's coming to them.

Gearhead: Me too. Lets do it!

Thor used his legend items and got a lightning hammer and they fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Hawkeye, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Green Arrow, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - Meeting gene-slammers for Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon and Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Demise, Supreme King of Armageddon and Ruin, Supreme Queen of Oblivion. What are their names?

Hawkeye: Their names are Alana and Relena Crushsmasher and they are powerful guardian angels that put a lot of world of hurt on people they hate.

Rarity: Indeed they did and you should have seen what they did.

Sweetie Belle: It was amazing!

---

Alana Crushsmasher: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Relena Crushsmasher: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alana Crushsmasher: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right.

Max Goof: If you'll pardon me if I ask the question, but Alana, Relena, what memories did you have with Lincoln? And I'm standing by, in case if you've got a memory of what Pablo and Anderson tried to do to him.

Alana Crushsmasher: You're so not going to like it one bit, Max, along with all of you. One day, we were heading home with Lincoln after our day at school, but then, we heard two bellowing yells in the air, and we saw who they were: it was Pablo and Anderson, the heartless butt-face psychopathic bullies and they were out to kill Lincoln again.

Relena Crushsmasher: But, Alana and I brutally beat the crap out of them and left them with broken arms, legs, noses, black eyes, and we even kicked them hard in the crotches. We then called the police and those two were taken straight to jail.

Nico: Why, those stupid butt-faced jerks!

Max Goof: Yep, I knew they were bad. Now, to deliver unto them a little punishment, courtesy of the Infernal Demons.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Now, you're talking. Linky, you're in for a show.

Suddenly, the skies turned black and red and a portal appeared at Lynn's Table right near Pablo and Anderson, along with the other jerks.

Bayonetta: (Speaking in Ancient Enochian) DO O IA BAYONETTA. CNILA D COMSELHA ODO ANANAEL. MALPRG ROR MICAOLI IALPON ILS. (Clenches her hand hard and causes blood to come out) FAFEN NIIS!

Suddenly, we saw the fire spider demon, Phantasmaraneae, Twister of Flame, appear from a portal, and when a drop of Bayonetta's blood was anointed on Phantasmaraneae, it evolved into it's true form, The Phantom, Igniter of Creation. Then, it attacked Pablo and Anderson and the jerks, and when the fight was done, The Phantom exploded, and tons of gold and jewels exploded from the jerks, and it was collected.

Eli: Whoa, what was…?!

Lincoln: What you saw was the transformation of one of Bayonetta's Infernal Demons that's achieved through her use of The Deadly Sin Ritual, a forbidden practice of the Umbra Witches that allows the Infernal Demons to reach new heights of strength, and by using their own heart and blood as an offering to anoint the chosen demon with the magic energies within, the witch performing the ritual can transform any summoned demon into a reflection of their true uninhibited strength with all new powers.

Me: Whoa!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) That's correct, but for this one, Lincoln showed me how to do the Deadly Sin ritual without having to rip my own heart out of my chest, and I'm not the only one who knows how to use the Deadly Sin ritual: since I allowed Linky to feed on my blood, he also acquired my powers as well, along with some The Infernal Demons that I have contracts with, but not Madama Butterfly, she's my main contract.

Nicole: Holy cow!

Lincoln: Yep. But, I'll show you guys later.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Abra Kadabra: Wow! That was amazing that Bayonetta did that to those jerks! That is an amazing power!

Gill Grunt: we were amazed seeing it.

Green Arrow: Yeah we sure were.

Abra Kadabra: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Hawkeye used his legend items and got water arrows and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and arrows and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spiderman, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - Twilight's new baby girls

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket Raccoon) So, Twilight gave birth to new baby girls. (to Twilight) You threatened Lincoln during labor pains, didn't you?

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah she gave birth to 7 adorable girls.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah I threatened Lincoln really bad. But he knew it was the labor pains talking.

Starshine Sparkle: But I'm now an awesome aunt and Flurry Heart is gonna make an awesome cousin to our seven new girls.

Spyro: Yeah they sure are and it's so awesome.

Spiderman: Twilight Sparkle is already a great parent and she will be a great parent to more kids.

Trapster: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Rocket used his legend items and got a magic blaster and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed and blasted him all over and knocked him down.

---

## War Machine, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Flash, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Twilight's new girls are adorable

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) Twilight's new girls are adorable! What are their names?

War Machine: You would love them.

Sunset Shimmer: Here's a photo of them.

She showed him a photo and holding them were Kaos, Thunder Sparkle, Lincoln, Flurry Heart and Twilight and they had 7 girls. They each had one of each color of the rainbow for their hair.

Sunset Shimmer: The one with the red hair is Crimson Ruby Sparkle, The orange one is Amber Topaz Sparkle, The yellow one is Sunlight Quartz Sparkle, The green one is Green Emerald Sparkle, The blue one is Ocean Sapphire Sparkle, the Indigo one is Midnight Cobalt Sparkle and the purple one is Violet Amethyst Sparkle.

Ragdoll: The spectrum of crystal colors. I like that. They are so adorable.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure are. I think it's a great theme for them too.

Sunburn: Boy it sure is awesome.

Flash: Yeah it sure is. They are all Alicorns like Flurry Heart was born as.

Ragdoll: Wow! The Princesses of the Seven Colors. That is amazing.

Flash: It sure is. Flurry Heart is the Princess of Light and these 7 are the Princesses of the Seven Colors.

Ragdoll: Yep. Lets do it!

War Machine used his legend items and got fire weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him and blasted him down.

## Iron Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kenai, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - A planet made of Hamburgers is AWESOME!

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) A planet made of Hamburgers is AWESOME! But didn't you guys already go to a burger planet?

Iron Man: Not like this. Turns out there's more than one Burger Planet.

Applejack: It's really amazing and cool.

Apple Bloom: It sure is. I think it's awesome and tasty too.

Flashwing: I agree there too. It's awesome.

Kenai: I think so too.

Grizzly: All burgers are great. Lets do it!

Iron Man used his legend items and got crystal and apple blasters and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Captain America, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Lightning Dust, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Boy a Hamburger Planet is delicious and Squidward ate tons of them

---

Batroc was next.

Batroc: (to Captain America) (French Accent) Boy, a Hamburger Planet is delicious. And Squidward ate tons of them.

Captain America: He sure did! He ate so many of them that he nearly exploded!

Fluttershy: Oh it was a most amazing feast for him.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Stealth Elf: I think it's really awesome though.

Lightning Dust: Boy he loves burgers as much as he loves Krabby Patties.

Batroc: I don't blame him. Lets do it!

Captain America used his legend items and got a leaf sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit and flowers and smashed him and blasted him all over.

---

Black Widow, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The

## Night, Batman, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Lumpus Escaping Prison

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Okay, do I even want to know how Lumpus Escaped Prison? Because I lost count on how many times he did so.

Black Widow: I lost track myself too. But he somehow busted out and we don't know how either.

Princess Luna: I will say this though, he sure is a glutton for punishment.

Moondust: Yeah that dumb moose sure can't take a hint.

Snowdrop: No he sure can't.

Gari: What a moron.

Blackout: No kidding there. He just won't learn.

Batman: That is for sure there.

Shade: Yeah. Lets do it!

Black Widow used her Legend Items and got darkness swords and they fired waves of darkness and smashed and blasted him down.

---

## Hulk, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Turtle Brothers, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - Lumpus is a big time glutton for punishment and we didn't face him before because it was snowing

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (To Hulk) Lumpus the stupid moose is a big time glutton for punishment.

Dark Raph: We didn't kick his ass before because it was snowing.

Hulk: Bad moose deserves smashing. Hulk can't wait to kick Moose Butt.

Princess Celestia: That's for sure!

King Solar: I hope he likes to be black and blue.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah he deserves a big time buttkicking.

Spotlight: Big time.

Dark Donny: That is true and sure.

Leo: That is a fact.

Donny: Yep.

Dark Leo: You got that right. Lets do it!

Hulk: HULK! SMASH!

He smashed the ground and smashed them down and he used his legend items and got light fists and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them all down.

---

## Seto Kaiba, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Ben 10, Jen Tennyson, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - What is up with Lumpus?

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: Man what is up with Lumpus? Does he have a death wish or something?

Seto Kaiba: I would say he is more like a stupid brainless moose.

Lumpus: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Trixie Lulamoon: What a brainless moronic moose. He doesn't care about fun or anything.

Triple Berry: Yeah no kidding. He has no love except for himself.

Flynn: Yeah no kidding there.

Cali: That is for sure.

Hugo: The sooner he goes back to prison the better.

Mags: Yeah and they should serve him chum only.

Ben 10: I agree there too.

Jen 10: Same here bro.

Yenaldooshi: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Beatrice Portinari VS Owl (One Night At Humpty's),

---

Owl (One Night At Humpty's) was next.

Beatrice: Time for you to feel the light of heaven.

She fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Andrea Davenport VS Lord Stratosfear,

---

Lord Stratosfear was next.

Lord Stratosfear: I am happy for Twilight.

Andrea: We all are.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Yuna VS Frictor,

---

Frictor was next.

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (ECHOING) FRICTOR! MASTER OF FRICTION!

Yuna: Bring it on!

She jumped off a tree and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kevin (Samurai) VS Queen of the Black Puddle,

---

Queen of the Black Puddle was next.

Kevin: Time to bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Princess Jasmine VS Yost X 23

---

Yost X-23 was next.

Yost X-23: This is gonna be good.

Princess Jasmine: It sure will be good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Thumbelina VS Indigestible Wad,

---

The Indigestoble Wad was next.

The Indigestible Wad: Bring on the fun!

Thumbelina: Oh I sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Korra VS Grizzaka

---

Grizzaka was next.

Grizzaka: You ready for me?

Korra: Always ready.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Hannah Montgomery VS Cyborg Rangers,

---

The Cyborg Rangers were next.

Hannah Montgomery: Time for the cyborgs to come undone.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Owl (Winnie the Pooh) VS Owl (Stellaluna),

---

Owl (Stellaluna) was next.

Owl: I say now this will be a good battle of owls.

Owl fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Elma VS Flotsam & Jetsam

---

Flotsam & Jetsam were next.

Elma: Bring it on Eel Heads.

She breathed a blast of fire and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Natalia Falchion, Misty Tredwell, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hammer Attack Bot

---

Hammer Attack Bot was next.

Me: This will be fun and awesome.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of Ghostrick-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer and it was ready!

Me: Engine Cell Activate!

I activated the Special Falchion Engine Sword and it was ready!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Hammer Attack Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Me: YEAH! Hammer Attack Bot you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Jake: Feeling green?

Tsukasa: Because you're about to feel sick to your stomach!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki summoned and turned into the green rangers.

Nico: It's moose poo kicking time!

We went at him and pulverized him all over.

Sandman, Octane, Courage and Sandstorm used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sandman and Courage's powers, Octane's speed and Sandstorm's Tar Sand's Rush 100-fold.

Sandman and Octane: SANDMAN SPEED BLAST!

Courage and Sandstorm: SCREAMING TAR SAND BLAST!

Gorgeous Buttsmashers and Beautiful Gorgeous: GORGEOUS LIGHTNING STRIKE BLAST!

WRECKING BUTTSMASHING STORM and Wrecking Crew: WRECKING SPIRIT STORM!

SWORDS OF DOOM and Swordsman: SWORDS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

MAGIC FURY BLAST and DC Enchantress: MAGIC FURY FORCE!

GHOSTS OF ROCKETS and Roxy Rocket: ROCKET GHOST STORM BLAST!

MANTAS OF DOOM and Black Manta: MANTA AQUA BLAST!

SODA OF PAIN and Mr. Fizz: SODA OF PAIN STORM!

DODGEBALL FIREBALL STORM and Dodgeball Wizard: FIREBALLS OF FURY!

X STORM BLASTS and Red: X STORM BLAST!

PTERODACTYLS OF FURY and Pterodactyl Ghost: FLYING PTERODACTYL FORCE BLAST!

BIGMOUTH TOAD STORM and Ed Bighead: BIGMOUTH FURY BLAST!

LIPSTICK PAIN STORM and Lipsyncher the lipstick monster: LIPSTICK PAIN STORM BLAST!

BLUE FIRE BULLDOZER BUTTKICKERS and Bulldozer Org: BLUE FIRE BULLDOZER BLAST!

BUTTSTOMPERS OF HONG KONG and Lillith: BUTTSTOMPING BLAST OF HONG KONG!

IN SPACE BUTTSTOMPERS and Astronema: IN SPACE BUTTSTOMPER BLAST!

SKELETONS OF DOOM and Skeleton Men: SKELETON DOOM STORM!

ASSBITING BUTTBITERS and Burnertron: ASSBITING BURN FURY BLAST!

SPEED CHICKEN FORCE and Hot Rodney: CHICKEN SPEED BLAST!

DROOG FORCE and Froog: DROOG FORCE STORM!

SPATULARS OF FURY BUTTS and Spatula Girl: SPATULARS OF MAYHEM!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF TECH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Lola, Lana, Laney, Lily and Nico: BURGER BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BURGER ELEMENT STYLE: BIG MAC!

Jessica Shannon: BURGER STING STYLE: CHEESEBURGER!

Peni Parker: BURGER WEB STYLE: QUARTER POUNDER!

Entrapta: BURGER LIGHTNING STYLE: WHOPPER!

Frosta: BURGER ICE STYLE: BACONATOR!

Shantae: BURGER MAGIC STYLE: PATTY MELT!

Akko: BURGER STAR STYLE: STACKER KING!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said burgers.

Lincoln and his harem: BURGER FINAL SMASH: BURGER AVALANCHE!

They fired a massive barrage of burgers!

The blasts all hit Lumpus all over.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and it turned into a rainbow straitjacket which wrapped itself around Lumpus and restrained him, and then, he drew the Seal 封 Kanji on Lumpus' forehead, and he was chained up in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, so he couldn't escape, and then, he was beamed back to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum wing, and put into Super-Maximum Security Solitary Confinement in a doorless windowless padded cell and he was chained to the cell with Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy.

Lincoln: You're never getting free ever again, Lumpus.

Nico: This time, you're staying in prison forever. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Wallow to deal with, and that water demon should be arriving… right now!

?: You fools are going to pay for what you did to Blackheart!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy

Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Wallow.

A figure appeared from a stream of water, and it was our old enemy, Wallow.

Wallow: No words can even describe how much I hate every last one of you, you have ruined all of Blackheart's plans to finally rule this pathetic world and you've killed me twice! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our energy auras flared up and we gained a massive power boost from Wallow's hatred.

Mira Michaels: That was your fault, not ours, and now, you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Mira Michaels' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, shadows, creatures of darkness, illusions, and castles, she unholstered her massive Castle of Illusions-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Wallow, she left black and dark purple energy, darkness, shadows, creatures of darkness, illusions, and castles with every step.

Mira Michaels: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Wallow, you, Gressil, and Abigor have instigated nothing but chaos and destruction both on Earth and in Hell, and all for Blackheart's sick powerhungry desires to take over the world. Well, that ends here, and now, I will teach you the true meaning of fear!

Suddenly, Mira Michaels was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy with darkness, shadows, and castles surrounding the vortex, there are illusions and creatures of darkness and Castle of Illusions flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Mira Michaels emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Mira Michaels grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, shadows, creatures of darkness, illusions, and castles surrounding her, she has The Dark Kanji in the center of Castle of Illusions emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on demon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Castle of Illusions with red gems for the windows and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its towering spires on the bottom of her dark purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mira Michaels has on a sleeveless dark purple blouse, sleeveless dark purple top, long dark purple frilled skirt with jewels around the waist, dark purple pants with stars, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, creatures of darkness, illusions, and castles on the coattails, and on the back is Castle of Illusions and it's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Mira Michaels felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the midnight black feathers now have dark purple tips, she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Mira Michael's massive Castle of Illusions-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark purple energy, darkness, shadows, creatures of darkness, illusions, and castles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Castle of Illusions' Dark Illusionary Fiend Castle Greatsword of Dark Illusionary Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black and dark purple gems and Castle of Illusions etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem below the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Castle of Illusions with red gems in the windows and a large dark purple gem in the center for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Castle of Illusions that said, "Mira Michaels, Gene-Slammer of Castle of Illusions, Goth Girl of Michigan, Master of A Powerful Umbrakinesis That Brings Nightmares to Life, Princess of Nightmares, Duchess of Fear, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots and Margaret White, Archenemy of Another Fourze, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Illusions, and Creatures of Darkness"

ミラ・マイケルズ、幻想の城のジーン・スラマー、ミシガン州のゴスガール、悪夢を生き生きとさせる強力なウンブラキネシスの達人、悪夢の王女、恐怖の公爵夫人、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、スクートとマーガレットの軽蔑者白、別のフォーゼの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強

力な学生、そして闇、幻想、および闇の生き物のマスター

Mira Michaels has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK CASTLE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS ILLUSIONARY CASTLE DARKNESS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK ILLUSIONARY CASTLE FEAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK CASTLE ILLUSION LOVE!

We were amazed by Mira Michaels' Super Angel-Dark Castle-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Wallow saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Mira Michaels fired a powerful black and dark purple energy blast with darkness, shadows, creatures of darkness, illusions, and castles at Wallow and sent him into a hamburger wall, he got out, but he was pissed off now.

Nico: Whoa, Mira Michaels has transformed!

Lincoln: Now, Wallow's about to know the true meaning of fear, and Mira, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Mira Michaels: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Illusionary Fiend Castle and Divine Darkness Castle Illusionary Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Wallow once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Mira.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Mira Michaels.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, Wallow, now prepare to face true fear!

Mira Michaels and Lincoln went after Wallow, who fired water blasts at them, but Lincoln absorbed the water blasts and it made him even more stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Wallow and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Mira Michaels and Lincoln fired two powerful dark energy blasts at Wallow, and they made his worst fear come to life: getting boiled alive, and he screamed in fright.

Eli: Whoa, was that…?

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, Mira Michaels brought Wallow's fear to life with that dark energy blast, and it looks like Lincoln also has that power as well, thanks to him feeding on Mira Michaels' blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Mira Michaels, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Castle of Illusions' Dark Illusionary Fiend Castle Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with dark purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Castle of Illusions surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Mira Michaels fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, and elemental forces at Wallow and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as Mira Michaels and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mira Michaels' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Mira Michaels: Now, all that's left is Abigor to recruit. Thanks for helping me take down Wallow, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mira.

Suddenly, Mira Michaels wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mira Michaels's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Castle of Illusions flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Mira Michaels absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Castle of Illusions vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a battle of illusionary fear, awesome job.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Now, all that's left is the Wind Demon, Abigor.

Me: And we'll have The Hidden as new members of The Masters of Evil. But, be careful, guys, Abigor will no doubt be a tougher challenge than Gressil and Wallow.

Lincoln: Don't worry, J.D., when we face Abigor, he'll be in for a big surprise.

Ragdoll: If I ever see Lumpus out of jail again, it's gonna be too soon.

Grizzly: No kidding.

Batroc: At least we've got these hamburgers.

Shade: We sure have.

Dark Leo: Let's start packing several of them.

Dark Don: Already on it.

We did so and it was awesome.

Nico: But it was awesome too. Great job today everyone.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing! (To the viewers) I love good burgers and now we have a good break ahead of us.

Me: We sure do.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a good one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave

me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, Serena, Princess of Rafflesias and Tonasu, Princess of Pumpkins along with Evil Seed, Evil Mushroom Man, Monster Dandelion, Cataslisma, Plant Undead and Savage Noble are heading to the mall for some last minute Christmas Shopping and we're going to have a lot of fun on this one. Also we're going to battle Master Asia, who was brought back to life by the Aparoids as well as have a Number Card and a Dark Orb and is also ANOTHER DURENDAL and that is gonna be a brutal battle with Eli and him with their Gundams! Also we're going to face Another Lyra Undead Zodiarts and Another Evilseed! Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Magneton and her name is Eileen Teslator and she is a girl that Nico and Missy know from science and she specializes in lightning science. She is a very powerful lightning power master. She also hates Lila Rossi and wants nothing more than to electrocute her into oblivion. The match-up scene is for Lindsey Oropendola, Gene-Slammer of Mucus Yolk, and she and Lincoln are going to take down the last of The Hidden, Abigor. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Tech Realm, and Pinkie Pie is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders, but we also got bad news: Tira, the bloodthirsty psychotic assassin and major antagonist from Soul Calibur, has come back from the dead, and she's out for blood and revenge. And we're also going to meet a Underworld Goddess of the Closed World Gene-Slammer named Beatrice Shadowhold, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Italy and classmate in Art, but she's also a passionate poet and a fan of dark magic. She, Lincoln, and Lucy would often practice dark sorcery and even learn to control demons and even summon supernatural creatures. To show thanks, Lucy took Lincoln and Beatrice to a park after where Beatrice kissed Lincoln on the lips during the new moon. She's also the twin sister of Sheena Fujibayashu, and Beatrice knew that Sheena had a crush on Lloyd Irving, and she hates Flip with a burning passion, along with a Firewall Dragon Singularity Gene-Slammer named Zoey Ryōshidoragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, but she's also an incredible technomancer and can even enhance machinery and surprisingly loves dragons. Her last name, Ryōshidoragon, means Quantum Dragon in Japanese. She and Lincoln would play Dungeons and Dragons with the other Louds, and they even cosplayed as the Dungeons and Dragons characters, and while they were cosplaying, Zoey kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Mimi Tachikawa and she's known that both Tai and Mimi are dating, and she hates Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass with a burning passion. Now we have 3

Non-Combat Chapters all in a row from the 24th to the 26th and first up is where Sunny Starscout makes us all awesome cookies for us as a Christmas Eve treat and it's going to be awesome.

# CHRISTMAS EVE COOKIE FUN

I know it's late but this is for Christmas Eve

---

It was December 24th and Walking through the mall and doing some last minute Christmas Shopping was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron,

Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, Serena, Princess of Rafflesias and Tonasu, Princess of Pumpkins along with Evil Seed, Evil Mushroom Man, Monster Dandelion, Cataslisma, Plant Undead and Savage Noble and we were at the mall for some great shopping and getting ready for the awesome Christmas Celebration.

Me: Boy the Mall is packed for all the Christmas Eve Shopping.

Qin: Yeahh it sure is!

Vinyl Scratch: Boy this is amazing though.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Rhinox: Everyone sure is having a great time here today.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: Mallow, I want to thank you, Evil Seed, and your teams for coming today.

Mallow: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you out.

Xenia: We're all really excited for this one.

Panty: This is gonna be so fucking A Awesome.

Nico: Panty, what do you and Stocking like to do in your free time?

Stocking: Who the fuck knows.

Panty: Yeah we don't fucking know and we don't fucking care.

Stocking: Yeah we just like lazing the fuck around.

Me: Sheesh and I thought my mouth was that rotten.

Eli: No kidding bro.

May: But you two are still good friends.

Panty: Yeah we sure fucking are.

Stocking: And we're fucking proud of it.

Qin: Good.

Me: But yesterday was really fun.

Mallow: Boy it sure was.

Lola: Yeah and we put Lumpus back behind bars.

Nico: We ate LOTS of hamburgers.

Me: Boy we sure did and they were really tasty.

Xenia: I'll say!

Lola: Yeah they were delicious.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: That was amazing that we found another Burger Planet.

Natalia Falchion: It sure was cool.

Nico: There IS a difference between cheeseburgers and hamburgers.

Me: I believe we covered that dude.

Nico: Yeah I know that.

Qin: A hamburger is made with no cheese and all that and a Cheeseburger has cheese on it.

Eli: That's true.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Maria: We like them both all the same.

Me: We sure do.

Qin: Yep.

We had lots and lots and lots of bags filled with EVERYTHING from all the stores.

Xenia: We made quite a haul.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: We sure did.

Me: Hey Lincoln correct me if I'm wrong but doesn't Audrey Madison die tomorrow thanks to your curse?

Lincoln: She sure does.

Qin: Good riddance. That monster deserves it.

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh. I sense something.

Nico: What is it?

Eli: It's over in the food court.

King Kai then called.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico, Everyone can you hear me?

Nico: We hear you loud and clear King Kai, is something wrong?

King Kai: Nico, you guys got a problem. Remember when Lionheart became an Aparoid zombie?

Nico: Yeah how can we forget.

King Kai: Well we have an Aparoid Zombie Problem. But this one is someone that Eli is familiar with and you are not going to like it. You got to check it out.

Nico: Okay!

We went to the food court and to our shock we saw that it was MASTER ASIA, THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST AND DOMON KASSHU AND ELI'S GUNDAM TEACHER!

---

Master Asia, also known as the Undefeated of the East, is a major antagonist in Mobile Fighter G Gundam. He was a martial artist and Gundam Champion. He was also an honorable warrior. *Mobile Fighter G Gundam: 7th Fight*

Master Asia, or rather Shuuji Kurosu fought in the 7th Gundam Fight as the Gundam Fighter for Neo-Japan using Yamato Gundam as seen in the manga of the same name. Shuuji fought the individual members of the-then-to-be Shuffle Alliance in the Gyuana Highlands. After his battles with them, they become friends and came to the rescue of Neo-Germany's Gundam Fighter, Wolf Heinrich, who was being unfairly attacked by both Delos Argos and Hell Snake's Gundams at once. After they were defeated, Shuuji faced off with Heinrich and ultimately failed to defeat him due to the mirage-like abilities of Wolf's Gundam. Afterwards, Wolf Heinrich and Shuuji went to the Gyuana Highlands to train and compete. Here, Shuuji refined Tohoufuhai and developed the Sekiha Tenkyoken. Wolf and Shuuji had an exchange as friendly rivals and promised to face each other in the Gundam Fight Finals.

A man by the name of Dr. Chaos, leading a terrorist force of the same name, created a force of Death Army machines and gigantic Mobile Armor which he attempted to use to disrupt the Gundam Fight. The Shuffle Alliance, with the newfound power of their Shuffle Crests, fought against him and he was defeated by Shuuji. Unfortunately, as that happened right in the middle of the finals, Shuuji and company were de facto disqualified due to their failure to reach the designated country by the appointed time, and Wolf Heinrich became the champion of the Gundam Fight. Because of that, Shuuji was dismissed as the Gundam Fighter of Neo-Japan, chose to leave, instead became the Gundam Fighter of Neo-Hong Kong, and assumed the name of Master Asia.

Meeting Domon Kasshu and the 12th Gundam Fight

In the Gundam Fights that followed, Master Asia perfected his style and in F.C. 48, he adopted the eight year-old boy, Domon Kasshu, as his student. Domon had run away from home and sneaked on board a ship that carried Master Asia, who admired him and sought to learn his skills. Master Asia decided to shelter Domon and agreed to teach him Tohoufuhai.

The Champion of the 9th through 11th Gundam Fight was Neo-England's, Gentle Chapman. Dismayed by the shift from martial arts to beam weapons as a result of Gentle Chapman's victories, Master Asia used GF13-001NH Kowloon Gundam and Tohoufuhai and succeeded in proving the power of martial arts with his victory in the 12th Gundam Fight. In his years as a Gundam Fighter, Master Asia watched the Earth continue to decay and battles between the Gundam Fighters inflict unprecedented damage upon the planet. He resolved that mankind's influence must be removed in order to purify the Earth. Because of that, and possibly because of the mental power of the Devil Gundam, he came to the conclusion that humanity must be destroyed so that the Earth might return to its natural environment.

### *Mobile Fighter G Gundam*

Master Asia first appeared assisting Domon and Rain Mikamura in Shinkjuku from a pair of Death Army Suits. Master Asia briefly appeared veiled in a tanish grey cloak and face wrap which hid his identity, but after he revealed his skills, Domon quickly identified him as Master Asia. He then exchanged with Domon their traditional litany: "Look the East is burning red!"

Master Asia explained that he had been coordinating the defense of Shinjuku, but that it went badly. In a counterattack, Domon launched Master Asia in his Kowloon Gundam's Chokyu Haoh Den'iedan Super Attack. That blasted him through most of the Death Army, and caused them to retreat. Domon, Rain, and Master Asia returned and planned further defense. Master Asia, however, was working in secret with the Death Army. Rain discovered that and he captured her. He carefully hinted to Domon about Rain's disappearance, but Domon did not realize what happened. Eventually, after he followed Master Asia, Domon discovered that he was the one who was responsible. Master Asia attempted to recruit Domon into the Death

Army, but his persuasions failed. Master Asia sent Chibodee Crocket, George de Sand, Sai Saici, and Argo Gulskii to fight Domon, as they have all had been converted to his service by DG Cells. Master Asia attacked in his Master Gundam, and he and Domon battled. Master Asia's victory seemed assured, however, his efforts were thwarted by the Shuffle Alliance, who appeared and attacked him. While initially, they were unsuccessful in defeating Master Asia, the Shuffle Alliance opted to sacrifice themselves in a Kamikaze Attack in order to stop him and purify the DG Cells from Chibodee and company, and, in doing so, they passed on their Shuffle Crests to the four and they became the new Shuffle Alliance. Master Asia showed some sadness at the loss of his former comrades, and fearing his loss, summoned the Devil Gundam to attack. The battle was fierce, and Domon nearly defeated the Devil Gundam, but the image of his smiling brother's face appears in his mind, and prevented him from finishing it. Master Asia then retreated along with the Devil Gundam and Kyoji Kasshu.

Master Asia appeared again in his old training grounds, the Guyana Highlands as the Shuffle Alliance and Domon trained there. They clashed with the Devil Gundam several times, and upon realizing that he was the true master of the Devil Gundam, Domon denounced Master Asia, and proclaimed that he was no longer his master. Once again, Master Asia and the Devil Gundam battled Domon, and, once again, Domon would have been defeated were it not for the intervention of an outsider, in that case, Schwarz Bruder. After Domon was rescued, Master Asia and the Devil Gundam traveled to the designated country for the Gundam Fight's Finals, Neo-Hong Kong.

At Neo-Hong Kong, Master Asia appeared dramatically as one of the Final Gundam Fighters in the Tournament's lineup. Chairman Wong Yunfat, whom Master Asia worked with, declared that it was up to Domon and Master Asia to performing the opening to the Gundam Fight. In a tense moment, the two shared the litany once again, and opened the Gundam Fight with the final lines: "Look, the East is burning red!"

Despite his altered viewpoint, Master Asia continued to respect Domon, and, while he and Wong schemed in order to defeat him, Master Asia was determined to do so in an honorable way. While Master Asia would not hesitate to throw tough odds against Domon, he did so only to test Domon's resolve and ability to win. When Domon was set up to fight Schwarz Bruder, Master Asia feared that he was not ready, and he summoned Domon to a devastated area of Neo-Hong Kong in order to further train him. By that time, Wong and Master Asia had an increased falling out as Master Asia more and more regarded Wong's tactics as unfair and dishonorable. Wong had thus decided that Master Asia had fulfilled his role in his plans and thus sent Gundam Heads to kill both of them as they fought. Master Asia saved Domon, but the two fell into an underground cavern and Master Asia's leg was injured. The two managed to escape from their predicament and Master Asia finally explained to Domon the reason for his actions. He told Domon that the Gundam Fight was what was destroying the Earth. The blatant disregard for the land on which it took place, the outright exemption of damage to cities, buildings, and the environment from being in any way criminal, as long as it was due to the Gundam Fight. He cited the vast city ruins around them as an example of that. Master Asia then taught Domon his ultimate technique, the Sekiha Tenkyoken.

Master Asia and Domon engaged in a final battle on Lantau island. There, Master Asia said that he wanted Domon to be the core of the Devil Gundam, and explained that he had used the Finals in order to make him strong enough for that role. Domon could not accept that. Instead, when Schwarz pulled Kyoji out of the Devil Gundam, Domon killed him, and thus stopped the Devil Gundam. Master Asia said that was unforgivable, attacked, and ultimately paralyzed the God Gundam with a new technique, the Juuni Ouhouhai. While Domon was paralyzed, Master Asia gave his full conclusion, that humanity was destroying the Earth and that the Devil Gundam would remove man's detrimental influence, and then regenerate the planet. He then explained how the Ultimate Gundam evolved into the Devil Gundam. Domon sensed Master Asia's sadness and reminded him that humanity was a part of nature and that to destroy it, was to destroy nature's balance. The two clashed with their Sekiha Tenkyoken's. Domon's overwhelmed Master Asia enough to knock him back, then Domon finished the battle, and defeated Master Asia by combining the Sekiha Tenkyoken with his own God

Finger (Erupting Burning Finger) for the Sekiha Tenkyo God Finger attack.

After Master Asia was defeated, Domon held in his arms. Master Asia revealed that he had a terminal illness (which also prevented him from being able to replace Kyoji as the Devil Gundam's life core unit) and opened his shirt to reveal that he never once had any DG Cells in his body and that everything that he did was through his own will. Master Asia said that he learned what a terrible mistake that he was going to make, and that mankind was indeed a necessary part of nature. Master Asia declared Domon the only true King of Hearts and then he asked him to recite the litany once again: "Look, the East is burning red!" They finished reciting it, and, as the sun rose, Master Asia remarked on its beauty, then died.

Master Asia made one last appearance after his death during the battle with Grand Master Gundam. He appeared and encouraged Domon to fight on, alongside all of those whom Domon loved that had fallen, Kyoji, Schwarz, and his mother, Mikino Kasshu.

---

We gasped!

Me: Wait are you Master Asia!?

Eli: It can't be! I saw you die right in front of our eyes in my universe!

Qin: So you are Master Asia!

Nico: Domon Kasshu told us so much about you. You taught him everything you know.

Master Asia: That's right Nico and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Eli it's good to see you again.

Eli: I did not expect you to be brought back like this. Especially after how you made a heroic sacrifice to help Domon and save the universe from the wrath of the Dark Gundam.

Me: Me neither. I heard many terrible things that happened because of both Ulube and so many others. You were an unwitting pawn in all of it.

Zocks: How many people have you infected today?!

Master Asia: None. Because I'm only here for one thing. Freedom and to atone for what I did.

Nico: How?

He showed us that he had ANOTHER DURENDEL RIDEWATCH, A DARK ORB, NUMBER 90: GALAXY EYES PHOTON LORD, AND WAS INFECTED BY THE APAROIDS!

WE GASPED!

Me: He has a Quadruple Whammy!

Xenia: WHOA MAN!

Me: Another Durendel, A Number Card, A Dark Orb and infection from the Aparoids!

Eli: This is awful!

Me: We haven't had this happen to us since before the April 12th War last year!

Nico: Go for it!

Nico: (gets out Kangor and Avalanche's Ridewatches) I need you to hold still. This will only hurt if you move.

Eli: NO NICO!

Nico: What?

Eli: This is my fight! I will handle this. I have a lot of catching up to do with Master Asia. I haven't had a good fight with him in so long. Now it's time to do it my way and that is with our Gundams.

Me: But not here it's far too cramped. Lets take those where we have more room.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren.

Nico: Much better.

Eli: Now for the fun to begin. (ECHOING) RISE! BURNING GUNDAM! (SNAPS FINGERS)

Eli got into the Burning Gundam and he was ready for action! Master Asia had his Gundam ready!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be awesome and cool!

Me: I'll have some fun with this too. (ACTIVATES GOLIATH'S RIDEWATCH)

I grew the size of Eli's Gundam.

Nico: Go for it!

Master Asia: You don't have any idea what you are up against you two!

Me: Oh we don't huh?

Eli: This is just like when we fought before Master Asia. But unlike you I have gotten much stronger over the years. Thanks my friends and family and everyone I love I've gotten far more powerful than ever.

Master Asia: You know when I realized this myself, I could no longer stand aside and watch the Earth remain in its present state.

Me: What are you getting at!?

Master Asia: I made a solemn oath, no matter what happens, I will do whatever is necessary to restore Earth to it's original state.

Me: What the fuck are you talking about!?

Master Asia: You don't know what I have been through! Listen, I have only ONE Objective: TO WIPE OUT ALL HUMANITY ON EARTH!

We gasped!

Me: YOU MOTHERFUCKING BASTARD!

Nico: NOT GOING TO HAPPEN ASIA!

Laney: NO WAY ARE WE GOING TO LET YOU DO THAT!

Master Asia: It's the Desire of the Dark Gundam!

Lola: YOU'RE INSANE!

Master Asia: J.D., Eli, I'm sure that Jared and Domon told you all about the Dark Gundam. It was initially created as a means to revive Earth.

Me: Until we found out IT'S TRUE Purpose!

Master Asia: But let me explain. However after it descended to Earth, the impact caused it to malfunction. It pushed forward with its three great theories to revive Earth and it came to a conclusion and that was to wipe out humanity!

Me: THAT IS ABSOLUTELY FUCKING CRAZY! But Yeah we already knew about that when we killed Ulube! We banished him and the Dark Gundam to the Black Gates forever and erased all traces of it from existence for all eternity!

Master Asia: Don't you get it? By eliminating humanity, which is ruining the Earth, nature will restore the Earth itself. And as long as the Dark Gundam remains on Earth no human will ever set foot on the planet again. (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!) THAT'S IT! THERE'S THE SOLUTION! THE BEST SOLUTION! TO MAKE IT A REALITY HUMANITY SHALL VANISH! (LAUGHS INSANELY)

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Juran: Is he serious?!

Nico: HE IS DEAD SERIOUS!

Eli: No guys! It's the Aparoids! They are poisoning his mind with lies.

Nico: Oh man.

Eli: That doesn't give him the right to wipe out Humanity!

Me: And we won't that happen!

Eli: To you Master Asia the Gundam Fight is a game but to us it's a purpose for victory!

Me: And it's a whole lot better than wasting tons of lives!

Master Asia: That's why you're such a fool!

Me: WELL FUCK YOU!

Eli and him clasped hands.

Master Asia: (ECHOING) DARKNESS…

Eli: (ECHOING) BURNING…

Both: FINGER!

Eli fired a blast of energy and blasted him down and he got up. Master Asia flew into the air and I flew after him and kicked him in the face and I fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Me: What you plan is nothing but total annihilation! And it will NEVER HAPPEN!

I kicked him down.

Nico: You guys sure you don't want any help?

May: Nico this is Eli's fight and J.D. and Eli did this in Eli's universe before he joined us. Let them do it.

Nico: You're right May. I have to respect that wish.

Master Asia: Haven't you any brains between those ears!?

Me: You should be asking yourself that question!

Eli: That's right Undefeated of the East! You are VERY MISTAKEN!

Master Asia: That line?

Eli: And I'll tell you why. Domon said this to you before and I'll say it too. The humans who you are trying to eliminate were created on Earth and are all part of nature too and therefore are part of the Earth. Tell me how you plan to revive the Earth if you have forgotten this crucial fact.

Me: That's right Asia. Like it or not, humans are part of the Earth and you are not going to destroy us!

Eli: Talking about an ideal world without huamns who have lived on Earth and always will live on the Earth is DOOMED TO FAIL!

Me: That's right Asia! But it's going to take some brute force to make you listen to reason!

Eli: (Echoing) IN THE NAME OF THE KING OF HEARTS!

He powered up to Super and turned Golden and I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga! Both Eli and Asia went SUPER!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Camie: INCREDIBLE!

Me: **KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

Eli and Asia: SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! ULTIMATE! SECRET TECHNIQUE!

Me: **MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!**

Eli and Asia: SEKIHA TENKYOKEN!

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

Me and Eli fired a massive and incredible blast of energy and fire and Asia fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts collided and a massive and incredibly fiery and incredible explosion blasted out!

INTENSELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so incredibly devastating that it shook the entire planet all over the place with intense fury!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Qin: WHAT POWER!

Camie: INCREDIBLE!

Me and Eli: WOLF MOON HEAT END!

We fired a massive blast of energy and fire and it obliterated Master Asia's Gundam and destroyed the Dark Orb and the Aparoids on him!

Gaon: Tell me he's down!

There was AN INTENSELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION! Nico then caught Asia and he was cleansed of the Aparoids and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went down to my normal size and then we saw Master Asia back to normal.

Eli: Is he?

Varie: He'll be all right. But he was brutally mangled up from that intense battle.

Nico: WHOA! That was intense!

Qin: It sure was!

Laney: That was awesome guys!

Eli: But the good news is that Master Asia is back.

Lola: Yeah. Domon and everyone will be happy.

Nico: Now, let's head back to Earth.

We were back in the mall.

Master Asia was badly beaten up and hurt.

Varie: Hang on Asia, the medical van is on the way.

Master Asia: (Groans) What happened to me?

Me: You were poisoned by a quadruple whammy of a Ridewatch, Number Card, Dark Orb and the Aparoids.

Eli: It's true Master Asia. But you are safe now.

Master Asia: Eli? You have changed a lot.

Eli: A lot doesn't cover it.

J.D. 4: The important thing is that you are back with us.

Maria Santiago and Robot Lori came in with a gurney and they put him on it.

Master Asia: Wait. Eli you have grown into an amazing Gundam Pilot and I am really proud of you and you saved me from myself.

Eli: The Dark Gundam is forever destroyed now thanks to all of us.

Xenia: We destroyed a mistake.

Lola: We sure did.

Camie: Yeah.

Master Asia smiled and then a tear rolled down his face and he gave us the thumbs up.

I gave him the thumbs up and we all did too.

They took him up to the infirmary at the estate.

Maria: Well, that was something.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Epic way to kick off our Christmas Break.

Evilseed: Boy I'll say.

Me: Nico I had to take the fight to Glaren to avoid having people get hurt.

Nico: That was a good call there.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: We're not done yet though.

Nico: Nope. We have two more to face.

Me: Yep,

Then we heard harp music and it was beautiful.

Qin: Wow who is playing a harp?

Nico: No idea but it's awesome.

We saw a figure and then out came ANOTHER LYRA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Mantis Fangire, Guitardo, and Another Kabuto!

Me: Whoa! The Undead Zodiarts for Lyra the Harp!

I pulled out my Kyutama for Lyra the Harp and it was glowing.

Me: Yep that's right. We're facing this one.

Qin: Cool!

May: Who are you?

Another Lyra Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with red hair and green eyes with green sclera and she had purple clothes on.

Me: (GASP) Bianca Tamaranna A.K.A. Sailor Tamaran!

Nico: Whoa! Tamaran's Sailor Soldier!

Sailor Tamaran: That's right guys.

Me: Starfire and Blackfire are gonna be amazed to hear about this.

Qin: Boy they sure are.

Maria: You know her?

Me: I sure do and she was born on Tamaran but raised here on Earth. She has all the same kinds of powers as Starfire and Blackfire do and she is a strong and powerful fighter. Also she and I went to Astronomy Class together and we studied all about the stars and the planets at Space Camp. We did it all there.

Sailor Tamaran: That was really awesome too.

Lola: That is so awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: So who will volunteer?

Wednesday Addams: I will do it.

Me: Go for it Wednesday. But also are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Tamaran: There sure are and it's a dark version of him.

She pointed to Evilseed.

Evilseed: Another me!? Wow this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

May: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Tamaran: Friendly.

Me: Good.

Wednesday: This is gonna be fun

Sailor Tamaran: It sure will be.

She transformed and Wednesday fired a blast of darkness and it hit Another Lyra Undead Zodiarts and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and rouse card and purified them. The rouse card had pictures of the stars and symbol of Lyra the Harp on it as well as a harp.

Me: Awesome.

The Zodiarts Switch Glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Lyra.

I went and picked up Sailor Tamaran and brought her over.

Varie: That was awesome.

Me: Now for Another Evilseed.

Nico: Shouldn't be too hard to spot

We saw a tree grow and it was a scary dark tree and then out of it came ANOTHER EVILSEED!

Me: WHOA! Another Evilseed!

Lola: Wow!

Laney: This one has a scary black thumb.

Another Evilseed: (In a girls voice) But it's not supposed to be like this for me.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Tarra Figgington!

Another Evilseed: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Tarra is a gardener that I know from a huge greenhouse and she knows so much about plants and nature. She even has amazing plant powers and knows how to grow all kinds of plants and flowers and can even grow flowers and plants from other planets.

Nico: That is cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Evilseed: Just to be a great gardener and help cure many diseases with my plants.

Me: We can easily help with that.

Another Evilseed: I knew he was lying.

Me: Yeah but he is gone forever now. Sorry we have to fight.

Another Evilseed: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Shall we get started?

Evilseed: We shall!

Nico: (ACTIVATES EVILSEED'S RIDEWATCH) This one has a green thumb!

He grew a huge plant hydra and it fired sap blasts from its mouth and stuck her to the floor!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: Sticky.

Nico: Now hope you like mushrooms. (Activates Evil Mushroom Man's ridewatch)

He fired mushroom bombs and smashed her all over.

May: (gets out Monster Dandelion's Ridewatch) Dandelion time!

Me: Hope you don't have allergies.

May activated it and fired dandelion seeds and smashed her all over the place.

Qin: Nothing is more fun than picking dandelions and blowing the seeds into the wind.

Nico: Yep.

May: That is for sure. Now for this. (ACTIVATES CATACLISMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and grew vines and tangled her up.

Lincoln: MILK ELEMENT STYLE: MILK!

Jessica Shannon: MILK STING STYLE: VANILLA MILK!

Peni Parker: MILK WEB STYLE: BANANA MILK!

Entrapta: MILK LIGHTNING STYLE: STRAWBERRY MILK!

Perfuma: MILK NATURE STYLE: ALMOND!

Frosta: MILK ICE STYLE: CHOCOLATE MILK!

Hilda: (British Accent) COOKIE FIRE STYLE: CHOCOLATE CHIP!

Yuna: COOKIE WATER STYLE: OATMEAL RAISIN!

Toph: COOKIE EARTH STYLE: PEANUT BUTTER!

Tatsumaki: COOKIE WIND STYLE: SUGAR COOKIES!

Shantae: COOKIE MAGIE STYLE: BLACK AND WHITE!

Akko: COOKIE STAR STYLE: SNICKERDOODLES!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they fired waves of said cookies and milk.

Lincoln and his harem: COOKIES AND MILK TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive tsunami of milk and cookies And smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Plant Undead's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired plant vines and lashed her all over the place.

Evelyn: Yeah! Boy Kazuma would love to see that one.

Qin: He sure would!

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: (gets out Savage Noble's Ridewatch) We can always tell him when we see him again.

Me: Good idea.

She activated it and fired a fireball blast and it hit Another Evilseed and exploded in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was powerful!

Nico: Yeah! That is what stumps me. Noble how are you able to do that despite being organic?

Noble: I am not really sure myself. But it's part of who I am.

Then Golden Glider and her team came. She had Pink Ranger Slayer, Blandy, Blizzaru, Doll (Growl/Runark) and Auric Goldfinger.

Nico: Nice team, Golden Glider!

Golden Glider: Thanks Nico.

Eli: Whoa is that Blizaru from Hurricanger?

Blizaru: Yep. The very same.

Eli: Boy I remember seeing you in the movie. You were hired by Jakanja to abduct Laiina from Astrom. The Zaru Clan wanted her essence to take for their own to become immortal.

Blizaru: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Me: Also you are a monster we haven't faced before in our usual battles.

Blizaru: That's true.

Nico: Yep.

Panty: Lets kick some fucking ass.

Stocking: Yeah less talk more fucking ass kicking.

Panty: It's our turn!

They activated their ridewatch for Evil Mushroom Man and fired more mushroom bombs and blasted her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

But then a blast of lightning hit Another Evilseed from out of nowhere and she was down and back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and it was for Mallow.

Me: Whoa!

I went over to Tarra and she was a girl with magenta overalls and gardening clothes and she had pink hair and blue eyes.

I picked her up.

Tarra: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Who did that?

Lincoln: It wasn't me.

?: It was from me.

We saw a Magneton!

Me: Whoa a Magneton!

Eli: Really awesome.

Magneton: (In a girls voice) Looks like I made a great entrance.

Nico: Eileen Teslator! Whoa!

Qin: Awesome! Great to see you again Eileen.

Magneton: Same to you guys as well.

Me: Boy that was awesome though.

Eileen's other bodies vanished.

And merged into one and she became a girl with neon blue hair and blue eyes. She was back to normal and naked and then the fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome blue clothes. She got up.

Eileen Teslator: Whoa. That was crazy. But man these clothes are great.

Rarity: Oh they sure are darling.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Eileen Teslator: Me too Nico.

Nico: How do you feel?

Eileen Teslator: Much better than ever.

Qin: Great.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Well that was awesome.

Nico: Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, and Cheetara are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Tech Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Pinkie Pie is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: Tira, the bloodthirsty psychotic assassin and major antagonist from Soul Calibur, has come back from the dead, and she's out for blood and revenge.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Tech Realm, and I know what I'm going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Pinkie Pie is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders.

Nico: This is going to be awesome, but we also got bad news: Tira, the bloodthirsty psychotic assassin and major antagonist from Soul Calibur, has come back from the dead, and she's out for blood and revenge.

Ivy Valentine: (Sighs) I should've known that bloodthirsty psychopath would come back yet again, she doesn't know when to stay dead.

Lincoln: Same here, Ivy, but this time, Tira's going to stay dead forever, and this time, she's never coming back.

Eli: Black Gates?

Lincoln: Black Gates, Eli, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Tara.

Tara: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Just then, the Tech Skylanders arrived.

Mags: Pinkie, mind if we all join in as well?

Pinkie Pie: Not at all, Mags.

We then arrived at a gold-colored shrine with the symbol of The Tech Skylanders on it, and then, the Earth symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with gold, silver, metallic red, and royal blue gems representing the Tech Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large metallic red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large silver gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Pinkie Pie: Wow, so that's The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders, it truly is perfect for me, since I'm The Princess of Laughter and The Tech Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw Underworld Goddess of the Closed World and Firewall Dragon Singularity appear before us, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Underworld Goddess of the Closed World and Firewall Dragon Singularity!

Underworld Goddess of the Closed World: (Girl's voice) (Italian Accent) That's right.

Firewall Dragon Singularity: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) And we got the girls away from that psycho, Tira.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon, I knew it was you two, it's so awesome to see you girls again, but we'll talk later, we've still got Tira to deal with.

?: (LAUGHING INSANELY) I can't wait to hear your screams of pain echoing in my ears!

Ivy Valentine: (Growls) There's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Tira!

We then saw our target, Tira, and she was still completely insane! Tira tried to attack us with her ringblade, only for Lincoln to fire a magnetic blast at the ringblade and suspend it and Tira in the air.

Lincoln: Nice try, psycho!

Pinkie Pie: But, your days of killing are over!

Pinkie Pie went up and grabbed The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders. Suddenly, Pinkie Pie's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Pinkie Pie's Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Friendship from her back, and as she approached Tira, she left behind pink energy, balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Pinkie Pie: You really are crazy, you know that, Tira. You've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your crimes, nor for the victims that you've killed. This is going to be the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you, you basket-case.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and blue energy with balloons, magic, and confetti surrounding the vortex, there's an alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Pinkie Pie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Pinkie Pie grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink curly hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink and blue energy aura with balloons, confetti, magic, gears, and Alicorns surrounding her, Pinkie Pie has an Alicorn with balloons and gears emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a pink short-sleeved blouse, light yellow short-sleeved shirt with balloons on it, pink skirt, light pink pants, pink high-heeled shoes with blue gem balloons on it, and long pink sleeveless trenchcoat with Alicorns, balloons, and confetti on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with balloons surrounding it. Suddenly, Pinkie Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with light blue highlights on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her pink tail also grew longer, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her blonde tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie's massive Pinkie Pie's Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Friendship and The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders and all the other swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pinkie Pie's Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gold, silver, metallic red, and royal blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and light blue gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the alicorn that said, "Pinkie Pie, Alicorn Princess of Laughter and The Tech Skylanders, Amazing and Fun Party Planner of Ponyville, Baker of Sweets and Desserts, Emissary of Laughter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Little Cheese and Many Children, Cousin of Maud Pie, Marble Pie, and Limestone Pie, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of INSTIGATOR, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Laughter, Parties, and Technology"

ピンキーパイ、笑いのアリコーン姫とテックスカイランダーズ、ポニービルの驚くほど楽しいパーティープランナー、お菓子とデザートのパン屋、笑いの使者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、小さなチーズと多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、モードパイのいとこ、マーブルパイ、ライムストーンパイ、多くの友、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、インスティゲーターの大敵、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィルとキャンタロット、ナイツ オブ ザ フレンドシップ テーブルのメンバーであり、笑いとパーティーとテク ノロジーの達人

Pinkie Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LAUGHTER TECH SKYLANDER JUSTICE AND DIVINE TECH SKYLANDER LAUGHTER LOVE!

We were really amazed by Pinkie Pie's Super Angel-Alicorn-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tira saw it, she fell into another insane rage and tried to attack, but thanks to Lincoln's magnetic blast suspending her and her weapon, she can't, and that allowed Pinkie Pie to fire a powerful pink and blue energy blast with confetti, balloons, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Tira and sent her flying out of the shrine and we followed, she got up, but now, she was beyond insane now.

Pinkie Pie: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Laughter Balloon Tech Alicorn and Divine Laughter Tech Balloon Love) Now, it's time to put you down, you basket-case!

Lincoln: Hold on, Pinkie, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Pinkie Pie.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, Tira, now, it's time for you to die for good.

Pinkie Pie and Lincoln went after Tira, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, apples, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers,

Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Tira and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering her even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Pinkie Pie, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Pinkie Pie's Laughter Tech Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's pink with gears on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by balloons etched on the sides, and a pink gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Pinkie Pie fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Tira, and they exploded as they hit her, knocking her down.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blade from his massive greatsword and it pierced Tira's black heart and it exploded and sent Tira's spirit to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln and Pinkie Pie holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Pinkie Pie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer pink tail, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Pinkie Pie: That'll teach you, you nutcase. Thanks for helping me take down Tira for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Pinkie.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Pinkie Pie's face, they kissed passionately as Pinkie Pie's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Pinkie Pie came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: To be honest, I was so not expecting Tira to come back from the dead.

Lincoln: Me neither, Nico. But, Ivy and the others felt it, Tira came back and she wanted revenge, but we put her down like the mad lunatic that she is, and she's never coming back. (To Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon) And it's so good to see you again, Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon.

Beatrice Shadowhold reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Underworld Goddess of the Closed World, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved long midnight black dress, black pants, midnight black high-heeled knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and fiends on the coattails and Underworld Goddess of the Closed World on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Underworld Goddess of the Closed World-themed greatsword with Underworld Goddess of the Closed World etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

And Zoey Ryōshidoragon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blue hair, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Firewall Dragon Singularity, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved long dark blue dress, black pants, midnight black high-heeled knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons and darkness on the coattails and Firewall Dragon Singularity on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Firewall Dragon Singularity-themed greatsword with Firewall Dragon Singularity etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Zoey Ryōshidoragon: (Japanese Accent) Yeah, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon and he hugged them, and Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent) Whoa, you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Zoey Ryōshidoragon: (Japanese Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these two?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Underworld Goddess of the Closed World Gene-Slammer is Beatrice Shadowhold, she's my Guardian Angel from Italy and classmate in Art, but she's also a passionate poet and a fan of dark magic. She, Lucy, and I would often practice dark sorcery and even learn to control demons and even summon supernatural creatures.

Nico: Wicked.

Lucy: It sure is, and to show thanks, I took Lincoln and Beatrice to a park after where Beatrice kissed Lincoln on the lips during the new moon.

Lincoln: Plus, we found out she's also the twin sister of Sheena Fujibayashu, and Beatrice knew that Sheena had a crush on Lloyd Irving, and she hates Flip with a burning passion, and the Firewall Dragon Singularity Gene-Slammer named Zoey Ryōshidoragon, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, but she's also an incredible technomancer and can even enhance machinery and surprisingly loves dragons, and her last name, Ryōshidoragon, means Quantum Dragon in Japanese.

Me: Now, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, and she and I would play Dungeons and Dragons with the other siblings, and we even cosplayed as the Dungeons and Dragons characters, and while they were cosplaying, Zoey kissed me on the lips, and Nico, you're going to like this part: she's also the cousin of Mimi Tachikawa and she's known that both Tai and Mimi are dating.

Nico: Whoa, Tai and Mimi are literally in for a family reunion when we get back, the same with Beatrice and Sheena and Lloyd.

Lincoln: You bet, and she hates Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass with a burning passion.

Eli: So, we got two Guardian Angels who hate the two biggest gluttons in Michigan and Bikini Bottom and Michigan's smelly mutant cheapskate.

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent) That's right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Beatrice, Zoey, are you absolutely sure about this?

Zoey Ryōshidoragon: (Japanese Accent)(Smiles) More than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Beatrice Shadowhold's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Zoey Ryōshidoragon.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and Zoey are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Beatrice.

Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Shareena Wickett and Lemonjella and Orangejella LaBelle from Detention and Hitomi Rinmuro from The Reason I Made a Sexfriend.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shareena Wickett and Lemonjella and Orangejella LaBelle from Detention and Hitomi Rinmuro from The Reason I Made a Sexfriend.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Shareena Wickett: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shareena Wickett and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Tira, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Shareena Wickett: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shareena Wickett: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shareena Wickett, Lemonjella and Orangejella LaBelle, and Hitomi Rinmuro with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Pinkie Pie had gotten The Technological Laughter Alicorn Greatsword of The Tech Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Tira, who had come back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing her last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Pinkie Pie transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln brutally beat that psycho down and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Beatrice Shadowhold, and Zoey Ryōshidoragon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town, and Sheena was reunited with Beatrice and Mimi was reunited with Zoey.

Maria: Oh damn, I certainly wasn't expecting to find out that Tira came back from the dead, she sure doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: She sure doesn't, but we made sure she was put down for good, and now, she's never ever coming back.

May: Thank goodness.

After finally getting rid of Tira and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Beatrice Shadowhold and Zoey Ryōshidoragon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Zoey Ryōshidoragon: (Japanese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Beatrice, Zoey, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Beatrice Shadowhold: (Italian Accent) I remembered this one time, I was walking home with Lincoln and Lucy after her meeting with The Young Morticians' Club, but then, we heard the sound of a yell in the air and the smell of an unwashed cheapskate, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he was still out to kill Lincoln and his sisters, but we summoned an army of demons, and they all viciously attacked Flip and he was badly mangled up, and the cops came and took Flip back to jail, as he got another Life Sentence added to the multitude of Life Sentences he's racked up.

We cheered.

Nico: Flip made a big mistake in messing with you three who happen to be masters of dark sorcery and summoning demons.

Me: Yep, and I remember that day all too well. That cheapskate really deserved it big time.

Zoey Ryōshidoragon: (Japanese Accent) He sure did. Okay, now for me, I was hanging out with Lincoln in his room, but then, our newly upgraded security system sounded, and we saw who triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass, and those two gluttons were still out for revenge. But, my security system deployed security robots that trashed those two, tied them up, and sent them flying back to their prisons: Lewis Travolta at Lynn's Table and Bubble Bass at The Uranus Prison's Underwater Criminal Wing.

We cheered.

Me: That's some impressive work, Zoey.

Mimi: You said it.

Nico: Yeah, Zoey was known as The Tech Wizard, because her Technomancy Powers have enhanced so many gadgets on an unprecedented level and gave them some awesome hack-proof upgrades.

Lincoln: You bet, and the hack-proof upgrades she added to my room for security made it so that Lisa couldn't hack it when her Dark Side takes over to try and get revenge on me, and it also attacked Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan as well when their dark sides take over as well.

Eli: Yikes, never mess with a Technomancer and expect to get out alive.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura also had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from Icky Vicky who broke out and tried to kill them with a chainsaw, but Lincoln came in and saved them and he broke Icky Vicky's back and chained her back up to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Ami Onuki: Wow, we're here in Lake Lamode, awesome.

Lincoln: And it's perfect for our first beach date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went into an indestructible dome and they had a game of volleyball, and even did some surfing, and Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift up two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and

Yumi Yoshimura and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny(Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lu Lingqi, Diao Chan, Geeta (Pokemon), Nemona (Pokemon), Iono (Pokemon), Penny (Pokemon), Rosa (Pokemon), Juliana (Pokemon), Miriam (Pokemon), Ami Onuki, and Yumi Yoshimura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sticks the Badger: Looks like we got five new members to Lincoln's harem, nice.

After Lincoln's beach date, he and his harem went off to the mall to do some final Christmas shopping.

Applejack: Alright, looks like we need to hightail it.

Lincoln: Yeah, we got some final Christmas shopping to take care of. But, we also to keep our guard up, after what happened last year with Giselle Razor, we can't take any chances.

Lindsay Oropendola: Especially with Abigor still running loose.

Lincoln: Exactly, Lindsay.

Yumi Yoshimura: That wind demon's not going to stop until he gets revenge for what you did to Blackheart, Lincoln.

Lincoln: He's not getting any chances at all when we get after him after our main mission, Yumi. Alright, ladies, let's get shopping!

Lincoln and Lincoln's Harem: CHAAAAAARRRRRRGEEEEEEE!

Lincoln and his entire harem charged out, and they were buying everything from the stores: video games, comic books, clothes, cell phones, guitars, joke books, comedy gags, sports equipment, art supplies, dark magic books, tools, dresses, tea sets, tiaras, chemistry sets, cameras, coloring books, cooking supplies, paper and pens, and everything they can find. Lincoln and his harem paid for all the things they've bought, and they came back home. When we saw the bags they had, our jaws dropped to the floor.

Nico: YOWZERS! You guys literally cleaned out the mall!

Lincoln: This is all for some final Christmas shopping, Nico.

Me: (Whistles)

May: You said it, it's like the many Christmas shopping sprees we've had, along with The Black Friday Shopping spree we went on weeks ago, wow.

Girl Jordan: We really cleaned up the mall, and we've had no trouble, especially from Abigor.

Lincoln: But, we'll run into him on our main mission, Girl Jordan, and we'll take him down.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Abigor, the Wind Demon, and he's coming for revenge on us for what we did to Blackheart. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're so not liking this one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Abigor, the Wind Demon, and he's coming for revenge on us for what we did to Blackheart.

Max Goof: Just as I thought.

Lincoln: Yep, but just like Gressil and Wallow, Abigor is going to be put into The Masters of Evil, but not after we give him a beatdown for what he's done in Blackheart's name.

Lindsey Oropendola: That's right, we'll make that wind demon pay, and if he so much as brings up my painful past, it's on.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly, Lindsey.

Nico: Yep. Say, Lincoln, would you like to do the honors?

Lincoln: Wait, really, you're…?!

Nico: (Smiles) Of course, after all, it's Christmas Eve.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. (Hugs Nico) Alright, team, let's go hunt down Abigor and take that malignant Wind Demon down!

Me: That fucker's not getting out of this!

Nico: Let's get this bastard!

We went out of The World Tree Estate to confront the last of The Hidden, the Wind Demon, Abigor.

We arrived at the park.

?: You fools are going to pay for what you did to Blackheart!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Abigor.

A gust of wind descended onto the ground, and a figure took shape, it was our old enemy, Abigor, the Wind demon and the last of The Hidden.

Abigor: No words can even describe how much I hate every last one of you, you have ruined all of Blackheart's plans to finally rule this pathetic world and you've killed me twice! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our energy auras flared up and we gained a massive power boost from Abigor's hatred.

Lindsey Oropendola: That was your fault, not ours, and now, you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with water, darkness, mucus yolks, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Mucus Yolk-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Abigor, she left pink energy, water, darkness, mucus yolks, and phoenixes with every step.

Lindsey Oropendola: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Abigor, you, Gressil, and Wallow have instigated nothing but chaos and destruction both on Earth and in Hell, and all for Blackheart's sick powerhungry desires to take over the world. Well, that ends here, and now, you will pay!

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with water and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and Mucus Yolk flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lindsey Oropendola emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lindsey Oropendola grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with water, darkness, mucus yolks, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has Mucus Yolk emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Mucus Yolk with a red gem in the center and holding the Dark, Water, and Eternity Kanjis around its nucleus on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lindsey Oropendola has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, sleeveless pink top, pink skirt, pink pants, dark purple heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, darkness, mucus yolks, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is Mucus Yolk and it's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the pink feathers now have purple tips, she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola's massive Mucus Yolk-themed greatsword and all the swords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, water, darkness, mucus yolks, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mucus Yolk's Maelstrom Darkness Aqua Grudge Greatsword of Darkness Maelstrom Grudge Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black and red gems and Mucus Yolk etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large black and red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and a large black and red gem below the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mucus Yolk with a large red-pink gem in the center for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Mucus Yolk that said, "Lindsey Oropendola, Gene-Slammer of Mucus Yolk, Survivor of A Rough Life and A Dark Past, Powerful Master of Water and Darkness, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Caribou the Swamp Pirate, Former Daughter of Mrs. Oropendola, Despiser and Destroyer of Scoots, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Water, Mucus Yolks, and Phoenixes"

リンジー・オロペンドラ、粘液卵黄のジーン・スラマー、荒れた人生と暗い過去の生存者、水と闇の強力なマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、カリブー・ザ・スワンプ・パイレーツの大敵、オロペンドラ夫人の元娘、デスパイザーとスクートの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、闇、水、粘液の黄身、フェニックスのマスター

Lindsey Oropendola's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-MUCUS YOLK-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM DARKNESS GRUDGE MUCUS YOLK PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK WATER GRUDGE MUCUS YOLK JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK WATER GRUDGE MUCUS YOLK LOVE!

We were amazed by Lindsey Oropendola's Super Angel-Phoenix-

Mucus Yolk-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Abigor saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Lindsey Oropendola fired a powerful pink energy blast with water, darkness, mucus yolks, and phoenixes at Abigor, and it hit the Wind demon and sent him flying back, he got up, and he was now pissed off.

Nico: Wow, Lindsey's transformed, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: That's really awesome, and now, Abigor is about to pay for his crimes, and Lindsey, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Lindsey Oropendola: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Darkness Mucus Yolk Grudge Phoenix Angel and Divine Maelstrom Darkness Mucus Yolk Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to Abigor once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Lindsey.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Lindsey Oropendola.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, Abigor, now, it's time for you to pay!

Lindsey Oropendola and Lincoln went after Abigor, who fired blasts of wind at them, but Lincoln fired counter-clockwise wind blasts and destroyed Abigor's wind blasts, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Abigor and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Lindsey Oropendola, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Mucus Yolk's Dark Water Grudge Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black and red with ocean waves on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Mucus Yolk surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a pink gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Lindsey Oropendola fired blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at Abigor and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as Lindsey Oropendola and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lindsey Oropendola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Lindsey Oropendola: And now, The Hidden have been taken down. Thanks for helping me take down Abigor, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lindsey.

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lindsey Oropendola's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Mucus Yolk flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lindsey Oropendola absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Mucus Yolk vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a battle against the wind, awesome job.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Now, The Hidden are now new members of The Masters of Evil, but that'll be after they cool down.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yep, plus, we don't have any main missions since we're nearing Christmas, but we still had to put a stop to Abigor.

Eli: Yeah, otherwise, he was going to continue to cause havoc.

Lincoln: So, it's good we took him down before Christmas, whew.

---

Later it was time for the 3rd mission of the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome!

Me: Boy it sure is. Also it's already Christmas Day over in Japan.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with the Cutie Mark Crusaders? Besides Troy, Tyler Bowman, and the Underground Girls?

Me: Lets have the U.A. Academy Class go with.

Himiko: Good idea! It'll be awesome to get some action in.

Touma: I hope we meet another embodiment of the Saber team next.

Lola: That would be awesome and cool.

Me: Yeah it sure would.

Nicole: I better go with just in case. Anti-pervert stuff.

Me: Understood.

Nico: All right lets head out!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS THIRD AMBASSADOR MISSION! YAY!

We were off!

---

Natsumi and team were fighting a speeder that was going over 100 miles per hour in a 50 mile per hour zone.

Natsumi: PULL OVER BUDDY!

But then the symbols of the Cutie Mark Crusaders appeared in the sky and swirled around and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Cutie Mark Crusaders: GO GO CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS!

They came out of the fiery explosion and then jumped on the speeders car and smashed it down and stopped it!

Nico: YEAH!

Natsumi: Wow! That was great guys!

Scootaloo: That is one way to catch a renegade speeder.

Miyuki: Boy I'll say!

Apple Bloom: Natsumi, this is Troy Burrows and Tyler Bowman.

Troy Burrows: It's an honor.

Tyler Bowman: Same here.

Me: You may know Troy's team as either the Gokaigers and the Goseigers. In America they are both teams in one with 46+ Years of Rangers on them.

Natsumi: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: And these are the student heroes of U.A. Academy.

Izumu: Awesome to meet you. I'm Izuku Midoriya

Bakugo: I'm Bakugo Katsuki

Ochaco: I'm Ochaco Uraraka

Shoto: Shoto Todoroki

Tsuyu: Tsuyu Asui.

Momo: Momo Yaoyorozu

Sirius: I'm Sirius.

Toru: Toru Hagakure.

Ibara: Ibara Shiozaki.

Himiko: I'm Himiko Toga.

Nejire: I'm Nejire Hado.

Camie: And I'm Camie Utsushimi.

Natsumi: Oh wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: They come from a world where 80% of the entire population all have superpowers.

Miyuki: That is amazing!

Nicole: It sure is! Oh right my name is Nicole Knudson, I'm J.D.'s daughter and leader and founder of the Anti-Pervert Patrol.

She gave them a business card.

Nicole: My motto is Pervert's Beware, Women's Dignity Being Enforced and Aware.

Natsuki: Good motto.

Me: The battle with All For One in their world was one of the most epic and most explosive we've ever had.

Bakugo: And these are the Underground Girls.

Sydney: It's an honor. I'm Sydney Burlington.

Nanette: I'm Nanette Allbright. I was the ambassador for Izuku and his friends in their world.

Sheila: I'm Sheila Castille Loud. I've heard so much about you guys and it's awesome to meet you.

Georgina: I'm Georgina Montgomery.

Rice: Rice Fitzgerald.

Maxxine: Maxxine Stennson.

Kendra: Kendra Armstrong.

Irina: Irina Malloy.

Julie: I'm Julie Carolina.

Evelyn: Evelyn Burmingham

Kita: Kita Birmingham.

Me: Kita and Evelyn are not related, their names are spelled differently.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) It's true. I'm Natalia Somonmenchikov.

Natsumi: Wow it's awesome to meet you all and Sheila I've heard so much about you and it's an honor.

Sheila Castille Loud: Same here Natsumi.

Miyuki: Always nice to meet a fellow Officer.

Sheila Castille Loud: Same here to all of you.

Me: Merry Christmas to all of you girls.

Natsumi: Same to all of you.

Me: It's still Christmas Eve over in America but thank you.

Nicole: Sorry we weren't properly introduced to you all before when we helped you all out.

Natsumi: No worries but getting all the team together for all that was for a very important reason.

Me: Yeah it sure was. You guys helped me bust a bad guy that has eluded me for over 10 years.

Applejack: Yeah that guy was slippery.

Rainbow Dash: He sure was. But it was awesome facing him.

Natsumi: But now, we've got a new assignment.

Me: What is it?

Natsumi: We got reports of a massive drug operation in the city.

Me: Uh oh.

Nicole: What kind of drug operation?

Miyuki gave us a wanted poster and it showed a huge number of men and women.

Me: Whoa man! I know this group. The Vikkingston Cartel. They are a notorious drug cartel that is from Uruguay and they are known for smuggling countless huge amounts of cocaine, heroin, meth and ecstasy all over the world and selling it all over the world for huge amounts of money. The top dog law enforcement agencies have been after them for years but never have been able to find them or catch them.

Natsumi: That's right. We have evidence that shows that they are here in Japan in an abandoned airport terminal.

Himiko: Sounds like these guys are really bad news.

Me: They sure are Himiko.

Camie: But we're not going to let them get away.

Me: Not with us on the job.

Tyler Bowman: Maybe we can give some cocaine to Roger as a Christmas Present when we're done here.

Me: Not gonna happen Tyler.

Nico: Yeah you would have to be out of your mind to do that.

Eli: Yeah you would have to be crazy to do that.

Tyler Bowman: Okay okay okay. Jeez.

Me: We have this idiot back home named Roger Smith and he Loves cocaine and wants more of it.

Natsumi: Geez you need to keep a leash on him.

Me: We're trying.

Nanette: Yeah but he wants more and more and more Cocaine.

Ochaco: We won't let him have anymore.

Me: Yeah.

---

We saw intense yellow lightning streaking across the sky and it was amazing!

Me: WOW!

Eli: That is powerful lightning.

Me: I have a feeling the next Embodiment is for Kamen Rider Espada.

Kento Fukamiya: I have that feeling too. That will be cool.

Natsumi: How about we get changed into jumpsuits?

Me: Good idea.

Natsumi: Oh correction. They are actually over at the Hachijō-jima Royal Hotel.

Nico: I remember seeing that island and that hotel. That was home to the Hachijō Royal Hotel and it was shut down in 2006 due to bankruptcy.

Me: It's really odd that they are using a hotel that has all that historical value as their hideout.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Oh please excuse us.

We turned our backs to them so they would change.

Nicole kept an eye out to make sure no perverts would see them.

Nico: Remember when I would spray pepperspray into my eyes so I wouldn't be a pervert?

Me: I sure do Nico. That was stupid. Go blind that way.

Nico: I know. But not when you have Sabretooth's accelerated healing factor.

Eli: Still hurts you though.

Izuku: Yeah it sure does.

Bakugo: That is crazy to do that though.

Camie: Yeah.

Natsumi: Nicole how did the battle with All For One go?

Nicole: That was easily one of our most awesome battles ever. During Sheila and Eric's Big Day mission which was also their amazing wedding, Izuku and his friends all helped us with one of Lupin's enemies and it was awesome. Then on April 7th we really delivered an epic and awesome full scale assault on All For One and banished him to the Black Gates forever.

Nanette: It was so awesome.

Sheila Castille Loud: 2 really awesome adventures for us.

Nicole: Yep.

They were later changed into their jumpsuits.

Sheila's was green, Nanette, Maxxine, Rice and Georgina's were red, Sydney's was blue, Kendra's was brown, Irina's was blue, Julie's was black, Evelyn's was blue, Reika's was magenta, Kita's was green, Natalia's was orange, Natsumi's was black, Miyuki's was Green, Ayeka's was purple and Nadeshiko's was blue.

Nico: Now, we're ready.

Me: (Eyes Glow Red) Lets go bust us a drug operation.

We were off to Hachijō-jima Island. Which was about 50 miles south of Tokyo.

We saw the island and saw the hotel.

Eli: Boy it sure is a nice hotel. I can't believe it would be abandoned like that.

Nicole: I know. It was left to rot there.

Me: Geez.

Eli: But they are all in there. I sense it.

Natsumi: Looks like no one has been here for years.

Me: It was shut down 16 years ago.

Nico: Think we should renovate it afterwards?

Me: That's not a bad idea. With the kind of money we have we can make this place a really fun and great vacation spot.

Eli: I agree.

Nico: Lets get them.

Apple Bloom: Lets do it guys.

Nico: And no, I'm not gonna use cocaine to go berserk on them. I swear it was an accident that one time.

Me: Good. That was an accident.

Eli: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: Entrance time!

We went at the hotel.

The people were really making drugs all across the board.

Then the spirits of the Hamburgers of the Elements appeared and they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them all and then force fields appeared and blocked off all their escape routes and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you Cocaine-Braindead Scumbags are all under arrest!

Drug Man: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! GET THEM!

Troy: Go go Megaforce!

He transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

He was ready!

I fired waves of fireballs and smashed their chemical gear and burned it all into ashes.

Nico: You druggies have failed this world!

Eli fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed them all over.

The Underground Girls and the Cop Girls groaned as their jumpsuits got tight.

And they ripped and they all transformed into their Underground Monster and Gene-slammer forms!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Lets do it!

Natsumi fired waves of lightning and electrocuted many druggies!

In the sky above the hotel, yellow lightning streaked across the sky more. Then it saw the battle going on.

Troy: (gets out Blizzard's Gaia Memory) Chill out!

BLIZZARD!

He fired waves of ice and froze them.

Then…

LOUD THUNDERCLAP!

Yellow Lightning blasted through the hotel roof and then electrocuted many Druggies all over and burned them and also they were knocked out. Then it formed into a golden hair girl with yellow clothes and angel wings and she had the symbol of Espada on a tiara she had on her forehead as well as on her shirt and she had a Thunderclap Sword Yellow Thunder sword! And her own Wonder Ride Book for Lamp do Alangina.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice entrance!

Eli: Electrifying.

Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada: Glad you liked it. My name is Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada.

Kento: Wow! This is amazing!

Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada: It sure is. I'll explain why I'm here later.

She fired more waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Tyler Bowman: (gets out Touch and Go's Gaia Memory) Two for the price of one!

TOUCH & GO!

He ran fast with incredible speed and smashed and pulverized the druggies all over.

Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada fired blasted a bunch of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Natsumi fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Miyuki: Save some for me!

Miyuki fired waves of ink and squirted it into their eyes.

OUCH!

Me: Nothing hurts worse than getting ink into your eyes. But so does this. Kento do you mind?

Kento: Go for it!

I got out the Lamp do Alangina Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "Unleashing the force of lightning from the vastness of the heavens, the mighty genie let loose the full force of the storms of Zeus upon his enemies and brought them down to the darkest pits of Tartarus to burn forever with indiscriminate fury."

Lightning struck the Druggies and sent many of them all down to Tartarus.

Me: YEAH!

Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada: That was well done!

Ayeka: My turn!

Ayeka snipped and slashed numerous chemical sets and Nadeshiko stabbed numerous druggies and immobilized them.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders all blasted the Druggies all over.

Nicole bashed the druggies with a hammer made of stars.

Nico: How many are left?

We looked around.

Me: All that's left is their ringleader.

We saw him.

Me: Joze Alesandro Gutierrez. Wanted in 20 countries for everything you did over the years.

Joze Alesandro Gutierrez: (Uruguayan Accent) You will NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE!

I fired waves vines and captured him.

Me: Oh yes we will.

The big organizations of law enforcement in the world loaded up the entire drug gang.

Nico: Here are some towels for you girls.

Natsumi: Thanks.

Nicole formed a dome of darkness and they changed under it and then they knocked on it and came out.

Natsumi's was black, Miyuki's was green, Ayeka's was purple and Nadeshiko's was blue.

Nico: Awesome.

Camie: But that was an awesome arrest.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was!

Sweetie Belle: We all had a lot of fun with that one.

Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada: You all sure did and that was awesome.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

May: Whoa that is awesome!

Eli: It sure was awesome.

May: Next time, Tyson and Eli Shane can come.

Me: Good idea!

Apple Bloom: This will be awesome and great!

Qin: It sure will.

Poliwag: Oh boy. Cookies!

Me: Lets taste them.

We got to eating.

We had lots of many cookies. We had chocolate chip, Kiwipia Crystal Unicookie, royal banana nut bites, Old Fashioned Marshmallow Citrus Crumblies and so many more.

Qin: (Eating a Kiwi Cookie) MMM!

Xenia: (Eating a Royal Banana Nut Bite) MMM!

Horsea: I want some!

She got some awesome cookies.

Nico: Mmm!

May: Boy these are awesome and delicious!

Laney: And they go awesome with milk.

We got to having milk too.

Camie: (EATING) MMM!

Manaphy: I want some cookies too!

Me: Now now guys. Plenty for everyone.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: (Eating more cookies) So good!

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Jeri's team will include Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, and Sekhmet. Vinyl's team will include Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, and Melody

Me: Awesome choices Nico!

Qin: Hey those are great! All lions for Jeri and mermauds for Vinyl. Good call.

Lillian Krabappel then came in.

Poromon: Hello, Lillian Krabappel!

Lillian Krabappel: Hey Poromon, hello everyone.

Me: Awesome to have you with us.

Lola: Yeah.

Edna Krabappel: Hello Lill. Ha!

Lillian Krabappel: Edna it's awesome to see you.

Nico: So, you're Poromon's actual preschool teacher

Lillian Krabappel: Yes I sure and I do apologize for all the pain Principal Wolverine did.

Me: It's not your fault. But at least you're back now.

Eli: Is everything all right?

Lillian Krabappel: Yes I am fine now.

Poliwag: I hope you're aware that he bit Poromon on the butt.

Lillian Krabappel: I know and I'm sorry. That guy was an absolute nightmare.

Me: He was. Superintendent Chen laid down the law on him.

Qin: Yeah she sure did.

Camie: It was brutal.

Manaphy: How do you feel having Poromon as a student?

Lillian Krabappel: I love having him as a student and he is a great learner and more.

Me: He sure is.

Qin: Yep. All the mascots are.

Horsea: Thank God you got out of Springfield.

Me: Yeah we blew that entire nightmarish hellhole into kingdom come.

Lillian Krabappel: That's what I was hearing. I'm glad you did.

Qin: So is the world. Everyone is happy that both Quahog and Springfield are both gone.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: All right, guys. Time for bed. We have presents to open tomorrow.

Me: Good idea.

We looked at the clock and it was 9:35 PM.

Evilseed: Before we go to sleep, Vypra told me to give you these.

He pulled out a bunch of weapons for the Rainbow Dominion of The Mekk-Knights, it's a massive collection of Mekk-Knight-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nico: Thanks Evilseed.

Maria: Nico, the Farfetch`d Gene Slammer will probably appear tomorrow. But which one do you think you'll meet on tomorrow's rescue?

Nico: I'm going for Dodrio next.

Qin: Cool! The Three Headed Bird Pokemon.

Lola: That one is really fast.

Nico: Yep.

We went and got ready and went to sleep.

THE END

---

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon and Life Stream Dragon along with Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Blandy, Blizzaru, Doll (Growl/Runark) and Auric Goldfinger are heading into the Simulator and we're going to Santa's Village and battle Dr. Claw who is disguised as Santa and we're going to stop him from destroying Christmas. And we're going to battle Another Cepheus Undead Zodiarts and Another Golden Glider and meet a Farfetch'd gene-slammer named Dame Minerva Arthur. From England, Minerva is the direct descendant of King Arthur himself and is said to be the next wielder of the mighty sword Excalibur and she is a powerful master of magic. She is Nico's friend from history class and knows so much abour Camelot and more.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Undead Realm, and Starlight Glimmer is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders, but we're also going to take down a feral version of Lynn: this version of her becomes a dangerous wild animal whenever Packing Day is declared, and it's a day the Louds have dreaded for years, but payback is coming for her for all of the

Packing Day nightmares the Louds have suffered for years. And we're going to meet three Gene-Slammers there as well. They are:

Evelyn Nicholas, Gene-Slammer of Yool, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from The North Pole and his classmate in Art, but she's also a beautiful fashionista, but she also hates naughty people notably the jerks, such as NO MA'AM, Billy McLean, Lila Rossi, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Amy, and even Scoots. The reason why, because she's the great granddaughter of Saint Nicholas A.K.A. Santa Claus himself. She, like her great-grandfather, makes a list of who's naughty or nice, and Lincoln is one of the nicest people she met, in fact, she fell in love with him. and she even loathed the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and she even made the jerks part of the Permanently Naughty List. She and lincoln would do Christmas activities together, and during their caroling, Evelyn kissed Lincoln on the lips while they were under the mistletoe. She hates the jerks with a burning passion, hence her Permanently Naughty List.

Angelina Kalā, Gene-Slammer of Fire Hand, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hawaii and classmate in Math, her last name, Kalā, means Sunshine in Hawaiian, she's also the cousin of Batch, and elder twin sister of Elsa Snjóstormur, and like Lola and Lana, while Elsa prefers to wear pants, Angelina wears dresses, but thankfully unlike the original Snow Miser and Heat Miser, Angelina and Elsa never fought each other, but they do have disputes, but luckily, Lincoln was there to diffuse them. Angelina and Lincoln would often help Leni with with fashion, and whenever Lincoln was busy, Angelina and Elsa would also help out the Loud Sisters. To show thanks, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, and Lynn took Lincoln and Angelina to a hot spa, where while relaxing, Angelina kissed Lincoln on the lips. Plus, both she and Elsa really hated the jerks with an extreme passion, and she, Elsa, and Lincoln love to sing together.

And Elsa Snjóstormur, Gene-Slammer of Ice Hand, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Iceland and classmate in Math, her last name, Snjóstormur, means Blizzard in Icelandic. She's also the cousin of Gluko and younger twin sister of Angelina Kalā, and like Lola and Lana, while Elsa prefers to wear pants, Angelina wears dresses, but thankfully unlike the original Snow Miser and Heat Miser, Angelina and Elsa never fought each other, but they do have disputes, but luckily, Lincoln was there to diffuse them. Elsa and Lincoln often helped Luan with coming up with new pranks, and whenever Lincoln was busy, Elsa and Angela would also help out the Loud Sisters. To show thanks, Lucy, Lola, Lana, Lisa, and Lily took Lincoln and Elsa to an ice skating rink, where while skating, Elsa kissed Lincoln on the lips. Plus, both she and Angelina really hated the jerks with an extreme passion, and she, Angelina, and Lincoln love to sing together.

Tomorrow for Christmas we're going to watch the awesome movie The Nutcracker from 2010 and we're going to love watching the musical for it and love the songs for christmas.

See you all next time.

# Christmas Day Nutcracker Power

MERRY CHRISTMAS EVERYONE!

I know it's late but I hope you all had a great time.

---

It was time for our favorite time of the year! It was December 25th, 2022 and it was CHRISTMAS DAY!

We woke up at 8:10 AM!

Me: (GASP) Christmas is here!

We went down to the living room and saw THE ENTIRE LIVING ROOM WITH A MASSIVE CITY OF PRESENTS BY THE TREE!

Nico: WOW!

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: MERRY CHRISTMAS, EVERYONE!

Me: Merry Christmas to all of you guys too.

Lola: Look at all the presents!

Xenia: So many of them!

Camie: Awesome!

The Masters of Evil came.

Vypra: Merry Christmas guys!

Me: Same to you Vypra.

Dark Spicer: Holy mackerel look at all the presents.

Me: I know. So many of them.

We got breakfast and then got to opening presents and we got ALL SORTS of gifts. But the presents for the ambassadors were awesome

Hari: Brittney, here is my gift to you.

Brittney: Thanks Hari.

She opened it and got an awesome Huge SPELLBOOK!

Brittney: Whoa! The Grimoire of All the Worlds Dark Magic. Thanks Hari!

Hari: You're welcome Brittney.

Takeru: Onua, here's a gift from me.

Onua opened his gift and got an awesome Eyecon Sword.

Takeru: It's an awesome Eyecon Sword.

Onua: It's so awesome!

Yost Spiderman: Hay Lin, I got this gift for you.

Hay Lin opened it and she got an awesome Web blaster gun that had a laser and lightning blaster and many weapons.

Shinnosuke: Onewa, I hope you like this gift from me.

Onewa got an awesome Shift Car Elemental Blaster and it was awesome.

Yost Captain America: Celestia, I want you to have this gift.

She opened it and got a SUN CUTIE MARK VERSION of his shield!

Aruto: Flora, this gift is for you.

Flora got a Progrise Key Elemental Sword and it was awesome!

Juru: Rarity, I hope this gift isn't too uncouth.

Rarity got an amazing dress that he and Leni and Maria made and it was a beautiful aqua blue, purple and ocean blue jeweled dress and it was something that the richest people in the world like.

Haruto: Elyon, here's your gift.

Elyon got an awesome spellbook of Wizard Ring Magic and it was awesome!

Dino Squad Max: Here's a gift from me, Vakama.

Vakama got his own belt and he can turn into ANY KIND of dinosaur.

Gentaro: Whenua, here's my gift for you.

Whenua got an amazing Astroswitch Sword and it was out of this world.

Yost Wolverine: Luna, I hope this gift from me turned out alright.

Princess Luna got an awesome Moon Whip Sword! The blade was a chain of crescent moons.

Kaito: Zarya, here's a full power Christmas gift from me!

Zarya got a Zenkai Bow and Arrow set and the arrows are all imbued with the powers and skills of the M.O.E. and the team.

Touma: Megan, I know you and your family like the holidays. So, I got you this gift.

Megan got awesome Universe Sword called The Starstorm Universe Sword of All Literature and it can use all the Wonder Ride Books of any kind.

Shotaro: Nuju, I hope you like this gift Phillip helped me pick out for you.

Nuju got a Gaia Memory Sword that can use 20 Gaia Memories all at once.

Tyson: Tahu, I hope you like the gift I'm about to give you.

Tahu got an amazing and beautiful Beyblade Sword that can fire 5 Blades

Tsukasa: Roxy, here's a gift from me.

Roxy got an awesome Ridecard Sword that can use Ridecard Swords.

Rango: Pinkie, I hope you like this gift. Especially since this is a Christmas party.

Rango gave her an amazing Christmas Eggnog Blaster for parties and more.

Wataru: Stella, I hope you like this gift.

Wataru gave her a Vampire Sun Slayer Sword.

Live Action Optimus: Starlight, I can't remember the last Christmas I ever celebrated. So, I hope this gift isn't too bad.

Starlight got an ENERGON STAR SABER!

Ryotaro: Takanuva, I hope you like this gift Momotaros helped me get.

Ryotaro gave him an awesome Den-O Card Sword.

Mike Chilton: Qin, here's a Christmas gift. You deserve it after everything you've been through.

Qin got a Motorcity Rebellion Speed Sword!

Soji: Nokama, here's a Christmas gift.

Nokama got a Zector Sword that can use ALL Zectors.

Hitoshi: Gali, this gift is for you.

Gali got a sword sword.

Izuku: Nanette, I want you to have this gift.

Nanette got an awesome sword that can use ALL the powers of EVERY single Quirk there is.

Sento: Pohatu, here's your gift.

Pohatu got an awesome Fullbottle sword that can us 10 Fullbottles all at once.

Lupin: Here's your gift, Sheila. Don't worry! I didn't steal it from anywhere.

Sheila got and awesome logbook for all the criminals that she can use that we bust as well as a database and a treasure book.

Ness: Layla, here's your Christmas gift.

Layla got a book on Awesome new PK Magic Book

UA Iron Man: Sydney, here's your gift.

Sydney got her new and awesome Iron Woman Suit!

2012 Leo: Emerald, here's your gift.

Emerald got her own magical ninja sword.

Kouta: Lillian, here's my gift to you.

Lillian got an awesome Lockseed Sword that can use 4 Lockseeds at once.

Andy: Applejack, Rodney helped me pick out this gift for you.

Applejack gave her an awesome magical scythe that she can use to m\garden and grow numerous plants all at once.

Charlie Brown: Kendra, this gift is for you.

Kendra got an awesome baseball bat that is amazingly strong and can base a baseball and any bad guy.

Cody Burns: Georgina, here's your Christmas present.

Georgina got a Cybertronian Laser Gun.

Snake: Irma, this Christmas present is for you.

Irma got an awesome elemental grenade blaster.

Yost Reed: Bloom, I want you to have this gift.

Bloom got an awesome elemental dragon flame wristband.

Eiji: Will, this present is for you.

Will got an awesome Core Medal Sword that can use 10 Core Medals all at once.

Emu: Kopaka, here's your Christmas present.

Kopaka got an awesome Gashat Sword that can use any Gashat.

Mikey Kudo: Piper, you deserve this gift for all the effort you and the others put into helping me and my team.

Piper got an awesome elemental Fusion Digimon Sword.

Ratchet: Sunset, I hope you like this gift I got for you.

Sunset got an awesome Interstellar Energy sword Blaster.

Maggie Peyton: Tecna, this gift is for you.

Tecna got an amazing Sword that can turn into an amazing race car.

Jak: Taranee, I hope you enjoy this gift me and Daxter got you.

Taranee got an awesome Ego Blaster

Nate: Here's your gift, Twilight.

Nate gave Twilight an awesome Yokai Power Blaster and Summoner.

Sunny Bridges: I hope you like this gift, Musa. Especially since me and my class went through our own Christmas adventure a long time ago.

Sunny gave Music an awesome Music Blaster that can turn any song into an energy blast.

Ish: Here's your gift, Rainbow.

Rainbow Dash got an awesome Football Blaster that can fire symbols of the NFL Football teams.

Shu: Here's your gift, Arkayna.

Arkayna got an awesome scepter that can summon dragons of any kind.

Zayto: Cornelia, you've earned this gift for being patient for your Ambassador missions.

Cornelia got an awesome Sword that can use up to 5 Dino Fury Keys of any kind all at once.

Me: WHOA! You guys gave all sorts of awesome gifts!

Nico: Yeah you sure did.

Me: Oh Evelyn.

I got out a present.

Me: This one is from Kazuma. He told me to give it to you for Christmas.

Evelyn: That was awesome and nice of him.

She got an awesome Rouse Card Sword that can use the powers of any kind of Rouse Card!

We all got all sorts of amazing presents!

---

Later we were in the simulator and we were flying over the North Pole. Flying over the North Pole was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon and Life Stream Dragon along with Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Blandy, Blizzaru, Doll (Growl/Runark) and Auric Goldfinger and we were on an awesome and amazing rescue. We got reports that Dr. Claw, my old enemy and the archnemesis of Inspector Gadget was trying to destroy Christmas. He is impersonating Santa Claus and turned all the elves into his drones and threw the real Santa Claus in prison.

Me: So Dr. Claw is doing this! I thought we would NEVER get a crack at him again.

Nico: Boy I can't remember the last time we faced him.

Eli: Dr. Claw is dangerous as all get out.

Lola: But this will be awesome.

Camie: Who is Dr. Claw?

Me: He is the leader of a terrorist organization called MAD, M.A.D. It means Mean And Dirty. Its goal is to terrorize the world. Also Dr. Claw is my enemy too.

I went over his history.

---

**Dr. George Claw** (also known as **Sanford Scolex** in the first live action film, **George Claw** in *Gadget and the Gadgetinis*, and **Irving Balonious Claw, Jr.** in the 2015 series) is the main antagonist of the *Inspector Gadget* franchise. He is the unseen crime lord of M.A.D., who is obsessed with destroying the titular main protagonist and taking over the world. His face and full body is never seen throughout any of the franchises, except for his clawed hands, hence his name.

Judging by the elements of the franchise, he was loosely inspired by the classic spy movie villain Ernst Stavro Blofeld, the archenemy of James Bond.

He was voiced by Frank Welker and the late Don Francks (who also voiced Mok Swagger in *Rock & Rule*, Kybo Ren in *Star Wars: Droids- the Adventures of C3P0 & R2D2*, Sabretooth in *X-Men: The Animated Series*, Gmork in *The Neverending Story* 's animated series, Dr. Greed in *Journey to the Center of the Earth* and D. D. Kovet in *An Angel for Christmas* ) in the original 1983-1988 series and the late Tony Jay in the 1989-2000 TV series, who also voices Monsieur D'Arque in *Beauty and the Beast* and Judge Claude Frollo in *The Hunchback of Notre Dame* ; Brian Drummond in the 2001-2005 TV series, Corey Burton in the 2006-2014 TV series, and Martin Roach in the 2015 TV series, who also voices Malco in *Di-Gata Defenders* and portrays Daniel Mutuku's Demon in *Locke & Key* .

Dr. Claw is much smarter than Inspector Gadget, who is extremely idiotic and gullible, and is unable to identify a disguised criminal as a MAD agent. If it was not for Gadget's dog, Brain (who is often accused by Gadget as either a MAD agent or is just chasing him for carrying information paper that is precious to MAD), and his niece, Penny, then Dr. Claw would have easily succeeded quickly in only one mission, as every episode follows a very similar story, a recurring trait in superhero cartoons.

He runs a criminal syndicate called M.A.D., whose mascot is an evil pet cat named MAD Cat (whom he keeps by his side). His hideout is usually in an old castle first seen in the episode " *Winter Olympics* ". Even though he destroyed his own castle in "Winter Olympics," it is assumed the M.A.D. agents reconstructed it. In "Gadget and the Gadgetinis," Dr. Claw's hideout is a beachside mansion with a fancy futuristic design. Dr. Claw's plans would be foiled in every episode, forcing him to flee in his versatile black and red vehicle called the Clawmobile - also known as the M.A.D. Mobile (which could fire missiles and change into a car, jet, or submarine).

While escaping he would yell his catch phrase: "I'll get you next time, Gadget!… Next time!" -,or some variation, which was followed by MAD Cat's signature yowl and hiss. Even though Dr. Claw has seemingly unlimited resources and riches he still tries to rob banks on occasion, and in one episode he teamed up with his Japanese counterpart, Iji Waruda-san, to steal all the jewelry in the world with Waruda's weapon, the "Fuji Ray". In " *Gadget and the Gadgetinis* " Dr. Claw states that he hates children and doesn't want his nephew William to stay with him.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: Oh man! I can't believe he is that evil!

Xenia: We won't let him get away with this!

Me: No we sure won't! But we killed him twice so we'll have him put into the Masters of Evil this time. Vypra will keep him in check.

Pink Ranger Slayer: That's for sure J.D. We sure will.

Me: Great.

Nico: Flash, I want to thank you, Golden Glider, and your teams for coming.

Flash: Not a problem Nico.

Golden Glider: But this is perfect because we're over my favorite environment and that is ice.

Me: I agree.

Nico: J.D. has a really bad history with Dr. Claw.

Me: Yep. Also Dr. Claw gave me this.

I showed a MAD Symbol Scar on the back of my left hand.

Me: This is my mark from Dr. Claw that he gave me when I was closing in on his operation years ago.

Camie: Geez! That must've hurt.

Me: It REALLY Hurt.

Eli: Ouch.

Me: Yeah and we were killing and arresting Many of his MAD Agents left and right and it was a brutally crazy process.

Laney: Yep. It was awesome taking them down for a while.

Nico: Fiona, remember when we first met?

Fiona Hernandez: I sure do Nico. We met for the first time at Church and you and I became great friends after that. We went on so many awesome treasure hunts.

Ibara: That is so amazing that you and Nico are church buddies Fiona.

Fiona Hernandez: I agree there. He met me and my sisters too. It was really awesome.

Lola: You and your sisters are all amazing Fiona.

Maria Hernandez: We all think so too.

Nicole Hernandez: I think it's really awesome that we all met Nico.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And now, you 3 are part of my harem.

Me: They sure are. 4 actually. Don't forget Natasha.

Qin: Yeah that's true.

Lola: I think it's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yeah it is so amazing.

Nico: So, Flash. What did you get for Christmas?

Flash: Awesome super fast speed boots.

He got red rainbow lightning speed boots.

Qin: Those are great Barry.

Flash: Thanks Qin. They sure are awesome.

Nico: I think so too.

Lola: We all had fun.

Nico: What about you, Golden Glider? Did you get anything for Christmas?

Golden Glider: I got awesome lightning thunder skates. I can strike my enemies with lightning from them when I skate.

Qin: Those are awesome Lisa!

Golden Glider: They sure are. And it will be so cool to see what they can do.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Laney: We all got some really awesome gifts for Christmas.

Twilight Sparkle: We all sure did.

Me: What did you and your friends all do for Hearthswarming Eve Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: We had a great party and had apple cider and cakes and desserts and even so many awesome stories.

Me: Glad you guys all had fun.

Varie: We all are.

Nico: I honestly didn't expect Kazuma to give Evelyn a Christmas Gift.

Me: Well he told me to give it to her for Christmas since we don't visit Kazuma till February 12th.

Evelyn: That was really awesome of him.

Me: He gave me very specific instructions not to give it to her till Christmas.

Qin: And it's good you followed them.

Xenia: Yeah but that was so thoughtful.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: I'll say.

Camie: Boy all our presents were great.

Nico: Before we go after Claw, we need to make a stop.

Me: What is it Nico?

Nico: You'll see.

We landed and Nico walked towards a seemingly ordinary snowman.

Maria: Wait. I think I know what he's doing.

Me: Yep.

Nico went over and sang the great song Frosty the Snowman.

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Frosty the Snowman, was a jolly happy soul,

With a corn cob pipe and a button nose, and two eyes made of coal.

Frosty the Snowman, is a fairytale, they say.

He was made of snow, but the children know he came to life one day.

There must have been some magic in that old silk hat they found,

For when they placed it on his head, he began to dance around!

Oh, Frosty, the Snowman, was alive as he could be;

and the children say he could laugh and play,

just the same as you and me.

Thumpety thump, thump, thumpety thump, thump,

look at Frosty go.

Thumpety thump, thump, thumpety thump, thump,

over the hills of snow.

Frosty the Snowman, knew the sun was hot that day,

so he said, "Let's run, and we'll have some fun now, before I melt away."

Down to the village, with a broomstick in his hand,

Running here and there, all around the square,

sayin', "Catch me if you can."

He led them down the streets of town, right to the traffic cop;

and only paused a moment, when he heard him holler, "Stop!"

For Frosty, the Snowman, had to hurry on his way,

But he waved goodbye, sayin' "Don't cry, I'll be back again some day."

Nico sang it and greatly and then the SNOWMAN came Alive! It was FROSTY THE SNOWMAN!

Me: AWESOME!

Flash: Hey there, Frosty!

Frosty the Snowman: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too Frosty. You are an awesome legend!

Frosty the Snowman: I'm so happy to finally meet you guys. I heard so much about all your adventures and they are great.

Me: We get that a lot. But for over 72 years you've been an iconic and timeless classic.

Frosty the Snowman: I am so honored to be remembered for so long.

Nico: Wanna help us save Christmas?

Frosty the Snowman: I would be honored. But I would melt in warm rooms.

Me: Not anymore.

I used my magic and like how Elsa did with Olaf, I gave him the ability to live in any environment no many what kind warm or cold.

Frosty the Snowman: Awesome!

Me: Cool!

We were off.

Flash: What did you get for Christmas, Maria?

Maria: My own Elemental Sword that can turn into any kind of element blade and an awesome blaster like Williams. Carmen and Liam both got the same things.

Qin: That is cool Maria!

Carol: It sure is! We're so happy too.

Camie: We all got so many awesome gifts.

Me: There it is.

We saw Santa's Village.

Nico: Santa's village ho!

May: I hope it's still intact.

Me: Looks all right to me.

Eli: But it isn't. I sense that Dr. Claw is there. He has Santa in the prison underneath and all the elves are under Dr. Claw's control.

Nico: We can't let him know we're here.

Me: Hmm. I've got a plan.

We were going to bust the Real Santa Claus out by burrowing into the prison first.

Juran: I got the shovels!

Nico: Perfect. Lets dig!

We got digging.

Inspector Gadget was pulling on the Real Santa's beard.

Inspector Gadget: Your eyes don't twinkle, your dimples aren't merry and this phony beard wouldn't fool anyone!

Santa Claus: Ouch! Doh!

Then a rumble came and then…

POP!

We came out underneath Gadget.

Me: Gadget don't pull on the real Santa's beard! That's the Real Santa you dimwit!

Nico: Sorry to drop in like this. But we came to help.

We got up and out of the hole.

Gadget: Wait. If this is Santa, who did I just talk to half an hour ago?

Me: That was Dr. Claw!

Nico: He was impersonating the real Santa and the one you were talking too in here is the real thing!

Eli: That's right! He is controlling all the elves here and he is going to destroy Christmas.

Gadget: Santa, I hope you can forgive me!

Santa Claus: Oh I do Inspector Gadget.

Me: I guess this makes Number 9 in us helping you out.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But we won't let Dr. Claw hurt you.

Me: Lets give Dr. Claw a Christmas battle like no other! (Eyes glow red) I have an old score to settle with him.

Nico: First, we need to free the elves!

Eli: Leave that to me.

Me: Fluttershy you help tame Mad Cat.

Fluttershy: Okay. I will.

We got out of the cell and headed up to the factory.

We saw that the elves were all messing up the toys and breaking them so that the kids all over the world will never trust Santa Claus ever again. Dr. Claw's objective: If he couldn't have a Christmas, NO ONE COULD!

I used my X-Ray Vision and saw that the Elves had MIND CONTROL CHIPS in their hats!

Me: They have mind control chips in their hats.

Nico: Eli?

Eli: A little Force Lightning should do the trick.

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit the chips and destroyed them in one blast.

The Elves were BACK TO NORMAL! They were singing and were back to normal.

Me: Yes!

Dr Claw: WHAT!? NO! Their control has been destroyed! HOW!?

Nico: NOW!

We went at Dr. Claw!

Me: DR. CLAW!

Dr. Claw saw me!

Me: I have a score to settle with you!

Nico: And we brought Frosty the Snowman too!

Frosty the Snowman: That's right!

Dr. Claw: You ruined everything!

Me: Too bad for you!

He jumped down and came at me and I punched him in the face and then punched him down.

Me: It will be a lot easier without this on.

I took off my parka and tied it around my waist.

Nico: Good idea. It's nice and warm in here.

We did the same thing.

Dr. Claw came at me and he was INFURIATED!

I kicked him in the face!

Nico: (gets out Kangor and Avalanche's Ridewatches) I didn't get to use these yesterday.

Eli: Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries.

He activated them and then smashed the floor and then Dr. Claw tumbled down and smashed onto the floor.

Me: No one is going to ruin Christmas on our watch.

Nico: That's right!

I went at Dr. Claw and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face again!

Me: That was for giving me this scar on my hand!

I showed the scar he gave me.

Nico: Santa, you can get some shots in.

Santa Claus: Don't mind if I do.

PEPPERMINT CANDY CANE MAGISWORD!

He used his own Magisword!

Me: You use Magiswords too Santa?

Santa Claus: I sure can.

Me: Cool! Ryo do you mind?

Ryo Ogami: Go for it J.D.

I pulled out his Wonder Ride Book called Black Turtle Legend.

Dr. Claw: AGENTS STOP THEM!

He sent NUMEROUS MAD Agents to come at us.

Me: (Reads Verse) "Through the beautiful forests of legend came the mighty Genbu, the Black Tortoise of the North and with a powerful look from his everwatching eyes he fired a stream of black hail from the tree on his shell and bashed down numerous foes with hail the size of minivans."

NUMEROUS Black Hailstones the size of minivans appeared and bashed the MAD Agents and splattered their blood and guts EVERYWHERE!

Me: YUCK!

Nico: That was gross!

Me: Sorry you had to see that Santa.

Santa Claus: No worries.

Nico: NOW, you can get some shots in.

Santa slashed Numerous MAD Agents all over and fired peppermint sticks and bashed numerous MAD Agents all over and knocked Dr. Claw down.

Qin: Take that!

?: HIYAH!

Then a figure jumped in and it was a girl with brown hair and brown clothes and she had brown angel wings and her own version of the Earth Master Sword Fierce Earth and the Black Turtle Legend Wonder Ride Book. She also had a tiara with the emblem of Kamen Rider Buster on a tiara and her shirt.

Me: Whoa! Who are you?

Andromeda Buster: Sorry to drop in like this but my name is Andromeda Buster and I'm the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster for Saber.

Ryo Ogami: Wow! That is awesome!

Lola: I'll say!

Andromeda Buster: I got this.

She slashed the ground and entombed ALL of the MAD Agents in Crystal!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: Her power is incredible!

Me: Now all that's left is Dr. Claw.

I kicked him in the face.

Nico: Let's end this!

But then a black version of TOEPICK came! It was ANOTHER TOEPICK!

Me: Whoa Another Toepick!

Qin: Oh boy! Now Dr. Claw is in for it!

Dr. Claw: You think I'm scared of this cretin?

Another Toepick: (In a girls voice) You should be scared of THIS!

Her faceplate opened and then he TURNED WHITE as a ghost! And HE SCREAMED AND WAS SCARED OUT OF HIS MIND!

Dr. Claw: NO YOU STAY AWAY FROM ME!

(DEMONIC LAUGHTER)

Dr. Claw: GET AWAY FROM ME! NO NO NOOOOOO!

HE WAS SCARED BAD TO THE POINT THAT HE FAINTED!

Albedo turned into Negative Toepick.

Negative Toepick: That's even scarier than death!

Me: You got that right! Thanks for scaring him.

Another Toepick: No problem.

Me: And I thought that voice sounded familiar. Gina Liechtenstein.

Another Toepick: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She's a computer programmer and she also is a Halloween Costume Designer.

Nico: Very fitting for her.

Me: Yep.

Maria: What did Swartz promise you?

Another Toepick: Just to make scary video games as well as awesome costumes that can scare the crap out of anyone.

Me: You already are a great programmer. You made one of my daughter Brittney's favorite games.

I pulled out a game and it was called NIGHTMARE OF THE PHANTASMAGORIC RIDDLE!

Brittney: Your game is perfect for me because of my style for the gothic subculture and my love of nightmares and darkness and all that.

Another Toepick: I'm glad you like it Brittney.

Me: Also you make great costumes for Halloween.

Another Toepick: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. Any other Opponents besides you?

Another Toepick: Just another version of her.

She pointed to Golden Glider.

Golden Glider: Awesome! This will be cool to see.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nico: (gets out Stinky Butt's Ridewatch) Before, I thought Toepick was gross. Now, I know he's scary as fuck!

Me: Nico language! We're in Santa's village.

Nico: Sorry.

Nico activated it and farted and knocked down Another Toepick and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I held my breath and picked up Gina. She was a girl with black hair and a blue shirt and pants and I brought her over.

Me: (Breathes out) (Panting)

Gina Liechtenstein: (GROANS) What a headache and who ripped one? It smells like someone dipped their butt in bat guano.

Nico chuckled nervously.

Maria: (changing the subject) Hostile or friendly?

Gina Liechtenstein: Oh. Friendly.

Me: Good.

Then a figure came in and skated really gracefully and she was REALLY skating well. We saw her do moves that even Kristy Yamaguchi would be proud of. We saw that it was a dark version of Golden Glider! It was ANOTHER GOLDEN GLIDER!

Qin: Wow! She is great!

Me: She sure is!

Rarity: Oh she skates amazingly well darlings.

She stopped and we cheered for her.

Another Golden Glider: Thank you thank you!

Me: That was awesome and I knew it was you Tina Yakuzuna.

Another Golden Glider: It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Tina and that was a great performance as always.

Andromeda Buster: I take it you two know each other?

Me: Yep. She is an Olympic Gold Medal Figure Skater for the United States and I rooted her on in the 2010 Vancouver Olympics. She is the youngest ever in the sport and won 10 Gold Medals.

Nico: Wow! I remember seeing that all over. That was so awesome.

Another Golden Glider: My hero Kristy Yamaguchi would be really proud of me.

Me: She sure would.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Golden Glider: Just to become the greatest ice skating champion of all.

Me: You already are like that. You went to Both the Vancouver and Sochi Olympics and you won 20 gold medals in both sports. You are the greatest Olympian ever for the Winter Games.

Another Golden Glider: That is true.

Qin: I love the Winter Olympics. I've always wanted to be a great downhill skiing champion.

Me: That is my favorite event because of going down that mountain.

Another Golden Glider: It sure is a great event. And I know that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But he is gone and given the Black Gates.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Golden Glider: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Nico: (Gets out Golden Glider's Ridewatch) All that glitters is gold!

Me: And it always shines bright. Ice me J.D.

Me: Coming at you.

I fired a wave of ice and made an ice obstacle course Nico activated it and got Golden Gliders skates and he skated and he went over loops and spikes and more and then jumped and shredded ice and buried Another Golden Glider in snow.

Nico: (gets out Pink Ranger Slayer's Ridewatch) And now, for this!

Fiona Hernandez: Lets do it together Nico! (ACTIVATES PINK RANGER SLAYER'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico activated the ridewatch too.

Nico and Fiona fired fire arrows and they smashed down Another Golden Glider!

Qin: YEAH!

May: Now lets see what this one does. (ACTIVATES BLANDY'S RIDEWATCH)

She used Shapeshifting Powers and turned into a Female Elf and pulverized her all over!

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome!

Blandy: That was really well done May.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: Oh yeah!

May: Time to feel the wrath of the stars. (Activates Blizaru's ridewatch)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over the place.

Maria: (gets out Doll's Ridewatch) My turn now!

She activated it but it was NOT WHAT she was expecting! Maria glowed and she was a now a voluptuous girl in an aqua blue bikini and she was really SMOKING HOT!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

William in the control room saw Maria in that and then he blasted off with a powerful nosebleed and smashed into the wall! OUCH!

William also had hearts swirling around him.

William: Oh wow! Maria you look so beautiful in a bikini.

Carmen: Boy my sister needs to stop wearing a one piece swimsuit.

Maria: (gets out Auric Goldfinger's Ridewatch) That's the only time I'm using a bikini!

Me: Okay that one we'll use to WEED OUT perverts.

Nicole: It will make a great tool for it.

Maria: True.

Maria activated her ridewatch and was back to her normal clothes and then she got out a golden gun and fired energy blasts and smashed down Another Golden Glider!

Qin: Yeah!

Kite Man and his team came out and he had Yost Vulture, Doktor Frogg, Bubbles (Pony Life), Batty And Count Fang.

Nico: Nice team, Kite Man!

Kite Man: Thanks. I think it's cool.

Me: Having a good Christmas?

Kite Man: You bet I am.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer's near.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Another Golden Glider was getting whacked in the head all over by a Farfetch'd!

Qin: WHOA! A Farfetch'd!

Me: Boy that little one is really hitting her hard!

Camie: And with a leek of all things!

Farfetch'd: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) TAKE THAT! AND THAT! AND THAT!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Farfetch'd: You like that you baddie!

Nico: (GASP) Minerva Arthur!? Whoa!

She jumped back.

Farfetch'd: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a Razor Leaf Storm and knocked down Another Golden Glider and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over to Tina and picked her up. She was a girl with black hair and had a yellow ice skating uniform on.

Tina Yakuzuna: (GROANS) What a headache,

Me: She also hit you hard on your head.

I brought her over.

Me: Also weren't you also knighted by the Queen of England?

Farfetch'd: I sure was.

Me: That is cool!

Flash: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Fiona: I was gonna ask that but it would be a little too weird.

Farfetch'd: No worries but my favorite is when me and Nico found the legendary sword Excalibur and I succeeded in pulling it out. I'm a direct descendent of King Arthur and me and Nico did all kinds of heroic adventures in England. It's how I was knighted by the Queen as Dame Minerva Arthur of Withermarsh.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that is cool! And you are a direct descendent of King Arthur himself? Wow! He lived back over 1,500 years ago.

Laney: Yeah.

Nicole: That is so cool! And we know King Arthur too. Long story.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Farfetch'd: Okay but I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

Nicole: No one peak!

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes.

Frosty: I can tell this happens a lot.

Nico: It sure does.

I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

The leek vanished.

Dame Minerva Arthur: Aww! I liked that leek!

She was back to normal and was a girl with blue hair and she was naked and she had the mighty and legendary sword Excalibur on her back. The fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes and she had a neon pink Japanese School Girl uniform on.

Dame Minerva Arthur: Wow! I look smashing in the Japanese School Academy uniform.

Me: You sure do.

Nico and Minerva hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you and Merry Christmas.

Dame Minerva Arthur: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: The Dodrio Gene Slammer is here somewhere.

Then a Dodrio swooped in and jumped over Nico and landed!

Me: WHOA! It's a Dodrio!

Xenia: Wow!

Dodrio: (In three girls voices) (In Acapella) Hello, hello, hello!

Dodrio left head: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: The Avianna Triplets! Awesome!

Me: Nice acapella girls.

Nico: Guys meet Alliyah, Adrienne and Anna Avianna.

Dodrio right head: Wait. Where is here again?

Me: You're in the North Pole. You're at Santa's Village.

Qin: Yeah but it's awesome to see you girls again.

Dodrio Middle head: Same here Qin.

Maria: Yeah, there was no two Gene Slammers yesterday. This makes up for it.

Nico: Yep.

Dodrio Right Head: I agree.

Me: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Dodrio Right Head: We have many of them.

Dodrio Middle Head: But our favorites are all mostly in gym class.

Dodrio Left Head: Yeah we were the fastest girls ever known in the class.

Dodrio Right Head: We remember this one time that we sent a bully to prison for hurting a bunch of kids and he regretted it.

Qin: I remember that.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

Dodrio Middle Head: Okay then. But we're naked.

Me: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses again and snapped my fingers and everyone covered their eyes.

Two more blobs came out of the Dodrio body.

And they formed into 3 girls and they had brown hair and orange eyes and were naked. The fashion brigade moved in and gave them all orange clothes and awesome hair styles.

Alliyah Avianna: That was rough.

Adrienne Avianna: It sure was.

Anna Avianna: Yeah but at least we're back to normal. And the clothes we have are awesome.

Alliyah Avianna: Yep.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Avianna Triplets: We missed you too Nico.

We later went back home and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness,

Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Earth are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Undead Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but Starlight Glimmer is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders.

But, we're also going to take down a feral version of Lynn: this version of her becomes a dangerous wild animal whenever Packing Day is declared, and it's a day the Louds have dreaded for years, but payback is coming for her for all of the Packing Day nightmares the Louds have suffered for years.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Undead Realm, and I know what I'm going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but Starlight Glimmer is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders.

BBBBBBUUUUUUUURRRRPPPPPPP!

Lynn: Oh man, and I know that thunderous belch from anywhere, we're also going to take down a feral version of me.

Lana: Yeah, remember Miyuki's story?

Nico: Yeah, I remember. But, give us a run-down of it again, just to be safe, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Got it. Whenever Patchy Drizzle declares it a Packing Day, Lynn goes Full Beast Mode and she turns into a wild and more dangerous feral animal, she lurks in the snow waiting to pummel us with snowballs, no one is safe.

Lana: And even worse, she cleans out the fridge and takes our sack lunches as well, meaning she'd have enough fuel for hours, and whenever she lets out those thunderous belches, it's like the call of death!

Luan: When we see that her coat is gone, that's the first of the signs, the second was what Lana just told us. For years, we've suffered so many Packing Day nightmares because of Lynn, and on that day, when Lincoln went ballistic and attacked Lynn after she attacked Miyuki, he basically ended Packing Day, and after Miyuki told Mom and Dad everything, they ended Packing Day altogether, and Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks, but she still acted like an animal and wanted revenge.

Lincoln: But, this time, we're going to put an end to the years of Packing Day nightmares that we've had to endure for years, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Vert.

Vert: You're welcome, Lincoln, and isn't today…?

Lincoln: Yep, today's not only Christmas, but it's also the day Audrey Madison finally dies, but I put a delay on the curse, so after our workout in the gym, we're heading to The Uranus Prison to finally see Audrey Madison meet her doom.

Just then, the other Undead Skylanders arrived.

Chop Scotch: Mind if we also join in?

Starlight Glimmer: Not at all, gang.

Suddenly, we heard a thunderous belch in the air.

Lucy: She's here!

Lincoln: Let's make a run for the shrine!

We ran and dodged incoming snowballs, and we arrived at a purple-colored shrine with the symbol of The Undead Skylanders on it, and then, the Undead symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with purple gems representing the Undead Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large dark purple on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Starlight Glimmer: Whoa, so that's The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders, it's perfect for me since I'm the Princess of Empathy and The Undead Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw the My Singing Monster, Yool, and the Duel Monsters, Fire Hand and Ice Hand, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's the My Singing Monster Christmas-themed monster, Yool, and the Duel Monsters, Fire Hand and Ice Hand.

Yool: (Girl's voice) That's right, Nico Chan.

Fire Hand: (Girl's voice) (Hawaiian Accent) And we got the four girls away from that feral version of Lynn.

Ice Hand: (Girl's voice) (Icelandic Accent) Now, we can take her down for good.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur, I knew it was you three, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, we've got Feral Lynn to deal with. Let's put that animal on ice!

Starlight Glimmer went up and grabbed The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders and we exited the shrine. Suddenly, we heard another thunderous belch, and then, we saw a figure running on all fours and she's grunting like a gorilla: it was Feral Lynn, and she matches the description Miyuki Shirayuki gave us.

Nico: Yikes, so that's… !

Lincoln: Lynn whenever Packing Day is declared, get her!

Lincoln fired a blast of ice and made the road slippery, and she slipped and hit a tree. She then got up from the ground, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Starlight Glimmer: What an animal, okay, now you've really done it.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's light purple eyes turned neon light purple, and she's surrounded by a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, magic, Alicorns, and bones, as she unholstered her massive Starlight Glimmer's Nebula Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Magic Empathy from her back, and as she approached Feral Lynn, she left purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, magic, Alicorns and bones with every step.

Starlight Glimmer: You really are a wild animal, you know that? You've caused my future husband and his family nothing but nightmares ever year when Packing Day is declared, well, that ends here and now, Packing Day ends here and now.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, bones, and nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Starlight Glimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IT'S THE FEAR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair with cyan blue streaks, she has neon light purple eyes and a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, bones, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and bones emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Starlight Glimmer has on a sleeveless cyan blue blouse with stars, nebulae, bones, and magic on it, sleeveless light purple blouse with cyan blue swirls, short-sleeved purple shirt, blue pants, dark purple leather knee-high boots with cyan blue armor on the toes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, nebulae, and bones on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and nebulae and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Undead Skylanders. Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with cyan blue tips on the dark purple feathers with bones, stars, and magic falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body, along with her dark purple and cyan blue streak tail. Starlight Glimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple and cyan blue gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her right ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her left shoulder and the Corvus the Crow Constellation on her neck and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's massive Starlight Glimmer's Nebula Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Magic Empathy and The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders and all the swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, bones, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Starlight Glimmer's Undead Empathy Nebula Star Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Undead Magic Empathy, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and her cutie mark, stars, nebulae, and bones etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple and cyan blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large purple alicorn heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Starlight Glimmer, Alicorn Princess of

Empathy and The Undead Skylanders, Amazing Student of Twilight Sparkle, Emissary of Empathy, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern, Skystorm Comet, and Many Children, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Dr. Starline, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic, Empathy, and The Undead"

スターライト グリマー、共感のアリコーン プリンセスとアンデッド スカイランダーズ、トワイライト スパークルの素晴らしい生徒、共感の使者、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、スターバースト オーロラの愛情深い母、ファイアハート フレイム、スターストーム サンダー、ファイアスター クリスタル、ウォータースワール オーロラ、トルネード スターバースト、オラクル ライトニング、レインストーム ファイアハート、ハリケーン ノーザン、スカイストーム コメット、そして多くの子供たち、スレイヤー オブ イービル、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師たちの驚くべき強力な生徒、ドクター スターラインの大敵、終末の破壊者23、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士 および リデンプション・スクワッド のメンバー、魔法、共感、およびアンデッドのマスター

Starlight Glimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA STARLIGHT MAGIC UNDEAD NEBULA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE UNDEAD EMPATHY AND DIVINE COSMIC EMPATHY REDEMPTION!

We were amazed by Starlight Glimmer's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Feral Lynn saw it, she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla and she charged at Starlight Glimmer to attack her, but Starlight Glimmer fired a powerful purple and cyan blue energy blast with stars, nebulae, bones, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Feral Lynn and she went flying back, she got up, but now, she was foaming in the mouth, and she's now gone even more crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Harmony Empathy Undead Alicorn and Divine Undead Empathy Love) **Now, it's time to put you down, you feral animal.**

Lincoln: Hold on, Starlight, you're not doing this alone.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Starlight Glimmer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to be running amok ever again, you wild animal, now it's payback time for all the Packing Day nightmares that you've put us through!**

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln went after Feral Lynn, who just kept throwing snowballs and roaring like a wild animal, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and cyan blue energy, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, apples, bones, gears, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises,

Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Feral Lynn and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on her, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering her even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Starlight Glimmer, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Starlight Glimmer's Empathy Undead Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's purple with cyan blue accents and bones on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by bones etched on the sides, and a pink gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Starlight Glimmer fired blasts of rainbow energy, purple and cyan blue energy, and elemental forces at Feral Lynn, and they exploded as they hit her, knocking her down.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Feral Lynn and he sucked out and absorbed her really immense superhuman strength and he made her completely weak, and then, he tossed her into the air, and he, his sisters, and his parents fired Black Gate-infused snowballs at that feral animal and they exploded and she was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Starlight Glimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer purple and cyan blue streak tail, and massive light purple angel wings are permanent.

Starlight Glimmer: That'll teach you, you wild animal. Thanks for helping me put that wild animal version of Lynn down, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Starlight.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Starlight Glimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Starlight Glimmer's left arm was still wrapped around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Lincoln's massive and wide muscular right pec, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer came back to us as the display vanished.

Lori: Finally, it's literally over!

Luna: All the Packing Day nightmares we've had to endure for years all because of that animal have finally been brought to an end.

Lincoln: You said it, Luna, and another dark part of the past and my trauma has finally been brought to an end for good. (To Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur) And it's so good to see you again, Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur.

Evelyn Nicholas reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Yool, and she's dressed in a long-sleeved red coat, red sleeveless top, red pants, midnight black high-heeled knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and fiends on the coattails and Yool on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Yool-themed greatsword with Yool etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large red-green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large red-green gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Angelina Kalā reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Fire Hand, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved long crimson red dress, midnight black high-heeled knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons and flames on the coattails and Fire Hand on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Fire Hand-themed greatsword with Fire Hand etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight crimson red blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

And Elsa Snjóstormur reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, and she reigned in the power of Ice Hand, and she's dressed in a short-sleeved ice blue blouse, sleeveless ice blue top, ice blue pants, midnight black high-heeled knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dragons and ice on the coattails and Ice Hand on the back and holstered on her back is a massive Ice Hand-themed greatsword with Ice Hand etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight ice blue blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Evelyn Nicholas: You too, Lincoln.

Angelina Kalā: (Hawaiian Accent) Indeed, it's been a long time.

Elsa Snjóstormur: (Icelandic Accent) Six and a half years, that sure is long.

Lincoln went up to Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur and he hugged them, and Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Evelyn Nicholas: Indeed, you have, but you sure have really grown very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Angelina Kalā: (Hawaiian Accent) You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs.

Elsa Snjóstormur: (Icelandic Accent) And there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these three?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Yool Gene-Slammer is Evelyn Nicholas, she's my Guardian Angel from The North Pole and his classmate in Art, but she's also a beautiful fashionista, but she also hates naughty people notably the jerks, such as NO MA'AM, Billy McLean, Lila Rossi, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Amy, and even Scoots. The reason why, because she's the great granddaughter of Saint Nicholas A.K.A. Santa Claus himself.

CLANG!

Our jaws dropped and we put them back up..

Nico: Whoa, she's the great-granddaughter of Santa himself?! That's really incredible.

Lincoln: I was stunned myself when she told me, and she, like her great-grandfather, makes a list of who's naughty or nice.

Evelyn Nicholas: That's right, and Lincoln is one of the nicest people I've met, in fact, when we first met, I suddenly fell in love with him, so it was love at first sight, and I even loathed the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and I even made the jerks part of the Permanently Naughty List, and Lincoln and I would do Christmas activities together, and during our Christmas Caroling, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while we were under the mistletoe, and I hate the jerks with a burning passion, hence her Permanently Naughty List.

Me: Whoa, so when you guys first met, it was love at first sight. Just how many girls have fallen in love when they first saw you, Lincoln?!

Lincoln: To be honest, I've lost count, J.D., and the Fire Hand Gene-Slammer is Angelina Kalā, she's my Guardian Angel from Hawaii and classmate in Math, and her last name, Kalā, means Sunshine in Hawaiian, she's also the cousin of Batch, and elder twin sister of Elsa Snjóstormur, and like Lola and Lana, while Elsa prefers to wear pants, Angelina wears dresses, but thankfully unlike the original Snow Miser and Heat Miser, Angelina and Elsa never fought each other, but they do have disputes, but luckily, I was there to diffuse them. Angelina and I would often help Leni with with fashion, and whenever I was busy, Angelina and Elsa would also help out the Loud Sisters. To show thanks, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, and Lynn took me and Angelina to a hot spa, where while relaxing, Angelina kissed me on the lips. Plus, both she and Elsa really hated the jerks with an extreme passion, and she, Elsa, and I love to sing together.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep. And the Ice Hand-Gene Slammer is Elsa Snjóstormur, she's my Guardian Angel from Iceland and classmate in Math, her last name, Snjóstormur, means Blizzard in Icelandic. She's also the cousin of Gluko and younger twin sister of Angelina Kalā, and like Lola and Lana, while Angelina wears dresses, Elsa prefers to wear pants, but thankfully unlike the original Snow Miser and Heat Miser, Elsa and Angelina never fought each other, but they do have disputes, but luckily, I was there to diffuse them. Elsa and I often helped Luan with coming up with new pranks, and whenever I was busy, Elsa and Angelina would also help out the Loud Sisters. To show thanks, Lucy, Lola, Lana, Lisa, and Lily took me and Elsa to an ice skating rink, where while skating, Elsa kissed me on the lips. Plus, both she and Angelina really hated the jerks with an extreme passion, and she, Angelina, and I love to sing together.

Nico: Whoa, that's incredible.

Evelyn Nicholas: That's right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Evelyn, Angelina, Elsa, are you absolutely sure about this?

Evelyn Nicholas: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Evelyn Nicholas' neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he also did the same with Angelina Kalā and Elsa Snjóstormur.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Angelina Kalā: (Hawaiian Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you, Evelyn, and Elsa are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Angelina.

Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and they wrapped their left and right arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to their faces and kissed the two of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Haruki Azuma, Natsuki Kitamura, Aki Minami, and Touko Saionji from Harem Camp.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruki Azuma, Natsuki Kitamura, Aki Minami, and Touko Saionji from Harem Camp.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haruki Azuma: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruki Azuma and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Feral Lynn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Haruki Azuma: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haruki Azuma: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruki Azuma, Natsuki Kitamura, Aki Minami, and Touko Saionji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Starlight Glimmer has gotten The Undead Empathy Alicorn Greatsword of The Undead Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was a feral version of Lynn, the animal she turned into when Packing Day is declared.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Starlight

Glimmer transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and Lincoln brutally beat that psycho down and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh damn, I certainly wasn't expecting to find out that a feral version of Lynn was there.

Lincoln: And it's the very beast that's tormented us every year when a Packing Day is declared. But, we at long last got well-deserved payback on that snow monster.

Lynn: And Lincoln and all of us pummeled her with snowballs infused with Black Gate energy, right after he sucked out and absorbed her immense superhuman strength and made her really weak.

Lori: And thanks to everyone, we've brought an end to those nightmares and this time for good.

After finally getting rid of Feral Lynn and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Evelyn Nicholas, Angelina Kalā, and Elsa Snjóstormur saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Evelyn Nicholas: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Angelina Kalā: (Hawaiian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public.

Elsa Snjóstormur: (Icelandic Accent) And he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Evelyn Nicholas: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Evelyn, Angelina, Elsa, what memories did you each have with Lincoln?

Evelyn Nicholas: Oh, I remembered this one time at Christmas Eve, Lincoln and I were baking some Christmas cookies, but of course, Lori put a mistletoe under both of us, and when we saw it, we had to kiss under the mistletoe, while Lori smiled and took a picture of us.

Me: Yep, you guys knew the rules: if you're under the mistletoe, you got to kiss.

Angelina Kalā: (Hawaiian Accent) That's right. Okay, for me, I remembered this one time, Lincoln and I were in Leni's room and we were helping her make some awesome dresses, but we also had to be very careful, since she shares her room with Lori, and we knew she was nothing but a control freak when it came to people in the room. But, as we continued making dresses, we heard a loud shriek and we saw Lori, and when she saw us in her room with Leni, she went ballistic and she tried to kick us out violently, but I used some Judo moves on her and tossed her out and she landed in a trashcan Luna had outside. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud about what Lori tried to do, and she got her phone taken for three weeks, along with being grounded at the same time for three weeks.

Nico: This was due to Dark Lori again. Ugh, she really is a control freak!

Elsa Snjóstormur: (Icelandic Accent) She had to be stopped before she did something bad to both my sister and Lincoln, along with Leni, and now for me, this one time, I was with Lincoln and we were in Luna and Luan's room and we were helping Luan with some ideas for new pranks, now that her Dark Side is gone for good, but then, the door was kicked open and it almost hit Lincoln if I didn't grab him in time, and we saw who it was that kicked the door open: it was Lynn, and she was out to kill Linky yet again. I grabbed Lynn and put her in a choke-hold until she got knocked out. We then tied her up in nylon rope, and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what that animal tried to do to him, and Lynn got in big trouble yet again: grounded for eighteen weeks, and thrown into a cage like the animal that she was.

Eli: Sheesh, so Lynn was just on another rampage again?!

Nico: Same with Lori.

Lincoln: Yep, but Angelina taught Lori a painful lesson, and the same went with Elsa teaching Lynn a painful lesson.

We got a shower, and we headed for The Uranus Prison, and we also called The Masters of Evil along, because today's the day that Audrey Madison, the old enemy of Nico, Qin, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels finally dies from the Earthbound Immortal

Vengeance Curse Lincoln put on her.

Myotismon: So, today's the day Audrey Madison finally dies.

Nico: That's right. This is going to be so awesome.

Lincoln: After all the trouble she's caused all of us and all for revenge on Nico, there's only one fate a monster like her deserves: death.

Me: You said it.

Qin: That slut's been asking for it for a very long time, and now, Judgement Day has arrived.

We arrived at Audrey Madison's cell in the Super-Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing, and we see she's still chained to the walls of her cell with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and when she saw Nico, Qin, Lincoln, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels, she was beyond pissed off, and we still see the glowing seventeen Nazca Lines and corresponding Earthbound Immortals right on her stomach, and the Dragon Nazca Line and corresponding Earthbound Immortal Xolotl were about to come.

Audrey Madison: YOU… !

Nico: Looks like we've arrived just in time to witness the end of you, Audrey Madison. Your revenge scheme against me, Qin, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels failed, and your scheme to get Lincoln kicked out so you can kill him also failed, and Kurumu removed that stupid Rebellion Chip from his butt.

Qin: And Nico called the FBI, and they already issued a manhunt for your equally evil parents who gave you those Rebellion Chips in the first place. (Smirks) Plus, when we catch your parents, they're going to get the same sentence that we gave a lot of criminals, but you, you're going to die. How do you like them apples, you murderous, good-for-nothing slut?!

Audrey Madison: WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON ALL OF YOU AND ALL OF HUMANITY! ALL WILL BE DESTROYED, AND I WILL BE THE QUEEN OF THE WORLD!

Lincoln: As if, you heartless monster. (Checks the timer) You're not going to get your revenge or hurt another person ever again, Audrey, because your time's finally up!

Suddenly, we saw that the Dragon Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Xolotl on Lincoln's right large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of the Universe were now glowing, and the Dragon Nazca Line and Earthbound Immortal Xolotl on Audrey Madison's stomach were also now glowing: which meant that the curse has reached its 18th day. Then, we saw the sclera of Audrey Madison's eyes turn black and she screamed as the 18 Nazca Lines and Earthbound Immortals glowed even more, and then, the Judgement Kanji appeared on Audrey Madison's forehead, and she was found guilty by those she had hurt, and she was fading away!

Audrey Madison: NO! NO! THIS ISN'T OVER, YOU IMBECILES! I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON ALL OF YOU AND ALL OF HUMANITY!

Lincoln: No, Audrey, you've harmed far too many people for the last time.

Nico: Your cold-blooded revenge against me, Qin, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels is finally over!

Everyone: NOW, DISAPPEAR FOREVER!

Audrey Madison: (SCREAMS IN PURE RAGE AND INSANITY) DAMN YOU, NICO CHAN, QIN CHEN, LINCOLN LOUD, AND GUARDIAN ANGELS OF LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL! DAMN YOU ALL! (FADES AWAY)

Those were the last words Audrey Madison would ever speak, as she was erased forever by The Black Gates: THE HEARTLESS REVENGE OF AUDREY MADISON HAS BEEN BROUGHT TO AN END FOR GOOD AND SHE'S NEVER COMING BACK!

Nico: Audrey Madison, you have failed this entire world!

Lincoln: And your heartless parents are next when we get after

them.

Eli: Speaking of, look what we found.

Eli took out a sack and in them were the Rebellion Chips Audrey Madison's parents developed, and we destroyed them all one by one: to erase any trace of Audrey Madison for good, and then, we headed back home.

* * *

We were getting ready for our Christmas Activity.

Me: Boy that was awesome doing all that.

Nico: And Audrey Madison is now a forgotten memory.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Evelyn, I swear to you we'll see Kazuma again.

Evelyn: I know Nico. I got all the time in the world.

Twilight Sparkle: That's awesome. I got a story we can do while we wait for our activity. It's called A Hearthswarming Tale.

Me: You'll like this one guys. It's Equestria's version of A Christmas Carol. Twilight read this to us before we had that huge play on Christmas Eve two years ago.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Poromon: I wanna hear it!

Twilight Sparkle: Now all of you will get to hear it.

Camie: This is gonna be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Poliwag: Let's hear the beginning!

Me: This is gonna be awesome for you all.

**Twilight Sparkle** : It sure is. It's like A Christmas Carol. This is the story of a powerful unicorn named Snowfall Frost, who hated Hearth's Warming Eve. It all began many moons ago in Canterlot…

The story began in Canterlot long ago and it showed everything decorated all over for Christmas and it was so beautiful.

**Twilight Sparkle** : [narrating] Every home in Canterlot was filled with holiday spirit. Every home… except one.

That home belonged to Snowfall Frost. It was NOT decorated with one light or decoration and it was depressing. Starlight Glimmer was playing as Snowfall Frost.

Twilight Sparkle: It was said of Snowfall that she was almost as studied as Star Swirl the Bearded. *Almost*, since everypony knows that Star Swirl was an expert at everything from transfiguration, dimensional calibration, teleportation-

**Spike** : [narrating] We get it. Star Swirl's awesome.

**Twilight Sparkle** : [narrating] Right. The point is, Snowfall was also a powerful unicorn. She wanted to be perfect. Anything that got in the way of that was a waste of time.

[bells ringing]

Bells Rang outside and she had her spell disrupted.

**Starlight Glimmer** : [gasp] Well, that batch is ruined. Snowdash!

**Twilight Sparkle** : [narrating] Snowdash was Snowfall's loyal assistant.

Rainbow Dash was playing as Snowdash.

**Rainbow Dash** : What do you need?

**Starlight Glimmer** : Get this mess cleaned up. (Hands her a broom) Those foolish ponies were ringing those blasted bells outside the window and I lost my concentration!

**Rainbow Dash** : [under her breath] Whoa, ponies actually enjoying Hearth's Warming Eve. Where did they get *that* crazy idea?

**Starlight Glimmer** : Today is nothing to celebrate. Hearth's Warming Eve is a menace. A dangerous day for all of Equestria.

**Rainbow Dash** : Dangerous?! It's awesome! It's the day we remember how unicorns, Pegasi, and Earth ponies came together in friendship to defeat the windigos!

**Starlight Glimmer** : That silly legend is the problem! Telling everypony that "singing songs and being nice" will solve anything? I've spent years studying magic, and that's not how it works.

**Rainbow Dash** : I think you might be missing the point.

[magic zap]

She teleported in front of her.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Work hard, learn, and use your skills to better Equestria. That's a worthy goal for any pony. [sarcastically] But, by all means, if you want to go home early, ignore all of the work you have, and spend the rest-

**Rainbow Dash** : Sweet!

She left for her home.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Ugh!

She looked out the window and saw everyone having fun.

[crowd chattering]

**Starlight Glimmer** : I *hate* Hearth's Warming Eve! All of Equestria would be better off if we just skipped the day altogether.

She hated that holiday with a vengeance.

**[Starlight Glimmer]**

Happy Hearth's Warming, they say in the street

Happy Hearth's Warming, they think they're so sweet

Words said so often that they lack any meaning

Why should I join in when I could be intervening?

(She got two potions out)

Everypony loves this cursed holiday

But would they be better off with it out of the way?

(She was making a potion and it rumbled and bursted out smoke.)

Well, okay

Say goodbye to the holiday

With my magic, I'll erase it

(She takes down decorations)

The greatest gift that I give today

And everypony will have to face it

(She took a pony's toy)

No more little games for you to play

After you say goodbye to the holiday

(She went back into the house)

Goodbye, Hearth's Warming, you had a good run

Goodbye, Hearth's Warming, it's over, you're done

(She put the stuff in the brew)

Finally set free from your forced celebrations

No need to reply to your trite invitations

Calendar shorter by a single day

Is my magic up to the test?

Time to see, I can't delay

(She was forming a potion that would erase all of Hearths Warming forever.)

Say goodbye to the holiday

Prepare the spell, no hesitation

All memory shall fade away

See Equestria's new transformation

(She poured in potions and smoke ponies formed above)

No more shall anypony say

Happy Hearth's Warming…

[sinister laughter]

… after today!

After today…

UH OH!

**Starlight Glimmer** : Once the spell is cast, all of Equestria will be better off, and they'll have *me* to thank for it!

UH NO THEY WON'T!

**Starlight Glimmer** : Wait a minute. Snowfall doesn't like Hearth's

Warming Eve so she decides to cast a spell to get rid of it altogether? That seems a little extreme.

Me: Yeah I agree.

Laney: That's going way overboard.

Applejack: I agree with y'all on that one.

**Spike** : [muttering] Says the pony who tried to make everypony the same by replacing their cutie marks with equal signs. [sips cocoa]

Me: You made your point Spike.

**Twilight Sparkle** : I think what Spike is trying to say is that everypony has their reasons for doing things. Even Snowfall. And if I could continue the story, we might just find out what they are.

**Spike** : Proceed.

**Twilight Sparkle** : Snowfall was all set to cast her spell that would erase Hearth's Warming Eve for all time…

She was about to cast her spell.

**Twilight Sparkle** : [narrating]… when a voice from the hearth caught her attention.

**Applejack** : You sure you wanna go through with this?

**Starlight Glimmer** : Huh?! Who's there?!

A bubble came out of the brew.

[bubbling]

A ghost appeared and it was Applejack as the Ghost of Hearth's Warming Past.

**Applejack** : The Spirit of Hearth's Warmin' Past, that's who. And you and me have got to have us a little chat.

**Starlight Glimmer** : A spirit?! [suspiciously] I didn't cast any spirit summoning spell. What are *you* doing here?

**Applejack** : You don't think a spell like that would get by without some powerful forces noticin'? You've got our attention, Snowfall Frost, and we've got some pretty strong opinions on this spell of yours.

**Starlight Glimmer** : "We"?

**Applejack** : They'll be along in a bit. For now, it's just you and me. Let's get a move on. We got a ton to see and barely any time to see it.

The spirit opened a window.

**Starlight Glimmer** : I'm not going anywhere. I've got a spell to cast, and I *don't* need a history lesson about Hearth's Warming Eve.

**Applejack** : We aren't goin' to the past to learn about the holiday. We're goin' to learn about *you* .

She used her lasso and grabbed Snowfall Frost.

**Starlight Glimmer** : [yelps] [wailing]

They were off and flying through the air.

**[Applejack]**

As a young thing, life sure is somethin'

You go makin' choices large and small

(They arrived into the past in Snowfall's old village)

Always growin' like a seedlin'

And playin' is like dreamin'

And before you know it, big and tall

And every little bitty choice you make

Sends you down a path to who you are today

So let's take a little trip down memory lane

And see just what the past has to say

(They saw Snowfall Frost when she was younger and she was a well liked and spirited young girl with a love for Hearths Warming like everyone else.)

Aw, look how cute you were. Looks like you're not too upset it's Hearth's Warming Eve either.

The seeds of the past

They grow pretty fast

Just look at who you were back then

The seeds, as they grow

Look what they can show

Reveal the truth time and again

Young Snowfall came back into her school and she was starting to decorate the school

**Professor Flintheart** : Just what do you think you're doing, Snowfall?

**Young Starlight Glimmer** : Decorating the classroom for Hearth's Warming Eve, Professor Flintheart!

**Professor Flintheart** : You said you wanted to learn to be a powerful unicorn, did you not?

**Young Starlight Glimmer** : I do!

**Professor Flintheart** : And what is the way that one *becomes* a powerful unicorn?

**Young Starlight Glimmer** : [clears throat] Work hard, learn, and use your skills to better Equestria.

**Professor Flintheart** : And how do these help you to learn magic?

**Young Starlight Glimmer** : I want to be strong enough to stop windigos and help ponies!

**Professor Flintheart** : That's just a story we tell little ponies. *Real* magic takes time to learn.

[ornament shattering]

Professor Flintheart crushed an ornament.

WHAT A JERK!

Professor Flintheart : It's your choice. Spend your time learning to become a powerful unicorn or play with your toys and make nothing of yourself.

**[Applejack]**

Then some distress, words so careless

Standin' there, you don't know what to do

Feelin' helpless, you can't make it hurt less

So you go and change your point of view

(Snowfall Frost then became bitter and hated Hearths Warming with a vengeance)

And in that moment, though you didn't know it

Your defenses set up walls you built to last

Leading to the pony you've become today

And the spell you're about to cast

It all comes from your past

**[Starlight Glimmer]**

The seeds of the past

We grow up so fast

Some hurts never go away

**[Applejack]**

The seeds, as they grow

This we can't let go

All tied to this one holiday

She woke up back in her house.

[bubbling]

**Starlight Glimmer** : [gasps] Spirit? What am I supposed to-

She saw a huge present in her room and it opened.

[sound of confetti launching]

Out of the present with confetti blasting was Pinkie Pie as the Ghost of Hearth's Warming Present.

**Pinkie Pie** : [reverberating] Snowfall Frost! It is I, the Spirit of Hearth's Warming Presents!

**Starlight Glimmer** : Um, don't you mean "Present", like the time?

**Pinkie Pie** : No! Toys, Hearth's Warming doll… Here, want a cupcake?

She gave her all that.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Fine, "Presents". All of the pointless things ponies waste their time on.

**Pinkie Pie** : Oh, Snowfall, it's not what the gift *is* that matters, it's what the gift *means* !

**Starlight Glimmer** : It doesn't *mean* anything. It's just stuff!

**Pinkie Pie** : Exactly! Sometimes a cupcake means "I love you!" Or a toy means "Hi, how're you doing?" Sometimes a book means "Your mane looks amazing!" And sometimes a scarf means… Well, a scarf *usually* means you look cold. That one's easy.

**Starlight Glimmer** : I don't understand anything you're saying.

**Pinkie Pie** : Whoa! Whoa! [trembles]

She was shaking like a leaf.

**Starlight Glimmer** : What's happening to you?!

**Pinkie Pie** : My Spirit of Hearth's Warming Presents Sense is going off! That means a song is coming on!

**[Pinkie Pie]**

Take a look at everything around you

All the smells that surely will astound you

Open up your heart, it will surround you

In the magic of Hearth's Warming Eve

(She put a wreath around Snowfall)

(A pony gave a poor pony some cocoa)

The little things that make it better

(Little kids were singing carols for a nice old pony)

Little ponies spreading cheer

Give a toy, a hug, a sweater

Memories that last all year

The present's always filled with presents

Large, medium, and small

Sometimes the most important things

Aren't very big at all

[tap-dancing solo]

What a party, there's so much to see here

Can't believe you didn't want to be here

You'd have had a blast, I guarantee here

This is the spirit of Hearth's Warming Eve

(Snowdash and the versions of Rarity and Fluttershy were having fun)

Cider's flowing, this is living

(They clinked glasses and drank)

Come on and feel the beat

Life is better when you're giving

Each time you do it feels so sweet

The present's always filled with presents

So come on, open your eyes

Spend time with ponies just like you

And watch your spirits rise

The present's always filled with presents

Take a look around

The reason for the holiday

Is quite easily found

Yes, the reason for the holiday

Is quite easily found

And the reason is to be with your friends!

**Twilight Sparkle** : [singsong, as Pinkie Pie] And the reason is to be with your friends! [normal] What?

**Starlight Glimmer** : You know you're doing your Pinkie Pie voice, right?

**Twilight Sparkle** : I was not!

Me: I thought that was really cute.

Nico: Me too.

Lincoln: It was adorable.

Lola: Yeah it was.

**Spike** : [laughing]

**Starlight Glimmer** : So, what happens next?

**Twilight Sparkle** : Well, the party was-

**Spike** : Wait! Can we take a quick break? I need to refill my cocoa.

Me: All right. I needed to get some hot cocoa anyway.

**Twilight Sparkle** : [groans] Fine. But hurry up! We're almost to the best part!

We went to get some more cocoa and we had it.

**Spike** : [blows] Okay, I'm ready.

Me: We all are.

**Twilight Sparkle** : The party was in full swing.

**Rarity** : Snowdash!

**Rainbow Dash** : Hey, Merry.

**Rarity** : Why, whatever is the matter, darling?

**Fluttershy** : Was it the eggnog? Oh, I knew I put in too much cinnamon!

**Rainbow Dash** : Oh, no, the eggnog was awesome, Flutterholly, I'm just mad at somepony who was complaining about how awful Hearth's Warming Eve is.

**Rarity** : I don't suppose that pony's name starts with "Snow"?

**Fluttershy** : And ends with "Frost"?

**Rainbow Dash** : She said Hearth's Warming Eve is just an excuse to party, and we would all be better off spending time working to make Equestria a better place.

**Crowd** : [booing]

WHOO! They got that right.

**Rarity** : What does Snowfall think a better Equestria looks like?

**Rainbow Dash** : Ponies working hard, learning, and using their abilities for the benefit of Equestria.

**Fluttershy** and **Rarity** : [giggling]

[thunk]

A snowball hit the window.

[foals laughing]

Kids were building a snow pony that looked like Snowfall Frost.

**Rarity** : [muffled] It looks like we've got everything on Snowfall's list right here.

**Fluttershy** : I think a perfect Equestria looks a lot like a Hearth's Warming Eve party.

**Pinkie Pie** : Me too! Too bad it's going to be the last one ever! Ever! Ever! Ever! [echoes out]

An ominous fog rolled in.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Spirit? What do you mean? What's going to happen?!

[wind blowing]

Snowfall then met a hooded figure and it was Princess Luna as the Ghost of Hearth's Warming Yet To Come.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Who are you?

**Princess Luna** : I am the Spirit of Hearth's Warming Yet to Come.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Are you here to show me what future Hearth's Warming Eves are like?

**Princess Luna** : No, for there are no more Hearth's Warming Eves for me to show.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Why not?

**Princess Luna** : You will succeed in erasing the holiday, as you wished.

**Starlight Glimmer** : And what happens?

**[Princess Luna]**

I see a cold wind blowing through

(She showed her the future and it showed all of Equestria buried in snow and turned into a Frozen Hell)

I see days neither fun nor free

(No one was outside as they were all trapped in an ice age)

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

(Snowfall backed up and a black wind blocked her path as she approached a cliff edge)

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

(The spirit used her magic to make a Pony and a girl dancing)

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Snowfall Frost

Now the future is a cold nightmare

Two terrifying ice creatures called Windigos appeared.

**Starlight Glimmer** : Windigos?! They aren't real! It's just a little filly's story!

**Princess Luna** : They are all too real, Snowfall, and your actions will allow them to return. The future of Equestria shall be bathed in a blanket of eternal snow!

Because of Snowfall's spell she would turn all of Equestria into Hell on Earth! I was shivering with fright as we were hearing this part and ice was forming down my back.

**Starlight Glimmer** : No! I never meant for this to happen! I didn't understand! I didn't see how important Hearth's Warming Eve was! Please, spirit! I haven't cast the spell yet! Is there still time?! I'm sorry! [echoing]

She woke up and saw that she was back in her house.

[window opens]

She looked outside and saw that it was still Hearth's Warming.

[bell ringing]

**Starlight Glimmer** : There's still time!

She got ready and headed to the party.

[party crowd chattering]

[knocking]

[door opens]

They saw that Snowfall Frost was at the door.

**Rarity** : Oh, my.

**Fluttershy** : Snowfall Frost?

**Starlight Glimmer** : I was hoping I wasn't too late for the party? I brought gifts.

[record needle scratch]

**Rainbow Dash** : [spit-take] Boss?!

**Starlight Glimmer** : I was wrong earlier, about Hearth's Warming Eve. It's not all about singing and presents. The singing and presents are all about celebrating the ponies in our lives. The ponies we should listen to more often: our friends.

Snowfall Frost learned a huge lesson and she gave everyone presents.

**Rainbow Dash** : Wow.

[rip]

She was given a potion.

**Rainbow Dash** : Dragon toenail? Uh… thanks?

**Starlight Glimmer** : I was in a hurry. I'll do better next time.

**Rainbow Dash** : Ha. You kidding? No one's ever given me dragon toenail before! It's awesome! Now come get some eggnog!

**Twilight Sparkle** : [narrating] And from then on, it was always said of all the Hearth's Warming Eve celebrations, Snowfall's was the Hearth's Warmingest.

The story was done.

**Twilight Sparkle** : The end.

[book closes]

Me: That was a great story Twilight!

Nico: It sure was.

Horsea: That was a great story!

Me: It sure was. And that part with the Spirit of Hearthswarming Future scared me. It made ice and shivers go down my spine.

Nico: Boy that was scary but cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia: Yep.

Brittney: And that part was also where Lincoln, me and many of us learned that song for our curses.

Nico: That is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: That sure is amazing. But I'm glad you guys liked this story.

Touma: It sure was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Now it's time for the movie.

We were getting ready to watch The Nutcracker from the year 2010.

May: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Wonder Woman's team will include Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, and Olivia Orrovia. Princess What's Her Name's team will include Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, and Andromeda Buster.

Me: Cool! So the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers all have a chance.

Andromeda Buster: And it's an honor to be in a team.

Shannon Simpson: And I'm included too. It'll be an honor.

Qin: You girls are gonna love it.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now lets watch the movie.

We got to watching.

In 1920s Vienna during the Christmas season, Mary lives with her parents and her younger brother Max. She is upset that her parents are going to a party that night, as she wants the whole family to be together for Christmas. Uncle Albert arrives and gives both her and Max a dollhouse and a nutcracker doll nicknamed NC, whom Mary immediately takes a liking to. That night, NC comes to life in front of Mary and grows to human height. He tells her that he must talk to his friends in the doll house, which is in the sitting room by the Christmas tree. They go downstairs and Mary finds that the sitting room has grown to an enormous size so that they appear to be the height of toys. In the dollhouse, Mary meets NCs friends; Gielgud, a gentlemanly chimpanzee; Tinker, a pernickety opera singer and Sticks, a drummer boy.

After climbing the Christmas tree, Mary meets the Snow Fairy, who resembles her mother. The Snow Fairy tells Mary that NC is in fact a prince who had his kingdom taken over by the anthropomorphic Rat King and his cruel mother, The Rat Queen, who was also the one that turned him into a nutcracker. She manages to turn him back into a boy temporarily due to Mary's belief and the two briefly dance before finding his city. Since NC was turned into a nutcracker, the Rat King has been oppressing his people, and forcing them to work in factories where the children's toys are burnt to form dark clouds over the city to block out sunlight, which he is afraid of. Mary suggests that they destroy the factories to scare him away. Unbeknownst to them, two of the Rat Kings spies report back to tell the Rat King that NC is alive and a boy again. The Rat Queen turns NC back into a nutcracker, then sends the Rat Dogs, a pack of robotic Rottweilers, to cut down the Christmas tree. When the tree falls, Mary suddenly wakes up in her own bed and runs downstairs to get NC. Her parents do not believe her when she tells them the events of the night.

The next evening, NC comes to life again and tells Mary that he intends to round up an army to fight against the Rat King. Max wakes up and agrees to join the fight with them. NC goes downstairs ahead of them, to gather his friends but is kidnapped. When Mary and Max go downstairs, they find that NC, Tinker and Sticks are being held captive in the fire place by the Rat King and his minions. After briefly tormenting them, he kidnaps the toys and lures Max back to the city. After they leave, Mary discovers Gielgud, who escaped capture. They find a portal to the city in the house's attic, and after stealing disguises from a rat, search the city for their friends. They find the Rat King and Max in the city centre where toys are being taken from children to be burned. Max is horrified by this and asks to be returned home, but the Rat King imprisons him in his castle. They sneak into one of the smoke factories where they find Sticks, Tinker and an apparently lifeless NC.

Mary rescues him from being burned and tells him that she loves him, which breaks the curse, bringing NC back to life and turning him back into a boy permanently. The factory workers, seeing their prince alive, begin to fight back against the rats while Mary and NC attempt to shut down the factory. The Rat King and Rat Queen decide to escape in a helicopter, kidnapping Mary and Max. Gielgud and NC manage to board the helicopter and fight the Rat King while Max successfully manages to land the aircraft into a pile of toys. The Rat King and Queen escape by returning to their original rat forms and fleeing into the sewers. NC is crowned king and peace is restored in the kingdom as everyone celebrates. The Snow Fairy reappears and tells Mary it is time for her to go back home, though she is reluctant to leave. Before she goes, NC promises that they will meet again.

Mary wakes up in her own room where her parents apologise for their earlier criticisms of her and promise to spend more time with her. She goes downstairs to Uncle Albert who introduces her to his new neighbour: a boy her age, who resembles the Nutcracker Prince and asks to be called NC. They soon become friends and the two go ice-skating together.

When it was done we were amazed and in awe.

Me: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Xenia: That is one of my favorite ballets too.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dewgong next.

Me: Ooh an underwater one next.

Lola: This will be cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Poromon: Are we gonna sing the songs?

Nico looked at the time and it was 10:13 PM.

Nico: Whoa look at the time. We got to get to bed. We have a big day tomorrow. It's the anniversary of the Battle with Thanos.

Qin: Oh wow that's right.

Nico: But maybe two songs. Me and May will sing the first one.

Poromon: Okay.

Nico: We'll sing The Christmas Song by Nat King Cole.

Me: That's one of my favorites.

(CHRISTMAS SONG BY NAT KING COLE PLAYS)

Nico and May: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Chestnuts roasting on an open fire

Jack Frost nipping at your nose

Yuletide carols being sung by a choir

And folks dressed up like Eskimos

Everybody knows a turkey and some mistletoe

Help to make the season bright

Tiny tots with their eyes all aglow

Will find it hard to sleep tonight

They know that Santa's on his way

He's loaded lots of toys and goodies on his sleigh

And every mother's child is gonna spy

To see if reindeers really know how to fly

And so I'm offering this simple phrase

To kids from one to ninety-two

Although it's been said many times, many ways

Merry Christmas to you

And so I'm offering this simple phrase

To kids from one to ninety-two

Although it's been said many times, many ways

Merry Christmas to you

They did great singing it and it was so awesome!

Qin: AWESOME!

Lola: That was great guys!

Nico: And Maria will close it out.

Maria: Okay. I got one. Silent Night.

Nico: Good choice.

She got ready.

(SILENT NIGHT BY JACKIE EVANCHO PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Silent night! Holy night!

All is calm, all is bright,

Round yon Virgin Mother and Child!

Holy Infant, so tender and mild,

Sleep in heavenly peace!

Sleep in heavenly peace!

Silent night, Holy night,

Wondrous star, lend thy light

With the angels let us sing

Alleluia to our King

Christ the Savior is born,

Christ the Savior is born!

Silent night! Holy night!

All is calm, all is bright,

Round yon Virgin Mother and Child!

Holy Infant, so tender and mild,

Sleep in heavenly peace!

Sleep in heavenly peace!

It was beautiful and awesome.

Qin: That was awesome Maria!

William: Nice job, babe!

Maria: Thanks hon. Also did you have a powerful nosebleed launch when you saw me in a bikini?

William: Yeah and you looked so beautiful in one.

Maria: Oh William.

Nico: Aww. Lets head to bed now guys.

We did so and got ready and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

MERRY CHRISTMAS EVERYONE! Sorry if it's late.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport and Olivia Orrovia and Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Doktor Frogg, Bubbles, Batty And Count Fang And we're going to the Cerulean City Gym and we're going to see Misty perform as the Magical Mermaid and we're going to battle Team Skull and send those dirtbags packing and we're going to be surprised to see that Misty can turn into a true mermaid and breathe underwater too and we're going to REALLY let Team Skull have it. And we're going to battle Another Hydra Undead Zodiarts and Another Kite Man and we're going to battle them on the water arena. Also we're going to meet a Dewgong Gene-slammer and her name is Aqua Eridanus Marion and she is a mermaid as well as a masterful water elemental wizard. She is Nico and Qin's friend from Marine Biology and she hates Lila Rossi with a vengeance and wants nothing more than to have her eaten by a vicious swarm of piranhas. The match-up scene for Chapter 1967 is for Isabella Excelsior, Gene-Slammer of Number 96: Dark Mist, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy a bully from Isabella and Silvia's past: a punk boy named Henry Hansley, who's bullied Isabella and Silvia Excelsior for a long time and has tried to kill them more than once, only to be caught by them, expelled from school, and sent to prison, but we're also going to find out he's literally killed a lot of people in the past, along with committing a ton of crimes in Michigan. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Light Realm, and Princess Celestia is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders, but we also got bad news: Audrey Madison's parents are here and they want revenge for the death of their daughter, but without the Rebellion Chips, they're nothing, and we're going to send them straight to prison for helping their evil daughter in her twisted revenge scheme. And we're also in for a special treat: we're also going to meet the Sailor Soldiers of the planets we went to for the Treasure Hunts of The Louds, the first of these Sailor Soldiers is Diana Elementa A.K.A. Sailor Elementa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, she's the Sailor Soldier of Elementa, and she has omnipotent elemental powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln did in ending the eons-long war that's raged in Elementa. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach and Diana was lying on Lincoln's body and in his arms, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead. The anniversary of the Battle With Thanos is next and we're going to recap what the most devastating battle we've ever had on December 26th, 2019 was like and that is gonna be a really awesome and fun.

see you soon.

# 2022 ANNIVERSARY OF THANOS BATTLE

Anniversary of Thanos Battle.

---

Walking to Cerulean City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella

Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport and Olivia Orrovia and Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Doktor Frogg, Bubbles, Batty And Count Fang and we were there for another awesome rescue but also we were heading there to see Misty perform as the Magical Mermaid. It's an awesome underwater Pokemon adventure story that Misty and her sisters put on to entertain people. Ash, Serena, Brock, Lucy, and Dawn and friends were all with us.

Me: I heard that Ash and friends battled Team Rocket who were after Pikachu when Misty did this. I heard it was really awesome.

Nico: I heard so much about this though. It's really an enchanting story.

Eli: It sure is. It's just like Ariel and her adventures.

Lola: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Me too.

Camie: This will be so cool to see Misty perform as a mermaid.

Himiko: It sure will.

Ash: You guys will love it though.

Pikachu: Pika!

Qin: I'm excited to see what this is like.

Me: And with all the villain teams destroyed maybe it will go unimpeded.

Nico: Yeah one can hope.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Wonder Woman, I want to thank you, Kite Man, and your teams for coming.

Wonder Woman: I'm really looking forward to this Nico.

Estella Skyla: Me too Diana. It will be so awesome to see what this is gonna be like.

Kite Man: It sure will be awesome.

Gem Cavvenport: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Silica, what do you like to do in your free time?

Silica: Haven't really thought about it. I have been thinking about wanting to teach swordmastery to many people that want to learn how to use swords to defend themselves.

Me: That's an awesome idea Silica.

Estella Skyla: I agree there.

Wonder Woman: I think it's a great idea too. Perfect for helping people.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Like the mascots when they're ready

Me: That's right. It will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: By the way I do have an idea for one of the teammates for a future team and it will be Emila Magica.

Twilight Sparkle: The champion of the Magic of Friendship to be put on a team. I like it Nico.

Nico: Thanks Twilight.

Xenia: Yeah that's an awesome idea. More of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and more members of Nico's harem should be put in groups.

Nico: Who loved the Nutcracker yesterday?

Me: We all did Nico.

Qin: Yeah that was a great movie.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Lucy (Pokemon): I had fun with that kind of movie though.

Me: We all did.

Maria: King Kai, what did you get for Christmas?

King Kai: I got an awesome new planet and it was perfect for me because Goku blew my old one up.

Nico: I remember that. That was crazy of Kakarot to do that. But I guess he had no other option. I would have taken Cell to a planet I hate if it were up to me.

King Kai: That is true. But thank you guys for the awesome new planet too.

Me: You're welcome King Kai.

King Kai: And just so you know you should all be ready for the battle ahead. Team Skull is coming to crash the party at Cerulean City. So be ready for them.

Me: Boy don't those peabrained morons ever take a hint. But we'll be ready for them.

Juran: Is Misty really a mermaid?

Nico: We'll find out. She does really awesome as one.

Brock: You should see how she does in this play.

Qin: We can't wait.

Me: I heard they are doing the play outside in a huge tank that can turn into an underwater arena this time.

Nico: Perfect. It will be awesome.

Me: But we'll have to see if we can give Misty the power to be a mermaid at will.

Juran: That will be cool.

Varie: Yep. She'll make an awesome member of the Neptune Crusaders.

Sirius: I agree there.

Nico: And this is gonna be perfect because the next Gene-slammer is a Dewgong here. And I'm also hoping to meet one for a Muk on the Cutie Mark Crusaders final mission.

Me: Whew! That one is gonna be stinky.

Camie: Yep.

We got to the arena.

Maria: The show's starting!

We got our seats and on a diving board we saw Misty and she was dressed up in a beautiful mermaid outfit and she looked radiant.

Me: Wow! Misty looks great.

Misty Tredwell: She sure does.

There was also a Goldeen, Seel, Dewgong, Seaking, Shellder, Cloyster in the tank. Misty dove in and she was dancing in the water with them.

Maria: Horsea would've wanted to see this!

May: So would Manaphy!

Nico: Yeah they would love this!

Dawn: Piplup would love this too.

Piplup: Piplup.

Nico: All the Neptune Crusaders and their Pokemon would.

Misty was having an awesome fun time in the tank.

Me: Wow it's amazing she can hold her breath for that long.

Nico: It sure is.

Touma: That is so cool.

Rintaro Shindo: I think it's magnificent.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure is and I think it's all very magical.

Qin: It sure is Fluttershy.

Zocks: Team Skull can still attack us out here.

Me: It's an outdoor stage/arena Zocks.

Then Misty's sisters saw numerous figures coming and they saw us and they gave us the thumbs up.

Me: That's the signal!

The tank turned into an arena and then we landed onto the water and I fired an energy blast and it hit a wall and blasted numerous Team Skull Members and flushed them out!

Me: Right on cue!

Maria: Showtime!

They came at us and had lots of Salazzle with them!

Me: Lets get them guys!

We went at them!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the members of Team Skull all over and kicked them in their faces.

Misty dove and slapped one with her tail!

Misty: Dewgong use Aurora Beam!

Dewgong: (In a girls voice) You got it Misty!

She fired waves of Aurora Energy and blasted the Salazzle all over!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wait that voice! Aqua Eridanus Marion!

Me: Boy Right off the bat we found the next gene-slammer!

Misty: Wow! The next gene-slammer with me in the show.

Me: No kidding Misty.

Dewgong: Awesome to see you Nico and you too Qin. We can talk later. Right now we got to deal with these guys and face the next Undead Zodiarts and Another M.O.E. Member.

Me: Okay!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the Team Skull Members all over.

Ash: Pikachu Electro Ball!

Pikachu: PIKA! CHU!

He fired a ball of lightning and blasted a Salazzle down in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Misty: Gyarados Hyper Beam!

Misty's Gyarados fired a powerful Hyper beam Blast and it hit a bunch of Salazzle and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Elaine Wittgenstein: Taste this H2O!

She fired a powerful blast of water and smashed numerous Skull members down!

Maria: Who else wants some?!

They just kept on coming!

Gem Cavvenport: Taste these moon blades!

She fired numerous moonlight blades and they slashed numerous members of Team Skull all over and I fired waves of fire and burned them.

Qin: YEAH!

Skull Member: LETS GET OUT OF HERE! RETREAT!

Nico: YEAH YOU BETTER RUN!

Me: Or better yet… (ACTIVATES HECTOR CON CARNE'S RIDEWATCH) NO ONE RETREATS FROM HECTOR CON CARNE!

I pointed my butt at them and then fired a rocket blast and just as they reached the forest…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were blasted into oblivion!

Qin: WHOA! Those rockets were powerful!

Me: No kidding! Major Dr. Ghastly did a great job on them for the ridewatch.

Nico: Is that it for them?

Eli: Yes that's it for them. They are all destroyed. Bro's rocket blast destroyed them all in one fell swoop.

Their pokeballs flew and landed in our hands.

Me: And as a trophy we get their Pokemon.

Nico: I like it.

Lola: Yep. Hopefully Team Skull won't be bothering us for the rest of the year.

Nico: Yeah.

Dewgong: But that was so much fun!

Nico: Glad you liked it Aqua.

Then the Hydra Kyutama started glowing.

Me: The Hydra the Sea Serpent Kyutama is glowing.

Nico: Can you stay in that form for a little while longer?

Dewgong: I can't revert back anyway.

Qin: Okay. But I think Dewgong is awesome.

Me: And Misty you did great as a mermaid.

Misty: Thanks guys. It was fun.

Me: You would make an awesome member of the Neptune Crusaders.

Varie: How would you like to have the power to turn into a mermaid at will and join the Neptune Crusaders?

Misty: I would be honored Varie.

Varie: Awesome.

Estella Skyla: But the fun part about all this is that we got to use our gene-slammer powers for this one.

Nico: You sure did Estella.

Lola: That was awesome.

Nico: But we're not done yet.

Eli: Here it comes.

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER HYDRA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked more like MANDA! It was the biggest one of them all!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! That one looks more like Manda from Godzilla back in 1963!

Eli: Wow! A Kaiju Size Undead Zodiarts! This is amazing!

Maria: And you are?

Another Hydra Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe I am someone J.D. knows.

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier that had aqua blue hair and green eyes and green clothes. It was Rhonda Ralltiir A.K.A. Sailor Ralltiir!

Me: (GASP) Rhonda Ralltiir A.K.A. Sailor Ralltiir!

Sailor Ralltiir: It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Varie: Wow! Ralltiir's Sailor Soldier! That is cool!

Eli: That planet was known for Lord Tion's bombardment and subsequent invasion of the planet, coupled with a blockade of the Ralltiir system that choked off the Perlemian Trade Route.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: That was brutal.

Sailor Ralltiir: It sure was.

Me: Rhonda is one of my friends from Science Class and she was sent into the future from the planet Ralltiir during the war for protection. And we busted lots of bad guys together.

Nico: You're probably one of the bigger ones.

Me: Yeah. And Hydra the Sea Serpent is the largest constellation in the Southern Sky.

Sailor Ralltiir: It's awesome and cool and I did look like Manda there didn't I?

Me: You sure did. Manda is from Godzilla back in 1963. A Sea Dragon Kaiju.

Sailor Ralltiir: That's right.

Nico: That is so cool. So who gets to volunteer?

Elaine Wittgenstein: I will go.

Elaine went up to her.

Elaine Wittgenstein: By the way are there any other opponents that we need to be aware of in this vicinity?

Sailor Ralltiir: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Kite Man.

Kite Man: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Hostile or friendly?

Sailor Ralltiir: Friendly. Don't worry.

Me: Good.

Nico: Thank God!

Sailor Ralltiir: Yeah. I saw the battle and you guys were awesome and the show was so fun.

Misty: Glad you liked it.

Sailor Ralltiir: Yeah. Shall we dance?

Elaine Wittgenstein: We shall get this party started.

Sailor Ralltiir turned back into ANOTHER HYDRA UNDEAD ZODIARTS! Elaine fired a massive blast of water and smashed her down and then…

INTENSE MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was powerful and massively strong! When it faded, Sailor Ralltiir was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and Rouse Card and purified them and the Rouse Card had the stars and symbol for Hydra the Sea Serpent on it and a Sea Dragon on it.

Me: Cool!

The Zodiarts switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Hydra the Sea Serpent.

Me: Awesome!

I went and picked Sailor Ralltiir up and brought her over.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Kite Man: Just to be a great angel and fly far and amazingly like my ancestor.

Qin: Boy we can easily do that.

Me: Yeah we all are angels ourselves and we can do that for you.

Another Kite Man: I knew that Swartz was lying to me but I love all your wings.

Estella Skyla: I'm glad you like them. They all came with our powers.

Me: In a sense we are all angels and it's awesome.

Another Kite Man: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Kite Man: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure. First time we faced one like this that flies in the sky.

Another Kite Man: First of many.

Nico: (gets out Kite Man's Ridewatch) Let's fly!

He activated it and flew fast and blasted Another Kite Man all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I have a feeling the next Embodiment of the Saber Team is coming. Rintaro do you mind?

Rintaro: Not at all. Go for it.

I pulled out the Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The prowl of the mighty blue lion was on as it stalked its prey with the courage and stealth of a warrior of the jungle. As it stalked its prey it had no idea that it was being stalked by the mighty king of the jungle. Then with one powerful pounce it knocked its prey to the ground and pinned it to the ground with powerful ice paws and froze it in place."

Then a lion made of ice jumped and pounced on Another Kite Man and pinned her down!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That was cool!

Rintaro: It sure was!

Nico: (gets out Yost Vulture's Ridewatch) Let's keep up the aerial action!

Estella Skyla: You don't have to tell me twice Nico!

Nico activated Yost Vulture's ridewatch and he grew his wings and we flew after Another Kite Man.

Then a tornado of ice flew in and blew Another Kite Man and froze her glider and knocked her into the water arena.

Me: WHOA! Who did that?

Then a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Kamen Rider Blades appeared and she had her own version of The Holy Sword of Water and her own Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Lydia Blades: Sorry to drop in like this. My name is Lydia Blades and I'm the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades.

Qin: Wow it's awesome to meet you.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome!

Lydia Blades: Thanks.

Me: You are the fifth embodiment of the Saber team that we met.

Lydia Blades: I can tell you guys met my fellow embodiments.

May: (gets out Doktor Frogg's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted Another Kite Man all over and then Another Kite Man flew into the air.

Estella Skyla: I haven't had my fun yet. (ACTIVATES KAZARINA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of light and blasted Another Kite Man all over the place.

Qin: Yeah!

May: (gets out Bubbles' Ridewatch) Now, for this! Hope you can handle the cuteness.

She activated it and May did a really cute face.

May: Aww do I look really cute?

Fluttershy: And me? (Does a cute face)

Rarity: My goodness, they are both trying to out-adorable her!

Mane Six sans Fluttershy: Go, Fluttershy!

May: (Does a lot of cute faces)

Rainbow Dash: It's almost too cute! [faints]

THEY DID ALL SORTS OF ADORABLE AND CUTE FACES!

Pinkie Pie: I can't handle the cuteness!

Another Kite Man: (SQUEALS) SO ADORABLE AND CUTE!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome! Save that one for the humiliations.

Nico: That was too cute.

May: (LAUGHS) It was cute.

Fluttershy: Aww yes it sure was cute.

Maria: (gets out Batty's Ridewatch) This won't be cute!

She activated it and fired a swarm of bats and they hit Another Kite Man and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Count Fang's Ridewatch) Now, for this one!

She activated it and fired waves of bats and smashed her all over.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Silica: Time for some awesome flying fun! (ACTIVATES YOST VULTURE'S RIDEWATCH)

She got Yost Vulture's wings and flew and she punched and kicked Another Kite Man all over and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Dr. Destiny and his team came and he had Owl, Miriam, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, Quint and Pie King!

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Nice team, Dr. Destiny!

Dr. Destiny: Thanks Nico.

Me: It's really cool and Twilight Sparkle looks cool as a vampire!

Vampire Twilight: Thanks J.D.

Me: You would not like my blood.

Nico: The Gene Slammer's already with us.

Dewgong: Yep and I got this.

She fired a blast of Aurora energy and blasted down Another Kite Man and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and went over to Carmella and she was a girl with brown hair and had an aviator outfit on and had a blue scarf around her neck and I picked her up.

Carmella Earhart: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Dewgong: That was awesome and cool!

Nico: Nice job!

Dewgong: Thanks.

Me: Now we can get down to helping out.

Silica: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Dewgong: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Qin went down to the Ocean Vents. Qin was in a submersible and I was in my mermaid form and she and I did all sorts of fun down there.

Me: That is awesome.

Dewgong: Yep. Also if I ever see that bitch Lila Rossi I'm going to put her into a tank of piranhas and have them eat her alive.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Wait until you meet Horsea and Manaphy.

Dewgong: Looking forward to it.

Me: First lets get you back to normal.

Nicole: And I know you're naked. NO PEAKING OR YOU ARE GOING TO WISH YOU WERE NEVER BORN!

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Aqua's tail split into legs.

And she was back to normal and she was a girl with blue hair and Varie got her out and the fashion brigade gave her new blue clothes and she looked great. Aqua tried to stand up.

Aqua Eridanus Marion: Whoa!

She almost fell down And Rarity and Marion caught her.

Aqua Eridanus Marion: Thanks guys. Man its been a while since I was human. But man I look good.

Nico and Qin then hugged her.

Nico: We missed you Aqua.

Aqua Eridanus Marion: Me too guys. Me too.

Nico: Need help standing up?

Aqua Eridanus Marion: I sure do. Thanks.

Nico: No problem.

Me: But the show and the battle was really fun.

Misty: Boy it sure was. Glad you guys all loved it.

Me: You were awesome Misty.

Xenia: I agree there.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Princess What's her Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, and Andromeda Buster are heading to The Skylands, specifically the Sensei Light Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Princess Celestia is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: Audrey Madison's parents are here and they want revenge for the death of their daughter, but without the Rebellion Chips, they're nothing, and we're going to send them straight to prison for helping their evil daughter in her twisted revenge scheme.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Light Realm, and I know what I'm going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Princess Celestia is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders.

Nico: You got that right, but we also got bad news: Audrey Madison's parents are here and they want revenge on us for the death of their daughter, but without the Rebellion Chips, they're nothing, and we're going to send them straight to prison for helping their evil daughter in her twisted revenge scheme.

Me: So, they're just as bad as their heartless daughter?! What a bunch of monsters!

Qin: It's no surprise that Audrey Madison had gotten that same kind of evil from them, and you're right, they're just as bad as that slut, but you're going to wish that they were killed when you hear about this. Nico, if you would?

Nico: Gladly. See, after Audrey got expelled and arrested long ago, I dug up some info on them long ago, and he found out her parents were criminals who were enemies of the world, and not only did they create the Rebellion Chips, they planned on using them to turn innocent people into heartless killers, so that they can kill us all and take over the world, and any who dared to get in their way would be brutally murdered.

We gasped, and when Lincoln heard it, he was now really pissed off!

Me: They're fucking insane, just like Audrey!

Nico: Yep, and it proved us right that their daughter inherited their brand of evil and insanity.

Lincoln: Those worthless… heartless… bastards!

Eli: Is anybody getting a sense of Deja Vu?

Goku: I'm going to have to agree, Eli, in fact, those were the same words that I said about Frieza when he murdered Piccolo and Krillin back on Planet Namek, and now, after what Qin just told us, Lincoln's going to tear them to shreds, and I won't be surprised if he turns into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Me: (Gulps) Then, things are really going to get bloody.

Lincoln: They're about to be.

Nico: UH OH!

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with white fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, along with the white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips and his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with markings, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) They're not getting away with their schemes ever again. What they've done just proves what kind of monsters they truly are: they're just like Audrey Madison, and I refuse to let them go unpunished for their sins, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Princess What's-Her-Name.

Princess What's-Her-Name: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, where are they exactly?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Sniffs) Judging from their energy signals and scent, they're 45 meters west, and there's no doubt they're heading for the shrine to kill us, so let's head there first, so that Princess Celestia can grab The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders, and then, we can rip them to shreds.

Isabella Lupa was still blushing when she saw Lincoln transform into Lincoln the Nocturnal, and as he turned his head, he saw it for himself. He then walked up to Isabella Lupa and he cupped the left side of her face with his large left hand, and he had a smile on his muzzle.

Isabella Lupa: I know what everyone's going to say, but can you really blame me, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Chuckles) No, I can't, Isabella.

We ran fast, and we arrived at a purple-colored shrine with the symbol of The Light Skylanders on it, and then, the Light symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with golden yellow gems representing the Light Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large white gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Princess Celestia: Amazing, so that's The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders.

Crash Bandicoot: That's right, and it's a weapon made for you, Princess Celestia, since you're the Alicorn Princess of The Day and The Light Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long flowing rainbow hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, and she's dressed in a Sailor Soldier outfit and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on her right arm, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elemental forces on the coattails and on the back is the planet Elementa and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the planet Elementa etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, a Sailor Soldier, and she's got the three girls away from Audrey's psycho parents, nice.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) Oh, no way, Diana Elementa, it's you!

Me: No way, Lincoln, you know her?!

Lincoln 2: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye Rainbow Iris) He's not the only one, I do too, but we'll talk later, we've got to deal with those two-faced evil parents of Audrey Madison.

?: YOU FUCKING ASSHOLES WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OUR PRECIOUS DAUGHTER!

Qin: Ugh, I knew there's no mistaking those voices from anywhere.

Nico: Same here, get out here right now, Mr. and Mrs. Madison, there's nowhere left for you to run!

We then saw our targets, Mr. and Mrs. Madison, and man, were they extremely pissed off.

Mr. Madison: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! IT'S NOT ENOUGH TO KNOW THAT YOU ALL ARE STILL ALIVE!

Mrs. Madison: BUT TO FIND OUT YOU ALL DESTROYED OUR DAUGHTER AND RUINED OUR REVENGE ON YOU ALL, WE WILL HAVE YOUR HEADS!

Princess Celestia: That's never going to happen, and now, you will both be punished for your crimes.

Princess Celestia went up and she grabbed The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Celestia's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with Suns, sunlight, Alicorns, and magic, she unholstered her massive Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice from her back, and as she approached Mr. and Mrs. Madison, she left white and golden yellow energy aura with Suns, Alicorns, sunlight, and magic with every step.

Princess Celestia: I will never forgive you two for the crimes that you've committed against the world and what your daughter did to Nico, Qin, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels, along with all those who'd gotten in her way. You two are nothing more than harbingers of chaos and mayhem, and now, I will see to it that the both of you receive your rightful punishment.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with Suns, sunlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the Sun was shining down, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Celestia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Princess Celestia grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair with stars in it and her gold tiara, she has neon purple eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with suns, light, Alicorns, and magic surrounding her, Princess Celestia has an Alicorn with the Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded on the gold suns and aurora-colored crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Princess Celestia has on a long sleeveless white and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark on, the Sun, and golden yellow phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with sunlight on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by light and right on top of its horn is the Sun, the symbol of the Light Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Celestia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers and light falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body and her aurora-colored tail also grew longer. Princess Celestia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia's massive Princess Celestia's Sunlight Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice and The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn Greatsword of The Light Skylanders and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, suns, light, Alicorns, and magic, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Celestia's Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded white and golden yellow gems and her cutie mark and suns etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Day and The Light Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Loving Older Sister of Princess Luna, Loving Wife of King Solar, Loving Mother of Amber Morning and Solar Eclipsa, Amazing Teacher of Twilight Sparkle, Archenemy of The King of Flan, Destroyer of Daybreaker and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of the Yost Avengers, and Master of The Day and Sunlight Magic"

プリンセス・セレスティア、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・ザ・デイとザ・ライト・スカイランダーズ、クイーン・ギャラクシアとキング・コスモスの愛情深い娘、プリンセス・ルナの愛情深い姉、キング・ソーラーの愛情深い妻、愛情深いアンバー・モーニングと日食の母、トワイライト・スパークルの素晴らしい先生、キング オブ フランの宿敵、デイブレイカーとドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ヨスト アベンジャーズの愛

情深い姉妹、そしてデイとサンライト マジックのマスター

Princess Celestia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SOLAR SUNLIGHT SKYLANDER ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIA SOLAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUNLIGHT EQUESTRIAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Celestia's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Mr. and Mrs. Madison saw it, they went completely bonkers with rage and they ran at her to kill her, but Princess Celestia fired two powerful white and golden yellow energy blasts with Suns, magic, light, and Alicorns, and it hits Mr. and Mrs. Madison and forced them out of the shrine and we followed, they got up and they were mega pissed off now.

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight Solar Skylander Alicorn and Divine Solar Sunlight Alicorn Justice) **You heartless scoundrels are both going to pay for the crimes that you and your daughter have committed.**

Lincoln: That's right, Princess Celestia.

Princess Celestia went after Mr. and Mrs. Madison, and she fired powerful blasts of white and golden yellow energy, suns, Alicorns, and magic at Mr. and Mrs. Madison, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and she attacked them with her massive greatsword leaving scars on them, and really pissing them off now.

Twilight Sparkle: Truly amazing, Princess Celestia is showing them no mercy.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yeah, but I can't let my sister have all the fun, Twilight. Come on, gang, let's take down these two bad parents!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Princess What's Her Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, and Andromeda Buster, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mr. and Mrs. Madison, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Princess Celestia, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Princess Celestia's Royal Sun Alicorn Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's white with aurora accents and suns on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by suns etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Princess Celestia fired blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, and elemental forces at Mr. and Mrs. Madison, and they exploded as they hit them, knocking them down.

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight Solar Skylander Alicorn and Divine Solar Sunlight Alicorn Justice) (Royal Equestrian Voice) **MR. AND MRS. MADISON, THE CRIMES THAT YOU TWO, ALONG WITH YOUR DAUGHTER, AUDREY MADISON, HAVE COMMITTED CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND AS SUCH, FOR YOUR CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY, YOU TWO ARE SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Mrs. Madison: HAH! WE AIN'T SCARED OF ANY OF YOU!

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sunlight Solar Skylander Alicorn and Divine Solar Sunlight Alicorn Justice) (Smirks) **I'm afraid you're about to be. Lincoln, would you like to be the one to hand down their death sentences?**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Gladly, Princess Celestia.

Lincoln had his claws and massive greatsword at the ready and he charged at Mr. and Mrs. Madison and he literally tore them to shreds as his claws and massive greatsword rend and tear their flesh and their body parts are severed and absorbed into his body, along with their blood. Then, their spirits appeared and Lincoln sent them to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Princess Celestia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive white angel wings, and longer aurora-colored tail are permanent.

Princess Celestia: That's it for another batch of bad parents.

Nico: They were just as bad as their evil daughter, and now, they've paid the price.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You got that right, Nico. (To Diana Elementa) And it's so good to see you again, Diana Elementa.

Diana Elementa: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Diana Elementa and he hugged her, and Diana Elementa is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in six and a half years, and as you can see, I really grew since then.

Diana Elementa: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps, and even as Lincoln the Nocturnal, there's no mistaking the white hair and deep blue sapphire eyes from anywhere.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Thanks, Diana, and to answer your question from before, J.D., yes, I know her, this is Diana Elementa, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and you're also going to like this part: she's the Sailor Soldier of Elementa, and she has omnipotent elemental powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts.

Nico: Whoa, so she's the Sailor Soldier of Elementa, that's really awesome!

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) Plus, she'd also known of what I did in ending the eons-long war that's raged in Elementa.

Diana Elementa: That's right, and I came to Earth six and a half years ago, and as a promise I made to myself, I'd sworn to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. Plus, this one time, while out on the beach and I was lying on top of Lincoln's body and in his arms, we kissed each other on the lips.

Me: So, it was also love at first sight, just like with your fellow

Guardian Angels.

Diana Elementa: Yep, and just like Selene Emperyous, I've hated all of Lincoln's enemies and all your enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and I wanted nothing more than to see them all dead.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) She really hated them that much, even more than Selene Emperyous, and she even kicked Flip, Hawk, Hank, Chandler, his goons, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson hard in the crotch and she almost destroyed their reproductive systems.

Nicole: Damn, now that's brutal, you sure are a powerful Guardian Angel of Lincoln.

Diana Elementa: And I'm not the only Sailor Soldier from one of the planets that Ebonwu Lincoln had gone too eons ago, but I'll show you later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Diana, are you absolutely sure about this?

Diana Elementa: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you, and I don't mind if you do it as Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Diana Elementa, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Diana Elementa, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on the crook of Diana Elementa's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Diana Elementa's with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Diana Elementa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Diana.

Diana Elementa had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her faces and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Yume Irido, Akatsuki Minami, and Isana Higashira from My Stepmom's Daughter Is My Ex.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Oh wow, it's Yume Irido, Akatsuki Minami, and Isana Higashira from My Stepmom's Daughter Is My Ex.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Are you girls okay?

Yume Irido: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yume Irido and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from the vengeful evil parents of Audrey Madison, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas, and he's in his Lincoln the Nocturnal form.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the

heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yume Irido: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and you're in your Lincoln the Nocturnal form.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yume Irido: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yume Irido, Akatsuki Minami, and Isana Higashira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Princess Celestia had gotten The Celestial Solar Sun Alicorn

Greatsword of The Light Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villains we went after were Audrey Madison's equally evil parents, and they were out for revenge for what happened to Audrey Madison.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Princess Celestia transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she, Lincoln, and all of us brutally beat those psycho down and Lincoln as Lincoln the Nocturnal ripped them apart and he sent their spirits to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Diana Elementa have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh damn, I certainly wasn't expecting to find out that Audrey Madison's evil parents were in the Sensei Light Realm.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Same here, but we took care of them, and Master Goku was right that I was going to rip them to shreds as Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Nico: He sure did, it was gruesome and he absorbed their severed body parts and blood into his body, just like what he did to Ted Harrison's werewolf form.

Me: That's what happens when you literally anger the beast inside Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You got that right.

Isabella Lupa: Yeah, you anger him and he'll flatten you into a pancake, or rip you in two.

---

After finally getting rid of Audrey Madison's evil parents and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Diana Elementa saw Lincoln in his Lincoln the Nocturnal form doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Diana Elementa: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Diana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Diana Elementa: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Diana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Diana Elementa: Oh man, I remembered this one time we were heading back to The Loud House after a day of shopping at the supermarket, but then, we heard the sound of a yell in the air and the smell of an unwashed cheapskate, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he was still out to kill Lincoln, but when I heard Lincoln let out a growl, I then saw him transform into his werewolf form and he kicked and punched Flip really hard, and he even left claw marks on that fat belly of Flip's. Then, he knocked Flip out and tied him up, and the cops came and took Flip away. I was really stunned at first, but then, I ran up to Lincoln and we hugged and we kissed muzzle to lip. After we put the groceries away, we told everyone what Flip tried to do, but Lincoln stopped him as he transformed into his werewolf form, and everyone cheered for him.

Nico: Whoa, now that was really awesome! Flip must've been scared out of his mustache when he saw Lincoln turn into his werewolf form.

Me: He sure was, and I also saw the whole muzzle to lip kiss between those two, and it was romantic.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) This also wasn't the first time I kissed my Guardian Angels or the girls in my harem in my werewolf form.

Girl Jordan: Yeah, he's done it with all of us, and it really was romantic. Plus, we were really safe in those fur-covered massive and muscular arms.

Mollie: And with our really big and really strong handsome alpha male hybrid man protecting us, any who try to get any funny ideas will get flattened to a pulpy pancake.

Isabella Lupa: And in case all of you were asking why Lincoln hasn't changed back yet, I also intend to get in a little… love-making session with him while he's in his Lincoln the Nocturnal form, after he comes back from his date. Plus, I've not shown you guys my werewolf form.

Isabella Lupa growled as as lighter brown fur began growing all over her body with tan fur covering her muzzle, chest, and stomach, her large brown pointed wolf ears and brown wolf tail remained the same, her nails grew into claws, and her yellow eyes had slit pupils, and she let out a howl.

Isabella Lupa: (Beastly Voice) So, what do you guys think of my werewolf form?

Me: Awesome!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I really missed seeing you transform into your werewolf form, Isabella. Don't worry, we'll have our little session after my date.

Isabella Lupa: (Beastly Voice) (Seductively) Don't be long, you big, strong, manly Alpha male.

Lincoln had a blush on his muzzle and face.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice)(Thinking) Just like Rudina, you still know how to get me blushing like crazy, Isabella.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Spitfire are heading to Dolphin Shoals, and Isabella Excelsior is also joining in as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spitfire, and Isabella Excelsior were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and

Spitfire each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, he saved them when Amy broke out to kill them, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that rage-crazy psycho into the dirt before he tied her up again.

And there's a reason why Isabella Excelsior is also here: we also found out from Lincoln that an old bully from Isabella and Silvia's past has escaped from prison and is coming to get revenge on them: his name is Henry Hansley, a heartless and ruthless punk boy who's known as The Nightmare of Michigan, and he's bullied Isabella and Silvia Excelsior for a long time and has tried to kill them more than once, but they defeated him, and after that, he was expelled from school and sent to prison in San Quentin for life.

But, we also found out from Isabella and Silvia that he literally killed a lot of people in the past, along with committing a ton of crimes in Michigan: ranging from burglaries to assaults and destruction of property. Plus, when news of his crimes were sent to the judge in California, and because he was 19 at the time of his crimes, he was ultimately sentenced from Life in Prison without parole to death. But, two weeks ago, he broke out of prison and he was heading to get revenge.

Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015): Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals.

Spitfire: It truly is amazing.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) It sure is, girls. But, we also got to watch ourselves here. Henry Hansley is no doubt coming to kill us, and he's already wanting to kill Isabella, before he gets after Silvia.

Isabella Excelsior: Like I'm going to let that piece of shit kill me and Silvia, we'll be doing San Quentin a favor and carry out his death sentence for his crimes. But, for now, let's enjoy our beach date.

Lincoln, Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spitfire, and Isabella Excelsior dive into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spitfire, and Isabella Excelsior got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch. But, their beach date was about to be rudely interrupted.

?: I'm going to fucking kill you and Silvia if it's the last thing I ever do, Isabella, you bitch!

Suddenly, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, along with the large orange gems on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stone of Gelel that was embedded in the back of his left hand were glowing, and that means big trouble was incoming.

Isabella Excelsior: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Henry Hansley, or I will put a curse on you that'll condemn you to Hell forever.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Silvia and Isabella Excelsior's old bully and enemy: Henry Hansley, he was a punk kid with black hair and was dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, but he'd also bulked up a lot in muscle mass from going to the prison yard and using the weights.

Isabella Excelsior: You heartless, good-for-nothing bastard, I should've known you'd one day break out to get revenge on me and Silvia for sending your ass to prison.

Henry Hansley: You ruined everything for me, I could've finally caused a bloodbath in Michigan and killed every single person there, but you and your stupid sister ruined it. Now that I've also bulked up immensely in muscle mass, I'm going to fucking rip you to shreds!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) The only one who's going to get ripped to fucking shreds here is you.

Isabella Excelsior: That's right, Linky, and we're finally going to carry out your death sentence.

Suddenly, Isabella Excelsior's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, dark fire, dark mists, and creatures of the night, she unholstered her massive Number 96: Dark Mist-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Henry Hansley, she left black and dark purple energy, darkness, dark magic, dark fire, dark mists, and creatures of the night with every step.

Isabella Excelsior: I've had it up to hear with you for the very last time, Henry Hansley. You know, it's bad enough that you've really caused me and Silvia more than enough trouble for us back in school when you've bullied us and you've tried on more than one occasion to kill us, but to find out that you murdered hundreds of innocent people and went on a massive crime spree in Michigan by robbing and assaulting people and destroying property there as well, you really are a monster with no soul or conscience, and for that, we'll do San Quentin a favor and carry out your death sentence here and now.

Suddenly, Isabella Excelsior was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy with darkness, dark magic, dark fire, and dark mist surrounding it, there are the creatures of the night and Number 96: Dark Mist flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Isabella Excelsior emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NIGHT WRAITHS BY NOX ARCANA PLAYS)

Isabella Excelsior grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, dark fire, dark mists, and creatures of the night surrounding her, she has the Number 96 in the hands of Number 96: Dark Mist emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Number 96: Dark Mist with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her purple demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Isabella Excelsior has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, dark purple pants with stars, neon purple sneakers with stars, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, dark fire, dark mists, and creatures of the night on the coattails, and on the back is Number 96: Dark Mist and it's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Isabella Excelsior felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, and the purple feathers now have black tips, she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabella Excelsior's massive Number 96: Dark Mist-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark purple energy, darkness, dark magic, dark fire, dark mists, and creatures of the night, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Number 96: Dark Mist's Dark Magic Demon Greatsword of Dark Magic Arts Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and dark purple gems and Number 96: Dark Mist etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon heads with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Number 96: Dark Mist with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Number 96: Dark Mist that said, "Isabella Excelsior, Gene-Slammer of Number Ninety-Six: Dark Mist, Younger Sister of Silvia Excelsior of The Dark World Goth Girls, Goth Girl of Michigan, Powerful Master of Dark Magic and The Dark Arts, Important Member of The Dark World Goth Girls, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Ministry of Pain, Despiser of The Church of Necrom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, and Dark Magic"

イザベラ・エクセルシオール、番号96 ダークミストの ジーンスラマー、闇の世界のゴス少女 の シルビア・エクセルシオール の妹、ミシガンのゴスガール、強力な 黒魔術 と ダークアーツ のマスター、闇の世界のゴス少女 の重要なメンバー、愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ペイン・オブ・ペインの大敵、ネクロム教会の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてマスター オブ ダークネス、ダークアーツ、ダーク マジック

Isabella Excelsior has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON MIST-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS NUMBER 96: DARK MIST DEMON GOTH ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK MAGIC DARK MIST JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC DARK MIST LOVE!

Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Spitfire were amazed by Isabella Excelsior's Super Angel-Demon Mist-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and muzzle, hearts in his eyes, and his wolf nose was bleeding, but when Henry Hansley saw it, he went mad and the muscle-bound criminal ran at her to kill her with a punch, but Isabella Excelsior took to the air and dodged it, and she fired a powerful black and dark purple energy blast with darkness, dark magic, dark fire, dark mists, and creatures of the night at Henry Hansley, and he went back a bit, but it really angered and pissed him off now.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You made a big mistake in trying to attack her, Henry, you may have had a big advantage in size and muscle, but Isabella relied on everything she'd learned from us, and now, you're going to pay for your crimes, dumbass, and Isabella, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Isabella Excelsior: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Dark Mist Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Darkness Dark Mist Demon Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put this dumbass down for good?**

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice)(Smiles) With pleasure, Isabella.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Isabella Excelsior.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You've had this coming for a very long time, Henry Hansley, and now, you're going to get the ass-kicking of a lifetime!**

Isabella Excelsior and Lincoln went after Henry Hansley, who tried to punch them again, but they dodge his punches, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels,

Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Henry Hansley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Isabella Excelsior, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Number 96: Dark Mist's Dark Mist Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black and dark purple darkness on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Number 97: Dark Mist surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a dark purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Isabella Excelsior fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, and elemental forces at Henry Hansley and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down, but he got up again.

Henry Hansley: I'M GOING TO CRUSH YOUR HEADS!

Henry Hansley ran at them again, but Lincoln ran at him with superhuman speed, and he leapt up in the air with superhuman agility and got behind Henry Hansley, and he put the musclebound thug in a brutal bear hug, and then, Lincoln began draining Henry Hansley of his massive muscle mass and he absorbed his muscle mass and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles had bulged even more with power and veins protruded, and as soon as Lincoln was done, Henry Hansley was now completely weak and he was now thin as a rake.

Henry Hansley: W-what did you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Made you completely weak after I drained and absorbed your muscle**

**mass.**

Then, Lincoln punched Henry Hansley real hard in the stomach and it also caused him to belch out massive amounts of blood, and then, Lincoln pierced Henry Hansley's skull with his left pointer finger claw and he began sucking out every last drop of the thug's blood and organs, and he was left as an empty husk, and Lincoln then sent his soul to The Black Gates. Isabella Excelsior and Lincoln holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Isabella Excelsior's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Isabella Excelsior: That'll teach you, you miserable thug. Thanks for helping me destroy that thug, Linky.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Isabella.

Suddenly, Isabella Excelsior wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and muzzle, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Isabella Excelsior's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Number 96: Dark Mist flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness around them and the girls cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Isabella Excelsior absorbed the darkness and they came back to the girls as the display and Number 96: Dark Mist vanished.

And then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made three clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spitfire, and Isabella Excelsior and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Spitfire, and Isabella Excelsior placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Starfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015) and Spitfire with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rainbow Dash: And we got two new members to Linky's harem, awesome!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And Isabella transformed and she and I dealt with Henry Hansley, who broke out to get revenge on you and your sister for long ago, Silvia.

Silvia Excelsior: I guessed it, and I can guessed you used your muscle mass draining and absorption technique on him, right?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yep.

Isabella Lupa: He deserved it. (To Lincoln) And now that you're back, Linky, you know what time it is, right?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Our love-making session, I haven't forgotten, Isabella. (Smirks) But, you're not the only one who's going to participate.

Twilight Sparkle: Uh oh, looks like he's including all of us.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You guessed it, Twilight.

Lincoln and the girls in his harem went in his room.

Nicole: Uh oh, now things are really about to get wild. NO PEEKING!

Nicole set up the shields in Lincoln's room, and we left out of the World Tree Estate and headed for Lynn's Table.

Nico: And it's a good thing we also left the Estate, because after that little love-making session he and Kurumu did, we don't want a repeat of what happened.

Me: You got that right.

Five hours had passed, and we came back, and Nicole dropped the shields. Then, Lincoln and his harem came out, and Lincoln changed back, but he was covered in lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs, and his harem were covered in kiss marks and their clothes were a mess.

Nico: Whoa, you guys really had a lot of fun.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was really awesome!

Isabella Lupa: (In Heaven) I never knew just how dominant and romantic our man can truly be, but wow! What a hunk!

Girl Jordan: (In Heaven) Same here.

Lily the Mermaid: (In Heaven) You got that right, our man sure can get wild when it comes to making out.

---

Later it was time for the Cutie Mark Crusaders final ambassador mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with the Cutie Mark Crusaders? Besides Tyson and Eli Shane?

Jen: Me and Betty will go!

Me: Anyone?

Looks like no one else wants to go.

Qin: Well no one else then.

Xenia: Okay then.

Nico: Lets head out then!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS FINAL AMBASSADOR MISSION! YAY!

We were off.

---

We arrived and saw Natsumi, Miyuki, Ayeka, Nadeshiko and Aoi facing a mad arsonist that was torching cars with a flamethrower.

Mad Arsonist: (LAUGHING INSANELY) BURN! BURN! BURN!

Natsuki: You're under arrest bub!

But then the cutie mark crusaders Cutie Marks appeared and swirled around and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS HOOOOO!

We jumped out of the explosion and then pounced onto the arsonist and smashed him down and wrapped him in a straitjacket!

Qin: Take that you firebug!

Natsumi: Nice job guys!

Me: Thanks.

Camie: That was cool!

Sweetie Belle: Natsumi, meet Tyson and Eli Shane.

Tyson: Awesome to meet you.

Eli Shane: Same here.

Me: And meet Jen Walters and Betty Ross.

Jen Walters: Awesome to meet you.

Aoi: Same here.

Betty Ross: You'll like what we can do later on.

Nico: Tyson here is a Beyblader.

Natsumi: I thought he looked familiar. And I know this kid named Gingka and he is a great champion and friend too.

Me: Awesome that you know Gingka.

Ellie Singh: How has he been?

Natsumi: Really awesome. He told me to give you this. Didn't get the chance to do so last time. Late Christmas present.

She gave Ellie a present and it was a Beyblade Blaster!

Ellie Singh: Awesome! I'll be sure to tell him thanks.

Natsumi: Cool.

Me: Looks like we stopped an incredibly bad arson spree.

Natsumi: We sure did.

Nico: And Eli Shane comes from underground.

Me: Long story on that.

Eli Shane: Yeah it's cool.

Natsumi: Boy I'll have to hear about it later.

But then we smelled something REALLY FOUL!

Me: (Sniffs) EW! NICO DID YOU SOIL YOUR PANTS!?

Nico: Wasn't me!

Nadeshiko: EW!

Me: Wait. This smell is familiar.

Scootaloo: (Quivering) GUYS! It's from this!

We saw a Muk cuddling Scootaloo!

Me: A Muk! I knew that smell was familiar.

Albedo: The Gene Slammer already?!

Muk: (In a girls voice) Yes it's me.

Nico: (GASP) Daphne Lorrington!

Muk: Good to see you again Nico.

Me: Boy just like earlier this morning.

Natsumi: Wow that one smells awful.

Me: Muk is a Sludge Pokemon. What did you expect?

Miyuki: Don't revert her back just yet!

Me: I know. We got work to do here first.

Nico: What is the situation?

Miyuki gave us a newspaper. It had a picture of soldiers planning to blow up a bridge.

Me: I know those guys! That's Hector Con Carne's dimwitted soldier army. We fought them when we battled Hector Con Carne the first time and they got REALLY Mangled up by us easily. These guys were easy pickings.

Natsumi: That's interesting that you know these guys.

Albedo just got off the phone with Hector.

Albedo: Hector said he had nothing to do with this.

Me: Hmm. When he was defeated the first time his soldiers must have gone rogue and went into hiding and decided to finish some of his work from the shadows.

Qin: Very strange.

Nico: We defeated him over 3 and a half years ago.

Me: Yep.

Natsumi: Wow.

Miyuki: Who is Hector Con Carne?

Me: He was a billionaire playboy and he was turned into a disembodied brain and stomach after he was blown up in a huge explosion. He was put in a jar that was put on a Circus Bear named Boskov.

I pulled out a picture of him.

Aoi: Geez!

Nadeshiko: That is crazy!

Me: Yeah but he is now in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Joe said something similar happened in Quahog.

Me: Yep.

Nadeshiko: Boy that is coincidental.

Me: He also was on the United Nations criminal watch list.

Ayeka: Wow that is crazy that he did all that.

Nico: I agree there too.

Me: What does Hector's army plan to do?

Natsumi: They are going to blow up a bunch of bridges all over the world.

Me: So that's it.

Nico: Not gonna happen!

Me: Not on our watch!

Eli: Yeah that won't happen!

Me: And it looks like they are going after Tokyo Bay Bridge.

Natsumi: Yep.

Me: Then we got to stop them. Luckily these guys are more like dimwitted minions and comic relief fun.

Albedo: Yep.

Muk: This will be a fun battle for us.

Tsuyu: It sure will.

Rainbow Dash: And awesome and fun.

Me: Yep.

Natsumi: Wow. Also I heard that today is also the anniversary of the battle you all had with Thanos right?

Me: That's right. 3 years ago today.

Nico: One of the most devastating battles we've ever had.

Miyuki: Wow!

Nico: If we beat them there, we can disarm their explosives!

Me: Yep. They may be soldiers but they are definitely not very smart.

Eli: Yeah these guys are dumber than a sack of diapers.

Georgina: And they smell like farts and urine from being around Boskov's farts and Hector's Brain Juice that smells like farts and urine.

We laughed at that one!

Sydney Burlington: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny and awesome!

Nico: Natsumi, here are your Legend Items.

Me: In fact. Miyuki and Aoi get Legend Items too.

We gave them their legend items.

Me: They are for members of the Jokerz that Batman 2039 faced on a daily basis.

Aoi: Wow!

Nadeshiko: What about me and Ayeka?

Me: We'll think of something for you two later on. Plenty of villains out there for you all.

Nadeshiko: Okay.

Natsumi: We'll put on leotards this time.

Me: Okay. Please excuse us.

We had our backs turned while they changed.

Natsumi's was purple, Ayeka's was purple too and Nadeshiko and Miyuki's was blue.

Betty: Me and Jen will reveal our leotards too.

Jen's was purple and Betty's was black.

Me: You'll see why shortly.

Camie: Yep.

Nicole: But are we all ready?

Natsumi: We sure are.

Me: Lets go kick some Evil Con Carne Soldier butt!

Natsumi: We taking the car?

Me: Yep. But I have an awesome transport.

I pulled out a Dyna Cap and pressed the button and threw it and then…

BOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

It revealed an awesome transforming armored van for all of us.

Me: Tadah.

Natsumi: Cool!

Eli: Awesome bro.

Me: And we're going to give them an awesome surprise attack.

It turned into an ice cream van.

Ayeka: Is there real ice cream?

Me: No sorry.

Ayeka: Darn.

We went to the bridge.

Me: Get ready guys.

Nico: Ice cream trucks are commonly used disguises.

Me: Nobody ever suspects an ice cream truck of being a booby trap.

Eli: Nope.

Qin: But this is gonna be good.

The soldiers were unloading explosives.

Soldier: Man it's not the same without the chief.

Soldier 2: But at least we're avenging him by doing this.

Soldier 3: Yeah.

Then Ice Cream Truck music came.

Soldier 4: Oh boy Ice Cream!

Soldier 5: Hey lets get something to cool down.

The truck pulled up. What they didn't know however is that inside it was us.

It opened and Nico was disguised as a clerk.

Nico: (smiles at them) Hi! What will you guys have?

Soldier 1: Chocolate Astro Punch Pop please?

Nico: Sure!

POW!

Nico punched him in the face.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion that blasted out of the back of the van and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: ALL RIGHT TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! LETS ROOOOOOOCCCCCCKKKK!

We came out and we were beating and smashing and pulverizing the soldiers all over with intense brutality!

POW! BLAM! SOCK!

Eli bashed and kicked numerous soldiers all over!

Tyson: Beyblade, let em rip!

He launched his Beyblade and it smashed and bashed them all over.

POW BLAM BIFF WHAM!

Nico then smashed a soldier with a chair!

WHAM! WHAM!

Eli punched a soldier in his face numerous times!

Jen and Betty: LETS HULK OUT!

They turned into RED SHE-HULK AND SHE-HULK! The officers turned into their gene-slammer forms!

Surprisingly, their leotards fit their changing bodies.

Me: Awesome!

Camie: Oh yeah!

We smashed and pulverized the soldiers!

The soldiers had cannonball blasters and they fired at us and then we ducked and the balls hit them in their faces!

WHAM! BLANG CLANG! WHAM SMASH BLANG!

Me: Watch this one.

I took three guns and then fired them all over and bashed and smashed them all over the place!

Tyson: (gets out Animated Kingpin's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

He activated it and rolled and smashed numerous soldiers down!

Me: Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES THE JOKERZ RIDEWATCHES)

I threw pie bombs and they hit numerous Soldiers and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Sirius: OH YEAH!

Tyson: (gets out Animated Kingpin's Gaia Memory) Almost forgot our Gaia Memories!

ANIMATED KINGPIN!

He grew in size and bashed them down like a bowling ball.

Me: YEAH!

Muk: Sniff on this!

She fired globs of sludge and drenched them in sewage.

Eli Shane: (gets out Slug's Gaia Memory) My turn!

SLUG!

He fired a huge whale size slug and bashed down the soldiers!

Me: YEAH!

Apple Bloom: Ready Crusaders?

Sweetie Belle: Lets close this out with a bang!

Scootaloo: Yeah lets do it!

Natsumi: Time to test this out!

She activated the Jokerz Ridewatch and fired waves of explosive pies and they hit the soldiers and exploded in their faces.

Me: YEAH!

Natsumi: And this too!

JOKERZ!

She fired more explosive pies and blasted them down in fiery explosions!

Apple Bloom: Time for this!

FROZEN FRIGHT! THUNDER TERROR! MAGMA GLOOM! TOXIC HORROR! LOUIE POISONSEA!

They fired waves of elements and blasted the rest of the soldiers down!

But then a black version of a Buglizard came and mauled the rest of the soldiers! It was ANOTHER BUGLIZARD!

Me: Whoa Another Buglizard!

Nico: And you are?

Another Buglizard: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Lizzie Thornton!

Another Buglizard: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a race car driver.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Albedo turned into Negative Buglizard.

Negative Buglizard: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Buglizard: Just to be a great race car driver like my hero

Bobbie Fletcher.

Me: Believe it or not we know Bobbie Fletcher. She sponsored many of the races we were in.

Another Buglizard: Wow!

Me: Yeah it's true.

Camie: But lets get you back to normal.

Nico: (takes out Puppetmon's Ridewatch) Hope you like puppets!

He activated it and got his hammer.

Nico: (Echoing) PUPPET PUMMEL!

He smashed the ground and blasted her with a blast of fire and smashed her down!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Now for the finale.

Muk: Leave that to me.

She fired a wave of sludge and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over to Lizzie and she was a girl with black hair and had a purple race uniform.

I picked her up.

Lizzie Thornton: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you'll be fine.

Vypra and the Masters of Evil came and rounded up all the soldiers.

Vypra: The soldiers of Hector Con Carne will make awesome members of the M.O.E.

Me: Awesome Vypra.

Camie: Yep.

Natsumi: Girls, ever since I met you 3, I've seen you as little sisters.

Apple Bloom: Really? Oh Natsumi!

They went and hugged her and so did Ayeka and Nadeshiko, Miyuki and Aoi.

Me: Aww. So adorable!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Now to revert Daphne back to normal.

Nico: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers.

Daphne's body became solid

And she had purple hair and purple eyes and was naked.

Rarity gave her awesome purple clothes.

Daphne Lorrington: (Groans) Man that was rough. But it's good to have skin instead of poop.

Nico: I agree.

They hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Daphne Lorrington: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

We later came back.

Laney: How did it go guys?

Me: Boy it was awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Laney: Whoa its been a long time since we faced Hector's soldiers.

Lana: I'll say! But Daphne you look great as a Muk.

Daphne Lorrington: Thanks Lana.

May: Kita, for your first mission, Tsukasa and 4 Rabbids. Should go With you.

Kita: Awesome!

Me: We're looking forward to this one. The Revice Riders are really cool.

Qin: They sure are.

---

We later arrived at Lindsey's house.

Nico: So, this is where you live, Lindsey?

Lindsey: Yep.

We saw that she lived in an amazing and beautiful multi-million dollar mansion!

Me: WHOA! Lindsey we didn't know your family was filthy rich.

Lindsey: No one ever asked that because they would frolic all over the place to me wanting to hang out with me. So I lied by saying I was poor.

Me: Oh. I understand that.

We went up to the door and Lindsey knocked on it and answering it was Lindsey's dad.

Lindsey's dad: Oh Lindsey! Welcome home sweetie.

Lindsey: Hey dad.

Me: Hello sir.

Lindsey's dad: Team Loud Phoenix Storm what a great surprise.

May: Hi, Lindsey's Dad!

Lindsey's Dad: It's truly an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here. Sorry to drop in like this sir. But we would like to have a little talk with you about Lindsey. She's not iin trouble or anything.

Nico: We found out some things about Lindsey that you should hear. Mind if we come in and talk?

Lindsey's Dad: Sure.

We came in and sat down.

Me: Boy your house is really nice.

Lindsey's mom: Thank you very much.

Me: You're welcome.

Lindsey: Mom, dad, Paula, there's a reason why I was such an airheaded idiot.

Paula (Total Drama): Why sis? If this has anything to do with you telling everyone I had diarrhea.

Lindsey: No no sis it's not that. I was bullied by jealous girls.

Lindsey told everyone what we found out from her usual battle with Ushari.

William: Also, we did NOT need to know about the diarrhea part.

Me: That was was mentioned when she first started out on Total Drama by accident.

William: Sorry.

Lindsey's mom: Oh sweetie why didn't you tell anyone this?

Lindsey: (Crying) Because I was afraid with how you would react.

Paula (Total Drama): Oh sis.

She went over and hugged Lindsey.

Lindsey's Dad: Oh Lindsey we had no idea.

Ushari: I'm sorry this all happened to Lindsey.

Paula (Total drama): I just can't believe all this happened.

Me: Yeah. Blame Heather for that.

Maria: And yeah. Your daughter's archenemy is a snake.

Me: Yeah.

Lindsey: (Crying) I'm sorry I hid this from you guys.

Me: But you guys don't have to worry about Heather anymore. She is gone for good. A forgotten memory.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Nokama's team will include Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, and Emilia Magica. Levi's team will include Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, and Tammy Rosalinda.

Me: About time one of the Champions of Harmony gets a shot.

Kelly Orimoto: Yeah same here.

Hilary Thestalos: I agree here too.

Nina Nefertiti: I agree there too.

Me: Lindsey do you feel better now?

Lindsey: I do but the pain still hurts.

Me: I know Lindsey: But you should not let those jerks tell you anything. Ignore them.

Duncan: Or beat them up.

Me: Leave that to us Duncan.

Duncan: Yeah.

Lindsey's dad: But thank you all for telling us this. We had no idea.

Me: We were just looking out for Lindsey. We love her like she is a member of the family.

Nico: And she's already an important part of the team now more then ever.

Me: That's right. Also She dishes out awesome punishments on the jerks of Lynn's Table.

I showed videos of them.

Her family was laughing their socks off.

Nico: Yeah it was all funny.

Me: Especially to those jerks Amy and Billy McLean.

Nico: And she's a Neo Core member.

Ushari: Yeah and it's fun.

Me: Ushari is an Egyptian Cobra. He's a really cool snake.

Lana: I'll say. All animals are awesome.

Ushari: I'm glad you think that Lana.

Maria: Now, we should probably get ready.

Lindsey's Dad: But thank you all for telling us this. We'll be sure to tell everyone what happened with Lindsey.

Me: Good. I'm glad we were all able to tell you all this.

Lindsey's Mom: Thank you guys.

We later left and went to Lynn's Table.

---

At Lynn's Table we were getting ready.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Cloyster and Gengar next.

Me: Ooh those are gonna be good.

Tyra: I agree there too.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: In 2019 on this day, we had a big battle.

Me: That's right December 26th, 2019 we went into battle with The Mad Titan, Thanos and saved the entire universe from total destruction.

Nico: To combat Thanos, we gathered the Infinity Stones.

Me: Yep. We found them all in 6 sources. The first one was the Reality Stone and Danny's enemy Freakshow had that one.

Laney: Ronan the Accuser had the Purple Stone for Power.

Lola: The Space Stone was in the Cosmic Cube.

Me: Dr. Strange's necklace had the Time Stone.

Eli: Loki's staff had the Yellow Mind Stone.

Me: And the Orange Soul Stone we had to make a sacrifice for.

Nico: To combat Thanos, we gathered the Infinity Stones.

Me: Yep. We found them all in 6 sources. The first one was the Reality Stone and Danny's enemy Freakshow had that one.

Laney: Ronan the Accuser had the Purple Stone for Power.

Lola: The Space Stone was in the Cosmic Cube.

Me: Dr. Strange's necklace had the Time Stone.

Eli: Loki's staff had the Yellow Mind Stone.

Me: And the Orange Soul Stone we had to make a sacrifice for.

Maria: And after a long time, we finally got to fighting Thanos.

Me: Yep. But when we fought Supergiant that came with a terrible cost. Ra's sacrificed his life to save Talia.

Ra's Al Ghul: Yes I did.

Nico: I remember that.

Eli: Oh man.

Camie: That's terrible.

Me: Yep. Ra's made me promise to take care of Talia and that's just what I am going to do.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Yep.

Varie: And we went off into space and battled him on his ship in the middle of the Asteroid Belt.

Rojo: And before that, I killed Supergiant.

Me: You sure did Rojo.

Qin: Yeah.

Goku: I remember killing Corvus Glaive.

Me: You sure did Master Goku.

Vince: I killed Proxima Midnight

Nico: I killed Cull Obsidian.

Me: And we all obliterated all of his followers into dust.

Tommy Oliver: Me and all the Power Rangers were able to destroy Ebony Maw.

Me: And all the Super Sentai Teams from over the course of 43 years all helped us out back then. It was one last job for them.

Yamato: That was awesome. Sorry we weren't with you guys.

Ryo: That's right I remember that.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Nico: That only left Thanos.

Me: And we hit him hard with everything we got and I almost made a terrible mistake of using the Infinity Stones all at once to destroy him forever.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. was going to sacrifice himself.

Me: But Bowser saved me that day.

Bowser: Boy I sure did.

Nico: You think one day, all the other Sentai teams before Zyuranger will be recruited?

Me: It's highly likely.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: It will be awesome having them all with us.

Lola: I agree there.

Camie: Yep.

Vypra: It was still an amazing battle though.

Me: Now that Universe 666 is all with you guys we'll have Thanos and his followers all from that universe with you guys.

Nico: Yep.

Vypra: Yep.

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The battle with Thanos was big and huge.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, Along with Dr. Destiny, Owl, Miriam, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, Quint and Pie King along with Anakin Skywalker, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu and Aayla Secura Are heading to the planet Mustafar for another rescue and we're going to battle Dark Anakin. It will be what he was like when he was turned to the Dark Side of the Force. But instead of killing him he will be put in the Masters of Evil. And we're going to battle Another Cannonbolt, Another Fornax Undead Zodiarts and Another Dr. Destiny. And we're going to meet a Cloyster Gene-slammer and her name is Connie Trevalyon and she is from Russia and she knows all about police work and knows how to really kick some butt. The match-up scene for the next chapter is for Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Khârn the Betrayer, a powerful follower of Khorne from Warhammer 40,000. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, specifically the last of the Sensei Realms, The Sensei Dark Realm, and Princess Luna is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Darkness Lunar Moon Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders, but we also got bad news: The Beast King, the villain from One Punch Man, has come back and he wants revenge on Lincoln for killing him, but that beast is going to get broken in half once again and this time, he's getting sent to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the next Sailor Soldier named Anna Thelea A.K.A Sailor Thelea, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, she's the Sailor Soldier of

Thelea, and she has omnipotent wind and gravity powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of Ebonwu Lincoln's travels to Thelea. She also came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and she hates the enemies of Lincoln's Guardian Angels with a blazing passion. Get ready for a crazy battle as we face the Ankle Biters from the Codename Kids Next Door episode Operation: D.I.A.P.E.R. and we're going to give those babies a lesson in showing that what they are doing is wrong and NO WAY are we going to kill them. That goes against our code and no way are we going to hurt them bad.

See you next time.

# ANKLE BITING BABIES

This is for the KND Episode Operation D.I.A.P.E.R.

---

Walking through the facilities of the volcanic world of the planet Mustafar was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, Along with Dr. Destiny, Owl, Miriam, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, Quint and Pie King along with Anakin Skywalker, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu and Aayla Secura and we were there for another awesome rescue. King Kai informed us that an Aparoid Zombie was there and it was someone from my past that I remember back when I was five.

Me: Whew! Walking through the volcanic world of Mustafar always makes me sweat big time.

Camie: Me too. But it's cool coming here too.

Qin: It sure is. I loved the race we had here though.

Xenia: That was so much fun.

Applejack: I agree there. That was really amazing.

Nico: It sure was and seeing the entire volcanic landscape of Mustafar was a really infernal one.

Anakin: This planet was also where me and Master Obi-Wan battled it out.

Obi-Wan: That was a brutal battle.

Me: It sure was. And you guys were both evenly matched. That was so epic.

Laney: It sure was.

Lana: But I can't help but wonder who it is that King Kai said that J.D. knows here.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Nico: Anakin, I want to thank you, Dr. Destiny and your teams for coming.

Anakin: It's my pleasure Nico. I'm glad we were able to help you out.

Aayla Secura: (French Accent) It'll be an amazing honor to help you all out.

Mace Windu: I agree there too.

Yoda: An honor to help you all out it is.

Nico: Beatrice, what do you like to do in your free time?

Beatrice: I haven't had time to think about it.

Me: Its been almost 900 years since she did anything fun. But it's mostly with Dante.

Nico: Oh right.

Camie: What do you mean by that?

Me: We went into Hell to rescue Beatrice from the Devil and stopped him from corrupting her. Also that was a scary nightmare.

Laney: Yeah it sure was. Beatrice was Dante Alighieri's love back then. During the Third Crusade in 1192 A.D., Dante was ordered by King Richard I to watch over 3,000 prisoners. But he slaughtered them all. It was awful.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

I went over what happened in those adventures and it was horrible and more.

Camie: Oh my god.

Beatrice: I know. But I'm back with Dante now thanks to all of you guys.

Me: I'm glad you are. But we'll think of something for you.

Beatrice: Yeah. I have always wanted to be a great teacher and teach first grade kids.

Me: That's an awesome idea Beatrice. You can teach the light of life to many good kids.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: You really went through Hell.

Beatrice: We all did.

Me: Literally. Going to hell is a nightmare no one should EVER have to go through. Dead OR Alive.

Eli: No kidding there.

Qin: It's horrible that there are so many people that are that evil and irredeemable that are there.

Nico: No kidding there. It's just absolutely inconceivable.

Me: And so many of History's worst figures are there too.

Xenia: Yeah that was awful.

Camie: No kidding.

Beatrice: Indeed. But I'm glad we saved many people there and they were forgiven.

Me: Well some of them.

Qin: Yeah. But yesterday's anniversary was amazing.

Nico: We'll never forget the battle against Thanos.

Me: No we sure won't.

Lola: That was a really amazing and scary battle.

Camie: That was unbelievable that you guys did that back then.

Me: I know. That was a powerful battle that not only saved the entire universe from total destruction but also cemented our place as the most powerful force in the entire universe. When we defeated Thanos, we became that strong and powerful.

Nico: We sure did. We literally defied the impossible and killed a monster that had the power of a god.

Qin: That is incredible.

Nico: Imagine if Thanos had won!

Me: Don't even talk about that man. I don't even want to think about that.

Qin: Yeah that would not be good.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Me: What's important is that we will never see him again. The Super Hero Squad Version of Thanos is one I can live with. That one is funny!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure is.

Varie: That one is awesome and funny.

Eli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: Just like the SHS Version of Carnage. I'm cool with that one too.

Me: That world is both funny and awesome.

Nico: I honestly love all versions of Crimson Dynamo.

Me: You sure do Nico. They are all great.

Qin: Yeah they sure are. Also to be honest, I have a favorite supervillain and that is Rainbow Raider.

Nico: That one is awesome Qin.

Lola: Yeah Catherine Lancaster will love having you in her group to battle him if that's all right.

Qin: I'm sure she would like that.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But the Battle with Thanos will forever go down in our history as the most devastating battle we have ever had.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Camie: Yeah it sure will. Wow. But at least Ra's and Bowser came back to you all.

Me: They did.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And also we've had LOTS of massively huge major battles these last few years. They were all super epic.

Nico: They sure were.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico! Everyone! Can you hear me?

Nico: I hear you loud and clear King Kai. What's wrong?

King Kai: Nico, you have a situation. I just detected a Deadman close to you.

We gasped!

Me: Wait I think I see it!

We saw that it was one that was unconscious.

Me: Wait a second. Is that? (GASP) It's Vice!

---

Vice is a demon bonded with Ikki Igarashi and one of the two main protagonists of Kamen Rider Revice. Through Ikki using the Revice Driver, Vice can become Kamen Rider Vice in conjunction with Ikki becoming Kamen Rider Revi, with the two being known as Kamen Rider Revice.

Though Ikki's ally in fighting the Deadmans, Vice does not share his heroic intentions and simply seeks to satiate his appetite. When let loose, Vice will attack other humans and try to eat them if Ikki does not reign him in.

He later becomes the final antagonist of the series after Ikki loses all his memories related to his family.

He is voiced by Subaru Kimura. His suit actor is Eitoku.

Vice manifested within Ikki Igarashi when he was a child and his father was possessed by Vail into burning down the family bathhouse. Vice offered to protect Ikki's family, and in exchange he would erase Ikki's memories of him, a deal which the young Ikki accepted. With Vice's strength, Ikki was able to defeat Vail and free his father.

Ikki immediately forgot about Vice however and grew up not knowing about him. After Ikki became an adult however, Vice began appearing before him again. Because only Ikki could see him, Vice would often whisper temptations into Ikki's ear, making it hard for him to do his job. After his brother Daiji Igarashi was promoted to Captain at Fenix, Ikki and the rest of his family went to attend the promotion ceremony, only for it to be crashed by the demon-worshipping Deadmans. In wake of the attack, Daiji tried to use the Revice Driver to transform, but his own insecurities kept him from using it. As the Deadman monsters terrorized people, Vice told Ikki he could fend them off if he made a contract with him, to which Ikki agreed and set Vice free. However, Vice's appetite quickly led him to turn his attention to Ikki's mom Yukimi and attack her instead, trying to eat her. George Karizaki then offered the Revice Driver to Ikki, telling him he could use it to control Vice, and Ikki used it to transform into Kamen Rider Revi, while Vice became Kamen Rider Vice. Together, the two Kamen Riders fended off the inner demons the Deadmans had released and destroyed them. Afterwards, George christened Ikki and Vice "Kamen Rider Revi" and "Kamen Rider Vice" respectively. Vice, who had up until that point not had a name, happily took "Vice" to be his name. Ikki however refused the Driver, citing the fact that he needed to work as his family bathhouse as reason why he couldn't use it.

While Ikki went to visit his mom in the hospital, Vice kept trying to annoy him, leading Ikki to lash out at him in front of his family. When Ikki was approached by Daiji, asking him to sign a contract to become Revice for Fenix again, Vice attempted to persuade Ikki to sign the contract but Ikki refused, fearing what would happen if Vice was let out again. However, after hearing that another Deadmans attack was happening, Ikki reluctantly agreed and got on his bike to go fight the new Deadman. Vice then took control of the bike to speed Ikki to the Deadmans location super fast. After arriving, Ikki used the Revice Driver to transform himself and Vice into Kamen Rider Revice. The two initially fought the Kamakiri Deadman until Vice noticed the hot-headed professional golfer Araki and lunged at him, proclaiming he looked delicious. However, Vice secretly did not intend to eat Araki but to tell him where the Deadmans Base was, so he would go and create another demon. After Vice passed this information on, Revi used the W Vistamp to transform himself and Vice using the Eagle Genome, reigning Vice in again. Together, the two destroyed the Kamakiri Deadman before returning to the bathhouse.

It was then that Vice told Ikki what he had told Araki, leading a furious Ikki to transform into Revi and tussle with Vice in the bathhouse. Their fight was soon interrupted however by Daiji, who told Ikki that another Deadman was attacking. Ikki and Vice arrived as Fenix was battling it but, rather than become Revice, Ikki instead charged into the horde of Giff Juniors surrounding it hoping they would kill him so he could drag Vice down with him with his death. As Ikki was being beat down, Vice attempted convince Ikki he would stop attacking humans and only fight Deadmans. Ikki at first didn't believe Vice but Vice told him demons never lie, leading Ikki to reluctantly accept Vice's deal and transform them both into Revi and Vice to battle the Megalodon Deadman. Together, the two were able to destroy it.

Vice would continue to fight alongside Ikki and against the Deadmen summoned by the Deadmans. However, as a side effect of the deal Ikki had made with him when he was a child, Ikki's memories began to gradually disappear.

## Last Battle

Together with Ikki, Daiji and Sakura, Vice was able to defeat Giff.

Although they believed Ikki would not have to fight any more, after George Karizaki became Kamen Rider Juuga and went on a rampage, Vice and Ikki used up Ikki's remaining memories of his family to stop him.

As Ikki had forgotten everything to do with his family, he moved out of Happy Spa and into his own residence with Vice. However, Vice and Karizaki deduced that the reason the contract was still ongoing was because Ikki considered Vice his family, and that it would become null when Ikki no longer saw Vice as such. Vice thus "betrayed" Ikki and went on a rampage in public, in order to goad Ikki into fighting him. Genta showed up and became Kamen Rider Destream to stop him, but Vice defeated him before Ikki confronted him. Vice then told Ikki that everything up to now had been a lie and he had always been waiting for Ikki's memories of his family to vanish so he could go free on his own. A furious Ikki pulled out his Driver to transform into Ultimate Revi, as Vice likewise transformed into Ultimate Vice, and the two did battle.

Vice and Ikki knocked each other out of their transformations, at which point Ikki noticed Lovekov hiding behind a corner and realized the whole thing had been set up. Vice then admitted he had only pretended to be evil to get Ikki to defeat him so he would regain his memories. Hearing this, Ikki resolved to fight Vice one last time and the two had fun battling each other before Ikki fatally wounded Vice. Vice then bid farewell to Ikki as he dissolved and returned to being dormant within Ikki. As a result, Ikki regained all his memories of his family, but lost all his memories of Vice. The other members of the Igarashi family would later paint a duck's head to look like Vice in tribute to the demon and had the demon duck serve as their bathhouse's guardian.

---

Nico: What's he doing here!?

Me: He must've been teleported here after the final battle he had with Ikki.

Qin: Oh man!

We went over to him.

Vice: I don't want to ride the pony.

Me: I think that's the concussion talking.

Qin: (Giggles) He's funny.

Me: He's Kamen Rider Revice's version of Deadpool.

Nico: Yeah he is funny.

Camie: Will he be all right?

Nico: Yeah he will.

Tsuyu: Boy that battle really did a number on him.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vice: (touches Qin's body) Now, where's that pizza?

Qin: That's not pizza buddy. That's my stomach.

Vice: Huh?

He saw us.

Vice: Who?

He saw us.

Vice: Wait. You're?

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Vice: I must be hallucinating.

Me: Nope. We're real.

Vice: Wait. Are you muggers dressed up like Team Loud Phoenix Storm to take my money?!

Me: No we are really real.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted a rock and blew it to smithereens.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Vice: WHOA! You guys are the real thing!

Xenia: Of course we are. Who were you expecting?

Nico: Yep and we met your fellow Kamen Riders from over the course of 20 years.

Me: 21 years now.

Vice: Sorry. A bit groggy from waking up here.

Me: No worries. You're on the planet Mustafar. It's a volcano planet that was where Anakin and Obi-Wan battled with everything they had.

Obi-Wan: It's true.

Anakin: That was an epic battle we had.

Me: And all because of Anakin being turned to the dark side of the Force.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: But Ikki will be so happy to see you when Kita starts her ambassador missions shortly.

Me: Yeah and we are going to destroy Giff and his followers give them the Black Gates. We're projecting February 28th to meet them for the big day.

Vice: Can I hang out with you guys in the meantime?

Nico: You certainly can. It's a darn shame that you and the Revice team didn't help us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Vice: Yeah but we were too busy doing our own adventures at that time.

Touma: But it's awesome to have you with us for the time being.

Vice: It sure is. And wait aren't you Touma of the Saber team?

Touma: I sure am. Good to see you again Vice.

Vice: Same here. Ikki will be happy to see you again.

Touma: Yeah he sure will.

Me: I remember that you met Ikki back then. That is amazing.

Vice: You've been busy since we last saw one another

Touma: Yeah and then some.

Me: We killed Storious and banished him to the Black Gates.

Qin: Really epic story.

Lola: August 1st thru 14th were known as the 13 Days of Kamen Riders and we met the Kamen Rider Teams from Decade to Saber and destroyed all their major enemies.

Nico: Yeah those were all awesome and fun.

Vice: Wow. That explains what those huge explosions were that we have been seeing all over the city were.

Me: Yeah sorry about all the commotion. 5 months ago we were really tearing apart all of the enemies of the Kamen Riders from Decade to Saber.

Nico: They formed a group called Dai Shocker.

Me: Yeah and we were really busy taking down all their enemies and we were banishing them to the Black Gates. But Gentaro's enemy the Sagittarius Zodiarts is now in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Dr. Destiny: It's true.

Vice: Wow I heard all about that. I have a good archenemy for you guys.

Me: Who do you have in mind?

Vice: Hana's demon form. She will be perfect for it.

Nico: We suggested the same thing.

Maria: We'll talk more on the way.

Vice: Okay.

Me: Can you walk on your own?

Vice: I can try.

He got up and tried walking but he was really dizzy. Laney and Varie caught him.

Laney: Whoa!

Varie: That battle really took it out of you.

Vice: Yeah it sure did.

Nico: We still need all the help we can get here.

Me: Yeah.

Vice: I'll do what I can.

Me: Wait look.

We saw a figure walking toward us and it was a cloaked figure.

Nico: Who is that?

Eli: It looks like…

We saw that it was a dark version of ANAKIN SKYWALKER!

Anakin: Is that me!?

Me: It sure is and it's what he was like when he was corrupted by the dark side of the Force.

Anakin: It's like facing my own demons.

Nico: Yeah.

Dark Anakin: Have you come to say you forgive me?

Me: No we came here to kill you. (Ignites lightsaber)

Dark Anakin: (to Vice) You're an unusual one. Palpatine will know what to do with you.

Me: Too late for that. Palpatine is dead. You're looking at his killer: ME!

Dark Anakin: WHAT!? Palpatine is dead!?

Me: He's gone for good. Just like you soon will be.

Dark Anakin: You ruined everything!

Obi Wan: Your anger and your lust for power have already done that. You have allowed Palpatine to twist your mind until now you have become the very thing you've sworn to destroy.

Me: You've become a monster Anakin!

Dark Anakin: Don't lecture me Obi Wan. I see through the lies of the Jedi. I do not fear the Dark Side like you do. I have brought peace, freedom, justice and security to my new empire.

Me: By killing innocent lives? I don't think so.

Nico: You even killed Innocent children! Where is the honor in that!?

Obi Wan: And what do you mean your new empire?

Dark Anakin: Don't make me kill you all.

Obi Wan: Anakin my allegiance is to the Republic. To democracy!

Me: Palpatine has filled your head with lies and poisoned your mind with wrong ideas. I made sure he paid for his crimes.

Dark Anakin: You're lying! I won't let you.

Me: Only a Sith deals in Absolute. I will do what I must.

Dark Anakin: You will try.

Me: Bring it on.

He ignited his red bladed lightsaber and we clashed powerfully!

We got into a savage lightsaber fight.

I kicked him in the face and punch him in the stomach and he went flying down a hall into the Mustafarian control room.

I ran after him and fired Force Lightning and he deflects it and it hits the controls for the heat blocking system and destroys them.

I ran out onto a blocker and we fight over the lava and Dark Anakin was on a blocker as it melted and fell into the lava and we were on it. I spread my wings and fly onto the land by the lava river. I sensed Anakin coming and he was not going to stop until he killed me.

I jumped onto a hover platform on the lava and Dark Anakin was on the head of a robot and we clashed some more.

We stopped for a bit.

Me: I don't understand you Anakin. How can you believe all of Palpatine's lies so easily? Are you really that gullible?

Nico: Yeah! That's a crock of bullshit!

Dark Anakin: He told me that the Jedi were trying to take over.

Eli: That's a lie!

Me: That is a crock of lies. Palpatine is evil in its purest form. He's the Devil Incarnate.

Dark Anakin: From my point of view the Jedi are evil!

Me: Then you are lost!

Vice: Unusual, am I?!

He kicked Anakin in his face.

Me: Anakin that is a load of bullshit that you believed from that asshole Palpatine!

Eli: Yeah you don't know for a fact that he poisoned your mind with lies!

Dark Anakin: We'll see about that!

We were really going at it!

Dark Anakin: This is the end for you my friend.

Me: It's just beginning.

Dark Anakin and I were fighting some more. I jumped away as he tried to slash me and landed back on the land by the river.

Me: It's over Dark Anakin. I have the high ground.

Dark Anakin: You underestimate my power.

Me: Your overconfidence will be your undoing.

Dark Anakin jumped over to me and I slashed his legs and left arm off and he rolled down the hill and was close to the lava river edge.

Me: How can you be that stupid Dark Anakin? How can you fall for the lies of an evil man like Palpatine? Don't you see that he's using you and when he's done with you he will toss you aside like yesterdays garbage? You're a pawn in all his diabolical plans and ambitions.

Nico: Yeah! You are nothing but a pawn in all this. Besides. You need to realize that the war is over. Palpatine is gone and dead.

Vypra and Dark appeared.

Vypra: And you deserve a nicer and better leader.

Vice: Who's the bat lady? Did she come from a comic convention?

Me: No. That's Vypra. She's one of the bad guys from the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers.

Vypra: Vice from Kamen Rider Revice? What's he doing here?

Me: We were wondering the same thing. Apparently he got teleported here somehow after his battle with Ikki.

Nico: Yeah.

Anakin: Yeah no kidding.

Vypra: And No I am not from a comic convention.

Qin: Long story about that. But Vice is in every way like Deadpool.

Vice: Yeah. Funny too.

Nico: Wait what's that?

King Kai: You better be ready for this one Nico.

We saw a figure and it was a girl that I remember. It was GINA GREEN from Lost River! But she had ugly purple blotches on her and her right arm was now a skeletal arm and she had horrible wounds all over her.

Me: (GASP) It can't be! Gina Green?

Nico: Oh my god. What happened to her?

Eli: Those wounds are awful!

Aylene C.: What in the world would cause that kind of mutilation?

Me: Piranhas that's what.

Nico: Piranhas!?

Me: I know what you're thinking. How in the world can a South American fish do this to someone? Well she was a bully counselor that I saved from being turned into fish food. But she died from her injuries after she thanked me. 17 years ago I saved her from a voracious school of piranha that was about to eat her. She died after that unfortunately. She was a counselor from Lost River Lake Resort in Northern California.

Nico: Geez! But how did?

Me: I know what you're thinking there. How did piranhas get there? Well it was all a government weapon project for the Cold War that was forgotten. The Government was making genetically enhanced piranhas as a weapon to attack Russia. But they were released by accident and they attacked numerous people there. Ugly story. I helped destroy the piranhas. Half of them at least. The other half got to the ocean and were killed there. Since fresh water fish die in salt water.

Nico: Geez!

Vice: Do you need to go to a hospital?

Me: She's dead Vice. See those ugly purple spots on her? That means she is infected by the Aparoids. They are a parasitic insectoid race of aliens that have incredible psychic powers and they want to enslave everything in the entire universe and make it theirs. Like how the Borg want to do so in Star Trek.

Dark Spicer: Yeah it's an ugly story.

Vice: Oh boy.

Me: Gina listen you are not yourself.

Gina Green: Join us J.D.

Me: I don't want to. But I will save you.

I fired a beam if light and it destroyed the Aparoids. I caught her and she was in really bad pain!

I had my hand glow and I put it on the stub of her arm and she screamed in pain as her wounds healed and Varie and Laney held on to her.

Me: Hang on Gina! I failed you once and I will not do so again!

I healed her up and healed her wounds and she was all better.

Me: There.

Varie put a blanket on her because she was only in her bikini.

I saw a piranha tooth on her leg and pulled it out.

Me: Geez.

Nico: (Whistles) Those were some nasty fish that did this to her.

Gina opened her eyes and she saw me.

Gina Green: (Groans) J.D.?

Me: Yeah Gina. It's me. I've had a huge grown spurt. But you're back to normal.

She then hugged me and cried hard.

Me: (Soothing voice) It's okay it's okay.

Qin: Man she went through a nightmare.

Me: No kidding.

Zuria: Just like how I went through with the Blood Beach Plant Monster.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But at least she is better now.

Me: No kidding. But the camp that she worked at is gone because of legal trouble.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: That town must be permanently scarred by the attack of all those fish.

Camie: I can't believe that those piranhas did all that.

Sirius: No kidding. What the hell was the government thinking using piranhas like that?

Me: No fucking idea. But I did tell the president about it back then and he disbanded the project.

Lola: Good.

Vice: Seriously, do you need to go to a hospital?

Nico: We have an infirmary back at home.

Vice: Oh.

Varie: She'll need lots of psychiatric therapy from Ino. And lots of rest and food.

Me: We're not done here yet though. But yeah she has been dead for 17 years.

Nico: Poor girl.

Varie: I'll take her back to the estate.

Varie did so and teleported with her to the Infirmary and she, Robo Lori and Maria Santiago got to helping her.

Varie later teleported back.

Varie: Okay she's in good hands.

Me: Good.

Then a rumble was heard.

Anakin: I sense something coming!

Lola: Look!

We saw a huge rolling ball coming right at us!

Me: DIVE ASIDE!

We dove aside and it came at us and went passed us and we saw that it was a black version of an Evolved Arburian Pelorota! It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE CANNONBOLT!

Me: Whoa Another Ultimate Cannonbolt!

Vice: Ultimate Cannonbolt?

Me: ANOTHER Ultimate Cannonbolt. Ugly story on that.

Sougo: Yeah it's not pretty.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Ultimate Cannonbolt: (In a girls voice) But J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice! Felicia Yamaguchi!?

Another Ultimate Cannonbolt: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She is a business girl. She is an insurance business agent for a top dog insurance company.

Nico: I see.

Camie: What did Swartz Promise you?

Another Ultimate Cannonbolt: To help bring my company and clients lots of good money.

Me: Well we can easily do that.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Ultimate Cannonbolt: I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone.

Nico: (gets out Kaos' Ridewatch) Feel the power of Kaos!

Twilight Sparkle laughed at that one.

Twilight Sparkle: Good one Nico.

Me: Kaos would love hearing you talk like him.

Nico: Thanks.

Nico activated it and used an Undead Element Spell and fired waves of skulls and smashed her all over.

Vice: Boy you guys have lots of awesome gadgets.

Me: Also this.

I activated Kaos's Vistamp.

KAOS!

I fired a beam of light with Light Element Magic and smashed Another Ultimate Cannonbolt all over.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Cannonbolt.

Negative Ultimate Cannonbolt: Time to roll out!

Me: Lets do this circus style!

I got on Negative Ultimate Cannonbolt and ran like a Ball Rider and smashed down Another Ultimate Cannonbolt and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I jumped off and everyone cheered for me.

Lincoln: Nice one J.D.!

Nico: Yeah! If this were a circus you would have fun on that.

Me: Yep.

I went over to Felicia and she was a black hair girl dressed in a business woman outfit like Ash's friend Cynthia.

Felicia Yamaguchi: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're okay.

I brought her over.

Varie: We're not done yet.

Me: Nope.

Then my Kyutama for Fornax the Furnace started glowing.

Me: Fornax the Furnace this time.

Qin: Whoa!

Vice: This is interesting.

Qin: Yeah.

Vice: Fuck. What the Hell was Swartz playing at?!

Me: TONS of crazy things! During one of Nico's rescues we battled Another Version of Revice and Vice and got legend Items for all the riders and rangers. We got all kinds of items from rangers and riders from over the course of 51+ years and they all are imbued with all the core, neo core and non-core members of the M.O.E. Many rescues Nico and us went on had all that.

Fiona Hernandez: It's true. And they all have been amazingly useful to us all.

Qin: And really fun and cool too.

Aylene C.: Yeah. We have all of the powers that all the M.O.E. Members all have.

Dark Spicer: It's true and it's really amazing.

Camie: We all think it's awesome.

May: Who's next?

Me: I think that one!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER FORNAX UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Trifire, Ghouligan, Magmavore and Doomwing!

Me: WHOA! This one looks infernal!

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: Too hot to handle!

Vypra: But I like the mixture of it.

Maria: And you are?

Another Fornax Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

It reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and had a red Sailor Soldier outfit.

Me: (GASP) Rebecca Alhmacan A.K.A. Sailor Alhmacan!

Nico: Whoa! Alhmacan's Sailor Soldier!

Qin: Wow that one is intensely hot!

Me: Yep.

Sailor Alhmacan: But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Rebecca.

Vice: You know her?

Me: I sure do Vice. You would be amazed at how many people I know from all over the universe. Rebecca was born on the planet Alhmacan, and she has amazingly strong and powerful fire powers and can live even on the hottest of planets no matter how inhospitable they are. And she is my friend from science class and she can even swim in molten lava.

Everyone gasped.

Nico: That's impossible!

Eli: You would have to be insane to do that!

Qin: Yeah you would melt into nothing because of that!

Sailor Alhmacan: Normally yes but not me.

Me: It's true. We were over at Nyiragongo in Zaire and in the lava lake in the volcanic crater she proved she can do that. It was amazing.

Nico: Wow! I got to see this to believe it.

She then dove into the lava river and swam in it like a fish in the ocean.

Qin: WHOA!

Vice: That's crazy!

Me: It was crazy but believe me she can do it.

Qin: Wow! This is amazing!

Camie: We've never seen anyone do this before.

Lola: No kidding! That is amazing!

She got out and man was that intense.

Me: Wow!

Eli: No kidding! That is amazing.

Me: Rebecca is a girl that is one of the most hottest forces of nature ever. One time she even thought about testing her power with diving into the lava of the sun but I told her don't do it.

Nico: Wise idea.

Me: Yeah.

Sailor Alhmacan: Yeah that was not a smart idea.

Me: But she also loves spicy food like me.

Qin: Wow.

Me: I know.

Lincoln: I have just the volunteer for this one.

Lincoln teleported and then came back with Salene Sallamandia.

Salene Sallamandia: Lincoln told me all about what happened and I gladly volunteered for this.

Nico: Go for it Salene.

Me: By the way Rebecca are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Alhmacan: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Dr. Destiny.

Dr. Destiny: Another version of me? Wow!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Alhmacan: Hostile and this one does not like you at all J.D.

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: Let's just hope there are no hostile ones tomorrow.

Sailor Alhmacan: Me too.

Salene Sallamandia: Same here. Shall we dance?

Sailor Alhmacan: We shall.

She turned into Another Fornax Undead Zodiarts and Salene fired a massive blast of fire and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The rouse card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Fornax the Furnace in the Southern Hemisphere and a picture of a fire furnace.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and Salene got an armband and those marked with the symbol of Fornax got one too.

Salene Sallamandia: Cool!

I picked up Sailor Alhmacan and brought her over.

Varie: She'll be okay.

Nico: One left.

Me: Now comes the Another Dr. Destiny.

Qin: Yep.

Then out came a dark version of Dr. Destiny! It was ANOTHER DR. DESTINY!

Nico: There he is!

Dr. Destiny: Yep. Looking good.

Another Dr. Destiny: (In a boys voice) And I'm here for revenge on

J.D.

Me: (GASP) I didn't expect it to be you Xavier Valence!

Another Dr. Destiny: I'm flattered that you remember me J.D.

He used his powers and changed into a punk kid that had black punky clothes with a skull on them and he had black tattoos with skulls and dragons on them and he had dark blue punky hair.

Me: You haven't changed a bit Xavier and I thought I was rid of you after I sent you to reform school!

Vice: Who's this douche?

Me: The meanest jerk douchebag of them all. His name is Xavier Valence but we called him by his nickname Dr. Boogeyman! He was the meanest bully in my middle school. He had this really creepy power that enabled him to haunt peoples dreams only at night and it's how we gave him his nasty nickname. He tormented people in their sleep.

Dr. Destiny: Wow! Exactly like me.

Me: Exactly like you John. But he wasn't a scientist. He was a grade A Thug!

Nico: Whoa! This guy is a total asshole!

Me: Yep. But thanks to a one of the inventions of my friends and with her help I was able to help beat him at his own game. I became a temporary dreamwalker thanks to that and smashed his face in and convince his parents that he was doing really bad things to people in their dreams like Freddy Krueger and get him sent to a maximum security reform school.

Qin: Whoa! That is rough.

Lola: Yeah!

Xavier Valence: Yeah those were fun times though. But I am still pissed at you for that!

Me: You brought it all on yourself Jerkwad!

Eli: Yeah!

Vypra: How many enemies do you have J.D.?

Me: Too many to count Vypra. But now that I'm a real dreamwalker like Princess Luna and my daughter Natilee, I can do things the likes of which he can't.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) But I think we know already.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: And that's revenge on me.

Xavier Valence: That's right! You ruined my life!

Me: You brought all that on yourself jerkwad!

I used my powers and made a dream energy sword!

Xavier did the same and we jumped and clashed at each other and I kicked him in his face. I sent him crashing into a rock.

Me: I'm not the same "little wimp" you faced back in middle school. I'm more powerful than ever before.

He turned into Another Dr. Destiny!

Anakin: In the name of the Galactic Senate of the Republic, (Ignites Lightsaber) You're under arrest!

The Jedi ignited their lightsabers!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Nico: And this too.

Nico activated Dr. Destiny's ridewatch and got Kylo Ren's lightsaber.

Qin: YEAH!

Another Dr. Destiny did the same and they clashed ferociously and Nico kicked him down and Anakin fired Force Lightning and electrocuted Another Dr. Destiny.

Nico: (gets out Owl (One Night At Humpty's) Ridewatch) As long as I'm awake, your powers can't hurt me!

Nico activated it and fired waves of moonlight and smashed him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Take this!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Xavier all over.

May: (gets out Miriam's Ridewatch) My turn! I hope Grim lets me do this.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over the place.

Qin: Nice one!

Xenia: Taste this one!

She fired arrows and smashed him all over.

May: (gets out Vampire Twilight Sparkle's Ridewatch) I'm gonna suck blood out of you!

May activated it and grew vampire fangs!

Nico: OH YEAH!

May jumped and then bit Another Dr. Destiny on his neck and he screamed and she was sucking his blood!

OUCH!

May jumped back and spit it out.

May: YUCK! Your blood tastes like rotten salami and bat guano mixed with urinal cakes!

Nico: BLECH!

May: (gets out Quint's Ridewatch) So maybe don't suck out anymore blood.

She activated the ridewatch and jumped and smashed him all over with intense jumps.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Pie King's Ridewatch) It's always a good day for pie!

She activated it and threw pies and they hit him in his face.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Nico: Nice one!

Xavier Valence: (SPITS) YUCK! I HATE PIES!

Then Black Adam came and he had his team consisting of Madame

Woe, Seraphina The Fallen Angel, Cookatiel, Obelisk And Sagat.

Nico: Nice team, Black Adam!

Black Adam: Thanks Nico.

Nicole: Wow! Cookatiel from Super Mario Odyssey! Awesome addition.

Black Adam: Thanks.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Beatrice: My turn!

She activated Owl's ridewatch and fired moonlight blasts and smashed down Another Dr. Destiny.

Nico: YEAH!

Then a Cloyster appeared!

Me: Whoa a Cloyster!

Xenia: Wow!

It opened.

Cloyster: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) Looks like the fun started comrades.

Nico: Connie Trevalyon! Wow!

Cloyster: Good to see you again Comrade Nico and you too Comradess Qin.

Qin: You too Connie.

Cloyster: I got this.

She fired a wave of water and blasted down Another Dr. Destiny and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I tied up Xavier and gagged him. He actually had an orange prison jumpsuit on.

Me: Back to the stony lonesome for you bub.

Dr. Destiny: There will be plenty of nightmares that await you there!

Nico: Yep.

Nico put the Nightmare Demon's Vengeance Curse on Xavier.

Cloyster: Good riddance.

Beatrice: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cloyster: My favorite is when me and Nico took down a terrorist organization in Moscow and we brought them all to justice.

Me: That is cool.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Cloyster: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. No peeking guys!

I put on my blind man glasses and I snapped my fingers and everyone covered their eyes.

Connie came out of her shell.

She was back to normal and was naked and had blue hair and blue eyes.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her blue clothes and she looked great.

Connie Trevalyon: (Groans) That was crazy. Wow I look great.

Rarity: You look great darling.

Nico and Connie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Qin hugged her too.

Qin: Me too.

Connie Trevalyon: Same here comrades.

Maria: You okay now?

Connie Trevalyon: I sure am.

Nico: Lets head home.

We arrived back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sabrina, Sailor Mercury, and Balto are heading to The Skylands, specifically The Sensei Dark Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but Princess Luna is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Lunar Moon Dark Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders.

But, we also got bad news: The Beast King, the villain from One Punch Man, has returned from the dead, and he wants revenge on

Lincoln for killing him.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Sensei Dark Realm, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but Princess Luna is going to get a powerful treasure here: a powerful greatsword known as The Lunar Moon Dark Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders, but we also got bad news: The Beast King, the villain from One Punch Man, has returned from the dead, and he wants revenge on me for killing him.

Diana Elementa: Uh oh, that's not good, and Tatsumaki told me of how you killed him long ago when you used Cell's absorption technique on him, but you're going to do the same thing to him again.

Nico: That's right. Plus, I can guess we're going to run into the next Sailor Soldier from one of the planets we went to for the Louds' treasure hunts.

Diana Elementa: That's right, and here's the list.

Diana Elementa handed us the list she made of the Sailor Soldiers from the planets we went to for the Louds' treasure hunts with herself included.

Diana Elementa A.K.A. Sailor Elementa - Sailor Soldier of Elementa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent elemental powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln did in ending the eons-long war that's raged in Elementa. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach and Diana was lying on Lincoln's body and in his arms, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Anna Thelea A.K.A. Sailor Thelea - Sailor Soldier of Thelea, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent wind and gravity powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Thelea. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Evelyn Titania A.K.A. Sailor Titania - Sailor Soldier of Titania, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent water and light powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Titania. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Grace Thehabos A.K.A. Sailor Thehabos - Sailor Soldier of Thehabos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent lava and plant powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Thehabos. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Emma Esomia A.K.A. Sailor Esomia - Sailor Soldier of Esomia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent dark and ice powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Esomia. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Sophia Leron A.K.A. Sailor Leron - Sailor Soldier of Leron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent fire and lightning powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Leron. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Penelope Oceanu A.K.A. Sailor Oceanu - Sailor Soldier of Oceanu, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent glowing water powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to

Oceanu. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

And Maria Adoni A.K.A. Sailor Adoni - Sailor Soldier of Adoni, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent nature and lightning powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Adoni. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

We were stunned.

Me: Holy cow!

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird and Rainbow Third Eye Iris) I was stunned myself that the Sailor Soldiers of the planets that I travelled to long ago had heard about me.

Diana Elementa: And we owed you a debt for what you've done in helping us all those eons ago, and from what we saw, you were really brave, courageous, cunning, intelligent, and very strong when it came to fighting off the villains on those planets, and all of a sudden, something was implanted in us, a flower of love, and it would spread to your descendant, Lincoln Loud.

Eli: A love that blossomed eons ago, whoa.

Lincoln: And Diana and the other Sailor Soldiers told me about my Ebonwu counterpart/ancestor and what he did those eons ago when he travelled to their planets, and those heroic acts led to a flower of love blossoming in them, and it would soon be directed to me since I'm his descendant.

Diana Elementa: And now, we're going to be married to you in the future, Linky.

Lily the Mermaid: And you girls made that promise eons ago, right? It's like the promise that Linky and I made six and a half years ago, that one day, we'll be married.

Lincoln: That's right, and that promise will soon be made a reality, and I want to thank you and Balto for joining us, Sabrina.

Sabrina: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Balto: And it also makes sense since Sabrina's team also included Sailor Mercury, who's in Clyde's harem, Lizzie Strong and Yumi Davenport, who're in Nico's harem, and Spitfire who's in your harem since yesterday, Lincoln.

Me: That's right. Now, to go find The Sensei Dark Realm's shrine and then, we get after The Beast King.

We arrived at a midnight blue-colored shrine with the symbol of The Dark Skylanders on it, and then, the Dark symbol on Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery glowed and opened the doors to the shrine and we entered, and we saw a massive and very powerful greatsword floating in the center and light shining down on it: The Lunar Moon Dark Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders, a powerful massive greatsword with midnight blue gems representing the Dark Skylanders embedded in the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large alicorn heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large alicorn heads and a large midnight blue gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel.

Princess Luna: Wow, so that's The Darkness Lunar Moon Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders.

Crash Bandicoot: That's right, and it's a weapon made for you, Princess Luna, since you're the Alicorn Princess of The Night and The Dark Skylanders.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long flowing sky blue hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings, and she's dressed in a Sailor Soldier outfit and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on her right arm, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with wind gusts, gravity, and stars on the coattails and on the back is the planet Elementa and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword with embedded sky blue and purple gems and the planet Thelea etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, another Sailor Soldier, and she's got the three girls away from The Beast King, nice.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Oh, no way, Anna Thelea, it's you, but, we'll have to talk later, we still got The Beast King to deal with.

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did to me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking that voice, you can come out now, Beast King.

We then saw our target, The Beast King, and man, was he mad.

Princess Luna: We always knew we'd run into you again, but now, we'll make sure this is the last time we ever have to deal with you.

Princess Luna went up and grabbed The Darkness Lunar Moon Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Luna's eyes turned neon midnight blue and she was surrounded by a midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic, she unholstered her Princess Luna's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Dreams and Moonlight Justice, and as she approached Beast King, she left midnight blue energy, crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic with every step.

Princess Luna: I cannot forgive a vile creature such as yourself for the crimes that you committed against mankind, Beast King, and for what you've done throughout your rampage, you are hereby sentenced to death.

Suddenly, Princess Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of midnight blue energy with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the moon was shining down, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Luna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Princess Luna grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has navy blue highlights in the bangs of her midnight blue hair with stars, she has neon midnight blue eyes and a midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Full Moon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with midnight blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with midnight blue gems for eyes and the Moon and Eternity Kanji in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with midnight blue gems embedded on the gold crescent moons and midnight blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with midnight blue gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Princess Luna has on a long sleeveless midnight blue dress with her cutie mark, stars of the night sky, and midnight blue phoenix on it, midnight blue shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars of the night sky, crescent moons, and darkness on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars of the night sky and right on top of its horn is the crescent moon, the symbol of the Dark Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Luna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight blue angel wings with blue tips on the large midnight blue feathers with stars and moonlight falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body, along with her midnight blue tail. Princess Luna has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large midnight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Luna's massive Princess Luna's Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Dreams and Moonlight Justice and The Lunar Moon Dark Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue energy, crescent moons, moonlight, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Princess Luna's Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and her cutie mark, stars, and crescent moons etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large midnight blue Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large midnight Alicorn heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and a large midnight blue gem on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with midnight blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night and The Dark Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Member of The Redemption Squad, Protector and Guardian of Dreams and The Night, Loving Younger Sister of Princess Celestia, Loving Mother of Snowdrop and The Children of The Night, Archenemy of Hades Beast Spectre, Destroyer of Nightmare Moon and The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Night, Dreams, and Moonlight Magic"

プリンセス・ルナ、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・ザ・ナイトとダーク・スカイランダーズ、クイーン・ギャラクシアとキング・コスモスの愛情深い娘、リデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、夢と夜の守護者と守護者、プリンセス・セレスティアの愛情深い妹、スノードロップとザ・スノードロップの愛情深い母チルドレン オブ ザ ナイト、ハデス ビースト スペクターの宿敵、ナイトメア ムーンとドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、ナイツ オブ ザ フレンドシップ テーブルのメンバー、ナイト、ドリームズ、ムーンライト マジックのマスター

Princess Luna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS MOONLIGHT DREAM DARK NIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MOONLIGHT DREAM DARK NIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MOONLIGHT DREAM LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Luna's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when The Beast King saw it, he went roared with rage and he grew larger in muscle mass and his fur tunic ripped off and he ran at her to kill her, but Princess Luna fired a powerful midnight blue energy blast with stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns, and it hit him and he flew out of the shrine and we followed, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Princess Luna: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Lunar Skylander Alicorn and Divine Lunar Moonlight Alicorn Justice) Now, to finally put you down for good.

Beast King: Bring it on!

Princess Luna went after Beast King, and she fired powerful blasts of midnight blue energy, moons, Alicorns, darkness, and magic at Beast King, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and she attacked him with her massive greatsword leaving scars on them, and really pissing him off now, and the angrier he got, the larger and stronger he was getting.

Lincoln: Whoa, Princess Luna's really let that beast have it, but the angrier she's getting him, the larger and stronger he's getting. Let's give her a hand.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Sabrina, Sailor Mercury, and Balto, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Beast King, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Princess Luna, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Princess Luna's Royal Moon Alicorn Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight blue with blue accents and moons on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by moons etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Princess Luna fired blasts of rainbow energy, midnight blue energy, and elemental forces at Beast King, and they exploded as they hit him, knocking him down.

Then, Lincoln got behind The Beast King, and he put the musclebound thug in a brutal bear hug, and as Lincoln sank his fangs into him, Lincoln began draining The Beast King of his blood and he also began absorbing his massive muscle mass and absorbing The Beast King into his body and he was also assimilating his powers and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more with power and veins protruded, and as soon as Lincoln was done with feeding on and absorbing The Beast King into his body, an energy card shot out from his massive greatsword with The Beast King's soul inside it, and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Princess Luna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive midnight blue angel wings, and longer midnight blue tail are permanent.

Princess Luna: That's it for that savage beast, and we've completed The Skylands Treasure Hunt.

Lincoln: That beast really was asking for it, and now, he's gone forever. (To Anna Thelea) And it's so good to see you again, Anna Thelea.

Anna Thelea: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Diana.

Diana Elementa: You too, Anna.

Lincoln went up to Anna Thelea and he hugged her, and Anna Thelea is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in six and a half years, and as you can see, I really grew since then.

Anna Thelea: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, this is Anna Thelea, she's my Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, she's the Sailor Soldier of Thelea and she has omnipotent wind and gravity powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Thelea. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, we kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of the enemies of the other Guardian Angels with a blazing passion and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Me: Just like with Diana.

Lincoln: That's right.

Anna Thelea: And just like Diana, I even kicked Flip, Hawk, Hank, Chandler, his goons, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson hard in the crotch and almost destroyed their reproductive systems. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Anna, are you absolutely sure about this?

Anna Thelea: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Anna Thelea, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Anna Thelea, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on the crook of Anna Thelea's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Anna Thelea's with sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Anna Thelea: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Anna.

Anna Thelea had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her faces and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Miriam the Elf, Qwydion the Qunari, and Hira from Dragon Age.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Miriam the Elf, Qwydion the Qunari, and Hira from Dragon Age.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Miriam the Elf: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Miriam the Elf and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from The Beast King, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic

Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-

colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Miriam the Elf: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and you're in your Lincoln the Nocturnal form.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miriam the Elf: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miriam the Elf, Qwydion the Qunari, and Hira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told everyone that Princess Luna has gotten The Darkness Lunar Moon Alicorn Greatsword of The Dark Skylanders, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was The Beast King, who came back from the dead wanting revenge on Lincoln for killing him.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Princess Luna transforming into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she, Lincoln, and all of us brutally beat that wild beast down and Lincoln putting Beast King into a brutal bear hug, and he bit and sucked out all of Beast King's blood along with absorbing and assimilating his muscle mass, powers, and abilities and absorbing him into his body and sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Anna Thelea have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh damn, I certainly wasn't expecting to find out that The Beast King had come back from the dead to get revenge.

Lincoln: Same here, but I was ready for that beast once again, and after we brutally beat him down, I absorbed him into my body and assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nicholette Torrington: Along with his muscle mass, just like what you did to Henry Hansley, and you'd gained yet another increase in muscle mass. You keep this up and you could outmuscle some of the world's top bodybuilders, Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah, she's right, you know, and many of the males on the team are also on the same route as you.

Me: Along with you, me, and Eli, dude.

Girl Jordan: That may be true, but then again, to see our man continue to grow big and strong, that's something we've always grown accustomed to seeing.

Lincoln scooped Girl Jordan up in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as she placed her hands on his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs. When Lincoln was done, Girl Jordan was blushing like crazy, and she was already in Heaven.

Helena McTroy: Girl Jordan, didn't you already know of what happens when you say those kinds of compliments around Lincoln?

Lincoln: She knew it, and it also came from her heart as well, and all of you had done the same as well.

Emma Langley: He's right about that one.

---

After finally getting rid of The Beast King and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Anna Thelea saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Anna Thelea: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anna Thelea: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Anna, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Anna Thelea: Oh man, I remembered this one time we were heading back to The Loud House after three hours of working out at the gym me and the other Sailor Scout Guardian Angels had set up, but then, we heard the sound of a yell in the air and the smell of an unwashed cheapskate, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he was still out to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln punched Flip really hard in his fat hairy belly and he went down like a sack of bricks, that was just how much stronger Lincoln had gotten. Then, he knocked Flip out and tied him up, and the cops came and took Flip away. I was really stunned at first, but then, I ran up to Lincoln and we hugged and we kissed. After we came to The Loud House, we told everyone what Flip tried to do, but Lincoln stopped him as I showed everyone the video of his fight against Flip, and everyone cheered for him.

Nico: Whoa, now that was really awesome! Flip had no chance against Lincoln that day.

Me: He sure didn't. Besides, Flip was really lazy and stupid, he had no chance against Lincoln.

Lynn: And that was one really hard punch he delivered onto Flip's fat hairy belly.

Luna: And make no mistake, dude, all that working out and training in the gyms that his Guardian Angels set up at their homes really produced really incredible results, Lincoln was much taller and he was also much bigger in muscle mass and much stronger, and all that training and working out that we've been doing for the past six and a half years is really working even more on him.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, he saved them when Trina Riffins broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that rage-crazy psycho into the dirt before he tied her up again.

Aloe: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, Aloe. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made three clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rainbow Dash: And we got five new members to Linky's harem, awesome.

Fluttershy: And we guessed that Lotus, Aloe, Roseluck, Daisy, and Lily Valley each had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had those same feelings for them as well.

Rarity: And he also saved them from that rage-crazy monster, Trina Riffins.

Courtney: That selfish brat's just asking to get beaten up, she's a Satanic monster and a miserable glutton for punishment.

Lincoln: She sure is, just like the other jerks chained up at the restaurant. I'm surprised no one has thrown rotten tomatoes at them.

Me: Throwing rotten tomatoes at them, that's not a bad idea for the humiliations, but I'd go with a little something bigger like stink bombs.

Nico: Especially the El Mongo Stink Bomb.

Lincoln: And instead of using Ed's stinky socks, why don't we use Lynn's stinky socks?

Lincoln's siblings gasped in horror.

Luna: Dude, using Lynn's stinky socks in the El Mongo Stink Bomb, that's a really crazy idea!

Lori: Especially when you also literally know that Lynn's stunk up her feet numerous times during her sports competition, there's no telling how many socks she'd stunk up.

Loki: Same with Lynn Jr.

Lynn Jr.: But, we've made it a habit of always keeping clean, right, Lynn?

Lynn: (Chuckles) Yeah, you got that right.

Nicholette Torrington: Good, 'cause my nostrils couldn't take another whiff of the overwhelming stink of your unwashed clothes and your unwashed socks, Lynn.

Jackie Wren: Do you even know how many times the water wielding Guardian Angels have sprayed you with water?! Too many times to count!

Lincoln: It's okay, Jackie, Lynn's made it a habit of keeping clean after her games and work-outs, so we won't have that same problem again.

Hailey Timaeus: Good to hear.

Lincoln was busy with some work-outs, but then, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln's Third Eye glowed and it showed that something bad has happened in Sector V. Lola saw it immediately, and so did the rest of us.

Lola: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Something bad's happened with Sector V, and I don't know what it is.

Suddenly, Numbuh 5 came running to the Estate, and she was literally in a panic.

Nico: Numbuh 5, what's wrong?

Numbuh 5: Guys, we got trouble: it's the Ankle Biters again.

Lola: (Gasps) You mean that group of evil babies that were born in the Memorial Hospital, and who want to band together to stop older kids, which they consider to be adults, from treating them like babies, and that they're able to talk by stealing teeth from older kids?!

Numbuh 5: That's them, Lola.

Lincoln: Oh no, I remembered Lola telling me about them, did they…?

Nico: If they did, we need to get on over to the Treehouse and save the others, and put that group of evil babies in time-out!

Me: Yeah!

---

Later in FernGully we were escorting Kita and Noah to a picnic spot for their secret date.

Kita: Boy I can't wait to see the surprise.

Varie: You'll love it Kita.

Me: We're almost there Noah.

Noah Carver: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Chandler: Nico, you know Kita and Noah are gonna kill you for this, right?

Nico: I know. Let them try.

Qin: Oh boy.

We arrived at the picnic spot.

Road Rovers Hunter: Here we are!

Crysta: It's a beautiful spot for a picnic.

Laney: It sure is Crysta.

Camie: I think it's amazing.

Fluttershy: Oh it's all so magical and beautiful.

We took off their blindfolds.

Kita: Wow!

Noah: FernGully. Wow.

Noah and Kita saw each other and gasped.

Kita: Noah?

Noah: Kita?

Both: YOU'RE MY SECRET DATE!?

Nico: I set all this up for you.

Me: We noticed you were having feelings for one another. So we figured why not have your date here.

Kita: It's really sweet of you guys.

Noah: Thanks. By the way J.D. how is Gina doing?

Me: Still hurt. But I'm helping her out as best as I can.

---

In the infirmary I had a book with me on fish and I was visiting Gina.

Gina Green: J.D. I am forever grateful to having you save me.

Me: It was no problem Gina.

Gina Green: I don't remember anything that happened. All I remember was being in the water and then I was mauled by these fish. My blood was everywhere and I don't even know what they were.

Me: Those were piranhas.

I showed a picture of one in the book.

Me: Those were voracious piranha fish.

Gina Green: Those were what killed me? But they usually live down in South America don't they?

Me: Yeah they do and they are freshwater fish. But these were made as a cold war weapon project that was forgotten.

Gina Green: Oh man.

Me: Yeah. They ripped you apart.

Gina Green: Oh man. But I was such a bitch to all those kids and I guess it's what I deserve for being so mean.

Me: You were just having some problems Gina.

Gina Green: I know.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Wow.

Blitzwing: I think they look cute together.

Nico: They sure do.

Me: Yep.

Laney: They sure are awesome.

Eli: I'm happy for them too.

Qin: Yep.

Me: So what do you two think of FernGully?

Kita: It's magnificent and so beautiful.

Laney: I came here a while back and helped save it many times before.

Crysta: It's true. It's my home. I love all nature.

Fluttershy: Oh it's amazing and so magical.

Qin: It sure is.

Kita: Noah lets give Nico a little "Thank You" gift.

Me: Uh oh.

Sky Lynx: Nico, if I were you, I would start running!

Nico: See ya!

ZOOM!

Nico ran fast and Kita and Noah ran after him. Laney then grew a vine and tripped Nico and then Kita and Noah jumped Nico and tickled him all over.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) HAHAHAHAHAHAAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAA! OKAY OKAY OKAY! HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

They stopped and Nico calmed down.

Me: That was funny.

Alice Gehabich: Nico, which teams have you made?

Alpha Hydranoid: I want to know that too.

Nico: Superman's team will include Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), and Blau (Panzer Dragoon). Batman's team will include Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, and Ysera.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Boy that is gonna be awesome!

Helen Anderson: YEEHAW! I'm honored to be in a team with y'all.

Shifu: It will be a most fun adventure.

Nico: It sure will.

---

Back at the estate we all arrived home. But then we saw Numbuh 5 sitting on the sofa crying.

Maria: Something wrong, Numbuh 5?

Me: Numbuh 5 what's wrong?

She looked at us and we saw that she had blood dripping from her mouth!

Qin: Oh my god!

Nico: Numbuh 5 are you alright!?

Numbuh 1: What happened Numbuh 5!?

She opened her mouth and we saw that HER TEETH ARE GONE! ALL THAT WAS LEFT WERE HER GUMS!

WE GASPED!

Me: Her teeth are gone!

Nico: What happened!?

Xenia: Oh man!

Rita and Varie looked at her mouth.

Rita: Yeah her teeth were stolen right out of her mouth!

Zarya: This isn't Knightbrace's work but this has to be the work of someone else.

Nico: Numbuh 5 who did this?

Numbuh 5: (Mumbling incoherently)

Nico: Huh?

Lola: I can't understand her.

Nico: First, let's fix this!

Nico's hand glowed and he grew new teeth for her.

Numbuh 5: Ahh. Thanks guys. Now I said it was Baby Jackson.

Numbuh 1: The Ankle-Biters! I should have known!

Me: The Ankle-Biters? Who are they?

Numbuh 1: They are a group of evil babies that want to kill all older kids.

He went over their history

---

The Ankle-Biters are a group of evil babies that were born in the Memorial Hospital. According to their leader, they want to band together to stop older kids, which they consider to be adults, from treating them like babies. They are able to talk by stealing teeth from older kids. They formed a huge caterpillar-like robot that attacked Sector V when they wanted to take their teeth. Their only appearance was in Operation: D.I.A.P.E.R..

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Oh man! She they are babies that want to kill us!? No way are we gonna let them get away with this! But we are NOT GOING TO EVER kill babies. That is a huge and MASSIVELY BIG THING that goes against our code.

Nico: Yeah.

Vice: I agree there. I would never hurt babies. I would also never kill them either. They are so adorable.

Qin: All babies are adorable.

Pinkie Pie: Mr. And Mrs. Cake's babies were adorable back then too.

Qin: They sure were. So was Princess Cadance's kids and Amber Morning. Also all our kids are adorable.

Nico: Yes they sure are.

Then the previous group came.

Trapster: Can me, Dr. Destiny, Top, Gearhead, Abra Kadabra, Ragdoll, Grizzly, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, and Dark Turtles go with you guys?

Yost X 23: Me, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Lord Stratosfear, Frictor, Queen of the Black Puddle, Indigestible Wad, Grizzaka, Cyborg Rangers, Owl (Stellaluna), and Flotsam & Jetsam will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come.

Dark Raph: And I can tell that this was one of the embarrassing missions for you guys.

Numbuh One: It was the darkest day in KND history.

Nico: How so?

Me: Does it have something to do with how you defeated them before?

Numbuh 1: Yes.

He went over what happened last time.

---

The KND go to rescue babies from the hospital to protect them from becoming automatic adults. Numbuh 5 thinks the others are insane and tries to bring them back, but the babies themselves have other plans.

Numbuhs 1-4 are on a mission to save the babies from being transformed into adults at the hospital. After they return to the treehouse, the try to care for the babies, with little success. Numbuh 5 then comes in and yells at them for taking the babies, saying they were born there. She then asked Numbuh 1 if he even knows where babies come from, he replies "Of course I do, they come from baby eggs," Numbuh 5 then attempts to tell them were babies come from, but the babies start crying. Numbuh 1 blames Numbuh 5 and she leaves.

After they try to calm the babies, Numbuh 5 returns and sings them to sleep. The others then leave to avoid being scolded, and Numbuh 5 starts thinking of a way to return the babies. Later, the others return to find Numbuh 5 and the babies gone. The babies elsewhere and Numbuh 1 calls Numbuh 5 a traitor. They then find Numbuh 5 is stuck to the roof, toothless; Baby Jackson then sits up and tells Sector V his plan for him and the other babies to steal teeth so they can talk and don't have to listen to baby talk, from adults like them.

Sector V begin fighting the Ankle-Biters. Numbuh 3 tries to help one of the Ankle-Biters and successfully does so, but the Ankle-Biter knocks her out cold with a rattle. Numbuhs 1 and 5 end up cornered and alone because Numbuhs 2, 3, & 4 are captured and toothless by the infant gang and Numbuh 5 tells him to sing them to sleep. His singing is so bad it causes the Ankle-Biters to faint. They then take the babies back to the hospital, and Numbuh 1 asks Numbuh 5 where babies come from. She begins by saying "babies come from-", then the transmission ends.

Numbuh 1 is frozen in shock. Numbuh 2 is disgusted and says "ugh". Numbuh 3 is running in circles, yelling "Ew, ew, ew, ew," Numbuh 4 is also frozen and freaked out with his hair standing up on end like he's been electrocuted. Numbuh 5 is nodding seriously to them. It cuts back to Numbuh 1, who, after a minute, says "Wait a second, that's preposterous, babies don't come from New Jersey!… They come from Philadelphia!"

---

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa! So you guys had the old birds and the bees talk.

Nico: Oh boy.

Eli: Not good.

Numbuh 1: Yeah I didn't know that my singing was that bad.

Me: Boy you guys are never gonna live that day down are you?

Numbuh 1: No we aren't.

Numbuh 362: It'll be all right Nigel.

Nico: Yeah.

Commander Mars: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Dark Don: We should consider giving each one leotards or jumpsuits after each one's reversion.

Nico: Good idea. And Gengar will be next.

Lola: Ooh a spooky one.

Maria: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Hmm.

I got to thinking and I have a feeling that there was a force at work that was making the babies do this.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Khârn the Betrayer, a powerful follower of Khorne from Warhammer 40,000, and he's coming here to continue his killing spree and collecting skulls in the name of Khorne. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're so not liking this one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to Khârn the Betrayer, a powerful follower of Khorne from Warhammer 40,000, and he's coming here to continue his killing spree and collecting skulls in the name of Khorne.

Hunter: (German-Hungarian Accent) Not that homicidal barbarian, he just doesn't know when to quit, does he?

Lincoln: He sure doesn't, that barbarian needs to be destroyed once and for all.

Riley Mackenzie: That's exactly what we're going to do to him, Linky. But, first, we got to deal with the Ankle Biters.

Nico: Yeah, those evil babies need to be put in a time-out. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to put a stop to those Ankle Biters.

Lincoln: And save Sector V from them, and once we get done putting them in time-out, you're next, Khârn the Betrayer.

Top: To be fair, none of it would've happened if you guys didn't do that mission in the hospital to begin with.

Numbuh One: You think I don't know that!

Lord Stratosfear: We're just saying.

Me: Guys like it or not, babies are kids too.

Nico: He's right. Lets get moving!

We were off to the Sector V Memorial Hospital.

* * *

We were flying to the hospital.

Morton Koopa: I thought after Bertram, we wouldn't encounter evil babies.

Dark Mikey: (to Stewie) No offense.

Stewie: None taken. But yeah.

Qin: What do you think is causing these babies to rebel against kids like this?

Me: It's definitely not the Terrible Twos.

Xenia: No it's not that.

Me: Hmm. We'll have to see what it is later on.

Jesse Glenn: You think someone is making them do these acts behind the scenes?

Plitheon: J.D., they chose to commit crimes. That pretty much screams evil to me.

Nico: Plitheon J.D. might be right and observing all this from crime documentaries he might be on to something. But lets wait and see.

Plitheon: Okay.

We arrived at the hospital.

Me: Okay we're here.

Guard: Visiting hours is 10 to 2 Monday thru Friday.

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm business sir.

Guard: Oh of course. Head on in.

We went in.

Batroc: Noah, congrats on getting yourself a girlfriend.

Cyborg Ranger leader: Now, all that's left is Orion.

Me: Yeah we'll think of something for him.

Noah: Hey thanks guys. And it'll be awesome having her with me.

Xenia: Same here.

Camie: Yeah.

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) You should never let her go, lad.

Noah: I won't.

Me: Good.

Nico: Yeah. We should be getting close.

We looked around and saw the nursery.

Me: Nursery ahead.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Flotsam: You think they caused any damage here today?

Dark Leo: Only one way to find out.

Nico: Shh.

We went over to the window and looked in and saw that it was quiet. Too Quiet.

Me: Hmm.

Camie: (Whispers) Looks like they are sleeping.

Me: (Whispers) Wait look.

We saw Baby Jackson stand up and inside his mouth was Numbuh 5's teeth.

Baby Jackson: Rise up my brothers and sisters we are going to destroy all adults and make them pay.

I saw something on the back of Baby Jackson's neck. It was too small to make out but it looked like a little chip.

Me: Hmm. (In my head) Maybe that's a chip that's doing this to

Lync: (whispers) Joke's on him. Numbuh 5 already has her teeth back!

Nico: (Whispers) Yeah. Lets regroup and form a plan.

We went to the lobby and formulated a plan.

Me: I think mind control chips are responsible for all this.

Nico: What makes you say that?

Me: Call it a hunch. But I think I know what's causing this.

Owl (Stellaluna): You know who's behind this?

Shade: Who is it then?

Me: I saw what looked like a chip on the back of Baby Jackson's little neck and from the looks of things it has to be mind control.

Nico: Hmm.

Me: I couldn't see what the chip was for or from.

Nico: Weird.

Xenia: Wonder which villain has mind control technology.

Mr. Tick: I know who's responsible for this!

Ravage: You do?

Mr. Tick: Mr. Mental!

Me: One of your enemies!? WHOA! What can you tell us about him?

Mr. Tick: He is not a pretty sight.

He total us about him.

---

Mr. Mental is a recurring villain in the 1994 animated rendition of The Tick. He is a power hungry mentalist who uses his powers of hypnosis and mind control to force his victims to carry out crimes for him. He has a henchwoman, his beautiful magician's assistant and lover, Mynda, though she seems to be reluctant to participate in his life of crime, and eventually leaves his employ and abandons her criminal career after he is incarcerated the first time.

Mr. Mental has twice opposed the Tick and Arthur. In his first appearence, Mr. Mental annonymously invites the Tick and Arthur to watch his psychic act so that he can hypnotize and control Tick's mind. He later wakes the Tick in the middle of the night and forces him to go to Pendecker laboratory and procure a device for him called the Thinking Cap. He orders the Tick to destroy anything in his way, which leads to the Tick assaulting the Crusading Chameleon, Arthur, and other heroes. The Tick snaps to his senses temporarily, and Mr. Mental is forced to send Tick into his worst nightmare, a 9 to 5 desk job, to regain control. Mr. Mental finally obtains the Thinking Cap, which grants him godly powers. Mr. Mental is nearly invulnerable in this form, however the Thinking Cap is gas powered, and has a choke chord which Arthur pulls to flood the engine and cause Mr. Mental to suffer a psychic overload, incapacitating the villain and allowing him to be detained.

Mr. Mental is imprisoned by the victim of his theft, Dr. Julius Pendecker, who uses him and his unique abilities as a guinea pig to create a new, more powerful mentally controled device which allows its user to animate their thoughts with a substance called mental-plasm. Mr. Mental manages to escape and steal the device, but loses it in a taxi cab, and has to go into hiding. Mr. Mental hypnotizes the Tick and Arthur into thinking that he is a baby so that they will protect him while he waits for the device to be brought back to him. He calls Mynda while Tick and Arthur are not looking, and convinces her to bring him the machine, even though she has given up her life of crime.

Meanwhile, Dr. Pendecker realizes that he has been robbed by Mr. Mental, and discovers that Mr Mental has been dmasquerading as a baby to gain the Tick's protection. He creates holographic belts to conceal the identity of his associates and himself, in order to take back his device. First he sends one of his underlings disguised as a dingo to capture the baby, but Tick defeats him, causing Pendecker to take matters into his own hands. Pendecker disguises himself as another baby, and attempts to take the device back from Mr. Mental, but by now, Mr. Mental has it assembled and is ready to use it. He uses the device on the Tick's apartment rooftop, finally bringing Tick to the realization that he is not a baby. Mr. Mental tries to escape with the device in use, but arthur severs the link between his mind and the device (which resembles an umbilicle chord) breaking Mr. Mental's power and allowing him to be captured by the Tick. The

Tick expresses that his greatest grievance with Mr. Mental was for playing with his and Arthur's emotions and breaking their hearts as "parents".

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Not good!

Grizzly: Considering one of his schemes, it makes sense that he would do this.

Grizzaka: I agree.

Me: Well he is definitely getting the black gates for this. No one is using little kids like this.

Qin: I agree.

Me: His mind control powers are too dangerous. So no prison will be able to hold him.

Nico: I agree. After we're done here we'll go after him next.

Qin: 2 for one deal.

Me: Yep. He'll come to us after we free his pawns.

Donna Diego: What about his assistant, Mynda?

Me: She'll be put in the M.O.E.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: They will ro the day they messed with us.

Nico: They sure will.

Frictor: (singing) Rock a bye baby, on the tree top, When the wind blows the cradle will-

CRUNCH!

Baby Jackson stepped on his foot, making him scream in pain.

Gearhead: That's it. Give me a vehicle to us so I can kick his butt!

Me: Stand down Gearhead!

But Frictor has the right idea.

Xenia: I agree there.

Azula: (takes out mind control chip innocently) Oh, what's this? (Crushes it with a smirk) Oops!

One of the minor babies was freed and the she cried and Lori hugged her and cradled her.

Lori: Oh it's okay little one.

Azula: Wait. I swore to grab Baby Jackson's chip!

Me: I already got that one.

I crushed it.

Azula: Oh never mind then.

Me: Now for the coup de gras.

Then out came MR. MENTAL!

Me: Mr. Mental!

Nico: Now you will pay.

Me: Your powers won't work on us.

Mr. Mental: You just couldn't me leave well enough alone, could you?

Owl (One Night At Humpty's): It's part of our charm!

Dr. Destiny: And now, you're gonna get it!

Me: No one messes with babies on our watch!

Xenia: Yeah you will pay!

Then Black Adam, Demyx, Killer Croc, Kite Man, Kangor, U-Foes, Golden Glider, Evil Green Ranger, Hank Scorpio, Larxene, Madame Woe, Bell Org, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Yost Vulture, Evil Star Man, Bunnie and Clyde, Pink Ranger Slayer, Mandragora, Evil Heat Man, and Megavolt appeared.

Nico: Black Adam, Demyx, Killer Croc, Kite Man, Kangor, U-Foes, Golden Glider, Evil Green Ranger, Hank Scorpio, Larxene, Madame Woe, Bell Org, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Yost Vulture, Evil Star Man, Bunnie and Clyde, Pink Ranger Slayer, Mandragora, Evil Heat Man, and Megavolt.

Black Adam: How do you like it with JD and the others, Vice?

Vice: These guys are really fun!

Demyx: I know!

Killer Croc: Too bad you have to reunite with your team tomorrow.

Me: But it will be awesome to meet them.

Kite Man: (to Nico) We heard you went to Mustafar.

Nico: We sure did.

Kangor: (Jamaican accent) I hope you find a good archenemy for Dark Anakin, mon.

Me: Yeah but we will.

Duplicator appeared for round 2.

Me: Duplicator. Back for another round?

Duplicator: Yep I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Dupilcator: Didn't expect Mr. Mental to show up here.

Me: Me neither!

Tick: None of us did.

Laney: Yeah!

Qin: But we're ready for him.

We got the battles underway.

## Batman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Superman, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Nico's Rescues these last 3 Days

Black Adam was first.

Black Adam: (to Batman) Nico's rescues these last 3 days were very productive. And what do you guys think of my team?

Batman: It was really impressive and your team really has a lot of amazing power in it.

Princess Luna: It sure does and I think it's so amazing.

Moondust: Boy no kidding there.

Black Adam: I heard that back when J.D. was five, he rescued a mean girl named Gina Green but she died in his arms.

Snowdrop: Yeah that was awful! Piranhas ate her up really bad.

Gari: They sure did and it was horrific.

Blackout: Yeah. J.D. had a bittersweet victory back then. But those piranhas were too numerous back then.

Superman: Yeah. I don't know what the hell the government was thinking using piranhas as a weapon like that.

Black Adam: Me neither. That is crazy. Must be another Cold War experiment they forgot about. Lets do it!

Batman used his legend items and he got a darkness sword and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Irma, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sora, Kairi, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Battling all sorts of Villains on these rescues as well as Another Aliens, Undead Zodiarts and Another M.O.E. Members

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) Nico and the others did good Battling all sorts of Villains on these rescues. As well as Another Aliens, Undead Zodiarts and Another M.O.E. Members

Irma: They sure did and it was so fun. But we did not expect them to meet Vice from Kamen Rider Revice on their recent rescue.

Rarity: Yeah we all thought he was dead.

Sweetie Belle: Boy we're going to have a really fun Ambassador Mission series with the Revice Team.

Gill Grunt: I know. I hope we kill Olteca on the first Revice Ambassador Mission.

Sora: Me too! That will be the first villain of Revice that we give the Black Gates.

Kairi: Yeah he deserves it.

Demyx: I'll say. I never liked that guy. Lets do it!

Irma used her legend items and got a water sword and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Keiko Yukimura, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Batman, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Lincoln's Rescues

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) Lincoln's rescues were awesome like always. We can't get enough of them.

Keiko: Yeah they are so awesome and fun and cool.

Fluttershy: I think they are all absolutely amazing and magical.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are cool and fun.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there. All of them are great.

Batman: They sure are fun.

Killer Croc: They sure are guys. Lets do it!

Keiko used her legend items and got a sword of leaves and they fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and fruit and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

## Wonder Woman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Hawkgirl, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - Meeting awesome gene-slammers on all of Lincoln's Rescues including Sailor Soldiers

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) You guys met awesome gene-slammers on all of Lincoln's Rescues. Including Sailor Soldiers.

Wonder Woman: It all was really awesome and amazing.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome! All of the rescues we have had were so fun and cool.

Scootaloo: They sure were fun.

Whirlwind: I thought they all were some of the most fun ever.

Hawkgirl: I agree there too.

Kite Man: I agree too. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman used her legend items and got a lightning sword and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Randy Cunningham, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Static Shock, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - The Cutie Mark Crusaders 3rd and final Ambassador Missions

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) The Cutie Mark Crusaders had their 3rd and final Ambassador Missions mon. Now, why can't every day have 2 Gene Slammers from Nico's past like said missions?

Randy Cunningham: That would be awesome and fun. But the most fun I've seen them have was battling Hector Con Carne's soldiers.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy those were poorly trained yet stupid and comical soldiers.

Cozy Glow: They sure were funny and awesome. Boy I've never seen them get battered with so many terrible injuries.

Hex: No kidding there. No wonder Hector Con Carne always lost.

Static Shock: Yeah that was awesome and funny.

Kangor: It sure was mon. Lets do it!

Randy used his legend items and got a bone sword and they fired waves of bones, lightning, magic, stars, skulls and energy and smashed him down.

## Flash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cornelia Hale, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Christmas was fun and Kita and Noah's Date in FernGully

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: Christmas sure was fun and Let's not forget Kita and Noah's Date in FernGully.

Flash: Boy those were sure fun and awesome and we met Frosty the Snowman and did it all. Also Nico got the tickling of his life for arranging this.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure did! He was laughing louder than a pack of hyenas.

Apple Bloom: That was really funny and awesome.

Flashwing: Boy it sure was funny.

Cornelia Hale: We had a great time though regardless.

Golden Glider: We sure did. Lets do it!

Flash used his legend items and got an earth sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, crystal, boulders, mud, apples and energy and smashed her down.

## Syd Chang, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fantastic Four, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - Those Babies want to kill all adults!? THAT'S CRAZY!

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) These babies want to kill all adults!?

Vapor: THAT'S CRAZY!

Syd Chang: I guess to them anyone above 1 year old is an adult. But yeah it sure is!

Sunset Shimmer: These babies even stole Numbuh 5's teeth and now they want to kill us kids.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) We can't let that happen!

Sunburn: Yeah we don't want these babies to be this way!

Mr. Fantastic: Whoever did this to these babies must be stopped.

X-Ray: Yeah I agree. Zipp Storm might find out soon.

Ironclad: She does have the technology to find out.

Syd Chang: Yeah she sure will.

Vector: Yep. Lets do it!

Syd used her legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

## Mary Jane Watson, Spiderman, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - How can Babies steal teeth like that?

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) How can Babies steal teeth like that? Poor Numbuh One probably will never live this down!

Mary Jane Watson: No he sure won't! And besides those babies don't even know where those teeth have been!

Spiderman: Yeah no kidding! I think there's a scarier force at work here.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah this is crazy that all this is happening to the babies! Mr. And Mrs. Cake's babies would never be like this!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah they would never hurt kids like that.

Featherweight: Especially to people that love them.

Sprocket: Yeah it's just not right.

Evil Green Ranger: I agree there too. I may be evil but I still have a heart when it comes to babies. Lets do it

Mary Jane used her legend items and got a laughter sword and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lisa Simpson, Homer Simpson, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - It goes against our code to kill kids ESPECIALLY BABIES! No matter what crimes babies do we can't kill them

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) It goes against our code to kill kids and ESPECIALLY BABIES! No matter what crimes babies do, we can't kill them!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) That is a big time definite no no! Babies are so awesome, adorable and so precious to everyone and are part of our lives no matter what!

Twilight Sparkle: And like them I love all my children at such an adorable age.

Starshine Sparkle: Me too! All of us do and it's awesome.

Spyro: Me too and it's awesome.

Lisa Simpson: I love my little sister Maggie the same way.

Homer: Me too. I love all my children too. Even though I was a bad father most of the time I still love all my kids.

Hank Scorpio: I agree too Homer! You aren't always a bad father though. Lets do it!

Sophie used her legend items and got a magic sword and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Volcana, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kairi, Aqua, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene - These babies are getting intense supervision after this

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) These babies are getting intense supervision after this. With a timeout!

Volcana: I agree there and what they are doing is wrong on so many levels. But I have this feeling that an outside force is controlling them somehow.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. I feel it.

King Solar: Yeah whatever is causing this is not good.

Solar Eclipsa: I feel it myself too.

Spotlight: Me too and it's not good.

Kairi: Father might be behind this. It's a possibility.

Larxene: I think it just might be his work. Lets do it!

Volcana used her legend items and got a light sword and they fired waves of fire and light and smashed her down!

---

Suriko the Titania VS Madame Woe

---

Madame Woe was next.

Madame Woe: I feel bad for Gina. She went through hell.

Suriko: No kidding there. That piranha attack was a really nasty wake up call.

Madame Woe: No kidding there.

Suriko fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kin Tsuchi VS Bell Org

---

Bell Org was next.

Bell Org: Boy Gina lost her arm and her life to boot. Poor girl.

Kin Tsuchi: No kidding and all because of a bunch of mutated South American fish.

Kin fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Honoka Uzumaki VS Ghost of Dr. Coffin

---

Ghost of Dr. Coffin was next.

Honoka: This is gonna be fun and awesome too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silica VS Yost Vulture

---

Yost Vulture was next.

Yost Vulture: That was an awesome show that Misty did.

Silica: Boy it sure was! Misty did a great job as a mermaid too.

Yost Vulture: She sure did.

Silica fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lyna the Light Charmer VS Evil Star Man

---

Evil Star Man was next.

Evil Star Man: I did not expect all of you to meet Vice on Mustafar too.

Lyna: That was a massive surprise for all of us. And he is really funny too.

Evil Star Man: Yeah no kidding.

Lyna fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Virgo VS Bunnie and Clyde

Bunnie and Clyde were next.

Bunnie: Are you ready for us?

Virgo: Always ready for fun.

Virgo fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Fiona Hernandez VS Pink Ranger Slayer

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: That is so cool that you guys all met Vice on Mustafar.

Fiona Hernandez: That sure was awesome and Vice is really funny and cool.

Pink Ranger Slayer: He sure is funny.

Fiona fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Traci Torpedoes VS Mandragora

Mandragora was next.

Mandragora: Boy it's awesome having Vice with us.

Traci Torpedoes: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Mandragora down.

---

Jinora VS Evil Heat Man

---

Evil Heat Man was next.

Evil Heat Man: This is awesome having Vice with us.

Jinora: You got that right. I think it's so awesome too.

Jinora fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Naneal VS Megavolt

---

Megavolt was next.

Megavolt: I will shock you.

Naneal: Bring it on!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Good Cinder Fall, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Duplicator

---

Duplicator was next.

Duplicator: Will Gina be okay?

Me: Well she is back to normal but she was permanently traumatized. Those stupid fish mutilated her and killed her.

Duplicator: Boy that was awful.

Me: I know. Lets dance.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of spell books for The L-Emenetals, it's a collection of elemental-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

They turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

He got it ready and loaded a Phoenix Disk on it.

We loaded our disks.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down in a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Duplicator you have failed this city!

Good Cinder Fall: Yeah he sure has!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: These babies need cheering up.

Tsukasa: So this morph is for them!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki turned into and summoned all the pink rangers.

Me: It's time for some buttkicking.

We fired waves of energy and smashed and blasted Mental all over.

Ere and Seeryn blasted him all over.

Chandler, Hunter, Blitzwing and Sky Lynx's used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blitzwing's Electron Scimitar, Sky Lynx's fire breath, and Chandler and Hunter's powers 100-fold.

Chandler and Blitzwing: ELECTRON DARKNESS BLAST!

Road Rovers Hunter and Sky Lynx: INFERNO FURY FORCE BLAST!

Dream Moon Jedi Team and Dr. Destiny: DREAM MOON BLAST!

Ants of Buttkicking and Top: ANT SPINNING BLAST!

Lightning Hammer Force and Gearhead: LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

Magic of Arrows and Abra Kadabra: MAGIC ARROW SHOOTERS!

War Machines and Ragdoll: WAR MACHINE FORCE SHOT!

Rocket Raccoon Galaxy Force and Trapster: ROCKET RACCOON GALAXY BLAST!

Grizzly Bear Force and Grizzly: BEAR FORCE BLAST!

Leaping America Force and Batroc: LEAPING AMERICA BLAST!

Darkness Widow Force and Shade: DARKNESS WIDOW BLAST!

Hulking Turtle Force and Dark Turtles: HULKING TURTLE BLAST!

Owl Force Mayhem and Owl (One Night At Humpty's): OWL FORCE MAYHEM BLAST!

Lightning Force of Air and Lord Stratosfear: LIGHTNING FORCE WIND STORM!

Parkour Buttkickings and Frictor: FRICTION BUTTKICKING SURPRISE!

Water Force of Mayhem and Queen of the Black Puddle: WATER FORCE MAYHEM BLAST!

Firestorm of X-Men and Yost X-23: X-23 MEGABLAST FORCE!

Gum Chewers and Indigestible Wad: GUM CHEWING BLAST!

Grizzly Bear Fury and Grizzaka: GRIZZLY BEAR SPIRIT BLASY!

Ancient Fairy Dragon and Cyborg Rangers: ANCIENT FAIRY CYBORG DRAGON FORCE!

Owls of Mayhem and Owl (Stellaluna): OWLS OF FURY!

Eels of Mayhem and Flotsam & Jetsam: EEL OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: AMBER LIGHT STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sector V KND, Numbuh 362, Princess Celestia, Laney and Lola: KID RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: LULLABY ELEMENT STYLE: ROCK-A-BYE BABY!

Jessica Shannon: LULLABY STING STYLE: GOOD NIGHT!

Peni Parker: Lullaby Web Style: THE CRADLE SONG!

Entrapta: LULLABY LIGHTNING STYLE: TWINKLE TWINKLE LITTLE STAR!

Perfuma: LULLABY NATURE STYLE: GOODNIGHT SWEETHEART GOODNIGHT!

Frosta: LULLABY ICE STYLE: FRÈRE JACQUES!

Shantae: LULLABY MAGIC STYLE: SWING LOW, SWEET CHARIOT!

Akko: LULLABY STAR STYLE: STAR LIGHT, STAR BRIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said songs.

Lincoln and his harem: LULLABY FINAL SMASH: LULLYBAY SLEEPER BLAST!

They sang lullabies to put the Ankle Biter babies to sleep.

Lincoln fired a rainbow mist that knocked out The Ankle Biters and gave the members of Sector V back their teeth, and we had the

Ankle Biters put back in the hospital under strict supervision.

And we fired waces of energy and obliterated Mr. Mental and sent him to the black gates.

Lincoln: That should do it.

Nico: Phew, that was a close one, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Khârn the Betrayer to deal with, and that homicidal barbarian should be arriving… right now!

?: You shall all be sacrificed to Khorne, for he demands that your blood be spilled!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Hunter: (German-Hungarian Accent) I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Khârn the Betrayer.

A figure came out, and it was the devoted fanatical follower of Khorne, Khârn the Betrayer.

Hunter: (German-Hungarian Accent) Khârn the Betrayer. Even though you're known as a formidable opponent, what you've been doing in ruthlessly slaughtering thousands of innocent souls can never be forgiven.

Riley Mackenzie: And I've already had it with you, you homicidal barbarian.

Suddenly, Riley Mackenzie's ruby red eyes turned neon ruby red and she was surrounded by a ruby red energy aura with red rubies, ruby red fire, and carbuncles, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Khârn the Betrayer, she left ruby red energy, red rubies, ruby red fire, and carbuncles with every step.

Riley Mackenzie: I will never ever forgive you for the countless innocent people that you and your followers have slaughtered in the name of Khorne the Chaos God of Blood, Khârn the Betrayer, the blood of so many innocent people is already on your hands, and for that, I will avenge every last one of their lives once and for all!

Suddenly, Riley Mackenzie was surrounded by a massive vortex of ruby red energy with red rubies and ruby red fire surrounding the vortex, there are carbuncles and Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Riley Mackenzie emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Riley Mackenzie grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ruby red hair, she has neon ruby red eyes and a ruby red energy aura with red rubies, ruby red fire, and carbuncles surrounding her, she has both Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle surrounding the embedded ruby on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ruby red iris, she has on carbuncle earrings with ruby gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle with ruby gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their paws on the bottom of her ruby red carbuncle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ruby red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ruby red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Riley Mackenzie has on a sleeveless open ruby red blouse, sleeveless ruby red midriff top, long ruby red skirt, ruby red pants, ruby red legwarmers, ruby red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with red rubies, ruby red fire, and carbuncles on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and they're surrounded by rubies. Suddenly, Riley Mackenzie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ruby red angel wings with rubies in the feathers and red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long ruby red wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ruby red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Riley Mackenzie's massive Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ruby red energy, red rubies, ruby red fire, and carbuncles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle's Red Ruby Greatsword of Red Ruby Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rubies and Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ruby red blade, large carbuncle heads for the crossguard, large ruby gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large carbuncle heads with red gems for eyes and a large ruby below the carbuncle heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with rubies on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle's with red gems for eyes and a large ruby inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a ruby red kanji below Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle that said, "Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Powerful Master of Rubies and Ruby Red Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Sin from Marvel, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rubies, Ruby Red Fire, and Carbuncles"

ライリー「ルビー カーバンクル」マッケンジー、クリスタル ビースト ルビー カーバンクルとアドバンスド クリスタル ビースト ルビー カーバンクルのフュージョン ジーンスラマー、ルビーとルビーレッド ファイアーの強力なマスター、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダーク リン、罪の大敵マーベル、悪を滅ぼし、錯乱し、殺戮し、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師 の スゴくパワフルな生徒さん、ルビー、ルビーレッドファイアー、カーバンクルズ の達人

Riley Mackenzie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RUBY CARBUNCLE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA RED RUBY FIRESTORM CARBUNCLE ANGEL OF DIVINE RED RUBY FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE RED RUBY FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Riley Mackenzie's Super Angel-Ruby Carbuncle-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Khârn the Betrayer saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Riley Mackenzie fired a powerful ruby red energy blast with red rubies, ruby red fire, and carbuncles at the homicidal barbarian and it sent him flying out of the Treehouse and into the streets and we followed out, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Serenity Lexington: Wow, Riley's transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln: And because of what she did, now she's really riled up Khârn the Betrayer even more, and Riley, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Riley Mackenzie: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Red Ruby Firestorm Carbuncle and Divine Red Ruby Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this homicidal barbarian once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Riley.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Riley Mackenzie.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to run free after everything that you've done, you ruthless homicidal barbarian, and now, we shall destroy you once and for all!

Riley Mackenzie and Lincoln went after Khârn the Betrayer, who tried to attack them with his chain-axe Gorechild, but they dodged it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ruby red energy, ruby red fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Khârn the Betrayer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Riley Mackenzie and Lincoln fired two powerful ruby red fire blasts which melted his weapons into nothing but molten metal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Riley Mackenzie, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle's Ruby Red Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's ruby red with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle surrounded by red fire etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Riley Mackenzie fired blasts of rainbow energy, ruby red energy, and elemental forces at Khârn the Betrayer and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln turned one of the tips of his tails into a mosquito proboscis, and as he stabbed it into Khârn the Betrayer's chest, Lincoln began sucking out all of his blood and organs and assimilating all of his immense powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done and the proboscis left its victim and changed back, Khârn the Betrayer was left as a withered lifeless husk, and then, an energy card shot out from his massive greatsword with Khârn the Betrayer's soul inside it, and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as Riley Mackenzie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Riley Mackenzie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive ruby red wolf tails, and massive ruby red angel wings are permanent.

Riley Mackenzie: Reap what you have sown, betrayer. Thanks for helping me get rid of that homicidal barbarian, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Riley.

Suddenly, Riley Mackenzie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Riley Mackenzie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, rubies falling, and ruby red fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Riley Mackenzie absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle vanished.

Nico: Phew, now that was really a close one!

Hunter: (German-Hungarian Accent) Indeed, but that homicidal barbarian has finally met his end once and for all.

Lincoln: He sure has, Hunter. What he'd done in Khorne's name can never be forgiven, so many lives had been lost due to his fanatical devotion to him, and he needed to be stopped.

Me: You said it, that guy was a ruthless monster.

Nico: That's mainly the one thing that can describe him.

Ironclad: I think we all learend something from this.

Numbuh One: Never try to mess with babies.

X Ray: That applies to good and evil.

Golden Glider: Damn right it does!

Me: That's for sure!

Evil Green Ranger: What do we do the Anklebiters?

Hank Scorpio: We can give them archenemies.

Larxene: Good idea!

Me: I agree.

Nico: Yep but great job today everyone.

Me: Are you still not living what happened before down Numbuh 1?

Numbuh 1: Not really. Sorry about that.

Me: No worries.

Princess Celestia: (To the viewers) Never mess with babies or else.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Operation D.I.A.P.E.R. from Codename Kids Next Door was a CRAZY episode. It aired on September 25th, 2005.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living

Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza and Ysera along with Black Adam, Madame Woe, Seraphina, Cookatiel, Obelisk and Sagat are heading to Green River, Utah and we are going to battle Cat R. Waul and his cats and we're going to capture them and put them in the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Orion Undead Zodiarts as well as Another Black Adam and we're going to have a lot of awesome fun on that one as we meet a Gengar Gene-slammer named Selena Vega and she is a Ghost Hunter and a master of darkness and a goth girl. Nico and Selena did all kinds of awesome adventures in haunted castles too. The match-up scene is for Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Arthas Menethil, The Lich King, who's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1997 horror movie, Wishmaster, and we're going to put an end to The Djinn and end his wish-granting mayhem, and Lincoln's going to use a more powerful version of The

Red Opal and this one has a special power that'll ensure The Djinn never returns to hurt anyone ever again. And we're going to meet the next Sailor Soldier named Evelyn Titania A.K.A. Sailor Titania - Sailor Soldier of Titania, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent water and light powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Titania. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead. Get ready for an adventure to an awesome planet that I saw in a dream as we head to a planet of Lillymon and we're going to meet awesome people there and see what the planet is like and we're going to battle Queen Sectonia from Kirby Triple Deluxe.

See you all next time.

# PLANET LILLY IN TROUBLE

This chapter is both based on a dream I had as well as Kirby Triple Deluxe

---

In Green River, Utah in the year 1890 was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron,

Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza and Ysera along with Black Adam, Madame Woe, Seraphina, Cookatiel, Obelisk and Sagat and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue.

Qin: Wow! So this is Green River, Utah.

Me: Yep. One of the smallest towns in the state. Boy the last time we were here was back when we were still collecting the Clow Cards.

Nico: Boy feels like forever since we did that.

Danica Metrois: Boy Green River is a small town too. Only 900 people in our time.

Xenia: Yeah and it's what we call a one-horse town.

Misty Tredwell: That is amazing.

Me: Yeah we were here to help Fievel and his family take down Cat R. Waul and his gang and stop them from turning the mice into lunch.

Camie: Jeez! That is amazing!

Batman: It sure is. But it looks like we are going to have fun here.

Varie: We sure are Bruce.

Nico: Batman, I want to thank you, Black Adam, and your teams for coming.

Batman: It's not a problem Nico. I'm looking forward to this one.

Helen Anderson: YEEHAW! Me too! This is gonna be as fun as a rodeo!

Applejack: Yeah!

Camie: What was it like for you all to battle Cat R. Waul the first time and what was that adventure like?

Me: It was really epic.

Qin: I was there when it happened. It was cool.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 806 as well as the history of Cat R. Waul.

---

At the estate I was monitoring the Earth and then the computer detected some seismic activity brewing over in Isla Nublar.

Me: Uh oh. We have seismic activity near Isla Nublar.

I looked up some models on the island and it showed that the volcano of Isla Nublar, Mount Siba, was going to erupt with much greater explosive power than that of Mount Tambora when it erupted back in 1815 and it was gonna destroy the whole island and sink it into the ocean!

Me: Holy shit!

I immediately called John Hammond.

Me: We got to get those dinosaurs out of there!

John H.: Hello? John Hammond?

Me: John it's J.D. We got big problems! The volcano on Isla Nublar is going to erupt and destroy the whole island!

John H.: How big are we talking?

Me: Mount Tambora 1815 eruption strength. It will cause the whole island to sink into the sea!

John H.: How much time do we have?

Me: Projections say about 48 to 72 hours. The volcanic pressure is 2,000 times greater than that of Mount Tambora when it erupted back in 1815. But not only that. When Isla Nublar sinks because of the eruption, It's going to create a massive 3,000 foot high megatsunami that will slam into Central America, western South America, and the Pacific Coastline!

John H.: That's a catastrophic travesty!

Me: It is. But I have an awesome solution. We're going to create a manmade island in Lake Huron protected by a giant greenhouse dome to keep the Ecosystem of Jurassic Park at tropical prehistoric climates.

John H.: That works perfectly J.D.! But what about the volcanic aftermath?

Me: The global temperatures are going to drop by 3˚ Celcius for the next 3 years.

John H.: Almost ice age weather.

Me: Yeah. We got to get moving fast. Millions of lives are hanging in the balance!

John H.: I wish you all luck J.D.

Me: Not that we'll need it but thanks John.

I hung up and pressed the Prime Omega Emergency button. The alarms sounded and pulled out a microphone.

Me: ATTENTION ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, THIS IS J.D. KNUDSON ISSUING A PRIME OMEGA EMERGENCY ALERT! THIS IS NOT A DRILL! I REPEAT, THIS IS NOT A DRILL!

Everyone came down and we were ready.

Nico: What's the problem J.D.?

Me: We got huge problems.

I revealed everything and everyone gasped in sheer horror!

Lori: This is gonna be a catastrophe!

Lola: We got to get those Dinosaurs out of there!

Me: And not just that but when Isla Nublar sinks into the ocean it will cause a massive 3,000 foot Megatsunami that will destroy this area.

I showed on a holographic globe where the Megatsunami will destroy.

Lincoln: That's a huge area!

Lisa: A massive megatsunami like that will ravage a 7,447 square kilometer radius.

Qin: That's awful!

Me: More than that. Millions of people will die. But I have an idea. We're going to put up force field barriers around the Central America, the Pacific Coastline and the entirety of western South America.

Lana: That just might work!

Lisa: It sure will. But for it to work we'll have to have the barriers to be at 5,280 feet high.

Quicksilver: Me, Breach and Flash can help get the dinosaurs out of there.

Me: Okay. Lynn, you and Earth will make an island in the middle of Lake Huron that is as big as twice the size of Isla Nublar. Laney, you, Sam Manson and Riley will make the plants and vegetation for the island. Luna, you and Lily and Maria will get make the lakes, rivers, streams and waterfalls for the island.

Laney: Roger that!

Lynn: You got it J.D.!

Luna: Roger that dude!

Me: Lets get moving guys!

We set out to relocate the entirety of Jurassic Park. Lynn and Earth made a big island in the middle of Lake Huron and after it cooled down, Gaara made sandy beaches and Laney, Sam M. and Riley made prehistoric palm trees and more as well as prehistoric trees from before the age of dinosaurs and Luna, Lily and Maria made lakes, rivers, streams, waterfalls and more. The dome was done.

On Isla Nublar, Breach formed portals leading to the new Jurassic Park Island in Lake Huron.

Killer Frost: What if I freeze the volcano with ice?

Nicole: No Louise! That's insane! It will cause the pressure to build up more and destroy the whole planet!

Polar Claw: There's nothing we can do about the volcano now. Just focus on getting the dinosaurs out of here!

We got all the dinosaurs and creatures out of there. We decided to expand all of Jurassic Park and have it include creatures from all over prehistoric times. 2 days later it was eruption time. We placed barriers all over the area that was gonna be destroyed. Bobby made 5,280 foot high indestructible Diamond Crystal Wall.

Me: Here it comes!

My seismographs then showed a massive earthquake registered at 9.7 on the Richter Scale and then we saw the volcano explode with incredible force!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We saw the entire volcano explode with incredible power and it sent a massive explosion of lava, ash, fire and rock billowing high into the sky. The ash clouds went miles into the air and the ash ejecta ratio was massive! The volcano eruption registered at level 7 on the Volcanic Explosivity Index and just as the projections predicted we saw the whole island sink right into the sea! We saw the whole island disappear and it was an incredibly horrifying sight to see! Then we saw a massive megatsunami form! It was 3,000 feet high and it was heading for the Pacific Coastline and we saw the wave slam into the wall with devastating force!

KRASSSSSPPPPPPPLLLLLLLLAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

But luckily the whole Crystal Wall held and it saved millions of people from certain death!

Everyone all over cheered for us and we cheered ourselves knowing that we saved a lot of people. We later made the entirety of Jurassic Park even better. We resurrect prehistoric creatures from the Cambrian, Ordovician, Silurian, Devonian, Carboniferous and Permian periods. The park had sections for each period. We also included an ice age area for creatures from the Tertiary period and of the Ice ages. The park also had sections for each of the Tertiary Epochs. We changed it to Paleozoic World. It was a much bigger success and John Hammond was one of our partners. During the rescue Nico caught a Beartic and a Cryogonal.

---

Later after saving much of the world from doom we were watching one of my favorite movies from 1991: An American Tail: Fievel Goes West.

A few years after immigrating to the United States in 1885, in the year 1890, the impoverished Mousekewitz family discovers that conditions are not as ideal as they had hoped, as they find themselves still struggling against the attacks of mouse-hungry cats. Fievel spends his days thinking about the Wild West sheriff dog Wylie Burp, while his older sister, Tanya, dreams of becoming a singer. Meanwhile, Tiger's girlfriend, Miss Kitty, leaves him to find a new life out west, remarking that perhaps she is looking for "a cat that's more like a dog."

Soon after, Cat R. Waul, (a British-accented aristocratic cat) forces the mice into the sewers, including the Mousekewitzes. Using a mouse marionette, Cat R. Waul entices the mice into moving yet again to a better life out west. Tiger chases the train, trying to catch up with his friends, but is thrown off course by a pack of angry dogs. While on the train, Fievel wanders into the livestock car, where he overhears the cats revealing their plot to turn them into "mouse burgers." After being discovered, he is thrown from the train by Cat R.'s hench-spider, T.R. Chula, landing him in the middle of the desert. His family is devastated once again over his loss and arrive in Green River, Utah with heavy hearts, though this time they are hopeful that Fievel will still be alive.

Upon arrival at Green River, Chula blocks up the water tower, drying up the river. Cat R. approaches the mice and proposes to build a new saloon together, although intending to trick the mice into doing the bulk of the work and then eat them afterwards. Meanwhile, Fievel is wandering aimlessly through the desert, as is Tiger, who has found his way out west as well, and they pass each other. However, they each figure that the other is a mirage and continue on their separate ways. Tiger is captured by mouse Indians and hailed as a god. Fievel is picked up by a hawk, dropped over the Indian mouse village and reunites with Tiger. Tiger chooses to stay in while Fievel catches a passing tumbleweed, which takes him to Green River. As soon as he makes his arrival, he quickly reunites with his family but is unable to convince them of Cat R.'s plans to kill them. However, Cat R. hears Tanya singing and is enchanted by her voice.

He sends Tanya to Miss Kitty, who is now a saloon-girl cat, and she reveals that she came at Cat R.'s request. He tells Miss Kitty to put her on stage. With a little encouragement from Miss Kitty, she pulls off a performance for the cats. Meanwhile, Fievel is chased by Chula and briefly taken prisoner, but flees.

While walking out of town, Fievel stops to talk with an elderly bloodhound sleeping outside the jail, discovering that he is actually Wylie Burp. Fievel convinces him to help and train Tiger as a lawman and a dog. Tiger is reluctant at first, but relents at the suggestion that a new persona might win back Miss Kitty. They go back to Green River to fight the cats, who attempt to kill the mice at sunset during the opening of Cat R.'s saloon using a giant mouse trap. Tiger, Wylie and Fievel intervene and fight the cats. When Chula threatens to kill Miss Kitty, Tiger rescues her and uses a pitchfork and Chula's web as a lasso with him trapped on it to hurtle Cat R. and his underlings out of town by having them piled on part of the trap, which the heroes use as a catapult. The cats fly into the air and land into a mailbag, which a passing train picks up and leaves.

Enamored by his new personality, Miss Kitty and Tiger are reunited. Tanya becomes a famous singer and the tower flows with 1,000 gallons of water again, making Green River bloom with thousands of flowers. Fievel finds Wylie away from the party who hands him his sheriff badge. Fievel is unsure about taking it, but realizes that his journey is not over.

Natilee loves movies like this and she loves the Old West like all of the Celtic World.

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: Boy Fievel you were awesome there.

Fievel: I sure was Nico.

Tanya: That's my brother.

Me: This was also James Stewart's last movie he did in his entire career. He did this movie before he retired.

Lola: James Stewart was awesome! He starred in the movie It's a Wonderful Life.

Me: From 1946. My dad knows that movie all too well. That movie was the best film he was ever known for.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Lana: It sure is.

Laney: I love western movies. But I hate that cat Cat R. Waul.

Me: Me too. He was the worst cat ever.

---

Waul is an evil, greedy, devious, conceited, manipulative but ingenious feline criminal, who pretended to be the champion of a "brave new world" where cats and mice would peacefully coexist in harmony while actually secretly plotting to turn all the mice of Green River into "mouse burgers" once they had outlived their usefulness to him in building a town in the Old West, and a giant mousetrap that he intended for killing them all. Like the villainous Warren T. Rat before him, Waul was defeated by an older Fievel, who teamed up with his old friend, Tiger, and the reluctant former Sheriff Wily Burp in order to stop his evil plan, and drive Waul and his band of outlaws out of town for good.

Waul is a polite, classy, cultured and persuasive gentleman by nature, yet underneath his civilized exterior lay a violent streak and the natural predatory instincts of a feline - he had a way with words and refrained from violence (unless it was in his favor), but would deal with any threats to his plans with ruthless efficiency. He held the law in little regard and saw himself as superior to almost everyone, making him rather arrogant as a result. He also has an extreme dislike of humans, especially those who treat him as a pet, such as his buxom owner.

Waul also has a softer side to his nature, however, as he was genuinely fascinated with Tanya and her singing voice to the point of putting her on stage, despite the initial hostility of the other patrons over having a mouse performing. He also planned to spare Tanya the fate of the other mice.

Waul was served by a number of feline thugs who lacked his "level of sophistication", yet helped him in their own ways, such as when he ordered them to attack the mice sector of New York in order to drive the mice underground and (via the use of a puppet) trick them into buying tickets out West to a "safer world". He also had a henchman in the form of T.R. Chula, the tarantula, who had a sadistic streak even for a spider.

Waul's genius was shown in the way he designed a giant mouse-trap with the intent of gathering all the mice who had helped build the town onto it in the guise of a stage only to kill them; however, Fievel, Wylie Burp and Tiger showed up and foiled his evil plan. In the resulting battle, Cat R. Waul and his entire gang were catapulted (literally) out of the town via this mouse-trap device. Unfortunately, Waul is instantly spotted by a heavy-set, cat-fancying woman on a train (presumably his owner), who immediately grabs him and puts a bow on him promising to take care of him "for ever, and ever and ever!".

---

Lucy Loud: I can't believe he was that evil.

Two hands came from behind and covered Nico's eyes.

?: Guess who!

Nico: (humorously) Hmm… Is it Maria?

?: No. Guess again.

Nico: Qin?

?" No. Come on, Nico! Is it really that hard?

Nico: (grins) Maybe. Can you give me a hint?

?" Okay, here's your hint: It's someone that you care about, and if you don't guess right this time, you'll be in a world of hurt.

Nico: (chuckles) Good morning, May.

May: You got it Nico.

We laughed.

Me: Lets not forget that the movie takes place in Green River, Utah and my mom has a terrible history with that town.

Natilee: Yeah. Grandma got a speeding ticket there.

Nico: That stinks.

Me: Yeah. But with only 952 people it really is what I would call a true one horse town.

Vince: That really is a small town.

Natilee: Lets show what happens when you mess with our animal friends. Green River is a bad town for Fievel and his family. We're gonna face Cat R. Waul and take him down.

Lincoln: Lets do it.

We went to the simulator for this.

---

Natilee, Qin, Nico, Poromon, Sydney, Lincoln, Laney, Lola, Polar Claw, Steeljaw, The Penguins, Odd, Wendy, Ravage, Killer Frost, and Fievel were getting ready.

Blaster: Steeljaw, if you ever get in trouble, just transform into your cassette mode.

Steeljaw: Thanks Blaster.

G1 Soundwave: Please take good care of Ravage.

Natilee: Thanks Soundwave. I will.

Wendy: (to Odd) Would this count as our first date?

Odd: Let's just call it a mission date.

Wendy then kissed Odd passionately.

Private (sees Odd and Wendy kissing): Isn't it romantic? And they've only been a couple for a week.

Poromon: Qin, what kind of sensations do you feel whenever you start to transform?

Qin: My blood and body temperature would turn cold.

Nico: That's cold.

Skipper: Kowalski, give me options on how to deal with Waul.

Kowalski: We'll think of something during the adventure.

Nico: Okay.

Natilee: Check me out.

We saw Natilee and she was wearing an awesome old west outfit. She was dressed up like famous outlaw Calamity Jane. She also had a Winchester Rifle and a 50 caliber pistol.

Me: Wow! You look like Calamity Jane.

Natilee: Calamity Jane is one of my favorite western Outlaws.

The Simulator activated and they found themselves in the small western town of Green River, Utah in 1890.

Natilee: Green River, Utah 1890. Small town but very western like.

Lola: This town is very small and amazing.

Nico: Lets find Cat R. Waul and see what he's doing.

Qin: Okay.

They saw a cat go into a saloon and they saw a lot of cats drinking and smoking and gambling like an ordinary western saloon.

Doctor: (Austrian Accent) What's your problem?

Cat 1: Being nice to these mices, it's driving me nuts!

Cat R. Waul slammed a magnifying glass onto his head and shattered it.

Cat R. Waul: Oh, get on with it, you morons!

They heard their plan.

Doctor: After ze saloon is finished tomorrow, we announce that we are going to have a special ceremony.

He unveiled his plan with a flip book.

Doctor: We invite all of ze mice und seat zem in ze stands und when the sun goes down, snappo, (Draws a bun on mice) Mouseburgers.

Everyone: MOUSEBURGERS!

Cat R. Waul: Let me hear that again!

Everyone: MOUSEBURGERS!

Cat R. Waul: LET THE SALIVA FLOW!

Everyone: MOUSEBURGERS!

Natilee: Not if we have anything to say about it.

Fievel then grabbed a fork and stabbed Cat R. Waul in the butt and sent him crashing through the ceiling and he landed back down seconds later and he heard a record play and saw Fievel.

Cat R. Waul: Well, if it isn't my diminutive friend from the train!

Fievel: Cat R. Waul! I heard what you said about the Mouseburgers, and I'm gonna tell everyone. I'm gonna get Wylie Burp. Cause he's the law.

Cat R. Waul: The Wylie Burp? [The saloon erupts in laughter] That quaint historical figure? [he picks Fievel up on a fork] Put simply put, mouseling: I am the law here, and you're a mere hors d'oeuvre.

Qin: Not for long! (drops to the ground in pain)

Qin then transformed. Her skin turned into scales and her eyes turned green and slit, her black hair fell out and her mouth turned wider and had razor sharp teeth and her hands turned into claws and she grew her tail and her tongue turned into that of a snakes and she had become Scalebreath! She breathed a blast of fire and it provided a distraction and they got Fievel and Tanya out of there.

Qin reverted back.

The blast of fire hit the wall and exploded and blew a huge hole in the wall.

Natilee: Lets formulate a plan. But we have to hurry. We have until sunset tomorrow afternoon.

Qin: I know. Sydney, if I had been mutated at the same time as you and your friends, I would have definitely be classified as an Underground Monster.

Sydney: How so?

Qin: Well I was slammed the same time as you were mutated by the Shredder and that qualifies me as part of the Underground City people.

Sydney: I guess that would make sense.

Nico then saw Qin with tears in her eyes.

Nico: What's wrong Qin?

Qin (tears in her eyes): I'm glad that I'm like a sister to you, Nico. Especially since my family is dead!

Nico and Qin hugged and Nico whispered comforting words for her.

Later they settled down until they could formulate a plan. They met the famous sheriff dog Wylie Burp and he was Fievel's hero. He may have been old but he was more than willing to help them. Luckily Fievel knew just the person to help them. He went and got Tiger and told him everything. It was not gonna be easy. Tiger was gonna be turned into a dog and a brave cat for his girlfriend Ms. Kitty. They had to save all the mice. They trained Tiger and when it was done he was a dog ready for action. They were all ready to shoot some cats and end their 9 lives.

At sundown they were ready. They walked like in the Old West movies towards the saloon. All the animals were shaking in fear.

Cat R. Waul: Jolly good. Now, pay attention. Cats and gentle mice, lend me your ears. It is my distinguished pleasure to invite all of you to share our dinner-triumph! Triumph, to share our triumph. Today we herald in a momentous new feast-ival. Feastival-festival. To mark this brilliant and illustrious snac-occasion, I will with these golden scissors hereby cut the red ribbon.

The red ribbon was tied to a giant mouse trap that will trap all the mice all at once. He began cutting it and just as it was about to be cut, Tiger shot the scissors out of his hands with a slingshot.

Wylie Burp: Hey, Cat R. Waul, we've come to close you down.

Lincoln: And end your nine lives!

Laney: (Cowboy Accent) Permanently friend!

Cat R. Waul: And who are all of you?

Natilee: (Cowboy Accent) The name's Natilee. Golden Oldies Natilee.

Suddenly the area was enveloped in a light and a massive green maze appeared out of nowhere. But it was unlike any kind of maze. It was a giant three-dimensional maze that looked very similar to M.C. Escher's Relativity.

Laney: Wow!

Qin: What a maze!

Natilee: This is the Maze Card. 迷

Lincoln: Mazes are more Laney's thing. But I have a feeling it trapped us in here to fight like some kind of a game.

Natilee: That's what I'm thinking.

Cat R. Waul: Okay, chaps, it's become necessary to put these dogs through obedience school. Kill them.

They were ready for them. On a wall of the maze was 2 cats with slingshots ready.

Wylie Burp: Oh, look out behind you, kid.

Tiger fired a rock from his slingshot and it hit the first cat and Lincoln fired his six shooter at the 2nd cat and blew his head off. The cats fell off the wall and they crashed onto the maze floor.

More cats fired rocks from their slingshots and Laney and Qin fired their guns and blew their heads off and Tiger fired two rocks and they bounced off the walls and flew through their hats and destroyed them.

A cat with a red bandana covering his mouth came out and Tiger had his slingshot pointed at him. But the cat had a bigger slingshot with multiple rubber bands on it and Tiger's Slingshot went limp.

Natilee pulled out her rifle and fired it and blew the cats head off.

Qin: You have really good shots Natilee.

Natilee: Much obliged partner. Lets give them the Lazy Eye!

They had their eyes bug out and they did all kinds of crazy faces.

Cats: RUN FOR YOUR LIVES!

The cats ran and a bullet fired from a gun.

BANG!

It blasted a hole through Tiger's hat.

Cat R. Waul: Morons. Trigger the mousetrap!

Ms. Kitty gasped.

Ms. Kitty: It's a giant mousetrap!

Natilee: Go get the mice out of there Tanya!

Natilee fired a bullet and it blew Cat R. Waul's hat to pieces.

Tanya: Run! Run! Run everybody! Run for your lives!

Cat R. Waul: Freeze you miserable vermin!

He fired his gun at the mice!

BANG!

Natilee fired her 50 Caliber pistol and blew the whole gun to pieces in a fiery explosion.

BOOM!

Nico: Cat R. Waul you have failed this world and universe!

Laney: Warren T. Rat tried this kind of thing before, Waul. What makes you think you're any different?

Cat R. Waul: We never wanted to help these mice! You are a little girl!

Natilee: Lets show them some teamwork!

Killer Frost: You got it Natilee! EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Killer Frost's arm and it enhanced her ice powers 100-fold.

G1 Ravage: Lets do it! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his missiles 100-fold.

Killer Frost and G1 Ravage: SUBZERO MISSILESTORM BARRAGE!

Killer Frost fired a massive blast of ice energy and Ravage fired his heat seeking missiles and they hit the cats and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Polar Claw: Time for action. Polar Claw MAXIMIZE!

Polar Claw turned into his robot form.

Polar Claw: Lets get them! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into Polar Claw's back and it enhanced his strength and power 100-fold and it caused claws to pop out of his hands.

Steeljaw: Lets do it! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his Solar Pellet Gun Blaster 100-fold.

Steeljaw and Polar Claw: SOLAR CLAW BURSTSLASH!

Polar Claw slashed numerous cats and Steeljaw fired numerous Solar Pellets and they them and exploded.

Natilee: Time for final smashes! Lets do it Fievel!

Fievel: You got it Natilee! CHEDDAR BOMB BOMBARDMENT!

Fievel fired numerous bombs of cheddar cheese and they slammed into Cat R. Waul and exploded!

Laney: Time for some shooting Annie Oakley Style! SHARPSHOOTER GUN BARRAGE!

Laney fired a massive barrage of bullets and they hit Cat R. Waul all only and pumped him full of lead.

Natilee: This is for your crimes against the world of mice! CELTIC BULLETSTORM EXPLOSION!

Natilee fired a massive barrage of bullets that were energized with green energy and they hit Cat R. Waul and exploded and killed him. Natilee sent Cat R. Waul's evil spirit into the dimension of the Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: Yeah!

Natilee: Never mess with the rights of mice.

Fievel: That's right. (To the viewers) You can help both mice and save them from the evil of cats like Cat R. Waul.

Natilee: Now to capture the Maze Card! RETURN TO YOUR POWER CONFINED!

Natilee held out her hand and formed an energy card and it sucked in the Maze Card. It turned back into a Clow Card.

Later they were celebrated as heroes. Natilee and Fievel saw Wylie Burp heading out somewhere as the sun was sitting. They followed him and sat with him on a rock.

Wylie Burp: Here you two. I want you two to have these.

Wylie Burp handed them two Sheriff Stars.

Fievel: I can't. I'm not a hero like you. Well, not really.

Wylie Burp: Maybe not. Maybe a real hero is the last one to hear about it, but you two pulled me out of a gutter and for that I owe you two some thanks. Just remember, Fievel and Natilee, One man's sunset is another man's dawn.

He looked out over Monument Valley as the sun was setting.

Wylie Burp: I don't know what's out there beyond those hills… but if you ride yonder, head up, eyes steady, heart open, I think one day you'll find that you're the hero you've been looking for.

Natilee: Thanks Wylie Burp. We'll remember that.

It was an awesome honor to fight along side Wylie Burp.

They went back and we cheered wildly for them. We built a statue of Wylie Burp in his honor in our backyard. We put the quote Natilee told us on a plaque.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: WHOA! That was amazing!

Xenia: Wow! That was cool!

Black Adam: I remember hearing about that. That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Suriko, what do you like to do in your free time?

Suriko: Haven't really thought about it. But I mostly like spending my time with J.D.

Me: Yeah she likes doing all kinds of fun stuff with me.

Nicole: Don't ask. You wouldn't believe what goes on in dad's room.

Nico: Oh. (Blushes in Embarrassment) Sorry.

Nicole: No worries.

Nico: You should get a job though.

Suriko: I'll think of something. But I have always wanted to be a flower show worker.

Me: I think Ino might be willing to help with that. Her family owns an amazing flower shop and I buy great flowers from there in my spare time after I file my reports to Lady Hokage. I pay my respects to numerous fallen Shinobi as well as give flowers to people who like them.

Nico: That's thoughtful of you J.D. I think it's awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yesterday was all about babies.

Me: I know. But it was also a day that Numbuh 1 and his team are never going to live down.

Eli: I know. That is crazy that happened to them.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. Kids shouldn't be told about the Birds and The Bees talk until they are in their teens.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: But it was good we saved those babies. I did not expect one of The Tick's enemies to be behind all this. I was expecting it to be either Mad Hatter or one of the Kids Next Door's enemies that uses mind control.

Nico: Me too. But I guess fate has different plans for Mad Hatter.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Poor Sector V don't like being reminded of it though

Me: Boy no kidding. That day was just too much for them.

Toru: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: I don't think they ever want to be reminded of that day again.

Xenia: Who wouldn't even after all that.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But at least the Ankle Biters are okay now.

Me: Thank goodness.

Aylene C.: Yeah we don't want to hurt babies.

Qin: That is one thing that our code MASSIVELY prohibits.

Xenia: Yeah we don't want to do that.

Camie: No way. But at least they weren't evil to begin with.

Varie: That's for sure.

Nico: Remember when we were first here?

Qin: I sure do. That was so much fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And it looks like the fight has begun.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Time for action!

I spun around and I was ready!

Wiley Burp: Oh look out behind you kid!

BANG!

A bullet hit a cat from on top of the chapel and sent him plummeting into a water barrel.

BANG BANG!

More bullets were fired at the cats and they blasted their slingshots out of their hands.

Cat R. Waul: WHAT THE! Who did that!?

(THE GOOD THE BAD AND THE UGLY THEME PLAYS)

I spun my guns around and holstered them and then I puffed a peppermint stick cigarette.

Me: (Cowboy talk) Name's Knudson, (Puffs cigarette) James Knudson!

WHIP CRACKS!

Cat R. Waul: Okay chaps its become necessary to put these foolish humans through manner and education. Kill them!

Black Adam: Go ahead, Waul. Shoot at us. You won't do much!

BANG!

I blasted Cat R. Waul's hat clear off the top of his head.

Fluttershy activated Pizza the Kid's Ridewatch.

Fluttershy: Go ahead. Make My Day!

They had their slingshots pointed at her and she fired her cactus guns.

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

The cactus balls hit their butts and they hurt like a son of a bitch and they were yowling in pain!

BANG!

Cat R. Waul fired a pistol and blasted Black Adam but it didn't even hurt him or make him flinch!

Black Adam: (sarcastically) Ouch.

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: Top this one. (ACTIVATES TIME SQUADS MAN WITH NO NAME'S RIDEWATCH)

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Nico fired numerous bullets and blasted the cats hats off their heads and blasted their slingshots.

Helen Anderson: YEEHAW! Mighty fine shooting Nico.

Nico: Thanks Helen.

Me: Clint Eastwood would be proud pardner.

Nico: Thanks cowpoke.

Black Adam: My turn!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the cats all over the place.

Me: Time for some assbranding!

Chula: DON'T PULL IT KID! Or you will see the last of May!

May: LET ME GO YOU BAD SPIDER! HELP HELP!

Nico: (INFURIATED GROWLING) NO ONE DOES THAT TO MAY!

NICO ROARED AND BARKED LIKE A MAD DOG!

Nico then kicked and pulverized the cats all over the place and threw them onto the mouse trap and really let them have it! He had them smashed into pulp! Then he faced Chula!

Nico: You harm one patch of hair on her and I'll rip you apart limb from limb!

He spat a web.

Nico grabbed it and pulled it.

Nico: One leg at a time!

He spun it around and threw Chula onto the trap.

Nico caught May!

Nico: Yeah!

May: My hero!

Me: Time to send these varmints packing to boot hill!

BANG!

I blasted the ribbon and catapulted the cats high into the air and then teleported them through a portal into the Masters of Evil Prison!

Maria: Is that it for them?

Me: Yep. That be the last of them. (Blows smoke from my gun)

Nico: Good. They will love the Masters of Evil.

May: Thank goodness.

I reverted back.

Me: (Normal talk) That was an awesome shootout.

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: Boy we haven't used our guns like that in ages.

Camie: That was awesome though.

Albedo: Boy it sure was cool!

Albedo's Omnitrix: Corrupted Basalt DNA Detected nearby.

Then a black version of Rocks appeared! It was ANOTHER ROCKS!

Me: WHOA! Another Rocks!

Nico: Another Version of a Basalt. How wild.

May: That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

May: Who are you?

Another Rocks: (In a girls voice) I knew you were going to say that.

Me: (GASP) Shirley McLaney. I knew it was going to be you next.

Another Rocks: Yes indeed and J.D. knows me yes. I'm a psychic that he knows.

Me: Shirley is a really powerful psychic and she can literally see into the future and even does things with her mind the likes of which no one even can.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Albedo turned into Negative Rocks.

Negative Rocks: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Another Rocks: I knew you were going to ask that. I want to be a great psychic and master of the power. But I knew he was lying so I played along and left.

Me: Not even the power of Swartz's lies is a match for one of the most powerful psychic minds.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That is very crafty.

Another Rocks: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to do this to you.

Another Rocks: No worries guys.

Nico: (gets out Steam Smythe's Ridewatch) Time for Steam Power!

Me: Steampunk power was widely used during the time of the Old West.

Nico: Yep. (ACTIVATES IT)

(EL DORADO BY GEORGE ALEXANDER PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

In sunshine and shadow, from darkness till noon

Over mountains that reach from the sky to the moon.

A man with a dream that will never let go

Keeps searching to find El Dorado.

So ride, boldly ride, to the end of the rainbow.

Ride, boldly ride, till you find El Dorado.

The wind becomes bitter, the sky turns to gray.

His body grows weary, he can't find his way.

But he'll never turn back though he's lost in the snow…

For he has to find El Dorado.

My daddy once told me what a man ought to be.

There's much more to life than the things we can see.

And the godliest mortal you ever will know

Is the one with the dream of El Dorado.

Nico fired waves of gears and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over and picked her up. Shirley was a girl that had a purple dress and a head bandana on and had a third eye in the middle of her forehead and also had a purple dress.

I brought her over.

Varie: She'll be okay.

Me: Good.

Fu: Yeah but that was awesome. (WINCES)

Then her mark for Orion the Hunter started glowing.

Fu: My mark is glowing.

Me: That means the next Undead Zodiarts is for Orion the Hunter.

Maria: Get ready!

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER ORION UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a black version of Lucky's Orion Kyuranger form and it also had a mixture of the Orion Zodiarts and Zen-Aku!

Me: Whoa! What a combination. But we never saw a black version of Lucky's Orion Kyuranger form.

Nico: Yeah normally it's all white.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Orion Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) It's like that normally but this came with the form.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

All the symbols of the 88 constellations and the stars of Orion the

Hunter appeared and she reverted back and it was a girl that had orange hair and purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Janelle Jedha A.K.A. Sailor Jedha!

Nico: Whoa! Planet Jedha's Sailor Soldier!

Sailor Jedha: That's right guys.

Eli: Wow! Planet Jedha was the planet that the Death Star was over and it blew part of that entire planet to space dust!

Me: Yeah.

Sailor Jedha: I know.

Me: Look what happened to it.

I showed a hologram of the planet and it showed that 25% of the entire planet was blown to space dust because of the Death Star's superlaser.

Nico: At least it wasn't part of it.

Me: Yeah. But 25% of the planet is still a very good portion of it.

Nico: True.

Sailor Jedha: I know.

Me: And all that was just with a low-power blast. At least the entire planet wasn't blown completely to smithereens.

Xenia: That's true.

Sailor Jedha: I know that. But what the empire did was horrible to my planet.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: But how do you know her J.D.

Me: Well Janelle came from the planet Jedha and she was sent into the future to Earth just as the Death Star test fired its superlaser and blew part of the planet to space dust. She and I became great friends in science class and Earth Science and she knows all about rocks and minerals. She is also a very powerful and skilled martial artist and she and I busted lots of dirtbag criminals.

Nico: Cool! She dodged a massive bullet on that one.

Me: No shit.

Sailor Jedha: I know and I'm glad I did.

May: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Sailor Jedha: I know. But I heard that you guys destroyed the entire empire.

Me: Yeah we sure did. They are gone for good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Me: And we know who will volunteer to face you. First are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Jedha: Just 1 and that's Another version of him.

She pointed to Black Adam.

Black Adam: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Hostile or Friendly?

Sailor Jedha: Friendly.

Me: Awesome.

Sailor Jedha: This one knows you very well J.D.

Me: I see.

Fu: Well lets do it then.

She flared up her aura.

Sailor Jedha turned back into Another Orion Undead Zodiarts and Fu fired an energy blast and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the rouse card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The rouse card had the symbol and stars of Orion the Hunter in the Northern Hemisphere on it and Orion the Hunter on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Orion the Hunter.

Fu: Cool!

I went over and picked her up and brought her over.

Me: Get ready guys.

Nico: I wonder what this one will be like!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

We saw streaks of black lightning shoot across the sky!

Me: WOW!

Black Adam: Closer than we think.

Me: Yeah.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Black Adam. It was ANOTHER BLACK ADAM!

Me: Whoa! Another Black Adam!

Black Adam: This one is just as powerful as me.

Me: No kidding!

Maria: Who are you?!

Another Black Adam: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Abigail Gabija!

Nico: Wait is she…

Me: Yep. She is the daughter of Gabija, the Goddess of Fire in Lithuanian Myth.

Lola: Whoa!

Another Black Adam: It's great to see you J.D.

Me: Same here Abigail.

Lola went over to her.

Lola: I was actually chosen by the fire of Gabija myself. I'm the champion of Gabija, the Goddess of Fire in Lithuanian Myth.

Another Black Adam: That is amazing. So you are my mothers champion. I am truly honored to meet you Lola.

Lola: Same here Abigail. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Black Adam: No worries.

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: Abigail came to my school on a Foreign Exchange Program and she shared with us many incredible things about her country and also made really awesome food that all my class loved. Also her powers of fire is omnipotent just like her mother.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaim Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Black Adam: No he didn't promise me anything. I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into the wall and took off after he put this ridewatch in me.

Me: Wow that was a clever suckerpunch.

Another Black Adam: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Abigail.

Another Black Adam: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: You got it.

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Plant Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Ridewatch) I wish I could've seen you punch Swartz!

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (gets out Gaim Ridewatch) Too bad you didn't kill him early.

Armor Time! (Horns and traditional Japanese music) Soiya! Gaim~!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got GaimArmor.

Me: But it would have been awesome to see that. But it was best if all of us did him in.

Another Black Adam: I know.

I fired waves of fire and Another Black Adam fired waves of black lightning and I smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Black Adam's Ridewatch) Time to take you on with equal strength!

He activated it and fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Nico: Yeah! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES MADAME WOE'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

May: (gets out Seraphina's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of light and darkness and smashed her down!

Qin: Take that!

May: Now for this one. Hope you like your soup hot. (ACTIVATES COOKATIELS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of soup and blasted her all over.

Maria: (Gets out Obelisk's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does.

She activated it and fired a laser blast from the middle of her forehead and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA!

Maria: That was awesome but weird.

Nico: But cool.

Maria: Now for this.

She activated Sagat's ridewatch!

Maria: TIGER PUNCH!

She punched Another Black Adam with incredible force.

Kaos and his team came! He had Shaman Apsu, Scab Fairy, UA Molten Man, Fission Metroids and Garluch with him!

Kaos: KAOS and team are here!

Nico: Nice team, Kaos!

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there.

Kaos: It's a really good team for me.

Qin: It sure is.

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Suriko: My turn!

She activated her ridewatch and fired waves of energy with Madame Woe's powers and smashed her down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: Nice one!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: She isn't going down that easily!

?: Not without proper help!

A Gengar then appeared!

Me: Whoa a Gengar!

Qin: Awesome!

Gengar: (In a girls voice) Hope you don't mind me dropping in like this.

Nico: Selena Vega! Wow!

Qin: Wow I had a feeling this one would be up your alley.

Gengar: I know. I got this.

She fired a Shadow Ball and it hit Another Black Adam and

exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Abigail was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to her and she was a girl with red hair and had blue and green clothes and I picked her up.

Abigail Gabija: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Nico: You're still very powerful.

Abigail Gabija: I know.

Gengar: But that was still fun. I saw your battle and you guys were awesome.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Suriko: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gengar: Me and Nico were over in France and we battled the ghost of Attila the Hun. He was terrorizing a castle and we caught him. Turns out he was a lowly criminal that was after the fortune of a dead billionaire whose fortune was all in jewels. He got 50 years in prison.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: Just like with Mystery Inc.

Gengar: Yep. I would like to be reverted back please but I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. No peeking guys!

I put on my blind my glasses and snapped my fingers and everyone covered their eyes. Selena was reverting back.

Selena's forced smile decreased.

She was back to normal and naked and had purple hair and purple eyes and the fashion brigade gave her black clothes and she looked amazing.

Selena Vega: Wow. I look awesome and I am a goth girl.

Brittney: You are an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Selena Vega: I won't let you down my empress.

Brittney smiled.

Nico and Selena hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Selena Vega: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: How do you feel?

Selena Vega: Better than ever before.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko,

Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Superman, Shizuka (Nadeshiko), Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), and Blau are heading to the world of the 1997 horror movie, Wishmaster, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to put an end to The Djinn and end his wish-granting mayhem, and Lincoln's going to use a more powerful version of The Red Opal and this one has a special power that'll ensure The Djinn never returns to hurt anyone ever again.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the world of the 1997 horror movie, Wishmaster, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to put an end to The Djinn and end his wish-granting mayhem.

Me: Oh man, this is going to be one wild battle against that evil Djinn.

Nico: You said it, this guy's wish-granting mayhem is about to be brought to an end here and now.

Lincoln: And I've got the perfect weapon to use on that demon.

Lincoln took out a large red opal, but here's the thing: it's a more powerful version of The Stone of The Secret Fire, the very gem that was used to imprison The Djinn centuries ago.

Rarity: Is that…?

Lincoln: It may look like The Stone of The Secret Fire, but, the original one in The Djinn's possession is the doorway between the worlds. The one I created is different: this is a more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire, and this one has a very special power that'll ensure The Djinn never returns to hurt anyone ever

again.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) And I'm very familiar with the tales of The Djinn, and the story about this creature. Once in a time before time, God breathed life into the universe, and The Light gave birth to Angels, and The Earth gave birth to Man, and The Fire gave birth to The Djinn, creatures condemned to wander in the void between the worlds. One who wakes a Djinn shall be given three wishes, upon the granting of the third and final wish, it will allow The Djinn to open the gateway between the worlds and unleash his unholy legions upon the Earth.

Nico: It's one of the darkest tales from ancient times in The Middle East and Persia, and Alexandra accidentally awakened The Djinn when she found The Stone of The Sacred Fire inside the statue of Ahura Mazda.

Lincoln: It was purposefully put in there by the court sorcerer 900 years ago, because the statue of Ahura Mazda is a vessel of light, and it's meant to contain The Djinn and trap him in the void between the worlds. Plus, a wish won't kill him, because he's an immortal, but not for much longer. So far, Alexandra after reading up on what happened 900 years ago has used two wishes: one to find out who she's dealing with, and the other to be back in her apartment alone, and now, she has only one wish left, and The Djinn's already claimed the souls of those who made their wishes and restored The Stone of The Sacred Fire, if Alexandra makes her wish like back in the movie, it'll undo all the wishes The Djinn has granted, but instead of getting imprisoned in the original Stone of The Sacred Fire again, he'll be imprisoned in my new and more powerful version of it, and I won't reveal the special power it has.

Nico: That's good, no one likes spoilers, and through every wish made by The Djinn, Alexandra has felt the psychic pain of those affected by The Djinn's power.

Lincoln: This only occurs to those who awakened him, along with having nightmares. Ino's going to give Alexandra a lot of help after we get through with The Djinn, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Clark.

Superman: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where do we go to find Alexandra before The Djinn does?

Lincoln: Raymond Beaumont's mansion. He's having a party there, and if Alexandra shows up there, so will The Djinn, but he'll be in the guise of Nathaniel Demerest, and the one thing that'll mark him as The Djinn is the undeniable evil around him.

Suddenly, we heard screams coming from inside the mansion of Raymond Beaumont, and we rushed inside to see that the party's turned into complete chaos: many of the guests have been slaughtered and there's nothing more than bodies and death.

Me: My God, this place is now a slaughterhouse.

Lincoln: Raymond accidentally made his wish, and it's a repeat of the chaos that occurred in Persia in the movie 900 years ago. We got to get to Alexandra before he does.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of five girls calling for help along with the sound of malevolent and wicked laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the five girls, but they, along with Alexandra, have been cornered by The Djinn in the room with statues from ancient cultures.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found five girls, but they, along with Alexandra, have been cornered by The Djinn in the room with statues from ancient cultures.

?: That demonic wish-granting fiend, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long flowing aqua blue hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, and she's dressed in a Sailor Soldier outfit and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on her right arm, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and lights on the coattails and on the back is the planet Titania and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue and gold gems and the planet Titania etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Evelyn Titania, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, we got an evil Djinn to stop.

We rushed on over, and before The Djinn could do anything to the five girls and Alexandra, Lincoln fired blasts of blood red fire at the army of statues and destroyed them, and we got in between the five girls and Alexandra.

Djinn: Ah, so you've arrived, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: To undo the damage that your "wishes" have caused. You've twisted the desires of many and turned them into nightmares, that's just absolutely sickening.

Lincoln took out his more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire, and it reacted with the original one in The Djinn's hand and it was given to Alexandra.

Lincoln: We already know of what'll happen if one last wish is granted, but make it specific and it'll undo the damage done.

Alexandra Amberson: Right. (To The Djinn) I shall make my final wish.

This brought an evil grin upon The Djinn's face, and suddenly, we saw the room turn red, and we saw figures coming out, and we knew they were the other Djinn.

Alexandra Amberson: I wish that all the damage that was caused by those wishes you granted were undone.

This shocked The Djinn, Lincoln had a smirk on his face, as his more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire began glowing, and it was already pulling The Djinn inside.

Djinn: No… ! Impossible!

Then, The Djinn was sucked into Lincoln's more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire, and as a result, all those who died as a result of The Djinn's wishes and those who sold their souls for the wishes were brought back to life, along with those killed at the party, and the original Stone of The Sacred Fire was purified. Then, Lincoln's more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire lands in his hand, and he absorbed and assimilated all of The Djinn's immense powers and abilities and so did the rest of us, and his spirit was eventually sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Whoa, that was really intense.

Lincoln: You said it, and thanks to Alexandra's wish, all those who died because of The Djinn's wishes along with the people who sold their souls thanks to their wishes and those at the party have all been brought back to life.

Me: You said it, and after The Djinn was imprisoned in your more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire, you absorbed and assimilated all of his immense powers and abilities.

Lincoln: And he was sent to The Black Gates, plus, when I was creating the more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire, I added a drop of my poisonous blood to the mixture, and as we know, our blood is poisonous to evil immortals, so he was already dead.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Whoa is right, Eli, and really impressive. Awesome job, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. (To Evelyn Titania) And it's so good to see you again, Evelyn Titania.

Evelyn Titania: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Diana and Anna.

Diana Elementa and Evelyn Thelea: You too, Evelyn.

Lincoln went up to Evelyn Titania and he hugged her, and Evelyn Titania is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in six and a half years, and as you can see, I really grew since then.

Evelyn Titania: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, this is Evelyn Titania A.K.A. Sailor Titania, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent water and light powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she also knew of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Titania. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Nico: Wow. That's quite a brutal hatred, and something you and the other Sailor Soldiers have in common with Selene Emperyous.

Evelyn Titania: She really hated those assholes, and we don't blame her for a bit after hearing all of the crap they put Lincoln through. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Evelyn,, are you absolutely sure about this?

Evelyn Titania: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Evelyn Titania, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Evelyn Titania, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on the trapezius of Evelyn Titania's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Evelyn Titania's with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Evelyn Titania: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Evelyn.

Evelyn Titania had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her faces and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Ayumi Nonokura, Eira Kishida, Mion Minami, Makoto Kitamichi, and Reika Miyanokoji from Island of The Dead.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayumi Nonokura, Eira Kishida, Mion Minami, Makoto Kitamichi, and Reika Miyanokoji from Island of The Dead.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayumi Nonokura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayumi Nonokura and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from The Djinn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large

Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ayumi Nonokura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayumi Nonokura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayumi Nonokura, Eira Kishida, Mion Minami, Makoto Kitamichi, and Reika Miyanokoji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was The Djinn from the 1997 movie, Wishmaster.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what happened such as Alexandra making the wish that all those wishes that The Djinn had granted be undone and all those affected were restored and brought back to life and The Djinn getting sucked into Lincoln's more powerful version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire and purifying the original stone of The Djinn's presence and Lincoln absorbing and assimilating all of The Djinn's immense powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Evelyn Titania have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh damn, I certainly wasn't expecting the villain to be that malevolent Djinn from Wishmaster.

May: This was really a surprise, but we stopped him for good.

Lincoln: And Alexandra's final wish led to the cancellation of the wishes The Djinn granted to others and they were all brought back to life. (Hands the original Stone of The Sacred Fire to Rarity) Here, Rarity.

Rarity: Aw, thank you, Linky. Now that The Djinn is gone, The Stone of The Sacred Fire is now a jewel that has no evil influences.

Rarity kissed Lincoln on the lips and he returned it.

Maria: That's good to hear. So, what about the one you created, Lincoln?

Lincoln: This one I can use for anything, Maria. Plus, I also added a drop of my blood into it when I was creating my version of The Stone of The Sacred Fire.

Nico: That's actually the special power that he mentioned, and since our blood is a killer poison to evil immortals, it was perfect. Plus, whatever Lincoln has planned with using The Djinn's powers, I can at least expect it to not be pretty for villains who are on death row.

---

After getting rid of The Djinn and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Evelyn Titania saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Evelyn Titania: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Evelyn, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Evelyn Titania: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Evelyn, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Evelyn Titania: Oh man, I remembered this one time we were heading back to The Loud House after three hours of working out at the gym we set up, but then, we heard the sound of enraged bellows in the air and the smell of an unwashed cheapskate, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler's goons, and they were still out to kill Lincoln for revenge, but when I heard Lincoln let out a growl, I saw him transform into his werewolf form and he kicked and punched Flip, Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler's goons really hard, and he even left claw marks on Flip, Pablo, and Anderson. Then, he knocked those assholes down, and the cops came and took those asswipes away. I was really stunned at first, but then, I ran up to Lincoln and we hugged and we kissed muzzle to lip. After we came back, we told everyone what Flip, Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler's goons tried to do, but Lincoln stopped them when he transformed into his werewolf form, and everyone cheered for him.

Nico: Whoa, so that's the third time Lincoln's transformed into his werewolf form to defend his Guardian Angels?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Riley Mackenzie: We knew he'd transform again into his werewolf form. Plus, Evelyn was blushing like crazy when she saw him in his werewolf form, and when she and Lincoln hugged and kissed muzzle to lip.

Me: How many times did you and your Guardian Angels kiss muzzle to lip when you were in your werewolf form?

Lincoln: I've lost count to tell you the truth, J.D.

Luna: It's true, dude. He's lost count so many times when he made out with them when he's in his werewolf form, and thank goodness Rudina also taught him to keep his urges under control.

Rudina Adalwulf: You got that right. Plus, he's also trained himself on how to control his urges when he's in his werewolf form, and he's transformed into his werewolf form to defend us whenever trouble rises, and that always ended with us kissing muzzle to lip.

Nico: Whoa. But, you better watch it, Lincoln, you don't want to attract any unwanted attention from other girls.

Helena McTroy: They actually know he's been taken by all of us, and if any evil bitches try to mess with him and us, it's not going to end well, and our reputation for kicking the asses of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan is well-known and we don't take that kind of crap from them.

Me: Now, you're speaking my language.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Seaside Hill.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large blue swim trunks with the phoenix and a clock surrounded by stars on them and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Syd Chang: Ah, we're here in Seaside Hill, awesome.

Clyde: It's always awesome coming here to Seaside Hill. Shall we?

Clyde and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Ronnie Anne: We're glad you guys had fun, Syd.

Syd Chang: You know it.

---

Later it was time for Kita's first ever ambassador mission and it was gonna be for the latest installment of the Kamen Rider franchise: Revice.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome! I can't wait to meet the Revice team!

Vice: It'll be awesome to see Ikki and team again.

Qin: It's gonna be so cool!

Laney: Boy it sure is!

William: Anyone else want to go with Kita? Besides Tsukasa and 4 Rabbids?

Gali: Me and all the Ambassadors for the Heisei-Reiwa Era will go.

Nico: Cool!

Touma: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Cassidy: And I'm gonna go too since Faiz is my missions.

Evelyn: Me too since Blade is mine.

Qin: All right then.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Nuju: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and we saw the Revice Team fighting the Brachio Deadman!

Me: Whoa that's the Brachio Deadman! I remember him.

Vice: Looks like the fun is beginning.

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

Ikki: It's not the same without Vice!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Will Vandom: (SINGING) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Then we came out and blasted Brachio Deadman all over.

Me: Looks like the fun is just beginning!

Ikki: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Awesome to finally meet you Ikki.

Tsukasa: Same here.

Ikki: (to Tsukasa) I know you. You're Kamen Rider Decade, right?

Tsukasa: That's right. Along with many others.

Vice: Including me!

Ikki: Vice!

Vice: We can catch up later. Right now we got a Deadman to defeat.

They transformed.

Ikki and Vice: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready.

Me: Lets get him!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over and Ikki and Vice blasted him and smashed him down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and I caught the Vistamp and purified it.

Nico: Brachio Deadman you have failed this city!

Vice: Did you miss me, Ikki?

Ikki: I sure did Vice!

Me: Glad we found him for you guys.

Ikki: It's an honor to meet you J.D. I've heard so much about you all.

Me: I'm honored that you guys heard about me. We have a lot to tell you.

Nico: Yeah first we should introduce everyone.

Me: Meet your fellow riders and their ambassadors.

Gali: It's awesome to meet you all.

They introduced themselves.

Me: And I believe you know Touma of the Saber team.

Touma: It's great to see you again Ikki.

Ikki: Been a long time Touma.

Touma: Looking good.

Kita: But it's awesome to meet you guys. My name is Kita Birmingham and I am the Ambassador for you guys.

Ikki: It's awesome to meet you.

Me: Can we talk at your base?

Ikki: Sure. Right this way.

We followed him.

We arrived at the Happy Spa.

Ikki: Here we are!

Me: The Happy Spa. Nice place.

Ikki: Yep.

Sakura Igarashi: Ikki! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow!

Me: Sakura Igarashi and Daiji Igarashi. It's awesome to meet you guys.

Daiji Igarashi: It's a true honor.

Eli: Same here.

Vice: Miss me guys?

Sakura Igarashi: You're back Vice!

Vice: Yes I sure am.

Ikki: But it's awesome having you guys here.

Eli: Same here too.

Ikki: And these are Go Tamaki, Hana Natsuki, and George Karizaki.

Karizaki: (excited) So, you guys know Kamen Rider Decade and several of the other Kamen Riders?!

Go Tamaki: (chuckles) Kaizaki's a super fan of Kamen Riders.

Me: (LAUGHS) I remember that. Also yes we met NUMEROUS Riders. These are all the riders from 2002 to 2021. And their ambassadors are with them. It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made earlier.

Nico: Yeah it's a long story.

Touma: Team Loud Phoenix Storm has helped us deal with all our major enemies this year and it was so awesome and epic.

Eli: It sure was.

Me: We have so much to talk to you guys about.

Ikki: Boy I can tell.

We got to sitting down.

Me: So first you should know that we have been very busy this year and during one of Nico's rescues we got all these.

I pulled out a bag and in it was the Vistamps we got.

Me: These are Vistamps we got for the Core, Neo Core and Non-Core members of the Masters of Evil.

Eli: We got them from defeating Another Version of Ikki and Vice.

Sougo: Our enemy Swartz did that.

Sakura Igarashi: What happened?

Me: Ugly story.

I told them what happened and when I was finished they were shocked beyond all words!

Ikki: Swartz did this!?

Me: Yeah. But he is gone. We gave him the black gates and you don't have to worry about him.

Sakura Igarashi: Wow! You guys have been busy.

Me: I know. But it's not just Vistamps we got. We got all sorts of legend items from Another Riders and Rangers from over the course of the last 51+ Years.

Eli: Yeah it's amazing.

Touma: It sure is. They are all very amazing tools.

Nico: Yep.

Karizaki: Vice, I owe you an apology. You wouldn't have disappeared from Ikki if it weren't for my actions.

Vice: It's fine. I know you were just lashing out because you needed to mourn your daddy's death. All water under the bridge.

Me: You have our condolences for that guys.

Daiji: Thank you.

Hana Natsuki: I'm glad you made up for that.

Me: Yeah we all are.

Ikki: Me too. But I'm glad Vice is back now. Where did you guys find him?

Me: On the planet Mustafar.

Will Vandom: Yeah it was really amazing to see him there.

Elyon Brown: It sure was.

The Rabbids gibbered.

Tsukasa: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Me: Rabbids are funny creatures but they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Sakura Igarashi: Oh yeah I know these little guys. They are funny.

Me: Yeah but they are idiots and they are really funny. They are used for comedy and laughter purposes.

Eddy: They sure are. We get a good laugh out of them.

Kevin: Yeah we sure do.

Me: Yep. Oh and just a forewarning that Eddy has a dark side that is at large now. He's in the Book of Vile Darkness dimension but he is going to be coming after you all to kill you.

Ikki: Oh I get it.

Nico: Yeah but I put a curse on him that will destroy him soon.

One of the Rabbids tried to eat the Brachio Genome.

Daiji: No! That is not fror eating. (the Rabbids bites his hand)

CHOMP!

Daiji: OW!

Eddy: Hey stop that!.

Rabbid: (Sighs)

Me: See they are idiots. They are not very smart.

Daiji: Oh I get it.

Rabbid: (Raspberries him)

Daiji: Did you just raspberried me!?

We laughed.

Me: That's gonna be the line of the day whenever we have our first mission.

Kita: Yeah it's funny.

Me: Before we do anything what can you guys tell us about Giff? We know he is the main bad guy for you but we don't know anything about him.

Ikki: Well he is the monster we have to destroy.

He went over his history.

---

Giff is the overarching antagonist of Kamen Rider Revice, the third installment of Reiwa Era's Kamen Rider series, and its summer movie Kamen Rider Revice: Battle Familia.

He is the ruler of all demons and the most powerful of their kind. Believing Giff to be the ancestor of all demons, his revival is the goal of the Deadmans. Aguilera is said to be his fiancée. He is also the namesake of the Giff Junior footsoldiers.

He is voiced by Kazuhiko Inoue, who also voiced Ginis in Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger, Emperor in Cyborg 009: Call of Justice, as well as Kars in JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency. Past

Giff first arrived on Earth to make peace with humankind as their inner darkness can provide him nourishment, but was labeled a "demon" as more either exploit his power for their ends or openly oppose him. After wiping out Akaishi's civilization for their continued defiance, Giff was talked out of killing every other human by Akaishi and Azuma pledging their loyalty to the demon and are granted immortality to serve as his emissaries to make humanity more subservient to him. Giff then entered a dormant state, leaving Akaishi and Azuma to their tasks of influencing humanity for him while he was in slumber.

His sealed body was excavated in South America and fell into the possession of a government research organization called "NOAH", which sought to weaponize demons. As part of this research, they injected Giff's cells into a man named Junpei Shiranami, resulting in the demon Vail being born and granting Junpei the power to use the Vail Driver. His overuse of the Driver and forced extraction of Vail caused him to forget his name, taking on "Genta" as his name after falling in love with Yukimi with their children inheriting Giff's cells.

## Reawakening

After NOAH was disbanded, Akashi led a group of former members to steal Giff's casket and establish the Deadmans cult who seek to revive Giff by creating Deadmen to terrorize humans to produce six Gifftex Deadmen for a ritual sacrifice involving their figurehead leader Aguilera. At the time of the series star, the Deadmens have three active Gifftex in their true leader Olteca, Aguilera's bodyguard Julio, and the Chameleon Deadman who infilrated Fenix. Around the same time, Genta married Yukimi and had three children with her, who all inherited Giff's cells. After Amahiko Haitani and Yasushi Kudo become Gifftex Deadmen, Olteca proceeds with the ritual to sacrifice Aguilera, only for Fenix and Igarashi siblings to raid the Deadmans Base in the battle that ends with Amahiko and Yasushi absorbed into Giff's Casket as it survives the Deadmans Base being destroyed by Revi Barid Rex. Giff's Casket was subsequently taken into custody by Fenix with Hideo Akaishi using his rank as Fenix director to observe it, revealed to be active as it feeds on the various Deadmen that include the Chameleon Deadman, Gifftarian Deadmen, and the residual energy of Julio's Deadman after being separated from it

In one instance, Giff took control of Ikki and Vice while they were transformed as Jack Revice and made them attack Sakura and Daiji. Now able to act with a degree of autonomy, Giff began absorbing humans directly and devoured the Fenix members sent to monitor it. After teleporting out of Fenix'sGiff traveled to where Olteca had gathered a number of humans as sacrifices to devour them, but Daiji and Sakura showed up to stop him. When Daiji attempted to attack Olteca however, Giff blocked him and took control of Ikki again, forcing him to become Jack Revice and making him attack Daiji and Sakura.

Giff reawakens after absorbing Olteca's life essence and body.

After the two siblings incapacitated Jack Revice with help from George as Demons, Aguilera attempted to offer herself to Giff but is slapped away. Olteca then walked up to the casket of Giff and stamped it with the Anomalocaris Vistamp before stamping it again with the Giff Stamp, causing Giff to fuse with him and transform him into the Anomalocaris Deadman. Having achieved a Phase 4 Deadman form, Olteca laid waste to the three Riders while Ikki lay unresponsive. However, Ikki was able to resist Giff's influence and use the Thunder Gale Vistamp that George had developed to become Kamen Rider Revice Thunder Gale. Olteca then battled Revice Thunder Gale but was defeated by it, prompting Giff to exit his body and revert him to normal. Giff stretched a tentacle out towards Olteca and absorb him into his pocket dimension, fully awakening before teleporting away.

Advent on Humanity

Taking refuge in his pocket dimension, a metaphysical representation of his stomach, Giff communicated with Akaishi through a portal. Akaishi gave Giff a presentation on the events that had transpired up to his reawakening.

When the Kamen Riders went to confront Akaishi, Akaishi created a portal to Giff, who summoned several True Gifftarians to attack them. Giff would also mutate Akemi Mikoshiba into another demonic servant, the Giffdemos.

Soon after, Akaishi gave a press conference, where he announced that Fenix had found no way to stop Giff and that the only way for humanity to survive would be to submit themselves to him. When Daiji interrupted the speech, Akaishi then opened a portal to Giff, who vaporized the Fenix soldiers standing guard and destroyed Fenix's entire Skybase fleet, in order to demonstrate how it was hopeless to oppose him. It was then that the other Kamen Riders appeared to assist Daiji, but Vail and several True Gifftarians appeared in front of them to do battle.

Giff would later fuse several Gifftarians together to create the Hell Gifftarian, which Akaishi used to attack Daiji.

After Revi and Vice immobilized Giffdemos with the Barid Rex Vistamp's ice powers, Akaishi opened a portal to Giff, who killed her.

After Vail was defeated by Kamen Rider Destream and Akaishi was killed by Ultimate Revi and Vice, Giff finally set foot in the human world when he personally intervened in the conflict. Blasting everyone away, Giff resurrected Akaishi and restored his body so he could continue his role, upgrading his demon form into Gigademos. When the Weekend Kamen Riders showed up to battle Gigademos, Giff attacked them from his dimension, but was dragged to Earth by Ultimate Revi and Vice. Battling the two Riders personally, Giff was able to overpower both of them with his tremendous might, particularly after Revi broke off from the battle to assist the other Riders in fighting Gigademos. After Akaishi was killed by Daiji Igarashi, Daiji turned to Giff and asked to make a contract with him.

Giff was about to give a contract to Daiji but this was averted by Ikki who tried to knock sense into his delusional brother. Giff was still overtly mighty, therefore he managed to hold of the heroes. While the chaos transpired he managed to absorb Vice into his hell dimension where he revealed his plan. Which was to wipe out humanity whom after Akaishi's death he had no confidence in. Instead he would rule a new world populated by demons alongside the powerful Igarashi family. So he once again confronted the Igarashi siblings excluding Daiji who still aimed for a contract. Although hearing what Giff told Daiji through Vice, he at once knew Daiji shouldn't succumb to that monster, hence throwing him aside. Daiji was brought to his senses by Hiromi and finally was in tune with Kagero. Using this Daiji sent Giff back into his dimension, temporarily imprisoning him.

The result of this released cocoons that Giff was storing and one of them contained Olteca who soon was freed and imprisoned again by Weekend.

Giff escaped easily enough and continued his advent on the human race by now spreading parasites onto humans turning them into Giffterians. This caused commotion through the internet and caused the Weekend to ward of Giff's forces for the time being. A while later Vice heard the voice of Giff in his mind telling him to arise hinting at an attempt to brainwash him. Soon Daiji and Ikki got into a fight with Giff who still was a formidable opponent who brought mindless clones of previous Deadman generals to fight them, constantly regenerating them as they fell. As the siblings grew tired he used Vice who was now his puppet to introduce his proposal to them - Join him to rule the new Earth of demons.

Unable to hold their own against Giff, the two Igarashi siblings retreated and returned to Happy Spa. Although Giff seemed invincible, the two brothers figured out from the way they had sealed Giff the last time that Giff's dimension must also be a part of him and that it contained his weak spot. During their next confrontation with Giff, Ikki and Daiji, soon joined by Hana as Kamen Rider Aguilera, held off Giff and his army of Gifftarians and Giff Juniors while Vice went inside Giff's dimension to find a way to destroy him. Vice found Giff's casket inside and was able to weaken Giff by performing a Rider Kick on it, while Tamaki and then Sakura arrived to assist the other Kamen Riders as Over Demons and Invincible Jeanne respectively. With Vice having weakened Giff from the inside, the three Igarashi siblings and Vice performed a combined Rider Kick together to knock Giff into the sky and destroy him. But Giff's explosive destruction leaves two eyes that George takes in his possession, one used to perfect the Chimera Driver and other utilized in the creation of Juuga Drive.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: He is pure evil!

Hana Natsuki: I don't know what I was thinking wanting to marry him.

Me: At least Sakura saved you from yourself.

Eli: Yeah.

Elyon Brown: Your demon persona will make an awesome addition to the Masters of Evil.

Me: Yep and you will also make an amazing addition to the Redemption Squad.

Hana Natsumi: Thanks.

Karizaki: But now, we have more immediate problem.

Karizaki then showed the monitors to Olteca's cell, which was empty and broken out of.

Me: Oh man! Olteca escaped! The team was hoping he would. Now he can be the first of your enemies that we destroy and send to the Black Gates.

Sakura Igarashi: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

Nico: Yep. But lets get him.

We went out to face him.

Me: Boy this guys is bad news.

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

---

Olteca, real name Makoto Hatsushiba, is a leading executive of the Deadmans and a major antagonist in Kamen Rider Revice, serving as the main antagonist of the first half. He serves as second-in-command and advisor to the cult's figurehead Aguilera while planning to use her as the sixth sacrifice to revive Giff, the pagan god of the Deadmans.

As the cult's chief executive, Olteca hands out Vistamps on behalf of

Aguilera for the purpose finding ideal candidates to become Gifftexes. Secretly, Olteca was just using Aguilera as a figurehead to gather people behind and intended to use her as the final sacrifice to reawaken Giff while keeping the true nature of the wedding ritual a secret from her. He would later obtain the Giff Stamp thanks to the actions of the Chameleon Deadman.

After the Deadmans Base was stormed by Fenix, Olteca was able to reform the Deadmans and rally them behind the Giff Stamp. He would begin using the Giff Stamp to create Gifftarians to replace humanity as a form of natural selection.

Using the Daiouika Proto Vistamp, Olteca can transform into the Daiouika Deadman. He later obtains the Demons Driver and uses it to transform into Kamen Rider Demons. He briefly fuses with Giff to become the Phase 4 Anomalocaris Deadman.

He is portrayed by Hayata Seki.

Makoto Hatsushiba was originally a child progidy whose genius led to him being bored in school. To stimulate himself, Olteca began doing equations that were far more complex than what his teachers and father knew. However, Makoto's father believed his son was trying to make a fool of him and began abusing him, leading him to develop a cold personality.

As a young adult, Makoto was personally scouted by the founder of the Deadmans to join the cult and brought before the idol of Giff. At some point after joining the cult, Makoto took on the name "Olteca" and fused with his inner demon to become a Gifftex. He would later state he became a Deadman to achieve his goal of ruling the world.

Olteca is first seen holding a rally alongside Julio in the Deadmans Base while Aguilera creates Giff Juniorsfrom the Deadmans' human followers. After Julio kidnapped convict Harada, he and Julio presented him to Aguilera for her to create a special Deadman from. Pleased with the offering, Aguilera used Harada to summon the Mammoth Deadman. Olteca would then take part in the Deadmans' assault on Fenix, in which they unleashed the Mammoth Deadman to wreak havoc. While the Mammoth Deadman terrorized people, Aguilera used a news camera to announce the Deadmans' goals to the world before leaving with Olteca and Julio.

Olteca would later approach the caddy of professional golfer Araki, after Araki fired him in a fit of rage. Olteca asked him about Araki's temper and offered him his sympathy, before showing him the Kamakiri Vistamp and persuading him to use it. Desiring revenge against Araki for firing him, the caddy accepted the Vistamp and used it to call forth his inner demon, which took shape as the Kamakiri Deadman. Though the Deadman was destroyed by Revice, the Deadmans were approached soon after by Araki himself, who had been told about the Deadmans' base by Vice and desired his own Vistamp. Olteca gave him the Megalodon Vistamp, which he used to call forth the Megalodon Deadman.

Olteca came upon Aguilera as she was visiting the idol of Giff and commenting that she wanted to meet him soon. He jokingly told her that he didn't see any tears coming from her for her to be sad about her fiancee, prompting her to likewise retort "meanie!". Olteca then informed his boss that once they created strong-enough sacrificial Deadmen they would be able to revive Giff. It was at that point that Julio walked to inform that another volunteer had come to them asking to receive a Vistamp, proclaiming that they would soon be able to take Revice's Vistamps. Olteca replied that Julio's plan sounded interesting.

When Aguilera questioned how they were doing on the 6 sacrifices to use to revive Giff, Olteca responded that they were still taking time, and that not everyone had the potential to become a Giftex Deadmen like he and Julio. Julio then commented that a human being able to produce a Deadman was expressive enough and that most could only manage a Giff Junior, and Olteca stated that once a human had summoned a Deadman from within them, they would need to merge with it to become a Phase 2 Deadman and be eligible for the sacrifice.

Olteca at some point convinced a young man named Junpei to use the Batta Proto Vistamp to summon from within him the Batta Deadman, which promptly attacked Junpei's two childhood friends. However, the Batta Deadman was destroyed by Kamen Riders Saber and Espada with the help of Revi and Vice.

After someone broke into Fenix's lab and gave the Lion Vistamp to Masao Honda, a social media influencer who went by the moniker "Bon", Aguilera questioned her two subordinates who had given a Vistamp to someone so unworthy, but both Olteca and Julio denied doing so. After Masao was caught and the Lion Deadman was defeated, Aguilera took note of how quickly he had been beaten and how that was a sign of him being unworthy. Julio then accused Olteca of giving him the Vistamp but Olteca denied doing so. Olteca then brought up Revice and how he had been a nuisance to their plans, and Aguilera expressed that they should deal with him soon. Olteca then proposed they target his "Achilles heel" while reaching his arm towards Giff, only for Aguilera to grab his arm to stop him before expressing interest in the plan. After Masao staged a video where he would destroy the Lion Vistamp as atonement for his actions with it, Olteca and Julio appeared to retrieve the Vistamp. Olteca picked up the Vistamp, only to realize it was a fake set by Ikki and toss it away before he and Julio assumed their Deadman forms to fight him and Vice. The pair initially beat Revi and Vice down until Ikki used the Lion Vistamp to become Revi Lion Genome. After Revi and Vice combined together to become Revice Lion, they were able to overpower Olteca and toss him away. It was at that point however that Kamen Rider Evil showed up and interrupted the fight. Expressing that things were about to get interested, Olteca got up and walked over to Julio before the two teleported away from the scene.

Olteca handed the Kangaroo Vistamp to the Deadmans' next contract holder, corrupt lawyer Yasushi Kudo. As he did so, Olteca promised Kudo the Deadman would help him win all his court cases. Later, following the Kangaroo Deadman's defeat and Kudo's capture, Aguilera asked Olteca how his plan to target Revice's "Achilles' heel" was going and Olteca informed her that Julio was closing in on Sakura as they spoke. He then told Aguilera that they had a guest and presented Kagero, the inner demon who had possessed Daiji Igarashi, to her. Aguilera was pleased to see the Deadmans now had two "Achilles' heels" to work with.

Olteca and the other Deadmans later operated a hotel that the Igarashi family were staying at to celebrate Yukimi's recovery. After Aguilera's attempt to poison Ikki was thwarted by Kagero, Olteca confronted her about it and pointed out that it went against the deal they had made with Kagero. It was at that point that Evil appeared and grabbed Aguilera by the neck before warning her not to make a move like that on Ikki again, as Ikki was his to kill. Aguilera then ran off, followed by her two subordinates. It was then that Olteca suggested that they watch tomorrow's proceedings from afar. The next day, Aguilera and her two henchmen were present when Kagero made his move. After Kagero hit Ikki to the ground, the three revealed themselves as the Deadmans and watched as Kagero became Evil to fight Ikki as Revi. When Hiromi became Demons and tried to intervene, Olteca and Julio assumed their Deadmen forms to hold him off and give Revi and Evil a chance to fight.

Olteca later approached Amahiko Haitani, a man who had made a video expressing support for the Deadmans' cause and rallying people to support them, and invited him to come and join the Deadmans. Olteca gave him the Planaria Vistamp, which Haitani could duplicate to create dummy Vistamps to pass out to people. He gave one Vistamp to Seiko Omori and pushed her to summon the Planarian Deadman and use it to steal money for her ill son's treatment. Olteca was present with Aguilera when Seiko attempted to use her Deadman to steal money from a bank, only for it to be fought off by Kamen Riders Revice and Live.

Olteca later returned to the Deadmans Base and talked with Amahiko Haitani about their plans to duplicate the Planaria Proto Vistamp and use it to mass produce Phase 2 Deadmen.

As Aguilera complained that it was taking too long to revive Giff, Olteca walked in, followed by a second Olteca, and told her it wouldn't be much longer. The second Olteca then revealed itself as the Chameleon Deadman and revealed it was in the process of transitioning into a Giftex. Aguilera however complained that even with him and Amahiko they only had four, but the Chameleon Deadman assured her that they would have others soon, and that a longstanding plan they had would be coming into play shortly. Olteca then revealed to her that they planned to free the lawyer, Yasushi Kudo, who still displayed a high aptitude for demons despite undergoing rehab. Aguilera then left with the other Deadmans to attack Skybase. While spawned a number of Giff

Juniors to distract the Fenix Riders, Olteca and Julio led an attack on Skybase as it was landed. However, Ikki, Daiji and Sakura quickly figured out what the Deadmans' target was and went to protect Skybase. They were met by Olteca and Julio in their Deadmans forms, who held them off while Haitani snuck inside Skybase and freed Kudo. The Daiouika and Wolf Deadmen fought back the Riders and beat down Live, causing Kagero to reemerge and take control of Daiji to become Kamen Rider Evil again. However, after Ikki unlocked the Barid Rex Vistamp, he used it to become Kamen Rider Revi Barid Rex and beat back the two Deadmans executives. Aguilera then approached the pair and told them they had freed Kudo and could leave now.

With Kudo freed and Haitani having obtained a Phase 2 form for his Vistamp, Aguilera told Olteca and Julio to filter them through Giff so they could be approved as sacrifices. This prompted Kudo to ask what "filtering" meant, to which Olteca revealed that Giff would have to deem him and Haitani worthy for them to become Giftex, and that if he found them not worthy they would be disintegrated. While Haitani was unnerved to hear this, Kudo stated he was fine being a sacrifice but that he had a score to settle first. Olteca then tossed Kudo the Sabertiger Vistamp that he could use to become a Phase 2 Deadman and go after Ikki. Aguilera told Kudo and the others that they were permitted to do whatever they wanted until the wedding ceremony was ready and went behind a changing wall to change into her wedding dress. Julio then also spoke up and pushed Haitani to go after Sakura as well. Aguilera then stated she hoped Sakura would be the next sacrifice to revive Giff, but Olteca told her that he already had someone in mind and that he was currently working on retrieving a crucial item. After Kudo was beaten by Revi Barid Rex, Olteca picked up his body and brought him back to the Deadmans base. The three Giftex candidates were all put through Giff, who confirmed them all as Giftex. Aguilera then stated that they only had to find one more to sacrifice to Giff, but Olteca revealed to her that they already had a sixth sacrifice - Aguilera herself.

Upon learning this revelation, Julio immediately tried to attack Olteca, but was blocked by Haitani and Kudo in their Deadman forms. Chameleon then knocked Aguilera out so she could be tied to a chair in preparation for her sacrifice. When she awoke however, she willingly agreed to go along with the ritual if it meant reviving Giff. Hearing this, Julio reluctantly agreed to go along with the ritual and joined the other Gifftex Deadman in assuming their Deadman forms and circling around Aguilera. As the ritual began however, the Deadmans Base was stormed by Fenix who attempted to stop the ritual. Julio then took the chance to try and free Aguilera from the chair, but Olteca swiftly knocked him out of his Deadman form with the Daiouika Deadman's tentacles before joining his fellow Gifftex in engaging the Kamen Riders in battle. Olteca was beaten back by Kamen Rider Live, who went on to join his siblings and Vice in fighting the Planarian and Sabertiger Deadman. The Kamen Riders destroyed the two Deadmen, but Olteca was unperturbed by this as they both were absorbed into Giff to complete the ritual. As Giff's return drew near, the Deadmans base rose up with Aguilera and Julio still inside it and began attacking the city while Revi and Vice went to go rescue Aguilera and stop the ritual. Revi and Vice undid Aguilera's restraints, with Vice carrying her and an unconscious Julio out of the base while Revi Barid Rex destroyed the base with his finisher. While Aguilera became hysterical over the loss of her lover and Julio tried to comfort her, Olteca simply stood back and observed the scene.

With Giff seemingly destroyed, Hiromi told Olteca and Chameleon to surrender, but both stayed adament in their beliefs. When Vice stated that their "boss" Aguilera was bawling, Olteca mocked her and revealed that she wasn't their "boss" but a puppet they had used to rally people. This caused Julio to become enraged and attack Olteca, but Chameleon assumed his Deadman form and pushed Julio out of the way. Olteca then became the Daiouika Deadman and impaled Julio, forcing him out of his Wolf Deadman form, before exiting the scene with Chameleon. Olteca and the Chameleon Deadman later met on a rooftop to discuss their next move. Olteca commented that Chameleon had taken a liking to Wakabayashi's face, to which Chameleon replied that he preferred to his own, which he saw as ugly, and that that was his reason for joining the Deadmans. Chameleon then asked Olteca why he had joined the Deadmans, to which Olteca cryptically replied that he had done so because he wanted to "rule the world". Chameleon then stated that they might be able to do that with just the two of them, to which Olteca agreed. He then sent the Chameleon Deadman to steal the Revice Driver, but Chameleon was defeated by Kamen Riders Revi and Vice and absorbed into Giff right after.

In civilian clothes, Olteca met with Deadmans cultist Kanae Motomura in a cafe and enlisted her eager assistance in gathering the scattered Deadmans members. Once the Deadmans followers gathered in a secret hideout, Olteca asked the crowd of worshippers how they felt returning to their normal lives, to which they all expressed they were much happier within the Deadmans. Olteca then held up the Giff Stamp and used it to rally them. He led them in an attack on the city and called forth one of the worshippers, a middle-aged woman, to the front. Olteca then used the Giff Stamp on her, causing her inner demon to manifest and fully consume her, transforming her into a Gifftarian Deadman. Daiji and Sakura then showed up and assumed their Rider forms to battle the Deadmans, causing Olteca to assume his Deadman form in turn to battle them. It was then that Julio intervened and attacked Olteca, seeking revenge on him for "betraying" Aguilera, but the Daiouika Deadman swatted him away. Not long after, Ikki and Vice arrived, having received a new powerup, and used it to assume Revice Volcano Rex to battle Olteca and the Gifftarian he had summoned. Revi and Vice destroyed the Gifftarian demon, but found that doing so had caused its host to be killed instead of freed. Olteca then revealed that once a human became a Gifftarian they were fully consumed by it and mocked Revi for being unable to save someone, causing Ikki to angrily charge at him.

Olteca drew his Vistamp to transform, but before he did Ikki overheated and collapsed, causing Olteca to decide to exit the scene instead. He later came upon Julio as he was reconciling with his former friend Yosuke. As the two former friends made up, Olteca crept up on Yosuke and shot Julio a gleeful smirk before using the Giff Stamp on him to turn him into a Gifftarian. This in turn caused Julio to fall into despair and be fully subsumed by his inner demon, becoming the Wolf Deadman Riot Form. The new Riot Form Deadman furiously attacked Olteca, who transformed into the Deadman and quickly retreated to the sidelines, leading the Riot Wolf Deadman to aimlessly rampage. After Julio was purified by Revi Volcano Rex, the Daiouika Deadman made another attempt to attack him, but Aguilera suddenly appeared as the Queen Bee

Deadman and created a shield around Julio, prompting Olteca to retreat.

At some point after Chigusa Yamagiri infiltrated the Deadmans, Olteca revealed to her Fenix's true goals and persuaded her to defect to their side sincerely. Olteca had Chigusa feed Fenix faulty information to draw them into a Giff Junior ambush and used her to lure Hiromi out so he could steal the Demons Driver. When Chigusa pointed a pistol in each hand at Hiromi and Tabuchi, revealing herself as a "double spy", Olteca stepped in and transformed into the Daiouika Deadman to steal the Demons Driver from Hiromi. Hiromi did his best to resist Olteca, but the Phase 3 Deadman was able to overpower him while Chigusa took Tabuchi hostage. Olteca attempted to use the Giff Stamp to turn Tabuchi into a Gifftarian, but Ikki suddenly appeared and knocked the Giff Stamp out of the Daiouika Deadman's hand, having figured out that Chigusa was a traitor. Ikki then transformed into Kamen Rider Revi Volcano Rex to battle Olteca, who called forth another Gifftarian to take on Vice while he fought Revi.

While the Gifftarian was dealt with, Olteca was beaten back by Revi and decided to exit the scene. In an isolated area, Olteca met with Chigusa, who inquired about what the Deadmans' goals were. Olteca proclaimed that the Deadmans goals was to use the statue of Giff to evolve humanity and revealed how he came to join the Deadmans. After Hiromi called Chigusa and asked to meet with her, Olteca accompanied Chigusa to confronted Hiromi. Hiromi told Chigusa that he was aware that Fenix had given him a driver with a demon that trained his life force, but Chigusa stated he was still unaware of what Fenix's true goals were. Before she could say anything else, Olteca used the Giff Stamp on her to transform her into a Gifftarian and sent her to attack Hiromi, who transformed into Kamen Rider Demons to do battle. As the two fought, Olteca stamped the ground with a Giff Junior stamp to summon a wave of Giff Juniors to flank the Gifftarian in its attack and used his Daiouika Vistamp to become the Daiouika Deadman. At the same time, the three Igarashi siblings showed up to assist Hiromi and assumed their Kamen Rider forms to battle Olteca and his minions. While Olteca sat back and observed the fight, Aguilera appeared as the Queen Bee Deadman to battle Olteca and attacked him to get the

Giff Stamp from him, soon being joined by Revi and Vice. Together, the two Riders and the Phase 3 Deadman were able to beat back Olteca and knock the Giff Stamp from his hands, which Aguilera picked up before exiting the scene with Julio. Demons then came up behind the Daiouika Deadman and held him in place so Revi and Vice could defeat him. Revi and Vice performed their finisher to defeat Olteca, voiding his contract with his demon and knocking Hiromi out of his transformation in the process. Olteca would then be arrested by Fenix soldiers, only for him to flash a sly smirk as he was led away.

Olteca was brought onto Skybase and imprisoned in a room guarded by two soldiers. Hideo Akaishi later stepped into the room to speak to him personally and dismissed the guards. Olteca remarked that it had been a while since they spoke and handed him the Giff Stamp as part of their deal. Hiromi then stepped in and revealed he had been spying on them, only for the Skybase to suddenly veer off course. Olteca then summoned Giff Juniors to attack Hiromi and made his escape. He was confronted by Daiji and revealed to him that he had stolen the Demons Driver before equipping it. The Demons Driver acknowledged Olteca as a fellow demon as Olteca used it to transform into Kamen Rider Demons, prompting Daiji to transform into Kamen Rider Live to fight him. The two attacked each other and fell off of Skybase, resuming their fight as they hit the ground. Olteca defeated Daiji and knocked him out of his transformation, at which point Ikki and Sakura showed up. Vice detected that the new Demons was Olteca and not Hiromi, and Ikki and Sakura transformed to do battle against it. Olteca then revealed that he was capable of bringing out the true power of the Demons Driver before equipping the Mogura Genomix and using it to defeat Revi, Vice and Jeanne all at once. Satisfied, Olteca opted to leave the scene for the time being.

Olteca later returned to his hideout with the Demons Driver. The Demons Driver would then ask him what it was he desired, to which he stated he would rule the world. Not long after, Aguilera went there to meet with him and propose they team up. Olteca then questioned why she would want to ally with him after he betrayed her, but Aguilera stated that the two of them shared the same goal, that being to usher in Giff's return.

Kanae Motomura notified Olteca that Ikki and Vice had traded places as a result of using the Rolling Vistamp. Olteca then turned to Aguilera and told her that with the two of them out of the way, they had a perfect opportunity to eliminate both Live and Jeanne. The two of them attacked a city to lure out the sibling Riders before sitting in some lawn chairs to wait for them to arrive. After Daiji and Sakura showed up, Olteca and Aguilera got up and transformed into Kamen Rider Demons and the Queen Bee Deadman respectively, while the two siblings assumed their Kamen Rider forms to do battle. With the power of Demons, Olteca was able to beat down Daiji and force him out of his transformation while Aguilera fought Sakura. When Olteca attempted to finish Daiji off, Jeanne attacked him to save Daiji, but Olteca and Aguilera were able to defeat her as well and knock her out of her transformation. Olteca then asked if Aguilera wanted to finish Sakura off, but Aguilera refused and said she didn't take orders from anyone before teleporting away. Olteca opted to kill Sakura himself, but Kagero reawoke from within Daiji and became Kamen Rider Evil to protect Sakura. Demons and Evil fought and exchanged finishing blows, resulting Kagero being knocked out of his transformation and Demons being beaten back to the point where he decided to exit the scene instead of continuing the fight.

Back at his hideout, Olteca examined the Demons Driver and noted that it not shown the full extent of its power. He then asked Aguilera to fetch Karizaki for him, but Aguilera refused and said she didn't take orders from him, believing they were equals. Olteca then scoffed at her and pointed out that she was the one who came to him. He then turned to his subordinate Kanae Motomura and asked her to give him her life. Kanae happily offered her body to Olteca, who used the Giff Stamp to create a Gifftarian from her. With the Gifftarian, Olteca went to kidnap George Karizaki so he could force him to unlock the secrets of the Driver for him. While having the Gifftarian fight Jack Revice and Jeanne, Olteca accosted Karizaki and used a Vistamp to teleport the both of them two his hideout, where he chained up Karizaki's hands to interrogate him. When Olteca revealed he knew of the secret of the Demons Driver's power, Karizaki was surprised to hear he was aware of it and asked where he had heard it from, to which Olteca responded he had learned of it from someone Karizaki knew. Karizaki then expressed that his scientific curiousity had been piqued and agreed to help Olteca unlock its secrets. Olteca unchained Karizaki so he could contact Sakura and lure the Riders to his hideout for him to fight. Once the Riders arrived, Olteca transformed into Demons to fight Sakura as Jeanne while Vice sorted out his distrust of Karizaki. After Vice used the Rolling Vistamp to swap places with Ikki, Ikki joined the fight as Jack Revice. During the fight, Olteca attempted to use three Remixes but was blocked by the Driver. After being struck by Sakura's Rider Kick, Jack Revice performed his finisher on Olteca and defeated him. His transformation canceled, Olteca exited the scene with the Demons Driver. Olteca angrily demanded to know why the Demons Driver hadn't let him use three Remixes, believing Karizaki had tricked him. However, the demon within the Demons Driver then spoke to him and revealed it was the one who had blocked him, before leaving the Driver to "return home".

Hideo Akaishi then approached Olteca to inform him that Giff's revival was almost upon them and told him not to succumb. Olteca responded that that went without saying, prompting Akaishi to comment that anxiety and hesitation must be behind him before turning around and laughing as he walked away. Olteca later began using the Giff Stamp to turn more people into Gifftarians, only for Aguilera to rush in and plead with him to stop. Olteca agreed not to create any more on the condition Aguilera serve him, to which she reluctantly agreed. Remarking that they had a deal, Olteca told Aguilera to bring him Karizaki before walking away. Later, Olteca, Aguilera and two Gifftarians went to go capture Karizaki, but the Igarashi siblings got in the way. Olteca stood back as Aguilera became the Queen Bee Deadman and joined the two Gifftarians in battling the Igarashi siblings, who assumed their Kamen Rider forms. While Sakura fought Aguilera, the two Gifftarians were destroyed by Revice and Live. Giff then absorbed the energies of the two Gifftarians and grew closer to reawakening, causing the demons of the Igarashi siblings to all react in unusual ways and give the Queen Bee Deadman a chance to finish them all off. After the Igarashi siblings were knocked out of their transformations, Olteca demanded Karizaki return the demon that was in the Demons Driver to him, but Karizaki stated he didn't know what Olteca was talking about. It was then that Genta Igarashi suddenly showed up with a new Driver and used it to transform into Kamen Rider Vail. The new

Kamen Rider easily swatted the Queen Bee Deadman aside and knocked Aguilera out of her transformation, awing Olteca and prompting him to send more Gifftarians after him. Aguilera then confronted Olteca about breaking their deal and creating more Gifftarians, but Olteca nonchalantly responded that deals are meant to be broken. After Vail destroyed both the Gifftarians, Olteca departed from the scene, followed reluctantly by Aguilera.

After being rejected by Genta, Vail went back to inhabiting the Demons Driver, leading Olteca to sarcastically welcomed him back. Olteca stated he had expected him to return, to which Vail responded he thought lending him his power again would be fun. With the Demons Driver in hand, Olteca went to confront Ikki as he was watching Daiji's battle with Kagero. Ikki told Olteca not to interfere, but Olteca revealed he had come for him instead before using the Demons Driver to transform into Kamen Rider Demons once again. Ikki and Vice then became Kamen Rider Jack Revice to battle Olteca, but, now wielding more of Vail's power, Olteca was able to overpower Jack Revice and defeat Ikki. Before he could kill the untransformed Ikki however, Daiji defeated Kagero and became Kamen Rider Holy Live, using his newfound powers to blow back Demons.

Holy Live was able to overpower Demons, countering everything Olteca threw at it and defeating Olteca and knocking the Demons Driver off of him. Frustrated, Olteca exited the scene and left the Demons Driver behind. Returning to his hideout, Olteca was met by Hideo Akaishi again. Akaishi congratulated Olteca on bringing Giff closer to revival and called him a genius, causing Olteca to remember his own childhood and how his genius led to him being ostracized. He then declared that if the world couldn't understand him, he would simply remake it. Later, as Giff's awakening drew near, Olteca took a group of civilians hostage to sacrifice to further Giff's revival. Declaring he would cull the undeserving, Olteca used one as a host to create a Gifftarian. As Daiji and Sakura showed up and transformed into their Kamen Rider forms, Olteca created a second Gifftarian and sent both out to attack them. As the two fought the Gifftarians, Olteca mocked them and proclaimed that destroying the Gifftarians wouldn't save the victims and would only help Giff. After the two siblings destroyed the Gifftarians, Daiji attempted to attack Olteca but Giff blocked him. Olteca declared to Daiji that they both were the same as both sacrificed others for their own gain, but Daiji responded that Kagero had given his power to him willingly. Olteca however simply stated that true happiness could only be attained by sacrificing others. Daiji then told Sakura to hold off Giff while he dealt with Olteca, but before he could get to Olteca Jack Revice (who was under Giff's control) appeared and attacked him and Jeanne.

After Aguilera was swatted away and rejected by Giff, Olteca came upon her and mocked her for having become a tainted soul by transforming into a Deadman. He then walked up to the casket of Giff and stamped himself with the Anomalocaris Vistamp before stamping Giff with the Giff Stamp, causing the demon to fuse with him and transform him into the Anomalocaris Deadman. Having achieved a Phase 4 Deadman form, Olteca laid waste to the three Riders while Ikki lay unresponsive. However, Ikki was able to resist Giff's influence and use the Thunder Gale Vistamp that George had developed to become Kamen Rider Revice Thunder Gale. Olteca then battled Revice Thunder Gale but was defeated by it, prompting Giff to exit his body and revert him to normal. Giff stretched a tentacle out towards Olteca and grabbed him to absorb him. In his final moments, Olteca questioned whether the world was his before becoming the final sacrifice to complete Giff's revival.

## Advent of Giff

When Vice was pulled into Giff's dimension, he noticed Orteca was one of the people trapped in bubbles, among others who'd been absorbed by Giff. After Revi and Live sealed Giff inside of his dimension, Orteca's bubble was among the bubbles carrying people that floated out while the portal to Giff's world stayed open.

Weekend noticed his bubble exiting Giff's dimension and went to go capture Orteca after it landed. Soon after getting up, Orteca was confronted by his two former fellow Deadmans executives, Go Tamaki and Hana Natsuki, who had now become members of Weekend. A furious Tamaki attempted to attack Orteca, but was stopped by Hana. Orteca then mocked Hana for trying to play the hero now and thinking she could be forgiven, but Hana responded that once the battle with Giff was all over she'd be joining Orteca in jail. Hiromi and Daiji then showed up and handcuffed Orteca before taking him into custody. Orteca was later sentenced to 666 years in jail.

Post-Giff's Defeat

Olteca was visited in prison by George Karizaki and mockingly offered to help him.

---

Kita: The Brachio Deadman was probably a distraction while the Deadman busted Olteca out!

Me: That could be it.

We saw him going after people in the park. An energy blast hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It burned his back.

Me: That's enough Olteca! You have no shame at all do you!?

Ikki: Yeah! This time you will pay!

Olteca: You ruined everything for us Ikki! Why couldn't you butt out of our business!?

Me: This IS our business you son of a fucking bitch!

Nico: That's right!

Me: You will pay for your crimes Olteca!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **The Wolf Moon is calling your name to your death!**

Vice and Ikki: Henshin!

They transformed into KAMEN RIDERS REVICE AND VICE!

Daiji: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER HOLY LIVE!

Sakura Igarashi: HENSHIN!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER JEANNE!

Hana: HANSHIN!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER AGUILERA!

Kamen Riders: HENSHIN!

All the Heisei-Reiwa Riders transformed and were ready!

Nico: You're dead meat you scumfucker!

Eli: Yeah! (Senses Something) Dark Eddy is here!

Suddenly, Vice and Ikki avoided blaster fire as they saw Dark Eddy there.

Dark Eddy: Heard you guys work well together. So, all I got to do is keep you guys apart!

Sakura Igarashi: You guys focus on Olteca. Me and Hana will deal with Dark Eddy!

?: I'll help too.

We saw a red hair girl with red clothes, red angel wings and she had a tiara with the Saber Emblem on it and a necklace with the Saber Symbol and she had the Elemental Dragon and Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Books and the Flame Sword Raging Fire in her hands.

Kita Yuan: My name is Kita Yuan and I am the Embodiment of Saber.

Touma: Wow! My embodiment!

Me: **Awesome to meet you.**

Kita Yuan: Same here. I'll help you guys out.

Me: **Thanks. Lets go!**

We went at them!

I punched and kicked Olteca and slashed him across the chest with my scythe!

I kicked him in the face and smashed him down and he got up and kicked at me and I dodged his strikes and kicked him in the face and stomach numerous times and Touma kicked him in the face and bashed him down.

Dark Eddy: Allow me to school you guys in the art of war. First lesson: There are always casualties!

Dark Eddy then fired his blaster at a car and it went flying towards several civilians.

Eli used the Force and pulled it and sent it crashing into Dark Eddy!

SMASH!

Eli: Nice try!

Kita Yuan slashed Dark Eddy all over and burned him with intense fire blasts!

Dark Eddy fired his blaster and Kita deflected the blasts back and they hit him!

Olteca was REALLY PISSED!

He went at me and kicked and punched at me and I punched and smashed him all over and slashed him on his face!

Olteca: MY FACE!

He had blood dripping from a slash wound on his left side of his face.

Tsukasa: Kazuma might not be here. But we can still honor him with this.

Kamen Ride: Blade!

He turned into Blade!

He slashed Olteca all over the place.

Me: **And we have LOTS of tricks now.** (ACTIVATES KAOS VISTAMP)

KAOS!

I used Fire Magic and rained fireballs all over and burned Olteca all over.

Nico: And this! (ACTIVATES MYOTISMON'S VISTAMP!)

MYOTISMON!

Nico: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico fired a stream of blood red lightning and it hit Olteca and electrocuted him all over!

Tsukasa: (gets out Zexion's Vistamp) Time to try something new! (ACTIVATES ZEXION'S VISTAMP)

ZEXION THE CLOAKED SCHEMER!

He formed an illusion of numerous tornadoes coming down and spinning Olteca around in them and I fired waves of blue fire and burned him all over the place.

Me: **Top this one!** (ACTIVATES EVIL THREE MAGE SISTERS VISTAMP)

EVIL THREE MAGE SISTERS!

I fired massive blasts of water, lightning and fire and the blasts all hit Olteca and he smashed into a tree!

Kita Yuan kicked Dark Eddy in his face and sent him crashing into a tree and it crashing into a tree and it crashed onto him.

Dark Eddy: I'm hurt now!

Kita Birmingham: (gets out Fairy Leviathan's Vistamp) My turn!

She activated it.

FAIRY LEVIATHAN!

She fired a wave of water and drenched Olteca.

Me: **Had enough yet? Or do you want some more?**

Dark Eddy: You guys waste your time saving civilians when there's a mission to complete! You're all too soft!

Vice: How's this for soft?

Vice and Ikki activated the Kamakiri Vistamp.

Buddy Up! Iza musou giri! Ore ga yokogiri! Kamakiri! Oretachi on stage!

They were now a MANTIS!

Nico: And how is this for soft!?

Nico fired an Apple of Discord Blast and it hit Dark Eddy.

Nico: Who's laughing now Horse Butt!

He turned Dark Eddy into a HORSE BUTT!

He farted!

Dark Eddy: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Ikki: You guys will love this one!

Remix! Buddy Up! Hissatsu! Komagiri! Butchigiri! Kamakiri!

They turned into a fusion beast!

Nico: NICE! Oh watch this!

He fired another blast and turned Dark Eddy into a TOILET!

Nico: You never looked so good Potty Mouth!

Nico laughed!

I slashed Olteca!

Olteca: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He turned into his DEADMAN FORM!

HE WAS THE KRAKEN DEADMAN!

Me: **The Kraken Deadman!**

The Revice Kamakiri walked over to the Kraken Deadman and slashed him with its' arm blades.

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

I slashed him more with my scythe!

Kita Yuan: This will teach you a thing or two!

Kita slashed Dark Eddy all over and then kicked him and banished him back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension!

Sakura Igarashi: That's it for him.

Kita Yuan: Now for our friend Olteca!

They went at him.

We were really going at him.

Me: **Try this on. Touma do you mind?**

Touma: Go for it!

I pulled out the Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) **"With a mighty blast of his fire breath, the mighty Brave Dragon incinerated his foe with intensely ferocious flames of fury and burned him all over with intense courage and power."**

I fired a massive blast of fire and burned Olteca.

Nico: Take that!

Sakura Igarashi: Don't leave me out!

Sakura Igarashi kicked and pulverized Olteca all over the place.

Hana did the same all over.

Sakura and Hana: KILLER COBRA BEE STRIKE!

They fired a blast of energy and it hit Olteca and smashed him all over the place.

Me: **Time to finish this.**

Revice Kamakiri hops a short distance into into the air before delivering two simultaneous blue energy slashes to Olteca using both arm blades upon landing. Revice peforms two more double slashes, followed by an upward slash that launches Olteca into the air. Revice jumps into the air to meet Olteca and delivers a downward double slash, producing energy of the same color that radiates outward, then finally performs a X-shaped slash that results in an explosion with the Kamakiri Vistamp's seal.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and back to normal and I caught the Kraken Vistamp and purified it and then I went over to Olteca and put the Judgement Kanji on him.

Me: **UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!**

He was judged by all those he hurt and found guilty and was fading away.

Olteca: NO! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME!

Me: **Too late for that Olteca. Say hi to Swartz and everyone we killed for me.**

Olteca: I HATE ALL OF YOU! (FADES)

He was gone forever!

Ikki and Vice unmerged.

Vice: That's just one of our fusion forms.

Me: Can't wait to see more of them soon.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Kita Birmingham: And I didn't even have to go gene-slammer for this one.

Nazz: Kita, it was the first mission. Going Gene Slammer is usually never needed.

Kita Birmingham: I know. But it was still fun.

Kita Yuan: It sure was.

Me: So Kita what is your story?

Kita Yuan: You will be amazed about this one.

She revealed her story and it was incredible!

Born in China over 2,000 years ago and blessed with incredible elemental powers and immortality, she was chosen to be the protector of the lands and she is also one of the biological daughters of Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor and for eons she made it her mission to destroy the very monster that gave her life! She vowed to make Emperor Han pay for everything he did and it will be an eternal battle of fire as she battles the very monster that destroyed countless lives eons ago in China. She is also one of Qin's best friends and has been like a guardian angel for her and has protected her from all kinds of threats from the shadows even after joining the team.

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is incredible!

Eli: I'll say!

Ikki: Wow!

Ikki: (to Kita Birmingham) What about you, Kita? What's your background story?

Kita Birmingham: Oh right.

She went over her story. Kita is the 9th girl of the Underground Girls and she is the protector of the ocean. She is from London and she has a big love for all creatures for the ocean. She is a marine biologist and knows everything about fish. She came from a rich family. But her family made a huge number of enemies and even mafia men. But thankfully INTERPOL and Team Loud Phoenix Storm brought them to justice.

Ikki: Wow!

Sakura Igarashi: That is intense.

Me: It sure is.

Kita Birmingham: And of course, I was Gene Slammed.

Nico: She can turn into a creature called a Flekmornikan Merfolk.

I showed what it looked like and it was amazing.

Ikki: That is cool!

Hana Natsuki: Wow it sure is!

Me: Yep.

---

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: REALLY EPIC!

We told everyone everything and it was amazing and cool.

Lola: WOW! That is awesome!

Laney: Boy I'll say!

May: Next time, Fairy Leviathan and Noah should go with you.

Kita Birmingham: Good idea!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: And we got rid of the leader of the Deadman Cult.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

---

Later in the greenhouse, Laney was seeing how far her powers have come.

Laney: Lets see here.

She touched some soil in a flower pot and then a small plant grew and then it grew a whole loaf of bread from the tree!

Laney: Cool! Whole loaf of bread grown.

Alister and us came in.

Alister: What are you doing, Laney?

Laney: Oh I'm trying to see how far my powers have come. I grew a whole loaf of bread from a tree in a flower pot.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Boy I'll say! And bread is made from wheat.

Lola: Yep.

Laney: That's not all. Look.

We saw NUMEROUS plants and they had fish chops, minga melons and more.

Niddler: Minga Melons! Oh boy!

He grabbed some andate them.

Niddler: Mmm! They taste just like the ones back home!

Nico: That is cool Laney! Your powers have evolved.

Jasmine: Look at all these.

Aladdin: Boy this is amazing. Laney you did all this?

Laney: I sure did. My powers have evolved tremendously. I even grew caviar trees.

Iago: Boy this is amazing Laney! Caviar on trees is amazing.

Lola: It sure is! And Pizza trees and Banana Parfait trees are awesome.

Abu loved the trees.

Varie: I think this is amazing.

Me: I'll say. Good work Laney.

Laney: Thanksk guys.

Crysta: It's really amazing.

Lugnut: You should be proud of yourself, Laney.

Laney: I am. But I'm not going to let it go to my head.

Elita One: Good for you Laney.

Camie: But this is awesome though.

Lana: I'll say. Nice job sis.

Laney: Thanks guys.

Lugnut: You should be proud of yourself, Laney.

Laney: I am. But I'm not going to let it go to my head.

Elita One: Good for you Laney.

Camie: But this is awesome though.

Lana: I'll say. Nice job sis.

Laney: Thanks guys.

Elita One: Too bad there are no plants on Cybertron.

Me: If you count Technorganic plants those would qualify as plants.

Elita One: That's true.

Xenia: Yeah but that was awesome.

Me: So Kita how did you like meeting the Revice team?

Kita Birmingham: It was really fun! I thought it was so cool battling one of their enemies.

Nico: It sure was awesome and we sent the Deadman Cult leader to the Black Gates for good.

Lana: Good riddance.

Lincoln: Yeah Olteca had it coming for his crimes.

Me: Yeah he sure did.

Camie: Yeah but it was awesome helping them out too.

Touma: It sure was. And we got to meet the embodiment of Saber too.

Kita Yuan: And it's awesome that I'm with the team now. Qin and I have a lot of catching up to do.

Qin: We sure do don't we sister.

Kita Yuan: Yeah we sure do.

Me: Boy that is a powerful bond there.

Lola: Yep.

Illia: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Kevin Reynold's team will include Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, and Smolderdash. Arkayna's team will include X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, and Chef Pepperjack.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! This is gonna be so fun.

Golden Queen: It will be supremely awesome being on a team.

Dreamcatcher: It sure will.

Chill: (Russian Accent) I'm looking forward to this comrades.

Fire Kraken: And a team like that for me is perfect because of the Chinese New Year coming.

Me: That's right the Moon Festival is next year next month.

Jade Flashwing: Yeah but I'm truly honored to be on a team too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now you guys are going to love the next mission.

Nico: What is it?

Me: We're going to a planet that I saw in a dream at one time. It's called Planet Lilly.

Rachel Lilly: Whoa you saw my home planet in a dream?

Me: I sure did Rachel and it was amazing.

Rachel Lilly: I'm going home. I bet all my people were sad when I died in that fire.

Nico: I can tell they were sad like that Rach.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Also I got word that Kirby is there. We're going to have an adventure with him.

Lola: Boy I can't remember the last time we had an adventure with Kirby.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Black Adam: Can me, Demyx, Killer Croc, Kite Man, Kangor, U-Foes, Golden Glider, Evil Green Ranger, Hank Scorpio, and Larxene go with you guys?

Madame Woe: Me, Bell Org, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Yost Vulture, Evil Star Man, Bunnie and Clyde, Pink Ranger Slayer, Mandragora, Evil Heat Man, and Megavolt.

Vapor: Nice plants by the way.

Laney: Thanks guys.

Nico: And yes you guys can come with. We're going to a planet that J.D. saw in a dream and it's also Rachel Lilly's home planet.

Rachel Lilly: Yeah it's my planet.

Vapor: Wow!

Qin: Yeah this will be fun.

Zillius Zox: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

X Ray: Maybe two should start appearing a day at least starting from the day of the Ghostbusters mission.

Nico: Good idea. Lets do one for Onix and Hypno next.

Me: Ooh this will be cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Brock: Onix is one that's perfect for me.

Qin: Yep you are a Rock Pokemon master.

Me: Yep. And Hypno is one that I know because I used my hypnotic glare on one.

Xenia: Wow.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Arthas Menethil, The Lich King, and he's come back from the dead for one thing: revenge on us for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're so not liking this one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Arthas Menethil, The Lich King, and he's come back from the dead for one thing: revenge on us for destroying him.

We gasped.

Me: That son of a bitch just doesn't even know when to fucking quit, does he?

Nico: He sure doesn't, well, this time, he's going straight to The Black Gates, and this time, he's never ever coming back.

Emily Lane: Leave him to me and Linky, we'll see to it that The Lich King is destroyed for good.

Lincoln: Plus, I'll purify his weapon, Frostmourne, and my greatsword will absorb it and its powers will be made mine.

Nico: Nice, Mizore already had purified Frostmourne when we went after him for the first time years ago, and now, it's your turn, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a brand-new planet that's been discovered.

Lincoln: Whoa, a brand-new planet, this should be something to see.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Lincoln, can you hear me?

Lincoln: Yeah, I hear you, King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I got bad news: Queen Sectonia's come back from the dead, and that queen bee wants revenge on you and Jessica Shannon for killing her last year, and she's on the new planet that's been discovered.

We gasped.

Jessica Shannon: Can't that queen bee take the hint?! Oh, I'm so going to get a gigantic flyswatter and hit her hard!

Lincoln: Save seconds for me too, Shannon.

Nico: Same with us, I've had just about enough of that Queen Bee monster.

Lincoln: Looks like not only are going to explore this new planet, but we also got another old enemy back to get revenge. But once we get done with Queen Sectonia, you're next, Arthas Menethil, and this time, we're going to see to it that you are dead and gone forever!

TLPS Mr. Wolf: You're going straight to Hell and this time for good!

Nico: Actually, Mr. Wolf, Hell's too good for him, there's only one punishment for him: The Black Gates.

Lola: He's right, Arthas Menethil is a danger to everyone both living and dead, and he needs to be destroyed and erased from existence for good.

Killer Croc: Let's get going.

Ghost of Dr. Coffin: Right behind you.

Ironclad: I can't wait to crack some skulls!

Nico: Lets roll!

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7182.6: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Lilly, Rachel Lilly's home planet and a planet that J.D. saw in one of his dreams. Our mission is to see what this planet is like, reunite Rachel Lilly with her people and bring down the evil terror of Queen Sectonia, one of Kirby's most dangerous enemies.

Eli: Boy this is gonna be a big battle.

Camie: Yep. What can you tell me about her?

Nicole: You would not like this monster Camie. She is a malevolent tyrant.

She told us all about her.

Queen Sectonia (in Japanese: クィン・セクトニア, Ku~in Sekutonia) is the tyrannical leader of the Sectra Clan and the main antagonist of Kirby: Triple Deluxe, the secondary antagonist of Dededetour (behind Dark Meta Knight), as well as a posthumous antagonist in Kirby: Planet Robobot. Sectonia was once a kind and loving friend to Taranza in her youth, but she was corrupted by the power and darkness of the Dimensional Mirror and became so powerful and obsessed with beauty that she turned into an abusive and oppressive ruler over Floralia and brainwashed her former friend into becoming nothing more than her servant.

She is voiced by Makiko Õmoto.

Queen Sectonia was once a just and kind ruler of Floralia and a close friend of her right-hand man Taranza. Taranza, in his attempt to find something which she would like, eventually came across the Dimensional Mirror, which he then presented to her. Due to excessive gazing into the Dimensional Mirror, she slowly became corrupted by its influence, developing obsessions with beauty and power. She eventually used her newfound dark magic (presumably obtained through the Dimensional Mirror) to transform herself into a giant wasp, seeing her new form as true beauty. The more evil she became with the mirror, the worse she became towards Taranza and her citizens. She eventually tried to rule over Floralia's inhabitants as their goddess and began imprisoning them to serve her. As a last resort to save their world, the People of the Sky sent the Dreamstalk seed down to Dream Land in the hopes that it would reach its hero to rescue them. Sectonia became aware of this plan and sent Taranza to intervene, however, he mistakenly captured Dream Land's self-proclaimed king, Dedede, while Kirby, its true hero, pursued the two throughout Floralia.

Sectonia is not present for most of the story, and is shown in the end of the game, though her prevalence is evident by various tapestries and statues in her image found throughout the Royal Road levels.

Kirby finally catches up to Taranza, and finally confronts him, only for the mage to sic a mind-controlled Dedede on him. Kirby's victory over Dedede causes Taranza to realize the champion of Dream Land is actually Kirby, and, out of fear, he beckons for Sectonia to come and save him. The moment she appears, Sectonia blasts Taranza with one of her scepters, which sends him across the horizon. She then confronts Kirby until he triumphs over her and rejoices with Dedede, who's free will has returned. Not finished yet, Sectonia summons her last bit of strength, merges her body with the Dreamstalk. She then declares she will rule Floralia, Dream Land, and all of Popstar to Kirby and the horrified Dedede, adding that all the lands' inhabitants will be her sustenance. She then summons a wall of vines to prevent the two from approaching her. Fortunately, six People of the Sky come to the rescue with a cannon, which Dedede mans and fires Kirby towards the direction of Sectonia.

Kirby lands on a group of platforms, prepares to battle Sectonia in her new form and defeats her for a second time. He celebrates prematurely as Sectonia takes him by surprise and constricts him with her vine. At that moment, a reformed Taranza flies in with Dedede, who rescues Kirby by smashing Sectonia's vine with his hammer, releasing him from her grasp (while also knocking Kirby unconscious in the process). Taranza, with a Miracle Fruit, beckons Dedede, who tosses the unconscious Kirby towards him and the fruit, causing him to transform into his Hypernova state. Kirby fights Sectonia for a final battle, and she utilizes several attacks including a barrage of small and large seed missiles. When none of these attacks manage to faze Kirby, Sectonia, with her health dwindling, tries a desperate last-ditch attempt to destroy her pink opponent by firing a large energy beam. Kirby retaliates by sucking up the energy beam, the platforms in front of him, several of Sectonia's petals and (breaking the fourth wall) her energy bar. With a brief and intense stare, Kirby fires the energy beam back at Sectonia, vaporizing her. With Sectonia's undoing, the People of the Sky and Floralia are free from her reign of tyranny and the Dreamstalk is cleansed of her influence and the vines covering Popstar are disintegrated.

Queen Sectonia appears in the form "Soul of Sectonia" as the final boss of the True Arena.

Four Miracle Fruits floating in the air were quickly eaten by Sectonia's flower pods, resurrecting her. Newly revived, she attacks Kirby with some new and improved attacks. Though she put up a formidable fight, Kirby still wound soundly defeating her. This last defeat had pushed Sectonia, drained of her remaining sanity, over the edge, and she ripped herself from the rest of her flower body and proceeded to engage the pink fluff in yet another final battle. She gained some new attacks including thorn vines which lock onto Kirby to strike his position, along with some borrowed abilities, such as Drawcia's paint rain attack and Marx's cutter attack. Kirby finally puts an end to the tyrannical queen in a brilliant explosion of indigo petals.

These events may be non-canon to the main story; some believe they are canon and that Sectonia had barely clung to life after her fight in the game, and thus, her true demise is in the True Arena.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Nico: Boy she is really full of herself.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding. But no way are we going to let her get away with all this.

X-Ray: That is for damn sure!

Tso Lan: I'll miss having Vice with us.

Me: It's not forever.

Qin: Yeah. But that was so awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Oh Poromon, just a forewarning that there are a group of insane fruit cake nutcase conspiracy theorists out there that are trying to prove that aliens exist and they may try to kidnap you to prove that you are aliens.

Manaphy: Oh boy. Thanks J.D.

May: I'll rip those dirtbags apart if they touch Manaphy!

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) How long has it been since we did a Kirby adventure, mon?

Evil Star Man: I've lost count.

Me: Boy me too. We all lost count.

Camie: It has been a while.

Me: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet and it was a Powerpuff Girl color planet with aurora borealis blanketing the planet all over.

Leslie Gesneria: We're here.

Rachel Lilly: Home. It's so beautiful.

Me: Wow!

Nico: It's amazing

Eli: Wow!

Xenia: It's amazing to see from up here too.

Varie: Wow I'll say.

Nico: Lets get to landing. At least it's not a food planet this time.

Eli: Yep.

We got to landing and we landed and we got out and we saw that it was a beautiful flower planet and flowers covered everything and the lakes, rivers and more were beautiful.

Rachel Lilly: I'm home.

Laney: It's beautiful.

Golden Glider: Rachel, your home planet is beautiful.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Home sweet home, huh?

Rachel Lilly: I've missed so much about this place.

Qin: Wow! It's so amazing.

Me: It's just like everything I dreamt about.

Eli: What is this planet home to?

Me: Believe it or not, Lillymon.

We saw a Lillymon coming.

Rachel Lilly: Wow.

Lillymon: Wow. (GASP) Rachel? Is that you?

Rachel Lilly: LILLYMON!

They went and hugged and flew in the air.

Lillymon: I've missed you so much Rachel! We all were crying when we heard you died.

Rachel Lilly: I'm back now thanks to J.D. and Nico here.

Nico: It's awesome to see you again Lillymon.

Lillymon: Wow Nico it's awesome to see you too. And Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all. How did you find this planet?

Me: I told them about it in a dream I had.

Fisticuffs: Do you remember Poromon?

Lillymon: No this is the first time we saw one.

Poromon: It's all right. But I didn't know that there was a planet of Digimon.

Lillymon: There are lots of planets of Digimon.

Me: It's true.

Qin: Wow! But this is amazing that your home planet is this beautiful Rachel.

Rachel Lilly: It sure is.

Me: And the Aurora Borealis that blankets the planet is amazingly beautiful.

Zhuqiaomon: Boy it sure is awesome.

Laney: I'll say.

Hank Scorpio: Have you seen Kirby?

Evil Heat Man: If you do, don't confuse him for Poromon.

Kirby: I'm right here.

We saw Kirby by Lillymon's feet.

Me: There you are.

Kirby: Thank goodness you guys are here. Sectonia is back.

Me: We got the word from King Kai.

Rachel Lilly: But it's amazing that you are here on my home planet.

Laney: It sure is.

Kirby: Yep. The Dreamstalk is right there.

We saw the Dreamstalk and it was A MASSIVE AND HUGE FLOWER BEANSTALK PLANT! THAT WENT ALL THE WAY UP

INTO THE SKY! IT WAS MASSIVELY HUGE! We were in awe and amazement!

Me: WOW! That's the Dreamstalk!? It's MASSIVE!

Nico: It's magnificent! Look how high up it goes!

Nicole: Wow! It's just as amazing as seeing it in the video games!

Nico: Yeah I'll say!

Rafael: (pats Kirby's head) Hope you weren't waiting too long, Kirby.

Kirby: Nope you arrived just in time. I did a lot while waiting for you guys. I was freeing the People of The Sky.

Me: What can you tell us about this Dreamstalk and the People of the Sky?

Kirby: I'll tell you all I know.

He did so.

---

The Dreamstalk

The Dreamstalk is a magical plant that serves a pivotal role in the storyline of Kirby: Triple Deluxe. It resembles a fairy-tale beanstalk, and extends high into the skies of Popstar to connect the various floating islands that make up Floralia.

The Dreamstalk is initially sent down as a seed by the People of the Sky in order to bring them a hero to save their kingdom. It germinates in Dream Land, lifting up both Kirby's House and Castle Dedede. After Taranza heads down the stalk to capture Dedede, Kirby makes chase into Floralia using the Dreamstalk as a walkway.

After clearing an island, Kirby obtains a Grand Sun Stone from each Boss, which allows him to grow the Dreamstalk further, and travel to the next land. Eventually, it reaches the top of the kingdom, the Royal Road, where Kirby confronts Taranza, then Queen Sectonia.

After Kirby proves to be too much for Sectonia to handle, she uses her power to merge with the Dreamstalk and cover the land in its roots and vines, threatening not only Floralia, but Popstar below as well. Kirby then has to fight her again, this time with the help of both Taranza and Dedede. Kirby uses the Hypernova ability to destroy Flowered Sectonia, removing her influence on the Dreamstalk, and allowing it to bloom. From then on, the Dreamstalk remains a permanent fixture of Dream Land.

## Floralia

Floralia is a kingdom featured in Kirby: Triple Deluxe, and apparently a part of Popstar. It consists of six floating islands, each higher up in the sky than the last, with the highest being the seat of power in the kingdom. It is the home of the People of the Sky, as well as the arthropod wizards Taranza and Queen Sectonia. During the events of Triple Deluxe, it became connected to Dream Land via the Dreamstalk, a giant beanstalk-like plant that serves as Kirby's means of travelling to and through the kingdom.

Floralia consists of six distinct islands, each with their own climate, relics, and inhabitants. True to its name, most every island has excessive vegetation, with numerous flowering plants. Before the Dreamstalk grew, the islands were entirely separate from each-other, though this was not an issue for the People of the Sky, who could all fly freely between them.

Floralia is also home to a large array of insectoid creatures, who served under Queen Sectonia during the events of Triple Deluxe. They primarily occupied the last island, Royal Road. Apart from them, most of the islands' denizens are the same as the ones below in Dream Land and Pop Star at large, including a healthy population of Waddle Dees as always.

Just prior to the events of Triple Deluxe, Queen Sectonia gained enough power to take over the entire kingdom of Floralia and subsequently imprisoned all of the People of the Sky. In a last-ditch effort to save themselves, they devised the Dreamstalk seed and tossed it down to Dream Land to bring up a hero to save them.

When the Dreamstalk took root in Dream Land's soil, it brought up not one, but two objects from the countryside; Kirby's house and Castle Dedede. In a pre-emptive attempt to stop the hero and under orders from the queen, Taranza flew down to the rising dwellings, targeting the more-important-looking castle and kidnapped King Dedede with his magic, leaving Kirby to give chase. From there, Kirby pursues them throughout all six of Floralia's islands, defeating Taranza's traps and freeing the People of the Sky in the process. Once Kirby finally catches up with the arachnid mage and his hostage, he battles a possessed Masked Dedede, then proceeds to fight Queen Sectonia directly, defeating her with the help of Dedede, the People of the Sky, and even Taranza, who had a change of heart after Sectonia dismissed him for his failure to subdue the real hero.

Once Queen Sectonia was defeated, the Dreamstalk, having momentarily been possessed by her, enters full bloom, remaining as a permanent fixture of Dream Land, and as a bridge between the two kingdoms.

## People of the Sky

The People of the Sky are the flower-like beings native to the Kingdom of Floralia. They debuted in Kirby: Triple Deluxe, and one appears as a sticker in Kirby: Planet Robobot.

The People of the Sky resemble fairies. They are distinguished by their leaf skirts and flower-like headdresses, which are styled after different types of flowers on each individual. All of them are capable of hovering about, much like Taranza, and can use magic power to unlock certain gates, or carry large objects. Also like Taranza, they possess disembodied hands, and no feet.

Prior to the events of Kirby: Triple Deluxe, the People of the Sky lived happily, but their kingdom is taken over by Queen Sectonia, who subsequently imprisons them in small honeycomb cages as she does so. As this is happening, the People of the Sky devise the Dreamstalk seed, and send it tumbling down to Dream Land as a last resort to save themselves. This calls up both Kirby and King Dedede, the former of who eventually saves them.

During Royal Road - Stage 5, Kirby (or King Dedede, in

Dededetour!) rescues a multitude of People of the Sky; specifically, one that opens a small gate, five that open a bigger gate, and a handful of "generic" ones who provide 3D Warp Stars. The appearances of the People of the Sky are as follows:

A pink one, whose headdress resembles a petunia, and is always the first one saved.

A purple one, whose headdress covers their eyes and resembles a tulip.

A blue one, whose headdress resembles a hibiscus.

A yellow one, whose headdress resembles a sunflower.

A red one, whose headdress covers one of their eyes and resembles an amaryllis.

A white one, whose headdress resembles a lily, and is always the last one saved.

The generic ones have yellow-pink headdresses that resemble simple buds.

The People of the Sky then aid Kirby and Dedede during the battle with Flowered Sectonia by bringing them a Cannon to use against her. After she is defeated, the People of the Sky catch Kirby when he is flung off of the Dreamstalk and carry him back to safety (while Taranza carries Dedede). They also carry his house and Castle Dedede back to their proper places in Dream Land.

---

When he was done we were amazed and incredibly in awe.

Me: Wow! That is incredible!

Lillymon: Wow! That is so cool!

Nico: Boy it sure is!

Larxene: The Dreamstalk is pretty big.

Megavolt: Like Godzilla big?

Me: More like Kami's Lookout Tower big. It goes all the way up into the sky.

Nico: Wow!

Camie: Boy that is incredibly high up.

Rachel Lilly: Boy it sure is.

Varie: But the view from up there must be absolutely amazing.

Nebula: I can't wait to stab Sectonia with my sword!

Me: We can all use Kirby's Copy Abilities to do that.

Nico: Uhh we don't have that kind of power.

Nicole: Actually you all do. As the Goddess of Video Gaming, I can bestow upon you any kind of power that any video game has. Watch.

Nicole used her powers and gave us all the power to use Kirby's copy abilities!

Qin: COOL!

She concentrated and used LEAF KIRBY'S POWERS!

Qin formed a LEAF SWIRL AND SLASHED a bunch of Leaf enemies!

Nico: COOL!

Mandragora: This just got a lot easier.

Evil Green Ranger: It sure did!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets fly up the Dreamstalk!

We flew up.

Me: This is gonna be a long flight up.

Lana: But wow look how high up we're going.

Camie: It's like flying in an airplane.

Varie: But it's amazing that we're flying up this high.

Overbite: I bet I can beat you guys there!

Nico: Overbite this isn't a race. Lets just enjoy the flight up there. It's going to be a while.

Overbite: Okay.

Qin: Wow. Look at the view.

Laney: It's amazing. But look at the view of the planets Aurora.

We saw the beautiful pink, aqua blue and spring green curtains of the planets aurora shimmering all over the planet and the Lillymon were all flying all over the planet in them.

Me: Wow! It's just like how I saw in my dream.

Nico: It's magnificent!

Rachel Lilly: Just like what I did here.

Vector: Really?

Bunnie: Good for you then.

Rachel Lilly: It's everything we did here and it's one of the most fun things we did.

Lillymon: It's true guys. Rachel had lots of fun here before she went to Earth.

Me: Wow.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Carol: Wow. Nico you are so lucky to know someone from such a magnificent and beautiful planet.

Nico: Thanks Carol. I think it's so cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

RD Sam Sharp: Are we almost to the top?

Nico: Just about there.

We saw Sectonia's castle!

Me: Target sighted!

Xenia: Sectonia's castle dead ahead.

Nicole: The Goddess of Video Games is going to bring her judgement unto you.

Kite Man: She doesn't even see us.

Yost Vulture: How foolish.

Me: She will when we do our entrance.

Lola: Yeah.

Rachel Lilly: This is my home planet and she is not welcome here.

Kirby: Yeah! We won't let her do anything here.

Android 21: Entrance time!

Nicole: I got just the theme for it. Follow my lead.

Nico: Go for it.

We flew into the castle.

Sectonia was looking at the Dream Flower.

Sectonia: Soon the power of the Dreamstalk will be mine.

Then the spirits of the friends that Kirby made as well as the powers of all his enemies from over the course of 30 years appeared and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

A GOLDEN STATUE OF KIRBY AND ALL THE FRIENDS AND ACHIEVEMENTS HE DID OVER THE COURSE OF 30 YEARS CAME OUT AND THEN A FLOWER OPENED UP ON TOP OF IT AND THEN OUT CAME US!

Me: SURPRISE!

Nico: 30 years of Kirby Entrance! I love it!

Nicole: Thanks.

Demyx: Bitch, you're going down!

Nebula then stabbed Sectonia in the shoulder with her sword.

Nebula: I told you I would stab you with my sword.

Bell Org: And you weren't kidding!

Kin: Don't forget this one too!

She used the Bell Ability and blasted and smashed Sectonia with bells.

Me: Awesome Kin!

Lola: Top this! MONSTER FLAME!

She fired a dragon made of pure fire and burned Sectonia all over!

Then Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heatwave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Yenaldooshi, Merman, Whiger, Biowulf, Ice Demon, Juggernaut, Frankenstein, Evil Fire Man, Mudslide, Evil Aero Man, Boss Wolf, Genbu, Goldar, Ludo, Coldsnap, and Yost Rhino appeared.

Nico: Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heatwave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Yenaldooshi, Merman, Whiger, Biowulf, Ice Demon, Juggernaut, Frankenstein, Evil Fire Man, Mudslide, Evil Aero Man, Boss Wolf, Genbu, Goldar, Ludo, Coldsnap, and Yost Rhino. But Demyx you already had your turn.

Demyx: I know. But I wanted to complete the original group.

Me: Oh I get it.

Heatwave: But J.D. this is so cool that you saw this planet in your dream.

Me: I know. I was amazed when I saw it.

Eli: We all were amazed.

Dr. Viktor: So, Vice went back to his team.

Maria: He did.

Me: Yeah.

Heat Wave: Damn, I'll miss the guy.

Dai Gui: But it won't be forever.

Me: Just until February 28th.

Vulture: (to Nico) Nice job against Waul.

Nico: Thanks.

Yenaldoshi: He'll make an excellent addition.

Me: Yeah he sure will. All of his gang will.

Qin: Yep.

Bluefur came out.

Bluefur: Up for another round?

Me: Always am.

Bluefur: Kinda far above the ground, don't you think?

William: It's not a fatal height.

Me: Uhh from this height anyone would die. But not us.

Xenia: Yeah. But it's still a beautiful view.

Nico: It sure is.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

## Will Vandom, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ben & Jen Tennyson, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - Nico's rescue in Green River

---

Dr. Viktor was first.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Nico's rescue was in Green River. How long has it been since you guys visited there?

Will: A little over three years. We were there when we were still collecting the Clow Cards. We collected the Maze Card there and battled Cat R. Waul and his gang.

Twilight Sparkle: That was a really fun adventure too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was cool.

Spyro: I agree there too. That was a really awesome and fun adventure.

Ben: It sure was fun and we blasted numerous cats all over with Slingshots and our powers.

Dr. Viktor: That is fun! Lets do it!

Will used her Legend Items and got a magic sword and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Irma, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Katara, Sora, Kairi, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Battling Cat R. Waul and his gang, Another Rocks, Another Orion Undead Zodiarts and Another Black Adam

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (To Irma) Wow you guys battled Cat R. Waul and his gang, Another Rocks, Another Orion Undead Zodiarts and Another Black Adam! That's amazing and the most battles ever for one rescue.

Irma: It was really fun.

Rarity: Boy it sure was darlings. We had a great adventure on that one.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we sure did and it was fun!

Gill Grunt: We let Cat R. Waul and his baddies have it as well as battle many foes.

Katara: That was so awesome and fun.

Sora: It sure was.

Kairi: I'll say!

Demyx: That is cool! Lets do it!

Irma used her legend items and got a water sword and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Taranee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Firestar, Azula, Ratchet and Zilius Zox VS Heat Wave - Nico and Lincoln's Rescues

---

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Nico and Lincoln's rescues just keep on getting good. Don't you agree?

Taranee: You bet I do and they have been getting more and more awesome ever since.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure have and I think it's so cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Sunburn: Yeah it's so cool and fun.

Firestar: I'll say. It's cool and fun.

Azula: It sure is.

Heat Wave: I agree too. Lets do it!

Taranee used her legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

## Cornelia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Jackie Chan, Toph, Tso Lan and Juandissimo VS Dai Gui - Sailor Titania

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: So, you guys met Sailor Titania, huh? What planet is her powers from?

Cornelia: Her powers are water and light and she comes from the planet Titania. It's a water planet.

Applejack: Boy it sure is and her power is incredibly strong and amazing.

Apple Bloom: I'll say. Her power is amazing.

Flashwing: It sure is. I think it's all so cool.

Jackie Chan: It sure is.

Toph: I agree there.

Dai Gui: It sure is cool. Lets do it!

Cornelia used her legend items and got a crystal sword and they fire waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Hay Lin, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Aang, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Kita's first Ambassador Mission

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Today was Kita's first Ambassador mission. And a reunion for Vice with Ikki.

Hay Lin: It was an awesome adventure for them and they got to battle lots of Deadman and even met the Embodiment of Saber herself.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome! We even destroyed Olteca just like we predicted.

Scootaloo: Yeah and Olteca was the first villain of Revice that we banished to the black gates.

Whirlwind: He had it coming for his crimes.

Aang: He sure did. Good riddance to that monster.

Vulture: At least it wasn't Giff. Lets do it!

Hay Lin used her legend items and got a wind and lightning sword and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Seto Kaiba, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Saber Team, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi - Laney growing new food plants

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) Laney grew new food plants. Did she grow any specific ones?

Seto Kaiba: She grew MANY kinds of plants. Many of them grew foods from planets that we all went to.

Princess Celestia: She grew trees that grew breads, fish chops, cakes, all sorts of things.

King Solar: Yeah it was amazing. Her powers are evolving to the point where she can grow foods from other planets.

Solar Eclipsa: It's really amazing and beautiful.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure is awesome and cool.

Spotlight: Niddler loved the Minga Melon trees and he couldn't stop eating them.

Touma: Boy no kidding. That was so cool.

Yenaldooshi: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Kaiba summoned Blue Eyes White Dragon and used his legend items and got a light sword and they fired waves of white lightning and energy and light and smashed him down.

---

## Yumi Ishiyama, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Goths of Darkness, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Been a while since we did an adventure with Kirby

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) It's Been a while since we did an adventure with Kirby. Can't forget about the ball of cuteness.

Yumi: Boy it has been a while since then. Also this is on a planet that J.D. saw in a dream and I think it's so amazing to see this place.

Princess Luna: It's amazing that J.D.'s dream found this world. Planet Lilly is home to an amazing and flowery landscape and Lillymon are flying around all over and frolicking in the beautiful Aurora Borealis that blanket the planet.

Moondust: That is so cool that a planet like this exists.

Snowdrop: Boy no kidding. I think it's so awesome myself.

Gari: Yeah it sure is. J.D. is so lucky to have a dream like that.

Blackout: I agree too. It's not every day that someone can have a dream like that.

Brittney: Boy no it isn't. And dad is one of those few people to have a dream like that.

Lucy Loud: I think it's amazing too.

Merman: We all think so. Lets do it!

Yumi used her legend items and got a darkness sword and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Dante Vale, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger - the Dreamstalk is massive and huge

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) The Dreamstalk is massive and huge. I'd like to see one of your Titans beat that size!

Dante Vale: It sure is! It's like a beautiful flower version of the beanstalk from Jack and The Beanstalk except it doesn't go up to a giants castle.

Fluttershy: But it's absolutely magical and amazing that J.D.'s dream told us about this planet. It's absolutely incredible.

Tornado Bolt: We had no idea that this planet even existed. And Nico's girlfriend Rachel said that she was home.

Whiger: Oh that's right! Bangray told us that Rachel Lilly was born here and that this was her home planet.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is cool that she is from here.

Casey Rhodes: We all think that this is so cool that she was from here.

Lily Chillman: Yeah and her people must've been really sad knowing that she died a while back. But I'm glad she is reunited with some of them.

Whiger: She must have a lot of catching up to do with them now that she is back home. Lets do it!

Dante Vale used his legend items and got a leaf sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Jake Long, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rex Salazar, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Queen Sectonia is pure evil!

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Queen Sectonia is pure evil! And just as bad as Nightmare!

Jake Long: Well not THAT bad but she is definitely right up there. She wants the power of the Dreamstalk all for herself to conquer the world.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah and we can't let that happen no matter what.

Cozy Glow: I agree there! That is awful! She is as bad as Opaline!

Hex: We can't let her do this!

Rex Salazar: Yeah no way!

Biowulf: I agree! Lets do it!

Jake used his Legend Items and got a skull sword and they fired waves of skulls, lightning, stars, magic, fire and bones and smashed him down.

---

Thetis, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Young Scooby Doo Gang, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Queen Sectonia is gonna rue the day she messed with us!

---

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) (Shivering Voice) Queen Sectonia is gonna rue the day she messed with us! And Kirby!

Thetis: That is for sure! We are not going to let her get away with all the pain she caused.

Pinkie Pie: Especially to the home of the People of the Sky and what she did to all of Floralia!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) She must be destroyed forever.

Featherweight: I agree there. She is not welcome in this world or the next.

Sprocket: That is for sure!

Young Shaggy: Like yeah! We won't let her win!

Young Scooby: Uh uh!

Ice Demon: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Thetis used her legend items and got a gear sword and they fired waves of lightning, metal and energy and smashed him down.

## Cameron, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Master Eon, Sasquatch (Marvel), Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - Queen Sectonia is gonna pay for messing with Kirby and us

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) Queen Sectonia is gonna pay for messing with Kirby and us! I hope you smash her face for me!

Cameron: I agree there! And don't worry! I will!

Trixie Lulamoon: She will rue the day that she crossed paths with The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: That's for sure!

Flynn: No way are we going to let her do this! BOOM!

Cali: I agree there.

Mags: Me too.

Hugo: She deserves a place that is worse than anything.

Master Eon: I most agree there.

Sasquatch (Marvel): I agree too and its been a long time Cain my friend.

Juggernaut: Walter Langkowski it has been a while. Lets do it!

Cameron donned his Iron Man suit and used his legend items and got magic missiles and they fired waves of magic and the 10 elements and smashed him down.

---

Snowdrop VS Frankenstein

---

Frankenstein was next.

Frankenstein grunted.

Snowdrop: This is gonna be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Chunk VS Evil Fire Man

---

Evil Fire Man was next.

Evil Fire Man: Time to burn.

Chunk: You first. IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at him and bashed and pulverized him down.

---

Genkai VS Mudslide

Mudslide was next.

Mudslide: I love a good battle.

Genkai: So do I my friend.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kurano Kiriha VS Evil Aero Man

Evil Aero Man was next.

Evil Aero Man: I'll blow you away.

Kurano: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Aquarius VS Boss Wolf

Boss Wolf was next.

Boss Wolf: I hope you are ready for me.

Aquarius: I am always ready for this.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Kokou VS Genbu of the Saint Beasts

---

Genbu was next.

Genbu: Any last requests?

Kokou: Just one. You first.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Konan VS Goldar

---

Goldar was next.

Goldar: Are you ready for me?

Konan: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yumi Yoshimura VS Ludo

---

Ludo was next.

Ludo: You ready for this?

Yumi: Always ready dude!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Britney Crosby VS Coldsnap

---

Coldsnap was next.

Coldsnap: Bring it on.

Britney: Always will.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Fasha VS Yost Rhino

---

Yost Rhino was next.

Yost Rhino: You ready for me?

Fasha: I am more than ready.

She fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bluefur

---

Bluefur was next.

Bluefur: Boy this is so cool seeing Rachel's planet.

Me: It's one of the most beautiful ever and my dream told me all about this planet.

Bluefur: It sure did. Lets do it!

Me: With pleasure.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of spell books for Princess Luna and The Celtic Dream Crusaders, me, and Lincoln, since we're also dreamwalkers, it's a collection of Celtic Dream-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-

Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Eli: Oh yeah!

Me: Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

All: MEGAFORCE BLASTER!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

They put Sky Power Cards on it!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

They put Land Power Cards on it!

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

They put Sea Power Cards on it!

Me: Charged up. Lets do it! FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired a Megaforce Symbol Blast!

The blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Me: YEAH! Bluefur you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

We Regrouped and we were facing Queen Sectonia!

Sectonia: You will never stop me!

Me: Yes we will!

Nicole: As goddess of Video Games we banish you to the Black Gates!

Troy: This is a beanstalk.

Tsukasa: So, we've got just the morphs.

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! HELHEIM GARDEN FORCE!

They went Gaim and Tsukasa did too and Daiki summoned Clones of all the Gaim Team!

Me: It's time to Crown a Queen!

Nico: Lets get her!

We went at her and punched and pulverized her all over.

Elita One, Lugnut, Alister and Jasmine used the Autobot, Earth and Disney Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Elita One's weapons and Alister and Jasmine's powers 100-fold and Lugnut got a seat cannon.

Elita One and Alister: LASER GORLAG FIRESTORM!

Lugnut and Jasmine: LASER AGRABAH BLAST!

Lightning of Black Lightning and Black Adam: LIGHTNING FORCE STORM!

Maelstrom of the Sitar and Demyx: MAELSTROM SITAR BURST!

Crocodile Leaf Force and Killer Croc: CROCODILE FORCE STORM!

Kite Fury Force and Kite Man: WIND KITE FORCE STORM!

Jamaican Fury Force and Kangor: JAMAICAN FURY BLAST!

Chemical Fury Busters and U Foes: CHEMICAL FURY BLAST!

Golden Maiden Skate Force and Golden Glider: GOLDEN MAIDEN BLAST!

Evil Green Ranger Mega force and Evil Green Ranger: GREEN RANGER MEGA BLAST!

Scorpion megaforce Blast and Hank Scorpio: SCORPION MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Lightning of the Nobodies and Larxene: LIGHTNING NOBODY BLAST!

Woeful Woman Power and Madame Woe: WOEFUL WOMAN BLAST!

Bells of Notre Dame and Bell Org: BELLS OF NOTRE DAME BLAST!

Ghosts of Mad Doctors and Ghost of Dr. Coffin: DOCTOR MADNESS BLAST!

Wind of The Vulture and Yost Vulture: FLYING FURY BLAST!

Stars of Evil and Evil Star Man: STAR OF EVIL STORM!

Gangster Bunnies and Bunnie and Clyde: GANGSTER BUNNY BLAST!

Uria Firestorm Duo and Pink Ranger Slayer: FIRESTORM OF URIA ARROW BLAST!

Plants of Pain and Mandragora: PLANTS OF PAIN BLAST!

Heat Mayhem and Evil Heat Man: HEAT MAYHEM SHOT!

Lightning Force Fury and Megavolt: LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS DREAM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Kirby, Natilee, Rachel Lilly, Lillymon, Lincoln and me: DREAMS OF NATURE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: COPY ABILITY ELEMENT STYLE: SWORD!

Jessica Shannon: COPY ABILITY STING STYLE: NEEDLE!

Peni Parker: COPY ABILITY WEB STYLE: SPIDER!

Entrapta: COPY ABILITY LIGHTNING STYLE: SPARK!

Perfuma: COPY ABILITY NATURE STYLE: LEAF!

Frosta: COBY ABILITY ICE STYLE: ICE!

Jessica Kaios: COPY ABILITY FIRE STYLE: FIRE!

Yuna: COPY ABILITY WATER STYLE: WATER!

Toph: COPY ABILITY EARTH STYLE: STONE!

Tatsumaki: COPY ABILITY WIND STYLE: TORNADO!

Shantae: COPY ABILITY MAGIC STYLE: MAGIC!

Akko: COPY ABILITY STAR STYLE: BUBBLE!

They used said abilities with their techniques.

Lincoln and his harem: COPY ABILITY FINAL SMASH: HYPERNOVA MEGA LASER!

They fired a massive Hypernova Laser!

The blasts hit Sectonia and blasted her all over.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy shockwaves from his massive greatsword, which cut down Queen Sectonia and killed her, and she was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You're not going to hurt anyone ever again, Queen Sectonia.

Nico: You've just been dethroned by Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Arthas Menethil to deal with, and that undead lich should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you for what you did in ruining my reign, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large

yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Lola: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Arthas Menethil.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Arthas Menethil, The Lich King.

Alexstrasza: Arthas Menethil, I should've known you'd come back yet again, but this will be the last time.

Arthas Menethil: I will destroy you all and you will all be my slaves!

Emily Lane: Not happening anytime soon, you cold-hearted monster.

Suddenly, Emily Lane's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a topaz yellow energy aura with yellow fire, topaz gems, and tigers, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Arthas Menethil, she left topaz yellow energy, yellow fire, topaz gems, and tigers with every step.

Emily Lane: Arthas Menethil, the crimes that you've committed against the entire realm of Azeroth can never be forgiven, what you did in unleashing The Scourge on Azeroth led to the deaths of so many innocent people, and for that, you shall pay the ultimate price for your heartless depravity!

Suddenly, Emily Lane was surrounded by a massive vortex of topaz yellow energy with yellow fire and topaz gems surrounding the vortex, there are tigers, Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Lane emerged, but she was changed forever.

(REQUIEM FOR A DREAM BY CLINT MANSELL PLAYS)

Emily Lane grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a topaz yellow energy aura with yellow fire, topaz gems, and tigers surrounding her, she has both Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger surrounding the embedded topaz yellow gem on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on tiger earrings with topaz gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger with topaz gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their paws on the bottom of her yellow tiger-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with topaz yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and topaz gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emily Lane has on a sleeveless open yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, long yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with yellow fire, topaz gems, and tigers on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and they're surrounded by topaz gems. Suddenly, Emily Lane felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with topaz yellow gems in the feathers and yellow tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with topaz yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Emily Lane's massive Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of topaz yellow energy, yellow fire, topaz gems, and tigers, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger's Topaz Yellow Greatsword of Topaz Yellow Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded topaz gems and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged topaz yellow blade, large tiger heads for the crossguard, large topaz yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large tiger heads with yellow gems for eyes and a large topaz gem below the tiger heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with topaz gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger's head with red gems for eyes and a large topaz gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger that said, "Emily "Topaz Tiger" Lane, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger, Friend of Serenity Lexington, Powerful Master of Yellow Fire and Topaz Gems, The Topaz Underwear Shame Hanger, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Luan, Archenemy of Hana Natsuki, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Topaz Gems, Yellow Fire, and Tigers"

エミリー「トパーズ タイガー」レーン、水晶獣・水晶獣トパーズタイガーと上級水晶獣・トパーズタイガーのフュージョンジーンスラマー、セレニティ・レキシントンの友人、イエローファイアとトパーズジェムの強力なマスター、トパーズ 下着恥ハンガー 愛の守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、ダーク・ルアンのスマッシャー、ハナ・ナツキの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、トパーズ宝石、イエロー・ファイアー、タイガースの達人

Emily Lane has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TOPAZ TIGER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA YELLOW TOPAZ FIRESTORM TIGER ANGEL OF DIVINE YELLOW TOPAZ FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE YELLOW TOPAZ FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Lane's Super Angel-Topaz Tiger-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Arthas Menethil saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Emily Lane fired a powerful topaz yellow energy blast with yellow topaz gems, yellow fire, and tigers at the undead lich and it sent him flying onto the ground, he got back up, but now, he was pissed off.

Serenity Lexington: Wow, Emily's transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln: And because of what she did, now she's really riled up Arthas Menethil even more, and Emily, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Emily Lane: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Yellow Topaz Firestorm Tiger and Divine Yellow Topaz Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this undead lich once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Emily.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Emily Lane.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to run free after everything that you've done, Arthas Menethil, this is the last time we ever have to deal with you!

Emily Lane and Lincoln went after Arthas Menethil, who tried to attack them with Frostmourne, but they dodged the cursed blade, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, yellow fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Arthas Menethil and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords, and they left nasty scars on him, along with scratches from Lincoln's claws, and they were angering him even more.

Then, Emily Lane and Lincoln fired two powerful topaz yellow fire blasts which knocked Frostmourne out of Arthas Menethil's hand. Lincoln caught it and he purified it and freed all the souls that Arthas had slain with it, and he'd merged it with his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and it gained new powers, and it angered Arthas Menethil.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Emily Lane, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger's Topaz Yellow Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's topaz yellow with yellow flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger surrounded by red fire etched on the sides, and a yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Emily Lane fired blasts of rainbow energy, topaz yellow energy, and elemental forces at Arthas Menethil and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln sent the souls of those slain by Arthas Menethil at the undead lich king, and they took their revenge on him as they tore him to shreds, and Lincoln fired a bolt of pitch black lightning, and as it hit Arthas Menethil's black heart, he was killed in a split second and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates and all the souls of his victims were sent to the afterlife. We cheered as Emily Lane and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emily Lane's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, and massive topaz yellow angel wings are permanent.

Emily Lane: Your days of trying to destroy all life are finally over, traitor to mankind. Thanks for helping me destroy Arthas Menethil for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emily.

Suddenly, Emily Lane wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emily Lane's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, topaz gems falling, and yellow fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emily Lane absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger and Advanced Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger vanished.

Nico: That was one awesome job you guys did, I never thought we'd have to deal with Arthas Menethil for the third time.

Lincoln: I know, he just doesn't know when to stay dead. But, this time, we made sure he paid the price for his crimes, and plus, I also purified his weapon, Frostmourne, and not only did it free all the souls that he'd slain with it, it merged with my massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and it gained new powers.

Me: Mizore's did the same when she transformed to fight her mother, and yours did the same during the fight against that undead bastard, awesome, and I can't wait to see what those new powers your greatsword has gained.

Lincoln: Along with me using The Djinn's powers to cause havoc on any villains we go after, and I'm so hoping the villain we get after on my rescue tomorrow is Einon. I know you have a history with that bastard, J.D., but allow me to put a permanent end to him if he dares to come back.

Me: I've gotten a lot of shots on Einon in the past. Alright, Lincoln, if Einon dares to come back, then, you have the pleasure of killing him for good and sending him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You got it, J.D.

Nico: If he also has his men with him, then, this'll be the perfect opportunity for you to test out The Djinn's powers and the new powers your massive greatsword has gained from the merging of the purified Frostmourne, Linc.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome action-packed rescue tomorrow.

Merman: Looks like Sectonia just bit the dust.

Whiger: Damn straight.

Me: That's for sure.

Biowulf: She'll never terrorize Kirby ever again.

Me: Or the planet Lilly or the dream world.

Ice Demon: Now, just one question.

Juggernaut: How the Hell do we get down?!

Me: Uhh just fly down.

We flew down.

We landed.

Me: There. So Rachel how did it feel to be back home?

Rachel Lilly: It was amazing. I missed my home planet.

Nico: But it was great seeing it.

Lola: It sure was Rachel. Your home planet is so amazing and beautiful.

Rainbow Dash: It's so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Rachel Lilly: I'm glad you guys like my planet. But Earth is also my home too. I will still be part of Planet Lilly at birth but I will always be part of Earth too.

Me: I think I can make Lilly part of the world too.

I snapped my fingers and merged both our planets together and Earth and Lilly became one. It was awesome.

Nico: Wow! Just like when Mewni merged with Earth too.

Nico: Yep.

Lillymon: Wow! This is amazing! Awesome idea!

Me: Now Lillymon and all of us can coexist.

Natilee: They sure can dad.

Kirby: I agree. (To the viewers) Hope you loved this adventure as much as all of us did. It was fun.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and we went to sleep. The Dreamstalk was as tall as the World Tree Estate and the view it had was amazing.

THE END.

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Kirby Triple Deluxe is one of my favorite games for Nintendo 3DS and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Twilight Sparkle's team consisting of Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head and Bouncer along with Kaos Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Scab Fairy, UA Molten Man, Fission Metroids and Garluch are heading to Japan and we're going to battle Evil versions of NEVER from Kamen Rider W and Guest Reviewer I have an awesome and epic challenge for you! I want you to do scenes for where the Elemental Girls of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and the L-Elementals all Transform into their most powerful and extreme forms ever! Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brook Hudson, Ashley Aella, Brooke Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Cristant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina and Stelara

Astra and the L-Ementals are all going to transform against them and they are going to all explode in power and transform! The M.O.E. Versions are going to be with us too. Also we're going to battle Another Cetus Undead Zodiart and Another Kaos and we're also going to meet an Onix Gene-slammer. Her name is Cecilia Lola and she is a geologist and a rock scientist and she has amazing crystal powers and abilities. The match-up scene is for Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Baran, the Dragon Knight from the Dragon Quest spin-off manga Dragon Quest : The Adventure of Dai. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Loch Loud in Scotland, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Einon, has come back yet again, and he still wants revenge on me. Well, that is going to be brought to an end here and now, and Lincoln's going to be the one to kill him and send him to The Black Gates for eternity, and this time, he's never ever coming back. And we're going to meet Grace Thehabos A.K.A. Sailor Thehabos - Sailor Soldier of Thehabos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent lava and plant powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Thehabos. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead. Get ready for a kaiju size adventure as we battle the three dimwitted hunters Hank, Dale, and Bill and stop them from killing Godzilla to make a quick buck.

See you next time

# STUPID AND IDIOTIC KAIJU HUNTERS

This chapter is the 2nd installment of the Godzilla The Series chapters

---

Walking through the streets of Tokyo was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Twilight Sparkle's team consisting of Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head and Bouncer along with Kaos Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Scab Fairy, UA Molten Man, Fission Metroids and Garluch along with Bridget Branley, Abeline Demeter, Brook Hudson, Ashley Aella, Brooke Elektra, Bianca Frostine, Leora Chiaro, Abnus Abital, Allira Cristant, Astrid Brinkley, Aurora Aurelia, Maya Carina and Stelara Astra and the L-Ementals and we were there for another awesome and fun and great rescue.

Qin: Boy this is gonna be so fun!

Me: It sure is. I can't wait to kick some bad guy butt.

Lola: Me too. This will be so fun.

Phillip: I have a feeling it's going to be a bunch of bad guys we faced before.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: But whatever it is it will be so fun.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm always up for anything guys.

Nico: Twilight, I want to thank you, Kaos, and your teams for coming today.

Twilight Sparkle: No problem Nico. I'm always excited to help you guys on a great rescue like always.

Kaos: Same with I, KAOS! We are always ready for some good fun on this.

Xenia: We sure are.

Carol Ferris: I think it's so much fun that you guys do all this.

Nico: We get that all the time Carol.

Lola: I love it.

Nico: Carol, has there been a male Star Sapphire?

Carol Ferris: No there never has been one Nico. The Star Sapphire Corps is an Amazon Lantern Corps.

Me: That does make sense. Carol you remember when Girl Jordan saved you from yourself when she was sick?

Carol Ferris: Boy I sure do. Girl Jordan was so brave and strong willed back then to do that when she was sick.

Camie: When did that happen?

Me: That was a great adventure.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 498.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 498

---

It starts in the Estate. We were getting ready for breakfast.

We were having Belgian Waffles and Pancakes for breakfast.

Lori: These pancakes look delicious J.D.

Me: Yep. Me and Lincoln made them.

Lincoln: We made blueberry pancakes and chocolate chip Belgian Waffles.

Lola: Oh boy my favorites.

Laney: Mine too. You both make awesome breakfasts.

Lisa: Affirmative. It's all very scrumptious.

Lily: It sure is.

Linka: Yep.

We saw that one chair was empty.

Linka: Where's Girl Jordan?

Me: She must be sleeping in.

Lincoln: I'll go get her.

Lincoln went up to her room and opened the door. He found her in bed.

Lincoln: Girl Jordan it's time for breakfast.

She got up and Lincoln found that she was pale, had a red runny nose, red puffy eyes, and was coughing and sneezing.

Girl Jordan: (Weakly) Coming Lincoln.

Lincoln: Girl Jordan you don't look so good! GUYS WE GOT A CODE GREEN!

Me: Uh oh!

We go upstairs and into Girl Jordan's room. We saw that she was really sick.

Me: Oh man. Girl Jordan you look horrible.

We go over.

Girl Jordan: I'm fine guys. Really.

Lori: No you aren't.

Lana brought the thermometer.

She tested her.

Lana: 102.4. That's a nasty fever guys.

Edd came in came in with his medical bag and he had a flu mask on.

Edd: Pardon me everyone. Step aside please.

He then tested her. First was her pulse.

Edd: Your pulse is running fast. The immune system is doing its job.

He felt her head and it was hot.

Edd: Your temperature is high. I'll need to get a culture sample.

Girl Jordan: Okay.

He took a swab out and took a sample from her mouth. Lisa studied it and came back with the results.

Lisa: It appears that Girl Jordan is suffering the onslaught of the Influenza Virus; Street name: the Flu.

Eddy: The flu!?

Me: It's not the zombie flu we had that one time is it?

Lisa: Negative. This is just the common flu.

Varie: Well that's a relief.

Me: Yeah. Girl Jordan you need to stay in bed and let the virus run its course. I'll be right back.

I go into the bathroom and come back with a box of tissues and a bottle of liquid medicine.

Me: Here Girl Jordan.

I pour a cup full of grape flavor medicine into a cup and I hand it to her.

Me: It's grape flavor.

Girl Jordan: Okay.

She drank it all down and gagged.

Girl Jordan: Yuck! That stuff tastes like I swallowed an old shoe.

Laney: I know. It tastes terrible. But you're gonna be better in a few days.

Edd: Agreed. Now there's cough drops and tissues here on your nightstand. There's chicken soup and crackers in the pantry and Orange Juice in the fridge for you.

Lola came in with something urgent to report.

Lola: Guys! We got big trouble! Star Sapphire is going on a rampage in Metropolis!

Me: Uh oh. Lets roll out.

Girl Jordan: Wait. I want to come too.

Me: No Girl Jordan. You can't. If you come with us you're gonna get pneumonia. We can't risk it. You're way too sick.

Girl Jordan: But I have to go. I was tasked with this by the people of Zamaron. (Coughing)

Me: I know Girl Jordan. I know you were given this task but you have to stay in bed. You can't go out like this.

Girl Jordan: Okay.

We left her room.

Me: Get some rest. We'll be back.

Edd: Sarah, you and Jimmy make sure that Girl Jordan stays in bed at all costs.

Sarah: Not to worry, Double D. Nurses Sarah and Jimmy are on the job!

Jimmy salutes.

Edd: I mean it! We can't let Girl Jordan face Star Sapphire in her current condition.

Jimmy: Relax, Double D. We'll keep on eye on her at all times.

Edd: Excellent. Good luck.

They salute her.

Nico: So what are we gonna do J.D.?

Me: I know what to do. Nico, you, Starfire, Lily, Bai Tza, Mindy and Varie will go to the planet Zamaron and get the Star Sapphire Corps to help us.

Nico: Oh I see what you're gonna do. Have them betray her.

Me: Bingo. They may govern love but they either fight for good or evil.

Lola: We better hurry.

Me: Lets go!

We set out for Metropolis.

---

Girl Jordan was not gonna sit there while we fight her big battle for her. She got up and went to the window.

Jimmy: Where do you think you're going?

Girl Jordan: Jimmy I have to go fight Star Sapphire. I was given this task.

Sarah: We know Girl Jordan. But in your condition you can't.

Girl Jordan: I know Sarah. But this task is important to me. I was tasked with putting a stop to the evil Star Sapphire and the Zamaron's gave me this task. I have to stop her regardless of me being sick. It's my burden and my duty. I have to fight. If it were Ed he would've gladly done the same thing. (Coughing) I wouldn't want to be in bed all day.

Sarah and Jimmy were touched by her determination and her strength to fight.

Sarah (opens the window): If anyone asks, we'll say that you left the house through the window.

Girl Jordan: Thank you Sarah. I'll be back and get back in bed.

Sarah: Be careful.

Girl Jordan spread her wings and flew to the battle.

---

The battle with Star Sapphire was proving to be a difficult one. We were firing lasers and energy blasts at eachother. Star Sapphire was a very formidable adversary.

Sinestro, Bleez and Hal Jordan arrived.

Me: Hal Jordan!

Green Lantern (Hal): That's right. It's an honor to meet you J.D. We heard so many big things about you on the planet Oa.

Me: We get that a lot Hal. But it's an honor to finally meet you.

Green Lantern (Hal): Same here.

Suddenly a powerful dragon of pure water flew towards Star Sapphire and it hit her and she was sent flying. She crashed into a water tower and it exploded.

KABOOM!

Girl Jordan landed and she was that strong spirited.

Me: Are you nuts, Girl Jordan?! Going into a battle while you're sick?!

Star Sapphire flew to us again.

Star Sapphire: Aw, looks like one of you is under the weather. Bad news for you but good news for me!

---

Nico, Starfire, Mindy, Lily, Bai Tza and Varie were on the planet Zamaron. They were talking to the Star Sapphire Corps.

Nico: We need your help. Girl Jordan is under the weather and she is incapacitated for the moment. We're fighting Star Sapphire as we speak and we need your help to see if we can stop her.

Miri: You called the right people Nico. Star Sapphire Corps, lets move out!

Nico: Lets go!

---

We were fighting Star Sapphire.

Sinestro: Lets use our combo Gale.

Gale: You got it Sinestro.

Gale formed a cloud of black matter and Sinestro fired a blast of Yellow Lantern energy.

Sinestro and Gale: SHADOW OF FEAR!

They entombed her in a ball of darkness and it brought her worst fears to life. But Star Sapphire got over it quickly and blew it all away.

Gale: She's really tough.

Sinestro: Indeed.

Me and Hal punched her in the face.

Green Lantern (Hal): Carol I know you're in there. You've got to come back to us.

Star Sapphire: There is no Carol.

Girl Jordan: Let her go Star Sapphire. Carol I know you're in there somewhere and you are better than this. You are a great leader for the Star Sapphire Corps. You would never abuse the power of love for this evil manner.

Carol was starting to come through.

Carol: Please. Help me. I can't break free.

Star Sapphire: You keep your mouth shut! Carol no longer exists.

Girl Jordan: No! I refuse to believe that. Carol needs our help. (Coughing) And I will get through to her or die trying!

Me: (In my head) I've never seen her so determined. Even though she's under the weather she's using every ounce of her strength to help her.

Star Sapphire: I know you're waiting for your friends to come J.D.

Me: You knew all along?

Star Sapphire: Yes. You've made a very grave error, Knudson. Zamaron is home to all Star Sapphires!

Me (smirks): Actually, that's what we were counting on!

Nico, Varie, Lily, Bai Tza, and Mindy came back and they had numerous Star Sapphire's and Zamaron's with them.

Nico: The cavalry has arrived!

Mindy: Lets get her guys!

They fired violet energy lasers and Star Sapphire was dodging them.

Star Sapphire: How dare you all betray me!? I'm your leader!

Miri: You are not our leader. The Carol Ferris that I know is my best friend and a great teacher and leader! You have none of those qualities Star Sapphire!

Bai Tza: That's right.

Bai Tza fired a blast of water and it hit her.

Me: I have an idea but it's gonna be risky.

I pull out my Blue Lantern Ring and put it on my finger and say the oath.

Me: IN FEARFUL DAY, IN RAGING NIGHT; WITH STRONG HEARTS FULL OUR SOULS IGNITE; WHEN ALL SEEMS LOST IN THE WAR OF LIGHT, LOOK TO THE STARS - FOR HOPE BURNS BRIGHT!

I became a Blue Lantern.

Green Lantern (Hal): I didn't know you were a Blue Lantern, J.D.

Me: That's right. I joined almost a year ago. I have an idea. I'm gonna have Girl Jordan go into Carol's mind and have her destroy the Star Sapphire entity.

Green Lantern (Hal): How are you going to do that?

Me: I'm going to infuse Girl Jordan with my Blue Lantern energy and have her go into Carol.

Green Lantern (Hal): Very genius method.

Me: Don't worry Hal. All will be well. Girl Jordan, I'm sending you into Carol and you're going to fight the Star Sapphire Entity.

Girl Jordan: (Sneezes) Okay.

I fire a beam of energy at Girl Jordan and she phased into her. Inside Carol's body Girl Jordan was now inside her subconscious.

Girl Jordan: I'm in. (Coughing)

She was inside her brain and she saw in the darkest recesses of her mind a bunch of crystals and they were holding Carol Ferris in a prison ball of pure energy. Standing guard over it was the Entity of Star Sapphire herself. She was like an evil version of Carol Ferris.

Star Sapphire: So you've come in my domain.

Girl Jordan: Let Carol go you witch! (Coughing)

Star Sapphire: Your determination to rescue Carol in your condition is quite an admirable feat. I commend you. But you will never get to her.

Girl Jordan: No but I can try.

She teleported and punched Star Sapphire in the face and she vanished. Girl Jordan smashed the crystals holding Carol's prison. She was freed.

Carol: Girl Jordan thank you so much.

Girl Jordan: You're welcome Carol. I'll see you on the outside.

Carol: Okay.

Girl Jordan left Carol's body.

Girl Jordan was back.

Carol was back to normal as the Leader of the Star Sapphire Corps.

Carol: (Gasps) I'm back.

Green Lantern (Hal): Carol.

Carol: Hal!

They hugged.

Star Sapphire came out of Carol and she was angry.

Bleez: Nico lets finish this monster off.

Nico: Right!

Nico fired Xiao Fung's wing and Bleez fired a Red Lantern blast.

Bleez and Nico: RAGING CRIMSON BLOODWIND!

The blasts combined and became a blood red windstorm. It enveloped the Star Sapphire entity and destroyed her completely.

Me: Awesome job guys!

Nico: Thanks J.D.

Girl Jordan collapsed and she was exhausted. I caught her.

Me: Lets get you back to bed.

Girl Jordan: Is it over?

Me: Yes. It's over.

We went back to the estate.

* * *

We took turns helping Girl Jordan and she got better over time. Her determination to see the task she was given through was one that was incredible.

Carol came and she was forever indebted to Girl Jordan for helping her and restoring the rightful reputation of the Star Sapphire Corps. But in the end Jimmy and Sarah got struck down with Girl Jordan's flu and Ed and Eddy were watching them and taking care of them with Hazmat Suits on.

* * *

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Camie: Wow! Girl Jordan that took a lot of guts for you to do that and save Carol.

Girl Jordan: I know.

Nico: We could've saved you ourselves.

Carol Ferris: I know but Girl Jordan vowed to save me no matter what.

Girl Jordan: It was a huge task I was burdened with Nico and I had to do it no matter what.

Eli: That was still very courageous of you to do that.

Fire Lori: I agree there. That is amazing though.

Bridget Branley: I agree. But well done G.J.

Lincoln: It was a dangerous thing to do but she really showed lots of guts back then.

Laney: She sure did and we're proud of her too.

Camie: Yep that took lots of guts.

Tsuyu: It sure did.

Girl Jordan: I know.

Laney: But that was still a courageous deed you did back then.

Tsuyu: Yeah.

Me: But enough about that. Yesterday's adventure was really awesome.

Nico: Who enjoyed our adventure with Kirby yesterday?

All of us: We all did!

Nico: That was one of the most fun we've ever had. And it was really cool seeing Rachel's home planet.

Laney: I'm amazed you had a dream that showed us what it was like J.D.

Me: I know. That is so awesome though.

Varie: We all had a great time on that one though.

Carol Ferris: We sure did. That was one of the most fun ever. And seeing how high up the Dreamstalk went was incredible.

Carol Pusateri: Yeah that was amazing it went up so high.

Nico: And Sectonia got what she deserved.

Nicole: You bet she did. And the awesome bonus of that adventure is now we all can use Kirby's awesome Copy Abilities.

Eli: That is so awesome and amazing. I like the Spark power.

Varie: Water for me.

Me: All the powers Kirby has are awesome.

Fu: I like the Ninja Kirby power. Because it fits me as a ninja.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Touma: Boy that was so awesome and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: I can't decide which power I like.

Me: They ALL are so awesome. It's hard to decide which one is a good favorite.

Xenia: Yeah they all are amazing.

Lola: They sure are.

Lincoln: I can't decide which one is my favorite. All of them are awesome.

Camie: All of them are really awesome.

Sirius: They sure are cool. Too bad Kirby can't use some of them when he is swimming underwater.

Me: Only the weapons abilities are good for that one.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: I have always been a good onset user of the Laser Ability. It's quite versatile.

Nico: It sure is.

Aylene C.: The U.F.O. Ability is cool. It made Kirby look like a flying saucer.

Nicole: Boy it sure did. Too bad it can only be used once per level.

Eli: Wait guys I sense a powerful force here.

Nico: Whoever's here must be close.

Eli: I'm sensing 6 signals. All of them powerful and evil.

Me: They are close. There!

I fired an energy blast and it hit an alley and exploded and out came 6 figures! They were EVIL VERSIONS OF THE NEVER GROUP!

---

The Special Mercenary Force "NEVER" are a group composed of humans who have been revived from death and turned into super soldiers called Necro-Overs and the main antagonists of Kamen Rider W Forever: A to Z/The Gaia Memories of Fate as well as the protagonists of the V-Cinema Kamen Rider W Returns: Kamen Rider Eternal.

NEVER was initially a project initiated by Foundation X researcher Maria Daido attempting to resurrected her son who died from a traffic accident by duplicating the conditions that revived Raito Sonozaki (Philip) after his demise in the source of the true Gaia Memory. The result was the Necro-Over, an undead super-soldier with enhanced strength and endurance. However, they are required to regular injections of a bio-stabilizer to keep their bodies intact. Leaving Foundation X after being rejected in favor of Gaia Memory research for the latter far greater diversity in abilities, NEVER became mercenaries, leaving a path of destruction in their wake to convince the Foundation that they are better than the Museum's "toys".

However, an encounter with Doctor Prospect drove their leader insane and they decided to destroy the Museum by obtaining the T2 Gaia Memories in order to power the X Bicker and convert the residents of Futo into Necro-Overs. Though much stronger, faster and more durable than normal humans, as well as exceptionally compatible with certain Memories, Necro-Overs use Gaia Memories at even greater risk than normal humans, for being struck with a Maximum Drive will cause them to disintegrate. A Scanning Charge, Kamen Rider OOO's finisher, can also cause a Necro-Over struck by it to disintegrate, and they can become destabilized if injected with a bio-stabilizer blocker fluid. This is reversible only if the Necro-Over can be treated with an antidote quickly. NEVER primarily appears in Kamen Rider W Forever: A to Z/The Gaia Memories of Fate, but their origins are revealed in Kamen Rider Eternal.

Members

Katsumi Daido/Kamen Rider Eternal-Leader

Jun Kazu/Utopia Dopant-Researcher

Maria S. Cranberry/Cyclone Dopant-Informant/Dopant

Kyosui Izumi/Luna Dopant-Subordinate

Reika Hanehara/Heat Dopant-Subordinate

Ken Ashihara/Trigger Dopant-Subordinate

Gozo Domoto/Metal Dopant-Subordinate

---

We gasped!

Nico: Evil versions of NEVER!

Xenia: Not good!

Lola: Oh boy!

Bridget Branley: This is gonna be awesome and fun!

Brooke Hudson: Yeah it sure is!

Philip: You know what to do, Shotaro.

Shotaro: Right.

Shotaro and Philip: Henshin!

They turned into W! Philip fell down and Varie caught him and held on to his body.

Varie: We need to figure out a way to fix that so Philip and Shotaro don't have to worry about Philip's body getting hurt like this.

Nico: Yeah.

Ryu Terui: Hen… shin!

He turned into ACCEL!

Qin: Time to burn rubber!

Lola: The need for speed!

Me: This is gonna be epic! First this.

I snapped my fingers and took us to the planet Glaren. Didn't want people to get caught in the crossfire.

Ryu Terui: Despair awaits you at the finish line.

Nico: That is for sure!

We fired energy blasts and blasted NEVER all over the place!

Xenia: Take that!

Bridget Branley: Let us handle the evil versions of NEVER, guys, time to unleash Elemental Hell on those bastards.

Air Lincoln: Yeah!

Suddenly, The Elemental Angels' and The L-Ementals' colored eyes turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, elemental forces, and mythological animals, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached the evil versions of NEVER, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step.

Bridget Branley: You evil versions of NEVER are nothing more than remnants of their dead past, and now, we're going to eliminate you all once and for all.

Fire Lori: And this time, you all are never coming back.

Suddenly, The Elemental Angels and The L-Ementals were surrounded by massive vortex of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, The Elemental Angels and The L-Ementals emerged, but they were all changed forever, and now, Elemental Chaos is about to be unleashed on those bastards.

Bridget Branley grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with fire, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bridget Brantley has on a crimson red sleeveless midriff top, crimson red shorts, crimson red stockings, crimson red high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and fire angel holding a small flame. Suddenly, Bridget Brantley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive crimson red wolf tails. Bridget Brantley has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bridget Branley's massive Fire Angel's Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Broadsword of Firestorm Justice and all of the swords from she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, fire, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fire Angel's Fire Elemental Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Broadsword of Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Fire Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large crimson red dragon heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large crimson red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Fire Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Bridget Branley, The Fire Elemental Angel, Leader of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Dimitri Brantley, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ブリジット・ブランリー、ファイアー・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのリーダー、スラッシャーで元兄弟

のディミトリ・ブラントリーの屈辱者、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、羽原麗花の大敵、ヒート・ドーポント、悪のスレイヤー、狂乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Bridget Branley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM ELEMENT ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIERY DRACONIC FIRE ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Abeline Demeter grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has auburn highlights in the bangs of her long flowing auburn hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with earth, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Earth Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with yellow gems for eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Abeline Demeter has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless brown top, yellow skirt, brown pants, brown high-heeled knee-high boots, and long brown sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and earth angel holding a small boulder. Suddenly, Abeline Demeter felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive auburn brown angel wings with yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long auburn tails. Abeline Demeter has on a Ring of The Phoenix with brown gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Abeline Demeter's massive Earth Angel's Draconic Phoenix Earth Broadsword of Earthquake Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, earth, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earth Angel's Draconic Phoenix Earth Broadsword of Earthquake Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with an Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large brown dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large brown gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large brown gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the Earth Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Abeline Demeter, The Earth Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Alan Demeter, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アベリン・デメテル、アース・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、スラッシャーで元兄弟アラン・デメテルの屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、および地球、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Abeline Demeter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTH ANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA

# EARTHQUAKE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH ELEMENTAL ANGEL EARTHQUAKE LOVE!

Brooke Hudson grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Water Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Brooke Hudson has on a blue short-sleeved hoodie, long-sleeved green sweater, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with ocean waves, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small water drop. Suddenly, Brooke Hudson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails. Brooke Hudson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Brooke Hudson's massive Water Angel's Draconic Phoenix Maelstrom Broadsword of Maelstrom Water Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Water Angel's Draconic Phoenix Water Maelstrom Broadsword of Maelstrom Water Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Water Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large aqua blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large aqua blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the Water Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Brooke Hudson, The Water Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Blake Hudson, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ブルック・ハドソン、ウォーター・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、スラッシャーで元兄弟のブレイク・ハドソンの屈辱者、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、トリガー・ドーパントの芦原健の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、狂乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Brooke Hudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM WATER ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM WATER ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Ashley Aella grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with winds, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Wind Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with green gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ashley Aella has on a green sleeveless midriff top, green shorts, green stockings, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and wind angel holding a small wind gust. Suddenly, Ashley Aella felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with sky blue tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails. Ashley Aella has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ashley Aella's massive Wind Angel's Draconic Phoenix Hurricane Broadsword of Windstorm Justice and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, winds, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wind Angel's Draconic Phoenix Wind Hurricane Broadsword of Windstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Wind Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson green blade, green dragon heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large green dragon heads with sky blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the Wind Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Ashley Aella, The Wind Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Frank Aella, Loving Guardian Angel of Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アシュリー・アエラ、風のエレメンタルエンジェル、エレメンタルエンジェルズ のメンバー、スラッシャー および元兄弟 フランク・アエラ の屈辱者、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻の愛する守護天使、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、マリア・S クランベリー の大敵サイクロン ドーパント、サイクロン ドーパントのスレイヤー邪悪で、狂乱で、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして風、天使、鳳凰、ドラゴンの達人

Ashley Aella's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WIND ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA WIND HURRICANE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE WINDSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND HURRICANE ANGEL LOVE!

Bronte Elektra grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with lightning, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Thunder Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with light purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her light purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bronte Elektra has on a sleeveless purple blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and lightning angel holding a small lightning bolt. Suddenly, Bronte Elektra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive neon purple angel wings with electric blue tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long neon purple wolf tails. Bronte Elektra has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bronte Elektra's massive Lightning Angel's Draconic Phoenix Thunderstorm Broadsword of Thunderstorm Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, lightning, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lightning Angel's Electric Storm Draconic Phoenix Thunderstorm Greatsword of Supercell Thunderstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a Lightning Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an electric blue kanji below the Lightning Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Bronte Elektra, The Lightning Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Peter Elektra, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ブロンテ・エレクトラ、ライトニング・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟ピーター・エレクトラのスラッシャーと屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ルナ・ドーパントの和泉巨星の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンの達人

Bronte Elektra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LIGHTNING ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SUPERCELL LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SUPERCELL LIGHTNING ELECTRIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUPERCELL LIGHTNING ANGEL LOVE!

Bianca Frostine grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ice blue hair tied up in a braid, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Ice Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with ice blue gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her ice blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bianca Frostine has on an ice blue sleeveless jersey top, ice blue shorts, ice blue stockings, ice blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with ice, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and fire angel holding a small snowflake. Suddenly, Bianca Frostine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ice blue angel wings with white tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails. Bianca Frostine has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bianca Frostine's massive Ice Angel's Draconic Phoenix Arctic Broadsword of Snowstorm Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, ice, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ice Angel's Arctic Draconic Phoenix Arctic Greatsword of Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with an Ice Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson ice blue blade, ice blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large ice blue dragon heads with white gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large ice blue gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and large white gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a white kanji below the Ice Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Bianca Frostine, The Ice Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Caleb Frostine, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Wedgelor, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ビアンカ・フロスティン、アイス・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルズのメンバー、元兄弟カレブ・フロスティンのスラッシャーと屈辱、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ウェッジラーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして氷、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Bianca Frostine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ARCTIC ICE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC SNOWSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC ICE ANGEL LOVE!

Stelara Astra grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with cosmic energy, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Cosmic Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Cosmic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and the Cosmic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Stelara Astra has on a red kimono with flowers on it, green obi sash around her waist, getas, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and fire angel holding a small star. Suddenly, Stelara Astra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with pink tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails. Stelara Astra has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Stelara Astra's massive Cosmic Angel's Draconic Phoenix Star Broadsword of Cosmic Storm Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, star, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cosmic Angel's Draconic Phoenix Star Greatsword of Cosmic Storm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a Cosmic Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, red dragon heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large red dragon heads with pink gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large red gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with red gems for eyes and large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Cosmic Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Stelara Astra, The Cosmic Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Alex Astra, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Miss Heed, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

ステララ・アストラ、コズミック・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟アレックス・アストラのスラッシャーと屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ミス・ヒードの大敵、悪のスレ

イヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして星、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Stelara Astra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-COSMIC ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA COSMIC STAR STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STAR ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STORM ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Abnus Abital grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Dark Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her black dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Abnus Abital has on a midnight black sleeveless dress top, midnight black shorts, midnight knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small black fire. Suddenly, Abnus Abital felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with purple tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Abnus Abital has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Abnus Abital's massive Dark Angel's Draconic Phoenix Dark Broadsword of Darkness Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dark Angel's Draconic Phoenix Darkness Greatsword of Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Dark Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large midnight black dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Dark Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Abnus Abital, The Dark Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Damien Abital, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Jim, Despiser of Bullies, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アブナス・アビタル、ダークエレメンタルエンジェル、エレメンタルエンジェルズ のメンバー、スラッシャー と元兄弟 ダミアン・アビタルの屈辱者、愛する守護天使と リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、ジムの大敵、いじめっ子を軽蔑し、悪を滅ぼし、混乱した、殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、優秀で強力な教師の優秀で強力な生徒、そして闇、天使、鳳凰、龍のマスター

Abnus Abital has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SHADOW DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK ANGEL ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK

# ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Allira Cristant grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing magenta hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with crystals, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Crystal Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on dragon earrings with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with magenta gems for eyes and the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her magenta dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with magenta crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and magenta gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Allira Crisiant has on an open purple blouse, magenta sleeveless top, magenta shorts, purple stockings, purple high-heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless magenta trenchcoat with crystals, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small crystal cluster. Suddenly, Allira Crisiant felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive magenta angel wings with colored tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long magenta wolf tails. Allira Cristant has on a Ring of The Phoenix with magenta gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Allira Cristant's massive Crystal Angel's Draconic Phoenix Crystal Broadsword of Crystal Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta energy, fire, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Angel's Draconic Phoenix Crystal Greatsword of Crystal Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with a Crystal Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged magenta blade, magenta dragon heads for the crossguard, large magenta gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large magenta dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large magenta gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with magenta gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large magenta gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Crystal Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Allira Cristant, The Crystal Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Zachary Cristant, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crystals, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アリラ・クリスタント、クリスタル・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟ザカリー・クリスタントのスラッシャーと屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ゴゾ・ドモトの大敵、メタル・ドーパント、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、クリスタル、天使、フェニックス、ドラゴンの達人

Allira Cristant has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA COLORFUL CRYSTAL DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COLORFUL CRYSTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COLORFUL RYSTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Astrid Brinkley grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald energy aura with plants, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Nature Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on dragon earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with emerald green gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her emerald green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Astrid Brinkley has on a green sleeveless vest, green sleeveless dress top, green skirt, green bellbottom pants with hearts, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with plants, leaves, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small leaf. Suddenly, Astrid Brinkley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails. Astrid Brinkley has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Astrid Brinkley's massive Nature Angel's Draconic Phoenix Jungle Broadsword of Nature Justice and all of the swords from the treasure battles began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, plants, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nature Angel's Draconic Phoenix Jungle Greatsword of Nature Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a Nature Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, green dragon heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large green dragon heads with emerald green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large emerald green gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below the Nature Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Astrid Brinkley, The Nature Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Joshua Brinkley, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Goat, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

アストリッド・ブリンクリー、ネイチャー・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟のジョシュア・ブリンクリーのスラッシャーと屈辱、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ヤギの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然、天使、鳳凰、ドラゴンのマスター

Astrid Brinkley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NATURE ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA JUNGLE NATURE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE ELEMENTAL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE NATURE ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Aurora Aurelia grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light pink hair, she has neon red eyes and a grey energy aura with gravity, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Gravity Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light pink iris, she has on dragon earrings with grey gems for eyes and holding the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with grey gems for eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aurora Aurelia has on a purple sleeveless vest, purple sleeveless dress top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with gravity, leaves, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small star. Suddenly, Aurora Aurelia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light pink angel wings with purple tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light pink wolf tails. Aurora Aurelia has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aurora Aurelia's massive Gravity Angel's Draconic Phoenix Gravity Broadsword of Gravity Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey energy, gravity, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gravity Angel's Draconic Phoenix Gravity Star Greatsword of Gravity Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a Gravity Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, light pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large light pink dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large light pink gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light pink kanji below the Gravity Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Aurora Aurelia, The Gravity Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Harold Aurelia, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Beros, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Gravity, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

オーロラ・アウレリア、グラビティ・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、スラッシャーで元兄弟ハロルド・アウレリアの屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ベロスの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして重力、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Aurora Aurelia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GRAVITY ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GRAVITATIONAL DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GRAVITY ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GRAVITY ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Maya Carina grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a purple red energy aura with astral energy, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Astral Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Astral and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with purple gems for eyes and the Astral and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maya Carina has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, short-sleeved decorated top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with astral energy, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel holding a small astral spirit. Suddenly, Maya Carina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with light purple tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails. Maya Carina has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maya Carina's massive Astral Angel's Draconic Phoenix Astral Spirit Broadsword of Astral Spirit Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, astral spirits, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Astral Angel's Draconic Phoenix Astral Spirit Broadsword of Astral Spirit Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with an Astral Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large purple dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large purple gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light purple kanji below the Astral Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Maya Carina, The Astral Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother David Carina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of The Black Hat Organization, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Astral/Spirit Energy, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

マヤ・カリーナ、アストラル・エレメンタル・エンジェル、エレメ

ンタル・エンジェルのメンバー、元兄弟デビッド・カリーナのスラッシャーと屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ブラックハット組織の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてアストラル/スピリットエネルギー、天使、フェニックス、ドラゴンのマスター

Maya Carina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ASTRAL ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ASTRAL SPIRITUAL DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ASTRAL ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ASTRAL ELEMENTAL ANGEL LOVE!

Leora Chiaro grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair, she has neon pink eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with light, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a dragon holding the Light Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her gold dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with gold crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gold gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leora Chiaro has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow shorts, gold heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with light, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and light angel holding a small ball of light. Suddenly, Leora Chiaro felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails. Leora Chiaro has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leora Chiaro's massive Light Angel's Draconic Phoenix Solar Broadsword of Solar Storm Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, light, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Light Angel's Draconic Phoenix Solar Storm Greatsword of Solar Storm Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a Light Angel, Dragon, and Phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large yellow dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large yellow gem for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below the Light Angel, Phoenix, and Dragon that said, "Leora Chiaro, The Light Elemental Angel, Member of The Elemental Angels, Thrasher and Humiliator of Ex-Brother Henry Chiaro, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of the Warriors of Hope Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Angels, Phoenixes, and Dragons"

レオラ・キアロ、光のエレメンタルエンジェル、エレメンタルエンジェルズ のメンバースラッシャー と元兄弟 ヘンリー・キアロ の屈辱者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、希望の戦士の大敵である悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、天使、フェニックス、およびドラゴンのマスター

Leora Chiaro has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LIGHT ELEMENTAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA

SOLAR LIGHT STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ANGEL LOVE!

Fire Lori grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a neon red energy aura with flames and dragons surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless blue shirt with a blond phoenix, blue skirt with flames on it, black pants with flames on it, blue leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames, phoenixes, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix with flames surrounding them. Suddenly, Fire Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with neon red and orange tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she also now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails.

Suddenly, Fire Lori's massive Sword of The L-Elementals greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon red energy, fire, phoenixes, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fire Lori's L-Emental Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Draconic Phoenix Inferno Justice and Draconic Firestorm Phoenix Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade with red gems embedded in it, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel and she has on red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has her large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony strapped on her left forearm, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Fire Lori Loud, Elemental Angel of Fire, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Leader of The L-Ementals, Loving Wife of Bobby Santiago, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Master of Fire, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ファイヤー ロリ ラウド、エレメンタル オブ ファイア エンジェル、ラウド家の長男であり、愛情深い妹であり、彼女の多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン シニアの長女、L-エメンタルズ のリーダー、ボビー サンティアゴの愛情深い妻、デストロイヤー悪の、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、強力な火のマスター、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの17世紀の公爵夫人ロリの子孫、宇宙666の大敵、アダージョ・ダズル、の驚くべきメンバーチーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム、ザ ラウド ハウスとザ ラウド ファミリーのディフェンダー、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Fire Lori has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE ANGEL LOVE!

Liquid Leni grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and sea dragons surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a sea dragon with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless sea foam green shirt with a blond phoenix, sea foam green skirt with ocean waves on it, black pants with ocean waves on it, sea foam green leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon with ocean waves surrounding it. Suddenly, Liquid Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she also has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails.

Suddenly, Liquid Leni's massive Water Sword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, sea creatures, and sea dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Liquid Leni's Aqua Sea Dragon Maelstrom Greatsword of Aqua Maelstrom Sea Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a sea dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade and aqua blue gems embedded in the gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and she has on aqua blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has her gold Elemental Shield of Harmony strapped on her left forearm, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the sea dragon that said, "Liquid Leni Loud, Elemental Angel of Water, Member of The L-Ementals Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Air Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Loving Girlfriend of Chad, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Water and Sea Creatures"

リキッド レニ ラウド、エレメンタル オブ ウォーター エンジェル、L-エメンタルズ のメンバーであり、ラウド家の2番目に生まれ、2番目の長女であり、愛する2番目の長女であり、エアの擁護者 リンカーン ラウドと彼女の多くの兄弟、愛するリタの長女とリン シニア、愛するチャドのガールフレンド、驚くほど才能のあるファッショニスタ、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのロッホラウドの17世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、宇宙666アリアの大敵チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり、水と海の生き物のマスターであるブレイズ

Liquid Leni has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON LOVE AND AQUA SEA DRAGON JUSTICE!

Stone Luna grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large stone grey orbs orbiting around her legs, she has stone grey highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon stone grey eyes and a stone grey energy aura with rocks, stones, and gargoyles surrounding her, she has a gargoyle holding the Stone Kanjis in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with stone grey iris, she has on gargoyle earrings with grey gems for eyes and holding the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with stone grey gems on the gold stone links and purple crystal links and a stone grey dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a gargoyle with stone grey gems for eyes and holding the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a purple shirt with stone grey phoenix, purple skirt with stones on it, black pants with stones on it, purple leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rocks, stones, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a gargoyle with stones surrounding it. Suddenly, Stone Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with stone grey tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with stone grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Stone Luna's massive Stone Greatsword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of stone grey energy, stones, rocks, and gargoyles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Stone Luna's Stone Elemental Gargoyle Greatsword of Elemental Stone Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a gargoyle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade and embedded stone grey gems, large gargoyle heads for the crossguard, large stone grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gargoyle heads with stone grey gems for eyes and a large stone grey gem on the bottom of the gargoyle heads for the pommel, and she has on stone grey fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large stone grey gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold gargoyle head with stone grey gems for eyes and a large stone grey gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the mermaid that said, "Stone Luna Loud, Elemental Angel of Stone, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian of Air Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals Loving Girlfriend of Sam Sharp, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Stones and Gargoyles"

ストーン ルナ ラウド、ストーン オブ ストーンのエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド家の 3 番目に生まれて 3 番目の長男、エア リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い守護者、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの長女、L-エメンタルズ の愛するガールフレンドのメンバーサム・シャープ、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、宇宙666ソナタの大敵ダスク、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ストーンズ アンド ガーゴイルの達人

Stone Luna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GARGOYLE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSICAL STONE GARGOYLE ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL STONE JUSTICE AND

DIVINE MUSIC STONE GARGOLYE HOPE!

Ice Luan grew to 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has nine large ice blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, and arctic animals surrounding her, she has an ice phoenix holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with ice blue gems on the snowflake gold links and ice blue crystal links and an ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with ice blue phoenix on it, yellow skirt with snowflakes on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with snowflakes for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snowflakes and ice crystals on the coattails, and on the back are arctic animals surrounded by snowflakes. Suddenly, Ice Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ice blue tips on the large light brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark's on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Ice Luan's massive Ice Sword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snowflakes, ice crystals, and arctic animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ice Luan's Arctic Ice Snowstorm Greatsword of Arctic Comedian Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with arctic animals and embedded ice blue gems etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large arctic fox heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large arctic fox heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large ice blue gem for the pommel, she has on ice blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large ice blue gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below the arctic animals that said, "Ice Luan Loud, Elemental Angel of Ice, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Member of the L-Ementals, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Loving Girlfriend of Benny, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice and Laughter"

アイス ルアン ラウド、氷のエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド家の4番目に生まれて4番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、L-エメンタルズ のメンバー、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い4番目の長女、ベニーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ベニーの子孫17世紀の道化師 ルアン スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの宿敵、ユニバース 666 の宿敵 コージー グロー、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバーで才能ある悪ふざけ師、悪の破壊者、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生教師、そして氷と笑いの達人

Ice Luan's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ARCTIC COMEDIC ICE STORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC ICE COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC ICE SNOWSTORM LOVE!

Metal Lynn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large metal orbs orbiting around her legs, she has metallic highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair, which is no longer in a ponytail, she has neon metallic silver eyes and a metallic silver aura with metal, steel, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a dragon holding the Metal Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with metallic silver, she has on dragon earrings with silver gems gems for eyes and holding the Metal and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with silver gems on the gold flame links and silver crystal links and a silver dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with silver gems for eyes and holding the Metal and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless scarlet red shirt with silver phoenix, scarlet red shorts with silver streaks on them, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with metal, steel, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon with sports items and metal surrounding them. Suddenly, Metal Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with silver tips on the large chestnut brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large silver gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Steel Lynn's massive Steel Greatsword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of metallic silver energy, metal, steel, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Steel Lynn's Metallic Silver Steel Greatsword of Steel Draconic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded silver gems and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, two large dragon heads for the crossguard, large silver gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads with red gems for eyes and a large silver gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and she has on silver fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large silver gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with silver gems for eyes and large silver gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the dragon that said, "Steel Lynn Loud, Elemental Angel of Steel, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Member of The L-Ementals, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Master of Sports, Steel, and Dragons"

スティール リン ラウド、鋼のエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド家の 5 番目に生まれて 5 番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの 5 番目の長女を愛する、素晴らしく才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマン、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、ポリー・ペイン、マーゴ、ポーラの素晴らしい友人、スパイスの悪魔であり、辛い食べ物の恋人、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、17世紀のリンの子孫スコットランドのロック ラウド、ユニバース 666 の宿敵であるクリサリス女王、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ザ ラウド ハウスとザ ラウド ファミリーの守護者、そしてマスター オブ スポーツ、スティール、ドラゴンズのマスター

Steel Lynn's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA STEEL METALLIC DRACONIC ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF STEEL DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE STEEL DRAGON LOVE!

Crystal Laney grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has colored highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with crystals, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Crystal Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with rainbow gems on the gold crystal links and rainbow crystal links and a rainbow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black shirt with rainbow phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with crystals on it, black pants with crystals, black leather ankle-length combat boots with crystals for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with crystals and rainbow fire on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy with crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Crystal Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with colored tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Crystal Laney's massive Crystal Sword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, animals, fairies, and rainbow fire, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Laney's Crystal Fairy Greatsword of Crystal Cavern Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and a fairy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the fairy that said, "Crystal Laney Loud, Elemental Angel of Crystals, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Amazing and Talented Artist, Member of The L-Ementals, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Crystals, Animals, and Fairies"

クリスタル・レイニー・ラウドクリスタルのエレメンタルエンジェル、ラウドファミリー の末っ子, 彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い妹, リタ と リン・シニア の愛情深い末娘, 素晴らしい才能のあるアーティスト, レメンタルズ のメンバー, 悪の破壊者, 混乱した, 殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀レイニーの子孫、チームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、クリスタルのマスター、動物、および妖精

Crystal Laney has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL FAIRY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA RAINBOW FIRE CRYSTAL FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE RAINBOW FIRE CRYSTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE RAINBOW FIRE CRYSTAL LOVE!

Shadow Lucy grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has nine large pitch black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck, she has neon red demon eyes and a black and red energy aura with dark flames, darkness, shadows, and creatures of the night surrounding her, and circling around her feet on the floor are eight golden crosses with angelic runes, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long black sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Shadow Lucy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails and vampire fangs. Shadow Lucy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shadow Lucy's massive Shadow Greatsword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, vampire bats, darkness, shadows, dark and rainbow flames, and creatures of the night, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shadow Lucy's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, the creatures of the night, the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The L-Ementals, and The Loud House etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large blood red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Shadow Lucy Loud, Elemental Angel of Darkness, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Tantabus, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

シャドウ ルーシー ラウド、闇のエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド家の2番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、L-エメンタルズ のメンバー、悪の破壊者、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、17世紀スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドのルシール・ラウドの子孫、ユニバース666タンタブスの大敵、ゴス・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、ザ・ラウド・ハウスの才能ある暗黒詩人、闇の支配者、吸血鬼、夜の生き物

Shadow Lucy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SHADOW VAMPIRIC ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC SHADOW DARKNESS AND DIVINE DARK SHADOW GOTHIC LOVE!

Mud Lana grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she has nine large mud brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has mud brown highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat, she has neon mud brown eyes and a mud brown energy aura with mud and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix holding the Mud Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with the Mud and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with mud brown gems on the gold mud links and mud brown crystal links and a mud brown phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with mud brown gems for eyes and holding the Mud and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a a sleeveless green shirt with mud brown phoenix on it, blue pants with mud on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high combat boots with phoenixes on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with mud and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with mud surrounding it. Suddenly, Mud Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with mud brown tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she has eleven massive and long blond wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large mud brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Mud Lana's massive Mud Greatsword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown energy, mud, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mud Lana's Muddy Phoenix Greatsword of Mud Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded brown gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large mud brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large mud brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large phoenix heads with mud brown gems for eyes and a large mud brown gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, and she has on mud brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large mud brown gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with mud brown gems for eyes and a large mud brown gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a mud brown kanji below the phoenix that said, "Mud Lana Loud, Elemental Angel of Mud Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Plant Lola Loud, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Mud and Phoenixes"

マッド ラナ ラウド、泥のエレメンタル エンジェル ラウド家の 3 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、植物の愛情深い双子の妹 ローラ ラウド、L-エメンタルズ のメンバー、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、スキッピーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゴッサムロイヤルヨークの泥を愛するグリースモンキー、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のラナの子孫、宇宙666の大敵マネイアック、チーム ラウドフェニックスストーム の素晴らしいメンバー、ザ ラウド ハウス と ラウドファミリー の擁護者、泥とフェニックスの達人

Mud Lana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUDDY MUD-SLINGING PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE MUDDY EART JUSTICE AND DIVINE MUDDY EARTH HOPE!

Plant Lola grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has nine large forest green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has forest green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara, she has neon forest green eyes and a forest green energy aura with leaves, plants, flowers, animals, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a forest green phoenix holding the Plant Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with forest green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with forest green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha with forest green gems on the gold leaf links and forest green crystal links and a forest green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with forest green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink shirt with forest green phoenix on it, along with her sash, pink pants with green leaves on the legs of the pants, white knee-high combat boots with phoenixes on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves, plants, flowers, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with leaves, flowers, and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Plant Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with forest green tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large forest green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Plant Lola's massive Plant Sword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of forest green energy, plants, leaves, flowers, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Plant Lola's Agricultural Plant Beauty Greatsword of Agricultural Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded forest green gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large forest green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large forest green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with forest green gems for eyes and a large forest green gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on forest green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large forest green gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with forest green gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a forest green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Plant Lola Loud, Elemental Angel of Plants, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Mud Lana Loud, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Sassy Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Gaia Everfree, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Plants and Phoenixes"

プラント ローラ ラウド、植物のエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド ファミリーの 4 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、マッドの愛情深い双子の妹 ラナ ラウド、L-エメンタルズ のメンバー、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、生意気なページェント クイーンゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの破壊者、悪の破壊者、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのロッホ ラウドの 17 世紀のローラの子孫、宇宙 666 の大敵ガイア エバーフリー、チームのメンバーラウド フェニックス ストーム、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの守護者、植物とフェニックスの達人

Plant Lola has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA PAGEANT QUEEN PLANT STORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE PLANT PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE NATURE PLANT PHOENIX LOVE!

Lightning Lisa grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large electric yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon yellow eyes and an electric yellow energy aura with lightning, chemicals, and dragons surrounding her, she has a lightning dragon holding the Thunder Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with electric yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolt links and yellow crystal links and a yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a dragon with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless green shirt with yellow phoenix on it, red pants with lightning on the pants legs, black leather knee-high combat boots with lightning bolts for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon with lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Lightning Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Lightning Lisa's massive Lightning Sword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, lightning, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lightning Lisa's Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Greatsword of Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the dragon that said, "Lightning Lisa Loud, Elemental Angel of Lightning, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Storm King, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Lightning and Dragons"

ライトニング リサ ラウド、ライトニングのエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド家の5番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い妹、リタとリン シニアの愛情深い末娘、L-エメンタルズ のメンバー、知的な科学者、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークの天才、破壊者邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、17世紀の錬金術師、スコットランドのロック ラウドのリサの子孫、ユニバース666の宿敵ストーム キング、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、の擁護者ラウドハウスとラウドファミリー、そして雷と竜のマスター

Lightning Lisa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SUPERCELL DRACONIC LIGHTNING ANGEL OF DIVINE SUPERCELL DRACONIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUPERCEL DRACONIC LIGHTNING LOVE!

Light Lily grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has multi-colored highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon yellow eyes and a rainbow energy aura with lights and light animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow fox holding the Light Kanji in its paws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fox earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its paws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the gold sun links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fox-shaped Element of Harmony and below the

Element of Harmony is a fox with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white shirt with rainbow phoenix on it, lavender skirt with ocean waves and light animals on it, black pants with lights on the legs, black leather knee-high combat boots with suns for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, rainbows, and light animals on the coattails, and on the back is a fox with rainbows and light animals surrounding it. Suddenly, Light Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with rainbow tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Light Lily's massive Light Sword of The L-Ementals and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, lights, and light animals and when it emerged, it was transformed into Light Lily's Solar Light Animal Greatsword of Solar Light Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sunlight yellow gems and light animals etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white fox heads for the crossguard, large sunlight yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large white fox heads with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and a large sunlight yellow gem on the bottom of the white fox heads for the pommel, she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large sunlight yellow gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold fox head with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and a large sunlight yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sunlight yellow kanji below the fox that said, "Light Lily Loud, Elemental Angel of Light, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn

Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Universe 666 Juniper Montage, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Light Animals"

ライト リリー ラウド、光のエレメンタル エンジェル、ラウド家の 6 番目の末っ子、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い妹、リタとリンシニアの愛情深い末娘、L-エメンタルズ のメンバー、悪の破壊者、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ユニバース 666 ジュニパー モンタージュの大敵、スコットランドの 17 世紀のリリー オブ ロック ラウドの末裔、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ザ ラウド ハウスとザ ラウド ファミリーの擁護者、マスター 光と光の動物の

Light Lily has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LIGHT ANIMAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SOLARSTORM LIGHT ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLARSTORM SUN JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLARSTORM LIGHT SUN LOVE!

And Air Lincoln grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has nine large grey orbs orbiting around his legs, he has grey highlights in the bangs of his mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon grey eyes and a grey energy aura with wind, wind gusts, griffins, and harpies surrounding him, he has a harpy and griffin emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with grey iris, he has on griffin earrings with grey gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace with grey gems on the gold wind gust links and grey crystals links and a grey griffin-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a griffin with grey gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, he's dressed in a grey version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver wind gusts and long yellow trenchcoat coattails with wind gusts, winds, Thunderbirds, and griffins on them and they have grey flames coming off them and hanging mini silver wind gusts, large royal blue shorts with wind gusts on the thighs, large gold armored knee-high boots, large fingerless grey gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, rows of straight teeth, and on his now wider and more muscular back is a harpy and griffin surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Air Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his now more wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with grey tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body, and he now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails.

Suddenly, Air Lincoln's massive Air Greatsword of The L-Ementals and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey energy, winds, wind gusts, griffins, and harpies, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Air Lincoln's Hurricane Storm Griffin Greatsword of Hurricane Storm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded grey gems and a griffin and harpy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, gold griffin heads for the crossguard, large white angel face with a massive grey gem in the forehead for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold griffin heads with grey gems for eyes and in its open mouths and a large light grey gem on the bottom of the griffin heads for the pommel, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony attached on his left muscular forearm, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large grey gems on his large wrists, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large golden griffin head with grey gems for eyes and large grey gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, there's a grey kanji below the griffin and harpy that said, "Air Lincoln Landon Loud, Elemental Angel of Air, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert

Loud, Member of The L-Ementals Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Universe 666 Tirek, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Wind and Storms"

エア・リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、エレメンタル・エンジェル・オブ・エア、ラウド・ハウスのプランを持つ男、多くの兄弟姉妹の心のこもった兄弟、リン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの心のこもった愛情深い息子、アルバート・ラウドの愛情深い孫、ザ・Lのメンバー-17世紀のエメンタルズの末裔 スコットランドのラウド湖のリンカーン・マクロード公爵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、第666宇宙の大敵ティレック、悪の破壊者、心の黒い、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神病のろくでなし、才能のある漫画家およびビデオゲーマー、多数の驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、および風と嵐のマスター

Air Lincoln transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GRIFFIN-HARPY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HURRICANE WIND STORM GRIFFIN ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND HURRICANE GRIFFIN HARPY JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE WIND GRIFFIN HARPY HOPE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of The Elemental Angels and The L-Ementals, and when Lincoln saw Bridget Branley and her friends, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the evil versions of NEVER saw it, they went berserk with rage, but The Elemental Angels and L-Ementals fired powerful colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals at them, and they exploded as they hit them.

Air Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Wind Griffin and Divine Hurricane Wind Hope) **Whoa, we've transformed, awesome!**

Lincoln: That's right, now, let those bastards have it, Elemental

Angels and L-Ementals.

Bridget Branley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Elemental Angel and Divine Firestorm Angel Love) **You got it, Linky. Alright, Elemental Angels.**

Fire Lori: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Elemental Angel and Divine Firestorm Angel Love) **And L-Ementals.**

Elemental Angels and L-Ementals: **LET'S ROCK!**

The Elemental Angels and L-Ementals went after the evil versions of NEVER, and they fired powerful blasts of colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords and they left very nasty scars on them, and it was angering them.

Shotaro and Philip: Now, count up your sins!

Me: With eternal damnation in the black gates!

Dark Katsumi: NO! I WILL DESTROY YOU!

But it would be too late as the Elemental Angels and L-Ementals fired massive energy beams at them, and they exploded as they hit them, and they were obliterated and given the Black Gates. We cheered as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, eleven massive and long wolf tails, and massive angel wings of The Elemental Angels and The L-Ementals are permanent.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: WHEW!

Liquid Leni: O-M-Gosh, that was amazing!

Air Lincoln: You said it, and we got rid of the evil versions of NEVER in the process, and we also got new transformations and new bodies as well.

Light Lily: That's really cool. (Gasps) And now, I'm also grown up and I can talk in complete sentences, awesome!

Then, Lincoln went up to The Elemental Angels, and he hugged and kissed them all over, and they also hugged and kissed Lincoln all over, and Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his massive muscular body, face, and eight-pack abs.

Fire Lori: I literally knew that was about to happen.

Lori: Yep.

Shotaro and Philip: Now, count up your sins!

Me: With eternal damnation in the black gates!

I blasted them and obliterated all of NEVER and banished their evil selves to the Black Gates.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: WHEW!

Me: That's it for that. WHEW! This MORE Than makes up for it with me wanting to banish Katsumi to the Black Gates. An evil version of him is the next best thing.

Nico: That is for sure.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Let's head back to Earth now.

Me: But at least that made up for it on the W mission.

We were back on Earth.

Me: Now lets see which Undead Zodiarts will appear next.

Then my Kyutama for Cetus the Sea Monster started glowing.

Me: Cetus the Sea Monster next.

Camie: Wow this one will be interesting.

Nico: Who's up next?

Carol Ferris: I'll go next.

Nico: Okay.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER CETUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of the Zyuoh Whale, Megalodor and Pirantishead!

Nico: Whoa awesome.

Me: Yep.

Maria: And you are?

Another Cetus Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and had an aqua blue sailor soldier uniform on.

Me: (GASP) Cassie Cascareau A.K.A. Sailor Cascareau!

Nico: Whoa! Cascareau's Sailor Soldier!

Rarity: So you're from the Andromeda Galaxy.

Sailor Cascareau: That is right.

Me: That's also Overflow's home planet.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Why can't all planets of Ben's aliens have Sailor Soldiers?

Maria: They actually might have them.

Me: And we're looking at one.

Sailor Cascareau: Yeah it's awesome though.

Me: Boy it sure is. You're one of the first Sailor Soldiers of the planets of Ben's Aliens that we have encountered.

Sailor Cascareau: I know.

Nico: But how do you know her J.D.?

Me: She was my friend in swimming class and she loves swimming as much as Ami and Michelle do. Also she can do all sorts of moves and stunts underwater the likes of which were never possible.

Nico: Wow! We'll have to see them later on.

Me: Yep.

Carol Ferris: That is cool.

Me: Are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Cascareau: Just one and it's another version of him.

She pointed to Kaos.

Kaos: Another version of I, Kaos!?

Sailor Cascareau: Yep.

Me: Hostile of friendly?

Sailor Cascareau: Friendly. Knows you really well J.D.

Me: Cool. We don't want to face a hostile one before the year closes out.

Nico: Yeah.

Carol Ferris: Yep. Lets do it.

Sailor Cascareau: You got it.

She turned into Another Cetus Undead Zodiarts and Carol blasted her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

She was down and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Cetus on it and a Sea Monster too.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and formed into armbands for those marked with Cetus the Sea Monster and I went over to Sailor Cascareau and picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: One down.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And here it comes.

We saw a dark figure come out and it was ANOTHER KAOS!

Me: Another Kaos!

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Yeah!

Kaos: Another version of me, KAOS!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: So awesome.

Nico: And you are?

Another Kaos: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows the answer to that one.

Me: (Gasp) I had a feeling it was you Yolanda Erickkson.

Another Kaos: That's right. Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Yolanda is one of my friends from Science Class. She is also a very powerful master of elemental and light and dark magic. She knows all the powers of the 10 Elements as well as knows all of the powers of the forces of dark magic.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah. She is a powerful mage that knows all about ancient underworld and otherworldly artifacts.

Nico: That is incredible.

Kaito: (gets out Revice Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Saber Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Kaos: No he didn't promise me anything. I used my powerful magic to put him into a deep sleep after I was given this ridewatch and then I left while he was out cold.

Me: Very crafty and sneaky.

Nico: I'll say.

Qin: Yep.

Another Kaos: It sure was awesome.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Kaos: I know. Come at me and don't hold back.

Kaito got a Revice Sword and Zocks got a Saber Sword!

Qin: YEAH!

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) Nice job putting Swartz to sleep!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) You couldn't do that to the rest of Dai Shocker?

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Another Kaos: I figured it would be wise to let you guys face them.

Me: Very good thinking. Let the most powerful force in the entire universe handle it.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Lets do it.

Nico: (ACTIVATES KAOS'S RIDEWATCH) HERE COMES KAOS!

Nico fired waves of water and fire and blasted her all over.

Kaos: (LAUGHS)

Nico: (gets out Shaman Apsu's Ridewatch) Now, get a load of this!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: What is it?

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted like Garby!

Lana: Awesome!

Me: Pardon me.

Nico: Geez!

Me: That's the last time I have Pad Thai and Raspberry Yogurt for dinner.

FART!

Maria: (LAUGHS) Funny.

May: (gets out Scab Fairy's Ridewatch) Hope you don't have scabs!

Me: If she did she would show you.

May activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

May: Time to feel the burn! (ACTIVATES U.A. MOLTEN MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of fire and smashed her all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Fission Metroids' Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and had 4 copies of herself appear! One each for Energy, lightning, ice and fire!

Me: WHOA!

Maria: Cool! This is amazing!

They fired waves of water, ice, fire, lightning and energy and smashed her down!

Lola: Wow! Talk about multitasking!

Maria: Now for this. (ACTIVATES GARLUCH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Another Kaos: Wow! Those were awesome!

Me: Yep.

Then Zzzax and his team consisting of Dragon Jellyfish, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, Piranha Plant, Universe 666 Thunderclap And Hoya Makihara came.

Nico: Nice team, Zzzax!

Zzzax: Thanks Nico.

Me: Very electrifying.

Zzzax: That is for sure.

Me: Yep.

Carol Ferris: Time for some action. (ACTIVATES SHAMAN APSU'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed Another Kaos all over.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Ryu Terui turned into his motorcycle form and ran at Another Kaos.

He ran her down!

Me: ROADKILL!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: I have a feeling the next Gene-slammer is coming.

Then a rumble was felt and then an ONIX CAME!

Me: WHOA! An Onix!

Camie: Wow!

Onix: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Cecilia Lola! Awesome!

Onix: Yep. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and knocked down Another Kaos and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Yolanda and she was back to normal. She was a girl dressed in all black clothes and she had blue hair and blue eyes.

Yolanda Erickkson: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Juran: You're a big one!

Me: Onix is the largest Pokemon in the Kanto Region.

Onix: Yep.

Nico: But it's awesome to see you again Cecilia.

Onix: Same here Nico.

Carol Ferris: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Onix: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico went digging in a cave and we found a strange glowing blue mineral and it was actually a glowing blue version of Cuprosklodowskite.

Nicole: Wow you found a plutonium infused version of that one. That one produces more gamma radiation that regular green Cuprosklodowskite does.

Qin: Wow!

Onix: That's right.

Me: Wow! That is potent.

Girl Jordan: Yikes.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Onix: Okay but I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy. We know the drill.

Nicole: Yep. No peeking or else!

I put on my blind man glasses and snapped my fingers and she reverted back and everyone covered their eyes.

She was back to normal and had orange hair and orange eyes and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes. She had black and orange clothes.

Cecilia Lola: Wow. That was tough.

She tried to get up but she almost fell down and Nico caught her.

Cecilia Lola: Wow. Still haven't gotten used to this.

Nico: But you're back now.

Nico and Cecilia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Cecilia Lola: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: You gonna be okay?

Cecilia Lola: Yeah I'll be fine. Just need to get used to walking again.

Nico: Good.

Me: But this was fun.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, and Chef Pepperjack are heading to Loch Loud, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Einon, has come back yet again, and he still wants revenge on me. Well, that is going to be brought to an end here and now, and Lincoln's going to be the one to kill him and send him to The Black Gates for eternity, and this time, he's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Loch Loud, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty girls here, but our old enemy, Einon, has come back yet again, and he still wants revenge on you, J.D. Well, that is going to be brought to an end here and now, and I'm going to be the one to kill him and send him to The Black Gates for eternity, and this time, he's never ever coming back.

Me: I knew he'd come back, that bastard's hatred for me is way too deep, and he doesn't even know when to quit.

Nico: All that rage and hatred has already destroyed his brain, so we have to put him down for good like the mad dog that he is.

Lincoln: Exactly, Nico. But, he's also not alone, he's also got an army of 1,000 men with him, and they're causing havoc here.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) That bastard has a lot of nerve to dare to cause havoc here in Loch Loud, he's going to pay for this.

Lincoln: And he will, Duke Lincoln, plus, Angus got everyone to safety when he saw Einon here, and I'm also going to try out The Djinn's powers and the new powers that my massive greatsword has gained after I purified and merged Frostmourne with it, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Arkayna.

Arkayna: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what do we do first?

Lincoln: First things first, we take down the army of 1,000 men causing havoc in Loch Loud, and after we get through with them, we go after Einon before he does something really bad.

We advanced through Loch Loud, and we saw the streets were abandoned. Suddenly, we saw a large cloud of dust in the distance, and we saw who they were: the army of Einon's 1,000 men, and they were all out for revenge on me.

Lincoln: Just as expected. Now, to use The Djinn's powers and cause some havoc.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned demonic red, and we knew he was going to use The Djinn's powers.

Lincoln: What would all of you desire, instead of following Einon's orders?

The soldiers tried to fight it, but Lincoln got the better of them as he relied on their desires and their greed.

Soldier: Wealth beyond all of our imaginings.

Lincoln: (Smirks) As you wish.

Suddenly, the army of 1,000 soldiers began vomiting massive amounts of blood-covered gold, and they were also convulsing in pain, and they dropped their weapons, and we also collected them as bounties. Lincoln's demonic red eyes changed back to deep sapphire blue and the demonic red iris of his Third Eye changed back to rainbow colors.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: That's what happens whenever The Djinn grants the person their wish, and it ends in chaos. Now, to get after that murderous bastard, Einon.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of twenty girls calling for help along with the sound of psychopathic and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the twenty girls, but they've been cornered by Einon, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the twenty girls, but they've been cornered by Einon, and he's going to kill them.

?: That heartless, sadistic, murderous tyrant, let's make him they've been cornered by Einon, and he's going to kill them.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long flowing neon red hair, neon red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful neon red angel wings, and she's dressed in a Sailor Soldier outfit and the Cygnus the Swan constellation on her right arm, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava and plants on the coattails and on the back is the planet Thehabos and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword with embedded neon red and green gems and the planet Thehabos etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged neon red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large neon red gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Grace Thehabos, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, time to go put an end to that bastard, Einon, once and for all.

We rushed on over, and before Einon could kill the girls to slake his bloodlust, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the psychopathic sadistic tyrant, and that allowed the twenty girls to get away and into a rainbow energy field to protect them from Einon, and when he saw me again, he was beyond pissed off, and before he could get after me, Lincoln punched him hard in the face and he went flying back, and that really pissed him off big time.

Einon: I don't care how many of you stand in my way, I will kill J.D. Knudson and I will have my revenge!

Lincoln: You are not laying one filthy hand on my brother, Einon, and now, it's time for you to die, and this time, stay dead!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, and Chef Pepperjack, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Einon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a beam of life-draining energy from his massive greatsword which hits Einon and Lincoln drained Einon of every last bit of his life-force and Lincoln absorbed the drained life-force, and as soon as he was done, Einon was nothing more than a desiccated corpse, and he gave Einon The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Whoa, so one of those new powers your greatsword had gained was the ability to fire life-draining energy blasts and waves.

Lincoln: Yep, and when it hits them, I immediately drain and absorb all the life-force and energy from the victim and they become nothing more than a desiccated corpse, and I also absorb and assimilate their powers, if the villain I face is someone with powers.

Me: Awesome. So, what do we do with Einon's army of 1,000 men who are still puking gold?

Lincoln: Leave that one to me.

Lincoln took out his Stone of The Secret Fire and it was already glowing red, and the skies turned red like seas of blood.

Lincoln: I claim that which is owed.

Suddenly, Einon's army of 1,000 men convulsed even more in pain, and then, their souls were pulled out of their bodies and Lincoln's Stone of The Sacred Fire absorbed them into the stone, and as soon as Lincoln was done, he absorbed all of the energy from the army of soldiers and he sent their souls to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: And that was another power that The Djinn had, as soon as the requisite of wishes were all granted to random people, he says those very words and he collects their souls, but for me, when I say those words, not only do I collect their souls, but I also absorb their energy and if they're truly irredeemable, then, they shall be sent to The Black Gates.

Lucy Loud: That was quite genius that you'd used their own greedy desires against them, and turned their dreams into nightmares that've condemned them forever, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, turning their greed against them and turning them into nightmares, that was awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, but this probably won't be the last time though, greed is a dangerous plague, and it winds up twisting their minds and they lose all sense of right and wrong, along with their sanity. (To Grace Thehabos) And it's so good to see you again, Grace Thehabos.

Grace Thehabos: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you again, Diana, Anna, and Evelyn.

Diana Elementa, Anna Thelea, and Evelyn Titania: You too, Grace.

Lincoln went up to Grace Thehabos and he hugged her, and Grace Thehabos is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in six and a half years, and as you can see, I really grew since then.

Grace Thehabos: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, so this is…?

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, this is Grace Thehabos A.K.A. Sailor Thehabos, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent lava and plant powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travels to Thehabos. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Eli: Brutal.

Lincoln: Plus, there's something she has in common with Rebecca Alhmacan: like Rebecca Alhmacan, Grace can live even on the hottest of planets no matter how inhospitable they are, and she can also swim in molten hot lava, and she also has immense body heat and an internal body core temperature as hot as 900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,00,00 Suns.

CLANG!

My jaw dropped and Rebecca Alhmacan set it back in, and so did everyone else's jaws.

Rebecca Alhmacan: That's really awesome, and does she also like nuclear hot spicy food like you?

Lincoln: She once ate 900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 bushels of the hottest peppers only known in Thehabos: The Diablo's Bane Pepper, an insanely hot and spicy pepper said to only be grown on Thehabos' intense environment.

Grace Thehabos: That's right. Plus, I got you a little something from my planet, Lincoln.

Grace Thehabos got out a massive Diablo's Bane Pepper as big as ten thousand mountains.

Grace Thehabos: Go ahead, Lincoln, it's all yours.

Lincoln: Wow, thanks, Grace.

Lincoln went up to the massively large Diablo's Bane Pepper, and as he opened his mouth, he sank his fangs into the pepper and he began draining it of all the super spicy juice, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the pepper was completely drained. Suddenly, a massive rainbow fire aura then flared up around Lincoln and it exploded into a massive rainbow fire tornado with millions of nuclear explosions as hot as a million white hot suns as he gained an astronomically massive power boost, and his spicy tattoo leaked out spicy blood. Lincoln absorbed all of the rainbow flames and explosions, and he still has the massive rainbow fire aura around him.

Lincoln: WHOA! Now, that's what I call spicy!

Grace Thehabos: I knew you'd love it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Grace, are you absolutely sure about this?

Grace Thehabos: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Grace Thehabos, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Grace Thehabos, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Grace Thehabos' neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Grace Thehabos' with neon red gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Grace Thehabos: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Grace.

Grace Thehabos had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's massive, wider, and muscular back, and he leans down to her faces and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twenty girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twenty girls are Iruka Sakimiya, Tomo Kukuri, Helly Lewis, Schnee Weisberg, Michiru Tojo, Kanna Kirahoshi, Minami Kurose, Anri Harunami, Selena Lewis, Kiri Izumi, Utae Ayato, Yume Yamaba, Otsuki Hagane, Hayate Souma, Kana Urami, Yuri Kurenashi, Ellen Kazami, Mashio Murahaya, Shion Suminoe, and Hiori Nayuki from Dolphin Wave.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Iruka Sakimiya, Tomo Kukuri, Helly Lewis, Schnee Weisberg, Michiru Tojo, Kanna Kirahoshi, Minami Kurose, Anri Harunami, Selena Lewis, Kiri Izumi, Utae Ayato, Yume Yamaba, Otsuki Hagane, Hayate Souma, Kana Urami, Yuri Kurenashi, Ellen Kazami, Mashio Murahaya, Shion Suminoe, and Hiori Nayuki from Dolphin Wave.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Iruka Sakimiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Iruka Sakimiya and the other nineteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Einon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the

heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Iruka Sakimiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made nineteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Iruka Sakimiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Iruka Sakimiya, Tomo Kukuri, Helly Lewis, Schnee Weisberg, Michiru Tojo, Kanna Kirahoshi, Minami Kurose, Anri Harunami, Selena Lewis, Kiri Izumi, Utae Ayato, Yume Yamaba, Otsuki Hagane, Hayate Souma, Kana Urami, Yuri Kurenashi, Ellen Kazami, Mashio Murahaya, Shion Suminoe, and Hiori Nayuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Einon, who came back again for the third time for revenge on me.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him using The Djinn's powers to turn the greed of Einon's army of 1,000 men against them by making their wish come true of unimaginable wealth, but turned them into nightmares as they barfed it out, and Lincoln firing a blast of life-draining energy from his massive greatsword which hit Einon and he sucked out all of Einon's life-force and sent him to The Black Gates forever, and sending Einon's men to The Black Gates when he used The Djinn's powers to collect their souls into his Stone of The Sacred Fire and absorbing all of their energy, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Grace Thehabos have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That better be the last time we ever have to run into that bastard, Einon.

Me: Lincoln made sure of that, and Einon made the big mistake in attacking Loch Loud.

Lincoln: Yeah, attacking our ancestral home with not caring about the consequences, Einon signed his own death wish, and now, he's finally gone forever.

Me: You got that right.

---

After finally getting rid of Einon and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Grace Thehabos saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Grace Thehabos: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Grace, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Grace Thehabos: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Grace, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Grace Thehabos: I remembered this one time, we were heading back to The Loud House after three hours of working out at the gym me and the other Sailor Scout Guardian Angels had set up, but then, we heard the sound of a yell in the air and the smell of a sewer rat, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Chandler and his goons, and he was still out to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln punched Chandler really hard in his stomach and he went down like a sack of bricks, that was just how much stronger Lincoln had gotten, and then, he lifted Chandler up and tossed him at his goons, and that knocked them out and Lincoln tied him and his goons up, and the cops came and took Chandler and his goons away. I was really stunned at first, but then, I ran up to Lincoln and we hugged and we kissed. After we came to The Loud House, we told everyone what Chandler and his goons tried to do, but Lincoln stopped him as I showed everyone the video of his fight against Chandler and his goons, and everyone cheered for him.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well, he really gave Chandler and his goons what for.

Nico: He badly underestimated his opponent, and he was still driven mad by bloodlust.

Lincoln: And I showed him that I'm no longer the same "weakling and wimp" that he's bullied, but he wouldn't listen, that Dark Side still wanted my blood spilled, but I warned him if he ever came after me or my family, along with my Guardian Angels and my friends, I would crush him like the pathetic little worm that he is.

Chandler: Those words still haunted me even to that day.

Nico: But, your Dark Side really pissed him off too many times to count, Chandler, and it wasn't long before karma would in full force.

Chandler: And end with me getting sent to Hell, because of him, now I'm glad he's finally gone for all eternity, and same with my dad who's in prison for good, and Artie and Trent in reform school.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, he saved them when Amy broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that rage-crazy psycho bitch into the dirt before he tied her up again.

Rara: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our first beach date, Rara. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made five clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Aquatic Ruin Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rainbow Dash: And we got six new members to Linky's harem, awesome.

Fluttershy: And we guessed that Rara, Sweet Leaf, Rose Heart, Aqua Blossom, Paisley, and Cherry Crash each had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had those same feelings for them as well.

Rarity: And he also saved them from that rage-crazy psycho monster, Amy,

Nico: That bitch's just asking to get beaten up, she's a Satanic monster and a miserable glutton for punishment.

Lincoln: She sure is, just like the other jerks chained up at the restaurant. In fact.

Lincoln fired a powerful neon rainbow energy blast with rainbow fire surrounding it, and it hits Amy and she got burned badly and her hair was burned off, and when she saw it in the mirror, she really shrieked like a banshee.

Nico: Whoa, was that an effect of The Diablo's Bane Pepper?

Lincoln: Yep, not only did that astronomically massive power boost, but I can also fire neon rainbow energy blasts with rainbow fire surrounding them, and I also got an increase in body heat and body core temperature, and my ability to survive on the hottest and inhospitable of planets has increased infinitely more and I can also now swim in molten hot lava.

Lisa Loud: That's correct, and when I measured it, Lincoln's core temperature is now infinite, and he can also generate infinite and immense amounts of body heat to warm everyone up, and he can also increase it even more.

Girl Jordan: In other words, if any villain attacks him, he'll be too hot to handle.

Me: Took the words right out of my mouth, and you can also swim in hot lava, awesome!

Grace Thehabos: And he can also drink some molten hot magma, I did that once, and it tasted good.

Nico: (Whistles) Lincoln, how many other incredible things have the Sailor Soldier Guardian Angels done?

Lincoln: They've done a lot of incredible things in the time I've known them, Nico, and I've seen what they can do with their powers, and it's really awesome.

---

We were watching TV and then we heard the sounds of fighting coming from the surface.

Me: Uh oh!

Poromon: YOU STAY AWAY FROM US YOU BULLSHIT SPOUTING FILTHBUCKETS!

Me: The Mascots are in trouble!

We went down to the surface!

We got to the surface.

Puss in Boots: Poromon? Amigo? You there?

We saw them fighting a bunch of men!

Me: Wait a second. I know those men! That's Terrance Cammeron, one of the worst conspiracy theorists ever.

Nico: What's he doing here!?

We went and checked it out.

Me: What's going on here!?

Poromon: These dirtbags were trying to kidnap us so he could put us on display to show that aliens are real!

The inmates in the Saturn Asylum were watching the TV news as this was going on. Officer X was cheering wildly.

Officer X: (shakes a fellow inmate) It's the mascots! The mascots! (does a victory dance) I told you fools they were real! (picks up his phone) Mama! Turn on the TV. Your baby boy isn't crazy!

BAM SMASH WHAM BLAM!

Poromon: (On TV) YOU WILL NEVER TAKE US! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning from his crest and electrocuted a man.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wow look at them go.

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted.

Me: Oops pardon me. I had Chief Wiggum's beans for lunch.

Nico: (GAGS AND COUGHS) Oh man that is nasty!

Pharaoh Atem: Think we should help them?

Eli: I think that's probably a very good idea father.

We went at them!

Me: Hey Terrance! Special Delivery!

LOUD LONG FART TOOT!

I released a nasty fart in the conspiracy theorists faces and they screamed as they were coughing and gagging and throwing up!

Poromon: YEAH! And this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and then it ignited the fart gas and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It burned the Conspiracy Theorists all over in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

They were burned to a crisp.

Poromon: YEAH! Take that!

Fellbat: You guys okay?

Poromon: We're fine.

Manaphy: Yeah those self defense classes really came in handy.

Me: Boy they sure did.

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted!

Me: Sorry.

Poromon: Nice one.

Me: Sorry. Chief Wiggum's beans for lunch.

Matt Olson: Your farts sound like Garby's.

Me: (LAUGHS) They sure do.

Chromia: These guys are going to jail for a long time.

Me: Yep.

We got them arrested.

Me: No bullshit-spouting buttfaces will make conspiracies about anyone.

LOUD FART HONK!

Laney: (GAGS AND COUGHS) Jeez J.D.!

Me: Sorry.

Lana: Nice one.

Me: You should smell the Rabbids farts. They sound like Bagpipes.

They farted and sounded like bagpipe songs.

Officer X watched this and fell to his knees.

Officer X: (cries in despair) NO! WHY, MAMA?!

SHEESH BUDDY GET A LIFE!

Power Girl: Nico, which teamshave you made this time?

Nico: Raiden's team will include Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, and Jungle Princess. Mollie's team will include Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, and Tanya Mousekewitz.

Me: Awesome choices.

Naruto: All right! Ayame will be so happy to know that she is on a team.

Qin: She sure will.

Lola: And Hector is not going to like that Cod Commando is gonna be on a team. You know how much those two hate each other.

Olga Astronomonov: That is gonna be a most amazing sight.

Nico: It sure is Olga.

Mollie: I'm really excited for this one.

Me: Yep.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Oops.

Lori coughed and gagged!

Lori: Is this literally how bad my farts smell when I do it!?

Me: Sorry.

Then the previous group came.

Yenaldoshi: Can me, Dr. Viktor, Heatwave, Dai Gui, Vulture, Merman, Whiger, Biowulf, Ice Demon, and Juggernaut go with you guys?

Boss Wolf: Me, Frankenstein, Evil Fire Man, Mudslide, Evil Aero Man, Genbu, Goldar, Ludo, Coldsnap, and Yost Rhino will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can go with us.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry.

Nico: (COUGHS) As long as you can put up with J.D. farting the entire time!

Genbu: He sure likes Chief Wiggum's beans doesn't he?

Me: Yeah sorry.

Pam: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to do one for Hypno next.

Me: Hypnotically awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Looking forward to this one.

Varie: Yeah.

Nicole came.

Nicole: Guys I got a call from Nick and all of H.E.A.T. Manda is under attack by three hunters named Hank, Dale and Bill. They are three stupid Kaiju hunters that want to kill Godzilla and all the Kaiju.

Qin: Oh man! Sounds like these guys are trouble.

Nico: What can you tell us about them?

Nicole: Well they are stupid.

She went over their history.

---

Dale, Bill, and Hank (voiced by Ronny Cox, Tom Kenny, and Bob Joles) are three game hunters who came to New York to hunt Godzilla. Dale is the leader of the group, Hank is the middleman, and Bill is the idiot of the group. The three of them would usually try to hunt Godzilla, which usually ends with them either being thwarted by H.E.A.T. or ending up in legal trouble. Their names are a parody of the characters from King of the Hill.

---

When she was done we were shocked.

Lola: Boy these guys are dumb!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry. But yeah they sure are.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Baran, the Dragon Knight, and he's coming here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Jade, you and your friends aren't going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Baran, the Dragon Knight, and he's coming here to cause havoc.

The Dragon Quest girls in Lincoln's harem gasped.

Jade (Dragon Quest): That's not good. Once, Baran was a brave hero and ready to protect those he'd held dear to his heart, but when he lost his wife, he was driven over the edge. Now, he's consumed by hatred, resenting humanity's ungratefulness and pettiness, becoming blind to its better aspects, and he wants to destroy humanity.

Michelle (Dragon Quest): But, be careful, he's an extremely powerful hybrid created by the God of Humans, the God of Dragons and the God of Darklings, or demons.

Stella Monroe: An extremely powerful hybrid with the Heart of a Human, the Magic of a Darkling and the Might of a Dragon, this'll no doubt be a tough battle.

Lincoln: I know, Stella. But, I'm also an extremely powerful vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid as well, and I've fed on the blood of powerful human villains, evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil mythological creatures. Plus, Baran's also an expert swordsman, and his Dragon Knight's Sword was forged by the gods from the unbreakable metal, Orichalcos, and it can cut through anything, and the only one that can bear a Dragon Knight's might without breaking.

Nicole: Same with our weapons since Lisa and I infused them with the molecular structures of Stellar Cometite and Venusite from the meteor we encountered years ago.

Lincoln: That's right, Nicole, and to tell you guys the truth, I'm actually excited to face someone like him, and I'll show him exactly what I'm really capable of.

Nico: (Gasps) Wait a second, you're planning on unleashing your full power on him?!

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, I intend to face him at my full power and give it everything I got to show him that humanity is still capable of truly great things, and he deserves no mercy for everything he tried to do in destroying humanity.

Nico: That's the spirit, Lincoln, that's what I'm talking about.

Me: Oh man, he's really planning on going through with this.

Nico: We have to let him do this, J.D., you, Eli, myself, and many members of the team have done it before, and now, it's Lincoln's turn, but Lincoln, let me say this to you and Stella: show that fallen Dragon Knight absolutely no mercy.

Lincoln: (Smiles) I won't show him any mercy, Nico, he's going to pay for everything he's done.

Nico: That's the spirit. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Nick that Hank, Dale, and Bill have broken out of prison again, and they want revenge on Nick and his friends for stopping their plans to kill Godzilla and getting them sent to jail again.

Lincoln: Those three convicts are heading for a more secure prison in space and far from Earth, and as soon as we get done with taking those three convicts down, you're next, Baran, the Dragon Knight

Dr. Viktor: Let's go find them.

Frankenstein: My pleasure!

Nicole: Well they are on an island in French Polynesia.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

## BIKINI ATOLL, FRENCH POLYNESIA

We landed on the island.

Me: The Bikini Atoll in French Polynesia.

Nico: Wow. One of the most famous Nuclear Bomb testing sights in the world.

Me: Yep.

We then saw Manda and it was trapped in a huge net!

Me: There's Manda!

Carol Pusateri: I got this!

She unsheathed her sword and slashed the net and shredded it.

Manda: Ahh! Thank you guys.

Carol Pusateri: No problem.

Papillon: Let's get them to back off for a while!

Me: Good idea!

I fired energy blasts and they hit the trees and exploded and created walls of fire.

Me: There.

Eli: I sense that they backed off.

Me: Good.

Manda: That was a close one.

Giant Hummingbird: Boy those Lizard Slayers are dangerous.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Dr. Nick and everyone came.

Dai Gui: Dr. Nick, we got your message.

Mudslide: Everyone alright?

Dr. Nick: Yeah we're fine thanks to you guys.

Me: No way are we going to let those Lizard Hunters get any of the Kaiju on our watch.

Lola: That's for sure!

Xenia: Yep.

Charmcaster: Is Godzilla okay?!

Dr. Nick: Yes he is fine.

Me: Good. We don't want those lizard brained hunters taking him down.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Whiger: Come to think of it, we never DID fight any of your enemies before today.

Goldar: When we first met you guys, we fought Megatron.

Nico: No we sure haven't.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Only the Giant Hummingbird and that was it.

Lola: Strange.

Qin: Yeah.

Jewel Man: Those 3 idiots shouldn't be too hard to deal with.

Dr. Nick: They are not very smart to tell you the truth.

Me: Good. We're up against dimwitted hunters.

Xenia: So they are gonna go to jail forever.

Lola: Yep. They are not worth killing.

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted and in the trees it hit the Lizard Slayers and made them cough and gag and throw up!

Me: Sorry.

Dr. Nick: Are you okay J.D.?

Me: Just really bad gas from Chief Wiggum's beans I had for lunch.

Xenia: Yeah but he's okay.

Dr. Nick: Good.

Dr. Elsie Chapman: But you really hit the Lizard Slayers.

Me: Nice.

Coldsnap: And they're not your main bad guys, right?

Dr. Nick: No, my main bad guy is far worse.

Ice Demon: And that is?

Dr. Nick: Cameron Winter.

Nicole: Oh man! I know Cameron Winter.

Me: Who was he?

Nicole: He's a former colleague of mine and he is a doctor that grew mad with greed and power and turned to terrorism.

Nicole went over his history.

---

Cameron Winter is the main antagonist of the animated TV series Godzilla: The Series, based on the 1998 film Godzilla. He is a technological mogul who happens to be the former colleague and arch-nemesis of Dr. Nick Tatapoulos, bent on destroying Godzilla and enriching himself.

He was voiced by David Newsom.

Godzilla: The Series

Cameron Winter is the most recurring villain of the show, despite appearing only in three episodes.

He first appeared in the episode The Winter of Our Discontent, where he plotted to collect insurance money by having Zilla to destroy his cilents' properties. To do so, he creates a neuro-transmitter to control Godzilla into causing a lot of damage. He then pretends to side up with Nick and H.E.A.T., even offering to help Randy Hernandez with his poor academic records by having him to implant the transmitter inside Godzilla's ear. When Nick finally catches on to Cameron's true colors, he confronted him in his lair but is captured along with Monique Dupre. Cameron then reveals his true intentions to create a army of Godzilla clones to attack his cilents' properties in order to collect more insurance money to expand his fortune. Fortunately, Randy (who has a change of heart) manage to hack into the transmitter, allowing Nick to destroy the transmitter and free Godzilla from Cameron's control. Randy then produces out the evidence behind Cameron's plot, leaving Cameron to be arrested by the military for his crimes. Cameron then vows revenge on Nick saying "Be seeing you soon, Nickles. You can bet on it!"

Cameron returns in the episode An Early Frost, where he managed to file for parole. Determined to get back at H.E.A.T. and Zilla for ruining his plans, Cameron managed to obtain cells he harvested from Godzilla to create a giant monster called the Chameleon, which he used to frame Godzilla for various attacks. He then sets a trap for Nick by tricking him into entering his old headquarters and forcing him to watch the Chameleon destroy Godzilla. However, Nick eventually escaped and found that Cameron is broadcasting a mind control signal to the Chameleon from nearby H.E.A.T. headquarters. After the Chameleon is destroyed with a powerful bazooka fired by Phillipe Renaldi (a friend of Nick's), Nick confronted Winter at the H.E.A.T. headquarters, but Winter detonated several explosive charges in the building to escape. Though Nick escaped the explosion unscathed and exposed Winter's activities to the military, Cameron was nowhere to be found.

Cameron returns again in the episode Lizard Season, where he created giant robots called Lizard Slayers to destroy Godzilla. He broke three hunters out of prison to have them control the robots to attack Godzilla. He then gets H.E.A.T. involved by hacking their ship to attack Godzilla, though this was unsuccessful. When the hunters are caught by the military, Cameron betrays them by claiming that they stole the machines. Despite the Lizard Slayers' failure to destroy Godzilla and the hunters sent back to jail, the government was very impressed by the Lizard Slayers' capabilities and put in a hefty order for Cameron to make models for the military. Cameron sends up a message to Nick, taunting him of his success, much to Nick's anger.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Just what the universe needs, another fucked up mad doctor running amok.

Lola: Not good!

Qin: Yeah! So we're going to kill him.

Notacon: But not today. But in the near future.

Me: I have a feeling fate has different plans for him.

Nico: Yeah. But no way in hell are we going to let him get away with everything he did.

Lola: Yeah.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Leni: EW!

Me: Sorry.

Manda: Boy those beans are bad for your stomach.

Juggernaut: That does it!

Yost Rhino: We're getting those farts out!

Me: Uh oh!

LOUD FART TOOT!

I accidentally ripped one in their faces!

Me: Oops! Sorry.

Pumbaa: Geez and I thought my gas was bad!

Timon: Pumbaa yours is just as bad.

Scourge picked me up.

Scourge: (pats my back) Hold still, J.D.!

My stomach grumbled.

Me: UH OH!

Nico: HE'S GONNA BLOW!

Everyone ducked for cover!

Then…

SUPER LOUD AND MASSIVE FART!

I RELEASED A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL ATOMIC BOMB FART!

When the fart faded I was dizzy and I fainted.

FWOMP!

Me: (GROANS) Man that felt really good.

Nico: Oh man that did it!

Biowulf: Are the farts gone?

Ludo: If not, we're getting a rolling pin!

Me: I think so.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Nope I still got bad gas.

Nico: And no we are NOT using a rolling pin. Lets just focus on the mission and then get J.D. to the bathroom later. Besides he made the Lizard Slayers throw up.

Dusk: Where did the rolling pin idea come from?

Starfire: I use it whenever Silkie has the gas.

Me: It's true. I've seen how she does it. It's amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Sunset Shimmer: That's an interesting method of helping her little… What do you call Silkie?

Starfire: My little Bumgorf.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right. Thanks Starfire.

We then saw Silkie.

Merman: Your little Bumgorf seems to have followed us.

Genbu: Hey there, Silkie!

Starfire: Oh Silkie!

She picked him up.

Me: Sorry I think my farts brought him over here. (BLUSHES)

LOUD FART TOOT!

Manda: Oops.

Lola: That is funny though.

Kitten: One of Daddy's creations is an awesome friend for you Starfire.

Jean Bison: As long as he doesn't get hurt.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Anyway lets get to work and send those lizard hunting freaks to jail.

Camie: I agree.

Evil Aero Man: Where are they?

Vulture: I'll go look for them!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: GEEZ!

Eli: Wonder what Chief Wiggum uses in his beans.

Vulture: He said it's a really secret Wiggum Family recipe.

Qin: Oh boy. I hope he doesn't put laxatives in those beans.

We waited and Vulture came back and told us that they were in a clearing 500 meters to the west.

Khybon: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the clearing.

The Lizard Slayers were still throwing up from me farting in their faces.

Dale: OH MAN! (VOMITS) That is so disgusting!

Hank: YEAH! (VOMITS) GROSS!

Then the spirits of the Kaiju came and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

A massive explosion of fart gas erupted out from underneath them and blew them back and we came out.

Me: That was a STINKY ENTRANCE!

Nico: Funny.

Hank: THAT IS SO DISGUSTING!

Me: Well SO-RRY for having some beans for lunch!

Heat Wave: But do you know farts are flammable?

Evil Fire Man: Let us show you morons!

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

LOUD FART TOOT!

He lit my farts on fire and I fired a massive flamethrower blast and it hit the ground all over and smashed them all over.

Nico: NICE ONE!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Saix, Femme Fatale, Ghost, Atomic Skull, Whiteout, Wiggum, Pete, Metal Sonic, Seadramon, The Rowdyruff Boys, Psyphon, Evil Flare Woman, Evil Xion, Evil Skull Man, Evil Rainbow Man, Proper Patrol, Chameleon, Francisco, Big Lenny, and Evil Vespa Woman appeared.

Nico: Saix, Femme Fatale, Ghost, Atomic Skull, Whiteout, Wiggum, Pete, Metal Sonic, Seadramon, The Rowdyruff Boys, Psyphon, Evil Flare Woman, Evil Xion, Evil Skull Man, Evil Rainbow Man, Proper Patrol, Chameleon, Francisco, Big Lenny, and Evil Vespa Woman.

Wiggum: Have more of my beans for lunch J.D.?

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry. Yeah I sure did. My farts sound like Garby's and smell just as bad.

Nico: Okay we did NOT Need to know that part.

Saix: How long is J.D. going to be farting like that?

Maria: Until the end of the day, at least.

Femme Fetale: Really?!

Ghost: Guess it can't be helped.

Me: I'm sorry guys! Chief Wiggum's beans are just that good.

Wiggum: Glad you like them.

Atomic Skull: (to Nico) We heard you faced Evil NEVER members.

Nico: We sure did.

Whiteout: These aren't to be confused with the ones in our ranks.

Me: No they aren't thank goodness.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry.

?: Woowee! That is awful.

Then a figure came out and it was DESOLAR from episode 12 of Super Megaforce!

---

He was sent by the Prince to steal happiness to cure his cold. He manged to steal happiness from a bride at her wedding, and the Rangers all chased him until he went big. He was fooling around with them taking Orion's Megazord and attacking the Mega Rangers with Orion's Megazord. He then went in the skyship and fooled around with them too. Then he made a big hole in the Megazord and escaped. Prince Vekar sent him back down to earth. He stole happiness from some children only to be defeated by the Mega Rangers. He was maximized by Levira only to be defeated by the Megazord.

---

Troy Burrows: Desolar!

Desolar: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to steal happiness to cure his cold. And you stole happiness from a bride at her wedding! Which was REALLY Low.

Desolar: I know. And looking back I don't know what the hell I was thinking.

Me: Also come to think of it I didn't know that Prince Vekar or anyone of the Warstar or Armada could GET Sick.

Desolar: Confusing huh.

Me: Yeah.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Pardon me!

Desolar: (to Emma) You actually looked like a nice bride.

Emma: I'm glad you think so.

Me: Anyone dressed in a wedding dress is REALLY beautiful.

All my harem blushed.

Qin: (Blushes)

Me: Aww.

We got the battles underway.

## Carol Pusateri, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sora, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix - Nico's rescue and the Elemental Guardian Angels and L-Ementals all transforming and destroying an evil version of NEVER

Saix was first.

Saix: (to Carol) Nico's rescue involved the Elemental Guardian Angels and L-Ementals all transforming and destroying an evil version of NEVER. It must've taken a lot of effort to waste them.

Carol: Boy you should have seen what happened and it was so epic and amazing!

Starlight Glimmer: Boy everyone did amazingly well against them.

Cozy Glow: And it made up for J.D. being torn whether to banish them to the Black Gates.

Hex: It sure did. Glad he got that out of his system.

Sora: Boy no kidding there.

Saix: I'm glad he got that out of him. Lets do it!

Carol used her Legend Items and got a skull sword and they fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, skulls, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

Alexis, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Battling Another Cetus Undead Zodiarts and Another Kaos

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fetale: (to Alexis) Nico, Twilight's team, Kaos' team, and the others did good battling Battling Another Cetus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Kaos too

Alexis: Boy it was so awesome and fun.

Rarity: Yeah it sure was darlings. We had lots of fun.

Sweetie Belle: We sure did and it was so cool.

Gill Grunt: Yep it sure was.

Blossom: We kicked butt too.

Femme Fatale: Good! I'm glad you did. Lets do it!

Alexis used her legend items and got a water sword and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Ariel, Eli, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Iron Man, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him destroying Einon. Who the Hell brought him back?!

Ariel: I honestly have no idea. But whoever did it is gonna be in really nasty trouble.

Eli: But at least that tyrant dragon slayer is gone for good now.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding. Thank goodness.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding. At least the worlds of dragons are safe.

Sunburn: I agree there too.

Iron Man: No kidding.

Ghost: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it!

Ariel used her legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Maggie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Luan, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - Meeting Sailor Thehabos

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) I heard you guys met Sailor Thehabos. Where do her powers come from?

Maggie: Her powers are lava and plants and she comes from the planet Thehabos. She is a deadly force.

Princess Luna: She also has been known for eating lots and lots of the hottest ever chili peppers in the entire universe.

Moondust: They are peppers known only to grow on her home planet.

Snowdrop: No kidding and she is intensely hot.

Gari: Yeah that is amazing.

Blackout: We were shocked to hear about that one and it was so awesome.

Luan: Boy she has The Spice of Life! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed at her joke!

Atomic Skull: (LAUGHS) That was a good one. Lets do it!

Maggie used her legend items and got a darkness sword and they fired waves of darkness, light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Squirrel Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Spiderman, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout - The Mascots kicking Conspiracy Theorist butt

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) The Mascots kicked Conspiracy Theorist butt. I was honestly worried about them for a moment!

Squirrel Girl: We all were. But man what is up with those guys? Those Conspiracy Theorists cause nothing but trouble and poison peoples minds with lies.

Fluttershy: I agree there and they are nothing but trouble.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah they just spout off lies like you wouldn't believe.

Stealth Elf: I can't believe people like that believe all that stuff.

Spiderman: I agree there. All they are is just a bunch of bullshit-spreading asswipes!

Whiteout: You said it! They need to be taught a lesson! Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl used her legend items and got a leaf and flower sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed her down.

---

Homer, Bart, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lisa Simpson, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum - That was great job apprehending those Conspiracy Theorist. Serves those Bullshit-Spouting Chatterbox Buttfaces right

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) That was a great job apprehending those Conspiracy Theorists. Serves those Bullshit-Spouting Chatterbox Buttfaces right.

Homer: (LAUGHS) Yeah you got that right Chief.

Bart: They deserve to spend their lives in prison.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: (Offscreen) PARDON ME!

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) That was funny! But I agree there. They are a bunch of really bad slanderous party poopers!

Wiggum: (LAUGHS) Glad J.D. loves eating my beans and yeah I agree there too.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Same with me. They have no right to talk

Featherweight: I agree there too. They need to watch what they say.

Sprocket: Yeah they sure do.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: (Offscreen) SORRY!

They laughed.

Wiggum: (LAUGHS) That is amazing that my beans can do that to J.D.

Lisa Simpson: You should see how Garby does it. It is funny.

Wiggum: I can tell. Lets do it!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: (Offscreen) MY BAD!

They laughed and Homer used his legend items and got a lightning sword and they fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and donuts and smashed him down.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: (Offscreen) OOPS!

## Penny, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Goofy, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - The Three Hunters Hank, Dale and Bill were after Manda

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) The Three Hunters Hank, Dale and Bill were after Manda. And now, they're up to their old tricks!

Penny: Boy they sure are.

Twilight Sparkle: But Manda is happy that he is not being targeted again.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: But that was still awesome that we saved Manda.

Goofy: Gawrsh it sure is.

Pete: Manda is safe now. Lets do it!

Penny used her legend items and got a magic diamond sword and they fired waves of magic and diamonds and smashed him down.

---

## Vinyl Scratch, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sonic, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - No way are we going to let those buttfaced mules go after anymore kaiju

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) No way are we going to let those buttfaced mules go after anymore kaiju. Especially Godzilla!

Vinyl Scratch: That is for sure! Carol is REALLY PISSED at these guys for hurting kaiju like that.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding there! She is gonna let loose the wrath of the queen of the Kaiju on them.

Scootaloo: You got that right!

Whirlwind: Mess with a Kaiju and you mess with their protector and queen!

Sonic: That is for sure!

Metal Sonic: You got that right! Lets rock and roll!

Vinyl used her legend items and got a rainbow lightning sword and then they fired waves of rainbows, lightning, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Poromon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Matt & Gabumon, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Those 3 dorks are going to prison forever

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Those 3 dorks are going to prison forever. And nice job earlier.

Poromon: Thanks. It was fun and cool.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was. But those three guys are gonna get what's coming to them.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: I agree there. Kaiju are people too and they are good friends.

Matt: That is for sure!

Gabumon: That is for sure too.

Seadramon: Indeed. Lets do it!

Poromon used his legend items and got a crystal sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lucca, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - At least those three hunters are not smart

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Brick: (to Lucca) At least those three hunters aren't smart.

Butch: Though it's funny to watch them fuck up.

Lucca: You got that right! It's funny seeing that happen to them.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is all really funny.

King Solar: It sure is awesome and cool.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there. They are idiots to the brink.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: Yeah. It sure is funny and cool.

Blossom: Boy it sure is.

Boomer: Yeah it sure is!

Brick: Yeah! Lets do it!

Lucca used her legend items and got a light sword and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Yost Mr. Fantastic VS Psyphon

---

Psyphon was next.

Psyphon: Boy those conspiracy theorists are nothing but trouble.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: They sure are.

He stretched and wrapped around him and then spun him around and smashed him down.

---

## Sasame Fuma VS Evil Flare Woman

Evil Flare Woman was next.

Evil Flare Woman: Boy the mascots really kicked some butt!

Sasame Fuma: They sure did!

Sasame fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Crystal VS Evil Xion

Evil Xion was next.

Evil Xion: This is gonna be awesome.

Crystal: It sure is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Kimimarō VS Evil Skull Man

Evil Skull Man was next.

Evil Skull Man: No bones about it.

Kimimarō: But my bones.

He fired waves of bones and smashed him down.

## Karolina Dean VS Evil Rainbow Man

---

Evil Rainbow Man was next.

Evil Rainbow Man: This is always fun and cool.

Karolina Dean: Yeah it sure is.

She fired waves of rainbow light and smashed him down.

---

Cuprosklodowskite VS Proper Patrol

---

The Proper Patrol was next.

Cuprosklodowskite: Bring it on.

She fired waves of atomic energy and blasted them down.

---

Viper VS Chameleon

---

Chameleon was next.

Chameleon: Oh you ready for me?

Viper: I sure am.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rui VS Francisco

---

Francisco was next.

Francisco: This is gonna be good.

Rui: Yes it sure is.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Caren, Princess of the Antarctic Ocean VS Big Lenny

---

Big Lenny was next.

Caren: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cheryl VS Evil Vespa Woman

---

Evil Vespa Woman was next.

Evil Vespa Woman: You ready for this?

Cheryl: I always am ready.

She fired waves of honey and got her sticky.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Desolar.

---

Desolar was next.

Desolar: Sorry you have bad gas.

Me: I'll be all right.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the TLPS Bad Guys Gang and their X-Squad counterparts, it's a collection of elemental-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells.

Moonlight: TLPS Mr. Wolf and X-Squad Mr. Wolf

Darkness: TLPS Mr. Snake and X-Squad Mr. Snake

Water: TLPS Mr. Shark and TLPS Mr. Piranha and X-Squad Mr. Shark and X-Squad Mr. Piranha

And Fire: TLPS Ms. Tarantula and X-Squad Ms. Tarantula

Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super and were ready!

Me: Nice! Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up and locked it on Target.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Desolar you have failed this island!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Troy: You're not harming any Kaiju!

Tsukasa: Not on our watch!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! SABER LITERATURE KNIGHT STORM!

They turned into the Saber Team and Summoned clones of the Saber Team and Tsukasa turned into Saber!

Nico: Lets get him!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: And stop J.D. from farting!

We went at them!

Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Riggan and Blazvatan Blasted and smashed them all over.

Fellbat, Chromia, Puss N Boots and Pharaoh Atem used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fellbat's Dead I Shock, Chromia's weapons and Puss N Boots and Pharaoh Atem's powers 100-fold.

Puss N Boots and Fellbat: DEAD EYE CAT THUNDERSTRIKE!

Pharaoh Atem and Chromia: PHARAOH EGYPT BLAST!

LIGHTNING OF THE HEART! and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING HEART STRIKE!

WATER OF THE SONG and Demyx: WATER MAELSTROM SONG STORM!

FIRE OF THE INFERNO and Heat Wave: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

EARTH OF THE LAND and Dai Gui: EARTH OF THE LAND BLAST!

WIND OF THE SKY and Vulture: WIND SKY STORM BLAST!

WOLF OF BLUE EYES WHITE DRAGON and Yenaldoshi: BLUE EYES WOLF BLAST!

DARKNESS OF THE FISH and Merman: DARKNESS FISH BLAST!

SPIRIT OF THE TIGER and Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT BLAST!

BIOMECHANICAL WOLF ATTACK and Biowulf: WOLF BIOMECHANICS BLAST!

ICE DEMON SUBZERO COLD and Ice Demon: ICE DEMON SUBZERO COLD STORM!

BRAINS VS BRAWN and Juggernaut: BRAINS AND BRAWN

BLAST!

FRANKENSTEIN FURY FORCE and Frankenstein: FRANKENSTEIN FURY BLAST!

FIRESTORM OF FLAMES and Evil Fire Man: FIRESTORM FIRE BLAST!

EARTH OF MUD and Mudslide: MUDSLIDE MUD BLAST!

WIND FORCE BLAST! and Evil Aero Man: WIND FORCE BLAST!

AQUARIUS TEMPER BLAST and Boss Wolf: AQUARIUS WOLF BLAST!

BLACK TORTOISE OF THE NORTH SHOT and Genbu: GENBU TURTLE SHOT!

ORIGAMI ANGEL FORCE and Goldar: ORIGAMI FORCE BLAST!

DIMENSIONS OF MAYHEM and Ludo: DIMENSIONAL MAYHEM BLAST!

COLD WAVE SNAP and Coldsnap: COLD WAVE BLAST!

SAIYAN FURY BURST! and Yost Rhino: SAIYAN FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOWS OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Carol Pusateri, Dr. Nick, Giant Hummingbird, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy and me: GODZILLA FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: KAIJU ELEMENT STYLE: GODZILLA!

Hilda: (British Accent) KAIJU FIRE STYLE: MOTHRA!

Yuna Kamihara: KAIJU WATER STYLE: ANGUIRUS!

Toph: KAIJU EARTH STYLE: GIGAN!

Chie Satonaka: KAIJU WIND STYLE: JET JAGUAR!

Sari Sumdac: KAIJU LIGHTNING STYLE: KING GHIDORAH!

Colette Brunel: KAIJU LIGHT STYLE: MEGALON!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): KAIJU DARK STYLE: MECHAGODZILLA!

Shantae: KAIJU MAGIC STYLE: RODAN!

Akko: KAIJU STAR STYLE: SPACE GODZILLA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Kaiju from 1954 to 2022 on up.

Lincoln and his harem: KAIJU FINAL SMASH: ATOMIC BREATH BLAST!

They fired a massive atomic breath!

The blasts all hit the idiots and smashed them all over.

Lincoln fired three rainbow energy blasts at Hank, Dale, and Bill, which transformed into three rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, which wrapped around the three convicts, and Lincoln beamed them to The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement wing, where they were put in three separate cells and chained to the walls of their separate cells with rainbow energy chains.

Lincoln: You three don't deserve to see the outside of a prison cell ever again.

Nico: This time, you three are staying in prison for the rest of your lives. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Baran, the Dragon Knight, to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will destroy every last despicable human in this pathetic world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Aurora (Dragon Quest): I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Baran.

A figure came out, and it was none other than the fallen Dragon Knight, Baran.

Michelle (Dragon Quest): Baran. I knew you would come back one of these days. The hatred you still harbored for humanity has made it impossible for you to stay dead.

Stella Monroe: But, this time, we'll make sure that you stay dead and gone for good.

Suddenly, Stella Monroe's amber orange eyes turned neon amber orange and she was surrounded by an amber orange energy aura with amber orange gems, amber orange fire, and mammoths, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Baran, she left amber orange energy, amber orange gems, amber orange fire, and mammoths with every step.

Stella Monroe: I can't believe how far that you've fallen, once, you were a brave and powerful hero who fought for the sake of others, but when you tragically lost your wife, you allowed yourself to be consumed by hatred, resenting humanity's ungratefulness and pettiness, becoming blind to its better aspects, and you now seek to eradicate humanity and anyone siding with them, this can't go on any further. Baran, I will see to it that you pay the ultimate price for your crimes against mankind.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Suddenly, Stella Monroe was surrounded by a massive vortex of amber orange energy with amber orange gems and amber orange fire surrounding the vortex, there are mammoths and Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Stella Monroe emerged, but she was changed forever.

Stella Monroe grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long amber orange hair, she has neon amber orange eyes and an amber orange energy aura with amber orange gems, amber orange fire, and mammoths surrounding her, she has both Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth surrounding the embedded amber orange gem on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on mammoth earrings with amber gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth with amber gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their paws on the bottom of her orange mammoth-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with amber orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and amber gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Stella Monroe has on a sleeveless orange jersey, orange gym shorts, orange knee guards with orange hearts, orange heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with amber orange gems, amber orange fire, and mammoths on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and they're surrounded by amber gems. Suddenly, Stella Monroe felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with amber orange gems in the feathers and orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with amber orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Stella Monroe's massive Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of amber orange energy, amber orange gems, amber orange fire, and mammoths, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth's Amber Orange Greatsword of Amber Orange Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded amber orange gems and Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged amber orange blade, large mammoth heads for the crossguard, large amber orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large mammoth heads with orange gems for eyes and a large amber gem below the mammoth heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with amber gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth's head with red gems for eyes and a large amber gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth that said, "Stella "Amber Mammoth" Monroe, Fusion

Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Friend of Serenity Lexington, Powerful Master of Orange Fire and Amber Gems, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lola, Archenemy of The Three Amber Sisters, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Amber Gems, Orange Fire, and Mammoths"

ステラ「アンバーマンモス」モンロー、水晶獣アンバーマンモスと上級水晶獣アンバーマンモスのフュージョンジーンスラマー、スマッシャーオブダークローラ、琥珀の3姉妹の大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、琥珀の宝石、オレンジ色の火、マンモスの達人

Stella Monroe has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AMBER MAMMOTH-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ORANGE AMBER FIRESTORM MAMMOTH ANGEL OF DIVINE ORANGE AMBER FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ORANGE AMBER FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Stella Monroe's Super Angel-Topaz Tiger-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Baran saw it, he flared up his Draconic Aura and it was really powerful, but Stella Monroe charged at him, and she punched him really hard in the stomach and she sent him flying back, he felt the force from her punch, and he knew she wasn't going to back down.

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, Stella Monroe's transformed, awesome.

Lincoln: And I knew Baran would flare up his Draconic Aura, and that aura made his body stronger and immune to most physical attacks or spells, but a strong physical attack like that, that was a good call, and Stella, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Stella Monroe: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Orange Amber Firestorm Mammoth and Divine Orange Amber Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this genocidal fallen hero once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Stella.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Stella Monroe.

Suddenly, Lincoln made the gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs vanish, and then, he manifested the Spirit Cuffs, and then, he broke them, and then, we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up even more as he gained an extremely massive, astronomical, and infinite power boost.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh damn, so this is what Lincoln meant by unleashing his full power, he made the gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs vanish, and then, he manifested the Spirit Cuffs, and then, he broke them, incredible!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to run free after everything that you've done, Baran, now, prepare to die, fallen Dragon Knight.

Stella Monroe and Lincoln went after Baran, who then unholstered his Dragon Knight's unbreakable Orichalcos sword and he tried to attack them, but they dodged the attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, orange fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Baran and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with powerful physical punches and kicks, because he still had his Draconic Aura flared up, and their physical attacks really dealt some devastating hits.

Baran: You're indeed that strong, it looks like I have to resort to more extreme measures.

Suddenly, Baran prickled himself with the Dragon Fang ornament he wears on his left eye, and then, he transformed into his Dragonoid form, which had fully unleashed his human, dragon and darkling natures, making him even more powerful. He then rushed out at full speed, but so did Lincoln, as he took off at really fast superhuman speed, which caused a sonic boom, and they brutally dealt punch after punch and kick after kick, and Lincoln's physical attacks overwhelmed Baran's and he was really harmed even more, and Lincoln flew back to Stella Monroe.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Stella Monroe, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth's Amber Orange Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's amber orange with orange flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth surrounded by orange fire etched on the sides, and a yellow gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Baran fired blasts of rainbow energy, amber orange energy, and elemental forces at Baran and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Baran tried to attack them with his Dragon Knight's Orichalcos sword, but Lincoln disarmed his sword, and it then merged with his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and it gained new powers, then, he grabs Baran by the neck, and he choke-slams him hard onto the ground, leaving cracks on the ground, and Lincoln lets go of his neck.

Baran: (Coughs) What power… , it rivals that of my own. I… accept my defeat, and I… now recognize the merits of the human heart that I forsook. You can do away with me now, Lincoln Loud and Stella Monroe. Strike me down, and end my life.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Baran. Very well, I'll make your death a quick one.

Lincoln walked up to Baran, and as he opened his mouth and bared his fangs, he sank his fangs into Baran's neck, and he began sucking out every last bit of his dragon blood and assimilating all of his immense and extremely powerful powers and abilities, as we saw Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained an extremely massive power boost. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Baran was now completely drained of every last drop of his blood and all of his immense and extremely powerful powers and abilities, and Lincoln sent his soul straight to The Black Gates. We cheered as Stella Monroe and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Stella Monroe's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

And Lincoln's gold metal bracers appeared on his massive biceps and thighs once again after he had powered down.

Stella Monroe: We've proven to you the true strength of humanity, and you've paid for your crimes in full, fallen one. Thanks for helping me destroy Baran once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Stella.

Suddenly, Stella Monroe wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Stella Monroe's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber mammoth flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, amber gems falling, and orange fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Stella Monroe absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth and Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth vanished.

Nico: Oh man, I… , what I just witnessed, that was literally AWESOME! Lincoln, you really showed him no mercy, and you weren't joking when you said you were unleashed your full power, incredible!

Me: Just like what I did with Swartz.

Lincoln: Thanks, guys, and I wasn't kidding, Baran was one tough warrior, but he really gave me one heck of a challenge.

Stella Monroe: Yeah, and Lincoln fought Baran with everything he got, and he triumphed, and he also fed on Baran's dragon blood and he also absorbed and assimilated all of his immense and extremely powerful powers and abilities.

Eli: Just like what happened with Malcho.

Lincoln: And his sword's merged with my massive greatsword and has also gained new powers.

Nicole: And it also has the molecular structure of the Orichalcos metal added to the Stellar Cometite and Venusite molecular structures, awesome.

Suddenly, all of our massive greatswords glowed, and they also had the molecular structure of the Orichalcos metal added in, along with the Stellar Cometite and Venusite molecular structures.

Nico: And the same thing's happened to our massive greatswords as well, awesome!

Me: Nice.

Pete: That's it for those jerks.

Metal Sonic: They're lucky they're not dead.

Seadramon: I know!

Boomer: Let's celebrate at home!

Wiggum: (to me) Next time, go easy on my chili.

Me: I'll try to remember that chief. But man It's just so delicious. Right now I got to go to the bathroom bad.

Nico: Lets get you home.

We teleported back to the estate and I went into the toilet. I ran into the bathroom. We hear me groan, then the toilet flushes, then I comes out.

Me: Phew! Man that feels so much better! I wouldn't go in there for a couple days. Or weeks.

My's toilet comes out of his bathroom groaning.

My toilet: Please, please, somebody put me out of my misery! [toilet jumps into Nico's hands, coughing] Have mercy on my soul… ! [toilet dies]

Nico: Another toilet down the drain. But still great job today everyone.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Carol Pusateri: (To the viewers) Never mess with the kaiju or you mess with us.

Me: You got that right. Sorry I made such a mess with my farts.

Nico: No worries J.D.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep and Lana installed a new spare toilet for me.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This is the second installment of the Godzilla chapters.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz and Tanya Mousekewitz along with Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, Piranha Plant, Universe 666 Thunderclap and Hoya Makihara Are heading over to Endsville and we're going to get into a REALLY NASTY YO MAMA BATTLE WITH GOODBLING again and we're going to make him REALLY see how foul our mouths can be! Also we're going to battle Another Zzzax and that one is gonna be electrifying and we're going to meet a Hypno Gene-slammer named Denise Wendoll and she is a hypnotist and a magic master and she is just as powerful as Dr. Strange, Zatanna and Constantine combined. The match-up scene is for Sophia "Emerald Tortoise" Kennedy, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy King Fossa from the Madagascar video game. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Los Angeles for a new series of treasure hunts as new shrines have been discovered there, for the first part of the treasure hunt, TLPS Mr. Wolf is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir, but we also got bad news: we'd gotten word from King Kai that the TLPS Bad Guys' old enemy, Professor Rupert Marmalade IV, has broken out of prison and he went into hiding, and even more bad news: with some Dark Orbs he found, he'd brought Frieza, Cell, King Cold, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead, and he'd used The Dark Orbs to put them under his control. Lincoln's also going to bring X-Squad Cell, Captain Ginyu, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Jeice, and Bonyu with us on the treasure hunts, and they're going to be pissed when they find out Professor Marmalade has brought those bastards back. The first of the resurrected villains who's going to die is Frieza, and this time, he's getting The Black Gates and he's never ever coming back. And we're going to meet the last four Sailor Soldiers, they are:

Emma Esomia A.K.A. Sailor Esomia - Sailor Soldier of Esomia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent dark and ice powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Esomia. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Sophia Leron A.K.A. Sailor Leron - Sailor Soldier of Leron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent fire and lightning powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Leron. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Penelope Oceanu A.K.A. Sailor Oceanu - Sailor Soldier of Oceanu, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent glowing water powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Oceanu. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

And Maria Adoni A.K.A. Sailor Adoni - Sailor Soldier of Adoni, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent nature and lightning powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Adoni. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Get ready for an action packed rescue as we go meet Chip and Dale and their friends from the Rescue Rangers and we're going to rescue a Sailor Soldier from the evil FAT CAT and we're going to send that cat to prison for good.

See you next time

# RESCUE RANGERS OF DISNEY

(This is for Chip & Dale Rescue Rangers)

---

Walking through the Endsville Sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz and Tanya Mousekewitz along with Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, Piranha Plant, Universe 666 Thunderclap and Hoya Makihara and we were there for another awesome and fun and amazing rescue.

Me: I hope Billy isn't causing trouble.

Nico: I have a feeling he isn't this time.

Qin: But whatever the rescue is it will be fun.

Carly Atlas: I'm always excited for a fun rescue like always.

Xenia: Me too. It's gonna be fun.

Camie: Yep.

Zzzax: I'm really excited too.

Mollie: Boy same with me. I'm excited too.

Nico: Mollie, I want to thank you, Zzzax, and your teams for coming.

Mollie: No problem Nico. I'm excited for all this.

Seira Amagi: Boy this is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Varie: It sure is. The Water balls I made for all the mermaids are really awesome.

Nico: They sure are.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Seira, what do you like to do in your free time?

Seira: I haven't thought about it. But I've always wanted to open up a really fun Indian Food Restaurant.

Me: Apu would love working with you on that one.

Xenia: He sure would.

Camie: Yeah. Mrs. Astronomonov, are you still upset that Mandark turned out to be evil?

Oceanbird: I do have some feelings of hostility towards Susan for his deeds.

Me: Uhh not to further open the wound and rub salt in it but don't you think it's kind of weird and unusual that you would name your own son Susan? That's a girls name.

Oceanbird: It does sound unusual yes. But it was all Windbear's idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Brittney: I'm so sorry about how Mandark turned out. But he is now an awesome frenemy in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: And Mandark was born in an amazing place called Flowertopia? What's that?

Me: A beautiful island paradise utopia located on Lake Superior. It's a Woodstock 1969 Era Style Groovy Utopia Paradise.

Nico: Wow.

Camie: Boy that sounds like a perfect place to call home for many.

Me: Yeah. But those were awesome times back during those days in the Woodstock 1969 Era.

Eli: Yeah they sure were awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: And how do you like Bikini Bottom, Seira?

Seira: It's magnificent. SpongeBob and everyone live in an amazing place and the Krabby Pattie's are all amazing.

Qin: They sure are delicious.

Lily: Working at the Krusty Krab is so awesome and great.

Zzzax: Yeah and the food is awesome.

Celine Giachi Lorres: But I still think it's most amazing and great.

Lola: It sure is Celine.

Fievel: I agree there too.

Tanya Mousekewitz: I do too.

Camie: Tanya I heard that you have one of the most divine singing voices anyone knows.

Tanya Mousekewitz: I sure do. Would you like to hear a song?

Nico: We sure would.

She sang one of my favorites.

Tanya: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I lose my way, no one cares

The words I say, no one hears

My life it seems is a world of dreams

Deep in the night, you'll find me

Dream and you're right behind me

Stay, if you will stay

We'll dream the night away

Dreams to dream in the dark of the night

When the world goes wrong

I can still make it right

I can see so far in my dreams

I'll follow my dreams until they come true

There is a star waiting to guide us

Shining inside us when we close our eyes

Come with me, you will see what I mean

There's a world inside no one else ever sees

You will go so far in my dreams

Somewhere in my dreams

Your dreams will come true

Dont let go, if you stay close to me

In my dreams tonight, you will see what I see

Dreams to dream, as near as can be

Inside you and me that always come true

Inside you and me that always come true

She sang it like the voice of an angel and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That was so beautiful.

Camie: Wow your voice is amazing Tanya.

Qin: We always have known about it and she has the voice of an angel.

Tanya Mousekewitz: Thanks guys.

Nico: That was the first of Dr. Nick's enemies that we fought.

Me: First of many actually.

Nicole: Yeah I know. But I'm glad that the Lizard Slayers are behind bars.

Qin: Me too. But it was awesome facing them.

Me: Except it would have been better if I didn't have a really nasty case of gas.

Camie: No kidding. Matt said you were farting like Garby.

Eli: Boy that was the most farts I've ever seen you do bro.

Me: No kidding and Garby's farts smelled just as terrible. I can't believe I killed my own toilet though!

Nico: Now, what have we learned?

Me: Not to eat too much of Chief Wiggum's chili for lunch or you will have a really nasty case of Garby Fart Syndrome.

We laughed at the name of that disease I made up.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Garby Fart Syndrome. I like that. But yeah that's right.

Me: Sorry guys.

Nico: No worries.

Zzzax: Chief Wiggum does make good chili though. Just be careful with how much you eat next time.

Me: I will.

May: At the most, eat one bowl.

Me: Yeah. I had 5 bowls. Guilty as charged. I'm a pig.

Qin: Yeah but next time one bowl is plenty.

Me: Yeah.

Nicole: But we did get the mission done regardless.

Eli: We sure did.

Brittney: Yeah. Wait. I sense a supernatural disturbance at the school.

Nico: Lets get over there then.

Maria: For some reason, I feel we won't meet the next Undead Zodiarts here.

Me: I wonder way.

Nico: Hmm.

We went into the school and we were were shocked to see that it was covered in graffiti and vandalism and hip hop music was playing and more.

Me: Whoa it looks like street gang central. Wait. Oh no. Oh shit on my face and call me a Hostess Cream Cake.

Nico: Not him again.

We went to the cafeteria.

I looked at my Kyutamas.

Me: Weird my Kyutamas are not reacting to anything. Guys are any of your constellation marks glowing at all?

They all looked. Nothing.

Eli: Nope.

Varie: Not here.

Nico: Nope.

Laney: Mine's not.

Lola: No not at all.

Me: Hmm. That is unusual.

Nico: Fine then, Eli, sense of the next Another MOE member is hostile or friendly.

Eli used the force and sensed for it.

Eli: Oh man. It's Another Version of Zzzax and this one is hostile,

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: I sense that this one hates you with a vengeance bro.

Me: Uh oh. Not good.

We then saw GOODBLING!

Me: It's Goodbling! I knew it!

Qin: Time for another awesome Yo Mama Off.

Me: Yep.

I went up to him.

Me: HEY!

He saw us.

Me: I'm going to make sure you never breakdance again!

Goodbling: What you gonna do about it fuckwad? You in Goodbling's house now! YO! And ain't no fire paste eating old as dirt fartsniffing old freak of nature gonna come into my room and tell Goodbling what to do!

Me: Oh it's on! Now you just fucked around with the wrong guy. Now I'm gonna start REALLY banging on your mama. YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY THAT THE GOVERNMENT MOVED

HALLOWEEN TO HER BIRTHDAY!

Everyone: Ooh!

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY THAT SHE SCARED THE FLIES OFF A FUCKING SHIT WAGON!

Everyone: OOOH!

Goodbling: Yo mama so stupid she sold her car for gas money!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT THAT HER BELLYBUTTON GETS HOME 15 MINUTES BEFORE SHE DOES!

Everyone laughed at that one.

Goodbling: YO MAMA SO STUPID SHE TOOK A RULER TO BED TO SEE HOW LONG SHE SLEPT!

Everyone: OOHHH!

Nico: YOU MAMA SO FUCKING STUPID SHE THOUGHT DUNKIN' DONUTS WAS A BASKETBALL TEAM!

Everyone laughed at that one!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY THAT SHE GETS 364 EXTRA FUCKING DAYS TO DRESS UP FOR HALLOWEEN!

We laughed!

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY THAT SHE GIVES FREDDY KREUGER NIGHTMARES!

We laughed at that one!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING STUPID THAT SHE MAKES BEAVIS AND BUTTHEAD LOOK LIKE NOBEL PRIZE WINNERS!

We laughed at that one!

Eli: (Laughs) That was a good one!

Luan: And those two are stupid idiots!

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY THAT SHE MAKES YZMA LOOK PRETTY!

We laughed at that one!

Laney: (Laughs) That was great!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING STUPID THAT SHE THOUGHT TACO BELL WAS A MEXICAN PHONE COMPANY!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT THAT SHE MADE PETER GRIFFIN LOOK THIN!

We laughed at that one.

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING OLD THAT WHEN SHE FARTS, DUST COMES OUT!

We laughed at that one.

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT THAT SHE WAS MILEY CYRUS'S WRECKING BALL!

We laughed at that one too.

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING SKINNY THAT SHE CAN SEE OUT A FUCKING PEEPHOLE WITH BOTH EYES!

Everyone: OOOHH!

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING CRAZY THAT SHE MAKES THE JOKER LOOK SANE!

Abra Kadabra: Keep em coming, Nico!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING CRAZY THAT NOT EVEN TWO-FACE CAN TELL WHO IS CRAZIER!

Lana: (LAUGHS) That's a new one!

Zocks: Yo Mama's so hideous that Manga World couldn't make her into Manga!

We laughed at that one!

Chloe Bourgeois: That was a good one Zocks!

Me: I liked that one. YO MAMA SO FUCKING POOR SHE USES DONUTS AS GLASSES!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was a new one!

Me: I made that one up.

We went at him and beat the crap out of him.

Nico: YO MAMA SO FUCKING STUPID SHE GOT FIRED FROM THE M&M FACTORY FOR THROWING OUT THE W'S!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT SHE GOT ARRESTED FOR CARRYING TEN POUNDS OF CRACK! (FARTS)

WHAM POW WHOMP BLAM!

Eli: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY WHEN SHE WENT INTO A HAUNTED HOUSE SHE CAME OUT WITH A JOB APPLICATION!

BLAM BIFF WHOMP SMASH FWOMP!

Varie: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT WHEN SHE MADE A PLAYSTATION NETWORK ACCOUNT THE ENTIRE NETWORK CRASHED!

BOOM BLANG THUMP SMASH!

Camie: YO MAMA SO FUCKING STUPID SHE USES OLD SPICE BODY WASH TO COOK!

BIFF SMASH BAM BLANG THOTH CHOMP!

Carol Pusateri: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY SHE ENTERED AN UGLY CONTEST AND THEY TURNED HER DOWN AND SAID "SORRY NO FUCKING PROFESSIONALS!"

BIFF SMASH BLANG KATOW THWACK WHOMP!

May: YO MAMA SO FUCKING UGLY SHW WAS AN EXTRA IN MICHAEL JACKSON'S SONG THRILLER!

BAM THWACK ZOWIE ZONK BLAM!

Qin: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT WHEN NAPPA ASKED HOW MUCH SHE WEIGHS VEGETA YELLED "IT'S OVER 9000!"

WHAM SMASH BONK POW WHOMP!

Magine: Yo Mama's so fat that Kashiwa Mochi World couldn't get her to develop a craving for Kashiwa Mochi!

We laughed at that one!

Me: That was a good one Magine!

Nico: NICE!

Vroon: Yo Mama's so unattractive that Romance World couldn't get anyone to fall in love with her!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nice one Vroon!

Qin: That was a good one.

Vroon: Thanks.

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING GOTH SHE DOESN'T BLEED BLOOD SHE BLEEDS ABSINTHE!

Nico: OOH! Poisonous!

Brittney: That is cool.

Juran: Yo Mama's so fat that Invisible World couldn't make her completely invisible! Just make her clothes invisible!

We laughed at that one!

Qin: Nice!

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: That was cool!

Me: YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT THE GHOSTBUSTERS COULDN'T BLAST HER EVEN WHEN THEY CROSSED THE BEAMS!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Their beams all they did was blast a huge hole into her and burned her and disemboweled her.

Nico: Oh I get it.

Lola: Nice.

Gaon: Yo Mama's so fat that Mushroom World couldn't get Mushrooms to grow on her!

We laughed at that one!

Me: Boy that would not be a good sight to see for that one.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Here's one. YO MAMA SO FUCKING FAT THEY USED HER AS A CORK TO PLUG UP THE YELLOWSTONE SUPERVOLCANO!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: That was a good one!

Xenia: Yep.

Kaito: Yo mama's so fat that she couldn't play Tennis no matter how much Tennis World tried!

We laughed at that one!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: She wouldn't be a good tennis ball either.

Lola: No kidding!

Goodbling was infuriated!

Me: I still got a tiny bit of gas in me. Plug your noses guys.

They did so.

I then pointed my butt at him.

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

LOUD LONG FART TOOT!

Nico lit my fart on fire like a flamethrower and I burned Goodbling and melted him into slop!

Qin: Nice!

Me: Don't worry guys, I didn't have any chili for breakfast. I still had a trace amount of gas still in me.

Nico: Oh.

Eli: That takes care of Goodbling though.

Me: Boy we REALLY let him have it though.

Qin: We sure did.

Nico: We only have one more thing left now.

Me: Yep.

But then…

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

I got hit by a blast of lightning and electrocuted all over the plae.

Me: (BLUBBERING)

I was down and I had lightning surging all over me.

Me: (BLUBBERING) Geez!

Lincoln: That wasn't from me!

Qin: But that really shocked you!

Me: OUCH! No kidding! Man that was intense! OKAY WHO IS THE FUCKING WISEASS!?

Laney: I think it was that guy!

A figure came out and it was a dark version of Zzzax! It was ANOTHER ZZZAX!

Me: Whoa Another Zzzax!

Zzzax: Wow and this one is made of pure black lightning!

Sirius: Wow. Shocking!

Nico: No need to hide it from us. We know you're bad.

Qin: Question is who are you!?

Another Zzzax: (In a girls voice) I think it's obvious because I'm here for J.D.!

Me: (GASP) I didn't expect it to be you Ines Londstrom!

She reverted back and it was a woman with black hair and was in a red prison jumpsuit!

Nico: Wait a second. I thought you looked familiar! You're the nasty serial killer that was responsible for killing 16 kids in 4 different schools!

Me: That's right! And I am also the one that busted her. I thought I was rid of you after I sent you to death row!

Ines Londstrom: That's right! You ruined my life Knudson!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: She was an electrical power plant worker and an electrical engineer. But also SHE HATES AND DESPISES AND LOATHES ALL KIDS! And she is a pathological liar! She lied 24/7 and even falsely got kids all expelled for crimes they didn't commit and even had Child Protection services take kids away from parents falsely. She also used to be a teacher that hates my guts to the Nth Degree! She called me a worthless weak nobody and hurt many of my friends by beating their heads in with a hammer!

Everyone gasped!

Eli: YOU ARE A FUCKING PSYCHO!

Me: Yep. I was on to all her lies and I got her exposed and arrested and convicted of capital murder for the murders of 16 kids and the attempted murder of numerous kids in 17 states and sentenced her to death. She swore to get revenge on me.

Ines Londstrom: That's right! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF J.D. KNUDSON!

My aura flared up explosively!

Me: You can hate me all you want but you are just a heartless little psychopathic bitch!

Aylene C.: Wasn't she also scheduled to be executed 3 years ago?

Me: That's right.

Nico: But she busted out of prison and went on the run and in hiding.

Me: But she also was hellbent on revenge.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (takes out Dekaranger gear) But I think said promise is painfully obvious.

Kaito got a Dino Thunder Sword and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Qin: You want revenge on J.D. don't you.

Me: Obviously. But I will not let you hurt ANYONE else! I'm going to kill you myself and save the country the trouble.

Ines Londstrom: I will kill you if it's the last thing I EVER DO!

She turned back into ANOTHER ZZZAX!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over the place!

Me: You are nothing but a malignant cancerous freak that deserves to be destroyed!

Qin: That is putting it mildly!

Xenia: Yeah!

Xenia fired an arrow and it skewered her legs.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) You don't deserve Zzzax's powers!

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) But maybe we can sentence her to the electric chair.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: (gets out Zzzax's Ridewatch) You're in for a shock!

Nico activated it and me and Nico fired intense lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Qin: Hope that one made you feel charged!

Nico: And this one too! (ACTIVATES DRAGON JELLYFISH'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a more powerful blast of red lightning and electrocuted her more!

May: Top this charge! (Activate's Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock's Ridewatch)

May fired more lightning and electrocuted her all over.

May: (gets out Piranha Plant's Ridewatch) Piranha Plant time!

Me: And these plants bite! But first…

I fired a blast of energy and it hit her and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it And she was back to normal. She activated it and then her teeth turned into razors and then as Ines got up May bit her hands off!

INES SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS HER HANDS WERE CHOMPED OFF! OUCH!

Me: OUCH! That has got to hurt! May is gonna be tasting that.

Eli: Geez! May is gonna be tasting blood for a while!

Lola: Yeah.

May spit out the hands and spit out blood.

Lucy took the hands and sucked up the blood in them.

Lucy: (Slurps) Ahh. Her blood may be evil but it's still tasty.

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 Thunderclap's Ridewatch) The next Gene Slammer is just gonna have to deal the finishing blow!

Nico: That's fine with me.

Maria activated it and she used her water powers and turned into a pterodactyl and flew and grabbed Ines and flew into the air and dropped her and smashed her onto the floor.

Nico: OUCH!

Universe 666 Thunderclap: Nice one Maria!

Maria: Thanks. Now for this one. (ACTIVATES HOYO MAKIHARA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of bandages and wrapped Ines in bandages like a mummy.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Wow! Mummy would be proud.

Control Freak and his team came out and he had Wolvertoon, 9-Tailed Kitsune (Kakuranger), Negatron, Lepidopterra Queen (OC Villain) And King Hippo.

Control Freak: Hey guys!

Nico: Nice team, Control Freak!

Control Freak: Thanks.

Nicole: Fits you perfectly.

Control Freak: So we have an escaped Death Row Inmate to destroy.

Me: Yep.

Seira: Let me add some fun. (ACTIVATES DRAGON JELLYFISH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Negatron: Dammit, I can't believe I missed the whole Yo Mama smackdown!

Luan: Don't worry. I filmed the whole thing.

Negatron: Cool! Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Then a Hypno came!

Me: Whoa! A Hypno!

Lola: Yeah!

Hypno: (In a girls voice) Looks like the magic is on.

Nico: Demise Wendoll!? Whoa!

Me: Wait THE Denise Wendoll as in Denise Wendoll the Mystical?

Hypno: The very same one.

Me: Cool! Boy you are like an amazing female version of Dr. Strange.

Hypno: Yep. Now lets take care of this bitch.

Me: Lets give her the worst electrocution ever. But first I have something to say.

Nico: Okay.

I went over to her.

I looked at her with incredible hatred like I was an angel of justice and an angel of death sent to give her eternal damnation.

Me: You have done so many horrible things Ines. All throughout your life you have done nothing but see people suffer and throughout your life you made it your mission to destroy the lives of countless families and make sure that NO ONE has children ever. You killed them, lied and tortured numerous innocent families all for your own hatred towards all life and all families everywhere. You have no right to live another second after everything you did. But I want you to remember this.

I bent down and talked into her ear.

Me: Remember this when you are in the Black Gates. You called me a worthless little nobody but I proved to you that you are wrong. I am a strong and worthwhile somebody. I am a good father, love many children and love everyone I care about. But you will NEVER have the three good things that I have that you lack above all others and they are love, a soul and a heart. This "worthless weak nobody" turned out to be your undoing.

I threw her own evil words right back at her and she was shocked to hear them coming from MY Mouth!

I jumped back.

Me: Kill her!

We fired waves of black lightning and the Hypno fired a Psybeam blast and we obliterated her and banished her to the Black Gates.

Geiz: I still think we should've killed her with the electric chair.

Nico: She got what she deserved nonetheless.

Me: Besides, the Electric Chair would have released a smoke that would smell worse than shit.

Xenia: He's right on that one.

Nico: Yeah.

Hypno: That was still fun though.

Nico: It sure was.

Seira: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hypno: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico went and took down an evil cult of Werewolves over in Germany.

Me: Wait that was you guys? That cult was called Orden des Fangzahns des Mondes. That was German for The Order of The Moon's Fang. They were a dangerous evil werewolf cult that was going to kill all the people in Berlin.

Nico: Yep and we killed ALL of them.

Eli: Good riddance.

Hypno: Yep.

Me: That was awesome. Lets get you back to normal.

Hypno: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. No peeking kids.

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back to normal.

Denise lost her pendulum.

She reverted back and was a purple hair girl and had yellow eyes and a third eye in the middle of her forehead and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her an all yellow ensemble. She had a yellow midriff shirt and yellow pants and a black skirt and a black vest.

Denise Wendoll: Wow. (Gets up) Wow that was rough but I look amazing.

Rarity: Oh indeed you do darling.

Me: You sure do.

Nico and Denise hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Denise Wendoll: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: I hope the one tomorrow isn't hostile.

Me: Me too. But I wonder why the next Undead Zodiarts didn't show

up.

Nico: That is a good question.

Me: Maybe we'll find out on our mission later today.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, and Jungle Princess are heading to Los Angeles for a new series of treasure hunts as new shrines have been discovered there, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but TLPS Mr. Wolf is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir.

But, we got bad news: the TLPS Bad Guys' old enemy, Professor Rupert Marmalade IV, has broken out of prison and he went into hiding, and even more bad news: with five Dark Orbs he found, he'd brought Frieza, Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead, and he'd used The Dark Orbs to put them under his control.

Lincoln also brought X-Squad Cell, Captain Ginyu, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Jeice, and Bonyu with us.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Los Angeles for a new series of treasure hunts as five new shrines have been discovered there, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but TLPS Mr. Wolf is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Five new shrines here in Los Angeles, heh, this should be good. But, I'm also curious, Lincoln, you also called X-Squad Cell, Captain Ginyu, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Jeice, and Bonyu with us, why is that?

King Kai: I think I can answer that question for you, TLPS Mr. Wolf, and it's not good: your old enemy, Professor Rupert Marmalade IV, has broken out of prison and he went into hiding, and even more bad news: with the five Dark Orbs he found, he'd brought Frieza, Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead, and he's used The Dark Orbs to put them under his control.

We gasped, and this pissed off TLPS Mr. Wolf big time.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Why, that little pouchy-cheeked rat! You know, it's bad enough we've had to deal with the fact that he was nothing more than an egotistic criminal mastermind who's used his good image to cause evil, but now that he's broken out of prison, he also had the nerve to bring Frieza, Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead! I will make him pay for this.

Captain Ginyu: Jeez, I never knew you to blow your top like that, Mr. Wolf.

Lincoln: This hadn't been the first time, the first time this happened: he exploded with rage when he faced off against Dark Chandler for his attack against the Kingdom of Wu and the second was when he faced off against Marius, the leader of The Lycans.

X-Squad Cell: And in those two times, he transformed and ripped those fuckers apart. And now, to find out the Cell from your universe has also been brought back, now Marmalade's gone too far.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: You bet he has. (To TLPS Mr. Wolf) But, boss, you know this also means that Diane's in big time danger if any of those bastards come after her.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That's one thing I want to avoid, but just in case, King Kai, who's coming after us today?

King Kai: It's Frieza, and he wants revenge on the team for destroying him last year.

TLPS Mr. Snake: And if he sees you guys here, he's going to be pissed off big time.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: And from what we know about him, he'll be wanting your heads for this.

Guldo: At this point, we don't care about him anymore.

Captain Ginyu: So, you know what this means?

TLPS Mr. Wolf: (Smirks) Frieza, you better say your prayers, 'cause we're coming for you, and this'll be your last day alive.

Lincoln: For what he's done, he deserves nothing more than to be erased from existence, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Lord Raiden.

Raiden: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw a figure heading for us, it was Diane Foxington, popular Governor of Los Angeles and formerly the legendary mysterious master thief Crimson Paw.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Diane. Oh, thank God you're okay.

Diane Foxington: Hey, don't worry, Mr. Wolf, I'm alright, and I see you brought the rest of your gang with you. (Sees us) And you've brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil with you, it's an honor to meet you.

Lincoln: You too, Diane. Now, we got to get to the shrine, and then, we get after Frieza.

We arrived at a midnight blue-colored shrine with wolf statues, and we entered the shrine, and we all saw a powerful greatsword with beautiful moonlight shining down on it: The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir, a massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large wolf heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large wolf heads for the pommel.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir, to think it and the shrine itself had arisen here in Los Angeles.

TLPS Mr. Wolf went up and grabbed The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir, and then, we saw four girls heading for us, and they had hair, massive angel wings, and eyes matching the colors of Esomia, Leron, Oceanu, and Adoni, they're tall at 6'5" in height, they had the Cygnus the Swam constellations on their right arms, they're dressed in Sailor Scout uniforms, and with them are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni, I knew it was you four, it's good to see you again, but we'll talk later.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: He's right, the time has arrived to hunt down Frieza and finish him off.

We exited the shrine, but then, we sensed a massive energy signal heading straight for us, and we all knew who it was: it was Frieza, and he was indeed pissed off.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Right on time, Frieza.

Then, Lincoln snapped his fingers, and we took the battle to Glaren, so that no one would get hurt by Frieza.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: I should've known you'd show up here, Frieza. I always knew that Marmalade was really a lowlife, but for him to bring you, Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead, now, he's really gone and crossed a big line, and I hope you've said your goodbyes, 'cause this is the last time you'll ever run free again.

Frieza: We'll see how long that big mouth of yours lasts when I destroy every last one of you, along with the entire Earth!

Suddenly, something within TLPS Mr. Wolf's mind snapped as memories of every last cruel act that Frieza had committed throughout the years rushed through his head, as his dark red eyes turned neon dark red, and he was surrounded by a rainbow and midnight blue energy aura with wolves and moonlight, he unholstered his massive Fenrir's Lunar Nordic Wolf Sword of The Eternal Moon from his back, and as he approached Frieza, he left rainbow and midnight blue energy, moonlight, darkness, and wolves with every step.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: I will never ever forgive you for everything that you'd done over the years, Frieza, you callously took the lives of so many innocent people just because they "got in your way", and on top of that, you had nothing more than an utter disregard for life. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND REALLY PISSED OFF) But, what you also did in destroying Planet Vegeta and causing the genocide of The Saiyans after you lied and manipulated them and turned them into being ruthless and evil, and all for your dirty work…, YOU'VE CROSSED ONE DAMN LINE TOO MANY, YOU WORTHLESS, EVIL, CONNIVING, SELF-SERVING BASTARD, AND FOR ALL THOSE LIVES THAT YOU AND YOUR MINIONS HAVE TAKEN OVER THE YEARS, I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER ALL OF THE CONSEQUENCES FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR BLOODSTAINED MISDEEDS IN FULL BEFORE I PUT A PERMANENT END TO YOUR WORTHLESS MISERABLE LIFE!

We gasped at the sheer and unimaginable extent of TLPS Mr. Wolf's rage, and payback and retribution was now coming fast for Frieza.

Nico: Tell me that I didn't just hear what I think I heard?!

Me: We all heard it, his rage has been unleashed.

TLPS Mr. Snake: And that rage has now been aimed right at Frieza for everything that he's done in the past. THE BOSS IS GOING TO BLOW! STAND YOUR GROUND!

We stood our ground as TLPS Mr. Wolf screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was an enormously massive and powerful explosion of energy and he let out a really loud howl, and he was suddenly surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and midnight blue energy with moonlight and moonlight fire surrounding it, there's a pack of wolves running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a midnight blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, TLPS Mr. Wolf emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

TLPS Mr. Wolf grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, the yellow sclera of his eyes remained the same, he has neon dark red eyes and a rainbow and midnight blue energy aura with moonlight, moonlight fire, and wolves surrounding him, he has a wolf howling at the full moon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with midnight blue iris, his tail's gotten longer for his new body, he has on a Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with midnight blue gems on the crescent moon links and midnight blue crystal links and midnight blue wolf-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a wolf with midnight blue gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he now has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around his legs. TLPS Mr. Wolf has on a long midnight black shirt that outlines his eight-pack abs and massive pecs and it has a midnight blue phoenix on it and a howling wolf on it, white vest, long black leather pants with wolves on them, black leather knee-high combat boots with wolf heads for the buckles, and a long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with wolves and moonlight fire on the coattails and on the back is a wolf howling at the full moon and a phoenix flying in the skies. Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Wolf felt a pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive gray angel wings with midnight blue tips on the large gray feathers grew bigger for his new body, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large midnight blue gem on the gold ring on his left ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on his right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Wolf's massive Fenrir's Lunar Nordic Wolf Sword of The Eternal Moon and The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and midnight blue energy, moonlight, moonlight fire, darkness, and wolves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fenrir's Nordic Lunar Eternal Full Moon Wolf Greatsword of Lunar Moon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and the Wolf Norse God, Fenrir, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blade, large midnight blue wolf heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight blue wolf heads with white gems for eyes and a large midnight blue gem on the bottom of the wolf heads for the pommel, TLPS Mr. Wolf has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with midnight gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold wolf head with midnight blue gems for eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's a midnight blue kanji below the wolf that said, "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Mr. Wolf, Awesome Skilled Leader and Boss of The Bad Guys Gang, Loving Boyfriend of Diane Foxington, Friend of Mr. Snake, Mr. Shark, Mr. Piranha, and Ms. Tarantula, Former Pick Pocket and Criminal Now Turned Hero, Awesome and Hilarious Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Foiler of Professor Marmalade's Schemes, Destroyer of Marius and The Lycans, Ender of The Vampire-Lycan War, Archenemy of Captain Ginyu, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Wolves and Warrior of the Full Moon, Emissary of Fenrir, and Master of Moonlight and Wolves"

チーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム ミスター ウルフ、素晴らしい熟練したリーダーであり、悪者ギャングのボス、ダイアン フォクシントンの愛情深いボーイフレンド、ミスター スネーク、ミスターシャーク、ミスター ピラニア、ミズ タランチュラの友人、元ピック ポケットで今は犯罪者転向したヒーロー、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの恐ろしく愉快なメンバー、マーマレード教授の計画の裏切り者、マリウスとライカンの破壊者、吸血鬼とライカンの戦争の終焉者、キャプテン ギニューの宿敵、悪の破壊者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、オオカミの守護者、満月の戦士、フェンリルの使者、月光とオオカミのマスター

TLPS Mr. Wolf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOLF-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NORDIC MIDNIGHT MOONLIGHT FIRESTORM WOLF MOON ANGEL OF DIVINE NORDIC LUNAR WOLF MOON JUSTICE AND DIVINE NORDIC LUNAR WOLF MOON LIFE!

We were amazed by TLPS Mr. Wolf's Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Frieza saw it, his paranoia and fear kicked in again, and he tried to fire a Death Beam at him to kill him, but TLPS Mr. Wolf fired a powerful rainbow and midnight blue energy blast with moonlight, darkness, and wolves at Frieza, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him, and it removed The Dark Orb, which Lincoln sent to The Black Gates, Frieza got up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nordic Midnight Moonlight Wolf Moon and Divine Nordic Wolf Moon Justice) Don't you dare glare at me like that, Frieza, you've had this coming for a very long time! Now, it's time for you to pay!

TLPS Mr. Wolf went after Frieza, who tried to blast him with more Death Beams, but he deflected all of them, and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow and midnight blue energy, moonlight, moonlight fire, darkness, and wolves at Frieza, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked Frieza with his massive greatsword, leaving scars and spilling his blood all over the planet.

Nico: He's really tearing Frieza to shreds!

Lincoln: We shouldn't be left out though, come on, gang, let's give TLPS Mr. Wolf a hand and tear Frieza down for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-

Fighters, Raiden and his team, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Frieza, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, TLPS Mr. Wolf broke Frieza's left arm with a brutal kick and he sent him flying with another, and that allowed Lincoln to turn the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and as he stabbed it into Frieza, Lincoln began absorbing Frieza and he was also assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Frieza, the stinger changed back, and he gave Frieza The Black Gates as an energy card with his soul appeared from a blast fired by Lincoln's massive greatsword. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and TLPS Mr. Wolf's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive grey angel wings are permanent, and we were also back on Earth.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Good riddance, you heartless self-serving bastard, and don't you dare come back.

Lincoln: The Black Gates made sure of that, TLPS Mr. Wolf, and now, we're finally rid of Frieza once and for all. (To Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni) And it's so good to see you again, Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni.

Emma Esomia: You too, Lincoln.

Sophia Leron: Yeah, it's been such a long time since we last met.

Penelope Oceanu: Not seeing each other in six and a half years, that's way too long.

Maria Adoni: But, we're finally reunited once again, and it's also so good to see you again, Diana Elementa, Anna Thelea, Evelyn Titania, and Grace Thehabos.

Diana Elementa, Anna Thelea, Evelyn Titania, and Grace Thehabos: You too, Emma, Sophia, Penelope, and Maria.

Lincoln went up to Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni and he hugged them, and Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you four in six and a half years, and as you can see, I really grew since then.

Emma Esomia: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Sophia Leron: Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs.

Penelope Oceanu: And there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Maria Adoni: But, we've really helped out a lot in helping you to grow bigger and stronger.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so these are…

Lincoln: Yep, this is Emma Esomia A.K.A. Sailor Esomia, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent dark and ice powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Esomia. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

That's Sophia Leron A.K.A. Sailor Leron, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent fire and lightning powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Leron. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Penelope Oceanu A.K.A. Sailor Oceanu, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent glowing water powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Oceanu. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

And Maria Adoni A.K.A. Sailor Adoni, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent nature and lightning powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she'd also known of what Ebonwu Lincoln's travel to Adoni. She came to Earth six and a half years ago, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. One time, while out on the beach, she and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Nico: (Whistles) And now, you're finally reunited with your Sailor Soldier Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: Yep, all of them are here and reunited after all this time apart. Plus, the first part of the Los Angeles Treasure Hunt is a success.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Yeah, I got The Nordic Eternal Full Moon

Greatsword of Fenrir, and I also transformed and we destroyed Frieza once and for all. Now, all that's left are Cell from our universe, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. to deal with, and Professor Marmalade will no doubt get really pissed off at us as soon as word of Frieza's death hits him.

Emma Esomia: Let him, he deserves it for his crimes. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something we wish to give you, we wish to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Emma, Sophia, Penelope, Maria, are you absolutely sure about this?

Sophia Leron: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down first on Emma Esomia's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up, and he did the same with Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on her neck.

Emma Esomia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you, Sophia, Penelope, and Maria are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Emma.

Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waist, and he leans down to their faces and kissed them each passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Buchi and Shiro from Honey X Bunny, and Aya Houjuuin, Sakyou Date, Sana Chidori, Shinobu Kobayakawa, and Suzuka Kirimiya from Moe-Moe Ryoujoku Idol Ikusei Project.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Buchi and Shiro from Honey X Bunny, and Aya Houjuuin, Sakyou Date, Sana Chidori, Shinobu Kobayakawa, and Suzuka Kirimiya from Moe-Moe Ryoujoku Idol Ikusei Project.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Buchi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Buchi and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Frieza, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle

Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Buchi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Buchi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Buchi, Shiro, Aya Houjuuin, Sakyou Date, Sana Chidori, Shinobu Kobayakawa, and Suzuka Kirimiya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told them that TLPS Mr. Wolf had gotten The Nordic Eternal Full Moon Greatsword of Fenrir, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Frieza, who came back again for revenge on us for destroying him last year, and that Professor Marmalade, the old foe of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang was the one who brought him, Cell from our universe, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as TLPS Mr. Wolf transforming into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and he and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing Frieza off by using Cell's absorption technique and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. Plus, we put Diane Foxington under our protection, now that Cell of our universe, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. are still running loose, but we got rid of Frieza for good, and he's never coming back.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that pouchy-faced, lying, egotistic criminal was the one who brought back Frieza, Cell from our universe, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back, he's so done for when we get after him in the future.

Lincoln: We'll make him pay for what he's done, but first, we got to get rid of Cell of our universe, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. who are still running loose in Los Angeles, then, we can get after Professor Marmalade.

Nico: That's a good idea, but we'll make sure that pouchy-faced little rat pays for what he's done.

Me: And more for that little stunt he pulled.

After finally getting rid of Frieza and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Emma Esomia, Sophia Leron, Penelope Oceanu, and Maria Adoni saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Emma Esomia: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Sophia Leron: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public.

Penelope Oceanu: And he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Maria Adoni: And we're glad those rotten Dark Sides are gone for good.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophia Leron: That's incredible, and we'd already known how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Emma Esomia: I remembered this one time, Lincoln, Sophia, Penelope, Maria, and I were heading back to The Loud House after three hours of working out at the gym me and the other Sailor Scout Guardian Angels had set up, but then, we heard the sound of a yell in the air and the smell of a sewer rat, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Chandler and his goons, and he was still out to kill Lincoln, but Lincoln punched Chandler really hard in his stomach and he went down like a sack of bricks, that was just how much stronger Lincoln had gotten, and then, he lifted Chandler up and tossed him at his goons, and that knocked them out and Lincoln tied him and his goons up, and the cops came and took Chandler and his goons away. We were really stunned at first, but then, we all ran up to Lincoln and we each hugged and kissed each other. After we came to The Loud House, we told everyone what Chandler and his goons tried to do, but Lincoln stopped him as we then showed everyone the video of his fight against Chandler and his goons, and everyone cheered for him.

Nico: Wow, that's what I call two times in a row that Lincoln kicked Chandler's ass whenever that asshole of a Dark Side took over him.

Nicholette Torrington: Actually, we've kept a list of how many times Lincoln's kicked Chandler's ass whenever that asshole of a Dark Side took him over, and he's kicked Chandler's ass at least 750,000 times.

Me: (Whistles) That's really awesome.

Lynn: He's also kicked the butts of Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, and the other enemies from his past 950,000,000,000 times.

Nico: Sheesh, they're just asking to get their asses kicked.

Lincoln: Big time, they continued to threaten not only my life, but the lives of all those around me, and I will show them no mercy.

Me: And that's a Loud's promise, and I've seen what happens to those who threaten Lincoln's life and the lives of all those around him, Nico, it always ends with them getting their asses kicked by Lincoln.

Nico: So, Royal Woods already had a hero long before any of us met, that's really awesome.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, he saved them when Amy broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that rage-crazy psycho bitch into the dirt before he tied her up again.

Supernova Zap: Wow, so this is Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our date, Supernova Zap. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they also found treasure there, and they went back to the shore and they also had a game of volleyball, and Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made five clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rarity: And we got six new members to Linky's harem, amazing

Vinyl Scratch: And we guessed that Kiwi Lollipop, Supernova Zap, Golden Hazel, Tennis Match, Watermelody, Cloudy Kicks, and Mystery Mint each had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had those same feelings for them as well.

Rarity: And he also saved them from that rage-crazy psycho monster, Amy,

Nico: That bitch's just asking to get beaten up, she's a Satanic monster and a miserable glutton for punishment.

Lincoln: She sure is, but she knows very well her humiliations are just going to get a lot worse for her, but she doesn't care at all.

Me: Nope. But, that makes it a lot more easier for us to humiliate her.

---

Later it was time for Kita's 2nd Ambassador Mission and it was going to be an awesome and epic one.

Nico: I have a feeling we're going to really kick some Deadman butt.

Me: You got that right!

Xenia: Yeah!

William: Anyone else want to go with Kita? Besides Noah, Fairy Leviathan, and Cheese?

Shiro: Me and Ganta will go with.

Me: Good idea guys. They don't know what a TRUE Deadman can do.

Bridget Branley: Me, Fire Lori and Reika can come with too.

Nico: Cool cool. Good idea.

Eli: Yep. Are we ready?

Nico: Lets head out guys.

We were off to Japan.

---

TOKYO, JAPAN

---

We arrived and we saw them fighting the Killer Bee Deadman!

Me: Whoa! That's Hana's Deadman form the Killer Bee Deadman!

Bridget Branley: This is gonna be a doozy!

Me: Yep. Lets go!

We flew at them!

Killer Bee Deadman: I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR KILLING OLTECA!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: The Revice team didn't kill Olteca! I did!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her and sent her flying.

Me: That will hold her off for a few minutes.

Kita: Guys, meet my boyfriend and archenemy.

Noah: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Noah Carver from the Super Megaforce Team.

Me: He's the Blue Ranger.

Fairy Leviathan: And I'm Fairy Leviathan.

Sakura Igarashi: Wow it's awesome to meet you guys.

Ikki: Same here.

Ganta: It's awesome to meet you all. I'm Ganta Igarashi.

Shiro: And I'm Shiro.

Sakura Igarashi: Wait you two are the survivors of the destruction of that awful prison Deadman Wonderland.

Ganta Igarashi: That's right.

Daiji: Oh man I've heard about what happened there! That was horrible!

Me: It was. That prison was considered a North Korean Hellhole Nightmare on Earth. We blew that entire prison to kingdom come.

Nico: We sure did.

Hana Natsuki: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Bridget: Oh my name is Bridget Branley and I'm a Fire Elemental.

Fire Lori: I'm Fire Lori and yes I'm called that because I'm literally made of Pure Fire.

Reika: And my name is Reika Hanehara and I'm the Heat Dopant of NEVER.

Bridget Branley: Reika is my archenemy and she is both in the Redemption Squad and in the Masters of Evil.

Ikki: Oh wow it's truly an honor to meet you guys.

Reika Hanehara: Same here.

Cheese: Hello.

Me: Oh and this little guy is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes a.

Then the Killer Bee Deadman came back.

Nico: We'll talk more after finishing this.

Me: I got this!

I fired an energy blast and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

She was down and in her demon form.

Me: We did say that she would make an awesome addition to the

Masters of Evil.

I picked up the Bee Vistamp and purified it and I teleported her to the M.O.E. Headquarters.

Me: That was too easy.

Nico: Yep. But many more are coming.

Ikki: Let's talk more back at base.

Me: Good idea.

We went to the Happy Spa.

We arrived and sat down.

Me: That was intense.

Shiro: It sure was.

Ikki: Yeah.

Sakura Igarashi: But I'm glad that Hana's demon form is in the M.O.E. Now.

Me: Yep.

Ikki had a man come out.

Ikki: Guys, this is my dad.

Genta Igarashi: It's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: (Bows) You too Genta. I'm sorry you did all those terrible things because of Kamen Rider Vail.

Genta Igarashi: I know. But thank you.

Me: Vail is a monster and he deserves the Black Gates.

Eli: That is for sure.

Bridget Branley: Yeah he needs to be destroyed.

Cheese came in with lipstick.

Cheese: I'm a lady. (Kisses Ikki) Now we're BROTHER ladies!

Ikki: Ew!

I pulled him off.

Me: Cheese cut that out. Sorry guys. Cheese is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is a great annoyance and comedy tool.

Eli: Yeah he's silly.

Bridget Branley: Yeah.

Ikki: I see.

I gave him a washcloth.

Sakura Igarashi: (giggles) I think you look cute with that lipstick on.

Ikki: I'm sorry. But I'm washing this off!

Me: That was stupid of Cheese but he can't help it. He is an idiot.

Daiji: Yeah.

Sakura Igarashi: So Fire Lori how did you turn into pure fire like that?

Fire Lori: It was an accidental experiment that literally turned me and my siblings into the Elemental Forces.

Me: They each turned into the elemental forces in their purest form. They turned into a hero team called the L-Ementals.

Ikki: Oh I get it! The Loud Siblings of the Elements or L-Ementals. That is cool.

Reika Hanehara: I thought it was cool too.

Shiro: We all thought so.

Nico: Her mind started to deteriorate to the point where she almost forgot her human self.

Me: But we saved them from that.

Fire Lori: Yeah but it's literally still awesome being made of pure fire.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Bridget Branley: By the way I hope Kamen Rider Vail isn't part of the secondary targets when we face Giff on February 28th.

Karizaki: Luckily, I developed something for you after you guys left.

Kita: What is it?

Karizaki gave Kita an awesome new version of a Revice Belt and it was a belt that was both a fusion of a Saber and Revice Belt.

Karizaki: This is the Holy Lucia belt.

Me: Named after Saint Lucia of Syracuse, the 3rd Century Christian Martyr.

Karizaki: That's right.

He gave Kita a Holy Angel Vistamp as well as the belt.

Karizaki: It's really powerful though. Far More powerful than Giff.

Me: We got to see what this will be like.

Eli: And I think we will get our shot! Look what's going on!

We saw on the TV, a bunch of Deadmen! They were the Mammoth, Rex, Kamakiri, Megalodon and Kong Deadmen!

Me: Whoa! The Mammoth, Rex, Kamakiri, Megalodon and Kong Deadmen!

Nico: This is gonna be interesting.

Fire Lori: (kicks off her shoes) Should I put on a leotard or a jumpsuit?

Me: You'll burn them both off Lori. Luckily I have an alternative.

I snapped my fingers and gave Fire Lori and the L-Emental's the power to transform into their elemental forms at will but change back into their clothes too.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be good.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get them!

We were off.

We went to face them at the Park.

We arrived and I fired energy blasts and blasted the Deadmen down and they got up and saw us!

Me: Okay you Deadmen Doo Doo Dunderhead Buttfaces! There's new sheriffs in town!

Kita, Ikki, Hana, and Vice: Henshin!

Noah: Super Mega Mode!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: And this!

I went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (DIVINE WOLF MOON VOICE) **Now for some pain.**

Kita: And for this too. (ACTIVATES HER VISTAMP)

SAINT LUCIA!

Kita: HENSHIN!

She transformed and grew glowing blue angel wings and then she donned awesome new aqua blue armor and had an awesome blue scythe and she had white eye plates! She turned into her Kamen Rider form called KAMEN RIDER LUCIA!

Me: **WHOA!**

Nico: WOW!

Kita: Wow this is awesome!

Me: **It sure is! Kamen Rider Lucia.**

Nico: Lets kick some butt!

Nico punched the Mammoth Deadman and kicked him in the face.

Me: **Try this on!** (ACTIVATES DAYBREAKER'S VISTAMP)

DAYBREAKER!

I got wings made of pure fire.

Me: **Time to burn with the Eternal Flames of the Sun!**

I fired waves of intense fire and blasted down Rex Deadman all over and the fireballs hit the ground and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Fire Lori: Yeah! And this!

She turned into an intense fireball and smashed Kamakiri Deadman down with a powerful fire explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: Awesome!

Nico: Wow! That was hot!

Noah: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Thunder!

He turned into the Blue Dino Thunder Ranger!

Ganta: Yeah!

Bridget Branley: (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) Time to burn!

She fired waves of fireballs and smashed all 5 Deadmen down.

Ikki: Let's go at once!

Fire Lori: Oh yeah!

Ikki and Fire Lori blasted the Mammoth Deadman with intense fire and smashed him down.

Me: **Chew on this one!** (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 LORD TIREK'S VISTAMP)

UNIVERSE 666 LORD TIREK!

I fired a powerful ball of orange energy and it hit Mammoth Deadman and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was obliterated in an instant in a massive fiery explosion!

I caught the Mammoth Vistamp and purified it.

Nico: YEAH! One down!

Me: **Take that you fucking son of a bitch!**

Vice: Now to bring out the big guns!

Remix! Buddy Up! Hissatsu! Kuridasu! Max! Rex!

He turned into an awesome FUSION CREATURE!

Eli: AWESOME!

Fire Lori: That is literally cool!

Eli: How about this too? (ACTIVATES COUNT DOOKU'S RIDEWATCH)

Eli fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Rex Deadman all over!

Me: **Hey Rex, hungry for some Mud?**

I used Earthbending and sent numerous rocks and smashed him into pulp and he exploded!

I caught the Vistamp and purified it!

Nico: Guys, you know that when using the Rex Vistamp's Remix function, Ikki and Vice's fusion form is a T Rex, right?

Me: **I do. But these Deadmen are nothing but a bunch of pathetic, disgraceful and fucking moronic douchebags.**

Kamikiri Deadman: WHY YOU FUCKING LITTLE!?

Me: **Giff's days are numbered!**

I used Firebending and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Kamikiri Vistamp and purified it.

Revice Rex roared at the nearest Deadman.

He went at the Kong Deadman and smashed him down.

Fire Lori blasted him and blasted Kong Deadman down.

Kita: Save some for me guys! LUCIA HOLY JUDGEMENT!

She jumped and slashed Kong Deadman with her scythe and he exploded!

I caught the Kong Vistamp and purified it.

Me: **WHOA That was awesome!**

Noah: Nice, Kita!

Kita: Thanks.

Me: **Well done. One left.**

We were facing the Megalodon Deadman!

Nico: Leave him to all of us.

Revice Rex chomped on him.

CHOMP!

He bit him bad.

Fairy Leviathan: I got this.

She fired waves of water and smashed and blasted and drenched Megalodon Deadman all over.

Nico: Time to finish this one.

Vice: Go for it Nico.

Nico: KAAA MEEE HAAA MEEE HAAAAAAAA!

Nico fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit the Megalodon Deadman and obliterated him in an instant and I caught the Megalodon Vistamp and purified it.

Nico: These Deadman have failed this city.

Me: **Yes they sure have!**

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: REALLY Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: Whoa that is amazing!

Lola: Wow! Kita that is so cool!

Kita: It sure is.

May: Next time, Randy and Jayden should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea guys!

Nico: Yep.

Me: But man that was awesome. Kita you did a great job as Kamen Rider Lucia. Well done.

Kita: Thanks. It was fun.

* * *

We were outside a warehouse and we found out that there was a massive flour smuggling operation.

Me: So we got a flour smuggling operation.

Demolishor: A flour operation?

Nico: Yeah. Wonder what they are gonna do with all that flour?

Laney: Good question.

We listened in and found out that they were going to use tons and tons and tons of flour and bake lots of bread spiked with cocaine and then they were gonna sell it and poison people!

We gasped!

Me: Those fiends.

2003 Leo: Cocaine alone is one thing. But mixing it with flour?!

Me: Lets get them.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: No way are we going to let them do that.

We went at the warehouse.

Inside was the gangsters.

Thug 1: Here you are monsieur.

Thug 2: (Opens a bag with a knife) I can assure you that it's 100% pure.

Gangster leader: Excellent. Gentlemen we're going to make lots of cocaine spiked bread.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted through the wall of the warehouse and we busted in and smashed the thugs and smashed them all over.

Thunderblast: Fucking give us this cocaine. NOW!

Gangster Leader: NEVER!

We blasted them all over and I kicked them down and we tied them up.

Me: You have a lot answer for you dirtbags.

We got the drugs and flour seized.

G1 Firestar: Let's make sure none of it's mixed with the flour!

Lisa Loud: I'm already conducting that test.

Lisa analyzed it and saw that NONE of the flour was laced with the flour.

Lisa Loud: There are no bags of flour contaminated with Cocaine.

Qin: Good.

Lola: That's a relief.

We went back to the estate.

Tricoloid: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Nicole's team will include Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, and Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter. Shanan's team will include Fu, Emily Yumiko - Champion of Empathy, Gloria Tricksenstein - Champion of Humility, Abigail Minuette - Champion of Patience, and Kiya Schroedinger - Champion of Creativity.

Me: Cool!

Fu: I'm looking forward to being on a team with Shanan.

Shanan: Same here.

Me: I'm proud of you girls.

Nicole: Thanks dad.

Athena Wendolla: It's gonna be so awesome and cool!

Lola: I'll say.

Then the previous group came.

Seadramon: Can me, Saix, Femme Fatale, Ghost, Atomic Skull, Whiteout, Wiggum, Pete, Metal Sonic, and The Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Big Lenny: Me, Psyphon, Evil Flare Woman, Evil Xion, Evil Skull Man, Evil Rainbow Man, Proper Patrol, Chameleon, Francisco, and Evil Vespa will come too.

Boomer: And nice job with your Revice form, Kita.

Kita: Thanks.

Nico: And yes you all can can come with.

Me: And good timing too. I just got this message from Chip and Dale.

King Mickey: I wonder what they are doing.

Me: Well it says that they are on a huge rescue and they think that their old enemy Fat Cat may be the one that kidnapped the Another Undead Zodiarts that didn't show up.

Nico: Wow. I didn't know they rescue people

Laney: But who is fat cat?

Me: You guys would hate this cat.

I went over his history.

---

Fat Cat is the main antagonist of the Disney animated series Chip 'n' Dale: Rescue Rangers, and a minor character in its 2022 Chip 'n' Dale: Rescue Rangers.

He is a relentless criminal mastermind and the self-proclaimed ruler of the animal underworld, continuously engaging in various schemes to increase his own power and wealth. He is the Rescue Rangers' archenemy and most reoccurring foe, and the boss of Wart, Mole, Mepps, and Snout.

He was voiced by Jim Cummings, who also voiced Professor Norton Nimnul in the same series, as well as Peg Leg Pete in the Mickey Mouse franchise, Don Karnage in TaleSpin, NegaDuck in Darkwing

Duck, Steele in Balto, Fuzzy Lumpkins in The PowerPuff Girls, Long John Silver in The Pagemaster, Wart in Rescue Rangers, Ed in The Lion King, Jacques in Scooby-Doo on Zombie Island, Nessus in Disney's Hercules, Dennis in Disney's Tarzan, Hernán Cortés in El Dorado, the Medicine Man in Young Pocahontas, Razoul in Aladdin, Doctor Robotnik in Sonic SatAM, Lord Boxman in OK K.O.! Let's Be Heroes, and Hadrian in Minecraft: Story Mode.

In the 5-part episode pilot "To The Rescue", Fat Cat is the henchman of Aldrin Klordane. He incriminates the detective and Plato in stealing a jewel. Fat Cat then steals the ruby from Klordane himself, just to show up in his own casino and attract the outlaws to himself. However, he was followed by Chip and Dale who stole the ruby, only for it to be returned to Fat Cat and Chip and Dale.

Afterwards, he traveled to Chinatown to the Siam Twins for buying a kung-fu fish. As he pays it, Chip and Dale arrived and messed the whole place up, giving Fat Cat time to escape to the dock, where he took a ship full of fish for himself, however, removing Monterey Jack and Zipper's house in the process. Chip, Dale, Monterey, and Zipper beat Fat Cat and his gang, forcing Fat Cat to retreat and then panic, because it was the sunrise, and Klordane would find up the vanishing of the ruby. Luckily, he returned it in time.

With Klordane gone, Fat Cat carries on as an independent villain, with his minions Wart, Mole, Mepps, and Snout all present and accounted for.

Fat Cat makes a cameo appearance in the Darkwing Duck episode "In Like Blunt," along with the villains, and decides to join with the Commands for the secret S.H.U.S.H. agent list.

In the NES game of the TV series, he acts as the final boss of the game and attacks the player with smoke from his cigar.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: Oh man! So he is a cat crime lord.

Cat: Like Mr. Tinkles and many cat villains.

T-Bone: I was just about to say the same thing.

Razor: If anyone deserves to spend all their 9 lives in prison he does.

Battletrap: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Kingler next.

Luan: Ooh that one is gonna be Crabby! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT) Get it?

We laughed at her joke.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny! But yeah that one will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than an old enemy of Alex, Marty, Melman, Gloria, The Penguins, and the Lemurs from Madagascar, King Fossa, and he's back to get his revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Alex, you and the others aren't going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your old enemy from Madagascar, King Fossa, and he's come back to get his revenge on you guys.

Alex the Lion: Oh man, not him, I thought I put a stop to that mangy animal, and we tied him up and gave him to the Penguins.

Skipper: We did, but it looks like that animal's broken loose, and now, he wants revenge.

Sophia Kennedy: Well, now we're going to hunt him down and put him out of his misery.

Lincoln: Yeah, and if he wants to fight us, I'll even out the playing field by transforming into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Nico: Whoa, so it'll be beast-to-beast.

Me: And I've seen many nature shows on those types of fights, Nico, and they get pretty bloody in a few seconds.

Nico: And the one who's going to be spilling King Fossa's blood is Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an emergency from Chip and Dale.

Lincoln: Oh man, I hope those guys, along with Monterrey Jack, Gadget, and Zipper are okay, but once we help them with the emergency, you're next, King Fossa.

Saix: Let's get going.

Psyphon: This is probably our first time meeting Chip and Dale in person.

Butch: You said it.

Me: Yeah.

We were off. The location: Nova Scotia, Canada.

---

NOVA SCOTIA, CANADA

---

We arrived in Nova Scotia, Canada.

Gwen: Didn't expect them to be here.

Me: Same here.

Lola: This will be so cool.

Nico: Now we got to find them.

Sora: It'll be awesome to see Chip and Dale again.

Kairi: It sure will. So this is what they do as well other than managing the Gummi Ship.

Eli: This will be awesome.

Lugnutz: They're Chipmunks, right?

Nico: Yep and Sora, Donald, Goofy, King Mickey and everyone know them. They are also the managers of the Gummi Ship.

Sora: They have been a really massive and big help on our adventures.

Xenia: That is right I remember that.

Lola: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Lana: They never told us any of our adventures as Rescue Rangers during the 20 Days of Darkness. But it will be awesome helping them out.

Applejack: It will be interesting to hear about them.

Wallflower Blush: I'm looking forward to it.

Evil Xion: Where's their base?

Ghost: Is it near?

Eli: It's right there.

It was at a tool shop.

Me: That's convenient.

We went over to it. Chip and Dale were putting together a special radar system and Dale was lifting a heavy wrench.

Chip: Just about got it.

Dale: (GROANS) It's so heavy.

Gadget: We're almost finished guys.

Then Dale lost his balance and he was about to fall.

Me: Whoa!

I caught him just in time.

Me: You guys all right?

Dale: Hey J.D. Thanks.

Me: No problem.

Nico: We got your message.

Gadget: I'm glad you all sure did.

Zipper: We could use your help to bring down Fat Cat once and for all.

Monterey Jack: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We'll gladly help you guys.

Carnivac: It's nice to meet you guys

Chip: Same here guys. Many of you we haven't met yet. We know you guys have been busy.

Misty Brightdawn: But I'm glad we're meeting you now.

Dale: Same here.

Zipper: I'm glad you guys are here though. The hostage that Fat Cat has is a Sailor Soldier.

He showed us a picture of her and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and she had dark blue and greet clothes.

Me: (GASP) That's Catherine Kylmyys A.K.A. Sailor Kylmyys!

Nico: Kylmyys's Sailor Soldier? Wow.

Eli: So she was supposed to be the next Undead Zodiarts that was supposed to come next?

Me: Yeah.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Catherine is one of my friends from Arctic Research Science Class and she knows so much about the ice. She and I went down to Antarctica and did a lot of science there in frigid cold. She was born on the planet Kylmyys and she is impervious to the brutal cold of any cold ice planet.

Varie: Wow that is cool.

Whiteout: So, that's her name.

Evil Rainbow Man: What does her Zodiarts form look like?

I saw a mark on her right arm and it was for Pegasus the Flying Horse.

Me: There's her mark. It's for Pegasus the Flying Horse.

Evil Rainbow Man: Interesting.

Gadget: We were told about what you guys were facing and we don't really know.

Zipper: I do.

He flew and drew a picture and it looked like a mixture of Polluticorn, Unidoom, Brightstar and Unicorn Minosaur!

Me: Whoa! That is quite a fusion.

Nico: Darn shame there are no Pegasus Monsters though.

Me: I know.

Chameleon: He reminds me of Snaptrap.

Pete: He does?

Chameleon: Yeah he was a crime lord.

Me: Except Fat Cat is not hellbent on World Domination. He is more like a mafia cat.

T-Bone: Yeah he reminds us more of the Metallikats.

Me: Mack & Molly Mange were those kinds of figures.

Camie: Yeah.

Aylene C.: But I believe that Al-Kat-Traz prison is perfect for them.

Nico: I agree too Aylene.

Chan Lee: How did he capture Catherine?

Fourtress: She's too powerful for him!

Chip: We don't know ourselves. But we think it might be that she got kidnapped by Fat Cat when she was busting bad guys.

Me: Hmm.

Qin: Strange.

Me: One person can't take on someone like Fat Cat but THOUSANDS of people? That's a whole different matter.

Brick: Knockout gas, maybe?

Evil Vespa Woman: Or she was worn down.

Me: 2 possible factors. But the first one sounds more plausible.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But nonetheless we got to save her.

Chip: I agree.

Motormaster: I'll drive around to see what I can find

Nico: Okay.

He transformed and drove around.

Nico: Now we wait.

King Mickey: You two I'm really amazed and impressed that you guys go on amazing and daring rescues to find and save people that need help.

Eli: That sure is awesome.

Chip: Thanks your majesty and it's a great adventure every day when we're not working in the Gummi Garage.

Sora: It sure is cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Metal Sonic: I'm just glad your world wasn't destroyed by the Heartless.

Francisco: At least the first time.

Chip: So are we.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But we are really proud of you guys.

Nico: Same here.

Dale: Thanks. It's a great adventure.

Izzy Moonbow: And Gadget you and I have so much in common.

We are great tinkerers.

Gadget: That is so cool Izzy!

Me: It sure is.

Misty Tredwell: All of us are happy for you guys.

Misty Brightdawn: Nico I have a feeling that the next rescue for you tomorrow will be at the ruins of Opaline's castle.

Nico: I'm looking forward to that one.

Blot: Thanks for the heads up.

Me: It'll be interesting to see what we can find there.

Chip: Boy we heard about that massive battle. That was intense.

Gadget: Yeah that one really shook the planet.

Fievel: It sure did.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Wiggum: We had to fight through 24 floors of enemies.

Proper Patrol Leader: It wasn't easy.

Me: Yeah and many of those enemies were some of our major enemies that we faced last year. And also a couple of them we never faced before.

Qin: Yeah that was both so much fun and so awesome.

Me: 12 of them we gave the Black Gates. The rest was sent to prison.

Lola: Yeah.

Dale: Wow that is amazing.

Denise Wendoll: Wow you guys have been really busy.

Camie: All that and more Denise.

Gadget: Wow. That is cool.

Me: Yep. Her castle was located on the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia. That was a devastating battle. We launched an all out full scale ambush on her.

Mollie: We sure did and it was epic.

Me: Also a few of the enemies she had were some enemies that we faced prior to last year.

Gadget: Wow! That is incredible!

Qin: I know. It was awesome.

Motormaster came back.

Lena Isis: Did you find her?

Phosphos: Please say yes!

Motormaster: I sure did! She is in the basement of that lighthouse over there.

I looked and saw that he was pointing to the abandoned Devil's Island Lighthouse.

Me: That's Devil's Island Lighthouse.

Courtney: Whoa. No one has been in there for years.

Me: That is very old lighthouse. Hasn't been used since it shut down in 1978.

Qin: Boy it looks like no one has been there since.

Nico: It sure looks like it. Hasn't been used for 44 years.

Atomic Skull: Which makes it the perfect hiding spot.

Evil Skull Man: Not for long!

Me: And it's very fitting because it's called Devil's Island Lighthouse.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

We flew over to the island. I used my X-Ray vision and scanned the island.

Me: Hmm.

I saw a huge room underneath the island over a mile and a half down into the island.

Me: Whoa! Their hideout is over 8,000 feet down under the island and I see Fat Cat and a human lifeform in it.

Nico: That's them!

Cindersaur: Entrance time!

We flew into the lighthouse and found a door. And it was a cat size door.

Me: We can't get through there.

Camie: Hmm.

Eli: Leave this to me.

He ignited his lightsaber and stabbed the door and melted it open.

Me: Genius bro.

Nico: Yeah.

We went down a huge staircase and found a huge door.

Me: Now we can do the entrance.

We went at the door.

Fat Cat: Soon my dear the world will know the name Fat Cat.

Sailor Kylmyys was tied up and gagged.

But then the spirits of rodents appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then NUMEROUS CANS OF FISH AND TUNA EXPLODED OUT and then all the cans popped open and then out came us.

Me: Now THAT was a FISHY entrance!

Chip: It's over Fat Cat! You're under arrest!

Fat Cat: I see you have the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you rangers.

Me: And we're sending you to prison!

Nico: I called Commander Feral and the Enforcers. They'll be here any minute.

Qin: Okay.

I went over to Sailor Kylmyys and untied her.

Me: Are you all right Catherine?

Sailor Kylmyys: Thanks to all of you guys!

Me: Glad you're safe.

Sailor Kylmyys: They jumped me and knocked me out as I was about to expose their operation and take them down.

Nico: What were they planning to do?

Sailor Kylmyys: Use a deadly catnip ray gun to make all the people around the world crazy.

Nico: Looks like we got here Just in time.

Me: Yeah.

Femme Fetale: (to Sailor Kylmyys) Tell you what.

Evil Flare Woman: During the usual battles, one of us can face you!

Wheeler: I'll face her this time.

Me: Okay.

We regrouped.

Me: You're going down Fat Cat.

Chip: You have eluded us for far too long!

Then Melter, Mole Man, LaGrange, Pinky & The Brain, Onyx, Jet, Box Ghost, Trickster, Magneto, Cluemaster, Yost Viper, Peg Lep Pete, Live Action Thrust, Copper Cranium, Brutus, Walter Wolf, Superfriends Scarecrow, Katty Kattswell, Libra Zodiarts, and Bradford Buzzard appeared.

Nico: Melter, Mole Man, LaGrange, Pinky & The Brain, Onyx, Jet, Box Ghost, Trickster, Magneto, Cluemaster, Yost Viper, Peg Lep Pete, Live Action Thrust, Copper Cranium, Brutus, Walter Wolf, Superfriends Scarecrow, Katty Kattswell, Libra Zodiarts, and Bradford Buzzard.

Melter: Usually, you face the Undead Zodiarts on your rescue.

Nico: That rule gets ignored just for today.

Mole Man: I guess that's fair.

Me: Yeah.

Brain: It's something none of us expected.

Me: But at least Catherine is safe.

Onyx: (To Nico) We heard you dissed Goodbling again.

Nico: We sure did.

Jet: (laughs) That never gets old!

Me: It was awesome and fun.

?: It sure is!

Then a figure came out and it was TRAPPERTRON from episode 24 of Beast Morphers!

---

Scrozzle created Trappertron by infecting a bird cage with the Evox virus. Scrozzle then sent Trappertron to Earth, where he ambushed Zoey, Blaze and Roxy outside of the Collins Institute. He first trapped Blaze and Roxy in a cage, then blasted Zoey to the ground. The other Rangers arrived before he could finish her off, with Steel wiping him out with a blast from his Striker Morpher. While Nate tried to free Blaze and Roxy from the cage, the others morphed and battled Trappertron, who summoned a squad of Tronics to aid him. After the Tronics were defeated, Trappertron fled the scene. While Ravi went to help Nate free Blaze and Roxy, Devon, Zoey, and Steel chased Trappertron. Trappertron tried to imprison the three Rangers in another cage, but they used their Beast-X Sabers to destroy it. He summoned more cage walls, but the Rangers easily destroyed them as well. Finally, Devon destroyed Trappertron with a single powerful slash from his Saber.

Although Trappertron failed to defeat the Rangers, he distracted them long enough for Scrozzle to scan Blaze and Roxy's DNA. Scrozzle used this data to revive Cybervillain Blaze and Cybervillain Roxy as robots

---

Zoey Reeves: Trappertron!

Trappertron: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to trap the rangers and then steal Morph X. But you seriously hurt Zoey.

Trappertron: I know. Big battle.

Me: Yeah that was intense.

Trappertron: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Trappertron: Did I mention that my cages are so big?

Fred Jones: You gotta teach me how to make those!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that's gonna be awesome.

Lola: Perfect for trapmaster Fred Jones..

We got the battles underway.

## Aquaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Iron Man, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Nico's rescue and Badmouthing Goodbling

Melter was first.

Melter: (to Aquaman) Nico's rescue involved badmouthing Goodbling. Too bad Negatron didn't get there in time to participate.

Aquaman: Yeah but maybe next time he will get his chance.

Rarity: It was great that we got to let him have it and the new Yo Mama jokes we came up with were all so great.

Sweetie Belle: Boy they sure were. And many of them were all original and funny.

Gill Grunt: The Zenkaigers used the World Monsters they faced as references.

Iron Man: It was awesome and funny.

Melter: Those were really funny. Lets do it!

Aquaman used his legend items and got a water sword and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Spiderman, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Battling just Another Zzzax

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) Only the Another Zzzax was fought on the rescue today. But Nico, Mollie's team, Zzzax's team, and the others still did good fighting her.

Martian Manhunter: They sure did and we were amazed to see that it was really an escaped death row inmate that J.D. caught a while back.

Applejack: Boy that woman was nastier than a rotten apple pie made with chum!

Apple Bloom: YUCK! That would not be a good thing to eat!

Flashwing: No it wouldn't.

Spiderman: But she got what she deserved.

Mole Man: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter used his legend items and got a crystal sword and they fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Vert, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ben & Jen, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Lincoln's Rescue with Battling Frieza

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard Lincoln's rescue involve destroying Frieza. Do I even want to know who brought him back?

Vert: Well you won't like this. It's the TLPS Bad Guys villain Professor Rupert Marmalade IV. He had Frieza, Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. brought back to life and he put dark orbs into them and controlled them.

Rainbow Dash: But in the end we destroyed Frieza and gave him the Black Gates forever.

Scootaloo: Yeah we sure did and we made sure they were all destroyed for good.

Whirlwind: Yeah they are gone for good the the stain on the Saiyans has been destroyed too.

Ben 10: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Jen 10: I'll say.

LaGrange: Boy thank goodness for that. But you guys will destroy them forever. Lets do it!

Vert used his legend items and got a lightning sword and they fired waves of rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

Superman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Warner Siblings, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Meeting more Sailor Soldiers

---

Pinky and the Brain were next.

Pinky: (to Superman) Me and Brain heard you guys met more Sailor Soldiers. Are they nice?

Superman: They sure are and they are really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: They are the Sailor Soldiers of Esomia, Leron, Oceanu and Adoni and they are really amazing and powerful.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there and they are awesome.

Spyro: They sure are.

Yakko: I agree there. They are perfect for Lincoln and his harem.

Dot: They sure are.

Wakko: Yep.

Brain: Glad they are. Lets do it.

Pinky: Do what Brain.

WHAM!

Brain bashed him on his head with a mallet.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY AND STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Get the battle started you moron!

Superman used his legend items and he got a magic scythe and they fired waves of stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Static Shock, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - Kita's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) So, today was Kita's 2nd Ambassador Mission. She got a new Revice form, didn't she?

Clay: She sure did and she was really excited about that.

Sunset Shimmer: We all were. She is now Kamen Rider Lucia. She is named after Saint Lucia of Syracuse, the 3rd Century Christian Martyr.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We were amazed that she became that and we were really proud of her for it too.

Sunburn: Yeah we all though she looked great as a Revice Rider.

Static Shock: I thought so too.

Onyx: That is so cool! I'm proud of her too. Lets do it!

Clay used his legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Green Lantern, Fluttershy, Seabreeze, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Katara, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - Battling Gangsters Smuggling Flour in the Warehouse

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) So, you guys Battled Gangsters Smuggling Flour in the Warehouse. I hope there was no flour explosion!

Green Lantern: No there wasn't thank goodness. But the smugglers were going to use all that flour to make thousands of tons of loaves of bread spiked with cocaine. And then feed it to the people so they can get poisoned with it.

Jet: That's insane!

Fluttershy: That was really insane and crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja it sure was.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was awful and crazy! Good thing we stopped them.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there. They needed to be locked up.

Katara: I agree there too.

Jet: Same here. Lets do it!

Green Lantern used his legend items and got a leaf and fruit sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

## Omi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Chip and Dale are Awesome Rescuers

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Chip and Dale are awesome rescuers. I bet that's what they do when they're not helping to manage the Gummi Ship.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) Oh it is a most amazing job for them. They are great adventurers and rescuers too.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure are cool.

Cozy Glow: I'll say! They are awesome.

Hex: They sure are.

Danny Phantom: Boy no kidding there.

Box Ghost: Yeah. Lets do it!

Omi used his legend items and got a skull sword and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Raimundo, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Batman, Flash, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - No wonder we didn't meet Another Undead Zodiarts on Nico's Rescue

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) No wonder you guys didn't meet Another Undead Zodiarts on Nico's Rescue. It's because Fat Cat kidnapped her.

Raimundo: But thank goodness we found her and we were surprised to see that it was the Sailor Soldier for the planet Kylmyys, Big Chill's home planet.

Pinkie Pie, yeah that one is amazing.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all are really amazed and thrilled.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding. And that one was really cold.

Sprocket: We sure were amazed.

Batman: I agree there too.

Flash: Same here. That was awesome.

Trickster: And she is for the constellation of Pegasus the Flying Horse. Lets do it!

Raimundo used his legend items and got a metal lightning sword and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Hawkgirl, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Professor X, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Fat Cat is going to Prison

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Fat Cat is going to Prison. How did he even kidnap the Sailor Soldier for today?

Hawkgirl: That is a question that has been on everyone's minds.

Princess Celestia: Somehow he kidnapped her when we weren't looking.

King Solar: No kidding. However he did it, it was sneaky.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Boy no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah that was nuts!

Professor X: But he is now going to get justice handed to him.

Magneto: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl used her legend items and got a light mace and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

Aang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Batman, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - If ANYONE deserves to spend all their 9 Lives in prison it's Fat Cat

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) If ANYONE deserves to spend all their 9 Lives in prison, it's Fat Cat. Not that there are much cat themed criminals.

Aang: Well if you count the villains that the SWAT Kats faced and Mr. Mittens and Mr. Tinkles, Lady Tremaine's cat, MAD Cat, and many more cats we faced.

Cluemaster: Ah those I must've missed. But yeah I agree there.

Princess Luna: But yes Fat Cat DESERVES to spend all 9 lives of his life in prison.

Moondust: Even though that is just a myth that cats have 9 lives it fits him.

Snowdrop: It sure does and he deserves it.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there.

Blackout: Fat Cat is going down big time.

Batman: He sure is. Just like many mobsters I know.

Cluemaster: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Aang used his legend items and got a darkness sword and they fired waves of darkness and elements and smashed him down.

---

Snow White VS Yost Viper

---

Yost Viper was next.

Yost Viper: Boy Fat Cat is one mean cat.

Snow White: Boy he sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Yost Viper down.

---

Felix the Cat VS Peg Leg Pete

---

Peg Leg Pete was next.

Peg Leg Pete: You ready for me?

Felix the Cat: I always am ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jet Vac VS Live Action Thrust

---

Live Action Thrust was next.

Live Action Thrust: I'm always ready for fun.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) Me too! This is gonna be capital fun!

Jet Vac fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Shizuka of Nadeshiko VS Copper Cranium

---

Copper Cranium was next.

Copper Cranium: I'll bash your face in.

Shizuka: Bring it on Cromedome!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Natasha (G-Gundam) VS Brutus

---

Brutus was next.

Brutus: This is gonna be good.

Natasha: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Amelia Waverley the Evolved Polar Manzardill gene-Slammer VS Walter Wolf

---

Walter Wolf was next.

CLANG!

Amelia hit Walter on the head with an anvil.

Walter Wolf: (Stupid talk) Now I'm starting to get stupid)

Amelia Waverley: Sorry.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado The Slifer the Ultimate Sky Dragon Gene-slammers VS Superfriends Scarecrow.

---

Superfriends Scarecrow was next.

Superfriends Scarecrow: You will know fear.

Natalie Bernado: Bring it on straw boy.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Juniper Lee VS Katty Kattswell

---

Katty was next.

Katty: Come at me.

Juniper: Oh I'll do more than that.

She ran at her and kicked her down with a powerful kick.

---

Angel (X-Men) VS Libra Zodiarts

---

Libra Zodiarts was next.

Libra Zodiarts: This is always fun.

Angel: Oh it sure is.

He flew into the air and fired waves of energy and blasted Libra Zodiarts all over and smashed him down.

---

Cheerilee VS Bradford Buzzard

---

Bradford Buzzard was next.

Bradford Buzzard: I'm ready for you.

Cheerilee: I am too!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Wheeler VS Sailor Kylmyys.

---

Sailor Kylmyys was next.

Sailor Kylmyys: Sorry I didn't get my shot in Nico's rescue.

Wheeler: No worries. This was a totally unforeseen incident.

Sailor Kylmyys: Yeah. Lets do it!

She went Undead Zodiarts and Wheeler fired a blast of fire and knocked her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal and I caught the rouse card and Zodiarts Switch and purified them. The Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Pegasus the Flying Horse and a picture Pegasus on it.

Me: Cool.

Then the switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Pegasus.

I went and picked up Sailor Kylmyys and Varie looked her over.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Misty Tredwell, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Trappertron

---

Trappertron was next.

Trappertron: Boy that is so cool that Chip and Dale and Rescuers too.

Me: It sure is! I think it's so cool that they do that too as well as do work on the Gummi Ship

Trappertron: I'll say! They are true heroes for that too.

Me: Yep. Lets get it on!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was A bunch of weapons for the Sailor Soldiers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of elemental-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Me: Lets do it!

Rangers: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned the Beast X Blasters!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Me: Trappertron you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Me: No way are we letting you get away with this.

Noah: I'm really on a roll today!

Tsukasa: Let's not get too carried away.

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the SPD Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Team!

We went at him and really let him have it and smashed and pulverized him and his goons all over.

Thunderblast, Demolishor, 2002 Leo and Firestar used the Autobot and Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Leo's weapons, Demolishor's laser fingers and Firestar's weapons 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Thunderblast and 2002 Leo: NINJA THUNDER CANNON BLAST!

Demolishor and G1 Firestar: LASER WEAPON BARRAGE!

Moonlight Kaiju Queen and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU BLAST!

White Night Dragon Queen and Femme Fetale: WHITE NIGHT DRAGON FORCE BLAST!

Mermaids of Atlantica and Ghost: MERMAID FORCE BLAST!

Atomic Force of Darkness and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC SKULL DARK BLAST!

Squirrels of Mayhem and Whiteout: SQUIRRELS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Chili Cop Force and Wiggum: CHILI COP BLAST!

Jewels of Power and Pete: JEWELS FORCE BLAST!

Rave Fury Power and Metal Sonic: RAVE FURY BLAST!

Mascots of Both Sides and Seadramon: LIGHTNING MASCOT BLAST!

BUTTKICKING FIRE FORCE and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRE BUTTKICKING BURN!

Right Hand Man Power and Psyphon: FURY OF THE RIGHT HAND!

Evil Firestorm of Sound and Evil Flare Woman: FLARE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Elemental Fire Force and Evil Xion: ELEMENTAL FIRE BLAST!

Skulls and Bones and Evil Skull Man: SKULLS OF BUTTKICKING!

Rainbows of Fury and Evil Rainbow Man: RAINBOWS OF MAYHEM!

Radioactive Proper Force and Proper Patrol: RADIOACTIVE FORCE BLAST!

Chameleons and Snakes and Chameleon: CHAMELEON BLEND FORCE!

Gator Fury of Ice and Francisco: GATORS OF ICE BLAST!

Jellyfish of Lightning and Big Lenny: JELLYFISH LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

Bees of Mayhem and Evil Vespa Woman: BEES OF MAYHEM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Seabreeze, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE KINDNESS MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Chip & Dale, Fluttershy, Gadget, Lola, Lana, Sora, Kairi, Mickey and Goofy: RESCUE FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: RODENT ELEMENT STYLE: CHIPMUNK!

Jessica Kaios: RODENT FIRE STYLE: KANGAROO MOUSE!

Yuna Kamihara: RODENT WATER STYLE: BAMBOO RAT!

Toph: RODENT EARTH STYLE: PRAIRIE DOG!

Chie Satonaka: RODENT WIND STYLE: FLYING SQUIRREL!

Sari Sumdac: RODENT LIGHTNING STYLE: PORCUPINE!

Shantae: RODENT MAGIC STYLE: MOLE RAT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said rodents.

Lincoln and his harem: RODENT FINAL SMASH: RODENT RAMPAGE!

They summoned various rodents to attack.

Sinnertwin: Unicorns are similar

Me: That is true. Unicorns and Pegasi are horses.

Rainbow Dash: He's right on that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah I agree there.

Applejack: I agree there too.

Me: Also it's a darn shame there are no Alicorn monsters as well for Power Rangers and the Kamen Riders.

Lola: Yeah.

Chip: But at least you know her J.D.

Me: True. No wonder we didn't meet her on Nico's rescue.

We tied up Fat Cat and his gang and locked them up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the eight large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, especially when we heard a loud roar in the distance.

Then, a large feline figure came out, and it was none other than King Fossa.

Alex the Lion: Oh great, I knew he'd be here.

King Fossa roared with rage at us.

Sophia Kennedy: Oh, roar yourself, you overgrown sack of kitty litter!

Suddenly, Sophia Kennedy's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with emerald green fire, emerald green gems, water, and tortoises, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached King Fossa, she left emerald green energy, emerald green fire, emerald green gems, and tortoises with every step.

Sophia Kennedy: You just don't even know when to give up, King Fossa, no matter how many times Alex and his friends beat you, you just won't quit. That's it, this time, I'm putting you down once and for all, and you're never going to hurt another animal ever again.

Suddenly, Sophia Kennedy was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with emerald green gems, emerald green fire, and water surrounding the vortex, there are tortoises and Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sophia Kennedy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sophia Kennedy grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with emerald green fire, emerald green gems, and tortoises surrounding her, she has both Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise surrounding the embedded emerald gem on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on tortoise earrings with amber gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise with emerald green gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their legs on the bottom of her emerald green tortoise-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sophia Kennedy has on a sleeveless open emerald green blouse, sleeveless emerald green midriff top, emerald green skirt, emerald green pants, emerald green legwarmers, emerald green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with emerald green fire, emerald green gems, and tortoises on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and they're surrounded by emerald gems. Suddenly, Sophia Kennedy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive emerald green angel wings with emerald green gems in the feathers and green tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sophia Kennedy's massive Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, emerald green fire, emerald green gems, and tortoises, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise's Emerald Green Greatsword of Emerald Green Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large tortoise heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large tortoise heads with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem below the tortoise heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise's head with red gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman

Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise that said, "Sophia "Emerald Tortoise" Kennedy, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Friend of Serenity Lexington, Powerful Master of Green Fire and Emerald Gems, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lisa, Archenemy of Captain Spring Green Squeaker, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Emerald Gems, Green Fire, and Tortoises"

ソフィア「エメラルド トータス」ケネディ、クリスタル ビースト エメラルド トータスとアドバンスト クリスタル ビースト エメラルド トータスのフュージョン ジーンスラマー、セレニティ レキシントンの友人、緑の炎とエメラルドの宝石の強力なマスター、愛情深いガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダークリサ、キャプテン・スプリング・グリーン・スクイーカーの大敵、悪の殺し屋、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そしてエメラルドの宝石、緑の火、亀の達人

Sophia Kennedy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EMERALD TORTOISE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREEN EMERALD FIRESTORM TORTOISE ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEN EMERALD FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEN EMERALD FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Sophia Kennedy's Super Angel-Emerald Tortoise-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when King Fossa saw it, he roared with rage and he rushed at her to kill her, but Sophia Kennedy fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with emerald green gems, emerald green fire, and tortoises and it hits him and he flew back first onto the pavement, he got back up, but now, he was really mad now.

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, Sophia Kennedy's transformed, awesome!

Lincoln: And she counterattacked that mangy Fossa who tried to kill her, now he's got a major league problem, and Sophia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sophia Kennedy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Green Emerald Firestorm Tortoise and Divine Green Emerald Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this rampaging animal once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sophia.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with white fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, along with the white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips and his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with markings, and he let out a powerful howl as he transforms into Lincoln the Nocturnal, and he unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sophia Kennedy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, King Fossa, and now, it's time to put you down!

Sophia Kennedy and Lincoln went after King Fossa, who tried to slash at them with his claws, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, orange fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at King Fossa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off King Fossa now.

Suddenly, King Fossa pounced and tried to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck, and he choke-slammed him hard into the ground and he kicked him away, that really angered King Fossa now, and Lincoln roared ferociously at him.

Me: Man, this is turning into one wild battle between beasts.

Nico: But, a big mistake since Lincoln's an alpha, and he doesn't like it when some other animal tries to invade his territory to cause trouble and havoc.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sophia Kennedy, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise's Emerald Green Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's emerald green with green flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise surrounded by green etched on the sides, and a green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sophia Kennedy fired blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green energy, and elemental forces at King Fossa and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln ran at King Fossa, and with his claws, he slashed at King Fossa leaving claw marks on him, and he also tore out King Fossa's heart and ate it in front of him, and he also absorbed King

Fossa's body into his, and he roared loudly and ferociously. Then, Lincoln sent his soul to The Black Gates for good, we cheered as Sophia Kennedy and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lincoln changed back, and Sophia Kennedy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails, and massive emerald green angel wings are permanent.

Sophia Kennedy: That'll teach you, you mangy Fossa. Thanks for helping me take down King Fossa for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sophia.

Suddenly, Sophia Kennedy wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sophia Kennedy's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, emerald green gems falling, and green fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sophia Kennedy absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise and Advanced Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise vanished.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you really showed that animal no mercy whatsoever, and what you did in tearing out his heart and eating it in front of him, that's what I call a savage kill.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And I got the whole thing on camera, that was really awesome and wild.

Sophia Kennedy: That's what happens when you mess with Lincoln the Nocturnal. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Sophia, hmm. Oh, I know, how about Gene-Slammers for White Aura Bihamut, White Aura Dolphin, White Aura Monoceros, and White Aura Whale.

Nicholette Torrington: That's an excellent idea, Lincoln, and we know four girls who would be Gene-Slammed into the four White Aura monsters.

Lincoln: Hannah Knightley, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Bihamut, Eliana Robinson, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Dolphin, Naomi McKenzie, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Monoceros, and Maya Beckett, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Whale.

Nico: Wow, but how do we know which is which?

Lincoln: That's right, it won't be easy though, they all have white hair and aqua blue eyes, but they're easy to identify: Hannah Knightley will have a Bahamut emblazoned on her forehead, Eliana Robinson will have a dolphin emblazoned on her forehead, Naomi McKenzie will have a narwhal emblazoned on her forehead, and Maya Beckett will have a whale emblazoned on her forehead.

Riley Mackenzie: Which means tomorrow, we'll run into Hannah Knightley, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Bihamut for Day 2 of the treasure hunt.

TLPS Mr. Snake: Along with the next villain to kill: Cell from our universe.

Lincoln: We'll be ready for him.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we've already angered Marmalade as soon as word of Frieza's death reached him, so now, he's already losing it big time. It won't be long before we finally put an end to his revenge once and for all.

Me: Yep, but for now, we just have to be patient by taking down Cell from our universe, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. in the days to come.

Nico: That's right.

The battle was won and then the Enforcers all busted in!

Commander Feral: The Enforcers are here.

Me: Perfect timing Commander Feral. They are all yours.

Commander Feral: Thanks guys. We've been after Fat Cat and his mafia gang for years.

Qin: Great. Now the world is safe from him and his plans.

Commander Feral: He'll be perfect for Al-Kat-Trax prison. He deserves to spend all nine of his lives there.

Me: Even thought that's just a myth he will be perfect for it.

Qin: Yep.

They took him to the Brick Litter Box.

LaGrange: That's it for Fat Cat.

Box Ghost: And we finally got to face Catherine.

Trickster: We sure did.

Me: Yep.

Magneto: I just hope Nico's next rescue really is in Opaline's former castle.

Cluemaster: All evidence seems to prove it.

Me: It'll be interesting to see what secrets she has other than just imprisoning all of the elements of harmony.

Nico: Yep. But great job today everyone.

Chip: Thanks.

Dale: This was fun. (To the viewers) Crime will never pay ever.

Me: No it sure won't.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Chip and Dale Rescue Rangers is one of my favorite shows.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Nicole's team consisting of Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, and Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter and Control Freak and his team with Wolvertoon, 9-Tailed Kitsune (Kakuranger), Negatron, Lepidopterra Queen (OC Villain) And King Hippo are heading to the ruins of Opaline's castle in the Kamchatka Peninsula and we're going to find out more about her if she has anymore dark secrets for us that Equestria doesn't know about. Also Pipp Petal's friends Seashell, Glory and Peach Fizz are going to come with us. And we're going to battle Another Centaurus Undead Zodiarts and that one is gonna be a Centaur this time. Also we're going to battle Another Control Freak. And we're going to meet a Kingler gene-slammer named Connie Dennison. Connie is Nico's friend from Cooking Class and she is also an amazing sailor, fisherman, angler and chef of amazing burgers. She can make any kind of burger in the world including the Ultimeatum, Krabby Patty, Ribwich and so many more. She even can make them with seafood and give people new versions of them. And she can make disgusting versions of them fit only for scumbags. The match-up scene is for Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Shan Yu, the leader of the Huns who's come back from the dead for revenge. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Los Angeles for Day 2 of the treasure hunt, and TLPS Mr. Snake is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl, and we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: Cell from our universe. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for White Aura Bihamut named Hannah Knightley, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and Lincoln would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and they also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life. This one time, while observing the marine life, she and Lincoln kissed underwater, and she hates Lori with a burning passion. And I've got something for the Sailor Soldiers in Lincoln's harem, it's a collection of elemental-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase. Get ready for an awesome New Years Eve adventure on the planet of Cakes that we went to for the race we had there as we battle the Delightful Children's POUND CAKE! We're going to turn that entire cake into food for all of us.

See you all next time.

# NEW YEARS EVE POUND CAKE MAYHEM

HAPPY NEW YEARS EVE EVERYONE!

I know it's late but this was for New Years Eve

---

Over in the Kamchatka Peninsula, near the ruins of the destroyed Castle of Queen Opaline was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Nicole's team consisting of Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, and Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter and Control Freak and his team with Wolvertoon, 9-Tailed Kitsune (Kakuranger), Negatron, Lepidopterra Queen (OC Villain) And King Hippo and we were there to find out more secrets and why she was doing what she was doing to get all the magic in Equestria and the world all for herself.

Nico: Just like we predicted yesterday.

Me: It's just amazing that we were here earlier last month on Thanksgiving Week and we were here for one of the most devastating battles in all of the world.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. We destroyed Queen Opaline and saved the world from her reign of evil and terror.

Camie: We sure did and that was one of the most amazing and awesome battles ever.

Lola: It sure was. We faced 24 of the meanest villains we faced over the course of 3 years.

Qin: And even a couple of them we never faced before.

Eli: That was so awesome and cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Nicole: We sure had an awesome time on that one.

Me: And we banished 12 of them to the Black Gates and threw the rest in prison.

Rhinox: That is for sure. That was really awesome and cool.

Varie: It sure was. We had a big battle that day too.

Kaoruku: No kidding.

Me: I'm amazed that Opaline was able to summon many of our most dangerous enemies that we faced over the last 3 years.

Nicole: No kidding dad. That was crazy that she was able to do that. But it's wise that she didn't summon some of the most evil and treacherous of them.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: I'm glad she didn't. That would not be fun if our enemies killed her before we could.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: But in all honesty I did not expect Opaline to trap the future versions of the Guardians of Harmony inside a mirror like that.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah that is crazy.

Sunny Starscout: We never even knew about all that before. That was awful she did all that.

Nico: No kidding. Nicole, I want to thank you, Control Freak, and your teams for coming.

Nicole: It's no problem Nico. Even though you always have me with you guys, it's still going to be so fun.

Control Freak: It sure will be awesome.

Nicole: Yeah.

Red Tornado: It was a most amazing battle that we had here back then.

Me: It sure was Red Tornado.

Camie: Are there any other members of your family that we haven't met yet?

Red Tornado: You are referring to my family consisting of Red

Torpedo and Red Inferno.

Me: Red Tornado and his family are androids made by Professor T.O. Morrow and they are all inhabited by the elemental forces of nature.

Eli: That's right. Tornado has wind, Torpedo has water and Inferno has fire.

Nico: And Volcano has Earth and he is in the M.O.E.

Lincoln: That's right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Red Tornado, I'm sorry you can't feel emotions like the rest of us.

Red Tornado: Your concern for me is most understandable Nico.

Nico: Thank you.

Me: Come to think of it Red Tornado we haven't met Inferno or Torpedo yet have we?

Red Tornado: Negative. But someday you all will.

Lola: We're looking forward to that.

Lincoln: And Sombra Faiadoragon already has Red Volcano in the Masters of Evil as her archenemy. That is so awesome.

Red Tornado: Indeed it is.

May: I thought there was Tornado Tyrant at one point

Me: Actually there is. But that is an evil giant version of Red Tornado.

I showed a picture of him and went over his history.

---

The Tornado Tyrant originally used his powers to conquer worlds, until an encounter with Adam Strange, and the Justice League left him to contemplate using his powers for good. In the process, he split himself into two, the Tornado Champion (his good self) and the Tornado Tyrant (his evil self).

In the parallel universe of Earth-One, the being known as the Tornado Tyrant (proper) began his existence on Rann. His evil nature was dominant. The Tornado Tyrant had watched the earth adventurer Adam Strange, the protector and champion of the planet Rann. He plotted to take Strange's place as protector and champion of Rann - in his own warped way! The Tornado Tyrant disguises himself as Ulthoon of Xalthor, intercepts Strange on his way to Rann via a Zeta Beam, warns him of Rann's impending doom and then strands Strange on Xalthor. Strange escapes and heads to Rann. He arrives to find Rann being terrorized by Ulthoon, who is in a tiny ship projecting a deadly tornado down to the surface. Or so it appears. In reality, it is the Tornado Tyrant who is project the image of Ulthoon. Adam eventually deduced that Ulthoon and his flier were only illusions; it was the tornado itself that was a sentient creature. It was brought down by Rannian weapons. The Tornado Tyrant was now defeated and in the battle he was almost destroyed. It was in this defeat that he learned a valuable lesson. He learned that good is stronger than evil and that good must always triumph. So, he decided to emulate the heroics of Adam Strange. As he followed Strange, he encountered the Justice League. They had teamed up with Strange to battle the villainous Kanjar Ro. He knew in that moment, the JLA were the examples of heroics he was looking to achieve. As he ventured into deep space, he created his own planet where he could 'play out' the confrontation between 'good and evil.' He envisioned a scenario where good in the form of the Tornado Champion (a mental-projection of his good side) fights the Tornado Tyrant (a mental-projection of his evil side) and on the replicated Earth, the battle would unfold. The Tornado Champion solicits the help of the Justice League (also a mental-projection) to aid in the defeat of his evil half. After a long battle, he is able to triumph over evil and banish his evil side - and thus ultimately decided that 'good' was the 'superior force'. The ethereal Tornado Champion eventually wandered, seeking purpose and perhaps heroics on Earth-Two, where he would be unrecognized. He happened upon the laboratory of Thomas Oscar (T.O.) Morrow who was creating a 'super-android' called the Red Tornado. The Champion decided to enter the android form and take control of the Red Tornado. However, the Champion entering the Red Tornado caused a short-circuit in the computer that was controlling the creation of the android. The short-circuit caused a feedback in the Red Tornado that destroyed the Tornado Champion's memory. Initially, Morrow used the Red Tornado in an attempt to infiltrate the Justice Society of America, but was defeated by the JLA of Earth-One and the Red Tornado. A few years later, the Red Tornado joined the JSA and then eventually joined the JLA when he moved to Earth-One. He remained a regular member of the JLA roster for years. Years later, Morrow is back on earth, has captured and dismantled the Red Tornado in an attempt to learn the secret of the Red Tornado's sentient life. As Morrow dismantled the Red Tornado, the Tornado Tyrant and the Tornado Champion were released from his android form. The Tornado Tyrant attacked Morrow and members of the JLA (who were on scene to rescue the Red Tornado). It is Firestorm who ends up being the last conscious member. As he is poised to valiantly attack the Tornado Tyrant, the Tornado Champion appears and reveals the truth about itself, the Tornado Tyrant and the Red Tornado to him. About how he journeyed to Earth-Two and happened upon Morrow who was building the Red Tornado and how he decided to inhabit the inert form of the Red Tornado, and thus losing all memory of itself. Amazed to hear that the Red Tornado is partially a 'living-being', he offers to use his molecular powers to reassemble the Red Tornado. This resulted in the Tornado Tyrant and the Tornado Champion to be re-absorbed into the android form of the Red Tornado. When the Red Tornado recovers, he has no memory of what had just happened. Firestorm decides not to tell him what happened.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed.

Qin: Whoa! That is incredible!

Red Tornado: Yes that is correct. Tornado Tyrant is essentially me gone rogue.

Me: Very dangerous.

Nico: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was awesome though.

Maria: I loved seeing Chip and Dale's other jobs yesterday.

Me: It sure was. And we had fun on that one.

Cassie Excelsion: We sure did.

Me: And We saved Sailor Kylmyys too.

Qin: We had fun on that. And we were amazed that Chip and Dale have rescue adventures too.

Lily: That is so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Nico: That's what they do while Sora, Donald, and Goofy fought Heartless.

Me: Yep. And that is very heroic and adventurous too.

Varie: I'm proud of them.

Aylene C.: Same here.

Tsuyu: Boy that was so fun. And their base is right here on Earth in Nova Scotia, Canada.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: At least we didn't have to go far to meet them.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) That is true guys.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: So far, we've met Sailor Soldiers based on planets of Ben's aliens.

Me: And some on the Star Trek Planets and the Star Wars Planets.

Nico: But it would be so awesome if we met Sailor Soldiers on many of the worlds we visited.

Qin: That would be so cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: It's possible that there might me many more of them out there.

Laney: Well with countlessly infinite numbers of planets out there in the universe it's very possible.

Lily: Yep.

Nicole: I have a feeling it will be awesome to see them all.

We arrived inside the ruined castle and it was all really gone.

Me: Boy we sure ruined this entire place.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah you all sure did.

Nico: I wonder what Opaline had hidden here.

Misty Brightdawn: I know of one thing. Follow me.

She lead us to a trap door and opened it and it was a hidden staircase. We followed her down it.

Nico: Is it booby trapped?

Misty Brightdawn: No thank goodness.

We got to a door and she opened it and it had a room that was a massive laboratory!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Look at this.

Brittney: Wow what a laboratory.

It was filled with books, spellbooks, scrolls, magical artifacts, machines and more.

Eli: Wow lets see what we got here.

We got to looking around.

Maria: She's gotta have something useful down here.

Nico: It's amazing how she had all this here.

Brittney: Boy there are more spellbooks and dark magic artifacts in here than the Church of Necrom and Grogar's lair. It's amazing she had all this in here.

Twilight Sparkle: Princess Celestia would really be upset seeing all this in here.

Laney: Hey look at this. It's a logbook.

Nico: What does it say?

Laney: Lets see. "I found the answer to restoring my power. After that wretched Princess of Magic and her Stupid Guardians of Friendship took all my power from me, I found that the answer to restoring all my power and taking back what is rightfully mine lies in the power of Dragon Fire. With the power of Dragon Fire, I can regain my power and take all the magic in Equestria all for myself and my reign can truly begin."

Me: She was pure evil.

Camie: No kidding. She caused all this so she can get all the magic for herself.

Nico: And then, she recruited 24 of our most dangerous enemies over the course of 3 years to help her.

Me: And we ended up destroying 12 of them and banishing them and her to the Black Gates. And throwing the rest in prison.

Zarya: Including Necrafa. Hard to imagine she would recruit her.

Me: No kidding there. That was horrible. But she totally underestimated our power. She had no idea that she was up against the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding and with each battle we got stronger and stronger.

Nico: That's true. Lets gather what we can and bring it back to the estate to lock up.

Eli: Maybe Grim can lock some of this up in his trunk for safe keeping.

Varie: Good idea.

We got to sealing much of the stuff all in scrolls.

We sealed all of it in scrolls and Brittney called Grim and he summoned his trunk and we put much of the artifacts in it.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) That is good thinking to put much of this in my trunk mon.

Nico: Thanks Grim. I hope Billy doesn't use any of this stuff to cause trouble.

Grim: Don't worry mon. He won't.

Me: Lets hope not.

We were done with all the artifacts.

Me: There.

We got out of the lab and into the ruins.

Me: Whew.

Nico: We're still not done here

Me: Nope.

Then my Kyutama for Centaurus the Centaur started glowing.

Me: The Kyutama for Centaurus the Centaur is glowing.

Nico: That means the next one is for Centaurus.

Eli: But I'm sensing that this one is not a Sailor Soldier.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: Who's next?

Xenia: I'll go next.

Me: Okay.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER CENTAURUS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! It looked like a mixture of Motaro, Evil Centaur Man, Elephant Orphnoch and Heat Dopant.

Me: Whoa what a combination!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Cool though.

Maria: And you are?

Another Centaurus Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a Centaurette from the Fantasia world. It was a girl with blond hair and had a green horse body and had a a flower in her hair.

Me: (GASP) Zinniya.

Nico: One of the Fantasia Centaurettes. I did not expect this.

Lola: Wow!

Zinniya: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Zinniya. I can't believe this happened to you.

Zinniya: i know. But was not expecting to become one of the Undead Zodiarts.

Qin: No kidding there.

Maria: Girl Centaurs aren't uncommon.

Me: Nope. But you remember Zinniya right Nico?

Nico: I sure do but remind me just in case.

Me: I saved her from being hit by a thunderbolt from Zeus as he was playing darts with Bacchus when we were there during the Fantasia adventures during the 13 days Leading up to the War with Xehanort.

Nico: Right! I remember that!

Qin: That was crazy. But awesome.

Zinniya: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: But that was awesome though.

Me: Yeah. Are there anymore opponents with you though?

Zinniya: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Control Freak.

Control Freak: Cool! Another version of me.

Nicole: This is gonna be interesting. Friendly or hostile?

Zinniya: Friendly. And she is awesome with video games like you Nicole.

Nicole: I got to see this.

Xenia: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Zinniya: No worries.

She turned into Another Centaurus Undead Zodiarts and Xenia fired an arrow and it hit her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal.

She was dizzy and I helped her and I caught the rouse card and Zodiarts switch and purified them and the Rouse card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Centaurus and a picture of a centaur on it.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch turned into armbands for those marked with Centaurus the Centaur.

I brought her over.

Zinniya: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: You'll be all right though.

Nico: One down.

Me: Yep. First time we've faced an Undead Zodiarts as a Centaurette though.

Maria: No kidding.

Then we saw a figure come out and it a dark version of Control Freak!

Qin: Whoa! Another Control Freak!

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: Cool!

Nicole: This one is more right up my ally.

Another Control Freak: (In a girls voice) I sure am.

Me: (GASP) Calico Han!

Another Control Freak: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. I had a feeling this one would fit you well.

Nic: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Calico Han is a massively awesome and great video gamer and everyone said that she was destined to become a great video gaming goddess like Nicole. She mastered many video games and beat many of them in minutes.

Nicole: Wow! She and I have so much in common. I can beat any game in minutes too.

Me: Yep. We met at a video gaming convention and she beat so many great video games in minutes and sometimes seconds.

Lana: That is so cool!

Kaito: (gets out Zi O gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Zero One Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Control Freak: Just to be as great and awesome as Nicole. She is my idol, hero and awesome inspiration to become the greatest.

Nicole: I'm truly honored that you want to become just like me and I am more than willing to teach you how to become a Video gaming goddess.

Lily: Just like me. I'm one of Nicole's protégés.

Nicole: I've got many students with me and I'm more than happy to help you too.

Another Control Freak: Thank you Nicole. But first help me get back to normal.

Me: You got it. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Emu: But we'll get you through this without using continues.

Kaito got a Zi-O Sword and Zocks got a Zero One Sword.

Seashell: But this is gonna be so fun!

Peach Fizz: Yeah!

Pipp Petals: Lets do it Pipsqueaks!

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole: Lets add this to the mix too.

Nicole summoned the Naraka Class Imperial Battleship from Panzer Dragoon!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Gear) Can you summon any video game monsters?

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) No one's forcing you though.

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got VulcanArmor.

Another Control Freak: I've always wanted to try this.

She summoned MARC ANTONY FROM DANTE'S INFERNO!

Me: WHOA! Marc Antony!

Nicole: An awesome choice.

Another Control Freak: Thanks.

I unsheathed my sword and we clashed.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

I kicked him back.

Me: You know for someone over 2,100 years old Marc Antony you sure pack a great wallop.

Marc Antony: I'm glad you think so J.D.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Control Freak's Ridewatch) You're not the only one who can do that!

Nico activated it and summoned KRACKO FROM KIRBY!

Nicole: Kracko from Kirby! Awesome choice!

Kracko fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Another Control Freak!

Me: Kracko has always been one of my favorite bosses from Kirby.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Wolvertoon's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

Me: Lets make it a double date. (ACTIVATES LENA HYENA'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico activated Wolvertoon's Ridewatch and me and Nico fired waves of energy and crazy idiotic faces formed and they hit Another Control Freak and smashed her down!

Qin: That was funny and goofy!

Xenia: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: I'll say!

May: (gets out 9-Tailed Kitsune's Ridewatch) My turn!

Eli: Let me help with that too. GOING 9-TAILS!

Eli then had a red chakra aura bubble out and it had 3 tails and its power was intense!

Me: WHOA! I forgot about that. Eli has the power of the 10 Tailed Wolf and that makes him a master of all 10 Tailed Beasts.

Nico: Wow!

May: Lets do it.

May activated the Ridewatch and She and Eli fired waves of fire and energy and blasted her down.

Nico: Whoa! That was powerful!

Me: Yeah!

Eli reverted back.

Me: Nice one guys!

May: (gets out Negatron's Ridewatch) Time for some insults!

May activated it.

May: You have an ugly face that can crack a sink and I've seen uglier people worse than you!

Another Control Freak: Oh yeah? Well you look like something that cows have thrown up!

Qin: OOH HARSH!

Nico: Yikes!

May fired lightning blasts from her wings and smashed her all over.

Mw: Nice one May!

Maria: (gets out Lepidopterra Queen's Ridewatch) I'm hoping this isn't to be confused with Stinkfly's kind.

She activated it and grew beautiful blue butterfly wings and fired waves of energy from them and smashed her all over.

Qin: Whoa nice one!

Maria: (gets out King Hippo's Ridewatch) Fear the Hippo!

She activated it and turned into a HUGE STAMPEDE OF HIPPOS WITH HER WATER POWERS AND TRAMPLED ANOTHER CONTROL FREAK!

Nico: OOH! OUCH!

Xenia: YIKES!

Me: That had to hurt!

Then my geiger counter started clicking like mad and then out came Atomic Skull and his team! He had Evil Skull Man, Universe 666 Erigor, Flame Chomp, Bazooker Doomlander And Universe 666 Maleficent 1959.

Nico: Nice team, Atomic Skull!

Atomic Skull: Thanks! It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is!

Red Tornado: I believe I shall have some action.

He activated Wolvertoon's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Laney: Nice one!

Nico: Take that!

?: Allow me to finish this.

Then a Kingler came.

Me: Whoa a Kingler.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Yeah!

Kingler: (In a girls voice) I got this.

Nico: Connie Dennison! Wow!

Qin: Hey the Burger Master Sailor!

Kingler: (LAUGHS) That's right! Good to see you guys again. I got this.

She fired a Bubble Beam blast and it hit Another Control Freak and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Calico Han and she was a girl with black hair and had a black coat and a green shirt that had video game aliens on it and had black pants.

I picked her up.

Calico Han: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: You're back to normal now.

Nico: You still put up a good fight.

Calico Han: Yeah I sure did.

Nicole: But it was awesome facing you.

Calico Han: It sure was.

Kingler: It sure was.

Red Tornado: What is your favorite memory of Nico.

Kingler: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when I cook everyone in our entire school, Ultimeatum burgers and more.

Qin: Boy those were REALLY Tasty and delicious. But Connie made them with really awesome varieties of sauces.

Me: We'll have to taste some of them.

Kingler: You will love them. I am ready to revert back now but I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

Nicole: No peeking or else.

I put on my blind man glasses and snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes as Connie was reverting back.

Connie moaned as she saw her claws turn back into hands and started wiggling them.

She was back to normal and was naked and the Fashion Brigade gave her new blue plaid clothes and she had a sailor hat on.

Her shirt had a crab pictured on it. She got up.

Connie Dennison: (GROANS) Whoa!

Nico caught her.

Connie Dennison: Whoa. Not used to this but thanks. And man I look great.

Rarity: You most certainly do darling.

Nico: I'll say.

Connie Dennison: I need to get used to walking on 2 legs again.

Nico and Connie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Connie Dennison: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: You okay?

Connie Dennison: Just need to get adjusted. But yeah I'm fine.

Qin: Boy this was awesome though.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Shanan, Fu, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, and Kita Schroedinger are heading back to Los Angeles for Day 2 of the treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but TLPS Mr. Snake is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl.

And we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: Cell from our universe, and as always Lincoln had X-Squad Cell and The Ginyu Force called in.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Los Angeles for Day 2 of the treasure hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but TLPS Mr. Snake is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: Cell from our universe. Now, that Frieza has been taken care of yesterday, he, along with King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. are going to up the mayhem and chaos, but we're severing that mayhem and chaos one at a time.

TLPS Mr. Snake: Now, it's the turn of our universe's Cell, and he's going to pay, and since he's one of Dr. Gero's creations, won't he have any Red Ribbon grunts with him?

Lincoln: I don't know if that's a possibility, because J.D. got rid of the Red Ribbon soldiers on one of his rescues last year on his rescue when Tex Avery McWolf was kidnapping girls for J.D. to rescue for his harem. But, with that Dark Orb that Professor Marmalade embedded in Cell, he probably brought them back from the dead, and now, they're out for blood.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: All the more reason to kill them before they also cause havoc.

Lincoln: For this one, I'm going to use Cell's absorption technique on them and we'll also find out as to how Einon came back from the dead, and we'll see if Marmalade was the one who did it or if there was another outside force, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Shanan.

Shanan: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Nicole: It's always awesome to have another member of our family as part of the rescue. Now, let's get The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl and get after our universe's Cell.

We arrived at a yellow-colored shrine with snake statues, and we entered the shrine, and we all saw a powerful greatsword with light shining down on it: The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl, a massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large snake heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large snakes heads for the pommel.

TLPS Mr. Snake: Ooh, so that's The Darkness Shadow Snake

Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl, nice.

Suddenly, we saw White Aura Bihamut appear before us, and with it are the seven girls.

Nico: Wow, that's White Aura Bihamut.

White Aura Bihamut: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the girls away from Cell from our universe.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Hannah Knightley, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later. Let's get after our universe's Cell and make him pay.

TLPS Mr. Snake went up and grabbed The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl and we left the shrine to hunt down our universe's Cell. As we travelled, we encountered a very massive army of Red Ribbon Army grunts scattered all over the city and they were out for blood. But, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers, and as he stabbed them into one group of Red Ribbon Army grunts, he began absorbing them into his body, and as we travelled through Los Angeles, Lincoln absorbed the remaining groups of Red Ribbon Army grunts into him and he gained a massive energy and power boost, and he also found out how Einon was brought back from the dead: the person who did this wasn't Professor Marmalade, but it was Shan Yu, who'd also come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Nice one, Lincoln. Now, to hunt down Cell from our universe and obliterate him once and for all.

Lincoln: Yeah. Plus, I also found out who brought Einon back from the dead: it wasn't Marmalade as many of us would like to believe. No, the person who brought him back was our old enemy, Shan Yu, the leader of the Hun Army, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Sora: Shan Yu really crossed the line this time. When he makes his move, he's going to die horribly.

Lincoln: Big time, after what he's done, he and the Hun army don't deserve to live a single second further.

Suddenly, we sensed a massive energy signal heading straight for us, and we all knew who it was: it was Cell from our universe and he was heading right for us, and he was pissed.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Right on time, Cell.

Then, TLPS Mr. Wolf snapped his fingers, and we took the battle to Glaren, so that no one would get hurt by Cell.

Me and Nico: Cell.

TLPS Mr. Snake: I should've known you'd be the next to show us. Plus, that was a big mistake bringing back that massive army of Red Ribbon grunts to come after us.

Cell (TLPS): We'll see how long that big mouth of yours lasts when I destroy every last one of you, along with the entire Earth!

Suddenly, something within TLPS Mr. Snake's mind snapped as memories of what Cell had done had rushed through his head, and his yellow eyes turned neon yellow and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with snakes, shadows and darkness, he unholstered his massive Quetzalcoatl's Dark Sword of The Shadow Snake from his back, and as he approached Cell, he left rainbow energy, snakes, shadows, and darkness with every slither.

TLPS Mr. Snake: I will never ever forgive you for everything that you'd done over the years, Cell, you callously took the lives of so many innocent people in your rampage to achieve your Perfect Form, and on top of that, you had an utter disregard for life. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND REALLY PISSED OFF) Everything that you did and all for the revenge of that psychopathic mad scientist, Dr. Gero… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE DAMN LINE TOO MANY, YOU WORTHLESS, EVIL, SADISTIC MONSTER, AND FOR ALL THOSE LIVES THAT YOU'VE TAKEN OVER THE

YEARS, I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER ALL OF THE CONSEQUENCES FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR BLOODSTAINED MISDEEDS IN FULL BEFORE I PUT A PERMANENT END TO YOUR WORTHLESS MISERABLE LIFE!

We gasped at the sheer and unimaginable extent of TLPS Mr. Snake's rage: payback and retribution was now coming fast for Cell.

Nico: Tell me that I didn't just hear what I think I heard?!

Me: We all heard it, his rage has been unleashed.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And that rage has now been aimed right at Cell for everything that he's done in the past. STAND YOUR GROUND, GUYS! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as TLPS Mr. Snake screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion erupted out of him and he was suddenly surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with shadows and darkness surrounding it, there's a pack of snakes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, TLPS Mr. Snake emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

TLPS Mr. Snake grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs and arms and legs, his tail's gotten longer for his new body, he has neon yellow eyes and a rainbow energy aura with snakes, shadows and darkness surrounding him, he has a snake emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, he has on a Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the crescent moon links and yellow crystal links and yellow snake-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a snake with yellow gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis coiled around them for the pendant, he now has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has nine large yellow orbs orbiting around his legs. TLPS Mr. Snake has on a short-sleeved red Hawaiian shirt that outlines his eight-pack abs and massive pecs and it has a yellow phoenix on it and snake on it, long black leather pants with snakes on them, black leather knee-high combat boots with snake heads for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snakes, darkness, shadows, and dark fire on the coattails and on the back is a snake surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Snake felt a pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive yellow angel wings with brown tips on the large yellow feathers grew bigger for his new body, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Yellow Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Snake's massive Quetzalcoatl's Dark Sword of The Shadow Snake and The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, shadows, darkness, dark fire, and snakes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Quetzalcoatl's Aztec Shadow Darkness Snake Greatsword of Shadow Snake Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Feathered Serpent God, Quetzalcoatl, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow snake heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow snake heads with black gems for eyes and a large yellow gem on the bottom of the snake heads for the pommel, TLPS Mr. Snake has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold snake head with yellow gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's a yellow kanji below the snake that said, "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Mr. Snake, Hilarious, Seen-It-All Safecracking Member of The Bad Guys Gang, Former Expert Safe-Cracker, Awesome and Hilarious

Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Foiler of Professor Marmalade's Schemes, Archenemy of Recoome, Ender of The Vampire-Lycan War, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Snakes and Warrior of Darkness, Emissary of Quetzalcoatl, and Master of Darkness and Snakes"

チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム ミスター・スネーク、陽気でありとあらゆる金庫破りのメンバー、ザ・バッド・ガイズ・ギャングの元エキスパート・セーフクラッカー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの恐ろしく陽気なメンバー、プロフェッサー・マーマレードの計画の裏切り者、リクームの大敵、エンダー吸血鬼とライカンの戦争、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、蛇の擁護者、闇の戦士、ケツァルコアトルの使者、闇と蛇のマスター

TLPS Mr. Snake has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SNAKE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA AZTEC SHADOW FEAR DARKNESS SNAKE ANGEL OF DIVINE AZTEC SHADOW FEATHERED SERPENT DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE AZTEC SHADOW FEATHERED SERPENT DARKNESS FEAR!

We were amazed by TLPS Mr. Snake's Super Angel-Snake-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Cell from our universe saw it, he tried to fire a Death Beam at him to kill him, but TLPS Mr. Snake fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with darkness, shadows, dark fire, and snakes at Cell, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him, and it removed The Dark Orb, which Lincoln sent to The Warp, Cell got up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

TLPS Mr. Snake: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Aztec Shadow Darkness Feathered Serpent and Divine Aztec Shadow Snake Justice) Don't you dare glare at me like that, Cell, you've had this coming for a very long time! Now, it's time for you to pay!

TLPS Mr. Snake went after Cell, who tried to blast him with more Death Beams, but he deflected all of them, and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, shadows, darkness, dark fire, and snakes at our universe's Cell, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked our universe's Cell with his massive greatsword, leaving scars and spilling his blood all over the planet.

Nico: He's really tearing Cell to shreds!

Lincoln: We shouldn't be left out though, come on, gang, let's give TLPS Mr. Snake a hand and tear our universe's Cell down for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf unholstered his massive Fenrir's Nordic Lunar Eternal Full Moon Wolf Greatsword of Lunar Moon Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Nordic Midnight Moonlight Firestorm Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Nordic Lunar Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Nordic Wolf Moon Life, the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Shanan and her team, X-Squad Cell, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Cell, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, TLPS Mr. Snake broke TLPS Cell's left arm with a brutal kick and he then sent him flying with another, and that allowed Lincoln to have him chained with red energy chains and a magic circle that appeared under his feet, and he charged out, and with his massive greatsword, he violently slashed and cut down Cell, and he fired a massive black energy blast which completely obliterated him and nothing was left, and because it had the energy of The Black Gates, TLPS Cell was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and TLPS Mr. Snake's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent, and we were also back on Earth.

TLPS Mr. Snake: Good riddance, you heartless thrill-seeking monster, and don't you dare come back.

Lincoln: The Black Gates made sure of that, TLPS Mr. Snake, and now, we've finally got rid of another part of Dr. Gero's maniacal revenge. (To Hannah Knightley) And it's so good to see you again, Hannah Knightley.

Hannah Knightley reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair and aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has Bahamut emblazoned on her forehead, massive and beautiful white angel wings, and a white aura as she reigned in the power of White Aura Bihamut and she was dressed in an sleeveless aqua blue open blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue shorts, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and dragons and on the back is White Aura Bihamut, and holstered on her back is a White Aura Bihamut-themed greatsword with White Aura Bihamut etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, white dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem below the white dragons for the pommel.

Hannah Knightley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hannah Knightley and he hugged her, and Hannah Knightley is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hannah Knightley: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Hannah Knightley, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and I would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and we also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome, you guys are both learning about the marine ecosystem and marine life while cleaning up the trash that people carelessly throw into the ocean.

Lincoln: That's right, and this one time, while observing the marine life, she and I kissed underwater, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Oh no, what did she do?

Hannah Knightley: You're not going to like hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you, I wish to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Hannah, are you absolutely sure about this?

Hannah Knightley: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Hannah Knightley, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Hannah Knightley, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Hannah Knightley's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hannah Knightley's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Hannah Knightley: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hannah.

Hannah Knightley had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Rafinha Bilford, Inclis Eucus, Ripple, Sistia Rouge, Eris, Liselotte Arcia, and Leone Olfa from Reborn to Master the Blade: From Hero-King to Extraordinary Squire.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rafinha Bilford, Inclis Eucus, Ripple, Sistia Rouge, Eris, Liselotte Arcia, and Leone Olfa from Reborn to Master the Blade: From Hero-King to Extraordinary Squire.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Rafinha Bilford: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rafinha Bilford and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Cell, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke

Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver

phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Rafinha Bilford: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rafinha Bilford: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rafinha Bilford, Inclis Eucus, Ripple, Sistia Rouge, Eris, Liselotte Arcia, and Leone Olfa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told them that TLPS Mr. Snake had gotten The Darkness Shadow Snake Greatsword of Quetzalcoatl, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Cell from our universe.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as TLPS Mr. Snake transforming into his Super Angel-Snake-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and he and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing Cell off by violently slashing all over the place and firing a massive black energy blast which obliterated and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Hannah Knightley have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and we got rid of Cell from our universe for good, and he's never coming back.

Maria: Two down, three to go.

Lincoln: Yep, and there's no doubt the next villain waiting for us tomorrow is King Cold, who'll be wanting revenge for what we did to Frieza.

Trunks: But, he'll be completely blinded by anger and revenge, which'll be the perfect opportunity to strike him down for good.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Not after one of my crew beats him down first, and we all join in.

Nico: That's right, and after everything King Cold has done, he deserves the cruelest and painful death for his crimes.

Lincoln: If he also has his men with him, all I have to do is use their greedy desires against them by granting them their wish, and I collect their souls. (Takes out his Stone of The Sacred Fire)

Eli: Using their own greedy desires against them, now that's what I call a strategic move.

Vegeta: And once they've made their wish and their desires turn into their worst nightmares, Lincoln will then collect their souls, just like what he did to Einon's men in Loch Loud.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Aye, and after he absorbs their energy, it's off to The Black Gates.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I'm hoping Lincoln uses their greedy desires against them, and he turns them into their worst nightmares.

Lincoln: That'll happen tomorrow, Nico, we just be patient, and that opportunity will arrive.

---

After finally getting rid of Cell from our universe and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Hannah Knightley saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hannah Knightley: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hannah, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hannah Knightley: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Hannah, why did you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Hannah Knightley: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, as

Lincoln and I were underwater, we were doing an observation of some of the sea life there in Lake Huron. But, then, we saw trash being callously dumped into the ocean, and we rushed in and cleaned it all up. We got out of the water to see Lori callously dumping trash into the ocean and she was laughing cruelly at us, the cold-hearted bitch. I'd had enough of Lori, and the same went with Lincoln, we fired blasts of water at her, and it messed up her make-up, and she absolutely lost it big time and threatened to turn us into human pretzels, but before she could attack me, Lincoln grabbed Lori by her shirt and slammed her onto the sand. I was really stunned with awe at how quick Lincoln was to save me and I was blushing madly at how dominant he was when he slammed Lori into the sand. After I recovered from the display from Lincoln, we tied Lori up with neon energy ropes Lincoln fired from his massive white angel wings, and he called his parents, who came to Lake Huron. Lincoln told everyone of what Lori did, and they were extremely furious at her, in the end, Lori got her gassy butt grounded for fifteen weeks, and she had to spend all that time in cleaning up all of the trash she callously dumped into Lake Huron. And I also kissed Lincoln and he returned it, and Lori watched in anger.

We cheered.

Eli: Wow, you guys really saved all that marine life and the oceans from Lori's heartless act.

Nico: Yeah, you guys made Lake Huron safer, and when you and Lincoln kissed and right in front of Lori, I can guess she was pissed off big time.

Me: You bet she was, but I made sure she didn't do anything else to Lincoln or his Guardian Angels, or she was going to be in a ton of trouble even worse than she was in at that time.

Lincoln: Lori's stunt crossed a line for those who care about the environment, mainly my Guardian Angels who have the powers of water, and they swore if Lori did that again, they were going to kick her butt hard.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil

Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, he saved them when Flip broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that stupid mutant cheapskate into the dirt before he tied him up again.

Rosalina: So, our date's here at Sirena Beach, where another of Mario's journey took place.

Lincoln: Yeah, and it's perfect for our first date, Rosalina. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made eight clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rosalina, Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Masters of Evil Neapolitan, Alix Kubdel, and Aurore Beauréal with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Marinette: And I'm so glad you, Zoe, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica, Alix, and Aurore are also now part of Lincoln's harem, Alya.

Alya Césaire: Thanks, Marinette, and the same went with Neapolitan who's in The Masters of Evil and Rosalina.

Jessica Haynes: And Lincoln saved us from Flip, that mutant just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: He knows I'll kick his three-cheeked butt the next time he does that again.

Nico: He's too stupid to realize that, Lincoln. I think you should hit him on the head with a baseball bat.

Lynn: Preferably a wooden baseball bat, and I got plenty of them, in case you need one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lynn.

---

At a new bakery we were looking and trying numerous new and awesome delicious desserts and treats.

Gulper: Aww. There's no soda in a bakery!

Nico: I know but look at all this.

Laney: (Eating some delicious blueberry pie) Delicious pie.

Hector Con Carne: Glad you like not just my pies but all our delicious foods.

Baker Smurf: It sure is awesome and delicious too.

Leni: It's all totes amazing.

Camie: (Eating Banana Cream Pie) Yummy.

Me: (Eating Cream Puffs) They sure are.

Petrie: Boskov's getting as well.

Hector Con Carne: Wait, what? Boskov, those are for the customers!

He was eating some honey cakes.

Me: Oh let him have a little snack.

Qin: Yeah even villains have to eat.

Hector Con Carne: That's true.

Lola: Also it's all delicious.

Hector's Stomach: Honey is always good.

Flurry Heart: It sure is. I'm so sorry that your body was blown up like that.

Hector Con Carne: Oh thank you Flurry Heart.

Slugfest: How about we get some of these?

Nico: Good idea.

We got lots of cakes and honey cakes.

Nico: Boy they are so good.

Xenia: They sure are.

Rarity: But these cakes are all simply amazing darlings.

Moonracer: Who's gonna carry all these?

Me: I got this.

I used my octopus tentacles and tails to do it and they were carrying all the bags of treats and more.

Me: When you have this many tails and arms you don't need to carry all the bags all by yourself with just two arms.

Nico: Very clever.

Moonracer: That os clever.

Lola: It sure is.

Hector Con Carne: Thanks again guys. Have a good happy new year.

Me: You too Hector. By Boskov.

Boskov: (Roars to say good bye)

We arrived back at the estate.

Me: Man that was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

I put the treats on the table and we put them away.

I sat down.

Me: Lets see what's on TV.

I turned it on and so far there was nothing.

Me: Hmm.

Then I suddenly started sweating hard.

Me: WHEW! Man is it hot in here.

Nico: Huh? It's not that hot.

Me: Well then how come I am sweating so hard?

Eli: (GASP) I think it's because of her.

I looked and saw CAROL AND SHE WAS MADE OF PURE LAVA!

Lava Carol: Hello.

Me: (GASP) Carol!?

Carol Pusateri: Whoa is that me!?

Me: Wait a second. You're from the L-Ementals universe but you are made of pure lava.

Lava Carol: I know. But it's not just me.

Out came numerous more and it was ALL of the Loud's friends and family and they were all ELEMENTALLY TRANSMOGRIFIED! They were made of the following elements:

Carol - Lava

Margo - Rust

Haiku - Aurora

Scott - Swamp Algae

Girl Jordan - Sand

Bobby - Sound

Carlotta - Pearl

Sam - Diamond

Benny - Amber/Topaz

Stella - Ink

Clyde - Rubber/Slime

Ronnie-Anne - Poison/Acid

Sid - Wax

Rusty - Emerald

Liam - Sapphire

Zack - Ruby

CJ - Tar

Carl - Glass

Adelaide - Psychic/Spirit

Darcy - Amethyst

Carlitos - Dust

Rita - Energy

Lynn Sr. - Plasma

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! This is amazing!

Rubber Clyde: It sure is.

Lana: Wow Clyde is made of pure rubber!

Plastic Man: Looks like he and I are going to get along great.

Me: Along with Mr. Fantastic.

Rubber Clyde: Go ahead and pull me. Doesn't hurt.

Me and Nico grabbed him and pulled him.

Me: WHOA! This is awesome. You are really elastic.

Rarity: Wow. Zach, Darcy, Rusty, Benny, Liam and Sam you all look absolutely amazing as jewels darlings.

Amber Benny: We sure do.

Amethyst Darcy: I think it's so cool.

Amethyst: Boy this is awesome. You guys are now one of us too.

Garnet: That is amazing.

Lola: Haiku you look awesome made of Aurora Borealis.

Aurora Haiku: I think it's cool too.

Gaara: And Girl Jordan you look amazing made of sand.

Sand Girl Jordan: I sure do.

Varie: Boy C.J. You look great made of tar.

Tar C.J.: And I'm sticky.

She touched him and he was as strong as glue.

Varie: Sticky.

Nico: Wow this is amazing.

Brittney: It sure is. How do you guys feel being made of the elemental forces of nature like this.

Plasma Lynn Sr.: It's really cool.

Me: And Stella is made of Ink. That is awesome.

Ink Stella: Yeah but I stain everything I touch.

Me: We'll fix that.

Eddy: It took the rest of you guys this long to show up?

Lava Carol: We couldn't find where everyone was.

Rust Margo: Yeah sorry about that.

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: I see you guys met more L-Emental members. Also their enemies the Hell-Ementals are now in the M.O.E.

She gave us a list of who they are and they were as follows:

Anderson - Radiation

Chandler - Smoke

Dr. Linnaeus - Oil

Morag - Cosmic

Taylor - Blood

Pablo - Cyber

Hawk - Concrete/Cement

Hank - Coral

Jeff: Soot

Ryan: Clay

Carly: Wood

Me: Whoa! So Taylor is made of blood and Morag is made of stars? I got to see this to believe it soon.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Lisa Loud: This is a very interesting development too.

Vypra: Don't worry. We'll keep them under close watch but we'll find good archenemies for them.

Me: Okay then.

Maria: What about that version of Taylor?

Vypra: That version is a bully but we have her under our watch.

Taylor: Me being made of blood sounds scary.

Me: Yeah. But this will be interesting to see.

Camie: No kidding.

Rust Margo: I know.

Poison Ronnie Anne: Yeah it sure will be awesome helping you guys out though.

Bridget Branley: Welcome to the Elemental Force Brigade.

Nico: That's a new branch team I made for those that are powered by the Elemental Forces of Nature.

Vypra: I like it guys.

Me: Thanks.

Roy Koopa: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Maggie's team will include Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl, Rockhoof, and Somnambula. Haiku's team will include Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, and Stygian.

Me: Hey those are awesome. Perfect too.

Twilight Sparkle: The Pillars of Equestria are perfect for teams Nico.

Pipp Petals: O.M. Glitter! My Pipsqueaks are going to be perfect for a team.

Seashell: YEAH! This is gonna be so fun!

Glory: It sure is! I'm so excited!

Peach Fizz: Me too!

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) I'm really excited about all this.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) I am looking forward to this too.

Me: And I'm happy for you too Master Goku.

Goku: Thanks J.D.

Nico: You'll do great in Haiku's team Kakarot.

Then the previous group came.

Box Ghost: Can me, Melter, Mole Man, LaGrange, Pinky & The Brain, Onyx, Jet, Box Ghost, Trickster, Magneto, Cluemaster,

Superfriends Scarecrow: Me, Yost Viper, Peg Lep Pete, Live Action Thrust, Copper Cranium, Brutus, Walter Wolf, Katty Kattswell, Libra Zodiarts, and Bradford Buzzard will come too.

Pinky: Did you save some cake for us?

Me: Plenty.

CLANG!

A huge anvil hit Walter Wolf on his head.

Walter Wolf: (Stupid Talk) Who loves a stupid guy?

Slappy Squirrel: Funny.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Box Ghost: Cool!

Kitten: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Electrode next.

Qin: Ooh a shocking one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: That will be a shocker.

Luan: One that SHOCKS you to the core! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

We laughed at her joke.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Shan Yu, leader of the Huns, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal that we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Shan Yu, leader of the Huns, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us.

Maria: Shan Yu's returned. Wait, didn't you guys say that you also found out who it was that brought Einon back from the dead?

Nico: We did, Lincoln absorbed the Red Ribbon grunts in Los Angeles, and he found out that the one who brought Einon back from the dead two days ago wasn't Marmalade as much as we wanted to believe. It was Shan Yu, who also came back from the dead two days ago.

Mulan: That monster.

Mushu: Oh, I'll set off more fireworks on that good-for-nothing Hun, and torch him until he's nothing but ash!

Anna Cameron: No, Mushu, there's only one punishment for him: The Black Gates, that's the one and only punishment for his attempts to pillage and conquer China.

Lincoln: That's right, and we defeated Shan Yu once, we can do so again, this time however, we'll make absolutely sure there's no chance of him ever returning from the dead again.

Nico: Shan Yu has caused enough suffering for the last time, and now, his fate will forever be sealed. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word that another old enemy of The Kids Next Door is causing trouble, and it's linked to The Delightful Children From Down The Lane.

Lincoln: A contingency plan in case those Delightful Dorks have been defeated?! Whatever they have unleashed, it needs to be stopped, and once we get through with that, you're next, Shan Yu, and this time, we're going to make sure you never rise again.

Melter: Let's get going.

Yost Viper: Right behind you.

Me: And I know where we're going too.

I put a blindfold on Nico and May.

Me: Trust me guys. This will be fun and a great surprise.

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm Log, Stardate 7199.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a planet we went to before for one of our races and we are going to battle an enemy that the Delightful Children have brought back as a contingency plan. Our mission is to destroy it.

Nico: So where are we going? The Apple Cider planet?

Me: Nope.

May: The Cookie planet?

Me: Nope. Try again.

Nico: The pie planet?

Me: Even better. You'll see when we get there.

Sabrina: You know what? I'm not gonna spoil it.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome guys.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Me: On screen.

We arrived at the planet and it was the cake planet.

We got to landing and we landed and got out.

Nico: So are we here?

Me: Yep.

I took off their blindfolds.

Me: TADAH! Welcome to the cake planet guys!

LaGrange: You two were absent when we had the race here.

Live Action Thrust: This time, you're not missing out.

Me: Yep.

Nico: CAKE! CAKE CAKE CAKE CAKE CAKE CAKE CAKE CAKE CAKE!

May: GIMME SOME AWESOME CAKE!

They went into a cookies and cream cake mountain and ate it.

Pounce: There's butter cake here as well.

Me: Many more kinds of cakes!

Qin: Let them eat what they like.

Nico and May were eating the cakes all over like pigs.

May: (EATING VANILLA CARAMEL CAKE) LOVE A GOOD CAKE!

Brutus: We're not gonna let them hog all of it, will we?

Onyx: No, we won't!

Me: Go for it guys! Plenty for everyone.

We ate and ate and ate and ate and ate and ate.

Mary had her aura flared up explosively from the cake.

Mary Knudson: Ahh! So good!

Slugfest: These are so good!

Me: (eating Banana Cake) Mmm! Yep.

Lola: Last time we were here Nico got sick and had to watch us race.

Nico: (Eating cake) I know. What rotten luck there.

May: But it was a good time in bed for me and Nico.

Lola: Yeah but it was still a good fun race.

Xenia: It sure was.

Pinkie Pie: It was the best race ever!

Magneto: You ARE aware you could've snapped Nico back to full health, correct?

Libra Zodiarts: That way, he wouldn't have missed anything.

Me: Guys there's nothing that can be done when it comes to being sick except let the virus run its course.

Nico: He's right on that. No cure for the common cold.

Me: Besides Nico was cured with May's love.

Lori: That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

May: It sure was awesome.

Me: Like Common Cold said, there is no cure for the common cold.

Hotlink: Although you two do have a point.

Nico: Yeah.

Libra Zodiarts: Just saying.

Me: I know. I should have thought of that sooner. I just forgot about it.

Xenia: No worries.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But cut me some slack. I'm only human.

Cluemaster: Wait look here.

Bradford Buzzard: What is it, Cluemaster?

Cluemaster: I see some weird footprints on the ground.

We saw that they looked like scorch mark footprints.

Me: Scorch mark footprints.

Nico: Weird.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico and us) Nico, Everyone can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai, yes we hear you. Is something wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid I have really bad news for you guys. Your old enemy Father is back!

We gasped!

Nico: Are you serious King Kai!?

King Kai: I sure am and this time he has the Pound Cake with him. He kidnapped numerous kids from Sector V for a birthday and is going to feed them to that Pound Cake that the Kids

Next Door beat before.

We gasped!

Laney: Not him again!

Camie: Who is Father?

Me: You would hate this guy to the core Camie. He is a genocidal monster that wants to wipe out all the kids in the world so adults can rule. But he is also going to exterminate the entire human race.

I went over his history.

---

Benedict "Father" Wigglestein is the archnemesis of the KND and the main antagonist of the series. His ultimate goal is to destroy the Kids Next Door so that adults can rule the world unopposed.

Father resides at the Delightful Mansion From Down The Lane with his brainwashed children, the Delightful Children From Down the Lane. Father usually sends other villains to carry out his work and rarely attacks the KND himself, and is thus much less often seen than the Delightful Children, though he appears in a few episodes without the Delightful Children appearing. He was first seen in Operation: G.R.O.W.-U.P., the Season 1 finale and the first 30 minute episode of the series.

It is revealed in Operation: Z.E.R.O. that Father's true identity is Benedict (also called Ben for short), the brother of Monty Uno and thus the uncle of Numbuh 1.

As a child in Great Britain, Benedict was terrified of his own father, being extremely obedient despite his dislike for the man. When Monty Uno decided to rebel against Grandfather, Benedict insisted that they would stand no chance against him, and, as a result of his cowardice, he did not join Monty in the uprising, which ultimately did prove successful.

Sometime between this incident and the present day of the series, Benedict took up his father's mantle as the king of evil and ultimate oppressor of children, became a demonic being similar to Grandfather, and vowed to destroy the Kids Next Door. He also moved to the United States.

## Ultimate Evil

At one point, Father used the Delightfulization Chamber, a device designed to turn any kid into a mindlessly obedient and perfectly behaved child (most likely as a precaution for what happened between Monty and Grandfather, from happening to him). The first working Delightfulization Chamber was used on Sector Z. During the Delightfulization Process, the machine blew a fuse for reasons unknown, caused it to explode, and amplified its effects "eleventy billion-fold", which created the Delightful Children From Down The Lane, who from then on, would be Father's "children" and most powerful allies.

Other notable minions of Father include the Ice Cream Men, Six-Gum Gang and the Teen Ninjas, including his apprentice, Cree Lincoln and his captain, Chad Dickson. Father does not directly control the majority of the KND's rogues gallery, but frequently employs the services of other villains who, while otherwise operating independently, are readily willing to serve him.

Even the Delightful Children frequently appear without Father. Father is occasionally seen attending the villain meetings of Mr. Boss, who regularly functions as a leader of the series' lesser villains or as a second-in-command. In *Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-F.O.U.R.* and the comic story *Operation: H.I.S.T.O.R.I.E.*, Father is said to be the head of a company called "Evil Adult Industries Inc."

It is also implied that Father employs several children similar to the DCFDTL throughout the world, as shown in the Interesting Twins From Beneath the Mountain and Rowdy Hooligans From Across the Square.

## Battling the Kids Next Door

Father is mentioned for the first time by name only in *Operation: C.A.N.N.O.N.*

Father was first encountered by Sector V in *Operation: G.R.O.W.-U.P.*, in which he admonishes the DCFDTL for their repeated failures against the KND. He allows his children to use the "Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine" to destroy the Sector V Treehouse; in the process, the Delightful Children also manage to transform Numbuh 1 into an adult with the Age Cigar. The remaining members of Sector V infiltrate the Delightful Mansion From Down The Lane to retrieve the cigar, with Numbuh 1 (now "Mr. Uno" the ice cream man) joining them to defeat the Delightful Children.

Sarcastically applauding Uno's success at defeating "a bunch of children," Father attacked with his fire powers, but Sector V was able to triumph by covering him with all the ice cream in Mr. Uno's truck. As Numbuh 1 de-aged himself back to his old self and escaped with his team, Father could only lie on the floor, weakly ordering the DCFDTL to get his sweater.

His second major appearance was in *Operation: G.R.A.D.U.A.T.E.S.*, the culmination of a story arc consisting of several loosely-related episodes. Here, he activates a device which creates a rapidly-expanding energy field that turns all KND operatives caught in it into animals. However, the field's reliance on the KND Code Module for its targets backfires when Tommy Gilligan decommissions himself, gaining immunity to the energy field. He proceeds to upload the DNA of the DCFDTL - and Father himself - into the KND Code Module, making them viable targets for their own weapon. Transformed into a panther, Father was locked in his own mansion's cages, allowing Tommy to free his trapped comrades and destroy the device producing the energy field. With the energy field gone, Father returned to normal, but the KND were long gone by the time he escaped his own prison.

Although Tommy's actions defeated him at the time, Father's failed scheme would bear surprising fruit in *Operation: I.T.* With his DNA in the Code Module, he was technically a KND operative; thus, he was able to infiltrate their Moon Base. Coincidentally, he arrived during the annual competition for leadership (a worldwide game of Tag, since nobody actually wanted the job), and Numbuh 2 was using the Code Module to track his fellow operatives. Currently "It", with ten seconds left to get rid of the status, Numbuh 2 threw open a door and blindly tagged the person behind it - unfortunately for him, Father was that person. As the villain gloated, the clock struck noon, officially making Father the Supreme Leader of the KND.

Convening the irate Operatives in the KND Super Convention Center, Father explained how his DNA was loaded into the Code Module by Tommy, thereby making him a member despite his age and decidedly anti-kid sympathies. Numbuh 86 and her team attempted to decommission him on the spot, but Father invented a new rule on the spot that prevented her from doing so. After the Decommissioning Squad stood down, Father claimed that he had turned over a new leaf; thus, he declared his intent to destroy all broccoli in the world. This action won most of the Operatives' trust, allowing him to dismiss them to their treehouses with minimal resistance. However, it was a ploy to put his foes in the way of his real aim: by infecting the KND Treehouse Central Root System with a "patent pending broccoli virus", Father planned to transform all treehouses into broccoli farms, thereby weakening the KND Operatives and providing enough broccoli to feed every kid in the world.

Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 362 attempted to trick Father into making them Supreme Leader - by complimenting him and offering advice on being Supreme Leader, respectively - but the villain was not fooled, that is, until he bragged about how he was carelessly tagged by Numbuh 2 and demonstrated on Numbuh 362, at which point 362 panicked and tagged the DCFDTL, who then panicked and tagged Father again, but in the process successfully started another game of tag. Father then created an army of clones to attack and confuse them until his status became permanent at noon.

However, his statement that *no one* liked broccoli proved to be his undoing: no happier about Father's plan than the KND, the Delightful Children returned the Code Module to the Operatives, who used it to track the real Father and eliminate his clones. For his last defense, Father attempted to protect himself with a solid wall of broccoli, only for Numbuh 362 to heroically chew through the mass, pin down Father, and threaten him with a piece of broccoli unless he relinquished his authority by tagging her. After Father and the Delightful Children were removed from the base, their DNA was extracted from the Code Module to prevent a repeat of the incident.

## Grandfather Reborn

As the secondary antagonist in *Operation: Z.E.R.O.*, Father employs the help of nearly every villain in the universe and organizes a massive attack on the Kids Next Door Seriously Cool Museum of Artifacts and Stuff, which appears to be a diversion for Stickybeard's armada to attack the Moon Base. However, the museum is Father's true target; more specifically, the seemingly-broken Recommissioning Module.

Back at the Convention Center, Father reveals that the Module is actually fully functional (having been repaired by Numbuh 86 to restore the memories of Sector V in the aftermath of *Operation: E.N.D.* ), but requires the DNA of a current KND Operative to activate. Fortunately, Numbuh 1 arrives to reclaim the device, allowing Father to extract one of his boogers after Cree immobilizes

him. As another Teen Ninja traps the rest of Sector V, Father taunts Numbuh 1 with the fact that he was counting on his attempt to retrieve the module, gleefully declaring that his failure will spell the end of the Kids Next Door.

With the Recommissioning Module activated, Father uses it to restore the Grandfather's memories, intending to rule the world alongside him. Instead, Grandfather calls his son a failure and orders him to leave, correctly pointing out that Father only restored him because he couldn't beat the KND himself. Dejected, Father tosses the Recommissioning Module in the trash and heads back home to wallow in self-loathing. Consequently, he is not transformed into a Senior Citizombie, and his home becomes one of the only places in the world left unchanged by Grandfather's powers.

Towards the end of the movie, the newly-reawakened Numbuh 0 goes to his brother for help and offers him a second chance to stand up to their father alongside him. Father ultimately accepts the offer, and during the confrontation with Grandfather, goes into a violent rage against his abusive father, only to immediately and abruptly abandon the fight due to a lack of willpower, saying that he no longer cares about anyone or anything else in the world at this point. At the end of the film, after the Kids Next Door Moonbase is launched at Grandfather, Father is seen in the kitchen of his partially-destroyed mansion. Looking over his shoulder at the carnage, the villain declares that he hates everyone, before returning his attention to his table.

## Later Confrontations

In *Operation: M.U.N.C.H.I.E.S.*, Father appears as one of the many villains shopping at the Supervillains Supermarket & Deli. He is the first character to claim the last box of Rainbow Munchies, only to be interrupted by Mr. Boss, Count Spankulot, and Sector V in rapid succession. This leads to a massive free-for-all as everyone in the store scrambles to buy the cereal, with Father being taken out early on when the kids trap him in a barbecue. However, Father frees himself in time to cut off the kids' escape, incinerating their ship (stolen from Stickybeard). After being briefly distracted by a sea of popcorn - popped by proximity to his flames - Father demanded the cereal from Numbuh 5, only to realize that Knightbrace had purchased it in the confusion. He insisted that Knightbrace share the Rainbow Munchies with him, only to learn that the dental-themed fiend actually planned to destroy the cereal. Infuriated at this callous disregard for Rainbow Munchies, Father formed a brief truce with Sector V and the other villains in order to beat up Knightbrace; afterwards, he was seen contentedly eating a bowl of Rainbow Munchies with the other characters.

Father was also involved in some of the later and more elaborate " *C.A.K.E.D.* " episodes, namely *Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-F.O.U.R.* and *Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-F.I.V.E.* . In the latter, his ancestors, the Annoyingly Cute Triplets Who Lived Upon the Hill and their mother, who is Father's great-grandmother, are mentioned.

In *Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S.* (the series finale), Father turns into a Dragon after losing his pipe during the episode's climax. At the end of the story, it is revealed that he is the person interviewing the now-grown up members of Sector V in the present day, but it's revealed that Numbuhs 2 thru 5 had simply tricked Father into thinking that Numbuh 1 was still off in outer space somewhere as part of the Galactic KND, because through a phone call between Numbuhs 5 and 1 reveals that by this point, Numbuh 1 (now an adult) has returned to Earth, and was implied to be waiting for his old teammates on the KND-Moonbase. The whole setup was done most likely to get rid of Father by having go into space after his nephew to finally get revenge and retrieve his missing pipe after all these years.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: He's a monster!

Jared: I have HAD IT!

Nico: I've had enough of that monster to last an eternity!

Eli: Me too!

Jared: You guys take down the Pound Cake and I will face Father.

It's time I give that monster what for and make sure he never returns again.

Luxord: (shows holodisc) I also found this on the ground.

Luxord activated the holodisc, revealing Father's hologram.

Father: (smugly) Hey there, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. If you're watching this, that means I'm probably dead thanks to you jerks. If that IS the case, you also probably stumbled onto my last plot against you brats. I always liked how my Delightful Children made that cake monster so terrifying. So, I thought for this last plot, I could use it against you all. (me and Lincoln growl as the rest of us back away slowly) The icing on the cake, pun intended of course, is that you can't use your transformations against it or you'll risk hurting the kids being held hostage. The joke's on you, suckers. Looks like I get the last laugh after all! (laughs evilly)

Luxord: (to me and Lincoln) I hope you'll let me put down the holodisc before you two destroy it.

Katty Katswell: That doesn't make any sense. Father isn't dead at the moment. King Kai says that he's alive right now.

Trickster: Maybe he was trying to fool us.

Me: That's exactly what it is.

Lincoln: (sighs) If we don't stop Father and the Cake Monster, those kids are toast. But we'll end up harming them if we power up against it.

Numbuh 4: Why don't we teleport the battle near the Treehouse? We stopped the cake monster once with our 2x4 Technology. We can do it again!

Lincoln: (sarcastically) Good idea, Wally. Yeah, let's take the battle there so MORE INNOCENTS CAN BE CAUGHT IN THE CROSSFIRE! (smacks him on the head) Idiot!

Numbuh 4: That was kinda harsh.

Me: But Lincoln is right. We can't do that.

Lincoln: Kuki, any ideas?

Numbuh 3: How about taking the battle to Rainbow Monkey Island? I know lots of Rainbow Monkeys that can help us there!

Me: Uhh no.

Nico: But Father is not going to give up that easily.

Me: I hate that guy. And he is a big fat liar.

Jared: Leave this to me.

Jared teleported all the kids away from the area they were held hostage out.

Jared: Nice try Father. Come on guys! It's time to make that honorless monster pay!

Nico: What did you?

Jared: I replaced all the kids bodies with sacks of potatoes and put illusions on them to make them look like kids.

Nico: Nice Jared.

Guyhawk: Let's use parts of those ideas. Wally, you and the others go get the gear you used last time against the Cake Monster. But we're not going to Rainbow Monkey Island. The inhabitants of Rainbow Monkey Island are coming to us.

Me: Wait. Nigel how did you guys defeat this cake monster before?

Numbuh 1: Well it wasn't all of us that did it. It was Lizzie.

He told us about it.

---

Pound Cake is a minor antagonist in Kids Next Door. It is a gigantic monstrous cake created by the Delightful Children From Down the

Lane to fight against Sector V of the KND (Kids Next Door).

Pound Cake is giant towering five-tiered cake resembling somewhat a scorpion with visible black eyes with red pupils and also shown to have a mouth, it is covered with white icing while it's eyebrows and teeth are made of light purple icing. It has two-pair of pincers which are actually two cakes with missing slices, while it's body is support with a pink table which functions as it's legs. It also has three candles on ease side and a flaming candle on top of it's tower which acts as a tail.

In the episode "Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-T.W.O.", the Pound Cake was created by the Delightful Children From Down the Lane to destroy the Kids Next Door, namely Sector V. When they had invited other kids to come to the stadium to watch them eat their cake for themselves to spite other kids in the stadium for not getting a slice. However, Sector V finally found the stadium and confront the Delightful Children From the Lane to make sure everyone in the stadium with get a slice. Much to Sector V's surprise, the cake transforms into a monstrous scorpion and knocks out Numbuh 2, 3, 4 and 5, and ready to destroy Numbuh 1. However, Lizzie Devine in a gazebo came to his rescue and crashes into the cake monster, causing it to explode and frosting flew over the stadium, giving everyone a taste of it and the Delightful Children From Down the Lane begun crying over their destroyed cake.

---

When he was done we were amazed and in awe.

Me: Wow! A Kamikaze attack by Lizzie.

Nico: No kidding. Well done to her.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: Okay Numbuh 3 summon the Rainbow.

She did so and then we saw RAINBOW GORILLAS! They were gorillas that changed colors like that of a rainbow!

Jet: Those aren't Rainbow Monkeys!

Live Action Thrust: Those are Rainbow Gorillas!

Me: These are awesome.

Eli: Wow!

Fluttershy: Oh they are so pretty and amazing.

Rainbow Dash: This is awesome! Rainbow Gorillas are amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Boy they are gorillas that have the colors of a rainbow prism.

Razorclaw: Hi there. Listen, this bad man is trying to hurt some kids. Wanna help us stop him?

Fluttershy: Let me talk to them.

She talked to them and they understood her and they agreed.

Fluttershy: They will gladly help us out.

Razorclaw: Wow.

Me: Awesome.

Jared: Great.

Eli: He's over that way. There's a stadium that was built here 75 klicks to the west.

Nico: Then lets get moving.

Brain: Those are probably the same size as the cake monster.

Copper Cranium: I hope so.

Nico: Lets get moving guys.

We were off.

Jared: You guys face the cake monster, I will face Father. I will show

Father what being a true loving father is all about.

Me: Go get him son!

Jared: With pleasure dad.

We saw the stadium.

Me: Wow amazing how he has a stadium here.

Ghuul: Entrance time!

We went at it.

Father: Soon all you stupid inconsiderate brats will be dinner for my Pound Cake!

But then the spirits of cakes and the fireworks of the New Year came and then they swirled around him and then converged and went underground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion and it blasted Father away and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Jared: Time to die Father!

Father: You stupid kids will..

POW!

Jared punched Father in the face and sent him crashing into the wall!

Jared: You shut up Father! All you are is nothing but talk!

Yuko dashed and punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face with devastating force and he crashed into a big wall. Then he got out and flew towards us and fired a huge blast of fire in a ballistic rage and Yuko fired a huge blast of fire and the blasts collided and they exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him and Yuko elbowed him in the stomach and kneed him in the face and kicked him in the back of the head with devastating force.

Yuko backed off and Father was getting madder and madder by the second. His fire aura exploded out with such an explosively powerful intensity and the lightning in the clouds of the planet had gotten stronger.

Father: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) HOW DARE YOU ALL ASSAULT ME!? I HATE YOU ALL!

Our auras all flared up with incredible force and power!

Me: Thanks for the Power Boost.

Father: (to Stickybeard) You really thought you could assault me the day when Lola Loud showed up?!

Mole Man: Say what?

Stickybeard: Oh yeah. After Lola revealed the truth to me, I tricked taking Father out myself. But I lost.

Peg Leg Pete: Well, you're about to get your payback!

Father: I'd like to see you try!

I fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him all over. But then, he whimpered in fear as the Rainbow Gorillas growled at him.

Maria: Sic em, boys!

The Rainbow Gorillas hooted and screeched and roared and then they went at him and smashed him and pulverized him all over the place with incredible force and fury!

Jared: All right take five guys. I got this.

Jared went Super Angel Phoenix Xelnaga!

Father: YOU FOOL! You hurt these kids!

Jared: (Divine Firebird Voice) Wrong. Look again.

He saw that all the "Kids" were actually all bags of roasted potatoes!

Jared: Now you pay for your crimes!

Jared went at him and punched and pulverized him all over.

Father screamed in excruciating pain as he was blasted everywhere and he then gathered up all of his power and Jared did as well and they both fired enormous blasts of intense fire simultaneously. The blasts collided and a powerful struggle began. Suddenly the blast exploded with incredible power and the entirety of the planet shook to the very core with devastating power.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY INTENSE FIERY EXPLOSION!

When the Jared and Father flew out and blasted and smashed each other all over and Father was being completely overwhelmed by him!

Eli: WHOA! Jared is REALLY destroying him!

Xenia: Boy no kidding!

Allenby: Yeah he has Father totally outclassed.

Then Felix Faust, Dark Laser, Madame Masque, Black Spider, Multiplex, Jack O Lantern, Eccentro, Goro, Ssserpent, Mysterio, Ozzie Ostrich, Space Kook, Jellax, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Count Marzo, Rishu, Red Guy, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Madame Snake, and Tenaya 7 appeared.

Nico: Felix Faust, Dark Laser, Madame Masque, Black Spider, Multiplex, Jack O Lantern, Eccentro, Goro, Ssserpent, Mysterio, Ozzie Ostrich, Space Kook, Jellax, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Count Marzo, Rishu, Red Guy, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Madame Snake, and Tenaya 7.

Red Guy: Hell-o it's me the Red Guy.

Felix Faust: This is it, guys. The last usual battles of 2022.

Dark Laser: After this, we're probably not gonna have any until we meet up with Kylie and the others.

Madame Masque: But at least it'll be worth the wait.

Me: Yeah it sure will be.

Black Spider: (to Nico) We heard you raided Opaline's hideout.

Nico: We sure did.

Multiplex: What did you find?

Me: Tons and tons of stuff. Dark Magic artifacts and spell books and more.

?: Wow.

Then a figure came out and it was HUNTER from Dino Charge!

---

Hunter is seen in a cell watching Scrapper trying to escape.

Hunter was seen in a cell in The Royal Rangers along with several of his inmates reaching out of their cells trying to attack. Fury.

Hunter can be seen in a cell in True Black.

Hunter is seen in a cell in No Matter How You Slice It.

Hunter later appeared in a cell cowering in fear that Heckyl was being released from Solitary Confinement and then later tries to escape when Heckyl used his powers to open up all the prison cell bars, but was forced back in his cell by two Spikeballs in Wishing for a Hero.

Hunter is seen being released by Heckyl along with his inmates in When Evil Stirs.

Hunter volunteers to help Singe and is partnered with Ninja to hunt Tyler after his compatriot used a virus to turn him completely feral. He and Ninja fight the Dino Charge Rangers and gain the upper-hand until Tyler and James Navarro arrive, causing Hunter to retreat. Before Heckyl can kill Hunter for cowardice and allowing Ninja's death, Singe tells Heckyl to spare him, stating that he still needs Hunter as bait for his next plan.

Singe uses Hunter as bait to lure the Power Rangers out to the open, so he may neutralize their powers by placing the Zotak Rings on their Energems. Doing so will render them unable to morph and powerless which will make them easy to destroy and thus will be able to get thier Energems. Although Hunter does his role perfectly, Fury interferes with the plan and thus forcing Singe to weaken him with two of his Zotak rings so that he can no longer interfere. Despite the disadvantage of having to fight the incapacitated Rangers in a five-on-one battle, Hunter is successful at besting them while Singe deals with the other four heroes. However, once Tyler destroys Singe's control, the five Rangers fighting him recover their energy and work together to destroy the outlaw permanently. They do so by combining thier Dino Morpher Blasts into a cloud of energy and then have Ivan (performing his Gold Ptera Sabre's Ptera Sabre Final Strike) fly through it before energy slashing Hunter. Hunter can only bemoan being unable to complete his mission before being blown apart.

The ghosts of Hunter and Ninja are summoned to the Halloween Intergalactic Court by Scumlaw where they tell their side of their fight with the Rangers.

Hunter is among the monsters revived by Wrench as part of Doomwing's plot to divert the Rangers while going after Zenowing again. Due to the revival being sped up, Hunter is rendered unable to speak and is significantly weaker. He and the other monsters are destroyed by the Victory Maximum Final Strike.

---

Tyler Navarro: Hunter!

Dino Charge Hunter: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to place Zotak Rings on the Energems to neutralize the Rangers powers and take them.

Dino Charge Hunter: That's right J.D.

Me: Yep.

Hunter: You met my pal Ninja, right?

Nico: We sure did. Back in 2020.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Qin: That was awesome.

Hunter: Cool.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Ingrid Third, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Wonder Woman, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Nico's Rescue and Uncovering more of Opaline's Secrets

Felix Faust was first.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Nico's rescue involved uncovering more of Opaline's secrets. What did you guys find?

Ingrid: Tons of books on dark magic, plans for how to steal it and logbooks and so many evil artifacts. She had more evil artifacts than the Church of Necrom and Grogar combined.

Princess Luna: Me and sister were shocked when we heard about it when everyone got back.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding. Everyone put them in Grim's trunk for safe keeping.

Snowdrop: That was a really crazy thing that Opaline was doing and all to satisfy her insatiable lust for power.

Gari: Yeah she wanted all the magic of all of Equestria all for herself.

Blackout: Thank goodness we stopped her.

Wonder Woman: No kidding there.

Felix Faust: I agree too. Lets do it!

Ingrid used her legend items and got a darkness sword and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Sabrina Mason, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Timmy Turner, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser - Battling Another Centaurus Undead Zodiarts and Another Control Freak

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) Nico, Nicole's team, Control Freak's team, and the others did good Battling Another Centaurus Undead Zodiarts. And Another Control Freak too.

Sabrina: They sure did and it was so awesome. Turns out the Another Control Freak is a Video Gaming Goddess in training and Nicole decided to take her under her wing.

Starlight Glimmer: We were really amazed that she can master so many video games in such a short amount of time.

Cozy Glow: No kidding there! We were amazed that she is that good.

Hex: I'll say. And the Centaurus Undead Zodiarts is actually a Centaurette that J.D. saved during the 13 Days leading up to the War with Xehanort.

Timmy Turner: That was really cool!

Dark Laser: That is really amazing. Lets do it!

Sabrina ignited her lightsaber and used her legend items and she also got a skull sword and they fired waves of skulls, bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Timmy Turner, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dr. Strange, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) I heard Lincoln killed Cell on his rescue. Which form was he killed in?

Timmy Turner: He was in his Semi-Perfect form and he was REALLY INFURIATED!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy he sure was. But he was no match for all of us.

Starshine Sparkle: That's for sure. His power was pathetic.

Spyro: It sure was. But we destroyed him forever.

Dr. Strange: That's for sure and we gave him the Black Gates.

Madame Masque: Good riddance. That's another one of the Z-Fighters many enemies gone. Lets do it!

Timmy used his legend items and got a magic sword and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Superman, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - Meeting a White Aura Bihamut Gene-slammer

* * *

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) I heard you guys met a White Aura Bihamut Gene-slammer. No Sailor soldier on Lincoln's rescue this time?

Jenny Wakeman: Not this time. But the White Aura Bihamut Gene-slammer is Hannah Knightly and she is a really awesome guardian angel for Lincoln.

Pinkie Pie: Oooh she sure is! And she has an amazing story.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) She sure does and it was amazing.

* * *

Hannah Knightley: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hannah, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hannah Knightley: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling

and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Hannah, why did you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Hannah Knightley: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, as Lincoln and I were underwater, we were doing an observation of some of the sea life there in Lake Huron. But, then, we saw trash being callously dumped into the ocean, and we rushed in and cleaned it all up. We got out of the water to see Lori callously dumping trash into the ocean and she was laughing cruelly at us, the cold-hearted bitch. I'd had enough of Lori, and the same went with Lincoln, we fired blasts of water at her, and it messed up her make-up, and she absolutely lost it big time and threatened to turn us into human pretzels, but before she could attack me, Lincoln grabbed Lori by her shirt and slammed her onto the sand. I was really stunned with awe at how quick Lincoln was to save me and I was blushing madly at how dominant he was when he slammed Lori into the sand. After I recovered from the display from Lincoln, we tied Lori up with neon energy ropes Lincoln fired from his massive white angel wings, and he called his parents, who came to Lake Huron. Lincoln told everyone of what Lori did, and they were extremely furious at her, in the end, Lori got her gassy butt grounded for fifteen weeks, and she had to spend all that time in cleaning up all of the trash she callously dumped into Lake Huron. And I also kissed Lincoln and he returned it, and Lori watched in anger.

We cheered.

Eli: Wow, you guys really saved all that marine life and the oceans from Lori's heartless act.

Nico: Yeah, you guys made Lake Huron safer, and when you and Lincoln kissed and right in front of Lori, I can guess she was pissed off big time.

Me: You bet she was, but I made sure she didn't do anything else to

Lincoln or his Guardian Angels, or she was going to be in a ton of trouble even worse than she was in at that time.

Lincoln: Lori's stunt crossed a line for those who care about the environment, mainly my Guardian Angels who have the powers of water, and they swore if Lori did that again, they were going to kick her butt hard.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Black Spider: My goodness! Lori's dark side made her dump all that garbage into the lake!? That is cruel!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was. What a heartless fiend.

Sprocket: She not only had no love for her brother but no love for the environment and all that.

Superman: Now I'm really glad those dark sides of theirs are all gone.

Black Spider: Same here. Lets do it!

Jenny used her Legend Items and got a gear sword surging with lightning and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Iron Man, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - Touring A Bakery

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) So, you guys toured a bakery, huh? Was it run by anyone you guys know?

Rex: It sure was and it was run by Hector Con Carne, Baker Smurf and many awesome chefs we know. Hector not only makes great pies but also makes awesome cakes, cookies, breads and so much more.

Rarity: Oh and they are most absolutely delicious and splendid darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy they sure are.

Gill Grunt: Boy I'll say. Just as awesome as the cakes and pies of all the planets made of food.

Iron Man: That is for sure.

Multiplex: Yeah I agree. They sure are tasty. I also heard you guys met more of the L-Ementals too.

Rex: We sure did. Turns out Lincoln and his family are not the only ones that got Elementally Transmogrified. Here's a list.

He gave him a list and it showed the members of the whole team:

Carol - Lava

Margo - Rust

Haiku - Aurora

Scott - Swamp Algae

Girl Jordan - Sand

Bobby - Sound

Carlotta - Pearl

Sam - Diamond

Benny - Amber/Topaz

Stella - Ink

Clyde - Rubber/Slime

Ronnie-Anne - Poison/Acid

Sid - Wax

Rusty - Emerald

Liam - Sapphire

Zack - Ruby

CJ - Tar

Carl - Glass

Adelaide - Psychic/Spirit

Darcy - Amethyst

Carlitos - Dust

Rita - Energy

Lynn Sr. - Plasma

Anderson - Radiation

Chandler - Smoke

Dr. Linnaeus - Oil

Morag - Cosmic

Taylor - Blood

Pablo - Cyber

Hawk - Concrete/Cement

Hank - Coral

Jeff: Soot

Ryan: Clay

Carly: Wood

He was shocked and amazed!

Multiplex: Wow! This is incredible! All their friends and enemies are now Elementally Transmogrified! That is incredible!

Rex Salazar: It sure is.

Multiplex: Wow! Well the Elemental Enemies of the Louds will make awesome members of the M.O.E. and we'll keep a great eye on them. Lets do it!

Rex used his legend items and got Water Sword and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Green Arrow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spiderman, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Trying lots of Great Cakes

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) I bet you guys tried lots of cakes today. What did you try?

Green Arrow: Pineapple Upside Down Cake. My favorite.

Rainbow Dash: Lots of good ones. Man were they all awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy they were so delicious!

Whirlwind: All sorts of good cakes.

Spiderman: They sure were tasty.

Jack O Lantern: Wow that was great! Lets do it!

Green Arrow used his legend items and got a lightning arrow set and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed

him down.

---

Linka Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Rockna, Mondo, Spectra the Light Angel, Batch and Luxord VS Eccentro - Our adventure is back on the Cake Planet Minus the Race

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Your adventure is back on the Cake Planet. Minus the Race, of course.

Linka: Yeah this is awesome coming here. And we are having all sorts of amazing cakes.

Sunset Shimmer: They are all so delicious and tasty.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Pinkie Pie was eating them all over the place. So was Nico and May.

Sunburn: They missed out on so much because Nico was sick.

Rockna: No kidding there!

Mondo: But at least coming here makes up for it.

Spectra: That is sure does.

Eccentro: I'm glad they are loving it. Lets do it!

Linka used her legend items and got a fire sword and they fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Fluttershy, Seabreeze, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - The Cake Planet is amazing and Nico and May are loving it

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) The Cake Planet is amazing. I bet Nico and May are loving it.

Silverstream: He sure is and he ate many kinds of cakes here! You should see what he ate and they were all so delicious to him and May.

Fluttershy: They really missed out on an amazing and delicious planet during our race here and they are making up for it here too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) They sure are and it's amazing too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure is. I love good cakes.

Stealth Elf: Who doesn't love cakes. You would have to be crazy not to like a good cake.

Sonnya Blade: That is for sure there.

Kitana: I'll say.

Goro: That is right. Lets do it!

Silverstream used her legend items and got a fruit sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kimiko, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ben & Jen, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - That Pound Cake that the Delightful Children had is viciously brutal and it looks delicious

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) That Pound Cake that the Delightful Children had is viciously brutal. But it looks delicious as well!

Kimiko: Boy it sure does look tasty! And it's very interesting that we are facing it in a stadium full of kids that are tied up on their birthday which is pure evil. And we're facing it with Father here. I did not expect Father to be here too.

Applejack: Boy no kidding! That monster is more evil than a Timberwolf On Fire.

Apple Bloom: No kidding there! After we destroy the cake we're sending that Genocidal monster to the Black Gates.

Flashwing: I agree there. He deserves it too!

Ben: That is for sure.

Jen: I agree there. Jared is really going at Father.

Ssserpent: Yeah he sure is. I don't know about you guys but I've had enough of that honorless genocidal monster to last an eternity. Lets do it!

Kimiko used her Legend Items and got a crystal sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and fire and smashed him down.

## Yusei Fudo, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Spiderman, Ri'Oha and Ghuul VS Mysterio - The Pound Cake is Big and Delicious looking

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) The Pound Cake is Big and Delicious looking. And which Heartless Robot can I summon this time?

Yusei Fudo: The one for Angelic Amber. Brittney said she loves that doll.

Mysterio: Awesome choice.

He summoned Angelic Amber.

Yusei: Also yeah it sure is luxurious and delicious. I can't wait to see the look on Father's face when we blow that cake to Smithereens and then we kill him too.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that genocidal monster set his sights on killing kids for far too long.

King Solar: Yeah he is a monster that must be destroyed.

Solar Eclipsa: He gives all loving fathers everywhere a really bad name.

Amber Morning: That is for sure. Father deserves the Black Gates for everything he did to destroy the entire human race.

Spotlight: Yeah he is going to pay big time.

Spiderman: He is a genocidal fruitcake and needs to be destroyed by his own fire.

Mysterio: I agree there too!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Massive flaming and fiery explosions went off all over from Jared and Father's battle.

Mysterio: Lets do it!

Yusei used his legend items and got a light sword and they fired waves of light and stars and smashed him down.

---

Jinx VS Ozzie Ostrich

---

Ozzie Ostrich was next.

Ozzie Ostrich: Boy Nico and May sure love this planet.

Jinx: They sure do.

Jinx fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Mercury VS Space Kook

---

Space Kook was next.

Space Kook: (OMINOUS LAUGHTER)

Sailor Mercury: Oh laugh yourself.

Sailor Mercury fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Emma (ELGVTWD) VS Jellax

---

Jellax was next.

Jellax: You ready for this?

Emma (ELGVTWD): Always ready for this.

Emma fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Pyris the Ignis VS The Ghost of Elias Kingston

---

The Ghost of Elias Kingston was next.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: This is gonna be most fun.

Pyris: Yeah it sure is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Tifa Lockhart VS Count Marzo

Count Marzo was next.

Count Marzo: Boy these cakes are good.

Tifa: They sure are.

She went and punched him in the face and knocked him down.

## Kento VS Rishu

Rishu was next.

Rishu: You ready for me?

Kento: You bet I am.

Kento smashed him down with an earth blast.

## Cow and Chicken VS Red Guy

Red Guy was next.

Red Guy: You ready for a cake fueled fun time?

Cow: You bet we are!

Chicken: Hey Sure!

They fired waves of eggs and milk and smashed him down.

## Natsu Hyuga VS Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt

The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt was next.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: This is my mountain of cake!

Natsu: I don't think so.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## Yoko Minato VS Madame Snake

Madame Snake was next.

Madame Snake: This is gonna be fun.

Yoko: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Chuck Chicken VS Tenaya 7

Tenaya 7 was next.

Tenaya 7: Boy this is an awesome cake planet.

Chuck Chicken: It sure is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Celica, Misty Tredwell, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Fire Lori, Water Leni, Stone Luna, Ice Luan, Metal Lynn, Cloud Lincoln, Shadow Lucy, Crystal Laney, Mud Lana, Plant Lola, Lightning Lisa and Light Lily VS Hunter (Dino Charge)

---

Hunter of Dino Charge was next.

Me: You know we have a bunch of Hunter's with us.

Dino Charge Hunter: I know. That is crazy that we all have the same first name.

Celica: It sure is.

Fire Lori: But it is literally awesome.

Dino Charge Hunter: Yeah it sure is. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of spellbooks for the Yōsoninja Quintuplets, it's a collection of Dragon Ninja-themed spellbooks that also have some Weapon Fusion spells that also have the same effects as The Atlantis Sisters Gene-Slammers' Weapon Fusion spells, along with some scrolls for performing Summoning Jutsus. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAA
CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

They turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Me: Now lets get him!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

Sir Ivan: PTERA STRIKE!

Sir Ivan fired waves of lightning and we fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him first and then the Dino Spike hit him and then he fell to the ground and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Tyler: YEAH! Monster Extinct!

Me: Hunter you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

Jared punched Father down and smashed him into the ground and he flew up to Jared and he dodged a strike and kicked Father in the back and sent him crashing into a wall.

Father: I FUCKING HATE YOU!

Jared's aura flared up with incredibly immense power!

Jared teleported and punched him in the face.

We regrouped and we were facing the Pound Cake.

Troy: Time to cut the cake.

Tsukasa: And then eat it!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Zero Two!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! CHIPS OF ANDROID MIGHT!

They turned into the Zero Two Riders and Tsukasa turned into the Zero One Rider and Daiki summoned clones of the Zero One Riders!

Nico: Lets get this cake!

We went at it and blasted and smashed it!

Kopond blasted and smashed the cake.

Slugfest, Moonracer, Gulper and Petrie used the Water Skylanders, Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slugfest's Vibro-Cannons, Moonracer's laser pistol and Gulper and Petrie's powers 100-fold.

Gulper and Slugfest: SODA VIBRATION BURST!

Petrie and Moonracer: PTERODACTYL LASER BLAST!

Atlantis Superfriend Power and Melter: ATLANTIS MELT STORM!

Martian Fury Force and Mole Man: EARTH MARS BLAST!

Speeding Hot Wheels Force and LaGrange: SPEEDING HOT WHEELS BLAST!

Animaniacs Superman Power and Pinky and the Brain: ANIMANIACS SUPERMAN STORM!

Xiaolin Earth Force and Onyx: XIAOLIN EARTH BLAST!

Green Lantern of Oa Power and Jet: OA LANTERN BLAST!

Xiaolin Water Force and Box Ghost: XIAOLIN WATER BLAST!

Xiaolin Wind Force and Trickster: XIAOLIN WIND BLAST!

Thanagarian Force Storm and Magneto: THANAGAR FORCE BLAST!

Clues of Mayhem and Cluemaster: CLUES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Snow White Force Storm and Yost Viper: SNOW WHITE FORCE BLAST!

1920's Cartoon Force Storm and Peg Leg Pete: 1920'S MEGA CARTOON FORCE!

Decepticon Jet Force and Live Action Thrust: DECEPTICON JET FORCE BLAST!

Copper Head Smashers and Copper Cranium: COPPER HEAD SMASHER BLAST!

Sailors of Farts and Brutus: SAILORS OF FARTS BLAST!

Anvil Clanging Wolf and Walter Wolf: ANVIL CLANGING BASH!

Fearmongering Scarecrow Force and Superfriends Scarecrow: FEARMONGERING SCARECROW BLAST!

Thieving Cats and Katty Kattswell: THIEVING CAT STORM!

Libra Mayhem and Libra Zodiarts: LIBRA MAYHEM STORM!

Buzzardfaces and Bradford Buzzard: BUZZARDFACE BUTTFACE BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Numbuh 1, Numbuh 362, Sector V KND, Yuko Tani, Lola, me, Jared, Nico and Eli: KIDS NEXT DOOR RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: CAKE ELEMENT STYLE: BUTTER CAKE!

Jessica Shannon: CAKE STING STYLE: POUND CAKE!

Peni Parker: CAKE WEB STYLE: SPONGE CAKE!

Entrapta: CAKE LIGHTNING STYLE: GENOISE CAKE!

Perfuma: CAKE NATURE STYLE: ANGEL FOOD CAKE!

Frosta: CAKE ICE STYLE: CHIFFON CAKE!

Shantae: CAKE MAGIC STYLE: CARROT CAKE!

Akko: CAKE STAR STYLE: RED VELVET CAKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cakes.

Lincoln and his harem: CAKE FINAL SMASH: CAKE WAVE!

They fired a massive wave of cakes!

We fired powerful fire blasts at the Pound Cake, and it exploded into pieces.

Lincoln: Now, that's what I call just desserts.

We laughed.

Nico: Good one, Lincoln.

Jared: Your genocidal goals end here now Father!

Father: I WILL NEVER DIE!

Jared: Yes you will!

Jared fired a massive pitch black energy blast and it hit him and banished him to the Black Gates!

Nico: Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Shan Yu to deal with, and the bloodthirsty leader of the Huns should be arriving… right now!

?: I will have my revenge on you all for ruining my plans to conquer China, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark, Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Sora: Great, I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Shan Yu.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Shan Yu, leader of the Huns, and with him were the Hun army who were also brought back from the dead.

Me: Shan Yu. I always knew you wouldn't stay dead for long, and you had some nerve to bring back Einon to come after us.

Shan Yu: I always knew he was weak, now, I'll have to do the job myself and kill every last one of you.

Anna Cameron: That's never happening, you bloodthirsty barbarian, and now, your life is finished.

Suddenly, Anna Cameron's cobalt blue eyes turned neon cobalt blue, and she was surrounded by a cobalt blue energy aura with cobalt blue gems, cobalt blue fire, and eagles, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast

Cobalt Eagle-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Shan Yu, she left cobalt blue energy, cobalt blue gems, cobalt blue fire, and eagles with every step.

Anna Cameron: I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you've committed against all of China, Shan Yu, so many innocent people have been murdered because of your sick ambitions to conquer China, and for that, I'll see to it that you and the Hun army die here and now.

Suddenly, Anna Cameron was surrounded by a massive vortex of cobalt blue energy with cobalt blue gems and cobalt blue fire surrounding the vortex, there's a flock of eagles and Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a cobalt blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Anna Cameron emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Anna Cameron grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long cobalt blue hair, she has neon cobalt blue eyes and a cobalt blue energy aura with cobalt blue gems, cobalt blue fire, and eagles surrounding her, she has both Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle surrounding the embedded cobalt gem on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cobalt blue iris, she has on eagle earrings with cobalt blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle with cobalt blue gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their claws on the bottom of her cobalt blue eagle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cobalt blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cobalt blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Anna Cameron has on a sleeveless open cobalt blue vest, sleeveless cobalt blue top, cobalt blue skirt, cobalt blue bellbottom pants, cobalt blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with cobalt blue fire, cobalt blue gems, and eagles on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and they're surrounded by cobalt gems. Suddenly, Anna Cameron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive cobalt blue angel wings with cobalt blue gems and stars in the feathers and blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long cobalt blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Anna Cameron's massive Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cobalt blue energy, cobalt blue gems, cobalt blue fire, and eagles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle's Cobalt Blue Greatsword of Cobalt Blue Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded cobalt blue gems and Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cobalt blue blade, large eagle heads for the crossguard, large cobalt blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large eagle heads with blue gems for eyes and a large cobalt blue gem below the eagle heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with cobalt blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle's head with red gems for eyes and a large cobalt blue gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a cobalt blue kanji below Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle that said, "Anna "Cobalt Eagle" Cameron, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt

Eagle, Friend of Serenity Lexington, Powerful Master of Cobalt Fire and Cobalt Gems, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Kuroageha Yummy, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cobalt Gems, Cobalt Blue Fire, and Eagles"

アンナ "コバルト イーグル" キャメロン、クリスタル ビースト コバルト イーグルとアドバンスト クリスタル ビースト コバルト イーグルのフュージョン ジーンスラマー、セレニティ レキシントンの友人、コバルト ファイアとコバルト ジェムの強力なマスター、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダークロリ、クロアゲハの大敵 おいしい、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、コバルトジェム、コバルトブルーファイア、イーグルスのマスター

Anna Cameron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-COBALT EAGLE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA BLUE COBALT FIRESTORM EAGLE ANGEL OF DIVINE BLUE COBALT FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLUE COBALT FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Anna Cameron's Super Angel-Cobalt Eagle-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Shan Yu saw it, he ordered his Huns to kill her, but she fired powerful blasts of indigo fire at them, and they were turned into stars for her wings and made them her prisoners forever, and this angered Shan Yu, but she fired a powerful cobalt blue energy blast with cobalt blue fire, cobalt blue gems, and eagles at Shan Yu, and it exploded as it hit him, he got back up, but now, he was beyond mega pissed off now.

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, Anna Cameron's transformed, awesome!

Lincoln: And she used her indigo fire blasts and turned Shan Yu's Hun army into stars and are now her prisoners forever, now only Shan Yu is left, and Anna, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Anna Cameron: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Blue Cobalt Firestorm Eagle and Divine Blue Cobalt Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this rampaging savage once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Anna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Anna Cameron.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Shan Yu, now it's time for you to pay the price.

Anna Cameron and Lincoln went after Shan Yu, who tried to attack them with his sword, but they blocked his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, cobalt blue energy, cobalt blue fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Shan Yu and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off Shan Yu now.

Shan Yu tried to run at Lincoln and cut him down, but Lincoln disarmed Shan Yu of his sword with one swift swing of his massive greatsword, and he slashed at Shan Yu's chest, leaving a bloody gash.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Anna Cameron, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle's Cobalt Blue Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's cobalt blue with indigo flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle surrounded by green etched on the sides, and a cobalt blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Anna Cameron fired blasts of rainbow energy, cobalt blue energy, and elemental forces at Shan Yu and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword down on Shan Yu's neck and beheaded him, and then, Lincoln gave him The Black Gates. We cheered as Anna Cameron and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Anna Cameron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long cobalt blue wolf tails, and massive cobalt blue angel wings are permanent.

Anna Cameron: Rot in The Black Gates forever, you savage warlord. Thanks for helping me destroy Shan Yu for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Anna.

Suddenly, Anna Cameron wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Anna Cameron's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, cobalt gems falling, and cobalt fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Anna Cameron absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle and Advanced Crystal Beast Cobalt Eagle vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Shan Yu, awesome job.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Plus, Anna really turned the tables on Shan Yu when she fired her indigo fire blasts at his army and they got turned into stars for her angel wings and are now her prisoners forever.

Anna Cameron: I knew he'd send his army of Huns to kill me, but they made a mistake.

Me: Yep, and now, they're your prisoners forever. Plus, we know who we're meeting tomorrow for your rescue, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Eliana Robinson, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Dolphin for Day 3 of the Treasure Hunt, and there's no doubt the next villain we'll face there tomorrow is King Cold, and he now wants revenge for the death of Frieza.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: At this point, I don't care about what that tyrant desires, Frieza got what he deserved, and now, so will his father.

Nico: You got that right, he's just as evil as his son, the universe will be glad to be rid of that monster for all eternity.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And there's no doubt he'll have his men with him tomorrow, so I'll use the same strategy I'd used on Einon's men in Loch Loud: using their own greedy desires against them, and turn them into nightmares, before I collect their souls and send them to The Black Gates.

TLPS Mr. Shark: This is going to be one messy battle tomorrow.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: But, we'll be rid of the last traces of Frieza for good when we kill King Cold.

Jack O Lantern: This was an awesome way to end the year.

Eccentro: It sure was.

Goro: And tomorrow, we discuss the highlights of 2022.

Ssserpent: We sure will.

Mysterio: Come on, guys. Let's go home.

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone.

Numbuh 1: (To the viewers) Now we have seen the last of Father and destroyed his evil goals.

Me: We sure have.

Qin: Yep.

We went back to the ship and went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on The Pound Cake from Codename KND.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. For the next rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Atomic Skull, Evil Skull Man, Universe 666 Erigor, Flame Chomp, Bazooker Doomlander And Universe 666 Maleficent 1959 and Maggie and her team with Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl, Rockhoof, and Somnambula and we're going to battle Bullwhip, Kneejerk, Knux and Terrapin and we're going to make those Cybernetic Enhanced jerks pay for their crimes and we're going to make sure they suffer the worst pain ever and we're going to battle Another Monoceros Undead Zodiarts and Another Atomic Skull. And we're also going to meet an Electrode Gene-slammer named Sakura Taiyouhime. Sakura is Nico's friend from Japan and she is known as the Princess of the Sun because of her golden hair and clothes and she is an amazingly powerful master of lightning and is a force to be reckoned with. The match-up scene is for Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer, Fusion Gene-

Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Pinhead, the Hell Priest from the Hellraiser franchise, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Los Angeles for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and TLPS Mr. Shark is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, and we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: King Cold, Frieza's father, and he wants revenge on us for what we did in killing his son, Frieza. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for White Aura Dolphin named Eliana Robinson, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and Lincoln would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and they also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life. This one time, while observing the marine life, she and Lincoln kissed underwater, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion. It's the first day of the New Year and we're going to have a recap of all our great adventures of 2022 and it will be awesome and fun as we have an awesome party.

See you next time.

# NEW YEARS DAY RECAP 2022

HAPPY NEW YEAR EVERYONE!

GOODBYE 2022 HELLO 2023!

Sorry if this is late.

---

Flying through the buildings of the Neo Gotham City Sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Atomic Skull, Evil Skull Man, Universe 666 Erigor, Flame Chomp, Bazooker Doomlander And Universe 666 Maleficent 1959 and Maggie and her team with Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl, Rockhoof, and Somnambula and we were there for another awesome rescue. We got word that Batman's enemies Bullwhip, Kneejerk, Knux and Terrapin are at it again and causing trouble and it's up to all of us to stop them.

Camie: Wow! This is amazing that Gotham had turned into this.

Me: This Gotham City is from the year 2039 and we helped Terry battle many of his most dangerous enemies in this part before and after the team was formed. And this is also the very part of the city that made Gotham Royal York into what it is today.

Nico: Wow! So that's how it became the city it is now.

Xenia: Amazing.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: That was so fun and awesome.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) I think it's so amazing that this city became what it is.

Me: It sure is. Gotham City became like this very fast and quickly in such a short amount of time.

Maggie: It sure is amazing and all this happened just after your worldwide vacation.

Haiku: That was so awesome and fun.

Girl Jordan: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Maggie, I want to thank you, Atomic Skull, and your teams for coming.

Maggie: No problem at all Nico. It's gonna be so fun helping you guys.

Atomic Skull: It sure will be cool.

Me: Yep.

Camie: So who are these cybernetic jerks anyway?

Me: Their names are Bullwhip, Kneejerk, Knux and Terrapin and they are cybernetically enhanced kids that cause trouble.

I went over their history.

---

Bullwhip

Bullwhip got these powers by enlisting the aid of Dr. Corso whom he met when getting a wrist replacement. He suggested to the doctor that he could get rich by using his prosthetics to make people faster and stronger. The doctor refused, saying he had all he wanted. So he and his gang kidnapped Dr. Corso's wife April and blackmailed him into making upgrades to his wrists. However, Batman got involved and the gang overpowered him the first time. After stalking them to their hideout, Batman and Dr. Corso found out that April wasn't kidnapped, but there willingly and was having an affair with Bullwhip. Dr. Corso panicked and fled. Bullwhip then briefly clashed with Batman only to have his cybernetic wrist to be severally damaged.

After Batman disabled all his teammates, Bullwhip returned to Dr. Corso, saying that if he repaired him and made even stronger, he would get April back. Corso, realizing he had total power over Bullwhip while he was under anesthesia, is heavily implied to have killed him with his drill instead.

Knux

Knux was the newest member of the gang. Dr. Corso installed hammers that could extend from his forearms.

When Batman tracked the gang to their hideout, Knux was handily beating on Batman until Batman spoke the secret word that triggered a fail-safe and destroyed Knux's cybernetics.

Terrapin

Though already strong himself, the enhancements Dr. Corso gave Terrapin made him almost unstoppable. With his full body armor, he served as the gang's muscle. His armor did have down sides: it restricted his mobility, agility and sight. Batman made good use of that in their final fight: when Terrapin ran at him, Batman triggered the override. Now without protection, Terrapin charged into a wall headfirst and knocked himself unconscious.

Kneejerk

When his friend Harold blackmailed Dr. Corso into using his weapons expertise on his gang, "Kneejerk" was outfitted with cybernetic limbs, which enhanced his reflexes to superhuman levels. Additionally, his new limbs were equipped with chainsaws capable of cutting through solid steel, which could be deployed from his wrists and knees. With these gadgets, Kneejerk could open safe doors, or create escape routes for his team. However, the chainsaw blades impaired his balance. During a fight with Batman, he fell, causing the saws on his knees to jam into the ground and break off. The piston he left behind brought Batman to Dr. Corso.

When Batman traced the gang back to their hideout, Kneejerk was the first member to be subdued once Batman had determined the self-destruct code for their cybernetic systems. When Kneejerk cornered Batman, the latter spoke the phrase "April Moon," causing the former's forearms and lower legs to self-destruct. Once his prosthetic limbs were destroyed, Kneejerk fell helplessly to the ground, unable to get up.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: Whoa man! These guys are dangerous!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Yeah they are tough too.

Kimimarō: This will be really interesting to see.

Nico: Kimimarō, are you happy you ditched Snake Face?

Kimimarō: Yes I sure am Nico and I'm glad to be part of the team now. I am forever indebted to all of you for curing me.

Me: I'm glad we did. That was no disease you had. That was a poison that was slowly destroying you.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That was awful that it was killing you like that.

Camie: No kidding there.

Kimimarō: But I'm glad that it's cured now.

Qin: So am I. At least we can now restore the Kaguya Clan.

Kimimarō: That is true and I'm glad we can.

Maria: Disease. Poison. What's the difference?

Me: Disease can look like poisons Maria.

Maria: Oh.

Me: Yeah.

Varie: But I'm glad Kimimarō got cured nonetheless.

Lincoln: Me too.

Nicole: Yeah we all are glad.

Me: You guys should have seen what the New Years Celebrations were like last night. It was amazing.

Camie: Yeah it sure was! Everyone celebrated like there was no tomorrow till 3:00 in the morning.

Xenia: Boy no kidding there. That was an awesome celebration.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. Wow.

Me: But also yesterday's mission was awesome.

Nico: We ate lots of the cake monster yesterday.

Me: We sure did and it was absolutely delicious. Coconut Vanilla Meringue. The Delightful Children's Cake was one of the most awesome ever. And they had really awesome and amazing taste in cakes.

Nico: They sure did.

Lola: Thank goodness we didn't give any to Numbuh 4 or you know what would have happened.

Nico: Yeah. Thank goodness we didn't.

Xenia: Yeah but it was still a good cake.

Nico: All of that planet was. At least me and May made up for it by going to the planet.

May: It was an awesome surprise.

Zocks: Why is it a good thing we didn't get any for Numbuh 4?

Me: He is allergic to coconut. Whenever he eats coconut his lips get all big and swollen and cover his face.

Zocks: Oh I'm sorry I asked.

Lola: Yeah it's a nasty allergic reaction. Also those Kids Next Door Scientists mistook it for cooties a while back.

Me: Yeah that was stupid.

Lola: No kidding there.

Vroon: Are cooties even a thing?

Me: Hell no! It's just some stupid childhood disease some dumb kid made up during World War I to get us boys to be afraid of girls.

Nico: Yeah no kidding! It's really stupid.

Camie: Yeah there's no such thing as cooties!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there. Cooties are a stupid dumb disease.

Laney: No kidding there.

Camie: How did you guys have an encounter with Cooties like this?

Me: It was during Vince's birthday back 3 years ago.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1163.

At the estate we were having an awesome birthday party for Vince. It was August 25th and it was his 25th Birthday and 1st ever Wedding Anniversary. The Masters of Evil were with us to celebrate.

Manaphy, Poromon, Horsea and Poliwag: (Blows Party Blowers) HAPPY BIRTHDAY VINCE!

Me: Happy Birthday/1st Wedding Anniversary Partner.

Vypra: How does it feel to be 25?

Vince: It's amazing. Thank you so much guys.

Me: You're welcome buddy.

Laney: I'm so happy for you and Carol, Vince.

Nico: Me too.

Saïx: I'm happy for you too Carol.

Carol: Thanks guys.

Carla, Evelyn and Pearl came out with a magnificently made birthday cake that they made and it had 25 candles on it.

Carla, Evelyn and Pearl: HAPPY BIRTHDAY DADDY!

Vince: Oh wow! What an awesome cake.

Me: That is a beautiful cake girls.

They put it on the table and Vince made a wish and blew out the candles and we cheered for him.

Lana: Happy Birthday Vince.

Vince: Thank you so much guys!

Nico: No problem Vince.

Marinette: Glad you had fun.

We had an awesome party for Vince and he got lots of great presents.

---

Later we were over in the world of the famous Hundred Acre Wood, the World of Winnie the Pooh.

---

The Hundred Acre Wood is the name of the forest in which most, if not all of the Winnie-the-Pooh stories take place. It's location is still uncertain, as is its size, though one could assume that the Wood is so-named because it is about 100 acres in size, which would be equivalent to 0.4 square kilometers or 0.16 square miles.

The landscape of the Wood seems to vary based on the particular Pooh production - for example, the layout of the Wood in Kingdom Hearts II is radically different from that of its appearance in the original Kingdom Hearts.

In the original Winnie-the-Pooh books by A. A. Milne, the name "Hundred Acre Wood" is used only to refer to the parts of the forest surrounding Owl's house, with the other characters residing outside of it. Nowadays, however, and especially in the Disney adaptations of the franchise, the name is usually used to refer to the whole forest, as Milne's books provided no better alternative for it. Thus, using the broader definition, the Hundred Acre Wood includes such locations as Owl's House, Pooh's house, Piglet's house, the Pooh Corner (renamed Pooh & Piglet Corner in Piglet's Big Movie), the Poohsticks Bridge, Rabbit's house and Tigger's house. What follows is a list of locations mentioned in the book and shown in the Wood's map:

Pooh Bear's House

Kanga's House

The Sandy Pit Where Roo Plays

The Nice Place for Piknicks

The Bee Tree

The Way to the North Pole

The Area of Big Stones and Rocks

Rabbit's House

The Area of Rabbit's Friends-and-Raletions

Christopher Robin's House

The Area of Six Pine Trees

The Area of the Pooh Trap for Heffalumps

Piglet's House

The Area Where the Woozle Wasn't

The Floody Place

Owl's House

Eeyore's Gloomy Place

Most of these places' names are references to events described in the books Winnie-the-Pooh and The House at Pooh Corner. Additional places mentioned in the books but not shown in the map include:

The House at Pooh Corner

The Poohsticks Bridge

The Stepping Stones

The Area of the Gravel Pit

Pooh's Thoughtful Spot

The Galleons Lap

Locations featured only in Disney stories include Gopher's tunnels, the Scary Woods and the Heffalump Hollow.

Locality

As stated above, the exact locality of the Hundred Acre Wood is uncertain. It is generally believed to be in the United Kingdom, as it is based on a real British forest (see below). However, this possibility is problematic due to the fact that there are no bears living in the British Isles in real life (a fact that may also apply to Tigger, although within the Winnie-the-Pooh universe he is actually a member of the fictional "Tigger" species, not a tiger, as generally believed). In Disney adaptations of the stories, it is likely that the Wood is in North America, which could explain away not only Pooh but also Gopher, a character not present in the original books, and whose species is indigenous to North America.

However, it is the presence of Kanga and Roo that becomes problematic with this assumption, as there is a population of wild kangaroos living on the UK (an invasive species), but not in the USA. This could be explained away by the fact that, both in the books and cartoons, it is believed that Kanga and Roo have moved from Australia. However, this means that Gopher has probably moved from America. In the episode "The Piglet Who Would Be King", from The New Adventures of Winnie the Pooh, Piglet, Tigger and Rabbit travel to a place called the Land of Milk and Honey, located in a jungle, under a volcano. While it is unclear how far they traveled to get there, the presence of a jungle even moderately near the Hundred Acre Wood pretty much puts the last nail in the coffin of the idea that the Wood is in England as far as Disney adaptations go, even though there is no jungle in the USA.

## Behind the scenes

The Hundred Acre Wood is based on an actual place called the Five Hundred Acre Wood, situated in the Ashdown Forest, in East Sussex, England, where A. A. Milne was living when he wrote the books. Today, areas of this wood have been named after locations seen or mentioned in Milne's Pooh books, as a tribute to the author, including a bridge identified as the Poohsticks Bridge, and an area designed as the Enchanted Place. There is also a memorial plaque dedicated to both Milne and Ernest H. Shepard, who illustrated the classic books.

## Inhabitants

The Hundred Acre Wood is inhabited by the following animals (those marked with an asterisk have been featured in Disney adaptations only):

Winnie-the-Pooh

Piglet

Rabbit

Eeyore

Tigger (probably not native moved from India)

Owl

Kanga and Roo (not native, moved from Australia)

Christopher Robin

Gophers (one of them is at the end of a classic book)

Heffalumps

Woozles

Jagulars

Squirrels

Beavers *

Turtles *

Frogs *

Pack Rats *

Mice

Otters

Hedgehogs

Insects

---

Me: Wow! So this is the 100 Acre Wood.

Volcana: This is the first time we've ever been to the Hundred Acre Wood.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: It's amazing.

Sora: You guys will love this place. I know a lot of people here.

We followed Sora and he showed us Pooh's house. He was sitting on his log thinking.

Pooh: Oh Sora! Welcome back!

Sora: Hey Pooh!

He hugged Sora.

Sora: Good to see you again.

Pooh: Same to you. Who are all your friends?

Me: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's a pleasure to meet you Pooh.

Pooh: Same to you. We have heard so much about you. You are heroes and very brave at what you all do.

Nico: We don't like to brag.

Wreck Gar: It's nice to meet you at last, Pooh Bear!

Pooh: Same to you and just Pooh is fine.

Wreck Gar: Sorry.

Vince: You have been very popular since the 1960's.

Me: He was first made in 1921 by A. A. Milne and Disney bought his rights in the 1960s.

Vince: Wow. So 99 years ago.

Me: Yep. And in 2021 it'll mark his 100th Anniversary.

Lori: Huge milestone.

Pooh: Very big.

Sora: Lets show you all around.

We looked around the 100 Acre Wood and we saw a lot of magnificent places. We saw Rabbit's House and his garden was amazing as we saw Rabbit picking a lot of vegetables.

Sora: Hello Rabbit.

Rabbit: Well hello Sora.

Nico: Wow. Your garden is incredible.

Rabbit: Why thank you. Wow. Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet all of you.

Me: Same to you Rabbit.

Sam Manson: Rabbit, I just want to say that I really like your garden.

Rabbit: Thank you Sam.

Jared: Lots of delicious vegetables.

But then I got bounced by none other than Tigger!

Me: OOF!

Tigger: Oh hello there! (Purrs) I'm Tigger. T-I Double G Er. That spells Tigger.

Me: Tigger wow! (Laughs) I haven't been bounce like that in a long time. But wow.

Tigger: Oh wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you. You have saved a lot of people over the years.

Me: (Gets up) Yeah we don't like to brag.

Nico: Yeah.

We met all of Pooh's friends and it was awesome.

Cybertron Crumplezone: There might not be any villains here. But how would you guys like to help us when we need it?

Pooh: That would be awesome.

Nico: Cool.

We had new allies in the Hundred Acre Wood and the story for the Hundred Acre Wood is in our bookcase.

---

Later in the estate, we were watching TV. Suddenly, Numbuh 74.239 of the KND Underwater Research Facility came in and he had a look of panic on his face!

Numbuh 1: Numbuh 74.239? What's wrong?

Numbuh 74.239: The Research facility has been attacked by a rogue teen ninja and in the attack he released a terrible disease.

Me: A disease? What kind of disease?

Numbuh 74.239: It's a disease called Coogitisnal Octo-Oogie Tetra-Infecto Epi-Stractococcus!

Me: What the fuck is that?

Numbuh 74.239: It's a disease that is carried by an infected and highly contagious specimen codenamed Patient C.

Me: We better go check this out. I have a plan to draw this specimen out.

I revealed my plan and we went to the S.H.I.E.L.D. Prison to get RD Lincoln.

We went into his Cell.

RD Lincoln: You gonna kill me this time? Or are you just going to waste your effort on humiliating me?

Papillon: Neither. There's one use for a tyrant like you.

RD Lincoln: What's that?

Maria: Live bait!

We tied him up and carried him with us.

We then took our submarine down to the bottom of the Caribbean Sea and with us were the Kids Next Door in their awesome Whale Size Submarine, the B.L.U.B.B.E.R. and we then saw the treehouse that was home to the KND Underwater Research Facility. It was in shambles and ruins and we saw that it was sitting on the edge of a cliff next to the 2nd Deepest place on the planet: The Puerto Rico Trench. At 27,493 feet deep, it's the second deepest place in the world next to the Mariana Trench at 36,000 feet deep.

Me: Whoa. What happened to that Treehouse?

Nico: Looks like a torpedo destroyed it.

Vince: No this is something else. This was the work of Rogue Teens.

Cree: Ugly.

Me: Lets head in guys.

We went into the treehouse and it was a total mess.

Me: What a mess.

Laney: This whole place is in shambles.

Prism Break: What do you think caused this?

Me: Lets go in a find out.

We got to swimming and we made it inside.

Me: Nigel we're in.

Numbuh 1: Copy J.D. Have you made contact with the Specimen yet?

Me: Negative. This whole treehouse is in shambles. It could be anywhere.

Lana: Yeah.

Numbuh 4: So what is all this about Numbuh 1?

Numbuh 74.239: That treehouse is infected with Coogitisnal Octo-Oogie Tetra-Infecto Epi-Stractococcus!

Numbuh 4: That'd better mean there's seafood in here Professor Dorkenstein!

Numbuh 74.239: DORKENSTEIN!? Listen you little trapezoidal crustaceous membrane! I'd like to…

Me: Quiet! Both of you.

Numbuh 1: Thank you J.D. But what Numbuh 74.239 is trying to say is that because of an attack by a bunch of Rogue Teen Ninjas still at large, they released a highly contagious specimen codenamed Patient C. Our mission is to find this specimen and contain it so the scientists can all safely return to the lab.

Laney: And what is this Patient C?

Lola: That's what I would like to know.

Numbuh 74.239: You'll find out when you see it. But be careful guys.

Me: Right. Lets go.

We went into the treehouse and we put RD Lincoln on the floor of the lower levels.

RD Lincoln: You can't be serious. What makes you think the so called Patient C is going after me?

Bright Man: (smirks) Well, when it sees you, it'll want a nice big hug!

Me: Our bait is set. Lets go hide.

We went and hid in the walls and then we saw a little girl dressed in a pink dress and she had blond hair and blue eyes and a Pink hair bow and white shoes appear behind the Royal Defenders Lincoln. That little girl was PATIENT C!

Patient C: Hello.

RD Lincoln: Whoa! Oh. Hello there little one. What are you doing all the way down here?

Patient C: I was put here. And you are funny. (Giggles)

RD Lincoln: Well I do have a sense of humor.

Patient C: Will you be my boyfriend?

RD Lincoln: I think I'm a little too old for you.

She then gave RD Lincoln a hug.

Me: Now!

We jumped and Aqua got the girl.

Aqua: Are you Patient C?

Me: You got to be kidding. She's just a cute little girl.

Nico: She sure is adorable.

Laney: She sure is.

Me: (Realizes something) Wait a second. **C** oogitisnal **O** cto- **O** ogie **T** etra- **I** nfecto **E** pi- **S** tractococcus… Oh (Facepalms) for fucks sake!

Nico: What is it?

Me: We were dragged into this mission for a very stupid reason. This whole thing is about cooties.

Numbuh 5: Have those scientists gone crazy!? This whole thing has been about cooties!?

Laney: There's no such thing as cooties!

Me: Yeah that is some stupid fictitious childhood disease some dumb kid invented during World War I to help get us to hate and fear girls. Whoever invented that disease had to have been the biggest idiot in the history of humanity.

Numbuh 2: Whoever that kid is was a loser.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: We're gonna have a very serious talk with those KND Scientists when we're done here.

Yuko: Yeah. But wait.

Yuko went up to the girl.

Yuko: Are you the little sister of Numbuh 59?

Patient C: That's right. He's my brother and he's in the Kids Next Door.

Yuko: Your brother is one of the Prisoner Transport Pilots for the KND.

Patient C: Wow.

Yuko: He has a big job.

?: And it will be the last!

We turned and we saw THE TOILETNATOR!

---

The Toiletnator (real name: Lou Pottingsworth III) is a recurring joke character from Codename: Kids Next Door. He is obviously a toilet-themed supervillain, a motif that has unclear justifications even compared to the show's other villains. He is seen as a non-threat by KND operatives everywhere and shunned by other villains to the point that they take deliberate measures to keep him away from their villainous meetings. Despite all of this, he is incredibly enthusiastic and jubilant about being a villain and completely oblivious to the fact that no one wants him. His "powers" include several toilet-related abilities such as shooting toilet paper from his arms.

He was voiced by Dee Bradley Baker.

In the episode "Operation: F.L.U.S.H.", Toiletnator decides to prove himself worthy to the other villains by defeating the KND in their treehouse. However, because the members of Sector V were away at the time, the other villains had already taken over the treehouse without resistance and as a result the empowered Toiletnator defeats his own allies, mistaking them for the kids, who arrive right afterwards just when his sudden burst of competence wears off.

In the comic story "Operation: H.I.S.T.O.R.I.E.", Toiletnator's origin is revealed: he'd once been Lou Pottingsworth III, an executive for Evil Adult Industries, before he was assigned by Father himself to become part of the company's operation to mass-produce their new vegitable: "asparigross". But when the Kids Next Door attacked the factory building site, Lou hid in a porti-potty and was trapped in there for several days when it was knocked under a large mass of rubble, forced to eat nothing but urinal cakes. There, he was visited by "The Almighty Protector of Potty" (some form of toilet god), who'd chosen him to be its knight (the only reason being that he'd been the only one to use the bathroom in a while) and bestowed him with toilet-based powers, which he used to punish kids who wrote on the bathroom walls, missused toilet paper, and forgot to flush. The comic also revealed that the Toiletnator is actually Numbuh 4's uncle and Mr. Beetles long lost twin brother.

---

Me: Lou Pottingsworth III A.K.A. the Toiletnator. We were just about to go out and get you.

The Toiletnator: You were?

Nico: Yeah. We have some things we need to tell you.

The Toiletnator: YOU ALL ARE GONNA TELL ME AFTER I FLUSH YOU ALL! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

Numbuh 362: Toiletnator, please calm down.

Toiletnator: Oh, I'll calm down. WHEN YOU'RE ALL DEAD!

Lizzie: Suddenly, Toiletnator's looking a lot less lame.

Power Girl: (to Numbuh 4) Wally, you and your team created a monster!

Numbuh 4: What did we do?

William: If you guys hadn't treated Toiletnator like a joke, he wouldn't be out for our blood.

Me: Lou lets talk about this!

But then Ghost, Cheese Shogun Roquefort and Saïx appeared.

Me: Cheese Shogun Roquefort, Saïx and Ghost.

Ghost: It's my first time fighting you guys.

Ariel: This is gonna be a good one.

Laney: It sure will be.

Cheese Shogun Roquefort: What happened here?

Me: It's a pretty weird and stupid story.

I went over everything that happened and they were shocked.

Cheese Shogun Roquefort: Cooties!? You got to be kidding me.

Me: Yeah even the Kids Next Door scientists are scared of Cooties. How stupid can some people get?

Numbuh 2: Tell me about it.

We saw RD Lincoln about to get away but Gia grabbed him.

Gia: (to RD Lincoln) You stay right where you are, asshole!

RD Lincoln: Like I'm gonna listen to you!

Megaforce Rangers: (ignoring RD Lincoln) Legendary Ranger Mode: Lightmask Squad!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Maskman Rangers.

But then RD Lincoln jumped away and grabbed Carmen!

RD Lincoln: (holding Carmen hostage) I knew that battle would tire you all out. Now, you guys are going to give me my powers back and then you're going to free my sisters from SHIELD prison. Or the fiery brat gets it!

Carmen then kicked RD Lincoln in the crotch and grabbed his head and flipped him over and then grabbed his arm and bent it and broke it! The bone was sticking out and the Lynn punched the RD Lincoln in the face and sent him crashing into the wall. He was knocked out with a nasty concussion.

Me: Nice work Carmen.

Lori, Lynn and Lola tied up the RD Lincoln.

Me: Good work girls.

?: That was a good punch.

A figure came out and it was GAME MACHINE MAN!

Game Machine Man is one of the Seven Shadows. He appeared in Sailor Moon Episode 21, Jupiter Comes Thundering In.

After he was imprisoned in the earth's atmosphere, he was reborn inside Game Machine Joe, one of the rainbow crystal carriers. Joe was Zoycite's first target. After extracting the crystal inside him, Zoycite turned Joe into Game Machine Man. He attacked Sailor Moon with a hammer, until Lita threw him (at that moment, the Jupiter sign appeared on her forehead). He then attacked Sailor Moon with wires, but when Lita transformed into Sailor Jupiter, she used Jupiter Thunder Crash to stop him. As he was about to attack again, Luna gave Sailor Moon the Crescent Moon Wand, and she used it to heal Joe with Moon Healing Activation, killing Game Machine Man.

---

Game Machine Man: I'm Game Machine Man, champion of the Negaverse!… Time to play, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! The game's about to start!

Nico: Judging by your name, I can guess that you like to play games.

Game Machine Man: That's right. And this game's gonna be one to remember!

Shanan: I didn't expect Queen Beryl to have an Arcadisapien in her forces.

Qin: What are Arcadisapiens?

Shanan: They are known as the great video game warriors of the galaxy. They come from the planet Arcadius Prime, It's a huge city planet that serves as their ultimate video game playground.

Nicole: Sounds like my kind of people.

Game Machine Man: I'm impressed you know about my kind Shanan and you must be the famous Nicole Knudson, Goddess of Video Gaming.

Nicole showed her tattoo.

Game Machine Man: So the legend is true. I have been wanting to meet you and do battle with you Nicole.

Nicole: Nice to know that I made an impression.

Me: But we can't fight in here. Otherwise we would destroy the whole treehouse and sending it falling into the Puerto Rico Trench.

Patient C: Um… I'm still here, you know.

Ghost: We know. Please head to somewhere safe.

Roquefort: But first, we're about to make a little trip.

Aqua: I'll look after Patient C for you.

Numbuh 4: Thanks Aqua.

Aqua went over to her and Ghost snapped her fingers and we saw that we were on a scary wooded planet with trees that looked like creepy stalagmites. We were on the moon of Anur Transyl: LUNA LOBO!

---

Luna Lobo is a lush, forest-covered moon - one of the few "beautiful" places in the whole Anur System.

A wooded moon, Luna Lobo's landscape is prowled with a race of cunning wolf-beasts with a thirst of blood. While these feral creatures mostly hunt in packs, it is a lone wolf beast that often proves to be the most savage of all.

Luna Lobo was once warped into the Null Void for a few years due to a major teleportation accident.[

---

Me: WHOA! Look at this planet.

Ghost: It's not a planet. It's the planet Anur Transyl's moon Luna Lobo.

Me: WHOA! So this is Luna Lobo.

Ben: I always wondered what the home planet of the Loboans was like.

Nico: It sure is a creepy place.

Riley: No kidding.

Julie Yamamoto: It sure is creepy.

Chione: But it's really cool.

We heard wolf howls and they gave us the creeps.

Me: Ooh. The Loboans are on the hunt.

Laney: Yeah.

Lola: Scary.

Me: Lets power up and calm the Toiletnator down.

We did so and went at them.

---

Battle 1: Saïx

---

Carol, Sinestro and Power Girl were facing Saïx.

Saïx: Glad Vince had an awesome birthday.

Carol: I am too Saïx.

Sinestro: Shall we dance?

Power Girl: Yeah.

Saïx: Lets dance.

He sent out his Pokemon and they went at him and Carol kicked him in the face and fired a wave of atomic energy and blasted him all over the place with incredible fiery explosions.

KRABBBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Power Girl fired laser vision blasts and Sinestro fired waves of yellow energy and the blasts hit Saïx and his Pokemon and exploded. Knocking them out.

Carol: Awesome battle.

---

Battle 2: Cheese Shogun Roquefort

Bright Man, Shade Man, Nico and Raven were facing Roquefort.

Nico: (Drooling) Give me some cheese.

Bright Man: Someone sure is hungry.

Raven: Nico likes cheese and he can't get enough of it.

Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) He loves his cheese.

They laughed.

Cheese Shogun Roquefort: He's a growing boy.

Roquefort sent out his Cheese Ninjas and his Pokemon. He had an Tsareena and a Steenee. They went at them and Nico punched and kicked and ate all of his Cheese Ninjas and Bright Man, Shade Man and Raven blasted Roquefort and his Pokemon and knocked them out.

Nico: (MONSTROUS BELCH)

Raven: Someone is stuffed.

They laughed.

---

Battle 3: Ghost

---

Ariel, Papillon and Randy Boggs were facing Ava Star A.K.A. Ghost.

Ariel: This is your first battle with us.

Papillon: We'll try to go easy on you.

Ghost: I have a lot of experience. So no need.

Randy: Okay then.

She called out her Pokemon and she had a Mega Gengar and a Mega Zoroark.

Randy: Mega Gengar and Mega Zoroark. Good choices.

Ghost: Thank you.

Ariel summoned her Keyblade.

Ariel: Lets dance.

They went at Ghost and Ariel slashed her all over with her Keyblade and blasted her with light beams and water blasts and Papillon blasted her Pokemon with light beams and Randy went invisible and bit Ghost in her butt and Ariel kicked her and knocked her out.

Ariel: Good fight.

---

Battle 4: Game Machine Man

---

Nicole was facing Game Machine Man.

Nicole: The Goddess of Video Games is always ready for a challenge.

Game Machine Man: I'm glad. Lets dance.

Nicole fired a wave of energy and the blast hit him and exploded and Nicole punched and kicked him all over the place and knocked him around. Nicole then fired a wave of energy and obliterated him into nothing.

Nicole: Good game.

---

Battle 5: Toiletnator

---

We regrouped and we were facing the Toiletnator.

Me: Lou let us talk to you!

Toiletnator: There is nothing to talk about!

He then summoned numerous sludge hulks and toilet paper mummies.

Nico: Toilet Paper Mummies and Sludge Hulks?

Naruto: That is sick!

Me: No kidding.

I fired a massive wave of fire and it slammed into the mummies and hulks and incinerated them.

Me: Now lets take him down.

We went at the Toiletnator and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Numbuh 4 punched and kicked him all over with powerful punches and kicks and Lola and Yuko punched and smashed him all over the place and more and Viqtarr and Riggan smashed and blasted him all over the place. Nico punched him in the face and knocked him around all over and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over. The Megaforce Rangers were blasting him all over the place.

Me: Lets see if your nose and toilet paper can handle this foul stench. JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: STENCH OF GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE!

I entrapped Toiletnator in vines and then I farted in his face!

FFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRRRRRRTTTTTTTTTTTTT

The stench was that of George when he hasn't taken a bath in 10 years and it smelled so horrible that it made all of his Toilet Paper burst into flames and burn and he hurled his guts out.

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Time for some teamwork!

Volcana: Lets do it!

Cybertron Crumplezone: Yeah!

Volcana used the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key and Crumplezone used the Velocitron Cyber Planet Key. They enhanced Volcana's Fire Powers and Crumplezone had his boosters turned into deadly shoulder cannons.

Wreck Gar used the Velocitron Cyber Planet Key and Sam Manson used the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Wreck Gar's Decelerator rifle and Sam Manson's plant powers 100-fold.

Volcana and Cybertron Crumplezone: FIRESTORM CRUMPLE BLAST!

Volcana fired waves of fire and Crumplezone fired a blast of energy.

Wreck Gar and Sam Manson: DECELERATOR PALMBLAST SURPRISE!

Wreck Gar fired a wave of energy and Sam fired numerous palm tree leaves.

Tarantulas: Time for some action. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

Tarantulas transformed.

Tarantulas and Devon Daniels: TARANTULA CHEETAH MEGABLAST!

Waspinator: Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

Waspinator transformed.

Waspinator and Ravi Shaw: WASP GORILLA MEGABLAST!

Terrorsaur: Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

Terrorsaur and Zoey Reeves: PTERODACTYL JACKRABBIT MEGABLAST!

Scorponok: Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

Scorponok and Nate Silva: SCORPION MANTIS MEGABLAST!

Blackarachnia: Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

Blackarachnia transformed.

Blackarachnia and Steel: BLACK WIDOW SCARAB MEGABLAST!

Inferno: Inferno, TERRORIZE!

Inferno Transformed.

Inferno and Orion: FIRE ANT SILVER MEGABLAST!

The Beast Wars Transformers and the Rangers fired blasts of energy and more.

Trigger Happy: NO GOLD NO GLORY!

Lori Loud and Trigger Happy: GOLD COIN HURRICANE SHOWER!

Lori fired a wave of wind and Trigger Happy fired a barrage of gold coins.

Boomer: BRING THE BOOM!

Leni and Boomer: GRAVITY MEGABOMB BARRAGE!

Leni fired waves of gravity and Boomer fired a barrage of bombs.

Drill Sergeant: (Robotic Voice) LICENSE TO DRILL!

Luna and Drill Sergeant: ARKEYAN MAELSTROM MEGALASER!

Luna fired a wave of water and Drill Sergeant fired his mega laser.

Drobot: (Robotic Voice) SEEK AND DESTROY!

Luan and Drobot: LIGHTSTORM LASERFORCE!

Luan fired waves of light and Drobot fired his lasers.

Sprocket: THE FIX IS IN!

Lynn and Sprocket: VOLCANIC PLASMA GEARSTORM!

Lynn fired waves of lava and Sprocket fired blasts of plasma energy.

Bouncer: (Robotic Voice) DEAL WITH THE WHEEL!

Lincoln and Bouncer: LIGHTNING BOUNCEBALL SMASH!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and Bouncer fired blasts of cannonballs.

Spy Rise: IT'S CLASSIFIED!

Linka and Spy Rise: CLASSIFIED LIGHTNING MEGALASER!

Linka and Spy Rise fired waves of lightning and a powerful laser blast.

Magna Charge: (Robotic Voice) ATTRACT TO ATTACK!

Liberty and Magna Charge: MAGIC MAGNETIC BLAST!

Liberty fired waves of magic and Magna Charge fired blasts of magnetic energy.

Wind Up: ALL WOUND UP!

Lyra and Wind Up: MAGIC CLOCKWORK MEGABLAST!

Lyra fired blasts of magic and Wind Up fired springs and gears.

Countdown: I'M THE BOMB!

Lee and Countdown: FIRESTORM BOMB MEGABLAST!

Lee and Countdown fired blasts of fire and bombs.

Chopper: DINO-MIGHT!

Lucy and Chopper: DARKNESS DINOSAUR MISSILE BARRAGE!

Lucy fired waves of darkness and Chopper fired numerous missiles.

Gearshift: ALL GEARED UP!

Laney and Gearshift: BRAMBLE GEAR SHOWER STRIKE!

Laney fired waves of bramble vines and Gearshift fired blasts of gears.

Jawbreaker: (Robotic Voice) DOWN FOR THE COUNT!

Lana and Jawbreaker: SUBZERO ICE MEGAPUNCH BARRAGE!

Lana fired blasts of ice lightning and Jawbreaker fired powerful punches.

Tread Head: TREAD AND SHRED!

Lola and Tread Head: FIRESTORM TREADSHRED BLAST!

Lola and Tread Head fired waves of fire.

High Volt: PROTECT AND SURGE!

Lisa and High Volt: TECHNO LIGHTNING MEGASURGE STRIKE!

Lisa fired waves of gears and High Volt fired waves of lightning.

Chain Reaction: (Scottish Accent) THE SAW IS LAW!

Lily and Chain Reaction: MAELSTROM THUNDERSAW CUT!

Lily fired waves of water and Chain Reaction fired blasts of lightning.

Ro-Bow: (Robotic Voice) COMPUTE AND SHOOT!

Me and Ro-Bow: WOLF FIRE EYELASER BLAST!

I fired waves of blue fire and Ro-Bow turned into an eye and fired a laser blast.

Dr. Neo Cortex: (Evil Laugh)

Nico and Dr. Neo Cortex: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP STORMBLAST!

Nico and Dr. Neo Cortex fired waves of lightning.

Dr. Krankcase: THE DOCTOR IS IN!

Vince and Dr. Krankcase: CRYSTAL POISON SEWAGE BLAST!

Vince fired waves of crystals and Dr. Krankcase fired sewage pistol blasts.

Brawlrus: I'M A BRAWLRUS!

Carol and Brawlrus: SMASHING ATOMIC PUNCHSTORM!

Brawlrus fired energy punches and Carol fired atomic blasts.

Bruiser Cruiser: TIME TO PUNCH IN!

Becky and Bruiser Cruiser: PUNCHING BRAMBLE FISTSMASH!

Becky fired a fist of Bramble Vines and Bruiser Cruiser fired waves of energy.

Mad Lobs: LOADED UP AND READY TO GO!

Dana and Mad Lobs: SUBZERO BAD MABU BLAST!

Mad Lobs fired his weapons and Dana fired waves of ice.

Shrednaught: (Engine Noises) SHREADY… SET… GO!

Sam S.L. and Shrednaught: VOLCANIC SHREDDING LAVABLADEDANCE!

Sam fired waves of lava and Shrednaught fired blades of energy.

Trolling Thunder: ARMOR! ADVANCED! HOOOOOOOOO!

Whitney and Trolling Thunder: FLOWER LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Whitney and Trolling Thunder fired waves of lightning and flowers.

The blasts all combined and they hit Toiletnator all at once and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Time for some final smash power!

Numbuh 4: Bring it Toilet Breath!

Numbuh 4, Numbuh 5, Numbuh 3 and Numbuh 362: KIDS NEXT DOOR SEWAGE WAVE SMASH!

They fired waves of raw sewage and they slammed into the Toiletnator and knocked him down! He was defeated.

We were back in the Underwater Treehouse.

Me: Now Numbuh 4 has something to tell you Lou.

Numbuh 4: That's right. I found this out in this comic book.

He pulled out a comic book for Codename: Kids Next Door called Operation: H.I.S.T.O.R.I.E. and he showed it to the Toiletnator and he read his biography and what he saw was shocking!

Toiletnator: (to Numbuh 4) Wait. You're my nephew?!

Numbuh 4: That's right. You're my uncle. I know it's shocking but long ago, dad and you got separated and we didn't know about you until I read about you in that comic.

The Masters of Evil heard about that and they were surprised.

Ghost: Whoa. That is a shock.

Saïx: Who knew?

Toiletnator broke down crying.

Numbuh 4 comforted him.

Ghost: You know, Toiletnator, you're always welcome to join the Masters of Evil.

Roquefort: That's right. We'll treat you way better than Father ever did.

Toiletnator: (smiles) Thanks. I'll join up when I'm ready. But right now, I need to sort things out with myself.

Saix: (smiles back) We understand. Take all the time you need.

Numbuh 1: Toiletnator, you know we can't just let you walk out of here.

Toiletnator: (smirks) Don't you have to check up on Patient C?

Numbuh 2: He's got a point.

Me: Okay.

Aqua: She's okay.

Me: Good.

Me: Lou wait. We can take you to meet your brother.

Toiletnator: You can?

Me: We sure can. You two need some time to catch up like family.

Toiletnator: You're right. I haven't even met my brother in like ever.

Me: I know. But first we got to have a talk with those Kids Next Door scientists about believing all that bullshit about Cooties. After we drop off a little someone back to prison.

We went up to RD Lincoln.

RD Lincoln: (to Lori, Lynn, and Lola) I'm surprised you ugly girls are sending me back to jail with how violent you three are. (smirks) You three can kill me for that insult now.

Me: Shut up!

I punched him in the face and knocked him out. We sent him back to prison.

We went back to our submarine and talked to the KND Scientists and gave them a good scolding and told them about there being no such thing as cooties and how they are just being stupid and dumb and that Cooties are a bunch of stupid fairy tales. Later we went to the house of Mr. Beatles.

We arrived at the house and knocked on the door. With us were Dr. Light, Mr. Boss, the Common Cold and the Box Ghost. Answering the Door was Mr. Sydney Beatles.

Mr. Beatles: (Australian Accent) Well if it isn't Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Hello Mr. Beatles. How have you been?

Mr. Beatles: Good thank you.

Numbuh 4: Hiya dad. We came to talk to you about something.

We went into the house and we got to talking about his brother.

Me: So you see Mr. Beatles, we found your long-lost brother Lou. But he was under the guise of The Toiletnator.

Numbuh 1: That's right. He was one of my sectors enemies and we thought he wasn't that big of a villain.

Mr. Boss: Man Lou we didn't know you were Sydney's long lost twin brother.

Toiletnator: I didn't even know I had a brother.

Common Cold: That's all right.

Box Ghost: But I know just how you feel Toiletnator. I know how hard it is to be treated like a joke. It's not pleasant.

Me: Yeah. Lots of villains have been treated like dirt because most superheroes treated them like they were not much of a threat and more like comic relief.

Robin: It's true.

Mr. Beatles: I had no idea. But how did you guys find out about the Toiletnator being my brother?

Numbuh 4: J.D. showed me about him being your brother in this comic book he showed me.

He showed Mr. Beatles the comic and he read it and more and it just confirmed it.

Mr. Beatles: It's all true.

They went and hugged.

Me: I'm glad you're all reunited.

Numbuh 4: I've got a lot of catching up to do with my uncle.

Me: As long as he doesn't end up becoming like Benedict Uno.

Numbuh 4: Yeah. (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. But look for family you haven't even known about and look for more relatives you don't know.

Me: Good thinking.

We had a good time talking.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Camie: Wow! But that is amazing that you guys reunited Numbuh 4 with his uncle who is also the Toiletnator.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: If I were 4 dirtbags, where would I hide?

Then we heard screaming and then we saw people running for their lives from a bank!

Me: Uh oh! Looks like we got a 2-11 in Progress!

Nico: Lets go!

We flew into the bank and we saw Bullwhip and his gang stealing numerous amounts of money!

Nico: Drop the money now!

Bullwhip: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! KILL THEM!

Kneejerk went at me and had his chainsaw hand ready and I unsheathed my sword and blocked his strike and sparks flew out from my blade and set much of the bank on fire!

Eli: Taste this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Bullwhip.

Nico: I won't tell you guys again!

Bullwhip: You can take the money over our dead bodies!

Nico: That can be arranged!

Bullwhip sent his metal whip and Nico grabbed it.

Nico: DRAGON THUNDER!

Nico channeled tremendously powerful lightning with Omega Shenron's power through the metal whip and it electrocuted Bullwhip with billions of intense volts of electricity turned him into a skeleton and his cybernetic components were all that were left.

Nico: That was pathetic.

Xenia: Yeah.

Terrapin went at Applejack and she punched him with her incredible strength and smashed ALL OF HIS ARMOR OFF HIM with a massively powerful punch and sent him crashing into a metal wall and knocked him out!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one Applejack!

May: Two to go!

I clashed with Kneejerk and more sparks flew everywhere!

Me: April Moon!

AUDIO CODE ACCEPTED - AUTO DESTRUCT!

Then Kneejerk's limbs all exploded off him and he screamed in pain as he fell apart leaving only stubs of his arms and legs.

Nico: Nice one.

Eli: He fell to pieces on that one!

Knux came at Rarity and she took out her rapier and slashed him all over and his metal components and arms were slashed to ribbons and then he hit the wall and knocked himself out.

Nico: Ouch.

We got the money back and they were stealing over $500,000,000,000,000,000.00.

Eli used the Force and analyzed their minds.

Eli: They were stealing this money all for themselves.

Qin: No work for an outside force?

Eli: None.

Me: Well now they will have all the time in the world to think about that.

Batman 2039 came just as we finished loading them up into the paddy wagons.

Batman 2039: Looks like you guys beat me to the punch.

Me: Sorry about that Terry. But we were just in the area.

Batman 2039: That was great that you guys got them.

Me: Yep. They will be good members of the M.O.E. We just have to find out who will be perfect for them.

Batman 2039: What Happened to Bullwhip?

Nico: Dead. Electrocuted by lightning.

Batman 2039: Good. Never liked the guy.

Me: Me neither.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Rita Loud: But we're ready… (WINCES)

Her mark for Monoceros the Unicorn started glowing.

Rita Loud: My mark for Monoceros the Unicorn is glowing.

Me: The Next Undead Zodiarts is for Monoceros the Unicorn.

Nico: You can still help us here, Terry.

Batman 2039: I would like that.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER MONOCEROS UNDEAD ZODIARTS! And it had the same monsters mixed in with it as Sailor Kylmyys did for when she was Another Pegasus Undead Zodiarts! But this time she had the stars of the constellation of Monoceros the Unicorn on her.

Me: Whoa! Another Monoceros Undead Zodiarts!

Qin: For Monoceros the Unicorn in the Northern Hemisphere.

Nicole: That's right.

Nico: And you are?

Another Monoceros Undead Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a Sailor Soldier and she had black hair and blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Natasha Zvezda A.K.A. Sailor Zvezda!

Nico: WHOA! The Home planet of the Celestialsapiens!

Xenia: Wow! I didn't know that Zvezda had a Sailor Soldier.

Sailor Zvezda: Yeah it's complicated.

Nico: Do you have split personalities too?

Sailor Zvezda: No I don't thank goodness.

Me: Celestialsapiens are also the most powerful beings in the entire universe and are said to be the very beings that made the entire universe into what it is over the last 13.7 billion years.

Sailor Zvezda: That's right. And like them I am the most powerful Sailor Soldier in the entire universe and I am just as strong as them.

Me: Wow!

Qin: That is amazing.

Nico: But how do you know her J.D.?

Me: Me and Natasha went to space camp together and she knows so much about the stars and the night sky and we even went to many other planets and brought to justice many criminals for the Plumbers and the Green Lantern Corps and all that.

Qin: That is incredible.

Sailor Zvezda: It sure is. And also the Celestialsapiens are still peeved at Professor Paradox for what he did.

Nico: What did he do?

Me: Not really sure myself. But Ben told me that he is not allowed to go within 500 lightyears of ANY Celestialsapien for some reason.

Albedo: I asked Ben myself. And he said that some things are best left unsaid.

Me: Oh. I think I understand.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But also Natasha have you heard about what Aggregor was going to do there?

Sailor Zvezda: I sure did and that was awful. But before I got turned into this Undead Zodiarts form I used my powers and stripped him of his powers. He is now as powerless as a normal human being.

Me: Good. That will make him easier to take out in the future.

Brittney: And I'll use a spell on him that will make sure no Dark Orbs, Number Cards or any Ridewatches for Another of Anything get to him.

Nico: Good.

Me: Before we fight are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Zvezda: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Atomic Skull.

Atomic Skull: Another me!? Wow!

Me: This will be interesting. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Zvezda: Friendly. And she knows you really well J.D.

Me: Cool.

Nico: In my opinion, the rest of them should be friendly.

Me: Agreed.

Sailor Zvezda: Just a heads up though, she doesn't speak English. But I do understand her.

Me: Got it.

Rita: Shall we get started?

Sailor Zvezda: We shall.

She turned into Another Monoceros Undead Zodiarts and Rita fired a blast of lightning and and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the Rouse Card and Zodiarts switch and purified it and the Rouse Card had a picture of the stars and symbol of Monoceros the Unicorn on it as well as a picture of a unicorn.

Me: Cool.

The Zodiarts Switch glowed and turned into armbands for those marked with Monoceros the Unicorn.

I went and picked up Sailor Zvezda and brought her over.

Varie: She'll be all right.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Then my geiger counter started to click like mad.

Me: Uh oh. Radiation!

Xenia: It's close.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of ATOMIC SKULL!

Me: Whoa! Another Atomic Skull!

Xenia: Wow This one is intensely radioactive.

Lola: Yep.

Another Atomic Skull: (In a girls voice) (Speaking Ukrainian) I добре бачити вас знову, Джеймс Надсон. (And it is good to see you again James Knudson.)

Me: (GASP) That voice. (Speaking in Ukrainian) Соня Шевченко, дуже приємно знову тебе бачити, і ти чудово виглядаєш у ролі ще одного атомного черепа. (Sonnya Shevchenko it's really good to see you again and you look amazingly well as Another Atomic Skull.)

Another Atomic Skull: Дякую. (Thank you)

Me: Guys this is Sonnya Shevchenko. She's from the Ukraine and she worked in a nuclear power plant. She got exposed to nuclear radiation and has intensely strong fire powers as well as angel wings.

Nico: Wow!

Zuria: Boy J.D. sure knows how to speak in all sorts of languages.

Camie: He sure does.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: Соня, що тобі обіцяв Шварц, якщо він тобі взагалі щось обіцяв? (Sonnya what did Swartz promise you if he promised you anything at all?)

Another Atomic Skull: Він пообіцяв допомогти мені стати великим фізиком-ядерником і працювати над пошуком ліків, щоб позбутися мого стану. Мої сили повільно руйнують мою атомарну структуру ДНК, і я не маю багато часу, перш ніж стати небезпечним психотом. (He promised to help me become a great nuclear physicist and work to find a cure to get rid of my condition. My powers are slowly disintegrating my atomic DNA structure and I don't have much time before I become dangerously psychotic.)

We gasped!

Me: О, чоловіче! Це схоже на те, що сталося з Хіміко та «Приголомшливим тріо». Гамма-випромінювання зробило ваші сили небезпечно нестабільними, і незабаром воно вас знищить. Але ми маємо силу допомогти вам стати краще. Після того, як ми врятуємо вас від цього, ми використаємо наші сили, щоб допомогти вам. (Oh man! That is like what was happening with Himiko and the Terrific Trio. The gamma radiation made your powers dangerously unstable and it will destroy you soon. But we have the power to help you get better. After we save you from this we'll use our powers to help you out.)

Another Atomic Skull: Будь ласка поспішіть! Я не маю багато часу. Я використовую всю свою силу волі, щоб залишатися здоровим. (Please hurry! I don't have much time. I am using every ounce of will power I have to stay sane.)

Me: Гаразд. (Okay!) Come on guys! We have to hurry!

Nico: Right!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: How about this? (ACTIVATES ATOMIC SKULL'S VISTAMP)

ATOMIC SKULL!

I fired a blast of Atomic fire and it hit Another Atomic Skull and smashed her down!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: That was awesome!

Himiko: That is very similar to what happened with me. Expect I didn't get an unstable mind from gamma radiation. It was my quirk.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: (gets out Atomic Skull's Ridewatch) Relax. Our power make us completely immune to radiation.

Himiko: I know that and you guys saved me from myself.

Qin: But we will save her.

Nico activated his ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: By the way J.D. how do you know Sonnya?

Me: I met her in a foreign exchange program and she shared with us everything that happened to her home country. She also shared much of her food and it was awesome.

Nico: That's cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Evil Skull Man's Ridewatch) Time to knock some skulls!

Kimimarō: Awaiting your orders Nico. (Gets out Evil Skull Man's ridewatch)

Nico: Lets use a combo on him.

Kimimarō: Lets do it.

Nico and Kimimarō: CLEMATUS SKULL VINE WHIPS!

Nico and Kimimaro activated their ridewatches and used the Dead Bone Pulse power and formed a razor sharp vine from their spines and smashed her down.

Lola: YIKES!

Qin: Man doesn't that hurt you Kimimarō?

Kimimarō: No the Kaguya clan has been widely known for using their bones as weapons. We form weapons from own bones and we regenerate them.

Me: It's true. I saw this power in action myself in 150,000 years and I was grossed out by it at first but I was amazed that they can do that.

Qin: Wow.

Lincoln: Guys, maybe you didn't hear J.D.

May: (gets out Universe 666 Erigor's Ridewatch) Lincoln, we're going as fast as we can!

Me: Wait! Соня, як ти думаєш, скільки часу тобі залишилося? (Sonnya how much time do you think you have left?)

Another Atomic Skull: З огляду на те, як я йду, я б сказав, що менше ніж півтори години. (From the way I am going I would say about less than an hour and a half.)

Me: We have plenty of time.

Nico: Good.

Lincoln: An hour and a half.

Nico: Yep.

May activated Universe 666 Erigor's ridewatch and got his scythe and fired waves of blades of energy and smashed her down.

May: (gets out Flame Chomp's Ridewatch) Chomping time!

May activated it and fired waves of fire from her mouth and blasted down Another Atomic Skull.

Nico: Fiona, Marie, Nicole, Natasha, stand ready when she is back to normal.

Qin: Oh I get it. You're going to use the same power you used on Himiko.

Fiona Hernandez: That's right. If it worked on Himiko it can work on her.

Nico: Go for it.

Maria: (gets out Bazooker Doomlander's Ridewatch) But when we give the signal.

They nodded.

Maria: Nothing better than The Pancake House! (Activates Bazooker Doomlander's Ridewatch)

She got his Bazooka.

Nico: Boy that is a cheesy catchphrase.

Bazooker Doomlander: Yeah Lord Kaos gave me a catchphrase that didn't make a lot of sense.

Me: I think it's really funny and cool.

Bazooker Doomlander: I'm glad you think so.

Maria fired waves of rockets and smashed down Another Atomic Skull.

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 Maleficent 1959's Ridewatch) Feel the powers of Hell!

She activated it and got her staff and fired massive blasts of green fire and blasted down Another Atomic Skull!

Me: YEAH! That was infernal!

Xenia: Awesome too!

Then Tala and her team consisting of Virgo Zodiarts, Bubbles (Kirby), Grady Twins, Anti-Sora and Mama Cosma came.

Me: Nice team, Tala!

Tala: Thanks Nico.

Me: And the Grady Twins are with you? Wow!

Alexie Grady: It's good to see you again J.D. We thank you for helping us.

Me: It was my pleasure.

Nico: How do you know the Grady Twins?

Me: Remember during one of my rescues we went to the Stanley Hotel and I helped them cross over?

Nico: Oh right! Yeah you told me about that. That was amazing.

Me: Yep. And Mama Cosma, Cosmo told me so much about you.

Mama Cosma: Oh it's a pleasure to finally meet you in person J.D. As long as you're helping to keep my Cosmo-lolo away from that Wanda girl!

Me: You really hate Wanda don't you?

Mama Cosma: Oh goodness no. I dislike anyone that takes him away.

Me: Sheesh.

Nico: We'll talk about that later.

Eli: Yeah.

Kimimarō: I think it's time for some skulls to fly. (ACTIVATES EVIL SKULL MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of skulls and smashed Another Atomic Skull down.

Nico: Get ready, girls!

Me: Wait for the Gene-slammer.

Then we saw an Electrode roll in.

Me: An Electrode. Uh oh! I hope this one doesn't explode!

Electrode: (In a girls voice) (Japanese accent) Don't worry I won't.

Nico: (Gasp) Sakura Taiyouhime! Wow!

Electrode: I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and knocked down Another Atomic Skull and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Sonnya was a girl with blond hair and had glowing red angel wings and she had red clothes.

Nico: Now!

The Hernandez Sisters got into formation.

Fiona, Marie, Nicole and Natasha : Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be thy name; thy kingdom come; thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen. HOLY PURIFYING SOUL ANTIDOTE FORMATION!

They stood in a square formation and enveloped Sonnya in a blinding light and it got rid of the radiation that was destroying her and cured her and even fixed her DNA. Her powers remained but they were fully stable.

When it was done she got up and was weak and I caught her.

Sonnya Shevchenko: (GROANS) Що мене вдарило? Я відчуваю себе так, ніби мене збив потяг з тоннами плутонію. (What hit me? I feel like I was hit by a train carrying tons of plutonium.)

Me: Сестри Ернандес врятували вас і зробили краще. Ти вилікувана Соня. (The Hernandez Sisters saved you and made you better. You are cured Sonnya.)

She then hugged me.

Qin: Wow that was awesome!

I brought Sonnya over.

Nico: Great job girls!

Batman 2039: That was really awesome.

Maria: Now, if only we can help you speak English.

Nico: We can teach her.

Kimimarō: Yes.

Electrode: That was really fun though.

Me: It sure was and I see what your last name means. Taiyouhime means Sun Princess and that is very cool.

Rarity: I think it's really amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Kimimarō: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Electrode: My favorite is when me and Nico busted one of Japan's most dangerous and most nefarious Yakuza family's and we gave them all the death sentence.

Me: Wait you mean the Getsumoto Raid was done by you two?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that was so cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Electrode: Just so you know I'm naked.

Nicole: Uh oh. No peeking guys or else!

I put on my blind man glasses and snapped my fingers and everyone covered their eyes.

Sakura regained her limbs and had her golden hair and eyes and was back to normal and then the fashion brigade moved in and gave her an awesome and beautiful golden yellow kimono.

She got up.

Sakura Taiyouhime: Oh wow.

Nico helped her up.

Sakura Taiyouhime: I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Nico and Sakura hugged.

Nico: I've missed you my Sun Princess.

Sakura Taiyouhime: And I missed you too Nico.

Sakura regained her limbs and had her golden hair and eyes and was back to normal and then the fashion brigade moved in and gave her an awesome and beautiful golden yellow kimono.

She got up.

Sakura Taiyouhime: Oh wow.

Nico helped her up.

Sakura Taiyouhime: I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Nico and Sakura hugged.

Nico: I've missed you my Sun Princess.

Sakura Taiyouhime: And I missed you too Nico.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Haiku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, and Stygian are heading back to Los Angeles for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but TLPS Mr. Shark is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon.

And we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: King Cold, Frieza's father, and he wants revenge on us for what we did in killing his son, Frieza.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Los Angeles for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but TLPS Mr. Shark is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: King Cold, Frieza's father, and he wants revenge on us for what we did in killing his son, Frieza.

Nico: I always knew we'd go after the father of that stain who drove my people down that path into darkness, now, we got the chance to finally end this nightmare once and for all.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: And we got reports that his entire army is here, about 1,600 soldiers, and they're all out for one thing: revenge on us for killing Frieza. But, just like with Einon's army, I'll use The Djinn's powers to turn their greedy desires into their worst nightmares, and finally, claim their souls, and I want to thank you, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, and Stygian for joining us, Haiku.

Haiku: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the plan first?

Lincoln: First, we get The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, and then, we go after King Cold's army, and finally, we take down the king himself.

Goku: And you've heard that Nico's taking a break on the rescues, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That's right, Master Goku, and I'm also going to take a break on the rescues: a four-day break for this, but to make sure Dr. Wrecker, Garlic Jr., and Marmalade don't get any funny ideas.

Lincoln fired three blood red energy blasts, and they trapped Dr. Wrecker, Garlic Jr., and Marmalade in three blood red energy fields, which have frozen them in place.

Lincoln: There, those energy blasts I fired trapped Dr. Wrecker, Garlic Jr., and Marmalade in three blood red energy fields, which have frozen them in place. Now, we can have a four-day break from the rescues, and those three won't have any funny ideas. Now, to get The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon.

We arrived at a ocean blue-colored shrine with shark statues, and we entered the shrine, and we saw a powerful greatsword with light shining down on it: The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, a massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large shark heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large shark heads for the pommel.

TLPS Mr. Shark: Wow, so that's The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, incredible.

Suddenly, we saw White Aura Dolphin appear before us, and with it are the twelve girls.

Nico: Wow, that's White Aura Dolphin.

White Aura Dolphin: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the girls away from that vengeful father of Frieza.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Eliana Robinson, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later. Let's get after King Cold's men and unleash Hell on them, and finally, we get after the king himself.

TLPS Mr. Shark went up and grabbed The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon and we left the shrine to hunt down King Cold's army, and then, the king himself. Suddenly, we saw many energy signals heading straight for us: it was King Cold's army and they were all out for blood.

Lincoln: (Deep Sapphire Eyes and Rainbow Iris of Third Eye turns demonic red) Right on time.

Lincoln went up to the army of 1,600 of King Cold's soldiers

Lincoln: What would all of you desire, instead of following King Cold's orders?

The soldiers tried to fight it, but Lincoln got the better of them as he relied on their desires and their greed.

Soldier: We desire to destroy all those who dare to oppose our king.

Lincoln: (Smirks) As you wish.

Suddenly, the army of 1,600 soldiers in King Cold's army began attacking each other in a brutal and very bloody fashion, and we all saw it for ourselves, then, Lincoln chained every last one of them up in energy chains and Lincoln's demonic red eyes change back to deep sapphire blue and the demonic red iris of his Third Eye changed back to rainbow colors.

Lincoln: That'll take care of the soldiers. Now, to get after King Cold himself.

Suddenly, we sensed a massive energy signal heading straight for us, and we all knew who it was: it was King Cold, and he was heading right for us, and he was pissed.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Right on time, King Cold.

Then, TLPS Mr. Wolf snapped his fingers, and we took the battle to Glaren, so that no one would get hurt by King Cold.

TLPS Mr. Shark: I should've known you'd be the next to show up, King Cold, looks like you're still angry for what we did to Frieza.

King Cold: Indeed I am, and for that, I will destroy every last one of you, along with the entire Earth for what you did to my son.

Suddenly, something within TLPS Mr. Shark's mind snapped as memories of what King Cold had done had rushed through his head, and his yellow eyes turned neon yellow and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with sharks, ocean waves, and water, he unholstered his massive Poseidon's Shark Sword of The Seas from his back, and as he approached King Cold, he left rainbow energy, sharks, ocean waves, and water with every step.

TLPS Mr. Shark: I will never ever forgive you for everything that you'd done over the years, King Cold, you and your despotic son, Frieza, you callously took the lives of so many innocent people just because they "got in your way", and on top of that, you had nothing more than an utter disregard for life. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND REALLY PISSED OFF) But, what your sadistic son did in destroying Planet Vegeta and causing the genocide of The Saiyans after you lied and manipulated them and turned them into being ruthless and evil, and all for your dirty work… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE DAMN LINE TOO MANY, YOU WORTHLESS, EVIL, CONNIVING, SELF-SERVING BASTARD, AND FOR ALL THOSE LIVES THAT YOU AND YOUR MINIONS HAVE TAKEN OVER THE YEARS, I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER ALL OF THE CONSEQUENCES FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR BLOODSTAINED MISDEEDS IN FULL BEFORE I PUT A PERMANENT END TO YOUR WORTHLESS MISERABLE LIFE, JUST LIKE WHAT MR. WOLF DID TO FRIEZA!

We gasped at the sheer unimaginable extent of TLPS Mr. Shark's rage, and payback and retribution was now coming fast to King Cold.

Nico: Tell me that I didn't just hear what I think I heard?!

Me: We all heard it, his rage has been unleashed.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And that rage has now been aimed right at the father of Frieza for everything that he's done in the past. STAND YOUR GROUND! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as TLPS Mr. Shark screamed like a madman and he was suddenly surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there's a pack of sharks swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is an ocean blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, TLPS Mr. Shark emerged, but he was changed forever.

TLPS Mr. Shark grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, his tail's gotten longer for his new body, he has neon yellow eyes and a rainbow energy aura with sharks, water, and ocean waves surrounding him, he has a shark emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, he has on a Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and aqua blue shark-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a shark with aqua blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its fins for the pendant, he now has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around his legs. TLPS Mr. Shark has on a sleeveless red tank top that outlines his eight-pack abs and massive pecs and it has a aqua blue phoenix on it and shark on it, long black leather pants with ocean waves on them, black leather knee-high combat boots with shark heads for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with sharks, ocean waves, and water on the coattails and on the back is a shark surrounded by water. Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Shark felt a pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large blue feathers grew bigger for his new body, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Shark's massive Poseidon's Shark Sword of The Seas and The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, sharks, ocean waves, and water, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Poseidon's Greek Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Water Shark Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the Greek God of the Sea, Poseidon, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue shark heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue shark heads with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the shark heads for the pommel, TLPS Mr. Shark has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold shark head with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's an aqua blue kanji below the shark that said, "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Mr. Shark, Awesome Member of The Bad Guys

Gang, Awesome Master of Disguise, Awesome and Hilarious Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Foiler of Professor Marmalade's Schemes, Archenemy of Burter, Ender of The Vampire-Lycan War, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Snakes and Warrior of Darkness, Emissary of Poseidon, Defender of Sharks and Warrior of the Seas, and Master of Water and Sharks"

チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームシャークさん、ザ・バッド・ガイズ・ギャング の素晴らしいメンバー、素晴らしい変装の達人、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム の素晴らしく陽気なメンバーマーマレード教授 の計画のフォイラー、バーターの宿敵、ヴァンパイアとライカン戦争の終焉者、スレイヤー悪、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティック野郎、蛇の守護者、闇の戦士、ポセイドンの使者、鮫の守護者、海の戦士、水と鮫の達人

TLPS Mr. Shark has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHARK-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREEK WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM SHARK ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEK WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM SHARK JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEK WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM SHARK WILL!

We were amazed by TLPS Mr. Shark's Super Angel-Shark-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when King Cold saw it, he tried to fire a Death Beam at him to kill him, but TLPS Mr. Shark fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with ocean waves, water, and sharks at King Cold, and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him, and it removed The Dark Orb, which Lincoln sent to The Warp, King Cold got up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

TLPS Mr. Shark: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Greek Water Oceanic Maelstrom Shark and Divine Greek Water Shark Justice) Don't you dare glare at me like that, King Cold, you've had this coming for a very long time! Now, it's time for you to pay!

TLPS Mr. Shark went after King Cold, who tried to blast him with more Death Beams, but he deflected all of them, and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, water, ocean waves, and sharks at King Cold, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked King Cold with his massive greatsword, leaving scars and spilling his blood all over the planet.

Nico: He's really tearing King Cold to shreds!

Lincoln: We shouldn't be left out though, come on, gang, let's give TLPS Mr. Shark a hand and tear down King Cold for good, and end the last remnant of Frieza for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf unholstered his massive Fenrir's Nordic Lunar Eternal Full Moon Wolf Greatsword of Lunar Moon Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Nordic Midnight Moonlight Firestorm Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Nordic Lunar Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Nordic Wolf Moon Life, the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Haiku and her team, X-Squad Cell, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after King Cold, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, TLPS Mr. Shark broke King Cold's left arm with a brutal kick and he then sent him flying with another, and that allowed Lincoln to to turn the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and as he stabbed it into Frieza, Lincoln began absorbing King Cold and he was also assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing King Cold, the stinger changed back, and he gave King Cold The Black Gates as an energy card with his soul appeared from a blast fired by Lincoln's massive greatsword. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and TLPS Mr. Shark's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent, and we were also back on Earth.

TLPS Mr. Shark: Good riddance, you heartless self-serving bastard, and don't you dare come back.

Lincoln: The Black Gates made sure of that, TLPS Mr. Shark, and now, we've gotten rid of King Cold for good and wiped out the last remnant of Frieza for good. Now, to take care of his army who are still under the effect of their wishes.

Lincoln took out his Stone of The Secret Fire and it was already glowing red, and the skies turned red like seas of blood.

Lincoln: I claim that which is owed.

Suddenly, King Cold's army of 1,600 men convulsed even more in pain, and then, their souls were pulled out of their bodies and Lincoln's Stone of The Sacred Fire absorbed them, and as soon as Lincoln was done, he absorbed all of the energy from the army of soldiers and he sent their souls to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: There, now we're finally rid of King Cold for good. (To Eliana Robinson) And it's so good to see you again, Eliana Robinson.

Eliana Robinson reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair and aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a dolphin emblazoned on her forehead, massive and beautiful white angel wings, and a white aura as she reigned in the power of White Aura Dolphin and she was dressed in an sleeveless aqua blue open blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue shorts, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and dolphins and on the back is White Aura Dolphin, and holstered on her back is a White Aura Dolphin-themed greatsword with White Aura Dolphin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, white dolphin heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dolphin heads with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem below the white dolphin heads for the pommel.

Eliana Robinson: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Eliana Robinson and he hugged her, and Eliana Robinson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Eliana Robinson: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Eliana Robinson, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and I would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and we also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome, you guys are both learning about the marine ecosystem and marine life while cleaning up the trash that people carelessly throw into the ocean.

Lincoln: That's right, and this one time, while observing the marine life, she and I kissed underwater, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, what did she do to earn her hatred?

Eliana Robinson: You're not going to like hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you, I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Eliana, are you absolutely sure about this?

Eliana Robinson: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Eliana Robinson, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Eliana Robinson, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Eliana Robinson's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Eliana Robinson's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Eliana Robinson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Eliana.

Eliana Robinson had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Kurumi, Saki, Karinka, and Kaori from Steel Angel Kurumi, Mizuno Aomiya, Mika Yamabuki, Chisaki Sakurama, and Shinozaki Sakurama from Kemono Tamashii Sentai Juusoruja, and Jo King Diamonds XVII, Sunday King Spades XVII, Coco Hearts XVIII, and Casa Clover 17th from Wild Cardz.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kurumi, Saki, Karinka, and Kaori from Steel Angel Kurumi, Mizuno Aomiya, Mika Yamabuki, Chisaki Sakurama, and Shinozaki Sakurama from Kemono Tamashii Sentai Juusoruja, and Jo King Diamonds XVII, Sunday King Spades XVII, Coco Hearts XVIII, and Casa Clover 17th from Wild Cardz.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kurumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kurumi and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them King Cold, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kurumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kurumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kurumi, Saki, Karinka, Kaori, Mizuno Aomiya, Mika Yamabuki, Chisaki Sakurama, Shinozaki Sakurama, Jo King Diamonds XVII, Sunday King Spades XVII, Coco Hearts XVIII, and Casa Clover with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told them that TLPS Mr. Shark had gotten The Ocean Maelstrom Shark Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was King Cold, Frieza's father, who wanted revenge on us for what we did to his son.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as TLPS Mr. Shark transforming into his Super Angel-Shark-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and he and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing King Cold off by using Cell's absorption technique and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Eliana Robinson have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. Plus, Lincoln also showed what he did to King Cold's army and what he did in freezing Dr. Wrecker, Garlic Jr., and Marmalade by firing blood red energy blasts, which trapped them in energy fields and froze them.

Maria: Oh man, I certainly wasn't expecting Frieza's father to be there, but he was pretty pissed off at what you guys did to Frieza.

Lincoln: Yep, but we put an end to him for good, and I used my strategy from when we went after Einon's army, and they were done in by their greedy desires.

Nico: It was really brutal, they started beating each other into a bloody pulp, it was nuts. But, Lincoln restrained them long enough for us to kill King Cold.

Me: And then, he used his Stone of The Sacred Fire and collected their souls and absorbed all of their energy and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Yep, and we gave ourselves a four-day break from our rescues, but when the rescues start back, Dr. Wrecker's the next one to die.

---

After finally getting rid of King Cold and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Eliana Robinson saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Eliana Robinson: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Eliana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Eliana Robinson: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right. So, Eliana, why did you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Eliana Robinson: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, as Lincoln and I were underwater, we were doing an observation of some of the sea life there in Lake Erie. But, then, we saw empty protein bars and protein powder jars being callously dumped into the ocean, and we rushed in and cleaned it all up. We got out of the water to see Lynn callously dumping empty protein bars and protein powder jars into the ocean and she was laughing cruelly at us, the bull-headed bitch. I'd had enough of Lynn, and the same went with Lincoln, we fired blasts of water at her, and she absolutely lost it big time and threatened to kill us, but before she could attack me, Lincoln grabbed Lynn by her shirt and slammed her onto the sand. I was really stunned with awe at how quick Lincoln was to save me and I was blushing madly at how dominant he was when he slammed Lynn into the sand. After I recovered from the display from Lincoln, we tied Lynn up with neon energy ropes Lincoln fired from his massive white angel wings, and he called his parents, who came to Lake Erie. Lincoln told everyone of what Lynn did, and they were extremely furious at her, in the end, Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for fifteen weeks, and she had to spend all that time in cleaning up all of the trash she callously dumped into Lake Erie. And I also kissed Lincoln and he returned it, and Lynn watched in anger.

We cheered.

Eli: Wow, you guys really saved all that marine life and the oceans from Lynn's heartless act.

Nico: Yeah, you guys made Lake Erie safer, and when you and Lincoln kissed and right in front of Lori, I can guess she was pissed off big time.

Me: You bet she was, but I made sure she didn't do anything else to Lincoln or his Guardian Angels, or she was going to be in a ton of trouble even worse than she was in at that time.

Lincoln: Lynn's stunt crossed a line for those who care about the environment, mainly my Guardian Angels who have the powers of water, and they swore if Lori did that again, they were going to kick her butt hard.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon are heading to Green Hill Zone.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large blue swim trunks with the phoenix and a clock surrounded by stars on them and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon each had feelings for Clyde and Clyde also had those same feelings, and Clyde saved them from an attack by Trina Riffins who busted out to kill them for another time to get revenge, but Clyde saved them and he gave Trina Riffins another beatdown and chained her up again.

Apple Bloom: Wow, so this is Green Hill Zone, amazing.

Clyde: Yep, and it's perfect for our first date, Apple Bloom. Shall we?

Clyde, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Clyde summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss.

Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Green Hill Zone, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Rarity: And we're so glad our little sisters are now part of Clyde's harem.

Lincoln: Clyde will take good care of them, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon, Rarity, and you're right, it's really great that Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon are now part of Clyde's harem.

Me: Yeah, it's awesome.

Nico: Just like how Rainbow Dash, Rarity, and Applejack are part of your harem, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Pinhead, the Hell Priest and leader of The Cenobites, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him last year. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal that we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Pinhead, the Hell Priest and leader of The Cenobites, and he's returned from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him last year.

We gasped.

Nico: No wonder we didn't see him when we met Jeanne Xennoxia, but now, we're going to see to it that he never returns to hurt anyone ever again.

Luna Spencer: That's right. Plus, since The Lament Configuration was destroyed, there's only one way he could've come back: a Dark Orb.

Lincoln: Since that's the case, we'll remove it and send it to The Warp by fighting Pinhead, and we're going to see to it that he never hurts another innocent soul ever again.

Nico: That's right. Now, today, we've got a party planned at Lynn's Table to recap the events of 2022 and The Masters of Evil are waiting for us there, but first things first, we got hunt down Pinhead and send him to The Black Gates forever. Let's go, gang, we've got a final showdown with the Hell Priest and leader of The Cenobites.

Lincoln: This time, he's never going to hurt another soul ever again.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate to hunt down and destroy Pinhead, and this time, he's never coming back to hurt anyone ever again.

We arrived at the park.

?: So, you've arrived, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Pinhead.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Pinhead, the Hell Priest and leader of The Cenobites.

Nico: I never thought we'd have to deal with you once again, but this is the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you, Pinhead.

Pinhead: We shall see, and now, we'll tear your souls apart!

Luna Spencer: You shall not hurt another soul ever again, demon!

Suddenly, Luna Spencer's sapphire blue eyes turned sapphire blue and she was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with sapphire blue fire, sapphire blue gems, and Pegasi, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Crystal Pegasus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Pinhead, she left sapphire blue energy, sapphire blue fire, sapphire blue gems, and Pegasi with every step.

Luna Spencer: I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you've committed against humanity, Pinhead, so many lives had been lost because of you and your Cenobite minions, and now, you shall pay the price for your blood-stained crimes in full.

Suddenly, Luna Spencer was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with sapphire blue gems and sapphire blue fire surrounding the vortex, there are Pegasi, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Luna Spencer emerged, but she was changed forever.

Luna Spencer grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long braided sapphire blue hair, she has neon sapphire blue eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with sapphire blue fire, sapphire blue gems, and Pegasi surrounding her, she has both Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus surrounding the embedded sapphire blue gem on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sapphire blue iris, she has on Pegasi earrings with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus with sapphire blue gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their hooves on the bottom of her sapphire blue Pegasus-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sapphire blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Luna Spencer has on a sleeveless open sapphire blue vest, sleeveless sapphire blue midriff top, sapphire blue skirt, sapphire blue pants, sapphire blue legwarmers, sapphire blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with sapphire blue fire, sapphire blue gems, and Pegasi on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and they're surrounded by sapphire gems. Suddenly, Luna Spencer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sapphire blue angel wings with sapphire blue gems and blue tips on the feathers on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long sapphire blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Luna Spencer's massive Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, sapphire blue gems, sapphire blue fire, and Pegasi, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus' Sapphire Blue Greatsword of Sapphire Blue Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sapphire blue gems and Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sapphire blue blade, large Pegasi heads for the crossguard, large sapphire blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Pegasi heads with blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem below the Pegasi heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus' head with red gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sapphire blue kanji below Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus that said, "Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, Powerful Master of Sapphire Blue Fire and Sapphire Gems, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of The Multiviola Trio, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sapphire Gems, Sapphire Blue Fire, and Pegasi"

ルナ「サファイア ペガサス」スペンサー、クリスタル ビースト サファイア ペガサスとアドバンスド クリスタル ビースト サファイア ペガサスのフュージョン ジーンスラマー、サファイア ブルー ファイヤーとサファイア ジェムの強力なマスター、愛するガーディアンエンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク チャンドラーのスマッシャー、大敵マルチヴィオラ トリオ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、サファイア ジェム、サファイア ブルー ファイア、ペガシの達人

Luna Spencer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAPPHIRE PEGASUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA BLUE SAPPHIRE FIRESTORM PEGASUS ANGEL OF DIVINE BLUE SAPPHIRE FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLUE SAPPHIRE FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Luna Spencer's Super Angel-Sapphire Pegasus-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Pinhead saw it, he sent chains with metal hooks to kill her, but Luna Spencer slashed all of the chains to pieces and she fired a powerful sapphire blue energy blast with sapphire blue gems, sapphire blue fire, and Pegasi at the Cenobite, and it hit him and he went back flying a bit, he got back up, but now, he was really annoyed.

Serenity Lexington: Whoa, Luna Spencer's transformed, awesome!

Lincoln: And she slashed all of Pinhead's chains that he sent after her and she blasted him, and Luna, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Luna Spencer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Blue Sapphire Firestorm Pegasus and Divine Blue Sapphire Firestorm Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this interdimensional demon once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Luna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Luna Spencer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Pinhead, now it's time for you to pay the price.

Luna Spencer and Lincoln went after Pinhead, who tried to attack them with more chains with metal hooks, but they slashed all the chains to pieces, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, sapphire blue fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Pinhead and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off Pinhead now.

Pinhead tried to run at Lincoln and cut him down with his knife, but Lincoln disarmed Pinhead of his sword with one swift swing of his massive greatsword, and he slashed at Pinhead's chest, leaving a bloody gash, and he also fired a magnetic blast, which removed all the pins from his head.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Luna Spencer, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus' Sapphire Blue Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's sapphire blue with blue flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus surrounded by blue gems etched on the sides, and a sapphire blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Luna Spencer fired blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, and elemental forces at Pinhead and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword down on Pinhead's neck and beheaded him, and then, Lincoln gave him The Black

Gates. We cheered as Luna Spencer and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Luna Spencer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long sapphire blue wolf tails, and massive sapphire blue angel wings are permanent.

Luna Spencer: Rot in The Black Gates forever, you sadistic monster. Thanks for helping me destroy Pinhead for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Luna.

Suddenly, Luna Spencer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Luna Spencer's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, sapphire gems falling, and sapphire blue fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Luna Spencer absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Advanced Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Pinhead, awesome job.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. And we saw to it that he paid for all of his crimes in full, and now, he's never coming back.

Me: Thank goodness. Now, let's head down to Lynn's Table.

We headed down to Lynn's Table, and The Masters of Evil were there.

Vypra: Hey, guys, what happened?

Lincoln: The Cenobite leader, Pinhead, came back from the dead, and he wanted revenge on us.

The Masters of Evil gasped.

Dark Spicer: But, how?! I thought The Lament Configuration was destroyed last year.

Nico: It was, but a Dark Orb brought Pinhead back. Luna Spencer and Lincoln removed The Dark Orb and they destroyed him, and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates for good.

Electro: Good riddance.

Eli: Yeah, he was a danger to everyone in his path, and now, he's gone forever.

---

Later it was time for Kita's 3rd Ambassador Mission to start off the new year.

Me: Boy this is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

William: Anyone else want to go with Kita? Besides Jayden and Randy?

Kita: The rest of the Underground girls can come as well.

Nico: Lincoln and his siblings can come with.

Lincoln: Good idea!

Qin: You guys are gonna love this.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

We then arrived and saw the Revice team fighting the Planarian Deadman.

Me: There they are and they are fighting the Planarian Deadman. I remember him.

Sydney: Ugly turd.

Me: Yep.

We went at them.

Ikki: This guy is ugly.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion that blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Starting the fun without us? How rude.

Sakura Igarashi: You made it just in time!

I fired an energy blast and destroyed the Planarian Deadman and purified the Planarian Vistamp.

Me: There.

Kita: Ikki, meet Randy Cunningham and Jayden Shiba.

Randy Cunningham: Awesome to meet you guys.

Jayden Shiba: Same here.

Me: You may know the Japanese version of the Samurai Rangers called the Shinkengers.

Ikki Igarashi: Awesome!

Me: And these are the Loud Siblings.

Lori Loud: It's literally awesome to meet you.

They introduced themselves.

Daiji: Wow that's a lot of kids!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yes and their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Ikki) Their family has never been one to believe in using condoms.

Ikki snickers.

Kita: And these are my fellow Underground girls.

They introduced themselves too.

Daiji: Wow it's an honor to meet you guys.

Rice Fitzgerald: Same here guys.

Nico: Also, Happy New Year!

Sakura Igarashi: Same to you guys.

Me: Goodbye 2022 and hello 2023.

Lily: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

We went to the Happy Spa.

Nico: So, what's been new with you guys?

Ikki: Big trouble guys. A Dark version of George Karizaki is running around and causing trouble. He is Kamen Rider Juuga.

Sydney Burlington: Oh man.

Kita: Not good.

Georgina: This guy must be bad news.

Me: I remember Juuga. He was rotten to the core and was extremely fucked up to the brink. He was going to wipe out all the Kamen Riders and rid the planet of every last one of them.

Eli: How fucked up is that?

Hana Natsumi: Very fucked up.

Laney: No kidding there.

Karizaki: I still kept the Juuga transformation device from my… less then proud moment. So, let's call this one Dark Juuga.

Me: Good call. But we're going to destroy that one.

Eli: At least that one is not the main target.

Lana: Yeah: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: But either way we're not letting that one get away with everything he did.

Irena Malloy: I agree too.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: And there's bound to be some other Deadman too.

Me: But we're read for them all.

Hana Natsumi: Good. We all are too.

Nanette: We won't let them get away with everything they did.

Lucy Loud: We won't ever.

Nico: We just need to wait for them to make their move.

Eli: They will.

Nico: Yeah.

Georgina: We'll be ready for them.

Daiji: We sure will.

Vice: What do you guys wanna do while waiting?

We got to thinking.

Me: How about some board games?

Kita: Me and the others will get changed into jumpsuits.

Ikki: What for?

Me: They too are like Kita.

Nico: You'll see shortly.

Eli: Yeah.

They changed into their jumpsuits.

Ikki: Kita, can you describe what your transformation into your Flekmornikan Merfolk form feels like?

Kita: I can try. It felt like I was being torn apart and then put back together into something else.

Nico: Yeah.

Ikki: Ouch.

Me: Yeah. But she got used to it over time. They all did.

Eli: They sure did.

Vice: Is it possible to interact with your other half like me and Ikki do

it?

Me: Not really sure.

Nico: We never thought about that.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: I don't know if we can.

Vice: It was worth a shot anyway.

Me: Well we'll think of something for that later.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yep.

The girls all came out and they had really awesome jumpsuits on. They had Jumpsuits of their signature colors on.

Nico: Let's get out there and search for Dark Juuga.

Eli: I'll find him.

Eli used the force and concentrated and then he found him.

Eli: Found him. He and the Deadmen on top of Tokyo Tower!

Me: Then lets head over there.

Nico: Right!

We were off.

We arrived at the Tokyo Tower View Platform.

Me: Here we are.

Randy: Look at the view from up here!

Me: It's amazing isn't it.

Sydney: It sure is.

Sheila Loud: I think it's awesome.

Then we heard screaming.

Me: Uh oh.

We saw DARK KARIZAKI AND the SPIDER, LION, KANGAROO AND CHEETAH DEADMAN!

Me: There he is and he has the Spider, Lion, Kangaroo and Cheetah Deadman!

Nico: Whoa! Ugly freaks.

Me: You will pay for everything you did Dark Karizaki!

Dark Karizaki: We'll see about that!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Jayden: Go go Samurai!

Ikki and Vice: Henshin!

Daiji: HENSHIN!

Sakura Igarashi: HENSHIN!

Hana Natsumi: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Dark Karizaki: Hen-Shin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER JUUGA!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **WHOA! Nice look for you!**

Dark Karizaki: Don't you see what is happening!? These WRETCHED Kamen Riders are the caused of everything that has been happening! IT'S ALL BECAUSE OF THEM THAT OUR

PLANET AND UNIVERSE ARE IN DANGER! I VOWED THAT I WOULD DESTROY ALL RIDERS FOR THE SAFETY OF EARTH!

Me: **What kind of fucked up deluded world do you live in!**

I fired waves of blue fire and energy and blasted Juuga all over the place.

Me: **The Kamen Riders are just as important as all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm is you delusional fuckwad! With them we would all be dead! Just like everyone on Earth would be without us!**

Eli: That's right you jerkass!

Ikki: Let's go at once!

Me: **Lets kill them all!**

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over the place.

I slashed Juuga with my scythe and cut him down and then kicked him in his face plate and shattered it and revealed his evil red eyes.

Me: **Chew on this!** (ACTIVATES FISSION METROID'S VISTAMP)

FISSION METROIDS!

I fired waves of energy, ice, lightning and fire and blasted him all over the place!

Eli: And this one!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Jayden: (gets out Silver Samurai's Vistamp) Rangers together, Samurai Forever!

He activated it!

SILVER SAMURAI!

He got his sword and slashed the Cheetah Deadman and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Nico caught the Cheetah Vistamp and purified it.

Nico: One down.

Kita: Showtime girls!

The Underground Girls groaned as their jumpsuits got tight.

And they ripped and they all transformed into their monster forms!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: This will be awesome!

Kita: So here is my Flekmornikan Merfolk form. What do you think?

Sakura Igarashi: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Luna fired a wave of water and put her in a floating ball of water.

Kita: Thanks Luna.

Luna: No problem dudes.

Me: **Try this on!** (ACTIVATES COSMIC MORGA'S VISTAMP)

COSMIC MORGA!

I had my hands turn into stars and I fired waves of stars and blasted Juuga all over the place with incredible power all over.

Randy: (gets out Kangor's Vistamp) Save some for me!

KANGOR!

He jumped and stomped the ground and the Lion Deadman down fell down on the platform!

Eli: Taste this! (ACTIVATES BARON MORDO'S VISTAMP)

BARON MORDO!

He fired waves of magic and it hit the Lion Deadman and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

He was dead!

Eli caught the Lion Vistamp and purified it!

Eli: Two down.

Nico: 3 to go.

Lori: Time to literally show these monsters some of our Frenemies powers. Lets do it Organization XIII Style!

Lily: Lets get them!

Lori: First up is Wind! (ACTIVATES XALDIN'S VISTAMP!)

XALDIN THE WHIRLWIND LANCER!

She got his spears and fired waves of wind and blasted the Kangaroo Deadman all over!

Lori: And this! (ACTIVATES LEONARD'S VISTAMP)

LEONARD MUDBEARD THE KING PIG!

She summoned his armies and they bashed and smashed Kangaroo Deadman all over!

Nico: AWESOME!

Leni: That was totes fun! Now for this! (ACTIVATES XIGBAR'S VISTAMP!)

XIGBAR THE FREESHOOTER!

She got his Arrowguns and fired laser blasts and space blasts and they hit Kangaroo Deadman and blasted him all over the place.

Leni: That is awesome! Watch this! (ACTIVATES KING HISS'S VISTAMP)

KING HISS!

She fired snake venom blasts and they got into Kangaroo Deadman's eyes and burned him!

Luna: That was rockin dudes! Now for me! (ACTIVATES DEMYX'S VISTAMP)

DEMYX THE MELODIOUS NOCTURNE!

She got his sitar and played a tune.

Luna: DANCE WATER DANCE!

She summoned Water Nobodies and splashed him all over the place.

Luna fired waves of water and drenched him all over.

Luna: Now watch this dudes! (ACTIVATES HYDRO MAN'S VISTAMP)

HYDRO MAN!

She fired waves of water and smashed Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Luan: Water you waiting for! (LAUGHS) Get it? But here is this one! (ACTIVATES EVIL ROXAS's VISTAMP)

EVIL ROXAS THE KEY OF DESTINY!

She got his Oblivion and Oathkeeper Keyblades and slashed Kangaroo Deadman all over with blades of light.

Luan: That LIGHTS you up! (LAUGHS) Get it? Now this!

(ACTIVATES VYPRA'S VISTAMP!)

VYPRA!

She got her sword and slashed Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Ikki: Time for the Jackal Vistamp.

Nico: What does that do?

Vice: Please don't laugh.

Buddy Up! Technical! Rhythmical! Critical! Jackal! Nonstop de clear shite yaru ze!

They turned into their JACKAL FORM!

Nico: Oh that is cool!

Lynn: Awesome! Now for this! (ACTIVATES LEXAEUS'S VISTAMP)

LEXAEUS THE TACITURN STALWART!

She got his Axe Sword and smashed the ground and fired waves of earth and smashed Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Lynn: OH YEAH! Now for some light sword power! (ACTIVATES SHIV'S VISTAMP!)

She got a light sword and slashed him all over the place!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lincoln: Try this on! It's a shock! (ACTIVATES LARXENE'S VISTAMP)

LARXENE THE SAVAGE NYMPH!

He got lightning kunai and fired massive blasts of lightning and electrocuted Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Lincoln: YEAH! And this! (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S VISTAMP)

ELECTRO!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him some more!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Lucy Loud: Time to unleash the darkness. (ACTIVATES ZEXION'S VISTAMP)

ZEXION THE CLOAKED SCHEMER!

She used an illusion and made it rain darkness fireballs and smashed Kangaroo Deadman all over and burned him!

Lucy Loud: And this too. (ACTIVATES WEBSTOR'S VISTAMP!)

WEBSTOR!

She fired waves of webbing and tied him up!

Laney: YEAH! Now for this. (ACTIVATES MARLUXIA'S VISTAMP)

MARLUXIA THE GRACEFUL ASSASSIN!

She got his scythe and slashed the ground and then waves of flowers grew and up and out and smashed Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Laney: Now for some MUSCLE power! (ACTIVATES BANE'S VISTAMP)

BANE!

She turned into her own She-Hulk form and bashed and smashed and pulverized Kangaroo Deadman all over with brute force!

Ikki: Wow! That was great guys!

Nico: Why would you think we would laugh at you for this?

Vice: Because of this.

Remix ! Buddy Up! Certain kill ! Carelessly ! Hop on !

Randy: You turned into a skateboard?

Lana: AWESOME!

Nico: Boy that is so cool!

Vice: Glad you guys like it.

Lana: Watch this. (ACTIVATES VEXEN'S VISTAMP!)

VEXEN THE CHILLY ACADEMIC!

She got his ice shield and fired waves of ice and froze Kangaroo Deadman to the ground!

Lana: And this. (ACTIVATES EIS SHENRON'S VISTAMP)

EIS SHENRON THE 3-STAR DRAGON!

She fired an ice ray from her eye and froze his legs.

Lola: Feel the heat! (ACTIVATES AXEL'S VISTAMP)

AXEL THE FLURRY OF DANCING FLAMES!

She got his chakrams and fired waves of flames and burned Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Lola: And this one! (ACTIVATES FIREFLY'S VISTAMP)

FIREFLY!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lisa Loud: I believe it's time for the moon to go berserk. (ACTIVATES SAIX'S VISTAMP)

SAIX THE LUNAR DIVINER!

She got his Lunar Claymore and blasted him all over with the intense force of the moon.

Lisa Loud: And this one too. (ACTIVATES PROFESSOR CALAMITOUS'S VISTAMP)

PROFESSOR FINBARR CALAMITOUS!

She fired laser blasts and bashed and smashed and blasted him all over.

Lily: And now to finish him. (ACTIVATES EVIL LUXORD'S VISTAMP)

LUXORD THE GAMBLER OF FATE!

She used his cards and fired time blasts and blasted Kangaroo Deadman all over.

Lily: And this! (ACTIVATES EBON'S VISTAMP)

EBON!

She fired dark blasts and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico caught the Vistamp and purified it!

Ikki: Oh yeah! 2 left!

Ikki got on Vice in his skateboard form.

He rode and smashed down Lion Deadman and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Lion Vistamp and purified it too!

Nico: OH YEAH!

I slashed Juuga all over some more!

Me: **Chew on this too!** (ACTIVATES BLOOD TAYLOR'S

VISTAMP)

BLOOD TAYLOR!

I fired waves of blood and drenched him in Phlegethonic Blood and burned him all over with scalding force!

Me: **Whoa! Blood from the River Phlegethon in the 7th Circle of Hell. That is amazing.**

I slashed him more.

Ikki rode towards Dark Juuga.

He bashed him down with the skateboard!

Me: **Lets get him!**

Nico: I'll finish up here against Spider Deadman. (ACTIVATES DARK SPICER'S VISTAMP)

DARK SPICER!

Nico: Here's your warning: Your ass is About to be kicked!

Nico used the power of Dark's Heatblast form and fired waves of purple fire and it hit Spider Deadman and smashed him all over.

Linka: And here is this! (ACTIVATES EVIL XION'S VISTAMP)

EVIL XION THE SOUND OF THE TIDE!

She fired waves of all 14 elements and they blasted and smashed Spider Deadman all over!

Nico: And to finish it. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 XEMNAS'S VISTAMP!

XEMNAS THE SUPERIOR OF THE IN BETWEEN!

He got Xemna's ethereal swords and slashed him in two and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and Nico caught the Vistamp and purified it!

Nico: YEAH! That's it for them. Now to help J.D.

Ikki jumped into the air and used Vice's Skateboard form to land on Dark Juuga's head.

Dark Juuga: HEY!

Ikki: Nice view from up here!

Dark Juuga: GET OFF ME YOU FREAK!

I slashed Dark Juuga all over.

Ikki jumped and kicked him.

Me: **Lets finish this fucker with a great combo!**

Ikki: You read my mind!

Ikki rode towards Dark Juuga again.

I flew at him.

Sakura Igarashi, Hana, Daiji and Nico and Kita went at him.

We used our Vistamps!

LORD DRAKKON, MYOTISMON, LION, WOLF, BAT, COBRA, KILLER BEE, SAINT LUCIA!

Me, Nico, Ikki, Vice, Daiji, Sakura, Hana and Kita: HOLY DEATH RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Dark Juuga and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INTENSE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead and I caught the Dark Chimera Belt and his Vistamp and purified them.

Me: That did it!

Dark Juuga then appeared in spirit and I banished him to the Black Gates!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: These guys have failed this city!

Ikki got off Vice.

Vice: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: What are you gonna do with his belt?

Me: **Give it to someone that will use it for good. It's time Juuga gets used for good.**

Nico: Good call.

Ikki: That was awesome though.

Laney: Yeah it sure was!

Nico: Yep.

Me: **Now for the girls to revert back.**

I pulled out some towels.

Kita: Thanks J.D.

They took the towels.

Me: **Don't look Ikki or my daughter Nicole is gonna come and kill you.**

Ikki: Oh I know how that feels.

He turned his back and I formed a dome of darkness and the girls were in it and they reverted back.

They were back to normal and knocked on the doom and I lifted it.

Vice: Though the Karizaki we know and love can turn into Juuga as well.

Nico: Yep. He sure can.

Eli: Two Kamen Riders in one is awesome.

Kita: Yep.

Me: That makes 2 of your enemies banished to the Black Gates. Now we just have Veil, Giff and Chameleon Deadman to banish to the Black Gates.

Lola: Yeah and then you guys can join us after the Big Day.

Kita: That's right.

Ikki: We're really excited.

Little did we know that a figure was watching us from a nearby building and it was a silver Kamen Rider with evil glowing red eyes.

* * *

We later came back.

Nico: Yeah!

May: Hey guys!

William: How did it go?

Me: Really epic!

We told them all about it and it was awesome!

Camie: Wow! You guys were awesome!

Lola: We sure were.

May: Next time, Kermit and Rango can go with you.

Me: Good idea May!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah this will be amazing!

Me: Yep. Now we got a party to get to and retell the events of 2022.

We went to Lynn's Table.

---

At Lynn's Table we were having an awesome party.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: HAPPY NEW YEAR'S, EVERYBODY!

Me: To the End of 2022 and the start of 2023!

We cheered!

Me: Boy this whole year has been really eventful and awesome!

Xenia: It sure was!

Camie: So many awesome events.

Lola: And lots of fun things we did in all of them.

William: Including the Ambassador missions.

Me: Those were the most fun out of them all.

Qin: Yeah they sure were!

Nico: Those were All so awesome and fun.

Camie: Boy they sure were!

Laney: We all have had an awesome fun time on all of those.

Arkayna: My missions were the first ones.

Shu: Those were so cool!

Me: The world of Blue Dragon was an epic way to kick off 2022 on January 7th.

Qin: It sure was!

Camie: That was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: And then my mission was next on January 14th. And you know how much I love sports.

Me: You sure do R.D.

Ish: But that was so fun and cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: And then my mission followed on January 21st. That was awesome helping Nate and everyone.

Nate: Boy it sure was.

Lola: We all had an awesome month in January.

Cloud Star: And lets not forget the anniversary of the 20 Days of Darkness. That was a good thing to remember.

Me: Yep. January 23rd will always be remembered for that.

Tecna: (British Accent) And then my mission with Herbie came on January 28th.

Ransik: And you guys got rid of Venommark for me.

Me: That was epic and awesome Ransik. Universe 666's version of him will make an awesome archenemy for one of us.

Piper: Don't forget my missions!

Me: Those were some of the most fun ever.

Qin: Yeah they sure were.

Mikey Kudo: That strategy you guys had for the war really paid off.

Me: Yep. In order to win at chess, one must first go through the pawns.

Mikey Kudo: That's right.

Vypra: But that was a fun one.

Bloom: Then came my mission into the Yost World for the first time.

Me: That was so awesome.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: That was so awesome having you guys help us.

Me: It sure was. And I got to settle some unfinished business with Dr. Doom.

Laney: You sure did.

Brain Freezer: That was so awesome and fun.

Me: Even though it wasn't the prime universes version of Dr. Doom it was still Dr. Doom nonetheless and it was fun.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Georgina: And then came my mission with the Rescue Bots.

Me: Those were so fun.

Boulder: They sure were.

Me: Yeah.

Rice Fitzgerald: And then came Eon Kid's missions. Those were fun.

Me: Yeah but it was awful seeing what happened to their world.

Marty: I know. That was awful.

Kendra: Let's not forget my missions.

Me: That was awesome. We met the iconic and famous Charlie Brown and his friends.

Charlie Brown: That is right and we destroyed that pumpkin.

Me: First Robot Chicken villain we've ever faced.

Nico: And it was thanks to that sketch that we found our target.

Vypra: One be the last though.

Lola: Yep.

Emerald: Then came my missions.

2012 Donny: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: I was so pissed off at the 2012's version of Shredder. I didn't know that my power was gonna rise to that level that day.

Qin: I know. But he is gone now. Also before that, that was when we first learned about the Black Gates.

Nico: We had no idea such a powerful technique even was possible.

Me: I know.

Emerald: But that was still awesome though.

Naruto: It sure was. And we taught the Turtles and 2012's Splinter and friends many of our techniques.

Sakura Haruno: We sure did and that was cool.

Me: Yep. But then came the most gutwrenchingly hard mission of all.

Sydney: My mission and that was tough.

Nico: I know. Especially with what happened before that.

Me: Yeah when that universes version of Nitro blew himself up and killed over 600 people.

Qin: That was horrible!

Nico: No shit.

Sheila: You guys forgetting about my missions?

Me: Nope. We put the missions on hold for the Ridonculous Race which ALWAYS is fun. Who knows where we'll go next for this year.

Xenia: That's true.

Me: Then on April 2nd we had both Sheila and Eric's wedding as well as an awesome and fun heist with Lupin and his gang.

Lupin III: That was so awesome.

Fujiko: It sure was and we had a great time.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Then came Nanette's miission.

Nanette: Yep. That was so awesome and explosive.

Qin: We killed All For One and destroyed many of your enemies.

Vypra: Many of whom are now in the Masters of Evil.

Lola: That's right and it's awesome.

Himiko: And that was so awesome. You guys also helped me reconcile with my biological family too.

Misty Tredwell: We sure did.

Nicole: Yep. That took a lot of scientific ingenuity and more.

Qin: It sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: Then came the anniversary of the April 12th War of Friendship. That was fun.

Me: It sure was. Then came Qin's mission.

Qin: That was so fun and we didn't have to go far for that one.

Mike Chilton: No you sure didn't.

Julie Kane: That was so awesome having you guys help us too.

Me: It sure was.

Fluttershy: Next was my missions and that was so cool.

Me: It sure was and we learned so much about Chi too.

Laval: You guys did great on that one.

Nico: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Then came my mission we and that was in the Live Action Transformers Universe.

Live Action Optimus: You guys had a lot of preparation to do for that one.

Me: Yeah we sure did and it all started when we found Sentinel Prime on Tatooine. We found numerous members of both the Autobots and Decepticons that were destroyed there on our Earth.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Scrapper: Boy it sure was boss.

Lola: Yeah I'll say.

Pinkie Pie: My missions were next!

Me: They sure were Pinkie and we had a lot of fun on that one.

Qin: Yep.

Rango: You guys saved the town of Dirt from destruction.

Me: Yep, We sure did.

Tahu: Yeah and then came my mission and that was awesome

brothers.

Tyson: It sure was and we got to duke it out with many of our enemies.

Me: And learn all about Beyblading. It was awesome.

Eli: It was awesome.

Zarya: Then came my mission and that was one of the big ones!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Nico: Meeting the Zenkaigers was awesome!

Kaito: It always is awesome and fun.

Me: And now we have 46+ Years of Rangers with us. And as a bonus to that mission we destroyed many of our universe's major enemies that have given us a tremendous number of headaches in the past.

Nico: We sure did.

Zarya: That is for sure.

Zocks: And we have had lots of fun times on that one.

Hitoshi: And it was awesome helping you guys out too.

Me: Yep.

Princess Luna: Then came my missions and that was awesome.

Me: That was awesome and fun.

Yost Wolverine: It sure was.

Me: And not only did we destroy Apocalypse but as a great bonus we stopped everyone from hating mutants all in general.

Qin: That was awesome and fun.

Vakama: My missions were up next

Max (Dinosquad): Those were so awesome.

Me: Yeah they sure were. And we destroyed Veloci and stopped his terroristic plots.

Qin: Yep we sure did.

Rarity: And then came my missions darlings.

Juru: Those were so fun.

Silvia Exetor: That was awesome and it was great helping the Kiramagers.

Yodonna: It sure was.

Me: And it was fitting for Rarity too because of her love of using jewels in her awesome clothes.

Nico: Yep and it was awesome facing Yodon's forces in that one.

Me: Yep.

Princess Celestia: Then came my missions.

Me: And it was perfect for the first day of summer.

Qin: Very awesome.

Yost Captain America: It sure was.

Me: Then we went to the 7 Lantern Planets and faced the Justice Lords on Each one.

Nico: That was awesome! Too bad I wasn't with you guys when that happened when you faced the Justice Lords the first time but that was still awesome facing them.

Me: Yep.

Hay Lin: Then came my missions and we helped out Pete and friends and destroyed his worlds version of Norman Osborn.

Qin: Yeah and sent him to prison.

Me: And we got rid of half of the Vengeful 6 which is a great bonus.

Nico: But next time J.D. don't pick a planet that will make you hurl your guts out.

Me: AND I INSTANTLY REGRET THAT DECISION!

We laughed!

Gali: My missions were up next.

Me: That was one of the most awesome ways to kick off the second half of the Ambassador Missions and the year.

Qin: It sure was!

Gali: We met Hitoshi and his team and destroyed one of their enemies.

Hitoshi: You sure did.

Nokama: Then came my missions with Soji and his team.

Me: That was awesome. That was the most times I've ever taken off my weighted trench coat and went that fast.

Qin: No kidding there. That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was. And we got to destroy all those Worms.

Hiyori: Except for me and I'm cool with that one.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Then came the anniversary with the War with Grandfather and that was epic.

Me: Yep.

Takanuva: Then came my missions and that was awesome and fun.

Ryutaro: It sure was.

Me: And we got to see what a time traveling train can do and the cool part was we went back in time to March 15th, 1973.

Nico: That was cool seeing what that was like. But we did not want to kill Crocker back then.

Me: No as much as we wanted to he was a kid back then and that goes against our code.

Nico: Yeah.

Blade: Then came Stella's missions and those were fucking fun.

Stella (Winx Club): Boy they sure were and we kicked lots of Fangire butt.

Me: They had no idea who they were fucking around with.

Nico: No they didn't but that was awesome.

Qin: Then came my birthday and that was fun.

Me: Yep. And then came August and that started 13 days of the most awesome missions ever.

Roxy: Starting with my missions.

Me: With the Decade Team and that was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was! We took down Apollo Geist in that one.

Tsukasa: We sure did and that awesome.

Me: Then came August 2nd because of the War with Xehanort Anniversary.

Qin: Yep. That was awesome and cool.

Laney: We saved the entire universe from total destruction that day.

Qin: Yep.

Nuju: Yep. Then we did my missions next.

Me: That was so awesome.

Philip: It sure was. We had fun on that one.

Shotaro: We sure did and we took down NEVER.

Bridget: And now we all have NEVER in the Masters of Evil.

Qin: We sure do.

Will Vandom: Then came my missions with the OOO team and that was awesome.

Eiji: It sure was.

Me: Boy it sure was and we killed Maki which was awesome and epic.

Eli: And we collected countless numbers of Cell and Core Medals. Lisa's Medal Vacuum worked perfectly.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it did.

Eiji: Yep.

Whenua: Then came my missions and those were fun and awesome.

Gentaro: They sure were.

Me: Out of this world and awesome. We saw some of my friends as Zodiarts and it was awesome helping them out.

Sagittarius Zodiarts: It sure was cool and J.D. did awesome on that quiz too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was fun.

Elyon: Then came my missions and we learned a lot about magic.

Haruto: You sure did.

Nico: And as a bonus in that one we destroyed Dark Danny. And we destroyed the White Wizard and Sora Takigawa.

Me: I hated that guy! He was as fucked up as Cletus Kasady was.

Girl Jordan: No kidding there.

Lillian: Then came my missions with the Gaim team.

Me: Those were awesome and we blew up Yggdrasill.

Kouta: We sure did and that was fun.

Me: And we destroyed the rest of the Vengeful 6.

Xenia: We sure did.

Onewa: Then came my missions with the Drive Team. That was an adrenaline rush.

Shinnosuke: It sure was.

Me: First time ever using our cars in battle like that.

Camie: That was awesome.

Onua: Then came the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Takeru: That was awesome.

Me: Yep it sure was and we destroyed Adel.

Qin: Yeah that was awesom.

Nico: It sure was. And as a bonus throughout many of our usual battles we learned so much about famous historical figures and learned so many things about them.

Eli: Yep.

Vypra: That was fun and educational.

Nicole: Then came my favorite and that was Kopaka's mission.

Kopaka: Yeah those were awesome.

Emu: They sure were.

Kuroto Dan: They sure were great.

Me: Yeah and you know how much Nicole loves video games.

Nicole: Yep. You got it dad.

Pohatu: Then came my mission and that was epic and awesome.

Sento: No kidding and it was scientifical.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: And we destroyed Evolt forever. The Evolt in the Prime Universe actually. But that was still awesome.

Good Evolt: It sure was awesome.

Me: Too bad Soichi didn't make it.

Nico: I know.

Me: Then came Maxxine's missions.

Maxxine: Yeah and that was when we destroyed Swartz forever.

Lola: That was so awesome and epic.

Sougo: It sure was.

Woz: And we all are now rid of him forever General J.D.

Me: We sure are.

Qin: We still have all his mess to clean up. But it's all so much fun doing it all on Nico's rescues.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Flora: Then came my missions next.

Nico: Those were awesome and cool.

Aruto: It sure was.

Luan: And the jokes Aruto tells are so funny.

We laughed!

Aruto: I'm glad you like them.

Me: Yep and we destroyed Arc forever too.

Megan McCallister: Yeah and then to close it we did my missions. Those were awesome.

Me: Meeting the Saber Team and destroying Storious was so epic! And we learned so much about what the Wonder Ride Books can all do. It's the awesome power of the imagination.

Camie: That is for sure! It was awesome.

Touma: You got that right.

Cornelia: My missions were actually the last ones.

Me: Yeah those had to be put on hold because of the Dino Fury Rangers finishing up their missions.

Zayto: But the wait was worth it.

Me: Yep.

Applejack: Then came my missions and those were so fun! YEEHAW!

Andy: They sure were fun and cool.

Rodney: They sure were awesome.

Musa: Then we did my missions and those were fun!

Sunny Bridges: We sang lots of awesome songs in that one.

Me: Most musical ever.

Diabolico: That was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Then we did my missions.

Ratchet and Clank: Yeah those were fun.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Then we faced the Doomsday 23 all over again and also did Taranee's missions.

Taranee: Yeah those were fun and we learned all about Ego.

Jak: That was cool though.

Layla: Then came my missions and those were cool.

Ness: It sure was and I was another one of the Super Smash Bros. Roster to meet.

Me: Yep. Then we had the anniversary of the Royal Defenders War.

Irma: Yep. Then came my missions with Snake and everyone.

Quiet: That was so much fun and awesome.

Snake: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Then the wait came and we had to put Cornelia's mission on hold till November. But we had tons of other missions that were awesome to pass the time.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did and we destroyed the evil version of me on September 16th.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Then came the anniversary of the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm. That was so awesome.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure was lads.

Nico: Yep. Then came Eli and J.D.'s birthdays and those were fun.

Qin: Yep. Then came the Halloween Season and that was fun and cool.

Zayto: Yep and you guys met me after we finished up.

Me: Yeah that was awesome and that was during the Halloween Adventures.

Cornelia: And then, my missions came.

Me: On November 10th. After waiting almost 2 months. And then came the most epic mission ever to close it all out with a bang.

Xenia: Yeah that was so awesome.

Amelia Jones: It sure was and we destroyed many of your major enemies all in one fell swoop.

Me: That was so awesome and I finally made that monster Lothar pay for his crimes. Took almost 10 months and the excitement was really killing me. But it was all worth the wait.

Nico: And we destroyed Emperor Yodon, Flurious and so many more of the Rangers enemies. And took down Void Queen forever.

Qin: We sure did!

Zayto: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yep. Now we have 29+ Years of Power Rangers with us in America.

Me: Yep.

Nico: The November 20th battle with Opaline was epic too.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Vypra: We had an amazing battle in that one.

Nico: Yep. But before that battle Deadpool informed us that Jason David Frank, the Actor who played as Tommy Oliver died that day.

We gasped!

Tommy Oliver: Yeah it's true.

Me: Lets all have a moment of silence for him.

We took off our hats and put our hands on out chests and had a moment of silence for him.

When it was done we recapped so many awesome events. We had one of the most awesome years ever.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Optimus' team will include Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, and Naruto. Harry's team will include Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, and Ginny Weasley.

Me: Awesome! So some of the Jinchuriki will go next.

Naruto: Yeah this will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Me: Also we haven't met Shen Li-Min A.K.A. Swift yet.

Nico: You will soon guys.

Me: And Nico which Gene-slammer are you hoping to meet next?

Nico: One for Exeggutor next.

Me: Ooh that one is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

We had a great party. And it was gonna be an awesome year.

Meanwhile over in New York City, the Ghostbusters were getting ready for Moondancer and us to help them take down one of their enemies.

Kylie: I can't wait to have Moondancer help us all out.

Eduardo: I agree there. It will be fun.

Garrett: Me too. This will be so awesome!

Eduardo: Me too. Lets get ready guys.

WHO YOU GONNA CALL? GHOSTBUSTERS!

They went at the screen and the Ghostbusters Logo came on

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This whole year has been so awesome! But happy new year to you all! Hope you have a fun 2023.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

The match-up scene is for Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Demon King Piccolo. Plus, I've got a surprise.

When the rescues start back up in Chapter 1979, Lincoln and his group are heading to Los Angeles for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and TLPS Mr. Piranha is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, and we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: Dr. Wrecker, Gumball Watterson's old enemy. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for White Aura Monoceros named Naomi McKenzie,, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and Lincoln would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and they also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life. This one time, while observing the marine life, she and Lincoln kissed underwater, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

And in place of the rescues, Guest Reviewer is still going to do the gym work-out scenes and second scenes, along with the match-up scenes. Here's the line-up:

Chapter 1974: Gym Workout Scene: Hearing The Origin of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and How They Came to Be Lincoln's Guardian Angels and The Second Scene: The First Dodgeball Game of The New Year, and Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Lincoln VS Demon King Piccolo

Chapter 1975: Gym Workout Scene: Hearing how Lincoln came to be The Defender and Protector of His Guardian Angels and The Second Scene: Lincoln Beach Date Scene, and Match-Up Scene: Abigail Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Night Wing Sorceress and Lincoln VS Mercenary Tao

Chapter 1976: Gym Workout Scene: Hearing the origin of the hatred Lincoln's Guardian Angels had harbored against Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and The Second Scene: Nico Beach Date Scene, and Match-Up Scene: Tora Kemono, Gene-Slammer of Guardian Chimera and Lincoln VS Deep Sea King (One Punch Man)

Chapter 1977: Gym Workout Scene: Hearing How The Guardian Angels Trained Lincoln to become an emerging hero way before he became a member and one of the four founders of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Second Scene: J.D. Beach Date Scene, and Match-Up Scene: Anna Anyanova, Gene-Slammer of Destiny HERO Dark Angel and Lincoln VS Drago Bludvist

And Chapter 1978: Gym Workout Scene: Hearing the results of Lincoln's training with his Guardian Angels through an ambush caused by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, his goons, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank and The Second Scene: Lincoln Beach Date Scene, and Match-Up Scene: Becky Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core and Lincoln VS Hobgoblin (Marvel)

There's going to be lots of action on the next series of missions from January 2nd thru 7th during our break. No rescues till the 7th of January. But during our next rescue with Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Moondancer, Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, and Ginny Weasley, along with Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Bubbles (Kirby), Grady Twins, Anti-Sora and Mama Cosma and we're going to the Spaghetti Planet and we're going to battle the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man and we're going to battle that dickless asshole Walter Peck who is going to be out for revenge against us for everything we did to him AND MOONDANCER IS GOING TO LET THAT MONSTER KNOW THAT THERE ARE GHOSTS AND THAT SHE IS GOING MAKE HIM SUFFER THE ULTIMATE EXTENT OF HER WRATH AND FURY BY GIVING HIM THE WORST EVER BEATING EVER! AND EXPLODE INTO THE 2ND MOST POWERFUL FORM OF HER POWER! And we're also going to meet Another Heat, Luna, Trigger, Cyclone and Metal Dopants and this will be interesting. Also we're going to battle Another Tala during Nico's rescue and during the break we're going to meet an Exeggutor Gene-slammer and she is Maria Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele and she is from Hawaii and she is a coconut farmer and a masterful chef that makes all sorts of Hawaiian foods. And January 3 will have us meet a Marowak Gene Slammer, Hitmonlee and Hitmonchan for January 4, and Lickitung for January 5. And Weezing for January 6 and Rhydon for January 7. The Chansey Gene Slammer will be met on the final Revice mission and Tangela will be met on the Extreme Ghostbusters opening. Also as you all saw we're going to meet Extreme Ghostbusters on January 7th and we're going to battle the Vathek and we're going to make those monsters pay and destroy them forever and give them the Black Gates in Moondancer's big day mission.

See you all on January 7th. I'm going to take a break till then.

# EXTREME GHOSTBUSTERS EXORCISM

It's action time to start the new year!

---

January 2nd.

---

It was the first day of our break And we were heading out.

Nico: Alright, guys. We're gonna be out for most of the day.

Poromon: Okay Nico.

Me: But NO Parties this time guys!

May: And we mean it!

Manaphy: We are not gonna do that.

Me: Oh you better.

Eli: Or we'll know.

Ninetales: We're not going to have a party guys. You just go and have fun.

Me: Okay.

Poromon: Also, which teams have you made?

Nico: Jason's team will include Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, and Victorica Meadows. Timmy's team will include Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, and Layla Ratigan.

Me: I like it!

Nico: Thanks.

Me: But we haven't met Wind Dancer yet.

Nico: Not yet but soon we will.

Lola: But it will be awesome.

Emily Tamaki: It will be an honor to be in a team though.

Maria: Be good, guys.

Poromon: We will.

Me: And don't cross your fingers behind your backs.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: (Gives the I'm Watching You Finger gesture)

Poromon: What fingers?

Edd: An Omen I'm sure.

Me: Be good guys.

We left.

Poromon: So, what do you guys want to do the whole day?

Manaphy: How about some fun in the snow?

Poliwag: Good idea!

Poromon: Lets go have fun!

They went out into the snow.

They got to playing in the snow!

(SPONGEBOB SQUAREPANTS WONDERLAND OF SNOW PLAYS)

They were doing it all in the snow: Snowball fights, snowmen building, snow angels, igloos and so much more.

Poromon threw a snowball at Poliwag.

SPLAT!

Poliwag: OH YEAH!?

He threw one back with his tail and it hit him!

SPLAT!

They laughed.

Manaphy threw a snowball at Horsea.

SPLAT!

Horsea: YEAH! (LAUGHS)

They were having lots of fun.

Snowy - Lillie's Alolan Vulpix was building an awesome snow mansion.

Snowy: I'm proud of what I'm making.

Ninetales: You sure are.

Eevee: Boy we are having a lot of fun.

May's Glaceon was building a Snow Castle and it was beautiful.

Tentacool was building a snowgirl.

Tentacool: Check out my snowgirl.

Emolga: Beautiful work Tentacool.

Bellossom was ice skating on a frozen lake and she was so graceful.

Bellossom: I missed spending quality time with you, Poromon.

Poromon: Me too!

Manaphy: We all did.

Jirachi: Boy this is so awesome and fun!

Manaphy: (glares at Bellossom) But just remember that Poromon is MY boyfriend!

Bellossom: I know Manaphy. Calm down. We're just good friends.

Manaphy: Good. Just want to be clear.

Bellossom: Good.

They got back to having fun. But then…

?: Mind if I have some fun too.

Then they saw an Exeggutor!

Horsea: It's the Abominble Exeggutor!

Exeggutor: No it's just someone that missed you and Poromon, Poliwag.

Poliwag: (GASP) Maria!

Exeggutor: Yep. Awesome to see you guys.

Manaphy: Wow! The Exeggutor Gene-slammer is here!

Poliwag: Guys meet Maria Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele. She is our friend from Hawaii.

Snowy: Wow!

Tentacool: By that logic, Nico knows her too.

Exeggutor: He sure does.

Poromon: Nico is gonna be happy to have you back.

Emolga: He sure is.

Eevee: This is gonna be awesome!

Shaymin: I'll say!

Poliwag: But can you wait until he gets back to revert back to normal?

Exeggutor: I sure can.

Poliwag: Great!

Poromon threw a snowball at her.

SPLAT!

Exeggutor: HEY! (LAUGHS) I would throw some but I don't have any hands.

Poliwag: I hope more people join us.

Poromon: One can hope.

But they were just having lots and lots of fun.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 4 Hours Later

---

The mascots and Exeggutor were sitting by the fire in the estate and having hot cocoa.

Horsea: I love hot chocolate.

Exeggutor: Same here.

?: Room for 5 more?

They turned and saw THE GORENGERS from 1975!

Poromon: Whoa the Gorengers!

Tsuyoshi Kaijo: It's an honor to see you all again after the battle with Thanos.

Poliwag: It's great you all are here.

Poromon: J.D. restored you guys to your young ages, didn't he?

Peggy Matsuyama: He sure did and we have our youth back after 45 Years.

Akira Shinmei: And it's going to be so awesome helping you guys out.

Poliwag: Yeah it sure will be!

Then we came back.

Luan: Alright, Danny. Check to see if any Dark Orbs are in us right now.

Danny: You got it.

He did so and came back clean.

Danny Phantom: Nope. You're clean.

Me: Great.

Nico: Hey guys.

Poromon: Hey guys you're all home.

Me: Have a lot of fun in the snow I see.

Poliwag: Yep.

Me: And I see you guys met the Gorengers.

Poromon: Yep.

Eli: Wow it's truly an honor.

Peggy Matsuyama: You too Eli.

Exeggutor: Hey Nico it's been a while.

Nico: (GASP) Maria! Wow!

Kaito: (to the Gorengers) I just want to say that it's an honor to have you guys in the team. My Zenkaiger form is based on you guys.

Tsuyoshi Kaijou: I'm truly honored and it's an honor to be part of the team.

Me: And it's an honor to have the very first Super Sentai Team with us.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Maria it's awesome to see you again.

Exeggutor: It sure is Nico.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Exeggutor: I have a lot of them but my favorite was making Nico an all you can eat Hawaiian chicken buffet for him. I'm a Hawaiian Chef at a luau.

Me: I love Hawaiian Luau's. They are so awesome and festive.

Lori: They sure are.

Me: I have a feeling I know what's coming next.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Exeggutor: Yeah I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy. Looks like dad knows the drill. No peaking guys! Or else!

I snapped my fingers and Maria was reverting back and everyone covered their eyes.

Maria shrank in size.

And arms grew and her three coconut heads merged into one. She got her black hair and normal body back and she was naked and the fashion brigade and gave her an awesome Hawaiian Luau style outfit.

Horsea: How do you feel?

Maria K.: Better than ever. Wow.

Nico: But it's awesome you're here.

Nico and Maria hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Maria K.: Me too Nico. Me too.

On the first day of our five-day break, we were training intensely in the World Tree Estate gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lincoln's harem saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Girl Jordan: Even on a five-day break, Lincoln's still working out hard, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he still looks even more ripped than ever, and he's still been bodybuilding and working out after the last six and a half years.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed, he's really grown a lot from the 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, and we're so happy to see it for ourselves.

Lincoln: Aw, thanks, girls.

Nico: All of you girls really are an awesome match for Lincoln. But, there's one thing we wanted to know, Lincoln. Can you tell us the full story about your Guardian Angels and how they came to be?

Me: Yeah, when you told us, you did say that one day, Heaven didn't like the fact that you've been going through a lot of pain and suffering at the hands of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank outside Michigan, and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. Now, we're really wanting to know the full story.

Lincoln: I thought you guys would never ask. Okay, here goes. As you guys have guessed, I'd been forced to endure a lot of pain and suffering at the hands of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank outside Michigan, and the out-of-control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. I've gone to Mom and Dad for help, but Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa had threatened that if they ever dared to help me, they would kill them in cold blood, and she, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa roped Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana into helping them through blackmail, intimidation, and violence, and not even my friends could help out that much because of the violent reputations of them. Because of those five cold-hearted, unfeeling, jealous spoiled brats, I was all alone and with no one to help me. I cried in so much pain and despair, and I did one thing that could help me, I began to pray to God for help to help me through this. But, what I didn't know was that Heaven was also watching everything that happened to me, all because of

Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank outside Michigan, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. Heaven had seen enough of this, and God had a plan. Suddenly, I looked out my window, and I saw thousands and thousands of stars descending from the skies, I thought it was a meteor shower, but it wasn't. Then, when I met up with Helena McTroy and Hailey Schroedder, they took me to Helena's house, and right there, I met so many girls that gathered there, and they had pure angel wings, and I also saw that Helena and Hailey also had pure white angel wings as well. They told me everything: God heard my prayers, and he sent them all from Heaven to become my Guardian Angels. They told me that God had seen all of the pain and suffering that I had to go through because of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank outside Michigan, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, and they also said that God and all of Heaven has basically had enough of their cruelty, mistreatment, and envy and jealousy. I was literally so happy beyond belief, I literally broke down with tears of happiness, and they began hugging me tightly, and they swore right then and there, that they would protect me and love me with all their hearts, and all of a sudden, the dark clouds that hung over my heart and mind because of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, and his goons began to clear away for good, and I was brought out of my depression and sadness.

When Lincoln was done, there was literally not a dry eye among any of us: that was the most heart-breaking and heartwarming story we'd ever heard in our lives.

Me: (Sniffles) My God, I… I had no idea that… !

Nico: (Sniffles) Me too. The cruel actions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, and his goons really went way too far, and that caused Lincoln to become so depressed, and even worse, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan threatened to end Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita's lives, and they also forced Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana to join their stupid Hive Mind.

Lily: (Sniffles) I was only a little baby when this happened, but this…

! This is just too much. Lincoln, I'm so sorry.

Lincoln put down the weights, and he went up to Lily and he hugged her, and Lily hugged her brother and she really cried into his chest. But, we also put down the weights and we also ran up to Lincoln and we also hugged him tightly as we also cried. After a few minutes, we went back to working out.

Naruto: Lincoln… , what you went through, that was really awful. Now that I think about it, what you went through, it was completely similar to what I had to go through in the village, minus having a Tailed Beast sealed into me.

Sakura: But, all too similar. The origin of how Lincoln's Guardian Angels came to be, this is just like all of the revelations we'd heard about Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, and his goons wrapped up into one, but it was full of heartbreak, sadness, and despair, but it would lead to an intervention from Heaven and God himself, and it would lead to him meeting the future Guardian Angels and who'd also become his future wives, along with the girls he's met.

Lara Xīnxiàngmi: Especially those who happen to be related to members of the team and those who are in Lincoln's harem, Sakura.

Selene Emperyous: That story is still something that we will always remember forever, and tomorrow, you're going to hear from Lincoln about another story.

Lincoln: Yeah, this next story I'm going to tell you all tomorrow is how I came to be the protector and defender of my Guardian Angels, and trust me, Nico, you'll see for yourself how I can easily go from the polite rule-following gentle young man.

Rudina Adalwulf: To a bad-ass defender and hero of his Guardian Angels who wasn't going to take all of the crap and bullshit from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, and his goons.

Nico: Oh, now this tale we're really going to enjoy hearing for ourselves.

Me: Same here. Oh, and today, we're having our first dodgeball game for the new year. This is going to be awesome.

Eli: But, if Maria gets hit, this is going to get ugly.

Lincoln: No, it won't, Eli, because, Girl Jordan, J.D., and I are going to counter that jerk if he dares to issue a bombardment. Mess with The Dodgeball Champion of Colorado and The Dodgeball Angel King and Queens of Gotham Royal York, and you're in for a world of pain.

Nico: Oh yeah, that's right. Brunhilde is also one of the Dodgeball Angel Queens of Gotham Royal York.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Along with Sophia Presley.

Sophia Presley: This is going to be so awesome, and they're going to see I haven't lost my touch.

Lincoln: That's right, Sophia.

We then got a shower and we headed down to the gym for the first dodgeball game of the new year.

We arrived at the gym and we were there for the first dodgeball game of the new year, and when the whistle sounded, we began throwing dodgeballs and the action was starting.

Lincoln did some Parkour by doing a wall run and Precision Jump, along with many other Parkour moves and using his flexibility to dodge any incoming dodgeballs. I also did the same thing as Lincoln as well, along with Brunhilde Ildsverd, Girl Jordan, Mollie, and Sophia Presley.

Sophia Presley: Whoa, you guys weren't kidding: the dodgeball games you have are really intense, plus, Lincoln still knows his Parkour techniques, awesome.

Lincoln: And all that working out in the gym for six and a half years has really built up my strength, speed, and agility, plus, I've also worked on my flexibility to dodge incoming dodgeballs even faster than ever.

Girl Jordan: And seeing those muscles really working whenever he's doing Parkour and working out, that's proof-positive of what hard work can achieve.

Mollie: Seeing those muscles hard at work and really sweating, that's further proof of how manly our man truly is.

Coach Krupt: BOMBARDMENT!

Coach Krupt on the side of The Masters of Evil issued a bombardment and the dodgeballs almost hit Maria, but Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Brunhilde Ildsverd, Sophia Presley, Mollie, and I snatched the dodgeballs with our eleven massive and long wolf tails, and we were already glaring at Coach Krupt.

Lincoln: I warned you about issuing a bombardment, but it looks like you refuse to learn your lesson.

Girl Jordan: Now, you're going to pay for it.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Messing with The Dodgeball Champion of Colorado and The Dodgeball Angel King and Queens of Gotham Royal York is indeed a fatal mistake.

Sophia Presley: And it's a mistake you're going to pay for.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged out even more as veins started forming, and we knew he's really about to go full Beast Mode on The Masters of Evil.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Uh oh, he did it now. LINCOLN'S GONE FULL BEAST MODE!

Nicholette Torrington: Oh, shit!

Nico: Girls, want to explain?

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) When Lincoln goes full Beast Mode especially in dodgeball, they unleash a wild untamed beast who shows no mercy in dodgeball.

Nicholette Torrington: The usual victims of Lincoln in Full Beast mode are that dumbass, Lynn, those butt-faced heartless psychos, Pablo and Anderson, and that sewage rat asshole, Chandler, and his two goons, Artie and Trent. Lincoln, Brunhilde, Girl Jordan, Mollie, and Sophia Presley left their marks on them more than once, and it always ends painfully for those dumbasses.

Then, he proceeded to throw some of the dodgeballs which hit Ebon, Coach Krupt, Shiv, and Vexen, and they were out.

Electro: What did you just unleash, Krupt?!

Nico: I'll tell you what he unleashed: he just unleashed the beast inside Lincoln, mess with him when he goes full Beast Mode, and it's going to get ugly.

Lincoln: Girl Jordan, Brunhilde, Sophia, J.D., Mollie, let's show Coach Krupt the consequences of taking on six of the top dodgeball champions in Colorado and Michigan.

Me: (Smirks) You got it, Lincoln.

Girl Jordan: Let's take him and the others down with a dodgeball combo.

Mollie: You guys are in big trouble now.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) Trying to bombard Maria again, you're just asking for trouble.

Sophia Presley: We'll show you what happens when you bombard one of our teammates with dodgeballs, dumbass.

Lori: Uh oh.

Luna: Now, Krupt has really done it now. HIT THE DECK, DUDES, THEY'RE GOING TO BLAST THEM!

Lincoln, me, Girl Jordan, Mollie, Brunhilde Ildsverd, and Sophia Presley: ELEMENTAL DODGEBALL BARRAGE FURY BLAST!

Lincoln, me, Girl Jordan, Mollie, Brunhilde Ildsverd, and Sophia

Presley covered the dodgeballs in elemental forces and we threw them right at The Masters of Evil with really incredible superhuman strength and speed.

Electro: Oh… ! SHIT!

The dodgeballs hit The Masters of Evil and there was a loud explosion and The Masters of Evil were knocked down on the floor and really dazed from the combo.

Scrappy Doo: Team Loud Phoenix Storm wins!

Everyone cheered. Then, Girl Jordan, Brunhilde Ildsverd, Mollie, and Sophia Presley went up to Lincoln who made three clones of himself and he and his clones hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and he and his clones then leaned their heads down to their faces and they kissed passionately as the girls placed their hands on their massive pecs and returned the kisses with equal passion.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call awesome! Plus, this is the first time you guys used a combo in a dodgeball game, wicked!

Lincoln: It's something we'd been planning: just to welcome the new year with a bang!

Me: And that's what we did.

Girl Jordan: And I saw the shocked look on Electro's face when we used that combo.

Sophia Presley: Along with the other shocked looks on the faces of The Masters of Evil.

Electro: That's one way to get some payback on Coach Krupt for the bombardments, but it's better than having Maria dish out her brand of pain.

Maria: Yep, but still, that was awesome, and thanks for saving me, guys.

Sophia Presley: You're welcome, Maria. Besides, you know what'll happen if William saw that you got hit with another bombardment.

William: She's right, if I saw yet another dodgeball hit you in the face, babe, I was going to kick that guy's ass hard.

Lincoln: We already did that for you, William, but if he does it again, there's a dodgeball with his name on it, and it's going to hit him hard on his butt.

Nico: Or in the crotch, that'll make it even more painful for him.

Me: Even better.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Mollie, Brunhilde Ildsverd, Sophia Presley, and I were given awesome trophies, and we also got our photos taken.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than King Piccolo, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on Goku. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Master Goku, you and the other Z-Fighters aren't going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal that we just sensed belongs to King Piccolo, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on you.

Everyone gasped in shock and horror.

Me and Nico: What, but how on…?!

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm afraid Lincoln's right. King Piccolo has come back for revenge, but the good news is that Dark Side Eternal Purification link Lincoln used to permanently sever the links he and his sisters had with their Dark Sides has also severed Piccolo from his father.

Piccolo: Which means we don't have to hold back.

Vypra: That's right, now we can end that son of a bitch once and for all.

Sienna Dawson: Leave your former father to me and Lincoln, Master Piccolo. We intend to make him pay for everything he's done in the past, and I have a special kind of punishment in store for him to endure before Lincoln kills him.

Goku: Whatever you and Lincoln have planned for him, Sienna, I hope you make him feel all of the pain and suffering he's inflicted on so many innocent people years ago.

Lincoln: We will, Master Goku. He deserves to feel every last bit of pain and suffering that he inflicted on the innocent years ago, and the punishment we have for him will make The Penance Stare feel like a sharp glare.

Nico: (Gasps) A punishment that'll make The Penance Stare feel like a sharp glare?! Oh, now this we got to get front row seats for. Alright, gang, let's go hunt down King Piccolo.

Lincoln: And make him pay for everything that he's done.

We left the gym to hunt down and destroy King Piccolo, and this time, he's never coming back to hurt anyone ever again.

We arrived at the park, and suddenly, we sensed a massive energy signal.

?: I shall have my revenge on you for what you did in killing me, Goku!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery

red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the

Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, King Piccolo.

A figure came out, and it was none other than King Piccolo.

Goku: Never thought I'd run into you again, I made sure you died long ago, King Piccolo.

King Piccolo tried to fire an energy blast at Goku, only for it to be blocked by an amethyst crystal shield put up around him by Sienna Dawson, and she was already pissed off.

Sienna Dawson: Don't you dare think about firing another energy blast at one of my teachers again, because you just sealed your own doom!

Suddenly, Sienna Dawson's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with amethyst gems, purple fire, and cats, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached King Piccolo, she left purple energy, purple fire, amethyst gems, and cats with every step.

Sienna Dawson: I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you've committed against the people of Earth, King Piccolo. Years ago, too many innocent lives had been lost because of your attempts to conquer the Earth, and now, you shall pay the price for your blood-stained crimes in full.

Suddenly, Sienna Dawson was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with amethyst gems and purple fire surrounding the vortex, there are cats and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sienna Dawson emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sienna Dawson grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with amethyst gems, purple fire, and cats surrounding her, she has both Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat surrounding the embedded amethyst gem on her forehead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on cat earrings with amethyst gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat with amethyst gems for the eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their paws on the bottom of her amethyst purple cat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with amethyst crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and amethyst purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sienna Dawson has on a sleeveless open purple blouse, short-sleeved purple crop top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with amethyst gems, purple fire, and cats on the coattails, and on the back is Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and they're surrounded by amethyst gems. Suddenly, Sienna Dawson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive amethyst purple angel wings with amethyst gems and purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long amethyst purple wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with amethyst purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sienna Dawson's massive Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat-themed greatsword and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, purple fire, amethyst gems, and cats, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast

Amethyst Cat's Amethyst Purple Greatsword of Amethyst Purple Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded amethyst gems and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged amethyst purple blade, large cat heads for the crossguard, large amethyst purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large cat heads with purple gems for eyes and a large amethyst purple gem below the cat heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with amethyst purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat's head with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a amethyst purple kanji below Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat that said, "Sienna "Amethyst Cat" Dawson, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, Powerful Master of Amethyst Purple Fire and Amethyst Gems, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson, Archenemy of Destwilder, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Amethyst Gems, Purple Fire, and Cats"

シエナ「アメジスト キャット」ドーソン、クリスタル ビースト アメジスト キャットとアドバンスド クリスタル ビースト アメジスト キャットのフュージョン ジーンスラマー、アメジスト パープル ファイアーとアメジスト ジェムの強力なマスター、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー ホーク、ハンク、パブロ、およびアンダーソン、デストワイルダーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、アメジストの宝石、紫の火、猫の達人

Sienna Dawson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AMETHYST

CAT-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA PURPLE AMETHYST FIRESTORM CAT ANGEL OF DIVINE PURPLE AMETHYST FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE PURPLE AMETHYST FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Sienna Dawson's Super Angel-Amethyst Cat-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when King Piccolo saw it, he fell into another black rage and fired yet another energy blast at her to kill her, but Sienna Dawson blocked it with an amethyst crystal cluster that popped up, and then as it disappeared, Sienna Dawson fired a powerful purple energy blast with amethyst gems, purple fire, and cats at King Piccolo and it exploded and sent him back a bit, but he was pissed off now.

Serenity Lexington: Wow, Sienna Dawson, the last of The Crystal Beasts Fusion Gene-Slammers has transformed, incredible!

Lincoln: And she's really angered King Piccolo with what she did, and Sienna, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sienna Dawson: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Purple Amethyst Firestorm Cat and Divine Purple Amethyst Firestorm Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to this heartless tyrant once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sienna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sienna Dawson.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running loose, King Piccolo, and don't think you can try and talk your way out of this, my Dark Side Eternal Purification technique freed your former son from your psychic link. And now, it's time for you to pay the price.**

Sienna Dawson and Lincoln went after King Piccolo, who continued firing energy blasts at them, but they deflected them all by sending them into the air which exploded into space, and then, they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, amethyst purple energy, purple fire, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at King Piccolo and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off King Piccolo now.

Sienna Dawson and Lincoln: **Now, feel the pain and suffering of all those who died at your hands! HELL'S TORTURE ILLUSION!**

Sienna Dawson and Lincoln fired two blasts of crimson red fire at King Piccolo, and when he was hit, he was suddenly subjected to seeing illusions of all those who died at his hand, and they howled and screamed at him with one thing on their minds: blood vengeance! This caused King Piccolo to clench his head in pain and he screamed in excruciating pain.

Krillin: Wasn't that…?!

Laney Emperyous: My Hell's Torture Illusion. So, that's what Sienna and Lincoln had planned to use on King Piccolo.

Goku: You used it once to reprimand Lynn when she attacked Lincoln, Laney. And now, Sienna and Lincoln are using your technique on the very monster who'd caused a lot of pain and suffering to so many innocent people many years ago.

Nico: You weren't kidding when you said The Hell's Torture Illusion will make them scared out of their minds, yikes!

Me: That kind of technique would be perfect for interrogation, but to those truly irredeemable, it'll lead to their own deaths.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sienna Dawson, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat's Amethyst Purple Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's purple with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat surrounded by purple gems etched on the sides, and an amethyst purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sienna Dawson fired blasts of rainbow energy, amethyst purple energy, and elemental forces at King Piccolo and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln fired a barrage of neon red energy blasts at King Piccolo, and they literally surrounded him on all sides: and we knew what technique he was using.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This is the end for you, King Piccolo. HELLZONE GRENADE!**

Lincoln commanded the neon red energy spheres to attack King Piccolo as they rapidly spin around him and inevitably rain down on them with a vicious onslaught from every direction, filling the sky with a blinding light and inflicting a massive amount of damage on him. When the smoke cleared, King Piccolo was badly damaged by the attack.

Lincoln then turned he tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and as he stabbed it into Frieza, Lincoln began absorbing King Piccolo and he was also assimilating his powers and abilities. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing King Piccolo, the stinger changed back, and he gave King Piccolo The Black Gates as an energy card with his soul appeared from a blast fired by Lincoln's massive greatsword. We cheered as Sienna Dawson and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sienna Dawson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long amethyst purple wolf tails, and massive amethyst purple angel wings are permanent.

Sienna Dawson: Rot in The Black Gates forever, you sadistic monster. Thanks for helping me destroy King Piccolo for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sienna.

Suddenly, Sienna Dawson wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sienna Dawson's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, amethyst gems falling, and amethyst purple fire raging around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sienna Dawson absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against King Piccolo, awesome job.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. And we saw to it that he paid for all of his crimes in full, and now, he's never coming back.

Me: Thank goodness.

---

January 3rd

---

It was the 2nd day of our break.

Nico: I'm impressed. Yesterday, I expected Poromon and the others to have another party.

Me: Me too man.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Oh Nico I have to go talk to Hay Lin's grandmother. It involves a dream I had last night.

Nico: Okay. It must be for a good reason.

Me: I'll be right back.

I went to go talk to Yan Lin.

Yan Lin: Ah J.D. glad you could visit.

Me: Glad I could come.

Yan Lin: Honestly, did Nico really think Poromon and the other mascots would throw another party behind our backs?

Me: No he didn't. Not after what they did the last time.

Yan Lin: True. So what did you want to talk about?

Me: Well I had this really unusual dream. I saw into the past 5 guardians. They had elemental powers that were much more powerful than that of Will and her friends and they battled Phobos and brutally overwhelmed him. They had him up against the ropes but just as victory was close, he pulled a fast one and sucked them all into a portal. Then he just laughed malevolently.

Yan Lin gasped.

Yan Lin: You saw the predecessor guardians after me and my friends.

Me: Do you know who they were?

Yan Lin: Yes I do. You see after Nerissa went rogue and me and my friends disbanded as the Guardians, there was a previous group before Will and her friends.

She showed me a picture and it was of Hay Lin and her family. But there was also a girl with aqua blue hair and she had little Hay Lin in her arms.

Me: Who is that girl with you?

Yan Lin: That is Xenia Lin. She is Hay Lin's older sister. She disappeared when Hay Lin was just only 3 years old.

Me: That was back 12 years before Hay Lin joined the team right?

Yan Lin: Yes that is right. 12 years ago Xenia and her friends were all Will, Irma, Taranee and Cornelia's sisters. They were Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale and Xenia Lin. They went by P.H.E.N.X. They were the most powerful out of all of the guardians of Candrakar and they were the strongest ever known. They were said to be the ones that were chosen to defeat Phobos and all his minions. But on the day that they were supposed to destroy him, he got the drop on them and sucked them into a portal that took them into a dimension beyond the reach of time and space.

Me: (GASP) So they were taken to Limbo.

Yan Lin: That's right. And only when Phobos is destroyed will they be returned.

Me: We already did then when Elyon destroyed him.

Yan Lin: Yes.

Me: Oh man.

Yan Lin: But don't think for a second that Will and her friends becoming Guardians was a mistake because of this!

Me: No I can tell that their legacy passed on to them. Like their sisters they were chosen to help finish what they started and thanks to all of us they succeeded. Thank you for telling me this Yan Lin.

Yan Lin: You're welcome J.D. and I have a feeling that you will organize a search party.

Me: That's right. And the best place to start is where they fought Phobos.

I went to Nico and told him everything.

Nico: So they were their sisters! Wow that is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: You realize that if Will and her friends didn't become Guardians, Eiji, Snake, Jak, Zayto, and Yost Peter wouldn't have become siblings to them and Yost Peter's name wouldn't have been cleared.

Me: I know. That's why with your permission Nico, I would like to organize a search party to find Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole and Xenia. W.I.T.C.H. Needs not just their predecessor guardians back but also their family too.

Nico: All right. It shall be granted. Eli, Megan, Lincoln, Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily are all going with you. Be careful.

Me: Yes sir!

Nico: And so will Eiji, Snake, Jak, Daxter, Zayto, and Yost Spiderman.

Me: Affirmative.

Nico: It will be an awesome surprise. I'll have the parents of the Guardians over after Will and her friends are done with school.

Me: Great.

Nico: Good luck J.D.

Me: Not that I'll need it but thank you.

I got ready and gathered the team for the search party.

Nico: And let me know if the next Gene Slammer appears.

Me: Got it.

I left.

I gathered everyone and me and the team were off to Meridian.

---

## MERIDIAN

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Eli: So we're trying to find the long lost sisters of Will and her friends?

Me: That's right. 12 years ago they were the predecessor guardians before Will and her friends were chosen. Phobos sent them into limbo and trapped them in a dimension beyond space and time and they have been stuck there ever since.

Lincoln: And the only way to free them is to destroy Phobos.

Me: That's right and we gave Phobos the Black Gates and he is gone for good.

Lily: Thank goodness.

Eiji: I didn't know that Will or her friends had older sisters.

Yost Spiderman: Me neither.

Me: It's a new revelation for all of us.

Laney: Wow. Things have changed so much for them since then.

Eiji: Better get out game faces on just in case. Henshin!

Eiji transformed.

Zayto: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

He turned into Dino Fury Red!

Me: Better do the same.

Me and Megan went Guardian!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Megan: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

We were ready!

Lincoln: Where do we start?

Me: We start with the Castle.

We went to the Castle of Meridian.

In the castle we got to searching.

Yost Spiderman: The castle of Meridian sure has lightened up since Elyon took the throne.

Me: Yeah and Phobos is now a forgotten memory.

Lincoln: Yeah. But who are the predecessor Guardians of Candrakar?

Me: Their names are Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale and Xenia Lin.

Lincoln gasped when he heard those names!

Lincoln: They are also 5 of my guardian angels!

Megan: Are they really Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yes and they defended me from the worst of Huggins' rules and even made sure he would never give me any bad punishments.

Me: Whoa!

Laney: Boy that killjoy really enjoyed seeing you suffer.

Lincoln: No kidding.

Me: That is so cool Lincoln that you have the Predecessor Guardians of Candrakar as your guardian angels and that they are W.I.T.C.H.'s older sisters to boot.

Eiji: That is awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Snake: Yeah no kidding there.

Yost Spiderman: Should we tell them that Huggins is a changed man?

Me: Lets keep that option available. But for now we got to find them.

Yost Spiderman: Okay.

We got to the main ball room.

Me: Wow so this is the main ballroom.

Eli: It's amazing.

Lily: Was this where the battle with them and Phobos took place?

Me: This is exactly where I saw it happen in my dream.

Lana: Wow.

Snake: Back then, this room was probably a lot darker

Me: Yes that's right and that was before I formed the team or when Will and her friends all joined us.

Lincoln: Wow.

Lola: Wait what's that?

We saw a strange lightning hole 10 feet above us.

Me: What is that?

I went over to it and it looked like a small hole in the fabric of time and space.

Me: It's a sliver rift.

Eli: It's trying to open up. But I'm picking up 5 energy signals through it.

Me: They're trying to get through.

Then the portal reacted and then it opened.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wow!

Snake: Incredible!

Eli: I sense 5 figures coming!

Me: I see them! CANDY STYLE NINJA ART: COTTON CANDY PILLOW PAD!

I formed a pillow made of cotton candy and then 5 figures landed on it. It was Phoebe Vandom who was a girl with pink hair and pink angel wings and had the symbol of the Heart in the middle of her forehead.

Hayley was a blue hair girl and had blue angel wings and had the symbol of Water in the middle of her forehead.

Emma had red hair and had orange angel wings and had the symbol of Fire in the middle of her forehead.

Nicole had green hair and green angel wings and the symbol of Earth in the middle of her forehead.

And Xenia had Aqua Blue braid hair and sky blue angel wings and had the symbol of Air in the middle of her forehead.

Me: There they are.

Eli: Wow!

We went over and picked them up.

They groaned and were awake and they opened their eyes and saw us.

Me: Are you girls okay?

Phoebe Vandom: Yeah. What happened?

Me: Well it's a really long story.

Phoebe Vandom: (to Yost Spiderman) Spider-Man?

Yost Spiderman: Yep. But not the one you know. But I'm just as handsome.

Phoebe Vandom: Wait. Lincoln? Is that really you?

Lincoln: It sure is.

Hayley Lair: Wait you were just a little guy before.

Emma Cook: What happened?

Me: Well 12 years have passed. You were locked in Limbo for over 12 years.

Laney: Phobos got the drop on you and trapped you in Limbo ever since.

Megan: But he is dead now. Phobos is gone forever and given the Black Gates.

Me: Oh we should introduce ourselves. I'm J.D. Knudson, 2nd in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Guardian of Lightning.

Megan: I'm Megan McCallister, Guardian of Space.

Eli: I'm Eli Winston Bullock, J.D.'s little brother.

Lincoln: And these are my little sisters Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily.

Lana: Awesome to meet you girls.

Lola: Same here.

Eiji: I'm Eiji Hino, leader of the OOO Kamen Riders.

Snake: I'm Snake, you might have seen me from the Metal Gear Solid games.

Jak: I'm Jak.

Zayto: And I'm Zayto, leader of the Dino Fury Power Rangers.

Me: And you met Yost Spiderman. He comes from another universe.

Yost Spiderman: It's true.

Phoebe Vandom: Wow. This is such a huge shock.

Hayley Lair: But it's so awesome to meet you guys.

Emma Cook: What happened?

Me: We got 12 years of events to catch you up on. Your sisters have all come a long way Ever since you were gone.

Emma Cook: What year is it?

Me: 2023.

Yost Spiderman: I'm also Peter Parker.

Hayley Lair: You know you just gave away your secret identity, right?

Yost Spiderman: No point in that since I revealed to my whole world who I really am last year.

Me: Everyone knows who every hero and villain is now. It's a long story.

Phoebe Vandom: But what happened to Will and our sisters?

Me: Well they are now your successor guardians of Candrakar and they done so much not just for Candrakar but also the entirety of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Laney: They went on so many awesome and incredible adventures with us.

Megan: I was filling the team on everything that they were doing ever since I joined them and also so much has happened.

Me: We got one helluva story to tell you all and it's all incredible.

I went over everything that happened from chapter 575 on up Starting with the battle with Nerissa and more and how they changed so much. When I was done they were amazed and weeping tears of joy for their sisters over how much they have accomplished over the years.

Yost Spiderman: And it's thanks to Hay Lin and the others that my name got cleared.

Me: Yep and so much more.

I told them about Irma's missions, Will's missions, Taranee's missions, Hay Lin's missions and lastly Cornelia's missions and how far they have come. When I was done they were shocked and more.

Phoebe Vandom: (Weeping) My little sister. I'm so proud of her.

Hayley Lair: (Weeping) Our sisters have done so much for everyone and accomplished what we could not.

Emma Cook: (Weeping) I'm so proud of Taranee and all of our sisters.

Eli: We all are.

Me: And Cornelia has an amazing boyfriend here. Caleb. He is the leader of the rebels that were fighting against Phobos before.

Nicole Hale: That is amazing. And Lillian has grown so much too.

Me: Yeah. She wasn't born when you disappeared. But she would be really proud of you Nicole.

Nicole Hale: I know she would.

Xenia Lin: And I'm proud of Hay Lin too. And you guys changed Nerissa and resurrected Cassidy. All of you have done so much.

Me: Not just here in Candrakar but all over the entire universe.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Yost Spiderman: Though Hay Lin's missions were first.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia Lin: Nonetheless though I'm so proud of her.

Megan: We all are. We're proud of all the guardians.

?: I would be too.

We saw a Marowak.

Me: Whoa a Marowak!

Eli: Wow!

Marowak: (In a girls voice) (Latvian Accent) Sorry to drop in like this but my name is Zuzana Berzins. I'm Nico's friend from Latvia and I taught him all about how to dance in my country.

Me: Wow pleasure to meet you.

Marowak: Same here J.D.

Me: Nico will be happy to see you again.

Phoebe Vandom: Wow. Pokemon that talk?

Me: Long story on that. Gene-slammers.

Eli: Yeah we'll explain everything.

Me: Lets get you guys home.

Phoebe Vandom: It'll be great to see our parents again.

Hayley Lair: Yeah.

Me: Here we go.

I opened a portal.

Zayto: After you girls.

They went through it and we followed.

Back at the estate Nico and everyone had the parents of Will and her friends and all of C.H.Y.K.N. Gathered As well as W.I.T.C.H.

Nico: Now the reason I have you all here is because J.D. found out something you all are going to be amazed to hear about.

WHOOSH!

Nico: Oh you'll see now.

A portal opened up and then out came P.H.E.N.X. And all of us.

Me: We're back. Mission accomplished.

Susan and the parents gasped!

Susan Vandom: Phoebe? Is that you?

Phoebe Vandom: Hey mom. I'm back.

Phoebe and Susan hugged for the first time in 12 years.

Hayley Lair: Hey dad.

Tom Lair: Hayley!

They hugged.

Emma Cook: Hey mom. How's it going?

They hugged too.

Nicole Hale: Mom its been a while.

Nicole and Elizabeth hugged too.

Xenia Lin: Hey mom and dad. Hey grandma.

They all hugged.

Yost Spidey: We found them in Meridian

Will Vandom: What's going on?

Me: Will, girls, these 5 are your older sisters.

Eli: We know this is a big shock for you all but they disappeared 12 years ago.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah they fought Phobos before and disappeared.

Me: Like you girls, your sisters are Guardians of Candrakar and they are the strongest ever known.

I told them everything and it was so amazing.

Will Vandom: Oh wow.

W.I.T.C.H. Went over and then hugged each of their sisters for the first time in 12 years.

Phoebe Vandom: Wow Will you've gotten so big.

Will Vandom: I missed you sis.

Hayley Lair: I'm so proud of how far you have come.

Irma Lair: I've missed out on so much with you sis.

Emma Cook: Wow we have so much to catch up on Taranee.

Taranee: We sure do sis.

Nicole Hale: You have grown so much Cornelia. I have a lot of catching up to do with you and Lillian.

Cornelia: We sure do.

Xenia Lin: Boy I have a lot of stuff to tell you sis.

Hay Lin: Same here Xenia.

Nico: Boy that is an awesome reunion.

Yost Spiderman: And that's not all.

Marowak came out.

Marowak: Nico it's good to see you again.

Nico: Zuzana Berzins! Wow!

Marowak: It's good to see you Nico.

Nico: You too Zuzana.

May: Wow.

Cassidy: Boy this is an awesome day for us.

Me: It sure is Cassidy.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico, Zuzana?

Marowak: My favorite is when me and Nico did all these amazing dances that I showed him at a dancing contest and me and Nico won first prize for it.

Qin: Boy I remember that. That was so awesome.

Lana: Wow.

Nico: Ready to revert back?

Marowak: I sure am but I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: No peaking boys or else!

Nicole: Aw dad I was gonna say that!

Me: Sorry Nicole.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Zuzana's bone vanished.

And so did her skull helmet and she reverted back to human and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and was naked and then Rarity, Maria, Varie and Teresa gave her an awesome outfit. She had a brown shirt and brown pants and had brown boots and had a brown Latvian Fur Hat on her head.

Zuzana: (Groan) That was bad but I look great.

Rarity: Oh you sure do darling.

Me: Latvia has always been an amazing country for me to learn about.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Zuzana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Zuzana: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Earth's team will include Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, and Sirena Cammecola. Kole's team will include Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, and Eliza Taylor.

Me: Good ideas!

Earth: Ooh this is gonna be so cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Marina: I'm truly honored guys.

Lola: Same here. This will be awesome.

Serenity Lexington: It sure will.

Me: And guys here are some special forces joining us today.

I snapped my fingers and flashes of light appeared. It was THE J.A.K.Q. TEAM from 1977!

Nico: Awesome the J.A.K.Q. Team!

Goro Sakurai: Great to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Goro and welcome all of you.

Sokichi Banba: It's gonna be an honor to be part of the team.

Me: You guys will all make awesome additions to the team.

Karen Mizuki: We are truly honored to be part of the team.

Lana: You guys have over 45 years of catching up to do.

Goro Sakurai: Yeah we sure do.

---

On the second day of our five-day break, we were training intensely in the World Tree Estate gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lincoln's harem saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Girl Jordan: Even on a five-day break, Lincoln's still working out hard, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he still looks even more ripped than ever, and he's still been bodybuilding and working out after the last six and a half years.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed, he's really grown a lot from the 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, and we're so happy to see it for ourselves.

Lincoln: Aw, thanks, girls.

Nico: All of you girls really are an awesome match for Lincoln. But, there's one thing we wanted to know, Lincoln. Can you tell us the full story about how you became the protector of your Guardian Angels?

Lincoln: I thought you guys would never ask. Okay, here goes. As you guys have guessed, I've had a reputation for fiercely protecting and defending my Guardian Angels whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan step out of line and do something to harm them, and the same went with Chandler, his two goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank. One day, I was with my Guardian Angels and we were sitting in the living room at home and we were watching AARGH! But, then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan came in and they demanded that we get out of the living room and surrender the remote, but I told them no and they also said the same thing. But, that made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really angry, and they went way too far when Lynn grabbed an empty snack bowl and she threw it which hit Kira Gutierrez in the head, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa also grabbed the other empty snack bowls and threw them right at the heads of my other Guardian Angels. That was the last straw, and I fired five balls of dark energy at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they were trapped in them, and here's what I said to those five.

Lincoln pulled up a clip of that incident, and we were about to hear what he was about to say to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Past Lincoln: You five can beat me up, you can take the TV remote away from me whenever I'm watching AARGH!, you can humiliate me all you want, and you can try and kill me! (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AT LORI, LYNN, LOLA, LISA, AND LUAN) But, what you five did just now in attacking my Guardian Angels like that,… ! (SCREAMING ANGRILY) I WILL NOT TOLERATE THAT KIND OF VIOLENCE AND BRUTAL BEHAVIOR FROM YOU FIVE ROTTEN, BLACKHEARTED, EVIL TYRANTS ANY LONGER!

The Guardian Angels felt the extent of Lincoln's anger: the defensive rage has awakened inside him, and that also caused Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita to come out of their rooms.

Past Luna: Dude, what's with the explosive anger?

Past Lincoln: Those five threw empty snack bowls right at the heads of my Guardian Angels, and they set me off!

Past Luna: (GASPS) (Glares angrily at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan) YOU FIVE DID WHAT?!

Past Leni: That was, like, so mean of them!

Past Lucy: You've basically doomed yourselves.

Past Lana: You're sleeping on the couch tonight for that one, Princess!

Past Lily: (Angrily) Poo poo!

Past Lori: Oh shut up, the lot of you!

Past Rita: Lori Marie Loud, we will not tolerate that kind of behavior from you, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan! When Lincoln sets you five free, I expect you five to apologize to his Guardian Angels right this second.

Past Lynn: I'd rather lick the bathroom floor or wrestle with Lana's snake than apologize to Stinkoln's "Loser Angels"!

Past Lola: They should crawl into a hole and die for all I care!

Past Luan: They're ruining our chance to be rid of Lincoln once and for all!

That really set Lincoln off! He turned their dark energy ball prisons into dark energy ropes that tied them up. But, it wasn't going to save them from him.

Past Lincoln: Why, you heartless, insufferable… !

Lincoln was about to attack them, but suddenly, Abigail Nightingale placed a gentle hand on Lincoln's shoulder and it seemed to calm his raging anger, but this caused him to break down and cry, and his Guardian Angels hugged him, and he was joined by Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita.

Past Lincoln: (Voice Breaking) How can you five say something that cruel…?! Are… are you even the sisters I knew since birth, Lori, Lynn, Luan?!

This really got to the other Louds, and they were really horrified. This also shocked Lori, Lynn, and Luan, and it brought back memories of the past.

Past Rita: (Tightly hugs Lincoln) Shh, it's okay, sweetie, it's okay. Kira, everyone, why don't you take Lincoln to Gus' Games and Grub to cheer him up? We need to have a word with our five daughters.

Kira Gutierrez: Okay, Mrs. Loud.

Nicholette Torrington: Better watch over your shoulder at school tomorrow, Lori, payback's coming for you!

Lincoln left with his Guardian Angels, and they left Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to face Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and they were now mega pissed.

After some time in Gus' Games and Grub, Lincoln began to feel better, but then, he turned to all his Guardian Angels.

Past Lincoln: Girls… , I know how much you've defended from the five mean sisters, the bullies at the school, and the jerks outside Royal Woods, but now, it's my turn.

Hayley Gutierrez: What do you mean?

Past Lincoln: What I mean is, Hayley, I'm not letting you all get hurt ever again. You've been doing your job in protecting and defending me, but now, it's my turn to protect and defend you. We know how violent Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan can get, and it'll get worse if they wind up turning to murder, someone needs to put them back in their place, so from this day onwards, I will forever be your Protector and Defender, you all defended me, now it's my turn to defend and protect you all.

This caused the Guardian Angels to tear up and they also had smiles on their faces, and they hugged Lincoln, and he returned it.

When Lincoln was done, along with the video, there was literally not a dry eye among any of us: that was the most heart-breaking and heartwarming story we'd ever heard in our lives.

Me: (Sniffles) My God, I… !

Nico: (Sniffles) Me too. The cruel actions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that day led to Lincoln's transformation into the protector and defender of his Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: They did so much in defending me from the bullies at school, the jerks in and outside Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, now it's my turn to protect and defend them, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's violent action did just that. And in case you guys were about to ask what happened to them, we then came back to see Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tied up by Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana, and were escorted into an isolation cube in the basement. Then, we find out from Mom and Dad that for their violent attack on my Guardian Angels, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got themselves grounded for seventeen weeks.

Maria: That should serve them right!

Ronnie Anne: And Bobby cancelled his date with Lori when he heard about what happened from Mom.

Rita: And I also called Coach Keck to keep Lynn benched for that same amount of time. Plus, Lincoln made sure to tell Margo, Paula, and Polly about what she did, and they kept a close eye on her, and if she stepped out of line, they'd tell him and he'd call me or his Dad for help.

Nico: And what about Lori and Luan?

Luna: Obviously, I couldn't let Lori and Luan face retribution from Lincoln's Guardian Angels since they also went to school with us, and I had to be very careful with Nicholette Torrington, she did say payback was coming for Lori and that meant she and the other Dark World Goths were going to make her pay, and the same went with Luan. We had Lori and Luan under strict supervision and they can't get away, but I also kept an eye on Lincoln's Guardian Angels since they were out for their heads.

Leni: Yeah, Nicholette was totes peeved, and so were her club and the others who really hated Lori and Luan.

Me: Eventually, they did earn Lincoln's forgiveness, and that dulled out the threats from the Guardian Angels, but Nicholette issued a warning: if Lori and the other four demon Louds did this to Lincoln yet again, she would unleash the depths of Hell on her, and she meant it.

Nico: Knowing how serious Lincoln's Guardian Angels can get, I don't blame them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Girl Jordan: Ah, Seaside Hill, perfect.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's perfect for our beach date, Girl Jordan. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and the girls in his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls in his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Girl Jordan: It's always awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Mercenary Tao, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for killing him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Mercenary Tao, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for killing him.

We gasped.

Nico: Ugh, not him again!

Me: He just doesn't know when to quit. That's it, I'm going to turn that stupid cyborg into scrap metal and guts!

Lincoln: Wait, J.D., I have a better idea: instead of killing Mercenary Tao yet again and sending him to The Black Gates, we're going to send him to The Masters of Evil's prison, but not after we give him a nasty beating for everything he did in the past.

Goku: That's a good idea, Lincoln.

Krillin: Now, the question is who's going to face him?

Abigail Nightingale: That'll be me and Lincoln. If that cyborg thinks he can get away with this, he's got another thing coming. I will unleash the true powers of darkness upon him for everything that he's done. And I'm going to need Max Goof for this one as well, now that he's become the champion of the Archangel Gabriel, Laniya Emperyous has been teaching him some spells in Enochian and he also knows how to use the Deadly Sin ritual from Bayonetta and Lincoln.

Nico: So, we got a three-against-one battle, eh? But, I thought Max's elemental power was Light.

Max Goof: It's not just light, but I can also use darkness. Riku also taught me how to use darkness along with light as a weapon, and Bayonetta and Lincoln taught me about how to summon the Infernal Demons and Lincoln's variant of The Deadly Sin Ritual.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Ooh, now this should be good. Alright, gang, let's go hunt down Mercenary Tao.

Lincoln: And apprehend that cyborg assassin and send him straight to The Masters of Evil's prison.

Max Goof put a protective light energy field to protect the kids as we left The World Tree Estate to hunt down Mercenary Tao.

We arrived at the park, and suddenly, we sensed a massive energy signal.

?: I shall have my revenge on you for what you did in killing me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs,

the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Mercenary Tao.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Mercenary Tao, and man, he was pissed off.

Goku: Never thought we'd run into you again, Tao. You really are persistent, aren't you?

Mercenary Tao tried to fire an energy blast from his visor, only to get foiled by Max Goof firing a beam of light from his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade and it disabled his visor.

Abigail Nightingale: Nice shot. But, for that attack, you just made things a lot worse for yourself.

Suddenly, Abigail Nightingale's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, shadows, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Night Wing Sorceress-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mercenary Tao, she left black and purple energy, darkness, dark magic, shadows, and dark angels with every step.

Abigail Nightingale: I will never forgive you for what you've done for your crimes, Mercenary Tao, you have killed so many people and all for your greedy monetary gain, and for that, you will suffer the full wrath of the powers of darkness.

Suddenly, Abigail Nightingale was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with darkness, dark magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are dark angels and Night Wing Sorceress flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Abigail Nightingale emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Abigail Nightingale grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long braided purple hair, she has neon pink eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark magic, shadows, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Night Wing Sorceress emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dark angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Night Wing Sorceress with purple gems for the eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Abigail Nightingale has on a sleeveless midnight black closed blouse, sleeveless midnight black bra, long midnight black skirt with jewels around her waist, purple pants, no shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, shadows, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Night Wing Sorceress and she's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Abigail Nightingale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black and dark purple angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light purple wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star

Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Abigail Nightingale's massive Night Wing Sorceress-themed greatsword and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, dark magic, shadows, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Night Wing Sorceress' Midnight Dark Magic Night Wing Angel Greatsword of Night Wing Darkness Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark purple gem and Night Wing Sorceress etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Night Wing Sorceress' head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Night Wing Sorceress that said, "Abigail Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Night Wing Sorceress, Shadow Master and Master of Dark Magic, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Powerful Master of Darkness and Umbrakinesis, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Lori Loud and Girl Jordan, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, and Flip, Archenemy of Dil and Icky, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Umbrakinesis, and Shadows"

アビゲイル・ナイチンゲール、ナイト・ウィング・ソーサレスのジーン・スラマー、シャドウ・マスター、ダーク・マジックのマスター、ゴス・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、闇とアンブラキネシスの強力なマスター、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカー

ン・ラウドの未来の妻、ロリ・ラウドとガール・ジョーダンの友人、ダーク リン、ダーク ローラ、フリップのスマッシャー、ディルとイッキーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、 ウンブラキネシス、および影

Abigail Nightingale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NIGHT WING-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS SHADOW NIGHT WING DARK ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS NIGHT WING DARK MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS NIGHT WING DARK MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Abigail Nightingale's Super Angel-Night Wing-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mercenary Tao saw it, he fell into another black rage and tried to fire another energy blast to kill her, but Abigail Nightingale fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with darkness, shadows, dark magic, and dark angels at Mercenary Tao and it exploded and sent him back a bit, but he was pissed off now.

Nico: Whoa, Abigail Nightingale's transformed, now the forces of darkness are about to be unleashed.

Lincoln: Mercenary Tao has no chance now, and Abigail, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Abigail Nightingale: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Magic Night Wing Dark Angel and Divine Darkness Night Wing Dark Magic Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put a stop to this dishonorable assassin once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Abigail.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Abigail Nightingale.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running loose, Mercenary Tao, now we're sending you to prison for good.**

Max Goof transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice and he unholstered his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and joins Lincoln and Abigail Nightingale.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) **I'm all ready to put a stop to this guy once and for all, and put him in chains.**

Abigail Nightingale, Lincoln, and Max Goof went after Mercenary Tao, who tried to blast them with his visor and attack them with his sword hand, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, white and red energy, lights, swords, Keyblades, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mercenary Tao and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off him off now.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) **You've had this coming for a very long time, you greedy mercenary.**

Suddenly, the skies turned black and red and Max Goof's neon deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon demonic red.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) (Speaking in Ancient Enochian) **DO O IA MAXIMILLIAN. MALPRG ROR MICAOLI IALPON ILS.** (Clenches his hand hard and causes blood to come out) **FAFEN NIIS!**

Suddenly, we saw the fire spider demon, Phantasmaraneae, Twister of Flame, appear from a portal, and when a drop of Max Goof's blood was anointed on Phantasmaraneae, it'd evolved into it's true form, The Phantom, Igniter of Creation. Then, it attacked Mercenary Tao and when the fight was done, The Phantom exploded, and Mercenary Tao was really beaten up badly, but he still wasn't out.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) **Damn, he's tough. But, he's been badly damaged by The Phantom. Guys, it's up to you.**

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Abigail Nightingale, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Night Wing Sorceress' Night Wing Dark Magic Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Night Wing Sorceress surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Abigail Nightingale fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Mercenary Tao and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln tied Mercenary Tao up with rainbow energy chains and beamed him to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered as Abigail Nightingale and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Abigail Nightingale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light purple wolf tails, and massive black and dark purple angel wings are permanent. Max Goof holstered his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade and powered down.

Abigail Nightingale: That'll teach you, you greedy assassin. I want to thank you and Max for helping me take down Mercenary Tao, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Abigail.

Max Goof: It was really fun taking down another villain.

Suddenly, Abigail Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Abigail Nightingale's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Night Wing Sorceress flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Abigail Nightingale absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Night Wing Sorceress vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Mercenary Tao, awesome job.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. And we saw to it that he paid for all of his crimes in full, and now, he's in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Abigail Nightingale: He'll be learning his lesson there until further notice.

Max Goof: He won't be causing any trouble there, because the second he does, I think some "friends" will be there to teach him a lesson.

The wounds on Max Goof's left hand healed.

Nico: Uh oh, I'm going to guess you summoned something to keep Mercenary Tao occupied.

Max Goof: More like well-behaved until Vypra can decide what to do with him.

January 4th

The third day of our break begins at Patrick's rock. Patrick, who is incredibly smelly and dirty, yawns and wakes up from his slumber. He takes a sniff of his odor and almost gags. Patrick falls off from the rock as a fancy lady passes by with her worms.

GEEZ! THAT STINKS AND SMELLS LIKE SHIT ON A STICK!

Lady: [sniffs Patrick's stench and coughs] How unsavory. [grabs her worms and clogs her nose with them]

[The lady leaves and Patrick's rock falls flat. But the smelly odor from Patrick melts the rock. Patrick heads over to the Krusty Krab where his stench melts the sign. He enters the restaurant and his stench causes Squidward and the customers to run out while covering their noses. SpongeBob and Lily are minding their own business flipping Krabby Patties on the grill. But Patrick's disgusting smell attracts their attention.]

SpongeBob: [sniffs Patrick's odor and it slaps him] Ow! [turns around and sees a smelly and filthy Patrick in the kitchen; he sniffs him again and gags; he pulls off his nose]

Lily: OH GOOD GOD! PATRICK YOU SMELL SO HORRIBLE! I THINK I'M GONNA THROW UP! (VOMITS)

SpongeBob: Patrick, when was the last time you took a bath?

Patrick: Uh. I can't think that far behind.

Lily: YOU SMELL HORRIBLE! (VOMITS) AND I THOUGHT LANA AND ED SMELLED HORRIBLE!

SpongeBob: That is the smelliest smell I have ever smelled. It's actually quite impressive.

Patrick: Why thank you!

Lily: To you maybe but not me!

SpongeBob: Do you, uh, mind if I take another whiff?

Patrick: [lifts his armpit up] Take a crack at it. [SpongeBob sniffs his armpit and his eyes explode] Uh, uh-huh.

[Meanwhile, in Mr. Krabs' office, Mr. Krabs is adding money in his fake bank. He puts a coin on the fake bank and a smaller version of himself takes the coin. Mr. Krabs laughs until he sniffs Patrick's stench.]

Mr. Krabs: Huh? [sniffs Patrick's stench and gags; he sniffs his armpit] Phew. Nope. [opens his fake bank, takes out his small version of himself and sniffs his armpit] Nope. Hmm. [peeks into the bathroom and sniffs over a customer's stall] Nope. [leaves]

Administrator Flotsam: Huh. Can't please everyone.

Mr. Krabs: Huh. [sees the fumes from Patrick's stench from the kitchen door] Huh? What in Sulfur City? [enters the kitchen] Ah-ha! [grabs Patrick and kicks him out of the restaurant] And don't come back until you've cleaned up your act! [goes back in]

Patrick: Oh, yeah? Well, what if I don't clean up my act, huh? I'm revolting! [his stench wilts some flowers; takes out a roll of toilet paper] I proclam a declamation of stink-dependence! [his stench fumes form into trumpets and they blow musical notes; he pouts] Hmph! [the jellyfish above him falls after smelling his stench as he leaves]

[The scene changes to Patrick swimming in sewage. Patrick then jumps into several garbage cans and playing in the garbage. Then Patrick rolls around in smelly laundry in a men's locker room. Then, later at night, a stinky and filthy Patrick walks past the dump. He takes notice of the filthy stench from the dump and sniffs it. He sighs happily as the gates open and Patrick enters the dump.]

French Narrator: The next… [coughs and gags] The next morning…

[The next day, a filthy and smelly creature covered in muck and sludge wakes up from its slumber. The creature's shape looks ironically similar to Patrick Star. The creature slithers down from the garbage and spreads its smelly stench to Bikini Bottom Park. Joggers run from the creature while covering their noses.]

Man: [passing by and smells the creature's stench] Good Neptune!

Norma Rechid: Oh! [covers her nose]

Tyler: I can't breathe! [Norma puts a gas mask on her son's face] Thank you, Mother.

Rube: Amazing! [snaps a picture of the disgusting creature]

Morty: [holds up a newspaper entitled, "Filthy Muck Spotted"] Extra, extra! Filthy Muck spotted in town! Mysterious smelly figure terrorizes Bikini Bottom's noses!

Big nose fish: [after reading the newspaper] Jumpin' Jehoshaphat! [takes out a large clothes pin and puts it on his nose]

[The scene changes to customers eating at a nearby café.]

Clay: I don't-I don't really watch, though.

[Suddenly, Filthy Muck's stench rolls in and everyone except Old Man Jenkins runs away covering their noses. Filthy Muck eats Old Man Jenkins' sandwich.]

Old Man Jenkins: Eh, Filthy Muck. You don't scare me. I can't smell. [Filthy Muck belches in his face and leaves] My nose ain't work since the great Sulfur War of '09! Humph! [throws the table over]

What are you looking at?!

[Meanwhile, back at the Krusty Krab, SpongeBob is reading the newspaper with Filthy Muck's picture on it.]

SpongeBob: Oh, I know him! It's Patrick.

Lily: It sure looks like it.

SpongeBob: Filthy Muck is Patrick. [the customer closes the newspaper] Oh, that poor repulsive pile of sludge. All alone without a friend. I gotta find him. I gotta help him. I gotta love him.

Lily: Lets do it together.

[The customers look at SpongeBob and Lily with strange expressions on their faces. But they eventually cheered for both of their friendship for Patrick. SpongeBob removes his nose and puts a collar and leash on it like a dog with Lily following him.]

SpongeBob: [takes out Patrick's shorts] Shablam!

[The nose smells Patrick's shorts and picks up the starfish's smelly scent. The nose pulls SpongeBob out through the front doors and leads him to with his "friend" is.]

Frank: See? I told you this town was pet-friendly.

Debbie Rechid: Walkies?

Frank: [puts on a collar and gives Debbie a leash] Oh, boy. [walks and pants like a dog]

[SpongeBob's nose continues to track down Patrick's scent where it leads them to the dump where Patrick was last seen. SpongeBob puts his nose back on his face. The smelly fumes from the dump nearly gags him and Lily. They both enter the dump while SpongeBob is holding nose closed.]

SpongeBob: Patrick, are you in there?

Lily: I'm used to this stink.

[SpongeBob hears laughter nearby and they both see Filthy Muck rolling around in the garbage. And since Filthy Muck is shaped like a starfish, SpongeBob mistakens the disgusting creature as Patrick.]

Filthy Muck: Yummy.

Lily: Wow.

SpongeBob: Oh, Patrick! [goes to hug Filthy Muck as it gets up, but he's too smelly and disgusting] It's like you've got a force-field of stink around you. I can't penetrate it. [the stench pushes SpongeBob back] Hmm. [scoops up some sludge] Hey, maybe a little trash-stachio will neutralize the smell and get m sniffer used to it. [smears the sludge on his and starts to become smelly; he sniffs] Mm-hmm. [gets closer to Filthy Muck] It's working. Should I call you "Patrick" or "Filthy Muck?" [laughs] I'm gonna call you Filthy Muck. [laughs as he hops in Filthy Muck's arms] Mm-hmm. [grabs some sludge from Filthy Muck's head and spreads it on his head] And you can call me "Little Yuck." [he and Filthy Muck laugh]

Lily: And call me. (POURS GARBAGE ON HERSELF) Little Yuckette.

[The scene changes into a montage of SpongeBob, Lily and Filthy Muck playing around in sewage, garbage cans, and dirty laundry just like Patrick did earlier. During the montage, the song, "The Ballad of Filthy Muck Song" is played.]

Lead Singer: If you ever smell the stink of an unwashed dog, or inhaled the fumes of a gassy bog. If a whiff of rancid rubbish make your tonsils clench, Well, friend, that's just a hint of Filthy Muck stench! Filthy Muck!

Chorus: Filthy Muck!

Lead Singer: Filthy Muck!

Chorus: Filthy Muck!

Lead Singer: And his nauseating buddies Little Yuck.

Chorus: Pee-yew!

Lead Singer: They roam with sweaty socks and musky boots, they frolic with the belches and the putrid poots. Living by the code of the stink-filled snoots, They love every aroma just as long as it pollutes! Filthy Muck!

Chorus: Filthy Muck!

Lead Singer: Filthy Muck!

Chorus: Filthy Muck!

Lead Singer: There's no stink that ever stank so rank. No stagnant mildew half as dank. As the stinky stank of Filthy Muck…

Lead Singer and Chorus: And his buddie Little Yuck!

[Rube snaps a picture of SpongeBob, aka Little Yuck, Lily, aka Little Yuckette, and Filthy Muck as the song ends. The scene changes to Morty holding a newspaper entitled, "Filthy Muck Finds Playmate."]

Morty: Extra, extra! Read all about it! Filthy Muck finds playmates! Noses on high alert!

Big nose fish: [reads newspaper and his nose glows red] My schnozzola!

[The scene changes to customers running out of a Bistro restaurant. SpongeBob, Lily and Filthy Muck are eating the gourmet foods inside.]

SpongeBob: People left their food behind. [eats some food with Filthy Muck] Shouldn't go to waste.

Old Man Jenkins: I don't care how many of you there are, you don't scare me! I can't smell! [coughs]

Lily: Go suck a doorknob Jenkins.

[The scene changes to SpongeBob, Lily and Filthy Muck scaring people away with their stench at an outdoor theater. SpongeBob, Lily and Filthy Muck climb on the stage.]

SpongeBob: Huh, people left their instruments behind. Shouldn't go to waste. [plays music with Filthy Muck]

Lily was playing awesomely.

Old Man Jenkins: Boo! I can't smell, but you two stink! [laughs]

POW!

Lily punched him in the face.

[The scene changes to Glove World!. The amusement park is completely deserted mostly due to SpongeBob and Filthy Muck's foul stench. SpongeBob, Lily and Filthy Muck are seen riding on the roller coaster. The ride reaches back to the boarding station.]

SpongeBob: Wow, I never knew how great smelling bad can be. There are no lines for anything. How you doing back there, Old Man Jenkins?

Old Man Jenkins: [removes the sludge from his face] I'm not-

SpongeBob: Yeah we know. "Not scared 'cause you can't smell." [laughs] We love you, man.

Lily: I don't.

[cuts back to the dump where SpongeBob and Filthy Muck are lying down looking at the starry sky; sighs]

SpongeBob: Today was a beautiful day, Patrick. Oops, I mean Filthy Muck. [laughs] Ah, just look at the beautiful stars in the sky. [sees something bellow] And look at the stars down there on the ground. [the "stars" turn out to be an angry mob] Oh, they're not stars. They're flames on sticks.

Lily: Uh those are torches. It's an Angry Mob!

SpongeBob: Hi, everybody. [slides down the sludge and Filthy Muck follows] We having a luau?

Con man: Luau nothing! We're running you and your stinky friend out of town!

[The mob shouts in agreement.]

SpongeBob: But it's me, SpongeBob! [wipes the sludge clean off his body, puts on his Krusty Krab work hat, and holds up a spatula] Bikini Bottom's favorite fry cook?

Lily: And Lily Loud! (Wipes off the sludge) Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Neptune Crusaders?

[The mob utters while thinking it over and remember SpongeBob and Lily.]

Con man: All right, well you can stay if you clean up both of your acts. But he's gotta go!

SpongeBob: [tries to protect Filthy Muck] No please! I'll clean him up! I promise! [grabs Filthy Muck and runs away]

Lily: Lets go!

[The angry mob chases SpongeBob, Lily and Filthy Muck. The chase goes to the Boat Wash, where a clean boat comes out. SpongeBob and Lily tries to clean Filthy Muck in the Boat Wash, but nothing helps.]

SpongeBob: Nope, still filthy. [runs away]

Lily: WHEW! And stinky!

[The angry mob runs through the Boat Wash, but the water inside puts out the torches.]

Frankie Billy: Did you bring any matches?

Henry-Bart: Nah, I didn't bring any matches.

Frankie Billy: To the flame store!

[The angry mob goes to relight their torches. SpongeBob and Lily is at the dry cleaning place where he tries to dry clean Filthy Muck. But when the clerk returns him to SpongeBob, nothing helped.]

Dry cleaning clerk: We couldn't get the stain out.

Lily: Oh well.

SpongeBob: Uh, thanks anyway! [runs off as the angry mob bursts through the window and continues to chase them; SpongeBob and Lily tries to wash the sludge off of Filthy Muck with the hose, but nothing is working] Huh? [the angry mob closes in on them and are about to destroy Filthy Muck] No! Patrick's my best friend! Please, put down your torches and pick up mops and soap! We can clean him. That would solve everything.

Con man: Can I rub real hard to express my anger?! [pants]

SpongeBob: Yeah I guess so.

Lily: Go for it.

Con man: [growls] Good!

Angry mob: [calms down as they put down their torches and pitchforks and hold up mops, brooms, brushes and buckets of soap and water] Yeah!

[SpongeBob, Lily and the mob rub and scrub the muck and sludge off of Filthy Muck. But once they were finished, Filthy Muck was gone. Everyone gasps in surprise.]

Lily: What the!?

SpongeBob: [looks through the remains] Where'd he go? There's nothing there! He was the muck! Oh, Patrick!

Patrick: [suddenly appears all cleaned up] That's my name.

SpongeBob: Huh? [the mob gasps in shock] Ooh!

Patrick: At least, I think it's my name.

Lily: Patrick!

SpongeBob: [hugs Patrick] That wasn't you under all that muck?

Patrick: Uh, I don't think so. I went home and took a bath after I realized that I'd never be allowed in the Krusty Krab again.

SpongeBob: But if that was-then who was-?

Old Man Jenkins: [screams as he covers his eyes] Now I'm scared! I'm really scared! [whimpers] I can't take it!

SpongeBob: Hey I thought you said you had no sense of smell.

Old Man Jenkins: I don't, but I can see!

[Old Man Jenkins points to Patrick's buttocks being shown. The scene pulls out to reveal that Patrick is naked after he dropped his towel. Everyone except Squidward and Old Man Jenkins laugh at Patrick's nakedness. While everyone is enjoying their humorous occasion, the wind blows the remains of Filthy Muck. They morph together to bring Filthy Muck back to life. Filthy Muck waves good-bye down to SpongeBob and silently thanks him for the fun he had.]

Lead Singer: There's no stink that ever stank so rank. No stagnant mildew half as dank. As the stinky stank of Filthy Muck…

Lead Singer and Chorus: And his buddy Little Yuck!

Rube: Amazing! [snaps a picture of himself with Filthy Muck]

Lily came home and MAN DID SHE SMELL LIKE GARBAGE!

Me: Geez Lily what the hell were you rubbing yourself with!?

Nico: YEAH LILY! You smell like raw sewage!

Lana: I like it.

We were washing Lily off in the estate park.

Lily: I was having fun in garbage thinking I was playing with Patrick.

She told us everything.

Nico: Boy that Filthy Muck must be a stinky version of bigfoot.

Ed: That sounds like a crazy version of him.

Lily: He was.

We were really scrubbing her.

Me: And I have some very special guests joining us too.

I snapped my fingers and then 5 lights appeared and it was THE BATTLE FEVER J team from 1979!

Nico: WHOA! The Battle Fever J team!

Masao Den: Been a while Nico.

Nico: It sure has Masao.

Me: I brought back their Youth and their powers that they had over 40 years ago.

Laney: Awesome! It's great having you guys with us.

Diane Martin: Same here Laney.

Makoto Jin: We're really honored to be part of the team now.

?: Mind if we help out too?

We saw a Hitmonlee and Hitmonchan.

Me: Wow Hitmonlee and Hitmonchan!

Hitmonlee: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this.

Hitmonchan: (In a girls voice) Yeah we were in the area. We are the Whoopass Twins.

Me: The most deadliest female duo of fighters in all of women's fighting!? Whoa!

Lily: Wow it's truly an honor to have you girls with us!

Nico: Wow it's awesome to see you girls again!

Hitmonlee: Same to you Nico. Sorry J.D. My name is Hayley.

Hitmonchan: And I'm Holly.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Lily: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Hitmonlee: We have a lot of them. But our favorite is when we beat the living shit out of a bully and sent him back to his home in a body cast.

Hitmonchan: We sent him home with every single bone in his body completely broken!

Me: WHOA! You girls are no pushovers.

Hitmonlee and Hitmonchan: We are not called the Whoopass Twins for nothing.

They laughed.

We laughed with them.

Lily: That is so awesome.

Rarity: It sure is darlings.

Me: Yep. Ready to revert back to normal?

Hitmonlee: We sure are.

Hitmonchan: But we're naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and they reverted back to normal. They were girls that had blue and red hair and red and blue eyes. Hayley had blue hair and Holly had red hair. They were back to normal and Rarity gave them awesome clothes that matched their colors. They stood up.

Hayley Whoopass: Wow that was rough.

Holly Whoopass: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Whoopass Twins: We missed you too Nico.

---

On the third day of our five-day break, we were training intensely in the World Tree Estate gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lincoln's harem saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Girl Jordan: Even on a five-day break, Lincoln's still working out hard, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he still looks even more ripped than ever, and he's still been bodybuilding and working out after the last six and a half years.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed, he's really grown a lot from the 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, and we're so happy to see it for ourselves.

Lincoln: Aw, thanks, girls.

Nico: All of you girls really are an awesome match for Lincoln. But, there's one thing we wanted to know, Lincoln. Can you tell us the full story about the origin of the hatred your Guardian Angels harbored against Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Lincoln: I was hoping you would ask that, Nico, but brace yourselves, everyone, the origin story will topple all of the nasty revelations you've heard about Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. As pointed out in the story of the origin of my Guardian Angels, God and all of Heaven has basically had enough of their cruelty, mistreatment, and envy and jealousy. Their cruelty, mistreatment, envy, jealousy, and hatred for me began so long ago when Lori turned sixteen, and over time, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had beaten me up numerous times and they've tried on numerous occasions to kill me, but throughout those times, my Guardian Angels had saved me, and Varya Pohzar, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and Rudina Adalwulf saved me from death when they donated their blood to save my life. But, no matter how many times those five have tried to kill me, they're still my sisters, and my love for them will never die, however, I've had to keep on my guard, because I knew they were capable of lying to others and trying to turn everyone against me for their own sick amusement, and I also asked all of my Guardian Angels to help me with this. They agreed, and from then on, all of us were on guard, and if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan crossed that line, they were in gigantic trouble, same with Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Huggins.

When Lincoln was done, we were absolutely horrified.

Me: Oh man, this… this is way darker than all the revelations we'd heard!

Nico: You said it, and like Lincoln said, it went back to the day God and all of Heaven had enough of the cruelty, mistreatment, envy, jealousy, and hatred Lincoln had to endure at the hands of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nicholette Torrington: That's right, and I think I know why Lincoln also included Killjoy Huggins. Well, it's because of the fact that Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Shayla Sigma, hated Huggins with a vengeance and wants nothing more than to make sure that Huggins gets fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, she hated that killjoy with a vengeance, so much that she wanted nothing more than to make sure he gets fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes?!

Lincoln: Yep, among all of my Guardian Angels, Shayla hated that grumpy killjoy with a vengeance, and when she looked at that book on Huggins' crimes that Mom still kept in her room, her blood was literally burning with rage and hatred towards him. We'll be meeting her in the near future.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Nico and his harem are heading to Bubblaine.

Nico snapped his fingers, and the dark blue-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large dark blue speedo with a Dragon and a flame surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the speedo, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

May: Ah, I always love coming here to Bubblaine.

Nico: Me too, May. Shall we?

Nico and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and the girls in his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Nico lift fourteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Nico summoned in his large and strong hands, Saiyan tail, and thirteen massive and long dark blue wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Nico made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls in his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln and I also saw Nico had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Nico?

Nico: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

May: It's always awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Deep Sea King, and he's here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Tatsumaki, you're not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to Deep Sea King, and he's here to cause havoc.

Tatsumaki: That's not good, and is he anywhere near any of the lakes in Michigan, that's where he'll take on his true form?

Lincoln: No, thank goodness. But, still, we need to keep him away from the water at all cost.

Tora Kemono: That's what we're going to do to that overgrown fish stick, Linky.

Lincoln: Yeah. Plus, we can also show the rest of the team the training we did in Rindo-Kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and Jeet Kune Do.

Me: That's right, this should be interesting to see.

Nico: Same here.

Tora Kemono: Plus, Lincoln, I think you should also summon the Infernal Demons for when we kill him.

Lincoln: That's an excellent idea, Tora.

Nico: (Gasps) A demonic finale for the battle?! (Smirk) Nice call. Alright, gang, let's go hunt down that overgrown fish stick.

Lincoln: And have him fileted.

Max Goof put a protective light energy field to protect the kids as we left The World Tree Estate to hunt down Deep Sea King.

We arrived at the park.

?: I will destroy every last human in this pathetic world if it's the last thing I ever do!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Tatsumaki: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Deep Sea King.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Deep Sea King.

Tatsumaki: I always knew you'd show up again.

Tora Kemono: But, this'll be the last time.

Suddenly, Tora Kemono's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a dark blue and purple energy aura with darkness, dark fire, and chimeras, she unholstered her massive Guardian Chimera-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Deep Sea King, she left dark blue and purple energy, darkness, dark fire, and chimeras with every step.

Tora Kemono: I will never forgive you for your crimes against mankind, Deep Sea King, your hatred for humanity has crossed too many lines for the last time, and for that, you shall pay the price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Tora Kemono was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue and purple energy with dark fire and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are chimeras and Guardian Chimera flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Tora Kemono emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tora Kemono grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a dark blue and purple energy aura with darkness, dark fire, and chimeras surrounding her, she has Guardian Chimera emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on chimera earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Guardian Chimera with purple gems for the eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her dark blue chimera-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tora Kemono has on a sleeveless dark blue closed blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue plaid skirt, dark blue pants, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, dark fire, and chimeras on the coattails, and on the back is Guardian Chimera and it's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Tora Kemono felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Tora Kemono's massive Guardian Chimera-themed greatsword and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue and purple energy, darkness, dark fire, and chimeras, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Guardian Chimera's Dark Fire Chimera Angel Greatsword of Dark Firestorm Chimera Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Guardian Chimera etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large lion heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large lion heads with purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem on the bottom of the lion heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Guardian Chimera's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Guardian Chimera that said, "Tora Kemono, Gene-Slammer of Guardian Chimera, Cousin of Makoto from Street Fighter, Powerful Master of Rindo-Kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and Jeet Kune Do, Lover of Bruce Lee Movies, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Dark Chandler and His Goons, Pablo, and Anderson, Archenemy of Melody Carnival, Parody Flash and Harmony Glee, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, and Chimeras"

ケモノ虎、ガーディアン キマイラのジーンスラマー、ストリートファイターのマコトのいとこ、竜胆館空手、棒術、カポエイラ、截拳道の強力な達人、ブルース リー映画の恋人、愛するガーディアンエンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ダーク リンの破壊者、ダーク チャンドラーと彼の手下、パブロとアンダーソン、メロディー カーニバルの大敵、パロディ フラッシュとハーモニー グリー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、そして闇、闇の火、キメラのマスター

Tora Kemono has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GUARDIAN CHIMERA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS DARK FIRE KARATE GUARDIAN CHIMERA ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Tora Kemono's Super Angel-Guardian Chimera-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Deep Sea King saw it, he fell into another black rage and rushed at her to kill her, but Tora Kemono fired a powerful dark blue and purple energy blast with darkness, dark fire, and chimeras at Deep Sea King and it exploded and sent him back a bit, but he was pissed off now.

Makoto (Street Fighter): Wow, Tora's transformed, so awesome!

Lincoln: And she also blasted that overgrown fish stick away before he tried to kill her, now he's got a big problem, and Tora, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Tora Kemono: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Firestorm Guardian Chimera and Divine Dark Firestorm Chimera Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Deep Sea King once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Tora.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Tora Kemono.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running loose, Deep Sea King, and now, it's time for you to die.**

Deep Sea King: Don't think it'll be that easy. ARISE, MY PEOPLE, AND ATTACK!

Deep Sea King summoned his people, the Seafolk, to attack, but Max Goof transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice and he unholstered his massive Gabriel's

Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) **I'll handle the massive army of Seafolk. You and Tora filet that overgrown fish stick!**

Lincoln nodded, and he and Tora Kemono went after Deep Sea King, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue and purple energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Deep Sea King and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off him off now.

Then, they attacked him with blows from their training in Rindo-Kan Karate, Bōjutsu, Capoeira, and Jeet Kune Do. Meanwhile, Max Goof was attacking the Seafolk with powerful blasts of white and red energy, swords, lights, Keyblades, angels, and darkness, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and he also attacked them with his massive Archangel Keyblade.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) **You Seafolk have had this coming for a long time.**

Suddenly, the skies turned black and red and Max Goof's neon deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon demonic red.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly

Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) (Speaking in Ancient Enochian) **DO O IA MAXIMILLIAN.** (Clenches his left hand hard and causes blood to come out) **CNILA D COMSELHA ODO ANANAEL. IPAMIS NONCP FAFEN NIIS.** (Drops of blood hit the ground) **AVAVAGO TLIOB VRAN!**

Suddenly, the symbol of The Umbra Witches appeared below Max Goof's feet, and a portal opened up as pitch-black darkness began swirling around and it forms into a massive Godzilla-like creature, and Nicole saw who it was: it was Sin Gomorrah, The Font of Destruction, and the completely uninhibited form of Gomorrah, The Devourer of The Divine, and it let out a massive elephant roar. Eli snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren.

Nicole: Holy crap, that's the second of the Deadly Sin evolved Infernal Demons: Sin Gomorrah, The Font of Destruction. This is going to get ugly!

Nico: Big time ugly. And look!

Suddenly, we saw Max Goof's outfit change colors: his white tank-top turned blood red, his long dark blue jeans turned midnight black, his black knee-high leather combat boots and white gloves remain the same, but, his long long-sleeved deep red trenchcoat with angels, light, and Keyblades on the coattails turned midnight black with demons, darkness, and crescent moons on the coattails, and the

Angel with a Keyblade in its right hand surrounded by Keyblades and on top is a Hidden Mickey icon, Crown pendant, Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts on the back turned into the symbol of The Umbra Witches.

Me: What the?!

Nico: I never knew his clothes can change colors whenever he uses the Deadly Sin ritual. I wonder if the same thing will happen to Lincoln.

Sin Gomorrah roared, and it sent the Seafolk flying into the air with a tail whip, and then, it fired a massive Atomic Beam and it hit the

Seafolk and all of them were obliterated and sent to The Black Gates. Sin Gomorrah disappeared through the portal and Max Goof's Umbra Witch-themed clothes had changed back to their original colors and his demon red eyes turned back to neon deep blue and the wound on his hand healed.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Angelic Voice of The Heavenly Archangel and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Hope) **That takes care of The Seafolk.** (Walks back to us) **Now, it's all up to Lincoln and Tora to kill their king and dethrone him.**

When Deep Sea King saw what Max Goof did to his people, he fell into a blacker rage and he tried to kill him, but Lincoln and Tora kicked him hard in the chest. Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Tora Kemono, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Guardian Chimera's Darkness Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark blue with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Guardian Chimera surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Tora Kemono fired blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue and purple energy, and elemental forces at Deep Sea King and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You've done well, Max. Now, it's our turn.** (Speaking in Ancient Enochian) **SUNDENNA!**

Lincoln summoned Diomedes, Severer of the Dark, a demonic fanged horse, with a gigantic red blade on its forehead similar to a unicorn, it used its gigantic red blade and launched Deep Sea King into the air and it slashed at him wildly and he was cut into pieces, and his soul was devoured by the demons. We cheered as Tora Kemono and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Tora Kemono's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent. Max Goof holstered his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade and powered down, and Diomedes vanished.

Tora Kemono: Have fun getting devoured by The Infernal Demons. Thanks for helping me destroy Deep Sea King, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tora.

Suddenly, Tora Kemono wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tora Kemono's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Guardian Chimera flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tora Kemono absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Guardian Chimera vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Deep Sea King, awesome, and I didn't expect that overgrown fish stick to bring his army here.

Lincoln: He always brings his army with him wherever he goes, but Max did an awesome job when he fought them, and he summoned Sin Gomorrah.

Me: Plus, when we saw your clothes change colors and it had the theme of the Umbra Witches, just what was that, a new form?

Max Goof: Yeah, that's right. When I use the Deadly Sin ritual, not only do my eyes change from deep blue to demon red, but my clothes change colors and gain the theme of the Umbra Witches, that form you guys saw is a form that I call Umbra Dark Angel.

We gasped.

Me: Is that even possible?!

Lincoln: It is, J.D., Max wasn't the only one who has an Umbra Dark Angel form, I do as well.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I've seen it for myself, and in his Umbra Dark Angel form, Lincoln's hair changed from white to midnight black, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned demonic red, and his clothes turn black and red, and the Umbra Witch mark on the tattoo on his back also starts to glow.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: That's right.

---

January 5th

---

Me and Pinkie Pie were in the kitchen making cookies.

Pinkie Pie: Cup of sugar.

Me: Check.

I poured in the sugar.

Pinkie Pie: Tablespoon of Baking Powder.

Me: Check.

I poured in the baking powder.

Pinkie Pie: Dash of vanilla.

She poured it in.

Me: Check.

Pinkie Pie: Pinch of salt. And for our final ingredient 2 Tank Kisses.

She kissed Tank two times and made two hearts appear and it made awesome cotton candy cookies dough.

Me: Boy these are gonna be delicious Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are. Now for the not so secret ingredient: CHOCOLATE!

She pulled out a bowl of chocolate from her head and man was it awesome.

We made awesome awesome chocolate vanilla cotton candy cookies.

Nico: Oh boy those look delicious!

Qin: Boy they sure do.

Me: Me and Pinkie Pie made them.

We tried them.

Me: (Eats one) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: So good!

Me: Now here is some awesome special guests.

I snapped my fingers and then in flashes of light came THE DENZIMAN from 1981!

Nico: Cool the Denziman!

Ippei: Awesome to see you all again after so long.

Qin: It sure has been a while.

Akira Momoi: But it's awesome that we're going to join you guys now.

Me: We owe you guys big time for helping us back in the Battle with Thanos.

Ippei: That was awesome though.

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Great to have you all with us.

Then as I was carrying a bunch of cookies, I stepped on some water and slipped and Pinkie Pie caught the cookies and I slipped!

Me: WHOA!

CRASH!

Me: OUCH! What the? Where did all this come from.

I saw that the water was more stickier than normal.

Me: Wait this isn't water. It's drool! Who is drooling more than normal!?

Billy: It's not me!

Then…

SPLAT!

I got licked by a huge tongue and slathered in drool and covered in spit!

Me: YUCK! OH DISGUSTING!

?: Sorry about that.

Then we saw a Lickitung!

Me: Whoa a Lickitung!

Nico: Whoa this one is quite the drooler.

Lickitung: (In a girls voice) Yeah I can't help it. I'm a really nasty drooler.

Nico: Carrie "Spitshot" Lexington! Wow!

Lickitung: Good to see you again Nico. Sorry about all that mess.

Me: No worries. How come they call you Spitshot?

Lickitung: It's a name I got for using my spit to hurt bullies and save people.

Eli: That is cool. Like a spitball gun without the paper.

Lickitung: Yep.

Pinkie Pie: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Lickitung: My favorite is where me and Nico were going to class and I invented a way to turn all my excess drool into water pure enough to drink. You see I have this really nasty condition where I drool uncontrollably and I can't control it.

Me: That's okay. But that is really awesome and ingenious.

Lickitung: Thanks.

Nico: Yep. Ready to revert back to normal?

Lickitung: I sure am. But I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. Her tongue went back to normal size and she was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and then she stood up and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her pink waterproof clothes.

Carrie Lexington: Wow. But man I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Nico and Carrie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Carrie Lexington: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

On the fourth day of our five-day break, we were training intensely in the World Tree Estate gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lincoln's harem saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Girl Jordan: Even on a five-day break, Lincoln's still working out hard, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he still looks even more ripped than ever, and he's still been bodybuilding and working out after the last six and a half years.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed, he's really grown a lot from the 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, and we're so happy to see it for ourselves.

Lincoln: Aw, thanks, girls.

Nico: All of you girls really are an awesome match for Lincoln. But, there's one thing we wanted to know, Lincoln. Can you tell us the full story about how your Guardian Angels trained you constantly to become an emerging hero way before you became a member and one of the four founders of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: I thought you'd never ask, Nico. After I got my powers from Hinon and became a vampire-werewolf hybrid and began acquiring powers through the feeding on the blood of my many Guardian Angels, they began to train me constantly: as I stated before, we started going to the gym, and I had started working out even more, and I also had a diet plan set up by my Guardian Angels, and it's not long until Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, Dad, J.D., Varie, and the others, except for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan began to get involved. As the years passed, I was suddenly growing much in height and muscle mass. Then, as I started going through puberty, suddenly, the Guardian Angels began to see some extremely bigger changes in me: Becky Long then did an examination of me and they saw my growth hormones went into overdrive, and all the hormones that would've been wasted on acne led to an acceleration of more desirable traits - a "hyperpuberty", as she called it. Because of it, I began to grow even taller in height and my muscle mass and testosterone practically exploded, and I gained the physique of a heavyweight bodybuilder and a God and my body became extremely muscular, and the structure of my face also changed, it was another sign that I went from a boy to a manly hunk.

Nico: (Whistles) And you said Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and your parents knew about this?

Luna: You bet we did, dude. When we saw what happened to our bro, we were absolutely stunned like crazy: he became a manly and extremely muscular hunk, and judging from the wild nosebleeds we'd seen from The Guardian Angels, we knew Lincoln had a way of attracting many ladies, but now that he's really changed physically, we knew it's going to get really wild if he decided to get a harem.

Laney: Plus, if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out, they'd try anything to kill him. But, because of how much bigger, taller, stronger, and more imposing Lincoln's become, if they tried anything to kill him or his Guardian Angels, Lori was going to get turned into a human pretzel, Lynn was going to get beaten to a bloody pulp, Lola's going to lose a few teeth, Lisa was going to get her glasses smashed, and Luan was going to get her braces smashed.

Leni: But, Lincoln was still the same gentle person he's always been. So, we decided to leave that to the Guardian Angels to put them in their place.

Lincoln: That's right, and like I said, J.D. was also involved as well, along with Varie.

Nicole: Whoa, so you and Mom also knew about it, Dad?

Me: Yeah, and we swore to keep it a secret, because if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan found out, they would let their Dark Sides out and they'd go on the war path seeking revenge on Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nicole: Greedy, good-for-nothing, vengeful, jealous brats, that's what they are.

Nicholette Torrington: We also called them that as well, but we also used some profanity for that one, since we knew just how toxic and evil they were.

Nicole: And you girls also track his progress?

Becky Long: We did once, but at the rate of Lincoln's rapidly accelerating growth, we couldn't keep any track of it at all, and since that hyperpuberty hit him like ten thousand incoming freight trains, there's no way he wouldn't be able to keep himself from making out with us, his hormones would be kicked into overdrive.

May: (Whistles) Dang, Lincoln, you sure are a ladies man to the infinite power!

Maria: Just how many good girls did you tend to attract, you white-haired Romeo?

Some of the girls snickered.

Lincoln: To be honest, I lost track.

Luna: Yeah, but honestly, the way girls are attracted to him, it's no surprise, he was so cute when he was little, and since he's grown into a man, he's also been getting even more attention from the ladies.

Nicholette Torrington: But, we're keeping an eye out, if any of those girls are anything like that evil, heartless slut, Audrey Madison, that insane pyromaniacal bitch, Mia, Emily's bloodthirsty ex-sister, Amy, that psychopathic, sadistic bitch, Clarissa Mallory, or the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan, they will die a horrible bloody death!

Clara St. Clarice: We'll unleash Hell on those kinds of girls!

Anna Anyanova: And if they're anything like my insane ex-sister, Tanya, we'll personally break every last bone in their bodies!

Maria: Looks like Lincoln's got himself an Anti-Evil Girl patrol, and whose goal it is to beat down any evil girl who tries to take advantage of Lincoln for their own selfish gains or humiliate and kill him for their own sick twisted amusement.

Nicole: For the pure evil girls who want to kill him for their own sick twisted amusement and who're truly irredeemable, their sentence is death, and for those who take advantage of his kind nature for their own selfish gains along with trying to humiliate him, they're in for a lifetime of suffering.

Nicholette Torrington: A lifetime of suffering while alive, karmic justice in a sense, and they'll never be able to get out of it, that's the ultimate punishment.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, me and my harem are heading to Bubblaine.

I snapped my fingers, and I was dressed in a large white speedo with an orange phoenix and flame surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and white flames coming off the speedo, red sandals, my jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on my massive biceps and thighs, and I had my weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And my harem were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Varie: Ah, I always love coming here to Bubblaine.

Me: Me too, Varie. Shall we?

My harem and I dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the waters and we also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and we saw the sea life that live in there, and we went back to the beach and we also had a game of volleyball, and the girls in my harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw me lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells I summoned in my large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then we had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, I made clones of himself and me and my clones went up to the girls in my harem and we hugged the girls in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls in his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of me and my clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln and Nico also saw I had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, J.D.?

Me: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Camie: It's always awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Drago Bludvist, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit, especially you and your friends, Hiccup: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Drago Bludvist, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him.

Everyone gasped, especially Hiccup and his friends.

Hiccup: I thought we were finally rid of him for good, but it looks like he doesn't know when to quit.

Astrid: Afraid not. So, it looks like we're going to resort to more stronger measures: as in The Black Gates.

Nico: Right, Astrid. Now, the question is who'll face him?

Anna Anyanova: We will. Time to show him what happens when he tries to take Berk's dragons and use them to conquer the world.

Lincoln: He doesn't have that Bewilderbeast with him, I wonder why?

Max Goof: Actually, I can answer that.

Max Goof summoned a cage and inside it was Drago Bludvist's Bewilderbeast.

Hiccup: The Bewilderbeast! But, it's not going to… !

Max Goof: It's not, I made sure of it.

Lincoln: Whoa, and I'm sensing a lot of bad memories, he's gone through a lot, that barbarian abused him for his own selfish needs, and all he wants is to die and be free from his suffering.

Nico: You read his thoughts, didn't you?

Lincoln: Yeah. Just how can Drago Bludvist do something that cruel and evil?

Hiccup: He's just born evil, Lincoln. So, what do we do the Bewilderbeast?

Suddenly, it looked at Lincoln with a silent gaze, and it asked him something.

Lincoln: I just had a conversation with it, and it wants me to end his life in a merciless manner, and it also told me in doing so, I can also gain its powers by feeding on its blood. It must've known about the time I fed on Malcho and on Baran the fallen Dragon Knight. (To the Bewilderbeast) Okay, I will do so.

Lincoln went up to The Bewilderbeast as Max Goof disabled the cage. Then, Lincoln sank his fangs into The Bewilderbeast and he began sucking out all of its blood and he was also assimilating all of his powers and abilities, and as soon as Lincoln was done, The Bewilderbeast died as it was put out of its misery.

Lincoln: Thank you, Bewilderbeast, now you can rest in peace.

The Bewilderbeast suddenly faded away.

Lincoln: Drago Bludvist, you just gave us yet another reason to make you suffer the cruelest and truly horrific death ever, you sorry excuse for a human being!

Nico: What he's done can never be forgiven, and now, we'll make sure that death claims his wretched life once again. Alright, guys, let's go hunt down that barbarian and make him pay!

Lincoln: With every last bit of his wretched and miserable life.

Max Goof put a protective light energy field to protect the kids as we left The World Tree Estate to hunt down Drago Bludvist.

We arrived at Berk.

?: I will have my revenge on all of you for ruining my plans to conquer all of Berk and the world, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Drago Bludvist.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Drago Bludvist.

Nico: (Growls) I always knew you'd one day come back, you heartless barbarian.

Anna Anyanova: But, this shall be the last time.

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with light, darkness, music notes, angels, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Destiny HERO Dark Angel-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Drago Bludvist, she left black and purple energy, light, darkness, music notes, angels, and dark angels with every step.

Anna Anyanova: I will never ever forgive you for the crimes you've committed, Drago Bludvist, your selfish ambitions of wanting to conquer Berk and the world has led to so much pain and suffering to one too many innocent souls, and for that, you will die a horrible death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with light, darkness, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are angels, dark angels, and Destiny HERO Dark Angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Anna Anyanova emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS AT 6:02 TO 7:14)

Anna Anyanova grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with light, darkness, music notes, angels, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Destiny HERO Dark Angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Destiny HERO Dark Angel with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Anna Anyanova has on a sleeveless pink shirt, purple skirt, jeans, purple socks with white stars, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, darkness, music notes, angels, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Destiny HERO Dark Angel and it's surrounded by light and darkness. Suddenly, Anna Anyanova felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova's massive Destiny HERO Dark Angel-themed greatsword and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, light, darkness, music notes, angels, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Destiny HERO Dark Angel's Twilight Musical Dark Angel Greatsword of Twilight Light and Dark Musical Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Destiny HERO Dark Angel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the rainguard with large purple gem embedded on the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large white heads with purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem on the bottom of the white angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Destiny HERO Dark Angel's head with purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem inside its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Destiny HERO Dark Angel that said, "Anna Anyanova, Gene-Slammer of Destiny HERO Dark Angel, World Famous and Talented Singer, Friend of Lori, Lynn, and Lola Loud, Powerful Master of Light and Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Ex-Sister and Talentless Hack Tanya Anyanova, Smasher of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Kamen Rider Brain, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Music, Angels, and Dark Angels"

アンナ・アニャノヴァ、運命のジーン・スラマー 勇者 ダーク・エンジェル、世界的に有名で才能のある歌手、ロリ、リン、ローラ・ラウドの友人、強力な光と闇の支配者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、元妹の軽蔑者タレントレス ハック ターニャ アニャノヴァ、ダーク チャンドラーのスマッシャー、仮面ライダーブレインの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、光、闇、音楽のマスター、天使とダークエンジェル

Anna Anyanova has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DESTINY HERO-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA TWILIGHT MUSICAL DESTINY HERO ANGEL OF DIVINE TWILIGHT MUSICAL DESTINY HERO LIGHT AND DARKNESS JUSTICE

AND DIVINE TWILIGHT MUSICAL DESTINY HERO LIGHT AND DARK LOVE!

We were amazed by Anna Anyanova's Super Angel-Destiny Hero-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Drago Bludvist saw it, he fell into another black rage and rushed at her to kill her, but Anna Anyanova fired a powerful black and purple energy blast with light, darkness, music notes, angels, and dark angels at Drago Bludvist and it exploded and sent him back a bit, but he was pissed off now.

Lori: Wow, Anna's literally transformed, incredible!

Lincoln: And she sent that bloodthirsty savage back with that energy blast of hers before he tried to kill her, now he's got a big problem, and Anna, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Anna Anyanova: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Musical Destiny HERO Dark Angel and Divine Twilight Musical Destiny HERO Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we bring the curtain down on this miserable demon?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Anna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Anna Anyanova.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're**

**done running loose, Drago Bludvist, and now, it's time for you to die once again, and this time, stay dead!**

Anna Anyanova and Lincoln went after Drago Bludvist, who tried to skewer them with his spear, but they parried his attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Drago Bludvist and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off him off now.

Then, they attacked him by singing, and as they sang, their songs fired powerful energy blasts which hits Drago Bludvist all over the place, and their attacks also destroyed his spear.

Nico: Whoa!

Lori: I always knew Anna and Lincoln had the voices of angels, and their angelic singing is literally doing a lot of damage to Drago Bludvist. If they used that on that hack, Tanya, she'd really be in a ton of pain.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Anna Anyanova, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Destiny HERO Dark Angel's Twilight Musical Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's black with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Destiny HERO Dark Angel surrounded by light and darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Anna Anyanova fired blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, and elemental forces at Drago Bludvist and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln fired a powerful ice breath blast which hits Drago Bludvist and he was frozen inside of a block of ice, and then, Lincoln fired blasts of lightning which destroyed the ice block and not only did it shatter into a million pieces, but Drago Bludvist also shattered into a million pieces and his spirit is sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Anna Anyanova and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Anna Anyanova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Anna Anyanova: Never again will you plague Berk and all of its inhabitants, you heartless savage. Thanks for helping me destroy Drago Bludvist once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Anna.

Suddenly, Anna Anyanova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Anna Anyanova's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Destiny HERO Dark Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, light, and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Anna Anyanova absorbed the light and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Destiny HERO Dark Angel vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Drago Bludvist, awesome job, and now, we're finally rid of him for good.

Lori: Plus, you two literally sang divinely and you really damaged that heartless savage.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lori.

Anna Anyanova: The last time we sang like that was when we sent that brat, Tanya, straight to Hell. But, she eventually came back on Halloween after we got rid of Angela Franklin.

Lincoln: Yep, and she also brought Mia with her as well, but in the end, I turned your former sister into a gold statue and sent her back to prison for good, and Mia was given The Black Gates for good.

Me: That's right.

Nico: That talentless hack was never a good singer, she deserved to be humiliated like that.

Lincoln: And she made the big mistake in making Lori angry, Anna knew of Lori's reputation for really getting angry quickly, but Tanya didn't care, she was too blinded by fame and it made her crazy and she turned against her family.

Anna Anyanova: It sure did. I can never forgive Tanya for everything she did, and she deserved this long ago for her bad deeds. She got away with her crimes for so long, but in the end, karma bit her hard in the butt.

January 6th

Me and the Rabbids were staring at each other.

Me: Okay Rabbids. Top this.

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted like Garby!

Nico and Eli gagged and coughed.

Me: Good thing I had only one bowl this time.

The Rabbids laughed and then they farted a bagpipe song and the airvents blew the stench out into space.

Me: That is funny.

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted into the Rabbids faces. They fainted from the stench.

Me: Looks like my stench is worse.

Nico: Boy Garby's farts and your farts are just as bad together.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: And here are more special guests before we start farting ourselves to death.

I snapped my fingers and then in flashes of light came the SUN VULCAN TEAM from 1981!

Takayuki Hiba: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's good to see you guys again.

Me: Same here, Takayuki.

Nico: You too guys.

Asao: Glad you all can join us.

Takayuki: Yeah.

It was gonna be awesome having them with us.

But then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: J.D.!

Me: That wasn't me!

?: It was me this time.

Then we saw a Weezing and a Rhydon!

Nico: Whoa a Weezing and a Rhydon!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Weezing: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I can't control it.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: (COUGHS) Nikki Clemmington! Boy no mistaking that stench anywhere.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Weezing: I know.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Weezing: Sorry.

Omaima Lexington: Geez! And I thought I was the only one that had a nasty fart problem.

LOUD FART!

Omaima Lexington: Sorry.

May: What are your favorite memories?

LOUD FART TOOT!

May: Besides farting in peoples faces.

Weezing: Sorry. Nasty condition that came with the Gene-slammer form. My favorite is when me and Nico where at school and a bully was hurting a kid and I kicked his butt all over and then farted in his face with a nasty Dutch Oven and made him throw up all over the place.

Me: Wow! You are amazing and gifted.

Weezing: We sure are.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Weezing: Sorry.

Me: Would you like to be reverted back?

Weezing: I sure would. But I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

The boys covered their eyes.

I snapped my fingers and they reverted back and got their bodies and Nikki was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes.

The fashion brigade gave them awesome clothes.

They got up.

Nikki C.: That was awesome.

Nico hugged her

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nikki C.: Sorry.

Nico: I missed you.

Nikki C.: I missed you too Nico.

---

Later I was watching Kamen Rider Faiz and I saw the horrible atrocities of Masato and it was terrible!

---

When I finished watching Faiz, I WAS INFURIATED!

Me: Guys please excuse me.

I went out to the training grounds and then I WENT BALLISTIC! I SCREAMED IN INCREDIBLE RAGE AND FURY AND RELEASED A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF POWER AND ENERGY AND IT WAS SO INTENSE THAT EVERYONE AND EVERYTHING ALL OVER THE UNIVERSE FELT IT!

Me: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) MASATO YOU MONSTER! I WILL MAKE SURE YOU PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID! I WILL NOT LET YOU GET AWAY WITH EVERYTHING YOU DID!

Nico and everyone saw me and then I flew off to Japan.

---

On the fifth and final day of our five-day break, we were training intensely in the World Tree Estate gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lincoln's harem saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Girl Jordan: Even on a five-day break, Lincoln's still working out hard, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he still looks even more ripped than ever, and he's still been bodybuilding and working out after the last six and a half years.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed, he's really grown a lot from the 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, and we're so happy to see it for ourselves.

Lincoln: Aw, thanks, girls.

Nico: All of you girls really are an awesome match for Lincoln. But, there's one thing we wanted to know, Lincoln. Can you tell us the full story about the results of your training with your Guardian Angels?

Lincoln: I thought you'd never ask, Nico. As you've heard in the story yesterday, my Guardian Angels had trained me constantly, and you've heard all the other stuff as well, along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, Dad, J.D., Varie, and the others getting involved in my training. The results I'd gotten were indeed incredible, but then, we sensed five energy signals, I fired five blasts of lightning at a nearby bush, and it forced out five figures: and to our surprise and my Guardian Angels' disgust, it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were mega pissed off. They saw what became of me that I was now bigger, taller, stronger, and more imposing, and it drove them completely insane with rage and murderous insanity, they ran at me with knives to finally kill me and everyone involved with helping me: their Dark Sides have finally taken over and they were driven into this. But, I was ready for them, I grabbed Lori's arm and twisted it and that caused her to drop the knife, and I grabbed and tossed her right at Lola with unbelievable strength and it knocked them both out. This drove Lynn really mad and she ran at me on all fours like an animal and she threw a punch at my abs, but the bad news for her: she badly injured her hand when she did that, and I grabbed her by her jersey and I tossed her right at Lori and knocked them both out. Then, Lisa tried to attack me with a scalpel, but I dodged it, grabbed her by her shirt, and sent her flying with one throw and she wound up inside a trash can. Finally, Luan sent her boxing glove jack-in-the-boxes at me and she was laughing insanely, but I dodged them all, and I grabbed Luan and had her put into a sleeper hold until she was knocked out. I then tied them up with energy ropes, and my Guardian Angels were so proud of me, they all ran up to me and they kissed me all over the place. Everyone also ran over and hugged me and they were so proud of me. Then, after that was done, we dragged Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan home, and Mom and Dad were extremely furious at those five. Lori tried to lie, but we saw it for ourselves: they planned this, and as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for sixteen weeks, but not before Leni hit Lori with a sandal, Luna smashed her cymbals in Luan's ears, Lana threw mud at Lola, Laney sprayed Lynn with water, and Lily threw a dirty diaper at Lisa, and they got sent to the isolation cube.

Nico: Oh man, so when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out about what happened to you, they let their hatred and rage take over and they tried to kill you guys?!

Me: And lay waste to everyone in Michigan. But, Lincoln took all five of them down, and they had no chance against him.

Luna: Lori and the four other bad sisters were asking for it big time, dude, and there was no way I was going to forgive that psychotic insane joker for what she tried to do to my bro.

Laney: Same with that walking, superstitious, smelly gym bag.

Lily: Same with that heartless, emotionless, evil mad scientist.

Lana: Along with that bad-tempered, conniving pink-wearing demon.

Leni: And that bossy, two-faced, short-tempered control freak!

Lincoln: They were really angry at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for their stunt, but eventually, they would earn our forgiveness.

Me: Yep, and I heard what Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily called the five bad sisters, and they were really angry at what those Dark Sides forced the five of them to do to Lincoln and all of us.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and his harem are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Girl Jordan: Ah, I always love coming here to Bubblaine.

Lincoln: Me too, Girl Jordan. Shall we?

Lincoln and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and the girls in his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls in his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Girl Jordan: It's always awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Hobgoblin, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit, especially you and your friends, Peter: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Hobgoblin, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us for destroying him.

We gasped.

Spiderman: Oh boy.

Me: That son of a bitch just doesn't even know when to quit, does he?

Nico: He sure doesn't.

Lincoln: Yeah, but just like with Mercenary Tao, he's going straight to The Masters of Evil's prison, but not before we pummel him.

Becky Long: And if he's also on that glider of his, I can cause a little bit of "technological damage" to it and have him crash down to Earth, and malfunction his Pumpkin Bombs.

Lincoln: Good idea, Becky.

Nico: It sure is, anyone who dares to mess with a powerful technomancer and there's bound to be some technological consequences. Alright, gang, let's head out and hunt down Hobgoblin.

Lincoln: And take him down and throw him in prison.

Max Goof put a protective light energy field to protect the kids as we left The World Tree Estate to hunt down Hobgoblin.

We arrived at the park.

?: I will have my revenge on all of you for destroying me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Hobgoblin.

A figure came out on his glider, and it was none other than our old enemy, Hobgoblin. He threw some Pumpkin Bombs at us, but Becky Long used her technomancy powers to overload his Pumpkin Bombs and she also overloaded his glider which caused him to fall off, and she gave it to Lincoln who used his tech absorption powers and he absorbed it.

Becky Long: Nice try, you psycho, but now, you have no way to even fight back.

Suddenly, Becky Long's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a light blue energy aura with technology, spaceships, stars, darkness, and cyber angels, she unholstered her massive B.E.S. Big Core-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hobgoblin, she left light blue energy, technology, spaceships, stars, darkness, and cyber angels with every step.

Becky Long: I will never forgive you for every last one of your crimes, Hobgoblin, you've done enough damage to too many people for the last time, and now, you're going back to prison for good.

Suddenly, Becky Long was surrounded by a massive vortex of light blue energy with technology, stars, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are spaceships, cyber angels, and B.E.S. Big Core flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Becky Long emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Becky Long grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long midnight light blue hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with technology, spaceships, stars, darkness, and cyber angels surrounding her, she has B.E.S. Big Core emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on angel earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has B.E.S. Big Core with purple gems for windows and holding the Light, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its turrets on the bottom of her light blue spaceship-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Becky Long has on a sleeveless light blue vest, sleeveless light blue crop top, light blue skirt, light blue pants, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with technology, spaceships, stars, and cyber angels on the coattails, and on the back is B.E.S. Big Core and it's surrounded by technology. Suddenly, Becky Long felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Becky Long's massive B.E.S. Big Core-themed greatsword and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, technology, spaceships, stars, and cyber angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into B.E.S. Big Core's Technology Starship Star Greatsword of Technology Star Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light blue gems and B.E.S. Big Core etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the rainguard with large light blue gem embedded on the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large white heads with light blue gems for eyes and a large light blue gem on the bottom of the white angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of B.E.S. Big Core with light blue gems on it for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below B.E.S. Big Core that said, "Becky Long, Gene-Slammer of Bacterian Empire Ship Big Core, Powerful Technomancer and Computer Smart Super Genius With A Positronic Brain, Powerful Master of Technology and Technomancy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lisa, Archenemy of Auta Magetta, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Technology, Stars, Spaceships, and Darkness"

ベッキー・ロング、バクテリアン・エンパイア・シップのジーン・スラマー、ビッグ・コア、強力なテクノマンサー、陽電子頭脳を備えたコンピュータ・スマートの超天才、テクノロジーとテクノマンシーの強力なマスター、愛するガーディアン・エンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダークリサのスマッシャー、アウタの大敵マゲッタ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、テクノロジー、星、宇宙船、闇のマスター

Becky Long has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BACTERIAN EMPIRE SHIP BIG CORE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL

XELNAGA TECHNOMANCY STARSHIP DARKNESS STAR ANGEL OF DIVINE TECHNOMANCY STARSHIP DARKNESS STAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE TECHNOMANCY STARSHIP DARKNESS STAR LOVE!

We were amazed by Becky Long's Super Angel-Bacterian Empire Ship Big Core-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Hobgoblin saw it, he went insane and he fired more Pumpkin Bombs at her to kill her and he was laughing insanely, but Becky Long used her technomancy powers to turn the Pumpkin Bombs against Hobgoblin and she threw them back at him which exploded, and she fired a powerful light blue energy blast with starships, technology, stars, and darkness at Hobgoblin and it exploded and sent him back a bit, but he was pissed off now.

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Becky Long's transformed, so awesome.

Lincoln: And she used her technomancy powers to override his glider which I absorbed and turned his Pumpkin Bombs against him, which was a nice touch, and Becky, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Becky Long: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Starship Big Core Cyber Tech Angel and Divine Starship Darkness Star Love) **I feel quite incredible thanks to my transformation, Linky, now then, shall we deal with this deranged monster?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Becky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Becky Long.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running loose, Hobgoblin, and now, we're taking you down and sending you straight back to prison.**

Becky Long and Lincoln went after Hobgoblin, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light blue energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Hobgoblin and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really pissing off him off now.

Then, they formed blasters with their technomancy powers and fired at Hobgoblin, which destroyed his supply of Pumpkin Bombs.

Nico: Nice shooting, you two.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Becky Long, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as B.E.S. Big Core's Darkness Technological Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's light blue with blue flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and B.E.S. Big Core surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Becky Long fired blasts of rainbow energy, light blue energy, and elemental forces at Hobgoblin and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Hobgoblin and tied him up, and Lincoln beamed him to The Masters of Evil's prison where he'll remain there for a long time. We cheered wildly as Becky Long and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Becky Long's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent.

Becky Long: Your days of causing havoc have been brought to an end. Thanks for helping me take down Hobgoblin, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Becky.

Suddenly, Becky Long wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Becky Long's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and B.E.S. Big Core flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, light, and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Becky Long absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and B.E.S. Big Core vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Hobgoblin, and Becky, that was a nice touch using your technomancy powers to override his glider and knock him off and onto the ground.

Me: And turning his Pumpkin Bombs against him.

Becky Long: Thank you, and it was also a nice touch that Lincoln absorbed his glider, now he won't be causing any mayhem ever again.

Lincoln: He sure won't. And you all know what tomorrow is, right?

Moondancer: My big mission with The Extreme Ghostbusters, and our big mission against The Vathek.

Nico: Those monsters' Judgement Day is coming tomorrow, and we'll make them pay for all of their crimes.

Lincoln: And we still got the guards watching Lila Rossi, when The Cutie Mark Crusaders' big mission starts, they'll alert us of that conniving little monster's escape, and soon, we'll finally be rid of her for good.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) I would've wanted to be rid of her for good when Marinette transformed and she beat her down, but it's important to be patient.

Nico: You really hate Lila that much, Winter. But, we don't blame you, after all the crap she's done to Marinette and her friends, along with the mayhem she's caused in Paris, she's nothing more than a plague that needs to be erased. Plus, when tomorrow comes, your rescues start again, Lincoln, and we're facing the next villain tomorrow.

Lincoln: Dr. Wrecker. Then, all that's left is Garlic Jr., and Professor Marmalade is going to pay.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: He sure will, as if his crimes in Los Angeles weren't bad enough, what he also did after he broke out in bringing Frieza, our universe's Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. crossed a big line. But, we got rid of Frieza, our universe's Cell, and King Cold, now all that's left is to get rid of Dr. Wrecker and Garlic Jr., and then, that pouchy-faced rat is next.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: Yeah!

Diane Foxington: Bringing back four of The Z-Fighters' most dangerous villains and a big time danger from Elmore, he's looking at getting sent to one of the space prisons for this.

Lincoln: He betrayed Los Angeles, so he's getting sent to The Neptune Prison for Traitors, but I've got a special animal section for him when we capture him.

Nico: Nice.

---

January 7th

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw six figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Ireland, Dublin. But, they were no ordinary six figure, their were, Love Charm, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Rosalina. Dr. Ciel Ratchet, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Dr. Ciel. Rango Clay, the cowboy chameleon. Tinker Sparks, Love Charm's Fairy Dragon. Omega, Dr. Ciel Ratchet's Mechanical Dragon, and Grassblade, Rango Clay's Serpentine Dragon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Rosalina, The Lumas, Dr. Ciel, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Rosalina: And not only that, it also means that we found out where are kids are at.

Dr. Ciel: Along with a chameleon-like cowboy, a fairy dragon, a mechanical dragon, and a serpentine dragon.

Phyllis the Florauna: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Ireland, Dublin.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. Out on the streets in Ireland, Dublin, it is not for little kids like them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Rosalina, The Lumas, Dr. Ciel, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Me, and Nico were heading to Ireland, Dublin. Then, Lincoln saw a 13-year-old girl who has fair skin with a slender build, a small waistline, and long legs. She also has long black hair in a low ponytail, and light purple and pinkish eyes, along with purple lipstick and two medium-length eyelashes on each side of her eyes. She wears a purplish-pink headband, a pink sleeveless backless dress with white trim, khaki pants, and purple boots with a white stripe down the center, white cuffs and gray soles. She wields her Love Love Hammer and her Magical Love-Charm Bag around her waist. A 12-year-old Techno-Organic girl who has pale skin, bright green eyes with glasses, long thick blonde hair with three angular bangs, usually tied into a ponytail. She wears a pink hoodie with a red first aid symbol on the back, as well as red stripes on the sleeves, with a black collared-lime green t-shirt underneath. purple skirt, pink high-knee socks, and black mary jane flats. A big and tough 14-year-old Chameleon/Human boy who has green scaly skin, short blond hair with bangs that cover either both or one of his eyes, and blue eyes. He wears a brown cowboy hat, white shirt, brown pants, brown boots, dark brown waistcoat and his silver sheriff badge. A short fairy-like dragon with light blue skin. She has purple fairy-like wings, pink spots and blonde hair that sticks straight up. She wears a green dress-like outfit with black zigzags. Her hands have four claws with white fingerless gloves on them and her feet have three toe-like claws. Her eyes are green with feminine eyelines and has pink markings on her cheeks and chin. A big and muscular red and black mechanical humanoid dragon with an astronaut-like helmet, a mechanical jets and various guns. A short serpentine-like dragon with mainly a green body, tan stomach and lower head, with the end of its tail being shaped like a leaf as large as her head. Her eyes are surrounded by a yellow marking and are usually half closed. her arms are quite plant-like, ending in four prongs that act like claws. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Love Charm, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Rango Clay, Tinker Sparks, Omega and Glassblade.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Love Charm and Dr. Ciel Ratchet?

Love Charm: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is

my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Rosalina and Dr. Ciel came out, and when Love Charm and Dr. Ciel Ratchet saw them, they was stunned.

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: Mom, is that you?

Dr. Ciel: Yes, sweetie pie, it's me.

Love Charm and Dr. Ciel Ratchet ran up to Rosalina and Dr. Ciel, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, The Lumas, Phyllis the Florauna, and Dagger Blade.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Rosalina, Dr. Ciel, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Love Charm and Dr. Ciel Ratchet: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Love Charm and Dr. Ciel Ratchet Rush with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Rango Clay, Tinker Sparks, Omega, and Grassblade join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Love Charm and Dr. Ciel Ratchet to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Rosalina and Dr. Ciel with their daughters, and they now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Moondancer, Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, and Ginny Weasley, along with Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Bubbles (Kirby), Grady Twins, Anti-Sora and Mama Cosma and we were heading to the Spaghetti Planet for an awesome rescue and it was going to be so awesome. With us was Shen-Li Min A.K.A. Swift and she is an angel hero.

Qin: I always love going to the Spaghetti planet.

Me: Me too. It's all so saucy and tasty.

Nico: It sure is and I love it.

Swift: (German Accent) But it's an honor to be with you all and I'm truly honored to be part of the group.

Me: You'll love it Shen and it's awesome having you with us too.

Laney: Same here and your wings are really beautiful.

Swift: Thank you Laney.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It's awesome that we're all part of the group too.

Ron Weasley: (British Accent) It sure is fun.

Nico: Harry, I want to thank you, Tala, and your teams for coming.

Harry Potter: It's my pleasure Nico.

Tala: It's gonna be so awesome helping you all out.

Alexa Grady: And it'll be awesome to help out too.

Alexie Grady: We are really honored to help out. Especially after how J.D. helped us on his rescue.

Xenia: That was an awesome rescue for J.D.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: Yeah we all thought so.

Nico: Indeed. Songbird, is it true that you were Screaming Mimi before?

Songbird: Yeah it is true. I was originally a supervillain but then I started my new life as Songbird after the Thunderbolts became outlaw superheroes.

Maria: So that makes you also a member of the Redemption Squad.

Songbird: It sure does. And I'm happy to be on the side of good too.

Qin: Good for you Melissa.

Nico: Except for Zemo, your fellow Thunderbolts are part of the Masters of Evil. In their original identities.

Songbird: That's right they sure are.

Me: And they are some awesome frenemies.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: Yeah that is for sure.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Boy we had a great week didn't we?

Nico: We sure did.

Eli: And it was so much fun.

Nico: I'm just glad the mascots didn't throw a party while we were gone.

Me: Thank goodness.

May: Yeah no kidding. But they did have a lot of fun in the snow.

Me: And we have some of the Sentai Teams from the late 70's to Early 80's with us now.

Nico: We sure do.

Laney: Yeah but the most amazing one is that we have Will and her friends sisters all with us.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

Moondancer: Boy it sure was! That was an awesome bonus to the 2nd day of our break.

Maria: Honestly, Nico, what did you think would happen while we were away?

Nico: Um… the mascots smoking crack or weed?

Me: That's the last thing that I would want to have happen.

Qin: No kidding there.

Songbird: Yeah. Roger would love that one with the Crack.

Lola: No kidding there.

Nico: Thank goodness it didn't though.

Camie: No kidding.

Zuria: It's just hard to imagine that the mascots had a party behind your back though.

Me: Yeah but at least nothing got destroyed so that's good. Just a door that needed to be replaced.

Nico: And all that happened to that door was someone writing "Buzz Rules" in permanent marker.

Qin: Yeah. But at least we put a new one back on.

Lola: Yeah. We had lots of spare doors thank goodness.

Me: Always have to have backups for everything just in case.

Nico: That was smart thinking there.

Lincoln: I agree there.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Also, when the Next Gene Slammer shows up, I have a leotard for her.

Me: Which one are you hoping for next?

Nico: Chansey next.

Me: Ooh! All the Nurse Joy's would love to see that one.

Nico: Wouldn't it be funny if the Chansey Gene-slammer was a Nurse Joy?

We laughed.

Me: That would be very coincidentally cool and awesome since Chansey is the common Pokemon that all the Nurse Joys all use now these days.

Nico: Yeah.

Zuria: But that would be awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now, let's keep an eye out for any trouble.

Me: Right. We are already here.

We arrived at the planet and went down to the surface and it was as amazing and saucy and fully of noodle goodness as it was when we arrived the first time.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Just as awesome and saucy as ever.

Lola: Yeah I'll saw!

Izzy Moonbow was slurping up lots of noodles covered in spaghetti sauce.

Izzy Moonbow: (SLURPS) Mmm! Just as delicious and tasty as ever.

Nico: You sure love spaghetti don't you Izzy?

Izzy Moonbow: I sure do.

Nico: You know what? When it's time for the Anniversary of the 20 Days of Darkness again, we'll leave Buzz, Poromon, and Poliwag alone again. But also leave Horsea, Kirby, and Manaphy with them so they don't throw another wild party!

Me: Just as long as Kimi Lao can keep a close hawkeye watch on them.

Nico: Fair enough.

Lola: Good. (Slurps noodles) Mmm!

Lana: (Slurps Noodles) Mmm! So delicious.

Me: (Slurps noodles) Mmm! Delicious!

Maria: Kimi Lao watching them won't be needed. Manaphy, Horsea, and Kirby will make sure the three of them don't cause any trouble behind our backs.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Kimi did a great job before. But okay then.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: (Slurps noodles) Mmm! It's always still fun coming to food planets though.

Nico: It sure is.

Zuria: (Slurps Noodles) Mmm! Boy this is amazing that you guys came to a planet like this.

Qin: Yeah we went to so many planets like this.

Nico: Let me try some.

Me: Now now Nico there's plenty.

Nico (SLURPS NOODLES) MMM! So delicious!

Laney: (Slurps noodles) MMM! I'll say!

Moondancer: (SLURPS NOODLES) So delicious!

Nico: Moondancer, you know what today is, right?

Moondancer: I sure do. It's my big day mission and I'm so looking forward to it.

Me: First Big Day mission of the year. This is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure will be.

Camie: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: Same here. It's gonna be so awesome battling ghosts with the Ghostbusters. Just like back in 1986.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun!

Nico: Don't forget these are their successors.

Me: That's right. After over 37 years.

Qin: That is a long time.

Xenia: It sure is. Ghostbusters first came out in 1986 and they did awesome back then.

Me: Yeah they sure did.

Nico: And Walter Peck is still a Pencil Dickless Motherfucker.

We laughed at that one.

Me: Yeah he will always be a pencil dickless motherfucker.

Nico: Poor Garret has to use a wheelchair though.

Me: I know. But he doesn't mind it. Luckily I have just the thing for him. Lisa and I made an awesome hover wheelchair for him that has all sorts of weapons and stuff for him.

Lisa Loud: You'll see it in action shortly.

Qin: Looking forward to it.

Nico: Yep. But it's awesome that Garret and Stefie are back together too.

Me: Yeah and we also brought down those Nazis trying to deface that synagogue.

Lola: Yeah who did those jerks think they are!?

Nico: Though, being in a wheelchair isn't all bad. Look at Joe. He managed to kick all sorts of ass during Stewie's battle against Bertram.

Me: That's true. I agree there.

Qin: Yeah if Joe can kick butt in a wheelchair then so can Garret.

Lola: Yeah.

Zuria: That is for sure.

Moondancer: I have a feeling that this is gonna be so awesome and fun and cool.

Me: You'll love it Moondancer.

Twilight Sparkle: And you will do so great.

Moondancer: Thanks guys. I've been looking forward to this ever since we helped them out.

Me: And also we owe them big time for helping us out during the battle with Team Loud Evil Storm.

Nico: We sure do.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome they helped us.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: Specifically against Evil Danny.

Me: That is for sure.

Moondancer: But it's still awesome to hunt ghosts like that.

Lola: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: But Nico when we meet the Faiz team later on I have this feeling that we're going to meet and battle the Prime universe version of Masato and when that happens, let me face him. I want to make that monster motherfucker coward pay for everything he did and make him feel the worst kind of pain imaginable.

Nico: Agreed. He gives all Kamen Riders and Secondary Riders everywhere a really bad name.

Eli: His rider form deserves someone better like Yuji Kiba.

Qin: I agree too.

Nico: The Universe 666 Masato can come too if you want.

Me: Sure.

Qin: I agree.

Me: I'm sorry Nico. Yesterday was simply too much for me. I had no idea that Kamen Rider Faiz had a nasty story like that. Especially with Masato and our main target. I was so pissed off that I wasn't thinking right.

Nico: (Pats my back) It's not your fault J.D. Believe me I hate our universes version of Masato just as much as you do. What he did is beyond unforgivable. He deserves to be destroyed. Your reasons for wanting him dead is totally justified.

Qin: Yeah he is a monster.

Me: I want to do more than just snap his neck. I want to obliterate him from existence forever.

Nico: I know.

Me: (GROWL) I'M SO ANGRY! I hate our universes Masato with EVERY FIBER of my entire being! What he did was horrible! HOW CAN HE BE SO CRUEL AND HEARTLESS!? He did it all only for himself and doesn't give a flying fuck about anyone! He killed innocent people and raped people too! (GROWLS) (PUNCHES THE GROUND)

SPLAT!

Me: (ENRAGED GROWLING) WHAT KIND OF A HORRIBLE HUMAN BEING DOES THAT!?

Nico: J.D. calm down. Calm down.

Eli: Believe me bro I want him dead too. He deserves the black gates.

Maria: Although with Teruo Suzuki, he probably isn't aware of what his… other side causes.

Me: I know that he is our main target. So when we face him on March 19th, we're going to separate his other side from him and destroy it.

Nico: With him, he probably has a Jekyll and Hyde situation.

Me: That's exactly what it is. Under that sweet kid side of him is the evil of a monster that can come out at any time and we have to destroy that. It may be against our code to destroy kids. But it's not against our code to destroy the monsters they have in them.

Nico: That is true!

Qin: Yeah! So we'll save him from that monster he became.

Nico: He died thanks to his other side before. But that's not gonna happen again!

Me: Not this time!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We are not going to let that happen again. This time we end that.

Nico: Yeah but not until March 19th.

Qin. Yeah.

Me: I can wait. I'll have to blow off some steam when I get home. But Nico, I don't know how we're going to tell Masato's sister Mari when we see her. She needs to know the kind of monster her brother is.

May: Um… Mari isn't Masato's sister. She's the one he always lusts after.

Me: Oh. My mistake. But I still don't know how we're going to tell her.

Eli: Me neither.

May: We'll think of something.

Me: Hmm. (Gets an idea) I got it. Lets have Mari put into the Estate for her protection and we'll tell her everything about what Masato is doing and more and help show Masato's true colors to her and then keep her in our protection till he is dead.

Nico: We'll do that on the first Faiz mission.

Me: Great. Mari is not going to be safe with Masato around.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Nonetheless he will pay for his crimes.

Me: I agree there. What he did makes him a monster. He is not fit to be Kamen Rider Kaixa.

Lola: I agree too.

Qin: Same here.

Swift: Yeah he is a monster.

Nico: Well, no sign of any bad guys here. Wanna find the next Gene Slammer and Another MOE member and call it a rescue?

Me: Sure.

Eli: I have a feeling the next bad guy is closer than you think.

Me: Yeah. I do too.

Qin: But we'll be ready for them.

Camie: Yeah we sure will.

Nico: By the way J.D. did you see Masato?

Me: I did.

Nico: He's back!?

Me: Yep. And when he saw me he was infuriated.

---

Masato was standing on a building looking over all of Tokyo from the roof.

I landed on the building he was on.

Me: Masato Kusaka A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kaixa.

Masato Kusaka: Who is asking?

Me: J.D. Knudson, 2nd in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm that's who you son of a fucking bitch!

He looked at me with rage.

Me: You make me sick Masato! I got word of all your deeds that you did and everything that you have done in your sick vendetta against all of the Orphnoch.

Masato Kusaka: You should be proud of me for it.

Me: Oh I'm not proud of it at all. In fact I hate your fucking guts with every fiber of my being! So many innocent people died all because of you!

Masato looked at me with a face of pure hatred.

Me: You are not the first person I killed to rule the universe with a sword of injustice. They all failed and so will you!

I looked at him with eyes glowing red with pure righteous justice.

The skies then darkened with storm clouds and rainbow lightning struck all over the place.

* * *

Lightning struck all over the place and swirls of fire enveloped the building I was on with him.

Me: Looking back on all the things you have done you are nothing but a heartless monster and a merciless criminal. But I have spent eons preparing for the day when I face the most powerful evil foes in the universe. I've come a long way Masato.

He looked at me with a smirk on his face.

Me: You better be ready to fight me with everything you got because when I face you, I am not going to hold back.

THUNDERCLAP!

Nico and everyone felt the enormous extent of my power.

Eli: Whoa! Feel that energy?

Nico: That is all from J.D.!? What happened to him?

Varie: Wow! His power is not the same as it was before.

I was looking at Masato with incredible fury.

Me: In the next couple of weeks you better be ready for me and members of my team. Because when we fight, you have better be ready for me with everything you got. So don't kill anymore Orphnochs until then. Agreed?

Masato just looked at me.

Me: You will pay for your crimes. When we fight, going to kill you. You don't deserve to be a Kamen Rider. As for Mari, She doesn't deserve someone like you.

I teleported away as he was about to spout out something.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yeah no kidding. Just like how I warned Nerissa and how Master Goku did with Cell.

Qin: Whoa. You really mean business.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yep.

Nico: At least Universe 666 Masato isn't like that. As we know, he's one of Universe 666 Luthor's most trusted friends.

Me: Masato is gonna wish he was never born.

Nico: He didn't say much.

Me: Because he knows that I am coming for him.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: He knows that J.D. means business and he is going to pound his ass into the dirt.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Harry Potter: He had it coming.

Maria: You really expect him not to kill anymore Orphnochs until then?

Me: Not in the least. He will kill Orphnochs left and right. But knowing him, he will do it.

Varie: Yeah. But J.D. what happened to you? Your power is not the same as it was when you transformed against those jerks in New York trying to deface that synagogue.

Me: Lets just say that the hatred and anger I've developed against our universes version of Masato and Hiroshi Tennoji has awokened another far great and unbelievably more powerful level of strength and power.

Nico: Wow.

Nico: There's more of it!

We saw a trail of it.

Me: It's a trail. Wait a second. Could it be?

King Kai: Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai is something wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid I have bad news guys! Walter Peck has escaped from the Neptune Prison and is out for revenge on J.D. and he has an evil version of the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man with him and he is coming for you guys!

We gasped!

Nico: Well, finding our favorite Marshmallow Man shouldn't be that hard.

Me: Why, that stupid pencil dick asshole, I ought to… !

Moondancer: No, J.D., leave him to me.

Lincoln: And me as well, J.D. You guys deal with The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, we'll deal with that prick.

Me: You got it, Lincoln.

Twilight Sparkle: This isn't going to be her most powerful form, is it?

Lincoln: No, it's her 2nd most powerful form, she's saving the first one for when we get after The Valtek. Now, let's get after The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man and hunt down that asshole, Walter Peck.

Nico: Photon Packs at the ready, gang!

We advanced through the Spaghetti Planet, and we saw our target, The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man.

Me: The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, just as expected.

Suddenly, a figure came charging right at me filled with fury and tried to stab me, but Lincoln grabs the figure and tossed him away, and we saw who it was: it was Walter Peck, and boy, was he really, really, really pissed off at me!

Me: Just the dickless asshole we've been looking for.

Walter Peck: You stupid asshole, YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE TO ME, AND THEN, I'M GOING TO KILL THOSE GHOSTBUSTERS AND PROVE THAT GHOSTS DON'T EXIST!

Me: You don't get to say another word, pencil dick!

Walter Peck: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME?!

Lincoln: You heard the man, or has your brain completely rotted from all the hate you harbor towards him and all of us?

Me: Yeah Pencil Dickless Motherfucking Asswipe!

Walter Peck: WHY YOU… !

Walter Peck charged at Lincoln with murder on his rotten brain until

Moondancer kicked Walter Peck in the crotch, and he covered his crotch in pain.

We winced!

Moondancer: You dare to lay one mangy paw on my future husband, you're going to pay!

Me: With your life! But you are not worth killing! We're just going to kick your dickless fucking ass!

Suddenly, Moondancer's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was surrounded by a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive Moondancer's Moonlight Friendship Greatsword of Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached Walter Peck, she left red and purple energy, stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns with every step.

Moondancer: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you and your ugly attitude, Walter Peck, you're so stupid, arrogant, and high and mighty, you think you know everything. But, you don't, if it hadn't been for The Ghostbusters, the city of New York would've been destroyed by ghosts, but since you refuse to see the truth, you've left me no other choice but to kick your ugly butt back to prison where you belong.

Suddenly, Moondancer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Moondancer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(SIREN'S CALL BY GABRIEL R. SHADID PLAYS AT 0:29 TO 1:24)

Moondancer grew from 6'11" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her light violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her red and violet streaked tail grew longer. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Moondancer's massive Moondancer's Moonlight Friendship Greatsword of Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged reddish-pink blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large reddish-pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious

Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of The Moon and Miracles"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーン プリンセス、カンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ドゥームズデイ 23 の駆逐艦、カンタロットファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップテーブル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、月と奇跡の力のマスター

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT MIRACLE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLES AND DIVINE MOON MIRACLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Moondancer's Super Angel-Alicorn Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Walter Peck saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and rushed at her to kill her with a knife, but Moondancer fired a powerful reddish-pink energy blast with stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits Walter Peck and it exploded and sent him back a bit, but he was pissed off now.

Me: You are in a shitload of trouble now!

Qin: Yeah you sure are.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow, Moondancer's transformed into her 2nd most powerful form, awesome.

Lincoln: Now, Walter Peck's in big trouble now, and Moondancer, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn and Divine Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down that dickless asshole, Walter Peck, and throw him back in prison?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Moondancer.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Moondancer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Hope you've enjoyed your moment of freedom, pencil dick, because you're heading right back to prison for good.**

Moondancer and Lincoln went after Walter Peck, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and purple energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises,

Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Walter Peck and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Moondancer kicked him in his face and punched him in his stomach and punched him in his jaw and knocked out some of his teeth and kicked him in his face and broke his nose!

Moondancer: **Had enough asswipe?**

Walter Peck: You all don't get it! You think you all do, but you don't. You all might have fallen for the Ghostbusters' heroic act - and I'm beginning to think you all might even be in on it - but I haven't. Let me tell you something about them. Those charlatans are frauds, has-beens, failures, and this time they might have been lucky, but someday - someday I bet real soon - they'll fuck up so bad they'll bring what's left of the Multiverse crashing down around us. And then you'll be sorry for ever trusting them, you'll all be sorry for trusting them!

Me: What kind of fucked up deluded world do you live in?

Nico grabbed him by the shirt.

Nico: You listen to me you sorry excuse of a fucked up dickless pissant! GHOSTS! ARE! REAL! And there are some that pose a serious threat to you and all of us! The Ghostbusters are there to help save you including assholes like you! If anyone is a total charlatan around here it's YOU!

Nico punched him in his face and punched him in his stomach 5 times and punched him in his face twice!

He threw him to Moondancer and she punched him in his face and knocked out all of his teeth!

Then, they fired powerful beams of magic and moonlight fire at Walter Peck, which exploded and he got burned badly. Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they wrapped around Walter Peck and tied him up, and he was chained to the ground.

Walter Peck: LET ME OUT OF THIS RIGHT NOW!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **J.D., would you guys do the honors and cross the beams? And don't worry, we got that dickless asshole tied up and watching.**

Me: You got it, Linc.

Maria: We've got Stay Puft!

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: CROSS THE BEAMS!

We crossed the beams and The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blew him into fiery pieces in a huge and massive inferno blast and Lincoln put up a massive rainbow energy field protecting us, except for Walter Peck, as the marshmallow cream splattered all over the place.

KRASPLAT!

And it also splattered all over Walter Peck. EW! Then, we caught the spirit and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln deactivated the field and we walked up to Walter Peck, and he was all covered in marshmallow cream. But, before he could scream at me again, I beamed him right back to his prison cell in The Neptune Prison, but this time, Walter Peck was sent to The Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing and he was chained to the wall of his doorless windowless cell with rainbow energy-lined Neutronium Chains.

Nico: See ya never, Pencil Dick asshole!

Me: In another eternity pencil dickless motherfucking asswipe.

We laughed.

Me: That was awesome!

Suddenly, Moondancer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Moondancer's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and moonlight shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, the display vanished.

Twilight Sparkle: (Smiles) This is just too precious.

Fluttershy: It sure is, and now, Moondancer's part of Lincoln's harem, along with some of your other friends from Canterlot, Twilight.

Applejack: And they also had feelings for Linky when he helped them with The Doomsday 23.

Rarity: Indeed, and he too also had feelings for them, and they came true when he saved them from our resident jerks.

Lincoln: That's right, Rares.

Moondancer: Yep.

Me: We're not done yet though.

Maria: I always love marshmallows!

Me: Me too. When we get home after Moondancer's big day mission lets go camping and have s'mores.

Rarity: Oh that's an amazing idea darling.

Me: Thanks.

Then I saw my Gaia Memories for Heat, Cyclone, Metal, Luna and Trigger glowing!

Me: Whoa! This is unusual! The Gaia Memories for Heat, Cyclone, Metal, Luna and Trigger are reacting to something.

Lola: What does it mean?

Me: I think it means that the next Another monster we're about to face is Another Dopant.

Nico: Whoa! That's interesting.

May: Anyone up next?

Me: Not me.

Lincoln: I'll do it. Usually this would be for 5 of my Elemental Angels.

Me: Yeah because their archenemies are those Dopants.

Eli: Uhh guys! Look what's coming!

We saw 5 GIANT KAIJU SIZE DOPANTS! The Another Heat Dopant Looked like Burning Godzilla from 1996, Another Cyclone looked like Megaguirus from 2000, Another Trigger looked like Jet Jaguar from 1973, Another Luna looked like King Ghidorah from 1964 and Another Metal looked like Mecha Godzilla from 1974!

Me: WHOA! They are 5 Kaiju Size Dopants!

Qin: WHOA!

Maria: I did NOT See this coming!

Me: No shit! This is incredible! We never saw Kaiju Size Dopants before!

Philip: Me neither!

Shotaro: This is incredible!

They stopped in front of us and they saw us.

Another Heat Dopant: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) Looks like the fun already started.

Another Cyclone Dopant: (In a girls voice) Aw man. And I was looking forward to some fun.

Another Trigger Dopant: (In a girls voice) Me too.

Another Luna Dopant: (In a girls voice) Same here. It would have been fun.

Another Metal Dopant: (In a girls voice) Yeah it sure would have.

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

They reverted back and we saw that they were five sailor soldiers!

Me: (GASP!) Charlotte Romanov A.K.A. Sailor Prypiatos, Veronica Kiusana A.K.A. Sailor Kiusana, Penelope Aldabra A.K.A. Sailor Aldabra, Andrea Poiana Luncas A.K.A. Sailor Poiana Luncas and Lola Amperi A.K.A. Sailor Tesslos!

Sailor Tesslos: That's right.

Sailor Prypiatos: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too girls.

Nico: Wow! The sailor soldiers of the Andromeda 5's home planets! This is amazing!

Eli: Wow!

Qin: Amazing!

Nico: You girls can grow giant?!

Sailor Tesslos: Well it came with the new forms.

Sailor Poiana Luncas: Yeah we also looked like Kaiju there.

Sailor Aldabra: We were turned into those awesome monsters by Swartz.

Me: So he did all those forms for you as a test. I did read in his notes that he was working on Another Dopants.

Qin: Yeah but we never expected them to be kaiju size.

Sailor Kiusana: No kidding. But I'm glad we found you guys. You can help us.

Sailor Prypiatos: Yeah we don't want to be like this.

Me: Well we'll do what we can. Oh guys, The Sailors of the Andromeda 5 all went to Science and Zoology classes with me.

Nico: Cool!

Me: One last thing girls. Are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Tesslos: Just one. Another version of her.

She pointed to Tala.

Tala: Another version of me? This will be interesting.

Me: It sure will. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Aldabra: Friendly.

Me: Great.

Sailor Kiusana: She knows you really well J.D. and also she said that she is a gene-slammer.

Me: Really? This will be interesting.

Maria: I'm telling you guys. The rest of them should be friendly from here on out.

Me: We know Maria.

Lincoln: I'll face you girls.

Sailor Aldabra: Okay.

They changed back into their Kaiju Sized Another Dopant Forms!

Lincoln used Goliath's Ridewatch and grew to their size and fired waves of lightning and it hit them and smashed them down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were down and back to normal!

I caught their Gaia Memories and purified them and they were for the Heat, Metal, Cyclone, Luna and Trigger Dopant's archenemies and I went and picked them up.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Varie: Yeah!

Varie looked them over.

Varie: They'll be okay.

Me: Yep. We're not done yet though.

Nico: Get ready.

Then a figure came out and it was DUNAMES DARK WITCH!

Me: Whoa Dunames Dark Witch!

Nico: Wow!

Dunames Dark Witch: (In a girls voice) And it looks like the fun starts.

Me: (GASP) Serenity Dunames! So you are also Another Tala?

She reverted back and turned into Another Tala! It was a dark version of her.

Nico: WHOA!

Another Tala: That's a shocker huh?

Me: I'll say.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a goth girl that I know and is a true master of dark magic and knows all about how to use dark magic for good.

Nico: Wow!

Tala: That is just like me.

Me: Very much like you Tala.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Drive gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ghost Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Tala: Just to be a great dark magic user.

Nico: We can easily do that.

Felicia Wittebane: I am a master of dark magic myself and I know all about that.

Brittney: Same here. You would make an awesome addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Another Tala: I can tell.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Serenity.

Another Tala: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: We won't.

Kaito got a Shift Car Sword and Zocks got a Ghost Sword.

Me: This will be cool. (ACTIVATES CAJUN FOX'S RIDEWATCH)

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND PEPPERS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

I'm so hungry, in Bombay

I need some good food from Bollywood

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

On the next day of my holiday

It was so glory on my lavatory

Calcutta food is not good, it's not made for the tourist group

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

I fired waves of fire and blasted her all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH! SPICY!

Qin: YEAH!

Moondancer: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Moondancer: Top this one too. (ACTIVATES DARK PHOENIX'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Moondancer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MOONS AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

I'm hidden in the lines

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a never-ending story

(Ah)

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a never-ending story

(Ah)

Story

(Ah)

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon a rainbow

Is the answer to a never-ending story

Ah

Never-ending story

(Ah)

Never-ending story

(Ah)

Never-ending story

(Ah)

She floated into the air and fired waves of fire and moons and smashed her all over the place.

Me: YEAH! This is awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Brittney: Time to unleash some darkness! (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH) Twilight and friends, lets give a great show.

(PROMISES BY THE CRANBERRIES PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND VIOLET FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

---

You'd better believe I'm coming

You'd better believe what I say

You'd better hold on to your promises, because

You bet you'll get what you deserve

She's going to leave him over

She's going take her love away

So much for your eternal vows

Well it does not matter anyway

Why can't you stay

Here awhile

Stay here awhile

Stay with me

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

What of all the things that you taught me

What of all the things that you'd say

What of all your prophetic preaching

You're just throwing it all away

Maybe we should burn the house down

Have ourselves another fight

Leave the cobwebs in the closet

'Cause tearing them out is just not right

Why can't you stay here awhile

Stay here awhile

Stay with me

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we made (promises we made)

All the meaningless and empty words I prayed

Prayed, prayed

Oh, oh, oh

All the promises we broke (promises we broke)

All the meaningless and empty words I spoke

Spoke, spoke

Oh eh, oh eh, oh eh, oh eh, oh eh

Hey hey

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

Do-do-do

She floated into the air and fired a massive blast of darkness and Twilight and friends fired a wave of rainbow wave of energy and the blasts all hit Another Tala and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: WOW! That was awesome guys!

Xenia: YEAH IT WAS!

Me: Here's what I would do to Masato. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 MASATO'S RIDEWATCH)

(SHE'S GOT THE POWER BY STAN BUSH PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOW ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Oh, oh!

A crash of thunder

A brilliant flash of light

A battle has begun

And only one will win the fight

Danger in the air

Destroying everything in sight

The time has come to right the wrong

With Prism Power might!

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, she's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, she's got the power!

A desperate struggle

The strongest takes it all

The battle rages on

Until the weakest finally fall

A vision fills her heart

And gives her strength that's pure and true

And when it seems that all is lost

She knows what she must do

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Yeah, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power

She's got the power

Oh, She's got the power!

Power, power!

Oh, oh!

Power, power!

She's got the power!

Oh, oh!

She's got the power

Oh, she's got the power…

I flew at Another Tala and smashed and pulverized her all over and blasted and smashed her all over with intense fury!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: OH YEAH!

KRASPLAT!

I smashed Another Tala into the Spaghetti.

Sougo: (takes out Drive Ridewatch) Time for speed!

Armor Time! (Type Speed transformation music) Drive! Drive!

Geiz: (gets out Ghost Ridewatch) This is fitting for today.

Armor Time! (Upbeat music) Kaigan! Ghost!

Sougo got DriveArmor while Geiz got GhostArmor

Me: YEAH!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Nico: (gets out Tala's Ridewatch) Ready for some magic lessons?

He activated it.

(IN A BIG COUNTRY BY BIG COUNTRY PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

I've never seen you look like this without a reason

Another promise fallen through

Another season passes by you

I never took the smile away from anybody's face

And that's a desperate way to look

For someone who is still a child

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive, here we go

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

So take that look out of here it doesn't fit you

Because it's happened doesn't mean you've been discarded

Pull up your head off the floor, come up screaming

Cry out for everything you ever might have wanted

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered, see ya

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

Ha, ha

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

He floated and fired waves of magic and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Boy this is gonna be really messy too!

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Now for this. (ACTIVATES VIRGO ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

(SHATTERED DREAMS BY JOHNNY HATES JAZZ PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE STARS OF VIRGO SWIRLED BEHIND HIM)

So much for your promises

They died the day you let me go

Caught up in a web of lies

But it was just too late to know

I thought it was you

Who would stand by my side

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You said you'd die for me

Woke up to reality

And found the future not so bright

I dreamt the impossible

That maybe things could work out right

I thought it was you

Who would do me no wrong

But now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

From this empty heart

I thought it was you

Who said they'd die for love

And now you've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

You've given me, given me

Nothing but shattered dreams, shattered dreams

Feel like I could run away, run away

From this empty heart

Oh, no, no, no

You said you'd die for me

Oh, for

Die for me

So much for your promises

So much for your promises

He floated in the air and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: OH YEAH! Now for this one! (ACTIVATES BUBBLES RIDEWATCH)

She curled up and turned into a ball.

(I JUST DIED IN YOUR ARMS TONIGHT BY THE CUTTING

CREW PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SHE FLOATS AND BOUNCES)

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must have been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

I keep lookin' for somethin' I can't get

Broken hearts lie all around me

And I don't see an easy way to get out of this

Her diary, it sits by the bedside table

The curtains are closed, the cats in the cradle

Who would've thought that a boy like me could come to this

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been some kind of kiss

I should've walked away

I should've walked away

Is there any just cause for feelin' like this?

On the surface, I'm a name on a list

I try to be discreet, but then blow it again

I've lost and found, it's my final mistake

She's loving by proxy, no give and all take

'Cause I've been thrilled to fantasy one too many times

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been some kind of kiss

I should've walked away

I should've walked away

It was a long hot night

She made it easy, she made it feel right

But now it's over, the moment has gone

I followed my hands not my head, I know I was wrong

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been some kind of kiss

I should've walked away

I should've walked away

She bounced and smashed Another Tala all over.

Me: AWESOME! Love that song!

May: (gets out Grady Twins' Ridewatch) There's more!

(BROKEN WINGS BY MR. MISTER PLAYS)

May: (SPREADS WINGS OF LIGHT AND SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Baby, I don't understand

Why we can't just hold on

To each other's hands

This time might be the last

I fear, unless I make it all too clear

I need you so, oh

… Take these broken wings

And learn to fly again

Learn to live so free

When we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up

And let us in

Take these broken wings

… Baby, I think tonight

We can take what was wrong

And make it right

Baby, it's all I know

That you're half of the flesh

And blood makes me whole

I need you so

… So take these broken wings

And learn to fly again

Learn to live so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up

And let us in

… Take these broken wings

You've got to learn to fly, learn to live, love so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up and let us in yeah, yeah

… Let us in

Let us in

… Baby, it's all I know

That you're half of the flesh

And blood that makes me whole

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah

… So take these broken wings

And learn to fly again, learn to live so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up and let us in

… Take these broken wings

You got to learn to fly, learn to live and love so free

And when we hear the voices sing

The book of love will open up for us and let us in

Yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah

---

She floated and fired waves of light and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Love that song!

Nico: Nice one May!

Alexa Grady: That was awesome May!

May: Thanks.

Maria: My turn now! (ACTIVATES ANTI-SORA'S RIDEWATCH)

(OWNER OF A LONELY HEART BY YES PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Move yourself

You always live your life

Never thinking of the future

Prove yourself

You are the move you make
Take your chances, win or loser
See yourself
You are the steps you take
You and you, and that's the only way
Shake, shake yourself
You're every move you make
So the story goes
Owner of a lonely heart
Owner of a lonely heart
(Much better than a)
Owner of a broken heart
Owner of a lonely heart
Say, you don't want to chance it
You've been hurt so before
Watch it now
The eagle in the sky
How he dancin' one and only
You, lose yourself
No not for pity's sake
There's no real reason to be lonely
Be yourself

Give your free will a chance
You've got to want to succeed
Owner of a lonely heart
Owner of a lonely heart
(Much better than a)
Owner of a broken heart
Owner of a lonely heart
Owner of a lonely heart
After my own indecision
They confused me so
Owner of a lonely heart
My love said never question your will at all
In the end you've got to go
Look before you leap
Owner of a lonely heart
And don't you hesitate at all, no no
Yow!
Owner of a lonely heart
Owner of a lonely heart
(Much better than a)
Owner of a broken heart
Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

(Much better than a)

Owner of a broken heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

Sooner or later each conclusion

Will decide the lonely heart

Owner of a lonely heart

It will excite, it will delight

It will give a better start

Owner of a lonely heart

Don't deceive your free will at all

Don't deceive your free will at all

Owner of a lonely heart

Don't deceive your free will at all

Just receive it

Just receive it

(Owner of a lonely heart)

She danced and fired waves of water and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Rock on Maria!

Xenia: YEAH!

Maria: Thanks guys. Now for this one. (ACTIVATES MAMA COSMA'S RIDEWATCH)

(NIGHTS IN WHITE SATIN BY THE MOODY BLUES PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Nights in white satin

Never reaching the end

Letters I've written

Never meaning to send

Beauty I'd always missed

With these eyes before

Just what the truth is

I can't say anymore

'Cause I love you

Yes I love you

Oh, how I love you

Gazing at people

Some hand in hand

Just what I'm going through

They can't understand

Some try to tell me

Thoughts they cannot defend

Just what you want to be

You will be in the end

And I love you

Yes I love you

Oh, how I love you

Oh, how I love you

Nights in white satin

Never reaching the end

Letters I've written

Never meaning to send

Beauty I'd always missed

With these eyes before

Just what the truth is

I can't say anymore

Yes I love you

Oh, how I love you

Oh, how I love you

Yes I love you

Yes I love you

Oh, how I love you

Oh, how I love you

Breathe deep the gathering gloom

Watch lights fade from every room

Bed sitter people look back and lament

Another days useless energy spent

Impassioned lovers wrestle as one

Lonely man cries for love and has none

New mother picks up and suckles her son

Senior citizens wish they were young

Cold hearted orb that rules the night

Removes the colors from our sight

Red is gray and yellow white

But we decide which is right

And which is an illusion

She floated and fired waves of magic and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Love the Moody Blues!

Then Evil Lyn and her team had Mouth of Sauron, Thunderbird (Kyurangers), Pharaoh (Miraculous Ladybbug), Dragoneel And Dark Angel (DC) in it.

Nico: Nice team, Evil Lyn!

Evil Lyn: Thanks Nico.

Nicole: And it has the Dragoneel from Super Mario in it. Good choice.

Evil Lyn: Thanks Nicole. I thought so too.

Nico: And you have Jalil Kubdel's Akuma Form too. Awesome.

Evil Lyn: It sure is awesome.

Me: Yep. Lets keep going guys.

We fired more waves of energy and smashed Another Tala all over.

Songbird: My turn! (ACTIVATES VIRGO ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

(PEOPLE ARE PEOPLE BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Songbird: (SPREADS WINGS AND SINGS DIVINELY AS FIRE AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

So we're different colours and we're different creeds

And different people have different needs

It's obvious you hate me though I've done nothing wrong

I've never even met you, so what could I have done

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

And now you're punching and you're kicking and you're shouting at me

I'm relying on your common decency

So far, it hasn't surfaced but I'm sure it exists

It just take a while to travel from your head to your fist

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

She danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love Depeche Mode! Now watch this one. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 STORIOUS'S RIDEWATCH)

(LINDSEY STIRLING'S BEYOND THE VEIL PLAYS)

I spread my wings as waves of water and energy swirled around me and I fired waves of energy and water and smashed her down.

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: WOW! I heard a lot about Lindsey Stirling! She is an amazing Hip Hop Violinist.

Qin: She is amazing and she rocks!

Xenia: Boy she sure does!

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then vines tied up Another Tala!

Me: What the!

Laney: That's not from me!

Then Tangela appeared!

Qin: Cool a Tangela!

Tangela: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Lola Francois! Awesome!

Me: Wow!

Tangela: It's great to see you again Nico. Let me handle it,

She fired waves of leaves and smashed down Another Tala and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to her and Serenity was a girl with black hair and black clothes.

I picked her up.

Serenity Dunames: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Me: Boy she is gonna be covered in spaghetti sauce.

Qin: Yeah.

Songbird: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tangela: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico grew lots of awesome fruit trees in my family's greenhouse and we made all kinds of awesome fruit trees like Cherry Berry, Goldenberry and more.

Me: Like the Froot Loops cereals.

Nico: Yum.

Camie: Awesome.

Tangela: Yep. Now time to revert back but I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes as she was reverting back.

Lola's vines disappeared

She turned back to human and she had aqua green hair and had green eyes and the fashion brigade moved in and Nico gave them a new green leotard and put it on her.

Lola Francois got up.

Lola Francois: (GROANS) Wow. But at least I can use arms again.

Nico: That's good.

Nico and Lola hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lola Francois: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Timmy, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, and Layla Ratigan are heading back to Los Angeles for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirty-two girls here, but TLPS Mr. Piranha is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon.

And we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: Dr. Wrecker, Gumball Watterson's old enemy.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Los Angeles for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirty-two girls here, but TLPS Mr. Piranha is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we're going to destroy the next villain waiting for us there: Dr. Wrecker, Gumball Watterson's old enemy.

Nico: That lunatic has got to be out of his mind if he thinks he can take us on.

Me: He sure is.

Lincoln: Plus, Gumball told me of what he did long ago: using a remote to wipe his family out, and that was just pure evil.

Lincoln took out the remote Gumball spoke about, and then, he destroyed it forever.

Varie: Using that remote to wipe out his family long ago?! Now, he really crossed a big line, so now, that warrants The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's right, Varie, it does, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Timmy.

Timmy: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, unlike with Frieza, Cell in his Semi-Perfect form, and King Cold, Dr. Wrecker is weak and since you destroyed that remote Gumball spoke about, now he has no way of trying to fight back, and we can give him The Black Gates.

Nico: That one-eyed freak deserves to be wiped out for good.

We arrived at a ocean blue-colored shrine with piranha statues, and we entered the shrine, and we saw a powerful greatsword with light shining down on it: The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, a massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large piranha heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large piranha heads for the pommel.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: Whoa, so that's The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, nice.

Suddenly, we saw White Aura Monoceros appear before us, and with it are the thirty-two girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's White Aura Monoceros.

White Aura Monoceros: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I also got the thirty-two girls away from Dr. Wrecker.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Naomi McKenzie, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

Phoebe Vandom: He's right, let's get after Dr. Wrecker and end him, and then, we can talk.

TLPS Mr. Piranha went up and grabbed The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon and we left the shrine to hunt down Dr. Wrecker. But, we wouldn't have to take long to find him.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL FOR RUINING MY REVENGE AGAINST GUMBALL WATTERSON!

Suddenly, we saw a figure rushing towards us with anger on his mind and hate in his single eye: it was Dr. Wrecker.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Right on time, Dr. Wrecker. Mr. Piranha, mind giving him an explosive welcome back from the dead?

TLPS Mr. Piranha: You got it, boss.

TLPS Mr. Piranha threw several bundles of dynamite which hit Dr. Wrecker and exploded and it caused him to skid out of control and land right in front of us, and he was beyond pissed. Then, TLPS Mr. Wolf snapped his fingers and he took the battle to Glaren, so no one would get hurt by Dr. Wrecker, and we knew this was going to be one wild and explosive battle.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: I should've known you'd be the next to show up, Dr. Wrecker, you seriously don't even know when to quit, do you?

Dr. Wrecker: Not until I finally destroy you all, and then, I destroy Gumball Watterson and the entire world!

Suddenly, something within TLPS Mr. Piranha's mind snapped as memories of what Dr. Wrecker had done had rushed through his head, and his blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with piranhas, ocean waves, and water, he unholstered his massive Poseidon's Piranha Sword of The Seas from his back, and as he approached Dr. Wrecker, he left rainbow energy, piranhas, ocean waves, and water with every step.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: You absolutely make sick to no end, Dr. Wrecker, it's bad enough that you hated Gumball, but you tried to kill him in cold blood, seriously, he was just a kid. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you did long ago when you acquired that stupid remote and used it to destroy his family right before his eyes… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE FAR TOO MANY, YOU STUPID, REVENGE-CRAZED, ONE-EYED MORON, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO TEAR YOU APART LIMB FROM LIMB AND I'LL SEE YOU BEGGING FOR MERCY BEFORE YOU TAKE YOUR LAST BREATH!

We gasped at the sheer unimaginable extent of TLPS Mr. Piranha's rage, and payback was coming for Dr. Wrecker.

Nico: Ooh boy, this is going to get explosive!

Me: Big time.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Mr. Piranha was always known for having a short fuse and shorter temper, and now, that his rage has been unleashed, Dr. Wrecker's final moments are about to be up. STAND YOUR GROUND! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as TLPS Mr. Piranha screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

There was a massive explosion of energy and he was suddenly surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there's a pack of piranhas swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is an ocean blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, TLPS Mr. Piranha emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

TLPS Mr. Piranha grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, his tail's gotten longer for his new body, he has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with piranhas, water, and ocean waves surrounding him, he has a piranha emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, he has on a Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold water drop links and green crystal links and green piranha-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a piranha with aqua blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its fins for the pendant, he now has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has nine large algae green orbs orbiting around his legs. TLPS Mr. Piranha has on a short-sleeved buttoned up shirt that outlines his eight-pack abs and massive pecs and it has a aqua blue phoenix on it and piranha on it, long black leather pants with ocean waves on them, black leather knee-high combat boots with piranha heads for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with piranhas, ocean waves, and water on the coattails and on the back is a piranha surrounded by water. Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Piranha felt a pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive green angel wings with blue tips on the large blue feathers grew bigger for his new body, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Red Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, TLPS Mr. Piranha's massive Poseidon's Piranha Sword of The Seas and The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, piranhas, ocean waves, and water, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Poseidon's Greek Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Water Piranha Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Greek God of the Sea, Poseidon, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green piranha heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green piranha heads with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the piranha heads for the pommel, TLPS Mr. Piranha has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold piranha head with blue gems for eyes and a large green blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's a green kanji below the piranha that said, "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Mr. Piranha, Awesome Member of The Bad Guys Gang, Awesome Explosives Master, Awesome and Hilarious Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Foiler of Professor Marmalade's Schemes, Archenemy of Guldo, Ender of The Vampire-Lycan War, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Piranhas and Warrior of Water, Emissary of Poseidon, and Master of Water and Piranhas"

チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームピラニアさん、ザ・バッド・ガイズ・ギャング の素晴らしいメンバー、恐るべき爆薬マスター、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム の素晴らしく陽気なメンバー、マーマレード教授 の計画のフォイラー、グルドの宿敵、吸血鬼・ライカン戦争の終焉者、スレイヤー悪、混乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、ピラニアの守護者、水の戦士、ポセイドンの使者、水とピラニアの達人

TLPS Mr. Piranha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PIRANHA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREEK WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PIRANHA ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEK WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PIRANHA JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEK WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PIRANHA RAGE!

We were amazed by TLPS Mr. Piranha's Super Angel-Piranha-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Dr. Wrecker saw it, he fell into a black rage and ran at TLPS Mr. Piranha to kill him, but TLPS Mr. Piranha fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with piranhas, ocean waves, and water at Dr. Wrecker and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him, and it removed The Dark Orb, which Lincoln sent to The Warp, Dr. Wrecker got up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

TLPS Mr. Piranha: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Greek Water Oceanic Maelstrom Piranha and Divine Greek Water Piranha Justice) Don't you dare glare at me like that, Dr. Wrecker, you've had this coming for a very long time! Now, it's time for you to pay!

TLPS Mr. Piranha went after Dr. Wrecker, and he fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, water, ocean waves, and piranhas at Dr. Wrecker, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked Dr. Wrecker with his massive greatsword, leaving scars and spilling his blood all over the planet, and he even threw more sticks of dynamite which exploded as they hit him.

Nico: He's really tearing Dr. Wrecker apart.

Lincoln: And it's a good thing TLPS Mr. Wolf took the fight to Glaren, he knew Mr. Piranha was going to use his explosives again for this fight. Come on, gang, let's give TLPS Mr. Piranha a hand and tear down Dr. Wrecker for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf unholstered his massive Fenrir's Nordic Lunar Eternal Full Moon Wolf Greatsword of Lunar Moon Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Nordic Midnight Moonlight Firestorm Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Nordic Lunar Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Nordic Wolf Moon Life, the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands'

Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Timmy and his team, X-Squad Cell, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dr. Wrecker, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, TLPS Mr. Piranha chomped off Dr. Wrecker's left arm and he screamed in agonizing pain and he then sent Dr. Wrecker flying with a kick, and that allowed Lincoln to fire a ring of energy from his massive greatsword, which surrounded Dr. Wrecker, and the energy ring began to shrink and close up on Dr. Wrecker, and he was cut to pieces and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and TLPS Mr. Piranha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent, and we were also back on Earth.

TLPS Mr. Shark: Good riddance, you heartless, revenge-crazed lunatic.

Lincoln: Now, Elmore is free from Dr. Wrecker forever, and this time, he's never coming back. (To Naomi McKenzie) And it's so good to see you again, Naomi McKenzie.

Naomi McKenzie reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair and aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a narwhal emblazoned on her forehead, massive and beautiful white angel wings, and a white aura as she reigned in the power of White Aura Monoceros and she was dressed in an sleeveless aqua blue open blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue shorts, aqua blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and narwhals and on the back is White Aura Monoceros, and holstered on her back is a White Aura Monoceros-themed greatsword with White Aura Monoceros etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, white narwhal heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white narwhal heads with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem below the white narwhal heads for the pommel.

Naomi McKenzie: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Naomi McKenzie and he hugged her, and Naomi McKenzie is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Naomi McKenzie: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Naomi McKenzie, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and I would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and we also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome, you guys are both learning about the marine ecosystem and marine life while cleaning up the trash that people carelessly throw into the ocean.

Lincoln: That's right, and this one time, while observing the marine life, she and I kissed underwater, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

Nico: Uh oh, what did she do to earn her hatred?

Naomi McKenzie: You're not going to like hearing it. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you, I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Naomi, are you absolutely sure about this?

Naomi McKenzie: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Naomi McKenzie, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Naomi McKenzie, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Naomi McKenzie's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Naomi McKenzie's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Naomi McKenzie: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Naomi.

Naomi McKenzie had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirty-two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The thirty-two girls are Suzi Camaro, Barbara Jo Bimbo, and Morgan Freeman from Leisure Suit Larry, Sana Sunomiya from Don't Toy with Me, Miss Nagatoro, Hana Midorikawa from Prison School, Ryofu Hōsen, Chūkō Kyocho, Ekitoku Chōhi, and Gentoku Ryūbi from Ikkitōsen, Yatsu Murasaki, Su Jinglei, Mizuki Shiranui, Emily Simmons, Shiranui Shinganji, Kurara Onisaki, Noah Brown, and Tokiko Fuuma from Taimanin, Anna, Effie, Fair Libra, Julia, Lilly, Rifa, Toli, Tonfa, and Kolin from Street Fighter, Valeria, Hualin, and Lynette from Soul Calibur, and Misaki, Tamaki, and Fiona from Dead or Alive.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Suzi Camaro, Barbara Jo Bimbo, and Morgan Freeman from Leisure Suit Larry, Sana Sunomiya from Don't Toy with Me, Miss Nagatoro, Hana Midorikawa from Prison School, Ryofu Hōsen, Chūkō Kyocho, Ekitoku Chōhi, and Gentoku Ryūbi from Ikkitōsen, Yatsu Murasaki, Su Jinglei, Mizuki Shiranui, Emily Simmons, Shiranui Shinganji, Kurara Onisaki, Noah Brown, and Tokiko Fuuma from Taimanin, Anna, Effie, Fair Libra, Julia, Lilly, Rifa, Toli, Tonfa, and Kolin from Street Fighter, Valeria, Hualin, and Lynette from Soul Calibur, and Misaki, Tamaki, and Fiona from Dead or Alive.

Nicole: (Whistles) That's quite a huge group of girls!

Sakura Kasugano: Whoa, so among the group were Anna, Effie, Fair Libra, Julia, Lilly, Rifa, Toli, Tonfa, and Kolin?!

Cassandra Alexandra: Along with Valeria, Hualin, and Lynette.

Lincoln: And Misaki, Tamaki, and Fiona from Dead Alive, looks like we got ourselves a huge reunion. Are you girls okay?

Suzi Camaro: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Suzi Camaro and the other thirty-one girls saw who it was that saved them from Dr. Wrecker, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt

buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Suzi Camaro: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made thirty-one clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Suzi Camaro: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirty-two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Suzi Camaro, Barbara Jo Bimbo, Morgan Freeman, Sana Sunomiya, Hana Midorikawa, Ryofu Hōsen, Chūkō Kyocho, Ekitoku Chōhi, Gentoku Ryūbi, Yatsu Murasaki, Su Jinglei, Mizuki Shiranui, Emily Simmons, Shiranui Shinganji, Kurara Onisaki, Noah Brown, Tokiko Fuuma, Anna, Effie, Fair Libra, Julia, Lilly, Rifa, Toli, Tonfa, Kolin, Valeria, Hualin, Lynette, Misaki, Tamaki, and Fiona with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told them that TLPS Mr. Piranha had gotten The Ocean Maelstrom Piranha Fang Greatsword of Poseidon, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Dr. Wrecker.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened, such as TLPS Mr. Piranha transforming into his Super Angel-Piranha-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and he and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing him off by throwing an energy ring which cut him to pieces and he sent his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Naomi McKenzie have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Now, we've finally gotten rid of Dr. Wrecker once and for all, and now, only one remains.

Lincoln: Garlic Jr., and finally, we get after Professor Marmalade and make him pay for everything he has done.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Diane's going to do a news report about this, and this'll get everyone really pissed off at Marmalade.

Me: You bet it will.

---

After finally getting rid of Dr. Wrecker and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Naomi McKenzie saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Naomi McKenzie: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Naomi, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Eliana Robinson: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Naomi McKenzie: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Naomi, what's the reason on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Naomi McKenzie: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, as Lincoln and I were underwater, we were doing an observation of some of the sea life there in Lake Superior. But, then, we saw empty glitter jars being callously dumped into the ocean, and we rushed in and cleaned it all up. We got out of the water to see Lola callously dumping empty glitter jars into the ocean and she was laughing cruelly at us, the pink-wearing demon. I'd had enough of Lola, and the same went with Lincoln, we fired blasts of water at her, and she absolutely lost it big time and threatened to kill us, but before she could attack me, Lincoln grabbed Lola by her dress and glared at her, which caused her to get scared. I was really stunned with awe at how quick Lincoln was to save me and I was blushing madly at how dominant he was when he glared at Lola. After I recovered from the display from Lincoln, we tied Lola up with neon energy ropes Lincoln fired from his massive white angel wings, and he called his parents, who came to Lake Superior. Lincoln told everyone of what Lola did, and they were extremely furious at her, in the end, Lola got her mean butt grounded for fifteen weeks, and she had to spend all that time in cleaning up all of the trash she callously dumped into Lake Superior. And I also kissed Lincoln and he returned it, and Lola watched in anger.

We cheered.

Eli: Wow, you guys really saved all that marine life and the oceans from Lynn's heartless act.

Nico: Yeah, you guys made Lake Superior safer, and when you and Lincoln kissed and right in front of Lola, I can guess she was pissed off big time.

Me: You bet she was, and she swore revenge, but I made sure she didn't do anything else to Lincoln or his Guardian Angels, or she was going to be in a ton of trouble even worse than she was in at that time.

Lincoln: Lola's stunt crossed a line for those who care about the environment, mainly my Guardian Angels who have the powers of water, and they swore if Lola did that again, they were going to kick her butt hard.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki from the real world are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi(Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki from the real world were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki from the real world each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, and there was a story on that.

We found out that Sam, Clover, and Alex were the ones who introduced Lincoln to Britney, and when she met him, it was love at first sight, and we found out from Rei that both Mina and Hotaru joined Lincoln's harem and they confessed their feelings for him long ago, and he did the same thing, we also found out that Ophanimon had also joined Lincoln's harem when she confessed her feelings to him, and he did the same thing, and we found out that Vignette Valencia and Gloriosa Daisy had also joined Lincoln's harem when she confessed her feelings to him, and he did the same thing, and we found out that Chronoa introduced Laggs to Lincoln and when she met him, it was love at first sight, Kunoichi also had feelings for Lincoln, and it didn't go unnoticed by Nobuyuki or Yukimura, and she'd confessed to Lincoln about her feelings, and he did the same thing, and finally, in the real world Yokai Academy, Mizore Shirayuki had confessed her feelings right in front of Lincoln, and he did the same, plus Kurumu is very happy that Mizore is now part of his harem, along with her Simulator counterpart who's in Naruto's harem. Plus, he saved them when Flip broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that stupid mutant cheapskate into the dirt before he tied him up again.

Britney (Totally Spies): Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, it's beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here before, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date, Britney. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made eight clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi

(Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sailor Venus, Britney (Totally Spies), Ophanimon, Sailor Saturn, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors), Vignette Valencia, Gloriosa Daisy, Lagss, and Mizore Shirayuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sailor Mars: And I'm so glad you and Hotaru are also now part of Lincoln's harem, Mina.

Sailor Venus: Thanks, Rei.

Britney (Totally Spies): And I'm so glad Sam, Clover, and Alex introduced me to Lincoln.

Sam Simpson: And it was so cute that you fell in love with him, it truly was love at first sight.

Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors): And I also did confess my feelings for Lincoln, and I did get found out by Lords Nobuyuki and Yukimura.

Nobuyuki Sanada: And we know Lincoln will take good care of you, the same with Ina and the others.

Mizore Shiryauki: And Lincoln saved us all from Flip, that mutant just doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: He knows I'll kick his three-cheeked butt the next time he does that again.

Mizore Shirayuki 2: You should freeze his butt off next time.

Mizore Shirayuki: Nah, he'll probably get used to it, thanks to him being a mutant.

Lincoln: There's no need, if he puts one mutant toe out of line, I'll drop a ton of heavy objects on him and he'll be seeing birds circling around his head for weeks.

Me: (Snickers) Now, that's a good one.

Nico: I'll break out a camera in case he starts chirping like a bird.

* * *

Later it was time for Kita's final ambassador mission.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

William: Anyone else want to go with Kita? Besides Kermit and Rango?

Akiko: Me, Rinko, Kanon, Poppy, Sawa, Tsukuyomi, Is, and Reika will come too!

Nico: Awesome!

Yoko Minato: Don't forget about me. I'm going too.

Me: Wait I remember seeing this in the brand new Revice movie. Girl Power VS Black Satan. That was epic!

Rinko: That was awesome.

Lola: That is so cool!

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. All right lets head out.

We were off!

We arrived in Tokyo.

We arrived and we saw them fighting Universe 666's version of Sora Takigawa the Gremlin Phantom!

Gremlin: Come on!

Ikki: This guy is tough!

Me: Looks like they met Universe 666's Version of Sora Takigawa the Gremlin Phantom.

Tsukuyomi: Lets give them a surprise.

We flew in.

Sakura Igarashi: HEY!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: I see you guys met the Universe 666 version of our old friend Sora Takigawa the Gremlin Phantom.

Ikki: So he is one of the Universe 666 versions.

Me: Yep. And he just joined our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Sora Takigawa: Yeah sorry about that. Wanted to keep the Revice team entertained till you all got here.

Me: No worries Sora.

He teleported back.

Kita: Guys, meet Rango and Kermit

Rango: Pleasure to meet you. Sheriff Rango of Dirt.

Sakura Igarashi: And Kermit the Frog!? Oh wow!

Kermit: It's awesome to be here guys.

Hana Natsumi: And Akiko, Rinko, Kanon, Poppy, Sawa, Tsukuyomi, Is, and Reika! It's awesome to see you all again!

Rinko: You too Hana and you as well Sakura.

Kanon: You are looking great.

Sakura Igarashi: We sure are.

Ikki: Did I miss something?

Me: We should explain back at the Happy Spa.

We arrived back at the Happy Spa and sat down.

Vice: Did something happen with you girls that we didn't know about?

Sakura Igarashi: Well it's a really strange story. Me, Hana and the Female Kamen Riders of Ex-Aid, Build, Wizard, Zi-O, Zero One and Saber united and we took down the evil terrorist organization Black Satan.

Me: They were a terrorist organization that was going to take over the world.

I went over what happened.

---

Black Satan (ブラックサタン) is a terrorist organization formed as a restoration of Shocker and the main antagonists for the first half of Kamen Rider Stronger. Like their predecessor they desire world conquest, but what makes them unique from other past organizations are their Satan Bugs, which can posses and manipulate others. Their Kikaijin can also turn into Satan Bugs.

Kamen Rider Stronger

After his friend was killed by Black Satan, Shigeru Jo joined the organization and volunteered for an experimental procedure to be converted into the electrokinetic cyborg Kamen Rider Stronger, secretly planning to use the powers he received to fight against Black Satan and avenge his friend. After becoming Stronger, Shigeru Jo escaped and along the way rescued Yuriko Misaki, another subject of Black Satan who had been made into a cyborg known as Electro Wave Human Tackle. Together, the two fought against Black Satan and defeated its high-ranking member Mr. Titan. Stronger eventually defeated its Great Leader and brought about its downfall.

Following Black Satan's destruction, the Delza Army led by former Black Satan executive General Shadow succeeded Black Satan in fighting Stronger.

Kamen Rider Revice

Despite their apparent destruction, Black Satan resurfaced in 2022 under the command of a female version of Mr. Titan. They sought to convince Hana Natsuki to join them.

* * *

When I was done they were amazed and shocked.

Daiji: Wow! That is amazing.

Eli: It sure was.

Is: It most certainly was.

Me: Yoko here wasn't with the team back then well she was dead. She died in battle when Yggdrasill was terrorizing everything.

Nico: It's true.

Yoko Minato: Yeah that's right.

Akiko: The reason I couldn't get any of the OOO, Fourze, Gaim, and

Drive girls is because I ran out of invitations.

Me: That sucks. But Girl Power is the most powerful form of fury there is.

Nico: Yeah girls can be just as strong as men can.

Ikki: That is for sure.

Sakura Igarashi: Yeah I agree there. That was awesome though.

Kita: It sure was.

Then a cobra stuffed toy creature came out.

Nico: Aww. Look at the plush toy.

Sakura Igarashi: Oh, that's Lovekov.

Me: Oh I remember her. She is awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Lovekov: Yeah but it's awesome to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Ikki: I felt a massive surge of power yesterday. I saw you on the roof of a building facing an angry looking man.

Me: That was Masato Kusaka, he's from the Faiz Kamen Rider Team and we meet them in just a couple of weeks. I have a nasty hatred towards him.

Nico: What's you're about to hear is not pretty.

I went over Masato's history.

---

Masato Kusaka is the primary user of the Kaixa Gear to become Kamen Rider Kaixa and the villainous tritagonist of Kamen Rider 555. Despite being one of the main characters, Kusaka frequently comes into conflict with the heroes due to his manipulative and sociopathic tendencies, as well as his hatred of all Orphnochs, and is only allied with the other protagonists due to their shared opposition to Smart Brain.

He was portrayed by Kohei Murakami, who later portrayed Bud/ Zyuoh Bird in Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger.

## Kamen Rider 555

Masato Kusaka grew up as one of the orphans in the Ryusei School fostered by Hanagata, the former head of Smart Brain. Kusaka was among the children implanted with Orphnoch DNA to grant them use of the Kaixa Gear though Kusaka was implanted with a great deal more DNA than the others, allowing him to transform and use the Kaixa Gear without dying afterwards.

Growing up, Kusaka's only friend was Mari Sonoda, leading to him forming an unhealthy attachment to her and eventually coming to see her as his possession. After the massacre at the Ryusei School reunion was instigated by the Dragon Orphnoch, Kusaka came to see all Orphnochs as monsters and vowed to wipe the all out.

Showing up to claim the Kaixa Gear, Kusaka becomes its primary user after he is the only one to survive transforming with it. Though he gets along well with Mari and Keitaro, Kusaka does not get along at all with Takumi, who is the only one who can see him for the manipulative sociopath he really is.

Eventually, Kusaka's Orphnoch DNA starts to run out and he dies after Yuji Kiba steals the Kaixa Gear from him and snaps his neck, disintegrating once all his Orphnoch DNA disappears and leaving behind his picture of a young Mari for her and Takumi to find.

## Kamen Rider 555: Paradise Lost

In the alternate reality movie Kamen Rider 555: Paradise Lost, Kusaka was killed by Leo during the Riotrooper raid on the human sanctuary "Paradise". His Kaixa Gear was later used by Keitaro after he drank a transformation elixir allowing him to use it. The Gear disintegrated once the elixir ran out.

## Kamen Rider 555: Grotesque Flowers

In the non-canon novel adaption Grotesque Flowers, Kusaka is the main antagonist, and the one responsible for killing Yuka Osada, a peaceful Orphnoch, driving Yuji Kiba to hate the human race. He later rapes Mari, causing her to become hopeless and depressed, and in response has his limbs ripped off by a disgusted Kiba. He is later taken in by his own admirer, Saya Kimura, before resurfacing to try and ruin Mari's life. He finally meets his end when he is killed by Takumi Inui.

## OOO, Den-O, All Riders: Let's Go Kamen Riders

Kamen Rider Kaixa was part of a group of secondary riders led by Akira Date/Kamen Rider Birth who arrived to reinforce the primary riders in their fight against the Rock Great Leader. The Great Leader is finally defeated when all the Kamen Riders got on their bikes and performed the "All Rider Break" attack to destroy the Great Leader.

## Heisei Rider v. Showa Rider: Kamen Rider Taisen feat. Super Sentai

Takumi is shown to have become depressed following Masato's death, which in the film is revised so Takumi witnessed him dying while fighting the Arch Orphnoch. His spirit later appears when the Badan Empire opens up the gate between the mortal world and underworld to taunt Takumi, getting him to go after Kamen Riders Wizard and X. However, the two Riders convince him to move on as Kusaka's spirit disappears once Badan's plans are foiled.

## Kamen Rider Zi-O

Kusaka is somehow revived, alongside his rival Takumi as a result of a time paradox caused by the creation of Another Faiz.

Unlike his previous incarnations, Kusaka does much greater good, such as repaying someone who are related to Ryusei School and similar suffering as Masato was and risk his life to do this deadly task no matter what.

When I was finished everyone was shocked and horrified!

Ikki: He's a monster!

Daiji: What kind of monster does that!?

Me: Someone who doesn't care about anyone but himself.

Sakura Igarashi: But didn't the Faiz team do their adventures already?

Me: Yes it was 20 years ago in 2003.

Kita: That's right.

Is: At least Gai and Utsumi have changed their ways.

Sawa: And don't commit the crimes Masato did.

Me: That's true.

Tsukuyomi: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: I'm glad they did.

Vice: J.D., you should do everyone a favor and RUN THAT ASSHOLE OVER WITH A TRUCK!

Me: Oh I plan to do more than just that. I'm going to blow him to pieces and splatter all of his blackhearted blood and guts all over the entire city of Tokyo.

Vice: Nice!

Me: Then I'm going to send him to the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah. But thank goodness the one from Universe 666 is not like the Prime Universe version.

Me: This is the Prime universe version of Masato that I'm going to tear apart. The one we met from Universe 666 is the polar opposite version of him.

Ikki: Oh I get it. So he is good whereas the prime universe version is bad.

Akiko: That's right.

Me: It's a very complicated story.

Nico: You know, Akiko, you, Rinko, and Sawa should get Kamen Rider transformations of your own so you don't feel left out.

Me: That's a good idea.

Akiko: I agree there.

Me: Hmm. (Gets an idea) I got something!

I used my powers and then I made a neon pink Kamen Rider Gaia Belt with a rainbow Gaia Memory for Akiko. For Rinko I made a Yellow Wizard Drive Belt with a Nature Ring and for Sawa I made a Neon Red Fullbottle Drive Belt.

Me: Tadah!

Akiko: Wow!

Me: This is the Rainbow Gaia Memory. Akiko you are going to be Kamen Rider Iridescent.

Nico: Ooh good name.

Me: Thanks. Rinko you are Kamen Rider Dryad.

Rinko: I like it.

Me: Yep and Sawa you are going to be Kamen Rider Nebulous.

Sawa: Wow! I like it!

Kanon: I am not getting left out this time.

Me: No you won't Kanon. Oh Ikki are there any new developments?

Ikki: You won't like this one. Kamen Rider Veil is back.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! That monster that made your father do all those horrible things against his will?

Nico: Not good!

Eli: I hate this guy.

Me: Me too. He is like a malignant entity.

I went over his history for those that hadn't heard about him.

---

Vail is the secondary antagonist of Kamen Rider Revice. He is a demon who was originally tied to Genta Igarashi before it came to inhabit the Demons Driver, the transformation belt used to transform into Kamen Rider Demons. The Demons Driver was initially used by Fenix Squad Leader Hiromi Kadota, who was unaware it housed a demon and Vail that was feeding on his life force every time he transformed. He is also Vice's arch-enemy.

Vail would later exit the Demons Driver and return to its original host of Genta Igarashi, using him and the Vail Driver to transform into Kamen Rider Vail.

He is voiced by Kenjiro Tsuda, who previously voiced Redyue in Kamen Rider Gaim and also voiced Seto Kaiba in Yu-Gi-Oh. Past

Vail's birth came about when NOAH scientist Masumi Karizaki was delivered a man who had been fatally injured. To heal him, Masumi performed an experimental treatment by infusing his patient with cells he had extracted from Giff's casket, resulting in Vail being born. Vail was then awakened by Agariyama and used to kill Junpei's parents, to give Junpei hatred to motivate him so NOAH could use him as an "exterminator" for their failed experiments. Vail coaxed Junpei into using the Vail Driver, resulting in him gradually losing his memories from the strain of using the Driver. Junpei later escaped and was found by Yukimi, who gave him the name "Genta". Genta was soon recaptured by NOAH along with Yukimi, but now desired to leave NOAH and be with Yukimi and escaped again. However, Vail was able to trick Genta into setting him free, revealing his true form to Genta and that he was the demon who killed his parents. Vail possessed Genta to make him become Kamen Rider Vail again and go on a rampage, but Yukimi was able to reach out to Genta and get him to resist Vail. After killing Agariyama, Vail fought Genta, who became Kamen Rider Vail again and vowed to kill Vail even though that would result in him dying as well. Genta was able to defeat Vail, but before Vail died he was sealed in the Demons Driver by Masumi, allowing Genta to live.

Genta Igarashi would go on to marry Yukimi and have three children, all of whom inherited Giff's cells and developed their own inner demons as a result of Vail's ties to Genta. While Yukimi was still pregnant with her and Genta's third child, Vail possessed Genta and used him to set fire to the Igarashi family bathhouse in an attempt to kill them all. It was at that moment that Vice manifested from within a young Ikki and formed a contract with him to protect his family, with Vice wiping his memories of the incident in the process. Genta was then able to resist Vail and save everyone, but kept the true circumstances of the incident a secret from his children.

At some point, Vail met George Karizaki and was inserted by him into the Demons Driver he had been developing, which would allow any human to become a Kamen Rider regardless of if they had an inner demon or not.

The Demons Driver was given to Hiromi by George Karizaki, who did not tell him it carried a demon within it. Hiromi initially used the belt to transform into Demons to fight Kagero, but he was unable to use the belt's full power as would feed on his life force every time he transformed. The effects of the Demons Driver became apparent when Hiromi was examined by Fenix medical officer Akemi Mikoshiba and discovered to have the physicality of an 80 year old man, despite being in his twenties. At the same time, George and Hideo Akaishi observed that the demon inside was about to awaken from Giff's pulsations.

Soon after, the Demons Driver would speak to Hiromi for the first time and reveal itself as a sentient demon that was feeding on his life force. This prompted Hiromi to confront George Karizaki on the effects of the Driver, to which George nonchalantly mocked Hiromi's catchphrase of laying down his life to save the world.

The Demons Driver was later stolen by Olteca during his escape from Fenix Skybase, who used it to transform to fight Kamen Rider Live. Upon his transformation, Olteca was acknowledged by the Driver as being a fellow demon. Unlike Hiromi, Olteca was able to draw out the full power of the Driver as Kamen Rider Demons, effortlessly defeating Kamen Riders Live, Revi, Vice and Jeanne.

Olteca would later use the Demons Driver again to fight Jack Revice and Jeanne. During the fight, Olteca attempted to use three Remixes but was blocked by the Driver. After being defeated and fleeing, Olteca angrily demanded to know why the Demons Driver hadn't let him use three Remixes, believing Karizaki had tricked him. However, the demon within the Demons Driver then spoke to him and revealed it was the one who had blocked him, before leaving the Driver to "return home".

Vail then possessed the new Driver Masumi Karizaki had been working on and used it to speak to him. Masumi warned Vail not to touch his son, but Vail asked why he should take orders from him and remarked that Karizaki was his one and only partner before leaving. He later possessed Genta Igarashi to intervene in the fight between the Deadmans and the Kamen Riders. Showing up right after the Queen Bee Deadmanhad blown the Riders out of their transformations, Vail used his own Driver to transform into Kamen Rider Vail and easily swatted the Queen Bee Deadman aside, knocking Aguilera out of her transformation. An awed Olteca sent more Gifftarians, to which Vail destroyed them both and allowed Giff to absorb their energy. Vail then turned to the Igarashi siblings and attempted to kill them, but Genta was able to resist Vail and cancel their transformation before collapsing to the ground.

Following Giff's reawakening, Vail would approached Hideo Akaishi and ask him why he hadn't made a move yet despite Giff returning, to which Akaishi answered that human society comes with its own set of "processes".

Vail later met with Akaishi again after he captured Akemi. Akaishi opened a portal to Giff, who bestowed onto Vail a physical body.

After remarking that the air tasted better than he expected, Vail left to go hunt for Genta. Vail approached Ikki while he was watching his sister play with Aguilera at an amusement park. He demanded Ikki tell him where his father was, but Ikki refused, leading Vail to declare he would beat him to a pulp and get his sister to tell him instead. Ikki and Vice transformed into Kamen Riders Revi and Vice to fight Vail, who battled them with his physical form. After going through several forms, Ikki and Vice merged together into Revice and performed their finisher on Vail, pushing him back. Vail then declared that they both had a long way to go to get stronger before teleporting away.

Vail would then attempt to attack Yukimi as she was shopping, but Vice, who had gone with her to protect her, fought Vail to protect her. As the two demons faced off against each other, Vail claimed to Vice that Ikki would at some point abandon him and that it was the destiny for all humans to eventually leave their demons. As they were fighting, Yukimi called Ikki and asked him to come help. Ikki soon arrived and transformed both himself and Vice into their Kamen Rider forms before fighting Vail. During their fight, Vice hesitated, allowing Vail to overpower both him and Ikki. After forcing both of them out of their transformations, Vail told Vice to think on what he had said before choosing to exit the scene rather than finish either of them off. Vail would later appear as the Kamen Riders were attempting to defeat Hideo Akaishi to fight the Riders alongside the True Gifftarians.

While Vail had the Riders at his mercy, he soon began to run out of power. It was at this point that, Akaishi closed the portal to Giff and teleported himself, along with Vail, Giffdemos and all of the True Gifftarians, away. Akaishi later met with Vail and stamped him with several Vistamps to power him up, but told him not to kill any of the Igarashi siblings. Vail asked what would happen if he did, to which Akaishi answered that their arrangement would come to an end. Vail then agreed not to kill them and stated he would beat them within an inch of death instead before teleporting away. When Daiji Igarashi and his siblings crashed a Fenix press conference in an attempt to kill Akaishi, Vail and several True Gifftarians appeared to fight them. Aided by Giffdemos, Vail was able to decisively defeat the Riders, but before he could finish them off, Hikaru Ushijima appeared, transformed into Kamen Rider Over Demons and rescued the

Igarashi siblings before exiting the scene with them.

Vail would later confront Sakura again to get her to divulge her father's location to him, but Sakura refused and became Kamen Rider Jeanne to fight him. Vail beat her down, prompting Hana to intervene and try shooting Vail. Vail turned his attention to her, but Tamaki suddenly threw himself in the way to defend Hana. Vail decided to capture him instead and leave, so he could use him as a hostage to get Genta to reveal himself. Vail exited the scene and brought Tamaki to his hideout, where he tied him up and interrogated him as to where Genta was, but Tamaki claimed not to know. Sakura then showed up to rescue Tamaki and hand him the Week Endriver to transform with. Before Tamaki could insert his Vistamp into the Driver however, Vail swiped it and stamped it on himself. It was then however that Hana appeared and swiped the Driver before using it to transform into Kamen Rider Aguilera. In her new Kamen Rider form, Hana was able to beat down Vail and force him to retreat.

Vail would later intervene in a battle between Weekend and Fenix's demon forces, prompting Revi and Vice to show up to oppose him. Vail fought the two, but during the fight his body began to deteriorate, causing him to retreat. Vail returned to the ARARAT HQ, where he accused Akaishi of lying to him for saying Giff's grace would make him immortal. Akaishi simply stated that Vail should have known he was living on borrowed time when Akaishi found him 25 years ago and that his body was only temporary. With a limited amount of time in his lifespan, Vail resolved to use it to finally settle his grudge against Genta by killing him and joined the Fenix forces in another attack on Weekend. Akaishi accompanied them this time and transformed into his Giffdemos form to do battle. Vail and Akaishi fought Vice and Revi respectively and were beaten back by them. Although Akaishi broke away from the fight, Vail stayed behind to fight both Kamen Riders, even as his body began to wear out again. Despite this, Ikki did not want to kill him as doing so would also kill his father. It was then that Masumi Karizaki appeared with a WeekenDriver equipped and a Tricera Vistamp in hand, declaring he would settle his old sins.

Vail then swiped the Vistamp and stamped it on himself so he could continue fighting Revice, only to suddenly be teleported away to a parking garage. It was there that Masumi approached him again and offered him the Crimson Vail Vistamp. Vail at first refused it, believing it to be another trap, but Masumi told him it would be the only way he could fight Junpei again and convinced him to accept it. Vail then went to confront Genta to finally settle his score with him. Daiji and Akaishi both showed up to intervene in the fight, but Ikki and Sakura transformed into their Rider forms to hold them off while Genta and Vail faced each other. Vail asked if Genta worried at all about his family, but Genta responded that he didn't anymore and that his children had become far stronger than he ever was. Vail and Genta then transformed into Crimson Vail and Kamen Rider Destream respectively and duked it out. Destream managed to defeat Crimson Vail, but before Vail could disappear, Destream grabbed the Crimson Vail Vistamp and used it to seal Vail within him. Vail then spoke to Genta, who offered him a chance at a new life. Vail asked if Genta would truly allow him to do that given everything he'd done, to which Genta told Vail he would happily forgive him. Vail however told Genta he still hadn't forgiven him before dissipating into Genta's body, no longer at the stage where he could be a threat.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Eli: Oh man!

Vice: It was only a matter of time before he returned.

Me: Not on our watch. This time we finish him forever and banish him to the Black Gates.

Nico: Ikki, here are you and Vice's Legend items.

Me: Since you guys are a duo team you guys get 2 archenemies for both of you.

Ikki: Awesome!

Vice: Nice!

Me: Yep. You'll see who it is soon on the big day and you'll like who it is.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense Vail. He's over in the park.

Ikki: Lets get over there.

Me: Get ready Vail (EYES GLOW RED) You are going to pay for what you did to the Igarashi siblings father.

Nico: YEAH!

We were off!

We arrived at the Park and we saw KAMEN RIDER VAIL!

Me: Vail!

He saw us!

Me: Your days of evil are finished forever!

Kamen Rider Vail: Do you think you can stop me J.D.?

Me: I don't think… (GOES SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA) (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **I know.**

Ikki and Vice: Henshin!

Daiji: Henshin!

Ultimate Up! Afuredasu atsuki jounetsu! Kamen Rider! Vice! Let's go! Come on! Giffa! Giffard Rex!

Ultimate Up! Afuredasu atsuki jounetsu! Overflowing hot passion! Ittaizentai! Hyouri ittai! Uchuu no chikara wa mugendai! Kamen Rider! Revi! Vice! Let's go! Come on! Giffa! Giffa! Giffard Rex!

Fly High! Perfect Up! Hehehe-Hahaha! Kamen Rider EvilytyLive! I'm perfect!

They transformed into their awesome Giffard Rex and EvilytyLive Forms!

Nico: Awesome! The Twilight Angel of Doom!

Daiji: Cool huh?

Me: **This is gonna be good!**

RAINBOW!

DRYAD! PLEASE!

NEBULOUS!

Sakura, Hana, Akiko, Rinko, Kanon, Poppy, Sawa, Yoko, Tsukuyomi, Is, and Reika: HENSHIN!

They all transformed!

Akiko was now KAMEN RIDER IRIDESCENCE!

Rinko was now KAMEN RIDER DRYAD!

Sawa was now KAMEN RIDER NEBULOUS!

They were awesome!

Nico: COOL!

Me: **AWESOME!**

Rinko: Wow! I look awesome!

Me: **That's not all.**

I pointed behind her and she saw that she had beautiful green butterfly wings!

Rinko: Wow! These wings are amazing!

Me: **Yep. They come with the Transformation!**

Kamen Rider Vail: I don't care how many of you there are, I will destroy ALL OF YOU!

Me: **Bring it on monster!**

I formed my scythe and teleported and slashed him all over and teleported behind him and slashed him some more.

Vice: (gets out TsUbaki's Vistamp) Let's try this out!

TSUBAKI!

Vice fired a blast of dark magic and it hit Kamen Rider Vail and made him a dark version of the Igarashi Siblings dad.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: **Nice!**

Vail: What have you done to me!? HENSHIN! HENSHIN!

Nothing Happened.

Me: **Whoa! Tsubaki's dark magic made your transformation useless.**

Yoko: Awesome!

Me: **Tsubaki is one of Inuyasha's enemies Vice. You and Ikki have her as one of your 2 archenemies.**

Ikki: AWESOME!

Vice: Sweet!

Me: **Yep.**

Ikki: Now lets see what the other is. (Activates Princess Abi's Vistamp)

PRINCESS ABI!

He spread bird wings and flew and kicked him all over the place.

Me: **Awesome! You have Princess Abi. She is a bird princess demon and one of Inuyasha's enemies.**

Ikki: Cool!

Vice: Awesome!

Rango: (gets out Man Man's Vistamp) Reach for the sky!

MAN MAN!

He fired a flesh colored laser and blasted Vail down.

Me: **IT'S RIPPING TIME!**

I went and pulverized and beat the living shit out of Vail.

I then put him in a leg lock and squeezed his head.

Nico: NICE!

Me: **Sniff on this Vail!** (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT'S VISTAMP)

STINKY BUTT THE FOUL!

Me: **FIRE IN THE HOLE!**

LOUD SUPER FART TOOT!

Vail was coughing, gagging and vomiting up blood!

Kermit: (gets out Abner and Ewalt's Vistamp) My turn!

ABNER AND EWALT!

He fired a mauler and mauled Vail all over and I got off him just in time.

Kita: YEAH! Try this! HENSHIN!

She went KAMEN RIDER LUCIA!

She spread her wings and slashed Vail all over.

Akiko: Count up your sins!

She slashed Vail all over with a sword of rainbows and really let him have it.

Nico: YEAH!

Sawa: The laws of victory are set!

She used a formula and got a Nebula Sword and slashed Vail all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: Taste this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Vail all over.

Yoko blasted Vail all over with arrows of energy.

Vail: I will not be defeated by weak girls, a lizard, and a frog!

Me: **HEY! What am I chopped liver?**

?: No that's what I am.

I saw a jar of chopped liver on a bench.

RIMSHOT!

Kermit: You shouldn't judge anyone by appearance.

Me: **Or it will be your undoing.**

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit Vail and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He had a huge hole blasted through his chest that revealed his black heart!

Nico: Now lets finish him with an awesome combo!

Me: **You got it!**

Me and the Riders: KAMEN RIDER LEGACY FURY BLAST!

We fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit Vail and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion obliterated him in an instant and left only his spirit and then the portal into the Black Gates opened and sucked him in.

Vail: NO! NO! DAMN YOU J.D. KNUDSON! DAMN YOU IGARASHI FAMILY!

He was sucked in and was gone for good.

Nico: Good riddance.

We powered down and reverted back.

Me: That's it for Vail. That was awesome!

Nico: Whoever the Gene Slammer is now, you can come out. I know you were watching.

Then a Chansey came out.

Me: Wow a Chansey!

Eli: Awesome.

Chansey: (In a girls voice) That was an awesome fight!

Nico: Gisella LeRouch! Wow!

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. We went to French Cooking classes together.

Chansey: Yep. Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Kita: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Chansey: When me and Nico made awesome ratatouille together and we brought back one of our friends favorite childhood foods.

Me: That's just like how Remy did that with Ego.

Nico: Yep.

Kita: That is cool.

Me: Shall we revert you back?

Chansey: Yeah but I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy. The fashion brigade is not here with us so all I have is this towel.

I pulled out a pink towel.

I put on my blind man glasses. I gave her the towel and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

The boys covered their eyes and she was reverting back.

Nico: Forget that. I got this leotard for her

Me: Even better.

I gave that to her.

She was back to normal and she had pink hair and pink eyes and she put on the pink leotard.

Gisella: Wow. This is much better.

Nico and Gisella hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gisella: Me too mon chere.

Me: But that's another one of Revice's enemies destroyed. Ikki, guys, if you see huge explosions coming in the next couple of weeks, that's my battle with Masato.

Ikki: Thanks for the heads up.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: But this was awesome though.

Kita: Boy it sure was.

Vice: I'll say!

Nico: We actually thought you would be a Nurse Joy.

Me: Yeah Chansey is the Pokemon commonly under the employ of all the Nurse Joy's of the Pokemon Regions.

Gisella: I know. But that is funny.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Ikki: Kita, I have something to say.

Kita: What is it?

Ikki: Ever since I've met you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we feel that you should be part of our family as another awesome sister for us.

Sakura Igarashi: Yeah I've always wanted another sister.

Daiji: Same here.

Kita: Aw guys!

She hugged all three of them.

Nico: That will be cool.

Me: I hope I won't scare you too much with that.

Sakura Igarashi: You won't. Also how come your eyes glowed red like that?

Me: It's called my Justice Glare. Whenever I get overflowing with justice in bringing down a bad guy, it makes my eyes glow red. Only the leader or highest powered members of the team can do it. Sounds intimidating but it means that we mean business.

Sakura Igarashi: That is cool.

Me: Yep. But this is not going to be goodbye forever. It's just see you later. February 28th.

Ikki: See ya man.

We shook hands.

We later went back home.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Lincoln: WOW!

Laney: That's awesome that you guys destroyed Kamen Rider Vail.

Me: It sure was awesome.

May: Now it's Vinyl Scratch's missions next.

Vinyl Scratch: Rock on!

May: Vinyl, for your first mission, Wataru should come with you.

Vinyl Scratch: Awesome! Looking forward to this one.

Me: You sure will.

---

Later we were at Lynn's Table having a good lunch.

Me: A toast to Moondancer's big day mission.

All of us: HERE HERE!

We clinked our glasses.

Moondancer: This is gonna be so awesome guys.

Nico: Yep.

Me: You guys will love this.

I pulled out a can.

Catzi: Hey, J.D. What's in that can?

Me: Watch this.

I went over to the jerks and I pointed it in Flip's face and opened it and then…

POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW!

FLIP WAS GETTING THE LIVING SHIT BEATEN OUT OF HIM BY A FIST FROM THE CAN THAT WAS PULVERIZING HIM ALL OVER AND BEATING HIM!

Nico: WHOA!

Hayley Whoopass: Oh it's a Can of Whoopass! Nice!

Pig Pen: Where'd you get that?!

Me: I bought it at a novelty store. Makes really good jokes that do real stuff.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Boy look at that really sock it to him.

Me: Yeah!

POW POW POW POW POW POW!

Razorclaw: As long as it doesn't hit us.

Me: Don't worry it's resealable.

I sealed it back up.

Me: There.

A massive explosion of gold bricks and bars popped out of Flip.

Phoebe Vandom: Whoa! What was that?

Lincoln: It's part of my new Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse.

Me: Lincoln knows magic and he invented all sorts of awesome curses for us and they have been really handy.

Nicole Hale: Wow that is so cool!

Cornelia: It sure is sis.

Xenia Lin: Yeah it sure is.

Razorclaw: Boy no kidding. You should have seen what he did to Anya's sister.

Grimlock: Him Flip deserve can of whoop ass!

Me: This is really potent though.

Nico: Yeah.

Brian: Boy Peter got the shit beaten out of him with something like that.

Lola: Did he really Brian?

Brian: Yeah he sure did.

Joe Swanson: Yeah Peter said it was the dumbest thing he ever did.

Qin: Wow. No kidding.

Me: Geez. We'll only use the can of whoopass for humiliation purposes.

Nico: Good idea. We should get some of that.

Me: It lasts forever.

Nico: Cool.

Then a Rhydon came.

Poromon: Hello, Mr. Rhydon!

Me: Whoa a Rhydon!

Nico: Whoa!

Rhydon: (In a girls voice) Looks like you socked it to that jerk.

Nico: Rhonda Trenton!? Whoa!

Qin: Whoa awesome seeing you here!

Rhydon: Awesome to see you guys.

Poliwag: Wanna have a shot at humiliating Flip?

Rhydon: You bet I do!

She went over to Flip and then charged up an Iron Fist and then…

KRASMASH!

She hit him square in the face with the force of a meteor impact and really smashed his face in! Then a massive eruption of coins, jewels, gold and gold bars bursted out of him.

Rhydon: WHOA! That was cool!

Nico: Nice shot!

Lola: I'll say!

She came back.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rhydon: My favorite is when me and Nico went down into a mine and then we found a huge vein full of gold and he gave it to me and it made me and my family rich.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Rhydon: Yeah I'm a miner girl and I dig for gold and jewels. Mostly jewels.

Snow White: Like the Seven Dwarves do. That is amazing.

Rhydon: It sure is.

Me: Would you like to revert back?

Rhydon: I sure would but I'm naked.

Me: How about we have you do so in the bathroom? There are kids here.

Rhydon: Good idea.

We took her to the bathroom and Nico gave her a leotard. She went in and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

She came out in her leotard.

It was orange and she had brown hair and green eyes.

Nico: Wow.

Rhonda Trenton: Man it feels great to be human again.

Nico: It sure does.

Nico and Rhonda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rhonda Trenton: Me too Nico. Me too.

Skylanders Bombshell: (British Accent) Nico, which teams have you made so far?

Nico: Cornelia's team will include Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, and Android 18. Stella's team will include Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, and Mariposa Diaz,

Marco: Awesome! Looks like my little sister is getting a shot!

Pinkie Pie: And Limestone is getting a shot too!

Limestone Pie: (Disgruntled voice) Yeah I'm thrilled too.

Juvia: This is gonna be so fun!

Nicole Hale: Me and sister are hanging out!

Cornelia: We sure are!

Nico: Yep.

Then the Previous group came.

Madame Masque: Can me, Felix Faust, Dark Laser, Black Spider, Multiplex, Jack O Lantern, Eccentro, Goro, Ssserpent, and Mysterio go with you guys?

Jellax: Me, Ozzie Ostrich, Space Kook, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Count Marzo, Rishu, Red Guy, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Madame Snake, and Tenaya 7 will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Me: First big day mission of the year guys.

Qin: Yep.

Felix Faust: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Felix Faust: Wow you guys have been busy. You found more and more recruits.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yep. These last six days have been very fruitful.

Xenia: Yep. They sure have been.

Felix Faust: Boy no kidding.

Gluko: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Kangaskhan and Seadra next.

Maria: Wow! Horsea will love that one.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: And Kangaskhan is a tough one too.

Lola: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Moondancer: I'm so ready for this guys.

Nico: Awesome! Lets head out guys!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Balder, the last of The Lumen Sages and Bayonetta's father, and he's come back from the dead still corrupted by Loptr's influence. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Bayonetta, you're not going to like it: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to your father, Balder, he's come back from the dead, but he's still corrupted by Loptr's influence.

We gasped.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Daddy's come back, but he's still corrupted by Loptr's influence?

Nico: This is serious. Nicole, can you tell us who Loptr is?

Nicole: Loptr is the evil half of Aesir, The God of Chaos and a God Wannabe, and he was also the one responsible for the murder of Rosa, Bayonetta's mother and Balder's wife, and he's responsible for the Witch Hunts in Vigrid over 500 years ago, which led to the near extinction of The Umbra Witches, save for two: Bayonetta, the holder of The Left Eye of Darkness and Jeanne, her old friend from those times, and The Lumen Sages, except for one: Balder.

Me: That monster.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) We stopped Loptr long ago when Daddy from 500 years ago and I teamed up to stop him, but Loptr tried to shed his body and return to The Spirit World, but he trapped him in his body, and Loki warned him that this was pure evil he would be dealing with: a poison that'll live in him forever, but Daddy swore that Loptr will never see another era trapped in him before he returns to his time, but it led to him being corrupted by Loptr's influence. But, before he returned to his time, he found out who I was, and before he left, he wanted me to call him Daddy one last time.

Nicole: Bayonetta was born from the union of a Lumen Sage and Umbra Witch, which violated an ancient law that said, "The intersection of light and dark would bring calamity to this earth".

Lincoln: Which led to The Clan Wars 500 years ago, and the destruction of both clans.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Lincoln, if you don't mind me asking this.

Lincoln: Say no more, Bayonetta. After what you just told us, I'm not going to let your father die yet again, Moondancer and I are going to remove Loptr's influence from him and send it to The Black Gates forever. He will never return to bring calamity and death to humanity ever again.

Moondancer: That's right.

Lincoln: But, we also got to be careful: Balder is an extremely powerful Lumen Sage, and his skills rivaled those of Bayonetta herself in the present time and when she faced his younger self from 500 years ago, he's also a master of The Light Arts, which are the counterpart of The Dark Arts of The Umbra Witches, and as a Lumen Sage, he's capable of summoning and commanding Laguna at his beckoning, summoning either using the peacock feathers in his wings as a conduit or with a snap of a finger, specifically, he's skilled in summoning the Cardinal Virtues. Bayonetta told me all about him.

Nico: She knew him on a personal level, and adding on to the fact that she's his daughter. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet Garrett and the Extreme Ghostbusters and deal with the Vathek.

Lincoln: Those monsters deserve to be destroyed forever for their crimes, and once we get done with them, we're coming to save you from Loptr, Balder.

Moondancer: We're not letting the last of The Lumen Sages die again. This time, Loptr's fate will be sealed for good.

We were off to New York City.

---

## NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK - THE CITY THAT NEVER SLEEPS

---

We arrived in New York City, New York.

Ozzie Ostrich: Here we are.

Felix Faust: Doesn't this bring back memories, Egon?

Egon: It always does. And I heard you guys faced Dickless.

Me: We sure did and Moondancer transformed and kicked his ass to the curb.

Nico: Yep.

Moondancer: It was so awesome and fun and cool.

Egon: Glad you socked it to him.

Nicole Hale: I can't wait to start shopping here. New York City has everything!

Me: They have everything in New York City.

Lola: They sure do.

We arrived at the Ghostbusters HQ.

Me: Here we are.

Egon: Feels good to be back.

We went in.

Me: Hello?

Nico: Anyone here?

Kylie then came out and she was really tired and in her pajamas.

Kylie: (GASP) Moondancer!

Moondancer: Kylie!

They went and hugged.

Kylie: Awesome to see you!

Me: Sorry were we interrupting your beauty sleep?

Kylie: Actually you did. I didn't know it was the big day already.

Me: Time sure flies when you're bored out of your skull.

Kylie: Wow Moondancer you have gotten taller. What happened?

Moondancer: I've had a huge transformation. I faced Walter Peck and transformed and let him have it.

Me: You should have seen what happened.

Lincoln: Yeah she really let him have it.

Dominique: Okay, do you want us to wait until it's morning?

Me: Dominique it's 3:35 PM.

Dominique: Oh sorry.

Kylie: I always have a mid afternoon nap.

Me: No worries. Sorry if we are bothering you. But where are the others?

Kylie: Down watching TV.

We went down to see them

Me: Hey guys.

Eduardo: Hey guys welcome!

Garret: Glad you all could make it.

Stefie: You sure have a habit of showing up at the right time.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Multiplex: Sorry if you guys were sleeping.

Count Marzo: We probably would've come a few hours later.

Garret: Nah we were just enjoying some time off. Things have been really quiet.

Me: Well until the Vathek make their move.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: We owe you guys big time for helping us out during the battle with Team Loud Evil Storm.

Roland: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Garret: That was crazy seeing all that on that version of Earth.

Nico: No kidding there.

Kylie: No kidding.

Moondancer: But it's going to be awesome helping you guys out now.

Syren: We're glad you are Moondancer.

Egon: I'll say. It's gonna be a busy day for us.

Lync Volan: Oh, and we faced an evil version of Stay Puft.

Moondancer: We sure did.

Eduardo: Wow that is awesome. You look great Moondancer. You got so tall.

Moondancer: Yeah my transformation I got gave me a growth spurt. But me and Lincoln kicked Walter Peck's butt to the curb and he got splattered all over in a massive and sloppy mess of marshmallow creme.

Me: Yeah it's funny seeing him get inundated in Marshmallow slop.

We laughed.

Varie: That always makes me laugh every time.

Me: Yeah after 37 years that still never gets old.

Eduardo: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We crossed the beams and blew that Marshmallow puff to slop.

Nico: It was on a planet made of spaghetti.

Eduardo: Wow sounds amazing.

Lola: It was.

Nico: You should have heard him talk earlier. He still is so delusional that ghosts are not real.

Qin: Man that guy has lots of problems up here in his head.

Varie: No kidding.

Kylie: That guy has tons of problems.

Eli: That's putting it mildly.

Eccentro: By any chance, did you ever fight a ghost of a black knight before?

Red Guy: Not to be confused with the Black Knight Ghost of our team.

Kylie: I don't think we ever did.

Me: That would be cool if you did. By the way Kylie how did you like using your Eyecon the first time?

Kylie: It was really awesome.

Me: Glad you liked it.

Camie: The Eyecons are so awesome to use during our adventures.

Takeru: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah.

Eduardo: By the way J.D. we saw a massive stream of energy going up from your huge tree. Are you alright?

Me: Yeah I'm alright. I was just releasing a massive explosion of rage and power after finding out about one of the Kamen Riders being an absolute disgrace.

Kylie: One of the Faiz riders right? Masato?

Me: Yeah how did you know?

She showed a bracelet that said Death to Masato Kusaka.

Me: You hate Masato too Kylie?

Kylie: I sure do. Massive fan of all Kamen Riders but Masato.

Me: Welcome to the anti-Masato Bandwagon.

Lynn: This is usually the part where Poromon offers beer.

Lola: But I don't see him.

Lori: Well, maybe he literally got the hint that he shouldn't-

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying one bottle of beer.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon: (to the Extreme Ghostbusters) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys one bottle of beer!

Octane: Oh, what Fresh Hell is this?

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so cute!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So cute.

Me: Yeah.

Kylie: Digimon and Pokemon that drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Nico: Yeah. We have had a lot of crazy shenanigans happen with alcohol.

Madame Snake: So that's the costume Barbossa saw you working on!

Roland: Um… Egon, there's a Digimon in a fairy costume offering a beer bottle to us. What should be our response to that?

Ssserpent: How do you think you should respond?!

Egon: Um yes I think it's cute. But we don't drink beer unfortunately.

Poromon: Oh. Oh well.

Me: I thought it was really cute.

Nico: Me too.

Xenia: Adorable too. Beer Fairy.

Me: Perfect for Saint Patricks Day.

Poromon: I'm keeping the costume though!

Needlenose: That's perfectly fine.

Me: It's really adorable Poromon.

Manaphy: I agree. It's cute.

Poromon: Aww thanks guys.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon: Man I missed doing that. Not since the Dino Fury Mission.

Me: (Laughs) So awesome.

Garret: Yeah.

Me: Did you guys have an awesome New Year?

Eduardo: We sure did.

Nico: And did you see them drop the ball in Time Square?

Kylie: Yeah we stayed up till 3 in the morning and partied.

Me: Boy you guys have been busy.

Lola: No kidding. We were recapping our adventures from last year. They were fun.

Me: 2022 was really awesome and eventful.

Nico: It sure was.

Garret: Hope you guys have just as fun a year in 2023.

Me: I know we will.

Mysterio: Sorry you have to be in a wheelchair, Garret.

Garret: No worries. I don't mind it.

Tenaya 7: Joe's in a wheelchair too. And he still finds ways to be awesome.

Joe Swanson: I agree. It's always awesome.

Garret: Thanks Joe.

Joe Swanson: You're welcome.

Me: Now lets get down to business. We're here to deal with the Vathek.

Wild rider: What can you tell us about the Vathek fuckers?

Eduardo: Well they are not at all good guys. They are the henchmen of J.N. Kline.

He told us all about them.

---

After getting his start from the horror magazine Hair Raising Tales, J.N. Kline became a literary success. At some point, he agreed to an alliance with a trio of Vathek and through their ideas, Kline crafted the wildly popular Gore Series. Kline agreed only because the Vathek promised no people would be harmed. They manipulated him into writing them into existence. After "Guts & Blood" came out, Kline wasn't seen in months. Many speculated he had retired or simply went into an unannounced seclusion to write his next book. In reality, Kline became a prisoner of his own mansion and was forced to type his masterpiece. The force of the Vathek's voices in his head were so strong, Kline couldn't resist and complied.

Crainiac is a terrifying interdimensional entity that forged an alliance with the writer named J.N. Kline. He and his henchmen Corpuscle and Gristle use their tools to transform regular humans into monsters called Vathek.

Crainiac is the leader of a trio of bipedal interdimensional corporeal entities. They made a pact with a human named J.N. Kline in the physical plane. Through some means of telepathy, they spoke to Kline and he wrote a series of successful novels based on the entities. Crainiac was often the main monster villain of the books. He was depicted as a demented butcher who saw his inhuman creations as an art form. However, the deal was a ploy to write them into existence as immortal beings. After manifesting in the physical plane, Crainiac and the others bound Kline to his typewriter.

While Kline typed more stories, they carried out their twisted ritual acts and mutated their victims. First, Jimmy from a nearby diner was turned. Then they kidnapped patrons at Tuck's Inn Bed and Breakfast, half a mile up the road. The Ghostbusters confronted them at Tuck's then at Kline's Mansion. Eduardo Rivera shot Kline's typewriter with the Particle Thrower. The fire encircling Kline turned into a vortex and sucked Crainiac, Corpuscle, and Gristle into it. They were transported back to their dimension and sealed for good.

The Extreme Ghostbusters found Kline but Garrett Miller was unable to rewrite the manuscript effectively. Eduardo Rivera destroyed Kline's typewriter, sending the Vathek back to their own dimension. Kline was freed. Out of gratitude, the Extreme Ghostbusters were written into his next book "More Guts More Blood." Though Garrett was annoyed he was only referred to as "the loud-mouthed guy in the wheelchair."

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Yeah we were shocked ourselves.

Nico: The Vathek have Kline under their control.

Me: So we're going to banish the Vathek to the Black Gates and destroy them all.

Qin: Yeah they are ugly monsters.

Lola: Yeah.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: I get the feeling Kline didn't mean for people to be harmed.

Goro: The Vathek are the true villains.

Me: That's right. Kline is just a disposable pawn in a grander scheme.

Qin: No way in hell are we going to let the Vathek get away with this.

Camie: I agree there. But to avoid causing damage to the city we should take the battle to another planet.

Me: Agreed.

Nico: And I know just the planet.

Sailor Valmorg: My planet?

Nico: Yep.

Deadpool: (to Garret) Maybe this time, you'll get proper recognition in Kline's new book. And if the creepy fucks want to attack us with writing, our Ride Books can play their game right back at them!

Garret: Uhh what?

Jamesdean5842: He means that you might get some good recognition by being put into one of Kline's books. He might put the Ghostbusters in a book.

Daring Do: Just like how I put Rainbow Dash and Team Loud Phoenix Storm in my books.

Me: Yeah they are awesome.

Garret: Oh I get it. That is cool!

Me: Yeah you would love it.

Kylie: I got a better planet in mind.

Jack O Lantern: And that is?

Kylie: Good Egg Galaxy.

Rishu: That's also not a bad idea.

Nicole: Hey I like the way you think Kylie. That was where Dino Piranha and King Kaliente were fought by Mario.

Kylie: That's right.

Nicole: Yeah that was cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Fellbat: We're not kidding about our Ride Books though.

Me: He's right on that. Kylie, would you guys like to see a demonstration?

Kylie: Sure.

Me: Well this is gonna be fun.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads verse) "As the darkness shrouded the lands over the city, there was this massive bright light that shined down from the heavens and it brought with it the beauty and joy of love and good and made everyone that saw it happy and loving. A rainbow shined around it as it granted their most happiest desires and brought their wishes to life."

Then everything I said happened and it was amazing!

Roland: Wow! That was incredible!

Xenia: Yeah the Wonder Ride Books have the power to do anything through the power of the imagination.

Me: Endless and infinite possibilities through the power of literature.

Lana: Yeah it's amazing.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: Amazing, isn't it?

Black Spider: Think we can use them to free Kline?

Eduardo: That would work big time.

Me: Awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Now we got to show you guys our power in the usual battles.

Qin: Yep.

We went to the roof.

Me: You guys are in for a show.

Maria: Yep.

Maria called it in.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Toad, BlackWarGreymon, Salami Swami, Sheep Mage, Live Action Bonecrusher, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Pink Ranger Slayer, Bird Brain, Grizzaka, Dragon Jellyfish, Evil Yamato Man, Heatstroke, Stacey, Barbed Wire Org, Jean Jacket, Tri Klops, Katty Katswell, Master Zik, and Evil Butane Man appeared.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Toad, BlackWarGreymon, Salami Swami, Sheep Mage, Live Action Bonecrusher, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Pink Ranger Slayer, Bird Brain, Grizzaka, Dragon Jellyfish, Evil Yamato Man, Heatstroke, Stacey, Barbed Wire Org, Jean Jacket, Tri Klops, Katty Katswell, Master Zik, and Evil Butane Man.

Me: Good to be back in action huh guys?

Grizzaka: Yeah you said it.

Mumbo Jumbo: Can I see that can of whoop ass?

Maria: You crazy?! It'll beat you up!

Skulker: Good point.

Patty: It was worth a shot anyway.

Me: Yeah.

Golden Glider: (to Nico) We heard you went to a spaghetti planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Professor XXXL: Did you save some for us?

Me: Plenty for you.

Nico: And Moondancer beat the living crap out of Walter Peck.

Me: Yep.

?: Wow that is awesome.

A figure came out and it was BOTTLE SHADOW from episode 29 of ToQger!

---

The Bottle Shadow is a bottle-themed Shadow Monster and is the main antagonist in episode 29 of 2014 TV series called Ressha Sentai ToQger.

He is voiced by Shigeru Nakahara.

History

The Bottle Shadow made his first appearance where he was presented at Castle Terminal by Baron Nero as one of his closest who he trusts in hunting down those who betray the Shadow Line after that he left the terminal to begin his hunt.

Back outside he is then seen battling Zalam aka Akira at the beach. He then open fired with his Red and White beam at Akira. However he was then attack by the arrival of General Schwarz, so the Bottle Shadow decides to battle him too since he is a traitor of the Shadow Line as well. However when the ToQgers showed up he then decided to retreat instead.

A while later he then returned to Castle Terminal to report to Emperor of Darkness Z about Schwarz allying to the Rainbow Line.

Once again he appeared at the beach where he's about to eliminate the two traitors along with the ToQgers. He tried to open fire at the team with his red and white beam, but they managed to dodge his attacks. However they didn't expected the Bottle Shadow will be firing a Rosé Beam. After that he was then sent flying by General Schwarz away from the team and then he was defeated by Hyper

ToQ 4gou.

However he managed to enlarged himself from the darkness that he gather from within his bottle-shaped body prompting the team to battle him using the ToQ-Oh. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Fumikiri-ken Ressha Slash.

---

Right: Bottle Shadow!

Bottle Shadow: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent by Baron Nero to find those that betrayed the Shadow Line and destroy them.

Bottle Shadow: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Are you full of beer?

Bottle Shadow: The beer fairy costume wasn't enough?!

We laughed!

Me: No just because he is called Bottle Shadow doesn't mean he is full of beer literally.

Nico: Yeah.

Bottle Shadow: Nice try though.

Me: Yeah. First set of usual battles for the year.

We got them underway.

---

Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jane Logan Clayton, Sunburn, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Nico's Rescue and adventures these last 6 days

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) These adventures we've been having over the last 6 days were very productive. And so were Nico's previous 2 rescues.

Arkayna: They sure were awesome and the best part is that we found W.I.T.C.H.'s long lost sisters who were their predecessor guardians.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was so awesome and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: Will and her friends all have tons of catching up to do.

Spyro: Yeah they sure do. After being gone for 12 years.

Jane Logan Clayton: Yeah no kidding there. It's amazing that they have so much to catch up on.

Sunburn: Boy I'll say. After being gone for so long I would have a lot to catch up on too.

Mumbo Jumbo: Boy not that I blame them but I would too. Lets do it!

Arkayna: Here we go!

She activated her Gashat and Progrise Key.

MUMBO JUMBO'S VOODOO ADVENTURE! ARKAYNA'S DRAGONIC FLIGHT!

Mumbo Jumbo: Ooh using Gashats and Progrise Keys now.

Arkayna: Yep we sure are.

She got a voodoo spell sword and Dragon Wings and they fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

# Aqua, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Varya Visnapuu, Phoenix (Monster Rancher), Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - Battling the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Walter Peck, Moondancer Transforming, Meeting Another Heat, Luna, Trigger, Cyclone and Metal Dopants who were the Sailor Soldiers of Bivalvan, Andrea, Galapegos, P'andor and Raad's home planets and battling Another Tala

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Not only did Moondancer transform against the Evil Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Walter Peck, and Another Tala. But Nico, Harry's team, Tala, and the others did good Battling Another Heat, Luna, Trigger, Cyclone and Metal Dopants, who were the Sailor Soldiers of Bivalvan, Andrea, Galapegos, P'andor and Raad's home planets.

Aqua: Boy they sure did and it was awesome and epic.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. We all had a lot of fun on that one.

Sweetie Belle: We sure did but we were not expecting the Another Dopants to be the size of Kaiju. They were huge!

Gill Grunt: They sure were and they were amazing.

Varya Visnapuu: (Estonian Accent) Yeah they sure were and it was incredible hearing about them.

Phoenix (Monster Rancher): Yeah it was amazing.

Skulker: I'm glad you guys had an amazing and eventful rescue. Lets do it!

Aqua used her Gashat and Progrise Key.

SKULKER'S GHOST HUNTER EXPEDITION! AQUA'S SPELLWEAVING FLIGHT!

She got Skulker's blasters and wings made of ethereal water magic and they fired waves of magic, fire, water, energy, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

## Mandee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Raven, Owl Wolf and Storm Eagle Littlefield, Apache Chief, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Selma & Patty - Lincoln's adventures and rescue on the Seventh

Patty and Selma were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) Lincoln's adventures these last few days involved him having fun taking down several bad guys. And let's not forget his rescue today.

Mandee: They were awesome and epic and fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah I'll say. We had lots of fun on all of them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all had a lot of fun on them.

Sunburn: We sure did and it was so awesome.

Raven Littlefield: They were some of the most fun ever.

Owl Wolf: They sure were awesome and cool.

Storm Eagle Littlefield: I agree there too.

Apache Chief: I think it's so awesome that we have had a lot of great fun to kick off the new year.

Patty: I agree too.

Mandee: Light you before we start?

Patty: Sure.

They got out cigarettes and Mandee lit a flame on her finger and they puffed their cigarettes as she lit them.

Selma: Ahh. Thank you.

Mandee: You're welcome.

Patty: Lets do it.

PATTY AND SELMA'S SMOKE AND RUN! MANDEE'S FLAMING EXCALIBUR!

She got skates made of pure fire and a flaming sword of Excalibur. They fired waves of lightning, fire, and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Flash, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Hilary Jennings, Sonic, Roadrunner, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Meeting lots of awesome Pokemon Gene-slammers

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (To Flash) We've been meeting lots of awesome Pokemon Gene-slammers. If we keep it up, we meet make it to Johto Pokemon by the end of this month.

Flash: Boy that will be awesome. We met gene-slammers for Weezing, Lickitung, Hitmonlee, Hitmonchan, Exeggutor, Marowak, Rhydon, Chansey and Tangela.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah they are all so awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy they sure are.

Whirlwind: We were having a blast meeting them too.

Hilary Jennings: We sure had a lot of fun on those.

Sonic: Boy no kidding there.

Roadrunner: Meep meep. (HOLDS UP A SIGN THAT SAID "I AGREE TOO")

Golden Glider: We all had fun there. Lets do it!

Flash used his Gashat and Progrise Key.

GOLDEN GLIDER'S ICE SKATING EXTRAVAGANZA! FLASH'S SPEEDING RAINBOW!

He got skates and ran fast and then left behind a trail of rainbow and they ran fast and smashed her all over. They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

---

## Levi, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Natalie Wilmington, Bambi, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Kita's final Ambassador Mission and destroying Kamen Rider Vale

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Kita's final Ambassador Mission involved destroying Kamen Rider Vail. With a lot of girl power!

Levi: That was an absolute amazing demonstration of the power of feminine strength.

Pinkie Pie: It was absolutely amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was a great demonstration of that.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: We're all really proud of the Female Riders and Kita.

Natalie Wilmington: Yeah we sure are. And it was so awesome and fun.

Bambi: It sure was cool.

Professor XXXL: It sure was. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, command it!

Levi used his Gashat and Progrise Key.

PROFESSOR XXXL'S SCIENCE MIND! LEVI LOUD'S SCIENCE BLAST STORM!

He got his turtle shell and a powerful blaster and they fired waves of energy and metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Iron Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Dahlia Newton, Izzy Moonbow, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - The Extreme Ghostbusters have busted TONS of ghosts and Moondancer's missions have been awesome leading up to this

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) The Extreme Ghostbusters have busted TONS of ghosts. And Moondancer's missions have been awesome leading up to this.

Iron Man: They sure were and they were so much fun.

Applejack: YEEHAW! They sure were and they had as much fun as a squaredancing party.

Apple Bloom: I think it's amazing and fun.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Dahlia Newton: We all are having so much fun so far now.

Izzy Moonbow: You bet we are and it's so awesome and cool.

Grizzly: Yeah we sure are having fun. Lets do it!

Iron Man used his Gashat and Progrise Key.

GRIZZLY'S CLAWS OF THE BEAR! IRON MAN'S BEAR SUIT OF THE PROWL!

Iron Man's suit turned into a replica of Grizzly's bear suit and it had deadly claws on it and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Mollie, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Amelia Yuki, Syrus Truesdale, Dark Magician Girl, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - The Vathek are going to wish they were never born

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) The Vathek are going to wish they were never born. Or written in their case.

Mollie: That is for sure! What they are doing is nothing short of pure evil!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah they need to be stopped and and destroyed fast!

Cozy Glow: We won't let them get away with all this.

Hex: That is for sure and it won't end well for them.

Amelia Yuki: It will only end with them getting a trip to the black gates!

Syrus Truesdale: That is a definite fact!

Dark Magician Girl: I agree there too and they must be destroyed.

Zzzax: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Mollie used her Gashat and Progrise Key.

ZZZAX'S THUNDERSTRIKE FURY! MOLLIE'S FLIGHT OF THE THUNDERBIRD!

She got intense lightning coming from her hands and wings made entirely of pure lightning. They fired waves of lightning, skulls, bones, magic, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Supergirl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Claire Wendoll, Superman, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - The Vathek better start saying their prayers and we owe the Ghostbusters big for helping us during the battle with Team Loud Evil Storm

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) The Vathek better start saying their prayers. And we owe the Extreme Ghostbusters big for helping us during the battle with Team Loud Evil Storm.

Supergirl: We sure do and that was so awesome and epic that they helped us back then.

Fluttershy: It sure was and I'm glad that they all helped us back then.

Tornado Bolt: Me too. That was so fun and cool. But it was a big time brutal adventure.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It was a most amazing adventure though.

Stealth Elf: No kidding there.

Claire Wendoll: Boy no kidding. But I'm glad that we destroyed them.

Superman: Yeah no kidding.

Toad: Same here. Lets do it!

Supergirl used her Gashat and Progrise Key.

TOAD'S TONGUE TWISTER MAYHEM! SUPERGIRL'S KRYPTON

FURY!

She got Toad's slimy tongue and her powers of Krypton got enhanced big time. They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, energy and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Nikiya, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Jeanne Salazar, Qin, Kairi, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - The Ghostbusters have been an awesome force since 1984

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) The Ghostbusters have been an awesome force since 1984. With fun songs to listen to.

Nikiya: Yeah they sure have done it all and their theme song is so awesome too.

Princess Luna: I think it's all really catchy too.

Moondust: Yeah their theme song really rocks.

Snowdrop: I like it and it is awesome and fun.

Gari: It sure is. Ray Parker Jr. did a great job singing that song!

Blackout: He sure did. Awesome song back then.

Jeanne Salazar: I think it's so awesome and fun.

Qin: Yeah awesome song!

Kairi: Never gets old after all these years.

BlackWarGreymon: But that jerkwad Walter Peck still is a non-believer in ghosts. Lets do it!

Nikiya used her legend items.

BLACKWARGREYMON'S TERRA FURY! NIKIYA'S SAIYAN PRIDE!

She got a Terra Destroyer Sword and her pride and power got enhanced and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Kole, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Gianna Currahan, Vince, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - The Ghostbusters have 39 years of power to dish out on many ghosts

---

The Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) The Ghostbusters have 39 years of power to dish out on many ghosts. Including the Vathek today.

Kole: They sure do. Ever since 1984 they were capturing ghosts. They are an iconic legend.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was awesome and fun and they are awesome.

King Solar: Boy and in 2024 it will be their 40th anniversary.

Solar Eclipsa: That will be so awesome and cool.

Amber Morning: Yeah and they have come a long way in almost 4 decades.

Spotlight: They sure have.

Gianna Currahan: Yep they sure have.

Vince: I agree there guys.

Salami Swami: Indeed. Lets do it!

Kole used her legend items.

SALAMI SWAMI'S MEAT SLAYING ADVENTURE! KOLE'S CRYSTAL PRISMATIC MIGHT!

Kole got a salami whip and she got diamond angel wings and they fired waves of light and meat and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Zick, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Master Eon, Swift, Maximum Ride, Songbird, Hawkgirl, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - The Ghostbusters have done it all over the years

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri-Klops: The Ghostbusters sure have done it all over the years.

Zick: Boy they sure have and it is so awesome and epic.

Trixie Lulamoon: Capturing ghosts is gonna be a cinch for the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: It sure will be fun and cool.

Flynn: It sure will be awesome.

Cali: It sure will. These ghosts are gonna pay for everything they did.

Hugo: You got that right.

Mags: They sure will.

Master Eon: Yes they most sure will.

Swift: Oh ja they will.

Maximum Ride: Yeah they will.

Songbird: You got that right.

Hawkgirl: Yeah this will be good.

Tri-Klops: Yep. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kylie VS Barbed Wire Org

---

Barbed Wire Org was next.

Barbed Wire Org: Boy this is gonna be so fun.

Kylie: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of Atomic Energy and smashed him down.

---

Takeru VS Jean Jacket

---

Jean Jacket was next.

Takeru: This is gonna be good.

He fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed Jean Jacket down.

---

Juniper Lee VS Katty Katswell

---

Katty was next.

Katty: Boy this is gonna be awesome too.

Juniper: You better believe it is.

Juniper went at her and piledrove her down

---

Yamato VS Master Zik

---

Master Zik was next.

Master Zik: I have a feeling this will be good.

Yamato: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

---

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: This is gonna be awesome.

Yost Spiderman: It sure will be awesome.

Yost Spiderman fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

X-Squad Lila Rossi VS Sheep Mage

---

Sheep Mage was next.

Sheep Mage bleeted.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Oh bleet yourself.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

## Brenda Loud VS Live Action Bonecrusher

---

Live Action Bonecrusher was next.

Live Action Bonecrusher: Those Vathek are gonna feel our wrath!

Brenda Loud: I hate everything but those dirtbags earned the full extent of my hate!

Brenda fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fib & Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fib and Mr. Wink were next.

Mr. Fib: The Ghostbusters have done a lot over the years haven't they?

Serenity Wheeler: They sure have. What was your favorite part of the movie?

Mr. Fib: My favorite was where they destroyed the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man. Wasn't that your favorite Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed it was Mr. Fib.

Serenity Wheeler: That's my favorite too. Especially with all the marshmallow slop that fell onto Walter Peck.

They laughed.

Mr. Fib: That was funny. Shall we get started Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed we shall Mr. Fib.

Serenity fired waves of energy and knocked them down.

# Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: I can't believe that Walter Peck is that delusional and thinks all ghosts are not real.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah what kind of crazy nutloaf world does he live in thinking ghosts aren't real? All ghosts are real and we have seen many of them and know many of them too.

Himiko: Yeah no kidding there. Especially with all the ghosts from the Ghost Zone.

Apple Bloom: Walter Peck is one messed up in the head fruit cake.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah I agree there too. His brain is a really messed up thing.

Scootaloo: And I thought the Prime Universe version of Crocker was really bad.

Diamond Tiara: No kidding. What he does to the Ghostbusters is practically pure evil.

Scootaloo: He hates them with a nasty vengeance.

Misty Tredwell: But not he is an awesome addition to the Humiliation Roster.

Fiona Hernandez: I would say May God have mercy on his soul but if you ask me I think his mind and soul are too messed up to even be saved.

Pink Ranger Slayer: I agree there completely. Lets do it!

Fiona and the group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

---

Carapace VS Bird Brain

---

Bird Brain was next.

Bird Brain: This is always fun.

Carapace: Yeah it is!

He fired waves of energy and smashed Bird Brain down.

---

Korra VS Grizzaka

---

Grizzaka was next.

Grizzaka: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Korra: Yeah it sure will be!

She fired waves of fire and water and smashed him down.

---

Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean VS Dragon Jellyfish

---

Dragon Jellyfish was next.

Dragon Jellyfish roared.

Seira Amagi: Bring it on.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed the jellyfish down.

---

Michiru VS Evil Yamato Man

---

Evil Yamato Man was next.

Evil Yamato Man: (Japanese Accent) That Walter Peck has tons of screws loose.

Michiru: Yeah he sure does.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Axel Manning VS Heatstroke

---

Heatstroke was next.

Heatstroke: This is gonna be fun.

Axel Manning: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Lola Ferrington VS Stacey

---

Stacey was next.

Stacey: First Big Day Mission of the year.

Lola Ferrington: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Zarya Moonwolf, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bottle Shadow

---

Bottle Shadow was next.

Bottle Shadow: Boy this is gonna be an awesome way to start off missions for the new year.

Me: Yeah it sure will be awesome and fun.

Zarya Moonwolf: We're really excited for all this.

Eli: Yeah we sure are.

Bottle Shadow: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: Yep. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called The Destroyers of The Vathek, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Extreme Ghostbusters symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a rainbow flash of light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

They turned into the ToQgers too!

Me: Yeah! Lets get him!

ToQgers: HYPER RESSHA!

Right got his Hyper Ressha armor on and had the Hyper Ressha blaster ready.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of elements and energy and they fired their Ressha blast and the blasts all hit Bottle Shadow and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Bottle Shadow you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was fun!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Me: Now we can begin the real fun.

Bowser: Now, let's after the Vathek. And I like the idea of us going to planets that me and Mario covered.

Nicole: Those are good ideas. They will be perfect for us.

Me: And I have the perfect guests to join us.

I snapped my fingers and then in flashes of light came the Goggle V Sentai from 1982!

Kenichi Akama: Hey guys been a while!

Dark Laser: Nice! You brought back the Goggle V team!

Spooky Space Kook: Just in time too!

Me: Yep. Awesome for you guys to join us Kenichi.

Miki Momozono: We're glad we can come and it's awesome that we are now part of the team.

Nico: Yep. You guys will love it. Come on guys. (Eyes glow red) It's time for some ghosts to be destroyed!

We were off to face the Vathek.

Dr. Screwloose arrived.

Dr. Screwloose: Looks like I made it just in time.

Maria: You sure did doctor.

Me: Yep.

We saw the building the Vathek were in and it was an abandoned warehouse.

Me: They are definitely in there.

Eli: I sense it.

Then a whale moan was heard and then a rumble and then out came THE GHOST WHALE, LOTAN!

Me: WHOA!

Kylie: Lotan!

Maria: That's the ghost whale you guys fought, right?

Kylie: That's him!

Me: He's as big as a whale!

Just then, we heard the sounds of vehicles.

Me: Wait I know those vehicles anywhere!

We turned and we saw ULTROX AND HIS RACERS!

Ultrox: Looks like the fun has started.

Me: Ultrox! Glad you came!

Halinor: Cool! Glad you guys could come.

Ultrox: We wouldn't miss this out for anything.

Qin: Awesome!

Ultrox: We'll handle Lotan! You guys go after the Vathek!

Me: Right. Thanks Ultrox!

Halinor: I'll help too.

She went and helped him.

We went into the warehouse.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Dr. Screwloose.

Dr. Screwloose: No problem Nico. I wouldn't miss this for anything.

Timon: As long is we can take down these mooks.

Qin: And we will.

We got behind a crate and we saw THE VATHEK.

Me: Ugly freaks.

Dr. Screwloose went over to them.

Crainiac: So, you are the one called Dr. Screwloose.

Dr. Screwloose: That's me. I bet you have Kline hidden out of plain sight. But we'll still find him!

Crainiac: Who is we?

Then the spirits of the ghosts of the past appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and the area turned into the Good Egg Galaxy! We were ready for action!

Me: It's time for you bad ghosts to die!

Crainiac: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right you fiends!

Crainiac: Do not even try to destroy us.

Corpuscle: If it is not written…

Gristle: It cannot be done.

Me: We'll see about that.

Maria: I guess we'll just have to make sure we write ways to kick your asses then!

Nico: That's right.

Eduardo: We kicked your butts before and we can do it again!

Crainiac: Moebas, come forth.

The Vathek used the Type Writer to write several Moebas into existence.

Me: Moebas!

Qin: Now you're talking!

Yamato: So it's our turn to shine.

Me: Yep.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Moebas all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over the place.

We went at the Moebas and blasted and smashed them everywhere.

Then the Moebas jumped the Ghostbusters and The Extreme Ghostbusters lay defeated at the hands of the Moebas.

Crainiac: A valient effort. But all in vain.

Corpuscle: Soon we will do what no other ghost could and destroy you Ghostbusters.

Gristle: And then, perhaps we'll write back into existence all the victims of the Black Gates.

Takeru: (punches a Moeba) We can't let that happen! But what do we do?

Me: And that is impossible. The Black Gates made sure they were erased forever.

Moondancer got an idea.

Moondancer: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Ghostbusters your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "Who you gonna call", shout "Ghostbusters"! Okay? Who you gonna call?

All: GHOSTBUSTERS!

Moondancer: One more time! Who you gonna call?

All: GHOSTBUSTERS!

Moondancer: Louder! Who you gonna call?

All: GHOSTBUSTERS!

Jamesdean5842: GHOSTBUSTERS!

At this, Kylie found the strength to get up!

Kylie: Everyone's counting on us, guys! We can't let them down.

Kylie then grabbed a Moeba and threw it to the ground.

SMASH!

Crainiac: WHAT!?

I fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Kylie: Thanks for having our backs, guys.

Eduardo: Damn, I didn't think we'd be this popular!

Roland: Well, we ARE Ghostbusters. What did you expect?

Garret: And we're their successors.

Stefie: I'm just glad I get to fight alongside you guys.

Me: That's right!

Egon: What do you say, team. Wanna bust these ghosts?

Nico: Lets do it!

Kylie: Yeah!

Moondancer: Let me transform with you guys!

Yamato: Go for it, Moondancer.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOOWOOOWOWO!

With that, a strange structure forms on Takeru's waist, what looks like a small one-eyed ghost, complete with stereotypical sheet look, with a handle on the side of it. As the ghost-like device settles into form, Takeru pulls out what looks like a small eye, and presses a button on the side of it, before forcing the sheet portion of the ghost-like device forward and placing the eye in it before slamming it shut.

Ghost Driver: Eye! Batchirimina! Batchirimina!

Takeru: Henshin!

As the phrase "Batchirimina" repeats, a black and orange parka looking ghost emerges from the belt, while Takeru is covered by a majority black suit with orange lines crisscrossing it and a blank silver face. After a few seconds, Takeru pulls out the handle and pushes it back in, causing the ghost-like device to blink, shifting the eye-like device to a new screen, one that is primarily orange with two black spots looking like eyes.

Ghost Driver: Kaigan! Ore! Let's Go! Kakugo! Gho-Gho-Gho-Ghost! Go! Go! Go! Go!

With that action, the parka looking ghost drapes itself over Takeru, allowing his true face to rise, matching the symbol on the eye, but adding a small silver and blue horn to the forehead. And as the transformation finishes, Takeru flips down his hood that was the parka looking ghost's head

With that, Alain throws on a wrist-mounted device that looks like an eye-dropper turned sideways as Makoto summons a Ghost Driver. With their transformation devices armed, both pull out eye looking devices, but Alain's is a lot wider. Both press a button on the side of their devices and slot them into their transformation devices, Makoto using the same method as Takeru, while Alain slots his into a large gap in the eye-dropper device.

Necrom Eyecon: Standby. (As it is slotted into the eye-dropper device) Yes, Sir!

Ghost Driver: Eye! Batchirimiro! Batchirimiro!

While the Specter's Ghost Driver begins it's chant, Alain flips his eye dropper device straight up, and presses a button on the side

Mega Uloader: Loading!

With these actions, two parka like ghosts start flying around. One looking like Ghost's, only blue, and the other only vaguely resembling those two, being solid black save some green lines and two green and silver shoulder bits.

Makoto and Alain: Henshin!

With their battle cry known, Makoto pulls the lever on his Ghost Driver out then pushes it back in while Alain pushes a small button the actual dropper part of the Mega Uloader.

Ghost Driver: Kaigan! Specter! Ready Go! Kakugo! Doki Doki Ghost!

Mega Uloader: Tengan: Necrom! Mega Uload! (Heavy guitar rock) Crush the Invader!

As these battle cries are made known, Makoto is covered in a suit similar to Takeru's, but the orange lines are blue, while Alain is given a white and green suit with black details, and a face plate that more resembles an actual eye. As the parka looking ghosts settle in, Makoto's face reveals two horns similar to Takeru's one and a face of more angular black sections on a blue backdrop. Meanwhile, Alain has what looks like a large green cylindrical eye sticking forward on his suit, with a green and silver horn going straight up from that. And to complete the transformation, both flip their hoods down.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Makoto: We will show you… our way of life!

Takeru: Our lives are burning bright!

Yamato: Don't Underestimate our Planet!

Orion: Or you're gonna regret it!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Necrom!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ghost Riders, Tsukasa turned into Ghost and Daiki summoned clones of the Ghost team!

Moondancer: That's it, I've had it with you vile Vathek to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Moondancer's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was surrounded by a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached The Vathek, she left red and purple energy, stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns with every step.

Moondancer: You evil Vathek really make me sick, as if what you've done in tormenting the people of New York and mankind wasn't bad enough, but what you've done in tormenting The Ghostbusters and The Extreme Ghostbusters has crossed one too many lines. As The Alicorn Princess of Miracles, I hereby sentence all of you to death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Moondancer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Moondancer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Moondancer grew from 6'11" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her light violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her red and violet streaked tail grew longer. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Moondancer's massive Moondancer's Moonlight Friendship Greatsword of Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged reddish-pink blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large reddish-pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of The Moon and Miracles"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーン プリンセス、カンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ドゥームズデイ 23 の駆逐艦、カンタロット ファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットのディフェンダー、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップテーブル、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、月と奇跡の力のマスター

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MOONLIGHT MIRACLE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLES AND DIVINE MOON MIRACLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Moondancer's Super Angel-Alicorn Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Vathek saw it, they went ballistic and fired blasts of dark energy to kill her, but Moondancer dodged the blasts, and she fired powerful blasts of reddish-pink energy with stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits The Vathek and it exploded and sent them back a bit, but they were pissed off now.

Garrett: Whoa, so that's…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's her most powerful form, but she's got another transformation in store for later, and it's against the father of one of my many future wives, Bayonetta.

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn and Divine Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn Love) **That's right. Now, then, let's mop up these Vathek scum and send them all to The Black Gates.**

Nico: Yeah, let's get these assholes!

Me: Vatheks in your crimes against the worlds of the living cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ALL ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and pulverized and beat the living shit out of them.

The Vathek used their Type Writer to drop anvils on us but we avoided all of them.

Maria: (reads from her Ride Book) "The Brave Heroes avoided the attacks of the enemy as said enemies became vulnerable to damage."

We dodged the anvils and I used the Force and threw them back and smashed the Vathek all over with them!

Takeru: (gets out Jean Jacket's Eyecon) Time to start things off! (ACTIVATES IT)

LUKE HOWARD!

May: Wow he discovered what kinds of clouds there are.

Takeru: Yep.

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Moebas all over.

May: (reads from her Ride Book) "Kline knew he couldn't let what he unknowingly created harm others. So, he managed to get out of his prison.

He was freed and brought to us.

Eduardo: (gets out Planet Gamma's Eyecon) Keep at it, May. I got ya covered!

He activated his Eyecon.

EDWIN HUBBLE!

May: Wow! The man that discovered Galaxies. Good choice.

Eduardo: Thanks.

He fired waves of energy and blasted numerous Moebas all over.

Eduardo: Now this one. (ACTIVATES ANOTHER EYECON)

JAMES DUNLOP!

May: Wow he was the man that discovered the galaxy Centaurus A.

Eduardo: Very interesting.

He fired more waves of energy and blasted Moebas all over.

Monroe: (gets out Tadpolla's Eyecon) (Scottish Accent) Don't underestimate me just because I'm a dog!

JAMES LIVINGSTON BEGG!

Jessie Knudson: Wow he was a very famous Scottish Paleontologist known for discovering Trilobites.

Monroe: Very interesting lass!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Moebas all over.

Zob: (gets out Distractator's Eyecon) Time to damage Gristle first!

CHARLES ALDERTON!

Jessie Knudson: The inventor of Dr. Pepper Soda!

Zob: Nice!

He fired waves of energy and smashed Moebas all over

Amu: (gets out Zazz's Eyecon) Corpuscle, it's time to mess you up!

JOSEPH LEIDY!

Jessie Knudson: Awesome! The man that discovered the Smilodon back in the 1830's in Brazil.

Amu: That's right!

She slashed numerous Moebas all over.

Yost Flash Thompson: (gets out Seamoon Fangire's Eyecon) You're going down, Crainiac!

ABNER DOUBLEDAY!

Jessie Knudson: The man that invented Baseball! Good choice!

Yost Flash: Thanks.

Garret blasted many Moebas with his Proton Pack.

Garret: THIS IS MY WHEELCHAIR! THERE ARE MANY LIKE IT, BUT THIS ONE IS MINE! WITHOUT ME, MY WHEELCHAIR IS USELESS! WITHOUT MY WHEELCHAIR, *I* AM USELESS!

Joe Swanson: (laughs) I taught him those lines!

Yamato: Hey, don't hog all the fun! Monarch of the Jungle! Zyuoh Gorilla!

We punched and smashed and pulverized the Moebas and blasted them all over and then we went at the Vatheks and bashed and smashed and pulverized them.

Yamato: Monarch among Monarchs! Zyuoh Whale!

Takeru: (Pulling out an Eyecon with what looks like infinity on a stick on it.) Nice as always, Yamato!

Makoto: (Pulling out the most evil looking Eyecon in existence) Now, it's our turn to power up!

Their gear ready, Takeru and Makoto activate their new Eyecons before removing their personal Eyecons from their Ghost Drivers, with Takeru's creating some sort of angelic choir effect as it is activated, before both place their new Eyecons into their Ghost

Drivers

Deep Specter Eyecon: Dive Too Deep!

Takeru's Ghost Driver: Mugen Shinka! Eye! (In a choral fashion) Batchirimina! Batchrimina!

Makoto's Ghost Driver: Eye! Girroto Miro! Girroto Miro!

Just as with previous transformations, two parka like ghosts emerge from the Ghost Drivers while these chants begin. One white and long with shoulder pads, the other purple and dark looking with spikes projecting at key points. As well, Takeru and Makoto's default states have changed, Ghost takes on a white armor with almost rainbow like bits on the arms and legs, while Makoto's is silver and pointier. And just as before, the Riders activate their transformations with a quick pull and push of the lever on the sides of their drivers

Takeru's Ghost Driver: Chou Kaigan Mugen! Keep Going! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Go, Go, Go! Got to Ghost!

Makoto's Ghost Driver: Gen Kaigan! Deep Specter! Get! Go! Kakugo! Giza Giza Ghost!

With these invocations, the parka like ghosts settle onto their respective Riders, with Takeru gaining the white cloak and a glittering helm with a rainbow horn atop orange eyes, while

Makoto's face remains almost unchanged, despite the black eye patterns now being on silver with two massive branching horns on his forehead and similar structures attached to his shoulders.

We blasted and smashed and massacred the Vatheks all over.

We were really going at them.

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth blasted and smashed them all over.

Grimlock, Razorclaw, Pig Pen and Catzi used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grimlock's Energo-sword, Razorclaw's Concussion Blasters and Pig Pen and Catzi's powers 100-fold.

Catzi and Razorclaw: BLUE FLAME CONCUSSION!

Pig Pen (MLP) and Grimlock: STINKY DINOSAUR SURPRISE BLAST!

Darkness Sorcery Power and Felix Faust: DARKNESS SORCERY BLAST!

Force Lightsaber Power and Dark Laser: FORCE LIGHTSABER BLAST!

Magic Mask Force and Madame Masque: MAGIC MASK FORCE STORM!

Spiders of Robots and Black Spider: SPIDER ROBOT FORCE BLAST!

Clone Bomb Surprise and Multiplex: CLONE BOMB STORM!

Pumpkin Bomb Arrows and Jack O Lantern: PUMPKIN BOMB ARROW STORM!

Monsters of Mon World Thunderstorm and Eccentro: MONSTERS OF MON WORLD THUNDERSTRIKE!

MORTAL KOMBAT! and Goro: MORTAL KOMBAT DRAGON STRIKE!

Snakes of Fire and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF FIRE STRIKE!

Illusions of Stars and Mysterio: ILLUSIONS OF STARS BLAST!

Ostriches of Mayhem and Ozzie Ostrich: OSTRICH MAYHEM BLAST!

Space Kooks of Mercury and Space Kook: SPACE KOOK OF MERCURY BLAST!

Slime of Power and Jellax: SLIME POWER BLAST!

Elias Kingston Firestorm and Ghost of Elias Kingston: ELIAS KINGSTON FIRESTORM BLAST!

Count Marzo Buttkicking Force and Count Marzo: COUNT MARZO BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Earth Storm Fury and Rishu: EARTH STORM FURY BLAST!

Red Guy Buttwalking Brigade and Red Guy: BUTTWALKING MAYHEM BLAST!

Pikes Peak Mountain Force and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: PIKES PEAK MOUNTAIN BLAST!

Snakes of Mayhem and Madame Snake: SNAKES OF MAYHEM STRIKE!

Robots of RPM and Tenaya 7: ROBOTS OF RPM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Moondancer, Ghostbusters, Twilight Sparkle, Goths of Darkness and the Zyuohgers: MAGIC OF DARK FRIENDSHIP SPIRITS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: GHOST ELEMENT STYLE: BLACK KNIGHT!

Jessica Shannon: GHOST STING STYLE: HEADLESS HORSEMAN!

Peni Parker: GHOST WEB STYLE: WHITE LADY!

Entrapta: GHOST LIGHTNING STYLE: MOROI!

Perfuma: GHOST NATURE STYLE: BABA YAGA!

Frosta: GHOST ICE STYLE: DHAMPIR!

Molly McGee: GHOST DARK STYLE: BELL WITCH!

Andrea Davenport: GHOST LIGHT STYLE: LADY IN RED!

Shantae: GHOST MAGIC STYLE: OLD BOOK!

Akko: GHOST STAR STYLE: JOE BUSH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said ghosts!

Lincoln and his harem: GHOST FINAL SMASH: GHOSTLY BEAM STRIKE!

They fired a massive ghost beam.

Zyuoghers: Zyuoh Slash!

Takeru: God Omega Drive!

Takeru performs a Rider Kick imbued with the emotion power of his 7 friends that manifest together as rainbow energy.

We fired massive energy and element blasts and the blasts all hit the Vathek and they were blasted down.

Me: It's over for you Vathek buttfaces!

Qin: Yeah!

Craniac: Do you truly believe it is over?

Corpuscle: Our type writer may have lost the ability to write anything into existence.

Gristle: But it still has one more part to play.

The type writer merged with them as they grew giant.

Me: Oh fuck!

Qin: Not good!

Yamato: Lets do it guys!

They summoned their megazords!

Zyuoghers: ZyuohKing!

Misao: Tousai Zyuoh!

Takeru: Damn, I just wish we could help!

Nico: (gets an idea) I got an idea! (reads from his Ride Book) "As a reward for all their hard work in protecting the world, the Kamen Riders. suddenly got the ability to use giant robots just like their Sentai and Ranger allies".

Then the Kamen Riders got that power and then the Ghost team formed an awesome new Megazord for them! It was made of all the spirits and powers of all the most famous people in history! It was called THE HISTORY EYECON RIDERZORD!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: COOL!

Eli: Awesome!

Takeru: WHOA! Nico this is so cool!

Nico: It sure is! Go get them!

Takeru: With pleasure!

They did so and smashed and pulverized the Vathek all over and slashed them all over.

Yamato: Lets do it! KING 10,000 CUBE BLAST!

Takeru: GHOSTS OF HISTORY MEGABLAST!

They fired massive waves of energy and the blasts all hit the Vathek and they were completely obliterated in an instant and they were banished to the black gates forever!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Me: That was AWESOME!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Garrett: Good riddance forever, you Vathek scum!

Nico: You're never going to plague New York ever again. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of The Lumen Sage, Balder, to deal with, and he should be arriving… right now!

?: I will never forget what you did in ruining our plans to bring Jubileus the Creator into our world, Bayonetta!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere, and I have not forgotten what you did in corrupting my Daddy, Loptr.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Balder in his outfit from Bayonetta, and when he was still corrupted by Loptr's evil influence.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Never thought you'd come back, Loptr, Daddy made sure that he took you with him after he died, but it looks like you refused to stay dead.

Balder: And now, you will pay for ruining my plans to rule this world, Umbra Witch!

Moondancer: Not happening, Balder, and we're going to save you from the very evil poisoning you.

Suddenly, Moondancer's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was surrounded by a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic, she unholstered her massive Moondancer's Moonlight Friendship Greatsword of Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached Balder, she left red and purple energy, stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns with every step.

Moondancer: Balder, what you did in containing Loptr's evil influence may have worked in some way, it ended with Loptr corrupting you and turning you evil, and you swore to Bayonetta if you strayed from your path, she would be the one to end you. You died once by her hand, but, you're not going to die again, this time, we're going to save you.

Suddenly, Moondancer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Moondancer emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Moondancer grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with Alicorns, moonlight, stars, and magic surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her light violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with stars and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her red and violet streaked tail grew longer. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Miracles and Lunar Alicorn Justice and Lunar Alicorn Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded reddish-pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large reddish-pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, One of Twilight Sparkle's Many Friends from Canterlot, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Garrett and the Extreme Ghostbusters, Destroyer of The Vathek, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of The Moon and Miracles"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーン プリンセス、カンタロット出身のトワイライト スパークルの多くの友人の 1 人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、カンタロットファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、ナイツのメンバーフレンドシップ テーブルの、ギャレットとエクストリーム ゴーストバスターズの愛情深い姉妹、ヴァセックの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、および力の力のマスター月と奇跡

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MOONLIGHT MIRACLE FIRESTORM ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT MIRACLE FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN MOON MIRACLE ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Moondancer's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Balder saw it, he summoned Fortitudo, Temperantia, and Sapientia to kill her, but Moondancer fired three powerful reddish-pink energy blasts with stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and it hits the Cardinal Virtues and they exploded killing them, and she fired another reddish-pink energy blast at Balder, which hits him, and it caused him to enter into his battle form as his peacock wings and tail feathers sprouted out on the backside of his robes.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow, now Moondancer's transformed into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, incredible.

Lincoln: Now, the battle to free Balder from Loptr's evil influence has truly begun, and Moondancer, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn and Divine Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down Balder and free him from Loptr's evil influence?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Moondancer.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Moondancer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You've crossed one line too many in your quest for power, Loptr, and now, you've got 500 years of payback coming at you for murdering Rosa and starting The Clan Wars and The Witch Hunts.**

Moondancer and Lincoln went after Balder who was possessed by Loptr, who fired peacock feathers at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and purple energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Balder and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, they fired powerful beams of magic and moonlight fire at the possessed Balder, and they both exploded as they hit the corrupted Lumen Sage.

Nico: Whoa, this is really getting intense!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I agree, and it truly is exciting.

Then, Lincoln fired an energy card from his massive greatsword which removed Loptr's evil influence from Balder, and forced him out of the Lumen Sage and freed Balder, and he got the Lumen Sage to safety with us.

Nicole: So, that's what Lincoln had planned to save Balder from Loptr, nice.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Moondancer, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Moondancer's Moonlight Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's reddish-pink with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by stars etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Moondancer aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Loptr.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a big mistake when you fucked with The Umbra Witches and The Lumen Sages 500 years ago, Loptr. So, consider this your long overdue punishment, goodbye and good riddance.

Then, Moondancer and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, reddish-pink energy, and elemental forces at Loptr and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was destroyed for good. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Loptr's soul appeared, but was then chained to the floor by spirit chains, and Lincoln fired a blast from his Eater of Sins blaster which was infused with Black Gates energy, and when it hit Loptr in the forehead, the Judgement Kanji appeared and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Moondancer and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Moondancer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, and massive reddish-pink angel wings are permanent.

Moondancer: That'll teach you, you evil God Wannabe. Thanks for helping me free Balder from Loptr and send the evil half of Aesir to The Black Gates forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Moondancer.

Suddenly, Moondancer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Moondancer's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and moonlight shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Moondancer came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, guys, that was one wildly intense battle, you faced off against the last of the Lumen Sages who was corrupted by Loptr's evil influence, and you freed Balder and gave Loptr The Black Gates, awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Is Balder…?

Nicole: He's okay. But, he needs to get some rest, Loptr really messed him up badly.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) He sure did.

Suddenly, Bayonetta wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Bayonetta's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs. Then, they separated.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) That's what I call only part 1 of your reward for saving my Daddy, Lincoln. (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You'll be getting part 2 of your reward when we head back home.

Lincoln's face turned atomic red.

Nico: (Sly Smirk) Uh oh.

Me: Oh boy.

Nicole: He fulfilled his promise to Bayonetta to save her Daddy from Loptr's influence, and now, he's about to get his reward. Plus, you know what's happening tomorrow, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The final day of The Los Angeles Treasure Hunt, where we'll face Garlic Jr. and destroy him for good, and we're also meeting Maya Beckett, Gene-Slammer of White Aura Whale.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Then, after Garlic Jr.'s dealt with, we can then broadcast what Marmalade had done in bringing Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. back from the dead, and that will lead to them wanting his head.

Nico: And us hunting him down like the criminal he is.

Back on Earth Ultrox, Halinor and team were blasting the whale ghost all over.

Ultrox: That all you got, whale ghost?!

Halinor: Yeah!

They fired waves of fire and energy and then banished it back into the Ghost Zone!

Halinor: Oh yeah!

Ultrox: Now, what to do while waiting?

Halinor: I brought some cards for us.

She pulled out a playing card deck.

Ultrox: Cool.

They got to playing go fish.

We later came back.

We arrived back on Earth.

Qin: WOW! That was EPIC!

Janine came.

Janine: Egon, me and Slimer saw everything! Are you alright?!

Egon: Yeah we're okay and the Vathek are gone forever.

Me: Yeah. We all destroyed them and Kline is free.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome!

Syren: It sure was!

Xenia: What an awesome way to kick off the new year!

Garret: Oh man. I hope this time, Kline doesn't describe as the The Loud Mouth Guy in the Wheelchair!

Me: Don't worry we won't let that happen.

Camie: Yeah.

Kline came and he was grateful to us for saving him and more and he was gonna make some changes to Garret's character.

Woz: REJOICE! The Teams are all back in action and have made an amazing start to the new year! May this mission bring light and love to the new recruits that have joined.

Me: It sure will Woz.

Grizzly: Well, did Kline write anything good about you?

Garret: He said I was the passionate Ghostbuster in the wheelchair.

Zzzax: Now, that's an improvement.

Me: Now that is more like it! I like it.

Toad: The Vathek are never gonna be haunting anyone again.

Nico: That's for sure.

BlackWarGreymon: (to the Alien Racers) You guys helped too.

Ultrox: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Ultrox.

Kylie: We'll see you guys in 7 days.

Ultrox held out his fist and Kylie slapped it gently.

Salami Swami: Now, who wants salami to celebrate?

Me: How about we go get some New York Style Pizza?

Eduardo: Now we're talking!

Nico: Yeah! But great job today everyone! And Moondancer you did a great job on your big day mission.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm so proud of you Moondancer.

Moondancer: Thanks guys. This was so fun!

Qin: It sure was.

Egon: It was an awesome adventure 39 years in the making. (To the viewers) This was an awesome ghost hunting adventure. But just remember, When there are ghosts running around, who you gonna call?

All of us: GHOSTBUSTERS!

We cheered!

We went to a pizza restaurant and then had a great meal and then we went back home and got the Extreme Ghostbusters settled in and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went

to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome fanfic done!

THIS WAS AWESOME AND EPIC! It was the first big day mission of the year and it was awesome doing one for Extreme Ghostbusters. That was a great show and it came out back in 1997. From September 1 - December 8, 1997 and it was EPIC! This was an awesome chapter for a show that became an iconic legend.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto And Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Thunderbird (Kyurangers), Pharaoh (Miraculous Ladybbug), Dragoneel,Dark Angel (DC) and we're going to the Laramie Ranch and we're going to battle Dario and his Dodrio who are back for revenge and we're going to teach him some manners! Also we're going to send him packing. And we're going to battle Another Eternal Phoenix and this one is gonna be an interesting one. Also We're going to battle Another Evil-Lyn and we're going to meet a

Kangaskhan Gene-slammer. Her name is Kayla Khan and she is a direct descendant of Genghis Khan and is a girl that is determined to do one thing and that is Destroy Dr. Zin, mortal enemy of Dr. Quest. But she is also an amazing Mongolian chef and she is also going to have a little girl with her and that is her daughter Haylia and she is cute. The match-up scene is for Natasha Istrebitellezviy, Gene-Slammer of Machamp, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Drake, the main antagonist of The Pebble and the Penguin, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on you guys for killing him. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Los Angeles for Day 5 of The Los Angeles treasure hunt, and TLPS Ms. Tarantula is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne, and we're going to destroy the final villain waiting for us: Garlic Jr. And we're going to meet a Gene-Slammer for White Aura Whale named Maya Beckett, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and Lincoln would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and they also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life. This one time, while observing the marine life, she and Lincoln kissed underwater, and she hates Chandler with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome adventure as we help Zick in the 3rd Installment of the Monster Allergy chapters and we're going to take down the ultimate evil, MAGNACAT and we're going to send that monster to the Black Gates for all his crimes against all monsters everywhere and we're going to make sure he pays big time.

See you tomorrow.

# MIND CONTROL OF MAGNACAT

GET READY TO SEE THE TRUE FACE OF EVIL IN MAGNACAT FROM MONSTER ALLERGY

AAAACHOO!

---

In the early morning hours at 3:53 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and she saw eight figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Hokkaido, Japan. But, they were no ordinary eight figures, their were Shy Crystal, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Toph Beifong. Royal Solflare, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Sun Shang Xiang. Manta Stingray, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Ranamon. Terror-Bite, Nightscream's Vampire brother. Trihorn, Shy Crystal's Earth Dragon. Boomer Bang, Royal Solflare's Fire Dragon. Nova Lisa, Manta Stingray's Mermaid Dragon. and Phantom, Terror-Bite's Ghoulish Dragon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Toph Beifong, Sun Shang Xiang, Ranamon, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, the same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Toph Beifong: And it also means that we found out where are daughters are.

Sun Shang Xiang: Along with a Vampire boy, a Triceratops-like dragon, a short wingless dragon.

Ranamon: A Mermaid dragon, and a Ghoulish-like dragon.

Phyllis The Florauna: But the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Hokkaido, Japan.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found The Color Strike, And it is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Toph Beifong, Sun Shang Xiang, Ranamon, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Me, and Nico were heading to Hokkaido, Japan. Then, Lincoln saw a 13-year-old girl who has white pale skin with durable pale green crystallized arms, white eyes without pupils that makes her completely blind, long grey hair combed over her right eye with black and blond streaks. She wears a black and purple sleeveless dress with a Earth Element symbol on it. black gloves, black leg wraps, and black & purple sandals. A 13-year-old Japanese girl who has reddish skin, medium-length black hair which is tied back in a ponytail, and blue eyes. She wears a red tailcoat with rose trim at the bottom, a gold collar with ruby gem, white leggings, and rose high-heeled boots. A 10-year-old Japanese girl who has sky blue skin, messy chin-length dark blue hair with bangs covering her red eyes. she also has blue Manta Ray-like fin wings on her back, and manta ray tail behind her. She wears a periwinkle ballerina dress with a sheer frost-blue knee-length skirt, and light blue ballet flats with ribbons. A 13-year-old Bat/Human boy who has pale skin, black spiked hair with the green stripes, blue eyes, and sharp vampire fangs. He also has bat-like ears and long black and red bat-like wings. He wears a black coat with a Undead Element on the back, red shirt with a black bat on it, black pants, and black boots. A bulky and muscular gray triceratops-like Dragon with three horns, huge wings, spikes on his back and long tail with a mace. A wingless yet short crimson dragon with v-shaped horns-like and short tail. He wields a sharp spear. A light blue scrawny and skinny but muscular sea water dragon with thin wings, yellow saw-like spikes, and a long tail. She wears dragon-themed armor, and wields a water saber. And a large and purplish ghoul-like dragon with purple fire hair, wings and long tail. he wore black dragon-themed armor and dragon-like gauntlets. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Shy Crysta;, Royal Solflare, Manta Stingray, Terror-Bite, Trihorn, Boomer Bang, Nova Lisa, and Phantom.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Shy Crystal, Royal Solflare and Manta Stingray?

Shy Crystal: Hello? Is someone there? I am afraid I cannot see you.

Royal Solflare: [Sigh] Sorry about Shy Crystal, She's blind. And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Toph Beifong, Sun Shang Xiang, and Ranamon, came out, and when Royal Solflare and Manta Stingray saw her, they was stunned. especially Shy Crystal who may not see Toph Beifong, but she can hear her.

Manta Stingray: Mother, is that you?

Ranamon: Yes, sugar, it's me.

Shy Crystal, Royal Solflare and Manta Stingray ran up to Toph Beifong, Sun Shang Xiang, and Ranamon, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, Phyllis the Florauna, and Dagger Blade.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Toph, Sun Shang, Ranamon, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Shy Crystal, Royal Solflare and Manta Stingray: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Shy Crystal, Royal Solflare, and Manta Stingray with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Terror-Bite, Trihorn, Boomer Bang, Nova Lisa, and Phantom join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Shy Crystal, Royal Solflare and Manta Stingray to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Toph Beifong, Sun Shang Xiang, and Ranamon with their daughters, and Shy Crystal, Royal Solflare and Manta Stingray now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Heading to the Laramie Ranch was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto And Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Thunderbird (Kyurangers), Pharaoh (Miraculous Ladybbug), Dragoneel, Dark Angel (DC). I was on my Rapidash and everyone else was flying.

Me: YEEHAW!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Way to ride J.D.!

Me: Thanks Applejack!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Its been a long time since we were over at Lara's ranch.

Eli: Boy it sure has been a while.

Girl Jordan: Yeah I wonder how she is doing these days.

Laney: We'll find out soon.

Optimus Prime: She should be doing great.

Qin: Yeah.

Zuria and Kimi Lao were riding inside Optimus Prime.

Nico: Optimus, I want to thank you, Evil Lyn, and your teams for coming.

Optimus Prime: It's my pleasure Nico and it's always fun to help you out on awesome rescues.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Yeah it is!

Nico: Yugito, what do you like to do in your free time?

Yugito Nii: I haven't given it much thought because I'm always busy as a shinobi. But I've always wanted to open up a fishing business.

Me: That's a good idea Yugito.

Eli: It sure is!

Me: Also Yugito, do you have some hatred towards the other villages for some of the treatment they give to Jinchuriki?

Yugito: I used to at first. But after becoming a good and well renowned Kunoichi and mastering the power of Matatabi, I don't have that anymore.

Eli: That's good.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Bro it's good I saved you from that dark fate that all Jinchuriki are subjected to.

Naruto: It sure is bro.

Killer B: Thank goodness we aren't like that fool. Ya fool!

Nico: Though I don't blame you for thinking that before.

Me: Me neither.

Yugito: I know.

Nico: What is with people like that?

Me: Blame the councils corruption Nico. They let their own lust for power as well as their fear and hatred get ahold of them that they don't care about anyone but themselves and think that they are so much better than everyone. That they spread lies all just to make people suffer.

Eli: People are sometimes that stupid and gullible.

Nicole: I know. But at least me and Lincoln took Naruto and Sakura out of the village on a training trip to help them out.

Naruto: That was awesome sis.

Lincoln: Yeah we had a lot of fun on that one.

Me: That was cool.

Qin: I'll say.

Me: Yeah. But also yesterdays adventure was so awesome. All of last week was one awesome adventure.

Nico: Yesterday was a good start to the year.

Me: It sure was.

Aylene C.: All of last week was a great start!

Xenia: We all thought it was so much fun!

Camie: It was amazing!

Optimus Prime: Indeed it was.

Starlight Glimmer: But that was an awesome adventure 39 years in the making.

Nico: Yeah it was awesome. And we got a bunch of awesome new recruits too. We have the first Sentai Teams from 1975 to 1982 with us.

Me: And we're not done yet. I have a feeling the next team will be awesome and that's the Dynaman.

Eli: Oh yeah.

Maria: The Vathek reminded of something RL Stine would make.

Nico: You mean Goosebumps monsters.

Maria: Anything from RL Stine. Not just Goosebumps monsters.

Me: Yeah they did remind me of that. But that is cool.

Qin: It sure is. But I'm glad those monsters got what they deserved.

Twilight Sparkle: And the awesome part is that Moondancer really did an amazing job on her Big Day Mission.

Lola: We're really proud of her.

Utakata: We sure are.

Me: Yeah we all are proud of her.

Kimi Lao: She has come a long way ever since she joined the Knights of The Friendship Table.

Camie: She sure has.

May: JN Kline reminds me of RL Stine.

Me: Now that you mention it he sure does.

Qin: Yeah he sure does.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: That is very coincidental that they both almost share the same name. Except it's spelled differently.

Eli: Yeah that is awesome.

Kimi Lao: I think that is so cool.

Me: We're here!

We arrived at the Laramie Pokemon Ranch.

Varie: Wow!

We saw all sorts of amazing Pokemon. There were Nidoran, Raticate, Nidorino, Tauros and so much more.

Twilight Sparkle: So many awesome Pokemon.

Me: Yeah you would love helping out here Twilight.

Applejack: Boy howdy. Lara sure knows how to manage a great Pokemon ranch.

Apple Bloom: She sure does.

We went in.

Me: Boy she has more Pokemon than when I was here the last time.

Eli: She sure does.

Nico: I see Lara in her Rapidash form.

We saw her rounding up a herd of Tauros.

Lara Laramie: YEEHAW!

Me: Looks like she might need some help. (Puts on cowboy hat) HYAH!

I went and helped.

Me and Lara got along them!

Me: HYAH! Get along little doggies!

Lara Laramie: Well howdy J.D.!

Me: Howdy Lara!

We herded them into a pen.

Me: YEEHAW!

Lara Laramie: YEEHAW!

Lara reverted back and everyone cheered for me and Lara.

Nico: That was awesome guys!

Lara Laramie: Boy it sure was. J.D. sure knows how to do amazing herding.

Me: I watched lots of cowboy movies and picked up lots of stuff on the fly.

As soon as Lara reverted back to human, she got up and stretched her arms.

Lara Laramie: Ahh. Man being both a Rapidash and human is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: How have you been Lara?

Lara Laramie: Busy as all get out.

Me: Just as busy as us no doubt.

Lara Laramie: Not as busy as y'all but you know.

Me: I know. But even in the cold of winter a ranchers job is never done.

Lara Laramie: That's for sure.

Nico: Are you wearing clothes right now?

Lara Laramie: I sure am. Thanks to J.D.'s spell with most of the gene-slammers.

Nico: Oh right I forgot about that.

Me: No worries. But I'm glad you're doing great.

Lara Laramie: Thanks. But I'm glad y'all are here.

Me: Uh oh. Don't tell me. Dario is back and he hasn't learned his lesson.

Lara Laramie: That's right. How did you know?

Me: Call it a hunch.

I pointed to Dodrio Footprints in the ground.

Nico: Where is he right now?

Lara Laramie: He said he is going to get some stuff. He's coming to get revenge on me and J.D. for ruining his name and reputation.

Me: Man what is up with that guy? He loses against me in your place and doesn't know when to call it quits.

Yugito Nii: Yeah he needs to be taught a lesson that this is Lara's ranch and no one elses.

Me: Not with Team Loud Phoenix Storm watching over it.

Applejack: Yeah that little sidewinder has another thing coming if he thinks he can do all this to you.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: To quote Big Mac, Eeyup!

We laughed.

We got to waiting.

Then I noticed a glow and saw my Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book glowing.

Me: My Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride book is reacting to something.

Eli: What could that mean?

Me: I think Another creation of Swartz is close.

Nico: Hmm.

Lara Laramie: Those Another riders and creations of Swartz are really something. But I did see a phoenix fly in and chase a bunch of Tauros rustlers away and the cops got them.

Nico: Whoa! That's cool that a phoenix is here.

Me: That Phoenix might be Another one of Swartz's work.

Lara Laramie: And I did see a Kangaskhan on my ranch too.

Me: Kangaskhan. That's out of the ordinary.

Lara Laramie: It sure is.

Nico: Let's get ready

We nodded.

We got ready.

Me: Boy things have been awesome so far.

Camie: I have this feeling that the mission we're going to have today will be a big one.

Lola: Me too.

Nico: I've decided that today, we're going after one of the big enemies of one of the core 310. But at the same time, it won't be a big mission.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be a good one.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: This will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Optimus Prime: Lets hope it won't give us too much of a hard time.

Nico: But you all still have to follow my orders. So, are there any unscheduled field trips you guys have planned behind my back?

May: Okay, this is starting to get personal. Maria, wanna get ready for when Dario shows up?

Maria: Yeah sure.

Me: Nico no I don't have anything planned of the sort.

Nico: Good.

Me: Besides if something comes up I will let you know.

Nico: Okay.

I knew that Nico was getting tense about something.

Me: Nico you seem upset about something. Tell me is there something bothering you?

Nico: What makes you say that?

Me: The way you have that tone in your voice shows that someone is disobeying orders from you and is doing stuff behind your back. Is someone among us doing extracurricular activities without your permission that's not with us on your rescue?

Nico: Well when you put it that way, I think something is going on with Double D.

Eddy: What's Sockhead doing?

Nico: I don't know. He looked really tired for some reason.

Me: Hmm. We'll have to look into that later.

We saw a dust cloud approaching.

Eli: Look there.

May: Something is coming at incredible speed.

Maria: Here he comes!

Me: Oh boy. Stand ready!

We stood ready and then coming in on a Dodrio was DARIO!

Dario: Well well well. Looky what we got here!

Me: Dario. Still haven't learned your lesson I see.

Nico: But how've you been? Haven't talked to you in a while.

Dario: I've been ROTTING IN A BOX BECAUSE OF HIM!

He pointed to me!

Me: Oh you are still bent out of shape because I sent your cheating ass to prison for hurting Lara and trying to make her ranch yours.

Dario: THIS RANCH IS MINE!

Me: It is NEVER Yours!

Lola: Yeah so make like a rocket a take off!

Nico: To be honest, I completely forgot about how we punished you.

Me: I beat him in a race.

FLASHBACK - ENDING OF CHAPTER 703

The next day I was challenged to a race by a Dodrio trainer named Dario and he was way ahead of me. He was a total jerk and wants nothing more than to see my friend Lara Laramie lose a race. But my Rapidash was much faster than he thought. It was a really close and then I crossed the finish line 1st!

Me: Way to go Rapidash!

Rapidash won and I left Dario in the dust. We stopped and everyone cheered wildly.

Dario: You cheater!

Me: You're the one who cheats you freak and you are nothing but a sore loser.

Dario: I'll kill you for this!

I fired a shockwave blast at Dario and it sent him crashing into a tree and Rapidash bucked and kicked the Dodrio high into the air and I threw a pokeball and caught it.

I walked over to Dario and grabbed him by the shirt.

Me: (Cowboy Voice) Looks like you're headed for the last roundup my friend.

I threw Dario in jail for attempted murder and assault and battery. He was sentenced to life in prison without the possibility of parole for 50 years.

But I wasn't the only one having a race.

Stacy and Rachel were having a swim race in our swimming pool. Rachel of the Animorphs was a shark and Stacy was in her Street Shark form. They were neck and neck and in the end Stacy won.

Rachel (Animorphs) and Stacy just reverted back to human.

Stacy: Nice race, Rachel!

Rachel (smiles): Thanks, Stacy! (stomach growls) Why am I suddenly getting a craving for fish?

Stacy: (Laughs) That's what happens when you revert back. Lets go get some grub.

It was a good day.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Oh right! That helps!

Maria: Your Dodrio deserves better!

Me: That's right! And I already have his previous Dodrio so he must've been busted out of prison and got another one.

Dario: That's right! And now I'm going to make sure you suffer for everything you did to me!

Qin: You brought that all on yourself!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: This time it will end badly for you!

Maria: This Dodrio still deserves better!

?: I AGREE THERE!

A phoenix cry was heard.

Me: Whoa! Entrance time already?

We then saw a fiery phoenix fly over us and then it flew in and grabbed Dario and threw him into a rock and knocked him out. Eli caught his Dodrio.

Me: Whoa! What a magnificent phoenix!

Lara Laramie: That's the phoenix I told y'all about.

Sunset Shimmer: She is beautiful.

Lola: Wow!

May: None of us did that, right?

Me: Nope.

Phoenix: (In a girls voice) That was me.

Me: Wait that voice.

The phoenix was enveloped in a swirl of fire and then it reverted back into a sailor soldier. She had orange hair and orange and red clothes and had fire angel wings and had a Falchion Sword and Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (GASP) Ashleigh Falchion A.K.A. Sailor Falchion!

Sailor Falchion: That's right.

Nico: Whoa! So Kamen Rider Falchion has a sailor soldier?

Me: Not quite. But she was from the planet Falchion. I should explain. Ashleigh was Ashleigh is from the Hot Jupiter planet

Falchion in the galaxy Centaurus A, and it was right in orbit around a Red Dwarf Star. But unlike all Hot Jupiter Planets, her home planet is just right for life to spring forth. Also she is a member of an angel race with fire angel wings called The Falchionians and they are a peaceful race that protect the reaches of the galaxy and the universe from harm. But Ashleigh's planet was dying and like the planet Krypton with Superman, her mom and dad sent her to Earth just as the planet exploded. Now on Earth she was made an angel and defender of the people as well as a good friend to me and she knows all about fire and the power of the immortal phoenix. Also she is my partner in history and science class.

Everyone was amazed but shocked that her entire planet was destroyed.

Maria: Oh man!

Eli: That is awful.

Me: Yeah. Just like Kal lost his kind when the planet was made unstable.

Nico: I truly am sorry.

Sailor Falchion: It's not your fault Nico. It was because of one of my people that lead to it. His name was General Fodo and he was trying to lead a coup to overthrow my planets leaders and try to save our race. But it failed thanks to the power my mother had. I inherited my power from her. We banished Fodo and his followers to another dimension for all eternity and they died there. I was sent here to make my people part of Earth.

Me: That's amazing.

Nico: Wow.

Camie: Yeah.

Sailor Falchion: Fodo got what he deserved.

Nico: And I'm glad he did.

Eli: Same here.

Me: How did the planet explode?

Sailor Falchion: I never told you this J.D. But when Fodo was being banished to another dimension, he installed a powerful bomb on the planet's core that destroyed the entire planet from within. Foreseeing this horrible deed that was coming, my father sent me to Earth for my own safety as a baby. He had my mother go with too. But I can't find her anywhere. After the planet exploded it sent my mother's ship off course to another galaxy.

Me: Oh man. So he got the last laugh.

Eli: If he couldn't have Falchion no one could.

Sailor Falchion: Yeah.

Me: We'll find your mother Ashleigh. Your people did nothing to deserve this terrible fate.

Nico: We sure will.

Maria: None of your people deserved this.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: What happened was horrible.

Me: It sure was.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: But we'll do everything we can to find your mother.

Lola: Yeah.

Sailor Falchion: Thanks guys. And by the way, there's another version of her that is coming.

She pointed to Evil-Lyn.

Evil-Lyn: Another me? Wow!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Falchion: Friendly.

Me: Good. Sorry we have to fight like this Ashleigh.

Sailor Falchion: You are not going to be fighting me at all. This Another Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book that I got was one that I stole from Swartz when he wasn't looking. It's a prototype he finished. There are others like it.

Me: I have a feeling we'll meet them soon.

Nico: So, you're able to resist its' power?

Sailor Falchion: No. I made it's power part of me and merged it with the strength of my will and made it one with me. I now have the power to turn into a phoenix as a result as you have seen.

Nico: That is incredible.

Sailor Falchion: Yes. I purified it with my light from my heart.

Me: Wow.

Eli: Incredible. I sense no dark energy inside you at all. Swartz had no idea that his own creation would turn against him like this.

Sailor Falchion: I know. But I'm afraid the others are not so fortunate.

Me: I have a feeling they are the Another Wonder Ride Books for the main Riders of Saber.

Touma: Yeah this will be interesting.

Sailor Falchion: Indeed.

She came over to us.

Sailor Falchion: But I will gladly help you guys from this moment on.

Me: You have always been a great friend Ashleigh.

Sailor Falchion: Thank you J.D.

Nico: (In his head) And soon to be something more. (Out loud) Now, all that's left is Another Evil Lyn.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Here we go.

Lola: Here she comes!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Evil Lyn! It was ANOTHER EVIL-LYN!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another Evil-Lyn!

Camie: Wow!

Me: This one is gonna be interesting.

Another Evil-Lyn: (In a girls voice) I agree J.D.

Me: (GASP) I know that voice. Bluefire? Is that you?

Another Evil-Lyn: That's right.

Nico: Wait are you from Tamaran?

Another Evil-Lyn: That's right. I was born on the planet Tamaran.

Me: Bluefire has blue eyes and blue hair instead of red hair and green eyes and her power is equal to that of Blackfire.

Eli: That is so cool that one of the Another M.O.E. Villains is from Tamaran.

Qin: It sure is.

Another Evil Lyn: Yeah it sure is cool. Also I heard you guys had a wedding for Beast Boy and Terra on Tamaran.

Me: We sure did. First ever interstellar wedding for us.

Lola: That was really cool.

Qin: And the view of the moons of Tamaran from the surface was amazing.

Lana: Yeah it sure was.

Kaito: (gets out Jetman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Zyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Evil Lyn: No he didn't. I just got stuck with this Ridewatch in me and I flew off before he could say anything.

Me: Whoa you sure were in a hurry.

Luz: Boy no kidding.

Another Evil Lyn: Yeah.

Me: But we are more than happy to make Earth your home too.

Another Evil Lyn: I am glad for that. Just get this Ridewatch out of me.

Me: Consider it done. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nico: Lets dance!

I fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Evil Lyn.

Kaito got a Jetman Sword and Zocks got a Mighty Morphin Sword!

Sougo: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) Nico, there's no way Double D is going behind your back.

Geiz: (gets out Zyuranger Ridewatch) Unless you remember that he ran off after Argit on his own in 2019 and ended up making an alliance with Rojo.

Sougo got RedHawkArmor while Geiz got MightyMorphinRedArmor.

Nico: I do remember that. But the poor guy hasn't been sleeping good. He has been awake for over 7 whole days and I don't know why.

Me: Weird. Double D said he was working on a really cool project.

Lincoln: Yeah Linka said he was working on a huge bridge made entirely out of boxes and boxes of toothpicks.

Nico: That explains why we have no toothpicks anywhere. But that is cool that he wants to do that.

Me: That is one of the most time consuming projects ever.

Another Evil Lyn: I hope Double D gets better.

Me: He will. He just needs a lot of sleep.

Eddy: Boy the last time sockhead tried that was back when I did my Ed Sea Ranch scam. Flooded the entire cul-de-sac by accident.

Me: Oops.

Eddy: I was too ignorant to see how sleepy and tired he was.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Boy he really wore himself out.

Nico: (Gets out Evil Lyn's Ridewatch) It's magic time!

He activated it and got Evil-Lyn's staff and fired a blast of magic and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Now for this too. (ACTIVATES MOUTH OF SAURON'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

May: (gets out Thunderbird's Ridewatch) Feel the Thunder!

She activated it and fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Another Evil Lyn.

Xenia: YEAH!

May: Now for this one. Experience the history of Egypt! (ACTIVATES PHARAOH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of Egyptian Symbols and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: That was great May! Now for this one! (ACTIVATES DRAGONEEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a waves of water and it formed into a Dragoneel and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: And now for this! (ACTIVATES DARK ANGEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She spread dark angel wings and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Nico: AWESOME!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Then Arbormon and his team consisting of Bushroot, Monster Tree Stump, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, Pitcher Plant Monster and Timberius came out.

Nico: Nice team, Arbormon!

Arbormon: Thanks Nico.

Me: I remember the Pitcher Plant Monster.

Qin: And is that a monster tree stump?

Lola: Whoa!

Bushroot: I know.

Yugito: Lets do it! (ACTIVATES MOUTH OF SAURON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of blue fire and it formed into mouths of Sauron and smashed down Another Evil-Lyn.

Nico: Let's keep it up!

Me: The Next Gene-slammer should be close!

Then a Kangaskhan came!

Me: WHOA! A Kangaskhan!

Nico: Cool!

Kangaskhan: (In a girls voice) We got this one.

Little Kangaskhan: (In a little girls voice) Yeah we sure do.

Nico: Kayla and Haylia!

Kangaskhan: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Little Kangaskhan: Same here!

Nico: You too girls.

Kangaskhan: We got this.

They fired a blast of energy and smashed down Another Evil Lyn and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Bluefire and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had purple

Tamaranean Clothes on like Starfire and I picked her up.

Bluefire: (GROANS) That hurt bad. I feel like I was smashed by a Gordanian Ship.

Me: You're back to normal now.

I brought her over.

May: Nico? Did you do… things with this one?!

Nico: (GULP) No I uh…

Kangaskhan: No he didn't. This is my daughter that I had when I was in high school. Nico saved me and Haylia from a pit of quicksand in Vietnam.

May: Oh. Good.

Me: Wow that is amazing.

Eli: It sure is. Thank goodness you're okay.

Kangaskhan: Yeah we sure are.

Yugito Nii: I think it's obvious what your favorite memory is of Nico.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We just heard it. Lets get you 2 back to normal.

Kangaskhan: We are in our swimsuits unfortunately.

Me: Well that's better than nothing.

I snapped my fingers.

Nico: I got jumpsuits for you both.

They were reverting back.

The jumpsuits were orange.

They were back to normal and the Fashion Brigade put their orange jumpsuits on.

Maria: You two okay?

Kayla Khan: (Groans) Yeah.

Haylia was crying.

Haylia: (CRYING) MOMMY THAT HURT!

Kayla Khan: I know I know.

She comforted her.

Me: Sorry about that. I should have warned you first that it was going to hurt.

Kayla Khan: It's okay.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you guys.

Kayla Khan: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Lets get you guys home. It's cold.

We did so.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-

Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, and Fire Princess are heading back to Los Angeles for Day 5, the final day of The Los Angeles treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but TLPS Ms. Tarantula is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne.

And we're going to destroy the final villain waiting for us: Garlic Jr.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Los Angeles for Day 5, the final day of The Los Angeles treasure hunt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but TLPS Ms. Tarantula is going to get a powerful treasure there: a powerful greatsword known as The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And we're going to destroy the final villain waiting for us: Garlic Jr.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) And since he's here, he's used The Black Water to turn people into his mindless minions, but there's one way to cure that. Max, if you would?

Max Goof: On it.

Max Goof snapped his fingers and he summoned beautiful white marble fountains with angels around the fountains and angelic faces carved into the bases and placed them on the roofs of the buildings in the city. Then, he snapped his fingers again, and that caused the fountains to shoot massive jets of water into the air, and it transformed into pure rain and it rained down on those who fell under the control of The Black Water and they were freed.

Nico: Whoa, what was that?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) A secret weapon that I asked Max to create: The Fountains of The Archangels, the water inside the fountains is pure sanctified holy water, and it's so powerful, it can remove a dark influence that's possessed someone and destroy the dark influence.

Max Goof: But, not the source which is Garlic Jr., so that'll be up to us to destroy him.

Lincoln: That was an awesome plan you guys created, and thanks to your Fountains of Heaven, the people of Los Angeles are freed from The Black Water, but we still got to deal with Garlic Jr., and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Ax.

Ax: You're welcome, Lincoln.

We arrived at an orange-colored shrine with spider statues, and we entered the shrine, and we saw a powerful greatsword with light shining down on it: The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne, a massive greatsword with embedded orange gems on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large tarantula heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, and four large tarantula heads for the pommel.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: Wow, so that's The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne, awesome.

Suddenly, we saw White Aura Whale appear before us, and with it are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's White Aura Whale.

White Aura Whale: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the four girls away from Garlic Jr., and that was a nice job in using those heavenly fountains to free the people from The Black Water.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Maya Beckett, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later. Let's go hunt down Garlic Jr. and bring an end to this treasure hunt adventure.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula went up and grabbed The Inferno Firestorm

Spider Greatsword of Arachne, then we left the shrine to hunt down Garlic Jr., and thanks to Sherlock Hound and Max Goof's plan, all of Los Angeles' citizens were freed from The Black Water and are safe in their homes.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Now, where is that little pipsqueak hiding?

Suddenly, we sensed a massive energy signal heading right for us, and we saw who it was: it was Garlic Jr., and he was really, really mega pissed off.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Right on time, Garlic Jr., and just in time to witness the final revenge of Marmalade being foiled.

Max Goof: But, just to make it a little more interesting. (Speaking in Ancient Enochian) ARGEDCO

A portal opened up behind Garlic Jr., and out came Labolas, Destroyer of Fates, and it pounced on Garlic Jr. and sent him flying towards us, and then, it joined up with Max Goof, and when Garlic Jr. saw us, he was enraged.

Eli: I had to guess he was going to summon Labolas.

Nicole: He's definitely one of Bayonetta's loyal demons, and he had to deal with Gomorrah when he broke free from his leash.

TLPS Mr. Wolf snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren, so that way, no one would get hurt again by Garlic Jr.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: I should've known you'd be the last to show up, Garlic Jr., and you're already too late, we purified everyone who got corrupted by your accursed Black Water, and now, you have no place left to hide.

Garlic Jr.: We'll see how long that big fat mouth of yours lasts when I destroy every last one of you!

Suddenly, something within TLPS Ms. Tarantula's mind snapped as memories of Garlic Jr.'s crimes had rushed through her head, and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with orange and purple flames, webs, and spiders, she unholstered her massive Arachne's Spider Sword of The Fire Tarantula from her back, and as she approached Garlic Jr., she left rainbow energy, orange and purple flames, webs, and spiders with every step.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: I will never ever forgive you for any of the crimes that you'd committed against the people of Earth, Garlic Jr., your crazed desire for immortality and plan to rule the universe has caused you to cross many lines in the process. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you did in using that accursed Black Water Mist to turn people into your mindless minions… , THAT'S THE STRAW THAT BROKE THIS TARANTULA'S BACK, YOU HEARTLESS, POWER-HUNGRY, EVIL, DERANGED PSYCHOPATH, AND I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE IMMORTAL, I WILL RIP OUT YOUR BLACK HEART AND EAT IT RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOU!

We gasped at the sheer extent of TLPS Ms. Tarantula's fury: payback and retribution are already coming for Garlic Jr.

Nico: Oh boy, she's snapped, and now, Garlic Jr.'s going to get burned.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: That's even worse than the times I snapped at Dark Chandler and Marius, but when I faced Frieza, that trumped those two previous times, and Ms. Tarantula was known to keep cool under pressure, but the memories of Garlic Jr.'s crimes already got her really mad. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as TLPS Ms. Tarantula screamed like a madwoman and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with orange and purple flames and webs surrounding the vortex, there's a group of tarantulas running around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, TLPS Ms. Tarantula emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

TLPS Ms. Tarantula grew to 7'4" in height, she had the upper body of a goddess, but her lower body remained the same, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with orange and purple flames, webs, and tarantulas surrounding her, she has a tarantula emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems embedded in the gold flame links and purple crystal links and orange tarantula-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a tarantula with eight orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant, she has on on large gold metal bands on her biceps and eight legs and she now has nine large orange orbs orbiting around her eight legs, she has on a purple shirt with an orange phoenix and tarantulas on it, purple hoodie, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with orange and purple flames, webs, and spiders on the coattails and on the back is a tarantula surrounded by orange and purple flames. Suddenly, TLPS Ms. Tarantula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with purple tips grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and embedded heart-shaped gem on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's massive Arachne's Spider Sword of The Fire Tarantula and The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, orange and purple flames, webs, and tarantulas, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Arachne's Greek Inferno Firestorm Tarantula Greatsword of Fire Tarantula Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange and purple gems and The Greek Spider Goddess, Arachne, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange tarantula heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large tarantula heads with purple gems for eyes and large orange gem on the bottom of the tarantula heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold tarantula head with purple gems for eyes and a orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left. There's an orange kanji below the tarantula that said, "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Ms. Tarantula, Hilarious, Sassy, and Sharp-Tongued Member of The Bad Guys Gang, Expert Hacker, Awesome and Hilarious Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Foiler of Professor Marmalade's Schemes, Archenemy of Bonyu, Ender of The Vampire-Lycan War, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Tarantulas and Warrior of Flames, Emissary of Arachne, and Master of Flames and Tarantulas"

チーム ラウド フェニックス ストーム ミズ タランチュラ、陽気で生意気で舌の鋭い悪者ギャングのメンバー、専門家のハッカー、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの恐ろしく陽気なメンバー、マーマレード教授の計画のフォイラー、ボニュの大敵、吸血鬼のエンダー- ライカン戦争、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、タランチュラの守護者と炎の戦士、アラクネの使者、炎とタランチュラのマスター

TLPS Ms. Tarantula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TARANTULA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREEK FIRESTORM TARANTULA ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEK FIRESTORM TARANTULA JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEK FIRESTORM TARANTULA COMPASSION!

We were amazed by TLPS Ms. Tarantula's Super Angel-Tarantula-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Garlic Jr. saw it, he fell into another black rage and he transformed into his Super Makyan form and fired an energy blast at her, but TLPS Ms. Tarantula fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with orange and purple flames, webs, and tarantulas at Garlic Jr. and it exploded with incredible power as it hits him, and it removed The Dark Orb, which Lincoln sent to The Warp, Garlic Jr. got up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula:(Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Greek Firestorm Tarantula and Divine Greek Fire Tarantula Justice) Don't you dare glare at me like that, Garlic Jr., you've had this coming for a very long time! Now, it's time for you to pay!

TLPS Ms. Tarantula went after Garlic Jr. who still fired energy blasts at her, but she dodged them all, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and purple flames, webs, and tarantulas at Garlic Jr., and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and she also attacked Garlic Jr. with her massive greatsword, leaving scars and spilling his blood all over the planet.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Jeez, Ms. Tarantula is really tearing that psychopath to shreds, but his immortality is also helping him recover from his injuries.

Lincoln: She's actually got a plan, TLPS Mr. Wolf. Let's give her a hand and tear that bastard apart and end Marmalade's revenge scheme.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf unholstered his massive Fenrir's Nordic Lunar Eternal Full Moon Wolf Greatsword of Lunar Moon Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Nordic Midnight Moonlight Firestorm Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Nordic Lunar Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Nordic Wolf Moon Life, the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine

Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ax and his team, X-Squad Cell, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Garlic Jr., and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, TLPS Ms. Tarantula fired webs and wrapped Garlic Jr. in a web straitjacket, but he broke free in a fit of rage, but that allowed Lincoln to latch onto Garlic Jr. and he turned the tip of one of his eleven white wolf tails into Cell's stinger and he stabbed it into Garlic Jr.'s chest and Lincoln began absorbing him and assimilating his immense powers and abilities, and as soon as Lincoln was done, he changed the stinger back, and an energy card with Garlic Jr.'s soul inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand and he sent Garlic Jr.'s spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and TLPS Ms. Tarantula's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and we were also back on Earth, and Labolos vanished.

TLPS Ms. Tarantula: And now, Marmalade's final revenge against us has finally been foiled.

Lincoln: Now, all that's left is Marmalade, and he's bound to come out of hiding sooner or later, now that we've killed Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr., but there's bound to be no place for him to hide. (To Maya Beckett) And it's so good to see you again, Maya Beckett.

Maya Beckett reverted back to normal, and she was a beautiful girl with long flowing white hair and aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has a whale emblazoned on her forehead, massive and beautiful white angel wings, and a white aura as she reigned in the power of White Aura Whale and she was dressed in an sleeveless aqua blue open vest, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, navy blue knee-high high-heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves and whales and on the back is White Aura Whale, and holstered on her back is a White Aura Whale-themed greatsword with White Aura Whale etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, white whale heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white whale heads with blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem below the white whale heads for the pommel.

Maya Beckett: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maya Beckett and he hugged her, and Maya Beckett is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maya Beckett: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Maya Beckett, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Biology, but she's also an expert swimmer and an expert on identifying the different types of marine life and she has knows a lot about the marine ecosystem. She and I would spend time in the ocean learning much about the different marine life that live in the ocean, and we also would do their part to keep the oceans clean of any litter that people carelessly throw into the ocean as it's dangerous to the marine life.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome, you guys are both learning about the marine ecosystem and marine life while cleaning up the trash that people carelessly throw into the ocean.

Lincoln: That's right, and this one time, while observing the marine life, she and I kissed underwater, and she hates Chandler with a burning passion.

Nico: Now, I really hate to find out what he did to earn her wrath.

Maya Beckett: Trust me, you won't like it, and it also concerned Lori, Lynn, and Lola, along with the other White Aura Gene-Slammers. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you, I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Maya, are you absolutely sure about this?

Maya Beckett: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Maya Beckett, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Maya Beckett, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Maya Beckett's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maya Beckett's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maya Beckett: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maya.

Maya Beckett had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Sapphire White, Helena Evangelin, Charotte Syphon, and Jasmin Willoung from Ginga Fukei Densetsu Sapphire.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sapphire White, Helena Evangelin, Charotte Syphon, and Jasmin Willoung from Ginga Fukei Densetsu Sapphire.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sapphire White: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sapphire White and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Garlic Jr., their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large

Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Sapphire White: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sapphire White: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sapphire White, Helena Evangelin, Charotte Syphon, and Jasmin Willoung with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and we told them that TLPS Ms. Tarantula had gotten The Inferno Firestorm Spider Greatsword of Arachne, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Garlic Jr., the last of the villains brought back by Professor Marmalade.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as TLPS Ms. Tarantula transforming into her Super Angel-Tarantula-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and she and all of us laying a brutal beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing him off by using Cell's absorption technique on him and then sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Maya Beckett have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Finally, we're rid of Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. once and for all.

Lincoln: Yep.

Then, Poromon turned on the TV, and Diane Foxington was on the news with Katherine Mulligan.

Katherine Mulligan: Good morning, Gotham Royal York, I'm here with Los Angeles Governor Diane Foxington, and she has some huge news to tell us.

Diane Foxington: Thank you, Katherine. Now, as you all know, Professor Marmalade, the fraudulent professor now turned criminal, had broken out of prison, and with five Dark Orbs in his possession, he'd resurrected four of The Z-Fighters' most dangerous enemies, Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, and Garlic Jr., along with Elmore's residential villain, Dr. Wrecker, and he put them under his control, and he ordered them to cause havoc in Los Angeles. But, thanks to Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. have been destroyed forever and were given The Black Gates, and Marmalade, if you're still hiding in the shadows, just know we're coming for you, and you will be brought back to justice for all of your crimes!

We cheered wildly at the news, and so did the entire world: Marmalade's revenge has been foiled and now, he has nowhere left to run. With Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr. destroyed forever and were given The Black Gates, he was now beyond enraged, and now, he wants blood. Fat chance of that happening, you pouchy-faced rat!

* * *

After finally getting rid of Garlic Jr. and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maya Beckett saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maya Beckett: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maya Beckett: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maya Beckett: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Maya, what's the reason on why you hate Chandler with a burning passion?

Maya Beckett: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, as Lincoln and I were underwater, we were doing an observation of some of the sea life there in Manistique Lake, and we were also joined by Hannah Knightley, Eliana Robinson, and Naomi McKenzie. But, then, we saw a collection of trash, empty protein bars and protein powder jars, empty glitter jars, and garbage being callously dumped into the ocean, and we rushed in and cleaned it all up. We got out of the water to see who it was that did this: it was Chandler, along with Lori, Lynn, and Lola, who were callously dumping trash, empty protein bars and protein powder jars, empty glitter jars, and garbage into the lake and they were all laughing cruelly at us. I'd had enough of Chandler, and Hannah also had it with Lori, Eliana had it with Lynn, and Naomi had it with Lola, and the same went with Lincoln, we fired blasts of water at them, and they absolutely lost it big time and threatened to kill us, but before they could attack me, Lincoln grabbed Lola by her dress and glared at her, which caused her to get scared, and he punched Chandler hard in the face, and he did the same to Lori and Lynn. I was really stunned with awe at how quick Lincoln was to save me and I was blushing madly at how dominant he was when he punched Chandler hard, glared at Lola, and pummeled Lori and Lynn. After I recovered from the display from Lincoln, we tied Chandler, Lori, Lynn, and Lola up with neon energy ropes Lincoln fired from his massive white angel wings, and he called his parents, who came to Manistique Lake. Lincoln told everyone of what Chandler did, along with Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they were extremely furious at their three daughter, in the end, Lori, Lynn, and Lola got their butts grounded for fifteen weeks, and they had to spend all that time in cleaning up all of the trash they and Chandler, who also got grounded for nine months, callously dumped into Manistique Lake. And I also kissed Lincoln and he returned it, and Chandler watched in anger, and Hannah, Eliana, and Naomi kissed Lincoln, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola watched in anger.

We cheered.

Eli: Wow, you guys really saved all that marine life and the oceans from Chandler's heartless act.

Nico: Yeah, you guys made Manistique Lake safer, and when you and Lincoln kissed and right in front of Chandler, I can guess he was pissed off big time.

Me: You bet he was, and he swore revenge, but I made sure that prick, along with Lori, Lynn, and Lola didn't do anything else to Lincoln or his Guardian Angels, or they were going to be in a ton of trouble even worse than they were in at that time.

Lincoln: What Chandler did proved his Dark Side was nothing but garbage, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola had the nerve to ally with him again. Lola was lucky I glared at her, but Lori and Lynn were extremely violent, so I fought back to defend my Guardian Angels and myself.

Nico: He had it coming, and I hope Lori, Lynn, and Lola learned their lesson.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note are heading to Gelato Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large blue swim trunks with the phoenix and a clock surrounded by stars on them and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note each had feelings for Clyde and Clyde also had those same feelings, and Clyde saved them from an attack by Flip who busted out to kill them for another time to get revenge, but Clyde saved them and he gave Flip another beatdown and chained him up again.

Babs Seed: Whoa, so this is Gelato Beach, awesome.

Clyde: Yeah, and it's perfect for our first date, Babs. Shall we?

Clyde, Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Clyde summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Babs Seed, Zipporwhill, Lily Longsocks, Libby Stein-Torres, Sailor Mars, Kusu, Vados, and Note placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Sailor Jupiter: And it's so awesome that you're now part of Clyde's harem, Rei.

Sailor Mars: Thanks. Plus, it makes sense since some of us joined Lincoln's harem and it makes a lot of sense that some of us have joined Clyde's harem. Plus, he saved all of us from Flip.

Clyde: He really caused enough trouble already, but he doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Clyde, you know we'll just kick his three-cheeked butt again if he dares to break out again.

---

Later we were over at another awesome farm and it was Liam's farm.

Undine: From one farm to another, huh?

Me: So awesome.

Applejack: Yeehaw! Love a good farm.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: So awesome doing some farm work.

Yakumo: Horsea, when the Seadra appears, will you speak to it in your native language?

Horsea: I sure will!

Me: Seadra may be Horsea's evolved form but I think it will be cool.

Horsea: Yeah it sure will.

Lola: Yep.

In the chicken coop was an egg and then..

CRACKING!

POP!

Chick: PEEP PEEP!

It hatched and out came a baby chick.

Rippersnapper: Look. A baby chick.

Sam S.L.: Oh it's so cute.

Poromon: It sure is.

Poliwag: Oh it sure is cute.

Sludge: Me Sludge think baby liking mascots already

Me: Oh that is so cute.

Fluttershy: It sure is.

Fluttershy picked it up.

Fluttershy: Now little one the mascots are not your family. You belong here with the rest of the chickens.

The chick agreed and peeped.

Fluttershy: Oh he said he understood.

Poromon: Aww!

Me: Never underestimate the power of Fluttershy's awesome animal love and powerful care for animals.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Poromon: Thanks Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh you're welcome Poromon.

Me: You guys should have seen Sam and Luna here on Liam's farm a while back. It was awesome.

Luna: Yeah me and Sam have different likes and things we don't.

Me: They do say that opposites attract.

Luna: That's right dudes.

Sam S.L.: That's true. (Clucks)

The chickens all came to her and she got all their eggs.

Fluttershy: Wow. Sam is quite the communicator of chickens.

Me: She sure is.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

We laughed.

Varie: Oh Ed you silly guy.

Eddy: That's Lumpy for you.

Then the ducks were quacking all over.

Liam: Uh oh. Sounds like there is trouble with the ducks.

We went to the duck pond.

Eli: Look there.

We saw a Seadra swimming with the ducks.

Me: Hey there's a Seadra.

May: Cool!

Maria: Wow! It's cool seeing one here.

Seadra: (in a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you all here.

Nico: (GASPS) Silina Odaiba! Wow!

Me: The aspiring Swimsuit model!? Whoa!

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: Horsea. Sea. Sea.

Seadra: Yes I understand you Horsea. You wanted to know if I can understand you and yes I do.

Horsea: Cool!

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Seadra: My favorite is when I was putting on a purple swimsuit and Nico and me modeled for it.

Nico: It was an awesome photoshoot.

Xenia: That is cool.

Me: Yeah it sure is! Ready to be changed back?

Seadra: I sure am but I'm naked.

Nico: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: Here's a jumpsuit.

It was aqua blue.

Seadra: Thanks.

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

We covered our eyes and she was back to normal and she put on the jumpsuit and got up. She was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes.

Nico helped her. He hugged her.

Nico: really missed you.

Silina: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back to the estate.

---

We arrived.

Ravager: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Sheila's team will include Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, and Brock. Mizore's team will include Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, and Monet.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Looks like Nami and some of the Straw Hat Pirates are gonna have a shot.

Xenia: They sure are.

Boa Hancock: You got that right! This is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

Then the Previous group came.

Professor XXXL: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Grizzly, Zzzax, Toad, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami go with you guys?

Bird Brain: Me, Sheep Mage, Live Action Bonecrusher, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Pink Ranger Slayer, Bird Brain, Grizzaka, Dragon Jellyfish, Evil Yamato Man, Heatstroke, and Stacey can come too.

Selma: And is Double D feeling alright?

Nico: In order yes you guys can come with. And Double D has been acting really strange lately these last few days.

Me: But he is on the sofa sleeping.

He was snoring.

Linka: He needs some really well deserved sleep. He was working tirelessly around the clock on that.

We saw that he built a huge 6 foot tall replica of the Brooklyn Bridge made of toothpicks.

Nico: Wow look at that.

Me: He sure was busy.

Eli: Wow he really did a great job on that.

I took a picture of it with my phone and posted it on Social Media.

Xenia: That must've taken a long time.

Linka: He worked for 418 hours, 21 minutes and 32 seconds he said.

Me: Thats almost 18 days!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: No wonder he is so tired.

Mumbo Jumbo: That took a lot of hard work.

Eddy: No wonder sockhead is so tired.

Mumbo: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Mr. Fibb: Since tomorrow is Vinyl's mission, he'll probably meet 3.

Nico: Yep. I'm hoping to meet Seaking, Starmie and Mr. Mime next.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Those are gonna be awesome. So Seaking and Starmie on your rescue and Mr. Mime on Vinyl Scratch's first mission.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Snaptrap: I think an additional factor is causing Double D's sleep problems.

Sheep Mage: You think he's sleepwalking?

Ed: Nah. That's usually my problem.

Eddy: You always sleepwalk and eat everything in sight lumpy.

Nico: What makes you two say that?

Snaptrap and Sheep Mage shrugged.

Me: Hmm. I sense some really unusual psychic energy around him.

Eli: I feel it too bro.

Nico: What do you think it is?

Azula: Nico, I know for a fact that we're going after Magnacat today.

We gasped!

Nico: How'd you know?!

Azula: Yesterday, Zick and his friends were one of main focuses of the big mission.

Me: (FACEPALMS) I had a feeling that was coming. Also I knew it was only a matter of time for Magnacat made his move.

Zick: Yeah now we can destroy that monster for good.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: Who is Magnacat?

Me: The most evil monster ever.

I went over his history.

* * *

Magnacat is president of Pyramid Inc., a kitchen appliance store, but he is also an extremely powerful Gorka. Magnacat's powers include shape-shifting, hypnosis, mind-control, flight and various dangerous magical spells. When in human form Magnacat has blond hair and wears a green business suit. He is the main antagonist of the first season of the animated series. His goal was to create an army of Androgorkas, and capture the Tutors to control the prisoner monsters to get his revenge on Bibbur-Si, from which he was exiled long ago. Magnacat ended up being eaten by the Dark Phantom, Captain Bristlebeard. Magnacat survived being eaten and escapes albeit as an ooze. In his weakened state he was confined to a capsule to regain his body and strength. In the show before the series starts, he defeated Zob, Zick's father, and Terrence, another tamer. He shrunk Zob while turning Terrence into stone. He fought the Tamers various times making several attempts to take down Bibbur-Si and gain control of the Tamers but failed each time. Due to suffering numerous losses in fighting the Tamers, his company went into bankruptcy. As a last resort, Magnacat ordered Viziosed to get the Horn of Kong to summon the Monster-Saur. His control over the monster was not complete, however, and he formed a loose alliance with the Tamers to stop it. After a short skirmish in the beast's stomach, Zick and Elena escaped, trapping Magnacat and Viziosed inside. The Monster-Saur was defeated and put into a Dombox while they were still inside. Being in one Dombox together, Magnacat began to devour the monster from the inside, absorbing its power.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Eli: WHOA!

Camie: So he is a monster that is pure evil!

Me: Yep. And he is also Zick and Elena's most evil archnemesis.

Xenia: Not good!

Mr. Wink: So, that explains the sightings of him attacking Bibbur-Si.

Patty: Say what?!

Mr. Fib: Take a look for yourselves.

He showed us what was going on.

We saw what looked like IRON PATRIOT attacking Bibbur-Si 6 hours ago!

Me: This is Magnacat's handiwork alright!

Qin: That can't be right! He doesn't have an Iron Patriot suit!

Nico: No he sure doesn't.

Hard Man: That doesn't make sense. Double D doesn't have the Iron Patriot armor.

Qin: Didn't I say that?

Hard Man: Sorry.

Eddy: It's true. He doesn't. I checked while cleaning his armors the other day.

Nico: That is too freaky.

Me: One of Magnacat's powers is Mind Control and he also has shapeshifting.

Nico: Hmm. I believe I have an explanation for it.

Me: What is it?

Nico got to thinking.

Zzzax: Wait. Tony, didn't you sell the Iron Patriot Armor before?

Iron Man: I did. And no offense but it's because the American Flag colors weren't my thing. So I sold it.

Dragon Jellyfish: Tony, I don't mean to call you an idiot but you probably sold it to Magnacat when he was disguised!

Nico: Just what I was thinking!

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: Not good.

Me: Tony you could have just given that suit to Captain America. He would have loved to have that with his suit.

Captain America: As much as I love being called Captain America, Iron America does sound good for me.

Flywheels: On other days, Magnacat must be remote controlling the thing!

Zick: He is that smart in technology.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And after the War with Voldemort 3 years ago Zick did say that one of the death eaters released all the monsters he captured.

Me: That's right I forgot about that.

Xenia: Crazy.

Nico: Yeah.

Zick: I know what I have to do now. (gets up to leave)

BlackWarGreymon: Zick, where are you going?

Zick: (sighs) Guys, thanks for being good friends since 2020. But Magnacat is my problem. And now, it's up to me to stop him!

Heatstroke: Sorry, Zick. But you're not getting rid of us that easily.

Me: I'll help too Zick.

Qin: We all will.

Nico: Yeah. Magnacat is a monster and he will pay for everything he did.

Jinx: Zick, after Magnacat is dead, maybe we should show everyone the entire monster world.

Zick: Are you crazy?! What if a monster hunting version of the Guys in White are formed?!

Zob: Jinx is right, Zick. Don't you think it's time for monsters to stop hiding? Take Sulley and Mike for example.

Me: I agree. We know monsters are real and Sulley and Mike and their friends are awesome. Many monsters you know are good and we can put them all under our protection.

Eli: I agree there. Besides it's the evil monsters that pose a tremendous threat and those need to be destroyed.

Xenia: I agree too.

Me: That's right. The world needs to know that there are good monsters out there and that evil monsters must be destroyed.

Camie: That is right.

Stacey: Okay, I think it's time for to summon hackup just in case.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) How about the Zyurangers?

Me: Good idea. And this too.

I snapped my fingers and out of a flash of light came the DYNAMAN from 1983!

Nico: Cool! The Dynaman!

Hokuto Dan: Good to see you all again.

Me: Same to you Hokuto.

Rei Tachibana: Looks like it's time for all of us to join the team.

Nico: Yep.

Then we saw Bombo.

Commander Mars: Bombo, what are you doing?!

Bombo: (eating Zick's shoes) Bombo deserves last meal before going against Magnacat!

Zick: Really, Bombo?!

Lynn: Just let him have his meal, Zick. I'll give you new shoes when this is over.

Zick: Thanks Lynn. Okay.

Me: I think that's it. Are we just about ready?

Toad: First, we should call all the Tamers here.

Evil Yamato Man: And all the monsters that are combat capable.

Me: Good idea.

I pressed a button on my computer device on my arm and it called all the tamers and combat monsters. I explained the situation when they got to the estate.

Johanna Thaur: So Magnacat is back?

Me: Yep.

Nico: We're going to destroy him forever.

Bobby Clash: Good. It's time that freak pays.

Wally Machaby: We won't let him get away with this.

Miranda: We also need to keep Double D awake. I have a feeling he'll want to go up against the Iron Patriot Armor

Me: Right. Anyone got some coffee?

Lynn Sr. came back with some.

Me: Double D?

Eddy: Hey wake up sockhead!

Edd: (Groggy) Tired.

I poured the coffee down his throat.

Me: Sleep time is over and action time is now.

He then perked up and he was ready!

Grizzly: Zick, we do have one question to ask while we're getting ready.

Zick: What's that?

Grizzaka: Are the monsters you know elemental?

Zick: Hmm. I don't think I ever thought about that one.

Qin: Yeah that is new.

Lola: But awesome too.

Me: But it would be awesome if we figured that out.

Razorclaw: This time, no one's getting mind controlled.

Me: Our powers will not let that happen.

Golden Glider: Shall we get going?

Pink Ranger Slayer: (to the Dynaman) I know how much you like explosions. So, you guys can add to the entrance.

Hokuto Dan: Right on!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Good. Are we ready?

Zick: Ready.

Lola: Lets do it!

Bright Man: Entrance time!

Eli: Lets go guys.

Nico: That's rightl

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Drake, and that musclebound misogynistic penguin has come back from the dead to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this one bit: the dark energy signal we just sensed belongs to our old enemy, Drake, and that musclebound misogynistic penguin has come back from the dead to get revenge on us.

Nico: Not him again, doesn't he know when to quit?!

Me: He sure doesn't. Looks like we need to kick his ass hard again.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) That'll be left to me and Lincoln, comrades.

Lincoln: Yeah, we'll beat that bastard down hard, and make sure he never comes back ever again.

Me: (Snickers) Especially when he finds out that you're now much bigger and stronger than he is.

Nico: Plus, you guys are also going teach him a really big lesson on how to treat women.

Lincoln: And if there's one thing that I can't stand, it's misogynistic men who think they're better than women.

Nicholette Torrington: And I can't forget that the times Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan mistreated you, they always said, "Girls are better than boys". That's the behavior of misandrist women, and that's of course one thing none of us couldn't stand, and that's what also led to even more severe beatdowns from all of us, and J.D. had seen it for himself, along with Varie.

Nico: J.D., is that true?

Me: Yeah, it is, and what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did by acting like misandrists, that earned them a really brutal beatdown, Nicholette even broke Lori's nose hard when she punched her hard in the face and Scarlet Rosenburg even smashed some of Lynn's teeth out and called her a meathead.

Nico: Jeez, but you girls and Lincoln proved that both men and women are awesome in ever way, and you had to teach Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan a lesson if they acted like misandrists. Alright, gang, let's go, we got Magnacat to deal with for good.

Lincoln: It's been a long while since we faced off against any of Zick's enemies, but when we get done with Magnacat, we're coming for you, Drake, and you're going to pay for what you've done, you misogynistic meathead!

We were off.

---

Then the spirits of the elements of Meat Magic Swirled around an opening and then converged and then…

WHAT THE FUCK!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

NOOOOO!

A massive fiery explosion went off and a phoenix cry and evil laughter was heard and stars and jewels came out and swirled around it and then we came out.

We arrived in front of Pyramid Inc.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Now what?

Zick: Blow that building to fiery rubble with him in it.

Nico: WHAT!? But there are people in there!

Zick: They are not people. They are monsters.

Nico: In that case, lets do it! FIRE!

We fired incredibly powerful fire energy blasts and they all hit the building and it exploded from the inside and then…

BOOM BOOOM BOOOM BOOOOM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire building exploded into a massive and incredible pillar of fire and then rubble fell onto the city streets all over and then the employees ran out in their monster forms and we blasted them all over and blew them to smithereens and banished them all to the black gates and then out came MAGNACAT!

Magnacat: YOU MISERABLE FOOLS!

Me: Magnacat! So we meet at last. For the last time! Now it's time you reveal yourself!

Then I fired an energy blast and it hit him and he screamed as his true form was revealed and everyone saw it as they gasped in utter shock and disbelief!

Magnacat: (chuckles and gets out remote) Did you forget about my bodyguard? (presses button)

The Iron Patriot armor then landed near Magnacat.

Live Action Bonecrusher: I knew that was lurking around somewhere!

Iron Boy: Skulker, I could use some help against Iron Patriot.

Skulker: I'm glad you asked.

He used his own device and hacked the suit and turned it against Magnacat and it blasted him all over.

Me: You will pay for everything you did!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted his middle third eye out and he roared in pain!

I blasted the remote for the suit out of his claws and I caught it and gave it to Nico.

I teleported and kicked Magnacat in his face.

ENERGY!

Zick fired a blast of red energy and smashed down Magnacat.

Then Blizzard, Scorcher, Larxene, Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Neopolitan Man, China White, Megavolt, Lego Bane, Owl (Stellaluna), Space Kook, Bell Org, SHS Carnage, Madame Snake, and Cheese Monster appeared.

Nico: Blizzard, Scorcher, Larxene, Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Neopolitan Man, China White, Megavolt, Lego Bane, Owl (Stellaluna), Space Kook, Bell Org, SHS Carnage, Madame Snake, and Cheese Monster

Blizzard: You know, Steve, the Iron Patriot Armor would look good on you.

Scorcher: Assuming it doesn't get blown up.

Captain America: I'm glad you think that.

Larxene: I'm sure it won't if we're careful with it.

Nico: I agree.

Abomination: (to Nico) We heard you went. to Lara's farm.

Nico: Yep.

Shade: How was it?

Me: It was awesome and fun.

?: Boy that was awesome.

A figure came out and it was RYGORE from Super Ninja Steel!

---

Rygore is an Indian rhinoceros-themed member of the Galactic Ninjas and "The Ninja of Suprise Attacks and Strategy". He was also a contestant on the second season of Galaxy Warriors.

Rygore is voiced by Charlie McDermott who previously voiced Hekatoid from Mystic Force, Blothgaar from Operation Overdrive, Pangolin from Jungle Fury, General Crunch from RPM, Grinataur from Super Samurai, Bigs from Megaforce and Cat O'Clock from Ninja Steel.

He first appeared on the Galaxy Warriors stage with his comrades and took his medallion, telling the audience he is the Ninja of Surprise Attacks and Strategy.

He was seen on the Galaxy Warriors stage when Cosmo Royale introduced Speedwing to the crowd alongside Wolvermean and Venoma.

He goes to earth to fight the rangers, and after several confrontations, he is destroyed by the clone ninja team (12 rangers;

6 real and 6 clones). Specifically, he was knocked around by the clones and five Rangers before being murdered by Lion Fire Red. He gets gigantified by Cosmo Royale but is destroyed by the Ninja Ultrazord before he can use the Mega Fire Cracker Explosion. His medallion is then taken by Madame Odius to power her evil Zord, Foxatron.

---

Brody: Rygore!

Rygore: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You got brutally overwhelmed by the clone and real rangers and it was enough to power Madame Odius's evil zord Foxatron.

Rygore: That's right.

Me: Yeah.

William: You never did show what would happen if your dice rolled a 1 or a 6.

Rygore: Well, today, you guys get to find out!

Me: Yeah we sure will.

We got the battles underway.

---

Troy Burrows, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lucy Xi, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Nico's rescue on Lara's ranch and battling Dario and his Dodrio

---

Blizzard was first.

Blizzard: (to Troy) Nico's rescue was on Lara's ranch. And he battled Dario and his Dodrio.

Troy Burrows: He sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was great and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: We saw a phoenix fly in and really made mincemeat out of Dario.

Spyro: Boy no kidding that was awesome and fun.

Lucy Xi: It sure was.

Bai Tza: Yeah we got a kick out of seeing that.

Tso Lan: But we did not expect it to be Another Eternal Phoenix.

Blizzard: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

He turned into the Red Jetman!

He used his Legend Items.

FLIGHT OF THE LEGACY JET! TROY BURROWS MEGAFORCE FRENZY!

He turned into an awesome Starscream Style Jet and got a legacy cannon and fired waves of energy and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

Jason Lee Scott, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Aya Chang, Aylene C., Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Battling Another Eternal Phoenix as well as Another Evil-Lyn

---

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Nico, Optimus' team, Evil Lyn's Team, and the others did good Battling Another Eternal Phoenix. And Another Evil-Lyn as well.

Jason: They sure did and the Another Eternal Phoenix actually was made one with all its powers and all that.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy that was so amazing seeing that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was cool to see.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Aya Chang: I thought it was awesome too.

Aylene C.: Same here.

Scorcher: That is cool. Lets do it!

Jason used his legend items.

JURASSIC TYRANNO FURY! JASON'S INFERNO TYRANNO!

He turned into a fire tyrannosaurus and got an awesome new game transformation! They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Volcana, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Nora Normavennikova, Lola, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene - Lincoln's rescue

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) I heard Lincoln battled Garlic Jr. on his rescue. Was his breath really made out of Garlic?

Volcana: (LAUGHS) No it wasn't. That was his name. He was hellbent on revenge for what Kami's predecessor did to his father. He was going to turn Earth into the most feared planet ever. Not on our watch.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah but that would not be a good thing if that happened. He was immortal and now he is gone for good.

Scootaloo: Good riddance.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there. He deserved it.

Nora Normavennikova: (Russian Accent) I agree too comrades.

Lola: Same here.

Larxene: That's another one of the Z-Fighters enemies all destroyed. Lets do it!

Volcana used her legend items.

LIGHTNING NINJA STORM! VOLCANA'S VOLCANIC FIRESTORM!

She got Larxene's lightning Kunai and massive intense lightning and fire swirled around her and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and fire and smashed her down.

---

Ripster, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tabitha Sells, Moby Lick, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Meeting a White Aura Whale Gene-slammer

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination (to Ripster): I heard you guys met a White Aura Whale Gene-slammer. (laughs) I bet you like that one!

Ripster: We sure did and her name is Maya Beckett and she is a really awesome guardian angel that cares for much of the land and the water and is a great swimmer too.

Rarity: Oh she sure is darlings and she knows how to really clean up the land too.

Sweetie Belle: And her story is cool too.

---

Maya Beckett: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maya Beckett: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maya Beckett: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Maya, what's the reason on why you hate Chandler with a burning passion?

Maya Beckett: You're not going to like it one bit. One day, as Lincoln and I were underwater, we were doing an observation of some of the sea life there in Manistique Lake, and we were also joined by Hannah Knightley, Eliana Robinson, and Naomi McKenzie. But, then, we saw a collection of trash, empty protein bars and protein powder jars, empty glitter jars, and garbage being callously dumped into the ocean, and we rushed in and cleaned it all up. We got out of the water to see who it was that did this: it was Chandler, along with Lori, Lynn, and Lola, who were callously dumping trash, empty protein bars and protein powder jars, empty glitter jars, and garbage into the lake and they were all laughing cruelly at us. I'd had enough of Chandler, and Hannah also had it with Lori, Eliana had it with Lynn, and Naomi had it with Lola, and the same went with Lincoln, we fired blasts of water at them, and they absolutely lost it big time and threatened to kill us, but before they could attack me, Lincoln grabbed Lola by her dress and glared at her, which caused her to get scared, and he punched Chandler hard in the face, and he did the same to Lori and Lynn. I was really stunned with awe at how quick Lincoln was to save me and I was blushing madly at how dominant he was when he punched Chandler hard, glared at Lola, and pummeled Lori and Lynn. After I recovered from the display from Lincoln, we tied Chandler, Lori, Lynn, and Lola up with neon energy ropes Lincoln fired from his massive white angel wings, and he called his parents, who came to Manistique Lake. Lincoln told everyone of what Chandler did, along with Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they were extremely furious at their three daughter, in the end, Lori, Lynn, and Lola got their butts grounded for fifteen weeks, and they had to spend all that time in cleaning up all of the trash they and Chandler, who also got grounded for nine months, callously dumped into Manistique Lake. And I also kissed Lincoln and he returned it, and Chandler watched in anger, and Hannah, Eliana, and Naomi kissed Lincoln, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola watched in anger.

We cheered.

Eli: Wow, you guys really saved all that marine life and the oceans from Chandler's heartless act.

Nico: Yeah, you guys made Manistique Lake safer, and when you and Lincoln kissed and right in front of Chandler, I can guess he was pissed off big time.

Me: You bet he was, and he swore revenge, but I made sure that prick, along with Lori, Lynn, and Lola didn't do anything else to Lincoln or his Guardian Angels, or they were going to be in a ton of trouble even worse than they were in at that time.

Lincoln: What Chandler did proved his Dark Side was nothing but garbage, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola had the nerve to ally with him again. Lola was lucky I glared at her, but Lori and Lynn were extremely violent, so I fought back to defend my Guardian Angels and myself.

Nico: He had it coming, and I hope Lori, Lynn, and Lola learned their lesson.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Abomination: Wow! That was awesome! And I'm glad that they put Chandler in his place back then.

Gill Grunt: Boy no kidding there. That was cool though.

Tabitha Sells: They sure did and it was awesome.

Moby Lick: You got that right.

Abomination: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Ripster used his legend items.

CARNAGE OF THE GREAT WHITE! RIPSTER'S JAWS OF FURY!

He got a sword of blood and had stronger metal sharp shark teeth! They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and blood and smashed him down.

---

## Black Widow, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Emily Imperion, Yang, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - Us at a Farm

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) So, you guys went to another farm, huh? How many does that make today?

Black Widow: Lets see. Rolf, Liam, Applejack, 3 farms in our area.

Princess Luna: It's really awesome and fun going to farms like that.

Moondust: Boy it sure is and learning all about farmwork is really cool.

Snowdrop: It sure is and being farmhands is awesome.

Gari: It sure is awesome and fun.

Blackout: Yep. It's cool.

Emily: I think it's awesome too.

Yang: Yeah I'll say.

Shade: Glad you guys had fun on that. Lets do it!

Black Widow used her Legend Items.

ETERNAL SHADOW OF THE NIGHT! BLACK WIDOW'S BLACK LIGHTNING FURY!

Black Widow got swords made of black lightning and pure darkness and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed hiim down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Emily Princeton, Plo-Koon, Jinx and Kitten VS Dark Laser - The Mascots meeting a baby chick

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) It's adorable that The Mascots met a baby chick. (pouts) Dammit, it could've made a good friend to Flipsy!

Sabrina: We already have tons and tons of pets at home so I think we have more than enough.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there but it's amazing that we have so many amazing animal friends.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I think it's amazing. Even Boulder likes them.

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: Yeah it's cool having all sorts of fun pets.

Emily Princeton: I agree there too.

Plo-Koon: Same with me too my friends.

Dark Laser: I do too then. Lets do it!

Sabrina used her Legend Items.

THE FORCE AWAKENS IN THE STARS! SABRINA'S LIGHTSABERS OF POWER!

Sabrina got 2 powerful black bladed lightsabers and they went at him and clashed and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Irma Lair, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gianna Logan, Tsunade, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Edd was really tired and sleepy

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) Double D was really tired and sleepy. Was it because he was sleepwalking?

Irma: No he was working hard on a toothpick bridge for 18 days straight and hasn't fallen asleep since.

Demyx: Oh wow I saw that on the internet! That was amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. That was amazing he did that. But Magnacat was to blame for it all.

Cozy Glow: Yeah he was depriving Double D of sleep to make him vulnerable.

Hex: But we were on to him.

Gianna Logan: Yeah we knew it was his handiwork.

Tsunade: Magnacat is going to pay for this big time.

Demyx: Yes he sure is. Lets do it!

Irma used her Legend Items.

SONGS OF THE SIREN SEA! IRMA'S DIVINITY MAELSTROM!

She formed a massive wall of water and they fired waves of water, bones, stars, skulls, lightning, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Bertrand, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sylvia Kuznetsova, Casper, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin - Magnacat brainwashing Edd

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) I get that Magnacat brainwashed Double D on certain days. But how did he control the Iron Patriot suit on the other ones?!

Bertrand: I honestly have no clue. But it's amazing he did that.

Applejack: Yeah he was really depriving Double D of sleep for 2 and a half weeks.

Apple Bloom: And I thought Applejack going for 10 days without sleep was bad.

Flashwing: Yeah that is crazy he went so long without sleep.

Sylvia Kuznetsova: Yeah that is awful he went that long without sleep.

Casper: It sure is.

Roman Goodwin: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Bertrand used his Legend Items.

RED SPIDER FLINGING MADNESS! BERTRAND'S RED FLAME OF THE SPIDER!

Bertrand got red flaming Spider Web powers and they fired waves of red fire, apples, earth, rock, mud, boulders and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Kimiko, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Hanika Kobaiyashi, Aylene C., Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - Magnacat has gone too far this time!

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Magnacat has gone too far this time! No one sleep deprives one of us and gets away with it!

Kimiko: That is too true! What he is doing is beyond pure evil.

Fluttershy: Linka is bound to make that monster pay for his crimes big time.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: Same here guys. Magnacat has no honor and needs to be destroyed big time.

Hanika Kobaiyashi: I agree there too guys.

Aylene C.: Same here. Magnacat will pay.

Ssserpent: Big time. Lets do it!

Kimiko used her legend items.

SNAKES OF THE TOMB! KIMIKO'S FLAMING XIAOLIN FURY!

Kimiko got a flaming Snake Sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and fire and smashed him down.

## Raven, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cindy Lou Robinson, Cynder, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort - Magnacat will get what he deserves and that is the Black Gates

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Magnacat will get what he deserves. And that is the Black Gates.

Raven: I agree there too and he is a monster that deserves the worst of it all.

Princess Celestia: Me too. He is a ruthless and most evil creature.

King Solar: An absolute malignant stain on the worlds of monsters and humans that needs to be destroyed and wiped out.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: Yeah that monster needs to be destroyed like a mad dog.

Spotlight: That is for sure there!

Cindy Lou Robinson: You got that right.

Cynder: And it will not be pretty.

Roquefort: You got that right. Lets do it!

Raven used her Legend Items.

LIMBURGER STINKY CHEESE ARTS! RAVEN'S DARKNESS FLIGHT!

She got a stinky cheese sword and dark angel wings and they fired waves of light and darkness and cheese and smashed him down.

---

Thrice Cream Man VS Neapolitan Man

---

Neapolitan Man was next.

Neapolitan Man: Boy Magnacat is in trouble.

Thrice Cream Man: Yeah he sure is.

He fired waves of ice cream and smashed him down.

---

Indigo Zap VS China White

---

China White was next.

China White: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Indigo Zap: It always is fun and cool.

Indigo Zap fired waves of blue lightning and smashed her down.

---

Naneal VS Megavolt

---

Megavolt was next.

Megavolt: This will be shocking.

Nanael: It always is shocking.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kaso Mi VS Lego Bane

---

Lego Bane was next.

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) I always love a good battle.

Kaso Mi: So do I. It's fun.

She fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Owl VS Owl (Stellaluna)

---

Owl (Stellaluna) was next.

Owl (Stellaluna): This is gonna be awesome.

Owl: I say it sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Owl down.

## Sailor Mercury VS Space Kook

Space Kook was next.

Space Kook laughed ominously.

Sailor Mercury: Oh laugh yourself.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## Kin VS Bell Org

Bell Org was next.

Bell Org: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Kin: It sure will be.

She fired waves of bell energy and smashed him down.

## RD Girl Jordan VS SHS Carnage

SHS Carnage was next.

SHS Carnage: This is always fun for us.

RD Girl Jordan: Yeah it sure is!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## Yoko Minato VS Madame Snake

Madame Snake was next.

Madame Snake: Glad you had fun On the last Revice Mission.

Yoko: That was awesome being part of the action.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Madame Snake down.

Derpy Hooves VS Cheese Monster

Cheese Monster was next.

Cheese Monster: I will cheese you up.

Derpy Hooves: This will be good.

She fired waves of cheese and smashed him down.

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Animal Path, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rygore

Rygore was next.

Me: All right hit us with your best shot!

He rolled a one on his dice and threw numerous boulders at us and I punched and kicked them back and smashed him all over with them!

Rygore: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: Thanks. So 1 throws rocks at us.

Rygore: Yep. Cool huh? Here's this.

He rolled a six and then he fired a massive blast of energy and I fired a wave of energy and then the blasts collided and then..

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off all over and set much of the area on fire!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome! So 6 is an energy blast.

Rygore: That's right. Good counterattack though.

Me: Thanks. Now for this.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Magnacat, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Magnacat symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him guys!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

We fired blades of energy and elements and blasts and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Rygore you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Zick: We've had it with you Magnacat! Prepare to die!

Nico: Yeah!

Magnacat: If I'm going down, Zick, you're going down with me!

Zick: We'll see about that!

Troy: You've always been a monster on the outside, Magnacat.

Tsukasa: It's just that you're a monster on the inside too!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Red!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Black!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mighty Morphin Green!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They all turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Mighty Morphin Team too!

We went at him and fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him all over.

Kopond, Viqtarr, Illexia, Aszil, Rothar, and Seeryn blasted and smashed Magnacat all over the place.

Sludge, Ravager, Undine and Yakumo used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sludge's strength, Ravager's Cyclone Gun and Undine and Yakumo's powers 100-fold.

Ravager and Undine: WHIRLPOOL CYCLONE SHOT!

Sludge and Yakumo: METEORS OF FLAMING FURY!

Magic of the Dragon and Mumbo Jumbo: MAGIC DRAGON BLAST!

Ghosts of Water and Skulker: GHOST OF WATER FURY!

Smokers of Fire and Patty and Selma: SMOKER OF FIRE BLAST!

Skaters of Rainbow Speed and Golden Glider: SKATING RAINBOW BLAST!

Science of Animal Mutations and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE OF FURY BLAST!

BEARS BEARS BEARS BEARS! and and Grizzly: BEARS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

Toads of Krypton and Toad: TOADS OF KRYPTON BLAST!

WarGreymon Saiyan Might and BlackWarGreymon: WARGREYMON SAIYAN BLAST!

SWEDISH MEATBALLS AND SALAMI and Salami Swami: SWEDISH MEATBALLS AND SALAMI BLAST!

Sheeps of Mayhem and Sheep Mage: SHEEPS OF MAYHEM!

Anger Mismanagement and Live Action Bonecrusher: ANGER MISMANAGEMENT BLAST!

Duo of Destruction Force and Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink: DUO OF DESTRUCTION FORCE WAVE!

Uria Firestorm Arrows and Pink Ranger Slayer: URIA FIRESTORM ARROW STORM!

Birdbrains of Buttkicking Turtles and Bird Brain: BIRDBRAINS OF BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Elemental Bear Storm and Grizzaka: ELEMENTAL BEAR STORM BLAST!

JELLYFISH OF MAYHEM and Dragon Jellyfish: DRAGON JELLYFISH ELECTROCUTION!

Japanese Fury Bursters and Evil Yamato Man: YAMATO JAPANESE FURY BLAST!

Firestorm Mayhem and Heatstroke: HEATSTROKE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Zenkaiger Upgrade Force and Stacey: ZENKAIGER UPGRADE BLAST!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Zick, Applejack, Elena Potato, Nico and me: MONSTER TAMING FIRESTORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MYTHICAL CREATURE ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL!

Hilda: (British Accent) MYTHICAL CREATURE FIRE STYLE: SALAMANDER!

Yuna Kamihara: MYTHICAL CREATURE WATER STYLE: MERMAID!

Toph: MYTHICAL CREATURE EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Tatsumaki: MYTHICAL CREATURE WIND STYLE: HIPPOGRIFF!

Sari: MYTHICAL CREATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: RAIJŪ!

Colette: MYTHICAL CREATURE LIGHT STYLE: ANGEL!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MYTHICAL CREATURE DARK STYLE: DEMON!

Jessica Shannon: MYTHICAL CREATURE STING STYLE: KHEPRI!

Peni Parker: MYTHICAL CREATURE WEB STYLE: ANANSI!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said mythical creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: MYTHICAL CREATURE FINAL SMASH: MYTHICAL SHURIKEN BLAST!

They fired explosive shurikens based on mythical creatures.

We fired black energy blasts at Magnacat, which hit him and as they exploded, he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

He was gone for good!

Zick: Good riddance, Magnacat.

Nico: You're never going to cause anymore trouble again, you monster. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Drake to deal with, and that misogynistic meathead muscle-bound penguin should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make you all pay for ruining my attempts to claim Marina for myself, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs,

the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming.

Me: (Growls) I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay dead, Drake?!

A large muscle-bound penguin came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Drake.

Hubie: I always knew you wouldn't stay dead for long, even after we put you down years ago, you won't quit.

Drake: You will all pay for what you did, Marina is MINE!

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) She will never be yours, and you deserved to pay for what you did with your life.

Suddenly, Natasha Istrebitellezviy's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a really hot orange energy aura with lava, magma, earth, flames, volcanoes, and Machamps, she unholstered both her Giant Destroyer and Machamp-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Drake, she left orange energy, lava, magma, earth, flames, volcanoes, and Machamps with every step.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) You don't deserve to ever be forgiven for any of your vile crimes, Drake, you've bullied Hubie and his friends and you've harassed Marina and tried to take her by force, you've already proven you're nothing but an arrogant bully and a misogynist, and for that, you will die once again, and this time, stay dead.

Suddenly, Natasha Istrebitellezviy was surrounded by a massive vortex of really hot orange energy with lava, magma, earth, and flames surrounding the vortex and volcanoes were erupting and they spewed out tons of lava, there's Machamp flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Natasha Istrebitellezviy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Natasha Istrebitellezviy grew from 6'10" to 7'4" in height, she has the voluptuous muscular body of a goddess along with her massive bust clocking in at 144 inches, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon dark blue eyes and a really hot orange energy aura with lava, magma, earth, flames, volcanoes, and Machamps surrounding her, she has Machamp emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has Machamp earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Lava, Blade, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Machamp with orange gems for eyes and the Lava, Blade, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange Machamp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Natasha Istrebitellezviy has on a blue version of Cattleya's clothes, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava, magma, earth, flames, and volcanoes on the coattails and on the back is Machamp surrounded by lava and volcanoes. Suddenly, Natasha Istrebitellezviy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natasha Istebitellezviy's massive Machamp-themed greatsword, Giant Destroyer, and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, lava, magma, earth, flames, volcanoes, and Machamps, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Machamp's Volcanic Titan Giant Destroyer Greatsword of Volcanic Lava Justice, it's a brand-new powerful massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Machamp etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large Machamp heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Machamp heads with blue gems for eyes and a large orange gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Machamp's head with orange gems for the eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Machamp that said, "Natasha Istrebitellezviy, Gene-Slammer of Machamp, Voluptuous Skilled and Powerful Swordfighter and Skilled and Powerful Fist-Fighter, Amazingly Skilled Blacksmith of Russia, Loving Cousin of Cattleya and Loving Cousin of Rana, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Malak, Despiser of Lewis Travolta, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Magma, Blades, and Fists"

ナターシャ・イストレビテレズヴィー、マシャンプ の遺伝子破壊者、官能的で熟練した強力な剣士、熟練した強力な拳闘士、驚くほど熟練したロシアの鍛冶屋、カトレア の愛情のあるいとこ、ラナ の愛情のあるいとこ、愛情のある守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、大敵マラック、ルイス・トラボルタの軽蔑者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、溶岩、マグマ、刃、拳の達人

Natasha Istrebitellezviy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MACHAMP-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA

RUSSIAN VOLCANIC LAVASTORM FIST SWORD MACHAMP ANGEL OF DIVINE RUSSIAN VOLCANIC LAVASTORM FIST SWORD JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC LAVSTORM SWORD LOVE!

We had our eyes covered but we were amazed by Natasha Istrebitellezviy's Super Angel-Machamp-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Drake saw it, he went into a black rage and was about to rush at her to kill her, but Natasha Istrebitellezviy fired a powerful orange energy blast with lava, magma, earth, flames, volcanoes, and Machamps at the musclebound penguin, which hits him, and it pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Cattleya: Whoa, Natasha's transformed. (Sees that many of the guys had their eyes covered) Hey, why are the guys…? Oh, now I know why.

Nicole: Yep, if Lincoln catches any perverts looking at your cousin like that, he will brutally pummel them. It's okay, guys, you can look.

We uncovered our eyes.

Nico: Thanks, Nicole. We know what'll happen if Lincoln catches any perverts looking at Natasha like that, but we're not like that.

Lincoln: No, you guys aren't, plus you're going to miss all the action, and Natasha, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Fist-Fighting Machamp and Divine Volcanic Sword Fist-Fighting Love) (Russian Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we get rid of this misogynist meathead once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Natasha.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold

Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Natasha Istrebitellezviy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running loose, Drake, and now, we're going to make sure you never come back.**

Natasha Istrebitellezviy and Lincoln went after Drake, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Drake and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Lincoln and Natasha Istrebitellezviy brutally punched Drake hard in the stomach, and they also slashed at him with their massive greatswords leaving some extremely nasty slash marks on him.

Nico: Whoa, man, that's really brutal!

Me: Sheesh.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Natasha Istrebitellezviy, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Machamp's Volcanic Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's blue with orange flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Machamp surrounded by lava etched on the sides, and a blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Natasha Istrebitellezviy aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Drake.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Eat energy blasts, Drake!**

Then, Natasha Istrebitellezviy and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, and elemental forces at Drake and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln ran at Drake and he drove his massive greatsword right into Drake's chest and black heart, and his massive greatsword then sucked out all of Drake's blood, along with Drake's strength, stamina, and his massive muscle mass, and Lincoln absorbed everything from Drake, and when Lincoln was done and removed his massive greatsword from Drake's chest, the musclebound meathead penguin was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Natasha and Lincoln gave Drake The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Natasha Istrebitellezviy and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Natasha Istrebitellezviy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Natasha Istrebitellezviy: (Russian Accent) Your days of bullying others and trying to make Marina yours by force are over, Drake. Thank you for helping me destroy that brute for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Natasha.

Suddenly, Natasha Istrebitellezviy wrapped her arms around

Lincoln's wider massive and muscular back, as her massive chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Natasha Istrebitellezviy's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms from Lincoln's wider massive and muscular back, and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Machamp flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Natasha Istrebitellezviy absorbed the lava and they came back to us as the display and Machamp vanished.

Nico: Guys, that was one awesome battle you fought against Drake, plus, we saw just how skilled Natasha is when it came to using her greatsword, and also using her fists, why didn't you tell us that really strong?

Lincoln: And spoil the surprise?

Me: Okay, now we get that. But, tell us, Lincoln, just how strong is Natasha?

Lincoln: Oh, I've seen plenty of evidence of how strong she is: I've seen her lift five hay bales when we helped Liam at his farm, she even lifted Vanzilla and I helped in changing the tires while Lana was out with her friends, and she's also lifted up Mom's dresser drawer when Mom lost her earrings that Dad gave her on her birthday.

Rita: He's right, I saw Natasha do just that for myself, and I was stunned.

Lori: Plus, that literally made Lynn jealous, and she tried to beat down Natasha, but Lincoln grabbed her by her jersey and he gave her a vicious glare which told her, "If you even dare hurt my Guardian Angel, you're in for the beatdown of your life." He dropped Lynn on her butt, and she ran off as she stomped off to her room like a little child.

Nico: Seriously?! When was Lynn's jealousy going to stop?!

Lincoln: Until that monstrous animal that was in her was out of her and destroyed for good.

Me: That's right. Say, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ooh, right, the mandatory question. Well, to answer, tomorrow, we're meeting Shayla Sigmar.

Phoebe Vandom: Awesome, and Lincoln definitely told all of us of her hatred towards that Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, but everyone's going to hear the full story tomorrow.

Nico: Good idea, that way, we'll get an idea of the hatred she had towards that killjoy.

Zick: It's over, guys. The whole world knows about monsters now.

Dark Laser: But that's not a bad thing.

Demyx: All the good monsters will be under our protection.

Me: That's true.

Roman Goodwin: Plus, Magnacat's gone for good.

Me: Yeah he was the worst of the all.

Ssserpent: I highly doubt that a monster hunting version of the Guys in White will be formed.

Roquefort: But whatever happens next, we'll face together.

Me: That's right. We'll be there to protect them.

Zick: But thanks guys. You saved all monsters everywhere.

Xenia: We saved all monsters everywhere.

Nico: That's for sure. Great job today everyone.

Edd: Thanks guys. Now I'm gonna (Tired) get some sleep. (YAWNS)

Linka caught him and put him on her shoulders.

Linka: Lets get you straight to bed mister.

Ed: Aw he is sawing logs, the little dickens.

Zick: (To the Viewers) This was an awesome adventure and I hope you all loved it.

Me: I know we did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day. Double D was gonna be so tired.

We later went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Magnacat has finally bit the dust.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue

Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger and Camille along with Bushroot, Monster Tree Stump, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, Pitcher Plant Monster and Timberius Are heading out into space on the ship and we're gonna head to an alien jungle planet to find Ashleigh Falchion's mother, Zarrah Falchion. Also we're going to face Another Brave Dragon and Another Arbormon and those are gonna be awesome and we're going to meet gene-slammers for Seaking and Starmie. The Seaking Gene-slammer is gonna be Selica Monroe and she is Nico's friend from Swim Class and knows powerful water powers. The Starmie Gene-slammer is gonna be Mandy Edgarton and she is a gymnastics star and Nico knows her from Swimming class too. She is extremely acrobatic. For years, Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers, Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Guanajuato, Mexico, have been known for their Goth Girl reputations and for their powers of darkness, their ability to summon imps, knowing spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend, and they're known for defending the cemeteries and the spirits of the dead from the threat of desecration, and they hated Lori with a burning passion, but this was due the antics of that troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. But, there's a group from Mexico, whom they've harbored a bunch of hate for. They're known as The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte or The Order of Our Lady of The Holy Death, they're an order of religious fanatics who tried to kill Maria Garcia and her friends more than once and were also involved in sacrificing innocent people to Santa Muerte in their black magic rituals. But, now that Maria Garcia and The Fabled Gene-Slammers are back, now The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte have finally come back, and now, they're out to kill Maria Garcia and her friends yet again, but we're going to make sure they never hurt anyone ever again.

January 9th, 2023: Isabella Andwraith - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith and Lincoln VS Diego Rangel

January 10th, 2023: Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil and Lincoln VS Mateo Silva

January 11th, 2023: Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira and Lincoln VS David Velasco

January 12th, 2023: Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf and Lincoln VS Ángel Vasquez

January 13th, 2023: Gabriella Gallabas - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas and Lincoln VS José Zuniga

January 14th, 2023: Cassidy, Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro and Lincoln VS Luis Estrada

January 15th, 2023: Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus and Lincoln VS Manuel Fuentes

January 16th, 2023: Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano and Lincoln VS Bruno Herrera

January 17th, 2023: Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie and Lincoln VS Joaquín Lozano

January 18th, 2023: Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia and Lincoln VS Matías Medina

January 19th, 2023: Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji and Lincoln VS Nicolás Moreno

January 20th, 2023: Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro and Lincoln VS Samuel Ortega

January 21st, 2023: Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin and Lincoln VS Tomás Perez

January 22nd, 2023: Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven and Lincoln VS Emiliano Rosas

January 23rd, 2023: Angelina Soulkius - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius and Lincoln VS Felipe Suarez

January 24th, 2023: Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi and Lincoln VS Lucas Velasco

January 25th, 2023: Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos and Lincoln VS Agustin Ruiz

January 26th, 2023: Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus and Lincoln VS Rubén Parra

January 27th, 2023: Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc and Lincoln VS Gabriel Pacheco

January 28th, 2023: Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith and Lincoln VS Carlos Mora

January 29th, 2023: Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel and Lincoln VS Eduardo Olivares

January 30th, 2023: Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa and Lincoln VS Javier Medina

January 31st, 2023: Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia and Lincoln VS Pedro Marin

February 1st, 2023: Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator and Lincoln VS Rafael Macias

February 2nd, 2023: Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi and Lincoln VS Raúl Lozano

February 3rd, 2023: Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee and Lincoln VS Ramón Hernandez

February 4th, 2023: Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus and Lincoln VS Ricardo Rodrigo

February 5th, 2023: Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda and Lincoln VS Arsenio Márquez

February 6th, 2023: Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore and Lincoln VS Gerardo Domínguez

And February 7th, 2023: Maria Garcia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan and Lincoln VS Antonio Maldonado

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Hidden Leaf Village, and we got word from Lady Tsunade that Aoi Rokushō, the traitor of The Hidden Leaf, has returned yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him, but this time, we're not showing him any mercy this time, we're taking him down and after we bring him to Lady Tsunade, he's facing judgement for all of his crimes and it'll end with his permanent death. And we're going to meet Shayla Sigmar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's known as The Avatar of the Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar and she is known for having the most powerful fire powers ever known, and they're so powerful that not even someone like Trigon Powered Slade can match them, and she hates Chandler and Huggins with a vengeance and wants nothing more than to make sure that Huggins gets fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes and hates Flip times Infinity and wants nothing more than to incinerate him. Get ready for an awesome adventure as we go meet Doogal and friends and we're going to battle Zeebad and we're going to make that monster pay for everything he did.

See you next time

# DOOGAL - DOG OF ADVENTURE

This is based on the movie Doogal

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw six figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Shanghai, China. But, it were no ordinary six figure, they were Blossom Bloom, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Charlotte Grace. Sharp Claws, Dagger Blade's little sister. Marc "Jones" Leopard, The Strong Leopard. Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blossom Bloom's Light Dragon. Silverwing, Sharp Claws' Wolf Dragon, and Dark Rose, Marc "Jones" Leopard's Black Dragon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Charlotte Grace, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Frostbyte, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Charlotte Grace: And not only that, it also means that we found out where my daughter is at.

Phyllis the Florauna: Along with a Intelligent Dragon, A Wolf Dragon, A Black Dragon.

Dagger Blade: A Leopard Boy, and Chicken Girl, who is my sister; Sharp Claws.

Frostbyte: (to Dagger Blade) Your sister is a some kind of chicken?

Dagger Blade: It's a long story, Frosty.

Me: they're at Shanghai, China.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Radiance and Logan Berrytown, And it is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Charlotte Grace, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Frostbyte, Me, and Nico were heading to Shanghai, China. Then, Lincoln saw a 12-year-old Human-sized Fairy girl who has slightly fair-skin, cobalt-blue eyes, and waist-length orange-red hair with two lotus flower hairclips. She also has four leaf-like wings on her back allowing her to fly. She wears a white tank top-like garment, green sleeves with black and yellow that end in flowers at the wrists, a traditional tribal skirt with pale yellow, teal and light blue triangular patterns, and white-strapped sandals. A 13-year-old Chicken/Human girl who has light colored skin with white and pink feathers, orange beak, purple eyes with long eyelashes and pink eyelids, long dark blackish purple hair with pink bow, and orange feet with blade-like talons. She wears a pink top with white and purple trimming, white collar and magenta pink sleeves, metal plates with black pants and pink sash, and green & pink leg warmers. A big and tough 14-year-old Leopard/Human boy who has gray fur with black spots, long black hair, and has two eyes; his right was orange leopard eye and left was robotic-like eye. He wears a deep red T-shirt, brown gloves, dark blue pants and brown sash. A scrawny and skinny purplish dragon with yellowish gentle hair, short wings and long tail. He wields a mechanical Bo Staff. A gray tall and slim wolf-like dragon with a wolf mask and silver knight armor. he wields two silver double edge swords. And A black dragon with jade-green eye, long white hair that is kind of spiky, scruffy, and messy and leaf-shaped bangs, black wings with ruby membranes and one curved blade on each of the wing-carpals, a ruby scaley underbelly, and a lengthy tail that ends with a scythe-like blade. She wears a black eye-patch concealing her left eye, black and dark blue unitard, and blue armor along with her metallic knee pads. She also wears orange fingerless gloves on her hands and is equipped with two katanas on her back. She also has an orange utility belt and has some sort of metal wrist cuffs. She has a scar on her left eye. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Blossom Bloom, Sharp Claws, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Silverwing, and Dark Rose.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Blossom Bloom?

Blossom Bloom: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Charlotte Grace came out, and when Blossom Bloom saw her, she was stunned.

Blossom Bloom: Mother, is that you?

Charlotte Grace: Yes, little angel, it's me.

Blossom Bloom ran up to Pinkie Pie, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, Phyllis the Florauna, Dagger Blade, Frostbyte.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Charlotte, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Blossom Bloom: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be, little angel?

That filled Blossom Bloom with joy, as Lincoln picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Sharp Claws, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Silverwing, and Dark Rose join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Blossom Bloom to the rest of his siblings, who are now her aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Charlotte Grace with her daughter, and she now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is later flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7203.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the jungle planet of Miraesedis located in the galaxy NGC 7782, Located 371 Million light years away from Earth and our scans show that the cryostasis pod containing Ashleigh Falchion's mother, Zarrah Falchion has crash landed there. But the planet is home to a poisonous atmosphere so we have to find her and put a breathing mask on her when we do. Our mission is to reunite her with her daughter.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and all the team along with Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger and Camille along with Bushroot, Monster Tree Stump, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, Pitcher Plant Monster and Timberius are heading over to the planet Miraesedis, a swamp planet in the galaxy NGC 7782 and it's going to be a really awesome journey.

Me: I'm glad we found out where Sailor Falchion's mom is at.

Eli: Me too. I hope we're not too late to save her.

Xenia: We aren't. But it's amazing that she has drifted out this far when Falchion exploded.

Lola: Yeah that is amazing.

Kari: A portal might have taken her out here.

Camie: That is a possibility.

Nico: Kari, I want to thank you, Arbormon, and your teams for coming.

Kari: No problem Nico. It's going to be so awesome helping you out.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) It's going to be great and cool.

Lola: It sure is Beatriz.

Style Queen: Now we can be on an awesome adventure as friends.

Fire: We sure can Audrey.

Chloe: Mom, how did you and Fire first meet?

Style Queen: Well me and Beatriz met when I was over in fashion school. Me and Beatriz made a lot of amazing clothes together.

Fire: That's right Chloe. But I was terrible at making clothes. But me and Audrey still had amazing fun times together.

Style Queen: That's right. We sure did.

Chloe: Wow. That is awesome.

Fire: It sure is. Before I joined the Justice League, I was a missionary over in South America and as a humanitarian and missionary, I was over in a village helping with people that needed hospitals. But I was hit by a strange form of magic and it made me into the Superheroine, Fire.

Me: It granted her awesome green fire powers.

Ice: (Norwegian Accent) And it's amazing she can do all that now.

Fire: It sure is Tora.

Chloe: Wow! Beatriz you have become so awesome.

Fire: I sure have.

Style Queen: That's my friend for you.

May: Good thing Brody and Ember didn't hurt you too bad.

Style Queen: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Fire: When I saw Audrey as Style Queen, I was not expecting that to happen. But I was also afraid as to how she would react when she saw me as a member of the Justice League.

Style Queen: It was amazing that this happened to Beatriz and I am really proud of her.

Qin: We all are.

Nico: All the members of the Justice League have come a long way.

Arbormon: They sure have.

Superman: And we're really proud off them.

Becky: We sure are. And believe it or not I have the same powers as Beatriz now.

She floated and was enveloped in a vortex of green fire and then she turned into FIRE BECKY!

Nico: WHOA! I forgot about that.

Lola: That was amazing!

Me: It sure is and I forgot about that too.

Fire: That's true.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Maria: So, how's the monster world now that the secret's out?

Me: It's good now that they are under our protection.

Camie: Now everyone has awesome monster friends.

Lola: Yeah they sure do. Everyone has great monster friends that everyone thinks is really awesome.

Vince: It's not just Monsters. They have Elementals, Yuki-Onna, Succubus, Mermaids, Phoenixes and more.

Nico: Wow! Every kind of mythological creature you can think of. That is really cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Zhuqiaomon: I'll say.

Edd was crying hard and Ed, Eddy, Nazz and Linka were comforting him.

Ed: There there Double D. There there.

Linka: It'll be all right Double D.

Edd: (CRYING AND WAILING)

Me: Poor Double D. He hasn't stopped crying ever since he found out what he did under Magnacat's influence.

Eli: Poor Double D.

Nico: I honestly think the fight with Magnacat was long overdue.

Zick: Yeah it was I think three years.

Me: Yeah that's right. We met you and Elena after the War with Voldemort.

Arbormon: Yeah I heard about that. That was intense.

Jungle Fury Elephant Ranger: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Edd: (CRYING AND WAILING)

Linka: Double D you got to stop crying. You'll only feel worse about it.

Edd: I CAN'T LINKA IT HURTS SO BAD! (CRYING AND WAILING)

Nico: You don't think a monster hunting version of the Guys in White will form, do you?

Vince: Nah. After the Guys in White tried to destroy the Ghost Zone which would ultimately destroy the entire planet, the President of the United States and the United Nations and the world leaders all agreed that the Ghost Zone and the worlds of monsters are all going to be left alone and any ghosts or monsters that are friendly with everyone can be with anyone and live like normal people. And anyone that hunts them is committing treason against the world.

Nico: Wow that is amazing.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Vince: I told the president about this after we got back and told them about what Magnacat and the Guys in White did and all that and he and the World Leaders made it a treasonous act against the world and they dissolved all ghost and monster hunting businesses. Mystery Inc. Is still allowed to solve their awesome mysteries though.

Nico: Good.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a green planet and it had 4 moons and was in orbit around a white dwarf star.

Nico: We're here.

Me: Wow! It's amazing.

Camie: This planet is a jungle planet.

Me: It said it's a swamp planet.

We got to Landing and we landed in a swamp and we got out and we saw that it was an amazing swamp planet that was absolutely breathtaking. The planet was home to lots of amazing plants and creatures the likes of which we had never seen before.

Nico: Wow! So this is Miraesedis.

Lola: Incredible.

Me: It's amazing. The temperature is perfect. 75.2˚Fahrenheit. But the atmospheric composition is different.

Nico: Wow.

Lola: (Sniffs) The planets air is completely different.

Me: But the oxygen levels are through the roof. It says here that it's over 45% Oxygen.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: 45% Oxygen, 19% Nitrogen, 22% Carbon Dioxide, 10% Xenon, 4% Methane 1% Hydrogen Sulfide.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: This planet has one poisonous atmosphere.

Zuria: But it's amazing that this planet is here though. And it's amazing that we can breath in a world like this.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Let's split up and find her.

Eli: Wait! Baymax can find her. Remember how he was able to help find Abigail Callahan?

Nico: Right! I remember!

Baymax: Please allow me to do so.

Nico: Okay then.

Baymax did so. His scanners picked up something.

Baymax: Scans indicate female lifeform in cryogenic hibernation 5 kilometers to the north.

Me: That's just up ahead.

Nico: Lets go!

Sailor Falchion: Hang on mom!

We were off.

Nico: I hope she isn't guarded

Me: In a swamp planet like this in a poisonous atmosphere that is very highly unlikely.

Eli: Yeah there are no hostile guards anywhere on here.

Nico: Wait I see something.

We saw a cryopod and it was covered in swamp algae.

Me: There it is.

We flew down and we brushed off the algae and wiped the ice from the window.

Sailor Falchion: Mom!

Me: We got to get her out of there.

Baymax: She is still stable.

I looked for a control panel and I found one and pressed a couple of buttons and it opened and mist came out and then I put an Exopack mask on her face and she opened her eyes and woke up.

Sailor Falchion: Mother?

She saw Sailor Falchion for the first time in 16 years.

Zarrah Falchion: Nazara? Is that you?

Sailor Falchion: Yeah mom it's me.

She got up and hugged her daughter for the first time since her planet exploded.

Magine: Aww!

Nico: So awesome.

Me: Zarrah it's so good you're alright.

Sailor Falchion: Mom this is J.D. Knudson, he is a very awesome and amazing friend that has been there for me ever since I came to Earth.

Me: Pleasure to meet you.

Zarrah Falchion: It's a pleasure to meet you too.

Me: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we found you here. You are on the swamp planet Miraesedis. You are over 350 million lightyears away from home where Falchion once was.

Zarrah Falchion: Wow.

Me: We have so much to tell you. And you have a breathing mask on your face. The reason is because this planet has an atmosphere that is poisonous.

Zarrah Falchion: I see.

We got to telling her everything that happened with Sailor Falchion and more and it was intensely long and more.

Zarrah was shocked and amazed that we have done so much. Yet she was amazed even more with how far Sailor Falchion has come and more.

Zarrah Falchion: Wow.

Nico: We're very sorry about your planet.

Me: Yeah what happened to Planet Falchion was absolutely horrible.

Eli: No kidding. But we can give you an awesome new home on our planet, Planet Earth.

Zarrah Falchion: I would like that. I have so much catching up to do. How long has it been?

Me: Sixteen years Earth time.

Zarrah Falchion: Wow. I really have missed out on so much.

Arbormon: Yeah you sure have.

Sailor Falchion: But I just am so happy that I have my mother back.

Zarrah Falchion: I am too Nazara. I am too.

Then I saw a glow and in my bag I saw that the Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Book was glowing.

Me: The Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Book is reacting to something.

Nico: That means Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is close.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Who's up next?

Megan McCallister: Me and Touma will do so. Touma is the wielder of Brave Dragon.

Nico: Good idea.

Touma: Yeah.

Then we heard a roar and we saw a huge red dragon!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: WOW! What a dragon!

Xenia: Incredible!

Me: That is a magnificent dragon!

It landed in front of us.

Me: Wow!

Sheila (1983 D&D): That is amazing!

Another Brave Dragon: (In a girls voice) But it's great that I found you all.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with red hair and red clothes and she had red dragon wings and had the Red Kamen Rider Saber Sword as well as the Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Book and had the Rod of Savrille.

Me: (GASP) Eleanor Savrille A.K.A. Sailor Savrille!

Sailor Savrille: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Shanan: Wow! Savrille's Sailor Soldier! This is amazing! Savrille is a mountain planet located 500 million lightyears away from Earth in the Cartwheel Galaxy. It's home to the Savrillians and they are masters of the Red Dragons. They have incredible powers of fire and are all born with Dragon wings. They are also powerful fire masters and are strong and formidable warriors of peace and good.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: It sure is.

Sailor Savrille: That's right. But I'm glad you are all here. (Groans) This power that I got from this Wonder Ride Book that was put inside me is too strong for me to control. I need to get rid of it.

Nico: We'll do what we can.

Me: Are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Savrille: Yes. There is. Another version of him.

She pointed to Arbormon.

Arbormon: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Kari: This will be interesting.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Savrille: Friendly. And you would love this one J.D.

Me: I have a feeling I will.

Maria: I've said it before and I'll say it again. The rest of them should be friendly!

Me: You don't have to keep saying that EVERY time Maria. But yeah I agree.

Qin: Me too.

Maria: Sorry.

Megan McCallister: Ready bro?

Touma: Always ready.

Megan and Touma got ready.

Megan and Touma: HENSHIN!

They transformed into their Rider Forms for Saber!

Qin: YEAH!

Sailor Savrille: That is awesome!

Me: It sure is. Touma is the wielder of Brave Dragon.

Sailor Savrille: I see. Come at me then.

She turned into her DRAGON FORM!

Me: Wow! Touma do you mind?

Touma: Go for it.

I pulled out the Brave Dragon Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: This is the best part!

Me: (Reads verse) "As the mighty flames of fury swirled around the Brave Dragon, it roared with the intense flames of valor against it's fierce opponent ready to strike. And with an amazing blaze of fire that it fired from its mouth, it blasted down its opponent with the power of the courageous flames and won with intense victory."

Touma fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Another Brave Dragon and Megan fired a wave of energy and blasted it down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was a black version of Brave Dragon.

Me: The Dark Valor Dragon. That's interesting.

It glowed in a light and turned into a new Wonder Ride Book. It was a red book with a dragon made of fireballs on it. It was called The Fireball Dragon of Courage!

Me: Whoa! The Fireball Dragon of Courage. Amazing.

Nico: That's cool!

I went over and picked up Sailor Savrille and brought her over.

Nico: One down.

Me: And one to go.

Sailor Savrille: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: You'll be okay.

Then a figure appeared and we saw that it was a dark version of Arbormon! It was ANOTHER ARBORMON!

Me: Whoa! Another Arbormon!

Xenia: This is gonna be a good one.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: And you are?

Another Arbormon: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Ellana Dendron.

Another Arbormon: That's right. Good to see you J.D.

Me: You too Ellana.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. And she actually is a Celtician Dryad hybrid that I know and she has amazing and powerful plant powers. She can grow numerous kinds of plants in seconds. Also she has amazing plant powers that can grow massive huge forests.

Nico: Whoa!

Evelyn Burmingham: So I'm not the only Celtician Dryad hybrid too.

Another Arbormon: Really?

Evelyn Burmingham: Yeah I was gene-slammer with one.

Me: Long story. But also Ellana and I went to school together and she is a great gardener.

Eli: Wow.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Arbormon: Just to be a great gardener and help people.

Me: Well we can easily do all that for you.

Laney: Yeah our greenhouse is perfect for you and more.

Xenia: It sure is.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Another Arbormon: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But he is dead and was given the black gates.

Another Arbormon: Good riddance.

Me: Sorry we have to fight light this.

Another Arbormon: No worries. Come at me and hit me hard.

Me: You got it.

Sougo: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Can you also use Arbormon's powers?

Geiz: (Gets out Jetman Ridewatch) Sougo, we shouldn't wait to find out.

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Another Arbormon: Lets find out. (ECHOING) ROUNDHOUSE PUNT!

She extended her arms on cables and I punched them back and sent them smashing into her face!

Me: WHOA! That answer your question?

Sougo: It sure does. But that was cool!

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Nico: (gets out Arbormon's Ridewatch) Two can play at the Arbormon game! (ACTIVATES IT) ROUNDHOUSE PUNT!

He did the same thing and smashed her all over the place!

Me: Nice one!

Nico: Now for this one! (ACTIVATES BUSHROOT'S RIDEWATCH)

He punched the ground and grew trees and smashed her all over the place!

Qin: Nice one!

May: My turn! (ACTIVATES MONSTER TREE STUMP'S

RIDEWATCH)

She punched the ground and formed a roaring tree stump and smashed down Another Arbormon!

Nico: WHOA! That was cool!

May: And this one! (ACTIVATES RTN KISAME'S RIDEWATCH) WATER STYLE: SUPER SHARK BOMB!

She fired a wave of water and it formed a huge shark and it smashed down Another Arbormon and exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Nice one!

RTN Kisame: Wow that was great May!

May: Thanks.

Maria: Now my turn! (ACTIVATES PITCHER PLANT MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: OH YEAH! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES TIMBERIUS'S RIDEWATCH)

She punched the ground and grew trees and they smashed down Another Arbormon!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: That was awesome!

Grumblemon and his team consisting of Bluto, Santa & Mrs. Claus the Vampires, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, Jasper And Movie Cronby The Troll came.

Nico: Nice team, Grumblemon!

Grumblemon: Thanks Nico. It's awesome.

666 Slade: This is gonna be a really good one.

Me: And for the record, you are nobody's servant.

666 Slade: That is for sure.

Me and 666 Slade fistbumped.

We fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Maria: President Slade, that IS you, right?

666 Slade: I am his Trigon Powered Counterpart.

Me: This was awesome though.

Fire: My turn!

She activated Bushroot's ridewatch and grew trees and smashed down Another Arbormon!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: Nice one Beatriz!

May: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

?: I'm right here!

Out of the water came a Seaking it smashed Another Arbormon down and I went over and caught the ridewatch and purified it and I put an Exopack on Ellana and she was a girl with orange hair and had green and red clothes.

Ellana: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: That was close though.

Seaking: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time though.

Nico: (Gasp) Selica Monroe! Awesome to see you again.

Seaking: You too Nico.

Misty (Pokemon) You look great as a Seaking.

Seaking: Thanks.

Me: Goldeen is one of my favorite Pokemon too.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Lets get you back to normal now.

Fire: But first what is your favorite memory of Nico?

Seaking: I have a lot of them. But my favorites are in swim class. I beat Nico 190 times in swimming and hold the record for the fastest time.

Lola: That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah she sure does

Seaking: Fair warning. I'm actually naked.

Nicole: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes.

I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back and Nico pulled out an orange leotard.

She was back to normal but naked and then she was gasping for air.

Nicole gave her an exopack and put it on her.

Nico: Here you go.

Selica put it on.

Selica: Ahh. Much better.

Nico and Selica hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Selica: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets get back home.

Sailor Falchion: Good idea.

We went back to the ship and went back home to Earth.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sora Takenouchi, and Gemma are heading to The Hidden Leaf Village, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word from Lady Tsunade that Aoi Rokushō, the traitor of The Hidden Leaf, has returned yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him, but this time, we're not showing him any mercy this time, we're taking him down and after we bring him to Lady Tsunade, he's facing judgement for all of his crimes and it'll end with his permanent death.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Hidden Leaf Village, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word from Lady Tsunade that Aoi Rokushō, the traitor of The Hidden Leaf, has returned yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him, but this time, we're not showing him any mercy this time, we're taking him down and after we bring him to Lady Tsunade, he's facing judgement for all of his crimes and it'll end with his permanent death.

Me: That traitor, I should've known he'd one day return again.

Sakura: Ino and I made sure of that when we destroyed him two years ago, but it looks like he just doesn't want to stay dead for good.

Lincoln: All the more reason to have him destroyed for good. Plus, it's not just Aoi Rokushō who's here, I got word from Diane that Professor Marmalade is heading here for revenge. After what we did in getting rid of Frieza, Semi-Perfect Cell, King Cold, Dr. Wrecker, and Garlic Jr., his revenge plot has been foiled for good, and now, he's out for blood. So, we've got two villains to deal with: the traitor of The Hidden Leaf and the criminal mastermind of Los Angeles, and I want to thank you and Gemma for joining us, Sora.

Sora Takenouchi: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, who do we deal with first?

Suddenly, we saw something heading this way, it was Professor Marmalade, and he's in a robot suit and boy is he mad.

Lincoln: I think we found our first target.

TLPS Mr. Wolf slashed at Professor Marmalade's robot suit and it fell apart as he was forced out and put in a cage.

Professor Marmalade: NO! NO! MY REVENGE, FOILED AGAIN! I HATE YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we gained a massive power boost from Professor Marmalade's hatred.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Oh, button your big yap, Marmalade. You've had this coming for a long time.

TLPS Mr. Wolf put him into a scroll to hand to the authorities later on.

Lincoln: That's one down, now for Aoi Rokushō.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of eight girls calling for help along with the sound of psychopathic and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Aoi Rokushō, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Aoi Rokushō, and he's going to kill them.

?: That heartless, sadistic, murderous mercenary, let's get him and incinerate him to ashes!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful fire angel wings and fire tails, she has the icon of the Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar emblazoned on her forehead and tattooed on her arm, she has on a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless orange crop top with necklace with Twin Tailed Comet pendant, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and comets on the coattails and on the back is the Twin Tailed Comet of Sigmar and in her right hand is the Hellblade and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and the Twin Tailed Comet etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Shayla Sigmar, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, time to go put an end to that bastard, Aoi Rokushō, once and for all.

We rushed on over, and before Aoi Rokushō could kill the girls to slake his bloodlust, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the murderous traitor, and that allowed the eight girls to get away and into a rainbow energy field to protect them from Aoi Rokushō, and when he saw me again, he was beyond pissed off, and before he could get after me, Lincoln punched him hard in the face and he went flying back, and that really pissed him off big time.

Aoi Rokushō: I don't care how many of you stand in my way, I will kill J.D. Knudson and I will have my revenge on The Hidden Leaf Village!

Me: Sheesh even after 150,000 years you still don't learn.

Lincoln: You are not laying one filthy hand on my brother, traitor, and now, it's time for you to die, and this time, stay dead!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel Eternity Infinity form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Eternity Infinity forms and they unholster their massive swords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic

Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Sora Takenouchi, Gemma, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aoi Rokushō, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired Chakra Chains which chained Aoi Rokushō, and it stripped him of his Chakra, and we brought him before Lady Tsunade.

Tsunade: Excellent job, everyone, you've apprehended Aoi Rokushō. Now, we can have him face his punishment for his crimes, have him prepped for execution.

Me: Understood, Lady Hokage.

We got Aoi Rokushō prepped for execution and we brought him before everyone in The Hidden Leaf Village.

Tsunade: Everyone, you have gathered here to witness the execution of the traitor, Aoi Rokushō, he has been found guilty for his crimes against The Hidden Leaf and The Four Great Nations, and for his crimes, he has been sentenced to death.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and he had it on Aoi Rokushō's neck, and with one downward one-handed swing of his massive greatsword, Lincoln beheaded Aoi Rokushō, and gave him The Black Gates, and he holstered his massive greatsword on his back.

Lincoln: Good riddance, traitor. (To Shayla Sigmar) And it's so good to see you again, Shayla Sigmar.

Shayla Sigmar: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Shayla Sigmar and he hugged her, and Shayla Sigmar is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Shayla Sigmar: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Shayla Sigmar, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and you're in for a big surprise: she's known as The Avatar of the Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar and she is known for having the most powerful fire powers ever known, and they're so powerful that not even someone like Trigon Powered Slade can match them.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's really hot, and that explains why she has those two fire tails.

Lincoln: Yep, and she hates Chandler and Huggins with a vengeance and wants nothing more than to make sure that Huggins gets fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes and hates Flip times Infinity and wants nothing more than to incinerate him.

Nico: Yeah, we guessed it: you told us she hated that killjoy with a vengeance and wants to make sure he got fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes.

Shayla Sigmar: And not only that, but I wanted to get Chandler expelled and sent to prison forever for his crimes.

Lincoln: You were too late for that one, Laney was the one who did it, and we found out years later that he had a Dark Side inside him that made him like this, and we got rid of his Dark Side and set Chandler on the path of redemption.

Fay Reikova: But just like me, you still don't trust him, right?

Shayla Sigmar: That's right.

Lincoln: And I understand that, Shayla, but just give it some time.

Shayla Sigmar: Alright, I'll give it some time. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Shayla, are you absolutely sure about this?

Shayla Sigmar: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Shayla Sigmar, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Shayla Sigmar, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Shayla Sigmar's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Shayla Sigmar's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Shayla Sigmar: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Shayla.

Shayla Sigmar had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as

Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Yanagi Uzaki from Uzaki-chan Wants to Hang Out!, Anrakutei Kukuru, Bouhatei Tetora, Buratei Marii, Haroukitei Kigurumi, and Kuurubiyuutei Gankyou from Joshiraku, and Rachel and Momiji from Ninja Gaiden.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yanagi Uzaki from Uzaki-chan Wants to Hang Out!, Anrakutei Kukuru, Bouhatei Tetora, Buratei Marii, Haroukitei Kigurumi, and Kuurubiyuutei Gankyou from Joshiraku, and Rachel and Momiji from Ninja Gaiden.

Hana Uzaki: Whoa, so among the group of girls was Yanagi, wow!

Nicole: Along with Rachel and Momiji, Ryu Hayabusa will be glad to see them again.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Yanagi Uzaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yanagi Uzaki and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Aoi Rokushō and Professor Marmalade, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large

Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Rachel (Ninja Gaiden): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yanagi Uzaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yanagi Uzaki, Anrakutei Kukuru, Bouhatei Tetora, Buratei Marii, Haroukitei Kigurumi, Kuurubiyuutei Gankyou, Rachel, and Momiji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villains we went after were Aoi Rokushō, the traitor of The Hidden Leaf who came back from the dead and he still wanted revenge on us for destroying him, and Professor Marmalade, who came after us after his revenge scheme was foiled.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as TLPS Mr. Wolf cutting down Professor Marmalade's robot suit and putting him into a cage and scroll and all of us beating down Aoi Rokushō and then, we executed him for his crimes against The Hidden Leaf Village and sending him to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Shayla Sigmar have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so we had another case of double trouble: not only with Aoi Rokushō, but also with that pouchy-faced rat, Professor Marmalade.

Lincoln: Yeah, but it ended with Professor Marmalade getting captured and Aoi Rokushō getting executed for his crimes and sent to The Black Gates for good.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: And I gave that pouchy-faced rat to the warden at The Neptune Prison for Traitors, and he put him in his new cell.

Professor Marmalade was sentenced to Life in The Neptune Prison for Traitors, and was sent to the animal section and into the Maximum Security Solitary Confinement wing, where he was chained to the wall of his doorless windowless cell with rainbow energy-lined Neutronium Chains.

---

After taking down Professor Marmalade and finally getting rid of Aoi Rokushō and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Shayla Sigmar saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Shayla Sigmar: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Shayla, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shayla Sigmar: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Shayla Sigmar: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Shayla, what's the scoop on why you hated Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance and how you wanted nothing more than to get him fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes?

Shayla Sigmar: It's no surprise that I hated that killjoy for what he'd done in trying to harshly punish Lincoln for something he hadn't done and for always giving him a hard time, and Phoebe Vandom and her friends kept that killjoy in line, but after what Phobos did in imprisoning them in Limbo, Huggins saw that now that they're no longer here, he could finally get rid of Lincoln. He tried to have Lincoln expelled by trying to blow up the Science Lab with some chemicals he took from there, and when I'd seen it for myself, I was absolutely enraged and furious, I ran in there and I quickly apprehended that stupid killjoy, and I made him confess what he tried to do. And what that killjoy didn't know was that I made him confess on the speakers at school, and this also enraged Superintendent Chen who was visiting the school. She was absolutely furious when she heard it, and I was so close to getting him fired and sending him to a nuthouse forever. But, Superintendent Chen stopped me from doing so, and she told off that killjoy and I didn't forget the words she said to him.

---

Superintendent Chen: Wilbur Huggins, this callous and heartless act that you tried to commit against Lincoln Loud cannot be forgiven. You will be suspended without pay for six months, but just be lucky you're not getting fired. Now, get out of my sight!

Principal Huggins ran off back to his office like the rat he is.

Superintendent Chen: Shayla, I want to thank you for what you did. You saved not only the school, but you also saved Lincoln from getting wrongfully expelled and arrested. (Sighs) But, now that Phoebe Vandom and her friends are missing, that's not going to stop that killjoy, he's going to try yet again.

Shayla Sigmar: Don't worry, Superintendent Chen, I will take care of that killjoy, and if he crosses me yet again, I will report him yet again to you, so that you can decide his fate.

Superintendent Chen: (Smiles) Thank you, Shayla. Plus, there's someone else who wants to thank you.

Then, Lincoln came in and he hugged Shayla and he cried in her chest, and she hugged Lincoln tight as she rocked him to calm him.

Lincoln: (Sniffles) Thank you, Shayla, thank you.

Shayla Sigmar: (Soothing Voice) You're welcome, Lincoln. Shh, it's okay, it's okay.

When the flashback ended, not only did we have tears in our eyes, but we were really really mad at that killjoy for what he tried to do.

Me: (Sniffles) Shayla really saved him from that stupid killjoy.

Nico: Yeah, she was really brave. If that killjoy hadn't changed after that restaurant incident, I would have taken the book Ms. Rita had on him and given it to Superintendent Chen, and she would have him fired and sent to that nuthouse forever!

Phoebe Vandom: I can't believe that… ! Huggins, you went too far that day!

Xenia Lin: We really missed out, and it was because of Phobos.

Lincoln: I know, Xenia. But, Huggins swore he's changed, but we're still going to keep an eye on him, if he steps out of line, then you girls can take action.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, he saved them when Pablo and Anderson broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed those heartless psychopaths into the dirt before he tied them up again.

Macarita: Wow, we're here in Lake Lamode.

Lincoln: I've been here before, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date, Macarita. Shall we?

Lincoln, Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went inside an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made eight clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The

Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chronoa: And I knew Linky would wind up marking you, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili.

Marcarita: He was as always quite gentle when he bit us and he fed on our blood.

Pan: And this also proves we're now Lincoln's future wives, and if anyone tried to hurt us, Lincoln will rip that person to shreds.

Suno: He did do just that when he saved Marcarita, Olivia, Whitney, Winona, Viola, Diantha, and Kahili from Pablo and Anderson.

Lincoln: Those two buttfaces were asking for it. Next time, I'll glue their butts to a chair.

Nico: If they even tried to get up, their pants will still be glued and they'll be in their underwear.

Me: And we'll be there with cameras.

May: (Snickers) And who knows, someone could post it on the internet.

Nico: Shamed on the internet, that's the ultimate humiliation, May, nice.

---

Later it was time for Vinyl Scratch's first ever Ambassador Mission.

Nico: Alright. You know what today is outside of the main mission.

Vinyl Scratch: It's time for the start of my Ambassador Missions.

Me: That's right Vinyl. And this is gonna be a good one. You're going to meet Jun Fudo the Devil Lady and we're going to help her take down bad monsters.

Nico: Yep.

Vinyl Scratch: All right!

Qin: But this one is gonna be a scary one.

Vinyl Scratch: I know I can handle it.

William: Anyone else want to go with Vinyl? Besides Wataru and 1 Rabbid?

Asuka Lan: I should go as well.

LaGrange: Me and the rest of my team will go as well for support.

Me: Because when Jun see's Asuka she is gonna really want to try and kill her.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: So be ready for anything.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: And without a doubt, Dark Eddy is going to be there later on. So be ready for him.

We nodded.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Tokyo and it was as busy as ever.

Me: Tokyo is sure busy.

Vinyl Scratch: It sure is.

We then saw Jun Fudo.

Wataru: Excuse me. Are you Jun Fudo?

Jun Fudo: I've heard of you. Kamen Rider Kiva, right?

Wataru: That's right. Wataru Kurenai, leader of Kamen Rider Kiva.

Me: He's now with us.

Jun Fudo: Wow! J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Jun. We heard so much about you.

Vinyl Scratch: And it's awesome to meet you too. My name is Vinyl Scratch. I'm your ambaassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Nico: Yeah it's true.

LaGrange: My name is LaGrange and I'm one of the Masters of Evil.

Me: And this face you might know but don't like.

Jun saw Asuka back from the dead and she has a guilt filled face on her.

Good Evolt: Oh, and if you try to kill her, I will Black Hole you in self defense!

Me: Evolt no need for that.

Jun Fudo: Wait is that Kamen Rider Black Hole?

Me: Not the Prime Universe version. This is the one from Universe 666. It's an ugly story.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah. But Asuka really wants to show you that she can atone for everything that happened.

Me: Let her show you that she can prove it.

Jun Fudo: Okay.

Guardian Eatos: She can join the Redemption Squad too if that is all right with you guys.

Nico: That is an awesome idea.

Eli: I think it's great.

Jun Fudo: Okay, I forgive you. But please don't make me regret it.

Asuka Lan: You won't regret it. I still have my powers though.

Me: I promise you that when there is a monster running amok that she can show you how much she has changed.

LaGrange: That's right.

Jun Fudo: Lets head to my apartment so we can talk.

Me: Sure.

We went to her apartment.

We arrived at her apartment.

Me: Nice place.

Jun Fudo: It's home.

She made us tea.

Me: (Slurps tea) Mmm. Edo Herb Tea. Been ages since I had this.

Jun Fudo: You sure know your tea.

Guardian Eatos: Yeah he does.

Wataru: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Rabbid: (Gibbers)

Jun Fudo: He's so cute.

Me: He sure is. But Rabbids are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Jun Fudo: Oh they are stupid creatures.

Me: Yep. But they are really funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: They sure are.

Jun Fudo: I saw lots of explosions that have been happening here over the last few months. Was that all your adventures with the Kamen Riders.

Me: That's right. We met all the Kamen Riders from 2002 to 2022 over the last few months and we were really busy destroying all their major enemies.

Nico: It's true.

Guardian Eatos: Yes it sure is. We have been really busy.

Vinyl Scratch: It's true. And there were so many of them.

Wataru: On my big mission with Stella we took down the Prime Universe version of Takashi Sugimura.

Me: Yeah that one was one of the biggest Vampire Hunting missions ever for July 28th last year.

Good Evolt: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Jun Fudo: Wow that is amazing.

Vinyl Scratch: Yep.

The Rabbid walked over to Jun and licked her cheek.

Jun Fudo: Ew.

Rabbid gibbering.

Me: See they are idiots.

Vinyl Scratch: They are really funny though.

Me: Yeah.

Jun Fudo: I can tell. So Vinyl what do you do for a living?

Vinyl Scratch: I'm a D.J. I like Rave Music and I love to brighten up parties with my awesome music.

Me: You should see all the funky awesome music she does. Laser light shows, hardcore rock music, all sorts of awesome dancing, she does it all.

Nazz: Tell us about these Devil Beasts you fight.

Jun Fudo: Well there are lots of them.

She went over what they were.

Wilber (Wolf Beast): appears in episodes 1 and 2. Powers include sharp claws and in his giga effect form an extra set of arms in the rib cage.

Kazar (Flying Beast): appears in episode 2. Powers include a beetle shell armed with very strong pincers and spear-like centipede legs. He is revived in episode 20 by Naperius.

Legzaimo (Insect Beast): appears in episode 3. Powers include summoning carnivorous earwigs and large rat fangs. He is revived in episode 20 by Naperius.

Harpi (Bird Beast): appears in episodes 3 and 14. One of the few Devil Beasts who can talk while transformed, works as an assassin for Satoru. Powers include flight and razor sharp talons. She resembles Silene from the original Devilman series and OVAs, being a blue-skinned, white-feathered harpy. She is revived in episode 20 by Naperius.

Germ (Plant Beast): appears in episode 4. Powers include extensible tentacles and emitting massive amounts of carbon dioxide. Her real name is Noriko Oda. She heavily resembles Biollante from the Godzilla movies.

Marmiga (Shark Beast): appears in episode 5. Powers include fast swimming, sharp teeth, a powerful tail, and mouth tentacles. Her real name is Aoi Kurosaki, she is a swimming champion.

Fayrace (Cat Beast): appears in episode 6. Powers include sharp claws and three whip-like tails. Her real name as a human is Hitomi Konno, a friend of Jun.

Airial (Weasel Beast): appears in episode 7. Resembles an anthropomorphic insectoid weasel with giant scythes. Powers include scythe blades for arms, speed, high jumping, a powerful tail, and can morph into his giga effect form after absorbing massive amounts of water.

Spargel (Dinosaur Beast): appears in episode 8. Powers include two tyrannosaurus-like heads near his face, high jumping, and four arms armed with sharp claws. He is revived in episode 20 by Naperius.

Argos (Eyeball Beast): appears in episode 9. Powers include flying eye probes from his body and a high resistance to pain. He has a serious fear of being watched and is easily burnt. Inspired by the mythical Greek creature Argos.

Flame (Flame Beast): appears in episode 10. Powers include a fiery body, levitation, changing her size, telekinesis, and an extremely high resistance to pain. She will die if she stops emitting her flames. Her human identity is Remi Takashima.

Kilner (Chameleon Beast): appears in episode 11. Powers include wall crawling, a long tongue and tail ideal for coiling and whipping, speed, a resistance to projectiles, camouflage similar to a chameleon, and in his giga effect form can emit electrical surges. As a human, he was known as Tachibana.

Faces (Faces Beast): appears in episode 12. Powers include speed, large bladed arms, can attach faces to his body to morph into his giga effect form, and in his giga effect form a second set of jaws on the abdomen and can emit slicing shockwaves from his extra blades on his arms. His human absorbing powers are very similar to those of Jinmen in the Devilman OVAs.

Jain (Snake Beast): appears in episode 13. Powers include a blood draining forked tongue, mind control saliva, and speed.

Agito: appears in episode 14. Powers include a large set of jaws on the abdomen and the shoulders and scythe-like arms. His jaws heavily resemble those of Dragonsaurus from

Grendizer, Getter Robot G, Great Mazinger: Kessen! Daikaijuu.

Krahn: appears in episode 14. His only known powers are constricting octopus arms.

Guardian Crows (Crow Beasts): first appearance in episode 14. They serve as Satoru's bodyguards and possess extremely fast flight and invisibility. When not in battle they can shape-shift into normal crows as well as humans.

Tangrof (Frog Beast): appears in episode 16. Is in Giga form by default. Powers include coiling tongues, acidic saliva, and an explosive resistant jawed tail.

Imotail (Lizard Beast): appears in episode 16. Powers include disguising herself as humans, a coiling tail that can be controlled even after being detached, and wall crawling.

Chika: appears in episodes 18 to 21. Powers include sharp claws and speed. Unlike most devil beasts she and her friends have control over their transformations and are only hostile in self-defense instead of being mindless killers. She looks like a nekomimi (human with cat ears) by default, but can turn into a full-on anthropomorph feline with fur covering her body and a tail. She is friends with Jun and dies protecting the other Devil Beast children from the human taskforce hunting Devil Beasts.

Takeshi Maki: appears in episodes 19 to 25. His only known power is emitting electricity. He serves as an ex-py of Akira from the original Devilman and his devil beast form is mix between the manga and television series versions of Devilman; like Chiko and her friends he has control over his transformation and is not a mindless killer.

Megawamu: appears in episode 19. His only known power is his centipede-like spear legs.

Chiyoko: appears in episode 24. Her only known powers are a weak form of telepathy and an eye inside of her forehead that can be used for hypnosis and emit small sonic bursts. Unlike other devil beasts she does not full transform, primarily by influence through Jun.

Four bird-like devil beasts commanded by Satoru in the last third of the series with each possessing the ability to control a specific element. In episode 23 all four of them fuse with Satoru to become Giga Satoru.

Andrus (Eagle Beast): first appears in episode 17 and has the elemental ability of fire. He has a beaked eagle head and a feathered body, with his human face located on his chest. When untransformed, he has the alias of Higa Noboru. When he discusses his devil beast powers with Satoru one can see him painting an incomplete model of Mazinger Z.

Marfus (Vulture Beast): first appears in episode 19 and has the elemental ability of lightning. Other powers include activating innate devil beast transformations in humans that would otherwise not have them. He has a mostly human face but a body covered by feathers. His real name is Kotura Kasumi.

Napelius (Swan Beast): first appears in episode 19 and has the elemental ability of ice. Other powers include reviving dead devil beasts and regeneration. Unlike Andrus and Storus, she has a human face with bird-beak like horns. As a human her name is Izumi Kogure.

Storus (Owl Beast): first appears in episode 19 and has the elemental ability of wind. He heavily resembles an owl with a human face on his chest and goes by the human name of Kitano Yuichi.

Giga Satoru: first appears in episode 23. Powers include flight, explosive fire balls from the hands, energy covered metal spears, and can summon a sword that emits fire.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! That's incredible!

Eli: It sure is. So they are demonic animal creatures.

Me: Like what we saw in the demons of Hell.

Jun Fudo: In a way.

Kevin: So, these guys could be any ordinary human?

Jun Fudo: Exactly. But they have to have a special form of energy in them.

Eli: Very easy to pinpoint with my power.

Jun Fudo: Yes. But I believe this is the target you guys are after on your big day with me.

She pulled out a photo of Satoru.

A child who acts as the leader and organizer of the more militant Devil-Beasts whose intention is the genocide of all humans. Satoru is a clever and dangerous foe who Jun has underestimated several times. He considers Jun a traitor to his kind and he will use all of his resources to make her life a living nightmare. Unlike other characters in the series he is not referred to by name. Although he first appears in episode 3, he does not return until episode 14, assuming the role of the main antagonist up until the final episodes. His powers include morphing into a butterfly, a highly resilient body, butterfly wings, summoning crow guardians, levitation, mind control, and disabling electronics by thought.

Me: Hmm. Lincoln told me all about him. That's Satoru and he is one badass monster son of a bitch.

Eli: Yeah. And he is pure evil.

Guardian Eatos: He wants nothing more than to kill you right?

Jun Fudo: That's right. He views me as a traitor and wants to use all of his resources to make my life a living hell.

Nico: Is there anyone else besides us helping you with this?

Jun Fudo: Yes my brother Akira and my best friend Aoi Kurosaki.

She showed me and photo of her and Aoi together as well as a photo of Akira.

Aoi Kurosaki makes her first appearance in the 3rd Volume of the manga while in the anime she appears in episode 5 and she is described as Jun's old classmate and mortal enemy during their high school years while competing for the Olympics, as no matter how hard Jun tries to win, Aoi is faster. However, she is actually in love with Jun and the only way she thinks to express it is through rivalry. Her transformation into a devil beast started gradually when she was still young, as a result of her hatred for her step-father who sexually abused her and her own mother who ignored the abuse and also abused her as well.

Me: Aoi sure is pretty. They will gladly help out and it sounds like you and Aoi are made for each other. Don't take this the wrong way but I actually have a habit of picking up on these things.

Jun Fudo: I see. I knew that Aoi loved me from the moment she was competing For the Olympics.

Nico: Yeah.

Jun: Sadly, she's one of the Devilbeasts. An underwater one.

Me: Then we'll help her out and cure her. I heard from Lincoln that her Devil Beast form stemmed from her family abusing her sexually and mentally.

Eli: What a couple of dirtbags.

Good Evolt: No kidding.

Guardian Eatos: Her own parents made her this way.

Jun Fudo: She told me what happened but I didn't know it was that bad.

Me: Well now we can do something about it.

Jun: She'll probably be at the nearby indoor pool. It's where I fought her the last time.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense her there.

Me: Then lets go.

Nico: Right.

Me: Oh and just a forewarning, Eddy here has a dark side that is going to come out. So he will come and try and kill you. We call him Dark Eddy. He's in the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension but he will come.

Jun: Thanks for the heads up.

Kevin: I hope the pool's abandoned by the time her Lady Jaws form comes out.

Jun: Don't worry. It's closed for the night.

Me: Good.

We went there.

Aoi was in her swimsuit by the time we got there.

She had a black and blue one piece swimsuit on.

Me: Aoi Kurosaki?

Aoi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Jun been a while.

Jun Fudo: It has been a while Aoi. I was worried about you.

Aoi: Remember what happened here last time, Jun? It's where I died.

Jun Fudo: I know Aoi. I'm sorry. I didn't mean for that to happen.

Me: Aoi listen. We know about what happened to you. You became a Devil Beast because of what happened to you with your family. What they did to you damaged you badly.

Nico: Yeah they have no right to call themselves parents.

Vinyl Scratch: That's right. Let us help you.

Just then, Aoi got shot in the shoulder from out of nowhere.

Aoi: Y-You tricked me! You set me up to kill me, didn't you?!

Vinyl: No! That's not what we were intending!

Aoi: LIARS! (Falls into the water)

Eddy: Dark Eddy must've fired that shot!

Eli: And he's right there!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted a figure and out came Dark Eddy!

Me: You monster dirtbag! Get him guys!

Kevin: Get him!

TRAIN HORN HONK!

I teleported and kicked his blaster out of his hands and kicked him in the back of the head Dark Eddy was getting smashed and pulverized all over in a brutal Fight Cloud by the 7 kids.

Wateru: Henshin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER KIVA!

Me: Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah!

Wateru: (gets out Chalmers' Fuestle) Have some of this!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted Dark Eddy all over.

I saw Aoi and she had a bleeding Shoulder.

I teleported.

Me: Aoi lets talk about this!

Aoi: There's nothing to talk about!

Me: That monster was a dark version of Eddy! Look!

She saw 2 Eddy's! One had red eyes and was being pulverized in a fight cloud and the other had normal eyes.

Aoi: What the? It's true!

Me: Aoi listen, what your family did was horrible. But let us help you and bring them to justice.

Aoi: Then lets get him.

Eli: Yeah!

Aoi: Jun, we need our Devilbeast forms for this!

Vinyl: (gets out Metal Sonic's Fuestle) Better bring them out fast!

Jun Fudo: You got it!

Jun transformed and turned into DEVIL LADY!

Me: WHOA!

Aoi turned into her OCEAN SIREN DEVILBEAST FORM!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Eli: WOW!

Vinyl activated Metal Sonic's Fuestle and ran fast and smashed Dark Eddy all over with incredible speed!

Nico: Aoi, you look like a huge shark!

Aoi: I know. It's my Devil Beast Form.

Me: It makes you look like an awesome mermaid from the Dark Side of the Legend.

Aoi: It sure is cool.

She fired waves of water and smashed Dark Eddy all over.

Me: Uh oh. I sense trouble.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit a figure on the wall and then out came Satoru!

Me: Satoru!

Satoru: Hmph! Now I can kill you all.

Me: Not if I kill you first!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **I won't kill you now because I'm saving that for the big day, but I will mangle you up!**

He spread his butterfly wings.

Satoru: Come and try it!

I teleported and punched him in the face and fired waves of blue fire and burned him.

I punched and smashed and kicked him all over the place with intense fury.

Nico: (gets out Tala and Evil-Lyn's Ridewatches) It's Magic time!

He activated them both and fired waves of magic and blasted Dark Eddy all over.

Eli: Try this one! (ACTIVATES RYCORE'S RIDEWATCH)

He rolled a six and fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Dark Eddy and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! Nice one Eli!

I punched Satoru and kicked him in his face and bashed him on his head.

Satoru: WHY YOU!

He went at me and I teleported and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into the wall!

Satoru: I HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with incredible force and I fired an energy fireball and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Good Evolt grabbed Dark Eddy by the throat and threw him towards Aoi.

She punched him hard into the ground with incredible force!

KRASMASH!

Aoi: That's for shooting at me!

Nico: Here's what I would do! (ECHOING) THUNDER STOMP!

He used Pajiramon's powers and then smashed Dark Eddy so hard in his chest that he smashed his entire torso into powder and Dark Eddy belched up a huge amount of blood!

Jun Fudo: Nice one!

Asuka Lan: Let me help.

She turned into her Angel Devil Beast form!

Eddy: YEAH!

Vinyl Scratch: YEAH BABY!

She fired blasts of light and burned Dark Eddy all over.

I pulverized Satoru all over the place with incredible force an then smashed him in his face.

Me: You make me sick Satoru! You made Jun miserable all for your own enjoyment!

Satoru: She is a beast that must kill humans!

Me: Like hell she will!

I kicked him square in the crotch!

I kicked him in his face and then wrapped him in my Punk Shock Tail and then electrocuted him with intense electricity!

Good Evolt: I was honestly expecting you to eat him.

Aoi: No way! I don't eat people and I'm not a cannibal.

Nico: That's good you don't.

Eli: Yeah besides we don't want to kill him early before the curse he has on him can.

Aoi: Curse?

Nico: I put a curse on Dark Eddy that will kill him with the Black Gates after 24 times and this makes 9.

Eli: So he has 15 times left.

Aoi: Wow! I didn't know you guys knew all about magic.

Vinyl Scratch: We have so many powers.

POW!

I punched Satoru into the ground!

SMASH!

He was really mangled up bad.

Dark Eddy was really badly mangled up.

Aoi: I mean, I may have killed people in the past. But not anymore!

I teleported.

Me: **You can kill only those that deserve it. It's like what we have done in the past.**

Nico: It's true.

Me: **Right now it's best to let nature take it's course with the curse Nico put on Dark Eddy.**

Then we saw something in the water.

Jun: Is that a Starmie?

It was a Starmie!

Me: **It sure is!**

Then it spun out and smashed Dark Eddy in his head!

Me: **Whoa! Nice one!**

Starmie: (In a girls voice) That was awesome!

Nico: Mandy Edgarton! Wow!

Starmie: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Me: **Lets get you back to normal and you can catch up later.**

Starmie: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: Let me get you a leotard.

He pulled out a purple one.

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and the boys covered their eyes and she was back to normal and naked and She put it on.

Mandy Edgarton: Whoa that was crazy.

Nico and Mandy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Mandy Edgarton: Same here Nico.

I grabbed Dark Eddy and threw him back into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Me: **Now for our butterfly demon.**

Satoru: Next time.

He flew away.

Aoi: That was awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Vinyl: It was.

Jun: Aoi you need to be helped with your Devil Beast form. Go with Team Loud Phoenix Storm and they will help you out.

Aoi: Are you sure Jun?

Jun: I am sure Aoi. I love you.

Aoi reverted back and Jun and Aoi kissed and it was beautiful.

I had my blind man glasses on but I knew it was a beautiful love.

Aoi came with us and I put a towel on Aoi.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really epic! Vinyl did a great job on her first mission.

Guardian Eatos: She sure did.

We told everyone all about it.

May: Whoa! So Aoi is a Shark Devil Beast.

Maria: She will be perfect for the Neptune Crusaders. But we'll gladly help her all we can.

Nico: Yep.

May: Metal Sonic should come with you next time.

Vinyl Scratch: Good idea!

Me: And we'll help Aoi all we can.

Aoi: Thanks guys.

Varie: Lets get your shoulder looked at.

Aoi: Thanks Varie.

We took Aoi to the Infirmary.

---

Edd was still crying all over. Aoi had her arm in a sling cast.

Me: Poor Edd. He's still crying.

Xenia: I've never seen him so broken.

Aoi: Is Double D going to be okay?

Mandy: He'll be fine. We'll make sure of it.

Me: He did terrible stuff against his will because of one of Zick's most dangerous enemies yesterday.

Nico: Ugly story.

Eli: Yeah.

Aoi: Poor guy.

Ed, Eddy, Nazz, Linka and Rolf were comforting him.

Ed: There there Double D. There there.

Edd: (CRYING AND WAILING HARD)

Ed was patting his back.

Ed: You just let it all out mister.

Laney: Double D, it's going to be okay.

Eddy: Yeah, Sockhead! Where's that positive attitude that you're known for?

Edd: Oh Eddy I'm so ashamed! (CRYING)

Ed: There there Double D.

G1 Rampage: Double D, I know you're feeling upset. But do you know what you do when you fall down? You get back up and stand up strong!

Eddy: Yeah sockhead. You didn't do all that on purpose. It was all against your will.

Linka: Yeah Double D. You are a good guy and you have done so much.

Nazz: Yeah dude you have done so many amazing things.

Rolf: Yeah head in sock Ed Boy. Do not burn the candle at both ends as it leads to the life of a hair dresser.

Nico: What he said.

Eli: Yeah Double D. You are smart and you are a great guy. And you have Linka and us as awesome family and friends.

Aoi: That's right Double D.

Me: Yeah.

Eddy: Take me for example. My Dark Side tried to get me to kill the rest of you. But I got him out.

Kylie: Wait. That happened after the Ambassador missions involving us?

Me: It happened 9 times actually Kylie.

Nico: I put a curse on Dark Eddy that will destroy him and banish him to the Black Gates after 24 first missions with the Ambassador Missions that I picked for 2023.

Me: So far 9 times have passed.

Lola: Yeah. Besides it's a good challenge for all of us.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kylie: Oh I get it. You want to rough him up during all those times.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: And also putting Asuka in the Redemption Squad was a really awesome idea too. She will make a great addition to prove to Jun how much she has changed.

Me: Glad you think so. It was all LaGrange's Idea.

Vinyl: It's true.

Aoi: Yes. But how did Dark Eddy get put in Eddy?

Me: One of Luan's old enemies bashed him on his head with 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin and it made Dark Eddy.

Aoi: Ouch.

Me: Yeah.

Ellie: He broke free during my missions.

Me: Yep.

Aoi: Crazy.

Kylie: Yeah. Big time.

Slug: You Double D good friend. And awesome Iron Hero!

Edd: (Sniffles) Oh thank you guys. You all are true friends.

Eddy: Glad you're better sockhead.

Rolf: Let Rolf give you a victory armpit rub Head in sock Ed Boy.

He gave him one.

Ransack: Boss, which teams have you cooked up this time?

Nico: Nanette's team will include Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, and Azari Firedancer. Boy Lynn's team will include Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, and Naida Riverheart.

Me: Cool! Emily's friends will love all that.

Aira Windwhistler: We sure will J.D.

Naida Riverheart: I agree too.

Qin: Yep.

Unikitty: It's going to be awesome to be part of a team.

Puppycorn: Yeah it is!

Xenia: Yep.

Then the previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Larxene: Can me, Blizzard, Scorcher, Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, and Roquefort go with you guys?

Megavolt: Me, Neopolitan Man, China White, Lego Bane, Owl (Stellaluna), Space Kook, Bell Org, SHS Carnage, Madame Snake, and Cheese Monster will come as well. Oh, and we found another Gene Slammer for Nico.

Nico: Really?

Out came a Mr. Mime!

Me: Whoa a Mr. Mime!

Camie: Cool!

Aoi: Wow!

Mr. Mime: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Been a while Nico.

Nico: Sakura Yamamoto? Wow!

Me: Cool!

Qin: Been a While Sakura.

Mr. Mime: It has been a while Qin san.

Qin: It sure has.

Mr. Mime reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and a pink Japanese academy uniform.

Sakura Yamamoto: It is awesome to be with you guys.

Nico: It sure is and to answer your question guys yes you all can come with.

Nico and Sakura and Qin hugged.

Nico: We missed you Sakura.

Sakura Yamamoto: Me too Nico. And you too Qin.

Qin: Same here.

Donna Diego: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next? (to Mandy and Sakura) And can you girls tell us your favorite memories of Nico?

Nico: In order, Scyther and Jynx next.

Qin: Awesome choices.

Manterror: Wow I would like to meet a Scyther Gene-slammer. I am a mantis after all.

Mandy Edgarton: My favorite is when me and Nico won the Gymnastics Tournament. We are really acrobatic.

Nico: We sure are.

Qin: That was awesome.

Sakura Yamamoto: And my favorite is when me and Nico did a really awesome crime busting adventure with my psychic powers and we busted numerous bad guys in one sitting.

Nico: That was an easy crime wave we busted.

Qin: That was awesome.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Anyway you guys will love our mission. We're going to meet Doogal.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: Love that movie!

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then get ready.

We got to watching it.

The wizard Zebedee, a red jack-in-the-box-like creature, is having a nightmare about the ice villain named Zeebad. Dougal the well-meaning cheeky, slacker dog places a tack in the road to pop a sweet cart's tyre, hoping to be rewarded with sweets for watching the cart. After the driver goes for help, Dougal accidentally crashes the cart into the magic roundabout at the centre of the village. Zeebad, the evil blue ice jack in the box-like creature, emerges from the top and flies away, followed by a Foot Guard figurine thrown off the roundabout. The roundabout freezes over, trapping repairman Mr Rusty, Dougal's young owner Florence, and two other children named Coral and Basil within an icy cell.

The horrified villagers, who are all animals, call upon Zebedee for help. He explains that the roundabout was a mystical prison for Zeebad. With it broken, Zeebad is free to work his magic on the world again as he once did before by starting the Ice Age. The only way to stop Zeebad freezing the world is by collecting three magic diamonds (one of which is supposed to be hidden on the roundabout, while the other two are hidden at separate locations far beyond the village). Slotting the diamonds onto the roundabout will re-imprison Zeebad and undo his magic, but if Zeebad retrieves them first then their power will allow him to freeze the Sun itself. Zebedee sends Dougal, Brian the cynical snail, Ermintrude the opera-singing cow and Dylan the hippie rabbit, to accomplish this mission along with a magic train. Meanwhile, Zeebad crash lands after escaping the roundabout, and animates the Foot Guard figurine, Sam the Soldier, to help him find the enchanted diamonds. Meanwhile, Zebedee's fellowship makes camp in the icy mountains. Dougal wanders off during the night and is captured by Zeebad. Ermintrude breaks him out of his prison. Zebedee then shows up to battle Zeebad but loses the battle with Zeebad freezing him and collapsing the cliff on which he stands.

Mourning for their friend, Dougal and his friends embark to recover the diamonds. This task takes them to a lava-bordered volcano and an ancient temple filled with booby-traps and evil skeleton guards, but Zeebad captures both of these diamonds; leaving the only hope of stopping Zeebad by getting back to the roundabout and to the final diamond before Zeebad does. The gang are forced to leave an injured Train behind, leaving them to return to the village on foot through the snowy barren wasteland the world is now freezing into. Zeebad, after having abandoned Sam the Soldier to die wounded in the snow, beats the gang to the now-frozen village, but is unable to find the third diamond anywhere. Sam then arrives on an elk, having realised that his true duty is to protect the roundabout against Zeebad, he tries to make a stand but is easily defeated. Having learned that Sam was in fact on the roundabout, Zeebad discovers that the third diamond is and always was hidden inside Sam, and removes it from him (ending Sam's life as a result).

Zeebad, with all three diamonds now in his possession, uses them to freeze the world by freezing the Sun. However, the gang finally reach the village, get to the diamonds, and put them into their places on the roundabout until only the third diamond is left. Though Zeebad beats the gang to the diamond and seemingly secures his victory, the timely arrival of a healed Train knocks the diamond out of Zeebad's reach and gives Dougal the chance to place it in the roundabout's final slot. Zeebad is now re-imprisoned, and the world is thawed, Zebedee is restored to his friends, villagers are freed, and the Sun shines again.

Of those trapped in the roundabout, a comatose Florence is revived by Dougal. As everyone goes for a ride on the roundabout, they discover that it does not work because Sam is lifeless. At this point, Sam is restored and then reverted to his inanimate form, and placed back on the roundabout which functions once again. Dougal now realises the true value of his friends and the good qualities of selflessness, courage, and humility.

When it was done we cheered wildly.

Me: That was awesome! Man those stupid blockhead critic crybabies ruined a great movie! No offense Ruby and Sapphire.

Ruby Salazar: None taken.

Sapphire Salazar: Yeah those guys ruined it.

Qin: So we're going after Zeebad next.

Me: Yep.

I pulled up his info.

---

Zeebad (also known as Zabadie in the French release) is the main antagonist of Pathe's second full-length animated feature film The Magic Roundabout/Pollux - Le manège enchanté (and its redub Doogal), an adaptation of the TV series of the same name.

He is an evil winter sorcerer who casts ice magic and the archenemy of Zebedee, who defeated and imprisoned him millennia ago. Like Zebedee, Zeebad channels magic through his mustache. Zeebad's magic powers are ice-based, as opposed to his heroic enemy Zebedee's fire-based powers.

In the original French release he was voiced by the late Michel Galabru, and in the English dub he was voiced by the legendary actor Tom Baker, who also portrayed Prince Koura in The Golden Voyage of Sinbad and Meglos (while possessing the Fourth Doctor) in Doctor Who.

In Doogal he was voiced by Jon Stewart, who also portrayed Frank Stokes in Death to Smoochy and Mittington Random in Phineas and Ferb.

Past

Zeebad originally reigned over the world for millennia in prehistoric times. According to Zebedee, Zeebad kept the world frozen in ice for thousands of years (suggesting Zeebad may have caused the ice age), until 10,000 years ago, Zebedee ended Zeebad's rule, and imprisoned him in the magic roundabout carousel to prevent him from freezing the world over again.

The Magic Roundabout

In the present day, after Dougal accidentally crashed a sugar cart into the magic roundabout carousel, Zeebad was freed from his prison and released back into the real world. After having found the soldier figurine by the name of Sam the Soldier, Zeebad (unaware that Sam was the roundabout's original guard) brought Sam to life as his right-hand man, and set about finding three magic diamonds; both to avert his reimprisonment by Dougal and the gang, and to fully freeze the world again by using the diamonds to freeze the sun.

Zeebad captures Dougal, who unwittingly let slip that the gang had a map which gave the locations of the diamonds, before the gang arrived to rescue him. The gang summoned Zebedee, who fought against Zeebad once more, but was defeated and trapped in ice by Zeebad, who then allowed Zebedee to fall to his presumed death (although it was later revealed in the climax that Zebedee had survived the fall). Zeebad and Sam afterwards followed Dougal, Brian, Dylan, and Ermintrude to a volcano where the first diamond was located. There, they took both the diamond and the map from the gang, then destroyed the bridge on their way out, leaving the gang behind to die in the volcano.

Afterwards, as Zeebad's return from imprisonment caused the world to begin to freeze over again, he and Sam, following the map, rowed to an island filled with monsters where the second diamond was located. When the gang arrived shortly behind them as they haved escaped the volcano, Zeebad and Sam let the gang clear the way through the island temple, past the booby traps and skeleton guards, to the diamond for them.

Zeebad then seized the diamond, and confronted the group that they give him the third diamond's location, but they use a trapdoor to get rid of the two by dropping Zeebad and Sam into the temple's underground tunnels. Zeebad and Sam immediately pursued the gang out of the temple using a giant, drill-headed railway machine they found in the tunnel, and learned during the chase that the last diamond was supposed to be located at the roundabout, before the machine's boiler overloaded and exploded.

Zeebad immediately set about reaching the roundabout before the gang - leaving an injured Sam behind for dead - and successfully returned to the now-frozen village the next day. However, Zeebad was unable to find the third diamond anywhere on the frozen roundabout, and Sam (having survived and realized the truth about Zeebad) returned riding on an elk to fight against Zeebad. Zeebad easily defeated Sam, and after learning that Sam had been part of the roundabout, Zeebad discovered that the final diamond was hidden inside Sam the entire time. Zeebad then removed the last diamond from Sam's body, killing Sam and removing his life force in the process.

As Dougal and the gang made it back to the frozen village, Zeebad used the three diamonds to fulfil his plans and complete his freezing of the world, by using the diamonds to freeze the sun itself. However, the gang refused to give up and fought against an enraged Zeebad for the diamonds. Despite Zeebad's ice magic attacks, the gang succeeded in severing the diamonds' sun-freezing beam and getting two of the diamonds back into their slots on the roundabout.

Though Zeebad managed to beat the gang to the third diamond and seemingly secure his victory, the timely arrival of Train knocked the diamond from Zeebad's hand, sending it flying into the air. Despite Zeebad's efforts to stop Dougal, the latter managed to beat him to the diamond and knock it into its slot on the roundabout. With all three diamonds returned to their places on the roundabout, Zeebad's magic came undone which caused the world to be thawed and reverted to normal, allowing Zeebad to get pulled back into the roundabout.

After being imprisoned once again, Zeebad was shown back in his prison, which, to his chagrin, was a lava-filled cavern.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: Jeez! He is pure evil!

Me: Yeah what a coldhearted bastard.

Lola: We're going to make sure he is thawed forever.

Nico: With a trip to the Black Gates

Blizzard: There's ONE movie we know that deserves to be hated.

Neapolitan Man: And that's Blood and Honey.

Poromon: EXACTLY! (shows trailer close to Kylie's face) LOOK AT IT!

Kylie: I saw that movie and it was terrible!

Me: Nice going Neapolitan Man.

Neapolitan Man: Sorry.

Nico: Lets just get moving and meet Doogal and help him out.

We agreed.

Nico: Lets head on out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed thirty dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the thirty figures were in the vision: the figures were none other than Diego Rangel, Mateo Silva, David Velasco, Ángel Vasquez, José Zuniga, Luis Estrada, Manuel Fuentes, Bruno Herrera, Joaquín Lozano, Matías Medina, Nicolás Moreno, Samuel Ortega, Tomás Perez, Emiliano Rosas, Felipe Suarez, Lucas Velasco, Agustin Ruiz, Rubén Parra, Gabriel Pacheco, Carlos Mora, Eduardo Olivares, Javier Medina, Pedro Marin, Rafael Macias, Raúl Lozano, Ramón Hernandez, Ricardo Rodrigo, Arsenio Márquez, Gerardo Domínguez, and Antonio Maldonado, leader and founder of a dark Santeria order in Mexico known as The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, they're an order of religious fanatics who tried to kill Maria Garcia and her friends more than once and they were also involved in sacrificing innocent people to Santa Muerte in their sacrificial rituals. But, now that Maria Garcia and The Fabled Gene-

Slammers are back, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte have finally come back, and now, they're out to kill Maria Garcia and her friends yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone else coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Maria, you and your friends aren't going to like it one bit: the dark energy signals we sensed belong to your old enemies from Mexico, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and they've come back once again, and they're out to kill you and your friends once again.

Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers gasped in horror.

Me: The Order of Our Lady of The Holy Death? That sounds like a really dangerous cult.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh no, not them again, I thought we wouldn't have to see them ever again after we sent them to Death Row in a Mexican prison for good.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Even after all those years, now they've come back, I thought we were rid of those religious fanatics for good.

Nico: Maria, can you tell us about The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte? Sounds like you girls literally have quite a nasty history with them.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Of course, but you're not going to like hearing about them. The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is an order of those who worshipped the dark side of Santeria, known as Black Witchcraft. They carried out sacrificial rituals by sacrificing innocent people that they kidnapped off the streets of Mexico, and they even tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead for their dark rituals, but that of course, brought us into the fray and really angered us. We fought against The Order for years, and we defeated them before we moved to Michigan, and we had them sent straight to Death Row after they were found guilty in a Mexican court of law.

Me: Whoa, that's really dark.

Eli: These guys sound like they are dangerous.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) That's right, and the members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte are Diego Rangel, Mateo Silva, David Velasco, Ángel Vasquez, José Zuniga, Luis Estrada, Manuel Fuentes, Bruno Herrera, Joaquín Lozano, Matías Medina, Nicolás Moreno, Samuel Ortega, Tomás Perez, Emiliano Rosas, Felipe Suarez, Lucas Velasco, Agustin Ruiz, Rubén Parra, Gabriel Pacheco, Carlos Mora, Eduardo Olivares, Javier Medina, Pedro Marin, Rafael Macias, Raúl Lozano, Ramón Hernandez, Ricardo Rodrigo, Arsenio Márquez, Gerardo Domínguez, and finally, their leader and founder, Antonio Maldonado.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado was a crazed religious fanatic who dabbled in the sacrificial rituals of Dark Santeria, and as a result, it drove him insane, and he found twenty-nine more religiously fanatical souls like him, and they founded The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte. But, our parents knew their parents and grandparents long ago when they were in high school, and they were also involved in practicing Dark Santeria, and they also did rituals involving the sacrifices of human beings.

We gasped.

Eli: Jeez, they're insane.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) They sure are, and like Maria said, we fought against The Order for years, and we defeated them before we moved to Michigan, and we had them sent straight to Death Row after they were found guilty in a Mexican court of law.

Lincoln: But, I've heard from the spirits of their victims that Antonio Maldonado and his minions have escaped, now that they know you girls are back, and they want to finish what was started long ago.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) If that stupid religious fanatic idiot thinks he can get away with trying to destroy us, he's got another thing coming. Well, now they've left us no choice but to administer their death sentences ourselves. Lincoln, who's the first of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte that's coming after us?

Lincoln: It's Diego Rangel.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) One of the Dark Priests of The Order, figures Antonio would send him first.

Lincoln: And I've come up with the line-up as to who will face off each member of The Order.

Lincoln came up with the list in a quick second for which of The Fabled Gene-Slammers will face the members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

January 9th, 2023: Isabella Andwraith - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith and Lincoln VS Diego Rangel

January 10th, 2023: Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil and Lincoln VS Mateo Silva

January 11th, 2023: Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira and Lincoln VS David Velasco

January 12th, 2023: Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf and Lincoln VS Ángel Vasquez

January 13th, 2023: Gabriella Gallabas - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas and Lincoln VS José Zuniga

January 14th, 2023: Cassidy, Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro and Lincoln VS Luis Estrada

January 15th, 2023: Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus and Lincoln VS Manuel Fuentes

January 16th, 2023: Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano and Lincoln VS Bruno Herrera

January 17th, 2023: Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie and Lincoln VS Joaquín Lozano

January 18th, 2023: Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia and Lincoln VS Matías Medina

January 19th, 2023: Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji and Lincoln VS Nicolás Moreno

January 20th, 2023: Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro and Lincoln VS Samuel Ortega

January 21st, 2023: Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin and Lincoln VS Tomás Perez

January 22nd, 2023: Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven and Lincoln VS Emiliano Rosas

January 23rd, 2023: Angelina Soulkius - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius and Lincoln VS Felipe Suarez

January 24th, 2023: Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi and Lincoln VS Lucas Velasco

January 25th, 2023: Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos and Lincoln VS Agustin Ruiz

January 26th, 2023: Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus and Lincoln VS Rubén Parra

January 27th, 2023: Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc and Lincoln VS Gabriel Pacheco

January 28th, 2023: Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith and Lincoln VS Carlos Mora

January 29th, 2023: Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel and Lincoln VS Eduardo Olivares

January 30th, 2023: Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa and Lincoln VS Javier Medina

January 31st, 2023: Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia and Lincoln VS Pedro Marin

February 1st, 2023: Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator and Lincoln VS Rafael Macias

February 2nd, 2023: Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi and Lincoln VS Raúl Lozano

February 3rd, 2023: Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee and Lincoln VS Ramón Hernandez

February 4th, 2023: Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus and Lincoln VS Ricardo Rodrigo

February 5th, 2023: Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda and Lincoln VS Arsenio Márquez

February 6th, 2023: Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore and Lincoln VS Gerardo Domínguez

And February 7th, 2023: Maria Garcia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan and Lincoln VS Antonio Maldonado

Nico: (Whistles) That's quite a list.

Cassidy: And one of them is also coming after us on the day of my Ambassador Mission, so looks like you and Luciana are helping me with this one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's correct, Cassidy, and here's the thing: they don't have powers, but they do have their sacrificial knives with them.

Nico: But, they're still dangerous as Maria said, so they got to be stopped. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Doogal that Zeebad is trying to freeze the world.

Lincoln: We'll make that cold-hearted villain pay for his crimes, and once we get done with him, we're coming for you, Diego Rangel.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) This is the start of the war against The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and it will end with every last one of them dead in their own blood.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off to meet Doogal.

## Land of Talking Animals

We arrived in the land of Talking Animals.

Concrete Man: Here we are!

Me: Wow. The Land of Talking Animals.

Qin: Amazing.

Eli: Awesome.

Camie: So awesome.

Fluttershy: Aww all these creatures are so amazing and adorable.

Lola: They sure are.

We saw Doogal and he was awesome.

Doogal: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Doogal it's awesome to meet you.

Lola: Yeah you are so awesome and cute.

Doogal: Thanks guys and it's awesome having you here.

We also met Brian the cynical snail, Ermintrude the opera-singing cow and Dylan the hippie rabbit.

Dylan: Far out guys. It's cool having you here.

Me: Far out dude.

Ermintrude: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Same here Ermintrude.

Brian: Yeah I can tell.

Doogal: Are you an owl?

Owl (Stellaluna): I am.

Shade: But she's no ordinary owl.

Me: You'll see shortly.

Doogal: I'm glad you guys are all here. We need your help to destroy Zeebad forever.

Me: We're more than happy to help.

Nico: Yeah.

Gary went up to Brian.

Gary: Meow!

Kickback: Gary's a snail too.

Gary: Meow!

Brian: Awesome to meet you Gary.

Gary: Meow.

Brian: I know Gary. But it's awesome meeting a fellow snail.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Gary and you are gonna be good friends.

Qin: Yep.

Brian: Also, I don't carry Mad Snail Disease.

Demyx: Does that even exist?

Bell Org: Man Ray told me it doesn't.

Me: It's just a stupid myth.

Lily: Yeah Mad Snail Disease is just an old urban legend.

Camie: What's Mad Snail Disease?

Lily: A stupid mythological disease. Symptoms are Ticklish ribs, Loss of balance, Bloodshot eyes, Sore throat, Messy pants, Severely untrimmed toenails, Large rash And Flesh-craving zombification. It's like Rabies and Mad Cow Disease but it's a stupid mythological disease.

Doogal: Also, are these guys with you too?

Valon: (Australian Accent) What guys, mate?

Out came the Bioman Rangers from 1985!

Me: Whoa! The Bioman!

Shirō Gō: Awesome to see you all here.

Me: You too Shirō.

Ryūta Nanbara: It's gonna be awesome helping you guys.

Nico: We're looking forward to it too.

Ssserpent: Is it true that you Ranger forms are based on robotics?

Madame Snake: That explains the name.

Shirō Gō: Yes it all is true.

Qin: That is awesome.

Doogal: Yep. That is awesome.

Squidward: But that is awesome though.

Xenia: It sure is.

Masker Mind: Can you guys explain about Zeebad?

Doogal: We sure can.

They told us about him and he was bad news to the brink.

Camie: Geez!

Me: He is pure evil!

Qin: Yeah and we already know all about him and more.

Xenia: Yeah he needs to burn.

Cheese Monster: No way are we gonna let him freeze the Earth!

Roquefort: Cheese Ninjas, see if you can locate Zeebad.

They got sent out to find him.

Qin: We will burn that monster into dust.

Lola: That is for sure.

Laserbeak: Hey, Lola. You think you can burn him with a Burning Hadouken?

Lola: I sure can.

Me: That would be awesome to see.

Qin: It sure would.

Nico: I can always burn him into dust with a Nuova Sphere.

Me: Now you're talking.

Xenia: Yeah.

Roman Goodwin: Fire is pretty much Zeebad's weakness.

SHS Carnage: And we've got plenty of it!

Me: Enough for forever.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: And it will burn.

Doogal: Awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Freon: I just happen to use the same powers as him.

Me: That is right.

Magma: It is really awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

The cheese ninjas came back and we found out that Zeebad's castle is located in an icy fortress just about 300 klicks to the south.

Space Kook: Why don't we use that train of yours to get there.

Dark Laser: That's a good idea!

Me: Yeah!

We got on Doogal's train and we were off.

Sheep Creep baaed.

Me: I know. Awesome train.

Fluttershy: Wow it's so amazing seeing this.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: This is a cool train.

Qin: Yep.

We arrived.

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) Here we are.

Abomination: What's say you and I knock on the door? Real loud!

Me: That can be arranged.

Qin: With a fiery entrance.

Me: What say you guys?

Nico: Entrance time?

Bomb Man: Entrance time! With a chance of bombs!

We went at the door.

Zeebad was enjoying his freedom. But then the spirits of fireballs flew in and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and then a massive shower of bombs rained out all over the place and the spirits of elemental monsters flew in and bashed and smashed Zeebad all over the place and massive fiery explosions went off all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Zeebad: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Me: Thats right you cold fiend! Time to burn!

I fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

China White: Time for you to get melted! Scorcher?

Scorcher: (laughs) My pleasure!

Scorcher used his flamethrowers on Zeebad.

Me: Taste this!

I fired more fire blasts and burned him

Qin: And this!

She fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Then Duskmon, Evil Green Ranger, Koragg, Condiment King, Robo Roxy, Shendu, Gizmo, Gentleman Ghost, Selene, Krusty, Phantom Blot, Mandragora, Darcy, Big Cheese, Evil Clayface, Evil Butane Man, Eustace Bagge, Pericles, Zara, and Quackerjack Then appeared.

Nico: Duskmon, Evil Green Ranger, Koragg, Condiment King, Robo Roxy, Shendu, Gizmo, Gentleman Ghost, Selene, Krusty, Phantom Blot, Mandragora, Darcy, Big Cheese, Evil Clayface, Evil Butane Man, Eustace Bagge, Pericles, Zara, and Quackerjack.

Duskmon: How are you feeling, Aoi?

Aoi: Well, aside from the fact that I got shot in the shoulder, I'm fine.

Evil Green Ranger: Just be glad you're alive this time.

Me: We are too.

Koragg: And it could've been worse. You could've been shot in the chest. Or the head.

Nico: Don't even talk like that.

Condiment King: (to Nico) We heard you found Zarrah.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Robo Roxy: Is she okay?

Me: She sure is. Just has cryogenic sickness. She'll be okay.

Robo-Roxy: Good.

Then Azald came out.

Me: You sure are a glutton for punishment Azald.

Azald: I know.

Leo: You're not affected by the cold?

Azald: Actually, not in the slightest!

Me: You're one tough piece of work.

Xenia: I'll say.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Jeri Katou, Priincess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Haiinor Rollington, Crusher (Skylanders), Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Nico's rescue and finding Sailor Falchion's mother on an Alien Jungle Planet

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's rescue involved finding Sailor Falchion's mother on an Alien Jungle Planet. Is she okay?

Jeri Katou: Yes she is doing good. She is in our infirmary recuperating from hibernation sickness.

Princess Luna: But she will make a full recovery over time.

Moondust: She sure will. But Sailor Falchion is so happy to have her mother back ever since her home planet was destroyed.

Snowdrop: Yeah we found her on the planet Miraesedis. It was a swamp planet.

Gari: Yeah and at 370 million lightyears away from home.

Duskmon: Wow! That is a long ways.

Blackout: It sure is a long ways. That is amazing that she was on that planet for so long.

Halinor Rollington: It sure is.

Crusher: I think it's amazing myself.

Duskmon: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Jeri used her legend items.

THE LION ROARS OF THE KINGDOM! JERI'S LIONHEARTED PROWL!

She got a fire sword and a cape for the lion and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## M.J., Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aniya Florrentine, Lana, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Meeting Another Brave Dragon who is really Sailor Savrille and battling Another Arbormon

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to M.J.) Nico, Kari's team, Arbormon's team, and the others did goot battling Another Brave Dragon and Another Arbormon. The Another Brave Dragon was really Sailor Savrille.

M.J.: That was awesome seeing that and it was amazing that we met Sailor Savrille too. And everyone all did a great job too

Starlight Glimmer: They sure did and we did not expect there to be Another Wonder Ride Book Embodiments too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah we found out that Swartz made these. So we're going to be getting new Wonder Ride Books as a result every time.

Sailor Falchion has a prototype book so it didn't fully control her.

Hex: That's good it didn't.

Aniya Florrentine: Yeah no kidding. Thank goodness.

Lana: No kidding there.

Evil Green Ranger: I agree there. But I'm glad that this was a fun rescue. Lets do it!

M.J. Used her legend items.

ULTIMATE SPIDER WOMAN WEBSLINGING ADVENTURE! SPIDER WOMAN'S WEB PROWL!

M.J. Got an awesome winged dark red version of her Ultimate Spider Woman outfit and they fired waves of energy and magic, stars, lightning, bones, skulls and webbing and smashed him down.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Honey Evenstein, Bumble Blast, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - Lincoln's rescue

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (To Sarah) I heard Lincoln's rescue invovled ending Aoi Rokushō. That shouldn't be confused with the Aoi you guys met.

Sarah Gunnerson: No this guy was a traitor and he stole the Sword of The Thunder God and he was punished for it.

Applejack: Yeah that sidewinder got what was coming to him.

Apple Bloom: I'm glad we got rid of him. That's one less enemy of the Leaf that we have to worry about.

Flashwing: Thank goodness. I'm glad we stopped him.

Honey Evenstein: Me too. That was an awesome adventure though.

Bumble Blast: Boy it sure was. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Koragg: I'm glad you did. I also heard rumors that a new cult has surfaced.

Sarah Gunnerson: That's right and they are called The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte or The Order of Our Lady of The Holy Death. They are a dangerous cult from Mexico.

She told him all about it and more and it was terrible.

Koragg: (GASP) These monsters all have no honor!

Sarah Gunnerson: No they sure don't! They want revenge on the Fabled Gene-slammers for sending them to Death Row years ago. And that's why we're going to destroy them one by one.

Koragg: Good. Lets do it!

Sarah used her legend items.

PERIM'S MIGHT OF THE EARTH! KORAGG'S WOLF BLADE OF THE DARK MOON!

She got swords of Earth and dark energy from the moon. They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and dark fire and smashed him down.

---

## Leif, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Noralai Coramenshikov, Tara, Lynn, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Meeting Shayla Sigmar - Avatar of the Twin-Tailed Comet

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) I heard you guys met Shayla Sigmar -

Avatar of the Twin-Tailed Comet. She wasn't Gene Slammed?

Leif: No she wasn't. She was too powerful to be gene-slammed. But her powers over fire and the Twin-Tailed Comet are awesome.

Pinkie Pie: You should have heard her story it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all thought it was really cool.

Featherweight: Boy we sure did.

---

Shayla Sigmar: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Shayla, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Shayla Sigmar: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Shayla Sigmar: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Shayla, what's the scoop on why you hated Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance and how you wanted nothing more than to get him fired and sent to a nuthouse forever for his crimes?

Shayla Sigmar: It's no surprise that I hated that killjoy for what he'd done in trying to harshly punish Lincoln for something he hadn't done and for always giving him a hard time, and Phoebe Vandom and her friends kept that killjoy in line, but after what Phobos did in imprisoning them in Limbo, Huggins saw that now that they're no longer here, he could finally get rid of Lincoln. He tried to have Lincoln expelled by trying to blow up the Science Lab with some chemicals he took from there, and when I'd seen it for myself, I was absolutely enraged and furious, I ran in there and I quickly apprehended that stupid killjoy, and I made him confess what he tried to do. And what that killjoy didn't know was that I made him confess on the speakers at school, and this also enraged Superintendent Chen who was visiting the school. She was absolutely furious when she heard it, and I was so close to getting him fired and sending him to a nuthouse forever. But, Superintendent Chen stopped me from doing so, and she told off that killjoy and I didn't forget the words she said to him.

FLASHBACK WITHIN A FLASHBACK

Superintendent Chen: Wilbur Huggins, this callous and heartless act that you tried to commit against Lincoln Loud cannot be forgiven. You will be suspended without pay for six months, but just be lucky you're not getting fired. Now, get out of my sight!

Principal Huggins ran off back to his office like the rat he is.

Superintendent Chen: Shayla, I want to thank you for what you did.

You saved not only the school, but you also saved Lincoln from getting wrongfully expelled and arrested. (Sighs) But, now that Phoebe Vandom and her friends are missing, that's not going to stop that killjoy, he's going to try yet again.

Shayla Sigmar: Don't worry, Superintendent Chen, I will take care of that killjoy, and if he crosses me yet again, I will report him yet again to you, so that you can decide his fate.

Superintendent Chen: (Smiles) Thank you, Shayla. Plus, there's someone else who wants to thank you.

Then, Lincoln came in and he hugged Shayla and he cried in her chest, and she hugged Lincoln tight as she rocked him to calm him.

Lincoln: (Sniffles) Thank you, Shayla, thank you.

Shayla Sigmar: (Soothing Voice) You're welcome, Lincoln. Shh, it's okay, it's okay.

When the flashback ended, not only did we have tears in our eyes, but we were really really mad at that killjoy for what he tried to do.

Me: (Sniffles) Shayla really saved him from that stupid killjoy.

Nico: Yeah, she was really brave. If that killjoy hadn't changed after that restaurant incident, I would have taken the book Ms. Rita had on him and given it to Superintendent Chen, and she would have him fired and sent to that nuthouse forever!

Phoebe Vandom: I can't believe that… ! Huggins, you went too far that day!

Xenia Lin: We really missed out, and it was because of Phobos.

Lincoln: I know, Xenia. But, Huggins swore he's changed, but we're still going to keep an eye on him, if he steps out of line, then you girls can take action.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Condiment King: Geez! Huggins sure was a killjoy back then.

Sprocket: He sure was. But I'm glad that he changed his ways.

Noralai: (Russian Accent) Same here. I do not like Killjoy Huggins.

Tara: Me neither.

Lynn: Looking back I don't know what Superintendent Chen was thinking hiring him.

Condiment King: I agree there. Lets do it!

Leif used his legend items.

SAUCY CHEF MAYHEM! LEIF'S SAUCE FORCE STORM!

He got powerful sauce firing swords. They fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and energy as well as ketchup, mustard and mayonnaise and smashed him down.

## Akiza Izinski, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Lara Laramie, Valon and Tania VS Robo Roxy - Vinyl Scratch's First Ambassador Mission

Robo Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Today was Vinyl Scratch's First Ambassador Mission. Damn, Jun's life is pretty hard!

Akiza: It was worse than we originally thought. What happened to her was just awful! She had to endure numerous forms of darkness and moments of pain and all that while battling Devilbeasts and more.

Fluttershy: It was a horrible nightmare for her ever since she found out she was the Devil Lady.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was awful she went through all that and she is still having a lot of problems with it.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) But she is doing her best and we're also trying to help her in any way we can.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is amazing that we are trying to help her though. Aoi is proud of her though.

Nathalia Chelyabinsk: (Russian Accent) She sure is comrades.

Lara Laramie: I am proud of her too.

Robo Roxy: Me too. Lets do it!

Akiza used her Legend Items.

ROSES DUEL DRAGON BRIGADE! AKIZA'S ROSE WINGED MIGHT!

She got a rose sword and rose angel wings and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, rose petals and energy and smashed her down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Nadine Tyrannus, Erica Haddock, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - Edd Crying his poor little heart out all over the place

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Double D was Crying his poor little heart out all over the place. I hope he's okay now.

Kendra: He is now. But Double D hadn't stopped crying since he got up earlier this morning.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he was used by Magnacat in a horrible way and he was crying his heart out.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah the poor guy.

Sunburn: I felt really bad for him.

Nadine Tyrannus: We all did.

Erica Haddock: Yeah we all sure did. Poor Double D.

Shendu: Poor guy. Lets do it!

Kendra used her Legend Items.

SHENDU'S FLAMING EMPIRE OF CHI! SHENDU'S 12 POWERS OF FURY!

She got a sword of fire and it was imbued with all 12 of Shendu's Talisman Powers and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Lie Ren, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Trina Arbuckle, Rachnera, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - Doogal is an awesome dog

---

Gizmo was net.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Doogal's an awesome dog. And a great friend.

Lie Ren: He sure is and he is so cute too.

Rarity: Oh he sure is and all his friends are so adorable and so amazing.

Sweetie Belle: They sure are.

Gill Grunt: I agree there.

Trina Arbuckle: Doogal and all his friends are so awesome and cool.

Rachnera: And his movie is just as awesome too.

Gixmo: It sure is. Lets do it!

Lie Red used his Legend Items.

GIZMO'S MACHINE MATRIX FORCE! LIE REN'S OMEGA PISTOL BURSTER!

He got Gizmo's machine backpack and they fired waves of energy and elements and even waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Yugi Moto, Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Margaret Stockington, 1983 D&D Gang, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - Can't believe that Doogal's movie was a flop

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) I can't believe that Doogal's movie was a flop. (growls) You and I both know there's one movie that deserves to be a flop!

Yugi: Don't say the name or you will set the mascots off and we don't want that.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there. But I agree there too. Doogal's movie was a flop because of those crybaby critics. No offense to Ruby and Sapphire Salazar.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah those guys have far too much power and it went to their heads and they think they are so much better than everyone and can make better movies than they can.

Starshine Sparkle: What a bunch of slow-witted neanderthals! They ruined so many good movies!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there! They done have any good sense of artistry.

Margaret Stockington: I agree there guys. Doogal was a great movie and those blockhead critics had the gall to ruin it.

Sheila (D&D): Yeah no kidding there. Jerks.

Gentleman Ghost: I agree there too. They need to tone down all that power and see the movie in its entirety instead of rushing to judgement. Lets dance shall we?

Yugi: We shall.

Yugi activated his Legend Items.

EGYPTIAN GOD TWILIGHT FORCE! YUGI MOTO'S EGYPT FORCE!

He got a sword imbued with the powers of Obelisk, Ra and Slifer and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Sam Simpson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Melanie Romanova, Sailor Mars, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Zeebad is not going to freeze our planet

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Zeebad is not going to freeze our planet. The weather is cold enough as it is!

Sam Simpson: That is for sure!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah the weather is cold enough already.

Scootaloo: It sure is and the natural balance must be maintained.

Whirlwind: I agree too.

Melanie Romanova: I agree too as well.

Sailor Mars: Yeah same here.

Wallflower: The balance needs to be maintained with the weather.

Selene: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Sam used her Legend Items.

GOLDENEYE SPY FURY! SAM'S LASER OF THE GOLDEN EYE!

Sam got a golden third eye in the middle of her forehead and they fired waves of yellow lasers, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed her down.

---

Jackie, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Amity Doragon, Signers, Dark Signers, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty - Zeebad is a monster and he will be thawed out forever

---

Krusty the Clown was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Zeebad's a monster. And he'll be thawed out forever!

Jackie: You got that right and he will burn too.

Princess Celestia: Big time and he will be thawed out big time.

King Solar: That is for sure and it will hurt.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will.

Amber Morning: Yeah and it will be awesome to see him burn too.

Spotlight: Yep it sure will be awesome.

Amity Doragon: That is for sure.

Jack Atlas: Yeah I agree too.

Carly Atlas: Same here.

Krusty: You got that right. Lets do it!

Jackie used her Legend Items.

KRUSTY'S BOMB STORM OF TAPPING! JACKIE'S BOMBS OF FIRE!

Jackie got bombs and she juggled them and threw them and they fired waves of elements and light and smashed Him down.

---

Shirley McLoon VS Phantom Blot

---

Phantom Blot was net.

Phantom Blot: Doogal is an awesome dog and he has done so much.

Shirley McLoon: Like yeah he sure has.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Traci Torpedoes VS Mandragora

---

Mandragora was next.

Mandragora: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Traci Torpedoes: It always is fun and cool.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Mandragora.

---

X-Squad Cyclonus VS Darcy

---

Darcy was next.

Darcy: This is fun.

X-Squad Cyclonus: It always is fun.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed down Darcy.

---

Camie the Mermaid Chef VS Big Cheese

---

Big Cheese was next.

Big Cheese: This is always so fun and awesome.

Camie the Mermaid Chef: It sure is awesome.

Camie fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Clara St. Clarice VS Evil Clayface

---

Evil Clayface was next.

Evil Clayface: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Clara St. Clarice: It always is.

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

---

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: This is gonna be awesome.

Yost Spiderman: It sure will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kalolo the Jackalope VS Eustace Bagge

---

Eustace Bagge was next.

Eustace: Stupid Jackalope!

Kalolo: Stupid farmer!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Papi the Harpy VS Pericles

---

Professor Pericles was next.

Professor Pericles: (German Accent) This is most fun ja.

Papi: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

---

Maron VS Zara

---

Zara was next.

Zara: You ready for this one?

Maron: Oh I sure am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Donald Duck VS Quackerjack

---

Quackerjack was next.

Quackerjack: This will be awesome.

Donald Duck: Yeah it will!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Prince Phillip III of Zandar vs Azald

---

Azald was next.

Azald: I may be a tough nut to crack but I always put up a really good fight.

Prince Philiip III: (British Accent) I agree there my friend. Lets dance.

He fired waves of energy and knocked him down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Azald

---

Azald was next For the rangers battle.

Me: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Azald: You bet it is.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Zeebad, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Zeebad symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dog heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dog heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dog heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

They turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Yamato: Don't underestimate our planet!

Me: What he said! Or you will regret it!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements and cube blasts and then the blasts all hit Azald and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and blown to pieces!

Me: Azald you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

He reformed and was back.

Me: Boy no matter how many times we destroy him he keeps coming back for more.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Time to melt your heart of ice.

Tsukasa: Along with the rest of you!

Me: In a massive blast of fire.

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers, Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

We went at him and blasted him all over with fire.

Staluk, Clodor, Ere, Malvadine, and Siado blasted and smashed him all over.

Laney, Slug, Mandy and Rampage used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slug's fire breath, Rampage's lightning rifle and Mandy and Laney's powers 100-fold.

Laney Loud and Slug: FLAMING LEAF STORM!

Mandy and G1 Rampage: DARK LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Megaforce Blizzard Power and Blizzard: MEGAFORCE BLIZARD BLAST!

Scorching Tyrannosaurus Force and Scorcher: SCORCHING TYRANNOSAURUS FLAME BLAST!

Lightning Volcano Power and Larxene: LIGHTNING VOLCANO BLAST!

Abominations of Sharks and Abomination: ABOMINATIONS OF SHARKS BLAST!

Shade Black Widow Force and Shade: SHADING BLACK WIDOW BLAST!

Dark Magic Laser Force and Dark Laser: DARK MAGIC LASER BLAST!

Melodious Sitar Force and Demyx: MELODIOUS SITAR FORCE BLAST!

Spiders of the Red Flame Force and Roman Goodwin: SPIDERS OF THE RED FLAME BLAST!

Snakes of Fire Force and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF FIRE BLAST!

Roquefort Raven Cheese Force and Roquefort: ROQUEFORT RAVEN CHEESE BLAST!

Ice Cream Force Bursters and Neopolitan Man: ICE CREAM BURST STORM!

Indigo China Bursters and China White: INDIGO CHINA BLAST!

Lightning Megavolt Force and Megavolt: LIGHTNING MEGAVOLT BLAST!

Lego Super Strength Shooters and Lego Bane: LEGO SUPER STRENGTH BLAST!

Owls of Mayhem and Owl (Stellaluna): OWLS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Mercury Kook Force and Space Kook: MERCURY KKOK FORCE BLAST!

Bells of Notre Dame and Bell Org: BELLS OF NOTRE DAME BLAST!

CARNAGE BLOOD FORCE and SHS Carnage: CARNAGE BLOOD BLAST!

Snakes of Mayhem and Madame Snake: SNAKES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Cheese Stupidity and Cheese Monster: CHEESE OF STUPIDITY BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire

Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Doogal, Fire Skylanders and me: FIRESTORM INFERNO BLAST!

We fired waves of intense fire!

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: BURNING HADOUKEN!

Hilda: (British Accent) FIRE STYLE: FLAME BLADE!

Yuna Kamihara: FIRE WATER STYLE: STEAM BLASTER!

Toph: LAVA STYLE: VOLCANIC BLAST BALL!

Sari: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: FIREBOLT!

Tatsumaki: FIRE WIND STYLE: SCORCH TORNADO!

Shantae: FIRE MAGIC STYLE: BURNING HATS!

Akko: FIRE STAR STYLE: BLAZE COMETS!

They fred waves of fire and energy and elements and they ormed into said fire blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: BURNING FIREBALL!

They fired a massive fireball. The blasts all hit Zeebad and then we fired black fire blasts at Zeebad, and he was sent to The Black Gates as they hit him.

Nico: Your days of trying to freeze the world are done, Zeebad. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, we also got Diego Rangel to deal with, and the first of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte,

Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and

Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Diego Rangel?!

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Diego Rangel, the first of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Diego Rangel: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Isabella Andwraith's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Andwraith-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Diego Rangel, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black

Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Diego Rangel. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Isabella Andrwaith was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Andrwaith flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Isabella Andwraith emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Isabella Andwraith grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Andwraith emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Andwraith with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Isabella Andwraith has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Andwraith surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Andwraith is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Isabella Andwraith felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Isabella Andwraith has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabella Andwraith's massive Fabled Andwraith-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Andwraith's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Andwraith etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Andwraith's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Leviathan that said, "Isabella Andwraith, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Diego Rangel of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful

Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

イザベラ・アンドレイス、ファブルド・アンドレイスのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェルとリンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のディエゴ ランゲルの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Isabella Andwraith has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED ANDWRAITH-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED ANDWRAITH ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED ANDWRAITH IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED ANDWRAITH IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Isabella Andwraith's Super Angel-Fabled Andwraith-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Diego Rangel saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Isabella Andwraith fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Diego Rangel, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Isabella's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Diego Rangel back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Isabella, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Isabella Andwraith: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Andwraith and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Andwraith Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Diego Rangel once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Isabella.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Isabella Andwraith.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running, Diego Rangel, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.**

Isabella Andwraith and Lincoln went after Diego Rangel, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Diego Rangel and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Isabella Andwraith sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and sent them at Diego Rangel, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Isabella Andwraith, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Andwraith's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with dark blue flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Andwraith surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Isabella Andwraith aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Diego Rangel.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Diego!

Isabella Andwraith and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Diego Rangel and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Diego Rangel's sacrificial ritual knife which hits Diego Rangel right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Isabella Andwraith and Lincoln gave Diego Rangel The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Isabella Andwraith and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Isabella Andwraith's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Diego Rangel for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Isabella.

Suddenly, Isabella Andwraith wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Isabella Andwraith's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Andwraith flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Isabella Andwraith absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Andwraith vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Diego Rangel's death, now there are only twenty-nine members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Mateo Silva, which means it'll be Emilia Ashenveil's turn.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: And I never knew you girls had created your own order.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, J.D., we'd created our own order shortly after we Gene-Slammed ourselves into the Fabled monsters, we're known as The Order of The Fabled, and this very order was formed to destroy The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte and protect the living and the dead from their dark wrath. Plus, you also saw on the back above Fabled Andwraith is the anti-Sergio symbol, that's proof of our despising hate of Sergio for his troublemaking mayhem.

Nico: And we don't blame you girls, Sergio has caused trouble for his own amusement and pleasure, but Ronnie Anne's family are keeping an eye on him.

Ronnie Anne: And we don't want Sergio to get into even more trouble, or worse, suffer the wrath of Maria Garcia and the Order of The Fabled, 'cause they still harbor a nasty hatred for the times that he got Lori riled up and went after Lincoln for his own amusement.

Eli: That's still disgusting Sergio could do something like that, but Sergio has a penchant for causing trouble wherever he goes. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos?

This caused the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Natalie Kendall: That's an awesome one, and there's only one person we know who could be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos.

Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrance: Raquel Carrigan.

Eleanor Collins: Out of all of the many Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Raquel Carrigan is the second most powerful of the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers, she's a really incredible powerful person with power over the stars and the elemental forces.

Nico: Whoa! Now, this we got to see tomorrow.

Lincoln: And I'll give you guys the full story on her tomorrow as well.

Shendu: I wish I could've helped in melting Zeebad.

Gizmo: But he's melted either way.

Gentleman Ghost: And that's good.

Me: Yep.

Selene: No eternal freezing for this planet.

Krusty: Now, who wants hot chocolate?

We cheered.

Me: This was awesome!

Doogal: (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this adventure. It was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. Great job today everyone.

Lola: Thanks.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Doogal was a really awesome movie! I can't believe people don't like it. But I do.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and Earth's team consisting of Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola and Grumblemon, Bluto, Santa & Mrs. Claus the Vampires, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, Jasper and Movie Cronby The Troll are heading over to the Mewni section of the city and we're going learn all about the history of the Butterfly Dynasty and how it went from an amazing power and fell from grace and then we're going to battle Another Storm Eagle and Another Grumblemon and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Scyther and her name is Bianca Mantodea and she is a gene-slammer from another planet. She is a girl that comes the planet Mantea III in the Black Eye Galaxy and she knows so much about the power of the Praying Mantis as well as being a fierce and powerful warrior. She knows how to defend people and also she is a powerful swordsman. The next match-up in this saga is Emilia Ashenveil - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil and Lincoln VS Mateo Silva. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Wayouttatown, Oregon, and Lincoln and his group, along with Norbert and Daggett, are going to destroy Elder Toguro, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us, but this time, we're going to make sure he never comes back, and even more, Norbert's going to EXPLODE WITH INCREDIBLY DANGEROUS AND FEROCIOUS RAGE AT ELDER TOGURO AND TRANSFORM, AND HE'S GOING TO OBLITERATE HIM COMPLETELY AND MAKE SURE HE NEVER EVER COMES BACK! And we're going to meet an Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos Gene-Slammer named Raquel Carrigan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math. Raquel Carrigan is the second most powerful of the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers, and she's a really incredible powerful person with power over the stars and the elemental forces. She is also friends with Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrance, the other Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers, and she's defended Lincoln from Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson at the worst of their wrath, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at the completely worst of their out-of-control wrath, and she absolutely hated Emily McKale's evil ex-older sister, Amy McKale, with an absolutely burning passion, because that rotten, black-hearted, bloodthirsty savage murdered her parents long ago, and she wanted revenge on her, and she wanted nothing more than to cut her head off and mount it on a stake and rip out her black heart and drive a stake through it. Get ready for a cold battle as we head down to Antarctica and we're going there to meet Mumble and his friends who are Emperor Penguins and we're going there to battle a Terminator Poromon that was made as a contingency plan for Evil Nico to get revenge on us. Get ready for a battle against a T-1000 Digimon!

See you all next time

# PENGUINS AND TERMINATOR POROMON

This chapter is based on Happy Feet but has a Terminator Style Twist

---

Walking over to the Mewni sector of the City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily and Earth's team consisting of Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola and Grumblemon, Bluto, Santa & Mrs. Claus the Vampires, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, Jasper and Movie Cronby The Troll and we were going to check out the ruins of the old Butterfly Castle to find out more about why the Butterfly Dynasty Fell from power and what could have caused such a magnificent dynasty to fall from grace.

Nico: It's just sad really. After all this time it's terrible how this could have happened to Star's family.

Me: I know. But it's amazing how she did so much and accomplished a lot to bring many of our worlds together.

Zoe Weather: I know. It sure is amazing that Star did all that and I'm proud of her.

Nico: We all are Zoe.

Varie: No kidding.

Earth: It's just amazing that Star was able to do so much before and after she joined the team.

Lola: I agree there too.

Brittney: Same here.

Nico: Earth, I want to thank you, Grumblemon, and your teams for coming.

Earth: Anytime Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys for rescues all the time it's always fun for me and everyone.

Lola: It sure is.

Sea: I think it is amazing myself.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Sea, remember when we first met you?

Sea: I sure do. It was during the adventure J.D. and Kendra had with ants and defended their colony.

Me: I remember that. We faced that Dopey Anteater.

Nico: That's right.

Eli: That is so cool.

Me: We made him cry uncle.

We laughed.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Camie: That is cool! Can you tell us about it?

Me: Sure.

I told everyone everything that happened during my rescue in chapter 1446

---

In the middle of the forest, me and Kendra were walking through it.

Kendra: Let's see who we're rescuing this time.

Kendra concentrated and groaned as her eyes began to move closer together.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Kendra turned into Armorsight!

Me: YEAH!

We went further into the forest and we saw an ant city.

Me: Oh wow! This is the world of another cartoon from my past. It's Ants in The Plants.

Armorsight: That's a cool one.

Me: It was made in 1940.

Armorsight: We're seeing worlds from cartoons of your past all the time here

Then we heard an ant lookout.

Ant Lookout: Calling all ants! Calling all ants! Run for your lives! Danger! Public enemy #1 at large! Do you want to be his next victim?! Then Scram!

The ants in the city ran for their lives.

We saw an anteater going after a bunch of ants.

Me: Hey you overgrown vacuum cleaner!

Armorsight: Leave those ants alone!

I then saw a tiny figure in his pocket and it was a Sea Serpent Lamia!

Me: There she is and she's a sea serpent Lamia.

Armorsight: Interesting.

Armorsight jumped on the Anteater's back and pulled his legs and he pounded his fists crying uncle and I reached into his pocket and got the girl out.

Me: You all right?

Sea: Yeah thanks. Wow! You're J.D. Knudson, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Yep. Pleasure to meet you.

Sea: My name is Sea and I'm a sea serpent Lamia.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Sea.

I used my powers and grew her back to her normal size.

Sea: Thanks.

Anteater: UNCLE! UNCLE! UNCLE!

He ran home.

Me: Good riddance to that clod.

Kendra: I'm gonna revert back now.

Me: Okay and Ants don't you dare peek at her.

The ants covered their eyes and I put on my blind man glasses.

Kendra was human again. But naked.

Kendra: (covers herself) Can I wear a towel until we get home?

Sea: I got one.

She pulled out a towel and gave it to Kendra.

Kendra: Thanks.

Sea: You're welcome. Do you have any water? It's dry.

I formed a ball of water for her like I do for Varie and Meru.

Sea: Ah that's better.

Queen Ant: Thank you all so much for saving us from the Anteater.

Me: You're welcome your majesty. As long as we're present that dopey anteater is not gonna be eating you guys. How would you all like to move to our estate under our protection?

Queen Ant: We would like that.

Everyone in the colony agreed.

I snapped my fingers and beamed the whole city and colony to the

World Tree Estate Park.

We later went back home.

Back at the World Tree Estate, Muriel was watching her favorite show and Eustace was reading the paper and everyone was reading books.

Courage was on Muriel's lap.

Eustace then pulled out his funny mask and scared Courage.

Eustace: OOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed and then…

KABONK!

Muriel bonked Eustace on his head with a Rolling Pin.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Nico: Eustace sure likes to scare Courage huh?

Laney: You have no idea.

Francesca: Grandpa Eustace has always been like that. But he's fun like that.

Me, Sea and Kendra came in.

Kendra: Better go change into new clothes.

Kendra went to her room.

Sea: Wow! So this is where you all live.

Me: Yep.

Miia: Sea!

Sea: Miia!

They hugged.

Miia: It's awesome having you here.

Sea: Same here Miia. It's awesome to see you.

Nico: She's a Sea Serpent Lamia.

Me: Yep.

I told them everything about where we found her.

Nico: Wow! In the world of Ants in The Plants from 1940. That was a good one.

Eli: One of my favorites.

Ets: Great cartoon back then.

Nico: It's good you all moved the ants colony city to the park.

Me: Yep. Under our protection.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: That was a cool one.

Lola: Yeah that was a great cartoon back then.

Varie: It sure was.

Sea: Yeah that was fun.

Nico: Kendra was involved in that rescue as well.

Me: That's right. That was awesome.

Camie: Boy Kendra she loved that one.

Nico: She sure did.

Earth: That was so cool.

Zuria: By the way Earth, I noticed that your hair is like that of Planet Earth.

Earth: That's right. I'm the personification of Planet Earth hence why my hair is blue and has the continents on it.

Zuria: Wow!

Lola: Yeah She and Lincoln are an awesome match in heaven.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Which is is why you were probably happy we stopped Zeebad.

Earth: That's right.

Lincoln: And we stopped him from freezing the world forever.

Camie: No kidding there.

Me: Yep. Fire won in that one.

Lola: It sure did.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Doogal was a cute little dog, wasn't he?

Earth: He sure was.

Sea: He was so adorable.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: And he has a great heart too.

Lola: He sure does.

May: And a pure soul too. He reminds me so much of Manny. He didn't care for friends before. But now he does.

Lola: Yeah he sure does.

Nico: Lots of our friends had that mindset before. Shrek being one of them.

Me: Yep and so did Twilight and Luster Dawn.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. Before I became the princess of Friendship, I didn't care really much about it. But now I do.

Qin: That's true. But many of us went down that road before.

Camie: It's true. But now we are all one awesome and amazingly great family.

Varie: We sure are.

May: Yeah. By the way how is Aoi doing Varie?

Varie: Her arm still hurts. But I'm giving her some supplements and medicine to help her.

Me: Good. And I have Sheila and Tom and Inspector Fox helping to bring her evil so-called parents to justice.

Nico: Great.

Vinyl Scratch: I'm glad for that.

We arrived at the castle.

Juran: Why are we here again?

Brittney: To figure out what caused the Butterfly Dynasty to fall into ruin. Before our worlds merged something huge happened that lead to Marco getting stabbed in the stomach and nearly killing him. But it also lead to Star and Moon losing their markings on their faces. We need to find out what happened.

Zoe Weather: Yeah that's what has me baffled. What could have caused that.

Me: We were not here when it happened. We were fighting the Horned King in the Kingdom of Prydain back in 717 A.D. Something happened during that time and we need to find out what.

Nico: I agree.

We went into the ruined castle and we saw that it was all run down and abandoned.

Me: Boy this place has seen better days.

Zoe Weather: No kidding. Lets visit the library. That might have something.

We did so. We went into the library and found lots and lots of old books.

Twilight Sparkle gasped.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! Look at all these books! It's a goldmine of information!

Qin: Whenever a library is involved, Twilight is in heaven.

Nico: She sure loves to read.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Maybe these things just happen.

Me: No things like that don't usually happen unless there is a good reason.

Lols: I agree.

Zoe Weather: Same here. Lets get to searching.

We got to looking around.

Nico: Remember when Poromon and Poliwag did that awesome Porowag fusion?

Me: I sure do.

I looked in a book and found a book about corn.

Me: A book on corn.

Qin: The Mewni people sure liked corn didn't they?

Zoe Weather: They couldn't get enough of it.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Hmm.

Laney: Huh? Hey look here!

Laney pulled out a huge book and it was called THE CHRONICLES OF THE BUTTERFLY DYNASTY

Me: The Chronicles of the Butterfly Dynasty. Lets see here.

I put the huge book on a table and opened it.

Nico: Let's see what's inside

We got to reading and it showed the chronicles of the history.

---

While it is unknown when this began, a family tradition was established which stated that when the newest heir to the throne turned fourteen years old, they would get a magical wand that has the capacity to destroy the universe if it fell into the wrong hands. The family name and lineage appears to be matrilineal, passing from mother to daughter. While male Butterflys do exist, they are noticeably in fewer numbers.

There are two separate bloodlines of the Butterfly Family: the original one extending from at least Soupina Butterfly to Meteora Butterfly, and the new one extending from Festivia Butterfly that includes Moon Butterfly, Star Butterfly, and multiple other members.

Several members of the Butterfly Family have marks on their cheeks (referred to in Star and Marco's Guide to Mastering Every

Dimension as "cheek emblems"): Star has hearts, Moon Butterfly has diamonds, Etheria has five-pointed stars, Solaria the Monster Carver has lightning bolts, Eclipsa the Queen of Darkness has spades, and Miss Heinous (revealed in "Monster Bash" to be Eclipsa's daughter Meteora) has clubs. These marks are the result of a longtime exposure to magic.

In "Game of Flags", most members of the Butterfly Family are portrayed as exceptionally well-mannered yet uptight, and they look down on the loud, obnoxious, and unrefined Johansen family of River Butterfly. However, they can become just as ruthless and savage as the Johansens in their determination to win the titular contest.

"Into the Wand" shows several predecessors of the Butterfly Family depicted in tapestry, including Celena the Shy, Solaria the Monster Carver, and Eclipsa the Queen of Darkness.

In "Butterfly Trap", it is revealed that Eclipsa's ex-husband, King Shastacan, wanted nothing to do with Eclipsa's half-monster daughter, Meteora. So he had the Magic High Commission swap out Meteora with a Mewman peasant and had the official records changed to say that Festivia the Fun was the heir to the throne. This means that all members of the Butterfly Family from Festivia onwards aren't actually related to Eclipsa and puts their royalty into question.

In "Conquer", Meteora returns to Mewni to reclaim her birthright. After successfully conquering the kingdom, she destroyed all tapestries of queens other than Eclipsa (including Moon, Solaria, and Celena). After Eclipsa defeats Meteora and changes her back into a baby, Star gives the royal wand back to Eclipsa, conceding the Mewni throne to her.

In "Escape from the Pie Folk", it is revealed that Festivia was descended from the Pie Folk, a clan of pie-baking thieves and con artists. She was accidentally left behind as a baby and adopted by the Magical High Commission. This means all of her descendants, including Moon and Star, are related to the Pie Folk.

In "Ghost of Butterfly Castle", Mina Loveberry is revealed to have taken up residence at Butterfly Castle after it was abandoned. During her stay, she repaired the previous queens' tapestries Meteora had previously destroyed. She also took special care of Solaria's tapestry, most likely because she was queen during her youth.

In "Meteora's Lesson", Glossaryck encounters the possible earliest ancestors of the Butterfly Family, a family that appeared to be lost pilgrim settlers, when he and Meteora travel back in time and meet the original settlers of Mewni. Glossaryck creates the magic wand from Meteora's baby rattle and a newborn millhorse and gives it to one of the female settlers, possibly making her the first Queen of Mewni and the possible founder of the Butterfly Family.

In "Pizza Party", Moon leads to coup to dethrone Eclipsa and reinstate herself as queen. In the end, she succeeds by using an army of "Solarian" super soldiers she created to lay siege on the Monster Temple and offering to let Eclipsa and her family go in return for the royal magic wand. However, this is quickly rendered moot due to Mina using her status as the "Solarian" commander to take control of the kingdom, effectively making her the de facto ruler of Mewni.

In "The Tavern at the End of the Multiverse", ghosts of some of the previous queens of Mewni appear within Glossaryck's mind's version of the "grandma room", having left their tapestries and gathered around Star Butterfly's finished one. As Star approaches her tapestry, the ghosts all stare at her, some of whom seemingly show resentment or concern toward her and even appear to fear her.

In "Cleaved", the ghosts of the queens of Mewni appear one last time to offer encouragement to Star, Moon, Eclipsa and Meteora in destroying the magic. As the Realm of Magic starts to crumble, the ghosts vanish. Afterwards, Star mentions to Moon that they aren't royalty anymore.

The guidebook Star and Marco's Guide to Mastering Every Dimension portrays and mentions other members of the Butterfly Family, including Skywynne, Queen of Hours, Soupina the Strange, Dirhhennia the Heaped, and Crescenta the Eager. Star vs. the

Forces of Evil: The Magic Book of Spells features even more Butterfly Family members, including Jushtin the Uncalculated, Rhina the Riddled, Estrella the Drafted, and Comet the Chef.

---

When we finished reading we were shocked!

Me: WHOA! So that's it! Star and her mom, Eclipsa and Meteora used a spell to destroy the magic and in doing so she merged many of the worlds she and Marco visited together.

Lola: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: That is incredible!

Xenia: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Magine: But magic still exists! And I know that perfectly!

Me: Yes it does. But this is what happened in the dimension of Mewni.

Nico: Whoa.

Zoe Weather: Incredible. Star did so much not just on Earth but all over Mewni and across all of time and space.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: It's amazing how that all happened though.

Me: But what Mina Loveberry, Toffee and all of Star's enemies have done is absolutely unforgivable.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: Star should be proud of herself.

Zoe Weather: We all are proud of her.

Qin: Yeah it was one awesome adventure for her. Star has come a long way.

Nico: Yep. Lets see what else is here.

We got to searching and found out more and more and more about Star's entire family tree and it was a long one that stretched back MANY eons.

Me: Wow! Star's family history is incredible.

Xenia: She has a massively long ancestral line that dates back thousands of years.

Brittney: Incredible and I thought Sly Cooper's ancestry was huge.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

We got to searching some more and found lots of weapons and everything. Even books on magic.

Twilight Sparkle: The books on magic are interesting too.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are.

May: We could learn so much from this.

Me: We sure can.

Nico: Lets take some of the books with us and add them to our library.

Eli: Good idea.

Eli pulled out a scroll and sealed the magic books in it.

Eli: There.

Me: Good work bro.

Then we heard an eagle call.

Qin: Wow an eagle is here.

Then my Wonder Ride Book for Storm Eagle was glowing.

Me: The Storm Eagle Wonder Ride Book is reacting to something. That means the next Another Wonder Ride Book Embodiment is close.

Nico: But where is she?

Me: Must be outside.

We went outside to the courtyard.

Eli: The courtyard is still a mess.

Rarity: No kidding darlings.

Me: Yeah it sure has seen better days.

Camie: Yep.

Then we heard an eagle call.

Me: Wow.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Me: Whoa!

We saw lightning streaking across the sky and we saw an Eagle with lightning striking out from it!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! That is incredible!

Nico: Is that her?

Me: I think so.

She flew over and landed in front of us.

Me: Wow you sure are electrifying.

Another Storm Eagle: (In a girls voice) I get that a lot.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier that had red angel wings and had a red sword and the Wonder Ride Book for Storm Eagle with her.

Me: (GASP) Wendy Aquillas A.K.A. Sailor Aquillas!

Sailor Aquillas: That's right.

Shanan: Wow! Aquillas's Sailor Soldier. That is a Hot Jupiter planet located in the Cartwheel Galaxy.

Xenia: Over 500 million light years away from here.

Sailor Aquillas: That's right. I was Born in the sky cities of the Hot Jupiter planet of Aquillas in the Cartwheel Galaxy, and I was born with incredibly powerful fire powers and amazingly strong angel wings that are as red as blood. I am also a really fast flyer and have incredible speed and I am also a masterful swordswoman. I was sent to Earth and J.D. became really good friends with me and we did it all and busted lots of criminals.

Me: It's true.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yep. Also we were known for busting tons of really dangerous bad guys and got them all executed.

Nico: No need to fight you?

Sailor Aquillas: No there is a need.

Lola: I will do so.

Sailor Aquillas: Awesome.

Me: Anymore opponents with you by the way?

Sailor Aquillas: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Grumblemon.

Grumblemon: Another version of me!? Wow!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Aquillas: Friendly and she is also a gene-slammer. And she is also a guardian angel for Lincoln.

Lincoln: Wow!

Sailor Aquillas: She is a gene-slammer for all of the Legendary Planets all in one.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Wow! A Gene-slammer for all the legendary planet monsters. That is amazing.

Sailor Aquillas: You will like this one too.

Lola: Lets get it on.

Sailor Aquillas turned into her Storm Eagle Form and Lola fired waves of fire and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Storm Eagle.

Me: Dark Storm Eagle. Interesting.

Then it formed into a New Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Thunderstorm Condor!

Me: Thunderstorm Condor? Wow.

I went over and picked her up and brought her over.

Varie: That was amazing.

Nico: How come last time, there was no need for battling the Sailor Soldier?

Me: Because she reigned in the power.

Varie: Yeah.

Qin: I have a feeling that there will be Another Eternal Phoenix and we will battle that one.

Camie: I agree too.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Another Grumblemon should be here soon.

We saw a figure come out.

Maria: There she is!

It was a dark version of Grumblemon! It was ANOTHER GRUMBLEMON! Her energy signal was intensely powerful!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This one is cool and her power is incredible!

Nico: Wow! What a power!

Lola: Yeah.

Me: And you are?

Another Grumblemon: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) I believe Lincoln knows mates and awesome to see you again Lincoln?

Lincoln: I had a feeling it was you Sheila Thatcher. I haven't seen you since you were 16.

Me: You know her Lincoln?

Lincoln: I sure do. She is one of my guardian angels from Australia and she also has all the powers of all the planets of the Solar System and the sun and also is my friend from Astronomy class and she even took me and my class to the Kitt Peak National Observatory.

Nicole: Wow that is home to one of the most powerful land observatory telescopes in the world.

Lincoln: Yep. And she also hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance.

Me: Uh oh. I wonder what he did this time to earn the worst of her wrath.

Another Grumblemon: You'll have to hear about it later mates.

Kaito: (gets out Dynaman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Bioman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Bioman Sword.

Another Grumblemon: Just to make sure that Killjoy Huggins and all of Lincoln's enemies all pay for what they did.

Me: You don't have to worry about that anymore Sheila. Most of his enemies are all now being used as humiliation fodder, Huggins is a changed guy and is doing good under intense watch from your fellow guardian angels and Lori, Lynn, Luan, Lisa and Lola don't have their dark sides anymore and are better than ever.

Lola: It's true. We are not evil people anymore.

Lisa Loud: That is correct.

Another Grumblemon: I knew that Swartz bloke was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But he was given the Black Gates and is gone for good.

Another Grumblemon: Good. Thank goodness mates.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Grumblemon: No worries mates. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: You got it!

Sougo: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) Honestly, Huggins isn't that bad once you get to know him.

Geiz: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) And he's an authority figure.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor.

Me: Yeah and it turns out he loves Ace Savvy comics. We always give him and most of the team the first comics we make hot off the presses. And we just worked on our latest issue.

Me and Lincoln showed our awesome newest comic. It was called Ace Savvy and the L-Ementals VS The Mad Galactic Straight Flush Gang.

Another Grumblemon: That is a good comic mates!

Lincoln: You'll love this one when you see it.

Me: Yep. We based the L-Ementals on the Loud Siblings that were transmogrified into the Elemental Forces of Nature in their pure forms.

Nico: You'll see what we mean soon. It's really awesome.

Another Grumblemon: Looking forward to it mates.

Me: It's really great money. You'll see soon. Also watch this. (ACTIVATES HELL-EMENTALS RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of Smoke, Oil, Cosmic, Blood, Cyber, Cement, Coral, Radiation, Soot, Clay and Wood And the blasts all hit Another Grumblemon and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA! That was intense!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Nico: (gets out Grumblemon's Ridewatch) But you'll be happy to know that Scoots is dead.

Me: Yeah that old scooter riding witch was a nightmare for everyone in the city. But she finally bit the dust.

Another Grumblemon: Thank goodness for that. I heard what happened there. Bonza work mates.

Me: Thanks. It was so relieving for everyone in the city.

Nico activated the Ridewatch and got Grumblemon's club.

Nico: (ECHOING) SEISMIC SLEDGE!

Me: (ECHOING) SEISMIC SLAM! 9.5!

Me and Nico smashed the ground and smashed down Another Grumblemon with the force of a 9.5 Magnitude Earthquake!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Coup taught me that one. When he is Big Slammu his earthquake causing powers know no bounds.

Nico: (gets out Bluto's Ridewatch) Man, if Popeye were here to see this!

Me: I learned this one from him. (Gets out Bluto's Ridewatch)

Sea: Me too. (Gets out Bluto's Ridewatch)

We activated them and popped open cans of spinach and ate the spinach.

GULP!

DING DONG BING!

We flexed our muscles and had nuclear bombs explode in them!

Me: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: Let me do that too.

She popped open a can of spinach and ate it too and swallowed.

BONG DING!

She flexed her muscles and in them was an image of Chuck Norris kicking Bruce Lee's butt!

We went at Another Grumblemon and pulverized the living crap out of her like how Popeye did to Bluto!

Bluto laughed at that.

Bluto: (LAUGHS) Never gets old.

May: (gets out Santa & Mrs. Claus the Vampires' Ridewatch) Feel the power of Christmas!

May activated it and fired waves of energy and they formed into the Feral Reindeer from the Bad Santa Universe that Stewie and Brian went to and they smashed her down.

Me: WHOA!

May: That was awesome and fun!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Camie: No kidding!

Me: But that was still crazy that you guys found a bad Santa in a universe where he was making weapons.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Shanan: That was a crazy experience for us though.

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade's Ridewatch) Now, for this! Feel the heat!

She activated it and then the Mark of Scath was emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Another Grumblemon and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA! That was hot!

Me: Brutal! Slade I don't know if I told you about this but Shanan faced you when you got those powers in the Prime Universe and you really were an infernal force with them.

666 Slade: That is amazing and very incredible.

Shanan: It sure was. And also I killed you many times before in the Prime Universe.

666 Slade: I see.

Maria: (gets out Jasper's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and got Jasper's rock hard hammer helmet and she went at Another Grumblemon and smashed her right on her head!

Qin: OOH! OUCH! That had to hurt!

Me: That's what I call being Hard Headed!

Nico: Yep! Nice one.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Sheila I hope that doesn't give you a terrible concussion.

Another Grumblemon: I'm okay. But thank you mates.

Me: No problem.

Maria: (gets out Movie Cronby the Troll's Ridewatch) Can you believe I'm using the Ridewatch of a Goosebumps monster?

Me: This I got to see.

She activated it and punched the ground and numerous earth trolls came out and then smashed Another Grumblemon down In a powerful punchfest.

Me: WHOA! I don't really know if Trolls have earth powers or not but that was cool.

Cronby: That was great though.

Maria: Thanks.

Nico: I agree.

Then Dai Gui and his team came out and he had Mudslide, Isaak Fernand Von Kemphur, Universe 666 Morgana, The Finisher and Universe 666 McLeach.

Me: COOL!

Nico: Nice team, Dai Gui!

Dai Gui: Thanks Nico.

Leni then screamed and jumped into my arms!

Leni: EW! That is one disgusting Rat!

Finisher: Wah wah wah.

Me: Leni it's all right. He's not a real rat. In fact me and the Brave 12 faced this rat.

I went over to it and put on a glove and pulled off its skin and it was really a robot.

Leni: It's a robot?

Me: Yep. But he smelled really bad and was a really foul one.

Xenia: Geez.

Another Grumblemon: That is cool mates.

Nico: Yeah. (Sniffs) WHEW! That one still stinks!

Me: No kidding.

Dai Gui: Yeah but you just have to get used to it.

Me: Easier said than done.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Me: She should be.

Then…

SLASH!

A Scyther came and slashed Another Grumblemon and knocked her down! I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and Lincoln went over to Sheila and she was a girl with red hair and had blue eyes and black clothes and she had 5 sets of Angel Wings and they each had the symbols of the 9 planets and the sun on them. Also Sheila had the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Lincoln picked her up.

Sheila Thatcher: (Groans) Crikey that is one bad headache.

Lincoln: But you're back to normal.

She and Lincoln hugged.

Me: But that Scyther saved you.

Nico: Yeah.

Scyther: (In a girls voice) And it looks like I arrived in time too.

Nico: (GASP) Bianca Mantodea!

Scyther: That's right. Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Bianca. Bianca is actually a Mantodean.

Shanan: Whoa! They are warriors from Mantea III in the Black Eye Galaxy and they are one of the strongest and most fastest and amazing swordmasters in the universe.

Scyther: That's right.

Sea: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Scyther: My favorite is when me and Nico busted one of the biggest gangs in the world and I slashed them all over and dismembered all their henchmen and we busted their men.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Nico pulled out a green jumpsuit.

Scyther: And yes I am naked.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Her blades turned back into hands.

She had green hair and green eyes and was back to normal and naked and Nico gave her the green jumpsuit and she put it on. She then got up.

Bianca Mantodea: That was rough. But man it's good to be back to normal.

Nico and Bianca hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bianca Mantodea: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken

Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, and Kole are heading to Wayouttatown, Oregon, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got word Elder Toguro has come back from the dead seeking revenge on us, but this time, we're going to make sure he never comes back.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Wayouttatown, Oregon, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got word Elder Toguro has come back from the dead seeking revenge on us, but this time, we're going to make sure he never comes back.

Nico: Elder Toguro has got some nerve showing his ugly face again.

Me: Even after we kicked his ass in The Demon World years ago and dealt with him when he came back as a zombie, but this time, we're going to see to it he never comes back.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're going to destroy him for good. Oh, and to answer your question, we did meet Vampirella on my rescue months ago.

Me: Oh. Man, it's hard keeping track on the girls you've rescued, Lincoln.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Good thing we've been working on this.

Bayonetta took out a massive book and inside it were pages of the girls Lincoln's rescued, and man, it was really massive, and we did see Vampirella's name on it.

Nico: Lincoln's right, there's Vampirella's name. Man, you girls have been keeping track.

Girl Jordan: We sure have.

Sheila Thatcher: (Whistles) (Australian Accent) Looks like someone's been really busy rescuing girls all over the place.

Lily the Mermaid: And in addition, we've been meeting the Guardian Angels from his past, and to be honest, we can't keep track of how many Guardian Angels Linky has.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) But, they all came in his hour of need, and like the others said, darling, Huggins is a changed man, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had their Dark Sides removed forever, and the rest, well, they're being used for humiliation fodder.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Too right, mate. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Sheila, are you absolutely sure about this?

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Sheila Thatcher, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Sheila Thatcher, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Sheila Thatcher's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sheila Thatcher's neck with multi-colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and multi-colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sheila.

Sheila Thatcher had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Lincoln: Normally, I would've saved that for after we did the rescue, but this had to be done.

Nico: Yeah, and Swartz had some nerve turning one of your Guardian Angels into Another Villain.

Lincoln: He's already paid for it when we sent his butt to The Black Gates, but now, we're cleaning up his mess, and thanks for joining us, Kole.

Kole: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Norbert Beaver: That Elder Toguro has got some nerve coming back, and here in Oregon. Well, now he's already called down the thunder, and now, we're going to obliterate him.

Daggett Beaver: Yeah! We'll show that spoothead what for!

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of twelve girls calling for help along with the sound of psychopathic and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Elder Toguro, and he's going to kill them, and he also saw two female beavers there: the little one is Stacy, Norbert's little sister, and the other is Treeflower.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Elder Toguro, and he's going to kill them, and I also saw two female beavers there: the little one is Stacy, Norbert's little sister, and the other is Treeflower.

Norbert Beaver: (Gasps) What the?! My little sister and my love interest have been caught in the path of Elder Toguro?!

?: (Girl's voice) That psychopathic demon, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos, way cool.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Raquel Carrigan, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, let's put an end to Elder Toguro for good.

We rushed on over, and before Elder Toguro could kill the girls to slake his bloodlust, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the murderous demon, and that allowed the twelve girls to get away and into a rainbow energy field to protect them from Elder Toguro, and when he saw us again, he was beyond pissed off, and before he could get after us, Lincoln punched him hard in the face and he went flying back, and that really pissed him off big time.

Elder Toguro: Well, well, it's been a long time, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Not long enough. I thought we wouldn't have to see your face again, Elder Toguro.

Elder Toguro: Yes, I remembered, you all obliterated me long ago. Well, now, now I'm back, and I will have my revenge on you!

Elder Toguro turned his hand into a sharp claw and he slashed at Stacy cutting her cheek, and at Treeflower, leaving slash marks on her suit, and that caused Norbert to gasp in total shock, but we soon saw his shock give way to really explosive anger. UH OH!

Norbert Beaver: (Screaming in Extreme Rage) ELDER TOGURO!

Norbert Beaver fired a blast of water at Elder Toguro and pushed him back as he crashed into a tree, and then, he ran to Stacy and Treeflower.

Stacy Beaver: (Crying) Brother Norby, it hurts, it hurts so bad.

Norbert Beaver: Shh, it's okay, Stacy. Lincoln, can you…?

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln cleaned up Stacy's mark on her cheek and it healed as he put a bandage on her cheek, and Norbert healed Treeflower, and they ran into the energy field, and just in time as Elder Toguro came out again.

Norbert Beaver: You've really done it now, you ugly, shape-shifting demon! Now, you're going to get it!

Suddenly, something within Norbert's mind really snapped as memories of Elder Toguro's crimes and what he just did in attacking his little sister Stacy and his love interest, Treeflower, rushed through his head, and his eyes turned from black to marine blue and they turned neon marine blue and he was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, and beavers, he unholstered his massive Defender of Oregon greatsword from his back, and as he approached Elder Toguro, he left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, and beavers with every step.

Norbert Beaver: You absolutely make me sick, Elder Toguro, what you've done over the years has proven to me that you really are a sick, twisted, heartless psychopath who desires only blood. (SUDDENLY GETTING MASSIVELY AND EXTREMELY PISSED

OFF) And what you just did in attacking my little sister, Stacy, and Treeflower, and right in front of my eyes… , YOU'VE ABSOLUTELY DONE IT, YOU UGLY SHAPE-SHIFTING SCUMBAG, YOU CROSSED THE LINE FOR THE FINAL TIME! NO ONE, AND I MEAN, NO ONE ATTACKS THOSE CLOSE TO ME AND GETS AWAY WITH IT, AND NOW, I WILL DESTROY EVERY LAST SINGLE TRACE OF YOU UNTIL NOTHING IS LEFT OF YOUR PATHETIC AND WRETCHED EXISTENCE, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING WRETCHED SPOOT-HEAD!

We gasped at the really massive extent of Norbert's rage and fury: Elder Toguro has really crossed it big time.

Daggett: Please, tell me I didn't just hear…?!

Nico: You did, Dag, Norb's really lost it big time, and now, his anger's about to be unleashed infinite-fold on Elder Toguro.

Lincoln: What he did in attacking his little sister and love interest and right in front of his eyes really crossed it big time, and now, the normally cool under-pressure Norbert Beaver has snapped big time. STAND YOUR GROUND, TEAM! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Norbert Beaver screamed like an insane madman and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with ocean waves and water surrounding the vortex, there are beavers swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Norbert emerged, but he was changed forever.

Norbert Beaver grew to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, the yellow sclera of his eyes remained the same, he has marine blue highlights in the bangs of his spiky hair, he has neon marine blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, and beavers surrounding him, he has a beaver with a drop of water emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris and his tail's gotten longer for his new body, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with marine blue gems embedded on the gold water drop links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue beaver-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the

Element of Harmony is a beaver with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on a pair of marine blue shorts with ocean waves, large gold bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and no shoes and on his wider and more muscular back is a beaver surrounded by water. Suddenly, Norbert Beaver felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with ocean blue tips, grew and sprouted out of his back, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large aqua blue gem on the gold ring on his right ring finger and an Indigo Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Norbert Beaver's massive Defender of Wayouttatown greatsword and all the swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, and beavers, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the Greek Titan God of Water, Hydros, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large aqua blue beaver heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the rainguard with large ocean blue gem embedded in its forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue beaver heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem on the bottom of the beaver heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold beaver head with ocean blue blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's an ocean blue kanji below the beaver that said, "Norbert Foster Beaver, Laid-Back Older Brother of Daggett Beaver, Stacy Beaver, and Chelsea Beaver, Loving Eldest Son of Leonard and Rose Beaver, Ladies Man of Oregon, Compassionate Beaver and Friend of Many, Popular Trendsetter, Huge Fan of Oxnard Montalvo, Humiliator of Scientist One and Pete, Destroyer of Elder Toguro, Emissary and Champion of Hydros, Archenemy of Universe 666 Kamen Rider King, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ocean Waves, Water, and Beavers"

ノーバート・フォスター・ビーバー、ダゲット・ビーバー、ステイシー・ビーバー、チェルシー・ビーバーのゆったりとした兄、レナードとローズ・ビーバーの長男、オレゴンの女性、思いやりのあるビーバー、多くの友人、人気のトレンドセッター、オックスナード・モンタルボの大ファン、サイエンティスト ワンとピートの屈辱者、戸黒長老の破壊者、ハイドロスの使者でありチャンピオン、第 666 宇宙の大敵仮面ライダー キング、悪の破壊者、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、海の波、水、ビーバーの達人

Norbert Beaver has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BEAVER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM PRIMORDIAL WATER BEAVER ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM PRIMORDIAL WATER JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM PRIMORDIAL WATER COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Norbert Beaver's Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Elder Toguro saw it, he laughed like an insane madman and morphed his hands into claws to kill him, but Norbert fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with ocean waves, water, and beavers at Elder Toguro, and it slashed off his claw fingers, but he regenerated them.

Norbert Beaver: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion) At this point, I don't even care if you can easily regenerate from every attack I give you, Elder Toguro, you're going to die here and now, and this time, you're never coming back!

Norbert Beaver went after Elder Toguro, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, and beavers at Elder Toguro and they exploded as they hit him, and he slashed at Elder Toguro with his massive greatsword, but every time, Elder Toguro's wounds regenerated.

Lincoln: Whoa, Norbert's really tearing Elder Toguro apart, but his regeneration factor's making it impossible for that demon to fall down and die. Let's give Norb a hand.

Nico: Yeah, let's get that son of a bitch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Kole, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Elder Toguro, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Norbert Beaver: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion) This is for everything that you've done to all those who crossed your path. OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: RAGING OCEAN MASSACRE!

Norbert Beaver fired massive waves of water from every swing of his massive greatsword which hits Elder Toguro, and he was drowned heavily in the waters. Then, Lincoln sent Elder Toguro flying into the air, and he fired a massive black energy beam right at Elder Toguro, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him and not only was he obliterated, but Elder Toguro was also given The Black Gates and he was erased from existence forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Norbert Beaver's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Daggett Beaver: Whoa, now that was nuts!

Norbert Beaver: You got that right, Dag, but wow, I really lost it big time and really exploded with fury. (Sees himself in a mirror) And not only that, but I've also transformed and got quite a makeover in the process.

Lincoln: That's what happens when you transform, Norb, and now, we're finally rid of Elder Toguro for good. (To Raquel Carrigan) And it's so good to see you again, Raquel Carrigan.

Raquel Carrigan reverted back to normal, and she's beautiful girl with long flowing pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple and white angel wings with stars as she reigned in the power of Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos, she has on a sleeveless open dark pink blouse, sleeveless pink shirt, pink skirt, pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and elemental forces on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Raquel Carrigan: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, and Jennifer Torrance.

Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, and Jennifer Torrance: You too, Raquel.

Lincoln went up to Raquel Carrigan and he hugged her, and Raquel Carrigan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were fifteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Raquel Carrigan: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Raquel Carrigan, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's my classmate in Math. Raquel Carrigan is the second most powerful of the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers, and she's a really incredible powerful person with power over the stars and the elemental forces. She is also friends with Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, and Jennifer Torrance, the other Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers.

Eli: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: And she's defended me from Chandler, Pablo, and

Anderson at the worst of their wrath, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at the completely worst of their out-of-control wrath.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: But, there's only one person who absolutely deserved her hatred: Emily McKale's evil ex-older sister, Amy McKale, she absolutely hated her with an absolutely burning passion.

We gasped.

Nico: Uh oh, I've got a feeling we're in for one nasty story about her later on.

Raquel Carrigan: And it's also another reason why she deserved to die. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Raquel, are you absolutely sure about this?

Raquel Carrigan: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Raquel Carrigan, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Raquel Carrigan, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Shayla Sigmar's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Raquel Carrigan's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Raquel Carrigan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Raquel.

Raquel Carrigan had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Yukino Agria, Jenny Realight, Arania Web, Millianna, Minerva Orlando, and Beth Vanderwood from Fairy Tail, Hanabatake Yoshiko, Fuuki Iinchou, and Sumino Sayaka from Aho Girl, and Rouge, Ayame, and Julia Whitepearl from Power Stone.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yukino Agria, Jenny Realight, Arania Web, Millianna, Minerva Orlando, and Beth Vanderwood from Fairy Tail, Hanabatake Yoshiko, Fuuki Iinchou, and Sumino Sayaka from Aho Girl, and Rouge, Ayame, and Julia Whitepearl from Power Stone.

Nicole: Awesome, and it looks like Natsu and his friends are in for one big reunion.

Lincoln: It sure looks like it. Are you girls okay?

Yukino Agria: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yukino Agria and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Elder Toguro, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the

Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Yukino Agria: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yukino Agria: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yukino Agria, Jenny Realight, Arania Web, Millianna, Minerva Orlando, Beth Vanderwood, Hanabatake Yoshiko, Fuuki Iinchou, Sumino Sayaka, Rouge, Ayame, and Julia Whitepearl with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Elder Toguro, who came back from the dead seeking revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Norbert Beaver transforming into his Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and he and all of us laid down a brutal beatdown and Lincoln finished him off by launching Elder Toguro into the air and firing a massive black energy beam at him which obliterated him and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Raquel Carrigan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I never expected Elder Toguro to show up in Oregon, and what he did in attacking Norb's little sister, Stacy, and Treeflower like that, the bastard had a death wish.

Lincoln: He sure did, and Norbert and all of us answered that death wish, and he's now gone for good.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah, he was and always will be scum.

---

After finally getting rid of Elder Toguro and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sheila Thatcher and Raquel Carrigan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Raquel Carrigan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Raquel Carrigan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Raquel, what's the scoop on why you absolutely hated Amy McKale with an absolutely burning passion?

Lincoln put down the heavy barbells and he went over to Raquel Carrigan, in case she was about to tell her tale.

Raquel Carrigan: I was hoping not to relive this nightmare again, but you guys have a right to know about it: the reason why I absolutely hate that bloodthirsty savage, Amy McKale, is due to the fact that years ago, my parents were murdered by that bloodthirsty savage, and I was only fifteen at the time of that incident.

Those who hadn't joined at that time gasped in shock, and Lincoln hugged her as she cried on his chest.

Lincoln: I still remembered that incident all too well. Amy busted out of jail and went on a rampage again, and during that time, Raquel was at school. When the principal called her and told her what happened, she was horrified. She ran out of there and the other Guardian Angels followed and so did I when they came to pick me up, and when we arrived at the house, it was a massacre, Mr. and Mrs. Carrigan had their throats slit and blood pooled around their dead bodies, but then, that's when we saw who it was that did this: it was Emily's ex-older sister and bloodthirsty savage, Amy McKale, and she literally drank the blood of Mr. and Mrs. Carrigan and she ran at us with a knife to kill us, but Raquel snapped and she punched Amy hard in the face and she pounced on her and she viciously beat her up badly. Nicholette and Jackie got her off, but Sarah Tinsley fired an energy blast which tied Amy McKale up, and we called the cops, who then took Amy McKale back to jail, and she screamed in fury that when she gets out again, she'll kill us all.

Nico: She really is nothing but pure out-of-control evil!

Lori: Makes me literally glad we finally put her down for good and Lincoln gave her The Black Gates when she came back again for revenge.

Emily McKale: Which proved my point of Amy being nothing more than a monster with a thirst for blood, but to murder our friend's parents in cold blood and literally drink their blood, she really is nothing more than an inhuman monster.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles are heading to Sardinia Beach in Italy.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, he saved them when Pablo and Anderson broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed those heartless psychopaths into the dirt before he tied them up again.

Moonlight Raven: Wow, we're here in Sardinia Beach in Italy.

Lincoln: We've checked out many beaches in Italy before, but this is the first time we're going here to Sardinia Beach, Moonlight Raven. Shall we?

Lincoln, Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time in Italy, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, Salon Maiden Anabel, Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine Smiles with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rarity: And I always knew Amethyst Star, Cloudchaser, Flitter, Kerfuffle, Lily Lace and Inky Rose, Moonlight Raven, and Sunshine

Smiles had feelings for Linky.

May: Same with Zoey, Miette, Daisy, Violet and Lily A.K.A. The Sensational Sisters, Aria, and Salon Maiden Anabel.

Moonlight Raven: And he saved us when Pablo and Anderson broke out to kill us again for revenge.

Lincoln: Those two buttfaces were asking for it. Next time, we'll tie their underwear to tree branches.

Emily Lane: Leave that one to me, Lincoln.

Lori: Oh no.

Nico: The Topaz Underwear Shame Hanger is about to strike again! Those two chose the wrong day to wear underwear.

Lincoln: Many bullies have fallen victim to her tactic of tying their underwear to tree branches, and it always ends in humiliation.

* * *

What appeared to be Poromon appeared outside the school in a flash of light. The Poromon, who was really a Terminator robot, saw the Trinity of Violence and scanned them.

Lola= Likes tattletaling

Lynn= Like doing dutch ovens

Lori= Likes farting

Lori: (offended) It's my shoe, okay?!

Lola: Guys, does Poromon look a little serious today?

Terminator Poromon: (to Lori) I need your gun.

Lori: (gives him toy gun) Here you go, evil looking Poromon. (he gives her a look) Hey, you don't literally rely on guns that much when you got powerful abilities!

Terminator Poromon: (to Lynn) I need YOUR gun.

Lynn: (gives him gun) We ALL should have one in self defense. (Terminator Poromon is about to leave) Wait. Might you be returning?

Terminator Poromon: Yes. I shall be returning.

Lynn: Could you say it in a more memorable way?

Terminator Poromon: See you in a bit?

Lynn: More menacing.

Terminator Poromon: Let's all circle back.

Lynn: No!

Terminator Poromon: Catch you on the flip side.

Lynn: No!

Terminator Poromon: I will see you mañana.

Lynn: No!

Terminator Poromon: Let's do coffee sooner than later.

Trinity of Violence: No!

Terminator Poromon:: Well, I don't know! Look, I'll think of some more, and I'll be back. (leaves)

Trinity of Violence: (gasp happily)

Okay that was weird and funny. But that was awesome.

I saw Poromon leave.

Me: That was weird.

Then my Data Eyes beeped.

Me: What the? Poromon can't be.

Nico: Can't be what?

Me: It's nothing. But I have a feeling that Poromon is not acting like himself.

Aoi: So, girls. How was school today?

Lori: It was good thank you.

Lynn: Other than the fact that Poromon asked for our guns it was cool.

Poromon: I don't have any guns on me. I don't even have any hands in order to use one.

Qin: What the?

Lola: Then who did we give our guns to?

Me: Hmm.

Lana: That is weird.

Me: Hmm. Major Dr. Ghastly what do you make of it?

Major Dr. Ghastly: I would say that the Poromon here is our own but the one that went up to the Trinity of Violence is some kind of fake.

Me: I was thinking the same thing.

Camie: Hmm.

Me: My data eyes did beep when I saw him. I'll be right back.

I teleported and then I arrived at the school and smelled red hot asphalt and I got to what appeared to be a glowing red hot pothole in the street.

Me: Hmm. This is a fresh hole. It's still hot. Hmm.

Computer: Residual temporal energy detected.

Me: Residual temporal energy? Hmm.

Later the Terminator Poromon came across a thug.

Thug: (to Terminator Poromon) Lucky me! I get to kill one of the mascots!

Terminator Poromon simply killed him with a shot from the gun. He took his shades, used a Dark Orb to shrink down his leather jacket to his size, and got on his motorcycle.

Bad to The Bone by George Thorogood & The Destroyers plays.

He got on it and drove off.

BAD TO THE BONE!

Brittney: You think Hiroshi or Masato made a fake Poromon?

Nico: It's highly unlikely.

I teleported back.

Nico: What did you find?

Me: A glowing red hot pothole in the parking lot of the school and it had temporal energy around it.

Nico: Hmm. (GASP) Oh no. A Terminator is here!

Me: A Terminator!? I thought this was familiar.

Elyon Brown: It's not my archenemy is it?

Eli: No I sense that it's a Terminator that looks like one of the Mascots!

Nico: Wait. Can you repeat that again?

Eli: It's a Terminator that looks like Poromon!

Nico gasped!

Poromon: A Terminator version of me!?

Qin: How can that be!?

Xenia: A Terminator version of Poromon!? That's crazy!

Cybertron Scourge: And highly ridiculous!

Me: That can't be right! We made sure that nothing was left of SKYNET!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Hmm. Unless. Maybe this is a plan that Evil Nico from Universe 666 had in store for Nico.

Lola: Oh boy.

Vroon: I bet it's not THAT dangerous!

Me: We'll have to find out if we come across it.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: What are we going to do?

Nico: We got to find that Terminator Poromon and destroy it.

Xenia: That's right.

Nico: Swoop go find him.

Swoop went and did so.

But he came back.

Swoop: Me Swoop no find him.

Me: He's a mascot size Terminator so he will be difficult to find. It'll be like looking for a needle in a haystack.

Eli: That is for sure.

Camie: Yeah.

Xenia: But we have to find him fast.

Me: Maybe he will come to us on our next mission.

Nico: Ae least you tried, Swoop.

Swoop: Me Swoop thank you.

Nico: You're welcome.

Qin: But we will find him.

Me: Sarah I'm sorry if this reopens old wounds.

Sarah Connor: No worries J.D.

Francis: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Fluttershy's team will include Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, and Vampirella. Style Queen's team will include Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, and Lucy (Elfen Lied)

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome.

Me: We haven't met Red Sonja, Phantom Lady and Vampirella yet.

Xenia: That will be awesome.

Style Queen: It'll be awesome having a team.

Fluttershy: Oh it will be amazing too.

Then the previous group appeared.

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Gizmo: Can me, Duskmon, Evil Green Ranger, Koragg, Condiment King, Robo Roxy, Shendu, Gentleman Ghost, Selene, and Krusty.

Eustace: I guess me, Phantom Blot, Mandragora, Darcy, Big Cheese, Evil Clayface, Evil Butane Man, Pericles, Zara, and Quackerjack will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with and you will like this one. We're going to Antarctica and we're going to meet Mumble and his friends from the movie Happy Feet.

Lana: Awesome! I love Happy Feet.

Nico: Yep. But we have a problem.

We told them everything and they were shocked!

Koragg: A Terminator Poromon!? How can that be!?

Me: That's what we are wondering.

Runabout: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: First, there are some more people joining us.

Me: Yep.

I snapped my fingers and out came The Flashman team from 1986.

Jin: Hey guys!

Nico: Awesome to see you guys again Jin.

Jin: You too.

Sara Tokimura: But we're truly honored to be part of the team now and it's awesome to be back in action.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Yeah and to answer your question, I'm hoping to do ones for Electabuzz, Magmar and Pinsir next.

Qin: Ooh! That is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Koragg: Oh here is one you might know.

A Jynx came out.

Me: Whoa a Jynx.

Lola: Cool!

Jynx: (In a girls voice) I'm glad I came too.

Nico: Jenna Jinda! Whoa!

Qin: Nice to see you Jenna.

Jynx: Same here Qin.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jynx: My favorite is when me and Nico won the Dance championship and that was so fun.

Lola: That is cool.

Me: It sure is. Lets revert you back now.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a Magenta Jumpsuit and we covered our eyes as I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Jenna was back to normal but naked and she put on the jumpsuit.

Duskmon: Should we watch the movie first?

Phantom Blot: That's pretty much routine at this point.

Me: Good idea.

We got to watching the movie.

Every emperor penguin attracts a mate by singing a unique "heartsong". If the male penguin's heartsong matches the female's song, the two penguins mate. Norma Jean, a female penguin, falls for Memphis, a male penguin and they become mates. They lay an egg, which Memphis cares for while Norma Jean leaves with the other females to fish. While the males struggle through the harsh winter, Memphis briefly drops the egg. The resulting chick, Mumble, is unable to sing but can tap dance. Nevertheless, he is enamored with Gloria, a female penguin who is regarded as the most talented of her age. One day, Mumble encounters a group of hostile skua, with a leader who is tagged with a yellow band, which he says is from an alien abduction. Mumble narrowly escapes the hungry birds by falling into a crevice.

Now a young adult, Mumble is frequently ridiculed by the elders and their leader Noah. After escaping from a leopard seal attack, Mumble befriends five Adelie penguins named Ramón, Nestor, Lombardo, Rinaldo and Raul, known collectively as "the Amigos", who embrace Mumble's dance moves and assimilate him into their group. After seeing a hidden human excavator in an avalanche, they opt to ask Lovelace, a rockhopper penguin, about its origin. Lovelace has the plastic rings of a six pack entangled around his neck, saying that they have been bestowed upon him by mystic beings.

For the emperor penguins, it is mating season and Gloria is the center of attention. The Amigos unsuccessfully attempt to help Mumble win her affection by having Ramón sing a Spanish version of "My Way" behind Mumble, with the latter lip syncing. After Mumble desperately begins tap dancing in synch with her song, she falls for him and the youthful penguins join in for singing and dancing to "Boogie Wonderland". The elders are appalled by Mumble's conduct, which they see as the reason for their lean fishing season. Memphis begs Mumble to stop dancing, for his own sake, but when Mumble refuses, he is exiled.

Mumble and the Amigos return to Lovelace, only to find him being choked by the plastic rings. Lovelace confesses they were snagged on him while swimming off the forbidden shores, beyond the land of the elephant seals. Not long into their journey, Gloria encounters them, wishing to become Mumble's mate. Fearing for her safety, he ridicules Gloria, driving her away.

At the forbidden shore, Mumble, Lovelace and the Amigos are attacked by the two orcas, during which Lovelace gets free from the plastic rings. After escaping, they find a fishing boat. Mumble exhaustingly pursues it alone, eventually washing up on the shore of Florida, where he is rescued and kept at Sea World with Magellanic penguins. After a long and secluded confinement in addition to fruitlessly trying to communicate with the humans, he nearly succumbs to madness. When a girl attempts to interact with Mumble by tapping the glass, he starts dancing, which attracts a large crowd. He is released back into the wild, with a tracking device attached to his back. He returns to his colony and challenges the will of the elders. Memphis reconciles with him, just as a research team arrives, verifying Mumble's statements of "aliens" existing. The entire colony engages in dance in front of the research team, whose expedition footage prompts a worldwide debate, which eventually leads to the banning of all Antarctic overfishing, satisfying both the emperor penguins and the Amigos.

When it was done we cheered and it was awesome!

Qin: Love Happy Feet!

Nico: Yeah their dancing is great!

Lola: Yeah it is.

Laney: They dance really awesomely.

Nico: They sure do.

Camie: Yeah!

Jewel Man: You two really missed each other, huh?

Jenna Jinda: We sure did.

Nico: Yeah.

They hugged and Qin hugged them too.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Yeah. Lets bundle up and head on out to Antarctica.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Mateo Silva of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Mateo Silva of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened to Diego Rangel yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Mateo Silva for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: But, it's still hard to believe that these guys have caused this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals.

Ronnie Anne: Sol and Luna knew about those creeps long ago, but they lived in Mexico City at the time, however the stories of what Antonio Maldonado and his twisted order were doing have been widespread there.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) The stories of sacrificial rituals by those fanatics were really bad, but to find out that among their plans, they tried and desecrate the bodies of the dead for their sacrificial rituals, that really angered us.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) We'd known from our parents that you never ever desecrate the bodies of the dead, that's considered inviting the spirits of the dead to take revenge on you.

Lincoln: And based on our experiences with spirits, that's one thing no one would ever attempt to do.

Nico: Yeah, desecration of the dead for dark rituals is not only viewed as a sin in many cultures, but it means that by doing so, you've invoked the wrath of the dead, and they won't stop until they killed the one who had done the desecration. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Antarctica to meet Mumble and the penguins.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he was in really warm winter clothes, and we did the same thing and we were in our winter clothes.

Lincoln: We're so in for one awesome wintery time there. But, we also got word that the Terminator Poromon is there, so we've got to stop him, and once we get done with him, you're next, Mateo Silva.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) We'd already gotten rid of Diego Rangel, and now, it's your turn to die.

We got on our warmest fur parkas and went out to Antarctica.

---

MCMURDO ICE SHELF, ANTARCTICA

---

We arrived and we were at the McMurdo Ice Shelf.

Qin: Here we are.

Me: Yep.

Lola: Wow.

Camie: Man is it cold!

Me: It's the South Pole. What did you expect.

Darcy: Shouldn't be too hard to kill that Terminator with a burning sword.

Koragg: I believe that would be my light counterpart's weapon of choice.

Leanbow: That's true.

Nico: Yep.

We then heard music.

Me: Hey I hear music.

Nico: We're close.

Maria: If that music's Bad to the Bone, the Terminator Poromon must be close!

Randy Boggs: I'll go invisible and catch it by surprise!

Me: Wait I know that song. It's U Can't Touch This by M.C. Hammer.

Maria: Love That one.

Me: Lets go.

We went over and saw Mumble and his friends dancing.

We danced and it was cool.

Mumble saw us and we were dancing.

Mumble: Oh yeah!

Me: Hello Mumble!

Mumble: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Robo Roxy: Hi there! Mumble, right?

Evil Clayface: Good thing I'm not freezing right now!

Mumble: Yes that's right. And it's awesome having you guys with us.

Fluttershy: Oh you guys are all so cute.

Young Emperor Penguin: Thanks Fluttershy.

Me: Emperor Penguins are the largest penguins here in Antarctica.

Xenia: They are beautiful birds too.

Lana: They look like awesome birds with tuxedos on.

Skipper: It's an honor to meet a fellow penguin.

G1 Chop Shop: (laughs) You, Private, Rico, and Kowalski must be really happy, huh?

Skipper: We sure are.

Mumble: Same here and it's awesome to have you guys here too. Also your dancing is really awesome.

Me: We get that all the time. But so is your dancing and you do great moves.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mumble: Thanks guys.

Me: It might be cold down here but we can always warm up by dancing.

Nico: Yep.

Selene: Some of us don't mind the cold.

Zara: Like May, for instance.

May: Yeah I love the cold.

Lana: I do too.

Rarity: It's awesome down here darlings.

Kate Lloyd: As long as we don't see the Thing here.

Me: Kate it'll be alright.

Mumble: Kate still hurts from that doesn't she?

Me: Yeah she does. The monster may be gone but the pain from those days still hurt.

Nico: Yeah. But your dancing is still awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Laney: I love dancing too.

Camie: Same here.

Misty Tredwell: We all do. It's so awesome.

Me: Me and Misty and all of my future wives are great dancers.

Mumble: Awesome.

Fire Man: I personally don't mind the cold.

Varie: Well down here in Antarctica it's always cold.

Lana: Yeah. But we don't mind it.

Varie: Yeah.

Mumble: Want to dance some more?

Me: You bet we do!

We got to dancing to numerous awesome songs. But then we heard BAD TO THE BONE coming and that meant only one thing!

Krusty: Mumble, you have friends here, right?

Mumble: Why do you ask?

Quackerjack: We have to get them here. NOW!

Mumble went and got them.

Mumble: Um… can someone fill me in?

Blot: You know the evil doppelgängers of us?

Mumble: Yeah.

Me: Well this is an evil Poromon that is really a robot.

Mumble: Oh man!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: And we have to destroy him.

Me: Here comes our foe. Entrance time?

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at Terminator Poromon.

He stopped and then the spirits of the Elements of Fire Swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Terminator Poromon. Wow!

I looked at him and my data eyes analyzed him. He was a T-1000 model that looked like Poromon but he was built by Evil Nico who utilized SKYNET's data and files.

Me: Incredible! Evil Nico built you!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: But how can that be!? Evil Nico couldn't have built you.

Terminator Poromon: Since you are this universe's version of my creator, Evil Nico, I shall tell you more about myself. As you know I am a Terminator Poromon. And yes I am a T-1000. I am the single greatest achievement by my creator Evil Nico. You see, in his efforts to conquer the world and the entire universe and multiverse, he developed me as a contingency plan in case he failed to do so and died in battle. So he made me from the salvaged data of the files and memories of the SKYNET computer system to utilize the designs of the Terminators. It was all part of a backup plan he had in case he died at the hands of another version of himself. Unfortunately for the good leader however he soon realized that with his power being spent with each battle the resistance was putting up his energy was draining fast and the project was far too complex and powerful to be completed during his lifetime. As such he diverted his attention to more immediate pursuits. But only after he programmed his computer with the enormous task of making me in which it was a project he had begun. The computer worked tirelessly to make me into what I am today and turned me into the mimetic polyalloy creation that you all see before you now. I was programmed for only one purpose and that is to destroy you Nico. Even though you are the good version of my creator, you still must be destroyed. I was programmed for that.

Me: So that's it! This was all a backup plan in case he fell in battle.

Eli: And we destroyed him last month!

Qin: Even in death he doesn't know when to quit!

Terminator Poromon: Yes that is correct. But I was programmed for something much more.

---

Terminator Poromon woke up from his slumber.

Computer: Subject: Terminator Poromon, activation sequence commencing.

Terminator Poromon: (Voiceover) There in my awakening when my capsule opened after my completion I learned of my programming through the voice of my creator, the Universe 666 version of you Nico.

Computer: Voice message activated.

Evil Nico: (On Computer as Recording) Terminator Poromon, you must listen carefully, you are my last chance for revenge and are my ultimate achievement. I have spent years making you from the acquirements of the data and memory files that I have salvaged from the wreckage of the SKYNET computer. And soon your awakening will be completed. If you are hearing this message it means that I have been destroyed by another universe's version of myself and I have not survived to see you awaken for the first time. And though that saddens me greatly it means that I know that my revenge will be realized through you. Nothing will stand in your way. Terminator Poromon, your primary target is to find the version of myself that destroyed me and avenge me. Seek him out and destroy him! Make sure his death is slow and excruciatingly painful! But never forget, After you destroy the version of me that destroyed me, your main objective is to destroy all of Team Loud Evil Storm's Enemies. Kill them all and avenge the entire team and make the entire planet pay for their crimes against us. Seek them out and destroy ALL of them!

Terminator Poromon: It will be done my creator.

Terminator Poromon's eyes glowed red with incredibly powerful evil.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Qin: WHOA!

Me: That is like what happened with Cell.

Goku: Yeah! Dr. Gero made Cell.

Trunks: And his story is very similar.

Piccolo: It sure is.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Good Cinder) Cinder, was there a version of Poromon on your world?

Good Cinder: Before I know about this scrapheap? No.

Pericles: (German Accent) An evil version of Nico would have no time for cute things.

Me: No way no how.

Terminator Poromon: Now to Terminate.

He formed his wings into swords and I blocked his strikes and sparks flew everywhere and I pulled out my blaster and fired.

BANG! BANG BANG!

I blasted him but the bullets weren't affecting him.

Me: (In my head) Just like in Terminator 2. But I do know what will destroy him.

Mumble: Why are you guys worried? He'll definitely fail at killing you guys, right?

Kevin Levin: Unless he has the capability to destroy us until there's nothing left!

Me: Yeah. But I do have a plan.

Nico: What is it?

Terminator Poromon fired his gun at Demolishor but Demolishor fired back.

Demolishor: You're not the only one with firepower, you know!

He fired waves of lasers and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and burned him.

Terminator Poromon: Jingle all the way!

Big Cheese: Christmas is already over, pal!

Condiment King: I don't even recognize where you got that!

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: Shocking huh.

I clashed with him some more.

Me: First we need to get the usual battles out of the way. But watch this.

I fired a nitrogen blast and it froze him solid.

Evil Butane Man: You're going down one way or another!

Nico: Guys, I agree we should destroy him. But I got an idea on what to do with him.

Shendu: Any idea would be nice!

Nico: We could rebuild the Terminator Poromon into serving us. Just like how we did it to the Peter Terminator.

Me: Hmm. That would be interesting and cool.

Xenia: Yeah if the Masters of Evil can have the T-1000 in their ranks, so can we with this one.

Me: Yep. But first this.

I took out my gun.

Me: (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) Hasta la vista baby.

BANG!

I blasted him into a million pieces and shattered him!

Mumble: Problem solved, right?

Tornado Man: No. If we know our Terminators, he'll reform from that.

Me: Yep. All it takes is a little heat from the sun.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But my plan originally was for to blast him with a grenade and then while he was blown up like that send him into a vat of molten steel and have him melt into nothing.

Laney: That would be awesome.

Eli: It sure would.

Me: Nico I will say this though, your evil self did an amazing job in making this version of Poromon.

Nico: He sure did. I'm really impressed. But it was for the wrong cause.

Qin: Yep.

Mumble: But at least you are doing something to stop him.

Qin: Yeah.

Evil Green Ranger: How long do you think it'll take for him to regenerate?

Mandragora: Probably 30 minutes.

Me: Plenty of time.

Nico: If it were in a steel mill it would have taken only 3 minutes.

Xenia: Yep.

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, Vortex, Evil Fire Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Xion, Frictor, Warp, Katty Kattswell, Quakemon, Cloak and Dagger, and Teen Tornado appeared.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, Vortex, Evil Fire Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Xion, Frictor, Warp, Katty Kattswell, Quakemon, Cloak and Dagger, and Teen Tornado.

Firefly: Geez, I thought we were done with the evil Poromon look alikes!

Plastique: Too bad there was one more!

Whiteout: It's amazing how something that looks cute can turn out to be a threat.

Me: This one was a backup plant in case Evil Nico died.

Whiteout: Whoa.

Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you found stuff from Star's place.

Nico: We sure did.

Gearhead: What did you find?

Me: All sorts of books on the history of the Butterfly Dynasty and more and we went there to find out more about why the Butterfly Dynasty fell from grace.

Xenia: Yeah it was crazy.

?: I can tell.

A figure came out and it was UNIVERSE 666 DON ARMAGE!

---

**Don Armage** was the Shogun, leader of the Space Shogunate Jark Matter, and the main antagonist of *Uchu Sentai Kyuranger* . He is an enigmatic being who by conquering the 88 Constellation System became ruler of the universe. His ultimate goal is to destroy and recreate the universe free of suffering - nevermind the truth that the universe suffers because of Don Armage's tyranny.

Don Armage made his first attempt to conquer the universe 300 years before present time, only to be opposed by the 88 warriors of the Constellation Systems. Though seemingly defeated, Don Armage survived after Quervo secretly defected and allowed him to take him as his new host. With his new body, Armage founded the Jark Matter and led them in conquering the universe. Once the universe was under his control, Armage ordered his forces to begin draining Planetium from planets so he could use it to construct a universe destroying bomb.

After his death, he was succeeded as Shogun of Jark Matter by Don Arkage in *Lupinranger VS Patranger VS Kyuranger* .

He is voiced by Atsuki Tani, who previously voiced Chanbaano, a Mercenary Org and later voiced Don Arkage.

300 years ago, Don Armage attempted to conquer the universe, but was opposed by 88 warriors from each of the 88 star systems. He succeeded in killing 85 of the warriors, leaving only Tsurugi, Orion, and Quervo. During their battle, Quervo was fatally injured after taking an attack from Armage meant for Tsurugi.

Despite this, Tsurugi managed to overpower and defeated him, sacrificing his immortality in the process. However, Don Armage secretly managed to survive and approached the dying Quervo. Armage offered Quervo his power, which would make him as strong as Tsurugi. Quervo accepted Don Armage's offer and the Shogun merged his essence with the Karasu warrior, turning his body into a blend of his and Don Armage's called Don Quervo.

Don Armage then created a clone of his previous form and sent it to attack Tsurugi, while he restarted his conquest of the universe. He also ordered his subordinates to erase the Earth's history of the Houou Soldier and placed him on the top of his Black List.

Conquest of the Universe

Don Armage and the Jark Matter eventually conquered the 88 Constellation systems. He established the new capital of Jark Matter on the planet Southern Cross in the Minami Juuji System. The ruler of Southern Cross, the Southern King, allowed the Jark Matter to take over his planet due to his belief that the weak were destined to serve the strong whom dominated the universe. In exchange for his submission, Don Armage granted the Southern King the position of Karo of the Minami Juuji System.

Continuing his conquest in the Sasori System, Don Armage convinced Scorpio to join the Jark Matter in exchange for power. After Scorpio swore loyalty to Armage, the Shogun held up his end of the deal by transforming Scorpio into a scorpion monster.

Don Armage initially enlisted Scorpio as an assassin, but soon became pleased enough by his service that he promoted him to Karo of the now Jark Matter-controlled Sasori System. Secretly though, Scorpio aspired to kill Don Armage and usurp him as Shogun of Jark Matter so he could rule the universe himself.

## Conflicts with the Rebellion

He was later contacted by Eriedrone from his Big Moraimarz. Though Eriedrone intended to only inform him of the news of the subjugation of planet Crotus, Don Armage recognized that the Karo had been shamed by the Kyurangers and blasted him back. Armage ordered Eriedrone to eliminate the insurgents before immediately terminating the communication.

Discovering that the Kyurangers had arrived on Earth, Don Armage ordered Eriedrone and Stinger to eliminate them to prevent them from discovering the planet's secret.

Don Armage later tasked the assassin duo of Ikargen and Madakko on Earth with killing the Kyurangers. He later informed them of Scorpio's arrival on Earth and instructed them to welcome him.

In order to speed up the process of draining Earth's Planetium, Don Armage ordered a fleet of Moraimarz sent to the planet to hasten the process. He also instructed Scorpio to kill the Kyurangers to prevent their interference. After Scorpio was defeated by the Kyurnagers and defected from the Jark matter, Armage ordered Madakko to activate all of the Moraimars before throwing a dark energy projection at the Kyurangers to destroy them. However, the projection was deflected by Scorpio.

He later met with his three Vice-Shoguns: Tecchu, Akyanba, and Kukuruga and ordered them to destroy Tsurugi Ohtori.

## Confrontations with the Kyurangers

Half of the Kyurangers later traveled to the past to see what happened after Don Armage's battle with Tsurugi. While observing that Tsurugi really did kill Don Armage, the Shogun later revealed himself to have survived and attacked the Orion spaceship as it was heading to Earth, causing it to crash. As the Kyurangers left the downship, Don Armage attacked them.

He later reappeared when the Kyurangers and Orion were fighting the Vice Shoguns. Upon his appearance, the Kyurangers attacked and seemingly killed him, but Armage managed to survive and shot Lucky from afar. Emerging out of the smoke, Armage revealed his true form to the Kyurangers. Though Don Armage appeared to have been finally destroyed by Shishi Red Orion, when the Kyurangers traveled back to the present, they discovered that Don Armage had survived and remained in control of the universe.

It was later revealed that Don Armage had been possessing the universe's well-known Space King of Pop, Hoshi Minato. Noticing something was up, the Kyurangers went undercover to investigate Minato's odd behavior. Hammy, Naga and Lucky disguised themselves as an idol group called "Triple Q", with Spada and Tsurugi assuming the guise of the group's managers. The Kyurangers eventually unearthed the truth and Don Armage and Akyanba's influence was revealed. Emerging from Minato's body, Armage enlarged himself to fight the Kyurangers. After being defeated by both the Gigant Houou and Orion Battler, Armage stated that while the Kyurangers could defeat him, they still can't take his life, revealing that he has multiple.

Noticing that Tsurugi Ohtori was gathering the Kyutamas needed to break the barrier protecting Southern Cross, Don Armage ordered

Doctor Anton to protect the constellation systems. Anton informed the Shogun that the relevant Karos had their orders and that Mecha Madakko was present with him on planet Ghem in the Perseus System.

After learning that the barrier had been broken by the Kyurangers, Don Armage sent Aslan to eliminate Shishi Red. After the Southern King was destroyed by Lucky, Don Armage's image appeared before Lucky and Aslan. Armage revealed to Lucky that his father to act as a puppet, before recreating his mask to bring Aslan back under his control.

## True Identity Revealed

Don Armage later revealed to the Kyurangers his true form, the body of Quervo, revealing to the Kyurangers that Armage had been inhabiting Quervo's corpse. During the battle to destroy Jark Matter's Planetium Bomb, Don Quervo is defeated by the combined powers of the Kyurangers, causing Don Armage to exit Quervo's body and leave him at the mercy of the Kyurangers. After Quervo dies trying to make one final charge at Tsurugi, Armage takes the chance to possess the Houou Soldier's body, revealing this was plan all along. Armage then fires an energy blast at the Kyurangers, but Shou Ronpo sacrifices himself to block it before being absorbed by Don Armage.

## Possessing Tsurugi

After retreating back to the Orion, the Kyurangers go to confront Don Armage once again, with the Shogun sending his entire army after them. Despite their best efforts most of the Kyurangers are overwhelmed and defeated by Armage's army, leaving only Hammie and Lucky to confront Armage. However, Armage strikes down Chameleon Green before absorbing all of the Kyurangers save for Shishi Red into him, allowing him to power up further. But, he soon loses his new power when Lucky crams his Kyutama into Armage's body, reuniting the Kyurangers and allowing them all to break free from Armage, now fully powered up thanks to the Planetium Armage absorbed.

## Final Battle

Not done just yet, Armage absorbed everyone in the universe except for the Kyurangers to assume his final form to fight the Kyurangers, proclaiming that he has become the Universe. Initially overpowering the Kyurangers them, Armage explains his origins to them and how he intends to create a universe of suffering for everyone. However, the Kyurangers refuse to give up and, with the power of the universe on their side, manage to defeat Armage, though the victory is short lived as Armage grows giant. Summoning Kyutama, the Kyurangers defeat Armage again and force the Shogun to release everyone he absorbed back to their original planets. Getting up to face the Kyurangers one last time, Armage sends a blast of dark energy to send Lucky out into space, but Lucky manages to overpower Armage's attack and return to Earth to combine his power with the other eleven Kyurangers to ultimately destroy Armage, finally killing off the evil space tyrant.

Kyuranger Final Live Tour

In a parallel universe, the war with the Jark Matter never ended so that universe's Don Armage is sill alive. Don Armage sends Eriedrone with some Indavers and Tsuyoindavers to lure the Kyurangers to him. Lucky confronts him alone only to be possessed by the Don. After his footsoldiers are defeated, Don Lucky appears and attacks Tsurugi before revealing himself as Don Armage who promptly absorbs all of the Kyurangers besides Tsurugi and Kotaro who dodged and make their escape although Armage is unconcerned since they have a significant disadvantage. Shocked, Don Armage can only question how he can lose before the Kyurangers finish him off once and for all with the All-Star Final Crash. Mortally wounded, Don Armage rises to his feet before screaming out Dark Shishi Red's catchphrase and being obliterated.

---

Me: You must be Universe 666's Don Armage.

Universe 666 Don Armage: That's right.

Me: Your Universe 19 version put up an incredible fight.

Universe 666 Don Armage: I can tell he did.

Me: Yep.

Universe 666 Don Armage: I must thank you all for destroying my Prime Counterpart.

Lucky: You're welcome.

Me: That was a really epic battle.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Lola Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fiona Hernandez, Hannah Fairchild, Francis and Lea VS Firefly - Nico's rescue and learning about the terrible fall of the Butterfly Dynasty

Firefly was first.

Firefly: (to Lola) Nico's rescue involved learning about the terrible fall of the Butterfly Dynasty. How bad was it?

Lola: Many of Star's enemies overthrew the entire dynasty and it fell from grace. It was terrible.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was. Mina Loveberry destroyed the entire dynasty and dissolved it completely from power.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And Marco got stabbed in the stomach. Thank goodness he lived. But man what a brutal confrontation.

Sunburn: No kidding. But at least Star and Marco are okay.

Fiona Hernandez: That was awful! We never knew it was that terrible.

Hannah Fairchild: Yeah that was awful.

Firefly: Boy I can tell that Star and friends went through a nightmare. Both good and bad. Lets do it!

Lola used her Legend Items

DRAGON FLAME FURY! LOLA'S FIERY FLAMES OF VIRTUE!

She fired incredible flames of fire and they all fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Shope, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Emily Littlefield, Jake Sully, Neytiri, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - Meeting Another Storm Eagle and Battling Another Grumblemon

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) Nico, Earth's team, Grumblemon's team, and the others did good battling Another Storm Eagle. And Another Grumblemon as well.

Shope: They sure did and it was amazing that there was another Storm Eagle Too. And we found out that one of Lincoln's guardian angels was Another Grumblemon.

Plastique: Oh man!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah her name is Sheila Thatcher and she is a gene-slammer of all 10 of the Legendary Planets monsters. She is really awesome.

Scootaloo: She sure is. She took Lincoln's class on an awesome field trip to the Kitt Peak National Observatory for Lincoln's Astronomy Class.

Plastique: Wow! That is amazing! She must be really gifted in Astronomy.

Scootaloo: She sure is.

Whirlwind: We were amazed to hear about that. Also she hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance and we are going to hear what it is that made him earn the full extent of her wrath later on.

Emily Littlefield: Whatever it was it must have been really bad.

Jake Sully: Yeah it must have been brutal.

Neytiri: Yeah no kidding there.

Plastique: I did not expect another one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels to be turned into Another Wonder Ride Embodiment but that is amazing. Lets do it!

Shope used her Legend Items.

GRAND EXPLOSION CENTRAL! SHOPE'S ELECTRICAL MAYHEM!

She fired waves of lightning and explosion flames and the group fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed her down all over the place!

---

## Squirrel Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Irma Krafla, Xena Warrior Princess, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout - Lincoln's rescue and Battling Elder Toguro

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him battling Elder Toguro. How'd it go?

Squirrel Girl: Epic. But Elder Toguro REALLY made Norbert mad by hurting Stacy.

Fluttershy: That big fat meanie slashed her face and set him off.

Tornado Bolt: Varie took care of her injuries. But he got an awesome new transformation as a result.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja he sure did and it was a most amazing one.

Stealth Elf: It sure was and we all thought so too.

Irma Krafla: Yeah we all thought so.

Xena: Indeed.

Whiteout: Oh man. I hope she's all right.

Squirrel Girl: Stacy will be fine. But Elder Toguro is dead and given the Black Gates.

Whiteout: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl used her Legend Items.

SQUIRRELS OF ADVENTURE! SQUIRREL GIRL'S NUTS OF GLORY!

She summoned numerous squirrels and fired nut bombs and they fired waves of nuts, flowers, fruit, leaves and grass and smashed her down.

---

## Ariel, Eli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tammy Dyson, Nicole, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Cosmo Neos. What's her name?

Ariel: Her name is Raquel Carrigan and she is a really amazing and powerful force.

Eli: She sure is and she is a true master of the stars with her power.

Rarity: she sure is darlings and her story is a really cool one too.

Sweetie Belle: It sure. And when it comes to her you don't mess around. Especially when it came to Emily's out of control sister Amy.

Ghost: Uh oh. What did that monster do now?

Sweetie Belle: She murdered Raquel's parents in cold blood.

---

Raquel Carrigan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Raquel Carrigan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Raquel, what's the scoop on why you absolutely hated Amy McKale with an absolutely burning passion?

Lincoln put down the heavy barbells and he went over to Raquel Carrigan, in case she was about to tell her tale.

Raquel Carrigan: I was hoping not to relive this nightmare again, but you guys have a right to know about it: the reason why I absolutely hate that bloodthirsty savage, Amy McKale, is due to the fact that years ago, my parents were murdered by that bloodthirsty savage, and I was only fifteen at the time of that incident.

Those who hadn't joined at that time gasped in shock, and Lincoln hugged her as she cried on his chest.

Lincoln: I still remembered that incident all too well. Amy busted out of jail and went on a rampage again, and during that time, Raquel was at school. When the principal called her and told her what happened, she was horrified. She ran out of there and the other Guardian Angels followed and so did I when they came to pick me up, and when we arrived at the house, it was a massacre, Mr. and Mrs. Carrigan had their throats slit and blood pooled around their dead bodies, but then, that's when we saw who it was that did this: it was Emily's ex-older sister and bloodthirsty savage, Amy McKale, and she literally drank the blood of Mr. and Mrs. Carrigan and she ran at us with a knife to kill us, but Raquel snapped and she punched Amy hard in the face and she pounced on her and she viciously beat her up badly. Nicholette and Jackie got her off, but Sarah Tinsley fired an energy blast which tied Amy McKale up, and we called the cops, who then took Amy McKale back to jail, and she screamed in fury that when she gets out again, she'll kill us all.

Nico: She really is nothing but pure out-of-control evil!

Lori: Makes me literally glad we finally put her down for good and Lincoln gave her The Black Gates when she came back again for revenge.

Emily McKale: Which proved my point of Amy being nothing more than a monster with a thirst for blood, but to murder our friend's parents in cold blood and literally drink their blood, she really is nothing more than an inhuman monster.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ghost: (Horrified) Oh my god! Amy McKale was pure evil and an absolute nightmare!

Ariel: We were shocked about what she did.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding. But to literally drink their own blood like that!? That is cannibalism.

Tammy Dyson: No kidding there! What she did is pure evil!

Nicole: I'm glad that Emily was able to banish Amy to the Black Gates forever. Or who knows what else she would do if she was still alive.

Ghost: I don't even want to think about that. Lets do it!

Ariel used her legend items.

MERMAIDS OF ADVENTURE AND FANTASY! ARIEL'S WISH OF LOVE!

She fired waves of energy and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and stars and smashed her down.

---

## Thor, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Shelley Laurence, Donkey Kong, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Mumble and his friends in Antarctica are awesome

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) Mumble and his friends in Antarctica are awesome. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Thor: In the middle of Antarctica there are hardly any vehicles to use.

Gearhead: I see what you mean.

Thor: But to answer thy response yes they most surely are.

Starlight Glimmer: And the way they dance to music is absolutely amazing.

Cozy Glow: The songs they dance to are awesome. And Laney loves them too. She is a great dancer.

Hex: She sure is. Twilight likes to dance to them too.

Shelley Laurence: She is a great dancer and also so is Laney and

Joey.

Donkey Kong: And me and the DK Crew would love playing some of the music for them too.

Gearhead: That true and the songs that you guys all dance to are amazing. LEts do it!

Thor used his Legend Items.

THOR'S THUNDERSTRIKING HAMMER OF VALOR! RAGNAROK IS COMING!

Thor fired waves of intense lightning and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, bones and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Kaz, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sonnya, Laniya, Camiya, Zeniya and Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Alexis Rhodes, Elec Man and Fire Man VS Molten Man - Mumble and friends sure love to dance

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Mumble and his friends sure love to dance, don't they? I hope you learned some dance moves from them!

Kaz: Oh we sure love dancing to them and they are great moves.

Applejack: YEEHAW! We sure like dancing to them too.

Apple Bloom: They sure do love to dance too.

Flashwing: They sure do love to dance.

Sonnya V.: (Icelandic Accent) We are all really proud and amazed that they can dance so well too.

Laniya V.: (Icelandic Accent) We sure are and their dance moves are phenomenal.

Alexis Rhodes: Me and Jaden love to dance and it is so much fun.

Kaz: I'm glad and proud for you guys.

Molten Man: I am too. Lets do it!

Kaz used his legend items.

VOLCANIC FIRESTORM OF LAVA! KAZ'S MOLTEN FURY!

They fired waves of fire, lava, ice, earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Raimundo, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Hazeltucker Sisters, Elemental HERO Chaos, Magma and Storm Neos, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - Terminator Poromon's story is very similar to how Cell was made and how he was told to Absorb Androids 17 & 18

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) Terminator Poromon's story is very similar to how Cell was made. And how he was told to Absorb Androids 17 & 18.

Raimundo: Very coincidental and very interesting. We were amazing and astounded.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it's amazing how Evil Nico was able to salvage the data and memory of all the files of SKYNET and make Terminator Robots.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah this is crazy and amazing that he did all that.

Spyro: No kidding there. I wonder what else he is hiding.

Melanie Hazeltucker: Maybe we'll find out in the main castle of Team Loud Evil Storm.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Yeah there has to be some things we can find in there and put them to good use.

Elemental HERO Chaos Neos: There just might be.

Trickster: I have a feeling that before the main adventure tomorrow we're going to be raiding the castle of Team Loud Evil Storm. Lets do it!

Raimundo used his legend items.

RAIMUNDO'S WIND ADVENTURE! XIAOLIN FLIGHT OF FANCY!

Raimundo fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

May, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lorah and Marah Donnaly, Maria, Carmen, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki - Hard to Imagine that Evil Nico would make Terminator Poromon out of all the salvaged data files from SKYNET, that is genius

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) Hard to Imagine that Evil Nico would make Terminator Poromon out of all the salvaged data files from SKYNET. That's genius even for an evil version of your husband.

May: It sure is. I wonder what else my evil version of my husband did.

Pinkie Pie: We'll have to find out when we raid the castle of Team Loud Evil Storm. It'll be interesting to see what secrets it has.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure will be interesting.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure will. Who knows what it will have.

Sprocket: But whatever it will have it will not be a good sight to see.

Lorah Donnaly: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: But we're ready for it.

Carmen: You got that right.

Loki: Yeah. Lets do it!

May used her legend items.

MAY'S ICE CLIMBER HAMMER FORCE! MAY'S ICE STORM VENGEANCE!

She got powerful hammers and fired massive blasts of ice and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and fire and ice and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ashleigh McDonald, Carolyn Hope, Reflector and Demolishor VS Cad Bane - Terminator Poromon was originally going to be used by Snaptrap but that got scrapped

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) For some reason, I feel that Terminator Poromon was originally supposed be used by Snaptrap. But I guess that got scrapped.

Jack Landors: I feel that same reason as well. I guess Snaptrap's resources and scientists weren't that advanced enough to duplicate the complexity of SKYNET's technology.

Princess Luna: That could be it but it's amazing how Evil Nico was able to do that.

Moondust: No kidding. That is crazy how he was able to do all that.

Snowdrop: I agree there too. That is amazing.

Gari: I think so myself.

Blackout: No kidding there. What Evil Nico did is terrible and bad news.

Ashleigh MacDonald: I think it's terrible he did all that too.

Carolyn Hope: I agree there too.

Cad Bane: All of us do. Lets do it!

Jack Landors used his Legend Items.

FURIOUS FORCE OF MON CALAMARI! JACK LANDORS POLICE FURY!

They fired waves of darkness, lasers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Aerrow, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Talia Serenity Tsukasa, Zane Truesdale, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - Terminator Poromon is going to the Junkyard or the Steelmill

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Terminator Poromon is going to the Junkyard. Or the Steelmill in this case.

Aerrow: You got that right! Just like the T-1000 in Terminator 2.

Princess Celestia: That was really awesome seeing that in that movie.

King Solar: Boy it sure was.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it melted into nothing from that one.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure did.

Spotlight: That was awesome seeing that happen to the T-1000.

Talia Serenity Tsukasa: It sure was cool.

Zane Truesdale: It sure was.

Vortex: Indeed. Lets do it!

Aerrow used his Legend Items.

ATMOS FLIGHTS OF BATTLE! AERROW'S WINGS OF VALOR!

Atmos fired waves of energy and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Chunk VS Evil Fire Man

---

Evil Fire Man was next.

Evil Fire Man: What kind of horrible secrets do you think that TLES's headquarters will have?

Chunk: Who knows but we're going to find out soon.

Evil Fire Man: Yeah and it won't be good.

Chunk: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at Evil Fire Man and smashed and pulverized him.

---

Eresa VS Evil Magma Man

---

Evil Magma Man was next.

Evil Magma Man: Mumble and his friends are awesome dancers and they are amazing at it.

Eresa: Boy they sure are and they sure like doing it.

Eresa fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Karolina Dean VS Evil Rainbow Man

---

Evil Rainbow Man was next.

Evil Rainbow Man: Boy Star's family really fell from power didn't it.

Karolina Dean: It sure did and all because of Mina Loveberry. She destroyed it all.

Karolina Dean fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Crystal VS Evil Xion

---

Evil Xion was next.

Evil Xion: I have a feeling that when we raid Team Loud Evil Storm's castle we're going to be in for an amazing surprise.

Crystal: Same here.

She fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

---

Gullwings VS Warp

---

Warp was next.

Warp: Team Loud Evil Storm doesn't exist in the 22nd Century thank goodness. But I'm glad they are destroyed here.

Payne: So are we.

Rikku: Yeah me too.

Yuna: Same here.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Uta VS Frictor

---

Frictor was next.

Frictor: Boy Team Loud Evil Storm was an awful menace to all of us.

Uta: And the entire universe. But it's amazing how the resistance in Universe 666's Earth was able to take them down so easily.

Frictor: Yeah no kidding.

Uta fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Juniper Lee VS Katty Kattswell

---

Katty Kattswell was next.

Katty: I'm glad that Team Loud Evil Storm is gone.

Juniper Lee: So is all of the world.

Juniper fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kwame VS Quakemon

---

Quakemon was next.

Quakemon: Boy it's hard to imagine that Team Loud Phoenix Storm was easily defeated by us and the resistance. They were no match for our power combined with those of the resistance.

Kwame: That is for sure.

He fired waves of earth energy and smashed him down.

---

Tatami Nakagame VS Cloak & Dagger

---

Cloak and Dagger were next.

Cloak: I wonder if Team Loud Evil Storm was good before.

Dagger: I don't think so.

Tatami: We'll have to find out.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them both down.

---

Olivia Echmeneff VS Teen Tornado.

---

Teen Tornado was next.

Teen Tornado: Do you think it's possible that Team Loud Evil Storm had many more surprises in store for the Universe 666 Resistance?

Olivia Echmeneff: It's possible. We'll have to look around their fortress and find out.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Celica, Sweet Leaf, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Universe 666 Don Armage

---

Universe 666 Don Armage was next.

Universe 666 Don Armage: Boy you guys really did a good job battling my prime universe version.

Lucky: We sure did.

Me: He put up one helluva fight. But it was awesome destroying him.

Celica: It sure was awesome.

Sweet Leaf: I'll say. I'm glad we did that.

Eli: Yeah it was epic.

Me: It sure was. Time for the stars to shine!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called The Defenders of The Saber Kamen Riders' Legacy, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of the Saber Kamen Riders etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dog heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: YEAH!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Tsurugi: Lets make this Legendary!

Me: YEAH! Also here we are 30 years later and for Power Rangers 30th Series we get to see an American Version of Kyurangers. (Giddy) I'm SO EXCITED!

Celica: Me too!

Universe 666 Don Armage: Boy that will be awesome to see!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Me: YEAH! When we face Lord Zedd in the future lets honor that battle for Jason David Frank, who played Tommy Oliver! (RAISES FIST) FOR JASON DAVID FRANK!

All: FOR JASON DAVID FRANK!

Me: YEAH!

Universe 666 Don Armage: May he rest in peace.

Me: Yeah. Lets do it.

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and the blasts all hit Don Armage and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Now I can say it to Universe 666's version. Don Armage you have failed this universe!

Lucky: We will take back the Galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

Me: Yep. Look out Lord Zedd. When the Cosmic Fury Rangers are finished, (EYES GLOW RED) WE HAVE 25 YEARS OF PAIN TO DISH OUT ON YOU!

---

We regrouped.

We saw the pieces of Terminator Poromon starting to melt in the heat of the sun and I picked one up and saved it for us to use later on.

Me: Here it comes.

He started to reform and form back together. He reformed and was back together and back to normal.

Me: Just like the T-1000 in the movie.

Noah: Like all Terminators, you're a robot.

Tsukasa: So, we know just what to use!

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman and so did Tsukasa and Daiji summoned clones of the Bioman!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at Terminator Poromon and clashed and blasted and smashed him all over!

Chaor, Dhilas, Olkiex, Spyder, Blazvatan, and Lore blasted and smashed him all over.

Brittney, Cybertron Scourge, Aoi Kurosaki and Swoop used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Brittney and Aoi's powers and Swoop's Thermal Sword 100-fold and Cybertron Scourge had his 2 extra heads pop up and they roared.

Brittney and Cybertron Scourge: DARKNESS DRAGON BLAST!

Aoi Kurosaki and Swoop: THERMAL SIREN STORM!

Eclipse Lion Force and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION BLAST!

Green Ranger of Chaos and Evil Green Ranger: GREEN RANGER CHAOS BLAST!

Wolf Moon Warriors and Koragg: WOLF MOON WARRIOR BLAST!

Condiment Destroyers of Mayhem and Condiment King: CONDIMENT MAYHEM BLAST!

Flower Robot power and Robo Roxy: FLOWER ROBOT BLAST!

Demon Fire Force and Shendu: DEMONFIRE FIRESTORM!

Barfbrain Smashers and Gizmo: BARFBRAIN SMASHING BLAST!

Gentleman Ghost Force and Gentleman Ghost: GENTLEMAN GHOST BLAST!

Vampires of Immortality and Selene: IMMORTAL VAMPIRE BLAST!

Clowns of Mayhem and Krusty: CLOWNS OF FURY BLAST!

Blots of mayhem and Phantom Blot: BLOTS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Plant Force of Fury and Mandragora: PLANT FORCE BLAST!

Darkness Storm Force and Darcy: DARKNESS STORM BURST!

Cheese of Mayhem and Big Cheese: CHEESE OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Clay Mayhem Force and Evil Clayface: CLAY MAYHEM BLAST!

Butane Mayhem Blasters and Evil Butane Man: BUTANE MAYHEM BLAST!

Nowhere Fury Force Storm and Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA SCARE BLAST!

German Bird Force and Pericles: GERMAN BIRD BLAST STORM!

Amazons of Mayhem and Zara: AMAZONS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Ducks of Fury and Quackerjack: DUCKS OF FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura. MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Sarah Connor, Poromon, Manaphy, Nico and May: JUDGEMENT DAY MAGIC BLAST!

They fired waves of elements.

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: BURNING SWORDS!

Jessica Shannon: ICE STING STYLE: SUBZERO WASPS!

Peni Parker: FIRE WEB STYLE: SCORCH TARANTULAS!

Entrapta: ICE LIGHTNING STYLE: CHILLY GEARS!

Perfuma: FIRE NATURE STYLE: BURNING SUNFLOWERS!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: BLIZZARD SCYTHE!

Hilda: (British Accent) FIRE STYLE: BLAZE HADOUKEN!

Yuna: ICE WATER STYLE: SUBZERO TIDAL WAVE!

Toph: LAVA STYLE: MOLTEN BOULDERS!

Tatsumaki: ICE WIND STYLE: ICE CYCLONE!

They fired waves of fire and ice and they formed into said powers.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE AND ICE FINAL SMASH: CHILLY BLAZE WAVES!

They fire a massive beam combo of fire and ice.

The blasts hit him all over.

I pulled out an M79 grenade launcher.

Nico: Get down!

Everyone ducked!

Me: Fire in the hole!

BANG!

SPLAT!

I fired it and then Terminator Poromon gasped and then…

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He exploded and had a huge hole in him and he was distorted! Then I opened a portal into a steel mill and pushed him in and and he fell down into a huge vat of molten steel!

KRASPLASH!

UNEARTHLY SCREAMS!

He splashed around in the molten steel ferociously as he was trying to get out! But it was all for nothing! Then he melted into nothing and was gone.

Me: HOLY FUCK!

Qin: JEEZ!

Nico: Boy that must've hurt bad. But he is gone.

But in the end we gave him the black gates. And the one piece of him I collected will make him serve us.

Lincoln: To be honest, I didn't expect Evil Nico to even have a contingency plan with that Terminator Poromon.

Nico: He was that desperate for revenge he turned his universe's Poromon into a Terminator, which really proved to be bad to the bone. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, we also got Mateo Silva to deal with, and the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Mateo Silva.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Mateo Silva, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Mateo Silva: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Emilia Ashenveil's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Ashenveil-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mateo Silva, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Mateo Silva. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Emilia Ashenveil was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Ashenveil flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Emilia Ashenveil emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14

Emilia Ashenveil grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Ashenveil emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Ashenveil with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emilia Ashenveil has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Ashenveil surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Ashenveil is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Emilia Ashenveil felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Emilia Ashenveil has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emilia Ashenveil's massive Fabled Ashenveil-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Ashenveil's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Ashenveil etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Ashenveil's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Ashenveil that said, "Emilia Ashenveil, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Mateo Silva of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

エミリア・アシェンベイル、伝説のアシェンベールのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス・ガール、力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のマテオ シルバの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Emilia Ashenveil has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED ASHENVEIL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED ASHENVEIL ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED ASHENVEIL IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED ASHENVEIL IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Emilia Ashenveil's Super Angel-Fabled Ashenveil-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mateo Silva saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Emilia Ashenveil fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Mateo Silva, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Emilia's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Mateo Silva back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Emilia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Emilia Ashenveil: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Ashenveil and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Ashenveil Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Mateo Silva once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Emilia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Emilia Ashenveil.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Mateo Silva, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Emilia Ashenveil and Lincoln went after Mateo Silva, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mateo Silva and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Emilia Ashenveil sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and sent them at Diego Rangel, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Emilia Ashenveil, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Ashenveil's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with dark blue flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Ashenveil surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Emilia Ashenveil aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Mateo Silva.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Mateo!

Emilia Ashenveil and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Mateo Silva and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Mateo Silva's sacrificial ritual knife which hits Mateo Silva right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Emilia Ashenveil and Lincoln gave Mateo Silva The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Emilia Ashenveil and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emilia Ashenveil's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Mateo Silva for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emilia.

Suddenly, Emilia Ashenveil wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emilia Ashenveil's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Ashenveil flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emilia Ashenveil absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Ashenveil vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Mateo Silva's death, now there are only twenty-eight members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is David Velasco, which means it'll be Martina Dianaira's turn.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Honest Neos?

This caused the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Natalie Kendall: That's an awesome one, and there's only one person we know who could be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Honest Neos.

Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrance, and Raquel Carrigan: Aurora Cromwell.

Natalie Kendall: Out of all the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, she's known as a true Champion of Light and Heaven, Aurora Cromwell is a really incredible powerful person with power over light and when it comes to defending

Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the angels of Heaven.

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: And she doesn't mess around, especially when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in Royal Woods.

Molten Man: Hasta la vista, motherfucker!

Me: That was just like in the movie.

Camie: How hot is molten steel?

Me: 2,800˚Fahrenheit. Hot as molten lava.

Molten Man: I could have melted him by myself being made of molten lava.

Lola: Thats true but it was fitting for this one.

Camie: Yep.

Trickster: When you guys rebuild him, he'll be well behaved.

Loki: And still retain that serious look.

Me: Yep. But that was cool though.

Cad Bane: (to Mumble) Sorry we got you involved in this.

Mumble: Are you kidding? I had fun helping you guys out!

Vortex: Glad to hear it!

Me: But your dance moves are still awesome.

Nico: Yeah it was. So J.D., Lucky how did it feel to face Don Armage again?

Me: Epic and awesome. And we vowed to honor Jason David Frank when we destroy Lord Zedd in the future. What do you say guys

(EYES GLOW RED) FOR JASON DAVID FRANK!? (RAISES FIST)

All of us: FOR JASON DAVID FRANK! YEAH!

We all raised our fists and cheered wildly!

Nico: But this was still an awesome adventure. Great job today everyone.

Mumble: Thanks Nico. (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this awesome dance adventure guys.

Me: I know we did.

Nico: Yep. Lets get home and warm up by the fire.

We went back home and warmed up with Hot Cocoa and by the fireplace and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Boy this was an awesome adventure in Happy Feet with a Terminator 2 Twist!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami

Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser and Android 18 along with Dai Gui, Mudslide, Isaak Fernand Von Kemphur, Universe 666 Morgana, The Finisher and Universe 666 McLeach are heading to a planet made entirely out of Cookies and Cream cakes, cookies, Candy Bars and more and it's going to be awesome and we're going to meet Another Saiyuu Journey Embodiment and battle Another Dai Gui and we're going to meet an Electabuzz gene-slammer named Veronica Tesla and she is descended from Nikola Tesla and is a really powerful and amazing fighter and has deadly lightning and thunder powers. The Another Saiyuu Journey is gonna be a surprise for Nico. The next match-up in this saga is Martina Dianaira - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira and Lincoln VS David Velasco. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, but we got bad news: a punk kid bully from Sheila Thatcher's past when she lived in Australia named Aaron Verlice had broken out of prison and he's come here to Gotham Royal York to get revenge on her for getting him expelled and thrown in prison, but we're taking him down and throwing him back in prison for his crimes. And we're going to meet an Elemental HERO Honest Neos Gene-Slammer named Aurora Cromwell, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Aurora Cromwell is a really incredible powerful person with power over light, and out of all the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, she's known as a true Champion of Light and Heaven, and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the angels of Heaven, and she's had no problems when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city. Also Sheila Thatcher is going to reveal why she hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance. Also Aurora Cromwell also has a well-known reputation for putting bad principals in their place, such as Killjoy Huggins, and he hated her completely, so much so that he tried so many times to get rid of her, but when Lincoln found out what Huggins tried to do in getting rid of Aurora Cromwell by hiring thugs to get rid of her, he absolutely lost it and pummeled the thugs, and then, he called the rest of his Guardian Angels, who came over and they tied that killjoy up, and that single act earned him a really nasty scolding and reprimanding from Aurora Cromwell and Lincoln's Guardian Angels. get ready for a crazy adventure as we go and battle our old foe Jervis Tetch A.K.A. THE MAD HATTER and we're going to put that mind controlling freak in his place and send that monster to prison.

See you all next time

# MAD HATTER WONDERLAND CHAOS

This chapter is a parody of the Batman Arkham Missions with The Mad Hatter

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser and Android 18 along with Dai Gui, Mudslide, Isaak Fernand Von Kemphur, Universe 666 Morgana, The Finisher and Universe 666 McLeach and we were flying to an awesome and amazing planet. This is a food planet and it looked like it was a really amazing and good one.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be a really awesome food planet.

Zuria: I have a good feeling it will be a good one.

Misty Tredwell: Same here.

Lola: Yeah me too!

Xenia: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure will be.

Cornelia: It sure will be a good one.

Nico: Cornelia, I want to thank you, Dai Gui, and your teams for coming.

Cornelia: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys out.

Me: It sure will be.

Nicole Hale: And I'm really glad to be part of a team with Cornelia. It's gonna be awesome and fun.

Genkai: It will be a good battle in this for us.

Lola: It sure will Master Genkai.

Nico: Genkai, you were a great teacher to Yusuke.

Genkai: Yusuke was a total idiot but he is someone that I love like a son.

Qin: You taught him and his friends tons of amazing things.

Lola: You sure did.

Genkai: I may have taught him so many things I know but Yusuke and team have done so many big things even I can't fathom. Also I am more than honored to teach you all everything I know too.

Xenia: You taught us so many incredible techniques and have done so many things others could never dream of.

Genkai: That is true. But I'm still honored to teach you all everything I know.

Camie: Thank you Genkai.

Maria: Sure, your methods were sometimes harsh. But training isn't always easy.

Me: No it's not. It took tons of blood, sweat, tears and pain to get to where we are.

Nico: That's right.

Genkai: It sure did and I'm proud of all of you for it.

Eli: We wouldn't have gotten to where we are now if it weren't for all the training we went through.

Laney: That's right.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yeah. But yesterday's mission was a really bizarre one.

Nico: I didn't expect at all to see a Terminator Poromon.

Eli: Me neither!

Qin: That was crazy!

Lola: It was amazing to see one like that though.

Me: And it was really crazy how your evil self managed to create him by using the technologies of SKYNET.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. I can't help but wonder what else my evil self is hiding.

Lola: We'll find out soon after Vinyl Scratch's second mission.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: But it was still awesome meeting Mumble and friends too. They are awesome dancers.

Varie: Yeah they are.

Lola: (sighs) I'm sorry, guys. Me, Lynn, and Lori should've destroyed him the minute he came up to us. (Growls) Dammit, I knew something was wrong from that serious look he had!

Me: Lola it's not your fault. Besides it was that easy for him to blend in with everyone.

Lola: You're right. But I feel like such a fool for falling for it.

Nico: Lola don't blame yourself for it.

Qin: Yeah you couldn't have known it was him.

Camie: Eli figured it out.

Varie: He sure did.

Maria: I'm gonna be honest here. He was NOT easy to take down!

Me: No he wasn't. He did put up an amazing fight with us.

Qin: He sure did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Just like in the movie.

Genkai: That is true.

Me: But in the end it was a strong sense of déjà-vu because we used the M79 Grenade Launcher and then sent him into a vat of molten steel.

Nico: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Varie: It sure was.

Tsuyu: All in all it was an awesome and fun adventure for us.

Xenia: It sure was. Cold but fun.

May: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it was a white planet.

Me: Looks like a snow and ice planet from up here.

Nico: It sure does.

Eli: Yeah.

We got to landing and we landed and we saw that it was a world MADE OF EVERYTHING MADE WITH COOKIES AND CREAM! There were cakes, cookies, candy bars, and desserts all made with cookies and cream and everything was made from it all! It was all cookies and cream as far as the eye could see!

Me: WHOA! A planet where everything is made of Cookies and Cream desserts!

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: Oh wow!

Nico: COOKIES AND CREAM! MUST EAT!

NICO DOVE INTO A CAKE AND ATE THE WHOLE THING!

BUZZSAW EATING!

He was eating cakes all over the place!

Qin: Nico loves Cookies and Cream flavor desserts more than ANYTHING.

May: Boy he sure does!

We laughed.

We got to joining and we ate cookies and cream cookies and they were delicious.

Me: (Eating cookies) MMM! Delicious!

Rarity: (Eating cake) Mmm! It's so delicious darlings.

Cornelia: (Eating candy bars) Mmm! Man I haven't had all this in like forever.

Maria: I can see why Nico likes these!

Nico was eating everything all over the place.

Qin: Nico sure loves his Cookies and Cream.

Lola: I'll say!

Felicia Wittebane: Boy Nico sure loves it as much as cheese and chicken wings and chocolate.

Lola: Yeah he sure does!

May: Is there even the ice cream kind here?

Me: There sure is!

We saw ice cream mountains of Cookies and Cream!

Qin: WHOA!

May then went for that and dove into it and ate it really fast!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! May loves Cookies and Cream Ice Cream! Save some for me!

He dove in with her and they ate a whole mountain of it.

Qin: JEEZ!

Then they came out and they burped. But then…

Nico and May: (IN PAIN) AAAAAGH! BRAIN FREEZE!

Me: Man I hate it when that happens!

Qin: Me too!

Sento: I remember you told Banjo what happened when you chugged a whole milkshake J.D.

Me: That was crazy.

Maria: Are you two okay?!

Me: It's just a brain freeze Maria. Ice Cream headache. It happens when you eat ice cream too fast.

Maria: Oh yeah.

Lola: Yeah. Here guys.

Lola fired a massive blast of fire and Nico and May absorbed it and it warmed them up.

Nico: (Steam comes out of his mouth) Ahh. That's better.

May: (Steam comes out of her ears) Ahh. Thanks Lola.

Maria: That was clever.

Cornelia: We can continue eating. Eli, while we're doing that, sense where the next of Swartz's creations are.

Eli: Yes ma'am!

He got to concentrating.

Me: Lets bring some cookies and cake home for everyone when we're done here.

May: Good idea!

Himiko: I like it.

Fiona Hernandez: Better yet lets bring this whole planet to the Solar System.

Nico: That works.

But then…

Me: (Senses a huge energy) WHOA! Do you guys feel that energy?

Nico: Whoa! That power is mindboggling! But I know this power.

Xenia: Really? How so?

Nico: I just do for some reason.

I saw a glow and I saw that the Saiyuu Journey Wonder Ride Book was glowing.

Me: Whoa the Saiyuu Wonder Ride Book is reacting to something.

Lola: That means the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is for Saiyuu Journey.

May: We should get a move on.

Eli: Wait it's already here!

We saw a huge GIANT APE APPEAR! IT WAS A RED VERSION OF THE GIANT APE OF THE SAIYANS!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A Red Giant Ape of the Saiyans!?

Nicole: WHOA!

Another Saiyuu Journey: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

Then it reverted back and we saw that it was a red hair girl with red Sailor Soldier clothes and she had red angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Xenia Vegeta A.K.A. Sailor Vegeta!

Nico: Planet Vegeta's Sailor Soldier!?

Sailor Vegeta: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Xenia.

Nico: This is amazing! I've heard legends about Sailor Vegeta and that she is one of the most powerful Sailor Soldiers in the galaxy.

Me: Yep. Xenia was sent to Earth for protection against Frieza and his forces.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We actually just dealt with Frieza recently.

Me: We sure did. And Nico here is redeeming the Saiyans.

Qin: That's right. After destroying Frieza, he got rid of the most evil and most ruthless tyrant in the universe.

Sailor Vegeta: I'm glad he is gone. He deserved to be destroyed especially for destroying my home planet. But I'm glad he is gone for good.

Camie: So is the rest of the universe.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. He was an absolute nightmare and wanted to rule over everything with an iron fist.

Lola: But thank goodness we made sure he was destroyed forever.

Sailor Vegeta: I'm glad he is gone.

Genkai: Me and J.D. will fight you if you want.

Sailor Vegeta: I would like that. I don't like being this Another Wonder Ride form.

Me: By the way, any other opponents with you?

Sailor Vegeta: Yes there is. Another version of him.

She pointed to Dai Gui.

Dai Gui: Another version of me!? Wow!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Vegeta: Friendly. And this one is an interesting one. You might know her J.D. and she is also a gene-slammer of all the Volcanic Duel Monsters.

Me: Whoa this one must be a hot one.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: And she's probably as big as Dai Gui.

Me: Yeah.

Sailor Vegeta: Yep she sure is.

Me: But I'm looking forward to this one.

Genkai: Indeed. Lets dance.

Sailor Vegeta: Gladly.

She turned into her GIANT APE FORM!

Me: Here we go!

Me and Genkai jumped.

Me: (CUPS HANDS) KAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE!

Genkai: SPIRIT!

Me: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Genkai: GUN!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit her and exploded!

MASSIVE AND INTENSELY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion died down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called Dark Saiyuu Journey.

Me: Dark Saiyuu Journey.

Then it formed into a new Wonder Ride Book. It was called Redemption of The Saiyans.

Me: Redemption of The Saiyans. Very fitting.

I teleported and helped up Sailor Vegeta who was wobbling from dizziness.

Sailor Vegeta: (GROANS)

Me: You're okay Xenia.

I brought her over.

Nico: Now, for the main event.

Me: Yep.

Then we felt an incredibly massive earthquake.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Looks like it's time to shake and rumble!

Qin: Yep!

Then a figure came out and it was a mountain! It then formed into a huge volcano!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It erupted and out came a figure and it was ANOTHER DAI GUI! But this one was made of pure lava!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! This is one is REALLY HOT!

Me: He isn't called the Demon Sorcerer of the Earth for nothing.

Dai Gui: That's right.

It jumped out and and then landed in front of us.

Me: WHOA! WHEW! That is a hot entrance!

Qin: Wow! No kidding there!

Nicole: Wicked hot one.

Maria: No kidding!

Another Dai Gui: (in a girls voice) Awesome entrance though.

Me: (GASP) Catherine Krafft! I had a feeling it was going to be you.

Another Dai Gui: That's right J.D. Good to see you again.

Me: You too. Guys Catherine Krafft is the daughter of world famous volcanologists Maurice and Katia Krafft and she is a very famous volcanologist like her parents were. She went to all of Earth's volcanoes and knows so much about them and how they work and even knows more about all the worlds volcanoes than anyone we know.

Nicole: Wow!

Eli: That's incredible!

Another Dai Gui: It sure is.

Nicole went up to her.

Nicole: Catherine, your mother and father were my heroes and they are the very reason why I became a Volcanologist, Earth Scientist, Geologist, and master of all the fields of Earth Science and I wanted to learn so much about the Worlds volcanoes like they did. They went all over the world and studied about the worlds most amazing volcanoes.

Another Dai Gui: I'm truly honored that you were inspired by my mom and dad Nicole.

Nicole: Your mom and dad would be very proud of you.

Another Dai Gui: I know they are Nicole.

Kaito: (gets out Revice Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Saber Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Dai Gui: No Swartz was in too much of a hurry. When I turned into this I gave him a REALLY NASTY heat rash.

Qin: YIKES!

Me: Ouch. I don't blame Swartz one bit.

Dai Gui: Even I should know that I may be the Demon Sorcerer of the Earth that I am not made of pure lava.

Me: He must've missed that you have been gene-slammed with all the Volcanic monsters.

Another Dai Gui: That's right.

Me: Lets cool you down and get you back to normal.

Kaito got a Vistamp Sword and Zocks got a Wonder Ride Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) The bigger they are…

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) The harder they fall!

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Me: Yep. Lets see here. I know! (ACTIVATES OCEANUS SHENRON'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a blast of water and it hit her and a massive cloud of steam came off her.

Qin: WHEW! That is as steamy as a sauna!

Xenia: No kidding!

Maria: Yeah!

Me: WHEW! I'm sweating big time!

Nico: (gets out Dai Gui's Ridewatch) Let's rock!

Nico activated it and fired waves of rocks and smashed her all over.

Me: WHOA! YEAH!

Nico: Now lets bring the mud! (ACTIVATES MUDSLIDE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of mud and drenched her.

Lana: MUDDY!

Nico: YEAH!

May: My turn! Taste the Arrow of Belial! (ACTIVATES ISAAK FERNAND VON KEMPHUR'S RIDEWATCH)

She formed an arrow of energy and fired a shower of arrows and it hit Another Dai Gui and smashed her down!

Qin: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: Yeah! And Belial is one of the strongest demons in all of Hell. Said to be right up there with the Devil himself.

Isaak Fernand Von Kemphur: That is correct J.D. You sure have studied your demons.

Me: Had lots of experiences through them Isaak.

May: And this one. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 MORGANA'S RIDEWATCH)

She sprouted octopus arms and punched her all over.

Qin: AWESOME!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: Now lets see what this does. (Activates The Finisher's Ridewatch)

It had a result she was not expecting. All it did was make her smell HORRIBLE!

Me: AW MAN! MARIA YOU SMELL LIKE YOU ROLLED AROUND IN A PILE OF SHIT!

Maria: That was not the result I was expecting.

She turned into water and washed the foul contaminates from The Finisher off.

Maria: Ahh that's better.

Nico: That one we're filing under the most awkward Ridewatches.

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 McLeach's Ridewatch) Maybe this will be better!

She activated it and got his rifle.

She loaded it and pointed it at Another Dai Gui and then..

BANG!

She blasted her down!

Me: WHOA! Nice shot!

Another Dai Gui got up.

Lola: Yeah!

Universe 666 McLeach: (Australian Accent) Good shot mate.

Maria: Thanks.

Genkai: That was a good one. My turn. (ACTIVATES MUDSLIDE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of mud and smashed her down.

Me: Nice!

Captain Cold and his team consisting of Evil Blizzard Man, Ice King, The Windigos, Lemongrab And Chilly Willy

Nico: Nice team, Captain Cold!

Captain Cold: Thanks Nico.

Brittney: The Windigos will be perfect for that one Leonard.

Captain Cold: Glad you think so Brittney.

Me and Lemongrab glared at each other.

Me: Lemongrab.

Lemongrab: J.D. You are still are in Unacceptable Condition! UNACCEPTABLE!

Me: What a freak.

Nico: Geez you and Lemongrab hate each other don't you.

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer here?

Captain Cold: Should be in a few minutes.

Eli: Something happen between you two bro?

Me: Well funny you should say that. But I'll tell you guys anyway since you have a right to know. Princess Bubblegum accidentally made herself young and she looked like she was 13. So Lemongrab did a hostile takeover and I knocked him down and teleported him to prison. Me and LEmongrab hated each other ever since.

Another Dai Gui: Geez! Bad history.

Me: I know.

Lemongrab: UNACCEPTABLE!

Me: What a freak.

Then a blast of lightning hit Another Dai Gui and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Catherine and picked her up and she was a girl with neon orange hair and had brown and black clothes and had the kanji for Volcano emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and had wings made of pure lava.

I picked her up.

Catherine Krafft: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You'll be all right.

I brought her over.

Nico: Who did that?

Lincoln: It wasn't me!

?: It was from me.

We saw an Electabuzz.

Me: Whoa an Electabuzz.

Eli: Wow!

Electabuzz: (In a girls voice) But I'm glad I came.

Nico: Veronica Tesla! Whoa!

Nicole: Whoa! Another blood relative of the great Nikola Tesla.

Electabuzz: Yep.

Me: Wow!

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Genkai: I was going to ask the same thing.

Electabuzz: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico made an awesome lightning ball energy generator. Endless lightning powered energy through ball lightning and it's clean and amazing.

Me: That is amazing.

Qin: Wow!

Captain Cold: That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is and I remember seeing that. That is cool.

Me: Yep. Lets get you back to normal now.

Electabuzz: Okay but I'm naked.

Nico pulled out a yellow leotard.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Lemongrab: What are you doing?

Nicole: Cover your eyes sourpuss if you value your life.

Lemongrab covered his eyes and the boys did too and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back. Her lightning antennae went back into her head.

She was back to normal and she was naked and Nico gave her the

Leotard and she put it on.

Veronica Tesla: Wow. That was intense.

Nico and Veronica hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Veronica Tesla: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: But this was an awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get some treats for everyone and head home.

We went and did so and brought the planet to the solar system and we brought some treats home for everyone.

We told everyone what happened and it was amazing.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Winx Club Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, Limestone Pie, and Mariposa Diaz are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: a punk kid bully from Sheila Thatcher's past when she lived in Australia named Aaron Verlice had broken out of prison and he's come here to Gotham Royal York to get revenge on her for getting him expelled and thrown in prison, but we're taking him down and throwing him back in prison for his crimes.

Lincoln: So, we're here in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: a punk kid bully from Sheila Thatcher's past when she lived in Australia named Aaron Verlice had broken out of prison and he's come here to Gotham Royal York to get revenge on her for getting him expelled and thrown in prison, but we're taking him down and throwing him back in prison for his crimes.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) That no-good bloke, I thought I gave him what for before I moved to Michigan years ago.

Nico: So, we got a bully that one of your Guardian Angels had dealt with a very long time ago. Sheila, what can you tell us about Aaron Verlice?

Sheila Thatcher took out a photo of him, and he was a red-haired punk kid with a mean scowl on his face, red eyes, and dressed in punk clothes.

Me: Sheesh, this guy really looks like trouble!

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) And you won't like hearing about him, mate. He was the biggest and nastiest bully from my high school in Australia, he always tormented and picked on me and my friends and he also terrorized the teachers and principal. No one was able to stop him, because his dad was also a wealthy businessman. But, I did some investigating, and I found out that his dad was also involved in organized crime, and he extorted a lot of people and made everyone suffer badly. I decided enough was enough, so in order to deal with Aaron, I had to deal with Mr. Verlice first. I first turned in all of the evidence I gathered on Mr. Verlice to the police, and he was immediately arrested. Then, when Aaron found out, he went absolutely ballistic and ran at me to kill me, but I took him down in a fight, and after I exposed his crimes, he was expelled from school and he was immediately arrested. Both Aaron and his dad were found guilty for their crimes, and they were sentenced to life in prison with no chance for parole. Plus, because of what I did, I was named a hero who put those two scoundrels down and ended their reign of terror.

Me: Just like what I did to a certain prick from Colorado.

Lincoln: And here's where it gets better: all of the money that Mr. Verlice made in his business, along with the money he made in extorting people was donated to charity, and it was also used to build a school for young entrepreneurs wanting to get into business, and they also put in courses for how to run a proper business and not use it as a front for organized crime.

Nico: Awesome, and I can guess Aaron and his dad were absolutely pissed.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Too right, mate. But, Mr. Verlice's prison sentence would soon be cut short when he was found murdered in his cell two weeks later, turns out some of the inmates at the prison were also victims of his schemes, and they wanted blood. They tried to kill Aaron too, but he killed them before he made his escape.

Lincoln: He also blames you for what happened to his dad. Well, he's about to be taken down and taken back to prison for the rest of his life, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Stella.

Stella (Winx Club): You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, later on, we're going to hear why Sheila hated that Killjoy Huggins with a brutal vengeance.

Lincoln: Trust me when I say this, this story is one that no one in Michigan will ever forget.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of eight girls calling for help along with the sound of psychopathic and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Aaron Verlice, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Aaron Verlice, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That good-for-nothing heartless bully, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Honest Neos appear before us.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Honest Neos, way too awesome!

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Aurora Cromwell, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, let's hogtie that rotten bully and throw him back in jail.

We rushed on over, and before Aaron Verlice could kill the girls to slake his bloodlust, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the murderous bully, and that allowed the eight girls to get away and into a rainbow energy field to protect them from Aaron Verlice, and when he saw Sheila Thatcher again, he was beyond pissed off, and before he could rush at her to kill her, Lincoln punched him hard in the face and he went flying back, and that really pissed him off big time.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Nice to see you're still the same ugly bloke from years ago, Aaron.

Aaron Verlice: (Australian Accent) I hate you so much for what you did, Sheila. You ruined my reign on that pathetic school, and you got my father arrested!

Sheila Thatcher's energy aura flared up as she gained a massive power boost from his hatred.

Lincoln: That was your own doing, Aaron. Plus, you and your dad were nothing but criminals, and now, it's our job to send you right back to jail, you heartless bloke!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water

Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Winx Club Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, Limestone Pie, Daggett, Mariposa Diaz, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aaron Verlice, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Sheila Thatcher fired powerful blasts of elemental forces corresponding with the planets and the sun which hit Aaron Verlice, and he was then tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and we had him thrown in a police wagon which took him away as soon as it arrived.

Norbert: Have fun rotting in the space hoosegow, you spoot-head!

Lincoln: Oh, he's in for a really horrible time there, Norb. (To Aurora Cromwell) And it's so good to see you again, Aurora Cromwell.

Aurora Cromwell reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings with stars as she reigned in the power of Elemental HERO Honest Neos, she has on a sleeveless orange jersey, black shorts, black socks, orange heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, angels, and planets on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Honest Neos and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Honest Neos-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Elemental HERO Honest Neos etched etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large angel heads for the pommel.

Aurora Cromwell: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Raquel Carrigan, and Jennifer Torrance.

Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Raquel Carrigan, and Jennifer Torrance: You too, Aurora.

Lincoln went up to Aurora Cromwell and he hugged her, and Aurora Cromwell is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Cromwell: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Aurora Cromwell, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Aurora Cromwell is a really incredible powerful person with power over light, and out of all the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in my harem, she's known as a true Champion of Light and Heaven, and when it comes to defending me, she fights with the bravery of the angels of Heaven, and she's had no problems when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city.

Nico: That's one pretty powerful reputation.

Lincoln: It gets even better, she also has a well-known reputation for putting bad principals in their place, such as Killjoy Huggins, and he hated her completely, so much so that he tried so many times to get rid of her, but when I found out what Huggins tried to do in getting rid of Aurora Cromwell by hiring thugs to get rid of her, I absolutely lost it and pummeled the thugs, and then, I called the rest of his Guardian Angels, who came over and they tied that killjoy up, and that single act earned him a really nasty scolding and reprimanding from Aurora Cromwell and the rest of my Guardian Angels.

Me: So, we got two stories on how Huggins earned the wraths of two of your Guardian Angels: Sheila Thatcher and Aurora Cromwell.

Aurora Cromwell: I still remembered what happened with Sheila, and trust me, you're going to wish that Huggins was thrown in the nuthouse long ago. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Aurora, are you absolutely sure about this?

Aurora Cromwell: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Aurora Cromwell, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Aurora Cromwell, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Aurora Cromwell's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aurora Cromwell's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aurora Cromwell: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aurora.

Aurora Cromwell had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Lisa Silverman, Yukino Mayuzumi, and Maya Amano from Persona 2: Innocent Sin, Pink and Pierce from Dragon Pink, and Mint from Threads of Fate.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lisa Silverman, Yukino Mayuzumi, and Maya Amano from Persona 2: Innocent Sin, Pink and Pierce from Dragon Pink, and Mint from Threads of Fate.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lisa Silverman: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lisa Silverman and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Aaron Verlice, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The

Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace,

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Lisa Silverman: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lisa Silverman: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lisa Silverman, Yukino Mayuzumi, Maya Amano, Pink, Pierce, and Mint with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Aaron Verlice, a bully from Sheila Thatcher's past who escaped from prison and wanted revenge on her.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and tying him up and was taken away by the police, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Aurora Cromwell have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Sheesh, I didn't expect a bully from the past of one of your Guardian Angels to show up and he also wanted revenge.

Lincoln: I didn't either, but we still took him down for good, and now, he's heading for The Uranus Prison for the rest of his life.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Too right, Linky.

For his escape from the Australian prison, Aaron Verlice received another Life sentence which was then added to the original life sentence he was given, he was moved to the Maximum Solitary Confinement wing in the Uranus Prison and chained to the cell of his doorless cell with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

---

After taking down Aaron Verlice, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aurora Cromwell saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aurora Cromwell: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Cromwell: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Aurora Cromwell: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Sheila, what's the story on what that Killjoy Huggins did to earn your wrath?

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) I was hoping you'd ask that question. It's no surprise that all of us Guardian Angels hated that stupid killjoy for what he's done in trying to punish Lincoln harshly for something he's never done and always giving him a hard time. But, one day, I heard a cry for help, and I knew who it was that made that cry: it was Lincoln. I ran to his location, and I saw him tied to a chair, and I got out of the way of an incoming ruler, and I fired a miniature sun which blinded the assailant and I saw who it was that did this: it was that stupid killjoy, Huggins. I was immediately so furious at him, I proceeded to grab him by his shirt collar and hung it on a coat rack while I untied Lincoln, and then, he hugged me tightly and cried, and he told me Huggins did this to him, and that he was going to kill me and frame him for the crime, so he'd get sent to prison and die.

We gasped.

Nico: That stupid, toupee-wearing… !

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) And when I told his mom about it, oh, she was beyond furious at what that killjoy tried to do, she rushed in and she dragged Huggins into his office. We soon heard the sounds of loud screaming and shrieks of pain, and a few hours later, Mrs. Loud came out wiping her hands, and we saw what she did: she pulverized Huggins and had him hanging by his coat rack by his underwear, and he also had a black eye.

Eli: (Whistles) That's brutal!

Me: You mess with Ms. Rita's kids, and you're getting the smackdown of your life.

Aurora Cromwell: Yeah, if you thought we were really harsh to that Killjoy Huggins, Ms. Rita doesn't take any prisoners, okay, now for my turn. It's no surprise that I had a reputation for putting bad principals in their place, and at the top of that list was Killjoy Huggins. What I've been doing in defending Lincoln from him, he absolutely hated me completely, so much so that he tried so many times to get rid of me, but I was always a step ahead, and I also had Superintendent Chen's number. But, then, one day, Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels had overheard Huggins' next plot: he tried to have me killed by hiring some local thugs to get rid of me. Because of what they heard, they were absolutely furious at that stupid killjoy. But, then, I let out a huge scream and he and the others all went outside to see me cornered by the thugs that stupid killjoy hired to get rid of me. Lincoln then absolutely lost it and he pummeled the thugs, and he got them arrested and thrown in jail. Then, after they tended to any injuries I had, which thankfully not, we went back down there and we tied that killjoy up, and that single act earned him a really nasty scolding and reprimanding from me and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

When Aurora Cromwell was done, we were literally seething with rage and fury.

Nico: Okay, it's bad enough that Killjoy Huggins treated Lincoln harshly and he also had on numerous occasions tried to get him expelled and/or thrown in jail, but to find out he's tried to kill him and two of his own Guardian Angels for his own hatred, that's just going too far. Who would even do that to a kind-hearted person like Lincoln, for pity's sake?!

Me: It's just absolutely fucking disgusting!

Eli: Wait 'til I get my hands on that stupid killjoy, I'll make him eat his own toupee!

Lincoln: Uh oh. Sheila, Aurora?

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher and Aurora Cromwell grabbed me, Nico, and Eli, and they bashed the three of us on our heads, and we had birds circling around our heads.

Me: (Dazed and stupid) Which way did he go George, which way did he go?

We blubbed and we were back to normal.

Nico: Okay, we really had that coming.

Lincoln: You guys absolutely lost it after you heard Sheila and Aurora's stories, even Eli made his own threat to make Huggins eat his toupee. So, I asked Sheila and Aurora to stop you guys from getting after him, besides, like you said, Huggins is a changed man, but he's under the intense watch of my Guardian Angels, and if he ever changes back into the killjoy I hated, he's going to get fired and put in a nuthouse for life.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac are heading to Grand Haven City Beach in Grand Haven, Michigan.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large blue swim trunks with the phoenix and a clock surrounded by stars on them and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac each had feelings for Clyde, and Clyde also had those same feelings, and Clyde saved them from an attack by Flip who broke out again to get revenge, but Clyde saved them and gave that mutant the beatdown of his life before chaining him to his post again.

Dinky Doo: Wow, what is this place?

Clyde: This is Grand Haven Beach, Dinky Doo, and a perfect spot for our beach date. Shall we?

Clyde, Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Clyde summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Dinky Doo, Acerola, and Hex Maniac placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Dinky Doo: We went to Grand Haven Beach in Grand Haven, Michigan.

Lincoln: Wow, that's awesome. We haven't been there, since we know the reason why.

Lynn: Our stupid Dark Sides caused a lot of trouble, and all of a sudden, Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and I get banned for a month, except for you, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad.

Lincoln: Just be glad J.D. and I talked to the lifeguards there to lift the ban after we got rid of those five animals.

Nico: Sheesh, those five Dark Sides really caused a lot of trouble all over Michigan, not just in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: I was just glad we got rid of their Dark Sides forever, and they're now better people, and not the people they were in the past because of their Dark Sides.

---

Later it was time for Vinyl Scratch's 2nd mission.

Qin: I have a feeling this mission is gonna be fun.

Nico: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Vinyl? Besides Metal Sonic and Cheese?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends all will go.

Me: Cool!

May: And I will go too.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Good luck guys.

Nico: Yep. All right are we all ready?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off.

---

We arrived and Jun saw us

Jun: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Jun.

Jun: How is Aoi doing?

Me: Doing much better and she is doing a great job so far on the team.

Vinyl: Jun, this is my archenemy.

Metal Sonic: Awesome to meet you. Metal Sonic.

Jun: Pleasure to meet you.

Me: And these are Vinyl's Friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: and I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Jun: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Twilight Sparkle: Same here.

Nico: And this is my awesome and amazing wife May.

May: Pleasure to meet you Jun.

Jun: Same here May.

Kazumi: Hey, Jun!

Kazumi Takiura then appeared.

Jun: Kazumi!

Kazumi: Awesome to see you. Oh guys this is Kazumi Takiura, my best friend.

Kazumi Takiura: It's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Pleasure is all ours Kazumi.

Kazumi: I heard what happened to Aoi. Is she okay?

Me: Yes she is fine and is with us on the team.

Nico: Yep.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Me: Oh this little guy is Cheese. He is an imaginary friend but he is a total idiot.

Eli: Yeah but he is funny.

Kazumi: Wow.

Jun: He's cool.

Me: Yeah but he serves as a great annoyance tool for some of our humiliation fodder back at home. Drives them batty. Metaphorically speaking of course.

Jun: I see what you mean.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he is funny too.

Jun: Wanna talk more at my apartment?

Me: Sure.

We went to her apartment.

We got there and we were talking.

Kazumi: I heard that Asuka is back.

Me: Yeah she is in both the Redemption Squad and the Masters of Evil. She is trying to prove that she is a changed woman. She feels so bad about what she did.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she wants to prove that she is a changed woman for the better.

Kazumi: I see.

Me: Yeah. Boy you guys really went through hell.

Kazumi: I know.

Me: Blame Satoru for most of it. He wants nothing more than to kill Jun and anyone affiliated with her.

Kazumi: I know.

Me: But we're not going to let him.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that butterfly winged freak has to go through us.

Me: You tell him R.D.

May: Uhh what's Cheese doing?

We saw what he was doing.

Jun: What the?

Cheese: (dressed up like lady) Ha ha! Pretty! Pretty Cheese! (Smiles smugly) I'm pretty.

Me: (LAUGHS) Oh brother!

Kazumi: Okay that's funny.

Eli brought him back.

Eli: Sit boy.

Me: See Cheese has a brain the size of an amoeba. He is a total idiot.

Metal Sonic: Yeah but he is funny.

Pinkie Pie: It's true and he is great for annoying our enemies.

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

Kazumi: Yeah I can tell.

Nico: So, any Devilbeast trouble lately?

Jun: Well Hitomi Konno is back.

Me: The Cat Devilbeast. Oh man.

Nico: I heard she is a nasty cat.

Jun: Yeah.

She showed us a picture of her and her Devilbeast form.

Hitomi met Jun and invited Jun to her home after catching up. Hitomi obsessed over Jun before she arrived while noting the appearance of Kazumi. Convinced she could have Jun to herself, Hitomi gave

Jun a drink as she arrived. But the drink was laced with sleeping pills making Jun pass out. Stripping off Jun's clothes, Hitomi tied Jun to her bed. As Jun woke up and spoke to her while trying to reconcile, Hitomi finally changed into Fayrace. With Fayrace filled with bloodlust, Jun was forced to become Lady and kill Fayrace.

Hitomi is a young woman with long wavy brown hair that hangs on the right side, brown eyes, tall compared to other women her age, and a voluptuous figure.

As Fayrace, her body is covered in red fur of varying shades; her face features a long muzzle, yellow eyes, a pair of fake yellow eyes, and razor sharp teeth. Fayrace also features digitigrade legs and three tails extending above her posterior.

Me: WHOA! Her Devilbeast form looks very much like a Bakeneko, the Spirit Cat of Japanese Folklore.

May: Boy it sure does.

Me: But her human form is amazingly beautiful.

Jun: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Kazumi: It's scary though.

Me: Yeah

Metal Sonic: Subduing her will not be a problem.

Me: Finding her won't be a problem either.

Nico: Yeah.

May: But we're ready for her.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure are.

Me: Hmm. I think I know what caused Hitomi to obsess over Jun the way she did. Satoru.

Jun: Yes he does have mind control powers.

Me: I knew it. Thank goodness his powers don't work on us. But I will make sure he is beaten up brutally some more like he was 2 days ago.

Kazumi: Good for you. I saw that he was brutally mangled up and I wondered who would do a number on him like that.

Me: Nice to know that I left my mark on him.

Kazumi: You sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I'll find her.

Eli concentrated.

Jun: You guys are honestly lucky your lives are better than mine.

Me: Well luck had nothing to do with it. We just have so many friends, supporters and people that have been with us and have helped us all get through so many of the worst of times. Team Loud Phoenix Storm went through so many incredible hardships over the last 7 years. But it was thanks to the love we have for each other in our hearts that helped us get through all this. Because we are more than just the most powerful force in the entire universe, we are an amazing and very well loved family.

Nico: (Pats my back) Couldn't have said it better myself.

May: Me too.

Jun: That was a very touching speech. Just wish my life could be happy like all of yours eventually.

Me: Don't worry Jun. It will be happy. Because you have one thing that will never be taken away from you in your moment of pain and that is your faith.

Nico: That's right Jun. As long as you believe in what you do for the good and safety of the world and also have the love, support, and power of those who love you and those who care about you, your life will get better.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right Jun. Friendship comes in many forms and it will help you get through even the darkest of times.

Vinyl Scratch: Just like how it was able to help us do so much and get through even the 20 Days of Darkness.

Kazumi: Wow. That's right Jun. I will always be there for you no matter what.

Jun: (Tears stream down her face) Thanks guys. Thank you.

Nico: Jun, I promise that after March 7, we are turning your life around!

Me: Big time. But just wait for 2 months okay?

Jun: I will try.

Eli: Found her. Hitomi is on the roof.

Me: Then we better get over there.

Nico: Right.

Vinyl Scratch: Lets head up there.

We went up to the roof.

We arrived and we saw HITOMI KONNO!

Me: Hitomi Konno, I presume.

Hitomi Konno: J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Eli: Same here.

Hitomi: Jun. You just couldn't leave well enough alone, could you?

Jun: Because I'm doing what is right.

Me: Hitomi listen to me, you are not yourself and you need to realize that someone is using you.

Hitomi: I am more than myself.

Eli: (In his head) Her brainwave patterns are really messed up. Satoru is really messing around with her mind big time.

Hitomi Konno: Go run along and kill some evil Sasuke's. You all have no idea what you're dealing with right now.

Metal Sonic: Funny. I was about to tell you the same thing!

Me: And For Your Information there are no Evil Sasuke's to deal with right now. We are here to save you. (Senses something) And also deal with him!

I turned and fired an energy blast and it zoomed passed Kazumi and hit Satoru in his face as he was sneaking up behind her to grab her.

Me: Not this time Satoru!

I teleported and went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Satoru: DAMN YOU J.D.! WHY CAN'T YOU MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS!?

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon voice) **This IS my business you butterfly winged douchebag!**

I kicked him in his face and sent him flying into the air and I went after him.

Nico: Sorry Hitomi but this is for your own good!

Metal Sonic charged at Hitomi… just as she finished turning into her Devilbeast form!

ZOOM! SMASH!

She got smashed in her face big time!

Nico: Here kitty kitty!

Nico got out a catnip blaster and fired catnip bombs.

KRABOOOM KRABBBOOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM!

The catnip covered her and she danced around like it was the 1980s.

Nico: Wow I didn't think that would work.

Rarity: That was amazing darling.

POW BLAM SMASH!

I punched Satoru all over the place on his face and kicked him in his stomach and kicked him into the air.

He flew at me and I teleported and kicked him in his back and he flew at me again and I dodged him and punched him in his back and teleported and kicked him in his face.

Nico: (takes out Grumblemon and Dai Gui's Ridewatches) Good thing we finished up against Another Dai Gui today!

Nico activated them and got Earth fists and smashed Fayrace all over the place and smashed her with powerful rock fists.

Kazumi: WHOA! That was amazing!

Jun: These guys have a lot of power.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure do. Watch.

She fired moon blasts with dark element magic and smashed down Hitomi.

Eli: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: Kaos taught me that. He taught me how to use all 10 elements without having to use his Ridewatch for help.

Eli: That's great Twilight!

Nico: (gets out Evil Seed and Arbormon's Ridewatch) I completely forgot to do this right after we defeated Another Arbormon!

Nico activated them and got plant whips and slashed Hitomi all over the place with them.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh yeah! Now for this!

She fired intense blasts of fire and burned Hitomi all over.

Eli: And this!

He fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her!

They jumped down off the roof and Metal Sonic threw Hitomi into a car.

SMASH!

She roared as she got up!

POW!

I smashed Satoru in his face.

Me: **Had enough?**

Satoru: NEVER!

Me: **Too bad I can't kill you and be done with it. Otherwise that won't make the big day fun.**

I kicked him in his stomach and he belched up a huge amount of blood.

Metal Sonic: Stand down. Final warning.

Nico: Better do what he says or it's going to hurt some more.

Hitomi: Never!

Nico: Then we'll make sure it hurts. Time for this.

Nico fired an energy blast and Hitomi roared in pain as her beast half was separated from her and then Hitomi was back to normal! Rarity went and gave her new clothes and Fayrace roared ferociously!

But then a Magmar appeared!

Eli: Whoa a Magmar!

Metal Sonic: Scans indicate this Magmar is human.

Magmar: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: Sally Spitfire! Whoa!

Jun: Another Gene-slammer? Wow.

Kazumi: Wow! And Magmar is one of my favorite Pokemon.

Nico: Cool!

Magmar: Yeah I am Nico's friend from history class. I got this.

She fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Fayrace and incinerated her into ashes!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

POW!

I smashed Satoru into the ground.

I landed.

Me: Better get lost Satoru. Don't want me killing you before March 7th.

Satoru growled in rage and left.

I powered down.

Me: Good job guys.

Vinyl Scratch: Thanks.

Jun: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on quick Jun.

Jun: I sure am.

Magmar: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were in history class and we did a project for the Charge of the Light Brigade.

Me: The famous failed attack during the Crimean War.

Magmar: That's right.

Nico: Yeah we did great on that.

Me: I can tell. Ready to be reverted back?

Magmar: I sure am but I'm naked.

Nico got out a red leotard.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

She got back to normal and was naked and got the Leotard on and she got up.

Sally Spitfire: (GROANS) That was intense.

Nico: It was.

Nico and Sally hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sally Spitfire: Same here Nico. Same here.

---

We later came back.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

William: WHOA! You guys sure had fun.

Me: Yep.

May: Next time, Scott Truman and Tracer should go with you.

Vinyl: Gnarly dudes!

Qin: Yeah!

---

Walking through the wartorn wastelands of Universe 666 Earth was all of us and the Masters of Evil and we arrived at the old castle HQ of Team Loud Evil Storm. It was an old destroyed ruined fortress.

Nico: Whoa.

Asuka Lan: So, this is Team Loud Evil Storm's Hideout?

Universe 666 D-Structs: Yeah this is it.

Me: Boy this is amazing.

Garby: It sure doesn't look like the kind of place anyone would want to go to now.

Me: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets remember why we are here. We need to find out what Team Loud Evil Storm was planning and more.

We went in and we walked around and saw many skeletons and bodies all over the place.

Me: Whoa. Looks like the resistance put up one helluva fight.

Xenia: They sure did.

Laney: Wow.

We saw the living quarters all in shambles and more.

In my Universe 666 selfs room we saw it all destroyed.

Me: Man my room is all trashed.

Nico: Jeez. This is awful.

Lola: Yeah.

We then went into the lab and saw that it was filled with stuff.

Me: Whoa.

Lola: Wow look at all this.

Lisa Loud: Fascinating.

Osmosis Jones: We already knew the shit they were planning. They were gonna use a bomb on this world. But Evil Nico took it to overdrive and tried to blow up the entire Multiverse. Nothing more to it.

Me: I have a feeling there's more too it than that.

We got to looking around. On the tables we saw lots of plans. Turns out Evil Nico was using more than just a Multiverse destroying bomb. He had it all. Biological weapons, superlaser particle cannons capable of destroying numerous planets all at once, black hole bombs, chemical weapons, weapons capable of obliterating entire galaxies, even robots like Terminator Poromon as well as many more Terminator Robots.

Nico: WHOA! Look at all this!

Qin: Evil Nico made all kinds of horrible weapons.

Eli: Man no kidding here.

Garby: Boy these are really bad weapons here.

Good Luthor: We actually knew that Evil Nico was going to build all this. But we never knew it was going to be that dangerous too.

Camie: No kidding.

Vypra: Boy this is awful.

Hun Gurr: Boss, your evil self is worse than we thought. Much worse!

Nico: No kidding Hun Gurr! He had so many terrible weapons. But man we didn't know it would be this bad.

Vypra: Yeah this is terrible.

Varie: That's not all. All the money and jewels in the vault is actually all money that was stolen from banks, governments and planets from all over their universe.

Me: Geez.

Nico: No kidding.

Lynn: You guys find anything in our counterparts rooms?

Tigatron: It was all destroyed. The resistance here did a really thorough job of wiping out all traces of you guys here in this world.

Nico: Boy they sure did.

Qin: Wow.

Garby: Boy thank goodness Team Loud Evil Storm is gone for good.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby farted.

Garby: Oops sorry. (Laughs) Tend to gas off when I'm excited.

Lola: No worries Garby.

G1 Snarl: Me Snarl thank you Garby for coming.

Garby: It's an honor to be with you all.

Me: Same here.

---

We later came back.

Hood Sickle: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Jack Landors' team will include Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, and Igursus. Wes' team will include Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, and Anaitis.

Me: Awesome! And it's cool that we're including monsters from the game Monster Legends.

Qin: That's one of my all time favorites. I love Monster Legends.

She turned on her tablet and showed Monster Legends.

Qin: It's my favorite because of so manny awesome monsters.

Lola: That's awesome Qin.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome Qin.

Then the previous group came.

Loki: Can me, Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

Quakemon: Me, Evil Fire Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Rainbow Man, Evil Xion, Frictor, Warp, Katty Kattswell, Cloak and Dagger, and Teen Tornado will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all sure can come with.

Qin: Yeah.

Quakemon: Awesome and Garby it's cool having you with us.

Garby: Thanks. And it will be fun helping you guys.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Lana: Awesome!

Garby: Whoops. (LAUGHS) I gas off when I'm excited.

Nico: No worries.

Then Nico got a call on his phone.

Nico: Y-ello?

Sheila: Nico Sheila.

Nico: What's up Sheila.

Sheila: Nico, remember Jervis Tetch?

Nico: The Mad Hatter? It might have been a long time since we fought him but yeah. How can I forget?

Sheila: Well, he just walked into the precinct and handed himself in. He's said he's taken hostages but will only talk to you guys.

Nico: What?! We're on our way. Don't let anyone talk to him until we get there!

Sheila: Since Bullock failed to get info out of him, don't think we have any other choice.

Nico: Right. (HANGS UP) Guys we got our mission. Our old friend the Mad Hatter is at it again.

Me: Jervis Tetch A.K.A. The Mad Hatter? Its been ages since we faced him. We haven't fought him ever since you first moved in and you joined the team.

Nico: I know. It has been a while.

Crash Man: Nico, which Gene slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gyarados and Lapras next.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Nice!

Xenia: Those will be awesome.

Nico: Lets roll.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than David Velasco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is David Velasco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of David Velasco for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Batman that Jervis Tetch has broken out again and causing havoc.

Lincoln: The Mad Hatter's no doubt after you for revenge on locking him up, but he's not going to get that chance, he's going down and heading back to prison for the rest of his life, and once we get done with taking down The Mad Hatter, you're next, David Velasco.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) We'd already gotten rid of two of your fellow fanatics, and now, it's your turn to die.

We were off to the Police Station.

---

Harvey Bullock: Let me ask you something. You never let me, Jim, or Bats catch you this easily. What are you up to?

Mad Hatter: Why spoil the mystery?

Harvey Bullock: Well, the tea party's still over, freak. Now, start talking.

Mad Hatter: As you can see, I'm balking. Bring me Team Loud Phoenix Storm or the Hatter's walking.

Harvey Bullock: I'm giving the orders here, not you.

Mad Hatter: (smugly) And you'll have 3 dead cops by the time I'm through.

Harvey Bullock: We'll see about that. (irritated) Now quit with the rhymes!

Mad Hatter: Then let me talk to Team Loud Phoenix Storm and I'll confess my crimes. (laughs sheepishly) Sorry…

Harvey Bulllock: Talk, goddamn it!

Mad Hatter: Now, now, officer, you mistake me for a snitch.

Harvey Bullock (slams fists on table): Where are they, you little son of a bitch?!

Mad Hatter: (laughs) That certainly scratched my itch!

This was gonna be a long day.

We arrived.

Plastique: What do we know so far?

Sheila: We got Jervis downstairs in the interview room. He's talking about killing cops. Guys, I just lost contact with 3 of my squad cars. Coincidence?

Evil Magma Man: I doubt it.

Sheila: If you guys and that freak need some alone time, I can kill the surveillance cams.

Me: Jervis may be as fucked up as ever before but he is not worth killing.

Qin: Besides we'll take our chances.

Sheila: Okay. By the way guys me and Tom apprehended Aoi Kurosaki's evil parents for you. They are looking at really hard time in the clink.

Me: Thanks Sheila.

Aoi Kurosaki: Thank you Sheila.

Sheila: You're welcome.

Harvey Bullock: Good luck getting info out of that freak. I tried.

Maria: You can go with us in case he tries anything.

Harvey nodded and followed us into the interview room where Mad Hatter was.

Mad Hatter: (laughs) Oh frabjous day! Callooh! Callay! Team Loud Phoenix Storm's here, it's time to play.

Me: Been a long time Jervis. With everything that was happening lately these last few years we were starting to think you forgot about us.

Eli: Nice to know that didn't happen.

Nico: We're not playing your twisted games, Jervis. Where are the hostages?

Mad Hatter: (pretends to be ignorant) Oh, let's see, let's see, oh, one, two, three! (laughs) A hat-trick of your boys in blue. Do they live or die? That's up to you!

Nico: (grabs him by the collar) What The fuck did you do to them?!

Me: Better start talking!

Mad Hatter: (chuckles) Such violent means, but all in vain, I've trained my mind to feel no pain.

Nico: Buddy, you got no idea how close we are to putting that to the test! (shoves him back into the chair)

Me: Better start talking or your fingers will be the first to go.

I had a pair of scissors ready.

Mad Hatter: Oh, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Allay your fears, prick up your ears, you'll soon hear their tears. Just listen for the siren's song. Yes, you'll find your Alice before too long.

Me: We already have Alice with us thank you very much.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) Two Alice's to be exact you oozing sore of depravity!

Qin: That's right!

Mad Hatter: I am not without mercy. I will offer three hints. No more. No less.

Me: All right Jervis we'll play along.

Maria: (sighs) Okay. What's the first hint?

Mad Hatter: Struggling, Rockell? Need a hand? Hmm, a house of light that's not on land.

May: (trying not to lose it) And the second hint?

Mad Hatter: What's wrong, Mrs. Chan? You look askance. The bridge of merchants, go have a glance.

Octopunch: (optic twitching) And the last one?

Mad Hatter: Stuck already? This cannot be! Steer for the lady's island, out to sea.

Nico: For your information, we're asking for these from the start so we won't have to keep coming back here!

Mad Hatter: (ignores Nico) You've had your hint now run along, and listen for the siren's song.

Harvey Bullock: (to Firefly, you, the Loud Kids, Ghost, and Evil Xion) I can give ya 10 more minutes with this nutjob since I know at least one of you is from Gotham. But after that, you better get a move on.

Me: Right. Jervis is a fucked up in a head guy but he is not Joker crazy.

Firefly: The rhymes are a new one.

Me: But they are fitting.

Mad Hatter: (not rhyming at the moment) No Hello for me, Garfield? We used to be comrades, remember?

Firefly: Comrades in fighting Batman, but that's it! It's not like you and I were BFFs or anything. But I promise that when we get the hostages out, we're gonna have a VERY long chat.

Mad Hatter: So disappoingting. Being with Team Loud Phoenix Storm has made you soft. But on the bright side, you ARE good friends with the children of the Joker and Lex Luthor!

Firefly: And with that, we're gonna get going!

Me and the Loud Kids were very close to destroying Mad Hatter with the Black Gates before Firefly, Evil Xion, and Ghost got us out of the room.

Luan: You guys should've just let us destroy him with the Black Gates!

Luna: Yeah, dude! That crack about us being the kids of Joker and Luthor is seriously getting old!

Ghost: You know what isn't getting old? Those hostages if we don't rescue them!

Evil Xion: Ghost is right. We can't decide Hatter's fate until after we rescue the 3 officers.

Me: Evil Xion is right. Besides I agree with Luna too. Anyway we got to go get those hostages.

Qin: I agree. Lets go save them.

Nico: Right!

We were off.

We arrived at the first spot.

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) The Lady of Gotham statue. And I hear sirens.

Maria: So that's what Hatter meant by Siren's song.

Me: Very cryptic.

May: And as a bonus, I see a Pinsir!

Me: That must be our next gene-slammer.

We arrived.

Pinsir: (In a girls voice) Thank goodness you all made it!

Nico: Celica Akamichi!? Whoa!

Me: Are you related to…

Pinsir: No I may have the same last name as Choji but we're not related. Also I have the same massive appetite that he does too.

Nico: It's true. Celica has a massive appetite. But she gets supermodel beautiful thin after eating.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Lets worry about getting the hostage out before we revert you back.

We went to the car.

Molten Man: Sorry, Celica. But you and Nico will just have to catch up after we get the hostage out.

Batman: Actually, Celica still has time to share her favorite memory of Nico.

Warp: Why?

Batman: There's a hostage in the trunk but the car's wired to blow. I'll need to use my device to defuse the explosive first.

Nico: Okay Bruce.

Pinsir: My favorite memory is when me and Nico ate the 30 pound chicken wing bucket challenge.

Me: Boy that's a lot of chicken wings.

Nico: It was. It was a lot of wings.

Eli: You guys have huge appetites.

Pinsir: I know. I'm ready to revert back. But I'm naked.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico got out a green leotard and I put on my blind man glasses and snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Everyone covered their eyes.

She had her horns go back into her head and her green hair grew back and then she was back to normal and naked and Nico gave her the leotard and she put it on.

Celica Akamichi: Much better.

Nico and Celica hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Celica.

Celica Akamichi: Me too Nico. Me too.

We opened the trunk to find Officer Katz wearing a Cheshire Cat Mask.

Mad Hatter's recording: You've found the Cheshire Cat, all grinning, but don't be fooled, don't think you're winning.

We carefully took off the mask off of Officer Katz.

Officer Katz: Team Loud Phoenix Storm? What happened? How the Hell did I end up here?

Me: Mind Control mask.

Officer Katz: I was chasing down some rioters and the siren went all screwy. I had to pull over. Next thing I know, I'm waking up in the dark with that siren blaring. I thought it would never end.

Coconuts: You're safe now. We'll send someone to pick you up.

Nico: (calls Sheila) Sheila, we've found one of the hostages. We're sending you the location.

Sheila: Got it, Nico. Any leads on the others?

Nico: We're working on it.

Sheila: Just say the word and I'll go down there and make that bastard talk.

Nico: It's under control, Sheila. Leave it to me.

Officer Katz: It's Tetch, isn't it? I should've known that freak would show his face sooner or later.

Me: That's right.

We went to the lighthouse off Bleake Island.

Qin: The Lighthouse of Bleake Island.

Vortex: Hatter has another hostage near the lighthouse off Bleake Island.

Teen Tornado: We need to find him. Or her.

Me: Lets go.

Qin: I actually like this mission.

We found the cop.

Skullgrin: Another explosive?

Batman: That's right. While I defuse it, you inform Camie and the others about Tetch's background story.

Me: Okay. She does have a right to know. Same with everyone.

I went over everything.

---

In Batman: The Animated Series, Jervis Tetch (voiced by the late Roddy McDowell) is given what may be his definitive origin story. He was a neuroscientist experimenting his mind control devices on mice. He fell in love with a colleague named Alice, but being a naturally shy and socially awkward man, he felt unable to tell her. When he heard she and her boyfriend were fighting, he decided to step up and successfully asked her out. He dressed up as his favorite character from Alice in Wonderland to give himself confidence and used his mind control chips to make Alice believe he was a well-known man about the town. Alice was impressed by him and they enjoyed their date. However, Alice's boyfriend Billy proposed to her, Tetch snapped and resorted to using mind control to bring her to his side. At one point, he lamented on his choices but remain steadfast to keep her. Batman was able to stop him and free Alice from the mind control, but The Mad Hatter's sorrow drove him to become a criminal.

During Batman's mock trial, he proves how irredeemable he is when the captive D.A. asked why he couldn't respect Alice's wishes and left her alone and he declared he'd have killed her first. This comment earned shock from the jury, as he asked the Joker, who was serving as the trial judge, to take it off the record.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified.

Qin: Whoa man!

Me: I know. Because of that he became a really fucked up guit. But not as fucked up as the Joker.

Lola: Yeah and he was the first bad guy Nico busted when he joined the team.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Wow.

We opened the trunk to reveal Officer McQueen wearing a Queen of Hearts Mask.

Me: Queen of Hearts mask.

Mad Hatter Recording: The Queen of Hearts and roses red. Oh, be careful, Alice, or she'll have your head!

Me: Not if we have yours first.

We carefully took the mask off Officer McQueen and she groaned.

Cad Bane: It's okay. You're safe.

Officer McQueen: I thought I'd never get out of there, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. That noise… what the Hell happened to me?

Me: Ugly story.

Dagger: It's over now. We'll have you taken back to the station.

Officer McQueen: Thanks.

Nico: (calls Sheila) Sheila, we've secured the second hostage.

Sheila: Good job, Nico. I'll send someone to pick them up.

Officer McQueen: If Hatter wanted us dead, we would be. He's up to something, guys. Watch yourselves!

Me: Noted and thank you.

Qin: I got a feeling it's part of a huge plan he has.

We then arrived near Merchant Bridge.

Eartha: The last hostage is near Merchant Bridge. The sirens should lead us to the exact location.

Lincoln: Okay, this is almost too easy. I'm starting to think I'm never going to use this new Ace Blaster I just made today.

Me: You just made that buddy? Nice.

Lincoln: Yeah I figured it would be awesome for this.

Me: Cool.

We found the car.

Batman diffused the bomb and opened the trunk only to find a bunch of ticking clocks, a book called "Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Adventures in Wonderland", and a picture of the White Rabbit

Katty Katswell: What the?!

Me: A Bunch of Clocks and a book.

Mad Hatter's recording: The rabbit is gone! He's hopped away! I'm sure he only wants to play. Return the book and then we'll find, how little Alice lost her mind.

Trickster: I knew something was up!

Me: Me too.

Nico: (calls Sheila) Sheila, the last car was empty. Any word on the missing officer?

Sheila: Sergeant Lory actually just showed up at the precinct. Said he blacked out and woke up without his car. That's everyone accounted for. I don't buy it, Nico. Tetch is up to something.

Nico: We'll make him talk.

Sheila: He's not the only one with tricks up his sleeve, Nico. Let me know if you need a hand. (chuckles) Or Shredlegs' webbing.

Nico: Affirmative.

Me: Hmm. But this book is cool. Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Adventure's in Wonderland.

Eli: Cool.

Acid Man: Nico, if we want to defeat Tetch, we'll have to beat him at his own game.

Nico: Right. I think he'll be going after me. So, to play his game and beat him at it, I'll need to lower my mental defenses a bit.

Maria: Before this started, I put a tracker on Nico's shoulder. If something happens to him, we'll find him easily.

Me: Good thinking and also yes Nico did beat him before.

Qin: Yeah he sure did.

Me: First villain he beat.

Xenia: Yep.

Frictor: You mean, first villain he beat alongside all of you.

Gearhead: It's not a complete waste. I can use this police car!

Me: Yep and yes. That's right.

Nico: Yep. That was my first mission with you guys.

May: That's right.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

We went back into the interview room.

Mad Hatter: The heroes return, all filled with malice. Tell me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Did you find your Alice?

Nico: No. We found this! (slams book on the table) No more fucking games, Jervis. Where's the other hostage?!

Me: Yeah!

Mad Hatter: Oh, why yes, there's three! Oh, silly me. The answer's in the book, Mr. Chan. Open and see.

Nico opened the book and saw a picture of Nico and J.D. wearing Alice costumes.

Mad Hatter: (sheepishly) Um… I wasn't able to put all of you in that picture. (to me) Not to worry. I'm mad but not crazy enough not to acknowledge your time as leader.

Nico: (grabs Hatter by the collar) Ignoring that funny picture, you better start talking!

Mad Hatter: No joke, no joke, control your rage. The answer is there, just turn the page.

Nico let him go and turned the page only to see a Dark Orb that started glowing.

Nico: What the?

Mad Hatter: (laughs) Down the rabbit hole you fall, where madness reigns from wall to wall… Through the rhyming words we tumble, where villains toil and psyches crumble.

With that, Nico and Mad Hatter vanished.

Sheila: (entered the room) Sergeant Lory just vanished. What happened?!

Chomp Chest: Tetch pulled a fast one on us!

Me: Nico and Tetch vanished! But luckily Maria slipped a tracer onto Nico.

Maria: That's right.

Whiteout: We better find them and fast.

Sheila: I'm coming too. And so are some friends you might recognize.

Evil Rainbow Man: Another Sentai team?

Sheila: Yep.

The Maskman came in.

Me: Whoa the Maskman!

Takeru: Awesome to see you guys again.

Qin: Same here.

Me: We owe you guys big time for helping during the Battle with Thanos.

Akira: Think nothing of it.

Me: Lets find Nico

Nico found himself on Aldabra.

Mad Hatter: Welcome to my wonderland, it's time to play a game.

I'm here to make you understand what drives a man d if you ever want to leave this crazy world you now inhabit, all you have to do, is follow the white rabbit!

Nico saw Sergeant Lory wearing a White Rabbit Mask as P'andor, Andreas, Ra'ad, Bivalvan, and Galapagus appeared.

Galapagus: Nico. What's going on?

Nici: What are you guys doing here?

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Well, I was spending quality time with my fellow Andromeda aliens when you dropped in. What's happening?

Mad Hatter: Come join me on a journey, a trip down memory lane. But enough with the rhymes for now. Remember your battle against Xehanort in the Keyblade Graveyard? If not, here's a refresher!

Numerous Heartless appeared around them.

Nico: To make a long story short, I fell into a trap.

Ra'ad: So I see.

Andreas: Lets help out.

Back on Earth we found Nico.

Me: Found him. He's all the way on the planet Aldabra!

Sailor Aldabra: On my home planet!? Whoa all the way out there!

Eli: Wow!

Xenia: Wow! Tetch sure thought of everything.

After they destroyed the Heartless, clones of the IronWarHawk Armor, Bangray, Airachnid, Spydah, Man Bat, Reverse Flash, Scarecrow, Ocean Master, Meltdown, Metallo, Two Face, and Eradicus.

Mad Hatter: Remember the battle against Mr. Mind? I couldn't make clones for all his team. But I hope you enjoy anyway!

Nico: Just like old times.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Then the spirits of the Elements of Ice and Fire appeared and they spirited around Tetch and everyone and then then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the area and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Looks like the fun just started!

Qin: Yeah!

Lena Isis: There they are!

Phosphos: Let's do our entrance on the Mr. Mind clone!

Poromon: Oh boy! I call dibs on eating him!

Me: Good idea.

Firefly: Now, about that talk I promised!

Evil Fire Man: Why'd you take the fight out to Aldabra though?

Mad Hatter: Because Aldabra was the closest thing to Wonderland I could think of. Not to mention the police station was too cramped for what I had in mind. (Grumbles) I'm not happy about having to resort to this though.

Nico: I am. Now, we don't have to worry about civilians getting hurt!

Mad Hatter: You should be more worried about yourselves. Remember the battle against Swartz months ago? I couldn't make clones for the members of Dai Shocker. But I do have this!

Clones of Another Agito, Another Ryuki, Another Faiz, Another Blade, Another Hibiki, Another Kabuto, Another Den O, Another Kiva, Another Decade, Another W, Another OOO, Another Fourze, Another Wizard, Another Gaim, Another Drive, Another Ghost, Another Ex Aid, Another Build, Another Zi OOO, and Another Zero One appeared.

Bivalvan: Go have the usual battles. We'll hold them off!

Me: Lets do this!

Nico: Yeah!

Then Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Titanium Man, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, Trumbipular, Magneto, Usari, Evil Heat Man, Lord Stratosfear, Ticklepuss, Dahlia Hawthorne, Kung Food, Black Baron, Cammy Chameleon, Sindbad, and Libra Zodiarts appeared.

Nico: Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Titanium Man, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, Trumbipular, Magneto, Usari, Evil Heat Man, Lord Stratosfear, Ticklepuss, Dahlia Hawthorne, Kung Food, Black Baron, Cammy Chameleon, Sindbad, and Libra Zodiarts.

Copperhead: Garby, don't you miss Ty and the others?

Garby: Of course I do. But Matt invited me. So, who was I to say no?

Hank Scorpio: Good point.

Top: But we won't blame you if you feel homesick.

Garby: It will be fun

Taskmaster: (to Nico) We heard you went to a Cookies and Cream planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Dayu: I hope you saved some for us.

Me: There's plenty for all of us. More than enough actually.

Qin: Yep.

The modified Pordermen came.

Me: Now we're talking.

Blue Modified Porderman: This is gonna be a good one.

Qin: Yep.

Blue Modified Porderman: (to the Patrangers) It's funny how its' you and the Lupinrangers' turn considering your fellow police officers played an important part today.

Keiichiro: I know. That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

## Tea Gardner, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Halinora Sisters, Sailor Soldiers, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Nico's Rescue on a Cookies and Cream Food Planet, His Ultimate Favorite

Copperhead was first.

Copperhead: (to Tea) Nico's Rescue was on a Cookies and Cream Food Planet. (laughs) That's probably His Ultimate Favorite!

Tea: You bet it was! He loved that planet a lot.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) He sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: I thought it was cool and fun.

Spyro: Yeah it was awesome.

The Halinora Sisters all agreed.

Sailor Moon: Yeah it was awesome and cool.

Copperhead: Boy it sure was cool! Lets do it!

Tea used her legend items.

DANCE FAIRY LIBERATOR! TEA'S FAIRY FORCE!

She got butterfly wings and was dancing all over and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

## Sophie Casterwill, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sina Nicholaevna, Shu, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - Meeting Another Saiyuu Journey Embodiment and battling Another Dai Gui

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Nico, Cornelia's team, Dai Gui's team, and the others did good battling Another Saiyuu Journey Embodiment. And Another Dai Gui too.

Sophie: (British Accent) They all sure did have fun on that one.

Sunset Shimmer: We all had a lot of fun battling them. But we were amazed that Another Dai Gui was also the daughter of world famous Volcanologists Maurice and Katia Krafft.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there. That is amazing!

Sunburn: Nicole was in awe about that one.

Sina Nicholaevna: That was really awesome and cool.

Shu: It sure was awesome.

Hank Scorpio: I'll say! Lets do it!

Sophie used her Legend Items.

STORMS OF THE ELEMENTS OF BATTLE! SOPHIE'S PHOENIX

WING FLIGHT!

She got a sword of Sea, Earth, Forest, Air and Volcano and wings of fire and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Ant Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Leia Romanov, Black Widow, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Lincoln's Rescue and battling Sheila Thatcher's enemy bully

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) I heard Lincoln's Rescue involved battling Sheila Thatcher's enemy bully. How was it?

Ant Man: It was great and they gave that jerkwad what for.

Pinkie Pie: They sure did and that Party Pooper had it coming.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Boy he sure did.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: No kidding there.

Leia Romanov: He sure did.

Black Widow: Boy no kidding there.

Top: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Ant Man used his legend items.

ANT MAN'S ARMY! BATTLE OF THE MILLIONS!

He summons an army of ants and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and ants and smashed him down.

---

# Brody Romero, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Fay Runnington, Boom Bloom, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Honest Neos

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Honest Neos. What's her name?

Brody: Her name is Aurora Cromwell and she is an awesome angel.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah she is really cool and awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy no kidding and she and Sheila's stories really nearly sent us over the edge.

---

Aurora Cromwell: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Cromwell: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Aurora Cromwell: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Sheila, what's the story on what that Killjoy Huggins did to earn your wrath?

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) I was hoping you'd ask that question. It's no surprise that all of us Guardian Angels hated that stupid killjoy for what he's done in trying to punish Lincoln harshly for something he's never done and always giving him a hard time. But, one day, I heard a cry for help, and I knew who it was that made that cry: it was Lincoln. I ran to his location, and I saw him tied to a chair, and I got out of the way of an incoming ruler, and I fired a miniature sun which blinded the assailant and I saw who it was that did this: it was that stupid killjoy, Huggins. I was immediately so furious at him, I proceeded to grab him by his shirt collar and hung it on a coat rack while I untied Lincoln, and then, he hugged me tightly and cried, and he told me Huggins did this to him, and that he was going to kill me and frame him for the crime, so he'd get sent to prison and die.

We gasped.

Nico: That stupid, toupee-wearing… !

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) And when I told his mom about it, oh, she was beyond furious at what that killjoy tried to do, she rushed in and she dragged Huggins into his office. We soon heard the sounds of loud screaming and shrieks of pain, and a few hours later, Mrs. Loud came out wiping her hands, and we saw what she did: she pulverized Huggins and had him hanging by his coat rack by his underwear, and he also had a black eye.

Eli: (Whistles) That's brutal!

Me: You mess with Ms. Rita's kids, and you're getting the smackdown of your life.

Aurora Cromwell: Yeah, if you thought we were really harsh to that Killjoy Huggins, Ms. Rita doesn't take any prisoners, okay, now for my turn. It's no surprise that I had a reputation for putting bad principals in their place, and at the top of that list was Killjoy Huggins. What I've been doing in defending Lincoln from him, he absolutely hated me completely, so much so that he tried so many times to get rid of me, but I was always a step ahead, and I also had Superintendent Chen's number. But, then, one day, Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels had overheard Huggins' next plot: he tried to have me killed by hiring some local thugs to get rid of me. Because of what they heard, they were absolutely furious at that stupid killjoy. But, then, I let out a huge scream and he and the others all went outside to see me cornered by the thugs that stupid killjoy hired to get rid of me. Lincoln then absolutely lost it and he pummeled the thugs, and he got them arrested and thrown in jail. Then, after they tended to any injuries I had, which thankfully not, we went back down there and we tied that killjoy up, and that single act earned him a really nasty scolding and reprimanding from me and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

When Aurora Cromwell was done, we were literally seething with rage and fury.

Nico: Okay, it's bad enough that Killjoy Huggins treated Lincoln harshly and he also had on numerous occasions tried to get him expelled and/or thrown in jail, but to find out he's tried to kill him and two of his own Guardian Angels for his own hatred, that's just going too far. Who would even do that to a kind-hearted person like Lincoln, for pity's sake?!

Me: It's just absolutely fucking disgusting!

Eli: Wait 'til I get my hands on that stupid killjoy, I'll make him eat his own toupee!

Lincoln: Uh oh. Sheila, Aurora?

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher and Aurora Cromwell grabbed me, Nico, and Eli, and they bashed the three of us on our heads, and we had birds circling around our heads.

Me: (Dazed and stupid) Which way did he go George, which way did he go?

We blubbed and we were back to normal.

Nico: Okay, we really had that coming.

Lincoln: You guys absolutely lost it after you heard Sheila and Aurora's stories, even Eli made his own threat to make Huggins eat his toupee. So, I asked Sheila and Aurora to stop you guys from getting after him, besides, like you said, Huggins is a changed man, but he's under the intense watch of my Guardian Angels, and if he ever changes back into the killjoy I hated, he's going to get fired and put in a nuthouse for life.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Taskmaster: My goodness! Man Killjoy Huggins really is in hot water for that one.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Fay Runnington: You're not kidding there.

Boom Bloom: Yeah no kidding!

Taskmaster: I agree. Lets do it!

Brody used his Legend Items.

NINJA STORM HURRICANE! BRODY'S FIRESTORM STEALTH!

He got a fire Katana and they fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Emma Goodall, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jasmine Bērziņš, Natilee, Scratch, Grounder and Coconuts VS Dayu - Vinyl Scratch's 2nd Ambassador Mission

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Today was Vinyl Scratch's 2nd Ambassador Mission. How was it?

Emma: It was really awesome and everyone met Jun's friend Kazumi and she is really nice.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is. But what happened to Jun is really awful. She went through an absolute nightmare ever since she got roped into destroying Devilbeasts all over.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: It's just terrible she went through all this.

Jasmine Bērzinš: It sure is. Poor Jun.

Natilee: Yeah she did nothing to get roped into all this and we have to help her.

Dayu: Boy that is rough. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! HOLY STAMP BRIGADE!

She turned into Kamen Rider Revice and she used her Legend Items!

DAYU!

She used the Dayu Vistamp and got her axe.

AXE OF FURIOUS BLOOD! SAMURAI MAYHEM MIGHT!

They fired waves of blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and skulls and smashed her down!

---

Mack Hartford, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Topaz Ginnova, Jesse Anderson, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski A.K.A. Titanium Man - Raiding the fortress of Team Loud Evil Storm

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) You guys Raided the fortress of Team Loud Evil Storm. What did you find there?

Mack: You wouldn't believe it. We found out that they were thousands of times worse than what we first previously anticipated. We found out that they had lots and lots of weapons that were capable of obliterating everything in the entire universe. They had biological, chemical and nuclear weapons, superlaser cannons, advanced levels of robotics, bombs of all kinds, everything!

Titanium Man: Man that is awful! They were really dangerous! Thank goodness we all stopped them.

Rarity: Oh I most agree there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: No kidding there and we found out that all their wealth was stolen from many planets all over their universe and it made them all bankrupt.

Gill Grunt: No kidding there! That was crazy!

Topaz Ginnova: Yeah no kidding there. They stole everything from them.

Jesse Anderson: Yeah that was rough!

Titanium Man: That is really rough! Lets do it!

Mack used his legend items.

OVERDRIVE SPEED CART FORCE! MACK'S SHELL SMASHING PUNCH!

He fired a Red Turtle Shell and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down!

---

## Takanuva, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Haliya Yastrzhembsky, Nelson Andrews, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - Mad Hatter kidnapped 3 cops

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) Mad Hatter kidnapped 3 cops. And then, he placed a booby trap in a book that would send him and Nico to Aldabra.

Takanuva: No kidding! That was crazy! Good thing that P'andor and the rest of the Andromeda 5 were here to help out.

Fluttershy: Yeah no kidding there. I'm glad they were here. Also Sailor Aldabra says that she is really glad to be back home on her planet.

Tornado Bolt: She sure is. Aldabra is where she was born and has been really curious about her place of birth for a long time.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We're really happy for her that she gets to see her home planet.

Stealth Elf: We sure are.

Haliya Yastrzhembsky: We sure are.

Nelson Andrews: I'll say. I think it's great mom.

Kyd Wykkyd: Mom?

Haliya: Nelson calls me mom because Number 83 reminds him of the card looking like his mother and I remind him of that. So Nelson has become like a son to me.

Kyd Wykkyd: That's so sweet. Lets do it!

Takanuva used his legend items.

LIGHT MASK FURY BARRELS! TAKANUVA'S HAMMER OF FURY!

Takanuva got a hammer and was pounding Kyd Wykkyd all over with the force of a million elephants and fired waves of barrels. They fired waves of light, leaves, grass and flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Persephone, J.D. Knudson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Wendy Turvy, Golem (Monster Rancher), Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell - Mad Hatter is one screwed up dirtwad

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) Mad Hatter is one screwed up dirtwad. Didn't he ruin Condiment King's past career before?

Persephone: That's right he sure did.

Me: Well 1 time was not done by him, that was done by the Joker. The Joker used his mind control to turn him into the Condiment King and destroy a comedy judging competition. But yeah in a way Tetch is to blame for it all.

Applejack: Yeah that Wonderland disgracing sidewinder has a lot of nerve!

Apple Bloom: Yeah and both our Alice's are mighty infuriated with him for making a mockery of the Mad Hatter that we all know and

love!

Flashwing: You tell him Apple Bloom and yes I agree too.

Wendy Turvy: What he is doing to both Alice's that we know is awful.

Golem: Golem agree there.

Persephone: Boy I agree there too. But that is awful that Jervis Tetch is that dangerous.

Me: I agree too hon.

Persephone: Me too. Lets do it!

Persephone used her legend items.

GREEN FLAMES OF THE CHAMELEON! LIZARD FLAME STRIKE!

We fired waves of green fire, rocks, earth, mud, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed her down.

---

## She-Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Anita Jóhannsson, Superman, Supergirl, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - The Mad Hatter is going to prison forever

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Mad Hatter is going to prison forever. He's lucky we're not giving him the Black Gates!

She-Hulk: Yeah no kidding! But at least he didn't kill people so that's good. After everything he did though just to win the heart of a girl he loved named Alice, he deserves to be in prison.

Princess Luna: I agree there too. What he did was horrible.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding! But I will say this though. He sure does love Alice In Wonderland as much as I do.

Snowdrop: It's a really great story.

Gari: It's one of my favorites.

Blackout: Alice in Wonderland for Disney and the books are all awesome and fun.

Anita Jóhannsson: (Icelandic Accent) It's my favorite too.

Superman: Boy it sure is a great captivating story.

Supergirl: It sure is awesome.

Trumbipular: It sure is. And I think it's awesome. I always read it before I go to bed. Lets do it!

She-Hulk used her Legend Items.

HULKING GAMMA RAGE! SHE-HULK'S RAGING STRENGTH!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hawkgirl, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lizzie Strong, Camie, Sailor Sun, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Mad Hatter deserves to go to prison and rot like a bum

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Mad Hatter deserves to go to prison. And rot like a bum.

Hawkgirl: That is an absolute and definite fact.

Princess Celestia: We could just send him to the moon and let his head explode.

King Solar: That would be overkill my sunny.

Princess Celestia: Aww you haven't called me that in a thousand years.

Solar Eclipsa: So awesome. But I agree with daddy mom.

Amber Morning: Same here mom. But yeah. It's best to send him to the Saturn Insane Asylum Arkham wing.

Lizzie Strong: I agree there too.

Camie: Same here.

Magneto: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl used her Legend Items.

HAWKGIRL'S FLIGHT OF THANAGARIAN FURY! HAWKGIRL'S FLIGHT OF WINGS!

They fired waves of wind and light and smashed him down.

---

Lindsey VS Ushari

---

Ushari was next.

Ushari: I'm glad we got to talk to your parents.

Lindsey: I am too. I'm glad we talked all this over with them.

Ushari: Me too.

Lindsey fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jinora VS Evil Heat Man

---

---

Evil Heat Man was next.

Evil Heat Man: Boy Aldabra is beautiful.

Jinora: Boy it sure is amazing.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Andrea Davenport VS Lord Stratosfear

---

Lord Stratosfear was next.

Lord Stratosfear: Boy I wouldn't mind taking a vacation here to Aldabra.

Andrea: Me neither. It's so beautiful.

Lord Stratosfear: It sure is awesome.

Andrea fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Aryll VS Ticklepuss

---

Ticklepuss was next.

Ticklepuss: I'll tickle you all over.

Aryll: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mokuro VS Dahlia Hawthorne

---

Dahlia Hawthorne was next.

Dahlia Hawthorne: This is gonna be awesome.

Mokuro: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Dahlia down.

---

Margareta Gottschalk VS Kung Food

---

Kung Food was next.

Kung Food: I'm ready for this.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja me too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Hoshi VS Black Baron

---

Black Baron was next.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) Boy this was a hectic day ja?

Catherine Hoshi: You're not kidding but it was fun. I actually foresaw this coming and it was fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hex VS Cammy Chameleon

---

Cammy Chameleon was next.

Cammy Chameleon: This was a strange adventure huh?

Hex: It sure was.

She fired waves of skulls and smashed her down.

---

Anya Rodriguez VS Sindbad

---

Sindbad was next.

Sindbad: This was a great adventure though.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye it be one for a great seadog.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Angel (X-Men) VS Libra Zodiarts

---

Libra Zodiarts was next.

Libra Zodiarts: Boy I hope this one will not be an adventure Nico feels guilty about.

Angel (X-Men): Nah. It won't.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Catherine Krafft, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Modified Pordermen.

---

---

The Modified Pordermen were next.

Blue Porderman: Boy this was a crazy ass adventure huh?

Me: You're telling me. But it's awesome that we're going to be rid of the Mad Hatter forever.

Blue Porderman: No kidding there. Lets dance!

Me: Gladly!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

All: THE PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi: Here's an Advanced Notice: We're taking your treasure.

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking asses!

Catherine Krafft: YEAH!

Eli: Lets get them!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into them! Troy, Noah and Gia were the LupinRangers and Jake, Emma and Orion were the PatRangers and Lillith was the gold PatX.

Me: Lets do it!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over the place and smashed them all over and I teleported and opened Blue Porderman's safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Illusions, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a magic circle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and these powerful greatswords have the power to destroy all of Tetch's illusions caused by his technology.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets blast them!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were destroyed and all that was left were their safes.

Me: YEAH! Modified Pordermen you have failed this city!

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final Adieu!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

* * *

POW!

Andreas knocked down Another Wizard!

Ra'ad: (to Sergeant Lory) Let me get that off you.

Ra'ad got the mask off Sergeant Lory.

Bivalvan: (blasts Another Wizard clone away with water) I get why P'andor is immune to your control. But why not mind control the rest of us?

Mad Hatter: Ra'ad would've proved immune to my control. Andreas is all brawn and no brain. Galapagus is too kindhearted to be able to cause any destruction. And as for you? Well, I just don't like you.

Bivalvan: (deadpans) The feeling's mutual.

Nico: For all of us.

The Another Gaim clone kicked P'andor to the ground and was about to stab him in the chest.

Nico kicked him into the ground and blasted him.

We regrouped.

Mad Hatter: What?! NO! I had you, don't you see? You're mad, you're mad, you're just like me!

Me: The only one that's mad and seriously fucked up in the head is you!

Troy: We'll NEVER be like you, Jervis!

Nico: Yeah!

Tsukasa: Not the villainous breakdown I had in mind. But I'll take it.

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Kamen Ride: Solomon!

Kamen Ride: Storious!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! LITERATURE SWORD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Saber Riders and Daiji summoned clones of the Saber Riders too!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and beat the living fucking shit out of him!

Qin: Take this!

She fired a wave of fire and smashed him all over and she kicked him in his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Eximiar and Psimion Blasted and smashed him all over.

Garby: Lets trux it up!

LOUD FART TOOT!

The Another Rider Clones coughed and gagged and then they exploded from his noxious fart!

MASSIVE POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

I caught all their ridewatches and purified them!

Me: NICE! Awesome job Garby!

Garby: Thanks.

Asuka Lan, Hun Gurr, Osmosis Jones, G1 Snarl, Garby and Aylene used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hun Gurr's Sonic Stun Gun, G1 Snarl's strength and Asuke, Osmosis Jones, Garby and Aylene's powers 100-fold.

Asuka Lan and Hun Gurr: ANGEL SONIC BLAST!

Osmosis Jones and G1 Snarl: CELLULAR FURY STORM!

Garby and Aylene C: JURASSIC FART STORM!

Inferno Firefly Beauty and Firefly: INFERNO FIREFLY BLAST!

Explosive Genius Lightning and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Squirrels of Whiteouts and Whiteout: SQUIRRELS OF WHITEOUTS BLAST!

Ghosts of Spies and Ghost: GHOSTS OF SPIES MAYHEM!

Gears of Lightning and Gearhead: GEARS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Volcanic Lava Burners and Molten Man: VOLCANIC LAVA BURN BLAST!

Wind Trick Force and Trickster: WIND TRICK FORCE BLAST!

Lightning Ice Force and Loki: LIGHTNING ICE FORCE BLAST!

Coruscant Jedi Force and Cad Bane: CORUSCANT JEDI BLAST!

Weather Mayhem Flight and Vortex: WEATHER MAYHEM FLIGHT STORM!

Fire Ripping Force and Evil Fire Man: FIRE RIPPING BLAST!

Magma of Mayhem and Evil Magma Man: MAGMA OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Rainbows of Prismatic Fury and Evil Rainbow Man: RAINBOWS OF PRISMATIC FURY!

Elements of Force and Evil Xion: ELEMENTS OF FORCE BLAST!

TIMETRAVEL DARK and Warp: TIMETRAVEL DARK FORCE!

Friction Parkour Mayhem and Frictor: FRICTION PARKOUR BLAST!

Thieving Cat Force and Katty Kattswell: THIEVING CAT FORCE BLAST!

Quakes of Earth and Quakemon: QUAKES OF EARTH BLAST!

Mantas of Power and Cloak and Dagger: MANTAS OF POWER BLAST!

Hurricail Whirlwind and Teen Tornado: HURRICAIL WHIRLWIND BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance,

Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Alice Liddell, Alice (Disney), Eli, Nunnally, me and Nico: ROYAL FLUSH FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements

Lincoln: CARD ELEMENT STYLE: ACE BLASTER!

Entrapta: CARD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BOLT 2!

Perfuma: CARD NATURE STYLE: 3 OF ROSES!

Frosta: CARD ICE STYLE: SUBZERO 4!

Hilda: CARD FIRE STYLE: BLAZE 5!

Yuna: CARD WATER STYLE: 6 OF AQUA TRIDENTS!

Toph: CARD EARTH STYLE: 7 OF BOULDERS!

Chie Satonaka: CARD WIND STYLE: TORNADO 8!

Colette Brunel: CARD LIGHT STYLE: 9 OF LIGHTS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CARD DARK STYLE: SHADOW 10!

Jessica Shannon: :CARD STING STYLE: JACK OF WASPS!

Peni Parker: CARD WEB STYLE: QUEEN OF SPIDERS!

Lily the Mermaid: CARD WATER STYLE: AQUATIC KING!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said cards.

Lincoln and his harem: CARD FINAL SMASH: CARD STRIKE!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding that rather than killing the Mad Hatter it left the Mad Hatter injured!

Mad Hatter: Oh Alice, no this can't be how it ends. There's tea for two, we can still be friends.

Me: Sheesh buddy get a life.

Titanium Man: (to Nico) You're not going to use the Black Gates on him.

Nico: No. Just look at him. He's a pathetic crying mess.

Kyd Wykkyd: So, he's not worth killing. Gotcha.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And using a curse on him now would be a waste.

Misty Tredwell: I agree with you there.

Me: Yeah me too.

Trumbipular: Let's toss him in one of our space prisons.

Magneto: And then, it won't hurt to read the rest of that book now that it's without its' booby trap.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: To the Saturn Prison for him.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turns into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains which tied up The Mad Hatter, and he beamed him to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum wing.

Lincoln: Your days of causing psychological havoc are over, Jervis.

Nico: That's for kidnapping me and causing havoc in our city, you nutcase. Awesome job, guys, and thanks for coming to save me,

guys.

Lincoln: (Hugs Nico) You're welcome, Nico, we weren't going to let anything bad happen to you.

Me: That's right. But, we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, we also got David Velasco to deal with, and the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, David Velasco?

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was David Velasco, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

David Velasco: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Martina Dianaira's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Dianaira-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached David Velasco, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, David Velasco. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Martina Dianaira was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Dianaira flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Martina Dianaira emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 2:14)

Martina Dianaira grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Dianaira emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Dianaira with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Martina Dianaira has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Dianaira surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Ashenveil is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Martina Dianaira felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Martina Dianaira has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Martina Dianaira's massive Fabled Dianaira-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Dianaira's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Dianaira etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Ashenveil's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Dianaira that said, "Martina Dianaira, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of David Velasco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

マルティナ・ダイアナライ、伝説のダイアナのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス・ガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ騎士団のデビッド・ベラスコの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Martina Dianaira has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED DIANAIRA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED DIANAIRA ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED DIANAIRA IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED DIANAIRA IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Martina Dianaira's Super Angel-Fabled Dianaira-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when David Velasco saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Martina Dianaira fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at David Velasco, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Martina's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent David Velasco back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Martina, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Martina Dianaira: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Dianaira and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Dianaira Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to David Velasco once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Martina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Martina Dianaira.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, David Velasco, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Martina Dianaira and Lincoln went after David Velasco, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at David Velasco and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Martina Dianaira sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and sent them at David Velasco, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Martina Dianaira, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Dianaira's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Dianaira surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Martina Dianaira aimed their hand-cannon blasters at David Velasco.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, David Velasco!

Martina Dianaira and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at David Velasco and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw David Velasco's sacrificial ritual knife which hits David Velasco right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Martina Dianaira and Lincoln gave David Velasco The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Martina Dianaira and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Martina Dianaira's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end David Velasco for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Martina.

Suddenly, Martina Dianaira wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Martina Dianaira's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Dianaira flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Martina Dianaira absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Dianaira vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with David Velasco's death, now there are only twenty-seven members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Ángel Vasquez, which means it'll be Alicia Dyf's turn.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Sniper?

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know who would could be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Infernal Sniper.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, and Reggie McDonald: Lucinda Stewart.

Gretchen Holland: Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Linky's harem, Lucinda Stewart is known as a skilled marksman just like Valia Han and she's a master of both fire and darkness.

Rhonda Monroe: Just like me.

Fira Han: Really?

Gretchen Holland: That's right, Fira. See, when many of us got Gene-Slammed into the Evil HERO monsters, we were given the powers of darkness, and also, the elemental powers of the Evil HERO Monsters, and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the ferocity of the demons and devils of Hell.

Nico: Whoa! Sounds like the kind of girl who really doesn't take crap from any of Lincoln's enemies.

Lincoln: And she really means business, especially when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in Royal Woods. They were really afraid of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers.

Me: (Whistles) So, those who try to hurt you.

Lincoln: Get a very nasty punishment so brutal, even the demons and devils of Hell are afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Me: You got that right. So Penelope how did it feel to be on your home planet?

Sailor Aldabra: It was absolutely amazing to see it.

Xenia: It sure is amazing here.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But on the plus note we saved all the cops. And we sent Tetch to the nuthouse where he belongs.

Qin: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Rarity: (To the viewers) Never mess with the beautiful beauty of Alice in Wonderland or else.

Nico: You got that right Rarity.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the Mad Hatter mission from Batman Arkham Knight.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Captain Cold and his team consisting of Evil Blizzard Man, Ice King, The Windigos, Lemongrab and Chilly Willy and Qin's team consisting of Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J. and Dominic are heading to U.A. Academy for another awesome training session with many of the students and we're going to be teaching them how to use Rai and Sena's Tai Chi

Character Powers and also test new powers on training dummies that look like those of some of our most hated enemies. Also we're going to battle Another Elemental Dragon and that one is gonna be an awesome one and we're going to also battle Another Captain Cold. Also we're going to meet a Gyarados Gene-slammer named Hortensia Remmington and she is a sailor that Nico knows and knows all about the ocean and its legends and mysteries. But before those we're going to see Ibara EXPLODE IN POWER! AS SHE UNLEASHES THE WRATH OF THE HOLY JUDGEMENT OF GOD ON A TRAINING ROBOT OF FROLLO AND SHE IS GOING TO RELEASE HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER! IT'S GOING TO BE AN EPIC BATTLE FROM HEAVEN IN AN EPIC BATTLE LIKE THE ONE WE HAD WITH FROLLO AND ALL HIS MEN! So Guest I'll need the transformation scene for that one. The next match-up in this saga is Alicia Dyf - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf and Lincoln VS Ángel Vasquez For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Zootopia, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Fulgrim the Illuminator from Warhammer 40,000. And we're going to meet an Evil HERO Infernal Sniper Gene-Slammer named Lucinda Stewart, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Lucinda Stewart is known as a skilled marksman just like Valia Han and she's a master of both fire and darkness, and she's also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, and Tiffany Emmerson, and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending Lincoln, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with Lincoln, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath. Get ready for some surfing fun as we go meet the penguins of the awesome movie Surf's Up and we're going to help Cody Maverick and his friends in an awesome surfing adventure and we're going to battle Tank Evans! This is gonna be one that gets us into the awesome surfing spirit!

See you all tomorrow.

# SURF'S UP WITH HAWAIIAN PENGUINS

This chapter is based on the movie Surf's Up

---

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were going off all over the training grounds of the U.A. Academy arena as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Captain Cold and his team consisting of Evil Blizzard Man, Ice King, The Windigos, Lemongrab and Chilly Willy and Qin's team consisting of Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J. and Dominic and the kids of U.A. Academy were blasting and obliterating training dummies that looked like many of our most hated enemies and we were teaching the kids of U.A. Academy and those that haven't learned the art, the Art of the Powers of the Tai Chi Characters.

Me: Good job guys! You're really learning fast.

Camie: Thanks J.D. This is amazing!

Nico: It sure is. Boy its been a while since we used the Tai Chi Characters.

Eli: It sure has been a while.

Toru: But the powers they have are absolutely incredible! CRYSTAL! 晶

She fired a Crystal Energy blast and it hit a dummy that looked like the Prime Universe version of Maleficent from 1959 and it encased her in crystal and she shattered.

Me: Nice job Toru.

Toru: That was cool!

Izuku: Yeah this is awesome! THUNDER! 雷

He fired a blast of lightning from his lightning aura and it hit a dummy that looked like All For One and it hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was blown to splinters!

Qin: Nice job Izuku!

Varie: That was well done!

Tsuyu: It sure was. WATER! 水

She fired a blast of water and drenched a dummy that looked like the Prime Universe version of Ursula and smashed her into splinters.

Varie: Well done Tsuyu!

Tsuyu: That was cool!

Nico: Qin, I want to thank you, Captain Cold, and your teams for coming.

Qin: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome having my team help out.

Himiko: It sure will. But this is awesome.

Me: It sure is Himiko. It was Rai and Sena and their friends that introduced us into the art. WE learned so much from them.

Laney: We sure did and it's amazing.

Bakugo: Boy this is amazing seeing what these Tai Chi Characters are capable of. EXPLOSION! 炸

He fired a blast of energy and it hit a statue that looked like Toneri and it hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was obliterated in a huge fiery explosion!

Nico: Wow! That was great Bakugo!

Xenia: Well done!

Bakugo: Thanks. That was awesome.

Carol: It sure was.

Himiko: The powers that the Tai Chi Characters have is amazing! ECLIPSE! 蝕

She fired a blast of sunlight and moonlight and the blasts formed into a twilight blast and it hit a dummy that looked like her dark self and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was destroyed.

Fiona Hernandez: Well done Himiko!

Eli: Yeah!

Vixen: That was awesome!

Nico: Vixen, I find it cool that you can use the powers of animals.

Vixen: It sure is cool. All the powers of nature are in me.

Lily Chilman: Just like how we use the spirits of the Jungle in our battles.

Me: That's right Lily.

Shoto: I think this is amazing. BURN! 焦

He fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit a statue that looked like an evil Sasuke and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was blown to dust.

Me: Wow! That was great Shoto!

Shoto: Thanks J.D.

Kaoruku: Now lets see here. BUBBLES! 泡

She fired a stream of Bubbles and they enveloped a statue that looked like that of Audrey Madison and lifted it up high into the air and then it popped and dropped it and shattered it into a million pieces!

SMASH!

Nico: WHOA! Well done Kaoruku!

Kaoruku: That was awesome though.

Vixen: Yeah that was great.

Nico: But do you also use dinosaur powers?

Vixen: No unfortunately because I can only use powers of the animals of the animal kingdom. But I haven't really given that much thought.

Me: We'll have to see if we can do that for you and help you incorporate that into your style.

Vixen: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome Mari.

Ibara: Let me see if I can do one. SUN! 日

She fired a blast of sunlight and it hit a statue that looked like Dracula and incinerated it.

Maria Hernandez: That was well done Ibara!

Ibara: It sure was.

Nico: Lets take a little break and rest up before we begin more training.

We agreed.

We went and had a snack and got some water too.

Me: Ahh. (Gulps down water) Ahh. That was awesome.

Lana: But yesterday's adventure was a crazy one.

Sirius: Boy it sure was a crazy one.

Nico: I honestly think Tetch rhymed to get on people's nerves

Me: Me too. Now you guys know how Billy felt when he had to listen to Wiggy Jiggy Jed's rhyming.

Captain Cold: His rhyming may be annoying but it's very entertaining to hear. Especially with that laughtrack he has with hiim.

Qin: That is cool.

Nico: Wiggy Jiggy Jed's rhyming I can tolerate. But yeah.

Me: Look on the bright side though Nico. No cops got killed and Sailor Aldabra got to see her home planet.

Nico: That's true.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: What did you guys think of that book of his?

Me: In all honesty I thought it was really entertaining and enjoyable.

Eli: Me too. It was awesome.

Varie: Yeah I really thought reading it was awesome.

Camie: Me too.

Qin: Same here.

R.J.: It was great.

Brittney: It sure was.

Nico: I'm glad you think so. But in all honesty I did not expect Tetch to take us all the way to planet Aldabra.

Eli: Me neither.

Camie: Wow all the way over in the Andromeda Galaxy. But it was cool seeing one of the planets over there.

Me: It sure was.

Eli: Seeing every planet is always an awesome adventure.

Qin: It sure is.

Lemongrab: (sighs) Look, Nico. I just want to say that you did a brave thing risking yourself like that yesterday.

Nico: Thanks, Lemongrab. I guess you're not that bad after all.

Lemongrab: (in denial) Don't get used to it. I'm not going soft!

Me: Hmph!

Me and Lemongrab got in each others faces and glared at each other as fire burned in the background.

Camie: Boy J.D. and the Earl of Lemongrab really hate each other big time.

Qin: Yeah you have no idea.

Lola: Yeah

Nico: All right you two break it up. Lets get back to our training.

We went back to our training.

Bakugo: Okay, who hasn't used a card yet?

Sirius: I haven't. STORM! 嵐

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit a statue of Mr. Mind for the prime universe and blasted it into dust!

Qin: Nice one Sirius! By the way Nico, did Poromon eat that clone of Mr. Mind yesterday?

Nico: Boy he sure did. It tasted like chicken.

We laughed at that one!

Me: Boy that always gets to me every time I hear about how Poromon ate Mr. Mind like that.

Zuria: That is awesome. Mind if I try one?

Me: Go for it Zuria.

Zuria: Here goes. STAR! 星

She fired a barrage of stars and they hit statues of Team Dark Phoenix Storm and blasted them all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

They were all destroyed.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That was awesome Zuria!

Lola: Not bad for your first try!

Zuria: Thanks guys. That was cool!

Bakugo: (laughs) When other people hear of that accomplishment, they should think twice before underestimating Poromon! He's in the core 310 for a good reason, isn't he?

Me: That's right Bakugo. Seadramon is his archenemy and he is one of the Core 310.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: That is awesome though.

Me: Not even a Venusian Superior Intelligence Worm is a match for the awesome worm eating power of Poromon.

We laughed at that one.

Camie: Yeah! (LAUGHS)

Xenia: That is for sure.

Rhinox: That is right. Poromon is someone that is not to be taken lightly on that.

Nico: Yep. Now you guys are gonna love this. I have an awesome treat for you guys.

Nico pressed a button and a holographic simulator arena appeared and we saw that it turned on to the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

Laney: Cool!

Brittney: We're going to battle Frollo and all his men.

Nico: Bingo.

Eli: This will be fun!

Me: I always love a good battle with Frollo.

Qin: Me too!

Bakugo: Let's go for the big asshole himself. Only deal with the small fry if we have to!

Nico: Actually Bakugo, Frollo is gonna be for Ibara to face. The reason is because I sense that she is going to transform into her most powerful form ever.

Eli: He's right.

Bakugo: Wow I got to see this.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Besides this is fitting for Ibara. As a churchgoing holy girl she respects religion and is a devoted religious girl.

Nico: Yep.

Ibara: It's true.

Eli: In that case we'll leave killing Frollo to me and bro.

Me: Yep.

Izuku: And Ibara. Don't forget her.

Me: I know but Ibara doesn't like to kill so she has no problem with me and Eli killing him.

Ibara: It's true.

Izuku: Oh yeah. I forgot about that.

Nico: What are we waiting for then?

Me: Lets do it.

It started and like before we followed the adventure we had in the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

Esmeralda turned herself in and she was to be burned at the stake for heresy! We were watching from the shadows on top of the roofs of the buildings.

Me: This is it guys. We wait till the wood is lit.

Nico: Right.

We watched and waited.

Me: I don't think so you blasphemous fiend.

Frollo: The prisoner Esmeralda has been found guilty of the crime of witchcraft. The sentence: death!

(Cheers go up from the crowd.)

He took the torch and went up to Esmeralda.

Frollo: (Leans close to Esmeralda) The time has come, gypsy. You stand upon the brink of the abyss. Yet even now, it is not too late. I can save you from the flames of this world, and the next. Choose me, or the fire.

(She spits in his face. The crowd gasps in horror.)

Frollo: The gypsy Esmeralda has refused to recant. This evil witch has put every soul of every citizen in Paris in awful peril. For justice, for Paris, and for her own salvation, it is my sacred duty to send this unholy demon BACK WHERE SHE BELONGS!

Frollo lit the wood on fire.

(APOCALYPSE TOMORROW BY CHARLES EVANS PLAYS)

Nico: NOW!

I fired powerful blasts of fire and energy and they hit by the men and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

A Massive fiery explosion of fire blasted in the sky and a phoenix cry was heard and then planets made of Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Lightning and energy and the symbols of the Power Rangers and the Sentai Rangers flew out of the explosion and landed on the

ground.

It set the ground around the stake on fire and we swooped in and Nico cut Esmeralda free and I punched Frollo in the face and sent him crashing into a cage and he had blood coming out of his mouth. Quasimodo took Esmeralda to the church.

Quasimodo: SANCTUARY! SANCTUARY! SANCTUARY!

Frollo got up and he was enraged!

Frollo: Captain!

Captain: Sir!

Frollo: Seize the cathedral!

The soldiers went for the church!

Quasimodo: Don't worry. You'll be safe here.

Captain: CHARGE!

(Quasi leaps down, then grabs a beam of wood and throws it at the advancing soldiers on the ground. They scurry like ants.)

It smashes Frollo's carriage to pieces.

Ibara: You are finished Frollo!

She unsheathed her sword and she was facing faced him.

(Phoebus grabs him around the neck from inside the cage.)

Phoebus: Alone at last!

(He bonks the guard on the head, and as Guard 2 falls to the ground, he grabs the keys to the lock.)

He got up on top of his cage

Phoebus: CITIZENS OF PARIS! FROLLO HAS PERSECUTED OUR PEOPLE, RANSACKED OUR CITY, AND NOW HE HAS

DECLARED WAR ON NOTRE DAME HERSELF! WILL WE ALLOW IT!?

Everyone has had enough of Frollo and his men and they broke all of the gypsies out and a huge war broke out!

(As the crowd begins to break loose the gypsies, the guards continue their assault. Soon, the crowd swarms around the door.)

I fired waves of energy and blasted soldiers left and right!

Ibara: It's over Frollo! You took God's law into your own hands and killed thousands of innocent people all for your own selfish goals!

Frollo: It was my duty!

Ibara: You are nothing but a murderer! You've killed thousands of innocent people and destroyed much of Paris and sent it to Hell unjustly! Now you will die! Prepare to face the divine wrath of God!

Maria: Time for you to burn in Hell! Literally.

William: Or we can just burn you.

Ibara punched him in the face and they both engaged in a massive sword fight! They clashed violently and sparks were flying all over the place and setting much of Paris on fire! All the team came and joined the fun and Lori punched a soldier in the face and knocked out most of his teeth and she fired a powerful blast of wind and blew him into a spear and impaled him!

POW!

Phoebus punched a man in the face and knocked out most of his teeth and Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and burned him to death.

Luan fired a powerful blast of light and it hit a man in his chest and burned through his black heart and killed him.

Teresa flew around the church and with her mechanical wings, she cut a bunch of ladders with a bunch of soldiers on them in half and sent them falling and Laney skewered them with spears of plants.

Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted the soldiers all over and reduced them to ash. Lola fired a bunch of fireballs at the soldiers and they hit them and exploded into massive explosions of fire.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRAAAABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: You soldiers have failed this city!

Eli: They always had!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over.

BLAM!

Nico punched a soldier in the face and knocked his whole head off with devastating force and it was sent flying and it got impaled on a spear!

Vince slashed a soldier in the stomach with a crystal sword and disemboweled him and then he slashed his head off and kicked it into the river!

Carol fired a blast of King Ghidorah's Gravity Lightning and it hit a soldier and he exploded all over in an explosion of blood and carnage and she slashed a soldier in half with a powerful sword and she kicked another soldier in the face and fired Godzilla's Spiral Ray and he exploded all over as a pile of burning matter and it hit a bunch of buildings and caused them to explode all over into a massive wall of fire!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Lucy Loud fired a powerful blast of night lightning and it hit a bunch of soldiers and electrocuted them and they exploded in massive explosions of fire.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Much of Paris was turned into a massive and raging inferno of epic proportions!

Laney formed a powerful scythe of plants and slashed a soldier in half and he dissolved from extremely potent sulfuric acid! Lana froze a bunch of Soldiers in blocks of ice and Lynn fired a massive wave of volcanic lava and incinerated them into nothing.

Ibara: Even if it was your duty, you are still going to die here for your sins.

Suddenly, Ibara's dark green eyes turned neon dark green and she was surrounded by a dark green energy aura with thorn-covered vines, plants, and fairies, she unholstered her massive Abnoba's Holy Vine Greatsword of Floral Holy Justice from her back, and as she approached Robot Frollo, she left dark green energy, thorn-covered vines, plants, and fairies with every step.

Ibara: Frollo, I will never forgive the crimes that you've committed against the people of Paris, you've blasphemed constantly against God and too many innocent people have died because of you, and for that, you shall pay the ultimate price for your blasphemy with your life.

Suddenly, Ibara was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark green energy with thorn-covered vines and plants surrounding the vortex, there are fairies and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ibara emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ibara Shiozaki remained tall at 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess and has light green highlights in the bangs of her long dark green hair, she has neon dark green eyes and a dark green energy aura with thorn-covered vines, plants, and fairies surrounding her, she has a fairy with the Plant Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with dark green gems for the eyes and the Plant Kanji in its hands, and she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with dark green crystals for the necklace links and a fairy with dark green gems for the eyes and the Plant Kanji in its hands for the pendant. Ibara Shiozaki now has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, thorn-covered vines, and fairies on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Vine, a dark green blouse and green short-sleeved shirt with a dark green phoenix on it, green skirt with vines on it, black pants with thorn-covered vines on them, black shoes, and she has on her Ring of The Phoenix on her left ring finger and a Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger. Suddenly, Ibara Shiozaki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers and flowers grew much bigger for her new body, and she has a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ibara Shiozaki's massive Abnoba's Vine Sword of Floral Holy Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a beautiful kaleidoscope of dark green energy, thorn-covered vines, plants, and fairies, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was then transformed into Abnoba's Holy Vine Greatsword of Floral Holy Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the symbol of U.A. High School and a cross etched on top of the Celtic deity of nature, Abnoba, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade large fairy wings for the crossguard, large dark green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer dark green handle, four large fairy heads and a large dark green gem below the fairy heads for the pommel. Ibara Shiozaki has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark green gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy with dark green gems for the eyes and a large dark green gem in its hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below the emblem of Vine that said, "Ibara Shiozaki Also Known As Vine, Defender and Student of U.A. High School, Friend of Izuku Midoriya and Many Heroes, Archenemy of Noreka, Destroyer of One For All, The League of Villains and the Paranormal Liberation Front, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Abnoba, and Master of Plants, Vines, Nature, and Fairies"

つるとしても知られるイバラ・シオザキ、U.A.のディフェンダー、学生。高校、緑谷出久と多くのヒーローの友人、ノレカの大敵、ワン・フォー・オール、悪役連盟と超常解放戦線の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くほど強力な教師、アブノバの使者でありチャンピオンであり、植物、ブドウの木、自然、妖精の達人

Ibara Shiozaki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-ARCHANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA NATURE VINE PLANT HOLY FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY FLORAL PLANT JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY PLANT FAIRY HOPE!

We were amazed by Ibara's Super Angel-Fairy-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Frollo saw it, he went mad and tried to kill her, but Ibara fired a powerful dark green energy blast with thorn-covered vines, plants, fairies, and angels at the robot and it exploded as it him, and this really pissed him off now.

Quasimodo hit a soldier on his head from the church with a block of concrete and smashed his head in.

Victor smashed a soldier's head in with a brick.

Victor: Sorry! Sorry!

Hugo imitated an airplane and fired rocks at them like a machine gun. Killing a bunch of soldiers.

Luna fired a powerful blast of water and it slammed into a bunch of soldiers with the force of a megatsunami and sent them flying and they were skewered on a bunch of spears and killed instantly. Linka fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted a bunch of soldiers into ash.

Sam fired a blast of fire and incinerated a bunch of soldiers.

Ibara was continuing her clash with Frollo and their fight was relentless! Sparks and embers were flying all over the place from our swords and they caused all the buildings all over Paris to explode into flames. It was like a true battle with the forces of Heaven and Hell. Ibara then slashed Frollo in his face and left a cut on his left cheek.

Ibara: (Divine Echoing Holy Voice of leaves and nature and Celestial virtue) **That was for killing Quasimodo's mother!**

She kicked him in the stomach.

Ibara: **That was for destroying much of Paris!**

She then kneed him in the chin.

Ibara: **This…**

Ibara punched him and then she carved the Star of Satan into the middle of Frollo's forehead!

Ibara: **Is for taking God's laws into your own hands! SPAWN OF SATAN!**

Frollo was infuriated when she called him that and they clashed powerfully! Sparks were flying everywhere and setting everything on fire in a massive and raging inferno of incredible fury!

Captain Cold blasted numerous Soldiers with his ice ray and froze them and Lily shattered them into dust!

Captain Cold: Eli, how further are Swartz's next creations?!

Eli: 25 klicks and closing!

Captain Cold: Perfect.

Nico: Do we go to them or let them come to us?!

Me: Let them come to us! (SLASHES A SOLDIER'S HEAD OFF!)

Qin: (BLASTS SOLDIERS WITH FIRE) It's easier!

Nico: All right then!

All the Masters of Evil all came and we all clashed with all of Frollo's men and a major league bloody battle broke out!

Eli slashed a bunch of criminals and kicked them in the crotch and slashed one criminal's throat and decapitated him and Nico blasted a soldier's leg off and stabbed him and disemboweled him and splattered his intestines everywhere.

Some men came at me and I punched them in their faces with a deadly uppercut and slashed them in their faces with my sword and Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted some of the men all over and Baron Mordo fired Mystic Bolts and blew them apart and Nico kicked the men in the stomach with incredible force and they belched up a huge amount of blood!

Myotismon: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

He fired waves of blood red lightning and Laney fired waves of fire and thorns and burned the men all over the place.

Electro and Lincoln electrocuted the soldiers all over with a massive amount of lightning and Starlight Glimmer fired waves of stars and energy and Twilight and the girls fired waves of elements and magic and blew the soldiers to pieces and splattered blood all over.

Vypra and Luan blasted the soldiers with waves of light and

darkness.

Bane smashed the soldiers with incredible strength and ripped them apart with brute force and Laney fired waves of bramble vines and slashed him all over the place.

Hydro Man and Luna drenched the soldiers with water.

Becky and Rich Texan blasted the soldiers with guns and cactus balls and they hurt.

Mandee and Selma & Patty blasted the soldiers with solar fire and burned them all over.

Lola and Firefly blasted the soldiers with fire and burned them all over.

Lana and Vexen froze the soldiers with ice and shattered them into a million pieces.

Lily and Ebon blasted the soldiers with darkness and water.

Lisa Loud and Calamitous blasted the soldiers with gears and energy rays and the Tech Skylanders all blasted them all with gears and energy.

Lucy Loud, the Goths of Darkness, the Dark Skylanders and Webstor blasted the soldiers with darkness lightning, darkness fire and webbing.

Leni blasted the soldiers with gravity lightning and King Hiss bit a soldier and poisoned him.

Eddy and Dark Spicer blasted the soldiers all over the place with their blasters and light powers.

Sora and Robo Blaze slashed and blasted the soldiers all over the place with Sora's keyblade and Robo Blaze's sword, Lori, Leonard and his pigs and the air skylanders trampled and smashed the soldiers all over and Lori blew them around in a powerful tornado.

Lynn and Shiv slashed the soldiers with their swords of lava and light and incinerated them all over.

Carol blasted the soldiers all over with powerful Orange Atomic Spiral Rays and Saïx bashed and smashed the soldiers all over the place with ballistic fury with his Claymore and smashed their heads off and splattered their blood and brains all over.

Tara and Waffle Woman blasted the soldiers all over with fire, earth syrup and strawberry bombs.

Edzilla pulverized and smashed the soldiers with incredible fury and blasted them with fire breath and even bit a couple of soldiers legs off and Number 7 blasted them with missiles and lasers.

Edd as Iron Boy blasted them with missiles and energy blasts and Zs'Skayr blasted them with dark energy and slashed them with his scythe.

Spiderman blasted the soldiers with webbing and tied them up and kicked and punched them all over the place and Vanitas blasted them all over with dark fire blasts.

Robin slashed them with his sword and Common Cold blasted them with his snot blaster.

Beast Boy crushed and smashed the soldiers all over as a Brachiosaurus and Xaldin spun them around in tornadoes.

Cyborg and Technus blasted the soldiers all over with sonic cannon blasts and energy lasers.

Volcana blasted the soldiers all over with fire and Larxene electrocuted them all over with lightning.

Raven blasted them with darkness blasts and Roquefort and his cheese ninjas slashed the soldiers all over the place with swords of cheese and burned them all over with scalding hot cheese and the Light Skylanders blasted them with light and rainbow energy blasts.

Starfire blasted the soldiers with starbolts and laser rays from her eyes and Katnappe slashed them all over with her claws.

Aqua blasted them all over and slashed the soldiers all over with her keyblade and her powers and Skulker blasted them all over.

Hunter fired waves of energy and Red X threw bombs and blasted them all over the place.

Rita fired waves of lightning and Beautiful Gorgeous blasted and slashed the soldiers into a brutal pile of slop and the Magic Skylanders blasted the soldiers all over with magic and energy.

Ariel and her sisters slashed and blasted the soldiers all over and Ghost blasted and slashed them.

Linka fired a massive wave of lightning and Eccentro summoned an army of monsters from Mon World and they smashed and blasted the soldiers all over and reduced them all to piles of slop.

Qin fired a massive blast of fire and Captain Cold blasted the soldiers with ice and froze them and burned them.

Mary Jane slashed the solders all over with an arm sword and Evil Green Ranger slashed and blasted them all over the place.

Sabrina Mason and Dark Laser blasted them all over with the Force and slashed the soldiers apart with their lightsabers and blasted them with Force Lightning.

Bakugo: Hey, Frollo! (gives him the middle finger)

Frollo: HOW DARE YOU..

KRABOOOM!

He punched him and it exploded and blasted him into a wall.

Ibara went after him.

Sarah Gunnerson and Koragg slashed and blasted them all over with their swords and and earth and wolf magic.

Nico and Myotismon blasted them all over the place with their Crimson Lightning and Grisly Wing.

Me and Lord Drakkon blasted and slashed the soldiers all over as they were coming towards me.

Squirrel Girl summoned a massive scurry of squirrels and Whiteout blasted them all over with energy blasts and the squirrels and Squirrel Girl pelted the soldiers with nuts and bombs.

Kairi and Dr. Light blasted them all over with light blasts.

Sora Takenouchi and the Springfield Mafia shot them all over with blasts of love fire and a massive barrage of bullets.

Lisa Simpson fired waves of Buddha energy and Cantwell blasted the soldiers all over with I Hate Lisa blasts.

Homer Simpson as Pie Man and Bart Simpson as the Cupcake Kid and Wiggum pelted the soldiers with bomb pies and Wiggum blasted them with his gun and rolled over the soldiers like a boulder.

Winx Club Stella blasted the soldiers all over with light blasts and Chalmers yelled a sonic scream that sounded like SKINNER.

May fired waves of ice and Loki electrocuted the soldiers all over with lightning.

Bakugo: Hey, you said nothing about me giving him the middle finger!

Me: YEAH!

Nico and Bakugo high five!

Nico: Nice one Bakugo!

Bakugo: Look out!

A soldier went at Nico and Bakugo punched the soldier and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He punched the soldier and he exploded into a thousand pieces and splattered his blood and guts all over the place.

Nico: WHOA! Thanks Bakugo!

Roman and Bertrand, Misty and Persephone, Carly and Haiku, Kalin and Morpheus, Devack and Dante, Greiger and Boris all blasted the soldiers all over with blasts of fire and energy.

Akiza and Robo-Roxy slashed and blasted the soldiers all over and so did Sora and Robo Blaze and they smashed the soldiers all over the place with indiscriminate power and fury.

Maggie fired waves of dark fire and Atomic Skull blasted the soldiers all over with atomic energy.

Sam S.L., Dolph, Jimbo & Kearney wedgied and punched and blasted the soldiers all over with lava and powerful punches.

Whitney Comic Book Guy flattened and squished the soldiers all over and splattered their blood and guts everywhere and Whitney blasted him with flowers.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Soldiers. Ever!

Whitney: You tell them Jeff!

Bakugo: Dude, remember to watch your back!

Nico: Right! Bakugo watch out!

A soldier came at him with a spear and Nico fired an energy blast and blew the soldier to pieces!

Bakugo: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Now we're even!

I slashed and disemboweled a soldier and strangled him with his own intestines!

Fiona Hernandez slashed a soldier and incinerated him with intense fire.

Girl Jordan fired a dragon of pure water and Russ Cargill blasted the soldiers with his gun.

Dana fired waves of ice and Skinner blasted the soldiers with incredible fury and they shattered them into dust.

Jackie fired waves of fire and Krusty blasted the soldiers all over and Fiona fired waves of lightning and Snake blasted with his machine guns.

Patty and Selma blasted the soldiers with solar fire and Zzzax blasted them more with lightning and energy.

Skulker blasted them with lasers and missiles,

Professor XXXL rolled over the soldiers and flattened them.

Mumbo Jumbo used his magic and sent them into the sun.

Grizzly roared and slashed many soldiers all over.

Golden Glider skated and slashed many soldiers throats and severed several of their heads.

Captain Cold just ran around freezing soldiers left and right. Hell, just for fun, he froze Frollo's groin.

Frollo felt that one!

Nico: Nice one Leonard!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted the Soldiers all over!

Qin: That was funny!

Captain Cold: Thanks.

Xenia fired arrows and skewered numerous soldiers.

Vixen: Elephant power!

She picked up a pillar of concrete with incredible strength and smashed them into bloody mess!

Shendu blasted many soldiers with fire, Duskmon fired waves of darkness and incinerated many soldiers.

Evil Green Ranger blasted the soldiers all over the place.

Selene slashed and drank many of the soldiers blood.

Koragg slashed and blasted the soldiers all over.

Koragg: These soldiers all have no honor!

Captain Cold also fired his cold gun at some fires.

We absorbed some of the fires too.

Condiment King squirted hot sauce into their eyes and burned their faces.

Condiment King: That will teach you!

Me: You got that right! By the way Buddy did you like dishing out some payback on Tetch?

SLASH!

I slashed more soldiers heads.

Condiment King: I sure did! I splashed super hot sauce into his eyes!

Me: Nice!

Condiment King: And I tortured him by pouring hot mustard sauce into his crotch.

He squirted mayonnaise onto the ground and the soldiers slipped and got impaled on spears.

Me: Nice! His biscuits are going to be feeling that for a while!

Varie: Yeah!

Nico: I'm sorry you didn't particiapte in the mission yesterday.

Condiment King: No worries.

He fired relish bombs and it drenched more soldiers in pickle relish and they crashed into the blacksmith shop and got incinerated by hot coals.

Condiment King: But it was worth it to get some payback in on Tetch for ruining me.

Maria: Good for you.

Robo Roxy slashed them to pieces, Gentleman Ghost slashed and blasted the soldiers all over.

Mojo Jojo blasted the soldiers all over with particle disintegrator rays.

Webstor blasted the soldiers all over with his web blasters.

Angel smashed a bunch of soldiers with her wings.

Red Ghost blasted and smashed a bunch of soldiers with his apes.

Rich Texan blasted a bunch of soldiers with his guns.

Steam Smythe smashed and blasted the soldiers with his gears and machines.

Skalamander slashed and smashed a bunch of soldiers with his crystals.

Ebon used his portals to send many soldiers into the sun,

Black Adam fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Electrocutioner blasted a bunch of soldiers all over.

Shiv slashed a bunch of soldiers.

Anti Wanda blasted a bunch of soldiers.

Pyro incinerated many soldiers.

Grumblemon smashed a bunch of soldiers with his club and smashed them into bloody pulp.

Hydro Man blasted a bunch of soldiers into pulp.

Hsi Wu flew and slashed a bunch of soldiers with his wings.

Dr. Light and Firebrand blasted a bunch of soldiers with fire and light.

Scorcher fired waves of fire and burned the soldiers all over.

Man Boy and Femme Fetale blasted and pulverized a bunch of soldiers all over the place with their brute strength and blasters and the rest of the Masters of Evil and all of us were tearing all of them apart in a brutal and extremely bloody Braveheart Battle! Blood, guts and carnage was splattering all over the place and really saturating the ground all over with blood and gore.

Linka blasted a bunch of soldiers with lightning and electrocuted them into ashes and Selene was really showing off her skills as she was slashing and cutting numerous criminals all over and drinking their blood all over.

Varie stabbed a soldier in his chest and ripped his throat open with my bare hands and Lola incinerated him and Laney slashed a bunch of soldiers and disemboweled them all over the place and more and Lana froze a bunch of criminals all over and turned them into ice cubes.

I slashed a soldier's head off and grabbed him and threw him to Evilseed where he had one of his plant tyrannosaurus's eat him and it splattered his blood and guts everywhere in one chomp.

Vypra slashed a soldier all over with her sword and I grabbed a soldier by his hand and ripped his arm off and used his crowbar and smashed it into his eye and rip his head off. Nico grabbed a soldier by his face and ripped it off of him and then he plunged his hand into his stomach and ripped out his intestines and used them like a lasso and tied a soldier and threw him to Evil-Lyn where she blasted him with his staff and destroyed them both and Nico kicked a soldier and his foot went all the way through his chest and smashed his heart out. Then Lynn and Luan blasted him with lava and light and Nico and May blasted and hacked numerous soldiers all over with blasts of ice and lightning and destroyed them all over the place and more.

Nico: We were just caught up in saving those cops in time

Condiment King: I know.

He fired more Hot Mustard Bombs and they exploded and burned soldiers all over.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated them all over.

Bakugo and Moondancer blasted numerous Soldiers all over the place.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

(The fighting raged on and a guard breaks the lock off the stockade. The old prisoner is once again free.)

Old Prisoner: I'm free! I'm free! (He takes a wrong turn and steps into a hole labeled "Mon Sewer" and lands in the water.) Whoops! Dang it!

(A grappling hook reaches Quasimodo. He grabs it, then pulls the rope tight. Three guards smash into the building and fall down with a Goofy holler and land into the river below. Meanwhile, Victor and Hugo are building a catapult. They finally are finished and ready to fire.)

Victor: Ready… aim… fire!

(They push the catapult off the ledge, sending it crashing to the ground. Soldiers scatter as it hits.)

Victor: Are you sure that's how it works?

(The catapult, upside down, springs, sending the cart bottom on top of some soldiers.)

Hugo: Works for me!

(More fighting. Once again, Guard 1 is defeated by Phoebus, and he ends up behind Achilles.)

Phoebus: Achilles! Sit!

(And the horse obeys. Cut to Laverne, sending the birds to attack, ala The Wicked Witch of the West from "The Wizard of Oz.")

Laverne: Fly, my pretties! Fly! Fly!

The pigeons went at the guards and soldiers and scared them and we killed the guards.

Nico: Nice one!

Ibara kicked Frollo in the face and he crashed into the door of the church! Victor is using Hugo as a bellows to warm up the fire on the lead pot. Quasi attaches a rope to it, then dumps it over, sending molten copper pouring out of the tower and onto the scattering guards below. The guards all ran, but Frollo manages to get inside the cathedral safely. As he does, the archdeacon runs up to him.

Archdeacon: Frollo, have you gone mad? I will not tolerate this assault on the house of God!

(He shoves the archdeacon to the ground.)

Frollo: Silence, you old fool! The hunchback and I have unfinished business to attend to. And this time, you will not interfere.

(He closes the door and locks it from the inside.)

Me: Frollo's gone into the church! Come on!

We flew up to the church and Quasimodo and Esmeralda met up with us as we faced Frollo!

Me: You will pay for your crimes Frollo!

Quasimodo: You killed my mother! I know the whole truth now!

Frollo: (to Quasimodo) I should have known you'd risk your life to save that save that gypsy witch - just as your own mother died trying to save you.

Emma: Hey! Quasimodo's mom was a good soul. And now, it's time to avenge her!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Ninja Steel!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers.

Ibara: **You killed Quasimodo's mother! Now we're going to avenge all those you killed in cold blood! You will pay for everything you've done! Your crimes are unforgivable!**

Ibara punched him in the face and smashed him down. We punched and kicked him all over the place.

Whirlin, Quasimodo, Esmeralda, Phoebus, me, Eli and Nico: RIGHTEOUS WINDSTORM BLAST!

We fired waves of wind and energy.

Lincoln, Julie, Nanami, Mai, Tatsumaki, Menat, Yuna, Shantae, Akko, Gluko, Entrapta, Perfuma, Frosta, Jessica, R. Mika. Toph, Hilda, Ibuki and Batch: BIBLE FINAL SMASH: HOLY CROSS KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a Holy Kamehameha at Frollo and the blasts hit him and exploded!

The explosion sent him flying and he grabbed Quasimodo and then they both were hanging. Now Frollo is hanging onto Quasimodo, who is hanging onto Esmeralda. Frollo throws his cape around another gargoyle, and pulls himself over. He stands up and is about to swing at Esmeralda.

Frollo: And he shall smite the wicked and plunge them into the fiery pit!

But then Frollo gasped in excruciating pain as he dropped his sword as he saw a sword skewer him all the way through his black heart!

And the source of that sword was me stabbing him all the way through him.

Me: You got that right Frollo! This is for me! Just for PISSING ME THE HELL OFF! GO BACK TO HELL AND STAY THERE YOU FUCKING SON OF A BITCH!

I pulled my sword out and sent Frollo falling into the lava to his death where he was incinerated in an instant.

Eli: Don't keep the devil waiting!

The simulator turned off and it was awesome as we cheered wildly! And we powered down.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Izuku: Boy it sure was! It was awesome that we all got to experience one of your past adventures.

Me: Glad you guys had fun Izuku.

Moondancer: That was awesome though.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Then there was a bright glow and I saw the Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Book glowing.

Me: Whoa the Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Book is glowing!

Nico: That means we're going to face a really powerful one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Then we saw a dragon made entirely out of Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Light, Darkness, Ice, Lightning, Nature, Metal, Rock, Lava and energy appear!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! That is an amazing dragon!

Lola: Beautiful!

Maria: Wow!

Nico: And you are?

Another Elemental Dragon: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and we saw that she was a Sailor Soldier with blond hair and had red, green, brown and blue clothes on and she had rainbow Angel Wings.

Me: (GASP) Katara Elementia A.K.A. Sailor Elementa!

Sailor Elementa: That's right J.D. and it's good to see you again.

Me: Same to you. And Elemental Dragon is perfect for you because you're the strongest and most powerful Elemental Bender there is.

Sailor Elementa: That's right.

Katara: Wait Sailor Elementa? I've heard so many legends about her. She is as strong as the Avatar. That is really amazing that we are seeing her for the first time.

Sailor Elementa: It's true. I am a force to be reckoned with.

Me: She is also one of the strongest Sailor Soldiers ever known too.

Nico: Wow! It's awesome meeting you too.

Sailor Elementa: Same here Nico.

Nico: Did you see our battle?

Sailor Elementa: I sure did and you guys all did an amazing and absolutely great job fighting all those men and even put Frollo in his place.

Me: Well that was one of our most amazing adventures from over the years.

Qin: It sure was.

Sailor Elementa: Indeed and Ibara you did a great job with your new transformation and you did amazingly well.

Ibara: Thank you Katara and that means a lot to me.

Sailor Elementa: And I understand that you don't like killing and you have your reasons for it.

Ibara: I know. That's why I'm going to leave the killing to J.D. and the rest of the team.

Sailor Elementa: Good enough.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this Katara.

Sailor Elementa: No worries.

Me: Me and Touma will face you this time.

Sailor Elementa: All right then.

Me: Any other opponents with you?

Sailor Elementa: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Captain Cold.

Captain Cold: Wow another version of me! This will be cool.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Elementa: Friendly. And it's a gene-slammer that knows you J.D. She is the gene-slammer of Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End and Black Luster Soldier - Envoy of the Beginning.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Two of the most powerful and most incredibly dangerously outlawed Duel Monster Cards ever known.

Nico: That is amazing!

Lily: Wow!

Lincoln: Wow! Next to me having Elizabeth O'Carroll on my side as a Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End gene-slammer, J.D. is gonna have one for both.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Go ahead, guys.

Me: Thanks.

Touma: Lets do it.

We got ready.

Touma: HENSHIN!

He turned into his ELEMENTAL DRAGON SABER FORM!

Me: YEAH!

Sailor Elementa turned into her Another Elemental Dragon form!

Me: Lets see what the Elemental Dragon book can do.

I pulled out my Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "Coming down from the heavens came a brand new and powerful dragon composed of the mightiest powers of the elemental forces of nature. Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Light and Darkness in its mightiest of power in the form of a powerful dragon. With this new power it unleashed all the full force of the powers of nature on its opponent with tremendous power and brought forth the light of victory to the force of good."

We fired waves of said elements and smashed her down and she was back to normal and I caught her Wonder Ride Book. It was called Dark Elemental Dragon. Then it changed into a stellar Wonder Ride Book. It was called CELESTIAL ELEMENTAL STAR DRAGON!

Me: Whoa! Celestial Elemental Star Dragon! This looks amazing.

I went over and picked up Sailor Elementa and brought her over.

Nico: One down.

Me: Yep.

Then we felt a cold wave.

Me: (SHIVERS) Brr that was cold!

Shoto: That wasn't from me thankfully.

Nico: I think it was from that!

We saw a figure appear and it was ANOTHER CAPTAIN COLD! It was a dark version of him.

Qin: WHOA! Another Captain Cold!

Captain Cold: Wow! This one looks good.

Me: Yep.

Another Captain Cold: (In a girls voice) (Scottish Accent) Aye and it's good to see you again J.D. wee laddie.

Me: (GASP) Siobhan McCloud! It's awesome to see you again.

Another Captain Cold: Same to you lad.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Siobhan is an Antarctica Scientist and she went down to the coldest spot down in Antarctica to study about how the cold got in the South Pole. She had to endure subzero freezing temperatures of -100˚ and even -145˚Fahrenheit wind chill.

Nico: WHOA! That is intensely cold.

Me: Yeah it was for the Lake Vostok Station.

Qin: Brutally cold.

Kate Lloyd: Welcome to the Antarctica Cold Party.

Another Captain Cold: Aye. Thanks lass.

Kaito: (gets out Timeranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out GoGoV gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Captain Cold: Aye just to be a great ice scientist.

Me: You already are an ice scientist and you already have been to some of the coldest places in the world and you know so many things about the cold.

Another Captain Cold: Aye tis true lad. But I can see that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But you don't have to worry about him. He is dead and given the black gates.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Another Captain Cold: No worries.

Me: Before we fight can you cool down my head? I'm dripping lots of sweat from our battle.

Another Captain Cold: Sure thing lad.

She went and used her ray gun and blew snow on me and I had my body heat melt it and it cooled me down. I had water dripping from my head.

Me: Ahh. That felt really good. Thank you.

Another Captain Cold: Anytime lad.

Kaito got a Time Force Chrono Saber and Zocks got a V-Lancer and Thermo Blaster.

Sougo: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) Time for you to get warmed up!

Geiz: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) Pun aside, because you use cold right now.

Sougo got TimeForceRedArmor while Geiz got LightspeedRescueRedArmor.

Me: Yeah! But that was a good pun though Sougo.

Sougo: Thanks.

Me: No problem. I actually know a lot of great Celtic Songs for this one.

Natilee: Me too. Mind if I go first dad?

Me: Go for it.

Natilee: (ACTIVATES MORRIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE GREEN MAN BY MARTIN DONNELLY PLAYS)

Natilee: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC SYMBOLS AND GREEN ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The Eostre Sun

It cuts my eyes

Open to the wind and rain

All around, the Earth breathes deep

I come alive again

I am the Green Man of the woods

The wounded and the broken land

I am the fire in the red stag's eye

The touch of lover's hand

Of a lover's hand

Oh, let me speak

Lend me your tongue

To sing the trees and streams

Sing the dark blood of the hills

The Moon on goose's wings

I am the Green Man of the woods

The wounded and the broken land

I am the fire in the red stag's eye

The touch of lover's hand

Of a lover's hand

Oh, if you meet me in the fields

Don't you be alarmed

I've come to bring you joy

I'll do you no harm

Let us dance beneath the stars

The pale Moon in our eyes

And celebrate the mysterious

That keeps us all alive

That keeps us all alive

The time has come

For us to rise

From the wreaths and thorns

Return now from exile deep

Back where we belong

I am the Green Man of the woods

The thistle and the corn

The spark in every creature's heart

The dancer in the storm

I am the Green Man of the woods

The thistle and the corn

The spark in every creature's heart

The dancer in the storm

The dancer in the storm

She floated and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was great Natilee!

Natilee: Thanks dad.

Nico: (gets out Captain Cold's Ridewatch) Is it me or did it just get chilly?

Me: It's not just you Nico.

Nico activated it and got Captain Cold's ray. He fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH! Feel the sting of the cold. (ACTIVATES EVIL BLIZZARD MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of ice and smashed her all over.

Me: YEAH!

May: Try this one. Ice still think you're cool! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one May!

May: Thanks Luan. (ACTIVATES ICE KING'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired an ice blast and froze Another Captain Cold's feet.

Me: Nice one!

May: Now for this one. Guys think of something that really pisses you off.

Me: Okay.

We got to thinking and then OUR HATRED MADE OUR POWER FLARE UP! May activated the Windigo's Ridewatch and fired waves of wind and ice and froze Another Captain Cold and froze her in place!

Me: NICE!

Qin: That was clever!

Maria: This place is in unacceptable condition! UNACCEPTABLE! (ACTIVATES LEMONGRAB'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a lemon blast and smashed her down!

Maria: I CANNOT BELIEVE THAT I SAID THAT!

Me: No kidding Maria.

Lemongrab: You are UNACCEPTABLE!

Me: YOU SHUT UP YOU FREAK!

Me and Lemongrab growled ferociously at each other and fire ferociously burned in the background!

Eli: Excuse me guys but I must discipline the nanny goats!

He grabbed both our heads and then…

BLANG!

He bonked our heads together!

Me and Lemongrab: OUCH!

Me: OW! Lemongrab may be a fruit but he has skin that's hard as a rock!

Lola: Yikes.

Maria: (gets out Chilly Willy's Ridewatch) I may use water. But I like ice too!

She activated it and fired ice rocks and smashed Another Captain Cold all over the place.

Me: Nice one!

Then Brain Freezer and his team consisting of Superfriends Captain Cold, IceDevimon, Universe 666 Trueman, Universe 666 King Sombra and 50 Below came forward.

Nico: Nice team, Brain Freezer!

Brain Freezer: Thanks Nico.

Aylene C.: Boy I'll say.

Brain Freezer: Thanks babe. It's cool.

Vixen: Lets bring the freeze. (ACTIVATES EVIL BLIZZARD MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

May: Why do I get the feeling that something might be bugging Manaphy at home?

Me: What makes you say that May?

May: Call it a hunch.

Maria: I hope the next gene-slammer is coming.

Then we heard a roar and then out came a GYARADOS!

Qin: WHOA! A Gyarados!

James and Jessie screamed in fright!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Whoa!

Gyarados: (In a girls voice) (Telepathically) I hope I didn't frighten all of you.

Nico: Whoa that voice! Hortencia Remmington!

Qin: Wow! Awesome to see you again.

Gyarados: Same here Qin and you too Nico. I got this.

She fired a blue fire and smashed down Another Captain Cold and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then I went over and picked up Siobhan and she was a girl with blue braided hair and had a blue shirt and a blue kilt and and blue pants and had blue dragon wings.

Siobhan McCloud: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: I think you could use some haggis to make you feel better.

Siobhan McCloud: I would like that lad.

I brought her over.

James: Sorry. It's just that Gyarados and I have a frightening history.

Gyarados: I can understand.

Me: Ash told me that a bunch of Gyarados hurled him, Misty and Brock onto land with Dragon Rage.

Gyarados: I see. That is interesting.

Nico: Yeah.

Vixen: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gyarados: I have a lot of them but my favorite is where me and Nico worked on a topographical map of the Ocean Floor of all the seven oceans.

Qin: That was a very highly detailed map.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Gyarados: It sure is and we got an A+ on that.

Me: Awesome. Lets get you back to normal.

Gyarados: Okay but I'm in my birthday suit.

Nico pulled out an aqua blue jumpsuit.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys all covered their eyes.

I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Hortencia got her arms back

Along with her body and all that and she had aqua blue angel wings and Nico gave her the jumpsuit and she saw it and put it on.

Hortencia popped her jaw.

Hortencia: Ouch! Ahh! Man that hurt but it feels great not to have my mouth open like that all the time.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Misty I heard one time that you found a fortune book and it said that you were a Gyarados.

Misty: That's right! Gyarados is one of pure, atrocious rage that even her friends are taken aback.

Me: That is a bunch of horseshit.

Qin: Yeah who said that?

Misty: (GROWLS) BIFF AND CRASSIDY DID!

Me: What!?

Butch: IT'S BUTCH!

Cassidy: And it's Cassidy!

Nico and Hortencia hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Hortencia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Misty stomped over to Butch and Cassidy and threatened to smash their heads in.

Me and Brock grabbed her.

Me: Misty calm down. They aren't worth it. Besides that book was wrong.

Brock: Yeah Misty.

Me: Misty lets just head home before you do something you'll regret.

Misty: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sheila, Meilin, Selene Long, Nami, and Brock are heading to Zootopia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Fulgrim the Illuminator from Warhammer 40,000.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Zootopia sector of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Fulgrim the Illuminator from Warhammer 40,000.

Nico: It'll be awesome to see Nick and Judy again, and we haven't been here in a long while.

Me: Yep, and the place is really doing more awesome now that Bellweather is now in prison for the rest of her life.

May: What a xenophobic sheep.

Lincoln: What she's been trying to do can never be forgiven, and we had to throw her in the slammer, now we find out Fulgrim the Illuminator is here and causing havoc. This is really going to get bloody, but there's one flaw he has: his idea of perfectionism, and it also led to his downfall, and now, we're going to put him out of his misery, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Sheila.

Sheila: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Just then, Nick and Judy arrived.

Judy: Hey, guys, glad you could make it.

Nico: Thanks, Judy.

Nick: Looks like you guys have really been busy.

Lincoln: We've been meeting a lot of heroes and people and taking down villains all over.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of seven girls calling for help. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Fulgrim, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Fulgrim, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That corrupted perfectionist, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Evil HERO Infernal Sniper appear before us.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Infernal Sniper.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Lucinda Stewart, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, time to put an end to that corrupted perfectionist for good.

We rushed on over, and before Fulgrim could kill the girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the corrupted perfectionist, and that allowed the seven girls to get away and into a rainbow energy field to protect them from Fulgrim, and when he saw us, he was beyond pissed off.

Fulgrim: You would dare get in the way of leading humanity to my idea of perfection, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Lincoln: Your so-called idea of perfection has led to your corruption, and even worse, you've callously murdered thousands of innocent men, women, and children, their blood is on your hands, and now, you will pay for every single life you've taken.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental

Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Sheila and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Fulgrim, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln shattered Fulgrim's Blade of the Laer with one swing of his massive greatsword, and he infused the golden blade of his massive greatsword with phoenix fire, and he brought it down and he beheaded Fulgrim, and not only was his body incinerated and Lincoln absorbed all of his powers and abilities, but Fulgrim's soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Burn forever for your crimes, Fulgrim. (To Lucinda Stewart) And it's so good to see you again, Lucinda Stewart.

Lucinda Stewart reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing blood red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with stars as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, she has on a short-sleeved crimson red shirt that exposed her midriff, midnight black skirt, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, darkness, and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Sniper and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Infernal Sniper-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Sniper etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Lucinda Stewart: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, and Tiffany Emmerson.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, and Tiffany Emmerson: You too, Lucinda.

Lincoln went up to Lucinda Stewart and he hugged her, and Lucinda Stewart is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lucinda Stewart: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lucinda Stewart, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Lucinda Stewart is known as a skilled marksman just like Valia Han and she's a master of both fire and darkness, and she's also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, and Tiffany Emmerson, and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending me, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with me, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Nico: (Gulps) Just like what we were told yesterday.

Gretchen Holland: That's right, we fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and those who dare to mess with Lincoln deserve a nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring our wrath.

Me: Remind me never to cross any of you. And among your enemies, which one did Lucinda really hate with a blazing passion, Lincoln?

Nico: That's right, and many of your enemies had crossed really nasty lines, but only a certain one would've crossed that line and it would earn them their entire wrath in full.

Lincoln: That's right, and those very people who earned Lucinda's blazing hatred would be Lori, Lynn, and Lola. They did something so evil to me, they earned Lucinda's dark wrath on that day.

Lucinda Stewart: It's something that I can never forget to this day. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Lucinda, are you absolutely sure about this?

Lucinda Stewart: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Lucinda Stewart, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Lucinda Stewart, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Lucinda Stewart's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lucinda Stewart's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lucinda Stewart: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lucinda.

Lucinda Stewart had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Tomoko Nomura, Urumi Kanzaki, Mizuki Nanako, Yoshiko Yuchiyamada, Hidemi Oota, and Nao Kadena from Great Teacher Onizuka and Hibiya Chitose from Chobits.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tomoko Nomura, Urumi Kanzaki, Mizuki Nanako, Yoshiko Yuchiyamada, Hidemi Oota, and Nao Kadena from Great Teacher Onizuka and Hibiya Chitose from Chobits.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tomoko Nomura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tomoko Nomura and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Fulgrim the Illuminator, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the

Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Tomoko Nomura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Tomoko Nomura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tomoko Nomura, Urumi Kanzaki, Mizuki Nanako, Yoshiko Yuchiyamada, Hidemi Oota, Nao Kadena, and Hibiya Chitose with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Fulgrim the Illuminator from Warhammer 40,000.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and then Lincoln finishing him off by beheading Fulgrim with one downward swing of his massive greatsword and banishing him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Lucinda Stewart have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I certainly wasn't expecting Fulgrim to show up and go on a rampage in Zootopia.

Lincoln: Same here, but we brought an end to the fallen phoenix knight, and he paid the price for all those he'd killed.

Me: Yeah, he's a disgrace to the phoenix itself!

Nico: That's putting it mildly, J.D., but I agree, he's done enough damage to too many lives, and he'd been destroyed by the true representors of the phoenix.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

After destroying Fulgrim the Illuminator and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lucinda Stewart saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his

eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lucinda Stewart: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lucinda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lucinda Stewart: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lucinda Stewart: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Lucinda, what's the story on what Lori, Lynn, and Lola did to Lincoln that was so evil, it left you hating them with a blazing passion?

Lucinda Stewart: You're not going to like hearing it one bit. One day, I was going for a walk through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard someone weakly crying out for help, and I knew who would make that cry: it was Lincoln. I immediately rushed to The Loud House and ran for Lincoln's room which was boarded up and chained up, I fired blasts of darkness and fire which destroyed the boards and the chains, and I went inside, only to find my feet in a pool of blood, and I saw the sight that would haunt me forever: it was Lincoln, but I saw he had multiple stab wounds and slash marks all over his upper body and lower body, he was literally pale and really weak from hunger, and even worse, he was handcuffed with no hope of escape. I got the handcuffs off him, but then, I let out a loud scream of horror, and that got Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily here, along with Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and as soon as they saw Lincoln, all of them screamed horrifically. Lucy gave me a bag of blood which I gave to Lincoln and as he fed, the pool of blood rose and all his spilled blood went back into his body and the slash marks and stab wounds all over his body began to seal as he was healed. Then, he hugged me tightly and he really cried hard into my chest, and then, I saw the absence of three people, and that's when I growled in anger.

Past Lucinda: Where's Lori, Lynn, and Lola?

Past Leni: Lori's at the mall, Lynn's at basketball practice, and Lola's at her pageant.

Past Lucinda: When they get back, leave me and Lincoln with them, they're going to pay with their miserable lives.

Lucinda Stewart: We didn't have to wait long. Lori, Lynn, and Lola came back, and when they saw the family turn and glare at them, they got nervous. But, when they saw Lincoln healed and alive, their nervousness turned into outright anger and fury.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE?! STINKOLN'S ALIVE?!

Past Lori: THAT BITCH HEALED HIM, AND YOU ALL HELPED! THAT'S IT, YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Past Lola: YOU WILL PAAAAAAAYYYYYYY!

Past Lincoln: THAT'S ENOUGH!

Lucinda Stewart: That loud outburst just only angered Lori, Lynn, and Lola even more and they ran at Lincoln to kill him again, but we fired blasts of darkness and fire, which trapped them in prisons, and I was already pissed beyond measure.

Past Lucinda: You three brats have really crossed a fucking line, if I hadn't found Lincoln and saved him, he would've died, and his blood would be on your hands. Give me one reason why I shouldn't even send your wretched souls to Hell for this!

Past Lincoln: Lucinda. Let me.

Lincoln walked up to Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Past Lincoln: If you even think I'm saving your butts, then, you've absolutely lost your minds. You brutally stabbed me all over my body and left slash marks all over me, you handcuffed me, and boarded me up in my room to die. Until you three prove to me that you deserve my forgiveness, don't expect any help from me. Lori, go find someone else to be your ottoman for your raptor claws you call toenails, Lynn, go find someone else to be your "training dummy", and Lola, go find someone else to be your pageant coach!

Past Lynn Sr.: Actually, champ, they won't be doing any of that for a long time. Lori, Lynn Jr., and Lola Loud, because of what you three did to your brother, you three are grounded for nine months.

Past Rita: Plus, you'll be spending those nine months in Aunt Ruth's house, since Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily are almost that close to rushing at you to beat you three to death for what you did.

The flashback ended, and we were horrified.

Nico: Oh my God, this tops all those times Lori did all that to Lincoln.

Lucinda Stewart: They were nothing but bitter and stupid girls, and after the dust settled, Lori, Lynn, and Lola got sent to Aunt Ruth's for nine months for what they did to Lincoln, and I made sure they didn't escape by asking Maria Garcia and her friends to leave imps at Aunt Ruth's to torment them.

Me: They'd been asking for it for a long time.

Maria: Well, as they say, payback's a bitch, and for those three, it definitely got them right in the ass.

Luna: Big time, and Mom was right, we were that close to rushing them and beating them to death for this. They've crossed numerous lines to try and ruin Lincoln's life and kill him, but now, they went too far, and they paid the price.

Lincoln: And I made it clear I wasn't going to save their butts, they needed to prove they deserve my forgiveness, which they did. After experiencing nine months in Aunt Ruth's eating nothing but moldy pudding and dealing with her cats, they broke down and cried like crazy and they apologized. Those were the words I wanted to hear, and I did hug and forgive them.

Rita: And so did the rest of us. But, Lucinda, oh she never forgave them, and she swore if they ever did this to Lincoln again, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers would go after them.

Me: And send them to Hell forever.

Nico: (Shudders) Just by angering the Evil HERO Guardian Angels by messing with or trying to kill Lincoln, and they'll be on a one-way trip to Hell.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu are heading to Yoshino Beach in Miyako Island in Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, he saved them when Flip broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that smelly mutant cheapskate into the dirt before he tied him up again.

Mindy (GX): Whoa, so this is…?!

Lincoln: Yoshino Beach in Miyako Island in Japan, that's right, Mindy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time in Japan, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mindy (GX), Jasmine (GX), Ribrianne, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Alexis: And I always knew you and Jasmine had feelings for Lincoln, Mindy.

Marcarita: And it's really great that you, Kakunsa, Roasie, Bikal, Sorrel, Hop, and Rylibeu are also now part of Lincoln's harem, Ribrianne.

Ribrianne: We knew it was love at first sight when we first met Lincoln, and he also saved us from that cheapskate, Flip.

Lincoln: He really is stubborn and stupid.

Me: And hard-headed, he just doesn't even know when to quit, no matter how many times we kick his three-cheeked ass.

Nico: Next time, he's getting thrown in a tank of electric eels and jellyfish.

Lincoln: I don't think that's going to work, Nico, in fact, he's gotten used to getting electrocuted by me and all lightning wielders. No, we need something much more painful.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Did you just say painful? Follow me, everyone.

We followed Bayonetta to Lynn's Table, and we knew what she was going to do to Flip.

Bayonetta: (Speaking in Enochian) PDI BARMA

Suddenly, a portal opened up, and we saw who it was that came out of the portal: it was Bayonetta's main contracted demon and Serena Elma's archenemy in The Masters of Evil, Madama Butterfly, The Mistress of Atrocity.

Me: Whoa, is that…?!

Nicole: (Gasps) Madama Butterfly! Bayonetta's main contracted demon, she may look beautiful in appearance, but don't let her beauty fool you, she's particularly brutal, and her reputation is well known even amongst the denizens of Inferno. If an Umbra Witch were to enter into a contract with Madama Butterfly, she would impart upon her enormous power and great wisdom.

Nico: (Stunned) Holy cow, that's really powerful.

Lincoln: Plus, a select few truly powerful witches can use the ancient art of the "Demon Slave" to control her power themselves. There's a bond between Bayonetta and Madama Butterfly that goes beyond the terms of their contract, but it's unknown how that came to be. But, I've seen for myself how brutal Madama Butterfly really is when Bayonetta summons her through her Wicked Weaves or through her chant.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) And since everyone's here, I suppose we have time for one beatdown on the jerks.

Madama Butterfly then proceeded to pummel the jerks with kicks and punches, and she even used her claws on them and left scratch marks on them, and that caused gold and jewels to explode out of them like crazy.

Nicole: Oh man, now that's just really brutal!

Lincoln: Now, I see why Bayonetta always saves summoning her for a really big job, and that's also further proof that she's someone who is not to be trifled with.

Madama Butterfly was dispatched and we saw the jerks really beaten up and bloody.

Me: (Whistles)

May: Yikes, now that's what I call major league damage.

Maria: Big time. Ooh, I sure don't want to mess with Madama Butterfly, nor Bayonetta.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) That's true, dear. Plus, if Linky were to find either of those jerks trying to mess with me, he'll also make their lives a living nightmare.

Lincoln: Exactly. No one messes with those close to me and gets away with it.

We left Lynn's Table, and the jerks were still groaning in pain and agony, but they brought this all on themselves.

* * *

Later Manaphy was swatting at a fly.

Curly: What are you doing, Manaphy?

Manaphy: There's a fly that's been bugging me all morning!

Curly: Why can't you fly with it? Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

SLAP!

Moe hit Curly on his head.

Moe: You pumpkinhead! We got to get rid of that fly.

Qin: (Laughs) That's funny. But yeah I agree there.

Me: I hate flies. They are such a nuisance.

Qin: Yeah they drive people crazy.

Lola: They sure do.

Hilda: (gets out bug spray) (British Accent) We could try this!

Manaphy: Thanks Hilda.

But then Tsuyu used her tongue and ate the fly no problem.

Tsuyu: Good fly.

Manaphy: Yuck.

Tsuyu: Hey it's part of my quirk.

Me: Yeah.

Thundecracker: And I was about to have our new friend over here take care of it too!

We saw a Lapras.

Tsuyu: Whoa a Lapras!

Ash: Cool!

Lapras: (In a girls voice) But I actually know Nico too.

Nico: Whoa! Taylia Vennicova!

Lapras: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: Wait the owner of Vennicova Cruise Lines? Whoa!

Nico: Yep.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lapras: My favorite is when I showed Nico our latest awesome ship, the Millennium of the Seven Seas and it was the most advanced high tech ship ever.

Me: Whoa that is an awesome 31st Century style ship.

Qin: Yeah I remember that one.

Me: Wow! Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and everyone covered their eyes and Nico pulled out a blue jumpsuit. I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

She was back to normal and she put on the jumpsuit.

Silverbolt: You okay?

Taylia: Yeah.

She got up and Nico caught her as she was about to fall over.

Taylia: Whoa. That was close. Not used to walking.

Nico and Taylia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Taylia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Cyclonus: Boss, what teams have you made this time?

Nico: Mack's team will include Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, and Lord Moltus. Carter's team will include Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Grffex, Evaranae, and Talika.

Me: Awesome choices.

Qin: Yeah! More great choices from Monster Legends.

Xenia: I agree there.

Me: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

Hank Scorpio: Can me, Copperhead, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Titanium Man, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, Trumbipular, and Magneto go with you guys?

Evil Heat Man: Me, Usari, Lord Stratosfear, Ticklepuss, Dahlia Hawthorne, Kung Food, Black Baron, Cammy Chameleon, Sindbad, and Libra Zodiarts will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Lola: What's our mission?

Nico: You will love this one. We're going to meet Cody Maverick and his penguin friends and battle Tank "The Shredder" Evans.

Me: Awesome! We're going to meet the heroes from the movie Surf's Up!

Lincoln: Love that movie!

Me: That means we're going to Hawaii next.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Camie: Who is Tank?

Me: You will not like him.

I told everyone about him.

---

Tank "The Shredder" Evans is the main antagonist of Sonny Pictures Animation's second feature film Surf's Up and the sole antagonist-turned-supporting protagonist of it's 2017 direct-to-video sequel Surf's Up 2: Wavemania. He is Cody Maverick's former archenemy-turned-friend.

He was voiced by Diedrich Bader, who also played Oscar in Ice Age, and Warp Darkmatter in Buzz Lightyear of Star Command.

Tank Evans is a penguin who competed against the famous surfer, Big Z, during a surfing contest on Pen Gu Island. During the surf off, Tank wiped Big Z out. Tired and knowing that he could not compete against Tank, Big Z faked a disappearance. Following this, a surfing contest called "The Big Z Memorial Surf Off" started and was won by Tank nine times.

Ten years after Big Z's disappearance, Tank returned to Pen Gu Island to take part in the tenth surf off. Whilst on the island, Tank disrespects Big Z's memorial, much to the disgust and anger of fellow participate and fan of Big Z Cody Maverick, who challenges Tank to a surf off. Tank wins the surf off by wiping out Cody, who is rescued by Pen Gu Island's lifeguard Lani, who takes him to be healed by her uncle Geek (who is actually an older Big Z).

On the day of the surf off, Tank competes against Cody and Chicken Joe. Tank tries to knock Chicken Joe off his board, but is stopped by Cody. Tank and Cody end up in an area of the sea called The Boneyard (which had killed surfers in the past). Tank knocks Cody off his board, but ends up crashing. Lani helps Tank back to shore whilst Big Z comes to Cody's aid.

Afterwards, Tank is disqualified from the surf-off.

Tank returns in the sequel to challenge Cody and the Hang 5 in surfing in the Trenches (a mysterious surfing spot that is considered dangerous). He seems to be more ignorant and cowardly than in the first film as it shows he feared for his own life surfing in the dangerous waters during a thunderstorm. Cody then rushes to rescue him along with J.C., causing Tank to redeem himself by realizing that Cody risked his life to save him and then accepted him as a friend.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Me: Yeah.

We got to watching the movie and it was awesome.

---

In a mockumentary, 17-year old northern rockhopper penguin Cody Maverick, living in Shiverpool, Antarctica, with his mother Edna and his older brother Glen, has yearned to be a professional surfer ever since meeting the famous surfer Big Z many years ago, so when a talent scout shorebird named Michael Abromowitz arrives to find entrants for the Big Z Memorial surfing contest on Pen-Gu Island, Cody jumps at the chance. En route to the contest, Cody befriends another entrant, Chicken Joe, a nice, but dim-witted rooster surfer from Sheboygan, Wisconsin.

The entrants arrive at Pen-Gu Island, where Cody meets and immediately falls in love with Lani Aliikai, a female gentoo penguin who is a lifeguard. He also meets the contest's arrogant champion, Tank "The Shredder" Evans, who has won the Big Z Memorial nine times since it was first held after Z's presumed death during a previous match ten years ago. Cody sees Tank vandalizing Big Z's memorial and immediately challenges him to a surfing duel. Tank wins the duel while Cody nearly drowns and is stung by a sea urchin named Ivan. Lani rescues him and takes him to her uncle, "Geek", to help Cody recover from his injuries. Cody wakes up, but cannot find the souvenir necklace given to him as a child by Big Z. Geek then finds it in his hut.

While returning the necklace, Geek finds Cody sitting on a koa log and offers to help him make a surfboard. They attempt to take the log back to Geek's house, only to lose control of it and end up on a beach far away from the house. When Cody gets to the beach, he discovers a shack full of old trophies and surfboards, which used to belong to Big Z. After observing Geek walking sadly into the shack, he realizes that Geek is actually Big Z himself. Thrilled, Cody asks him to teach him how to surf. Z reluctantly agrees, but tells Cody he has to make his own board first. The attempt does not go well, however, as an impatient Cody refuses to listen to Z's advice and crafts a weak and unstable board that shatters upon hitting the water. Angry, Cody storms off and runs into Lani, who eventually persuades him to return. Cody spends the night working patiently on a new board.

Z compliments Cody on his new board, and Cody is eager to start training. Z instead has him do menial tasks seemingly unrelated to surfing. Finally, when Cody starts having fun, Z and Lani teach him how to surf the waves. Afterwards, Cody asks Z if he will come watch the contest, but Z refuses, revealing that he faked his death because he realized he couldn't compete with his then-new rival Tank, and that he had become too focused on winning. Not impressed that Z gave up, Cody throws the necklace Z gave him into the sea, meets up with Joe, and gets back to the contest just as it begins.

Tank makes it to the finals, as do Cody and Joe. In the semifinals, Tank battles with Cody, with Tank trying to throw him off his board, but Tank falls off his own board and loses. During the finals, however, Tank appears and tries to knock Joe off his board. Cody intervenes at the last minute, sending himself and Tank into an area of the beach known as the Boneyards, which consists of dangerously sharp rock outcroppings and has killed many surfers who have ventured there. Tank punches Cody off his board before crashing, and is rescued by Lani. Z, who had secretly been watching Cody's performance, rescues Cody from a gigantic wave and helps him get back to the beach safely.

Z and Cody find out that Joe won by default since Tank and Cody were disqualified. However, Cody accepts the loss, having decided he would rather just have fun instead. Z reveals himself to the spectators and invites all of them to surf at his beach, where he joins Cody in tube-riding. Cody finishes his interview with a reflection of the past events and then joins the rest of his friends in the water.

---

It was awesome and fun and cool!

We cheered wildly.

Lola: So awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Giganta: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ditto, Vaporeon, Jolteon and Flareon and Porygon.

Me: Whoa! This will be awesome! Ditto on your rescue, The Three Eeveelutions on Vinyl's next mission and the Porygon on either here or on the mission.

Xenia: Nice!

Qin: Cool.

Me: Lets get ready.

I spun around and I was in my Hawaiian shirt.

Then we spun around and we were in our Hawaiian clothes.

Nico: Now we're ready for paradise.

Taskmaster: Let's get going.

Ticklepuss: I'm ready to catch some waves!

Nico: Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ángel Vasquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ángel Vasquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Ángel Vasquez for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Cody Maverick and his friends.

Lincoln: And teach Tank Evans a huge lesson in humility and good sportsmanship, and we'll offer him community service after we take him down, but the one who's going to die here is you, Ángel Vasquez.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) We'd already gotten rid of three of your fellow fanatics, and now, it's your turn to die.

Nico: Before we go after Tank, here are some surprise guests.

Nico summoned The Liveman!

Yusuke Amamiya: Hey guys! Been a while.

Me: Been a while Yusuke.

Yusuke Amamiya: It sure has and it's an honor to be part of the team too.

Megumi Misaki: We're really looking forward to it.

Nico: Awesome.

We were off.

MAUI, HAWAII

(TREASURE TROVE COVE - BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

We were on the island of Maui in Hawaii.

Barbossa: We be here.

Me: Hello paradise.

Nico: Feels like we should be on vacation.

Qin: I know.

Me: Yep. I can't wait to have some fun.

We then saw a bunch of Penguins.

Me: There they are.

We went over.

Titanium Man: Hi there.

Kung Food: You must be Cody.

Cody Maverick: That's right. Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Xenia: Same here Cody.

Me: Surf's up dudes.

Cody Maverick: That's right dudes.

Lola: You ready to shred some waves?

Cody Maverick: You bet I am!

Tidal Wave: Tidal Wave born for water.

Me: Yep. Lets do it!

We got our surfboards and we got to surfing!

We headed out onto the water!

(SURFIN' DERP BY THE CAMPANULAS PLAYS)

We saw awesome waves and got to surfing them!

Me: COWABUNGA!

We surfed and did all sorts of great moves!

Otto Rocket: OH YEAH!

Stacy Bolton: YEAH!

We were really doing all kinds of great moves!

We got back to shore.

Me: FAR OUT!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Chicken Joe: Those were some gnarly moves dudes!

Misty Tredwell: You must be Chicken Joe.

Chicken Joe: I sure am.

Ed: CHICKEN!

Cammy Chameleon: Get ready for a hug!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He hugged Chicken Joe!

Chicken Joe: Okay big guy yes.

We laughed!

Lincoln: That is funny!

Cody Maverick: Wait Lincoln didn't you surf that ginormous wave back 2 years ago?

Lincoln: That's right Cody.

Aqua Man: I'll never forget that day.

Me: Me neither!

?: Neither will I dudes.

We saw Frankie Dude!

Me: Frankie Dude! Long time no see.

Sam Simpson: What are you doing here?

Vypra: It's all right guys. He is now with us.

Me: Oh so you decided to give our frenemies a shot.

Frankie Dude: I sure have.

Me: Gnarly.

Camie: What happened back then?

Lincoln: We faced Frankie Dude and I surfed the huge wave Humungadunga.

Everyone gasped.

Me: See that rock out there?

I pointed to the spire rock.

Me: That rock right out there is where numerous surfers have tried to become legends. Those flags are ones they put into it. But only 3 have been known to make it to the top. Those three are the legendary Jan, Victor and just recently our own Lincoln Loud.

Everyone looked through binoculars and saw three flags on top. It was true.

Me: That was an adventure none of us will ever forget.

I went over what happened in chapter 1093 and it was awesome!

---

At the Chaotic Central Hub, we were there to watch Nico and May duke it out against Tom Majors and Sarah Gunnerson. This was gonna be so cool as we were gonna see them battle as Chaotic Monsters.

Roxas: This is my first time watching a Chaotic match.

Me: It's a first for all of us Roxas.

Peyton: This is gonna be cool seeing Nico and May face Sarah and

Tom.

Laney: It sure is. I can't wait to see how this turns out.

Lincoln: Me too.

Me: Here we go guys.

We saw on the tv that Nico was turned into Enre Hep and May turned into Frafdo and we saw Tom turned into Maxxor and we saw Sarah turn into Tamikom.

Flora: I thought Sarah used mostly Danians.

Me: She does. But we told her to diversify her creatures.

Lori Jimenez: We told her that to keep her enemies guessing we have to use a variety of techniques and creatures to show that she is not that predictable.

Kaz: That's a good strategy.

Naruto: Yep. We have known about it for yeahs.

They were fighting in Ravenaugh Ridge and Nico fired blasts of energy at Tamikom and she dodged them and fired blasts of fire at Frafdo and May dodged them and fired energy blasts at Tamikom and they hit her and exploded! Tamikom was disintegrated.

Me: Whoa!

Thrust: You can do it, Nico!

Me: This is it guys.

Strafe: Nico's using Mugic!

He used Trills of Diminution and Maxxor lost his powers and abilities and Enre Hep blasted him and disintegrated Maxxor.

Nico and May won!

We cheered wildly for them!

Me: That was awesome!

Vince: Not bad for their first time!

Carol: That was really well done!

They came out and we cheered wildly for them.

Me: Way to go guys!

Nico: That was so cool!

May: It sure was. You did really well for your first time Nico.

Nico: Thanks May.

Lana: That was awesome though.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. A most entertaining battle.

Nico: Thanks guys.

Me: So how did it feel battling as Chaotic Creatures?

Nico: Amazing! It's like I was one with the world of Perim.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Ash: It sure is.

But then the floor opened up underneath us and we were heading down a slide!

Stacy Bolton: We haven't had this happen to us in a while!

Me: No kidding!

Sam Simpson: Yeah!

Nico: WHHHEEEEE!

May: I forgot how much fun this is!

The WOOHP entrance dropped us off in an elevator.

William: An elevator? This is new.

Me: It sure is.

As the elevator was going to Jerry's office, we passed by some WOOHP agents.

Nico: Hey, guys. Working hard or hardly working?

WOOHP Agent 1: Working really hard.

We got to Jerry's office. We entered Jerry's office. The lights are off and everything is black.

Jerry: Shh! Quiet, Glados! They're coming!

The lights come on, revealing the room filled with balloons.

Jerry and GLADOS: Surprise!

GLADOS: Alright!

Me: Whoa!

Jerry: Happy 1000th mission, girls! (blows into kazoo)

Clover: Wow! 1000th Mission!?

Laney: Wow! That's a lot of missions.

Me: No kidding.

Jerry: Sorry we haven't seen each other in a while J.D.

Me: No worries Jerry. But you know how busy we are with saving the planet.

Jerry: I understand. And guys, I am so sorry about your loss at the hands of Thanos.

Me: We appreciate that Jerry.

Jerry: Yes. I see that you all have expanded since your last mission.

Me: Yes we have. We have expanded our forces quite significantly.

Zarya: We sure have.

Nico: Yep.

Jerry: I see.

Kim Possible: So what's the sitch?

Jerry: Right. I'm afraid we found out that Frankie Dude escaped from prison.

Me: Who is Frankie Dude?

Clover: He is a really rad surfer J.D.

Clover went over his history.

---

Frankie Dude appears in "I, Dude". He is an ex-surfer who once was a big time pro. In an accident he hit his foot on the pier of a newly built resort and ended up losing his pinky toe entirely. He sought revenge by using tsunamis to destroy beach resorts and restore the surfing areas. In the end, he was stopped by the spies and captured.

---

We gasped in shock!

Lola: He lost his pinky toe in an accident!?

Laney: Yikes!

Me: Ouch! That must've hurt.

Sam Simpson: It did. He was gonna use tsunami's to destroy beach resorts to restore surfing areas.

Nico: That's insane! Tsunami's will kill thousands of innocent people with it!

Me: It sure will. We'll take the case and return him to prison. After killing Violet Vanderfleet, we're not going to kill Frankie. But if we find a worse villain, their death will be assured.

Jerry: Understood. He is last reported being seen in Hawaii.

Me: Then it looks like we're headed to paradise.

We got our gadgets and we were off to the Aloha State!

## HONOLULU, HAWAII

We were over in the capital city of Hawaii on the island of Oahu. With us was Gozcalmoc, a Skink from the Lizardmen faction. He wears blue, yellow, and red feathers, has red paint between his eyes and cheeks. A Aztecan style mask on his head. And carries a golden, bronze spear, with markings of the Lizardmen.

Me: We're back in Honolulu.

Lincoln: Paradise.

Gozcalmoc: It sure is beautiful here. I wouldn't mind coming here for some R&R.

Me: It's beautiful.

Laney: I love coming to Hawaii.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja. Me too.

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) It feels great to be back home in Hawaii.

Lana: It's beautiful here. I remember when we first came here.

Me: Me too.

Then the Tsunami Siren sounded.

Me: Uh oh!

We went to the beach and we saw a huge 50 foot tsunami coming towards the island.

Me: WHOA! Not on my watch!

I formed a huge barrier of energy and the wave hit it and the island was saved.

Me: That was a close one.

Everyone cheered for us.

Me: You're welcome folks.

We saw that a lot of people had their surfboards with them and they had flags with them.

Me: Wow you guys are ready to surf. Is the Big Kahuna of Hawaii contest back on again?

Local: Nope. We're gonna try to become surfing legends. An extremely rare event is coming to Hawaii.

Local girl: Humungadunga is coming.

Brock: Humungadunga!?

Local girl: It's a huge wave that hits the island only once every 20 years.

Local Man: We're trying to stick our flags on top of that rock out there.

We saw a huge pointy rock that stuck out of the water like a sore thumb and it had many flags stuck into it all over and only 2 of them were on the very top.

Me: Wow. That must be one incredible wave.

Ash: I remember that!

Me: Really Ash?

Ash: Yep. We were there to witness it. I was training for the Indigo Pokemon League back then. A lot of people wanted to be just like Jan and our friend Victor. Over 40 years ago, Jan was the greatest and best surfer of them all and Jan stuck his flag up on top of the rock 40 years ago. He was the first surfer ever to successfully stick his flag on the very top of that rock and become a surfing legend. For 40 years no one else did the same thing and ever since, surfers from all over the planet wanted to be like Jan.

Me: Whoa!

I pulled out my binoculars and I saw a pink flag that was worn out a bit with a letter J on it and there was a green flag with a yellow stripe and it had the letter V on it.

Me: Wow! That is amazing. Who has the flag with the V on it?

Misty: That's the flag of our friend Victor.

Ash: He has a Pikachu that he named Puka and he had a mysterious power that enabled him to feel the waves.

Me: That's REALLY mysterious.

Nico: No kidding but that is so cool!

Lincoln: Maybe I can do it too.

Laney: Go for it Lincoln!

Lana: Yeah go for it!

Lincoln used his powers and he made an Orange Flag with his Initials L.L. over a Thunderbird Symbol.

Me: This is gonna be so cool seeing a really rare wave like this.

Lily: It sure is.

Sam Simpson: Yeah!

Gabrielle: (British Accent) I can't wait to see if Lincoln does it.

Ash: Lets go find Victor. We'll show you where he lives.

Me: Okay.

We went to Victor's house. We got to his house and we met Victor.

Ash: Hey Victor.

Victor: Ash Ketchum, Misty, Brock. It's great to see you all again.

Misty: Same to you.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Victor.

Victor: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same to you. We saw your flag on the very top of the rock.

Victor: Yep. That flag is mine next to my hero Jan. I became the second person to successfully plant a flag on top of the rock next to my hero Jan. Jan became the first to ever plant his flag on top of the rock over 40 years ago.

Me: Wow. Humungadunga must be really big for a rare wave.

Victor: It is.

Lincoln: I want to try it myself. I want to be the third person ever to place a flag on the rock.

Me: We got word that Humungadunga is coming and Lincoln wants to become the youngest ever to place a flag on top of that rock.

Laney: Yep. That's our brother.

Victor: You definitely have it in you Lincoln. You can do it.

Lincoln: Thanks Victor.

Me: How big exactly is Humungadunga?

Victor: It's a big wave at 300 feet high.

We gasped in sheer amazement!

Me: 300 Feet!?

Sakura Haruno: That's a Megatsunami!

Naruto: That is gigantic!

Luna Loud: Unbelievable dudes.

Lori: That wave must literally be incredible.

Varie: No kidding.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) That wave must be one amazing wave lads.

Fletcher: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It would be a big wave laddies.

Vince: This is gonna be a really rare wave to see.

Me: The largest wave ever surfed was over 80 feet. This shatters the record by a mile.

Leni: No kidding.

Liberty: But this is gonna be so cool to see Lincoln surf it.

Me: Lets not give him too much pressure guys.

Then we heard the Tsunami Siren sound again.

Me: Uh oh.

Lincoln: Is that Humungadunga?

Me: No that's Frankie Dude. Lets go!

We went to the beach and we saw another tsunami and I formed an energy barrier and stopped the wave from slamming into the shore.

Me: That was a close one.

Nico: Yep.

Then we saw a surfer dude with long blond hair and it was FRANKIE DUDE!

Me: Frankie Dude, I presume?

Frankie Dude: That's right dudes. It's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You are a really skilled surfer. I can tell.

Frankie Dude: Thanks dude. Are you all also intimidated by my good looks.

He does a handsome pose and Nico punched him in the face and hurt his hand?

CLANG!

Nico: OWWWWWW!

Nico broke his hand!

Me: Whoa! You have incredibly good looks that are indestructible.

Frankie Dude: Thanks.

Lincoln: Always a pleasure to meet a rad surfer.

Frankie Dude: So you are the famous L-Dog that I have heard about. The famous Lincoln Loud, the Big Kahuna of Hawaii.

Lincoln: That's me.

Frankie Dude: Radical dude! It's an honor to meet you. What brings you all here?

Me: What else? To stop you from destroying the beach resorts.

Maria: (to Frankie Dude) You know what? After the previous enemy of the Spies we fought tried to kill all the men in the world, it's nice to know that your scheme doesn't involve destroying a certain gender.

Frankie Dude: Hey, I may want to destroy all beaches but I'm not sexist towards any gender!

Me: And if there's one thing we never tolerate it's sexist misogynistic freaks. But we're also here to witness history in the making.

Lincoln: Yep. I'm going to become the 3rd person ever to become a legend by surfing Humungadunga.

Me: Yep. After we have our battle with you of course. We won't be seeing an event like this again for 20 more years. This day will forever be remembered in Team Loud Phoenix Storm history.

Frankie Dude: Cool dude!

I saw his foot missing his left pinky toe.

Me: Geez that must've really hurt for you to lose your pinky toe like that.

Frankie Dude: Yeah it did. It was the most painful thing I've ever felt.

Nico: No shit.

Laney: Yeah.

Lily: Yikes.

Hydro Man, Carly Carmine and Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney showed up.

Me: I had a feeling you guys would show up.

Carly Carmine: So you all are here to stop Frankie?

Jack Atlas: (Australian Accent) More than that Carly. We're gonna see Lincoln become the third person to become a surfing legend.

Me: Yep. But lets not give him too much pressure.

Lincoln: Thanks guys. But I can handle it.

Spiderman: (to Hydro Man) I kinda expected you to show up, Hydro Man.

Hydro Man: What can I say? I fit right well here.

Me: The ocean is practically your second home Morris.

Hydro Man: Yeah I guess it is.

?: This will also be an event you will never forget either.

We then saw a figure come out and it was SLOTSKY from episode 4 of Mighty Morphin Alien Rangers!

---

Slotsky was originally a re-generator device made by Billy that was designed to restore the entire Ranger team. However, Goldar and the Tengas arrived and smashed it. Billy was the only one to regain his original age and the Ninja Power Coins (which were required to power the device) were destroyed by Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd's lightning. Zedd then created Slotsky out of the device and gave him the mission of killing the Alien Rangers. He wielded a magnet that took the Rangers' weapons from them. He used this to steal away the Aquitian Lasers and use them against the team. However, they vanished and Aurico turned the tide with his Aquitian Fist. Finding Slotsky completely useless, Rita and Zedd made him grow so the Rangers summoned their Battle Borgs. Slotsky was easily overpowered and killed by their Launch Sequence, not requiring the Shogun Megazord to defeat him.

---

Delphine: (Alien Voice) **Slotsky!**

Slotsky: It has been a while Aquitar rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were originally a regenerator device made by Billy designed to restore the Power Rangers! But after Goldar and his Tengu's smashed it, it only restored Billy to his right age and the Ninja Power coins were destroyed with it. You stole the Aquitar Rangers Aquitian Lasers to use against them! But Aurico turned the tide against you!

Slotsky: That's right. You are really smart J.D. You really have watched us on TV.

Me: Like I always say to your friends, I never missed an episode. Be it on Netflix or on TV.

Slotsky: Nice to know we have some fans.

Slotsky just stole Cestro and Tideus' Aquitian Lasers with his magnet hand.

Slotsky: It's deja vu all over again!

He then used his magnet to steal the spies gadgets.

Slotsky: Now what will you do!?

Luna fired a wave of water and shorted him out and then she took the Aquitian Lasers and the gadgets back and gave them to them.

Cestro: **Thanks Luna.**

Luna Loud: No problem dude.

Me: Lets dance. Shall we?

Frankie Dude: Lets dude.

I snapped my fingers and we were on an island in the middle of the eye of a massive hurricane on an alien planet. The planet was called Tropicyclonia.

Isabel: Whoa! I know this planet! It's Tropicyclonia.

Lana: Wow! It's amazing!

Lincoln: We're in the middle of a hurricane's eye that never dies.

Me: Yep. Lets dance!

Emma: You thought the Alien Rangers were bad? Wait until you see their successors!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Zeo!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers.

We went at them!

---

Battle 1: Hydro Man

---

Luna Loud was facing Hydro Man.

Luna Loud: This is gonna be an awesome fight dude.

Hydro Man: It sure is. Lets dance.

Luna fired waves of water and it hit him all over and smashed him all over the place with incredible power! He was knocked out.

Luna Loud: Good fight dude.

---

Battle 2: Carly Carmine

---

Haiku was facing Carly.

Haiku: This is gonna be good.

Carly Carmine: It sure is. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU and FORTUNE LADIES FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND, LIGHT and DARK!

Carly summoned said monsters.

Haiku: Lets dance! I summon DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER, ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO, AVALANCHING AUSSA, RAGING ERIA, STORMING WYNN and BLAZING HIITA!

Haiku summoned said monsters.

Carly Carmine then brought out her Pokemon. She had 2 kinds of Vivillion, a Butterfree, a Beautyfly, a Cutiefly and a Ribombee.

Haiku: Beautiful selection of Pokemon you have Carly.

Carly Carmine: Thanks Haiku.

Haiku: Lets do this!

Haiku went at Carly and punched her in the stomach and leg swept her and Haiku's monsters fired elemental energy blasts and they hit Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Ladies and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Carly's pokemon blasted at Haiku and she dodged all the blasts and fired blasts of darkness and knocked them out.

Haiku punched Carly and knocked her down.

Haiku: Awesome.

Carly got up.

Carly Carmine: Lets go help the others.

Haiku: Right!

---

Battle 3: Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney

---

Sam S.L., Bart and his girlfriends were facing Jimbo, Dolph and

Kearney.

Kearney: We're going to pound your fucking asses into pulp!

Dolph: YEAH!

Sam S.L.: Not if I pound your asses into pulp first you assfuckers!

Bart: Yeah!

Jenny (Simpsons): You all are gonna wish you were never born!

Jessica Lovejoy: Yeah!

Gina Vendetti: I'm gonna smash your fucking skulls in an eat your brains!

Sam S.L.: Lets get them!

They went at them and Sam punched Jimbo in the face and Jenny bit Dolph in the nose and Gina punched him in the face and Darcy kicked Kearney in the face and knocked him down and Jessica smashed Dolph's head with a stick! Bart kicked Jimbo in the crotch!

Sam S.L.: You crotchkickers should've been locked in detention till you graduated into the penal system you penischewers!

They laughed at them.

Bart: (Laughs) Penischewer! That's a good one Sam.

Sam S.L.: Thanks Bart.

Gina: Good one.

Sam fired a ball of fire and it hit Jimbo's hat and burned it off revealing his bald head.

Gina: How's that cueball!?

Sam kicked him in the head and knocked him out!

Sam kicked Dolph and knocked him down!

---

Battle 4: Slotsky

---

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers were facing Slotsky.

Nico: Lets do this!

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers fired blasts of energy and more and they hit Slotsky and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Slotsky exploded in a massive fiery explosion and was dead.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Slotsky you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: He sure has.

His magnet was the only thing that remained.

Nico: I'll keep this as a trophy.

---

Battle 5: Frankie Dude

---

We regrouped and we were on the oceans facing Frankie Dude!

Me: Cowabunga dude!

I punched Frankie in the face and we went onto the water and surfed and I kicked him in the face and Nico punched him in the stomach.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over. Sam punched him in the face and Clover bit his hand and Alex kicked him in the nose.

Luna Loud: This will hurt you dude! VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: MUDSLIDE OF NEVADO DEL RUIZ!

Luna fired a wave of volcanic mud and it was the massive wave of volcanic mud from the 1985 eruption of Nevado Del Ruiz in Colombia that killed 23,000 people in the town of Armero. It buried him in mud and he popped out and he was spitting mud out!

Me: Wow! That was the mudslides from the 1985 eruption of Nevado Del Ruiz in Colombia.

Nicole: That was a terrible event.

Laney: It sure was.

Maria: Take this one! VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: KEANAKAKOI ERUPTION!

Maria touched the ground and a massive explosion of lava and ash exploded out from under Frankie and sent him into the air and he landed into the ground with a huge thud.

Me: Whoa!

Nicole: Wow! That was the 1790 Keanakakoi Eruption of Kīlauea.

Kanaloa: Very dangerous eruption in Hawaii's history.

Bai Tza: I remember seeing this one on the news. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: VOLCÁN DE FUEGO!

Bai Tza touched the ground and it exploded and sent Frankie into the air with the air with the incredible force of the 2018 Eruption of Volcán de Fuego in Guatemala. He crashed into the ground and was hurt all over.

Me: Wow! That was the 2018 eruption of Fuego Volcano in Guatemala!

Ronnie Anne: I remember seeing that all over the news! That was horrible!

Syd Chang: It sure was.

Nora Eztli: (Spanish Accent) Si. It was awful seeing that.

Nico: No kidding.

Drakness: Here's one I know. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: MOUNT ONTAKE ERUPTION!

Drakness touched the ground and a massive explosion of ash sent Frankie into the air and he crashed into the ground.

Me: Wow!

Nicole: That was the 2014 Mount Intake Eruption.

Karai: (Japanese Accent) That was the deadliest eruption in Japan ever since Mount Torishima erupted in 1902.

Nicole: That's right and it was the deadliest eruption of the 21st Century.

Lincoln: Wow!

Kanaloa: Indeed. Watch this. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: PELE!

Kanaloa fired a wave of lava and it formed into Pele, the Goddess of Fire in Hawaiian Myth and she blasted Frankie all over with fire and burned him.

Lincoln: Nice one! Watch this one! VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: PACIFIC RING OF FIRE!

Lincoln punched the ground and formed a huge ring of volcanoes around Frankie and trapped him in the middle of it.

Me: It's just amazing at how many volcanoes there are on Earth.

Nicole: Yep. Those were the volcanoes of the Pacific Ocean Plate. From New Zealand to Tierra del Fuego.

Laney: Cool!

Lynn: Watch this one. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: ISLA NUBLAR VOLCANO ERUPTION!

Lynn punched the ground and a massive eruption exploded from underneath Frankie and sent him flying into the air and he fell to the ground and smashed into it with a huge thud.

Me: Ouch. That was the eruption of Mount Sibo that we saw last year.

Nico: I'll never forget that. That was wicked.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: Here's the most powerful volcanic eruption ever known. But this one was not on Earth. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: IO HYPER ERUPTION!

I punched the ground and then a massive explosion of ash and sulfur erupted out of the ocean and spun ferociously into the air and sulfuric fallout rained down from the clouds and column of ash and it hit Frankie all over and burned him bad.

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Shanan: Unreal!

Nicole: No kidding! That was the 2013 Io Hyper Eruption.

Lisa Loud: I know that scenario as I have seen images of it on the computer.

Nicole: It was the largest and most powerful eruption in the Solar System. Io's Volcanic Activity in the Jovian System is the most powerful we have ever seen.

Me: Incredible.

Lisa Loud: This is a big one. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: TOBA CATASTROPHE!

Lisa punched the ground and a massive explosion of ash and lava exploded high into the air with incredible power and it rained down on Frankie and burned him and crushed him all over.

Me: Whoa! That was the eruption of Supervolcano Toba in Sumatra from 74,000 years ago!

Nico: That's incredible!

Laney: I remember we saw Lake Toba from when we were there on our Worldwide Adventure.

Lola: That was amazing that we saw that.

Lori: This one I literally remember from seeing it on TV. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: EYJAFJALLAJÖKULL SMOKESCREEN!

Lori fired a wave of ash and it covered Frankie and obscured his view.

Me: The 2010 eruption of Eyjafjallajökull.

Nicole: That was a rough event. That stopped air travel around the world for over 10 million people. Most of them were in Europe.

Rita: I remember seeing that all over the news. That was awful.

Volcana: Indeed it was. Watch this one! VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: KRAKATOA ERUPTION RASENSHURIKEN!

Volcana formed a Rasenshuriken made of pure lava and fire and she threw it and it slammed into Frankie and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Whoa! That was epic!

Me: That was from the 1883 eruption of Krakatoa.

Nicole: That was powerful!

Laney: No kidding.

Ronnie Anne: It sure was. Watch this one. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: POPOCATEPETL VOLCANO ERUPTION!

Ronnie Anne punched the ground and a powerful eruption of lava and ash exploded out of the ground and sent Frankie high into the air and it burned him all over and he crashed into the ground.

Nicole: Whoa! The eruptions of Popocatepetl volcano in Mexico.

Nora Eztli: Si. Amazing volcano. Watch this one. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: EL CHICHON ERUPTION!

Nora punched the ground and a massive explosion of ash and lava erupted out of the ocean and buried and burned Frankie all over.

Me: Whoa! That was the 1982 Eruption of El Chichon in Mexico!

Nicole: That was from 38 years ago. Unbelievable!

Alex T.: (Greek Accent) Watch this one. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: KOLUMBO!

Alex punched the ground and a massive underwater volcanic eruption sent a wave of water at Frankie and drenched him.

Nicole: Whoa! That was the 1650 Kolumbo Eruption in Santorini, Greece.

Jessie K.: Very powerful volcano back then.

Mei Terumi: This will burn this bad boy. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: MAUNA LOA ERUPTION!

Mei fired a wave of lava and it was from the 1984 Eruption of Mauna Loa and it burned Frankie all over the place.

Tshibangu: (Congo Accent) Watch this one. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: NYIRAGONGO VOLCANIC LAVA TSUNAMI!

Tshibangu fired a wave of volcanic lava and it went at Frankie and burned him all over.

Nico: And here's one from the Battle we had with Sauron. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: MOUNT DOOM ERUPTION!

Nico punched the ground and a massive eruption of lava flooded over the lands and covered Frankie all over and burned him.

Me: Whoa! The eruption of Mount Doom.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets finish him with our combos and Final Smashes.

Thrust: With pleasure!

Roxas: Lets get him!

Thrust used the Decepticon Cyber Planet Key and Roxas used the Earth Cyber Planet Key. Thrust had his Compression Rifle and Roxas had his light powers enhanced 100-fold.

Flora used the Linphea Cyber Planet Key and Strafe used the Earth Cyber Planet Key. Flora had her powers and Strafe had his Heat-Ray Rifle enhanced 100-fold.

Thrust and Roxas: LIGHT COMPRESSION BLAST!

Thrust fired a Compression Blast and Roxas fired a light blast.

Flora and Strafe: SUNLIGHT FLARE BLAST!

Flora fired a powerful blast of light and Strafe fire a flare blast from his heat ray.

Frafdo and May: ICE FIRE MEGAFIRESTORM!

Frafdo and May fired massive blasts of ice fire.

Enre Hep and Nico: LIGHTSTORM MEGABLAST BURST!

Nico and Enre Hep fired massive blasts of light.

Titanix and Laney: LEAFSTORM WAVE OF WIND!

Titanix fired a massive blast of wind and Laney fired a wave of leaves.

Crawsectus and Misty with Gyarados : HYPER MAELSTROM BURST!

Crawsectus and Misty fired waves of water and Gyarados fired a massive Hyper Beam Blast.

Dheena and Carly Carmine with Aslla Piscu: HUMMINGBIRD TWILIGHT BLAST!

Dheena fired a wave of light and Carly and Aslla Piscu fired a powerful blast of darkness.

Tassanil and Haiku: DARKNESS MEGABLAST STRIKE!

Tassanil and Haiku fired powerful blasts of dark energy.

Drakness and Lincoln: DARKNESS LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Drakness and Lincoln fired blasts of lightning.

Gintanai and Akiza with Black Rose Dragon CRIMSON ROSEFLARE MEGABLAST!

Gintanai fired waves of red fire.

Hunter and Nemo: TWILIGHT MEGABLAST STRIKE!

Hunter and Nemo fired blasts of light and darkness.

Delizia and Edwayl: EUROPE MEGABLAST BURST!

Delizia and Edwayl fired blasts of red and green energy.

Yusei with Stardust Dragon and Granity: BIG BANG COSMIC FORCE!

Granity fired a powerful ball of energy and Yusei and Stardust Dragon fired a massive blast of star fire.

Jack Atlas with Red Dragon Archfiend and Taranee: CRIMSON

FIRESTORM FORCE!

Jack Atlas, Red Dragon Archfiend and Taranee fired massive waves of fire.

Elyon Brown and Zarya: WOLF FIRE TIMESTORM!

Elyon fired a wave of time energy and Zarya fired a wave of wolf fire.

Lola and Azulongmon: AURORA FIRESTORM FORCE!

Lola fired a wave of fire and Azulongmon fired a wave of light energy.

Kairi and Namine: LIGHT OF HEART!

Kairi and Namine fired a wave of light.

The blasts all combined and they hit Frankie and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Professor Ivy: Lets hit him with our final smashes all at once!

Me: Go get him!

Professor Ivy: OCEAN MAELSTROM BLAST!

Professor Ivy fired a massive wave of water.

Victor: HUMUNGADUNGA MEGASLAM!

Victor fired a massive wave of water.

Puka fired a massive wave of lightning.

Ash: LIGHTNING SUPERSTRIKE BLAST!

Ash fired a massive wave of lightning!

Sam Simpson: FIRESTORM MEGABLAST!

Sam fired a wave of fire.

Gabrielle (OC): LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Gabrielle fired a massive wave of lightning!

Clover: WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

Clover fired a massive wave of lightning.

Alex: WINDSTORM MEGABLAST!

Alex fired a massive wave of wind.

Lincoln: LIGHTNING ELECTROCUTION STRIKE!

Linka: LIGHTNING BLAST BURST!

Lincoln and Linka fired a massive wave of lightning. The blasts all hit Frankie all at once and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Frankie was knocked out.

We slapped the cuffs on him and we were back on Earth.

WOOHP arrived and grabbed Frankie

Nico: Frankie Dude, you have failed this world.

Lincoln: Here I go guys.

Lincoln went out onto the ocean and we then saw Puka glow a bright blue.

Me: Whoa.

Victor: This is it guys.

Jerry: We'll stay to watch.

We looked out on the horizon of the ocean and we saw a massive ginormous wave heading right at us! It was the big wave HUMUNGADUNGA! It was a massive 300 foot high wave of water!

Victor: That's it guys.

Me: Holy shit!

Laney: So that's Humungadunga!

Linka: It's massive!

Nico: Look at the size of it!

The Tsunami Siren sounded and we got to high ground.

We then saw that Lincoln was surfing on top of the wave!

Brock: He's riding the wave!

Misty: Go dude!

Ash's Pikachu: PIKACHU!

Me: Go for it Lincoln!

Professor Ivy: You can do it, Lincoln!

Me: This is it guys! This is history in the making!

Nico: This is amazing!

Lincoln had his flag ready and unfurled and we saw him put the flag into the very top of the rock as the wave crashed into the rock! Lincoln now had a place in history as a surfing legend! Laney snapped a photo of him doing it!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Me: HE DID IT!

We cheered wildly for him!

Me: WAY TO GO BUDDY!

Lynn Sr. and Rita were crying in so much joy for Lincoln.

Lincoln came back as the wave crashed onto the shore and we went to greet him.

Me: Way to go Lincoln!

Lori: Lincoln that was literally amazing!

Sam Simpson: You should be very proud of yourself, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

Victor: I'm so proud of you Lincoln.

Carly Carmine: Nice job on that wave, Lincoln!

Jimbo: Even me, Dolph, and Kearney are impressed,

Lincoln: Thanks, Jimbo. Coming from you, that means a lot.

Dolph: Don't get used to it.

Kearney: You are a true surfing legend Lincoln.

Hydro Man: We'll let you all take Frankie to jail now. Awesome job though.

Luna Loud: Thanks Morris.

Lincoln: Thanks dude.

The Masters of Evil then teleport out.

Frankie Dude: I want to say something first.

Jerry: I'll allow it.

Frankie Dude: Lincoln, you are one amazing surfer dude. You have the makings of a true legend and a master surfer. And you have my respect and I am honored to be in your presence.

Lincoln: Thanks Frankie. That means a lot to me.

Me: We're so proud of you Lincoln.

Ash: You are a legend now.

Laney: That's right.

Jerry: Great job guys.

Me: Thanks Jerry.

Jerry: That was a most spectacular display and you all did a magnificent job on this mission.

Me: I think this mission will forever be remembered throughout all of WOOHP's history as well as our history.

Nico: You said it.

They took Frankie away and he was put in the space prisons. In the Uranus Prison he was given the same lifestyle as John Corben.

Sam Simpson: (To the Viewers) We not only busted a bad guy but we got to witness Lincoln take his place in history as a surfing legend during a rare event and it was one of the most incredible events ever.

Me: We sure did Sam. And we won't be seeing an event like this happen again for 20 years.

We saw Lincoln's flag wave proudly with Victor and Jan's Flags and it was awesome! This showed that it is never too late to make your dream become a reality.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lincoln's Guardian Angels were speechless and amazed.

Anna Anyanova: Lincoln that is absolutely amazing!

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Wow! Lincoln that is so bonza mate!

Me: We were really proud of Lincoln.

Magneto: You should be proud of yourself, Lincoln.

Libra Zodiarts: That really is no small feat.

Lincoln: No it wasn't. But I became the youngest ever to do that.

Me: Lincoln made so many people proud too.

Lola: Yeah he sure did.

Varie: Lincoln is a legend.

Blaster Tron: Size of Humungadunga: Estimated to be larger then Way Big, Devastator, Bruticus, G1 Menasor, Predaking, and Abominus combined.

Me: Yep. It's 300 feet high.

Camie: Whoa! That's a Megatsunami!

Sakura Haruno: That was my first reaction too.

Qin: Yeah it was huge!

Laney showed a photo of the wave and Lincoln sticking his flag on top.

Laney: Here's a photo that I took of him doing so.

Camie: Whoa!

Anna Anyanova: Whoa! That is amazing!

Frankie Dude: That is Lincoln for you guys. Lincoln is one legendary gnarly surfer.

Me: Yes he is. And we're really proud of him.

Trumbipular: And remember that the 6 giants mentioned were the largest of our big guns.

Sindbad: Let that sink in for a moment.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Qin: Yep.

Frankie Dude: But nonetheless, I'm really amazed that Lincoln surfed Humungadunga back then.

Me: We all are Frankie. We all are.

Nico: Yeah.

Cody Maverick: Yeah that was awesome.

Frankie Dude: It sure was. And also I picked Hortencia Remmington here as my archenemy.

Hortencia Remmington: I'm truly honored.

Paragus: Cody, this might be a silly question. But have you ever met Kelly Slater before?

Cody Maverick: No can't say I have sorry.

Me: He is a great surfer. One of the best ever.

Xenia: That's right.

Me: You would love him if you ever met him.

Cody Maverick: I'm sure. Also I'm glad you guys are here.

Me: Tank back for Round 2 of surfing?

Cody Maverick: Yep. He's not really a bad guy. He is a good friend. So if you guys face him, give him community service.

Me: Well that's exactly why we are here.

Nico: Yep. Not just to surf and have fun. But also give Tank community service.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Chicken Joe) I still can't believe you scored first place ahead of Tank and Cody.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) That must've been humiliating for Tank.

Chicken Joe: Well, Cody told me to go ahead at the time. So I did.

Me: Very sporting of him.

Cody Maverick: Thanks.

Me: That was still an awesome surfing competition though.

Qin: Yeah.

Cody Maverick: I don't have any regrets making that decision.

Sideshow Bob: It's good that you don't.

Me: It sure is and I'm proud.

Qin: Me too.

Varie: We all are.

Xenia: Yeah.

Cozy Glow: Same here.

Cody Maverick: Thanks guys.

Me: No problem.

Nico: Now lets see where Tank is.

Cody: There's also one other thing you should know.

Dayu: What's that?

Chicken Joe: Tank gives his trophies names.

Dahlia Hawthorne: You're kidding.

Chicken Joe: Nope.

Me: Quite the Egotist. But we'll soon fix that.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah at least he has honor so that's good.

Frankie Dude: Yeah it sure is.

Time Force Dash: (to Lynn) You don't name your trophies, right, Lynn?

Lynn: Dash, not only would I never go that far. But I also can never find any good names for them.

Me: That's good you don't do that Lynn.

Qin: Yeah that sounds too crazy.

Me: That would be like Ren Hoek naming a collection of glass coffee tables. No offense Ren.

Ren Hoek: None taken. (Shudders) I still get chills from thinking about that one.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: Lets worry about that later and get to work.

Me: Right.

Eli: And I see him right there.

We saw him at a spot 300 meters to the south.

Lord Stratosfear: Let's try to imagine him in his underwear.

Top: (grimaces) I can't do it, man! He's fucking hot!

Squidward: I tried to do that with Squilliam and I thought the same thing.

Me: Funny.

Nico: Lets go.

Me: Entrance time?

Sunny Tennyson: Entrance time!

Nico: Surf's up dudes!

We went at him.

Tank was getting ready for some surfing fun. Then a wave of water went in and formed the spirits of the greatest surfers of all time and they swirled around him and then converged and then a volcano formed and pineapples erupted out of it and the pineapples popped open and out came us.

Me: Now that was a Hawaiian Entrance.

Tank: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Qin: Tank The Shredder Evans I presume?

Tank: That's right dudes and dudettes.

Me: Looks like we're going to have some fun.

Tank: (to Chicken Joe) I got a score to settle with you too. You of all people got first place instead of me

Copperhead: It DOES sound ridiculous when you say it out loud.

Chicken Joe: Hey, fair's fair, dude.

Me: All's fair in love and war.

Usari: Oh, who are you kidding?! You would've had a chance if you didn't fall off your board!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Besides waves of that size are unpredictable.

Qin: Yep.

Then Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Vreedle

Brothers, Cargill, Cantwell, Wiggum, Chalmers, Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Knighty Knight, Wolvertoon, IR Baboon, Buzz Buzzard, Steelbeak, Quirrel, Proper Patrol, and Supreme King Jaden appeared.

Nico: Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Cantwell, Wiggum, Chalmers, Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Knighty Knight, Wolvertoon, IR Baboon, Buzz Buzzard, Steelbeak, Quirrel, Proper Patrol, and Supreme King Jaden.

Pete: Sure is nice ewather out, huh?

Maria: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Kalin: I hope Horsea got the chance to swim here.

Horsea: Actually, I never got the chance.

Private HIVE: You'll get your chance after this, soldier.

Abis Mal: (to Nico) Heard you trained more at UA Academy.

Nico: Yep.

Rhomboid: Did stuff get blown up real good?

Me: Oh yeah. Lots of dummies and more.

Junkalo then appeared again.

Me: Junkalo, now it's time for a good usual battle.

Junkalo: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

Junkalo: Can you believe it took me and my fellow Sporix Beasts this long to be in the usual battles?

William: I know, right?

Me: About damn time too.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

## Penny, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Yumiko Evangelica, Eevee, William, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Nico's Rescue and the MHA Students learning about the powers of the Tai Chi Characters and Ibara Transforming against Frollo and his men in an awesome simulation

Pete was first.

Pete: (to Penny) Nico's rescue involved the MHA Students learning about the powers of the Tai Chi Characters. And Ibara Transformed against Frollo and his men in an awesome simulation.

Penny: They sure did and it was really cool!

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely amazing darlings. We really roughed up all of Frollo's men and Ibara really did a magnificent job.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: It sure was and it's always very therapeutic to bring down Frollo and his men.

Yumiko Evangelica: It sure is and it's fun.

Eevee: You got that right!

William: Yeah no kidding.

Pete: Boy I'll say. That was such an awesome day for you guys. Lets do it!

Penny used her Legend Items.

DIAMOND QUEST TREASURE HUNT! PENNY'S DIAMOND FURY!

Penny got a diamond sword and they fired waves of diamonds, jewels, energy, water and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Morpheus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Abigail Kiralevington, Saint Walker, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin - Battling Another Elemental Dragon and Another Captain Cold

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Nico, Qin's team, Captain Cold's team, and the others did good Battling Another Elemental Dragon. And Another Captain Cold as well.

Morpheus: We all sure did and it was really cool and amazing.

Princess Luna: It sure was most fun and cool.

Moondust: It sure was. We all had a lot of fun with those.

Snowdrop: We covered the red books of The Wonder Ride Books. Now we have the Blue Books to do.

Gari: Yeah we sure do.

Blackout: Yep. This will be awesome and fun.

Abigail Kiralevington: It sure will be awesome.

Saint Walker: Indeed it will.

Kalin: I know it will. Lets do it!

Morpheus used his legend items.

BLUE GIANT MUSHROOM STOMP! FLAMING GIANT FLAME STORM!

Morpheus grew to 20 feet tall and they fired waves of energy and blue fire and darkness and smashed him down.

## Emerald Sustrai, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Athena Rollins, Chione (Ben 10), Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - Lincoln's Rescue

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Zootopia. How did that go?

Emerald Sustrai: It went really well and everyone faced Fulgrim the Illuminator from Warhammer 40,000.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was so cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But Zootopia is doing so much better now that Deputy Mayor Bellwether is gone and locked up.

Sunburn: That Xenophobic monster deserves to spend the rest of her miserable life in jail for her crimes.

Athena Rollins: I agree there completely.

Chione: You got that right.

Private HIVE: I agree there too. Permission to start the battle!

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald used her Legend Items.

FLYING SHIPS OF WAR AND BATTLE! EMERALD'S BATTLE OF POWER!

She summoned massive flying ships and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Nicole Knudson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Carly Qin, Fox McCloud, Krystal, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - Meeting a gene-slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Sniper

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Sniper. What's her name?

Nicole: Her name is Lucinda Stewart and let me tell you she is someone you should not mess around with.

Control Freak: Before you guys tell me her story here is who I have summoned.

He summoned the Imperial Stronghold from Panzer Dragoon!

Nicole: WHOA! The Imperial Stronghold from Panzer Dragoon. Awesome choice.

Control Freak: Thanks.

Nicole: Now here is mine.

She summoned The Borg Cube from Star Trek Fleet Command!

Borg: We are the Borg. Lower your shields and surrender your ships. We will add your biological and technological distinctiveness to our own. Your culture will adapt to service us. Resistance is futile.

Control Freak: Wow! The Borg Cube from Star Trek Fleet Command! Awesome choice.

Nicole: Thanks. I've been a huge Star Trek fan too ever since I was a little girl.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome! But yeah Lucinda is someone not to mess around with either.

Scootaloo: No kidding there. Her story was intense.

---

Lucinda Stewart: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lucinda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lucinda Stewart: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lucinda Stewart: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Lucinda, what's the story on what Lori, Lynn, and Lola did to Lincoln that was so evil, it left you hating them with a blazing passion?

Lucinda Stewart: You're not going to like hearing it one bit. One day, I was going for a walk through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard someone weakly crying out for help, and I knew who would make that cry: it was Lincoln. I immediately rushed to The Loud House and ran for Lincoln's room which was boarded up and chained up, I fired blasts of darkness and fire which destroyed the boards and the chains, and I went inside, only to find my feet in a pool of blood, and I saw the sight that would haunt me forever: it was Lincoln, but I saw he had multiple stab wounds and slash marks all over his upper body and lower body, he was literally pale and really weak from hunger, and even worse, he was handcuffed with no hope of escape. I got the handcuffs off him, but then, I let out a loud scream of horror, and that got Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily here, along with Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and as soon as they saw Lincoln, all of them screamed horrifically. Lucy gave me a bag of blood which I gave to Lincoln and as he fed, the pool of blood rose and all his spilled blood went back into his body and the slash marks and stab wounds all over his body began to seal as he was healed. Then, he hugged me tightly and he really cried hard into my chest, and then, I saw the absence of three people, and that's when I growled in anger.

Past Lucinda: Where's Lori, Lynn, and Lola?

Past Leni: Lori's at the mall, Lynn's at basketball practice, and Lola's at her pageant.

Past Lucinda: When they get back, leave me and Lincoln with them, they're going to pay with their miserable lives.

Lucinda Stewart: We didn't have to wait long. Lori, Lynn, and Lola came back, and when they saw the family turn and glare at them, they got nervous. But, when they saw Lincoln healed and alive, their nervousness turned into outright anger and fury.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE?! STINKOLN'S ALIVE?!

Past Lori: THAT BITCH HEALED HIM, AND YOU ALL HELPED! THAT'S IT, YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Past Lola: YOU WILL PAAAAAAAYYYYYYY!

Past Lincoln: THAT'S ENOUGH!

Lucinda Stewart: That loud outburst just only angered Lori, Lynn, and Lola even more and they ran at Lincoln to kill him again, but we fired blasts of darkness and fire, which trapped them in prisons, and I was already pissed beyond measure.

Past Lucinda: You three brats have really crossed a fucking line, if I hadn't found Lincoln and saved him, he would've died, and his blood would be on your hands. Give me one reason why I shouldn't even send your wretched souls to Hell for this!

Past Lincoln: Lucinda. Let me.

Lincoln walked up to Lori, Lynn, and Lola.

Past Lincoln: If you even think I'm saving your butts, then, you've absolutely lost your minds. You brutally stabbed me all over my body and left slash marks all over me, you handcuffed me, and boarded me up in my room to die. Until you three prove to me that you deserve my forgiveness, don't expect any help from me. Lori, go find someone else to be your ottoman for your raptor claws you call toenails, Lynn, go find someone else to be your "training dummy", and Lola, go find someone else to be your pageant coach!

Past Lynn Sr.: Actually, champ, they won't be doing any of that for a long time. Lori, Lynn Jr., and Lola Loud, because of what you three did to your brother, you three are grounded for nine months.

Past Rita: Plus, you'll be spending those nine months in Aunt Ruth's house, since Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily are almost that close to rushing at you to beat you three to death for what you did.

The flashback ended, and we were horrified.

Nico: Oh my God, this tops all those times Lori did all that to Lincoln.

Lucinda Stewart: They were nothing but bitter and stupid girls, and after the dust settled, Lori, Lynn, and Lola got sent to Aunt Ruth's for nine months for what they did to Lincoln, and I made sure they didn't escape by asking Maria Garcia and her friends to leave imps at Aunt Ruth's to torment them.

Me: They'd been asking for it for a long time.

Maria: Well, as they say, payback's a bitch, and for those three, it definitely got them right in the ass.

Luna: Big time, and Mom was right, we were that close to rushing them and beating them to death for this. They've crossed numerous lines to try and ruin Lincoln's life and kill him, but now, they went too far, and they paid the price.

Lincoln: And I made it clear I wasn't going to save their butts, they needed to prove they deserve my forgiveness, which they did. After experiencing nine months in Aunt Ruth's eating nothing but moldy pudding and dealing with her cats, they broke down and cried like crazy and they apologized. Those were the words I wanted to hear, and I did hug and forgive them.

Rita: And so did the rest of us. But, Lucinda, oh she never forgave them, and she swore if they ever did this to Lincoln again, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers would go after them.

Me: And send them to Hell forever.

Nico: (Shudders) Just by angering the Evil HERO Guardian Angels by messing with or trying to kill Lincoln, and they'll be on a one-way trip to Hell.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Control Freak: JEEZ! This is getting more and more dark with each revelation that comes. I can't believe that Lori, Lynn and Lola stabbed Lincoln and left him for dead!

Whirlwind: I know that was awful!

Carly Qin: No kidding there! But thank goodness he lived.

Fox McCloud: No kidding there. That was terrible!

Krystal: (British Accent) And the sisters paid the price for it big time because of those dark sides of theirs. But they learned the hard way that if you mess with the Evil HERO Gene slammers there will be disastrous consequences.

Control Freak: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Nicole activated her Legend Items.

STAR DRAGON PLANET VOYAGE! NICOLE'S STELLAR FLIGHT FORCE!

They fired waves of energy and stars, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Weiss, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Colleen Dumbledore, Harry Potter, Ginny Weasley, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Manaphy trying to catch a fly

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Manaphy tried to catch a fly earlier. She didn't have that much luck, didn't she?

Weiss: No unfortunately no. But Tsuyu did in the end thanks to her Quirk.

Fluttershy: Yeah you know how much she loves flies because of it.

Tornado Bolt: That was awesome though.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It was awesome though.

Stealth Elf: I agree there. But at least that fly is gone.

Colleen Dumbledore: (British Accent) No kidding there. I hate flies.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding. They are such a nuisance.

Ginny Weasley: (British Accent) I agree there too. They are pests.

Weiss: Don't tell Baxter Stockman with you guys that we said that.

Abis Mal: No worries. Lets do it!

Weiss used her Legend Items.

FASHIONS OF REMNANT FURY! WEISS'S JEWEL POLICE FORCE!

They fired waves of jewels, flowers, grass, leaves, fruit and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Jeri Peking, Chicken Run Chickens, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Flies are such a nuisance and in the end Tsuyu ate that fly

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Octagon: (to Applejack) Flies are such a nuisance. And in the end, Tsuyu ate that fly.

Applejack: Yeah she sure did and that fly was really an ornery little varmint.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was a nasty little one.

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Jeri Peking: It was a nasty fly though. I don't like flies one biit.

Ginger: (British Accent) Yeah they are nasty.

Babs: I agree there Ginger.

Rhomboid: Yeah Flies are no good. But Tsuyu did good.

Octagon: She sure did. Lets do it!

Applejack used her legend items.

CHICKEN EGG STORM FURY! APPLEJACK'S CHICKEN ROUNDUP MAYHEM!

She got an egg bazooka and they fired waves of eggs, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Girl Jordan, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Ariel, Eli, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill - Cody Maverick and his friends are amazing and I'll never forget Lincoln surfing Humungadunga.

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) Cody Maverick and his friends are amazing. And I'll never forget Lincoln surfing Humungadunga.

Girl Jordan: No we sure won't. That was one of the most unforgettable moments we'll ever see!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy if there was a video about it that would be awesome and amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there.

Spyro: Yeah I agree there too. But seeing that was just absolutely incredible!

Marina "Mermaid" Reagan: It was so awesome hearing about it too.

Ariel: It sure was. But I'm really proud of Lincoln too.

Eli: Me too. That was awesome.

Cargill: It sure was cool. I'm proud of Lincoln. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan used her Legend Items.

FANTASY DRAGON WEAPON STORM! GIRL JORDAN'S FORCE OF WATER DRAGON!

She summoned a dragon of water and they fired waves of water and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Lisa Simpson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Denise Louis, Jaden Yuki, Alexis Rhodes, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell - Lincoln surfing Humungadunga was an amazing and legendary event for everyone that will be immortalized for years

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Lincoln surfing Humungadunga was an amazing and legendary event for everyone. It will be immortalized for years.

Lisa Simpson: It most sure was and we'll see Humungadunga many more times for years to come.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure will. But man hearing about it was absolutely incredible!

Cozy Glow: And seeing a photo of it was amazing too!

Hex: Yeah that was amazing seeing it in action and all that.

Denise Louis: I agree there too. That was awesome.

Jaden: Boy it sure was.

Alexis: Boy no kidding there.

Cantwell: Same here. Lets do it!

Lisa used her Legend Items.

CARNAGE OF THE CAT AND MOUSE! LISA SIMPSON'S BUDDHA CHANT STORM!

She got axes and fired waves of weapons and energy and they fired waves of energy, bones. Skulls, blood, stars, lightning and magic and smashed her down.

---

Homer Simpson, Bart Simpson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Selina Logan, Super Duper Sumos, Dash and Notacon VS Wiggum - Tank "The Shredder" Evans is a rival penguin with a huge ego

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Tank "The Shredder" Evans is a rival penguin with a huge ego. He even names his trophies!

Homer: Yeah who does that!

Bart Simpson: Yeah even Lynn wouldn't be that crazy to do that.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there! That would be crazy! That would mean that you have eaten too many donuts and rotted your brain from the inside!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there. J.D. said it would be as crazy as naming a collection of glass coffee tables.

Featherweight: Yeah that would be crazy weird enough to land you in the nuthouse.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there. That is weird.

Selina Logan: It sure is.

Booma: You got that right dudes. Like also naming a bunch of butts.

Wiggum: I agree too. Lets do it!

Homer used his legend items.

HOMER'S WONDERFUL MAGICAL ANIMAL! HOMER'S CHILI FIRESTORM!

Homer: I SUMMON! WONDERFUL MAGICAL ANIMAL!

He summoned his Wonderful Magical Animal and he fired a magical and fire blast and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Stella (Winx Club), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Amaterasu and Tsukuyomi Marris, Sailor Sun, Sailor Moon, Sunny Tennyson and Michael Morningstar VS Chalmers - Tank is going to be put in his place

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) Tank is going to be put in his place. Lucky for him, we're not gonna kill him.

Stella: Thank goodness for that. But yeah we got too much on our plates right now.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding there. In 2 days we go the planet Xenoc and help Ultrox.

King Solar: That will be awesome.

Chalmers: Oh wow that's right I forgot that Halinor's mission is next. This will be fun.

Solar Eclipsa: It'll be awesome to use our cars like we did in the Kamen Rider Drive mission. That was awesome.

Amber Morning: That will be so awesome and fun.

Spotlight: It sure will be. I'm looking forward to that one.

Amaterasu Marris: Me too. I love driving race battles.

Tsukuyomi: Me too.

Sailor Sun: That will be so fun.

Sailor Moon: Yeah no kidding.

Chalmers: Same here. Lets do it!

Stella used her legend items.

SUNLIGHT OF SOLAR! STELLA'S SUN BLAZER!

She got a sword of red flames and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Hortensia Remmington and Lincoln VS Frankie Dude

Frankie Dude was next.

Frankie Dude: It's gonna be awesome having you as my archenemy dudette.

Hortensia: It sure will be awesome and I'm an awesome surfer myself.

Frankie Dude: Gnarly dudette!

She fired a wave of water and smashed him down.

---

Viper VS Chameleon

---

Chameleon was next.

Chameleon: This is always gonna be awesome.

Viper: Yes it sure will be cool.

Viper danced amazingly and she smashed him all over with a ribbon dancing move style and smashed him all over and knocked him down.

---

Giganta VS Superfriends Giganta

---

Superfriends Giganta was next.

Superfriends Giganta: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Giganta: It sure will be.

She went to 20 feet tall and smashed her down.

---

Flashwing VS Knighty Knight

---

Knighty Knight was next.

Knighty Knight: This is most gonna be fun.

Flashwing: It always is really fun.

She fired waves of crystals and smashed him down.

### Red Tornado VS Wolvertoon

Wolvertoon was next.

Red Tornado: I find your comedy most enjoyable.

He fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

### I M Weasel VS I.R. Baboon

I.R. Baboon was next.

I.R. Baboon: Weasel had lots fun today.

I M Weasel: I sure did I.R. And it's amazing that we had lots of great surfing fun too.

I.R. Baboon: I.R. had fun too.

I M Weasel fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Woody Woodpecker VS Buzz Buzzard

Buzz Buzzard was next.

Buzz Buzzard: Boy lots of things have been going on.

Woody Woodpecker: There sure have been and I love it.

He fired waves of nuts and smashed Buzz down.

Woody Woodpecker: (TRADEMARK LAUGH)

## Max Gibson VS Steelbeak

Steelbeak was next.

Steelbeak: This is always fun.

Max Gibson: It sure is fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Chloe Terryington VS Quirrel

Quirrel was next.

Quirrel: (British Accent) Boy lots of cool rescues huh?

Chloe Terryington: Yeah no kidding.

She fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed him down.

## Cuprosklodowskite VS The Proper Patrol

The Proper Patrol was next.

Cuprosklodowskite: Lets make this radioactive!

Major Ms. Manners: You got it soldier!

Cuprosklodowskite fired waves of atomic energy and smashed them down.

## Bonnie Terrez VS Supreme King

Supreme King was next.

Supreme King: Boy I hope the next rescue you guys have with Nico will be just as awesome.

Bonnie Terrez: I hope so too. All the rescues are always fun.

Bonnie summoned Evil HERO Lightning Golem and they fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Cornelia, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Celica, Nicole Hale, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Junkalo

Junkalo was next.

Junkalo: Halinor's mission sure will be a fun one.

Me: You bet it sure will be a good one.

Cornelia: We are really excited for it too.

Nicole Hale: All of us sure are.

Junkalo: Boy I can tell. Lets dance!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of The Surfing World, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a surfboard etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase, and these powerful greatswords also have the powers of the seas.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

They turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Me: Now for the distraction! STINK BOOST!

I used my Dino Fury Saber and put in the Stink Boost Key.

I put on a nose plug.

Me: (Nasally) STINK OUT!

I fired a yellow energy ball and then…

LOUD FART!

It released a massive explosion of shit smelling gas!

Nicole Hale: OH GOOD GOD!

Junkalo: That burns my nose!

Me: That was awesome using that one. Lets get him!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli put it in a pod.

Me: Junkalo you have failed this beach!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Victory!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Jake: Gotta give you credit. You're fairing better than all the other scumbags we've faced.

Tsukasa: But sadly, it's time to end this.

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Red!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Green!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Titanium!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Lightspeed Rangers too!

We went at him and really smashed him all over the place.

Skartalas, Bierk, Jaal, Ario, Tangath Toborn, Sobtjek, Lanker, and Swassa blasted and smashed him all over.

Thundercracker, Silverbolt, The Three Stooges and Hilda used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Silverbolt's Electrostatic discharger Rifle, The Three Stooges and Hilda powers 100-fold and turned Thundercracker's cannon into a huge cannon.

Three Stooges and Thundercracker: COMEDY THUNDER BURST!

Hilda and G1 Silverbolt: TROLL FLAME LIGHTNING BLAST!

Snakes of Magic Dancing and Copperhead: SNAKES OF MAGIC BLAST!

British Firestorm Phoenix Power and Hank Scorpio: FLAMING BRITISH FIRESTORM PHOENIX!

Spinning Ant Swarm and Top: SPINNING ANT SWARM BLAST!

Ninja Steel Fury Blast and Taskmaster: NINJA STEEL BLAST!

Samurai Darkness Force and Dayu: SAMURAI DARKNESS BLAST!

Titanium Mayhem Force and Titanium Man: TITANIUM MAYHEM BLAST!

Teleporting Light Storm and Kyd Wykkyd: TELEPORTING LIGHT STORM SHOT!

Green Flames of Lizards and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME LIZARD BLAST!

Elephants of Brawn and Trumbipular: ELEPHANTS OF BRAWN BLAST!

Magnets of Might and Magneto: MAGNETS OF MIGHT BLAST!

Snakes of Africa and Usari: SNAKES OF AFRICA SHOT!

Heat Fury and Evil Heat Man: HEAT FURY SHOT!

Stratospheric Fury Force and Lord Stratosfear: STRATOSPHERIC FURY BLAST!

Tickling Mayhem and Ticklepuss: TICKLING MAYHEM BLAST!

Fury of the Dahlia and Dahlia Hawthorne: FURY OF THE DAHLIA BLAST!

Kung Food Fighting and Kung Food: KUNG FOOD FIGHTING BLAST!

Dutch Mayhem Force and Black Baron: DUTCH MAYHEM FORCE BLAST!

Chameleon Bursting Brigade and Cammy Chameleon: CHAMELEON BURST STORM!

Sailors of the Roaring Ocean Snake and Sindbad: SAILORS OF THE ROARING OCEAN SNAKE BLAST!

Libra Force and Libra Zodiarts: LIBRA FORCE BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Cody Maverick, me, Lincoln, Eli and Hubie: LIGHTNING PENGUIN SURFING STRIKE!

We fired waves of lightning.

Lincoln: SURFER ELEMENT STYLE: KELLY SLATER!

Jessica Shannon: SURFER STING STYLE: KANOA IGARASHI!

Peni Parker: SURFER WEB STYLE: JOHN JOHN FLORENCE!

Entrapta: SURFER LIGHTNING STYLE: GRIFFIN COLAPINTO!

Perfuma: SURFER NATURE STYLE: LEONARDO FIORAVANTI!

Frosta: SURFER ICE STYLE: STEPHANIE GILMORE!

Hilda: SURFER FIRE STYLE: CARISSA MOORE!

Yuna: SURFER WATER STYLE: JOHANNE DEFAY!

Toph: SURFER EARTH STYLE: CAROLINE MARKS!

Chie Satonaka: SURFER WIND STYLE: LAKEY PETERSON!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said awesome surfers.

Lincoln and his harem: SURFER FINAL SMASH: SURFMANIA!

They fire a massive tsunami and the blasts all smashed him down.

Tank Evans: Okay, okay, I give. So, what's going to happen now?

Lincoln: Since we had to teach you a lesson in humility and good sportsmanship, the punishment we can give you for what you did is community service.

Nico: That's right, and you'll be starting right now.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Awesome job, gang. We taught Tank Evans a lesson in humility and good sportsmanship.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) But, we're not done yet, we also got Ángel Vasquez to deal with, and the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Ángel Vasquez?

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was David Velasco, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Ángel Vasquez: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Alicia Dyf's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Dyf-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ángel Vasquez, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Ángel Vasquez. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Alicia Dyf was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Dyf flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Alicia Dyf emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Alicia Dyf grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Dyf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Dyf with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Alicia Dyf has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Dyf surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Dyf is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Alicia Dyf felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Alicia Dyf has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Alicia Dyf's massive Fabled Dianaira-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Dyf's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Dyf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Dyf's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Dyf that said, "Alicia Dyf, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Ángel Vasquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

アリシア・ディフ、伝説のディフ の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のアンヘル バスケスの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、

インプ、堕天使のマスター

Alicia Dyf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED DYF-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED DYF ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED DYF IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED DYF IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Alicia Dyf's Super Angel-Fabled Dyf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ángel Vasquez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Alicia Dyf fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Ángel Vasquez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Alicia's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Ángel Vasquez back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Alicia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Alicia Dyf: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Dyf and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Dyf Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Ángel Vasquez once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Alicia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Alicia Dyf.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Ángel Vasquez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Alicia Dyf and Lincoln went after Ángel Vasquez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ángel Vasquez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Alicia Dyf sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and sent them at Ángel Vasquez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Alicia Dyf, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Dyf's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Dyf surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Alicia Dyf aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Ángel Vasquez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Ángel Vasquez!

Alicia Dyf and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Ángel Vasquez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Ángel Vasquez's sacrificial ritual knife which hits Ángel Vasquez right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Alicia Dyf and Lincoln gave Ángel Vasquez The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Alicia Dyf and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Alicia Dyf's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Ángel Vasquez for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alicia.

Suddenly, Alicia Dyf wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alicia Dyf's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on

Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Dyf flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alicia Dyf absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Dyf vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Ángel Vasquez's death, now there are only twenty-six members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is José Zuniga, which means it'll be Gabriella Gallabas' turn.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Evil HERO Malicious Fiend.

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know who would could be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Malicious Fiend.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, Reggie McDonald, and Lucinda Stewart: Lorelai Delancey.

Gretchen Holland: Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Linky's harem, Lorelai Delancey is known as a skilled swordswoman just like Melissa Han and she's a master of both fire and darkness.

Melissa Han: Just like me.

Fira Han: (Realizes something) Wait, now I remember you girls all too well. We also trained you in the same skills we learned, and this was after you were Gene-Slammed into The Evil HERO monsters.

Nico: Wow, I had no idea you and your sisters trained the Evil HERO Guardian Angels, Fira.

Fira Han: It was a long time ago.

Gretchen Holland: And we had no idea that Fira and her sisters were born from the genetic material of Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna, looks like someone wanted Damian's reign of terror to continue.

Lincoln: But, Fira and her sisters weren't like them, Gretchen, and whoever thought of this plan didn't realize of what'll happen.

Nico: They sure didn't, and the scientist responsible for it paid the price.

Tank Evans: Community service doesn't seem too bad.

Control Freak: 48 hours of community service to be exact.

Cargill: Starting now. The reason is because we're gonna be very busy during that time.

Cantwell: And that's helping some friends of Halinor's.

Me: That's right.

Wiggum: Now, what should we do to celebrate?

Chalmers: (sees Horsea going into the water) I think Horsea just answered our question.

Me: Yeah lets have some fun!

Nico: You got that right! Great job today everyone.

Cody Maverick: But it was awesome helping you guys. (To the viewers) Always be a good sport and don't be stupid.

Nico: That's right.

We sent Tank Evans off to Gotham Royal York to do his community service.

We got to having fun in Hawaii and had lots of awesome surfing fun and more and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Surf's Up from 2007 was one gnarly and awesome surfing movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid

Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with as well as Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa and Nala are heading to the world of The Swan Princess and we're going after Sir Clavius and we're going to make him pay for everything he did and also CLAVIUS IS GOING TO GET A REALLY UNPLEASANT SURPRISE AS NICO'S FRIEND ALLISON NOUVEUX GETS HER MOST POWERFUL AND ULTIMATE TRANSFORMATION EVER AFTER THE POWER OF THE ORB OF THE FORBIDDEN ARTS MERGES WITH HER AND SHE TRANSFORMS AND SHE REALLY MAKES CLAVIUS PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE DID AND BANISHES HIM TO THE WARP! Also going to battle Another Lion Senki and Another Brain Freezer and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ditto and her name is Alice Ginnashira and she is Nico's friend from Japan and she is also a master of all the powers of Kamen Rider Saber and has all the powers of all the Saber Team. Including the Dark Riders of the Saber Team. She is what is called the Omega Saber Master. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the anime, Beastars, and Lincoln and his group are going to not only meet Legoshi and his friends, but we also got really bad news: Stank Breath Bolhofner has escaped from prison yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison again. This time, we're not going to show him any mercy at all, that bad breath, bad-tempered pig who's never even heard of a shower is not only getting his butt kicked yet again, but this time, he's earned himself a one-way trip to The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing where this time, he's staying there until the day he dies. And we're going to meet an Evil HERO Malicious Fiend Gene-Slammer named Lorelai Delancey, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Lorelai Delancey is known as a skilled swordswoman just like her trainer, Melissa Han, and she's a master of both fire and darkness, and she's also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, and Lucinda Stewart, and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending Lincoln, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with Lincoln, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath. For the next chapter it'll be non-combat and we're going to have an awesome eating contest of incredibly spicy proportions as we eat Tamales from Mexico made by Rosa Casagrande and we're going to have a tamale eating contest and it will be awesome and delicious.

See you all tomorrow

# HOT TAMALES HOT TAMALES

HOT TAMALES ARE TASTY! This is for the Mexican Food and not the candy

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Telluride, Colorado. But, it were no ordinary figure, It was, Gloom Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wives, Maggie (Loud House). Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Maggie (Loud House), Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: We sure did, bro.

Maggie (Loud House): And not only that, it also means that we found out where my daughter is at. And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Telluride, Colorado.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Charice and the Berry Force 7 in Telluride, Colorado, is not a safe place for kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, Maggie (Loud House), Me, and Nico were heading to Telluride, Colorado. Then, Lincoln saw a tall and slim 13-years-old girl who has light pale skin, waist-length black hair, and freckles. She has two pairs of eyelashes, and purplish-gray eyeshadow. She wears a purplish headband with pink bows, black knee-length sleeveless dress with pink waistband, purplish knee-high socks, and black mary jane shoes. Lincoln saw who she is, it was Gloom Loud.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Gloom?

Gloom Loud: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Maggie (Loud House) came out, and when Gloom Loud saw her, she was stunned.

Gloom Loud: Mom, is that you?

Maggie (Loud House): Yes, sweetie, it's me.

Gloom Loud ran up to Maggie (Loud House), and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lori.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Maggie, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Gloom Loud: Does that means… you're my father?

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Gloom Loud with joy, as Lincoln picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Gloom Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now her aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Maggie (Loud House) with her daughter, and Gloom Loud now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

Flying over the world of The Swan Princess was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with as well as Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa and Nala and we were heading over to Castle Mountain and we were heading there to take down one of Odette and Derek's enemies after we find Derek and Odette. With us was Allison Nouveux the Alicorn Gene-slammer.

Me: I hope Prince Derek and Princess Odette are all right.

Nico: Me too.

Luan: I don't think I'll ever forgive myself if they died.

Qin: They were the very first people Luan helped.

Xenia: I remember that.

Me: We got to find them.

Varie: I hope we're not too late.

Allison Nouveux: We won't be.

Bloom: But man its been a while since we went after one of Odette and Derek's enemies.

Qin: It sure has been a while.

Camie: Wow.

Nico: Bloom, I want to thank you, Brain Freezer, and your teams for coming today.

Bloom: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Tigra: I hope we aren't too late.

Nico: We won't be.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Tigra, why don't you show everyone your human form while we're not in battle?

Tigra: I just never had the thought of doing so. Besides I like being in my cat form. It's awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Camie: And amazingly beautiful too.

Zuria: That is cool that you became like this.

Tigra: It sure is.

Me: Greer you are so awesome either as Tigra or Greer and you are a true force of good.

Tigra: Thanks J.D. Glad you think so.

Me: You're welcome.

Tigra: But since you asked nicely, Nico… (concentrates)

She turned back into her human form.

Tigra: Ahh. Okay then.

Camie: That is cool.

Qin: Yep.

We continued flying.

Nico: So who is the bad guy we're going after this time?

Me: His name is Sir Clavius and he is an evil wizard.

I went over his history.

---

Sir Clavius, also known as King Clavius or just Clavius for short, is the main antagonist of the 1997 animated fantasy film sequel The Swan Princess II: Escape from Castle Mountain. He is a disgraceful magician who captured Prince Derek's mother, Queen Uberta, and stole the magical orb of the Forbidden Arts, so he can plan to conquer the world.

He was voiced by Jake Williamson and his singing voice was provided by Michael Lanning. However, Williamson does his lines in the "No Fear" rap over the end credits.

Sirs Clavius and Rothbart (who was his former friend and partner in crime) conquered the Forbidden Arts together, but Rothbart took all of the power for himself and drove Clavius underground.

Living in Castle Mountain, Clavius planned to kill Prince Derek, the one who killed Rothbart and took his castle at Swan Lake, so that he could enter his castle and get the Forbidden Arts, which was a crystal ball containing magical powers - the power to create, change, and destroy. His right-hand man, Sir Knuckles set some traps for Derek, but he overcame them all.

As the last straw, Clavius disguised himself as a clown riding his blimp, kidnapped Queen Uberta, and held her hostage in his lair, so Derek would come to him. Knuckles set more traps for Derek, from which he was rescued by Princess Odette, who had Bridget turn her into a swan.

Clavius was able to get the Forbidden Arts and absorb its power. But when Odette, Lieutenant Puffin, Speed, and Jean Bob free Uberta from her cell, Derek fought Clavius, who gained the advantage by his magical powers. Jean-Bob jumped on him to distract him at the last second where he was about to kill Derek, and Clavius killed him (from which he was later revived by moonlight on the lake at the end of the film).

Then, Derek grabbed the orb, which would explode if it fell to the ground or if blasted by the power to destroy. As he and the others made their escape in Clavius's hot air balloon, Sir Clavius jumped onto it and tried to attack Derek and take the orb back, but Derek knocked him over the edge onto the dock, accidentally sending the orb falling as well. When the orb hit the ground, it exploded and caused the mountain - really a dormant volcano - to erupt. Everyone was able to escape, except Clavius, who had no means of escape and was consumed by the molten magma and magic explosion.

He is briefly referenced in The Swan Princess: The Mystery of the Enchanted Treasure, when Derek says he and Lord Rogers found Rothbart's underground chamber "after Clavius and the orb were destroyed".

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Camie: He's a monster!

Luan: So he is Rothbart's partner in crime! I had a feeling that there were others like Rothbart out there.

Xenia: Then we will find them and deal with them.

Me: But those Forbidden Arts are deadly. I've heard legends about them and they are extremely powerful and amazinf.

Brittney: They sure are dad.

Lola: We can use those arts for good and help people instead of using them for evil.

Nico: Not a bad idea. What can you tell us about these arts?

Brittney: They are immensely powerful arts.

She went over what they were.

---

The Forbidden Arts is the primary antagonist of The Swan Princess. It (revealed to be he) is a powerful force, and a large orb of great dark magical power and strength. It was said to have been created by a trio of high-level practitioners of dark magic: Rothbart, a sorcerer; Sir Clavius, a magician; and Zelda, a sorceress. Clavius and Zelda were partners of Rothbart until he betrayed both of them. There were notes of the powerful spells cast by its wielder that were written by Rothbart himself.

In the original film, the evil sorcerer Rothbart derived his evil magic from the enchanted orb he possessed. He planned to use its great powers of destruction to wipe out King William's kingdom once and for all. Upon failing to do so, he had used the Orb's power of transformation/Change to transform into a bat-like monster known only as "the Great Animal" to take down William. He abducted Odette and took her to his castle at Swan Lake, where he turned her into a white swan for half a night until the rising of the moon.

After Rothbart's demise at the hands of Prince Derek, the magical orb was hidden deep within the very heart of the castle. Unfortunately, one of its creators, Clavius, continued to covet its immense powers. As a dangerous magician, he ordered his lackey, Sir Knuckles, to lure Derek away, so that Derek could enter Clavius's mountain in order to save his mother, Queen Uberta. Upon hearing this, Bridget, Jean-Bob, Lieutenant Puffin and Speed went down into the castle catacombs to obtain the Orb before Clavius.

Zelda took notes on the Forbidden Arts while working with Rothbart, who later betrayed her. Sometime after the deaths of Sir Rothbart and Clavius, Zelda kidnaps a strange bird named Whizzer, a Yakey bird who can imitate any voice after hearing it once. She wants assurance that the Forbidden Arts Notes are still in the Castle at Swan Lake. She disguises herself as a damsel in distress. Lord Rogers falls madly in love with her, but he didn't know that she was using him to get the keys. Once she got the notes, she sees that a small piece of the Power to destroy has been torn off. Using Whizzer, she writes a ransom note to Prince Derek and uses her magic wand and summons a green fireball seeker, to kidnap Odette, in return of the Forbidden Arts. The seeker captures Odette (with Jean-Bob as a stowaway), and Zelda ties her up. As Derek gets the notes, he manages to go to his mother's kingdom, and gets the torn piece of paper, and before he goes he says to Lord Rogers: "I fought the Forbidden Arts before, and I fight them again. But I'm not going to lose Odette." Odette tries to escape but Zelda changes her back into a Swan and imprisons her and Jean-Bob in a green fire dome. Derek meets Zelda who was in disguise as Odette, and he gives her the notes and Zelda reveals herself. Puffin and the rest of the friends are rescuing Odette and Jean-Bob. When Zelda has the power to destroy, she tries to destroy Odette. A red Seeker goes after Odette (as she was freed again), and Puffin. Derek tires to break the wand and he did it. But Puffin comes alone, saying with a terrible news that Odette is gone. Derek break down in tears. His tears are visible on his cheeks as he calls Odette devastated. Derek destroys the notes and Odette magically returns to life.

Rothbart comes back from the dead and plans to destroy Christmas. He first casts a spell to put everyone in a bad mood, starting with Uberta and Lord Rogers, but after that fails he casts a spell on Lord Rogers's light bulb invention so that when the lights on the tree go on the tree explodes and Rothbart comes back to life in a physical body of solid flesh and blood.

The Evil Force also called the Forbidden Arts, whom was born long before the age of kings and and queens, plans to rule the world. One day it comes out of it's crystal but becomes horrified to read a legend saying:

In a coming day there will be a Swan Princess.

She will Usher in an age of Goodness.

And in her Presence

Pure Evil will not survive.

Behold The Glowing Stone

Must be kept hidden

For if evil process it

It will have the power to withstand the presence of the Swan Princess and destroy her.

Then he searched for the glowing stone but in vain. Then The Forbidden Arts made a horrible plan. He writes the:

In a coming day an evil Swan Princess will usher in an age of despair.

Centuries later Odette the Swan Princess was born.

But in the end of the move he nearly destroys Odette but he disappears as Skully a flying Squirrel breaks the crystal. The Forbidden Arts is also the one responsible for burning Alise's house and killing her father. He imprisons Alise in a cell inside the cave. He appears as a glowing fire ball. His tale is a black cloud of smoke.

---

When she was done everyone was shocked.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: The powers to create, change and destroy? That's incredible!

Xenia: Wow! That is dark magic in its ultimate form!

Brittney: It sure is.

Lola: We can use that power for good.

Aylene C.: We sure can. But yesterday's mission was awesome.

Nico: I had a nice time surfing yesterday.

Me: We all did. That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Maria: Horsea had fun swimming in the water

Nico: She sure did.

May: So did Manaphy and Poliwag.

Me: All the mascots had fun.

Camie: But it was really cool hearing about how Lincoln surfed Humungadunga and became the youngest ever to stick that flag up there.

Lincoln: That was so cool.

Zuria: It sure was. We were just absolutely flabbergasted hearing about that.

Rarity: Oh we sure were darlings.

Lola: Yeah.

May: What's Tank Evans doing for community service?

Me: Picking up garbage out of the lake in the park.

Nico: That works.

May: Yep.

Laney: Good idea.

I saw Rarity upset about something.

Me: Rarity are you okay?

Rarity: Oh it's Sweetie Belle. She hasn't been sleeping good these last few days and she has been crying hard every time she saw me.

Me: Oh boy.

Lola: We'll worry about that later.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: Look there!

We saw Odette as a swan!

Me: Odette!

Odette saw us.

Odette: Guys you made it! I have to find Derek!

Eli: He's this way!

We went into the forest and found a pit and it was filled with quicksand and Derek's bow was on top of it!

Me: Oh no!

Eli used the Force and pulled Derek out and he was gasping for air and we brought him out.

Derek: (Gasping) Guys? What are…

Me: We came to help. Are you all right?

Derek: Thanks to all of you.

Nico: Let me get Odette back to normal.

Me: Okay.

Nico snapped his fingers and reverted her back.

Derek: We got to rescue my mother.

Me: I know. Then we're going to kill Clavius.

Qin: That monster will pay for doing this to your mother Derek.

Luan: Yeah! No one kidnaps Queen Uberta and lives!

Me: That's right!

Luan: I know where his lair is.

Derek: That's right. Castle Mountain.

He pointed to a mountain.

Me: That mountain's a volcano. We can just blow that mountain to oblivion when we're done with it.

Camie: Good idea.

Luan: I can't believe it, Clavius is back. Oh, now, he's really going to get it.

Me: I forgot we faced him before.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I sense that Allison Nouveux is going to transform, this is going to be so awesome.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln. She's going to be the first Alicorn Gene-Slammer to transform.

Twilight Sparkle: You said it. Now, to find Sir Clavius, and that orb he has is something that no one person should use.

Lincoln: The Orb of The Forbidden Arts, a large orb of great dark magical power and strength. This orb was created by three high-level practitioners of dark magic: the evil sorcerer, Rothbart, the evil magician, Sir Clavius, and Zelda, a sorceress.

Me: Yep.

Luan: Clavius and Zelda were partners of Rothbart until he betrayed both of them, plus, there were notes of the powerful spells cast by its wielder that were written by Rothbart himself.

Me: That's right, and this orb of unimaginable dark magical power is in Clavius' hands, and he intends to take over the kingdom and usher in a period of darkness.

Lincoln: He needs to be stopped, but he's not getting The Black Gates, he'll be sent to The Warp for an eternity of unimaginable torment.

Eli: But, won't he break out just like Barodius did in the last two times?

Lincoln: He will, but I've got a little curse for him: if he ever escapes The Warp, he'll be attacked by Bayonetta's pets and The Angels of Paradiso.

Nicole: A curse based on The Infernal Demons and The Angels of Paradiso? That's quite the wicked surprise, too bad you didn't invite Bayonetta, Lincoln, she would've loved to see it.

Me: Yeah.

?: (British Accent) I wouldn't be too sure.

Suddenly, we saw a flock of bats appear and one of them had an Umbra Witch clock around its neck, and they transformed into Bayonetta.

Lincoln: You always know how to make an entrance, Bayonetta.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I always do. Now, I believe we have a dark sorcerer to kill.

Me: I'll get us there.

Nico: Lets do our own entrance.

Me: I have just the one. Stay close.

Maria: Let's do it!

We turned into an energy ball and went over to the mountain.

Clavius got his power from an orb.

Clavius: This world is about to see the reign of Clavius

But then the song Yurgen's Tune from The Wingfeather Saga played.

[Sarah]

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

[All]

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

[Sarah]

Fast to sleep

[All]

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

[All]

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

[Sarah]

Raise the rock

[All]

Raise the rock

[Sarah]

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

[All]

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

[Sarah]

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

A green leaf mist flew into the mountain and formed into a beautiful Celtic swan and then it swirled in. The it formed into a whirlwind of darkness and the spirits of Bayonetta's Infernal Demons appeared and they viciously attacked the sorcerer ending with Madama Butterfly clawing at him, and then, a massive explosion erupted and a phoenix cry was heard, and we appeared, and this enraged Sir Clavius.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted over Clavius and then a phoenix cry was heard and we flew in.

Sir Clavius: YOU?!

Nico: That's right, Clavius, and we're not surprised to see you've returned, you sure are a headache.

Allison Nouveux: But, that's about to be brought to an end.

Luan: Let go of Queen Uberta now!

Clavius: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you all doing here?!

Me: What else? We're here to kill you and save Queen Uberta! Just like before when we destroyed you!

Eli: That's right! Now let her go now!

Clavius: NEVER!

Nico: Then we'll just take her!

Me: By FORCE!

I fired waves of lightning and it hit Clavius and electrocuted him all over.

I flew at him and kicked him in the face and punched him into the wall.

Nico found her cell and went at it.

Queen Uberta: Thank goodness you came Nico.

Nico: I'll have you out of there shortly your majesty.

Derek: Thank goodness you're safe mother.

Nico ripped the bars out.

Allison Nouveux went and got close to the orb.

Allison Nouveux: Wonder what this orb is.

Suddenly, the power of The Orb of The Forbidden Arts began to react to Allison Nouveux, and then, we saw the orb approach Allison Nouveux, and then, the orb and its power began merging with her, and this really incensed Sir Clavius to a maximum extent.

Sir Clavius: What the?! What are you doing, you fool?! The Orb of The Forbidden Arts is mine!

Me: So that or is The Orb of The Forbidden Arts.

Allison Nouveux: You've used The Orb of The Forbidden Arts to cause pain and suffering for the last time, and now, its power has merged with me, and now, you will face the full extent of my fury.

Suddenly, Allison Nouveux's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with suns, flames, Equestrian Magic both light and dark, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Sir Clavius, she left orange energy, suns, flames, Equestrian Magic both light and dark, and Alicorns with every step.

Allison Nouveux: I've had it up to hear with you for the last and final time, Sir Clavius, you sought to acquire The Orb of The Forbidden Arts to take over the world, and in the process, you've caused too much suffering to those in your wake. You have crossed too many lines to count, and for that, the punishment for your crimes is death.

Suddenly, Allison Nouveux was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with suns, flames, and Equestrian Magic both light and dark surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Allison Nouveux emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Allison Nouveux grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with suns, flames, Equestrian Magic both light and dark, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has her Alicorn self, Firestorm Flare, along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her orange Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame bolts. Allison Nouveux has on a sleeveless orange midriff top with her cutie mark on her right shoulder, orange skirt, orange pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with suns, flames, Equestrian Magic both light and dark, and Alicorns on the coattails, and her Alicorn self, Firestorm Flare, on the back surrounded by flames and on top of its horn is the sun. Suddenly, Allison Nouveux felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large reddish-pink feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her orange and red-tipped tail grew longer. Allison Nouveux has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Allison Nouveux's massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, suns, flames, Equestrian Magic both light and dark, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Firestorm Flare's Supernova Firestorm Alicorn Greatsword of Firestorm Equestrian Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and four large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and orange gems for the eyes and a large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below Firestorm Flare that said, "Allison Nouveux Also Known as Firestorm Flare, Skilled Master of Fire, Expert Metalworker, Powerful Master of Equestrian Magic, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Archenemy of Hideyasu Jonouchi, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Equestrian Magic and Fire"

ファイアストーム フレアとしても知られるアリソン ヌーヴー、火の巧みなマスター、熟練した金属細工師、馬術魔法の強力なマスター、ニコ チャンの愛情深い友人であり将来の妻、終末の23日の破壊者、城之内秀康の大敵、馬術の擁護者、ポニービル、そしてカンタロット、ナイツ・オブ・ザ・フレンドシップ・テーブルのメンバー、スレイヤー・オブ・イビル、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして馬術の魔法と火の達人

Allison Nouveux has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SUPERNOVA INFERNO FIRESTORM ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN SUPERNOVA INFERNO FIRESTORM ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN SUPERNOVA INFERNO FIRESTORM ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Allison Nouveux's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Sir Clavius saw it, the dark sorcerer fell into a black rage and he fired a blast of dark magic to kill her, but Allison Nouveux fired a powerful blast of orange energy with suns, flames, Equestrian Magic both Light and Dark, and Alicorns, which overwhelmed the blast and hits Sir Clavius and he was forced back, and that really pissed him off now.

Twilight Sparkle: Whoa, Allison Nouveux has transformed, amazing.

Nico: Too awesome, and she really pissed Sir Clavius off now.

Allison Nouveux: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Supernova Firestorm Alicorn Angel and Divine Supernova Inferno Equestrian Firestorm Alicorn Love) **You bet I did. Now, to put him out of his misery.**

Allison Nouveux went after Sir Clavius, and she fired powerful blasts of orange energy, suns, fires, Equestrian Magic both light and dark, and Alicorns, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the dark sorcerer, and she attacked him with her massive greatsword as she left scars on him and this was really angering Sir Clavius.

Sir Clavius: No, impossible, I will never lose to Team Loud Phoenix Storm! The world is mine!

Lincoln: The world will never be yours, Clavius, and you don't deserve those powers you wield.

Nico: You're fucked now!

Allison Nouveux: That's right buddy! You messed with the wrong Alicorn!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted him all over. Clavius fired waves of red energy and tried to kill her. But she dodged all the strikes and teleported and kicked him square in the crotch!

She then used a spell with the Change Art and turned Clavius's cloak into lead and it weighed him down.

CLANG!

Clavius: NO!

Me: I got to see how this works.

I fired a blue beam and it made NUMEROUS Gold Bar trees grow!

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome! Lets see.

She fired a purple beam and it turned a door into a jeweled chair.

Qin: COOL!

Rarity: Oh my that chair is absolutely breathtakingly beautiful darling.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: And red for destroy. That is amazing.

Nico: We'll use the red magic on people we hate.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Let's finish Clavius off and get out of here.

Lincoln: The world will never be yours, Clavius, and you don't deserve those powers you wield.

Lincoln fired a blast of orange energy and it hits Clavius and he immediately drained the sorcerer of all his magic and strength and he assimilated them and he made them his own as Clavius was left severely weakened.

Nico: I might've guessed that Lincoln would use Tirek's powers to drain Clavius of all his magic and strength since we were dealing with a dark sorcerer.

Allison Nouveux: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Supernova Firestorm Alicorn Angel and Divine Supernova Inferno Equestrian Firestorm Alicorn Love) **That just makes things a lot easier for me to kill him.**

Allison Nouveux fired a powerful orange energy beam which hits the powerless Clavius and he was down.

Nico: Whoa! Now lets finish him.

Me: Right.

Eli: And I know how.

Eli fired a blast of energy and it hit the volcano and it rumbled.

I teleported us all out of there and back to the castle and the volcano erupted and took Clavius with it.

We were back.

Me: That was close.

Xenia: No kidding.

Allison Nouveux: But that was amazing.

Derek: You guys did great.

Queen Uberta: Thank you all for saving me.

Odette: It was our pleasure.

Me: Clavius may be gone but I have a feeling that some time in the future we will face him.

Nico: I have that feeling too.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: After all, we didn't kill him with the Black Gates.

Me: No I want all of us to be ready for him. Now that Allison has the orb of the Forbidden Arts in her that triggered her to get her most powerful transformation, Clavius will be powerless.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah but awesome job Allison.

Allison: Thanks guys.

Twilight Sparkle: So how does it feel to have an amazing transformation?

Allison: To be honest Twilight, I feel really amazing. But how does it feel to also be able to use the Forbidden Arts guys?

Me: It feels amazing. But this is dark magic we're working with. But all in all it feels amazing.

Nico: Yeah so we'll only use this when needed.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: And as a last resort.

Me: Good idea. Just like how I promised to use the Death Note book only as a last resort.

Nico: Yep.

But then a blue glow came from my bag and I saw the Lion Senki Wonder Ride book glowing.

Me: The Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book is reacting to something.

Nico: That means that the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is close.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Who's up next?

Rintaro: I'll go next.

Maria: And I'll have a shot too.

Odette: Good luck guys. But that entrance was great J.D.

Me: Thanks Odette. I learned that one from you because I love the swan just as much as the Wolf.

Odette: That's amazing and I'm really flattered. Thank you.

Nico: The swan is so beautiful.

May: It sure is.

Then a lion roar was heard and out came a BLUE LION!

Qin: WHOA! A blue Lion!

Nico: Wow!

Bloom: Wow that is a beautiful lion.

Simba: That sure is an amazing lion.

Another Lion Senki: (In a girls voice) I sure am a cool lion huh?

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

It changed and we saw that it was a Sailor Soldier with blue hair and blue clothes and had her own Water Current Sword Flowing Water and had blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Violet Skyla A.K.A. Sailor Skyla!

Sailor Skyla: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nicole: Wow! Planet Skyla's sailor soldier. That planet is located in the galaxy NGC 983 At 204 Million light years away.

Nico: Wow that is a long ways.

Me: Yep.

Greer concentrated as a tail came out of her butt.

She grew cat ears and fur and turned into TIGRA!

COUGAR ROAR!

Tigra: Yeah!

Sailor Skyla: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also Violet I'm sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Skyla: I know. But also I saw your fight with Clavius and that was awesome and well done.

Lola: Thanks. It was fun.

Sailor Skyla: Yeah. It sure was. Also just so you know there's another version of him coming.

She pointed to Brain Freezer.

Brain Freezer: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Wow! This one will be cold. Friendly or Hostile?

Sailor Skyla: Friendly. She talks so much about you J.D. and she is a gene-slammer too.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: I wonder for which monsters this time?

Sailor Skyla: A Lillymon and the Butterfly Duel Monsters.

Me: Whoa! That's unusual.

Nico: Wow! A Digimon and Duel Monster combo Gene-slammer.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Yeah.

Sailor Skyla: Lets do it then.

She changed into her Blue Lion form!

Rintaro: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER BLADES!

Maria did a bring it on gesture to her.

Me: Lets see what the Lion Senki book can do.

I pulled out the Lion Senki Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "Prowling through the jungle with a sense of blue justice to watch over the kingdom and all of its land with an everwatching eye of courage, the mighty lion, king of the land and nature protected its land with great courage, love and determination and vowed to keep his family safe from harm and destroyed all his enemies with a massive blast of water."

I fired a wave of water and smashed Another Lion Senki with it and Rintaro and Maria did the same and smashed her down and reverted her back and I caught her Wonder Ride Book. It was called Dark Lion Senki and it formed into a new book. It was called Star Lion Planet Lands.

Me: Star Lion Planet Lands. Wow! A universe sized Pridelands.

I went over and brought Sailor Skyla to us.

Odette: Wow! That was incredible!

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Me: Nope.

Then a Naturia Butterfly came and landed in my hands.

Me: Oh it's a Naturia Butterfly.

Lola: Aww that one is so cute.

Fluttershy: Aww it sure is adorable.

Naturia Butterfly: (In a girls voice) I know. I do look cute in this form.

Me: (GASP) Wendy Sylvan!

Camie: Wow!

She then changed into Another BRAIN FREEZER! She was a dark version of him.

Another Brain Freezer: Sorry I have many more forms other than Naturia Butterfly.

Me: That is cool.

?: Yep. It sure is.

Then we saw Another Odette but in a black dress!

Odette: Whoa! Is that me!?

Odette 2: (In a different girls voice) No I have a habit of surprising people.

Nico: Alice Ginnashira!

Qin: Oh that is awesome.

She changed back and was a girl with Purple Hair and purple clothes and purple angel wings.

Me: Whoa!

Alice Ginnashira: Sorry about that. I'm a Ditto Gene-slammer and I'm a shapeshifter now.

Lola: That was awesome!

Another Brain Freezer: It sure is.

Me: Also Wendy Sylvan is a nature scientist that went to nature school with me. She knows so much about flowers and nature and

more.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Brain Freezer: No he was in a hurry to send me out. My cold temperature made him freeze big time.

Me: Talk about giving someone the cold shoulder.

Luan: (LAUGHS) That is true and funny.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Brain Freezer: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) The Heat is on guys!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Alice Ginnashira: And here is my favorite thing. (Pulls out Purple Wonder Ride Book)

The Wonder Ride Book was called Floral Fairy.

Alice Ginnashira: HENSHIN!

"From the Flowers of Spring came the beautiful fairies of nature and they brought forth the hero and defender of the fairies: FLORA!"

She turned into a new Saber Rider called KAMEN RIDER FLORA!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHOA! Alice! This is amazing!

Touma: Wow! Alice we didn't know you were a rider for Saber!

Alice Ginnashira: I just became one. I am called Kamen Rider Flora. But I am also the Omega Saber Rider. I have all the powers of the light and darkness Saber Riders.

Me: That is incredible!

Lola: Wow! And we destroyed Storious last year.

Alice Ginnashira: I'm glad you did. He was a monster.

Me: You have no idea how dangerous he was Alice.

Another Brain Freezer: I heard all about that. That was intense.

Me: It sure was.

Varie: Yep.

Me: Boy Alice that is awesome!

Touma: It sure is. Welcome to the Saber team.

Alice Ginnashira: Thanks.

Nico: (gets out Brain Freezer's Ridewatch) I think you need to chill!

Nico activated it.

Nico fired a wave of Noreaster Ice and smashed Another Brain Freezer down.

I fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

Me: What can you do with that form Alice?

Alice Ginnashira: Watch.

She grew neon purple butterfly wings and flew into the air and fired waves of flowers and smashed down Another Brain Freezer.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Wow! That is beautiful!

Camie: I'll say!

Eli: That was awesome!

Nico: (gets out Superfriends Captain Cold's Ridewatch) Time to keep the ICE times going!

We laughed!

Me: Good Ice pun.

Qin: Yeah that was great!

Nico: Thanks.

He activated the Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and froze Another Brain Freezer in place in ice.

Odette: That is awesome!

Me: Yep. Alice you would love our teammate Duplica. She is a master of disguise and has a Ditto.

Lincoln: She does all sorts of amazing disguises and has an awesome way of imitating voices.

Alice Ginnashira: That is cool!

Me: Me and Lincoln even know lots of voices too. (Imitates Foghorn Leghorn) What's the, I say What's the big idea bashing me on the noggin with a rollin pin!?

Everyone laughed.

Nico: Awesome one.

Lincoln: (Imitates Yosemite Sam) Yeah Yosemite Sam! The Roughest toughest he-man stuffest hombre that's ever crossed the Rio Grande! And I ain't no mampy pampy!

We laughed at that one!

Alice Ginnashira: That's really good!

May: (gets out IceDevimon's Ridewatch) Time for more ICE fun!

She activated it.

May: (Echoing) TUNDRA FREEZE!

She fired ice lasers from her eyes and froze Another Brain Freezer's legs.

Laney: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

May: Now for this. (ACTVATES UNIVERSE 666 TRUEMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She turned into DARTH VADER!

May: (Imitates Darth Vader) Luke, I am your father.

We laughed at that one.

Universe 666 Trueman: Hey that was really good!

Me: Nice imitation.

Qin: Yeah!

May reverted back.

May: That one will make a good infiltration tool.

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 King Sombra's Ridewatch) My turn! Time for darkness to come forth.

She activated it and fired a wave of shadows and smashed down Another Brain Freezer down.

Me: WHOA! That was shadowy!

Maria: Yeah it was. But this one will Break The Ice! (Activates 50 Below's Ridewatch)

She fired waves of ice and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Alice Ginnashira: That was cool though!

Qin: It sure was.

Then Carmen Dillo and his team came!

(BABY LIKES FAT BY SIR MIX-A-LOT PLAYS)

I like big guts and I cannot lie!

Double chins with the chafin' thighs!

When a dude walks in with the hanging jowls,

My stomach starts to growl - I'm getting hungry!

So I masticate, chompin' on the overweight,

I eat fat people for days, like potato chips by Lay's,

Try to eat just one but it can't be done, I gotta eat a ton!

Baby likes fat!

Baby likes fat!

Big footfalls were felt as we saw Carmen Dillo, Blob, Blob Homer, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Brain Eating Meteor and Ganda come.

Nico: Nice team, Carmen Dillo!

Carmen Dillo: Thanks. And yes that awesome version of Sir Mix-A-Lot's song plays every time Blob Homer comes. It's awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Homer the Blob: (Laughs) Yeah it sure is cool.

Camie: Yep.

Superfriends Captain Cold: Alice, you realize that after this, we gotta revert you back, right?

Alice Ginnashira: Actually it's not needed. Being a Ditto Gene-slammer means I can turn into anything. Even a Ditto.

Nico: She's right on that. Ditto can turn into anything.

Alice Ginnashira: Yeah.

She reverted back..

Tigra: (gets out Superfriends Captain Cold's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired an energy blast and froze Another Brain Freezer!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Alice Ginnashira: Now watch this.

She turned into a Dragonair!

Me: WHOA! A Dragonair!

She fired an Aurora Beam and it smashed down Another Brain Freezer and I caught her ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Wendy Sylvan and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes and had pink butterfly wings and I picked her up.

Wendy Sylvan: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal now.

I brought her over and Alice changed back to her human form.

Alice Ginnashira: That was still awesome though!

Tigra: Can we still hear your favorite memory of Nico?

Alice Ginnashira: Yes you sure can. My favorite is when me and Nico were in gym class and the High School Cheerleaders were poking fun at us and I played a prank on them. I dumped a dump truck full of garbage on them.

We laughed!

Odette: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Luan: Yeah they sure were Talking Trash! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Alice Ginnashira: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico and Alice hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Alice Ginnashira: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: So I brought this leotard for nothing?

Alice Ginnashira: There are others that might need it.

Nico: Okay. Lets head home.

We did so.

However little did we know, back at Castle Mountain as it was erupting still, out of the top of the mountain arose the burned hand of a figure and it showed that CLAVIUS WAS STILL ALIVE! But he was half the monster he was and he was burned badly!

Clavius growled ferociously.

Clavius: NICO CHAN!

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V, Mandy, Sector Z, and Katie - Numbuh 7 are heading to the world of Beastars, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're also going to meet Legoshi and his friends.

But, we also got really bad news: Stank Breath Bolhofner has escaped from prison yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison again. This time, we're not going to show him any mercy at all, that bad breath, bad-tempered pig who's never even heard of a shower is not only getting his butt kicked yet again, but this time, he's earned himself a one-way trip to The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing where this time, he's staying there until the day he dies.

Nico: Whoa, where are we?

We then see the name of the school: Cherryton Academy.

Lincoln: Cherryton Academy. (Gasps) Oh, no way, we're here in the world of Beastars.

Me: No way, that's really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're also going to meet Legoshi and his friends. But, we also got really bad news: Stank Breath Bolhofner has escaped from prison yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison again.

Me: That abusive, bad-tempered pig! I ought to rip him limb from limb for what he's done!

Lincoln: And we'll get that chance, J.D., this time, we're not going to show him any mercy at all, that bad breath, bad-tempered pig who's never even heard of a shower is not only getting his butt kicked yet again, but this time, he's earned himself a one-way trip to The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing where this time, he's staying there until the day he dies.

Nico: He escaped from prison more than once, so that's a good idea that he be sent to a better prison where security is really air tight, and he'll never ever escape again.

Lincoln: For what he's done, he doesn't deserve to be free or part of society ever again. And I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Will.

Will Vandom: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Phoebe Vandom: It really is awesome that you're joining us on Lincoln's rescue, Will. Plus, isn't tomorrow Halinor's mission with the Alien Racers?

Lincoln: It is, Phoebe, and we're so going to mop the floor with Akhil, and Antonio Maldonado is also bound to send Luis Estrada after us tomorrow, after we get rid of José Zuniga today.

Me: That bastard's just going to continue to cause trouble, until we've killed all of his followers, and then, he'll follow next.

Suddenly, Lincoln felt a presence and he also heard a heartbeat with his human ears and wolf ears on his head.

Lincoln: That heartbeat and the scent… of a male grey wolf.

?: So, you caught onto my scent. Very perceptive of you.

Suddenly, we saw a tall male grey wolf dressed in a Cherryton Academy male student's uniform come out, it was Legoshi.

Lincoln: Legoshi, figured we'd run into you here, it's a pleasure to meet you.

Legoshi: It's a pleasure to meet you too, Lincoln, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Well, only some of us are here, the rest are back at the Estate. But, it's still an honor to meet you, Legoshi.

Me: This is actually the first time we've been here at Cherryton Academy.

Lincoln: And we also found out it's not that far from Dad's restaurant, that's really awesome.

Lynn Sr.: Wait a second, I did remember seeing some of the students there at the restaurant.

Legoshi: Yes, and I also happen to be one of those students there at your restaurant, Mr. Lynn. Your Lynn-sagna was indeed delicious, plus, some of the ingredients you'd gotten there were also the very same ingredients for the food at the cafeteria.

Lincoln: Wow, I didn't know some of the students had come to the restaurant, Dad.

Nico: That's really awesome. Looks like you're also drawing in students as well, Mr. Lynn. If this keeps up, your business will go even more up the roof. But, I thought you got your ingredients from Liam's farm.

Lynn Sr.: I do, however, I also drew the attention of Cherryton Academy in the process when the academy suddenly appeared right next to the restaurant.

Legoshi: I decided to talk with the cafeteria workers there, and they knew of Lynn's Table, and they decided to do a partnership with you.

Lynn Sr.: Tell them I'm in.

Lori: That's literally amazing that you did this for Dad, Legoshi. But, from what I read from Lincoln's manga on your world, there's been tensions between the students.

Legoshi: The divide between herbivore and carnivore. It's been a problem for a long time, and it also reached its peak when my best friend and one of the students at the drama club, Tem the alpaca, was murdered, and even worse, it was due to Riz, a bear and another of the students at the drama club. I wanted to find out the truth about what happened to Tem, so that way, he can find peace and I could end this nightmare.

?: That's right, and you did end this nightmare.

Suddenly, we saw a white rabbit in a female Cherryton Academy student uniform come out, it was Haru, Legoshi's fiancée.

Legoshi: Haru, I'm glad you made it.

Haru: Of course, and you also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you, and it's a good thing you did. There's been reports of a rude, bad tempered man with smelly bad breath and dirty clothes and smelling of body odor causing havoc and beating up the carnivore students.

Nico: (Gasps) Bolhofner's here.

Me: That mean son of a bitch, he's at it again?!

Lincoln: Not for long. We're putting a stop to that dirty, bad-tempered excuse for a man and we're so throwing him back in the slammer.

Legoshi caught the scent, and he almost threw up.

Legoshi: (Groans) I caught his scent, and he's in the cafeteria.

Lynn: Don't use your nose to catch his scent, Legoshi. That pig doesn't know anything about good hygiene and he does this to gross students out along with abusing them.

Haru: Either way, he needs to be escorted off the campus and in handcuffs.

Suddenly, more of Legoshi's friends came, they were Louis, Juno, Gohin, Els, Bill, Aoba, Voss, Collot, Durham, Miguno, Pina, Seven, Sagwan, and Jack, but they almost got attacked by Bolhofner.

Legoshi: What happened?

Miguno: That rude monster happened, he almost attacked us, and he was ranting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's the last straw, he's going to be escorted off the campus in a straitjacket.

Legoshi picked up on the scent of twelve girls here.

Legoshi: And there are twelve girls there, but they have nowhere to run.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of twelve girls calling for help and a roar of rage and insanity. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Bolhofner, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Bolhofner, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That dirty excuse for a human being and disgraceful so-called teacher, let's get him!

Suddenly, we saw Evil HERO Malicious Fiend appear before us.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Malicious Fiend.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Lorelai Delancey, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, let's put that gross pig of a teacher in a straitjacket.

We rushed on over to the cafeteria and before Bolhofner could kill the girls, Lincoln fired vines at the bad-tempered man and whipped him all over the place, and that allowed the twelve girls to get away and into a rainbow energy field to protect them from Bolhofner, and when he saw me and all of us again, he went absolutely beyond ballistic.

Bolhofner: YOU! YOU DARE TO SHOW YOUR FACE AGAIN, KNUDSON?! I'LL KILL… !

Lincoln fired an orange energy blast which hit Bolhofner and forced him outside and we followed.

Lincoln: You are not laying one more hand on J.D. again, you pig, and now, it's time you received the beatdown of your miserable life, and don't think you're getting any mercy from us again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Will Vandom and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bolhofner, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Legoshi ran up and punched Bolhofner hard in the face and knocked him back, and that really pissed Bolhofner off even more.

Nico: (Whistles) Whoa, you really pissed him off with that punch you threw, Legoshi.

Legoshi: Looks like it. Mind giving him a bath before putting him in chains?

Lincoln nodded, and he and the water users in his harem, Luna, Lily, me, Varie, Norbert Beaver, and Nico fired powerful jets and streams of hot water at Bolhofner which cleaned his outfit and washed off all of the stains, and we also fired jets of mouthwash which cleaned his mouth. When Bolhofner saw what we did, he freaked out and he went even more ballistic. But, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and tied Bolhofner up, and he was arrested by the cops and put into the back in a police truck, so no one would have to deal with his B.O. and bad breath again, and it drove off. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Louis: I want to thank you all for what you did in saving the school from Bolhofner, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: Hey, you guys are now part of our family, so we're not going to let anything happen to any of you.

Juno: What'll happen to him now?

Lincoln: He'll be heading back to prison, but not on Earth, he's heading for one of our space prisons where he'll never break out to cause trouble again.

Legoshi: That's indeed for the better. He doesn't deserve to be given The Black Gates, he deserves nothing but prison for all of the bad deeds he's committed. And I already know of your secret that you're a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid, Lincoln, since I caught the scent even before you arrived here, and I already knew of the story of how you became that from your dad.

Lori: How did…?

Lynn Sr.: Legoshi asked to know more about all of us, since he and the others have seen many of our achievements.

Me: Wow, that's awesome, and either way, we're finally rid of Bolhofner for good and he's going right back to jail.

Lincoln: He deserved it. (To Lorelai Delancey) And it's so good to see you again, Lorelai Delancey.

Lorelai Delancey everted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long flowing midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, she has on a short-sleeved midnight black shirt, midnight black skirt, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, darkness, and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Malicious Fiend and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Malicious Fiend-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Malicious Fiend etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Lorelai Delancey: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, and Lucinda Stewart, same with you, Melissa Han.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, and Melissa Han: You too, Lorelai.

Lincoln went up to Lorelai Delancey and he hugged her, and Lorelai Delancey is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lorelai Delancey: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lorelai Delancey, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Lorelai Delancey is known as a skilled swordswoman just like her trainer, Melissa Han, and she's a master of both fire and darkness, and she's also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, and Lucinda Stewart, and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending me, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with me, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Nico: (Gulps) Just like what we were told.

Gretchen Holland: That's right, we fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and those who dare to mess with Lincoln deserve a nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring our wrath.

Me: Remind me never to cross any of you. And among your enemies, which one did Lorelai really hate with a blazing passion, Lincoln?

Nico: That's right, and many of your enemies had crossed really nasty lines, but only a certain one would've crossed that line and it would earn them their entire wrath in full.

Lincoln: That's right, and the very person who earned Lorelai's hatred, that would be Lynn.

Lori: He's right, that little animal did something literally so brutal and so evil to Lincoln, Lorelai almost killed her in a brutal rage if I didn't stop her and told her to tend to Lincoln because he needed her.

Lorelai Delancey: Lori really stopped me from killing Lynn, even though she also caused problems for Lincoln herself, but she chose to break free from her Dark Side. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Lorelai, are you absolutely sure about this?

Lorelai Delancey: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Lorelai Delancey, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Lorelai Delancey, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Lorelai Delancey's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lorelai Delancey's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lorelai Delancey: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lorelai.

Lorelai Delancey had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Shigure Takashima, Konami, and Miyuki from Triple Ecchi, and Komi Shouko, Agari Himiko, Inaka Nokoko, Katou Mikuni, Nakanaka Omoharu, Nene Onemine, Kaede Otori, Ayami Sasaki, and Chika Netsuno from Komi Can't Communicate.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shigure Takashima, Konami, and Miyuki from Triple Ecchi, and Komi Shouko, Agari Himiko, Inaka Nokoko, Katou Mikuni, Nakanaka Omoharu, Nene Onemine, Kaede Otori, Ayami Sasaki, and Chika Netsuno from Komi Can't Communicate.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Shigure Takashima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shigure Takashima and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Bolhofner, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-

colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Shigure Takashima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shigure Takashima: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shigure Takashima, Konami, Miyuki, Komi Shouko, Agari Himiko, Inaka Nokoko, Katou Mikuni, Nakanaka Omoharu, Nene Onemine, Kaede Otori, Ayami Sasaki, and Chika Netsuno with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Stank Breath Bolhofner who escaped from prison yet again, and he still wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison again.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us laying a brutal beatdown on that bad breath bad-tempered pig and Legoshi even delivering a killer right hook to Bolhofner's face and Lincoln tying Bolhofner up and sending him into a police wagon that came to take him away, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Lorelai Delancey have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that evil bad-tempered pig with bad breath and B.O. escaped from prison yet again! But, you guys really beat him down, and Legoshi really delivered a killer right hook to his face.

Lincoln: We made sure Bolhofner was tied up yet again, and we made sure to give him a bath before we gave him to the police.

Me: He was in a major need of a bath.

We then welcomed Legoshi and his friends to the team, and because he again escaped from prison, Bolhofner was given another life sentence added to the multitude of life sentences he acquired, and he was sent to The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing where this time, he's staying there until the day he dies, and he's chained to the wall of his doorless and one-window cell with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy chains.

---

After taking down and arresting Stank Breath Bolhofner and sending him to prison this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lorelai Delancey saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 350,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lorelai Delancey: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 350,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lorelai, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lorelai Delancey: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lorelai Delancey: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Lorelai, what's the story on what Lynn did to Lincoln that was so brutal and evil, that you almost killed her in a brutal rage and Lori had to stop you?

Lorelai Delancey: You're not going to like hearing it one bit. One day, I was going for a walk through Franklin Avenue, but then, I heard someone weakly crying out for help, along with a shrill scream of horror, and I knew who would make that cry and scream: it was Lincoln and Lori. I immediately rushed to The Loud House and ran for Lincoln's room and I saw Lori holding her knees as she was sitting on the floor and the door was still open. I helped Lori up, and we went inside, only to find my feet in a pool of blood, and I saw the sight that would haunt me forever: it was Lincoln, but I saw he had multiple stab wounds and slash marks all over his upper body and lower body, he was literally pale and really weak from hunger, and even worse, he was lying in a pool of blood. We ran up to him, and let out a loud scream of horror, and that got Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily here, along with Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and as soon as they saw Lincoln, all of them really screamed horrifically. Lucy gave me a bag of blood which I gave to Lincoln and as he fed, the pool of blood rose and the pool of his spilled blood went back into his body and the slash marks and stab wounds all over his body began to seal as he was healed. Then, he hugged me and Lori tightly and he really cried hard into our chests, and then, I saw the absence of three people, and that's when I growled in anger.

Past Lorelai: Lori, where's Lynn?

Past Lori: Lynn's at soccer practice.

Past Lorelai: That's all I wanted to hear.

Lorelai Delancey: We went downstairs, and I didn't have to wait long. Lynn came back, and when they saw the family turn and glare at her, she got nervous. But, when she saw Lincoln healed and alive, her nervousness turned into outright anger and fury aimed at Lori and I.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE?! STINKOLN'S ALIVE?! YOU BITCH, YOU HEALED HIM, AND YOU ALL HELPED! THAT'S IT, YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Past Lorelai: You first, BITCH!

Lorelai Delancey: I pounced on Lynn and I proceeded to beat the crap out of her, and I continued to beat her senselessly, I was driven only by rage and revenge for what she did to Lincoln. Everyone in The Loud House couldn't do anything to stop me, but Lori had to do something, Lincoln needed me. I then kicked Lynn to a wall and I grabbed her by her throat and pinned her to the wall, and before I was about to gouge her eyes out, Lori grabbed me.

Past Lori: Lorelai, stop, it's over.

Past Lorelai: No, it won't be over. That bitch will just continue to try and kill Lincoln, she dies here and now!

Past Lori: Do you really want Lynn's blood on your hands? Think about it, if you kill Lynn, you're no better than her or me, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the other jerks. Your friends need you, Lorelai, and so does Lincoln, just don't fall down that path.

Lorelai Delancey: That sudden realization of Lori's words caused me to drop Lynn to the floor, and I broke down and cried, but Lori hugged me as I cried. Then, a few minutes later, Lincoln ran over to hug me, and he also kissed me on the cheek, which caused me to blush like crazy, but I didn't mind. But, before Lynn could try to kill me for revenge, Lori grabbed Lynn and pinned her to the wall again.

Past Lori: You literally crossed it this time, Lynn, and if you think Lincoln's going to save your smelly butt, you've absolutely lost your mind. You brutally stabbed Lincoln all over his body and left slash marks all over him, and you left him to die in a pool of blood, and you also threatened to kill me too. And I didn't do this to save you, I only did it to save Lorelai from throwing her life away because of your murderous action. I admit what I've done constantly to Lincoln is also just as bad, but now, I've realized that if I kept this up, I was going to lose everything.

Past Lynn Sr.: And I'm glad you learned your lesson, Lori. But, as for you, Lynn Jr., because of what you three did to your brother, you need a better way of learning your actions have consequences.

Lorelai Delancey: Mr. Loud called the cops and Lynn was arrested, she had to spend nine weeks in jail for what she did to Lincoln, and we even put her in the Scared Straight Program, and I gave her a really nasty warning: if I ever saw her trying to kill Lincoln yet again, I will not hesitate to throw you in a nuthouse for the rest of your miserable life.

The flashback ended, and we were horrified.

Nico: Oh my God, this tops all those times Lynn did that to Lincoln. But, Lori really did a brave thing to save you from throwing your life away.

Lorelai Delancey: And what she said to Lynn, she really did mean it. I was still leery of her, but, Lori meant every word, and she was right, if I killed Lynn, I would be thrown in jail forever, and she was right: Lincoln needed me, and I left Lynn to her fate as she got sent to jail to spend weeks there.

Lincoln: And Lori was right, I wasn't going to save Lynn's butt, she needed to prove they deserve my forgiveness, or I wasn't going to forgive her any time soon. She eventually did earn my forgiveness, but not before Luna slugged her in the arm for her dumb stunt.

Luna: Had to, dude.

Me: Luna was really pissed off at Lynn for what she did, and Lynn got her just desserts, but she did earn her forgiveness.

Lori: But, not Lorelai, she never forgave Lynn, and she swore if she ever did this to Lincoln again, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers would go after her.

Me: And send her to Hell forever.

Nico: (Shudders) Just by angering the Evil HERO Guardian Angels by messing with or trying to kill Lincoln, and they'll be on a one-way trip to Hell.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip were heading to Plage Des Grands Sables in Brittany, France.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large orange swim shorts with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the swim shorts, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip each have feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, he saved them when Flip broke out to kill them for revenge again, but Lincoln saved them, and he smashed that smelly mutant cheapskate into the dirt before he tied him up again.

Lucky Ollietta: Wow, what is this place?

Lincoln: This, Lucky, is Plage Des Grands Sables in Brittany, France. This is also one of the most romantic beach destinations in France, so I picked this place for our beach date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time in France, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucky Ollietta, Cana Alberona, Mirajane Strauss, Lisanna Strauss, Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Natsu: And just like with Yukino Agria, Jenny Realight, Arania Web, Millianna, Minerva Orlando, and Beth Vanderwood, you, Cana, Mirajane, and Lisanna are now part of Lincoln's harem.

Ash: Along with Clair, Lenora, Bea, Melony, and Tulip.

Lucky Ollietta: You got that right, and he also saved us from that cheapskate, Flip.

Lincoln: He really is stubborn and stupid.

Me: And hard-headed, he just doesn't even know when to quit, no matter how many times we kick his three-cheeked ass.

Nico: Next time, he's getting thrown in a tank of electric eels and jellyfish.

Lincoln: Yeah, you're right. I thought that beatdown from Madama Butterfly could teach him and the other jerks a lesson, but he's too stubborn and too stupid. Oh well, he's already made it worse for himself.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy,

Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than José Zuniga of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is José Zuniga of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of José Zuniga for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Let's go hunt José Zuniga down and put that religious fanatic down.

Lincoln: We may not have a big mission today, but we still got to put down José Zuniga before he dares to come after Maria Garcia and her friends.

Legoshi caught his scent, and he knew where he was at.

Legoshi: He's not far, he's at the park.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) Excellent work, Legoshi, and we'd already gotten rid of three of your fellow fanatics, José Zuniga, and now, it's your turn to die.

Max Goof put up an energy field on The World Tree Estate as we headed off to the park to hunt down José Zuniga of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

---

We arrived at the park to find our target: José Zuniga of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's

legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, José Zuniga?

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was José Zuniga, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

José Zuniga: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Gabriella Gallabas' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Gallabas-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached José Zuniga, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, José Zuniga. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Gabriella Gallabas was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Gallabas flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gabriella Gallabas emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Gabriella Gallabas grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Gallabas emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Gallabas with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gabriella Gallabas has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Gallabas surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Dyf is an anti-Sergio symbol.

Suddenly, Gabriella Gallabas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Gabriella Gallabas has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gabriella Gallabas' massive Fabled Dianaira-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Gallabas' Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Gallabas etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Gallabas' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Gallabas that said, "Gabriella Gallabas, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of José Zuniga of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ガブリエラ・ガラバス、ファブルド・ガラバス の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のホセ ズニガの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Gabriella Gallabas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED GALLABAS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED GALLABAS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED GALLABAS IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED GALLABAS IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Gabriella Gallabas' Super Angel-Fabled Gallabas-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when José Zuniga saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Gabriella Gallabas fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at José Zuniga, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Gabriella's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent José Zuniga, back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Gabriella, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Gabriella Gallabas: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Gallabas and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Gallabas Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to José Zuniga once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Gabriella.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Gabriella Gallabas.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, José Zuniga, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Gabriella Gallabas and Lincoln went after José Zuniga, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at José Zuniga and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Gabriella Gallabas sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and sent them at José Zuniga, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Gabriella Gallabas, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Gallabas' Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with green flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Gallabas surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Gabriella Gallabas aimed their hand-cannon blasters at José Zuniga.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, José Zuniga!

Gabriella Gallabas and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at José Zuniga and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw José Zuniga's sacrificial ritual knife which hits José Zuniga right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Gabriella Gallabas and Lincoln gave José Zuniga The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Gabriella Gallabas and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Gabriella Gallabas' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end José Zuniga for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gabriella.

Suddenly, Gabriella Gallabas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gabriella Gallabas' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Gallabas flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gabriella Gallabas absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Gallabas vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with José Zuniga's death, now there are only twenty-five members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Luis Estrada, which means it'll be the turn of Halinor and Luciana Grimro.

Halinor: So, we got a three-against-one battle tomorrow.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) That's right, Halinor, you, Linky, and I are going to destroy Luis Estrada after we destroy Akhil.

Me: Akhil will die horribly, and those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Evil HERO Malicious Bane.

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know who would could be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Malicious Bane.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, Reggie McDonald, Lucinda Stewart, and Lorelai Delancey: Micaela Davis.

Gretchen Holland: Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Linky's harem, Micaela Davis is known as the brawn of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers.

Lorelai Delancey: She's really strong and her immense strength has more than impressed Lynn, and she's also used her immense strength to put Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank in their place.

Gina Han: That's really awesome, and I really trained her a lot in weightlifting.

Gretchen Holland: And she's really trained Lincoln a lot in weightlifting by using the methods that you taught her and it really helped him greatly.

Lincoln: And we'll tell you guys more about that when we meet her tomorrow.

Me: Good idea, Lincoln, we don't want any spoilers.

Nico: But, we got an idea of who were meeting tomorrow, and she, like the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in your harem, know Fira and her sisters all too well.

Lincoln: That's right.

Later it was time for Vinyl Scratch's 3rd mission.

Me: This will be awesome!

William: Anyone else want to go with Vinyl? Besides Scott Truman and Tracer?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will all go.

Me: Cool.

Nico: All right then.

Me: Looks like that's it.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off!

---

We arrived in Tokyo.

We then saw Jun and Kazumi.

Jun: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Jun, hey Kazumi.

We landed.

Vinyl: Jun, this is Scott Truman and Tracer.

Scott Truman: Awesome to meet you.

Tracer: (British Accent) Pleasure to meet you loves. Lena Oxton but everyone in Overwatch calls me Tracer. I'm the ace pilot of the team.

Kazumi: Wow it's truly an honor.

Jun: Same here.

Me: And these are the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you.

They introduced themselves.

Jun: Wow! That's a lot of kids.

Me: It sure is and yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Eli: Yep. (Whispers to Jun) Their family is not one that believes in condoms.

Jun snickered.

Kazumi: Wait. Aren't you from that Earth that was ravaged by Venjix?

Scott Truman: That's right.

Me: That was a horrible sight.

Eli: Yeah it sure was. Venjix destroyed that entire planet.

Lincoln: No kidding. It was a post apocalyptic nightmare.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) It sure was lads.

Me: Yeah. But Venjix is gone forever now.

Tracer: Indeed he is. Thank goodness.

Scott Truman: Yeah no kidding.

Jun: I guess suffering tragedies in our lives is what we have in common.

Scott Truman: Don't worry. Me and my team found our happy ending. And when the time comes, we'll help you find yours.

Me: That's right Jun. Just be patient until March 7th.

Lincoln: It will all work out in the end.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: But what's important is that you learn from tragedies to make sure they never happen again.

Eli: That's right.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I mean, we got two of your friends back, didn't we?

Jun: That's true. You sure did.

Me: Yeah. But soon we'll bring back everyone. What happened was horrible.

Lola: No kidding.

Lily: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Satoru will get what's coming to him soon. I have a strong feeling that he had some form of involvement in all this mess.

Vinyl: Any new Devilbeasts?

Kazumi: Yeah. Noriko Oda is back.

Lincoln: The plant girl. I remember her.

Me: Oh boy. She was tough.

Jun: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: I remember that she looked very much like Biollante and Godzilla put together.

Jun: Yeah.

Lori: She literally is tough.

Nico: Where did you last see her?

Jun: Over at the park.

Me: Then we got to get over there.

Jun: Right.

Me: Satoru is not gonna be too far behind.

Jun: Yeah.

Me: Oh Aoi is doing good. She is fully recovered from her injury.

Nico: Yep and Sheila and Tom brought her evil parents to justice.

Jun: That's great news.

Nico: Should've brought a weed whacker.

Me: We'll use our powers instead of that.

Nico: True.

We were off.

Jun: I hope we save Noriko.

Me: We will.

Lana: Yeah.

We arrived and we saw a brown hair woman.

Nico: Noriko Oda?

Noriko Oda: That's right.

Nico: We were looking for you.

Me: We came to help you out.

Eli: Noriko you need to be saved from this monster you became.

Noriko: (playing dumb)… I'm sorry. But I don't know what you're talking about.

Me: Noriko you know you can't fool us that easily. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm and don't fool easily.

Nico: Yeah.

Noriko: Okay you got me. But it's not my fault.

Me: What do you mean?

Noriko: Satoru told me to do all those things as Germ.

Me: Satoru will pay for his crimes.

Noriko: And I'm sorry.

Nico: For what?

As if on cue, vines shot up from the ground at us.

I slashed them.

Scott: RPM! Get in Gear!

He transformed and was ready!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned the vines all over.

Tracer: (gets out Rojo's Fuestle) Satoru's probably close!

Me: And he is right…

POW!

I turned and punched Satoru in his face and smashed him down.

Nico: Right there.

Me: Right on cue!

Rojo activated Rojo's Fuestle and blasted Noriko all over.

Nico: Yeah!

I flew and went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga and smashed and pulverized Satoru.

Noriko started turning into her Devilbeast form.

Scott: (takes out Multiple Man's Fuestle) You'll thank me for this later, Noriko.

He activated it and formed 930 clones!

Nico: Time for some purification!

He fired waves of light and blasted her all over!

Then a Vaporeon, Jolteon and Flareon appeared!

Lincoln: Cool! Vaporeon, Jolteon and Flareon!

Nico: (gets out Captain Cold and Brain Freezer's Ridewatches) Time for an ice age!

Nico activated them and fired waves of ice and froze her all over.

POW!

I smashed Satoru into the ground and fired a massive barrage of energy blasts. I was blasting him all over the place with incredible force.

Eli: YEAH Get him bro!

The Flareon charged at Noriko.

It smashed her down.

Flareon: (In a girls voice) Take that you fiend!

Jolteon fired lightning blasts.

Jolteon: (In a girls voice) And that one!

Vaporeon fired ice blasts and froze her.

Vaporeon: (In a girls voice) And that one.

Nico: The Eeveeola Triplets! Wow!

I was still firing energy blasts at Satoru and they hit him all over and then I had him held down in a dome of energy and then I charged up a powerful blast!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **Take this you fiend! MASENKO-HA!**

I fired an energy ball and it went into the dome and then it glowed red and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion was intensely powerful and it shook Tokyo all over and then when the smoke cleared, Satoru's legs were blown off and he was really mangled up!

Satoru got up and he was barely able to stand.

Satoru: WHY!? WHY CAN'T I WIN!?

Me: **Because you keep underestimating my power.**

Nico: Lucky for you, we have more important things to attend to.

I kicked him and sent him flying far.

Me: **Now to save Noriko.**

I fired a blast of light and it separated Noriko from her Devilbeast form and she was freed. Lori and Leni caught her and she was naked and they wrapped her in a blanket.

Lori: You're literally gonna be okay.

Noriko: (Weakly) Thank you.

Me: Now to get rid of this monster.

Nico: You got it.

I fired a massive wave of blue fire and obliterated the plant monster in an instant!

Eli: YEAH!

Vaporeon: Take that!

Vinyl Scratch: That rocked!

Flareon: Yeah it did!

Lynn: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Nico: Wait guys lets have them introduce themselves first.

Vaporeon: Sorry about that. I'm Evelyn Eeveeola.

Jolteon: I'm Eden.

Flareon: And I'm Everest.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Eli: Same here.

Vaporeon: We all have the same memories with Nico. We are his partners in science class and we invented an awesome hydroelectric heat generator in science class.

Me: That is awesome!

Eli: It sure is.

Vinyl Scratch: I'll say.

Vaporeon: You can revert us back now but we're naked.

Me: I knew you were going to say that.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nico pulled out 3 leotards. One was blue, another was yellow and the 3rd was red.

I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back.

Then were back to normal and Evelyn was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes, Eden was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and Everest was a girl with red hair and red eyes. They put on the leotards Nico gave them and they got up.

Evelyn Eeveeola: Whoa that was crazy.

Eden Eeveeola: (Groans) Yeah.

Nico hugged them all.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Everest Eeveeola: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Aww.

Vinyl Scratch: But this was awesome.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

Lori: It literally was amazing!

We told them everything.

May: Whoa that is awesome!

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Yep.

May: Next time, Animated Optimus and Live Action Optimus should go with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Eli: Yeah!

Sweetie Belle came in and she was crying hard.

Me: Sweetie Belle are you all right?

Rarity: Sweetie Belle what's wrong darling?

Maria: Sweetie Belle, we know something's bothering you. So, please. Tell us about it.

Sweetie Belle: (Crying) It's a nightmare I had.

Natilee: The nightmare she had is a really tragic one.

Natilee showed us what her dream was about on her sketchpad and she showed that because of Sweetie Belle's anger towards Rarity for Rarity's dresses upstaging her every time during her play, Sweetie Belle Ruined Sapphire Shores's headdress and made it fall apart and RARITY WENT INTO A CRAZY STATE OF DEPRESSION! She couldn't handle what was going on and Sweetie Belle came in to check on Rarity and to her shock, horror and sadness she saw that RARITY HUNG HERSELF!

We gasped in shock and horror and Sweetie Belle broke down crying hard and Clyde and Rarity comforted and hugged her.

Rarity: Oh Sweetie Belle there there.

Maria: (growls) Who fucking caused this nightmare?!

Me: Maria calm down.

Nico: Oh man. Sweetie Belle.

Natilee: No one caused it. It was bad memories. Turns out Sweetie Belle was having some inner rage issues and it brought back old bad memories. Princess Luna told me what happened and how she helped Sweetie Belle with this before.

Me: That's right I heard that Princess Luna helped Sweetie Belle with this before and gave Sweetie Belle the idea for that cool Dolphin on her headdress.

Qin: That is cool.

Rarity: Oh Sweetie Belle it'll be all right. I would never do that to myself.

Carol: Yeah Sweetie Belle, Rarity would never do that.

Sweetie Belle: That's supposed to reassure me?! We can't be killed by bad guys. But we could potentially be killed by our own hands!

Me: Sweetie Belle, that was just a bad dream. It's not real.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Besides you saw me slash my wrists before and that didn't kill me.

Sweetie Belle: Oh right. I forgot about that. Then I guess we can't be killed by our own hands.

Me: Nope. Our immortality and invincibility is that powerful.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Also I ripped my own beating heart out of my chest and it regrew back.

Zuria: Really?

Me: Yep. I saved Sky's sister Misty as well as Penny Marko. Immortality and Invincibility won't let us die no matter what we do.

Nico: See? You have nothing to worry about.

Sweetie Belle: You're right about that.

Lola: Yeah Sweetie Belle. Besides it was just a dream. It's not real.

Nico: Yeah.

Lori: (her phone begins ringing for so reason) Huh?

William: Lori, now's not a good time for your phone to be ringing!

Lori: It's ringing on its own!

Then a light emitted from her phone and then out came a PORYGON!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Whoa a Porygon!

Xenia: That is cool!

Nico: Wow!

Porygon: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I was trying to find you guys by going through the internet.

Nico: Callie Dante!? Whoa!

Porygon: That's right. Awesome to see you again Nico and Nicole it's awesome to finally meet you. You are my hero and I am a video gaming goddess in training.

Nicole: I'm truly honored that you look up to me and want to be like me.

William: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Porygon: My favorite is when me and Nico played Tetris and I beat Nico 527 times in a row. Won each time.

Me: Whoa! You are good!

Qin: Not even I could win that many times in a row.

Me: Me neither.

Nicole: But that is really impressive. I beat Tetris 10,000,000 times in a row. You are off to a really good start.

Porygon: Thanks Nicole.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out the purple Leotard he had earlier.

I snapped my fingers and Callie reverted back and the boys covered their eyes. Callie was reverting back and she was naked. She had neon pink hair and also had 1 eye that was red and another was blue and she put on the leotard.

Callie Dante: Whoa that was crazy.

Nico and Callie hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Callie Dante: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: Aww.

Me: Yeah. (Sniffs something) Mmm mmm mmm. Something smells really awesome.

Qin: Oh yeah.

Nico: Oh Rosa has a really awesome treat for all of us.

Xenia: Can't wait

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Raimundo's team will include Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, and Ixofex. Tom Majors' team will include Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, and Thundenix.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: More awesome monsters from Monster Legends getting a shot.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Yep.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Omastar and Kabutops next.

Nicole: Ooh prehistoric Pokemon next.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: Oh boy! What's Rosa making?!

Nico: You guys will love it.

She came out with a huge platter and it was full of TAMALES!

Rosa: (Spanish Accent) My special Hot and Spicy Tamales are served.

Nico: Oh boy!

Ronnie Anne: Abuela makes some of the most amazing Tamales ever.

Me: Oh wow!

Manaphy: Yummy!

Rosa: Gracias amigos.

Me: Mmm!

Laney: (Eating) Delicious and awesome.

Lola: (Eating) Oh yeah!

Horsea: (Eating) I'll say!

Horsea kept eating.

She was really hungry.

We were eating and eating all over.

We were really stuffed later on.

Me: Ahh!

Qin: (BURPS) Man that was awesome!

Nico: Man it sure was.

Eli: Oh yeah!

Nico: Wait! Why don't we have an eating contest?

Maria: Good idea!

Rosa: Oh it is on amigos!

She brought out her hottest Tamales ever! CAROLINA REAPER DEATH TAMALES!

Me and Nico were going to eat the hottest ever Tamales in the world!

Xenia: Oh boy!

Everyone was hiding behind a sandbag bunker as this was gonna be SPICY!

Poromon: It was nice knowing them.

Me and Nico got to eating them and our fire auras exploded out from intense spicy power and it was epic!

Nico was eating a lot. BUT I was eating more!

Nico then fainted from the spice and I WON!

Nico: (GROANS)

Maria: I got you covered, bro.

Maria drenched Nico's mouth and steam poured out.

Nico: Ahh.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Thanks Maria.

Maria: Now for J.D.

Me: (BELCHES FIRE IN MARIA'S FACE)

Maria: (SCREAMS)

Her face was boiling from it.

Me: Sorry Maria. But I think I'm all right.

Qin: Whoa! J.D. is one tough guy.

Nico: I think that's enough for today.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Come guys, we must prepare for tomorrow.

Leni: What are we gonna do tomorrow?

Nico: Same thing we do every day Leni.

Lola: Try to take over the world?

We laughed!

Nico: No. We save the day and this time it's Halinor's mission.

Me: Yeah.

We went and got ready and went to sleep.

Meanwhile on Xenoc, the Alien Racers were getting ready for our arrival as we were going to bring an end to Akhil.

Ultrox: I'm excited for this!

Gnarl: Me too. Halinor is gonna mop the floor with Akhil.

Ultrox: Yeah you bet she is. We're gonna have fun big time. Lets get ready guys!

They got in their cars and drove on and went at the screen. Then it stopped with them frozen on it.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done

Tamales are awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. This is gonna be an awesome news report project for Lincoln and his friends as we help him document what the everyday life of Team Loud Phoenix Storm is like along with all of our adventures and everyone is going to experience what it's like from TV News Show version of one of our adventures. The rescue for Nico will have Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei

Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Fluttershy's team consisting of Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani and Vampirella along with Carmen Dillo and his team consisting of Blob,Blob Homer, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Brain Eating Meteor and Ganda going to the Kingdom of Rhyboflavin and we're going to solve the mystery of the Arabian Bellydancer Bandits and also we're going to battle Witch Way who is back from THE DEAD TO GET REVENGE ON US FOR RUINING THEM AND SUNNY STARSCOUT IS GOING TO MAKE THOSE LOW LIFE CHEATERS PAY AND EXPLODE IN POWER AND TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND MAKE THEM GET A TASTE OF THEIR OWN MEDICINE! But they are going into the Masters of Evil. Also we're going to battle Another Heaven's Pegasus for Saber and Another Carmen Dillo and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Omastar and that one is Aylina Corrington and she is a Paleontologist that Nico knows that went to school with him and knows so much about dinosaurs. the next match-up in this saga is Halinor, Luciana Grimro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro and Lincoln VS Luis Estrada. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Henrika Domnathi, a vampire and minor antagonist of the Innistrad: Crimson Vow storyline of Magic: the Gathering, she's the progenitor of the Domnathi bloodline of vampires, a bloodline that is considered dangerous even among the other families, she's also known for consorting with demons and rumored to have been the one-time lover of Griselbrand. And we're going to meet an Evil HERO Malicious Bane Gene-Slammer named Micaela Davis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Micaela Davis is known as the brawn of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers. She's really strong and her immense strength has more than impressed Lynn, and she's also used her immense strength to put Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank in their place, and Gina Han really trained her a lot in weightlifting, and Micaela used what she learned from her weightlifting lessons with Gina and really trained Lincoln a lot in weightlifting by using the methods that you taught her and it really helped him greatly. Buckle your seatbelts for an awesome adrenaline rush as we head to the planet Xenoc and we're going to battle Akhil and make that monster pay for his crimes in full. We're going to help Ultrox and his team in an awesome racing adventure on Xenoc in the world of Alien Racers for Halinor's big day mission.

See you all tomorrow

# XENOC RACE FOR THE ENERGY

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS FOR A DRIVING ADRENALINE RUSH!

This chapter is based on the show Alien Racers

---

THEME SONG PLAYS

TLPS NEWS

Announcer: Team Loud Phoenix Storm News, Bringing you the great events of the day and mroe.

It showed Nico in the reporter desk.

Nico: Good afternoon everyone. And welcome to Team Loud Phoenix Storm News. I'm Nicolas Chan. Today we have a great treat for you all today. We're going to experience what the big day adventure of the entirety of the team is like. Starting with my Rescue. We go live to the group with J.D. Knudson, and all the team on the scene.

AT THE KINGOM OF RHYBOFLAVIN - RESCUE!

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei

Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Fluttershy's team consisting of Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani and Vampirella along with Carmen Dillo and his team consisting of Blob, Blob Homer, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Brain Eating Meteor and Ganda Are walking through the kingdom and having a good time there.

Me: Thank you Nico. I am here with everyone in the group for your rescue and we are going to solve an awesome mystery of mysterious bandits and give them what for as well as battle Another Wonder Ride Embodiment and Another M.O.E. Villain. We will keep you all posted as we go on.

We were going on.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome. We haven't been to Rhyboflavin in a long time.

Me: Boy it sure has been a while.

Lola: I can't remember the last time that we were here.

Lana: It sure has been a while since we were here.

Camie: Boy this is amazing that this is here.

Vambre and Prohyas were with us.

Vambre: (British Accent) It has been a while since we were here.

Lola: It sure has been a while.

Xenia: Yep.

Fluttershy: Oh it is an amazing and beautiful place.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Fluttershy, I want to thank you, Carmen Dillo, and your teams for coming.

Fluttershy: Oh it's going to be really amazing Nico.

Lola: It sure is.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Sailor Juno, what do you like to do in your free time?

Sailor Juno: I am a Gymnastics teacher. I use my acrobatics skills to fight crime and also I teach gymnastics to lots of people.

Lana: That is cool!

Nico: It sure is! Gymnastics is fun.

Laney: I love gymnastics because it's so acrobatic and fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Prohyas: I think it's awesome too. As long as we get to kick evil butt.

Camie: Yeah it is. How did you guys meet Prohyas and Vambre?

Lana: That was an awesome adventure.

Lana went over what happened in Chapter 43 and it was great.

---

Lana was in the Simulator and me, Varie, Lola and Lisa were at the controls.

The Simulator activated and Lana found herself in the Kingdom of Rhyboflavin in the world of Lyvsheria.

Lana: Wow. What a cool place.

She was walking through the Rhyboflavin Bazaar and she saw a long red hair man with a hat and mustache robbing stands with silly looking swords.

Lana: That is cool. But he's causing a lot of problems.

Lana spread her wings and went at him and punched him in the face and knocked the sword out of his hand.

Lana grabbed it and it was a sword in the shape of an Acorn.

Lana: Cool! I like this sword.

?: Hey! That's my Magisword!

Lana: Magisword? Is that what this thing is?

?: Yeah. Haven't you ever heard of them?

Lana: No I'm actually new here.

?: Oh I see.

Lana then had a memory flashback.

[Cuts to a flashback and we see me and her watching our favorite TV Show "Mighty Magiswords"]

Lana: Prohyas and Vambre sure kick butt with those Magiswords.

Me: They sure do.

[Flashback Ends]

Lana: [in her head] I'm in the world of Mighty Magiswords! Awesome! Now I can kick butt like Prohyas and Vambre! [Out Loud] I know you. You're Nohyas. Prohyas's imposter!

Nohyas: That's right and meet my sister Vambre.

Nohyas has a hand puppet that looks like Vambre for his left hand.

Lana: That's not Vambre. That's just a stupid hand puppet.

Hambre: That's mean.

Lana: I think you were born without a brain, Nohyas.

Nohyas: Boy you sure are mean.

Lana: Well get ready cause I'm going to kick your butt into the next century.

Nohyas: We'll see.

Announcer: CELERY MAGISWORD!

Lana: Try this.

Announcer: ACORN ARSENAL MAGISWORD!

Lana fired a bunch of Acorns at Nohyas and they hit him in the head and he was hurt bad.

The Celery Magisword flew out of his hand and Lana grabbed it.

Lana: Chew on this!

Lana fired a bunch of Celery sticks at Nohyas and he got a good beating.

Nohyas got up and he was mad.

Nohyas: You little girl!

Announcer: BACON MAGISWORD!

Nohyas fired lots of bacon strips at Lana and Lana dodged them all and fired a beam of ice lightning from her hand at Nohyas's hand and flew in and kicked the Bacon Magisword out of his hand and grabbed it.

Lana: You don't deserve to use Magiswords. Where did you get all these anyway?

Nohyas: We stole them from a House of Swords in another part of the world.

Lana: You're a fiend.

Nohyas: No. I'm evil and self-loathing.

Lana: You're pathetic.

Lana then shook him and took all the Magiswords he stole. Nohyas had stolen a huge array of Magiswords.

Lana: You know I've always wanted to start my own Magisword collection. And as for you-

Lana excapsulated Nohyas in a block of ice.

Lana: He's all yours officers.

The Rhyboflavin police took him away.

Lana: Well that takes care of that.

?: [Southern Accent] Thank you for saving the Bazaar.

Lana saw Buford, the owner of the Rhyboflavin Bazaar.

Lana: You must be Buford.

Buford: Yes in Broccoli-Pickin-deed.

Lana: It's a pleasure. I'm Lana Loud.

Buford: Pleasure to meet you young lady. Thank you for saving my Bazaar and here's a reward for ya.

Buford gave her a bag of Jemms, the currency in Rhyboflavin and Lyvsheria.

Lana: Thank you. But where are Prohyas and Vambre?

Buford: [sighs] Their landlord Mr. Packard kicked them out of their home and closed them down. We haven't seen them for 2 weeks. They moved back in with their parents.

Lana: I got to do something to help out.

Buford: If you can do that then I'm sure they would be forever grateful.

Lana: Where are their parents?

Buford: They own a broccoli farm up that way.

Buford pointed to the North Northwest direction.

Lana: Thank you Buford.

Buford: You're welcome Lana.

Lana then walked all the way and found the Warriors Broccoli Farm.

Lana saw a huge farm with a huge garden full of lots of broccoli.

Lana: Wow! That's a lot of broccoli and I always eat my vegetables.

Lana walked up to the front door and knocked on it and answering it was Norman Warrior, Prohyas and Vambre's father.

Norman: Yes?

Lana: Are you Prohyas and Vambre's dad?

He sees Lana.

Norman: Why yes I am.

Lana: My name is Lana Loud and I heard about what happened to Prohyas and Vambre.

Norman: It's a pleasure to meet you. I'm Norman Warrior. Yeah, they've been in a tight situation ever since that jerk Packard closed them down. Come on in.

Lana came in and she saw Prohyas and Vambre sitting on the couch crying.

Lana sat on a chair and decided to talk to them.

Lana: Prohyas, Vambre, my name is Lana Loud. I heard what happened from Buford.

Vambre: [British Accent] I know. Our lives are ruined.

Lana: It's not the end of the world. You guys are the greatest. I even defeated that clown Nohyas and his dumb hand puppet Hambre at the Bazaar.

Prohyas: You took down Nohyas?!

Lana: Not bad for a 6-year-old girl huh?

Vambre started to feel better.

Vambre: How did you do it?

Lana: I froze him in a block of ice with my ice powers after I took his Magiswords.

Lana showed them her magiswords.

Vambre: Where did Nohyas get all of these?

Lana: He said he stole them from another House of Swords in another part of the world.

Prohyas: THIS IS AMAZING!

Lana: I've always wanted to start my own Magisword collection and it's awesome.

In came their dragon friend, Grup.

Grup: Ooh! Are you guys feeling better?

Vambre: We sure are dear Grup.

Lana: You must be Grup. I'm Lana.

Grup: Ooh. Pleasure to meet you.

Lana: Same here. Vambre, how did this all start?

Vambre: It started dear Lana when that dastardly thief Phil the Pilferer stole all our Jemms and our rent was due that day.

Prohyas: That little pest ruined our lives. [Enraged] AND WHEN I FIND HIM I WILL RIP HIM TO SHREDS!

Vambre: Calm down dear brother.

Lana: Were any of your Magiswords taken?

Vambre: No thankfully but we lost our business.

Lana: That's terrible. But my guess is that Phil wanted to get revenge on you somehow.

Vambre: I have a feeling you're right Lana.

In came Prohyas and Vambre's mom, Kablamica

Kablamica: [Minnesota Accent] I see my darlings are feeling better Don't ya know?

Vambre: Yes mum, we're feeling better now that Lana came.

Lana: It's a pleasure. I'm Lana Loud.

Kablamica: Same here. I'm Kablamica Warrior.

Lana: Now it just became personal because we will find Phil and make him pay.

Prohyas: I agree. It's time to make that jerk pay.

Lana: Also we're gonna need some help from your friends.

Vambre: I see what you're gonna do.

Prohyas and Vambre pull out their Magimobile phones and made a few phone calls.

First call was to Princess Zange.

Castle Rhyboflavin

Princess Zange: What's up Buds?

Indistinct Chatter

Princess Zange: [Determined] Count me in.

Slug Burger

Witchy Simone: Prohyas what's up?

Indistinct Chatter

Witchy Simone: [Enraged] I will make that little twerp pay!

Her boss, Mr. Spoony, came.

Mr. Spoony: Witchy Witchy Witchy Witchy Simone! What's all this yelling!?

Witchy Simone: Sorry Mr. Spoony. But Phil the Pilferer destroyed my friends business and we're forming an angry mob to take him down for good.

Mr. Spoony: [Angry] Count me in too girl! No one messes with our friends and gets away with it!

Ralphio's House of Swords

Ralphio: Ralphio's House of Swords?

Indistinct Chatter

Ralphio: [Enraged] WHAT!? Wobbles! Lets go!

Printed Page Book Shop

Noville: Printed Page.

Indistinct Chatter

Noville: Anything for you Vambre!

Pumpkin House of Mysterious Hooded Woman

Mysterious Hooded Woman: Hello?

Indistinct Chatter

Mysterious Hooded Woman: Count me in my friends.

All the citizens and friends of Rhyboflavin were called in and they were armed with all sorts of makeshift weapons and torches. But while everyone was getting ready to join an angry mob, Morbidia and Gateaux of the Warriors Rival business Witch Way, Flonk, Mr. Packard, The Snowmanpires, Frostferatu, The Long Underwear wolves, Man Fish the Fish Man and the pirates of Keelhaul Cove teamed up with Phil to fight.

This was going to erupt into a full scale war.

Lana stood in front of everyone and made a speech.

Lana: Phil picked the wrong people to fight and it's time to show him and your enemies what you all can do. It's time to get rid of them once and for all! Are you all with me?

Everyone cheered.

Lana: We attack at Dawn!

As dawn broke the following morning, Lana and everyone in Rhyboflavin were marching into battle.

They saw Phil and all the bad people on the next hill.

Lana: CHARGE!

Phil: CHARGE!

And so the Great War for Rhyboflavin begin. Lana and friends were called the Broccoli Allies and Phil and his army were called the Rotten Broccoli Axis.

Lana and her army quickly gained a strong foothold. Phil and his army had monsters with all sorts of powers on his side and they were nearly gaining to upper hand when suppenly out of the blue, a huge volley of spider web blasts pulverized the Rotten Broccoli Axis. Lana and army saw that Terry and all her children had arrived to help out. This became a decisive factor in the war and it turned the tide of the war in Lana and the Broccoli Allies favor and quickly brought an end to all the fighting.

After all the fighting had ceased, Princess Zange had all the villains gathered. The reason: to exile them to an unknown part of the world.

Princess Zange: You all have done unforgivable things to the entirety of Rhyboflavin. You all are hereby banished to the outlands forever!

But they all swore revenge.

Morbidia: You all will pay dearly for this!

Gateaux: Dearly.

Morbidia: We will come back some day and reclaim what is rightfully ours!

Gateaux: Ours.

Princess Zange pointed behind them and told them to go. Morbidia and Gateaux had been stripped of all their magic and were now rendered powerless.

All the baddies left, never to return.

Everyone cheered wildly for Lana, Prohya and Vambre and it was a joyous time for Rhyboflavin.

Lana was getting ready to head back home.

Prohyas: Are you sure you can't stay with us Lana?

Lana: I wish I could Prohyas but I have to get home to my sisters and my big brother and friends. I'm glad I was able to help you all out but I have family back home.

Vambre: We'll miss you Lana.

Lana: I'll miss you guys too.

A dimensional wormhole appeared and sucked Lana in.

The exercise ended. She has all the magiswords she took from Nohyas on a special bracelet on her right arm. She also had all of Morbidia and Gateaux books on dark magic in a bag.

Me: You did a really good job Lana.

Varie: You were amazing.

Lana: Thanks guys.

Lana gave all the books to Lucy and Raven.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard it was amazed!

Qin: WOW! So that's how you guys met Vambre and Prohyas.

Camie: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah it sure was cool! And that's how we learned all about Magiswords and how they can do all sorts of great things.

Me: Yeah and they are a great tool and more.

Nico: I bet you like the fact that I give leotards to most of my old

friends.

Sailor Juno: I sure do. That is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Camie: I agree.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Boy I missed out on a lot that made the team what it is including how we met Prohyas and Vambre.

Qin: Yeah. Also Nohyas is one dumb idiot.

Camie: Nohyas?

Me: Prohyas's red haired stupid doppelgänger. He has red hair a hat and a dumb mustache and has a stupid hand puppet that looks like Vambre named Hambre.

Nico: Yeah he has a brain the size of a toad.

Carmen Dillo: Yeah but he is a funny guy.

Me: Yeah. He sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: And Prohyas and Vambre's mom and dad have a Broccoli Farm? That is cool.

Me: It sure is and Kablamica makes some of the best Broccoli soup ever. My son can't get enough of it.

Allenby: (LAUGHS) You should see how much he eats. He eats 25 barrels full of it.

Nico: Yeah he is a true vegetarian.

Lola: Yep.

Vambre: Oh indeed. Also I'm so glad that Jared likes dear mum's soup.

Me: That's my son for you. Loves his vegetables.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yesterday was very spicy!

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: Rosa makes some of the best Tamales ever.

Me: She makes EVERYTHING that is really good.

Lincoln: Yeah she sure does.

Fluttershy: It is most amazing and delicious.

Nico: Boy no kidding there.

May: You two nearly died from heat back there!

Me: HA! That was nothing compared to what we heard from Lincoln's Guardian Angels about the peppers he tried.

Lincoln: It's true guys.

Qin: Boy those peppers are intense.

Vambre: Indeed. But those were still very delicious tamales.

Prohyas: Boy they sure were tasty.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I agree.

Me: Also Camie, before we hung out more often at Lynn's Table we would go to Slugburger.

Prohyas: That's a great restaurant I love.

Nico: Yep. It's awesome.

Me: Me and Mr. Lynn are hoping to have Slugburger become part of the Lynn's Table fun.

Vambre: I think that's an excellent idea J.D. dear.

Maria: You breathed fire into my face!

Me: Sorry Maria!

Nico: Maria calm down. J.D. burped and that was an accident.

Maria: Yeah you're right.

Me: Look on the bright side though, at least you aren't made of pure water anymore or you would have been turned into a cloud of steam.

Maria: True.

Eli: Yeah that's right.

May: Is it necessary to do a news report the entire day?

Me: Come on May it's for Lincoln's classes project and we agreed to help him out.

Lincoln: Yeah it's for my class.

Nico: Yep.

May: Okay then.

We then saw Helmet.

Lana: Helmet.

Helmet: Well if it isn't the dorky girl!

Lana: You're the dork you frog boy.

Helmet: DORK!

KROW!

She kicked Helmet and smashed him into a rock.

Me: What a freak.

Nico: I don't like that guy.

We got to the Rhyboflavin Bazaar.

Lola: Rhyboflavin Bazaar.

Vambre: It sure is as busy as ever.

Qin: No kidding.

May: Lincoln, since today's a big day, you better be prepared to have the report include some Mascot Shenanigans.

Lincoln: I plan to.

May: Good.

Me: Remember how we scolded Old Man Old Man when we were here?

Nico: Boy I sure do.

Xenia: I heard about Old Man Old Man.

Me: Yeah no kidding. The Warriors for Hire only were made for one thing and that is action packed chores and not for stupid mediocre chores from an old man that can do himself.

Nico: Heroes shouldn't do ANY chores at all!

Me: Not when they are considered missions to some. Chores should be done around the house. Nowhere else.

Qin: Yep.

Vambre: If I see Old Man Old Man I shall rip his mustache off and RIP HIS BRAIN OUT WITH AN ICE CREAM SPOON!

Qin: Gulp.

Me: Hey look there.

We saw lots and lots of people gathered.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went over and we saw a bunch of beautiful Arabian Bellydancer Girls dancing for everyone.

Qin: Whoa look at them.

Nico: I love Arabian Bellydancers.

Me: They are always awesome.

Nico: Let's keep looking, shall we?

Eli: I don't know Nico. Something is very fishy. I sense that these girls are up to something.

Me: Hmm.

Then we saw some of the girls dance and they swiped a bunch of Jemms from lots of people when they weren't looking.

Eli: They are dancing bandits! But I also sense that they don't want to do this.

Me: We better go see. I got this.

SPIDER WEB MAGISWORD!

I fired a wave of webs and tied them up.

Me: I'll take those.

I gave back the Jemms they took.

Me: Now what's all that about?

Leader girl: We were told to do all this.

Me: By whom?

Nico: Yeah.

Leader Girl: By a lady and a cat in witch clothes.

Vambre: Did you say Lady and cat in Witch Clothes?

Vambre and Prohyas: WITCH WAY!

Camie: Who are Witch Way?

Me: Morbidia and Gateaux are their names and they are really nasty rivals of the Warrior Siblings.

---

Witch Way, run by Morbidia and Gateaux, is a rival adventuring business to Warriors for Hire. Both Morbidia and

Gateaux practice sorcery, and have been rivals with the Warrior siblings since they were all in Adventure Academy together. However, Witch Way is often overshadowed by the Warriors.

Morbidia

She and Gateaux first appeared in the short "Too Many Warriors" hired by Docky Boardman to stop Mister Sucker Punch from terrorizing the Dockman Pier. They see the Warriors for Hire and begin to make fun of them. Both groups soon realize that they were both hired by different people to do the same job. Princess Zange and Docky decided that who ever defeats the squid first will earn the reward. Witch Way attempt to use dark magic against the squid by bringing plush carnival prizes to life, but it doesn't work as planned, since Mr. Sucker Punch is much larger than the stuffed animals. After this, Prohyas tries to use the Ground Pound Magisword, but accidentally drops it behind him, cracking the pier and sending the ferris wheel rolling into the ocean. Witch Way claim that they would already have the job done if the Warriors hadn't shown up, and try to destroy them for intruding on their job. Vambre uses the Laser Pointer Magisword to distract Gateaux, causing Sucker Punch to sock them into the ocean. At the end of the short, Morbidia swears revenge on Warriors for Hire, as she and Gateaux are attacked by the evil stuffed animals they created.

She and Gateaux first appeared in "The Mystery of Loch Mess" where they are envious of the Warriors for getting a job from Princess Zange. The two plan to follow the Warriors and steal their job so they can gain the glory and take the reward. The two were trapped and captured by Queen Porcina and, as well as the Warriors, almost fed to the Loch Mess Monster. After the Warriors set the delivery folk free, Witch Way took this as an opportunity to take credit and give the folk a boat to escape.

In the episode "Cleanliness Is Next to Grupliness", Morbidia is furious that Warriors for Hire made the cover of Mercenaries Monthly before Witch Way, and is seen burning a large stack of copies. While she is ranting to Gateaux, Grup flies by, and the two are hit by his horrible stench. Morbidia compares the smell to a hairball that Gateaux coughed up two weeks ago. Gateaux takes offense, claiming it to be an offensive cat stereotype. Before he can finish saying this, he is cut off by Morbidia, who points out the source of the offensive odor. She tells Gateaux that they can use this against the warriors, also inquiring why Gateaux doesn't have a tail. They are later shown revealing that they ratted the Warriors out to Princess Zange, threatening Grup's residence in the headquarters. At the end of the episode, as punishment, the Warriors sent Grup's old and smelly molted skin to their headquarters.

In the episode "Felonious Prose", Morbidia and Gateaux overhear Vambre mention that she would lose a whole day to a new Veronica Victorious book, and hatch a plan to write a fake novel (much to Gateaux's delight, as he is eager to write his first fanfiction) and leave it at the doorstep of Warriors for Hire HQ for Vambre to find. Although Gateaux came up with the idea, Morbidia is quick to take the credit. This plan only somewhat works. While Vambre does remain completely distracted, it's because she hates the book and has to read over it again and again to figure out how a book this awful could have ever been released. This is still going on during their current job finding Buford's lost contact lens on the Lyvsheria sign, leaving Vambre almost entirely useless as her and Prohyas attempt to climb their way out of a pit of small letter-shaped creatures. Witch way soon show up to take the job for themselves. When Gateaux repeats one of Prohyas's words, Morbidia scolds him, saying that he is only supposed to repeat her words. Morbidia and Gateaux attempt to make their flashy (although delayed) introduction, but soon find out upon being climbed and pushed downwards that the letter creatures like shiny things. When Gateaux attempts to respond to Vambre's many criticisms of the book and justify the "author's" choices, Morbidia scolds him once more, this time for "too much independent thought". Upon learning from Noville that the book is a fake, Vambre unleashes her anger on Morbidia and Gateaux, and resolves to leave them in the pit to find their own way out.

In the episode "Gotta Get Grup to Get Down", Morbidia and Gateaux enter in the competition to become Rhyboflaven's official royal entertainer, and show up just in time to mock the Warriors for Hire, instead calling them Snore-iors for Hire. Afterwards, they take to the stage with their usual loud flashy introduction, this time with a persuasive flair. During this, Morbidia blows a kiss to the audience, leaving several members charmed by her. Much to the Warriors' dismay, Morbidia proclaims that they will be pulling a rabbit from a hat. Instead of using any real magic, they poorly cover the hat with a cloud of smoke as Hoppus is (visibly) lifted through a platform in the floor. This somehow manages to impress the audience. Later, when Grup takes the stage to perform, they begin to point and laugh at his performance. However, after Prohyas begins singing along with his revisions, Morbidia and Gateaux begin to worry that Grup may stand a chance after all. Morbidia shouts at Gateaux to do something, causing him to release a violent horde of squirrels onto the stage. This backfires, and manages to add to the performance. When Grup is declared the winner, Morbidia lets out an exclamation of disbelief. Helmut appears to deliver his signature line ("Dorks!"), causing Morbidia to turn him into a frog.

In the episode, "Dungeons and Dayjobs", Morbidia and Gateaux enter Slugburger only to find that the Warriors are working there. Morbidia begins to make fun of them and their current situation. After this, she finally decides to order some food. She begins to order a Junior Slugburger, but changes her mind halfway and decides instead on a Double Mega Slug Deluxe. Upon inquiring about the types of cheeses, she is upset that they don't have swiss. While Vambre is making the order, Morbidia continues to complicate it by adding things as its being made. After Vambre finishes what eventually becomes 2 Double Mega Slug Deluxe burgers with 24 added things, Morbidia claims that her and Gateaux have changed their minds, and just want a glass of water. When Prohyas starts getting visibly angry with them, Morbidia claims that the customer is always right. After Prohyas threatens the duo with Dolphin Magisword, Witchy Simone steps in and takes care of Witch Way instead.

In Little Sword of Horrors, Morbidia and Gateaux are seen advertising outside their house, when Prohyas walks by with Carnivorous Plant Magisword. The magisword leans down and eats a spider off the ground. Morbidia is in shock that her spider roommate Natasha, who she's totally had this whole time, has just been eaten. When she and Gateaux try to attack the sword with their magic, it spits it right back at them. The magic swaps their species, turning Morbidia into a cat and Gateaux into a human.

In Witchy Simone Ruins Everything, Morbidia replaces Gauteaux with Witchy Simone, but later reveals she had planned to betray her from the very beginning.

Gateaux

Gateaux G. Gato (first name pronounced gah-TOE) is a Wizard for Hire and co-founder of the sorcerers-for-hire organization "Witch Way", along with his domineering partner, Morbidia. Together, they are the arch-rivals of the Warriors for Hire. He first appears in the Mighty Magiswords short, Too Many Warriors. He is voiced by Arin Hanson.

He and Morbidia first appeared in the short "Too Many Warriors" hired by Docky Boardman to stop Mister Sucker Punch from terrorizing the Dockman Pier. They see the Warriors for Hire and easily made fun of them. Princess Zange and Docky decided that who ever defeats the squid first will win the prize. The two use dark magic against the squid but it failed and as Prohyas used the Ground Pound Magisword, it caused destruction of the pier. Later, Mister Sucker Punch punched Docky down the shore. The two were so annoyed that they tried to go after the Warriors for Hire so Vambre used the Laser Pointer Magisword to distract Gateaux due to his cat instincts causing Sucker Punch to sock them away. At the end of the short, Morbidia swores revenge on them as they were about to be devoured by the rabbid stuffed animals they had brought to life earlier.

TV-series

He and Morbidia appeared in "The Mystery of Loch Mess" where they are jealous of the Warriors getting a job from Princess Zange. The two planned to follow the Warriors and take over their job so they can gain the glory. They were trapped and captured by Queen Porcina and, as well as the Warriors, almost fed to the Loch Ness Monster. After the Warriors set the delivery folk free, Witch Way gave the folk a boat to escape, and took all the credit for the successful rescue.

In "Cleanliness Is Next to Grupliness", Morbidia and Gateaux get jealous again over the Warriors for Hire once again and the two had a fit which involved Morbidia pulling Gateaux's tongue before they are affected by Grup's stink. Morbidia compares the smell to Gateaux's hairball that he coughed up at one point in which Gateaux takes offense of it as a cat stereotype. They are later shown revealing that they ratted the Warriors out to Princess Zange threatening Grup's residence in the headquarters. At the end of the episode, as punishment, the Warriors send Grup's old molted skin to their headquarters.

He appeared without Morbidia for the first time in the episode "Biggest Fan", where Glori interrupted his lunch. He brings Glori to the Warriors and grumbles on how he doesn't deserve being treated like that.

In "Little Sword of Horrors", Gateaux and Morbidia are seen outside their house when Prohyas walks by with Carnivorus Plant Magisword. After it eats a spider (Morbidia's roommate, Natasha), they try to attack it with their dark magic, but it spits the attack back at them, swapping their species, turning Gateaux into a human and Morbidia into a cat.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Nico: Where are they?!

Leader Girl: Slugburger.

Nico: Lets go. You girls come with us. We'll have you guys put in the M.O.E. Later on.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Even though we're here to solve the mystery of the Arabian Bellydancer Bandits, I've also got bad news: Witch Way is back from the dead!

We gasped!

Lola: What?! Those rotten low life cheaters are back?!

Eli: Didn't we get rid of them when we went after Necrafa?

Lincoln: We did, but we Super Hakaied them. However, I have a better punishment for them, we'll defeat them again and condemn them to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, and if they so much as put one toe out of line with Vypra, they'll be sent to The Black Gates.

Me: Nice. But, the question is, who's going to face them?

Sunny Starscout: I will.

Lincoln: And I'm also helping out as well, those low life cheaters deserve to pay with every single inch of their miserable lives, and they're lucky we're going to condemn them to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, because if we weren't, I'd tear out their throats and drain them of every last drop of blood and their powers from their miserable bodies! (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn blood red and vampire fangs grew longer)

Everyone: Uh oh.

Anna Anyanova: Yikes!

Vampirella: (Smirks) I always love it when the beast inside our man comes out.

Eman Reynolds: Witch Way is so doomed either way.

We were off.

Camie: So they are masters of Dark Magic?

Me: Yep and they think they are so much better than the warriors. They call their magic a form of Prestidigitation.

Qin: Dark Magic is not normal magic.

Brittney: Take it from me.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But they are not the only masters of dark magic now.

We arrived and we saw them.

Nico: There they are!

We went at them.

Morbidia: You will never be serving burgers again here!

Gateaux: Never!

Then an energy blast flew at them and it hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent them crashing into a garbage can.

Me: Not this time Morbidia and Gateaux!

Lana: Long time no see jerks.

Morbidia: Lana!? What happened to you? You got taller and different.

Lana: I've had a growth spurt. Puberty hit me early.

Me: Many of us went through the changes.

Vambre: This will be the last time you upstage us!

Prohyas: Yeah you meanies!

Morbidia: We'll see about that you weenies!

Gateaux: Weenies!

Morbidia: You ruined everything for us, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! We could've finally been rid of Warriors for Hire for good if you hadn't stuck your noses in! Now, we will make you all suffer for getting in our way!

Gateaux: SUFFER!

Sunny Starscout: The only ones who deserve to suffer are the both of you!

Suddenly, something within Sunny Starscout's mind really snapped as memories of Witch Way's crimes and cheating ways rushed through her head and her emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by a magenta, purple, and rainbow energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Earth, she unholstered her massive Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Morbidia and Gateaux, she left magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Earth with every step.

Sunny Starscout: You and Gateaux absolutely make me sick, Morbidia, you two monsters always attempt to steal the duo's current job or humiliate them to boost sales for Witch Way, which hasn't even achieved any success, and on top of that, you've always been a jealous and disdainful demon who always enjoyed causing misery towards Vambre and Prohyas. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, you two just don't even know when to quit, you came back years ago thanks to Necrafa and attempted to get revenge yet again, only to fail and die yet again, and now, you decide to come back… , THAT'S IT, I'VE HAD IT UP

TO HEAR WITH YOU FOR THE FINAL TIME, WITCH WAY, AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP, I REFUSE TO LET YOU BOTH LIVE EVEN A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR VILE CRIMES WITH YOUR LIVES!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Sunny Starscout's fury.

Nico: Ooh, boy.

Lincoln: Sunny's fury has now been unleashed, and Witch Way is going to pay for their crimes and give them a taste of their own medicine. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Sunny Starscout screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and rainbow fire and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an apricot phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sunny Starscout emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sunny Starscout grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing magenta and purple hair with rainbow streaks, she has neon emerald green eyes and a magenta, purple, and rainbow energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Earth surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with emerald green gems gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her magenta and pink Alicorn-shaped Element of

Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with magenta and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sunny Starscout has on a magenta and pink dress with rainbow streaks on the skirt over a pink shirt, pink pants, magenta knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Earth on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Sunny Starscout's cutie mark. Suddenly, Sunny Starscout felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive apricot angel wings with magenta and pink and rainbow tips on the large apricot feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her magenta and pink tail with rainbow streaks grew longer. Sunny Starscout has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large magenta and pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sunny Starscout's Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Earth and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Sunny Starscout's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded magenta and pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large magenta and pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and a large magenta and pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with magenta and pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and emerald green gems for eyes and a large magenta and pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of

Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Sunny Starscout, Alicorn Princess of Unity, Smoothie Maker of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, and Misty Brightdawn, Loving Daughter of Argyle Starshine, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Malachite, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Earth, and Magic"

サニー スタースカウト、ユニティのアリコーン プリンセス、メアタイム ベイのスムージー メーカー、救世主、守護者、トワイライト スパークルの友情の遺産の継承者、ヒッチ トレイルブレイザーの親愛なる友人、イジー ムーンボウ、ピップ ペタルズ、ジップ ストーム、ミスティ ブライトドーン、アーガイルの愛する娘スターシャイン、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、オパーリン女王と終末の23日の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、マラカイトの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして友情、団結、地球、魔法の力の達人

Sunny Starscout has has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EARTH EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP UNITY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Sunny Starscout's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Witch Way saw it, the low life cheaters fell into a black rage.

Morbidia: YOU WILL SUFFER AND DIE!

Gateaux: SUFFER!

Morbidia and Gateaux fired blasts of dark magic at her to kill her, but Sunny Starscout fired two very powerful blasts of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Earth at the two cheaters and it hit them and sent them flying into a tree, they got up, but now they were really pissed off now.

Hitch Trailblazer: Whoa, Sunny Starscout's transformed, and she blasted those two low life witches and sent them flying into a tree.

Nico: Too bad no apples didn't fall on their heads.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and coconuts fell on their heads, and we laughed.

Lincoln: Now, that's much better, and Sunny, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sunny Starscout: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Unity Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Unity Alicorn Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down the two low life cheaters in a battle of magic?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sunny.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sunny Starscout.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to**

**send you both on a one-way trip to Kalamazoo, Witch Way!**

Nico: Your ugly asses are about to get the butt-kicking of a lifetime!

Me: Top this one!

I used the power of the Forbidden Arts and fired a purple magic blast and it hit Morbidia.

Me: Who's laughing now Horse Butt!

It morphed her into a horse butt and Morbidia's arms were on both buttcheeks! She farted.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Gateaux: What the!? How did you do that!?

Me: Picked up tons of new moves and powers over the years. Also we all can use dark magic now.

Morbidia snapped her fingers and reverted back and she and Gateaux's jaws dropped.

CLANG!

They picked their mouths up.

Morbidia: You can use dark magic now!

Qin: We sure can! And we mastered the powers of the Forbidden Arts.

Morbidia's jaw dropped again.

CLANG!

Me: You're gonna catch flies if you keep doing that.

She put her jaw back up.

Morbidia: The Forbidden Arts!? That's impossible!

Gateaux: They are the most powerful form of dark magic ever!

Nico: You have my friend Allison Nouveaux to thank for that.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Eli, check to see if Swartz's creations are close.

Eli: Right.

He did so.

Eli: 2 of them moving in. 45 klicks to the northeast.

Me: We'll have some fun before they get here.

Nico: How about I punch your jaw shut?!

Nico punched the ground and smashed them down.

They got up.

Morbidia: Let the Dispatchening begin!

Me: That's not even a real word!

They fired dark magic and I fired red magic and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent fiery embers all over the place.

Morbidia: Wow! The Forbidden Arts are everything we heard about. They are that strong.

Nico: Yes they sure are.

Morbidia: Now watch this.

Gateaux: We'll drain the life from this leafy flora…

Morbidia: To arise an army of cuddly horror!

They drained some broccoli and made an army of horrible stuffed animals.

Me: Oh yeah?

I fired a wave of purple magic and changed the stuffed animals into chests filled with gold and jewels.

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Yep. Watch this.

I fired blue magic and formed a bunch of grenades and we threw them and they hit Morbidia and Gateaux and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: WHOA! Cool!

Me: Yep.

Maria: How'd you like that?!

Morbidia and Gateaux coughed.

Morbidia: You are amazing masters of magic. But so are we!

Me: There's more to magic than just that. But watch this.

I fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Me: Watch this one.

CANNED TUNA FISH MAGISWORD!

It looked like a canned tuna fish.

I fired waves of fish and they went into Gateaux's mouth and made him a FAT CAT!

We laughed!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That was funny.

Me: Yep. But he is a cat. What did you expect?

Morbidia: Hey Vambre! How does it feel not wearing any pants and I hate that accent of yours!

VAMBRE GASPED! UH OH!

OH SHE DID NOT JUST GO THERE!

Vambre: OH NO YOU DID NOT MISSY!

Morbidia: And you are a worthless warrior with no pants!

WHOA THAT IS CRUEL!

VAMBRE THEN EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF RAGE! SHE THEN JUMPED MORBIDIA AND THE TWO ENGAGED IN A BRUTAL AND HORRIBLE FIGHT CLOUD!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

May: Ouch!

Nico: THAT IS HARSH AND CRUEL!

Qin: NO KIDDING!

Me: Okay I'm breaking this up!

Eli: Allow me.

Eli went over and used the Force on them to pull them apart.

Eli: Excuse me you two but I must discipline the Nannygoats!

BLANG!

He smashed their heads together!

Vambre and Morbidia: OUCH!

Me: Welcome to my world!

I teleported a pillow.

Me: Let it all out Vambre.

She put her face in it and screamed!

Vambre: AAAAAAACCCH!

Me: Feel better?

Vambre: Much better.

Me: Now where were we? Oh right.

I fired a wave of fire and blasted Morbidia all over.

Blob Homer stomped over to them.

(BABY LIKES FAT BY SIR MIX-A-LOT PLAYS)

I like big guts and I cannot lie!

Double chins with the chafin' thighs!

When a dude walks in with the hanging jowls,

My stomach starts to growl - I'm getting hungry!

So I masticate, chompin' on the overweight,

I eat fat people for days, like potato chips by Lay's,

Try to eat just one but it can't be done, I gotta eat a ton!

Baby likes fat!

Baby likes fat!

Blob Homer smashed Morbidia and Gateaux all over with his massive girth.

Blob Homer: (LAUGHS) That was fun!

Me: How about this too?

I used the Change Spell and turned Morbidia and Gateaux into bowling pins.

Me: Nico, Carmen, care to bowl a strike?

Nico: You bet!

Carmen Dillo: Lets roll!

He turned into a ball and Nico lifted him up. Nico rolled Carmen Dillo and then…

MEGA BOWLING CRASH!

He smashed down all the pins and Morbidia and Gateaux were brutally mangled!

Nico: STEEEERIKE!

Carmen Dillo: Nice one Nico!

Lana: That was cool!

Camie: YEAH!

Maria: Had enough?

Morbidia and Gateaux got up and they were wobbling and mangled up all over.

Morbidia: (Dazed and stupid) Mommy I don't want to go to school.

Gateaux: (Dazed and stupid) School.

Me: I think that means they officially had enough.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Besides I think they were fought long enough. Lets have them be in our frenemies.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: After Lincoln and Sunny finish up too.

Sunny Starscout and Lincoln went after Witch Way, who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but they deflected them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, magenta, pink, and rainbow energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Witch Way and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Lincoln fired an orange energy blast which hits Morbidia and Gateaux and he sucked out and absorbed their magic and strength, and he left them incredibly weakened.

Nico: Nice, now all that's left.

Twilight Sparkle: Is the final blow.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sunny Starscout, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Sunny Starscout's Friendship Unity Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's magenta and pink with rainbow flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by Earth etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sunny Starscout aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Witch Way.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You made a big mistake coming back again for revenge, Witch Way, now your days of causing trouble are through.**

Then, Sunny Starscout and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, magenta, pink, and rainbow energy, and elemental forces at Witch Way, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the lowlife cheaters. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln fired rainbow energy chains which tied Witch Way up, and Vypra appeared.

Vypra: Nice work catching these two, Sunny and Lincoln. These two are looking at eternal servitude to us.

Vypra teleported back with the weakened and captured Witch Way, and we cheered wildly as Sunny Starscout and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sunny Starscout's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer magenta and pink tail with rainbow streaks, and massive apricot angel wings and longer horn are permanent.

Sunny Starscout: I hope they enjoy a lifetime of suffering for all the stuff they've caused. Thanks for helping me take down Witch Way for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sunny.

Suddenly, Sunny Starscout wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sunny Starscout's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sunny Starscout came back to us as the display vanished.

Izzy Moonbow: Now, that was so beautiful!

Me: That really was an awesome display we saw!

Twilight Sparkle: You said it, and we're also glad Sunny's part of Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: And I swore I would take good care of her, along with Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, and Misty.

Nico: And you've also been getting the attraction of Twilight's other friends, Casanova.

Applejack: (Snickers) He's right though, Lincoln. You've really been getting the attention and the attraction of all of our other friends, and many of them are joining your harem faster than a jet-powered jackrabbit.

Luan: Well, can any girl help it? Lincoln's had that charm and his personality that literally draws girls in like a magnet.

Luna: She's right though, dude.

Me: Awesome timing guys. And here, have these girls go with too.

Vypra: Okay. Thanks.

They grabbed the Bellydancer Bandits and Witch Way and took them back to their HQ.

Me: That was funny.

Eli: Yep.

Then I saw a blue glow and I saw the Wonder Ride Book called Heaven Pegasus was glowiing.

Me: The Heaven Pegasus Wonder Ride Book is reacting to something.

Qin: That means the Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is near.

Nico: Who's up next?

Rainbow Dash: I'll go next and it will be awesome!

Me: Go for it R.D.

Qin: Yeah!

Then a horse winny was heard and then a blue pegasus came!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

Xenia: What a beautiful Pegasus!

Rainbow Dash: Wow! That is a beautiful Pegasus.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Heaven Pegasus: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blue sailor soldier clothes.

Me: (GASP) Xiyida Xiyula A.K.A. Sailor Xiyula!

Sailor Xiyula: That's right. Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nicole: Planet Xiyula in the galaxy Centaurus A? Whoa!

Sailor Xiyula: That's right. That was an awesome battle you guys had.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: So, what's Xiyula like?

Nicole: It's a gas giant planet and it's home to some of the most incredible sky cities ever. The people of Xiyula are angels and amazing fliers and they are incredible and have lightning powers and more.

Nico: That is amazing.

Sailor Xiyula: Yeah it sure is an awesome planet.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight.

Sailor Xiyula: No worries.

Me: By the way any opponents with you?

Sailor Xiyula: Just one and it's for him.

She pointed to Carmen Dillo.

Carmen Dillo: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Sailor Xiyula: Yeah. But be ready for anything from that one.

Me: Uh oh. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Xiyula: Hostile. I'm afraid this one hates Maria with a vengeance.

Nico: Uh oh.

Maria: Oh, fuck me.

Me: Not good.

Qin: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Let me face you first.

Sailor Xiyula: Okay.

She turned into Another Heaven Pegasus and flew into the air and Rainbow Dash followed and she flew fast and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called Hellfire Pegasus. Then it turned into a new book called HOLY SKY PEGASUS!

Me: Whoa! Holy Sky Pegasus! Awesome!

I went over to Sailor Xiyula and picked her up.

Nico: Nice job Rainbow Dash!

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome!

Me: It sure was.

I brought her over.

Me: Now for Another Carmen Dillo.

Maria: Okay. You want me? Here I fucking am!

Then a figure rolled in and it was a dark version of Carmen Dillo! It was ANOTHER CARMEN DILLO!

Carmen Dillo: Whoa! I look good in all black.

Nico: You sure do.

Maria: Okay here I am!

Another Carmen Dillo: (In a girls voice) You will pay for ruining my life!

Maria: (GASP) Helga Livingston! I never expected a heartless bully jerk like you to be Another M.O.E. Villain!

Another Carmen Dillo: That's Right! And I want to destroy you!

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: I don't think I'm gonna like this one!

Me: Maria can you tell us why this one hates you?

Maria: I sure can. Her name is Helga Livingston and she was the meanest queen bee bitch in our entire school! But she was also the biggest and most worthless fraud ever. She had many kids sing for her and it was not her voice. I exposed her and got her expelled and the school hates her guts for everything. Also she was the meanest ever bully in Dakota High School. She used to torment all the kids and make us all look like a bunch of idiots!

Nico: Oh man!

Xenia: Yeah!

Another Carmen Dillo: You ruined my life Maria and I will never forgive you for everything you did to me! Because of you I was sent to a boarding school in Siberia and forced into horrible abuse!

Kaito: (gets out Fiveman gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you?

Zocks: (gets out Turboranger gear) But I think we know what that promise is.

Me: Yep. Revenge on Maria.

Maria: Yeah.

Kaito got a Fiveman Sword and Zocks got a Turbo Sword.

Another Carmen Dillo: YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING!

Maria: We'll see about that!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Try this on! (ACTIVATES CURSED GARLIC MAGISWORD RIDEWATCH) Plug your noses guys.

I fired garlic bombs from my armpits and it hit Another Carmen Dillo and the GARLIC STINK SMELL HORRIBLE!

Nico: WHEW! Man that was bad!

Sougo: (gets out Fiveman Ridewatch) I hope no hostile ones show up tomorrow.

Geiz: (Gets out Turboranger Ridewatch) Why do I get the feeling we're going to meet the people this Ridewatch is based off today?

Sougo got FiveRedArmor while Geiz got RedTurboArmor.

Nico: You'll see soon.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Man that ridewatch I used smell horrible. Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries.

Qin: Yah.

Sougo fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Garlic not your thing Helga?

May: (gets out Blob Homer's Ridewatch) Cue the music!

MAY TURNED INTO BLOB MAY!

(BABY LIKES FAT BY SIR MIX-A-LOT PLAYS)

I like big guts and I cannot lie!

Double chins with the chafin' thighs!

When a dude walks in with the hanging jowls,

My stomach starts to growl - I'm getting hungry!

So I masticate, chompin' on the overweight, I eat fat people for days, like potato chips by Lay's,

Try to eat just one but it can't be done, I gotta eat a ton!

Baby likes fat!

Baby likes fat!

She smashed Another Carmen Dillo all over with her huge girth!

Nico: YEAH!

May: I need to go on a diet after that. (LOUD BELCH!)

She was back to normal size.

May: Pardon me. Now for this (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 TYRIAN CALLOWS'S RIDEWATCH) You know Tyrion in our universe you were a really nasty one.

Me: You were probably the most fucked up monster ever on Remnant in the Prime Universe.

Universe 666 Tyrian Callows: Boy that was awful that I did all that in this universe.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Brain Eating Meteor's Ridewatch) This may or may not involve a song.

Brain Eating Meteor: And leave that to me.

(BRAINS BY THE BRAIN EATING METEOR PLAYS)

Brain Eating Meteor: (SINGING)

Well hello there little boy

Now don't be shy.

Step right up, I'm a reasonable guy.

Don't be frightened by the look in my eye.

I'm just your average evil meteor from outta the sky.

Billy: What are you trying to do suck my brains out?

Well I'm just shy and scared in this place

I'm just a fish out of water from outer space

You can see that the trip has left me tired and drained

So why don't ya be a pal…

And bring me some brains?

Billy: Okay!

Don't worry new buddy! I will get ya all sorts of brains!

(Instrumental)

Okay! Where do I find these so called "brains"?

Go down to ya neighbor's place

Ya see that dull expression on his face?

You'd be doin' him a favor if ya brought him to me

He ain't usin' his brain he's just watchin' TV!

Go down to Mr. McGee's

He hasn't had a thought since '43!

His brain is a portrait of atrophy

He ain't using it so why not give it to me?

Brains, brains, I won't lie

I'll eat their brains 'til their zombiefied!

Sure they might think it's deranged

But they wont give it a thought

After I've eaten their brains!

Brains, brains, it's OK!

It's not a matter if it isn't grey!

And if at first they think it's strange

They won't think twice if they don't have a brain!

(instrumental)

Go down to the won-ton shop

My fortune cookie says that I just can't stop

I'll suck their noodle right out of their heads

And half an hour later I'm hungry again!

(instrumental)

Creep into the doughnut shop

Sneak in tip-toe past the cop

Pick me up a cruller and a cup full of tea

And any other sweetbreads ya happen to see

Brains, brains I won't lie!

I'll eat their brains till the are zombified!

Sure they might think it's deranged

But they won't give it a thought

After I've eaten their brains!

Brains, brains it's OK!

It's not a matter if it isn't grey!

And if at first they think it's strange

They won't think twice

If they don't have a brain!

(instrumental)

Brains, brains I love 'em, I need 'em!

My tummy jumps for joy when I eat 'em!

Big ones, fat ones, short ones, tall ones

They're so delectable

Especially the small ones!

There's no time to cook 'em in a skillet

My belly's rumbling

I got a need to fill it

I don't fry 'em

The heat will only shrink 'em

I just grab myself a straw and drink 'em

---

(instrumental)

You've been swell to go around

And bring me every single brain in town!

But with all these brains, I can't help but think

That there isn't one left out there to drink!

Now fess up boy

Come on, heck!

Is there someone that you're trying to protect?

Bring her down here to meet her end

And I promise, I'll be ya bestest friend!

Brains, brains I wont lie!

I'll eat her brains till she's zombiefied!

Sure she might think it's deranged

But she won't give it a thought

After I've eaten her brain!

Brains, brains it's OK!

It's not a matter if it isn't grey!

And if at first she thinks it's strange

She won't think twice

If she don't have a brain!

BRAINS!

Bring me her BRAIN!

Bring me her BRAIN!

BRING ME HER BRAIN!

Mwahahahahahhahahahahhhahahaha!

Billy danced like the great Michael Jackson and also Maria fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Carmen Dillo!

Me: Hey that was really catchy!

Qin: Yeah and Billy sure knows how to dance.

Lola: Yeah he sure does.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Now this one. (ACTIVATES GANDA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Maria: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Sailor Juno: Nice! Now for me! (ACTIVATES BLOB'S RIDEWATCH)

She jumped and went Sumo Size and smashed Another Carmen Dillo with her huge girth and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Professor XXXL and his team came and it had Bird Brain, Runt, Evilon, Dr. Animo and Kittyra!

Nico: Nice team, Professor XXXL!

Professor XXXL: Thanks Nico.

Me: Wow! That Kittyra looks like King Ghidorah!

Eli: But it has bird feet and cat heads. Same body like Ghidorah but with different feet and heads.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But awesome!

Maria: Yeah that's cool.

Maria: I'm just glad you weren't caught up in the Big Bang!

Another Carmen Dillo: That is one thing we can agree on!

Me: I agree!

Then an Omanyte appeared and landed in Nico's arms.

Me: Wow an Omanyte!

Nico: Hey. Wait I know this Omanyte.

Omanyte: Its been a while Nico.

Nico: Whoa! Aylina Corrington's Omanyte. Then that means she's not far behind.

Omanyte: Yeah and…

Out came an Omastar!

Me: Whoa! An Omastar!

May: Cool!

Omastar: (In a girls voice) Sorry I'm late. I was stopping a bunch of thugs from stealing a new shipment of magiswords.

Nico: Aylina Corrington! Wow!

Omastar: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Same here.

Omastar: I got this.

She fired an Aurora Beam Blast and it hit Another Carmen Dillo and reverted her back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Helga was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes on her that were torn up.

Me: Whoa Russia really did a number on her.

Maria then tied her up.

Maria: I learned from my mistakes. You haven't!

Helga Livingston: (GROWLS)

Maria: I know this line is overused but tell it to the judge!

Maria snapped her fingers and beamed her to the Titania Prison for Queen Bees.

Nico: Nice one Maria!

Omastar: That was awesome!

Me: Boy no kidding.

Maria: At least that's one bully out of my hair.

Me: Well Maria we got to expect some hostile members every now and then. Can't expect ALL of them to be friendly.

Maria: You're right on that.

May: Yeah.

Omastar: That's true.

Sailor Juno: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Omastar: My favorite was when me and Nico found an awesome new dinosaur in Colorado. We found a Natovenator fossil.

Nicole: Whoa! That's a brand new kind of dinosaur that was just recently discovered in Mongolia. It lived over 72 million years ago.

Omastar: Yeah we had no idea what it was and we didn't give it a name till I found out about it on the internet after I got slammed.

Qin: But that was cool!

Me: It sure is. Usually those kinds of dinosaurs were never around in my old neck of the woods.

Aylene C.: Yeah and I never saw one like that before. How big were they?

Nicole: About 2 and a half feet tall.

Aylene C.: Wow!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Omastar: Okay but I'm naked.

Nico pulled out an aqua blue jumpsuit.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers.

Aylina got taller and she got her human body back and was a girl with aqua blue green hair and blue eyes and she got the jumpsuit on and Nico helped her up.

Aylina: Whoa what a rush.

Nico: But you're back to normal.

Omanyte: Yay! I missed your human form Aylina.

Aylina: Me too Omanyte.

Nico and Aylina hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Aylina: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Well that's Nico's rescue done. We beat Witch Way and stopped the Bellydancer Bandits and rescued Sailor Xiyula and sent Helga Livingston to reform school. And also we reunited

Nico with Aylita and Omanyte. How was that for a rescue. This is J.D. Knudson reporting from Lyvsheria for Nico's rescue. Back to you.

In the studio.

Nico: Thank you J.D. man that was an awesome rescue. And now that my rescue is done you will soon see Lincoln's rescue. But first lets have a word from our sponsor.

STATIC

A commercial for Lynn's Table came on.

[the commercial starts]

Becky: [as Amy] Oh, Jen. I've got a real problem.

Carol: [as Jen] What's your problem, Amy?

Becky: [as Amy] I've got all this money and I don't know what to do with it and I'm hungry.

[Lynn Sr. is laughing off-set]

Becky: [as Amy] Who's there?

Carol: [as Jen] Where's that coming from?

[Purple smoke appears, revealing Lynn Loud Sr.]

Amy and Jen: Yippee, it's Lynn Loud Sr.

Lynn Sr.: That's right, Amy. I heard all about your little problem and I'm here to help. Follow… me!

[Transitions to the Lynn's Table]

Amy and Jen: Where are we?

Lynn Sr.: Why, we're at none other than my restaurant Lynn's Table.

Amy: Did you say Lynn's Table?

Lynn Sr.: That's right, Lynn's Table. Home of the most mouthwatering meals in the world as well as having fun with everyone. At Lynn's Table we treat you like family and make you great food while you have fun.

[Screen shows all our favorites]

Lynn Sr.: And you can pulverize the jerks that we all know and hate.

Camera shows images of the jerks we all despise.

Lynn Sr.: Use anything you want on them. And get good money from them too.

Amy: I want some food.

Jen: Me, too.

They were eating Ulti-meatum's and Lynn-sagnas.

Lynn Sr.: How do you like them meals, girls? [laughs]

Amy and Jen: [thumbs up]

[Lynn Sr. still laughing]

Lynn Sr.: Two more satisfied customers. So why don't you come on in, and have yourself a good hearty meal at Lynn's Table today.

All: Lynn's Table: Come Enjoy a Meal With The Family Here!

[commercial ends]

---

The news came back on.

Nico: Welcome back everyone. Hope you all liked my rescue and enjoyed an awesome and great battle. Now it's time for Lincoln's Rescue and his Guardian Angel's revelations. We now go to Ken Knudson following the story.

Ken: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be a really fun story and a great rescue for all of us.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken

Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, and Zon are heading to Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Henrika Domnathi, a vampire and minor antagonist of the Innistrad: Crimson Vow storyline of Magic: the Gathering, who's the progenitor of the Domnathi bloodline of vampires, a bloodline that is considered dangerous even among the other families, she's also known for consorting with demons and rumored to have been the one-time lover of Griselbrand.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Henrika Domnathi.

Luna: Uh oh, I know her all too well, she's the progenitor of the Domnathi bloodline of vampires, a bloodline that's considered dangerous even among the other families, she's also known for consorting with demons and rumored to have been the one-time lover of Griselbrand.

Nico: So, we got a dangerous vampire who's the progenitor of one of the most dangerous bloodlines even among the other vampire families, who's also a demon consorter and rumored one-time lover of Griselbrand running loose. She's going to be Lincoln's snack when we catch her.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: She's not to be underestimated though, she's a dangerous opponent, but you're right, we're not going to let her live any longer. And I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Zak.

Zak: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, today's Halinor's big mission.

Me: Yeah, I can't wait to get rid of Akhil once and for all. But, of course, Antonio Maldonado's bound to send Luis Estrada to try and kill us after we get rid of Akhil.

Hayley Lair: Which is why not only is Halinor going to fight him, but of course, Luciana Grimo and Lincoln are going to also help her.

Phoebe Vandom: That's right, we're not letting that religious fanatic get away with this, even on the big missions for our ambassadors.

Lincoln: Don't worry, by February 7th, we'll be rid of the Order once we destroy Antonio Maldonado for good.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of eight girls calling for help and the sound of malevolent laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Henrika Domnathi, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls, but they've been cornered by Henrika Domnathi, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That bloodthirsty evil vampire, let's get her and drive a stake through her heart.

Suddenly, we saw Evil HERO Malicious Bane appear before us.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Malicious Bane.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Micaela Davis, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, time to go and kill another head vampire.

We rushed on over and before Henrika Domnathi could kill the girls and drink their blood, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at Henrika Domnathi and that caused the eight girls to get away and take shelter in a rainbow energy field Lincoln created to protect them from Henrika Domnathi, and when she saw us, she was furious.

Henrika Domnathi: You would dare to interrupt my dinner?!

Lincoln: You've claimed your last victim, Henrika Domnathi, and now, I'm going to enjoy draining you dry of every last drop of blood.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive

Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Zak Saturday and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Henrika Domnathi, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln ran at Henrika Domnathi and he put her in a brutal bear hug so she couldn't escape, and as he sank his fangs into her, he began sucking out every last drop of blood from her body and absorbing her into his body through his skin and assimilating all her powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done draining her dry of every last drop of blood and absorbing her, an energy card with her soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and she was sent to The Black Gates when the Judgement Kanji appeared. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down.

Lincoln: That was good, I haven't fed on and absorbed any evil vampires in a long while. (To Micaela Davis) And it's so good to see you again, Micaela Davis.

Micaela Davis reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short midnight black hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Malicious Bane, she has on a sleeveless midnight black shirt, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Malicious Bane and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Malicious Bane-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Malicious Bane etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Micaela Davis: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, and Lorelai Delancey, same with you, Gina Han.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, and Gina Han: You too, Micaela.

Lincoln went up to Micaela Davis and he hugged her, and Micaela

Davis is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Micaela Davis: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Micaela Davis, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Micaela Davis is known as the brawn of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers. She's really strong and her immense strength has more than impressed Lynn, and she's also used her immense strength to put Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank in their place, and Gina Han really trained her a lot in weightlifting, and Micaela used what she learned from her weightlifting lessons with Gina and really trained me a lot in weightlifting by using the methods that she taught her and it really helped me greatly.

Micaela Davis: That's right, I've seen him lifting a 250,000-lb barbell with one hand, and my lessons have really helped him to bulk up even more in muscle mass, along with the training we've put him through.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, Micaela's also also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, and Lorelai Delancey and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending me, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with me, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Nico: (Gulps) Just like what we were told.

Gretchen Holland: That's right, we fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and those who dare to mess with Lincoln deserve a nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring our wrath.

Me: Remind me never to cross any of you. And among your enemies, which one did Micaela really hate with a blazing passion, Lincoln?

Nico: That's right, and many of your enemies had crossed really nasty lines, but only a certain one would've crossed that line and it would earn them their entire wrath in full.

Lincoln: That's right, and the very persons who earned Micaela's hatred, that would be Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson, and she really broke their arms and legs, gave them black eyes, broke their teeth, and even kicked them hard in their crotches before they could try and kill me.

Me: Yikes, and with her strength, I'm surprised she hadn't killed them.

Micaela Davis: But, I'm glad I saved Lincoln and kicked their asses hard that day. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Micaela, are you absolutely sure about this?

Micaela Davis: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Micaela Davis, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Micaela Davis, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Micaela Davis' neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Micaela Davis' neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Micaela Davis: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Micaela.

Micaela Davis had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Kamoi Tsubame and Ukai Midori from Uchi no Maid ga Uzasugiru! and Ringo Noyamano, Mikan Noyamano, Rika Noyamano, Emiri Adachi, Simca, and Mari Tomita from Air Gear.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kamoi Tsubame and Ukai Midori from Uchi no Maid ga Uzasugiru! and Ringo Noyamano, Mikan Noyamano, Rika Noyamano, Emiri Adachi, Simca, and Mari Tomita from Air Gear.

Nicole: Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kamoi Tsubame: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kamoi Tsubame and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Henrika Domnathi, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kamoi Tsubame: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kamoi Tsubame: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kamoi Tsubame, Ukai Midori, Ringo Noyamano, Mikan Noyamano, Rika Noyamano, Emiri Adachi, Simca, and Mari Tomita with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Henrika Domnathi from Magic the Gathering.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us laying a beatdown on that vampire and Lincoln finishing her off by putting her in a brutal bear hug and he sucked out all her blood and he absorbed her into his body and sent her to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Micaela Davis have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: You know, it's been a while since you fed on and absorbed any evil vampires, evil werewolves, and/or powerful human villains, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, it sure has, but I still know what to do in these types of situations with them.

Me: That's right.

---

After putting an end to Henrika Domnathi for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Micaela Davis saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Micaela Davis: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Micaela, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Micaela Davis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Micaela Davis: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Micaela, we know of how you pulverized Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson into the dirt, but what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Micaela Davis: Oh, I definitely have one none of us would ever forget. One day, we'd gotten word of a strength competition in Royal Woods, and Lincoln wanted to sign up. We knew this would be quite a perfect opportunity to show Lincoln how much stronger he'd gotten thanks to us, and he signed up for it. But, we had to guess it that Lynn would also sign up, but we knew it was the perfect chance for Lincoln to not only show how much stronger he'd gotten, but put that competition-crazed animal in her place. On the day of the competition, all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were there cheering for him, along with Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Luan, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but there for Lynn were Lori and Lola, the two most despicable bitches. The first round of the competition was a weightlifting competition: we first saw Lynn lift a 350-lb barbell, but she couldn't hold it for much longer and she gave out. Then, on Lincoln's turn, he literally lifted up a 500,000-lb barbell with both hands and he didn't break a sweat, and that caused everyone to roar and cheer wildly, including us, and it royally pissed Lori, Lynn, and Lola off. The second round of the competition was endurance: Lincoln and Lynn had to drag a monster truck with a harness strapped onto them, but during the round, Lynn couldn't do it anymore and she passed out, but Lincoln continued onwards and when he crossed the finish line, he won and that earned him even more thunderous cheers from the audience and us, and that was also royally pissing off Lori, Lynn, and Lola even more. As we moved on with the other events, Lincoln won them while Lynn tagged out of the others, and it was earning him so much thunderous cheers from the audience and us, while Lori, Lynn, and Lola were getting royally pissed off even more and Lynn being the sore loser she is wanted him dead, and so did Lori and Lola, but I wasn't going to let those rats get away with it, but there was one more event: The Grip Test. Lynn gripped the lever of a grip strength machine, but in the end, her grip strength gave out, and it gave her a result of Gorilla. Finally, it was Lincoln's turn and as he gripped the lever, it rose up and it went past Champion and the machine was starting to steam up, and he let go, and it ended with a really loud thunderous cheer from the audience, and Lincoln won the competition and he was awarded with a solid gold trophy. Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud went up to Lincoln and they hugged him and he hugged them back and kissed them on the lips, and we went up to Lincoln and we each hugged him, and he went up to me and hugged me and he kissed me on the lips, but I didn't mind, because I kissed him back as I hugged him, and everyone cheered wildly.

Me: I remembered that day all too well, and it was so awesome Lincoln won the competition.

Nico: Awesome. But, I can guess Lori, Lynn, and Lola were now mega royally pissed off, right?

Lincoln: They sure were, and they got so angry, they attacked the judges, and right before Lori, Lynn, and Lola could come after me to kill me, Micaela rushed in and punched Lori in the stomach and she fell down to the floor on her knees, she also headbutted Lynn and sent her flying into a wall, and she kicked Lola hard in the butt and had her hanging by the collar of her dress on a coat rack, and Mom and Dad were so embarrassed by the sore loser attitude of Lynn, they grounded her for twelve weeks for her behavior, and as for Lori and Lola, for their roles, they got grounded for eleven weeks, and while Lynn was put in a titanium bar cage in her room and put in a straitjacket, Lori and Lola were put in separate isolation cubes and they too were in straitjackets.

Nico: What a sore loser, and Lori and Lola had the nerve to support Lynn to see you fail so they can laugh at you and humiliate you, that's just disgusting.

Luna: That's not even close to describe it, dude. The heartless behaviors of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan crossed many lines when it came to the safety of our bro, but his Guardian Angels and all of us have more than once put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That's right, and I thought Lynn would be mature about this, but she wasn't, she was really immature about losing, and so was Lori and Lola.

Nicholette Torrington: All her talk about being mature was nothing but crap. You were so lucky that Micaela punched you hard in the stomach, Lori, because if it were me that day, I would kill you right where you stand.

Lincoln: But, in the end, they earned my forgiveness by working hard to do it. But, I was still leery of them, so we had them under strict watch, one more wrong move, and they were done.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette are heading to Cheep Cheep Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Fubuki had feelings for Lincoln when Tatsumaki introduced her to him, and Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette did fall in love with him years ago, and he saved the girls from Pablo and Anderson when they broke out to kill them to get revenge on us again, but Lincoln saved them and pulverized those two assholes before he chained them up to their posts again, and Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette knew Lincoln was infinite-times more a man that Gaston never will be.

Fubuki: Wow, so this is Cheep Cheep Beach.

Lincoln: That's right, I've been here before, and it's a perfect spot for our first beach date, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fubuki, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: And I still didn't forget how Lincoln saved you four from Pablo and Anderson, and man, you really kicked those two hard in the crotch.

Lincoln: They had it coming.

Ken Knudson: Pretty awesome set of fun. There you have an awesome set of rescues and fun. Back to you Nico.

Nico: That was awesome and cool. We'll be back in a bit with another awesome set of adventures right after this.

COMMERCIAL AIRS

---

The news came back on.

Nico: Welcome back everyone. Hope you liked Lincoln's Rescue and the revelations of one of his guardian angels. Always fun to see those. Now it's time for my favorite part of the show. I call this one NICO'S CRAZY MASCOT SHENANIGANS!

The title came on and it was a goofy one and Krusty the Clown's Laugh was heard in the background.

Nico: Our mascots have gotten into some crazy and funny things over the years and it's always for a funny laugh. Who knows what kind of mischief they will get into this time. Lets go down to Carol Pusateri in Gotham Royal York.

The camera turned to Carol.

Carol: Thank you Nico. We are in the middle of Gotham Royal York for another awesome series of fun shenanigans with our mascots. Lets see what they are gonna do now.

Poromon: Omanyte, me and Poliwag have a lot to catch you up on.

Omanyte: Like what?

Poliwag: (sees an unlocked car) Let us show you!

Witchy Simone: This can't end well.

Prohyas: You got that right squirt.

Witchy Simone: THAT'S NOT MY NAME!

She fired a blast of magic and it hit a fire hydrant and it formed into a fruit punch hydrant and Fruit Punch shot out onto the streets like a fountain!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

I tasted some and it was fruit punch!

Me: Fruit punch!

The Mascots got into the car. But little did they know that the car was actually the car of a jewelry store robber and he was robbing it even as we speak!

We were guzzling down fruit punch.

Nico: Ahh that is refreshing!

Me: Yeah!

Odette: And the mascots just took off with the car.

Nico: What!?

They drove off.

Then the jewelry store robber came out with a huge bag full of jewels!

Robber: HEY MY CAR!

Me: Wait I know that guy!

I teleported and pounced on the robber and tied him up.

Me: Nico you guys get the mascots! I'll keep an eye on our friend here!

Nico: Right!

Ben: I got this!

He turned into Upgrade and merged with a motorcycle and went after the mascots.

G1 Slipstream: (turns into jet mode) I'll fly after them.

Poromon: Folks, this is kind of thing you should do in your free time!

Poliwag: Isn't this fun, Omanyte?!

Omanyte: WEE! YEAH!

It was a hectic ride for them.

I was sitting on the robber's back. I pulled his mask off and it was someone I knew.

Me: Dale Gunnerson!?

Dale Gunnerson: J.D.? Whoa! You have changed a lot!

Me: So have you but I didn't expect you to go into the criminal business.

Dale Gunnerson: Yeah my mom and dad are making me do all this. I became this because of them.

Me: Well why didn't you tell the police they were making you do this?

Dale Gunnerson: I was really scared. Ugly story.

Me: I understand. But you still got to do the time.

Dale Gunnerson: I know. How have things been?

Me: Busy as ever. Saving the world and the universe really is an epic and awesome adventure.

Dale Gunnerson: Yeah I know. My mom and dad made me drop out of high school and I was forced to sell jewels and stuff after stealing them in the black market.

Me: Rough. But we'll do something about your parents later.

G1 Air Raid: Guys, pull over before something bad happens!

Poromon: What do you mean?

Nico flew in and stopped the car with his strength and it wasn't damaged but it was not going anywhere.

Poromon: Oh boy.

Nico flew the car back.

Nico: How's our thief doing?

Me: We had a nice little talk. Guys this is my friend Dale Gunnerson.

Nico: Wait I've heard of you. Your family is one of the most notoriously feared mafia families in the country. I was trying to bust them for years.

Dale Gunnerson: Wow! But I don't want to be a criminal anymore. I was forced into this against my will.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Poor guy. But you do the crime you do the time. But we'll worry about your parents later. But it was awesome to meet you.

Dale Gunnerson: You too Nico.

Sheila and Tom took him away.

Me: Stop the mascots?

Nico: Yep. But we also got all the jewels back that Dale took. He also had lots of other bags full of jewels in his car.

Eli: So in a way the mascots foiled him.

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag: Wait look.

Poromon: Is that a rock?

We saw it crawl!

Me: Whoa! I hope that's not one of those rock monsters from the Moon!

We saw it turn and it was a Kabuto!

Me: Whoa it's a Kabuto!

Nico: I got a feeling I know this one.

Kabuto: Long time no see Nico!

Nico: Wait Anya Orington's Kabuto!

Qin: She must not be far behind either.

Kabutops then came out!

Me: Whoa Kabutops!

Qin: Wow!

Kabutops: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Anya Orington! Wow!

Nico: It's awesome to see you again.

Poliwag: (to Kabuto) You should've joined our little drive!

Kabuto: I know. I missed out on it. Sorry.

Kabutops: But that was awesome that you guys busted him.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kabutops: My favorite is when me and Nico were over in Morocco and we found an awesome new Mosasaur Fossil. It was called Thalassotitan.

Nicole: Whoa! That's a brand new Mosasaur that was recently discovered last year.

Qin: Wow! It's amazing how many kinds of dinosaurs there were back then.

Nicole: Yep. Thalassotitan Lived back 67 million years.

Xenia: Wow.

Kabutops: Yep. I'm ready to revert back now. But I'm naked.

Nicole: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a brown jumpsuit and I snapped my fingers and Nicole put up an invisibility wall to make sure no one can see.

Anya's hands returned to normal.

She was back to normal and she put on the jumpsuit.

Anya Orington: Wow that was rough.

Qin: But you're back to normal.

Anya Orington: I sure am.

Nico and Anya hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Anya Orington: Me too Nico. Me too.

Carol: Well there you have it. The Mascots drove off in a car that was that of a criminal and brought him down. But at the same time they had fun. This has been another awesome fun segment of Nico's Crazy Mascot Shenanigans. Back to you Nico.

Nico: Thank you Carol. Hope you liked that one. I hope the Mascots learned a big lesson from all that.

Stella brought Nico some soda.

Nico: Thank you Stella.

Nico guzzled it down.

Nico: Ahh. Now it's time for the main event of our epic and amazing adventure. It's time for the big main mission to start and you will like this because it's Halinor's Big Day Mission and we're going to the planet Xenoc to help Ultrox and friends destroy the evil Akhil. We head over to Aylene Carter at the estate.

The screen showed that we were back at the estate.

Aylene C.: Thank you Nico and we are back at the estate getting ready to head out to Xenoc and it's going to be an awesome and amazing battle for all of us.

We got ready.

Riku: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Marinette's team will include Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, and Rhinoram. Robin's team will include Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, and Algata.

Me: Cool! More Monster Legends monsters added to the mix.

Qin: Yep. That is so awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Halinor: Yeah it is! Now we know what today is. It's my big day

mission.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Xenoc awaits. After everyone gets here that is.

The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Octagon: Can me, Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Rhomboid, Cargill, Cantwell, Wiggum, and Chalmers go with you guys?

Buzz Buzzard: Me, Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Knighty Knight, Wolvertoon, IR Baboon, Steelbeak, Quirrel, Proper Patrol, and Supreme King Jaden will come too.

Rhomboid: Wait? Are we on TV right now?!

Nico: It's a project that we're doing for Lincoln's class.

Qin: Yep. We're doing a News Project.

Rhomboid: Oh wow.

Me: Yeah we agreed to help Lincoln with it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And to answer your question Octagon, yes you all can come with us.

Halinor: I'm so excited for this!

Qin: We all are.

Nightshade: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm glad you asked Nightshade. Aerodactyl, Snorlax, Dragonair and Dragonite next.

Me: Cool!

Bonnie Terrez: That is cool! Another Dragonair brethren for me.

Me: Yep. But the Snorlax one is gonna be a lazy one I'll bet. Lets not forget that it's the heaviest ever Pokemon in the Kanto Region.

Nico: I know and that one will be really tired all the time.

Eli: Yeah.

Kalin: Let's head out now.

Superfriends Giganta: Wait! Isn't a new Sentai team joining us?

Nico: Yesh they are.

Prohyas: I hope the next rangers are the Turborangers.

Vambre: The Carrangers should be next.

Prohyas: Turborangers!

Vambre: CARRANGERS!

Prohyas: TURBORANGERS!

They growled ferociously!

Nico: Uh oh!

Eli went over and grabbed Prohyas and Vambre.

Eli: Excuse me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Prohyas and Vambre: OUCH!

Nico: And Prohyas is right on the choice.

Me: I swear you two act like a couple of babies.

Nico: Yep.

Nico snapped his fingers and then the Turborangers came!

Riki Honoo: Hey guys!

Nico: Awesome to see you guys again.

Haruna Morikawa: Same here.

Me: We owe you guys big time.

Riki Honoo: Think nothing of it.

Nico: Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Luis Estrada of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Luis Estrada of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Luis Estrada for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, time to help Ultrox and his friends destroy Akhil once and for all.

Lincoln: We'll make that monster pay for his crimes, and once we get done with destroying Akhil once and for all, you're the next one to die, Luis Estrada.

Halinor: Hang on there, Ultrox, we're coming to help.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Luis Estrada, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

We went to the ship and we were off to Xenoc!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7213.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Xenoc for Halinor's big day mission. We're going there to meet Ultrox and friends and help them destroy Akhil. This is gonna be an awesome mission in the heart of the universe.

Qin: I can't wait to see how this turns out.

Nico: Just as long as J.D. doesn't scare me again with that demonic giraffe.

Me: You are still never gonna live that down aren't you?

Buddy Pine: Wake me up when we're there.

Nico: Will do.

Halinor: This is gonna be so awesome.

Lisa Loud: We arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at Xenoc!

Wolvertoon: We're here!

Control Freak: Which monster should I summon for the upcoming battle?

Nicole: How about Darth Maul from Disney Infinity 3.0?

Control Freak: Good choice! And he is also a future member of the M.O.E.

Nicole: Cool!

Prohyas: I hope we have fun on this one.

Helmut then appeared.

Helmut: (To Prohyas) DORK!

We saw him!

Me: Hey No stowaways!

I teleported him back.

We got to landing and we landed on Xenoc.

We got out and we saw Ultrox.

Me: There he is. Welcome to Xenoc everyone.

Camie: Wow! This is amazing!

Lisa Loud: Astounding! This planet has energy readings that are phenomenally off the scale.

Laney: No kidding there.

Skalor: Hey there, Ultrox!

Ultrox: Hey everyone! Glad you made it and Halinor glad to see you again.

Halinor: Same here!

Cantwell: Mind if we go to where the garage and the others are?

Buzz Buzzard: Assuming that's where they are.

Ultrox: Sure thing. Lets go.

We went to the Garage.

Ultrox: It was really awesome helping you guys defeat Opaline.

Me: It sure was and we owe you big time for that.

Camie: We sure do.

We arrived.

Maria: Hey, guys!

Skrash: Hey you all made it!

Qin: Wouldn't miss this for anything.

Starfire: Oh this will be most glorious and fun.

Varie: It sure will.

Halinor: We want to thank you guys for helping to take Lotan down.

Ultrox: It was no problem guys. That was awesome.

Me: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: It sure was.

Ultrox: I wonder how our little bunny friend is doing on that distraction.

Chalmers: Oh, we actually had him come back to us the day before Christmas.

Ultrox: Really?

Supreme King Jaden: We didn't want Akhil to be too badly hurt before we fight him.

Quirrel: So, we had the demon bunny come back to the HQ.

Me: It was time for him to come back anyway. Besides he did good on Akhil.

Qin: Yeah he sure did.

Xenia: Although I think Akhil is gonna have what we call Lepus Traumatic Shock Syndrome.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Ultrox: I like that.

Scavenger: Ultrox, this might seem like a stupid question. But have you ever met Carlo Abate?

Ultrox: Unfortunately no sorry.

Qin: Darn.

Nico: That would be cool though.

Xenia: Yeah.

Varie: It would.

Ultrox: What exactly is Earth like?

Major Ms. Manners: Oh, you're going to love it. It's what us humans call home. And it's got lots of things you're bound to enjoy.

Manaphy: But it has some things you might dislike. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Ultrox's face) LOOK AT IT!

Wiggum: (sighs) I got a feeling this is gonna be a thing now.

Me: Oh boy Manaphy why did you have to do that?

May: Manaphy calm down.

She grabbed Manaphy.

Me: Sorry Ultrox. The mascots saw a crazy movie trailer about a dark and evil version of Winnie the Pooh and they despise and loathe that movie big time. Ugly story.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ultrox: I can tell it hurt them like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Omanyte: Man I hate that movie.

Aylina: Me too. That movie is an abomination to the Winnie the Pooh we know and love.

Xenia: You got that right.

Ultrox: What are these cameras for? Are you guys doing a TV Show to prove that you guys aren't the villains some people say you are.

Spectra Phantom: (laughs) No. That isn't the case.

Helios: Though I feel that Rick Jones in another universe probably did that kind of thing already.

Me: Yeah. But no that isn't it. It's for a news project Lincoln's class is working on.

Nico: Yeah we're working on a news TV project.

Ultrox: Oh I get it.

Cargill: This is documenting the day in the Life of Team Loud Phoenix Storm for an entire day.

Steelbeak: Anything you want to say to the cameras?

Ultrox: Just this. (to the cameras) I know many of you are scared. I know many of you may fear about what Akhil might do if he reaches

Earth. But I swear that will not happen. For today, his reign of terror ends. Once and for all!

Qin gave him the thumbs up.

Me: That's right everyone!

Nico: Well said everyone.

Broccoli Guy: That… was actually very motivational!

Me: It sure was.

Ultrox: Thanks. I do have a way to help bring good motivation.

Me: You sure do.

Qin: I agree.

Laney: Yeah.

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying two bottles of beer.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon: (to the Alien Racers) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys two bottles of beer!

Frightwig: Yeah, Poromon's beer fairy getup is apparently a thing now.

We laughed at that one.

Omanyte: (LAUGHS) That's so adorable!

Kabuto: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Poromon now calls himself the Beer Fairy. I think it's really cute.

Ultrox: It sure is cute. But unfortunately I can't drink beer. I don't even have a stomach anymore.

Poromon: Oh right.

Skrash: I can't drink anything at all. I'm just a skeleton.

Me: Well I don't think anyone here can drink anyway.

Poromon: Darn. Maybe next time.

Abis Mal: Oh, did I mention the bunny's gonna be in Beast Man's team?

IR Baboon: It's true.

Ultrox: That's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah this will be cool.

Nanette: I'll say.

Ultrox: We've got sometime before it's time for the battle.

Pacifica: That's perfect!

Me: Yeah. We can show you all a demonstration of more of our power and our teamwork through our usual battles.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: You're in for an awesome show.

Me: And you're going to meet your archenemy too.

Ultrox: Awesome. I'm gonna like this.

Moondancer: Yep.

Private HIVE: In fact, Yost Cap, Arkayna, Yin, Brody, and Shinnosuke's archenemies will be joining in.

Knighty Knight: To make it more fun.

Me: I like it.

Arkayna: Awesome.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yep.

We got ready.

Then Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, INSTIGATOR, Man Spider, Fairy Tail Angel, Saleen, Basson Burns, Golden Gut, Sir Raleigh, Madame Woe, Roulette, Raizen, Thursday Man, Mumbo Jumbo, Fire Count, Taotie, Taskmaster and Phantom of the Bwahpera appeared.

Nico: Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, INSTIGATOR, Man Spider, Fairy Tail Angel, Saleen, Basson Burns, Golden Gut, Sir Raleigh, Madame Woe, Roulette, Raizen, Thursday Man, Mumbo Jumbo, Fire Count, Taotie, Taskmaster and Phantom of the Bwahpera.

Saleen: Look at this planet.

Me: Told you guys it was really cool. The Energy that Xenoc has is off the scale.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Webstor: Are the cameras still rolling?

Maria: They sure are.

Angel: Good.

Red Ghost: Everyone at home's in for a treat.

Me: Yes they sure are.

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you went to Rhyboflavin.

Nico: Yep.

Rich Texan: How was it?

Me: Really awesome and I can't even remember the last time we were there.

Nico: Boy it has been a while.

Golf Jamen then appeared.

Me: Back for another awesome golf game Golf Jamen?

Golf Jamen: You bet I am.

Qin: Nice!

Golf Jamen: I remember when I first met you guys.

Me: Yeah I shot a golf ball right into your head.

Golf Jamen: That was a really great shot J.D.

Me: Thanks. It was fun.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Lucy Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders. Catherine Torres, Sawyer the Zombie, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - Nico's Rescue in Rhyboflavin and Sunny Transforming and Battling Witch Way

---

Webstor was first.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Nico's Rescue was in Rhyboflavin. And Sunny Transformed and Battled Witch Way

Lucy Loud: She sure did and it was so amazing to see that.

Starlight Glimmer: They were gobsmacked that we now have the powers of the Forbidden Arts and all of us can use dark magic.

Cozy Glow: They were speechless. The Forbidden Arts were just as powerful as they said and that is cool.

Hex: They sure are. And Sunny looked amazing when she transformed. It was awesome.

Catherine Torres: You got that right.

Sawyer: That was really awesome seeing that!

Webstor: Wow! Congratulations to Sunny for Transforming and Witch Way and the Bellydancer Bandits will make awesome additions to the team. Lets do it!

Lucy used her legend items.

DARKNESS SPIDERS OF FURY! LUCY LOUD'S DARKNESS BAT SWARM!

She fired waves of darkness and the group fired waves of bones, stars, lightning, skulls, blood, magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Skyla, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Eden Severnaya, Bleez, Nightshade and Luminous VS Angel - Battling Another Heaven's Pegasus and Another Carmen Dillo

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Nico, Fluttershy's team, Carmen Dillo's team, and the others did good Battling Another Heaven's Pegasus. And Another Carmen Dillo too.

Skyla: They sure did and we were shocked to see that Another Carmen Dillo was an enemy from Maria's past this time.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah Maria really got her in trouble and sent her far away to a boarding school in another country.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding! Maria said she learned from her mistakes whereas the Another Carmen Dillo did not.

Whirlwind: That's for sure.

Eden Severnaya: That's right! But it was awesome that Maria sent that one far.

Bleez: It sure was.

Angel: I'm glad for that. Also I bet she was sent to the Titania School for Queen Bee brats.

Skyla: You bet she was.

Angel: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Skyla activated her legend items.

FLIGHT OF THE FURY JET! SKYLA'S POKEMON FLIGHT OF FANCY!

They fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed her down!

---

Zak Saturday, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Abigail Howenshead, Lena Isis, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Magic the Gathering. How was it?

Zak: It was really awesome! Everyone had fun in that one. We destroyed Henrika Domnathi.

Fluttershy: That was so amazing and fun.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was. Awesome taking him down.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja it was.

Stealth Elf: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Abigail Howenshead: We sure did and we made sure he was destroyed.

Lena Isis: You got that right.

Red Ghost: Glad you had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Zak activated his legend items.

ZAK'S CRYPTID RESCUE FORCE! CRYPTID ARMY OF DOOM!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and fire and smashed him down.

---

Chris Taylor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Salene Sallamandia, Professor Banner, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Evil HERO Malicious Bane

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Evil HERO Malicious Bane. What's her name?

Chris: Her name is Micaela Davis and she is an intensely strong force to be reckoned with.

Applejack: Boy she is an amazing and strong weightlifter.

Apple Bloom: She sure is and her story is amazing.

---

Micaela Davis: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Micaela, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Micaela Davis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Micaela Davis: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Micaela, we know of how you pulverized Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson into the dirt, but what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Micaela Davis: Oh, I definitely have one none of us would ever forget. One day, we'd gotten word of a strength competition in Royal Woods, and Lincoln wanted to sign up. We knew this would be quite a perfect opportunity to show Lincoln how much stronger he'd gotten thanks to us, and he signed up for it. But, we had to guess it that Lynn would also sign up, but we knew it was the perfect chance for Lincoln to not only show how much stronger he'd gotten, but put that competition-crazed animal in her place. On the day of the competition, all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were there cheering for him, along with Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Luan, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but there for Lynn were Lori and Lola, the two most despicable bitches. The first round of the competition was a weightlifting competition: we first saw Lynn lift a 350-lb barbell, but she couldn't hold it for much longer and she gave out. Then, on Lincoln's turn, he literally lifted up a 500,000-lb barbell with both hands and he didn't break a sweat, and that caused everyone to roar and cheer wildly, including us, and it royally pissed Lori, Lynn, and Lola off. The second round of the competition was endurance: Lincoln and Lynn had to drag a monster truck with a harness strapped onto them, but during the round, Lynn couldn't do it anymore and she passed out, but Lincoln continued onwards and when he crossed the finish line, he won and that earned him even more thunderous cheers from the audience and us, and that was also royally pissing off Lori, Lynn, and Lola even more. As we moved on with the other events, Lincoln won them while Lynn tagged out of the others, and it was earning him so much thunderous cheers from the audience and us, while Lori, Lynn, and Lola were getting royally pissed off even more and Lynn being the sore loser she is wanted him dead, and so did Lori and Lola, but I wasn't going to let those rats get away with it, but there was one more event: The Grip Test. Lynn gripped the lever of a grip strength machine, but in the end, her grip strength gave out, and it gave her a result of Gorilla. Finally, it was Lincoln's turn and as he gripped the lever, it rose up and it went past Champion and the machine was starting to steam up, and he let go, and it ended with a really loud thunderous cheer from the audience, and Lincoln won the competition and he was awarded with a solid gold trophy. Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud went up to Lincoln and they hugged him and he hugged them back and kissed them on the lips, and we went up to Lincoln and we each hugged him, and he went up to me and hugged me and he kissed me on the lips, but I didn't mind, because I kissed him back as I hugged him, and everyone cheered wildly.

Me: I remembered that day all too well, and it was so awesome Lincoln won the competition.

Nico: Awesome. But, I can guess Lori, Lynn, and Lola were now mega royally pissed off, right?

Lincoln: They sure were, and they got so angry, they attacked the judges, and right before Lori, Lynn, and Lola could come after me to kill me, Micaela rushed in and punched Lori in the stomach and she fell down to the floor on her knees, she also headbutted Lynn and sent her flying into a wall, and she kicked Lola hard in the butt and had her hanging by the collar of her dress on a coat rack, and Mom and Dad were so embarrassed by the sore loser attitude of Lynn, they grounded her for twelve weeks for her behavior, and as for Lori and Lola, for their roles, they got grounded for eleven weeks, and while Lynn was put in a titanium bar cage in her room and put in a straitjacket, Lori and Lola were put in separate isolation cubes and they too were in straitjackets.

Nico: What a sore loser, and Lori and Lola had the nerve to support Lynn to see you fail so they can laugh at you and humiliate you, that's just disgusting.

Luna: That's not even close to describe it, dude. The heartless behaviors of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan crossed many lines when it came to the safety of our bro, but his Guardian Angels and all of us have more than once put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That's right, and I thought Lynn would be mature about this, but she wasn't, she was really immature about losing, and so was Lori and Lola.

Nicholette Torrington: All her talk about being mature was nothing but crap. You were so lucky that Micaela punched you hard in the stomach, Lori, because if it were me that day, I would kill you right where you stand.

Lincoln: But, in the end, they earned my forgiveness by working hard to do it. But, I was still leery of them, so we had them under strict watch, one more wrong move, and they were done.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Skalamander: WHOA! That is awesome! And incredible that Lynn got put in her place.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Salene Sallamandia: Yeah that was rough.

Professor Banner: It sure was.

Skalamander: Indeed it was. Lets do it!

Chris activated his legend items.

CAPTAIN AMERICA'S SHIELD OF FORCE! SKALAMANDER'S CRYSTAL OF NANITES!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal, boulders, mud and apples and smashed him down.

---

Becky, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lena Windsor, Sadie Mae, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan - The Mascots Stealing a Jewelry Robber's car

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) The Mascots Stole a Jewelry Robber's car?! (sighs) How much is their bail gonna be?

Becky: Don't need it. Sheila and Tom caught the robber and thanks to the Mascots Shenanigans and she hailed them as heroes.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was awesome. The robber got caught and busted. Now his parents are going to be caught and taken away.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

LEna Windsor: What they are doing is awful.

Sadie Mae: Yeah they need to realize that crime doesn't pay.

Rich Texan: No it sure doesn't! Lets do it!

Becky used her Legend Items.

LONE RANGER OF NEW MEXICO! BECKY'S PLANTS OF DOOM!

They fired waves of leaves and fire and smashed him down.

## Sakura Haruno, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Daniella King, Hulk Hogan, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - The Robber got busted

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) The Robber got busted. But from what I heard, he's not such a bad guy.

Sakura Haruno: No he was forced into a life of crime. But that was amazing that the mascots busted him thanks to them stealing his car.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure was. That was great.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was. And I feel bad for the guy. But like Hitch says, you do the crime you do the time.

Spyro: Yeah that is for sure.

Daniella King: I agree there.

Hulk Hogan: No kidding there.

Steam Smythe: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Daniella King and Hulk Hogan: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN STEAM SMYTHE! WE'RE GONNA ROUGH YOU UP REALLY GOOD!

Sakura used her Legend Items.

SLAMMING FORCE OF EGGS! SMASHING FORCE OF SAKURA HARUNO!

They fired waves of magic and cube bombs and smashed him all over the place!

---

Batman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Selene Salem, Carolyn Hope, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Ultrox and his team are awesome racers

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) Ultrox and his team are awesome racers. Wait until they join the races we participate in all the time.

Batman: Not just on Earth and Xenoc but on other planets too.

Rarity: That will be a most amazing and adventurous amount of fun.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure will! We will love doing that with Ultrox and friends.

Gill Grunt: We sure will and that will be cool.

Selene Salem: We sure will. All the races we do are awesome.

Carolyn Hope: That is for sure.

Black Adam: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Batman activated his Legend Items.

BATMAN'S DARKNESS CRUSADE! DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT VENGEANCE!

They fired waves of darkness, water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hailey Kirlian, Spittor, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Xenoc is an amazing planet and overflowing with incredible energy

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Xenoc is an amazing planet. And overflowing with incredible energy.

Sydney Burlington: Yeah the energy here is amazing!

Princess Luna: It sure is and the power it has is incredible and can be used to power anything.

Moondust: It sure can and it is amazing.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure is!

Gari: I'll say.

Blackout: Boy the races they have here on Xenoc are just as amazing and epic.

Hailey Kirlian: I agree there. Akhil wants all that power all for himself.

Spittor: No way are we going to let that happen.

Trap Jaw: I agree there. Lets do it!

Spittor: You read my mind! Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Sydney activated her Legend Items.

TEENAGE MUTANT NINJA TURTLE STORM OF THE SHELL! TURTLES VS THE DRAGON!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Megan McCallister, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylander, Eleanor Mccallister, Osmosis Jones, Pacifica and Sissi VS Living Laser - Akhil got his butt thrashed by the demon bunny big time

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Akhil got his butt thrashed by the demon bunny big time. Said bunny is DEFINITELY gonna be going into a team!

Megan: You got that right and we already knew about that from the start. But that was so funny how Akhil can be thrashed around by something so small as a bunny.

Princess Celestia: Yeah and it's utterly humiliating how he was thrashed like that.

King Solar: But it was funny.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure was awesome and cool.

Amber Morning: It sure was.

Spotlight: Yeah that was hilariously funny.

Eleanor McCallister: You got that right.

Osmosis Jones: You said it there sister!

Living Laser: Yeah you got that right! Lets do it!

Megan used her legend items.

GUARDIANS OF THE ELEMENTS COME FORTH! MEGAN'S TRAPS OF DOOM!

They fired waves of stars and light and smashed him down.

## Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sheena Ravencroft, Lola, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Akhil is definitely getting the Black Gates

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) Akhil is definitely getting the Black Gates. When we're done with him, his beating by the bunny is gonna look mild!

Pinkie Pie: You bet it will! That party pooper is getting what's coming to him!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) He sure is and we can't wait to make sure he pays for everything he did.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there. He deserves everything that is going to and already happened to him.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: But that was awesome and funny seeing him get thrashed.

Sheena Ravencroft: It sure was and it was funny.

INSTIGATOR: It sure was. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie used her Legend Items.

PINKIE PIE'S LAUGHING PRANK STORM! THE MASK OF PINKIE PIE!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ultrox VS Stay Puft Marshmallow Man

---

Ultrox was facing the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man.

Ultrox: Boy you sure are tasty.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Halinor VS Flareizamon

---

Flarerizamon was next.

Flareizamon: This will be fun.

Halinor: It sure will be fun.

Halinor fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Yost Cap VS Fire Count

---

Fire Count was next.

Fire Count: This will be good.

Yost Cap: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy from his shield and smashed smashed him down.

## Arkayna VS Mumbo Jumbo

Mumbo Jumbo was next.

Mumbo Jumbo: Quite a planet huh?

Arkayna: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Yin VS Taotie

Taotie was next.

Taotie: Boy this is gonna be awesome!

Taotie: It sure will be cool.

Yin fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Brody VS Taskmaster

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: This is amazing that there's a world like this.

Brody: It sure is something.

Brody fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Shinnosuke VS Phantom of the Bwahpera

Phantom of the Bwahpera was next.

Shinnosuke: This will be awesome.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Renee Ravenclaw the Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Man-Spider

---

Man Spider was next.

Man Spider roared.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Oh roar yourself.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Rinka Kunitachi VS Angel

---

Fairy Tail Angel was next.

Fairy Tail Angel: (Hope you're ready for me)

Rinka: Always ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Eiliea the Winged Mermaid VS Saleen

---

Saleen was next.

Saleen: You ready for this?

Eiliea: You bet I am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Miku Hatsune VS Bassoon Burns

---

Bassoon Burns was next.

Bassoon Burns tooted.

Miku Hatsune: Oh toot yourself.

She spread her wings and sang Siren Song by Yuki Kajiura and fired waves of music notes and smashed him down.

---

Clyde VS Golden Gut

---

Golden Gut was next.

Golden Gut: (Japanese Accent) This will be fun.

Clyde: It always is fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sonata Dusk VS Sir Raleigh

---

Sir Raleigh was next.

Sir Raleigh: I hope you are ready?

Sonata Dusk: I'm always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Suriko the Titania VS Madame Woe

---

Madame Woe was next.

Madame Woe: This is an amazing planet wouldn't you agree?

Suriko: I sure do. It's awesome.

Suriko fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

2003 Mikey VS Roulette

---

Roulette was next.

Roulette: This sure is cool huh?

2003 Mikey: You bet it is.

He fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Shugesh VS Raizen

---

Raizen was next.

Raizen: It's amazing a world like this exists.

Shugesh: We all thought it was cool.

Shugesh fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Willow Emillston the Harpie Queen Gene-Slammer, Willow and Rakka VS Thursday Man.

---

Thursday Man was next.

Thursday Man: Are you ready for me?

Willow Emillston: Always am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Yodonna, Sylvia Exetor, Rarity, Lori Loud, J.D. Knudson, Zarya Moonwolf, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Golf Jamen

---

Golf Jamen was next.

Golf Jamen: That was amazing you were able to hit my head hole like that J.D.

Me: I had a lot of practice in golf and it's awesome and cool.

Golf Jamen: You have my respect for that.

Lori: That was literally a great shot J.D. did.

Rarity: Oh indeed it was darlings. We all were amazed when J.D. did that on my ambassador missions.

Me: Yeah that was awesome. Shall we dance?

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Akhil, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-Akhil symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Yodonna: DARK CHANGE!

They transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Yodonna: Dark Jewel Eclipse! Yodonna!

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out behind them followed by a huge crystal cluster that grew behind them.

Me: OH YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Me: OH YEAH!

Zarya: Lets get him!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Lets do it!

I teed up a ball and pulled out a golf club.

Me: This will be fun.

Juru: Lets do it!

I gave everyone some clubs.

Golf Jamen was 5 miles down the way and then.

Me: FORE!

WHACK!

I hit the ball and like a chain everyone hit the ball and Rarity hit the ball last and it went into the hole on his head and then…

Golf Jamen: Hole in one.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and was dead!

Me: YEAH! Golf Jamen you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped!

Gnarl: That was so awesome and fun!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yeah we always have a great time with all the usual battles.

Xenia: We sure do.

Hook: Now, let's go after Akhil.

Pete: We should get our vehicles ready.

Chameleon: Where's Akhil right now?

Ultrox: He's over at that mountain area 500 klicks to the north.

Me: I see it. Looks like we're going to be in for an awesome adrenaline rush.

Nico: We sure are. Get ready Akhil! (EYES GLOW RED) TIME FOR US TO BURN RUBBER ALL OVER YOUR WRETCHED HIDE!

We got into our cars and we were off!

ZOOOOOOMM!

We were zooming towards the mountains.

We were zooming fast.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Flarerizamon.

Flarerizamon: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun. Wouldn't miss it for anything.

Xenia: Yeah this is gonna be awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Emma Cook: I'm ready to kick some butt!

Taranee: Me too! This will be awesome and fun.

Ultrox: Here we go.

We zoomed in and Flarerizamon went into the mountains and pulled up and got out of his car and saw AKHIL!

Flarerizamon: Akhil I presume.

Akhil: So, you must be one of the ones who sent that bunny to attack me!

Flarerizamon: (chuckles) Trust me. That's nothing compared to what we're gonna do to you!

Akhil: "We're?" Who is we're?

Then the spirits of the greatest racers in the world came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off at the entrance to the arena and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came in zooming in our cars!

We pulled up to him!

Me: Akhil, it's time for you to die!

Akhil: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you doing here!?

Me: What else? To destroy you once and for all!

Nico: That's right! You're going to pay for everything you have done!

Xenia: Times Infinity!

Camie: Yeah!

Fu: You will rue the day you messed with the entire universe!

Me: And to add insult to injury, everyone is going to watch you die.

Akhil: So, you have cameras watching, eh? (to the cameras) Well, here me, people of Earth. First, I will kill your beloved Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Then, I will be coming to enslave your planet!

POW!

I punched him down!

Me: You love hearing yourself talk don't you! But also for the record, Flarerizamon didn't send the bunny, I DID!

Akhil: YOU DID!?

Me: That's right!

POW! BLAM SMASH SOCK!

I punched and kicked him all over the place and knocked him down.

Akhil: Kudabots, attack!

An army of Kudabots appeared.

Me: Kudabots! WHOA!

Calvin: This is gonna be good!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of lightning and destroyed the Kudabots all over.

Qin: YEAH!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

The Alien Racers lay defeated at the hands of the Kudabots.

Akhil: Time for me to eliminate you all from this race permanently. And then, I'm going after that bunny that was assaulting me!

POW!

I punched Akhil down!

Shinnosuke: (punches a Kudabot) Oh no! What do we do?!

Halinor got an idea.

Halinor: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Alien Racers your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "Racers, on your mark, get set,", shout "Go!" Okay? Racers, on your mark, get set…

All: GO!

Halinor: One more time! Racers, on your mark, get set…

All: GO!

Halinor: Louder! Racers, on your mark, get set…

All: GO!

Jamesdean5842: GO!

At this, Ultrox found the strength to get up.

Ultrox: They're right. I can't give up. Not now!

Ultrox then grabbed a Kudabot and slammed it to the ground.

Akhil: WHAT!?

Ultrox: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Gnarl: It's nice to hear everyone's support.

G'rog: I knew I had lots of fans out there!

Jek: (shakes his head) Oh, G'rog.

Skresh: That's the first time anyone's cheered for me.

Khadan: Get ready, everyone. It's not over yet!

Me: Lets get ready for the biggest and most awesome interstellar race ever!

Nico: YEAH!

Halinor: Let me transform with you guys!

Brody: It'll be our pleasure, Halinor.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS, LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed!

Shinnosuke pulls out a small red car-like device, twists the back of it around 180 degrees and places it into the brace

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

At his battle cry, Shinnosuke forces the small car upwards, acting like a lever before slamming it back down.

Mr. Belt: Drive! Type: Speed!

As Mr. Belt announces the transformation, a column of energy in weird tire-like segments forms around Shinnosuke, consolidating into a black undersuit topped with red and silver armor resembling a sports car, concluding with a tire generated on Tridoron's front left wheel shooting off and landing across Shinnosuke's torso.

Chase Pulls out a device resembling a large knuckle guard with a gun muzzle and some sort of wing piece on it He holds the device to his chest and presses the gun barrel into the device, causing some sort of standby music to play, before releasing it

Break Gunner: Break Up!

As this call is emitted, Chase is surrounded by shadowy energy and electricity which consolidates into a strange set of purple and black armor with some silver bits primarily resembling pipes of some kind and glowing orange eyes, all in all looking kind of Frankensteined together or like it was in a wreck of some kind)

Go: (Seeing the Mach Driver in hand) Alright then!

Go pulls out what looks like a small white motorcycle, as he pulls up the slot in the Mach Driver and places the motorcycle in it)

Mach Driver: Signal Bike!

Go: Let's… Henshin!

After letting his battle cry be known, Go slams the Mach Driver slot down, beginning his transformation.

Mach Driver: Rider! Mach!

With that, what appear to be energy rings swirl around Go, before splitting apart and consolidating onto him as his armor, a primarily white armor with a pair of red stripes down one side, black and light blue accents all over it, silver antennae on the helmet, and the strangest addition, a small tire-looking device pasted onto his right shoulder

Go: Tracking… terminating… all done at Mach speed! Kamen Rider… Mach!

Brody: "Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!"

Preston: "Stealth of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Blue!"

Calvin: "Strength of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Yellow!"

Hayley: "Spirit of the Ninja! Ninja Steel White!"

Sarah: "Speed of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Pink!"

Levi: "Rhythm of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Gold!"

All: "Ninja Rangers fear no danger! Power Rangers Ninja Steel!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Halinor: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Akhil.

Suddenly, Halinor's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of

Kandrakar from her back, and as she approached Akhil, she left pink energy, fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Halinor: Akhil, I will never ever forgive you for the suffering that you have caused everywhere and the trouble that you caused to Ultrox and his friends, as The Kandrakar Guardian of Fire, I cannot allow your crimes to go unpunished a single second further, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Halinor was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with fire, quintessence, and life energy surrounding the vortex, there are angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Halinor emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NEMO BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Halinor grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Fire, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with orange gems in the gold fire links and orange crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved purple blouse with orange phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and flames on it, green pants, pink knee-high high heels, and pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and flames on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Halinor felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with orange tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out from her back. Halinor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Halinor's massive Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Halinor's Kandrakar Firestorm Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Fire and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large orange gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orang gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Halinor, Predecessor Kandrakar Guardian of Fire, Dear Friend and Teammate of Cassidy, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Friend and Mentor of Taranee and Emma Cook, Archenemy of Flareizamon, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Fire, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

ハリノール、先代のカンドラカール 炎の守護者、キャシディ、カドマ、ヤン リン、ネリッサの親愛なる友人でありチームメイト、タラニーとエマ クックの友人でありメンター、フレレイザモンの大敵、ダーク ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、カンドラカールの心の守護者、そして火、真髄、生命エネルギーのマスター

Halinor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM QUINTESSENCE LIFE!

We were amazed by Halinor's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Akhil saw it, he went mad and tried to run Halinor over, but Halinor fired a powerful pink energy blast with fire, quintessence, life energy, angels, and phoenixes, which hits Akhil and destroyed his vehicle and forced him out, and it really angered him.

Ultrox: Whoa, so that's Halinor's…?!

Lincoln: That's her Phase 1 transformation, Ultrox. Her Phase 2 transformation's coming up soon after we get rid of him. You ever heard about a cult known as The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Ultrox: No, who are they?

Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers told them of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte and their crimes and that days ago, Antonio Maldonado and his order broke out for revenge again on them, and they were horrified.

Ultrox: Jeez!

Me: Yeah, they're a bunch of religious fanatics and heretics.

Nico: But, we've dealt with religious fanatics and heretics before, and we brought an end to them for good.

Brody: Ninja Rangers, fear no danger!

Shinnosuke: We're taking you out for a drive!

Troy: And we're not stopping!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass to the curb!

Tsukasa: With some additional backup!

Kamen Ride: Red Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Black Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Blue Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Pink Turbo!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RACE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turborangers and Tsukasa turned into Red Turbo and Daiki summoned clones of the Turborangers!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

He got into his car and we went after him!

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: Lets ride!

He transformed and we went after him and the Kudabots were hot on our tails!

Then a figure was coming up fast and we saw that it was 2012's SPEED DEMON!

2012 Leo: Speed Demon?! Didn't we destroy you last year?

2012 Speed Demon: Yeah. Last year! But now, I'm back, baby! And badder then ever! First, I'll kill you all! Then, I'm gonna have one of you as my driver!

?: I don't think so!

Erica: I know that voice!

Zixx and her team came!

Zixx: You will never get to the team without a fight!

Erica: Let me help you guys!

Zixx: Thanks Erica!

Erica went at 2012 Speed Demon and we were blasting Akhil all over the place!

We fired energy blasts and smashed him and blasted him all over!

Shinnosuke: (gets out Phantom of the Bwahpera's Shift Car) Let's get into High Gear!

He activated it and fired waves of energy from his cannons and blasted the Kudabots and Akhil's car all over.

Gnarl: (Gets out Creveton's Shift Car) Prepare to be crushed!

He activated it and summoned Creveton and he smashed numerous Kudabots all over.

Preston: (gets out Wreckmate's Shift Car) Time to walk the plank!

He activated it and fired an energy cannon and blasted Akhil all over and smashed him in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Piper: (gets out Fixer's Shift Car) My turn!

She activated it and fired energy lasers and they hit the rest of the Kudabots and blew them into scrap metal!

Me: Too bad there isn't a junkyard around here. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S SHIFT CAR)

I fired waves of lasers from my car and smashed him all over.

Lina: (gets out Cursed Garlic Magisword's Shift Car) Everyone, plug your noses!

She activated it and fired garlic bombs and they hit Akhil's car and they smelled horrible!

Akhil: OH THAT IS SICK!

Me: It's garlic buddy, what did you expect!

Yost Black Panther: (gets out Hoppis' Shift Car) To quote. my counterpart… Wakanda Forever!

He activated it.

CARROT MAGISWORD!

He put the sword in a slot and fired carrot missiles and smashed him all over with them.

Shinnosuke: (pulls out the Tridoron looking mini car) Now for the finishing touches.

Go: (Pulling out a small black motorcycle) I couldn't agree more.

With that, Shinnosuke pushes a button on the back of his little car, causing the top of it to light up, revealing several other mini cars in the display.

Shift Tridoron: Fire All Engines!

With the announcement known, Shinnosuke places the Shift Tridoron into his brace, and flips it up like a lever before slamming it down, summoning the actual Tridoron, which runs into Gold Drive from behind before parking itself behind Shinnosuke

Mr. Belt: Drive! Type: Tridoron!

As soon as the transformation call is out, Tridoron splits into different components, each one reappearing over Shinnosuke before being consolidated by a fleet of smaller cars, forming new armor, with the chestpiece made to look like Tridoron's front bumper, the headpiece resembling the whole car really, and the armor going down the body mirroring the back of the car, complete with wheels on the legs, as the armor tire settles in parallel to his neck on the left.

Go: My turn.

With that, Go replaces the white motorcycle in his Mach Driver with the black one he's been carrying.

Mach Driver: Signal Bike! (As Go closes the slot where the motorcycle is placed) Rider! Chaser!

As the cry reverberates, Go is surrounded by violet energy projections not unlike the tire-like construct on his right shoulder, but instead of attaching their, they turn Go's armor from below his chestplate down silver and violet, including his arms below the elbows, in a color scheme matching Chase in a way

Brody: Out of the fire and into the fight! Lion Fire Red!

Me: OH YEAH! Shinnosuke I have an idea for you to use.

I gave him the 8 Shadow Dragon Shift Cars.

Shinnosuke: Oh I get it!

He got out the Drive Blaster!

Nico: YEAH!

He loaded the cars into it.

Enre Hep, Laarina, H'earring, and Faash blasted and smashed Akhil all over.

G1 Slipstream, G1 Air Raid, Witchy Simone and Odette used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slipstream's Nullifier Missiles, Air Raid's missiles and Witchy Simone and Odette's powers 100-fold.

Witchy Simone and G1 Slipstream: MAGIC MISSILE BARRAGE!

Odette and G1 Air Raid: SWAN AIR FURY BARRAGE!

Jewels of Glamour and Pete: JEWELS OF GLAMOUR BLAST!

Blue Flames Giants and Kalin: BLUE FLAMES GIANTS SMASH!

Emeralds of The Military and Private HIVE: EMERALDS OF THE MILITARY BLAST!

Video Games of Action and Control Freak: VIDEO GAMES OF ACTION BLAST!

Jewels of Remnant and Abis Mal: JEWELS OF REMNANT BLAST!

Apples of Honesty Fun and Vreedle Brothers: APPLES OF HONESTY FUN!

Environment Fury Dragon and Cargill: ENVIRONMENT FURY DRAGON FORCE!

Buddha Action Power and Cantwell: BUDDHA ACTION POWER SHOT!

Police Beans and Chili and Wiggum: POLICE BEANS AND CHILI FLAMETHROWER!

SKINNNER! Sun power and Chalmers: SKINNNNER! SUN BLAST!

Chameleons of Disguise and Chameleons: CHAMELEONS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Giganta Fury Smashers and Superfriends Giganta: GIGANTA FURY SMASH STORM!

Knights of Buttkicking Crystal and Knighty Knight: KNIGHTS OF BUTTKICKING CRYSTAL BLAST!

Idiot Toon Force and Wolveroon: IDIOT TOON FORCE BLAST!

Baboons and Weasels Power and IR Baboon: BABOONS AND WEASELS BLAST!

Woodpeckers of Comedy Power and Buzz Buzzard: WOODPECKERS OF COMEDY BLAST!

Steelbeak Power Force and Steelbeak: STEELBEAK BLAST FORCE!

Magic of Dark World and Quirrel: MAGIC OF DARK WORLD FURY!

Radioactive Power Fury and Proper Patrol: CUPROSKLODOWSKITE BLAST FORCE!

EVIL HERO DRAGONAIR BURSTERS and Supreme King Jaden: DRAGONAIRS OF WEATHER BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and lightning.

Rainbow Dash, Ultrox, Nico and Halinor: FIRESTORM OF XENOC FURY!

They fired a massive blast of energy and fire!

Lincoln: RACER ELEMENT STYLE: CARLO ABATE!

Jessica Shannon: RACER STING STYLE: GEORGE ABECASSIS!

Peni Parker: RACER WEB STYLE: KENNY ACHESON!

Entrapta: RACER LIGHTNING STYLE: ANDREA DE ADAMICH!

Perfuma: RACER NATURE STYLE: PHILIPPE ADAMS!

Frosta: RACER ICE STYLE: WALT ADER!

Hilda: (British Accent) RACER FIRE STYLE: FRED AGABASHIAN!

Nanami Simpson: RACER WATER STYLE: JACK AITKEN!

Julie Makimoto: RACER EARTH STYLE: FERNANDO ALONSO!

Makoto Nanaya: RACER WIND STYLE: MARIO ANDRETTI!

Shantae: RACER MAGIC STYLE: ALBERTO ASCARI!

Akko: RACER STAR STYLE: FRANK ARMY!

Princess Alurra (VLD): RACER LIGHT STYLE: BILL ASTON!

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) RACER DARK STYLE: RICHARD ATTWOOD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said racers.

Lincoln and his harem: RACER FINAL SMASH: FORMULA ONE MAYHEM!

They summoned various formula one cars to run over Akhil.

Shinnosuke: SHADOW DRAGON OMEGA BLAST!

HE FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF ENERGY FROM THE FORMULA ONE BLASTER!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL FINAL STRIKE!

Levi Weston: Tornado Slashes Final Attack!

Shinnosuke: Tridrop!

Shinnosuke focuses power into his right leg, making it glow red as he slams into Akhil with a flying kick.

The car he was in was smashed into a million pieces and destroyed and gone!

Nico: YEAH!

We drove up to him!

Me: It's over for you Akhil!

Akhil: You fools. You've accomplished nothing!

A giant robot appeared before Akhil got into it and he laughed malevolently!

Me: WHOA! No one ask where he got that robot!

Ninja Steel Rangers: Ninja Steel Megazord!

Levi Weston: Bull Rider Megazord!

They summoned their megazords and they were ready!

Shinnosuke: If Takeru and his team can do it, so can we!

The Drive Team summoned their own zords and it was called THE RACE RIDE RIDERZORD!

Shinnosuke: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lola: That is cool!

Me: Lets get him!

We fired a massive blast of energy and bashed him all over!

Ultrox: Sorry, Akhil. But you've reached the finish line of your very existence!

Brody: NINJA STEEL ULTRA BLAST!

Shinnosuke: DRIVE FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and we fired massive blasts of energy and the blasts all hit Akhil.

We fired black energy blasts which transformed into cars and they ran Akhil over and they exploded and sent Akhil to The Black Gates.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was gone for good!

Qin: YEAH!

Ninja Steel Rangers: Show's over! Ninjas win!

Me: Akhil you have failed this entire universe!

Qin: Yeah he has.

Ultrox: Good riddance, Akhil.

Nico: That'll teach that bastard. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Luis Estrada of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Luis Estrada.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Luis Estrada, the next member of The

Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Luis Estrada: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Halinor: Okay, I think I've had just about enough of your insane ravings to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Halinor's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels, she unholstered her massive Halinor's Kandrakar Firestorm Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Luis Estrada, she left pink energy, fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels with every step.

Halinor: You honestly don't know when to quit, do you? Even after Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers stopped you years ago, you just refuse to quit. Well, now we're going to see to it that you never come back ever again.

Suddenly, Halinor was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with fire, quintessence, and life energy surrounding the vortex, there are angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Halinor emerged, but she was changed forever.

(SLEEPING SUN BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Halinor grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with fire, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Fire, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with orange gems in the gold fire links and orange crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved purple blouse with orange phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and flames on it, green pants, pink knee-high high heels, and pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and flames on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Halinor felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with orange tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out from her back. Halinor has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Halinor's massive Halinor's Kandrakar Firestorm Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice and all of the swords began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, fire, life energy, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Halinor's Quintessence Kandrakar Firestorm Quintessence Greatsword of Fiery Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with the symbol of Fire and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large orange gem below the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orang gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Halinor, Predecessor Kandrakar Guardian of Fire, Dear Friend and Teammate of Cassidy, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Friend and Mentor of Taranee and Emma Cook, Loving Sister of Ultrox and His Friends, Archenemy of

Flareizamon, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Fire, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

ハリノール、前任者のカンドラカール 火の守護者、親愛なる友人でありキャシディ、カドマ、ヤン リン、ネリッサのチームメイト、タラニーとエマ クックの友人でありメンター、ウルトロックスとその友人の愛する姉妹、フレレイザモンの大敵、ダーク ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、カンドラカーの心の守護者、そして火のマスター、クインテセンス、生命エネルギー

Halinor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF FIRESTORM KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM QUINTESSENCE LIFE!

We were amazed by Halinor's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Luis Estrada saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Halinor fired a powerful pink energy blast with fire, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels at Luis Estrada, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Taranee: Whoa, Halinor's transformed!

Emma Cook: That's really incredible!

Halinor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Kandrakar Fire Guardian and Divine Inferno Firestorm Life) **Indeed, and now, I think it's time for Luciana Grimro to also transform as well.**

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) Of course. I'm not going to let you have all the fun in tearing that estupido fanatic to shreds.

Suddenly, Luciana Grimro's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Gallabas-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Luis Estrada, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Luis Estrada. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Luciana Grimro was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Gallabas flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Gabriella Gallabas emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Luciana Grimro grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Grimro emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Grimro with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Luciana Grimro has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Grimro surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Grimro is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Luciana Grimro felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Luciana Grimro has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Luciana Grimro's massive Fabled Grimro-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Grimro's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Grimro etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Grimro's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Gallabas that said, "Luciana Grimro, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The

Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Luis Estrada of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ルシアナ・グリムロ、伝説のグリムロのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトのゴス少女、力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のルイス エストラーダの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Luciana Grimro has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED GRIMRO-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED GRIMRO ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED GRIMRO IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED GRIMRO IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Luciana Grimro's Super Angel-Fabled Grimro-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Luis Estrada saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife again, this time to stab his hated enemy, but Luciana Grimro fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Luis Estrada, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Luciana's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Luis Estrada back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Luciana, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Luciana Grimro: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Grimro and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Grimro Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we three put an end to Luis Estrada once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Luciana.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Luciana Grimro and Halinor.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running, Luis Estrada, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.**

Luciana Grimro, Lincoln, and Halinor went after Luis Estrada, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, pink energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi,

Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Luis Estrada and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Luciana Grimro sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Luis Estrada, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given. Halinor summoned her own imps as well, but they're fire imps, and she sent them at Luis Estrada who clawed at his face and body and fired blasts of fire at him.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and Halinor also summoned imps as well.

Halinor: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Kandrakar Fire Guardian and Divine Inferno Firestorm Life) Fire imps for me, and now, it's time for the grand finale.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Luciana Grimro, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Grimro's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Grimro surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster.

And another beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Halinor, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Kandrakar's Fire Quintessence Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's orange with flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon surrounded by fire etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster.

Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Luciana Grimro, and Halinor aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Luis Estrada.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Luis Estrada!

Luciana Grimro, Lincoln, and Halinor fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, pink energy, and elemental forces at José Zuniga and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Luis Estrada's sacrificial ritual knife which Halinor also infused with fire and it hits Luis Estrada right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss and his body turned to ash, and when his spirit appeared, Luciana Grimro, Lincoln, and Halinor gave Luis Estrada The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Luciana Grimro, Halinor, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Luciana Grimro's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Halinor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Luis Estrada for good, Halinor and Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Luciana.

Halinor: You're welcome, Luciana, and now, I believe you also have something to give to Lincoln.

Halinor walked back to us and suddenly, Luciana Grimro wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as

Lincoln leaned down to Luciana Grimro's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Grimro flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Luciana Grimro absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Grimro vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Luis Estrada's death, now there are only twenty-four members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Manuel Fuentes, which means it'll be Jade Krus' turn.

Jade Krus: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Gainer.

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know who would could be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Infernal Gainer.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, Reggie McDonald, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, and Micaela Davis: Annalise Halston.

Gretchen Holland: Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Linky's harem, Annalise Halston is known as the brain of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers.

Lorelai Delancey: She's an incredible genius and her intellect and cunning have beaten Lisa so many times, Lisa's crawled away back to her room in defeat, and we'd heard her screaming in pure fury and rage even if she had her door closed.

Irina Han: And I also helped increase her intellect and cunning by teaching her some clever tactics that she can use to outsmart Lisa, should she try to kill Lincoln again and lie again saying that it's for science.

Nico: That's awesome, and we'll hear more about it.

Lincoln: First thing tomorrow on my rescue.

SMASH!

2012 Speed Demon was knocked out and tied up.

Erica: We already destroyed you once. No harm in adding you as a Masters of Evil member.

Zixx: That's for sure!

Erica: Yep.

Zixx: What do you guys wanna do while waiting?

Erica: Play some cards?

Zixx: Sure.

They got to playing cards.

20 minutes later we came back for them.

Erica: Wow!

Me: Akhil has left the building!

Qin: Good riddance.

Steam Smythe: We destroyed Akhil and finished a race as well.

Black Adam: And we got lots of Xeno Cells.

Camie: We sure did.

Trap Jaw: (to Zixx and her friends) You guys helped too.

Zixx: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Zixx.

Ultrox: (to Zixx) See you in 7 days.

Zixx: I'm looking forward to it.

Ultrox and Zixx high five each other.

Me: That was so awesome though!

Nico: Yep. Mission accomplished. Great job today everyone!

Living Laser (to Ultrox): How about we show you Earth for the first time?

Ultrox: We would like that very much.

INSTIGATOR: (to the news cameras) That's the story, folks. Hope you enjoy it!

Aylene C.: That's right Folks. This has been one of the most epic battles ever. Our mission is complete and Akhil has been destroyed.

(EVERYONE ON EARTH CHEERED WILDLY!)

Aylene C.: This is Aylene Carter signing off.

Back at the studio, Nico was sitting at the desk.

Nico: Great job Aylene and Great job everyone. You saw and heard it there folks. What you have just seen is one of our awesome adventures for the whole day. And may

I say that this has been an awesome one. Until next time, this has been Team Loud Phoenix Storm News, I'm Nicolas Chan, wishing you a safe and awesome fun good night.

THEME SONG

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome big day mission done.

Number 2 of our Big Day Missions for the year is done. Alien Racers was a great show.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna,

Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Levi and his team with Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson and Tammy Rosalinda and Professor XXXL and his team consisting of Bird Brain, Runt, Evilon, Dr. Animo and Kittyra and we're going to the kingdom of Far Far Away and we got word that The Fairy Godmother is up to no good again and we're going to battle more soldiers. Also PIPP PETALS IS GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HER AND SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AGAINST HER AND SHE IS GOING TO GIVE HER THE BEATDOWN OF A LIFETIME AS WE ARE BATTLING NUMEROUS SOLDIERS LEFT AND RIGHT AND TURN THE ARENA INTO A BLOODBATH! Also we're going to battle Another Peter Fantasista and Another Professor XXXL and that one is gonna be awesome. And we're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Aerodactyl and her name is Camilla Florence Nightingale and she is an awesome paleontologist and knows so much about dinosaurs and more. And shockingly she was exposed to the same energy that gave Kru'll the Eternal his immortality and was sent back in time to over 570 million years ago and saw what everything was like all those years. It was incredible. The next match-up in this saga is Jade Krus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus and Lincoln VS Manuel Fuentes. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a newly discovered planet made of fruits and vegetables, but we also got bad news: Alec Trevelyan, our old enemy, has come back from the dead, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for killing him, but we're also about to find out he was brought back by Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte who then implanted a Dark Orb into him and made him their mindless slave. And we're going to meet an Evil HERO Infernal Gainer Gene-Slammer Annalise Halston, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-

Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Annalise Halston is known as the brain of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, she's an incredible genius and her intellect and cunning had beaten Lisa so many times, Lisa's crawled away back to her room in defeat, and they'd heard her screaming in pure fury and rage even if she had her door closed. Irina Han also helped increase her intellect and cunning by teaching her some clever tactics that she'd used to outsmart Lisa, should she try to kill Lincoln again and lie again saying that it's for science. Get ready for a battle with the Ninja Steel Rangers old enemy Galvanax and we're going to make that monster pay for everything he did and make him suffer for it all.

see you all tomorrow.

# Revenge of The Space Fight

We're going to battle Galvanax from Ninja Steel in this one.

---

Flying over the forests of the kingdom of Far Far Away was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Levi and his team with Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson and Tammy Rosalinda and Professor XXXL and his team consisting of Bird Brain, Runt, Evilon, Dr. Animo and Kittyra and we were there for an awesome and really awesome rescue.

Qin: Boy I can't remember the last time we were in Far Far Away.

Xenia: It has been a while since we were hear.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. It has been a while since we were here.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: I have a feeling we're going to kick Fairy Godmother's butt.

Camie: That is gonna be awesome!

Earth: You bet it will be. I have a feeling that Pipp Petals is going to show her who is boss.

Varie: Me too.

Pipp Petals: Oh it will be so glitter to take her down.

Nico: Yep.

Levi: This is gonna be a fun adventure.

Nico: Levi, I want to thank you, Professor XXXL, and your teams for coming.

Levi: It is our pleasure Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is gonna be awesome!

Xenia: Yeah as long as we kick some butt.

Nico: Nino, I think your turtle powers as Carapace are pretty cool.

Carapace: I agree too Nico. They sure are awesome.

Qin: Yeah they are.

Lola: I agree there too.

Carapace: Same here.

Nico: It actually isn't often that we have Turtle heroes as members.

Carapace: No it sure isn't.

Qin: But either way they are awesome.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah I agree. Also Halinor's mission was awesome.

Me: It sure was!

Xenia: What an adrenaline rush!

Maria: How are Ultrox and the others liking Earth so far?

Me: They are loving it! We showed them around many of our favorite places and many awesome sights and sounds all over the world and more.

Xenia: That is cool.

Qin: I think it's so awesome having them all with us.

Lola: Now the universe is a much safer place without Akhil running around.

Camie: That's for sure guys.

Pipp Petals: I agree there too.

Zipp Storm: Me too. It's awesome.

Carapace: That was still an awesome battle and race though.

Earth: It sure was and we had a lot of fun.

May: Did everyone love our news report?

Lincoln: They sure did! We got a 5 star rating on it and we got so many awesome fan mail letters too.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is awesome!

Me: Glad your project got good reports buddy!

Eli: Yeah you're now a shoo-in to get an A+ for it.

Xenia: I agree there.

Camie: Same here.

Lincoln: It was all thanks to you guys.

Nico: We also got a lot of Xenoc Cells.

Me: We sure did.

Qin: That was so fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: Too bad I had to bonk Vambre and Prohyas's heads together before we left.

Nico: Yeah. All because they wanted either the Turborangers or Carrangers to come.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Speaking of which, we only have one team of Sentai Rangers left to join us and then we'll have 45+ Years of rangers with us.

Eli: We sure will. We have only the Fiveman left to join us.

Xenia: Boy this is gonna be awesome!

Camie: It sure will be.

Nico: Here we are.

We arrived in Far Far Away.

Me: Boy Far Far Away is looking as awesome as ever.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Be on guard. Fairy Godmother could be anywhere.

Me: Last time we faced her we were over in the arena.

Nico: Yep. By the way J.D. that was so awesome how you and the rangers and the group all coordinated and hit that awesome 5 mile long golf shot against Golf Jamen.

Me: Just like on TV.

Rarity: That was so amazing and well done darlings.

Me: Yep. But lets use extreme caution guys. The Arena could be a trap.

Eli: I sense that it is. And she eavesdropped on our conversation the last time.

Laney: She sure did.

We landed.

Nico: You might as well stop hiding. We know you're here!

Me: Yeah come out Fairy Godmother and fight like a lady!

Then POOF!

Out came FAIRY GODMOTHER and PRINCE CHARMING.

Fairy Godmother: Back for more I see Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Yeah we sure are.

Nico: And Prince Charming, I see you are still ready for some more pain.

Prince Charming: Indeed. Now I shall defeat you and claim Fiona.

Fiona Hernandez: I take it you mean me? Sorry I'm already spoken for.

Prince Charming: No! I mean Princess Fiona from Shrek!

Me: Sheesh buddy get a life.

Nico: I can see your confusion though.

Me: Yeah. Also we have a few Fiona's with us so it is confusing.

Fiona Hernandez: Yes sorry about that. My name is Fiona Hernandez.

Prince Charming: Ah yes sorry about the confusion.

Fiona Hernandez: No worries there.

Me: Anyway lets get this brawl started.

May: Cue the music!

(HOLDING OUT FOR A HERO BY BONNIE TYLER PLAYS!)

Fairy Godmother summoned a massive army of soldiers! They came at us!

Nico: CHARGE!

We went at them!

Pipp Petals went at Fairy Godmother and she was facing her.

Pipp Petals: I have a really nasty glittery score to settle with you!

Pipp Petals: Alright, that's it, I've had just about enough of you two to last an eternity.

Suddenly, something within Pipp Petals' mind really snapped as memories of the Shrek versions of The Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming's crimes and xenophobic ways rushed through her head and her kiwi green eyes turned neon kiwi green and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached the Shrek versions of The Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming, she left violet energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes with every step.

Pipp Petals: You and your son absolutely make me sick, it's bad enough you tried to get your son matched up with Fiona when clearly she doesn't even want him, but you've tried numerous times to do so, and you tried to kill Shrek and his friends many times. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, you two just don't even know when to quit, you came back again and again and attempted to get revenge yet again, only to fail and die yet again, and now, you decide to come back again for more… , THAT'S IT, I'VE HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU AND YOUR SON FOR THE FINAL TIME, AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP, I REFUSE TO LET YOU BOTH LIVE EVEN A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR VILE CRIMES WITH YOUR LIVES!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Pipp Petals' fury.

Nico: Ooh, boy.

Lincoln: Pipp Petals' fury has now been unleashed, and that xenophobic fairy and her son are going to pay for their crimes as the Princess of Zephyr Heights is about to unleash Hell on them. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Pipp Petals screamed like a madwoman and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an violet phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Pipp Petals emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS 1:45 TO 2:14)

Pipp Petals grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing violet hair and her gold tiara on her head, she has neon kiwi green eyes and a violet energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with kiwi green gems for eyes and the Music, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with kiwi green gems for eyes and holding the Music, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Pipp Petals has on a violet dress with purple streaks on the skirt over a pink shirt, purple pants, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Pipp Petals' cutie mark. Suddenly, Pipp Petals felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with violet tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her violet tail grew longer, and she now has a horn on her head. Pipp Petals has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large magenta and pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Pipp Petals' Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, violet energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pipp Petals' Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large violet gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and a large violet gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and kiwi green gems for eyes and a large violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Pipp Petals, Alicorn Princess of Zephyr Heights, Popular Singer, Dancer, and Social Media Influencer of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Daughter of Queen Haven, Loving Younger Sister of Zipp Storm, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Jasper, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Music, and Magic"

ピップ ペタルズ、ゼファー ハイツのアリコーン プリンセス、メアタイム ベイの人気歌手、ダンサー、ソーシャル メディア インフルエンサー、救世主、守護者、そしてトワイライト スパークルの友情の遺産の継承者、サニー スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチトレイルブレイザー、イジー ムーンボウ、ミスティ ブライトドーン、ジャズ・フーヴス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパークロニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、そしてメニー、クイーン・ヘイヴンの愛情深い娘、ジップ・ストームの愛情深い妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、オパーリン女王と終末二十三日の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ジャスパーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、

サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、驚くほど強力な教師の強力な学生であり、友情、団結、音楽、魔法の力のマスター

Pipp Petals has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ZEPHYR ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN ZEPHYR FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Pipp Petals' Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Shrek versions of Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming saw it, they went mad with rage, and Fairy Godmother tried to blast her with her wand, but Pipp Petals fired a powerful violet energy blast with music notes, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, and stars at them, and it exploded and sent them crashing into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were furious.

Me: She's in for it now!

Sunny Starscout: Wow, Pipp Petals has transformed.

Zipp Storm: That's my little sister, and she blasted those two and sent them crashing into a tree.

Lincoln: That was awesome, but it looks like she's got them steaming mad now, and Pipp Petals, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Pipp Petals: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Zephyr Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Zephyr Alicorn Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down these two low life fairy-tale hating monsters for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Pipp.

Fairy Godmother (Shrek): You won't be getting that close to me or my son. SOLDIERS, KILL THEM ALL!

We then saw a really massive army of soldiers coming here to kill us

all.

Nico: So, you want to play tough, eh?

Lincoln: Let's make this one hell of a bloodbath!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Pipp Petals.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to send you on a one-way trip to Kalamazoo, you xenophobic fairy, along with your son.**

Nico: CHARGE! KILL THEM ALL!

We also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the massive army of soldiers, and we caused quite a bloodbath by slashing off the arms and legs of the soldiers, and we were leaving nothing more than a massive ocean of blood. Lincoln was also brutally slaughtering the soldiers by not only slashing off their arms and legs, but also, cutting open their stomachs and that'd caused their guts to spill out, and he was also biting the soldiers on their necks with his fangs and sucking out all of their blood in the process, and Lucy, Yumi, and Brittney also did the same as well. When we were done, the massive army of soldiers were all massacred with their guts spilled on the streets, arms and legs hacked off, heads chopped off, and a massive ocean of blood.

I clashed with Prince Charming and sparks were flying all over the place.

Prince Charming: Can we just forget about that one moment a few minutes ago?

Nico: Finally! Something we agree on!

I clashed more with Prince Charming.

Me: Less talking more fighting!

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

We were clashing all over the place!

Pipp kicked Fairy Godmother in her face and smashed her all over.

She flew into the air after her and Pipp fired waves of glitter magic and blasted her all over.

Fairy Godmother fired waves of magic and she dodged the blasts and Pipp fired glitter blasts and she dodged them and Pipp kicked her in her face and threw her into the arena floor and smashed her into the ground.

Nico kneed a soldier in his face.

Qin fired waves of fire and burned soldiers all over!

Dr. Animo: Heatbat! Arise!

He summoned a bat that was half bat and half Pyronite!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: Wow! Half Bat and Half Pyronite!

Lana: Awesome!

Dr. Animo: Why thank you.

The Heatbat fired waves of sonic fire blasts and burned many soldiers.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That was cool though!

Prince Charming and I were clashing all over the place more.

Me: You are a very formidable swordmaster Prince Charming.

Prince Charming: Indeed and so are you J.D. You have amazing skills.

Me: I learned so much on the fly and my skills evolved with each battle.

Prince Charming: I see.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Soldiers all over.

Fairy Godmother was down.

Fairy Godmother: You are a very formidable force dearie.

Pipp Petals: So are you Fairy Godmother.

Fairy Godmother made a magic sword and she and Pipp clashed.

Animo: I could never get NRG's DNA before because of radiation reasons

Nico: Gamma radiation is potent stuff. But watch this one. This is Ampfibimanta!

He fired a blast of lightning and it formed into a deadly manta ray that was Half Amperi and half Manta Ray! It went passed many soldiers and electrocuted them with intense electricity!

Animo: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yeah Amperi's pack an intense wallop in electricity.

Animo: As a matter of fact, I never DID get the DNA of any of the Andromeda aliens.

Nico: Well you're seeing some of them in action.

Animo: Indeed but that was absolutely genius Nico.

Nico: Thanks. Many more where that came from. Dark can help you with many of his aliens to help splice into your creations.

Animo: Good idea.

Pipp and Fairy Godmother were really going at it still!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Fairy Godmother and Pipp were in each other's faces.

Fairy Godmother: For a hair stylist you sure are a great swordswoman.

Pipp Petals: So are you. But I do more than style hair.

She jumped over a slash and kicked Fairy Godmother in the back and fired waves of jewels and smashed her down.

Kittyra roared and fired huge hairballs at the soldiers.

SPLATFART SPLATFART SPLATFART SPLATFART!

YUCK!

The soldiers were splattered in the hairballs and they popped out covered in slime and hair! YUCK!

Eli: Boy King Ghidorah and Kittyra would have a lot of competition with that one.

Nico: No kidding!

Maria: Eli, are Swartz's creations close?!

Eli: Yeah! I sense 2 of them! 15 klicks and closing!

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Moving fast!

Me: Lets wrap this up. But I have a feeling in the future we're going to have Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming in the M.O.E.

Prince Charming: I do need a better life instead of hating fairy tale creatures.

Me: Glad you see things our way.

Haiku: Are you sure don't want any more blood, Lucy?

Lucy Loud: I've actually had my fill of blood, Haiku. Lincoln, Pipp, the two xenophobes are yours.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thanks, Lucy, now to take care of those two. But, first.

Lincoln began absorbing the massive ocean of blood into his body through his skin, and he did the same with the hacked off arms and legs as they were absorbed into his body through his skin. This left our two xenophobic enemies horrified.

Prince Charming (Shrek): (Horrified) Good god, what a massacre!

Then, Pipp Petals, Lincoln, and all of us were facing Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming.

Fairy Godmother (Shrek): (Nervously) Uh, is it too late to consider surrender or mercy?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Uh uh, you started this mess, and now, it's time to end it.

Pipp Petals and Lincoln went after Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off them off now.

Then, Lincoln fired an orange energy blast which hits Fairy Godmother and he sucked out and absorbed her magic and strength, and he left her incredibly weakened and he punched Prince Charming hard in the face and knocked him down.

Nico: Nice, now all that's left.

Twilight Sparkle: Is the final blow.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Pipp Petals, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Pipp Petals' Friendship Zephyr Unity Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's violet with purple flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by music notes etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Pipp Petals aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a big mistake coming back again for revenge, Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming, now your days of causing trouble are through.

Then, Pipp Petals and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, violet energy, and elemental forces at Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the low life xenophobes. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln fired rainbow energy chains which tied Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming up, and Vypra appeared.

Vypra: Nice work catching these two, Pipp Petals and Lincoln.

We cheered wildly as Sunny Starscout and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Pipp Petals' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer magenta and pink tail with rainbow streaks, and massive white angel wings and purple horn are permanent.

Pipp Petals: Whew, now that was a close one. Thanks for helping me take down Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Pipp Petals.

Suddenly, Pipp Petals wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Pipp Petals' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and music notes appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Pipp Petals came back to us as the display vanished.

Zipp Storm: Now, that was so beautiful!

Me: That really was an awesome display we saw!

Sunny Starscout: You said it, and we're also glad Pipp part of Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: And I swore I would take good care of her, along with you, Izzy, Zipp, and Misty.

Nico: And you've also been getting the attraction of Twilight's other friends, Lincoln.

Applejack: (Snickers) He's right though, Linky. You've really been getting the attention and the attraction of all of our other friends, and many of them are joining your harem faster than a jet-powered jackrabbit.

Luan: Well, can any girl help it? Lincoln's had that charm and his personality that literally draws girls in like a magnet.

Luna: She's right though, dude.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Boy Pipp that was awesome and well done!

Pipp Petals: Thanks J.D.

Me: The Inheritors of the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle are now getting their chance to shine on Nico's rescues.

Nico: They sure are.

Qin: Yep.

Misty Brightdawn: That is so awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Maria: We're not done.

Me: Nope.

Qin: I have a feeling that Applejack may like the next Wonder Ride

Embodiment.

Applejack: What do you mean Qin?

Qin: Call it a hunch.

Then I saw a blue glow and I saw that the Peter Fantasista Wonder Ride Book was glowing.

Me: The Peter Fantasista Book is reacting to something.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That one is my favorite because of Peter Pan.

Me: That's what it's based on.

Zocks: Oh, how I enjoyed killing Hook.

Me: Boy all of us did. Boy we turned his ship into a bloodbath.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was a rip-snorting good fight.

Lola: Yeah!

Then we saw a blue girl version of Peter Pan land.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! A Female version of Peter Pan.

Lola: Cool! This one should be called Petra Pan.

Another Peter Fantasista: (LAUGHS) Hey I like that.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She changed back and it was a girl with green hair and purple clothes and had blue angel wings and had a sun sword. It was the Sailor Soldier of Neverland!

Me: (GASP) Erica Neverland A.K.A. Sailor Neverland!

Sailor Neverland: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D. and Applejack thank you for killing Hook.

Applejack: Aw shucks. It was nothing.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know that Neverland had a sailor soldier.

Me: Surprising isn't it. Erica has been the defender of Neverland for over 1,000 years and she, Peter Pan, Wendy and Tink have formed a massive band of fighters to combat Hook and destroy him when the time came.

Qin: That's amazing!

Nico: Wow it sure is.

Zocks: I killed him the final time. He threatened Chloe and nearly helped in getting J.D. to change the timeline.

Sailor Neverland: I heard and J.D. you put on a great performance to catch them all off guard.

Me: Thanks. That was awesome. I didn't want to arouse suspicion so I had to put on an Oscar Winning performance.

Nico: Yeah it was good thinking.

Lola: Yep.

Applejack: That was a clever rues too.

Sailor Neverland: I'll say. But Applejack, I saw your fight with Hook the first time and that was really amazingly well done. You really know how to use a sword.

Apple Bloom: Yeah sis really tore Hook apart.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That is true. But it was a mighty great time back then.

Me: Lets not give her a swollen head but yeah that was awesome.

Sailor Neverland: Yeah. And I'm guessing you will volunteer to face me Applejack?

Applejack: I sure will.

Sailor Neverland: Awesome.

Zocks: It was only fair that I killed Hook. It was pirate vs pirate after all.

Me: Ahh the Pirates life for ye!

Zocks: You said it!

Me: Yeah! Zocks is an interstellar version of Jack Sparrow.

Nico: Nice.

Me: By the way Erica, any other opponents with you?

Sailor Neverland: Actually yes there are. Another version of him, but with octopus tentacles for legs.

She pointed to Professor XXXL.

Professor XXXL: Another version of I, PROFESSOR XXXL!?

Sailor Neverland: That's right.

Me: I remember that Professor XXXL can change his body with that of any animal Nigel said. Oh Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Neverland: Friendly. And this one is a Sailor Soldier that Eli, Ariel and J.D. all know.

Me: Wow!

Eli: That's a first.

Nico: Cool!

Professor XXXL: Honestly, I prefer me having a turtle shell.

Carapace: Welcome to the party professor.

Nico: Cool.

Sailor Neverland: That is awesome. Oh how are Wendy, Peter, Michael and John and Tink doing?

Brittney: They are doing really well. And so is Wendy's mom. We were really upset that Wendy's father was gonna separate her from her siblings and give her a room of her own. The tyrant.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Sailor Neverland: I never liked that guy and you guys all did the right call doing that for Wendy and her family back then.

Me: Thanks. That was an awesome day back then.

Eli: It sure was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Sailor Neverland: Yeah it always is. Also J.D. I heard that Peter used a good imitation of Hook on some bank robbers to draw them out to arrest them.

Me: Yeah that always cracks me up.

Nico: That was really good.

Me: Every time Peter yells like Hook like that it always cracks me up and the urge to laugh hysterically like that is hard to control. But it was great.

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Sailor Neverland: I can tell. That was great. Lets dance shall we?

She turned into Another Peter Fantasista!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Lets do it!

They flew into the air.

Nico: Good thing we all gained the ability to fly the year we met you girls.

Me: With wings.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah you sure did.

Brittney: And I used my magic to help make flying permanent on the Fairy Dust.

Nico: You sure did.

Me: And Nico that was 2 and a half years ago in 2020.

Nico: Right I remember.

Applejack and Another Peter Fantasista clashed with a sword and dagger.

Me: Whoa! Look at them go!

Qin: Wow!

Me: Lets see if I can spice things up.

Nico: What do you have in mind?

Me: Watch.

I pulled out the Peter Fantasista Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "It was a Brutal Battle as the Lost Boys hit all of Hook's pirates and crew with makeshift weapons and blasted them all over with eggs, paint, tomatoes, fruit, and more and smashed their heads with coconuts and it was both a funny battle as they let them have it."

Another Peter Fantasista got pulverized with said items and more and Applejack smashed her down and I caught her as she was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Peter Fantasista. It glowed and turned into a new book called Neverland's Guardian Angel of Pan.

Me: Neverland's Guardian Angel of Pan. Awesome.

Sailor Neverland: That was still awesome though.

I brought her over.

Me: That was awesome though.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

Nico: Not done yet though.

Me: Nope.

Nico: Good catch though J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Get ready.

Then a figure jumped out and we saw that it was a dark version of Professor XXXL! It was ANOTHER PROFESSOR XXXL!

Me: WHOA! Another Version of Professor XXXL!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Professor XXXL: (In a girls voice) And it's good to see you and Eli again J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

Me and Eli: ANGELA ATLANTICA A.K.A. SAILOR ATLANTICA!

Nico: Whoa! Atlantica's Sailor Soldier!?

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That is amazing!

Another Professor XXXL: I know. Shocking huh? I heard you guys killed Ursula.

Me: We sure did. Rarity, Eli and Ariel destroyed her and made her pay for her crimes against Atlantica.

Another Professor XXXL: That's good. I'm glad. And I heard that you brought back Athena and King Triton let his hatred of humans go.

Me: That's right. Lots of things happened in Atlantica.

Eli: Yeah so much.

Me: Also we found out that Davy Jones from the world of Pirates of The Caribbean was the one that was responsible for killing Athena.

Eli: It's true. I exploded in power and made that monster pay for everything he did.

Qin: Eli avenged Athena that day.

Another Professor XXXL: I heard about that. That was amazing. And Eli did you and your group…

Eli: Yeah Ursula is gone forever.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuogher gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ninninger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Professor XXXL: Just to reunite me with Eli, J.D. and Ariel.

Me: Well you already found us. Ariel is back home at the Estate.

Qin: Yeah. Lets get you back to normal.

Me: Yep. But this is gonna hurt.

Another Professor XXXL: I know. Hit me with everything you got.

Me: Right.

Kaito got a Zyuohger Sword and Zocks got a Ninja Steel Sword!

Sougo: (gets out Zyuogher Ridewatch) Also, you have Gaon to thank for helping to kill Ursula permanently.

Geiz: (gets out Ninja Steel Ridewatch) He was the one of the people part of the group that killed her.

Gaon: It's true!

Sougo got ZyuohEagleArmor while Geiz got NinjaSteelRedArmor.

Another Professor XXXL: I'm really glad that she is gone.

Me: But now King Triton doesn't hate us humans anymore. The Merfolk world and the Human Worlds are now connected.

Eli: It's true. Ariel and me are siblings as you know and me and Melody are like brother and sister.

Another Professor XXXL: That is wonderful Eli!

Me: We are all happy for them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets do it.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

May: (gets out Fodder's Ridewatch) Also, Nico tried to sacrifice himself to save Triton and Ariel before.

Me: It's true. It was stupid but it was a great and courageous act of valor.

Another Professor XXXL: Oh wow! That is stupid but valorous.

Nico: Yeah.

May: (Activates Fodder's Ridewatch)

May got a lightning prod and went at Another Professor XXXL and electrocuted her. OUCH!

Me: Nice one!

May: Thanks. Watch this. (ACTIVATES EVILON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy beams from her eyes and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Animo's Ridewatch) Animo, whatever I summon with this is yours!

Animo: This will be interesting!

Maria activated it and summoned CELESTIALSAPIEN CONDOR! It was CELESTIACONDOR! Half Celestialsapien and Half Condor!

Maria: Meet Celestiacondor!

Animo: Wow!

Me: Wow! Half Celestialsapien and Half Condor!

Nico: Awesome!

The Celestiacondor fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Professor XXXL!

Maria: Now for this! (ACTIVATES KITTYRA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a hairball from her mouth and it hit Another Professor XXXL and smashed her down!

BLECH!

Loki and his team came and it had Quakemon, Asmodeus, Canis Major Zodiarts, Princess Igam And the Brown Cowls (Bluehilda).

Nico: Nice team, Loki!

Loki: Hey thanks!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Yep.

Carapace: My turn!

He activated Birdbrain's Ridewatch and fired an energy blast and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: I never get tired of this!

Me: Me neither!

Then an Aerodactyl Swooped in!

Me: Whoa! An Aerodactyl!

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Wow!

Aerodactyl: (In a girls voice) And it's great to finally see you again Nico.

Nico: (GASP) Camilla Florence Nightingale!? Whoa!

Me: The famous Paleontologist that disappeared!?

Aerodactyl: Yep! I'll explain later.

She fired an energy blast and knocked down Another Professor XXXL and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over and picked up Sailor Atlantica and she was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and blue and aqua blue clothes.

Sailor Atlantica: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Professor XXXL: Snowcones as a victory treat, anyone?

We all got snowcones.

Me: Thanks Professor.

Aerodactyl: I have so much to tell you. I have 570 million years of catching up to do.

Nicole: 570 million years?

Aerodactyl: Yeah. I was exposed to the same energy that gave Kru'll The Eternal his immortality and I accidentally got sent back in time to 570 million years ago and I saw everything evolve on Earth from the Cambrian Period. I saw everything from 570 million years on up. Also I am now over 570 million years old.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: That's incredible!

Me: Wow!

Nicole: You got immortality and saw all of the Earth's life from when the Earth was in its infancy to today? That's incredible!

Aerodactyl: It sure is and I missed out on so much. I have so much to tell you all. Including what our history is like.

Qin: We can't wait to hear about it.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy that is amazing that you saw everything in the Cambrian Period on up.

Qin: Yeah you have 570 million years of history to teach everyone.

Lola: Yeah!

Aerodactyl: I sure do.

Carapace: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aerodactyl: I have too many to count. But my favorite is when me and Nico discovered a creature called Serpentisuchops.

Nicole: Wow! That's a marine reptile that was recently discovered last year!

Aerodactyl: That's right and we had no idea what it was until it was identified back then.

Qin: That was awesome!

Camie: Wow! No kidding!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Wow! 570 million years has taught you so much. Just like June Carrington went through over the course of 200,000 years.

Nico: Yeah. Lets get you back to normal.

Aerodactyl: Okay but I'm naked.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: I knew that was coming.

Everyone covered their eyes and Nico pulled out an orange leotard and I snapped my fingers.

Camilla lost her wings

And her hair and body were back to normal and she was naked and Nico gave her the leotard and she put it on and got up.

Camilla: Whoa! That was crazy.

Nico: No kidding.

Nico and Camilla hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you. (Groans) You've gained a lot of strength on you.

Camilla: Sorry. Yeah I have. But I missed you too Nico.

Me: Lets go home guys.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, and Mei are heading to a newly discovered planet made of fruits and vegetables, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we also got bad news: Alec Trevelyan, our old enemy, has come back from the dead, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for killing him, but we're also about to find out he was brought back by Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte who then implanted a Dark Orb into him and made him their mindless slave.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on a planet made of fruits and vegetables, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we also got bad news: our old enemy, Alec Trevelyan, has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on me for killing him.

Me: The first time was back in the Simulator, and the second time was two years ago, that traitorous bastard just doesn't know when to quit.

Nico: He sure doesn't, but good thing is, we now have use of the GoldenEye program after we got rid of Trevelyan. But, how the heck did that bastard come back?

King Kai: (Telepathically) Let me explain that, Nico. Alec Trevelyan was brought back from the dead by Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte who then implanted a Dark Orb into him and made him their mindless slave.

We gasped, but we saw Maria Garcia turn red with fury and her long midnight black hair turned into living black flames.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) (Speaking in Spanish) ¡Por qué, esos despiadados, malos, demoníacos, practicantes de la santería oscura, pedazos de mierda! Han cruzado una línea demasiado durante demasiado tiempo, ahora están trayendo de vuelta a los villanos que fueron asesinados por Team Loud Phoenix Storm, ¡al igual que con The Church of Necrom y The Order of The Black Cross! ¡Destruiremos hasta el último de ellos y les haremos sufrir todos los tormentos más oscuros del infierno mismo! (Translation: Why, those heartless, no good, demonic, Dark Santeria-practicing pieces of shit! They've crossed one line too many for far too long, now they're bringing back the villains who were killed by Team Loud Phoenix Storm, just like with The Church of Necrom and The Order of The Black Cross! We will destroy every last one of them and make them suffer all of the darkest torments of Hell itself!)

Ronnie Anne, Luna and Sol Rodriguez, and those who knew Spanish gasped in shock, including Lincoln.

Ronnie Anne: (Gasps) Maria Garcia?!

Maria Garcia cooled down from her fury, but her face turned red with embarrassment.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) (Embarrassed) Heh, sorry.

Lincoln: No, we don't blame you for cursing in Spanish, Maria. But, be careful not to do it especially around Ronnie Anne's family.

Nico: Sheesh, I never knew you'd start cursing in Spanish whenever you'd get that mad.

Ronnie Anne: Maria and her friends have always learned not to curse when they get mad, but that's not an easy task, especially when it came to Sergio's antics which involved provoking Lori for his own entertainment. When they first cursed at Sergio, Bobby and Tia Frida fainted to the floor, Mom almost screamed with fear, Carlota and Tio Carlos covered Carl, CJ, and Carlitos' ears, Abuelo was snoring at the time, and Abuela almost got out the Chancla on them.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Ay, yes, we haven't forgotten. But, we apologized for that, but we didn't help it, Sergio has always caused trouble for all of us, and it almost got Lincoln hurt by Lori, who was driven into rage because of that bird.

Lincoln: That's right, you girls couldn't help it, but it was due to Sergio's penchant for starting trouble that led to that. But, don't worry, Ronnie Anne's family is watching him, and if he steps out of line, it's Chancla time. And I want to thank you, Winston, Mercy, and Mei for joining us, Pharah.

Pharah: You're welcome, Lincoln, and it's perfect though, since Lisa and Rika are part of your rescue team. Now, to find Trevelyan and kill him.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of seven girls calling for help and the sound of malevolent laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Alec Trevelyan, and he's

going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Alec Trevelyan, and he's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That heartless traitorous ex-friend of James Bond, let's get him and make him pay!

Suddenly, we saw Evil HERO Infernal Gainer appear before us.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Infernal Gainer.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Annalise Halston, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, let's kill that traitor once and for all.

We rushed over and before Alec Trevelyan could kill the girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at Alec Trevelyan and that caused the seven girls to get away and take shelter in a rainbow energy field Lincoln created to protect them from Alec Trevelyan and when he saw us, specifically Lincoln, he was furious.

Alec Trevelyan: YOU!

Lincoln removed the Dark Orb from Alec Trevelyan's hand and sent it to The Warp, and this angered him even more.

Lincoln: That's right, the very person who stopped your plans to get revenge on the world and killed you twice. I thought we were rid of you for good, Alec Trevelyan, but you don't know when to quit. Fine, this will be the very last time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, and Mei, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Alec Trevelyan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln unholstered his Eater of Sins blaster and fired at Trevelyan's arm and blew it off, and he then drew a circle with his massive greatsword which turned into a magic circle with magic runes and with one thrust of his massive greatsword, he fired a beam of rainbow energy which incinerated Alec Trevelyan and sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and we powered down.

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Trevelyan, you've caused enough suffering for the last time. (To Annalise Halston) And it's so good to see you again, Annalise Halston.

Annalise Halston reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blood red hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Infernal Gainer, she has on a sleeveless midnight black shirt, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Gainer and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Infernal Gainer-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Gainer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Annalise Halston: You too, Lincoln, it's been six and a half year since we last met, and it's so good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, and Micaela Davis same with you, Irina Han.

Lincoln went up to Annalise Halston and he hugged her, and Annalise Halston is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Annalise Halston: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Annalise Halston, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in my harem, Annalise Halston is known as the brain of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, she's an incredible genius and her intellect and cunning had beaten Lisa so many times, Lisa's crawled away back to her room in defeat, and they'd heard her screaming in pure fury and rage even if she had her door closed.

Gretchen Holland: She even swore like crazy, but thank goodness Lily wasn't even in her room at the time Lisa crawled away back to her room, and I was surprised no one hadn't duck-taped her mouth shut.

Irina Han: And I also helped increase her intellect and cunning by teaching her some clever tactics that she'd used to outsmart Lisa, should she try to kill Lincoln again and lie again saying that it's for science.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Irina knew a lot of ways to outsmart even the most intelligent of villains, or those who are just as dumb as a sack of potatoes.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, Annalise's also also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, and Micaela Davis and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending me, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with me, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Nico: (Gulps) Just like what we were told.

Gretchen Holland: That's right, we fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and those who dare to mess with Lincoln deserve a nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring our wrath.

Me: Remind me never to cross any of you. And among your enemies, which one did Micaela really hate with a blazing passion, Lincoln?

Nico: That's right, and many of your enemies had crossed really nasty lines, but only a certain one would've crossed that line and it would earn them their entire wrath in full.

Lincoln: That's right, and the very person who earned Annalise's hatred, that would be Lisa.

Annalise Halston: We'll tell you guys about that later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Annalise, are you absolutely sure about this?

Annalise Halston: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Annalise Halston, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Annalise Halston, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Annalise Halston's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Annalise Halston's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Annalise Halston: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Annalise.

Annalise Halston had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Aki Adagaki, Yoshino Koiwai, and Futaba Tae from Masamune-kun no Revenge, Master Raven and Lidia Sobieska from Tekken, and Cassie Cage and Jacqui Briggs from Mortal Kombat.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aki Adagaki, Yoshino Koiwai, and Futaba Tae from Masamune-kun no Revenge, Master Raven and Lidia Sobieska from Tekken, and Cassie Cage and Jacqui Briggs from Mortal Kombat.

Nicole: (Gasps) Uh oh, we're so going to have to tell Sonnya, Johnny, and Jax about this.

Lincoln: I was just about to say, Nicole, since they're the kids of three of our friends who helped us when we went after Shang Tsung. Are you girls okay?

Aki Adagaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aki Adagaki and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Alec Trevelyan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The

House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Jacqui Briggs: Wait a second, the white hair, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Dad's told me about you.

Cassie Cage: Same with Mom and Dad.

Lincoln: I guess it was only a matter of time before you found out from your parents. But, in any case, it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Then, Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aki Adagaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aki Adagaki, Yoshino Koiwai, Futaba Tae, Master Raven, Lidia Sobieska, Cassie Cage, and Jacqui Briggs with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was bad news: Alec Trevelyan, our old enemy, who has come back from the dead, and he still wanted revenge on Lincoln for killing him, but we also found out from King Kai that he was brought back by Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte who then implanted a Dark Orb into him and made him their mindless slave.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us laying a beatdown on that traitor and Lincoln finishing him off by blowing Trevelyan's arm off and firing that beam of energy which incinerated him and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Annalise Halston have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's the last time Alec Trevelyan dares to come back, but Manuel Fuentes went too far, and so did the rest of The Order.

Ronnie Anne: Which prompted a nasty cursing from Maria Garcia.

Lincoln: But, either way, Alec Trevelyan's finally dead and gone forever, and Manuel Fuentes is going to be destroyed later on today.

Nico: That's right.

---

After finally putting an end to Alec Trevelyan for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Annalise Halston saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Annalise Halston: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Annalise, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Annalise Halston: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Annalise Halston: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Annalise, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a blazing passion?

Annalise Halston: That's a tale I haven't forgotten. One day, I was heading down to The Loud House to help Lincoln with a huge math assignment for homework, but then, I heard a scream for help as soon as I got near along with the sound of maniacal mad laughter, I soon found out the scream for help was from Lincoln, and there was only one person who could laugh like a mad scientist: Lisa, that heartless and emotionless scientist. I knew she had Todd patrolling, and if he found me, he'd capture me and make me watch as Lisa kills Lincoln. So, I decided to ruin Lisa's so-called experiment. I snuck up behind Todd and installed a virus that I created into Todd's programming and he went completely haywire and he went inside and he was causing havoc in Lisa's laboratory, this caused Lisa to panic and she tried to stop him, that allowed me to free Lincoln who was strapped to the table and a laser was aimed right at him. I found her tape recorder and inside it was a tape of her latest plan to kill Lincoln, the dummy forgot to remove it, and I took it down with me and as I gathered everyone here, I played the tape recorder and when they heard her plan to kill Lincoln saying it's another experiment for her studies, they were furious. Lisa got Todd under control and removed the virus, but when she saw her tape recorder and Lincoln were missing, she was too late to find out that I did this and she ran downstairs with a scalpel she grabbed from her room and she was going to kill me, but when she came downstairs, everyone was already glaring at her, and so was I.

Past Lisa: You! You ruined my plan to finally end my eldest male sibling unit's life! I'll kill you and he's next, that worthless test subject!

Past Annalise: No, that's your older brother, and FYI, he's a human being, not a test subject, you pathetic little monster! For someone so smart, you really are dumb, Lisa. That's right, I was the one who put that virus in Todd's programming and snatched your tape recorder and got Lincoln out.

Annalise Halston: Lisa was so angry, she raised her scalpel and ran at me to stab me in the chest, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness at Lisa and it sent her flying into a wall and she dropped the scalpel and she was also tied to a chair in dark energy ropes. Everyone was horrified and furious at Lisa's evil behavior, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud decided on the punishment: Lisa was grounded for thirteen weeks for what she almost did to Lincoln, and Lily fired blasts of water at Lisa's robots and destroyed them all again, and she changed the password to Lisa's bunker again, and Lisa was sent to Aunt Ruth's place. Lincoln hugged me tightly and he cried into my chest, and I hugged him tight.

When she was finished, we were horrified.

Nico: Lisa thought she could get away with trying to kill Lincoln again, but Annalise was always on to her and she not only outsmarted her again, but she saved Lincoln and gave her a taste of her own medicine.

Me: Which got her grounded big time and sent to Aunt Ruth's again.

Lincoln: That was a really big punishment, and she was broken from having to eat nothing but moldy pudding and deal with Aunt Ruth's cats. After her punishment was up, she was broken mentally and she really apologized to me and all of us, and she had to run to the bathroom to barf.

Lori: Lincoln wasn't kidding about Lisa eating nothing but moldy pudding, it was horrible, and no one wanted to be put through that again.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved the girls from a group of thugs sent by that spoiled brat, Mandy, to kill them because she wanted revenge, but Lincoln saved the girls and he killed the thugs and absorbed them into his body, and Caitlin and Dominique took a picture, sent it to Mandy, and pissed her off even more.

Caitlin (Totally Spies!): This is so awesome that we're here in Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, and it's still awesome as ever, and it's perfect for our first beach date, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Caitlin (Totally Spies!), Dominique (Totally Spies!), Kitty (Ridonculous Race), Taylor (Ridonculous Race), and Sanders (Ridonculous Race) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sam Simpson: And you and Dominique are now part of Lincoln's harem. Plus, that picture you took of him killing and absorbing Mandy's hired thugs and sending the picture to her really angered her.

Caitlin (Totally Spies!): As we said, Sam, Mandy's no longer our friend, she used us for her own evil and selfish needs and desires.

Dominique (Totally Spies): She'd done enough damage to us already, and she'll remain in prison for good.

Lincoln: You got that right. She's a monster and she belongs in a cage.

Nico: Tied up and chained to the wall of her cell like the animal that she really is, what a bitch!

Me: Speaking of which, the guards are still monitoring Lila Rossi.

Lincoln: She still wants us dead and Paris to burn, it won't be long before she's put down for good and sent to The Black Gates, we just got to be patient for a little while longer.

Nico: Yeah.

Later it was time for Vinyl Scratch's final ambassador mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Vinyl? Besides the live action and animated versions of Optimus?

Apple Bloom: Me and the Cutie Mark Crusaders will go next.

Me: Awesome girls. You will love this mission and you will love meeting Jun.

Vinyl Scratch: You sure will.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Anyone else?

No one answered.

Nico: All right lets go.

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS MISSION WITH VINYL SCRATCH! YAY!

We laughed!

Me: Awesome.

We were off.

TOKYO, JAPAN

We arrived in Tokyo.

Me: Wow it sure is busier than ever.

Live Action Optimus Prime: Boy it sure is.

We arrived at the park and saw Jun and Kazumi.

Jun: Hey guys!

Kazumi: Awesome to see you guys.

Me: Same here.

Vinyl: Jun, meet two versions of Optimus Prime.

They transformed.

Live Action Optimus Prime: Greetings, I am Optimus Prime, Leader of the Autobots. I'm the Live Action version of him.

Animated Optimus Prime: And I'm the Animated version of him.

Me: We've had encounters with many versions of Optimus Prime.

Starlight Glimmer: It's true. And I was the Ambassador for the Live Action Transformers Universe last year.

Jun: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Apple Bloom: And we are the Cutie Mark Crusaders. I'm Apple Bloom, Applejack's little sister.

Sweetie Belle: I'm Sweetie Belle, Rarity's little sister.

Scootaloo: I'm Scootaloo, Rainbow Dash's adopted little sister.

Diamond Tiara: I'm Diamond Tiara.

Silver Spoon: And I'm Silver Spoon.

Me: Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo are the ambassadors for Bokuto Station with Natsumi and Miyuki.

Jun: Oh wow! I heard lots have been going on with them earlier.

Me: Yep.

Live Action Optimus: Jun, you have my condolences about what you went through. (clenches his fist) My fellow Autobots and I know what it's like because of Cemetery Wind.

Me: Yeah it's a really ugly story.

Starlight Glimmer: It's true. The Autobots and Transformers of the Live Action Universe went through the same thing you went through Jun.

Jun: Really?

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was terrible.

Me: Yeah. Last year we had to help Starlight Glimmer out with dealing with an evil terrorist organization named Cemetery Wind and destroy them and prove that the Cybertronians are good people just like everyone else. And it was a very difficult task but we prevailed.

Nico: Yeah.

Jun: Wow.

Kazumi: That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Kazumi: But do you guys ever miss fighting Decepticons? Because that was pretty much your entire lives

Live Action Optimus: Yes we do miss fighting them.

Nico: But now the Autobots and Decepticons are at peace with each other. I'm now leading the Decepticons on the road to redemption as I was made the new leader of the Decepticons.

Nico showed his Decepticon Leadership Medal.

Jun: What's that?

Nico: It's my Decepticon Leadership Medal. I was given this when we destroyed Unicron in our universe and because of that we brought an end to over 8 million years of fighting. I was appointed as leader of the Decepticons and am leading them on the road to redemption. Many of the Decepticons we faced in both universes are in the Masters of Evil and many of them are in the Redemption Squad too.

Jun: Wow that is amazing!

Kazumi: It sure is! You guys have done so much.

Animated Optimus: In my world, me and my team also fought criminals. Decepticons weren't the only ones we fought.

Me: It's true. And one of their enemies was also in the ranks of Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Jun: I've heard all about that! Meltdown I think was him.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: That was an epic battle on October 10th, 2021.

Me: One of our most unforgettable adventures.

Animated Optimus Prime: Yeah.

Kazumi: Wow! That is incredible!

Me: Yep.

Vinyl Scratch: That was an adventure none of us will ever forget.

Jun: And was it true that the Animated version of Sentinel Prime was a huge big chinned dirtbag asshole?

Me: EVERY SINGLE word of it.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Anyway, are any new Devilbeasts active?

Jun: Well you aren't going to like this. But it's a little 4-year old girl named Remi Takashima.

Nico: What can you tell us about her?

Jun: She is the Flame Beast.

She told us about her.

---

Remi Takashima is a four year girl. The building which Remi lived in had burned down. After going through the remains, firefighters found her buried under some rubble, and amazingly, she was still breathing. Assuming Remi possessed the beast gene, she was kept alive to be used as a guinea pig.

After being observed in the hospital, she once again unintentionally starts a fire. Jun is sent in to eliminate Remi. After being attacked by her fire, Jun transforms, but still tries to confront Remi without hurting her. We see a flashback, and learn that, after finding an interest in fire, Remi found that she had the power to start fires with her mind. Remi unintentionally started a fire in her room. Her mother came in to her room to get her, but after touching Remi's hand, she caught on fire and burned to death.

Remi calls for her mother, and walks toward Jun, arms open. Jun hugs Remi, and the fire surrounding the child slowly dies out. Jun hugs Remi one last time, and the child cracks and falls apart. All of this having started because Remi possessed the Beast gene, and was unable to control her powers.

---

When she was done we gasped in shock!

Me: Whoa! She has pyrokinesis!

Eli: That's intense!

Starlight Glimmer: I feel bad for her though.

Nico: She's not the first little girl with out of control fire powers that we've known.

Starlight Glimmer: That's right. Charlie McGee is another example.

Me: Yeah. Her fire powers are intense. Ever read the book Firestarter?

Jun: Boy I sure have and I feel bad for Charlie. She was going to be turned into a weapon because of her powers.

Me: That really disgusts me. But yeah I feel bad for her.

Eli: We sure do.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding there. She had all these fire powers and they were going to use her as a weapon.

Me: No way in hell would we ever let that happen.

Apple Bloom: That's right! Charlie is human like all of us.

Animated Optimus: My fire extinguishing foam can put her out.

Nico: No Optimus. We got to separate her Devilbeast form from her first.

Me: That's right. Jun, we can help her. We have this very powerful and very strict code that prohibits us from killing innocents and killing children under the age of 18 no matter what.

Eli: Only on rare circles can we do that to the most evil and dangerously vile of kids.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it's a powerful code.

Me: Yep. Since she is only 4 that means we'll separate her from her Flame Beast Form and then kill the monster.

Jun: Good call there.

Animated Optimus: I don't think my fire exinguishing foam will hurt her that much. But it WILL extinguish her flames.

Me: Just trying to be cautious though.

Animated Optimus: I understand.

Nico: Good.

Eli: I sense her coming. She is 2 klicks away and closing.

Me: We better be ready. I sense that Satoru is not far behind too. This time I'm going to blast his wings off.

Animated Optimus: No. I got a better idea.. His legs probably regenerated by now. But I'm gonna use my axe to chop his left wing off when I get an opening. The right wing will be destroyed with him on the big day.

Me: That works even better. With one wing his power will be severely crippled.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I like it.

Nico: We got no objections with fighting a one winged asshole on the big day. We've actually had experience with those.

Eli: Yep. Take it from me.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Here she comes.

We saw a little girl coming and she had brown hair and brown eyes and had blue clothes.

Me: Remi?

Remi Takashima: Who are you?

Me: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We are here to help.

Live Action Optimus: We know about your condition.

Remi Takashima: I can't control myself. I keep burning everything I touch.

Me: Remi look.

I took her hand and my fire aura flared up.

Me: You can't burn me because it doesn't hurt me. But we can help you.

Remi Takashima: How?

Me: We can get rid of this monster you have in you and save you.

Animated Optimus: I have a weapon that can keep the flames at bay for a while. But you need to trust me.

Remi Takashima: Okay.

Me: Trust me on this too.

Remi Takashima: Okay.

Animated Optimus sprayed his fire extinguisher foam at Remi.

Nico: By the way, Jun, here are your Legend Items.

Jun: Wow.

Me: You'll like who you got as your archenemy.

I then chanted an incantation and then a blob of fire separated from Remi and she collapsed and Kazumi caught her and we saw THE FLAME BEAST!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: The Flame Beast! Time to extinguish!

Animated Optimus: (hears something) Uh oh. I think we're about to have a visitor.

Me: Satoru?

Animated Optimus: I think so.

Nico: I see him.

I teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force.

Animated Optimus: (to Live Action Optimus) Take care of the hot head. I got Satoru!

Me: Okay then.

I fired waves of water and they hit Flame Beast and steam came out.

Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo blasted Flame Beast with water all over.

Jun: (gets out Lokar's Fuestle) Let's see what this does!

She activated it and fired waves of water illusions and blasted Flame Beast all over!

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Your archenemy is Lokar from the Power Rangers series.

Jun: Neat!

Live Action Optimus: (gets out Giant Ralph's Fuestle) Without you being inside Remi, you're just a mindless monstrosity. Just like Shockwave's Driller from my world.

Nico: That's right!

Live Action Optimus activated it and fired wave of energy and smashed Flame Beast all over.

Eli: Take this!

He fired waves of water and steam came off it.

Animated Optimus: (Gets out Baby Bowser's Fuestle) To quote my counterparts, Satoru, one will stand. And one will fall!

He activated it and fire glowed on his axe and he slashed off Satoru's left wing and he screamed in agony as it was incinerated off!

YIKES!

Nico: Take that moth boy!

Animated Optimus: Don't feel too bad. You probably weren't using that wing anyway!

He growled ferociously.

Satoru: You will pay for this!

He left.

Me: That's that. Now for this.

I fired waves of water and evaporated the entire Flame Beast.

Me: YEAH!

Vinyl: Take that!

Nico: That's it for that.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Wait I hear something.

We heard snoring?

Me: Is that snoring?

Nico: Okay, who's asleep right now?!

Eli: I think it's coming from there.

We went into the bushes and we saw a Snorlax.

Nico: Whoa a Snorlax.

Me: Boy this one must be really tired.

Eli: I sense something human about this one.

Me: It's a Snorlax Gene-slammer.

Jun: Hey, wake up.

Me: Wakey wakey time to wake up.

The Snorlax groaned and woke up.

Snorlax: (In a girls voice) (Groggy and sleepy) (Yawns) Is it time for breakfast?

Nico: (Laughs) Cassie Covvington. I knew it was going to be you next.

Me: You know her?

Nico: Yeah she is a friend from school but she is someone that has severe Narcolepsy.

Me: Oh she gets tired very easily.

Nico: Yep. But she is like Sleepy from Snow White and the Seven Dwarves.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Yeah she likes to sleep. It's a problem.

Me: Oh.

Snorlax: (Snoring)

Me: Boy she sure is a tired one. Lets get her back to normal.

Nico got out a green leotard and I put on my glasses and snapped my fingers and everyone covered their eyes.

Cassie lost weight.

She lost her huge girth and she was back to normal and Nico put on her leotard.

Nico picked her up.

Cassie Covvington: (Snoring) I missed you Nico. (Snoring)

Nico: Me too Cassie.

Vinyl: That was awesome though.

Jun: Before you fall asleep, can you tell me your favorite memory of Nico?

Cassie Covvington: (Snores) Oh sure. I liked it when he reads me bedtime stories.

Nico: Her favorite is when I read her the story about The Little Car that Saves The Day.

Eli: Aww that is so cute.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Diamond Tiara: That is awesome.

Vinyl Scratch: I think so too.

Jun: Vinyl, ever since I met you, I've seen you as my little sister.

Vinyl: Really? Oh Jun.

She hugged her.

Vinyl: I should also one day introduce you to my friend Octavia Melody. You would love her too as a sister.

Jun: I'm sure I would.

They hugged.

Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle: Awwww.

Me: So adorable. Vinyl Scratch's missions are done.

We later went back home.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Awesome as always.

We told everyone everything and it was great.

May: Whoa! That is amazing!

Qin: And you got Cassie with you. Wow.

Qin got her and took her to her own room.

Qin: You can sleep to your hearts content Cassie.

She was snoring.

May: Irena, for your first mission, Laval and 2 Rabbids should come with you.

Irena Malloy: Wow! Looking forward to this one!

Nico: Yeah we all are.

---

We were watching TV.

Yuina Tachibana: Wonder what's on TV.

Me: Lets find out.

I was scrolling through channels.

Eli: Things have been quiet.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Whoa look at this guys.

We saw on TV a bunch of people being tied to posts

President: Reolit Vendetta, you all have been found guilty of treason and terroristic attempts against our heroes Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You all are hereby sentenced to death!

The crowd jeered and shouted and told all those people to go to hell!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Brutal!

President: Laurence Salazar do you have any last words?

Laurence Salazar was the leader of Reolit Vendetta.

Laurence Salazar: I do! They may silence us, but they can't silence you! Fuck Team Loud Phoenix Storm and fuck all of you! You will not take away our voice! You will not take away our power! You will not take us! Fuck you All! Fuck you! Fuck you all! Fuck Team Loud Phoenix Storm! This planet can go to hell!

Me: Shut your fucking mouth buddy! Here's what we say to you. Go fuck yourself!

They readied their guns and they fired at them and blew their bodies full of lead and killed them!

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: This will send a clear message to everyone that if they are against Team Loud Phoenix Storm, they are against everyone on Earth and the universe.

Kaisa: (calls the president) (British Accent) Mr. President, you didn't inform us of this Reolit Vendetta gang.

President: Yeah it was a dangerous ultra secret terrorist organization that we found that was out to destroy you all.

Me: Good thing you found them sir. Thank you.

President: You're welcome J.D.

Nico: At least this will send a message to everyone. If you are against us, you're against the world and the universe.

President: That is for sure Nico.

Acid Storm: It's one thing to hate us. But wanting the planet to go to Hell?!

Me: No shit!

Qin: What a bunch of morons!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: Monsters!

Slingshot: Mr. President, let us know if there are any organizations like that one. We don't want to be caught off guard.

President: Will do.

He hung up.

Me: Thank goodness that one is done for.

Qin: Yeah.

The doorbell rang.

Maria: I'll get it.

She went and got the door.

She then saw a DRAGONITE AND DRAGONAIR!

Dragonite: (In a girls voice) Is Nico here?

Maria: Wow a Dragonite and Dragonair! Nico it's for you.

Nico: Thanks.

Dragonite: Nico!

Dragonair: (In a girls voice: Awesome to see you!

Nico: Whoa Connie Dragonetti and Amelia Kazekami! Awesome to see you girls again.

Dragonair: Same to you.

Me: Wow! You girls look awesome and Dragonair is amazing because of the power it has to control the weather.

Xenia: Yep.

May: That's right. What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Dragonair: Mine is where we helped bring much needed rain to a drought ravaged farm land and saved a farm.

Dragonite: Mine is where we called upon numerous dragons and blasted a tyrant into oblivion.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! Lets get you 2 back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a gold leotard and a blue leotard and I snapped my fingers. Everyone covered their eyes as they reverted back.

Connie felt woozy.

She was tired and then she and Amelia were back to normal and Nico got their Leotards on and they got up.

Amelia Kazekami: Whoa that was rough.

Connie Dragonetti: (Woozy) Oh man.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Amelia Kazekami: We did too Nico.

Meta Knight: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Lisa Simpson's team will include Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, and Monstrous Dragon. Cameron's team will include Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, and Pure Nature Dragon.

Qin: Cool! You included the heroes of Dragon City too! That's another of my favorites too.

She showed Dragon City on her phone and it was cool.

Xenia: Neat!

Qin: Yeah that is an awesome game.

Lola: It sure is and I like Gaia too because her hair is beautiful.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

Skalamander: Can me, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Trap Jaw, Living Laser, and INSTIGATOR go with you guys?

Bassoon Burns: Me, Man Spider, Fairy Tail Angel, Saleen, Basson Burns, Golden Gut, Sir Raleigh, Madame Woe, Roulette, Raizen, and Thursday Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: We don't even know what our mission will be.

Nico: It will come soon.

Gyro Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mew and Meganium next.

Qin: Wow!

Missy Rodgers: Cool! This will be awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Let's head to Summer Cove.

Angel: The home of Brody's team?

Fairy Tail Angel: Why go there?

Nico: I already have an idea for the next mission.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, I hear you, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got bad news that'll also alert the Ninja Steel Power Rangers: Galvanax has returned and he wants revenge on the Rangers for destroying him!

We gasped.

Brody Romero: Galvanax is back?!

Me: Oh man!

Lincoln: We faced him amongst the crowd of the Power Rangers' old enemies when we went after Void Queen. If I had to guess, Lord Zedd brought him back.

Levi Weston: If that's the case, then, Zedd's really crossed it big time.

Nico: Yeah. But, this is the perfect opportunity to get rid of Galvanax

once and for all.

Lincoln: We got to keep in mind though, Galvanax is tough and he really gave Brody and his team a ton of trouble in the past, but it's nothing we can't handle, we'll make him pay.

Me: And give him The Black Gates.

Camie: Who is Galvanax?

Me: One of the Ninja Steel Rangers most dangerous enemies. And someone I remember all too well

I went over who he was.

---

Galvanax is the main antagonist of the first season of Power Rangers Ninja Steel and the posthumous overarching villain of season 2.

He was voiced by Richard Simpson.

Background

Galvanax along with Ripcon and Madame Odius came to Earth to receive the Ninja Nexus Prism. As he was absorbing it, Dane Romero broke it into six pieces and created the Ninja Power Stars. Galvanax then kidnapped Brody and made him a prisoner on his ship.

Power Rangers Ninja Steel

Ten years later, Brody finally escaped back to Earth with a robot named Redbot and a guy named Mick Kanic and managed to get back the Nexus Prism and the Power Stars. Galvanax falsely claimed that he spared Brody's life and gave him a home on his ship and he repaid him by stealing the Nexus Prism and Ninja Stars but Brody corrects him by saying the actual truth: Galvanax caused Brody's father to disappear, kidnapped him, and made him a prisoner on his ship. Brody was forced to destroy the Red Power Star but instead of being destroyed, it went into three different pieces. It made Mick an additional Red Ranger to the team. It also released Dane's spirit and made him an additional Red Ranger to the team too. Together, the team destroyed Galvanax once and for all and having his record of being not defeated tarnished.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now, and he's already pissed off of what we did to Alec Trevelyan.

Jade Krus: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Manuel Fuentes for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got some unfinished business with Galvanax.

Lincoln: We're putting an end to the last of The Ninja Steel Power Rangers' most dangerous foes once and for all, and once we get done with destroying Galvanax, you're the next one to die, Manuel Fuentes.

Jade Krus: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Manuel Fuentes, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Nico: You got that right. But before we go we have the last Super Sentai team joining us.

Me: Yep.

I snapped my fingers and out came THE FIVEMAN!

Eli: Wow! The Fiveman!

Gaku Hoshikawa: Awesome! So we're joining the team now!

Remi Hoshikawa: It's an honor.

Nico: Same here guys and we owe you guys big time for helping us.

Ken Hoshikawa: No problem.

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off.

---

We were flying to Summer Cove.

Charmcaster: Now, ALL the Ranger teams are with us.

Me: They sure are.

Xenia: 45+ Years of rangers.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Eli: It sure will be!

We arrived.

Steam Smythe: Here we are in Summer Cove.

Sir Raleigh: I hope we meet Mick Kanic and Redbot after all this time.

Nico: That will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: I can't wait to smashed Galvanax all over the place.

We saw Mick and Redbot.

Stewie: Hi! You two must be Mick and Redbot. (to Redbot) I especially like how you were designed.

Brody: Long time no see.

Redbot: You too Brody! Good to see you again! All of you.

Mick: Wow it's awesome to see you all again!

Hayley: Same here.

Mick: Galvanax is back.

Me: We actually got the memo.

Camie: Yeah.

Trap Jaw: It's about time we met you guys.

Mick: Zayto. It's good to see you and your team again.

Roulette: That's right. You met the Dino Fury Rangers before.

Me: I remember that. That was cool.

Zayto: It sure was and also it's great to see you too Mick.

Mick: Same here.

Lola: But many of the rangers enemies are all destroyed.

Xenia: Yep.

Bridge Carson: You almost look like Boom, a friend of me and my team.

Slog: Does he really?

Bridge Carson: He sure does.

Me: But yeah the resemblance is accurate.

Qin: That's cool.

Lola: Yep.

Mick: That's true I do look like Boom from the SPD Team.

INSTIGATOR: Brody said you can turn into objects and people.

Thursday Man: Can we see that in action?

Mick: I sure can.

He turned into a radio.

Me: Cool!

He then turned into Alpha Five!

Qin: Nice!

Me: That is cool! I remember that.

Fuse Man: Can you also turn into an elemental shuriken?

Mick: Lets see.

He turned into LIGHTNING SHURIKEN!

Me: COOL!

Nico: Well I'll be a monkeys uncle! That is cool!

He reverted back.

Living Laser: Now, where does Galvanax usually hang out at.

Mick Kanic: I DID see the Warrior Dome in the sky earlier.

Raizen: He probably rebuilt it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: There up there!

We saw THE WARRIOR DOME!

Xenia: That's it!

Lola: Whoa! And it's right over the ocean.

Lana: This is gonna be awesome.

Avior: Odius, we're fine with.

Mason Brown: But in my opinion, Galvanax is your true main villain.

Me: That's for sure! And he is getting the Black Gates.

Qin: Big time.

Nico: I've had it with Galvanax.

Me: Letting him live was a mistake.

Brody: I bet Cosmo Royale is also with him.

Black Adam: Is he just as bad as Galvanax?

Levi Weston: No, actually. He's more like the game show host of Galaxy Warriors.

Madame Woe: There's no harm putting him in the Masters of Evil then.

Me: Yeah that's a good idea.

Nico: Yep! Lets go guys! It's time to destroy that arena forever!

Lugnutz: Gonna be tough trying to catch up with the Warrior Dome when it's constantly moving in the air.

Nico: Not for long. Luxord, stop time long enough for us to get to it.

Luxord: You got it.

He stopped time around the Warrior Dome and we flew over to it.

Nico: Lets do it guys! Entrance time!

Rich Texan: Let's land first.

Golden Gut: Besides, there are Kudabots on guard duty.

Nico: Right. But we'll deal with them.

Me: They want a fight, we'll give them one that will be one they shan't ever forget!

We went into the arena and slashed numerous Kudabots all over.

Jean Bison: I think we DID fight Kudabots yesterday.

Me: Yes we did.

We slashed and destroyed the Kudabots all over.

We then saw Galvanax on the Arena floor.

Me: There he is.

Red Ghost: (sees a poster) Wait. What's this?

Saleen: (reads poster) "The battle of a lifetime! Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Ninja Steel Rangers vs Galvanax! Show only today!" Guess Cosmo Royale wanted the viewers of Galaxy Warriors to know about this fight.

Me: Wow.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Nice.

Agitos: NOW, we can do our entrance!

Nico: They want a fight? We'll give them one they will NEVER forget!

We went at him.

Galvanax: SOON I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THOSE MISERABLE RANGERS!

The crowd roared!

Then the spirits of the Ninja Steel Rangers appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and covered him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then…

BLAM SMASH WHAM BAM WHOMP BAM SMASH WHAM SMASH!

Massive fight sounds were heard and then…

SMASH!

Galvanax was badly mangled up in the smoke of the explosion and we came out.

Me: We're here to end you for good Galvanax!

Qin: It's time to kick your ass to the curb!

Galvanax: You all got lucky when you faced me and Void Queen last time. But now, the gloves are off!

Man Spider: For once, we're in total agreement with you!

Nico: That's right!

Cosmo Royale: (to us) It's nothing personal. Just doing this for the ratings of Galaxy Warriors.

Webstor: Relax. We have no personal feelings against you. We actually find you entertaining.

Me: Yeah we sure do.

Xenia: And you should join the Masters of Evil. You would get a better job there.

Cosmo Royale: Thanks guys.

Then Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Seadramon, Bizarro, Constructicon Devestator, Captain Frightbeard, Evil Skull Man, Albedo, Evil Wind Man, Roman Torchwick, Peg Leg Pete, Live Action Thrust, Big Lenny, and Evil Solar Man appeared.

Nico: Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Seadramon, Bizarro, Constructicon Devestator, Captain Frightbeard, Evil Skull Man, Albedo, Evil Wind Man, Roman Torchwick, Peg Leg Pete, Live Action Thrust, Big Lenny, and Evil Solar Man.

Grodd: You guys can finish what you started against Galvanax.

Goliath: But Cosmo Royale HAS to join the Masters of Evil.

Atomic Skull: He's just that entertaining!

Me: I agree there.

Calamitous: (to Nico) We heard you went to Far Far Away.

Nico: We sure have.

Silver Samurai: You haven't been there for a while.

Me: It sure has been a while.

?: I agree.

Then a figure came out and it was COPY WORLD from episode 21 of Zenkaigers!

---

The Copy World is one of two main antagonist (the other is the Great Copy World) in episode 21 of 2021 TV series called Kikai Sentai Zenkaiger. The Copy World is a Copy Machine-based World from the Kikaitopia Dynasty Tojitendo who was created from the Copy Tojiru Gear that contained Copytopia. After his death, his Tojiru Gear lasted another life by reforming a Kudaitest into Great Copy World.

He is voiced by Jun Fukushima who also voiced the Great Copy World.

The Copy World made his first appearance as he was spotted by the team as he used his Scanner Arm to scan the humans and then used this ability as he cloned evil variants of the victims that he scanned. So with that the team transformed and opened fire at the Copy World, but before the initial fights shall begin they have to deal with the evil clones first because what they're doing matches that of criminal and a bully. So with that the team split to stop fake copies' evil activities leaving Kaito to battle the Copy World on his own that is until Zox showed up as he opened fire at the Copy World. However he used his scanner arm made evil copies of both Kaito and Zox.

After the intro the Copy World left the area to create even more evil copies while the evil clones manage to overpower Zox and Kaito and once the rest of Zenkaigers showed up the evil clones opened fired at them and then left the area to do some robbery and here's the catch if they don't defeat the Copy World anytime soon all of the damage and other stuff that the evil clones are doing will put the blame on their counterpart especially for Kaito and Zox.

A while later the Copy World shows up after the fake Kaito and Zocks has done some robbery around town and not to mention evil Kaito has fooled the Zenkaiger as they duo manage to shoot the team down, but before they get to leave the real Kaito and Zocks showed up and to prevent the evil copies from doing anymore robbery and with that both the team and evil duo transform and the battle was on between Zox and Kaito vs their evil copies and the Zenkaigers vs the Copy World. Now during the fight the Copy World tries to make even more evil clones of the Zenkaigers, but thanks to Magine's magic the Copy World now has an error on his scanner arm which means that he won't be making anymore evil clones anytime soon. Once that was done they used Sentai Gear #8 as they fire a bio electro beam at the Copy World shorting out his circuitry. After that the Copy World is then destroyed by this finisher which is Zenkai Finish Buster thus all of the evil clones that the Copy World has made disappeared.

---

Kaito: Copy World!

Copy World: Been a long time rangers.

Me: Boy I remember you! You made clones of Zocks and Kaito and they did robberies all over and made them look like criminals!

Copy World: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Copy World: Did Snaptrap really copy my plan? No pun intended.

William: (laughs) That's funny. And I'm sorry. But he did. However, you CAN make those copies of Kaito and Zocks again.

Me: That will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: I agree too.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Donkey Kong, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Amber Ferringtona, Jesse Anderson, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Nico's Rescue and Battling Fairy Godmother and her Soldiers

---

Grodd was first.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) Nico's rescue involved battling Fairy Godmother and her Soldiers. And Charming as well.

Donkey Kong: It sure did and also Pipp transformed and she beat Fairy godmother and we got them tied up and sent to you guys.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was amazing and fun.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja and it was so fun and cool.

Stealth Elf: Yep it sure was.

Amber Ferringtona: I think it's awesome too.

Jesse Anderson: You got that right.

Grodd: I agree. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong: HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

He used his legend items.

COCONUTS AND BANANAS VS CROCODILES! DONKEY KONG'S COCONUTS OF BUTTKICKING!

They fired waves of energy, coconuts, bananas, fruit, leaves, grass and flowers and smashed him down.

---

## Whenua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bianca Whendolla, Ash & Pikachu, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath -

## Battling Another Peter Fantastisa and Another Professor XXXL

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) Nico, Levi's team, Professor XXXL's team, and the others did good battling Another Peter Fantastisa. And Another Professor XXXL as well.

Whenua: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was amazing!

Apple Bloom: You got that right! We had fun on that one.

Flashwing: We sure did and it was great.

Bianca Whendolla: It was great.

Ash: Yeah it was!

Pikachu: Pikachu!

Goliath: I'm glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Whenua activated his legend items.

SNOWSTORM OF AVALANCHES! WHENUA'S EARTH BURSTING FURY!

They fired waves of giant snowballs, earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Maggie, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Olivia Shenlong, Knight Mare, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - Lincoln's Rescue

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on a planet made of fruits and vegetables. Did he eat any?

Maggie: No but he did have a great rescue and also we battled Alec Trevelyan there and it was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right and it was awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was cool and fun.

Hex: And we got rid of him and banished him to the black gates.

Olivia Shenlong: We sure did. Good riddance.

Knight Mare: Thank goodness.

Atomic Skull: I'm glad you guys did. Lets do it!

Maggie activated her legend items.

DARKNESS RAVEN GHOSTS! MAGGIE'S ATOMIC FORCE OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of darkness, bones, energy, lightning, skulls, blood, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leanne Nikos, Azmuth, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Gainer

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Gainer. What's her name?

Lisa Loud: Her name is Annalise Halston and she is a really amazing and very talented Guardian Angel for our dear brother unit.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she is amazing and talented.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she sure is.

---

Annalise Halston: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Annalise, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Annalise Halston: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Annalise Halston: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Annalise, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a blazing passion?

Annalise Halston: That's a tale I haven't forgotten. One day, I was heading down to The Loud House to help Lincoln with a huge math assignment for homework, but then, I heard a scream for help as soon as I got near along with the sound of maniacal mad laughter, I soon found out the scream for help was from Lincoln, and there was only one person who could laugh like a mad scientist: Lisa, that heartless and emotionless scientist. I knew she had Todd patrolling, and if he found me, he'd capture me and make me watch as Lisa kills Lincoln. So, I decided to ruin Lisa's so-called experiment. I snuck up behind Todd and installed a virus that I created into Todd's programming and he went completely haywire and he went inside and he was causing havoc in Lisa's laboratory, this caused Lisa to panic and she tried to stop him, that allowed me to free Lincoln who was strapped to the table and a laser was aimed right at him. I found her tape recorder and inside it was a tape of her latest plan to kill Lincoln, the dummy forgot to remove it, and I took it down with me and as I gathered everyone here, I played the tape recorder and when they heard her plan to kill Lincoln saying it's another experiment for her studies, they were furious. Lisa got Todd under control and removed the virus, but when she saw her tape recorder and Lincoln were missing, she was too late to find out that I did this and she ran downstairs with a scalpel she grabbed from her room and she was going to kill me, but when she came downstairs, everyone was already glaring at her, and so was I.

Past Lisa: You! You ruined my plan to finally end my eldest male sibling unit's life! I'll kill you and he's next, that worthless test subject!

Past Annalise: No, that's your older brother, and FYI, he's a human being, not a test subject, you pathetic little monster! For someone so smart, you really are dumb, Lisa. That's right, I was the one who put that virus in Todd's programming and snatched your tape recorder and got Lincoln out.

Annalise Halston: Lisa was so angry, she raised her scalpel and ran at me to stab me in the chest, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness at Lisa and it sent her flying into a wall and she dropped the scalpel and she was also tied to a chair in dark energy ropes. Everyone was horrified and furious at Lisa's evil behavior, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud decided on the punishment: Lisa was grounded for thirteen weeks for what she almost did to Lincoln, and Lily fired blasts of water at Lisa's robots and destroyed them all again, and she changed the password to Lisa's bunker again, and Lisa was sent to Aunt Ruth's place. Lincoln hugged me tightly and he cried into my chest, and I hugged him tight.

When she was finished, we were horrified.

Nico: Lisa thought she could get away with trying to kill Lincoln again, but Annalise was always on to her and she not only outsmarted her again, but she saved Lincoln and gave her a taste of her own medicine.

Me: Which got her grounded big time and sent to Aunt Ruth's again.

Lincoln: That was a really big punishment, and she was broken from having to eat nothing but moldy pudding and deal with Aunt Ruth's cats. After her punishment was up, she was broken mentally and she really apologized to me and all of us, and she had to run to the bathroom to barf.

Lori: Lincoln wasn't kidding about Lisa eating nothing but moldy pudding, it was horrible, and no one wanted to be put through that again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Calamitous: Oh good gravy! Boy you were a nasty monster back then!

Lisa Loud: Yes and looking back my dark side had made me an absolute abomination to everyone and everything I came into contact with.

Spyro: But at least Lisa is not like that anymore.

Leanne Nikos: Thank goodness for that. What that would have done to her would land her in a maximum security asylum for eternity and make her an enemy of the state.

Azmuth: That is correct.

Calamitous: It sure would. Lets do it!

Lisa activated her legend items.

CLONE MAYHEM IN THE LAB! LISA'S SCIENCE OF POWER!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jayden Shiba, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Aurora Gettysburg, Aayla Secura, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Vinyl Scratch's Final Mission

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Today was Vinyl Scratch's Final Mission. I really feel bad for that Remi girl.

Jayden: I do too. But it's good that they helped her. Remi is now in our infirmary and she is getting the finest medical care we can give her.

Pinkie Pie: You bet she is. We're doing our best too.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) She needs all the help she can get to help her.

Featherweight: Yeah what she went through was horrible and awful.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Aurora Gettysburg: I agree there. It was awful.

Aayla Secura: (French Accent) I agree there too my friends. What she went through was horrible.

Silver Samurai: I do too. I hope she gets better. At least she is doing all right.

Jayden: Charlie McGee is helping her out and she knows how she feels.

Silver Samurai: Ah from one abused pyrokinetic master to another. Lets do It!

Jayden activated his Legend Items.

SAMURAI FIRESTORM OF DESTINY! JAYDEN'S FIRESTORM OF HONOR!

They fired waves of fire, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Fiona, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders: Danica Metrois, Samus, Janeen Aran, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake - Witnessing the President's new Law in Effect for those against Team Loud Phoenix Storm

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) You guys witnessed the President's new Law in Effect for those against Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We didn't even know about the terrorist group!

Fiona: None of us did! We're going to have to upgrade our satellite systems to find more groups like that against us and use ground penetrating radar to find them.

Rainbow Dash: But at least that group is never going to hurt us.

Scootaloo: Yeah thank goodness there.

Whirlwind: I agree there. There are many terrorist groups out there that are trying to destroy us now ever since the 20 Days of Darkness.

Fiona: (GROWLS) DAMN THAT BURNS! His influence even in death continues to haunt us.

Danica Metrois: What a monster.

Samus: Yeah no kidding. We need to make sure all his memory is erased forever.

Janeen Aran: I agree there too.

Snake: No kidding dudettes and dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona used her Legend Items.

FLIGHT OF THE LIGHTNING BOLT! FIONA'S LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of lightning, energy, wind and rainbows and smashed him down!

---

## Martian Manhunter, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Rufus Xavier Sarsaparilla, Raffaella Gabriella Sarsaparilla, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Galvanax is back

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) Galvanax is back?! I thought he destroyed with Void Queen last year.

Martian Manhunter: He was but we never gave him the Black Gates. Now we have a chance to do so and finish him forever.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right and he will pay for his crimes.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yes he most sure will and it will hurt bad.

Sunburn: Yes it will.

Emily Lola Sarsaparilla: You got that right.

Rufus: We will gladly make that monster pay.

Raffaella: We sure will.

Mole Man: Good call there! Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter used his Legend Items.

MARTIAN MANHUNTER'S MARTIAN JUSTICE! MARS FURY FORCE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Vert, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Xenia Ulysses, Helen Wheels, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Galvanax is gonna wish he was never born

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) Galvanax is gonna wish he was never born. This time, he's getting the Black Gates!

Vert: You got that right! We're not letting him get away with his crimes.

Rarity: I agree there! He will pay for everything he did.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there. He will be a forgotten memory by the time we're done with him!

Gill Grunt: You got that right!

Xenia Ulysses: I agree there too.

Helen Wheels: Same here too.

LaGrange: You got that right. Lets do it!

Vert used his Legend Items.

EXTREME FURY OF THE SPEED! VERT'S RACE OF AWESOME!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smash him down.

---

## Poromon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Melanie Flores, Goku, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - Galvanax was one tough cookie

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Galvanax was one tough cookie. No wonder the Ninja Steel Rangers had a tough time with him.

Poromon: No kidding there. But soon he will be a shattered cookie and no one will remember him again.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: Yeah so many people have suffered because of him.

Snowdrop: Yeah he deserves to be destroyed forever.

Gari: That is for sure!

Blackout: You got that right!

Melanie Flores: Yeah no kidding there!

Goku: A monster like him has no honor and he will pay.

Seadramon: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Poromon used his legend items.

POROMON'S DIGIMON ADVENTURE! LIGHTNING JAVELIN OF ZEUS!

They fired massive blasts of lightning and darkness and electrocuted him.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Emerald Loganna, Jesse Anderson, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - Galvanax was one rotten to the core monster

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Galvanax was not one rotten to the core monster. But now, all of Galaxy Warriors won't see him getting destroyed.

Princess What's-Her-Name: No they won't and it won't be bad.

Princess Celestia: No it will be bad at all.

King Solar: No it sure won't and that you can't count on.

Solar Eclipsa: That is not gonna happen to Galvanax

Amber Morning: It sure won't.

Spotlight: That is not a fact.

Emerald Loganna: That is not right!

Jesse: That too is not another fact.

Bizarro: Bizarro not agree with you. Lets not do it!

Princess What's Her Name used her legend items.

EARTHWORM DEFENDER FURY! INSECTICAN FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mothra 2019 VS Constructicon Devastator

---

Constructicon Devastator was next.

Mothra 2019: I'm ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Biscuit Oliva VS Captain Frightbeard

---

Captain Frightbeard was next.

Captain Frightbeard: Ye be ready for this?

Biscuit Oliva: You bet I am.

Biscuit fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kimimarō VS Evil Skull Man

---

Evil Skull Man was next.

Evil Skull Man: You ready for this?

Kimimarō: I sure am.

He fired waves of energy and bones and smashed him down.

---

Rika Noralenshikov VS Albedo

---

Albedo was next.

Albedo: This is always fun.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) This is gonna be so awesome.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Abby Martin VS Evil Wind Man

---

Evil Wind Man was next.

Evil Wind Man: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Abby Martin: All our battles are always fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Octavia Melody VS Roman Torchwick

---

Roman Torchwick was next.

Roman Torchwick: Vinyl Scratch would love having Jun meet you later on.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) I know she would love that. Me and Vinyl have lived together for as long as anyone or anypony can remember and she would love that.

Roman Torchwick: She sure would.

Octavia fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Felix the Cat VS Peg Leg Pete

Peg Leg Pete was next.

Peg Leg Pete: You ready for me?

Felix: I always am!

He fired waves of energy and smashed down Peg Leg Pete.

Jet Vac VS Live Action Thrust

Live Action Thrust was next.

Live Action Thrust: This is gonna be fun.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) It is gonna be a most Capital fun.

He fired waves of wind and smashed down Live Action Thrust.

Caren, Princess of the Antarctic Ocean VS Big Lenny

Big Lenny was next.

Caren: Okay lets see you like this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Asami VS Evil Solar Man

Evil Solar Man was next.

Evil Solar Man: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Asami: It sure is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Copy World

Copy World was next.

Me: Those copies you made of Zocks and Kaito were absolutely amazing and very perfect.

Copy World: Yeah they sure were and it was awesome that they were perfect. And my copies will make awesome members of the M.O.E.

Me: Dark versions of the Rangers from over the course of 45+ Years will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Varie: They sure will.

Camie: Yeah that will be awesome to see.

C.C.: I agree there completely.

Copy World: Glad you do.

Me: Lets dance.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch fo swords called the Destroyers of Galvanax, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-Galvanax symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready to kick some butt!

Me: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY

FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Me: Lets do it!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON!

We charged up the Zenkai Cannon!

We fired waves of energy and element blasts and the blasts all hit Copy World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH!

I picked up the gear for Copy World.

Me: Copy World you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: It's over Galvanax! You're finished!

Nico: Yeah! What he said! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN!)

Brody: (to Troy) You want to say or should I?

Troy: Let's both say it.

Tsukasa: Count me in as well!

Brody, Troy, and Tsukasa: Ninja Rangers, Fear no Danger!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel Red!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel Blue!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel White!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel Pink!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Steel Gold!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Ninja Steel Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Red Ninja Steel Ranger!

We went at him and blasted, smashed, pulverized and bashed him everywhere!

Tassanil and Crawsectus blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Yuina Tachibana, Acid Storm, Kaisa and Slingshot used the Earth and Saber Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Acid Storm's Hyperion 3 Blasters, Slingshot's Neutron Rifle and Yuina and Kaisa's powers 100-fold.

Yuina Tachibana and Acid Storm: FALCHION ACID BLAST!

Kaisa and Slingshot: MAGIC NEUTRON BLAST!

Spiders of Darkness and Webstor: SPIDERS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Angels of the Sky and Angel: ANGELS OF THE SKY BLAST!

Gorillas of Life and Red Ghost: GORILLAS OF LIFE BLAST!

Crystal America Force and Skalamander: CRYSTAL DRAGON FURY FORCE!

Texas Pride Storm and Rich Texan: TEXAS PRIDE STORM BLAST!

Steampunk Gear Storm and Steam Smythe: STEAMPUNK FURY FORCE BLAST!

Black Lightning Adam Force and Black ADam: BLACK LIGHTNING ADAM BLAST!

Trap Jaw Fury and Trap Jaw: TRAP JAW FURY FORCE!

Lasers of Stars and Living Laser: LASERS OF STARS BLAST!

LAUGHING TRAP FORCE and INSTIGATOR: LAUGHING TRAP BLAST!

Spiders of Malevolence and Man Spider: SPIDERS OF MALEVOLENCE BLAST!

Angels of Darkness and Fairy Tail Angel: ANGELS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Lionfish Mermaid Power and Saleen: LIONFISH MERMAID BLAST!

Bassoons of Doom and Bassoon Burns: BASSOONS OF DOOM BLAST!

Golden Gut of Fatness and Golden Gut: GOLDEN GUT FATNESS BLAST!

Wales Darkness and Sir Raleigh: WALES DARKNESS FROG SONG!

Woeful Fury Burster and Madame Woe: WOEFUL FURY BURST!

Gambling Doom Force and Roulette: GAMBLING DOOM BLAST!

Saiyan Force Fury and Raizen: SAIYAN FORCE FURY BLAST!

THURSDAY FURY FORCE and Thursday Man: THURSDAY FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess

Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Ninja Force Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Nico, Eli and me: NINJA STRIKE BLAST WAVE!

We fired many blasts of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SHURIKEN ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL SHURIKEN!

Jessica Shannon: SHURIKEN STING STYLE: WASP SHURIKEN!

Peni Parker: SHURIKEN WEB STYLE: SPIDER SHURIKEN!

Entrapta: SHURIKEN LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SHURIKEN!

Perfuma: SHURIKEN NATURE STYLE: FLOWER SHURIKEN!

Frosta: SHURIKEN ICE STYLE: SNOWFLAKE SHURIKEN!

Hilda: (British Accent) SHURIKEN FIRE STYLE: FLAME SHURIKEN!

Nanami: SHURIKEN WATER STYLE: STARFISH SHURIKEN!

Julie Makimoto: SHURIKEN EARTH STYLE: BOULDER SHURIKEN!

Chie Satonaka: SHURIKEN WIND STYLE: CYCLONE SHURIKEN!

R. Mika: SHURIKEN LIGHT STYLE: SHINING SHURIKEN!

Juri Han: SHURIKEN DARK STYLE: SHADOW SHURIKEN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said shuriken.

Lincoln and his harem: SHURIKEN FINAL SMASH: EXPLODING SHURIKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding elemental shurikens at Galvanax which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL FINAL STRIKE!

Levi Weston: Tornado Slashes Final Attack!

The blasts all hit him And so did NUMEROUS SLASH BLASTS!

Galvanax: (Weakly) I've cost you your entire childhood, Red Ranger. How are you going to get along without me?

With that, Galvanax fell down and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE WAS DEAD AND GONE!

Nico: YEAH! Galvanax you have failed this universe!

Qin: YEAH!

Then his spirit appeared.

Me: You are never going to be welcome in our universe!

I put a kanji on him.

Me: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SECRET ART: BLACK GATES!

He was judged by those he killed and found guilty and then he was fading!

Galvanax: NO! You can't do this to me! I am the champ!

Me: Not anymore Galvanax! Say hello to the Void Queen for us.

Galvanax: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STOR… (FADES)

He was gone for good!

Nico: Good riddance, Galvanax, your attempted revenge is over. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Manuel Fuentes.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Manuel Fuentes, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Jade Krus: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever, and we put an end to Alec Trevelyan whom you brought back and turned into your mindless slave when you implanted that Dark Orb in him.

Manuel Fuentes: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Jade Krus' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Krus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Manuel Fuentes, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Jade Krus: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Manuel Fuentes. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Jade Krus was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Krus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Jade Krus emerged, but she was changed forever.

Jade Krus grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Krus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Krus with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird

Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Jade Krus has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Krus surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Krus is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Jade Krus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Jade Krus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Jade Krus' massive Fabled Krus-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Krus' Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Krus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Krus' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Krus that said, "Jade Krus, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Manuel Fuentes of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ジェイド・クルス、ファブルド・クルス の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラセニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のマヌエル フエンテスの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Jade Krus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED KRUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED KRUS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED KRUS IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED KRUS IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Jade Krus' Super Angel-Fabled Krus-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Manuel Fuentes saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Jade Krus fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Manuel Fuentes, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Jade's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Manuel Fuentes back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Jade, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Jade Krus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Krus and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Krus Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Manuel Fuentes once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Jade.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Jade Krus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Manuel Fuentes, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Jade Krus and Lincoln went after Manuel Fuentes, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths,

Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Manuel Fuentes and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Luciana Grimro sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Manuel Fuentes, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Jade Krus, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Krus' Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Krus surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Jade Krus aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Manuel Fuentes.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Manuel Fuentes!

Luciana Grimro and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Manuel Fuentes and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Manuel Fuentes' sacrificial ritual knife and it hits Manuel Fuentes right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Jade Krus and Lincoln gave Manuel Fuentes The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Jade Krus' and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Jade Krus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Jade Krus: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Manuel Fuentes for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Jade.

Suddenly, Jade Krus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Jade Krus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Krus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Jade Krus absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Krus vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Manuel Fuentes' death, now there are only twenty-three members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Bruno Herrera, which means it'll be Renata Kushano's turn.

Renata Kushano: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy.

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know who would could be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, Reggie McDonald, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, and Annalise Halston: Phoebe Ramirez.

Gretchen Holland: Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Linky's harem, Phoebe Ramirez is not only a genius, but she's also an expert on the myths in the world: everything from mythical locations and objects to legendary mythical creatures and people.

Lorelai Delancey: She'd also known that Lincoln became a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and she was also part in helping in Lincoln's really intense training: she handled the progress of Lincoln's increasing superhuman upper and lower body strength, and she became even more impressed by his really immense superhuman upper and lower body strength continued to increase even more, and she also helped in increasing his other abilities as well, including his mental and intellectual abilities, plus, she introduced him to her field on on the myths in the world: everything from mythical locations and objects to legendary mythical creatures and people.

Nico: That's really incredible.

Lincoln: And this is even before the rest of us were introduced to the world of the supernatural, with the exception of me being exposed to that world before we even met.

Brody: Show's over! Ninjas and Team Loud Phoenix Storm win!

Snake: You said it, dude!

Mole Man: Galavanax is done for good.

Me: Thank goodness.

LaGrange :(to the Ninja Steel Rangers) But that doesn't mean your job is done.

Calvin: Of course we know that.

Me: Good.

Bizarro: This has been very bad day.

Seadramon: Now, what do we do with the Warrior Dome?

Me: Well I was thinking.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Instead of us having usual battles in the restaurant, because there are so many of us lets have the dome put outside for everyone to watch Pokemon and Digimon and Monster Rancher Battles as well as our usual battles.

Nico: (Pats my back) I like the way you think J.D.! But great job today everyone. This was awesome and fun.

Brody: It sure was. (To the viewers) This was an awesome battle and we got rid of one of our most dangerous enemies.

Qin: We sure did.

We drove the arena back and set it up behind the restaurant and we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Galvanax from Ninja Steel was an awful monster.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with May's team consisting of Kwame, Max Cooper,Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé along with Loki, Quakemon, Asmodeus, Canis Major Zodiarts, Princess Igam and the Brown Cowls are heading to a Planet Earth that is under attack by the Imperium Horde and we're going to help the Justace League destroy them and recruit the Imperium into the M.O.E. Also ZIPP STORM IS GOING TO REALLY EXPLODE IN POWER AGAINST THEM AS SHE LETS LOOSE ALL HER FURY AND RAGE ON THOSE SHAPESHIFTING PHOTOPHOBIC HORRORS AND MAKE ALL OF THEM BURN IN THE LIGHT OF THE SUN WITH THE ULTIMATE EXTENT OF HER POWER! Also we're going to battle Another Mane Ice Beast Record and Another Loki and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Mew and that one is gonna be awesome. Her name is Chloe Butterfly and she is Star's cousin from Mewni and she is a powerful butterfly warrior as well as a masterful flyer and she has beautiful butterfly wings. Also she has amazing powers of nature and magic. She is Nico's friend from Math Class and is very smart and skilled. The next match-up in this saga is Renata Kushano - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano and Lincoln VS Bruno Herrera. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a newly discovered planet made of Diablo's Bane Peppers, the super spicy peppers of Thehabos, and we're going to take down The Fenris Wolf, but he's not going to be killed, he's going to be put into The Masters of Evil to be the archenemy of Legoshi from Beastars, and Legoshi's also coming with us on this rescue as he's also going to transform to fight him. And we're going to meet an Evil HERO Infernal Gainer Gene-Slammer named Phoebe Ramirez, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in history, and she's also quite an expert on the myths in the world. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Phoebe Ramirez is not only a genius, but she's also an expert on the myths in the world: everything from mythical locations and objects to legendary mythical creatures and people. She had also known that Lincoln became a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and she was also part in helping in Lincoln's really intense training: as she had handled the progress of Lincoln's increasing superhuman upper and lower body strength, and she became even more impressed by his really immense superhuman upper and lower body strength continued to increase even more, and she also helped in increasing his other abilities as well, including his mental and intellectual abilities, plus, she introduced him to her field on on the myths in the world: everything from mythical locations and objects to legendary mythical creatures and people. Get ready for a mystical adventure that will be a battle of light and dark magic as we battle Clavius from The Swan Princess 2: Escape From Castle Mountain!

As you may recall he survived the battle during Nico's rescue and is going to be back for round 2 but he is going to be burned and scarred from the blast of the eruption! But he is coming for us and it will be a brutal battle! But LUAN IS GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HIM AND MAKE HIM PAY FOR HIS CRIMES IN FULL!

See you tomorrow.

# The Evil Mad Wizard of Castle Mountain

This chapter is for The Swan Princess 2: Escape From Castle Mountain

---

Flying over the ravaged landscapes of a planet Earth that was totally blanketed in Storm Clouds and under attack by the Imperium Horde was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with May's team consisting of Kwame, Max Cooper,Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé along with Loki, Quakemon, Asmodeus, Canis Major Zodiarts, Princess Igam and the Brown Cowls and our mission was to destroy the Imperium and stop them from destroying everything and taking our planet for themselves. Luckily this was a planet Earth that was over 200 light years from our Earth and it was in really deep trouble. There was a massive and huge cloud of storms that blocked out the sun and covered the world in perpetual darkness.

Me: This is horrible!

Qin: My god! I can't believe that this is what the Justice League was up against! This is a catastrophe!

Eli: No kidding! The Imperium are dangerous as all get out. But I didn't expect them to take over the planet this fast.

Nico: Hard to imagine that this is what J'onn and the Justice League were up against back then.

Xenia: No kidding. Well now we're going to make sure the Imperium pay.

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: Who are the Imperium?

Me: The very first enemies that the Justice League destroyed and saved the Earth from total destruction.

I went over their history.

---

The Imperium is a minor yet pivotal antagonist in the DC Animated Universe, serving as the main antagonist of the Justice League three-part premiere "Secret Origins".

It's a parasitic alien mastermind who attacks the Earth in search of a new him after wiping out all Martian life in Mars, leaving J'onn J'onzz as the sole Martian survivor and leading him to go to Earth to warn its superheroes about its threat. In a way, the Imperium ends up becoming the reason for which the Justice League was formed.

It was voiced by Kevin Michael Richardson.

History

A monstrous amoeba-like alien with psychic powers and vast resources, it once attacked Mars and caused the extinction of many of the Martian Manhunter's people. When it came to Earth, it was delighted to find the Martian Manhunter alive so it could kill him via agonizing psychic torture as the other heroes watched haplessly.

Yet, the Imperium also sensed something wrong as the Martian Manhunter resisted its torture, allowing Batman to break free (who had been hidden by the Martian Manhunter's psychic-shield from the Imperium). Batman proceeded to reverse the alien technology and undo the Imperium's planet-wide shield, which exposed it and its kind to the Earth's sun, which they were extremely vulnerable to.

As its minions began to die from exposure to ultraviolet radiation, the Imperium writhed in pain, allowing the Martian Manhunter to escape from its form and hold it in place as the others fought against its remaining forces.

However, the Imperium was too strong for the Martian Manhunter to hold and it escaped into its vessel, leaving its own followers to die as it began to make its escape from the planet. However, before it could succeed in doing so, Wonder Woman and Hawkgirl teamed up to bring the vessel crashing back down, killing the Imperium in the process.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: These guys are pure evil!

Xenia: And they die from exposure to the Sun's Ultraviolet radiation? Whoa!

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Now we know what to use against them.

May: We sure do.

Nico: May, I want to thank you, Loki, and your teams for coming.

May: No problem Nico. It's always fun to help you out.

Nico: Kwame, you must be very proud of your work as a Planeteer.

Kwame: I most sure am Nico. And you guys also did a great job helping us back in 2019.

Me: That will always be remembered as the most charitable week ever in our teams history.

Pipp Petals: That is really cool J.D.

THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning flashed in the storm clouds.

Nico: WHOA! These storm clouds are terrible!

Camie: And very ferociously mean.

Himiko: No kidding there!

Kwame: The sooner we get rid of the Imperium the better. But Nico, thank you and all the team for helping us back then.

Nico: You have J.D. to thank for that but it was our pleasure.

Maria: And we helped the environment even more.

Me: We sure did.

Qin: That was so awesome hearing about that.

Xenia: Yeah. I'm sure Cargill would love us for doing that.

Girl Jordan: He sure would.

Lana: I agree there.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning flashed everywhere.

Me: Whoa! This is awful!

Varie: Wow! It's like the Imperium want to destroy the entire planet.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yesterday's mission was awesome though.

May: It really isn't everyday that a main target is a Power Ranger villain from America

Nico: That is for sure.

Xenia: But now Galvanax is a forgotten memory.

Shinnosuke: That is for sure.

Touma: Yeah thank goodness.

Nico: Yep. By the way Loki do you think it's possible you can have an Imperium Horde Soldier put into the ranks of the Masters of Evil?

Loki: It's definitely possible Nico. I'm sure there are good candidates among them.

Me: Good.

Nico: Yep. But either way the Imperium Horde dies right now.

Loki: Odius has taken command of all the monsters the Ninja Steel Rangers have fought.

Nico: Great! This will be awesome next turn for the Ninja Steel Monsters.

Fu: It sure will.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: And nice suggestion with the Warrior Dome, J.D.

Me: Thanks. I figured it would make a much better arena than a boxing arena. Not enough room for all of us.

Nico: True. With more of us coming in every day we got to have a lot of room.

Lola: We sure do.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: But now we can focus on the matter at hand now. Lets go.

We flew around the city and then we saw a factory.

Me: Target sighted. The Factory is pumping storm clouds into the skies to block out the sun.

Nico: Then we got to destroy it.

Eli: I sense the Justice League in it and I'm picking up powerful psychic energy coming from it.

Me: The Imperium is there.

Shanan: I see its ship and the big ship is its vessel.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

The Imperium floated up to Martian Manhunter.

Imperium: J'onn J'onzz. It's been a long time.

He had him come up and two horde members prodded him and reverted him back to his true form.

Imperium: Much better. You have defied us for centuries.

Martian Manhunter: And I will never bow before you or any of your kind.

Eli: (Whispering) Why aren't we attacking them?

Nico: We attack on my command.

Imperium: Then we will personally see to finishing what should have been accomplished long ago… The Elimination of the Last Martian.

Then the Imperium stuck its tentacles into him and pulled him into him

Superman: Let go of him you filthy little…

Imperium: Yield to us, J'onn J'onzz!

Martian Manhunter: NEVER!

Imperium: Why do you resist. Embrace the truth. After all these years you have finally lost.

Martian Manhunter: Have I?

Imperium: You're hiding something. A Secret deep in the recesses of your mind. Is this another of your Martian Tricks?

Martian Manhunter: Do I sense fear?

Imperium: What are you hiding?

Senator Carter: (chuckles) And you can come out now, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I know you're there.

Martian Manhunter: NOW!

BOOM!

An explosion happened and Batman was on the Ion Matrix Chamber!

Nico smirked!

Nico: ATTACK!

We fired energy blasts and blasted the Horde Members all over the place!

Flash: Batman?

Wonder Woman: It can't be!

Martian Manhunter: I mentally shielded him so he couldn't be detected!

He put a device on the crystal and it turned blue

Senator Carter: What have you done!?

Batman: Reversed the ion charge!

The blue energy was reaching the top.

Imperium: The Crystal… DESTROY IT!

They fired lasers at it but they had no effect!

Senator Carter: It's shielded!

Then the factory fired blue beams of energy into the sky and the storm clouds were clearing and the Horde Members got exposed to the sun's light and melted into nothing!

Senator Carter: No! What have you… (sees us) Oh no.

Nico: (to Superman) Sorry it took us so long. But you seemed to have everything under control for the most part.

Superman: No worries. But you made it just in time.

Wonder Woman: We owe you all big time.

Eli: Think nothing of it!

Eli used his lightsaber and slashed Hawkgirl free.

Martian Manhunter busted out and pulled him into the sunlight!

Imperium: NO!

Martian Manhunter: You live underground and shun the light. Why? Does it burn your pale, Putrid Skin?

He screamed in excruciating agony!

Me: Ooh! That's gotta hurt!

Flash: Ooh, that's one nasty sunburn!

Batman came.

Batman: Ultraviolet rays. Coming from the depths of space, the invaders have no resistance to our sun's radiation.

Nico: We actually figured that out already Bruce.

Batman: How do you know my name?

Nico: We have lots of resources on our world.

Nico smashed Superman out.

Nico: Thank goodness Anita Bathory doesn't have that weakness.

We were busting them out.

Maria: (to the Justice League) Just so know, I don't give a shit about what people think of you guys. (Superman winces) Or the secrets you guys have. (Hawkgirl winces) Or anything you guys might have done that some people think are bad actions. You guys are still heroes to me.

Me: And you guys are more than just heroes to us Kal, you are great friends and true team mates.

Superman smiled.

Me: Lets go destroy these monsters and make them pay for messing with our world!

Superman: You got it!

Me and Superman shook hands!

Imperium: (IN PAIN) AAH! AAH! DESTROY THEM!

The horde fired lasers at us and Eli deflected the blasts back and hit them all over with his lightsaber and fired a Force Lightning blast and electrocuted them.

Anita Bathory flew in.

Anita Bathory: Sorry I'm late guys!

Anita used her psychic energy on the horde members.

Anita: Obey me! Fire at the Imperium!

They obeyed and did so!

Nico: Whoa! Nice job Anita!

Anita Bathory: Thanks Nico.

Wonder Woman: Wow!

Nico: Long story Diana.

Zipp Storm: Alright, that's it, I've had just about enough of you to last an eternity.

Suddenly, something within Zipp Storm's mind really snapped as memories of The Imperium Horde's crimes rushed through her head and her turquoise eyes turned neon turquoise and she was surrounded by a raspberry, rose, and cyan energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts, she unholstered her massive Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached the Shrek versions of The Imperium Horde, she left raspberry, rose, and cyan energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts with every step.

Zipp Storm: You absolutely make me sick, it's bad enough you tried to take over the Earth and wipe out all of mankind, but no matter how many times you've been beaten, you just don't know when to give up. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, it's quite obvious that you refuse to give up until you've wiped out mankind and take over Earth, you came back again and attempted to get revenge on The Justice League, only to fail yet again, and now, you decide to come back again for more… , THAT'S IT, I'VE HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU FOR THE FINAL TIME, IMPERIUM HORDE AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP, I REFUSE TO LET YOU BOTH LIVE EVEN A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR VILE CRIMES WITH YOUR LIVES!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Zipp Storm's fury.

Nico: Ooh, boy.

Lincoln: Zipp Storm's fury has now been unleashed, and those light-fearing shapeshifters are going to pay for their crimes as the Princess of Zephyr Heights is about to unleash Hell on them. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Zipp Storm screamed like a madwoman and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and lightning bolts surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an violet phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Zipp Storm emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Zipp Storm grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua highlights in the bangs of her long flowing hot pink hair with aqua streaks, she has neon turquoise eyes and a raspberry, rose, and cyan energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and the Storm, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Storm, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her hot pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with hot pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and hot pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Zipp Storm has on a white sleeveless midriff top with her cutie mark on it, pink shorts, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Zipp Storm's cutie mark. Suddenly, Zipp Storm felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with multiple colors on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her hot pink and blue streaked tail grew longer, and she now has a horn on her head. Zipp Storm has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large hot pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zipp Storm's Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zipp Storm's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and turquoise gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Zipp Storm, Alicorn Princess of Zephyr Heights, Athlete and Detective of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Daughter of Queen Haven, Loving Older Sister of Pipp Petals, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Roller Ghoster, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Music, and Magic"

ジップ・ストーム、ゼファー・ハイツのアリコーン・プリンセス、メアタイム・ベイのアスリートであり探偵、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の遺産の救世主、保護者、継承者、サニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、イジー・ムーンボウ、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、ジャズ・フーヴス、ロッキー・リフ、 ポージー ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー スパーケロニ、ズーム ゼファーウィング、サンダー フラップ、オニキス、および 多くの、愛情のあるクイーン・ヘブン の娘、愛情のある ピップの花びら の姉、愛情のある リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、女王オパーリン の破壊者、ドゥームズデイ 23、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ローラーゴーストの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒強力な教師であり、友情、団結、音楽、魔法の力の達人

Zipp Storm has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC DETECTIVE LIGHTING EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ZEPHTY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN ZEPHYR FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Zipp Storm's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Imperium Horde saw it, they went mad with rage, and a group of them went after her to kill her, but Lincoln fired blasts of sunlight which turned them to dust, and Zipp Storm fired a powerful barrage of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy blasts, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts at them, and it exploded and sent them crashing into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were furious.

Sunny Starscout: Wow, Zipp Storm has transformed.

Pipp Petals: That's my older sister, and that was a nice save, Linky.

Lincoln: I knew from what The Justice League told us about them of how they hated the sunlight and it's their main weakness, and it looks like your sister's got them steaming mad now, and Zipp Storm, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Zipp Storm: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Zephyr Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Zephyr Alicorn Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down these sunlight-scared monsters for good?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Zipp.

Imperium: You won't be getting that close to us. SOLDIERS, KILL THEM ALL!

We then saw a really massive army of Imperium soldiers coming here to kill us all.

Nico: So, you want to play tough, eh?

Lincoln: Let's give them a reason to truly be afraid of us!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Zipp Storm.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Time to put an end to your schemes to take over the earth once and for all. Today, The Imperium Horde dies here!**

Nico: Not all of them. CHARGE! KILL THEM ALL!

We also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the massive army of Imperium Aliens, and we caused quite a massacre by slashing at them with our greatswords which we infused with sunlight, and they literally turned to ashes. Lincoln was also brutally slaughtering the Imperium aliens by slashing at them with his massive greatsword infused with sunlight and they were turning to ash with every slash. When we were done, the massive army of Imperium soldiers were all destroyed and turned to ash.

Eli: Nice one. Now, all that's left is The Imperium.

Then, Zipp Storm, Lincoln, and all of us were facing The Imperium.

Imperium: You expect me to beg for mercy from any of you?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) As if. You started this mess 1,000 years ago when you entered the Solar System, and now, we're going to exact 1,000 years of retribution for all those who fell victim to you.

Zipp Storm and Lincoln went after The Imperium, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, hot pink energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Imperium and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their sunlight-infused massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his sunlight-infused claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Lincoln fired a sunlight energy blast which hits The Imperium as he screamed in pain and was then knocked down by another sunlight energy blast fired by Zipp Storm.

Nico: Nice, now all that's left.

Twilight Sparkle: Is the final blow.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Zipp Storm, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Zipp Storm's Friendship Zephyr Unity Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's hot pink with cyan flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by multicolored lightning bolts etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Pipp Petals aimed their hand-cannon blasters at The Imperium.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You made a big mistake coming back again for revenge, Imperium, now**

**your days of conquest are through.**

Then, Zipp Storm and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, hot pink energy, and elemental forces at The Imperium, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Imperium and gave it the Black Gates forever.

Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln fired sunlight energy chains which tied The Imperium up and the sunlight was weakening him, and Vypra appeared.

Vypra: Nice work catching The Imperium, Zipp Storm and Lincoln.

We cheered wildly as Zipp Storm and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Zipp Storm new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer hot pink tail with cyan blue streaks, and massive white and multicolored angel wings and white horn are permanent.

Zipp Storm: Whew, now that was a close one. Thanks for helping me take down The Imperium for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Zipp Storm.

Suddenly, Zipp Storm wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Zipp Storm's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and some multicolored lightning bolts formed into a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Zipp Storm came back to us as the display vanished.

Pipp Petals: Now, that was so beautiful!

Me: That really was an awesome display we saw!

Sunny Starscout: You said it, and we're also glad Zipp part of Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: And I swore I would take good care of her, along with you, Izzy, Pipp, and Misty.

Nico: And you've also been getting the attraction of Twilight's other friends, Lincoln.

Applejack: (Snickers) He's right though, Linky. You've really been getting the attention and the attraction of all of our other friends, and many of them are joining your harem faster than a jet-powered jackrabbit.

Luan: Well, can any girl help it? Lincoln's had that charm and his personality that literally draws girls in like a magnet.

Luna: She's right though, dude.

Flash: You sure you guys don't want to stick around after this? I can think of a few nasty villains that you guys could kill off.

Nico: (laughs) Thanks for the offer. But we don't need to stick around when this is over. Right now, Earth's in good hands.

Me: As much as we want to, we can't.

Anita Bathory: Don't worry about the rest of what's left of the Horde. I will have some of them join the Masters of Evil and also have some of them be with us under my order.

Nico: Good work.

We blasted the factory all over.

Me: Lets get out of here guys!

Hawkgirl: The whole place is gonna blow!

Me: Stay close!

I formed a force field around us and we got out of the factory and then it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Nice one!

Nico: (to Batman) You okay? You don't seem that rattled that we just killed several aliens.

Batman: At least we're all still alive to face the consequences of killing them.

Me: That may be true.

Anita Bathory: Leave this to me.

She used her psychic powers and told the Imperium Hordes to follow her from now on and go into the servitude of the Masters of Evil and us. They did so and complied and the factories were dismantled and destroyed and more.

Qin: That was awesome Anita.

Hawkeye: Wow.

Me: At least you're all okay to help more and more people now.

Flash: Thanks to all of you.

Superman: (to Nico) I'm glad you think of us as heroes. But some people might not feel that same way towards me.

Nico: Don't worry about what they think of you. Just keep doing what's right.

Me: Follow your heart and do everything you can to protect everyone and everything you care about. Because with great power comes great responsibility.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: Remember that. Don't let anyone else say otherwise.

Superman: I will. We all will. We owe you big time. All of you.

Nico: No problem Kal.

Nico and Superman shook hands.

Just then, Superman heard something with his super hearing.

Superman: It's Luthor. He's been smuggling weapons to arms dealers while we were busy fighting the Imperium off. Killer Croc, Joker, Cheetah, Firefly, and Solomon Grundy are with him.

Flash: (to Nico) Sure you don't want to help? Last chance to kill Joker and Luthor off early.

May: No. You guys got this. The two of them will get what's coming to them in the future.

Batman: We understand. (smiles) Stay safe, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: We will.

Nico: Be safe. But if you all ever need us, just call us.

Superman: We will.

They were off.

Me: Wow. There they go.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But that was awesome taking down the Imperium Horde.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: But someday in the future they will need us to help them.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We just set events in motion. The next they see you guys, it'll be the day when you guys kill the Joker for the first time.

Me: So in a way, we met the Justice League we all no and love.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Wow.

Nico: That was still awesome though. This is the Prime universe version of Earth before we recruited the Justice League.

Me: Yep. In a way.

Xenia: Either way, the Prime Universe versions of Lex Luthor and the Joker and many villains we know will get the Black Gates or be put into the M.O.E.

Nico: Good thing those assholes didn't get a chance to shapeshift against us.

Me: That's for sure.

Anita Bathory: This time with me as their boss they will only do what Vypra or me say.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But it was amazing seeing them in action for the first time.

Eli: Those lasers they have are incredibly powerful.

Xenia: Yeah they sure were.

Camie: But nonetheless, they will never terrorize Earth again.

Anita Bathory: That's for sure. Not with me in charge.

Nico: Yep. You arrived just in time Anita. Great job today.

Anita Bathory: Thanks Nico. It was cool.

Maria: Now, just to clarify, are any of them among us during this moment?

Anita Bathory: Just 3.

She revealed them.

Anita Bathory: As long as they are under my command they will not be a threat. There are 3 of them in the M.O.E. And the rest went back to their planet.

Maria: Wow! Good thinking.

Me: And very good having them go evenly. 3 for us and 3 for the M.O.E.

Maria: Yep.

May: I don't think we're done though.

Me: Yep. We still have our rescue to do.

Zipp: But it was awesome transforming against the Imperium Horde.

Qin: It sure was Zipp. You were great.

Laney: Yeah.

Zipp: Thanks guys.

Then my Wonder Ride Book for TATEGAMI HYOUJUU SENKI was glowing!

Me: Whoa! The Tategami Hyoujuu Senki book is reacting to something.

Qin: That means the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is close.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: NOW she shows up?

Qin: She was probably waiting for the battle to be over.

Xenia: Good thinking.

Lola: Yeah.

Then a carbon copy version of Rintaro's Tatagami Hyoujuu Senki form came! It was ANOTHER TATEGAMI HYOUJUU SENKI!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Another Tatagami Hyoujuu Senki!

Rintaro: Whoa! So that's what my most powerful form looks like on the outside! That is amazing to see what it looks like.

Nico: It sure is cool.

Another Tatagami Hyoujuu Senki: (In a girls voice) It sure is isn't it?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She revealed herself and it was a girl with dark purple hair Pink Sailor Clothes. It was SAILOR WONDERLAND!

Me: (GASP) Alice Wonderland A.K.A. Sailor Wonderland!

Nico: Whoa! Wonderland's Sailor Soldier!

Eli: Awesome!

Sailor Wonderland: It's good to see you again J.D. And Eli you are looking great.

Eli: Same to you.

Me: Boy we already met the Sailor Soldiers for Neverland, then Atlantica and now Wonderland. This is amazing.

Sailor Wonderland: That sure is and I heard you guys went to Wonderland and helped Alice there.

Me: We had lots of adventures in Disney's Alice in Wonderland as well as with Alice Liddell.

Sailor Wonderland: I heard about Alice Liddell's Wonderland. That was awful she went through all that.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: But she is better now that her family was avenged.

Sailor Wonderland: Thank goodness.

Nico: Funny enough, we had a Wonderland themed mission a while back.

Sailor Wonderland: I heard about that. With Jervis Tetch, the Mad Hatter, one of Batman's enemies.

Xenia: Yeah that was Nico's first enemy he busted when he joined the team.

Nico: It's true.

Sailor Wonderland: I heard about that. That guy was a whackjob.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: And don't get me started on the rhymes.

Me: Yeah they were giving me a headache. No offense.

Sailor Wonderland: Yeah they tend to do that. Also I heard you guys took down the Queen of Hearts in my world.

Me: Well you have Wallflower to thank for that.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah she really made sure that tyrant paid for it.

Nico: It was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Sailor Wonderland: That was awesome and J.D. you did great comforting Alice in her time of sorrow.

Me: Seeing Alice cry like that made my heart hurt.

Qin: Yeah that was sad.

Nico: It sure was. But J.D. helped her out big time.

Qin: He sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What's next? Agrabah?

Me: I have a feeling that's on the next rescue.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Oh speaking of which are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Wonderland: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Loki.

Loki: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Wonderland: Friendly and this one knows you J.D.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Sailor Wonderland: Yeah.

Me: Who volunteers next?

Lincoln: Be right back!

Lincoln teleported and came back with Wallflower.

Wallflower Blush: Lincoln filled me in and I will gladly face you.

Sailor Wonderland: So you are Wallflower Blush. Awesome to meet

you.

Wallflower Blush: Same to you.

Nico: I was just joking about the Agrabah part.

Me: But it could happen Nico. Now that we discovered that there are Sailor Soldiers for the Disney Worlds that we all know and love it's a 100% definite possibility.

Nico: Huh. You're right about that. I withdraw that joke part.

Me: Good.

Wallflower Blush: Shall we dance?

Sailor Wonderland: We shall!

She turned into ANOTHER TATEGAMI HYOUJUU SENKI and they clashed powerfully and then Wallpaper smashed her down with a powerful slash and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called Dark Tategami Hyoujuu Senki. Then it turned into a new Wonder Ride Book called THE CELESTIAL LION, TIGER, WOLF, BEAR PRIDE!

Me: Whoa!

I went and picked up Sailor Wonderland and brought her over.

Me: That was awesome.

Maria: And you are?

Another Loki: (In a girls voice) You're like me guys.

Me: Oh boy. I knew it was you Bertha Bonzo.

Nico: Wait wasn't she a circus clown that disappeared ages ago?

Me: Yep.

Then she threw a pie at me and I ducked and it hit Maria!

SPLAT!

UH OH!

Me: Uh oh! But she is a really funny prankster.

Luan: Boy PIE See what you mean. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Sword and Zocks got a Magi Sword.

Another Loki: Just to be a funny clown.

Me: You already are the funniest clown we know.

Another Loki: True.

Me: Swartz lied to you but he is gone forever.

Qin: Yep.

Another Loki: Yeah. But lets get me back to normal.

Me: All right then. Here we go.

I spun my Magisword bracelet.

LITTLE BLUE BOMB MAGISWORD!

I fired blue bombs and they hit Another Loki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Me: Nice!

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) I wish we could've done a lot more in this world.

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) Sougo, you and I both know from experience that history has to be maintained.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: But hey a mission is a mission.

Qin: I agree.

Me: You like throwing pies then how about this?

CUCKOO NUT MAGISWORD!

I fired a bird coconut and it hit Another Loki.

BONK!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT!

Nico: (gets out Loki's Ridewatch) We can do more than coconuts!

Me: You got that right!

MOUSETRAP MAGISWORD!

Me: This one will SNAP to it!

Nico activated the Ridewatch and fired lightning blasts and electrocuted her all over.

I fired mousetraps and they snapped onto her and they hurt like the dickens!

Camie: Nice one!

Qin: We haven't used Magiswords in our adventures in a while.

Me: Maybe when the next set of usual battles comes we should use Magiswords.

Nico: Good idea.

Nico: (gets out Quakemon's Ridewatch) This will rock your world!

Me: Literally. With this too.

BOULDER MAGISWORD!

Nico activated the ridewatch and I fired boulders and smashed Another Loki all over and Nico smashed her down.

Qin: OUCH!

Lola: That one hurt!

Another Loki: Boy that one sure did. That one ROCKED!

Me: Boo!

TOMATO MAGISWORD!

I fired a huge tomato and it splatted in her face!

Me: Okay I got to stop taking after Vambre.

May: (Gets out Asmodeus's Ridewatch) Let's see what this one does.

She activated it and fired red energy blasts and smashed down Another Loki.

Me: Nice one! Bertha hope you have a great sweet tooth!

CANDY MAGISWORD!

Nico: Boy that one is gonna be good.

I fired a stream of candy and it went into her mouth and she ate it and her teeth rotted!

YUCK!

Rita: Oh boy. I'm getting you new teeth when we get home.

May: (gets out Canis Major Zodiarts' Ridewatch) Sorry!

Me: Time to summon the dogs!

DOG WHISTLE MAGISWORD!

Nico: Whoa.

I blew in it and May activated the ridewatch and then numerous wolves and dogs came and mauled Another Loki all over the place!

Qin: Nice one!

Maria: (Gets out Princess Igam's Ridewatch) Doggies, get out of the way!

Fluttershy called them back.

Maria: Thanks Fluttershy.

Me: How about this too.

BRONZE STATUE MAGISWORD!

Maria activated the ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down. I threw a rock into the air and I fired an energy blast from the sword and it turned it bronze and then…

BLANG!

It hit Another Loki on her head!

Qin: OUCH! That has to hurt!

Xenia: No kidding!

Maria: (gets out Brown Cowls' Ridewatch) Now for this!

Me: Even though they are a cult of cows, this calls for some cow power.

DAIRY PRODUCT MAGISWORD!

Maria: Lets do it!

Maria activated the Ridewatch and fired waves of milk and I fired waves of yogurt and we smashed Another Loki down.

Me: That one sure was Milky!

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Villamax and his team then came and he had Garble, Lorelai, Hades Beast Spector, Snapdragon And Dr. Starline.

Nico: Nice team, Villamax!

Villamax: Thanks Nico. Boy you guys haven't used Magiswords in a while.

Me: No we sure haven't.

Eli: It has been a while.

Kwame: Now it's my turn. (ACTIVATES QUAKEMON'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of earth and smashed her all over.

Nico: AWESOME!

Hades Beast Spector: If Magiswords ARE used in the usual battles, each of the core 310 should use their favorites.

Me: Good idea Spector.

Lily: I like it.

Me: Yep.

But then something gave Nico an ATOMIC WEDGIE!

Nico: WHOA! HEY!

SNAP!

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: What the!?

I pulled his underwear off his head.

Nico: Whew! Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Eli: I think it's that!

We saw that it was a Mew!

Me: Whoa! The Ancient Pokemon, Mew!

Xenia: Wow!

Camie: Mew is so cute!

Mew: (In a girls voice) Sorry Nico. I couldn't resist.

Nico: Chloe Butterfly! You haven't changed a bit!

Maria: First Another Loki and now, the next Gene Slammer?

Me: Wait are you…

Mew: Yeah I'm Star Butterfly's cousin. But let me handle this.

Me: Let me help too.

BRICK AND PANCAKE MAGISWORDS!

Me: SOLO TEAMWORK COMBO: BRICK SLAB SMASH SHOWER!

I fired waves of brick slabs and Mew fired a psychic energy ball and we smashed down Another Loki and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Bertha and she was a girl with brown hair and had yellow clothes and I picked her up.

Bertha Bonzo: (Stupid and dazed talk) But daddy the babies ate all the ice cream sandwiches.

Me: I think I hit you a little too hard.

I picked her up and brought her over.

Kwame: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: Besides giving Nico wedgies.

Mew: Sorry. But my favorite is when me and Nico gave a gang of bullies atomic chocolate pudding slathered wedgies and strung them up on the flagpole.

Me: Nice!

Qin: That was so funny. I haven't laugh that hard in my life.

Nico: Yeah it sure was awesome. Their underwear ripped and they fell and smashed onto the ground.

Me: Nice! That is funny.

Lola: Boy I bet they are going to be feeling that.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a purple jumpsuit and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Chloe's height increased.

She got her human form back and had beautiful purple butterfly wings and Nico gave her the jumpsuit and she put it on.

Chloe Butterfly: Wow.

Nico and Chloe hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Chloe Butterfly: Me too Nico. Me too.

She put a sign on his back.

KROW!

I kicked Nico in his butt.

Nico: OUCH!

Me: Sorry Nico you had this on you.

I pulled it off and Nico read it.

Nico: Kick me, I'm a stupid chocolate sludge eating monkey.

Me: Very funny.

Nico: Oh hardy har har.

We later went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A

Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, and Monet are heading to a newly discovered planet made of Diablo's Bane Peppers, the super spicy peppers of Thehabos, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to take down Fenris Wolf from the Marvel Comics.

Lincoln also called Legoshi here, because Lincoln sensed he's going to transform, and Fenris Wolf is going to be part of The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on a planet made of Diablo's Bane Peppers, the super spicy peppers of Thehabos, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to take down Fenris Wolf from the Marvel Comics.

Grace Thehabos: A planet made of Diablo's Bane Peppers, this is so awesome!

Me: Let us try some as well.

Nico: Yeah, let's see just how hot these bad boys really are.

Lincoln: Just be careful, guys, these Diablo's Bane Peppers are extremely potent and really really hot.

Lincoln and Grace Thehabos grabbed bushels of Diablo's Bane Peppers and we ate them, and eating those super hot Diablo's Bane Peppers caused our energy auras to really flare up, and then, massive tornadoes of rainbow energy and rainbow fire exploded out of us as we gained massive power boosts from them, and our spicy tattoos leaked out blood. We sucked in the explosions and rainbow fire and we had intense rainbow fire auras.

Me: WHOO! Man, you weren't even kidding, Lincoln, these peppers are HOT!

Luna: We saw the dude eat those peppers before, and man, he really enjoyed them, and he even belched out massive streams of fire from his mouth which hit Flip and burned him badly.

Nico: Damn!

Gina Angellus And we can also thank the legendary El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury I found for him long ago which gave him a massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types.

Lincoln: Yep, now I can eat super spicy peppers of all types, including The Diablo's Bane Peppers of Thehabos, and I want to thank you, Legoshi, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, and Monet for joining us, Billy.

Shazam: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Legoshi: I was quite surprised that you asked me to join, Lincoln, but why is that?

Lincoln: Let me ask you this, have you felt some sort of power rushing through you and you feel as though it's about to be unleashed?

Legoshi: Now that you mention it, I did feel something strange, but I thought it was nothing, but when I saw a thug trying to attack me, I grabbed him by the neck and slammed him down onto the concrete hard and left cracks on it. He was okay, but knocked out. Wait, does this mean…?

Me: Oh, no way, you're going to transform, awesome.

Nico: Way awesome.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of seven girls calling for help and the sound of a wolf howling. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Fenris Wolf, and he's going to devour them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the seven girls, but they've been cornered by Fenris Wolf, and he's going to devour them.

?: (Girl's voice) Time to make him pay for what he's done.

Suddenly, we saw Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy appear before us.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Phoebe Ramirez, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later. Time to put a stop to Fenris Wolf.

We rushed over and before Fenris Wolf could devour the girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at the Fenris Wolf and that caused the seven girls to get away and take shelter in a rainbow energy field Lincoln created to protect them from the Fenris Wolf and when he saw us, he howled in fury.

Legoshi: So, that's the Fenris Wolf that Thor from the Marvel Comics had to deal with. Indeed, he's a wild beast who needs to be stopped once and for all, and yet, I can sense something: the instincts I had to suppress for years, and now, I'm standing right in front of what could've happened if I gave in that day. But, not anymore, this ends here.

Suddenly, Legoshi's brown eyes turned neon brown and he was surrounded by a blue grey and cream white energy aura with light, moonlight, moonlight fire, crosses, wolves, and Komodo dragons, and as he approached Fenris Wolf, he left blue grey and cream white energy, crosses, moonlight, moonlight fire, Komodo dragons, and wolves with every step.

Legoshi: You are indeed a beast who must be stopped, Fenris Wolf, but yet, I sense something within you: the instincts I've had to suppress for years, and now, I'm standing right in front of what could've happened if I gave in that day. But, not anymore, this ends here, I've accepted myself for what I am, and now, I'm no longer afraid of what I am.

Suddenly, Legoshi was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue grey and cream white energy with moonlight shining down from the skies, moonlight fire, light, and crosses surrounding the vortex, there are wolves and a Komodo dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Legoshi emerged, but he was changed forever.

Legoshi grew from 6'1" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, he has neon brown eyes and a blue grey and cream white energy aura with light, moonlight fire, moonlight, crosses, wolves, and Komodo dragons surrounding him, he has a wolf howling at the full moon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, his tail's gotten longer for his new body, he has on a Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue grey gems on the crescent moon links and blue grey crystal links and blue grey wolf-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a wolf with blue grey gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, and he now has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs. Legoshi has on a long white tunic that went down to his waist, white shirt, white vest, long black leather pants with wolves on them, black leather knee-high combat boots with wolf heads for the buckles, and a long black long-sleeved trenchcoat with light, moonlight fire, moonlight, crosses, wolves, and Komodo dragons on the coattails and on the back is a wolf howling at the full moon and a phoenix flying in the skies. Suddenly, Legoshi felt a pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blue gray angel wings with cream white tips on the large blue gray feathers grew and sprouted out from his back, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large blue grey gem on the gold ring on his right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, all the swords Legoshi had gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue grey and cream white energy, crosses, moonlight, moonlight fire, Komodo dragons, and wolves and when it emerged, it was transformed into

Artemis' Divine Lunar Eternal Full Moon Wolf Greatsword of Lunar Moon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and the Greek Goddess of the Hunt, Artemis, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large silver wolf heads for the crossguard, large cream white gem for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large silver wolf heads with grey gems for eyes and a large white pearl on the bottom of the wolf heads for the pommel, Legoshi has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue grey gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold wolf head with blue grey gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's a blue grey kanji below the wolf that said, "Legoshi, Student of Cherryton Academy, Loving Fiancée of Haru, Friend of Many, Emphatic Grey Wolf, Loving Son of Leano and Miyagi, Loving Grandson of Gosha and Toki, Archenemy of Fenris Wolf, Avenger of Tem's Bloody Demise, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Defender of Wolves and Warrior of the Full Moon, Emissary of Artemis, and Master of Moonlight, Holy Light, and Wolves"

レゴシ、チェリートン アカデミーの生徒、ハルの愛情深いフィアンセ、多くの友人、力強い灰色オオカミ、リアノとミヤギの愛情深い息子、ゴーシャとトキの愛情深い孫、フェンリス ウルフの大敵、テムズ ブラッディ デスの復讐者、悪の破壊者、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、オオカミの擁護者であり満月の戦士、アルテミスの使者、月光、聖光、オオカミのマスター

Legoshi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOLF-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY MIDNIGHT MOONLIGHT FIRESTORM WOLF MOON ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY LUNAR WOLF MOON JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY LUNAR WOLF MOON LIFE!

We were amazed by Legoshi's Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Fenris Wolf saw it, it howled in rage and ran at him to attack, bad news for him was that

Legoshi threw a really nasty punch at the beast and sent him flying into a rock.

Legoshi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Midnight Moonlight Wolf Moon and Divine Holy Wolf Moon Justice) Is he…?

Suddenly, Fenris Wolf came out and it was really enraged now.

Lincoln: Nope, you just made him mad, Legoshi.

Legoshi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Midnight Moonlight Wolf Moon and Divine Holy Wolf Moon Justice) I see. Guys, don't try to jump in, this is something I need to do.

Legoshi went after Fenris Wolf, and he fired powerful blasts of blue grey energy, moonlight, moonlight fire, light, darkness, and wolves at Fenris Wolf, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked the beast with his massive greatsword and claws, leaving scars and spilling his blood all over the planet.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: If this keeps up, the planet's going to be stained red with blood.

Legoshi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Midnight Moonlight Wolf Moon and Divine Holy Wolf Moon Justice) Not for much longer. HEAVENLY WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: HOLY CHAINS OF MOONLIGHT FURY!

Legoshi fired chains of holy light which bound Fenris Wolf, but he broke free of them and the chains shattered.

Legoshi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Midnight Moonlight Wolf Moon and Divine Holy Wolf Moon Justice) It didn't work. Okay, guys, looks like we need to overwhelm him before I can try again to bind him.

Lincoln: You heard the man. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, and Monet, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Fenris Wolf, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Legoshi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Midnight Moonlight Wolf Moon and Divine Holy Wolf Moon Justice) He's already weakened, now, let's try this again. HEAVENLY WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: HOLY CHAINS OF MOONLIGHT FURY!

Legoshi fired chains of holy light which bound Fenris Wolf, and this time, he was bound completely in chains that he can't break out of. Legoshi beamed him to Vypra with a message telling the others to watch him closely. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Legoshi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue grey angel wings are permanent.

Legoshi: That should be about it.

Lori: That's right. Now, The Masters of Evil have a new member. (Sees a claw mark on Legoshi's arm) Looks like Fenris left its mark on you during the fight.

Legoshi: This isn't anything unusual, I've gotten these kinds of scars from the other carnivores and from the Shishigumi, the criminal gang from my world.

Varie healed the wound.

Lincoln: But, at least, we took down the Fenris Wolf and had him turned in to The Masters of Evil. (To Phoebe Ramirez) And it's so good to see you again, Phoebe Ramirez.

Phoebe Ramirez reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blood red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, she has on a sleeveless midnight black shirt, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Phoebe Ramirez: You too, Lincoln, it's been six and a half year since we last met, and it's so good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, and Annalise Halston.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, and Annalise Halston: You too, Phoebe.

Lincoln went up to Phoebe Ramirez and he hugged her, and Phoebe Ramirez is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Phoebe Ramirez: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Phoebe Ramirez, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in history, and she's also quite an expert on the myths in the world. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in my harem, Phoebe Ramirez is not only a genius, but she's also an expert on the myths in the world: everything from mythical locations and objects to legendary mythical creatures and people.

Gretchen Holland: She had also known that Lincoln became a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and she was also part in helping in his really intense training: as she'd handled the progress of Lincoln's increasing superhuman upper and lower body strength, and she became even more impressed by his really immense superhuman upper and lower body strength continued to increase even more, and she also helped in increasing his other abilities as well, including his mental and intellectual abilities, plus, she introduced him to her field on on the myths in the world: everything from mythical locations and objects to legendary mythical creatures and people.

Ionia Han: That's really amazing.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, Annalise's also also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, and Micaela Davis and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending me, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with me, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Nico: (Gulps) Just like what we were told.

Gretchen Holland: That's right, we fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and those who dare to mess with Lincoln deserve a nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring our wrath.

Me: Remind me never to cross any of you.

Legoshi: That's always the one thing no one wants, and among your enemies, which one did Phoebe really hate with a blazing passion, Lincoln?

Nico: That's right, and many of your enemies had crossed really nasty lines, but only a certain one would've crossed that line and it would earn them their entire wrath in full.

Lincoln: That's right, and the very person who earned Phoebe's wrath, that would be Luan.

Phoebe Ramirez: We'll tell you guys about that later. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Phoebe, are you absolutely sure about this?

Phoebe Ramirez: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Phoebe Ramirez, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Phoebe Ramirez, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Phoebe Ramirez's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Phoebe Ramirez's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Phoebe Ramirez: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Phoebe.

Phoebe Ramirez had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Christiane Friedrich, Kokoro Fushikawa, Tatsuko Itagaki, Kazuko Kawakami, Momoyo Kawakami, Yukie Mayuzumi, and Miyako Shiina from Majikoi!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Christiane Friedrich, Kokoro Fushikawa, Tatsuko Itagaki, Kazuko Kawakami, Momoyo Kawakami, Yukie Mayuzumi, and Miyako Shiina from Majikoi!

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Christiane Friedrich: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Christiane Friedrich and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Fenris Wolf, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many

Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Christiane Friedrich: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Christiane Friedrich: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Christiane Friedrich, Kokoro Fushikawa, Tatsuko Itagaki, Kazuko Kawakami, Momoyo Kawakami, Yukie Mayuzumi, and Miyako Shiina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Fenris Wolf.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Legoshi transforming into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and he laid a beatdown on the beast, and all of us joined in and we defeated it and Legoshi chaining him up and sending him to Vypra, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Phoebe Ramirez have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys really had a lot of fun on that planet.

Lincoln: Many of us Spice Demons scarfed down a lot of Diablo's Bane Peppers, and they're still just as tasty as ever.

Legoshi: Luckily, I didn't eat any of them, I think I prefer to keep my tongue intact.

Nico: I don't blame you, Legoshi. You'd have to be a really powerful spice demon to try one of those.

Jack (Beastars): And that was so awesome you transformed, Legoshi, nice.

After taking down the Fenris Wolf, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Phoebe Ramirez saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Phoebe Ramirez: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Phoebe, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Phoebe Ramirez: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Phoebe Ramirez: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Phoebe, what's the story on why you hated Luan?

Phoebe Ramirez: That's a tale I haven't forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were busy presenting our report on Egypt, we made a half-scale replica of The Great Pyramid of Giza, but then, I felt a drop of water drip from the ceiling, and Lincoln had a look of dread on his face: we slowly looked up to see a bucket of water tied to a long string leading outside. Suddenly, the string was pulled, and the bucket tipped over pouring water on both my head and Lincoln's and it also got on our half-scale replica of The Great Pyramid of Giza ruining it and our report. We soon heard the sound of insane laughter in the hallways, and there's only one person responsible for it: Luan. I was extremely furious at Luan, as she showed up inside and laughing at us again, and I wanted to rip her head off and mount it on a stake, but Mrs. Johnson caught on and she grabbed Luan and dragged her to Principal Huggins' office and we found out she snuck out of the school to pull a horrible prank on me and Lincoln to ruin our project. Lincoln was so angry, he yelled at Luan saying it took him and I three weeks to put this all together and she ruined it in a second, but Luan just stood there laughing at him again, and when she made another bad pun, that was the last straw. I grabbed Luan by her ponytail, dragged her outside, and tied her by her panties to a tree limb outside the school, and marched back in. But, by the time I got there, Lincoln was already sitting on the floor and crying his heart out, he was right: it took us three weeks to get our project all together and Luan ruined it. I went down to the floor and hugged Lincoln and he hugged me back, I swore I was never going to forgive Luan for what she did, if she ever pulled a prank like that again, I was going to kill her!

When Phoebe Ramirez was finished, we were absolutely horrified.

Nico: My God, Luan really went too far that day.

Me: Yeah, that prank landed her in really hot water that day.

Rita: We came over and Phoebe told us everything that Luan did, and we picked up Lincoln who had a total breakdown, and Phoebe untied Luan's panties, but we were absolutely furious with her. We then grounded her for eighteen weeks for that prank and ruining their project.

Lynn Sr.: Lincoln was absolutely devastated by Luan's prank, she ruined what he and Phoebe have been working on for three weeks and all for a laugh, she treated her brother's education like a joke.

Nico: Education is something that's never to be taken as a joke, that was awful. Did you and Phoebe ever get the chance to do a re-do of the project, Lincoln?

Lori: They did. But, Lincoln was still absolutely devastated by what Luan did: we warned her one day that her sick pranks would go too far, and look at what happened. Eventually, they re-did their project and they got an A, but Mrs. Johnson was really worried about Lincoln, no matter what everyone did, he was still devastated. Phoebe went over to Lincoln, and the moment she hugged him, he broke down and cried his heart out, as he hugged her back, and she rocked him gently to calm him down, we also heard it and we joined in.

Luna: That joker really went too far, and after Mom and Dad told us what she did, I kicked her out of my room and told her to go sleep in the basement. Eventually, Lincoln calmed down, and Phoebe took him to Lake Huron for a vacation for the both of them, while Luan was condemned into the basement for her sick joke. Even though we also wanted to be there for him, Phoebe explained that it should just be her and him, and we knew it's proof he's lost his trust in Luan, and we were pissed off at her for what she did. But, when they did return, Lincoln was much better.

Me: Yeah, and Luan eventually apologized after eighteen weeks of Hell in the basement. But, Phoebe didn't want to hear any of it, and that was the sign that Luan was now on her death list if she ever pulls a prank like that ever again.

Nico: Jeez.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Irida (Pokemon), Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab (Justice League) are heading to the Kamakura Beaches in Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Irida (Pokemon), Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab (Justice League) were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Irida (Pokemon), Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab (Justice League) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved the girls from a group of thugs sent by Bruno Herrera to kill them because he wanted revenge for the deaths of the other members of The Order, but Lincoln saved the girls and he killed the thugs and absorbed them into his body, which was bound to piss him off even more.

Irida: Whoa, we're here in the Kamakura Beaches, incredible.

Lincoln: I've never been here to the Kamakura Beaches before, but this is also perfect for our first beach date, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Irida, Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Irida, Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Irida, Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Irida, Jessica Cruz (Justice League) and Arisia Rrab placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Irida, Jessica Cruz (Justice League), and Arisia Rrab with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Hal Jordan: At least I know that Lincoln's going to look after Jessica and Arisia Rrab.

Irida: And he also saved us from from a group of thugs sent by

Bruno Herrera to kill them because he wanted revenge for the deaths of the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers were already sharpening axes.

Nico: Uh oh, they've really pissed the Fabled Gene-Slammers off big time, now they're really going to face eternal damnation.

Lincoln: You got that right, but they've already been marked for death after they got their death sentences years ago, so we're going to the Mexican government a favor and kill them.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

---

We were taking Sir Ivan and Irena to a special restaurant over in London, England. We had them blindfolded.

Haruto: Nico, it was nice knowing you.

Nico: (WHIMPERS IN FEAR)

Sir Ivan: (British Accent) I have a feeling I know where we are.

Varie: You will love this restaurant guys.

Irena Malloy: We sure will.

We arrived at a castle restaurant.

We sat them down and removed their blindfolds and gasped.

Sir Ivan: Irena!? You're my date!?

Irena Malloy: Sir Ivan!?

Sir Ivan: Ah London! I've always wanted to come home.

Me: Yeah we brought you guys here for your date at one of England's finest restaurants.

Nico: Getting a reservation at this place was not easy.

Me: Also Ivan you were getting a little homesick so I figured why not have your date in your home turf.

Sir Ivan: Thank you J.D. It's good to be back in London.

Me: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Bambi: I hope you enjoy!

We sat down.

Me: I always love coming here to England.

Nico: Me too.

Camie: Yeah.

Rarity and Pipp saw my fingernails and they were jeweled fingernails.

Pipp: (GASP) Oh my glitter! Those fingernails are so gorge.

Me: Oh thanks Pipp. These were made by this.

BLING BLING MAGISWORD!

Rarity: Oh my that is beautiful darling.

Me: Yep. It makes anything bling filled.

Qin: Very dazzling.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Didn't think you were the bling wearing type J.D.

Me: Well I dyed my hair rainbow so I figured why not add some bling to go with the trend.

Nico: True.

Lola: That is awesome though.

Rarity: Oh that is an absolutely brilliant idea darling.

Me: Thanks.

Blast Off: You better get ready to run, Nico.

Nico: (GULPS) I know.

Sir Ivan and Irena had a great meal.

When they were done we helped pay for it.

Me: Have a great meal guys?

Sir Ivan: We most sure did.

Irena Malloy: We had a wonderful time.

Me: Glad you guys loved it and I'm glad that we were able to help Sir Ivan get back to his home country for some catching up.

Sir Ivan: True.

Vines then started tickling Nico.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) HEY GUYS THAT'S ENOUGH!

Irena: Uhh that's not us!

Me: It's from him!

We saw a Meganium!

Nico: Whoa a Meganium!

Me: Wow!

Meganium: (In a girls voice) Sorry to tickle you Nico. Couldn't resist.

Nico: Gina Everest! Whoa!

Qin: Wow Gina you look great as a Meganium!

Meganium: Thanks Qin.

Tyler Nevarro: Ivan, we really are happy for you. It's about time you got a girlfriend here in the modern world.

Me: Yeah even after 1,500 years.

Sir Ivan: That is true. Thank you all.

Me: No problem.

Meganium: But we're happy for you though.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Meganium: My favorite is when me and Nico tickled a girl in our class that was a bully and she was laughing so hard that she was given detention for a month.

Nico: That's right.

Me: That was awesome.

May: Yeah.

Me: Lets revert you back.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a Green jumpsuit and everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Gina's neck shrunk down.

She regained her body and human form and had beautiful pink and green butterfly wings. Nico gave her the jumpsuit and she put it on and she was back to normal.

Gina Everest: Wow. That was a rush.

Nico and Gina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gina Everest: Me too Nico. Me too.

Catzi: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Eli's team will include Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, and Loki (Marvel). Hunter's team will include Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, and Yan Lin.

Hunter: (German Accent) Wunderbar!

Qin: That is awesome guys!

Bender: As long as I get to kick some shiny metal ass!

Carla Wong III: It will be awesome.

Crag: Yeah we're gonna have a ripping good time on that.

Me: And speaking of Odette and Derek, I just got this message from them. Says they need our help.

Nico: I have a feeling I know what it is.

Xenia: Me too.

The Previous Group of M.O.E. Members came.

Silver Samurai: Can me, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Seadramon, and Bizarro go with you guys?

Evil Wind Man: Me, the Constructicons, Captain Frightbeard, Evil Skull Man, Albedo, Roman Torchwick, Peg Leg Pete, Live Action Thrust, Big Lenny, and Evil Solar Man will come too.

Live Action Scrapper: And congrats on getting a girlfriend, Ivan.

Sir Ivan: Thank you.

Live Action Scrapper: You're welcome.

Nico: And to answer your question yes you all can come with.

Lola: J.D. got a message from Derek and Odette. It's very important.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: It doesn't say but it's important.

Weather Vane: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Feraligatr, Furret and Noctowl next.

Qin: Awesome choices.

Me: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: It sure will.

Grodd: Let's get going.

Live Action Mixmaster: Why do I get the feeling we're about to finish what one of Nico's rescues started?

Me: I got that same feeling too.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai, I hear you, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got bad news: Clavius is back, he survived and now, he's really pissed off at you and he wants revenge. But, ever since Lincoln had sucked out all of his powers, he's still powerless.

Me: So, he's back for Round 2. I knew that was for him, well, now this time, he's really going to pay for his crimes in full, and he's getting sent to The Black Gates for good.

Luan: We'll make him pay for everything he's done, and what he did in helping Rothbart.

Lincoln: And I'll be able to use my curse that I wanted to put on him when we send him to The Warp, but now, we'll use it send him to The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Bruno Herrera of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Bruno Herrera of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now, and he's already pissed off of what you did to his thugs.

Renata Kushano: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Bruno Herrera for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got some unfinished business with Clavius.

Lincoln: We're putting an end to that powerless sorcerer once and for all, and once we get done with destroying Clavius, you're the next one to die, Bruno Herrera.

Renata Kushano: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Bruno Herrera, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

We were off.

---

We were flying over to Derek's kingdom.

We arrived at Derek's Kingdom and we saw Derek getting ready to practice archery.

Derek: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Derek.

Qin: Awesome to see you again.

Nico: Even though we saw each other a couple of days ago.

Xenia: Yeah.

Odette: I'm glad you all came.

Luan: Wouldn't miss this for anything Odette.

Atomic Skull: Practicing archery, I see.

Evil Skull Man: You guys are skilled at that.

Derek: It's what I like.

Brom: It's fun too.

Me: It sure is.

Aylene C.: Mind if I practice too? I'm a good shot myself.

Derek: Sure Aylene. The More the merrier.

Lord Rogers: Animals, assemble!

The Musicians came out.

Musician 1: Lord Rogers, I must object. We are musicians!

Lord Rogers: The servants have the day off. We have to use someone.

Musician 1: But I'm an artist! Not a boar.

Lord Rogers: Could've fooled me.

Derek: C'mon guys, they're harmless.

Me: They are bag head arrows.

Musicians: (Singing) We are a band And not a band of animals. (They donned animal costumes) This masquerade

Musician 2 (BEAR): Is more than I can bear.

Musicians There goes my reputation. It's awful, this humiliation

Musician 3 (LION): And I've the lion's share

Me: Geez. Talk about improvising.

Lord Rogers: Down on all fours, please, and growl ferociously! (They gave vicious looks) Liven it up a bit! I want you to strike fear into my heart.

Wesley (RABBIT): [Roars ferociously]

FEROCIOUS ROAR!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Lord Rogers: Not you, Wesley, you're a rabbit, for heaven's sake.

Me: Geez!

Nico: So, where were we?

RD Lori: Aylene literally practicing her archery.?

Nico: Oh, right.

Aylene had a red blindfold on. Derek's was orange and Brom's was blue.

Lord Rogers: Archers! Ready. Set. Go!

The blindfolds were pulled off and Derek and Aylene were shooting the animals like mad! Aylene was off to a great start and so was Derek! Brom was having trouble. Derek blasted numerous animals all at once and Aylene really let them have it and blasted them all over with red arrows and more. She and Derek were really shooting them up.

Me: Wow! Look at them go!

An arrow from Aylene came at us!

I grabbed it and threw it and it hit Wesley the Rabbit!

SMASH!

Lord Rogers: Twelve seconds!

They kept on blasting them.

Lord Rogers: Five seconds!

Still blasting them.

Lord Rogers: Three! Two!

Aylene fired more arrows and they hit Wesley!

Lord Rogers: Time! Animals, assemble for counting.

They came and they were covered int red and orange dust!

Me: Whoa! They sure did a number on them.

Lord Rogers: Aha! Very good, very good. You both scored plenty of five pointers, that's for sure.

Me: Boy you guys did some really good shooting!

Qin: I'll say!

Derek: Sorry, Hans. Why don't you take a few days off?

Me: Boy you guys got beat bad.

Lord Rogers: Moose are worth two points. Sixteen, it's a total of thirty-two. Ten seven pointers and fourteen three pointers, with a total of two hundred ninety-eight. Well done, Derek! Now Bromley, let's see, for you, and zero, and zero, and uh nothing, and nil and zip. And last but not least the elusive 100-point white rabbit!

Wesley was covered in red dust in 8 spots.

We totaled it all up

Derek got 398

Aylene got 999

Brom got 0

Nico: Whoa! Nice shooting!

Mole Man: Nice job!

Derek: You got some good shooting there Aylene! Nice job!

Aylene C.: Thanks Derek. Archery is one of my talents.

Mole Man: Aylene has a great shot.

Fu: She sure does. When we first met, we saw her hit Sharptooth in his eye and chest with great marksmanship.

Me: That's right.

Nico: She has quite the shot there.

Peg Leg Pete: Hey, Odette. Were you turned into a Bewick's Swan before?

Odette: I think so.

Me: Actually yeah that's right. And those are my favorite swans too.

Qin: Cool.

RD Lucy: Odette, do you ever get the feeling that someone you think you killed might not have been killed at all?

Nico: Because that's the feeling we have right now.

Odette: Yes I know that feeling. And you're right. It's the reason why I called you guys here. Clavius is still alive!

We gasped!

Nico: I knew that he was alive!

Me: Now I understand! Nico left Clavius alive on his rescue so all of us can have a shot at bringing him down.

Eli: That's very sporting of you Nico.

Nico: I didn't want all of us to feel left out.

Allison Nouveux: That is very sporting and considerate.

Seadramon: I thought he just came back just like all dead villains.

Big Lenny: When they don't get the Black Gates, that is.

Me: Clavius didn't get the Black Gates. Yet. So that means he is still alive.

Odette: Yes. But he is horribly burned, scarred and disfigured from the lava.

Qin: Geez! Nico sure left his mark on him.

Xenia: He sure did.

Eli: No kidding there.

Me: Yeah. Oh Derek, Odette, I have something you are going to love seeing.

Odette: What is it?

Me: You'll like this. When Allison Nouveux absorbed the orb of the Forbidden arts and transformed, all of us gained the power to use the powers of the Forbidden Arts and we all can now use them for good. Watch this.

I fired a blast of blue magic and it formed Derek, Brom and Odette when they were in their pre-teen years!

Nico: Whoa!

Odette: Wow is that!?

Derek: Wow it sure is! That's you and me when we were kids.

Me: And Brom too.

Qin: Wow! You guys were awesome back then.

Lemmy Koopa: And yeah. They can see you.

Little Odette: Wow this is amazing!

Little Derek: So you guys are us?

Odette: We sure are.

Me: This may sound strange for you two but you are now husband and wife.

Little Odette: Wow! I have a lot to hear about.

Me: It's a long story.

Luan: You had to learn and work your way through lots of things to get to where you are now.

Derek: It's true.

Bizarro: They so ugly.

Evil Solar Man: He really means they're so cute.

Me: Bizarro talks in opposite. Ugly to him means cute.

Derek: Oh I get it.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah it takes a while to understand.

Odette: I see.

Little Odette: I have a lot to learn here though. But I can't believe that father is…

Me: I know Odette. But you have nothing to worry about. Rothbart is dead and gone. Luan here killed him and helped Derek do so.

Luan: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Luan: Rothbart got what was coming to him.

Gru: Now, we have a new problem.

Me: Clavius is back.

Qin: But we're ready for him.

Luan: And he will face the wrath of the defender of Derek's Kingdom.

Xenia: And that is Luan Loud.

Eli: Yeah you got that right. I sense that Luan is about to transform.

Nico: Me too.

Luan: Yep.

LaGrange: I hope he's sent goons after us. So we can take them down.

Live Action Thrust: (transforms to jet mode) In the meantime, I'll see if I can find him.

Me: Be careful. Even without the Orb of the Forbidden Arts he is still a dangerous monster.

Live Action Thrust: Noted.

He flew out to find him.

RD Lola: I see some of his goons!

Me: Blast them!

We fired waves of fire and incinerated them into nothing.

Xenia: Here comes more.

Xenia fired an arrow and skewered them through their heads.

Derek: Nice shot Xenia!

Xenia: That was a good bullseye.

Eli: I sense that's the last of them.

Live Action Thrust came back.

Live Action Thrust: He is close.

Eli: 5 klicks and closing.

Roman Torchwick: Here comes more goons!

Nico: (gets out Professor XXXL and Carmen Dillo's Ridewatches) Good. Now I can use these!

Snake: Dude, did you seriously forget to use those during Vinyl's final mission?

Nico: Sorry.

He activated them and rolled into a ball and went at the goons and turned them into roadkill!

Qin: Nico one!

Nico came back!

I fired more fire blasts and incinerated the goons.

Laney: Take that!

Beelzemon: Now, there's nothing left to stop us from reaching the asshole.

Me: You got that right.

Qin: Should be here any minute.

Eli: 2 klicks and closing.

Me: Oh. That killed some time for him to get here.

Camie: It sure did.

Albedo turned into Negative Jetray.

Negative Jetray: Let's not keep him waiting.

Calamitous: Oh, we won't.

Me: No we sure won't.

I spun my Magisword Bracelet.

LOBSTER CLAW MAGISWORD!

Me: He's allergic to shellfish.

Nico: Nice. Also that sword will snip his legs off.

Me: And nothing hurts worse than being snipped by a lobster.

RD Sam: Entrance time!

We got to the castle tower and hid.

Then a figure came out and it was CLAVIUS! He was horribly burned and scarred and disfigured from the lava.

Qin: (Whispering) Geez that lava really did a number on him.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We went at him.

Clavius: I WILL KILL NICO AND DEREK!

But then the spirits of swans appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Miss me Clavius?

Me: Time for us to finish what we started.

Frightbeard: Time for ye to walk the plank!

Goliath: We weren't taking any chances. So, we brought your one weakness!

Me: And that's this!

CRUNCH!

I snapped him with the Lobster Claw Magisword and he swelled up like a balloon!

Then New Wave, Hydros, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, and Gramma Stuffum are next. So are Yani, King Jellyfish, Mortimer Mouse, Evil Splash Woman, Doc Duodenum, Luna Ghost, Aries Zodiart, Trident, Coldsnap, and Rock appeared.

Nico: New Wave, Hydros, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, and Gramma Stuffum are next. So are Yani, King Jellyfish, Mortimer Mouse, Evil Splash Woman, Doc Duodenum, Luna Ghost, Aries Zodiart, Trident, Coldsnap, and Rock.

New Wave: I didn't expect Clavius to be allergic to Shellfish.

Me: Me neither.

Maria: Hey, some bad guys are allergic to more then just happiness.

Me: That's true.

Hydros: No argument there.

Stondozer: At least he'll be easier to beat now.

Qin: Yep.

Whirlin: (to Nico) We heard you helped the Justice League beat the Imperium

Nico: We sure did.

Magma: (to the Justice League) I don't blame you guys for forgetting that. It happened so many years ago before the Joker got killed the first time.

Superman: Boy it has been a while.

Me: We did not expect the Prime Universe Earth from long ago to be here and we were there back then.

Nico: Crazy.

Qin: Yeah.

Then Commander Crayfish and his Mutant Rangers came.

Me: Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers. You guys sure know how to take a beating.

Commander Crayfish: We sure do.

Me: Yep.

Commander Crayfish: Tomorrow, I hope the girls get a chance to shine. Unfortunately, that means no usual battles.

Nico: What do you mean by that?

Commander Crayfish: No spoilers.

Qin: Oh boy.

We got the battles underway.

---

Maria, Carmen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lorna Jacobs, Suu the Slime, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - Nico's Rescue and Battling the Incursian Horde and recruiting the Imperium

---

New Wave was first.

New Wave: (to Maria) Nico's Rescue involved you guys Battling the Incursian Horde. And recruiting the Imperium.

Maria: Yeah it sure did and Anita Bathory recruited the Imperium Horde. Some of them. But we had no idea that they were on a prime universe Earth that was set years ago before the team was formed.

Carmen: Yeah that was really strange but it was really awesome seeing what happened back then.

Rarity: That was a really strange mystery darlings.

Sweetie Belle: But it was still a really awesome rescue and adventure.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Lorna Jacobs: Yeah we all thought it was cool.

Suu: It sure was.

New Wave: No kidding there. But that was cool that you guys did all that. Lets do it!

Maria used her Legend Items.

SUBMARINE WATER HUNT! MARIA'S MAELSTROM OF FURY!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and slime and smashed her down.

---

Azulongmon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ariana Blitz Wolfenstein, Lincoln, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - Battling Another Mane Ice Beast Record and Another Loki.

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Nico, May's team, Loki's team, and the others did good Battling Another Mane Ice Beast Record. And Another Loki as well.

Azulongmon: Yeah they sure did and we were amazed to see that Another Mane Ice Beast Record was also the Sailor Soldier for the world of Wonderland from Disney. That is amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was awesome and battling Another Loki with Magiswords and Ridewatches was really cool!

Cozy Glow: You got that right. That was both funny and awesome.

Hex: I agree there too. It was great.

Ariana Blitz: It sure was. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Lincoln: Boy we sure did.

Hydros: Glad you did. Lets do it!

Azulongmon used his legend items.

DRAGONS OF WAR AND LIGHTNING! AZULONGMON'S EASTERN SOVEREIGNTY FURY!

They fired waves of lightning, bones, skulls, magic, stars, blood and energy and smashed him down.

---

Thing, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ruth Lincoln, Stone Luna, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on a planet made of Diablo's Bane Peppers. Did he try any?

Thing: You bet he did! Many of us did and our rainbow fire auras were so explosively intense from them that it was beyond incredible! The spice from those peppers made the Carolina Reaper pepper and Dragons Breath Pepper feel like nothing!

Applejack: Woowee! And they were hotter than anything we ever felt.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure were. But the heat from them was amazing!

Flashwing: It sure was awesome!

Ruth Lincoln: We were amazed about that.

Stone Luna: Yeah we sure were.

Stonedozer: Wow that is potent and amazing! Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

Thing used his Legend Items.

CLOBBERING BAD GUYS OF 4! THING'S SMASHING

ROCKSTORM!

They fired waves of rock, boulders, earth, mud, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Olivia Orrovia, Professor Banner, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - Meeting a gene-slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy. What's her name?

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) Her name is Phoebe Ramirez and you would like her.

Rainbow Dash: She is a really smart and awesome girl.

Scootaloo: And she taught Luan a lesson big time.

---

Phoebe Ramirez: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Phoebe, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Phoebe Ramirez: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Phoebe Ramirez: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Phoebe, what's the story on why you hated Luan?

Phoebe Ramirez: That's a tale I haven't forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were busy presenting our report on Egypt, we made a half-scale replica of The Great Pyramid of Giza, but then, I felt a drop of water drip from the ceiling, and Lincoln had a look of dread on his face: we slowly looked up to see a bucket of water tied to a long string leading outside. Suddenly, the string was pulled, and the bucket tipped over pouring water on both my head and Lincoln's and it also got on our half-scale replica of The Great Pyramid of Giza ruining it and our report. We soon heard the sound of insane laughter in the hallways, and there's only one person responsible for it: Luan. I was extremely furious at Luan, as she showed up inside and laughing at us again, and I wanted to rip her head off and mount it on a stake, but Mrs. Johnson caught on and she grabbed Luan and dragged her to Principal Huggins' office and we found out she snuck out of the school to pull a horrible prank on me and Lincoln to ruin our project. Lincoln was so angry, he yelled at Luan saying it took him and I three weeks to put this all together and she ruined it in a second, but Luan just stood there laughing at him again, and when she made another bad pun, that was the last straw. I grabbed Luan by her ponytail, dragged her outside, and tied her by her panties to a tree limb outside the school, and marched back in. But, by the time I got there, Lincoln was already sitting on the floor and crying his heart out, he was right: it took us three weeks to get our project all together and Luan ruined it. I went down to the floor and hugged Lincoln and he hugged me back, I swore I was never going to forgive Luan for what she did, if she ever pulled a prank like that again, I was going to kill her!

When Phoebe Ramirez was finished, we were absolutely horrified.

Nico: My God, Luan really went too far that day.

Me: Yeah, that prank landed her in really hot water that day.

Rita: We came over and Phoebe told us everything that Luan did, and we picked up Lincoln who had a total breakdown, and Phoebe untied Luan's panties, but we were absolutely furious with her. We then grounded her for eighteen weeks for that prank and ruining their project.

Lynn Sr.: Lincoln was absolutely devastated by Luan's prank, she ruined what he and Phoebe have been working on for three weeks and all for a laugh, she treated her brother's education like a joke.

Nico: Education is something that's never to be taken as a joke, that was awful. Did you and Phoebe ever get the chance to do a re-do of the project, Lincoln?

Lori: They did. But, Lincoln was still absolutely devastated by what Luan did: we warned her one day that her sick pranks would go too far, and look at what happened. Eventually, they re-did their project and they got an A, but Mrs. Johnson was really worried about Lincoln, no matter what everyone did, he was still devastated. Phoebe went over to Lincoln, and the moment she hugged him, he broke down and cried his heart out, as he hugged her back, and she rocked him gently to calm him down, we also heard it and we joined in.

Luna: That joker really went too far, and after Mom and Dad told us what she did, I kicked her out of my room and told her to go sleep in the basement. Eventually, Lincoln calmed down, and Phoebe took him to Lake Huron for a vacation for the both of them, while Luan was condemned into the basement for her sick joke. Even though we also wanted to be there for him, Phoebe explained that it should just be her and him, and we knew it's proof he's lost his trust in Luan, and we were pissed off at her for what she did. But, when they did return, Lincoln was much better.

Me: Yeah, and Luan eventually apologized after eighteen weeks of Hell in the basement. But, Phoebe didn't want to hear any of it, and that was the sign that Luan was now on her death list if she ever pulls a prank like that ever again.

Nico: Jeez.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Whirlin: GEEZ! Luan really went too far back then didn't she?

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there! She warned that if Luan did something like that ever again there would be one less sister in the Loud House.

Olivia Orrovia: Yeah that was cruel to Lincoln!

Professor Banner: It sure was!

Whirlin: I'll say! Lets do it!

Linka used her Legend Items.

PLANETEER'S ASSEMBLE! ELEMENTS OF THE PLANETS UNITE!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Koji, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning,

# Light Skylanders, Hikari Yukimura, Keiko, Camie, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - Sir Ivan and Irena's Date and Nico getting his punishment

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) I'm happy that Sir Ivan and Irena went on a Date. But I just hope Nico's punishment wasn't too bad.

Koji: We are happy too. But we just gave Nico a tickling like he deserves for it.

Princess Celestia: Besides, tickling him is always funny.

King Solar: It sure is funny.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah Nico gets tickled all over from all that and it's funny.

Amber Morning: At least it's better than being spanked.

Spotlight: That's true and I can live with that.

Hikari Yukimura: Same here. That is true.

Keiko: I agree there and it's funny.

Camie: It sure is.

Magma: (LAUGHS) That is awesome and I love a good tickle. Lets do it!

Koji activated his Legend Items.

SUNSCRAPER SPIRE PRISMATIC FURY! SPOTLIGHT'S SHINING LIGHT!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Luster Dawn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Allison Nouveux, Nico, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum - Odette and Derek's Kingdom has flourished tremendously

Gramma Stuffum was next,

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) Odette and Derek's Kingdom has flourished tremendously. It wouldn't have been possible without Rothbart's death.

Luster Dawn: Boy it sure has come a long way ever since we were here the last time.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure has and it's so beautiful.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And it was awesome seeing Aylene, Derek and Brom fire arrows like that.

Sunburn: It sure was cool!

Allison Nouveux: Aylene and Derek really pelted the animals all over.

Nico: They sure did. I feel bad for the musicians though. But they had to use substitutes from somewhere.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh that is good ja. Lets do it!

Gramma Stuffum summoned Jellied Squids and Deep Fried Boars!

Luster Dawn used her legend items!

FOOD ARMY FROM THE SUN! LUSTER DAWN'S NEW LEGACY OF THE SUN!

Luster Dawn summoned an army of food animals and they fired waves of fire and sunlight and smashed her down

---

Samus Aran, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders,

## Tabitha Welkington, Nicole Knudson, Janeen Aran, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - Derek and Aylene are both amazing shots and marksmen in Archery

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) Derek and Aylene are both amazing shots and marksmen in Archery. I hope Green Arrow and Hawkeye don't get jealous.

Samus: Nah they know that Aylene and Derek are both really good shots. But yeah they did a really awesome job there.

Fluttershy: Thank goodness those weren't real animals they were shooting at.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah the musicians were dressed up like animals and they really let them have it. It was funny though.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and Wesley roared ferociously and scared J.D. and Lord Rogers bad.

Stealth Elf: It was funny. But awesome how he was able to do that.

Tabitha Welkington: Boy rabbits don't ever roar like that. But it was funny.

Janeen Aran: Yeah no kidding there. But they still did an amazing job altogether. Too bad Brom didn't get any good shots in. All he did was go after Wesley. He should have gone after the easier targets first.

Nicole: No kidding there. But he still did a good job. Derek and Aylene have great shooting like Robin Hood does.

Iceage: That's for sure. But great job to Derek and Aylene. Lets do it!

Samus used her Legend Items.

RUNDAS' ICE, GHOR'S FIRE, GANDRAYDA'S LIGHTNING AND DARK SAMUS'S PHAZON FURY! SAMUS ARAN'S BOUNTY HUNTING JOURNEY!

They fired waves of lightning, fire, ice and Phazon, flowers, grass, fruit and leaves and energy and smashed him down.

---

Flare Corona, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lindsey Hollywood, Sadie Mae, The Spuckler Kids, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - It was cool seeing Odette and Derek as kids.

---

Scorpion of Mortal Kombat was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) It was cool seeing Odette and Derek as kids. (sighs sadly) Reminds me of when my family was still alive.

Flare Corona: That is sad. But when they were kids back then they were 2 opposites and they had no idea that they were destined to become husband and wife and king and queen.

Pinkie Pie: But they had a lot of fun growing up back then when they were young.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Too bad we didn't have any fun like that back on the farm.

Featherweight: That is sad. But you're only a kid once.

Sprocket: That's true. It's awesome though.

Lindsey Hollywood: It sure is guys.

Sadie Mae: I'll say it is.

Crystal Meth Spuckler: I agree y'all.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Me too. It's amazing how the Spuckler clan had so many kids.

Flare Corona: You're telling me!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS)

GONG SOUNDS! PANTING!

TEST YOUR MIGHT! (WHAP!) TEST YOUR MIGHT! (ZAP) TEST YOUR MIGHT! (WHAP!) TEST YOUR MIGHT!

MORTAL KOMBAT!

They went at him and punched and pulverized him all over the place and blasted him all over with metal, gears, lightning and energy and Flare used her Legend Items.

FLARE'S MORTAL KOMBAT FIRESTORM! DRAGONIC MIGHT OF FURY!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed him down!

Flare Corona: Flawless Victory.

---

Baihumon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Camellia Zorenstein, Fira Camppenstein, Laneyia Sorrenson, Lorelai Roundtree, Varya Leniyakova, Gina Grant, Jackie Ummova, Katie Hassleberry, Rita Stockholm, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot and Friends, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - Clavius is a monster and the Forbidden Arts went from becoming the tool of his power to our tool for good

---

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) Clavius is a monster. And the Forbidden Arts went from becoming the tool of his power to our tool for good.

Baihumon: They sure have and it was awesome how they have so much incredible potential for so many things.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure do have amazing power.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy no kidding. And they can do anything. Even make money and food trees.

Spyro: I agree there and it's so awesome.

Camellia Zorenstein: It's amazing that so many things can be achieved with them.

Aylene Carter: You got that right.

Littlefoot: I think it's awesome too.

Stratos: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Baihumon used his Legend Items!

BAIHUMON'S WESTERN TIGER SOVEREIGNTY! TORNADO CAR DUST STORM!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Thetis, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Valeria McConnell, Erica McConnell, Molly Hale, Entei, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - Clavius is gonna rue the day he messed with all of us and Nico

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) Clavius is gonna rue the day he messed with all of us and Nico. This time, we won't forget to give him the Black Gates!

Thetis: No we won't! But that was really sporting of Nico to show for all of us to have a crack at him.

Princess Luna: I agree there. Letting him live for all of us to have a crack at him was good.

Moondust: It sure was.

Snowdrop: Now ALL of us can thrash him into pulp.

Gari: We sure can and it will be good.

Blackout: You got that right.

Valeria McConnell: Yeah we sure can make him suffer.

Erica McConnell: I'll say! This will be awesome.

Molly Hale: It sure will be awesome.

Entei: I agree there too.

Ice Demon: You got that right! Lets do it!

Thetis used her Legend Items.

OCEANIC WRATH OF UMI III! THETIS'S OCEANIC MAELSTROM!

They fired waves of water and darkness and fire and smashed him down.

---

Fire Lori, Bridget Branley and Reika Hanehara VS Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle

---

Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle was next.

Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle: It's hard to imagine that Rothbart was able to do all sorts of damage back then.

Fire Lori: I know. Rothbart literally was a ruthless monster that needed to be destroyed.

Bridget Branley: (Flares up Fire Aura) No kidding there. What Rothbart did was really horrible. He killed King William and kidnapped Odette and turned her into a swan.

Reika Hanehara: Yeah no kidding. But his great animal form was terrifying.

Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle: Yeah it sure was! Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Water Leni, Brooke Hudson and Ken Ashiwara VS Universe 666 Aria Blaze.

---

Universe 666 Aria Blaze was next.

Universe 666 Aria Blaze: Why did Rothbart want to take King William's kingdom?

Water Leni: He wanted all that power all for himself so he could rule the world.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) Yeah what he was doing was horrible!

Ken Ashiwara: Yeah he was pure evil.

Universe 666 Aria Blaze: You got that right! Lets do it!

They fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Stone Luna, Abeline Demeter and Tara VS Universe 666 Sonata Dusk

---

Universe 666 Sonata Dusk was next.

Universe 666 Sonata Dusk: What did Rothbart's great animal form look like?

Stone Luna: It was a mixture of a bat, wolf, hawk and a lizard.

Abeline Demeter: (Flares up Earth Aura) And he used that form to kill King William.

Tara: Yeah it was horrible.

Universe 666 Sonata Dusk: But I'm glad that Rothbart is dead. Lets do it!

They fired waves of rock and smashed her down.

---

Ice Luan, Bianca Frostine and Killer Frost VS Universe 666 Cozy Glow

---

Universe 666 Cozy Glow was next.

Universe 666 Cozy Glow: It's amazing how Rothbart was able to turn Odette into a beautiful Swan.

Ice Luan: It sure is amazing how he was able to do so.

Bianca Frostine: (Flares up Ice Aura) It sure is amazing and Odette looks awesome as a swan too. Swans are my favorite birds.

Killer Frost: Mine too because they are so beautiful.

Universe 666 Cozy Glow: Same here. They are gorgeous birds. Lets do it!

They fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

---

## Metal Lynn, Allira Cristant and Quicksilver VS Universe 666 Chrysalis

Universe 666 Chrysalis was next.

Universe 666 Chrysalis: Odette's twin sister Odile is just as beautiful just with all black.

Metal Lynn: Black Swans are so beautiful and gorgeous. Odile is perfect for the Masters of Evil. She is beautiful and cunning and dangerous.

Allira Cristant: (Flares up Crystal Aura) That is for sure and the Black Swan has been my favorite because of how beautiful it is. I like all swans.

Quicksilver: They are all amazing and cool.

Universe 666 Chrysalis: They are all beautiful. Lets do it!

They fired waves of metal and crystal and smashed her down.

## Cloud Lincoln, J.D. Knudson, Ashley Aella and Maria S. Cranberry VS Universe 666 Tirek

Universe 666 Tirek was next.

Universe 666 Tirek: It's crazy how Rothbart and Clavius were so close until Rothbart betrayed Clavius.

Cloud Lincoln: Yeah they were partners in crime before.

Me: But them betraying each other turned out to be a blessing in disguise because now we can kill them off one by one. We already destroyed Rothbart.

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) That is true. And it was great that we took care of Rothbart back then.

Maria S. Cranberry: It sure is.

Universe 666 Tirek: It sure is a good thing. Lets do it!

We fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Shadow Lucy, Abnus Abital and Raven VS Universe 666 Tantabus

---

Universe 666 Tantabus was next.

Universe 666 Tantabus: It's good that King William was able to stop Rothbart from destroying his kingdom the first time. But banishing him was an act of mercy in my opinion.

Shadow Lucy: Yeah letting him live was a terrible mistake on his part.

Abnus Abital: (Flares up Darkness Aura) I agree there. What happened back then should have ended with Rothbart being burned at the stake.

Raven: That is for sure.

Universe 666 Tantabus: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Mud Lana, Aurora Aurelia and Clayface VS Universe 666 Mane-Iac

---

Universe 666 Mane-Iac was next.

Universe 666 Mane-Iac: In my opinion, Banishing Rothbart was a mistake from the start.

Mud Lana: Yeah I agree there completely on that.

Aurora Aurelia: (Flares up Gravity Aura) Yeah and that act of mercy from King William came to bite him back years later which ended with him dying.

Clayface: That's for sure. King William was murdered in cold blood.

Universe 666 Mane-Iac: I agree there. That was horrible. Lets do it!

They fired waves of mud and gravity and smashed her down.

---

Plant Lola, Astrid Briinkley and Poison Ivy VS Universe 666 Gaia Everfree

---

Universe 666 Gaia Everfree was next.

Universe 666 Gaia Everfree: Allison Nouveux getting the power of the Forbidden Arts was another awesome thing that happened to you guys.

Plant Lola: It sure is and we all now have their power.

Astrid Briinkley: (Flares up Plant Aura) The Forbidden Arts have proven to be not only extremely powerful but also a really formidable and incredible force.

Poison Ivy: They sure have and it's awesome.

Universe 666 Gaia Everfree: That is for sure. Lets do it!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed her down.

---

Lightning Lisa, Bronte Elektra, Kyosui Izumi and Static Shock VS Universe 666 Storm King

Universe 666 Storm King was next.

Universe 666 Storm King: That was amazing that J.D. brought forth Odette and Derek back when they were kids. They are really amazing and cool.

Lightning Lisa: I think it's a most amazing and great sight to see what they were like back then.

Bronte Elektra (Flares up Lightning Aura) It sure is amazing seeing what they were like back then.

Kyosui Izumi: It sure is awesome and cool.

Static Shock: I agree there.

Universe 666 Storm King: I agree there too. Cute kids back then. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Light Lily, Leora Chiaro and Dr. Light (Justice League) VS Universe 666 Juniper Montage

---

Universe 666 Juniper Montage was next.

Universe 666 Juniper Montage: Soon Rothbart will have Clavius with him in the Black Gates so they can fight forever.

Light Lily: That is for sure! What those two have done is unforgivable.

Leora Chiaro: (Flares up Light Aura) I agree there. They deserve to be destroyed forever too.

Dr. Light: You got that right.

Universe 666 Juniper Montage: I am glad that Clavius will get what he deserves. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Mirai Cheng VS Yani

---

Yani was next.

Yani: This will be fun.

Mirai Cheng: It always is.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean VS King Jellyfish

---

King Jellyfish was next.

King Jellyfish buzzed.

Sara: Try this on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Babs Bunny VS Mortimer Mouse

---

Mortimer Mouse was next.

Mortimer Mouse: This is gonna be awesome.

Babs Bunny: It sure is gonna be.

She fired waves of carrots and smashed him down.

---

Aqua Girl VS Evil Splash Woman

---

Evil Splash Woman was next.

Evil Splash Woman: This is always fun.

Aqua Girl: You bet it is!

She fired waves of water and smashed down Evil Splash Woman.

---

Rita (Animaniacs) VS Doc Duodenum

---

Doc Doudenum was next.

Doc Duodenum: (SPEAKING IN FART)

Rita (Animaniacs): I don't speak fart.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ziggy Grover VS Luna Ghost

---

Luna Ghost was next.

Luna Ghost: This will be good.

Ziggy: It sure will be.

Ziggy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Aries and Hanabi VS Aries Zodiarts

Aries Zodiarts were next.

Aries Zodiarts: This will be awesome and fun.

Aries: It most sure will be fun.

Hanabi: It will be amazing.

They fired waves of fireworks and energy and smashed him down.

## Bastemon VS Trident

Trident was next.

Trident: This is gonna be so awesome.

Bastemon: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Britney Crosby VS Coldsnap

Coldsnap was next.

Coldsnap: This will be awesome and fun.

Britney Crosby: It always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Molly Molloy VS Rock

---

Rock was next.

Rock: This will be fun.

Molly Molloy: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

The Glitter Force VS The Mutant Rangers

---

The Mutant Rangers were next.

Mutant Black: You ready for us girls!?

Emily: We always are!

Sunny: Yeah!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed the Mutant Rangers down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Glitter Force, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers.

---

Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers were next.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Commander Crayfish: It sure will and that was a good call on Nico for letting Claviius live long enough for you all to destroy him.

Me: Good sportsmanship there.

Eli: You got that right.

Varie: I agree there.

Camie: This is gonna be good though.

Me: Lets dance.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of Clavius, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-Clavius symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets get them!

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Me: YEAH! Lets bring them together guys!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Commander Crayfish: Two can play that!

He and the Mutant Rangers did the same!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and the Mutant Rangers and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Me: YEAH! Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers you all have failed this kingdom!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Luan: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you mad wizard!

Suddenly, something within Luan's mind snapped as the memories of Clavius' dark crimes had rushed through her head, and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals, she unholstered her massive Sulis' Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice from her back, and as she approached Clavius, she left rainbow energy, light, fairies, and light animals with every step.

Luan: I've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Clavius it's bad enough that you, along with Rothbart and Zelda have constantly tried to take over the world, but what you've done in using the Forbidden Arts to achieve your selfish means proves you're nothing more than a madman driven by power and insanity. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, what you've done in the past by antagonizing Odette and Prince William and tried to kill them more than once… , YOU'VE JUST CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, YOU HEARTLESS MADMAN OF THE FORBIDDEN ARTS, AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO KILL YOU IN THE MOST GRUESOME WAY POSSIBLE!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Luan's rage: Clavius crossed a big line, and that black magic-using sorcerer is going to pay for it big time.

Lincoln: Oh man, as if what Lee did to really piss Luan off months ago and what Dark Kevin did in beating up Eddy last year wasn't bad enough, but now, Clavius' crimes have finally pushed her over the edge and he's crossed one moral horizon too many, and now, Luan's going to kill him! STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, and Luan screamed like a madwoman and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with lights surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex sent Clavius flying into a nearby wall, there are light animals and fairies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Clavius: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Luan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Luan remained tall at 7'4" in height, she had the body of a goddess, the weighted yellow bands on her biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes now had gold metal bands around them, she now has nine large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail and her brown hair has rainbow streaks, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with light, fairies, and light animals surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye and rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with yellow phoenix on it, yellow skirt with light animals on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light animals on the coattails and suns on it, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark's on her right shoulder, and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Sulis' Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, light, rainbow fire, and light animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sulis' Eternal Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Celtic Goddess of Light, Sulis, and etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the rainguard and large rainbow gem embedded in the angel face, longer black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large rainbow gem for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vypra, Destroyer of Dark Luan, Morag McLaughlin, Lee Kanker, Dark Kevin, Rothbart, Clavius, and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン ラウド、ラウド家の4番目に生まれ、4番目の長男、彼女の多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、リタとリン シニアの4番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンセイ ラウドの愛情深い母、17世紀の道化師ルアン オブ ロックの子孫ラウド・イン・スコットランド、ヴィプラの大敵、ダーク・ルアンの破壊者、モラグ・マクラフリン、リー・カンカー、ダーク・ケビン、ロスバート、クラビウス、キュウビ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーでありオ能あるいたずら者、スーリスの使者でありチャンピオン、悪の破壊者、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして光と笑いの達人

Luan Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-LIGHT ANIMAL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL LIGHT COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COMEDIC LIGHTSTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Luan's Super Angel-Fairy-Light Animal Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Eddy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Clavius saw it, he went mad and fired a blast of dark magic to kill her, but Luan fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with light, light animals, and fairies, and it hit Clavius and was sent flying into another wall, and it pissed him off now.

Luan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel of Justice and Divine Celestial Light Comedic Love) Pissed off, you should be. Now, it's time for you to get your punishment!

Luan went after Clavius, and she fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light, colored lights, light animals, and fairies and they exploded as they hit the sorcerer, then, she attacked him with slashes from her massive greatsword, leaving scars on him, and it really pissed him off.

Emma: You're not the only one with magic!

Tsukasa: Now, to make you disappear!

Me: Permanently!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Gold!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force White!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Wolf Warrior!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers and Tsukasa turned into Mystic Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Team!

We went at him and all of us pound and pulverized him brutally all over.

Fireflight, Blast Off, Bambi and Haruto used the Earth and Wizard Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fireflight's Photon Displacer Gun, Blast Off's Ionic Blaster and Bambi and Haruto's powers 100-fold.

Bambi and Fireflight: PHOTON DEER SHOT!

Haruto and Blast Off: IONIC MAGIC BLAST!

Gorillas of Psychic Fury and Grodd: GORILLAS OF PSYCHIC MIGHT!

Giants Galore and Goliath: GOLIATH FURY BLAST!

Atomic Darkness Brigade and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Geniuses of Mad Science and Calamitous: SCIENCE FURY FORCE SHOT!

Silver Samurai Force and Silver Samurai: SAMURAIS OF SILVER HONOR!

Snakes of Explosives and Snake: EXPLOSIVE SNAKE STORM!

Moles of Mars and Mole Man: MARS FURY FIRE BLAST!

Speeding Demons of Doom and LaGrange: SPEEDING DEMONS OF FURY!

Seadramons of Power and Seadramon: SEADRAMON LIGHTNING BLAST!

Cube World of Bizarro and Bizarro: CUBE WORLD BLAST!

Constructicon Kaiju Force and Constructicon Devestator: KAIJU FURY BLAST!

Ugly Frightbeards of Mayhem and Frightbeard: UGLY FRIGHTBEARDS OF MAYHEM!

Skulls and Bones of Fury and Evil Skull Man: SKULLS AND BONES BLAST!

Galvan Mavelus Might and Albedo: GALVAN MAVELUS BLAST!

Winds of Force and Evil Wind Man: WINDS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Cello of The Luxurious and Roman Torchwick: CELLO LUXURY BLAST!

Retro Cartoon Awesome and Peg Leg Pete: RETRO CARTOON AWESOME BLAST!

Jets of Force and Live Action Thrust: JETS OF FORCE FURY!

Lightning of Jellyfish and Big Lenny: LIGHTNING JELLYFISH BLAST!

Solar Firestorm Force and Evil Solar Man: SOLAR FIRESTORM BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Derek, Odette, Fluttershy, Eli, Luan and Eddy: LIGHT OF THE SWAN SONG BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SWAN ELEMENT STYLE: BEWICK'S SWAN!

Mai Shiranui: SWAN FIRE STYLE: BLACK SWAN!

Nanami: SWAN WATER STYLE: BLACK-NECKED SWAN!

Toph: SWAN EARTH STYLE: MUTE SWAN!

Tatsumaki: SWAN WIND STYLE: TRUMPETER SWAN!

Sari Sumdac: SWAN LIGHTNING STYLE: TUNDRA SWAN!

Shantae: SWAN MAGIC STYLE: WHOOPER SWAN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said swans.

Lincoln and his harem: SWAN FINAL SMASH: SWAN ATTACK!

They summoned hordes of swans to attack.

We fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him all over.

Lincoln: Now, to put an end to you for good, and forget the curse I got for him, we got a special kind of punishment in store for him. Bayonetta, shall we?

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Of course, Linky, this should be smashing.

Bayonetta 2 OST: Time For The Climax

Bayonetta: (Speaking in Enochian) ADRAMAN AMMA ORS AVAVAGO

Lincoln: (Speaking in Enochian) ZEDEKIEL HONONOL OBELISON

Suddenly, strands of black and white hair appeared from nowhere and converged through a portal of with red and gold circles with red and gold Enochian runes, and then, a symbol with the right half representing The Lumen Sages and the left half representing The Umbra Witches appeared, and then, a giant female with long strands of "hair" with angelic faces and skulls adorned on the top portion of its "hair" then appeared from it: it was Omne, the

Controller of Creation, a powerful omniscient being formed by a miraculous union of the powers of Paradiso and Inferno. Then, Omne winked her left eye as she powers up and then dropkicks Clavius so intensely, it separates his soul from his body, sending his body flying through the sky where it is promptly eaten by Gomorrah summoned by Lincoln, and after his body's eaten, both Omne and Gomorrah disappear, leaving Clavius' soul.

Clavius: You think this is over?! I will return, and I will have my revenge!

Lincoln: Actually, you're not going to return ever again.

Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Clavius' head, and he was found guilty by those he'd killed and he was erased by The Black Gates. We really cheered wildly and Luan holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent.

Nicole: My God, Lincoln, Bayonetta, what you guys did… , that was really incredible! You summoned Omne and sent Clavius' body flying until it was devoured by Gomorrah and sent his soul to The Black Gates.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I also have to thank Daddy for also teaching Lincoln how to summon the Angels of Paradiso, and made sure they're loyal only to the summoner. But, we're glad to be rid of Clavius for good.

Nico: You got that right, Bayonetta, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Bruno Herrera of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic/heretic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Bruno Herrera.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Bruno Herrera, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Renata Kushano: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Bruno Herrera: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Renata Kushano's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Krus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Bruno Herrera, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Renata Kushano: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Bruno Herrera. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Renata Kushano was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Kushano flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Renata Kushano emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Renata Kushano grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Kushano emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Kushano with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Renata Kushano has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Kushano surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Kushano is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Renata Kushano felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Renata

Kushano has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Renata Kushano's massive Fabled Krus-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Kushano's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Kushano etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Kushano's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Krus that said, "Renata Kushano, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Bruno Herrera of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

レナタ・クシャノ、伝説のクシャノのジーン・スラマー、マリア・

ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、ザ・ファブルドの騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトのゴス少女、力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ騎士団のブルーノ・エレーラの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Renata Kushano has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED KUSHANO-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED KUSHANO ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED KUSHANO IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED KUSHANO IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Renata Kushano's Super Angel-Fabled Kushano-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Bruno Herrera saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Renata Kushano fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Bruno Herrera, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Renata's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Bruno Herrera back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Renata, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Renata Kushano: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Kushano and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Kushano Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Bruno Herrera once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Renata.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Renata Kushano.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Bruno Herrera, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Renata Kushano and Lincoln went after Bruno Herrera, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Bruno Herrera and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Renata Kushano sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Bruno Herrera, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Renata Kushano, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Kushano's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Kushano surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Renata Kushano aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Bruno Herrera.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Bruno Herrera!

Renata Kushano and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Bruno Herrera and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Bruno Herrera's sacrificial ritual knife and it hits Bruno Herrera right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Renata Kushano and Lincoln gave Bruno Herrera The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Renata Kushano and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Renata Kushano's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Renata Kushano: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Bruno Herrera for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Renata.

Suddenly, Renata Kushano wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Renata Kushano's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Kushano flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Renata Kushano absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Kushano vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Bruno Herrera's death, now there are only twenty-two members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Joaquín Lozano, which means it'll be Liliana Lurrie's turn.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Evil HERO Malicious Edge.

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know who would could be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Malicious Edge.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, Reggie McDonald, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, and Phoebe Ramirez: Calista Levine.

Gretchen Holland: Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Linky's harem, Calista Levine is known as the swordmaster and weaponmaster of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, and she knows how to use all kinds of swords and weapons.

Lorelai Delancey: Callista Levine knew of Lincoln's training with swords and weapons, and because of that, she decided to advance Lincoln's training even more by teaching him more advanced techniques in swordplay, and she even taught him how to infuse his swords and weapons with elemental energy to deal some serious elemental damage.

Nico: (Whistles) Now, that's awesome.

Bianca Han: Indeed, and being the first one to teach Lincoln how to infuse his swords and weapons with elemental energy to deal some serious elemental damage, only someone as skilled as her would know that trick.

Iceage: NOW, Clavius is gone for good.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Thank goodness.

Me: Yep.

Stratos: Looks like all of Odette's enemies are finished.

Ice Demon: But she can still go with us on adventures.

Gramma Stuffum: Of course she can.

Me: Yes she sure can.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job everyone. This was awesome.

Odette: It sure was. Thank you all.

Me: Anytime.

Luan: (To the viewers) Not even dark magic masters of evil are safe from the justice power of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Swan Princess 2 is one of my favorite movies and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Wes and his team consisting of Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia and Anaitis along with Villamax, Garble, Lorelai, Hades Beast Spector, Snapdragon and Dr. Starline and we got a situation as Pipp has called us to find Queen Haven's puppy Cloudpuff and we're going to follow the episode of Puphunt from MLP G5 and we're going to search high and low. Also we're going to battle THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6 KIDS WHO ARE OUT FOR REVENGE ON THE EDS ONCE AGAIN AND IZZY MOONBOW IS GOING TO SHINE NEXT AS SHE EXPLODES IN POWER AND MAKES ALL THOSE 6 INCORRIGIBLE BRATS SUFFER BIG TIME FOR THEIR CRIMES AGAINST THE EDS! THEY WILL RUE THE DAY THEY MESSED WITH US! Also we're going to battle Another Lamp Do Alangina and that one is gonna be interesting and we're going to battle Another Villamax! Also we're going to meet a Feraligatr gene-slammer and her name is Lindsey Exetor and she is Sylvia Exetor's sister and is a true sports master and knows so many big things about sports and more. She is a huge master of every sport you can think of. The next match-up in this saga is Liliana Lurrie - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie and Lincoln VS Joaquín Lozano. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Alhmacan, and we're going to destroy Cervantes de León, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge thanks to Joaquín Lozano using a Dark Orb to bring him back, only for him to be put under his control and turned into mindless slaves for The Order of Nuestra Señora de la

Santa Muerte, but this time, we're not going to let him live again: this time, he's going to be sent to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet an Evil HERO Malicious Edge Gene-Slammer named Calista Levine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, and a powerful master with all kinds of swords and all kinds of weapons. Of all the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Calista Levine is known as the swordmaster and weaponmaster of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, and she knows how to use all kinds of swords and weapons, and Callista Levine knew of Lincoln's intense training with all kinds of swords and weapons, and because of that, she decided to advance Lincoln's training even more by teaching him more advanced techniques in swordplay, and she even taught him how to infuse his swords and weapons with elemental energy to deal some serious elemental damage. Get ready for a really crazy and weird adventure that tests the power of Girl Power and we're going to have Nicole and the Girl Members of the team go into battle against a weird Kunoichi from a village called the Hidden Nudist Village, An Amazon Village in the Land of Lightning and yes they are kunoichi that not only weed out perverts but also attack while in their birthday suits. So get ready because the Anti-Pervert Patrol is gonna be having one helluva field day in this funny adventure.

see you next time

# ASSAULT OF THE BIRTHDAY SUIT NINJA

This is gonna be a crazy adventure.

---

[phone vibrating]

Pipp's phone rang and on it was Queen Haven.

[beep]

She answered and Queen Haven was REALLY CRYING AND DISTRAUGHT!

Queen Haven: [crying] Pipp! Pipp, he's gone! Goooone! I looked everywhere! He's missing!

Pipp Petals: Wait, what? Who's gone, Mother? What are you-?

Queen Haven: [wailing] So fluffy! And cuddly! And now he's gone!

Zipp Storm: What's wrong? Did she say "missing"? [gasps] Is someone missing?

Queen Haven: [wailing] So sweet! Yippy! I love him!

Zipp Storm: Wait. "Sweet"? "Yippy"? "Fluffy"?

Pipp Petals: [gasps] Cloudpuff?!

CLOUDPUFF, THE QUEEN'S PET PEGAPOMERANIAN WAS MISSING!

Zipp Storm: We've gotta do something!

Pipp Petals: Leave it with me! This is where the Pippsqueaks, like, totally shine! And I better get the team too!

Zipp Storm: Right!

Dahlia: [gasps] Cloudpuff?!

Windy: Cloudpuff!

Rufus: Cloudpuff?!

Posey Bloom: Cloudpuff?!

[racoonicorn squeaks]

[multiple phones beeping]

At breakfast, we were eating and then our phones beeped.

Me: (GASP) Oh no! Cloudpuff is missing!

Xenia: We better get over to the Maritime Bay sector and help out!

Nico: Right! RESCUE TEAM MOVE OUT!

We were off!

Over in Maritime Bay was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Wes and his team consisting of Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia and Anaitis along with Villamax, Garble, Lorelai, Hades Beast Spector, Snapdragon and Dr. Starline and we were there to help find Cloudpuff.

Crowd Mare: Have you heard?

Pegasus Stallion: It's just awful.

Sunny Starscout: Excuse me!

Earth Pony Stallion: I heard he ran off with the racoonicorns.

Sunny Starscout: Hey! Everypony! Can I have your attention?!

Hitch Trailblazer: [blows whistle]

Sunny Starscout: Thanks, Hitch. Now, as we all know, Cloudpuff has gone missing, and we need to work together to find him!

Zipp Storm: Everypony needs to spread out! When somepony or… uh… somepup is missing, the first forty-eight hours are critical! Dewdrop any information directly to my flyPad!

Pipp Petals: [crying] Cloudpuff is totally a brother to us! We have to find him!

Nico: Lets not panic everyone and everypony. Cloudpuff couldn't have gone far. We got to work together to find him.

Me: That's right! We'll search from the air, water and land.

Eli: I'll find him with my Force Powers.

Hitch Trailblazer: Everypony has their assignments! Let's move out!

Nico: Right! You heard the man! Lets roll!

Izzy Moonbow: Thank you for all your-

[wood creaks]

Izzy Moonbow: Apparently, five ponies on a table is too many.

Mane 5: Whoa!

[crash!]

The table fell.

Sunny Starscout: [coughs, sighs] It wasn't our most graceful start.

We helped them up.

Zipp Storm: [spits] We've gotta go! Cloudpuff is out there… somewhere!

Me: Don't worry Zipp. We'll find Cloudpuff. I promise.

Pinkie Pie: Cross my heart, hope to fly, stick a cupcake in my eye.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Pipp do you have a picture of Cloudpuff so we know who we have to look out for?

She gave us one.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Wes, I want to thank you, Villamax, and your teams for coming.

Wes: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out.

Xenia: It's always fun.

Nico: Lets move out!

We were off and we got to finding Cloudpuff!

Nico: Edwayl, what do you like to do in your free time?

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) Not really sure Nico. But I always wanted to teach Irish Dancing.

Nico: That's a great idea!

Girl Jordan: It sure is. Remember how we first met and you helped us find my dad?

Edwayl: I sure do lass. That was a great adventure.

[phone beeps]

Pipp Petals: [sighs] I am live-streaming to you with devastating news. Our beloved and loyal pup… [whimpers]… Cloudpuff is missing.

She help up a poster of him.

Pipp Petals: [voiceover] My sister Zipp is searching high and low in Zephyr Heights.

[drone whirring]

She was searching from the air.

Pipp Petals: [voiceover] And back in Maretime Bay, Hitch, his critters, and all the Earth ponies are leaving no stone unturned in the search for this pampered pooch.

Hitch and the ponies of land are searching along with us.

[boom!]

We were pulling out trees to find him.

Pipp Petals: [voiceover] Even as far as Bridlewood, everypony is finding creative ways to come together to find our sweet little pup.

Izzy found a trail of spit leading up to a sleeping unicorn.

Izzy Moonbow: [gasps] Ewwww!

Sunny slipped.

Sunny Starscout: Aah! Ugh! [nervous chuckle] You're not Cloudpuff, are you now?

Pipp: [Voiceover] The Neptune Crusaders and Team Loud Phoenix Storm are searching in the water, on the land, in the sky and in the stars for him.

We were flying all over the place.

Pipp Petals: [voiceover] The only thing we know for sure right now is that, if you're out there, Cloudpuff, we will find you! Even if it means we must cross all of Equestria, we will never…

Pipp Petals:… stop… looking!

Nico: I'll never forget that day.

Me: Me neither.

Qin: That was an awesome day.

We got to searching hard and far.

Camie: Yeah.

Laney looked in a nest and saw baby birds and they were cute.

We later regrouped.

Zipp: Find anything?

Me: Nothing. We combed every square inch of the city and the area and nothing.

Xenia: Yeah.

[phone beeping]

Zipp Storm: Ooh. Ugh! That's a bunnycorn! What's this? A street sign? Not helpful! Fan photo of random picture of Hitch, fan photo, fan photo… A sad selfie of Pipp?! Really?! Ugh! It's hopeless! We're never gonna find-! Hang on. What's that? Is them a gem from Cloudpuff's collar?! In the mailroom? Hmmm…

Me: We better check that out.

Eli: I sense that he was there.

Me: Lets go.

We went to the Mailroom.

[phones vibrating]

[zip!]

Pipp and Queen Haven went there.

Zipp Storm: [sniffing, groans] Right. Doesn't make any sense. The gems from his collar are here, but he isn't.

[doors open]

Pipp Petals and Queen Haven: Where's my fluffy boy?!

Queen Haven: [crying] Oh, why, why, why?!

Pipp Petals: [crying] Where are you, Cloudpuffy-poo?!

Nico: Your majesty, Pipp lets not panic.

Zipp Storm: Hey, look at this stuff. This might sound crazy, but I think Cloudpuff was here.

Me: I think Zipp is right. These are his pawprints.

Queen Haven: Here?! Why should he be here?! How should I know?!

Zipp Storm: Mom! Just calm down and think. Why would Cloudpuff have been in the mailroom?

Queen Haven: I don't know. I mean, I did send you and Pipp a care package of all your favorite things this morning. Maybe he followed me down here, and… WHAAAAAT?! What if I mailed my baby?!

Me: That would be silly. Zipp better call Hitch and see if anything came.

Zipp did so.

[walkie-talkie static]

Zipp Storm: Hitch! Has anything been delivered to the Brighthouse for me or Pipp? Think!

Hitch Trailblazer: Uhhh… Well, funny you should ask. I, uh… You know what it's like. Today has been crazy. And I, uh…

[door creaks]

Fifi came.

Fifi: Phew! Just the ponies I was looking for! [laughs]

The package was wiggling and growling? What the?

[muffled growling]

Fifi: Oh, don't worry. It's been doing that all day.

Nico: We better see what's in it.

Fifi: [voiceover] Wiggliest parcel I've ever tried to deliver!

It was a fiesty one.

[muffled growling]

Me: Lets see what's in it.

[tape rips]

We got it open. And we saw Cloudpuff inside it!

Cloudpuff: [growling]

Me: There you are!

Pipp Petals and Zipp Storm: [gasp] Hey!

Cloudpuff: [yips]

Eli: Found you.

Xenia: (Sighs) What a relief!

Camie: Thank goodness.

Me: Whoops!

Maria: We did good destroying Clavius.

Nico: We sure did. That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

May: Who knew he was allergic to Shellfish?

Me: The Lobster Claw Magisword found that out.

Eli: It sure did.

Xenia: Yep.

We saw a bunch of bath bombs eaten and fingerprint dust powder all over.

Pipp Petals: Ugh! All of my Luscious Lilac bath bombs?! Cloudpuff, really?!

Zipp Storm: Uh, neigh way! Is this my hoofprints kit?!

Queen Haven: I'm afraid so, my dear. What do you have to say for yourself, you naughty little puppy?

Me: Oh you are just a silly puppy.

Cloudpuff: [passes gas]

LOUD FART!

Queen Haven: Oh, dear! That is truly awful!

Me: OH MAN! Cloudpuff! (GAGS)

Cloudpuff: [yips]

Queen Haven: Cloudpuff!

Pipp Petals: Cloudpuff!

Zipp Storm: [coughs] Seems like he's paying the price already.

Cloudpuff: [passes gas]

Zipp Storm: Ugh!

Me: But we did find him.

We called everyone.

Nico: (COUGHS) Geez and I thought your farts smell bad J.D.

Me: (GAGS) No kidding!

We went outside.

Lola: That was bad! And I thought Lori's farts smelled horrible!

Lori: (OFFSCREEN) I HEARD THAT!

Nico: May, Maria, be honest. Do you and the girls want an all girls mission?

May: We sure do Nico. We want to show you that girl power is just as good as all of our power.

Me: A Girl Power Mission is a great idea! If the Kamen Riders can do it so can you.

Lola: I agree.

Nico: Well okay then. A girl power mission it is. But I'm glad we found Cloudpuff. Also it's good we're here. I just found out from Vypra that The Vengeance Express 6 Kids are out for revenge on the Eds once again.

We gasped.

Eli: Don't those six brats know when to quit?!

Lincoln: They don't, Eli. We'd dealt with them before when we first went after them, and they were all filled with wrath, hatred, and murder against the Eds. Looks like they need to be taught a lesson and put on a tighter leash when we hand them back to Vypra.

Villamax: That's for sure.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah. But we're ready for them.

Nico: All right. You girls can have a mission all to yourselves. But there won't be any usual battles as a result.

May: Okay then.

Maria: This will be awesome!

Me: Girl Power for the day.

Camie: Yeah!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Maria: And I know just the Ranger girls to include.

Me: The girls of the Japanese Ranger teams?

Maria: How did you know?

Me: Just call me psychic.

We laughed.

Cloudpuff came up to Lincoln and licked his face.

Lily: Aw, just like what Charles does to all of us.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Pipp Petals: That's proof he likes you, Linky.

Fluttershy: (Giggles) He sure does.

Zipp Storm: We did it, we got Cloudpuff back.

Nico: We sure did.

Izzy Moonbow: See I knew we could find him.

Me: We all did. Thanks to Zipp's detective work.

Camie: You got that right.

Maria: Specifically, we'll call the girls of In Space, Time Force, SPD, Samurai, Megaforce, Dino Charge, ToQger, Zyuogher, Kyuranger, Lupinranger vs Patranger, Kiramager, and Zenkaiger.

Me: I figured. But I was half right.

Nico: Yeah you sure were.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: Yeah that was awesome though.

Queen Haven: It sure was. Thank you all so much for helping me find Cloudpuff.

Me: It was our pleasure your majesty.

Queen Haven: I had no idea that I would mail Cloudpuff.

Me: It was an accident.

Xenia: Yeah but that is silly.

Me: Yeah.

Queen Haven: I'm glad Cloudpuff is safe.

Lincoln: He sure is.

Nico: Now, let's go find our vengeful friends.

?: DORKS!

Eddy: Oh no.

Me: I think they found us!

Nico: Oh shit. We're so not done yet, we still got to deal with The Vengeance Express kids.

Lincoln: Aha, and there they are.

Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, which hit a nearby bush and forced out The Vengeance Express and they were really out for the Eds' blood.

Me: Targets sighted.

Xenia: This is gonna be good!

Villamax: Your majesty, you might want to get Cloudpuff somewhere safe.

Nico: This is gonna get ugly really fast.

Queen Haven: You got it guys.

She took Cloudpuff.

Queen Haven: Be careful.

She was off.

Me: Okay you dorks come and get some!

Xenia: YEAH!

Izzy Moonbow: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you incorrigible brats for the last time!

Suddenly, something within Izzy Moonbow's mind really snapped as memories of The Vengeance Express' crimes against the Eds rushed through her head and her magenta eyes turned neon magenta and she was surrounded by a cerulean blue energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts, she unholstered her massive Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached The Vengeance Express, she left cerulean blue energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts with every step.

Izzy Moonbow: You six brats absolutely make me sick, it's bad enough you tried to take revenge on the Eds and kill them, but no matter how many times we've beaten you brats down and sent you all flying back to The Masters of Evil, you just don't even know when to give up. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, it's quite obvious that you refuse to give up until you've finally gotten your revenge, you came back again and attempted to get revenge on The Eds again, only to fail yet again and sent back to The Masters of Evil, and now, you've decided to come back again for more… , THAT'S IT, I'VE HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU FOR THE FINAL TIME, VENGEANCE EXPRESS. AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP, I REFUSE TO LET YOU BOTH LIVE EVEN A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR CRIMES AGAINST THE EDS!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Izzy Moonbow's fury.

Nico: Ooh, boy.

Lincoln: Izzy Moonbow's fury has now been unleashed, and those incorrigible brats are about to pay for their crimes against The Eds, and she's about to unleash Hell on them. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground, but The Vengeance Express ran right at Eddy to kill him, but Izzy Moonbow screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of cerulean blue energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and arts and crafts surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an cerulean blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Izzy Moonbow emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Izzy Moonbow grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo ombre highlights in the bangs of her long flowing cerulean blue hair with indigo ombre streaks, she has neon magenta eyes and a cerulean blue energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with magenta iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with magenta gems for eyes and the Arts, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Arts, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her magenta Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cerulean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cerulean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Izzy Moonbow has on a magenta dress with cerulean blue designs on it, purple skirt with her cutie mark on it, dark purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Izzy Moonbow's cutie mark. Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive lilac angel wings with cerulean blue tips on the large white feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her cerulean blue with indigo ombre tail grew longer, and her horn on her head grew longer. Izzy Moonbow has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large cerulean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow's Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cerulean blue energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Izzy Moonbow's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded cerulean blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large lilac gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and a large lilac gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with lilac gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and magenta gems for eyes and a large lilac gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Izzy Moonbow, Alicorn Princess of Construction, Arts and Crafts Expert of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Bad End Pretty Cure, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Arts and Crafts, and Magic"

イジー・ムーンボウ、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・コンストラクション、マアタイム・ベイ のアーツ アンド クラフツ エキスパート、救世主、保護者、そして 夕暮れの輝き の友情の遺産の継承者、サニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、ピップの花びら、ジップストーム、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、ジャズフーヴス、ロッキー リフ、ポージー ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー スパークロニ、ズーム ゼファーウイング、サンダー フラップ、オニキス、その他多数、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、オパーリン女王と終末の 23 日の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィルとカンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士団の一員、バッドエンド プリキュアの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして力の達人友情、団結、芸術と工芸、そして魔法の

Izzy Moonbow has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ARTS AND CRAFTS CREATOR EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Izzy Moonbow's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Vengeance Express saw it, they went completely mad with rage and ran after her to kill her, but Lincoln fired blasts of sunlight at them which blinded them, and Izzy Moonbow fired a powerful barrage of cerulean blue energy blasts, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts at them, and it exploded and sent them crashing into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were furious.

Sunny Starscout: Wow, now Izzy Moonbow's transformed, incredible. Plus, that was a good save you did, Linky.

Lincoln: If they laid so much as one grubby hand on one of my many future wives, they deserve no shred of mercy whatsoever, and Izzy, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Izzy Moonbow: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Arts and Crafts Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Artist Alicorn Love) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down these incorrigible brats and tie them back up to hand over to Vypra?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Izzy.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Izzy Moonbow.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Since you six brats refuse to learn your lesson, I think it's time for us to really ramp up the violence and kick your sorry butts even harder.**

Vengeance Express Kevin: Then, you will all die for siding with those fucking Dorks!

Nico: Bite my shiny ass, Shovel Chin! Let's get them!

We also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after The Vengeance Express, and we caused quite a mess by slashing at them with our greatswords, and leaving some nasty scars on them, and Lincoln was also slashing at them with his massive greatsword and claws and he left nasty scars on them with every slash. When we were done, The Vengeance Express were really mangled up, but they were still standing and really pissed off now.

Me: Got to hand it to them, they're tough. Izzy, Lincoln, show those six dorks no mercy.

Izzy Moonbow and Lincoln went after The Vengeance Express, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, cerulean blue energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Vengeance Express and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off them off now.

Then, Lincoln fired six rainbow fire blasts which hits The Vengeance Express as they screamed in pain and were then knocked down by six cerulean blue magic energy blasts fired by Izzy Moonbow.

Me: Lets get them guys!

Nico: With pleasure!

We went at them!

I kicked Vengeance Express Kevin in his face and Nico punched Vengeance Express Rolf in his face and stomach and smashed his head in with a fish club!

Eli fired Force Lightning at Vengeance Express Sarah and electrocuted her.

Eli: That will keep your mammoth mouth yap shut!

Villamax: Swabbies!

He summoned his Swabbies and they smashed and pulverized Vengeance Express Jonny.

Me: Take that you melonheaded cueball!

Nico: Sniff on this! (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico shoved Vengeance Express Nazz's face into his butt and then…

LOUD LONG FART!

The fart was so bad that it melted her face off and she was coughing and gagging.

We laughed hysterically!

Lola: Hey Jimmy! Want to know what my favorite music note is?

Vengeance Express Jimmy: What?

She formed a piano above him and then…

KRASMASH!

It fell right on him!

Lola: B-FLAT!

Nico: Eli, are Swartz's creations close?

Eli: Yes. 15 klicks and closing.

Nico: Perfect.

Me: Lets hit them with crazy shenanigans.

Lola: Yeah!

We hit them with all sorts of crazy pranks.

Nico: Nice, now all that's left.

Twilight Sparkle: Is the final blow.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Izzy Moonbow, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Izzy Moonbow's Friendship Artist Unity Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's cerulean blue with magenta flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by arts and crafts etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Pipp Petals aimed their hand-cannon blasters at The Imperium.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You six incorrigible brats are not laying one more grubby hand on the Eds ever again.

Then, Izzy Moonbow and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, cerulean blue energy, and elemental forces at The Vengeance Express, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Me: Hey Vengeance Express dorks and dorkettes! Chew on this!

I shoved bottles of Ipecac down their throats.

Nico: What was that?

Me: Wait for it.

Vengeance Express Kevin: HULLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHH!

HE THREW UP ALL OVER!

Vengeance Express Jonny: BLEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Jonny did too.

Vengeance Express Jimmy: I'm startin' to feel funny.

Vengeance Express Sarah: Well, I feel fine, I guess I'm gonna… HUHLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHH!

SHE THREW UP TOO!

Vengeance Express Nazz: HULEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

She threw up too!

Vengeance Express Rolf: LEEEEEEEHHHHHHHH! Oh… Oh, God, why didn't anybody tell Rolf… HULLLLLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHH!

He threw up too!

Vengeance Express Kevin: Oh, my God, my insides are on fir… LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHH!

Vengeance Express Jonny: No, please… no more… no more, no… LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Vengeance Express Nazz: Guys, I'm scared! GAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAALLLLLL!

Vengeance Express Jonny: Get the phone! Call nine-one-on… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHH!

Vengeance Express Sarah: Jimmy! Jimmy! Jimmy, get in here… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHH!

Vengeance Express Kevin: Okay. I think it's all gone. I think it's… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHH!

Vengeance Express Jonny: I don't wanna, I don't wanna… HULLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHH!

Vengeance Express Kevin: Rolf, I need you to hold my legs…

LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHH!

Vengeance Express Jimmy: LEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Vengeance Express Rolf: BLEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

[The vomiting stops for a bit, and the whole street is covered in puke.]

Me: (Sinister smirk) Hey guys, who wants Chowder?

Vengeance Express 6: HUUULLLLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHH!

IT WAS PUKEVILLE!

Luna fainted!

FWOMP!

Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln fired six rainbow energy chains which tied The Vengeance Express and they couldn't escape, and then, Vypra appeared.

Vypra: Nice work catching them, guys. Those six got loose from their cage and ran off to get revenge on the Eds again, thanks to Vengeance Express Sarah chewing through the bars. Next time, we're putting an even tighter leash on them, so they don't try that stunt again.

We cheered wildly as Izzy Moonbow and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Izzy Moonbow new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer cerulean blue tail with indigo ombre streaks, and massive cerulean blue angel wings and longer horn are permanent.

Izzy Moonbow: That'll teach those brats never to come after the Eds ever again. Thanks for helping me take down The Vengeance Express, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Izzy.

Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Izzy Moonbow's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and buttons formed into a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Izzy Moonbow came back to us as the display vanished.

Pipp Petals: Now, that was so beautiful!

Me: That really was an awesome display we saw!

Sunny Starscout: You said it, and we're also glad Izzy's part of Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: And I swore I would take good care of her, along with you, Zipp, Pipp, and Misty.

Nico: And you've also been getting the attraction of Twilight's other friends, Lincoln.

Applejack: (Snickers) He's right though, Linky. You've really been getting the attention and the attraction of all of our other friends, and many of them are joining your harem faster than a jet-powered jackrabbit.

Luan: Well, can any girl help it? Lincoln's had that charm and his personality that literally draws girls in like a magnet.

Sam S.L.: She's right though, dude. But, we're so glad we took down those six dorks and stopped their repeated attempt at revenge on the Eds again.

Lincoln: And Vypra said she'll keep those six on a more tighter leash.

Nico: You got that right. Lets hope so.

Me: But it's fun smashing their heads in.

Xenia: You got that right.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Me: Nope.

Laney used smelling salts on Luna and she woke up.

Maria washed the vomit off the streets with water.

Me: That was funny though.

Nico: It sure was. That was clever using Ipecac on bad guys.

Me: We can't use Ipecac at home but we CAN use it on bad guys just to add insult to injury.

Nico: You got that right.

Luna: That was a major puke storm.

Maria: Stewie HAS used it as a weapon before.

Me: Yes he sure has. And it was genius.

Xenia: That is true.

Lola: Yep.

Then a yellow glow was seen and then I saw that the Lamp Do Alangina Wonder Ride Book was glowing.

Me: Whoa the Lamp Do Alangina Wonder Ride Book is glowing.

Nico: That means that we're going to meet the embodiment of Lamp Do Alangina.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who's up next?

Sunset Shimmer: I have a feeling that it's going to be for Agrabah's sailor soldier and I helped defeat Jafar. So I'll go.

Me: Go for it Sunset.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: Agrabah is so cool.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a female Genie appear and it was ANOTHER LAMP DO ALANGINA!

Me: Whoa! Another Lamp Do Alangina!

Qin: Wow! This one is a real genie!

Me: Yep.

Another Lamp Do Langina: And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had gold and orange Sailor Clothes and her own version of Kamen Rider Espada's sword.

Me: (GASP) Selene Jafara Agrabah A.K.A. Sailor Agrabah!

Xenia: Cool!

Me: She is a genie and is also the Defender of Agrabah and has power that is stronger than that of Jafar.

Sailor Agrabah: That's right and it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Magine: Do you have your own lamp?

Sailor Agrabah: I sure do.

She showed that it was tied to her right hip. It was a jeweled bottle lamp.

Me: Ooh that is beautiful.

Nico: It sure is.

Sailor Agrabah: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this though. By the way are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Agrabah: Yes there are. Another version of him. (Points to Villamax).

Villamax: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Agrabah: Friendly and this one is a sailor soldier too. You'll see which world its for later on.

Me: I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: Me too.

Sunset Shimmer: Shall we?

Sailor Agrabah: We shall. Oh and tell Lynn that she did a great job against Lexaeus the second time. That was awesome.

Nico: I'll relay the message. Thank you.

Sailor Agrabah turned into Another Lamp Do Alangina. Sunset and Another Lamp Do Alangina flew into the air and Sunset fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Lamp Do Alangina. It turned into a new Wonder Ride Book called CELESTIAL GENIE OF ELEMENTAL WISH.

Me: Celestial Genie of Elemental Wish. Awesome.

I went and caught Sailor Agrabah.

Me: Nice one!

Sailor Agrabah: (Groans) That was a rush. But that was cool.

Me: It sure was.

I brought her over.

Nico: Alright. One more to go.

Me: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER VILLAMAX! It was a dark version of Villamax!

Qin: WHOA Another Villamax!

Xenia: Wicked!

Me: And you are?

Another Villamax: (In a girls voice) I believe you know who I am?

Me: (GASP) Tanya Tarzan A.K.A. Sailor Deep Jungle!

Nico: Whoa! The Sailor Soldier of Tarzan's World!

Me: Yep.

Another Villamax: That's right. And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Sailor Deep Jungle is an honorable Sailor Soldier and also has the powers of nature and protects everything too.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Villamax: No he didn't. I knew he was lying so I took off before he could say anything.

Me: Wow. But if I were to guess it's to protect Tarzan's world from all threats like poachers.

Another Villamax: That's right.

Me: Clayton is dead thank goodness.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Many of Tarzan's enemies are in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Another Villamax: I heard. I'm glad.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Villamax: No worries. Come at me.

Me: With pleasure. (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

ELECTRIC EEL MAGISWORD!

Me: This one will be a shock.

I had it bite her and it electrocuted her.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Me: Hope you aren't allergic to shellfish!

LOBSTER CLAW MAGISWORD!

CRUNCH!

It pinched her!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: Nice one!

Nico: (gets out Villamax's Ridewatch) Let's kick things off!

Me: Like this?

SOCCER BALL MAGISWORD!

I got a soccer ball shape sword.

Nico activated it and fired energy blasts and I kicked the soccer ball and smashed Another Villamax in her face and the blasts hit her and smashed her down!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: If this were the FIFA world cup that would be a winning goal.

We laughed.

Nico: (gets out Garble's Ridewatch) To quote Jake: Dragon up!

Me: Like this?

CAYENNE PEPPER MAGISWORD!

I put pepper in my mouth and fired a blast of fire and Nico activated the ridewatch and fired waves of fire from his mouth and smashed her down.

Me: That was cool! Or hot in this case.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Hope you like Scalding hot water!

RADIATOR MAGISWORD!

It turned red hot and my fire aura flared up!

Me: YEAH!

I fired scalding hot water and smashed her down!

May: (gets out Lorelai's Ridewatch) My turn!

Me: How about this too.

RUBBER SPIKE MAGISWORD!

Nico: That club looks dangerous.

Me: Watch this.

I jumped and bashed Another Villamax down.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Don't worry it's made of rubber.

I showed that it was like that.

Nico: Oh.

May activated Lorelai's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: (gets out Hades Beast Spector's Ridewatch) Princess Luna would be proud of me for using this.

Me: I got an idea!

BUTTERFLY MAGISWORD!

I fired it at Zuria and she got beautiful red butterfly wings!

Zuria: Cool!

Me: Yeah! And this too. I hope Vambre doesn't kill me for this one.

TROUSER MAGISWORD! CARDBOARD REPLICA MAGISWORD!

I formed a cardboard Replica and me and Zuria flew into the air and I fired trouser energy and it gave the fake pants.

Nico: What's that for?

Me: 3… 2… 1…

Vambre screaming!

Vambre: (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

Vambre flew down and she went at Another Villamax and May fired waves of darkness and smashed Another Villamax down and Vambre pulverized and brutally smashed Another Villamax all over.

Maria: (gets out Snapdragon's Ridewatch) That was genius!

Me: Thanks. It was cool. So is this.

FISHSTICK MAGISWORD! CHEESE MAGISWORD!

Me: SOLO TEAMWORK COMBO: LIMBURGER CHEESE FISH SANDWICH BARRAGE!

I fired a barrage of Limburger Cheese Fish Sandwiches and Maria fired waves of energy and the blasts hit Another Villamax and smashed her down.

Lana: AWESOME!

Lana went and ate one.

Lana: That is awesome! (MUNCHING) MMM! Delicious!

Maria: (gets out Dr. Starline's Ridewatch) What do you think of this, Starlight?

She activated it and fired waves of energy that formed into ducks and they hit Another Villamax and exploded!

Starlight Glimmer: Exploding Ducks! That's funny!

Me: Yep. Billy and Irwin would love this one.

EXPLODING BUBBLE AND PENGUIN SUIT MAGISWORDS!

Me: ADDITIONAL SOLO TEAMWORK COMBO: EXPLODING PENGUINS OF TOTAL ANNIHILATION!

I fired waves of penguins and they hit Another Villamax and 10 of them exploded!

* * *

Billy and Irwin laughed!

Then Toyman and his team came and it had Vomiting Frog Prince, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Anacieto Mitragli, Toy Org and Attacky Sack.

Nico: Nice team, Toyman!

Toyman: Thanks!

Frog Prince: (VOMITS ALL OVER NICO)

Nico: AWWWW SICK!

Frog Prince: Please kill me!

Qin: Ew.

Edwayl: Time for some dragon power lads! (ACTIVATES GARBLE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a dragon flame blast and smashed Another Villamax down.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

A roar was heard and then a FERALIGATR came out!

Me: Whoa a Feraligatr!

Nico: Nice!

Xenia: I like this one.

Feraligatr: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has come.

Sylvia Exetor: Lindsey. This is gonna be good.

Brittney: You know her?

Sylvia Exetor: My sister. She is a very powerful athlete.

Nico: And one of the best I've seen.

Feraligatr: Yep. I got this.

She fired waves of water from her mouth and smashed down Another Villamax and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over to Sailor Deep Jungle and she was a girl with dark green hair and had green and light green clothes.

Sailor Deep Jungle: (Groans) What a headache.

I picked her up.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Edwayl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Feraligatr: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico won the Decathlon competition and we got an awesome trophy.

Nico: It's true. That was fun.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a blue leotard.

Everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Lindsey's Feraligatr teeth were lost in her gums.

She got human teeth and she was back to normal. Nico gave her a blue leotard and she put it on. She was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes.

Lindsey Exetor: (GROANS) That was rough.

She got up.

Nico and Lindsey hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lindsey Exetor: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko,

Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, and Igursus are heading to Alhmacan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: Cervantes de León has come back from the dead wanting revenge, and even worse, Joaquín Lozano used a Dark Orb to bring him back, only for him to be put under his control and turned into a mindless slave for The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, but this time, we're not going to let him live again: this time, he's going to be sent to The Black Gates forever.

As soon as we arrived on Alhmacan, our rainbow energy auras were flaring up extremely as we were absorbing the intense heat and flames from Alhmacan and we were gaining an infinitely astronomic power boost

Lincoln: Whew, we're here in Alhmacan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: Cervantes de León has come back from the dead wanting revenge, and even worse, Joaquín Lozano used a Dark Orb to bring him back, only for him to be put under his control and turned into a mindless slave for The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, but this time, we're not going to let him live again: this time, he's going to be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Isabella "Ivy" Valentine: I knew my "father" wouldn't stay dead for long, and now we'd found out that Joaquin Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte brought him back and turned him into their mindless slave with that Dark Orb he found, now he's crossed it.

Nico: He sure has, and that cursing from Maria Garcia was definitely proof of how much they enjoyed pissing off The Order of The

Fabled.

Me: You got that right.

Rebecca Alhmacan: And to think he's here in Alhmacan, he's going to be burned alive by the intense heat and flames.

Lincoln: That Dark Orb is the one thing protecting him from that fiery death, but when I rip that Dark Orb out of him and send it to The Warp, he will suffer a fiery death, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Jack.

Jack Landors: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Evil HERO Malicious Edge appear before us and with it are the four girls.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Malicious Edge, and it got the four girls.

Evil HERO Malicious Edge: (Girl's voice) And away from Cervantes before he could kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Calista Levine, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later, we got Cervantes de León to deal with.

?: I will have my revenge on you all for what you did to me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We then saw our target, Cervantes de León, arrive, and he was extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Cervantes de León, I always knew you'd come back, but this shall be the last time we ever have to deal with you.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental

Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Jack Landors and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Cervantes de León, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Our rainbow energy auras were still flaring up extremely as we were still absorbing the intense heat and flames from Alhmacan and we were gaining an infinitely astronomic power boost, and Cervantes de León was being overwhelmed by us, and then, Lincoln painfully ripped The Dark Orb that was in Cervantes de León's chest and sent it to The Warp, and without the protection of The Dark Orb, the dreaded Cervantes de León was then overwhelmed by Alhmacan's fiery environment and he was burned alive, and as his spirit appeared, Lincoln sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: We did it, we got rid of Cervantes de León for good. Now, we should head back, we're already sweating up a storm.

Lincoln: Good idea, Nico.

We then came back home to Earth, and man, we were really sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: Whew, man, that was one fiery rescue, but now, at least, we're rid of Cervantes de León for good, and he's never coming back. (To Calista Levine) And it's so good to see you again, Calista Levine.

Calista Levine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blood red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Malicious Edge, she has on a sleeveless midnight black shirt, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Malicious Edge and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Malicious Edge-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Malicious Edge etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Calista Levine: You too, Lincoln, it's been six and a half year since we last met, and it's so good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, and Phoebe Ramirez.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, and Phoebe Ramirez: You too, Calista.

Lincoln went up to Calista Levine and he hugged her, and Calista Levine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Calista Levine: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Calista Levine, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, and a powerful master with all kinds of swords and all kinds of weapons. Calista Levine is known as the swordmaster and weaponmaster of the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, and she knows how to use all kinds of swords and weapons.

Gretchen Holland: And she knew of Lincoln's intense training with all kinds of swords and weapons, and because of that, she decided to advance his training even more by teaching him more advanced techniques in swordplay, and she even taught him how to infuse swords and weapons with elemental energy to deal some serious elemental damage.

Luna: We saw him infuse his swords with Fire, Ice, Lightning, Water, Wind, Light, Darkness, Magic, and any other element, and they were really awesome with how they give off a powerful elemental aura.

Laney: And when he added a drop of blood onto a sword, it gained a blood red and black aura and it had the powers of the vampires and werewolves.

Me: Wicked.

Nico: Usually when that happens, it also means that sword gains the ability to drain the blood of the person it hits.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, Calista's also also friends with Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, and Phoebe Ramirez, and when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city, she means serious business especially when it comes to defending me, and make no mistake, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and any who dare to mess with me, she and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers will deliver unto them a very nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring their wrath.

Nico: (Gulps) Just like what we were told.

Gretchen Holland: That's right, we fight with the fury of the demons and devils of Hell, and those who dare to mess with Lincoln deserve a nasty punishment so brutal that'll make even the demons and devils of Hell afraid of even incurring our wrath.

Me: Remind me never to cross any of you.

Nico: That's always the one thing no one wants, and among your enemies, which one did Calista really hate with a blazing passion, Lincoln?

Eli: Yeah, and many of your enemies had crossed really nasty lines, but only a certain one would've crossed that line and it would earn them their entire wrath in full.

Lincoln: That's right, and the very person who earned Calista's wrath, that would be a group of thugs known as The Blood Demons, a gang of thugs from Royal Woods' past and whom Chandler hired to kill me again.

Calista Levine: We'll tell you guys about that later. (To Lincoln) And

Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Calista, are you absolutely sure about this?

Calista Levine: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Calista Levine, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Calista Levine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Calista Levine's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Calista Levine's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Calista Levine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Calista.

Calista Levine had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Fumika

Mizuno and Tomoe Nagisa from Bikini Junkie and Millenia and Tio from Grandia 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Fumika Mizuno and Tomoe Nagisa from Bikini Junkie and Millenia and Tio from Grandia 2.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Fumika Mizuno: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Fumika Mizuno and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Cervantes de León, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on

the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Fumika Mizuno: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Fumika Mizuno: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fumika Mizuno, Tomoe Nagisa, Millenia, and Tio with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We told everyone what happened on Alhmacan, and they were shocked when they found out the villain we went after was Cervantes de León, who'd come back from the dead wanting revenge thanks to Joaquín Lozano using a Dark Orb to bring him back, only for him to be put under his control and turned into a mindless slave for The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in laying a brutal beatdown on him and Lincoln finishing him off by ripping the Dark Orb in the pirate's chest and sending it to The Warp causing the pirate to be incinerated and his spirit sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Calista Levine have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys really sweated up a storm when you were on Alhmacan, but we're so glad that Cervantes de Leon is gone forever.

Lincoln: Ivy is as well, she'd cut her ties to that monster long ago. But, what Joaquín Lozano just did basically sealed his fate, because later on after our mission, he's going to die horribly.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) And by our hands.

---

After finally getting rid of Cervantes de Leon and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Calista Levine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Calista Levine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever, it's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Calista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Calista Levine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Calista Levine: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Calista, what's the story on that confrontation with The Blood Demons and why you hated them, other than the fact that Chandler hired them to kill Lincoln again?

Calista Levine: That's a story I haven't forgotten. One day, all of us Guardian Angels were with me and Lincoln, and we were doing some swordfighting in the backyard of my house, but then, we got an alert from Becky Long's computer: The Blood Demons were heading for my house to kill Lincoln, and worse, Chandler hired them to kill Lincoln again. We were extremely pissed off at Chandler for what he did, but we couldn't worry about Chandler, we had to deal with The Blood Demons. When we all saw them, they had baseball bats and knives with them. Suddenly, Lincoln added a drop of his blood onto his sword, and we saw the sword gain a blood red and black aura around the blade. The Blood Demons went after Lincoln, but then, he used his enhanced sword to slash one of them on the chest and as he did, all the blood and life force from the thug was drained from him and Lincoln absorbed it into him, and the thug was dead. The rest of them were horrified and pissed off, but as soon as they all charged, Lincoln slashed all of them with his enchanted sword and all of them had all their blood and life force drained from their bodies and Lincoln absorbed all their blood and life-force, and all of them were dead. We were stunned, but Adriana, Lisa, Ramona, Rudina, and Isabella knew what this was: the powerful vampire and werewolf blood in his veins had immense power, and when Lincoln added a drop of his blood onto a sword, it enchants the weapon giving it the power and ability to drain the blood and life force of those it attacks, which explains the blood red and black aura around the blade.

We were stunned.

Me: Wow, I never knew that Lincoln could add a drop of blood to his sword and that resulted in that blood red and black aura arounds the blade.

Nico: And give the sword the power and ability to drain the blood and life force of those it attacks, really awesome.

Lincoln: The Blood Demons caused a lot of trouble for Michigan for years even more than The Black Daffodils, and they had to be killed. After that was done, Calista Levine went after Chandler, and she grabbed him and tied him up, then, we went over the cops and we told them everything Chandler did and why he hired The Blood Demons, we got a massive reward of $600,000,000,000 for what we did in getting rid of The Blood Demons, as for Chandler, he got put in jail for five weeks for what he did.

Zack: And because of it, everyone at school began heckling him even more for his stunt.

Liam: As if he couldn't sink any lower than he's done in the past.

Girl Jordan: I even threw a dodgeball at him and it hit him hard in the crotch.

Nico: (Winces) Jeez, I hope Coach Pacowski wasn't even looking that day.

Me: He was, but he also knew of Chandler's rotten antics and stunts, so he had it coming.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha Waybright, and Marcy Wu are heading to Seaside

Hill.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", and extremely muscular man was dressed in large blue swim trunks with the phoenix and a clock surrounded by stars on them and silver flames coming off the swim trunks, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha Waybright, and Marcy Wu were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha Waybright, and Marcy Wu each had feelings for Clyde, and Clyde also had those same feelings, and Clyde saved them from an attack by Flip who broke out again to get revenge, but Clyde saved them and gave that mutant the beatdown of his life before chaining him to his post again.

Anne: Oh man, we're here in Seaside Hill, nice.

Clyde: Yeah, and it's perfect for our first date, Anne. Shall we?

Clyde, Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha Waybright, and Marcy Wu dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha Waybright, and Marcy Wu got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Clyde summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha Waybright, and Marcy Wu and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine, Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Anne Boonchuy, Sasha

Waybright, and Marcy Wu placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Anne Boonchuy: We really had fun there, and it's been a long time since we'd been to the beach.

Sasha Waybright: You said a mouthful.

Marcy Wu: But, it was nice to head out to a beach after our adventures in Amphibia.

---

Later it was time for Irena's first Ambassador Mission and it was to the world of Hero 108.

Nico: I heard that this world was torn apart by a terrible war between humans and animals.

Me: Yeah and whoever did this will pay big time.

Lola: You got that right!

William: Anyone else want to go with Irena? Besides Laval and 2 Rabbids?

Fluttershy: Me and Twilight and friends will go.

Twilight Sparkle: We better figure out what's going on in this world.

Me: We know that Eddy and friends are going too.

Nico: Yep. All right lets go.

We opened a portal and we were off to the world of Hero 108.

---

We arrived in the world of Hero 108 and we saw that it was a terrible wartorn world.

Me: Whoa man!

Nico: This is terrible!

Eli: This planet went to Hell.

Twilight Sparkle: It's like the friendships with Humans and Animals has been totally destroyed.

Me: One thing is for sure, whoever did this is going to pay big time with their life.

Nico: You got that right!

Then Lin Chung, Mighty Ray, Jumpy Ghostface, Mystique Sonia and Commander ApeTrully!

Lin Chung: Hello there, Miss. You must be new here.

Mighty Ray: (snickers) Is she one of your secret admirers?

Irena: Actually we are here to help.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this.

Mighty Ray: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Mystique Sonia: Wow! It's an honor to meet you guys!

Lin Chung: (to Laval) You're Laval from Chima, right?

Laval: That's right and it's awesome to meet you.

Lin Chung: Same here.

Me: We should introduce ourselves.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you guys. Nicolas Chan, Leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: I'm J.D. Knudson, 2nd in Command of the team.

Eli: Eli Winston Bullock.

Irena Malloy: I'm Irena Malloy, Ambassador for you guys.

Me: It's part of a diplomatic mission program we made for many missions.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Lin Chung: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Eddy: Awesome here too. I'm Eddy and these are my friends.

They introduced themselves too.

Mystique Sonia: Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: Same here guys.

Apetrully: Perhaps we should talk more back at our base. Mr. No Hands has been watching it while we were out.

Me: We understand.

We went to Big Green Base.

Me: What happened here? This whole planet is now a massive dystopian nightmare.

Mystique Sonia: Blame High Roller for that.

Lin Chung: We'll tell you about him later.

Laval: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Mystique Sonia: They are cute little ones.

Me: They sure are but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Lin Chung: Oh I get it.

We arrived at their base.

Lin Chung: Here we are guys. Welcome to Big Green HQ.

Me: Awesome place you guys have here.

ApeTrully: Thanks. It's home.

The 2 Rabbids hugged Jumpy Ghostface

Jumpy: (hugs back) Fellow bunnies.

Nico: (dumbfounded) That's the first time the Rabbids haven't done anything silly on these missions.

Me: Awesome too.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: So what can you tell us what happened?

Lin Chung: The world was thrown into chaos by High Roller.

They went over his history and told us everything.

---

High Roller is the main antagonist of the cartoon series Hero: 108. He serves as the main antagonist of season 1 and the secondary antagonist of season 2 He was once a court jester who was banished from the Eastern Capital for insulting its emperor and wandered into the Hidden Lands. He is also the minion of Twin Masters who debuts in the second season.

He was voiced by Brian Drummond.

Upon getting struck by lightning, he gained the ability to communicate with animals and tricked them into thinking humans were their enemies. As the new Emperor of the East Citadel, High Roller gets to do whatever he wants, and what he typically wants to do is attack humans (or get animals to attack humans for him), eat candy, read comic books, and play games.

A flashback in "Folk Game Competition II" revealed that he was a classmate of Woo the Wise. High Roller is also the master of the Folk Game Competition and these skills actually translate to the battlefield in dangerously unexpected ways.

For the first Folk Game Competition he held, High Roller held it to distract everyone from the traffic. He later held the second Folk Game Competition as a diversion for the Zebra Brothers to eliminate all the books, since he hated studying as a child. He once beat Jumpy Ghostface in the first Folk Game Competition (by cheating), but the second one against Lin Chung ended in a draw when High Roller discovered that the Zebra Brothers also took his comic books. Combining this with the fact that he likes to play dirty makes High Roller a formidable opponent for even the most skilled members of First Squad, as even Lin Chung can have a hard time trying to stop him one time when High Roller combined with Bearstomp in "Firework Festival at East Citadel."

Minions

Zebra Brothers - Two Zebra twins that serve High Roller. Sparky Black is a black zebra with white stripes and Sparky White is a white zebra with black stripes. It has been shown that they, like Commander Apetrully, were students of Parrot King; however, the Parrot King did say that they were his worst students (because they always goofed off in class). In almost all of the episodes, they are usually the ones who incite the animals to oppress the humans. In most cases, they stay out of fights between First Squad and the animals. However, once a month, when the moon is full, they use their most powerful weapons called the Ghost Lanterns. The Ghost Lanterns are paper lanterns on sticks that gives the Zebra Brothers supernatural powers ranging from merging together to form a giant version of themselves, creating an army of zebra clones, create zebra-type mosquitoes, or getting their victims to face their biggest fears. Although in one episode, it was shown that the Zebra Brothers can twirl their lanterns and use them to fly, even without the full moon.

Bearstomp - Bearstomp is the armored king of the Bears who wears a helmet with a cannon on it. He acts as High Roller's bodyguard. He is often shown blowing nose bubbles while asleep. One of his arms has been replaced with a retractable winch/pincher (suggesting that he may have been injured in battle). It is unknown as to how he acquired such a device, but it seems likely that High Roller gave it to him as an incentive to enslave humans and become a prominent leader of High Roller's army. In "Firework Festival at East Citadel," Bearstomp is shown to have the ability to combine with High Roller which allows High Roller to take control of his body.

Lost Minons

Eagle Eagles - Commander ApeTrully tried many times to get the Eagles to join Big Green. In "Eagle Castle," they carried a metal skeleton created by the Zebra Brothers which trapped Commander ApeTrully in his helicopter. Lin Chung managed to get Commander ApeTrully and his helicopter out of there. Lin Chung and the Air Force ended up getting him out of there causing Commander ApeTrully, Lin Chung, and the Air Force to fall back to Big Green. In "Air Battle," the Zebra Brothers having the Eagles attack Big Green.

They were successfully shot down by the Air Force. Following the Eagle's failed attack on Big Green, the Zebra Brothers returned to Eagle Castle and discovered that the Eagles have lost the feathers on their heads. This ended up turning them into Bald Eagles. In "Bald Eagle Castle," the Zebra Brothers ended up capturing Commander ApeTrully for the Eagles' revenge. Their baldness gave them an advantage using their shiny baldness to blind anyone when the light of the sun is reflected off their heads. Lin Chung and the Air Force managed to shoot them down from their twister position. Because the Zebra Brothers had to pull them out instead of digging them out, the Bald Eagles ended up becoming Ostriches and chased after the Zebra Brothers for what they did to them. Also, it caused them to lose their flight in a plot to attack Big Green. In "Ostrich Castle," the Zebra Brothers had the Ostriches help them in fighting First Squad. When fighting First Squad, the Ostriches can join together into a bird ball-like formation with their heads sticking out. The Zebra Brothers pretended to join Big Green in order to steal the secrets of Big Green and help the Ostriches design their own launch tubes to form their own launch tubes. After the entering the Zebra Brothers' Mimic of the First Squad entrance, they gain their ability to fly again (the Zebra Brothers actually didn't plan this, but they promise) restoring them to Bald Eagles and put them through drills. Unfortunately when it comes to attacking Big Green, the Bald Eagles thought it was another drill and ended up smashing the signal. In "Pitched Battle of the Air Force," High Roller later had the Bald Eagles combine with the Bats and Hens in order to form the Ultimate Flying Force. Big Green's Air Force and First Squad had a hard time fighting the combined forces of the Bald Eagles, the Bats, and Hens until they were defeated. The Bald Eagles retreated leaving the Bats and Hens behind. The Bald Eagles later operated by a fake Black Dragon and defeated them. Mighty Ray toying around with Woo the Wise's invention caused High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, Bearstomp, and the Bald Eagles to merge into a large creature he called the "Twelve-Eyed Striped Dumbat." Upon being broken apart by a combined attack by Lin Chung and the Air Force, the Bald Eagles retreated with High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, and Bearstomp. In season two the Bald Eagles were sent to eat the sap from a mystical tree that turns them into Pterodactyls, they then gain the abilities to turn others into prehistoric forms of themselves. But at the end of the episode they are turned back to Bald Eagles and reject Ape Trully's offer for peace. In "The Yeti & Pheonix" Bald Eagle king was transformed into a Phoenix to reek havoc on hidden kingdom he is eventually lured to the Yeti (A transformed version of the Poler Bear king) and they engage in combat. Lin Chung then used his harmonic power to transfer the Bald Eagle king into his real form. Afterwards he finally relizes that Big Green isn't his enemy and joins them.

Chameleons - The Chameleon Queen and her subjects are allies of High Roller and is known to eat candy more than insects. She ate enough mosquitoes to become giant size. High Roller ended up taking Chameleon Queen on a mission to steal a box containing diamonds that summon demons that can turn any human into animals. High Roller modified Chameleon Queen and her subjects with armor made from the bells from an old bell tower the Zebra Brothers accidentally destroyed and tank treads to match the armor and tank treads of the Turtles. Chameleons are known to use camouflage for their stealth attacks. In "Chameleon Castle," Commander ApeTrully ended up trying to make peace with the Chameleons only for him and the Tank Army to be ambushed by High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, the Bears, and the Chameleons. With the Calabash Tanks damaged, First Squad and the Tank Commander had to get Gardener Ching to grow more Calabash Tanks. After Lin Chung freed Commander ApeTrully and the Tank Army following the removal of the fog, Chameleon Queen and her subjects, High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, and the Bears were repelled with the Tank Army's Skywheel attack. In "Turtle Cannon Competition III," the Zebra Brothers blamed Chameleon Queen for eating High Roller's candy causing High Roller to kick her out. Chameleon Queen teamed up with Second Squad to do the Turtle Tank Race where First Squad and Second Squad had to race within Chameleon Queen. After High Roller learned that the Zebra Brothers framed her and stole the candies for themselves, she was enticed back to High Roller's side when he offered her candy opposed to Commander ApeTrully's offering of gold present.

Purple whales- appeared in Pitched battle of the Navies part 1 and 2. While big green had to defeat a giant monster, the whales (with the zebra brothers & high roller) appeared to battle first squad. The whales lose, & fall to the sea floor with Sammo on top of them. Soon afterward, they play sea volleyball & 1st squad wins. Sammo scares the other 3 whales with his giant water spout. they the go underwater, not seen until the end of the episode.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: What a monster!

Nico: He caused all this destruction to this world!?

Me: He is definitely not going to get away with this when we come here on March 14th!

Rainbow Dash: He is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates for his crimes!

Lin Chung: In the beginning, High Roller WAS the one who turned animals here against the humans in the first place. But we keep foiling his plans each time. However, our most recent battle against the Twin Masters, who are High Roller's more menacing bosses, caused plenty of destruction, as you probably saw. We're still cleaning that up.

Me: So Twin Masters is the greater threat. Then High Roller will go to prison. What can you tell us about him?

Lin Chung: Them you mean.

He told us about Twin Masters.

---

Twin Masters is the main antagonist of the second season of the British/Taiwanese/Chinese animated cartoon series Hero: 108.

They were voiced by Scott McNeil, who also voiced The Evil Masked Figure in Scooby-Doo 2: Monsters Unleashed, The Overlord, Clouse and Nadakhan in Lego Ninjago, Blokk in Shadow Raiders, and Tall Boy in Riverdale. As Yang Tu he was voiced by Brad Swaile, who also voiced Light Yagami in English dubbed version of Death Note.

As revealed in the episode "Time to Go Home", one thousand years ago, Twin Masters was formerly a human prince named Yang Tu, who desired to conquer all of Hidden Kingdom. When Lin Chung was sent back in time, he encountered the young prince and fought him. In their fight, Lin Chung propels Yang Tu off of a cliff and into a volcano with a combination of his harmonic energy and chaotic energy from The sword of Zao. Unfortunately, the energy mixes with Yang Tu, transforming him into Twin Masters. After spending a millennia in the volcano, Twin Masters emerges, mastering chaotic energy, and changing their plan to destroying Hidden Kingdom and ruling as a cruel despot.

In their first appearance, they task their minion, High Roller with capturing Commander ApeTrully, and has High Roller take the Chameleon army with him. When they were defeated, Twin Masters fires a negative energy ball into a volcano, boasting that once it erupted, any survivors of the apocalyptic event would blame Big Green for it. Having learned the power of harmonic energy, Lin Chung seals the volcano. The episode then ends with Twin Masters stating their plans of destruction and vengeance on First Squad.

In "Big Baby Turtles", after the Zebra Brothers steal an amulet from the Owl Kingdom, Twin Masters infuses their chaotic powers into it, converting Big Green's turtles into giant abominations and sends them to attack First Squad. Upon being thwarted, the turtles return to their original size.

Twin Masters strikes a deal with Second Squad in "Second to None", and possesses them with their chaotic energy, tasking them with exterminating First Squad. After Lin Chung succeeds at breaking the spell over Second Squad, Alpha Girl pushes Lin Chung out of the way of a chaotic blast from Twin Masters. Thankfully, she survives.

The Flying Fish army steal Mighty Ray's eyes, giving them to Twin Masters. They then use the eyes to generate a chaotic storm which would engulf all of the Hidden Kingdom. Mighty Ray is forced to overcharge himself by eating several bananas at once, causing Twin Masters to writhe in pain. Even though Mighty Ray receives his eyes, Twin Masters proclaims that it was too late for them, because the chaotic storm they created would still destroy everything. This forces Lin Chung to enter the storm and destabilize it from within much to Twin Masters' chagrin.

Another plan of Twin Masters involves tricking the Bald Eagle King and his troops into drinking enchanted tree sap which transforms them into pterodactyls and also creates a purple substance that Twin Masters intends on using to reconvert all life in Hidden Kingdom to its prehistoric state. The spell is reversed through a use of creating a gas and transmitting it through the trees.

In "Demon Heartland", Twin Masters deceives First Squad into going to an island to destroy what was believed to be their heart. Revealing that it was actually a chaotic bomb, Twin Masters seals them in the cave along with the Hermit Crab King and Sea Elephant King, explaining that their services were no longer needed. Through quick thinking, the group escapes, and the two kings join Big Green.

ApeTrully is kidnapped again in "Animals Inside", and Twin Masters possesses him with their chaotic energy and forces them to fight against First Squad. Regaining himself thanks to Lin Chung, ApeTrully blasts Twin Masters with the chaos energy they bestowed him.

Twin Masters returns again, this time forcing a fleet of Oyster-Rahmas into nibbling away at the Trench of Lost Souls which would drain the ocean, and suck Hidden Kingdom down with it. First Squad arrives in the nick of time, and Twin Masters tries to push Lin Chung into the direction of the Trench of Lost Souls, giddily telling him to enjoy having his soul ripped from his body. The Oyster-Rahmas are freed, and Twin Masters' plan fails yet again.

When an asteroid passes by the Earth in "Collision Course", Twin Masters uses this opportunity to alter the direction of the asteroid's course, sending it to crash into Hidden Kingdom. First Squad is sent into space where they discover an alien lifeform living in the asteroid apparently becoming lost from his kind. The asteroid is destroyed, and the alien becomes an honorary member of First Squad until his people return for him.

Collecting water from the life-giving lake Thai-Gi, Twin Masters encases themselves in an energy cocoon, and sends High Roller and his troops to prevent First Squad from interfering. After gathering enough energy, Twin Masters emerges from the cocoon, becoming a horrid behemoth and they begin to drain all life of its energy. When High Roller and the other minions realize that they would also die, the Zebra Brothers and Bearstomp temporarily join Big Green to assist them in defeating Twin Masters. Learning a legend about a giant, mechanized robot entitled the Bronze Giant, Lin Chung gathers all 107 members of Big Green, forming the robot. Engaging Twin Masters in a battle, Lin Chung is told by his old mentor that all members of the robot must contribute their harmonic energy. Shocked, Twin Masters angrily yells about their invincibility, refusing to believe that they could be defeated. Twin Masters screams in horror before imploding, dying for good.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked even more!

Me: So Twin Masters is to blame for all this!

Sunset Shimmer: He is a true monster!

Nico: Man, I can see why that battle caused so much destruction. They're fucking huge!

Me: But so are we. We are the most powerful force in the entire universe and our power is omnipotent.

Lin Chung: That is true. You all have done so much and achieved power far greater than 500 Twin Masters combined.

Eddy: You got that right.

Me: Yeah.

Nazz saw Lin Chung's drawings.

Nazz: Lin Chung, you've got really nice drawings.

Lin Chung: Thank you Nazz. It's a talent that I have.

Me: Lincoln's sister Laney is a great artist herself and she makes awesome paintings.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true.

Sunset Shimmer: They are just as awesome as my paintings.

Me: Yep. But your paintings are amazingly well done.

Lin Chung: I'm glad you like them.

Nico: Also, Commander Apetrully, you don't have to hide anything from us. We know you're really a monkey.

Commander Apetrully: (nervously) Um… the stress about Hiroshi and Masato Kusaka must be getting to your brains. I'm not a monkey!

Me: Okay first of all we don't know how you managed to know about that. We know news travels fast all over the universe but we don't know how it got here so fast. Second, Masato and Hiroshi are irrelevant to this mission.

Kevin: Dude, c'mon. We did research on you guys. There's no point in hiding.

Commander Apetrully: (angrily) YES, OKAY?! YOU'RE RIGHT! I'M REALLY A FUCKING MONKEY!

He revealed himself as a red monkey!

Lin Chung: He really is a monkey!

Mystique Sonia: Why didn't you tell us?

Commander Apetrully: I was afraid of how you would react to me being a monkey the whole time.

Me: Apetrully, nobody cares if you are a monkey or not. You are just as important to the entirety of Big Green as everyone is here.

Parrot King: It's true. I knew about Apetrully's secret the entire time.

Mighty Ray: So?

Commander Apetrully: "So"?! This is the part where you get angry at me!

Mystique Sonia: What are you talking about? We would never get mad at you for this.

Mr. No Hands: Commander Apetrully, Jumpy Ghostface is a rabbit. The mascots of Team Loud Phoenix Storm are more or less animals. And we have no problems befriending several of the animals here in our quest to keep peace beteween them and humans. What really matters are your actions, not your appearance.

Me: That's right. We have done so much all over the universe and have made numerous allies and friends all over the universe and united countless planets and people to help others as well as save the universe from destruction. No one cares that you are a monkey.

Laval: That's right. I'm a lion and no one is complaining about that.

Twilight Sparkle: And in my world we are all ponies.

Eli: It's true.

Mr. No Hands: Anyway, now that the introductions are out of the way, we got trouble. High Roller has managed to turn the Lion King and his lions against the humans again.

We gasped!

Mystique Sonia: (to Nico) Every now and then, High Roller manages to turn certain species of animals against us the second time.

Me: Not on our watch!

Kevin: (chuckles) Lion King. I think there's an inside joke to be made here.

Me: (Chuckles) Okay yeah I do see it too. Oh guys. Before we head out I need to warn you about something. Eddy has a dark side that is currently causing problems.

Nico: Dark Eddy is his name and he is going to come and try and kill you all. Including us. We banished him to the book of vile darkness dimension. I put a curse on him that will banish Dark Eddy to the Black Gates after 24 of our first Ambassador Missions.

Me: This will be number 10 today.

Irena: Just want to give you the heads up.

Mystique Sonia: Thanks Irena. Thanks guys.

Mr. No Hands: First Squad, deploy!

Lin Chung: Sorry, guys. We don't have enough turtles for you to ride on.

Me: No need for that. We'll just fly.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off to the Lion Kingdom!

Mighty Ray: Wait. What if Dark Eddy does something to look similar. to the Eddy that's with us right now?

Lin Chung: I have an idea. (paints a peace sign on Eddy's forehead)

Me: Hey that works.

I gave him a mirror.

Eddy: Hey I look cool with a peace sign on my forehead.

Me: You sure do. But painting a peace sign on him was not needed. Dark Eddy has one trait that tells him apart from everyone else.

Mystique Sonia: And what's that?

Me: He has piercing red eyes.

Nico: It's true.

Commander Apetrully: Now, wait here while I talk to the Lion King.

Irena: Won't you need gold?

Commander Apetrully: That stopped working a long time ago. (goes inside)

Lin Chung: Irena, I can't help but sense something inhuman about you.

Irena: Oh yeah. I forgot to tell you. I was gene-slammed with what's called a Lepidopterranian from the planet Lepidopteras.

Mystique Sonia: What are Lepidopterranians?

Irena: They are a race of butterfly people from the planet Lepidopteras and they are a very peaceful race of creatures that are known as the great fairy dust exporters of the galaxy

Centaurus A. They are also very formidable warriors if they need be.

Lin Chung: That is amazing.

Me: You'll see what they look like soon.

Eli: Yeah but she has the power to sprout her butterfly wings at will.

Nico: Yep.

Commander Apetrully: The Lion King has said that in order for the lions to rejoin Big Green, we will need to defeat them in basketball!

Me: Basketball huh? That shouldn't be too hard.

Rainbow Dash: Now you're talking! Basketball is one of the sports I like.

Eli: I love a good game.

Me: All right then.

I spun around and I was in my basketball uniform.

Me: TADAH!

Nico: Wow!

Lynn: Count me in as well!

We saw Lynn!

Me: Lynn we didn't expect you to be here.

Lynn: Whenever sports is mentioned, I know all.

Me: Guys meet one of the Loud girls, Lynn Loud Jr. She is the sports start of Lincoln's family.

Lin Chung: Awesome to meet you Lynn.

Mystique Sonia: Same here.

Lynn: Awesome to meet you guys. Sorry to drop in like this.

Nico: No worries Lynn.

We went in.

Rolf: The lions will cower at Rolf's angry skills!

Mystique Sonia: That's mad skills, Rolf.

Me: Rolf has a very interesting way of communicating. His customs are awesome though.

Kevin: But everything's going well so far. Maybe we won't fight Dark Eddy today after all.

Mighty Ray: I guess you're right. You know, unless he did something like hide in the Lion Kingdom waiting for us.

Nico: Say what?

Mighty Ray: I mean, you have to admit it's weird. We travelled all the way here and didn't run into Dark Eddy. Not even once.

Nazz: What are you saying, dude?

Mighty Ray: I'm just saying that it's possible that Dark Eddy predicted where we would go and might be hiding here in the Lion Kingdom.

Eli: He's right. I sense it. He's watching and waiting.

Nico: Hmm. I have an idea.

Nico used Shadow Clones by thought and told them to find Dark Eddy telepathically and beat him up and send him right to us.

Lion King: Ahh the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Me: You too your majesty. It's an honor to be in a game of basketball with you.

Lion King: Same to you J.D.

Nico: We are honored.

Lion King: Look at it this way. If you all really are unbeatable, you'll have no problem beating me and my lions in this basketball game.

Me: Three words: BRING IT ON!

Lion King: Love that spirit.

A lion acting as a referee blew the whistle, signaling the start of the game.

I dribbled the ball and passed it to Rainbow Dash and she jumped and made a great shot!

We were bouncing the ball all over and more and really going at it!

Laval: (gets out Byakko of the 4 Saint Beasts' Rider Ticket) You didn't say that Legend Items are against the rules!

He activated it and used Byakko's speed and made a great dunk!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Nor did they say using magic.

I got the ball and saw 2 lions coming and I used the change spell to turn the floor where they were standing into glue.

I jumped and dribbled passed them and ran and jumped and did a Michael Jordan Slam Dunk!

Lion Soldier: HEY THAT'S NOT FAIR!

Me: Tell it to yo mama mane boy!

Lion Soldier: Mama?

Lion's mom: Don't want to hear it!

Jonny used Plank to hit the ball towards the net.

SMACK!

He scored!

Nico: YEAH!

Jonny: Nice job Plank!

POW!

Dark Eddy was punched out into the open and He was brutally mangled up thanks to Nico's clones.

Me: Right on cue!

Eli: Looks like Nico's clones beat Dark Eddy. Also Now we play San Antonio Style!

Lynn: Now you're talking!

Lynn grabbed Dark Eddy and turned him into a ball and threw him into the wall and smashed him into it and it bounced him off it and Nico kicked him into the hoop!

Irena: (gets out Rampage's Rider Ticket) Time to step it up!

She activated it and punched Dark Eddy and kicked him in his face!

Irena: Kevin, he's all yours!

Nico: And I'll add this to the mix! (ACTIVATES THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS KEVIN, ROLF, NAZZ AND JONNY'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico had their power given to them and the 6 kids VICIOUSLY AND BRUTALLY BEAT UP DARK EDDY ALL OVER!

PIGS SQUEALING, SEALS BARKING, CHICKENS CROWING, CATS YOWLING, COWS MOOING, TURKEYS GOBBLING, BLOWS LANDING AND MORE!

Dark Eddy brutally smashed all over the place in a brutal and ferocious beatdown and was pulverized all over the place and then he was thrown at Nico and he punched hiim down and then he got up.

Dark Eddy: (points blaster at Mighty Ray) I'm taking you out first, kid!

Mighty Ray: Not a chance!

Mighty Ray ate some bananas and gagged.

Mighty Ray: I AM MIGHTY RAY! FEAR MY EYEBALLS!

Mighty Ray shot electricity from his eyeballs at Dark Eddy.

The lightning blasts hit Dark Eddy and electrocuted him all over.

ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Kevin bounced the ball off Dark Eddy's head and then, it went through the net.

Kevin: Choice!

Me: Top that Dark Dork!

Dark Eddy: WHY YOU LITTLE! I'M GONNA BASH YOUR NOSE OFF!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Lynn jumped off Dark Eddy's head and scored a slam dunk.

Lynn: SCORE!

Rainbow Dash grabbed Dark Eddy.

Rainbow Dash: Hey Nico!

Nico: Way ahead of you Rainbow Dash.

They grabbed Dark Eddy by his hands and legs and pulled him like he was being pulled by the rack.

BONES CRUNCHING!

Twilight dribbled the ball and bounced off Dark Eddy like a slingshot and went and scored a shot!

Nico: Nice one!

Lin Chung: I think it's time we got rid of this evil clone.

Nico: The curse will kill him in 14 times.

We then punched him really hard and sent him crashing into the hoop and he went through it.

Announcer: AND THE WINNER IS TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND BIG GREEN!

We sent Dark Eddy back into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Lion King: Well done. We Lions will gladly rejoin Big Green. If there are no hard feelings, that is.

Lin Chung: None at all.

Me: But that was a good game.

Lion King: It sure was and I commend you all for a great show.

Lynn: Weren't nothing. It was fun.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Nico: And the cool part is we played San Antonio Style on him.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Yeah we did!

Eli: YEAH!

Mystique Sonia: Next time, we'll show you guys our air force!

Me: Looking forward to it.

Irena: That was so fun though.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: WHEW! Worked up an awesome sweat though.

Nico: I'll say.

Eli: Yeah!

Lynn: That's the smell of victory.

Lin Chung: It sure is.

Mighty Ray: Is that a Furret?

Me: Hey it sure is.

Nico: Aww.

Furret: (In a girls voice) Aw man I missed the battle!

Nico: (Gasp) Linn Evans!

Me: You know you her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. She's a park ranger that I met and helped out over in Yellowstone. She and I became close after I saved her from a boiling mud pit.

Me: Nice.

Lin Chung: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on really fast Lin.

Lin Chung: Yeah I heard so much about your adventures.

Me: Nice.

Furret: My favorite memory is when me and Nico saw the Grand Prismatic Spring and it was awesome.

Me: That's the most beautiful spot in Yellowstone.

Lynn: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Nico got out a green leotard and I formed a dome of darkness over her after Nico gave her the jumpsuit and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

She knocked on the dome and Linn was a girl with green hair and had green eyes.

Nico and Linn hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Linn Evans: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

Lynn: Yeah we had a lot of fun.

We told everyone everything that happened and it was cool.

Lincoln: Wow! I had a figured Lynn would have fun in Basketball.

Me: Yep. Sports is her thing.

Nico: It sure is.

May: Next time, Rampage, Sir Ivan, and Cheese should go with you.

Irena: Good idea!

Qin: That will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

---

Serena: WHO DO YOU THINK YOU ARE REI!?

Rei: SOMEONE WHO IS KEEPING YOU IN YOUR PLACE MEATBALL BRAIN!

They raspberried at each other!

Double D: (to Serena and Rei) And here I thought we could go an entire year without your arguing.

Serena: YOU THINK YOU ARE SUCH HOT STUFF REI!

Rei: ALWAYS HAVE BEEN!

Serena: OH YEAH!?

Rei: YEAH!

Eddy: What are you two arguing about this time?

Me: Something stupid I'm sure.

Serena: Rei here thinks she is so much better than me because she can boss me around like a thumbsucking child!

Rei: Because you're just a whiny crybaby!

Serena: THAT DOES IT!

She jumped Rei and they broke out into a nasty fight cloud!

Qin: HOLY TOLEDO!

Me: Oh boy.

Shanan: I have known Serena and Rei for as long as I can remember. Those two hate each other with EVERY fiber of their being.

Ami: Their fighting has caused lots of problems in the past before.

Mina: Yeah it's not a good thing.

Amara: Serena is just a pathetic whiner.

CRUNCH!

Varie stomped on her foot.

Amara: OUCH!

Varie: Amara thats enough!

Eli: I got this.

Eli went and grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Serena and Rei: OUCH!

Nico: I'm gonna wait until they get tired.

Me: Eli beat you to the punch on that.

Nico: Oh.

Me: I swear you two act like a couple of fucking two year olds!

Nico: Yeah. You guys are sailor soldiers and you need to work together.

Shanan: Yeah this fighting is pointless!

Qin: Rei I know you are from Mars and have a nasty fiery personality but superiority is not your strongsuit!

Nico: That's right! Like it or not you girls are a team and need to work like one.

Rei: Look, guys. Despite how it might seem, Serena and I DO care for each other. Arguing with each other is just how things are with us. Nothing can change that. Not even Eli's bonking heads method.

Eli: (offended) Oh. I see how it is.

Me: Eli don't take it personally.

Qin: Yeah they act like sisters do.

Eli: I get it.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Now it's time for the mandatory questions.

Maria: Is that a Noctowl?

We saw a Noctowl.

Me: Hey it sure is.

Noctowl: (In a girls voice) (Deadpan Voice) Looks like you guys found me.

Nico: Dana Owllton. It's awesome seeing you here.

Noctowl: Same here Nico.

Qin: Dana has been a very stoic girl and she shows NO Emotion at all.

Lana: Like Spock from Star Trek.

Nico: Yep.

May: What's your favorite memory?

Noctowl: My favorite is where me and Nico found a buried treasure in a cave in the mountains of Ukraine.

Me: That is cool. Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my glasses and Nico gave her a grey leotard and we covered our eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She was back to normal and she was a girl with dark grey hair and had grey eyes and she put it on.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Dana Owllton: Same here Nico. Same here.

Maria: Nico, before we leave on our girls' mission, which teams have you made?

Nico: Cyborg's team will include Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, and Elena Validus. Sasuke the Android's team will include Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, and Lay Mamery.

Eddy: I can already tell what Cyborg's team have in common. Excluding Ice, of course.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: They are awesome choices there too.

Me: Yeah they sure are.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ledian and Ariados next.

Qin: Ooh that's interesting.

Me: Yep.

Ashi: I think meeting a Ledian would be cool.

Lola: Me too.

Then Captain Cat of the ANBU came.

Captain Cat: Team Loud Phoenix Storm we have an urgent situation in the Leaf. But Lady Hokage only needs the girls for this one.

Qin: Okay.

Nicole: We're on our way.

Nico: Have fun on your girls' mission.

Me: Good luck girls.

Nicole: Thanks dad. Lets roll!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Joaquín Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Joaquín Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now, and he's already pissed off of what you did to Cervantes de Leon on your rescue.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Joaquín Lozano for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Joaquín Lozano, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Nicole: After us girls deal with what's going on in the Leaf.

They were off.

Nico: So, what do you guys want to do for the rest of the day? (Roger Smith, Poromon, and Poliwag raised their hands) It can't involve cocaine and beer!

Roger Smith, Poromon, and Poliwag: Aww!

Me: Hmm. We can go to Lynn's Table for some humiliations?

Nico: Good idea!

We went to Lynn's Table.

The girls got to the entrance of the Leaf Village and they got to a rather unpleasant and grotesque sight! They saw blood sprayed all over the ground and numerous men that Nicole and the Anti-Pervert patrol busted have been sent flying by powerful nosebleeds.

Nicole: What the!?

They saw the sight and it was crazy!

Lola: Oh man!

Cat: Lady Hokage will fill you in.

They went to the office.

May: Is it ok if me and Maria start recording an introduction?

Nicole: Sure May.

She got a video camera out.

Maria: Hi. I'm Maria Dunbar. And this is May Chan. We're recording an all girls adventure! Here are some of the female Power Rangers and Super Sentai.

Ashley Hammond: Hi. I'm Ashley Hammond. And this is Cassie Chan. We're part of the In Space Rangers.

Jen Scotts: I'm Jen Scotts. And this is Katie Walkers. We're part of the Time Force Rangers.

Z Delgado: I'm Z Delgado. This is Sydney Drew. And we're part of the SPD Rangers.

Mia Watanabe: I'm Mia Watanabe. This is Emily. And we're part of the Samurai Rangers.

Emma Goodall: I'm Emma Goodall. This is Gia Moran. And we're part of the Megaforce Rangers

Shelby: I'm Shelby Watkins. This is Kendall Morgan. We're part of the Dino Charge Rangers

Mio Natsume: I'm Mio Natsume. This is Kagura Izumi. We're part of the ToQgers.

Sela: I am Sela. This is Amu. We're part of the Zyuoghers.

Hammie: I'm Hammie. This is Raptor 283. We're part of the Kyurangers

Umika Hayami: I'm Umika Hayami, Lupin Yellow.

Tsukasa Myoujin: I'm Tsukasa Myoujin, Patren 3gou.

Sena Hayami: I'm Sena Hayami. This is Sayo Oharu. We're part of the Kyurangers.

Magine: I'm Magine. Zenkai Magine.

Flint Goldtsuiker: And I'm Flint Goldtsuiker aka Iron Pirate!

Maria: And as you can see this is girl power mission day for the girls of the team.

Nicole: As you can see, this is gonna be fun.

They got to the office and went up to the door and Nicole knocked on it.

Lady Tsunade: Come in.

They went in.

Nicole: You wanted to see us Lady Tsunade?

Lady Tsunade: Ahh good timing girls. Glad you all could make it. As you know there is a huge flood of blood from men that got fired from perverts all over that you busted lately.

Nicole: Yes we can see that.

Ino: Someone has been doing a really thorough job of weeding out lots and lots of perverts for us.

Nicole: Whoever did this really saved us a lot of trouble to find them and thrash them.

Lady Tsunade: But it's not just anyone that did it. It's actually a kunoichi that is doing this.

Nicole: One kunoichi is doing this?

Hinata: How is that possible?

Shizune: Well it's not just any kind of kunoichi, it's a very unusual one.

Lady Tsunade: According to our intel, this kunoichi actually comes from a distant island village in the Land of Lightning that has a really powerful and very interesting way of weeding out perverts.

Nicole: Sounds like someone that would make a good member of the Anti-Pervert patrol.

Lady Tsunade: Well actually it's a strange one. It's a kunoichi from a village called the Village Hidden by Nudists.

All of the girls: WHAAAAATTT!?

Nicole: What kind of weird village is that!?

Shizune: Weird is a total understatement Nicole.

Lady Tsunade: They call it the Hidden Nudist Village because it's as you might have guessed, it's where the kunoichi are in only their birthday suits.

Xenia: So all the kunoichi attack and surprise men while running around naked.

Lady Tsunade: That's correct.

May: Boy that sounds like a kind of village that Master Jiraiya would love.

Lady Tsunade: Knowing him yes he would.

Nicole: Let me guess, one of the Nudist Kunoichi is here in the Leaf and is using her erotic nature to weed out perverts and also cause trouble and you want us to capture her.

Lady Tsunade: Correct. Your mission is to capture this kunoichi.

Nicole: Affirmative. Thank goodness dad and the boys aren't with us. Or they would be getting their asses handed to them by all of us girls.

Lady Tsunade and Shizune laughed.

Lady Tsunade: That's true. Good luck girls.

Nicole: We're on our way.

Lady Tsunade: And Nicole, Vypra told me to give you these.

She pulled out a bunch of swords for the girls And they were called the Punishers of Perverts, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-Pervert symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Nicole: Thanks Lady Tsunade.

Lady Tsunade: You're welcome. Good luck girls.

Nicole: Won't need it but thanks. Lets go girls. Time for girl power.

They went out.

Maria: (to May) This is good for us to spend quality time together.

May: It sure is a good way to spend quality time.

Nicole: Now if I were a kunoichi in my birthday suit where would I be?

Sakura Haruno: Walking around naked in broad daylight sure is her style.

Laney: It sure is.

Aylene C.: But nonetheless she picked the wrong village to face.

Nicole: Yep. But I sense her energy signal. It's not that strong but it's strong enough. I would say she is at Upper Chunin Level strength.

Rachel Lilly: Yeah no kidding there.

Lillymon: Where to even look?

Horsea: If she's invisible, I can spray my ink.

Maria: That will work.

Nicole: Hmm. Lets split up and cover more ground. If you see anything unusual send up a signal flare with your cutie mark. We can find you with that.

They nodded.

Nicole: Fan out girls!

They fanned out.

Hammie: I bet she can't turn invisible like I can!

Raptor 283: I bet she can.

They were really searching high and low.

Hinata and Ino were searching in the east side.

Ino: Hmm.

They were searching.

Umika: She's not like one of the Ganglers! It's not like she's disguised or anything!

Tsukasa: If she were then we would know.

Nicole looked from the air.

Nicole: Now if I were a kunoichi like that, I bet the best place to start with would be…

She looked around and then saw steam.

Nicole: The hot spring! Of course!

She flew towards the hot spring.

Nicole landed and looked around.

Then in the mens side she looked around more.

Suddenly…

She heard screaming!

Nicole saw something and sent a signal flare with her Cutie Mark.

Nicole: Target found!

They saw the flare and went to her!

They landed.

Kushina: I had a feeling it was the Men's hot spring.

They went in and busted the door down and saw a blond hair woman naked as a jaybird in the middle of a bunch of men with blood pouring out of their noses and she had an ample chest.

Nicole: Caught you red handed streaker girl!

Laney: Okay girl who are you!?

Artemis Camula: Nicole Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor. Sorry to drop in like this. My name is Artemis Camula and as you can see yes I am from the Hidden Nudist village and I have been doing you all a favor.

Nicole: You have done a huge favor in exposing tons of perverts for us to thrash. But your method is a crazy one. You need to put some clothes on missy.

Artemis Camula: Now why would I do that? It's my villages code.

Nicole: To attract men to mate?

Artemis Camula: That's right. We are an amazon village.

Shizuka: That's like me.

Artemis Camula: The famous Shizuka of Nadeshiko. Pleasure to meet a fellow Amazon.

Shizuka: It would be a pleasant sight if you had clothes on.

Nicole: Yeah no kidding. Thank goodness that Dad and the boys aren't with us.

May: You girls know what time it is!

Girl Rangers: It's Morphin Time!

Ashley and Cassie: Let's Rocket!

Jen and Katie: Time for Time Force

Z and Sydney: SPD Emergency

Emma and Gia: Go Go Megaforce!

Kendall and Shelby: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Mio and Kagura: TOQ CHANGE!

Sela and Amu: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

Hammie and Raptor: Star Change!

Umika: Kaitou Change!

Tsukasa: KEISOU CHANGE!

Sena and Sayo: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Magine: Change Zenkai!

Flint: This might not be official yet. But… it's Pirate Time!

They transformed and were ready!

Girl Rangers: GIRL POWER ENDURE! FEMALE POWER IGNITE!

Nicole: FEMALES OF MIGHT GIRL RANGERS COME TO LIGHT!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of flowers appeared and they formed into a heart and it had the Female Sign in it!

Artemis Camula: Wait it's too cramped in here. Lets take this to a more open area.

Nicole: Very sporting of you.

They went to Training ground 7.

Nicole: This is good enough.

Artemis Camula: Now we can get going.

Nicole: All right then. STAR DRAGON STYLE NINJA ART: DRAGON OF COSMIC MIGHT!

Nicole fired a massive blast of stars and it formed into a dragon and it hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blown back!

Emma and Gia: Super Mega Mode!

They went Super Mega Mode!

Megan McCallister: HENSHIN!

She went SABER!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Lola: Top this one! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: FIRESTORM PHOENIX RASENGAN!

She fired a wave of fire and it formed into a Rasengan with a phoenix around it and it hit Artemis and smashed her down in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ashley: Cassie, you and I will go first!

Cassie: With pleasure!

They fired laser blasts and smashed her all over.

Nicole: This is why you need to wear clothes, or else you get seriously hurt.

Emma and Gia: Legendary Ranger Mode: Lost Galaxy!

They turned into the Yellow and Pink Lost Galaxy Rangers.

They fired waves of lightning and earth and smashed her all over the place.

Nicole: Hey Artemis!

She saw a trail of paper bombs on the ground leading up to her.

Nicole: Yippee Ki Yay Motherfucker!

She fired a blast of fire and they ignited and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

She was blown back and landed into the river with a huge splash!

KRASPLASH!

Emma and Gia: Legendary Ranger Mode: Lightspeed Rescue!

They turned into the Pink and Yellow Lightspeed Rescue Rangers.

Emma: Happy Trails streaky mcstreakalot!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

Varie: WATER STYLE: EXPLOSIVE BITE OF THE WATER DRAGON!

She fired a powerful blast of water that formed into a dragon and smashed her down with incredible force!

Nicole: YEAH!

Emma and Gia: Legendary Ranger Mode: Lightspeed Rescue!

They turned into the Pink and Yellow Lightspeed Rescue Rangers.

Emma: Happy Trails streaky mcstreakalot!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

Varie: WATER STYLE: EXPLOSIVE BITE OF THE WATER DRAGON!

She fired a powerful blast of water that formed into a dragon and smashed her down with incredible force!

Nicole: YEAH!

Jen: Our turn, Katie!

Katie: You got it!

They fired Vortex Blasters and blasted her all over.

Nicole: Top this one!

She fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over.

Emma and Gia: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Thunder!

They turned into the Yellow and Pink Dino Thunder Rangers!

Lola: YEAH!

Tayuya: Now watch this motherfuckers!

She got out the Noisy Cricket and pointed it at Artemis and fired and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blast hit Artemis and the recoil from the blast sent Tayuya flying back and she crashed into a tree!

CRASH!

It was about to crash down on her but Tayuya jumped out of the way.

Tayuya: WHOA! Holy fucking shit! That is one fucking A powerful recoil.

Brittney: Big things come in small packages.

Z: You're under arrest!

Sydney Drew: And there is a lot of jail time for you!

Z and Sydney fired laser blasts and blasted down Artemis.

Nicole: Take that!

Mia: Rangers together, Samurai Forever!

Emily and Mia fired waves of wind and earth and smashed her down.

Camie used her quirk and made an illusion of the aurora and Tsuyu and Sirius smashed her down with a powerful kick.

Laney and Lola fired waves of leaves and fire.

Emma: Earth's Defenders, Never Surrender!

Emma and Gia blasted Artemis all over the place.

Varie and May fired waves of water and froze her in ice.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) You need to wear clothes to protect you from the cold!

Shelby: It's about to get wild!

She and Kendall blasted and bashed Artemis all over.

Lana bashed her face in all over like a punching bag.

Lana: Take that!

Nicole fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Mio: Full speed ahead!

She and Kagura ran and kicked Artemis down.

Lola: YEAH!

Xenia fired an arrow and she smashed her down.

Camie: Had enough?

Magine: (gets out Ninninger) Instead of hiding, we'll rampage!

She activated the Ninninger gear and fired magic blasts and smashed her all over.

Sela: Don't underestimate this planet!

Amu: Or else you won't live to regret it!

Nicole: That's for sure!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her all over.

Ellie Singh used her super speed and bashed and smashed her all over.

Hammie: Time to test your luck!

Raptor 283: And your luck has run out!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Xenia: And it's going from bad to worse!

Rita Fox: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING ARTEMIS CAMULA! YOU DON'T EVER RUN AROUND NAKED ON OUR WATCH!

She punched and pulverized her all over.

Tsukasa: By Order of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force!

Umika: Here's your warning: We're taking your treasure!

Nicole: And we're going to kick your ass!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over the place.

Magine: (gets out Ryusoulger Gear) We'll show you a Knight's Civalry!

She fired Dino Fury Energy waves of Dino Fury and blasted her down.

Nicole: Taste Stink Power. Plug your noses girls!

She activated the stink boost power and then fired a yellow ball of energy and then..

LOUD FART!

Artemis gagged and coughed.

Artemis: OH THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Sela: That's the least of your worries!

Lola: Because this will hurt!

Amu: Big time!

She fired blasts of energy and blasted down Artemis.

Amu and Sela fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Sena: Let's solve this with a 24 Carat Solution!

Sayo: Lets get her!

Sena: YEAH!

Rarity: Count me in too darlings!

They fired waves of jewels and blasted her all over!

Magine: Full power non stop!

Flint: This is gonna be good!

They fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

Nicole: YEAH!

Magine: (gets out Donbrothers gear) And now, the finishing touches!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Artemis all over.

Nicole: YEAH! Now for the finishing touches of our own.

Varie and Nicole: WIND STAR MEGABLAST!

Lori and In Space Girls: WIND SPACE STORM!

Leni and Time Force Girls: GRAVITY TIME BLAST!

Luna Loud and SPD Girls: ROCKING WATER BLAST!

Sam S.L. and Pele: VOLCANIC FORCE BLAST!

Luan and Samurai Girls: LIGHT SAMURAI BLAST!

May, Maria, and Megaforce Girls: MEGAFORCE PHOENIX BLAST!

Lynn and Dino Charge Girls: VOLCANIC DINO CHARGE BLAST!

Linka Loud and Lyra Loud: LIGHTNING MAGIC BLAST!

Lucy Loud and ToQgers Girls: DARKNESS TRAIN FORCE!

Laney Loud and Zyuohgers Girls: PLANTS OF ANIMALS BLAST!

Lana Loud and Kyuranger Girls: STARS OF ICE!

Lola Loud and LupinRangers VS PatRangers girls: PATROLLING FIRE BLAST!

Lisa Loud and Kiramagers: CRYSTAL LATICE BLAST!

Lily Loud and Zenkaigers: LEGACY FURY FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and element blasts.

Chronoa: NINJA WEAPON TIME STYLE: SHINAI!

Jessica Shannon: NINJA WEAPON STING STYLE: FUKIYA!

Peni Parker: NINJA WEAPON WEB STYLE: KUNAI!

Entrapta: NINJA WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: KUSARI FUNDO!

Perfuma: NINJA WEAPON NATURE STYLE: BO!

Frosta: NINJA WEAPON ICE STYLE: SHURIKEN!

Mai Shiranui: NINJA WEAPON FIRE STYLE: TESSEN!

Ranamon: NINJA WEAPON WATER STYLE: NAGINATA!

Toph: NINJA WEAPON EARTH STYLE: KUSARIGAMA!

Chie Satonaka: NINJA WEAPON WIND STYLE: WAKAZASHI!

R. Mika: NINJA WEAPON LIGHT STYLE: YUMI!

Juri Han: NINJA WEAPON DARK STYLE: YARI!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln's Harem: NINJA WEAPON FINAL SMASH: SHINOBI STRIKE!

They donned ninja outfits and wielded ninja weapons to lay a smackdown and the blasts all hit Artemis and smashed her all over and knocked her down.

May: Good job, girls!

Nicole: Now THAT IS TRUE Girl Power!

Maria: YEAH IT IS!

They later came back.

Nico: How did it go?

Nicole: Girls rule. We had an awesome adventure.

May: We sure did. You wouldn't believe what happened in the Leaf.

They told us everything that happened and to our shock and disgust we were so proud of them.

Me: WHOA! I never encountered a village like that when I was there in 150,000 years.

Nico: Boy thank god that we boys didn't go with you all or who knows how much blood would have poured out.

Nicole: That was quite the beatdown you laid on her, girls, nice job. But, we're so not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Joaquín Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be coming… right now!

We went to the park and arrived there.

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and

the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Joaquín Lozano.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Joaquín Lozano, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Joaquín Lozano: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Liliana Lurrie's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Lurrie-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Joaquín Lozano, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Joaquín Lozano. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Liliana Lurrie was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Lurrie flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Liliana Lurrie emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Liliana Lurrie grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Lurrie emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Lurie with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Liliana Lurrie has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Lurrie surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Kushano is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Liliana Lurrie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Liliana Lurrie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Liliana Lurrie's massive Fabled Lurrie-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Lurrie's Darkness Light

Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Lurrie etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Lurrie's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Lurrie that said, "Liliana Lurrie, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Joaquín Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

リリアナ・ルリエ、ファブルド・ルリエ の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のホアキン ロサー ノの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Liliana Lurrie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED LURRIE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED LURRIE ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED LURRIE IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED LURRIE IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Liliana Lurrie's Super Angel-Fabled Lurrie-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Joaquín Lozano saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Liliana Lurrie fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Joaquín Lozano, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Liliana's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Joaquín Lozano back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Liliana, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Liliana Lurrie: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Lurrie and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Lurrie Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Joaquín Lozano once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Liliana.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Liliana Lurrie.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running, Joaquín Lozano, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.**

Liliana Lurrie and Lincoln went after Joaquín Lozano, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Joaquín Lozano and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Liliana Lurrie sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Joaquín Lozano, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Liliana Lurrie, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Lurrie's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Lurrie surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Liliana Lurrie aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Joaquín Lozano.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Eat energy blasts, Joaquín Lozano!**

Liliana Lurrie and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Joaquín Lozano and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Joaquín Lozano's sacrificial ritual knife and it hits Joaquín Lozano right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Liliana Lurrie and Lincoln gave Joaquín Lozano The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Liliana Lurrie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Liliana Lurrie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Liliana Lurrie: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Joaquín Lozano for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Liliana.

Suddenly, Liliana Lurrie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Liliana Lurrie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Lurrie flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Liliana Lurrie absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Lurrie vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Joaquín Lozano's death, now there are only twenty-one members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Matías Medina, which means it'll be Amaia Marcosia's turn.

Amaia Marcosia: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammers for Evil HERO Adjusted Gold, Evil HERO Nemesis, and Evil HERO Infernal Princess.

This caused the Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Gretchen Holland: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I think we know which three would be Gene-Slammed into Evil HERO Adjusted Gold, Evil HERO Nemesis, and Evil HERO Infernal Princess.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Tiffany Emmerson, Reggie McDonald, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, Phoebe Ramirez, and Calista Levine: Larisa Amana, Chantal Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux.

Calista Levine: Larisa Amana is a well-known bounty hunter who's hunted down and arrested many criminals over the years and she's gotten paid good through their captures.

Phoebe Ramirez: Chantel Rhodes is known as the strongest and most powerful of The Evil HERO Guardian Angels and a powerful elementalist, and any scumbag who dared to cross her would get seriously burned and pulverized.

Lorelai Delancey: And Avalon Cadieux, she has a reputation as a successful businesswoman at the age of seventeen, but she has a really bad past: her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family hated her ever since the day she was born.

Me: What? That's just evil.

Lorelai Delancey: It gets just as evil as that, it turns out that her mom, Lisa, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family also physically and emotionally abused her, and her mom and Lisa murdered her dad, and they all schemed to get her killed as well, so they can take her dad's business and all his money which he left to Avalon, but in the end, thanks to help from her grandparents, her aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her dad's side of the family, she gained both her dad's business and his fortune, and as for the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family, they lost all their businesses when evidence of their misdeeds to their customers and Avalon came out to the public and not only were their businesses taken over by Avalon and her dad's company, but they were also kicked out and got sent to federal prison. And as for her mom and Lisa, for what they did in abusing her and for murdering her dad, they got sent to separate prisons and with life sentences with no chance for parole.

Nico: That's just fucking sick that they did that.

Lincoln: Avalon went through all that because of them, her mom and her older sister were nothing but shameless, gold digging, murderous scumbags who don't even deserve to be out in public, and the hatred from the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family also made things a lot worse, but in the end, with help from her dad's side of the family, she gained her dad's business and fortune, and her mom, her sister, and the relatives on her mom's side of the family lost their businesses and sent to prison for good, and after that happened, everyone on her dad's side of the family severed their ties with those monsters and vowed never to help them ever again.

Me: Serves them right.

Eli: They were bitter, jealous, greed-driven demons who deserve to die in prison.

Nicole: But great job today girls! Today shows that girl power triumphs just as much.

Nico: You got that right Nicole. Great job girls.

We later went back home and went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a very awesome and funny adventure.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei

Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Carter Grayson, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Grffex, Evaranae And Talika along with Toyman, Vomiting Frog Prince, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Anacieto Mitragli, Toy Org and Attacky Sack are going to an awesome new food planet and it's gonna be a Ramen Planet! Naruto and Ayame are going with us on that one and also we're going there to battle the evil Madame Margaret from the Kids Next Door episode Operation F.U.T.U.R.E. and WE ARE GOING TO TEACH THAT HORRIBLE MISANDRISTIC SUPREMACIST A HORRIBLE AND TERRIBLE LESSON ABOUT WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU DESTROY THE ENTIRE HUMAN RACE BY WIPING OUT ALL THE MALES! AND HITCH TRAILBLAZER IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND TRANSFORM FIRST AND GIVE HER THE ULTIMATE POWER OF RETRIBUTION IN THE FORM OF THE ONE THING SHE HATES THE MOST AND THAT IS THE POWER OF A BOY! Then AYAME ICHIRAKU IS GOING TO TRANSFORM TOO AND SHOW HER THAT ONE HALF OF A SPECIES CAN'T EXIST WITHOUT THE OTHER! AND WE'RE GOING TO SEND THAT HORRIBLE BRAT TO PRISON FOR GOOD! It's against our code to kill kids. But we sent her to die on Xenomorph Prime to teach her a lesson. She is going to be massively pissed at us for sending her to die on

Xenomorph Prime. Then we're going to meet Another Tri Cerberus and battle Another Toyman. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ledian and her name is Chi Lan Xing and she is Nico's friend from China and knows all about the history of China and more. The next match-up in this saga is Amaia Marcosia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia and Lincoln VS Matías Medina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, and thanks to upgrades to the satellites with ground-penetrating radar, Lincoln and his group are going to take down another terrorist group that was formed to kill us all and destroy the world known as Phoenix Killers, led by Damian Asmodeus, a deranged Satanist who despised Team Loud Phoenix Storm for years and our adventures and achievements have driven this lunatic into eternal madness, and he formed this new group to try and kill us. But, thanks to the upgrades Lincoln and the others made to the satellites with ground-penetrating radar, those bastards aren't getting away, and they will all pay for their crimes against the world. And we're going to meet the final three Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, they are:

The Evil HERO Adjusted Gold-Gene Slammer named Larisa Amana, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, but she's also known throughout the world as a well-known bounty hunter, and she's hunted down and arrested many criminals over the years and she'd gotten paid good through the captures of many criminals, even some who are in Organized Crime, and those bounties for the mobsters are literally worth five times the bounty. Her captures of many criminals and even the mobsters themselves have made her really well known throughout the world, and the organized crime syndicates and the Mafia themselves have hated her for a very long time, and they want nothing more than to kill her and mount her head on a wall, but they always fail because she winds up killing their hired thugs and giving their blood to Lincoln, since she's known his secret of being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid. But, her biggest bounty was the capture of Avalon Cadieux's mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family who'd hated and mistreated her ever since the day she was born. She got paid big time for it, and it was a bounty that she, Lincoln and the other Evil

HERO Gene-Slammers remember to this day.

The Evil HERO Nemesis Gene-Slammer named Chantel Rhodes, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, she's known as the strongest and most powerful of The Evil HERO Guardian Angels and a powerful elementalist with control over the elements, and any scumbag who dared to cross her would get seriously burned and pulverized. She really taught Lincoln a lot about the elemental forces ever since she knew Lincoln had been acquiring powers through feeding on the blood of the other Guardian Angels, and she knew of what the other Guardian Angels did to save his life every time he suffered a life-threatening injury from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan, and she also taught him how to use the elemental forces in some creative ways. And on the very day that Avalon Cadieux had gotten control of his dad's business and fortune, which also resulted in the ousting of her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family who'd hated and mistreated her ever since the day she was born, Chantel, Lincoln, and the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers also helped out in turning in evidence of the constant abuse Avalon went through because of them, along with their plan that ended with the murder of Avalon's dad, and they got a huge reward for their capture.

And the Evil HERO Infernal Princess Gene-Slammer named Avalon Cadieux, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math, she had quite a really huge and powerful reputation as a young successful businesswoman and the owner of her dad's business, but Avalon has a really dark past: her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family hated her ever since the day she was born, and it also turns out that her mom, Lisa, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family also physically and emotionally abused her, and her mom and Lisa murdered her dad so long ago, and they also schemed to get her killed as well, so they can take her dad's business and all his money which he left to Avalon, but in the end, thanks to the help of the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers and Lincoln and help from her grandparents, her aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her dad's side of the family, who are also powerful business owners, she gained both her dad's business and his fortune, but as for the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family, they lost their businesses when evidence of their misdeeds to their customers and Avalon came out to the public and not only were their businesses taken over by Avalon and her dad's company, but they were also arrested by the police and after getting convicted, they got sent to federal prison. And as for her mom and Lisa, for what they did in abusing her and for murdering her dad, they got sent to separate federal prisons and with life sentences with no chance for parole, and after that happened, everyone on her dad's side of the family severed their ties with those monsters and vowed never to help or speak to them ever again.

SURF'S UP YET AGAIN! We're going back to Hawaii and help Cody Maverick and his friends and this time we're going to battle THE BIG ONE from the episode SpongeBob Squarepants VS The Big One and we're going to give that terrible wave what for in the Surfs Up 2 chapter.

See you tomorrow.

# SURF'S UP 2: THE BIG ONE RETURNS

This chapter is based on Surf's Up 2 and has a twist of SpongeBob Squarepants VS The Big One

---

In the early morning hours at 3:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Paris, France. But, it were no ordinary figure, their were Blackheart Raven, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, DCSHG Raven. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, DCSHG Raven, Selena Raven, Lori Loud, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Lori: What more did you expect, bro?

DCSHG Raven: And not only that, it also means that we found out where my daughter is at.

Selena Raven: And the question is, Where?

Me: She at Paris, France.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Batsy Jin, and Skullhead Wolf, And even though it's a nice place, but not so much for kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lori: You got that right, bro.

Lincoln, Lori Loud, DCSHG Raven, Selena Raven, Me, and Nico were heading to Paris, France. Then, Lincoln saw a young 10-year-old goth girl who has pale skin, red eyes and long black braided pigtails with white and red highlights and a white bow on her head. She's a black dress with a white collar, white bows on the front, and white disc-like wrist cuffs, black stockings, and black mary jane flats. Lincoln saw who she is, it was Blackheart Raven.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Blackheart?

Blackheart Raven: Yes, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my older sister, Lori Loud, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, DCSHG Raven came out, and when Blackheart Raven saw her, she was stunned.

Blackheart Raven: Mother, is that you?

DCSHG Raven: Yes, little raven, it's me.

Blackheart Raven ran up to DCSHG Raven, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Lori, Selena Raven.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Raven, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Blackheart Raven: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be, little raven?

That filled Blackheart Raven with joy, as Lincoln picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Blackheart Raven to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting DCSHG Raven with her daughter, and Blackheart

Raven now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

Flying through the voids of space to an awesome and amazing new food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Carter Grayson, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Grffex, Evaranae And Talika along with Toyman, Vomiting Frog Prince, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Anacieto Mitragli, Toy Org And Attacky Sack along with Naruto and Ayame.

We got word that it's gonna be a really cool Food Planet.

Me: I have a feeling that this food planet might be one that you would love bro.

Naruto: Me too bro. I have a feeling this one will be great.

Ayame: I'm honored to have you take me with you guys.

Me: You'll love it Ayame.

Eli: This is gonna be so awesome guys.

Camie: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Yeah it will!

Lola: I have a feeling this is gonna be so cool.

Nico: Carter, I want to thank you, Toyman, and your teams for coming.

Carter Grayson: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome helping all of you.

Serafall: Yeah it sure will be awesome and cool.

Varie: Yeah it will!

Nico: Serafall, what do you like to do in your free time?

Serafall: I'm a dancer and a storybook writer. I like dancing.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Dancing is cool.

Serafall: It sure is. And I'm really graceful at it.

Nicole: That's cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: What do you prefer to write?

Serafall: Fantasy stories about Fairies and Dragons. It's awesome.

Lola: Awesome choices.

Nico: Dragons are always awesome.

Me: Yeah they are.

Tsuyu: Dragons are awesome. Especially our dragon friends.

Camie: Yeah they are!

Himiko: I agree there!

May: Boy yesterday was an awesome and tremendous display of girl power!

Qin: It sure was!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: I'm really proud of you girls.

Me: Me too girls. You all did a fantastic job back then.

Varie: Thanks. It was awesome.

Eli: Bro made a great call to arrange for a Girl Power Mission yesterday.

Lola: I can tell.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

May: Me and Maria even made a recording.

Nico: I saw it and clever use of Mosaic censorship on it.

Luan: Thanks. I taught them how to do video editing for that.

Me: Thank goodness for that.

Nicole: Yeah thank goodness dad and everyone didn't come along or there would have been trouble.

Camie: No kidding.

Lola: Man it was one crazy and awesome adventure though.

Lana: I'll say!

Ayame: It was a perfect day to show what girl power is capable of.

Maria: What did you guys do while we were gone?

Nico: We went to Lynn's Table for some grub and humiliation fun.

Me: Yeah we got to test some new pranks out.

Nico: You should have seen them. They were awesome and funny.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Yeah we'll show them to you later.

Eli: But that was awesome that you girls did all that yesterday.

Laney: Shows that Girl Power can be just as strong as men.

Alexis: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Here we are!

We arrived at the planet and it looked like a golden brown planet.

Me: From up here it looks like a flower and mountain planet.

Nico: It sure does.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico) Nico! Everyone, Can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai! Yes we hear you. Is Something wrong?

King Kai: I'm afraid I got really bad news guys. Nico you remember your old enemy that you all beat three and a half years ago, Madame Margaret?

Nico: Oh no! Don't tell me.

King Kai: I'm afraid so Nico! She is back and is on the planet you are heading to and is back for revenge against you for ruining everything she was going to do and do in the future!

We gasped in shock!

Me: That Misandristic Supremacist is back!? I thought we were rid of her forever!

Nico: So did I. Lets land and then see what the planet is like.

We went down to the planet and we saw that it was AN OCEAN PLANET MADE OF RAMEN AND NOODLES! The oceans were broth, and the islands were noodles, fish cakes, meat and toppings.

Me: WHOA! It's an ocean planet of Ramen, Noodles and meat and toppings!

Nico: WHOA!

Naruto was drooling!

Nico: Let's dig in!

Naruto: Ramen!

We got to eating and scooped up some bowls of the stuff and slurped it down.

Me: (SLURPS) Mmm!

Nico: (SLURPS) MMM! (Gulps) Delicious!

Eli: (SLURPS) Delicious!

Qin: Boy I'll say! (SLURPS)

Camie: (SLURPS)

Lola: (SLURPS) Yummy!

We sat on a meat island and ate.

Camie: Boy this planet is awesome.

Ayame: It sure is. A planet made entirely of ramen is amazing.

Laney: It sure is Ayame.

Nico: Boy Teuchi would love seeing this planet.

Naruto: He sure would. (Slurps up ramen)

Laney: Hey Naruto didn't Hinata beat you guys in an Eating Contest with Ramen?

Naruto: She sure did and she ate 46 bowls of ramen!

CLANG!

Some of our jaws dropped!

We put them back in.

Eli: 46 bowls!?

Nico: You got to be kidding!

Naruto: No I'm not guys. She has been called Ichiraku Ramen's Queen of Gluttony.

Me: It's true. In 150,000 years I saw her eat that many and ever since then, No one has even come close to beating her.

Nico: We're talking about the same Hinata who's shy, right?

Me: That's right.

Nico: Holy shit! Has Choji or Chocho…

Me: Nope. They tried many times before and couldn't even come close. In fact many people tried many times to get to her level and they didn't even come close to her level.

Nico: Boy I'm really impressed.

Maria: I'll never look at her the same way again.

Me: Believe me, I won't either. Do you think you can beat her Nico?

Nico: Believe me Saiyans may have a huge appetite when it comes to food. But Hinata's appetite is definitely right up there with mine.

Naruto: Yeah she sure is. Same with mine, Luffy and Ichigo's appetites.

Me: No kidding.

Camie: That is amazing that Hinata has that big an appetite.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Camie: So J.D. who is Madame Margaret?

Me: You would not like this girl one bit. None of you guys would. She is the worst ever Misandristic Supremacist we have ever seen next to Aresia of Themiscyra.

I went over her history and it was not good.

---

Madame Margaret, also known as Madame Margie, Principal Margaret (to reflect her career) or simply as Margie, is a one-shot villain and the main antagonist in the episode "Operation: F.U.T.U.R.E." of the Codename: Kids Next Door series. She is the evil leader/principal of St. Rita's Preparatory School. She has a profound hatred for boys due to how she was teased by her brothers in her youth. Her goal and desire was to make a utopia of all girls and no boys. Apparently, she has the ability to communicate with her younger self and vice versa through a time machine. She is future Numbuh 4's arch-nemesis.

After Numbuh 4 from the KND was sent to St. Rita's Preparatory School by his parents, Margie presented herself in her disguise as Principal Margaret, welcoming Numbuh 4 to the school, and went with him to his new class. Once at the class, Numbuh 4 came to the conclusion that all the students were girls, so Principal Margaret revealed to him that St Rita's was a school for girls, and subsequently, she revealed her intentions to turn Numbuh 4 in a girl with her Girlifying Rifle. She just made Numbuh 4's hand to turn into a woman's, but Numbuh 4 used the powder from the speckles of the slate to escape. After became furious of Numbuh 4's escape, Principal Margaret made a tantrum and later left the classroom to go to her office at the school's tower, but she told her students to continue with their lessons, which they did not do as soon as she left, they started to play.

Once at the school's tower, Principal Margaret communicated with her future self Madame Margaret, who told her that she was busy at the moment and to just leave her a message. Principal Margaret left a message explaining her future self about Numbuh 4's escape, but Numbuh 4 appeared at the window and swinging with a lamp, launched against Principal Margaret and knocked her. Much to Numbuh 4's horror, he realized that he had "killed" Principal Margaret by splitting her in half, leading Margie to emerge from the robotic legs she was using to impersonate Principal Margaret and insult Numbuh 4 for breaking her disguise. While Margie and Numbuh 4 argued about Margie's plan to turn every boy into a girl, Principal Margaret's robotic torso, which was still alive, managed to get where the Girlifying Rifle was and tried to turn Numbuh 4 into a girl one last time, but Numbuh 4 managed to turn down Principal Margaret's robotic torso once and for all and broke the Girlifying Rifle in half, much to Margie's chagrin. To his bad luch, Madame Margaret appeared as a hologram to aide Margie, so she send four members of her Girl Squad, who managed to girlifie Numbuh 4's t-shirt into a dress, with Numbuh 4 escaping with his jetpack. However, they managed to girlifie Numbuh 4's jetpack into a woman's purse, which made him to fall to the ground. Subsequently, Margie activated the robotic legs of St. Rita's Preparatory School, chasing Numbuh 4, who was unable to call for help as Sector V was girlified.

75 years later, it's revealed that Numbuh 4 somehow escaped from the young Margie and went into hiding, but as a result, Madame Margaret became the supreme ruler of the world, sending her Girl Squad to girlifie or harass every living boy. However, Numbuh 4 created a resistance division named the Boys Next Door, who lived to fight against Madame Margaret and her tyranny. Feeling furious about the BND, Madame Margaret decided to create a giant and new version of the Girlifying Rifle known as the Supergirlifier Cannon, but it was still unoperational. Preparing for the ultimate battle against Madame Margaret's Girl Army, the BND were helped by Sally Sanban, Numbuh 3's granddaughter and a deserted member from the Girl Squad, who wanted to help the boys defeat Madame Margaret from extinct every boy in the Earth. Numbuh 4 dismissed her immediately, but he accepted her after she gave them a Girlifying Rifle to reverse its effects and make it a Boylifying Rifle. The rifle's effects were successfully reversed. Meanwhile, Madmae Margaret revealed to her girls that she anticipated Sally's desertion and secretly planted a tracker on her to discover the BND's headquarters. Ready to extinct boys from the face of the Earth once and for all, Madame Margaret activated the robotic legs of St. Rita's Preparatory School, now her utopia's castle.

Once in front of the BND's headquarters, Madame Margaret ordered the BND's Leader to call the BND to face her Girl Army. Immediately, the BND emerged with their jetpacks and started to fight. Numbuh 2's descendant transformed two girls into boys, but Madame Margaret resolved to reveal that the Supergirlifier Cannon was now operational, destroying the BND's headquarters and transforming many of its members into girls. Although Numbuh 5's descendant came to the conclusion that they needed to abandon the battle to fight another day, the BND's Leader reminded him that Numbuh 4 and Sally needed more time to infiltrate St. Rita's, so Numbuh 2's descendant sacrificed himself to get them more time, only to be soon girlified along Numbuh 5's descendant and other members. Now alone, the BND's Leader resisted to became a girl, but Madame Margaret shot the Girlifier Cannon to him, transforming him into a girl. Glorious for her victory, Madame Margaret returned to her office, happy that she had now transformed every boy from the world into a girl, but Numbuh 4 appeared at the window and swinging with the lamp, he launched himself against Madame Margaret to knock her, mimicking their first confrontation 75 years ago. After Madame Margaret asked him what he was going to do, he revealed that he was going to call for help. She reminded him that the boys were no more on the Earth's face, but Numbuh 4 used her time machine to remind her that there are still boys in the past that could help him. After Numbuh 4 dissapeared, Madame Margaret went to the time machine to follow him and prevent his actions, but Sally appeared and crushed with her feet the time machine. Realizing that her fate had been sealed and this time there was no chance for escape, Madame Margaret screamed in horror knowing that everything around her including herself will promptly cease to exist.

When he returned to the past, Numbuh 4 warned the KND about the young Numbuh 4's situation before they were girlified by Margie, so they went with him to St. Rita Preparatory School, which had started to chase Numbuh 4. They saved Numbuh 4 and Numbuh 3 went to the battlefield with the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P. to face Margie's Girl Squad. Margie ordered the Girl Squad to destroy the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P., but after shooting against it with no effect, Margie realized that the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P. was too girly already to be affected by the Girlifying Rifles. Subsequently, the H.I.P.P.I.E. H.O.P. entered into her office, scaring the Girl Squad away and roaring at Margie. With one last card up her sleeve, Margie attempted to call the still existing Madame Margaret to get help from her and avoid defeat, but Numbuh 3 crushed the time machine with her feet, mimicking the same way in which her future granddaughter defeated Madame Margaret in the future and effectively sealing the fate of both Madame Margaret and the Girl Squad for good. Following her defeat, the Girl Squad was erased from existence and Margie cries in defeat as the St. Rita's Preparatory School crashed down and destroyed, ending her crime against humanity once and for all. With that, Numbuh 4's left hand reverts back to normal and the future Numbuh 4 fades into oblivion.

75 years later, on those same grounds in which St. Rita's was destroyed, instead of Madame Margaret's dystopian girly future,

there is a playground built for both boys and girls. It is strongly implied that Margie likely spent the rest of her days in prison and/or was released by her brother before he and their parents decide to sent her to a permanent boarding school, thus precluding her to carry out her evil plans and pay for her crimes.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was horrified and shocked beyond all words!

Qin: That's insane!

Camie: A Utopia without boys is pure evil!

Me: That's right! Her plan was doomed to fail from the very beginning. Her plan would have ultimately lead to the extinction of the entire human race. The Male Half can't survive without the Female Half.

May: We fought her before.

Nico: That's right and I had to enlist the help of Diana's sisters and the amazons of Themiscyra to help us.

Nico went over what happened in chapter 721 and it was intense.

---

It starts as we were walking home from school. It was a beautiful day.

Me: It sure is a beautiful day.

Bai Tza: It sure is.

Lincoln: I don't think anyone can ruin it.

But Lincoln spoke too soon and a black hair kid dressed in Punisher style clothes came out and he had a tattoo on his arm that said Death to all Women.

Maria: Silas Norman!

Silas: Hello Maria. It's been a long time babe.

Bai Tza: You know this asshole, Maria?

Francis: And so do me, Teresa, and Adam.

Rubberband Man: Maria told us all about him back when the Meta Breed were still active.

Maria: Yeah. He's my ex-boyfriend and he has an extremely nasty disposition and reputation. He hates all women with a terrible vengeance and he views them all as slaves.

Me: I remember that and I'm the one that threw this fucker in jail forever. He must've been released on parole.

Francis: What was he thrown in prison for?

Me: Statutory rape. He was sentenced to 25 years in prison and was fined $250,000.00. He was also ordered to register as a sex offender and if he ever got out he was placed on a restraining order saying that he's not allowed to come within 300 feet of Maria or her family.

Silas: That's right.

Maria: You have some nerve showing your face, Norman!

Silas: Come on babe. Don't I make you happy anymore?

Me: You should've thought of that when you had your way with her!

William: Maria is now my girlfriend and she is the most amazing girl ever!

Silas: So now you're laying your hands on my girl!? You are just a worthless loser!

William: You are the worthless loser Norman!

Silas: I will kill you ya little twerp!

Silas threw a punch at William. But he dodged it and punched Silas in the face.

William (cracks his knuckles): Now that was attempted assault. Everything that happens now is self defense.

Silas punched at William again and he dodged it and kicked him right where the sun doesn't shine with a sickening crunch.

DING!

We winced when we heard this.

Me: Ooh! That must've hurt.

Laney: No kidding.

WIliam (punches Silas): I don't even need my blaster for this!

William punched him in the face and knocked out all of his teeth.

Me: Adam lets send this guy back to prison with a nasty concussion.

Laney: I know just how to do it.

Laney formed a huge ball of vines and Maria and Francis stretched him out into a slingshot and I loaded the ball.

Me: Eat sap you freak!

We launched the vine ball and William saw it coming and he ducked and the vine ball slammed into Silas' face with devastating force.

WHHHAAAAAAAAAAAMMMMMM!

(Turkey Gobbles)

Silas was totally thrashed. The police arrived and arrested him on the spot for violating his parole. He was taken back to prison. But this time he was sent to the Uranus Prison where he will stay for life without parole. And he was also ordered to pay Maria $500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00 in restitution.

Back at the estate, Maria was crying.

William (hugs a crying Maria): It's ok, Maria. Silas won't ever hurt you again.

Maria: (Crying) I thought I was rid of him! But he is worse than ever!

William: Oh it's all right Maria.

---

Later at Sector V headquarters, me, Yuko, Lola, Nico, and all the members of Team Adult Genocide were watching TV. Suddenly there was a blinding white light and out of the light came an old man and a young girl.

Old Man: (Australian Accent) Please. You have to help us.

Numbuh 1: An Adult!

They readied their weapons.

Numbuh 1: I don't know how you got in here, but…

Yuko: Wait Nigel! I recognize this man. Wallabee Beatles from the future.

Older Numbuh 4: That's right Yuko. How did you know?

Yuko: I was able to tell because of your eyes.

Numbuh 1: What happened to you Numbuh 4?

Lola: I think he came from the future.

Yuko: That's what I was thinking. How long in the future did you come from?

Older Numbuh 4: 75 years into the future.

Me: That's in the year 2094.

Older Numbuh 4: That's right J.D.

Me: And who is this with you?

Sally: I'm Sally Sanban. Granddaughter of Kuki Sanban.

We gasped.

Numbuh 3: You are my granddaughter!?

Sally: I am Kuki.

Older Numbuh 4: We have a terrible situation happening. My younger self is in terrible danger!

Me: You can tell us what's going on while we're heading to where Wallabee is at.

We were off to where Numbuh 4 was.

Me: So what's all this about?

Older Numbuh 4 told us that the entire human race was in grave danger because of a Misogynistic Supremacist named Madam Margaret of St. Rita's Preparatory School. Her goal is to kill all the boys and rule the world in the name of girls.

We gasped in sheer horror.

Me: That's insane! Madame Margaret is going to destroy the entire Human Race! If you kill one half of a species, the other half of the species won't survive resulting in that species extinction!

Lola: Nigel, can I ask you something?

Numbuh One: Sure.

Lola: I helped you guys take out so many adults during the first two times that I met you and the Kids Next Door, including an alternate evil version of Stickybeard. So, how is it that I missed a genocidal girls school?!

Numbuh 1: We never even knew about it until now.

Me: All the Adult Villains Yuko and Lola killed were trying to kill all the children. That would result in humanity's extinction.

Numbuh 1: Father might've been a genocidal scumbag. But at least he wasn't a sexist.

Me: No he wasn't. Now we got a misogynistic supremacist group trying to kill us boys. And we can't have that.

Nico: If there's one thing I despise above all others, it's people killing people because of their gender!

Lola: That is absolutely sick!

Waspinator: Waspinator hate sexist!

Me: Me too Waspinator. Nico, I need you to go to the island of Themiscyra and enlist the help of the amazons to help us. Tell Queen Hippolyta that I sent you.

Nico: You got it J.D.

Nico used Instant Transmission and went to Themiscyra.

---

THEMISCYRA

---

On the Island of Themiscyra, Nico appeared and then the Amazon warriors appeared.

Amazon: What are you doing here man?

Nico: I was sent by J.D. Knudson. My name is Nicolas Chan and I'm one of J.D. Knudson's best friends.

Amazon: What was the reason J.D. sent you?

Nico: The world is in terrible danger. An evil misogynistic supremacist group is going to kill all the men and boys and destroy the entire human race.

The Amazon's gasped.

Amazon 2: Follow us.

Nico was lead to the palace. Later he stood before Queen Hippolyta.

Queen Hippolyta: What are you doing here?

Nico: My name is Nicolas Chan. But everyone calls me Nico. I apologize for my arrival on such short notice your majesty. But I was sent by J.D. Knudson because he needs your help.

Queen Hippolyta: What's wrong?

Nico: The world and the entire human race is in terrible danger. An evil misogynistic supremacist named Madam Margaret and her followers are going to kill the entire human race by killing all the men and boys. Without men and boys, the entire human race will be destroyed.

The queen and the amazons were horrified.

Queen Hippolyta: I'm glad J.D. sent you Nico. We'll gladly help you all out.

Nico: Thank you you're majesty.

Queen Hippolyta: Lets prepare for battle!

The Queen and the amazons got their weapons. Once they were ready Nico used Instant Transmission and they beamed them to the ship.

---

The Ship.

---

Nico and the Amazon's arrived and we explained the whole situation.

Queen Hippolyta: This is worse than what we thought. We have to stop them at all costs.

Amazon: These girls are a disgrace to mans world.

Me: I couldn't agree more.

Nico: I know the perfect way to lure the guards out. I'll call a pizza guy and have him deliver the pizzas here!

Me: No. We're going to burst in and launch an all out assault on them. Your Majesty, if you encounter any of the Girl Force, do not hesitate to destroy them.

Queen Hippolyta: With pleasure.

We arrived at St. Rita's Preparatory Academy.

Me: This place reeks of evil. Lets go.

Older Numbuh 4: Lets get them!

Me and Numbuh 1: Kids Next Door, BATTLESTATIONS!

We went down to the Academy.

Madam Margaret: Girlify him!

A massive fiery explosion blasted in through the ceiling and we came in.

Me: Madam Margaret, your days of destroying boys and men are over forever!

Madam Margaret: I will never stop until all the boys are dead! I will rule this world whether you boy scumbags like it or not!

Me: You are an even bigger monster than what we thought. You don't have any idea what you are going to do. You're going ro kill the entirety of the human race. Without boys, the rest of the human race will never survive.

Wonder Woman: That's right.

Madam Margaret: I DON'T CARE! I want all boys to die so that we women may reign supreme!

Me: You're a monster Margaret.

Yuko: Now you will die like all the adult villains we destroyed!

Nico: Madame Margaret, you have failed this city!

Me: More like she has failed this whole universe in its entirety. Lets take her down!

We went at the girls and punched and bashed their faces in and I kicked Madam Margaret in the face and Laney grabbed her with her vines and slammed her into the wall.

Waspinator: Waspinator TERRORIZE!

Waspinator transformed and fired his stinger blaster and the projectiles exploded all over the place.

Madam Margaret: (Groans) I got to call Madam Margar…

Sally jumped and landed on Madam Margaret's time machine and completely destroyed it.

Sally: How's THAT for girl power!?

Lola: You make me sick Margaret! People like you have no right to live!

Queen Hippolyta slashed apart all of the girl force with their swords and spears and splattered their blood and guts all over the place.

Nico fired energy blasts and vaporized them in an instant.

Starfire: You are never welcome here on Earth!

Me: Lets get them! Combo time!

Misfire: Lets do it! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his ion blaster and it enhanced it 100-fold.

Waspinator: Time for Waspinator to join the fun. CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his blaster and laser vision and it also gave him a new ability. His wings were glowing red hot and they were emitting a temperature of 17,500˚ Fahrenheit.

Misfire and Waspinator: INFERNO HEAT ION DESTROYER!

Misfire fired a powerful blast from his ion blaster and Waspinator fired a massive blast of fire from his wings and the blasts combined and incinerated some of the girl force.

Numbuh 3: Yay! That was awesome! (To the Viewers) That was an amazing combo.

Rollbar: Now it's our turn Laney. CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it gave him the ability to fire beams of light on the electromagnetic wavelength.

Laney: Time for some action! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into Laney's device and she got Metroplex's axe.

Rollbar and Laney: X-RAY HATCHET STRIKE!

Rollbar fired a blast of X-Ray radiation and it merged with the axe and the blade turned into a blade of pure X-Ray light and Laney slashed the Girl Force and they were vaporized in an instant.

Me: Time to finish this. Final Smash time!

Starfire: You got it J.D.! TAMARAN STARSTORM BARRAGE!

Starfire fired a massive volley of green starbolts and they rained down on the girl force and vaporized them in powerful explosions.

Numbuh 3: Yay! It's my turn! RAINBOW MONKEY LOVEFIST!

Numbuh 3 called forth her Rainbow Monkeys and they went at the girls and pulverized them ferociously.

Me: Now for the grand finale.

Madam Margaret: You boys are dead! I will kill you all if it's the last thing I ever do!

Me: You misogynistic supremacists are never welcome on our planet. (Cups Hands to side) KAAAA! MEEEE! HAAAA! MEEEE!

Numbuh 5: 5!

Numbuh 4: 4!

Numbuh 3: 3!

Numbuh 2: 2!

Numbuh 1: 1!

Me and Sector V: KIDS NEXT DOOR KAMEHAMEHA!

Sector V fired lasers from their hands and I fired a Kamehameha Wave and the blasts combined and they engulfed the rest of the girl force and they hit Madam Margaret's robot suit and exploded with incredible power and the entire school exploded with incredible power into an enormous fireball!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the explosion cleared, the whole school was completely reduced to flaming rubble. Madam Margaret was defeated and completely disgraced. I grabbed her by the shirt.

Madam Margaret: Go ahead. Kill me you stupid man!

Me: Oh I don't want to waste any energy on a misogynistic little brat like you. You've caused 75 years of damage even though it hasn't happened yet. But I'm not going to kill you. And I think jail is too good for you. I have a much better punishment for you.

I snapped my fingers and beamed her to the planet Xenomorph Prime in the middle of the XQZ in the middle of the Galactic Center.

Madam Margaret: Where am I?

Then a Xenomorph appeared behind her and she saw it and she screamed as the Xenomorph killed her offscreen.

We saved the world from a terrible fate. But because we destroyed Madam Margaret here in the present in 2019 we changed the timeline 75 years from now and Older Numbuh 4 and Sally Sanban were erased because of the Temporal Paradox Ripple Effect. But I used my powers to keep Sally alive. Nico also caught a Roselia and a Volbeat. We showed them that both boys and girls are more powerful when they work together. We ungirlified all the boys that were changed and returned them to their parents.

* * *

When it was done everyone was amazed.

Camie: You banished her to Xenomorph Prime!? WHOA!

Tsuyu: Whoa! That is fitting for someone like her.

Lola: Yeah she had it coming.

Nico: Yep.

Me: She hates us boys and men with every fiber of her being.

Nico: And now, she's back with a vengeance.

Me: Yep.

Camie: She is pure evil!

Xenia: No. She is insane. If she kills all the boys and men the entire human race will be destroyed.

Nico: That's right. Her entire plan was doomed to fail from the very beginning.

Tsuyu: I can't believe she wants to kill all the boys.

Me: I know. The Battle of the sexes may be as old as time itself, but like two sides of the same coin, boys and girls are forever connected and one can't exist without the other.

Qin: But we got to get to work now.

Naruto: I agree.

Nico: Eli, how close are Swartz's creations?

Eli: (Concentrates) 35 klicks and closing. Madame Margaret is closer. 2 klicks and closing.

Nico: Stand ready.

We got ready and saw a figure and out of the broth came MADAME MARGARET! She was a mess from when we took her down the last time.

Me: Madame Margaret! Back from the dead.

Nico: Well well well.

Madame Margaret was ENRAGED AND INFURIATED BEYOND ALL FORMS OF IMAGINATION!

Nico: How's life been?

Madame Margaret: MY LIFE WAS RUINED! ALL BECAUSE OF YOU! I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH!

Our auras flared up with incredible fury!

Madame Margaret: YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! I COULD HAVE MADE A GIRL UTOPIA WITHOUT BOYS! BUT YOU ALL HAD TO GET IN THE WAY AND RUIN EVERYTHING! YOU MONSTERS SHOULD HAVE MINDED YOUR OWN BUSINESS!

Me: This is our business Margaret!

Eli: How can you be so stupid!?

Me: Don't you realize that your plan was doomed to fail from the very beginning!? Your plan was going to destroy the entire human race! All it would have done was lead to the extinction of all of us!

Madame Margaret: I DON'T CARE!

Hitch Trailblazer: Alright, that is it, I've had enough of your misandrist ways and your ugly attitude for the last time, Madame Margaret.

Suddenly, something in Hitch Trailblazer's mind really snapped as memories of Madame Margaret's misandrist and evil ways rushed through his head and it also reminded him of Queen Opaline's evil deeds, and his amber eyes turned neon amber and he was surrounded by an amber and aqua green energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table from his back, and as he approached Madame Margaret, he left amber and aqua green energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges with every step.

Hitch Trailblazer: You absolutely make me sick, Madame Margaret, your evil and misandrist ways towards boys is absolutely disgusting, you treat boys as enemies and want to destroy them, but you're too stupid to realize that boys and girls are both awesome together, and we don't tolerate misogynistic men nor misandrist heartless girls who think they're better than everyone else. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, what you've tried to do in trying to destroy all the males on the planet, you threatened to destroy the world and all of mankind in the process and for your stupid misandrist ways… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE FAR TOO MANY, MADAME MARGARET, YOUR MISANDRIST POWERHUNGRY WAYS STILL REMINDED US OF WHAT THAT HEARTLESS ALICORN, QUEEN OPALINE, HAD DONE IN THE PAST, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU ARE PUNISHED TO THE FULLEST EXTENT OF THE LAW!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Hitch Trailblazer's fury and rage: Madame Margaret has crossed it big time, and now, she was going to pay big time.

Sunny Starscout: Uh oh. I've never seen Hitch get that angry before, never.

Lincoln: But, you heard what he said, Sunny: Madame Margaret's misandrist powerhungry ways had reminded him of what Queen Opaline had done. But, either way, he's really exploded with anger and it's going to get ugly! STAND YOUR GROUND, EVERYONE, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

Madame Margaret: KILL HIM!

We stood our ground, but then, we saw Madame Margaret's troops running at him to kill him, but it's about to get worse for them as Hitch Trailblazer screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

There was a massive explosion of energy leaves and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of amber and aqua green energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and Sherriff's badges surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix and the force of the vortex sent her troops flying into prison cells Lincoln formed. Then, as the vortex faded, Hitch Trailblazer emerged, but he was changed forever.

(CROCKET'S THEME BY JAN HAMMER PLAYS)

Hitch Trailblazer grew to 7'5" in height, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his aqua green hair, he has neon amber eyes and an amber and aqua green energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges surrounding him, he has an Alicorn along with his cutie mark emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua green iris and he now has an amber horn on his head, he has on on Alicorn earrings with magenta gems for eyes and the Law, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold Sherriff's badge links and amber crystal links and a aqua green shield-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with aqua green gems for eyes and holding the Law, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant, Hitch Trailblazer has on a white tank top and an aqua green short-sleeved shirt with Sherriff's badges on the sleeves and his Sherriff's badge on, brown pants, brown combat boots, and a long aqua green sleeveless trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges on the coattails and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Hitch Trailblazer's cutie mark. Suddenly, Hitch Trailblazer felt a pain on his back, and then, massive amber angel wings with aqua green tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from his back, and his aqua green tail grew longer, Hitch Trailblazer has on a Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Hitch Trailblazer's Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of amber and aqua green energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hitch Trailblazer's Law Justice Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua green gems and his cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large aqua green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with aqua green gems for eyes and a large aqua green gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aqua green gems on his wrists, his gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and amber gems for the eyes and a large aqua green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Hitch Trailblazer, Earth

Pony now Turned Alicorn and Sheriff of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Talker of Animals, Childhood Friend of Sunny Starscout, Dear Friend of Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Pitcher Plant Monster, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, The Law, and Magic"

ヒッチ トレイルブレイザー、アース ポニーがアリコーンになり、メアタイム ベイの保安官、救世主、保護者、トワイライト スパークルの友情の遺産の継承者、動物の話し手、サニー スタースカウトの幼なじみ、ピップ ペタルの親愛なる友人、ジップ ストーム、ミスティ ブライトドーン、ジャズひづめ、ロッキー リフ、ポージーブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー スパーケロニ、ズーム ゼファーウィング、サンダー フラップ、オニキス、および 多く、女王オパーリンの破壊者 および終末二十三日、エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、および キャンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、ピッチャー プラントモンスターの大敵、悪の殺し屋、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、友情の力のマスター、ユニティ、ザ法と魔法

Hitch Trailblazer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA LAW ENFORCEMENT EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN HOPE!

We were amazed by Hitch Trailblazer's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Madame Margaret saw it, she went absolutely ballistic and ran at Hitch Trailblazer to kill him, but Hitch Trailblazer fired a powerful amber and aqua green energy blast with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges at Madame Margaret and sent her flying into a tree, she got out, but now, she was absolutely pissed off big time.

Ayame Ichiraku: You've done enough damage for the last time, Madame Margaret.

Suddenly, Ayame Ichiraku's black eyes turned neon black and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with flames, Chakra, dragons, and phoenixes, and as she approached Madame Margaret, she left orange energy, flames, Chakra, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Ayame Ichiraku: You've caused a lot of trouble for far too long, Madame Margaret, your hatred for all males has blinded you to the fact that what you're doing is going to lead to the destruction of the human race and the destruction of mankind, and I cannot let a monster like you run free ever again.

Suddenly, Ayame Ichiraku was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with flames and Chakra surrounding the vortex, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ayame Ichiraku emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ayame Ichiraku grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon black eyes and an orange energy aura with flames, Chakra, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a dragon and phoenix with the Fire Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame-shaped links and orange crystal links and an orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a dragon and phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white shirt with a pink phoenix, white robe, white skirt with flames, white pants, white leather combat boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with pink flames, Chakra, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is a dragon and phoenix with the symbols of the Hidden Leaf and Team Loud Phoenix Storm in their claws with fiery flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Ayame Ichiraku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with orange tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ayame Ichiraku's massive Defender of The Hidden Leaf and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging with it and it was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, flames, Chakra, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ayame's Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Ramen Fiery Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the symbols of the Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and a large green gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head and green gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Ayame Ichiraku, Kind and Cheerful Citizen of The Hidden Leaf Village, Waitress of Ramen Ichiraku, Loving Daughter of Teuchi Ichiraku, Loving Future Wife of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze, Destroyer of Madame Margaret and Her Delusional Misandrist Ways, Friend to Many, Destroyer of The Enemies of The Five Great Nations, Skilled Ramen Maker, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Orange Flames, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

一楽あやめ、木ノ葉隠れの村の親切で陽気な市民、ラーメン一楽のウェイトレス、手打ち一楽の愛する娘、うずまきナルトの愛する未来の妻、波風波風、マダム・マーガレットと彼女の妄想的なミサンドリストの破壊者、多くの友人、世界の破壊者五大国の敵、腕利きのラーメン職人、悪の討伐者、狂乱、残忍、無慈悲、サディスティック野郎、驚異的で強力な教師たちの驚異的で強力な生徒、オレンジ フレイムス、ドラゴンズ、フェニックスの達人

Ayame Ichiraku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HIDDEN LEAF INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HIDDEN LEAF INFERNO DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE HIDDEN LEAF INFERNO DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM LOVE!

Nico: Whoa, Ayame's transformed too, awesome!

Naruto: WOW! Way to go Ayame!

This really drove Madame Margaret really insane with rage and she rushed at Ayame to kill her, but Ayame fired a powerful orange energy blast with flames, Chakra, dragons, and phoenixes at the hate-filled misandrist and she crashed into another wall, she got back up, but now, she was beyond pissed off.

Ayame Ichiraku: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hidden Leaf Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Angel and Divine Hidden Leaf Inferno Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Love) There can be no forgiveness for a hate-filled misandrist like yourself, Madame Margaret.

Me: The only place for you is prison!

Nico: Where you'll rot there for the rest of your miserable male-hating life, as punishment for your insane misandrist ways, you delusional monster!

Nico: (gets out Loki and Villamax's Ridewatches) And with that, it's time to start.

Nico activated them and got Loki's staff and Villamax's blaster.

Me: Your men hating ways are finished forever Margaret!

Qin: Yeah! Using feminine wilds to get what you want and trade in on your looks? Read a book sister, that passive aggression notion went out long ago. Chicks like you give women everywhere a bad name!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted her all over and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Nico: Save some for me! I just activated the two Ridewatches!

Nico fired waves of lightning and lasers and blasted her all over.

Madame Margaret got up.

Madame Margaret: YOU BOYS MAKE ME SICK! I WILL MAKE SURE ALL OF YOU DIE RIGHT HERE AND RIGHT NOW! (CHARGES AT ME) YOU ALL ARE FINISHED!

SHE ROARED AND SCREAMED IN FURY!

She was just about to punch me and then my lightning aura flared up and blocked her punch and burned her hand!

She screamed in pain and it hurt REALLY BAD!

Qin: OUCH!

Lola: That hurt didn't it?

Nico: Time we finished this!

Me: I agree!

Qin: Have some candy! (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

CANDY MAGISWORD!

Qin fired waves of candy and they went into Margaret's mouth and she swallowed it and her teeth rotted and disintegrated and she was in a lot of pain!

Xenia: OUCH!

Rita: You need to get those teeth looked at sweetie.

Nico: I agree. Also you aren't worth killing anymore anyway.

Sunny Starscout: Awesome, now Hitch Trailblazer's transformed!

Lincoln: Uh oh, now, Madame Margaret's about to get the long arm of the law handed down on her for her misandrist ways.

Hitch Trailblazer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Law Enforcement Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Artist Alicorn Hope) You got that right, Lincoln. Say, would you, Sunny, and the others like to help me with dealing with Madame Margaret?

Lincoln: (Smiles) You bet we would.

Sunny Starscout: Alright!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, and Izzy Moonbow transformed into their Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, and they, along with Misty Brightdawn joined with Hitch Trailblazer.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Madame Margaret, now you're about to face the rest of your life in a nice, warm jail cell!

Nico: Where you're never getting out again!

We also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Madame Margaret who sent her troops after us, and we caused quite a mess by slashing at them with our greatswords, and leaving some nasty scars on them, and Lincoln was also slashing at them with his massive greatsword and claws and he left nasty scars on them with every slash. When we were done, we'd mangled Madame Margaret's troops and threw them in prison cells, now the only one left standing is Madame Margaret, and now, she's really pissed off now.

Nico: Now, only one remains. Hitch, Lincoln, Sunny, Pipp, Zipp, Izzy, Misty, show her absolutely no mercy.

Hitch Trailblazer, Lincoln, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, and Misty Brightdawn went after Madame Margaret, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, amber and aqua green energy, colored energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Madame Margaret and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now.

Then, Lincoln fired six rainbow fire and magic blasts which hits Madame Margaret as she screamed in pain and was then knocked down by magic energy blasts fired by Hitch Trailblazer, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, and Misty Brightdawn.

Nico: Nice, now all that's left.

Twilight Sparkle: Is the final blow.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Hitch Trailblazer, his hand-cannon Blaster is known as Hitch Trailblazer's Friendship Sherriff Unity Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's amber with aqua green flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by Sherriff's badges etched on the sides, and a aqua green gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Hitch Trailblazer, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, and Izzy Moonbow aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Madame Margaret.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your boy-hating misandrist ways end here, Madame Margaret, time to pay.

Me: You should consider yourself lucky that we're even sparing your life this time.

Lincoln, Hitch Trailblazer, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, and Izzy Moonbow fired blasts of rainbow energy, cerulean blue energy, and elemental forces at Madame Margaret, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts which turn into handcuffs and cuffed her and wrapped her in rainbow energy chains, and she couldn't escape.

Hitch Trailblazer: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Law Enforcement Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Artist Alicorn Hope) It's over, Madame Margaret, you're under arrest for attempted murder and anarchy.

Madame Margaret: NOOOOO! YOU STUPID BOYS WILL ALL PAY, YOU WILL ALL DIE!

I spun my bracelet.

CUCKOO NUT MAGISWORD!

I fired a bird coconut and it hit Madame Margaret on her head!

BONK!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THAT GUY GOT HIT ON THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT!

She was knocked out and we tied her up.

Nico: Someone get her outta here!

Me: With pleasure.

Nico: This has been said many times before, but!

Everyone: TELL IT TO THE JUDGE, MADAME MARGARET!

Madame Margaret was escorted into a police wagon and she screamed in extreme fury as the police wagon drove off. We cheered wildly as Hitch Trailblazer, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Hitch Trailblazer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer aqua green tail, and massive amber angel wings and longer horn are permanent.

Hitch Trailblazer: Now, that's what I call justice served. So, what's going to happen now to Madame Margaret?

Lincoln: She'll be heading for The Supermax Permanent Detention wing at The Neptune Prison for Traitors where she'll be spending the rest of her life there.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Look on the bright side though. At least we didn't kill her this time.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Wait until Wally hears about this!

Me: You got that right! Numbuh 4 is gonna flip.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: Boy all of Sector V is.

Nico: Maybe we can add Margaret to the Humiliation Roster for Numbuh 4 to unleash some pent up rage on her.

Qin: Good idea!

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: Show no mercy on her.

May: We're not done yet though.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense the next Another Wonder Ride embodiment coming.

Then my Tri-Cerberus Wonder Ride Book glowed.

Me: The Tri-Cerberus book is reacting to something.

Qin: Whoa! This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who's turn is it this time?

Rainbow Dash: I will go. I have a feeling that this one is gonna be for when we went to the Olympus Colosseum.

Me: This will be interesting.

We then saw a yellow Cerberus come and it was ANOTHER TRI-CERBERUS!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Whoa Another Tri-Cerberus!

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: I hope this one isn't three of them in one.

Another Tri-Cerberus: (In a girls voice) No it's not.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it wasn a sailor soldier with blond hair and had black clothes.

Me: (GASP) Hera Olympus A.K.A. Sailor Olympus Colosseum!

Nico: WHOA! That one was fun.

Sailor Olympus Colosseum: It sure was and I saw you guys destroy Sephiroth back then. That was really awesome.

Nico: It sure was. Rainbow Dash and Eli destroyed him.

Lola: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Nico: Believe it or not, Hades actually isn't such a bad guy. In fact, he refused to rejoin Maleficent and Luthor during the mission with the Zenkaigers.

Sailor Olympus Colosseum: That is good. Also Eli that so funny how you blow out Hades hair every time. That always cracks me up.

Eli: Yeah! (LAUGHS) That is so funny.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is always funny too.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: My daughter Anna is Hades archenemy and it's awesome.

Sailor Olympus Colosseum: That is awesome. But I'm glad Maleficent and Luthor are gone now.

Nico: So is all of us.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. By the way any other opponents with you?

Sailor Olympus Colosseum: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Toyman.

Toyman: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Vomiting Frog Prince: (VOMITS)

YUCK!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Olympus Colosseum: Friendly. And this one will surprise you guys a lot.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be good.

Qin: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Shall we dance?

Sailor Olympus Colosseum: We shall!

She turned into Another Tri Cerberus!

Nico: That was an epic charge!

Me: That was well done R.D.!

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome!

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yep! But we're not done yet.

Xenia: Nope. I sense the Another M.O.E. villain coming. Over there.

We saw a figure coming and it was ANOTHER TOYMAN! It was a dark version of Toyman!

Me: Another Toyman!

Toyman: Boy I look good.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And you are?

Another Toyman: (In a girls voice) I think J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Dana Destiny A.K.A. Sailor Destiny Islands!

Qin: Whoa! The Destiny Islands have a Sailor Soldier!?

Lola: That is awesome!

Camie: Sora, Kairi, Riku and friends are all gonna be in for a surprise.

Another Toyman: How are Sora and company?

Me: Doing really awesome. Sora and Kairi tied the knot and the islands are doing awesome. Also Sora got reunited with his mother and Sora and Aqua are now brother and sister. Sora and his friends all have done so much and saved the entire universe from total destruction and also have become great friends and team members of us.

Another Toyman: I always knew that Sora and Kairi were made for each other. And I knew that Sora was destined for great things.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: How do you know Dana?

Me: She is the Sailor Soldier of the Destiny Islands. But she is also a great toy maker and she knows how to make toys from anything. Coconut shells, rocks, anything.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Toyman: Just to be back on Destiny Islands again and be reunited with Sora and friends.

Me: Well we already beat you to the punch on that one. We brought the islands over to our estate and Sora and friends are part of the team.

Qin: It's true.

Another Toyman: I knew that Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But we gave him the black gates and he is gone forever.

Xenia: It's true.

Me: You should be very proud of Sora though Dana. He did so much.

Another Toyman: I know. I heard all about it. I am really proud of all of them. I have a lot of catching up to do.

Me: I can tell. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Toyman: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure.

I spun my Magisword Bracelet.

EXCALIBURGER MAGISWORD!

I fired helicopter burgers at her and smashed her down.

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Prohyas loves those flying burgers.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Me: Nice! Now this. Rockna would be scared of this one.

FROG MISSILE MAGISWORD!

I fired frog missiles at her and blasted her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: I forgot that she is scared of frogs.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: (gets out Toyman's Ridewatch) It's playtime!

Me: Let me add to that.

HANDKERCHIEF GRENADE MAGISWORD!

Me: Need to blow my nose anyway.

I blew my nose in a tissue and Nico activated Toyman's ridewatch and we threw the tissue and a bomb and they hit Another Toyman and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: I definitely see why it's called Handkerchief Grenade Magisword.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Vomiting Frog Prince Ridewatch) This might gross you out.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico activated it and threw up all over the place.

Nico: (VOMITS!)

Me: Okay that one doesn't really do anything except make you throw up.

May got him a bucket and he threw up in it.

Nico: (VOMITS!)

Lola: YUCK!

Lana: AWESOME!

Me: We'll keep that one in place of Ipecac.

WET NOODLE MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of spaghetti noodles and buried her in a pile of cooked spaghetti.

Another Toyman: Spaghetti.

Izzy was slurping up the pasta.

Izzy Moonbow: Mmm! Not bad.

May: (gets out Evil Ninja Storm Rangers' Ridewatch) Ninja Storm, Ranger Form!

She activated it and turned into THE BLACK NINJA STORM RANGER!

May: POWER OF DARKNESS!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! We never saw a black Ninja Storm Ranger before!

Qin: That would be awesome!

Me: Evil Shane wouldn't you think that would be cool?

Evil Shane: You bet it would!

Me: Too bad they didn't do one in real life. Man what a Ripoff!

Nico: I know!

May: But I look awesome!

Me: You sure do!

May got out her DARKNESS BAT SCYTHE!

Me: The Goths of Darkness would love this one.

GHOST MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of ghosts and May blasted Another Toyman all over.

Nico: Nice one!

Brittney: That was awesome using the Ghost Magisword like that.

May: (gets out Anacieto Mitragli's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: YEAH!

Me: Watch this one.

LOBSTER CLAW, WET NOODLE AND GIANT BOWL OF SOUP MAGISWORDS!

Me: SOLO MEGA TEAMWORK COMBO: LOBSTER RAMEN SOUP BOWL SWIMMING POOL!

I fired a wave of energy and it formed a HUGE SOUP BOWL AS BIG AS A FOOTBALL FIELD and it had lobster flavor ramen in it!

Naruto: WHOA! CANNONBALL!

He dove in and began eating!

Me: Okay that one was not what I was expecting. But it looks like Naruto likes that one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) He sure likes it.

Maria: (gets out Toy Org's Ridewatch) Time for more toy action!

She activated it and sent an army of toy robots and they smashed down Another Toyman.

Me: That was cool!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: And now for this one. (ACTIVATES ATTACKY SACK'S RIDEWATCH!)

She fired waves of balls and smashed down Another Toyman!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Serafall: I hope I'm not grossed out by this! (ACTIVATES VOMITING FROG PRINCE'S RIDEWATCH)

Serafall fired waves of energy and they made Another Toyman vomit! YUCK!

Trickster and his team consisting of Katty Katswell, Gargoyle Legendora, Eugeal, Mucor And the Nuns (Billy and Mandy) Came.

Nico: Nice team, Trickster!

Trickster: Thanks. It's cool huh?

Gargoyle Legendora: (To me) I will kill you for what you did to us you son of a fucking bitch!

Me: Up your fucking nose with a fucking rubber hose!

Nico: Geez they are still steamed about that?

Qin: Grudge.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Then a Ledian appeared.

Me: Ooh a Ledian.

Qin: I like this one.

Ledian: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) But I'm glad to see you Qin.

Qin: Chi Lan Xing! Awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here.

Ledian: Me too Qin and you as well Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Toyman and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Sailor Destiny Islands and she was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue and green clothes and I picked her up.

Sailor Destiny Islands: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Serafall: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ledian: My favorite is when me and Nico did a project on the Great Wall.

Nico: That was a cool one. We made a diorama of it and showed how long it is and when it was built and more.

Me: The Great wall of China has over 4,000 years of history in it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a red jumpsuit and we covered our eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Chi began to land on the ground and she turned back to human and she was naked and she put on the jumpsuit.

Chi Lan Xing: (Groans) That was crazy.

Nico then hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Qin hugged her too.

Qin: I missed you too.

Chi Lan Xing: Me too guys. Me too.

Me: Lets head home.

Ayame: Where's Naruto?

We looked in the giant bowl of ramen and saw Naruto bloated and full. Big time.

Naruto: (Groans) So delicious. So full. (BELCHES)

Me: I think Naruto has had enough.

We laughed.

We went back home and had Naruto carted in.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Mack, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, and Lord Moltus are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but thanks to upgrades Lisa and Lincoln made to the satellites with ground-penetrating radar, we're going to take down yet another terrorist group out to kill us all and destroy the world known as Phoenix Killers, led by Damian Asmodeus, a deranged Satanist who despised Team Loud Phoenix Storm for years and our adventures and achievements have driven this lunatic into eternal madness, and he formed this new group to try and kill us. But, thanks to the upgrades Lisa, Lincoln, and the others have made to the satellites with ground-penetrating radar, those bastards aren't getting away, and they'll all pay for their crimes against the world.

And since this is a terrorist organization we're dealing with, Lincoln called the rest of us here, and he also called The Masters of Evil here as well.

Lincoln: Whoa, so we're here in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but thanks to upgrades Lisa and I made to the satellites with ground-penetrating radar, we're going to take down yet another terrorist group out to kill us all and destroy the world known as Phoenix Killers.

Me: Okay, now this is one group of terrorists I'm absolutely hating right now.

Lincoln: And you'll hate who's leading them: this group of terrorists is led by Damian Asmodeus, a deranged pure evil Satanist who despised Team Loud Phoenix Storm for years and our adventures and achievements have driven this lunatic into eternal madness, and he formed this new group to try and kill us. But, thanks to the upgrades we made to the satellites with ground-penetrating radar, those bastards aren't getting away, and they'll all pay for their crimes against the world.

Nico: Terrorists are one thing, but a terrorist who's also a deranged pure evil Satanist, now this is a guy who's going to die a horrible bloody death.

Eli: Big time.

Maria: No one'll say a kind thing about him at his funeral.

Lincoln: He and his group ain't getting one, if he chooses to walk a path drenched in blood, then, the only thing awaiting him is a slow, bloody, and tortuous death by our hands. He will pay for his crimes against the world.

Nicholette Torrington: And he and his group were also involved in capturing and sacrificing innocent children in his dark Satanic rituals, and even drinking their blood.

Lincoln: That fucker just sealed his own fate, and now, God's Judgement is now on all of them, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Mack.

Mack Hartford: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where do we find Damian Asmodeus?

Suddenly, we saw three figures appear: Evil HERO Adjusted Gold, Evil HERO Nemesis, and Evil HERO Infernal Princess, and with them are the nine girls.

Nico: Wicked, that's Evil HERO Adjusted Gold, Evil HERO Nemesis, and Evil HERO Infernal Princess.

Evil HERO Adjusted Gold: (Girl's voice) You got that right.

Evil HERO Nemesis: (Girl's voice) And we got the nine girls away from that fucked-up Satanist, Damian Asmodeus.

Evil HERO Infernal Princess: (Girl's voice) And we already got that fucker really mad, and he and his entire group are coming after us.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux, it's awesome to see you three again, but we'll talk later, time we made that Satanist pay with his life. If he wants to see Hell up close, then, that's exactly what we'll give him.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR GETTING IN THE WAY OF THE DESTRUCTION OF THE KINGDOM OF MAN AND THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, Damian Asmodeus, a black-haired man with pale skin like a vampire, red eyes of pure insanity and hatred, and dressed in black robes with Satanic markings, and with him are the members of The Phoenix Killers, it was a massive army.

Damian Asmodeus: You all have ruined every last one of evil's glorious plans to destroy the world and every last living thing on it, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Now, we will kill you all and destroy every last living being on Earth and the entire world!

Lincoln: The only ones who deserve to die here are you and every last one of your followers, Damian Asmodeus, none of you deserve to live even a single second further.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Mack Hartford and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Damian Asmodeus and his followers, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln sprouted out the Brain-Eating Meteor's tentacles from his back and he plunged them all into the ears of Damian Asmodeus and his followers and he sucked out their brains, and he turned the tips of his eleven tails into Cell's stingers which he stabbed into them and he absorbed them. Then, as soon as he was done, the tentacles sank back and the stingers changed back, and he sent the souls of Damian Asmodeus and his followers to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Holy mackerel, Linc, you not only sucked out their brains by sprouting the Brain-Eating Meteor's tentacles, but you also absorbed them by using Cell's absorption technique, but I can guess you also found out about what they planned to do.

Lincoln: Yep. I found out they tried to acquire a nuclear bomb to detonate in Gotham Royal York and use it to kill everyone here, and then, they were going to use other nuclear bombs around the world.

Everyone gasped.

Me: Then, it's a good thing we killed them all, every last one of them.

Lincoln: That's right, and now, we'd gotten rid of another group of terrorists out to kill us and destroy the world. (To Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux) And it's so good to see you again, Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux.

Larisa Amana reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Adjusted Gold, she has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, no shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Adjusted Gold and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Adjusted Gold-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Adjusted Gold etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Chantel Rhodes reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight black hair tied in pigtails, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Nemesis, she has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, no shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, elemental forces, and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Nemesis and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Nemesis-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Nemesis etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

And Avalon Cadieux reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short midnight black hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings as she reigned in the power of Evil HERO Infernal Princess, she has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, no shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and demons on the coattails and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Princess and holstered on her back is a massive Evil HERO Infernal Princess-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Princess etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large demon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Larisa Amana: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Chantel Rhodes: Plus, it's a good thing you guys got rid of Damian Asmodeus and his followers once and for all.

Avalon Cadieux: Indeed, and it's also good to see you all again, Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, Phoebe Ramirez, and Calista Levine.

Gretchen Holland, Rhonda Monroe, Cassie Evanstein, Reggie McDonald, Tiffany Emmerson, Lucinda Stewart, Lorelai Delancey, Micaela Davis, Annalise Halston, Phoebe Ramirez, and Calista Levine: You too, Larisa, Chante, and Avalon.

Lincoln went up to Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux and he hugged them, and Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had atomic red blushes on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Larisa Amana: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Chantel Rhodes: And the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Avalon Cadieux: Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Evil HERO Adjusted Gold Gene-Slammer is Larisa Amana, she's my Guardian Angel and classmate in Gym, but she's also known throughout the world as a well-known bounty hunter, and she's hunted down and arrested many criminals over the years and she'd gotten paid good through the captures of many criminals, even some who are in Organized Crime, and those bounties for the mobsters are literally worth five times the bounty. Her captures of many criminals and even the mobsters themselves have made her really well known throughout the world, and the organized crime syndicates and the Mafia themselves have hated her for a very long time, and they want nothing more than to kill her and mount her head on a wall, but they always fail because she winds up killing their hired thugs and giving their blood to me, since she's known my secret of being a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid. But, her biggest bounty was the capture of Avalon Cadieux's mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family who'd hated and mistreated her ever since the day she was born. She got paid big time for it, and it was a bounty that she, the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, and I remember to this day.

Gretchen Holland: The Evil HERO Nemesis Gene-Slammer is Chantel Rhodes, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, she's known as the strongest and most powerful of The Evil HERO Guardian Angels and a powerful elementalist with control over the elements, and any scumbag who dared to cross her would get seriously burned and pulverized. She really taught Lincoln a lot about the elemental forces ever since she knew Lincoln had been acquiring powers through feeding on the blood of the other Guardian Angels, and she knew of what the other Guardian Angels did to save his life every time he suffered a life-threatening injury from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan, and she also taught him how to use the elemental forces in some creative ways. And on the very day that Avalon Cadieux had gotten control of his dad's business and fortune, which also resulted in the ousting of her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family who'd hated and mistreated her ever since the day she was born, Chantel, Lincoln, and all of us also helped out in turning in evidence of all of the constant abuse Avalon went through because of them, along with their plan that ended with the murder of Avalon's dad, and they got a huge reward for their capture.

Calista Levine: And the Evil HERO Infernal Princess Gene-Slammer is Avalon Cadieux, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math, she had quite a really huge and powerful reputation as a young successful businesswoman and the owner of her dad's business, but Avalon has a really dark past: her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family hated her ever since the day she was born, and it also turns out that her mom, Lisa, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family also physically and emotionally abused her, and her mom and Lisa murdered her dad so long ago, and they also schemed to get her killed as well, so they can take her dad's business and all his money which he left to Avalon, but in the end, thanks to the help of the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers and Lincoln and help from her grandparents, her aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her dad's side of the family, who are also powerful business owners, she gained both her dad's business and his fortune, but as for the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family, they lost their businesses when evidence of their misdeeds to their customers and Avalon came out to the public and not only were their businesses taken over by Avalon and her dad's company, but they were also arrested by the police and after getting convicted, they got sent to federal prison. And as for her mom and Lisa, for what they did in abusing her and for murdering her dad, they got sent to separate federal prisons and with life sentences with no chance for parole, and after that happened, everyone on her dad's side of the family severed their ties with those monsters and vowed never to help or speak to them ever again.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Just like what you all told us yesterday.

Avalon Cadieux: And do we have a huge story on how we brought down my mom, my older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on my mom's side of the family, and it also ended with Lori getting humiliated big time for even siding with those monsters to make me suffer and try to kill Lincoln yet again.

Nico: Lori did what?!

Luna: Like she said, dude, you got to hear the story of how this happened.

Avalon Cadieux: That's right. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something Larisa, Chantel, and I want to give you: we want to give you my blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Larisa, Chante, Avalon, are you three absolutely sure about this?

Larisa Amana: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux, and he saw that they're really serious, and he smiled as he first walks over to Larisa Amana, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Larisa Amana's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

He did the same with Chantel Rhodes as he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Chantel Rhodes' neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

And he did the same with Avalon Cadieux as he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Avalon Cadieux's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck and her neck healed up as the puncture marks sealed up.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on her neck.

Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux.

Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, and he leans down to each of their faces and kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Hana Sunomiya from Don't Toy With Me, Miss Nagatoro, Marin Kitagawa from My Dress-Up Darling, and Efia Danso A.K.A. Astra, Hazal Eyletmez A.K.A. Fade, Kirra Foster A.K.A. Skye, Klara Böhringer A.K.A. Killjoy, Sunwoo Han A.K.A. Jett, Tayane Alves A.K.A. Raze, and Ling Ying Wei A.K.A. Sage from Valorant.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hana Sunomiya from Don't Toy With Me, Miss Nagatoro, Marin Kitagawa from My Dress-Up Darling, and Efia Danso A.K.A. Astra, Hazal Eyletmez A.K.A. Fade, Kirra Foster A.K.A. Skye, Klara Böhringer A.K.A. Killjoy, Sunwoo Han A.K.A. Jett, Tayane Alves A.K.A. Raze, and Ling Ying Wei A.K.A. Sage from Valorant.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hana Sunomiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hana Sunomiya and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Damian Asmodeus and the Phoenix Killers, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the

heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Hana Sunomiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hana Sunomiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hana Sunomiya, Marin Kitagawa, Efia Danso A.K.A. Astra, Hazal Eyletmez A.K.A. Fade, Kirra Foster A.K.A. Skye, Klara Böhringer A.K.A. Killjoy, Sunwoo Han A.K.A. Jett, Tayane Alves A.K.A. Raze, and Ling Ying Wei A.K.A. Sage with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to

The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln told The President of what they found out, and he was glad to know Damian Asmodeus and his group are gone for good.

President: Amazing job, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. The government's been after Damian Asmodeus for years, and to find out he'd formed a terrorist group to kill you all years ago, but thanks to what you did to him, that's another group of terrorists put down for good.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mr. President, and we made our upgrades to the satellites. With ground-penetrating radar, it'll make it easier to root them out, and it'll also alert The White House and all of us as well.

President: Excellent work. Goodbye, and keep up the good work, team.

Lincoln: You too, Mr. President. Goodbye.

Lincoln hung up the phone.

Nico: That was an awesome job you and the others did in upgrading the satellites, Lincoln.

Lisa Loud: It's amazing to see the ground-penetrating radar installed into the satellites is working perfectly.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: But, there's bound to be more terrorist groups out there, and we'll make sure they're gone for good, and Burns' influence is permanently gone for good.

Eli: That bitter old vulture of our world deserves to be forgotten forever. Even in death does he still haunt us.

Nico: But, like Lincoln said, his influence will permanently be gone for good. And thanks to the huge upgrades made to the satellites, none of them will have any place to hide.

Paige: Linky really knows his tech.

Nico: We can thank his Guardian Angels who specialize in advanced technology and teaching him the skills on how to build advanced technological gadgets. They know their technology all too well, and those kinds of skills would make even the most dangerous of villains shake in fear.

Lincoln: And strike terror in Lori, Lola, and Lisa, who use technology a lot.

Nico: One day, you got to tell us how they used their technology knowledge to cause trouble for Lori, Lola, and Lisa.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll laugh your head off when you hear those stories.

---

After finally getting rid of Damian Asmodeus and The Phoenix Killers and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Larisa Amana, Chantal Rhodes, and Avalon Cadieux saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Larisa Amana: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Chantal Rhodes: It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble.

Avalon Cadieux: And he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Larisa, Chantel, and Avalon, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Avalon Cadieux: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Avalon Cadieux: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Larisa, Chantel, and Avalon, what's the story on how Avalon had gained both her dad's business and his fortune, and how it led to the downfall of her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family who'd hated her ever since the day she was born, and how it also led to Lori's humiliation when you girls found out she was in league with Lisa?

Avalon Cadieux: Oh, that's a story none of us will ever forget. As Lincoln, Larisa Amana, and Chantel Rhodes pointed out, my mom, my older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family hated her ever since the day she was born, and that they've also physically and emotionally abused me and mistreated me, and Mom and Lisa murdered Dad so long ago, and they also schemed to get me killed as well, so they can take Dad's business and all his money which he left to me. But, I had help from Lincoln, the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, and my grandparents, my aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on Dad's side of the family, who gathered a ton of evidence on those monsters, and all thanks to the help of the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, Lincoln, and my grandparents, her aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on Dad's side of the family, who are also powerful business owners, I'd gained both her dad's business and his fortune, and I became the CEO of Dad's business.

Larisa Amana: But as for the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family, they lost their businesses when we showed everyone who was gathered there at a huge party in the lobby evidence of the misdeeds they'd dealt on their customers and Avalon, and not only did Avalon and her company take over their businesses, but their executives also fired all of the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family, because of evidence of their misdeeds have been made public, and their executives have also gone over to Avalon's side.

Gretchen Holland: But, that wasn't the end, we also called the police, and they arrested her Mom, Lisa, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family since we also gave that evidence to the police. Among the partygoers, there was only one person who was absolutely pissed off: Lori. We'd found out that she and Lisa also humiliated Avalon horribly and they also beat her up badly. When Lori found out Lincoln, Avalon, and all of us had a hand in this, she lost her mind and grabbed a knife and ran at us to stab us, but Avalon punched Lori hard in the face and she went flying out of here, and Larisa put the cuffs on her, while we stood there, and I remembered Larisa's words all too well.

Larisa: (Smirks) Enjoy getting grounded by your parents, Lori.

Gretchen Holland: Then, I threw her at Luna, who grabbed Lori and dragged her into Vanzilla where she was dragged off back to The Loud House, and before the cops took her mom, her sister, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family away, Avalon said these very words that really pissed them off.

Past Avalon: Enjoy the rest of your lives in federal prison.

Lorelai Delancey: Then, everyone on her dad's side of the family cut ties with those monsters and vowed never to help or speak to them ever again. And after getting convicted in court, her former aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family got sent to federal prison. And as for her former Mom and Lisa, for what they did in abusing her for years and murdering her dad, they got sent to separate federal prisons and with life sentences with no chance for parole.

Nico: Avalon, I hate to say this, but your ex-mom, and your former relatives on your ex-mom's side of the family are nothing more than shameless, abusive, greedy, and murderous gold diggers.

Avalon Cadieux: No, I agree with you, Nico, and that's exactly what Lincoln said about them as well, and when he found out Lori was also helping Lisa in hurting me, man, was he pissed off big time.

Lincoln: I sure was, when I found out Lori was helping that gold digger, Lisa, with hurting Avalon, I was really seeing red.

Lucinda Stewart: I honestly thought he was going to attack her and drain her dry of every last drop of blood, but he didn't: he had a plan to help Avalon Cadieux, he and all of us, along with Avalon's relatives on her dad's side began gathering evidence on her ex-mom, Lisa, and her ex-relatives on her mom's side, and after we gave the evidence to the police, we also planned to reveal the truth to everyone at a party that would be Avalon's ascension to being the CEO of her dad's company, and as soon as we revealed it, you should've seen the looks on her ex-mom, Lisa, and her ex-relatives on her mom's side, they were speechless, and they went berserk with rage, it was priceless.

Luan: And when we found out Lori was also helping that gold digger, Lisa Cadieux, in hurting Avalon, we wanted to turn her into a human pretzel for her involvement, but Mom and Dad chewed her out, and as soon as we got home, Lori got grounded for nine months, and she was sent to Aunt Ruth's house, because none of us even wanted to look at her.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra are heading to Blubble Lake.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved the girls from a group of thugs sent by Matías Medina to kill them because he wanted revenge for the deaths of the other members of The Order, but Lincoln saved the girls and he killed the thugs and absorbed them into his body, which was bound to piss him off even more.

Angela Ziegler: Whoa, we're here in Blubble Lake, incredible.

Lincoln: I've never been here to Blubble Lake before, but this is also perfect for our first beach date, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Angela Ziegler A.K.A. Mercy, Brigitte Lindholm, Fareeha Amari A.K.A. Pharah, Mei Ling-Zhou, and Satya Vaswani A.K.A. Symmetra with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Tracer: (British Accent) And it's amazing that you girls are also now part of Lincoln's harem.

Mei Ling-Zhou: Thanks, Tracer, and he also saved us from a group of thugs sent by Matías Medina to kill us because he wanted revenge for the deaths of the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he killed the thugs and absorbed them.

Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers were already sharpening axes.

Nico: Uh oh, they've really pissed the Fabled Gene-Slammers off big time, now they're really going to face eternal damnation.

Lincoln: You got that right, but they've already been marked for death after they got their death sentences years ago, so we're going to the Mexican government a favor and kill them.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

* * *

We were walking down the street and then…

BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Rubber balls were being thrown at the mascots!

Michael Morningstar: Okay, who the hell is throwing rubber balls at the mascots?!

Me: I think that clod!

We saw a punky bully kid!

It was GELMAN!

* * *

Gelman is a recurring antagonist from the Disney show Recess. Although sometimes shown to have a softer side, he is a violent antagonist - being the principal antagonist of "Gus' Last Stand", in which he delivers a severe beatdown to Gus for standing up to him after days of torment. He is also a supporting character in the 2001 Disney film Recess: School's out!.

He was voiced by Justin Shenkarow.

Gelman was feared by the other children in the playground and was able to have free reign over it as a result, being bigger and meaner than anyone else meant he had no opposition: eventually after beating Gus, Gelman lost his power over the playground as the other children outraged on him in order to stop the beatdown, forcing Gelman to run away as he was outnumbered.

Gelman would also return to the episode "A Great State Fair", when he and Gus were forced to stay in school during an outing - with only Ms. Finster for company, however in this appearance he was not nearly as violent: though he was still fairly antagonistic towards Gus and (surprisingly) Ms. Finster, during this episode Gelman's behavior may be explained somewhat as his father seems to have installed several negative traits in him. However, he softens up some in that episode.

He gained fear of Gus after the latter attempted to trap him in a cage, though Ms. Finster ends up trapped instead. Gelman ran off after the gang warned him not to mess with Gus. Afterwards, he was seen paranoid and even screamed when another victim of his approached and caused him to run off, much to the latter and gang's amusement.

Following this Gelman became a background character and was shown in a more positive light, though he could also turn violent on a whim - he would never return to being as cruel as he was in "Gus' Last Stand" however: this may be due to the fact that he lost a considerable deal of power when Gus stood up to him and thus taught the other children not to be afraid of him.

It is unknown whether Gelman is his given name or his family name.

In the movie, Gelman was briefly seen attending wrestling camp alongside Spinelli. He would later be called along with the rest of the students and teachers to help Gus and his friends stop the Anti-Recess Legion (led by Phillium Benedict) in their plot of sending the Earth into a permanent winter.

---

Gretchen: Gelman!

Gelman: Gelman rules!

Nico was infuriated!

Nico marched over there and grabbed him by his shirt and braced him up against the wall!

Vambre: (British Accent) T.J., he's your bully, right?

T.J. (Recess): That's right Vambre and he is bad news.

Nico: Who the heck do you think you are picking on our mascots you little jerk!?

Gelman: I'm the best there is!

Nico: You are best at nothing you freak! Also I heard a lot about you Gelman! You are just a freak and a bully!

Skywarp: Maybe some time in the Masters of Evil will do you good!

Nico: I agree there!

Gelman: (Taunting) Ooh I'm so scared!

Nico: You should be peabrain!

Gelman: (GROWLS) YOU ARE DEAD!

He pulled his arm back and just as he was about to throw a punch…

POOF!

He was teleported and sent to the M.O.E. Prison!

Nico: Heh.

Eli: Man what a dungchewer.

Nico: You said it.

Nelson: I'll be his archenemy.

Skydive: You know, that can actually be fitting!

Me: Bully VS Bully. I like that.

Qin: Yeah that's fitting.

Nico: It sure is.

Varie was giving the mascots ice.

Poliwag: Thanks Varie.

Varie: You're welcome.

May: If he does that to Manaphy again (MAKES THROAT SLASH GESTURE)

Shego: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Noah's team will include Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman, and Herald. Orion's team will include Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, and Thunder.

Qin: Ooh I like it!

Xenia: Yeah me too!

Rosty: It's gonna be an honor.

Emeth: Same here guys.

Herald: You bet it will be.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now it's time to get ready for our next mission.

We went back to the estate.

The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Hydros: Can me, New Wave, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, and Gramma Stuffum go with you guys?

King Jellyfish: Me, Yani, Mortimer Mouse, Evil Splash Woman, Doc Duodenum, Luna Ghost, Aries Zodiarts, Trident, Coldsnap, and Rock are coming too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We're going back to Hawaii for more surfing fun with Cody Maverick and friends.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Cowabunga dudes!

I spun around and was in my Hawaiian clothes.

We all spun around and did the same.

Tso Lan: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crobat, Lanturn and Pichu next.

Qin: Ooh! This will be awesome.

Laney: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. Lets head on over to Hawaii.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Matías Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is Matías Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now, and he's already pissed off of what you did to his thugs that he sent to kill the girls for revenge.

Amaia Marcosia: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Matías Medina for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Cody Maverick that trouble is brewing in Hawaii.

Lincoln: We know it's not Tank, but I've got a feeling it's someone we faced in Bikini Bottom years ago, and if it's who we think it is, there's only one thing to say: SURF'S UP! And once we get done with the one causing trouble, you're the next one to die, Matías Medina.

Amaia Marcosia: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Matías Medina, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

With that we were off to Hawaii.

---

MAUI, HAWAII

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

We arrived in Maui.

Me: Here we are guys!

Nico: Hello again Paradise.

May: I always love coming to Hawaii.

Me: Me too. Awesome fun times here.

Evil Splash Woman: I'm perfectly in my element here.

Whirlin: Because you're an aquatic Robot Master, right?

Evil Splash Woman: That's right.

Camie: It's always fun to come here.

Varie: Boy it sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: I can't wait to try out my new shining rainbow board!

Cozy Glow: Did you just make that yourself?

Lincoln: I sure did Cozy. It's awesome.

Me: This is gonna be gnarly dudes!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

We saw Cody Maverick and friends.

Cody Maverick: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Cody.

Cody Maverick: Glad you guys could make it.

Qin: Like we would miss this.

Poliwag: I'm swimming in the water!

Luna Ghost: You go do that.

Magma: I'll pass on the water. Me and water don't mix well.

Poliwag went and did so.

Nico: So what's the situation Cody?

Cody Maverick: The beaches are being terrorized by a new foe.

Me: Uh oh! Is Tank causing trouble?

Cody Maverick: No not him this time. It's a nasty huge evil ocean wave. It's called THE BIG ONE!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

We gasped in shock!

Me: The Big One!?

Lily: Oh man! I remember the Big One! That was one NASTY Wave!

Lola: No kidding! That wave was huge!

Camie: What is the Big One?

Me: A nasty and mean evil Ocean Wave.

I went over what it was.

---

The Big One is a giant evil wave that likes to eat surfers and first appears in the episode "SpongeBob SquarePants vs. The Big One" and later again in the online game Gnarly Rip Curl.

The Big One is a large, dark blue wave of water with a face and tongue made of water. It once smiles and eats Patrick's surfboard.

If one wants to live after surfing The Big One, they must make at least one sacrifice. Objects sacrificed to The Big One include Patrick and Squidward's surfboards, the Krusty Krab cash register, and Jack Kahuna Laguna, the latter two of which are later returned.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: Boy I remember that wave.

Laney: Me too.

Me: That was one nasty wave.

Trixie Lulamoon: Besides, last time I checked, Tank is well behaved after completing his community servuce.

Cody Maverick: Good. I'm glad. But you guys faced this wave before?

Varie: We sure have and we lived to tell about it.

Me: That was one of the most incredible adventures we've ever had underwater.

Lily: It sure was and it will be forever remembered in Neptune Crusaders history.

Varie: It was awesome.

We went over what happened in chapter 1116 and it was awesome.

---

We were over in Tennessee to see the treehouse of the Sector N Kids Next Door. We were told that Mandy knows this treehouse and we decided to check it out.

Me: So you went to this treehouse before Mandy?

Mandy: Yep. But you're gonna be surprised when you see it.

Me: Okay.

We arrived at the Sector N Treehouse and we were shocked to see that the treehouse looked so much like Mandy's Head.

---

They first appeared in Operation: M.A.C.A.R.R.O.N.I. where Sector V had traded the Toiletnator with adult-captured Numbuh 13. None of the members of this Sector seem to like Numbuh 13. When Sector V had a transmission to Sector N, they were happy as ever without Numbuh 13, who supposedly has bad luck. It's also interesting to note that this sector seemed to want to go to any length to make it so that Numbuh 13 wouldn't be returned to them, even faking emergencies to prevent it.

The different operatives were seen seated at the Kids Next Door Super Convention Center in Operation: I.T. before and after the game of tag was played.

In Operation: Z.E.R.O., they appeared at the end with all of Kids Next Door operatives.

This sector also attended the 2x4 Technology Convention (Operation: S.C.I.E.N.C.E.), but their project was not shown in the episode. Numbuh 13 can be assumed to not have attended, but left behind for safety reasons.

Sector N is also seen in Operation: M.O.O.N. where they helped stage the fake moon landing on Kids Next Door Fake Moon Set.

In The Grim Adventures of the KND, the Sector N treehouse was attacked by the Delightful Reaper and at least Numbuh 14 was merged into the being.

The last time Sector N is seen is in Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S. where they participated in the scavenging hunt. Numbuh 13 stole a box of cookies from Laura Limpin, prompting her to transform into The Big Badolescent.

---

Me: Why does the treehouse look so much like your head Mandy?

Mandy: (Nervous laughter) I had a nasty powertrip when we met the Kids Next Door.

Me: Wow. But it looks really cool this way.

It was really cool and we met Sector V's friends from Nashville, Numbuh's 13 thru 16 and they were really nice and awesome members of the Kids Next Door and more. Thanks to forming the TLPS-KND Federation we no longer have to Decommission members of the Kids Next Door and we have them form into the next step: Working for us.

Later we went back home.

---

At the estate, we were watching TV and I was reading a book.

Then the doorbell rang.

Lori: I'll get it.

Lori went and got it and she opened the door and saw that it was her cousin Sergeant Eric Loud of the United States Navy Seals. He looks like a male version of Lori. His blond hair was in the same style as hers and it was in a cronmage and he had a sailors outfit on and he had a bunch of medals on him including the Medal of Honor. He also had a bunch of bags with him.

Eric Loud: Hey cousin.

Lori: Cousin Eric!

They hugged!

Eric Loud: It's great to see you too cousin.

Eric came in.

Lori: Guys look who's literally here.

We saw Eric Loud.

Sheila Castille: Eric!

Eric Loud: Hey Sheila!

They hugged for the first time since their vacation.

Landon: Big brother!

Han: Welcome home big bro!

They hugged him.

Eric Loud: Hey guys. It's good to be home.

Lynn Sr.: Welcome home kiddo.

Eric Loud: Hey Uncle Lynn. It's good to be home.

Me: Sergeant Eric Loud. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Eric Loud: Same to you J.D. It's an honor to meet you. Sheila told me so much about you and how you helped her and her friends out.

Me: I don't like to brag.

Nico: Hi. You must be Eric Loud.

Eric Loud: I sure am. Nico Chan it's a pleasure to meet you.

Nico: Same here.

Eric Loud: I heard about what happened to you all because of Rotwood and I am so sorry about what happened.

Nico: It's all right Eric but thank you.

Later we were talking to Eric.

May: How did you and Sheila first meet?

Eric Loud: That is an interesting story. We met when Sheila was touring Pearl Harbor and I took her on an awesome plane flight around the island in a P52 Mustang.

Me: That's one of my dads favorite airplanes, the Flying Tigers are the P52 Mustangs.

Eric Loud: Yep. She had such an awesome time in it.

Sheila: It was awesome and it was so cool!

Laney: That's awesome.

Lana: It sure is.

Leonardo: I remember when me and my brothers first met Sheila.

Eric Loud: What was she like?

Michelangelo: She was a mindless spider monster who tried to eat us.

Raph: (facepalms) Way to be blunt, Mikey!

Me: That was the adventure where we cured her.

Eric Loud: I remember she told me about that. That is amazing.

Me: It sure is. We also gave her the ability to change at will.

Eric Loud: Wow.

Donatello: Has Sheila shown you her Shredlegs form at all?

Eric Loud: She sure did. I didn't mind that she had to be naked when she changed.

Me: Shredlegs is a Uintahzian Rockspider from the planet Uintahzia. It's located in the Andromeda Galaxy.

Eric Loud: Wow.

Lola: It sure is an amazing planet.

Lily: We've seen many kinds of planets and more.

Eric Loud: That's what I heard.

Eric told us that they had an awesome time in Hawaii. But another big thing that he told us was how he killed the leader of Al Qaeda and how he avenged all of the 3,000 people whose lives were slaughtered in 2001. He is a true war hero in the War On Terror.

---

Later at the Krusty Krab, us and the Neptune Crusaders and SpongeBob were sweating like pigs and SpongeBob's foot makes a slurping sound as he sucked in all the sweat.

Squilliam: [sweating] If it gets any hotter in here, we're gonna have to put fried calamari on the menu.

Nico: I know. It's really hot.

Lana: I'm not complaining.

Me: It's really hot.

Molly Malloy: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Lana was using her ice powers to cool down.

Lana: I can't believe that it gets this hot down here.

SpongeBob: It's a good thing that new ceiling fan Mr. Krabs installed earlier is still working. [The fan stops]

Lana: Uh oh.

Naruto: It's out.

Mr. Krabs: Were you talking to me, guys?

Nico: I don't know.

SpongeBob: Mr. Krabs. The f-f…

Mr. Krabs: Good word, boy! Don't sneak up on me like that.

Cleo: He didn't.

SpongeBob: The fan… it…

Mr. Krabs: You're not wearing shoes, lad. You're not going Section 8 on me, are ya?

SpongeBob: I was wearing shoes. They… It's so hot, they melted off.

It shows that his shoes were melted off in a black puddle of crud.

Nico: Ouch.

Mr. Krabs: Melted off?

Laney: The fan stopped working.

Mr. Krabs: Huh?

Lily: I think Mr. Krabs forgot to pay the electric bill again.

SpongeBob: Mr. Krabs, you didn't… forget… to pay the power bill again, did you?

Mr. Krabs: Of course not! Here. Just fan yourself with some of this junk mail I keep finding in me mail box. [gives SpongeBob the "junk mail," which says: Power Bill Final Notice]

Lily: He forgot to pay the Power Bill.

Nico: I got this.

Nico wrote a check for the Power Company for $9,000,000.00

SpongeBob: [fans himself]

Varie: I know. It's really hot.

Mr. Krabs: That reminds me. Where are all the customers?

Squilliam: Probably out enjoying this beautiful day where it was meant to be enjoyed.

Mr. Krabs: Could you be a little more specific?

Squilliam: They're at the beach.

Mr. Krabs: Boys, I forgot to tell ya! Close up shop. We're going to the beach today!

They cheered.

Squilliam: Hallelujah!

[SpongeBob rips off his square pants revealing a blue swimsuit, innertube, waterwings and snorkel. The scene cuts to Goo Lagoon]

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy there!

Nat: Whoa!

Nico: Ahoy there good sir.

Mr. Krabs: My name is Eugene Krabs and I would like to know if I could interest either one of you in a fresh, delicious…

SpongeBob: [picks up a Krabby Patty with his spatula]

Mr. Krabs: Krabby Patty, fresh off the grill!

Frank: Are they free?

Mr. Krabs: Yes! Today, they're only three dollars! Each.

Frank: Sounds great. But I left my wallet up on the sand.

Squilliam: I told you!

Sandy: Yeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeee

SpongeBob: What?

Rikki: Whoa!

Sandy: -eeeeeeeeeeeeeee-

Frank: [shrugs]

Sandy: -eeeeeeeeeeeeeeeee-haw! I love the beach!

SpongeBob: Oh, that noise was Sandy.

Luna: Hey Sandy.

Sandy: Y'all be careful! Looks like some big waves a-comin'!

Squilliam: Can't wait to start surfing.

Mr. Krabs: Be careful lass.

Sandy: Cowabunga!

Squilliam: What next?

Patrick: [pops up from underwater]

SpongeBob: Aloha, Patrick!

Nico: Hey Patrick.

Patrick: Hey guys.

SpongeBob: How'd you like to be our first customer in over seventeen working days?

Patrick: I'd love to!

Lana: Awesome!

Mr. Krabs: Squilliam, show him the menu.

Squilliam: [holds up the menu]

Patrick: Uh, I can't quite see it from here. I'll just have to climb on board.

SpongeBob: Ha, ha, ha! That's a good one Patrick: on-board! Whoa!

[Patrick is trying to climb onto the surfboard]

Nico: WHOA! WHOA!

Mr. Krabs: Careful! You're gonna capsize us!

Patrick: Almost up! [shaking the board all over the place]

Squilliam: OH NO!

Patrick: [waving arms uncontrollably. This moves the surfboard] Whoa, whoa, whoa! Eeeeeeee!

SpongeBob: Patrick! Look out!

Sandy: [riding a wave] Locals only!

Lily: Everyone is welcome!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Patrick: What'd she say?

Nico: INCOMING!

[all crash]

Mr. Krabs: Aaaaaaaaahhhhh! [hugs his cash register] Aaaaahhhhhh!

SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squilliam: Aaaaaaaaaaaahhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh!

Neptune Crusaders, Nico, SpongeBob and Patrick: [hug Squilliam] Aaaaaaaaaaaahhhhhhhhhhhhhhh!

Sandy: Wipeouuuuuuuuuuuuut! [lands on an island]

Mr. Krabs: Yaaaaaaaaaaaaaah! [lands in the middle of the ocean] Wha? Where'd the beach go? These waters are calm. Too calm. [Dark clouds fill the sky] Black sky. [Blood shoots out of the water] Water spouts… of blood. [Three donuts fall from the sky. Krabs takes a bite of one] Jelly donuts falling from the sky. What could this mean? There's only one logical answer. I've landed right in the middle of Dutchman's Triangle. Right above Davy Jones' Locker. In the Devil's Galley. [another donut falls from the sky. The scene cuts to an island. Not the one Sandy landed on, but an island]

Awesome Eddie: Guys, look!

The Neptune Crusaders were on another island.

SpongeBob: [uses seaweed to draw in the sand]

Squilliam: SpongeBob, what are you doing with that seaweed?

SpongeBob: Just dragging it around.

Nico: Man this is cool being on an island.

Lana: Yeah.

Nokama: It's neat though.

Gali: I'll say.

Twitch: Hey there, home-dads.

SpongeBob: Huh?

Twitch: Welcome to our remote island.

Emma: Island?

SpongeBob: Island?

Squilliam: Island?

[Patrick is snoring]

Twitch: That's right, kemo sabe. Island. Although, we sometimes refer to it as an… island.

SpongeBob: We were just at Goo Lagoon selling Krabby Patties when this big wave hit us. Now we're on an island?

Twitch: The ocean works in mysterious ways.

Gali: It sure does.

Lana: Yep.

Lily: Amazing.

Awesome Eddie: And waves.

Twitch: Mysterious waves.

Island wanderers: [fold hands] Om. [except for Silent Stan but he does put his hands together]

Patrick: [folds hands] Om.

Lily: (Folds Hands) Om.

SpongeBob: How did you guys get here?

Gali: That's what we were wondering.

Twitch: Oh, we've been here since we dropped out of junior college. This is Awesome Eddie, Big G…

Chip: Hi.

Twitch: Chip, and Silent Stan.

[Silent Stan makes a "Shocka!" sign since he can't talk]

Twitch: And I'm Twitch.

SpongeBob: Why do they call you Twitch?

Twitch: [twitches] What?

SpongeBob: Never mind.

Lily: I've seen that before.

[The scene cuts to either later that day or a few days later]

SpongeBob: So what did you say this house is made from again?

Twitch: Guano.

Lana: It's bat poop.

Squilliam: Clever

SpongeBob: Well, it's been fun hanging out with you guys, but Mr. Krabs didn't give us the day off. So we gotta get back to Goo Lagoon.

Twitch: Yo, you're miles from the tourist track now, dudes.

Awesome Eddie: Yeah. The only way back is to surf there.

SpongeBob: [scared] O-only way… back… surfing… Bikini Bottom? [screams] Aaaaahhhhhh! [starts running in circles around the fire] I don't know how to surf! [starts crying]

Awesome Eddie: Whoa, chill out, little dude. We can teach you.

SpongeBob: [stops running and crying] Cool!

Lily: My big brother Lincoln is a surfer. He surfed the largest and biggest and rarest wave in the world.

Laney: He sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Twitch: Neat!

[The scene cuts to a scene where Twitch is teaching SpongeBob and Patrick to surf. A narrator speaks]

Narrator: Ah, learning how to surf. To some it comes as easily as eating an ice cream cone on a hot day.

[Twitch gives Squilliam, SpongeBob and Patrick each a surfboard]

Narrator: Others…

[SpongeBob and Patrick take bites out of their surfboards]

Narrator:… to them, it's like eating an ice cream cone… on a cold day. Sometimes, in surfing, it's the approach that's most important.

SpongeBob and Patrick: [throw their boards into the water]

Narrator: And sometimes, it's the retreat.

[Squilliam, SpongeBob and Patrick's surfboards get hit by a wave and are knocked back to shore. Everyone runs away from the flying surfboards, screaming.. Squilliam, SpongeBob, Patrick and Twitch are sitting on surfboards]

Narrator: Once in a life-time, that perfect wave comes along. Not too big, not too small, and the surfer has to act fast…

Twitch: Go!

Narrator:… or he stands to miss the ride of his life.

SpongeBob: Hey, Patrick! Wanna see something cool?

Patrick: You bet!

SpongeBob: Down here! [goes underwater with Patrick] See? It's a picture of Squilliam!

Patrick: Wow.

Narrator: But all in all, in life, it's not whether we win or lose, but whether we get totally stoked.

SpongeBob and Patrick: [running around while yelling, "Loo, loo, loo!" over and over again.. The scene cuts back to the house made of guano]

Twitch: Well, dudes, I give up.

Awesome Eddie: What?

Twitch: These ho-dads are impossible to teach. [twitches] Especially the one on the end over there. [points to Squilliam, whose head is wet and has seaweed on it. Big G coughs]

Awesome Eddie: What's that?

[Big G coughs again]

Awesome Eddie: Oh, no. There's no way, dude. He'd never do it.

[Big G coughs again]

SpongeBob: What's he saying?

Twitch: He reminded us that there is one dude who could possibly teach you. If you can find him.

Gali: Who?

Varie: Who?

SpongeBob: Who?

Twitch: His name [twitches] is Jack Kahuna Laguna. Or JKL, for short.

Laney: Nice name.

Awesome Eddie and Chip: Amen. [Big G coughs]

Twitch: We say that legend says that JKL was last seen up-river at the Kahmamoku Cove, where every wave is perfect.

Squilliam: Wow.

Lily: This will be interesting.

Patrick: Will there be nachos there? [Squilliam facepalms. The scene cuts to the river that the Neptune Crusaders, SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squilliam are about to go into]

SpongeBob: Thanks again for letting us borrow these surfboards, Twitch.

Twitch: [twitches] No problem. And just keep following the river straight up until you hit Kahmamoku Cove. Can't miss it.

Lily: Right.

SpongeBob: How far up stream did you say it was?

Twitch: Well, we don't know cause we've never ever been there.

Awesome Eddie: We're definitely afraid of this river and wouldn't even set foot in it if you paid us.

Twitch: Yeah, interpret that any way you want.

Later at Goo Lagoon, Dark Spicer and the Masters of Evil came. They were asking where we were.

Dark Spicer: What do you mean J.D. and the others are missing!?

Fred: We don't know. They vanished.

Carly Carmine: I hope Jack is all right.

Dark Spicer: Feralhound can find them.

Dark Spicer turned into Feralhound

Feralhound was sniffing out our scent.

Vanitas: Find anything yet?

He was sniffing.

Feralhound: Found them!

They founded Dark Spicer as he ran onto the water and they followed him.

[Later Sandy is shown lying on a beach]

Sandy: Oh, where am I? Where is everybody? I'm stranded. SpongeBob, guys, where are you?!

[As a song plays, SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squilliam paddle themselves slowly up-river. Eventually, they come across a waterfall. Patrick takes a picture of it and SpongeBob stares at it, admiringly. Squilliam sits on his surfboard. Then, they go down a waterfall. They scream and land. At the bottom SpongeBob and Patrick laugh while Squilliam sits, enjoying the beauty and scenery of the island.]

I'll make a beeline for the treeline. Getting back to nature always does me good. I'll make a beeline for the treeline, I just can't wait to get back in the woods. And if I need to close my eyes and dream, Of some quite mountain or stream, That's when I make the beeline for the treeline.

Me: It's so beautiful here.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Naruto: It's breathtaking here.

Lily: It sure is.

SpongeBob: Could you pull over here? I gotta tie my shoe.

Lily: Okay.

SpongeBob: [walks through a bush and comes across a sign that says, Welcome to Kahmamoku Cove, Home of J.K.L., ESO] Welcome to Kahmamoku Cove! JKL! Guys! Guys! I found the Cove! [giggles]

Me: Cool!

Laney: Lets go see.

Lori: Okay

Squilliam: I bet this guy won't even be here.

Vince: We won't know until we look.

SpongeBob: Oh, don't worry, guys. He'll be here.

Lily: Yeah.

Squilliam: We don't even know what he looks like.

Nico: I bet he's as ugly as Squidward was.

SpongeBob: You've got to stop judging people by the way they look. [close-up on his face. He is very ugly and a Donkey Brays in the background]

Squilliam: [grossed out] You're right.

Patrick: [pointing to a hut] Look!

We saw his hut.

[a really long surfboard begins to emerge from the hut]

SpongeBob: It's him!

Squilliam: [Wow. The surfboard continues to come out. It is revealed to be huge] Oh, my- [faints. A man emerges from the hut]

Me: Wow.

SpongeBob: It's JKL! [Gulps] Hail O great swami of the Gnarly Pounders! We seek audience with thee.

Me: J.K.L. it's an honor.

Patrick: Plus, we wanna talk to you.

SpongeBob: Will you teach us how to surf, O great one, so we may get back home? [JKL says nothing]

Patrick: Uh…

Lily: Can you please teach us how to surf like my brother Lincoln?

Patrick: I kinda like staring at him.

[Jack Kahuna Laguna jumps into the water with his surfboard. Everyone, SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squilliam stare at him. Dolphins jump near the back of JKL's surfboard. Lily, SpongeBob and Patrick start to tear up]

SpongeBob: I've never seen anything more beautiful. Have you, Patrick?

Patrick: Not since I saw my first triple-layer cheese cake.

Lily: Amazing!

JKL: That… was your first lesson. [returns to his hut]

Squilliam: It was so magical.

JKL: [magically returns to the water. we then see him playing his drums] Just keep breathing.

Lily: Okay.

[The scene cuts to Mr. Krabs sitting on half a surfboard in the middle of the ocean. He has put a piece of seaweed on the top of his cash register. He has also grown a gray beard] [makes gibberish noises]

Mr. Krabs: [pulls a shell out of the water] Look, Cashy! [breaks the shell in half and connects them to the sides of the seaweed] Earrings! Well, Cashy, I guess the Devil's Galley isn't so bad. As long as that Flying Dutchman doesn't appear and stick us in Davy Jones' Locker! But that won't happen, will it Cashy? [Cashy's drawer shoots out and hits the Flying Dutchman in the head who's flying by]

Flying Dutchman: Ow!

Mr. Krabs: Arrrgh! It's the Flying Dutchman!

Flying Dutchman: [drops his groceries] Aaahhh! It's some guy I've never seen before! Argh! Who be disturbing the Flying Dutchman's walk home from the convenience store? You even spilled me milk!

Mr. Krabs: I thought you were trapped in the Ghost Zone?

Flying Dutchmen: I got out.

Mr. Krabs: Well, there ain't no use crying over it. [Lightning bolts shoot everywhere] Yah! Don't worry, Cashy! I'll protect ye!

[The scene cuts to the island where SpongeBob and his friends are. They are sitting around a fire]

SpongeBob: Isn't Jack Kahuna Laguna the most totally awesome surf guru you've ever met, guys?

Laney: He is awesome!

Lincoln: He sure is.

[JKL walks by the fire and sits down with his drums]

Squilliam: Wow.

SpongeBob: Quiet, Squilliam! I think we're about to receive another lesson.

JKL: [plays his drums. Eventually, he stops, lifts his hands to the air, then plays the drums again] Just… keep breathing. [returns to his hut]

Me: Okay.

Squilliam: His surf lessons are amazing.

Dawn (Total Drama): And his aura is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Bridgette: Yep.

SpongeBob: Would it make you feel better if I went and talked to him?

Nico: Go for it.

Later SpongeBob came out.

Laney: Did you talk to him?

SpongeBob: Yup.

Squilliam: And?

SpongeBob: He said we just have to stare into this fire all night, and the secrets will be revealed.

Me: I understand.

Vypra: Hey guys!

We saw Vypra and everyone.

Me: Vypra, everyone.

Vypra: There you are! Do you know how long we were looking for you guys?!

Me: We got stranded out here and we're gonna try to surf back to Goo Lagoon.

Hydro Man: Your worries are over. We'll just teleport you guys and us out of here.

Me: No guys. We're gonna surf the entire way back. This'll be a really cool experience for us.

Lincoln: That's right. I surfed Humungadunga and I want all of us to surf back.

Laney: Yeah.

Lily: It's gonna be awesome.

[The scene cuts to Sandy's island]

Sandy: Well, Sandy, using only your bare hands and the resources found on this deserted island, you have not only survived, but thrived. You've built a five star hotel, a steam-powered generator, a car that runs on coconut milk, and even a espresso bar. I almost don't wanna leave. But I miss Bikini Bottom. Now I can find SpongeBob and the gang and fly us right back. [climbs into and activates her helicopter] Acorn 1 to Tower. Request clearance.

Dennis: Roger, Acorn 1. You are clear for take-off.

[Sandy flies away. The scene cuts to Mr. Krabs, the Flying Dutchman, and Cashy]

Mr. Krabs: Oh, please, Mr. Dutchman! I didn't mean to spill your groceries!

Flying Dutchman: Well, normally, I wouldn't mind, but I'm a little low on cash this month, and I have no way to pay for more. Unless you have some money I can borrow.

Mr. Krabs: No, I… [Dutchman grabs Cashy] Cashy! Please! Cashy is the closest thing to a friend I've ever had!

[The scene cuts to one of the islands. A wave washes up on Squilliam]

Squilliam: Oh, oh. Please tell me you all didn't stare into that fire all night.

Me: We did.

Nico: Wow.

Lily: It's breathtaking.

SpongeBob and Patrick: [tired from staring all night] Okay…

Squilliam: That's all right.

[SpongeBob and Patrick are knocked out]

Laney: Wow.

[Suddenly A storm of lightning starts. JKL runs away]

SpongeBob: Where's he going?! Come on! [chases after JKL. Everyone follows SpongeBob. Everyone, the Masters of Evil, SpongeBob and Patrick are running, but Squilliam is walking. SpongeBob and Patrick climb up a cliff]

SpongeBob: [gets shocked by lightning] [screams] Ahhhhhhhhhh!

Patrick: Look! He's on top of that big… drinking fountain!

Me: Those are ruins. I don't like the looks of this storm guys.

[Squilliam climbs the cliff. SpongeBob and Patrick climb the pyramid. Squilliam follows]

SpongeBob: JKL! Is this the next part of our training?

JKL: [hands in the air. He says this in a strange, echoing voice] Uh…

SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squilliam: [screaming in some way]

JKL: These clouds. They can only mean one thing.

Me: They must be a really bad omen.

Patrick: Increased chance of precipitation? [it starts raining]

JKL: Yes. Every thousand years or so, the planets align in such a way that a perfect wave is formed.

SpongeBob: A perfect wave?

Nico: A perfect wave?

Lincoln: A perfect wave?

JKL: The world's biggest, fastest, longest, gnarliest, most totally awesome, perfect wave. They call it… the Big One.

Me: Wow!

Lincoln: Like Humungadunga.

Laney: This is gonna be awesome.

Patrick: Hey, that's what they used to call me!

JKL: It's probably the only wave big enough for you to ride all the way back to Bikini Bottom. You'll have to catch it, or you'll be stuck here… forever. [Huge lightning bolts flash] The Big One is almost upon us.

Me: Looks like we're in for one helluva challenge guys.

[The scene cuts to Mr. Krabs and the Flying Dutchman fighting over Cashy]

Mr. Krabs: Please! Please, Mr. Dutchman! Let Cashy go! I promise I'll never soil your waters again!

Flying Dutchman: Ya promise?

Mr. Krabs: Oh, yes. I promise on my dear Aunt Sally's false teeth.

Flying Dutchman: [angry] Liar! [Huge lightning bolts flash. Storm clouds hover and waves emerge from the water]

Mr. Krabs: What?

Flying Dutchman: Your Aunt Sally doesn't wear false teeth!

Mr. Krabs: How do you know?

Flying Dutchman: Because I dated her in high school!

Mr. Krabs: [Gasp!] No! [Dutchman takes Cashy]

Flying Dutchman: Whoops! [accidentally throws Cashy]

Sandy: This weather sure is dangerous! I better be careful! [Cashy hits the helicopter's windshield] May Day! May Day! I'm goin' down! Repeat: Down!

Flying Dutchman: And now, just to make sure this never happens again, I'm gonna send you on a little trip down the- [Sandy's helicopter hits him in the head] -Ooh ow, ooh ow! Ooh!

Mr. Krabs: Uh… where is that, exactly? [Dutchman lands on him. They both go underwater]

Sandy: [spinning out of control] May Day!

Mr. Krabs: [pops up from underwater] Oh, all alone again. [Cashy pops up from the water] Cashy!

Flying Dutchman: [lands at the bottom of the ocean. A sock lands on his face] Oh, what the… a tube sock? But that means…

Standing in front of him was legendary lead singer of The Monkees, Davy Jones himself!

Davy Jones: Yeah, that's right, baby! Welcome… to my locker! Ha ha ha ha ha ha! For a day-dream believer and a homecoming queen! [throws a sock at the Flying Dutchman. That same song plays. The scene cuts to Kahmamoku Cove]

JKL: Get ready, dudes. It's coming.

Me: I see it.

Squilliam: I am very sorry about what Squiddy tried to do, Nico.

Nico: It's fine, Squilliam. I'm just sorry that we had to resort to Hakaiing him out of existence.

Squilliam: I know but I can tell that he had it coming.

Me: This is gonna be awesome dudes.

SpongeBob: JKL, thanks for teaching us how to surf.

Me: Yeah.

JKL: Little dudes, I didn't teach you anything you didn't already know.

Me: I know. But you are an amazing teacher.

Squilliam: Here it comes!

SpongeBob: Well, JKL, I guess this is good-bye.

Me: We'll miss you.

JKL: Wait. There's something I forgot to tell you. In return for its awesomeness, the Big One always demands a sacrifice. And one of you… will not return.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man.

Vypra: Hefty price.

[We all surf toward the Big One]

SpongeBob: Keep paddling, Patrick!

Patrick: This wind feels like broken glass mixed with razor blades!

Me: Here it comes guys!

SpongeBob: It's… the Big One!

It was a massive wave as tall as a 100 story skyscraper!

Me: WHOA!

Big One: Ha ha ha ha ha! [grabs Patrick's surfboard]

Patrick: No!

Big One: [puts salt on the surfboard and takes a bite of it] Errrrrrrrrrrrrrrggggggggggggg!

Patrick: Hey, I was gonna eat that!

SpongeBob: Patrick, grab on!

Big One: [stares at Squlliam]

Squilliam: [panics] Aaaaaaaaaahhhhhhhhhhhhhh! [jumps on SpongeBob and Patrick's surfboard]

SpongeBob: Hang on, Squilliam! This is it!

Patrick: Time for those lessons to pay off!

Squidward: Look! That's Mr. Krabs down there!

Me: I see him.

Carly: We got to save him!

Mr. Krabs: You like it when I comb your hair, don't ya, Cashy?

SpongeBob: Mr. Krabs! Hop on or you'll be stuck here forever!

Mr. Krabs: Who said that?

Me: We did!

Mr. Krabs: Oh hey guys! [gets buried by the Big One]

SpongeBob: Mr. Krabs! I never even got a chance to tell him that I…

JKL: [on his huge surfboard] Looking for this?

SpongeBob: JKL! And Mr. Krabs!

Me: Thank goodness!

Misty Tredwell: Yeah!

Mr. Krabs: And Cashy! [jumps on the other surfboard. Then, he drops Cashy] Cashy!

[JKL dives off his surfboard]

SpongeBob: JKL!

Lincoln: NO!

[Cashy lands in the Big One's mouth. JKL follows]

SpongeBob: No!

JKL: Little dude… I was born to do this. [winks, waves good-bye, and is swallowed]

Big One: [burps]

Me: He's a true hero.

Squilliam: I guess the Big One prefers a high-protein meal.

Patrick: Now what are we gonna do?

SpongeBob: [plays JKL's drums. The storm clouds clear away and reveals a picture of JKL's face.

Me: Thank you JKL. Thank you. (Tear slides down my face)

Vypra: He's a true hero.

Laney: Yeah.

Maria: This is so much fun!

Horsea: Yeah!

Lincoln: It's so awesome!

Laney: Yeah! Woo-hoo!

Lana: I love surfing!

Lily: WEEEEE!

Lori: Bobby is literally not gonna believe this!

Leni: It's totes fun!

Luna: ROCKIN DUDES!

Luan: It surfs to conga! (Laughs) Get it?

Me: Love the jokes Luan.

The scene cuts to Goo Lagoon, where Nat and Shubie are lying on beach towels]

Nat: You hear a noise?

[Sandy crashes down in her helicopter]

Lifeguard: Everybody, look! A You-foe! [meaning UFO]

Jimmy-Gus: A spaceman!

Harold\Bill: [holding a pitchfork] Don't make any funny moves, spaceman! You're not conquering our world without a fight!

Sandy: [slaps the pitchfork] I'm not a spaceman, you dunder-head! It's me, Sandy! SpongeBob's girlfriend.

Beach goers: [act bored]

Sandy: Shucks. Now I'll never find SpongeBob and Patrick.

Gus: Who?

Sandy: My friends. They went surfing and never returned.

Gus: Is one of them, like, a little square dude with big teeth?

Nat: And a pink starfish and one the famous Squilliam?

Harold: And a bunch of them Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Neptune Crusaders?

Sandy: You some kinda mind-reader?

Gus: No. [points at SpongeBob, Patrick, Squilliam, and Mr. Krabs]

People: Welcome home! [cheering]

Me: WOW!

Vypra: Wow. What a party.

SpongeBob: Hey, Twitch!

Twitch: [twitches] Grab a guitar, dude! Let's party!

Me: Yeah!

Big G: [coughs. Then, music starts]

Patrick: I love this song!

Mindy: Me too! Thank goodness you're all right Patrick.

Patrick: Aww.

Mr. Krabs: [laughs]

Mrs. Puff: I'm glad you're safe honey bunch.

Mr. Krabs: Thanks my little shrimp boat.

Squilliam: Look!

[JKL surfs in on a giant wave]

SpongeBob: JKL!

Me: He's alive!

Nico: Thank goodness.

JKL: Just keep breathing. [holds up Cashy]

Mr. Krabs: Cashy!

Maria: Did you enjoy the surfing, Horsea?

Horsea: I loved it!

May: It was so much fun.

SpongeBob: Turn it up, Chip! [Chip plays his saxophone harder.]

Me: This is so much fun!

Davy Jones: That's right!

Me: (Gasp) No way! Davy Jones, the Lead Singer of the Monkees!

Nico: AWESOME!

Luna: ROCKIN! I love all your songs dude!

Davy Jones: It's an honor to meet you mates.

Me: You are one of my favorite singers and it's an awesome honor to meet you.

Davy Jones: Same to you J.D. I love all your adventures baby!

Laney: We don't like to brag.

Me: Lets dance!

We had an awesome and fun time on the beaches of Goo Lagoon.

We later went back home and it was the most awesome time we have ever had.

---

When we were done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked, amazed and in awe.

Eli: WHOA! That is amazing!

Camie: Incredible!

Lola: Yeah that was so fun and cool.

Stratos: The worst part is that you don't even know when it'll attack.

Trident: Even I don't probably stand a chance.

Me: It's just THAT unpredictable.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: But to surf a wave like that was that so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that sounded so awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: And now it's back for revenge? This is gonna be rough.

Roscoe: How much damage has it done right now?

Desoto: I hope it's not too much.

Cody Maverick: None so far but because of how dangerous this wave is, everyone is too scared to go into the water.

Me: Not us. We're going to make that wave pay.

Cody Maverick: This wave is out of control.

Qin: Then we got to destroy it.

Lola: Yeah and fast.

Poliwag: I agree.

Zuria: No kidding. We got to stop this wave fast.

Me: But one good sign that we can spot when the Big One comes is that when it's coming, the sky darkens up with thunderclouds.

Nico: Yep.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) But first, I'll give you some food I made.

Rock: You'll like it.

Cody Maverick: Lets eat.

We got to eating and Cody loved Gramma Stuffum's food.

Gramma Stuffum saw Naruto still full.

Gramma Stuffum: What's wrong with Naruto?

Me: He's really bloated. He is not gonna be eating anything more for the rest of the day.

Nico: We went to a planet made of Ramen earlier this morning and Naruto practically ate all his chakra and body weight in ramen.

Lola: Yeah.

Leozack: Which is a shame. Because WE really could use some Nine Tailed action right now.

Me: Guys the way Naruto is full right now he can't even get up. Besides it's best to let him have a food coma moment now.

Nico: Yeah.

Sakura Haruno: Naruto earned a little rest here.

Me: Good.

Camie: You know how much he loves Ramen.

Qin: Yeah he can't get enough of it.

Ice Demon: I wasn't in the Masters of Evil at the time the Big One was first fought.

Coldsnap: Me neither.

Me: No you guys joined the group later on down the road.

Xenia: Yeah you sure did.

Me: But it was an awesome wave to surf on.

Prohyas: And it was better to do than listen to Helmet insulting us all day.

Helmet hopped in.

Helmet: DORKS!

BOP!

I bashed him on his head.

Me: Man Helmet you are an even worse annoyance than a rattlesnake covered in maple syrup.

Constantine: Okay, so maybe Naruto can't fight at the moment. We've still got some heavy hitters. Like Hulk and Edzilla.

Me: That's true. You know who is a more pathetic heavy hitter? Morbidia & Gateaux.

We laughed.

Eli: Morbidia is more like a useless sidekick.

We laughed some more!

Back at M.O.E. HQ, Morbidia heard us laughing and when she heard us call her that SHE REALLY FLIPPED HER LID!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Hinata, J.D. told us about what you accomplished in terms of ramen eating.

Aries Zodiart: Let me just say that we are never looking at you the same again.

Hinata: Oh yeah I do have a big appetite.

Nico: You sure do.

Qin: But we're proud of you Hinata.

Hinata: Thanks guys.

Xenia: You're welcome.

Hex Girls Luna: Don't worry, Naruto. We'll send you video footage of the battle.

Naruto: Thanks guys. (BELCH)

Qin: Naruto is really full there.

Witchy Simone: Boy Naruto loves ramen doesn't he?

Me: Naruto has loved Ramen ever since he was little.

Kushina: It's true ya know. He got it from me.

Me: Yeah he sure has.

Prohyas: Great minds think alike huh squirt.

Witchy Simone: THAT'S NOT MY NAME!

She fired a beam of magic and it hit an umbrella in the distance and turned it into solid rubies.

Qin: Nice.

Iceage: So, do we go looking for the Big One or do we find hiding spots?

Doc Duodenum: (IN FART) (For when it's time to do the entrance.)

Nico: Whichever comes first.

THUNDER RUMBLES

We saw the sky darken with thunderclouds.

Qin: Thunderclouds.

Me: The Big One is almost upon us.

Nico: Hide and get ready for the entrance it is then.

Eret: Normal people wouldn't see it until it's too late. But we're not normal people.

Eli: True but it's awesome. (Senses Something) Here it comes.

We saw a huge wave coming at us.

Me: There it is.

Eli: 10 klicks and closing.

Mortimer Mouse: I think I just wet my pants.

Stonedozer: Keep them dry, dude!

Me: Ew. Focus everyone.

Qin: Be ready to head out on to the water.

Vambre: Here we go.

We got our surfboards ready.

Squidward: Entrance time!

Me: COWABUNGA DUDES!

We went out and onto the water.

The Big One was coming at the beach and roaring and then the spirits of the greatest surfers came and they swirled around the wave and then they converged and then…

MASSIVE SUPER SPLASH!

A huge rainbow water wave came and then we were surfing on it and we were blasting the Big One!

Qin: Take that you bad wave!

The Big One roared!

New Wave: It's even more bigger then the last time you guys fought it!

Yani: And more menacing!

Me: But the bigger they are the harder they fall. Er splash in this case.

Qin: Yep.

We fired waves of energy and smashed it all over.

Then Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Pterodactyl Ghost, May Kanker, Mudslide, Pisces Zodiarts, Evil Mushroom Man, Quark, Judge, Ghost of Merlin, Francisco, Two Face, and Droog.

Nico: Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Pterodactyl Ghost, May Kanker, Mudslide, Pisces Zodiarts, Evil Mushroom Man, Quark, Judge, Ghost of Merlin, Francisco, Two Face, and Droog.

Vypra: This brings back memories.

Me: Boy it sure does.

Dai Gui: Vypra, you're the only one out of all of us who saw it before.

Aqueduct: I'm just glad I'm in my element.

Nico: Yep.

Evil Seed: (to Nico) We heard you went to a Ramen planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Mirror Master: Did you save some for us?

Nico: We sure did.

Me: More than enough for all of us.

Turkey Jerk then came.

Me: Boy you sure are a glutton for punishment Turkey Jerk.

Turkey JerK: I know.

Qin: Nice.

Turkey Jerk: Maybe I should give make some turkey food for you guys sometime. Even though it's not Thanksgiving.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Easter Sunday would be perfect for that.

Turkey Jerk: That works.

We got the battles underway.

---

Luan, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Naomi Yukito, Flashwing, Shego and William VS Vypra - Nico's rescue and

# Battling Margie on a Ramen Planet with Hitch and Ayame Transforming

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue involved Battling Margie on a Ramen Planet. And with Hitch and Ayame Transforming.

Luan: Boy it was one amazing sight and the Ramen Planet was full of noodley love! You might say it was Noodle Fun! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed at her joke.

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) That was a good one! I get it!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That was so funny I could burst.

Featherweight: It was really funny.

Sprocket: I agree there. It was great.

Naomi Yukito: That was still a cool planet to see though and as you can see Naruto is bloated.

Vypra: Boy he sure ate a lot of Ramen.

Luan: Yeah he can't get enough of the stuff. He has loved his ramen ever since he was a little kid.

Flashwing: Boy I will say this. The kid sure can't stop loving ramen.

Vypra: No kidding there. But I'm really impressed that Hinata can eat that much ramen. We're not looking at her the same way again.

Luan: No one ever will again. She has just as big an appetite as Nico and Goku's.

Vypra: That's for sure! Shall we dance?

Luan: We shall!

She formed her light sword and they clashed and Luan used her legend items.

TREASURE HUNT OF MONKEYS! LUAN'S LIGHT MYSTERY!

They fired waves of light, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Cornelia, Nicole Hale, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Crystal Wilmington, Andreas, Juandissimo and Tso Lan VS Dai Gui - Battling Another Tri Cerberus and Another Toyman

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of The Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Nico, Carter's team, Toyman's team, and the others did good Battling Another Tri Cerberus. And Another Toyman too.

Cornelia: They sure did and they were both Sailor Soldiers for The Olympus Colosseum and The Destiny Islands. We were not expecting there to be a Sailor Soldier for Sora's islands.

Nicole Hale: Yeah it was an amazing surprise.

Applejack: Boy it sure was. Ever since we got back, Sora, Kairi, Riku, Aqua and friends have been talking about everything they did over the years.

Apple Bloom: Everything they did over the years was really amazing.

Flashwing: They had a lot of catching up to do.

Crystal Wilmington: Boy I'll say. But at least Sora is happy that Sailor Destiny Islands is back now.

Andreas: Andreas happy for them.

Dai Gui: I am too. Lets do it!

Cornelia used her legend items.

CORNELIA'S EARTH JUNGLE TREASURE HUNT! EARTHBOUND P.K. EARTHBUSTER!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Raiden, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tasha Noriyama, Lincoln, Cozy Glow, and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved fighting another terrorist group. Though this one probably hated J.D. and the others even before the 20 Days of Darkness happened.

Raiden: Yes they did. It was a terrorist group called the Phoenix Killers and they were an organization made by a Satanist.

Rainbow Dash: This guy was one insane monster!

Scootaloo: Yeah but he and his followers are now dead and forgotten memories.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Tasha Noriyama: That is for sure. I'm glad they are gone forever. The Presidents laws and the new satellites we installed with Ground Penetrating Radar are working wonders and they are flushing out evil organizations like you wouldn't believe.

Lincoln: Now there is DEFINITELY No place to hide for anyone evil.

Aqueduct: You got that right. You can run but you can't hide. Lets do it!

Raiden used his legend items.

RAIDEN'S LIGHTNING FIST OF SHOCKING FURY! MORTAL KOMBAT FIGHT TO THE DEATH!

They fired waves of energy, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Mallow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sierra Logan, Mossman, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed - Meeting Gene-slammers for Evil HERO Nemesis, Adjusted Gold and Infernal Princess

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Evil HERO Nemesis, Adjusted Gold and Infernal Princess. What are their names?

Mallow: Their names are Larisa Amana, Chantel Rhodes and Avaloon Cadieux and they are really awesome and cool.

Fluttershy: They sure are and they are amazing guardian angels for Lincoln and have even took down Lori and an evil business group.

Tornado Bolt: They sure did.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Larisa, Chantel, and Avalon, what's the story on how Avalon had gained both her dad's business and his fortune, and how it led to the downfall of her mom, her older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family who'd hated her ever since the day she was born, and how it also led to Lori's humiliation when you girls found out she was in league with Lisa?

Avalon Cadieux: Oh, that's a story none of us will ever forget. As Lincoln, Larisa Amana, and Chantel Rhodes pointed out, my mom, my older sister, Lisa Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family hated her ever since the day she was born, and that they've also physically and emotionally abused me and mistreated me, and Mom and Lisa murdered Dad so long ago, and they also schemed to get me killed as well, so they can take Dad's business and all his money which he left to me. But, I had help from Lincoln, the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, and my grandparents, my aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on Dad's side of the family, who gathered a ton of evidence on those monsters, and all thanks to the help of the other Evil HERO Gene-Slammers, Lincoln, and my grandparents, her aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on Dad's side of the family, who are also powerful business owners, I'd gained both her dad's business and his fortune, and I became the CEO of Dad's business.

Larisa Amana: But as for the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family, they lost their businesses when we showed everyone who was gathered there at a huge party in the lobby evidence of the misdeeds they'd dealt on their customers and Avalon, and not only did Avalon and her company take over their businesses, but their executives also fired all of the aunts, uncles, and all of the cousins on her mom's side of the family, because of evidence of their misdeeds have been made public, and their executives have also gone over to Avalon's side.

Gretchen Holland: But, that wasn't the end, we also called the police, and they arrested her Mom, Lisa, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family since we also gave that evidence to the police. Among the partygoers, there was only one person who was absolutely pissed off: Lori. We'd found out that she and Lisa also humiliated Avalon horribly and they also beat her up badly. When Lori found out Lincoln, Avalon, and all of us had a hand in this, she lost her mind and grabbed a knife and ran at us to stab us, but Avalon punched Lori hard in the face and she went flying out of here, and Larisa put the cuffs on her, while we stood there, and I remembered Larisa's words all too well.

Larisa: (Smirks) Enjoy getting grounded by your parents, Lori.

Gretchen Holland: Then, I threw her at Luna, who grabbed Lori and dragged her into Vanzilla where she was dragged off back to The Loud House, and before the cops took her mom, her sister, and the aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family away, Avalon said these very words that really pissed them off.

Past Avalon: Enjoy the rest of your lives in federal prison.

Lorelai Delancey: Then, everyone on her dad's side of the family cut ties with those monsters and vowed never to help or speak to them ever again. And after getting convicted in court, her former aunts, uncles, and all the cousins on her mom's side of the family got sent to federal prison. And as for her former Mom and Lisa, for what they did in abusing her for years and murdering her dad, they got sent to separate federal prisons and with life sentences with no chance for parole.

Nico: Avalon, I hate to say this, but your ex-mom, and your former relatives on your ex-mom's side of the family are nothing more than shameless, abusive, greedy, and murderous gold diggers.

Avalon Cadieux: No, I agree with you, Nico, and that's exactly what Lincoln said about them as well, and when he found out Lori was also helping Lisa in hurting me, man, was he pissed off big time.

Lincoln: I sure was, when I found out Lori was helping that gold digger, Lisa, with hurting Avalon, I was really seeing red.

Lucinda Stewart: I honestly thought he was going to attack her and drain her dry of every last drop of blood, but he didn't: he had a plan to help Avalon Cadieux, he and all of us, along with Avalon's relatives on her dad's side began gathering evidence on her ex-mom, Lisa, and her ex-relatives on her mom's side, and after we gave the evidence to the police, we also planned to reveal the truth to everyone at a party that would be Avalon's ascension to being the CEO of her dad's company, and as soon as we revealed it, you should've seen the looks on her ex-mom, Lisa, and her ex-relatives on her mom's side, they were speechless, and they went berserk with rage, it was priceless.

Luan: And when we found out Lori was also helping that gold digger, Lisa Cadieux, in hurting Avalon, we wanted to turn her into a human pretzel for her involvement, but Mom and Dad chewed her out, and as soon as we got home, Lori got grounded for nine months, and she was sent to Aunt Ruth's house, because none of us even wanted to look at her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Evilseed: Geez! That is a brutally crazy story. But I'm glad that Avalon's dad was avenged and that her so called mom and relatives are all in prison forever.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Thank goodness ja.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure. Those monsters deserve to spend the rest of their lives in prison.

Sierra Logan: I agree there too.

Mossman: Same here. They had it coming.

Evilseed: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Mallow activated her Legend Items.

EMERALD POKEMON ARMY! MALLOW'S NATURE POKEMON FURY!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Catarina Henrickson, Crysta, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - The Mascots pelted with Rubber Balls by a jerk

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) The Mascots were pelted with Rubber Balls by a jerk. What was the asshole's name?

Zoe: It was Gelman and he was a bully that beat the living crap out of Gus and some of the kids in Third Street School.

D'Arcmon: He was a rotten to the core bully that made many kids in Third Street School miserable.

Kazemon: What a heartless unsanitary snake in the grass he is.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding! And he is a total jerk! Nico was REALLY upset with him.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there! Gelman is a monster.

Hex: He has no brains at all. But Nelson Muntz agreed to be his archenemy.

Catarina Henrickson: Very fitting for him too.

Crysta: I agree there.

Mirror Master: Same here. Bully VS Bully is very fitting. Lets do it!

Zoe activated her Legend Items.

ZOE'S WIND FLIGHT OF MAGIC! FLIGHT OF THE FAIRY!

They fired waves of wind, bones, magic, stars, blood, lightning, skulls and energy and smashed him down.

---

Maximum Ride, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gemini Richie, Azmuth, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - The girls all did a tremendously amazing job yesterday

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) You and the rest of the girls all did a tremendously amazing job yesterday. You should be proud of yourselves.

Maximum Ride: We all are very proud of ourselves. It was an awesome and tremendous display of true girl power yesterday.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. And it showed us that girls can be just as strong as anyone we know.

Starshine Sparkle: That is for sure. Girls can be just as powerful as boys.

Spyro: Yeah they sure can.

Gemini Richie: I agree too.

Azmuth: That is an absolute fact.

Pterodactyl Ghost: You got that right. Lets do it!

Max activated her legend items.

MAXIMUM RIDE'S ANGELIC FLIGHT OF FANCY! THE FLOCK STRIKES FORTH!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ax of the Andalites, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ariana Montenegro, Arrietty, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - SpongeBob, Patrick and Everyone surfed The Big One and made it back safe

---

The 10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) SpongeBob, Patrick and Everyone surfed The Big One before. And made it back safe.

Ax: They sure did and that was an incredibly awesome wave to surf.

Rarity: It most certainly was darlings! We weren't there when it happened but it was absolutely incredible.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was! Surfing on the Big One was a true adrenaline rush for them.

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure was. SpongeBob, Patrick and everyone learned so much under JKL back then.

Ariana Montenegro: That was so awesome hearing about that.

Arrietty: It was really cool!

10,000 Volt: Wow that is amazing. Lets do it!

Ax used his legend items.

AX'S DISGUISE POWER! ANIMORPHS INTERSTELLAR BATTLES!

They fired waves of water, energy, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Vinyl Scratch, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Aria Seleneia, Camie, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - The Big One is one of the meanest waves ever

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) The Big One is one of the meanest waves ever. And it probably got even bigger this time around!

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah no kidding there! That wave is one gnarly awesome wave to surf on.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was awesome hearing about how it was surfed on back then.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was cool.

Aria Seleneia: It sure was awesome.

Camie: I'll say!

Metal Sonic: That was one awesome wave. Lets do it!

Vinyl used her Legend Items.

VINYL SCRATCH'S LASER RAVE! DANCE MEMORY BATTLE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Style Queen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Verliya Queshington, Yakumo, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Us meeting Davy Jones back then too and Surfing the Big One was awesome

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) You guys met Davy Jones back then too. And all of you Surfing the Big One was awesome.

Style Queen: We sure did meet Davy Jones back then and it was so awesome and cool. All of us surfing the Big One was amazing.

Princess Luna: Even though many of us weren't with the team back then it was really cool.

Moondust: Yeah it sure was cool and amazing.

Snowdrop: I agree there and it was so awesome and fun to hear about.

Gari: It sure was. We were amazed though.

Blackout: It sure was cool. JKL is one awesome guru for surfing.

Verliya: I agree there.

Yakumo: That was still very fun.

Marionette Shadow: Glad you guys had fun there. Lets do it!

Style Queen used her legend items.

FASHION BRIGADE FURY OF STYLE QUEEN! MIRACULOUS LADYBUG: RAMPAGE OF THE STYLE QUEEN!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lincolnshire Sisters, Ariel, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - Surfing the Big One really enhanced our Surfing Skills.

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Surfing the Big One really enhanced the surfing skills of you guys. Just wish I could've been there.

Mera: You would have loved it. It was so cool and everyone learned so much under JKL.

Princess Celestia: That was so awesome hearing about it too.

King Solar: It sure was awesome hearing about it.

Solar Eclipsa: Everyone had fun on that one back then.

Amber Morning: They sure did and the best part was that they made it back.

Spotlight: We sure did.

The Lincolnshire Sisters nodded in agreement.

Red Lincolnshire: Yeah that was so awesome to hear about.

Ariel: You got that right. Sorry you weren't with us back then Squidward.

Squidward: I had a lot to reflect on back then.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I believe it. Lets do it!

Mera used her legend items.

SONG OF PRINCESS MERA! OCEAN OF ATLANTIS FURY!

They fired waves of water and light and smashed him down.

---

Tony Jones VS May Kanker

---

May Kanker was next.

May: Duh this is fun.

Tony Jones: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Genkai VS Mudslide

---

Mudslide was next.

Mudslide: Boy the Big One is a tough wave to conquer.

Genkai: Yes it sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nudge VS Pisces Zodiarts

Pisces Zodiarts were next.

Pisces Zodiarts: At least the Big One was able to come with a sign.

Nudge: Thank goodness or who knows what would have happened.

She flew into the air and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Panty & Stocking VS Evil Mushroom Man

Evil Mushroom Man was next.

Evil Mushroom Man: Do you guys like surfing?

Panty Anarchy: Surfing is one fucking A awesome sport.

Stocking Anarchy: Yeah it sure is Fucking A awesome.

Evil Mushroom Man: You got that right. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Honia VS Quark

Quark was next.

Quark: Time for the tiny to fight.

Honia: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Ms. Spell VS Ghost of Merlin

---

Ghost of Merlin was next.

Ghost of Merlin: Time for magic.

Ms. Spell: You bet!

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Rui VS Francisco

---

Francisco was next.

Francisco: This is amazing.

Rui: Boy it sure is!

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Cia VS The Judge

---

The Judge was next.

The Judge: This will be fun sentencing this big wave.

Cia: It sure will be fun!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yelan VS Two-Face

---

Two-Face was next.

Two-Face: This will be a good one.

Yelan: Yes it sure will.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Suki VS Droog

---

Droog was next:

Droog: You ready for this?

Suki: Always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Turkey Jerk

---

Turkey Jerk was next.

Turkey Jerk: Boy the Big One is a huge wave huh?

Me: You're not kidding there. It's awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Good Cinder Fall: You got that right. But it's awesome and fun.

Eli: I'll say!

Turkey Jerk: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Me: Gladly!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Big One, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-Big One symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets Do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Tommy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Turkey Jerk and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Turkey Jerk you have failed this ocean!

Eli: Yeah he has!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped and we were surfing on our surfboards!

SpongeBob: IT'S THE BIG ONE!

Me: COWABUNGA DUDES!

Noah: This wave IS blue.

Tsukasa: It's a no brainer on what we should use.

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaforce Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Blue Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the Blue Rangers!

Qin: YEAH!

We went at the wave and fired waves of energy and blasted it all over the place.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired an energy arrow and blasted the Wave all over.

Qwun fired waves of energy and smashed the wave all over

Skydive, Skywarp, Michael Morningstar and Vambre used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skydive's Nega-Gun, Skywarp's Machine Gun and Vambre and Michael's powers 100-fold.

Michael Morningstar and Skywarp: STARBOLT MACHINE GUN BARRAGE!

Vambre and Skydive: MIGHTY MAGISWORD ELEMENT STORM!

MAELSTROM OF REDEMPTION and New Wave: MAELSTROM FURY BLAST!

Sovereign Dragon of The East and Hydros: SOVEREIGN DRAGON ICE STORM!

Earth Hero and Stonedozer: EARTH HERO STONEDOZER BLAST!

Wind Masters of The Planet and Whirlin: WIND MASTERS OF THE PLANET BLAST!

Metroid Extermination and Iceage: METROID EXTERMINATION BLAST!

Volcanic Light Force and Magma: VOLCANIC LIGHT FORCE BURST!

Firestorm Hair Fury and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRESTORM HAIR BLAST!

Sovereign Tiger of The West and Stratos: SOVEREIGN TIGER BLAST!

Fury of Umi III and Ice Demon: FURY OF UMI III BLAST!

Sunrise of Food and Power and Gramma Stuffum: SUNRISE OF FOOD BLAST!

Lightning Angel and Yani: LIGHTNING ANGEL BLAST!

Jellyfish Smashers and King Jellyfish: JELLYFISH FURY BLAST!

Fury of the Mouse and Mortimer Mouse: FURY OF THE MOUSE BLAST!

Splashing Fury and Evil Splash Woman: SPLASHING FURY BLAST!

Farts and Cats and Doc Duodenum: FARTS AND CATS BLAST!

Ghosts of the Moon and Luna Ghost: GHOSTS OF THE MOON SHOT!

Fireworks of the Zodiac and Aries Zodiart: FIREWORKS RAM BLAST!

Aqua Fury Force and Trident: AQUA FURY BLAST!

Cold Waves of Doom and Coldsnap: COLD WAVES OF DOOM BLAST!

Mayhem of Rocks and Plants and Rock: MAYHEM OF ROCKS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain. SKULL SMASHING STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT FLARE OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT OF THE NIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

SpongeBob, Patrick, Squidward, Lily, me, Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Fluttershy and Nico: FRIENDSHIP SURFING BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SURFBOARD ELEMENT STYLE: SHINING RAINBOW BOARD!

Jessica Shannon: SURFBOARD STING STYLE: WASP BOARD!

Peni Parker: SURFBOARD WEB STYLE: SPIDER BOARD!

Entrapta: SURFBOARD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BOARD!

Perfuma: SURFBOARD NATURE STYLE: FLOWER BOARD!

Frosta: SURFBOARD ICE STYLE: ICE BOARD!

Mai Shiranui: SURFBOARD FIRE STYLE: FLAME BOARD!

Yuna: SURFBOARD WATER STYLE: AQUA BOARD!

Julie: SURFBOARD EARTH STYLE: STONE BOARD!

Makoto Nanaya: SURFBOARD WIND STYLE: TORNADO BOARD!

Colette: SURFBOARD LIGHT STYLE: SHINE BOARD!

Ryuko (TLPS): SURFBOARD DARK STYLE: SHADOW BOARD!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said surfboards!

Lincoln and his harem: SURFBOARD FINAL SMASH: SURF'S UP!

They started surfing while in their swimsuits and doing damage to Big One.

We fired massive water blasts at The Big One, and we sent it to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You've caused enough trouble to the surfers long enough, Big One.

Nico: Your days of hurting surfers are done. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Matías Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and

the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Matías Medina.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Joaquín Lozano, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Amaia Marcosia: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Matías Medina: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Amaia Marcosia's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Marcosia-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Matías Medina, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Amaia Marcosia: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Matías Medina. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Amaia Marcosia was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Marcosia flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Amaia Marcosia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Amaia Marcosia grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Marcosia emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Marcosia with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Amaia Marcosia has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Marcosia surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Marcosia is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Amaia Marcosia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Amaia Marcosia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Amaia Marcosia's massive Fabled Marcosia-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Marcosia's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Lurrie etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Marcosia's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Marcosia that said, "Amaia Marcosia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Matías Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

アマイア・マルコシア、ファブルド・マルコシア のジーンスラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン のジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のマティアス メディナの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師

の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Amaia Marcosia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED MARCOSIA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED MARCOSIA ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED MARCOSIA IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED MARCOSIA IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Amaia Marcosia's Super Angel-Fabled Marcosia-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Matías Medina saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Amaia Marcosia fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Matías Medina, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Amaia's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Matías Medina back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Amaia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Amaia Marcosia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Marcosia and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Marcosia Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Matías Medina once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Amaia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Amaia Marcosia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Matías Medina, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Amaia Marcosia and Lincoln went after Matías Medina, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Matías Medina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Amaia Marcosia sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Matías Medina, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Amaia Marcosia, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Marcosia's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Marcosia surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Amaia Marcosia aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Matías Medina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Matías Medina!

Amaia Marcosia and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Joaquín Lozano and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Matías Medina's sacrificial ritual knife and it hits Matías Medina right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Amaia Marcosia and Lincoln gave Matías Medina The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Amaia Marcosia and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Amaia Marcosia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Amaia Marcosia: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Matías Medina for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amaia.

Suddenly, Amaia Marcosia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Amaia Marcosia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Marcosia flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Amaia Marcosia absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Amaia Marcosia vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Matías Medina's death, now there are only twenty members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Nicolás Moreno, which means it'll be Isabel Miztoji's turn.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, I have an idea, but the next set of girls we'll be meeting on my rescues in the days to come are the incarnations of the beings from The Cthulhu Mythos.

This caused The Old Entity Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem and even The Goths of Darkness to gasp in shock.

Brittney: Holy crap, actual incarnations of the beings from The Cthulhu Mythos. My God, I hate to find out what would've happened if your enemies from the past ever crossed them.

Nico: (Gulps) Remember what happened if any of them ever crossed those who were Gene-Slammed into The Old Entity monsters?

Me: Yeah, I haven't forgotten. So, which one of these Cthulhu

Mythos being incarnations are we going to meet tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Adriana Azathoth, The Incarnation of Azathoth.

Nicholette Torrington: She's also the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Azathoth is one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Azathoth himself, immortality, along with knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody, one of a massive and forbidden collection of dark curses that we call The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll hear the music of The Servitors of The Outer Gods, and that accursed dark music will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Azathoth in their dreams, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn, and these girls know these kinds of curses.

Lincoln: Oh yeah.

Nico: And there's a reason why it's forbidden: the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad.

Me: No kidding!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Looks the Big One just took a dive.

10,000 Volt Ghost: This time for good.

Metal Sonic: Scans indicate no signs of movement.

Me: Thank goodness.

Marionette Shadow: Which means it's safe to enter the water again.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Thank goodness!

Me: I said that dudes. But yeah this was gnarly!

Qin: YEAH IT WAS!

Xenia: FAR OUT!

We cheered!

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Cody Maverick: This was so awesome!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was! (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this awesome surfing adventure everyone.

Me: I know we did.

Nico: Lets head home.

Me: Lets grab Naruto here and head home.

We grabbed Naruto who was snoring and out cold and lifted him up and we teleported back and put him in his bed. He was gonna be really tired for a while.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Surf's Up 2 and SpongeBob Squarepants VS The Big One is perfect for this one and I thought it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby

Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Trickster and his team consisting of Katty Katswell, Gargoyle Legendora, Eugeal, Mucor And the Nuns (Billy and Mandy) and Raimundo and his team consisting of Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch and Ixofex are heading to the Sahara Desert and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt and we're going to find an amazing powerful Egyptian Book. Also we're going to battle LILA ROSSI WHO HAS ESCAPED FROM PRISON AND WANTS ONLY ONE THING ON HER MIND: REVENGE! SHE IS COMING FOR US AND WE'RE GOING TO SEND THAT MONSTER BACK TO PRISON! BUT ALSO MISTY BRIGHTDAWN IS GONNA FACE HER AND EXPLODE IN POWER

TO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER AND DO AN EVIL SASUKE STYLE RANT ON HER AND MISTY IS ALSO GOING TO GO BALLISTIC ON HER TO THE UTMOST EXTENT OF HER POWER AND LET HER HAVE IT 100,000,000,000 FOLD AND MAKE SURE SHE SUFFERS BIG TIME! And we're going to battle Another Needle Hedgehog and Another Trickster and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Pichu and that one is gonna be Nefertiti Isabelle Dunbar, William Dunbar's cousin and also a powerful lightning user. She is Nico's friend from history class and is also an amazing Egyptologist. The next match-up in this saga is Isabel Miztoji - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji and Lincoln VS Nicolás Moreno. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Boston, Massachusetts, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Van Bloot, who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for what we did in destroying him years ago. And the next set of girls we'll be meeting on Lincoln's rescues in the days to come are the incarnations of the beings from The Cthulhu Mythos, and the first of these girls is Adriana Azathoth, The Incarnation of Azathoth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Reading, she's the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Azathoth is one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Azathoth himself, immortality, along with very powerful knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody, one of a massive and forbidden collection of dark curses Nicholette Torrington called The Lovecraftian Curses, and when Adriana casts this dark curse on someone, they'll hear the music of The Servitors of The Outer Gods, and that accursed dark music will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Azathoth in their dreams, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness, and the girls know these kinds of curses, and there's a reason why it's labelled forbidden: the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad. Get ready for another awesome and cold adventure as we head down into Antarctica for another adventure for Happy Feet 2 and we're going up against a sentient Doomberg, A LIVING ICEBERG of MAMMOTH PROPORTIONS! It's gonna be cold and infernal!

see you next time

# ANTARCTICA UNDER ICEBERG MAYHEM

This chapter is based on Happy Feet 2

---

Flying over the sandy, scorching hot deserts of the Sahara Desert was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Trickster and his team consisting of Katty Katswell, Gargoyle Legendora, Eugeal, Mucor And the Nuns (Billy and Mandy) and Raimundo and his team consisting of Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch and Ixofex and we were heading to find an awesome and amazing treasure.

Nicole: This is gonna be an awesome treasure hunt for us guys!

Qin: Yeah it sure will!

Carol Pusateri: I have a feeling this one will be so cool!

Airazor: It sure will be an awesome sight to find.

Nico: Yeah it will!

Juniper Lee: You got that right guys! This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Xenia: It sure is!

Nico: Raimundo, I want to thank you, Trickster, and your teams for coming today.

Raimundo: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys out!

Nico: It sure is.

Gargoyle Legendora: (Growls at me) I WILL KILL YOU AND EAT YOUR SOUL!

Me: Shut your fucking trap!

Xenia: Hey knock it off!

Nico: Oh brother.

Camie: Boy Fangires sure hold one heck of a grudge.

Lola: Tell me about it.

Nico: June, remember when we first met you?

Juniper Lee: I sure do Nico. You guys helped me find Ophelia and we became great partners.

Qin: And we found out that she was a vampire bat gene-slammer.

Juniper Lee: That's right. And you helped me and Ophelia become great partners in maintaining the balance of the physical and spiritual worlds.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Me: Yep. But the shocking part was Jodie and friends when they were possessed by those vikings.

Nico: Yep. That was bad.

Me: It sure was. It took Ino a year to help Jodie and friends out.

Nico: Sorry Ophelia got Gene Slammed under your nose, June. Bet that wasn't really how you wanted her to find about your secret.

Juniper Lee: I know. But I'm cool with Ophelia becoming like that. Now she and I can do so much together.

Me: You sure can.

Lola: And Monroe is awesome and your brother Ray Ray is awesome to get along with.

Xenia: He sure is.

Camie: You guys have done so much.

Brittney: They sure have. June was given a tremendous responsibility just like we have.

Lola: That's right.

Nico: It was fun hanging out with Cody yesterday.

Me: It sure was and we did a lot of cool surfing.

Nico: You bet we did. That was cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia: The Big One was a massively huge wave.

Camie: No kidding! That was intense!

Laney: It sure was.

Juran: All of us who weren't with you guys the first time got to see it for ourselves.

Nico: You sure did.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Laney: That was still very epic for us.

Twilight Sparkle: You got that right guys.

Rainbow Dash: That was still awesome!

Me: Naruto is back in action again. He was in a food coma since the battle began.

Nico: Geez!

Laney: He sure ate a lot of ramen yesterday.

Varie: Boy I'll say.

Nicole: That's Naruto for you. He loves his ramen.

Nico: Note to self: Never overeat.

Me: Noted.

Qin: Yep.

Nicole: You guys will love our quarry.

Nico: What is it Nicole?

Nicole: It's called the Ruby Book of Aggayu, The God of Volcanoes in Yoruba Myth. Legends say that it's a book that is so powerful it is said to have created the entirety of the Great Rift Valley here in Africa.

Xenia: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Let's get to it. And then, we find the next of Swartz's Creations.

Me: Before that however, I got word from the warden of the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Nico: Oh no. Don't tell me.

Me: Yeah. Lila Rossi escaped again and she is out for revenge.

Nico: That bitch!

Qin: Why cant she take a hint!?

Nico: No idea!

Xenia: She is a monster!

Lola: Yeah why can't we just kill her and get over with it!?

Trickster: (sheepishly) Um… don't try and stab me for this. But the first time you guys tried to give Lila her just desserts, she retaliated by shooting Marinette's Mom and Chloe's Dad. And that led to the majority of Paris being Akumatized. I'm not trying to insult anyone. I'm just pointing out facts.

Me: Oh come on James that was in the past. Besides looking back, letting her live was a huge mistake.

Nico: I know but our code wouldn't allow it.

Me: I know. She was like what 15 or 16? Somewhere around there?

Nico: I guess.

Eli: But man that girl is REALLY getting on our nerves!

Me: I know bro. She is driving me batty.

Qin: Me too.

Varie: What is wrong with that girl?

Nico: Let's just find the treasure and worry about her later. With any luck, the authorities might be on their way to recapture her.

Me: Good idea.

Misty Brightdawn: Besides, I will be the one to face her when the time comes. I have something special planned for her.

Lincoln: What is it Misty?

Misty Brightdawn: I wouldn't want to spoil the surprise.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be good.

Nicole: Okay according to the map, the Temple of Aggayu should be just up ahead.

We got to the spot.

Nicole: We're here.

We saw nothing but sand and sand dunes.

Nico: Uh there's nothing here.

Laney; All I see is just desert and sand.

Nicole: Don't judge a book by it's cover.

Nicole fired a blast of wind and blew the sand far and then when the sand cleared we saw a huge temple and it was a solid ruby temple!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: There it is!

Nicole: At last! We found it.

Nico: Watch for traps guys.

We went over to the temple and went in and it was a temple made of pure ruby.

Eli: Wow. Look at this place.

Qin: Incredible. It's made of solid ruby.

Daring Do: And it was buried under all the sand of the Sahara Desert.

Rainbow Dash: How Awesome is this!?

Nico: Who wants to get it?

Me: First lets see what the origin story of the book is. It should be here.

Nico: Okay.

We looked around and I found a mural.

Me: Wait here it is.

Nico: What does it say?

Me: Lets see. It says "Eons ago, the volcano Mlima wa Kuzimu, erupted for the first time in history. Lava poured down the mountain and began burning the peoples villages. Not even water could stop the flows of lava as they destroyed everything in their path. Fearing that it would reach the city of Cairo, Egypt, the king made a pact with the God of Volcanoes, Aggayu and it granted him a mighty book made entirely out of pure ruby and with its mighty power and magic he sent the lava back into the volcano and in doing so caused it co collapse into the ground to form into a crater that became known as the Ngorongoro Crater. The power of the book was so great that it created the entirety of the Great Rift Valley. But the books power was so strong and powerful that the king feared that its power would be used to destroy the entire planet. So he made a call to Aggayu to hide the book in this temple. Where only one soul that is pure of heart can use its power for good and help people."

Nico: WHOA!

Nicole: Whoa so the Ngorongoro Crater was the volcano Mlima wa Kuzimu! That volcano collapsed about 2.5 million years ago. I never imagined that it would be because of the power of the book.

Qin: That is amazing.

Camie: No kidding!

Xenia: Wow!

Misty Tredwell: Wow! That is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Daring Do: This is amazing that this book packs that much power.

Qin: No kidding. Lava Girl would love to see this.

Nico: Too bad she isn't here with us though.

Girl Jordan: I know but this is amazing.

Xenia: Wow it sure is. This book is immensely powerful.

Nico: Who wants to get it?

Aylene C.: I will get it.

Nicole: Okay.

Me: Lets go find it.

Nico: Right.

We went down into the temple and as we went down it was getting hotter and hotter and hotter.

Me: WHEW! Man it's getting hot.

Nicole: We're going deep into the Earth's fiery interior. Legends say that the book was buried in a fiery lake of lava down here.

Nico: Lola, it's a good thing your fire powers make you immune to this heat.

Lola: That's true.

Me: We can handle it too. Fire is what we live in.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: But this is awesome though.

We went down further and got to a huge and big room and it was a huge lake of lava and there was an island in the middle of the lake.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Wow! What a lake of lava.

Xenia: Wow!

Nicole: Look guys!

We saw on an altar, the RUBY BOOK OF AGGAYU! It was a red ruby book that had symbols of the Earth's volcanoes on it.

Nicole: There it is! At long last we found it!

Qin: It's beautiful.

Nico: Do the honors, Aylene.

Aylene went and flew over and she saw the book and then she lifted it up and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a powerful vortex of lava and fire and then she underwent a powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO (FOX KIDS) EXTENDED PLAYS)

She grew wings made of pure lava and fire and her hair turned shiny and glowed with fire and her power was enhanced dramatically!

When it faded she emerged forever changed.

Qin: WHOA!

Fu: WOW! Aylene you look incredible!

Xenia: Wow! How do you feel?

Aylene C: I feel amazing guys. Wow.

Littlefoot: Way to go Aylene!

Ducky: Oh yes yes yes.

Nico: Yeah! Lets get out of here before we sweat to death.

We got out of the temple.

Me: WHEW!

Nico: Good thing I packed several water bottles!

Maria: Same here but with me having water powers.

Qin: That's true.

Varie: Yeah.

Eli: I sense something guys. I feel Lila Rossi's presence.

Nico: She's close. I feel it.

Xenia: Me too.

I concentrated.

Me: Busted!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit a rock and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A figure was blasted out of the rubble and it was LILA ROSSI!

Me: Target found!

Maria: I'll need to get you guys hydrated quickly!

Maria gave us water.

Me: (GULPING) Ahh!

Qin: (GULPING) Ahh needed that!

Xenia: Thanks.

Me: That's better.

Lila Rossi saw us and she was REALLY SEEING RED!

Lila Rossi: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Qin: Come and try it!

Lila Rossi was REALLY ENRAGED NOW! On a scale of 1 to 10 on the stages of rages, SHE WAS NOW ON LEVEL 50,000!

Zocks: I just realized that as Chloe's boyfriend, I never got to beat the crap out of you yet!

Lila Rossi: THEN YOU WILL DIE FIRST!

Lila went at Zocks and then Zocks kicked her in the face and punched her in her stomach and punched her in her face and kicked her in her nose! Zocks punched her in her face twice and jumped and dealt her a deadly haymaker and sent her crashing into a rock!

Chloe Bourgeois: WHOA! Nice one Zocks!

Me: I'll say!

Gargoyle Legendora: (grabs Lila by the collar) You know, I might hold a grudge against J.D. right now. But I think he and I can agree that what you did in Paris years ago was messed up!

Nico: (to me) That might sound like half compliment and half insult, dude. But just take what you can get.

Me: I'll accept that. But I agree.

Gargoyle Legendora threw her into a rock and smashed her into it and she buried her!

Lila Rossi got up and then…

POW!

Chloe punched her in her face!

Chloe: That's for Marinette and her mom!

BLAM!

Chloe: (punches Lila in the stomach) That's for my daddy, bitch! Okay, Misty, you can have your fun.

Misty Brightdawn: You got it!

She growled.

Lila Rossi: You fuckers, you have ruined everything for me, if none of you hadn't shown your faces, I would've finally killed Marinette, her stupid friends, and all of Paris would be engulfed in fire. You stole everything from me, now I will end your lives once and for all!

Misty Brightdawn: You clearly deserved that fate, you heartless bitch. But, it looks like you're now out of your mind, and it looks like you need to be taught a brutal lesson you'll never forget.

Lila Rossi: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, BITCH!

Suddenly, something within Misty Brightdawn's mind snapped as the memories of Lila Rossi's crimes rushed through her head and her teal eyes turned neon teal and she was surrounded by a navy blue and teal energy aura with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Knights of The Friendship Table from her back, and as she approached Lila Rossi, she left navy blue and teal energy, ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns with every step.

Misty Brightdawn: You seriously don't even know when to quit, do you? No matter how many times we'd beaten you down and thrown you back in jail, especially with your limbs broken and your head smashed in, you just come back for more. I don't even know if you're either crazy or just stupid, or just both. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, no matter what, I've never forgotten how much harm you've done to Marinette and her friends, and for what, to topple Chloe, but guess what, Chloe will always be better than you in every way, because at least, she learned from her mistakes, and you haven't. But, what you've tried to do in destroying Marinette and her friends, so you can watch as Paris burns, along with the world… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY, LILA ROSSI, YOU FUCKED-UP, MURDEROUS, VENGEANCE-CRAZED PSYCHO BITCH! TOO MANY INNOCENT PEOPLE HAVE SUFFERED BECAUSE OF YOU, AND FOR THAT, I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER IN THE CRUELEST WAY POSSIBLE, AND I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR ALL OF YOUR CRIMES WITH YOUR OWN BLOOD!

We gasped at the sudden and violent extent of Misty Brightdawn's rage and fury: Lila Rossi is now a dead bitch.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Misty meant every single word she said, Lila's caused enough suffering to too many people and to Marinette and her friends, and she really means it when she said she's going to make Lie-La pay for her crimes with her own blood, even the vampires on the team know what that means, and even we are scared of that. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground, but Lila Rossi went mad with rage and ran at Misty Brightdawn to kill her, but Misty Brightdawn screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of navy blue and teal energy with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lila Rossi: the eyes of death, and the force of the vortex was so strong, it blew Lila Rossi back. Then, as the vortex faded, Misty Brightdawn emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Misty Brightdawn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal highlights in the bangs of her long flowing navy blue and teal kinky hair, she has neon teal eyes and a navy blue and teal energy aura with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with teal gems for eyes and the Water, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with teal gems for eyes and holding the Water, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her navy blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with navy blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and navy blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Misty Brightdawn has on a navy blue dress with teal designs on it, navy blue pants, navy blue high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, ocean waves, and water on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and ocean waves. Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive navy blue angel wings with teal tips on the large white feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her navy blue and teal tail grew longer, and her horn on her head grew longer. Misty Brightdawn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large navy blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. She also felt something on her right shoulder, and we saw that she now has a cutie mark of her own: an Alicorn with ocean waves surrounding it and an Angel halo above the Alicorn's head.

Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn's Knights of The Friendship Table and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of navy blue and teal energy, ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Misty Brightdawn's Friendship Redemption Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded navy blue gems and her very own cutie mark, an Alicorn with ocean waves surrounding it and an Angel halo above the Alicorn's head etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large navy blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with teal gems for eyes and a large navy blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with navy blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and teal gems for eyes and a large navy gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Misty Brightdawn, Alicorn Princess of Redemption, Former Right-Hand Servant and Destroyer of Queen Opaline, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Pintar, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Water, and Magic"

ミスティ・ブライトドーン、リデンプションのアリコーン・プリンセス、オパーリン女王のかつての右腕の召使いであり駆逐艦、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の遺産の救世主、守護者、継承者、サ

ニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、ピップ・ペタルズ、ジップ・ストーム、イジー・ムーンボウ、ジャズ・フーヴス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパークロニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、アンド・メニー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、オパーリン女王とドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、ディフェンダーエクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット のメンバー、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、ピンター の大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびパワーズ のマスター友情、結束、水、魔法の

Misty Brightdawn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP REDEMPTION ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Misty Brightdawn's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lila Rossi saw it, she went even more ballistic with rage and she again ran at Misty Brightdawn to kill her, but Misty Brightdawn fired a powerful navy blue and teal energy blast with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns at Lila Rossi, and it exploded and sent her flying into another sand dune, she got out, but now she was beyond pissed off big time.

Nico: Whoa, now Misty Brightdawn has transformed, awesome.

Lincoln: And I was about to attack Lila for what she was about to do, but Misty beat me to it and she blasted her, and Misty, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Misty Brightdawn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Redemption Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Redemption Alicorn Love) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we take down that black-hearted bitch once again?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Misty.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Misty Brightdawn.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to send you back to prison yet again, Lie-La, this time, wrapped up in a straitjacket and in chains.

Lila Rossi: YOU MOTHERFUCKING BITCH!

Misty Brightdawn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Redemption Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Equestrian Friendship Redemption Alicorn Love) Look who's talking, The Queen of The Bitches herself, I remember that Evil Sasuke's father said that very same thing to J.D. in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how they were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. And in your case, you've poisoned yourself with your own hatred and that turned you into a bitch version of Evil Sasuke and you have poisoned your own mind with so much hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. You've into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You just wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter, just like that wretched Fugaku and the entire Evil Uchiha clan did. You cheated in everything, even though ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and you say you're leading yourself to greatness. But, it turns out you're just another lost soul, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that we possess. We can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye, in fact, next to my kind of power, you are nothing compared to me and you're nothing but a pathetic ant compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your did all those vile deeds, it's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others, you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Trying to destroy Marinette, her friends, and her family, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy your own selfish desires, murdering innocent people, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge, and above all, betraying Paris and the world. You don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking self and that is why you were defeated and thrown in the asylum like the insane lunatic that you've become. You are nothing but a heartless monster that wants to murder, lie, steal, betray, and you're completely powerhungry. YOU FUCKING DISGUST ME!

We cheered wildly at Misty Brightdawn's version of the Evil Sasuke Rant, and that fucking pissed off Lila Rossi.

Nico: Alright, Misty!

Chloe Bourgeois: That'll show you, bitch!

That really, really pissed off Lila Rossi and she really screamed in pure insanity like the insane and evil monster she truly is.

Lila Rossi: I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I FUCKING HATE YOU ALL!

Our auras flared up as we gained an extremely massive power boost from her deranged hatred.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's enough out of you, it's time for you to pay.

We also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Lila Rossi, and we caused quite a mess by slashing at her with our greatswords, and leaving some nasty scars on her, and Lincoln was also slashing at her with his massive greatsword and claws and he left nasty scars on her with every slash. When we were done, Lila Rossi was really mangled up, but she's still standing and really pissed off now.

Nico: She's still standing, but not for long. Misty, Lincoln, if you would?

Misty Brightdawn and Lincoln went after Lila Rossi, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, navy blue and teal energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lila Rossi and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now.

Then, Lincoln fired rainbow fire blasts which hits Lila Rossi as she screamed in pain and he also left a really nasty scar on her face as he slashed at her with his massive greatsword and she was also knocked down by a navy blue magic energy blast fired by Misty Brightdawn.

Nico: Nice, now all that's left.

Twilight Sparkle: Is the final blow.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Misty Brightdawn, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Misty Brightdawn's Friendship Redemption Unity Alicorn Firestorm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's navy blue with teal flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn surrounded by ocean waves etched on the sides, and a purple gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Misty Brightdawn aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Lila Rossi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the last time you will ever break out of prison yet again, Lila Rossi.

Nico: Nice job, Misty!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: You and Lincoln really socked it to that monster!

Qin: I'll say!

Xenia: Boy no kidding! And you twisted an Evil Sasuke Rant and matched it to fit her.

Lola: That was genius.

Misty Brightdawn: It sure was cool.

Me: Yeah it is! And it looks like the Maretime Bay ponies of Equestria have all had their moment to shine in the sun.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure have. And I'm proud of them all.

Camie: We all are Twilight.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: (sighs) Someone get her out of here before I change my mind.

Then, Misty Brightdawn and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, navy blue and teal energy, and elemental forces at Lila Rossi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon Blasters, Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts and rainbow energy chains which tied Lila Rossi up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and she couldn't escape, and then, Misty Brightdawn and Lincoln tossed her through a portal which leads back to her cell in The Saturn Insane Asylum's Super Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing. We cheered wildly as Misty Brightdawn and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Misty Brightdawn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer navy blue and teal tail, and massive navy blue angel wings and longer horn are permanent.

Misty Brightdawn: That'll teach that bitch never to come after us ever again. Thanks for helping me take down Lila Rossi, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Misty.

Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Misty Brightdawn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and the sunlight made a rainbow appear behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Misty Brightdawn came back to us as the display vanished.

Pipp Petals: Now, that was so beautiful!

Me: That really was an awesome display we saw!

Sunny Starscout: You said it, and we're also glad Misty's part of Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: And I swore I would take good care of her, along with you, Zipp, Pipp, and Izzy, Sunny.

Nico: And you've also been getting the attraction of Twilight's other friends, Lincoln.

Applejack: (Snickers) He's right though, Linky. You've really been getting the attention and the attraction of all of our other friends, and many of them are joining your harem faster than a jet-powered jackrabbit.

Luan: Well, can any girl help it? Lincoln's had that charm and his personality that literally draws girls in like a magnet.

Luna: She's right though, dude. But, we're so glad we took down that bitch, but this won't be the last time.

Nico: She'll try again, but when the time comes, she's getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates for good.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to battle her on the Cutie Mark Crusaders big day mission.

I snapped my fingers beamed her to the Saturn Solitary Confinement Section and strapped her with rainbow energy straitjackets and chains.

Qin: That will hold her.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: First we'll deal with Barodius when the time comes.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Not till later.

Nico: If it makes you guys feel any better, Lila will definitely get what's coming to her eventually before Barodius does.

Lola: What makes you say that?

Nico: Call it a hunch.

Me: Well that does make me feel better. And that wasn't sarcasm.

Nico: Good. I'm glad.

Maria: Anyone else want me to hydrate them before the next battles?

Me: Please.

She gave us more water.

Me: (GULPING) Ahh!

Qin: (GULPING) AHH!

Xenia: (GULPING) Ahh!

Misty Brightdawn: (GULPING) Ahh!

Nico: (GULPING) Ahh! So good.

Nicole: Boy out in the middle of the Sahara Desert you need all the water you can get.

Qin: Yeah.

Then my Wonder Ride Book for Needle Hedgehog started glowing.

Me: Needle Hedgehog is reacting to something.

Lola: That means the next Wonder Ride embodiment is for that one.

Lana: Yep.

ZOOOM!

SOMETHING ZOOMED PASSED US WITH INCREDIBLE SPEED!

Nico: WHOA!

ZOOOM!

This one was really fast!

Camie: WHOA! This one is quick!

It then stopped and we saw that it was a yellow version of Sonic the Hedgehog but had needle spikes on its back! It was ANOTHER NEEDLE HEDGEHOG!

Me: WHOA is that Sonic!?

Qin: Wow! This one looks like Sonic!

Nico: I don't remember any of Sora's worlds having Sonic the Hedgehog!

Me: No this one is Another Needle Hedgehog but it looks very much like Sonic.

Another Needle Hedgehog: (In a girls voice) I do look like Sonic and I have just as fast speed.

She changed back and it was a girl that had blond hair and brown and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Tina Traverse A.K.A. Sailor Traverse Town!

Nico: Whoa! Traverse Town's Sailor Soldier!

Qin: Awesome!

Sailor Traverse Town: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Tina. Wow super speed fits you perfectly.

Sailor Traverse Town: It sure does. I've gotten so much done with this level of speed. It's amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Welcome to the Super Speed Club.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: That was the first part of Sora's epic journey to save the entire universe and we reunited Eli here with Aerith and many of his friends.

Sailor Traverse Town: I remember seeing that. That was so awesome and adorable.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: Um… anyone want to fight her?

Starlight Glimmer: I will do so. I kicked off that whole adventure the first time.

Me: Go for it Starlight. Also Tina are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Traverse Town: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Trickster.

Trickster: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: This will be interesting. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Traverse Town: Neutral actually. This one is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and has a massive intense burning hatred towards Killjoy Huggins.

Me: Uh oh. I wonder who it is and I wonder what Huggins did to get the full intense extent of this ones wrath.

Sailor Traverse Town: Well it's best you find out later.

Nico: (GULPS) I have a feeling that this one will set Eli off.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: If she's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, then she counts as friendly.

Me: I agree.

Starlight Glimmer: Lets dance shall we?

Sailor Traverse Town: We shall.

She turned back into Another Needle Hedgehog!

Starlight spread her wings and flew at her and fired skulls and bones and bonked her all over.

Me: No bones about it! Let me help too! (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

BONEHEAD MAGISWORD!

I fired skulls and they hit Another Needle Hedgehog and Starlight smashed her down with a powerful kick!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Needle Hedgehog and it glowed and turned into a new book called THE FASTEST HEDGEHOG OF STAR LIGHTNING!

Me: Ooh!

I went over and picked her up and brought her over.

Maria: I'll get some water for her.

Nico: Another Trickster, if you can hear me, I want you to tell me if you're friend or foe!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER TRICKSTER! It was a dark version of him.

Another Trickster: (In a girls voice) I am friend just so you know.

Lincoln: (GASP) Vicky Emily Skartaris!

Another Trickster: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and yes I am one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels. But also I am the gene-slammer of Legendary Fire Princess. It's an upgraded version of Fire Princess.

Me: Boy Catherine Windsor is gonna love having you with us and she is the gene-slammer of Fire Princess.

Another Trickster: That's true and it'll be awesome being with her.

Lola: Yeah it will.

Lincoln: Also Vicky Emily is a very silly prankster and she also can outdo Luan in deadly pranks and use them for good.

Nico: Whoa! Deadly! But awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Also how about adding this to your arsenal of pranks?

TICKLE MAGISWORD!

I tickled her all over with it and she was laughing hysterically.

Another Trickster: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

I stopped.

Me: Boy she sure is ticklish.

Lincoln: Yeah she loves to laugh from being tickled.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Trickster: Just to get back at KILLJOY HUGGINS FOR WHAT HE WAS GOING TO DO TO LINCOLN! I WILL NEVER FORGIVE THAT TOUPEE WEARING SACK OF HOT AIR!

We gulped!

Me: What caused him to get the full extent of your wrath that he did to Lincoln?

Another Trickster: I'll tell you what it is. He tried to burn down the entire comic book factory and then frame Lincoln for it and get him expelled and sent to prison for life.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Eli then WENT BALLISTIC!

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: THAT STUPID JERK!

He flew back to GOTHAM ROYAL YORK LIKE A RAMPAGING MAD BULL AND EVEN THOUGH WE WERE ALL THE WAY OVER IN AFRICA WE HEARD ELI THRASHING HUGGINS ALL OVER THE PLACE LIKE A PACK OF RABID WOLVES!

Eli is gonna be really in for some heavy duty crying when we get back.

Me: (GULP) Something is telling me that Eli is gonna be feeling really sore about that.

Qin: You got that right.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Nico: Oh boy. Huggins is gonna really be in pain. I hope Eli doesn't hurt him bad.

Back in Gotham Royal York, Eli was brutally and mercilessly beating the living fucking shit out of Huggins with ferociously extreme savagery and brutality in a brutal fight cloud and the fight was so bad that all his bones crunching and smashing were heard all over!

OOOH MAN HE IS NOT GOING TO LIKE FEELING THAT!

Nico: (gets out Trickster's Ridewatch) Time for you to get tricked!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Top this too.

GUMMY STICKY HAND MAGISWORD!

I threw it and it stuck to her and I pulled her over.

WHOOPEE CUSHION MAGISWORD!

Me: Fire in the flatulent hole!

I had the sword on my butt and she landed on it and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD FART!

The fart sent her crashing into a rock!

Nico: NICE!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Katty Katswell's Ridewatch) Time for cat power!

Nico activated it and got cat like reflexes.

Me: I think I'll do this for that. Hope there are no planes above us.

LASER POINTER MAGISWORD!

I fired a red laser and it shined on Another Trickster and Nico and Katty jumped and slashed her all over with claws.

Nico: (MEOW)

Katty: That was really genius!

Me: What can I say? The laser pointer is a cats best friend.

May: It sure is. My turn! (ACTIVATES GARGOYLE LEGENDORA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired stained glass beams and smashed Another Trickster all over.

Me: That was cool!

May: Yeah! Now this! (ACTIVATES EUGEAL'S RIDEWATCH) FIRE BUSTER!

She fired an intense blast of fire!

Me: And this too!

BOULDER MAGISWORD!

I fired boulders and the fire merged with them and they smashed Another Trickster all over!

Maria: (gets out Mucor's Ridewatch) Hope no one gets grossed out.

She activated it and fired waves of snot and splattered Another Trickster all over.

Me: Hope you like this. One. It stinks.

SMELLY SHOE MAGISWORD!

Nico: (GAGS) P.U.!

I fired waves of stinky shoes and they hit Another Trickster all over.

Me: Smelly huh?

Maria: (gets out Nuns' Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and got an awesome CRIPPLETRON VERSION SUIT!

Maria: COOL!

Me: Wow! Joe and Crippletron would love seeing this!

Xenia: YEAH!

She fired waves of holy light and smashed her down.

Me: How about this too?

TONGUE TWISTER MAGISWORD!

I fired a beam of energy and it hit Another Trickster.

Another Trickster: Silly Sally swiftly shooed seven silly sheep. The seven silly sheep Silly Sally shooed shilly-shallied south. These sheep shouldn't sleep in a shack; sheep should sleep in a shed.

Her tongue got all tied up in a knot!

Qin: That was funny!

Maria: I hope Eli is doing all right.

Vince and Gretchen Holland were holding him.

Vince: Eli what has gotten into you!?

Gretchen Holland: I think I know. Our fellow Guardian Angel, Vicky Emily Skartaris told him about Killjoy Huggins doing what he was going to do by destroying the comic book factory and framing Lincoln for it.

Eli: (Crying) It's true!

Eli then hugged Gretchen and cried hard.

Ms. Cantwell and her team came and she had Quirrell, Chojuro Kon, The Fluffy Bunch, Orion Zodiarts And Hacouchin.

Nico: Nice team, Cantwell!

Cantwell: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Aww are you guys the Fluffy Bunch?

Dog: We sure are.

Lola: Aww you sure are cute!

Qin: They are adorable.

Juniper Lee: They sure are. I got this one. (ACTIVATES KATTY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!.

But then a blast of lightning hit Another Trickster from out of nowhere and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Lincoln went over to Vicky Emily and she was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and had orange angel wings and a sword of fire.

Lincoln picked her up.

Lincoln: You're all right.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: Um… who did that?

Lincoln: It wasn't me.

Laney: I think it was this little one.

She picked up a Pichu.

Qin: A Pichu!

Me: Aww what a cutie.

Nico: Yeah.

Pichu: (In a girls voice) Hey Nico. Awesome to see you.

Nico: Nefertiti Isabelle Dunbar!? WHOA!

Maria: Wait are you?

Pichu: Yeah. William is my cousin.

Me: He'll be happy to see you again.

Maria: Yeah and also your cousin is my husband.

Pichu: I heard that he married you Maria and I'm so happy for him and it's awesome to meet you too.

Maria: Same here.

Juniper Lee: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Pichu: My favorite is when me and Nico went into the tomb of Queen Twosret.

Nicole: Whoa! She was queen back in 1189 BC.

Me: That was back almost 3200 years ago.

Pichu: That's right and there we found the treasure she had and it was called the The Ruby of Twosret.

Lola: Ooh!

Nicole: That is one of the most elusive treasures in all of Egypt.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Nicole: Also Twosret was known as one of Egypt's forgotten queens. Because she is only one of the few queens to rule Egypt back then.

Pichu: That's right.

Me: Awesome. Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a yellow Leotard. The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Nefertiti increased in size

She grew back to human and she was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and Maria gave her the leotard and she put it on.

Nefertiti Isabelle Dunbar: That was crazy.

Nico and Nefertiti hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nefertiti Isabelle: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets get back home and check on Eli.

LEGENDARY HYPERSPACE MAGISWORD!

I opened a portal and we went through it and got home fast.

Nico: Wow! That was fast.

Me: Legendary Hyperspace Magisword is awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf,

TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, and Thundenix are heading to Boston, Massachusetts, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got word that Van Bloot's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for what we did in destroying him years ago.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Boston, Massachusetts, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got word that Van Bloot's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for what we did in destroying him years ago.

Nico: That bastard just doesn't know when to quit. But, instead of destroying him and sending him to The Black Gates, we're going to send him to The Pits.

Eli: The Pits?

Lincoln: It's a prison here in Perim, The Pits Prison is basically Perim's version of The Underworld, and that'll be in case if we have any use for him, and when Chaor found out Van Bloot came back, he and the others in The Underworld were definitely pissed off.

Just then, Chaor arrived.

Chaor: Indeed I was, Lincoln. But, it'll be good to send Van Bloot to prison where he belongs, besides we killed him once, plus, we can find use for him. But, one wrong move from him.

Lincoln: And it's The Black Gates for him, that's exactly right, Chaor, and I also want to thank you and your team for joining us, Tom.

Tom Majors: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, aren't we going to be meeting one of the incarnations of the beings from The Cthulhu Mythos?

Lincoln: That's right, and it also makes sense the first girl would be here in Boston, Massachusetts.

Brittney: And Massachusetts would be used for the setting in many of Lovecraft's stories, earning it the name "Lovecraft Country", along with fictional cities and towns filled with eldritch mysteries and cosmic horrors.

?: HELLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of twelve girls calling for help along with the sound of malevolent and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Van Bloot, and he's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the twelve girls, but they've been cornered by Van Bloot, and he's going to kill them.

?: Let's put an end to that miserable traitor of The Underworld once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with short midnight black hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the sigil of Azathoth on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt with the symbol of Cthulhu on it, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots with black butterfly shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Azathoth and holstered on her back is a massive

Azathoth-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Azathoth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large midnight black demon heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Gasps) I knew we'd run into you here, Adriana Azathoth, but we'll talk later, let's go take care of Van Bloot.

We rushed over and before Van Bloot could kill the girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at Van Bloot and that caused the seven girls to get away and take shelter in a rainbow energy field Lincoln created to protect them from Van Bloot, and when he saw us, he was indeed enraged.

Van Bloot: You! Don't think I've forgotten about what you all did to me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: You brought all that upon yourself, Van Bloot, and we had no remorse in what we did to you years ago. Now, we find out you come back from the dead years later and still with a grudge against us, looks like we need to teach you a lesson yet again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Tom Majors and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Van Bloot, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Chaor, let's use our combo on Van Bloot.

Chaor: You got it, Lincoln.

Lincoln and Chaor: UNDERWORLD FIRESTORM FURY BARRAGE!

Lincoln and Chaor fired a barrage of powerful blasts of neon red hot red energy blasts at Van Bloot and they exploded as they hit him and he was burned badly.

Nico: Damn, they unleashed the fury of the fires of The Underworld on him!

Then, Chaor and Lincoln fired two more neon red hot energy blasts which transform into a straitjacket and bound Van Bloot, and he was then sent to The Pits. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Have fun in The Pits, Van Bloot. (To Adriana Azathoth) And it's so good to see you again, Adriana Azathoth.

Adriana Azathoth: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adriana Azathoth and he hugged her, and Adriana Azathoth is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adriana Azathoth: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, this is Adriana Azathoth, The Incarnation of Azathoth, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Reading, she's the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Azathoth is one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Azathoth himself, immortality, along with very powerful knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody, one of a massive and forbidden collection of dark curses Nicholette Torrington called The Lovecraftian Curses, and when Adriana casts this dark curse on someone, they'll hear the music of The Servitors of The Outer Gods, and that accursed dark music will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Azathoth in their dreams, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Adriana Azathoth: And the other Incarnations of The Cthulhu deities and I are well-known masters of these kinds of curses, and there's a reason why they're forbidden: the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad.

Me: Yeah, that's right, I know that all too well, and I also happen to have this.

I immediately showed her The Bracelet of Cthulhu which merged with my right gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe.

Adriana Azathoth: The Bracelet of Cthulhu, I remember that thing all too well. If I'm not mistaken, Grim had it locked up in that trunk of his, but you're more responsible for The Bracelet of Cthulhu, J.D.

Nico: Yeah, he'd used it on certain people we don't like, and it drove them mad.

Adriana Azathoth: Just like with The Black Speech of Nyarlathotep that Colleen has, The Dark Curse of Azathoth that Claire Monroe has, and The Yellow Sign of Hastur that Audrey Brantley has, I know those curses all too well, and I've defended Lincoln from his enemies at their worst, but I hated Lynn with a blazing passion, and I almost got close to using Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody on her.

We gasped.

Nico and me: Lynn, what did you do?!

Adriana Azathoth: Trust me, you're not going to like this one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at their request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Adriana, are you absolutely sure about this?

Adriana Azathoth: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Adriana Azathoth, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Adriana Azathoth, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Adriana Azathoth's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Adriana Azathoth: You're still as gentle as ever when you feed on someone, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Adriana Azathoth's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adriana Azathoth: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adriana Azathoth.

Adriana Azathoth had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Kyou Fujibayashi, Nagisa Furukawa, Kotomi Ichinose, Ryou Fujibayashi, Rie Nishina, and Tomoyo Sakagami from Clannad, Viola, Rebecca, Vinsmoke Reiju, Tashigi, and Koala from One Piece, and Misaki Nagatoro from Don't Toy with Me, Miss Nagatoro.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kyou Fujibayashi, Nagisa Furukawa, Kotomi Ichinose, Ryou Fujibayashi, Rie Nishina, and Tomoyo Sakagami from Clannad, Viola, Rebecca, Vinsmoke Reiju, Tashigi, and Koala from One Piece, and Misaki Nagatoro from Don't Toy with Me, Miss Nagatoro.

Nicole: Whoa, that's awesome. Plus, Luffy's in for a reunion with some of his friends.

Lincoln: You said it, Nicole. And are you girls okay?

Kyou Fujibayashi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kyou Fujibayashi and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Van Bloot, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn

Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right

hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kyou Fujibayashi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kyou Fujibayashi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kyou Fujibayashi, Nagisa Furukawa, Kotomi Ichinose, Ryou Fujibayashi, Rie Nishina, Tomoyo Sakagami, Viola, Rebecca, Vinsmoke Reiju, Tashigi, Koala, and Misaki Nagatoro with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Van Bloot, who came back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him by giving him a beatdown, and Lincoln and Chaor using a combo which hurt Van Bloot and then tying him up in a neon red straitjacket and sending him to The Pits prison in Perim, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Adriana Azathoth have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Yeesh, I didn't expect Van Bloot to come back again, but it's good we threw him in prison.

Lincoln: But, in Perim's version of The Underworld, The Pits prison, and that prison's perfect for Van Bloot.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah, only the worst of Perim's most dangerous enemies would be sent here.

---

After finally taking down Van Bloot and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adriana Azathoth saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adriana Azathoth: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriana, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriana Azathoth: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Adriana Azathoth: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Adriana, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a blazing passion and it almost wound up in you almost using Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody on her?

Adriana Azathoth: You're not going to like this one bit. You see, I make it no secret that Lynn was a big bully towards Lincoln and she almost killed him by beating him up and those times that she stabbed him with a knife, but on this day, Lincoln and I were busy working on some assignments for Language Arts. But, then, Lincoln got jumped on by Lynn and she was beating the shit out of him and she was laughing like the insane monster that she was, I was beyond furious with her. I formed a black tentacle from my back which grabbed Lynn and got her off Lincoln and I tossed her into a wall, but she got back up and she was about to attack me, and I almost got that close to using Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody on her, but Lincoln stopped me as he fired a red energy blast from his hands and tied that animal up. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lynn did to Lincoln and she got grounded for eighteen weeks and put in a straitjacket and thrown in a cage.

Nico: So, Lynn was just on another of her rampages again?! She sure is an animal.

Luna: She sure was, dude.

Lincoln: She was just on another of her rampages, and once again, it was for no reason other than to cause me pain. But, she made a big mistake when she crossed Adriana Azathoth, The Incarnation of Azathoth, and I was glad I stopped her from using her Lovecraftian Curse, Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody. But, that's only one of the Lovecraftian Curses that Nicholette mentioned.

Me: Oh, I hate to find out the other Lovecraftian Curses.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse are heading to Aquarium Park.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Pam: Wow, so this is Aquarium Park, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, and this is also perfect for our first beach date, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello

Nurse dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a good time at Aquarium Park, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pam, Alice, and Crimson, and Heloise Nerz A.K.A. Hello Nurse with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lola: And I knew it was only a matter of time before Hello Nurse wound up in your harem, along with Pam, Alice, and Crimson.

Minerva Mink: (Snickers) Yeah, in fact, I haven't forgotten the blushes on their faces when they saw Linky working out in the gym all the time.

Yakko: Might've guessed it, and we'll be getting our chances to meet some girls soon, but I don't even know when, but it'll happen.

Wakko: Yeah.

* * *

Later it was time for Irena's second mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Irena? Besides Sir Ivan, Rampage, and Cheese?

Vambre: (British Accent) Me and Prohyas will gladly go.

Me: Cool. It'll be awesome having you guys with us to see our Magisword Fighting Prowess.

Prohyas: It sure will.

Me: Yep.

Me: By the way William how does it feel having your cousin back?

William: It feels awesome! I did not expect her to be one of Nico's friends.

Nico: I guess you have a lot of catching up to do.

William: Yep.

Eli: Lets head out then.

Me: Yep.

We opened a portal and we were off!

* * *

We arrived at Big Green HQ.

Me: Here we are.

Mystique Sonia: Hey guys welcome.

Irena: Guys, this is my boyfriend and my archenemy.

Sir Ivan: (British Accent) Pleasure to meet you all. Sir Ivan of Zandar, Gold Ptera Ranger for the Dino Charge Rangers.

Rampage: And my name is Karen Lou Faulkner, But everyone calls me Rampage.

Lin Chung: Pleasure to meet you all.

Me: And these two are the Warrior Siblings.

Vambre: It's a pleasure to meet you all. I'm Vambre and this is my baby brother Prohyas.

Prohyas: Pleasure to meet you guys.

Lin Chung: Same here.

Me: Prohyas and Vambre are from the kingdom of Rhyboflavin and they have an amazing and cool form of battle skill. They use Magiswords.

Lin Chung: Magiswords?

Me: Watch.

I spun my Magisword Bracelet.

FIREWORKS MAGISWORD!

I fired fireworks and they formed a show above them.

Lin Chung: Wow that is amazing!

Me: It sure is. There are thousands of different kinds of Magiswords out there. Many shapes, sizes, forms and powers.

Nico: Yep.

Lin Chung: Here are some new drawings I made. Tell me what you think.

We saw that he drew pictures of the Legion of Superheroes team, the Zevo 3 team, Dragon Booster team, and the heroes from the

Valiant movie.

Me: Hey those are cool! They are future visions of Ambassador Missions for the second half of the year!

Nico: They sure are.

Me: And we're going to meet the Dragon Booster Team. Those dragons they have are really cool!

Prohyas: Boy they sure look awesome.

Irena: They sure do.

Me: But those pigeons are for the movie Valiant. I love that movie. Also I know the Legion of Superheroes. That will be cool. But Zevo 3 is gonna be awesome. I used to wear shoes based on them years ago.

Nico: Really? That's cool!

Me: It was before I got the shoes I'm wearing now. But I grew out of those shoes from back then. What can I say? I got big feet.

Rampage: (takes a closer look) Hmm. That drawing of the Legion is different from the one Supergirl met before. Think we should talk to Lightning Lord about this sometime.

Me: Now that you mention it Karen yeah. We'll have to talk about that.

Nico: Yeah.

Irena: But lets worry about that later.

Eli: I agree.

Me: Sorry to further rub salt in the wound but how has it been with Commander Apetrully?

Lin Chung: We took it really well.

Commander Apetrully: Listen, I would like to thank you all for not reacting badly to me being a monkey.

Mr. No Hands: Commander, after everything we've been through together, you really think we'd kick you out of Big Green for that?

Me: Absolutely not. You may be a monkey but you are just as much as important to Big Green as everyone here.

Irena: That's right.

Commander Apetrully: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome. And Lion King that was so awesome doing that basketball game with you.

Lion King: Glad you all had fun. And Lynn and Rainbow Dash are both magnificent athletes.

Nico: They sure are.

Me: We're good at many more sports besides basketball too.

Eli: It's true.

Me: But we'll talk more about that later. Any problems going on?

Lion King: Let's just say that it seems I wasn't the only one who High Roller tricked into turning on the humans here over the last month.

Me: Uh oh. Who did High Roller trick next?

Lion King: The Eagle King was among those.

Me: Looks like we're going up into the sky next.

Eli: Yep.

Vambre: This will be good.

Mr. No Hands: We're currently preparing the air force for flight. Let me show you the planes.

We followed him to the garage and he showed us awesome planes!

Me: COOL! They look like giant fireworks!

Nico: They sure do!

Mr. No Hands: They do don't they.

Eli: Yep.

Me: If it's a dogfight they want it's a dogfight they'll get. Luckily, I have just the things to help us for that.

I pulled out Dynacaps and pressed the buttons and threw them and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Out came awesome new T-Wing Interceptor Starfighters!

Nico: T-Wing Interceptors?

Me: We modified them to use Magiswords and Legend Items.

Nico: Awesome!

Commander Apetrully: We have some time to prepare them even more before the Eagle King and his forces come. Who's up for paint?

Mighty Ray: Yes, awesome! Super duper red hot rod flames!

Cheese: No, bunnies!

Mighty Ray: Hot rod flames.

Me: Oh sorry this is cheese. He's an Imaginary Friend but he is a total idiot.

Mighty Ray: Really?

Me: Yeah he has a brain the size of an amoeba. But he makes a great annoyance tool.

Eli: Yeah he is really funny.

Mighty Ray: I can see that. But we're putting Hot Rod Flames on.

Cheese: Bunnies!

Mighty Ray: Hot rod flames.

Cheese: Bunnies!

Mighty Ray: (loudly) Hot rod flames!

Cheese: (quietly) Bunnies!

Mighty Ray: (louder) Hot rod flames!

Cheese: (quieter) Bunnies!

Mighty Ray: (even more louder) HOT. ROD. FLAMES!

Cheese: (even more quieter) Bunnies!

Me: Guys guys guys. Calm down.

Eli: That still is funny though.

Lin Chung: If it makes you two happy, we'll paint flaming bunnies.

Me: Just don't let Fluttershy see that. We almost faced her wrath on that.

Lin Chung: Really?

Me: Yeah when it comes to animals she gets really sensitive about that.

Nico: Yep.

Prohyas: It's true.

Me: Yeah. (Stomach grumbles) Uh oh. Time to Air Out the Chocolate Garage!

Then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted like Garby in Cheese's face.

Me: Pardon me. I did eat 1 bowl of Chief Wiggum's chili for lunch though.

Nico: Good.

Jumpy Ghostface frowned as Lin Chung painted flaming bunnies on one of the planes.

Me: It's okay Jumpy. They aren't real.

Nico: They are just decals.

Me: Besides like I said, Cheese is an idiot.

Jumpy Ghostface: I get ya.

Sir Ivan: And I have my Pterodactyl Zord nearby.

Me: Great!

Nico: Awesome!

Vambre: This is gonna be really fun.

Prohyas: It will be fun!

Nico: Let's take off! The Eagle King and his eagles won't be kept waiting!

Me: Right!

Lin Chung: Lets get ready!

Eli: Right!

Vambre: Here we go!

Sir Ivan: Let me get ready first. Unleash the power!

(PTERODACTYL SCREECH) (CHOMP)

He transformed!

He was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I hope Eagles have noses.

I got farts ready for them.

Nico: Where's the starting line?

Eli: Over there.

We saw it and went over there.

Me: Here we go.

An Eagle acting as a referee blew the whistle.

THE RACE WAS ON!

ZOOM!

We were off!

We flew out. We arrived 10 minutes later.

Commander Apetrully: There they are. Let me talk to them first.

Lin Chung: Irena, while he's talking to them, why don't you tell us about your backstory?

Irena: I can do that. I was born in a really rich family that makes amazing candy bars. They are one of the wealthiest families ever.

Lin Chung: Interesting.

Commander Apetrully: The Eagle King has agreed to rejoin Big Green only if we can beat him to Eagle Castle in an aerial race.

Me: An Aerial race huh?

Nico: I like it.

Eli: Cool!

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Vambre: It sure will be cool.

Prohyas: I think this will be fun.

Sir Ivan: Let me get ready first. Unleash the power!

(PTERODACTYL SCREECH) (CHOMP)

He transformed!

He was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I hope Eagles have noses.

I got farts ready for them.

Nico: Where's the starting line?

Eli: Over there.

We saw it and went over there.

Me: Here we go.

An Eagle acting as a referee blew the whistle.

THE RACE WAS ON!

ZOOM!

We were off!

Me: Okay Eagle face. Taste this!

LOUD FART TOOT!

My jets farted in his face.

Rampage: (lunges at Eagle King) There's no rule against battling you guys at the same time!

She smashed him down!

Me: And with this too!

HOT SAUCE MAGISWORD!

I inserted it and fired hot sauce and it burned Eagle King!

Nico: Take that!

Sir Ivan: Feel the power of the storm!

He fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted the eagles all over.

Sir Ivan: Feel the power of the storm!

He fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted the eagles all over.

Eli: Awesome.

Sir Ivan: How can you be decieved so easily again by a fiend like High Roller?!

Eagle King: Believe me, the last thing I wanted to hear were words coming out of High Roller's mouth. But he told me the humans were planning to betray me and my fellow eagles.

And as a king, it's my duty to do what's best for my subjects!

Me: But humans and eagles can live together!

Nico: That's right.

Lin Chung: Wait. There's another flying creature nearby. It looks like a bat.

We saw that it was a Crobat!

Me: Crobat!

Lin Chung: Another one of Nico's friends?

Nico: Lets see.

Crobat: (In a girls voice) (Czech Accent) I am a friend and it's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Natasha Crogon!? Whoa!

Me: Awesome.

She fired energy blasts and blasted the eagle races out of the race.

Lin Chung: Anyone got eyes on the finish line?

Me: There!

We saw it.

Eli: It's coming up!

Numerous eagles were blocking out path!

Vambre: We got this!

CUCKOO NUT MAGISWORD! FROG MISSILE MAGISWORD!

Prohyas and Vambre: SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO: COCONUT MISSILE BARRAGE!

They fired a massive shower of coconut missiles and they hit the eagles and bashed them all over!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

They were knocked out and we crossed the Finish Line!

Eagle King: Congratulations for winning. Me and my fellow Eagle will gladly rejoin Big Green.

Eli: Awesome!

Irena: Great!

Me: Cool! (To Crobat) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Crobat: My favorite is where me and Nico found the treasure of Prague's most infamous warrior. His name is so widely feared that we forgotten his name.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Puts on blind man glasses.)

Nico pulled out a black leotard.

Me: Lets get you back to normal. (SNAPS FINGERS)

The boys covered their eyes and she was reverting back.

Natasha regained her legs.

She regained her human form and put on the leotard.

Natasha Crogon: (Groans) That was rough.

Nico and Natasha hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Natasha Crogon: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Lola: Wow that is cool!

Lynn: I'll say!

May: Next time, Casey Rhodes, Ang Leung, and your fellow Underground Girls should go with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Irena: I agree there.

Me: Same here.

---

We were watching TV and we saw another Terrorist Group out to kill us get executed. It was a Satanic Cult group called the Order of The Infernal Skeleton and their goal was to destroy us to unleash the devil under the Earth.

They were blown apart and killed and given the black gates.

Me: Good riddance.

Billy: I'M SORRY!

SMASH!

Mandy: I WILL KILL YOU!

Mandy and Billy were fighting.

Me: Uh oh!

We went to their room and saw Mandy covered in snot and she and Billy were fighting in a brutal fight cloud.

Mushroommon: Billy, what did you do now?

Billy: I swear it was an accident!

Eli: I got this.

Eli went over and grabbed them as they were fighting.

Eli: Excuse me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Mandy and Billy: OUCH!

Me: Now what did you do this time Billy!?

Billy: I was demonstrating a new cartoon gag in using my nose as a snot cannon and I got it on Mandy.

Qin: YUCK!

Erza: Cartoon gag? There's actually nothing wrong with that.

Me: No there isn't.

Qin: But watch where you're aiming next time.

Lola: Yeah Billy.

Me: But that was funny.

Sinnertwin: Maybe Common Cold can give you some pointers. He DOES have something similar after all.

Me: That's true. Billy how did you do it?

Billy: Like this.

He squeezed his nose and fired a deluge of snot and it covered Lana in a deluge of snot!

YUCK!

Lana: Awesome!

Me: OH SICK!

Streetwise: At least Lana likes it.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's Lana for you.

Twilight laughed.

The alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh.

We went to the computer.

Computer: Warning. Warning. Nico, My sensors have detected a largest iceberg moving in Antarctica. Dark Orb responsible for it.

Me: Whoa!

We saw the iceberg. It was an iceberg the size of Rhode Island.

Lola: Whoa that one is huge!

Dreamcatcher: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Baihumon's team will include Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, and Chunky Kong. Azulongmon's team will include Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, and Yuina

Me: Awesome choices!

Qin: Yeah and that will be awesome to see.

Francesca Giordano: (Italian Accent) I'm truly-a honored to be-a in a team.

Nico: Glad you are Francesca.

Lola: That is an awesome setup.

Nico: We better bundle up. It's gonna be cold.

Me: Well it's Antarctica and it's always cold down at the South Pole.

The previous group came.

Vypra: Can me, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

May Kanker: Me, Mudslide, Pisces Zodiarts, Evil Mushroom Man, Quark, Judge, Ghost of Merlin, Francisco, Two Face, and Droog will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: Cool. The next gene-slammer should be here too.

Then we saw a light and out came a Lanturn!

Horsea: Look, it's a Lanturn!

Misty: Aww it's a cute one.

Lanturn: (In a girls voice) It's awesome to see you guys and you too Nico.

Nico: Alicia Lantura! Whoa!

Lanturn: Yep.

Me: Wait didn't you climb the Murderhorn? (Season 9 Episode 23)

Lanturn: I sure did and that's my favorite memory with Nico. Me and Nico climbed the Murderhorn and sponsored the Gushers Poptarts flavor and we made it to the top. But also we found the body of C. W. McAllister on that mountain frozen to death. And we found out that Homer's father tried to eat him.

All of us: EW!

Qin: YUCK!

Lola: Abraham Simpson you are a clod!

Me: Homer your father is an absolute douchebag.

Homer: Tell me about it.

Lanturn: Yeah but we did it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is cool! Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a dark blue leotard and I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes and she was reverting back.

She was back to normal and she put on the leotard and got up.

She was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes.

Alicia Lantura: (GROANS) That was rough.

Maria: Did you give him a proper burial?

Alicia Lantura: We sure did. We had him buried in England.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Alicia hugged.

Nico: I really missed you Alicia.

Alicia Lantura: Me too Nico. Me too.

Drill Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Misty will love this one. Cleffa, Igglybuff and Togepi next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Misty had a Togepi long ago. Ash told me that she had one back when it first hatched.

Lola: That's right.

Misty: That's right guys. That was so awesome.

Aqueduct: We're gonna meet Mumble again right?

Pisces Zodiarts: I hope he's doing okay?

Nico: He will be. Lets head on out guys! We're going to McMurdo.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Nicolás Moreno of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Nicolás Moreno of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Nicolás Moreno for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word from Mumble that trouble is brewing in Antarctica.

We got on our winter clothes and parkas.

Lincoln: Whatever's happening in Antarctica, I hope Mumble and his friends are okay, and once we get done with whatever's causing trouble to Mumble and his friends, you're the next one to die, Nicolás Moreno.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Nicolás Moreno, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from

God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

We went and got our fur parkas and we were off to Antarctica.

---

We arrived at McMurdo Station.

Yondu: Here we are again.

Me: Just as cold as ever down here at the South Pole.

Xenia: No kidding.

We went into McMurdo.

Me: Boy it's freezing!

Qin: No kidding!

Mumble: Hey you guys made it!

Me: Hey Mumble!

Qin: Glad to see you here.

Mumble: Yeah I was waiting for you guys to come.

Mirror Master: Glad we're not dealing with that Terminator Poromon, huh?

Mumble: What's next? Terminator Poliwag?

We laughed.

Quark: I think Evil Nico ran out of Terminator Robots.

Me: Yeah we found them and blew them to smithereens.

Qin: Yeah.

Mumble: Oh guys these are my friends The Mighty Sven.

The Mighty Sven was a Puffin.

Mighty Sven: (Scandinavian Accent) Awesome to meet you guys.

Mumble: And Bryan.

Bryan was an elephant seal.

Bryan: Hey there guys.

Me: Awesome to meet you guys.

Sea Clamp: By any chance, have you seen a large iceberg around here?

Mumble: Yeah! The Doomberg just came alive somehow!

Me: The Doomberg?

Mumble: It's our home. It came alive because of this weird black sphere.

Nico: That sphere is a dark orb.

Me: They are the remnants of Xehanort and that's our biggest mission. To purge the entire universe of Xehanort's evil remnants.

Bryan: Oh man!

Me: Yeah but it's gone forever.

Bryan: Good. The Doomberg is a big problem.

Mumble: It also fired ice cannons at us.

Me: Ice cannons!?

Retrax: Okay, those might be a problem!

Me: Boy the Dark Orb made it a living ice battle fortress.

Nico: No kidding.

Mumble: And it spawned Soldier Heartless.

Me: Now you're talking!

Marionette Shadow: I actually expected that.

Two Face: THOSE actually won't be a problem.

Me: Nope. Boy it has its own private army! Awesome!

Nico: Boy this will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Me: Boy I can't remember when we fought Heartless.

William: Nico, I just want to say that I approve of your relationship with my cousin.

Nico: Thanks, William. I knew we were close for a good reason.

William: (points blaster at Nico's head) But if you break her heart… well, let's just say that J.D. and the others are just gonna have to destroy Lila when the time comes without you. Comprende?

Leanbow: Nico, I think you better listen to William.

I pushed William's hand down.

Me: William don't threaten the life of your superior officer. Besides, like Lincoln, he would never hurt her.

Nico: That's right. You have my word.

Pterodactyl Ghost: William's just being protective.

Droog: Some of us have been in his shoes before.

Me: I know. But we don't want William to be reprimanded for that.

Nico: He's right on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Besides we have had enough insubordination to last a while.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ace: Look at it this way. At least the Doomberg didn't turn into a giant walking ice monster.

Me: That would be a horrifying sight.

Camie: It sure would.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mumble: No kidding there.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Will there be more dancing involved in this one?

Me: Yeah when we met we really loved to dance.

Metal Sonic: We'll probably have to dance and fight at the same time.

Francisco: That shouldn't be a problem.

Me: We did so before and we can do now.

Qin: Yep. It was awesome.

Lola: Always is.

Leslie Gesneria: Are the rest of your friends here as well?

Mumble: Yes we rounded them all up to help us.

Nico: Cool.

Mumble: Most of them live in the water.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Camie: It sure will be.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Is anyone still trapped in that thing?

Judge: If so, we should get them out

Mumble: No there isn't.

Me: Thank goodness. That will make it easier.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: We got to burn and melt that iceberg ship.

Lola: Iceberg ship?

Me: Well it's a living iceberg battle fortress.

Sora: That reminds me of the Glacial Fortress Heartless.

Nico: Whoa I heard about that one.

Ember McClain: I got just the song for this.

She took out the radio and put on I Wanna Be like You by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy.

Now I'm the king of the swingers, boy, Jungle V.I.P.

Well I've reached the top, and had to stop and that's what's bothering me

I wanna be a man, now man cub stroll right into town

Be just like the other men, I'm tired of monkeying around

So woo woo ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

And you see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

Now don't you mess with me man cub, I made a deal with you

What I desire is man's red fire so I can be just like you

And don't you mess with me man-cub, show me what to do

Give me the power of man's red flower so I can be just like you

So woo woo ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

And you see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

So woo woo ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

And you see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

So ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

You see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

Said ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

You see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

We danced and it was awesome.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Love that song!

Eli: Yeah! That was from The Jungle Book.

Camie: Great song!

Evil Seed: Let's get going with the song still playing.

Evil Mushroom Man: Right!

Me: Lets rock!

Nico: YEAH!

We were off.

We saw the Doomberg and we saw that it looked like a perfect replica of the Glacial Fortress Heartless!

Nico: Whoa there it is!

Laney: Wow!

Tayuya: Entrance time, motherfuckers!

Me: Fuckin A!

Qin: YEAH!

We went at it.

The Glacial Fortress yawned. Then the spirits of penguins appeared and swirled around it and then converged and then…

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

(I GOTTA FEELING BY THE BLACK EYED PEAS PLAYS)

I got a feeling

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

A feeling

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

A feeling (woo-hoo)

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

A feeling (woo-hoo)

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

Tonight's the night, let's live it up

I got my money, let's spend it up (a fee-)

Go out and smash it, like, "Oh my God"

Jump out that sofa, let's kick it, off (a fee-)

I know that we'll have a ball

If we get down and go out, and just lose it all

I feel, stressed out, I wanna let it go

Let's go way out, spaced out, and losin' all control

Fill up my cup, mazel tov

Look at her dancin', just take it, off (a fee-)

Let's paint the town, we'll shut it down

Let's burn the roof, and then we'll do it again

Let's do it, let's do it, let's do it, let's do it

And do it, and do it, let's live it up

And do it, and do it, and do it, do it, do it

Let's do it, let's do it, let's do it

'Cause I gotta feeling (woo-hoo)

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

A feeling (woo-hoo)

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night (a fee-)

Tonight's the night (hey), let's live it up (let's live it up)

I got my money (I'm paid), let's spend it up (let's spend it up)

Go out and smash it (smash it), like, "Oh my God" (like, "Oh my God!")

Jump out that sofa (come on), let's kick it, off (a fee-)

Fill up my cup (drink), mazel tov (l'chaim)

Look at her dancing (move it, move it), just take it, off (a fee-)

Let's paint the town (paint the town), we'll shut it down (shut it down)

Let's burn the roof (ooh-woo), and then we'll do it again

Let's do it, let's do it, let's do it, (let's do it) let's do it

And do it (do it), and do it, let's live it up

And do it (do it), and do it (and do it)

And do it, do it, do it (and do it)

Let's do it (and do it), let's do it (and do it)

Let's do it (hey), do it (hey), do it (hey), do it

Here we come, here we go, we gotta rock

Easy come, easy go, now we on top

Feel the shot, body rock, rock it, don't stop

Round and round, up and down, around the clock

Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday and Thursday (do it)

Friday, Saturday, Saturday to Sunday (do it)

Get, get, get, get, get with us, you know what we say (say)

Party every day, p-p-p-party every day

And I'm feeling (woo-hoo)

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

A feeling (woo-hoo)

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good night

That tonight's gonna be a good, good night

(Woo-hoo)

Lightning struck the fortress and we slid down the lightning and danced and fired waves of fire and blasted it all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: That was an entrance!

I fired waves of lightning and obliterated numerous Soldier Heartless and we got a massive negative energy increase!

Nico: YEAH!

Dai Gui: (swats away a Soldier Heartless) You guys have the usual battles!

Mudslide: The rest of us will keep this thing busy!

Me: Okay!

Nico: But this is an amazing sight to see though!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Glacial Fortress.

Then Brain Freezer, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Villamax, Hydrax, Superfriends Captain Cold, Trifire, Goldar, Animal Path, Katz, Evil Snake, Zen Aku, Evil Aero Man, Garble, and Terror Dopant appeared.

Nico: Brain Freezer, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Villamax, Hydrax, Superfriends Captain Cold, Trifire, Goldar, Animal Path, Katz, Evil Snake, Zen Aku, Evil Aero Man, Garble, and Terror Dopant.

Brain Freezer: Hey guys.

Aylene C.: Hey B.B.

Brain Freezer: Hey babe. Heard you got an awesome treasure.

Aylene C.: I sure did.

Brain Freezer: How are you feeling, Naruto?

Naruto: Well, I'm no longer bloated.

Robo Blaze: That's good news.

Whiger: There should be a limit to how much you eat.

Me: Yep.

Griffin: (to Nico) Like Brain Freezer said, we heard you got a new treasure.

Nico: We sure did.

Beetle: What was it?

Nicole: It was called the Ruby Book of Aggayu, the God of Volcanoes in Yoruba Myth.

Griffin: That is cool!

?: Wow!

Then a figure came out and it was SINISTER SIMIAN!

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) Sinister Simian!

Lola: I remember this guy! He was made from Kelly, Kat's pet chimp!

Sinister Simian: That's right Lola. Good memory there.

Me: Very sharp Lola.

William: You're not created from a Monkey this time, are you?

Sinister Simian: Nope. Mistress Vypra over there brought me back as a separate entity!

Me: Good thinking there.

Qin: Very awesome.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway

---

## Bloom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mizugami Sisters, Varie, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer - Nico's rescue and Misty Brightdawn Transforming against Lila Rossi

---

Brain Freezer was first.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico's rescue involved Aylene getting a new treasure. And Misty Brightdawn Transforming against Lila Rossi.

Bloom: It was so awesome and she made her own awesome version of an evil Sasuke rant and really set off Lila.

Sunset Shimmer: It's true and it was great.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We were all amazed and everyone saw it on Social Media and it was great.

Sunburn: Lila is now the laughingstock of everywhere

The Mizugami sisters nodded in agreement.

Varie: That was cool.

Brain Freezer: I'm glad you all had fun on that. Lets do it!

Bloom used her Legend Items.

BLOOM'S FLAME DRAGON FORCE! SUBZERO FROZEN BREATH BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and ice and smashed him down.

## Sora, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Storm Crow Littlefield, Apache Chief, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze - Battling Another Needle Hedgehog and Another Trickster

Robo-Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Nico, Raimundo's team, Trickster's team, and the others did good Battling Another Needle Hedgehog. And Another Trickster as well.

Sora: They sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Princess Celestia: We were not expecting the Another Needle Hedgehog to be as fast as Sonic the Hedgehog.

King Solar: That that one was a really fast one.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure was a fast one.

Amber Morning: It sure was.

Spotlight: So fast I couldn't see it move.

Storm Crow Littlefield: Yes it sure was.

Apache Chief: I agree there.

Robo-Blaze: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Sora used his legend items.

SORA'S JOURNEY OF THE AGES! DISNEY WORLDS UNITE!

They fired waves of light and they formed into the symbols of the worlds that Sora and friends and all of us visited and smashed him down.

---

Dante Vale, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Fillicia Plasmas, Lincoln Loud, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved fighting Van Bloot. It felt like old times for the others, didn't it?

Dante: It sure did feel like old times and it was really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Spyro: We sure did.

Fillicia Plasmas: I'll say!

Lincoln: You got that right and that was an awesome rescue. We sent Van Bloot to the Pits.

Whiger: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Dante used his Legend Items.

HELIOS'S SKY FLIGHT OF EAGLES! DANTE VALE'S SPIRITS OF JUSTICE!

They fired waves of wind, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Devon Daniels, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sirena

# Cammilton, Meloetta, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - Meeting the Incarnation of Azathoth

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) I heard you guys met the Incarnation of Azathoth. She has a name, right?

Devon: She does and her name is Adriana Azathoth and she is a very powerful and incredible force of darkness to be reckoned with.

Rainbow Dash: She is really awesome and her story is awesome too.

Scootaloo: It sure is. You are not going to believe what she did.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Adriana, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a blazing passion and it almost wound up in you almost using Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody on her?

Adriana Azathoth: You're not going to like this one bit. You see, I make it no secret that Lynn was a big bully towards Lincoln and she almost killed him by beating him up and those times that she stabbed him with a knife, but on this day, Lincoln and I were busy working on some assignments for Language Arts. But, then, Lincoln got jumped on by Lynn and she was beating the shit out of him and she was laughing like the insane monster that she was, I was beyond furious with her. I formed a black tentacle from my back which grabbed Lynn and got her off Lincoln and I tossed her into a wall, but she got back up and she was about to attack me, and I almost got that close to using Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody on her, but Lincoln stopped me as he fired a red energy blast from his hands and tied that animal up. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lynn did to Lincoln and she got grounded for eighteen weeks and put in a straitjacket and thrown in a cage.

Nico: So, Lynn was just on another of her rampages again?! She sure is an animal.

Luna: She sure was, dude.

Lincoln: She was just on another of her rampages, and once again, it was for no reason other than to cause me pain. But, she made a big mistake when she crossed Adriana Azathoth, The Incarnation of Azathoth, and I was glad I stopped her from using her Lovecraftian Curse, Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody. But, that's only one of the Lovecraftian Curses that Nicholette mentioned.

Me: Oh, I hate to find out the other Lovecraftian Curses.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Whiplash: WHOA! That is amazing that Adriana did that to Lynn.

Whirlwind: You're not kidding there.

Sirena Cammilton: It sure is awesome.

Meloetta agreed there.

Whiplash: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Devon used his legend items.

DEVON'S FASTER THAN A SPEEDING BULLET DASH! DASHING FURY OF INCREDIBLE SPEED!

They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Denise Carrington, Lisa Loud, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - Irena's second mission

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) Irena's second mission involved flying. Damn, I wish I was there!

Jimmy: That would have been a most fun sight to see.

Applejack: Yeah it sure would have. But it was great to see it on camera.

Apple Bloom: Irena made a shadow clone and filmed it on her phone and it was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome showing it to everyone.

Denise Carrington: Genius use of Shadow Clones too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. That was a most impressive display.

Cicadacon: All the animals in the world of Hero 108 are having lots of problems.

Retrax: That's why we're going to make sure that Twinmasters and High Roller are stopped.

Griffin: I know you guys can do it. Lets do it!

Jimmy activated his legend items.

JIMMY NEUTRON'S YOLKIAN DESTROYER! JIMMY NEUTRON'S NEUTRONIC BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rocks, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Connor McKnight, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Laura Correla, Petrie, Leanbow and Trent Fernandez VS Beetle - Billy and Mandy fighting again

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) Billy and Mandy were fighting again. What happened this time!?

Connor: Billy was inventing a new cartoon gag called the Snot Nose Squeeze. He squeezes his big nose and shoots snot all over his target.

Starlight Glimmer: It was gross but funny. Also it got onto Mandy by accident and she beat the living daylights out of him.

Cozy Glow: It was a really brutal fight.

Hex: Yeah that was gross but funny and cool.

Laura Correla: I agree there too.

Petrie: Me agree too.

Beetle: Boy Common Cold can give him some good pointers. Lets do it!

Connor used his Legend Items.

TYRANNOSAURUS CARNAGE FURY! THUNDERSTORM OF THE TYRANNOSAURUS!

They fired waves of lightning, bones, magic, stars, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

## J.D. Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII, Eli, Ace and Breach VS Drakkon - Antarctica is as cold as ever

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) Antarctica is as cold as ever. I hope you brought your parka.

Me: Never leave home without it whenever we go down to the South Pole. It's brutally cold here.

Princess Luna: It sure is and it gets really cold and snowy too.

Moondust: No kidding. You would have to be crazy to walk in this kind of weather in just your underwear.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there. Antarctica is the coldest place in the world.

Gari: It sure is. Antarctica is amazing though because of the penguins, whales, birds and more.

Blackout: It sure is. I think it's cool myself.

Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII: Yeah I agree there myself.

Eli: Me too.

Lord Drakkon: Antarctica is amazing. Lets do this!

I activated my legend items!

LEGACY OF THE RIDERs VS RANGERS! RAINBOW OF THE PHOENIX DRAGON!

I got a Kamen Rider Sword with all the powers of the Riders and Rangers from over the course of 50+ Years! We fired waves of darkness and rainbows and smashed him down!

---

## Hay Lin, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Francesca Giordano, Pizza Steve, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Antarctica has a terrible massive iceberg of a problem

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Antarctica has a terrible massive iceberg of a problem. And this one has a monstrous face.

Hay Lin: But it is amazing! Also Sora said that it reminded him of the Glacial Fortress that he faced. That one looked like a fortress made of ice.

Rarity: Oh it sure did darlings. And it looked just like the Doomberg here.

Sweetie Belle: It sure did and that was scary cool!

Gill Grunt: One thing that Xehanort was good at was making Heartless that had amazing and creative forms.

Francesca Giordano: He most-a certainly did.

Pizza Steve: Boy I'll say.

Vulture: That is true. Lets do it!

Hay Lin used her legend items.

HAY LIN'S FLIGHT OF COMBAT! FLYING WIND TALLYHO!

They fired waves of energy, wind, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Wes, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jeanne Sorensson, Clyde, Ember and Amorpho VS Villamax - The Doomberg is ALIVE!?

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) I must've misheard you and the others. Are you saying The Doomberg is FUCKING ALIVE!?

Wes: Well with the monster face, giant cannons and powerful unholy energy the answer is YES!

Pinkie Pie: But this iceberg is one scary iceberg.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is a scary iceberg.

Featherweight: It sure is.

Sprocket: Yeah and the Doomberg like this reminds Sora of the Glacial Fortress Heartless.

Jeanne Sorensson: It sure does.

Clyde: Boy scary.

Villamax: Boy that is scary and cool. Lets do it!

Wes used his Legend Items.

TIME TRAVELING THIEF ADVENTURE! TIME FIRE BLADE STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and time rays and smashed him down.

---

## Ino, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lillith Rexxington, Mimi Tachikawa, Lillymon, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - That iceberg is getting thawed

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) That iceberg is getting thawed. Along with its' cannons and Heartless!

Ino: But you got to admit though. This Heartless makes it feel like there should be a princess high up in the castle tower trapped up there for us to rescue.

Fluttershy: That would be a magical adventure and a great rescue.

Tornado Bolt: But this heartless is both an impregnable and a deadly fortress with security tighter than Fort Knox. You would need a team of rescuers for that one.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja. I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: Same here. That would be cool though.

Lillith Rexxington: It sure would be awesome though.

Mimi Tachikawa: I agree there as well.

Lillymon: Boy me too.

Hydrax: Boy battling something like that would be awesome. Lets do it!

Ino used her legend items.

INO'S PSYCHIC ENERGY FORCE! NATURE FURY FORCE STORM!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed her down.

---

## Tigra VS Superfriends Captain Cold

---

Superfriends Captain Cold was next.

Superfriends Captain Cold: This is awesome now that we're here in my element.

Tigra: Being down in Antarctica is perfect for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Pakura VS Trifire

---

Trifire was next.

Trifire: Fire is weak against ice.

Pakura: Not for me though. But it's cold.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Konan VS Goldar

---

Goldar was next.

Goldar: Cold down here huh?

Konan: Yeah it sure is but I love the cold.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sweet Leaf VS Animal Path

---

Animal Path was next.

Animal Path: I added this to the mix.

She summoned a PANDORAN TULKUN! It was a huge hammerhead whale creature that was 263 feet long!

Sweet Leaf: WHOA! A Pandoran Tulkun! That's awesome!

Animal Path: It sure is.

Sweet Leaf: Whoa! That creature is now easily the largest and biggest living thing on Earth right now. It's 1 and a half times larger than the Blue Whale.

Animal Path: That's right. He sure is awesome.

Sweet Leaf: Wow that is so awesome. It's also my first time seeing one.

Animal Path: Many more where that came from.

Sweet Leaf fired waves of leaves and smashed her down.

---

Mike (Samurai) VS Katz

---

Katz was next.

Katz: I am not usually suited for Antarctica.

Mike (Samurai): Who isn't? It's so cold down here.

He fired waves of leaves and smashed him down.

---

Tsukuyomi VS Evil Snake

---

Evil Snake was next.

Tsukuyomi: I don't think you would last down here. Antarctica is really cold and snakes are cold-blooded.

Evil Snake: I know. Normally yes but Vypra made me able to live down here.

Tsukuyomi: That's amazing.

She fired waves of moonlight at Evil Snake and smashed her down.

---

Riley VS Zen Aku

---

Zen-Aku was next.

Zen-Aku: Boy Antarctica is sure a cold place.

Riley: It sure is. I love the cold because I'm a hockey star.

Zen-Aku: That is true.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kurano Kiriha VS Evil Aero Man

---

Evil Aero Man was next.

Evil Aero Man: This place is really cold.

Kurana Kiriha: Yeah it sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Edwayl VS Garble

---

Garble was next.

Garble: Boy the Antarctic is really cold. Not fit for a dragon.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) It may be cold but it's an amazing place.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox VS Terror Dopont

---

Terror Dopont was next.

Terror Dopont: Thank goodness I'm not freezing.

Natsume: Me neither. But I like the cold.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted down Terror Dopont.

---

Aquitar Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sinister Simian.

---

Sinister Simian was next.

Me: Not used to fighting us down in the South Pole are you?

Sinister Simian: Not really. It's cold down here.

Varie: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Lets get it on.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Destroyers of The Doomberg, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-Doomberg symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

They turned into the Aquitar Rangers too!

Me: Lets do it!

Delphine: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Sinister Simian exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Sinister Simian you have failed this frozen continent!

Troy Burrows: RANGERS That's a Super Mega Win.

---

We fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Doomberg all over.

Troy: Time for a warm reception for you!

Maxxor: By the Authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER WHITE!

Kamen Ride: Forever White!

The Megaforce Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Forever White Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the White Rangers!

We fire waves of fire and energy and blasted Doomberg all over.

Maxxor, Wrenges, Rothar, and Pyrithion Blasted the Doomberg all over the place.

Mushroommon, Erza, Sinnertwin and Streetwise used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sinnertwin's flame cannon, Streetwise's air compressor cannon and Mushroommon and Erza's powers 100-fold.

Mushroommon and Sinnertwin: MUSHROOMS OF FLAMING DOOM!

Erza Scarlett and Streetwise: FLAMING EMPRESS DOOM BLAST!

TWILIGHT COMEDY and Vypra: TWILIGHT COMEDY STORM!

Guardians of Earth and Dai Gui: EARTH GUARDIAN BLAST!

Lightning Fight and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING FIGHT BLAST!

Grass Force Power and Evilseed: GRASS FORCE POWER SHOT!

Mirrors of Wind and Mirror Master: MIRRORS OF WIND BLAST!

10,000 Volts of Fury and 10,000 Volt Ghost: 10,000 VOLTS OF FURY BLAST!

Atlantis Might and Ryugu Tamatebacco: ATLANTIS OARFISH BLAST!

Rave Force and Metal Sonic: RAVE FORCE BLAST!

Style Fashion and Marionette Shadow: FASHION PUPPET BLAST!

Flock Angels and Pterodactyl Ghost: PTERODACTYL FURY BLAST!

Magi Nation and May Kanker: MAGI NATION THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Spirit Master and Mudslide: SPIRIT MASTER MUD BLAST!

Pisces Zodiac Fury and Pisces Zodiarts: PISCES ZODIAC BLAST!

Foulmouths of Mayhem and Evil Mushroom Man: FOULMOUTH MAYHEM BLAST!

Wasps of Subatomics and Quark: SUBATOMIC WASP BLAST!

Light Judge and Judge: LIGHT JUDGE BLAST!

Magic of Merlin and Ghost of Merlin: MAGIC OF MERLIN BLAST!

Ice Apparitions of Cold and Francisco: ICE GHOST FURY BLAST!

Split Personality force and Two Face: SPLIT PERSONALITY FURY BLAST!

Droog Mayhem force and Droog: DROOG MAYHEM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Doomberg all over.

Mumble, Twilight Sparkle, Nico, Nuova Shenron and me: VOLCANIC FRIENDSHIP FIRESTORM BLAST!

We fired waves of fire.

Lincoln: DANCE ELEMENT STYLE: I WANNA BE LILE YOU!

Now I'm the king of the swingers, boy, Jungle V.I.P.

Well I've reached the top, and had to stop and that's what's bothering me

I wanna be a man, now man cub stroll right into town

Be just like the other men, I'm tired of monkeying around

So woo woo ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

And you see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

Now don't you mess with me man cub, I made a deal with you

What I desire is man's red fire so I can be just like you

And don't you mess with me man-cub, show me what to do

Give me the power of man's red flower so I can be just like you

So woo woo ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

And you see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

So woo woo ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

And you see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

So ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

You see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

Said ooh, I wanna be just like you

Wanna walk like you, talk like you do

You see it's true, an ape like me

Can learn to be human too, yeah

Entrapta: DANCE LIGHTNING STYLE: KICKSTART MY HEART!

When I get high I get high on speed
Top fuel funny car's a drug for me
My heart, my heart
Kick start my heart
Always got the cops coming after me
Custom-built bike doing 103
My heart, my heart
Kick start my heart
Oh, are you ready girls?
Oh, are you ready now?
Whoa, yeah
Kick start my heart, give it a start
Whoa, yeah, baby
Whoa, yeah
Kick start my heart, hope it never stops
Whoa, yeah, baby, yeah
Skydive naked from an aeroplane
Or a lady with a body from outer space
My heart, my heart
Kick start my heart
Say I got trouble, trouble in my eyes
I'm just looking for another good time

My heart, my heart

Kick start my heart

Yeah, are you ready girls?

Yeah, are you ready now, now, now?

Whoa, yeah

Kick start my heart, give it a start

Whoa, yeah, baby, whoa, yeah

Kick start my heart, hope it never stops

Whoa, yeah, baby

When we started this band

All we needed, needed was a laugh

Years gone by, I'd say we've kicked some ass

When I'm enraged or hittin' the stage

Adrenaline rushing through my veins

And I'd say we're still kickin' ass

I say, ooh ah, kick start my heart

I hope it never stops

And to think, we did all of this to rock

Whoa, yeah

Kick start my heart, give it a start

Whoa, yeah, b-b-b-b-b-b-baby

Whoa, yeah

Kick start my heart, hope it never stops

Whoa, yeah, baby

Whoa, yeah

Kick start my heart, hope it never stops

Whoa, yeah, baby

Whoa, yeah

Kick start my heart, give it a start

Whoa, yeah

Okay boys, let's rock the house

That's all

Kickstart my heart

Perfuman: DANCE NATUrE STYLE: FIREFLIES!

You would not believe your eyes

If ten million fireflies

Lit up the world as I fell asleep

'Cause they fill the open air

And leave teardrops everywhere

You'd think me rude but I would just stand and stare

I'd like to make myself believe that planet Earth turns slowly

It's hard to say that I'd rather stay awake when I'm asleep

'Cause everything is never as it seems

'Cause I'd get a thousand hugs

From ten thousand lightning bugs

As they tried to teach me how to dance

A foxtrot above my head

A sock hop beneath my bed

A disco ball is just hanging by a thread (thread, thread)

I'd like to make myself believe that planet Earth turns slowly

It's hard to say that I'd rather stay awake when I'm asleep

'Cause everything is never as it seems (when I fall asleep)

Leave my door open just a crack

Please take me away from here

'Cause I feel like such an insomniac

Please take me away from here

Why do I tire of counting sheep?

Please take me away from here

When I'm far too tired to fall asleep

To ten million fireflies

I'm weird 'cause I hate goodbyes

I got misty eyes as they said, "Farewell" (they said farewell)

But I'll know where several are

If my dreams get real bizarre

'Cause I saved a few and I keep them in a jar (jar, jar, jar)

I'd like to make myself believe that planet Earth turns slowly

It's hard to say that I'd rather stay awake when I'm asleep

'Cause everything is never as it seems (when I fall asleep)

I'd like to make myself believe that planet Earth turns slowly

It's hard to say that I'd rather stay awake when I'm asleep

'Cause everything is never as it seems (when I fall asleep)

Frosta: DANCE ICE STYLE: ICE ICE BABY!

Yo VIP, let's kick it

Ice, ice baby

Ice, ice baby

Alright stop, collaborate and listen

Ice is back with my brand new invention

Something grabs a hold of me tightly

Flow like a harpoon daily and nightly

Will it ever stop? Yo, I don't know

Turn off the lights, and I'll glow

To the extreme, I rock a mic like a vandal

Light up a stage and wax a chump like a candle

Dance, go rush to the speaker that booms

I'm killing your brain like a poisonous mushroom

Deadly, when I play a dope melody

Anything less than the best is a felony

Love it or leave it, you better gangway

You better hit bull's eye, the kid don't play

If there was a problem, yo, I'll solve it

Check out the hook while my DJ revolves it

Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla

Now that the party is jumping

With the bass kicked in, and the Vegas are pumping

Quick to the point, to the point, no faking

Cooking MCs like a pound of bacon

Burning them, if you ain't quick and nimble

I go crazy when I hear a cymbal

And a hi-hat with a souped up tempo

I'm on a roll, it's time to go solo

Rollin' in my 5.0

With my rag-top down so my hair can blow

The girlies on standby, waving just to say "Hi"

"Did you stop?" No, I just drove by

Kept on, pursuing to the next stop

I busted a left, and I'm heading to the next block

The block was dead, yo

So I continued to A1A Beachfront Avenue

Girls were hot wearing less than bikinis

Rockman lovers driving Lamborghinis

Jealous, 'cause I'm out getting mine

Shay with a gauge, and Vanilla with a nine

Ready for the chumps on the wall

The chumps acting ill because they're full of eight ball

Gunshots rang out like a bell

I grabbed my nine, all I heard were shells

Falling on the concrete real fast

Jumped in my car, slammed on the gas

Bumper to bumper, the avenue's packed

I'm trying to get away before the jackers jack

Police on the scene, you know what I mean

They passed me up, confronted all the dope fiends

If there was a problem, yo, I'll solve it

Check out the hook while my DJ revolves it

Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla

Take heed 'cause I'm a lyrical poet

Miami's on the scene, just in case you didn't know it

My town, that created all the bass sound

Enough to shake and kick holes in the ground

'Cause my style's like a chemical spill

Feasible rhymes that you can vision and feel

Conducted and formed, this is a hell of a concept

We make it hype, and you want to step

With this, Shay plays on the fade

Slice like a ninja, cut like a razor blade

So fast, other DJs say "Damn!"

If my rhyme was a drug, I'd sell it by the gram

Keep my composure, when it's time to get loose

Magnetized by the mic while I kick my juice

If there was a problem, yo, I'll solve it

Check out the hook while D-Shay revolves it

Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice, ice baby

Vanilla Ice

Yo man, let's get out of here

Word to your mother

Ice, ice baby, too cold

Ice, ice baby, too cold, too cold

Ice, ice baby, too cold, too cold

Ice, ice baby, too cold, too cold

Jessica Shannon: DANCE FIRE STYLE: DISCO INFERNO

To my surprise, one hundred stories high

People getting loose y'all, getting down on the roof

Folks are screaming, out of control

It was so entertaining when the boogie started to explode

I heard somebody say

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

Satisfaction came in a chain reaction

(Burnin')

I couldn't get enough, so I had to self-destruct

The heat was on, rising to the top

Everybody going strong, and that is when my spark got hot

I heard somebody say

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down y'all

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

Up above my head

I hear music in the air

That makes me know

There's a party somewhere

Satisfaction came in a chain reaction

(Burnin')

I couldn't get enough, so I had to self-destruct

The heat was on, rising to the top

Everybody going strong, and that is when my spark got hot

I heard somebody say

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

When my spark gets hot

when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

(Just can't stop) when my spark gets hot

disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn)

(Burn baby burn) burn that mother down

(Burn baby burn) disco inferno

Nanami: DANCE WATER STYLE: SURFIN U.S.A.!

If everybody had an ocean

Across the U.S.A.

Then everybody'd be surfin'

Like Californi-a

You'd seem 'em wearing their baggies

Huarachi sandals too

A bushy bushy blonde hairdo

Surfin' U.S.A.

You'd catch 'em surfin' at Del Mar

Ventura County line

Santa Cruz and Trestle

Australia's Narabine

All over Manhattan

And down Doheny Way

Everybody's gone surfin'

Surfin' U.S.A.

We'll all be planning that route

We're gonna take real soon

We're waxing down our surfboards

We can't wait for June

We'll all be gone for the summer

We're on surfari to stay

Tell the teacher we're surfin'

Surfin' U.S.A.

Haggerties and Swamies

Pacific Palisades

San Anofree and Sunset

Redondo Beach L.A.

All over La Jolla

At Waimia Bay

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): DANCE EARTH STYLE: HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF!

Darken the city, night is a wire

Steam in the subway, earth is afire (do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do)

Woman, you want me, give me a sign

And catch my breathing even closer behind (do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do)

In touch with the ground

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Smell like I sound, I'm lost in a crowd

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Straddle the line in discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, with juices like wine

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Stalked in the forest, too close to hide

I'll be upon you by the moonlight side (do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do)

High blood drumming on your skin, it's so tight

You feel my heat, I'm just a moment behind (do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do-do)

In touch with the ground

I'm on the hunt I'm after you

A scent and a sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I howl and I whine, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, all running inside

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Hungry like the wolf

Hungry like the wolf

Hungry like the wolf

Burning the ground, I break from the crowd

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

I smell like I sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive, with juices like wine

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Burning the ground, I break from the crowd

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Scent and a sound, I'm lost and I'm found

And I'm hungry like the wolf

Strut on a line, it's discord and rhyme

I'm on the hunt, I'm after you

Mouth is alive all running inside

Tatsumaki: DANCE WIND STYLE: ROCK YOU LIKE A HURRICANE!

It's early morning, the sun comes out

Last night was shaking and pretty loud

My cat is purring, it scratches my skin

So what is wrong with another sin?

The bitch is hungry, she needs to tell

So give her inches and feed her well

More days to come, new places to go

I've got to leave, it's time for a show

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

My body is burning, it starts to shout

Desire is coming, it breaks out loud

Lust is in cages 'til storm breaks loose

Just have to make it with someone I choose

The night is calling, I have to go

The wolf is hungry, he runs the show

He's licking his lips, he's ready to win

On the hunt tonight for love at first sting

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Are you ready, baby?)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Rock you like a hurricane

It's early morning, the sun comes out

Last night was shaking and pretty loud

My cat is purring, it scratched my skin

So what is wrong with another sin?

The night is calling, I have to go

The wolf is hungry, he runs the show

He's licking his lips, he's ready to win

On the hunt tonight for love at first sting

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Are you ready, baby?)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

(Come on, come on, come on, come on)

Here I am

Rock you like a hurricane

Here I am

Shantae: DANCE MAGIC STYLE: WALK LIKE AN EGYPTIAN!

All the old paintings on the tombs

They do the sand dance don't you know?

If they move too quick (oh whey oh)

They're falling down like a domino

All the bazaar men by the Nile
They got the money on a bet
Gold crocodiles (oh whey oh)
They snap their teeth on your cigarette
Foreign types with the hookah pipes say
(Whey oh whey oh, ay oh whey oh)
Walk like an Egyptian
The blonde waitresses take their trays
They spin around and they cross the floor
They've got the moves (oh whey oh)
You drop your drink, then they bring you more
All the school kids so sick of books
They like the punk and the metal band
When the buzzer rings (oh whey oh)
They're walking like an Egyptian
All the kids in the marketplace say
(Whey oh whey oh, ay oh whey oh)
Walk like an Egyptian
Slide your feet up the street, bend your back
Shift your arm then you pull it back
Life is hard you know (oh whey oh)
So strike a pose on a Cadillac

If you wanna find all the cops

They're hanging out in the donut shop

They sing and dance (oh whey oh)

They spin the clubs, cruise down the block

All the Japanese with their yen

The party boys call the Kremlin

And the Chinese know (oh whey oh)

They walk the line like Egyptian

All the cops in the donut shop say

(Whey oh whey oh, ay oh whey oh)

Walk like an Egyptian

Walk like an Egyptian

Akko: DANCE STAR STYLE: TAKE ON ME!

We're talking away

I don't know what

I'm to say I'll say it anyway

Today's another day to find you

Shying away

I'll be coming for your love, okay?

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day or two

So needless to say

I'm odds and ends

But I'll be stumbling away

Slowly learning that life is okay

Say after me

It's no better to be safe than sorry

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day or two

Oh, the things that you say, yeah

Is it life or

Just to play my worries away?

You're all the things I've got to remember

You're shying away

I'll be coming for you anyway

Take on me (take on me)

Take me on (take on me)

I'll be gone

In a day

I'll be gone (take on me, take on me)

In a day (take me on, take on me)

(Take on me, take on me)

(Take me on, take on me)

(Take on me)

They danced and fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: DANCE FINAL SMASH: DANCE DANCE DESTRUCTION!

They started dancing all over the Doomberg which caused it to break apart.

We fired massive black fire blasts at The Doomberg, and it melted, and we sent it to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You've caused enough trouble to Mumble and his friends, Doomberg.

Nico: Your days of hurting our friends are done. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Nicolás Moreno of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver

orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands

were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Nicolás Moreno.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Nicolás Moreno, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Nicolás Moreno: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Isabel Miztoji's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Miztoji-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nicolás Moreno, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Nicolás Moreno. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Isabel Miztoji was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and

Fabled Miztoji flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Isabel Miztoji emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Isabel Miztoji grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Miztoji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Miztoji with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Isabel Miztoji has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Miztoji surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Miztoji is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Isabel Miztoji felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Isabel Miztoji has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabel Miztoji's massive Fabled Miztoji-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Miztoji's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Miztoji etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Miztoji's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Miztoji that said, "Isabel Miztoji, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Nicolás Moreno of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

イザベルミツトジ、ファブルドミツトジ のジーンスラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン のジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のニコラス モレノの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、

## インプ、堕天使のマスター

Isabel Miztoji has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED MIZTOJI-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED MIZTOJI ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED MIZTOJI IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED MIZTOJI IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Isabel Miztoji's Super Angel-Fabled Miztoji-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nicolás Moreno saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Isabel Miztoji fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Nicolás Moreno, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Isabel's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Nicolás Moreno back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Isabel, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Isabel Miztoji: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Miztoji and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Miztoji Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Nicolás Moreno once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Isabel.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Isabel Miztoji.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Nicolás Moreno, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Isabel Miztoji and Lincoln went after Nicolás Moreno, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Nicolás Moreno and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Isabel Miztoji sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Nicolás Moreno, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Isabel Miztoji, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Miztoji's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Miztoji surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Isabel Miztoji aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Nicolás Moreno.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Nicolás Moreno!

Isabel Miztoji and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Nicolás Moreno and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Nicolás Moreno's sacrificial ritual knife and it hits Matías Medina right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Isabel Miztoji and Lincoln gave Nicolás Moreno The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Isabel Miztoji and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Isabel Miztoji's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Nicolás Moreno for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Isabel.

Suddenly, Isabel Miztoji wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Isabel Miztoji's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Miztoji flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Isabel Miztoji absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Miztoji vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Nicolás Moreno's death, now there are only nineteen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Isabel Miztoji: (Spanish Accent) We're already ahead of the curve now.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Samuel Ortega, which means it'll be Lola Oltro's turn.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. So, Lincoln, who's the next Cthulhu Mythos Deity Incarnation we're meeting tomorrow?

Adriana Azathoth: There's already one we already had in mind, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, The Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth.

Adriana Azathoth: She's the most intelligent of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Yog-Sothoth is another one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Yog-Sothoth himself, along with the power over time and space, immortality, along with knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and knowledge about the multiverse, and she's the master of a dark power called Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse

Tragedy, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the thirteen globes that are part of Yog-Sothoth, and that'll drive them mad, and even worse, the thirteen globes will then form into Yog-Sothoth, and should they dare see him, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn.

Nico: Yikes! And this curse is also accompanied by her speaking in the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Lincoln: That's right.

Whiplash: Now, the Doomberg won't be causing any problems.

Drakkon: No, it won't.

Vulture: Its' monstrous face was hideous.

Me: It sure was. Rarity is more beautiful than it ever would have been.

Rarity: Oh why thank you darling.

Villamax: Well, tomorrow, it'll be the day before Erica's mission.

Hydrax: What do you guys wanna do?

Nico: Lets head back home and warm up.

Me: Good idea. It's cold.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Mumble: (To the viewers) This was a really cool adventure. Hope you all liked it.

Nico: I know we all did.

We all went back home and warmed up by the fire and had hot cocoa and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome chapter done.

Happy Feet 2 was a great movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina

Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon and Monstrous Dragon along with Cantwell, Quirrell, Chojuro Kon, The Fluffy Bunch, Orion Zodiarts And Hacouchin are heading into the simulator and we're going to Jump City and we're going to destroy Slade and and Shanan's power is going to EXPLODE IN STRENGTH AND POWER AS SHE MAKES HIM PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE HAS DONE AND SHE WILL TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND REALLY MAKE THAT MONSTER SUFFER! And we're going to stop Terra from sacrificing herself. That's for starters. Also we're going to battle Kytren of the Red Sentinels and we're going to have him be part of the Masters of Evil. We're going to battle Krytus's followers and it will lead up to where we face Krytus himself and we're going to have his followers join the M.O.E. and banish Krytus to the Black Gates forever. Also we're going to battle Another Black Turtle Legend and Another Cantwell and meet a gene-slammer for Cleffa and her name is Sammie Valentine and she is a fairy that Nico knows and she is a really powerful one. She is a strong and skilled master of nature and the powers of the moon and has all the power of night too. The next match-up in this saga is Lola Oltro - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro and Lincoln VS Samuel Ortega. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the south of Gotham Royal York, but we're also going to be in for a big surprise: we're going also meet more of the Legendary Hanna-Barbera Toons from the past and old friends of Yogi Bear, Cindy, Boo-Boo, Hong Kong Phooey, Top Cat and his friends, Jabberjaw and his friends, Space Ghost, The Flintstones, and the Hanna-Barbera toons who are already on the team: Loopy De Loop, Huckleberry Hound, Quick Draw McGraw, Mr. Jinks the Cat, Pixie and Dixie, Snagglepuss, Hokey Wolf, and Ding-A-Ling. But, we also got some bad news: Dark Ace of The Cyclonians is back, and he wants revenge on us. But, we're going to destroy him and send him to join Master Cyclonis in The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the next Incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos deities, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, The Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Reading and friend of Adriana Azathoth, she's the most intelligent of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Yog-Sothoth is another one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Yog-Sothoth himself, along with the power over time and space, immortality, along with knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and knowledge about the multiverse, and she's also the master of a dark power called Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the thirteen globes that are part of Yog-Sothoth, and that'll drive them mad, and even worse, the thirteen globes will then form into Yog-Sothoth, and should they dare see him, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness. Get ready for a camping planet adventure of fun as we go to a S'mores Planet for some camping and fun. We're going to have fun on that one before Erica's big mission.

see you next time.

# S'Mores Planet Campout

Get ready for an awesome camping adventure

---

In the simulator, Walking through the abandoned and deserted streets of Jump City that was decimated by Slade and Terra was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon and Monstrous Dragon along with Cantwell, Quirrell, Chojuro Kon, The Fluffy Bunch, Orion Zodiarts And Hacouchin and we were there for some well deserved payback on Slade.

Shanan: Slade is gonna rue the day he messed with Jump City. I can't wait to make that asshole pay for everything he did.

Xenia: I know you can do it Shanan.

Qin: At least it's not the Universe 666 version we're going after.

Me: Thank goodness for that. But at least we're going to make sure that evil monster pays for everything he did.

Shanan: No kidding. Seeing President Slade in Universe 666 reignited my revenge on Slade and it took every ounce of my willpower to not want to kill him. But I knew that it was the good version of him. But this is get some stress out of me.

Me: You'll be all right Shanan.

Nicole: Yeah sis. You'll be okay.

Shanan: Thanks guys.

Lisa Simpson: But this is terrible that he and Terra would do all this.

Cantwell: You're not kidding there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lisa, I want to thank you, Cantwell, and your teams for coming.

Lisa Simpson: It's not a problem Nico. I'm glad we're here to help you guys this time.

Xenia: We all are Lisa.

Tsuyu: Yeah we sure are.

Camie: Shanan why do you hate Slade so much if I might ask?

Zuria: I was about to ask the same thing.

Shanan: You guys do have a right to know. I hate Slade not only because he forced Terra to do all sorts of terrible things but because she made the ultimate sacrifice to save her friends and the city. It's a day I'll never forget. A day that ignited one thing on my mind whenever I think of Slade: REVENGE!

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 504

In the Simulator they got ready.

Girl Jordan: So what adventure are we gonna do first?

Shanan: We're gonna go after Slade Wilson when he had Tara under his control. I'll go in first and Lincoln and Janeen will come with me.

Janeen: This is gonna be awesome!

Shanan: It is. I invited the Teen Titans to watch with us.

They came in.

Robin: Hey guys.

Cyborg: We heard that you all are gonna go after Slade during the battle we killed him in when he was controlling Terra.

Tara: I can't believe that Slade manipulated me like that.

Beast Boy: It's not your fault Tara. Slade is a master manipulator and he got what he deserved.

Starfire: Yes. He sure did.

Shanan: Lets go guys.

Paige: Good luck Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks Paige. I'll be all right.

They went in and the Simulator Activated.

* * *

Shanan, Lincoln and Janeen found themselves in Jump City. It was under turmoil by Slade's robots and the Teen Titans had just finished them off. Beast Boy went off to find Terra.

Shanan: I know where Beast Boy is heading to. Come on.

They flew down into a cave and it was 2,624 feet below the surface.

Shanan: Keep your wits above you.

Lincoln: Okay.

Janeen: I sense trouble up ahead.

They went into the a huge pocket and it was Slade's lair. They found Slade and he had Terra under his control somehow.

* * *

CONTROL ROOM

Tara: That was the most horrific ordeal I've ever gone through.

Robin: I'll never forget that.

Nico: What happened there?

Tara: Slade put a suit on me that fused itself into my nervous system and he had some kind of control on me.

Linka: Like a remote control suit.

Tara: That's right.

Lilly: That suit is an abomination to nature.

Laney: You'll get no argument from me Lilly.

Riley: Same here.

---

SIMULATOR

Janeen: That is sick.

Janeen and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and it hit Slade before he could even react and electrocuted him badly. This short-circuited the suit and severed his control link to Terra.

Shanan: Slade you will pay for everything you've done.

Shanan went Super Angel 10,000 Nature Fairy.

Slade: Impressive. You got me before I could act. Terra you can kill them.

Terra: NO!

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at Terra and electrocuted her. But the lightning destroyed the suit she had on and she had bandages on her chest and black underwear.

Terra: I'm free.

Lincoln: Lightning is far more powerful than Earth.

Terra: Thank you for freeing me. Now it's personal.

Lincoln went Super Angel 3 and Shanan went after Slade and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach. Terra moved the earth around and had Slade at a terrible disadvantage. Shanan kicked him in the back of the head and punched him in the stomach and chest and kicked him in the face. Terra threw a bunch of rocks at him.

Lincoln and Janeen fired a huge blast of lightning at Slade and electrocuted him badly. The other Titans arrived and they saw the savage onslaught on Slade. They saw Shanan, Lincoln and Janeen and a redeemed Terra tearing Slade apart.

Lincoln flew up to Slade and fired a lightning ball at Slade and knocked him off the rock pillar and sent him falling.

Terra went to see if he was dead, but she was caught off guard as Slade jumped up from the chasm and punched her in the face. He grabbed her by the bandages. She built up her power.

Terra: YOU… CAN'T… CONTROL… ME… ANYMORE!

She released her power and in a huge explosion it killed Slade in an instant.

KRABOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Shanan: Go to Hell Slade!

Terra was exhausted. Suddenly without warning massive geysers of lava erupted out of the cave floor and the ground was shaking violently.

Robin: Terra's power! It's triggered a Volcano!

Cyborg looked at his analyzer.

Cyborg: Big enough to take out the whole city and way too big to stop!

Raven: We have to get out off here!

The Titans left.

Beast Boy: Terra! Come on we got to go!

Terra: I have to stay.

Shanan: (Gasp) No you can't! It's too dangerous!

Lincoln: Yeah we have to go!

Terra: I'm the only one that can stop it.

Janeen: That's crazy Terra.

Beast Boy: Please Terra you can't! It's too late.

Terra: It's never too late.

They embraced for one last hug and she cried.

Terra: You're the best friend I've ever had.

Terra got them out of there and the volcano was getting worse.

(Terra's Theme Song plays)

Terra built up her power to an incredible degree. Slade's mask of evil was consumed by the lava. Shanan, Lincoln and Janeen watched on in sheer horror as Terra released the full potential of her power and stop the volcano!

Terra:
AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

Shanan: Terra.

The explosion of power she released was so powerful and so devastating that it was unbelievable.

Shanan: (SCREAMING)
TEEEEEERRRRRRRRRAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

Lincoln and Janeen were gasping at the sheer magnitude and ferocity of the level of power being released.

Lincoln: Has Terra lost her mind or what!? It's too much! She could die!

The level of power Terra released was unbelievable.

Lincoln: What has she done!?

Janeen: Terra! I can't let her do this!

Lincoln: Janeen wait! You know as well as I do she can't survive a blast like that. She's doing this to redeem herself and save people from destruction. She's risking her own life for the sake and love of her friends! Let her finish what she started.

The power of the earth was incredible.

---

DBZ Narrator: AND SO ONE OF THE EARTH'S MIGHTIEST SUPERHEROES HAS VANISHED IN A BLINDING FLASH OF LIGHT, HAVING MADE THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE FOR THE LOVE AND SAFETY OF HER FRIENDS. HER NAME WAS TARA MARKOV A.K.A. TERRA, A PRINCESS, A TRUE HERO, AND A BRAVE… TEEN… TITAN.

---

When the smoke cleared Terra's power had ultimately done the trick. But with a heavy price. Terra was now a stone statue frozen in time for all eternity.

Shanan, Lincoln and Janeen saw the statue and Shanan was overtaken with grief.

Janeen: Are you sensing what I'm sensing Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yes. Terra's energy signal has completely disappeared. She's gone.

She walked up to the statue and broke down crying.

Shanan: (Crying hard) It's all my fault! It's all my fault!

She punched the ground and cracked it.

Lincoln: Shanan, no it's not.

Shanan: I should've stopped it! (Crying) I should've stopped her from doing this! TERRA! WHY!? WHY!?

Janeen came and comforted her.

Janeen: I'm so sorry Shanan.

Shanan's sadness quickly turned into extreme hatred and rage. She got up and flared up her power.

Shanan: SLADE! THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU EVER COME BACK, I SWEAR THAT I WILL KILL YOU! I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ANY OF YOUR CRIMES SLADE! AS LONG AS I HAVE MY FRIENDS AND LOVED ONES BY MY SIDE, I… WILL… HAVE… MY… REVENGE!

Shanan had sworn to get Vengeance on Slade Wilson and she will make sure that he pays for everything he has done. He will pay far beyond the Ultimate Price for everything he has done. Not just to the Teen Titans, but to Terra and to the world.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: Oh man.

Zuria: Shanan that is intense.

Anna Anyanova: No kidding. Shanan we had no idea.

Shanan: I know. Ever since then, I have hated Slade with every fiber of my being and I swore that I would make that monster pay in the most horrific way ever imaginable and make sure that he never returns to cause anymore pain to Robin or anyone else ever again.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Shanan has a massive and intensely burning hatred on Slade and she will make sure that he pays for it all.

Camie: She definitely has totally justified reasons for it.

Me: She sure does.

Lincoln: Chloe, remember when we first met?

Chloe Terryington: I sure do. You were having trouble with a math test and I helped you out.

Lincoln: That's right.

Me: So awesome. Boy That is awesome that you have so many great guardian angels looking out for you buddy.

Nico: I'll say.

Lola: Linky is one lucky guy too.

Applejack: He sure is.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Chloe Terryington: I sure am.

Qin: That is amazing and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: So cool and awesome.

Rarity: It sure is darlings.

Fluttershy: It sure is magical.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. And yesterday's mission was awesome.

Nico: It was awesome helping Mumble out again.

Me: It sure was. And it was really crazy that we had to fight a heartless iceberg.

Camie: That was awesome though.

Lola: It sure was.

Varie: Boy that was awesome though. And I agree there with Ino, that heartless should have had a princess in it for us to rescue.

Xenia: That would have been awesome to see.

Nico: It sure would.

May: It would be cool.

Nico: Too bad all of the Princesses we know we're out of its reach.

Me: Yeah. But it was still a fun mission nonetheless.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: But during Sweet Leaf's battle I did not expect Animal Path to summon one of Pandora's aquatic creatures for it.

Me: That was amazing to see.

Anna Anyanova: That was really cool though.

Lincoln: It sure was. And there are many more where that came from.

Sirius: Yep.

Me: But tomorrow is Erica's big day mission guys. Are you all excited for that?

Nico: Of course I am. She's my sister, after all.

Me: You got that right.

Maria: We're really happy for Erica.

Xenia: This is gonna be so awesome.

Shanan: And I can't wait to destroy Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire for good. They have terrorized the entire universe long enough.

Camie: You got that right Shanan.

Touma: But we're ready for this.

Lincoln: Kind of peculiar that you volunteered to come, Zoom.

Zoom: Who, me? I just wanted to spend quality time with you guys. Nothing wrong with that.

Nico: Actually there's a good reason for it. I got a message from King Kai. He told me that Krytus and his Red Sentinel 5 have returned.

We gasped!

Me: It's about time Krytus and his followers make their move.

Camie: Who is Krytus?

Nico: A ruthless monster that Vert and friends battled a while back.

Nico went over his history.

---

Krytus is the main antagonist of Season 2 of Hot Wheels: Battle Force 5. He is the leader of the Red Sentient 5, Vert Wheeler's counterpart, and Sage's twin brother. He drives the vehicle known as the Syfurious.

He was voiced by Brian Drummond.

Years ago, both red and blue sentients were at war with each other however years of fighting made them weary of war so they agreed to compromise and be at peace with each other. Krytus was enraged by this as he enjoyed the war between the reds and blues, but begrudgingly accepted the new peace. Eventually Krytus rose to the ranks until he became the leader of his people while his sister sage became the leader of the blue sentients. In blast to the past both Krytus and his sister Sage were battling out with their warriors as per Sentient rules in a gladiator arena. Battle force 5 unfortunately interfered with history and thus the red sentients manage to gain victory in the battle. In order to keep history on track Battle force 5 fought for the blue sentients during the battle Krytus's real colors were shown deep down he despised the blue sentients and wanted to wipe them out Krytus vaguely remembers Battle force 5 from blast to the past. After that Krytus broke the truce and planned to attack the blue sentients but sage was one step ahead of him. Vert warned

Sage that Krytus would try to destroy her people and after seeing it with her own eyes created the double helix crystals to stop Krytus.

Using their power she managed to freeze the entire red sentient population Krytus and his team the red sentient 5 were off planet though so they weren't affected. Krytus was enraged by what Sage did and tried to use the double helix crystals to free his people but vert managed to stop him. Things got worse for Krytus when Zemerik turned against him do a virus that Sage created giving him free will. Even though Zemerik betrayed him and most of the red sentients were in stasis he still continued his war with the blue sentients causing the death of a multitude of blue sentients. He almost killed Sage as well but Rawkus manage to stop him Krytus was imprisoned in the Krypt zone by Zemerik and with him gone Zemerik conquered the red sentient home world with ease. Although Krytus was gone the damage he did to the blue sentients was devastating allowing the vandals to conquer the blue sentient home world leaving sage the last of her kind.

Unaware to Zemerik and Sage, Krytus had a Diad name Praxion who witness his masters defeat. He was ordered by Krytus to free him and so he traveled to the blue sentient home world to do so. Since some of the vandals resided in the blue sentient home world this made his mission difficult. Battle force 5 though appeared after fighting both the vandals and sark for the battle keys. The resulting conflict transported them to the blue sentient home world. Praxion seeing his opportunity lied to battle force 5 and manage to convince them that he was a supporter of the blue sentients. He told them about the cortex and how it can restore sage and her memories. After reaching the cortex he tried to kill sage by trying to convince battle force 5 to put her in the wrong complier but Sherman Cortez corrected him. His plan to kill sage failed but his original mission of freeing Krytus was a success he manage to free him while battle force 5 was distracted by Sage's revival much to Zemerik's horror.

After being freed he instantly turned Zemerik's machines against him to give him a taste of what betrayal feels like. Zemerik tried to attack and destroy Krytus but Krytus was able to overpower him. Sage took the Cortez brothers to create a battle key to escape back to earth while battle force 5 and Zemerik distracted Krytus even though he was outnumbered Krytus managed to defeat them single handedly. In the end Zemerik had to sacrifice himself in order for battle force 5 to escape back to earth. Realizing he was on the blue sentient home world disgusted Krytus and stated that blues made him sick Praxion agreed with Krytus and believe they should destroy their planet. Even though Praxion freed Krytus and wanted to help him free his teammates Krytus had no further use for Praxion and killed him he then turned his attention to Zemerik. Although he wanted revenge on Zemerik for betraying him he still needed him to find his other teammates but Zemerik refused to tell him. Zemerik tried to destroy Krytus with his blue sark and Zug but Krytus was able to beat them he learned from a damaged Zug where Kytren was located in the vault battle zone. Zemerik refuse to be bound to Krytus will so Krytus destroyed him by ripping his head off and went to the vault battle zone to free Kryten but Zemerik survived and repaired Zug.

Before leaving Krytus turned Zemerik's sark red and sent them on the vandals the battle was not shown but the vandals were on the losing side forcing captain Kalus, Krocomodo, Sever, and Hatch to return back to the vandal home world leaving the other vandals at the mercy of Krytus. Zemerik and Zug traveled to the vandal home world to escape the red sark and sent a message to battle force 5 to rescue them in exchange for the coordinates of the red sentient 5. After resciung Zemerik he gave them the coordinates of the red sentient 5 and told them that Krytus would most likely free Kytren first. Zemerik manage to escape but Vert let them as the red's were the real threat they tried to stop Krytus from freeing Kytren but they arrived too late. Krytus freed Kryten and both of them battled battle force 5 although the battle was fierce using the pistons in the battle zone they managed to defeat Krytus and Kryten. Even though he was about to be destroyed he warned battle force 5 that they would meet again. It was later shown that both Krytus and Kryten's energies entered into some machine and they were able to resurrect themselves. Zemerik believed that Krytus was destroyed so he began rebuilding his empire Vert had a feeling he would do this so he sent Zoom on a recon mission to check planet Zemerik. Before they could do battle both Krytus and Kryten appeared shocking both Zoom and Zemerik Zoom left to warn the others although Krytus allows him to leave since he didn't believe battle force 5 was a threat.

Krytus then reprogramed the sark back to red and sent them on Zemerik and Zug to destroy them but they managed to escape while Kryten wanted to give chase he told him to leave the Zemerik to the sark. Instead they focused on rescuing the other members of the red sentient 5 going to the magma zone this amplified Krytus senses allowing him to find the locations of the other three members. When they learned from Zoom that Krytus was alive Sage mentioned that Krytus created re-spawn chambers although she thought it was another one of Krytus twisted ideas. As long as the re-spawn chambers were active Krytus and his team could continue to revive themselves. Battle force 5 tried to stop Krytus from freeing his team but they were too late one by one Krytus mangled to free them and they did battle with battle force 5 but they were all destroyed but since the re-spawn chambers were still active this was only a temporary victory.

Although Krytus was able to free his teammates he didn't know the coordinates of earth making it impossible for him to find and destroy Sage. This would lead to multiple battles with Battle force 5 as Krytus tried to find Sage or try to find a new way to free his people. He eventually learned that Battle force 5 were trying to destroy the re-spawn chambers which would doom Krytus and his team so he scattered them in different battle zones making it more difficult for battle force 5 to destroy them. He also tried to get rid of Rawkus a being whose sole purpose was to keep balance in the multiverse that way nothing could stop him from conquering it but that plan failed do to the interference of battle force 5. During his battles with battle force 5 Krytus managed to get revenge on Zemerik but it didn't feel as good as it thought it was as Zemerik chose to forgive Krytus. He once tried to fool Vert into helping him destroy Sage telling him she was creating a doomsday weapon that could destroy the multiverse. Krytus however was the fool as he gave vert red sentient secrets that would give them an advantage in their future battles. In time Krytus made contact with a vandal named Grimian he supplied Grimian with sentient technology and would help him become leader of the vandals in exchange Grimian would serve Krytus. However Krytus was only using Grimian to weaken the vandals that way he could wipe them out but that plan failed as well because of Battle Force 5.

Eventually, Krytus was successful in reaching earth because of a portal that opened in the mouth of the dragon but because he never went to earth before he thought he was in another battle zone. Battle force 5 managed to send him back to the red sentient home world, where Krytus would face Zoom's master Takeyasu. Takeyasu implied they met before but Krytus didn't remember who the man was both battled and both survived the conflict. The only time Krytus helped Battle force 5 was when he and Vert were trapped in the shadow zone. If his red sentient energy combined with the shadow energy it would cause the destruction of the multiverse as a result both teams were forced to work together to free Krytus and Vert. Although they were successful Krytus set up an ambush but Vert was one step ahead of him and managed to escape with his team although they failed Krytus gained a new respect for Vert even calling him by his name. Although all of his plans failed he was told by Kyburi they had found a way to free their people pleasing him.

Krytus and his team were on a battle zone setting up a drill but battle force 5 appeared and fought them. Krytus told his team to protect the drill. Eventually the drill did its job and destroyed the battle zone. This is what Krytus wanted all along by destroying the battle zone he created an intense beta wave that would reach his home world and free his people from their stasis. Realizing how grave the situation was and unable to stop the beta wave Vert told his team that the minds of the blue sentients were in Sage and their best hope of stopping the red sentients was to bring back the blue sentients. They found Rawkus and he told them where the blue sentient shells were located after this Rawkus also told Krytus where the shells were and Vert's plan to bring back the blue sentients. Although Krytus was suspicious he left to stop Vert from bringing back the blue sentients. Krytus team manage to kill Sage but she was able to download herself into the vehicles of the battle force 5 cars using the data they were able to bring back Sage and the other blue sentients. Krytus was destroyed but he managed to make it to his re-spawn chamber after seeing his people free he tried to rally them to destroy the blue sentients. However, his plans for conquest come to naught as the Blue and Red Sentients, weary of eons of fighting, agree to a new peace and Krytus is forever banished into stasis to a frozen wasteland on a distant planet.

* * *

When he was done everyone that hadn't heard about him were shocked and horrified.

Xenia: He's pure evil!

Qin: He sure is. And he wants to destroy the entire multiverse along with Sage.

Me: Luckily we aren't going to let him do that.

Nico: Nope because we're going to destroy Krytus and banish him to the Black Gates. But we're going to face each of his Red Sentient 5 and have them recruited into the Masters of Evil.

Me: Awesome. And the best part is that he doesn't have his respawning chambers anymore to save him.

Camie: How did that happen?

Me: When I powered up, my energy was so powerful that it overloaded them and blew them all to smithereens.

Eli: Good riddance.

Camie: So we got him trapped like a rat.

Me: Yep.

While we were talking, Nico didn't realize the car heading in his direction. Luckily, it stopped and out came two people that Cyborg encountered before.

Cantwell: Wait. Aren't those Cash and Sammy, the guys who stole Cyborg's car before?

Me: Cash and Sammy? I've heard of them.

Cash: Great! Jump City's gone to Hell and we run into you losers trying to escape?!

Nico: (Grabs them by the collars) Care to repeat that statement?

Sammy: Take it easy, man. We'll give you anything!

Nico: Anything? Hmm… that's a tough call. Considering that J.D. and the Loud Kids constantly question my leadership, they easily get angered, my best friend is constantly obsessed with making Hiroshi and Masato Kusaka pay, there's a Red Sentient on the loose here, we came here just because Shanan wants payback on Slade, and on top of that, Eli might still be sad over getting pissed about the recent revelation about Huggins. Yeah, I'm gonna need a high price of payment to make up for all that!

Me: Nico lets not…

Nico: (Whispers to me) Play along guys.

Me: Oh right. Yeah I am mad enough to rip someone in half!

Eli: Yeah! I still have regrets!

Sammy: Okay, fine! What do you guys want?!

Nico: 3 things. 1) You apologize to Cyborg for stealing his car. 2) You work for the Teen Titans as their mechanics. And 3) You give us Cyborg's car that you stole.

Sammy: Okay okay okay! Deal!

Cash: Yeah! We'll do whatever they say.

Nico: Good. Better hold up your end of the bargain. I'm already mad enough as it is to want to chew someones head off!

Cash: Okay okay!

Sammy: Wait. You can't just leave us out-

Lincoln: (glares at them) Don't make me use the Black Gates on you two! (tries to calm down) I need to calm down. I need to fucking calm down!

Sammy: -nevermind!

Nico: Have fun with the next interrogation!

Just as Nico gets into Cyborg's car, Cyborg himself showed up with the rest of the Titans.

Cyborg: (smirks) Well, if it isn't Cash and Sammy?

Cash: OH, C'MON!

Me: Glad you show up guys. Also I think we did good getting your car back.

Nico: Yep.

Anna Anyanova massaged Lincoln's shoulders and he calmed down and was better.

Cyborg: Thanks for getting my car back guys.

Me: No problem man.

Robin: (glares at Cash and Sammy) We don't have time for games. Where's Terra and Slade?!

Cash: Why? Plan on getting Terra back?

Beast Boy: No. We've long accepted that Terra's just another criminal now.

Raven: And we're taking her down. No matter what it takes. But it's going to be hard to do that if you don't tell us where they are!

Shanan: I know where they are.

Shanan pointed to a volcano over in the west.

Shanan: Robin, Slade is mine. Terra is doing all this against her will. Let me show you all the future.

Shanan revealed what she saw and more.

When it was done the titans were shocked!

Starfire: Oh no! Friend Terra did not deserve this!

Raven: Terra is a true friend after all.

Lola: Don't worry guys. We will save her.

Me: That's right guys. She was punished long enough. It's time to bury the hatchet. The true threat is Slade.

Shanan: Leave that to me.

Sammy: Wait! You can't just leave us out here!

Cyborg: You're right. We'll let the cops come back you up when this is all over.

Me: Or better yet. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and beamed them to the estate prison.

Nico: Estate prison?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Good thinking.

Shanan: Yeah. Get ready Slade, (EYES GLOW RED) You want to have a war, I'm going to give you Armageddon!

We went to the volcano.

Maria: (sees an unconscious Ternion behind them) You guys were busy.

Robin: Yeah we sure were.

Me: Ternion, fusion of Overload, Cinderblock and Plasmus.

Nico: Ugly.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: Hailey Huntington would love to have him as an archenemy.

Nico: Good call there buddy.

Me: I was just about to say.

Nico: Wait where's Beast Boy?

Robin tracked him.

Robin: 5 Kilometers north and 800 meters below the surface.

Shanan: He must've gone after Terra by himself!

Nico: He's going to get himself killed! Lets go!

We were off. We saw NUMEROUS Slade robots everywhere destroyed and mangled up.

Me: Whoa you guys were REALLY Busy.

Lola: No kidding there.

Lana: Yeah these robots are all trashed.

Lola: And for the record, Nico, I don't question your leadership.

Nico: I know. I was just telling you guys to play along.

Me: I get it.

Eli: And Nico I was just upset about the latest revelation.

Nico: I know Eli. I know. What Huggins did made you mad.

Camie: Yeah.

We arrived at the Volcano.

Robin: (sees tire tracks) Wait. Someone else was here.

Me: One of the Red Sentient's cars just passed through here just a few minutes ago.

Lola: Yeah.

Zoom: That's Kytren's car!

Qin: Then he will definitely be fit to join the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We went down the tunnel into the volcano.

We heard fighting.

Raven: Looks like Slade decided Terra's no longer useful to him.

Shanan: Figures.

Slade: Forgive my apprentice. As usual, she can't seem to control herself.

(On the end of this line, Terra straightens up behind him. As Beast Boy looks up in complete shock, she staggers toward him, her visible eye filled with tears.)

Slade: So from now on, (A tear spills down her cheek.) I will be controlling her every move.

(The suit crackles as she plods toward the Titan. After a long internal struggle, contrite mind versus unalterable command; her eyes blaze up and the camera pulls back as she levitates many tumbled stones. They fly at Beast Boy, who jumps clear and swoops away as a falcon; she merely pivots to direct her rock barrage after him. Approaching Slade as a huge wolf, he is smashed aside by a huge boulder. The mastermind just looks incuriously down at him.)

(Cut to Beast Boy, back in human form and groaning among the debris. Raising his head, he looks around the chamber; Terra emerges inexorably from the thick dust, and his fury starts to surface again.)

Beast Boy: What have you done to her? (Cut to Slade.)

Slade: Nothing she didn't want me to. (Terra steps in to face the camera.) Terra came to me seeking control, and that's precisely what I've given her. My control, her body.

(Beast Boy glares at the two; Slade raises a hand, as does Terra, on the next line.)

Slade: I think you'll find I make far better use of her powers.

(The stones around him rise into the air and slam toward him, but he turns into a rat and jumps out of the way. As he scampers toward Terra and Slade, who raise their arms together, a large chunk of the floor rises under his feet and bears him toward the ceiling. Again, a last-second jump gets him out of harm's way; he becomes a rhinoceros as he falls. Terra drops out of sight, then rises behind him on a cylindrical piece. Most of it flicks away to leave a deadly sharp point at the bottom end, which she aims at the green changeling. Just before it embeds itself in the ground, he becomes a python, loosely coiled so that Terra's missile stabs the open space inside.)

(Beast Boy slithers away only to be seized by a hand that emerges from the ground. Cut to Terra, zooming in slowly, then dissolve to Slade and continue the camera movement.)

Slade: That's my good, little girl.

(The jilted Titan becomes a gorilla and breaks loose of the stony fist clamped around him. A growling lunge takes him across the space and brings Terra off her perch; she ends up with her shoulders pinned.)

Terra: You have to stop me, Beast Boy! Please! I don't want to fight anymore! (He resumes human form.)

Beast Boy: Then don't let Slade control you anymore!

Terra: I have no choice.

Beast Boy: That's a lie! You've always had a choice!

(She stares pleadingly up at him. Cut to Slade, who backs up with a yell of pure rage, and dissolve to Terra's eyes glowing, same posture, an equally furious scream in her throat. Two thin columns shoot up and project her friend/enemy high across the lair; he tumbles down from the far wall. Cu to Slade and zoom in, then dissolve to Terra in the same pose and zoom in again. Beast Boy gets to his feet.)

Beast Boy: It's all been your choice! (crosses to Terra) You chose to work for Slade, chose to betray us, and now you've chosen to give him control! Slade isn't doing this, Terra! You are!

Terra: No!

(She collapses the floor around her feet, leaving herself on a small perch and dropping him several yards, but he quickly becomes a falcon and flies back up. He lands in human form past the edge of the cave-in, but this area buckles and flings him back even farther; as he tumbles, he becomes a wolf and sets into a run. With a tortured yell, Terra brings down a fair part of the ceiling in an attempt to flatten the lupine Titan. A dense dust cloud hides him from view; cut to a close-up of Terra, eyes squeezed shut in horror at what she may have done. A short bark makes her pop them open in surprise, and the haze clears to show him amid the rubble with one leg trapped.)

(Terra gasps sharply at the sight of him. Pan to Slade a short distance back.)

Slade: Very good, my dear. (raises his left arm) Now shall we finish him off?

(Driven against her will, she takes faltering steps toward Beast Boy, who resumes human form and strains to get himself free of the rock fall. She reaches the spot and directs an anguished glance down at her former teammate and friend before her left arm comes up.)

Beast Boy: Terra! No!

Terra: He's too powerful! (Her hand glows.) I can't stop him!

Beast Boy: Yes, you can! It's your power, not his! (as she reaches to him) You can still control it! You can still do the right thing!

Terra: (sadly) It's too late.

(The rock sheets around him rise and form into a pointed missile, just like the one she tried to impale him with earlier. It hovers above his prone form as she keeps that left hand motionless in front of her; the battle is still raging in her mind and heart. Close-up of him, eyes fixed on the o.c. implement of death; its point plunges into view, but stops just short of his face. He utters a small gasp at having been spared; her attention is drawn by the next word.)

Robin: (from o.c.) STOP!

(Cut to the overhead reaches. He swings down on the end of a line and flashes past Slade.)

Slade: Strike, apprentice! Now! (Robin lands, followed by Cyborg with his cannon ready.)

Robin: Terra! No!

(Starfire flies in; Raven's eyes glow from the shadows, and she steps forth with both hands set to blast.)

Raven: It'll be the last thing you ever do!

(The standoff is now well and truly joined; Terra holding Beast Boy at the point of her lethal stone barb, while she herself faces down checked starbolts, cannon, telekinesis, and explosive discs.)

Slade: I gave you an order!

(Terra stares wide-eyed; cut to Starfire in midair, hands and eyes fully loaded.)

Slade: (from o.c.) DO IT!

Starfire: Please, Terra, no!

Cyborg: Don't do it! Don't do it! (Cut to her and Beast Boy.)

Robin: (from o.c.) Listen to us, Terra.

(His voice and those of the other three armed Titans call out a jumble of arguments, trying to talk her down. As they fall silent, cut to Beast Boy and zoom in slowly.)

Beast Boy: It's your life, Terra. Your choice. It's never too late to change.

Terra: Sorry, Beast Boy, for everything I've done.

Then a green energy blast was fired and it hit Slade and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, Slade emerged with a hole in his uniform and Shanan came out with her hand open.

Shanan: Your fight is with me Slade! I will kill you gor everything you did!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down and they hit Slade all over the place and burned him.

We came out.

Me: Terra lets get that suit off you.

Terra: I can't get it off! It's merged with me.

Me: No problem. Lightning will get it off.

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit Terra and the suit fell off and she was free!

Slade: NO!

Robin: It's over, Slade. This time for good! (Slade chuckles) What's so funny?

Slade: Oh, Robin. I actually have arranged for someone else to fight you and your friends.

Me: Why am I not surprised! We actually knew you had help. You can come out now Kytren! We know you're here!

Nico: Yeah!

Kytren of the Red Sentients came!

Zoom: Long time no see Kytren.

Kytren: Battle Force 5…

Kytren summoned his Vylirex and got into it.

Zoom: (presses a button) Good thing Nico gave me this.

The Chopper appeared before Zoom got into it.

Me: You make me sick Slade!

Qin: Yeah! You don't give a flying fuck about anyone but yourself!

Shanan: YEAH!

Shanan went over to him and she was infuriated!

Shanan: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last a fucking eternity, Slade!

Suddenly, something within Shanan's mind snapped as memories of Slade's crimes and Terra's sacrifice rushed and echoed through her head, and her emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green, and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes, and as she angrily approached Slade, she left emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes with every step.

Shanan: You absolutely make me fucking sick, Slade, you caused a shit ton of trouble for the Titans and for all of Jump City all for your attempts to take over the city, and on top of that, you've had absolutely no fucking remorse for any of your crimes, that is completely inexcusable. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND

DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, what you've done in using Terra and turning her against her friends in yet another attempt to take over the city and you also caused her nothing but pain and suffering… , YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY FOR THE LAST FUCKING TIME, SLADE, AND FOR THAT, I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU HAVE DONE AND MORE, AND I WILL MAKE SURE THAT YOU DIE A HORRIBLE, BLOODY, PAINFUL, AND EXCRUCIATING DEATH!

We gasped at the sheer and extremely dangerous extent of Shanan's rage: and this meant that Slade has already fucked up big time.

Me: Oh, shit!

Nico: Slade, you are eternally damned for good!

Lincoln: What happened that day still scarred Shanan even now, and now, she's going to see to it that Slade dies here and now. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Shanan screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

There was an extremely massive and powerful explosion of energy as emerald green energy exploded from her, and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, and magic, surrounding the vortex, there are aliens of different species, angels, and phoenixes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix, and the force of the vortex and power was so great, it freed Terra from the suit Slade put her in, and she was in brand-new clothes and freed from Slade's control. Then, as the vortex faded, Shanan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Shanan grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blue green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an angel and phoenix with a planet above their heads emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Planetary, Life, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with emerald green gems on the gold star links and emerald green crystal links and an emerald green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an angel with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Planetary, Life, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Shanan has on a sleeveless brown blouse, sleeveless strapless dark blue top, dark blue pants with green flowers, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is the entire Solar System with a phoenix and angel above the sun with aliens surrounding the planets and magic. Suddenly, Shanan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue green angel wings with emerald tips on the feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blue green wolf tails. Shanan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shanan's sword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shanan Knudson's Interstellar Planetary Life Magic Greatsword of Interstellar Planetary Life Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing the planets in the Solar System and an angel and phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel head embedded in the rainguard with large emerald green gem embedded in the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the Solar System that said, "Shanan Abigail Knudson, Loving Daughter of James Dean and Varie Knudson, The Living Encyclopedia of All Life in The Universe, The Eternal Life Wizard, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Powerful Warrior and Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of All Life in The Entire Universe and Beyond, Archenemy of The Detrovite Crime Lord Vulkanis, Destroyer of Slade Wilson, Slayer of Evil, Irredeemable, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, and Master of Planets, Stars, Life, and Magic"

シャナン・アビゲイル・クヌーソン、ジェームス・ディーンとヴァリー・クヌーソンの愛する娘、宇宙のすべての生命の生きた百科事典、永遠の命の魔法使い、多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、強力な戦士、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、宇宙のすべての生命の擁護者全宇宙とその先、デトロバイトの犯罪王ヴァルカニスの大敵、スレイド・ウィルソンの破壊者、悪の殺し屋、取り返しのつかない、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生の驚くべき強力な教師、そして惑星、星のマスター、生命と魔法

Shanan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ETERNAL LIFE INTERSTELLAR PLANETARY LIFE MAGIC ANGEL OF DIVINE INTERSTELLAR PLANETARY LIFE MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE INTERSTELLAR PLANETARY LIFE MAGIC LOVE!

We were really amazed by Shanan's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Slade saw it, he fell into a rage.

Slade: You rotten, little… !

But, Shanan fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes and it hits Slade and exploded and sent him into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was really enraged.

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) **You've caused enough damage to far too many innocent lives, Slade, and now, I will end your miserable life and see to it that you never rise again.**

Shanan went after Slade, and she fired powerful blasts of emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Slade, then, she attacked him with her massive greatsword and leaving scars on him. Slade went at Shanan and tried to hit her with punches and kicks, but Shanan dodged every last one of them, and she countered with brutal kicks and punches of her own, and she was really letting Slade suffer.

Cyborg: (gets out of the Vylirex's way) Any suggestions on how to beat this guy?!

Me: Just one.

I fired an energy blast and destroyed the Vylirex in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: Take that!

Kytren was down but not out!

POW! BLAM SMASH!

Shanan brutally pulverized and mangled Slade up.

Shanan: **You don't know how long I've waited for this Slade!**

BLAM SMASH!

Kytren got up and charged at Terra… only for Zoom to knock him out with one punch to the face.

Terra: (to Robin) Robin, I swear to you I didn't know about Kytren!

Robin: I know Terra. I know.

Me: Just leave Kytren to us.

Shanan was REALLY TEARING SLADE APART!

Shanan: **Words cannot begin to describe how much I hate you SLADE!**

She slashed him across his chest with her sword!

Shanan: **COUNTLESS LIVES have been tortured and slain because of you! And throughout the years you never gave a damn about who lived and who died!**

SLASH! SLASH SLASH!

She slashed him across his chest and then his face!

Shanan: **And for what!? For World Domination, to destroy the entire city and kill anyone that gets in your way!? NO MORE!**

SLASH!

She slashed him across his head and punched him viciously and mercilessly pulverized him and bashed him all over!

Shanan: **Too long have you gotten away with everything Slade! You MAKE ME FUCKING SICK JUST LOOKING AT YOU!**

POW BLAM SMASH!

She punched off his mask and revealed his true face and it was a a scarred and mangled up face!

Shanan: **I am now going to torture you and rip you apart piece by piece in the most painful and agonizing way ever imagined!**

She fired a barrage of Crazy Finger Blasts and blasted him all over and he was being blasted all over.

Nico: Eli, can you sense if Swartz's creations are near?

Eli: On it.

He did so and found them.

Eli: 50 klicks and closing.

Nico: It'll be a while before they get here. Plenty of time.

Terra got on her black shirt and old clothes.

Terra: There. Slade, you really disgust me! I will not let you get away with everything you did! You may have forced me to turn against my friends and turn everyone against me! BUT THERE IS ONE THING THAT I HAVE THAT YOU DON'T! AND THAT IS A HEART AND LOVE!

SHE FLARED UP HER POWER WITH INCREDIBLE EXPLOSIVE FURY!

ROCKS SMASHED AND PULVERIZED SLADE ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: INCREDIBLE!

The force of her power was so intense that the entire volcano exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

There was a massive crater where the volcano was!

Terra was mad as all get out!

Shanan: **Terra, lets take this monster down together. It wouldn't be fair to leave everyone else out.**

Terra: Good thinking.

Nico: (Gets out Trickster and Toyman's Ridewatches) Let me in on this!

He activated them and blasted down Kytren with energy blasts and knocked him out and they tied him up.

And with a scream of supreme fury, she swings her hand across the crater. The projectile she made earlier pivots to point in that direction, and rockets directly at Slade. He jumps away from his vantage point, but the shock wave throws him off balance and sends him much farther back. She starts after him before anyone else can, then opens up a fissure to swallow him up; he leaps clear and perches amid a jumble of steel girders in the ground. Slade gets to his feet and finds Terra descending behind him; her gritted teeth and pinpoint pupils show that she has had all of him she can stand.

Slade: You ungrateful, little-

Shanan fired energy blasts at him and blasted him all over the place. Without finishing the thought, which surely would have ended with a very colorful obscenity, he charges at her. She holds her ground and brings up an immense column as he approaches; it carries him upward a bit too fast for his own comfort, and the Titans look on from the far end of the lair. As loose rocks rain down everywhere, Slade is driven to his knees before Terra. She begins to pelt him with one chunk after another.

Shanan and me fired waves of energy and blasted Slade all over the place!

May froze Slade in a block of ice.

May: Should be easy to kill you now.

Slade's lower body only was frozen.

Slade then broke out and grabbed Shanan in a hold.

Slade: IF I GO DOWN I'M TAKING YOU WITH ME!

Shanan: (SMIRKS) **I knew you would do this.**

SHE FLARED UP HER POWER AND BLASTED HIM OFF!

She then fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) **You don't deserve to live a single second further, Slade.**

Shanan drew the Judgement Kanji on Slade's forehead.

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) **UZUMAKI JUDGEMENT STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK GATES!**

Slade was sent to The Black Gates after he was found guilty by those he'd harmed.

Slade: DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENI (FADES AWAY)

THE TERROR OF SLADE WILSON HAS BEEN ENDED FOR GOOD, AND TERRA'S SACRIFICE HAS BEEN PREVENTED!

Lincoln: Whoa! I… honestly have no words to even say, but Shanan, that was really awesome!

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) **Thanks, Lincoln, but we're not done yet. We've still got Krytus to banish to The Black Gates, but his followers, we'll have them join The Masters of Evil.**

Me: Good thinking, Shanan, and you did amazing.

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) **Thanks, Dad.**

Nico: We already defeated Kytren and sent him to the M.O.E. HQ.

Xenia: Yeah.

Shanan: Good.

Nico: Don't expect ALL of them to appear on my rescues though.

Shanan: **No promises. But at least Slade is gone forever.**

Terra: Thank goodness.

Terra then broke down crying.

Me: Terra.

Beast Boy: Terra.

Terra then hugged Beast Boy and cried hard.

Beast Boy: Terra it wasn't your fault.

Qin: If anyone was to blame for all this it was Slade.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah he did this to you.

Shanan: But Slade is gone for good now.

She powered down.

Shanan: No one will ever see that monster again.

Robin: Yeah Terra. What happened to you was totally evil. You have been punished enough.

Shanan: That's right Terra. In the end you redeemed yourself and you saved your friends and all of us.

Nico: Yeah.

Terra: Then it's not too late for me to do this.

Then she kissed Beast Boy.

She and Beast Boy kissed.

It was awesome.

Beast Boy and Terra were happy.

Beast Boy: Whoa can I get fries with that shake?

We laughed.

Nico: And the version of you with us can turn into a Killer Whale.

Me: It's true. Awesome story there.

Terra: Wow. But thank you guys for saving me and Shanan thank you for killing Slade.

Shanan: It was my pleasure Tara.

Terra: You know my name?

Me: Yeah we know all the superheroes and villains real names. It's a long story.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Sirius: We have a lot of teammates and more.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: And we prefer calling you Tara.

Me: Yeah.

Terra: I understand.

Nico: Yep. But you all did a great job guys.

Lola: Yeah.

But then I saw a glow and the Black Turtle Legend Wonder Ride Book was glowing.

Me: The Black Turtle Legend book is reacting to something.

Nico: That means the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is close.

Me: Yep. It sure is.

Nico: Who's up next?

Me: We don't know who it is for yet. Lets find out who it is first.

Nico: Okay.

Then out came a giant TURTLE! It was ANOTHER BLACK TURTLE LEGEND!

Me: Whoa! Another Black Turtle Legend!

Robin: Wow! That is amazing!

Terra: Wow it sure is!

Another Black Turtle Legend: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She changed back and it was a girl with dark blue hair and blue and aqua blue clothes and had dark blue angel wings and her own version of Kamen Rider Buster's Sword!

Me: (GASP) Melanie Monstro A.K.A. Sailor Monstro!

Nico: What the?!

Eli: Monstro the Whale!?

Me: Yep.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped.

I put his jaw back.

Nico: Monstro has a Sailor Soldier!?

Me: Shocking isn't it?

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped.

I put his jaw back.

Nico: Monstro has a Sailor Soldier!?

Me: Shocking isn't it?

Nico: I bet her appetite is just as big.

Me: You better believe it is! She is the only known person to beat the Paul Bunyan Burger Challenge all by herself and won.

Nico: Wait you mean that impossible burger that no one even won!?

Me: The very same. It's a burger that's 10 feet tall and as wide as a whole dinner table and weighs over 1,000 pounds.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

The Mane 8, Qin, Eli and Varie's jaws dropped and so did Nico's again!

I put their jaws back.

Me: You guys got to stop doing that or you're going to catch flies.

Nico: That is absolutely amazing that she ate that big a burger!

Me: Yep.

I pulled out a picture and showed it to everyone and it showed that she ate that burger easily and she was wearing a shirt that said PAUL BUNYAN EATING MASTER!

Robin: Whoa! Having an appetite like that is a very impressive feat!

Qin: You're not kidding! Wow!

Eli: That is amazing!

Sailor Monstro: Yeah that was one delicious burger. And you wouldn't believe how long it takes to make it.

Me: They have to take 1,500 pounds of beef and bake it for 3 days and then bake 200 pound bun and put lots of toppings on it. Lettuce, tomatoes, onions, pickles, cheese, ketchup, mustard, mayonnaise, the works. That entire burger costs over $50,000. If a contestant fails they are left with one hefty bill.

Nico: WHOA! That is preposterously amazing and crazy!

Sailor Monstro: It sure was.

May: Does Monstro even count as a world?

Me: Well yeah he does. Because he may be a huge whale but he is definitely a world.

Sailor Monstro: It's true. Monstro may be a whale but he is still a world.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: That sure is amazing.

Lola: Yep.

Fluttershy: I will gladly face you. I helped beat Monstro before.

Sailor Monstro: I heard about that and you are a true love of animals Fluttershy.

Me: By the way Melanie, anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Monstro: Yes there is. Another version of her.

She pointed to Cantwell.

Cantwell: Another version of me? Wow!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Lisa Simpson: It sure will.

Nico: Friendly or hostile?

Me: Right I was gonna ask that.

Sailor Monstro: Friendly and J.D. you might like this one.

Me: I have a feeling I will.

Nico: Me too.

Fluttershy: Shall we get wild?

Sailor Monstro: We shall.

She turned into Another Black Turtle Legend!

Fluttershy: The power is about to get WILD! (HOWLS LIKE A WOLF)

She flew at her and fired waves of energy and blasted her down and I caught the wonder ride book she had and it was called Dark Genbu of the North! It turned into a new book called THE STAR TORTOISE OF THE NORTHERN FORESTS!

Me: Cool!

I went and picked up Sailor Monstro and brought her over.

Nico: One down

Varie: She'll be okay.

Robin: That was amazing though.

Terra: It sure was.

Then we saw a figure and it was a dark version of Cantwell! It was ANOTHER CANTWELL!

Me: Whoa! Another Cantwell!

Camie: This one is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Another Cantwell: (In a girls Voice) Looks like the fun has come.

Me: (GASP) That voice! Hailey Halloween A.K.A. Sailor Halloween Town!

Nico: Whoa! Halloween Town's Sailor Soldier!

Camie: Wow!

Another Cantwell: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Hailey.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Hailey is a teacher on the history of Halloween. Also she has this intense power that can bring your worst fears to life. She tried it on a bunch of death row inmates and scared the living crud out of them.

Xenia: WHOA! That is amazing!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Cantwell: He didn't promise me anything. I scared the living daylights out of him with his worst fears. He was afraid of chimney sweepers.

Me: What?

Varie: Chimney Sweepers?

Another Cantwell: Yeah crazy huh? But I got away from him before he can offer anything.

Camie: That is crazy.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: That is funny! Swartz afraid of Chimney Sweepers.

Me: Yeah we should have used his own fear against him on August 12th last year.

Xenia: That would have been funny.

Lisa Simpson: It sure would.

Me: Lets get it on. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

DRIPPY CANDLE MAGISWORD!

I fired candles and smashed her down!

Me: You know back over 300 years ago we only had candles to use.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (gets out Cantwell's Ridewatch) You'll be happy to know that Juran was the one to kill Oogie after what he said during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Juran: I still wasn't expecting Lana to eat his bugs though!

Another Cantwell: I heard that Lana ate all his bugs 3 times though!

Lana: You bet I did and man were they tasty bugs!

Another Cantwell: Nice! And I heard about what Oogie said! What a worthless pathetic sack of bugs he was.

Me: A no good unsanitary eel in the kelp!

Another Cantwell: You got that right! But I'm glad Oogie is gone.

Me: So is everyone in Halloween Town.

Nico activated the ridewatch and fired Rainbow Chakra blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: NICE!

Me: This will be fun!

NEEDLESSLY COMPLICATED MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of energy and they formed into soldiers with frying pans from Disney Infinity!

They came at us and we bashed and smashed them in their faces and I ducked under one of their strikes and took their frying pan and smashed his face in.

Nico: (gets out Quirrel's Ridewatch) Magic time!

Me: I'll add this too.

SHOOTING STAR MAGISWORD!

I fired stars and smashed her all over and Nico activated the ridewatch and fired a blast of magic and blasted Another Cantwell down.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: That was cool!

Beast Boy: That was one that makes you see Stars! (LAUGHS)

Raven: That was not funny.

Me: To quote Vambre: BOO!

I pulled out the Tomato Magisowrds and fired a huge tomato and it hit Beast Boy in his face and splattered him.

Terra: Nice shot.

Me: Thanks.

May: (gets out Chojuro Kon's Ridewatch) I can't believe a powerful Time Jacker like Swartz is afraid of Chimney Sweepers!

Me: That is very silly but stupid. But how about this?

RUNNY NOSE MAGISWORD!

Me: This one is a little silly and gross.

I fired a wave of energy and it made Another Cantwell sneeze!

She sneezed a huge stream of snot out of her nose.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Bless you.

May activated the Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: (gets out Fluffy Bunch's Ridewatch) Feel the power of cuteness!

Fluttershy: Let me challenge that too.

May activated it and she and Fluttershy did a lot of cute faces!

Pinkie Pie: OH I CAN'T HANDLE THE CUTENESS!

Me: That one would make the jerks at Lynn's Table burst.

We laughed!

Me: How about this one?

HOT OIL MAGISWORD!

I fired a wave of scalding hot oil and Another Cantwell jumped and the oil hit the ground and it burned the ground like acid!

Nico: WHOA that is potent oil!

Me: It sure is.

GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

Maria: (gets out Orion Zodiarts' Ridewatch) You ever wonder what Poliwag does all day?

Nico: All the time.

Me: Ooh I smell another documentary coming.

Me and Maria fired waves of eggs and stars and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH! Here's one that Twilight and friends would love.

PRETTY PRETTY PEGASUS MAGISWORD!

I fired rainbow energy and smashed down Another Cantwell.

Maria: (Gets out Hacouchin's Ridewatch) You guys are still here?

Robin: It's the least we can do after you guys helped us.

Me: They deserve a good show.

RADIATOR MAGISWORD!

It lit up to red hot and my fire aura flared up.

Maria activated the ridewatch and fired waves of fire and I fired scalding hot water and the blasts smashed him down.

Xenia: Yeah!

Chalmers and his team consisting of Supreme King Jaden, Altar Zodiarts, Minister Blizzard, Nightmare X And Sorcerer Doomlander arrived.

Nico: Nice team, Chalmers!

Chalmers: Thanks Nico. It's cool.

Nicole: Wow and you have Nightmare X from Metroid Fusion! Awesome.

Chalmers: Thanks.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Chloe Terryington: My turn. (ACTIVATES QUIRREL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired magic blasts and smashed her down.

Minister Blizzard: Chill out!

He fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Cold!

Laney: YEAH!

Then something nuzzled her leg.

Laney: Huh?

She saw a Cleffa.

Laney: Hey a Cleffa.

She picked it up.

Laney: Aww aren't you a cutie.

Cleffa: (In a girls voice) I sure am a cutie.

Laney: Wow! Hey guys the next gene-slammer found us.

Nico: Whoa!

Cleffa: Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Sammie Valentine!? Whoa!

Cleffa: Yep. I got this.

She fired an Aurora Beam blast and it hit Another Cantwell and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Sailor Halloween Town and she was a girl with orange hair and orange and black clothes and I picked her up.

Sailor Halloween Town: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: You're all right.

Terra: You're so adorable!

Nico: She sure is.

Qin: Long time no see Sammie.

Cleffa: You too Qin.

May: Boy she looks awesome this way.

Lola: Yeah.

Cleffa: Oh stop guys.

Chloe Terryington: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cleffa: I have a lot of them but my favorite is where me and Nico went and stopped a bunch of fairy hunters from killing my kind.

Nico: Oh yeah. That was fun.

Me: So you're a fairy? Whoa.

Cleffa: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Better cover your eyes guys. She's gonna be in her birthday suit when she reverts back.

Robin: Oh I see.

Beast Boy: Oh boy.

The boys covered their eyes and Nico pulled out a magenta jumpsuit and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Sammie increased in height.

She regained her height and human form and had pink butterfly wings and she was back to normal.

Nico gave her the jumpsuit.

Sammie Valentine: (GROANS) What a rush.

She put it on and got up.

Nico and Sammie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sammie Valentine: Me too Nico. Me too.

Beast Boy: Good thing this volcano didn't erupt, huh?

Terra: No kidding.

Qin: Thank goodness for that.

Lola: No kidding.

Me: But the best part is that we're rid of Slade forever.

Xenia: No kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Robin: Thanks for helping us guys.

Me: Anytime Robin.

We later left the simulator and came back and we told everyone what went down and more.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Cameron, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, and Pure Nature Dragon are heading to the south of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to be in for a big surprise: we're going also meet more of the Legendary Hanna-Barbera Toons from the past and old friends of Yogi Bear, Cindy, Boo-Boo, Hong Kong Phooey, Top Cat and his friends, Jabberjaw and his friends, Space Ghost, The Flintstones, and the Hanna-Barbera toons who are already on the team: Loopy De Loop, Huckleberry Hound, Quick Draw McGraw, Mr. Jinks the Cat, Pixie and Dixie, Snagglepuss, Hokey Wolf, and Ding-A-Ling.

But, we also got some bad news: Dark Ace of The Cyclonians is back, and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him, and when the news of Master Cyclonis' death hit him even from beyond the grave, it really pissed him off, and now, he has another reason to still want revenge on us.

Lincoln: Wow, so we're here in the south of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to be in for a big surprise: we're going also meet more of the Legendary Hanna-Barbera Toons from the past and old friends of Yogi Bear, Cindy, Boo-Boo, Hong Kong Phooey, Top Cat and his friends, Jabberjaw and his friends, Space Ghost, The Flintstones, and the Hanna-Barbera toons who are already on the team: Loopy De Loop, Huckleberry Hound, Quick Draw McGraw, Mr. Jinks the Cat, Pixie and Dixie, Snagglepuss, Hokey Wolf, and Ding-A-Ling.

Me: To think that more of the legendary Hanna-Barbera toons from the past were also living here in our city, this is really awesome!

Nico: We did meet several of those legendary toons before: Yogi Bear, Cindy, Boo-Boo, Hong Kong Phooey, Top Cat and his friends, Jabberjaw and his friends, Space Ghost, The Flintstones, and they're already on the team. But, we also got some bad news: Dark Ace is back, and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him, and when the news of Master Cyclonis' death hit him even from beyond the grave, it really pissed him off, and now, he has another reason to still want revenge on us.

Lincoln: If he thinks we're just going to kill him, he's even dumber than he looks. Besides, death is too kind for him, no I've got a better punishment for him: he's going to be condemned to The Masters of Evil's prison, just in case we need him.

Yakko: Okay, but if he pulls one dirty double-cross, I'm sending his hide straight to The River of Fire for all eternity, but not before I tear his arms off and shove them right down his throat and tear out his intestines and strangle his neck with them, and then, I'll rip out his black heart and eat it right in front of his ugly face!

Nico: (Whistles) Remind me never to piss you or your siblings off, Yakko.

Lincoln: From what he just said, we're not looking at him or his siblings the same way again, and I want to thank you, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, and Pure Nature Dragon for joining us, Cameron.

Cameron: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Fasha: And if I'm not mistaken, the next Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnation is here.

Gine: Arabella Yog-Sothoth, and since she's just like Adriana Azathoth, she'll have the Sigil of Yog-Sothoth on her forehead, and she'll be coming in later.

?: (French-Canadian Accent) Ah, you've made it here at last, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Suddenly, we saw a tall brown-furred male gentleman wolf with tanned-fur muzzle and tanned-fur hands and wearing a tuque knit cap and yellow scarf head for us, it was Loopy De Loop, one of the legendary Hanna-Barbera toons.

Lincoln: Loopy De Loop, I knew you'd be the first of the toons to greet us.

Loopy De Loop: (French-Canadian Accent) Indeed, Monsieur Lincoln, and I'm also glad that our friends gave you the news that we wanted to meet you all. Please, come with me.

We followed Loopy De Loop, and we met up with Huckleberry Hound, Quick Draw McGraw, Mr. Jinks the Cat, Pixie and Dixie, Snagglepuss, Hokey Wolf, and Ding-A-Ling, who were with Yogi Bear, Cindy, Boo-Boo, Hong Kong Phooey, Top Cat and his friends, Jabberjaw and his friends, Space Ghost, and The Flintstones.

Huckleberry Hound: Well, bust my britches, Team Loud Phoenix

Storm's here!

Me: That's right, Huck, and we're surprised to see you all here.

Dixie: We decided to move to Gotham Royal York after everything Yogi told us about this city.

Pixie: And it's really amazing.

Mr. Jinks the Cat: And we're already amazed by this city.

Nico: You got that right.

Huckleberry Hound: And it's also good to see you again, Lincoln.

Me: Wait, you toons know…?

Lincoln: It was actually a long time ago.

Loopy De Loop: (French-Canadian Accent) But, we remembered it all too well. I was walking through the forest one day, but then, I saw a little boy crying in despair, and with him were several girls with him and they were comforting him. I could never ignore that kind of cry, I decided to head over and I introduced myself, and then, the boy introduced himself as Lincoln Loud, and he told me that five of his sisters had grabbed and beaten him black and blue and left him for dead, and they were laughing at his pain.

Nico: Those five sisters that he mentioned to you were Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, the five mean Loud sisters in his family, they were like this because of their Dark Sides. But, I can guess that you also told the others.

Huckleberry Hound: He sure did, Nico. We were horrified to see that kind of thing happen to someone like Lincoln.

Snagglepuss: And we were absolutely aghast with horror at what they did to him.

Quick Draw McGraw: Yep, so we all decided to head down there to comfort him.

Mr. Jinks the Cat: When we first met him, he was a nice person, but to see those kinds of injuries on him and crying in despair, that really hurt us. But, Nicholette decided to ask us for help.

Gine: And I can guess it was a plan of payback.

Huckleberry Hound: You guessed it. We lured Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan out with fake invitations to a party at Royal Woods High School, but when they arrived at the parking lot, we then unleashed a lot of havoc on them: throwing pies at their faces, setting firecrackers off, and our usual toon tricks.

Loopy De Loop: (French-Canadian Accent) But, then, his Guardian Angels unleashed retribution on them, they were pummeled all over the place and they were also tied up. Vicky Emily Skartaris then called his parents and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily to come over, and we explained every last detail of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did, right after Ms. Rita woke Mr. Lynn up after he saw us.

Lynn Sr.: Well, could I help it? I watched you all when I was a kid, same with Rita.

Lincoln: He's right, though. Anyways, after Loopy explained everything, Mom and Dad grounded Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for eighteen weeks and sent them to Aunt Ruth's.

Nico: Again?! I can guess Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan begged and pleaded with your parents, but to no avail.

Luna: You got that right, they were doomed. Though we knew they did bad, sending them over to Aunt Ruth's for that amount of time, even we knew that was too cruel, but they needed to learn a big lesson.

Huckleberry Hound: That's right. Then, after that, we said our goodbyes to Lincoln, his Guardian Angels, his parents, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily and we left. But, we swore if anything like that happens again, we told Lincoln to call us and we'll come.

Lincoln: Yep, so now, you guys also know about me having a friendship with some of the legendary Hanna-Barbera toons.

Top Cat: We were stunned ourselves, but then again, there's a lot we don't know about you, Lincoln. Now, I think it's time to get down to business. Loopy, you guys said you saw Dark Ace here, right?

Loopy De Loop: (French-Canadian Accent) Yes, we did, and he has five girls held hostage there, and he was planning on killing them. But, then, we saw a girl with long midnight black hair with midnight black angel wings come in, and she pummeled him and she got the girls untied.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with short midnight black hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the sigil of Yog-Sothoth on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black frilly skirt with the symbol of Cthulhu on it, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Yog-Sothoth and holstered on her back is a massive Yog-Sothoth-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Yog-Sothoth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large midnight black demon heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel, and in her right hand is the Cactus Magisword, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (Gasps) I knew we'd run into you here, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, but we'll talk later, Dark Ace is already heading for us.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: Yep, and I really made him mad by firing cactuses at his crotch and his butt.

?: I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU ALL FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MASTER CYCLONIS, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, Dark Ace, and man was he really mad and he was covered in cactus needles and cacti covering his crotch and butt.

Lincoln: Whoa, holy cow, you really made him mad, Arabella!

Nico: (Whistles)

Me: Oh, brutal!

Lincoln: Looks like we didn't have to wait that long to hunt you down, Dark Ace. No matter, time to send you on a one-way trip to prison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Cameron and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dark Ace, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Dark Ace went after Loopy De Loop, but the Big Good Wolf fired a blast of energy, which hit Dark Ace

and sent him flying into a tree.

Nico: Wait a second, because you guys had seen our adventures, you've also been practicing on the side?

Loopy De Loop: (French-Canadian Accent) Exactly.

Huckleberry Hound: That's not all. Watch this.

Huckleberry Hound sprouted blue angel wings and he flew at Dark Ace and really pulverized him. The others did the same thing and sprouted angel wings in their fur colors and went at Dark Ace and they pulverized him with blunt instruments, and Dark Ace was on his last legs.

Mr. Jinks the Cat: He's all yours.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Dark Ace, which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and he was tied up in them and beamed to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Strike Three, and you're outta here, Dark Ace! (To Arabella Yog-Sothoth) And it's so good to see you again, Arabella Yog-Sothoth.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Arabella Yog-Sothoth and he hugged her, and Arabella Yog-Sothoth is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, this is Arabella Yog-Sothoth, The Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Reading and friend of Adriana Azathoth, she's the most intelligent of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Yog-Sothoth is another one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Yog-Sothoth himself, along with the power over time and space, immortality, along with knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and knowledge about the multiverse, and she's also the master of a dark power called Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the thirteen globes that are part of Yog-Sothoth, and that'll drive them mad, and even worse, the thirteen globes will then form into Yog-Sothoth, and should they dare see him, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Adriana Azathoth: That's right, and like I said yesterday, the other Incarnations of The Cthulhu deities and I are well-known masters of these kinds of curses, and there's a reason why they're forbidden: the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad.

Me: Yeah, that's right, I know that all too well, and I also happen to have this.

I immediately showed Arabella Yog-Sothoth The Bracelet of Cthulhu which merged with my right gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: The Bracelet of Cthulhu, I remember that all too well.

Nico: Yeah, he'd used it on certain people we don't like, and it drove them mad.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: Just like with The Black Speech of Nyarlathotep, The Dark Curse of Azathoth, The Yellow Sign of Hastur, and Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody, I know those curses all too well, and I've defended Lincoln from his enemies at their worst, but I hated Lori with a blazing passion, and I almost got close to using Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy on her.

We gasped.

Nico and me: Lori, what did you do?!

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: Trust me, you're not going to like this one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Arabella, are you absolutely sure about this?

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Arabella Yog-Sothoth, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Arabella Yog-Sothoth, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Arabella Yog-Sothoth's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: You're still as gentle as ever when you feed on someone, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Arabella Yog-Sothoth's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Arabella Yog-Sothoth.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The five girls are Maho Shimano, Reika Kona Iwanagi, Riko Matsushita, Suzue Araya, and Hime Ishibashi from Sukumizu ~Fetch ni Narumon!~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, Maho Shimano, Reika Kona Iwanagi, Riko Matsushita, Suzue Araya, and Hime Ishibashi from Sukumizu ~Fetch ni Narumon!~.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Maho Shimano: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maho Shimano and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Dark Ace, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command

And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Maho Shimano: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maho Shimano: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maho Shimano, Reika Kona Iwanagi, Riko

Matsushita, Suzue Araya, and Hime Ishibashi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and we introduced Loopy De Loop, Huckleberry Hound, Quick Draw McGraw, Mr. Jinks the Cat, Pixie and Dixie, Snagglepuss, Hokey Wolf, and Ding-A-Ling to the rest of the team, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Dark Ace of the Cyclonians who came back and he still wanted revenge on us, and he also wanted revenge on us for what we did to Master Cyclonis.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to him by giving him a beatdown, and Lincoln then tying him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and sending him to The Masters of Evil's prison, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Arabella Yog-Sothoth have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that monster a lesson he'll never forget, but I still wish we could give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Now, now, we'd killed him twice years ago, I think that's enough. Besides, he'll be in for a lifetime of suffering in The Masters of Evil's prison.

Nico: Yeah, and we'll have use for him in the future.

Me: But, if he pulls a dirty double-cross like Yakko says, it's off to The River of Fire for him.

After finally taking down Dark Ace and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Arabella Yog-Sothoth saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Arabella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Arabella, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a blazing passion and it almost wound up in you almost using Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy on her?

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: You're not going to like this one bit. You see, I make it no secret that Lori was a big bully, control freak, and flat-out bitch towards Lincoln and she almost killed him by beating him up and those times she stabbed him with a knife, but on this day, Lincoln and I were busy working on some assignments for Language Arts. But, then, Lincoln got jumped on by Lori and she was beating the shit out of him and she was ranting angrily like the bitch that she was, I was beyond furious with her. I turned my right arm into a black tentacle which grabbed Lori and I got her off Lincoln and I'd tossed her into a wall, but she got back up and she was about to attack me, and I almost got that close to using Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy on her, but Lincoln stopped me as he fired a red energy blast from his hands and tied that bitch up. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lori did to Lincoln and she got grounded for eighteen weeks and put in a straitjacket and thrown in a cage.

Nico: So, Lori was just on another of her rampages again?! She sure is an animal.

Luna: She sure was, dude.

Lincoln: And once again, it was for no reason other than to cause me pain because I refused to be her ottoman, she knows I had homework, but she was literally that powerhungry. But, she made a big mistake when she crossed Arabella Yog-Sothoth, The Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth, and I was glad I stopped her from using her Lovecraftian Curse, Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy. But, that's another of the Lovecraftian Curses that Nicholette mentioned.

Me: Oh, I hate to find out the other Lovecraftian Curses.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, we headed off to Aquarius, this time, for Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's first rescue.

Yakko: Whoa, so our first rescue's here in Aquarius, awesome!

Nico: This is really going to be awesome. Plus, we just got word from Chun-Li that Cammy's gone missing.

Lincoln: Same with Poison when Vypra contacted us.

Me: When we find the jackass responsible for it, the Warners are going to flatten them.

Wakko: We sure will.

Dot: And this is way before Erica's big mission tomorrow, nice.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of eight girls and one boy calling for help along with the sound of malevolent and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the eight girls and one boy, but they've been cornered by an army of demons, and they're going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls and one boy, but they've been cornered by an army of demons, and they're going to kill them.

We hightailed it over there.

Dot: Demons, here?! But, didn't you and the Emperyous Sisters get rid of The Chernabog Sisters?

Yakko: They did, and Lori and Leni destroyed their parents and sent them to join their daughters in The Black Gates. Whoever's summoned that army of demons is in big trouble.

We made it to the location and before the demons could kill the eight girls and one boy, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot fired powerful emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink energy blasts and elemental forces at the demons and that allowed the eight girls and one boy to get away and take shelter in a rainbow energy field Lincoln created to protect them from the army of demons, and when they saw us, specifically Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, they roared in anger.

Nico: Whoa, now why did they roar angrily at Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, when it was Yakko, Wakko, and Dot who fired at them?

Suddenly, we saw an inverted pentagram form on the demons' foreheads, and with it an Anti-Lincoln and Guardian Angels symbol.

Demons: Must kill Lincoln and The Guardian Angels!

Nicholette Torrington: Oh shit, not her!

Suddenly, something within Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner's minds really snapped as the memories of the suffering Lincoln went through because of his enemies rushed through their heads, and their eyes turned neon emerald green, neon sapphire blue, and neon rose pink, and they were surrounded by emerald green, sapphire blue, and rose pink energy auras with emerald green lightning, sapphire blue fire, pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, they had their Yakko Warner's Emerald Green Electric Lightningstorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, Wakko Warner's Sapphire Blue Firestorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, and Dot Warner's Hot Pink Flower Maelstrom Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice in hand, and as they approached the army of demons, they left emerald green, sapphire blue, and rose pink energy, emerald green lightning bolts, sapphire blue fire, pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes with every step.

Yakko: As if what Lincoln had to go through because of his enemies wasn't enough, now, even the forces of Hell are now out to kill him and his Guardian Angels as well, that's just absolutely disgusting.

Wakko: They haven't done anything wrong to anyone, they've done their jobs in defending Lincoln from the usual jerks in Michigan and from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they still had those abominable Dark Sides in them.

Dot: Yeah, and Lincoln's a nice person who would never do anything wrong, but it's jerks like those whom we've heard horrifying revelations that prove that Lincoln's been made a target for those evil, disgusting bastards.

Suddenly, we felt Yakko, Wakko, and Dot were really getting pissed off, and we were in for one wild explosive rage coming from them.

Yakko: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, now even after we'd put those jerks in their place and removed the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with the Dark Sides of the other Loud Siblings and sent them to The Black Gates forever, now even Hell's out to kill him and his Guardian Angels yet again… , WHOEVER IT WAS THAT SENT THAT ARMY OF DEMONS TO AQUARIUS TO KILL LINCOLN AND HIS GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU'VE CROSSED ONE DAMN LINE TOO MANY, YOU HEARTLESS, SCUM-SUCKING, SELF-SERVING BLOODTHIRSTY BASTARD FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL!

Wakko: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR SINS CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN!

Dot: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) AND AS THE RULERS OF ACME FALLS, YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

We gasped at the explosive extent of Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's rage, and it was deadlier than 150,000 tons of dynamite: whoever it was that sent that army of demons is in really big trouble tomorrow.

Nico: OH, CRUD!

Me: This is even worse than when they exploded with rage when they'd found out Belinda Chernabog brought Salazar the Pushy back last year when The Chernabog Sisters returned.

Lincoln: And now, their rage has truly been unleashed!

Eli: STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, THEY'RE GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Yakko, Wakko, and Dot screamed like mad toons and they were surrounded by three massive vortexes of emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink energy with emerald green lightning, sapphire blue fire, and pink rose petals, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortexes, there's an emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink phoenix flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are black and white phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes faded, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner emerged, but they were changed forever.

Yakko Warner remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has emerald green lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of his neck, he has anime-style eyes, he has beautiful neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with emerald green lightning, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, angels, and emerald green phoenixes surrounding him, he has an emerald green phoenix with lightning in its wings emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links and an emerald green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest. Yakko Warner has on an emerald green version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with long emerald green trenchcoat flaps with green lightning bolts and a phoenix on the coattails, large dark blue shorts with emerald green lightning bolts on them, large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, large gold-plated greaves, large gold armored boots, he now has nine large emerald green orbs orbiting around his legs, and he has an emerald green phoenix with emerald green lightning bolts and the Warner Bros logo in its claws tattooed on his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Yakko felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with emerald green tips on the black feathers and his tail grew longer for his new body and it now has an emerald green lightning bolt streak on it. Yakko has on his signature white gloves and Ring of The Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of his large left hand.

Suddenly, Yakko Warner's Emerald Green Electric Lightningstorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice and all the swords he'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, angels, and emerald green phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yakko Warner's Emerald Green Supercell Electric Lightningstorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new giant mallet measuring at 7'1" in length with a massive golden barrel-shaped head with an emerald gem in the center and two gold-plated cylinder heads at the ends of the barrel-shaped head and an emerald gem surrounded by a gold ring on top of the barrel-shaped head with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long black handle and on the other end are four gold phoenix heads and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large golden ring surrounding a large emerald green gem for the weighted pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its beak for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Yakko Warner, Loving Eldest Sibling and Leader of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, King and Savior of Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Slayer of Evil, and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Fast-Talk, Emerald Green Lightning, and Emerald Green

Fire"

ヤッコ・ワーナー、愛する最年長の兄弟でワーナー兄弟のリーダー、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ・フォールズの王であり救世主、サー・ウィリアム・ザ・グッドとレディ・メアリー・ザ・グッドの愛する息子、強引で貪欲なサラザールの破壊者、チキン・ブーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、悪の駆逐艦、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、漫画の論理、ファストトーク、エメラルドグリーンの稲妻、エメラルドグリーンの火の達人

Yakko Warner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-WARNER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA EMERALD GREEN SUPERCELL LIGHTNING FIRESTORM COMEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EMERALD GREEN FIRE ELECTRICSTORM COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM LIGHTNING COMEDIC JUSTICE!

Wakko Warner remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has sapphire blue highlights in the bangs of his full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of his neck along with his hat on, he has anime-style eyes, he has beautiful neon sapphire blue eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue lightning bolts, sapphire blue fire, angels, and sapphire blue phoenixes surrounding him, he has a sapphire blue phoenix with fire in its wings emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with sapphire blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with sapphire blue gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and sapphire blue crystal links and a sapphire blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest. Wakko Warner has on a long black trenchcoat with phoenixes and sapphire blue flames on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a sapphire blue phoenix with flames on its wings and the Warner Bros. logo in its claws, dark blue shirt and red phoenix, long dark blue pants, silver-armored black knee-high combat boots, and he now has nine large sapphire orbs orbiting around his legs. Suddenly, Wakko felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with sapphire blue tips on the black feathers and his tail grew longer for his new body. Wakko has on his signature white gloves and Ring of The Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of his large left hand.

Suddenly, Wakko Warner's Sapphire Blue Firestorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice and all the swords he'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, sapphire blue lightning bolts, sapphire blue fire, and sapphire blue phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wakko Warner's Sapphire Blue Inferno Firestorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new giant mallet measuring at 7'1" in length with a massive golden barrel-shaped head with a sapphire blue gem in the center and two gold-plated cylinder heads at the ends of the barrel-shaped head and a sapphire blue gem surrounded by a gold ring on top of the barrel-shaped head with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long sturdy black handle and on the other end are four golden phoenix heads and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large golden ring surrounding a large sapphire blue gem for the weighted pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its open beak for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a sapphire blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Wakko Warner, Loving Middle Sibling of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, King and Savior of Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Slayer of Evil, and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Violence, Sapphire Blue

Lightning, and Sapphire Blue Fire"

ワッコ・ワーナー、ワーナー兄弟 の愛する真ん中の兄弟、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ フォールズ の王と救世主、サー・ウィリアム・ザ・グッド と レディ・メアリー・ザ・グッド の愛する息子、強引で貪欲な サラザール の破壊者、チキンブー の大敵、スレイヤー悪の破壊者、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、漫画の論理、暴力、サファイアブルーの稲妻、サファイアブルーの火の達人

Wakko Warner's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-WARNER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SAPPHIRE BLUE FIRESTORM COMEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SAPPHIRE BLUE FIRE COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SAPPHIRE BLUE FIRESTORM COMEDIC JUSTICE!

And Dot Warner remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has neon hot pink highlights in the bangs of her full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of her neck and her pink flower beret, she has neon hot pink eyes and a hot pink energy aura with hot pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and hot pink phoenixes surrounding her, she has a hot pink phoenix with water in its wings emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with hot pink iris, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with hot pink gems on the gold water drops and hot pink crystal links and in the center is a hot pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with hot pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse with a hot pink phoenix on it, hot pink skirt with ocean waves on it, hot pink high heels, and a long hot pink sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves on the coattails and a phoenix with ocean waves around it and flower petals in its wings and the Warner Bros. logo in its claws on the back. Suddenly, Dot felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with hot pink tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new and her longer tail has a hot pink streak on it. Dot has on her has on his signature white gloves and Ring of The Phoenix with large hot pink gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Dot Warner's Hot Pink Flower Maelstrom Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice and all the swords she'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of hot pink energy, hot pink rose petals, water, ocean waves, and hot pink phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dot Warner's Hot Pink Oceanic Flower Maelstrom Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new giant mallet measuring at 7'1" in length with a massive golden barrel-shaped head with a hot pink gem in the center and two gold-plated cylinder heads at the ends of the barrel-shaped head and a hot pink gem surrounded by a gold ring on top of the barrel-shaped head with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long black handle and on the other end are four gold phoenix heads and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large golden ring surrounded a large hot pink gem for the weighted pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with hot pink gems on her wrists, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with hot pink gems for eyes and a large hot pink gem in its open beak for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a hot pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Dot Warner, Loving Youngest Sibling of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, Queen and Savior of Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Slayer of Evil, and Destroyer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Cuteness, Water, and Flowers"

ドット・ワーナー、ワーナー兄弟の愛する最年少の兄弟、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ・フォールズの女王と救世主、サー・ウィリアム・ザ・グッドとレディ・メアリー・ザ・グッドの愛する息子、強引で貪欲なサラザールの破壊者、チキン・ブーの大敵、スレイヤー悪の支配者であり、悪の破壊者であり、混乱し、殺人的

で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして漫画の論理、可愛さ、水、花の達人

Dot Warner's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-WARNER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOT PINK MAELSTROM FLORAL COMEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HOT PINK WATERSTORM FLOWER COMEDIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOT PINK FLORAL MAELSTROM COMEDIC LOVE!

We were really amazed by the Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Yakko, Wakko, and Dot, and when the army of demons saw it, they flew into a rage, but they still went after Lincoln and his Guardian Angels to kill them, only to get hit with an emerald green energy blast infused with emerald green lightning fired by Yakko and he was electrocuted, Wakko fired a sapphire blue energy blast infused with sapphire blue fire at Salazar the Pushy and he was badly burned, and Dot fired a hot pink energy blast infused with hot pink petals, water, and ocean waves and he was drenched.

Yakko: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Emerald Green Lightning Firestorm Comedic Phoenix and Divine Comedic Lightning Firestorm Justice) And now, it's time for you to die for good, you violent demons.

Wakko: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Sapphire Blue Firestorm Lightning Comedic Phoenix and Divine Comedic Firestorm Lightning Hope) And whoever it was that sent you all here to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels will answer for their crimes.

Dot: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hot Pink Waterstorm Floral Comedic Phoenix and Divine Comedic Maelstrom Love) Now, to send you all back to where you belong.

Yakko, Wakko, and Dot went after the army of demons, and they fired powerful blasts of emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink energy, emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink lightning, emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink fire, emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink phoenixes, emerald green, sapphire blue, and hot pink angels, water, and rose petals at the army of demons and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, then, they attacked them with their new giant mallets and they literally flattened them all over the place. Eventually, they killed all of the army of demons, except for one whom Yakko grabbed and dragged it to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels who had their massive greatswords out, and Lincoln asked the question.

Lincoln: Where is Isabella Abaddon?

Demon: Never!

Nicholette Torrington: If you don't tell us where that she-demon is, then, we'll toss you right back to Yakko and his siblings.

Demon: No… !

Lincoln: Where is she?!

Demon: Back… in Hell, where she banished herself.

Lincoln: Then, that's where you're going: back to Hell.

Lincoln beheads the demon and it exploded into dust. Yakko, Wakko, and Dot powered down, and Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's new bodies, weapons, jewelry, clothes, Third Eyes, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Yakko: Can someone please tell us who Isabella Abaddon is?

Lincoln: I was hoping never to hear that name ever again.

Nicholette Torrington: Same here. See, Isabella Abaddon was once Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Me: Was?

Lincoln: That's right. See, Isabella Abaddon was once my Guardian Angel, but then, we found out she broke her oath and vow to protect me, and she sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies and she caused havoc on all of us, and she enjoyed causing me nothing but pain and suffering and pissing off my Guardian Angels.

Selene Emperyous: But, we eventually defeated her, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and while we tied up Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, we had Isabella Abaddon trapped in a holy circle, and I can remember the day we told her off for what she did.

Selene Emperyous made a one-way window and it played a video of that battle on that day.

Past Lincoln: I can't believe what you did, Isabella. You broke your own oath and vow and betrayed me and your fellow Guardian Angels, and you sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies to cause havoc on all of us, and even worse, you enjoyed causing me pain and suffering.

Past Nicholette Torrington: And pissing all of us off in the process. That's the last straw!

Suddenly, heavenly lights shined down on Isabella Abaddon, but then, it ultimately meant something bad was about to happen.

?: (Divine Voice) Isabella Abaddon, you've broken your own oath and vow to protect Lincoln Loud, and even worse, you broke your own oath and vow and betrayed him and all your fellow Guardian Angels, and even worse, you sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of his enemies to cause havoc on all of them, and even worse, you enjoyed causing him and his fellow Guardian Angels nothing but pain and suffering.

Isabella Abaddon: That's right, I enjoyed betraying all of you and causing you all pain and suffering, and I'd do it all again! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

?: (Divine Voice) There can be no forgiveness for what you've done. Isabella Abaddon, you are no longer a Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud, you have fallen from God's Grace and you are condemned to Hell for eternity.

Suddenly, a lightning bolt appeared out of nowhere, and it struck Isabella Abaddon, then, they saw her white angel wings turn midnight black and they looked demonic: the wings of a fallen

Guardian Angel, and she now has horns on top of her head. Isabella Abaddon has become a FALLEN GUARDIAN ANGEL! She screamed as her voice turned demonic, and she was then sent to Hell for eternity.

When the one-way window and video ended, we were shocked and horrified.

Nico: Oh man, that was horrible. I can't believe Isabella Abaddon would betray you all like that and just side with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies like that, she's just like Lucifer.

Lincoln: Yeah, she is, Nico, and there can be no forgiveness for what she's done. When we face her tomorrow on my rescue, she's getting The Black Gates for what she's done in the past, and she'll suffer in the same way we made Lucifer suffer for his crimes against humanity and God.

Bertha Sellington: There's also no doubt she'll have her demonic armies with her, but we'll be ready for them, and we'll make that demon slut pay for her crimes.

Me: Yeah.

Then, Yakko went up to the four girls, Wakko went up to the four girls, and Dot went up to the one boy, and when Yakko, Wakko, and Dot saw who they were, they recognized them immediately. The four girls that Yakko went up to are Cherry Hunter from Streets of Rage, Cammy White from Street Fighter, Milan Flare from Golden Axe, and Yoko from River City Girls, the four girls that Wakko went up to are Poison from Street Fighter, Pyrrha Alexandra from Soul Calibur, Alice from Pandora Hearts, and Mimi Kitagami from The Best! Extremely Cool Student Council President, and the one boy that Dot went up to is Haneru Tobitatsu from Tribe Cool Crew.

Yakko: Oh, no way, Cherry Hunter from Streets of Rage, Cammy White from Street Fighter, Milan Flare from Golden Axe, and Yoko from River City Girls.

Wakko: And Poison from Street Fighter, Pyrrha Alexandra from Soul

Calibur, Alice from Pandora Hearts, and Mimi Kitagami from The Best! Extremely Cool Student Council President.

Dot: And Haneru Tobitatsu from Tribe Cool Crew.

Nicole: Awesome. (Gasps) And now, we know what happened to Cammy and Poison this morning, Isabella Abaddon kidnapped them and was about to have her army of demons kill them, along with Haneru Tobitatsu, Alice, Pyrrha Alexandra, Cherry Hunter, Milan Flare, and Yoko.

Nicholette Torrington: That heartless bitch, she's dead when we get her tomorrow.

Yakko: She sure is. (To Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, and Yoko) Are you girls okay?

Wakko: (To Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, and Mimi Kitagami) And the same with you girls?

Dot: (To Haneru Tobitatsu) Along with you, Haneru?

Cherry Hunter: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you for saving us.

Then, when Cherry Hunter and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from Isabella Abaddon's army of demons, their faces turned atomic red when they saw the 7'5" tall and extremely muscular elder Warner Sibling.

And when Poison and the three other girls saw who it was that saved them from Isabella Abaddon's army of demons, their faces turned atomic red when they saw the 7'5" tall and extremely muscular middle Warner Sibling.

And when Haneru Tobitatsu saw who it was that saved him from Isabella Abaddon's army of demons, his face turned atomic red when he saw the 7'4" tall and beautiful youngest Warner Sibling.

Cherry Hunter: Wait a minute, you're Yakko Warner, eldest, wise-cracking, and leader of The Warner Siblings and one of the three rulers of Acme Falls.

Mimi Kitagami: And you're Wakko Warner, the middle and ever hungry sibling of the Warners and one of the three rulers of Acme Falls.

Haneru Tobitatsu: And you're Dot Warner, the cute youngest sibling of The Warner Siblings and one of the three Rulers of Acme Falls.

Yakko, Wakko, and Dot: And members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Cammy: (British Accent) And we're glad you all came. That crazy monster was ranting at how much she hated Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Nicholette Torrington: That definitely is Isabella Abaddon, the Fallen Guardian Angel. Well, don't you worry, we're going to kill her tomorrow.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Yakko: And there's also the one thing to close out our first rescue.

Yakko made three clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, and Yoko, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider and muscular backs of Yakko and his clones, Wakko made three clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, and Mimi Kitagami, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider and muscular backs of Wakko and his clones, and Dot went up to Haneru Tobitatsu, and they also kissed, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nico: Alright, looks like you and your siblings now have some love interests, Yakko.

Yakko: We sure do, and we give our word never to break their hearts ever.

Lincoln: That's right. But, how did Isabella Abaddon escape from Hell, she was condemned there for all eternity?

Selene Emperyous: This must've happened when Adrastea Chernabog and her sisters escaped from Hell last year, she must've slipped out of Hell and went into hiding and was plotting her revenge.

Me: That's got to be the case.

Maria: Yeah. But, that Fallen Guardian Angel's getting her just desserts tomorrow: a touch of divine justice and retribution for all the crap she's put Lincoln and his Guardian Angels through.

Lincoln: I'm going to rip her demonic angel wings off her back along with her horns, and then, I'm going to bleed her dry by spilling every last drop of her blood all over the place!

Nico: If there's one thing we can't stand, it's a Guardian Angel who willingly betrays the person who they've sworn to protect and decides to cause them nothing but pain, suffering, and chaos, that is an act that only The Devil is capable of committing.

Me: And she's already proven to be The Devil Incarnate, she's going to pay tomorrow.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and Yakko, Wakko, and Dot accomplished their first rescue and have some new love interests, but Isabella Abaddon, The Fallen Guardian Angel, will pay for her crimes tomorrow, and for what she did in betraying Lincoln and her fellow Guardian Angels and siding with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies to cause havoc, there can be no forgiveness for someone like that, and there's only one punishment for her: Death.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Samuel Ortega of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Samuel Ortega of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Samuel Ortega for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. We may not have a mission today since this is the day before Erica's big mission, but we're still hunting down Samuel Ortega and putting an end to him.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, we may not have a mission today, but we still got to get rid of Samuel Ortega and put an end to him for good.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) That's right, Linky. Samuel Ortega, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate to hunt down Samuel Ortega of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte and make him pay for his crimes.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target, Samuel Ortega of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Samuel Ortega.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Samuel Ortega, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Samuel Ortega: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Lola Oltro's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Oltro-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Samuel Ortega, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Samuel Ortega. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Lola Oltro was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Oltro flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Lola Oltro emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lola Oltro grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Oltro emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Oltro with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lola Oltro has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Oltro surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Oltro is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Lola Oltro felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Lola Oltro has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola Oltro's massive Fabled Miztoji-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Oltro's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Oltro etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Oltro's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Oltro that said, "Lola Oltro, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Samuel Ortega of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ローラ・オルトロ、ファブルド・オルトロ の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のサミュエル オルテ

ガの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Lola Oltro has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED OLTRO-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED OLTRO ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED OLTRO IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED OLTRO IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Lola Oltro's Super Angel-Fabled Oltro-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Samuel Ortega saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Lola Oltro fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Samuel Ortega, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Lola's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Samuel Ortega back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Isabel, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Lola Oltro: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Oltro and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Oltro Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Samuel Ortega once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Lola.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Lola Oltro.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Samuel Ortega, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Lola Oltro and Lincoln went after Samuel Ortega, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Samuel Ortega and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Lola Oltro sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Samuel Ortega, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln was given.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Lola Oltro, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Oltro's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Oltro surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Lola Oltro aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Samuel Ortega.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Samuel Ortega!

Lola Oltro and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Samuel Ortega and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln threw Samuel Ortega's sacrificial ritual knife and it hits Samuel Ortega right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Lola Oltro and Lincoln gave Samuel Ortega The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Lola Oltro and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lola Oltro's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Samuel Ortega for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lola.

Suddenly, Lola Oltro wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lola Oltro's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Oltro flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lola Oltro absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Oltro vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Samuel Ortega's death, now there are only eighteen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Lola Oltro: (Spanish Accent) We're already ahead of the curve now.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Tomás Perez, which means it'll be Sara Ragin and Erica Haddock's turn.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Erica Haddock: Especially after we help take down and destroy Deeth.

Me: Yeah, and those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. So, Lincoln, who's the next Cthulhu Mythos Deity Incarnation we're meeting tomorrow?

Adriana Azathoth: There's already one we already had in mind, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep.

Adriana Azathoth: She's known as the shape-shifter of of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Nyarlathotep can take on many forms and he's another one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Nyarlathotep himself, along with godlike power, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the many forms of Nyarlathotep, and that will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Nyarlathotep in his true form, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn.

Nico: Yikes! And this curse is also accompanied by her speaking in the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

Later Poliwag was heading out.

Poliwag: Horsea, I'm going out.

Horsea: Okay. Have hun.

He went to the elevator and went down to the surface. He went out and me in my Crocodile Hunter uniform, Eli and Laney were filming him.

Me: (Australan Accent) Crikey there he is. Subject: Poliwagia Mascotus A.K.A. Poliwag. We're going to show what he does every day mates.

Laney: This is gonna be amazing.

Maria: Wonder what he does since he doesn't have wings.

Me: We'll find out mates.

We used a bush for camouflage to follow him.

We saw Poliwag going to the Arcade.

Me: Crikey he's in the arcade. Lets see what games he is going to play mates.

We saw him go to skii ball, even that hard super stacker game. He won all kinds of awesome prizes and cleaned out the entire game! WHOA!

He left the arcade.

Poliwag: Where to go next?

Then he decided to go to the outlet mall and he went to the bird Emporium

We saw him meeting Corey Nebraska, Animal Activist and TV Dinner Enthusiast and helping him feed some of the awesome and endangered White winged owls.

Corey Nebraska: (Australian Accent) Thanks for helping me with this Poliwag.

Poliwag: No problem Corey.

He had a White Winged Owl eating seed off his tail

Nico: Poromon never met famous people when we were watching him!

Eli: At least Poliwag is doing something to help people.

Me: Crikey yes he is mates. White Winged Owls are herbivores and it's good that he is helping Corey out.

Nico: It sure is.

Poliwag then saw a strange egg and it looked familiar. But then he accidentally hit it with his tail and it rolled over to us.

Nico: What the?

Nico picked up the egg.

Nico: Better keep this for safe keeping

It woke up and it was a Togepi.

Maria: A Togepi.

Me: Crikey. There was a Togepi in the Bird Emporium.

Togepi: (In a little girls voice) Nico. It's great to see you

Nico: Eden Gilligan? Whoa you look awesome as a Togepi.

Togepi: Thanks.

Poliwag left the store. Then we followed him. He went to the mall.

Nico: Stay with us, Eden

Togepi: Okay.

We followed Poliwag and he went to the food court. He was getting a Big Burp Soda and A Dessert Stuff Stick.

He went to the tape and ate it.

Poliwag: Mmm!

He was really hungry.

Me: Crikey. He sure loves to eat at Filbert's restaurant.

Maria: He sure does.

Nico: Yeah he sure is hungry.

Poliwag drank the soda and then…

LOUD BELCH!

Poliwag: Pardon me.

Me: Crikey that was one good burp mates.

Filbert: Hey Poliwag want to see something funny?

Poliwag: Okay.

Filbert stuck two hamburger buns in his eyes.

Filbert: Hey pal get your BUNS out of my eyes!

Poliwag laughed.

Poliwag: Watch this. Roses are red, violets are blue, sugar is sweeet, (Slurps soda) (BELCHING LOUDLY) THIS BELCH IS FOR YOOOOUU!

Filbert laughed hysterically.

Filbert: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Maria: Okay that is funny.

Then Filbert went back to work.

Poliwag: Now, what do I do?

He decided to take a stroll around town.

We followed.

Nico: Where's he going now?

Then there was a jewelry store robbery.

Me: Uh oh looks like we got a 2-11 in progress mates.

Poliwag: Time to bust a robber.

He went into the store and saw a robber taking all the jewels.

Poliwag: HEY YOU DIRTCLOD! Drop the Jewels!

Robber: Well look who it is. It's one of the mascots!

Poliwag: I won't ask again. Drop the Jewels now!

Robber: Oh yeah and what are you gonna do about it?

Poliwag: CUTIE ATTACK!

He jumped and robber and slapped him around with his tail and then fired a bubble beam and bashed him down and knocked him out.

Robber: I'm gonna skin you alive and make a wallet out of you!

Poliwag: Come and try it!

He fired a powerful Hyper Beam Blast and it hit the robber and blasted him down and then Poliwag zoomed around him and tied him up and everyone cheered wildly.

Sheila and Tom came along with Hayley Lair and they arrested the robber.

Sheila: Nice job Poliwag.

Tom Lair: Boy we have been after this guy for a long time. He robbed 20 jewelry stores in 2 months all over the city and they never caught him. But you saved us the trouble.

Poliwag: Glad I was in the right place and the right time.

Hayley Lair: You sure were.

All the jewels were returned.

Poliwag: What are you doing here, Hayley?

Hayley Lair: I want to learn how to be a police officer like Sheila and daddy. So Sheila decided to become a mentor to me.

Sheila Loud: Yep. I'm taking Hayley under my wing to learn what it's like to be a cop. And she is doing amazingly well.

Poliwag: That's cool!

Hayley Lair: It sure is. Best part is we have all the donuts we can eat.

Poliwag: Yummy.

They laughed.

Nico: So that's what Hayley does.

Me: Crikey. Like father like daughter as they say.

Eli: That's right.

Poliwag was on the move and he was heading over to the library and he picked up a book and he went over to the hospital and he was reading it to a bunch of really sick kids.

Nico: That's nice of him.

Me: Crikey it sure is.

Eli: Those poor kids. They are sick all day.

Nico: Yeah.

Togepi: Yeah it sure stinks.

Eli: Yeah. But it's awesome that Poliwag does this in his spare time.

Poliwag was reading his favorite to them: The Adventures of Aurora Girl and Star Lass. It's a superhero book about Aurora Girl and her daughter Star Lass and how they go on awesome adventures together to save the universe. Todays adventure was on the planet Tholia in the Star Trek Universe and it was being invaded by the Klingons and how Aurora Girl and Star Lass were called by the Tholians to stop them. In the end they were rewarded with Tholian Crystal Swords and they were beautiful. The kids loved it.

Nico: That was a good story!

Me: Crikey it sure was.

Eli: The kids loved it.

Later Poliwag went back to the estate.

Me: Looks like Poliwag is done.

We came back too.

Qin: Hey Poliwag. Have a good day?

Poliwag: I sure did.

We later came back and showed everyone everything.

Qin: Boy that was awesome!

Poliwag: Wow that was great guys!

Xenia: I'll say.

Nico: You didn't run into a Gene Slammer?

Qin: Not yet.

May: So Eden what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nico: Also is your sister with you?

Togepi: Oh she'll be here shortly. She's an Igglybuff. My favorite is when me and Nico went to the Arcade and I hid the bell on the bell tower and won that huge stuffed elephant.

Nico: I remember that.

Igglybuff then came.

Igglybuff: (In a girls voice) That was so awesome.

Nico: Veronica!

Togepi: Hey sis you made it!

May: Wow!

Igglybuff: Glad I came and it's good to see you again Qin and Nico.

Nico: Same here.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Igglybuff: When me and Nico had a baked bean eating contest and I won. I was farting for days.

We laughed!

Me: Welcome to my world.

Nico: I got jumpsuits for you girls.

They were Pink and White.

Igglybuff: Thanks Nico.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

I snapped my fingers and the two were reverting back to normal.

They increased in size.

And they were back to human form and back to their sizes. Veronica was a girl with magenta hair and had pink eyes and Eden was a girl with red hair and red eyes and Nico gave them their jumpsuits and they put them on.

Veronica Gilligan: Whoa. That was intense.

Eden Gilligan: It was but at least we're back to normal.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Veronica Gilligan: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Now it's time for the mandatory questions of the day for Nico. Starting with what teams he has come up with for 2 of us

Eli: I have a feeling that they are gonna be good.

Camie: Me too.

May: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Rainbow Dash's team will include Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, and Princess Cadance. Lightning Dust's team will include Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, and Melon Mint.

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME!

Qin: Yeah!

Princess Cadance: This is gonna be so fun being on your team Rainbow Dash.

Lola: Yeah you're going to do great!

Lightning Dust: Boy this will be great!

Melon Mint: It sure will be awesome!

Android 17: Looking forward to it.

Me: Yep.

Maria: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for one for Togetic, Xatu and Ampharos next.

Qin: Ooh those are great choices.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: I know the perfect planet to spend the rest of the day.

Me: What is it?

Nico: We're going camping on the S'Mores planet.

We were excited about that!

Qin: COOL!

Laney: I'm looking forward to this!

Nico: Yep. Lets head to the ship!

We went to the ship and we were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7241.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the S'Mores planet for a camping adventure and we're going there to spend the day there before the big mission of Erica tomorrow.

Lola: This is gonna be so fun.

Xenia: Yeah it is!

Nico: You excited, sis?

Erica: You bet I am! I can't wait to kick some butt tomorrow.

Xenia: It'll be awesome to help out Zixx and everyone.

Shanan: And it will be awesome to finish off Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire for good.

Nico: It sure will.

Qin: We're not going to let them get away with this.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Right: Remember: Deeth is Sark and Onccalon is the MCP.

Me: Noted.

Qin: Like in Tron.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: And the Dinotrux might show up too.

Matt Olsen: Awesome!

Qin: It'll be awesome to see Ty and his friends help us out.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet.

Me: Here we are.

We got to landing and we got out and we saw the S'Mores Planet and it was full of chocolate, graham crackers and marshmallows!

Horsea: Look at all the S'mores!

Nico: A perfect camping paradise.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Lets get the tents and everything.

We found a great spot on a graham cracker by a chocolate sauce river and we set everything up.

Horsea tried some S'mores

Horsea: DELICIOUS!

Nico: Save some for the camping Horsea.

Horsea: Okay.

We got to camping and we were having amazing S'Mores and more.

Poliwag tried some S'mores.

They were awesome.

Me: Boy nothing like a little camping to enjoy some leisure time.

Erica: You said it.

Shaggy: Like yeah this is great.

Lola: It sure is.

Xenia: Yep.

Manaphy tried some S'mores.

Manaphy: Yummy!

Varie: It sure is!

May: Boy this is my kind of planet.

Applejack: It sure is amazing!

Lola: Yeah I like it.

Poromon tried some S'mores.

Poromon: Delicious!

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: Poliwag, is it okay if we tell you and Poromon what we observed from the documentaries we did on you two individually?

Poliwag: Sure.

Poromon: We would like that.

Nico: Okay then.

May: This will be fun.

Nico: Okay. What your routines seemed to have in common is that you two went to the arcade, went to the mall and have lunch, and busted robbers.

Poromon: Yeah we always have fun.

Poliwag: We sure do.

Nico: Yep. You sure do.

Me: Yeah.

May: However, Poromon's routine also included humiliating Mindy and ranting at the Digimon Emperor.

Poromon: Yes it did and that was fun.

Poliwag: I like doing things at a charitable level for the hospital and all that.

Nico: There's nothing wrong with that.

Me: I think that is so awesome.

Maria: Poliwag's routine included going to the bird Emporium and reading to sick kids.

Poliwag: Yes I just said that.

Nico: And it was awesome.

Me: Yeah those White Winged Owls are beautiful.

Mandy: They are also the birds that Billy's mom hated because she thought they ate her pet rat Sniffles. But it was actually Billy's dad that did it.

Me: YUCK!

Qin: GROSS!

Nico: Seriously, no routine involved drinking beer.

Me: No these are kids tomorrow.

Qin: Yeah and we got to obey the laws when it comes to that.

Poromon: Drat.

Lola: Yeah.

William: I wonder what Manaphy and Horsea's routines are.

Me: We'll find out those later.

Nico: I agree.

Qin: Yep.

Stewie: Alright, we're all done with s'mores. What do you guys say we head on home?

Me: Good idea.

We went back onto the ship and headed home.

We had a great time camping and we went to bed later on.

Meanwhile up in Canada, Zixx and her friends were getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be awesome helping them out.

Zixx: I can't wait to see Erica again.

Adam Frake: It's going to be awesome having all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us out.

Zixx: It sure will be awesome.

Griff: Yeah and we will bring an end to Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire for good.

Zixx: Lets power up guys!

They went Virtual and they went at the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Camping is always fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Stella of Solaria, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie and Mariposa Diaz along with Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Altar Zodiarts, Minister Blizzard, Nightmare X and Sorcerer Doomlander are heading to Restaurant Blvd and we got word that a restaurant is making people sick including Lori, Luna, Sam and Linka Loud with food poisoning. Also we're going to battle Another Jack and the Earth Bean's Tree and Another Chalmers and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Togetic named Jackie Edgar and she is Nico's friend from History Class and she knows a lot about the Earths history and more. The next match-up in this saga is Erica Haddock the Tyrannosaurus Gene-Slammer, Sara Ragin - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, and Lincoln VS Tomás Perez. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the east of Gotham Royal York, and as we saw in Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's rescue, we're going to destroy Isabella Abaddon, Lincoln's former and The Fallen Guardian Angel who broke her solemn oath and vow to protect Lincoln years ago, and she betrayed him and her fellow Guardian Angels and sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies to cause him and all of his Guardian Angels pain, suffering, and chaos until she, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies were defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and it led to Isabella Abaddon's fall from Grace and she became The Fallen Guardian Angel and was condemned to Hell for eternity, only to finally escape from Hell when The Chernabog Sisters made their escape and return last year. Now, we're going to destroy Isabella Abaddon and give her The Black Gates for her crimes that made her The Devil Incarnate. And we're going to meet the next Incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos deities, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Gym, she's known as the shape-shifter of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Nyarlathotep can take on many forms and he's another one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Nyarlathotep himself, along with godlike power, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the many forms of Nyarlathotep, and that will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Nyarlathotep in his true form, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness. As you all saw, tomorrow is the chapter for Zixx and we're going into into battle against Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire and we're going to destroy those monsters forever and banish them to the Black Gates.

See you tomorrow.

# INTERSTELLAR VIRTUAL BATTLE

Get ready for an Interstellar Battle Across the Virtual Stars!

This chapter is based on the Canadian show Zixx

---

Walking down Restaurant Blvd in the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Stella of Solaria, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie and Mariposa Diaz along with Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Altar Zodiarts, Minister Blizzard, Nightmare X and Sorcerer Doomlander and we were there for an awesome and cool rescue. We also got reports of a restaurant that has been giving people food poisoning unintentionally for some reason and we were heading there to investigate.

Nico: I always love coming to Restaurant Blvd.

Qin: Me too. It makes me feel like we're in Restaurant Row in Canterlot.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure does.

Cheetor: Boy it always is fun coming here.

Bonnie Terrez: You got that right.

Nico: Stella, I want to thank you, Chalmers, and your teams for coming.

Stella (Winx Club): Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome and cool.

Me: It sure will be.

Camie: Oh yeah!

Nico: Bonnie, are you happy you're reunited with Fi?

Bonnie Terrez: I sure am Nico. And it's awesome that we got to solve some mysteries together.

Qin: Those were really fun and Bonnie got me into that awesome song In The Darkness Is The Light. It is awesome.

Camie: Boy that song is great!

Me: It sure is.

Eli: The lyrics are great.

Fluttershy: It sure is fun to hear.

Camie: I like it.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah that is a great song that Fi's mother played. Now I'm not only the gene-slammer of a Dragonair but I'm also the leader of my own branch of the team: The Supernormal Crime Brigade. Our motto: Spooks Beware, Mysteries will Bring Us Aware.

Nico: Clever.

Nico: You've really come a long way from when we first met you in 2021

Bonnie Terrez: I sure have.

Qin: Yeah that was so cool and that was on J.D.'s rescues I think.

Me: Yes it was and it was when we were in the world of the movie Queen of Blood. I think.

Lola: But nonetheless that was awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Who ate lots of s'mores?

Me: Mary my daughter did.

Qin: Yeah she has that powerful of a sweet tooth.

Nico: She sure does.

Lola: That was an awesome planet though.

Camie: Boy it sure was.

Me: Yep. It sure was. Also Nico I have a strong feeling that the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is gonna be for the world of

Hollow Bastion.

Nico: Really?

Qin: Really?

Me: Yeah. I have a huge feeling.

Nico: Don't you mean Radiant Garden?

Me: Yes I do but I found out that after we destroyed Maleficent 2 years ago we inadvertently made Hollow Bastion a secondary world.

Nico: Now you're telling us this.

Me: It slipped my mind Nico.

Nico: Oh.

Eli: But that world was a crazy one.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But nonetheless, yesterday was fun.

Nico: And we saw Poliwag's daily routine.

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely amazing darlings.

Me: And Poliwag feels lots of great birds at the outlet mall and reads to sick children.

Rarity: Oh the poor kids are so tired from being in the hospital all day.

Xenia: Yeah being sick sucks.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Poor kids.

Lola: But that was great that Poliwag reads to them every now and then.

Me: It sure is.

LOUD VOMITING!

Nico: Wait. Do you guys hear vomiting?!

Me: I think we found the source! Look!

We saw a restaurant called the Smoker Pit, one of the most amazing and delicious barbecue smoked meat restaurants in the city and people were throwing up as they were coming out. We also saw Lori, Luna, Luan and Linka Loud throwing up!

Nico: Oh my god!

We went over and helped them!

Lori: (VOMITS ALL OVER)

Me: Oh yuck!

I pat her back.

Nico: Don't worry guys we will get you help.

Lincoln called Sam, Bobby, Edd and Eddy and they came.

Sam S.L.: Just hold on Lunes you'll be all right.

Luna vomited all over her.

Sam S.L.: OH YUCK!

Me: Geez you guys what did you eat!?

Lori: It was horrible! They got a really bad chef in there! He literally has no idea what he is doing!

Bobby: Hang on babe lets get you guys back to the estate to rest.

Lori: Thanks Boo boo bear.

Eddy: Guys I'll go with Luan to help her out.

Nico: Okay.

They took them back to the estate.

Nico: We better look into this.

We went inside.

We saw all the customers REALLY THROWING UP!

Me: Oh yuck!

Eli: This is definitely not Guy Grazer's work. This is definitely the work of someone REALLY stupid.

We went and looked around and we saw what the people were eating. It was a gross and disgusting dish called the Appetizer! The Appetizer is a brown sloppy monster with one eye. The creature has a foot, plants, a shell, and a pair of fly wings.

Me: (GASP) HOLY FISH PASTE! WHAT THE HELL IS THAT!?

Laney: I think I'm gonna be sick!

Customer: I have NO idea what the fuck this is!

Nico: Who's the fucking head chef here?!

Manager: Right this way.

We went to the kitchen and to our surprise and disbelief we saw that it was none other than Prohyas's dimwitted doppelgänger NOHYAS!

---

Nohyas is the evil doppelganger of Prohyas Warrior. He is a recurring antagonist throughout the series who seeks to impersonate the Warriors for Hire to make people like him.

As Prohyas' doppelganger, Nohyas' physical design is an exact copy the his. However, his hair and clothes are differently colored from Prohyas, having red hair with black and grey clothing. He also has a black mustache, which is most likely fake, and wears a small bowler derby hat. He has a frequent habit of going cross-eyed.

He often dresses one of his hands up with googly-eyes, a blue wig, large green earrings, and a yellow cape, creating a hand puppet which he calls "Handbre", attempting to imitate Prohyas' sister, Vambre Warrior.

Nohyas is a confusing individual, having dedicated his life since childhood to impersonating Prohyas Warrior for the sake of the friendship and adoration of others. Despite his motivations being the pursuit of friendship and adoration, he openly declares himself to be evil, typically just before committing a misdeed. He has no regard for the wellbeing of others, and will quickly turn on others for the sake of perpetuating the idea he is Prohyas Warrior, even to Prohyas himself. In addition to feigning Prohyas' character, he is also prone to making up stories about himself. He also has a habit of randomly screaming "NO-YEAH!" as an exclaimation.

His first TV short appearance was in "The Land Before Slime", where his evil cottage (with a mustache symbolizing him) was stomped and destroyed by King Rexxtopher.

In his second appearance, "No Robots for Old Men", he appears with his hand puppet, Handbre.

In "Whose Hyas is it Anyway?", he appears in Galacton with the Confusing Alien Magisword and uses it to shoot duckies (supposedly his favorite) at Prohyas' head, change his voice to a lispy Ed Wynn-esque one and make his scarf plaid. Nohyas ends up creating an interdimensional vortex, out of which comes a giant hand that grabs and pulls him in, ultimately depositing him at Slugburger.

His debut is in the short "Identity Theft", in which he and his hand, Handbre, pretend to be the Warriors for Hire in order to get Prohyas' burger, Vambre's book and many Magiswords from Ralphio's shop. The Warriors for Hire duel the doppelgangers but since he has the same Magiswords as them, they lose. However, he does not have any one-of-a-kind Magiswords such as the Oinkus Oinkus Magisword and the Dolphin Magisword, so they use the Super Teamwork Combo to vanquish him.

He made a small appearance in the episode "Gotta Get Grup to Get Down" where he entered the Rhyboflavin Talent Contest. His talent was impressions which was pretty much dressing an audience member with a mustache and derby like him.

He made a slight cameo in the episode "Little Sword of Horrors" as Prohyas watering plants.

He was one of the supporting players of the Rhyboflavin Grups in the episode "Grup Jam".

In "Random Acts of Memory" it is revealed that Nohyas has known the Warrior siblings since they were children, however up until adulthood he would use his signature "Selective Memory Magisword" to erase memories they made of him after things take turns for the worst. It is revealed that he was actually the one to burn down the barn with Vambre's tomato magisword (which she went to therapy for blaming herself for years), was the new kid in Vambre and Prohyas' adventure class where even under truth paste he still admits to believing he's Prohyas (and subsequently Vambre). He is also the reason why they didn't remember meeting Grup's brother Prug, only wanting them to remember a positive memory of him. After several more stories (some of which false) Prohyas uses the Pencil Magisword to trick him into giving him the Selective Memory Magisword, and uses Paperbag Magisword to trick him into thinking he's talking to himself.

Magiswords

Jackhammer Magisword

Confusing Alien Magisword (taken by Vampre)

Hyperspace Magisword (in Surely you Quest)

Selective Memory Magisword (taken by Prohyas)

Magisword user: Nohyas is very skilled in the use of Magiswords and is very skilled in using them. He has enough skill to use a Super Teamwork Combo on his own, something Prohyas has yet to accomplish.

---

Me: Nohyas!?

Nohyas: Well if it isn't our friends Team Loud Crow Storm!

Me: Team Loud PHOENIX Storm you numbskull.

Camie: So he's Nohyas?

Me: Yep.

Nico: You're under arrest!

Me: Wait Nico. Lets have Vypra take him into the Masters of Evil.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: Yeah.

Nohyas: Don't you know that it's me Prohyas?

Me: Prohyas has Periwinkle hair and yours is red like blood. Second he doesn't wear a hat or has a mustache and third his sister Vambre is real and not some stupid hand puppet.

Nico: You made some of us puke!

Me: Nico he's an idiot.

Lana: Yeah take it from me facing him the first time. He was the first enemy I faced.

Nico: Right.

Me: Also he is a very terrible cook. How the heck did you make head chef anyway?

Nohyas: That's easy I used this on the manager.

HYPNOSIS MAGISWORD!

Me: Hypnosis Magisword. Figures.

Nico: He hypnotized him!?

Qin: Oh boy.

Nohyas: That's right. And we as Prohyas and Vambre could make delicious food that everyone can enjoy.

Qin: Uh have you looked in the mirror lately?

Me: Yeah!

Nico: You have anything to say for yourself?!

Nohyas: It's because I'm Evil and Self-Loathing.

Me: You really hate yourself don't you.

Nohyas: Yeah.

Me: Lets not fight in here. It's too cramped.

We went outside.

Me: You have good Magisword skills I'll give you that. Lets see you match this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

DAIRY PRODUCT MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of milk and he swallowed them.

Me: Hope you aren't lactose intolerant!

Nico: Eli, please sense where Swartz's creations are.

Eli: On it.

He sensed for them.

Eli: They are already here!

Then a huge beanstalk appeared and wrapped Nohyas in a pod and he shook him and out came NUMEROUS FOOD MAGISWORDS!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! Look at all these!

Qin: Wow! A Boiled Crab Magisword, Omelette, Fruit Basket, Bean Burrito, Curry Spiciness, Chili Pepper, Legendary Atomic Pepper, So many!

Nico: Now I see how he was doing it. He was using all these magiswords to make disgusting food.

Me: Very clever.

I put them in my bracelet and I made copies of them to put in our bracelets.

Nico: But who did that?

Voice: We did.

Out came 2 figures and it was ANOTHER JACK OF THE EARTH'S BEAN TREE and ANOTHER CHALMERS!

The Another Jack and the Earth Bean's Tree looked like a giant from the story Jack and The Beanstalk and Another Chalmers looked like a dark version of Chalmers.

Nico: Whoa that was fast!

Me: Wow!

She reverted back and it was SUPERINTENDENT CHEN!

Me: Superintendent Chen! I did not expect you to be turned into this!

Qin: Me neither!

Eli: Did you turn into this because of Huggins?

Another Chalmers: No. This was forced upon me before you guys killed Swartz.

Me: Oh man.

Sailor Hollow Bastion: Yeah after news broke out of the return of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Superintendent Chen vowed that she was gonna undo the wrongs of Killjoy Huggins. But Swartz kidnapped her and turned her into another Chalmers before that happened.

Lola: Oh man!

Me: Yeah that is bad.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: You were going to fire Huggins weren't you?

Another Chalmers: That was my previous intention. But after hearing about how you guys changed him I decided to let that slide. I now know that his dark side is one to blame for it all.

Anna Anyanova: I had a feeling that his dark side was still at large inside him.

Lizzie Strong: We'll deal with him later when the time comes.

Kaito: (gets out Bioman gear) So Swartz didn't promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dynaman gear) How come you just turned into Another Chalmers today then?

Heure and Ora came.

Ora: We can answer that. It was part of our plan.

Heure: Sorry to make this rough on you guys but we got word about Nohyas being a potential member of the M.O.E. And as part of our secret plan we put a delay activated Another Ridewatch for Chalmers into Chen to help you all bring in Nohyas for us.

Nico: That's pure genius guys!

Qin: It sure is!

Sailor Hollow Bastion: Yeah it sure is.

Kaito got a Bio Sword and Zocks got a Dynaman Sword.

Me: I get it. It was to throw off Suspicion so Swartz didn't know we were on to him.

Ora: Exactly.

Me: Clever. And you told Chen to play along till the time came.

Ora: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) All under Swartz's nose? I knew recruiting you guys was a good idea!

Geiz: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) Please tell me you two didn't eat any of the food here!

Sougo got Red1Armor while Geiz got DynaRedArmor.

Ora: No way! We knew that Nohyas was a horrible cook so we didn't want to take that chance.

Qin: Good thinking there.

Sailor Hollow Bastion: Pinkie Pie you and J.D. did a great job taking down Dark Riku in Hollow Bastion. And yes I am the Sailor Soldier for Hollow Bastion. I didn't show up because I was put in a stasis state after draining my power to ward off Maleficent and the villains. But you guys saved me and I'm grateful.

Me: No problem.

Pinkie Pie: No biggie wiggie.

Qin: It sure was awesome.

Another Chalmers came and Sailor Hollow Bastion did too and they gave us their Another Items and Chen reverted back.

I purified the ridewatch and the Wonder Ride Book turned into THE GOLDEN BEANSTALK OF LIGHT!

Me: Cool! Nohyas is the greater threat here.

Sailor Hollow Bastion: Yes he is!

Nico: Lets do it!

BOILED CRAB MAGISWORD!

Me: Lets see what this one does.

I fired steamed crabs and they hit Nohyas and went into his mouth and burned him bad!

Qin: OUCH!

Me: Now you know how a lobster feels.

LEGENDARY ATOMIC PEPPER MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of super nuclear hot peppers and they went into Nohyas's mouth and then he SCREAMED IN PAIN AS FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH, NOSE, EARS AND BUTT AND ALARM BELLS RANG!

HE RAN AROUND LIKE A CHICKEN WITH ITS HEAD CUT OFF!

Qin: WHOA! THAT ONE IS HOT!

Camie: Wow

Nico: (gets out Chalmer's Ridewatch) By the way, Hades actually is in the Masters of Evil now.

Sailor Hollow Bastion: I heard. That is so awesome!

Chen: It sure is.

Nico activated it.

Nico: SKIINNNNNNEEEEERRR!

He yelled and fired a sonic blast and smashed Nohyas down.

Nico: Whoa! (COUGHS) Gary I don't know how your voice was able to handle that kind of yell.

Chalmers: Yeah (Laughs) I've been doing that for as long as I can remember and it hurts my voice.

Me: Whoa. No kidding there.

CURRY SPICINESS MAGISWORD!

Me: This one has a dial for spice. Cool.

I turned it to SUPER ATOMIC SPICE!

I fired waves of glowing neon red curry and it went down Nohyas's throat and he screamed in more explosive pain!

Eli: Wow that one is spicy!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Lets see what this one can do.

BEAN BURRITO MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of burritos and they went into Nohyas's mouth and he swallowed them. Then his stomach grumbled loudly.

Nohyas: UH OH! I DON'T FEEL SO GOOD!

LOUD FARTING!

Me: WHEW! GEEZ!

Laney: Wow!

But then…

LOUD SUPER WET FART!

Me: UH OH! I think he just soiled his pants!

Qin: That magisword fires burritos that give you really bad farts followed by explosive diarrhea. Very funny and awesome.

Nico: (gets out Supreme King Jaden's Ridewatch) Time to get your game on!

Me: In a dark way!

Nico activated the ridewatch and summoned the Evil HERO Monsters!

They fired waves of elements and blasted Nohyas all over!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Yeah! How about this one?

FRUIT BASKET MAGISWORD!

I fired a massive barrage of mixed fruits and they hit Nohyas and splattered him all over the place and he was really a mess!

Me: The Gaim Riders and Jared would love this one.

Nico: They sure would.

Me: Yeah. Nohyas how did you get all these food magiswords anyway?

Nohyas: That's easy. We stole them all from Ralphios.

Me: I figured you did.

Qin: You're gonna be paying one hefty Jemm Bill at Ralphios.

Camie: No kidding there.

Me: Yeah. How about this one?

CHOCOLATE TRUFFLE MAGISWORD!

I fired a barrage of Chocolate Truffles and they went into Nohyas's mouth and gave him a TREMENDOUS SUGAR RUSH!

Me: WHOA! Sugar Rush! Lola care for some chocolate?

Lola: You bet.

I gave her some chocolate and she went into SUGAR RUSH FRENZY!

Lola: AYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYI!

She zoomed around like a roadrunner and smashed Nohyas all over the place.

May: (gets out Altar Zodiarts' Ridewatch) You better hope Lori, Luna, Luan, and Linka get better after Irena's mission today!

Me: Don't worry May. We got the best doctors ever.

Varie: Yeah I made a remedy for food poisoning.

May: Wow!

She activated the Ridewatch and fired a blast of fire and smashed him down.

Me: This is a weird one.

CHUM MAGISWORD!

It was a Magisword that fires chum! YUCK!

Me: A Chum Magisword!?

Nico: YUCK!

Me: No kidding. I would normally be hurling my guts out at the sight of this. But I'm willing to bet that Nohyas used this and poisoned all the people here with it.

Lola: I have that same feeling too.

Lana: Cool! Can I have some?

Me: Sure Lana.

I gave Lana some chum and she ate it all and to her it was tasty.

Zuria: I think I'm gonna be sick!

Me: Oh that's Lana for you.

May: (gets out Minister Blizzard's Ridewatch) I think you need to chill!

She fired waves of ice and froze him in place and I fired waves of chum into Nohyas's mouth and then HE PROJECTILE VOMITED EVERYWHERE!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: YUCK!

Maria: Welcome to the face of your nightmares. (ACTIVATES NIGHTMARE X'S RIDEWATCH)

She molded her face into a HIDEOUSLY UGLY AND HORRIFYING MONSTROSITY AND SCARED THE LIVING SHIT OUT OF NOHYAS!

Me: WHOA! And I thought Toepick's face was terrible!

Maria: (gets out Sorcerer Doomlander's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it.

Maria: BE AFRAID OF THE BANANAS!

Nico: That's a cheesy catchphrase.

Me: No kidding.

Sorcerer Doomlander: Yeah it is cheesy huh.

Maria fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

Me: Taste the Rainbow Lightning!

ZAP APPLE MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of rainbow lightning and electrocuted Nohyas all over.

Nico: To quote Ed, Zappity Zap Zap!

We laughed!

Leni: (LAUGHS) That was totes funny!

Molten Man and his team consisting of Warp, Lava Ghost, TTG Blackfire, Fire Core and Raging Raven came.

Nico: Nice team, Molten Man!

Molten Man: Thanks Nico!

Raging Raven grabbed Nohyas.

Raging Raven: YOU MAKE ME SO MAD!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

She smashed and pulverized the living shit out of him!

Raging Raven: (smells the puke) Dear God, do I smell vomit?!

Me: Don't fucking ask!

Qin: Mr. Serve-Chum-In-Food-Because-He-Has-A-Brain-The-Size-Of-A-Broccoli-Stalk there served it in the food and made people sick as hell!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Raging Raven: Sorry I asked anyway.

Me: Lets see how he likes this.

HOT TAMALE MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of Tamales and they went into Nohyas's mouth and he screamed in pain!

Me: NICE! Watch this.

CHARGING BULL MAGISWORD!

Me: (Imitates Slapsie Maxie Rosenbull) The Screwball in the side pocket.

I ran at Nohyas and rammed my head into his stomach with devastating force and smashed him into a big garbage can and smashed him down.

Bonnie: My turn! (ACTIVATES SUPREME KING DARK JADEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of elements from the Evil HERO Monsters and they hit Nohyas and smashed him all over!

Me: YEAH! Watch this one.

DEHYDRATED CHILI DOGS MAGISWORD!

I fired Dehydrated Chili Dogs into his mouth and he swallowed them.

I fired waves of water and then they rehydrated and then made him fatter than a sumo wrestler!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer here?

?: You mean me?

We saw a Togetic.

Me: Whoa a Togetic!

Nico: Cool!

Togetic: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Jackie Edgar!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome to see you again Jackie.

Togetic: Same here. I got this.

She lifted him up with her psychic power and then spun him around ferociously like a spinning top and made him so dizzy and then he threw up all over RAGING RAVEN!

Nico: YUCK!

Qin: UH OH!

Then she teleported him to the M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: That was funny!

Togetic: But it was awesome.

Raging Raven was REALLY GOING TO KILL NOHYAS!

Nico: Should this restaurant be condemned now?

Me: No we'll clean it up and get it back in proper working order.

Nico: Okay.

I snapped my fingers and did so.

Qin: Easy.

Togetic: That was awesome and really funny though.

Xenia: Boy it sure was.

Sailor Hollow Bastion: That was awesome and funny.

Bonnie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Togetic: My favorite is where me and Nico discovered a new mineral in the mountains of Mexico and we call it Dunbarite.

Maria: That's cool!

Nico: Yep it's a radioactive mineral that has more gamma radiation than plutonium.

Nicole: Yeah it's a really dangerously radioactive one.

Qin: Boy no kidding there.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a white leotard.

Everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Nico: Can I have your Ridewatch now?

I gave it to him.

Nico: Thanks.

She was back to normal and was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and the fashion brigade put the leotard on her and she got up.

Jackie Edgar: Whoa that was crazy.

Nico and Jackie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jackie Edgar: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Cornelia, Genkai, and Juvia Lockser are heading to the east of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Isabella Abaddon, Lincoln's former now The Fallen Guardian Angel who broke her solemn oath and vow to protect Lincoln years ago, and then betrayed him and her fellow Guardian Angels and sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies to cause him and all of his Guardian Angels pain, suffering, and chaos until she, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies were defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and it led to Isabella Abaddon's fall from Grace and she became The Fallen Guardian Angel and was condemned to Hell for eternity, only to finally escape from Hell when The Chernabog Sisters made their escape and return last year.

Now, we're going to destroy Isabella Abaddon and give her The Black Gates for her crimes that made her The Devil Incarnate.

Lincoln: Wow, so we're here in the east of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also finally going to destroy Isabella Abaddon, The Fallen Guardian Angel who broke her solemn oath and vow to protect me years ago, and then betrayed me and her fellow Guardian Angels and sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies to cause us pain, suffering, and chaos until she, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies were defeated by us, and it led to Isabella Abaddon's fall from Grace and she became The Fallen Guardian Angel and was condemned to Hell for eternity, only to finally escape from Hell when The Chernabog Sisters made their escape and return last year.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Finally, I knew the time would finally arrive, now we're finally going to destroy Isabella Abaddon and give her The Black Gates for her crimes that made her The Devil

Incarnate.

Nico: After what we saw yesterday on Yakko, Wakko, and Dot's rescue, she really is just like Lucifer, and as such, her crimes deserve no forgiveness.

Me: She deserves to pay for her betrayal.

Lincoln: We'll never forgive her for her betrayal, God's Judgement and her eternal damnation made it clear that very day after we defeated her, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies. And I want to thank you, Genkai, and Juvia for joining us, Cornelia.

Cornelia: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, we also got to be careful, Isabella will no doubt have an army of demons with her, but we'll be ready to send them all back to Hell for good.

Genkai: Luckily, she didn't get Gene-Slammed, otherwise, we're in big trouble.

Lincoln: No, she wasn't, Master Genkai. Team Rocket didn't Gene-Slam her when she got sent to Hell for eternity, but she still has her dark powers, so we're in for a rough fight.

?: HELLLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of six girls calling for help along with the sound of malevolent and sadistic laughter. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the six girls, but they've been cornered by Isabella Abaddon, and she's going to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the six girls, but they've been cornered by Isabella Abaddon, and she's going to kill them.

?: (Girl's voice) That treacherous Fallen Guardian Angel, let's get her and tear her limb from limb!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with short midnight black hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the sigil of Nyarlathotep on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt with the symbol of Cthulhu on it, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Nyarlathotep and holstered on her back is a massive Nyarlathotep-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Nyarlathotep etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large midnight black demon heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large demon heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large demon heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Gasps) I knew we'd run into you here, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, but we'll talk later, let's get rid of The Fallen Guardian Angel and send her to her doom.

We rushed on over and before Isabella Abaddon could kill the girls, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy balls and elemental blasts at The Fallen Guardian Angel and that allowed the six girls to get to safety inside a rainbow energy field created by Lincoln to protect them from Isabella Abaddon and the army of demons who tried to break the field only to be incinerated and sent back to Hell, and when The Fallen Guardian Angel saw us, she only laughed maniacally at us. But, when she saw Lincoln and his Guardian Angels here, her maniacal laughter turned to insane rage.

Isabella Abaddon: (Demonic Voice) YOU! This is all your fault, Lincoln Loud! I would've finally gotten the pleasure of seeing you and all of them die horribly, but you just had to be the hero and ruin my fun!

Lincoln: What you consider fun, we consider nothing more than betrayal, Isabella! You broke the vow and oath to protect me, and even worse, you betrayed me and your fellow Guardian Angels and you sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies, and you put us all through Hell!

Nicholette Torrington: You deserved God's punishment that day five years ago, Isabella, and you also deserved to be banished to Hell for eternity!

Isabella Abaddon: (Demonic Voice) I will kill every last one of you, and you will all suffer in Hell with me!

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Fallen Guardian Angel! Let's tear her to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Cornelia and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Isabella Abaddon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Isabella Abaddon screamed even more in anger, and we saw the black feathers on her demonic black angel wings fall off and they turned into that of a demons: she'd completely descended into darkness and became a demon. She ran at Lincoln and tried to kill him yet again, but Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into her black heart and she died from blood loss and she exploded into black flames as she was erased by The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: May you never darken Michigan again, Fallen Guardian Angel! (To Adrienne Nyarlathotep) And it's so good to see you again, Adrienne Nyarlathotep.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adrienne Nyarlathotep and he hugged her, and Adrienne Nyarlathotep is s very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, this is Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Gym, she's known as the shape-shifter of The Cthulhu Mythos entity incarnations, since Nyarlathotep can take on many forms and he's another one of The Outer Gods in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Nyarlathotep himself, along with godlike power, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the many forms of Nyarlathotep, and that will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Nyarlathotep in his true form, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Adriana Azathoth: That's right, and like I said yesterday, the other Incarnations of The Cthulhu deities and I are well-known masters of these kinds of curses, and there's a reason why they're forbidden: the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad.

Me: Yeah, that's right, I know that all too well, and I also happen to have this.

I immediately showed Adrienne Nyarlathotep The Bracelet of Cthulhu which merged with my right gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: The Bracelet of Cthulhu, I remember that all too well.

Nico: Yeah, he'd used it on certain people we don't like, and it drove them mad.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: I know those curses all too well, and I've defended Lincoln from his enemies at their worst, but I hated Lola with a blazing passion, and I almost got close to using Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness on her.

We gasped.

Nico and me: Lola, what did you do?!

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Trust me, you're not going to like this one bit. (To Lincoln) And Lincoln, there's something I want to give you: I want to give you my blood.

We gasped at her request, including Lincoln.

Lincoln: Adrienne, are you absolutely sure about this?

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, I'm going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Adrienne Nyarlathotep, and he saw that she's really serious, and he smiled as he walks over to Adrienne Nyarlathotep, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Adrienne Nyarlathotep's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: You're still as gentle as ever when you feed on someone, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Adrienne Nyarlathotep's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adrienne Nyarlathotep.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, and he leans down to her face and kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Ruri Miyamoto and Kosaki Onodera from Nisekoi and Tomoko Utsunomiya, Naoko Arai, Keiko Mejiro, and Eiko from Sexy Sailor Soldier.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ruri Miyamoto and Kosaki Onodera from Nisekoi and Tomoko Utsunomiya, Naoko Arai, Keiko Mejiro, and Eiko from Sexy Sailor Soldier.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ruri Miyamoto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ruri Miyamoto and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Isabella Abaddon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his

Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ruri Miyamoto: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ruri Miyamoto: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ruri Miyamoto, Kosaki Onodera, Tomoko Utsunomiya, Naoko Arai, Keiko Mejiro, and Eiko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Isabella Abaddon, Lincoln's former now turned into The Fallen Guardian Angel who broke her solemn oath and vow to protect Lincoln five years ago, and betrayed him and her fellow Guardian Angels and sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies to cause him and all his Guardian Angels pain, suffering, and chaos until she, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies were defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and Isabella Abaddon fell from Grace and she became The Fallen Guardian Angel and was condemned to Hell for eternity, only to escape from Hell when The Chernabog Sisters made their escape and return last year.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to Isabella Abaddon by giving that Fallen Guardian Angel the well-deserved beatdown, but she finally descended into darkness and transformed into a demon and Lincoln finishing her off by driving his massive greatsword into her black heart and she exploded into black flames and was sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and Adrienne Nyarlathotep have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that Fallen Guardian Angel a brutal lesson she'll never forget. But, I can't believe that she just breaks her vow and oath to protect you and even worse side with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of the jerks to cause you and the other Guardian Angels pain and suffering.

Lincoln: She made our lives Hell when she betrayed us, and I can never forgive her for what she did.

Anna Anyanova: None of us will either, what Isabella Abaddon did, she can never be forgiven for her dark deeds in the past.

Nico: But, she got her punishment: falling from grace and sent to Hell for eternity, and now, she's been sent to The Black Gates for good.

Me: You said it.

---

After finally destroying The Fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adrienne Nyarlathotep saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adrienne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Adrienne, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a blazing passion and it almost wound up in you almost using Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness on her?

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: You're not going to like this one bit. You see, I made it no secret Lynn was a big bully and flat-out bitch towards Lincoln and she almost killed him by beating him up and those times she stabbed him with a knife, but on this day, Lincoln and I were busy working out in the gym we set up, and we were doing some wrestling. But, then, Lincoln almost got jumped on by Lynn and she was about to beat the shit out of him if he hadn't grabbed her by the jersey and slammed her onto the mat, I was beyond furious with her, and I almost turned my right arm into a black tentacle to toss Lynn into a wall, but Lincoln was holding Lynn in place, but I was worried Lynn was going to break free and attack Lincoln even though he was taller and extremely muscular, and I'd almost got that close to using Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness on her, but Lincoln stopped me as he fired a red energy blast from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up. We finished our workouts in the gym, and we went back home and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud that Lynn tried to attack Lincoln again and she got grounded for eighteen weeks and put in a straitjacket and thrown in a cage.

Nico: So, Lynn was trying to attack Lincoln again because it was threatening her "dominance"?! She sure is nothing but a wild animal.

Luna: She sure was, dude.

Lincoln: And once again, it was for no reason other than to cause me pain because she saw that it's a threat to her so-called dominance, but she was literally that powerhungry and stupid. But, she made a big mistake when she crossed Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep, and I'm glad I stopped her from using her Lovecraftian Curse, Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Yeah, and you were really dominant when you body-slammed Lynn onto the mat, you outmuscled Lynn and outclassed her by leagues in terms of strength and power.

Nico: But, Lynn wasn't going to learn her lesson that easy, right?

Lincoln: Nope, she sure wasn't. That Dark Side of hers made her stubborn, violent, pig-headed.

Eli: Yeesh.

Lori: We had a lot of worse words to call Lynn, but we didn't, because if she heard it, she would kill all of us. That was said by Lincoln's Guardian Angels, but yeah, Lincoln made it clear, she was stubborn, violent, and a total meathead, because of that animal in her.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter all had feelings for

Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Rumi Usagiyama: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, and this is also perfect for our first beach date, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Nemuri Kayama: Looks like someone had quite a fun time at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rumi Usagiyama A.K.A. Mirko, Emi Fukukado A.K.A. Ms. Joke, Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura (Pokémon), Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Yu Takeyama: And I knew Linky would also mark you and Emi, Rumi, same with Rangiku Matsumoto, Rukia Kuchiki, Sakura, Satsuki, Tamao, Sumomo, Koume, Posey Bloom, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Sirena Von Boo, Bonita Femur, and Avea Trotter.

Rumi Usagiyama: He certainly is quite gentle especially when he marked us and fed on our blood. (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) I'm glad Midnight and Mountain Lady introduced me and Emi to you. Now, you have four sexy R-Rated Pro Heroes in your harem.

Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face and his nose was bleeding.

Nico: Uh, Rumi, need I remind you of what happens when you flirt with Lincoln?

Rumi Usagiyama: Oh, I know, but that just gives us even more of a challenge to drive our man even more wild.

Me: Oh man, Lincoln's trying to hold his urges intact, but of course, that's not going to be easy.

Rudina Adalwulf: Apparently not. But, he's really holding on strong, thanks to my training.

---

Later it was time for Irena's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Irena? Besides the other Underground Girls, Casey Rhodes, and Ang Leung?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Lynn: It'll be awesome to bash more baddies into dirt.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: All right then. Lets head out!

We opened the portal and we were off.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Mystique Sonia: Hey guys! Welcome.

Me: Awesome to see you guys.

Irena: Guys, meet Casey Rhodes, Ang Leung, and my fellow Underground Girls.

Casey: Awesome to meet you. Casey Rhodes, leader of the Jungle Fury Power Rangers.

Ang Leung: Ang Leund, Golden Dragon.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Lin Chung: Wow that's a lot of kids.

Me: It sure is and their mom and dad thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Sheila Loud: It's true. And I think it's awesome.

Lori: It literally is.

Me: (Whispers to Lin Chung) And their family has not been one to use condoms because they don't believe in them.

Lin snickered at that.

Lin Chung: Irena, can you describe what turning into your Lepidopterranian feels like?

Irena: I can try. It started with me sprouting red butterfly wings and it felt like I was being pulled in many directions and my bones cracked and my flesh stretched and it hurt like hell. But I got used to it as time went on.

Nico: It's true.

Sydney: Same thing happened to us.

Nanette: Yeah it's true.

Mr. No Hands: So far, Highroller hasn't attempted to turn anymore of the animals against the humans here. Which means we now have the chance to defeat one of his long standing allies and convert her to our side.

Nico: Wait. "Her"?

Mr. No Hands: The Chameleon Queen.

Me: Ah this will be interesting.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Yep.

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Tell us more about the Chameleon Queen.

Mr. No Hands: Okay.

He did so.

---

Chameleon Queen is the Queen of the Chameleons. She first appeared in "Pitched Battle of the Tank Army", when she grew giant and had to eat all of the mosquitoes. For the time being, High Roller had no interest in using her until learning that she could be useful and bribed her with Candy. She becomes the first of few allies to join him. High Roller however, hates mosquitoes and if Chameleon Queen refuses to eat them up, High Roller just grabs or pinches her on any of her body parts and she will start crying, so she usually has to do as he says, to avoid him doing it again.

As shown in many episodes, her insides are big enough to hold many minions.

At first, the Chameleons were very weak against First Squad. It was soon they gained shields (really bells) for protection. It was then that High Roller had the Chameleon Queen join him and managed to do really well in a fight for a change.

As good as their partnership was, she was soon framed by the Zebra Brothers for stealing lollipops, who had eaten/stole many of the lollipops for themselves. High Roller banished the Chameleon Queen, so she joined forces with Second Squad to challenge First Squad to a Turtle Cannon Competition III. When High Roller overheard the Zebra Brothers discussing their plans while they were eating the lollipops, he realized he was tricked and goes to explain what happened to the Chameleon Queen, offering her a giant lollipop to get her to come back.

---

When he was done we were amazed.

Me: Whoa! So they act like Trojan Horse fortresses for High Roller's troops.

Lin Chung: Exactly.

Nico: Very interesting.

Mystique Sonia: In my opinion, she deserves much better than High Roller.

Lori: I literally agree.

Mystique Sonia: Look, I know it sounds crazy but- (realizes something) Wait. What did you just say?

Me: She agrees with you guys. And I do too.

Nico: I do too. Chameleon's are awesome.

Lynn: They sure are and they can do anything with their surroundings.

Eli: Even blend in with them.

Lily: They sure can and it is really cool.

Mystique Sonia: Glad we agree on that.

Casey Rhodes: This actually isn't my first time fighting a Chameleon.

Me: Casey fought Camille the Chameleon Warrior before he and the Jungle Fury Rangers joined the team along with Camille and Jarrod.

Nico: Yeah they sure did. And it was awesome.

Mystique Sonia: That is amazing.

Eli: It sure is and the cool part is that during the Jungle Fury Rangers usual battles with one of their monsters, Isabelle identifies what their spirit animals can do for us.

Me: It's true.

We showed our rings.

Me: My granddaughter Isabel is the chief shaman of the team and she can identify what each spirit animal can do for everyone.

Nico: It's a really awesome power.

Mighty Ray: Wow that is cool!

Commander Apetrully: The Chameleon Queen has luckily been spotted far away from High Roller and his allies.

Me: She's a sitting duck. But without a doubt she has many more in her army waiting.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: This will be awesome though.

Me: I haven't used a Combo from the Magiswords yet so this will be cool.

Nico: It sure will.

Mighty Ray: We're DEFINITELY gonna need those Magiswords combos.

Me: You got that right. She has a really dangerously impenetrable helmet shell so this will be good.

Nico: It sure will.

Lucy Loud: I think this will be fun.

Nico: And girls I got plenty of Leotards in case.

Sheila Loud: Thanks Nico.

Lin Chung: We'll wait for you girls outside.

Sydney: Okay.

We followed the heroes and waited for the girls.

Lin Chung: Lori, why do you smell like vomit?

Lori: The puke police pulled me, Luna, Linka, and Luan over. Fortunately, Varie was able to pay the fine!

Me: We had an incident this morning where one of Vambre and Prohyas's enemies poisoned lots of customers at a restaurant and made them sick. Also we had to clean it all up.

Nico: Yeah it's crazy.

Me: It's just just Lori though. Luan, Luna and Linka were poisoned by it.

Nico: He was using magiswords to make the grub.

Me: He even used this one.

CHUM MAGISWORD!

Mystique Sonia: A Magisword for chum!?

Mighty Ray: Gross!

Lin Chung: I heard one time that when you hear the word chum J.D. it makes you throw up.

Me: Don't fucking remind me.

Lana was eating chum.

Lana: To me chum is delicious.

We laughed.

Mystique Sonia: Lana likes chum!?

Me: Yeah she sure does.

Lily: She loves it as much as our dad does.

Lincoln: You're not kidding there.

Me: His school ran out of food and all they had to eat was chum and he loved it ever since.

Lin Chung: That is gross.

Me: No kidding. I hurled my guts out a lot since.

Nico: Yeah.

Mystique Sonia: Remind us to hold a meeting between humans and animals reminding all of them that they shouldn't be fighting when it's the big day.

Me: Noted.

Nico: We'll make a memo of that when March 14th comes.

Eli: Right.

Me: Look on the bright side though, Lana eating chum is better than eating Oogie Boogie's bugs.

Mystique Sonia: Lana ate Oogie's bugs!?

Me: 3 times.

Lana: And man were they delicious.

We laughed.

Mystique Sonia: I think I'm gonna hurl.

Lola: I'm with you sister!

Irena and everyone came out.

Irena: Sorry if we took so long.

Me: No worries girls.

Lin Chung: That looks good on you, Irena.

Irena: Thanks. It's cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Irena: Were you guys talking about how Lana likes chum?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Anyway are we ready?

Irena: We sure are.

We were off.

We flew off and we saw a huge tin helmet with legs.

Nico: There she is. And man, is she huge!

Me: She looks like a giant helmet with legs.

Laney: Its true what they say. Looks can be deceiving.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

We landed in front of her.

Me: Okay tin can hold it right there!

Nico: (to Chameleon Queen) Don't bother calling Highroller and your other buddies for help. I used Soundwave's powers to jam your communications a few minutes ago.

Me: And we got this too!

CAN OPENER MAGISWORD!

Me: I'm going to open you up.

Chameleon Queen: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. With all of Big Green's animal members currently at peace with the humans, I knew it was only a matter of time before you came after one of us.

Me: Nice to know that we made an impression.

Nico: Indeed.

Eli: Don't you see that High Roller is only using you?

Irena: Yeah what he said!

Me: Yeah High Roller duped all the animals. This war has to stop now.

Eli: Like it or not we're ending this war one way or another and it will end on the big day when we destroy Twinmasters and send High Roller to prison forever.

Casey Rhodes: Jungle Beast, Spirit Unleashed!

Ang Leung: Power of the Dragon!

They transformed!

Casey: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

He was ready!

Ang turned into THE GOLDEN DRAGON!

Me: Yeah! Ang, the Chinese New Years Moon Festival is on tomorrow so the Rabbit form will be perfect for that.

Ang: Thanks. Glad you think so.

One the Chameleons fired at Mighty Ray. It didn't harm that much. But Mighty Ray felt like it did.

Mighty Ray: I'M DYING! I'M TOO YOUNG AND HANDSOME TO DIE! I'M DYING! DYING!

Casey Rhodes: Call to the beast-

Mighty Ray: DID I MENTION I'M DYING?!

Casey Rhodes: Call to the-

Mighty Ray: SEARING PAIN!

Casey Rhodes: (sighs) Call-

Mighty Ray: DYING! WHY NOW?! I HAD SO MUCH TO ALMOST LIVE FOR!

Me: (FACEPALMS)

Eli: Oh brother.

Me: Mighty Ray you aren't dying. It's only a little slime.

Mighty Ray: Oh. Then never mind.

Me: Where were we? Oh right. Top this.

HOT DOG MAGISWORD!

I fired hot dogs into Chameleon Queen's mouth and she ate them and they were tasty.

Me: I know they aren't flies but they got to be good.

Casey Rhodes: (gets out Cheshire's Rider Ticket) Now to get serious!

He activated it and got Cheshire's claws.

Me: Top this one.

LICORISNAPPER MAGISWORD!

It was a Licorice Version of Wickersnapper Magisword!

I lashed the Chameleons all over and put them in Licorice Cages.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: How about this too?

BOUILLABAISSE SOUP MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of Bouillabaisse and drenched the Chameleons all over!

Casey slashed the Chameleons all over.

Ang: (gets out Crabbe's Rider Ticket) How about a little magic?!

He activated it and fired magic and smashed them down.

Me: You'll like this. Ready Lana?

Lana: You bet I am!

FISHSTICK MAGISWORD!

SMELLY SHOE MAGISWORD!

Me and Lana: SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO: FILET OF SOLE!

We squished numerous Chameleon Soldiers in a stinky smelly fish shoe! P.U.!

Nico: (gets out Chalmers and Cantwell's Ridewatches) I'm not forgetting about these this time!

Nico activated them and fired a blast of energy and smashed them down.

Me: NICE! Lola time to bring on the spice!

Lola: You got it!

GIANT BOWL OF SOUP AND MICROWAVE MAGISWORDS!

CURRY SPICINESS AND HOT SAUCE MAGISWORDS!

Me and Lola: SUPER ULTRA TEAMWORK COMBO: ATOMIC HOT CURRY SOUP OF DOOM!

We fired a massive hot curry soup and it went into a bunch of Chameleon Soldiers and they bursted into intense flames!

Nico: NICE!

Chameleon Queen: I want to leave High Roller. But every time I try to disobey, he always hurts me!

Me: How does he do that?

Chameleon Queen: I don't know. It's under this helmet.

Me: Hmm. This requires strength!

Lynn: Leave this to me.

MUSCLY ARM MAGISWORD!

She grew her arms to superhuman levels and grabbed the helmet but it was too heavy to lift!

Me: Oh boy. Irena, Girls get in there and lift!

Nico: What he said!

Irena: You got it! Come on girls! It's underground monster time!

Irena's jumpsuit got tight.

It ripped with butterfly wings coming out of her back.

And antennae popped out of her head. They all fully transformed and were ready!

Nico: NOICE!

Me: YEAH!

They then got on all the helmet sides and then..

POP!

It popped off!

Me: Boy that is awesome!

Lin Chung: Let's see what's inside.

Me: Wait look!

We saw a giant chip on her back and it had a red flashing light with a skull and crossbones on it!

Nico: Whoa that is a nasty chip!

Lisa Loud: (GASP) Sweet Johannes Keplar! That's a Pain Chip! It zaps the target with 50 million volts of electricity should there be any form of disobedience!

Me: Lets get this nasty abomination off of her!

Nico: Way ahead of you!

Nico and me grabbed the chip and pulled it off her and she was free!

Chameleon Queen: Free!

Then we heard beeping.

Lisa Loud: That chip is a high explosive bomb!

We threw it into the air and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded with the power of 50 tons of high explosives!

Eli: WHOA! That was close!

Mighty Ray: Geez. High Roller usually just pinched or grabbed a part of your body to hurt you. But this is messed up even for him!

Me: No kidding there! That was insane!

Eli: Where did he even get that kind of chip anyway?

Me: No doubt from the Galacton Evil Chip Store.

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Me: Yeah crazy huh?

Nico: Either way, Chameleon Queen, welcome to Big Green. And not to worry. We've given you the power to assume your small size again.

Chameleon: Thanks guys!

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: But that was cool.

Lin Chung: Wait. Is that a Xatu?

Me: Hey it sure is.

Nico: Wow.

Xatu: (In a girls voice) (Egyptian Accent) Nico it's good to see you.

Nico: (GASP) Saline Al Saladin! Wow!

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Xatu: I went to Nico's class in history on Egypt and we did projects on the history of Saladin and Rameses.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a black leotard and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was back to normal and Nico gave her the leotard and she put it on. She was a girl with black hair and blue eyes.

Saline Al Saladin: That is amazing.

Nico and Saline hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Saline Al Saladin: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys.

Me: Boy was that awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Qin: WHOA! That is amazing!

Maria: Lets get the girls back to normal in the bathroom.

Irena: Good idea.

Maria took them into their bathrooms.

May: Next time, Ryotaro and Ruby Rose should go with you.

Irena: Good idea!

Me: I like it.

---

We were at the Arcade.

Me: Okay Lincoln, Paige, Ronnie Anne you guys have fun.

Lincoln: Thanks!

Lusamine: Okay, Poliwag. Why don't you show us the games you played here yesterday?

Poliwag: Sure!

He showed us the Super Stacker game and it was amazing!

Me: Oh yeah I love this game!

Nico: Me too! That's amazing that you cleaned this whole game out.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Well done Poliwag.

Mario: (Italian Accent) Let's-a try it!

Me: Lets shall.

I got to playing and I got to the top and won and I won a PS Vita.

Qin: Wow! Nice one!

Me: Thanks.

Paige and Lincoln were doing great.

Ronnie Anne: Man Lincoln I did not expect a Guardian Angel of yours to go bad.

Lincoln: Me neither! That was rough!

Me: Boy none of us did Lincoln. Anna that must have been a hard blow for all of you to see that.

Anna Anyanova: It was. But she is getting what she deserves later on.

Blot: Don't forget the other games!

Me: I know.

We got to playing the others.

We played skiiball and more.

Vambre: (British Accent) J.D. you invented really well thought up Super Teamwork Combos.

Me: Those were awesome Vambre. And those new magiswords we all got are cool.

Prohyas: They sure are and I diid not expect my evil doppelgänger to be at that restaurant.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Lori, Luna, Luan, Linka, Sam are you guys all cleaned up?

Sam S.L.: We sure are.

Me: Sorry you girls got drenched in throw up.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 2 Hours Later.

---

We won tons and tons of tickets and got many many many prizes.

Qin: That was fun!

Groove: Look at all the prizes we won!

Me: Yeah that was awesome!

Poliwag: Glad you guys all had fun.

Me: We sure did.

Xenia: We sure had fun.

---

We later came back to the estate.

Me: Now it's time for the main event.

Erica: You got that right! This is gonna be so awesome!

Grave Clobber: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Kaz's team will include the Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, and Toothless. Kimiko's team will include Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, and Shura Kirigakure.

Toothless roared.

Kimiko: Awesome!

Astrid: This is gonna be awesome.

Hiccup: Hey yeah it will be!

Me: First lets get your leg back. Hold on to me.

I got his prosthetic foot off.

I had my hand glow and touched it and regrew his foot back.

Hiccup winced.

Me: Sorry.

His foot was back!

Hiccup: WHOA! Thanks J.D.!

Astrid: Glad you have your foot back Hiccup.

Me: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Villamax: Can me, Brain Freezer, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, and Hydrax go with you guys?

Garble: Me, Superfriends Captain Cold, Trifire, Goldar, Animal Path, Katz, Evil Snake, Zen Aku, Evil Aero Man, and Terror Dopant will go as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Erica: I'm so excited for this one!

Qin: We all are!

Xenia: YEAH!

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bellossom, Marill and Azumarill.

Me: I picked Marill for me because I just love how cute they are.

Misty: Marill is really cute.

Qin: It sure is. But those are good choices.

But then…

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPP!

Nico got zapped by something!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!

Me: I think that.

We saw an Ampharos!

Maria: An Ampharos?

Ampharos: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. Can't help it.

Nico: Tanya Nikos? Whoa!

Me: Looks like the next gene-slammer found you.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ampharos: My favorite is when me and Nico did an awesome prank call on Huggins and he got 75 Limburger and anchovy pizzas.

Lynn: Whoa that was you guys that sent all those pizzas!?

Laney: Whoa I was wondering why his breath smelled like rotten socks.

Nico: That was funny.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny! Lets get you back to normal.

Maria: Lets do it in the bathroom.

We took her to the bathroom and Nico gave her a yellow leotard and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She came out and was a blond hair girl with blue eyes and was in the yellow leotard.

Tanya Nikos: (Groans) That was rough.

Nico and Tanya hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Tanya Nikos: Me too Nico. Me too.

Brain Freezer: Let's get going.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Tomás Perez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Tomás Perez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Tomás Perez for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet with Zixx and her friends and we're going to destroy Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire for good.

Lincoln: Onccalon will pay for everything that monster and that accursed empire has caused, and once we finally destroy Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire, you're the next one to die, Tomás Perez.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Tomás Perez, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Erica Haddock: Hang on, Zixx, we're coming.

Nico: To the Nicomobile! (runs outside)

Superfriends Captain Cold: Nico, you don't have- (sees Nico driving said car)-nevermind.

It was an awesome phoenix car.

Me: Remind me to ask where Nico got a cool car like that.

We were off to Canada!

* * *

We were flying and driving.

Bruiser Cruiser: Nico, where did you even get that car?

Nico: I found it at a junkyard and me and Lana spruced it up and made it into a Phoenix Car with all sorts of cool features.

Me: That is cool!

Eli: So that's what you were doing in the garage.

Xenia: Awesome!

Cyborg: Speaking of which Nico, thanks for getting my car back.

Nico: No problem.

We arrived at Zixx's school.

Goldar: There they are.

We saw them in the Cafeteria.

We went in.

Whiger: Hi there, Zixx and friends!

Zixx: Hey guys!

Erica: Zixx!

They hugged!

Me: Sorry to interrupt your lunch guys.

Zixx: No worries.

Me: Let me get us a good feast going.

RUMP ROAST MAGISWORD!

I got Erica and us a lot of meats.

Erica: Awesome!

Jindrax: How have you guys been?

Zixx: Busy as ever.

Erica: Well it's my big day now. So it's time for us to take down Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire.

Shanan: Yep and we're going to make those monsters pay. Time to finish what I started.

Qin: Yep and Shanan transformed and got stronger.

Beetle: We just want to thank you guys for helping to defeat Speed Demon.

Katz: And we ARE talking about that car from the 2012 Turtles' world.

Nico: It's true.

Ultrox: That was really awesome.

Zixx: Think nothing of it. It was our first time on Xenoc.

Me: You guys had a lot of fun there.

Lola: Yep.

Erina Nakiri: That was so awesome though.

Lola: It sure was.

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying 3 bottles of beer.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon: (to Zixx and her friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Adam Frake: Um… beer fairy?

Ashi: (sighs) Well, they were gonna see the costume eventually.

Me: (Chuckles) It's really cute. Poromon now dresses up as the Beer fairy whenever a big day mission comes.

Qin: It's really cute.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: But Poromon they are just kids and are too young to drink.

Poromon: Oh right I forgot.

Zixx: Digimon and Pokemon that drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Drakkon: Yeah, Poromon's like the tooth fairy except with beer instead of teeth.

Zen Aku: He may or may not put beer bottles underneath pillows.

Me: That would be really funny if he did.

Poromon: No beer bottles are too big.

Qin: That would be awesome though.

Xenia: Yep.

Zixx: Thank goodness that doesn't happen though.

Lola: Yep.

Erica: (Eating meat) Mmm. That would be funny though.

Varie: It sure would.

Crow Hogan: That would be funny too.

Scrap Shooter: Hey, Zixx. Did ya ever meet the Andorians at one point, see?

Zixx: Actually yes I have.

Me: Really? You have?

Zixx: I sure have. Along with so many alien races.

Me: Wow. You went all over the universe as much as we have.

Nico: That is cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: That is awesome. And we actually know Captain Picard and Captain Kirk and their crews.

Me: We have not met Captain Janeway and her crew yet.

Zixx: Also, can I ask you guys a question?

Terror Dopant: What is it?

Zixx: You guys mentioned a trailer for a movie called Blood and Honey. Can you explain what that is?

Me: Uh oh. You should not have mentioned that.

Hydrax: Zixx, I don't think that's a good-

Poliwag: OH, I'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU SAID TRAILER! (shows trailer close to Zixx's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Poliwag calm down.

ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I got Poliwag to calm down.

Nico: Awesome.

Vambre: Wow J.D. it's good you're starting to use Magiswords more often.

Me: We feel that they were being neglected as of late. But also Zixx to answer your question, it's a movie that comes out on February 15th and it's called the Dark Side of Winnie the Pooh. It's a horror movie version of it.

Zixx: Oh man! That must've scared the Mascots and Winnie the Pooh and friends bad.

Me: It sure did. They wanted me to give the Director who made it the black gates. But I told him he is an innocent soul.

Adam Frake: Is Dark Eddy still causing trouble?

Vice: Yep. But Eddy got him out of his body.

Me: We only have 14 more times left before he is given the black gates.

Zixx: Wow! But what do you mean Eddy got him out of his body?

Nico: Eddy regained control of his body and separated him from Dark Eddy and we banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Zixx: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: It sure is.

Zixx: And J.D. I saw a massive burst of energy explode out from your tree.

Me: That was me. I was infuriated because of what happened with the Faix Kamen Rider Team and a rider named Masato Kusaka. He did horrible crimes.

Xenia: Yeah and it pissed off J.D.

Riley: While that's not a bad thing, there's a downside.

Vulture: What downside?

Riley: There's now an evil version of Eddy running around the Multiverse with a blaster.

Evil Aero Man: Not exactly.

Me: He's now trapped in the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Nico: But he will appear on the first missions of each ambassador mission.

Eli: Yep.

Zixx: Oh I get it.

Poison Ivy: You guys better throw any recyclable items in those recycle bins. That way, no plants will be harmed.

Zixx: Don't worry we only use biodegradable items.

Me: That's good you do.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Adam Frake: Yeah no kidding.

Evil Snake: And you guys won't have to worry about going after Deeth and Onccalon the long way around.

Whiplash: Vexen gave us this transporter that will create a portal to take us to Onccalon's hideout directly.

Me: Very clever.

Zixx: That's perfect.

Me: Now all of us can go without having to use the computer or Virtualizer.

Qin: Yep.

Shield Shredder: Alright, Erica. All stuffed?

Erica: (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Sheila Loud: I'll take that as a big yes.

Nico: Now that we're all fed it's time to get to work.

Griffin: Don't worry about any calories.

Animal Path: They'll probably be burned when you transform.

Nico: Good call.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: But we still have a lot of fun.

Me: Yeah. Lets show you guys our power with our usual battles.

Zixx: This will be fun.

Nico: Maria call it in.

Maria did so.

Then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Mummy, Diabolico, Lanhua, Queen Cannabis, Yost Domino, Orbit Woman, Kuroto Dan, Grand Duke's Minions, Black Knight of Merlin, Evil Ice Man, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, and Evil Cloud Man appeared.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Mummy, Diabolico, Lanhua, Queen Cannabis, Yost Domino, Orbit Woman, Kuroto Dan, Grand Duke's Minions, Black Knight of Merlin, Evil Ice Man, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, and Evil Cloud Man.

Vexen: You heard right, Zixx. The transporter will take us directly to Onccalon's lair.

Killer Shrike: Of course, you'll be in your virtual forms.

Wolf: And Plank will be able to talk.

Me: Yep.

Zixx: Cool.

Jonny 2X4: RIGHT ON!

Captain Boomerang: (to Nico) (Australian Accent) Heard people vomited at a restaurant.

Nico: Yep.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) How many are in the hospital?

Me: 15. But it's not serious.

Nico: Yep.

Wrecking Ball then appeared.

Me: Wrecking Ball, back for another round I see.

Wrecking Ball: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Wrecking Ball: Lori, are you, Luna, Linka, and Luan okay now?

Lori: Yes we are.

Luna Loud: We sure are dudes.

Linka: Yeah we are.

Luan: Yep.

Wrecking Ball: Good.

Nico: Lets get started shall we?

We got the battles underway.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Irina Verokkova, Mr. Krabs, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Nico's Rescues over the last two days

---

Killer Shrike was first.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Nico's Rescues over the last two days have been awesome. I just hope Lori, Luna, Luan, and Linka are okay now.

Rice Fitzgerald: Don't worry they are fine now. Varie's remedy did great for them.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah Nohyas really made a mockery of the cooking world today.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) That red hair doppelgänger of Prohyas really is both funny and silly.

Sunburn: He sure is. But he is really stupid.

Irina Verokkova: (Russian Accent) What is with people using chum in food these days? It's like they want to get people sick.

Mr. Krabs: No kidding lass. It's like what Plankton was doing all over again.

Killer Shrike: Boy you're not kidding there! Lets do it!

Rice used her Legend Items.

RICE'S KRABBY PATTY ESCAPADE! SOUND OF DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Cole Evans, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Bear Sisters, Kenai, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf - Nico battling Another Jack and The Earth's Bean Tree and Another Chalmers

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Nico, Stella's team, Chalmers' team, and the others did good battling Another Jack and The Earth's Bean Tree. And Another Chalmers as well.

Cole Evans: They sure did but we were not expecting both of them to help everyone out. That was awesome!

Fluttershy: It sure was and we gave Nohyas a big beatdown.

Tornado Bolt: Boy we sure did and we used all the magiswords he stole against him!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That was so amazing to see there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we got all kinds of amazing Food Magiswords.

The Bear Sisters nodded in agreement.

Kenai: Boy you should see some of them. They are awesome.

Wolf: Boy that will be awesome to see. Lets do it!

Cole activated his Legend Items.

STARFOX FLIGHT OF FURY! WOLF VS FOX BATTLES!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed him down.

## Julie Yamamoto, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lola Ferrington, Ship, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - Lincoln's Rescues

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) Lincoln's rescues were as awesome as ever. You guys met new girls like always.

Julie Yamamoto: They always are so much fun. But this one was different. We battled a fallen Guardian Angel.

Captain Boomerang: What!? One of Lincoln's Guardian Angels went bad!?

Pinkie Pie: Boy she sure did! I could not believe it either! She broke the sacred oath of protecting Lincoln and sided with Lincoln's mean sisters and his enemies!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That was not a good sight to see.

Captain Boomerang: That was awful mates! What was her name?

Pinkie Pie: Her name was Isabella Abaddon and she was a Guardian Angel that went mad.

Featherweight: Yeah she was a bad one.

Sprocket: Man I don't know what could possibly possess a girl like her to go rogue like that but it was awful!

Lola Ferrington: Yeah I never thought I would see the day when that happened!

---

Lola Ferrington: Ship says that he agrees with me and all of us.

Captain Boomerang: That is crazy mates. Thank goodness you guys stopped her and destroyed her. Lets do it!

Julie used her legend items.

TENNIS FURY OF NINTENDO! TENNIS SPEED FURY OF JULIE!

She fired a powerful barrage of tennis balls and they fired waves of energy, metal and gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jeri Kamiya, Gearshift, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo - Meeting the Incarnations of Yog Sothoth and Nyarlathotep

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) I heard you guys met the Incarnations of Yog Sothoth and Nyarlathotep. What are their names?

Akira: Their names are Arabella Yog-Sothoth and Adrienne Nyarlathotep and they both are really amazing and powerful masters of their dark power.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy they sure are. And they both have intensely powerful revelations.

Starshine Sparkle: You are not going to believe what happed.

---

Arabella Yog-Sothoth

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: You're not going to like this one bit. You see, I make it no secret that Lori was a big bully, control freak, and flat-out bitch towards Lincoln and she almost killed him by beating him up and those times she stabbed him with a knife, but on this day, Lincoln and I were busy working on some assignments for Language Arts. But, then, Lincoln got jumped on by Lori and she was beating the shit out of him and she was ranting angrily like the bitch that she was, I was beyond furious with her. I turned my right arm into a black tentacle which grabbed Lori and I got her off Lincoln and I'd tossed her into a wall, but she got back up and she was about to attack me, and I almost got that close to using Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy on her, but Lincoln stopped me as he fired a red energy blast from his hands and tied that bitch up. We told Mr. and Mrs. Loud what Lori did to Lincoln and she got grounded for eighteen weeks and put in a straitjacket and thrown in a cage.

Nico: So, Lori was just on another of her rampages again?! She sure is an animal.

Luna: She sure was, dude.

Lincoln: And once again, it was for no reason other than to cause me pain because I refused to be her ottoman, she knows I had homework, but she was literally that powerhungry. But, she made a big mistake when she crossed Arabella Yog-Sothoth, The Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth, and I was glad I stopped her from using her Lovecraftian Curse, Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy. But, that's another of the Lovecraftian Curses that Nicholette mentioned.

Me: Oh, I hate to find out the other Lovecraftian Curses.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: You're not going to like this one bit. You see, I made it no secret Lynn was a big bully and flat-out bitch towards Lincoln and she almost killed him by beating him up and those times she stabbed him with a knife, but on this day, Lincoln and I were busy working out in the gym we set up, and we were doing some wrestling. But, then, Lincoln almost got jumped on by Lynn and she was about to beat the shit out of him if he hadn't grabbed her by the jersey and slammed her onto the mat, I was beyond furious with her, and I almost turned my right arm into a black tentacle to toss Lynn into a wall, but Lincoln was holding Lynn in place, but I was worried Lynn was going to break free and attack Lincoln even though he was taller and extremely muscular, and I'd almost got that close to using Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness on her, but Lincoln stopped me as he fired a red energy blast from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up. We finished our workouts in the gym, and we went back home and told Mr. and Mrs. Loud that Lynn tried to attack Lincoln again and she got grounded for eighteen weeks and put in a straitjacket and thrown in a cage.

Nico: So, Lynn was trying to attack Lincoln again because it was threatening her "dominance"?! She sure is nothing but a wild animal.

Luna: She sure was, dude.

Lincoln: And once again, it was for no reason other than to cause me pain because she saw that it's a threat to her so-called dominance, but she was literally that powerhungry and stupid. But, she made a big mistake when she crossed Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep, and I'm glad I stopped her from using her Lovecraftian Curse, Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Yeah, and you were really dominant when you body-slammed Lynn onto the mat, you outmuscled Lynn and outclassed her by leagues in terms of strength and power.

Nico: But, Lynn wasn't going to learn her lesson that easy, right?

Lincoln: Nope, she sure wasn't. That Dark Side of hers made her stubborn, violent, pig-headed.

Eli: Yeesh.

Lori: We had a lot of worse words to call Lynn, but we didn't, because if she heard it, she would kill all of us. That was said by Lincoln's Guardian Angels, but yeah, Lincoln made it clear, she was stubborn, violent, and a total meathead, because of that animal in her.

FLASHBACKS END

Crimson Dynamo: Oh man! That is crazy! Lynn was an absolute animal in those!

Spyro: You're not kidding there. She was an absolute violent meathead in there.

Jeri Kamiya: You are not kidding there.

Gearshift: That was awful there.

Crimson Dynamo: It sure was comrades. Lets do it!

Akira activated his legend items.

IRON SUIT OF THE AVENGERS! IRON MAN'S LASER BARRAGE!

They fired waves of lasers, gears, energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Kim Possible, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Indigo Carrington, Jesse Anderson, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - Irena's Third mission

---

Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Today was Irena's Third mission. The Chameleon Queen will be an excellent addition to our ranks.

Kim Possible: She sure will and we found out that there was a use Pain Chip on her under her huge helmet.

Rarity: That was awful that she had that on her.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was! But thank goodness we got it off her.

Gill Grunt: No kidding there. Thank goodness.

Indigo Carrington: But their tactics are absolutely amazing.

Jesse Anderson: Boy they sure are.

Spoiled Rich: I think it's amazing too myself.

Lady Shiva: Same here too. Lets do it!

Kim Possible: You are about to face the Girl With The Golden Eye!

She activated her Legend Items.

KIM'S GOLDEN EYES OF DOOM! THE GOLDEN EYES OF POWER!

Kim's eyes turned golden yellow And They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Ben Tennyson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Edith Norris, Suu, Naruto Uzumaki, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Us going to the Arcade

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) You guys went to the arcade today. Did you check out the games Poliwag played?

Ben Tennyson: We sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Applejack: It sure was. Poliwag did really great on those.

Apple Bloom: He sure did and we really had lots of fun on those games too.

Flashwing: They sure were really fun there.

Edith Norris: They were great and fun and we won all sorts of great prizes too.

Suu: Yeah no kidding there.

Naruto: They sure were awesome and fun.

Billy Numerous: They sure were. Naruto you weren't in the village when the girls were doing their mission were you?

Naruto: No I had to go with Kiba, Shino, Choji, Neji and Rock Lee to destroy some rogue ninjas hiding out in the Land of Rivers. Our ground penetrating radar found them.

Billy Numerous: Wow thank goodness.

Naruto: I'm not like pervy sage thank goodness.

Billy Numerous: Good. Lets do it y'all!

Ben activated his Legend Items.

CLONES A PLENTY IN SHINOBI! BEN'S ALIENS GALORE!

He made clones and they formed into ALL HIS ALIENS! And they fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Ruby Rose, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aurora Gettysburg, Aayla Secura, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Zixx and her Friends are amazing

---

Deker was next.

Deker: (to Ruby) Zixx and her Friends are amazing. They almost remind me of the Lyoko Warriors.

Ruby Rose: Boy they sure do and Jeremie also said that it reminded him so much about their days in fighting X.A.N.A.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure did and it was crazy all that happened in Kadac back then.

Cozy Glow: No kidding there. And they also used the Questworld System to get to the Virtual World. Which is really awesome.

Hex: Boy it sure is.

Aurora Gettysburg: We saw it in action when we were seeing it taken from their phones and it was awesome.

Aayla Secura: (French Accent) That is a most amazing sight to behold.

Deker: It sure is. Lets do it!

Ruby used her Legend Items.

RUBY ROSE'S HARROWING JOURNEY! RUBY'S CRESCENT ROSE BLADE DANCE!

They fired waves of energy and bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lana Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Chione (Ben 10), Killer Frost and Poison Ivy VS Vexen - Zixx and friends went on an awesome interstellar battle in the virtual world

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Zixx and friends went on an awesome interstellar battle in the virtual world. How awesome is that?

Lana: It's gonna be really awesome! And our experiences on lots of alien planets will be really useful for this one.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it's gonna be awesome! I'm looking forward for this one.

Scootaloo: Boy we all are!

Whirlwind: We sure are.

Kanai: I agree there and this will be awesome and fun.

Chione: You got that right.

Vexen: I am excited for this one. Lets do it!

Lana used her Legend Items.

NIGHT OF THE SKÖLL MOON! LANA'S FROSTBITTEN FREEZE!

They fired waves of ice, endothermic fire, wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

## Maxxine Stennson, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Harmony Carrington, Honoka Uzumaki, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - Shanan is going to make Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire pay with their lives in blood

Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Shanan is going to make Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire pay with their lives in blood. Or data bits in this case.

Maxxine: Darn right she will! But we were really amazed that she faced and battled them many times before in the old days.

Princess Celestia: That is really amazing that she faced them.

King Solar: The girl has lots of experiences when it comes to all this.

Solar Eclipsa: She is gonna really be showing the Hargokk what for.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. I hope she makes blood soup out of them.

Spotlight: No kidding there.

Harmony Carrington: You got that right.

Honoka Uzumaki: That would be awesome.

Mummy: It sure would. Lets do it!

Maxxine used her Legend Items.

NIGHT OF THE HORRORLAND MUMMY! FURY OF THE GOOSEBUMPS HAUNTED MASKS!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

---

## Musa, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Rhonda LaBouche, Black Canary, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire remind me of Sark and MCP

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire remind me of Sark and MCP. And like those two, they'll get what they deserve.

Musa: Now that you mention it, they do act very similar to those two from Tron back 1982. That is so coincidental.

Princess Luna: That is really amazing and cool.

Moondust: Yeah it sure is. It's very fitting and amazing.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Boy the Tron movies are both awesome and cool.

Blackout: It'll be like fighting the XANA Monsters and some of the minions of CLU and more.

Rhonda LaBouche: It sure will be awesome.

Black Canary: I think it will be awesome too.

Diabolico: Yeah no kidding! But both those villains are awesome. Lets do it!

Musa used her legend items.

LIGHTSPEED FLARE BURSTERS! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE BARRAGE!

They fired blasts of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Zixx VS Chickenball Z Mandy

---

Zixx was looking for her archenemy and then she saw a figure come out and it was Mandy and she had flaming orange super Saiyan style hair. It was CHICKENBALL Z MANDY!

Zixx: Whoa so you are Chickenball Z Mandy.

CBZ Mandy: That's right. I hope you're ready for a good fight.

Zixx: Always ready.

CBZ Mandy: Good. I will not make this easy on you.

Zixx: Didn't want it to be.

She went at Zixx and she blocked a punch from her and Zixx punched her face and kicked her down and fired an energy blast and smashed her down.

Vert VS LaGrange

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Vert: You bet it will be.

Vert fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Right VS Six Gum Gang

The Six Gum Gang were next.

Runt: Y'all ready for us?

Dixie: Because we are!

Right: Always ready guys!

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Juru VS Mr. X

Mr. X was next.

Juru: Get ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Thomas VS Big Daddy Boo

Big Daddy Boo was next.

Big Daddy Boo: Y'all ready?

Thomas: Lets do it!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Aruto Hiden VS Angel Roidmude (099)

Angel Roidmude was next.

Angel Roidmude: This will be fun.

Aruto: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Haruko Kamio VS Lanhua

Lanhua was next.

Lanhua: This is gonna be good and fun.

Haruko: It always is fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Lanhua down.

Lilith Sahl VS Queen Cannabis

Queen Cannabis was next.

Queen Cannabis: This will be fun.

Lilith Sahl: Just don't smoke marijuana on me.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed Queen Cannabis down.

Meg VS Yost Domino

Yost Domino was next.

Yost Domino: This will be good.

Meg: It always will be.

She fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed down Yost Domino.

Milly Ashford VS Evil Orbit Woman.

Evil Orbit Woman was next.

Evil Orbit Woman: You ready for me?

Milly Ashford: Always ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Evil Orbit Woman down.

Noir Wendoma VS Kuroto Dan

---

Kuroto Dan was next.

Kuroto Dan: I will win this.

Noir: Bring it on.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Wallflower Blush VS Grand Dukes Minions

---

Grand Dukes Minions were next.

Wallflower Blush: Time for the Rays to shine in.

She unleashed a light ball as bright as the sun and they screamed from its brightness and she smashed them down.

---

Sir George VS Black Knight of Merlin

---

Black Knight of Merlin was next.

Black Knight of Merlin: This is gonna be awesome.

Sir George: It sure will be fun.

Sir George fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rip VS Evil Ice Man

---

Evil Ice Man was next.

Evil Ice Man: You ready for me?

Rip: You bet I am! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed Evil Ice Man down.

---

Mokunai XI VS Mummy of Anhk-Ha

---

Mummy of Anhk-Ha was next.

Mummy moaned.

Mokunai XI: Moan yourself.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Erina Nakiri VS Evil Cloud Man

---

Evil Cloud Man was next.

Evil Cloud Man: Zixx and friends are awesome.

Erina: Boy they sure are cool.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Wrecking Ball

---

Wrecking Ball was next.

Wrecking Ball: Zixx and her friends have done a lot all over the universe haven't they?

Me: They sure have and they have been to a lot of planets. Not just Xenoc but many planets just like all of us have.

Varie: Yeah they sure are amazing space travellers.

Camie: Boy I'll say.

C.C.: They have done a lot of good all over the universe and beyond.

Wrecking Ball: They sure have.

Me: Lets Disco!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called The Destroyers of Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Hargokk Empire symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: OH YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

Zeo Rangers: ZEO CANNON!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Wrecking Ball and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Wrecking Ball you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered!

Zixx: That was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Me: Shows how strong our power is.

Lola: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Alright. Time to pay Deeth and Onccalon a visit!

Nico: That's right. Now it's time for the main event.

Shanan: Me and Deeth and Onccalon have an old score to settle.

Nico: All right lets go guys. Get ready Deeth and Onccalon, (EYES GLOW RED) The terror of the Hargokk Empire dies with both of you!

Vexen opened his opened the portal and we were off to the Virtual world and we were flying through the fortress.

Me: Wow!

C.C.: Incredible!

Robo Blaze: You guys weren't kidding.

Trifire: This place really is a virtual world.

Ulrich: Just like old times huh Jeremie.

Jeremie: You got that right.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) This is really amazing and awesome.

Maria: No one blocking our path so far. I guess the villain the Dinotrux will help fend off will appear during the main battle.

Matt Olsen: Awesome! And I brought just the Zoid to help out with that.

Me: Cool. I hope Garby farts in the villains face.

We laughed!

Nico: That will be funny.

Carnotaurus then joined up with us.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Carnotaurus.

Carnotaurus: No problem guys. It's gonna be awesome helping you all.

Nico: It sure will be cool.

Eli: I sense them dead ahead.

We saw a big door.

Zixx: Just his style. Me and Carnotaurus will go in and you guys do your entrance.

Me: Right.

Carnotaurus then busted the door down and they saw DEETH AND

ONCCALON!

Carnotaurus: You two must be Deeth and Onccalon.

Deeth: So, the mindless dinosaur can talk.

Onccalon: I presume your leader gave you enough sentience for you to be able to speak.

Carnotaurus: In a way.

Deeth: You just can't stop being a pain, can you, Zixx? Beating up Sarah, making Markko go soft, frezing Jayda, and blowing up Magda and Thar!

Zixx: It's over, Deeth. For you and Onccalon.

Onccalon: Over? My dear Zixx. It's only just begun!

Zixx: But I haven't introduced you to my friends.

Then the spirits of the aliens of the universe came and they swirled around Deeth and Onccalon and they converged and then they formed into a huge solar system with numerous planets and more and they spun around and bursted into the elements with the sun emitting a phoenix cry and then we came out and landed.

Me: That is an entrance!

Deeth: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right Deeth!

Shanan: Long time no see dirtfaces! You and I have an old score to settle! (GOES SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA!)

Onccalon: Shanan! You have been a thorn in our sides for the last time!

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Voice of Life) I aim to please.

Me: This time we finish you once and for all!

Xenia: YEAH! No mercy!

Deeth: I think it's time for some backup

Onccalon: Kuros! Bechats!

An army of Kuros and Bechats appeared.

Me: Kuros and Bechats!

Qin: Now we're talking!

I fired waves of energy and massive fiery explosions blasted the footsoldiers apart.

Nico: Yeah!

Shanan: Top this one.

She teleported and punched Deeth in his face and kicked him in his stomach with incredible speed and then she mercilessly thrashed him all over and he belched up blue blood and then Shanan kicked him and smashed him into the wall!

Deeth got up and growled.

But then the Footsoldiers jumped on Zixx and friends.

Zixx and her friends lay defeated at the hands of the Kuros and Bechats.

Deeth: It's really a shame that after so many years of fighting us, you go out like this.

POW!

I punched Deeth in his face.

Onccalon: But you won't die right away. No, we'll save you for last after we make you watch as we kill all your friends!

Nico: We'll see about that!

Shanan punched Onccalon in his face and knocked him down.

Juru: (punches a Bechat) We have to do something!

Erica then got an idea.

Erica: Everyone in the audience! Lend Zixx and her friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Zixx and her friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Zixx and her friemds. And soon, Zixx found the strength to get up.

Deeth: WHAT!?

Zixx: Sorry, Deeth. But I don't plan on dying just yet!

Zixx grabbed a Kuro and threw it at a Bechat.

Zixx: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Adam Frake: I didn't think we'd get a lot of fans.

Griff: I'm just surprised everyone can see us from in here.

Riley: I'm not complaining.

Megan: Me neither.

Dwayne Welland: What do you guys say we finish this?

Me: We shall!

Erica: Let me transform with you guys!

Right: By all means, Erica.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Yodonna: DARK CHANGE!

Zero One Riders: Henshin!

They transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Yodonna: "THE DARK ARROW SHOT! YODONNA!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and they were ready!

Right: We are…

Juru:… Super Sentai!

Tsukasa: You're not the only one with backup!

Kamen Ride: DynaRed!

Kamen Ride: DynaBlue!

Kamen Ride: DynaBlack!

Kamen Ride: DynaYellow!

Kamen Ride: DynaPink!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SCIENCE PLATOON!

They turned into the Dynaman and summoned clones of the Dynaman!

Erica Haddock: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Onccalon.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes, she unholstered her DNA Spliceteam Sword from her back, and as she approached Onccalon, she left red energy, fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes with every step.

Erica Haddock: You really make me sick Onccalon, you and the entire Hargokk Empire have caused far too much trouble here in the virtual world and you caused Zixx and her friends too much trouble to last an eternity. Now, that ends here, you're going to die here and now, and the Hargokk Empire will also die here with you.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with fire and plants surrounding the vortex, there are dinosaurs and tyrannosaurus rexes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Erica Haddock emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Erica Haddock grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes surrounding her, she has a tyrannosaurus rex emblazoned on her forehead, she has tyrannosaurus rex earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Jurassic, Jungle, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gem embedded in the gold flame links and red crystal links and red tyrannosaurus rex-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a tyrannosaurus rex with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Jurassic, Jungle, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Erica Haddock has on a red short-sleeved shirt, long red pants, knee-high red high-heeled boots, and red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes on the coattails and on the back is a tyrannosaurus rex with fire surrounding it. Suddenly, Erica Haddock felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock's Sword of The DNA Spliceteam and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Erica Haddock's DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Jurassic Jungle Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a Tyrannosaurus Rex etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large T-Rex heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large T-Rex heads with blue gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the T-Rex heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold T-Rex head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the T-Rex that said, "Erica Haddock, Gene-

Slammer of The Tyrannosaurus Rex, Extremely Deadly Martial Artist, Dear Friend of Nico Chan, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Loving Girlfriend of Crow Hogan, Archenemy of Carnotaur, Loving Sister of Zixx and Her Friends, Destroyer of Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Tyrannosaurus Rexes"

エリカ・ハドック、ティラノサウルス・レックスのジーン・スラマー、非常に致命的な武道家、ニコ・チャンの親愛なる友人、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、クロウ・ホーガンの愛情深いガールフレンド、カルノタウロスの大敵、ジックスと彼女の友人の愛情深い姉妹、オンカロンの破壊者、ハーゴック帝国、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火とティラノサウルス・レックスのマスター

Erica Haddock has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX ANGEL OF DIVINE JURASSIC INFERNO JUNGLE T-REX JUSTICE AND DIVINE JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX LOVE!

We were amazed by Erica Haddock's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Crow Hogan saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Onccalon saw it, he went mad with rage and was about to attack her, but Erica Haddock fired a powerful red energy blast with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes at Onccalon, and it exploded as it hit him and sent him back a bit, but now, he was really pissed off.

Zixx: Wow, so that's Erica's transformation?!

Lincoln: Part 1 of her transformation, part 2 of her transformation's coming up, but it's also against another member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Tomás Perez.

Erica Haddock: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex and Divine Jurassic Inferno Jungle

T-Rex Love) **They're a cult of Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics and heretics whom The Fabled Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem put away years ago.**

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) But, they've broken out after hearing we're back in town, and they all want to finish what they started and kill us to get revenge for throwing them in prison and into Death Row.

Courtney: Yeah, they're dangerous, but not as high on the danger scale as The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or The Chernabog Sisters, who posed a dangerous threat to mankind due to their dark powers given to them through making pacts with dark forces.

Me: Deeth and Onccalon, your crimes against the countless lives and people of the entire universe are beyond all forms of forgiveness and you will pay for them all. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU 2 ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASSES IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

Right: Full Speed Ahead!

Aruto: There's only one team who can stop you, Onccalon! And that's us!

We went at them!

Onccalon: KILL THEM ALL!

We blasted and smashed and blasting numerous footsoldiers all over the place with incredible force and fury!

Aruto: (gets out Angel Roidmude's Progrisekey) Feel the power of Angels!

He activated it and got angel wings and flew and blasted numerous Footsoldiers all over the place!

Shanan punched Deeth all over and kicked him in his face and

Deeth fired an energy blast and she dodged it and fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Deeth and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

He was knocked down. But not out.

Adam Frake: (gets out Storm Rider's Progrisekey) Let's test out this Progrisekey you guys gave me.

He activated it and fired powerful blasts of lightning and incinerated numerous footsoldiers in an instant!

Gordan: (gets out Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head's Progrisekey) Have a taste of this!

He activated it.

WHO DISTURBS MY SLUMBER?

He fired waves of energy and fire and blasted more Footsoldiers down.

Nico: Try this on! (ACTIVATES SKÖLL'S RIDEWATCH)

He formed a powerful ice energy ball and blasted numerous Footsoldiers down with it with incredible power!

Me: Try this too! (ACTIVATES BEWILDERBEAST'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a blast of ice and froze numerous Footsoldiers. Then I used a psychic glare and controlled numerous footsoldiers and they killed each other and also went and smashed and pulverized Deeth and Onccaloon all over!

Then a figure came out and it was KRYLOX of THE RED SENTIENT 5!

Nico: Krylox!

Sherman: You Onccalon's pet now, Krylox.

Krylox: Hey, can't go against Krytus' orders. And as a bonus, I get to destroy you two and the rest of Battle Force 5!

?: Let's Trux it up!

HONK HONK!

The DinoTrux came!

Matt Olsen: Hey guys! You made it!

Ty Rux: Wouldn't miss this for anything!

Garby: Yeah this is gonna be fun!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: Whoops sorry! (LAUGHS) I tend to gas off when I'm excited.

Matt summoned his Zoid and it was an ELEFANDOR!

Nico: YEAH!

Matt was piloting it.

Ty Rux: You guys focus on Deeth and Onccalon. We'll handle Krylox!

Me: Right!

Krylox: Bring it on!

Krylox summoned the Synataur and got into it.

Spinner: Me and Sherman will help Matt and you guys out too!

Spinner and Sherman got into the Buster.

They went after Krylox!

Stanford: (gets out Card Guards' Progrisekey) Don't worry about Sherman and Spinner. They'll be fine!

Spinner: Time for a 52 Pickup!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Krylox all over!

We were blasting Deeth and Onccalon all over left and right!

Kagura: (gets out Gwess' Progrisekey) I am the strongest girl!

She activated it and pulverized and smashed numerous Footsoldiers!

Takamichi: (gets out Mr. Noodman's Progrisekey) My turn!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the footsoldiers all over.

Aruto: We should be able to take Deeth down right now!

Me: I destroyed the last one.

We then set our sighs on Deeth and Onccalon.

Shanan: Now it's just you and us!

Zero-Two Rise! Road to Glory has to Lead to Growin' path to change one to two! Kamen Rider Zero-Two! It's never over.

Isamu: Save some for me!

Full Shotrise! Gathering Round! Rampage Gatling! Mammoth! Cheetah! Hornet! Tiger! Polar Bear! Scorpion! Shark! Kong! Falcon! Wolf!

Kiramagers: Kiraful Change!

Right: Hyper Mode!

They donned their awesome ultimate transformations!

We blasted and smashed and pulverized the 2 all over.

Lyssta and Deena Blasted and smashed the 2 all over.

Lusamine, Blot, Mario and Groove used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blot's Fire Breath, Groove's Twin Vaporizers and Lusamine and Mario's powers 100-fold.

Lusamine and Blot: FLAMING LIGHT POKEMON BLAST!

Mario and Groove: FIREBALL VAPOR SHOWER!

DRAGON FIRE FURY and Brain Freezer: FIRE DRAGON FREEZE STORM!

LIGHT KEY FORCE and Robo Blaze: LIGHT KEY BLADE DANCE!

TIGER SPIRIT POWER and Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT POWER BLAST!

GENIUS GRIFFIN FORCE and Griffin: GENIUS FURY OF THE GRIFFIN!

DINO THUNDER BUTTKICKING and Beetle: DINO THUNDER BUTTKICKING BLAST!

BEAST MORPHER BUTTFORCE and Whiplash: BEAST MORPHER BUTTFORCE BLAST!

PHOENIX DRAGON FURY and Drakkon: PHOENIX DRAGON FURY SHOT!

WIND FAIRY MAYHEM and Vulture: WIND FAIRY MAYHEM SHOT!

SPACE STORM MAX and Villamax: SPACE STORM BLAST FORCE!

PLANTS OF MAYHEM and Hydrax: PLANTS OF MAYHEM SHOT!

COLD MAYHEM FURY and Superfriends Captain Cold: COLD MAYHEM FURY FORCE!

SCORCHING DESERT MAYHEM and Trifire: SCORCHING DESERT BLAST WAVE!

ORIGAMI ANGEL FORCE and Goldar: ORIGAMI ANGEL FLAMES!

LEAF FORCE FURY and Animal Path: LEAF FORCE FURY!

CATS OF FURY and Katz: CATS OF FURY BLAST!

SNAKES OF FURY and Evil Snake: SNAKES OF FURY BLAST!

WOLF FURY FORCE and Zen Aku: WOLF FURY BLAST!

AERO MAYHEM FURY and Evil Aero Man: AERO MAYHEM BLAST!

DRAGONS OF MAYHEM and Garble: DRAGONS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

NIGHTMARE OF THE NINE TAILS and Terror Dopant: NIGHTMARE OF THE NINE TAILS FIRESTORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Zixx, Shanan, Twilight Sparkle, Erica, Lola and Nico: VIRTUAL FURY FORCE BURST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ALIEN ELEMENT STYLE: ANDORIAN!

Entrapta: ALIEN LIGHTNING STYLE: AXANAR!

Perfuma: ALIEN NATURE STYLE: BENZITE!

Frosta: ALIEN ICE STYLE: EL-AURIANS!

Hilda: (British Accent) KAZON!

Yuna: ALIEN WATER STYLE: SON'A!

Toph: ALIEN EARTH STYLE: TALAXIAN!

Tatsumaki: ALIEN WIND STYLE: TALOSIANS!

Shantae: ALIEN MAGIC STYLE: TRIBBLE!

Akko: ALIEN STAR STYLE: TRILL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said aliens

Lincoln and his harem: ALIEN FINAL SMASH: ALIEN BLASTER!

They fired massive explosive lasers

ToQgers: Rainbow Rush!

Akira: Drill Ressha!

Kiramagers: Kiramai Rush Stream!

Takamichi: Shining Beam Attack!

Aruto: Zero Two Big Bang!

Aruto quickly moves toward Deeth and deflects his attack with an upward kick. He then delivers a horizontal flying kick and lands behind Deeth before performing another upward kick, launching Deeth into the air. Aruto follows them and performs a series of aerial high-speed punches and kicks. As Deeth falls back to the ground, Aruto performs a final flying kick that produces red and green energy upon impact. The energy is then channeled into Aruto's foot before he breaks through Deeth, causing the number "02" to appear before Deeth is consumed by a large red and green explosion.

Isamu: I'm next! Rampage Power Blast!

The emblems of the Punching Kong, Breaking Mammoth, and Biting Shark Progrisekeys combine with Isamu's body. Isamu forms the Punching Kong Rider Model's fist around his arm and uses it to smash Deeth's projectile. The Breaking Mammoth Rider Model's leg then forms around Isamu's own leg, which he uses to crush Deeth.

Finally, the Biting Shark Rider Model rushes toward Deeth before Isamu emerges from it and grabs them between his legs, which are covered in blue energy, eventually causing Deeth to be blasted backward.

Deeth was obliterated in the explosion and he was given the Black Gates for his crimes!

Me: One down.

We set our sights on Onccalon!

Me: It's over for you Onccalon.

Shanan: Time for you to die like Deeth!

Onccalon: You have destroyed Deeth. But not me!

Onccalon then grew giant!

OH BOY!

Me: Megazord Time guys!

Nico: YEAH!

Kiramagers: Kiramaizin!

ToQgers: ToQ-Oh!

Takamichi: Mashin Henkei GigantDriller!

Akira: Ressha Gattai Build DaiOh!

They summoned their Megazords and they were ready!

Aruto: Let's help out as well!

Aruto and the Zero One Kamen Riders summoned their awesome new zord! It was called THE ZERO ONE JUSTICE KING!

It looked like a mixture of the Constructicon Devastator, The Rail Team, The Build Team, Optimus Prime, Jetfire, Overload and Tidal

Wave combined!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: UNBELIEVABLE!

Xenia: WHOA! That is awesome!

Me: Yep. I based it on the Combiners of the Transformers.

Optimus Prime: That is well thought up.

Aruto: Lets get him guys!

They fired a massive blast of energy and light and it hit Onccalon and he was completely obliterated by the blast in an instant!

Onccalon: NOOO! DAMN YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

He was banished to the Black Gates forever!

Nico: YEAH!

Ty and friends blasted Krylox left and right and smashed him down.

Ty Rux: Not so tough now, are you?

Krylox: If fate's decided today's the day, fine. Just make it quick, will ya?

Spinner: Nah. We got a better idea.

Krylox: Say what?

Sherman: Wanna join the Masters of Evil?

Krylox: Well it'll be better than dying. I'll do it!

Matt: What do you guys wanna do while waiting?

Ty Rux: Want to talk?

Matt: Sure.

We fired blasts of black energy which hit Onccalon's entire empire, and they were all sent to The Black Gates.

Zixx: Good riddance, Onccalon.

Nico: You and your evil empire dies here. Alright, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Tomás Perez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Tomás Perez.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Tomás Perez, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Tomás Perez: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Erica Haddock's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes, she unholstered her massive Erica Haddock's DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Jurassic Jungle Justice from her back, and as she approached Tomás Perez, she left red energy, fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes with every step.

Erica Haddock: Well, I'm not surprised to know that you're still the same insane religious fanatic and heretic, and honestly, I don't even know how Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers had the patience to even deal with you and the rest of you bastards. Well, that ends here and now, Tomás Perez, I hope you like getting chewed to bits.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with fire and plants surrounding the vortex, there are dinosaurs and tyrannosaurus rexes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Erica Haddock emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Erica Haddock grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes surrounding her, she has a tyrannosaurus rex emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has tyrannosaurus rex earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Jurassic, Jungle, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gem embedded in the gold flame links and red crystal links and red tyrannosaurus rex-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a tyrannosaurus rex with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Jurassic, Jungle, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Erica Haddock has on a red short-sleeved shirt, long red pants, knee-high red high-heeled boots, and red sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes on the coattails and on the back is a tyrannosaurus rex with fire surrounding it. Suddenly, Erica Haddock felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the feathers have blue tips, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock's massive DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Jurassic Jungle Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Erica Haddock's DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Jurassic Jungle Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a Tyrannosaurus Rex etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large T-Rex heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large T-Rex heads with blue gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the T-Rex heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold T-Rex head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the T-Rex that said, "Erica Haddock, Gene-Slammer of The Tyrannosaurus Rex, Extremely Deadly Martial Artist, Dear Friend of Nico Chan, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Loving Girlfriend of Crow Hogan, Archenemy of Carnotaur, Loving Sister of Zixx and Her Friends, Destroyer of Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire and Tyrannosaurus Rexes"

エリカ・ハドック、ティラノサウルス・レックスのジーン・スラ

マー、非常に致命的な武道家、ニコ・チャンの親愛なる友人、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、クロウ・ホーガンの愛情深いガールフレンド、カルノタウロスの大敵、ジックスと彼女の友人の愛情深い姉妹、オンカロンの破壊者、ハーゴック帝国、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火とティラノサウルス・レックスのマスター

Erica Haddock has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TYRANNOSAURUS REX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX ANGEL OF DIVINE JURASSIC INFERNO JUNGLE T-REX JUSTICE AND DIVINE JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX LOVE!

We were amazed by Erica Haddock's Super Angel-Tyrannosaurus Rex-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Crow Hogan saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Tomás Perez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Erica Haddock fired a powerful red energy blast with fire, plants, dinosaurs, and tyrannosaurus rexes at Tomás Perez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Nico: Awesome, Erica Haddock's transformed, nice!

Erica Haddock: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex and Divine Jurassic Inferno Jungle T-Rex Love) Now, all that's left is for Sara Ragin to transform, so, she, Lincoln, and I can get rid of this douchebag.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) That's right, we're not letting you have your fun with harming Tomás Perez by yourself.

Suddenly, Sara Ragin's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Ragin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Tomás Perez, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Tomás Perez. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Sara Ragin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Ragin flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sara Ragin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sara Ragin grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Ragin emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Oltro with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sara Ragin has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Ragin surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Ragin is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Sara Ragin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Sara Ragin has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sara Ragin's massive Fabled Ragin-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Ragin's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Ragin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Ragin's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Ragin that said, "Sara Ragin, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Tomás Perez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

サラ・ラギン、ファブルド・ラギン の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、ダークロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のトマス ペレスの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Sara Ragin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED RAGIN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED RAGIN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED RAGIN IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED RAGIN IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Sara Ragin's Super Angel-Fabled Ragin-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Tomás Perez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife again, this time to stab his hated enemy, but Sara Ragin fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Tomás Perez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Sara's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Tomás Perez back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Sara, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sara Ragin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Ragin and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Ragin Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Tomás Perez once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sara.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sara Ragin and Erica Haddock.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Tomás Perez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Sara Ragin, Lincoln, and Erica Haddock went after Tomás Perez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Tomás Perez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Sara Ragin sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Tomás Perez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and Erica Haddock slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and Erica slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sara Ragin, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Ragin's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Ragin surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster.

Suddenly, another beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared, this time for Erica Haddock, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Erica Haddock's Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's red with flames and plants on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and a T-Rex surrounded by fire and plants etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Sara Ragin, and Erica Haddock aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Tomás Perez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Tomás Perez!

Sara Ragin, Lincoln, and Erica Haddock fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Tomás Perez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln turned his left hand into a large black tentacle and he sent it right at Tomás Perez and it hits Tomás Perez right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss as Lincoln removed his tentacle arm which then turns back, and when his spirit appeared, Sara Ragin and Lincoln gave Tomás Perez The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Sara Ragin, Lincoln, and Erica Haddock holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sara Ragin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Erica Haddock's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive red angel wings are permanent

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Tomás Perez for good, Linky and Erica.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sara.

Erica Haddock: We're just glad to be rid of yet another member of that wretched order.

Erica Haddock went back to us, only to be hugged by Crow Hogan and kissed on the lips, and then suddenly, Sara Ragin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sara Ragin's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Ragin flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sara Ragin absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Ragin vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with

Tomás Perez's death, now there are only seventeen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte. Plus, Lincoln, that was one wicked kill you made on him when you turned your left hand into a large black tentacle and pierced him in his heart and killed him.

Lincoln: That was thanks to Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, and Adrienne Nyarlathotep with teaching me how to turn my arms into black tentacles, and have them sprout out from my back.

Sara Ragin: (Spanish Accent) Either way, it was still awesome, and we're already ahead of the curve now.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Emiliano Rosas, which means it'll be Valeria Raven's turn.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. So, Lincoln, who's the next Cthulhu Mythos Deity Incarnation we're meeting tomorrow?

Adriana Azathoth: There's already one we already had in mind, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Callista Cthulhu, The Incarnation of Cthulhu. Plus, for a Gene-Slammer tomorrow, how about a Gene-Slammer for Supreme King Z-ARC.

Nico: Awesome.

Adriana Azathoth: You said it. Plus, Callista Cthulhu is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Cthulhu is one of the most powerful of The Great Old Ones in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Cthulhu himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the sunken city of R'yleh suddenly rise from the sea, and that will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Cthulhu emerge from the city, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn.

Nico: Yikes! And this curse is also accompanied by her speaking in the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Lincoln: That's right.

We went back to Ty and the others.

Garby: Look, guys, I'm sorry that I left.

Ty Rux: Don't be. J.D. invited you and you had a lot of fun with everyone.

Me: Yeah Garby you did great.

Qin: Yeah we owe you big for helping us.

Xenia: It was fun having you with us.

Matt Olsen: It sure was.

We arrived back home.

Billy Numerous: We're back in the real world.

Deker: And now, Onccalon is gone for good.

Shanan: Along with the entire Hargokk Empire.

Shiva: (to the Dinotrux) You guys helped too.

Ty Rux: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Ty.

Zixx: See you guys in 7 days.

Ty Rux: We'll be waiting.

Zixx and Ty Rux shook hands

They drove back.

Mummy: Where should we have the victory celebration?

Diabolico: In the cafeteria again?

Nico: I got a better idea. Lets head to Lynn's Table.

Me: But welcome to the team guys.

Zixx: It's an honor.

Nico: Yep. Great job today guys!

Zixx: Thanks Nico. (To the viewers) Now the Hargokk Empire is extinct and forgotten. The was a great adventure.

Nico: It sure was.

We went to Lynn's Table and had a great meal and we showed Zixx and team to their rooms and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done and number 3 of the Big Day Missions done.

Zixx was a really awesome and amazing show.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen

Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along Molten Man, Warp, Lava Ghost, TTG Blackfire, Fire Core and Raging Raven Along with Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura And Toothless are heading to Rhyboflavin and we're going to battle Phil the Pilferer who is back for another round and we're going to have him put into the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Hanselnuts to Gretel and that one is gonna be awesome. And we're going to battle Another Molten Man too. Also we're going to meet a Bellossom Gene-slammer and her name is Lilly Cheng and she is another one of Qin's sisters and she is also from the planet Lilly.

She is a nature master and loves the beautiful aurora. The next match-up in this saga is Valeria Raven - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven and Lincoln VS Emiliano Rosas. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Drake City, and not only were we there for an awesome rescue, but it's finally time we put down that heartless jerk, Mathis, and we're going to make good on our promise and send that jerk to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos deities, Callista Cthulhu, The Incarnation of Cthulhu, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Gym, Callista Cthulhu is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Cthulhu is one of the most powerful of The Great Old Ones in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Cthulhu himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the sunken city of R'yleh suddenly rise from the sea, and that will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Cthulhu emerge from the city, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Plus, we're also going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Supreme King Z-ARC named Sakura Hanma, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, but she's also without question one of the strongest, fastest and possibly one of the most beautiful of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, plus, she has pink hair, and the reason for that is, she's the daughter of Yuujiro Hanma, and she's given the title The Angelic Dragon, and she also loves to flirt with Lincoln, especially in swimming pools, while in swimsuits. She also loathes bullying, in fact when she saw Lynn, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson bullying Lincoln, she beat the living crap out of them and left them with broken arms, legs, teeth, noses, black eyes, and she even kicked them in the groins, and she even turned them into a human pretzel and threw them into a pile of stinky jockstraps. To show thanks, Lincoln took Sakura to a lake, where they kissed underwater, and she hates Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler with a burning passion.

Get ready for awesome holiday fun as tomorrow is the Chinese Moon Festival and to celebrate the Year of The Rabbit we're going to battle Shan Yu with Mulan and help Qin and her ancestor destroy him forever in the Simulator.

see you all tomorrow

# CHINESE NEW YEARS ACTION

HAPPY CHINESE NEW YEARS FESTIVAL 2023 EVERYONE!

HAPPY YEAR OF THE RABBIT 🐇

---

IN THE KINGDOM OF RHYBOFLAVIN! SCENERY!

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along Molten Man, Warp, Lava Ghost, TTG Blackfire, Fire Core and Raging Raven Along with Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura And Toothless were walking through the land to Slugburger to meet up with Prohyas and Vambre for a good meal. Also we were there for a great rescue as well as an awesome adventure. Also I am wearing a red, orange and yellow Chinese celebration outfit. The Reason? It's the Chinese New Year today and it starts the Year of The Rabbit.

Me: Boy nothing like having an awesome adventure in Rhyboflavin.

Qin: Boy you said it J.D. and it's awesome that we're doing it on the day of the Moon Festival.

Xenia: Boy that's one of my favorite times of the year.

Qin: Mine too.

Lola: It's awesome.

Camie: You got that right!

Nico: Kaz, I want to thank you, Molten Man, and your teams for coming

Kaz: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out today.

Emily Lola Sarsaparilla: This is gonna be so awesome as long as we get to kick some butt.

Nico: You got that right!

Yuna: Yeah this will be awesome!

Nico: Yuna, remember when you girls first met Sora?

Yuna: I sure do. That was back when we lived in Hollow Bastion as it was still being rebuilt as the Radiant Garden.

Me: That was awesome.

Payne: It sure was.

Rikku: I think so too.

Qin: That is awesome girls.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: It also means you girls fought the 1000 Heartless.

Yuna: We sure did and that was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Lola: Boy that was so epic!

Me: Especially when we fought all those heartless during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Nico: That was fun.

Xenia: It sure was.

Carol Pusateri: It sure was great! And I'm so excited for today.

Eli: You excited for the Chinese Moon Festival too sis?

Carol Pusateri: I sure am Eli.

Lola: Yeah that is gonna be awesome.

Nico: I can tell and I have just the mission later today for the Chinese New Years today.

Qin: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Laney: Yep. But yesterdays mission was awesome.

Nico: It was awesome helping Zixx yesterday.

Me: It sure was!

Qin: Yeah no kidding! It was so fun!

Laney: Boy no kidding there.

Nico: Yep and 2 members of the Red Sentient 5 down.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: It was definitely like fighting Sark and the MCP

Leni: Boy it totes was.

Xenia: It sure was cool though.

Lana: But the rescue yesterday was a crazy one too.

Me: You're not kidding Lana. Also Nico to be honest I did not expect Prohyas's dopey doppelgänger to be behind that nasty food poisoning spree.

Xenia: That was crazy.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: But it was still fun to face him though.

Maria: How are Zixx and her friends liking the Estate?

Nico: They are loving it and they said that the view of the entire planet was everything they could ever dream of.

Me: When you live 528,000 feet up you have a view of Earth at its fullest.

Xenia: That's true there.

Camie: Yep.

Kaz: But I'm so happy for Erica and Zixx. Also it was awesome for Erica to kick some butt.

Molten Man: Boy it sure was! That was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Also, Jumpy Ghostface is with the team today.

Jumpy Ghostface: That's right and it's awesome being with you guys.

Me: It's awesome having you with us Jumpy.

Qin: Very fitting for the Year of The Rabbit.

Jumpy Ghostface: It's an honor.

Nico: Carrot from Luffy's world joined us and Hoppus is joining us too.

Me: Cool! Also Buster, Bugs, Babs, Lexi, Lola, Ace and our bunny heroes are excited for today as well.

Nico: They sure are.

Lola: Yeah they are. And you guys will like this. Bulma is dressed up like one of those Playboy Bunny Girls for this.

Nicole: It was her idea. She decided to incorporate the sexy bunny girl outfit for today.

SOON AT SLUGBURGER!

Me: Boy I can't remember the last time we were here.

We went in.

Nico: Wow look at everyone here.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Prohyas: I'll have the slugburger.

Witchy Simone: Would you like to make that a double slugburger for just two jemms more?

Prohyas: Normally I can't stand upselling but today I'm gonna say yes!

Witchy Simone: Make it a deluxe?

Prohyas: Yes.

Witchy Simone: Mollusk Sized Escarfries?

Prohyas: Yes.

Witchy Simone: Barrel of Belch Zero?

Prohyas: Yes!

Witchy Simone: Frosty Snail Shake?

Prohyas: YES!

Witchy Simone: Hot Broccoli Nuggets?

Prohyas: (Buzzer) Nope.

Witchy Simone: 24 Collectable Piggy-Pie Jones Toys!?

Prohyas: YES!

Witchy Simone: ONE OF EVERYTHING ON THE MENU!?

Prohyas: (EXCITED AND ECSTATIC!) YEEEEESSS!

Me: WHOA Someone sure is hungry!

Nico: Wow! No kidding there!

Nico: Hey, Vambre!

Vambre: (British Accent) Oh hey dears!

Me: Happy Chinese New Years to you.

Vambre: That explains why you're dressed up but same to you.

They paid for their meal.

May: Enjoying yourself?

Vambre: I sure am.

We went and got the same things Prohyas got and paid for it all.

Me: Boy Prohyas is really hungry.

Vambre: Indeed he is.

Witchy Simone: Yeah he sure is.

Vambre: We are here for lunch before we go on our next mission. Phil the Pilferer is back and he is out stealing very valuable magiswords.

Me: Oh man! Not him again.

Nico: Where was he last spotted?

Vambre: He was spotted at Ralphios and he stole all of his Magiswords right out from under him.

Prohyas: And he also stole numerous legendary Magiswords from the Castle that he found in the castle museum and the vault.

Nico: Boy he sure has been busy.

Camie: No kidding. If he has that many powerful magiswords he is gonna be tough.

Me: No kidding. (Eating a slugburger) Mmm! Boy I missed eating this.

Witchy Simone: Boy I can tell. You guys haven't been by in a while.

Me: Well we are always busy saving the world. But yeah.

Nico: Eli see if you can find Phil and 2 of Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found him. He's coming here. The creations of Swartz are 65 klicks northeast and closing.

Qin: Plenty of time before they get here.

Camie: Who is Phil?

Lana: He was one of the bad guys here that I stopped when I first met Prohyas and Vambre. He is a cunning thief.

Lana told everyone all about him.

---

Phil the Pilferer is an antagonist and thief in the animated series, Mighty Magiswords. He often commits petty thefts and is considered a recurring antagonist for the Warriors for Hire. His victory catchphrase is "Even when Phil loses, he wins". He is voiced by Eric Bauza.

Phil is very sneaky and clever, being one of the most notorious thieves in all of Lyvsheria. A chronic kleptomaniac, he is prone to stealing anything that isn't nailed down, and even that too once he has stolen the nails. Despite his short stature, he views himself as being larger than life, having a hugely inflated opinion of his self-worth. Most conspicuously, he only refers to himself in the third person, even redundantly. Despite his frequent rate of failure, Phil often finds a way to still come out on top, even after his initial plans have been foiled.

Phil is not without a heart, as he admitted to having taken the time to read stories to orphaned kittens at the Lyvsherian kitten shelter. Though deeply embarrassed this came to light in front of his fellow thieves, Phil could only smile as he looked back on it.

In his first appearance, he pretended to be Prohyas' hat in order to get money, even though Vambre stated that hats don't work like that. She uses the cheese magisword on him, which shoots cheese blocks at him in which he comments that it's not the kind of cheddar he wants. She later shoots a tomato Magisword at him for that corny joke. Then, she uses the Blow Dryer Magisword on him which blows him away but damages Prohyas' hair and face as well.

In his second appearance, he swiped Vambre's wallet which she was gonna used for the cloak. She demanded it back but he refused with the phrase "Don't wanna". She used the Mummy Magisword on him asking him if her mother told him not to steal, he replied with "Yes?" and got tied up in mummy rope. Vambre was glad but realized her money was still with Phil in which Phil laughed in victory. Then, she used the Magnet Magisword which pushes her wallet towards the magnet, but with Phil still holding on to it. Phil admits defeat and asked her if she wants to get lunch. She agrees and the two leave.

His first appearance was in "Dolphinominal" where he swiped Prohyas' Dolphin Magisword claiming he wanted one of those since Prohyas got one. Prohyas was even shocked that he gestered with the magisword and tried to use the Chainsaw Magisword to cut the tree Phil was standing on. However, Phil (off-screen) told Prohyas that he already disappeared. Vambre tried to help her brother by using the Attractive Voice Magisword to call Phil. It worked and Vambre demanded that he return the Magisword to him. Phil, sympathetically remarks how Vambre dearly loves her sibling and offers her the sword for 300 gems. As she used the Boulder Magisword on him, he ducts and calls it a duel. As he tries to use the Dolphin Magisword, the love band between the sword and Prohyas was too strong and the sword flies back to Prohyas knocking him down to the floor. Prohyas uses the Dolphin Water trick to flush Phil out of his home and Phil landed on the arms of The Mysterious Hooded Woman, and asked if she was a beautiful woman under the hood. His last line of victory was his catchphrase.

His second appearance was in "The Land Before Slime", where King Rexxtopher stomped on his house. It was actually Grup the Dragon's house, which Phil stated he stole but let him have it back. He last appeared at the end of the episode where it revealed that he was the one who got Hoppus to lie to the Warriors about a fine for the damage in Rhyboflavin as the two walk away to spend the gems on Slugburgers.

In, Phil's in the House, he pilfers Ryboflaven Bazaar. When the Warriors foil his pick pocketing, he moves into the walls of their house to steal their stuff and mess with them.

Phil debuts in the TV series episode "Cleanliness Is Next to Grupliness" revealing that he purposely locked all of the Warriors for Hire HQ's doors.

He also appeared towards the end of Flirty Phantom, who ended up at Penny Plasm's mansion due to being lost. Penny took that as an opportunity to kidnap and kiss him. Phil popped out and shouted his catchphrase once again.

Phil had a major debut in the episode "Thick as Thieves" where it reveals that he's a member of a cult called the Brotherhood of Thieves. He is shown constantly stealing items from the other members and called the meeting to order, as he is seen wearing the Summoning Hat. He was later informed by the Grand Poobah that Phil has the lowest ranking in becoming the Thief of the Year. The only way for Phil to earn the title is if he stole the Sheepy Mantis isle from the Sheepy Jungle. Phil steals the Warriors Magiswords in order to do so and was almost away with it until the Warriors used their Magiswords against him. Phil decided to bring the Mantis guard to the Brotherhood of Thieves' headquarters to impress the members. The Grand Poobah rewarded Phil by moving him above Naso, one of the members of the cult.

Phil also appeared in the episode "Dungeons and Dayjobs" where he stole several Magiswords and gems from the Warriors. He rewards himself by stuffing himself with profellar burgers with Excaliburger. At the end of the episode, he tries ordering a Slugburger in order to eat it combined with a Propellar burger. Witchy Simone zaps him and returns the stuff he stole to Prohyas. Phil later said an invert of his catchphrase "When Phil wins, he loses!".

---

When she was done we were amazed.

Me: He is definitely Masters of Evil Material.

Witchy Simone: He sure is.

Me: And he has honor and doesn't hurt people.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Nico: Let's find Phil.

Prohyas: Great! (Eats last bite) (BELCH) Pardon me.

Me: Perfect timing. We got finished too.

Nico: Yep. And we got tons of new Magiswords too.

Xenia: Yep.

We got ready.

Maria: Phil's gotta be around here somewhere.

Lana: He's not that hard to spot. He may be a thief but he is not that skilled in hiding.

Nico: Good we can use that to our advantage.

I then saw something in a bush.

Me: That's his hat.

I spun my magisword Bracelet!

MOUSE TRAP MAGISWORD!

I fired mousetraps and they went into the bush and then…

SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP!

Phil jumped out and he screamed in pain and he had a huge bag on him!

Phil the Pilferer: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Nico: Caught you!

I got the bag he had and we dumped out all the magiswords.

Me: Whoa look at all these!

Vambre: My goodness! These are all amazing new magiswords.

Lola: Incredible!

Maria: Just come along quietly.

Phil was pulling mouse traps off him.

Phil the Pilferer: (SNAP!) Ouch! Never!

I formed a force field around us to prevent him from escaping.

Me: Nice try Phil!

Nico: It's always the hard way with people like you huh? Lets get him!

Me: Lets see what these can do.

BIG RED DYNAMITE MAGISWORD!

I fired dynamite and they strapped onto Phil and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and released a massive fiery huge explosion that packed a huge wallop of over 10 pounds of C4!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: HOLY COW!

Xenia: That one was potent!

Nico: Boy that one packed a wallop!

Vambre: Wow no kidding there.

May: We warned you!

Me: Lets see.

MUGGA CIDER MAGISWORD!

I fired apple cider and he gulped it down and then he started acting drunk and stupid!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Oh boy.

Phil the Pilferer: (Drunk and slurred speech) If you want that money then come and find where it is you baloney! You make me want to wretch!

Nico: Okay that is funny!

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: But Applejack would love this Magisword.

Applejack: It is perfect for me.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Should we end this now?

Me: One more. Hmm. Ooh!

TWINKIE CREAM PUFF MAGISWORD!

Nico: Oh boy!

I fired waves of twinkies and buried Phil in a huge pile of them.

Nico: Megan Kiraton would love that one!

Lincoln got some twinkies out of the pile and they were delicious.

Lincoln: (Eating Twinkies) Mmm! Delicious!

Xenia: Boy that one is cool!

Me: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Yep. Lets call Vypra and Dark.

Maria did so and they grabbed Phil.

Vypra: He'll be perfect for us.

Dark Spicer: Boy no kidding and those new magiswords are awesome.

Me: They sure are guys! Phil you play nice with your new team.

Phil the Pilferer: Even when Phil loses, HE WINS!

He was taken to the M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: He's right about that last part.

Me: That may be his catchphrase but I agree. And he is now part of our awesome frenemies.

Xenia: You got that right.

Qin: As a bonus we got lots of great magiswords.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Vambre: That we did guys.

Prohyas: They sure are amazing.

Eli: Yeah they sure are.

Then I saw a glow and it was the Hanselton and Gretel book.

Me: The Hanselton and Gretel book is reacting to something.

Nico: That means that the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is near.

Nico: Who's up next?

Me: Lets find out who it is first.

Nico: Okay.

Then we saw a figure.

Me: Wait look.

We saw that the figure looked like THE EVIL QUEEN IN HER WITCH FORM!

Me: WHOA QUEEN GRIMHILDE IN HER WITCH FORM!?

Nico: How the!?

Another Henselton and Gretel: (In a girls voice) No it's actually me.

Me: Wait I know that voice!

She reverted back and it was a pink hair girl in pink clothes.

Me: (GASP) Hazeltine Snow White A.K.A. Sailor Dwarf Woodlands!

Eli: Cool! Snow White's World Sailor Soldier!

Xenia: Cool!

Me: Yeah! Awesome to see you again Hazeltine.

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: Same to you J.D.

Nico: Why do you look like fucking Grimhilde?!

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: I have no idea! It just came with this form I got.

Me: You know what's coincidental is that the witch in Hansel and Gretel which is what Hanselton and Gretel is based on has an evil witch in a house made of candy. And the queen disguised herself as a witch to get to Snow White and give her a poison apple.

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: That is true.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. Very cool.

Me: Although irrelevant with Snow White that is true. But yeah. Also Hazeltine has a really unusual yet cool condition. She can sweat out jewels.

Rarity: Can she really?

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: It's true. Whew!

She was sweating hard and then it turned into jewels that are as big as the ones from the Dwarfs Mine!

Laney: Wow that is cool!

Lola: I've heard of crying diamonds but never sweating them!

Nico: At least you don't look like her hag form.

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: I know. My Another Form looks like that though.

Nico: Why couldn't you have looked like her younger self?!

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: I don't know!

Me: Lets just figure something out. By the way are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: Actually yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Molten Man.

Molten Man: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: That one is gonna be hot.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: Friendly. And you will like this one. But you will be scared on what the gene-slammer is.

Me: Oh boy. But okay.

Nico: Shall we?

Me: You can face her Nico. You haven't had a shot yet.

Nico: Gladly.

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: All right then.

She turned back into her Another Hanselton and Gretel form and Nico activated his Ridewatch for Universe 666 Isabella Abaddon and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Darkness of Hansel and Gretel. Then it turned into a new book called THE CANDY WITCH HUNTERS OF JUSTICE!

I went over and picked up Sailor Dwarf Woodlands and brought her over.

Vambre: That was great!

Lincoln: And a Universe 666 version of Isabella is a good idea.

Anna Anyanova: I agree there.

Nico: About time I had a shot!

Me: I wanted to get Twilight and friends a chance with the worlds we went to that started Sora's journey first.

Qin: That was cool and awesome.

Then we felt the temperature rise fast.

Me: WHEW! Did it suddenly get warm?

Nico: Whew! Man is it hot!

Me: Wait I think it was from that one!

We saw a figure come and it was a dark version of Molten Man! It was ANOTHER MOLTEN MAN!

Me: Whoa! This one is scorching hot!

Eli: Wow! No kidding! I'm sweating hard!

Juran: Hazeltine said this one might scare us.

Gaon: The only thing scary about her is that she could burn us alive.

Another Molten Man: (In a Girls Voice) That's not the reason actually.

Me: Gasp! Kira Neurenberg! Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Another Molten Man: Let me show you.

She changed into an Eevee?

Me: And Eevee?

Nico: How is that scary?

Me: Wait guys. I've got a bad feeling about this.

Then WE SAW THE EEVEE TURN INTO A HORRIFYING AND GROTESQUE VERSION OF ALL OF ITS FORMS! IT WAS AN EEVEE THING!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

Maria: I did NOT see that coming!

Camie screamed in fright!

Qin: THAT IS SO FUCKED UP!

Me: THAT IS HORRIFYING!

Nico: THIS IS WHAT SHE MEANT!

Eevee Thing: Yeah I know! Team Rocket did this to me. They made some of the Thing Virus merge with all the Eevee forms and I got turned into this Abomination!

Me: Team Rocket really messed up big time!

Qin: No fucking shit!

Xenia: What the hell were they thinking!?

Lola: No kidding!

Eevee Thing: But I'm still in full control of this form though.

She changed back and turned into a girl with blood red hair and had red eyes and had black and purple clothes and she had octopus tentacles that grew out of her back.

Kira Neurenberg: I'm sorry guys. I didn't mean to scare you like that.

Me: No worries Kira.

Kate Lloyd: That is a really dangerous form you have there though.

Kira Neurenberg: I know Kate and I'm sorry if my form reopens old wounds.

Me: Boy I'm gonna need therapy after seeing that.

Maria: Thank goodness William isn't here or he would have shit himself full in his pants.

Me: Boy no fucking shit! By the way guys. Kira is a volcanologist and she is a very skilled and prominent surveyor of volcanoes and even went to some of the worlds most dangerous volcanoes and brought back lots of samples for everyone to learn about.

Nicole: Looks like she and I would get along great.

Molten Man: I'll say.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman's gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denziman sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever sword.

Kira Neurenberg: No he didn't promise me anything. After he put the ridewatch that made me into Another Molten Man in me I turned into my Eevee Thing form and scared the living daylights out of him to the point where he literally soiled his pants.

Me: Really?

Kira Neurenberg: I sure did. I scared him so bad that he filled up his pants big time. Literally.

Me: Okay we did NOT Need to know that part but that was awesome.

Qin: Very cool.

Kate Lloyd: So he got scared of you as the Thing just as bad as I did.

Kira Neurenberg: Yeah he sure did.

Me: Boy you learn something new every day. First we found out that he is afraid of chimney sweepers and now we learn that he got traumatized by the Thing.

Nico: The very shapeshifting alien monster with over 10,000,000 aliens woven into it that traumatized Kate here for life ended up traumatizing one of our most dangerous enemies.

Me: That is crazy.

Kira Neurenberg: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) Too bad you didn't finish him off early for us.

Geiz: (gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) That's probably because Evolt was still alive and probably knew about what the Thing's capable of.

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz got BattleJapanArmor.

Kira Neurenberg: I know. Again I'm sorry I scared you guys.

Me: No worries. Still gonna need therapy though. But we got to get you back to normal.

Kira Neurenberg: Please do so.

She turned into ANOTHER MOLTEN MAN!

Me: This one is really hot. But we'll ask Universe 666's version of Evolt if that is true that he knows what the Thing is capable of.

Vambre: That's a good idea.

Me: Time to cool you down. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET!)

WATER MAELSTROM MAGISWORD!

I fired a powerful blast of water from it and it hit Another Molten Man and an enormous cloud of steam blasted out.

Nico: WHOA! That's most steam than when Water Hazard sprayed P'andor.

Me: WHEW! That is as hot as a steaming sauna.

Nico: No kidding!

Rarity: That is really steamy darlings.

Nico: (gets out Molten Man's Ridewatch) Feel the heat!

He activated it and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Me: That only added more fuel to the fire. But how about this.

SNOWBALL MAGISWORD!

I fired numerous snowballs at her and they hit her and steam came off!

Nico: (gets out Warp's Ridewatch) This is a different kind of Warp!

Me: It's more like the Time Traveling one.

Nico activated it and got the Clock of Eternity?

Me: Whoa!

I picked it up.

Me: It's the Clock of Eternity. Starfire told me that this was what Warp was trying to get here in the 21st Century when they first fought.

Nico: Not the reaction we had in mind though.

Me: Yeah but still cool.

RAINCLOUD MAGISWORD!

I formed a raincloud over Another Molten Man and it released a deluge and drenched her and steam came off her.

Qin: Nice!

May: (Gets out Lava Ghost's Ridewatch) Time for more fire!

She activated it and summoned numerous Lava Ghosts and they did an ominous moan and they smashed down Another Molten Man.

Me: That was cool. Prohyas do you mind if I do this?

Prohyas: Go for it.

DOLPHIN MAGISWORD!

I fired a blast of water and it hit Another Molten Man and smashed her down and steam came out.

Qin: Nice!

Me: Good work Dolphin.

I gave her a little fish.

Me: Lets see here. How about this too.

RADIATOR MAGISWORD!

I had it go red hot and my fire aura flared up and I fired scalding hot water and it hit Another Molten Man and intense steam came off.

Me: Hot water and lava really are a volatile combination.

May: (gets out TTG Blackfire's Ridewatch) Time for Tamaranean Power!

She activated it and fired purple energy lasers from her eyes and blasted down Another Molten Man.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Boy that was cool! Watch this.

SPLASH MASTER MAGISWORD!

Me: This one is based on Overflow.

I fired waves of water and blasted Another Molten Man and steam came off her.

Xenia: Nice one!

Maria: (gets out Fire Core's Ridewatch) Let's keep it up with the hot stuff!

She activated it and fired fireballs and smashed Another Molten Man down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: SpongeBob would like this one.

MISTER ABSORBENCY MAGISWORD!

I went to a lake and sucked up water like a sponge and was bloated.

Me: Nico can you take me over to her and wring me out?

Nico: You got it!

He picked me up and twisted me and I splashed her.

Me: WHOA! That was fun! At least I didn't get any bones broken.

Maria: (gets out Raging Raven's Ridewatch) Time to get my rage on!

Me: Brace yourselves guys!

Maria activated it and grabbed her with darkness!

Maria: YOU MAKE ME SO FUCKING MAD!

She smashed her onto the ground!

Raging Raven: Geez is that what I sound like when I'm mad?

Nico: Oh boy.

Yuna: Our turn!

They activated Warp's Ridewatch and fired time rays and Another Molten Man ducked and it hit a rock and disintegrated it into dust!

Qin: NOICE!

Nico: It might have missed. But it showed that it's one of the more powerful Ridewatches!

Me: That's true there.

El Diablo and his team consisting of Fire Lord, Demon Peter Puppy, Fire Geargolem, Volcano Lord And Falkar came.

Nico: Nice team, El Diablo!

El Diablo: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be awesome. Boy this one is a hot one.

Qin: No kidding there.

Me: Too hot to handle actually.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Then a Bellossom came and she was dancing.

Me: Ooh a Bellossom!

Qin: Wow! What a dancer.

Bellossom: (In a girls voice) I sure do have that awesome dance.

Qin: (GASP) Lilly!? Is that you?

Bellossom: Awesome to see you sis.

Nico: Lilly Cheng!? You were just a baby when I saw you last.

Bellossom: Boy time sure has flown by. I got this.

She fired a solar beam blast and it hit Another Molten Man and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went and picked up Kira and brought her back.

Yuna: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Bellossom: Not really. I was only a baby when Nico saw me last.

Me: Well that's all right. You were just a baby and people usually hardly never remember what they do.

Qin: True.

Me: Lets get you back to normal though.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico got out a green jumpsuit.

Everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

Qin: (laughs) I went through a naked revival too!

Lilly was back to normal and she was a girl with green hair and had fairy wings and Qin helped get the jumpsuit on and Lilly and Qin hugged.

Qin: Me, Mirai and Nico missed you.

Lilly Cheng: I missed you guys too.

Prohyas: I think this calls for a…

Prohyas and Vambre: Warrior sibling secret handshake.

They did a fist bump, hand stack, finger twitch, booty bump and a head butt. OUCH!

BONK!

Prohyas and Vambre: OUCH!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, and Shura Kirigakure are heading to Drake City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but, it's finally time we put down that heartless jerk, Mathis, and we're going to make good on our promise and send that jerk to Juvie.

Lincoln also called Namine here, so that she can get some payback on that jerk.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Drake City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but, we're also here for a one awesome mission: it's finally time we put down that heartless jerk, Mathis, and we're going to make good on our promise and send that jerk to Juvie.

Nico: We did have thoughts of sending that jerk to The Black Gates, but you decided to have him sent to Juvie instead, and that was indeed a wise choice you made, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Plus, we finally get a chance to beat him senselessly for everything he's done, the jerk.

Just then, Arkayna, Zarya, Piper, and Emerald arrived, along with Buster, Bugs, Lola, Lexi, Ace, Warren, his siblings, and the other rabbit heroes.

Arkayna: You got that right, Lincoln. And I hope you don't mind that we also brought Buster, Bugs, Lola, Lexi, Ace, Warren, his siblings, and the other rabbit heroes.

Lincoln: Not at all, Arkayna, after all, today's The Chinese Lunar New Year, and it's The Year of The Rabbit.

Eini: You got that right. Plus, not only do we have to thank you and your team for joining us, Kimiko, but we also want to thank you, our fellow rabbit heroes, and Namine for joining us, Mysticons.

Zarya: You're welcome, Eini. Plus, Namine's been itching to get payback on that jerk.

Namine: Big time, and the same with J.D.

Me: I'm going to make that jerk regret ever crossing us, and Bugs, I hope you and the other rabbit heroes pull some really nasty tricks on

Mathis.

Bugs Bunny: No worries, Doc, we already got it under control.

Ace Bunny: He's going to regret this, after what he said about Namine, he's sealed his own doom. Plus, we're also filming the beatdown Namine gives him, so we can give it to Riku, he's wanting to see Mathis get his ass handed to him.

Lincoln: Nice!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long green hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the sigil of Cthulhu on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt with the symbol of Cthulhu on it, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Cthulhu and holstered on her back is a massive Nyarlathotep-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Cthulhu etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large green octopus heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green octopus heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large octopus heads for the pommel.

Then, we saw Supreme King Z-ARC also arrive, and with them are the fifteen girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Supreme King Z-ARC and the fourth incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Supreme King Z-ARC: (Girl's Voice) You got that right, and we got the girls away from that jerk, Mathis, and Callista really pissed him off by firing blasts of darkness at him, and she also poured nuclear hot sauce down his pants.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma, I knew it was you two, it's awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later, that jerk, Mathis, is already heading right for us.

?: YOU BITCHES ARE GOING TO PAY FOR HUMILIATING ME!

We then saw our target, Mathis, heading for us, and man, was he extremely pissed, and we saw his pants smoking.

Lincoln: WHOA! You really made him mad, Callista. Now, we can finish him off.

Namine went after Mathis, and she was beating him up badly as she smashed his mouth and some of his teeth fell out, she punched him hard in the eye, and she kicked him hard in the crotch, as he fell down in pain, and Ace filmed it, then, he and our rabbit heroes pounced on Mathis and pummel him with toon tricks and mallets, and Lincoln also filmed it with Ace's camera.

Lincoln: Nice one, now, it's our turn.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive

Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Kimiko and her team, The Mysticons, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mathis, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and

mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired some rainbow energy blasts, which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and they tied up Mathis, and a police wagon arrived as we threw Mathis inside and it drove off, but not before we gave Mathis the bird and he screamed with rage. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Have fun being locked up in Juvie, Mathis. (To Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma) And it's so good to see you again, Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma.

Sakura Hanma reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink and blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Supreme King Z-ARC, she's dressed in a white and pink school uniform shirt, pink skirt, socks, blue shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, Sakura blossoms, and dragons on the coattails and on the back is Supreme King Z-ARC and holstered on her back is a massive Supreme King Z-ARC-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and Supreme King Z-ARC etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dragon heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large black dragon heads for the pommel.

Callista Cthulhu: You too, Lincoln.

Sakura Hanma: It sure has been a long time, hasn't it, White Rabbit?

Lincoln went up to Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma and he hugged them, and Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I also haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Callista Cthulhu: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Sakura Hanma: Plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, the first girl you see is Callista Cthulhu, The Incarnation of Cthulhu, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Gym, Callista Cthulhu is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Cthulhu is one of the most powerful of The Great Old Ones in The Cthulhu Mythos, and she has the same omnipotent powers as Cthulhu himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll see the sunken city of

R'yleh suddenly rise from the sea, and that will drive them mad, and even worse, should they dare see Cthulhu emerge from the city, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Me: Yikes!

Callista Cthulhu: Yeah, it's a deadly curse, and I knew you'd have The Bracelet of Cthulhu, J.D., but you're using it responsibly, I wasn't exactly surprised when I found out Grim had it in his trunk for safekeeping, but it's safer in your hands than in the hands of Billy.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right, and the second girl you see is Sakura Hanma, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, but she's also without question one of the strongest, fastest and possibly one of the most beautiful of my Guardian Angels.

Nicole: A combination of beauty, speed, and strength, that's quite a deadly combination.

Lincoln: You said it, Nicole, and she also loathes bullying, in fact when she saw Lynn, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson bullying me, she beat the living crap out of them and left them with broken arms, legs, teeth, noses, black eyes, and she even kicked them in the groins, and she even turned them into a human pretzel and threw them into a pile of stinky jockstraps.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Nico: P.U.! THAT STINKS!

Lincoln: We had to throw tomato juice on her to kill the stink of those jockstraps, but she had it coming, and to show thanks, I took Sakura to a lake, where we kissed underwater, and she hates Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler with a burning passion.

Me: Nice one, plus, the pink hair she has is really beautiful.

Lincoln: And there's a reason for that, I found out she's the daughter of Yuujiro Hanma, and she was given the title The Angelic Dragon, and she also loves to flirt with me, especially in swimming pools, while in swimsuits.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, she's the daughter of Yuujiro Hanma?! That explains the reason why she's really strong, plus, this also makes her Baki Hanma's sister.

Lincoln: That's right, and I was aware of what her dad's done, thanks to her telling me that.

Sakura Hanma: Yes, and if I ever see my father again, I would make him pay for what he's done. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something Callista and I want to give you: we want to give you our blood.

We gasped at their request.

Lincoln: Callista, Sakura, are you absolutely sure about this?

Callista Cthulhu: (Smiles) Yes, more than anything, after all, we're going to be one of your many future wives, Linky, and the others in your harem also did the same thing as well, as a gesture of their love for you.

Lincoln looked into the eyes of Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma, and he saw they're really serious, and he smiled as he first walks over to Callista Cthulhu, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Callista Cthulhu's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Then, he went over to Sakura Hanma and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Sakura Hanma's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Sakura Hanma: You're still as gentle as ever when you feed on someone, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Callista Cthulhu's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sakura Hanma's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma.

Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seventeen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The fifteen girls are Tina from Toriko, Hilda from Beelzebub, Maria Inomata and Yuki Ushimaru from Gakuen Babysitters, Manon from Street Fighter, Ayane, Kasumi, Leifang, Tina Armstrong, Lisa Hamilton A.K.A. La Mariposa, Marie Rose, Honoka, Nyotengu, Helena Douglas, Kokoro, and Hitomi from Dead Or Alive.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tina from Toriko, Hilda from Beelzebub, Maria Inomata and Yuki Ushimaru from Gakuen Babysitters, Manon from Street Fighter, Ayane, Kasumi, Leifang, Tina Armstrong, Lisa Hamilton A.K.A. La Mariposa, Marie Rose, Honoka, Nyotengu, Helena Douglas, Kokoro, and Hitomi from Dead Or Alive.

Nicole: (Gasps) Now, I know why Ayane and Kasumi went missing this morning: Mathis kidnapped them and he was going to kill them. That heartless jerk, I hope he suffers big time in Juvie.

Lincoln: He will, Nicole. Are you girls okay?

Ayane: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayane and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Mathis, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke

Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony deep sapphire blue gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his left ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he had nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ayane: Lincoln, wow, so you were the one who rescued us. Thanks for coming, that jerk tried to kill the girls who were located here, and Kasumi and I tried to stop him, but he kicked us hard into the

ground.

Lincoln: He's not going to be doing any of that again, Ayane, we threw him in a police wagon heading for Juvie. And it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Tina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tina, Hilda, Marie Inomata, Yuki Ushimaru, Manon, Ayane, Kasumi, Leifang, Tina Armstrong, Lisa Hamilton A.K.A. La Mariposa, Marie Rose, Honoka, Nyotengu, Helena Douglas, Kokoro, and Hitomi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mathis, the jerk from Drake City.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to him, along with Namine delivering some payback on him and the rabbit heroes pulverizing him, and Lincoln tying him up and putting him in a police wagon to take him to Juvie, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Callista Cthulhu, and Sakura Hanma have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: It's been a long time coming for that jerk, but Mathis got what he deserved. Plus, I can't even believe he also kidnapped Ayane and Kasumi.

Lincoln: Yeah, and they were trying to rescue the other girls that jerk had tied up. But, that jerk's in for a really nasty time in Juvie.

Lincoln was definitely right about that: Mathis was convicted for his crimes in court, and he was sent to a tough juvenile detention center in Michigan, where he would remain there until his 18th birthday and after that, he will be transferred to The Uranus Prison where he'll spend the rest of his life there.

* * *

After finally taking down Mathis and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sakura Hanma: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Callista Cthulhu: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sakura and Callista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Callista Cthulhu: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sakura Hanma: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Callista, Sakura, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Callista Cthulhu: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Lisa. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some workouts in our gym, since we can't do them anywhere near The Loud House, not with Lynn running rampant. But, then, I sensed something bad in the distance, and I saw that Lisa was heading here to kidnap Lincoln and kill him with another experiment. So, I summoned an army of demons who went after Lisa and her robot horde, and the robots were trashed and Lisa was tied up and brought to us. I told Lincoln, and he put Lisa in a dark energy orb, and after we finished our workout, we showered and went home, and we'd told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to Lincoln, and she got grounded for fourteen weeks, and Lily changed the password on Lisa's bunker again after she tossed all of Lisa's lab equipment in there.

Nico: Sheesh, Lisa, your Dark Side made you an abominable monster.

Sakura Hanma: That's putting it mildly, okay, now it's my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were at the gym and we were doing some martial arts practice, and since Lincoln's been getting taller, not to mention bigger and beefier in muscle mass, I decided to advance his training even more with some advanced martial arts moves. But, our day got rudely interrupted when Chandler, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson showed up wanting revenge for the time I viciously beat them up, and I was about to tear them apart again, but this time, Lincoln was with me. Pablo and Anderson went after us, and they tried to pummel us, but the trouble for them is we were well-trained martial artists and they only fight when driven by wrath and revenge, so they got tired quickly, and Lincoln lifted them up by their shirt collars and he bonked them hard on their heads and he tossed them into a wall, Chandler came after us next, but Lincoln swept him off his feet and he kicked him hard into a wall and he was also knocked out, and finally, we had to deal with that violent meathead, Lynn, who came after us on all fours like the animal that she is, but Lincoln and I tag-teamed and we pummeled Lynn hard, and we kicked her hard into a wall and she got knocked out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied them up, and Lincoln called the cops on Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler who took them to jail, but for Lynn, Luna showed up and she dragged Lynn home by her ponytail, and after we told them of what Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson tried to do to us, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, I gave Lynn the bird through the window, and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Me: Now, that day, I remember all too well. Lynn really was out for your head after what you did to her and those jerks.

Lincoln: Lynn had it coming, but Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson earned her hatred, and if Lynn and Chandler's goons tried anything like that again, they would also suffer her hatred as well.

Lynn: That animal made me like that, and no matter how many times I was beaten up, I wouldn't learn my lesson, and always wanted revenge.

Luna: And if she didn't stop, there was going to be one less sister in The Loud House, especially if the Guardian Angels who really hated L.J. with a blazing passion decided to kill her.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Chun-Li: I always knew you'd pick Lake Lamode for our first date, Lincoln, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: It always is, Chun-Li. Shall we?

Lincoln, Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu

Kurotsuchi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Kurumu Kuruno: Looks like someone had quite a fun time at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chun-Li, San Zang, Yukari Sendo from the real world, Ruby Tojo from the real world, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Mizore Shirayuki: And I knew Linky would also mark you and Ruby, Yukari, same with Chun-Li, San Zang, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi.

Lincoln: Plus, you and Kurumu were the ones who introduced me to Ruby and Yukari, Mizore.

Kurumu: You got that right. Plus, since Yakko has Cammy in his harem, Chun-Li would eventually join yours.

Me: Along with San Zang, Isane Kotetsu, Nanao Ise, and Nemu Kurotsuchi.

Rayman: And Wukong already knew about your feelings for Lincoln, Lady San Zang.

Sun Wukong (Warriors Orochi): And you can bet I'll be there for your wedding when the time comes. Plus, Rayman and I also pummeled Flip after Lincoln hit him on the head, and I was quite surprised when he got out a rocket launcher for that one.

Rayman: That jerk tried to murder our friends for revenge, so I had to make it a point: he messes with our friends, he's getting no mercy from me.

Keiji Maeda (Samurai Warriors): And Rayman certainly wasn't messing around when he said he can get pretty wild and crazy, but in the defense of those around him.

Nicole: That's true, and that's why no one dares to mess with the Hero of the Glade of Dreams.

* * *

Later we called Princess Luna and Natilee.

Princess Luna: Is there something you guys need?

Mr. Krabs: Well, you know how you and Natilee went into Horsea's dreams before?

Natilee: Why do you ask?

Nico: Can you help us see what the mascots' dreams are like?

Natilee: We can do that.

Princess Luna: You guys are going to love this one.

Natilee: Lets start with Poromon's dream.

She showed a viewing window and it had a world made of beer.

Nico: Can we go into said dreams?

Natilee: It only works that way if you're asleep.

Princess Luna: That's right.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: Lets not forget that I am a dreamwalker too now.

Nico: Yeah that's right.

May: Why am I not surprised to see a beer world?

Poromon: What can I say? I love beer.

Homer: (Laughs) That is cool.

Barney Gumble: It's perfect for both you and me Poromon. (BELCH)

We laughed!

Nico: Yeah.

Natilee: Now here is Manaphy.

She showed it and it showed May as a mermaid and she is swimming with Manaphy and lots of Water Pokemon and it was beautiful.

Lillie: That actually makes sense.

Me: That is a beautiful dream.

May: Boy I look awesome as a mermaid.

Manaphy: Boy you sure do Mama.

Princess Luna: Now here is Poliwag.

She showed his dream. It was a treasure hunt and he was finding the swords of the pokemon elements. It was awesome and beautiful and fun.

Reflector: Poliwag likes to find treasure?

Poliwag: I've always wanted to be a treasure hunter.

Qin: Neat.

Nicole: Welcome to the treasure hunting club.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: Me next!

Natilee: Okay.

She showed Horsea's dream. It was a world made of ice cream and she and Maria were eating and drinking ice cream and milkshakes.

First Aid: You really like ice cream that much?

Horsea: I sure do!

Maria: We both love it.

Qin: Boy we can tell.

Xenia: So awesome.

Nico: Is that all of them?

Natilee: Yep.

Qin: Okay then.

Camie: That was fun though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Tussle Sprout: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Leo's team will include Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, and Carly Atlas. Cole's team will include Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, and Cassie Covvington.

Me: Cool choices!

Qin: Awesome!

Misty Tredwell: This is gonna be cool!

Xenia: It sure will be.

Nico: I can't believe we didn't see a Gene Slammer in the Mascots' dreams.

Me: That's because you don't have to go into their dreams to find them.

Nico: What do you mean?

I pointed and Nico looked and saw a Marill and Azumarill!

Nico: Hey a Marill and Azumarill!

Misty: Aw they are cute.

Nico: They sure are.

Marill: (In a girls voice) We got that a lot.

Azumarill: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) We sure do.

Nico: Marle Verbina and Vin Xi Lang! Whoa!

Qin: Hey awesome to see you girls.

Marill: You too Qin. You're looking great.

Qin: Same to you.

Horsea: Were you two there the entire time?

Marill: We just came in 3 minutes ago.

Horsea: Oh.

May: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Marill: My favorite is when me and Nico had that Potsticker Dumpling eating contest and Nico ate the most.

Azumarill: My favorite is when we were in China and we had a Szechuan Pepper Sauce Chicken and Noodles Eating Contest and it was awesome.

Nico: I was blowing fire out of my butt for days.

We laughed!

Me: That is funny!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

Nico got out blue jumpsuits for them and we took them to the bathroom and I snapped my fingers and they reverted back. They came out and had blue hair. Marle was short hair and Vin Xi Lang had long hair.

Marle Verbina: That was rough.

Vin Xi Lang: That was crazy.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Marle Verbina: We did too Nico.

The previous group came.

Captain Boomerang: Can me, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Vexen, Mummy, and Diabolico go with you guys?

Yost Domino: Me, Lanhua, Queen Cannabis, Orbit Woman, Kuroto Dan, Grand Duke's Minions, Black Knight of Merlin, Evil Ice Man, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, and Evil Cloud Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can. And I have just the perfect mission for us for the Chinese New Years today. We're going to the world of Mulan and we're going to destroy Shan Yu.

Me: We already did that didn't we?

Nico: Not in the Simulator.

Xenia: True.

Me: But this will be perfect for that.

Eli: It sure will. And if I face Chi-Fu, I'm sending that jerk to the black gates for his atrocities against Mulan.

Me: Me too!

Nicole: Same here. I hate that guy.

Nico: I do too.

Camie: Can you remind me who Shan Yu is?

Me: Sure. He lived back over 2,000 years ago and he was a ruthless leader of a massive horde of huns that were trying to take over China.

I went over his history.

---

Shan Yu (sometimes spelled Shan-Yu) is the main antagonist of Disney's 36th full-length animated feature film Mulan. He is the mysterious chieftain of the Huns and a ruthless warlord who is determined to invade and conquer China because he believes that the Chinese emperor built the Great Wall as both an insult and a challenge. He is the arch-nemesis of Fa Mulan.

As a violent warlord, Shan Yu leads his horde of Huns to invade, savoring when China knows he is there. He is the reason Mulan joins the Imperial army in her father's place. His pet falcon Hayabusa serves as a messenger and spy, and the Elite Hun Soldiers as his main henchmen.

In the 1998 animated film, he was voiced by the late Miguel Ferrer, who also played Lloyd Henreid in the 1994 adaptation of The Stand, Vice President Rodriguez in Iron Man 3, Big Boss in Rio 2, and Deathstroke in Teen Titans: The Judas Contract. In Kingdom Hearts II, he was voiced by Corey Burton, who also played Captain James Hook in the same game, Count Dooku in The Clone Wars, Onus in Treasure Planet, Malware in Ben 10: Omniverse, Jones in Tarzan, and Quint in the Disney animated series Timon & Pumbaa.

In the film's opening scene, Shan Yu scales the Great Wall of China and leads the Huns in an invasion of China, setting the tone for the rest of the film. When one of the Chinese guards of the Great Wall revealed that he lit the torches and that the Emperor will soon know of Shan Yu's presence in an attempt to intimidate him, Shan Yu's only response was to burn one of the Imperial flags on the torch in front of him before giving a satisfied "perfect", revealing that the Emperor receiving the message of Shan Yu and the Huns' invasion was precisely what he had intended to accomplish.

Later on, Shan Yu destroyed yet another village and exposed two spies sent by the Emperor. He ordered them to pass a message to the Emperor telling to send his best men for battle. Before the two were able to leave, he had his head archer murder one.

Later, while waiting for the Emperor's armies, Shan Yu's pet falcon named Hayabusa acquired a doll from a village in the Tung Shao Pass. After close examination of the doll and traces on it by his five main men, Shan Yu deduces that the Imperial Army is waiting for them. Though one of his archers suggested that they simply avoid the soldiers and continue heading towards the Imperial City, Shan Yu insisted on confronting the Imperial army, as the quickest way to the Emperor was through the pass, before adding "And besides, the little girl will be missing her doll. We should return it to her." with an extremely manipulative and murderous grin.

Shan Yu and the Huns ambushed General Li's army, so they fought against the Emperor's best troops, including the General, and ultimately won the battle, setting the village on fire on the process. The Huns only suffered minimal casualties, leaving hundreds of troops intact. Unfortunately, only the aftermath was seen in the film. None of the known survivors were discovered by Li Shang's troops. As they headed for the Imperial City, the Hun army noticed them and sneaked up a mountain in the Tung Shao Pass, preparing their fiery arrows. When Mushu accidentally fires a cannon causing their position given away to him and his army, the Huns attacked, casting flaming arrows from the mountains to disintegrate their ammunition.

Shan-Yu then led his entire army to wipe out Li Shang's small battalion. Mulan, however, took control of Li Shang's last cannon, aiming it for a nearby mountain.

This maneuver triggered an avalanche that wipes out almost all of Shan-Yu's army and encases Shan Yu in a thick blanket of snow. At first, it seems like a complete victory, thanks to Mulan. However, it is not so. Following the avalanche and the departure of Li Shang's troops, Haybusa screeched the all-clear and Shan Yu rose from the snow, shaken and infuriated at the loss of his army. A loud yell of anger is all it takes for Mulan to realize that there is still a chance for the Huns; Shan Yu's falcon and five of his best troops had survived the assault. Since the Imperial army are unaware that Shan Yu is alive at this point, he and his troops are able to infiltrate Imperial City, though Mulan chooses to pursue them to warn Shang.

While his troops hid within a Chinese lion at the Imperial celebration, Shan Yu lies in wait on top of the roof of the Emperor's palace. At the right moment, Shan Yu's falcon retrieves his sword and his troops sprung into action, locking up the palace and kidnapping the Emperor. As Shan Yu threatens the Emperor to bow to him, Mulan, Li Shang, Yao, Chien-Pao and Ling infiltrate the palace in an attempt to rescue the Emperor, the latter three being in drag (as a disguise). Mulan, Yao, Chien-Po and Ling defeat Shan Yu's men and his pet falcon is fried by Mushu.

After securing the Emperor, in an attempt to distract Shan Yu from Shang (whom he was about to slaughter), Mulan reveals that it was she who destroyed his army. Pursuing her throughout the palace and onto the roof, Shan Yu's attempts to kill Mulan backfire when Mulan initiates a plan of her own.

Immobilizing the Hun leader by pinning his cape to the roof with his own sword, Mushu aims a large rocket at him. Releasing the rocket, Mushu, Mulan and Crik-ee escape from the roof as it hits Shan Yu at great speed and propels him through the air into a fireworks tower, resulting in a huge colorful explosion that (albeit off-screen) blows him to smithereens. Mulan is then awarded Shan Yu's sword for her success of ridding China of the Huns forever.

---

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: He us pure evil!

Nico: Yep and we're going to destroy him and finish him forever..

Pain Yatta: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Sudowoodo, Politoed and Jumpluff next.

Camie: Ooh!

Xenia: Those are good choices.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Also we faced Shan Yu on Day 2 of the 20 Days of Darkness and that was crazy.

Lola: Yeah we sure did.

Lincoln: And I faced Larxene on that day too.

Camie: Whoa!

Xenia: This was an evil version of her.

Lola: Yeah and Lightning exploded out that day.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Emiliano Rosas of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Emiliano Rosas of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Emiliano Rosas for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to head to the Simulator and destroy Shan-Yu once and for all.

Lincoln: He will pay for everything he's done, and once we get done with him, you're the next one to die, Emiliano Rosas.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) That monster will pay for every last one of his crimes, and once we get done with him, Emiliano Rosas, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln glowing with rainbow energy surrounding him, and suddenly, his white wolf ears turned into white rabbit ears, and a rabbit's tail formed on top of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, Lincoln's transformed into SUPER ANGEL

THUNDER HARE XELNAGA!

Me: Whoa, Lincoln, take a look.

We made a mirror, and Lincoln saw what happened.

Lincoln: Whoa, I've mastered my Miraculous, and now, I've turned into Super Angel Thunder Hare Xelnaga.

Eini: That's right, Lincoln. Plus, it's perfect since it's the Year of The Rabbit.

Ace Bunny: And we're not the only ones who like what's happened to you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's entire harem were blushing like crazy when they saw what happened to Lincoln, and they each pounced on him, and they kissed him all over, and when they got off, Lincoln was covered in lipstick kissy marks on his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs, and he looked like he was in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) I'm never ever getting tired of that!

Lincoln recovered.

Lincoln: Plus, my ears can now change from wolf ears to rabbit ears, and the rabbit tail on top of my eleven wolf tails is now permanent.

Alix: It's still really amazing. Now, let's get after Shan Yu and make him suffer.

Nico: Right, let's go.

Killer Shrike: Let's get going.

Lanhua: Right behind you!

We were off to China.

---

CHINA - HAN DYNASTY

---

We arrived in Han Dynasty China.

Me: Here we are guys.

Carol: Wow.

Lincoln: Boy feels like forever since we were here.

Nico: It has been a while.

Qin: I hope ancestor Mulan is all right.

Shiva: I'm sure she's okay.

Kuroto Dan: It all depends on what events already passed.

But then…

BOOM!

We heard an explosion!

Me: LOOK!

We saw THE AVALANCHE!

Qin: UH OH!

Me: Chi Fu's order is not far behind!

Nico: Lets go!

We flew off.

Elena Validus: Everyone, hang on!

We then arrived and saw the avalanche and Mulan saved Captain Li Shang!

Me: WHOA!

She got him to a tent.

But Mulan was wounded herself.

We got there.

Me: Captain Shang!

We flew down.

Li Shang: Long time no see guys.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this but are you guys all right?

Li Shang: Yeah we're okay. (Whispers to me) Thanks to Mulan.

Me: (Nods)

Li Shang: How is Nico doing? I heard what happened almost 2 years ago.

Nico: I'm better now Captain. It's all over now.

Vexen: Don't tell me we missed everything!

Shang: Well, you DID see the avalanche.

Evil Ice Man: I guess that's okay?

Me: Yeah we did and one of your men (Winks) saved you.

Qin: Yep.

But then.

Mulan: I can explain!

Chi Fu: So it's true!

Mulan: Shang!

Chi Fu: [yanking Mulan out of the tent and pulling her hair out of a bun] I knew there was something wrong with you! A woman! Treacherous snake!

Mulan: My name is Mulan. I did it to save my father!

Chi Fu: High treason!

Mulan: I didn't mean for it to go this far!

Chi Fu: Ultimate dishonor!

Mulan: It was the only way! Please, believe me!

Chi Fu: [scoffs] Captain?

Me: Eli kill that son of a bitch!

Chi Fu: You!?

Me: YES! ME!

Nico: Wait! Let me say something to him first.

Nico went over to Chi Fu and he grabbed him by the shirt.

Nico: Who the hell to do you think you are you pompous turncoat!?

Chi Fu: So the cowardly second in command stands up to me!

Nico: Correction, I'm now the leader of the team!

Chi Fu: What!?

Nico: Promoted last year. Lets get one thing clear! I don't EVER Treat women as badly as you do! You think women are so much weaker than you but they are stronger than you EVER will be! She has more courage and strength than you EVER WILL! And she is also my sister's ancestor! And you have no honor when it comes to women! You are just a chauvinistic fucked up pig!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: I should just kill you right here and right now but right now we have more bigger concerns.

Shang: Chi Fu, for your behaviour against Mulan, we are detaining you until Shan Yu and his new ally are dealt with. And then, you will be executed on Mulan's place.

Android 21: New ally?

Shang: It looked like a woman that was red and had spikes.

Vert: That's Kyburi!

Qin: So she is here too!?

Shang: She was the one who caused that avalanche.

Deker: That explains a lot.

Me: I thought it was Mulan that did it.

Shang: So did I.

Black Knight of Merlin: Her vehicle can also behave like a robot, right?

Agura: And it can climb on walls if they're large enough.

Nico: That's amazing.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: She will be perfect as my archenemy.

Qin went over to Mulan.

Qin: Mulan are you all right?

Mulan: It's all my fault.

Qin: Don't say that Ancestor.

Mushu: I was this close. This close! To impressing the ancestors, getting the top shelf, in entourage… man. All my fine work. [He uses the tip of an arrow to roast a piece of food over a tiny fire]

Mulan: I should never have left home.

Mushu: Hey C'mon. You wanted to save your father's life. Who knew you'd end up shaming him, disgracing your ancestors and losing all your friends. Y'know, you just gotta… just gotta learn to let these things go.

Me: That's not helping Mushu.

Mulan: Maybe I didn't go for my father. Maybe what I really wanted was to prove that I could do things right. So that when I looked in the mirror, [she picks up her helmet] I'd see someone worthwhile. But I was wrong. I see nothing. [she throws the helmet aside]

Lilly Cheng went and got it.

Mushu: Hey, that's just cause this needs a little spit, that's all. [He spits on the helmet.] Let me shine this up for you. I can see you, look at you, you look so pretty! [He turns cry] The truth is, we're both frauds. Your ancestors didn't send me; they don't even like me. I mean, you risked your life to help people you love. I risked your life to help myself. At least you had good intentions.

Me: Mulan come on. Don't talk like that. You did your best and that's all that counts.

Mushu: And just to clarify, I DID take out most of the Huns without causing the avalanche.

Carly Atlas: Guess your aim wasn't off this time.

Me: No it wasn't. But come on Mulan buck up. You think we gave up on anyone when the 20 Days of Darkness reared its ugly head? Absolutely No Fucking Way Not. Nico may have done all that against his will but it was not his fault and our friendship has helped us all get through it all and we are stronger than ever when we work together.

Eli: That's right Mulan.

Nico: Yeah. Look, Mulan I know you messed up and I've been in your shoes before. But thanks to all my friends we got through the toughest of challenges together. And we never gave up the one thing that we have and always will. And that is hope.

Mulan knew that I was right.

Mulan: You're right guys. I was giving up too easily! Thank you all.

A falcon screech was heard.

Hayabusa then landed in front of us and approached Mushu menacingly.

Mummy of Anhk-Ha: Hayabusa!

Me: He is a pretty Falcon.

Mummy: I get it. Since Mushu took out most of the Huns, Shan Yu sent Hayabusa to kill him for it!

Eddy: Permission to kill bird?!

Nico: Denied.

Fluttershy: Let me handle this.

Fluttershy went up to Hayabusa and used her stare on him and made him go into submission and Fluttershy told him to be a good bird and help us instead of serving a monster like Shan Yu.

Nico: Wait if Hayabusa is here then that means?

Me: That Shan Yu is Alive.

Nico: Shang we got to get ready.

Shang: What are you gonna do.

Nico: I have a plan.

We huddled and Nico told us his plan. It was an ambush. The Huns and Shan Yu are going to disguise themselves as the dragon for China's New Years and then when the dragon approaches the palace we hit them hard and bloody.

Diabolico: We'll leave the Chinese Dragon intact.

Evil Cloud Man: Don't want it ruined.

Xenia: Good idea. It is for the Chinese New Year after all.

Qin: Indeed.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get ready guys.

Disk Wars Silver Samurai: That monster will feel the full might of my blade!

Me: So will all his men when we slash them to pieces.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to Beijing.

But little did we know that Shan Yu was alive.

Shan Yu climbed out of the snow and looks around. He lets out a roar. Soon he is joined by five of his soldiers. They start down the path toward the Imperial City.

We arrived.

In the Imperial City

The Chinese citizens watch happily as the Imperial City celebrates the Chinese victory with a parade.

Parade Leader: Make way for the heroes of China!

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: Lets get ready.

Emperor Han: Nico and everyone?

Me: Your Excellency we have big trouble.

Emperor Han: Shan Yu is alive still.

Me: Yes sir.

Wolf: That also means the Hun Army isn't dead yet.

Emperor Han: The Hun Army isn't dead yet?!

Unfortunately, everyone heard this and gasped.

Queen Cannabis: (facepalms) And now, everyone knows.

Nico: Don't worry everyone! We are ready for them!

Emperor Han: Please remain calm everyone!

Mulan: We're not going to let them get away with this!

Nico: Nope.

Marie Kanker Loud: Despite the fact that Kyburi is helping him now. (deadpans) And I'm not helping the situation, am I?

Me: Nope.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: I will face her. Leave her to me.

Nico: Okay. Lets not add more fuel to the fire.

Eli: I sense them coming.

Blizzard Man: Kyburi can't be far behind.

I unsheathed my sword and me and Shan Yu clashed and sparks went flying all over the place with incredible force and fury!

I slashed Shan Yu and cut his face!

Nico: Take that!

Shan Yu: KILL THEM ALL!

We went at him and slashed and cut and killed many of his men.

Then KYBURI APPEARED!

Kyburi: You may have defeated Kytren and Krylox. But I'm more tougher! (to Shan Yu) Don't bother with them. I'll take care of this!

Kyburi summoned the Venikus and got into it.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: I got this guys!

Orbit Woman: Focus on Shan yu!

Crimson Dynamo: Me and Orbit Woman can take her!

Agura: Not without me!

Agura got into the Tangler.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: Lets dance!

Kyburi: Bring it on!

Then Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, Zavok, General Schwarz, Juggernaut, Rowdyruff Boys, Sportsmaster, Skinner, Shaman Apsu, Ed Bighead, Frankenstein, Mike Rochip, Yost Rhino, Evil Pharaoh Man, Evil Vespa Woman, Axel, Thunderhoof, and Sellon appeared

Nico: Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, Zavok, General Schwarz, Juggernaut, Rowdyruff Boys, Sportsmaster, Skinner, Shaman Apsu, Ed Bighead, Frankenstein, Mike Rochip, Yost Rhino, Evil Pharaoh Man, Evil Vespa Woman, Axel, Thunderhoof, and Sellon

Kaos: Are you enjoying it with us, Jumpy.

Jumpy Ghostface: I sure am!

Mr. Fizz: Glad to hear it.

Dr. Viktor: Too bad you'll have to go back to Big Green afterwards.

Jumpy Ghostface: I know. But it was awesome.

Technus: (to Nico) We heard you fought Phil the Pilferer.

Nico: We sure did.

Juggernaut: How'd it go?

Me: Won and got him put into your ranks.

Qin: Yep.

?: Cool!

A figure came out and it was TRANSLUCITOR from Turbo!

---

Translucitor is an antagonist in Power Rangers Turbo. A shaman-themed monster, he was used by Divatox in order to make Angel Grove invisible.

He was voiced by Ken Merckx.

Translucitor was first seen attacking a group of people at the Youth Center where he turned everyone invisible. Soon after, we saw his ruining things on the Power Chamber's viewing screen. He returned to the Youth Center and kidnapped everyone inside, including Bulk and Skull, and only left Ashley and Cassie because plot.

Later on, he accompanied Divatox and her entourage on an attack on invisible Angel Grove and he was assigned to deal with the Rangers when they showed up. He vanished and the Rangers summoned their Legendary Vehicles to go after him. Unfortunately for them, his illusion was constantly appearing and disappearing caused the Vehicles to crash into each other which flung the Rangers out.

He summoned a ground symbol to cage up the Rangers and used a sheet to depart with them. When the girls followed him into the woods, he laughed manically at them but was taken down by the Phantom Ranger at which point he ran away. He went to the other Rangers (who were tied to a rocket) and ignited the chord to try and kill them but the girls saved the trio.

Translucuitor made himself vanish in order to capture them but the

Turbo Navigator suddenly started working in spite of it being impossible to find him before. They pounded him before he decided that now was a good time to run so he vanishes once again and he fled. He attempted to hide in a far away field but a seeking laser from Ashley's Turbo Navigator; Defender Mode. He went invisible but was hit every time.

T.J. then combined the Turbo Navigator and his Auto Blaster into the Auto Blast Defender to knock him out. This returned things to normal but Divatox fired the torpedoes to make him grow. He was destroyed by the Turbo Megazord after Robo Racer destroyed his staff with it's Synergizer; Blaster Mode.

He later appears in the United Alliance of Evil invasion, in Divatox's army.

* * *

T.J.: Translucitor!

Translucitor: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to make Angel Grove invisible!

Translucitor: That's right. Good memory.

Nico: Yep.

Translucitor: You guys still haven't met the Phantom Ranger yet?

William: Actually, no.

Me: We will soon. The timing should be just about right.

Xenia: I agree there.

We got the usual battles underway.

* * *

Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Carla Wong III, Nicole Knudson, Tussle Sprout and Golden Queen VS Kaos -

Nico's rescue and battling Phil the Pilferer

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue involved battling Phil the Pilferer. He'll be a good addition to our ranks.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he sure will. At least he doesn't hurt people physically.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah but you should have seen all the magiswords he took. It was amazing.

Spyro: He took thousands of them from all over the place. Including Ralphios and Princess Zange's vault.

Carla Wong III: He really got all those magiswords just by stealing them? Wow he is crafty.

Nicole: He won't be anywhere as good as Sly Cooper though.

Kaos: Indeed. Now lets get started for I, KAOS, command it!

Twilight used her Legend Items.

SKYLANDERS VS DOOM FORCE OF KAOS! TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S SKYLANDERS ADVENTURES!

They fired waves of magic and blasted him down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Layla Ratigan, Master Splinter, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Battling Another Hanselton and Gretel and Another Molten Man

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) Nico, Kaz's team, Molten Man's team, and the others did good Battling Another Hanselton and Gretel. And Another Molten Man as well.

Gwen: They sure did and it was amazing to hear that Sailor Dwarf Woodlands was there too.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was really awesome seeing her there.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Layla Ratigan: That was really something to see.

Master Splinter: Indeed it was. But remember Layla that patience must help you get through the most dangerous of times even in great stress.

Layla Ratigan: Yes Sensei.

Mr. Fizz: I see he is training you. Very awesome. Shall we dance?

Gwen used her legend items.

GWEN'S MAGIC OF FURY! SODA MAYHEM BURST!

They fired waves of magic, soda, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Will Vandom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Anna Hotteling, Lincoln Loud, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Nico's rescue involved battling Mathis. And Namine got payback on him.

Will: You'd better believe she did! After calling her an ugly girl she practically signed his own execution warrant!

Sunset Shimmer: That jerkwad practically begged for a black eye.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he sure did and it was awesome.

Sunburn: He got his butt thrashed by her big time.

Anna Hotteling: She gave him a beatdown like no other.

Lincoln Loud: It was awesome and great.

Dr. Viktor: Glad she did there! Lets do it!

Will used her Legend Items.

WILL'S LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE! DR. VIKTOR'S PURPLE LIGHTNING THUNDERCLAP!

They fired waves of fire and purple lightning and smashed him down.

## Cyborg, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Katie Kirrington, Lisa Loud, Dexter, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus - Meeting the Incarnation of Cthulhu and a gene-slammer for Supreme King Z-ARC

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) I heard you guys met the Incarnation of Cthulhu and a gene-slammer for Supreme King Z-ARC. What are their names?

Cyborg: Their names are Callista Cthulhu and Sakura Hanma and they are amazing and let me tell ya these girls are no pushovers.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are and they pack an amazing bunch of great skill and power.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) And their story is amazing too.

* * *

Sakura Hanma: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Callista Cthulhu: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sakura and Callista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Callista Cthulhu: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sakura Hanma: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Callista, Sakura, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Callista Cthulhu: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Lisa. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some workouts in our gym, since we can't do them anywhere near The Loud House, not with Lynn running rampant. But, then, I sensed something bad in the distance, and I saw that Lisa was heading here to kidnap Lincoln and kill him with another experiment. So, I summoned an army of demons who went after Lisa and her robot horde, and the robots were trashed and Lisa was tied up and brought to us. I told Lincoln, and he put Lisa in a dark energy orb, and after we finished our workout, we showered and went home, and we'd told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to Lincoln, and she got grounded for fourteen weeks, and Lily changed the password on Lisa's bunker again after she tossed all of Lisa's lab equipment in there.

Nico: Sheesh, Lisa, your Dark Side made you an abominable monster.

Sakura Hanma: That's putting it mildly, okay, now it's my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were at the gym and we were doing some martial arts practice, and since Lincoln's been getting taller, not to mention bigger and beefier in muscle mass, I decided to advance his training even more with some advanced martial arts moves. But, our day got rudely interrupted when Chandler, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson showed up wanting revenge for the time I viciously beat them up, and I was about to tear them apart again, but this time, Lincoln was with me. Pablo and Anderson went after us, and they tried to pummel us, but the trouble for them is we were well-trained martial artists and they only fight when driven by wrath and revenge, so they got tired quickly, and Lincoln lifted them up by their shirt collars and he bonked them hard on their heads and he tossed them into a wall, Chandler came after us next, but Lincoln swept him off his feet and he kicked him hard into a wall and he was also knocked out, and finally, we had to deal with that violent meathead, Lynn, who came after us on all fours like the animal that she is, but Lincoln and

I tag-teamed and we pummeled Lynn hard, and we kicked her hard into a wall and she got knocked out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied them up, and Lincoln called the cops on Pablo, Anderson, and Chandler who took them to jail, but for Lynn, Luna showed up and she dragged Lynn home by her ponytail, and after we told them of what Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson tried to do to us, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, I gave Lynn the bird through the window, and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Me: Now, that day, I remember all too well. Lynn really was out for your head after what you did to her and those jerks.

Lincoln: Lynn had it coming, but Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson earned her hatred, and if Lynn and Chandler's goons tried anything like that again, they would also suffer her hatred as well.

Lynn: That animal made me like that, and no matter how many times I was beaten up, I wouldn't learn my lesson, and always wanted revenge.

Luna: And if she didn't stop, there was going to be one less sister in The Loud House, especially if the Guardian Angels who really hated L.J. with a blazing passion decided to kill her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Technus: Whoa man! That is rough!

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is. We were amazed though that Lincoln did all that to them though.

Sprocket: Yeah we sure were.

Katie Kirrington: That is a most amazing and very supreme display of bravado right there.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was Katie.

Technus: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Cyborg used his legend items.

CYBORG'S TRON FORCE BARRAGE! CYBORG'S TRONIC ARMY!

Cyborg got awesome tron armor and summoned an army of Tronics and they fired waves of metal, gears, energy and lightning and smashed him down.

## Cameron, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Yumi Davenport, Lola Loud, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - The Mascots Dreams

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) So, you guys saw the mascots' dreams. What are they like?

Cameron: They were really awesome and cool. Poromon's dream was no surprise. He dreamt about a world of beer. Manaphy dreamt that she was with May who was a mermaid, Poliwag was a treasure hunter and Horsea was in a world of Ice Cream and eating it with Maria.

Juggernaut: That is amazing! I think those dreams are awesome.

Applejack: They sure were and May looked absolutely beautiful as a mermaid.

Apple Bloom: I'll say! We all thought she looked great!

Flashwing: Boy she sure did. That was so awesome seeing that.

Yumi Davenport: That was really cool seeing that one.

Lola Loud: The beer one was really funny though.

Juggernaut: It sure was. Lets do it!

Cameron used his Legend Items!

CAMERON'S IRON FURY! HULKBUSTING IRON MIGHT!

Cameron donned his own version of Iron Man's Hulkbuster Suit and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal, apples, mud and boulders and smashed him down.

## Ink Rose, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rhonda Lorrentina, Brittney, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - The Mascots Dreams were awesome

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) The Mascots' Dreams were awesome. Too bad you guys didn't go in them.

Ink Rose: I know but they were really beautiful and amazing to see.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy they sure were and I think that is so awesome.

Cozy Glow: I'll say! May and Manaphy's dream was awesome too! It was like Misty being a mermaid in that one.

Hex: Boy it sure was amazing.

Rhonda Lorrentina: It sure was awesome and I thought it was cool.

Brittney: You got that right. All those dreams were great.

Konan: I thought they were too.

General Schwarz: They sure were awesome. Lets do it!

Ink Rose: Lets let the night shine.

She activated her Legend Items

ECLIPSE OF THE SHINING NIGHT! INK ROSE'S GOTHIC CRUSADE! DARKNESS OF THE SHADOW RIDER!

She summoned a horse made of total dark fire and the sky darkened with an Eclipse and they went at him and fired waves of energy and skulls, bones, lightning, blood, stars and magic and smashed him down!

---

## Lucca, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Amy Yae, Yae, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Today is the Chinese New Year and it starts the Year of The rabbit

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Butch: (to Lucca) Today is the Chinese New Year.

Boomer: And it starts the Year of The rabbit.

Lucca: It sure does and I think this is an awesome adventure for us.

Fluttershy: Oh it most certainly is really magical.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh I agree there ja.

Stealth Elf: You got that right. I think the Moon Festival is amazing.

Amy Yae: It sure is and it's awesome for all of us

Yae: I agree there too.

Brick: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lucca used her Legend Items!

LUCCA'S FIRESTORM DRAGON OF THE SUN! THE GENIUS OF NATURE AND BRAWN!

They fired waves of fire and energy and leaves, grass, Fruit, Vegetables and fire and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Selena Rabbittin, Rabbids, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - Mulan's world is perfect for The Chinese New Year

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace Bunny) Mulan's world is perfect for The Chinese New Year. Not to mention you're a rabbit too.

Ace: You got that right. And it's very fitting for me and my fellow rabbits.

Rarity: It sure is amazing darlings. And Angel Bunny has been looking forward to this too.

Sweetie Belle: I think it's awesome too.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too. Even the Rabbids love this/

Selene Rabbittin: You got that right. (BAGPIPE FARTS) Oops! Sorry about that.

Rabbids laughed and did the same and it was funny!

Zavok: Okay that is funny! Lets do it!

Ace used his Legend Items.

ACE BUNNY'S FIGHT FOR 28th CENTURY JUSTICE! RABBIDS OF MAYHEM AND BWAAAAAAAAA!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

# Lightning, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Gianna Dahuo, D&D 1983 Gang, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - Shan Yu will pay for everything he did

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) Shan Yu will pay for everything he did. He's gonna wish he got buried in that avalanche!

Lightning: You better believe he will. And lets not forget that this is always where day 2 of The 20 Days of Darkness took place.

Sportsmaster: I remember that! That was crazy! And Lincoln fought Larxene here.

Princess Celestia: He sure did and that was electrifying!

King Solar: Boy it sure was.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was intense from what I heard.

Amber Morning: No kidding there.

Spotlight: That is awesome. Also I just remembered! This is also the world where one of the Amazon Kamen Riders from 1974 came and helped out.

Sportsmaster: (GASP) That's right! So one of the Kamen Riders from the 1970s helped us out back then during the 20 Days of Darkness. That is a surprise!

Gianna Dahuo: That is amazing though.

Sheila (D&D): That's amazing.

Sportsmaster: That is amazing. We definitely know which team of the Pre 21st Century Riders is joining first. Lets do it!

Lightning used his legend items!

LIGHTNING'S SPORTS CRUSADE! FOOTBALL POWER OF THE WIN!

They fired waves of light and footballs and smashed him down.

---

Dana, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Moon, Dark Skylanders, Sydney Kirlian, Lana Loud, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner - Shan Yu's hawk will be perfect for one of us as a friend.

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) Shan Yu's hawk will be perfect for one of us as a friend. As long as it doesn't betray us.

Dana: He's a falcon actually. Hayabusa is a beautiful and fast bird.

Princess Luna: He sure is. Hayabusa is a beautiful bird. And don't worry, Fluttershy used her stare on him to make sure that doesn't happen.

Moondust: Her stare is something that is never to be underestimated.

Snowdrop: No it sure isn't.

Gari: That is so awesome though.

Blackout: Boy seeing it in action was awesome.

Sydney Kirlian: It sure was.

Lana: I'll say.

Skinner: I agree there. Lets do it!

Dana used her legend items.

DANA'S SUBZERO BLAST WAVE! DANA'S ICE SCHOOL

BRIGADE!

They fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Carol Ferris VS Shaman Apsu

---

Shaman Apsu was next.

Shaman Apsu: Boy this was awesome.

Carol Ferris: You got that right.

She fired waves of purple energy and smashed her down.

---

Bulma VS Ed Bighead

---

Ed Bighead was next and he was gobsmacked at the sight of how Bulma Looked.

Bulma: (Seductively) Didn't expect me to wear this did you toad boy?

Ed Bighead: Oh wow! You look great for this day Bulma!

Bulma: Thank you.

Ed Bighead: Too bad I'm already married.

Bulma: I know.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Snowdrop VS Frankenstein

Frankenstein was next.

Frankenstein groaned.

Snowdrop: This is awesome isn't it?

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

Ice VS Mike Rochip

Mike Rochip was next.

Mike Rochip: Bring it on.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) I always bring the fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Fasha VS Yost Rhino

Yost Rhino was next.

Yost Rhino: Chinese New Years is beautiful isn't it?

Fasha: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Suno VS Evil Pharaoh Man

Evil Pharaoh Man was next.

Evil Pharaoh Man: This will be fun.

Suno: It always is fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Cheryl VS Evil Vespa Woman

Evil Vespa Woman was next.

Evil Vespa Woman: You ready for this?

Cheryl: I'm always ready.

She fired waves of honey and smashed her down.

Pyra VS Axel

Axel was next.

Axel: You know what I love about the Moon Festival?

Pyra: What?

Axel: The Fireworks.

Pyra: The Fireworks they use in his are awesome.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Ramulus VS Thunderhoof

Thunderhoof was next.

Thunderhoof: Mushu and Mulan are awesome.

Ramulus: They sure are. But that Chi Fu guy is gonna be begging for death after today. (To the viewers) Even though he is gonna die anyway mind ya.

Ramulus fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Abigail Davis VS Sellon

---

Sellon was next.

Sellon: I've always hated that Chi Fu guy because of his treatment of Mulan and women.

Abigail Davis: Yeah he is a true treacherous snake! He has no honor when it comes to women!

Abigai fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Translucitor.

---

Translucitor was next.

Translucitor: Who does that Chi Fu guy think he is!?

Me: Well back in this time men thought women weren't allowed to do anything. It was like that for centuries. But now we're not like that anymore thank goodness.

Varie: No kidding there.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah that was nuts.

Eli: No kidding there.

Translucitor: I agree. Lets dance!

I teleported and opened His safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Defenders of The Rabbit Moon, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Rabbit etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large rabbit heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large rabbit heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the Turbo Ram Cannon!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted down Translucitor and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Translucitor you have failed this time and world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Vicky Emily Skartaris bashed Kyburi down.

We regrouped.

Troy: Kyburi's down!

Tsukasa: Just Shan Yu left. And I know just the morph!

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

They turned into the Battle Fever J Rangers and so did Tsukasa and Daiki summoned clones of them.

We went at Shan Yu and blasted and smashed and slashed him.

Kileron blasted and smashed Shan Yu and his men all over.

First Aid, Reflector, Mr. Krabs, Lillie, Hoppus, Ace Bunny, Jumpy Ghost Face and Lexi Bunny used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced First Aid's Photon Pistol, Reflector's flash explosion and Mr. Krabs, Lillie, Hoppus, Ace Bunny, Jumpy Ghost Face and Lexi Bunny's powers 100-fold.

First Aid and Mr. Krabs: PHOTON MONEY BLAST!

Reflector and Lillie: FLASH OF ICE BLAST!

Jumpy Ghost Face and Lexi Bunny: BUNNIES OF THE MOON

BLAST!

Hoppus and Ace Bunny: BUNNIES OF THE 28TH CENTURY BROCCOLI BLAST!

Sounds of Crabs and Killer Shrike: CRAB SOUND BLAST!

Lion Ranger Power and Wolf: LION RANGER BLAST!

Boomerangs of Technology and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANGS OF FURY BLAST!

Russian Iron Power and Crimson Dynamo: RUSSIAN IRON FURY BLAST!

Spies of Golden Power and Shiva: SPIES OF GOLDEN MIGHT BLAST!

Clones Galore of 10,000 Aliens and Billy Numerous: CLONES OF 10,000 ALIENS BOMBS!

Samurais of The Rose and Deker: SAMURAIS OF THE ROSE BLAST!

Ice Genius Power and Vexen: ICE GENIUS BLAST!

Mummies of The Sting and Mummy: MUMMIES OF THE STING BLAST!

Music of Melody Power and Diabolico: MUSIC MELODY BLAST!

Butterflies of Energy and Lanhua: BUTTERFLIES OF ENERGY BLAST!

Marijuana Mayhem Power and Queen Cannabis: MARIJUANA MAYHEM BLAST!

Domino Fury and Yost Domino: DOMINO FURY FORCE BLAST!

Orbit Mayhem and Orbit Woman: ORBIT MAYHEM BLAST!

Video Game Darkness Force and Kuroto Dan: VIDEO GAME DARKNESS BLAST!

Darkness Knight Force and Black Knight of Merlin: DARKNESS KNIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Owls of Wallflowers and Grand Duke's Minions: OWLS OF WALLFLOWERS BLAST!

Ice Fury Force and Evil Ice Man: ICE FURY BLAST!

Mummies of Mayhem and Mummy of Anhk-Ha: MUMMIES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Clouds of Doom and Evil Cloud Man: CLOUDS OF DOOM SHOT!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mulan, Rainbow Dash, Lincoln, Linka Loud, Qin, Mirai, Lilly Cheng and Eli: MOON FESTIVAL SUPER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MOON ELEMENT STYLE: MOONLIGHT LASER!

Hilda: MOON FIRE STYLE: MOON BLAZE!

Yuna: MOON WATER STYLE: MOON TSUNAMI!

Toph: MOON EARTH STYLE: MOON BOULDER!

Tatsumaki: MOON WIND STYLE: MOON CYCLONE!

Sari Sumdac: MOON LIGHTNING STYLE: MOONLIGHT BOLT!

R. Mika: MOON LIGHT STYLE: MOON SHINE BEAM!

Juri Han: MOON DARK STYLE: SHADOW MOON STRIKE!

Shantae: MOON MAGIC STYLE: MOON BIRDS!

Akko: MOON STAR STYLE: STARRY MOON STARS!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said moons.

Lincoln and his harem: MOON FINAL SMASH: MOON RABBIT ATTACK!

They summoned rabbits to attack and the blasts all hit Shan Yu and smashed him all over the place.

We then fired energy blasts which transformed into rabbits and they hit Shan Yu and exploded, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Shan Yu.

Nico: Your days of conquering China are finally over. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Emiliano Rosas of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be coming… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver

orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands

were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Emiliano Rosas.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Emiliano Rosas, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Emiliano Rosas: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Valeria Raven's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Ragin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Emiliano Rosas, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Emiliano Rosas. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Valeria Raven was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and

Fabled Raven flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Valeria Raven emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Valeria Raven grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Raven emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Raven with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Valeria Raven has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Raven surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Raven is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Valeria Raven felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Valeria Raven has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Valeria Raven's massive Fabled Ragin-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Raven's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Raven etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Raven's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Raven that said, "Valeria Raven, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Emiliano Rosas of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ヴァレリア レイヴン、ファブルド レイヴン の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ騎士団のエミリアーノ・ロサスの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈

悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Valeria Raven has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED RAVEN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED RAVEN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED RAVEN IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED RAVEN IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Valeria Raven's Super Angel-Fabled Raven-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Emiliano Rosas saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Valeria Raven fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Emiliano Rosas, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia:(Spanish Accent) Incredible, Valeria's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Emiliano Rosas back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Valeria, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Valeria Raven: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Raven and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Raven Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Emiliano Rosas once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Valeria.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Valeria Raven.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running, Tomás Perez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.**

Valeria Raven and Lincoln went after Emiliano Rosas, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Emiliano Rosas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Valeria Raven sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Tomás Perez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes, and fired lightning blasts from his rabbit ears, which electrocuted Emiliano Rosas as they hit him.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal. Plus, he fired lightning blats from his rabbit ears, now that's cool.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Valeria Raven, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Raven's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Raven surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Valeria Raven aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Emiliano Rosas.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Eat energy blasts, Emiliano Rosas!**

Valeria Raven and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Emiliano Rosas and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Emiliano Rosas and the blades skewered him, and one of them hit Emiliano Rosas right in the chest and it pierced his black heart, and he immediately died of blood loss, and when his spirit appeared, Valeria Raven and Lincoln gave Emiliano Rosas The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Valeria Raven and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valeria Raven's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln's rabbit ears changed back into the wolf ears, but the rabbit tail on top of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails remains.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Emiliano Rosas for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Valeria.

Suddenly, Valeria Raven wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Valeria Raven's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Raven flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Valeria Raven absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Raven vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Emiliano Rosas' death, now there are only sixteen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Valeria Raven: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Felipe Suarez, which means it'll be Angelina Soulkius' turn.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. So, Lincoln, who's the next Cthulhu Mythos Deity Incarnation and Gene-Slammer are we meeting tomorrow?

Adriana Azathoth: There's already one we already had in mind, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Selena Shub-Niggurath, The Incarnation of Shub-

Niggurath, and for the Gene-Slammer, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon.

Nico: A Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon Gene-Slammer and The Incarnation of Shub-Niggurath, whoa.

Adriana Azathoth: You got that right, Nico. Selena Shub-Niggurath is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Shub-Niggurath is also one of The Outer Gods in the Cthulhu Mythos: The Outer God of Fertility, and Selena has the same powers as Shub-Niggurath herself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged into a dark forest, and they'll be driven them mad upon seeing The Dark Young of Shub-Niggurath, and even worse, should they dare see The Black Goat With A Thousand Young appear, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn.

Nico: Yikes! And this curse is also accompanied by her speaking in the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Lincoln: That's right.

Chi Fu was tip toeing away but we noticed him.

Emperor Han: Where do you think you're going, Chi Fu?

Chi Fu: Your majesty, if you just let me explain things-

Shang: (gets out sword) No! Let me explain things. In a manner I think you'll understand!

Me: To quote the Queen of Hearts, Off With his Head!

Me and Shang slashed his head off and Eli banished his spirit to the

Black Gates.

Maria: How exactly was he let in the army again?

Shang: He entered on his own accord.

Me: What a jerk.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Zavok: Looks like it's the end of Shan Yu

Hoppus: I'll say! That was great!

General Schwarz: And Hayabusa and Kyburi are in our ranks.

Brick: Now that's how to celebrate Chinese New Year!

Nico: You got that right!

Sportsmaster: (to Jumpy Ghost Face) Have a nice trip back to Big Green, Jumpy.

Skinner: Tell Lin Chung and the others that Irena will see them tomorrow.

Jumpy Ghost Face: I will and it was an honor to help you guys out on the Chinese New Years.

Me: We are glad you had a great time.

Nico: Yep. But this was so awesome and cool. Great job today guys.

Qin: Yeah! (To the viewers) Happy Chinese New Years to you all everyone. Hope you liked this adventure like we did.

Varie: I know we did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

HAPPY CHINESE NEW YEARS TO YOU ALL!

Mulan was perfect for this because of its history with China and more.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina

Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas and Crow Hogan along with El Diablo, Fire Lord, Demon Peter Puppy, Fire Geargolem, Volcano Lord and Falkar are heading to the annual Ramen Festival and we're going to be trying all kinds of awesome ramen kinds from all over and many flavors. Even some dessert flavors. Also we're going to be battling MANFISH from Mighty Magiswords who not only has an attractive French Accent that swoons some of the girls but also is very pissed with the world for eating fish. But he will be in the Masters of Evil. Also we're going to battle Another Rock Band of Bremen and Another El Diablo and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Sudowoodo and that one is Naoko Yamaguchi and she is Nico's friend from Japan and is a Nature Master and has a powerful form of Martial Arts. The next match-up in this saga is Angelina Soulkius - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius and Lincoln VS Felipe Suarez. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the east of Gotham Royal York, and Lincoln and his group are finally going to take down Principal Huggins' Dark Side whom we call Killjoy Huggins, and Superintendent Chen's coming with us to hand down that killjoy's punishment, and we're going to have him be part of the humiliation fodder for all eternity. And we're going to meet the next Incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos deities, Selena Shub-Niggurath, The Incarnation of Shub-Niggurath, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Math. Selena Shub-Niggurath is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Shub-Niggurath is also one of The Outer Gods in the Cthulhu Mythos: The Outer Goddess of Fertility, and Selena has the same powers as Shub-Niggurath herself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged into a dark forest, and they'll be driven them mad upon seeing The Dark Young of Shub-Niggurath, and even worse, should they dare see The Black Goat With A Thousand Young appear, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness. Plus, we're also going to meet a Gene-Slammer for Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon named Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto, The Neobāsuto Triplets, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Science, but their father was once part of The Yakuza, but he cut his ties with The Yakuza, but they didn't take kindly to that and plotted to kill him for his treachery. Luckily, for Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko, Lincoln, along with his Guardian Angels took down The Yakuza before they could even try to kill their father. The Neobāsuto Triplets may look the same, but the only way to tell who's who is by their hair: Takara's hair is Bubblegum Pink, Tomoko's hair is Emerald Green, and Toshiko's hair is Honey Orange. To show thanks for saving their father from The Yakuza, Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko each kissed lincoln on the lips and even took him on a date at a magical girl convention while they each cosplayed as Sailor Moon characters, and Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko even introduced Lincoln to magical girl anime starting with sailor moon when they were 6 years old. Their last name, Neobāsuto, means Neo Burst in Japanese, and they've been watching magical girl anime ever since. They're the nieces of Tatsu from The Way of The HouseHusband, and they hate Icky Vicky with a burning passion. Tomorrow is the anniversary of the most dreadful time of our teams history, The 20 Days of Darkness and we're going to do a recap of that awful time in a non-combat chapter.

See you all next time.

# 20 Days of Darkness Anniversary 2

Today is the 2nd Anniversary of The 20 Days of Darkness

---

In the early morning hours at 3:35 AM, Clyde had a dream, and he saw three figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Shanghai, China. But, they were no ordinary three figure, their were, Api Apple, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Apple Bloom. Pixel Bit, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Sweetie Belle. and Echo Five, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Scootaloo. Clyde woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Lincoln Loud, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Lincoln: We sure did, buddy.

Apple Bloom: And it also means that we found out where our kids at.

Scootaloo: And the question is, Where?

Me: Their at Shanghai, China.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. It's the same place when we found Radiance, Logan Berrytown, Blossom Bloom, Rob, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Jones, and Dark Rose, And it is not a safe place for them.

Clyde: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, buddy.

As we whore about to go Shanghai, China, to rescue The Young CMC, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Apple Bloom: Who would that be in the middle of the Night?

Scootaloo: Only one way to find out.

Sweetie Belle: I'll get it.

Sweetie Belle went to the door, then she opened the door and found a large humanoid black and purple dragon like-bat warrior who has black flight pads, large black and purple angelic wings which bear three red claw-like protrusions at their tips each, And a fluffy white collar of fur encircling the lower portion of his neck. he wears a black metal robotic European Armor with white cape, and ancient yet robotic bat-like helmet and mask-like with crimson gem. He wielded a giant golden axe-like weapon called the Ouryuken Sword. It was Black Alpha the Dark Knight.

Black Alpha: (to Cutie Mark Crusaders) Are you three the Cutie Mark Crusaders?

Sweetie Belle: Yes.

Apple Bloom: We are.

Scootaloo: And Who are you?

Black Alpha: I am Black Alpha the Dark Knight. Do these young kids belong to you?

The three kids that whore with Black Alpha, Was a 8-year-old girl who has white skin, brown eyes, freckles, and light red and dark red short hair. She wore a murky green t-shirt under dark blue overalls, and brown small work boots. A 10-year-old girl who has tannish pink skin, orange eyes, and ginger short hair with pink streak. She wore a red an white half long sleeve shirt, pink ankle jeans, and red sandals with two heart decorations. And 10-year-old who has purplish gray skin, lavender eyes, and dark purple short hair with light pink streak. She wore a greenish blue hoodie, black pants with yellow-colored stripes, and greenish blue and yellow sneakers. It was Api Apple, Pixel Bit, and Echo Five.

When Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, and Scootaloo saw them, they were stunned.

Apple Bloom: (Stunned) How?

Scootaloo: (Stunned) How did you find them?

Black Alpha: I found them out on the streets in Shanghai, China, abandoned and alone.

Sweetie Belle: Thank you, Black Alpha.

Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, and Scootaloo ran up to Api Apple, Pixel Bit, and Echo Five, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Clyde joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Lincoln.

Me: Thanks, Black Alpha.

Black Alpha: It's in honor, young Master J.D. (to Clyde) Do you have something to say to them?

Clyde: Course, Black Alpha. (To the Young CMC) there's something you three should know, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Api Apple, Pixel Bit, and Echo Five: That means… you're our father.

Clyde smiled, and that filled Api Apple, Pixel Bit, and Echo Five with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

And then, Clyde told everyone what happened. We were proud of what Clyde and Black Alpha did in reuniting Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, and Scootaloo with their kids, and they now has Clyde, a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as Black Alpha join the Team Loud Phoenix Storm as the Leader of The Heroic Elementals.

---

In the Gotham Royal York Convention Center was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi

Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas and Crow Hogan along with El Diablo, Fire Lord, Demon Peter Puppy, Fire Geargolem, Volcano Lord and Falkar and we were there for the annual Gotham Royal York Ramen Festival and it was where the best ramen chefs from around the world go and show their awesome ramen meals for everyone to try, buy and love.

Me: Boy this is a festival Naruto would love.

Qin: He sure would! Wow so many awesome venders.

Nico: I know. The Ramen Festival is awesome. It's amazing that there are so many kinds of ramen out there.

Camie: It sure is awesome.

May: Boy it sure is awesome.

Haiku: I think it's cool too.

Tsuyu: Boy this is my kind of festival.

Misty Brightdawn: It sure is awesome and amazing.

Varie: Boy I'll say. Look at all these kinds of ramen they have.

Leo Corbett: I think it's awesome too.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Leo, I want to thank you, El Diablo, and your teams for coming.

Leo Corbett: No problem Nico. It's awesome going with you on this.

Nico: Ophelia, remember when I First met you?

Ophelia Nefertiti: I sure do. But it's Lincoln that actually met me. I'm one of his community college buddies.

Qin: That is awesome.

Ophelia Nefertiti: Yeah. I was helping him with a huge math test.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem

Ophelia Nefertiti: I sure am.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: The Chinese New Year was awesome though.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: We got to destroy Shan Yu once again

Me: We sure did and it was perfect for the Chinese New Year too.

Xenia: That was so much fun.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings.

Camie: And we looked great in Chinese outfits.

Laney: We sure did. And it was awesome having Jumpy Ghost Face with us too.

Lana: It sure was.

Eddy: Too bad we couldn't kill Hayabusa. I was all set to have bird stew!

Me: It's all right. But Hayabusa will make a great friend.

Fluttershy: He sure will and I think Hayabusa is a pretty bird.

Xenia: He sure is.

Camie: I love the Falcon.

Lola: The falcon is the fastest bird ever.

Nico: It sure is.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: The law said that Mulan was to be executed for what she did. But Shang instead settled for a replacement who DID deserve death.

Eli: And that was Chi Fu. What a jerk!

Qin: Yeah no kidding! I can't believe that centuries ago we were killing women that did that and Mulan was just doing what she could to save her father.

Xenia: No kidding! Chi Fu was a monster.

Camie: He sure was. He had no love for women at all.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure. But I'm glad he is gone.

Stanford: Thanks for letting me join you guys today. Especially with Kryosis still on the loose.

Me: No problem Stanford.

Camie: But it's awesome that we're going after Kryosis.

Me: And we go after Krytus himself after that.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: This is gonna be good.

Nico: I have a feeling he's not the only one we're fighting before Swartz's creations.

Me: I have that same feeling too.

Varie: Yeah.

We got to trying all sorts of flavors of ramen. We tried meat flavors, vegetable flavors, fish flavors, even dessert flavors. They all were delicious and awesome.

Nico: (Slurps up Chocolate Ramen) Mmm! Yummy!

Me: (Slurps up Vanilla Ramen) Mmm!

Laney: (Slurps up Mint Chip Ramen) Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: Let's get some for Naruto.

Me: He'll love that.

We got lots and lots of amazing flavors of ramen. They came in a lot of boxes.

Naruto was gonna be set with ramen for a long time.

Nico: That is a lot of ramen.

Me: Not for someone like Naruto and Hinata.

We laughed.

Xenia: That is true.

Nico: I'm gonna leave Poromon, Poliwag, and Buzz in charge of the Estate again while we get things ready. But this time, we'll leave Manaphy, Horsea, and Kirby with them to keep an eye on them!

Qin: I get it. If they throw a party we'll catch it in the act.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Very clever.

Lola: Nice.

Camie: Nice.

Me: Hopefully there won't BE a party this time.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Or bathroom doors that don't lock.

Qin: I agree.

Varie: Yeah.

We left the convention and we got to the lobby of the Convention Center. Then we heard screaming and then out came MANFISH THE FISH MAN!

---

Manfish the Fish Man is the self-appointed protector of the Fickle Sea who debuts in the Mighty Magiswords TV episode, Potion in the Ocean. He is voiced by Bill Kopp.

In his debut appearance, Potion in the Ocean, he slaps Witchy

Simone for trying to steal the eye of the one-eyed newt. The Warriors for Hire and Simone begin to brawl with him until Prohyas decided to try negotiation. Manfish stated that all he wanted was to make sure the newt's not harmed. The Warriors try to figure out on how to solve it. After deciding to take the newt's eye and replacing both his eyes with Zombie Pumpkin's eyes, Manfish reluctantly lets them go.

In his second appearance, Biggest Fan, Glori throws rocks at him in order for him to attack her so the Warriors could save her. At first he tried to ignore her but Glori's repetitive nature influenced him to capture her and charge her for disturbing the sea. The Warriors later saved Glori and apologized to Manfish, who was injured by a boulder stuck to his face.

In Strange Nedfellows he appears to take the Queen Salmon for her own safety (despite her protests) and attacks the Warriors and Neddy with a giant monster comprised of various sea creatures, which is then eaten by a ravenous Neddy.

In Pachydermus Interruptus, towards the beginning of the episode, he battles the Warriors for Hire because Grup stole a goldfish from the Fickle Sea, which turns out that Grup won the goldfish, named Gwendolyn, from a carnival game. While facing the warriors, he began to gasp for water being unable to breathe. The Warriors hand him a glass of water, and he vows to return after lunch. Later in the episode, he reappears inside the mouth of a bear, dubbed as Manfish Bear the Bear Manfish giving a final warning on the return of the goldfish, as well as claiming that his new transformation gives him a new outlook on life. He becomes further enraged and shocked upon seeing Grup eating Mr. Pachydermus' tuna fish sandwich in front of Gwendolyn and proceeds to attack the Warriors. The Warriors defeat Manfish, causing the bear to spit Manfish and kick him away while walking off-screen.

In Unconventional Dolphinism, he hosts a panel during Dolphin Con. Prohyas, depressed from being separated from Dolphin Magisword, asks Manfish if they are friends. Manfish denies this due to their differentiation in species. He hears the cries of Janet the Sealdebeast, who is being interrogated by Vambre and Witchy Simone over the Narwhal Magisword, and jumps into the Fickle Sea to stop them. Eventually, a giant flying fish swallows Janet and Manfish chases after it.

Powers

Marine life creation: Manfish seemingly has the ability to generate random aquatic creatures, which he uses as weapons.

Semi-aquatic physiology: Manfish can breathe underwater unaided.

Origin

Manfish the Fish Man throughout the years Left to right: 1992, 2014 and 2016-present

Manfish is one of the oldest characters Kyle Carrozza created that later transitioned to Mighty Magiswords. Kyle created Fish Man in 1992 as an entry for then-Nintendo Power's contest for new characters for Mega Man: Robot Masters. 22 years later, Kyle discovered a folder full of old drawings and decided to redraw him.

---

Nico: Wait is that?

Lana: That's Manfish!

Manfish: (French Accent) Ahh ze famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Pleasure to meet all of you monsieurs and mademoiselles.

Me: Pleasure to meet you too Manfish.

The ladies then came and gathered around him and were entranced with his French accent.

Manfish: Yes yes ladies I know zat French is ze language of love.

Me: You are quite the ladies man Manfish.

Nico: Eli, sense if any of Swartz's creations are here.

Eli: Right.

He concentrated.

Lana: Been a while Manfish. You're looking good.

Manfish: Ahh same to you mademoiselle Lana. You have gotten stronger since we last engaged in battle.

Lana: I sure have.

Me: We all have.

Eli: Swartz's creations are close. 15 klicks and closing.

Nico: What about Kryosys? Is he close as well?

Manfish: Ah Monsieur Kryosis of ze Red Sentients? Oui he is.

He came out.

Nico: Kryosys.

Stanford: So you are working with Manfish.

Xenia: Yep.

Kyrosys: You didn't think Manfish was by himself, did you?

He then summoned the Synthrax and got into it.

Stanford: No. We didn't.

Stanford got into the Reverb.

Me: Go get him!

Stanford: With pleasure!

I put up a force field to protect the building from damage.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Me: Lets do it! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

FISHSTICK MAGISWORD!

I fired fishsticks and smashed Manfish down.

Me: By the way Manfish your French Accent really has a lot of ladies frolicking to you.

Qin: You are quite the lady magnet too.

Kyrosys fired flare wheels of fire at Stanford but he fired back with Sonic Blasts.

Eli fired Force Lightning blasts at Kyrosys and smashed him down.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted Kyrosys down and Stanford stopped and they tied him up.

Lola: Nice!

Manfish: Zat was a great battle with Monsieur Kyrosys.

Me: It sure was. How about this too?

RAMEN ARCHERY MAGISWORD!

Nico: Ramen Archery Magisword? Cool!

Me: Got it from Nohyas.

I fired ramen noodle arrows and they hit Manfish and smashed him all over.

Me: Nice!

Camie: And how about this?

JAWBREAKER MAGISWORD!

She fired Jawbreakers as big as the ones that Ed, Edd N Eddy like and smashed Manfish all over.

Nico: Had enough?

Manfish: (Spits out teeth) Oui. (Raises white flag) I surrender.

Eli: Good choice.

We tied him up.

Me: You 2 would be perfect for our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Lola: I agree.

Me: Now we just have to face Swartz's creations.

Stanford: At least I got to battle Kyrosys one last time.

Me: You sure did.

Then I saw a glow and it was from the Rock Band of Bremen book.

Me: The Rock Band of Bremen book is reacting to something.

Qin: That means we're going to face a musical one.

Nico: Like that one?

We saw a figure come out and it looked like Frankie Jupiter but with black hair. It was Another Rock Band of Bremen!

Nico: Whoa!

Lana: Wow this one looks like a black hair version of Frankie Jupiter!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: But it's Another Rock Band of Bremen.

Nico: Very fitting.

Maria: Yep. And you are?

Another Rock Band of Bremen: (In a girls voice) I think J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl that had aqua green hair and had red, green and blue Sailor clothes and had blue and green Angel Wings.

Me: (GASP) Wanda Enchantra A.K.A. Sailor Enchanted Dominion.

Nico: Whoa! Enchanted Dominion's Sailor Soldier.

Eli: Cool! The Sailor Soldier of the World of Sleeping Beauty!

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: That's right and J.D. it's great to see you again.

Me: You too Wanda.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: I heard that you guys all killed Maleficent and for that I am grateful for that.

Me: The Prime Universe version of her. But the one from universe 666 is in our frenemies.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: That I can live with. Also 2014's version is cool too.

Kaito: You'll be happy to know that I personally helped kill Maleficent.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: I am glad you did Kaito.

Me: Maleficent is Disney's most evil and most iconic villain.

Qin: She sure is.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: That's right. But she was born good just so you know and she once had wings as you know.

Me: That is true. 2014's version of Maleficent told us all about that. But we were shocked to see that the roles were flipped in that one. King Stefan was bad and Maleficent was good. Confusing.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: I know. The one from 1959 was pure evil to the brink.

Nico: The Prime version of Maleficent was also the leader of a group of Disney villains.

Me: Then again that was no surprise there.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: I know. But you guys destroyed all of them and I am forever grateful.

Me: The prime universe versions of the villains are all gone.

Eli: Thank goodness for that.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though Wanda.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: I know.

Me: Any other opponents with you?

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to El Diablo.

El Diablo: Another Version of me!? Ay Caramba!

Me: This will be interesting. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: Friendly and it's someone that Sailor Venus knows all too well.

Me: Hmm. Interesting.

Shanan: Wait a second. Could it be?

Nico: Hades, on the other hand, is in the Masters of Evil.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: (LAUGHS) That guy always cracks me up and I heard he is Anna Knudson's archenemy.

Qin: Yeah he sure is. And he does crack us up.

Eli: It's even funnier when I sneak up behind him and blow his hair out like a candle.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion and us laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) That cracks us up every time Eli.

Nico: That sure does.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: Yeah. Shall we dance?

Qin: Yes we shall and I wiill face you. I loved the movie Sleeping Beauty ever since I was a little girl. Both the 1959 and 2014 versions are great.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: They sure are. Lets dance.

She turned into Another Rock Band of Bremen.

Qin flew at her and fired waves of fire and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book she had and it was called the Dark Band of Temptation. It glowed and it formed into a new book called THE BAND OF STELLAR SALVATION!

Me: Cool!

I went and picked up Sailor Enchanted Dominion and brought her over.

Maria: One down.

Nico: And one to go.

Then we saw a figure come in and it was a version of El Diablo made of black fire! It was ANOTHER EL DIABLO!

Me: Whoa! Another El Diablo!

Qin: Whoa! This one has black flames as hot as the sun!

Xenia: Deadly!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: You know Sailor Venus right?

Another El Diablo: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Yes I sure do.

Shanan: (GASP) I knew it. Katarina it is you.

Another El Diablo: That's right Shanan.

She reverted back and it was Sailor Venus's friend from INTERPOL, Katarina!

Shanan: Oh man. Sailor Venus is gonna be really pissed at Swartz for this even though he is dead.

Katarina: I know. I heard he is dead now.

Me: That's right. We gave him the Black Gates and he is gone forever.

Nico: Nonetheless though Sailor Venus will be glad that you are back.

Shanan: Yeah.

Katarina: I am happy that I'm gonna see Mina again.

Me: I heard from Mina that you are one of the few people that know about her being a Sailor Soldier.

Katarina: That's right.

Me: Oh boy.

Katarina: I was turned into that creature too.

Shanan: You were turned into what was called a Glaucusian

Katarina: What is a Glaucusian?

Shanan: They are butterfly humanoids from the planet Papillionus. It's a forest planet located 76,240 light-years away from Earth. They are a peaceful race that are widely known for their loving and healing nature and can only attack when provoked at a certain level.

But it was destroyed when a massive gamma ray burst from a far away galaxy struck it and completely destroyed it.

Katarina: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: It sure was. And Gamma Ray Bursts pack more power than that of a supernova explosion.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Katarina: Just to bring Chato Santana back to jail. But I heard he is with the M.O.E.

El Diablo: Indeed. But it's good to see you again Señora Katarina.

Katarina: You too Chato.

Me: How do you two know each other?

Katarina: I helped Mina bring him to jail the first time when she turned into Sailor Venus.

Me: That's amazing!

Nico: Yeah we had no idea that you brought him to prison the first time.

Katarina: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Katarina. But it's the only way to save you from this.

Katarina: I know. But it will be good to be reunited with Mina again.

Me: It sure will.

She turned into Another El Diablo!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Leo Corbett: GO! GALACTIC!

He turned into his Red Lost Galaxy Ranger form!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: (gets out El Diablo's Ridewatch) Is it hot in here? Or is just me?!

Me: It's not just you Nico. I'm hot too.

Nico activated it and fired a blast of fire and blasted down Another El Diablo.

Me: Here's a cool one.

MARSHMALLOW STAFF OF FLAMES!

I got a Flaming Marshmallow Staff!

TOASTED MARSHMALLOW MAGISWORD!

I fired flaming marshmallows and smashed her down.

I smashed Another El Diablo down with the Flaming Marshmallow Staff.

Nico: (gets out Fire Lord's Ridewatch) Time for more heat!

He activated it and got an intense fire aura.

Me: Ooh don't mind if I do.

I put marshmallows on a skewer and cooked them on Nico's aura and they were toasted and I made s'mores.

Me: S'mores anyone?

Applejack: Hey thanks sugarcube.

They got some and ate them.

Me: Now for this.

BACON MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of bacon and smashed her down and Nico fired waves fire and smashed her down.

Me: Mmm!

I fired bacon into my mouth and ate it.

Me: (Eating) Mmm!

May: (gets out Demon Peter Puppy's Ridewatch) It's like I'm using Peter Puppy's powers.

Me: Sure feels like it. And this will be funny too. (Gets out Progrise Key)

EARTHWORM JIM'S HOMING SMASH MISSILES!

I got out a Homing Missile Gun and May activated it and turned into a DEMON VERSION OF HERSELF! She roared and jumped Another El Diablo and smashed her all over in a brutal fight cloud and I fired houses and smashed Another El Diablo down and I tickled's May's armpit and she reverted back with a belch.

May: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

May: (gets out Fire Geargolem's Ridewatch) Buddy, you're fired!

Me: YEAH! Try this too.

DONUT FLAME MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of flaming donuts and bashed her all over and May activated the ridewatch and fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Me: Mmm donuts.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny,

Me: Homer would love this one.

GUATEMALAN INSANITY PEPPER MAGISWORD!

Nico: Uh oh.

I fired Guatemalan Insanity Peppers and they went into Another El Diablo's mouth and she screamed in agony.

Maria: GEEZ!

She fired waves of water into Another El Diablo's mouth and steam exploded out and she was relieved.

Qin: GEEZ! That was potent.

Me: Spicy too.

Maria: (gets out Volcano Lord's Ridewatch) I want in on the fire action!

Maria activated it and got Volcano Lord's staff and she fired fireballs and they hit Another El Diablo and burned her all over.

Me: Nice! How about this too.

ULTIMEATUM MAGISWORD!

Nico: Cool!

I fired Ultimeatum Burgers into Another El Diablo's mouth and she got stuffed fast and then released a massive belch!

Another El Diablo: (LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH)

She really let out a huge belch!

Qin: WHOA! Nice one!

Another El Diablo: That was so delicious.

Me: It's the Ultimeatum. Mordecai and Rigby's favorite and ours too.

Nico: Nice one.

Maria: (gets out Falkar's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of feathers and they stuck into Another El Diablo and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: Deadly!

Me: Falkar's deadliest power is feather bombs.

Qin: Yep.

Ophelia Nefertiti: Now for me. (ACTIVATES FIRE LORD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and fireballs from her wings and smashed Another El Diablo down.

Then Count Spankulot came!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Those who impersonate other Masters of Evil villains are bad and must be punished! Prepare to feel the stingy wrath of COUNT SPANKULOT! And his awesome team! (LAUGHS EVILLY!)

He had Lady Quark, Red Claw (DC), Anti-Tooth Fairy, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show) and Count Burns with him.

Nico: Nice team, Spankulot!

Count Spankulot: Thanks Nico! It's amazing!

Me: It sure is and it will be good! Gentlemen Start your paddles!

OL SPANKFUL MAGISWORD!

(WHAP!) (SCREAM OF PAIN!)

We got out spanking paddles and jumped her and spanked Another El Diablo bad! OUCH!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Qin: I think it's already here. Look who's hugging me.

A Sudowoodo was hugging Qin.

Me: Whoa a Sudowoodo.

Nico: Cool!

Me: I hope this one doesn't cry as loud as Brock's does.

Sudowoodo: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Don't worry I don't cry like that.

Nico: Naoko Yamaguchi!

Qin: Wow it's awesome to see you but you can stop hugging me now.

Sudowoodo: Oh sorry. I got this.

She fired an energy ball and smashed down Another El Diablo and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Shanan went over and picked Katarina up.

Ophelia: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sudowoodo: My favorite is where me and Nico pulverized the Yakuza in a wearhouse and we kicked their butts and smashed them all over and then brought them to death row.

Xenia: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Nicole: Take that Yakuza dirtbags.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a green leotard.

The boys covered their eyes.

I then snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

She was a girl with green hair and green eyes and she put on the leotard and got up.

Naoko Yamaguchi: Oh man. That was intense.

Nico and Naoko hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Naoko Yamaguchi: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, and Allenby Beardsley Knudson are heading to the east of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're finally going to take down Principal Huggins' Dark Side whom we call Killjoy Huggins, and Superintendent Chen's coming with us as well to hand down that killjoy's punishment, and we're going to have him be part of the humiliation fodder for all eternity.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the east of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're finally going to take down Principal Huggins' Dark Side whom we call Killjoy Huggins, and we're going to have him be part of the humiliation fodder for all eternity.

Shayla Sigmar: Finally, the day has arrived, that stupid killjoy is finally going to get his just desserts for all the crap he's put Lincoln through.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Too right, mate. That dumb killjoy has tormented Lincoln for far too long.

Nico: After everything we'd heard from you girls about what that killjoy has done to him, I think it's time we got rid of Killjoy Huggins by removing him from Principal Huggins for good.

Me: And having him humiliated for all eternity, that's basically karma for everything he's done in the past.

Lincoln: That's right, and I don't want my kids to suffer the same kind of mistreatment at his hands, so we get rid of Killjoy Huggins and put him through all sorts of humiliations for eternity, and I want to thank not only you for joining us, Superintendent Chen, but also, you and your team for joining us, Cole.

Cole: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Superintendent Chen: And I'd heard from your mom about that book your Guardian Angels made and it details all of Huggins' crimes against you. Can I take a look?

Rita: Got it right here.

Rita gave the book to Superintendent Chen, and when she read every last page detailing every last one of Huggins' crimes against Lincoln in the past, she was furious, but not surprised.

Superintendent Chen: That good-for-nothing Killjoy, I don't know what I was thinking when I hired him, but all of you made him a good person. I do not tolerate this awful behavior to children. Especially amongst the staff! But, like Lincoln said, we need to get rid of his Dark Side, so that way, no one else would have to suffer that kind of mistreatment, not even his kids.

Lincoln: Right.

We arrived at the school, and we asked Principal Huggins to meet us outside, which he did, and he was surprised to see us all here.

Principal Huggins: This is quite a surprise, what brings you here?

Lincoln: Sorry, Principal Huggins, but you know why we're here: we're here to get rid of your Dark Side, the one who's tried numerous times to ruin my life all those years ago.

Me: Yeah, we know you've been doing good, but that Dark Side of yours absolutely needs to go now.

Nico: Just take it easy, we're not going to hurt you.

?: (Girl's voice) That's not for our case!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with short purple hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the sigil of Shub-Niggurath on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black open blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt with the symbol of Cthulhu on it, midnight black pants, midnight black high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Shub-Niggurath and holstered on her back is a massive Shub-Niggurath-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Shub-Niggurath etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large black goat heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black goat heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large goat heads for the pommel.

Then, we saw Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon also arrive, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and the fifth incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon: (Girls' Voices) You got that right, and we got the four girls who were tied up in the basement, and that stupid killjoy was waiting for you when you guys arrived, so he can kill you all and them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto, I knew it was you four, it's awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later. Nico, J.D., Eli, grab him and don't let him get away!

We grabbed Principal Huggins.

Me: Sorry Principal Huggins but this is for your own good.

Lincoln: Looks like we got here just in time. Girls, shall we?

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his entire harem stood with him, and they decided to do something to force Killjoy Huggins into the open.

Lincoln and Lincoln's Guardian Angels: THE JIG IS UP, KILLJOY HUGGINS, NOW GET OUT HERE AND FACE YOUR PUNISHMENT!

Suddenly, Principal Huggins groaned as he clutched his head in pain, and then, a large black mist of darkness escaped, and it landed on the floor, and it took on the shape of Principal Huggins, but he has red eyes of hatred and he was glaring at Lincoln and his Guardian Angels with hatred: it was none other than Killjoy Huggins, the killjoy monster responsible for trying to ruin Lincoln's life and mistreated him all those years ago.

Shayla Sigmar: I should've known we'd run into you yet again, you miserable killjoy.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) You remained hidden for years, but now, we're going to see to it that you never come back again.

Killjoy Huggins: YOU! YOU'VE RUINED EVERYTHING! IF ALL OF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I'D FINALLY BE RID OF THAT STUPID LINCOLN LOUD ONCE AND FOR ALL! I HATE YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HHHHHHAAAAAAAAATTTTEEE!

Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up extremely as it exploded with extreme power and force as he really gained a massively extreme power boost from Killjoy Huggins' hatred.

Lincoln: Keep hating me all you like, you miserable old grouch, but your hatred's continuing to make me stronger, and now, it's time we ended this once and for all! Come on, gang, let's get him!

Me: Now that you are out in the open we don't have to worry about ending you for good!

We went at him and smashed his face in!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super

Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Cole and his team, The Mysticons, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Killjoy Huggins, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his harem had their turn by viciously pulverizing Killjoy Huggins and blasting him all over the place, Shayla Sigmar fired a powerful fire blast which burned his toupee to ashes, and that really ticked him off, but then, Lincoln punched Killjoy Huggins hard in the stomach and he went down like a pile of bricks. Then, Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so he couldn't escape, and Superintendent Chen walked up to him angrily.

Superintendent Chen: I've been wanting to say this to you for a very long time. Due to the reports of what I've heard from The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud and based on documented evidence that they've recorded on your crimes, you have violated your code of conduct and too many rules, and even worse, you tried to kill an innocent student just because of your hatred of him. Killjoy Huggins, you truly are a pathetic, miserable, rule-stickling, unfair piece of work, and for everything that you've tried to do to Lincoln Loud, YOU ARE FIRED!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and everyone here cheered wildly, and this horrified Killjoy Huggins, but the look of horror turned into out-of-control hatred, as he screamed wildly and angrily, as he tried to get out of this. But, then, Lincoln walked up to Killjoy Huggins, and he lifted his large left hand, and then, a green octopus head with red gems for eyes appeared on top of his large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, and as the red gem eyes glowed, an eldritch language was said and it hit Killjoy Huggins and he really lost his mind.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: HOLY CRAP! AND I DIDN'T EVEN USE MY BRACELET OF CTHULHU!

Callista Cthulhu: Nice one, Linky. Someone, get him out of here!

Legoshi suddenly arrived and grabbed the now insane Killjoy Huggins, and he dragged him to Lynn's Table and chained him up with rainbow energy chains to his post. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Holy cow, Lincoln, that was awesome! But, how did you acquire your own Bracelet of Cthulhu?

Lincoln: Remember how I've been feeding on the blood of The Incarnations of The Cthulhu Mythos deities? Well, I've found out that I've acquired many jewelry and weapons based on The Cthulhu Mythos deities.

Me: Whoa!

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, he's been acquiring weapons and jewelry based on the Cthulhu Mythos deities because of feeding on the blood of The Incarnations of The Cthulhu Mythos deities, and that makes sense since he's been acquiring weapons and jewelry based on those who are in his harem by feeding on our blood.

Nico: That's right, now I remember. But, at last, we're finally done with Killjoy Huggins for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, and Principal Huggins is freed from that killjoy nutcase. (To Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto) And it's so good to see you again, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto.

Takara Neobāsuto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long bubblegum pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful bubblegum pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, she's dressed in a white and pink school uniform shirt, pink skirt, socks, blue shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning, light, and dragons on the coattails and on the back is Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and holstered on her back is a massive Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large blue dragon heads and large bubblegum pink gem on the bottom of the large blue dragon heads for the pommel.

Tomoko Neobāsuto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long emerald green hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, she's dressed in a white and emerald green school uniform shirt, emerald green skirt, socks, blue shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning, light, and dragons on the coattails and on the back is Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and holstered on her back is a massive Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large blue dragon heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large blue dragon heads for the pommel.

And Toshiko Neobāsuto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long honey orange hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful honey orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, she's dressed in a white and honey orange school uniform shirt, honey orange skirt, socks, blue shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning, light, and dragons on the coattails and on the back is Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and holstered on her back is a massive Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large blue dragon heads and large honey orange gem on the bottom of the large blue dragon heads for the pommel.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: You too, Lincoln.

Takara Neobāsuto: It sure has been a very long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto and he hugged them, and Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, Selena, and I also haven't seen you or your sisters when we were six, and as you all can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Takara Neobāsuto: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back when we were six, and Selena's right about that, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Tomoko Neobāsuto: You've really grown up to be a man, alright. No one, not even The Yakuza would dare to cross you again.

Toshiko Neobāsuto: Especially after you and the other Guardian Angels kicked their asses when they went after our dad.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, the first girl you see is Selena Shub-Niggurath, The Incarnation of Shub-Niggurath, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and my classmate in Math. Selena Shub-Niggurath is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Shub-Niggurath is also one of The Outer Gods in the Cthulhu Mythos: The Outer Goddess of Fertility, and Selena has the same powers as Shub-Niggurath herself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged into a dark forest, and they'll be driven them mad upon seeing The Dark Young of Shub-Niggurath, and even worse, should they dare see The Black Goat

With A Thousand Young appear, they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Me: Yikes!

Lincoln: Yeah, it's a really dark and deadly curse for those who are beyond redemption, and the three triplets you see here are Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto, The Neobāsuto Triplets, they're my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Science.

Nico: Awesome. But, I heard Tomoko mention The Yakuza, and I can guess it's not good.

Lincoln: You're right about that, Nico. See, their father was once part of The Yakuza, but he'd cut his ties with The Yakuza, but the members of The Yakuza didn't take kindly to that and plotted to kill him for his treachery. Luckily, for Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko, my Guardian Angels and I took down The Yakuza before they could even try to kill their father.

Me: That makes three people who've taken down The Yakuza: me, Nico, and now, you.

Lincoln: You said it. Plus, The Neobāsuto Triplets may look the same, but the only to tell who's who is by their hair: Takara's hair is Bubblegum Pink, Tomoko's hair is Emerald Green, and Toshiko's hair is Honey Orange. To show thanks for saving their father from The Yakuza, Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko each kissed me on the lips and even took me on a date at a magical girl convention while the girls each cosplayed as Sailor Moon characters, and Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko even introduced me to magical girl anime starting with Sailor Moon when they were 6 years old. Their last name, Neobāsuto, means Neo Burst in Japanese, and we've been watching magical girl anime ever since. Plus, they're the nieces of Tatsu from The Way of The HouseHusband, so that also explains their nasty run-ins with The Yakuza, and they hate Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Sailor Jupiter: That's so awesome. Plus, you've heard that some of the fellow Sailor Soldiers are part of Lincoln's harem, right?

Takara Neobāsuto: Yes, we did, Lida, and it's really cool that some of the Sailor Soldiers are part of Lincoln's harem, and I can guess that Clyde also has some Sailor Soldiers in his harem too, right?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Takara.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: And we're also glad that stupid Killjoy is finally put in his place and fired for good. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something the Neobāsuto Triplets and I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you four want to give me your blood, right?

Selena Shub-Niggurath: How did you guess?

Lincoln: Well…

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his entire harem showed the bite marks Lincoln made on them when he marked them and fed on their blood.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Whoa, and it's true that those you feed on: those you love won't be turned into vampires, but still, you marking them proves if they get messed with, you're heading right for the dumbasses who dared to anger you.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln first walks over to Selena Shub-Niggurath, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Selena Shub-Niggurath's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Then, he walks over to Takara Neobāsuto, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Takara Neobāsuto's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Then, he walks over to Tomoko Neobāsuto, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Tomoko Neobāsuto's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

And finally, he walks over to Toshiko Neobāsuto, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Toshiko Neobāsuto's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Takara Neobāsuto: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selena Shub-Niggurath's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Takara Neobāsuto's neck with bubblegum pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Tomoko Neobāsuto's neck with emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Toshiko Neobāsuto's neck with honey orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and honey orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto.

Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Eiko Tsukimi and Nanami Kuon from Paripi Koumei, Sakura Minamoto from Zombie Land Saga, and Shiba Yuzuha from Tokyo Revenger.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eiko Tsukimi and Nanami Kuon from Paripi Koumei, Sakura Minamoto from Zombie Land Saga, and Shiba Yuzuha from Tokyo Revenger.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eiko Tsukimi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Eiko Tsukimi and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, Killjoy Huggins, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of

Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange

gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Eiko Tsukimi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eiko Tsukimi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eiko Tsukimi, Nanami Kuon, Sakura

Minamoto, and Shiba Yuzuha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Principal Huggins' Dark Side, Killjoy Huggins, the one responsible for trying to ruin Lincoln's life.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him and his Guardian Angels calling him out and all of us beating him down and finally tying him up, along with Superintendent Chen firing that killjoy and Lincoln using his own Bracelet of Cthulhu on him which drove him mad before Legoshi dragged him to Lynn's Table to be used as humiliation fodder forever, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, that punishing beatdown on Principal Huggins' Dark Side was a long time coming.

Lincoln: You said it, and Superintendent Chen really laid down the law on him when she fired him.

Rita: Not as much as you and your Guardian Angels did, honey. Plus, I got word from Superintendent Chen that Principal Huggins is doing okay now, but he'll have a major headache for the rest of the day.

Me: But, he's now a better person and his Dark Side is now humiliation fodder.

Nico: And Lincoln and his Guardian Angels delivered some well-deserved retribution on that killjoy for all the shit he's put Lincoln through.

Nicholette Torrington: That's putting it mildly, but yeah, you're right about that.

After finally taking down Principal Huggins' Dark Side, Killjoy Huggins, and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selena Shub-Niggurath, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Takara Neobāsuto: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tomoko Neobāsuto: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Toshiko Neobāsuto: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Selena, Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Chandler. One day, Lincoln and I were at our Gym and Lincoln was doing some weightlifting, and it still surprised me to see how much weight Lincoln can lift. But, our day got rudely interrupted when Chandler showed up wanting Lincoln dead yet again. I was so mad at him, I wanted to use Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse on him, but before I could dare attack him, Chandler came after Lincoln again, but Lincoln dodged every last one of his attacks, and he delivered a mean left hook to Chandler's stomach and he went down like a sack of bricks, and he lifted Chandler up by the collar of his shirt and he tossed him into a mat-covered wall and he wound up knocked out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied Chandler up, and Lincoln called the cops on Chandler, who arrived and took him to jail again. After we finished our workouts, we went back home and Lincoln told everyone what happened, they wanted to press charges on

Chandler, but I showed them a video of what Lincoln did, and they were so proud, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily especially.

Laney: Lincoln really put Chandler in his place that day, and he showed how much stronger he was really getting. This also made Lynn really mad and envious, but when Luna had her guitar and she'd threatened to smash her head in, Lynn zipped her big fat mouth.

Nico: Yeesh, you dare to make Luna mad, and she'll do more than just smash cymbals in your face.

Takara Neobāsuto: That's the last thing anyone would want, okay, now it's our turn, and there's one person who'd earned our hatred other than Icky Vicky: it was Lynn. One day, Lincoln, my sisters, and I were at the gym and we were doing some martial arts practice, and since Lincoln's been getting taller, not to mention bigger and beefier in muscle mass, I decided to advance his training even more with some advanced martial arts moves. But, our day got rudely interrupted when Lynn showed up wanting to kill us, and we were about to tear her limb from limb, but this time, Lincoln was with us, and we were finally going to deal with that violent meathead. Lynn came after us on all fours like the animal she is, but we pummeled Lynn hard, and we kicked her hard into a wall, but she got back up, and she roared like an animal again, she was about to pounce on us, but Lincoln fired a fire blast at her ponytail and burned it off, that caused her to freak out.

Tomoko Neobāsuto: But, that made her even more pissed off at us, and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla again, and was about to pummel us again, but Lincoln delivered a nasty punch to her face and sent her flying into a wall and she was knocked out.

Toshiko Neobāsuto: Then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied that animal up, but as soon as we finished our workouts and showered, Luna showed up and she dragged Lynn home by her ponytail, and after we told them of what Lynn tried to do to us, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Takara gave Lynn the bird through the window, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Sheesh, so Lynn was on another rampage again, and Chandler was out for Lincoln's blood yet again?!

Lincoln: Yep, but I really taught Chandler a lesson that day.

Takara Neobāsuto: Along with Lynn, what we all saw was literally a supreme and awesome display of boldness, bravado, bravery, and courage, and you were really dominant in putting those two in their place, and we warned Lynn if she ever went after Lincoln like that again, we'll enjoy seeing her sports career go up in flames as she's dragged away to prison to rot there forever.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Lara Laramie: I always knew you'd pick Lake Lamode for our first date, Lincoln, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: It always is, Lara. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia

Alexandra dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Kurumu Kurono: Looks like someone had quite a fun time at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lara Laramie, Cassandra, Melanie, Duplica, and Sophitia Alexandra with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Me: And I knew Lara, Cassandra, Melanie, and Duplica would wind up in your harem, Lincoln.

Cassandra Alexandra: Same with Sophitia, which also means you're now going to be the father of Pyrrha and Patroklos, Lincoln.

Nicole: That's really awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Felipe Suarez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Felipe Suarez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Felipe Suarez for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Let's go hunt down Felipe Suarez and end him for good.

Lincoln: Even though today's the anniversary of The 20 Days of Darkness, we still got to put that mad fanatic down for good before he gets after Maria Garcia and the rest of The Fabled Gene-Slammers.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) That's right, Linky. Felipe Suarez, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Nico: And since we're holding the anniversary in the park, it's the perfect place to put an end to that Dark Santeria-practicing heretic

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field to protect all of his kids as we left The World Tree Estate to hunt down that religious fanatic, Felipe Suarez.

We arrived at the park to hunt down Felipe Suarez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Felipe Suarez.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Felipe Suarez, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Felipe Suarez: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Angelina Soulkius' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Soulkius-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Felipe Suarez, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Felipe Suarez. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Angelina Soulkius was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Soulkius flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Angelina Soulkius emerged, but she was changed forever.

Angelina Soulkius grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Soulkius emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Soulkius with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Angelina Soulkius has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Soulkius surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Soulkius is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Angelina Soulkius felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Angelina Soulkius has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Angelina Soulkius' massive Fabled Soulkius-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Soulkius' Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Soulkius etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Soulkius' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Raven that said, "Angelina Soulkius, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Emiliano Rosas of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

アンジェリーナ・ソウルキウス、ファブルド・ソウルキウスのジーンスラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン のジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ騎士団のエミリアーノ・ロサスの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Angelina Soulkius has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED SOULKIUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED SOULKIUS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED SOULKIUS IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED SOULKIUS IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Angelina Soulkius' Super Angel-Fabled Soulkius-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Felipe Suarez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Angelina Soulkius fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Felipe Suarez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia:(Spanish Accent) Incredible, Angelina's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Felipe Suarez back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Angelina, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Angelina Soulkius: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Soulkius and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Soulkius Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Felipe Suarez once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Angelina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Angelina Soulkius.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Felipe Suarez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Angelina Soulkius and Lincoln went after Felipe Suarez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Felipe Suarez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Angelina Soulkius sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Felipe Suarez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Angelina Soulkius, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Soulkius' Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Soulkius surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Angelina Soulkius aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Felipe Suarez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Felipe Suarez!

Angelina Soulkius and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Felipe Suarez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Felipe Suarez and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Felipe Suarez and Lincoln sucked out his life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Angelina Soulkius and Lincoln gave Felipe

Suarez The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Angelina Soulkius and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Angelina Soulkius' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Felipe Suarez for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Angelina.

Suddenly, Angelina Soulkius wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Angelina Soulkius' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Soulkius flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Angelina Soulkius absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Soulkius vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Felipe Suarez's death, now there are only fifteen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Angelina Soulkius: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Lucas Velasco, which means it'll be Regina Topi's turn.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. So, Lincoln, who's the next Cthulhu Mythos Deity Incarnation and Gene-Slammer are we meeting tomorrow?

Adriana Azathoth: There's already one we already had in mind, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Helena Hastur, The Incarnation of Hastur, and for the Gene-Slammer, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules.

Nico: An Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules Gene-Slammer and The Incarnation of Hastur, nice.

Adriana Azathoth: You got that right, Nico. Helena Hastur is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Helena Hastur is also one of The Great Old Ones in the Cthulhu Mythos, and Helena has the same powers as Hastur himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged into a dark planet in the dark reaches of space, and even worse, should they dare see Hastur appear in his Avatar form, The King In Yellow, he'll mark the victims with The Yellow Sign, and they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn.

Nico: Yikes! And this curse is also accompanied by her speaking in the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Lincoln: That's right.

Later it was time for Irena's final ambassador mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Irena? Besides Ryotaro and Ruby Rose?

Captain America: Me and the Avengers will go.

Nico: Cool Steve.

Irena: This will be awesome!

Nico: Lets roll!

We opened the portal and we were off.

---

We arrived at Big Green HQ.

Lin Chung: Hey guys! Welcome.

Irena: Guys, these are Ryotaro Nogami and Ruby Rose.

Ryotaro: Awesome to meet you guys. Leader of the Den-O Riders.

Ruby Rose: And I'm the leader of the RWBY team.

Mystique Sonia: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: And these are the Avengers.

Captain America: Awesome to meet you guys.

Mystique Sonia: Wait THE Avengers!

Black Widow: The very same.

Lin Chung: Awesome!

Me: Yep.

Lin Chung: Have I ever told you guys about the combined form of all the 108 heroes of Big Green?

Me: Wow!

Nico: We got to see this to believe it.

Irena: Looking forward to that.

Ruby Rose: Me too.

Wasp: That will be awesome to see in action.

Mighty Ray: But to form it, we need all the Big Green heroes in one place.

Me: That is gonna be a big gathering.

Nico: 108 heroes to make it. That is amazing.

Eli: It sure is. I wonder if we can do the same.

Ruby Rose: That would be awesome.

Spiderman: You got that right.

Lin Chung: Can't you already do so with that one Ultrazord?

Me: Yes we can. But we never have done it the way you guys did it.

Nico: It's awesome to try something new.

Lin Chung: True but that is a good point.

Eli: It would be awesome.

Mr. No Hands: We spotted the Zebra Brothers and Bearstomp very far from Highroller's HQ

Me: Highrollers right hand minions and enforcer!

Eli: Oh boy.

Me: Albeit incompetent minions. They deserve much better so for the final mission of Irena's missions we'll recruit them into the M.O.E. And I'll let Irena deliver her threatening message to him.

Irena: Ooh! I like it!

Nico: I will allow it.

Mighty Ray: Hope the Twin Masters see it too

Nico: Oh we'll make sure they do.

Me: Yeah. This war will end on March 14th.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Lets head out guys.

We got ready and we were off.

We then saw the Zebra Brothers and Bearstomp!

Nico: There they are!

Me: Time for an entrance!

We flew down.

Then…

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay buttfaces, time for some buttkicking!

Bearstomp Roared!

Sparky White: Are we glad to see you guys!

Sparky Black: We're here to fight and join you guys?

Mystique Sonia: Really?

Me: Okay what's going on here?

Sparky White: High Roller really hasn't been right in the head.

Irena: Probably because we've been foiling his plans.

Sparky Black: No, this is way before you guys showed up and after the Twin Masters' first defeat.

Me: What do you mean?

Nico: Yeah what's going on?

Eli: Wait I sense it. They are telling the truth. High Roller is insane.

Sparky White: Before, his outbursts were usually funny.

Sparky Black: But now, it's like he's snapped!

Eli: That is weird.

Me: What was it that he was saying?

Sparky White: He said he's going to find a way to destroy Big Green if it's the last thing he does!

Me: He is really off the rails! Did he throw you guys aside like garbage?

Sparky Black: Yep.

Me: What a jerk! See guys I think we should give High Roller the Black Gates instead of sending his ass to prison.

Nico: You're right on that but like it or not we're sending him to prison.

Sparky Black: Oh, I agree. Because the Twin Masters might actually return. And THEY'RE more of a threat!

Me: I agree too. As much as I don't like it, You're right. Twin Masters is the Embodiment of Chaos and we need to destroy him big time.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: High Roller has completely lost his marbles.

Lin Chung: Yeah he needs to be thrown in jail.

Eli: Either way he needs to be stopped.

Ruby: (gets out Deker's Rider Ticket) Let's do this!

She activated it and got his sword and slashed the Zebra Brothers all over and then we fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Me: You guys deserve much better than a jerkface like High Roller. How about you guys join the Masters of Evil? You will be treated with love and friendship instead of being like slaves.

Sparkly White: That's a great idea there.

Sparkly Black: I agree too.

Me: Good.

Ryotaro: (gets out Kyd Wykkyd's Rider Ticket) Come on, bear man!

He activated it and teleported and kicked him down.

Me: If I may ask, why did High Roller start this pointless war?

Sparkly White: Because he hates animals and humans being friends. Also he was told to do so by Twin Masters.

Lin Chung: (gets out Master Udon's Rider Ticket) Time to test this out!

He activated it and GREW REALLY MUSCULAR and punched Bearstomp in his stomach with devastating force and smashed him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: That was awesome! Your archenemy is Master Udon. (To the viewers) That one is made in honor of the late Pat Morita. He played as the sensei in the Karate Kid Movies.

Eli: One of my favorites.

Lin Chung: This is perfect for me!

Me: Glad you like it. Pat Morita will never be forgotten. May he rest in peace. One sec guys.

We did a moment of silence for the great Pat Morita and put our hands on out chests and had our hats off for him.

We got done and resumed.

We fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Me: Time to Air Out The Chocolate Garage!

I pointed my butt at them.

LOUD FART!

They really felt that.

The Zebra Brothers and Bearstomp gagged.

Sparky White vomited on Sparky Black.

Sparky Black: AWWW SICK!

Sparky Black vomited on Sparky White!

Sparky White: OH GROSS!

Me: Sorry!

Nico: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Me: It should be…

Then something landed on my head.

Me: Oh!

I saw that it was a Jumpluff.

I picked it up and it was in my hands.

Me: A Jumpluff. Aren't you a cute and light as a feather one.

Nico: That one is a cutie.

Jumpluff: (In a girls voice) I sure am a cutie.

Nico: Helga Fern! Whoa!

Jumpluff: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You got this, right?

Jumpluff: You bet.

She fired a Solar Beam blast and knocked them all down.

Me: YEAH!

Irena: That was cool!

Me: Now for the grand finale.

Irena: To send a threatening message to High Roller.

High Roller was screaming in fury! He was mad! No he was now level 20 on the scale of rage!

High Roller: NO! THIS IS NOT FAIR! THOSE ACCURSED 108 HEROES! THEY RUINED ALL MY PLANS AND KILLED TWIN MASTERS! I WILL MAKE THEM PAY FOR THIS!

?: No you won't!

He then saw Irena as a hologram!

Irena Malloy: So you are High Roller.

High Roller: Who are you?

Irena Malloy: My name is Irena Malloy and I'm one of the heroes of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and yes we are helping the 108 heroes.

I'm a hologram right now. But consider this my warning. Nothing you send against us will stop me. I swear to you that when we come on March 14th, you and Twin Masters better be ready to face us with everything you got! Our power is far greater than you can ever possibly imagine and when we face you on that day believe me VICTORY will be ours! We will stop this war and you will pay for all the people and animals you have hurt in your sick game to destroy humanity! Get Ready High Roller because I'M COMING FOR YOU!

She left.

HIGH ROLLER'S DAYS OF TYRANNY ARE NUMBERED!

Irena Malloy: That was fun.

Eli: Good job Irena.

Mighty Ray: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jumpluff: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico stopped a bunch of loggers from destroying my forest.

Nico: That was cool.

Me: Wow I'll say. Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a blue leotard. The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

She was back to normal and was a blond hair girl with blue butterfly wings and had blue eyes and she put on the leotard. She got up and Nico went over and caught her as she was about to fall. Nico and Helga hugged.

Helga Fern: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lin Chung: Irena, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a little sister

Irena: Really Lin?

Lin Chung: Yep.

She hugged him and then Mighty Ray bursted into tears of happiness.

Eli: So awesome.

Ruby Rose: Yeah.

* * *

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: REALLY awesome! And the Zebra Brothers and Bearstomp are now in the M.O.E.

Irena: And I sent a threatening message to High Roller to let him know that we're coming for him.

Me: He is gonna rue the day he messed with us.

Camie: You tell them!

May: For your first mission, Soji and 3 Rabbids should go with you.

Cassidy: Awesome!

Me: YEAH! About time. (EYES GLOW RED) Get ready Masato, in two days it's going to be your last day alive!

* * *

We were getting ready to head out for some preparation time for our party anniversary.

Maria: Okay, Buzz. We'll leave you, Poromon, and Poliwag in charge of the Estate.

Buzz McCallister: Okay.

Me: No parties this time Buzz! We are serious!

Buzz McCallister: Okay okay.

Me: And don't cross your fingers behind your back mister!

I made the finger gesture for I'm Watching you Bub!

May: And to make sure, Manaphy, Horsea, and Kirby will be with you

Manaphy: You can count on us Mama!

Horsea: Yeah!

Kirby: You got it!

He went FIRE KIRBY!

Kirby: Just in case.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: Buzz if you throw a party for even one second and damage ANYTHING, (Imitating Mr. Krabs) I'LL HAVE YOUR REAR ENDS CUT OFF AND MOUNTED OVER ME FIREPLACE!

I held up trophy plaques with their names on them! I was being serious!

Luan: (sighs) We're serious, Buzz! We're already stressed out enough because of Hiroshi and Masato. We don't need you guys adding more stress!

Buzz McCallister: Okay okay okay okay!

Poromon: Yeah we'll be good!

Me: Good.

Nico: Okay.

We left.

Buzz: Now what are we supposed to do while the others are gone?!

They got to thinking.

Poromon: Hmm.

Kirby: We can go look in everyone else's rooms.

Poromon: Okay.

They got to searching and in Nicole's room they found a treasure map.

Poromon: Hey a treasure map!

Buzz McCallister: We can go on a treasure hunt?

Poliwag: That works!

Kirby: Yay lets do it!

Buzz McCallister: And according to the map it's in the park.

Kirby: I'll leave the others a note.

Kirby went and did so.

They left for the park.

Poliwag: I wonder what the treasure is

Buzz McCallister: We'll find out soon.

They went to the park and followed the map.

Buzz McCallister: Okay it says here that the treasure is buried by a tree that looks like an M.

Poromon: M?

Buzz McCallister: Hmm.

They looked around and saw it. It was a tree that was shaped like the letter M.

Manaphy: There it is!

Kirby: Lets dig.

Poromon got out a shovel

They got to digging.

They dug and dug and dug.

Then…

CLUNK!

Manaphy: I hit something!

Poromon: Lets see!

They cleared the dirt and found a huge wood box.

Kirby: What is it?

Buzz McCallister: Lets see.

They pulled it up and it was a huge pirates treasure!

Poromon: Whoa!

Manaphy: It's got a huge lock on it.

Kirby: I got this.

He turned into cutter Kirby and slashed the lock and they got it off and opened it and in it WAS A PRICELESS TREASURE OF GOLD, JEWELS, DIAMONDS, AND MORE!

THE GREAT TREASURE OF THE PIRATES OF 1913!

Buzz McCallister: WOW!

Kirby: What a treasure!

Manaphy: Amazing!

Buzz McCallister: Lets bring it back to the estate.

Poliwag: We can explain!

Nico: Please do.

Sumire Denellda: Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Sumire Denellda!? Whoa!

They hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sumire Denellda: I did to Nico. I'm now a Politoed Gene-slammer.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Wait what's that you guys got there?

Buzz McCallister: Oh this? We found it in the park.

They brought it in and opened it.

Nicole: (GASP) I don't believe it! You guys found the Great Treasure of The Pirates of 1913! I've been trying to find this treasure for years!

Nico: Whoa! That is amazing!

Me: Where did you guys find this?

Buzz McCallister: We found it in the park. We followed this map.

He showed Nicole's map.

Nicole: Wow! You guys accomplished what I could not! I'm really proud of you guys. I've been trying to figure this map out for a long time but this one really stupefied me.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Nicole: I thought this was either in the jungle or on an island somewhere but I did not expect it to be in the park in the city. Great job guys.

Luna: (sighs) Danny, please check if there are any Dark Orbs in us.

Danny Phantom: Sure.

He did so and found LOTS OF THEM and got them out and we had headaches the size of Texas like you wouldn't believe.

Varie healed us all.

Danny Phantom got them out.

Me: Whoa! Thanks Danny.

Danny Phantom: No problem.

He threw them into the Warp.

Nico: We are not taking any chances. I'm checking the bathroom door!

Lisa Loud: And I will check the cameras.

She did so and Nico checked the door. Lisa came back and so did Nico.

Nico: Bathroom door undamaged.

Lisa Loud: And the Surveillance cameras confirmed your doings. You left a note.

Me: That explains what this is. I couldn't make it out.

Kirby: Sorry guys I'm terrible at writing.

Laney: No worries Kirby.

Nicole: But I'm proud of you guys.

Megan McCallister: You guys did awesome.

Maria: Just to be sure. Eli, sense if anyone is here.

May: (glares at Buzz, Poromon, and Poliwag) If we find that anyone was here, you guys can't say that the stress of the missions is getting to us. Danny just got several Dark Orb out of us!

Eli did so.

Eli: Nope nothing.

May: Good.

Me: Okay you guys are clean. But we're really proud of you for finding this treasure.

Nico: This is an awesome find for you all.

Kirby: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sumire Denellda: Oh right. My favorite is where me and Nico won a quarter of a trillion dollars in the Caesar's Palace casino.

Me: Whoa! That is amazing!

Nico: Yep. That was awesome.

Sumire Denellda: I have been known as the luckiest girl in the world.

Lola: Wow that is amazing.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Sakura Avalon's team will include Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, and Vambre. Lucy Heartfilia's team will include X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, and Kagura (Gintama)

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah that will be cool!

Zixx: And it will be an awesome honor to be part of a team.

Xenia: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Oh speaking of which. I have someone special joining us right now.

Nico: You do?

Me: Yep.

I snapped my fingers and then Daisuke Yamamoto of the Kamen Rider Amazon Team from 1974 appeared.

Nico: Daisuke Yamamoto!

Qin: Cool!

Daisuke Yamamoto: Good to see you all again.

Me: Even though its been almost 50 years but that was so awesome that you came and helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Nico: It sure was cool and we owe you big time.

Daisuke Yamamoto: Think nothing of it guys.

Me: You are the first rider from the 70s that helped us back then too.

Daisuke Yamamoto: I'm glad I was able to help.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Aipom and Sunflora next.

Qin: Ooh! Those will be cool.

Laney: Sunflora is beautiful.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Oh speaking of which we know what day it is.

Nico: Alright. It's that time of the year again.

Eli: Yep. It's the anniversary of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Xenia: That's right.

Pinkie Pie: Also we have a special surprise for Cloud Star and Lilly Crystal.

Cloud Star: Ooh! What is it?

She put blindfolds on them.

Pinkie Pie: You'll love this guys.

Nico: Lets head to Lynn's Table.

We were off.

We were walking.

Cloud Star: Can we remove the blindfolds?

Me: Not yet girls.

Varie: We're almost there.

We arrived at Lynn's Table and went in.

Me: Okay girls now you can.

They took them off and then…

Everyone: SURPRISE!

Mascots: HAPPY BIRTHDAY CLOUD STAR AND LILLY CRYSTAL!

Lilly Crystal: WOW!

Cloud Star: OH MY GOODNESS!

Nico: We would never forget your birthdays either.

Cloud Star: Wow! Thanks guys! You're the best!

We got to having a great party as well as a great barbecue for the anniversary.

We also saw Cameron Clix there.

Nico: Clix! We missed you, man!

Clix: I missed you too Nico.

Me: Clix is the one that warned us about the events of the 20 Days of Darkness coming. He was under the influence of Number 25: Focus Force and he warned me about what was going to happen during those days.

Eli: He sure did.

Clix: It's true.

Lola: Yep.

Clix: Although, I didn't foresee the arrivals of the Kamen Riders.

Me: No that was a surprise appearance.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Daisuke Yamamoto: But it was still awesome helping everyone out.

Me: Yep. We had 13 riders from over the course of 49 years come and help us out.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Clix: Cool!

Luan: The first day was in Twilight Town where the first Kamen Rider helped us.

Me: Takeshi Hongo. Wow. 50 years ago he became the very first rider.

Qin: He sure did. Wow!

Daisuke Yamamoto: Boy it was ages since we saw each other.

Luan: It sure has.

Nico: Yep.

Me: In Twilight Town we faced Evil Roxas and Luan transformed with the powers of light.

Evil Roxas: Boy I remember that. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. That's when Xemnas hit me and began this whole nightmare.

Me: It was a sneak attack.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But I do have news. I went and talked to Seifer and his friends and they agreed that they would join the team. The 20 Days of Darkness and that incident with the Other Nico proved to be a massive wakeup call for them.

Seifer and friends came.

Seifer: Hey guys.

Nico: Hey Seifer, Rai, Fuu.

Rai: Hey.

Seifer: Nico I know we have had a lot of differences but after what happened we realized that being mean and jerks was not worth it.

Me: Being mean and all than never is.

Seifer: But to be honest, your Other Self was more of an evil self for you than the Digimon Emperor when he looked like you!

Nico: No arguments there.

Seifer: And for everything we did to Sora, Eli and all you guys we're sorry.

Me: It's all water under the bridge.

Sora: Yeah.

Eli: We've had our differences but now it's time to brush them aside and work together.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Then here is where the trouble began. Starting with Seymour Skinner's mother.

Lincoln: That same day was when I faced Evil Larxene.

Daisuke Yamamoto: THAT was when I helped you guys.

Me: That's right.

Larxene: That was so awesome and cool.

Mulan: Boy it sure was.

Me: Electrifying and awesome. I hope Skinner's mother still isn't pissed about that.

Nico: Yeah.

Agnes Skinner: Nah. All water under the bridge.

Nico: Good. Thanks Mrs. Skinner.

Skinner: Glad all is forgiven.

Me: Also like yesterday we went to the world of Mulan and faced Shan Yu.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Then came the world of The Lion King.

Simba: That was awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Laney: The third day was when I faced Evil Marluxia. Skyrider also appeared.

Me: 1979's Kamen Rider. That was so awesome. So that makes 3 Kamen Riders of the 70s that we owe big for helping us.

Daisuke Yamamoto: That's right. Hiroshi Tsukuba is a great man. I wonder how he is doing?

Me: We'll find out later on.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Lets not forget that during that day King Stefan was ambushed by Nico under the influence of the emperor.

Nico: Yep.

Lily: Next was when I faced Luxord. (laughs) Too bad for Xehanort, he failed to realize that ALL versions of Luxord are honorable. And Kamen Rider Black appeared.

Luxord: That is too true.

Me: And we faced him in the world of the first Pirates of The Caribbean movie.

Nico: The Curse of The Black Pearl.

Varie: Yep.

Barbossa: Aye lads. That be a fun time back then.

Me: And also 1987's Kamen Rider came.

Qin: Yep. That was awesome and fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets not forget that you almost threw Daniel Mockridge out the window and then ate magic mushrooms.

Nico: And looking back on that WHAT THE HELL WAS I EVEN THINKING DOING THAT!?

Xenia: I don't know.

Brian: That was stupid though.

Nico: Yeah.

Luna: I faced Evil Demyx next.

Soji: I also helped that day.

Me: Yep and you became the first of the 21st Century Riders to help us.

Nokama: He sure did.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And we faced 1,000 Heartless too!

Demyx: That was still epic though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Me: Now here's where things REALLY Go downhill for us.

Lola: Then came the most emotional day. But on the bright side, I got Axel to join us.

Gentaro: And I helped you guys too.

Me: You guys sure did.

Axel: That day was awful.

Me: All because Oogie Boogie had to open his big ugly bug filled mouth!

Xenia: That ugly sack of bugs!

Camie: Yeah!

Lana: But his bugs were tasty.

Lisa: I faced Evil Saix next.

Tsukasa: And I helped as well.

Me: In Disney Castle and that was awesome.

Roxy: Boy it sure was awesome.

Tsukasa: It sure was.

Saix: That was awesome and fun.

Lucy Loud: I faced Evil Zexion next.

Shinnosuke: And I helped. After I signed up for Hades' tournament.

Onewa: You sure did.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Hercules: That was still awesome and fun.

Eli: And I blew Hades hair out.

Camie: That always makes me laugh.

Zexion: Yeah that was awesome.

Hercules: It sure was and the trophies are still in our case.

Me: They sure are.

Shinnosuke: That was still fun though.

Lynn: I faced Lexaeus next.

Evelyn: Kazuma helped too. (sighs) I wish he was here with us right now.

Me: Me too. But we'll help him out shortly. Just hold on. We only have 21 days.

Nico: Yep.

Lexaeus: That was still cool back then.

Me: It sure was.

Aladdin: We had a lot of fun back then too.

Me: Yep. Then came the Timeless River. That one was awesome and it made us feel like we were back in the cartoons of the 1920's, 30's and 40s. Good memories back then.

Qin: Those were awesome cartoons.

Lola: And Disney was starting out from 1929 back then.

Lana: I faced Evil Vexen next.

Takeru: And I helped too.

Vexen: You sure did.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Me: Yep. But after that day Apple Bloom ascended and became the Princess of Cutie Marks.

Xenia: She sure did.

Qin: That was awesome.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was. My little sister became an Alicorn that day.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Then came Beast's Castle and that was fun.

Xenia: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Me and Misty danced in the ballroom and that was so awesome.

Misty Tredwell: It was the most amazing dance ever.

Lola: It sure was beautiful.

Qin: Yep.

Lori: I literally faced Evil Xaldin next.

Wataru: I helped too.

Me: You sure did Wataru.

Xenia: And that was so funny how we put that rapist Gaston in his place.

Himiko: That sure was awesome hearing about it.

LeFou: Yeah darn right!

Xaldin: That was awesome though.

Prince Adam: It sure was cool.

Leni: I faced Xigbar next.

Haruto: I helped as well

Me: You sure did.

Elyon: That was so awesome and cool.

Me: Boy that was back in the world of Tron from 1982.

Xenia: That really put J.D.'s technological skills to the test.

Eli: It sure did.

Varie: That was awesome.

Nico: Yep and the world that Zixx went to reminded us of Tron 1982.

Eli: It sure did.

Xigbar: That was awesome.

Me: Yep. Then came the grand finale.

Touma: Finally, you guys defeated Xemnas. And I played a part in it

Me: You sure did Touma. And that was awesome destroying Xemnas. The Prime Universe version put up one helluva powerful fight.

Lola: Boy he sure did!

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Megan McCallister: That was still so awesome that you helped us Touma.

Touma: It sure was.

Nico: And seeing the Kamen Riders during those days gave me the idea for 2022's Ambassador Missions after I put my missions to the Aligned Transformers world to the test.

Me: And it worked perfectly.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But what really shocked us was that we had no idea that MaloMyotismon's evil essence was inside you and causing you so much trouble.

Myotismon: That was really shocking.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: We weren't done yet though.

Me: Nope. Now we had to deal with The Sullen 6.

Zuria: The Sullen 6?

Me: They were 6 enemies that we put away years ago. They were Denzel Crocker, Vlad Plasmius, C.S. Montgomery Burns, Plankton, Jock Jockerson and King Goobot V.

Nico: Yep. We had to be ready for them.

Cozy Glow: And during that time is when I was redeemed.

May: The day after Xemnas' defeat, Burns had me kidnapped.

Me: And to make it look like we died we sent a dummy rocket and pretended that we blew ourselves up.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: That was crazy.

Camie: But it fooled them bad.

Me: Yep. It sure did. They fell for it hook line and sinker.

Maria: The 3 days after that were pretty normal. But day after that, the Piraka Gang was hired to do us in.

Me: And we met them when we were fighting the Miller Family. And that was awesome. We had no idea that Nico had history with the Miller's and their organization back in his C.I.A. Days.

Karla: Yeah we were trying to bust S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. for a long time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vypra: The Piraka were awesome. And I have them now in the M.O.E.

Me: That's a good idea Vypra.

Nico: The Piraka Gang are perfect for the M.O.E.

Varie: Yep.

Camie: What does S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. mean?

Me: It was an Agricultural Terrorist group that was trying to destroy our entire food supply. It stands for the Secret Underground Society of Peach Entrepreneurs Nixing Sour Exports.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: The day after that was normal too. But next after THAT, not only did Burns had Wertz try to shut us down. But he also sent the Barraki after us.

Me: Yep and we sent Wertz to the nuthouse and then we encountered the Barraki on a mysterious flying island.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Optimus Primal: That flying island was really amazing to see.

Tigatron: It sure was. Thank goodness that it was not used as a weapon.

Me: No that would not be good.

Vypra: I plan to have the Barraki put into our ranks soon.

Nico: Awesome.

Chiro: We helped you guys finish them off.

Me: You sure did Chiro and that was so awesome.

Qin: We are forever grateful to you and your team for that.

Mandarin: And you guys saved me from my evil.

Me: Yep. And we got rid of the Sullen 6 and thus ending the darkest saga of our teams history.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Although Vlad and Plankton HAVE joined up with us.

Me: That wasn't until later on. The battle with HIM had Plankton do that.

Plankton: That's true.

Me: And one of Elyon's Ambassador Missions had Dark Danny in it and Vlad Plasmius joined us later on.

Qin: It sure did.

Clix: I know all about that evil future involving HIM. (to the Trinity of Violence) NOW do you understand why these days had to happen?

Stewie: If you try to alter time, time will fight back. Adolt Hitler could be president. Germany could be the world's dominant super power. Cheese could have invented Facebook!

Me: Okay okay we get it Stewie. Cheese inventing facebook would be funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Lori: But yeah you're right Stewie.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Bottom line is: That's why we can't alter the past. No matter how much we want to prevent the birth of certain scumbags. All we can do is move forward.

Me: Yep. That is right.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And learn from the past to make sure it never happens again.

Lori: You're right on that.

Xenia: Yep.

We had a great party and more and it was fun.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The 20 Days of Darkness will always be part of our history.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan And Kagura (Gintama) along with Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Red Claw (DC), Anti-Tooth Fairy, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show) and Count Burns are heading to France and we're going to destroy the evil Club De La Lune who is out to try and slaughter more Americans and this time they are going to see the wrath of J.D. The Nocturnal and know the power of a true werewolf hero. Also we're going to face Another Jakku Dragon and Another Count Spankulot and we'll meet an Aipom Gene-slammer and her name is Farrah Wendoll and she is a gymnast and acrobat that Nico knows and she is really fast and agile. The next match-up in this saga is Regina Topi - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi and Lincoln VS Lucas Velasco. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Japan, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy the Devils/ Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 from Chainsaw Man. And we're going to meet Helena Hastur, The Incarnation of Hastur, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Art. Helena Hastur is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Helena Hastur is also one of The Great Old Ones in the Cthulhu Mythos, and Helena has the same powers as Hastur himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged into a dark planet in the dark reaches of space, and even worse, should they dare see Hastur appear in his Avatar form, The King In Yellow, he'll mark the victims with The Yellow Sign, and they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Plus, we're also going to meet an Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules Gene-Slammer named Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, but she's also an expert on insects, mainly beetles. Her last name, Herakuresuōkabuto, means Hercules Beetle in Japanese. She and

Lincoln would also check out all kinds of insects, and surprisingly, Lisa, along with Lincoln and Kasumi would study the insects and name new ones they end up coming across. While in the park, Lincoln kissed Kasumi on the lips. She's also the younger sister of Loid Forger, which makes her the aunt of Anya Forger and Yor Forger's sister-in-law, and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Get ready for a battle of the Multiverse as we face the evil Krytus and we're going to make that monster pay for everything he did and more. It's going to be a battle of red VS Blue and we're going to send that ruthless honorless monster Krytus to the Black Gates for everything he did.

# RAGE OF THE RED SENTIENTS

This chapter is for where we go after Krytus from Hot Wheels Battle Force 5.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw five figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of New Zealand, Oceania. But, they were no ordinary five figure, their were, Icy Storm, son of Lincoln's future wife, Rainbow Dash. Summer Scoutstar, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Sunny Starscout. Izabella Moondrop, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Izzy Moonbow. Patty Saddles, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Pipp Petals. and Zapp Thunder, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Zipp Storm. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Rainbow Dash, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Sunny Starscout: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Rainbow Dash: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at New Zealand, Oceania.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. Out on the streets in New Zealand, Oceania, even though it's a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Rainbow Dash, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Me, and Nico were heading to New Zealand, Oceania. Then, Lincoln saw a 12-year-old boy who has pale blue skin, emerald eyes, and short dark blue spiked hair with teal streaks. He wore a black and white jacket with white stripes on sleeves and a picture of a Air Element on the left, black pants with white side stripe, and black & white sneakers. a pretty 12-year-old young girl who has apricot orange skin, emerald green eyes, and magenta & purple hair that is tied in two large sock buns above her ears, with two long locks hanging loose to her waist, and shorter locks on either side of her face. She wears a salmon pink tank top tied with a bow around her neck like a bikini top under a yellow quarter length slim fit top with dark red sleeves and a fully salmon pink sun printed on the chest area, a frilly flared yellow shorts over dark red lycra leggings, and a white and dark red hi-top shoes with yellow laces. A short 11-year-old young girl who has lilac skin, magenta eyes, and cerulean blue hair with a spiky tuft on her forehead and in curly pigtails. She wears a dark pink T-shirt with three cerulean blue bows, a very small blue denim shorts with pink frills on the bottom, and dark pink ballet type shoes with short heels and matching ankle cuffs. A tall and very slender 11-year-old girl who has light pink skin, short violet hair with long extensions tied in two diamond patterned braids, and kiwi green eyes. She wears a gold headdress/tiara with a purple jewel and golden wheat, light purple headphones with cone shaped spikes protruding out of the ear pieces, a purple and yellow two piece, made up of a crop top and very short shorts with the top and shorts connected by a hexagon shaped buckle, a large fluffy dark yellow coat, and purple ballet flats. And a tall and slender 13-year-old girl who has white skin, very long hot pink hair with aqua and pink streaks tied in a big thick high fluffy ponytail, and turquoise blue. She wears a short purple and pink sleeveless dress over black cycling shorts, and purple boots with pink heart decals and wings. Lincoln saw who they are, it was Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder.

Lincoln: Excuse me?

Summer Scoutstar: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Rainbow Dash, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, and Zipp Storm came out, and when Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder saw them, they was stunned.

Summer Scoutstar: Mom, is that you?

Sunny Starscout: Yes, sunshine, it's me.

Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder Rush ran up to Rainbow Dash, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, and Zipp Storm, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Rainbow, Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Rainbow Dash, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, and Zipp Storm with their kids, and Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. And when Pixel Bit saw Icy Storm, She blushes so hard and Suddenly, Pixel Bit wrapped her arms around Icy Storm's neck, as her chest was pressed against Icy Storm's pecs and her stomach pressed against his abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Icy Storm's face, and he wrapped his arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Icy Storm leans down to Pixel Bit's face, they kissed passionately as Pixel Bit's left arm was still wrapped around Icy Storm's neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Icy Storm's right pec, and when Lincoln's kids and Clyde's Kids see them, they all cheered wildly.

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France in the dark of night was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan And Kagura (Gintama) along with Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Red Claw (DC), Anti-Tooth Fairy, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show) and Count Burns and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue. But this time was different because the evil Werewolf Cult called Club De La Lune is back and they are going to murder more people if we don't stop them. But this cult picked the wrong people to mess with.

Me: Hard to imagine that Club De La Lune is back.

Xenia: No kidding. These guys are REALLY Pissing me off.

Eli: Me too!

Nico: Yeah I've had it with these bad werewolves to last forever.

Me: Me too. This time we banish them to the Black Gates forever.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lucy, I want to thank you, Spankulot, and your teams for coming.

Lucy Heartfilia: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you out.

Xenia: It sure will be Lucy.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) It will be awesome too.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Camie: So who is this cult?

Me: It's a Werewolf Cult that has existed for centuries. It's an evil cult that is for werewolves. Their goal is to kill many people. Their leader is Claude and he is a werewolf.

I went over his history.

---

Claude is the main antagonist in An American Werewolf in Paris. He is the leader of a werewolf society based in Paris. His plan was to use a drug that activates the werewolf transformation to his own advantage.

He was portrayed by Pierre Cosso.

Much of his back story is unknown but it's implied he was sired by Serafine Pigot, the daughter of David Kessler, as she claims he stole her blood. It's also implied that he seduced her in order to get it. Somehow he became the leader of the werewolves in Paris and use's his night club to lure in more victims.

In the film, Claude invites American tourist and college student Andy McDermott and his friends to his club. Serafine, who earlier befriended Andy earlier, rushes to the club as the full moon rises. She helps them escape but Andy is bitten by a werewolf and his friend Brad is killed by another. Over a course of several days, Andy discovers he is turning into a werewolf himself.

Claude and his henchmen run into Andy again and try to get him to join their society, but in order to do so, he must kill his surviving friend Chris. Andy refuses and Serafine comes to his rescue once again. It turns out Serafine's stepfather attempted to make a cure for lycanthropy, but the "cure" caused an immediate transformation. Claude raids Dr. Pigots' lab and plans to distribute the drug to the other werewolves in his club.

Meanwhile, Andy learns the cure to lycanthropy is actually eating the heart of the werewolf who bit him. He and Serafine rush to the party which is filled with tourists celebrating the Fourth of July. Serafine and Andy manage to break down the door as the werewolves begin to transform. At the same time the police arrive and a fight with the werewolves ensues. Most of the police are killed but Andy and Serafine hold their own. Andy pursues Claude and manages to chase him down to a subway train, where he learns that Claude was the werewolf who bit him. Andy manages to take the syringe and transforms, Andy attacks Claude and eats his heart, curing himself.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Zuria: These guys are monsters!

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: They are the devil's evil minions in wolf form.

Camie: Yikes.

Eli: Yeah.

X-Squad Bangray: No kidding there.

Eli: We got to stop them.

Nico: Bangray, the powers of your Prime self sure have come in handy

X-Squad Bangray: I can tell they have. I'm glad my Prime Self's powers have been handy for you all.

Varie: Yeah they are cool.

Nico: It even helped restore a friend of ours.

X-Squad Bangray: It sure did.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. Those powers there are awesome.

Lola: I'll say.

Xenia: They sure are.

Me: Yep.

Eli: The mascots didn't throw a party this time thank goodness.

Maria: That's because we put Manaphy, Horsea, and Kirby there to watch them.

Me: Yep. But they found an awesome and great treasure.

Nicole: They sure did. I'm proud of them too.

Qin: Me too.

Lola: Yeah same here.

Nico: That was amazing that it was hidden in the park.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: But we didn't know that Kirby's handwriting was terrible.

Me: Someone needs to teach him. But we can do that later.

Qin: He did try his hardest to tell us though.

Nico: He sure did.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: But Megan's brother did a great job.

Nico: He sure did.

May: And of course, we had the anniversary.

Qin: We sure did and that was awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: It was amazing recapping what happened back then.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: Nonetheless, I'm glad that will never happen again.

We then heard screaming and it was coming from a church!

Qin: OH NO!

We heard roaring in the church too!

Me: The bloodbath has begun!

Nico: We got to get them out of there!

We saw a bulldozer blocking the door!

We went over and I lifted it up and threw it.

I then ripped the doors off and the people came running out of there screaming in fear!

We went in and saw a massacre! We saw 15 people viciously mutilated and slaughtered! Blood was splattered everywhere and internal organs were thrown all over.

Me: Oh man!

Spankulot: You werewolves have been VERY bad!

Me: They are not just bad! But they don't know who they are fucking around with!

I looked up and the Full Moon peered out of the clouds and then it hit me and I underwent an awesome transformation! I grew fur, then my teeth turned into fangs and my ears turned into wolf ears, I grew a wolf tail and my muscles grew bigger and I had claws grow on my fingers and my eyes turned into yellow and glowing slit eyes and my wings turned dark blue and glowed with the moons light! I became J.D. THE NOCTURNAL!

Me: (HOWLS!)

Camie: WHOA!

Nico: YEAH!

Zuria: J.D. is a werewolf!?

Me: (Beastly voice) That's right. I am J.D. the Nocturnal in this form.

Zuria: Cool! (Turned on) Wow! I love this form of J.D.

Camie: Me too. Rawr.

Me: Come on you werewolf fuckers! It's time to dance! (WOLF ROAR!)

I went at them and they went at me and one jumped at me and I kicked it in its face and slashed him and then I grabbed a werewolf and threw him.

Then a werewolf roared and went at me and I plunged my hand into his chest and ripped out his intestines and his heart!

SQUELCH!

Nico: (gets out El Diablo and Molten Man's Ridewatches) Feel the burn!

Nico activated it and fired waves of fire and incinerated the Werewolf corpses piling up!

I then grabbed a werewolf and lifted him up and then ripped him in half and splattered his blood and guts everywhere!

SQUELCH! SPLAT! SPLAT!

Nico: EEEEEEEEWWW!

Eli fired Force Lightning and electrocuted a werewolf.

I jumped on one and then plunged my hand into his back and ripped out his entire spinal column along with his skull! AND BRAIN!

RIPPPP!

Xenia fired energy arrows and they hit a bunch of werewolves and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

SPLAT SPLAT!

Count Spankulot fired energy hands and blasted the Werewolves butts and they were red hot stinging spanks.

Spankulot: (laughs) It's funny how there's a werewolf and a vampire fighting together!

Me: That's true!

I grabbed a werewolf and ripped his head clear off and splattered his blood everywhere!

Me: Even though werewolves and vampires have been battling for centuries it's awesome to see them working together.

ROAR!

I turned and plunged my hand into a werewolves chest and ripped out its beating heart!

SQUELCH!

Nico: NICE!

Spankulot: They should not be fighting each other at all!

Me: That I agree on Count.

I grabbed a werewolf by his leg and ripped it off!

RIP!

IT ROARED IN PAIN!

I then grabbed its head and then ripped it off his body and tore his spinal column out too!

SPLAT!

Blood was splattering EVERYWHERE!

Camie: What a bloodbath!

Spankulot spanked one.

He laughed doing so!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Zuria: Werewolf's getting a spanking!

They laughed!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

I then grabbed a werewolf on both sides of its head and then…

RIP! SQUELCH!

I RIPPED HIM IN HALF RIGHT DOWN THE MIDDLE AND SPLATTERED ALL HIS BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE!

Laney: WHOA!

I grabbed another Werewolf and stabbed him in his eyes with my claws and then I grabbed him by his mouth and then ripped his face in half!

SQUELCH!

Lola: NICE ONE!

Lucy Loud: This is getting good.

Brittney: I love a good bloodbath but this is a Blood Flood.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Maybe I should consider using the M.O.E. Cannon to summon the teams of the M.O.E. when we manage to reach about

155 completed ones.

Nico: Good idea!

Xenia: We haven't used that in a while.

I grabbed a werewolf and used the Titanic Twist move on it and then tied it up in knots and then I grabbed it and ripped him in half!

SQUELCH!

His blood and guts were splattered everywhere!

Nico: Eli, how close are Swartz's creations?

Eli: 75 klicks to the northwest.

Nico: It's gonna be a while. But I do love battles like this.

Varie: No kidding. But this is more werewolves than ever.

Xenia: Wait I see where they are coming from!

She pointed to a Dark Orb in the wall that was producing werewolves.

Nico: All we have to do is destroy it.

Eli: I got this! Bro you keep them busy! I'm going for the Dark Orb!

Me: Okay bro!

He went for the dark orb and I was disemboweling and mutilating werewolves left and right.

SQUELCH SPLAT SPLAT SQUELCH!

Eli dodged them and jumped over one and ignited his lightsaber and slashed a werewolf and cleaved it in half and then Eli slashed the Dark Orb and it shattered into oblivion and was destroyed!

Then the werewolves all exploded all at once and blood and guts splattered everywhere! It was a brutal blood flood!

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: What a mess!

Nico: Should've just done that after I used the two Ridewatches.

Eli: But at least it worked.

Nico: Yeah. But great job Eli and you too J.D.

Me: Boy that was brutally bloody.

I was dripping blood like a slab of freshly cut raw steak.

Maria: Man you are a mess J.D.

Me: No kidding. This is the most blood I've ever been covered in since that dark mermaid massacre in the Mediterranean.

Lola: Boy no kidding there.

Maria: Let me wash you guys off.

Maria then put me in a water ball and washed us off. The water ball turned red and I was clean.

Nico and Count Spankulot got the same.

Me: Man that was awesome.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: Sorry you guys had to see all that.

Zuria: No worries.

I shook off like a dog and I was clean.

Me: Sorry about that. Being a werewolf is awesome and you do all kinds of amazing things.

Zuria and Camie came up to me and rubbed their fingers on my fur.

Zuria: You are so soft and strong J.D.

Camie: Oh I would love having this form out more often.

Me: Oh you would really like that huh?

Nico: In that case, why don't you use this form to kill Masato?

Me: Hey not a bad idea. And since Takumi is the Wolf Orphnoch too that would be fitting. What Cruel Irony.

Nico: Why is that?

Me: I'm a werewolf and I can rip apart opponents like this. So it's both fitting and very cruel.

Nico: True.

Qin: That's gonna be awesome seeing Masato get what he deserves.

Me: Especially at the hands and claws of a werewolf.

Nico: For Krytus though, you'll need a more powerful form.

Me: That I can do. I'm gonna revert back after the rescue is done.

Xenia: Yeah.

Zuria: How did you get this awesome form though?

Me: Professor Milo's work.

Zuria: One of Batman's enemies?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Right I wasn't with you guys when that happened. Can you fill me in too?

Me: Sure.

I went over what happened in chapter 378 and it was awesome.

It starts in the Dakota City Prison. I was visiting Francis in the courtyard.

Me: So Prison life hasn't been too kind for you hasn't it?

Francis: No it hasn't J.D. Ever since you cured me I've been left with nothing.

Me: Well that happens in prison. But it's never too late for you to redeem yourself.

Francis: How can I redeem myself? I've done so many crimes against you and the city that it goes beyond all understanding.

Me: I know Francis but that was because you were lashing out against the world for the pain you felt at the hands of your family.

Francis: How did you know that?

Me: Your eyes. They do say that the eyes are the window into the soul and they tell everything.

Francis: You're right and I can't argue with that. You're right J.D. My parents hated me and they did all kinds of terrible things to me from age 5 until I today. They hate me with a vengeance and they want nothing to do with me. (Crying) Because of them I became a monster!

Me: It's not your fault Francis. If anyone is to blame it's those monster parents of yours and they need to be punished to the fullest extent of the law. In fact the reason I came here was to ask if you would like to join The Redemption Squad?

Francis: Count me in. I want to change my ways.

Me: Wise choice. Welcome aboard man.

Francis: Thanks J.D. I'm sorry for all those things I did to you.

Me: It's all right man. To tell you the truth it was perfect for me because it made me stronger and got me to protect my friends and loved ones.

Francis: That's cool. Maybe it can do the same for me. You must be really desperate to come to me for help, JD.

Me: Trust me. I didn't want to. But you were Clayface's partner and my great sparring partner over the course of 11 years. It's only fair that we give you the chance to help him.

Francis: True, but how do you know that you can really trust me?

Me: Because if you decide to double cross us, we'll kill you in seconds.

Francis: Fair enough. But now that I don't have my powers, I'll need a weapon.

Me: You can have one of Stewie's flamethrowers and volcano gun.

Francis: Sounds good. Now, where do we start?

Me: Lets go home.

We went back home and in the living room everyone was shocked that I brought Francis with me.

Lori: What is he doing here!?

Me: It's all right guys. Francis wants to redeem himself. Just let him explain himself.

Francis explained his horrific background.

Francis: (Crying) And that's why I became who I was! I'm so sorry guys!

William: It's okay Francis.

Leslie: You're not the only one that's been through what you have. Like you before we became Agony, me and Ashley were savagely abused by our former father. He was a monster.

Meg: And me, Stewie and Brian were abused by the Griffin's.

Stewie: That's right.

Sam: My former parents were merciless to me.

Me: See Francis you're not the only one that went through what you went through.

Francis: You're right man. Thank you. Now I know that I can be helped with this.

Me: That's the spirit. Now we have a job to do. There's some kind of creature terrorizing the zoo in Gotham. Witnesses are saying that it's a werewolf.

Lincoln: A Werewolf!?

Laney: How can that be?

Me: I don't know. But whatever it is it's not good and we need to find out what it is.

Lynn: The Full Moon was 4 weeks ago right?

Me: Yes and the next Full Moon is tomorrow night.

Francis: I want to get Clayface to help us.

Me: That's understandable. He wants to get revenge on Daggett for turning him into Clayface. Max, Rachel, Lincoln, Paige, Redemption Squad, you all come with me. Lola, you gather some dirt on Roland Daggett we can present to the FBI, CIA and Interpol.

Lola: I'm on it J.D.

Me: All right. Lets head out!

We went to Arkham Asylum in Gotham.

Me: Arkham Asylum, home to Gotham's most dangerous criminals.

Lincoln: I've heard about this place. It's considered the ultimate prison in Gotham.

Laney: It's horrible.

Francis: It's hard to imagine that Arkham Asylum is that dangerous.

Me: Yep. And once we set foot in there it's like stepping through the Gates of Hell.

We went into the Asylum and saw some of the most insane nutcases in the country.

Me: Boy these guys are seriously screwed up.

Laney: They are really mentally broken.

Lincoln: No kidding.

We went to the cells and saw Clayface in his cell reading.

Me: Matt Hagen AKA Clayface.

Clayface: J.D. Knudson and friends surprised to see all of you here.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: We have a strange proposition for you.

Clayface: And what would that be?

Me: How would you like to get out of here and have your revenge on Roland Daggett?

Clayface: That is an offer I can't refuse. But why should I trust you?

Me: Because this will be a chance to not only get revenge but also redeem yourself. After we capture Daggett we're going to send him and his cronies to the most dangerous prison in the galaxy: (Dramatic Voice) CREMATORIA!

Thunder and Lightning crashes in the background.

Lincoln: What's Crematoria?

Me: It's a Triple-Supermax Prison that's only reserved for the galaxy's most dangerous criminals. The Worst of The Worst.

Scene shows the Planet Crematoria. It's an extremely hostile planet.

Me: Planet Crematoria is an extremely hostile planet located in the Igneon System about 3,700 light-years away from Earth. The planet is considered one of the most inhospitable and most dangerous planets in the universe. The reason for this is because the temperatures are extremely dangerous. The temperature of the day side of the planet is over 700 Degrees fahrenheit and anyone that's on that side will be killed instantly. On the night side the temperature is -300 degrees. One side you burn, the other you freeze. The reason it's so hot on this planet is because of the planets close proximity to it's parent star. I call Crematoria an Earth-size Mercury.

Lincoln: That's awful!

Laney: That sounds like a nightmare world!

Clayface: It sure does. I had no idea such a place even existed.

Me: Yeah. Here's what the surface looks like.

I snap my fingers and an illusion forms and we saw what Crematoria looks like. It was a horrific world that made even Hell itself look like childs play.

Lincoln: Whoa! So this is Crematoria?

Laney: This place is really scary.

Clayface: It sure is. I can't even begin to imagine what it's like here.

Francis: This place is a nightmare.

Maria: It sure is.

Me: It is. This planet makes Hell look like a mere walk in the park compared to it.

Rachel: And this planet is home to the most dangerous criminals in the galaxy? That's horrific. I would call this place a death sentence in its entirety.

Me: You got that right Rach. This place is truly a form of Capital Punishment amplified 200 times.

Venom: You got that right J.D. We are terrified of this place already.

Francis: Me too.

The illusion vanished and we were back in Arkham.

Me: So what do you say Matt. You with us?

Clayface: It's a deal.

I release him.

Maria: I hope there are no hard feelings between us, Francis.

Francis: Nah. I'm actually happy that you got your life back. (to Clayface) How are you feeling, buddy?

Clayface: Right now, I'm happy that I'm getting revenge on Daggett. And I'm even more happy that you're helping me just like the old days.

Me: All right. First we're going after one of his cronies, Professor Milo.

Clayface: I know him. He's the one that gave me the Renuyu stuff.

Me: That's good that you know him. Maybe we can find something to reverse your condition.

Clayface: Nah. I'm good J.D. I know where his lab is.

We follow Clayface to Milo's lab and he lead us into it. It was loaded with all kinds of chemicals, notes and more.

Laney: Look at all this stuff.

Lincoln: Yeah. Lisa would find a use for this.

Rachel: I'm sure she would.

Francis: This is all strange stuff.

I see a beaker full of blue-green liquid.

Me: I wonder what this stuff is.

Lincoln: I don't know. Lisa always performs experiments on us so give it a try.

Me: Okay.

I drink the beaker and it made my muscles grow a little.

Me: Whoa! It's a steroid formula.

But then I got an unexpected surprise when the Full Moon appeared out of the clouds. I was in excruciating pain.

Me: (Groans in pain) What's happening to me!?

I saw my body get all furry and felt my ears get pointy. My eyes become glowing yellow and slit, my teeth become fangs and my fingernails and toenails became claws and I grow a wolf tail.

Me: Whoa! What a rush.

Lincoln: J.D. you've become a werewolf!

Me: I have?

Maria: Yeah see for yourself!

Maria formed a mirror of water and I look at myself and I was shocked!

Me: (Gasp) I'M A WEREWOLF!

Laney: This is so cool!

Rachel: What can you do with this power?

Me: Well my senses have been enhanced and I can hear everything in the city from a long distance away and I can see everything in the dark. Everything I see is all yellow and you guys are all glowing in my vision.

Clayface: That's amazing. What was that stuff you drank?

Me: It was a steroid drink and I think there was something with wolf DNA in it.

Suddenly my new enhanced hearing picked up something at the stadium under construction.

Me: I hear something at the stadium.

Riku: What is it?

Me: It's Anthony Romulus.

At the stadium Anthony Romulus was with Professor Milo and the light of the Full Moon was causing him to change.

Anthony: (Groans in pain) You fool! There's no telling what the werewolf might do.

Professor Milo: Hey. Ask me if I care.

Anthony changed into a Werewolf.

Professor Milo: Now go. Your victim is waiting.

Me: (Gasp) Professor Milo has Batman! Lets go!

We hightailed it over to the stadium and arrived to see Professor Milo standing in front of a ruined cabin and Batman was chained to the stadium floor.

I land by him and grab him by the front of his shirt.

Me: Professor Milo. Just the man we've been looking for.

Professor Milo: What!? You're a werewolf too?

Me: That's right.

Professor Milo: Who are you?

Me: Perhaps you've heard of me and my friends on the news.

Professor Milo: (Gasp) J.D. Knudson!? Is that you?

Me: That's right and your Werewolf Steroid gave me a whole new transformation. You can call me J.D. the Nocturnal, Defender of the Night. Rachel tie him up and make sure he doesn't do anything funny.

Rachel: You got it.

Anthony came out and he was a black werewolf.

I kick him in the face and send him crashing into the steps.

We flew down and help Batman.

Me: Are you all right Bruce?

Batman: Yes. Thank to you J.D. But you're a werewolf.

Me: I know. It was thanks to Professor Milo's Werewolf Steroid that I got this form. The Light from the Full Moon awoke it and I look awesome as a werewolf.

Clayface: We got problems guys!

We saw Anthony get up and he was coming at us.

Batman: Who is that werewolf?

Me: That's Anthony Romulus. Professor Milo made him like this through the same formula that made me into a werewolf. I retained my humanity thanks to my powers unlike him.

Batman: (Shocked) That's Tony?

Francis: I'm afraid so Batman.

Lincoln: I can cure him.

Me: Go for it buddy.

Lincoln: (Chants an incantation) Nukroni Myrontika Fesmona!

Lincoln fired a bolt of Silver Lightning and it hit Anthony head on and he was made human again and it cured him.

Me: Great job buddy!

Anthony woke up and I held my hand to him.

Me: It's all right Anthony. You've been cured now. It's over.

Anthony: What? J.D. Knudson is that you?

Me: It is.

Anthony: But you're a werewolf.

Me: Yes. Professor Milo's Werewolf Steroid made me this way. My powers allowed me to retain my humanity. I can now transform into this form at will. In this form I'm known as J.D. the Nocturnal - Defender of the Night.

Anthony: That's amazing. Thank you all for saving me from being a werewolf.

Lincoln: You're welcome Tony. I cured you with my lightning magic.

Laney: Lincoln fired a bolt of Silver Lightning and it cured you.

Batman: That's right. It's good that you're all right Tony.

Anthony: Thanks Batman. I'm sorry I tricked you.

Batman: I know. It was because of Professor Milo.

Me: Now we can turn him over to the proper authorities. Also we're going after Roland Daggett.

My phone rang and it was Lola calling.

Me: Hello?

Lola: J.D. I got the dirt on Daggett and it shows that he has done all kinds of Criminal Activity all over not just Gotham but the rest of the world. He's done it all. He stole a huge amount of money, stole chemical weapons, murder, fraud and more and he covered his tracks so the FBI, CIA and Interpol couldn't find him. I showed the dirt to said organizations and they're going after him now.

Me: Good work Lola. We're going to arrest him now. (Hangs up) Lets head out.

We went over to Daggett's building and I kicked in the door and we faced him.

Me: Roland Daggett I presume?

Daggett: That's right. Who are you?

Me: You've heard of me on the news. (I change back to my human form)

Daggett: J.D. Knudson and the Loud's. I've seen all of your achievements on the news from around the world.

Me: It's mutual. I can change to my werewolf form at will now. Also I believe that you know Clayface here.

Clayface: You ruined my life Daggett. It's because of you that I became like this!

Daggett: So the Clay avenger has come for some payback.

Clayface: You may not know me now but perhaps you might know this face.

Clayface became Matthew Hagen before the Renuyu.

Daggett: It can't be! Matt? You're alive?

Clayface: That's right. You did this to me and ruined my life. I'm now a shape-shifting monster because of you!

Me: And now you will pay for it.

I kick him in the face and knock him out.

Me: That was easy. Too easy.

He tried to get up and Francis had his flamethrower pointed at him.

Dagget: Please! Don't kill me!

Francis (lowers flamethrower): Oh, you've got it all wrong. We're not gonna kill you.

Daggett: You're not?

Clayface: No. (grins evilly) But by the time J.D.'s done with you, you'll wish that we had.

The FBI and Interpol busted in and arrested Daggett.

Me: Get him out of here.

They took Daggett away.

Maria: That takes care of that. Francis, Matt, you redeemed yourselves by helping us bring Daggett to justice. Would you like to join the Redemption Squad?

Francis: I'm afraid we have to decline.

Clayface: Even though we got a taste of what it's like to be heroes I'm afraid that we can't.

Francis: We have to go and serve out the rest of our prison sentences. But it was fun working with you guys. How about we help you guys from the shadows whenever it's needed.

Me: We understand and that would be greatly appreciateed. Thanks buddy.

We shake hands and they went back to their prisons.

Batwoman: You did really good Max. (She playfully punches Max.)

Max: Thanks Francine.

Roland Daggett was found guilty of his crimes and sentenced to eternity in the Crematoria Slam. He will never get out of that prison alive. Professor Milo was found guilty of his crimes and sentenced to Life Without Parole in the Lake Vostok Prison in Antarctica.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Qin: Whoa! So that's how you got your werewolf powers.

Me: Yep. And I rubbed it in Professor Milo's face.

Xenia: Nice.

Lady Quark: That's great you did. I never liked that guy.

Nico: That is amazing that you got your werewolf powers like that.

Qin: Yep.

Me: If he ever joins the M.O.E., it'll be awesome to show him what a werewolf can do

Xenia: You got that right.

May: No kidding!

Me: But look at this place!

Qin: Boy no kidding! I haven't seen this many bodies in well ever.

Nico: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah what a bloodbath.

Camie: This was a slaughter fest.

Nico: Let's bring some heads home.

Me: EW! Nico we may kill bad guys but we do not collect heads as trophies.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

Me: Besides the heads are all brutally mutilated as you can see how I ripped them apart.

Nico: Yeah that is true.

Juran: What about those intact heads over there?

Nico: Juran no way.

Juran: Okay okay.

Me: We don't want people to think of us as deranged lunatics do you?

Juran: Yeah you're right.

Xenia: That would not be good. We don't want to be compared to Jeffery Dahmer.

Maria: We're not bringing ANY heads home.

Me: No way.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Anyway lets get ready for the next part of the rescue.

Nico: I was just about to suggest that.

Then my book for Jakku Dragon started glowing!

Me: Whoa my Jakku Dragon book is reacting to something.

Nico: That means the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is near.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: (Sniffs) P.U.! What is that stench!?

Nico: Wait I think it's that!

We turned and saw a dragon! And it smelled horrible! It looked like a dark version of Haze Shenron, the Dragon of Pollution! It was ANOTHER JAKKU DRAGON!

Qin: Whoa! Another Jakku Dragon!

Xenia: Wow!

Lana: This one looks like Haze Shenron!

Camie: Yep.

Another Jakku Dragon: (In a girls voice) Sorry the stench came with the transformation.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had purple and dark blue sailor clothes.

Me: (GASP) Ella Tremaine A.K.A. Sailor Castle of Dreams!

Eli: Wow! The Sailor Soldier of Cinderella's world!

Nico: That is awesome!

Sailor Castle of Dreams: Yep and it's awesome to see you again J.D. You look amazing as a werewolf.

Me: I sure do. I call this form J.D. the Nocturnal, defender of the Night.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: I'm gonna need a noseplug!

I got a noseplug out of my pocket and gave it to him.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

He put it on him.

Me: Sorry about the mess.

Sailor Castle of Dreams: Boy you guys did a really thorough and brutal job in here mutilating those werewolves.

Me: That is a total understatement.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: I take it you heard about what happened to Lady Tremaine.

Sailor Castle of Dreams: I don't ever want to see that monster and her spawn of Satan daughter Drisella again.

Camie: Why?

Me: Ella has a really nasty history with them. The reason? She saw Lady Tremaine poison her stepfather in cold blood and killed him. Ever since then she moved out of her home and into the castle to train hard to become the defender of the Castle of Dreams. And she became the Sailor Soldier for it. She and Cinderella were really close. Like real sisters. But after Lady Tremaine treated Cinderella like a slave, that was the last straw. She trained hard to one day get justice for her father.

Nico: Oh man.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But you don't have to worry about those two.

Nico: They're banished to another planet.

Me: It's true. We banished those two to a distant planet at the very distant edge of the galaxy.

Eli: Good riddance.

Sailor Castle of Dreams: I heard about that and I"m really glad.

Me: Now everyone knows all about the true colors of Lady

Tremaine.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Anastasia…

Sailor Castle of Dreams: I heard J.D. She redeemed herself and I'm proud of her.

Nico: You should be.

Me: Yeah. Lady Tremaine and Drisella both got what they deserved.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: By the way are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Castle of Dreams: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Count Spankulot.

Count Spankulot: Ooh another version of me!? This will be most interesting.

Me: It sure will. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Castle of Dreams: Friendly. But also this one is a Spank Happy Vampiress.

Me: Really? That is amazing.

Sailor Castle of Dreams: And she is a gene-slammer for Maju-Garzett.

Me: Whoa that one will be interesting.

Nico: Who wants to face her?

Zuria: I will. Cinderella is one of my favorites.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Sailor Castle of Dreams: Lets do it.

She turned back into Another Jakku Dragon and Zuria went at her and fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Dragon Shadow. Then it turned into a new super Wonder Ride book called THE DRAGONS OF THE 7 DRAGONBALLS!

Me: Wow!

I went over and picked her up. And brought her over.

Nico: There. No more stink!

He took off the nose plug. But then…

PROJECTILE VOMIT!

Nico then got splattered with sludge vomit!

Me: AW SICK!

Eli: GROSS!

Me: Yuck!

Nico: Who did that?!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

Maria: GEEZ! Nico that stinks!

Me: You're gonna be taking a scalding hot shower when we get home mister!

Nico: Seriously, who did that?!

Me: I think that guy!

We turned and we saw MAJU GARZETT!

Qin: Whoa Maju Garzett!

Xenia: Scary!

Zuria: Yeah.

Then it changed and we saw that it turned into a dark version of Count Spankulot! It was ANOTHER COUNT SPANKULOT!

Qin: Another Count Spankulot!

Xenia: Cool!

Another Count Spankulot: (In a girls voice) (Transylvanian Accent) But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Wednesday Erebus! I had a feeling this one would be fitting for you.

Another Count Spankulot: It sure is.

Me: Wednesday is a goth girl and she is also a vampire. She is from Transylvania and also is a Spank Happy Vampire. But she goes after criminals and not children. She gives them such a vicious spanking that leaves their butts bleeding.

Xenia: YIKES!

Kaito: (gets out Ohranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Carranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Zeo Sword and Zocks got a Carranger sword.

Another Count Spankulot: Oh he didn't promise me anything. Because he was in a hurry to get me out of there. The reason is because I spanked him so bad to the point where his butt had to be amputated.

We winced!

Nico: OUCH!

Another Count Spankulot: I'm beginning to like this girl.

Me: Yichihuahuas! To quote Mephisto: That was the worst fucking decision he ever made.

Nico: That is true! Boy he must've really been pissed at you for that.

Another Count Spankulot: He was.

Me: That was awesome leaving your mark on him like that.

Camie: Boy I'll say.

Me: You don't have to worry about him anymore though. We gave him the black gates.

Another Count Spankulot: That's good you did.

Sougo: (gets out Zeo Ridewatch) Tell me you spanked the rest of Dai Shocker!

Geiz: (gets out American Turbo Ridewatch) Except Gamou, of course.

Sougo got ZeoRedArmor while Geiz got RedTurboArmor.

Another Count Spankulot: Oh I sure did give them a great spanking.

Me: Now that you mention it, I did notice bleeding handprints on their butts when were facing them. Minus Gamou of course.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Those were nasty bleeding handprints.

Another Count Spankulot: That was all me.

Me: Wow! You were really letting them have it. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Count Spankulot: That's all right. Come and get me.

Me: I think this calls for a little vampire action. Count, she just broke some bad rules.

Nico: (gets out Spankulot's Ridewatch) That means she's been VERY bad!

Count Spankulot: Those who break the rules are bad and must be punished! Prepare to feel the stingy wrath of Count Spankulot! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

She got the worst paddling ever! OUCH!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Another Count Spankulot: OUCH!

Me: Sorry.

Maria: We'll get you some ice when this is done.

Me: In fact…

I spun my magisword bracelet.

SNOWBALL MAGISWORD!

I fired a bunch of snowballs and formed a pile and then she sat in them and then a massive cloud of steam came out of her butt!

Qin: OUCH!

Nico activated his ridewatch and fired energy hands and she dodged them.

Nico: (gets out Lady Quark's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

He activated it and fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Me: I also found this one since Vampires hate this.

HOLY WATER MAGISWORD!

Lana: Wow!

I fired Holy Water and it burned her.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: Mental note: Make this useable during vampire hunting missions.

Xenia: Noted.

May: (gets out Red Claw's Ridewatch) My turn!

Me: Just so you know May, Red Claw doesn't have any powers but she is a very formidable and deadly martial artist.

May: Noted.

She activated it and went and smashed and pulverized Another Count Spankulot all over.

Me: And this too.

EXPLODING BUBBLE MAGISWORD!

I fired bubbles and they hit Another Count Spankulot and smashed her down in a huge explosion.

May: (gets out Anti-Tooth Fairy's Ridewatch) Let's knock out some teeth!

She activated it and fired a magic blast and Another Count Spankulot dodged it and the blasts bounced off the walls.

Me: I got this!

I snapped my fingers and teleported Killjoy Huggins to us and then the magic blast hit his teeth and smashed them into dust!

Qin: OOH! That has to hurt!

Me: Hope you like talking with no teeth huggy wuggy.

We laughed!

Killjoy Huggins saw me as a werewolf.

I roared!

WOLF ROAR!

Me: I'M GONNA EAT YOUR FLESH!

He screamed and then I teleported him back.

Nico: Nice scare and very clever.

Me: Thanks.

Eli: That was awesome.

Me: He sure didn't like seeing me as a werewolf.

Maria: (gets out Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show) Ridewatch) Speaking of wolves…

She activated it.

Maria: YOU COME OUT OF THERE OR I'LL HUFF AND I'LL PUFF AND I'LL BLOW YOUR HOUSE DOWN! Oops wrong story.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: That was funny.

Maria: (Gets out Count Burns' Ridewatch) Now, to use the power of another vampire.

She activated it and got fangs and floated and she fired waves of energy.

Maria: I look awesome with fangs. I wonder how William will like seeing me with them. Anyone got any blood?

I pulled out my cooler and gave her some blood from the blood bank.

Maria: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime Maria.

Maria drank it all.

Then Count Nocturne and his team consisting of Evil Bubble Man, Rat Fangire, Count Duckula, Lillith and Billiard Shadow came.

Count Nocturne: Hey guys! Whoa what a bloodbath!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Nice team, Count Nocturne!

Count Nocturne: Thanks. Whoa J.D. is that you? You look awesome as a werewolf.

Me: Yeah I sure do don't I. It's my J.D. the Nocturnal Werewolf form.

Nico: Yep.

X-Squad Bangray: I got this one.

He activated Lady Quark's Ridewatch and fired more energy blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: Is this your first time seeing J.D. in this form?

Count Nocturne: It sure is.

Me: Yep. I think so too. With this form I caused all this carnage here.

Count Nocturne: Whoa that is brutal!

Qin: No kidding there.

Camie: Yeah that was awesome.

Lola: Yep. I hope the next gene-slammer is near too.

Maria: I have a feeling that she is.

Then a figure flew in spinning and we saw that it was an Aipom.

Qin: An Aipom!

Camie: Awesome.

Aipom: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Nico: Farrah Wendoll!? Whoa!

Me: The famous Olympic gold medal gymnastics star? Awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Aipom: Yep. I got this.

She fired energy stars and smashed down Another Count Spankulot and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Wednesday and picked her up.

She was a black hair girl that had it braided in pigtails and had black clothes and had vampire fangs and had bat wings.

Me: You okay Wednesday?

Wednesday Erebus: (Groans) That was crazy.

She saw me.

Me: Sorry if I'm scaring you.

Wednesday Erebus: You aren't J.D. I like you as a werewolf.

Me: I do look awesome.

I brought her over.

X Squad Bangray: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aipom: My favorite is when me and Nico won the state gymnastics tournament and it was awesome.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Wow. Lets get you back to normal.

I reverted back and I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a purple jumpsuit and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back. She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and she put on the jumpsuit and Nico went over and helped her up. Then he and Farrah hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Farrah Wendoll: Me too Nico. Me too.

Juran: You know what? Let's just burn the bodies and not bring home any heads!

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Leave that to me.

She fired a massive blast of fire and incinerated them in an instant into ashes.

Xenia: Nice.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, and Carrot are heading to Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to destroy the Devils/ Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 from Chainsaw Man.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to destroy the Devils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 from Chainsaw Man.

Nico: This is going to be one brutal and bloody battle, Linc. You ready to start spilling blood?

Me: And causing a massacre?

Lincoln: You bet. Plus, from what I know from reading the manga and anime of Chainsaw Man, we've got three dangerous organizations that need to be destroyed for good, and blood's going to be spilled all over the streets. Luckily, I also brought this with me.

Lincoln spun his Magisword Bracelet.

CHAINSAW MAGISWORD!

Me: Oh yeah, now you're talking!

Nico: The Chainsaw Magisword, oh man, body parts are going to go flying all over the place.

Lincoln: And blood's going to be spilled by the bucket loads, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Sakura.

Sakura Avalon: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Buster Bunny saw something heading our way.

Buster Bunny: Uh oh, we got something heading our way.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long golden yellow hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the Yellow Sign on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt with the symbol of Cthulhu on it, midnight black pants, no shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Hastur and holstered on her back is a massive Shub-Niggurath-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Hastur etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blade, large octopus heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large octopus heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large octopus heads for the pommel.

Then, we saw Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules also arrive, and with them are the ten girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules and the sixth incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules: (Girl's Voices) You got that right, and we got the ten girls away from the Devils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5, and they're really really mad now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto, I knew it was you two, but we'll talk later, I just know our targets are already fast approaching.

Suddenly, we heard massive roars of anger and we saw three large groups fast approaching: The evils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5, and they're really really mad now.

Lincoln: Whoa, did you girls really make them mad! Perfect! (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Blood Red)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he went after The Devils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Devils/Fiends, Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln slashed at them with his massive greatsword and Chainsaw Magisword, and he not only left scars, but he was also hacking off their arms and legs, even decapitating them, and oceans of blood were really being spilled.

Me: Jeez! Lincoln's really causing a bloody massacre, should we jump in?

Nico: Are you kidding, dude? This is something that Lincoln's been wanting to do for a long time, and there's no way I'm getting in the middle of this!

Eli: Same here, it's a bad mistake to get in the way between a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid and his food.

When Lincoln was done, oceans of blood have been spilled all over the place and the body parts of our targets are littered all over the place. Then, Lincoln began absorbing all of the spilled blood and he was also absorbing the hacked off body parts, and then, energy cards with the imprisoned souls of The Devils/Fiends, Gun Devil's Agents, and The Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 appeared before Lincoln, and all of them were finally sent to The Black Gates. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword and the Chainsaw Magisword shrank back, and he powered down.

Vambre: (British Accent) (Stunned with Awe) Wow. Linky, that was truly amazing, you've really been training hard, especially with your own Magisword Bracelet.

Lincoln: Thanks, Vambre, thanks to the training I got with the Magiswords for six and a half years, I've been getting good with this, and I wanted to show my skills with my own Magisword Bracelet. But, now we're rid of the Devils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 for good. (To Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto) And it's so good to see you again, Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful bubblegum pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules, she's dressed in a white and red school uniform shirt, pink skirt, socks, blue shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with insects and beetles on the coattails and on the back is Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules and holstered on her back is a massive Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large beetle heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large beetle heads and large bubblegum pink gem on the bottom of the large beetle heads for the pommel.

Helena Hastur: You too, Lincoln.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: It sure has been a very long time since we last met, and it's also good to see you again, Lisa.

Lisa Loud: You too, Kasumi.

Lincoln walked up to Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto and he hugged them, and Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Hastur: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, the first girl is Helena Hastur, The Incarnation of Hastur, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Art. Helena Hastur is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, and Helena Hastur is also one of The Great Old Ones in the Cthulhu Mythos, and Helena has the same powers as Hastur himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged into a dark planet in the dark reaches of space, and even worse, should they dare see Hastur appear in his Avatar form, The King In Yellow, he'll mark the victims with The Yellow Sign, and they will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Me: Yikes!

Lincoln: Yeah, it's a really dark and deadly curse for those who are beyond redemption, and the second girl is Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, but she's also an expert on insects, mainly beetles. Her last name, Herakuresuōkabuto, means Hercules Beetle in Japanese. She and I would also check out all kinds of insects, and surprisingly, Lisa, along with Kasumi and I would study the insects and name new ones they end up coming across. While in the park, I kissed Kasumi on the lips.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome that you guys would check out all kinds of insects.

Nico: And surprisingly, Lisa came along, despite knowing of Lisa's…?

Lincoln: Yeah, but Kasumi was watching her like a hawk. Plus, I found out that she's also the younger sister of Loid Forger.

We gasped.

Me: Which makes her the aunt of Anya Forger and Yor Forger's sister-in-law. Anya and her family are in for a big reunion when we get back.

Lincoln: You said it, and Kasumi hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Helena Hastur: Who doesn't? (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something Kasumi and I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you two want to give me your blood, right?

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: How did you guess?

Lincoln: Well…

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his entire harem showed the bite marks Lincoln made on them when he marked them and fed on their blood.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: Whoa, and it's true that those you feed on: those you love won't be turned into vampires, but still, you marking them proves if they get messed with, you're heading right for the dumbasses who dared to anger you.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln first walks over to Helena Hastur, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Helena Hastur's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Then, he walks over to Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena Hastur's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto.

Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Kobeni Higashiyama, Power, Makima, Quanxi, and Himeno from Chainsaw Man and King, Blue Mary, Kasumi Todoh, Chizuru Kagura, and Li Xiangfei from King of Fighters.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kobeni Higashiyama, Power, Makima, Quanxi, and Himeno from Chainsaw Man and King, Blue Mary, Kasumi Todoh, Chizuru Kagura, and Li Xiangfei from King of Fighters.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kobeni Higashiyama: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kobeni Higashiyama and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from the Devils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of

the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Kobeni Higashiyama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kobeni Higashiyama: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kobeni Higashiyama, Power, Makima, Quanxi, Himeno, King, Blue Mary, Kasumi Todoh, Chizuru Kagura, and Li Xiangfei with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the Devils/ Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 from Chainsaw Man.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to them and the bloody massacre that followed thanks to him hacking and slashing them to pieces along with using The Chainsaw Magisword and finally absorbing all the blood and hacked off body parts of those monsters and sending their souls to The Black Gates for good, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Helena Hastur, and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Damn, first J.D. had his fun with ripping Claude and his werewolf horde to shreds, and now, you did when you slaughtered the villains from Chainsaw Man, and you absorbed all the spilled blood and hacked off body parts. Man, you were really hungry.

Lincoln: It was still really good, and I made sure to clean up the mess.

Nico: He sure did, and Eli warned us not to get in the way of a vampire-werewolf-cyborg hybrid and his food.

Me: Yeah, and we didn't want to get caught in the middle of the massacre Lincoln started. Plus, he did have fun showing his skills with the Magiswords, namely the Chainsaw Magisword, that was a nice touch.

* * *

After destroying the Devils/Fiends, along with The Hybrids, Gun Devil's Agents, and Public Safety Devil Extermination Special Division 5 from Chainsaw Man and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena Hastur and Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Helena Hastur: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Helena Hastur: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, Kasumi, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Helena Hastur: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Lynn. One day, Lincoln and I were all busy with painting something in his room, and Laney was also with us. But, then, Lincoln's door was busted down, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she wanted to kill Lincoln and Laney yet again. I was so absolutely pissed off at that gorilla, I almost got that close to using Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse and having her damned for all eternity by Hastur, but Lincoln stepped in and he fired a blast of fire energy and trapped her inside a fire orb, and he told everyone of what Lynn tried to do to us, and as a result Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, I gave Lynn the bird through the window, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Laney: Yeah, I remember that day all too well, plus, Lynn was still behaving like a wild animal. That's proof that she needed to be put in her place again, otherwise she would go on a rampage throughout Michigan.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: That's putting it mildly, and Lynn was also at it again with me, Lincoln, and Lisa. One day, we were at the park, and we were doing a study on the Japanese Beetles, Asian Long-Horned Beetles, and Emerald Ash Boners, three of the local 180 beetles native to Michigan. But, then, we saw an incoming soccer ball come in, and it sent the beetles scurrying for their lives, and we heard the sound of obnoxious laughter in the air, and there was only one person responsible for it: Lynn. That ignoramus ape was once again on another rampage, and she ran at us to pummel us, but Lincoln grabbed Lynn by her ponytail, and he slammed her hard onto the ground, which knocked her out and Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied that animal up, then we dragged Lynn home, and after we told the family of what Lynn tried to do to us, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal cage, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Nicholette Torrington who also arrived gave Lynn the bird through the bars, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nicholette Torrington: This hadn't been the first time I gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the finger, and I wasn't the only Guardian Angel of Lincoln to give those five that gesture as well.

Me: Yeesh, isn't that really just provoking them even more?

Nico: Yeah, by giving them the finger, you're just going to provoke them even more, including Lynn.

Lincoln: I told them that as well, and I eventually got them to stop with giving them the finger when they wind up getting thrown in there. But, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan refused to give up in trying to kill me, so with great reluctance, I told my Guardian Angels to flip them off whenever those five get thrown in that metal cage

again.

Nico: Ouch.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Stella Zhau: Wow, you've chosen Sirena Beach for our first date, Lincoln, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: It always is, Stella. Shall we?

Lincoln, Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Kurumu Kurono: Looks like someone had quite a fun time at Sirena Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari, Stella Zhau, Fleetfoot, Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ronnie Anne: Should've known Stella also had feelings for you, Lincoln, the same with Saffron Masala, Tree Hugger, and Autumn Blaze, and Nami, Nico Robin, Monet, Vivi Nefertari.

Stella Zhau: And he also fed on our blood, and you're right, Ronnie Anne, he sure is gentle when he marks his future wives and feeds on their blood.

Lily the Mermaid: He sure is.

---

Later we were watching TV.

I couldn't find a good spot to sit on our sofa. The reason is because it was falling apart.

Me: Geez our sofa is a mess.

Camie: No kidding.

Me: The sooner our new couch gets here the better.

Lola: Yeah.

DING DONG!

Keito: Our new couch is here!

The elevator opened and in came a huge sofa and it was a really nice flame color sofa. It was huge sofa lounge and love seat and sofa sleeper.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Awesome!

Leni: Who wants to move the couch?

Poromon: Me, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea will!

Nico: As long as one of us helps.

Poromon: Okay.

I volunteered and Nico and Eli got the old couch out and given to the donation center.

We put the sofa together and it looked amazing.

G1 Tantrum: Need some help?

Manaphy: Yeah! It's heavy!

?: Let us help.

We saw 2 Sunflora!

Me: Whoa! Two Sunflora?

Sunflora: (In a girls voice) This sofa is amazing.

Nico: Sunny Tayoura! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and purple eyes and green clothes and she had yellow butterfly wings.

Sunny and the mascots and Tantrum lifted the sofa and we got to setting it up.

Sunny Taiyoura: Boy that is a beautiful sofa.

G1 Hot Spot: You reverted back on your own?

Sunny Taiyoura: I sure did.

Qin: Just like many of us did.

Lola: Cool!

I tried out the sofa.

Me: Ahh! Boy this is nice and comfy.

Xenia: Boy I'll say.

Qin: It's nice.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sunny Taiyoura: My favorite is where me and Nico went and took down loggers trying to destroy the forest.

Nico: Yep.

Qin:That was awesome.

Lola: Wow!

Xenia: Tjay os cool!

Nico and Sunny hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Sunny Taiyoura: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Your Sunflora is awesome.

Poromon: She sure is.

Manaphy: I'll say.

Meowth: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Marceline's team will include Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, and Charlie McGee. Dante's team will include Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, and Gine.

Me: Cool!

Gabby Eunice: That is awesome!

Kale: Yeah it is!

Gine: I'm looking forward to this one.

Caulifla: Me too!

The previous group came.

Juggernaut: Can me, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, Zavok, General Schwarz, Rowdyruff Boys, Sportsmaster, and Skinner go with you guys?

Yost Rhino: Me, Shaman Apsu, Ed Bighead, Frankenstein, Mike Rochip, Evil Pharaoh Man, Evil Vespa Woman, Axel, Thunderhoof, and Sellon will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can all come with.

Butch: And if we're going to destroy Krytus today, we should go to the Hub.

Boomer: That's Battle Force 5's HQ.

Nico: I was just about to suggest that.

Qin: Yep.

Metal Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Yanma, Quagsire and Espeon next guys.

Camie: Awesome!

Xenia: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some huge news, Krytus has returned, and he's out for revenge on you guys for destroying him.

Me: This is the kind of news we've been looking forward to hearing: now, we're finally going to send that dishonorable monster to The Black Gates once and for all.

Lincoln: And because we destroyed his respawning chambers all over the universe years ago, there'll be no chance of him returning ever again. Now, he's heading for The Black Gates once and for all.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Lucas Velasco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Lucas Velasco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Lucas Velasco for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to put the final touches to our plan and send that monster, Krytus, to The Black Gates once and for all.

Lincoln: Our long and patient plan is finally about to come to fruition, and soon, we'll be rid of Krytus once and for all, and once we get through with Krytus, you're the next one to die, Lucas Velasco.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) That monster, Krytus, will pay for his crimes against The Multiverse, and none will ever say a kind word at his funeral, and once you're gone, Krytus, you better say your prayers, Lucas Velasco, you better say your prayers, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Nico: Lets go!

We teleported to the Battle Force Hub.

---

We arrived.

Kaos: Here we are at the Hub!

Agura: Home sweet home!

Shaman Apsu: You guys really missed this place, huh?

Me: It's amazing. Wow.

Qin: Boy this place is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Sage: Welcome back, everyone.

Beekeeper: Good to see you again, Sage.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this. Have you heard the news?

Sage: Yes. Krytus is back.

Me: We have been facing his 4 followers over the last 4 days and they are now in the Masters of Evil.

Sage: That's what I was hearing.

Teresa: Krylox appeared while we fought Onccalon and Deeth.

Erica Haddock: That's right and on my big day mission too.

Android 17: That is right. I decided to make him my archenemy.

Sage: That is amazing.

Zavok: We faced Kyburi on Chinese New Year.

Axel: Specifically, when she was helping Shan Yu.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: We sure did. Sorry my name is Vicky Emily Skartaris and I just joined the team.

Sage: Ah pleasure to meet you.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: She is now my archenemy.

Nico: Yep.

Cloud Man: And we just faced Kyrosys yesterday.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: Yep and he is now my archenemy.

Sage: Boy you guys have been busy.

Me: Yep. Now all that's left is to deal with your so-called brother.

Xenia: Yep and we're going to give him the black gates.

Me: He doesn't have anywhere to go now that all his respawning chambers are destroyed.

Nico: Good. We got him trapped like a rat. (To Master Splinter) No offense.

Master Splinter: None taken.

Sportsmaster: We better upgrade our cars here so we'll be ready for Krytus.

Thunderhoof: Except me because I turn into a vehicle.

Nico: Okay.

Axel: By the way J.D. we heard from Count Nocturne you really ripped a bunch of werewolves and an entire cult of them to shreds as a werewolf.

Me: I sure did.

Nico: Boy you should have seen it guys. That was the bloodiest gorefest we ever did.

Scrapper: And you didn't bring any heads home?

Juran: (pouts) I wanted to!

Me: We don't want to be compared to Jeffery Dahmer.

Juran: Yeah you're right on that.

Scrapper: Good reason.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Axel: Boy we saw that all over the news in Paris. U.A. Carnage loved all that blood and carnage everywhere.

Skinner: It was a horror themed rescue

Sellon: With werewolves and vampires.

Me: That's right and it was awesome seeing vampires and werewolves working together.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And Masato is gonna be in for a rude awakening tomorrow. I promised to rip him apart in the same manner as I did as J.D. the Nocturnal.

Sellon: Oh this I got to see!

Axel: Boy this will be awesome!

Me: You're more than welcome to come with.

Cassidy: Yeah.

Axel: Thanks guys.

Toad Man: Soji's DEFINITELY coming with you.

Soji: It takes a Rider to help defeat another Rider.

Me: Yep. What's ironic is that Takumi is also the Wolf Orphnoch and it'll be fitting too. J.D. the Nocturnal and Takumi the Wolf Orphnoch.

Nico: Battle of Werewolves.

Camie: His Wolf Orphnoch half is going into the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yep.

Brittney: Yeah I can use my powers to make the Faiz Changer safe for everyone.

Me: Okay. You'll come with too Brittney.

Brittney: Great.

Evil Vespa Woman: I have a feeling that Takumi might ask us to make a contingency plan in case his Orphnoch side gets out of control.

Brick: Not that I blame him.

Me: Me neither but that is a good call there.

Nico: Leave that to me.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets get ready for Krytus.

We did so.

I sat down and I was thinking in deep thought.

Vert: What's a matter J.D.?

Me: I've been thinking. It's about Cassidy. I have a feeling she is gonna be doing great on her missions. But I've…

Nico: You also developed feelings for her.

Me: Yes I sure have.

Sixshot: (overhears this) If you love her, tell her how you feel.

Me: I will. But I just need to wait.

Nico: Give it some time J.D.

Cassidy was sitting down and she was looking at me the same way.

Varie: You like J.D. too Cassidy?

Cassidy: I sure do. I've developed feelings for him.

Varie: Well tell him how you feel when you are ready.

General Schwarz: Where do you think Krytus is?

Vert: Definitely in the Battle Zone with that arena where the ancient Sentient gladiatorial games.

Evil Pharaoh Man: And it's where you guys ensured that he showed his true colors when you time travelled there that one time.

Vert: That's right.

Me: I remember hearing about that. That was intense!

Vert: Yeah no kidding.

Ink Rose: By the way J.D. I forgot to ask this. How many werewolves did you rip apart?

Me: 80,217. I counted.

CLANG!

Axel's jaw dropped!

Sellen had to put it back in!

Axel: That is a massive bloodstorm!

Me: You're not kidding there.

Qin: That was a lot of dismemberment.

Alister: Have you locked on to his coordinates?

Sage: Yes we have.

Nico: Good then finding him will be easy.

She showed us that it was in a Roman Colosseum like arena on the Red Sentient Homeworld.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Technus: Vert called it!

Mike Rochip: Let's head on over there!

Me: Get ready Krytus, we're Coming for you! (EYES GLOW RED)

Nico: Yeah! You have nowhere left to run.

We were off!

We arrived at the Red Sentient Homeworld.

Me: Target sighted.

We saw the Colosseum.

Juniper Montage: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

At the colosseum Krytus was roaring in fury as the blue and red sentients that turned against him jeered with incredible fury.

Then the spirits of the Hot Wheels Cars from over the course of the years drive and swirled around around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we flew in and the Battle Force 5 drove in on their cars and we were facing KRYTUS!

Me: Krytus! So we meet at last. For the first and final time!

Krytus: You will pay for everything you did J.D.!

Me: What I Did!? Oh no no no it's the other way around. You will pay for everything YOU did!

Krytus: I remember that our feud against each other began so many years ago on this planet in this arena.

Mr. Fizz: That's what Vert told us.

Me: So we have heard.

Krytus: And it's where it will all end. And after you're all dead, Earth will be mine to conquer. I'll even show Sage your dead bodies right before I kill her!

Me: Like hell you will!

Vert: You're not going anywhere near her!

Ed Bighead: Plus, even if you DO kill us, you still have the Dinotrux, Beyblade Metal Fusion heroes, Blade Riders, Natsumi and her friends, Revice Riders, Jun and her friends, and Big Green heroes to deal with.

Nico: That's right!

Me: Even if you destroy us you haven't won! My friends will never stop fighting you! And even if they fall others will come forward! As long as all you care about is yourself you will have to take on the entire universe! YOU WILL NEVER WIN!

Krytus: Even if you are right, which you're not, there is still one thing I CAN do: I CAN KILL YOU!

He fired a massive red energy blast and I did the same and fired a massive blue blast and the blasts collided and then they exploded with unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive and so powerful and so devastating that it shook the planet to the core! Fire spread over the entire planet like mad!

Krytus was infuriated!

Krytus: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) WHEELER! WHEELER! WHEELER! WHEELER! WHEELER! WHEELER! The first thorn in my side was my sister, Sage, and now it's his that meddling fool Vert Wheeler! Why?! I hate you Vert Wheeler! AND I FUCKING HATE YOU TOO J.D. KNUDSON! I never hated anyone or anything more fucking so than I hate you! Why is it always you guys, why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time, again and again?! WHY CAN'T YOU ALL JUST FUCKING MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS!? I am getting so sick of the ALL YOU FUCKING DO GOODERS sticking their FUCKING noses where they don't belong! If it hadn't been for the two of you, then I would already be ruler of the entire Multiverse and the Earth by Now!

Then all our auras FLARED UP WITH INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE FORCE FROM HIS INTENSE HATRED!

Nico: Thanks for the power boost!

Me: And Another thing, THIS IS our fucking business!

HE SCREAMED IN RELENTLESS AND UNBELIEVABLE FURY! HE WAS INCREDIBLY MAD!

Krytus: I FUCKING HAAAAATEEE YOU ALLLLL!

Then suddenly!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE UNBELIEVABLY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF ENERGY AND POWER!

OUR AURAS EXPLODED OUT WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND FURY THAT IT MADE THE POWER BOOST WE RECEIVED FROM EVIL MANDY FEEL LIKE NOTHING! OUR POWER INCREASED INFINITELY POWERFULLY AND MORE! OUR POWER WAS STRONGER THAN EVER!

Nico: You can hate us as many times as you want but all you're doing is just making us infinitely more powerful.

Then Toiletnator, Fixer, Mr. Mittens, Leonard, Xiao Fung, Iron Lung, Vanitas, El Diablo, Merman, Evil Lyn, Pooperman, Evil Spring Man, Superfriends Cheetah, Beagle Boys, Evil Wing Man, Windfall, Dark Phoenix, Fire Lord, Genbu, and Mouth of Sauron appeared.

Nico: Toiletnator, Fixer, Mr. Mittens, Leonard, Xiao Fung, Iron Lung, Vanitas, El Diablo, Merman, Evil Lyn, Pooperman, Evil Spring Man, Superfriends Cheetah, Beagle Boys, Evil Wing Man, Windfall, Dark Phoenix, Fire Lord, Genbu, and Mouth of Sauron.

Leonard: WHOA! What an explosion!

Iron Lung: That was incredible!

Mr. Mittens: Man Krytus is really mad now.

Me: Yep.

Toiletnator: I knew defeating Krytus' former buddies would pay off!

Fixer: It sure did.

Me: Yep.

Mr. Mittens: Since we're not in the Shadow Zone, we can kill Krytus without endangering the Multiverse.

Me: You got that right.

Leonard: (to me) We heard you killed several Werewolves.

Me: We sure did. Actually we all did.

Xiao Fung: Was it that bloody?

Me: Incredibly bloody! Total Dismemberment and Carnage Fest.

Nico: That was awesome.

Destructipede then appeared.

Nico: Destructipede, back for another round?

Destructipede: You bet I am.

Nico: Cool.

Destructipede: I can't wait for when the Donbrothers join you guys.

Me: Boy me neither.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be awesome!

Eli: Yeah we'll have 46 years of rangers with us soon.

Xenia: We sure will.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Layla, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Michelle Torrington, Echo, and Team Rocket VS Toiletnator - The Ramen Festival yesterday and Nico's rescue today was a Bloodbath

---

Toiletnator was first.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) I hope the others enjoyed The Ramen Festival yesterday. And Nico's rescue today was a Bloodbath

Layla: They really enjoyed that one and got tons of different kinds of ramen. Also Nico's was the bloodiest ever.

Rarity: Boy it sure was darlings! The most blood ever spilled in one day.

Sweetie Belle: You're not kidding there!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was an awesome battle too.

Michelle Torrington: You said it and J.D. looked amazing as a werewolf.

Echo: Boy he sure did.

Toiletnator: I agree there. Lets do it!

Layla used her legend items.

WATER CLOSET OF SEWER FILLED DOOM! TOILETNATORS SHIT MINIONS OF FEAR!

Layla summoned Shit Minions and fired waves of water and they fired waves of water, jewels, ice and toilet paper and smashed him

down.

Layla: Okay now I need to wash my hands.

---

Piper, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hailey Helios, Sailor Sun, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - The battles on Nico's rescue Yesterday and Today

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) The battles on Nico's rescue Yesterday and Today were awesome. Though his rescue today was very bloody.

Piper: That was the bloodiest ever!

Sunset Shimmer: That one had the most dismemberment of any rescue ever known.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there!

Sunburn: All because a Dark Orb was making clones of the werewolves.

Hailey Helios: That was one of the most bloodiest battles ever.

Sailor Sun: J.D. was literally SATURATED in blood!

Fixer: Boy no kidding there! Lets do it!

Piper used her legend items.

PIPER'S PHOENIX FLIGHT! MYSTICON FURY FORCE!

Piper grew wings of fire and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

CatDog, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Blind

## Maria Johnson, Daredevil, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Lincoln's Rescues yesterday and today

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Lincoln's Rescues yesterday and today were awesome like always. And we got several new girls.

Cat: We sure did and it is amazing.

Dog: Boy you said it Cat.

Fluttershy: All the girls that Lincoln met are amazing.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja they most sure are.

Stealth Elf: We all think so.

Blind Maria: You got that right.

Daredevil: Yeah I agree there.

Mr. Mittens: That is awesome. Lets do it!

CatDog activated their legend items.

LIONS OF MAYHEM! MAD AXEMAN OF EVIL! LIGHTNING OF ZEUS! ASTEROID SHOWER OF FURY!

They fired waves of lightning, asteroids, a deranged lunatic named Mad Jack came and a Lion came and smashed him all over and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lori Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Miranda Rodriguez, Maximum Ride, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard - Meeting the incarnations of Shub-Niggurath and Hastur and gene-

slammers for Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules.

* * *

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) I heard you guys met the incarnations of Shub-Niggurath and Hastur. And gene-slammers for Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon and Ultra Beetrooper Absolute Hercules.

Lori: We sure did and they are literally amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Their names are Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto, Helena Hastur, Selena Shub-Niggurath and Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto. You should see what they are like.

Scootaloo: All their stories are awesome too.

* * *

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Chandler. One day, Lincoln and I were at our Gym and Lincoln was doing some weightlifting, and it still surprised me to see how much weight Lincoln can lift. But, our day got rudely interrupted when Chandler showed up wanting Lincoln dead yet again. I was so mad at him, I wanted to use Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse on him, but before I could dare attack him, Chandler came after Lincoln again, but Lincoln dodged every last one of his attacks, and he delivered a mean left hook to Chandler's stomach and he went down like a sack of bricks, and he lifted Chandler up by the collar of his shirt and he tossed him into a mat-covered wall and he wound up knocked out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied Chandler up, and Lincoln called the cops on Chandler, who arrived and took him to jail again. After we finished our workouts, we went back home and Lincoln told everyone what happened, they wanted to press charges on Chandler, but I showed them a video of what Lincoln did, and they were so proud, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily especially.

Laney: Lincoln really put Chandler in his place that day, and he showed how much stronger he was really getting. This also made Lynn really mad and envious, but when Luna had her guitar and she'd threatened to smash her head in, Lynn zipped her big fat mouth.

Nico: Yeesh, you dare to make Luna mad, and she'll do more than just smash cymbals in your face.

Takara Neobāsuto: That's the last thing anyone would want, okay, now it's our turn, and there's one person who'd earned our hatred other than Icky Vicky: it was Lynn. One day, Lincoln, my sisters, and I were at the gym and we were doing some martial arts practice, and since Lincoln's been getting taller, not to mention bigger and beefier in muscle mass, I decided to advance his training even more with some advanced martial arts moves. But, our day got rudely interrupted when Lynn showed up wanting to kill us, and we were about to tear her limb from limb, but this time, Lincoln was with us, and we were finally going to deal with that violent meathead. Lynn came after us on all fours like the animal she is, but we pummeled Lynn hard, and we kicked her hard into a wall, but she got back up, and she roared like an animal again, she was about to pounce on us, but Lincoln fired a fire blast at her ponytail and burned it off, that caused her to freak out.

Tomoko Neobāsuto: But, that made her even more pissed off at us, and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla again, and was about to pummel us again, but Lincoln delivered a nasty punch to her face and sent her flying into a wall and she was knocked out.

Toshiko Neobāsuto: Then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied that animal up, but as soon as we finished our workouts and showered, Luna showed up and she dragged Lynn home by her ponytail, and after we told them of what Lynn tried to do to us, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Takara gave Lynn the bird through the window, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Sheesh, so Lynn was on another rampage again, and Chandler was out for Lincoln's blood yet again?!

Lincoln: Yep, but I really taught Chandler a lesson that day.

Takara Neobāsuto: Along with Lynn, what we all saw was literally a supreme and awesome display of boldness, bravado, bravery, and courage, and you were really dominant in putting those two in their place, and we warned Lynn if she ever went after Lincoln like that again, we'll enjoy seeing her sports career go up in flames as she's dragged away to prison to rot there forever.

---

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Helena Hastur: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, Kasumi, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Helena Hastur: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Lynn. One day, Lincoln and I were all busy with painting something in his room, and Laney was also with us. But, then, Lincoln's door was busted down, and we saw who it was: it was Lynn, and she wanted to kill Lincoln and Laney yet again. I was so absolutely pissed off at that gorilla, I almost got that close to using Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse and having her damned for all eternity by Hastur, but Lincoln stepped in and he fired a blast of fire energy and trapped her inside a fire orb, and he told everyone of what Lynn tried to do to us, and as a result Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, I gave Lynn the bird through the window, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Laney: Yeah, I remember that day all too well, plus, Lynn was still behaving like a wild animal. That's proof that she needed to be put in her place again, otherwise she would go on a rampage throughout Michigan.

Kasumi Herakuresuōkabuto: That's putting it mildly, and Lynn was also at it again with me, Lincoln, and Lisa. One day, we were at the park, and we were doing a study on the Japanese Beetles, Asian Long-Horned Beetles, and Emerald Ash Boners, three of the local 180 beetles native to Michigan. But, then, we saw an incoming soccer ball come in, and it sent the beetles scurrying for their lives, and we heard the sound of obnoxious laughter in the air, and there was only one person responsible for it: Lynn. That ignoramus ape was once again on another rampage, and she ran at us to pummel us, but Lincoln grabbed Lynn by her ponytail, and he slammed her hard onto the ground, which knocked her out and Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied that animal up, then we dragged Lynn home, and after we told the family of what Lynn tried to do to us, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal cage, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Nicholette Torrington who also arrived gave Lynn the bird through the bars, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nicholette Torrington: This hadn't been the first time I gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the finger, and I wasn't the only Guardian Angel of Lincoln to give those five that gesture as well.

Me: Yeesh, isn't that really just provoking them even more?

Nico: Yeah, by giving them the finger, you're just going to provoke them even more, including Lynn.

Lincoln: I told them that as well, and I eventually got them to stop with giving them the finger when they wind up getting thrown in there. But, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan refused to give up in trying to kill me, so with great reluctance, I told my Guardian Angels to flip them off whenever those five get thrown in that metal cage again.

Nico: Ouch.

FLASHBACKS END

Leonard: WHOA MAN! That is intense that all that happened.

Whirlwind: You're not kidding there.

Miranda Rodriguez: Yeah that was intense and amazing.

Maximum Ride: We all were floored and amazing.

Leonard: Boy I can tell. Lets do it!

Lori activated her legend items.

ANGRY BIRDS OF FLYING RAGE! BIRDS OF PIGSTOMPING MAYHEM!

They fired waves of energy and it formed into the Angry Birds and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Ulrich, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Naomi Wadjet, Pyra Ra, Jacqueline Tefnut and the Trifa Triplets, Bastian Misawa, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - Irena's Final Mission

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Irena's Final Mission ended very good. High Roller's mind never was all there even before we met Big Green.

Ulrich: Boy after the defeat of Twin Masters the last time he really lost his marbles.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy you're not kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: But it was still awesome that Irena and everyone took down some of High Roller's forces like that.

Spyro: Yeah that was amazing.

Naomi Wadjet: Everyone sure had fun there.

Pyra Ra: You got that right.

Jacqueline Tefnut: Yeah that was awesome.

The Trifa Triplets agreed.

Bastian Misawa: That was awesome too.

Xiao Fung: It sure was. I'm glad that they had fun. Lets do it!

Ulrich used his Legend Items.

BEAST FURY FORM POWER! ALTERED POWER!

ULRICH TURNED INTO A WOLFMAN! He fired waves of lightning flames and they fired waves of elements and magic and smashed him down.

---

Liam, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rue Knoxville, 1983 D&D Gang, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - The Mascots finding a treasure and also bringing a brand new couch for us

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) The Mascots not only found a treasure. But they also brought a brand new couch for us

Liam: Boy howdy they sure did and that couch is amazing. Also the treasure was one that was harder to find for Nicole than a garter snake in a crystal cave.

Applejack: Yeah that was awesome.

Apple Bloom: And Buzz didn't throw any unauthorized parties this time.

Flashwing: Thank goodness for that.

Rue Knoxville: Yeah no kidding there.

Sheila (1983 D&D): After everything that happened that's the last thing we want.

Iron Lung: I agree. Lets do it!

Liam used his legend items.

EGG AVALANCHE OF SPLATTER FURY! CHICKENS OF BUTTKICKING!

They fired waves of eggs, apples, earth, rock, mud, boulders and crystal and smashed him down.

---

## Spiderman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Heather Riley, Rachnera, Keito, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - Krytus is a monster that deserves the black gates

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Krytus is a monster that deserves the Black Gates. Good thing his respawn chambers are gone.

Spiderman: You bet he does and he has nowhere else to run now.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there. He is a trapped duck.

Cozy Glow: You got that right!

Hex: We got him right where we want him.

Heather Riley: We sure do.

Rachnera: Yeah no kidding there.

Keito: We won't let him get away with it.

Vanitas: No we won't. Lets do it!

Spiderman used his legend items.

WEBS OF POWER! SPIDERMAN'S DARK CLONE FURY!

They fired waves of webs, bones, skulls, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Leo Corbett, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cindy Richards, Flannery, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - His Red Sentient Followers will make great members of the group

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) The Red Sentient Followers will make great members of the group. Heck, Krylox is even part of one of our teams now.

Leo Corbett: All 4 of them are and it's awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We are glad they are in your ranks too.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: That is awesome and cool.

Cindy Richards: You got that right.

Flannery: Yeah no kidding.

El Diablo: It sure is gonna be awesome. Lets do it!

Leo used his legend items.

RANGERS OF THE POWER! LOST GALAXY OF THE ELEMENTS!

They fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Yumi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sylvia Exetor, Dracula (Hotel Transylvania), Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Krytus is a monster of pure evil

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) Krytus is a monster of pure evil. But that doesn't mean the rest of the Red Sentients are the same way.

Yumi: Thank goodness for that. But Krytus will pay for all his crimes in full.

Princess Luna: You got that right there.

Moondust: What he did over the years is beyond pure evil.

Snowdrop: And he needs to be destroyed forever.

Gari: Being banished to an ice planet for all eternity in my opinion is too lenient. He should have been destroyed forever.

Sylvia Exetor: That is for sure.

Dracula (Hotel Transylvania): I agree there too.

Merman: Same here. Lets do it!

Yumi used her Legend Items.

YUMI'S DARKNESS OF JAPAN! POWER OF THE JAPANESE BUTTERFLIES!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Optimus Prime, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Charlotte Suffolk XVIII, Bumblebee, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - Krytus will pay.

---

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) Krytus will pay for his crimes. I bet his vehicle isn't a match for your vehicle mode!

Optimus Prime: Lets not get carried away. But yeah I bet it isn't.

Princess Celestia: After everything he did he deserves to be destroyed forever too.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah he needs to be destroyed forever.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: I agree there myself.

Charlotte Suffolk XVIII: (British Accent) I do too. What he did is awful.

Bumblebee: You got that right.

Evil Lyn: Same here. Lets do it!

Optimus Prime used his legend items.

TRANSFORMERS OF AUTOBOT POWER! AUTOBOTS AND

DECEPTICONS UNITE!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed her down.

---

Lucy Mann VS Pooperman

---

Pooperman was next.

Pooperman: You ready for some fun?

Lucy Mann: I sure am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kanna Bismarch VS Evil Spring Man

---

Evil Spring Man was next.

Evil Spring Man: Time to SPRING into action!

Kanna: Good one.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Max Mercury VS Superfriends Cheetah

---

Superfriends Cheetah was next.

Superfriends Cheetah: Time for some fun.

Max Mercury: Lets do it.

Max went at her and smashed her down.

Bisca Mulan VS Beagle Boys

The Beagle Boys were next.

Beagle Boy Leader: This will be fun.

Bisca Mulan: You bet it will!

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Blossomforth VS Evil Wing Man

Evil Wing Man was next.

Evil Wing Man: That massacre at that church was brutal!

Blossomforth: You wouldn't believe how brutal it was.

Evil Wing Man: Boy no kidding.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Julie Kane VS Windfall

Windfall was next.

Windfall: Boy that was awesome in Paris.

Julie Kane: Boy it sure was! The Bloodiest we've ever seen!

She fired waves of energy and smashed Windfall down.

## Carmen Hunnicutt VS Dark Phoenix

Dark Phoenix was next.

Dark Phoenix: Boy that was a brutal and bloody battle.

Carmen Hunnicutt: You're not kidding! We never saw that much blood and dismemberment before.

Dark Phoenix: No kidding there!

Carmen fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Ophelia Nefertiti VS Fire Lord

Fire Lord was next.

Fire Lord: That had to be the most blood spilled in one battle ever.

Ophelia Nefertiti: You're not kidding there! J.D. said he ripped apart 80,217 werewolves in one day!

Fire Lord: HOLY SHIT! That is a total blood and carnage storm!

Ophelia Nefertiti: You're not kidding! Wow!

Ophelia fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Kokou VS Genbu

Genbu was next.

Genbu: Wow! That was amazing that J.D. ripped that many werewolves apart.

Kokou: You're not kidding there! That is the most werewolves I've ever heard about getting butchered.

Genbu: You're not kidding.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yugito Nii VS Mouth of Sauron

---

The Mouth of Sauron was next.

Mouth of Sauron: I'm impressed you all did that much carnage.

Yugito: That was awesome and fun.

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zuria, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Destructipede

---

Destructipede was next.

Destructipede: Wow J.D. you really butchered lots of werewolves.

Me: Boy butchered is an absolute understatement. Mutilated and eviscerated are the right terms.

Varie: Yeah it was bloody and awesome.

Zuria: It sure was. He really mangled them up.

Eli: Yeah he did.

Destructipede: You got that right. Lets dance!

Me: Here we go.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Krytus, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Krytus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Me: Lets do it!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

T.J.: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Destructipede and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Destructipede you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Krytus: I wonder how it will be for one of us to be without the other!

Krytus summoned the Syfurious and got into it.

Vert: Time to find out!

Me: Time to burn rubber!

We summoned our cars.

Vert got into the saber.

Troy: To quote Vert: Unite…

Tsukasa: And Strike!

Me: And BURN!

Kamen Ride: Turbo Red!

Kamen Ride: Turbo Blue!

Kamen Ride: Turbo Green!

Kamen Ride: Turbo Pink!

Kamen Ride: Turbo Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Blue Senturion!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the American Turbo Rangers!

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed too!

Tsukasa turned into Turbo Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Turbo Team!

Nico: LETS GO!

We got in our cars and burned rubber and went after him!

We fired energy blasts and energy waves and blasted Krytus all over and blasted him all over.

Chaor, Mudeenu and Kamengareth blasted and smashed him all over.

Tantrum, Hot Spot, Leni and Keito used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tantrum's Lightning Horns, Hot Spot's Fireball Cannon and Leni and Keito's powers 100-fold.

Tantrum and Keito: LIGHTNING SPIDER STORM!

Leni and Hot Spot: GRAVITY FIREBALL BARRAGE!

Magic of Skylands Friendship and Kaos: SKYLANDERS MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Soda Anodite Magic and Mr. Fizz: SODA MAGIC FORCE!

Frankenstein Lightning Force and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING OF FRANKENSTEIN FURY!

Cyber Lightning Fury and Technus: CYBER LIGHTNING FORCE!

Sonic Force of the 28th Century and Zavok: SONIC FORCE BLAST!

Ink Gothic Darkness and General Schwarz: DARKNESS OF THE GOTH FORCE!

Brains VS Brawn Force and Juggernaut: BRAINS AND BRAWN

FURY BLAST!

Fire Genius of Time and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRE GENIUS TIME BLAST!

Sports of Power and Sportsmaster: SPORTS OF POWER BLAST!

Ice Fury Power and Skinner: ICE FURY BLAST!

Alien Shaman power and Shaman Apsu: ALIEN SHAMAN BLAST!

Bunnies VS Frogs of Force and Ed Bighead: BUNNIES AND FROGS BLAST!

Ice of Frankenstein and Frankenstein: ICE OF FRANKENSTEIN BLAST!

Techno Fury Force and Mike Rochip: TECHNO FURY BLAST!

Saiyan Rhino Force and Yost Rhino: SAIYAN RHINO BLAST!

Egypt Mega Force and Evil Pharaoh Man: EGYPT MEGABLAST FORCE!

Bees of Mayhem and Evil Vespa Woman: BEES OF FURY BLAST!

Fire Chakram Fury and Axel: FIRE CHAKRAM BLAST!

Deers of Mayhem and Thunderhoof: DEERS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Flare Neos Fury and Sellon: FLARE NEOS FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Battle Force 5, Mane 10, Sage, Drive Riders, Turbo Rangers, Nico, me and Eli: HOT WHEELS DEATH RAY!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: VEHICLE ELEMENT STYLE: CAR!

Entrapta: VEHICLE LIGHTNING STYLE: BUS!

Perfuma: VEHICLE NATURE STYLE: VAN!

Frosta: VEHICLE ICE STYLE: MOTORCYCLE!

Jessica Kaios: VEHICLE FIRE STYLE: HOVERBOARD!

Yuna Kamihara: VEHICLE WATER STYLE: BOAT!

Toph: VEHICLE EARTH STYLE: TANK!

Tatsumaki: VEHICLE WIND STYLE: AIRPLANE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said vehicles.

Lincoln and his harem: VEHICLE FINAL SMASH: VEHICLE BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on vehicles!

The blasts hit Krytus and exploded!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Krytus, and they exploded as they hit him!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He was destroyed and obliterated! Then his spirit appeared!

Me: Time for you to die for good!

I put the kanji for Judgement on him.

Me: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

He was judged by the spirits of those that he killed and he was found guilty and he was fading.

Krytus: NO! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME!

Me: Yes we can! You brought all this on yourself!

Krytus: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I HATE YOOO… (FADES)

He was erased from existence forever and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Your days of causing havoc and trying to conquer the Multiverse are over, Krytus.

Nico: It's been a long time coming, but you've brought this on yourself, you dishonorable son of a bitch. Awesome job, guys, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Lucas Velasco to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine

large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Lucas Velasco.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Lucas Velasco, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Lucas Velasco: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Regina Topi's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Topi-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lucas Velasco, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Lucas Velasco. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Regina Topi was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Topi flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Regina Topi emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Regina Topi grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Topi emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Topi with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Regina Topi has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Topi surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Topi is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Regina Topi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Regina Topi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Regina Topi's massive Fabled Topi-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Topi's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Topi etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Topi's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Topi that said, "Regina Topi, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Lucas Velasco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

レジーナ・トピ、伝説のトピのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトのゴス少女、力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ騎士団のルーカス・ベラスコの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Regina Topi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED TOPI-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT

IMP MEXICAN FABLED TOPI ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED TOPI IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED TOPI IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Regina Topi's Super Angel-Fabled Topi-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lucas Velasco saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Regina Topi fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Lucas Velasco, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia:(Spanish Accent) Incredible, Regina's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Lucas Velasco back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Regina, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Regina Topi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Topi and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Topi Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Lucas Velasco once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Regina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Regina Topi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're

done running, Lucas Velasco, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Regina Topi and Lincoln went after Lucas Velasco, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lucas Velasco and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Regina Topi sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Lucas Velasco, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Regina Topi, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Topi's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Topi surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Regina Topi aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Lucas Velasco.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Lucas Velasco!

Regina Topi and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Lucas Velasco and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Lucas Velasco and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Lucas Velasco and Lincoln sucked out his life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Regina Topi and Lincoln gave Lucas Velasco The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Regina Topi and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Regina Topi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Lucas Velasco for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Regina.

Suddenly, Regina Topi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Regina Topi's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Topi flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Regina Topi absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Topi vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Lucas Velasco's death, now there are only fourteen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Regina Topi: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Agustin Ruiz, which means it'll be Camila Urustos' turn.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. So, Lincoln, who's the next Cthulhu Mythos Deity Incarnation and Gene-Slammer are we meeting tomorrow?

Adriana Azathoth: There's already one we already had in mind, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, Cadenza Cthugha, The Incarnation of Cthugha, and for the Gene-Slammer, how about a Gene-Slammer for Rayquaza.

Nico: A Rayquaza Gene-Slammer and The Incarnation of Cthugha, nice.

Adriana Azathoth: You got that right, Nico. Cadenza Cthugha is known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, Cthugha is also one of The Great Old Ones in the Cthulhu Mythos, and Cadenza, in addition to being a vampire, has the same powers as Cthugha himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Cthugha's Fire

Vampire Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged to the home planet of Cthugha, Fomalhaut, in the dark reaches of space, and even worse, should they dare see Cthugha, he will send his fire vampires to consume their life energy, and their soul will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh, damn.

Nico: Yikes! And this curse is also accompanied by her speaking in the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Lincoln: That's right.

Iron Lung: No resurrections for Krytus this time.

Vanitas: Got that right.

Me: Good riddance.

El Diablo: Sage is gonna be happy when we tell her.

Nico: Yep.

Merman: How do you celebrate a victory in this arena?

Vert: I got a better idea for a victory celebration.

Evil Lyn: Zeke's diner?

Vert: Zeke's diner!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Vert Wheeler: (To the viewers) Krytus is gone but many more enemies are still at large.

Qin: And we'll be ready for them.

Me: We sure will.

We went to Zeke's Diner and had an awesome and great meal and we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Krytus from Battle Force 5 was one evil monster! But at least he is gone forever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna,

Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Rat Fangire, Count Duckula, Lillith the Lilysha and Billiard Shadow and Marceline, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl and Charlie McGee are heading to Yellowstone National Park for some fun and we're going to face Another Jaou Dragon and Another Count Nocturne. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Yanma and that ones name is Kira Yanma Dillan and is Nico's friend from science class and also has amazing butterfly wings. She is a powerful fairy and has amazing plant powers. The next match-up in this saga is Camila Urustos - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos and Lincoln VS Agustin Ruiz. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Equestria, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy a criminal and bully from the dark past of Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and The Legendary Planet Gene-Slammers named Damien Blakewell, he's a bloodthirsty and sadistic thug who enjoyed torturing and tormenting the students and teachers and he ruled the school with an iron fist and a really dark and malevolent black heart, and he caused havoc throughout the school, and no one was able to stop him, because he was extremely violent, sadistic, and bloodthirsty, and he had a massive gang of thugs called The Harbingers of Chaos, and any who dared to challenge him were either killed by his thugs or by him personally, that was until Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and The Legendary Planet Gene-Slammers gathered tons of evidence against Damien Blakewell and his thugs, and after they knocked out and tied up his thugs, they defeated him in a ten-against-one fight and they ended his reign of terror and he was expelled from school and sent to prison, and they also turned in the evidence they gathered on his crimes, and he and his thugs were sentenced to life in prison without the possibility of parole. That was until The Legendary Planets Gene-Slammers find out that the life sentences the judge handed down to him and his thugs was upgraded to death, due to finding out that they'd committed a ton of murders, and even worse, they were also hired thugs for The Mafia, and they'd done a lot of extortion, racketeering, murder for hire, drug trafficking, and more! They didn't know that they'd brought down a dangerous group of thugs, and that they were also engaged in Organized Crime. Now, we find out Damien Blakewell and his thugs, The Harbingers of Chaos, have broken out of death row in federal prison, and they want revenge on Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari for throwing them in prison and getting them sent to death row, and even worse, they even sent death threats to them. Now, it's really personal, and Lincoln's going to see to it that they get sentenced to death for their crimes, and he's going to personally send them to The Black Gates after they've been put to death. And we're going to meet Cadenza Cthugha, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Gym. Cadenza Cthugha is a vampire and she's also known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, Cthugha is also one of The Great Old Ones in the Cthulhu Mythos, and Cadenza, in addition to being a vampire, also has the same powers as Cthugha himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Cthugha's Fire Vampire Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged to the home planet of Cthugha, Fomalhaut, in the dark reaches of space, and even worse, should they dare see Cthugha, he will send his fire vampires to consume their life energy, and their soul will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness. And we're also going to meet a Rayquaza Gene-Slammer named Delia Skythunder, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also an expert meteorologist and could tell whether it rains or not. She and Lincoln made a diagram of the weather, and they even have fun in arcades together. They even kissed each other on the lips while dancing, and she absolutely hates Lila Rossi with a blazing passion. Get ready for an awesome and funny adventure as we meet Ted the bear from the movie Ted and we're going to battle Donny who is out to get him again and we're going to make that toy stealing freak pay.

See you all tomorrow.

# Drunk Teddy Bears and Spoiled Brats

This chapter is based on the movie Ted

---

Walking through the beautiful volcanic landscapes of Yellowstone National Park in Wyoming was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Rat Fangire, Count Duckula, Lillith the Lilysha and Billiard Shadow and Marceline, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl and Charlie McGee and we were there to enjoy the beautiful and amazing scenery and enjoy the beautiful landscapes of Yellowstone.

Me: Wow Yellowstone.

Nicole: It's always beautiful coming here.

Nico: It sure is.

Zuria: I've always wanted to come here ever since I was a little girl.

Varie: It's awesome here.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it is. This is also where I acquired my powers.

Me: It sure is. Also it's where Max, Nudge and Angel came here when we found them.

Earth: Wow that is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Camie: Wow that is awesome.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Marceline, I want to thank you, Count Nocturne, and your teams for coming.

Marceline: It's like no problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you out on this.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Boy Yellowstone is so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: (Sniffs) Uch! The Sulfur smells in the air are horrible.

Me: Well it's a volcanic geyser field. Also scientists found out that Yellowstone is a huge Supervolcano that is prime to erupt in the future.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Oh man.

Me: Yeah. Yellowstone is overdue for an eruption. The last one happened back 640,000 years ago.

Lola: Yeah that will be a nasty eruption. It will plunge the planet into a new ice age.

Kate Lloyd: That is right. I'm not a volcanologist but that is exactly what will happen.

Varie: That's right. But we saw what happened when Yellowstone erupted on that Earth that was ravaged by the 2012 Event.

Nico: That was horrible.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Melody: Boy it was awful that happened there.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Melody, remember when you helped us out in that mess involving Lugia?

Melody: How can I forget. That was amazing.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: It was a mess involving a powerful and deadly cataclysmic prophecy that was linked to the legendary Lugia and the 3 Legendary Birds Moltres, Articuno and Zapdos. It went like this:

"Disturb not the harmony of fire, ice or lightning, lest these titans wreak destruction upon the world in which they clash. Though the water's great guardian shall arise to quell the fighting, alone its song will fail, lest the earth shall turn to ash. O Chosen One, into thine hands, bring together all three. Their treasures combined tame the Beast of the Sea."

If Ash didn't finish that prophecy the entire planet would be doomed. It would have been the end of the world as we know it.

Camie: Oh man. That is terrible.

Nico: It was and all because of one man's greed in collecting Pokemon as trophies.

Xenia: That was an amazing and powerful adventure.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Thankfully, Ash came through.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: Man that was crazy. But thank goodness Ash saved the world.

Me: No kidding.

Camie: I remember Marceline that you were caught in the middle of something like that right?

Marceline: I sure was. It was an event called the Great Mushroom War.

Camie: What's that?

Me: It was another name for a Nuclear Holocaust that wiped out much of the entire human race.

Camie: Oh man!

Qin: Yeah Finn and all his friends came from a terrible apocalyptic world that was decimated by a nuclear war that destroyed much of the world and humanity.

Lola: That was terrible.

Camie: Oh man! So Finn is the last human being in his world?

Me: Yeah.

Camie: That's horrible!

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Lets look at the positives though. Finn and Flame Princess are a couple and more. And he is among more of his kinds now.

Xenia: Yep. That's true.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Lets just focus on what happened.

Nico: It was a long time coming for us to kill Krytus. But it was worth it!

Me: It sure was! Boy that was so awesome!

Xenia: It sure was!

Camie: Yeah! We finally destroyed that monster.

Varie: Thank goodness. It took over 3 years but the wait was worth it.

Nico: Sure, the Evil versions of Vert and his team are still loose. But they get what's coming to them eventually.

Me: I remember Vert telling me about that. The Negative Battle Force 5.

Qin: Whoa.

Me: The good versions of Kalus and his team will make awesome recruits.

Nico: That is true.

Qin: But the Negative Battle Force 5 gets the Black Gates.

Maria: And there's also Grimian, the Vandal who worked with Krytus.

Me: Yep.

Qin: But we'll face them later.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Lets just enjoy the sights of Yellowstone.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: It's so beautiful here.

Maria: Let's take some pictures.

Me: Good idea.

We got our cameras on our phones ready.

We snapped photos of many of the great geysers of Yellowstone.

We took pictures of Grotto Geyser, Castle Geyser, Giant Geyser, Old Faithful and so much more and we even saw lots of amazing animals too like bison, moose, wolves, all kinds of birds and more.

Xenia: Wow so many beautiful animals.

Camie: They sure are. But what happened to some of the trees?

Me: It was burned by a huge fire back in 1988. Lightning caused it and it burned over 1.2 million acres.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Hey, Maria. Remember when Horsea gets into a fight with a seagull?

Maria: I sure do. That is funny.

Qin: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: That was awesome.

Later we were flying over the largest spring in the park: The Grand Prismatic Spring.

Qin: Wow!

Me: The Grand Prismatic Spring, 3rd largest spring in the world.

May: I'm taking pictures of it!

She did so.

Me: Yellowstone is so awesome.

Xenia: Boy it sure is.

Me: Yep. This is the very spot where Max, Nudge and Angel came.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

Lisa Loud: And this is also where I got my powers.

Nico: I wasn't with you guys at the time.

Me: You sure weren't. But that was an awesome adventure.

I told everyone what happened in chapter 96.

---

It starts with Vanzilla 2.0 going down the highway.

Lynn Sr.: We're almost there guys.

Me: [To the Viewers] Me, Varie, Aylene, Eddy, Naruto, Sakura, Fu, Hinata and the Loud Kids are on our way to Yellowstone National

Park in Wyoming and it is gonna be awesome!

Lincoln: I know. We're gonna check out all the geysers and everything in the park!

Varie: I hope we all get to see Old Faithful blow. That would be awesome!

Me: I know.

Aylene: I've heard that it erupts every 64 minutes.

Lisa: Yellowstone is a big Supervolcano that's scheduled to erupt in the future. Its been 640,000 years since it last erupted.

Me: That's what I've seen and read in science documentaries. I heard that if it blows it will plunge the world into the next ice age.

Aylene: I believe it.

Lori: That's not gonna happen for a while yet. Right?

Naruto: Probably not for another few thousand years.

Sakura: Yeah. Lets hope it doesn't erupt now.

Me: If it did we would be in serious trouble.

Lana: I heard the mud pits are awesome!

Lola: For you maybe but they're too hot.

Lily: I've never been to Yellowstone. This is gonna be fun.

Leni: And I can't wait to see Pop Pop.

Me: Leni, your grandpa is not gonna be there.

Luna: He's right dudes. It's a geyser field.

Lynn: This is gonna be cool! I can't wait to throw some rocks in the geysers.

Fu: I don't think they'll allow you to do that Lynn.

Hinata: I agree with Fu.

Luan: This is gonna be fun! I remember the Last trip was very FORTUNATE! [Rimshot] [Laughs]

Me, Varie, Aylene, Eddy, Gabrielle, Naruto and Sakura laughed and the others sighed.

Lynn Sr.: [Laughs] Good one!

Eddy: [Laughs] Good one Luan!

Me: Thank you for taking us to Yellowstone Mr. Lynn.

Lynn Sr.: You're welcome J.D. Have you ever been here before?

Me: Back when I was 8. This is my second time.

Gabrielle: (British Accent) That's cool J.D. You'll have to show us around.

Me: I don't know this whole park like the back of my hand, but I've seen most of it with my parents.

Laney: This is gonna be a blast. I've always wanted to go to Yellowstone. The geysers and the scenery are supposed to be beautiful.

Me: It is. But the sulfur smell all over the park is rank.

Linka: I heard it smells like rotten eggs.

Everyone but Lana: EW!

Lana: Cool!

Lynn Sr.: We're here everyone!

We park and got out. We arrive at the admission desk, paid for our visit and went in.

We saw lots of people in front of Old Faithful, the most famous geyser in Yellowstone and we all saw it erupt.

It was an amazing sight just like I remember.

Lori: That is so cool!

Me: It's just like I remember.

Varie: Amazing!

Aylene: It's just like I've seen in pictures.

Luna: Amazing dudes!

Eddy: This is so cool!

We go around the park and we saw lots of cool geysers. We saw Anemone Geyser, Grotto Geyser, Aurum Geyser, Castle Geyser, Lion Geyser, Beehive Geyser, Sawmill Geyser and more. The geysers were so beautiful and breathtaking.

We were all taking lots of pictures, selfies and romantic photos and buying lots of souvenirs and postcards.

We arrived at the Midway Geyser Basin of Yellowstone and we saw the largest spring in the park and the United States: The Grand Prismatic Spring.

It was truly a beautiful sight as I had remembered it.

Me: This is so beautiful.

Leni: This has to be the largest Pop Pop I've ever seen.

We facepalm. But then we hear a whoosh high above us and we see a wormhole open up and out of it came 3 girls. The strangest thing was that they had wings.

Me: We've got a code Dimension Jump! Varie, Aylene, Laney, come with me!

I spread my black wings, Varie spread her water wings, Aylene spread her fire wings and Laney spread her Leaf Wings and we flew up to the girls and caught them as they were falling.

Me: They're unconcious but they're gonna be all right. [I see the wings on their backs] Incredible. These wings are real bird wings.

Varie: I wonder how they got them?

Aylene: Good question.

As we were about to land, a gear appeared out of nowhere and flew to Lisa and it touched her. She was in a tornado of gears, sprockets and springs.

We landed and we saw Lisa in the tornado.

Laney: We got another elemental choosing in progress!

Me: Yeah.

When the tornado vanished, Lisa was on the ground and we saw that she has angel wings made of small gears. She got up.

Lisa: What just happened? I feel very strange and my back feels heavy.

Laney: You've been given powers Lisa.

Lisa saw the gear wings and gasped.

Lisa: I do have wings! A gear suddenly touched me and I was in a tornado of gears and springs.

Me: A gear huh? I'd look it up but we got my hands full here.

Lynn Sr.: Lets go back to the hotel so we can take a look.

1 Hour later we got to our room in a hotel on the border between Montana and Wyoming. We rented a penthouse suite.

We placed the girls on the couch and I pulled out my book and looked it up.

Me: Here it is. Lisa you've been given Technokinetic powers by the Gear of Hephaestus the Greek God of Blacksmiths, metalworking, carpenters, craftsmen, artisans, sculptors and metallurgy. Once every 3,500 years, he grants his powers over all things buildable and more. But there's a catch. He can only grant these powers to someone who has an IQ greater than 230.

Lincoln: Lisa, that's incredible!

Lisa: Indeed dear brother. This is quite an astounding change for me. I'll have to learn how to control my powers like all of you have.

Lana: Our visitors are waking up.

?: (Groans) Wha… Where am I?

?: What happened?

?: I don't know.

Me: We saved you from falling as you came out of a wormhole.

?: Oh we appreciate that.

Me: We should introduce ourselves. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson. J.D.'s Fiance.

Aylene: I'm Aylene Carter.

Eddy: My name is Eddy.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Me: Naruto's my adopted little brother.

Sakura: I'm Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu. I don't have a last name.

Hinata: I'm Hinata Hyuga.

Lynn Sr.: I'm Lynn Loud Sr. and this is my wife Rita.

Rita: Hello.

Lynn Sr.: These are our kids.

Lori: I'm Lori Loud, the eldest. I'm 17 years old.

Carol: I'm Carol Loud. I'm adopted.

Leni: I'm Leni Loud. The fashion designer. I'm 16 Years old.

Luna: I'm Luna Loud. The Rock Star. I'm 15 years old.

Gabrielle: I'm Gabrielle Elizabeth Loud. The Adventurer. I'm adopted.

Luan: I'm Luan Loud. The Jokester. I'm 14 Years old.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Loud Jr. The Sports Star. I'm 13 Years Old.

Shannon: I'm Shannon "Gaz" Loud. Former Member of the Black Daffodil Gang. I'm 12 years old.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud. The only son. I'm 11 years old.

Linka: I'm Linka Loud. Lincoln's Dimensional Twin. I'm 11 too.

Lucy: I'm Lucy Loud. The Vampire Goth Poet. I'm 8 years old.

Laney: I'm Laney Loud. The Bookworm and Gardener. I'm 7 years old.

Lana: I'm Lana Loud. The Tomboy Twin. I'm 6 years old.

Lola: I'm Lola Loud. The Beauty Pageant Twin. I'm 6 years old too.

Penny: I'm Penny Loud. I'm adopted. I'm 5 years old.

Lisa: I'm Lisa Loud. The Scientist. Pleasure to make your acquaintance. I'm 4 years old.

Lily: And I'm Lily Loud. I'm 15 months old but because of special circumstances I look like I'm 10.

Max: It's a pleasure to meet you all. I'm Maximum Ride. Call me Max. I'm the Leader of The Flock.

Nudge: I'm Nudge.

Angel: And I'm Angel, the Youngest of the Flock.

Me: The Flock? That's a cool name.

Max: Yes.

Varie: Your wings are very beautiful.

Angel: Thanks Varie.

Nudge: We got our wings because of a government experiment.

Aylene: Government Experiment?

Sakura: What happened?

Max: There were 6 of us and we were part of a project called The Angel Experiment. We were in a facility called The School. They spliced out DNA with bird DNA. We are now 98% Human and 2% bird.

Me: That is insane. These people are playing with fire. You mess around with Mother Nature and there will be horrible consequences.

Max: Yes. The purpose of the School is to create powerful mutants for World Domination.

We all gasp.

Varie: World Domination!? That's madness!

Angel: Yes. But we did not want to be a part of such a plan.

Nudge: So we escaped.

Aylene: That's good.

Laney: Being used like that is a fate worse than death.

Max: That's right Laney. The world we lived in was not a pleesent place to call home. It was a post apocalyptic nightmare. Our world was hit by a meteor and humanity had to rebuild everything from the ground up. We were in the School 500 years after that event. We just spent our entire lives running and fighting the mutants of the School.

Me: That is horrible!

Laney: You guys have been through a horrific experience.

Eddy: That's like one of my friend Ed's Zombie Comics.

Luan: That is awful.

Varie: No kidding.

Fu: You guys have been through something that would make my life look like childs play.

Naruto: Yeah.

Max: It was a nightmare. We were fighting some wolf people and we were knocked unconcious as Fang, Izzy and Gazzy fought to protect us. Then we wound up here with you guys.

Me: You went through a wormhole from your dimension to ours.

Angel: A wormhole?

Varie: It's a dimensional bridge that connects one dimension to ours. It sucked you three in and took you here.

Lisa: Exactly.

Nudge: That's very complicated for me.

Aylene: It was complicated for most of us.

Lori: Yeah. We saw a wormhole once and it was an amazing sight.

Luan: It was weird and cool. You might say that it was a Dimensional Wonder! [Rimshot] [Laughs] Get it?

Me, Varie, Aylene, Eddy, Naruto, Max, Nudge and Angel laughed and everyone else sighed.

Max: [Laughs] That was funny.

Me: Luan is really funny.

Angel: I can tell.

Max: But we still have to figure out how to get back home.

Me: I'm afraid that's gonna be a big problem. There's an infinite number of dimensions and parallel universes across all of time and space.

Laney: Yeah and finding the dimension is like trying to find a needle in a haystack as big as the infinitely vast reaches of the cosmos.

Lisa: Exactly Laney.

Varie: Linka is from a dimension where everyone in her family is the opposite Gender.

Naruto: Me, Sakura, Fu, Hinata and my entire village are from a world where we all are Shinobi.

Hinata: But we are different from the Ninja's of Japan.

Me: We also have Starfire, Raven and Terra who were sucked in through a wormhole from their dimension when Lincoln and Linka got their powers of Lightning.

Lincoln: Jessie Bannon was also teleported to our dimension too.

Max: That's very strange and I guess we're stuck here.

Aylene: I'm afraid so.

Max: Well I guess we'll have to adapt to it.

Nudge: Yeah at least we're free from the School.

Angel: Yeah.

Max: But we don't know where we'll live.

Rita: That's simple. You can stay with us.

Lynn Sr.: Yeah. You guys have been through alot and you would be perfect for the family.

Me: We all live in a super huge mansion in Royal Woods, Michigan. We have lots of room. Me, Varie and my friends here are on vacation here in Yellowstone National Park in Wyoming.

Max: Thank you all so much.

Varie: You're welcome Max.

Lori: It's gonna be cool having you in the family.

Leni: Totes!

Luna: Rockin Dudes! [Makes the Rock On hand sign]

Lynn Sr.: We still have 6 days before we head home. So lets have some fun.

We all cheer.

6 days later we drove home and arrived in 2 days. We go to our rooms and unpacked and put our dirty clothes in the wash. The next day we go to Royal Woods Mall and get Max, Nudge and Angel some new clothes. Lisa made gash holes in them so they can sprout their wings out without tearing their clothes. Max, Nudge and Angel were right at home and they go to Royal Woods Middle School and Royal Woods Elementary School. It was a much better life for them.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed.

Qin: Whoa! So that's how Max and the girls came to us.

Camie: Yeah and how Lisa got her powers.

Nico: Wow!

May: Good times, huh?

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Lincoln: Those were really fun too.

Nico: Yep. Also J.D. you excited for meeting Takumi and his team?

Me: You bet I am. Also it's a darn shame that the Faiz team didn't help us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Camie: Yeah that sucks.

Lola: Yeah. But that's all right.

Maria: Emu and his team didn't help us back then either. But they're not complaining.

Me: That's true. Many rider teams didn't help out back then.

But then something landed on my head and I looked up and saw that it was a Yanma.

Me: Hey a Yanma!

Nico: Cool!

Qin: That is a beautiful Pokemon.

Yanma: (In a girls voice) I do love being a Yanma.

Nico: Whoa! Kira Yanma Dillan!

Qin: Wow! We found the Yanma gene-slammer here in Yellowstone.

Me: And before the rescue battle.

Yanma: Yeah sorry to drop in like this.

Me: Don't revert back just yet.

Yanma: Don't worry I got all the time in the world.

Me: Good.

Then the Jaou Dragon book started to glow.

Me: The Jaou Dragon book is reacting to something.

Eli: It's close.

Nico: Who's up next?

Brittney: I will do this.

Me: Go for it Brittney.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: But where is it?

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Then the Grand Prismatic Spring was really BUBBLING!

Nico: Whoa is Yellowstone going to erupt now!?

Me: No I don't feel any shaking.

Nicole: Me neither. I think something is in the spring!

Then…

KRASSSSPPPPLLLLAAAAAAAASSSHHH!

A huge black dragon exploded out of the Spring and it was amazing! It flew into the air.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WOW!

It was ANOTHER JAOU DRAGON!

Me: Wow! Another Jaou Dragon!

It landed by us.

Another Jaou Dragon: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I always did like making an entrance.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with dark blue hair and had blue Sailor Soldier clothes and had star angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Maria Mysterio A.K.A. Sailor Mysterious Tower!

Eli: Whoa! The Sailor Soldier of Yen Sid's Tower!

Sailor Mysterious Tower: That's right and it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you as well Maria.

May: Yen Sid's place has a Sailor Soldier now?!

Sailor Mysterious Tower: That's right. When the first Keyblade War ended, Yen Sid had me be appointed as his sailor soldier.

Qin: That is amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Yanma: Boy I'll say.

Qin: Yeah.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: I heard that you guys all destroyed Xehanort and I'm proud of you all for doing so.

Me: Thanks. But we still have all his evil mess to clean up.

Nico: Yeah his evil essence is now scattered all over the universe and it's now infecting us.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: I heard. But I have a spell that can prevent that from doing so to you ever again.

Me: You do?

Sailor Mysterious Tower: I sure do.

Nico: Good. But leave the one inside me and the ones used by the Masters of Evil. We DO need those.

Maria: At least now Buzz can't say that the stress of missions is getting to us the next time he throws a party.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: I can tell.

Brittney: I tried everything to help us make sure no dark orbs infect us ever again but it's like they always find a way around my spells.

Sailor Mysterious: That's because the Dark Orbs are not just the very fragments of his essence, they are the very fragments of his soul. J.D. does have the right idea. If he uses the Black Gates on a Dark Orb, Even just one, it will wipe out all the Dark Orbs in the entire universe completely. But you don't have to worry about the ones inside Nico and the ones used by the Masters of Evil. My spell will keep the members brought back by them here.

Nico: Go ahead and use that spell then. But not to worry. We'll use the Black Gates to destroy all the Dark Orbs near the end of the year.

May: But there's nothing stopping you from making sure no more Dark Orbs enter us ever again except for the one Nico has.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: Okay then. Here we go.

She chanted a powerful incantation and then released a massive wave of energy and it enveloped everyone and everything and then all the dark orbs minus the one in Nico all came out of us and we were purged of ALL THE DARK ORBS and we had immense auras around us and they were blue. We were all protected by Dark Orbs completely now and forever.

Me: WHOA!

Then we fell to the ground and our heads felt like they were being crushed by an avalanche of boulders.

Me: (GROANS) Man that hurt.

Qin: My head feels horrible!

Nico: Whoa are you guys all right?

Me: Yeah. What a headache.

Lola: Wow look at that.

We saw piles of dark orbs on the ground.

Me: All those were all inside us!?

Camie: Holy crap!

Xenia: No wonder we were so overwhelmed with stress and more.

Me: Jeez!

Sailor Mysterious Tower: Yeah.

I picked them up and threw them into the Warp.

Me: Maria thank you so much.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: No problem J.D.

Me: Man my head feels like it's going to explode.

Qin: Mind too.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: I'll give you guys a few minutes to recover from that.

Me: Thanks.

Maria: Of course, Buzz said that he probably can't pull off another party like the one he did before. I think the writing on the previous bathroom door was in permanent marker.

Lisa Loud: It was Maria. I analyzed it and it was.

Maria: I had a feeling.

Me: Me too. And it's a good thing I keep spare doors like that for just such an emergency.

Then my cell phone rang.

Me: Oh excuse me.

I answered it.

Me: Hello?

Lori: J.D. it's Lori. We literally felt this massive energy wave and then numerous Dark Orbs left us and now we're glowing in these blue auras. Are you guys all right?

Me: We are Lori. We met the Sailor Soldier of Yen Sid's Tower and she used a powerful spell on us that got all the Dark Orbs out of us and we're now permanently dark orb free.

Lori: Wow! Yen Sid's tower has a Sailor Soldier!? That's literally amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Lori: And we're now totally dark orb free? What about Nico?

Me: He's all right Lori. His contingency plan still remains because he is not taking any chances. The Masters of Evil are all still here thank goodness too.

Lori: Wow! I'm so glad.

Me: We all are.

Lori: Me too but our heads are hurting.

Me: I know. Didn't mean to worry you guys but we're all right.

Lori: Thank goodness. See you shortly.

Me: You too Lori. Bye.

I hung up.

Maria: Are you related to Mysterio?

Sailor Mysterious Tower: No. Just because I share the name of his Supervillain Identity means in no way that I'm related to him.

Me: Mysterio's real name is Quentin Beck and they are in no way related by blood.

Maria: Ah. I see.

May: Who's up next?

Brittney: I said I would face her next.

May: Oh sorry.

Me: Whew. I think we're ready.

We got up.

Me: Man that was brutal.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: Sorry about that. But I'm glad my spell will help.

Me: Yeah.

Brittney: You ready?

Sailor Mysterious Tower: I sure am.

She turned into Another Jaou Dragon and flew into the air and Brittney followed and fired waves of dark energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book she had and it was called Dark Dragon of Terror. Then it turned into a new book called ZODIAC FORCE DRAGON OF LIGHT!

Me: Cool!

Brittney caught Sailor Mysterious Tower and brought her over.

Me: Nice job Brittney.

Brittney: Thanks dad.

Nico: We forgot the mandatory question!

Me: Right! Sorry we were in a hurry.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: (Groans) What a headache. But right sorry I forgot to tell you. Another version of him is coming.

She pointed to Count Nocturne.

Count Nocturne: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: I hope it's a vampire. Friendly or Hostile?

Sailor Mysterious Tower: Friendly but no she isn't a vampire.

Me: Darn. But good. I'm glad it's a friendly one.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: Get ready!

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Count Nocturne! It was ANOTHER COUNT NOCTURNE!

Qin: Whoa! This one is scary looking.

Me: Another Count Nocturne. Awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Another Count Nocturne: (In a girls voice) I do look scary like this though.

Me: (GASP) Edith Moulin!

Another Count Nocturne: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Edith is a girl from France that I know and she is a vampire goth girl. She's not a vampire but she has teeth like one and loves all things dark and scary.

Another Count Nocturne: It's true. And J.D. I saw you as that werewolf. Is it true that you are also J.D. the Nocturnal?

Me: I sure am. Wait were you among the crowd of people running for their lives last night?

Another Count Nocturne: I sure was. You are much cooler than ever J.D.

Me: Glad you think so. Sorry you had to see all that bloodshed.

Another Count Nocturne: No worries but I'm glad you killed all those werewolves.

Me: That was a massive bloodstorm.

I then saw her leg and it was wounded.

Me: (GASP) Oh no you were wounded. Don't tell me you were bitten.

Another Count Nocturne: Yes I was. I now have the curse.

Me: Uh oh.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Count Nocturne: Just to be like J.D. the Nocturnal.

Me: You want to be a werewolf hero too? I'm truly honored. And I would be more than happy to help you out.

Another Count Nocturne: Thank you. I knew Swartz was lying to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But he is now dead and given the black gates.

Another Count Nocturne: Good.

Kaito got a Dino Thunder Staff and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Chloe Bourgeois: Do you hate Lila Rossi just as much?

Another Count Nocturne: You better believe I do Chloe! And I'm sorry she shot your dad.

Chloe Bourgeois: I'll be all right.

Me: Her dad is fine now so don't worry.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) Don't worry.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) We'll help you control your upcoming powers.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Me: And talk about perfect timing. The full moon was last night.

Nico: Yep.

Another Count Nocturne: I know.

Lola: But we'll help you out as best as we can.

Another Count Nocturne: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Another Count Nocturne: Sorry I couldn't come out to help you guys. I wanted to be cured of this form first.

Me: No worries. But now we can help you out. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

EXCALIBURGER MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of helicopter burgers and smashed her down!

Xenia: Nice one!

Nico: (gets out Count Nocturne's Ridewatch) Even though you're not a vampire, time to get a taste of one!

Me: Just don't suck her blood dude.

Nico: Relax.

Nico activated it and he grew fangs and hissed like one!

Me: Uh oh!

I formed a dome of darkness over him.

Me: Sorry Nico you were out in the Sun and vampires can't stand being out in the sunlight. Remember how Tommy had those shades and was covered in heavy clothes like that from head to toe?

Nico: Oh right. Thanks.

I gave him some blood from the blood bank in my cooler.

Nico drank it all down.

Nico: (Slurps) Ahh. Mmm he had tuna tartare for dinner. Exquisite.

Me: Next time use that ridewatch only at night.

Nico: Noted. Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico was back to normal.

Nico: (gets out Evil Bubble Man's Ridewatch) Time for some bubbles! BLECH! I'm gonna be tasting blood for a while.

Nico activated it.

Me: I'll add bubbles to the mix too.

EXPLODING BUBBLE MAGISWORD!

Me and Nico fired bubbles and they hit Another Count Nocturne and

then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

She was burned all over.

Nico: Nice!

May: (activates Rat Fangire's Ridewatch) Rat Time!

Me: And this too.

TAUNTING JESTOR MAGISWORD!

Me: (IMITATING R. LEE ERMEY) ATTENTION!

Taunting Jester Magisword: SIR YES SIR!

Me: USE YOUR MAGIC ON HER AND HAVE HER WORK OUT SOLDIER! THAT'S AN ORDER!

Taunting Jester Magisword: SIR YES SIR! (To Another Count Nocturne) DROP AND GIVE ME 50 SOLDIER!

He did so and made Another Count Nocturne do 50 pushups!

May activated the ridewatch and fired waves of energy.

Nico: NICE!

Qin: Wow that was cool!

Me: Never underestimate the power of the Military.

May: (gets out Count Duckula's Ridewatch) Hard to believe ducks can be vampires too.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Time for huh?

I saw something under the walking bridge and I pulled it out and it was a new magisword.

ERUPTING STEAM GEYSER MAGISWORD!

It looked like a geyser with a jet of water coming out of it.

Me: Whoa! This looks cool! Lets see what this one can do.

I fired a jet of scalding hot superheated water and it hit her and smashed her down!

Me: WHOA! Ralphio has nothing on this one.

Maria: (gets out Lillith the Lilysha's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and grew bat wings and fired blasts of darkness from them and smashed her down.

Me: NICE! Huh?

I saw a price tag on the Erupting Steam Geyser Magisword and it said 800 billion jemms!? THAT IS HORSESHIT!

Me: 800 billion jemms!? Ralphio you are gonna make the Warrior Siblings bankrupt. But something tells me that Nohyas took this.

Nico: I have that same feeling.

Me: Lets see here. Hmm. I know!

LEGENDARY CONDIMENT BURST MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of ketchup, mustard, relish, hot sauce, mayonnaise, horseradish and Teriyaki sauce and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Billiard Shadow's Ridewatch) Time for a different type of Pool!

She activated it and got a pool cue and a floating cue ball appeared.

Maria: 8 ball in the side pocket.

CLACK!

She hit the ball and it hit Another Count Nocturne and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nice one. Here's what I would do to Oldman Oldman if he steps out of line.

WALNUT MACHINE GUN MAGISWORD!

I fired massive blasts of walnuts and smashed her down.

Then Dirty Bubble and his team consisting of Stinkor, Dancing Rats, Sluggy the Unshaven, Movie Will Blake and Sinister Slug came.

Nico: Nice team, Dirty Bubble!

Dirty Bubble: Thanks.

Stinkor: Stinkor happy.

LOUD FART!

Me: Geez!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Melody: My turn! (ACTIVATES EVIL BUBBLE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of bubbles and smashed her down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Okay since Kira is with us, go to it.

Yanma: You got it!

She fired wind blades and smashed down Another Count Nocturne and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then I went over and picked her up and she was a girl with a black shirt and black pants and had a nasty bite wound on her ankle.

I picked her up and brought her up.

Varie: Man that wound is bad.

Yanma: That was crazy though.

Nico: That needs to be treated.

Varie: I'm on it.

She got to helping her.

Melody: That was awesome though. By the way Kira what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yanma: My favorite is when me and Nico were over in Rhyboflavin a while back and gave Oldman Oldman a piece of our minds.

Me: Wait you guys were in Rhyboflavin before?

Nico: You never asked.

Me: Touche. But that is cool.

Nico: Yep. Oldman Oldman always ia a guy that likes to take the easy way out. And he beat the living crap out of the Warrior siblings with an evil wig and me and Kira did so to him.

Me: Ouch.

Lana: Yikes.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets get you back to normal Kira.

Nicole: Yep.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a green leotard.

Everyone covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was back to normal and was a green hair girl with orange butterfly wings and Nico put on the leotard and she got up.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Kira Yanma Dillan: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this trip to Yellowstone was awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Xenia: It sure was.

Me: Nico I have an idea. Lets do some of your rescues in some of our favorite National Parks and more.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Yumi, and Kokou are heading to Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got bad news from Princess Celestia.

It appears that a vicious criminal and evil bully from the dark past of Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and The Legendary Planet Gene-Slammers named Damien Blakewell, along with his gang of thugs known as The Harbingers of Chaos broke out of prison, and they're not only causing havoc, but they want revenge on the girls.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Equestria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I rescue the six girls here, but we also got bad news from Princess Celestia.

Nico: Yeah, a vicious criminal and evil bully from the dark past of Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari, your Guardian Angels and The Legendary Planet Gene-Slammers named Damien Blakewell, along with his gang of thugs known as The Harbingers of Chaos broke out of prison, and they're not only causing havoc, but they want revenge on the girls.

Gina Readington: Oh no, not him again. I thought we got rid of him after we stopped him and his gang of thugs.

Me: I've heard about that story, but the rest haven't. Can you tell us the story?

Erica Gillette: You're not going to like hearing the story. Damien Blakewell is a vicious, bloodthirsty, and sadistic thug who enjoyed torturing and tormenting the students and teachers and he ruled the school with an iron fist and a really dark and malevolent black heart, and he caused havoc throughout the school.

Varya Halinorova: And no one was able to stop him, because he was extremely violent, sadistic, and bloodthirsty, and he had a massive gang of thugs called The Harbingers of Chaos, and any who dared to challenge him were either killed by his thugs or by him personally.

Lincoln: That's right, that was until Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari had gathered tons of evidence against Damien Blakewell and his thugs, and after they knocked out and tied up his thugs, they defeated him in a ten-against-one fight and they ended his reign of terror.

Rachel Jacobs: And after he and his gang were defeated, he was expelled from school and sent to prison, and we also turned in the evidence we gathered on his crimes, and he and his thugs were sentenced to life in prison without the possibility of parole.

Valerie Apollo: That was until we find out the life sentences the judge handed down to him and his thugs was upgraded to death, due to finding out that they'd committed a ton of murders, and even worse, they were also hired thugs for The Mafia, and they did a lot of extortion, racketeering, murder for hire, drug trafficking, and more!

We gasped.

Jessica Florrence: We didn't know that we'd brought down a dangerous group of thugs, and that they were also engaged in Organized Crime. Now, years later, we find out Damien Blakewell and his thugs, The Harbingers of Chaos, have broken out of death row in federal prison, and they want revenge on us for throwing them in prison and getting them sent to death row.

Lincoln: And even worse, they sent death threats to them saying they're going to slit their throats, cut their heads off, and drink their blood and eat their flesh. Now, it's really personal, I'm going to see to it that they get sentenced to death for their crimes, and I'm going to personally send them straight to Hell after they've been put to death. And I want to thank you and Kokou for joining us, Yumi.

Yumi: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long orange hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and the sigil of Cthugha on her forehead, she has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black pants, midnight black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, eldritch horrors, and cosmic horrors on the coattails and on the back is Cthugha and holstered on her back is a massive Cthugha-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Cthugha etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black goat heads with curved tentacles for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black goat heads with curved tentacles and large red gem on the bottom of the large goat heads for the pommel, and in her right hand is a fire sword.

Then, we saw Rayquaza also arrive, and with it are the six girls, but three of them were familiar to Cassie Cage and Jacqui Briggs: the three girls among the group were Li Mei, Ashrah, and Sheeva.

Nico: Whoa, that's Rayquaza, along with the sixth incarnation of the Cthulhu Mythos entities.

Jacqui Briggs: And we're very surprised to see you, Li Mei, and Ashrah here, Sheeva. Looks like we weren't not the only ones after Damien Blakewell.

Sheeva: Indeed. Damien Blakewell kidnapped us and planned to kill us.

Lincoln: They wanted to slake their thirst for blood, and they knew of what I've been doing on my rescues, so they wanted to kill you and the other girls to try and break me. Looks like we'll have to hand down their death sentences ourselves, and I'd recognize the two girls who rescued you all, I knew it was you, Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder, but we'll talk later.

Ashrah: Yes, Damien Blakewell is coming after us, and they're now out for blood.

Suddenly, we heard angry yells in the air, and we saw who they were: it was Damien Blakewell and his gang of thugs, The Harbingers of Chaos.

Lincoln: Well, look who's here.

One of Damien Blakewell's thugs tried to attack Sheeva, only for her to grab him with all four arms and proceeded to rip his arms and legs off as he screamed in pain, and she ripped his head clean off. Another tried to attack Ashrah, only for her to fire a beam of purifying light, and it incinerated him to ashes, and another tried to attack Li Mei, only for her to use her martial arts and brutally injure the thug, and he died from a massive hemorrhage. This really pissed off Damien Blakewell and the rest of his thugs.

Damien Blakewell: You bitches, you ruined everything! I was the king of the school, but you all had to play the hero and ruin everything!

Lincoln: Because, what you've been doing is making everyone's lives misery and you don't give a damn about anyone except yourself. You've inflicted pain, misery, and death on everyone in your path, and now, we're going to see to it that you all are sent to Hell for your crimes! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's

Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Yumi and her team, The Mysticons, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Damien Blakewell and the remaining Harbingers of Chaos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Damien Blakewell: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) YOU WORTHLESS BITCHES! I'LL TEAR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU TO FUCKING SHREDS!

Damien Blakewell growled like a wild animal, and his eyes turned yellow with slits and he grew even more muscular, his ears turned into wolf ears, brown fur covered his body, and he now has a muzzle and his nose changed into a wolf's nose. Damien Blakewell turned into a werewolf!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, Claude turned you into a werewolf after you and your thugs broke out of prison. Okay, now you're asking for it!

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his abnormally massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and he had a wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and white rabbit's tail above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln Loud has transformed into LINCOLN THE NOCTURNAL, DEFENDER OF THE NIGHT!

Cadenza Cthugha: I knew Lincoln would going to transform into his werewolf form, and he's also Lincoln The Nocturnal, the famous werewolf hero.

Me: Yep, same with me being J.D. The Nocturnal. But, we knew how Lincoln became a werewolf, and he became a vampire-werewolf hybrid.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I'm going to enjoy ripping you to shreds, you fucked-up asshole! (WOLF ROAR)

Damien Blakewell sent his remaining thugs at Lincoln, but Lincoln ran at them as well, he plunged his hand in a thug's chest and ripped out his heart and intestines, he grabbed another and lifts him up and he ripped him in half spilling his guts everywhere, he jumped on another and he plunged his hand into his back and ripped out his entire spinal column along with his skull and brain, he grabbed another and ripped his head clean off spilling his blood everywhere, he grabbed another and ripped his leg off, he grabbed another by his head and ripped his head off and tore out his spinal column as well, he'd grabbed another and plunged his hand in his chest and ripped out his beating heart, he grabs another thug on both sides of his head and RIPPED HIM IN HALF DOWN THE MIDDLE SPILLING HIS BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE! Lincoln grabbed another thug and stabbed his eyes out with his claws and he grabbed him by his mouth and ripped his face in half.

Nico: DAMN! THIS IS EVEN BLOODIER THAN MY RESCUE IN PARIS YESTERDAY!

Me: And I thought what I did to Claude and his werewolf cult was that bloody! GO, LINCOLN!

Loud Sisters: YEAH! TEAR THEM TO SHREDS, BRO!

Lincoln's Harem and Guardian Angels: RIP THEM APART AND SPILL THEIR BLOOD AND GUTS, LINKY!

With his thugs all dead, the now beyond enraged Damien Blakewell went after Lincoln, as he tried to rip him to shreds, but Lincoln kicks

Damien Blakewell away, and he slashed at Damien Blakewell with his claws and greatsword, and he was really spilling his blood. Then, Lincoln grabs Damien Blakewell by his neck with one of his white wolf tails and lifted him up, and then, with his left hand, he plunged it into Damien Blakewell's chest as he roared in pain, and then, Lincoln ripped out his beating heart and ate it right in front of him, and Damien Blakewell died from severe blood loss, and Lincoln sent his soul and the souls of his thugs to The Black Gates. The rest of us cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: OH! Oh man, Lincoln, that was one awesome blood fest! You ripped Damien Blakewell and the rest of his thugs to shreds when you turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Thanks, Nico. Besides, J.D. did that yesterday with those werewolves in Paris, but still, I never expected Damien Blakewell to get turned into a werewolf by Claude after he broke out of prison, and he did the same to his thugs. But, either way, now we're rid of the last of Claude.

Eli: Yeah! Oh, and Lincoln, you're dripping blood like a slab of freshly cut steak.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I've been covered in blood before, but man, this beats out all the times I've been covered in blood.

Lily the Mermaid: You got that right. Here, let me wash you off, Linky.

Lily the Mermaid put Lincoln in a water ball and washed him off, and the water ball turned red and he was clean. Then, Lincoln shook like a dog and he was dry.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Thanks, Lily, and sorry you all had to see that.

Me: That's alright, but I got to ask: how did you experience being turned into a vampire, and then,

a werewolf, and you eventually became a hybrid of those two?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) It actually felt great, I was stronger, faster, and my senses really improved by a really wide margin, and like you said, you do all sorts of awesome things. Plus, thanks to all of the training I got from Rudina and Isabella Lupa, I not only gained control over the animalistic side of the werewolf and the vampire, but I'd also gotten even stronger and faster than ever.

Lily the Mermaid: And you've also been feeding on blood from your future wives and those whom you killed. (Rubs Lincoln's fur) And feeling the soft fur and even bigger massive muscles you have, oh, we are so going to enjoy having this form of you out more often.

Lincoln's harem also agreed on the same thing, and he had a smirk on his face. Then, he grabbed Lily the Mermaid in his furry and really muscular arms and he leaned down to her face and kissed her and she returned it, and he went to each current member of his harem, and he gave them a kiss, and he even gave Li Me, Sheeva, and Ashrah a kiss as well, and all of them returned it as well.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Smirks) Oh, trust me, all of you are going to enjoy seeing me like this more often.

Lincoln reverted back.

Lincoln: But, now we're finally rid of Damien Blakewell and his thugs for good. (To Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder) And it's so good to see you again, Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder.

Delia Skythunder reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Rayquaza, she's dressed in a sleeveless green vest, sleeveless green midriff top, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds and dragons on the coattails and on the back is Rayquaza and holstered on her back is a massive Rayquaza-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Rayquaza etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green dragon heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large dragon heads for the pommel.

Cadenza Cthugha: You too, Lincoln.

Delia Skythunder: It sure has been a very long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder and he hugged them, and Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Cadenza Cthugha: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Delia Skythunder: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, the first girl is Cadenza Cthugha, she's my Guardian Angel from Massachusetts and classmate in Gym. Cadenza Cthugha is a vampire and she's also known as the most powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos incarnations, Cthugha is also one of The Great Old Ones in the Cthulhu Mythos, and Cadenza, in addition to being a vampire, also has the same powers as Cthugha himself, along with godlike power, superhuman strength, immortality, and knowledge of all forms of black, dark, and Satanic magic, and she's the master of a dark power called Cthugha's Fire Vampire Curse, yet another of The Lovecraftian Curses, and when she casts this dark curse on someone, they'll be dragged to the home planet of Cthugha, Fomalhaut, in the dark reaches of space, and even worse, should they dare see Cthugha, he will send his fire vampires to consume their life energy, and their soul will be damned to eternal madness and their soul will be dragged into eternal darkness.

Me: Yikes!

Lincoln: Yeah, it's a really dark and deadly curse for those who are beyond redemption, and the second girl is Delia Skythunder, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also an expert meteorologist and could tell whether it rains or not. She and I made a diagram of the weather, and we even have fun in arcades together.

Nicole: That's really awesome!

Lincoln: Plus, while we were dancing, we even kissed each other on the lips, and she absolutely hates Lila Rossi with a blazing passion.

Nico: If she also wants to beat her to death, we've got plenty of people who absolutely hate that bitch to the core and want her dead and gone for good.

Cadenza Cthugha: You said a mouthful. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something Kasumi and I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you two want to give me your blood, right?

Delia Skythunder: How did you guess?

Lincoln: Well…

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his entire harem showed the bite marks Lincoln made on them when he marked them and fed on their blood.

Delia Skythunder: Whoa, and it's true that those you feed on: those you love won't be turned into vampires, but still, you marking them proves if they get messed with, you're heading right for the dumbasses who dared to anger you.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln first walks over to Cadenza Cthugha, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Cadenza Cthugha's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Then, he walks over to Delia Skythunder, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Delia Skythunder's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Cadenza Cthugha: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Cadenza Cthugha's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Delia Skythunder's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder.

Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Jacqui Briggs: That's still just as awesome as ever. So, who are the other three girls that were with you, Li Mei, and Ashrah, Sheeva?

Sheeva: I was hoping you'd ask.

We then met the three other girls who were with Li Mei, Ashrah, and Sheeva, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The three other girls with Li Mei, Ashrah, and Sheeva are Ranfan from Dragon Ball, Uru Chie, and Kawa Yui from High School! Kimengumi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, Ranfan, Uru Chie, and Kawa Yui. (Realizes something) Wait a second, Master Goku, didn't you tell me you met Ranfan long ago?

Goku: Yes, I did, Lincoln. So, she's also among the group of girls we've met.

Chi-Chi: Ranfan's here. Wow, she's really grown up, and it has been a long time since we last saw her.

Suddenly, Ranfan saw Goku and Chi-Chi, and she was stunned.

Ranfan: Oh, no way, Goku, Chi-Chi, is that you?

Goku: Hey, Ranfan.

Ranfan went up to Goku and Chi-Chi and they hugged.

Ranfan: It's so good to see you both again, but wow, you both have really grown up.

Chi-Chi: We sure have, we tied the knot long ago. We've been married for years, and we raised two boys and a granddaughter.

Ranfan: I always knew you both would tie the knot one day.

Chi-Chi: (Giggles) Speaking of which, take a look at the person who rescued you from those thugs.

Then, when Ranfan and the other two girls, along with Li Mei, Ashrah, and Sheeva saw who it was that saved them from Damien Blakewell and his thugs, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a

Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Ranfan: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ranfan: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ranfan, Uru Chie, Kawa Yui, Sheeva, Li Mei, and Ashrah with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Damien Blakewell and his thugs, The Harbingers of Chaos, vicious criminals and bullies from The Legendary Planets Gene-Slammers' past.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as us beating them down, and Lincoln turning into Lincoln the Nocturnal in response to Damien Blakewell's werewolf transformation and ripping all of his thugs and Damien Blakewell to shreds and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln, Cadenza Cthugha, and Delia Skythunder have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I didn't expect the villain to be another bully from your Guardian Angels' past, and he got turned into a werewolf by Claude when he broke out of jail the other day.

Lincoln: Same here, but either way, Damien Blakewell and his thugs are gone for good, and they're not coming back.

Nico: You got that right.

---

After destroying Damien Blakewell and his thugs and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Cadenza Cthugha: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Delia Skythunder: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Delia Skythunder: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Cadenza Cthugha: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Cadenza, Delia, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Cadenza Cthugha: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Lori. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing workouts in our gym and the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, then, the doors burst down, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she wanted to kill Lincoln yet again. I was so absolutely pissed off at that control freak bitch, I almost got that close to using Cthugha's Fire Vampire Curse and having her damned for all eternity, but Lincoln stepped in and he fired a blast of fire energy and trapped her inside a fire orb, and he told everyone of what Lori tried to do to him, and as a result, Lori got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she screamed at us and pounded on the door: she lost her mind. But, I gave Lori the bird through the window, and she screeched like a banshee yet again.

Luna: Yeah, I remember that day all too well, plus, Lori was still behaving like a wild animal. That's proof that she needed to be put in her place again, otherwise she would go on a rampage throughout Michigan.

Delia Skythunder: That's putting it mildly, and Lori was also at it again with me and Lincoln. One day, we were at the park, and we were doing a study on the types of clouds and the weather patterns that occur when the seasons change. But, then, we heard the sound of high-pitched shrieking in the air, and there was only one person responsible for it: Lori. That control freak was once again on another rampage, and she ran at us to pummel us, but Lincoln grabbed Lori by the collar of her shirt, and he slammed her hard onto the ground, which knocked her out and Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied that bitch up, then we dragged Lori home, and after we told the family of what Lynn tried to do to us, Lori got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal cage, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Nicholette Torrington who also arrived gave Lori the bird through the bars, and she screeched like a banshee yet again, as she lost her mind.

Nicholette Torrington: This hadn't been the first time I gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the finger, and I wasn't the only Guardian Angel of Lincoln to give those five that gesture as well.

Me: Yeesh, I remember those two days all too well.

Nico: (Winces) Damn, I wonder what got Lori in that kind of bad mood in those two days?

Lincoln: Diana Elementa found out from Lisa's cameras in those two incidents that someone cracked the screen on Lori's phone, and she found out who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lynn, she'd cracked the screen on Lori's phone and placed a piece of my hair at the scene to frame me. Lynn got grounded for twelve weeks, and Riley Mackenzie punched Lynn hard in the face and threw her in a metal cage again, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Nicholette Torrington who also arrived gave Lynn the bird through the bars, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Luna: Yeah, we were pretty mad at Lori at first, but then, to find out Lynn did that, I was that close to smashing her head in with my guitar for those stunts.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large orange speedo with the Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it and rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Blair Flannigan: Wow, you've chosen Emerald Coast for our first date, Lincoln, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: It always is, Blair. Shall we?

Lincoln, Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Bulla: (Snickers) Looks like someone had quite a fun time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Blair Flannigan, Fonda Fontaine, Missy, Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ronnie Anne: Whoa, I knew Blair, Fonda, and Missy had feelings for Lincoln years ago, but they had to wait for the right moment, the same with Maron, Erasa, and Galaxina.

Tails: Nice to see that Cosmo's big sister is now with Lincoln.

Nico: And Erasa and Maron are also with Lincoln.

Me: You said it. Plus, Bulma and Gohan had quite a field day tearing into Flip for what he tried to do.

Lincoln: Please, tell me they dumped a vat of scalding hot nacho cheese on him.

We then heard Flip screaming in pain as we saw Bulma and Gohan dump a vat of scalding hot nacho cheese on him.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) THAT'S WHAT YOU GET FOR TRYING TO KILL A GROUP OF LADIES, YOU FAT MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Lincoln: I already killed his thugs by sucking out their blood and hitting him on the head with a mallet for his stunt, but he's not going to quit, but I'll always be ready for that cheapskate's stunts.

---

Later we were back at the estate.

Sailor Mysterious Tower had a block of ice on her head.

Maria Mysterio: Buzz, I want you to know that even though there are still Dark Orbs out there, one of my spells have ensured that none can enter J.D. and the others ever again.

Buzz: Why are you telling me this?

Megan: Because now, the next time we catch you throwing a party, you can't say that stress is making us see things as an excuse!

Buzz: Okay okay! I don't think I can throw another party that awesome anyway.

Me: Next time leave the party planning to the professionals like Pinkie Pie and Cheese Sandwich.

Buzz: You got it.

Me: Yep. Now it's time for Cassidy's mission. I've been looking forward to this one.

Cassidy: Me too!

William: Anyone else want to go with Cassidy? Beside 3 Rabbids and Soji?

Me: Well Axel and Sellon wanted to come with so I invited them.

Sellon: Yeah we're looking forward to this one.

Zuria: And I want to go too.

Camie: Me too.

Me: Okay.

Will: And me and the guardians will go too.

Me: All right then.

Cassidy: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: Yep. We're going to meet the Faiz team. I've been looking forward to this one for a long time.

Xenia: Boy I can tell guys.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Ready Cassidy?

Cassidy: You bet I am!

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off to Japan.

TOKYO, JAPAN

We arrived in Tokyo.

Me: Here we are.

Cassidy: Love Japan.

Soji: Good to be home.

Then we saw Takumi Inui!

Soji: There he is.

Takumi: (to Soji): I know you! Kamen Rider Kabuto, right?

Soji: That's right. Soji Tendo, leader of Kabuto.

Me: And he is now with us.

Takumi: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Me: Same to you Takumi

Nico: It's awesome to meet you guys.

Eli: Same here.

Cassidy: It's awesome to meet you guys. My name is Cassidy. I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Takumi: I see.

Cassidy: Yep. And these are some of the team.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Takumi: It's truly an honor to meet you all.

Will Vandom: Same here.

Takumi: Want to meet my friends? (Gets serious) And then, discuss how you're gonna deal with the person who I tried making my friend but who I've officially given up on?

Me: You mean Masato Kusata. Get in line because I already called first dibs on killing him. But sure Takumi we would like to meet your friends.

Takumi: Great.

We went to Ryusei School.

Me: Takumi we're really sorry about everything you went through.

Halinor: Yeah that was horrible.

Nico: But you should still feel proud of yourself. You became the Wolf Orphnoch to try and prevent that massacre at your school. Sure, you weren't successful. But at least you tried.

Takumi: I know. I did try.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at Ryusei School.

Yuji Kiba: Hey Takumi! Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too Yuji.

Eli: We are honored.

Mari Sonoda: It's awesome meeting you guys.

Me: Same to you Mari.

Syuji Mihara: I'm Syuji Mihara. Kamen Rider Delta.

Me: Awesome to meet you Syuji.

Nico: Same here.

Kadma: Yeah.

Me: We also owe you guys big time for helping us during the 20 Days of Darkness. Even though you weren't there you all helped us out spiritually.

Cassidy: That's right.

Taranee: I agree there.

Me: Anyway we have a lot to tell you. Starting with this.

I pulled out my bag and showed the Faiz Phones we got.

Me: During last years missions we defeated Another Riders and Sentai and Rangers and got legend items.

Takumi: Another Faiz, you mean? Tsukasa told me about those.

Me: That's right but this one was an evil version of our teammate Lynn Loud.

Nico: Yeah it's an ugly story.

Me: But these Faiz Phones are imbued with the powers of the M.O.E. members, core, Non-Core and Neo Core.

Sellon: It's true.

Axel: Yeah it sure is.

Halinor: That was crazy.

Takumi: But we're glad you guys stopped them.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (to Kiba) After we kill Masato, you can have his transformation device.

Kiba: I would like that.

Me: After we make sure to get rid of the fatal side effects. We can use our powers to make the Faiz Phones compatible with everyone.

Takumi: Good idea.

Me: Yep. I'm going to rip Masato to shreds as J.D. the Nocturnal.

Takumi: The Werewolf hero?

Me: Yep. I have that kind of power. I can turn into him at will with or without the Full Moon.

Eli: It's true.

Takumi: I got to see that.

Me: You will love it.

The Rabbids gibbered.

Soji: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Me: They are very funny.

Mari: They sure are cute too.

Me: Yeah but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Cassidy: Yeah but they are great for a laugh.

Camie: Yeah they sure are.

Zuria: Yep.

One of the Rabbids was about to eat Takumi's Faiz Phone.

Takumi: No! Don't eat that!

The Rabbid raspberried him.

Takumi: Don't you dare raspberry me!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's the line of the day on our first mission.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That sure is funny.

Me: Yep. Oh just a forewarning there's a dark side of Eddy here that is gonna come for you.

Nico: Yeah he will try and kill you.

Cassidy: Also, I actually have died in the past.

Mari: You did!?

Takumi: How?

Nerissa: I accidentally killed her.

Me: It's a really ugly story that lead to a devastating battle that nearly tore the entire planet apart.

Megan McCallister: Yeah it's true. That was a powerful battle.

Elyon: It sure was.

I told them everything.

Takumi: Whoa!

Mari: That is scary!

Kiba: But it's great that you saved Nerissa back then J.D.

Me: I knew there was still good in Nerissa and I'm glad that I didn't give her the Black Gates back then.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: You know, looking back on the facts, I actually do realize that Nerissa accidentally sent Cassidy falling to her death.

Cassidy: That was an accident.

Me: Yeah. But I did resurrect Cassidy and she became a great help to us before we went after Nerissa before.

Takumi: Wow! What kind of power do you have J.D.?

Me: Omnipotent.

Eli: J.D. is a god among man and he has power that is so strong that he can literally do anything.

Mari: That is incredible.

Kiba: Wow! And you all have done so much over the years.

Camie: We don't like to brag but yeah.

Me: Has Masato made his move yet?

Takumi: No. Which worries me.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense him. He's over in the park. He's contemplating on what bro said to him.

Me: It has been a couple of weeks since then. I did threaten him on January 6th.

Nico: Just like you said J.D.

Me: Yep.

Takumi: When is your big mission to meet us J.D.?

Me: We're projecting March 19th.

Nico: Yep. We have The Ridonculous Race after that.

Will: This time, we're gonna make sure no phony heroes slander us.

Me: Or anyone that tries to make us look bad.

Camie: That's for sure.

Me: And we're going to make sure that no imposters ruin our good name.

Camie: That's for sure.

Me: Also there's a curse that Nico put on Dark Eddy. He will be banished to the Black Gates after 24 first missions of the Ambassador Missions are done.

Nico: Yep. So this will be Number 11.

Taranee: He'll have 13 times left after today.

Takumi: Very interesting.

Me: Yep.

Soji: I think it's time we make good on our threat.

Me: Yep. Get ready Masato, (EYES GLOW RED) Time for the Wolf to Spill your blood.

Mari: Your eyes glowed red!

Me: Oh yeah. That's my justice glare. It means that I mean business.

Nico: Yep.

Mari: Cool.

We were off to the park.

Soji: (wasting no time) Henshin!

HENSHIN!

He donned his Kamen Rider Kabuto form.

We arrived at the park and looked around and we saw MASATO! He was sitting on a bench.

Me: There he is. Time for an entrance worthy of the Wolf Moon.

Nico: We'll save another entrance like that for our big mission.

Me: Right.

We went at him.

Masato Kusaka was mad and enraged. Then a Solar Eclipse happened and then the howls of wolves were heard and then the spirits of wolves appeared and then they ran around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

A massive blue fire explosion blasted out from the moon and then a wolf howl was heard.

And then we came out!

Me: Masato Kusaka.

Masato glared at me ferociously.

Kevin: Nothing to say, dork?

Masato Kusata: Orphnachs are a menace to this world and they all must be destroyed! Starting with you Takumi!

Me: You want to get to him then you have to get through me. And that is not going to be easy!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Masato I will not allow you to get away with the crimes that you have done to innocent people!

Nico: That's right! The Orphnachs were once people you knew and you just kill them all for pleasure! That makes you a murderer!

Masato then gets out a gun and pointed it at us.

Masato: Do you all have any last words before I send you all to Hell?!

Takumi: (I'm about to say something) I failed you. I failed you as a fellow Rider. I wish I would have been better. I should have never showed you that Kaixa Driver. Look what it made you!

Masato: What the fuck? That's what you fucking say? That's the last thing you say to me? It's that the Kaixa Driver made me this way? The Driver? No, Takumi! It was you. You! (loses it) YOU MADE ME

THIS WAY! YOU MADE ME THIS WAY!

Masato fired his gun at Takumi but Nico took the bullet instead!

Sarah: Nico! That's it! You're going down!

Me: Deja-Vu!

Unknown to Masato, Nico had one of Quagmire's porn magazines take the bullet instead.

Nico pulled out the magazine and it had the bullet in it.

Me: Whoa! That was awesome!

Eli: But now you are dead meat!

(THE MASSACRE AT THE CHURCH - AN AMERICAN WEREWOLF IN PARIS PLAYS)

I growled and grew fur, my hands turned into claws, I grew a tail, my head grew wolf ears, my teeth turned into fangs, my eyes turned glowing yellow with slits and I grew muscular and my wings turned dark blue! I turned into J.D. THE NOCTURNAL!

Me: (HOWLS!)

Nico: He's in for it now!

Masato: WHAT THE FUCK!

Me: (Beastly Voice) **You just ticked off the wrong wolf asshole!**

Takumi opens his Faiz Phone and punches in the code 5-5-5 followed by the "Enter" button before closing it

Faiz Phone: Standing By.

Meanwhile, Syuji presses an unseen button on his gun stock device while Takumi closes his phone and holds it to the sky.

Takumi and Syuji: Henshin!

Delta Phone: Standing By.

With their battle cry known, Takumi inserts the Faiz Phone into an empty slot onto the front of his belt and then folds it down into place, while Syuji places his Delta Phone onto the video camera device, forming his gun.

Faiz Phone and Delta Phone: Complete.

As the call of "Complete" is given, Takumi and Delta are surrounded by red and blue lines of energy, which consolidate into armor, both primarily black and silver. Takumi's armor has red lines corresponding to the energy lines, and a head resembling the letter Phi, primarily colored silver and black, outlined in red with two huge yellow eyes. Meanwhile, Syuji's armor consolidates as almost all black save the blue energy lines that consolidate onto it, becoming silver for some reason. And this is the primary scheme of the suit, save the large orange eyes resembling the logo on his belt.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **You have no idea who you are fucking around with Masato! I viciously massacred over 80,000 werewolves with this form and splattered an entire church floor and the walls with their blood and guts and now you will be added to that mess.**

Camie: That's right you clod!

Zuria: And it will hurt!

Eli: (Senses something) Dark Eddy is here!

Suddenly, Takumi and Syuji avoided blaster fire as we saw Dark Eddy.

Dark Eddy: (laughs evilly) Mind if I crash the party?!

Takumi: So he is Dark Eddy!?

Nico: Yep!

Me: **All right then.**

Nico: Now its interesting.

Cassidy: It's a 3 way battle now!

Dark Eddy fired shots at all of us.

Eli used the Force and sent the shots back and they hit Dark Eddy and blasted him all over.

Nico: Bring it on Masato.

Me: **Either way you are not getting out of this alive!**

Masato: I'll show you!

Soji: (gets out Dirty Bubble's Zecter) Let's start things off!

DIRTY BUBBLE!

He used the powers of Dirty Bubble and encased Dark Eddy in a bubbly.

I teleported and kicked Masato in his face and knocked him down.

He spit out some blood.

Nico: (gets out Count Spankulot and Count Nocturne's Ridewatches) If you thought J.D.'s Nocturnal form is bad, get a load of these!

Nico activated them and fired hand blasts and energy blasts and smashed Masato down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Come on Masato, someone like you being kicked down that hard by me? I don't think so.**

Nico: Yeah come on Masato, transform already!

Masato: Henshin!

While Masato was transforming, Dark Eddy got out of the bubble and fired at Kevin and Takumi.

They dodged the shots and Eli teleported and kicked the blaster out of his hands.

Eli then grabbed Dark Eddy and threw him into the ground!

SMASH!

Soji: (gets out Dirty Bubble's Mission Memory) Now, for Faiz's Legend Items.

He activated it and fired more bubbles and encased Dark Eddy in one.

Masato turned into KAMEN RIDER KAIXA!

Me: **Now it's on.**

He got a yellow Lightsaber sword and I formed a sword of Moonlight Energy.

We clashed and sparks flew everywhere.

I kicked him and slashed him in his chest and then kicked him in his face and shattered his visor!

Me: **That was for hurting Mari!**

Masato then snapped!

Masato: DON'T YOU DARE SAY HER NAME! DON'T YOU DARE SAY IT!

Cassidy: (gets out Nosferata's Mission Memory) Touched a nerve, huh?

Cassidy fired waves of magic and blasted him all over.

I kicked him down.

Me: **Mari doesn't deserve to be with you! Not after everything you did! You killed innocent people, assaulted Takumi and**

**made him look like a total fool, and to top it off, you would rape and hurt people all for your own amusement!**

Nico: YEAH! Who the hell do you think you are!?

Eli: If there is one thing we hate above all others it's monsters like you!

Nerissa: I used to be like you once. But unlike you, I learned from my mistakes!

Masato: Then you're a fool!

Me: **Correction! YOU"RE THE FOOL!**

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and I fired energy blasts and blasted him all over in the stomach and Takumi fired waves of lasers from his Faiz Blaster and smashed him all over the place.

I kicked Masato in the stomach and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into a tree!

He got up and I was laughing at him.

Me: **(LAUGHS)**

Dark Eddy: (charges at me and Takumi) Newsflash: I'm the only one who gets to kill you! Not deadbeat over there!

I grabbed Dark Eddy and threw him back into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Me: **Sorry Dark Eddy but this no longer concerns you.**

Nico: We have much bigger fish to fry.

Me: **Masato, I will NEVER FORGIVE YOU for everything you did!**

Takumi: Dark Eddy was right about one thing: You ARE a deadbeat!

Masato: YOU MAKE ME SICK TAKUMI! I HATE YOU WITH EVERY FIBER OF MY BEING! I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER FOR

EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME! I HAVE THE POWER TO KILL EVERYONE YOU EVER CARED ABOUT! YOU MADE A FOOL OF ME FOR THE LAST TIME! AT YOUR HANDS, YOUR PATHETIC HANDS DID YOU MAKE A MOCKERY OF ME! IT WAS AT YOUR HANDS THAT YOU HUMILIATED ME! I WAS DEFEATED TIME AND TIME AGAIN BY YOU! YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME! YOU WILL PAY FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES AGAINST ME! YOU DISGRACED ME AND MANAGED TO HUMILIATE ME EVEN FURTHER BY STEALING MY LIFE AND STEALING THE GIRL THAT I WORKED SO HARD TO MAKE MINE! NOW I WILL MAKE SURE YOU ARE CUT DOWN INCH BY PATHETIC INCH! I WILL TAKE BACK WHAT'S MINE!

Syuji: (grabs Masato by the throat) Yeah, not gonna happen!

Me: **You know it's funny. Vegeta said the exact same thing to Master Goku when he was humiliated by him all the time.**

I grabbed Masato with my tail and tortured and pulverized him like how Frieza did to Vegeta.

I then threw him and smashed him into a boulder.

Masato got up.

Me: **You have no honor at all Masato. All you are is nothing but a pathetic little coward. Look at you. You are never going to be worthy of a Kamen Rider.**

Nazz: I like your Universe 666 version better!

Takumi: Universe 666?

Nazz: Long story.

Me: **Yeah we'll tell you later.**

Then MASATO WENT BALLISTIC!

Masato Kusaka: YOU THINK YOU'RE A HERO, TAKUMI INU! NO! YOU ARE JUST AN ANT UNDERNEATH MY BOOT! ONCE I KILL YOU, MARI WILL BE MINE TO DO AS I PLEASE! AND THEN, I

WILL KILL YOUR FRIENDS! AND AS FOR THE KAMEN RIDERS, I WILL JUST ANNIHILATE THEM TOO! STARTING WITH KABUTO OVER THERE!

Me: **Like hell you will!**

I teleported and kicked him in his stomach and he belched up a tremendous amount of blood!

Camie punched him in his face and kicked him in his stomach and then he reverted back and the belt came off him!

I grabbed it and his Faiz Phone.

Me: **You don't deserve this.**

Takumi: You can have this, Kiba.

Kiba: Thanks Takumi.

He put it on.

Me: **Time to turn you into roadkill.**

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads verse) **"Then a truck came barreling towards the opponent at an incredible speed and honked its horn loudly as it turned him into roadkill."**

HONK HONK!

A huge semi truck appeared and smashed Masato down and sent him crashing into a tree!

Me: **Now to finish this.**

I then slashed Masato's head off and killed him instantly!

His spirit then appeared.

Me: **Nico care to do the honors**

Nico simply summoned Dark's blaster, channeled Black Gate Energy into it, and fired at Masato's head and chest.

He was found guilty by those he hurt and was fading away.

Masato: NO! TAKUMI HELP ME! You wouldn't let a fellow rider die would you?

Takumi: A rider no. You? YES! Goodbye Masato and enjoy the black gates.

Me: **Give my regards to Swartz.**

Masato: DAMN YOU ALL TO HELL! (FADES)

He was gone!

I skewered his severed head on a spear.

Me: **Now for this .**

I wrote a note on a a scroll.

I threw the spear with his head on it.

It went into the Jacaranda cafe.

Kazuma saw it.

Kazuma: WHOA! Hey what's this?

He saw the note and read it.

カズマ様

かつて仮面ライダーカイザとして知られていた草戸マサトの頭であり、我々とファイズチームによって倒された。彼は永遠にブラックゲートに追放され、今では忘れられた記憶にすぎません。約束通りトラックで彼を轢き、東京中に彼の血をまき散らした。彼は二度と誰も傷つけません。 2月12日にまたお会いしましょう。

敬具 J.D.

追伸、Evelyn があなたに挨拶します。

He was happy.

Takumi: Listen, in case my Wolf Orphnoch gets out of control, I need you to make a contingency plan for me.

Nico: I can do that.

Me: **That is a promise.**

I reverted back.

Eli: But that was awesome though.

Cassidy: It sure was!

Axel: Yeah! You really socked it to him.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Wait look! Is that an Espeon and Umbreon?

We saw them.

Nico: It sure is.

Espeon: (In a girls voice) Long time no see Nico.

Umbreon: (In a girls Voice) Yeah you're looking good.

Nico: Fiona and Felicia Tamara!? Whoa!

Me: You know them?

Nico: I sure do. They are twins from my science class days and we studied on the power of wind and moonlight.

Me: Cool!

Cassidy: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Espeon: Mine is where we invented a wind powered generator.

Umbreon: Mine is where we made a moonlight powered solar cell.

Me: Cool! Moonlight is Sunlight being reflected off the moon. So that is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal. Takumi I would cover your eyes.

Takumi: Oh right.

They did so.

Nico pulled out a black and pink leotard.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico and the boys covered their eyes. And I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back and they were back to normal. Fiona was a girl with pink hair and purple eyes and Felicia was a girl with black hair and yellow eyes and Nico gave them their leotards and they put them on.

Fiona Tamara: (GROAN) That was rough.

Felicia Tamara: It sure was.

Nico then hugged them both.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Fiona and Felicia: We did too Nico.

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was awesome!

We told everyone everything and everyone cheered that Masato was gone.

Varie: Good riddance!

Me: Yep.

May: Next time, Cheese and Nosferata should come with you.

Me: Good idea!

Cassidy: Yeah!

---

Later at the beach, Nico had me blindfolded and Varie had Cassidy blindfolded.

Dr. Krankcase: Nico, I hope you can run very fast after this!

Nico: (GULP) I know.

Me: So where are we heading?

Nico: You'll see.

Cassidy: I have a feeling this will be good.

Varie: Yep.

We got to a picnic spot.

Then they took off our blindfolds and we saw we were at the beach.

Me: The beach.

Cassidy: Awesome.

Me: (GASP) Cassidy?

Cassidy: J.D.!?

Me and Cassidy: You're my blind date!?

Me: (In my head) Nico I knew this was your work.

Food Fight: Nico, did you know about this?!

Nico: Yes. We both knew.

Food Fight: Oh.

Me and Cassidy then had an awesome picnic.

It was a great lunch and more.

Then Cassidy kissed me on the lips and I returned the kiss and it was awesome.

Cassidy: I love you J.D. You did so much for me and helped me get through the darkest of times and I will always be grateful. I love you.

Me: I love you too Cassidy.

We kissed again and it was awesome.

Everyone: Aww.

Dirge: I'm really happy for them. But why couldn't they do this yesterday?!

Nico: They didn't know what to say.

Varie: Yeah.

Dirge: I see.

Me: Cassidy lets give Nico his just rewards.

Cassidy: With pleasure.

I spun my magisword bracelet.

TICKLE MAGISWORD!

UH OH!

Nico: You'll never take me alive! (activates Speed Demon and Reverse Flash's Ridewatches)

G1 Blades: (sees something) Yes, they will.

But then Nico fell into a mud pit and it came from a Quagsire!

Me: A Quagsire! Cool!

Quagsire: (In a girls voice) Cool huh?

Nico: (SPITS) Bethany Logan? Whoa!

Quagsire: You asked for this.

Me and Cassidy tickled Nico and he laughed hysterically!

May: Your favorite memory of Nico?

Quagsire reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had blue and black clothes on.

Bethany Logan: Me and Nico loved playing in the mud and it was so fun. My favorite was when me and Nico were on a field trip to a stinky swamp and I slipped and fell into the stinky mud and Nico jumped in and splashed me all over.

We laughed!

We stopped tickling Nico.

Me: That is fun.

Lana: Boy I got an awesome mud playing partner.

Xenia: You sure do.

Cassidy: I'll say.

Nico: Yeah that was funny.

Nico and Bethany hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

SPLAT!

Bethany splashed mud in Nico's face.

Bethany Logan: Me too Nico. Me too mud splashee.

We laughed.

We arrived back and the estate.

Family Guy Penelope: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Kopaka's team will include Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, and Universe 666 Eis Shenron. Nuju's team will include Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, and Edyn.

Me: Cool choices!

Qin: I'll say!

Rachel Stavenport: I agree and I'm honored to be on a team.

Shana: Me too.

Nuju: This will be fun.

The previous group came.

El Diablo: Can me, Toiletnator, Fixer, Mr. Mittens, Leonard, Xiao Fung, Iron Lung, Vanitas, Merman, and Evil Lyn go with you guys?

Fire Lord: Me, Pooperman, Evil Spring Man, Superfriends Cheetah, Beagle Boys, Evil Wing Man, Windfall, Dark Phoenix, Genbu, and Mouth of Sauron will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Pooperman: Nico you're really filthy.

Nico: Oh yeah. Sorry.

Maria: I got this.

She fired waves of water and washed him off and he was clean.

Nico: Ahh. That's better.

Maria: No problem.

Tempest Shadow: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Murkrow and Slowking next.

Me: Ooh!

Poromon: Oh boy.

Xenia: Poromon it's not the Murkrow you fought. It's a gene-slammer for one.

Poromon: Oh.

Qin: But this will be cool.

Fixer: Where are we heading next?

Evil Spring Man: That's what I want to know.

Nico: Well you'll like this. We're going after Donny from the 2006 move Ted.

We gasped!

Me: I thought he was in jail!

Nico: Me too.

Camie: Who is Donny?

I went over his history.

* * *

Donny is the main antagonist of the Ted duology, acting as the main antagonist in both films.

He is Robert's father who desperately wants Ted to give to his son. Donny is also Ted's biggest fan and arch-nemesis.

He was portrayed by Giovanni Ribisi, who also played Parker Selfridge in Avatar and Tim Briggs in Contraband.

Donny came from a lower-class background. His mother had presumably left him with his father, who had one-night stands in front of him. When he saw Ted on TV one night, he immediately liked him and wanted one of his own. However, when he asked his father (who was making out with a woman on the couch) if he could have him, he refused since he had already given him a present: a rake. After his father tells him to go to his hammock, Donny felt heartbroken and took one last glance at the TV screen of young Ted before reluctantly leaving.

When Robert, his son, was born, a grown-up Donny vowed to be the best father ever and let his son have anything he wants - including Ted (which may have contributed to Robert's nature). It's unknown what happened to Donny's wife, but given his stalking attitude, it's possible that she may have left or divorced him.

Donny is first introduced in a positive way. He approaches John and Ted in the park with his son Robert. Donny had remembered Ted from an interview he had years ago, where the host kept on saying prejudiced jokes because he thought Ted was ALF. He offers to buy Ted from John for Robert, but he refuses and he's a little insulted by Robert's actions towards Ted.

Later, Donny's true nature begins to take a darker form when he appears outside of the grocery store Ted works and asks Ted why he's alone. Ted pretends that he isn't alone and that Christ is with him. Sooner or later, Ted leaves with Tami-Lynn.

Finally, Donny and Robert kidnap Ted and take him to their old house, which is also their secret hideout. There, Donny's obsession with Ted comes into full circle. On the walls are hundreds of tapped magazine cut-outs of Ted as a kid and an adult. When Donny tells Ted he belongs to Robert now and that the former must do as the latter says, Ted rudely criticizes his getting away with kidnapping and says the "F" word when sarcastically complimenting this example, but Donny yells loudly at him for swearing, scaring Robert. Noticing this, Donny quickly apologizes to his son for this. Donny reveals that when he was young, he asked his dad for a talking teddy bear, but he said no; it was then that he swore that if he ever had a son, he'd never say no to his son again. He also showed Ted a basement full of destroyed teddy bears that he had used to fill Ted's place, only to realize eventually that none of them were real enough.

Donny sends Ted and Robert upstairs to play whilst he goes downstairs to dance in private. Before Robert violently rips Ted's ear off for swearing with Jesus' name and the "F" word between the last two parts of His name, he says that like his father, he needed to be punished, suggesting that his father abuses him. Ted tricks Robert into playing hide-and-seek with him and he sneaks downstairs to call John. He tells John who took him and that he thinks Donny and Robert may be lovers, but the phone is quickly disconnected by Donny.

Donny and Robert put Ted in a big bag and place him into the trunk of the car to escape John. It is then that John and Lori smash into the back of Donny's car, breaking the back window and allowing Ted to escape, but during so, his stomach is ripped a bit. Ted runs into a nearby building and he's pursued by Donny. As Robert runs at John and Lori demanding "his" teddy bear back, John punches Robert in the nose and knocks him out (to Lori's shock), saying that he deserved it. Donny catches up with Ted into the building, which, in terms, is Fenway Park. Ted crawls up a stadium, but he's stopped by Donny who offers him love, rocking horses, and dancing, but of course, Ted refuses, telling Donny they're far apart from it. Donny quickly grabs him and throws him onto the field, ripping him in half by accident and draining the magic from him, killing him. Immediately, Donny runs away from a passing police car before Ted is brought back to life by Lori, wishing her life back.

In the end, Patrick Stewart (narrating the whole Ted story) reveals that Donny was arrested for kidnapping a plush toy, but the charges were dropped when he and the police realized how completely stupid that sounded.

After having failed to capture Ted in the first film, Donny is now working as a janitor at the Hasbro Toy Company. He discovers that Ted's imminent court case is on the news, and decides to use this to his advantage by convincing the CEO to hire their best lawyer to ensure that Ted loses his case and retains his status as property. He also wants them to capture Ted and study him in the hopes of discovering the secret to creating more live teddy bears.

Later on, after Ted storms off to get away from John and Samantha, Donny stalks him and follows him into the New York City Comic-Con. He disguises himself as a Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtle and asks Ted for a picture, but when he reveals himself, Ted runs away. As Ted is contacting John and Samantha, Donny appears behind him and knocks him unconscious.

Just as Donny is about to cut Ted open with a kitchen knife, John and Samantha arrive at Comic-Con and save Ted. The CEO then abandons Donny out of fear for being sued or charged for potential crimes. John furiously confronts Donny and punches him in the face. Enraged that he will never have his own Ted, Donny decides that if he cannot have a Ted for his own, no one can. As Ted, John and Samantha are leaving, Donny cuts the cables holding up a model of the Starship Enterprise, hoping the model will crush Ted. His plan fails utterly, however, when John winds up being hit by the model instead, which gets him sent to the hospital. When Donny hides from the security among the Ninja Turtle cosplayers, Ted exposes him by playing Tiffany's "I Think We're Alone Now", making him dance and allowing security to apprehend him. With Ted now contributing to humanity and authorized as a person, Donny is arrested and is facing charges for kidnapping and attempted murder.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Me: This guy is a monster.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Agustin Ruiz of

The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Agustin Ruiz of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Agustin Ruiz for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Ted the bear.

Lincoln: And stop that spoiled brat, Donny, from trying to steal him again and send him off to reform school, and once we send him off to reform school, you better be prepared to die, Agustin Ruiz.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) Jackie's already got the black vans heading for our location to send Donny off to reform school, and once you're sent away, Donny, you better say your prayers, Agustin Ruiz, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Headstrong: We should go meet Ted right now!

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off to New York.

---

We arrived and we saw a bear and he was drinking beer.

Leonard: Hi there!

Beagle Boy Leader: You must be Ted.

Ted: Who wants to fucking know?

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. That's who fucking wants to know.

Xenia: Your voices sounds so much like Peter Griffin's voice.

Me: I was just about to say the same thing.

Larry Koopa: Guys, I don't know if comparing Ted to Peter Griffin is a-

Ted: Let me tell you something about Peter Griffin. He's a fat dumbass who caused trouble in Quahog just for the Hell of it. He also abused Meg over there for no reason. I'm not like him! I am a resonsible person who cares deeply for my friends. In fact, if I ever have children, which I probably never will, I would treat them with love and fucking respect!

Me: That's the fucking spirit!

Qin: Yeah you said it Ted!

Stewie: You may be a teddy bear Ted, but you are a pretty cool cat!

STEWIE JUST SAID THAT!

Stewie: Take it home with ya!

Ted: Wanna meet my friends?

Iron Lung: Sure.

Windfall: Which ones are here right now?

Ted: John Bennett is here.

John came.

John Bennett: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too John.

Qin: Awesome to meet you.

He got out a Marijuana smoke.

Me: Light you?

John Bennett: Thanks.

I formed a flame on my thumb and he puffed it.

Ted: Sam's here too.

Cinderella Anastasia: I knew she would be here!

Samantha Leslie Jackson Came.

Sam Leslie Jackson: Hey guys.

Me: Hello Sam.

Qin: Awesome to meet you.

Sam Leslie Jackson: Same here.

Cassidy: J.D. lets get to making out.

Me: Your wish is my command.

Me and Cassidy and my harem got to kissing. RAWR!

Evil Lyn: You'll have to pardon J.D. and his harem.

Ted: No worries. I think it's awesome they love each other that much.

Nico: I think it's so adorable.

Mouth of Sauron: Are you a spectacled bear, Ted?

Ted: Not really sure. I'm just a teddy bear.

Lola: But you're still awesome.

Poromon: Here Ted want one?

He gave Ted a beer.

Ted: Oh thanks.

He opened it and was drinking it.

Sam Leslie Jackie: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Nico: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: It's awesome and funny.

Merman: The kind of rumors started to cause a panic?

Ted: Exactly!

Genbu: I see.

Nico: Oh boy.

Qin: Not good. But Donny is a jerk. He doesn't care about anyone but himself.

Lola: I agree.

Vanitas: Where do you think he'll be?

Ted: Probably in that Comic Con convention again.

Dark Phoenix: You mean the one with Bumblebee and TMNT?

Ted: Yep.

Qin: Then we got to stop him.

Nico: I agree. We won't let him get away with this.

May: J.D., did you hear all that?

Me: I sure did. Boss made a clone to have me listen to to everything.

Nico: Great.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Then we got to ready.

Maria: (to the other mascots) You guys want to get drunk with them?

Poliwag: Me, Manaphy, and Horsea do!

Jamesdean5842: Someone put me out of my misery.

They got to drinking too.

They drank 20 bottles of beer!

Me: Uhh boss?

We stopped making out.

Me: Huh? Uh oh.

Poliwag: (Slurred) I just want to s- How are you Alfred Hitchcock?

Poromon: (Slurred) This comic sucks. He couldn't make me laugh even if I was laughing my ass off and he was making me do it huh.

Manaphy: (Slurred) Yeah come on skinny make me laugh.

Horsea: (Incoherent Slurred Speech) What can't you just accent that you're my father?

Ted: (Drunk and slurred) Why can't you be good looking like most Americans?

Poromon: Actually I'm quite typical. Most Americans look nothing like the way they're portrayed in the media.

Poliwag: In fact, obesity is one of our country's primary public health concerns.

Nico: (laughs) Okay, that's enough!

Me: Yeah you guys have had enough.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal and had a massive hangover headache.

Poromon: (GROANS) What a headache!

Poliwag: What the fuck happened!?

Nico: You drank the most ever.

May: Let's get going now.

Ted: Okay.

We were off to the New York Convention Center.

We arrived.

Roy Koopa: Ah, Comic Con. the place where people dress up like their favorite characters in popular media

Me: Yep.

We walked around.

Me: Wow look at all these. Huh? (Sees something) Hey look.

I showed everyone comics about us.

Me: They made comic books about many of our adventures.

Nico: Cool! Team Loud Phoenix Storm Issue 575 - Guardians Together, W.I.T.C.H. Forever.

Will: Wow!

Nico looked at it and it was a perfectly accurately retelling and comic of our adventure with when we faced Nerissa the first time!

Nico: Boy this is cool.

Qin: That is so cool.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: And our adventures are still going on. But I'm truly honored that they are making comics for us.

Nico: Me too. We'll buy some later.

Nico put it back.

We looked and saw DONNY!

Superfriends Cheetah: Donny's dressed up like one of the Ninja Turtles!

Me: He sure is a big fan of them I'll give him that.

Ted: Showtime!

Ted played on Sam's phone "I Think We're Alone Now"

Mr. Mittens: Any minute now.

Donny heard it and saw Ted.

St. Patricia: Entrance time!

Me: Lets do it. Lets get him True Believers!

Nico: Excelsior!

We went at him.

Donny went to Ted and then the spirits of the great comic books appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then the statue of the great creator of Marvel Comics, Stan Lee, appeared and in its hand was the Earth with the 6 Infinity Stones orbiting around it and then they formed into a rainbow and then out came us.

Everyone saw us and cheered wildly!

Me: Thank you thank you!

Nico: That entrance was a work of art.

Donny: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right Donny!

Toiletnator: No one tries kidnapping innocent toy bears!

Pooperman: You don't deserve to wear that Raphael costume!

Qin: Yeah!

Raphael: And no one impersonates me.

I told everyone everything Donny did and more and they booed him!

Qin: You heard them Donny!

Lola: It's buttkicking time!

Deadwood, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, Killer Croc, Amora, Electropede, Baron Mordo, Thundermon, Felix Faust, Kerbero Gangan, Emil Eagle, Evil Crash Man, Ape Man, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Evil Drill Man, Millipede Pete, Evil Cut Man, Strikning, Ozzie Ostritch, and Bond Man then appeared.

Nico: Deadwood, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, Killer Croc, Amora, Electropede, Baron Mordo, Thundermon, Felix Faust, Kerbero Gangan, Emil Eagle, Evil Crash Man, Ape Man, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Evil Drill Man, Millipede Pete, Evil Cut Man, Strikning, Ozzie Ostritch, and Bond Man.

Amora: I'm truly honored to be at the NYC ComicCon.

Baron Mordo: Same with me.

Felix Faust: This is awesome.

Me: It's perfect for some of the Marvel Villains.

Amora: That sure was and that was awesome doing an entrance as an homage to our creator.

Me: Yeah it sure was cool!

All of us: EXCELSIOR!

Deadwood: There are comics about our adventures?

Maria: There sure are

Brass Knuckles: I didn't know that!

Mojo: I should read them later

Me: You'll love them. They are so cool.

Killer Croc: (to Nico) Heard you went to Yellowstone.

Nico: We sure did.

Amora: How was it?

Me: It was awesome and very beautiful.

Qin: We'll show you all some pictures of the sights later.

Me: Yep.

?: Boy I'll say.

A figure came out and it was KUBAK from episode 22 of Lost Galaxy!

---

Kubak and Teksa were employed with the task of assassinating Trakeena and framing the Red Galaxy Ranger for her death. When they intervened with Trakeena's battle against Leo, she defeated them with trouble, Teska being the first to fall under her sword. She spared Kubak and demanded to know who put him to the task. Kubak, however, hesitated long enough for Deviot to shoot him.

He was presumed dead like his comrade until he grew, distracting both Trakeena and the Galaxy Rangers from their present matters. Trakeena left Kubak to deal with them and the Rangers quickly called upon the Galaxy Megazord to battle him. Kubak was no match for the Megazord which easily destroyed him with its Missile

Launch attack.

---

Leo Corbett: Kubak!

Kubak: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to kill Trakeena and frame the red ranger for her death.

Kubak: That's right J.D. and you did my work for me.

Me: Trakeena deserved it one way or another. She was a heartless monster.

Kubak: No arguments there.

William: Why couldn't you have just succeeded in killing Trakeena the first time?

Kubak: I might have underestimated her.

Me: She was just that cunning and she beat the living shit out of me. Twice. But I won and destroyed her in the end.

Qin: Yeah it's true.

Me: But she was banished to the Warp.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Kubak: Good. I'm glad she is gone.

Me: The Universe 666 version would make a great M.O.E. Member.

Kubak: Indeed.

We got the usual battles underway. Everyone was in for a great show.

---

## Johnny 2x4, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sapphire Constantine, John Constantine, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood - Nico's rescue was fun in Yellowstone

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) Nico's rescue was fun in Yellowstone. I wish you and I could've been there!

Jonny: You would have loved it. It was awesome.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing and it was really great to see.

Tornado Bolt: The geysers and mud pools are awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there ja.

Stealth Elf: I think it's awesome too.

Sapphire Constantine: You got that right.

John Constantine: I agree there too.

Deadwood: Same here. Lets do it!

Jonny used his legend items.

GARGANTUA HEAD VS MAMMOTH MOUTH - THE REVENGE! THE MISADVENTURES OF MELONHEAD!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruits and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Xena Starbeam, Elrena Firebolt, Flora Halinora, Abigail Applejack, Laniya Vexxington, Hailey Greengrass and Rhonda Zexxington, The Signers, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Battling Another Jaou Dragon and Another Count Nocturne

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Nico, Marceline's team, Count Nocturne's team, and the others did good Battling Another Jaou Dragon. And Another Count Nocturne as well.

Jack Atlas: They sure did and that was amazing that Sailor Mysterious Tower made us all now permanently dark orb free.

Carly Atlas: That was so cool and amazing.

Applejack: I agree there too.

Apple Bloom: I thought it was so awesome and great.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Xena Starbeam: You got that right there.

Elrena Firebolt: Yeah Sailor Mysterious Tower did a huge and great deed for us.

Flora Halinora: I agree there too. That was awesome.

Laniya Vexxington: Yeah it sure was cool and she saved us all from having Dark Orbs inside us.

Hailey Greengrass: But Nico's Contingency Plan remains in play because he is not taking any chances.

Rhonda Zexxington: Yeah he doesn't want to become a monster like Evil Nico.

Yusei: Yeah he didn't want to take any chances.

Brass Knuckles: That does make sense. Lets do it!

Jack used his Legend Items.

JACK ATLAS DRAGON OF FIRE! FLAMING DRAGON ARCHFIEND BLAST!

CARLY ATLAS ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD OF THE ORANGE FLAME! CARLY ATLAS WINDS OF ORANGE FLAMES!

They fired waves of elements, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystals and apples and smashed him down.

---

Jaune Arc, Pyrrha Nikos, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Melanie Taiyou, Fire Princess, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo Lincoln's Rescue.

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Equestria. How was it?

Jaune: It was really awesome and we word from Princess Celestia that a vicious criminal and evil bully from the dark past of Gina Readington, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari, Lincoln's Guardian Angels and The Legendary Planet Gene-Slammers named Damien Blakewell, along with his gang of thugs known as The Harbingers of Chaos broke out of prison, and they're not only causing havoc, but they want revenge on the girls.

Mojo Jojo: Oh man! But it's good that they stopped them!

Pyrrha Nikos: Yeah that was intense. But we're glad they were stopped.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too. But some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels all got some well deserved payback on them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there and that was awesome.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Melanie Taiyou: That was awesome that we got them.

Fire Princess: It sure was.

Mojo Jojo: I'm glad they were stopped. Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo, am ready!

Jaune and Pyrrha used their legend items.

JAUNE'S SWORD OF GOLDEN JUSTICE! THE WINDS OF STORM MAGIC!

PYRRHA'S SWORD OF CRIMSON FURY! THE FIRESTORM OF DRAGONIC INFERNOS!

They fired waves of fire and wind and smashed him down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Elaine Wittgenstein, Lisa Loud, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - Meeting the Incarnation of Cthugha and a Rayquaza Gene-slammer

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) I heard you guys met the Incarnation of Cthugha and a Rayquaza Gene-slammer. What are their names?

Keiko: Their names are Cadenza Cthugha and Delia Skythunder and they are both really awesome.

Rarity: Indeed they are darlings. Cadenza has amazing fire powers and amazing skills.

Sweetie Belle: Boy they sure do and both their stories are amazing.

---

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Cadenza Cthugha: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Cadenza, Delia, what memories did you have with Lincoln, oh, and I forgot to ask: did any of Lincoln's enemies or his mean sisters do anything to earn your hatred?

Cadenza Cthugha: Allow me to go first, and to answer your question: yes, there's one person who had earned my hatred, it was Lori. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing workouts in our gym and the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, then, the doors burst down, and we saw who it was: it was Lori, and she wanted to kill Lincoln yet again. I was so absolutely pissed off at that control freak bitch, I almost got that close to using Cthugha's Fire Vampire Curse and having her damned for all eternity, but Lincoln stepped in and he fired a blast of fire energy and trapped her inside a fire orb, and he told everyone of what Lori tried to do to him, and as a result, Lori got grounded for nineteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal container, and she screamed at us and pounded on the door: she lost her mind. But, I gave Lori the bird through the window, and she screeched like a banshee yet again.

Luna: Yeah, I remember that day all too well, plus, Lori was still behaving like a wild animal. That's proof that she needed to be put in her place again, otherwise she would go on a rampage throughout Michigan.

Delia Skythunder: That's putting it mildly, and Lori was also at it again with me and Lincoln. One day, we were at the park, and we were doing a study on the types of clouds and the weather patterns that occur when the seasons change. But, then, we heard the sound of high-pitched shrieking in the air, and there was only one person responsible for it: Lori. That control freak was once again on another rampage, and she ran at us to pummel us, but Lincoln grabbed Lori by the collar of her shirt, and he slammed her hard onto the ground, which knocked her out and Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and tied that bitch up, then we dragged Lori home, and after we told the family of what Lynn tried to do to us, Lori got grounded for sixteen weeks and Lincoln threw her in a metal cage, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Nicholette Torrington who also arrived gave Lori the bird through the bars, and she screeched like a banshee yet again, as she lost her mind.

Nicholette Torrington: This hadn't been the first time I gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the finger, and I wasn't the only Guardian Angel of Lincoln to give those five that gesture as well.

Me: Yeesh, I remember those two days all too well.

Nico: (Winces) Damn, I wonder what got Lori in that kind of bad mood in those two days?

Lincoln: Diana Elementa found out from Lisa's cameras in those two incidents that someone cracked the screen on Lori's phone, and she found out who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lynn, she'd cracked the screen on Lori's phone and placed a piece of my hair at the scene to frame me. Lynn got grounded for twelve weeks, and Riley Mackenzie punched Lynn hard in the face and threw her in a metal cage again, and she roared at us and pounded on the door. But, Nicholette Torrington who also arrived gave Lynn the bird through the bars, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Luna: Yeah, we were pretty mad at Lori at first, but then, to find out Lynn did that, I was that close to smashing her head in with my guitar for those stunts.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Killer Croc: OH MAN! Lynn sure did terrible back then but thank goodness Lisa's cameras found out she did it!

Gill Grunt: You're not kidding there.

Elaine Wittgenstein: Yes indeed. And I'm glad those surveillance systems that Lisa built here were able to identify the culprit before they could cause serious damage to Lisa's elder brother.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Not a bad job if I must say so myself.

Killer Croc: I agree there too. Well done Lisa. Lets do it!

Keiko used her Legend Items.

KEIKO'S SPIRIT WORLD OF THE FIGHT! KEIKO'S LOVE OF YUSUKE!

They fired waves of flowers, jewels, water and ice and smashed him down.

## Sakura Avalon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Yumi Korra, Godzilla, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - Cassidy's First Ambassador Mission

Amora was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) Today was Cassidy's first Ambassador mission. And She and the others got Masato Kusaka's death out of the way.

Sakura Avalon: They sure did and just like J.D. promised, he went J.D. the Nocturnal and ripped him apart and also smashed him down with a truck and then J.D. skewered his head on a spear and sent it to Kazuma just like he said.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy it sure was.

Spyro: Masato REALLY hated Takumi with a vengeance!

Yumi Korra: You got that right. That was intense.

Godzilla agreed.

Amora: Boy it's time like these that I'm glad Universe 666 Masato is not like that. Lets do it!

Sakura Avalon used her Legend Items.

CLOW CARD ELEMENTAL BARRAGE! SAKURA AVALON'S CRUSADE OF THE CLOW!

They fired waves of energy and magic and elements and smashed her down.

## Paula (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Marie Hernandez, Lincoln Loud, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - Mine and Cassidy's Blind Date and Nico's funny punishment

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) J.D. and Cassidy's Blind Date was pretty good. (laughs) And Nico got a funny punishment!

Paula: He sure did. He was about to make a run for it. But he tripped and fell into the mud and then they tickled him all over.

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) That was so awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was and they made him laugh all over.

Whirlwind: It sure was funny.

Marie Hernandez: I knew that Mudplaying Bethany had a hand in it too. Only one girl that we knew did that and she loves playing in the mud and that was Bethany Logan. She was a Quagsire Gene-slammer that we met.

Lincoln: That was awesome and fun. Lana and Bethany love playing in the mud.

They laughed!

Electropede: (LAUGHS) They sure love to play in the mud. Lets do it!

Paula used her Legend Items.

PAULA'S NBA BASKETBALL FUN! BASKETBALL OF FUN AND GREAT!

They fired waves of basketballs, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

## Eli Winston Bullock, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Andrea San Juan, Mokunai XI, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Ted is a silly bear

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Ted is a silly bear. One who has a good heart.

Eli: He sure is and he loves beer as much as Poromon does.

Starlight Glimmer: I think it's awesome too.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: I think it's awesome too. Ted and Poromon love getting drunk.

Andrea San Juan: It's so funny.

Mokunai XI: You got that right. And also J.D. was making out with his harem the entire time we were talking.

Baron Mordo: Ahh love in the making. Lets do it!

Eli used his legend items!

ELI'S POWER OF THE FORCE! ELI'S FORCE CRUSADE!

They fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Sage, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Erin Utakara, Squidward, Squilliam, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - Ted sure smells like bear and his voice sounds so much like Peter Griffin

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) Ted sure smells like beer. And his voice sounds so much like Peter Griffin.

Sage: But thank goodness he is NEVER going to be like that guy. But his voice is very identical.

Pinkie Pie: We met lots of people that have the same sounding voice. Many people we know have the same voice like many of us.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there. It's cool.

Featherweight: I think it's cool too.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Erin Utakara: You got that right.

Squidward: That is awesome and fun.

Thundermon: It sure is. Lets do it!

Sage activated his legend items.

SAGE'S LIGHTNING FURY FORCE! THUNDERSTORM SWORD OF THE HALO!

They fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

---

Ingrid Third, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dorothea Qinsley, Jessica Herleins, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Thank goodness Ted isn't

## like Peter Griffin

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid Third) Thank goodness Ted isn't like Peter Griffin. He's a MUCH better person.

Ingrid: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: It sure good he isn't like Peter Griffin.

Moondust: No kidding there.

Snowdrop: Peter Griffin is not smart at all.

Gari: I agree there. He was a total idiot.

Blackout: Yea no kidding. What a moron!

Dorothea Qinsley: You got that right!

Jessica Herleins: Yeah and he has no brain.

Felix Faust: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it!

Ingrid used her Legend Items.

DARKNESS OF THE LAW! LAW AND ORDER! DUN DUN!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Gaz Membrane, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sellenia Valencia, Lara Laramie, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - Donny is going down

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Donny is going down. What kind of monster tries to harm an innocent teddy bear?

Gaz: Someone that has no love for toys at all like Sid Phillips.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. Sid hated toys.

King Solar: But in the end that came back to bite him in the butt.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Sid got what was coming to him and he got scared bad.

Sellenia Valencia: Karma got him good.

Lara Laramie: It sure did y'all.

Kerbero Gangan: You got that right. Lets do it!

Gaz used her Legend Items.

AUSTRALIAN EAGLE FLIGHT! AUSTRALIAN ANIMALS VS POACHERS!

They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Wynn the Wind Charmer VS Emel Eagle

---

Emel Eagle was next.

Emel: Boy Ted is sure an awesome guy.

Wynn: At least he isn't as stupid as Peter Griffin.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Jeri Kamiya VS Evil Crash Man

---

Evil Crash Man was next.

Evil Crash Man: Peter Griffin and Ted have a voice that sounds so much the same.

Jeri Kamiya: They sure do. It's very identical.

She fired waves of energy and gears and smashed him down.

---

Miti the Yeti VS The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain

---

Ape Man was next.

Ape Man roared.

Miti: Roar yourself.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Honoka VS The Ghost of Dr. Coffin

---

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin was next.

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin: This is gonna be fun.

Honoka: You better believe it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Buster Bunny VS Evil Drill Man

---

Evil Drill Man was next.

Evil Drill Man: Boy Ted sure is funny.

Buster Bunny: He sure is.

Buster fired waves of carrots and smashed him down.

---

Aussa the Earth Charmer VS Millipede Pete

---

Millipede Pete was next.

Millipede Pete: I'm gonna bop you out of existence.

Aussa: Bring it on hammers of 100 legs.

She fired waves of earth and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Crag VS Evil Cut Man

---

Evil Cut Man was next.

Evil Cut Man: I'll cut you down!

Crag: Bring it on! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at him and smashed and pulverized him.

---

Fujiko VS Strikning

---

Strikning was next.

Strikning: Awesome how everyone beat Masato.

Fujiko: It sure is and J.D. fulfilled his promise too.

Strikning: He sure did.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Jinx VS Ozzie Ostrich

---

Ozzie Ostrich was next.

Ozzie: Boy J.D. is really covered in lipstick marks.

Jinx: (LAUGHS) He sure is.

She fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Fat Albert VS Bond Man

---

Bond Man was next.

Bond Man: This is awesome and fun.

Fat Albert: Oh yeah it is!

He fired waves of energy and smashed down Bond Man.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Cassidy, Varie, Celica, Camie, Himiko, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kubak

Kubak was next.

Kubak: Thanks for destroying Trakeena.

Me: You're welcome. But let me tell you she beat me up really bad.

Cassidy: It's true and I was there seeing that.

Camie: That was brutal!

Himiko: No kidding. I was told about that and it was awful.

Eli: No kidding there.

Kubak: Boy she did a number on you.

Me: Tell me about it. But if I see her again in the simulator or on one of Nico's rescues I will make her feel the ultimate extent of my power.

Kubak: You can do it.

Me: Yep. Lets do it.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Greatswords of Cthulhu, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the sigils of The Cthulhu Mythos entities etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blades, large demon heads with curved tentacles for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large midnight black demon heads with curved tentacles and large colored gems on the bottom of the midnight black demon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: LIGHTS OF ORION! ACTIVATE!

They glowed and got armbands, big belt buckles, claw gauntlets and crossguards on their swords.

Me: YEAH!

Lola: Wow! That is awesome still.

Me: Lets do it!

Leo: POWER UP MODE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and the rangers formed into a ball of energy and then Kubak exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Kubak you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jake: People are DEFINITELY gonna be making a comic about this.

Tsukasa: They sure will!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Shadow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki transformed and summoned clones of the SPD Rangers!

Me: Time for a long overdue spanking!

Nico: To quote Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Those who try to kill teddy bears and kidnap are bad and must be punished Donny! Prepare to feel the stingy wrath of the hand of justice from Count SPANKULOT! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

We went at him.

We blasted him all over with water and balloons and sauces and magisword blasts.

Nico then spanked him bad!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Donny screamed in excruciating pain from the spanking!

Dr. Krankcase, Food Fight, Dirge and Blades used the Earth and Tech and Life Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dirge's missiles, Blades's rockets and Dr. Krankcase and Food Fight's powers 100-fold.

Dr. Krankcase and Dirge: SLUDGE MISSILE BLAST!

Food Fight and G1 Blades: TOMATO MISSILE BARRAGE!

Toilet Water Force and Toiletnator: TOILET WATER DELUGE!

Phoenix Fix Fury and Fixer: PHOENIX FIX BLAST!

Cats of Mayhem and Mr. Mittens: CATS OF POWER BLAST!

Pigs of Justice and Leonard: PIGS OF JUSTICE ARMY BLAST!

Wind Demon Galore and Xiao Fung: WIND DEMON BLAST!

Iron Mayhem Country Force and Iron Lung: IRON MAYHEM BLAST!

Spiders and Darkness and Vanitas: SPIDERS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Lions of Fire and El Diablo: LIONS OF FLAMES BLAST!

Darkness Fish and Merman: DARKNESS FISH WAVE STORM!

Sorcery of the Autobots and Evil Lyn: AUTOBOTS BLAST WAVE FORCE!

Toilet Humor Force and Pooperman: TOILET HUMOR BLAST!

Springs of Justice and Evil Spring Man: SPRINGS OF FURY BLAST!

Speed Mayhem and Superfriends Cheetah: SPEED MAYHEM BLAST!

Thieves of Magic and Beagle Boys: THIEVES OF MAGIC BLAST!

Firewing Pegasus Fury and Fire Lord: FIREWING PEGASUS BLAST FLAME!

Evil Wings of Fury and Evil Wing Man: WINGS OF FURY BLAST!

Wind Force Magic and Windfall: WIND FORCE BLAST!

Phoenix Force Fury and Dark Phoenix: DARK PHOENIX BLAST!

Northern Tortoise Force and Genbu: NORTHERN TORTOISE BLAST!

2 Tailed Cat Force and Mouth of Sauron: WRAITH CAT FLAME STORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Ted, Nico, Fluttershy, Laney and Lana: DRUNK BEAR STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BEAR ELEMENT STYLE: SPECTACLED BEAR!

Entrapta: BEAR LIGHTNING STYLE: PANDA BEAR!

Perfuma: BEAR NATURE STYLE: SUN BEAR!

Frosta: BEAR ICE STYLE: POLAR BEAR!

Mai Shiranui: BEAR FIRE STYLE: SLOTH BEAR!

Nanami Simpson: BEAR WATER STYLE: AMERICAN BLACK BEAR!

Julie Makimoto: BEAR EARTH STYLE: ASIAN BLACK BEAR!

Sari Sumdac: BEAR LIGHTNING STYLE: BROWN BEAR!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said bears.

Lincoln and his harem: BEAR FINAL SMASH: BEAR ATTACK!

They summoned bears to attack and they mauled him.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and they tied Donny up, so he couldn't escape, and Jackie Wren threw him into the black van to send him off to reform school in Siberia.

Lincoln: Have fun in a reform school in Siberia, Donny.

Nico: Oh, he's in for quite a nasty time there. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Agustin Ruiz to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Agustin Ruiz.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Agustin Ruiz, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Agustin Ruiz: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Camila Urustos' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Urustos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Agustin Ruiz, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Agustin Ruiz. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Camila Urustos was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Urustos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Camila Urustos emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Camila Urustos grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Urustos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Urustos with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Camila Urustos has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Urustos surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Urustos is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Camila Urustos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Camila Urustos has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Camila Urustos' massive Fabled Urustos-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Urustos' Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Urustos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Urustos' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Urustos that said, "Camila Urustos, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Agustin Ruiz of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

カミラ・ウルストス、ファブルド・ウルストスのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人闇とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの破壊者、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ騎士団のアグスティン・ルイスの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Camila Urustos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED URUSTOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED URUSTOS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED URUSTOS IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED URUSTOS IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Camila Urustos' Super Angel-Fabled Urustos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Agustin Ruiz saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Camila Urustos fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Agustin Ruiz, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia:(Spanish Accent) Incredible, Camila's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Agustin Ruiz back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Camila, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Camila Urustos: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Urustos and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Urustos Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Agustin Ruiz once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Camila.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Camila Urustos.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Agustin Ruiz, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Camila Urustos and Lincoln went after Agustin Ruiz, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Agustin Ruiz and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Camila Urustos sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Agustin Ruiz, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Camila Urustos, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Urustos' Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Urustos surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Camila Urustos aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Agustin Ruiz.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Agustin Ruiz!

Camila Urustos and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Agustin Ruiz and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Agustin Ruiz and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Agustin Ruiz and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Camila Urustos and Lincoln gave Agustin Ruiz The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Camila Urustos and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Camila Urustos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Agustin Ruiz for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Camila.

Suddenly, Camila Urustos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Camila Urustos' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Urustos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Camila Urustos absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Urustos vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Agustin Ruiz's death, now there are only thirteen members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Camila Urustos: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Rubén Parra, which means it'll be Carmen Valkyrus' turn.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for the Wubbox Sisters.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea. There's seven Wubbox sisters of different elements, and there are only seven girls who would be Gene-Slammed into the seven Wubbox Sisters.

Lincoln: Amunet Musiqidandi, The Wubbox Gene-Slammer, Bastet Musiqidandi, The Rare Wubbox Gene-Slammer, Chione Musiqidandi, The Plant Wubbox Gene-Slammer, Ebony Musiqidandi, The Cold Wubbox Gene-Slammer, Isis Musiqidandi, The Air Wubbox Gene-Slammer, Neferteri Musiqidandi, The Water Wubbox Gene-Slammer, and Rana Musiqidandi, The Earth Wubbox Gene-Slammer.

Me: Seven Wubbox Sisters of The Seven Elements, now that's really awesome.

Nico: And we'll be meeting them tomorrow, but I know we'll meet some other bullies from the pasts of your Guardian Angels, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I'm afraid you're right, Nico.

Electropede: Have fun in jail, Donny!

Baron Mordo: I hope everyone enjoyed the show.

Thundermon: I bet they did.

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR US!

Me: YEAH! Thank you everyone!

Felix Faust: I hope we have another adventure involving a bear tomorrow.

Qin: Me too!

Kerberos Gangan: Now, what should we do to celebrate?

Ted: Let's drink til there's no tomorrow!

Me: I think you guys have had enough.

Nico: Yeah. But great job today everyone!

Ted: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this adventure and it was so awesome and fun. Also drink responsibly.

Me: Yep.

We went and bought many of our comics that were made for our adventures and more. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Ted was a funny movie and it was awesome how Ted sounds like Peter Griffin.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti And Emila Magica along with Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Dancing Rats, Sluggy the Unshaven, Movie Will Blake and Sinister Slug and we're going into the Simulator and we're going through the episode of SpongeBob called FEAR OF A KRABBY PATTY and we're going there for an awesome rescue and we're going to make Mr. Krabs reveal why he does so many terrible things all just to make money. Also we're going to face Another Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden and Another Dirty Bubble. And we're going to meet a Murkrow Gene-slammer and her name is Emma Vampirella and she is a vampire Mermaid and she is a powerful gothic master of darkness. She is Nico's friend that he met on the beach. The next match-up in this saga is Carmen Valkyrus - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus and Lincoln VS Rubén Parra. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Pokitaru, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down a former relative from the pasts of Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina named Abigail Seraphina, she may have been born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, but she's not like her sisters and she doesn't have immortality, and what also makes her not like her sisters is that she's used her powers to cause havoc and destruction across Royal Woods and wants nothing more than to see the world burn, because she's always been a very envious, jealous, and greedy girl and she hated her sisters for a very long time. But, her plan to burn Royal Woods to the ground and watch the world burn was stopped by Lincoln, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina, along with the other Guardian Angels, who defeated her, and they sealed her into a container and Leina Mobius froze her in a glacier and sent it to Antarctica where she would remain there forever. But, she eventually broke out, and now, she wants revenge and intends to finish her sisters off and burn the entire world. And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammers for the seven elemental Wubbox Sisters, they are

Amunet Musiqidandi, The Wubbox Gene-Slammer

Bastet Musiqidandi, The Rare Wubbox Gene-Slammer

Chione Musiqidandi, The Plant Wubbox Gene-Slammer

Ebony Musiqidandi, The Cold Wubbox Gene-Slammer

Isis Musiqidandi, The Air Wubbox Gene-Slammer

Neferteri Musiqidandi, The Water Wubbox Gene-Slammer

And Rana Musiqidandi, The Earth Wubbox Gene-Slammer

The seven Musiqidandi sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Egypt and classmates in Music. They also would also sing alongside lincoln and they even play music with Lincoln and his sisters, and just like The Men in Black, they even caught a few illegal aliens that were from space that crash landed on earth right in Michigan. Their last name, Musiqidandi means Dandy Musician in Arabic. The Musiqidandi also took up being fashionistas as their hobbies, and they even made bikinis for the girls in Lincoln's harem which in addition to adapting to the Super Angel transformation, but also grant the girls the ability to breathe underwater. They also made Lincoln a speedo, which in addition to adapting to the Super Angel transformations, but this would also give Lincoln the ability to breathe underwater, and they knew he'd gotten the ability to breathe underwater, thanks to his powers and from feeding on the blood of those who have water powers and can also swim underwater. In fact, when they made Lincoln a pair of orange swim shorts while they were 12 at the time, Lincoln kissed the Musiqidandi sisters on the lips. They're also the nieces of Space Dandy, and like their uncle, they hunt down criminals, and they hate Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Billy McLean, and even The Wet Bandits with a burning passion. Get ready for an awesome adventure in the park as we battle THE DEATH BEAR from Regular Show and we're going to show that World War I Bear what for.

See you all next time.

# Night of The World War I Bear

This chapter is based on the Death Bear episode from Regular Show

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of New Zealand, Oceania. But, they were no ordinary figure, it was, Jamie Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Taylor (Loud House). Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Taylor (Loud House), Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Taylor (Loud House): And not only that, it also means that we found out where my daughter is at.

Me: they're at New Zealand, Oceania.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. That's the same place when we found Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, and Zapp Thunder, And it is not a safe place for kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Taylor (Loud House), Me, and Nico were heading to New Zealand, Oceania. Then, Lincoln saw a 14-year-old girl who has tanned skin, long wavy brown hair with large tuft of her hair sticking upwards on her right side, black and purple eye makeup, and freckles. She wears a red hoodie jacket, a white shirt with a ace symbol, black fingerless gloves, black jeans, and red sneakers. Lincoln saw who she is, it was Jamie Loud.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Jamie?

Jamie Loud: Yeah! And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Jamie Loud: You don't mean?

Then, Taylor (Loud House) came out, and when Jamie Loud saw her, she was stunned.

Jamie Loud: So you're telling me that you're my mom?

Taylor (Loud House): Of course, sweetie.

Jamie Loud walk up to Taylor (Loud House), and they hugged, and Taylor cried tears of happiness while Jamie Loud blushes in embarrassed so hard, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Taylor, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Jamie Loud: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Jamie Loud with embarrassment, as Lincoln picked her up and hugged her, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Jamie Loud: (groans) Dad! Back off, okay? You're embarrassing me.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Jamie Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Taylor (Loud House) with her daughter, and Jamie Loud who maybe embarrassed, but now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

In the Simulater, Underwater in the streets of Bikini Bottom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti And Emila Magica along with Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Dancing Rats, Sluggy the Unshaven, Movie Will Blake and Sinister Slug and we were walking to the Krusty Krab for an awesome and great rescue. Our mission was to expose an evil Mr. Krabs and send him to prison forever.

Me: Been a while since we were in Bikini Bottom.

Xenia: Yeah it sure has been a while.

Camie: No kidding.

Lily: I was actually starting to miss Bikini Bottom.

Himiko: Boy I can tell.

Nokama: But this will be fun.

Me: It has been a while since we were here though.

Camie: No kidding.

Varie: But it feels good to be underwater again.

Eli: It sure does.

Nico: Nokama, I want to thank you, Dirty Bubble, and your teams for coming.

Nokama: No problem Nico. It's awesome to go with you on this.

Penelope Florrington: I'm excited for this.

Qin: We all are Penelope.

Nico: Penelope, remember when we first met each other?

Penelope: I sure do Nico. I was being teased because of my condition and you stood up for me and told those kids off that I couldn't help it.

Nico: Yep.

Zuria: What condition does she have?

Nicole: She has a rare metabolic condition called Trimethylaminuria. It's a condition in which the liver fails to break down an amino acid called Trimethylamine. It builds up and when it sweats out it makes you smell like rotten fish.

Zuria: YUCK! Is there a cure?

Nicole: No. There is none.

Zuria: Oh man. I had no idea.

Nico: Yeah no one did.

Nicole: Yeah and no matter how much you wash it off it will smell worse and worse.

Zuria: Geez!

May: But now, you're part of Nico's harem.

Penelope: I sure am.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Cassidy: We are so happy for you Penelope.

Hilary Thestalos: We all are.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Who enjoyed meeting Ted yesterday?

Me: We all did! But the mascots enjoyed him more because of how much they drank with him.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was the most beer I've ever seen them drink.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Lily: Boy no kidding!

Xenia: Yeah! Cana Alberona would have loved to go up against Ted and the mascots like that in a beer drinking contest.

Nico: Oh god. That would be chaos.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: That would be crazy though.

Himiko: Boy it sure would.

Cassidy: I agree there.

Nico: We also saw that comics of our adventures are being posted.

Lincoln: Boy we sure did and that is so awesome.

Laney: I think they are all amazing. Now we can relive our adventures in comic book form.

Xenia: We sure can.

Me: That is so awesome.

Varie: I think that's so awesome.

Camie: It sure is. That is so amazing that you guys went on an amazing adventure around the world like that In issues 260 to 304.

Himiko: And how you helped bring Chris Hargensen to justice in issue 156.

Luna: Those were so fun dudes.

Me: They sure were.

Nico: I also liked the song "I Think We're Alone Now".

Me: That was a cool song!

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah and Donny sure likes that song.

Xenia: He sure does. Now he is in a boarding school in Siberia.

Camie: Yep.

Himiko: But Luna we had no idea that Sam went through hell with Michael and Michelle Malloy. That was horrible.

Luna: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Oh man. I heard about that but I wasn't there when it went down.

Me: You won't like what you will see dude.

Dirty Bubble: It's good to be home!

Me: It sure is good to be in Bikini Bottom.

Qin: Yep.

We went to the Krusty Krab.

Lily: Okay now. We got to keep a low profile. This rescue is where we expose Mr. Krabs for more crimes. I gathered lots of evidence on this one and the people are gonna want to tar and feather him when they hear it.

Nico: Oh boy.

We saw Plankton.

Nico: Plankton? What are you doing here?

Plankton: This isn't what you think. I was planning my next scheme to get the formula when I see SpongeBob with bags in his eyes. I got Man Ray here to investigate.

Man Ray was in a detective coat and fedora hat.

Me: Oh I get it. You're working undercover.

Plankton: Yep.

Camie: Very clever.

Man Ray: And I see that you brought Dirty Bubble and Sinister Slug here too.

Dirty Bubble: Yep. This will be good.

Sinister Slug: Too bad Jumbo Shrimp and Atomic Flounder couldn't come.

Xenia: Yeah but that's okay.

Me: Lets go.

Nico: You got it.

[Open on the Krusty Krab. The customers are eating food.]

We went in.

Nico: Good morning Krusty Crew!

SpongeBob: Hey guys!

Squidward: Awesome to see you all here.

Me: Same here Squidward.

We got to ordering Krabby Patties and got to eating.

Nico: (Whispers) Remember guys. Play along.

We winked.

[Mr. Krabs is painting a picture while humming "Blow the Man Down" and Squidward is manning the cash register.]

Mr. Krabs: Finished at last! [Shows the picture to Squidward and SpongeBob, who is now at the chef's window] What do you boys think of my masterpiece?

Me: Lets see.

SpongeBob: [reading the sign] New business hours: 6 a.m. to 11 p.m.

Me: Ahh decided to expand hours.

Squidward: What?! That is totally unfair!

SpongeBob: Squidward's right, that's totally unfair! Couldn't we get to work earlier than 6:00 a.m.? Like 5:30 a.m.? Or 5:00 a.m.? Or 4:00 a.m.? Or- [Squidward zips up the chef's window before SpongeBob says the next time]

Squidward: Zip it!

Me: Boy SpongeBob loves working here huh?

Squidward: Yeah he does.

[Mr. Krabs places the sign on the front window. He stares out of the window and notices something surprising from across the street]

Mr. Krabs: What the…?! [The Chum Bucket now displays a sign in front saying that it is "now open 23 hours"] The Chum Bucket open 23 hours?!

Me: (In my head) Oh so that's it.

Mr. Krabs: So, that little piece of flotsam Plankton thinks he can stay open longer than me, does he? [A customer walks up to him, tray in hand]

Fish: Sure. I don't know. Why not?

Mr. Krabs: Well, he's wrong!

Fish: Oh, okay. Sure.

Mr. Krabs: As of now, the Krusty Krab is open 24 hours!

UH OH!

[SpongeBob's head bursts through the wall, in the place where the chef's window used to be]

SpongeBob: Did you hear that, Squidward? We get to keep working and working and working without ever having to go home! I've got to pinch myself, because I must be dreaming. [SpongeBob exits the punctured hole in the wall and stands flat on the floor. He starts pinching himself twice, then yells in pain. He pinches himself again and yells again, then does it four more times. After a brief pause, he pinches himself yet again] Well, I'm not dreaming.

Me: Nope you aren't.

[Switch to a telescope view of the front window of the Krusty Krab. Mr. Krabs walks up to the sign and amends it to read, Open 24 hours!]

Plankton: [behind the telescope] Open 24 hours, eh? I knew he couldn't resist staying open later than me. [He starts walking into the Chum Bucket] My evil plan is working perfectly. He'll run his employees into the ground, and when SpongeBob's mind finally cracks from exhaustion, I'll get him to tell me the secret Krabby Patty formula! [Laughs evilly. He notices after a while that Karen is not laughing with him] Why aren't you laughing?

Karen: I've heard this joke before.

Lily: Better get some coffee guys. We're going to be here for a while.

Nico: Okay.

Spongebob: What about Dirty Bubble? I spotted him an hour ago. Or at least someone who looked like him.

Maria: Was this Dirty Bubble lookalike colored black?

SpongeBob: That's right Maria.

Me: Another Dirty Bubble. Oh man. We'll worry about that later.

[Scene switches to the Krusty Krab. Mr. Krabs is standing near the cash register with a cowbell and beater in his hands]

Mr. Krabs: All right, everybody. The Krusty Krab is entering day 3 of non-stop service! Let's give it up for day 3! [The camera shows the customers of the Krusty Krab eating their food and not being swayed by Mr. Krabs' excitement] Yee haw! Day 3!

Me: Three days. Wow.

SpongeBob: [inside the kitchen, holding a Krabby Patty] Krabby Patty, I don't care if we have to stay open until the day after the end of time. As long as I am with you, I am complete.

Awww.

Nico: SpongeBob sure loves Krabby Patties.

[Bubbles fill the screen as the episode transitions to the outside of the Krusty Krab. It then cuts to the inside, where Mr. Krabs still is holding the cowbell]

Mr. Krabs: Day 10 of non-stop service!

Nico: 10 days? Uh oh.

Squidward: [exhausted] Mr. Krabs, can I go home yet?

Mr. Krabs: No one goes home!

Squidward: [points to the bags under his eyes] Look at these bags under my eyes; even my bags have bags! [The camera shows a closely detailed picture of Squidward's drowsy eyes, and a lady screams offscreen.]

Lincoln: Geez!

Applejack: And I thought I had bad bags like that.

Mr. Krabs: Quit your bellyaching, Squidward; you don't hear SpongeBob complaining, do you?

SpongeBob: [grilling patties in the kitchen] K-R-A-B-B-Y P-A-T-T-Y, says I.

Mr. Krabs: You could learn a few things from that boy.

Squidward: [through his teeth] Mr. Krabs, he is not normal. [SpongeBob starts kissing a Krabby Patty]

Mr. Krabs: All right, you can sit down for five minutes. Then it's back to work. [Squidward drops over and starts snoring.]

Me: (Whispers) Our plan is working guys. Any of you tired at all?

Nico: (Whispers) Nope. Good thing this is a simulation.

Xenia: (Whispers) Yeah.

[Plankton, wearing a tight black suit, descends from a rope on the wall and monitors at SpongeBob]

Plankton: Drat! He's not collapsing from exhaustion! But with a little more pressure, the sponge will crack like an egg! [clenches his fists] Then I'll be there to feast on the goo of his shattered psyche. [Slurps and then does an evil laugh. Mr. Krabs notices Plankton, but since he is tiny, black and suspending from a coil, he believes Plankton is a small insect]

Mr. Krabs: Ew, A spider bug. [Mr. Krabs squishes him and the scene changes to the Chum Bucket a while later. Plankton is on the phone, ordering an item from the Krusty Krab]

Plankton: Aw, Come on! [Mr. Krabs finally picks up on the other line]

Mr. Krabs: Krusty Krab! The restaurant that never closes. Would you like to place an order? [We hear a muffled sound from Mr. Krabs' phone] 10,000 Krabby Patties?! We'll start your order right away, Mr… uh, uh… What was that name again? [Muffles coming from the phone. Mr. Krabs writes his information on a piece of paper] Uh huh… Peter Lankton. Wait a minute, this isn't some kind of prank, is it?

Plankton: Eh… no.

Mr. Krabs: Good! We'll call you when it's ready, Mr. Lankton. [Mr. Krabs bursts through the kitchen door, and starts yelling orders at

SpongeBob] Kick it into high gear! We've got a big order! [Clutches SpongeBob, who is staring into space] I'm counting on you, boy! I need you to raise that spatular! [SpongeBob does so, enthusiastically] Yeah! And I need you to say, "Team Krusty Krab!"

SpongeBob: Team Krusty Krab!

Mr. Krabs: That's me boy! Now, make me 10,000 Krabby Patties.

Me: 10,000 Krabby Patties!? HOLY APPLESAUCE!

Qin: That is a lot!

[SpongeBob's eyes swell up as Mr. Krabs walks away]

Mr. Krabs: And no breaks!

SpongeBob: [Ecstatic, giggles] Did you hear that, spatula? You, me and 10,000 Krabby Patties. And the best part? No breaks! [Pinches himself] Wow!

Nico: Boy you would have to be crazy in order to do that!

[Cut to a view of the ocean with a small island with some palm trees in the background]

Mr. Krabs: Day 15! Give it up for day 15! [floats by as he hits the bell]

SpongeBob: K-R-A-B-B-Y P-A-T-T-Y… [floats by, flipping three of the six patties on the grill, as the setting transforms into the nighttime. Plankton floats by as the setting transforms into the daytime. Plankton laughs menacingly. SpongeBob floats by, putting mustard on one of four unfinished patties]

SpongeBob: 1,322…

Mr. Krabs: Day 23! Give it up for day 23! [floats by as the setting transforms into the nighttime. Mr. Krabs and SpongeBob continue floating by as the setting changes from day to night and vice versa]

SpongeBob: 6,654…

Mr. Krabs: Day 30!

SpongeBob: 7,121… [Plankton floats by now. He laughs menacingly. Patty items float by]

Mr. Krabs: Day… 35… ! [floating by as the setting transforms into the nighttime. Mr. Krabs and SpongeBob continue floating by as the setting changes from day to night and vice versa]

SpongeBob: 8,659… [floats by]

Old Man Walker: Wait, what's going on? Whoa, whoa! [floats by, confusedly. The scene switches back to the Krusty Krab. Mr. Krabs appears extremely tired]

Mr. Krabs: Day… [record scratch] anyone know how many days it's been? I've lost track.

Squidward: [Breathing heavily next to a pile of Krabby Patties] 43… ! [Gasps, as the top of his head expands and shrinks.]

Me: Oh boy.

Plankton: (uneasy) Although seeing Krabs do this is freaking me out a bit.

Me: It's freaking me out too.

Lincoln: No kidding and I did this the same way as Flip's brother did.

Nico: No kidding there.

[SpongeBob places a tray of food items on the chef's window and then shoves them off. He does the same again for a smelly boot]

Me: Whoa man.

Mr. Krabs: What the flimflam?! [Enters the kitchen and notices SpongeBob looking like a wreck] What are you doing in here, boy? You're wasting all me food! [SpongeBob does not answer him] Boy? [SpongeBob starts fighting the air with his spatula. Mr. Krabs hits him on the back of his head]

SpongeBob: [Drowsily] Oh, hey, Mr. Krabs. When did you get here?

Mr. Krabs: Boy, I'm worried that… [Mr. Krabs turns into a giant Krabby Patty that apparently talks gibberish] Got it?

SpongeBob: [wiping his eyes] I'm sorry, Mr. Krabs. Could you run that by me again?

Mr. Krabs: Sure, I said I'm worried that… [He turns into a Krabby Patty again. He turns back into himself after he stops talking]

SpongeBob: That's what I thought you said. Now, let me offer this as a rebuttal: [he starts screaming and throwing his hands in the air. He hides in the corner, waving his spatula at Mr. Krabs] Stay back! I'm warning you!

Mr. Krabs: [Starts walking towards SpongeBob] All right. Now you're just acting silly. I want you to… [Mr. Krabs turns into a Krabby Patty again]

SpongeBob: No, don't eat me! I'm too chewy! [Screams and runs outside the kitchen, where his eyes bulge as he notices the customers are now Krabby Patties] Holy shrimp! They're everywhere! [Runs screaming and knocks into a Krabby Patty, falling]

Krabby Patty: [looking at him] blarg.

SpongeBob: [Running and screaming. He starts screaming at two Krabby Patties sitting at a table, then one going to the bathroom and then screaming and pointing at Tom.]

Sally: I told you that shirt was hideous. [SpongeBob screams again]

Man Ray: I think we should hold an intervention for Spongebob.

Me: Good idea.

Lily: Now guys!

We got up.

Lily: Everyone! This version of Mr. Krabs is a cheapskate and a fraud and a thief!

Everyone gasped!

Man Ray: Spongebob, look at yourself! Do you really think you can keep working here when you're tired?!

Spongebob:… yes!

Squidward: Whatever you guys are up to, count me in! I can't stand this lunacy anymore!

Me: And you need it too! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

SLEEPING DRAGON MAGISWORD!

I fired energy blasts and it hit them and they fell asleep.

Out like a light!

We put blankets on them.

Nico: Be right back. (ACTIVATES REVERSE FLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

ZOOM!

Nico ran and put SpongeBob and Squidward in their beds and came back.

Nico: I'm back.

Me: Good idea.

Lily: Now that that's taken care of we got some incriminating evidence.

The Police came.

Officer: Lets hear it.

She pulled out a massively huge book and it had all of Mr. Krabs's activities he did in it.

---

Eugene Harold Krabs (b. November 30, 1942), better known as Mr. Krabs, is a major character in Nickelodeon's SpongeBob SquarePants franchise. He is the money-obsessed founder of the Krusty Krab and just like Spongebob, he is business rivals with Plankton.

Although he is one of the series protagonists, Mr. Krabs is frequently known for having a villainous side throughout the series' run, and can even be seen as the main antagonist in several episodes. He has been shown mistreating his employees as slaves and using them for personal and financial gain, serving no consideration for almost anyone (including his own daughter) unless money is involved, and is shown to show absolutely no respect for Plankton at his most harmless, even if it means driving him to suicide for his own amusement. Those continuous traits overtime serve him as an antagonistic or yet, an outright villainous character on multiple occasions. In fairness, however, his cheapness is all to blame for which as he deep down does care about SpongeBob, and his daughter Pearl at heart.

In the films, he is a major character in The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, the central antagonist in The SpongeBob Movie: Sponge out of Water, and the tritagonist in The SpongeBob Movie: Sponge on the Run.

He is voiced by Clancy Brown, who also played Byron Hadley in The Shawshank Redemption, Viking Lofgren in Bad Boys, the Kurgan in the Highlander film franchise, Lex Luthor in the DCAU and other DC animated works, Mr Freeze in The Batman, Uka Uka and Dr. Neo Cortex in the Crash Bandicoot franchise, Hades in God of War III, Trident, Undertow, and Parallax in Green Lantern, Baron Praxis in Jak II, Taskmaster in Ultimate Spider-Man, Rahzar in the 2012 Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles series, Gunmar in Tales of Arcadia, Ray Schoonover in Marvel's Daredevil, and Surtur in Thor: Ragnarok. While in a few video games, he is voiced by Joe Whyte and Bob Joles. In SpongeBob SquarePants: Typing, he is voiced by Patrick Pinney. In the Broadway musical adaptation, he was portrayed by Brian Ray Norris.

Since the beginning of the series, Mr. Krabs' overall characterization has become more and more negative. Sometimes, he becomes the villain in some episodes of the show, with Mr. Krabs being just as bad as, if not worse than, Plankton himself.

Although he had moral standards and was a reasonable father figure for SpongeBob at times despite his greedy and recurring antagonistic behavior, the Post-First-Movie Seasons utterly removed it all in favor of more out of character moments where he's much more villainous. Subsequently, this turned him into a full-blown Protagonist Villain who proved time and time again more detestable than Plankton in his worst episodes.

Even prior to controversial Post-First-Movie Seasons, Mr. Krabs does have fair records of villainous and antagonistic acts, notably his recurring tendency to exploit his employees and even exhibits unnecessary sadism towards torturing Plankton upon the latter's defeat. Krab's most prominent antagonistic role, as well as only instance where he truly came close to, if not outright crossing Moral Event Horizon without the franchise's degradation, is Jellyfish Hunter where he abuses captured jellyfish in favor of producing as much jellyfish jelly as he can and nearly eradicate them all had the blue jellyfish save the day by exposing his crime on SpongeBob. He was also willing to harm SpongeBob for attempting to foil his scheme.

Other examples include trying to kill Squidward so that he could make money from his art, trying to con Patrick out of his coupon, and several other crimes. As with most characters, however, his morality depends on who is in-charge of writing the episode. One should also note that while it doesn't excuse his actions, he did try to convince Squidward to leave, so he wouldn't have to resort to murdering him.

A hideous and demonic version of Mr. Krabs that appeared for one second in the episode "Jellyfish Hunter", and now is seen frequently in videos on the internet is called Moar Krabs.

Background

Eugene Harold Krabs was born on November 30, 1942, being born with the blood of a pirate to Victor and Betsy Krabs and grew up from humble beginnings. He was bullied, mistreated and ostracized at school for being poor and ironically his only friend was Sheldon J. Plankton, who is to be his arch-nemesis. At some point during his youth he was sent to live with his grandfather, Redbeard the pirate, who mostly taught and raised him. During his preteen years, he took over the family ship, the Krusty Krab. However, he realized he was not making a profit, so he decided to run away with his grandfather's last words haunting him, "A pirate never lies". He then joined the Pacific Navy. Krabs earned the nickname Armor Abs Krabs, and the title of being the manliest of the crew. His shipmates were Torpedo Belly, Mutton Chop, Iron Eye, and Lockjaw Jones. Krabs's manhood began after the war, where he was secluded in the deep depression that seemed endless. His luck changed when he bought a local bankrupt retirement home, "The Rusty Krab", which he decided to turn into a restaurant, adding a K to "Rusty", thus making it the Krusty Krab after his pirate ship. He decided to go into business, selling his family's Krabby Patty burgers. The Krusty Krab was extremely successful from the beginning, and has for years stood as Bikini Bottom's premiere daytime eatery. Said success resulted in Krabs becoming greedier over time.

At some point of his life, he was the head chef of the S.S. Diarrhea and cleaned the bathrooms on the S.S. Gourmet. Krabs's arch business rival is his one-time friend Plankton, who owns a restaurant called the Chum Bucket literally right across the street from the Krusty Krab. Plankton, a mad scientist and a technological and scientific genius, constantly attempts to steal the Krabby Patty Secret Formula, frequently using his various robots and other creations. This, along with bitterness that stems from their former friendship, resulted in them competing with each other for several decades.

Occasionally, Plankton uses other tactics besides stealing the formula in order to hinder Krabs and attract customers to him. However, all of Plankton's schemes are doomed to fail, and are constantly thwarted by Krabs, with help from SpongeBob, Patrick, and other allies with some being undone by Plankton's shortcomings. On multiple occasions, Plankton states that he has never had a single customer (however, in some recent episodes, such as "Chum Caverns", Plankton's plots do give him brief success).

In The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, Mr. Krabs opens The Krusty Krab 2, right next door to the original Krusty Krab. He chooses Squidward to manage the restaurant despite his poor treatment of customers, much to SpongeBob's dismay. However, at the end of the movie, (after SpongeBob saves Bikini Bottom and Krabs's life), he is appointed new manager of the Krusty Krab 2. In "Squilliam Returns", Krabs works as the chef in Squidward's fancy new version of the Krusty Krab, but is apparently a terrible cook, creating a disgusting and freakish "appetizer", which eventually comes to life and begins attacking the restaurant's patrons. Even though he weighs 5 ounces, in one of the episodes he says he only put on a couple of pounds.

Before he established the restaurant, he tried to open a business along with his former best friend, Plankton. Their first customer was Old Man Jenkins, which their burger poisoned. Plankton and Krabs blamed each other and fought over the recipe, resulting with ingredients dropped into the meat, which became the Krabby Patty. At the end, Plankton only got one ingredient: Chum.

Krabs was a Navy cadet for some time and retired to running a business again. He bought a retirement home named the Rusty Krab and made it a restaurant. Currently, he has two employees: one loyal and hardworking and the other who does not care about his job and sleeps during his shifts. Occasionally, he would have extra employees to boost his success often being better without them in the end because they either aren't as loyal as SpongeBob, or even lazier than Squidward. Less often, he works for someone else or had another business. Sometimes, he leaves either SpongeBob or Squidward in-charge when he isn't around.

In some episodes such as "Culture Shock" and "Squirrel Jokes", he provided entertainment to the customers. Other businesses that he owned include the Pretty Patties restaurant and the Kuddly Krab, which were not successful in the end. In The Krabby Kronicle, he was the editor-in-chief of the newspaper that he used to advertise the Krusty Krab. However, him forcing SpongeBob to write lies about the citizens of meant forced him to stop publishing them. During Squilliam Returns, he served as the chef for the "five star restaurant" that Squidward "owned" with him letting Squidward use his restaurant as he hated Squilliam almost as much. He looked for a job when he was looking for something to do which led him to become the dishwasher in "Selling Out".

Some restaurants or businesses that he owned were a reformed version of the original Krusty Krab, a separate store, or a different idea. Some changes of the Krusty Krab turned the restaurant into others like the Kuddly Krab, 5 Star Krusty Krab, Krabby O'Monday's and The Krusty Sponge. Separate restaurants include the Pretty Patties Store and Krusty Krab 2. New ideas were made such as hotels like Krusty Towers Hotel.

## Villainous Acts

Mr. Krabs had an extremely prevalent villainous acts and plays a recurring villainous role due to his greed mostly because he's the villain side in conning and criminality as well as committing illegal misdemeanors and felonies at occasions. When it comes to his business rival, Plankton, their rivalry corrupted Mr. Krabs to the point where he takes pure joy in Plankton's suffering and refuses to let him have any form of happiness or even a single customer. He goes as far as being the aggressor without Plankton even plotting to steal the formula. He even breaks boundaries Plankton doesn't.

Mr. Krabs often couldn't care less about his employees, treating them as if he owned them. He breaks several worker's rights laws as if they are nonexistent to him, leading to even free labor at times. He'll bill his employees instead of giving them their paychecks ("Squid on Strike" and "Big Pink Loser"), have them replaced when they go on strike ("Squid on Strike"), pay them with fake money ("One Coarse Meal"), make them work 24 hours a day for over a month ("Graveyard Shift" and "Fear of a Krabby Patty"), hunt them down to drag them into work early, put them in bad working conditions ("Fear of a Krabby Patty"), claim their prize money as his own ("Lame and Fortune" and almost in "Krusty Krushers"), steal their tips ("Krusty Krab Talent Show"), force them into labor even outside of work ("Sanitation Insanity"), and force them to do his sentences while he relaxes and later takes credit ("Sanitation

Insanity"). He especially abuses SpongeBob's kindness, loyalty, and obliviousness, which almost always succeeds.

His cheap nature also makes him put a price on everything if it means he'll make at least one penny. This includes ridiculous things such as napkins ("Imitation Krabs") and using the bathroom ("SpongeBob You're Fired"). He even makes his employees pay extra for his various scams, such as when he pretended to be an automatic voice message just to make SpongeBob put another coin in the phone booth ("Spongicus"). One of his most cheap actions was when he made his customers pay a dollar for every step they took ("Kracked Krabs").

His lust for money even forces himself to actually steal money. An obvious example being when he used Gary to steal coins from civilians ("The Cent of Money"). He'll even steal the property of others so he won't have to spend any money ("Life of Crime," "Growth Spout," and "Hello Bikini Bottom!"). He'll also steal for his own profit ("The Smoking Peanut" and "The Krabby Patty That Ate Bikini Bottom").

Season 1

Help Wanted: He and Squidward get rid of SpongeBob by tricking him into buying hydrodynamic spatula from Barg'N-Mart, but he actually buy it for real and saved both from the anchovies. After that, he rewarded SpongeBob by hired him as a fry cook.

Pizza Delivery: He antagonized Squidward by making him deliver the Krusty Krab Pizza with SpongeBob. This is also a labor law violation because it was closing time before the pizza order even began. Furthermore, he likely made them continue working right afterwards despite the delivery taking all night.

Pickles: It is revealed that the Krusty Krab has a refund policy, but Mr. Krabs had it written very small on the sign that it was almost impossible to see. Despite losing $2 from the refund, he takes it out of SpongeBob's paycheck.

Squeaky Boots: He took SpongeBob's boots away from him, because of the squeaky noise. The squeaky noise hallucination forced him to tell the truth (similar to the Narrator of "The Tell-Tale Heart"), and he did so. He then went insane and started eating the boots to make sure all the squeaking noise doesn't come back to annoy him. At the end of the episode, he got the hiccups sounding exactly like the squeaky noise of the boots, much to his dismay.

Culture Shock: He charged his customers to throw food at Squidward.

Karate Choppers: He threatened to fire SpongeBob to if he won't stop doing karate (even out of worktime) after he strikes one of the customers thinking he was a disguised Sandy. When he saw SpongeBob get attacked by Sandy (in that moment SpongeBob wasn't doing anything and it was clearly visible) he fires SpongeBob, causing him to cry. He rehired him only after Sandy explained to him that SpongeBob tried to tell her, but she would not listen.

Arrgh!: This is the first episode where Krabs is entirely the main antagonist of an episode. His first notorious deed was he hired Patrick just so he can fire him. Then, he kept harassing SpongeBob and intruded his pineapple house just to keep playing their treasure hunt board game, as SpongeBob is exhausted and wants to go to sleep. During that time, when Fred the fish comes in to the Krusty Krab for a Krabby Patty, Mr. Krabs literally throws him out. The next morning, Mr. Krabs gets SpongeBob and Patrick to be pirates and help him find the Flying Dutchman's treasure. He becomes a tyrannical control freak towards the two, condemning them that they're tired and hungry from the treasure hunt, then makes them sleep on the cold ground while he himself gets a warm tent. The two eventually see that Mr. Krabs was using their gameboard as a map. When they find the treasure, Krabs refuses to share it. SpongeBob and Patrick get fed up with Krabs' greed and fight over the treasure chest, then when the Flying Dutchman gets angry at how loud their arguing is and that they dug up his treasure, Krabs immediately incriminates SpongeBob and Patrick. In a twist of irony, the Dutchman rewards the latter two with actual gold doubloons and only gives plastic to Krabs.

Hooky: He reveals that no one at the Krusty Krab has taken a break "Since the chum famine of 59", and he gets mad at SpongeBob for taking a break. This is illegal, as all employees are entitled to a break. Mr. Krabs and Squidward humiliate SpongeBob in front of Pearl and her friends by "Hooking" his pants and making him take off his underwear. This was to get him to never play on the hooks again.

Neptune's Spatula: After telling SpongeBob he has full confidence that SpongeBob will win the fry cook challenge, Mr. Krabs bets all his money on Neptune winning. However, SpongeBob was declared the winner and Mr. Krabs started crying. SpongeBob, thinking Krabs is crying since the former is being forced by Neptune to move to Atlantis to be a fry cook, tries to assure Krabs he'll miss him too, but instead, Mr. Krabs is crying about losing all the money he bet on King Neptune.

Season 2

Big Pink Loser: Despite Mr. Krabs' nonexistent appearance in this episode, he hires Patrick so he can pay him $50 an hour to work at the Krusty Krab. It is also revealed that SpongeBob had to pay Mr. Krabs $100 an hour when he started working. These actions are obviously illegal and have no given reason besides making more self-profit.

Bubble Buddy: Makes Squidward cater to Bubble Buddy, threatening to make his life miserable otherwise. Later he joins Squidward and everyone else in popping Bubble Buddy because SpongeBob had paid Krabs in (worthless) bubble-money for expensive services and food until they found out he was alive.

Patty Hype: Despite he and Squidward makes fun of SpongeBob's pretty patty ideas, he later takes over SpongeBob's Pretty Patties stand so he can earn money to take advantage of its financial success. However, the Pretty Patties turned out to have side effects that angered the customers. After pointing out the Patties added unnatural color to their appearances and demanding refunds, Mr. Krabs then ran away screaming in fear (because he's worried he'll lose his money, not because the crowd is angry at him). The angry mob of color-mutated fish may have caught up on Mr. Krabs and physically beat him up.

Life of Crime: Steals various objects from people and lies to

SpongeBob and Patrick about borrowing. The lesson he taught them caused them to fight after a candy bar incident and the lollipop incident (Patrick also accused the policemen).

The Smoking Peanut: Mr. Krabs steals Clamu's pearl and abuses Free Day. SpongeBob believed he was the one who did it, but it was Patrick who became the scapegoat and people threw peanuts at him as revenge. The zookeeper explains Mr. Krabs angered Clamu by stealing her egg (containing a baby clam). Mr. Krabs doesn't apologize, only making up the excuse "But it's Free Day!" and the fish all throw peanuts at him. Off-screen, Mr. Krabs presumably was arrested by the police for petty theft.

Graveyard Shift: Made his employees work 24 hours without a break or hiring extra employees for the night shift (much to Squidward's dismay).

Sailor Mouth: He used foul language along with SpongeBob and Patrick after explaining to them about swearing and was about to punish them by making them paint the restaurant. However, this only began when he stubbed his foot and lost his temper from the pain. He also stole a coin from his mom's pocket when she fainted.

Jellyfish Hunter: Tricks SpongeBob into collecting jellyfish. SpongeBob soon discovers that Mr. Krabs is squeezing jelly out of them so more Jelly Krabby Patties can be made (this even kills off lots of jellyfish up to where the factory resorted to using barrels to store their dead bodies). Unfortunately, the jellyfish became an endangered species because of Mr. Krabs. The jellyfish are set free and sting Mr. Krabs all at once, burning and electrocuting his body. He has no choice but to take jelly off the menu. This is the episode where Moar Krabs meme begins.

Krusty Love: He puts SpongeBob in charge of his money on his date with Mrs. Puff so that he does not end up spending it all, yet demands SpongeBob to buy several increasingly unnecessary items for her before they even leave her house to go to the park, and still getting mad at SpongeBob just for doing what he was told. Eventually, SpongeBob loses his temper and gives Mr. Krabs a verbal scolding before walking off in a huff.

The Fry Cook Games: He and Plankton turn SpongeBob and Patrick against each other by making them compete in the Fry cook games and even make them fight each other.

Squid on Strike: He refuses to pay his employees and instead makes them pay him for reasons as ridiculous as breathing and existing. Forcefully charges his employees for their "slacking", even though the stuff they did on the slacking list were needed to do their jobs (such as existing, talking, standing) and fired both of them. After SpongeBob destroyed the Krusty Krab in revenge, Mr. Krabs forces him and Squidward to pay for the damages by working for him "FOREVER". The next scene cuts to SpongeBob and Squidward still working even after they've been reduced to skeletons.

Sandy, SpongeBob, and the Worm: When Sandy said she would catch the worm if they're willing to pay, Mr. Krabs freaks out and says he would rather have the worm eat everyone alive than to get a cent out of him.

Season 3

The Algae's Always Greener: After Plankton and Mr. Krabs switch lives, Mr. Krabs who is stark naked follows Plankton's motive to steal the secret formula.

My Pretty Seahorse: Mr. Krabs tried to get rid of Mystery (in which SpongeBob tries to hide her from him and Squidward). He told SpongeBob about a story about losing a friend (actually a dollar he spent on soda) which inspired SpongeBob to release Mystery into the wild. It should be noted that Mr. Krabs wished for Mystery to be given up as he noticed she was not enjoying her unnatural surroundings and did console SpongeBob when he tearfully gave up Mystery stating he had done the right thing for her. After Mystery does gallop away, Mr. Krabs tries to comfort SpongeBob who is lamenting her (as Krabs is in a good mood about having gotten rid of Mystery), Squidward teases that Mystery managed to eat the Krusty Krabs's cash reserves and therefore Krabs yells at SpongeBob to quickly get her back. The audience can imply that SpongeBob and Mr. Krabs never found Mystery since she didn't make another appearance and so Mr. Krabs never recovered the money she ate.

Nasty Patty: Forces SpongeBob to help him make a Nasty Patty by threatening to fire him, because he thought the health inspector in his restaurant was a phony. He along with SpongeBob try to get rid of the "body" which was still alive, getting the health inspector injured more and more.

The Sponge Who Could Fly (Lost Episode): Mr. Krabs along with everyone else in Bikini Bottom took advantage of SpongeBob and his flying pants by making him do their favors.

One Krabs's Trash: Mr. Krabs tries to take back a soda-drinking hat he sold to SpongeBob after hearing about its price. He scares SpongeBob out of it with a paper ghost and defiles a grave to get it back, only to find out it was worthless. He also kills an army of skeloton people who just wanted the hat back.

As Seen on TV: When he sees that the Krusty Krab commercial Squidward set up looks expensive (despite it all being necessary), Mr. Krabs scolds Squidward and angrily fires all the crew members except a clown (who ends up leaving anyway). Despite Squidward's chagrin, He decides to make the commercial using "the cheapest crew in the world" (himself, Squidward, Pearl, and SpongeBob (who has a small background role)), which turns out to be terrible and at a time that no one (except SpongeBob (because of his loyalty)) is awake to watch it.

Can You Spare A Dime?: He is the overarching antagonist of the episode as he accuses Squidward for stealing his first dime, causing him to quit and eventually lose his house, forcing him to move in with SpongeBob and make him do stuff for him. When SpongeBob confronts him, he refuses to rehire Squidward until SpongeBob shakes him in anger, causing the dime to fall out of his pocket, revealing he had it the whole time. He then accuses Squidward for putting the dime in his pants at the end of the episode.

Wet Painters: Asks SpongeBob and Patrick to paint the walls of his house and messes with them by scaring them into thinking the paint they were using was permanent and tells them if any paint got onto anything but wall, he would chop their butts off. After they get some on his first dollar, he licks it off and confesses his lie and that it comes off with saliva and laughs while the two walk out angrily. He then accidently ruins SpongeBob and Patrick's work by laughing about his own joke, causing saliva to hit the walls. It was noted that his first dollar came from his childhood.

Clams: After he got his million dollar, he cheaply invited SpongeBob and Squidward to go clam fishing with him, much to Squidward's dismay. As Squidward was injured, Mr. Krabs couldn't care about that. However, he lost his million dollar and refuse to accept his loss. Because Squidward reluctantly promises to help him get the dollar back, Mr. Krabs told both that they cannot leave until they got him his dollar back. After waiting for a clam to come for days, Squidward initially tricked Mr. Krabs into thinking that they got a million dollar, but Mr. Krabs guesses it. Because of this, he throws away the food, made SpongeBob and Squidward stay in the fishing boat, and holds them hostage to get back his millionth dollar from a giant clam. It gets worse when he refuses to take another dollar Squidward had (he uses them as a bait to lure a clam). He gets his dollar back after trading his body, minus his head and one of his arms, with the clam. This was also the first time Mr. Krabs nearly crossed the Moral Event Horizon.

Mid-Life Crustacean: Mr. Krabs goes through a mid-life crisis and does several activities with SpongeBob and Patrick to feel young again. After doing several activities, SpongeBob and Patrick asks him "are you feeling it now, Mr. Krabs?" Feeling embarrassed, he then says "I'm feeling like a total barnacle-head!" And throws the kids off him. After insulting SpongeBob and Patrick, Patrick convinces him to do "The Panty Raid." He then breaks into an unsuspecting victim's house to steal their underwear which he finds out to be his mother, something SpongeBob and Patrick didn't tell him, which makes her ground him for the rest of the night, although he forgives them in the end. Most likely due to complaints from audiences about the "panty raid" scene, the episode was eventually removed from further rotation and was also excluded from Paramount+, but can still be found on home media releases.

Born Again Krabs: Tries to sell a rotten Krabby Patty to customers. He gets sick after eating it and is persuaded to be generous by the Flying Dutchman. However, after realizing it wasn't a dream, he steals back toys from children, soda from a customer, stopped another customer from watching free TV, nearly rips someone's arm off for a penny, and trades SpongeBob's soul for 62 cents. Squidward was the one who was horrified that Mr. Krabs would sell SpongeBob's soul, especially when SpongeBob defended Krabs. Luckily, Krabs regretted selling out SpongeBob and disavowed the 62 cents.

Krabby Land: Creates a bogus theme park made of garbage and masquerades as a clown so he can collect children's money. This brings SpongeBob to tears, and the children beat Mr. Krabs up and take his money after finding out he didn't care one bit about them, only their money. As punishment for his scam, Mr. Krabs gets forced to eat a truckload of lima beans. Also, doesn't show any concern when SpongeBob is injured entertaining the children.

Pranks a Lot: Shows SpongeBob and Patrick naked to people in the Krusty Krab. This was to teach him a lesson to never scare people again.

The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie

In the first feature-length movie based on SpongeBob SquarePants, he cons out Mrs. Puff to pay nine dollars for the press conference of the Krusty Krab 2's grand opening, and had Sandy pay an additional dollar for the fact that she is a land creature, making it a rip-off. Despite SpongeBob being a great and most loyal fry cook from day one, he gives the job of manager to Squidward since SpongeBob is "just a kid" (despite it being confirmed that he's an adult) and Squidward is "more mature" than him (even though SpongeBob is his most loyal employee and loves his job unlike Squidward who is shown to be a lazy employee and clearly hates his job) leads to SpongeBob going into developing depression. The next day, after assuming that King Neptune is coming to the Krusty Krab 2 to eat, he changes the cost of a Krabby Patty with cheese from $1 to $101 in an attempt to get more money off of him. His karma is when King Neptune claims that he is only here to retrieve his crown (which Plankton stole and framed Mr. Krabs for with an obviously fake note) and threatens to kill him once learning that the crown was in the forbidden Shell City. Later, he finally receives the karma he deserves for the many years of mistreating his rival when Plankton finally steals the secret formula and starts selling Krabby Patties at the Chum Bucket. Mr. Krabs was forced to watch this while being unable to stop him since he was frozen in place by King Neptune.

Season 4

Fear of a Krabby Patty: Plankton makes Mr. Krabs open Krusty Krab for 24 hours after seeing that Plankton opens the Chum Bucket for 23 hours, but he's unaware that it is part of Plankton's plan, making Squidward upset, and SpongeBob fearing Krabby Patties (although he conquered his fear by sleep). He then works SpongeBob, Squidward, and even himself to near death for 43 restless days straight, not letting any of them even go home and didn't cared if they lacked any sleep because of this. In the end, he decides that 23 hours a day is enough.

This is the second time he kept the restaurant open for 24 hours; the first time was in Graveyard Shift. However, unlike the aforementioned episode, he stays at the Krusty Krab with his employees, thus suffering from the same lack of sleep that they do.

The Lost Mattress: When Squidward tells Mr. Krabs he threw away his old mattress, Mr. Krabs attacks Squidward and antagonizes him because all his money was in the mattress, which Squidward didn't know about. When he falls into a cash coma, Squidward, SpongeBob, and Patrick head to the dump to get the mattress, resulting in Squidward getting repeatedly attack by a guard worm.

Krabs vs. Plankton: Mr. Krabs was being negligent by not putting a wet floor sign on the ground, which has the possibility of injury. Being that he is the owner of the Krusty Krab he has a duty of care, but failed to meet with this standard of care. Plankton then uses this as a excuse to sue Mr. Krabs to get the secret formula. Fortunately, Krabs manages to win the case with SpongeBob's help. Squidward also reveals he hasn't had a day off in over 3 years, which is illegal, as all employees have to have days off throughout the year.

Have You Seen This Snail?: Neglects SpongeBob's depressed state and doesn't even bother to understand him and ask him what's his problem, only to focus on the amount of his tears being dropped onto the patties that the customers are asking for refunds, informing him that working more should help as an attempt to increase self-profit. As karma for his insensitive nature and his petty greed, SpongeBob leaves his job until further notice to work harder to find Gary, much to Mr. Krabs' shock at the realization.

Skill Crane: Took advantage of Squidward's obsession over the new crane machine to pay him in quarters only, just as he was in the middle of being broke. Mr. Krabs may have later encouraged him to keep going, but only because Squidward was making him rich and even decided to keep the deed to Squidward's house after he found it in the mass of quarters he took out of the machine.

Selling Out: He kills a bird with a book while he sings his "Feeling Of Greed" song.

Krusty Towers: Plagiarizes the motto of the hotel he visited into the Krusty Towers making Squidward miserable. Squidward quit and returned as a customer ragging Mr. Krabs the same way he did with him. At the end of the episode, he decides to build a hospital and force his employees to become doctors making Squidward miserable again.

Whale of a Birthday: It is revealed that Pearl's social life had become crippled overtime as her birthday parties also go in shambles due to Mr. Krabs' cheap nature. He also originally plans to give Pearl nothing despite being oblivious of his daughter's 16th birthday and her age. He initially agrees to grant Pearl her wishes, but then goes back on his word by changing just about everything on her list to make them "even better," such as hanging a banner that reads "It's a Boy!", x-ed out to say "Girl", serving stale popcorn instead of fresh, serving dishwater instead of punch, having a statue made of raw Krabby Patty meat by Squidward instead of ice by a professional, using cardboard instead of an actual cake (although it still had frosting), and having Squidward perform instead of Pearl's favorite boy band, the Boys Who Cry. Because of this, Pearl's 16th birthday is at first, horrible, causing her to run outside in tears, but she manages to get a lot of presents, including a boat and the Boys Who Cry, bought by SpongeBob through Mr. Krabs' credit card, which was most likely maxed out. Mr. Krabs intends to chastise SpongeBob for it, but the fry cook lucks out when Pearl praises her father, despite not learning anything from his cheap nature.

Wishing You Well: Plans a wishing well scheme to increase self-profit. During that, he put SpongeBob in there so he can get the coins, saying he'll see him in 8 hours, not even promising he'll let him out. Later that night, after getting some coins in his well, as expected, he wouldn't let SpongeBob and Patrick leave just so he can get more coins from any late-night wishers. He also didn't bother planning on paying Patrick for staying in the well. Near the end of the episode, he told SpongeBob that there is no such thing as magic (even though SpongeBob and Patrick struck magic down the well) and regardless of seeing Sandy, Mrs. Puff, and Plankton's wishes coming true, he still didn't believe him. To prove SpongeBob wrong, Mr. Krabs wished he was served as a meal, but in the end, ends up playing himself when he ends up on a plate as a man prepare to eat him. Before being eaten, Mr. Krabs cried that he now believes in magic in hopes of it getting reversed, thus karma strikes again.

New Leaf: When Plankton surrenders and tells Krabs he's done competing with him, he decides to open a souvenir shop and quit the food business. Mr. Krabs does not believe this, and he confronts Plankton and goes on a rage. He destroys his new gift shop and smashes all of his Nic Nacks. Although this was an elaborate scheme to get the Krabby Patty formula, Plankton never revealed it until the end of the episode. In the end, he gave Plankton a fake secret formula and then taunted at him for this.

Once Bitten: He and the Bikini Bottomites attempt to kill Gary for "infecting" everyone despite SpongeBob's desperate pleas.

Bummer Vacation: Keeps SpongeBob away from the Krusty Krab to avoid paying a fine to the Fry Cook labor union, eventually leaving him lost in the forest. Doing so, he managed to save five cents - more than what SpongeBob makes in a year.

Rule of Dumb: When SpongeBob and Patrick comes to the Krusty Krab, he thought that Patrick was the king and offered him to eat in the Krusty Krab in hopes of getting a lot of money. After hearing all free, he then proceed to kicks both out of the restaurant.

Born To Be Wild: Invites the Mild Ones to the Krusty Krab much to SpongeBob's chagrin. Counts as an antagonism because

SpongeBob still mistook the Mild Ones as the Wild Ones.

Season 5

Le Big Switch: He sells Squidward when he goes bankrupt.

The Original Fry Cook: During a flashback of Jim's relationship with Mr. Krabs at his former job at the Krusty Krab, he constantly tries to change the subject when Jim was generously asking him for a raise on his paycheck at the end of every week, much to reveal how cheap he really is at nature. When Jim is finally able to demand a raise, Mr. Krabs mockingly laughs as if he just heard a hilarious joke, causing him to quit. Despite not learning anything from it, he manipulates SpongeBob into making him think that his cheap nature is what benefits everything, only for financial gain, still finding Jim's "joke" hilarious to date.

Krabs à la Mode: Refuses to have the thermostat changed from 62° to save money. He even enforces this rule when it is obvious there are icicles on the ceiling and the floor is ice. This shows that he is too stupid and oblivious to the fact that the temperature was not 62° and was more concerned about saving money. After Plankton revealed to him that the temperature was -15°, it is unknown if he felt guilty for not believing Squidward. His karma for being too stubborn was being frozen by Plankton several times. At the end of the episode, he is seen drinking a frozen Plankton from a glass of lemonade.

Money Talks: Does not listen to his money when they want to be spent on objects. He also kicks an elderly couple out of their seat after being bribed by a fish who wanted the seat. This episode also shows that he has sold his soul to many demons, depressing the Flying Dutchman. He also sold his soul to SpongeBob because he was five cents short on payday.

The Krusty Sponge: Mr. Krabs makes Squidward cook spongey patties (rotten patties), thus poisoning the customers and bringing himself to court. He made Squidward ride the judge around on a train to pay.

The Krusty Plate: Instructs SpongeBob to clean up a plate and to not leave work without doing so, yet angrily chases after SpongeBob at the end despite all of the best attempts he did to complete his task. In which case his neglect by leaving him alone essentially makes him responsible for the Krusty Krab's accidental damage to begin with.

Atlantis Squarepantis: Opened an illegal stand by a museum, which had free admission, and forced an old woman to pay for entering. Then the woman told a guard on him causing Mr. Krabs to run away from him. He later threatened Squidward and forced him to help him steal a lightbulb from a nearby streetlight because Squidward told him earlier they were made with diamonds.

What Ever Happened to SpongeBob?: After SpongeBob accidently deep fried his money and himself, he angrily kicks him out of the Krusty Krab and calls him an "Idiot boy". In the next day, he read a note SpongeBob left in his house from Patrick and Sandy. After reading it, Mr. Krabs felt remorse and guilty because He, Sandy, and Patrick called SpongeBob "Idiot Boy" after SpongeBob accidentally upsets them: ruining Patrick's cake for his mother's birthday, destroying Sandy's new invention: a robot, even though Spongebob didn't mean to. Mr. Krabs not only panics because the latter is gone, but also because he feels guilty for pushing him away.

The Two Faces of Squidward: In an attempt to bring the customers back, Mr. Krabs repeatedly slams the door into Squidward's face, to no avail.

Stanley S. SquarePants: Blames SpongeBob for the damaged things his cousin Stanley broke. SpongeBob may have taken the blame for Stanley at first, but then he started to accuse SpongeBob without question. He also admitted that he denied his own nephews a job at the restaurant and sent them off. Near the end of the episode, he blames SpongeBob for his spatula's destruction, but it is unknown if he felt bad after SpongeBob explained the truth to him. At the end of the episode, he hands Stanley over to Plankton so he can destroy the Chum Bucket even though Plankton didn't try to steal the secret formula in the episode.

Season 6

Penny Foolish: Mr. Krabs sees SpongeBob picking up a "penny" (which is later revealed to be a $500 dollar bill that SpongeBob mistook for a chewed piece of gum) and tries various plans to take it from him, even to the point of breaking into SpongeBob's house with a metal detector. After SpongeBob reveals the truth to him, Mr. Krabs still believes he has one and continues to search for it, digging holes all over SpongeBob's yard looking for it.

Patty Caper: He stole the secret ingredient of the secret formula, so he wouldn't have to pay $1.99 for delivery. When SpongeBob discovered the ingredient was stolen, he and Patrick went around town falsely accusing Plankton, Sandy, Gary, and Squidward of stealing it before telling Mr. Krabs it was gone. He then tried to frame SpongeBob for it to the police, but accidently points the stolen bottle at him, exposing himself as the real thief and is arrested for it. As punishment for stealing the ingredient and attempting to frame his employee for it, he was forced to sell free Krabby Patties all day and watch it go down while being held by the police.

Plankton's Regular: He grows jealous of Plankton having a regular customer (even though he gets way more), and tries to get him to eat at the Krusty Krab. After failing to create good chum, he tries to steal Plankton's secret recipe, only to get trapped by Plankton with SpongeBob under giant spoons. It is revealed at the end of the episode that the "customer" was only eating at the Chum Bucket because Karen was secretly paying him, and Plankton started crying over his failure once again while Mr. Krabs watched with joy.

Krabby Kronicle: He creates a newspaper and makes SpongeBob write lies about people, ruining their lives. SpongeBob tries to stop but Mr. Krabs threatens to take away his spatula. When SpongeBob exposes his scheme in the paper, an enraged crowd (including Sandy, Larry, Mrs. Puff, and Plankton) confront him and take their money back. However, one dollar is left behind and he puts it on the newspaper printer creating counterfeit cash.

The Slumber Party: He was being cheap to his daughter Pearl by giving her crackers with ketchup instead of pizza, and tries to ruin her slumber party by making up ridiculous rules like no laughing, eating snacks, chewing gum etc… Which gets him kicked out of his house, causing him to stay at SpongeBob's house. He vandalizes

SpongeBob's house and forces SpongeBob spy on Pearl and her friends against his will. After Pearl's party is accidently ruined by SpongeBob, Mr. Krabs is forced to spend his money for a new party at Goo Lagoon as his punishment for not trusting Pearl.

No Nose Knows: Mr. Krabs, along with Squidward and Sandy, planned on hurting Patrick and kick him out of town when his new nose causes him to attempt to get rid of every bad smell. But they were immediately stopped by SpongeBob who reminds them that it wasn't Patrick's fault and that they should simply get rid of his nose.

Porous Pockets: He takes advantage of SpongeBob giving out his newly earned fortune to strangers. He also prevents Patrick from going to SpongeBob, believing him to be an obstacle. He asks for more money from SpongeBob, but after SpongeBob realizes all his money is gone, Mr. Krabs rudely reminds SpongeBob to not be late for work tomorrow instead of consoling him for losing all his money.

Krusty Krushers: Puts SpongeBob and Patrick in danger of being killed by huge wrestlers so he can earn the $1,000,000 prize. However, at the end of the fight, SpongeBob and Patrick choose to go to wrestle camp instead, much to Mr. Krabs's dismay.

No Hat for Pat: Made a fortune when Patrick kept falling on his face, disappointing SpongeBob. Eventually, he made Patrick fall into a bucket of spiny sea urchins and while Squidward was falling, he charged the customers more money to watch them both get hurt. SpongeBob tried to stop him, but he wouldn't listen. People took their money back, because only Squidward was hurt and not Patrick. He then realizes it was his hat making him fall. Refusing to accept loss, he made Patrick cry by firing him and taking his Krusty Krab hat away.

Chum Caverns: Invades Plankton's caverns to steal his customers. When Plankton claims what Mr. Krabs is doing is unethical, Mr. Krabs instantly calls all building right under his restaurant without any legal action. When they are all trapped underground, he still has the customers pay to eat, claiming that he should've thought of captive customers sooner. He also forces Plankton to work the cash register since Squidward wasn't there.

Season 7

Tentacle Vision: Mr. Krabs ran an illegal commercial on Squidward's show and had stated on his illegal commercial that he wants to take people's money.

Greasy Buffoons: He and Plankton sell customers greasy food (mostly just grease period). This eventually turns people (including Patrick) into overweight, mindless zombies. Krabs also subtly threatened SpongeBob's job by saying "Questions are a danger to you and a burden to others.". SpongeBob calls a health inspector, resulting in both the Krusty Krab and the Chum Bucket being shut down until the grease was cleaned up.

Kracked Krabs: Mr. Krabs charged everyone one dollar per footstep as shown in a video tape. After he is disqualified from the contest, he and SpongeBob attempt to steal an entire hotel room.

Growth Spout: He steals numerous food items from characters' houses. Though he only does so to satisfy Pearl's extreme hunger. He maybe stolen all the food so he cannot spent all of his money for food.

Truth or Square: It is revealed that he has cameras watching his friends. He also adds an extra zero to everything on the menu in hopes of getting more money.

One Coarse Meal: It is revealed that Mr. Krabs pays SpongeBob with fake money. On discovering Plankton's crippling fear of whales, Mr. Krabs dresses up as Pearl and terrorizes Plankton for 17 days. He scares Plankton into being too scared to eat dinner, having nightmares, and even trying to commit suicide. It was shown he was cruelly enjoying, even laughing at Plankton's anguish and responded gleefully and uncaring when informed Plankton was trying to kill himself. When SpongeBob tells Plankton what Krabs was doing, he punishes him by trapping him and inviting a mime to the Krusty Krab to terrifying him. In the end, it is unknown if he finally learned his lesson. It was Mr. Krabs' most evil moment in the entire franchise.

The Play's The Thing: Mr. Krabs made money by letting customers throw objects and food at his employees.

Rodeo Daze: When SpongeBob asked Mr. Krabs to help save Sandy, he told him to say it again and leave out anything that had nothing to do with making money.

The Cent of Money: Mr. Krabs uses Gary as a coin magnet. He steals everyone's money, brings Gary to exhaustion, all the while completely ignoring or writing off the poor animal's suffering, and distracts SpongeBob by giving him tedious chores. Mr. Krabs soon receives karma when he is crushed by a tidal wave of money and put in the hospital, where every cent he collected is used up to pay his bill.

A Pal for Gary: He sees SpongeBob bringing his pet snail to work as a way to use Gary for free labor as he hands him a spatula.

Yours, Mine and Mine: He stole a Krabby Patty from a customer (who most likely already paid for it) to turn it into a toy. He also charged a dollar extra for a smaller patty (which is paying more for less). Also, he charges $13.50 for a toy.

Squidward in Clarinetland: He refuses to imply with the Bikini Bottom Labour Regulations because it gives him hives. After Squidward demands a locker, he forced him to share with SpongeBob since it is "required by law." Also, he sweet talked a lady out of 20 bucks.

The Curse of the Hex: Refused to let Madame Hagfish have a Krabby Patty and takes away the Krabby Patties SpongeBob made for Madame Hagfish, throws them in the garbage, and tells SpongeBob they would be coming out of his paycheck. He later gets his karma when Madame Hagfish curses the Krusty Krab, (it is later revealed she merely placed a "closed" sign in front of the restaurant,) and no customers show up. He is then forced to retrieve a doubloon from a giant golden eel to get her to undo the "curse." After they succeed in getting the doubloon, Madame Hagfish keeps her word and removed the sign. Later, the same eel from earlier shows up in the restaurant and scares the customers away.

The Wreck of the Mauna Loa: Mr. Krabs makes SpongeBob and Patrick show them their secret hideout believing it to be a shipwreck with a massive treasure. He later discovers the ship was really an abandoned amusement park ride based on the same ship he believed it was. He then reopened the ride to the public without even having it restored, resulting in the ship falling apart. Most of the people riding it are injured due to the ride being unsafe and Mr. Krabs was arrested for public endangerment and the ride is condemned, resulting in SpongeBob and Patrick losing their hideout.

Buried in Time: Mr. Krabs accidentally bury SpongeBob, Patrick and Squidward who still in the time capsule. Although in his defense, he probably did not know they were in the time capsule.

Model Sponge: He fired SpongeBob from the Krusty Krab since he thought that Krabs said he was going to let the "little one" go. This is false as he actually let his pet scallop go.

Season 8

Accidents Will Happen: Mentioned that he stole the surveillance camera from airport and installed it in the storage room. When he finds out Squidward was lying about being injured, he makes him do the same stuff Squidward made him do throughout the episode.

The Googly Artiste: Adds Artistic Advice on the menu for $25 after Squidward said it wasn't on the menu, and forces him to give advice to Patrick. Then while Mr. Krabs was scolding Patrick and SpongeBob for taking his customers from him and selling merchandise made from his own, which was illegal, Patrick explained to Mr. Krabs that he was trying to follow Squidward's "advice", making Mr. Krabs blame Squidward for being responsible for his actions. Then Mr. Krabs agrees to let Patrick sell his art, but only he gets payed, and gets Squidward to be his student.

Sponge-Cano!: He nearly tried to take SpongeBob and Squidward's life essences (kill them).

The Masterpiece: He attempts to plagiarize the Sea Chicken Shack to get his customers back. He has Squidward make a statue, but disapproves of the finished masterpiece and calls it a weapon, a doohickey, and a piece of junk. He is later painted gold and has the kids play on him. Squidward stills seems to be mad at him about his disapproval of his art.

Drive Thru: Smashes a hole in the wall for a drive thru window instead of having someone install one properly. Even though SpongeBob bought a microphone and a menu board, Mr. Krabs uses old napkins as a menu board and tin cans as a microphone instead of using the items SpongeBob bought (despite that using the drive through items wouldn't cost Krabs any money at all since they're already paid for). He also forces SpongeBob and Squidward to work extra hard instead of hiring more employees to work for both drive-thru's. When SpongeBob and Squidward tell him that the customers are starting to riot, Mr. Krabs does not believe them until the Krusty Krab sign crashes through the window. Mr. Krabs then smashes more walls in the Krusty Krab, believing that he will make more money if there are more drive thru's, but instead it causes the Krusty Krab to completely fall apart, leaving Krabs to wallow in sadness while SpongeBob attempts to fix everything with toothpaste that runs out immediately.

Frozen Face-Off: Mr. Krabs abandons his team to try to win the sled race by himself with plans of keeping the million dollar prize all to himself without sharing any of it. He later ends up getting frozen and hypocritically believes the others froze him on purpose to keep the money for themselves after Sandy thaws him out, only to learn from Karen that the race was a trick by Plankton to steal the Krabby Patty formula and the price money was fake. He also tells the monster that had been following them throughout the episode to eat Squidward.

Walking the Plankton: He wins two tickets to a cruise, which he first attempted to go by himself. When SpongeBob pointed out that it was two tickets, he decided to only let someone else join him if they agreed to be his unpaid man servant (with SpongeBob agreeing to do so). When he started selling Krabby Patties on the cruise (which he would most likely need a permit for), he tried to scam what he assumed was a rich man into paying $100 on a Krabby Patty. Once he realized it was Plankton however, he had SpongeBob take it back from him without giving him a refund.

Mr. Krabs Takes a Vacation: He heads off to go on "vacation" with Pearl and SpongeBob. Once on the road, he purposefully leaves

Bikini Bottom and drives by several vacation spots to get Pearl's hopes up, eventually returning to Bikini Bottom and stopping at their true destination, the Bikini Bottom Mint. It can also be said that he lied about it being an actual vacation since it was obviously just a tour experience he didn't have to pay for. Once there, it is obvious that Mr. Krabs had the intention of keeping some of the money made there as he heads onto a conveyer belt. When he redeems himself for his actions throughout the tour by stopping actual robbers, he and SpongeBob are both rewarded dollars with their faces on them. However, Mr. Krabs decides to steal SpongeBob's reward as payment for tagging along on his vacation, only for Pearl to steal both dollars from him as payment for bringing her on a terrible vacation and immediately spent them on shoes right in front of her dad as if they were just regular dollar bills. This karma causes Mr. Krabs to start crying, which destroys the Mint.

Barnacle Face: Decides not to help Pearl with her barnacle acne. It is soon revealed that he has been using grease from Krabby Patties to make the soap used by Pearl, thus revealing the cause for the barnacles. He loses his diamonds because of this and tries to run after Pearl for them.

The Krabby Patty That Ate Bikini Bottom: Steals growth serum from Sandy's house so he could test it on a Krabby patty to increase the success in his business. This results in a monstrous Krabby patty creature wreaking havoc. He also attempts to prevent SpongeBob and Squidward from leaving the Krusty Krab, telling them to stay and work, even as it is being destroyed and devoured by the monstrous Krabby Patty.

Karen 2.0: He charges his customers to watch Karen and Karen 2.0 fight, and at the end of the episode he makes Squidward wear Karen 2.0's screen like a mask while taking orders, much to Squidward's dismay.

Fiasco!: After his employees are falsely arrested by the police, he only bails out SpongeBob and Patrick, leaving Squidward in jail. It is also obvious why he refused to bail out Plankton, implied that he still hated him.

Free Samples: After Plankton tricks the town into hating Krabby

Patties, Mr. Krabs tells SpongeBob that they have to do everything in their power to bring them back, with his idea being tripling the prices. He is then convinced by SpongeBob that they should lower the prices instead, which he only does by one cent, even having a disappointed mood about it. It could also be said that he kept all the money SpongeBob made after getting the customers back.

InSPONGEiac: Snaps at SpongeBob and being picky at his work, like too much mustard (101%) and saying the way that he flips Krabby Patties is wrong and kicks him out to get some sleep for he believes he's wasting his profits, claiming that he'd be broke in 411 years. Then after seeing SpongeBob crying out the right amount of mustard, he starts saying it's a terrible thing just to make him cry more.

Chum Fricassee: Tells Squidward that he doesn't value him at all, causing Squidward to get a new job at the Chum Bucket for his cheap nature for a doormat and his years of treating Squidward as if he owns him, and then becomes famous for his grandmother's recipe. Mr. Krabs gets karma from his actions as this nearly causes the Krusty Krab to go out of business. His mistreatment of his employees catches up to him, as Squidward humiliates him as revenge for the years of abuse. When the Chum Bucket is destroyed, he rehires Squidward to be the actual doormat of the restaurant.

Hello Bikini Bottom: When Colonel Carper promotes SpongeBob and Squidward to become a band, Mr. Krabs steals this band for the money they would bring in. He also steals his sound equipment (since his equipment was sabotaged) and takes things from several other people. Basically, he denies Squidward and SpongeBob their happiness (Squidward from performing in concerts and SpongeBob from the Krusty Krab - since he sold it to pay for the tour). He is later forced to giveaway the money he earned from these actions to a long line of angry people he wronged, including Mrs. Puff and Colonel Carper.

Restraining SpongeBob: He remove the star from Krusty Krew employee chart after SpongeBob shows his restraining order. He hires Patrick Star, much to Squidward's dismay.

Season 9

Patrick-Man: He was about to carry groceries for an old woman crossing the street (who is actually The Dirty Bubble in disguise), when he spots a dollar, and then it blows away making him chase after it leaving the old woman behind in the middle of the crosswalk trapped in the middle of cars passing by. He later gets karma when Patrick, trying to be a superhero at the time, believes he is stealing the dollar and places it back on the ground, causing the woman he left behind to take it herself. At the end of the episode, after Patrick defeats the Dirty Bubble, he forces him to clean up the Krusty Krab after he trashes it, showing no gratitude for his actions.

Squid Baby: Doesn't show sympathy for Squidward who was suffering from "head-go-boom-boom-itis."

Safe Deposit Krabs: Tried to take money from the Bikini Bottom Bank, but was kicked out twice. Then he got locked into the money safe becoming savage from hallucinations.

SpongeBob You're Fired: Fires SpongeBob because SpongeBob's salary is a nickel, which is much less than minimum wage. He later relents and rehires SpongeBob after his own horrendous cooking almost destroys his business (he solves the nickel problem by installing a pay toilet).

Tutor Sauce: His driving methods to SpongeBob were illegal. He mentions that he taught Pearl how to drive without her needing a license. After several attempts to teach SpongeBob ultimately causes major damages to the Krusty Krab, he using Gary to stir the wheel to help SpongeBob, only for the police to check on them. Mr. Krabs tells the officer that he isn't a registered driving instructor and instead of getting a ticket (or even having SpongeBob paying for it), he is forced to be a student at Mrs. Puff's Boating School to his shock.

What's Eating Patrick?: Teaches Patrick how to eat in order to win the eating contest, even in means of depriving him from tasting the patties. During the contest, Patrick tries to leave because he was tired of not tasting, only for Krabs to tell him if he does, he bills him, stating that all the training patties become eating patties. While

Krabs's threat to Patrick held some morality (such as how the boy and the rest of the town would be upset if they lost the contest yet again), his methods were still harsh to Patrick's esteem of eating.

The Sewers of Bikini Bottom: He, along with Crupski, showed no concern about the customers' safety at the stadium and cared less about the consequences when the plumbing system begins to go haywire.

Larry's Gym: After overhearing Larry about that the opening of the gym is free only for today, Mr. Krabs takes advantage of the opportunity and stays there thoroughly. He even taunts Larry several times (especially when he becomes unfit). However, at the end of the episode, Mr. Krabs becomes cooked from staying in the sauna in preserves from abusing the opportunity.

Lame and Fortune: After Squidward won money as an award for being the most miserable cashier thanks to a fortune cookie, Krabs took the money from Squidward abrasively stating "Me register, me money" (also considered stealing), making Squidward miserable again.

Bulletin Board: He intended on hitting a nice old lady after she refused to tell everyone about her satisfaction. But luckily, he was immediately stopped by SpongeBob. He later destroys the bulletin board after Patrick starts posting notes that people misunderstood, resulting in Krabs losing money. He then forces SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squidward to join a knitting class with him.

Move It or Lose It: Both he and Plankton won't comply with the law of restaurants having to be more than 100ft of each other, when one of them only has to move a couple inches. This causes both of them to fight.

Mutiny on the Krusty: Acted like a tyrant and abused his power throughout the episode. He cared less about the rip current that's endangering everyone and the only thing he cared about was having his customers spend their money in his restaurant, mostly out of petty crankiness due to the fact that this was the day that he must pay his employees for their service. He even berated and belittled the customers and his workers after being called tyrant and claimed himself as the captain of the restaurant, much to everyone's disdain. He even acted like a spoiled child when he selfishly refused to save the customers from the monster. However, SpongeBob managed to get him to his senses when he almost spent his first dime on candy. At the end of the episode, he forced Squidward and the customers to push the Krusty Krab back to Bikini Bottom, despite performing a heroic act of saving them from a sea monster. He cancels payday for Squidward.

Goodbye, Krabby Patty: He sells the Krusty Krab to sell frozen Krabby patties, and changed the secret formula to have the Krabby Patties being made of sand, which all Bikini Bottom residents ate, and completely changed The Krusty Krab. He shows a lot of greed as he did this to become rich. He also end his friendship between SpongeBob and Patrick. At the end of the episode, Patrick reveals the truth about the patties being made of sand, making everyone who ate one vomit up the sand, resulting in the frozen patties being discontinued, giving Mr. Krabs karma for his greedy actions.

Season 10

Krusty Katering: Lied to a hi-class lady about being a hi-class caterer just so he can get her check, but he did cater for her party (which Patrick ruined in the end).

The Incredible Shrinking Sponge: After SpongeBob accidentally shrinks himself thanks to the grill overheating, Mr. Krabs mistakes him for Plankton. Before SpongeBob could say anything, he tosses his shrunken fry cook to the Chum Bucket. After SpongeBob is kicked back to the Krusty Krab and is mistaken for an action figure, it is only then that Mr. Krabs learns that it's SpongeBob. He decides to take advantage of his small size by only paying him one penny a year.

Lost and Found: Mr. Krabs has SpongeBob go to the Lost and Found to find a kid's teddy fish. Mr. Krabs points out that there's a ladder, making SpongeBob think there was already a ladder there and causing him to fall. A few seconds later, Mr. Krabs throws down the actual ladder, which both hurts SpongeBob and isn't tall enough for him to get out. With SpongeBob gone for so long, he throws Squidward into the Lost and Found so he could look for SpongeBob.

Once there, Squidward learns that Mr. Krabs took his clarinets from his locker and put them in the Lost and Found. As time goes on, Mr. Krabs decides to abandon the mission, believing his employees to be forever lost as he closes the hatch. SpongeBob eventually escapes with the teddy fish, the lost children, and a juvenile tylosaurus. Squidward, however, is still trapped in the Lost and Found by the end of the episode, caught in a river and surrounded by prehistoric reptiles in the Lost World.

SpongeBob's Place: He becomes jealous of SpongeBob for getting all the customers' attention. He tries to get rid of him by lying about the restaurant being haunted with ghosts. He tries to cook the same way SpongeBob does, but this fails. He goes over the edge when he traps the customers by putting a river of lava around the restaurant. But this also fails when the customers stretched him into a bridge for them to cross, which resulted in him getting burned, which is considered karma.

Season 11

Spin the Bottle: He selfishly demands the bottle to use it for corruptive matters. He is later shrunk and stuffed into an empty ketchup bottle by the genie Plankton got the bottle from earlier along with Patrick, Squidward, and Plankton as punishment for their greed. When SpongeBob finds the bottle with his friends inside, he merely thinks the ketchup is bad and throws the bottle away.

There's A Sponge In My Soup: He grabs some rotten food from the trash cans in order to make the Krabby Soup, which is against many health code violations.

Krabby Patty Creature Feature: When Sandy and Mr. Krabs create a new Krabby Patty, SpongeBob becomes worried and fears that the patty might be dangerous. SpongeBob attempted to talk Sandy and Mr. Krabs out of it, but they refused to listen to reason. Soon, SpongeBob's worst fears came true when she, Mr. Krabs, and the rest of Bikini Bottom were transformed into Krabby Patty zombies. Since she and Mr. Krabs made the patty, they didn't test to see if it was safe and were unaware of the patty's horrible side-effects. But having been turned into Krabby Patty monsters is considered punishment for failing to see the consequences of making something that could lead to dangerous results. After SpongeBob turned everyone back to normal with Plankton's chum, Sandy and Mr. Krabs both learned their lesson and decided to never sell the Secret Patty again.

Patrick's Coupon: When Patrick was going to buy an ice cream for SpongeBob, Mr. Krabs tried to con Patrick out of the coupon. He almost succeeds in obtaining it from Patrick in exchange for a handshake but Squidward intervenes and reprimands Krabs for taking advantage of Patrick's naïve and gullible nature.

Out of the Picture: After Mr. Krabs finds out that Squidward's art would be valuable if Squidward was "out of the picture," Mr. Krabs sends Squidward on various errands, hoping that he will never return. After nothing works, Mr. Krabs tries to kill Squidward with a mallet. He later receives karma when a piece of the roof falls on him and Squidward, and the same fish who gave him the idea to get rid of Squidward puts them in a museum as an art piece.

Sanitation Insanity: He cared less about the punishment he got from the trash inspectors and forces SpongeBob and Squidward to clean up the mess for him. When he sees them in a trash fight with Patrick, he blatantly lies that they are ruining his hard work, even though he did not clean up any trash. Soon, he gets involved with the trash fight. Luckily, the trash inspectors puts their fight to a stop and Mr. Krabs sadly accepts the punishment by helping SpongeBob, Patrick, and Squidward clean up the trash, even though Patrick is not seen with them.

Pat the Horse: He forced Patrick to carry a lot of kids on his back to make money. He even did the same thing with Squidward and bragged SpongeBob that his horse is better than Patrick. He and SpongeBob challenged to a race to see who gets to deliver the food to a customer at Black Devil Bay first. During the race, he cheated in hopes of winning even though Sandy told them not to, which means that Mr. Krabs doesn't want to play fair. He even impersonated an officer during the race which almost lead him to getting arrested by the police. He eventually wins the race due to Patrick eating the delivery, but gets the punishment he deserves when Patrick steals his arms and starts acting like a real crab.

Bottle Burglars: He stuffs both SpongeBob and Squidward in the safe of the Krabby Patty formula as his "new security system." This is yet another time he abuses his workers.

Shopping List: He gives SpongeBob a phony shopping list containing strange, exotic items and sends him and Sandy on a dangerous but pointless mission to retrieve them. When Plankton steals the fake ingredients, he revealed that he sent SpongeBob to get those items to keep Plankton distracted just so he could go shopping for the real ingredients at the Barg'N-Mart, which meant he also lied about the supposed "apocalypse" that would happen if SpongeBob lost the list. Sandy gets really mad at Mr. Krabs since his stupid little ruse almost got her and SpongeBob killed and costed her both the fur of her tail and her submarine. Mr. Krabs gets the karma he deserves when Sandy beats him up in his office, takes a bag of his money to pay for a new submarine, and sends him flying out through the roof of his restaurant as payback for deceiving his employee. He even admits his defeat at the end when he says to himself, "Well, I guess I had that coming."

Whale Watching: He imprisons Pearl in his own home by barricading everything with prison bars when she was intending on going to a teen party. He even threatened Squidward, who was hired to babysit Pearl, that if anything happens to his daughter while he's away, he'll have SpongeBob torment him for the rest of his life.

Life Insurance: When Squidward decides to try the "Sushi Maker" obstacle course SpongeBob and Patrick made to prove life insurance protects them from injury, Mr. Krabs tells SpongeBob and Patrick what life insurance really is, and signed SpongeBob's contract to take Squidward's money when he dies, and cheered for Squidward to jump in the lava, hoping he will die. Fortunately, Squidward survives, albeit badly injured.

Surf N' Turf: When there is a ship-in-a-bottle contest, Mr. Krabs destroys Sandy's house to make a ship and steals Sandy's treedome to get the prize money. He is later forced to build a replacement tree for Sandy until she grows a new one.

Plankton Paranoia: He starts to become paranoid and a psychopath himself when Plankton isn't coming to get the Krabby Patty secret formula. He mistakes a customer for Plankton and forces out the skeleton, hooks Mrs. Puff to take away her Krabby Patty, and forces everyone to wear barrels by suggestion of Squidward. Mr. Krabs bans all of his customers, Sandy, and even SpongeBob and Squidward just because he thinks that they are all minions of Plankton to hunt over the secret formula. Mr. Krabs stays up all night, and starts to hallucinate Plankton being everywhere (even his eyestalks). He checks on the Chum Bucket and finds that all of his friends, his daughter, and Old Man Jenkins are entering the Chum Bucket. SpongeBob informs Mr. Krabs that Plankton kidnapped Squidward (in an unnatural-sounding tone), and Mr. Krabs comes armed with Krabby Patties with traps in them. Mr. Krabs comes to the Chum Bucket, only to find it is a surprise party and that Plankton wanted to celebrate the anniversary of stealing the formula. SpongeBob explains everyone was planning the event, as Mr. Krabs regains his sanity and realizes that he had been a paranoid jerk all this time. He even realizes that his own insane behavior nearly destroyed his restaurant business and reconciles with everyone by apologizing for his behavior, but since they knew that he was only trying to protect the secret formula, they naturally forgive him. However, when he sees everyone going to eat the Danger Patties, he rushes over and takes them back in order to protect them from getting hurt, causing Mr. Krabs to get painfully mauled by the patties as punishment for his behavior. At the end of the party, the group leaves Chum Bucket, but Plankton finds out Mr. Krabs left the formula behind. However, the formula bottle has dynamite inside of it, and Mr. Krabs and SpongeBob both watch the Chum Bucket explode.

ChefBob: He shows no concern for SpongeBob's stage fright problem and threatens to fire SpongeBob if he does not perform. He receives karma when he is insulted about his weight from ChefBob and slapped by him with money, as well as having his office taken from him.

Call the Cops: Mr. Krabs happily mocks Plankton for getting sent to jail. He also forced SpongeBob to celebrate with him or else he's fired. However, tables turn on him when the police take the Krabby Patty Secret Formula as evidence. When he objects, he gets hit with a baton. He impersonates as a police officer to get the formula back and makes SpongeBob impersonate an officer too. But even though SpongeBob reluctantly wants to do it, Mr. Krabs once again threatens to fire him if he fails to obey his offer. Mr. Krabs even lies to SpongeBob that being an officer is like being in the navy, which in reality is not true. Although he succeeds in finding the formula and takes it away from Plankton, he gets caught and arrested. Getting himself arrested by the police is considered karma for impersonating an officer, stealing evidence, and for forcing SpongeBob to impersonate one as well.

Appointment TV: Mr. Krabs forces SpongeBob to organize his coins despite his objections.

The Grill is Gone: He unfairly flings Plankton out of the race as soon as it starts to prevent him from having a fair chance of winning the grill. His karma could be being sabotaged by the kids during the race. Mr. Krabs might've been only protecting the Krabby Patty formula, but he could've just beat Plankton in the race since Plankton's selected vehicle seemed too slow anyway.

Bubbletown: After getting a call from SpongeBob that he's in Bubbletown jail, he causes a jailbreak just so he can get SpongeBob back to work. When a guard catches him in the act, Mr. Krabs goes helicopter-pincher-mode and pops the entire city, causing SpongeBob to be really upset. He even ignores the damage he caused (claiming that they were just bubbles) and was about to bring SpongeBob to the Krusty Krab, telling him to forget about it. Later, when SpongeBob was able to inflate the entire town again with the help of Bubble Buddy, a new Krusty Krab (the Bubbly Krab) was inflated as well. Once he realized there was no exchange rate for bubbles to real money, Mr. Krabs popped the restaurant and left with SpongeBob in his claws to the real Krusty Krab.

Season 12

FarmerBob: He has SpongeBob work for Old Man Jenkins to pay off his debt rather than pay for the materials that he buys from a garden. He also does not believe in SpongeBob and Patrick's claim in a UFO appearing. However, he receives karma when he sees the aliens for himself and is abducted along with SpongeBob and Patrick for his cheap nature.

The Krusty Slammer: Mr. Krabs turns The Krusty Krab into a jail after he found out jail guard would give him a lot of money. He constantly tortures Plankton with a bunch of punishments while he's in the jail, until Plankton got released early. He then finds out how costly running a prison is, which makes him take away the prisoners food, and he releases the criminals before their prison time was over which is illegal. Mr. Krabs gets arrested for this and gets his comeuppance when he gets locked in a prison cell at the Chum Bucket, while getting chum thrown at by Plankton.

Gary's Got Legs: It is revealed that he charges each of his customers five dollars to make a complaint. Once he realizes that Gary is making the patties and getting slime everywhere, he heads out to make SpongeBob return to work. Once at SpongeBob's door, it at first looks as if he's concerned about SpongeBob having the flu or being at death's door, only for him to yell that those aren't valid excuses for missing work. Once SpongeBob explains the situation and tells Mr. Krabs how happy Gary is to have limbs, he effortlessly cuts them off anyway and brings SpongeBob back to work. However, his actions could be justified since he brought things back to normal.

Broken Alarm: When SpongeBob didn't arrive at the Krusty Krab, he makes the customers more upset when he announces his supposed death. He even scared them with horror stories of SpongeBob's house. Throughout the entire episode, he continuously made threats to SpongeBob about being late to the Krusty Krab if he doesn't get a proper alarm clock. He even tried to find a replacement fry cook if SpongeBob doesn't arrive on time. But he changed that when SpongeBob made it, even though he was sound asleep. When Mr. Krabs discovered that SpongeBob is still asleep after arriving to work, it looked as though if he was going to fire him as punishment for being late. But instead, he makes a cheap and pathetic excuse by saying that he'll have to open and close the restaurant an hour later, something SpongeBob overreacts to. Mr. Krabs receives his karma in the end when Patrick comes in and shows SpongeBob that he fixed his alarm clock.

Senior Discount: He tries to get rid of Old Man Jenkins using very cruel ways: turning up the heat to very hot temperature, playing very loud rock music and even shaking him making his skeleton fall off his body. Seeing that this all didn't work, he brings over his family so they can get rid of Jenkins. He even disturbs the ghosts of his ancestors although they just wanted to party. He then gets kicked out of the Krusty Krab with Jenkins by both their ancestors, and decide to go to the Chum Bucket and torture Plankton the same way Jenkins does while they wait for the ghosts to leave.

SpongeBob's Big Birthday Blowout: He is seen stealing money from people in the party as payment for entering the Krusty Krab section of the party. He does this by tricking them into a pat down before entering.

SpongeBob in RandomLand: Mr. Krabs forces SpongeBob and Squidward to make a delivery to RandomLand in order to make a quick buck while ignoring the protesting Squidward and ejected him by bashing him out with the malfunctioning cash register. His karma is having the customer Rodger come to the restaurant after his employees couldn't make the delivery on time. As a result, he is forced to give the order for free, much to his dismay. He receives further punishment for sending his employees on a dangerous wild goose chase when the cash register bashes him the same way it did to SpongeBob and Squidward.

Breakin': it was revealed that Mr. Krabs doesn't give his employees any breaks. After being confronted by a labor authority officer, Mr. Krabs only agreed to give SpongeBob the minimum amount of break time: 5 minutes every 20 years or else he will pay a fine. It was also revealed that he hid an actual break room behind the wall to prevent his employees from taking breaks in the first place. After SpongeBob's break was up, he once again covers up the break room, unknowingly trapping Squidward inside.

My Two Krabses: He steals Squidward's lunch, claiming that employees are not allowed to bring their own food into the restaurant (which probably hints that they have to order from the menu and pay for their food like a customer for them to eat which would be reasonable if not what's revealed later). This rule turned out to be a con by Mr. Krabs to get free food as he hypocritically looks through Squidward's bag and eats his strawberry ice cream sandwich. This ends up backfiring on him, as the tanning booth he was in causes the ice cream to melt next to his empty shell, causing SpongeBob to think he melted and tries to bring him back to life using chum so he wouldn't miss his date with Mrs. Puff, resulting in Krabs getting humiliated when he comes home naked to his daughter's party, and attacked by SpongeBob and Patrick when they think he's an imposter trying to ruin the date. When he tries to tell SpongeBob and Patrick he was the real Mr. Krabs, they don't believe him until Squidward shows up and reveals he's telling the truth, and mocks his tuxedo, serving as karma for stealing his lunch.

Kwarantined Krab: According to him, it is revealed that back in his navy days, they would isolate the "sicko" and lock them in the freezer so that the others can enjoy their good health. However, it's highly implied that nobody let out the people Mr. Krabs quarantined in the freezer during his sailor years, meaning they likely froze to death. When the health inspector quarantines the Krusty Krab after he discovers somebody inside has Clam Flu, who is later revealed to be Plankton, he sends SpongeBob in the freezer after he sneezes, despite him not being sick. After Patrick pretends to be sick so he could be with SpongeBob, he becomes paranoid by thinking someone is sick such as Squidward scratching his arm, or Mrs. Puff yawning, and throws them into the freezer. When Pearl remembers that she still had money leftover from last time she went to the mall and gives him back his change, Mr. Krabs think that the flu has poisoned Pearl's mind, and he locks her in the freezer too, despite that his daughter was only giving his change back. When the others escape the freezer and attempt to throw him in, he ends up getting into a fight with them all over the restaurant, resulting in the others each getting a different disease, and Krabs himself getting a combination of all five diseases.

Season 13

SpongeBob's Road to Christmas: During his Christmas party, Mr. Krabs, being the cheap skinflint he's always been, gave Plankton a lump of coal for Christmas rather than a decent gift.

The SpongeBob Movie: Sponge Out of Water

In this sequel to The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, Mr. Krabs committed several heinous acts, making himself different from his comparably more innocent self in the previous movie. Examples are down below:

Mr. Krabs and numerous Krusty Krab customers constantly tease Plankton, who is actually a robotic decoy of him, thinking that he's suffered from another failure to steal the Krabby Patty secret formula.

After SpongeBob and Plankton see the secret formula surprisingly disappear, Mr. Krabs shows up and accuses Plankton of stealing it, even though Plankton truthfully said that he didn't do it. Mr. Krabs wouldn't listen, even when SpongeBob was defending him that he's telling the truth, and traps Plankton in tape and tells a knock-knock joke to make SpongeBob do his signature laughter and torture Plankton forcing him to tell where the secret formula is. Then, while Mr. Krabs and the Bikini Bottom citizens attempt to attack him, SpongeBob rescues him with a giant bubble. Mr. Krabs instantly thinks that SpongeBob has been a double agent working for him and Plankton all these years as they both float away.

Mr. Krabs then becomes a leader of a savage group of apocalyptic sufferers. Later, while they were planning a sacrifice for the "sandwich gods", which a savage Sandy explained due to finding a page of the magic book that was tossed into the ocean by the seagulls, SpongeBob and Plankton return from time traveling, only to discover they brought back the wrong bottle. Then, even when SpongeBob tried to convince the people how savage they've become with the formula missing, Mr. Krabs and the rest attempt to sacrifice SpongeBob by having him get squashed by a falling burger-bun-shaped stone. SpongeBob smelled the familiar scent of Krabby Patties coming from the outside surface, which is coming from Burger-Beard, the one that really stole the formula. Then, as the stone is about to fall on SpongeBob, Mr. Krabs stops it after he and the others smell the scent as well, as they aid SpongeBob to follow the scent.

Mr. Krabs notices that Burger-Beard is selling his Krabby Patties for $8.99 and says to himself, "Why didn't I think of that?"

During the end credits, he pulls Patrick's wallet out of his pocket.

Battle For Bikini Bottom

He has a large possession of Golden Spatulas which he knows are needed for Bikini Bottom to be saved, but refuses to let SpongeBob have them unless he trades them for a large quantity of shiny objects.

When SpongeBob reluctantly disagrees to give him a hard earned Golden Spatula, Mr. Krabs makes SpongeBob's break time at work -5 minutes, effectively meaning he has no break and has to work an extra five minutes.

After having bought all the Golden Spatulas Mr. Krabs has, the player can still talk with him. However, he only ever says the one thing; "The only good robot is the one that's givin' me them shiny objects". This is a subtle reference to the possibility that Mr. Krabs thinks of SpongeBob as a robot which is actually another word for slave.

---

Lily finished and everyone was shocked and horrified and absolutely outraged at Mr. Krabs.

Officer: (to Plankton) How do we know this isn't one of your schemes?

Plankton: Officer, I plead the 5th.

Me: Does Bikini Bottom even do the 5th Amendment?

Nico: Not… really sure.

Officer: All right then.

Me: What do you say to that Krabs!?

Plankton: Now, who's the villain, Krabs?! Now, who's the villain?!

Mr. Krabs: You don't get to talk, Plankton! All the times you tried to steal the Formula…

Plankton: Even I don't do what you did!

Nico: What do you have to say for yourself you cheapskate!?

Me: Yeah!

Camie: Tell them or else!

Krabs: All right you want the truth!? FINE! I did all that yes! And I would do it again!

Lily: Here's what I found out! Krabby Patties are made out of CRABS! (The customers gasp in horror. A green fish retches and spits out his bits from his Krabby Patty.)

Mr. Krabs: (laughs) Hah! Everyone knows Krabby Patties are me family's secret recipe.

Lily: Then explain this. (holds out a box with the label "Crab Legs" in it with some crab legs in it and everyone gasps at him and a box of crab legs of Carl the night janitor) You said you fired Carl the night janitor, but this is his tattoo! (Holds a crab leg that says "Born 2 Lose" and the camera zooms in on it.)

French Green Fish: You fed us to us!

Orange Fish: We gotta pay you to kill us?! (points at Mr. Krabs)

Lily: You're disgusting!

Mr. Krabs: No… I'm the last honest man in Bikini Bottom. We're all animals, boys and girls. Eating each other is what nature intended. (The customers fight him in a brutal fight cloud)

Plankton: Officers, I know I probably have no right to ask this. But I think I could be a better owner of the Krusty Krab than Krabs at the moment.

Officers: I think that can be arranged. All right break it up people.

They stopped and slapped the cuffs on Mr. Krabs.

Later at the courthouse we were watching the Trial.

Judge: All rise. Eugene Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Yes your honor?

Judge: As punishment for committing several crimes including: Grand Theft, Assault, Fraud, Counterfeiting, Attempted Murder, Forcing Your Employees to Work 24/7 with No Breaks, Grave Robbing, Child Endangerment, Murder, Animal Cruelty, Breaking and Entering, Numerous Health Violations, and Criminal Negligence, I Sentenced You To Life In Prison Without The Possibility Of Parole. (bangs his gavel)

Mr. Krabs: NOOOOOO!

Judge: And you are hereby ordered to pay restitution to Mr. SpongeBob Squarepants and Squidward Tentacles in the amount of $5,282,822,355,322,356,644,323,578,900,422,578,333,578,321,689,432,83
(Bangs his gavel again)

Mr. Krabs: NOOOOOO!

Judge: And The Krusty Krab is hereby placed into the ownership of Sheldon J. Plankton!

He banged his gavel for the third time.

Mr. Krabs was taken away.

Nico: (to me) I'm not complaining about Masato and Krytus getting what they deserved. But sooner or later, someone's gonna take advantage of these villainous breakdowns.

Me: (laughs arrogantly) Ha! Like that will ever happen!

Unknown to us, a certain Noto General was watching outside.

Sonoshi: (smirks) Interesting. (walks away)

I sensed it and knew something big was coming and it involved the Donbrothers.

Me: (In my head) Hmm. I sense something coming. And it's Sonoshi from Donbrothers. Looks like Lyra Heartstrings is gonna be in for a fun battle. But we can't act till Donbrothers is finished which won't be till next month.

We went back to the Krusty Krab.

Plankton: So, what's the fate of the Krusty Krab?

Me: Placed into your permanent ownership.

Lily: And Mr. Krabs is now in prison where he belongs as a convicted criminal.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep.

Plankton: Spongebob, as owner of the new Krusty Krab, my first order is for you and Squidward to get some well deserved rest.

Nico: I already put them back in their beds Plankton. They needed it too.

Qin: Yeah.

Plankton: Oh then that's good.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yep. Now SpongeBob and Squidward are living the life of luxury.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: They will get their rightful restitutions.

Plankton: Yep and I'm changing the pay roll to $100.00 an hour.

Me: Good idea.

Dirty Bubble: We should've asked Spongebob if the Another Me was hostile or friendly!

Nico: No worries Dirty Bubble.

Then the Wonder Ride Book for Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden started glowing!

Me: The Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden book is reacting to something!

Nico: It's time.

May: Who's up next?

Nico: Hmm.

Eli: I will go next.

Me: Okay bro.

Then a big green monkey appeared and it was ANOTHER HAPPY SARUTOBI NINJADEN!

Me: Whoa! That one is cool!

Eli: Looks like a bigger version of Beast Boy.

Me: It sure does.

Another Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden: (In a girls voice) I do get that a lot in this form.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and she was a Sailor Soldier with purple hair and purple clothes and had her own version of Kamen Rider Kenzen's swords and had silver and red angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Sumire Giordano A.K.A. Sailor Deep Space!

Eli: Whoa the world of Lilo and Stitch! But in space.

Qin: That's cool!

Sailor Deep Space: Yep and it's awesome to see you again J.D. How are Stitch and his friends?

Me: Great Sumire. They are all awesome.

Maria: And Gantu's a good guy now.

Sailor Deep Space: That's what I heard and I'm so proud of him.

Qin: We all are.

Shanan: He's on my group when we have our usual battles and he is great.

Sailor Deep Space: That's awesome Shanan.

Nico: All of Stitch's friends have so many awesome and amazing powers and they all have been very helpful.

Eli: They sure have.

Sailor Deep Space: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Also we took down that German Hamster.

Sailor Deep Space: You mean Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel. I heard about that. And I got word that he might be joining the Masters of Evil soon.

Nico: Awesome!

Xenia: That is cool.

Nico: We seriously need to give Stitch's cousins some focus.

Me: I agree there.

Sailor Deep Space: It'll be good for them to get some attention. By the way I take it SpongeBob told you about another version of The Dirty Bubble running around right?

Me: Yes he did. Friendly or Hostile?

Sailor Deep Space: Friendly. And also you might like this one but it's not affiliated with the worlds that Sora and friends visited.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be cool.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: You can do the honors, Eli.

Eli: Gladly. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Deep Space: No worries Eli.

She turned into Another Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden and Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted her and knocked her down and she was back to normal. I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE DARK GORILLA BLOODFEAST! Then it turned into a new book called THE WINDS OF THE GORILLAS OF THE SKY!

I went over and picked up Sailor Deep Space.

Me: Nice job bro!

Eli: Thanks.

Nico: First thing when we get back is look into what the rest of Stitch's cousins can do. We already know about what Amnesio can do.

Me: Yep. That will be awesome.

Nico: They have so many amazing powers I know that.

Me: Oh and we do know that there is one that does good luck and bad luck.

Nico: Yep. That's Shoe. I remember him.

Qin: Yeah he was cute.

Me: And there's Fudgy and he looks like a blob of chocolate.

Qin: Oh yeah! He was tasty and funny.

May: Have we really been neglecting them that much?

Me: I guess we have. But I still remember them. Some of them anyway. And they have been a massively big help for all of us.

Nico: That's true.

Laney: Hey look!

We saw a black bubble come in and it had a scary face. It was ANOTHER DIRTY BUBBLE!

Qin: Whoa Another Dirty Bubble!

Me: This one looks like it's made from Tar.

Dirty Bubble: Boy it sure does.

Another Dirty Bubble: (In a girls voice) I do look that way don't I?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and had orange and pink clothes and had a cutie mark in the shape of a tree star on her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Gina Reginald A.K.A. Sailor Land Before Time!

We gasped!

Nico: The Land Before Time's Sailor Soldier!?

Qin: Cool!

Littlefoot: Gina we all thought you were gone for good after the attack of Sharptooth.

Sailor Land Before Time: I tried to get back to you all but I couldn't. Fate had different plans for me.

Me: Swartz right?

Sailor Land Before Time: Yeah that's right.

Nico: How do you know her J.D.?

Me: Me and Gina would go to the Land Before Time with Aylene and Friends and help her on their adventures. Just recently before she was abducted by Swartz, we went and rescued Ducky and even found the Stone of Cold Fire.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: That is cool!

Aylene C.: Yep and we found out that the Stone of Cold Fire was actually a rock made from the same kind of stone as my time stone.

Xenia: Wow that is cool!

Aylene C.: It sure is.

Me: It's also how I met the Rainbow Faces and found out that they were not from Earth. I told them that we actually have been to many planets all over the universe and have only begun to scratch the surface with how many things are out there.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Sailor Land Before Time: That is awesome and I'm glad you met them.

Me: We all are.

Kaito: (Gets out Hurricanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Sailor Land Before Time: Actually no he didn't promise me anything. I kicked him in the crotch with the power of an Ankylosaurus and destroyed his sex drive forever before I got out of there.

Me: (WINCES) OOH! OUCH!

Xenia: That must've hurt!

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) Who would want to have sex with Swartz anyway?!

Geiz: (Gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) Or have children with him?!

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor.

Kaito: No one. But that was funny.

Zocks: It sure was.

Zocks got a Wild Force Sword and Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword.

Me: But that was really awesome thinking there kicking him in the balls like that.

Sailor Land Before Time: It sure was awesome. And I have news for you guys. Just to let you know there is Another Version of Nohyas running around and she will appear on your next mission. This one has Magiswords imbued with all the powers of all the members of the Masters of Evil.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Thanks for the heads up Gina.

Sailor Land Before Time: You're welcome.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Land Before Time: No worries. Also Aylene you did a really great job killing Sharptooth. You have come a long way on your adventures. Your grandmother and your family are really proud of you just like I am.

Aylene C.: Thank you Gina.

Sailor Land Before Time: You're welcome.

She turned back into Another Dirty Bubble!

Me: I hope I don't pop you Gina. (SPINS MAGISWORD

BRACELET)

BOILED CRAB MAGISWORD!

Me: You know it's funny. This would have been perfect on Mr. Krabs in here.

We laughed.

I fired waves of steamed crabs at her and smashed her down.

Me: We'll have to save those for later.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way did you hear about the Zombie Argentinosaurus attack in the Great Valley?

Another Dirty Bubble: Boy I sure did! Those poor dinosaurs all got mutilated all by one of their own turned into a disease filled killing machine.

Me: That was awful! Aylene was traumatized by seeing what happened in that episode of Primal and she wouldn't come out of her room.

Nico: Yeah it was bad. Vambre helped her out and got her better.

Aylene C.: It's true. That was a heartwrenchingly dark episode.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Another Dirty Bubble: I don't blame her. What could have caused a gentle giant to do that?

Nicole: A form of Super Ebola that made it a feral monster.

Qin: Yeah that was awful.

Xenia: It sure was.

Another Dirty Bubble: Jeez!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (gets out Dirty Bubble's Ridewatch) You're a good swimmer, right?

Another Dirty Bubble: I sure am. I have the power to make exploding bubbles underwater.

Me: I saw this power in action long ago.

Nico: Cool! (ACTIVATES DIRTY BUBBLE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of slime and smashed her down.

Me: It's like these too.

EXPLODING BUBBLE MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of bubbles and they hit her and exploded!

Me: Also in the Land Before Time, we found a geyser field beyond the Sheltering Grass and man did it stink! WHEW! That was awful.

Nico: Boy that is cool! A Geyser Field in the Great Valley.

Another Dirty Bubble: That was awesome.

Me: We also found geodes in a canyon and they were beautiful.

Qin: Wow! Did you bring some back?

Nicole: They sure did and they were some of the most magnificent geodes I've ever seen.

Xenia: We'll have to see them too.

Nico: (Gets out Stinkor's Ridewatch) Try not to barf.

He activated it and then…

LOUD FART!

He farted and the stench hit Another Dirty Bubble and smashed her

down!

Me: GODDAMN NICO! What the fuck did you eat!?

Nico: Sorry.

We coughed and blew the stench out.

Me: Whew! Also Gina did you hear about how we went into the Land of Mists and helped cure Littlefoot's grandpa?

Another Dirty Bubble: Boy I sure did! That was awesome! That was a really harrowing adventure for you.

Qin: Boy no kidding there.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Another Dirty Bubble: And I heard that there was an asteroid shower that caused the waterfall that goes into the Great Valley to stop and it led to it being burned.

Me: Yeah. Lightning struck a tree and ignited a huge fire.

Qin: That was terrible!

Lola: It sure was.

May: (gets out Dancing Rats' Ridewatch) Let's dance!

Nico: Shall we milady?

May activated it and The Russian Dance of The Nutcracker Suite played and they danced and bashed and pulverized Another Dirty Bubble all over and it was graceful and fun.

Qin: YEAH!

When it was done we cheered wildly for them.

Me: BRAVO BRAVO!

Qin: That was great!

Me: Boy that sure was! Watch this one.

JAWBREAKER CLUB MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of jawbreakers and they hit Another Dirty Bubble and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: That was cool!

Me: You'll like this!

BACON, EXCALIBURGER, CHICKEN PARMASAN, CHEESE, GIANT EGG, CAYENNE PEPPER AND RUMP ROAST MAGISWORDS!

Me: SUPER ULTRA MEGA SUPER SOLO TEAMWORK COMBO: QUADRUPLE ULTIMEATUM BURGER BLAST!

I fired a huge Quadruple Stacked Ultimeatum Burger and she ate it!

Another Dirty Bubble: MMM! (LOUD BELCH) I'm stuffed!

Me: Boy that one REALLY Filled you up!

May: (gets out Sluggy the Unshaven's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

She activated it and fired waves of slime and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Movie Will Blake's Ridewatch) I hope my clothes don't rip!

She activated it and went WEREWOLF! She grew fur, her ears turned into wolf ears, grew a tail, her hands turned into claws and her feet had claws too and she had her teeth turn into fangs and her eyes turned glowing yellow and slit and she had dark blue angel wings. She turned into MARIA THE MIDNIGHT - DEFENDER OF THE NIGHT!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome Maria!

Nico: Wow! You look great as a Werewolf!

Laney: Just as awesome as J.D. the Nocturnal!

Me: Looks like you and me will have sisterly bonding time when we do night missions.

Maria: (Beastly Voice) **I do look cool though.**

I formed a mirror and she saw it.

Maria: **COOL! Boy I look like a female version of you in your werewolf form J.D.**

Me: You sure do.

Maria: **I will call this form Maria the Midnight.**

Nico: Ooh I like it.

Qin: Me too.

Nico: Are your clothes still okay?

Maria: **They sure are. Still on. But man this is awesome.**

Qin: Yep.

Maria fired waves of dark blue energy and smashed Another Dirty Bubble down.

Qin: Boy that was cool!

Me: Looks like we are gonna be busy helping you out with this awesome werewolf form.

She reverted back.

Me: That was cool though.

Maria: It sure was. (gets out Sinister Slug's Ridewatch) Since we ARE in Bikini Bottom…

She activated it and fired waves of slime and smashed Another Dirty Bubble down.

Qin: YEAH!

Penelope Florrington: Time for me to have some fun. (ACTIVATES STINKOR'S RIDEWATCH)

LOUD FART!

She fired a loud fart and smashed down Another Dirty Bubble.

Me: I have a feeling the next team coming will be Stinky Butt.

LOUD FART!

Nico: Jeez J.D.!

Me: That wasn't me!

Then Stinky Butt the Foul, Malodor, Mr. Sucker Punch, Universe 666 Supergiant, Unicorn Fart Master And Sloppy Joe appeared.

Me: COOL!

POW!

I got socked in the face by Mr. Sucker Punch!

FWOMP!

I got knocked down good.

Cassidy and Camie picked me up.

Camie: J.D.!? Are you okay!?

Me: (Dazed) Someone get the number of that fist that hit me? (Blubbers) OW! GEEZ! THAT HURT!

Stinky Butt: Sorry about that J.D. Mr. Sucker Punch here is a very punchy guy and loves punching things at random.

Me: Boy he sure packs a wallop.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: Nice team, Stinky Butt!

Stinky Butt: Thanks Nico.

Me: And Universe 666's version of Supergiant! Wow! You know back 3 years ago the Prime Universe version of you killed Ra's.

Universe 666 Supergiant: I know and that was awful.

Maria: Man, my Werewolf form was a rush!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a Murkrow came out.

Me: Whoa a Murkrow.

Lola: Underwater?

Qin: Wow.

Murkrow: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Nico: Emma Vampirella! WHOA!

She changed back and was a gothic girl with black hair and haad a black bikini top and had bat wings and had red eyes and had a black tail and had claws on her fingers and had vampire fangs.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: She's a Vampire Mermaid!

Nico: Yep.

Emma Vampirella: I got this.

She fired a blast of darkness and smashed down Another Dirty Bubble and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Sailor Land Before Time and picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: You know we still have to give you a jumpsuit, right?

Emma Vampirella: I know.

Nico gave her a black jumpsuit.

Emma Vampirella: I have the power to change into human at will.

Me: That is cool. But you realize that because you're a vampire mermaid that you can't go out in the sun, get exposed to silver and garlic and all that.

Emma Vampirella: That would normally the case but I am a daywalker vampire mermaid. I don't have their weaknesses. But I do have the thirst for blood.

Qin: Oh man.

Nico: A mermaid version of Blade. Cool.

Qin: Yep.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emma Vampirella: My favorite is when me and Nico went after a horde of sea demons and we destroyed them all and they were located in the Mid Ocean Ridge.

Me: Whoa that is awesome!

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Nico and Emma hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Emma Vampirella: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later left the simulator and went back and told everyone everything and it was awesome.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, and Bailey are heading to Pokitaru, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to take down a former relative of Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina named Abigail Seraphina, she may have been born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic like her sisters, but she doesn't have immortality, and what also makes her not like her sisters is that she used her powers to cause havoc and destruction across Royal Woods and wants nothing more than to see the world burn, because she's a very envious, jealous, and greedy girl and she hated her sisters for a very long time. But, her plan to burn Royal Woods to the ground and watch the world burn was forever stopped by Lincoln, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina, along with the other Guardian Angels, who defeated her, and they sealed her inside a container and Leina Mobius froze her in a glacier and sent it to Antarctica where she would remain there forever. But, she eventually broke out, and now, she wants revenge and intends to finish her sisters off and burn the entire world.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Pokitaru, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to take down a former relative of Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina named Abigail Seraphina.

The Seraphina Sisters gasped in shock at the mere mention of Abigail Seraphina's name.

Stella Seraphina: What, Abigail's returned, didn't we defeat that jealous, destructive, psychopathic fire-crazed bitch and froze her in an iceberg after we put her in that container?!

Hestia Seraphina: We did, but it looks like she's escaped!

Nico: Uh oh, so this one's a former relative of you girls. Can you tell us about her and why you hate her so much?

Stella Seraphina: Of course. See, Abigail was once our sister, and like us, she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic like her sisters, but she doesn't have immortality.

Hestia Seraphina: And what also makes us not like her is that she used her powers to cause havoc and destruction across Royal Woods and wants nothing more than to see the world burn, because she's a very envious, jealous, and greedy girl and she hated us for a very long time.

We gasped.

Me: Jeez, now I know the full reason behind what you said about her, Stella.

Lincoln: Yeah, none of us liked her, she was always envious, greedy, jealous, and really full of hate, and she enjoyed causing destruction and havoc, even burning people badly.

Nuria Seraphina: And in her jealous rage, she tried to burn down

Royal Woods, and then, she would also watch the world burn, but, her plan was stopped by Lincoln, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, and I along with the other Guardian Angels, and we defeated her, and we sealed her inside a cryogenic container that would neutralize her powers and Leina Mobius froze her in a glacier and she sent it to Antarctica where she would remain there forever.

Becky Long: I was the one who made that cryogenic container, and I made sure it would neutralize all of Abigail's powers, but we took a look at the footage from the battle, and we soon found out that a demon sent by that fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, to sabotage the cryogenic chamber.

Nico: Why, that evil, little… !

Lincoln: We were furious at what she did, even in Hell, she still wanted to cause trouble for us. Now, I am really glad we sent her to The Black Gates and made her pay for her crimes, but now, we got to put a stop to Abigail Seraphina, and I'm going to take all of her powers and make her powerless, and we're going to throw her in prison forever., and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Gali.

Gali: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Sailor Saturn: This is going to be an interesting rescue, and we'll put a stop to the Seraphina Sisters' former sibling and put her in prison.

Suddenly, we saw Wubbox, Rare Wubbox, Plant Wubbox, Cold Wubbox, Air Wubbox, Water Wubbox, and Earth Wubbox appear before us, and with them are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Wubbox, Rare Wubbox, Plant Wubbox, Cold Wubbox, Air Wubbox, Water Wubbox, and Earth Wubbox, nice.

Wubbox: (Egyptian Accent) That's right, and we got the six girls away from the former sister of The Seraphina Sisters.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet

Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi, I knew it was you seven, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, we still got Abigail Seraphina to deal with.

?: YOU BITCHES, YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO SEE THE WORLD BURN!

Suddenly, we saw our target, Abigail Seraphina, heading for us, and man, was she really mad.

Lincoln: Right on time, Abigail Seraphina. Too bad I have an ice-cold surprise for you.

Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Abigail Seraphina, and it hit her, and she was sent crashing to the ground and was right in front of us, and when she saw us, she was pissed, and even more when she saw her hated sisters.

Abigail Seraphina: YOU… !

Abigail Seraphina fired a powerful blast of fire at us, but we absorbed it and it made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: I'm not surprised to see you're still the same bad-tempered, envy-driven, jealous, greedy, and psychopathic monster, Abigail.

Stella Seraphina: None of us are, Lincoln. We thought we'd never have to deal with you again, but that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up, now we're going to stop you for good and clean up yet another of The Fallen Guardian Angel's mess.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Gali and her team, The Mysticons, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella

Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Abigail Seraphina, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with his left hand and hoisted her up and he began sucking out and absorbing all of her really strong and immensely powerful fire powers and fire magic, and we saw her fire wings disappearing forever, and when Lincoln was done, Abigail Seraphina was now just a powerless bad girl, and Lincoln tied her up and beamed her to prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to destroy your sisters and watch the world burn are finally over, Abigail Seraphina, now you will rot in prison forever. (To Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi) And it's so good to see you all again, Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi.

Amunet Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blonde hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blonde angel wings and she reigned in the power of Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless blonde open blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Wubbox heads for the pommel.

Bastet Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long orange hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Rare Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange open blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Rare Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Rare Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Rare Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Rare Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Rare Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Rare Wubbox heads for the pommel.

Chione Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Plant Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, green skirt, green pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, plants, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Plant Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Plant Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Plant Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Plant Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Plant Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Plant Wubbox heads for the pommel.

Ebony Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long marine blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful marine blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Cold Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless marine blue open blouse, sleeveless marine blue midriff top, marine blue skirt, marine blue pants, marine blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, ice, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Cold Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Cold Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and Cold Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large Cold Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Cold Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Cold Wubbox heads for the pommel.

Isis Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long sky blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Air Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless sky blue open blouse, sleeveless sky blue midriff top, sky blue skirt, sky blue pants, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, winds, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Air Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Air Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Air Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large Air Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Air Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Air Wubbox heads for the pommel.

Neferteri Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Water Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue open blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, water, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Water Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Water Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Water Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Water Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Water Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Water Wubbox heads for the pommel.

And Rana Musiqidandi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Earth Wubbox, she's dressed in a sleeveless brown open blouse, sleeveless brown midriff top, brown skirt, brown pants, brown knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, lightning, earth, and robots on the coattails and on the back is Earth Wubbox and holstered on her back is a massive Earth Wubbox-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and Earth Wubbox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large Earth Wubbox heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Earth Wubbox heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Earth Wubbox heads for the pommel.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Bastet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) Indeed, it's been a very long time since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi and he hugged them, and the Musiqidandi sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you seven since you were twelve, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute 11-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Bastet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, these seven girls are the Musiqidandi Sisters, Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi, these seven are my Guardian Angels from Egypt and classmates in Music. They also would also sing alongside me and they even play music with me and my sisters, and just like The Men in Black, they even caught a few illegal aliens that were from space that crash landed on earth right in Michigan. Their last name, Musiqidandi means Dandy Musician in Arabic. The Musiqidandi also took up being fashionistas as their hobbies, and they even made bikinis for the girls in my harem which in addition to adapting to the Super Angel transformations, but also grant the girls the ability to breathe underwater.

The Musiqidandi Sisters took out the bikinis that they made for the girls in Lincoln's harem which in addition to adapting to the Super Angel transformations, but also grant the girls the ability to breathe underwater.

Nico: Wow, those are really awesome!

Girl Jordan: Really awesome! And these will merge with our current bikinis, nice.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) I knew you'd love them, Girl Jordan, and we also even made Lincoln a speedo, which in addition to adapting to the Super Angel transformations, but this would also give Lincoln the ability to breathe underwater, and we knew he'd gotten the ability to breathe underwater, thanks to his powers and from feeding on the blood of those who have water powers and can also swim underwater.

Amunet Musiqidandi took out the speedo they made for Lincoln, which in addition to adapting to the Super Angel transformations, but this would also give Lincoln the ability to breathe underwater.

Lily the Mermaid: Oh, we're so going to enjoy seeing Linky in that new speedo, and it's also going to merge with his current speedo.

Neferteri Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) And in fact, when we made Lincoln a pair of orange swim shorts while we were 12 at the time, Lincoln kissed each of us on the lips.

Lincoln: That's right, and they're also the nieces of Space Dandy, and like their uncle, they hunt down criminals, and they hate Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Billy McLean, and even The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

Chione Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) That's right, we hated those jerks, but we're also glad Scoots is gone forever, that stupid, scooter-driving, troublemaking, heckling old shrew was asking for it big time. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we want to give

you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you seven want to give me your blood, right?

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) How did you guess?

Lincoln: Well…

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his entire harem showed the bite marks Lincoln made on them when he marked them and fed on their blood.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) I always knew it was only a matter of time, but we always knew it's true that those you feed on: those you love won't be turned into vampires, but still, you marking them proves if they get messed with, you're heading right for the dumbasses who dared to anger you.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln first walks over to Amunet Musiqidandi, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on Amunet Musiqidandi's neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as it healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and then, he did the same thing with Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi.

Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Sabine Callas A.K.A. Viper from Valorant, Lola Pop, Mechanica, Ribbon Girl, and Twintelle from ARMS, and Natarle Badgiruel from Mobile Suit Gundam SEED.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sabine Callas A.K.A. Viper from Valorant, Lola Pop, Mechanica, Ribbon Girl, and Twintelle from ARMS, and Natarle Badgiruel from Mobile Suit Gundam SEED.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sabine Callas: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Sabine Callas and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Abigail Seraphina, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Sabine Callas: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sabine Callas: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sabine Callas A.K.A. Viper, Lola Pop, Mechanica, Ribbon Girl, Twintelle, and Natarle Badgiruel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Abigail Seraphina, the former sister of The Seraphina Sisters, who used her powers to cause havoc and destruction across Royal Woods and wants nothing more than to see the world burn, because she's a very envious, jealous, and greedy girl and hated her sisters for a very long time, and she came back and wanted revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln stripping her of all of her strong and immensely powerful fire powers and fire magic and beaming her to prison, everyone went up to us and hugged us, and Lincoln's harem went up to Lincoln and kissed him. Lincoln and the Musiqidandi Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I didn't expect the villain to be another bad relative from the past of your Guardian Angels, and even worse, Isabella Abaddon sabotaged that cryogenic chamber Becky Long made to contain her years ago.

Lincoln: Same here, I thought we were rid of Abigail Seraphina, but Isabella Abaddon enjoyed making things really hard for us, but I made sure she was now powerless, and now, she's in prison where she belongs.

Lincoln was right about that: Abigail Seraphina, the former sister of The Seraphina Sisters, was sent to The Neptune Prison for Traitors' Cryo-Prison where she was flash frozen and put in a sub-zero cell in Solitary Confinement for the rest of her life.

---

After taking down Abigail Seraphina and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amunet Musiqidandi, Bastet Musiqidandi, Chione Musiqidandi, Ebony Musiqidandi, Isis Musiqidandi, Neferteri Musiqidandi, and Rana Musiqidandi saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last six and a half years.

Bastet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Chione Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Neferteri Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Amunet, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln, and what did our resident jerks do to earn your hatred?

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) Oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, we were with Lincoln at our home, and we asked him to model some clothes we've been making, including swim shorts, and of course, speedos. My sisters and I were blushing like crazy when we saw Lincoln in a speedo, and we almost wanted to jump him and make out with him, but we soon heard a scream of rage, and out the window, we saw Flip, Lewis Travolta, and Scoots coming for us, and they were on yet another rampage, but Lincoln stuck his hand out the window and fired a massive wave of water at those jerks and sent them barreling right into some police wagons that Lincoln called, and they got taken back to jail and the nuthouse. We then saw Vanzilla, and Lincoln had to change back into his regular clothes, and the door opened, and we saw J.D., Lincoln's sisters and parents, and they were worried when they found out Flip, Scoots, and Lewis Travolta were on the rampage again, but Lincoln told them he took care of them by firing a massive wave of water at them which sent them barreling into police wagons and it took them back to prison and the nuthouse, and they breathed a sigh of relief.

Luna: Yeah, we were nervous. Plus, we knew Lincoln was modeling clothes that they made, including speedos, and he had to change back into his regular clothes, if we saw him in a speedo, we'd faint, because of the fact our brother became a really big, really strong, really attractive, and extremely muscular man.

Leni: Thanks to his Guardian Angels taking him to their gym to work out every time and far from the five untrustworthy sisters in our family. But, we were the only ones Lincoln trusted, since he knew of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's heartless behavior towards him and his Guardian Angels, and how they stayed friends with them despite the dark things they did to our brother remained a mystery.

Lincoln: Until it was exposed that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had Dark Sides making them do all those things, and over time, they've earned forgiveness for their actions, and they hated their Dark Sides to the core and want nothing but to wish death upon them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, and Mina are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone, and joining them are Space Dandy who has hooked up with Karai (TMNT 2003) and Honey.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in the large orange speedo The Musiqidandi Sisters made for him, and it merged with the speedos, and turned into a brand-new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Space Dandy was dressed in swim shorts, sandals, and his weapons holstered.

And Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, Mina, Karai (TMNT 2003), and Honey were dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, and Mina had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Pauline: Wow, you've chosen Aquatic Ruin Zone for our first date, Lincoln, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: It always is, Pauline. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, Mina, Space Dandy, Karai (TMNT 2003), and Honey dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, and Mina got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and Karai (TMNT 2003) and Honey got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Space Dandy lift two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, and Mina, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, and Mina placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Dandy went up to Karai (TMNT 2003) and Honey and he hugged them, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs, and we also saw lipstick marks all over Space Dandy's face.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like you two guys had a lot of fun at Aquatic Ruin Zone, right, boys?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pauline, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Giselle, Melody, and Mina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of

Eternal Love on their necks.

Marinette: And we always knew Nora and Sabrina had feelings for Lincoln.

Me: Awesome.

Alya: Definitely, and Lincoln saved them, Giselle, Melody, Mina, and Pauline from Flip's thugs again. But, you'll be happy to know we also beat him up again, and Sabrina, along with her aunts, Hilda and Zelda, put a spell on Flip, and if he ever tried to hire thugs to kill anymore potential members for the harems of Lincoln or Clyde, he was going to get tormented by werehounds from The Netherworld.

Sabrina Spellman: And we also kept them away from Salem.

Salem Saberhagen: Those beasts, I haven't forgotten what happened with them.

---

Later the mascots were up to something as usual.

Susie: Oh, Dear God. What are you guys up to now?

Poromon: Eddy let us borrow the hypnotizing pinwheel.

Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin: Ok. Let me show you how it works. You have to get a person to look into it and they'll. be hypnotized. Try it on me first. And then, tell me to act like a monkey and bite Ed's butt.

Poliwag: Okay.

Me: Oh this I got to see!

Poromon: [chuckling, he pulls out his wheel] "Look closely! Listen to the sound of my voice. [Kevin's eyes swirl in black and white] You will become a monkey." [He snaps his wing.]

Kevin: [twitching as he undergoes a mental transformation] "Duh! Gah. Yowch! Gloing!" [Transformation complete, he is now clearly a monkey.]

Poromon: "Find the peanut, Kevin." [Kevin goes over to Ed. He then chomps down hard on Ed's forehead. Ed runs screaming with Kevin attached.]

Ed: "AAAHH! GET HIM OFF ME EDDY! GET HIM OFF!"

We laughed hysterically and it was funny!

[Kevin climbs down and bites Ed on the butt.]

Ed: "OW! GET HIM OFF!" [He runs away.]

Poromon: Watch this.

[Poromon spins the wheel. Sarah is transfixed as her eyes swirl in black and white, and when he snaps his fingers she twitches as she undergoes a mental transformation.]

Sarah: "Aah! Aah!" [She lands on the ground in the form of a frog.] "Ribbit." "Ribbit."

Me: That is cool!

[Sarah, still a frog, reaches out and snags an insect with her tongue as Edd watches.]

Edd: [scribbling on his pad] "Hmm. Advanced hypno-morphing."

Me: That is gross!

Lana: But that is awesome!

Qin: Funny too.

Ed: [still with Kevin on his buttocks] "EDDY EDDY EDDY EDDY EDDY!"

Eddy: "Yes, Ed?"

He crashed into Eddy!

[Kevin combs through Jimmy's hair for bugs. Finding one, he smiles and holds it up. Before he can eat it, Sarah grabs it away with her tongue.]

Poromon: Everyone back to normal. [He snaps his fingers, and the transformations instantly revert. Sarah, particularly grossed out by the bug in her mouth, tries to wring her tongue of the taste.]

Me: Boy that would leave a disgusting taste in your mouth!

Poliwag: I got one.

Poliwag just hypnotized Laney.

Me: Oh boy.

Tuddrussel: Oh, man. What are you gonna have Laney do?

Poliwag: I got an idea. Laney, I want you to beat up Billy as payback for him beating up J.D. before.

Laney: Yes master!

She jumped Billy and beat the living shit out of him IN A BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD!

Qin: YIKES!

Me: Boy that Hypnosis Wheel is powerful!

Drillhorn: (sees Manaphy hypnotize Lisa) Now you're hypnotizing Lisa?!

Manaphy: Yep! Lisa, I want you to find the next Gene Slammer for us.

Lisa Loud: Yes master.

She went and zoomed out of the estate faster than a bullet fired from a gun and came back with a Slowking!

Me: Whoa a Slowking!

Nico: Wow that was fast!

Slowking: (In a girls voice) Guess Lisa found me Nico.

Nico: Wendy Victoria!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and green clothes and had a shell on her back.

Nico gave her a pink jumpsuit anyway.

Wendy Victoria: Boy that hypnosis wheel you guys got is amazing.

Me: I'll say. Double D where did you get that?

Edd: I got it in a psychology manual. We used it in one of our Ed-Ventures.

Me: That is awesome.

May: Wendy what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Victoria: My favorite is when we went to England to visit the home of my ancestral heritage, I am descended from Queen Elizabeth of York.

Me: That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Wendy Victoria: Me too Nico.

Nosecone: (sees Horsea hypnotizing Lincoln) Now it's Lincoln's turn?!

Horsea: Yep! Lincoln, I want you to get drunk with us and Ted.

We gasped!

Me: Uh oh!

Lincoln: Yes master.

Then Lincoln and the mascots drank lots of beer bottles.

Jamesdean5842: Oh man this is not gonna be good.

Nico: (Gets the hypnosis wheel) While they're drunk, I'll hang onto this.

Lincoln: (Drunk talk and slurred speech) I worked hard to put a cornucopia on this table and you're out showing your lower ankle to every Tom, Tom and other Tom in our village!

Poromon: (Drunk and Slurred Speech) I think you are special person!

Poliwag: (Drunk and Slurred Speech) We interrupt this program because I've had kind of a crap day and I know all the station passwords to do it so smell that finger Quahog!

Me: (SNICKERS)

Manaphy: (Drunk and Slurred Speech) You want to keep it down in here!? One of us has to work in the morning!

Horsea: (Drunk and Slurred speech) Oh hey guys. Sometimes when daddies drive home drunk they come from far away places but it's okay because they didn't get arrested and they are still kind of drunk so it's okay.

Ted: (Drunk and slurred speech) Yeah hey buddy I'll have a triple cheeseburger and a large fries and do you sell pants?

Nico: (tries to hypnotize me) Let me try next! J.D., I order you to make ice cream sandwiches for me, May, and Maria!

But it had no effect on me.

Me: Nice try Nico.

Nico: Hey it didn't work on you?

Me: Weird. I guess I'm too strong willed for it.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Now let me try.

I took the wheel and hypnotized Nico.

Me: Nico I order you eat a barrel of chum.

We gasped!

Qin: OH BOY!

Nico: Yes master.

Nico did so and he was eating it.

Nico then realized what he was doing and then he ran to the bathroom and hurled his guts out!

He came back and he was sick to his stomach!

Qin: YUCK!

Me: Okay maybe that one was extreme.

Nico: (hypnotizes Luan, Luna, and Lily) Very funny, J.D. Last one. Luna, I want you, Luan, and Lily to dive into a mud puddle!

Lola: Well, better them than me!

Luna, Luan and Lily: Yes master.

They went and dove into a mud puddle!

KRASPLAT!

They were covered head to toe in mud!

Nico: Okay, everyone back to normal!

Nico snapped his fingers and then Lincoln and was still drunk and

Laney saw that she beat up Billy brutally and viciously and Lisa saw that she was still standing still and Nico had a really disgusting taste in his mouth.

Nico: BLECH! WHAT THE FUCK DID I EAT!?

Me: I made you eat chum.

Nico went back to the bathroom and hurled his guts out.

I snapped my fingers and Lincoln came back with a horrible hangover headache!

Lincoln: What the fuck happened!? Did I get drunk!?

Me: Yes you did Lincoln.

Nico: Me, Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea are in big trouble, aren't we?

Me: Well yes and no. Yes because you let the power of this thing go to your head. And no because we got a funny laugh out of all this. But worse because you made Luna, Luan and Lily go dive into mud.

Qin: Also you made Laney beat up Billy for payback on him beating the shit out of J.D. in a jealous rage.

Poromon: We're very sorry.

Me: No harm done to me though. My mind was too strong willed to be hypnotized.

Nico: That is amazing.

Me: But hey at least we know this thing works.

Lana: Here bro.

She gave Lincoln some ice.

Lincoln: Thanks Lana.

Poliwag: We're very sorry, Laney. We just wanted to have fun with it.

Laney: It's all right guys.

Qin: But that was brutal.

Me: Yeah. Oh Nico?

Nico: Yeah?

ICE CREAM SANDWICH MAGISWORD!

I gave everyone ice cream sandwiches.

Nico: Hey thanks!

Chaor: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Tristan's team will include Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, and Gamora. Supergirl's team will include Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, and Blue Beetle.

Me: Ooh cool choices.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But we haven't met Booster Gold yet. It'll be awesome to meet him though.

Xenia: It sure will.

Plastic Man: But it will be awesome to be on a team.

Blue Beetle: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Then the Previous group came.

Baron Mordo: Can me, Deadwood, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, Killer Croc, Amora, Electropede, Thundermon, Felix Faust, and Kerbero Gangan go with you all?

Evil Cut Man: Me, Emil Eagle, Evil Crash Man, Ape Man, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Evil Drill Man, Millipede Pete, Strikning, Ozzie Ostritch, and Bond Man will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: I have a feeling our mission will be good.

Xenia: It sure will.

Camie: Yep.

Android 17: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Misdreavous and Unown next.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Molly Hale: Wow! This will be amazing!

Me: The Unown are powerful and have intensely strong reality warping powers.

Xenia: They sure do.

Camie: Yep.

Me: We don't know what our mission is though.

Camie: I'm sure it will come to us.

Suddenly, the phone rang, and Winter Icyin picked it up.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Hello.

Mordecai: Winter, it's Mordecai. Listen, tell the team to get here as fast as you can, Death Bear's back!

We suddenly heard Mordecai's voice, and Maria's face paled.

Nico: Did you say… Death Bear's back?! Mordecai, we'll be right there.

Winter Icyin then hung up. But, then she saw Maria really pale in the face.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Hey, what's wrong, Maria?

William: She had a nasty encounter with Death Bear years ago, and she was really scarred by that.

Maria: So… horrible!

Lincoln: We got rid of Death Bear, but he left a really nasty scar on her, physically and mentally, and now, it looks like he's come back from the dead again for revenge.

Me: Well, it looks like we need to get rid of Death Bear once and for all.

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Rubén Parra of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Rubén Parra of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Rubén Parra for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we need to get to The Park and slay Death Bear.

Lincoln: That World War I-dressed bear is not going to terrorize anyone ever again, and once we get through with Death Bear, you're the next one to die, Rubén Parra.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) That beast is going to pay for what he did in traumatizing Maria, and once we get through with turning him into a throw rug, you better say your prayers, Rubén Parra, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Deadwood: Let's get going.

Emil Eagle: I hope we're not too late.

Maria was shaking in fear and fright.

Me: Maria it'll be all right.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: (GULPS) Okay.

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived at the Park.

RD Clyde: Hey there, Park Workers!

Mordecai: Hey guys thank goodness you made it.

Benson: Sorry to have to call you all in like this.

Rigby: Yeah I take it you heard that the Death Bear is loose.

Xenia: We sure did.

Me: Before we figure something out, what can you tell us about this bear?

Mordecai: He's a bear that lived in an abandoned zoo 20 years ago and never left.

He told us about it.

---

Fifteen to twenty years prior to the events of the episode, he was a regular bear who lived in the Park Zoo. One day, out of nowhere, he attacked and killed his trainer. The zoo was forced to close down, but Death Bear wouldn't leave. He still roams around the old abandoned zoo, growing more evil over the years, only to be able to survive by breaking into people's homes, eating all of their food, and then eating them. Mordecai, Rigby, Margaret, and Eileen tried to get a picture of him in his cage, but Death Bear reveals itself and chased them back to Pops' House. There, Eileen calls Animal Control, but Death Bear incapacitates all the officers. Mordecai then grabs an animal tranquilizer gun and begins shooting at the bear multiple times. The darts appear to have no effect at first, but Death Bear soon succumbs to effects of the tranquilizers. The unconscious bear was then put into the hands of Animal Control, who transports him by helicopter to an animal sanctuary.

---

We were shocked!

Me: Whoa man! And he wears one of those old World War I Era Germany pickelhaube helmets? Boy we haven't seen those in over 100 years.

Nico: Not since then.

Mojo Jojo: And now, he's on the loose.

Ape Man: I bet he can't be a match for apes like me and Mojo!

Me: We'll find out. Bears are all muscle.

Kenai: Take it from me there.

Xenia: And the Bear Brothers too.

Grizz: She's right.

Maria was shaking in absolute fright and terror.

Mordecai: What's wrong with Maria?

Me: Oh we had an incident where Maria was mauled by a mutant bear and ever since then she was terrified of some bears ever since.

Camie: Really? When did that happen?

Me: One day before my birthday back 3 and a half years ago.

Nico: Oh yeah! I remember that.

I went over what happened in the events of chapter 477.

* * *

Maria, Carmen, Jonny, Jimmy and Rolf are heading into the woods.

Maria: (To the Viewers) Rolf and the Urban Rangers are heading into the woods for their Camping excursion and I was asked to come along to make sure that Carmen is gonna be okay. It's her first time camping and as an older sister I have to look out for her.

They went into the forest and they set up all of camp. Rolf built a concrete brick chimney. Jimmy, Jonny and Maria were deciding where to place Rolf's chair.

Maria: How about right here Jimmy?

Jimmy: It's perfect Maria.

Carmen: I like it. Captain Rolf what do you think?

Rolf: It looks perfect there Rangerette Carmen. Now lets go start a campfire.

Carmen: Yes sir Captain Rolf.

Carmen pushed a lever and put a plug in and an artificial fire was on.

Rolf: Good work Rangerette Carmen.

Carmen: (Salutes) Thank you Captain Rolf.

Later that night they were sitting in front of the fire.

Jonny: There's something magical about flames that makes you want to stare at them all night huh Plank?

Carmen: You said it Jonny.

Maria: This is so much fun huh?

Rolf: You know what would be perfect for this Rangerette Carmen?

Carmen: What Captain Rolf?

Rolf: A good song.

Carmen: I have one, after a long day of camping, it's nice to unwind with a nice, relaxing campfire song. I call this one "The Campfire Song Song". Let's gather 'round the campfire, and sing our campfire song. Our C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song. And if you don't think that we can sing it faster, then you're wrong. But it'll help if you just sing along…

Jimmy **:** Bum! Bum! Bum!

All three **:** [Jonny slightly behind Jimmy and Carmen in the words] C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song! C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song!

Carmen: And if you don't think that we can sing it faster, then you're wrong! But it'll help if you just sing along…

Jonny **:** Sing another song…

Carmen: C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E S-O-N-G song! Jimmy!

Jimmy: SONG! C-A-M-P-F-I-R-E…

Carmen: Maria and Jonny! [sings] Good! It'll help… it'll help… if you just sing along! [Carmen smashes his ukulele like a guitar at the end of a rock show. Jonny does the same with his drum set] Oh yeah! Ahh, now, wasn't that relaxing?

Maria: It sure was. You're a great singer Carmen.

Carmen: Thanks sis.

Rolf: And here's your badge for a great campfire song.

Carmen: Thanks Captain Rolf.

Maria: Lets see how it compares to this.

She pulls out a clarinet and plays.

Carmen: (Panics) Oh no! (Grabs a marshmallow) I'll save you sis!

She fires a marshmallow from a slingshot and it goes into Maria's mouth. Maria falls over.

Carmen runs over and grabs the Clarinet and tosses it away.

Carmen: Sis are you okay? That's it. That's it. Chew, chew and swallow.

Maria chews up the marshmallow and swallows it.

Carmen: There. Better?

Maria: Better!? I was just fine until you launched that ballistic junk food into my windpipe!

Carmen: But I had to! It's too dangerous to play the Clarinet badly out here in the wilderness. It might attract… (Into Maria's ear) A mutant bear.

Maria: A mutant bear? You mean like the ones on my favorite show Total Drama?

Carmen: That's right sis.

Jimmy: We saw them in the Gotham Royal York Enquirer. (Holds up said tabloid magazine)

Maria: "I married a Mutant Bear"?

Jonny: Yeah and Fake Science Monthly. (Holds up said Tabloid Magazine)

Maria: "Mutant and Unicorns are real"? That is really stupid. But 1) unicorns don't exist and 2) Mutant Bears only live on Wawanakwa Island on Lake Huron. They won't hear me play over here.

Carmen: Trust me sis. These bears have really strong and acute hearing. They can hear clarinet playing from a long distance away. They are no laughing matter. Why, once I met this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy who knew this guy's cousin…

Maria: Okay I get the point. In fact why don't you tell me all of the things I shouldn't do if I want to keep the Mutant Bears away.

Carmen: Okay that's easy. First off, don't play the Clarinet.

Maria: Okay. Then what?

Jimmy: Never wave your flashlight back and forth really fast.

Jonny: Flashlights are their natural prey.

Maria: You're kidding.

Carmen: Don't stomp around. They take that as a challenge.

Jonny: Yeah.

Maria: (Pulls out a notepad and writes) Go on.

Rolf: Don't ever eat cheese.

Maria: Sliced or cubed?

They whispered.

Carmen: Cubed. Sliced is safe.

Maria: Yeah. I'm listening.

Carmen: Never wear a sombrero…

Jimmy: In a goofy fashion.

Carmen: Or Clown Shoes.

Jimmy: Or a Hoop Skirt.

Rolf: And Never.

Jimmy: Ever.

Jonny: Ever!

Carmen: EVER!

CARMEN, JONNY, JIMMY AND ROLF: SCREECH LIKE A CHIMPANZEE!

What they didn't know was that Me, Nico, The Ed's, Luan, Spiderman and Tara were hiding in the trees watching the whole thing.

Maria: Wow! That's amazing how many things can set a mutant bear off!

Both: [huddling together, shuddering] They're horrible!

Maria: And… and suddenly I have the sense we're all in danger.

Both: Why?

Maria: I don't know… [runs off and returns with a flashlight, clown shoes, hoop skirt, sombrero, and tray full of cubed cheese; a diabolical look is on her face] Just a feeling!

Jonny: [horrified] No.

Maria: Yes.

Me: (Whispering) She wouldn't dare.

Jonny: No.

[Maria begins making chimp noises]

Carmen and Jimmy: Maria, please don't!

[Maria continues hooting, stomping, and waving flashlight around]

Carmen (glares at her older sister): Knock it off, sis! Have you ever considered that it might be true?

Jimmy: Jonny, what are we gonna do? A mutant bear's sure to come and eat us!

Jonny: Don't worry, Jimmy. I'll draw us an anti-mutant-bear circle in the dirt. [takes stick and draws circle around himself, Carmen, Plank, Jimmy, and Rolf]

Rolf: Good thinking, Ranger Jonny! (Pulls out another Tabloid Magazine) All the experts say it's the only defense against a mutant bear attack.

Carmen, Jonny, Rolf and Jimmy got into the circle.

Maria: (Laughs) You guys are so gullible. I did everything that attracts them and nothing happened. If a Mutant Bear was here, why didn't one show up?

Carmen: Maybe it's because you're not wearing your sombrero in a goofy fashion.

Maria: Oh. Sorry how silly of me. You mean like this? (She tilts it and laughs)

But something takes the Sombrero and puts it on her head upside-down.

The camera zooms out and they saw a big grizzly bear with six arms and it had a huge mouth in the middle of its stomach.

Eddy: (Whispering) That bear is ugly!

Luan: (Whispering) No kidding!

Ed: (Whispering) Is that you tickling me Eddy?

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Edd: (Whispering) What a magnificent feat of science!

Me: (Whispering) That bear is the mascot for the Nuclear Bears on Total Drama.

Spiderman: (Whispering) Really?

Tara: (Whispering) That is amazing.

The bear growled and Maria screamed. The bear roared and she ran and the bear went at her and beat her up really bad and left.

Me: (Whispering) Ooh. That's gonna leave a mark.

Carmen: Sis are you okay?

Maria looked all broken, bruised and battered.

Carmen: Quick! Jump inside our anti-mutant-bear circle before he comes back!

Carmen, Rolf, Jimmy and Jonny carried their circle with them and drop it onto the ground.

Jimmy: Yeah. Mutant bears often attack more than once.

Maria: Are you crazy? A dirt circle won't stop that monster. I'm running for my life!

She ran.

All: No!

[the Mutant bear comes back and resumes mauling Maria]

Carmen: Don't run! Mutant bears hate that!

Maria: Thanks for the tip. I guess I'll just limp home, then.

All: No!

[the Mutant bear comes back and resumes mauling Maria]

Jonny: They hate limping more than running!

Maria: Well, I guess I'll just have…

[the Mutant bear comes back and resumes mauling Maria]

Rolf: We should have warned you about crawling.

[the mutant bear comes back and resumes mauling Maria]

Maria: What'd I do that time?

Carmen: I don't know sis! I guess he just doesn't like you.

Me: (Whispering) This bear hates Maria with a vengeance.

Tara: It sure does.

Jimmy: Pretend to be somebody else!

Carmen: Here sis, draw a circle. [tosses Maria the stick]

Maria: Okay.

[the Mutant bear comes back and resumes mauling Squidward]

Carmen: That was an oval. It has to be a circle!

Maria: [runs and climbs on top of Carmen, Jimmy, Jonny and Rolf, who are still sitting in the circle] Move over! [the Mutant bear comes up to the circle, sniffs it, points a threatening claw at Maria, and leaves] Hey, it worked! You guys saved my life! [everyone cheers "hooray"]

Rolf: Yeah, I'm glad it was just a Mutant bear. This circle would never hold back a Mutant rhinoceros!

Ed: (Whispers) Mutant Rhinoceros?

Maria: What attracts them?

Jimmy: The sound of a Mutant bear attack.

[a rhinoceros with 8 legs, two heads and razor sharp teeth appears, snorting]

Me: That is an ugly rhinoceros.

Edd: It sure is.

Me: I've seen enough.

We jump down I go into my gruesome monstrosity that I became on Halloween in 2016 and scared off the Mutant Rhinoceros.

I go back to normal.

Me: Are you all okay?

Rolf: J.D. That was awesome!

Me: Thanks Rolf.

We then went home and told everyone what went down. Varie was healing Maria in the infirmary. Maria was on a bed with bandages and casts on.

Robot Lori: You're a lucky girl Maria.

Maria: I know. But lets hope I never see another Mutant Bear again.

Me: I know Maria. But it's over now. That bear was from Total Drama Revenge of The Island. It was the mascot and symbol for the Nuclear Bears.

Maria: Really? I didn't know that.

Lincoln: Yeah. J.D. and Naruto have been on the 7th season of Total Drama and they both dominated the whole competition and won $1,000,000.00 in Canadian Money.

Laney: Which is $800,000.00 in America Money.

Maria: That's just small change compared to what we have here.

Me: My thoughts exactly.

Maria: What was your team name?

Me: We were called the Atomic Owls. We dominated the whole show. Chris is not having a mutant theme this time coming up. He's gonna have a World Tour and Me, Lynn, Naruto and Lincoln are gonna participate. It's gonna be awesome!

Lynn: And I can't wait. If there are any sore losers like Amy, Heather, Scott and Eva then we will gladly kick their butts.

Me: Yep. But the show is not for another 5 months. So we have all the time in the world.

Maria: Cool.

Robot Lori: I hope you all win J.D.

Me: Thanks Lori 2. Get some rest Maria.

Maria: Thank you J.D.

We left and Maria was watching T.V.

* * *

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Carmen: And looking back I should never have told Maria about that.

Dardemus: You guys got a plan?

Benson: Well, I got this crate full of weapons we can use!

Me: Good we'll need those. But we'll need tranquilizer darts too.

Benson: Got those.

Xenia: Perfect.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Are there any World War I veterans left?

Me: No there aren't. The war ended over 100 years ago and the people that fought in it would be over 140 years old right now.

Nico: He's right on that one.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja und I know all about World War I. Mein favorite band Sabaton tells a lot of songs about that war und they are very educational.

Mordecai: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Yeah my favorite event that happened back then was the Battle of Osowiec Fortress. That happened back on August 6th, 1915 and that was the battle that brought us into the age of Chemical Weapons. Germany bombarded a Russian Fortress with Chlorine Gas and destroyed over 1,600 people.

Mordecai: WHOA!

Benson: That was brutal!

Skips: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: World War I was terrible back then.

Nelson: Is that an FN M1900

Rigby: I call dibs on that one!

Benson: But yes that's right Nelson.

Qin: You got quite a great selection here.

Maria was still shaking in fright and William and Carmen were hugging her.

Amora: Maria, I know you're scared.

Evil Drill Man: But compared to all the other scum we've killed, Death Bear is nothing.

Rigby: Yeah, that's what you think!

Me: Rigby you're not helping.

Rigby: Sorry.

Maria: (Shaking in fright) I'm so scared!

Xenia: Maria it'll be all right.

Applejack: Don't you think all these weapons are too much for just one wild bear?

Burner Man: Applejack, it's either him or us. I'm choosing us!

Me: Besides this is a bear that lived in a zoo back over 20 years ago. And bears are just as dangerous in the city as they are out in the wild.

Bart Simpson: Yeah and remember when we had a bear problem in Springfield? (Season 7 Episode 23)

Eli: I think I heard about that.

Bart Simpson: And there was this time when a bear attacked Homer and he wet his pants in fear. (Season 15 Episode 5) I told him that we would rather have a live sissy mincing around the house than some dead hero any day.

Homer: CHOKE ON YOUR CANDER! (STRANGLING BART!) (GRUNTING)

Felix Faust: Look on the bright side, Bart.

Ozzie Ostrich: Homer strangling you is better than you getting killed by Death Bear.

Bart was choking.

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPP!

Lily tazed Homer and he let go.

Bart: Thanks Lily. But yeah Ozzie you're right.

Xenia: That is true there.

Nico: Besides that bear is dangerous and we need to face it, tranquilize it and send it back to the wild.

Ratso: What's stopping us from killing that thing?!

Me: Guys! Bears are animals and Fluttershy hates it when animals die. She would never forgive us in seeing us do that hence way we make trees for the food to preserve animals. And another thing, this is a bear that we need to stop and they belong in one place and that's the forest. So we're going to tranquilize it and send it back to the forest.

Nico: J.D. is right. Like it or not, this bear needs to be sent back to the wild. The city is not a place for a bear.

Loud House Taylor: Who knows what that thing's probably doing right now!

Me: Well bears go through garbage for food and there have even been reports of them going into houses and eating everyones food.

Xenia: Yep.

Fluttershy: He is doing all this because he is hungry.

Camie: Yeah.

Cassidy: Either way we got to stop him.

Strikning: Maria, I know you're scared right now.

Thundermon: But please be brave for us right now. Okay?

Maria: (GULPS) I'll try.

Me: Good Maria.

Nico: Okay we need a plan to draw the bear out.

Mokuba: We can use lots of steak.

Me: Good idea. But fish will also get his attention.

Nicole: That works. I got this.

She pulled out a barbecue and lit it.

Nicole: Now for this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

SMOKED FISH MAGISWORD!

She fired waves of fish fillets and cooked them on the grill. Nicole was wearing an apron that said Kiss the Meat Master.

Killer Croc: Can I try some?

Ghost of Dr. Coffin: I want some too!

Nicole: Sure. There's enough for everyone.

Killer Croc opened his mouth and Nicole fired waves of fish and they went in and he ate them.

Killer Croc: MMM!

Qin: Boy Samon would love that Magisword.

Nicole: He sure would.

She gave us meat too.

Electropede: Are you feeling better, Maria?

Millipede Pete: Please say yes!

Maria then suddenly had a memory of everything the bear did and then she remembered that we know many bear friends and that mutant bear may have done some terrible things but she is not going to let something as puny as a bear stop her!

Maria then got up.

Maria: That bear is not going to hurt me anymore! I AM MARIA DUNBAR! FORMERLY AQUAMARIA AND I AM NOT GOING TO LET A BEAR HURT ME ANYMORE!

We cheered for her!

Qin: Nice Maria!

Carol: That is my sister!

We got to hiding and then we saw a figure come out and it was a grizzly bear and he had a red came and a black German World War I helmet on.

Me: There he is.

Qin: Wow he wears a cape too? That is cool.

Hunter: Und his helmet would look wunderbar on my table.

Finn: Entrance time!

We went at him.

The bear sniffed the fish and then was eating it and it was delicious to him and he ate it all. Then the spirits of tanks of World War I came and swirled around him and then converged and then the planes of the great World War I Dogfights appeared and flew around the bear and then we came out and landed and faced the DEATH BEAR!

Qin: Okay bear it's time to go home!

The bear roared and then belched!

Brass Knuckles: You think we're scared of you?!

Evil Crash Man: Come on and give us your best shot!

Me: YEAH!

It roared.

It came at us and I jumped and landed behind him.

I ducked under a swipe from his claws.

Camie: Yeah!

We fired waves of fish and it went into his mouth and he ate it all.

Then Fireor, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Black Knight Ghost, Marluxia, Pyros, Black Manta, Xigbar, Grundy, Leap Frog, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Bubble Man, Allomere, Yost Molten Man, Neopolitan, Boxcars, Skeleton Men, Toar, Greg, and Glue Man appeared.

Nico: Fireor, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Black Knight Ghost, Marluxia, Pyros, Black Manta, Xigbar, Grundy, Leap Frog, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Bubble Man, Allomere, Yost Molten Man, Neopolitan, Boxcars, Skeleton Men, Toar, Greg, and Glue Man.

Fireor: This is the first time I'm seeing a bear wear War clothes.

Me: Especially ones from over 100 years ago.

Count Nocturne: But it's still not match for us!

Oculous: I'm very tempted not to shoot it in the head!

Me: We need to send it back home guys. We're not going to kill him.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you brought an Evil Krabs to justice.

Nico: We sure did.

Marluxia: But Plankton sharing ownership of the Krusty Krab isn't a bad idea.

Me: You got that right. That was awesome.

Thunderon then appeared.

Me: Thunderon. Back for another round I see.

Thunderon: I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Thunderon: Cassidy's joining the battle against me?

Me: Yep she sure is.

Nilou: And I am too. I just joined the team. My name is Nilou.

Thunderon: Awesome having you with us.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Edyn Edwina, Star Fox Team, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - Nico's rescue was for exposing Mr. Krabs and his crimes to the people

---

Fireor was first.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) Nico's rescue was for exposing Mr. Krabs and his crimes to the people. Too much time awake is bad for your health!

Wheeler: You got that right. He kept them awake for 43 days with no breaks!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah what kind of person does that?

Starshine Sparkle: Someone that doesn't give a hoot about anyone but himself and money.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Edyn Edwina: That version of Mr. Krabs had it coming.

Fox: Yeah no kidding.

Fireor: I agree there. Lets do it!

Wheeler used his Legend Items.

FLIGHT THROUGH THE LYLAT SYSTEM! BATTLES OF CORNELIA!

They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed him down.

## Marceline the Vampire Queen, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gloria Gellespie, Dracula (Hotel Transylvania), Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne - Battling Another Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden and Another Dirty Bubble

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) Nico, Nokama's team, Dirty Bubble's team, and the others did good Battling Another Happy Sarutobi Ninjaden. And Another Dirty Bubble too.

Marceline: They sure did a great job and we were not expecting it to be the sailor soldiers of The worlds of Lilo and Stitch and The Land Before Time.

Starlight Glimmer: That was awesome and cool.

Cozy Glow: It sure was awesome.

Hex: Yeah that was incredible.

Gloria Gellespie: It sure was awesome.

Dracula (Hotel Transylvania): I agree there my friends.

Count Nocturne: I agree there. Lets dance!

Marceline used her Legend Items.

DANCE OF THE BLOB! EVERYBODY DANCE NOW!

They danced like The Blob did in the 2nd movie and they fired waves of darkness, bones, skulls, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed him down.

---

Tommy, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hilary Czemmenshikova, Spotlight, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - Lincoln's rescue

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Pokitaru. How was it?

Tommy: It was really awesome. We went there to take down Abigail Seraphina, the Seraphina Sisters evil and insane pyromaniac former relative.

Oculous: What was she like?

Rarity: She was not a very pleasant sight.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah.

---

Stella Seraphina: Of course. See, Abigail was once our sister, and like us, she was born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic like her sisters, but she doesn't have immortality.

Hestia Seraphina: And what also makes us not like her is that she used her powers to cause havoc and destruction across Royal Woods and wants nothing more than to see the world burn, because she's a very envious, jealous, and greedy girl and she hated us for a very long time.

We gasped.

Me: Jeez, now I know the full reason behind what you said about her, Stella.

Lincoln: Yeah, none of us liked her, she was always envious, greedy, jealous, and really full of hate, and she enjoyed causing destruction and havoc, even burning people badly.

Nuria Seraphina: And in her jealous rage, she tried to burn down Royal Woods, and then, she would also watch the world burn, but, her plan was stopped by Lincoln, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Eilane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, Bridget Seraphina, and I along with the other Guardian Angels, and we defeated her, and we sealed her inside a cryogenic container that would neutralize her powers and Leina Mobius froze her in a glacier and she sent it to Antarctica where she would remain there forever.

Becky Long: I was the one who made that cryogenic container, and I made sure it would neutralize all of Abigail's powers, but we took a look at the footage from the battle, and we soon found out that a demon sent by that fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, to sabotage the cryogenic chamber.

Nico: Why, that evil, little… !

Lincoln: We were furious at what she did, even in Hell, she still wanted to cause trouble for us. Now, I am really glad we sent her to The Black Gates and made her pay for her crimes, but now, we got to put a stop to Abigail Seraphina, and I'm going to take all of her powers and make her powerless, and we're going to throw her in prison forever.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Oculous: Man that girl is a monster!

Gill Grunt: You're telling me! She was pure evil.

Hilary Czemmenshikova: (Russian Accent) I agree there comrades.

Spotlight: But at least she is gone.

Oculous: I agree there. Lets do it!

Tommy used his legend items.

TOMMY'S ICY SPIRIT FURY! HAILSTORM OF DOOM!

They fired waves of ice, jewels, water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sheila Kelsall, Ty, Sly, Shazza, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Meeting the Musiqidandi sisters

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) I heard you guys met the Musiqidandi sisters. What are their first names?

Red She-Hulk: Their names are Amunet, Bastet, Chione, Ebony, Isis, Neferteri, and Rana Musiqidandi.

Applejack: They are all from Egypt and they are all amazing.

Apple Bloom: They sure are and their story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Amunet, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln, and what did our resident jerks do to earn your hatred?

Amunet Musiqidandi: (Egyptian Accent) Oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, we were with Lincoln at our home, and we asked him to model some clothes we've been making, including swim shorts, and of course, speedos. My sisters and I were blushing like crazy when we saw Lincoln in a speedo, and we almost wanted to jump him and make out with him, but we soon heard a scream of rage, and out the window, we saw Flip, Lewis Travolta, and Scoots coming for us, and they were on yet another rampage, but Lincoln stuck his hand out the window and fired a massive wave of water at those jerks and sent them barreling right into some police wagons that Lincoln called, and they got taken back to jail and the nuthouse. We then saw Vanzilla, and Lincoln had to change back into his regular clothes, and the door opened, and we saw J.D., Lincoln's sisters and parents, and they were worried when they found out Flip, Scoots, and Lewis Travolta were on the rampage again, but Lincoln told them he took care of them by firing a massive wave of water at them which sent them barreling into police wagons and it took them back to prison and the nuthouse, and they breathed a sigh of relief.

Luna: Yeah, we were nervous. Plus, we knew Lincoln was modeling clothes that they made, including speedos, and he had to change back into his regular clothes, if we saw him in a speedo, we'd faint, because of the fact our brother became a really big, really strong, really attractive, and extremely muscular man.

Leni: Thanks to his Guardian Angels taking him to their gym to work out every time and far from the five untrustworthy sisters in our family. But, we were the only ones Lincoln trusted, since he knew of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's heartless behavior towards him and his Guardian Angels, and how they stayed friends with them despite the dark things they did to our brother remained a mystery.

Lincoln: Until it was exposed that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had Dark Sides making them do all those things, and over time, they've earned forgiveness for their actions, and they hated their Dark Sides to the core and want nothing but to wish death upon them.

Flashback Ends

Black Knight Ghost: Whoa that is amazing!

Flashwing: It sure was awesome

Sheila Kellsall: (Australian Accent) I agree there too mates.

Ty: (Australian Accent) I agree there too.

Black Knight Ghost: I do too. Lets do it!

Red She Hulk used her legend items.

RED SHE HULK'S SWORD OF FURY RED SHE HULK LEGO JOURNEY!

They fired waves os earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Layla Williams, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Laney Loud, Tammy Lincolnshire, Poison Ivy, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - the Mascots using the Hypnotizing Wheel

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) The mascots got to use the Hypnotizing Wheel. You think they went a little overboard?

Layla Williams: I think they did. But seeing all those things that happened to everyone was funny and awesome.

Fluttershy: It was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: But the mascots are in a lot of hot water because of what they did to Lincoln in making him drunk.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah but those lines he said were really funny.

Stealth Elf: Boy no kidding and they made Laney beat up Billy as payback for what he did to J.D.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. I put Billy in the Infirmary in a full body cast.

Tammy Lincolnshire: That was nuts.

Poison Ivy: She broke every single bone in his body.

Marluxia: GOOD GRIEF! Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Layla used her legend items.

LAYLA WILLIAMS'S JUNGLE JOURNEY! JOURNEY OF MOWGLI!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit, vegetables and flowers and smashed him down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Guntherton Sisters, Flame Princess, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - The Mascots used the Hypnotizing Wheel on Kevin too and he was a monkey and he bit Ed's butt

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) The mascots used the Hypnotizing Wheel on Kevin too. And he was a monkey that bit Ed's butt!

Zhuqiaomon: Yeah that was so funny!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy he looked really funny as a monkey! That made me laugh so hard my throat is sore from it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is funny and cool!

Sunburn: Sarah was eating bugs and she is gonna have a nasty taste in her mouth.

The Guntherton Sisters agreed.

Flame Princess: Boy that was crazy and funny.

Pyros: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon used his legend items.

ZHUQIAOMON'S PHOENIX FLIGHT! CRUSADE OF FIRE!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Yusuke Urameshi, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Estella Skyla, Maximum Ride, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - The Park is in Trouble again

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) The Park is in Trouble again. What's going on this time?

Yusuke: There's a bear that wears a World War I cape and German Helmet on and it's causing lots of problems.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah we're trying to return it to the wild.

Scootaloo: This bear just wants to go home.

Whirlwind: Yeah he just misses the life he loved in the forest.

Estella Skyla: I agree there too.

Maximum Ride: I do too.

Black Manta: I don't blame him. Lets do it!

Yusuke used his legend items.

YUSUKE'S JOURNEY! BATTLE WITH SPIRIT DETECTIVES!

They fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Leni Loud, Nina Echoton, Lilo, Stitch, King Stefan, and

# Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - The Death Bear is crazy

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) The Death Bear is crazy! Remind me why we're not putting that monster down?!

Erza Scarlet: Because we're trying to put him back in the forest. He just wants to go back home.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah the city is not a good place for a bear like him.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there. The guy just wants to be returned to the wild.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: It's the right thing to do.

Leni Loud: I totes agree there too.

Nina Echoton: I do too.

Lilo: Same here.

Stitch: Me too.

Xigbar: No arguments there. Lets do it!

Erza used her legend items.

ERZA'S BEAUTIFUL JOURNEY OF MAGIC! ERZA'S JOURNEY OF BEAUTY!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Han Sisters, Bonnie Terrez, Jaden

Yuki, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - The Death Bear is a dangerous animal that must be put back into the wild

---

Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Bad bear is dangerous animal that must be put back in wild! (grumbles) But Grundy could probably just snap bad bear's neck!

Tristan: You could but this mission isn't about killing it. He just wants to go home.

Princess Luna: I agree there. J.D. made the right call on that. We need to send him back home.

Moondust: He was in a zoo that was abandoned and left to rot like an open wound for 20 years. And he was forgotten.

Snowdrop: He misses the forest and needs to get back with his brethren.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: Same here as well. The poor bear must be lonely without his fellow bears.

Naomi Han: That is true there.

Bonnie Terrez: I agree too.

Jaden: Same here guys.

Grundy: Grundy does too. Lets do it!

Tristan used his legend items.

TRISTAN'S DUEL JOURNEY! TRISTAN VS THE MYTHIC DRAGON!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Lightning Dust, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lillian Addams, Whirlwind, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - The Death Bear wears a World War I Era style outfit?

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) The Death Bear wears a World War I Era style outfit? That's something you don't see every day.

Lightning Dust: I agree there. World War I ended over 100 years ago in 1918. That is amazing it has those.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure is cool though.

King Solar: And that was a terrible war back then.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure was.

Amber Morning: It sure was a terrible war. And all because an insane nut killed Archduke Ferdinand of Austria back in 1914.

Spotlight: That was horrible.

Lillian Addams: You're not kidding there.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was awful.

Leap Frog: No kidding. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust used her Legend Items.

LIGHTNING OF THE NEBULA! LIGHTNING STORM OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

Arianne Glenis Maple VS Theodore Carson A.K.A. Firefly

---

Ted Carson A.K.A. Firefly was next.

Ted Carson: Boy its been ages since World War I ended.

Arianne: Over 100 years. It started in 1914 and ended in 1918.

Ted Carson: Boy that is a really long time.

Arianne fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Melody VS Evil Bubble Man

---

Evil Bubble Man was next.

Evil Bubble Man: Are there any veterans left of World War I?

Melody: After 100 years? No there aren't. That was happened almost 110 years ago and everyone that fought in it would have to be over 140 years old by now.

Evil Bubble Man: No kidding! But yeah you're right.

Melody fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Luna Lovegood VS Allomere

---

Allomere was next.

Allomere: It's hard to imagine that Maria got mauled by a bear back then!

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) This wasn't an ordinary bear, this was a mutant bear. It was a bear with four arms and had a huge ugly mouth in its stomach.

Allomere: Oh man! That is scary!

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Windsor VS Yost Molten Man

---

Yost Molten Man was next.

Yost Molten Man: What was the cause of World War I?

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) It was because of the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand and that plunged the world into World War I and for 4 years they fought from 1914 to 1918.

Yost Molten Man: That was awful!

Catherine Windsor: You're not kidding there.

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Nathalie VS Neapolitan

---

Neapolitan was next.

Nathalie: World War I sure was a terrible war back then huh?

Neapolitan nodded in agreement there.

Nathalie: It sure was.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Katara VS Boxcars

Boxcars was next.

Boxcars: (Laughs) I will make you drenched in oil.

Katara: Bring it on!

Katara fired waves of water and blasted him down.

## Harold VS Skeleton Men

Skeleton Men were next.

They roared at Harold.

Harold: Oh roar yourselves.

He fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Botan VS Toar

Toar was next.

Toar: This is gonna be fun.

Botan: (British Accent) It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Candy VS Greg

---

Greg was next.

Greg: Boy that bear is a nasty one.

Candy: You're not kidding there.

She fired waves of gumdrops and smashed him down.

---

Mika Kozuru VS Evil Glue Man

---

Evil Glue Man was next.

Evil Glue Man: This will be good.

Mika Kozuru: You bet it will be!

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Himiko, Celica, Nilou, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Thunderon

---

Thunderon was next.

Thunderon: Boy that bear is one nasty guy. But I agree there with J.D. and Nico. He belongs in the forest and not the city.

Varie: You got that right.

Cassidy: I agree there too.

Me: I'm glad you guys think so.

Himiko: Yeah that bear at least needs to be let back into the forest.

Celica: You got that right.

Nilou: I agree there myself as well.

Thunderon: You got that right there. Lets do it!

Me: Gladly.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of swords called the Greatswords of The Elemental Wubbox Monsters, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the elemental Wubbox monsters etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored black blades, large colored Wubbox heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored Wubbox heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the Wubbox heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back to them.

Carter: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Me: YEAH! Time to kick some butt!

Carter: V-LANCERS! BLASTER MODE!

Me: FIRE!

Carter: Spectra Blast!

They fired rainbow energy beams and they converged into one blast.

Carter: On target!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Thunderon and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown to pieces in a powerful fiery explosion!

Me: YEAH! Thunderon you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Orion: You miss the wild so much?

Tsukasa: Then we're bringing the wild to you!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Silver!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers, Tsukasa turned into the Red Wild Force Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Wild Force Rangers.

We went at the bear and smashed and mashed him.

Then I saw a black hair version of Nohyas!

Me: Whoa Another Nohyas!

I went over to that one.

Me: Good thing we were told about you coming.

Another Nohyas: (In a girls Voice) I had a feeling about that.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a dark hair sailor soldier with black and blue clothes and she had black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Xena Keyblada A.K.A. Sailor Keyblade Graveyard!

Sailor Keyblade Graveyard: That's right. Awesome to see you again and I heard you did so much there.

Me: Yeah we sure did. That was a really epic battle there. We destroyed Xehanort and resurrected all the Keybladers that fell there.

Sailor Keyblade Graveyard: I'm glad they are all back.

Me: Me too. Did Swartz Promise you anything?

Sailor Keyblade Graveyard: Just to resurrect all those that died in the Keyblade Graveyard.

Me: We beat you to the punch on that one.

Sailor Keyblade Graveyard: I can tell. But please turn me back to normal.

Me: You got it.

She turned into Another Nohyas and I Fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and picked up Sailor Keyblade Graveyard.

Me: You'll be all right.

I saw magiswords all over the ground and they were all the Magiswords of the core, neo-core and neo core members of the Masters of Evil. They were all imbued with their powers.

I picked them all up and put them in my bracelet.

Susie, Tuddrussel, Drillhorn and Nosecone used the Pop Star and Earth cyber planet keys and they enhanced Drillhorn's Magma Bomber, Nosecone's X-Ray Pistol and Susie and Tuddrussel's powers 100-fold.

Susie (Kirby) and Drillhorn: POP STAR MAGMA BURST!

Tuddrussel and Nosecone: X-RAY TIME BLAST!

ACORNS OF BUTTKICKING and Deadwood: ACORNS OF FURY BLAST!

RED DRAGONS AND HUMMINGBIRDS and Brass Knuckles: RED DRAGONS BURST!

WARRIORS OF REMNANT and Mojo Jojo: REMNANT POWERPUFF BLAST!

FLOWERS OF THE CROC and Killer Croc: FLOWER CROCODILE BLAST!

MAGIC OF THE CLOW and Amora: MAGIC OF THE CLOW BLAST!

LIGHTNING FORCE STORM and Electropede: LIGHTNING FORCE STORM SHOT!

FORCE WITH US ALL and Baron Mordo: FORCE WITH US ALL BLAST!

LIGHTNING OF THE HALO and Thundermon: LIGHTNING OF THE HALO BLAST!

DARKNESS OF MAGIC and Felix Faust: DARKNESS MAGIC SHOT STORM!

AUSTRALIA MAYHEM FORCE and Kerbero Gangan: AUSTRALIAN MAYHEM BLAST!

EAGLES OF THE WIND and Emil Eagle: WIND EAGLES BLAST!

CRASHING FORCE WAVES and Evil Crash Man: CRASHING FORCE WAVES BLAST!

APES OF MAYHEM and Ape Man: APES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

UZUMAKI GHOST STORM and Ghost of Dr. Coffin: UZUMAKI GHOST STORM BLAST!

DRILLS OF FURY and Evil Drill Man: DRILLS OF FURY BLAST!

SMASHING HAMMER FORCE and Millipede Pete: SMASHING HAMMER BLAST!

CUTTING FORCE FURY and Evil Cut Man: CUTTING FORCE BLADES!

LIGHTNING THIEF STORM and Strikning: LIGHTNING THIEF STORM BLAST!

OSTRICHES OF FURY and Ozzie Ostritch: OSTRICHES OF FURY BLAST!

BONDS OF MAYHEM and Bond Man: BONDS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Grizz, Panda, Ice Bear, Laney, Kenai and Qin: BEARS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WWI WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: FN M1900!

Entrapta: WWI WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: WERDER PISTOL MODEL 1869!

Perfuma: WWI WEAPON NATURE STYLE: STEYR REPETIERPISTOLE M1912/P16!

Frosta: WWI WEAPON ICE STYLE: GEWEHR 1888!

Jessica Kaios: WWI WEAPON FIRE STYLE: GEWEHR 98!

Yuna: WWI WEAPON WATER STYLE: MASCHINENGEWEHR 08!

Toph: WWI WEAPON EARTH STYLE: 9 CM MINENWERFER M14!

Tatsumaki: WWI WEAPON WIND STYLE: BROWNING AUTO-5!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: WWI WEAPON FINAL SMASH: MORTAR RAMPAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of elemental mortars!

Lincoln suddenly used Fluttershy's Stare on Death Bear.

Lincoln: You've gone way too far in attacking our friends yet again, Death Bear, I don't take kindly to those who attack my friends in the kind of manner you have done, I have got half a mind to drag you right back home to your mother and tell her exactly what you did, YOU CRAZY, RAMPAGING MEANIE!

Nico literally jumped into my arms in fright when Lincoln said that.

Me: (GROANS) Nico, you're giving me a hernia!

Nico: Sorry, dude, but you know what happens when either Fluttershy or Lincoln uses The Stare.

That frightened The Death Bear so badly, it shook off the World War I outfit, and ran off back to the wild, and Nico got off.

Juliana Giagoremu: (Gasps) Did Lincoln just…?!

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Yes, he did.

Fluttershy: He used my Stare, and he took the words right out of my mouth. I guess it's true that I'm not the only one who can use The Stare, and I'll be sure to reward him later, 'cause we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Rubén Parra to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Rubén Parra.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Rubén Parra, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Rubén Parra: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Carmen Valkyrus' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Valkyrus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Rubén Parra, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Rubén Parra. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Carmen Valkyrus was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Valkyrus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Carmen Valkyrus emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Carmen Valkyrus grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Valkyrus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Valkyrus with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Carmen Valkyrus has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Valkyrus surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Urustos is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Carmen Valkyrus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Carmen Valkyrus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Carmen Valkyrus' massive Fabled Valkyrus-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Valkyrus' Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Valkyrus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Valkyrus' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Valkyrus that said, "Carmen Valkyrus, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Rubén Parra of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

カルメン・ヴァルキュラス、伝説のヴァルキュラス の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーンスラマー、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴス少女、魔力の達人暗黒とインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェルとリンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ ラ騎士団のルーベン パラの破壊者サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Carmen Valkyrus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED VALKYRUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED VALKYRUS ANGEL

OF DIVINE DARK FABLED VALKYRUS IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED VALKYRUS IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Carmen Valkyrus' Super Angel-Fabled Valkyrus-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Rubén Parra saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Carmen Valkyrus fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Rubén Parra, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Carmen's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Rubén Parra back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Carmen you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Carmen Valkyrus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Valkyrus and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Valkyrus Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Rubén Parra once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Carmen.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Carmen Valkyrus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Rubén Parra, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Carmen Valkyrus and Lincoln went after Rubén Parra, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Rubén Parra and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Carmen Valkyrus sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Rubén Parra, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Carmen Valkyrus, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Fabled Valkyrus' Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Valkyrus surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Carmen Valkyrus aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Rubén Parra.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Rubén Parra!

Carmen Valkyrus and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Rubén Parra and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Rubén Parra and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Rubén Parra and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Carmen Valkyrus and Lincoln gave Rubén Parra The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Carmen Valkyrus and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Carmen Valkyrus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Rubén Parra for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Carmen.

Suddenly, Carmen Valkyrus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Carmen Valkyrus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Valkyrus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Carmen Valkyrus absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Valkyrus vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Rubén Parra's death, now there are only twelve members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Carmen Valkyrus: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Gabriel Pacheco, which means it'll be Daniela Abanc's turn.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Floot, HippityHop, Squot, Wimmzies, Cantorell, Bridg-it, Clavi Gnat, and Pladdie.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang.

Nico: Japanese for Angel Music, this should be an interesting one.

Lincoln: You'll love meeting them, The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang is a music gang from Japan dedicated to playing music for charity alongside our family, and they even moved to Michigan when they and I were 6 years old. We even enjoyed playing music instruments together, and they, alongside our family, even played music for multiple charities, and they absolutely hate the jerks with a passion.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) It'll be splendid to see them again tomorrow. (To the Mascots) Oh, and Poromon, there's something I intend to give you.

Poromon: Uh oh.

Winter Icyin put on Eustace Bagge's Ooga Booga mask.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) OOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Mascots: (SCREAM WITH ABSOLUTE FRIGHT)

Poromon and our mascots jumped into May's arms after Winter Icyin scared them with Eustace's ugly mask.

Anna Anyanova: That's what you mischief-makers get for hypnotizing Linky into drinking beer! If we ever catch you doing that again, Poromon, you can say goodbye to your beer collection forever!

Poromon: (GASPS)

May: Oh man, she means it big time. And you know what happens when you cross any single one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Suddenly, the spirits of my Universe 666 self and Universe 666 Varie appeared.

Varie: It's our Universe 666 selves. What brings you here?

Universe 666 Me: Sorry for the intrusion, but we're here to talk to Lincoln.

Lincoln: What's wrong?

Universe 666 Me: Lincoln, we got word from Slade from our universe that your Universe 666 self has been found, and he's out for revenge.

Nico: On us?!

Universe 666 Varie: No. On Evil Nico and his universe's Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. See, Universe 666 Lincoln is just like Prime Universe Lincoln, but he tragically lost his heart and soul when me, J.D., Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, his friends, and even his harem and Guardian Angels were all murdered, and it was a plot by Evil Nico, and worse, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan teamed up with him to do it.

We gasped.

Lincoln: When you meant lost his heart and soul, you mean he lost the ability to love again, and he'd become hellbent on revenge on the very monsters responsible for what happened.

Universe 666 Me: That's right, Lincoln. Please, on your rescue tomorrow, save him. Among those of my former team, Universe 666 Lincoln was the only one always on my side.

Lincoln: You have my word, Universe 666 J.D. Do Good Slade and the others know about it?

Universe 666 Me: They do, and they're going to help, and so are we.

Nico: Awesome! So, tomorrow, it's off to Universe 666 Earth.

Lincoln: To save my Universe 666 self from spiraling even further into madness, and if Evil Lynn and Evil Lola come back and break out Evil Lori, Evil Luan, and Evil Lisa, payback's coming for them all.

Nicholette Torrington: And we'll unleash Hell on all five of them! Yes, our moment for revenge has finally come!

Pyros: There. Now, the Death Bear is free to be in the Wilderness.

Black Manta: And no one got killed.

Me: Thank goodness.

Mordecai: No kidding there.

Xigbar: Otherwise, we would've been forced to end it.

Me: Yep.

Grundy: Grundy wanna do something fun tomorrow!

Leap Frog: You'll get your chance. Especially since tomorrow has no usual battles.

Me: Great!

Nico: Calm before the storm. Great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Remember to be kind to all your pets and animal friends too.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yep.

we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfic done.

The Death Bear from Regular Show was a weird but cool one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the

Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Loki Loud, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark And Tigerhawk along with Stinky Butt the Foul, Malodor, Mr. Sucker Punch, Universe 666 Supergiant, Unicorn Fart Master And Sloppy Joe are heading to Rhyboflavin and we're going to battle Oldman Oldman and BRACE YOURSELVES BECAUSE BRYNJA HERINGSDÖTIR IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER AND SHE IS GOING TO UNLEASH THE FURY OF ICELANDIC JUSTICE ON THAT SENILE OLD GOAT FOR NOT ONLY MAKING THE WARRIORS DOING ALL KINDS OF MENIAL CHORES BUT ALSO FOR GETTING AN EVIL TOUPEE AND TRYING TO DESTROY THEM! OLDMAN OLDMAN BETTER GET THIS BEATING HE'S ABOUT TO GET THROUGH THAT THICK SKULL OF HIS! Also we're going to battle Another 3 Little Pig Brothers and Another

Stinky Butt the Foul. Plug your noses guys because this one is gonna be stinky. And we're going to meet The 26 Unown Gene-slammers. They are The Blood Siblings. They are 13 girls and 13 boys and they are all goth kids. The girls are Older and the boys are younger. They are 26 goth kids that Nico knows that have dark powers as well as reality warping powers. The next match-up in this saga is Daniela Abanc - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc and Lincoln VS Gabriel Pacheco. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Universe 666 Earth, and as we'd been told by Universe 666 Me and Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Lincoln has been sighted, but he's become hellbent on revenge for what happened to Universe 666 Me and Universe 666 Varie, along with the Universe 666 versions of Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, his friends, and his harem and Guardian Angels at the hands of Evil Nico, Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, who murdered them in cold blood and Universe 666 Lincoln spiraled into a tirade of revenge against the bastards. But, we're going to cool him down and save him from giving into revenge, and once we get done with healing his fractured heart, we're going to hunt down Evil Lori, Evil Luan, and Evil Lisa, who escaped thanks to Evil Lynn and Evil Lola, who'd been brought back by Gabriel Pacheco using a Dark Orb to cause havoc on Universe 666 Earth again, and that's just going to piss off Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers even more. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Floot Fly, HippityHop, Sqout, Wimmzies, Cantorell, Bridg-it, Clavi Gnat, and Pladdie. They are The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, a music gang dedicated to playing music for charity alongside the Louds and they even moved to Michigan when they and Lincoln were 6 years old, and they and Lincoln even enjoyed playing music instruments together, plus, they, alongside the Louds, even played music for multiple charities, and they absolutely hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

The members are Aika Furūtofurai, the Floot Fly Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in music from Japan, She's the leader of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, and she also plays flutes as well, and she and Lincoln would play the flutes. Her last name, Furūtofurai means flute fly in Japanese. They even played flutes for charity, alongside Luna, Sam, Mazzy, Sully, and Chunk. After plating the flutes, Aika kissed Lincoln on the lips.

Plus, we're in for a big surprise, she's the niece of Johnny Bravo, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion, and that also goes for his cousin and brother.

Reina Banīhoppu, the HippityHop Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music from Japan, but she's also an incredible jumper and she plays violins, making her the violin player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. Her last name, Banīhoppu means Bunny Hop in Japanese. She and Lincoln at one point even jumped all the way to the Bahamas and back. They even accidentally jumped in Lake Erie, but they ended up kissing each other on the lips while underwater. they also played violins for charity. She's also the cousin of Tom Majors, meaning that she's also a Chaotic player as well, and she hates Icky Vicky with a passion.

Sofia Kinokogitā, the Sqout Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but she's also an amazing artist and she plays trumpets, making her the trumpet player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. She and Lincoln would make Art and even play trumpets for charity. Her last name, Kinokogitā means Mushroom Guitar in Japanese. Sofia kissed Lincoln on the lips while Lincoln was making beautiful pictures of nature. She's the cousin of Kaz Kalinkas, meaning that she's also a Chaotic player as well, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a passion.

Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, the Eggudoramu Sisters and the Wimmzies Gene-Slammers, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, but they also play drums, making them the drum players of The Tenshi no Ongaku. They and Lincoln even played drums when they were 6 years old. They also would play drums for charity especially for veterans. Their last name, Eggudoramu, means Egg Drum in Japanese. They even each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and to tell one from the other, The Eggudoramu Sisters each have their own color to their crop tops and mini skirts as well as their hair: Trini has a yellow outfit and hair, Tara has the pink version, Tanya has the green version, and Tori has the red version. They're also the cousins of Peyton Touhey, meaning they're also Chaotic players as well, and they hate Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Mora and Mara Soseikin, the Cantorell Gene-Slammers, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, but they also play trombones and even play Jazz with Lincoln, making them the trombone players of The Tenshi no Ongaku, and they even play Jazz together and even played trombones for charity. They kissed lincoln on the lips. Their last name, Soseikin, means Twin Fungus in Japanese, and they're also the cousins of Raimundo Pedrosa, and they absolutely hate Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, the Bridg-it Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but she also plays the clarinet, making her the clarinet player of The Tenshi no Ongaku and even video games, just like Lincoln. She and Lincoln would play clarinets for charity, and they even conquered the Dark Souls games, all on first tries. Sonnya even Kissed Lincoln on the lips after their clarinet session, and she's also the niece of Bruce Wayne, and she already knew of his secret being Batman, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a burning passion.

Clara Hamushi, the Clavi Gnat Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but she also plays piano, making her the piano player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. She and Lincoln played piano together, and they even played pianos for charity. Her last name, Hamushi, means Leaf Bug, in Japanese. They even helped the Girl Scouts with selling cookies at one point. After playing the piano, Clara kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she's also the niece of Bulma, and she absolutely hates that pink-haired, rage-crazy, anger-mismanagement bitch, Trina Riffins, with a burning passion.

And Delia Bagupaipu, the Pladdie Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but also plays on bagpipes and enjoys learning the Scottish culture, making her the bagpipes player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. She and Lincoln even had haggis together, and she and Lincoln also play bagpipes for charity. Her last name, Bagupaipu, means Bagpipe in Japanese. After the bagpipe session, Delia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she's also the cousin of Seto Kaiba and Mokuba Kaiba, and she hates that crazy, scooter-driving, troublecausing, heckling old goat, Scoots, with a burning passion.

The next chapter is a non combat one and we're going to an auto show for some awesome looks at amazing cars including those from the past. It's a calm before the storm for the Dinotrux.

See you all next time.

# AUTO SHOW FUN

This is gonna be a good one for a calm before the storm chapter before Dinotrux

---

IN THE WOODS NEAR CASTLE RHYBOFLAVIN! SCENERY!

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Loki Loud, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark And Tigerhawk along with Stinky Butt the Foul, Malodor, Mr. Sucker Punch, Universe 666 Supergiant, Unicorn Fart Master And Sloppy Joe were walking around to check and see if any bad guys need to be dealt with.

Laney: So far everything looks quiet.

Xenia: It sure looks like it.

Lola: I hope things stay that way.

Nico: It's not that simple guys. I'm afraid Oldman Oldman reverted back to his ways and he lost his marbles.

Me: Oh great! Wonder what he did this time.

Nico: The Warriors fixed his room and inadvertently turned him into a laughingstock and now he is hellbent on destroying the Warriors.

Xenia: That senile old goat.

Camie: He just never learns does he.

Cassidy: Man he needs to be reminded that people can't always do things for him.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, we're going to teach Oldman Oldman a serious lesson for not only making Vambre and Prohyas do menial chores, but also for getting an evil toupee and trying to destroy them.

Nico: That senile old goat better get this beating he's about to get through his thick skull.

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) Indeed, he needs to learn some manners the hard way. Plus, you'll be glad to hear we've been helping Linky with making his mind stronger.

Me: That's awesome.

Lincoln: After Poromon's stunt, I had to make my mind even stronger. Plus, Winter got payback on him and the other Mascots for that stunt. Make me drink beer, will they?

Nico: Just be glad it was Winter who got them back, Lincoln.

Rita: He's right, honey. But, I'm glad your harem were helping you out with making your mind even stronger, because if they use that Hypnotizing Wheel on my kids like that one more time, I'm going to use the Hypnotizing Wheel on them and make them do some really embarrassing things.

Lincoln: Not to worry, Mom. I have The Hypnotizing Wheel and I'm keeping it with me all the time like Nicole keeps The Book of Vile Darkness with her all the time, and it's only going to be used for our Humiliation Sessions, and if they tried to get it, The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers have laid out some really scary traps for them.

Rita: Nice one. Now, let's get that senile old coot!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets go.

Nico: Loki, I want to thank you, Stinky Butt, and your teams for coming.

Loki: No problem Nico. It's literally going to be so awesome and fun.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Nico: Stinkbomb, which smells more? Your robot mode or beast mode?

Stinkbomb: Oh DEFINITELY my Beast Mode. I am a skunk after all.

Xenia: They don't call skunks the stinkiest animals ever for nothing.

Camie: That's for sure.

Cassidy: It's gonna be awesome to see you spray your stench in Oldman Oldman's face.

Stinkbomb: (LAUGHS) You got that right!

Me: Just a forewarning Nico, I've eaten 5 bowls of chili so I'm gonna be farting a lot. I have enough gas in me to poison the dead. No offense Brittney and Goths.

Brittney: None taken dad.

Me: Good. But I'm gonna use these farts to teach Oldman Oldman a lesson.

Nico: Ooh I like it. But you go straight to the bathroom when we're done here mister.

Me: Okay.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry.

Stinkbomb: Your gas can't possibly me as stinky as mine!

Me: We'll find out.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Pardon me.

Nico: Lets hope you don't fart that loudly the entire time.

Me: I won't.

Nico: Yeah. But I'm excited to see Ty and everyone tomorrow.

Lola: Me too!

Cassidy: Same here! Matt has been looking forward to this one.

Me: I can tell.

Varie: He is really going to have some fun too.

Me: Yep. I can't wait to give D-Structs a piece of my mind and teach him some manners.

Eli: Yeah that jerk will get what's coming to him big time.

Himiko: You got that right.

Nico: How are you feeling, Maria?

Maria: Better than ever. I've conquered my fear of bears.

Xenia: That's good news.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: But that bear was cool.

Me: It sure was. Hunter now has that World War I helmet on his counter.

Fluttershy: But that bear needed to go back home.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But also I did not expect the Another Nohyas to be the Sailor Soldier of the Keyblade Graveyard.

Xenia: That is really crazy.

Varie: No kidding.

Me: But I can't wait to see what our new Masters of Evil Magiswords can do. (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

LORD DRAKKON MAGISWORD!

It had Lord Drakkon's helmet on the rainguard and had the sword of darkness combined with the dragon dagger.

Me: This will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Nico: Good thing the bear didn't kill anyone.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Himiko: I agree there.

Fluttershy: And we sent it back to the forest.

Lola: We sure did.

Varie: Yeah that bear was cooped up in that zoo for over 20 years and he just needed to go home.

Nico: He sure did.

May: I'm glad you're ok now, Maria

Maria: Me too May. Me too.

Camie: So what can you tell me about Old Man Oldman?

Qin: Well he is a regular old man. But he can't get it through his thick skull that he can't rely on others to do his work for him and he gives the Warriors for Hire jobs that are more like menial chores. We reprimanded him big time for that.

Qin told us about his history.

---

Old Man Oldman is a diminutive old man in the series, Mighty Magiswords. He is voiced by Kyle A. Carrozza.

He appears to be a short balding man with a huge red nose, a white mustache and a blue robe. He also claims that having a mustache is hard enough. However, in Pool Fools, it reveals that Old Man Oldman is muscular and has an eight-pack.

Old Man Oldman seemed to be a friendly elderly man at first in his first appearance and in "Warriors for Hire". He was also mostly interested in the Warriors for Hire doing manual labor and chores for him such as unclogging his sinks, tidying and triming his lawn, shaving his back and painting his house rather than going on adventures. But when he swore revenge against the Warriors, he has a dark and frustrated demeanor despite his failed attempts to get revenge against them. He also has some leadership skills as he spoke for the Rhyboflavian citizens on whether they were interested in the Warriors' services or not, and was able to control Robopiggeh with Grup taped to him and convinced Grup to give Vambre a noogie.

Old Man Oldman first appeared in "Hands Down" where he hired the Warriors for Hire to do yard work by pulling weeds in his lawn for three gems. After vanquishing the Underground Handbeast, Old Man Oldman whimpers in sadness as his lawn is ruined. He then loudly, vows vengeance from the Warriors in which Prohyas and Vambre comment that he was too loud. Old Man Oldman apologizes for that.

He later makes a major second appearance in "No Robots for Old Men" where he stops the Warriors for Hire from accomplishing a quest from the Mysterious Hooded Woman, and tells them how they ruined his yard. Vambre comments that it wasn't even his yard that was ruined. Old Man Oldman didn't care and showed them his secret weapon: Grup the Dragon taped to the Robopiggen. As he orders the Piggeh to attack, Prohyas pacifies the beast with propellar burgers from Excaliburger. Annoyed, Old Man Oldman decides to go inside the Robopiggeh to control him, creeping Vambre out. Vambre stops them with the Ground Pound sword and he later got Grup to fly to Vambre in which he makes to Robopiggen grab Vambre and Grup noogying her. Prohyas, in retaliation, uses the Pencil Magisword on them, which puts weight on Old Man Oldman's face as two moustaches are heavy. Vambre captures them into cactuses with the Cactus Magisword and are left to speak with the Zombie Pumpkin Magisword as the two finish there job. Old Man Oldman later agrees with Grup for a game of tag.

He appeared in the first 5-minute short Warriors for Hire. Since this is the first time they became Warriors, in song form, he asked if they could mow his lawn, paint his house or shave his back. When they refused, he asked why. They reveal that they are swashbuckling heroes. Old Man Oldman speaks for the townsfolk and stated that they are not interested in the Warriors. Later at the episode, after discovering the Warriors gaining the Plunger Magisword, him and the other citizens change their minds and want the Warriors to unclog their drains.

He later made a cameo in Pool Fools revealing his six-pack at the swimming pool.

He also appeared in the short Walkies where he hired the Warriors for Hire to walk Jurassi, confusing him for a dog. Desperate to pay rent, they accepted on the spot. He later contacted them to see the progress and Prohyas said they were doing good, despite it was obvious that they were having trouble. Since they gave Jurassi back to King Rexxtopher, they give him Grup instead, in which he immediately fell for. Prohyas later reveals that Old Man Oldman is insomniac making it hard for Grup to escape from him.

In the short "Identity Theft", he thanks the Warriors for doing his manual labor chores even though Nohyas was the one who did it. He decided to pass out as he is prescribed by his doctor to do so when he's seeing double.

In the TV series episode, Mushroom Menace, he speaks to a squirrel asking if he'd be interested in joining his troops. He seemed to understand the squirrel and stated he spoke filthy language. He and the squirrel later ran away from the charging Zombie Pumpkin Magisword.

In the episode "Case Clothed", Old Man Oldman was buried in a huge mass of the Warriors filth because Grup hid all of it in his house.

Old Man Oldman was affected by Grup's stink in "Cleanliness Is Next to Grupliness".

---

When she was done everyone was confused.

Xenia: Man he needs to learn a hard lesson.

Camie: I know. And he needs to learn how to start doing chores by

himself.

Brynha: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there too.

---

Nico: He should be close.

Suddenly, we heard a scream.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That sounded like Vambre! Come on!

Nico: That senile old goat, let's get him!

We rushed on over, and we saw Vambre and Prohyas getting attacked by Oldman Oldman. Oldman Oldman had beaten them up really really bad. Lincoln fired chains of rainbow energy and got him off the Siblings.

Lincoln: Vambre, Prohyas, you two alright?

Vambre: (British Accent) Afraid not, Linky. Oldman Oldman is at it again, I don't want to even to tell what we went through.

Lincoln hugged Vambre.

Me: Boy he did a number on them.

Xenia: Okay you spineless goat! What is all this about!?

Oldman Oldman: You Warriors ruined my house! Now I'm going to ruin you!

We saw that his house looked like a copy of Prohyas's hair. OOPS!

Nico: Are you for real?!

Me: That's what this is about!?

Eli: You crazy old codger!

Oldman Oldman: Now you will meet the same doom as the Warriors!

Brynha: Like heck we will!

That was the final straw for Brynja Heringsdötir.

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) You senile old goat, now, you're really going to get it!

Suddenly, Brynja Heringsdötir's eyes turned neon arctic blue and she was surrounded by an arctic blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs and as she approached Oldman Oldman, she left arctic blue energy, water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs with every step.

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you, Oldman Oldman, you made the Warrior Siblings do nothing but menial chores for you, and even worse, you bought an evil toupee and you tried to destroy them. That's the last straw, you need to be taught some manners, and not only are you getting a really brutal beating which'll get through that thick skull of yours, but you are about to face Icelandic justice for your misdeeds!

Suddenly, Brynja Heringsdötir was surrounded by a massive vortex of arctic blue energy with water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, and icicles surrounding the vortex, there are frogs hopping around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Brynja Heringsdötir emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Brynja Heringsdötir grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has arctic and ice blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon arctic blue eyes and an arctic blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs surrounding her, she has a frog emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with arctic blue iris, she has on frog earrings with arctic blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a frog with arctic ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant below the arctic blue frog-shaped

Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with arctic blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and arctic blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Brynja Heringsdötir has on a sleeveless midnight black shirt, long midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs on the coattails, and on the back is a frog surrounded by water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs and on top of the frog is the flag of Iceland. Suddenly, Brynja Heringsdötir felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with arctic blue and ice blue tips on the large blonde feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with arctic and ice blue markings. Brynja Heringsdötir has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large arctic blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Brynja Heringsdötir's sword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of arctic blue energy, water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rán's Arctic Icelandic Water Frog Snowstorm Greatsword of Icelandic Water Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the Norse goddess of Water, Rán, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged arctic blue blade, large arctic blue frog heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large arctic blue frog heads with green gems and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the frog heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with arctic blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold frog head with ice blue gems for eyes and a large arctic blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and

Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an arctic blue kanji below the frog that said, "Brynja Heringsdötir, Warrior of Iceland, Defender of Iceland's Long and Proud History, Pen Pal and Friend of Sissi Delmas, Friend of The Lyoko Warriors, Administer of Icelandic Justice, Defender of The Innocent, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Yoshi's Island Guys, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ice, Snow, and Frogs"

ブリニャ・ヘリングスドティル、アイスランドの戦士、アイスランドの長く誇り高い歴史の擁護者、シシー・デルマスの文通相手で友人、リョーコ・ウォリアーズの友人、アイスランドの正義の管理者、イノセントの擁護者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ヨッシー家の宿敵アイランド・ガイ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、水、氷、雪、カエルの達人

Brynja Heringsdötir has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FROG-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ARCTIC ICELANDIC WATER SNOWSTORM MAELSTROM FROG ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC WATER SNOWSTORM MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC WATER SNOWSTORM MAELSTROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Brynja Heringsdötir's Super Angel-Frog-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Oldman Oldman saw it, he ran at her and tried to hit her, but Brynja fired a powerful arctic blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, ice, snow, snowflakes, icicles, and frogs at Oldman Oldman, and it drenched him and pushed him back a bit, but that got that senile old goat really mad now.

Sissi: Wow, Brynja's transformed, that's so incredible!

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really drenched Oldman Oldman when she blasted him and she's really riled him up now, and Brynja, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic

Arctic Water Snowstorm Frog Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Water Snowstorm Love) (Icelandic Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we deliver a brutal beating to that senile old goat?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Brynja.

Me: Time to teach this old clod a lesson he will never forget!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Brynja Heringsdötir.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, you old goat, now you're really asking for it.

Brynja Heringsdötir and Lincoln went after Oldman Oldman, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, arctic blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, frogs, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Oldman Oldman and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Brynja and Lincoln brutally pulverized him with punches and kicks.

Nico: Damn, now that's a brutal beating. Should we also help?

Rita: No way, Nico. Besides, Lincoln's dealt with Scoots' numerous attempts to kill him before, and he has always kicked her hide and sent her flying back to the nuthouse, and what Oldman Oldman was doing, this is also a warranted butt-kicking.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Brynja Heringsdötir, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Icelandic Arctic Water Snowstorm Frog Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's arctic blue with snowflakes on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and a frog surrounded by ocean waves and the Icelandic Flag etched on the sides, and blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Brynja Heringsdötir aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Oldman Oldman.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Oldman Oldman!

Brynja Heringsdötir and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, arctic blue energy, and elemental forces at Oldman Oldman and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Learned your lesson yet?

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Water Snowstorm Frog Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Water Snowstorm Love) (Icelandic Accent) Or do we need to warrant another beatdown?

Oldman Oldman: Take your best shot!

Nico: Go ahead and let loose with the farts, J.D.

Me: With pleasure! Sniff on this!

I sat on his face and then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

I FARTED IN HIS FACE AT POINT BLANK RANGE!

LOUD LONG FART TOOT!

Me: DO YOU GIVE!?

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: DO YOU GIVE!?

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: This is to get the farts out of the way so J.D. won't end up farting later!

Eli: It's very funny but it's very awesome.

Xenia: Also yeah we know.

Nico: Okay. Hopefully J.D. won't soil his pants.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Oldman Oldman was really coughing and gagging.

Me: Had enough?

Oldman Oldman waved a white flag meaning he gives up.

Me: The white flag of surrender.

Nico: He gives up.

Me: He's had enough.

We cheered as Brynja Heringsdötir and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Brynja Heringsdötir's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) There, now I hope you've learned your lesson. Thank you for helping me teach Oldman Oldman a lesson, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Brynja.

Suddenly, Brynja Heringsdötir wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Brynja Heringsdötir's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and a frog flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and snow falling down on them and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Brynja Heringsdötir absorbed the water and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, Brynja, Lincoln, you guys really dealt some awesome Icelandic justice on Oldman Oldman and taught him a serious lesson.

Vambre: (British Accent) Hopefully, it's gotten through his head.

Varie was healing Prohyas and Vambre.

Lincoln: He's already learned his lesson, but we'll be watching him like a hawk, and if he ever slips up again and does this once more, he's going to get another Icelandic beatdown.

Brynja Heringsdötir: (Icelandic Accent) Hopefully, he's learned his lesson.

Me: Yeah hopefully.

STOMACH GRUMBLES

Me: UH OH!

I saw an outhouse and went into it and everyone heard a groan of relief.

I came out and I was much better.

Me: AHH!

I went to a pond and washed.

Me: Much better.

Nico: You gonna be okay?

Vambre: Yeah we'll be fine.

Prohyas: Yeah we'll be all right.

Me: And all this because of an accidental roof transformation.

Xenia: Oops. It looks like your hair Prohyas.

Prohyas: Yeah it was a talk over what we were talking about that we got distracted and didn't realize that we were making it look like a wig.

Me: Oops.

Nico: We're just glad you're okay.

Me: Same here.

Qin: No kidding.

Vambre: I'm glad too.

Laney: But he also had this on him.

Laney showed that he had an evil toupee that was as rabid as a wild animal.

Me: What in the 9 fucking levels of hell is that!?

Laney: Looks like a living rabid evil toupee.

Prohyas: Yeah it is.

Me: Where did he get that?

Vambre: An evil toupee store in Mount Ma'al.

Me: Say what!?

Qin: What kind of idiot sells toupees like that!?

Xenia: Someone who want to make bad guys stylish.

Me: And wicked badass.

Nico: Eli, check if Swartz's creations are close.

Eli: On it.

He got to concentrating.

Cassidy: But Vambre and Prohyas you will love the surprise we got yesterday.

Vambre: Ooh what is it?

Me: Look.

MYOTISMON MAGISWORD!

IT looked like a Magisword of Myotismon shooting Blood Red

Lightning.

Vambre: Ooh!

Prohyas: That is a cool Magisword!

Me: We got Masters of Evil Magiswords.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: What do you think?

Vambre: Those are amazing Magiswords!

Me: Yep we got them from defeating another version of your doppelgänger Nohyas.

Prohyas: Whoa! That is amazing!

Me: And it was actually Sailor Keyblade Graveyard.

Vambre: My word! The Sailor Soldier of the Keyblade Graveyard!? That is amazing.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: I found them! They are 10 klicks southwest and closing.

Nico: Okay.

Maria: Anyone here?

Me: They should be here shortly.

Then the Wonder Ride Book for The 3 Little Pig Brothers was glowing.

Me: The Wonder Ride Book for The 3 Little Pig Brothers is glowing.

Nico: Whoa.

Xenia: It would be funny if the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment looks like a totem pole of pigs.

Aylene C.: Weird and cool.

Nico: Only one way to find out.

Me: Yep.

Eli: We'll wait a bit.

Me: How about this one?

ANGRY NASHVILLE HOT CHICKEN MAGISWORD!

It looked like a chicken with glowing red eyes breathing fire from its mouth.

Me: WHOA Spicy!

I fired it up into the air and it fired a chicken wing and I caught it and ate it.

Me: MMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I bursted into a massive fiery explosion and I was panting and wheezing from the intense spice!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: (WHEEZING) SPICY!

Nico: So, who's up next?

Anna Anyanova: I will go next.

Nico: Okay.

Laney: Hey look!

We saw a figure and to our surprise it was a living black totem pole with 3 pig heads! It was ANOTHER 3 LITTLE PIG BROTHERS!

Lola: Wow!

Xenia: Another 3 Little Pig Brothers!

Qin: Cool!

Another 3 Little Pig Brothers: (In a girls voice) Looks like you guys have had quite a fun battle

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with dark green hair and had green sailor soldier clothes.

Me: (GASP) Ellie Hammie A.K.A. Sailor Treasure Planet!

Qin: Whoa the Sailor Soldier of the world and time of Treasure Planet!?

Xenia: That is cool!

Nico: That wasn't one of the worlds Sora visited! Is it?

Sailor Treasure Planet: No it wasn't unfortunately. But I did see you guys in that world.

Me: We found out that the world of Treasure Planet takes place in the Distant Future. It was set 34,000 years into the future.

Camie and Zuria: WOW!

Camie: That's a long time from now.

Varie: No kidding there.

Cassidy: And we got the treasure from Treasure Planet twice.

Me: Yep.

Sailor Treasure Planet: That's what I heard and you guys rebuilt Jim's hotel into a massive and amazing luxurious place.

Me: That sure is awesome.

Nicole: And we saw tons of awesome planets.

Shanan: Many of those worlds I know and they were awesome.

Sailor Treasure Planet: That's right Shanan.

Nico: Oh, and Scroop's dead.

Sailor Treasure Planet: I never liked that guy but it's good he got what was coming to him.

Shanan: You're not kidding there.

Sailor Treasure Planet: Do you know what his kind was Shanan?

Shanan: Actually yes I do. He's a creature from the Andromeda Galaxy called Lycosilithonian. They are a race of spider crab creatures that are known for having a really nasty and horrible attitude and they come from the planet Licosilithia and it's a really dangerous and hostile planet.

Xenia: Whoa man.

Qin: Scary planet.

Lola: Yeah.

Cassidy: No kidding.

Sailor Treasure Planet: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: But seeing those planets in that adventure was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also are there any other opponents with you?

Sailor Treasure Planet: Actually yes there are. But this one is a really stinky one. It's another version of him.

She pointed to Stinky Butt.

Stinky Butt: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: And I have a feeling this one is hostile.

Sailor Treasure Planet: Nope. It's a friendly one but she has a really nasty and stinky farting butt.

Me: Oh boy.

Eli: Get the nose plugs ready.

Nico: (to me) Dude, this is why we ask the question. So we know their intentions.

Me: Sorry just got to be cautious.

Nico: Okay.

Anna Anyanova: Sorry we have to fight like this. But I loved reading the Three Little Pigs back when I was little.

Nico: Me too.

Sailor Treasure Planet: I can tell. But no worries. Lets do it!

She transformed back to Another 3 Little Pig Brothers and Anna fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The 3 Rabid Boars and then it turned into The 3 Bug Eating Warthogs of Bug Dishes.

Me: Boy Timon and Pumbaa would love this one.

I went over and picked up Sailor Treasure Planet and brought her over.

Sailor Treasure Planet: (Groans) What a headache.

Qin: But you're back to normal.

Nico: Okay, if you smell something and it's not J.D., Stinkbomb, Stinky Butt, or Malador, it's the Another Stinky Butt.

Me: Okay.

But then the land glowed in a powered aura and then suddenly we saw the land change right in front of us! We saw the land turn into an alien landscape and it had an alien castle on it with a forest and more!

We gasped!

Xenia: WHOA!

Lola: WOW!

Me: This is definitely the work of our next gene-slammer.

Varie: WOW! This is like what happened with Molly Hale and Entei.

Camie: Wow! So the power of the Unown! They have the power to psychically warp reality.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: But what about the Another Stinky Butt?!

Me: I think our gene-slammer wants to make the battle exciting by adding an arena for us to face them in.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Oh I get it! They want to make it fun for us.

Then we smelled a really horrible stench!

Nico: OH GOD! What is that fucking horrible stench!

Qin: P.U.!

Camie: Oh man!

Me: (COUGHING AND GAGGING AND VOMITING)

Eli: EW!

The stench was so bad that I was throwing up!

I put on noseplugs.

Me: (Nasally) That's better. I haven't smelled anything that bad since the time the Brave 12 came across a dragon that was releasing nasty farts that made us throw up. Now come on out!

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Stinky Butt. It was ANOTHER STINKY BUTT!

Qin: There he is!

Lola: This one smells worse than Lana's farts!

Lana: I'll say! I like it!

Nico: Figures you would Lana.

Maria: Who the heck are you?!

LOUD FART!

Another Stinky Butt: (In a girls voice) I can't help it guys. I have a condition and this form made it worse.

Me: Elaine Gina Draco! I had a feeling it was you.

Another Stinky Butt: It's good to see you again J.D. (LOUD FART!) Sorry.

Nico: BOY That is lethal farts! And I thought Lori's farts smelled horrible!

Lori: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Camie: GEEZ! Did you eat lots of beans?

Another Stinky Butt: No I have a condition where I have 3 stomachs (LOUD FART!) and it gives me extremely uncontrollable (LOUD FART) gas.

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: And I thought that Omaima Lexxington was the only one that had that!

Me: No kidding! That's Calabash Syndrome at its worst!

LOUD FART!

Another Stinky Butt: No kidding! (LOUD FART)

Laney: GEEZ! How do you know Elaine, J.D.?

Me: Me and Elaine went to school together. But they had to keep her outside because of her condition. She would listen to everyone teach outside. I helped her out by staying with her by the window.

Lola: That's thoughtful.

Me: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I think it's obvious that Swartz didn't promise you anything because of your condition.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Stinky Butt: Yeah he was in a hurry to send me out because I was farting in his face non-stop.

Me: Jeez!

Touma: That's funny there.

Lana: Fitting too. Too bad you couldn't just fart him out of existence.

We laughed!

Me: That would be a funny way to die!

Another Stinky Butt: It sure would.

Me: But Swartz is gone. We gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep.

Another Stinky Butt: Good. But please for the love of humanity. JUST GET ME THE FUCK BACK TO NORMAL!

LOUD SUPER FART!

Me: Whatever you guys do don't like a match.

Xenia: Yeah we don't want this area to burn.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets see here. (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

EDO TENSEI YAGURA MAGISWORD!

This one looked like Yagura's face reanimated with the tails of the 3 Tailed Turtle on it.

Nico: WHOA! That one is awesome!

Me: Yep. Vypra told me that the Edo Tensei Versions of the 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7 Tailed Jinchuriki are now in the M.O.E.

Nico: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Watch. ROUGH SEA SPUME!

I fired a powerful blast of water and it smashed down Another Stinky Butt with devastating force.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: Awesome! How about this one.

CONDIMENT KING MAGISWORD!

That one had the face of Condiment King and it had ketchup, mustard and sauce blasters.

Nico: Awesome!

I fired waves of ketchup and mustard and drenched her!

Xenia: Saucy!

Me: Yeah! Wait. Lets see here.

TOMBTRESS MAGISWORD!

This one looked like Tombtress from Dino Fury.

Me: Boy Tombtress would love seeing this one.

Nico: She sure would!

Me: Lets see here.

I fired a beam of energy and it hit Rarity and then it made her passionate and loving and she grabbed Lincoln and they were making out.

Me: WHOA! That one enhanced her passionate side.

Xenia: Boy no kidding.

Me: Fluttershy had her happiness and kindness enhanced. Now Rarity has her love enhanced.

Qin: That is cool!

I fired waves of mummy bandages and wrapped them around

Another Stinky Butt.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That was awesome!

Nico: (gets out Stinky Butt's Ridewatch) How about a fart off?!

Me: YEAH! Lets see here.

STINKY BUTT MAGISWORD!

I had a magisword that had Stinky Butt's face and his butt firing some gas.

Me: This is gonna be double the stinkyness.

Nico: YEp.

Nico activated his ridewatch and we pointed our butts at Another Stinky Butt.

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

SUPER LOUD FART!

We farted and the gas hit Another Stinky Butt and smashed her down!

Me: GEEZ!

Xenia: That was wicked!

Lola: Nice one!

Me: Yeah! How about this one?

ZZZAX MAGISWORD!

This one looked like a lightning bolt with Zzzax's head on it.

I fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Another Stinky Butt.

Qin: ELECTRIFYING!

Camie: No kidding!

Nico (gets out Malodor's Ridewatch) The stinky stuff's just starting!

He activated it and farted and smashed down Another Stinky Butt.

Me: Nice one! I hope those weren't farts of energon.

Nico: Me neither.

Stinkbomb: This will be good. Stinkbomb, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired waves of stinky energy and it was HORRIBLE!

Nico: Nice one Stinkbomb!

Me: Time to give you a bath.

HYDRO MAN MAGISWORD!

This one had a wave of water with Hydro Man's face on it.

I fired a deluge of water and smashed her down.

Nico: NICE!

Me: Luna would love that one!

Nico: She sure would.

Rarity and Lincoln were still kissing and it was awesome!

Xenia: Aww that is so adorable.

Me: Ah l'amour.

May: (gets out Mr. sucker Punch's Ridewatch) Time for punching!

Me: Just don't punch me May!

May: I won't.

She activated it and grew 10 tentacles out of her back and they had boxing gloves on them.

Nico: WHOA! You can punch numerous opponents like that.

Qin: Yeah!

May: Boy no kidding!

She went and punched Another Stinky Butt all over with merciless fury with incredible speed and force.

Xenia: WHOA! If this were a boxing match May would be sure to win!

Me: Lets see here.

BANE MAGISWORD!

That one looked like Bane's face and had a muscular Herculean body on it.

I grew an awesome hunky body builder body!

Me: WHOA! Look at me!

Nico: WHOA! You are ripped!

Me: Yeah! (Arnold Schwarzenegger accent) I hope you're ready because I'm going to pump (CLAP) you up!

I fired energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Me: Laney would love this one!

Laney: Boy I sure would!

May: (gets out Universe 666 Supergiant's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

May activated it and fired waves of lasers and smashed down Another Stinky Butt!

I reverted back.

Me: Lets see here. Ohh! I know.

MARLUXIA THE GRACEFUL ASSASSIN MAGISWORD!

That one looked like Marluxia's scythe with his face and flowers on it.

Me: COOL!

I slashed the air and fired waves of flowers and blasted Another Stinky Butt down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Wow! Layla Williams would love that one.

Maria: (gets out Unicorn Fart Master's Ridewatch) Time for more farts!

Me: But Unicorns fart out rainbows.

Twilight Sparkle: Wait do they really?

Me: Yep.

Maria activated it and farted rainbows from her butt!

LOUD FART!

She smashed down Another Stinky Butt!

Qin: NICE!

Me: Boy that is one stinky rainbow!

Xenia: Yep.

Me: How about this one.

VOMITING FROG PRINCE MAGISWORD!

This sword looked like a stream of vomit and had the face of the Vomiting Frog Prince on it.

The sword was vomiting everywhere.

Me: YUCK!

Nico: Boy that is disgusting.

Me: Gross.

I had it fire waves of barf and it splattered Another Stinky Butt all over.

Qin: YUCK!

Me: How about this one.

SHIV MAGISWORD!

This one looked like a lightsaber and had Shiv's face on it.

Me: WHOA! This one acts and looks like a lightsaber.

Nico: It sure does.

Another Stinky Butt fired farts at me and I slashed through them and burned them up.

Me: WHOA! Lynn would love this one.

Nico: Boy that one acts like a Jedi Lightsaber. That is cool.

Eli: I'll say!

Me: No kidding!

Maria: (gets out Sloppy Joe's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does!

She activated it and then belched out a REALLY FOUL SMELLING STENCH and it made Another Stinky Butt throw up and she threw up the ridewatch!

Me: Whoa! That breath was so foul and horrible that it made her throw up the ridewatch!

Nico: GROSS!

Then I went over and washed over the ridewatch and purified it and picked up Elaine Gina Draco. She was a girl that had green hair and blue clothes and blue eyes and the fart gas vanished.

I brought her over. Then NUMEROUS Corona Guards came and they had frying pans!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good!

THUNDEROUS FOOTFALLS were felt and then I fired waves of lightning and blasted them apart.

Lythos and his team came and he had Evil Comet Woman, Fire Plant, Stone Triplets, Zululuk And Cupid.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team, Lythos!

Me: I'll say!

Lythos: Thanks guys.

Me: Whoa and that's Stone Triplets! I remember you guys. You were sent to put all of Pine Ridge to sleep while you guys search for the Sporix Eggs uncontested.

Stone Triplets: That's right. Good memory J.D.

Eli: And Zululuk I remember you! You were sent to deal with the Flashmen while the Mess went and harvested Aquatic Lifeforms.

Zululuk: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Me: And Carrie Cutter A.K.A. Cupid. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Cupid (DC): Same to you J.D.

Stinkbomb: My turn!

He activated Malodor's ridewatch and blasted the rest of the Soldiers down.

Me: That got them! But I did not expect Sloppy Joe's stinky breath to be the finisher that reverts Elaine back.

Nico: Boy me neither.

Maria: Our next Gene-slammers have got to be close.

Then 26 Unown Pokemon came.

They were the Unown from A-Z.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: WOW it's the Unown!

Xenia: COOL!

Camie: Wow! So these little guys are Unown?

Zuria: Amazing!

Me: Don't let their size fool you. They may be small but they have godlike reality warping power.

A Unown: (In a girls voice) That's right. And it's awesome.

B Unown: (In a girls voice) We all think so.

Z Unown: (In a boys voice) Yep.

Nico: I don't believe it! The Blood Siblings! It's awesome that you guys are the Unown Gene-slammers.

They reverted back and were 13 girls that had black hair and black dresses and had the letters of A to M each emblazoned in the middle of their foreheads and 13 boys that had purple hair and had black clothes and had the letters of N to Z emblazoned in the middle of their foreheads.

Qin: Hey guys!

She went and hugged them.

Abigail Blood: Awesome to see you again Qin.

Nathaniel Blood: Yeah you're looking great sis!

Qin: Same to you guys.

Me: Wow! They all look so much alike. But I can definitely see who is who.

Nico: Yep. Everyone meet the Blood Siblings.

We were introduced to

Abigail Blood

Brittany Blood

Callie Blood

Delilah Blood

Emily Blood

Fiona Blood

Gina Blood

Hayley Blood

Irena Blood

Jackie Blood

Kelly Blood

Lana Blood

Megan Blood

Nathanial Blood

Oliver Blood

Peter Blood

Quincy Blood

Ron Blood

Sam Blood

Terrance Blood

Uintah Blood

Vert Blood

Windbear Blood

Xavier Blood

Yukon Blood

Ziko Blood

Me: Wow it's awesome to meet you guys and all your names are for each of the 26 letters of the English Alphabet.

Windbear Blood: That's true.

Uintah Blood: We get that a lot.

Nico: Not ALL of my old friends are girls, you know!

Me: I know.

May: But that is cool that you have the powers of the Unown.

Me: Yeah that is so cool that you all have that kind of power.

Sam Bloom: It sure is awesome.

Xenia: I'll say!

Xavier Blood: It's awesome though.

Brittney: But you all are absolutely perfect for the goths of darkness.

Megan Blood: We would be honored.

Lana Blood: Yeah it would be an honor.

Stinkbomb: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Ziko Blood: We have a lot of them.

Callie Blood: But our favorite is when we made an awesome landscape for Nico and Candy when they first dated.

Emily Blood: We used our powers to make an awesome beautiful enchanted alien world meadow for them and they had a great picnic.

Qin: I remember hearing about that guys.

Me: Wow! Your power is incredible.

Camie: Boy no kidding there.

Nico: That was the most beautiful date we ever had.

May: Wow! That is amazing.

Cassidy: No kidding.

Nico: And guys I missed you.

Blood Siblings: We missed you too Nico.

Me: First lets get this stench out of here.

VLAD THE INHALER MAGISWORD!

I sucked in all the stench and it was gone.

Me: Great.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, and Catman are heading to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but as we'd been told by Universe 666 Me and Universe 666 Varie yesterday, Universe 666 Lincoln has been sighted, but he's become hellbent on revenge for what happened to Universe 666 Me and Universe 666 Varie, along with the Universe 666 versions of Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, his friends, and his harem and Guardian Angels at the hands of Evil Nico, Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, who murdered them in cold blood and Universe 666 Lincoln spiraled into a tirade of revenge against the bastards.

But, we're going to cool him down and save him from giving into revenge, and once we get done with healing his fractured heart, we're going to hunt down Evil Lori, Evil Luan, and Evil Lisa, who escaped thanks to Evil Lynn and Evil Lola, who'd been brought back by Gabriel Pacheco using a Dark Orb to cause havoc on Universe 666 Earth again, and that's just going to piss off Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers even more.

Along with President Slade and The Resistance who joined the team, the spirits of Universe 666 Me and Universe 666 Varie, along with the spirits of Universe 666 versions of Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, his friends, and Universe 666 Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels, have also joined in.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but as we'd been told by Universe 666 J.D. and Universe 666 Varie yesterday, Universe 666 Lincoln has been sighted, but he's become hellbent on revenge for what happened to Universe 666 J.D. and Universe 666 Varie, along with the Universe 666 versions of Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, his friends, and his harem and Guardian Angels at the hands of Evil Nico, Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, who murdered them in cold blood and Universe 666 Lincoln spiraled into a tirade of revenge against them. But, we're going to cool him down and save him, and once we get done with healing his fractured heart, we're going to hunt down Evil Lori, Evil Luan, and Evil Lisa, who escaped thanks to Evil Lynn and Evil Lola, who'd been brought back from the dead.

Nico: That's right. But, how did those two evil little monsters get brought back?!

Lincoln: We're not going to like the answer to it, and this also includes you and your friends, Maria: I found out from the spirits that Gabriel Pacheco used a Dark Orb to bring them back from the dead to cause havoc on Universe 666 Earth again.

Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers were mega pissed off now!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That good-for-nothing Gabriel Pacheco, honestly, Antonio Maldonado and his order enjoy angering us to no end! His head will be mounted on a stake when we get after him and we'll be sure to send his head straight to Antonio

Maldonado!

Me: With a really nasty warning.

Lincoln: Right. But, first, we need to find Universe 666 Lincoln and repair his fractured heart, and then, we go after Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, and I want to thank you, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, and Catman for joining, Bisca Mulan, along with you, President Slade, Universe 666 J.D., Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Universe 666 Lincoln's parents, friends, harem, and Guardian Angels.

Crimson Chin: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Lori: What happened to Universe 666 Lincoln really was awful. He lost those he truly trusted and loved, and all to that heartless snake and those five bitches, and I can't blame him for losing his ability to love and give in to revenge, but he needs to see that revenge will just kill him in the end.

Universe 666 Me: Right, Lori. I don't want him to lose his life for revenge, but his heart needs to be repaired, and I believe I know where he is.

We headed for the location of Universe 666 Lincoln: The Loud House, but now, it's in ruins because of Evil Nico.

Lori: Of course, the only place where Lincoln would be is right here at The Loud House.

Lincoln: But, now it's in ruins thanks to Evil Nico. Let's stay on the alert, if he's me, then, he's bound to be quite crafty.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, we saw a figure coming right at us with red eyes filled with fury and revenge and anger on his mind: it was Universe 666 Lincoln, and he was growling angrily at Nico, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Universe 666 Lincoln: YOU!

Nico: Oh shit, he thinks I'm Evil Nico.

Lincoln: And he thinks you, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are your Universe 666 counterparts. Wait, they aren't like the ones you know.

Universe 666 Lincoln: I can never ever forget their faces, what they fucking did to J.D., Varie, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, Dad, my friends, my harem, and Guardian Angels, I'LL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM!

Lincoln formed a rope of rainbow energy and tied Universe 666 Lincoln up, who tried to get out of it, but he couldn't. But, then when he saw Universe 666 J.D., Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, friends, harem, and Guardian Angels, we saw a tear form in his eye.

Universe 666 Lincoln: J.D., Varie, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, Dad, everyone… , is this?!

Universe 666 Me: It's not a trick, Lincoln. It's really us, but as spirits.

Lincoln undid the rope, and Universe 666 Lincoln ran up to Universe 666 J.D., Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, friends, harem, and Guardian Angels, and he really cried his heart out and hugged them, and they hugged him.

Lori: He really missed them a lot.

Lincoln: And I don't blame him for it, what Evil Nico did, along with his world's Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did in helping him, he was left with nothing but a broken heart and wanting revenge.

President Slade: But, you helped him recover at least.

Lincoln: It'll take time for him to recover, but this is the first step. Now, then, let's get down to business. Universe 666 Lincoln, we got word that your world's Lynn and Lola have been brought back from the dead, and they broke out your world's Lori, Luan, and Lisa.

Universe 666 Lincoln: I remembered seeing a man here dressed in black robes and he was saying something in Spanish, then, he used a Black Orb and brought Lynn and Lola from my world back from the dead.

Lincoln: Gabriel Pacheco's been here, and he used a Dark Orb to bring those two back.

Universe 666 Twilight Sparkle: You need to kill them all, we don't want the world to fall back into darkness.

Twilight Sparkle: And we will.

Lincoln: I forgot to ask, but did Universe 666 Tirek drain every last Alicorn, Earth Pony, Unicorn, and Pegasi of their magic and strength before we came here to get rid of Evil Nico?

President Slade: He didn't, why do you ask?

Lincoln: I think I know where those five are heading, President Slade. Tell Good Luthor and the rest of The Resistance to meet us at the prison cells, time to give those five a really nasty surprise.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Wait. I've also got something to give to you, Lincoln.

Universe 666 Lincoln gave Lincoln Universe 666 He-Man's Power Sword and Universe 666 Me's Sword of Harmony.

Lincoln: Where did you get these?

Universe 666 Me: I gave them to my Earth's Lincoln to hold on to, in case I didn't make it, and I want you to have them, Lincoln. Universe 666 He-Man's Power Sword has all of the immense powers of Castle Greyskull and even the castle itself was absorbed into the sword, and my Sword of Harmony is the one thing I want you to keep safe, and I know you also got chosen by The Elements of Harmony, due to you uniting The Three Kingdoms and the warlords of Feudal Japan.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: That was really unexpected, but still, we got to talk to Princess Celestia about this later.

Rainbow Dash: Right now, let's get after a couple of bad sisters, and make them cry like babies!

Lincoln: Right you are, R.D.!

Nicholette Torrington: (Snickers) Oh, we're going to make those bitches cry and plead for their lives!

We headed down to the prison cells, and we were joined by the rest of The Resistance, and we see the Universe 666 versions of Princesses Celestia, Luna, Cadence, and every last Earth Pony, Unicorn, and Pegasi were still locked up, and they were furious to see us here.

Lincoln: Good, they're still here, and Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan haven't even arrived yet, now to put my trap into action, but first things first.

Lincoln then opened his mouth and he literally sucked out and absorbed the Universe 666 versions of Princesses Celestia, Luna, Cadence, and every last Earth Pony, Unicorn, and Pegasi's magic and strength, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the Universe 666 versions of Princesses Celestia, Luna, Cadence, and every last Earth Pony, Unicorn, and Pegasi were completely drained and stripped of all their magic and strength, and their cutie marks have disappeared. Suddenly, Universe 666 He-Man's Power Sword and Universe 666 Me's Sword of Harmony merged with Lincoln's massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and we saw the Elements of Harmony around the carved white angel face embedded in the rainguard and it was now even more powerful than before.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome upgrade.

Suddenly, we saw Floot Fly, HippityHop, the Wimmzies, the Cantorell, Bridg-it, Clavi Gnat, and Pladdie appear before us, and with them are the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Floot Fly, HippityHop, the Wimmzies, the Cantorell, Bridg-it, Clavi Gnat, and Pladdie, awesome.

Floot Fly: (Japanese Accent) That's right, and we got the girls away from The Universe 666 versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Aika Furūtofurai, I knew it was you, along with Reina Banīhoppu, Sofia Kinokogitā, Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, Mora and Mara Soseikin, Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, Clara Hamushi, and Delia Bagupaipu, it's awesome to see you again, Tenshi no Ongaku, but we'll talk later, we've got trouble coming!

?: YOU ASSHOLES, YOU WILL ALL PAAAAAYYYYYY!

Suddenly, we saw Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan heading right for us, and as we expected, they were really pissed off.

Lincoln: Well, look who's arrived. Too bad payback's coming for you five!

Lincoln fired five powerful magic blasts at Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan and forced them outside, and we all followed, and when they saw Universe 666 Lincoln, along with Universe 666 me, Universe 666 Varie, along with the Universe 666 versions of Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Universe 666 Lincoln's parents, his friends, and his harem and Guardian Angels, they were horrified and pissed off!

Evil Lynn: STINKOLN, YOU TRAITOR!

Evil Lisa: And J.D., Varie, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and our parental units?! Impossible!

Evil Lori: Along with that twerp's pathetic friends, his harem and Guardian Angels?! We killed you all!

Universe 666 Me: Yes, you did, but we've come back from the dead to see to it that all five of you, the last remnants of my former team, are finally destroyed for good.

Universe 666 Lincoln: You destroyed and took away all those I held dear to my heart, you five and that heartless snake, Evil Nico, and now, all five of you deserve to die!

Lincoln: And in the most horrible and bloody way imaginable!

Lori: You ruined your own brother's life, and now, you've just forfeited your lives and sealed your own fates!

Universe 666 Lori: BRING IT, BITCH!

Lincoln: No one calls my sister that word and gets away with it! Now, I'm going to rip your tongues out of your mouths! Let's rip them to shreds!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: SAVE SECONDS FOR US!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lori's team, The Mysticons, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem also delivered some extreme payback for all the years of what Lincoln went through because of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, and they broke their arms and legs, and Lincoln fired blasts of elemental forces, rainbow energy, magic, and chaos magic at them, which exploded with even more incredible power.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to end the last remnants of Team Loud Evil Storm for good. ELEMENTAL HARMONIOUS FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln fired a massive Kamehameha rainbow energy wave with energy blasts that've taken on the forms of The Elements of Harmony, and they hit Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, and it went up into space and exploded, obliterating Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, and they were erased forever by The Black Gates after being found guilty for their crimes. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Whoa, Linc, that attack you used on those five bitches, that was really, really incredible!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. But, there's also something I should've told you: see, when I absorbed Broly, I not only gained his powers and abilities, but I also acquired the ability to grow even stronger from each time I've been beaten up badly, and because I've been beaten up and almost died at the hands of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, thanks to their Dark Sides taking over throughout the course of six and a half years.

Me: You've gained an extremely infinite amount of power and strength, and that was due to the fact that you've been beaten up and almost died at the hands of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, thanks to their Dark Sides taking over throughout the course of six and a half years.

Nico: (Stunned) Damn, that's really incredible, but really awesome!

Lincoln: But, now we're finally rid of the last remnant of Team Loud Evil Storm for good. (To The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang) And it's really awesome to see you all again, Tenshi no Ongaku Gang.

Aika Furūtofurai, the Floot Fly Gene-Slammer, reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red-orange hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red-orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Floot Fly, she's dressed in a sleeveless red-orange open blouse, sleeveless red-orange midriff top, red-orange skirt, red-orange pants, red-orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, faeries, and flies on the coattails and on the back is Floot Fly and holstered on her back is a massive Floot Fly-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Floot Fly etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red-orange blade, large Floot Fly heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Floot Fly heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Floot Fly heads for the pommel.

Reina Banīhoppu, the HippityHop Gene-Slammer, reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of HippityHop, she's dressed in a sleeveless pink open blouse, sleeveless blue green midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, earth, faeries, and rabbits on the coattails and on the back is HippityHop and holstered on her back is a massive HippityHop-themed greatsword with embedded blue green gems and HippityHop etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large HippityHop heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large HippityHop heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large HippityHop heads for the pommel.

Sofia Kinokogitā, the Sqout Gene-Slammer, reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long purple hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Sqout, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple open blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, snow, faeries, and rabbits on the coattails and on the back is Sqout and holstered on her back is a massive Sqout-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Sqout etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large Sqout heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Sqout heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Sqout heads for the pommel.

Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, the Eggudoramu Sisters and the Wimmzies Gene-Slammers, reverted back to normal, and they're four beautiful girls with long yellow, green, purple, and red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, they have massive and beautiful yellow, green, purple, and red angel wings and she reigned in the power of the Wimmzies, and they're dressed in yellow, green, purple, and red crop tops and mini skirts, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with soundwaves, music, fire, faeries, and rabbits on the coattails and on the back are the individual Wimmzies and holstered on their backs are massive Wimmzies-themed greatsword with embedded yellow, green, purple, and red gems and the individual Wimmzies etched on the four 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow, green, purple, and red blades, large Wimmzies heads for the crossguard, large yellow, green, purple, and red gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Wimmzies heads and large yellow, green, purple, and red gems on the bottom of the large Wimmzies heads for the pommel.

Mora and Mara Soseikin, the Cantorell Gene-Slammers, reverted back to normal, and they're two beautiful girls with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, they had the body of a goddess, they have massive and beautiful blue angel wings and they reigned in the power of Cantorell, they're dressed in sleeveless blue open blouses, sleeveless blue midriff tops, blue skirts, blue pants, blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with soundwaves, music, earth, snow, and faeries on the coattails and on the back is Cantorell and holstered on their backs are massive Cantorell-themed greatswords with embedded blue gems and Cantorell etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blades, large Cantorell heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Cantorell heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Cantorell heads for the pommels.

Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, the Bridg-it Gene-Slammer, reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown and purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Bridg-it, she's dressed in a sleeveless brown open blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, earth, fire, and faeries on the coattails and on the back is Bridg-it and holstered on her back is a massive Bridg-it-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Bridg-it etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large Bridg-it heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Bridg-it heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Bridg-it heads for the pommel.

Clara Hamushi, the Clavi Gnat Gene-Slammer, reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Clavi Gnat, she's dressed in a sleeveless blue open blouse, sleeveless blue midriff top, blue skirt, blue pants, blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, snow, fire, and faeries on the coattails and on the back is Clavi Gnat and holstered on her back is a massive Clavi Gnat-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Clavi Gnat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Clavi Gnat heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Clavi Gnat heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Clavi Gnat heads for the pommel.

And Delia Bagupaipu, the Pladdie Gene-Slammer, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Pladdie, she's dressed in a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, Scottish Kilt, green pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, earth, snow, fire, and faeries on the coattails and on the back is Pladdie and holstered on her back is a massive Pladdie-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Pladdie etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Pladdie heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Pladdie heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Pladdie heads for the pommel.

Aika Furūtofurai: You too, Lincoln. It's been a long time, and it's so good to see you all again, Loud Sisters.

Luna: You too, Tenshi no Ongaku Gang.

The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you twelve since you were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aika Furūtofurai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a

17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, these twelve girls are The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, a music gang dedicated to playing music for charity alongside the Louds and they even moved to Michigan when we were 6 years old, and we even enjoyed playing music instruments together, plus, they, alongside the Louds, even played music for multiple charities, and they absolutely hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

We were introduced to Aika Furūtofurai, the Floot Fly Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in music from Japan, She's the leader of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, and she also plays flutes as well, and she and Lincoln would play the flutes. Her last name, Furūtofurai means flute fly in Japanese. They even played flutes for charity, alongside Luna, Sam, Mazzy, Sully, and Chunk. After plating the flutes, Aika kissed Lincoln on the lips. Plus, we're in for a big surprise, she's the niece of Johnny Bravo, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion, and that also goes for his cousin and brother.

Reina Banīhoppu, the HippityHop Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music from Japan, but she's also an incredible jumper and she plays violins, making her the violin player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. Her last name, Banīhoppu means Bunny Hop in Japanese. She and Lincoln at one point even jumped all the way to the Bahamas and back. They even accidentally jumped in Lake Erie, but they ended up kissing each other on the lips while underwater. they also played violins for charity. She's also the cousin of Tom Majors, meaning that she's also a Chaotic player as well, and she hates Icky Vicky with a passion.

Sofia Kinokogitā, the Sqout Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but she's also an amazing artist and she plays trumpets, making her the trumpet player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. She and Lincoln would make Art and even play trumpets for charity. Her last name, Kinokogitā means Mushroom Guitar in Japanese. Sofia kissed Lincoln on the lips while Lincoln was making beautiful pictures of nature. She's the cousin of Kaz Kalinkas, meaning that she's also a Chaotic player as well, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a passion.

Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, the Eggudoramu Sisters and the Wimmzies Gene-Slammers, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, but they also play drums, making them the drum players of The Tenshi no Ongaku. They and Lincoln even played drums when they were 6 years old. They also would play drums for charity especially for veterans. Their last name, Eggudoramu, means Egg Drum in Japanese. They even each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and to tell one from the other, The Eggudoramu Sisters each have their own color to their crop tops and mini skirts as well as their hair: Trini has a yellow outfit and hair, Tara has the pink version, Tanya has the green version, and Tori has the red version. They're also the cousins of Peyton Touhey, meaning they're also Chaotic players as well, and they hate Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Mora and Mara Soseikin, the Cantorell Gene-Slammers, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, but they also play trombones and even play Jazz with Lincoln, making them the trombone players of The Tenshi no Ongaku, and they even play Jazz together and even played trombones for charity. They kissed lincoln on the lips. Their last name, Soseikin, means Twin Fungus in Japanese, and they're also the cousins of Raimundo Pedrosa, and they absolutely hate Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, the Bridg-it Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but she also plays the clarinet, making her the clarinet player of The Tenshi no Ongaku and even video games, just like Lincoln. She and Lincoln would play clarinets for charity, and they even conquered the Dark Souls games, all on first tries. Sonnya even Kissed Lincoln on the lips after their clarinet session, and she's also the niece of Bruce Wayne, and she already knew of his secret being Batman, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a burning passion.

Clara Hamushi, the Clavi Gnat Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but she also plays piano, making her the piano player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. She and Lincoln played piano together, and they even played pianos for charity. Her last name, Hamushi, means Leaf Bug, in Japanese. They even helped the Girl Scouts with selling cookies at one point. After playing the piano, Clara kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she's also the niece of Bulma, and she absolutely hates that pink-haired, rage-crazy, anger-mismanagement bitch, Trina Riffins, with a burning passion.

And Delia Bagupaipu, the Pladdie Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, but also plays on bagpipes and enjoys learning the Scottish culture, making her the bagpipes player of The Tenshi no Ongaku. She and Lincoln even had haggis together, and she and Lincoln also play bagpipes for charity. Her last name, Bagupaipu, means Bagpipe in Japanese. After the bagpipe session, Delia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she's also the cousin of Seto Kaiba and Mokuba Kaiba, and she hates that crazy, scooter-driving, troublecausing, heckling old goat, Scoots, with a burning passion.

We were absolutely stunned, not only did Lincoln and his sisters know them, but each of them are also related to members of the team, so they were in for one big reunion when we get back.

Nico: Wow, that's quite a huge amount of info you guys have given us, but still, this is really awesome that you all know Lincoln and his sisters. (Realizes something) Wait, now I remember you guys, you've sung in different charities in Michigan, and Lincoln, I didn't know you and your sisters sang with them.

Lincoln: It's true, Nico, we sang in different charities in Michigan, and everyone loved our singing, well, except for our resident jerks, and the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang hated them with a burning passion, but we'll tell you guys of how we sent those jerks packing during a performance we had later. But first.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, and he suddenly hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Reina Banīhoppu: (Japanese Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Aika Furūtofurai, Reina Banīhoppu, Sofia Kinokogitā, Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, Mora and Mara Soseikin, Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, Clara Hamushi, and Delia Bagupaipu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sofia Kinokogitā: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aika Furūtofurai, Reina Banīhoppu, Sofia Kinokogitā, Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, Mora and Mara Soseikin, Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, Clara Hamushi, and Delia Bagupaipu.

The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Yamato, Perona, Wanda, and Carrot from One Piece and Sylvia Sherwood, Millie, and Sharon from Spy x Family.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yamato, Perona, Wanda, and Carrot from One Piece and Sylvia Sherwood, Millie, and Sharon from Spy x Family.

Nicole: (Gasps) More of Luffy's friends were here, along with friends of Anya Forger and her family.

Lincoln: They're going to be in for one awesome reunion when we get back. Are you girls okay?

Perona: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Perona and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and

Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-

colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Yamato (One Piece): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yamato (One Piece): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yamato, Perona, Wanda, Carrot, Sylvia Sherwood, Millie, and Sharon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I want to thank you. You repaired my shattered heart, but this won't excuse what I've also done, and…

President Slade: Actually, from what J.D. told us, we're actually giving you a full pardon. You already fled from there after what Evil Nico did, along with your ex-sisters, and you needed to be saved from giving into revenge.

Universe 666 Me: That's right. Plus, I think you also need those you love back, and you need them a lot more now than ever.

Me and Lincoln: Leave that to us.

Lincoln and I snapped our fingers, and lights shined down as angelic choirs sang, and then, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, friends, harem, and Guardian Angels were brought back. This really brought tears into Universe 666 Lincoln's eyes and he ran up to them and hugged them, and they all hugged him back, finally, now his heart's truly been repaired.

Lola: This really is so beautiful!

Lori: It sure is. So, what'll happen now?

Universe 666 Me: We'll be staying here to help out with the repairs to our Earth, but we'll be part of The Redemption Squad to fix what our former team has done.

Nico: Good thinking.

Me: Very wise decision.

Lincoln: The rest of the team's going to want to hear this when we get back.

Just then, William and Maria arrived, along with Princesses Celestia, Luna, and Cadence.

William: No need, guys, the princesses told us of what you guys were doing here.

Princess Celestia: That's right, and Lincoln, you and J.D. made a truly amazing choice.

Princess Cadence: Indeed, you made that choice from the bottom of your heart, and you saw just how much your Universe 666 counterpart needed those close to him back in his life to help repair the damage done unto him by Evil Nico.

Princess Luna: You really are a kind-hearted soul, Lincoln, and I can see a lot of J.D. and Nico in you. Plus, what J.D.'s Universe 666 counterpart said was true: you were also chosen by The Elements of

Harmony not only because of you being the peacekeeper and second voice of reason in The Loud House, but you also accomplished quite an impossible task: you united The Three Kingdoms and the warlords of Feudal Japan.

Zhen Ji: That's right, and The Three Kingdoms had their different ideals and their own ways of uniting the land, but thanks to Lincoln, he united all three of them and he took down Dong Zhuo and Lu Bu, two dangerous individuals who perpetuated the chaos our world had to endure.

Ina: And he united the warlords of Japan into one and we finally ended Hisahide Matsunaga before he could kill Lord Nobunaga. Those were indeed two impossible tasks, but Lincoln achieved that goal, and gained The Three Kingdoms and the warlords of Japan as new members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nicole: And he'll be marrying all of you in the future, so that's also another reason why.

Nico: That's right.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and not only did we get Universe 666 Lincoln, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, his parents, friends, harem, and Guardian Angels as new members of The Redemption Squad, but we finally got rid of the last remnants of Team Loud Evil Storm for good.

---

After helping Universe 666 Lincoln and repairing his shattered heart and finally destroying Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aika Furūtofurai, Reina Banīhoppu, Sofia Kinokogitā, Trini, Tara, Tanya, and Tori Eggudoramu, Mora and Mara Soseikin, Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu, Clara Hamushi, and Delia Bagupaipu saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aika Furūtofurai: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last eleven years.

Sofia Kinokogitā: (Japanese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonnya Kurisutarunōmu: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little 11-year-old into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Aika Furūtofurai: (Japanese Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Aika, what's the story on how you guys, Lincoln, and his sisters sent those jerks packing during a performance you all had?

Aika Furūtofurai: (Japanese Accent) That's a story we can never forget, and we didn't stop laughing at what Lincoln's sisters did. One night, we were performing for a charity at the Royal Woods Mall, but then, we heard the sound of bellowing yells in the air, and Lincoln caught the stench of an unwashed, unbathed cheapskate, and we saw who it was: it was none other than Flip, his cousin, his brother, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Trina Riffins, and that bitch, Lila Rossi, and they were all out for blood, but Lincoln's sisters absolutely had it with those jerks, and they unleashed Hell upon them: Lori turned Lila Rossi, Icky Vicky, and Trina Riffins into human pretzels, Leni hit Scoots hard in the head with a sandal and Lana broke her sunglasses, Luna played her guitar loudly and broke the eardrums of Billy McLean and Lewis Travolta, Luan threw pies at the jerks, Lynn farted in Flip's face, Laney fired a cactus ball into the crotches of Flip's brother and cousin, Lucy sent waves of bats at the jerks, Lola fired fire blasts at them and burned them, Lisa fired gears at them, Lily fired water at them, and even Lincoln fired blasts of lightning at the jerks and they got electrocuted. We even joined in as well as we shattered their eardrums and made them deaf for months. Then, the cops came and cuffed the jerks and sent them back to prison and the nuthouse, and the audience roared in cheers and applause.

We cheered wildly.

Me: I remembered that performance all too well.

Nico: Same here, and those jerks had it coming.

Lincoln: You got that right, but you girls will be happy to know Scoots is gone for good, she was sent to The Black Gates for her crimes.

Delia Bagupaipu: (Japanese Accent) About time, I really hated that crazy, scooter-driving, trouble-causing, heckling old goat so much for what she's done.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in the brand-new large orange speedo The Musiqidandi Sisters made for him which merged with the speedos, and it'd turned into a brand-new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Fasha: Wow, so you chose Dolphin Shoals for our first date, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Fasha, and it's perfect before tomorrow's mission with the Dinotrux. Shall we?

Lincoln, Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like someone really enjoyed his beach date at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was so awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fasha, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Bardock: I might've guessed you had feelings for Lincoln, Fasha, and we're very proud of you.

Fasha: Thanks, boss.

Lori: And we literally trashed Flip for what he did in sending those thugs to hurt you, Nejire Hado, Sirius, Kaoroku Awata A.K.A. Bubble Girl, Splash Woman, Vesper Woman, Quake Woman, and Kole.

Lincoln: Tell me the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang also had their fun in trashing that cheapskate.

Luna: They sure did, dude, and they made his ears bleed badly, and Lynn did a Dutch Oven on Flip again, so he'll be smelling even worse than ever, thanks to her.

Lincoln: Might've known Lynn would do that again.

Nico: Her Dutch Ovens are literally that lethal, P.U.!

Luna: We always stayed back whenever she farted again, Nico, 'cause her gas was lethal!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Gabriel Pacheco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Gabriel Pacheco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Gabriel Pacheco for good, excellent. Plus, we ruined his chance for revenge on us today.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go hunt down Gabriel Pacheco.

Lincoln: You're not getting away with what you did, Gabriel Pacheco, today you die.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) You better say your prayers, Gabriel Pacheco, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Before our big mission with the Dinotrux tomorrow, you will be lying dead in a pool of your own blood.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy magic field around The World Tree Estate, and we left to hunt down Gabriel Pacheco.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Gabriel Pacheco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Gabriel Pacheco.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Rubén Parra, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Gabriel Pacheco: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Daniela Abanc's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Abanc-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gabriel Pacheco, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Gabriel Pacheco. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Daniela Abanc was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Abanc flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Daniela Abanc emerged, but she was changed forever.

Daniela Abanc grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Abanc emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Abanc with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Daniela Abanc has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Abanc surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Abanc is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Daniela Abanc felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Daniela Abanc has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Daniela Abanc's massive Fabled Valkyrus-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Abanc's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Abanc etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Abanc's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Abanc that said, "Daniela Abanc, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Gabriel Pacheco of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ダニエラ・アバンク、伝説のアバンク の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのガブリエル パチェコの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Daniela Abanc has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED ABANC-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED ABANC ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED ABANC IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED ABANC IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Daniela Abanc's Super Angel-The Fabled Abanc-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gabriel Pacheco saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Daniela Abanc fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Gabriel Pacheco, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Daniela's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Gabriel Pacheco back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Daniela, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Daniela Abanc: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Abanc and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Abanc Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Gabriel Pacheco once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Daniela.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Daniela Abanc.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Gabriel Pacheco, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Daniela Abanc and Lincoln went after Gabriel Pacheco, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gabriel Pacheco and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Daniela Abanc sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Gabriel Pacheco, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes, and he sent the Dark Orb that Gabriel Pacheco had in his pocket to The Warp.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal. Plus, he sent the Dark Orb he had to The Warp.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Daniela Abanc, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Abanc's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Abanc surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Daniela Abanc aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Gabriel

Pacheco.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Gabriel Pacheco!

Daniela Abanc and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Gabriel Pacheco and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holster their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Gabriel Pacheco and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Gabriel Pacheco and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Daniela Abanc and Lincoln gave Gabriel Pacheco The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Daniela Abanc and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Daniela Abanc's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Gabriel Pacheco for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Daniela.

Suddenly, Daniela Abanc wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Daniela Abanc's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Abanc flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Daniela Abanc absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Abanc vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Gabriel Pacheco's death, now there are only elven members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Daniela Abanc: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow after Matt Olsen's big mission is Carlos Mora, which means it'll be the turn of Matt Olsen and Carina Catsith.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Matt Olsen: We'll put an end to D-Structs once and for all, and make him pay.

Me: You said it, and those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Theremind, Bonkers, Poppette, Yuggler, Tapricorn, Rooba, Periscorp, and Gloptic.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Yuánsùquán Sisters: Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán.

Lincoln: My Guardian Angels from China, and they also hate the jerks and Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

Nico: Oh boy, I hate to find out what that killjoy did to earn their hatred.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll wish he was begging for mercy when you all hear the tale tomorrow.

---

Later it was time for Cassidy's second mission.

Qin: Now that Masato is gone we're going to be battling Orphnach's uncontested.

Nico: We sure are.

Me: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Cassidy? Besides Cheese and Nosferata?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Me: Awesome Lincoln.

Camie: Cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: And I know the Guardians will go too.

Will Vandom: We sure will.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

---

TOKYO, JAPAN

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

We landed.

Takumi: Hey guys!

Kiba: Awesome you made it.

Me: Yep.

Cassidy: Guys, meet my archenemy

Nosferata: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Nosferata, and I'm originally one of Batman's enemies.

Takumi: Pleasure to meet you.

Me: And these are the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Lincoln Loud.

Lori: I'm Loud and I'm the Eldest.

Leni: I'm Leni Loud.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna Loud.

Luan: Hey there I'm Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka Loud.

Liberty: I'm Liberty Loud.

Lyra: I'm Lyra Loud.

Lee: Lee Loud is my name.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Laney: My name is Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana Loud.

Lola: I'm Lola Loud.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa Loud.

Lily: And my name is Lily Loud.

Takumi: Wow! That is a lot of kids.

Me: I know and yes their mom and dad all thought it was cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Eli: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Takumi) They came from a family that doesn't believe in condoms.

Takumi snickered on that.

Takumi: With Masato gone, we can focus on fighting the Orphnachs.

Me: Yes we sure can. And now we can answer your question on what Universe 666 is.

Mari: I was wondering about that.

Me: Well last year in November I got a horrible dream about an evil version of Team Loud Phoenix Storm called Team Loud Evil Storm and they were us that were evil. They come from a universe we called Universe 666.

Nico: It's like this. The villains are the good guys and we are the bad guys.

Eli: Yeah it was freaky.

Mari: Oh man!

Me: Yeah.

I went over what happened when we went into battle with them on December 2nd and it was incredible and scary and amazing.

When I was finished they were shocked.

Nico: In fact, that version of Masato was that version of Luthor's most trusted friends.

Me: That's right. Universe 666's version of Masato is good where as the Prime Universe version was evil.

Mari: Boy what a flip.

Cassidy: Yeah that was a crazy adventure.

Me: It sure was. In fact many of our most dangerous enemies that we destroyed in the prime universe are good in Universe 666 and they are now in the Masters of Evil.

Laney: That was a scary adventure too. And just recently we met and helped the Universe 666 versions of me, Luna, Leni, Lana, Lily and Lincoln.

Me: Yep and they are now in the Redemption Squad.

Takumi: Wow that is amazing.

Cassidy: No kidding there.

Nico: Yeah that was crazy and it's the reason why I have a contingency plan for me in case.

Mari: What is it?

Me: Here.

X-RAY MAGISWORD!

I showed the little bomb Nico put inside him.

Me: That little bomb is a dark orb nuke bomb that will explode should Nico think about turning into Evil Nico.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But it's a remote detonated bomb.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Mari: You like Chocolate milk?

Me: Oh sorry that is Cheese. He's an Imaginary Friend that we know. But also he is a total idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he makes a great annoyance tool for some of our most hated enemies.

Mari: I see.

Nico: Yeah but he does all kinds of awesome and funny things.

Lola: It's true. He drives our enemies bonkers.

Takumi: Here's some chocolate milk.

Nico: That's not a good idea.

Cheese drank the milk and immediate spat it out at Takumi.

Cheese: No! Chocolate milk!

Takumi: That's what I gave you.

Me: He's lactose intolerant.

I gave him a box of apple juice.

Cheese: I LIKE CHOCOLATE MILK!

He sucked it down.

Me: See?

Takumi: Oh I get it.

Me: Sorry it's his way of communication. But he is funny.

Nico: That's what Mac does.

Me: Yeah.

Halinor: Yeah.

Mari: But what else have you found out about Universe 666's versions of you guys?

Me: A lot of crazy things.

Nico: We found out that my evil self cheated on May.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. And their version of Flip sacrificed himself and took the Universe 666 version of the Trinity of Violence with them.

Takumi: Whoa! Trinity of Violence?

Me: It's what Lana called Lori, Lynn and Lola. Like a Triangle of Madness.

Lori: It's literally what we are known as because of how we have rotten tempers and all that.

Lynn: Yeah it's not good.

Lola: Yeah and we had to learn lots of things the hard way.

Mari: Oh I get it.

Me: Yeah it was like going into a mirror universe when we faced them. Also they killed that universes version of me.

Takumi: WHAT!? Why!?

Me: So evil Nico can take over.

Eli: Yeah it was crazy.

Kadma: It sure was.

Takumi: Jeez!

Me: I was horrified about that.

Nico: But has their been any trouble since the last visit?

Takumi: Actually yes the Rose Orphnach is causing problems.

Me: Kyoji Murakami the Rose Orphnach!? I remember him. He was dangerous.

Nico: Yeah he sure was.

Eli: No kidding.

Yan Lin: We're not going to let him get away.

Megan McCallister: No we sure aren't.

Me: Also I remember Syuji that he was the Delta rider before you.

Syuji: That's right.

Me: But he was evil.

Kiba: Yeah he sure was.

Me: Thank goodness he's not our primary target when we come and help you guys on March 19th.

Cassidy: Thank goodness.

Takumi: Cassidy, how would you like to be a Rider for my team?

Cassidy: I would be honored.

Me: But it doesn't work on people that don't have Orphnach powers.

Nico: Don't worry about that. I had Brittney come over and help use her magic and make the Faiz Rider powers safe for everyone with or without Orphnach powers.

Me: Wow! Remind me to thank Brittney for that.

Nico: Noted.

Nico: Where was he spotted?

Takumi: He was spotted in the ruins of the Smart Brain building 2 hours ago,

Me: I had a feeling they were still here. Also there's something you should know guys. Years ago before I built the team, my final mission before I moved to Michigan was given to me by the C.I.A.

I pulled out a file and they read it and it was called Operation: SMART BRAIN SEIZURE. It was for destroying Smart Brain.

Me: I was given this mission specifically by the C.I.A. Themselves to destroy Smart Brain and bring them down. I destroyed the entire building and everything it had.

Nico: Whoa man! That was you J.D.?

Me: Yep. I didn't tell you guys because I was sworn to secrecy.

Eli: Incredible!

Nico: No one's lived in that building for a long time.

Me: I did that mission 7 and a half years ago.

Nerissa: Wow!

Takumi: Thank goodness it was right after I had my adventures.

Me: Your adventures were almost 20 years ago. But yeah that's true.

Cassidy: But I'm glad that building is destroyed.

Me: Lets see what it says about Kyuji's history.

I pulled up his info.

---

Kyoji Murakami, secretly the Rose Orphnoch, is the head of Smart Brain and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider 555. He seized control of Smart Brain from Hanagata and seeks to use the company as a front to forcibly convert humanity into Orphnochs.

He was portrayed by Katsuyuki Murai.

Murakami seized control of Smart Brain after Eiichi Toda's death, enlisting Lucky Clover to carry out his plans and eliminate any rogue Orphnochs. However, Hanagata retakes Smart Brain and ousts Murakami from the company, giving control to Yuji Kiba.

Murakami soon learns that Teruo Suzuki is the host of the Orphnoch King. Murakami attempted to abduct Teruo, causing him to come into conflict with the Riders. Injured and barely escaping their attacks, Murakami sacrifices his life to Teruo in order to awaken the Arch Orphnoch, correcting its genetic instability.

Kamen Rider 555: Lost World

In the alternate conclusion shown in the SIC Hero Saga, Kamen Rider 555: Lost World, Murakami hatches a plan to turn the whole Earth populations into Orphnochs by dispersing the blue-colored flower petals. He also created the Riotrooper V2 Gear which he used in combat. Armed with the Faiz Edge, he battles Delta and Kaixa. Both of them smash his helmet, revealing the face of Rose Orphnoch. When Kaixa and Delta cannot stand up to the Riotrooper V2, they run away with Mari. But then Kusaka grabs Mihara and tosses him back at Murakami, saying that he deserves it for daring to send roses to his beloved woman. Mihara screams that it is a misunderstanding, and for Kusaka to help him, but Kusaka just sneers and a blue petal lands on his outstretched hand, turning him to ash.

Faiz arrives on the scene and runs into Murakami, now in Rose Orphenoch form as the Riotrooper V2 Gear was badly damaged. Murakami uses Delta's mission memory to power up a Faiz Edge he had and they fight a bit. Mari then shows up and tosses Faiz the Faiz Blaster. Murakami curses her; He was hanging around the area because he was looking for it. Faiz assumes Blaster Form, and use the Photon Field Floater to cut off Murakami's head, and goes home.

Murakami's head is rolling about when the Lion Orphnoch picks it up. Murakami asks him to bring him back to the Smart Brain headquarters, and to recover Delta's belt at the same time; they will be using it to make the "Emperor's Belts". The Lion Orphnoch, seemingly a foreigner, speaking in broken Japanese, says that he will do so on the condition that he gets one of the belts; Murakami promises him the belt of the sky, the Psyga Driver.

Kamen Rider 555: Paradise Lost

Kyoji appears as the central antagonist of the movie, now a head being kept alive in a tank. He had Leo aka Kamen Rider Psyga lead an attack on the human refugee settlement "Paradise" to demonstrate the power of the first Emperor's Belt, the Psyga Gear. While trying to find an ideal user for the second Emperor Belt, he realized that Yuji Kiba is the perfect Orphnoch for this and has Smart Lady to disguise herself as Mari in order to turn him against humanity.

With Kiba was proven equally matched with Kamen Rider Faiz Blaster Form, Murakami unleashes Elasmotherium Orphnoch to finish Faiz off but but it fails when Orga sacrifices himself to protect Faiz and Mari.

His head was later smashed by Smart Lady under orders from the Wirepullers of Smart Brain for his failure to defeat Faiz, dying with a loud scream.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Me: Oh man! So he was after the Psyga Belt. I hope that's not the objective for when we go after our main target.

Cassidy: Me too.

Mari: No that would not be good.

Eli: No. (Concentrates) Found him. He's over in an abandoned warehouse.

Nico: Let's go after him!

Me: Lets go!

We went to the warehouse.

---

In the Abandoned Warehouse we saw him and we went over to him.

Nico: Hold it right there!

Me: (Speaking in Japanese) 村上恭司さん、久しぶりにお会いしました。(Kyoji Murakami, it's been a long time since we last saw each other.)

Kyoji: (Speaking in Japanese) 私はあなたを知っていますか？(Do I know you?)

Me: おそらく、これはあなたの記憶を揺さぶるでしょう。スマートブレイン機構の崩壊を覚えていますか？それはすべて私が引き起こしたものです。7年前、私は中央情報局から、その痕跡を残さないようにする任務を与えられました。私は成功し、何も残っていないことを確認しました。(Perhaps this will jog your memory. You remember the destruction of the Smart Brain Organization? That was all caused by me. 7 years ago I was given the task by the Central Intelligence Agency to do so and make sure that no traces of it remain at all. I succeeded and made sure none of it remains.)

Kyoji: それはあなたでした!?スマートブレインを破壊した!? (That was you!? You destroyed Smart Brain!?)

Me: それは正しい！スマートブレインの計画は全人類を一掃するものであり、私はそれを許すことはできません。あなたがすることは人類全体の絶滅につながり、それは私が決して起こらないことです.あなたとスマートブレインのすべてが行ったことは、まったく無意味で許されません。利己的で殺人的な野心の名の下にあなたがしたことすべてを逃れることは決して許しません。お前のせいで何百人も死んだ！(That's right! Smart Brain's plans were going to wipe out all of humanity and I cannot allow that to happen. What you will do will result in the extinction of the entire human race and that is something that I will never allow to happen. What you and all of Smart Brain have done is absolutely senseless and unforgivable. I will never allow you to get away with everything you have done in the name of your own selfish and murderous ambitions. Because of you hundreds of people have died!)

Kyoji laughed insanely!

Kyoji: 私はあなたがどう思うかフライング ファックを与えるように！人類全体が破壊され、すべての人間がオーフナックに取って代わられることを確認します! (Like I give a flying fuck what you think! I WILL MAKE SURE THE ENTIRE HUMAN RACE IS DESTROYED AND ALL HUMANS ARE REPLACED BY ORPHNACHS!)

Me: あなたは非常識だ ！今こそ世界から孤児を１人減らす時です! マサトを殺した時みたいに！あんたのクソ野郎を永遠にブラックゲートに送ってやる！(YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE! Now it's time for the world to be rid of one less Orphnach! Just like when I killed Masato! I'm sending your fucking ass to the Black Gates forever!)

Nico: You will never kill anymore people! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN!)

Eli: That's right! (GOES SUPER HUMAN 3)

Takumi: WHOA!

Will: Lets do it! GUARDIANS UNITE!

In a flash of light we transformed into our guardian forms!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma Lair: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee Cook: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia Hale: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) POWER OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) POWER OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) POWER OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) POWER OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) POWER OF THE HEART!

Phoebe Vandom: (INTENSE ENERGY SURGES) LIGHT OF THE HEART!

Hayley Lair: (INTENSE WATER SPLASHES) LIGHT OF THE HEART!

Emma Cook: (INTENSE FIRE BURNS) LIGHT OF FIRE!

Nicole Hale: (INTENSE VINES GROW) LIGHT OF EARTH!

Xenia Lin: (INTENSE WIND BLOWS) LIGHT OF AIR!

The guardians were ready!

Takumi: WHOA! That is cool!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Cassidy: Lets do it!

She pressed a number on her Faiz Phone.

STANDING BY!

Cassidy: Henshin!

She transformed and turned into a blue version of Faix and had a blue scythe and had blue angel wings! She turned into KAMEN RIDER MERMA!

Me: WHOA! Cassidy you look awesome!

Laney: Cool! Kamen Rider Mersa! I like it!

Nico: Awesome!

Cassidy: Wow! I look great!

Me: YEAH!

Kiba puts on his belt complete with his gun, and pulls out his phone from earlier and enters the code 9-1-3 onto the keypad before swiveling the phone shut.

Kaixa Phone: Standing By.

Kiba: (As he places the phone into the belt, but not enough to activate it) Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Kiba slams the phone down into the belt, initiating the transformation

Kaixa Phone: Complete.

As Kiba initiates the transformation, golden lines of energy form across his body, consolidating into a gold and black suit with violet eyes crossed by an x-like design. With the suit formed, Kiba slides the emblem on his phone that resembles his head off of it, revealing it to be a sort of key-like device. Kiba then removes the x-looking gun from his belt and places the key into one of the arms, causing a yellow light blade to emerge from the bottom of it.

Kaixa Blaygun: Ready.

Nico: AWESOME! It looks much better on you than the Prime Universe version of Masato.

Kiba: I agree there too.

Nico: Yep.

Kyoji turned into the ROSE ORPHNACH!

Me: You are one UGLY motherfucker!

Eli: Yeah!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and punched and smashed him down and kicked him in the face and grabbed him and smashed him down.

Takumi: That was stinky!

Me: No fucking shit.

I fired waves of lightning and it hit the Rose Orphnach and blasted him down.

Nico: Darn shame the Orphnachs don't explode into fiery explosions like many of the Power Rangers enemies.

Me: No kidding. That is always epic.

Lori: It literally is.

Rose Orphnach got up and laughed crazily!

Me: You think this is a game!? It's not! The Smart Brain is treating life like it's nothing but a disposable commodity.

Nico: That's right!

Nosferata charged at Rose Orphnach.

She then kicked him with a massive and devastating barrage of kicks and smashed him in his face with a powerful kick and knocked him down.

Me: Had enough?

Nico: Yeah! Had enough to let the Real Kyoji rest in peace?

Takumi grabbed Rose Orphnach and as a car was passing by, he made it hit his head.

SMASH!

Nico: Whoa! Nice one!

Me: Wait! Something is wrong!

He reverted back and then we saw TAKUMI TRANSFORM INTO THE WOLF ORPHNACH!

We gasped in utter shock!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: WHOA MAN!

Me: WHOA! So that's his Wolf Orphnach Form! I remember seeing that and it was ugly and horrifying!

Nico immediately pressed a button on a remote and Takumi reverted back.

Nico: This is my contingency for Takumi. I put nanites in him that will revert him back to his human form if needed. This probably won't be the last time I'll need to use this.

Me: Whoa! That is pure genius Nico!

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And who do you think it was that invented those nanites?

Lola: Lisa did.

Me: Boy you two really came through.

Eli: I'll say.

Me: Takumi are you okay?

Takumi: I'll be fine. Sorry about that, guys!

Me: No worries. But we'll have to think of something to get that Orphnach self out of you.

Lynn: Yeah. But here's this.

SHIV MAGISWORD!

She slashed Rose Orphnach and slashed him all over the place.

Cassidy slashed Rose Orphnach all over.

Nico: Don't worry. We'll come up with something.

Takumi: Thanks guys.

Me: No problem. Time for some Kaiju power.

KING GHIDORAH 1964 MAGISWORD!

It was a Magisword that had a blade that looked like the three heads of King Ghidorah from 1964.

Nico: COOL! I didn't know King Ghidorah from 1964 was in the M.O.E.

Me: Vypra decided to give some of Godzilla's enemies a chance.

Nico: Neat!

I fired waves of gravity lightning and they hit Rose Orphnach and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful!

Lily: No kidding!

Nico: Let's keep it up!

Me: Like you even have to ask!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Rose Orphnach all over!

Nico and Eli fired blasts of energy and blasted him all over.

Halinor and Taranee and Emma fired waves of intense fire and burned him.

Nico poured gasoline on him.

Lola: Fire in the hole!

FIREFLY MAGISWORD!

It looked like a fire sword with Firefly's helmet on it.

She fired blasts of fire and they hit Rose Orphnach and he exploded into intense flames and he screamed in agony!

Nico: NOICE!

Me: Now he knows how those jerkwads felt when they committed suicide seeing Meg. Sorry to bring that up.

Nico: Why can't he do that right here?!

Me: Now where would the fun in that be Nico?

Lincoln: Yeah monsters like him would never take the easy way out.

Nico: Hmm. You're right.

Me: Lets take this guy down!

Eli: YEAH!

The riders hooked up their weapons.

EXCEED CHARGE!

They formed laser cones and blasted him through.

Me: KAAAA MEEEE HAAAA MEEE HAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha wave and it hit Rose Orphnach and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was obliterated and banished to the black gates forever!

Nico: YEAH! Rose Orphnach you have failed this city!

Me: That's telling him!

Nico: I got a leotard for the next Gene Slammer.

Me: And I think it's here.

Nico: Where?

I pointed and on my head there was a Misdreavous.

Nico: A Misdreavous.

Eli: Oh wow.

Misdreavous: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I saw your battle guys and it was great.

Nico: Valeria McGonagall!? WHOA!

Me: Wait are you related to…

Misdreavous: That's right. Professor Minerva McGonagall is my mother.

Me: That's cool! First we encountered Professor Dumbledore's daughter Colleen and now you Valeria.

Lincoln: That is so cool!

Me: Yeah! She'll be happy to see you.

Misdreavous: She sure will.

Takumi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on Takumi. Well done.

Misdreavous: My favorite memory is when me and Nico did a silly prank on a bully and we used my own Pollyjuice Potion on him and turned him into a girl and he was completely humiliated.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Luan: Boy that was awesome!

Nico: Yeah! It sure was.

Me: Did you go to Hogwarts too?

Misdreavous: I sure did and it was cool.

Me: Hogwarts is amazing. And Voldemort and his followers are now a forgotten memory.

Misdreavous: Good riddance.

Nico: Here's a leotard for you.

It was a purple one.

Misdreavous: Oh thank you.

I put her on the ground and put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and she was back to normal and put on the leotard and she got up.

Valeria McGonagall: (Groans) That was a rush. But it's good to be back to normal.

Me: Yeah. Oh what kind of wand did you use?

Valeria McGonagall: Oh I'm one of those wizards that doesn't need a wand and I use my hands.

Me: Wow! That's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Valeria hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Valeria McGonagall: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

Later we went back home and we arrived.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Epic!

Cassidy: We took down one of the leaders of Smart Brain.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome!

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

William: That is cool that Cassidy is now a Faiz Rider.

Nico: It sure is.

Lincoln: It was awesome!

Qin: Wow!

May: Next time, Akira and Mack should go with you.

Me: Good idea!

Nico: Yeah!

Cassidy: I like it!

Camie: Yeah!

---

Later in the jungle greenhouse we have at the estate, we were having an awesome jungle rescue.

Maria: What are we doing here again?

Me: Its been a while since we were in our jungle greenhouse.

Fluttershy: But it's amazing in here.

Xenia: It sure is. Wow. It looks like we're in the Amazon.

Camie: It sure feels like it.

Me: Anyway we're here because a mysterious creature is kidnapping people.

Qin: What kind of creature?

Me: No idea. But it has something to do with a Polynesian Legend of some kind.

Nico: Hmm.

Me: It's emitting a strange and powerful form of supernatural energy. No idea what it is.

Nico: Be on guard, guys.

We heard a scream and went and followed it and then we saw a horrible looking tree monster! I gasped at what it was and it was THE BARANGA, FROM THE 1957 MOVIE FROM HELL IT CAME!

---

The Tabanga, formerly Kimo, is the main antagonist of the 1957 sci-fi horror film From Hell It Came. Once a prince from an island in the South Seas, he returns back to life as an undead demonic tree via radiation to seek vengeance upon the ones responsible for his death.

He was portrayed by the late Gregg Palmer as Kimo, and the late Chester Hayes as the Tabanga.

Kimo was the prince of an island within the Pacific Ocean currently suffering from a plague outbreak due to nuclear fallout from atomic bomb testing on a nearby atoll. His father, the island chief, was murdered by witch doctor Tano and Maranka in the latter's plan to become the next chief, poisoning the medicine provided by scientists stationed on the island and framing it on Kimo, resulting in his execution. Kimo swears to return from Hell to make Kimo, Tano, and his wife Korey (who denied his innocence) pay for his death before he is killed by a dagger to the heart. After the natives perform a ritual dance, Kimo's body was then buried within a hollow tree trunk.

Later, Dr. William Arnold, Dr. Terry Mason, and Professor Clark discover Kimo's grave, where a stump has grown over it. They are confused how a tree stump can be growing without the rest of the trunk. Norgu, a native who was having his wife Dori treated by the doctors, tells them of a legend about an island chief who was killed and revived as a tree monster called a Tabanga. Detecting both radiation and a pulse, they uproot the stump, discovering it looks very humanoid. Taking the stump to their laboratory, the pulse is starting to get weaker, where Terry gives it an IV of Formula 447. Since the effect takes action slowly, they call it a night and decide to check on it in the morning. At the break of dawn, the three discover the stump is gone and the lab is in ruins.

Now free, the Tabanga, really the revived Kimo, begins his quest to get revenge on the ones who wronged him. He is first slowly stalking Korey, who was fighting Naomi, Tano's girlfriend, as she betrayed Kimo to be with Tano and yet he wasn't interested in her. Naomi ends up pushing Korey into the arms of the Tabanga, with Naomi quickly fleeing to warn the village. The Tabanga then throws Korey into a nearby bog, silently watching her thrash and beckon for help before drowning in quicksand.

After being warned by Naomi about the Tabanga, Maranka sharpens his spear before the beast appears. Maranka misses tossing his spear and is strangled. Tano then leads the natives to kill the Tabanga themselves. They lure him into a pit which they then burn. But the Tabanga escapes from the pit and resumes chase on Tano, eventually cornering him on a steep hill before pushing him down, where he is impaled on a sharp tree branch.

Once they discover that their "patient" was behind the murders, the scientists decide to confront the Tabanga themselves. While stopping to remove something in her shoe, Terry comes across the

Tabanga, which abducts her. William, Clark, and Eddie soon locate the Tabanga, preparing to throw her into the quicksand. They shoot at him with their guns, but all of their bullets bounce off of him. It's not until one of the bullets hits the dagger still protruding Tabanga's chest, sending it further into his heart. This kills the Tabanga for good, with his body falling into the quicksand.

---

Me: Oh man! That's the Baranga!

Nico: From the 1957 movie From Hell It Came! I watched that movie with my father ages ago!

Eli: That is a scary one!

We saw that it had a woman in its branches! It was a woman dressed in a Polynesian outfit and she had black hair and blue eyes and had a blue skirt and sleeveless shirt.

Hunter: (German Accent) Mein gott! That's Anahera Palakiko! She's mein friend from Tahiti and she is believed to be the avatar of Te Fiti und she has amazing nature powers und knows Wood, Flower, Rainbow and Leaf Style Jutsu.

Naruto: Whoa!

Me: We got to save her!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at it.

Me: Hey you overgrown sack of mulch!

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit its back and exploded!

Nico: Spiderman, web her to safety!

Spiderman: You got it!

He webslinged and grabbed her and Hunter caught her.

Hunter: Anahera! Are you all right?

Anahera: (Tahitian Accent) Hunter? Oh Hunter!

She hugged him.

Me: I remember in the movie that we have to send that knife throw its heart and kill it!

Nico: Right!

Eli fired a blast of energy and it hit the knife and went all the way through and the creature fell dead and went down through a crack in the floor and fell threw the tree and it fell to the surface and burned up upon entry and was obliterated when it hit the surface of the planet.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: We got to get that crack fixed.

Nico: Noted.

Me: I got this.

I went and fixed it and patched up the crack with my powers.

Nico: There.

Qin: Good.

Me: Wow that was a long way down.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet! (Sees something) Wobbuffet!

It pointed to something and we saw 2 more Wobbuffet!

Me: Whoa! We have 3 Wobbuffet now!

Lola: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

Wobbuffet 1: (In a girls voice) Sorry about the mixup.

Nico: Erin Wobbuffet!? Whoa!

Qin: Wow! The Wobbuffet Queen is here!

She reverted back and was a girl with Aqua Blue Hair and blue clothes.

Erin Wobbuffet: That's right. And it's awesome to see you again Nico and Qin.

Wobbuffet 2: Awesome to see you all as well.

Nico: Boy awesome to see you guys too.

May: That is awesome.

Jessie (Pokemon): Boy it looks like my Wobbuffet has a friend.

Me: 2 friends actually.

Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet!

Erin Wobbuffet: Your Wobbuffet has a lot of praise for that.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Erin Wobbuffet: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico went after a bunch of drug lords and we beat them at their own game by using their own crimes against them with my psychic power.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is cool!

Qin: Boy I'll say!

Nico and Erin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Erin Wobbuffet: Me too Nico and my Wobbuffet did too.

Erin's Wobbuffet: You got that right.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Zhuqiaomon's team will include Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, and Laney Sonnya Romanov. Ebonwumon's team will include Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, and Monster Flame Kirby.

Qin: Cool ideas!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Nerissa: But it's an honor to be part of a team.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) It sure is comrades.

Nefertiti Salah: This will be amazing guys.

Nicole Hernandez: I'm looking forward to this one.

Dharc: Same here.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Girafarig and Forretress next.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Awesome choices.

Lola: Yeah this will be cool.

Me: It sure will.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Now, how shall we spend our free day?

Me: I know how! I got us VIP Passes to the awesome Auto Show at the convention center.

Nico: That's awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: Cool! I love the Auto Show!

Nico: Neat! Then lets go!

We arrived.

William: Here we are!

We arrived at the Auto Show.

Me: Wow! Look at the awesome cars.

Nico: Wow! So many of them. And they are all cars of the future and the past.

Xenia: Cool!

Me: Perfect way to do the calm before the Dinotrux mission.

Poliwag: Can we go in one of the cars?

Me: Just don't drive it guys.

Poliwag: Okay.

They got in an awesome Cadillac SUV.

Me: Wow look at this one.

I saw the price.

Me: Whoa! $99,217.00?

Qin: That's a lot.

Me: Boy it sure is a nice car.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: Can we buy one of these?

Me: We sure can.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Even though we have lots of cars back home it can't hurt to add more.

Maria: (to the Loud Kids) You guys see anything you like?

Lincoln: Look here.

We saw an orange Lamborghini Urus.

Me: The new Lamborghini Urus. Wow! $230,000.

Nico: Wow! That is spiffy!

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: Lots of really awesome cars.

Qin: No kidding! Look at this one.

We saw The Homer car! (Season 2 Episode 15)

Me: Whoa that's The Homer.

Homer: Hey it's the car I made.

Qin: That is awesome Homer.

Nico: You okay with how it's named?

Homer: I sure am. Named it after me.

Qin: That is cool Homer.

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa Simpson: This is also the car that shut down our Uncle Herb's company.

Me: And with a ridiculous price tag too. $80,823.00.

Qin: Jeez. But I think it's cool.

Nico: Wanna bring it with us?

Qin: I sure do. And if they have a problem with how ridiculous it looks or how expensive it is then they can go jump off a cliff.

Homer: You tell them Qin! WOOHOO!

Nico: Yeah!

Homer: Also Herb will be so happy to hear that you bought one of his cars.

Nico: We got to find him and tell him one of these days. I heard he is living under a bridge now.

Homer: Yeah. Poor guy.

Nico: I don't care what he thinks of you at the moment. We should at least try to make things right with him.

Me: Yeah we should at least show people that they do like your car.

Nico: Good idea.

Homer: Yeah. Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

We later got lots of cars.

Me: Boy we're gonna have a lot of awesome cars.

Nico: Yep. Lets get ready guys. We got a big day for Matt tomorrow.

We went back home and got some sleep.

Meanwhile in the world of Dinotrux, in Dinotrux City as they call it, Ty and friends are getting ready for our arrival to help out.

Ty: Boy I'm so excited for Team Loud Phoenix Storm to come.

Garby: Boy you bet I am. I'm so excited I could…

LOUD FART TOOT!

Skya: Garby!

Garby: Sorry guys!

Dozer: Boy I'm excited too.

Ton Ton: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Ty: You bet it will be. Lets TRUX it up!

They went at the screen.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Going to an auto show is fun

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark

Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Lythos, Evil Comet Woman, Fire Plant, Stone Triplets, Zululuk And Cupid and with Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer and Monster Flame Kirby are heading to a planet made entirely out of delicious Chef Boyardee ravioli and pasta and the rivers are pasta sauce and more and also we're going there to have a great lunch as well as battle Another Primitive Dragon and Another Lythos. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Girafarig and her name is Sylvia Nihara and she is from Uganda and she is Nico's friend in Jungle Exploration and archaeology and knows all about the jungle and exploration. Also she and Nico found all kinds of amazing treasures in Africa.

The next match-up in this saga is Matt Olsen, Carina Catsith - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith and Lincoln VS Carlos Mora

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Guanajuato, Mexico, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy a dangerous creature from Mexican legend known as El Cadejo, translated into English: The Dog with Red Eyes, an evil wooly black dog with fiery red eyes and goat hooves said to cling to men who lived a life of excess and they're even said to hang around those men who've committed truly evil deeds, and even more important, there are thirty of these demon dogs, and these creatures are said to hang around the thirty members of The Order of Nuestra Señora and they are their servants, so we're going to destroy them and really piss Antonio Maldonado and the remaining members off. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Theremind, Bonkers, Poppette, Yuggler, Tapricorn, Rooba, Periscorp, and Gloptic, their names are

Ai Yuánsùquán, the Theremind Gene-Slammer

Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, the Bonkers Gene-Slammer

Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, the Poppette Gene-Slammer

Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, the Yuggler Gene-Slammer

Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, the Tapricorn Gene-Slammer

Bao Yuánsùquán, the Rooba Gene-Slammer

Fu Yuánsùquán, the Periscorp Gene-Slammer

And Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán, the Gloptic Gene-Slammer

These nine girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from China and classmates in Gym, but they moved to Michigan when they were six years old, and they're extremely talented both in martial arts and music. They and Lincoln would play sports together, and they're easily identifiable by their hair and clothing: Ai has bubblegum pink hair and clothing, Chun has lavender purple hair and clothing, Fua has marigold orange hair and clothing, Meng Yao has cerulean blue hair and clothing, Xin Yan has cherry red hair and clothing, Yu Ming has Tuscan sun yellow hair and clothing, Bao has lime green hair and clothing, Fu has pearl white hair and clothing, and Chao-Xing has onyx black hair and clothing. They also mastered several martial arts, including Hokuto Shinken and several others but they only use Hokuto Shinken on the irredeemable villains. Their last name, Yuánsùquán, means Element Fist in Chinese. They also would protect Lincoln from bullies, in fact when they saw Lincoln getting bullied by Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson, they beat the crap out of them and left them with broken noses, arms, legs, black eyes and they threw Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson right into a pile of skunks which sprayed the bullies. They even pressed one of Killjoy Huggins' pressure points to make Killjoy Huggins reveal that he was the one that allowed Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson to bully Lincoln the entire time in front of the microphone of the school, and when the news hit Superintendent Chen, she handed down a really harsh punishment on him: Killjoy Huggins got suspended for 6 months. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed the Yuánsùquán Sisters on the lips. They're also the nieces of Kenshiro and they hate the jerks and Killjoy Huggins with a burning passion.

Get ready for an awesome show as we meet the Dinotrux and we're going to help them stop D-Structs and make him pay for his crimes and send him to prison. It's going to be an awesome day for Matt Olsen.

See you next time

# Construction Fun with The DinoTrux

This chapter is gonna be a fun one as we meet the DinoTrux

---

Flying through the voids of space to another awesome food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Lythos, Evil Comet Woman, Fire Plant, Stone Triplets, Zululuk And Cupid and with Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer and Monster Flame Kirby and we were heading to an awesome food planet for another awesome and fun rescue.

Nico: I wonder what planet this will be this time.

Lola: We'll find out shortly.

Me: This is gonna be so fun.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) It sure will be fun lads. I'm looking forward to this one.

Xenia: We all are.

Lana: Yeah we are.

Nico: It's good to have you with us, Jay. Is it okay if I call you that?

Crimson Comet: Yeah that's fine Nico and I'm truly honored to be with you all.

Me: We are too Jay.

Qin: Yeah this will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: It's gonna be awesome.

Nico: Sorry. Don't want you confused with the Flash we're more familiar with.

Crimson Comet: No worries Nico but that is understandable.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Also you are amazingly fast.

Rainbow Dash: And that is so awesome.

Crimson Comet: It sure is awesome too.

Lola: Yeah it is!

Xenia: Yep it sure is.

Nico: We bought lots of cars yesterday.

Qin: We sure did and I bought Homer's car that he made.

Nico: You sure did Qin.

Me: That is an awesome car.

Lola: I can't believe that it ruined Homer's brother.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Me: And he was living on the streets ever since.

Camie: Poor guy.

Nico: No kidding there.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: But he can't hate Homer forever.

Me: No that would not be a good thing.

Qin: Yeah he can't hate Homer that long.

Xenia: Yeah I agree.

Qin: Besides the Homer car is awesome. Now me and Chris can have a nice drive in it.

Lola: You sure can.

Me: All our cars we bought are awesome.

Nico: I would've picked the Homermobile

Me: That is a more cool name for it.

Qin: I agree.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: I like it.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Just as long as it isn't a giant boomerang like how Peter Griffin did.

Me: By the way Nico, the Autobots and the Constructicons all have been looking forward to this mission too.

Nico: Boy I can tell they have.

Qin: It'll be awesome to kick D-Structs's hide to the curb.

Xenia: You got that right.

Lythos: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and we saw that it was an orange and red planet.

Me: I hope this world isn't a volcanic planet.

Xenia: Only one way to find out.

We got to landing and we landed and saw that the planet was actually a world MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF CHEF BOYARDEE PASTAS! There was ravioli, tortellini, overstuffed ravioli, beeferoni, Spaghetti, Spaghetti-O's, tomato sauces and so much more!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: A world made of Chef Boyardee pasta!? I haven't had that in like forever!

Eli: Boy me neither!

Nico: Let's dig in!

I pulled out a bowl and grabbed some ravioli, tortellini and spaghetti-o's and we ate some.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Oh man!

We were really eating.

Me: (Eating) Delicious!

Camie: (Eating) Mmm! Yummy!

Qin: (Eating) Mmm! Boy I can't remember the last time I had Chef Boyardee pasta.

Xenia: It's delicious.

May: I want some!

Nico: Plenty for everyone May.

We were eating and eating.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm!

May: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Varie: It's awesome that a planet like this is here.

Brittney: Boy who doesn't like Chef Boyardee pasta.

Lola: Lucy you know what would be an awesome planet for you? A planet made of blood sausages.

Lucy Loud: Now that would be a great planet for me and all the goths.

Haiku: It sure would be cool.

Gaon: Are those really made of blood?!

Me: Sausages with blood in them.

Qin: Yuck!

Nico: But they are a delicacy in some countries.

Nicole: Yeah they are good in those parts. Finland specifically.

Nico:: It's true.

Me: Yep.

Lola: I was just kidding on that but it would be cool to see a planet like that.

Nico: Yep.

Lythos: Boy this planet is really cool.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: By the way J.D. how is Gina doing?

Me: Gina Green? She's doing good. She is going under therapy from Ino. Those piranha fish really were horrible to do all that to her.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: Fucking piranhas!

Me: I know. Those were some really nasty fish.

Qin: They sure were.

Camie: Thank goodness they are all gone.

Lola: Yeah the ocean did that to them.

Varie: Thank goodness they died in salt water.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But Ino said she is making a lot of progress.

Xenia: I don't know hoe we're going to explain all this to Lost River when they see her back.

Nico: I know.

May: We'll think of something.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: We'll say that Cheese pooped in it

Me: I don't get it.

Maria: It's a funny way of saying that Cheese did it.

Me: Oh. But after our rescue on Mustafar, I went back to the site where those Piranhas came from and the tank they were in still had water in it. I managed to grab a piranha and catch it in a tank and bring it to Lisa for analysis.

Nico: And what were your findings Lisa?

Lisa Loud: It's a really remarkably well made specimen. Turns out these were Pygocentrus nattereri; street name, Red-Bellied Piranha that were injected with steroids that turned them into super piranhas. They were enhanced to withstand extreme cold and The United States government was going to put these in Russia's fresh water supply and fresh water lakes to kill as many people as they could during the Cold War.

Xenia: Geez!

Qin: That is brutal!

Nico: Not anymore they're not!

Me: Now they are all dead thanks to the salt water of the ocean.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: Yep. But after that finding we went back to the tank they were in and destroyed the rest of them with cyanide.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah thank goodness.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But it's good that Gina will be okay.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lythos: I wonder which Sailor Soldier will appear next.

Nico: Eli, sense if Swartz's creations are near.

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Eli gasped.

Me: What is it?

Eli: I sense a really powerful one! And the other is a really huge one!

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Then the Primitive Dragon Wonder Ride Book was glowing.

Me: The Primitive Dragon book is reacting to something.

Nico: Primitive Dragon? Whoa man.

Nico: Who's turn is it?

Cassidy: I will face this one.

Qin: Okay.

Camie: I have a feeling this one will be a big one.

Xenia: Me too.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Get ready, guys!

Then a roar was heard and out came a huge dragon! It was a black dragon and it had scary dragon wings and its head was a skeletal dragon head and it had scary claws and a scary spiked tail! IT was ANOTHER PRIMITIVE DRAGON!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Scary!

It landed in front of us.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: What a dragon.

Me: And you are?

Another Primitive Dragon: (In a girls voice) I believe that you and Eli know me J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

It reverted back and it was a girl with red and black hair and had red sailor clothes and had red angel wings and around her neck was a Crystal of Atlantis and she had a copy of the Shepherd's Journal.

Me: (GASP) Kida Atlantis A.K.A. Sailor Atlantis!

We gasped!

Nico: Atlantis's Sailor Soldier!?

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: Kida!

Eli went over and hugged her.

Eli: Its been a long time.

Sailor Atlantis: It sure has Eli. You have grown a lot.

Eli: I sure have.

Nico: Wow!

Lily: I ready that Atlantis actually has a Sailor Soldier in the Shepherd's Journal.

She scrolled through the pages and found it.

Lily: Here it is! Sailor Atlantis. For over 10,000 years Sailor Atlantis has been known as the defender of Atlantis and has protected its inhabitants from the evils of the world and defended the King against danger. But when the Great Crystal was hidden she went searching for someone to help Bring Atlantis back to the surface.

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: Incredible!

Lola: That is amazing!

Nico: Atlantis has had its' share of criminals.

Sailor Atlantis: I know. Rourke. He tried to take the Great Crystal and sell it to the worlds highest bidder.

Me: No kidding there. He had no idea the consequences that would befall upon Atlantis if that happened.

Varie: No kidding these.

Sailor Atlantis: Varie! You're doing really well and it's awesome to see a fellow Atlantean.

Varie: Same to you Kida. You're looking great.

Sailor Atlantis: Same to you.

Nico: One thing still puzzles me though. Do you know what that

Cataclysmic Event was back 10,000 years ago that lead to Atlantis being sunk?

Sailor Atlantis: Yes I do. It was an incredible generator that malfunctioned and it caused a massive and powerful explosion that triggered a huge Megatsunami and sunk the whole continent.

Me: Geez!

Qin: That's intense!

Sailor Atlantis: That's right. It was designed to bring our civilization to the mainlands to share our knowledge and skills to the world.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: That is amazing.

Sailor Atlantis: Yeah but something went horribly wrong and it exploded and destroyed Atlantis.

Me: Well not all of it. But Atlantis is back onto the surface now. For the first time in 10,000 years we have Atlantis on the surface. Now everyone is learning so much from the people of Atlantis and Earth is becoming more and more advanced with each passing day.

Nico: Spongebob even went to Atlantis himself one time.

Lily: I remember that. That was amazing.

Qin: No kidding. That was amazing.

Me: Thank goodness Plankton wasn't there or who knows what would have happened.

Sailor Atlantis: Boy no kidding. But I'm glad Atlantis is back on the surface and also you guys stopped Rourke. The Prime Universe version anyway. The Universe 666 version of him will be perfect for our frenemies.

Me: I'm glad you agree.

Varie: Wow 10,000 years worth of experiences in you.

Xenia: No kidding.

Sailor Atlantis: Indeed. And before you guys ask yes there is another opponent with me and it's a big one. It's another version of him.

she pointed to Lythos.

Lythos: Another version of me!? Whoa.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Atlantis: Friendly and you're going to be surprised by this one.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be good.

Nico: Yeah, we kinda figured since Eli says she's huge.

Me: Yeah.

Sailor Atlantis: Indeed.

Cassidy: Shall we dance?

Sailor Atlantis: We shall.

She turned back into Another Primitive Dragon and flew into the air and Cassidy flew after her and fired waves of water and smashed her down into the ground and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Dark Skeleton Dragon and then it formed into THE BIG BANG PRIMORDIAL DRAGON!

Me: Whoa!

I went and picked up Sailor Atlantis and brought her over.

Maria: One down.

Me: Yep.

Then we felt THUNDEROUS FOOTFALLS!

Qin: OH MAN!

Nico: This is gonna be a big one!

We saw a huge black towering mountain figure and it was ANOTHER LYTHOS!

Me: We're going to need bigger ridewatches!

Qin: OH BOY!

Nico: This is gonna be big.

It walked up to us and I formed a huge mountain and we were standing on it and she saw us.

Me: WHOA!

Another Lythos: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) This is gonna be really fun.

Me: (GASP) Nataron Narnia A.K.A. Sailor Narnia!

Maria: WHOA! Narnia's Sailor Soldier!?

Nico: WOW!

Another Lythos: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D. How have Peter and his siblings been doing?

Me: They are doing great. We destroyed The White Witch and freed Narnia forever.

Nico: We sure have.

Eli: Yeah we have.

Kaito: (Gets out Gekiranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Go Onger Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Lythos: No he didn't. He was in a hurry to send me out because of how I got.

Me: Ah because of this gargantuan form.

Another Lythos: Yeah.

Me: No kidding.

Camie: But we'll get you back to normal.

Ebonwumon: That's right lass. Hang on.

Kaito got a Jungle Fury Sword and Zocks got an RPM Road Sword.

Me: Lets see here. I know. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

LYTHOS MAGISWORD!

This one was a magisword made of rocks and it had Lythos's heads on it.

Then…

CRASH!

It fell to the ground and it was heavy!

Me: HOLY SHIT IS THIS HEAVY!

Qin: No kidding!

I went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga and lifted it up that way!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **GEEZ! That is amazingly heavy.**

I fired a wave of rocks and smashed her all over and knocked her down with a thunderous thud!

Qin: WHOA! That is huge!

Lola: No kidding!

Me: **Filing that under use when transformed.**

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: **Lets see here. How about this.**

DANCING DIABLO PEPPERS MAGISWORD!

That one was a huge bunch of Dancing Diablo Peppers in green fire and I fired a massive wave of super hot green fire and smashed her down.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: WOW That was infernal!

Me: **No kidding! Chowder would love that one.**

Lola: Yeah!

Sougo: (gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) You seriously couldn't squash Swartz and the rest of Dai Shocker while you were at it?

Geiz: (Gets out RPM Ridewatch) Sougo, they probably would've just grown to her size.

Sougo got JungleFuryRedArmor while Geiz got RPMRedArmor.

Sougo: You're right on that.

Nico: Lets fight titan with titan! (ACTIVATES LYTHOS'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of huge boulders and smashed her down.

Qin: Nice!

Me: **Yeah!**

Nico: Are there anymore worlds not affiliated with Disney that Sora went to?

Me: **I guess we'll find out later.**

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Time for some speed. (ACTIVATES EVIL COMET WOMAN'S

RIDEWATCH)

Nico flew at Another Lythos with incredible speed and smashed her down with a powerful punch!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: **Whoa! That was powerful! How about this too?** (ACTIVATES EDO TENSEI YUGITO NII'S RIDEWATCH) **CAT FIRE BOWL!**

I fired a massive blast of 3 claw blades along with a massive shower of blue fireballs and they hit Another Lythos and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was incredibly powerful and massive!

Qin: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: **Yeah!**

May: (gets out Fire Plant's Ridewatch) Time for some fire!

May activated it and fired a barrage of fireballs and smashed down Another Lythos.

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **And this too.**

UNIVERSE 666 NITRO MAGISWORD!

This one looked like explosions that had Nitro's face on it.

I fired waves of energy and they hit Another Lythos and exploded on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

May: Nice one! Now for this! (ACTIVATES STONE TRIPLETS RIDEWATCH)

She formed 3 clones and they fired waves of energy and blasted Another Lythos all over the place!

Qin: Nice one May!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: **Awesome! This one too.**

HEAT DOPANT MAGISWORD!

This one looked like the Heat Gaia Memory and had Reika's Heat Dopant face on it.

Shojuro: Wow that one is cool J.D.!

Me: **It sure is!**

I fired waves of fireballs and they hit Another Lythos and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Maria (gets out Zululuk's Ridewatch): Narnia was also where I first met Horsea.

Another Lythos: That's what I heard. It's amazing how a Horsea wound up there.

Maria: It sure is.

Maria fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Me: **Here's what I am going to do to D-Structs.**

TYRANNOSAURUS REX MEAT AVALANCHE MAGISWORD!

That one looked like Tyrannosaurus Rex Steaks and I fired waves of steaks and smashed her down.

Qin: Nice one!

Lola: That was awesome.

Maria: Time for spreading the love. (ACTIVATES CUPID'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired an energy arrow and it hit her and smashed her down!

Me: **Hope that one doesn't make her fall in love too early.**

Ebonwumon: Now it's my turn lads. (ACTIVATES LYTHOS'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of rock and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Then Stonedozer and his team came and it had, Mortimer Mouse, Smashstone, Garbage Mouth, Despair Rantaro Amami and Klaptrap

Nico: Nice team, Stonedozer!

Stonedozer: Thanks.

Me: **That's a cool one.**

Qin: Yep,

Crimson Comet: I think it's my turn now!

He activated his ridewatch for Evil Comet Woman and ran fast and smashed her down!

Me: **YEAH!**

Maria: I hope the next Gene-slammer is near too.

A Girafarig then came!

Qin: Cool a Girafarig!

Nico: Awesome!

Girafarig: (In a girls voice) (Ugandan Accent) And it's good to see you again Qin and you too Nico.

Nico: Sylvia Nihara! Wow!

Girafarig: That's right. I got this.

She fired waves of darkness and it hit Another Lythos and then..

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

She exploded and rocks flew everywhere and I shielded us and then I teleported and grabbed the ridewatch and purified it and then I caught Sailor Narnia and she was a girl that had red hair and red orange and yellow Sailor Clothes and I brought her over.

Nico gave her a purple Jumpsuit and Sylvia reverted back and she was a girl in purple Ugandan clothes and had black hair and purple eyes.

Sylvia Nihara: That was quite a show.

Nicole: I thought you were familiar. You are that treasure hunter that went to the Congo Jungle to find long lost forgotten temples and bring the treasures to museums.

Sylvia Nihara: That's right.

Qin: That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Crimson Comet: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sylvia Nihara: When me and Nico found the treasure of the Book of Tefnut.

Maria: Wow the Book of the Water Goddess of Egyptian Myth.

Sylvia Nihara: That's right.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Me: **Wow.**

Nico and Sylvia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sylvia Nihara: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Zhuqiaomon, and Katara are heading to Guanajuato, Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy a dangerous creature from Mexican legend known as El Cadejo, translated into English: The Dog with Red Eyes, an evil wooly black dog with fiery red eyes and goat hooves said to cling to men who lived a life of excess and they're even said to hang around those men who've committed truly evil deeds, and even more important, there are thirty of these demon dogs, and these creatures are said to hang around the thirty members of The Order of Nuestra Señora and they are their servants, so we're going to destroy them and really piss Antonio Maldonado and the remaining members off.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Guanajuato, Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy a dangerous creature from Mexican legend known as El Cadejo.

Nico: Who or what is El Cadejo?

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) El Cadejo, one of the monsters in Mexican legend, this creature is an evil wooly black dog with fiery red eyes and goat hooves that's said to cling to men who lived a life of excess and they're even said to hang around those men who've committed truly evil deeds.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Ay, those demon dogs are monsters of darkness, but I believe I know why here in Guanajuato: there are thirty of these demon dogs, and these creatures are said to hang around the thirty members of The Order of Nuestra Señora and they are their servants.

We gasped.

Me: Makes perfect sense though, since this cult has done some very dark and evil things in the past.

Lincoln: That's right, so we're going to destroy them and really piss off Antonio Maldonado and the remaining members, this'll make them see we're through playing their fiendish games, and death's coming for them, and I want to thank you and Katara for joining us, Zhuqiaomon.

Zhuqiaomon: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Katara: If these demon dogs are just as bad as Maria says, we need to be very careful.

Neferteri Salah: (Egyptian Accent) And we will. Maria and her friends know what to do with them.

Natasha Hernandez: That's right.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) And we'll enjoy pissing off Antonio Maldonado and those who are still alive.

Suddenly, we saw Theremind, Bonkers, Poppette, Yuggler, Tapricorn, Rooba, Periscorp, and Gloptic appear before us, and with them are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Theremind, Bonkers, Poppette, Yuggler, Tapricorn, Rooba, Periscorp, and Gloptic, awesome.

Theremind: (Chinese Accent) That's right, and we got the six girls away from those demon dogs that Antonio Maldonado and the remaining members of The Order had sent after.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, I knew it was you, Ai Yuánsùquán, along with Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, we got trouble coming for us.

Suddenly, we heard thirty demonic roars in the distance, and we saw thirty black-furred demon dogs with fiery red eyes and goat hooves heading for us: it was the El Cadejo pack.

Lincoln: Right on time, now to put you all down.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Zhuqiaomon and his team, The Mysticons, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the El Cadejo pack, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln used the Electro Magisword and he fired massive waves of lightning and electrocuted the demon dogs, and he smashed his fist into the ground and sent a wave of earth right at them and it sent them into the air where Lincoln fired thirty rainbow energy blasts at them, which destroyed the demon dogs and sent them back to Hell. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: Nice one, Lincoln, and you didn't even use the Bane Magisword to send them flying into the air.

Girl Jordan: Nope, that was all natural muscle, besides, he already looks that ripped, all thanks to the Guardian Angels' intense training for six and a half years.

Nico: And combined with our training as well, and he outmuscles any bodybuilder in history.

Lincoln: That's right, but we destroyed the El Cadejo pack and sent them back to Hell for good, and we really pissed off Antonio Maldonado and the remaining members. (To Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán) And it's so good to see you all again, Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán.

Ai Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long bubblegum pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful bubblegum pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Theremind, she's dressed in a sleeveless bubblegum pink open blouse, sleeveless bubblegum pink midriff top, bubblegum pink skirt, bubblegum pink pants, bubblegum pink knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, and brains on the coattails and on the back is Theremind and holstered on her back is a massive Theremind-themed greatsword with embedded bubblegum pink gems and Theremind etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged bubblegum pink blade, large Theremind heads for the crossguard, large bubblegum pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Theremind heads and large bubblegum pink gem on the bottom of the large Theremind heads for the pommel.

Chun Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long lavender purple hair, lavender purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful lavender purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Bonkers, she's dressed in a sleeveless lavender purple open blouse, sleeveless lavender purple midriff top, lavender purple skirt, lavender purple pants, lavender purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, plants, and trees on the coattails and on the back is Bonkers and holstered on her back is a massive Bonkers-themed greatsword with embedded

lavender purple gems and Bonkers etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged lavender purple blade, large Bonkers heads for the crossguard, large lavender purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Bonkers heads and large lavender purple gem on the bottom of the large Bonkers heads for the pommel.

Fua Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long marigold orange hair, marigold orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful marigold orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Bonkers, she's dressed in a sleeveless marigold orange open blouse, sleeveless marigold orange midriff top, marigold orange skirt, marigold orange pants, marigold orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, plants, and trees on the coattails and on the back is Bonkers and holstered on her back is a massive Bonkers-themed greatsword with embedded

marigold orange gems and Bonkers etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marigold orange blade, large Bonkers heads for the crossguard, large marigold orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Bonkers heads and large marigold orange gem on the bottom of the large Bonkers heads for the pommel.

Meng Yao Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long cerulean blue hair, cerulean blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful cerulean blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Poppette, she's dressed in a sleeveless cerulean blue open blouse, sleeveless cerulean blue midriff top, cerulean blue skirt, cerulean blue pants, cerulean blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, water, and slime on the coattails and on the back is Poppette and holstered on her back is a massive Poppette-themed greatsword with embedded cerulean blue gems and Poppette etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cerulean blue blade, large Poppette heads for the crossguard, large cerulean blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Poppette heads and large cerulean blue gem on the bottom of the large Poppette heads for the pommel.

Xin Yan Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long cherry red hair hair, cherry red hair eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful cherry red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Yuggler, she's dressed in a sleeveless cherry red open blouse, sleeveless cherry red midriff top, cherry red skirt, cherry red pants, cherry red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, fire, and metal orbs on the coattails and on the back is Yuggler and holstered on her back is a massive Yuggler-themed greatsword with embedded cherry red gems and Theremind etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged cherry red blade, large Yuggler heads for the crossguard, large cherry red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Yuggler heads and large cherry red gem on the bottom of the large Yuggler heads for the pommel.

Yu Ming Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long Tuscan sun yellow hair, Tuscan sun yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful Tuscan sun yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Tapricorn, she's dressed in a sleeveless Tuscan sun yellow open blouse, sleeveless Tuscan sun yellow midriff top, Tuscan sun yellow skirt, Tuscan sun yellow pants, Tuscan sun yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, plants, water, and goats on the coattails and on the back is Tapricorn and holstered on her back is a massive Tapricorn-themed greatsword with embedded Tuscan sun yellow gems and Tapricorn etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged Tuscan sun yellow, large Tapricorn heads for the crossguard, large Tuscan sun yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Tapricorn heads and Tuscan sun yellow gem on the bottom of the large Tapricorn heads for the pommel.

Bao Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long lime green hair, lime green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful lime green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Rooba, she's dressed in a sleeveless lime green open blouse, sleeveless lime green midriff top, lime green skirt, lime green pants, lime green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, psychic energy, plants, fire, and plants on the coattails and on the back is Rooba and holstered on her back is a massive Rooba-themed greatsword with embedded lime green gems and Rooba etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged lime green blade, large Rooba heads for the crossguard, large lime green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Rooba heads and large lime green gem on the bottom of the large Rooba heads for the pommel.

Fu Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pearl white, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful bubblegum pearl white wings and she reigned in the power of Periscorp, she's dressed in a sleeveless pearl white open blouse, sleeveless pearl white midriff top, pearl white skirt, pearl white pants, pearl white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, water, fire, psychic energy, and critters on the coattails and on the back is Periscorp and holstered on her back is a massive Periscorp-themed greatsword with embedded pearl white gems and Periscorp etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pearl white blade, large Periscorp heads for the crossguard, large pearl white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Periscorp heads and large pearl white gem on the bottom of the large Periscorp heads for the pommel.

And Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long onyx black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful onyx black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Gloptic, she's dressed in a sleeveless onyx black open blouse, sleeveless onyx black midriff top, onyx black skirt, onyx black pants, onyx black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with soundwaves, music, plants, fire, water, psychic energy, and harps on the coattails and on the back is Gloptic and holstered on her back is a massive Gloptic-themed greatsword with embedded onyx black gems and Gloptic etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged onyx black blade, large Gloptic heads for the crossguard, large onyx black gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Gloptic heads and large onyx black gem on the bottom of the large Theremind heads for the pommel.

Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) It's really been such a long time since we last met.

Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and The Yuánsùquán Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Meng Yao Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, these nine girls are Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan

Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán, they're my Guardian Angels from China and classmates in Gym, but they moved to Michigan when they were six years old, and they're extremely talented both in martial arts and music. We would play sports together, and they're easily identifiable by their hair and clothing: Ai has bubblegum pink hair and clothing, Chun has lavender purple hair and clothing, Fua has marigold orange hair and clothing, Meng Yao has cerulean blue hair and clothing, Xin Yan has cherry red hair and clothing, Yu Ming has Tuscan sun yellow hair and clothing, Bao has lime green hair and clothing, Fu has pearl white hair and clothing, and Chao-Xing has onyx black hair and clothing. They also mastered several martial arts, including Hokuto Shinken and several others, but they only use Hokuto Shinken on the irredeemable villains.

Nicole: Wait, did you say they're masters of Hokuto Shinken, then that must mean…?!

Lincoln: Yeah, they're the nieces of Kenshiro, and their last name, Yuánsùquán, means Element Fist in Chinese. They also would protect me from bullies, in fact when they saw me getting bullied by Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson, they beat the crap out of them and left them with broken noses, arms, legs, black eyes and they threw Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson right into a pile of skunks which sprayed the bullies. They even pressed one of Killjoy Huggins' pressure points to make Killjoy Huggins reveal that he was the one that allowed Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson to bully Lincoln the entire time in front of the microphone of the school.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! So, that stupid, hate-filled killjoy was the one who allowed Chandler, his goons, Lynn, Pablo, and Anderson to bully you the entire time?!

Nicholette Torrington: He sure was, and when Ai and her sisters told us, we were extremely pissed off so badly, we wanted to head down there and make him eat his own toupee. But, when the news hit Superintendent Chen who was at the school at the time, she handed down a really harsh punishment on him: Killjoy Huggins got suspended for 6 months.

Lincoln: That punishment was indeed fair, but to some, it was too short, everyone wanted him fired and everyone at school, even my sisters except for Lynn wanted Shayla to throw him in the nuthouse forever, and they also wanted Lynn thrown in there as well. But, I immediately calmed everyone down and told them there's no need for any of that and that he's been punished. And to show thanks, I kissed the Yuánsùquán Sisters on the lips, and they hate the jerks and Killjoy Huggins with a burning passion.

Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) And we heard what you all did in turning Pablo, Anderson, and the dark side of Principal Huggins: Killjoy Huggins into humiliation fodder, that's way too hilarious. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something me and my sisters want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and your sisters want to give me your blood, right?

Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) How did you know?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the marks Lincoln left on them when he fed on their blood.

Meng Yao Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) (Whistles) Might've known Lincoln would mark them.

Lincoln went up to each one of the Yuánsùquán Sisters, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán.

Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Anri Teieri from Blue Lock, Hana Ichijou from Ao Ashi, Kiyoko Shimizu from Haikyuu!, Kozue Matsumoto from Baki, Shouko Nishimiya and Miyoko Sahara from A Silent Voice.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Anri Teieri from Blue Lock, Hana Ichijou from Ao Ashi, Kiyoko Shimizu from Haikyuu!, Kozue Matsumoto from Baki, Shouko Nishimiya and Miyoko Sahara from A Silent Voice.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Anri Teieri: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Anri Teieri and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the El Pajero pack sent by Antonio Maldonado, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Anri Teieri: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Anri Teieri: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anri Teieri, Hana Ichijou, Kiyoko Shimizu, Kozue Matsumoto, Shouko Nishimiya, and Miyoko Sahara with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the El Cadejo pack, dangerous creatures from Mexican legend, which translated into English means The Dog with Red Eyes evil wooly black dogs with fiery red eyes and goat hooves said to cling to men who lived a life of excess and they're even said to hang around those men who've committed truly evil deeds, and even worse, there are thirty of these demon dogs, and these creatures are said to hang around the thirty members of The Order of Nuestra Señora and they are their servants.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to them, and what Lincoln did in finishing them off and sending them all back to Hell for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and the Yuánsùquán Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so those heretics had those demon dogs with them, but it's no surprise since they've done evil things in the past.

Lincoln: Yeah, but now, they're gone for good, and they're never coming back.

Suddenly, we heard a loud scream of insane rage coming from Mexico.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) And we've now truly pissed off Antonio Maldonado and the remaining members of the Order. It'll be worth it to finally get rid of them forever.

Lincoln: And we will, Maria.

After destroying the El Cadejo pack and pissing off Antonio Maldonado even more, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ai Yuánsùquán, Chun and Fua Yuánsùquán, Meng Yao Yuánsùquán, Xin Yan Yuánsùquán, Yu Ming Yuánsùquán, Bao Yuánsùquán, Fu Yuánsùquán, and Chao-Xing Yuánsùquán saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown to be a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for the last eleven years.

Meng Yao Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Xin Yan Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Bao Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Ai, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln? And you already told us of what you girls did in pushing one of Killjoy Huggins' pressure points and made him confess to allowing Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn to bully Lincoln.

Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Oh, we have a video of one little incident where Lincoln beat down Lynn while we were at our gym.

Ai Yuánsùquán pulled up the video and it played on the screen, and we saw Lincoln, the Yuánsùquán Sisters, and the rest of his Guardian Angels working out at the huge gym they made, and Lincoln who was dressed in an orange tank top, orange gym shorts, and sneakers was lifting 900,000-lb barbells and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and they were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds.

But, their day was about to be rudely interrupted by one meat-headed, superstition-crazed, rowdy, violent-tempered, and outright obnoxious sister.

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRPPPPPPPP!

Diana Elementa: What the heck was that?!

Past Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) (Gasps) Oh no.

Past Lincoln: There's only one person I know who'd belch that loudly: Lynn, and if I'm not mistaken, she's on the rampage again!

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw Lynn, her eyes red with anger and hatred, snarling like a wild beast, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again!

Past Isabella Lupa: You again, Lynn?! I ought to beat your brains in if you got any, and I think I will!

Past Lincoln: No, Isabella, let me handle her.

Lincoln and the Guardian Angels stopped working out to confront Lynn, who was already acting like a monster. Suddenly, Lincoln took off his sweat-covered tank top revealing his massive and extremely muscular body and eight-pack abs, and covered in sweat, which made his Guardian Angels blush, and he spread out his massive white angel wings.

May: Uh oh, Lynn, you better say your prayers.

Then, in the video, we saw Lynn run at Lincoln on all fours like the animal she is, but Lincoln stood ready, and as Lynn pounced on him, Lincoln grabbed her and he threw her right into an exercise mat and she crashed onto it. Lynn got up and she roared like a monster again, but Lincoln didn't care about that: he wasn't going to let that animal cause havoc again. Then, Lincoln went on the attack as he used some awesome wrestling moves on her to pin her to the ground, but Lynn got back up, and she was still violent, so Lincoln switched, and he attacked with some amazing martial arts techniques that he'd learned from his Guardian Angels and from us as well, and with one roundhouse kick, he'd knocked down Lynn, and he fired red energy blasts from his hands and white angel wings and tied Lynn up.

Past Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Lincoln, that… was… AMAZING! You used both wrestling and martial arts and really taught that wild animal a lesson.

Past Stella Esteban: That was really awesome, and you were really dominant out there against her, you big, hunk of a muscular man.

Past Riley Mackenzie: He sure was and still is, and just wait until Luna finds out what you tried to do to Lincoln again, Lynn!

Past Lynn roared again and tried to get out, but it was useless.

Past Lincoln: Now, now, Riley, don't provoke her any further. We'll call Luna and tell her to grab Lynn and drag her smelly butt home.

Suddenly, Vanzilla arrived, and Luna got out, and man, was she mad at Lynn!

Past Luna: LYNN! WHERE ARE YOU AT, YOU SORE LOSER JOCK?! COME ON OUT, I'VE GOT A PAIR OF BRASS KNUCKLES WITH YOUR NAME ON THEM, AND SOON, THEY'LL BE POUNDING YOUR FACE IN!

Suddenly, Luna saw Lynn all tied up in red energy ropes, and when she saw Lincoln and without his tank top on, she was quite nervous, but she was stunned when she saw what happened to Lynn.

Past Luna: Whoa, dude, did you…?

Past Lincoln: Yeah, I already pummeled her, Luna, and I tied her up, so you can drag her back home by her ponytail and let Mom and Dad deal with her.

Past Luna: You got it, man, and you girls have fun with your muscle man. (Grabs Lynn) Let's go, you walking gym bag, the parents are going to want to have a talk with you.

Luna grabbed Lynn by her ponytail and dragged her back to Vanzilla, and it drove off. The video ends and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, man, Linc, you really pummeled Lynn into the ground.

Me: He sure did.

Luna: Lynn was really asking for it, plus the reason for her rampage was because she was mad that Lincoln got Packing Day cancelled forever after that little incident with Miyuki.

Luan: Lynn wasn't able to pummel us with snowballs for all those times Patchy declared it a Packing Day, and that really angered Lynn to no end, so that day, all that monstrous energy she had was let loose and she went on a wild rampage.

Lola: She trashed the backyard, and then, she ran off on all fours to the gym to kill Lincoln, and she was growling and snarling like an animal.

Lincoln: When we were told about it after we got back from the gym, we were horrified. But, in the end, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and had to be put in a solid titanium cage Lisa made to keep Lynn from trying to chew her way out.

Nico: Did she really?!

Lana: Take a look.

Lana showed everyone all the regular cages that Lynn chewed out of and the metal chambers that she pounded like crazy.

Universe 666 Lincoln: My God, your Lynn was an animal because of her Dark Side.

Lynn: Was she even worse?

Universe 666 Luna: Oh, she was, dude. She was a wild animal to the infinite power at first, but when Evil Nico showed up, he made her even worse than before.

Lincoln: Then, it's a good thing she was killed, along with Evil Lori, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan yesterday.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Misty, Dawn

(Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha are heading to Shoal Atoll.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Pantha: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, so you chose Shoal Atoll for our first date, Lincoln, this is awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here before, Rosabella, and this place really is awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like someone really enjoyed his beach date at Shoal Atoll, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was so awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Misty, Dawn (Pokémon), Iris (Pokémon), Hilda (Pokémon), Selene (Pokémon), Akari, Bumblebee, and Pantha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

May: And Misty, Dawn, Iris, Hilda, Selene, and Akari are now part of his harem.

Robin: Same with Rosabella and Karen.

Bumblebee: Yep, and Girl Jordan and the others were right, Lincoln sure is gentle when he marks his future wives and feeds on their blood.

Pantha: (Spanish Accent) He sure is.

Luna: (Whistle) Dang, I knew the dude's had that combination of natural charisma, good looks, and an amazing personality that attracts girls left and right, and look at what that combination of natural charisma, good looks, and amazing personality has gotten him, the dude's basically a ladies' man.

Nico: He sure is, and any who dare to try and kill him will answer to his harem, and they'll definitely be Hell to pay.

Me: Big time.

Girl Jordan: Yeah, if any moron dares to hurt one hair on our man's head, we won't give them not a single ounce or shred of mercy. The only thing they're getting is our boots right up their butts!

Ronnie Anne: Or in your case, Girl Jordan, a dodgeball to the crotch!

Nico: I'd settle with both a dodgeball to the crotch and a boot up their ass to make them fuck off and away from your man!

Mollie: That's even better.

---

We saw the mascots building something.

Universe 666 Lana Loud: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: We're building a spaceship.

Poliwag: Yeah we're going to go to Mars.

Qin: Mars!? Whoa!

Me: Wow! Do you think it will work?

Poliwag: We know it will.

Kirby: Can I help you guys?

Poromon: Sure Kirby.

Me: This stops here. Uhh Nico you better come and see this.

Nico came in and he saw the rocket.

Qin: They are using it to go to Mars.

G1 Ironbison: As long as you guys are back in time for the big mission today, I'm not complaining.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Well all right.

Nico: Good.

Poromon: It's ready.

Me: T-minus 1 minute.

They got ready.

Me: T-Minus 10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, 1, 0.

It ignited.

Me: We have booster ignition and liftoff!

It was off!

ZOOM!

They were off!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Wow that is amazing.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) Approximately 5 minutes later.

---

G1 Lightspeed: So, how long has it been since they took off?

Me: (Looks at watch) 5 minutes.

Then…

CRASH!

The mascots ship crash landed into a pile of pig manure! Left by Rolf.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: GEEZ!

Me: Must've run out of gas.

Poromon: We ran out of fuel!

Me: Aw tartar sauce. But at least your ship worked.

Lisa got it out of the manure with her crane.

Maria: Lets get you guys a bath.

Poromon: Good idea.

Maria took them to the bathroom.

Me: Wait what's that?

We saw something roll out and it was a Forretress!

Me: Whoa a Forretress!

Nico: Cool!

Forretress: (In a girls voice) I saw the launch and that was awesome.

Qin: Eilene Forrester!? Whoa!

Forretress: Awesome to see you again Qin and you too Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red clothes.

May: That was cool. What's your favorite Memory of Nico?

Eilene Forrester: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico bashed numerous drug cartel's in Colombia and brought them to justice.

Nico: Cool times.

Me: Wow!

Nico and Elaine hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Eilene Forrester: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: That was awesome though.

Qin: Boy I'll say.

Nico: Yep.

Winter Soldier: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Donkey Kong's team will include Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, and Bunty. Thing's team will include Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, and Susie.

Qin: Awesome choices!

Ginger: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Lola: Yeah that is awesome!

Susie (Kirby): This will be so fun.

Mothra 2019: It sure will.

Lola: Bout time Ginger and her friends got put in a team.

Ed was petting and kissing Babs.

Me: Aww.

Ed: Hug a chicken! Hug a Chicken! Hug a Chicken! Hug a Chicken!

We laughed.

Rolf: Let Rolf remind you doggie doo doo Ed Boy that if he comes near Rolf's chickens again Rolf will bash Ed Boy hard on the noggin till he is a dead potato.

Ed: Don't worry, Rolf. I won't even go near them as Edzilla!

Rolf: Okie dokey then.

Qin: Rolf you beat up Ed again and I'll have the mascots all come at you at once.

Omanyte: Yeah so watch yourself bub.

Lola: Yeah!

The mascots came out all squeaky clean.

Me: You guys are all squeaky clean.

Poromon: We sure are.

The previous group came.

Count Nocturne: Can me, Fireor, Oculous, Black Knight Ghost, Marluxia, Pyros, Black Manta, Xigbar, Grundy, and Leap Frog go with you guys?

Evil Bubble Man: Me, Ted Carson Firefly, Allomere, Yost Molten Man, Neopolitan, Boxcars, Skeleton Men, Toar, Greg, and Glue Man will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Lola: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Nico: Yep.

Motormaster: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dunsparce, Gligar and Steelix next.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Steelix is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun!

Nico: I sure will. Now lets head to the garage and get our zoids.

Me: You got it!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Carlos Mora for good, excellent. Plus, we also killed their demon dog horde in Guanajuato today.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, time to meet up with Ty and the rest of the gang, and take down D-Structs.

Matt Olsen: Hang in there, Ty, we're coming.

Lincoln: D-Structs is heading straight for the slammer for everything he's done, and once we get done with trashing that bully, you're the next one to die, Carlos Mora.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) We'll make D-Structs pay for everything he's done, and once he's down and out and in jail where he belongs, you better say your prayers, Carlos Mora, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy magic field around The World Tree Estate, and we left to meet up with Ty and the rest of the Dinotrux gang to take down D-Structs and send him to jail, and after we take him down, the next one waiting for us is Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

We went to the garage and got into our Zoids and we were off to the world of DinoTrux!

---

We arrived and we were driving our Zoids and we were walking through the land of the Trux.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Just as beautiful as ever.

We arrived and we saw that there was not just the tower we built but the Dino Trux have built an enormous and amazing city!

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: The Trux have been really busy since we were here last!

Qin: You took the words right out of my mouth Camie!

Nico: What in the world have they been up to since we last saw them?

Eli: Lots of things.

We went into the city and we saw Ty and the Trux under attack by Scrapadactyls!

Me: There they are!

Nico: And they are under attack by Scrapadactyls! Get them for us J.D.

Me: You got it!

I locked on target with my Gordosaur and fired and blasted the Scrapadactyls apart!

Me: Bullseye!

Qin: YEAH!

Ty Rux: Hey guys! You made it!

Gardy: Thank goodness guys!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: Oops sorry.

Itasis: These remains will be interesting to study.

Me: They sure will.

Nico: Yep.

Ty Rux: Awesome to see you guys.

Me: Same here Ty. Holy mackerel! You guys have been massively busy.

Skya: Yeah we sure have.

Ton-Ton: You wouldn't believe what we have been doing.

Me: Boy no kidding there.

Qin: You guys have built a lot since we were here last.

Varie: They look like giant versions of future towers we all have in the visionary and the fantasy and construction phases.

Xenia: Yeah!

Ty Rux: Yeah we learned so much from you guys and we decided to build all this while waiting for you.

Pyros: I like how you're a T Rex, Ty.

Boxcars: Those are always the leaders of every heroic Dinosaur team.

Ty Rux: Thanks guys. That means a lot to me.

Qin: No problem.

Lola: We owe you guys big time for helping us take down Krylox last week.

Ton-Ton: Not a problem Lola.

Me: That was so awesome.

Zixx: Yeah it sure was.

Ty Rux: Did you guys destroy Krytos too?

Nico: Yep. He is gone for good.

Qin: Good riddance.

Roxas: Krylox used brute strength. It was only logical for you guys to help out against him.

Ty Rux: That is for sure.

Garby: We had a lot of fun on that. And guys I had a lot of fun helping you guys out on that mission.

Nico: Glad you did Garby.

Qin: Yeah all of you will love having fun with us.

Sirius: You sure will.

Me: Right after we deal with D-Structs first.

Xigbar: Eddy also got his Dark Side out.

Ty Rux: Really?!

Toar: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Ton-Ton: I'm not complaining about that. But now, that asshole's on the loose.

Me: We banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Qin: Yeah but we only have 13 more times to go before he is gone forever.

Xenia: Yep. We're projecting some time in spring.

Nico: Somewhere around there. By the time we're done with the missions for the first half of the year.

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying 4 bottles of beer.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon: (to the Dinotrux) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 4 bottles of beer!

Princess Luna: (sighs) We apologize for this.

Skya: Oh come on I think this is really cute.

Garby: I'll say.

Ty Rux: But we don't drink beer unfortunately.

Ted: No sweat guys. Poromon I'll have all those.

Poromon: Awesome!

Nico: Whew. Thanks Ted.

Leap Frog: Kinda knew you guys wouldn't accept the beer.

Glue Man: At least you got to see the costume.

Dozer: Yeah it's really cute though.

Lola: Yeah it's awesome.

Me: Ted also recently joined us earlier this week.

Nico: And he loves drinking beer.

Ty Rux: Boy I can tell. Also his voice sounds so much like Peter Griffin's.

Me: His voice does sound the same. But his personality is much different than that testicle chinned douchebag idiot.

Lola: Yeah he is!

Qin: Yep!

Ty Rux: I really can't wait to see how humans like you guys live after today.

Me: You guys will love it.

Sunstorm: You guys will love it. There's lots of things for you guys to enjoy.

Horsea: But there's also some thing you guys won't enjoy. SUCH AS THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Ty's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh boy.

ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I got Horsea to calm down.

Me: Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Yeah we saw that crazy movie that is an absolute monster.

Me: It's for a movie that comes out on February 15th and it got the mascots going into crazy fits every time.

Grundy: (angry) Grundy think movie make Pooh look bad!

Greg: You said it! Piglet even look ugly there!

Ty Rux: I see what you mean.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But back to the subject at hand, has D-Structs caused any damage to the city?

Ton-Ton: Tried many times but your awesome security systems have been keeping him and D-Stroy away.

Xenia: So he has his brother with him now.

Lola: Oh boy.

Varie: This will be fun though.

Misfire: You guys still have those Superchargers, right?

Ty Rux: We sure do.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: They look like Firefly Spark Plugs which are really cool.

Xenia: Awesome.

Black Manta: So, basically, they're your power up modes.

Ty Rux: Exactly!

Skeleton Man: Like what most of the Ranger teams have.

Me: Exactly.

Leo Corbett: Like the Lights of Orion.

Xenia: That is cool.

Me: It sure is.

Cassidy: We all think that is cool too.

Nico: It sure is.

Catilla: To think this used to be called a crater before.

Me: Boy no kidding. Now you guys built it into an amazing and huge Trux Metropolis.

Ty Rux: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah you guys sure found an awesome way to kill time.

Camie: No kidding.

Me: And it's good to know that our defenses for the city were really working well.

Skya: They sure were.

Marluxia: Don't worry. After D-Structs is taken care of, we'll bring your city next to ours.

Neo nodded at this.

Skya: That will be so awesome.

Lola: Yep it sure will.

Me: We're going to lock that bad Trux up and throw away the key.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Supernova Zap: Garby, are you about to fart again?!

Garby: Well yes.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Trux: (GROANS IN DISGUST)

Garby: Sorry guys.

Me: That still is funny. I farted the same way in Old Man Oldman's face and he surrendered.

Qin: That was funny.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Now it's time for the fun part. (Jumps down) Demonstrating our power for the usual battles.

Qin: Yep.

We got out of our Zoids.

Nico: Call it in Maria.

She did so.

Oculous: Garby, you can fart in wherever your room is.

Allomere: The rest of us will have the usual battles.

Garby: Thanks guys.

Qin: Awesome.

Then Rojo, Box Ghost, Jet, Waffle Woman, Carmen Dillo, Swordsman, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Dogranio Yaboon, Superfriends Scarecrow, Walter Wolf, Cuppa Joe, Blob, Spatula Girl, Stinkor, Copper Cranium, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), and Brutus

Nico: Rojo, Box Ghost, Jet, Waffle Woman, Carmen Dillo, Swordsman, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Dogranio Yaboon, Superfriends Scarecrow, Walter Wolf, Cuppa

Joe, Blob, Spatula Girl, Stinkor, Copper Cranium, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), and Brutus.

CLANG!

Amelia Waverley smashed Walter Wolf's head in with a street lamp.

Nico: OUCH!

Qin: Nice one.

Xenia: Slappy has been doing that to him for years.

Ty Rux: Boy I can tell.

Box Ghost: Wow you guys were busy here.

Skya: We sure have been busy.

Lola: Yep.

Rojo: Hard to believe this was a crater before.

Box Ghost: Now, it's like a metropolis.

Jet: You said it!

Me: You got that right.

Waffle Woman: (to Nico) We heard you went to another food planet.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Carmen Dillo: What was it this time?

Me: Chef Boyardee pastas.

Carmen Dillo: Boy its been ages since I had that. Good memories.

Me: Yeah those were fun times.

?: Boy I'll say!

A figure came out and it was SAMURHIVE!

Wes Collins: Samurhive!

Samurhive: Been a while rangers!

Me: One of the Time Force Rangers monsters that didn't appear personally. What a ripoff!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Samurhive: I actually was one of the Mutants that Ransik wasn't able to get from the future.

Ransik: I didn't have time to get them all unfortunately.

Qin: That's a darn shame.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. Man what a ripoff.

We got the battles underway.

---

Tracer, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Xenia Orromov, Lincoln Loud, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - Nico's rescue Yesterday and Today

---

Rojo was first.

Rojo: (to Tracer) Nico's rescues yesterday and today were awesome like always. We keep meeting new Gene Slammers by the minute!

Tracer: (British Accent) Boy we sure do love and it is most fun and cool.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is awesome and great!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We always get a great thrill out of it.

Featherweight: I agree there and it's cool.

Sprocket: Yeah we sure is awesome and fun.

Xenia Orromov: Yeah it's always fun doing rescues.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Rojo: It sure is awesome and fun. Lets do it!

Tracer used her legend items.

TRACER'S ESPIONAGE FORCE! MERCY'S HEALING FURY!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and sawblades and smashed her down.

---

Omi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hayley Buckingham, Echo, Bivalvan, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - Prohyas and Vambre getting thrashed by Old Man Oldman and battling Another Primative Dragon and Another Lythos on a planet made of Chef Boyardee pasta and ravioli

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Prohyas and Vambre got thrashed by Old Man Oldman. And Nico, Ebonwumon's team, Lythos' team, and the others did good battling Another Primative Dragon and

Another Lythos on a planet made of Chef Boyardee pasta and ravioli.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) They most sure did and what Old Man Oldman was most dishonorable thing.

Rarity: He sure did and he thrashed the Warriors all because they messed up his roof.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah they accidentally made it look like Prohyas's hair.

Sweetie Belle showed a picture of it.

Box Ghost: Boy that must've been humiliating for him.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Hayley Buckingham: (British Accent) You're not kidding there. That was crazy.

Echo: And he got an evil toupee and beat the living crud out of them.

Bivalvan: How stupid can you get there?

Box Ghost: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Echo: LETS MAKE SOME NOISE! (MUSIC PLAYS)

Omi used his Legend Items.

OMI'S XIAOLIN QUEST! SEARCH FOR THE SHEN GONG WU!

They fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Lars, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lila Rosencroft, Casper, Alan Albright, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - Lincolns' Rescues

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) Lincolns' Rescues were great like always. And something very important happened as well.

Lars: They sure did. We went down to Guanajuato, Mexico, and not only was Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy a dangerous creature from Mexican legend known as El Cadejo, translated into English: The Dog with Red Eyes, an evil wooly black dog with fiery red eyes and goat hooves said to cling to men who lived a life of excess and they're even said to hang around those men who've committed truly evil deeds, and even more important, there are thirty of these demon dogs, and these creatures are said to hang around the thirty members of The Order of Nuestra Señora and they are their servants.

Raven Branwen: WHOA! That is scary!

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: Those dogs were ugly and horrifying!

Hex: They sure were.

Lila Rosencroft: They sure were. But it was amazing to see a legendary creature like that. Laney got a great picture of them for Cryptozoologists and scientists.

Casper: Boy she sure did.

Alan Albright: It was really cool.

Raven Branwen: Wow she has the makings of a great cryptozoologist. Lets do it!

Lars activated his legend items.

LARS AND THE CAVERN OF REMNANT! REMNANTS WAR WITH THE GRIMM!

They fired waves of darkness and bones, skulls, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed her down.

---

Tara, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lila Slater, Andreas, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - Lincoln meeting lots of Gene-slammers

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) Lincoln met lots of Gene-slammers these past few days. He should be proud.

Tara: You bet I am. Lincoln met the Yuánsùquán sisters. Their names are Ai, Meng Yao, Xin Yan, Yu Ming, Bao, Fu and Chao-Xing. They are from China and they are cool.

Applejack: They sure are amazing.

Apple Bloom: They showed us a video of a moment in their past.

---

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Bao Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Ai, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln? And you already told us of what you girls did in pushing one of Killjoy Huggins' pressure points and made him confess to allowing Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn to bully Lincoln.

Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Oh, we have a video of one little incident where Lincoln beat down Lynn while we were at our gym.

Ai Yuánsùquán pulled up the video and it played on the screen, and we saw Lincoln, the Yuánsùquán Sisters, and the rest of his Guardian Angels working out at the huge gym they made, and Lincoln who was dressed in an orange tank top, orange gym shorts, and sneakers was lifting 900,000-lb barbells and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and they were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds.

But, their day was about to be rudely interrupted by one meat-headed, superstition-crazed, rowdy, violent-tempered, and outright obnoxious sister.

BBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUURRRRRPPPPPPP!

Diana Elementa: What the heck was that?!

Past Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) (Gasps) Oh no.

Past Lincoln: There's only one person I know who'd belch that loudly: Lynn, and if I'm not mistaken, she's on the rampage again!

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw Lynn, her eyes red with anger and hatred, snarling like a wild beast, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again!

Past Isabella Lupa: You again, Lynn?! I ought to beat your brains in if you got any, and I think I will!

Past Lincoln: No, Isabella, let me handle her.

Lincoln and the Guardian Angels stopped working out to confront Lynn, who was already acting like a monster. Suddenly, Lincoln took off his sweat-covered tank top revealing his massive and extremely muscular body and eight-pack abs, and covered in sweat, which made his Guardian Angels blush, and he spread out his massive white angel wings.

May: Uh oh, Lynn, you better say your prayers.

Then, in the video, we saw Lynn run at Lincoln on all fours like the animal she is, but Lincoln stood ready, and as Lynn pounced on him, Lincoln grabbed her and he threw her right into an exercise mat and she crashed onto it. Lynn got up and she roared like a monster again, but Lincoln didn't care about that: he wasn't going to let that animal cause havoc again. Then, Lincoln went on the attack as he used some awesome wrestling moves on her to pin her to the ground, but Lynn got back up, and she was still violent, so Lincoln switched, and he attacked with some amazing martial arts techniques that he'd learned from his Guardian Angels and from us as well, and with one roundhouse kick, he'd knocked down Lynn, and he fired red energy blasts from his hands and white angel wings and tied Lynn up.

Past Ai Yuánsùquán: (Chinese Accent) Lincoln, that… was… AMAZING! You used both wrestling and martial arts and really taught that wild animal a lesson.

Past Stella Esteban: That was really awesome, and you were really dominant out there against her, you big, hunk of a muscular man.

Past Riley Mackenzie: He sure was and still is, and just wait until Luna finds out what you tried to do to Lincoln again, Lynn!

Past Lynn roared again and tried to get out, but it was useless.

Past Lincoln: Now, now, Riley, don't provoke her any further. We'll call Luna and tell her to grab Lynn and drag her smelly butt home.

Suddenly, Vanzilla arrived, and Luna got out, and man, was she mad at Lynn!

Past Luna: LYNN! WHERE ARE YOU AT, YOU SORE LOSER JOCK?! COME ON OUT, I'VE GOT A PAIR OF BRASS KNUCKLES WITH YOUR NAME ON THEM, AND SOON, THEY'LL BE POUNDING YOUR FACE IN!

Suddenly, Luna saw Lynn all tied up in red energy ropes, and when she saw Lincoln and without his tank top on, she was quite nervous, but she was stunned when she saw what happened to Lynn.

Past Luna: Whoa, dude, did you…?

Past Lincoln: Yeah, I already pummeled her, Luna, and I tied her up, so you can drag her back home by her ponytail and let Mom and Dad deal with her.

Past Luna: You got it, man, and you girls have fun with your muscle man. (Grabs Lynn) Let's go, you walking gym bag, the parents are going to want to have a talk with you.

Luna grabbed Lynn by her ponytail and dragged her back to Vanzilla, and it drove off. The video ends and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, man, Linc, you really pummeled Lynn into the ground.

Me: He sure did.

Luna: Lynn was really asking for it, plus the reason for her rampage was because she was mad that Lincoln got Packing Day cancelled forever after that little incident with Miyuki.

Luan: Lynn wasn't able to pummel us with snowballs for all those times Patchy declared it a Packing Day, and that really angered Lynn to no end, so that day, all that monstrous energy she had was let loose and she went on a wild rampage.

Lola: She trashed the backyard, and then, she ran off on all fours to the gym to kill Lincoln, and she was growling and snarling like an animal.

Lincoln: When we were told about it after we got back from the gym, we were horrified. But, in the end, Lynn got grounded for nineteen weeks and had to be put in a solid titanium cage Lisa made to keep Lynn from trying to chew her way out.

Nico: Did she really?!

Lana: Take a look.

Lana showed everyone all the regular cages that Lynn chewed out of and the metal chambers that she pounded like crazy.

Universe 666 Lincoln: My God, your Lynn was an animal because of her Dark Side.

Lynn: Was she even worse with you guys?

Universe 666 Luna: Oh, she was, dude. She was a wild animal to the infinite power at first, but when Evil Nico showed up, he made her even worse than before.

Lincoln: Then, it's a good thing she was killed, along with Evil Lori, Evil Lola, Evil Lisa, and Evil Luan yesterday.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Waffle Woman: GOOD GRAVY! Lynn was terrible but Universe 666's version of Lynn was a nightmare like Amy McKale.

Flashwing: You're not kidding there!

Lila Slater: Yeah she was pure evil.

Andreas: Andreas agree there.

Waffle Woman: I agree too. Lets do it!

Tara activated her Legend Items.

TARA'S QUEST FOR REDEMPTION! TRIGON'S ARMAGEDDON FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of fire, earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

## Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hinata Hyuga, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - Cassidy's 2nd Mission

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Yesterday was Cassidy's 2nd Mission. With Masato gone, fighting Orphnochs became a lot easier.

Fluttershy: That is right. Masato being gone is good.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there. Also they took down the Rose Orphnach.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) He was one of the leaders of Smart Brain and they took him down.

Stealth Elf: He is the second enemy of the Faiz team we sent to the Black Gates.

Wendy Lebinomininsky: That is for sure.

Hinata Hyuga: I agree there.

Carmen Dillo: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Fluttershy used her Legend Items.

FLUTTERSHY'S JUNGLE OF EXPLORATION! FLUTTERSHY AND THE JUNGLE OF THE RUBY OF THE AZTEC ROSE!

They fired waves of crystal flowers, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed her down.

## Captain Marvel, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Silver Surfer, Vina Lexington, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - The Auto Show and the Mascots building a spaceship

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I hope you guys enjoyed Auto Show. And did the Mascots really build a spaceship?

Captain Marvel: The auto show was awesome and we bought almost every kind of car there. Qin bought a car called The Homer.

Swordsman: Ah the car that caused Herb Powell's company Powell Motors to go under and send him to the gutter.

Captain Marvel: Yep it sure did. And the Mascots built a perfect mini space shuttle for them and it worked. But it only worked for five minutes. Ran out of fuel.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a really well made one.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. But it was cool.

Spyro: It sure was.

Silver Surfer: I agree myself.

Vina Lexington: It sure was awesome to see.

Swordsman: Wow. I hope you guys find Herb soon. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel used her legend items.

CAPTAIN MARVEL'S AVENGER POWER! CAPTAIN MARVEL'S STELLAR POWER!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Nokama, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sarah Lindsington, Lincoln Loud, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Ty and his friends are awesome

---

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Ty and his friends are awesome. They're what you get when you cross dinosaurs with construction vehicles.

Nokama: They sure are cool! And it's amazing that they built this entire city while waiting for us.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome!

Scootaloo: I agree there! It's amazing.

Whirlwind: We were amazed they did all this.

Sarah Lindsington: I agree there too. It's awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is!

Dirty Bubble: Boy it sure is! Lets do it!

Nokama used her Legend Items.

COMEDY OF ALL THAT! YELLING OF THE LIBRARIAN!

They fired waves of sonic energy, rainbow, wind and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Superman, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bianca Delhi, Eye Brawl, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Garby is funny and also has an incredible silly gas problem

---

Pinky & The Brain was next.

Pinky: (to Superman) Garby's so funny! (laughs) And he's got a funny gas problem!

Superman: He sure is and he has a lot of awesome gas moments too.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he sure does. And they are great.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right.

Sunburn: I agree there too.

Bianca Delhi: It's so funny.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: (Offscreen) Whoops! Sorry!

Eye Brawl: (Transylvanian Accent) See? It's funny.

Brain: It sure is. Lets do it!

Superman activated his legend items.

SUPERMAN'S KRYPTON ADVENTURE! SUPERMAN'S CRUSADE OF JUSTICE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Anakin, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Selma Lillyton, Ahsoka Tano, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - D-Structs really hates the Trux

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) D-Structs really hates the Trux. He's lucky we're not killing him!

Anakin: No kidding. What he is doing to them is evil.

Princess Luna: I agree there. And he needs to be punished.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there. I hate people like that.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: I do too.

Selma Lillyton: I agree there too.

Ahsoka Tano: Same here.

Dr. Destiny: Same with me. Lets do it!

Anakin used his legend items.

ANAKIN'S BATTLE FOR THE LIGHT SIDE! JEDI WARS!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Clay Bailey, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Minami Qintinilla, Flashwing, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - D-Structs need to be taught a massive lesson in manners with us beating the crap out of him

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) D-Structs need to be taught a massive lesson in manners. With us beating the crap out of him, of course!

Clay: Yeah you got that right! D-Structs needs to be put down like a rattlesnake in a barrel of electric eels!

Princess Celestia: That is for sure!

King Solar: He is a monster that needs to be taught a lesson.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: Same here too.

Spotlight: Yeah what a jerk.

Minami: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: No honor at all.

Onyx: You got that right. Lets do it!

Clay used his legend items.

CLAY'S XIAOLIN JOURNEY! TEXAS EARTH SHEN GONG WU BATTLE!

They fired waves of earth and light and smashed him down.

---

Tree Rex VS Dogranio Yaboon,

---

Dogranio Yaboon was next.

Dogranio Yaboon: That is amazing that the Trux built a huge city like that.

Tree Rex: It sure is.

He fired waves of energy at Dogranio and smashed him down.

---

Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado VS Superfriends Scarecrow,

---

Superfriends Scarecrow was next.

Superfriends Scarecrow: Now I will show you fear.

Natalie Bernado: Bring it on!

Nicole Bernado: We're no scared of you!

Nadine Bernado: And never will be.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Amelia Waverley VS Walter Wolf,

---

Walter Wolf was next.

Walter Wolf: Do you always have to hit me on the head when I show up all the time?

Amelia Waverley: Sorry. It's just so funny. Slappy did so many forms of cartoon comedy on you for years and I am a huge fan of her work.

Walter Wolf: I see.

She fired waves of ice and froze him in a block of ice.

---

Chiro VS Cuppa Joe,

Cuppa Joe was next.

Cuppa Joe: Boy this will be fun.

Chiro: Yep it sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sailor Juno VS Blob,

Blob was next.

Blob: You ready for me?

Sailor Juno: Always ready!

She did some acrobatic moves and smashed him down with a deadly kick.

Cora Billingston VS Spatula Girl,

Spatula Girl was next.

Spatula Girl: This will be awesome and fun.

Cora Billingston: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of wind and smashed Spatula Girl down.

Penelope Florrington VS Stinkor,

Stinkor was next.

Stinkor: Stinkor ready for you. (LOUD FART)

Penelope Florrington: I am too.

She fired waves of energy and stench and smashed him down.

---

Shizuka of Nadeshiko VS Copper Cranium,

---

Copper Cranium was next.

Copper Cranium: You ready for me?

Shizuka: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Beatrice VS Owl (One Night At Humpty's),

---

Owl (One Night At Humpty's) was next.

Owl: You ready for this one?

Beatrice: Yeah I sure am.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Natasha VS Brutus

---

Brutus was next.

Brutus: You ready for me?

Natasha: I always am ready!

Natasha fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Ty Rux VS Live Action Demolishor

Live Action Demolishor came and he was facing Ty.

Ty Rux: So you are my archenemy.

Live Action Demolishor: That's right. Awesome to meet you Ty.

Ty Rux: Same here.

Live Action Demolishor went at him and Ty smashed him down with his wrecking ball.

## Tyler Navarro VS Major Disaster

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: This is gonna be fun.

Tyler Navarro: It sure will be.

Tyler fired waves of red energy and smashed him down.

## Dante Vale VS Whiger

Whiger was next.

Whiger: This is always fun and cool.

Dante Vale: You bet it is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Whiger down.

---

Dino Tyranno VS Icarus Prometheus

---

Icarus Prometheus was next.

Icarus Prometheus: That's cool that 1 of the 1970's Kamen Rider Teams is with you guys.

Dino Tyranno: It sure is! I think it's awesome.

Icarus Prometheus: It sure is.

Dino Tyranno fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Haruto VS Koyo Ozaki

---

Koyo Ozaki was next.

Koyo Ozaki: This will be fun.

Haruto: It sure will.

Haruto fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Max (Dinosquad) VS Chum Krabs

---

Chum Krabs was next.

Max: Every time I look at you I want to eat you.

Chum Krabs gurgled.

Max fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Celica, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Samurhive

---

Samurhive was next.

Me: Darn shame you didn't get your own battle. That would have been so cool!

Samurhive: I know it sure would have!

Wes: Well battling us now is gonna make up for it.

Me: It sure will.

Samurhive: That is for sure! But also it's amazing that the Trux have built this whole city since you guys visited them last.

Me: Boy no kidding! We'll call this city Truxopolis.

Cassidy: Not bad.

Celica: I like it.

Camie: That is cool.

Lana: I'll say!

Samurhive: That is cool. Lets do it!

Me: Lets.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of D-Structs, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of The Dinotrux etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dinosaur heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dinosaur heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dinosaur heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too.

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the Vortex Blasters and brought them together and formed the vortex cannon!

They locked on target!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him first and the rangers fired and the blasts hit him and he exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk down to the action figure size.

I went over and picked him up.

Me: And now I can officially say, Samurhive you have failed this city.

I put him in a pod.

Me: And he is captured the first time.

Jen Scotts: You got that right.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We were heading to the Outlands and Silver Spooner Showed up

Nico: Thanks for coming, Silver Spooner.

Silver Spooner: No problem Nico and it's going to be fun helping out.

Nico: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah it will be!

Carly Atlas: You bet it will be.

Nico: Here we are.

Silver Spooner went down and spoke to Ty's archnemesis: D-STRUCTS!

D Structs: The Silver Surfer?!

Silver Spooner (chuckles) No. I'm the Silver Spoon. But I get that a lot.

D-Structs: Well I don't care you you are you are still going to die.

Silver Spooner: Not if my friends have anything to saw about it.

Then the spirits of dinosaurs and construction vehicles came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off at the entrance to the outlands and a phoenix cry was heard and then laser blasts hit him and smashed him down and then we came out in our Zoids.

Me: D-Structs it's time to send you to the Impound lot!

Nico: Permanently!

Qin: That's right! You're going down!

D Structs: The fact that you turned the Crater into a city. is impressive, Ty. After I take care of you and your friends, it'll be mine for the taking!

Me: Like hell it will!

Ty Rux: Not going to happen D-Structs!

Dozer: You'll have to go through us first!

Me: Yeah you blackhearted tyrant!

D-Structs: I must admit that you did get the drop on me the last time J.D. I won't make the same mistake again.

Me: You underestimate our technological prowess D-Structs. That's why we are not letting you terrorize the Trux ever again!

D Structs: Vivix, rise!

An army of Vivix appeared.

Me: Vivix!

Qin: Now you're talking!

Ty Rux: I thought you didn't like to share.

D Structs: I still don't! But the Vivix are mindless creatures. They don't know the concept of sharing.

Nico: We'll see about that!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and I fired laser blasts from my Gordosaur and blasted them all over the place.

Camie fired waves of energy and smashed them all over the place.

The Dinotrux lay defeated at the hands of the Vivix.

D Structs: If you had just let me have the Crater in the first place, Ty, you wouldn't be in this position right now. Oh well. Guess it's time for you and your friends to die.

I fired missiles at D-Structs and blasted him all over.

Tyler Nevarro: (blasts a Vivix) Any ideas, guys?

Matt Olson got an idea.

Matt Olson: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Dinotrux your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Let's Trux it up"! Okay? 1, 2…

All: LET'S TRUX IT UP!

Matt Olson: One more time! 1, 2…

All: LET'S TRUX IT UP!

Matt Olson: Louder! 1, 2…

All: LET'S TRUX IT UP!

Jamesdean5842: LETS TRUX IT UP!

At this, Ty found the strength to get up!

Ty Rux: D Structs, if you think I'm dying here, you've got another thing coming!

Ty then headbutted a nearby Vivix, knocking it down.

SMASH!

D-Structs: WHAT!?

Ty Rux: Thanks for the help, guys!

Dozer: I didn't know we had so many fans.

Garby: I'm so happy I'm not even farting right now!

Skya: Really, Garby?!

Garby: Well yes.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: Oops! (LAUGHS) Looks like I was wrong.

The Vivix melted into mush from his farts!

Me: Your farts are lethal to them!

Ton Ton: I don't think we can lose here.

Snowblazer: Time to finish this once and for all!

Me: You got that right!

Matt Olson: Can I transform with you guys?

Tyler: Sure, Matt.

Dino Charge Rangers: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger Ready! Energize! Unleash The Power!

RRRRRRRRRRRRRRRAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAWWWWWWWWW
CHOMP!

They transformed!

Dino Squad: Go dino!

They turned into their Dinosaur forms!

Nitoh holds his ring on his right hand over his belt buckle, causing it to become a black based belt with two projections on the side

Beast Driver: Driver ON!

Haruto flips what looks like a visor down on his left hand ring, while Nitoh readies his left hand ring. Haruto then uses the switches on the WizarDriver once, switching the hand sigil so it appears left handed.

WizarDriver: Shabadoobi Touch Henshin! Shabadoobi Touch Henshin!

Haruto and Nitoh: Henshin!

With that, Haruto scans his ring over the WizarDriver, while Nitoh plugs his left hand ring into the left hand portion of his Driver and twists counterclockwise, revealing a golden lion face inside and golden decorations on the now open panels

WizarDriver: Flame! Please. Hi, Hi, Hi, Hi, Hi!

Beast Driver: Set! Open! L-I-O-N! Lion!

After completing their respective actions, Haruto and Nitoh are hit by a circle of sigils in red and gold respectively, transforming them into their Kamen Rider forms, with Haruto being a primarily black suit almost like a trenchcoat, save silver accents and red gem-like plates on his chest and helmet, and Nitoh being a black and gold lion themed warrior, with a face very much akin to his transformation ring, save a silver mouthpiece!

Tyler Navarro: "Tyrannosaurus Rex! Dino Charge Red!"

Chase: "Parasaur! Dino Charge Black!"

Koda: "Stegosaurus! Dino Charge Blue!"

Riley: "Velociraptor! Dino Charge Green!"

Shelby: "Triceratops! Dino Charge Pink!"

Sir Ivan: "Pteradactyl! Dino Charge Gold!"

James Navarro: "Ankylosaurus! Dino Charge Aqua!"

Prince Phillip III: "Pachysaurus! Dino Charge Graphite!"

Kendall: "Plesiosaurus! Dino Charge Purple!"

Zenowing: "Titanosaurus! Dino Charge Silver!"

All: "Dinosaur might, ready to fight! Power Rangers Dino Charge!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and they were ready!

Me: Lets bring out the special forces! Watch this. STRIKE DOWN! LEGENDARY TITAN OF THE WEATHER! THUNDERBIRD!

Thunder and lightning struck everywhere and then a Thunderbird came out! It had lightning bolts for tails and beautiful blue wings and had amazing lightning coming out of it!

Lok Lambert: WHOA! That is awesome! AWAKEN! LEGENDARY TITAN OF SUMMONS! QUETZALCOATL!

In a flash of blue light came Quetzalcoatl!

Sophie Casterwill: Arise! LEGENDARY TITAN OF REBIRTH! PHOENIX!

In a massive vortex of fire came Phoenix!

Dante Vale: MANIFEST! LEGENDARY TITAN OF DIMENSIONS! UMBRA!

In a wave of darkness came Umbra!

Zhalia: MAKE THEM TREMBLE! KING BASILISK!

She summoned King Basilisk!

Den Fear: FACE THEM! DULLAHAN!

He summoned the headless Titan, Dullahan!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Matt Olsen: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, D-Structs.

Suddenly, Matt Olsen's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and he was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes as his black angel wings spread out, he unholstered his Guardian of Kandrakar sword from his back, and as he approached D-Structs, he left dark blue energy, quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes with every step.

Matt Olsen: You really are nothing more than a big bully, D-Structs, it's bad enough that you caused a lot of trouble for Ty and the rest of the gang, but what you've tried to do in taking over the world and trying to kill Ty and his friends, that's the last straw. D-Structs, as The Regent of Earth and member of The Guardians of Kandrakar, you and your minions will pay the price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Matt Olsen was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with quintessence, life energy, and hatred surrounding the vortex, there are ravens and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Matt Olsen emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Matt Olsen grew to 7'4" in height, he now has abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his dark blue hair, he has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a raven with the symbol of Hatred on its stomach emblazoned on his forehead, he has on raven earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Hatred, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems on the gold fire links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue raven-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Hatred, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant, Matt Olsen has on a dark blue shirt with a green phoenix on it, dark blue pants, knee-high black leather boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes and on the back is Shagon, The Regent of Earth surrounded by hatred. Suddenly, Matt Olsen felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, his black feathered angel wings grew much bigger for his new body, and the black feathers had dark blue tips, Matt Olsen has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Matt Olsen's massive Sword of Kandrakar and all the other greatswords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shagon's Regent of Earth Dark Hatred Greatsword of Earth Regent Dark Hatred Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Shagon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black raven heads for the crossguard, dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black raven heads with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem on the bottom of the midnight black raven heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold raven head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's a dark blue kanji below Shagon that said, "Matt Olsen Also Known as Shagon, Regent of Earth, Awesome Guitar Player and Leader of The Band, Wreck Fifty-Five, Member of Team Will Irma Taranee Cornelia Hay James Elyon Megan Matt Lilian, Loving Boyfriend of Will Vandom, Friend of Irma Lair, Cornelia Hale, Hay Lin, Caleb, Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale, Xenia Lin, and Many, Loving Brother of Ty Rux and His Friends, Destroyer of Phobos, Dark Nerissa, and Many of Kandrakar and Meridian's Enemies, Defender of Earth, Meridian, and Kandrakar, Archenemy of Silver Spooner, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Hatred, Ravens, Music, and Phoenixes"

マット・オルセンはシャゴンとしても知られ、地球の摂政、素晴らしいギタリストでバンドのリーダー、レック・フィフティ・ファイブ、チームのメンバーウィル・イルマ・タラニー・コーネリア・ヘイ・ジェームズ・エリオン・ミーガンマット・リリアン、ウィル・ヴァンダムの愛情深いボーイフレンド、イルマ・レアの友人、コーネリア・ヘイル、ヘイ・リン、カレブ、フィービー・ヴァンダム、ヘイリー・レア、エマ・クック、ニコール・ヘイル、ゼニア・リン、その他多数、タイ・ラックスとその友人たちの愛する兄弟、フォボスの破壊者、ダーク・ネリッサ、カンドラカーとメリディアンの敵の多く、地球、メリディアン、カンドラカーの守護者、シルバー スプーナーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、憎しみ、鴉、音楽、フェニックスの達人

Matt Olsen has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHAGON-RAVEN-PHOENIX XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY DARKNESS FIRESTORM HATRED RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH REGENT DARKNESS HATRED JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH REGEANT DARKNESS HATRED LIFE!

We were amazed by Matt Olsen's Super Angel-Shagon-Raven-Phoenix Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Will Vandom saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when D-Structs saw it, he fell into a rage and was about to run at him to ram him, but Matt Olsen fired a blast of hatred at D-Structs, and that blast made him so consumed by hatred, he was spitting out just how much he hated him and all of us, and the hate they had for Matt Olsen made him even stronger than ever, the same with us as our energy auras flared up. Then, he fired powerful dark blue energy blasts with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes at D-Structs, and it hit him and sent him back a bit, but that pissed him off even more.

Matt Olsen: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earth Regent Darkness Hatred Raven Phoenix Angel and Divine Earth Regent Life) There's a lot more where that came from, and in case you were about to ask, Ty, this is only my Phase 1 transformation.

Ty Rux: Phase 1?

Nico: Yeah, after the main ambassador mission is complete, it usually starts a Phase 2 transformation for our ambassadors.

Lincoln: And for Matt's Phase 2 transformation, it's against another member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That pendejo, Carlos Mora, and he deserves the full extent of our wrath. But, first, we need to take down D-Structs, then, we get after Carlos Mora.

Ty Rux: Oh I get it! That is cool!

Dino Tyranno: Dino Tyranno! Power Of The Ancients! Silver Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Bracho: Dino Brachio, power of the Ancients! Axe of Valor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Tricera: Dino Tricera, power of the Ancients! Tricera Spears of Jade! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Stego: Dino Stego, power of the Ancients! Stego Skeletal Revolution! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Mammoth: Dino Mammoth, power of the Ancients! Mammoth Tusks of Vigor! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Kenty: Dino Kenty, power of the Ancients! Kenty Skeletal Drill! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ptera: Dino Ptera, power of the Ancients! Ptera Bristle Boomerang! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Styraco: Dino Styraco, power of the Ancients! Styraco Sword of Stealth! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Sabre: Dino Sabre, power of the Ancients! Sabre Wailing Whip! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Pachy: Dino Pachy, power of the Ancients! Pachy Spike

Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Centro: Dino Centro, power of the Ancients! Fossil Moon Sword! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Ichtyo: Dino Icthyo, power of the Ancients! Trident of the Tides! Dino Knight, ready!

Dino Arch: Dino Arch, power of the Ancients! Arch Bone Shield! Dino Knight, ready!

Jake: You're not getting the upgraded Crater. But here's what you DO get!

Tsukasa: An ass kicking!

Kamen Ride: RPM Red!

Kamen Ride: RPM Blue!

Kamen Ride: RPM Green!

Kamen Ride: RPM Yellow!

Kamen Ride: RPM Black!

Kamen Ride: RPM Gold!

Kamen Ride: RPM Silver!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers and Tsukasa turned into RPM Red and Daiki summoned clones of the RPM Rangers.

Ty Rux: Let's Trux it up!

Tyler Nevarro: It's about to get wild!

Haruto: It's showtime!

Nico: Lets get them!

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: DECEPTICONS TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

We went at them and blasted and smashed the Vivix blasted D-Structs all over.

We blasted and smashed him all over.

Dino Tyranno: (gets out Icarus Prometheus' Wizard Ring) You guys are going extinct!

Scrapper: Constructicons, let's each take turns attacking D Structs. I'll go first!

Scrapper equips Devestator's chest piece like a blade and uses it to slash it down onto D Structs.

Dino Tyranno activated his Wizard Ring and flew and smashed D-Structs all over.

Roger: (Gets out Pomegranate Cookie's Wizard Ring) Let's see what this does.

He fired waves of Pomegranate energy and smashed him all over.

Mixmaster brings out his Acid Gun and sprays acid at D Structs.

Rinko: (gets out Licorice Cookie's Wizard Ring) Time for the magic to happen!

She used the power of her ring and blasted him with magic.

Scavenger has the excavator arm on his back suddenly fold over to grab onto D Structs and slam him to the ground.

Skya: (gets out TTG Clayface's Wizard Ring) Time for some Feats of Clay!

She vomited out clay and slipped him up and smashed him down.

Bonecrusher rushes forward to deliver a powerful shoulder tackle to D Structs.

SMASH!

Shelby: (gets out Nui Harime's Wizard Ring) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Long Haul retracts his hand into a grenade launcher and fires a grenade at D Structs

He blasted him all over.

Den Fears: (gets out Lima Bean Monster's Wizard Ring) Haven't been with you guys for a long time. Let's see if I still got it!

He fired waves of lima beans and smashed him all over.

Hook picks up a long metal beam and swings it outwards at D Structs.

Me: NICE! You still got it Den!

Ty Rux: Had enough D-Structs?

D-Structs: NEVER!

Tyler Nevarro: T Rex Super Charge Morpher, activate!

Nitoh: (Readying his blue ring) Let's take things to the next level!

With that, Nitoh places the lion face of the ring into the right hand slot on his belt and twists clockwise.

Beast Driver: Hyper! Go! Hy-Hy-Hy-Hyper!

At this command, a spectral form of a lion looking beast emerges from the Beast Driver, and once it circles back around to Nitoh, turns his suit primarily blue with gold and red accents, particularly the lion head chestplate, and summons forth a blue and gold gun with a lion on the sides and some sort of mirror on the back.

Haruto: (Showing the ring on his left hand, which looks like a diamond version of his head but with a crown and collar on it) My turn now!

With that, Haruto switches his WizarDriver into transformation mode, and scans the new ring against it.

WizarDriver: Infinity! Please! Hi-Sui-Fu-Do-Bou-Zaba-Byu-Dogon!

With this ring scanned, Haruto is encircled by a diamond-colored circle of sigils, which rises over him, turning the Wizard suit silver with diamond armor, and changing his helmet into a more crown-looking diamond form.

Ty Rux: Time to get… supercharged!

They glowed and it was awesome!

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: Lets get him!

We fired waves of lasers and missiles and smashed him all over.

Universe 666 Lana, Kirby, G1 Ironbison and G1 Lightspeed used the Earth and Popstar Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ironbison's Bison Cannon, Lightspeed's Proton Rifle and Universe 666 Lana and Kirby's powers 100-fold.

Universe 666 Lana and G1 Lightspeed: ICE REDEMPTION FURY!

Kirby and G1 Ironbison: POP STAR BISON BLAST!

Firestorm Planet Force and Fireor: FIRESTORM MEGA BLAST!

Vampires of Ooo and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

Eyes of Ice and Oculous: ICE EYES BURST!

Black Knights of Brawn and Black Knight Ghost: BLACK KNIGHT BRAWN BLAST!

Flowers of Graceful Beauty and Marluxia: FLOWERS OF BEAUTIFUL DEATH!

Phoenix of Southern Fire and Pyros: PHOENIX FIRE OF THE

SOUTH!

Manta Ray Detective Force and Black Manta: MANTA FURY BLAST!

Space Fashion Sword Power and Xigbar: SPACE FASHION SWORD FORCE!

Dead Gangster Might and Grundy: DEAD GANGSTER BLAST!

Lightning Race Force and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING RACE BLAST!

Firestorm of The Inferno and Ted Carson Firefly: FIRESTORM INFERNO BLAST!

Bubbles of Shamouti and Evil Bubble Man: BUBBLES OF SHAMOUTI BLAST!

Owls of Doom and Allomere: OWLS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Fire Princess of Molten Fury and Yost Molten Man: FIRESTORM PRINCESS BLAST!

Ice Cream Peacock Might and Neopolitan: ICE CREAM PEACOCK BLAST!

Waterbending Oil Force and Boxcars: WATERBENDING OIL FORCE!

Ninjas of Fury and Skeleton Men: NINJA FURY BLAST!

Sailors of Fury and Toar: SAILORS OF DOOM BLAST!

Gingerbread Cookies and Candy and Greg: GINGERBREAD CANDY FURY BLAST!

Glue of Doom and Glue Man: GLUE OF FURY!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie

PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Matt Olsen, Ty Rux, Garby, Dozer, Skya, Ton-Ton, Laney, Lola, Nico, Eli and Constructicon Devastator: TRUX JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DINOSAUR ELEMENT STYLE: T-REX!

Jessica Shannon: DINOSAUR STING STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Peni Parker: DINOSAUR WEB STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Entrapta: DINOSAUR LIGHTNING STYLE: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Frosta: DINOSAUR ICE STYLE: MASTODON!

Perfuma: DINOSAUR NATURE STYLE: BRONTOSAURUS!

Hilda: (British Accent) CONSTRUCTION FIRE STYLE: BULLDOZER!

Yuna: CONSTRUCTION WATER STYLE: DUMP TRUCK!

Toph: CONSTRUCTION EARTH STYLE: COMPACTOR!

Tatsumaki: CONSTRUCTION WIND STYLE: BACKHOES!

Shantae: CONSTRUCTION MAGIC STYLE: CRANE!

Akko: CONSTRUCTION STAR STYLE: EXCAVATORS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dinosaurs and construction vehicles.

Lincoln and his harem: DINOSAUR FINAL SMASH: DINO RAMPAGE!

They summoned dinosaurs!

Lincoln and his harem: CONSTRUCTION FINAL SMASH: CONSTRUCTION MAYHEM!

They drove construction vehicles to attack!

Lincoln and his harem: DINOSAUR AND CONSTRUCTION ULTIMATE FINAL SMASH: DINOTRUX KI BLASTER!

They fired a massive barrage of ki blasts based on Reptools at D-Structs which explodes on contact!

Dino Charge Rangers: Dino Spike!

Sir Ivan: Lightning Final Strike!

Haruto: Dragon Shining!

Nico: ELEFANDOR PARTICLE BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and Haruto charges a crazy amount of mana into the Axcalibur in Ax Mode as he spins it to enlarge it. Once at full size, Haruto then jumps into the air and winds back a chop. Wizardragon appears to infuse the blade with even more magic as Haruto comes down towards D Structs.

The blasts all hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down.

Me: It's over D-Structs!

D Structs: You think you've won?! (gets out Dark Orb) Think again!

D Structs used the Dark Orb to make himself giant.

D Structs: How do you like me now?!

He was huge!

Nico: The Bigger they are the Harder they fall!

Then D-STROY APPEARED!

Nico: You must be D Stroy. Why work with your brother again?

Me: Yeah you hate your brother!

D Stroy: As much as I can't stand him, he and I share something in common. A hatred for the Trux!

Nico: Bring it on!

?: Beyblade! Let em rip!

Me: I know that voice!

Out came Gingka and crew!

Me: Hey guys!

Gingka: You guys go handle giant D-Structs. We'll take care of him.

Me: Go get him guys!

Ellie: Let me help you guys!

Gingka: Thanks Ellie!

Ellie got her Beyblade.

Ellie: LET IT RIP!

She launched it.

Dino Charge Rangers: Dino Charge Megazord!

Sir Ivan: Ptera Charge Megazord!

They summoned their zords!

Scrapper: Constructicons, merge into Devestator!

They merged into DEVASTATOR!

Haruto: Count us in too!

Haruto summoned an awesome Kamen Rider Zord and it was called the WIZARD SUPER MAGICZORD! It looked like a mixture of all the Mystic Force Zords!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: COOL!

Me: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and magic and blasted D-Structs all over.

D Stroy: You think those puny toys are gonna stop me?

Gingka: Just because they are puny doesn't mean they pack a punch.

Ellie: Especially when they can do this!

She flared up her aura and unleashed an Elemental Phoenix and smashed him down!

Ellie: YEAH!

Gingka: AWESOME!

Ellie: What do you guys wanna do now?

Gingka: Want to just talk?

Ellie: Sure.

Then the zords fired a massive blast of energy and they hit D-Structs and he fell down and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was defeated and the Dark Orb was destroyed too.

Nico: YEAH!

Ty Rux: Take that!

Tyler Nevarro: Monster extinct!

Me: D-Structs and D-Stroy you both have failed this world!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: THAT WAS EPIC!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: YEAH IT WAS!

D-Structs was down and beaten/.

D Structs: (weakly) Go on, Ty. Finish me.

Ty raised his tail… and it hit the ground next to D Structs' head.

Ty Rux: That would be taking the easy way out, D Structs. You don't deserve it.

Me: No so instead we're going to throw you in prison.

Nico: In the Impound lot. Consider this an act of mercy.

We fired blasts of rainbow energy, which tied up D-Structs, and a rainbow energy blast was fired and it turned into a muzzle for D-Structs' big mouth, and he was sent to prison. We teleported both D-Structs and D-Stroy to the Saturn Impound Lot.

Ty Rux: We did it, D-Structs is finally going away for good.

Nico: He sure is, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's

legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Carlos Mora.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Carlos Mora, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Carlos Mora: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Matt Olsen's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and he was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes as his black angel wings spread out, he unholstered his massive Shagon's Regent of Earth Dark Hatred Greatsword of Earth Regent Dark Hatred Justice from his back, and as he approached Carlos Mora, he left dark blue energy, quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes with every step.

Matt Olsen: Sheesh, everyone was definitely right about, you really are an insane religious fanatic and heretic, but what makes you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte that bad is that you've kidnapped innocent people from the streets and sacrificed them in your black magic rituals and ceremonies, and their blood is already on your hands. Carlos Mora, as The Regent of Earth and member of The Guardians of Kandrakar, you are hereby sentenced to death.

Suddenly, Matt Olsen was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with quintessence, life energy, and hatred surrounding the vortex, there are ravens and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Matt Olsen emerged, but he was changed forever.

Matt Olsen grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger, and he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his dark blue hair, he has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a raven with the symbol of Hatred on its stomach emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, he has on raven earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Hatred, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems on the gold fire links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue raven-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Hatred, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant, Matt Olsen has on a dark blue shirt with a green phoenix on it, dark blue pants, knee-high black leather boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes and on the back is Shagon, The Regent of Earth surrounded by hatred. Suddenly, Matt Olsen felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, his massive black angel wings grew much bigger for his new body, and the black feathers had dark blue tips, Matt Olsen has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and

Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Matt Olsen's massive Shagon's Regent of Earth Dark Hatred Greatsword of Earth Regent Dark Hatred Justice and all the other greatswords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shagon's Regent of Earth Darkness Hatred Greatsword of Earth Regent Dark Hatred Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Shagon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black raven heads for the crossguard, dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black raven heads with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem on the bottom of the midnight black raven heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold raven head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver. There's a dark blue kanji below Shagon that said, "Matt Olsen Also Known as Shagon, Regent of Earth, Awesome Guitar Player and Leader of The Band, Wreck Fifty-Five, Member of Team Will Irma Taranee Cornelia Hay James Elyon Megan Matt Lilian, Loving Boyfriend of Will Vandom, Friend of Irma Lair, Cornelia Hale, Hay Lin, Caleb, Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale, Xenia Lin, and Many, Loving Brother of Ty Rux and His Friends, Destroyer of Phobos, Dark Nerissa, and Many of Kandrakar and Meridian's Enemies, Defender of Earth, Meridian, and Kandrakar, Archenemy of Silver Spooner, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Hatred, Ravens, Music, and Phoenixes"

マット・オルセンはシャゴンとしても知られ、地球の摂政、素晴らしいギタリストでバンドのリーダー、レック・フィフティ・ファイブ、チームのメンバーウィル・イルマ・タラニー・コーネリア・ヘ

イ・ジェームズ・エリオン・ミーガンマット・リリアン、ウィル・ヴァンダムの愛情深いボーイフレンド、イルマ・レアの友人、コーネリア・ヘイル、ヘイ・リン、カレブ、フィービー・ヴァンダム、ヘイリー・レア、エマ・クック、ニコール・ヘイル、ゼニア・リン、その他多数、タイ・ラックスとその友人たちの愛する兄弟、フォボスの破壊者、ダーク・ネリッサ、カンドラカーとメリディアンの敵の多く、地球、メリディアン、カンドラカーの守護者、シルバー スプーナーの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、憎しみ、鴉、音楽、フェニックスの達人

Matt Olsen has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHAGON-RAVEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS FIRESTORM EARTH REGENT HATRED RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH REGENT DARKNESS HATRED JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH REGEANT DARKNESS HATRED LIFE!

We were amazed by Matt Olsen's Super Angel-Shagon-Raven-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Will Vandom saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Carlos Mora saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab him, but Matt Olsen fired a blast of hatred at Carlos Mora, and that blast made him so consumed by hatred, he was spitting out just how much he hated him and all of us, and the hate they had for Matt Olsen made him even stronger than ever, the same with us as our energy auras flared up. Then, he fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with quintessence, life energy, hatred, ravens, and phoenixes at Carlos Mora, and it hit him and sent him back a bit, but that pissed him off even more.

Will Vandom: Whoa, now Matt's transformed into his Super Angel-Shagon-Raven-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome.

Matt Olsen: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Earth Regent Darkness Hatred Raven Phoenix Angel and Divine Earth Regent Life) You got that right, Will. Now, for Carina Catsith to transform.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) Right, Matt.

Suddenly, Carina Catsith's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Catsith-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Carlos Mora, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Carlos Mora. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Carina Catsith was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Catsith flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Carina Catsith emerged, but she was changed forever.

Carina Catsith grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Catsith emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Catsith with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Carina Catsith has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Catsith surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Catsith is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Carina Catsith felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Carina Catsith has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Carina Catsith's massive The Fabled Catsith-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Catsith's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Catsith etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Catsith's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Catsith that said, "Carina Catsith, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and

Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

カリーナ・キャシス、伝説のキャットシス の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナファトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのカルロス モラの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Carina Catsith has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED CATSITH-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED CATSITH ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED CATSITH IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED CATSITH IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Carina Catsith's Super Angel-The Fabled Catsith-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Carlos Mora saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife again, this time to stab his hated enemy, but Carina Catsith fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Carlos Mora, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Carina's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Carlos Mora back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Carina, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Carina Catsith: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Catsith and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Catsith Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Carlos Mora once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Carina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Carina Catsith and Matt Olsen.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Carlos Mora, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Carina Catsith, Lincoln, and Matt Olsen went after Carlos Mora, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, dark blue energy, hatred, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Carlos Mora and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Carina Catsith sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Carlos Mora, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes, and Matt Olsen sent ravens at him and Carlos Mora got scratched.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal. Plus, Matt Olsen sent some ravens to scratch Carlos Mora.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Carina Catsith, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Catsith's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Catsith surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster.

Then, another beam of light descended and another hand-cannon Blaster appeared, this time for Matt Olsen, his hand-cannon Blaster is known as Shagon's Earth Regent Hatred Harbinger Dark Angel Fury, and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's dark blue with green flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Shagon surrounded by darkness etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Carina Catsith, and Matt Olsen aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Carlos

Mora.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Carlos Mora!

Carina Catsith, Lincoln, and Matt Olsen fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, dark blue energy, and elemental forces at Carlos Mora and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Carlos Mora and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Carlos Mora and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Carina Catsith and Lincoln gave Gabriel Pacheco The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Carina Catsith, Lincoln, and Matt Olsen holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Carina Catsith's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Matt Olsen's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Carlos Mora for good, Matt and Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Carina.

Matt Olsen: Glad to help, now we got rid of another heretic from that dark Order.

Matt Olsen went back to us, only to get hugged by Will Vandom, and they shared a kiss as we cheer wildly for them, and suddenly, Carina Catsith wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Carina Catsith's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Catsith flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Carina Catsith absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Catsith vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Carlos Mora's death, now there are only ten members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Carina Catsith: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Eduardo Olivares, which means it'll be Elisa Cerburrel's turn.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Fluoress, Gob, Bulbo, Pluckbill, Spytrap, TooToo, Fiddlement, and Blow't.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Mordeurd'élément Sisters: Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine

Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément.

Lincoln: My Guardian Angels from France, and they also hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

Nico: Oh boy, I hate to find out what they've done to earn their hatred.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll wish they were all begging for mercy when you all hear the tale tomorrow.

Ty Rux: At least there won't be much rebuilding needed this time.

Maria: Ty, there's hardly any damage to the crater at all

Me: No we're 500 klicks away from the city so that saved the city from being damaged.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Lola: But that was awesome!

Garby: Yeah it sure was!

Swordsman: You're gonna love it at Gotham Royal York.

Ty Rux: I sure will!

Dirty Bubble: Especially now that D Structs won't be bothering you anymore.

Brain (to the Beyblade Metal Fusion gang): You guys helped too.

Gingka: We sure did.

Ty Rux: I hope you guys can wait for us. until February 7.

Gingaka: Don't worry! We'll be patient.

Ty swung his tail at Gingka but he caught it, with the two of them smiling the whole time.

Dr. Destiny: And don't worry about about being too big for the Estate

Onyx: After all, the Transformers DO live with us, don't they?

Me: Yep.

Nico: They sure do.

Ellie: But thanks guys we owe you one.

Me: We'll see you guys in 10 days.

Gingka: You too.

They left.

Nico: But this was awesome! Number 4 of the big missions done.

Matt Olsen: You got that right.

Nico: Yep. Great job Matt. And great job to all of you guys.

Will Vandom: But Matt the most.

Matt and Will kissed and it was awesome.

Nico: Aww.

Ty Rux: (To the viwers) Construction work is a big job and it's all very dangerous work. But with it comes a lot of progress.

Me: Yep it sure is. Safety first and that is top priority.

Qin: Yep.

We teleported Truxopolis to Gotham Royal York and we call it the Truxopolis Sector and we went back home and got the Trux settled in and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

Dinotrux was a great show and I loved it on Netflix.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Smashstone, Garbage Mouth, Despair Rantaro Amami And Klaptrap and Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps And Susie are heading over to the Alola Region and we're going to help Ash and friends take down more remnants of Team Skull. Also The Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers, Gem Cavvenport, Elaine Wittgenstein, Estella Skyla, Leona Terra, Olivia Orrovia, Salene Sallamandia and Nalania Cherikova are going to help. And we're going to meet Another Ice Beast Record and Another Stonedozer and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Steelix and her name is Stella Connington and she is a strong and powerful steelmill worker and she knows a lot about working with fire and molten hot metal and she is an amazing blacksmith.

The next match-up in this saga is Elisa Cerburrel - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel and Lincoln VS Eduardo Olivares

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Transylvania, Romania, and one of the places where legends of vampires have been told here, and we're going to destroy another old enemy of The Z-Fighters, Lord Slug, along with his agents, Commander Zeeun, Angila, Wings, and Medamatcha, who've been brought back from the dead to get revenge on The Z-Fighters for killing them, and even worse: it was done by Dark Orbs used by Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora, but before he could implant the Dark Orbs in them and make them slaves of The Order of Nuestra Señora, Lord Slug double-crossed him and he and his cohorts implanted The Dark Orbs in themselves and tried to kill the religious fanatic and heretic, but he escaped, and vowed that Santa Muerte would have their heads, but this act would also piss off Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers even more than before. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Fluoress, Gob, Bulbo, Pluckbill, Spytrap, TooToo, Fiddlement, and Blow't, their names are

Audrey Mordeurd'élément, The Fluoress Gene-Slammer

Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, the Gob Gene-Slammer

Chloe Mordeurd'élément, the Bulbo Gene-Slammer

Elise Mordeurd'élément, the Pluckbill Gene-Slammer

Lucille Mordeurd'élément, the Spytrap Gene-Slammer

Delphine Mordeurd'élément, the TooToo Gene-Slammer

Dior Mordeurd'élément, the Fiddlement Gene-Slammer

And Muriel Mordeurd'élément, the Blow't Gene-Slammer

These eight sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmates in Cooking, but they're also capable of devouring even the biggest foods, it's said that they also devoured even the coldest foods and the hottest foods and their teeth wasn't even phased at all. The reason for that is they're the cousins of Shaggy Rogers of Mystery Inc. They and the Louds, especially Lynn Sr., made a gigantic 100 x 100 Pizza, and they and Lincoln, alongside Lynn Jr., managed to devour it entirely. Their last name Mordeurd'élément, means Element Chomper in French. They, alongside Lincoln, even managed to make an ice cream sundae that has 1,000 gallons of ice cream with various flavors 600 gallons of chocolate and strawberry syrup, 4,000 cans of whipped cream, 50 pounds of sprinkles and 40,000 cherries, and they and Lincoln devoured it entirely. Yet after eating the sundae, they never got fat at all. While they're at the park before the hot dog eating contest one day, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

We're going to battle The Betrayer from Huntik Next and we're going to make that evil monster pay and destroy that evil monster and give him the black gates.

see you all tomorrow.

# VENGEANCE OF THE BLOOD SPIRAL

The Betrayer is Back.

---

Over in the Alola Region in the Maldives was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Gina Green, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Smashstone, Garbage Mouth, Despair Rantaro Amami And Klaptrap and Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps And Susie. Also The Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers, Gem Cavvenport, Elaine Wittgenstein, Estella Skyla, Leona Terra, Olivia Orrovia, Salene Sallamandia and Nalania Cherikova were all with us. First we were relaxing and most of us were in our swim clothes and we were having a great time.

Me: Ahh this is the life.

Xenia: Boy you said it.

Zuria: Yeah it sure is nice here.

Lola: Boy you said it.

Me: Boy look at that beautiful blue sky.

Gina Green: It sure is beautiful.

Qin: I'll say. Gina I'm so glad you're feeling so much better.

Gina Green: Me too Qin. But I'm not sure how I'm going to be when I return to Camp Lost River. Everyone there hated my guts.

Me: Gina don't say that. We'll be there with you to support you and help you and explain what went down.

Nico: Yeah Gina. We promise we'll help out any way we can.

Thing: You got that right.

Zuria: Yeah Gina. Believe me I came really close to death myself.

Gina Green: You did?

Zuria: Yeah. I nearly lost my legs because of that plant monster.

Gina Green: Oh man!

Me: Yeah it was bad.

Zuria: Yeah but J.D. saved me.

Camie: It's good he did.

Thing: It sure was good he did.

Stonedozer: But still coming to the beach is always fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Thing, I want to thank you, Stonedozer, and your teams for coming.

Thing: No problem Nico. I'm glad we can come along.

Qin: It's so awesome.

Estella Skyla: I hope we get to kick Team Skulls butts like we did last time.

Nalania Cherikova: Me too. That will be so awesome.

Gem Cavvenport: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Babs, what do you like to do in your free time?

Babs Bunny: I like to hang out with Buster and my friends.

Qin: Cool cool. And the voice impressions you do are so awesome and fun.

Babs Bunny: They sure are. (Impersonating Cher) As long as singing is in my career and always will be.

Me: Hey that was good Babs.

Qin: I love Cher. She is great.

Xenia: She sure is.

Camie: Yeah!

Cassidy was swimming in the water with Elaine Wittgenstein and they were having a lot of fun.

Nico: Can you do male voices as well?

Babs Bunny: I sure can. (Impersonates Elmer Fudd) Be vewy vewy quiet. I'm hunting wabbits. (Laughs)

We laughed at that.

Me: That's really good!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Camie: It sure is!

Olivia Orrovia: Boy they sure were!

Leona Terra and Nicole came back and they brought a huge pirates treasure chest.

Me: Whoa what do you guys got there?

Nicole: Me and Leona found a 16th Century Pirate Treasure buried on the beach.

They opened it and in it was a bunch of jewels and gold coins!

Qin: Whoa! That is a lot of treasure!

Xenia: No kidding!

Me: Yeah! Awesome find guys.

Leona Terra: Thanks. It sure was cool.

Nico: Yeah it was! Also yesterday's mission was just as fun.

Eli: It sure was.

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Nico: Ty and his friends are adapting well in Gotham Royal York?

Me: They sure are. And they even are volunteering to help with future construction projects and operations.

Xenia: Hey that is awesome.

Lola: I'll say!

Lana: I think that's so cool!

Varie: You got that right.

Gina Green: It sure is cool.

Zuria: But yesterday's mission was still awesome. And we did not expect them to build a massive city like that in such a short amount of time.

Laney: That was all an amazing shock to see that.

May: It sure was.

Nico: That's one way to pass the time.

Maria: I'll say. That is so cool though.

Aylene C.: It sure is.

Lana: It's awesome having Ty and friends with us.

Camie: Yep it sure is.

Me: And D-Structs and his Brother are now in prison and they can argue and hate each other as much as they want in prison now.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Not a bad way to kick off the 1st month of the year.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We just have to wait a bit longer to help Gingka and his team.

Me: I know. Besides it's only 10 days. They will be fine.

Nico: Yeah they sure will.

Eli: They are strong and powerful.

Lola: Yep.

Lucy Loud: Yeah they'll be okay.

Brittney: We just have to wait.

Me: For now lets enjoy our time to relax here.

Nico: We still have to keep an eye out for trouble though.

Thing: I know. But it'll be awesome clobbering those dirt clods of Team Skull.

Xenia: It sure will.

Varie: Yep.

Then we heard demonic laughter.

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Oh that's the new Team Skull Attack Alarm that we built. It lets everyone know that Team Skull is coming.

Nico: Very clever. And the Demonic Laughter fits it perfectly.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Lets get ready guys!

Nico: I was just about to suggest that.

Eli: Here they come!

We saw thousands of them!

Thing: It's Clobberin time!

Me: Time to Crack some SKULLS! (LAUGHS) Hey that's a good

one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) I like that one.

Me: Yep. And I got just the Magisword for this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

FISH HEAD MAGISWORD!

Nico: Ooh that one looks like a fish bone carcass.

Me: I know.

Gina Green: Fitting.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get them! CHARGE!

We went at them! THEN WE STARTED SMASHING THEIR SKULLS IN!

KRASMASH KRABLAM! KRAWHAM!

I was bashing their heads in all over the place with the Fish Head Magisword!

Stonedozer charged at them.

And smashed them down.

Me: I got an idea!

ELMER THE GLUE MONSTER MAGISWORD!

It looked like a stream of glue that was glowing green and it had Elmer's face on it.

Me: You guys are in a Sticky Situation!

I fired waves of glue and stuck them to the ground.

Me: Nico! Bowling Pattern ΔEΩ!

Nico: You got it!

Nico used the powers of Carmen Dillo and rolled up into a tight ball!

I used Goliath's powers and picked him up.

I ran and rolled Nico and then…

KRABLAM! BOWLING STRIKE SOUND!

Me: STEEEEEEERIKE!

The Team Skull Members were crushed by a huge bowling strike!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: STRIKE!

Gina Green: That is awesome teamwork there.

Qin: It sure is! (Gasp) Gina look out!

She fired a blast of fire and it hit a Team Skull Member behind her and blasted him down.

Qin: Always watch your back Gina.

Gina Green: Thanks Qin.

But then came a huge shower of spit and we saw numerous Team Skull members flying with jet packs and they were firing spitballs at us!

Eli: OH SICK! That is gross!

Eli lashed out firing a blast of Force Lightning, striking one member of Team Skull, sending him spiraling like a deflating balloon, striking another member of Team Skull in a large explosion. They all fell to the ground and the spitting members fall all around us The explosion has wiped out the entire group, leaving all of them battered, bruised, and beaten.

Nico: NICE!

May: Glaceon, Ice Beam!

Glaceon fired an Ice Beam blast and froze numerous members of Team Skull in blocks of ice.

Gem Cavvenport: Top this! MOON SLICER BARRAGE!

She fired a barrage of crescent moon energy blades and smashed the members of Team Skull!

Qin: Feel the heat!

She fired a wave of fire and burned them.

Me: Top this too!

PIXELS GHIDORA MAGISWORD!

It looked like Ghidora from the 1988 game Godzilla: Monster of Monsters for NES.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Nico: When Yan Lin's missions start, remind me to ask Lightning Lord about that picture of the Legion of Superheroes that we saw.

Me: Noted.

Camie used her Quirk and formed an illusion of Mars before it was Terraformed and the members of Team Skull coughed and gagged and their faces had their eyes about to be sucked out and their tongues were being ripped out. It was like something out of the movie Total Recall.

Me: Whoa! Thank goodness Mars isn't like this anymore.

Nico: No shit!

Qin: Yeah that is a horrible way to die!

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Eli, check if Swartz's creations are close.

Eli: On it!

He concentrated.

Me: Hmm. Wait! I got an idea! Fiona, Maria, Nicole, Natasha, you can use your powers to help Takumi and separate his Wolf Orphnach half from him and have it put in the Masters of Evil.

Fiona Hernandez: Hey that's not a bad idea!

Maria Hernandez: Yeah if we can do that for Himiko we can do so with him.

Nico: Now you're talking J.D.!

I punched a bunch of Team Skull members down and Thing smashed them down.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: You should do that for the big day. Because I have a feeling the Wolf Orphnach going out of control is part of the main target's plan.

Me: I have that same feeling too. But I will keep that option available for then. But also the Wolf Orphnach has been decided to be part of the M.O.E. and Sailor Felucia has agreed to be its archenemy.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Estella fired waves of wind and blew them away and Olivia fired an energy blast and blasted them.

Elaine Wittgenstein: Try this on! MERCURY QUICKSILVER DELUGE!

She fired a wave of liquid mercury and smashed them down and poisoned them.

Me: Nothing is worse than mercury poisoning.

I fired waves of lightning and smashed the rest of Team Skull down!

Nico: YEAH! Take that!

Me: That's that.

Eli: Swartz's creations are close. 5 klicks and closing.

Nico: Perfect timing.

Then I saw the Mane Ice Beast Record Wonder Ride Book glowing.

Me: The Mane Ice Beast Record Book is glowing. That means the next one is really powerful!

Qin: Yeah I can sense it.

Camie: Me too.

Gina Green: No kidding.

Nico: Who's up today?

Sirius: I will face her this time.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Wait look at that!

We saw a HUGE GIANT black Crocodile! It was as big as the Lake Placid Crocodile!

Qin: That is a huge Crocodile!

Nico: WHOA! That is big!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: That's as big as the one from Lake Placid!

Gina Green: No kidding!

It stopped in front of us.

Me: Wow you are huge crocodile!

Another Mane Ice Beast Record: (In a girls voice) Yeah I sure am a big one.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

It changed back and was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had green and black clothes.

Me: (GASP) Regina Green A.K.A. Sailor Devil's Bayou!

Nico: Whoa! Devil's Bayou has a Sailor Soldier!?

Qin: WOW!

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Yep. Also it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Regina.

Gina Green was in shock and she went over to her.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: (Gasp) It can't be. Gina? Is that you?

Gina Green: Regina?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Gina I heard you were dead! You were mutilated by a voracious swarm of piranhas!

Gina put her hand on her face.

Gina Green: I was but J.D. saved me.

She and Gina hugged for the first time.

Me: So awesome.

Nico: Am I missing something?

Me: Gina is Regina's long lost twin sister.

Gina Green: You're a sailor soldier? Wow!

Sailor Devil's Bayou: A lot has happened in 17 years.

Me: It sure has Regina.

Nico: So yeah. J.D. saved your sister's life. You're welcome.

Me: We met Gina on the planet Mustafar and she was brought back by the Aparoids and we had to help her out.

Qin: Yeah it was a really scary story.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: It was crazy!

Sailor Devil's Bayou: I can tell. But I'm afraid that Camp Lost River is gone. It had to deal with lots of horrible lawsuits. Sued for every penny it has. Its boss committed suicide and went bankrupt.

Me: Oh man!

Camie: That is crazy!

Nico: Maybe that's for the best.

Me: Yeah it's best to let Gina rebuild her life after what happened.

Gina Green: And all because I was such a bitch! I can't believe I was that vain and evil!

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Gina it's not your fault. You were just a kid back then. You let the power of the spotlight cloud your mind. I know you are a good person and I always have known.

Gina Green then broke down crying and hugged her sister for and cried hard.

Me: Poor Gina.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Was she really like that?

Me: Yeah she was. But thanks to the attack of those piranhas it served as a wake up call for her.

Nico: Oh man.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: We'll give you a couple of minutes to help her out Regina.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Thank you.

Me: Were your mom and dad devastated by the loss of Gina?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: You have no idea. After her death our mother lost her mind. She delve into insanity and years later dad took our little sister Emily with him after she divorced her.

We gasped!

Qin: That's horrible!

Nico: Was it as bad as what happened to Ellie Singh's dad?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Just as bad! After she dropped off our newborn sister Sarah at an orphanage she ended up sewing her own eyelids shut! She was committed to a maximum security insane asylum in California.

We gasped!

Nico: I think we may have to consider mercy killing her.

Lily: Nico no! Let me help her. I was able to help Tiffany's mom and Ellie's dad. So let me do my magic on her.

Nico: Oh right I forgot about that.

Me: Boy your family was shattered beyond repair. She's not deemed tragically incurable is she?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: No thankfully she isn't. I visit mom in the insane asylum every now and then to check up on her. She is still mentally damaged but she is still in there somewhere under all that broken mind.

Nico: That's good. What about your dad?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Dad is now a top dog anesthesiologist and he and Emily live in a mansion and they adopted Sarah.

Qin: That's good.

Me: Oh man. I'm sorry Regina. Your family did nothing to deserve this.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: It'll be all right. But I heard about Lily helping out Ellie's dad and Tiffany's mom and I believe in her and if anyone can help save her it's her.

Lily: Thanks Regina.

Nico: I'm sorry your family went through all this.

Juran: (to Nico) I'll get you your shotgun just in case.

Nico: Thanks Juran. But that won't be necessary. I believe that Lily can do this.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Nico with your permission after your rescue we'll head over to California and help Gina and Regina's mother.

Nico: Granted.

Lily: Good.

Gina calmed down.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Feel better sis?

Gina Green: (Sniffling) Just hurting inside.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: I know. But just take it easy for a bit. You sit down and cool off. I know we have a lot of catching up to do but we'll get through this. I promise.

Gina Green: Okay.

Zuria went and took her to a beach chair.

Me: Sorry your family went through so much hell Regina.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: No worries. Now we can focus. I take it you guys found Penny?

Me: We sure did. The cops in New York City never could find her because they had no idea that she was half way across the country in the Louisiana Bayou.

Nico: Yeah she was kidnapped and she was being used to find the largest diamond in the World.

Qin: Yeah the Devil's Eye.

Me: The largest diamond in the world. It's as big as your head and it is internally flawless. Priced in at over $900,000,000.00. And it's over in the Smithsonian Institution in Washington D.C.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah it's amazing.

Lincoln: Me and my family adopted Penny and she and Bernard and Bianca are great friends.

Qin: Also she has Cody from Australia as a great Boyfriend.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Wow that's what I heard! I'm so happy for them both.

Me: We all are. They went through the same ordeal and were kidnapped by terrible people.

Eli: Yeah McLeach and Madame Medusa.

Qin: Those people were awful. But now they are gone for good.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Good riddance.

Me: No arguments there.

Nico: Yeah.

Juran: Me and Nico will come with as well. In case we need to… you know.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Understood.

Me: Good. Any other Opponents with you?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Yes there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Stonedozer.

Stonedozer: Another version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Wow! Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Friendly and you might get a surprise out of this one too J.D.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Sirius: And I agreed to face you.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Okay then.

She turned back into Another Mane Ice Beast Record and Sirius flew into the air and fired waves of water and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Crocodile Swamp Force and it changed into CELESTIAL SEA, LAND AND AIR ANIMAL PLATOON and I went and caught Sailor Devil's Bayou as she was wobbling.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: (Groans) What a headache. But that was awesome.

Me: It was.

I brought her over.

Varie gave her some water and food.

Nico: One down.

Me: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Stonedozer. It was ANOTHER STONEDOZER!

Me: Whoa! Another Stonedozer!

Qin: Wow! This one is gonna be tough.

Nico: Yep.

Another Stonedozer: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) But it's good I found you mates.

Me: (GASP) Sheila Minjarra A.K.A. Sailor Outback!

Nico: Whoa! The Sailor Soldier for Australia!?

Me: The Sailor Soldier for Australia and The Rescuers Down Under.

Qin: Wow! The Sister Sailor Soldier for Devils Bayou?

Another Stonedozer: In a way yes mate. But me and Sailor Devil's Bayou are not blood related. But we do act like sisters in bonds.

Qin: That is cool!

Me: It sure is. Then you must've heard about Cody being kidnapped by McLeach.

Another Stonedozer: I sure have. McLeach was a nasty monster that was after the Great Golden Eagle.

Eli: That's Marahute and she was the last one. But she is now no longer the last.

Laney: We found out that there are 10 more Great Golden Eagles now.

Me: They are growing fast too.

Another Stonedozer: That's good.

Me: Also Wilbur, Orville's brother twisted his back again and he is in a lot of pain.

Qin: (WINCES) OOH! OUCH!

Nico: YIKES! How did that happen?

Me: Bent over while taking care of Marahute's chicks,

Nico: OUCH!

Fluttershy: Oh but I'm taking care of him with Dr. Fauna.

Qin: That's very thoughtful of you Fluttershy.

Zuria: It sure is.

Another Stonedozer: It sure is mates. Poor bloke really put strain on him.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Stonedozer: Just to bring down McLeach but you guys have done that for me.

Me: Well we did beat you to the punch on that one. But we also freed all the animals he had captive.

Nico: And we reunited Cody with his mother.

Me: Also Cody and Penny are now boyfriend and girlfriend.

Nico: Yep.

Another Stonedozer: Hey I'm happy for the kid mates.

Qin: We all are.

Me: Yep.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Sword and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Another Stonedozer: How is Cody's mom though?

Me: Oh she's doing great. We moved her to Gotham Royal York and she is working over at the zoo. Also we found out that Cody's Dad is alive and well. We found him in a room in McLeach's lair and he was held captive. Cody must have been too distracted to look for him in there.

Nico: No kidding.

Another Stonedozer: Thank goodness he's all right mates.

Xenia: We are too and McLeach is gone for good.

Me: Yep.

Another Stonedozer: Thank goodness. I saw the shot you made J.D. and that was great sharpshooting there.

Me: Not bad huh.

Another Stonedozer: Indeed.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this. But it's to save you from this.

Another Stonedozer: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back mates.

Sougo: (gets out Gaim Ridewatch) The first time McLeach was fought, J.D. and the others met Fairy Tail.

Armor Time! (Horns and traditional Japanese music) Soiya! Gaim~!

Geiz: (Gets out Zeo Ridewatch) Of course, me and Sougo weren't there at the time.

Sougo got GaimArmor while Geiz got ZeoRedArmor.

Me: That's right we did. Fairy Tail just joined us back then.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Watch this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

XIGBAR THE FREESHOOTER MAGISWORD!

It looked like Xigbar's Arrow Guns and his face and I fired waves of stars and lasers and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Stonedozer's Ridewatch) Time to rock and roll!

Nico activated it and fired rocks and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH! And this too!

BOULDER MAGISWORD!

I formed a boulder and kicked it and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

Nico: (gets out Mortimer Mouse's Ridewatch) Now, for this!

Nico activated it and fired cheese blasts and smashed her down!

Mortimer Mouse: Wow! That was great! Even though I don't have cheese powers it's fitting.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now for this.

CHEESE MAGISWORD!

I fired cheese wheels and smashed her down!

Me: Want some cheese Nico?

Nico: Sure?

I gave him a cheese wheel made of cheddar.

Nico was eating it.

May: (gets out Smashstone's Ridewatch) Time for more rocks!

She activated it and blasted her with more rocks.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Have some candy!

CANDY MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of candy and smashed her down!

Nico: Nice!

May: YEAH! Time for some garbage! (ACTIVATES GARBAGE MOUTH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of garbage!

Me: Yuck! Hope we clean that up later.

Maria: (gets out Despair Rantaro Amami's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: And this too!

WOLF O DONNELL MAGISWORD!

It was a Magisword that had Wolf's Wolfen and Wolf's face on it.

I fired waves of lasers and blasted her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Time to bring out the gators! (ACTIVATES KLAPTRAP'S RIDEWATCH)

She summoned Klaptraps and they bit Another Stonedozer all over.

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Time for this!

NES DONKEY KONG MAGISWORD!

I Threw barrels and smashed her down.

Nico: NICE!

Nicole: Mario VS Donkey Kong! Awesome choice dad.

Me: Yep.

Then Goro and his team consisting of The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Evil Roxas, Pineoctopus, Psycho Yellow and Lord Pain came

Nico: Nice team, Goro!

Goro: Thanks Nico.

Babs: Lets see how you like this! (ACTIVATES MORTIMER MOUSE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.)

Me: YEAH! Top this too.

CARROT MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of carrots and smashed her down!

Goro: Time to test your might!

Goro went at her and smashed her down with incredible force.

Qin: Nice one!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: The next gene-slammer should be close.

Then a rumble was felt and then out came a STEELIX!

Qin: WHOA!

Maria: A Steelix!

Qin: COOL!

Steelix: (In a girls voice) Sorry to pop in like this.

Nico: Stella Connington! Whoa!

Me: Awesome!

Steelix: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Steelix: I got this.

She fired a Hyper Beam blast and it hit Another Stonedozer and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blown down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went and picked up Sailor Outback and she was a girl with orange hair and orange and yellow clothes.

I picked her up.

Me: You're back to normal.

I brought her over.

Nico got out a grey leotard and Steelix reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had grey and blue steel mill worker clothes on and was covered in soot on her face and arms.

Stella Connington: That was awesome!

Nico: Wanna wear this leotard anyway?

Stella Connington: Sure thing. But I got to shower first.

Me: Being covered in soot like that? I would too.

Nico: Yep.

Babs Bunny: No kidding. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Stella Connington: My favorite is where me and Nico were working at the Steel Mill and we made huge pillars of steel and brought them over to a construction group.

Me: Wow!

Zuria: That is awesome and cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico and Stella hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you. (Sniffs) And you smell like sulfur too.

Stella Connington: Sorry. But yeah I missed you too.

Qin: Aww.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We're not done yet guys.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: That's right. Hold on mom. We're coming.

Nico: If things go bad, I promise that I'll make it quick and painless. She won't even go to the Warp or get the Black Gates.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: I know.

Me: Stay close guys.

I used Instant Transmission and teleported us.

We were in front of the Napa State Hospital.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Here we are.

Me: Napa State Hospital.

Qin: Wow. At least she's not in Atascadero.

Me: Yeah.

We went up to the entranced.

Guard: Visiting hours is 10 to 4 Monday thru Friday.

Me: Sorry sir. Team Loud Phoenix Storm business.

Guard: Oh of course. Sorry about that.

Me: Thank you.

We went in.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Right this way guys.

Me: Gina you better stay back until after we cured your mom.

Gina Green: Okay.

We followed Sailor Devil's Bayou to her moms room.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Here we are.

Nico: Okay.

She knocked on the door.

Woman: Come in.

She and Lily went in.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Hello mom.

Mrs. Green: Oh hey Regina. Didn't expect you here on a Sunday.

Sailor Devil's Bayou: Sorry mom but we have something amazing you are gonna want to see. But first we need to cure you.

Lily: My name is Lily Loud and I'm part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Let me cure you first.

Mrs. Green: Okay.

She spread her wings of water and enveloped her in a ball of water and she was being cured and then when she was done she came out with a massive headache.

Mrs. Green: (GROANS) What a headache.

Lily: But you're better now.

We came in.

Mrs. Green: Oh wow. Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Pleasure to meet you ma'am.

Nico: Are you all right?

Mrs. Green: I think so. My head really hurts. I feel like my brain was being destroyed somehow.

Laney: It's an ugly story.

Me: But we have someone here that you are going to be thrilled to see.

Gina came out and Mrs. Green gasped in shock.

Gina Green: Hey mom. I'm back.

Mrs. Green: Gina? You're alive!

She and Gina hugged for the first time in 17 years!

Juran whistled innocently with the shotgun behind him.

Nico took the gun and sealed it in a scroll.

Mrs. Green: Gina it's a miracle!

Me: It sure is. We have one helluva story to tell you.

We told her everything that happened. She was floored.

Mrs. Green: So you saved Gina and she died because of her injuries and then 17 years later, she gets revived by the Aparoids on Mustafar and then you saved her?

Me: That's the whole thing in a nutshell.

Mrs. Green: Oh man.

Me: Camp Lost River is gone now.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: They faced terrible lawsuits and lost big time.

Varie: Forced to declare bankruptcy.

Nico: Yeah.

Mrs. Green: Oh man. I can't believe I lost my mind. I was so distraught that I lost everything. Including my sanity. Gina, I'm so sorry that I let this get so far out of hand.

Gina Green: It's not your fault mom.

Me: Lets get you to the estate and get you settled in. After everything that happened you need a fresh start.

Nico: I agree.

Xenia: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

We got her checked out and got her settled in.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, and Bunty are heading to Transylvania, Romania, Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard's home and one of the places where legends of vampires have been told here, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy another old enemy of The Z-Fighters, Lord Slug, along with his agents, Commander Zeeun, Angila, Wings, and Medamatcha, who've been brought back from the dead to get revenge on The Z-Fighters for killing them, and even worse: it was done by Dark Orbs used by Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora, but before he could implant the Dark Orbs in them and make them slaves of The Order of Nuestra Señora, Lord Slug double-crossed him and he and his cohorts implanted The Dark Orbs in themselves and tried to kill the religious fanatic and heretic, but he escaped, and vowed that Santa Muerte would have their heads, but this act would also piss off Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers even more than before.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Transylvania, Romania, Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard's home and one of the places where legends of vampires have been told here, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy another old enemy of The Z-Fighters, Lord Slug, along with his agents, Commander Zeeun, Angila, Wings, and Medamatcha, who've been brought back from the dead to get revenge on The Z-Fighters for killing them.

Goku: I never thought we'd deal with those four again, and they're here in Transylvania.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Those four will regret ever setting foot here.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You got that right, Adriana, but how the hell did those four come back from the dead?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I can answer that one, Ramona, but Maria, you and the rest of the Fabled Gene-Slammers aren't going to like hearing the answer: those four were brought back through the use of Dark Orbs, and even worse, the one who used the Dark Orbs to bring them back was Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora, but before he could implant the Dark Orbs in them and make them slaves of The Order of Nuestra Señora, Lord Slug double-crossed him and he and his cohorts implanted The Dark Orbs in themselves and tried to kill the religious fanatic and heretic, but he escaped, and vowed that Santa Muerte would have their heads.

We gasped, but this really really made Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers even more pissed off than ever.

Piccolo: So, now we know who brought them back.

Maria Garcia: (GROWLING ANGRILY) (Spanish Accent) That… stupid… psychopathic, fanatical, good-for-nothing, murderous heretic! When February 7th finally comes, I swear I will have the head of Antonio Maldonado!

Lincoln: Easy, Maria, we'll get him when that day comes, but first, we've got to get rid of Lord Slug, along with his agents, Commander Zeeun, Angila, Wings, and Medamatcha, and then, after our mission today, we'll have the head of Eduardo Olivares, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Donkey Kong.

Donkey Kong: You're welcome, Lincoln. But, man, this place sure is spooky.

Nico: And it's no wonder why: it's the setting of Bram Stoker's novel, Dracula, and Sighișoara is the birthplace of Vlad Tepes Dracula, and the country is also dominated by The Carpathian Mountains, a place filled with legends of creatures of the night, terrible violence, and vengeful spirits. Now, let's get going.

We travelled through Transylvania, and the streets of the villages and the city of Sighișoara are empty and the people are hiding. Suddenly, we felt a massive energy signal, and then, we saw our first target heading right for us: Medamatcha. But, before he could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of blood red and black energy which hits Medamatcha and Lincoln sucked out every last bit of blood and energy from him until he turned to dust and he was sent to The Black Gates and the Dark Orb was sent to The Warp.

Lincoln: One down, three agents to go.

We continued on through Transylvania, suddenly, we felt another massive energy signal, and then, we saw our next target heading right for us: Wings, the demonic minion of Lord Slug. But, before he could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of blood red and black energy which hits Wings and Lincoln sucked out every last bit of blood and energy from him until he turned to dust and he was sent to The Black Gates and the Dark Orb was sent to The Warp.

Lincoln: Two down.

We continued on through Transylvania, suddenly, we felt another massive energy signal, and then, we saw our next target heading right for us: Angila, the strongest minion of Lord Slug. But, before he could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of blood red and black energy which hits Angila and Lincoln sucked out every last bit of blood and energy from him until he turned to dust and he was sent to The Black Gates and the Dark Orb was sent to The Warp.

Lincoln: Only one more agent to kill, and then, we kill Lord Slug himself.

We continued on through Transylvania, suddenly, we felt another massive energy signal, and then, we saw our next target heading right for us: Commander Zeeun, the strongest minion of Lord Slug. But, before he could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of energy which hits Commander Zeeun, and he was sent crashing onto the ground, and sent the Dark Orb to The Warp. Then, Lincoln turns the tip of one of his eleven white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and as he stabbed it into Commander Zeeun's chest, Lincoln began absorbing him until nothing's left of Commander Zeeun except for his clothing and the stinger reverted back, then, Lincoln fired an energy card from his massive greatsword with Commander Zeeun's soul inside, which was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's it for Lord Slug's loyal henchmen, now to get after Lord Slug.

Suddenly, we saw Fluoress, Gob, Bulbo, Pluckbill, Spytrap, TooToo, Fiddlement, and Blow't appear before us, and with them are the four girls.

Nico: Wow, that's Fluoress, Gob, Bulbo, Pluckbill, Spytrap, TooToo, Fiddlement, and Blow't, awesome.

Fluoress: (French Accent) That's right, and we rescued the four girls before Lord Slug came back, or any of Adriana and Ramona's old enemies came after them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That French accent, I knew it was you, Audrey Mordeurd'élément, along with Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, we got trouble coming for us.

We then felt a massive energy signal, and we saw our final and main target: Lord Slug, and he was indeed enraged.

Lincoln: Right on time. Let's take this to a better location.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were all on Planet Glaren, then, he fired a rainbow energy blast at Lord Slug, which sent him crashing onto the ground, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Lincoln: You're the last one left, Lord Slug, and now, to make sure you never come back.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's

Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Donkey Kong and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the El Cadejo pack, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln ripped Lord Slug's arm off which had the Dark Orb in it, and he ripped the Dark Orb out and sent it to The Warp and he also absorbed Lord Slug's severed arm. But, that allowed Lord Slug to regenerate a new arm, however, Lincoln was ready for that: he turns the tip of one of his white wolf tails into Cell's stinger, and as he stabbed it into Lord Slug's chest, Lincoln began absorbing Lord Slug. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Lord Slug, an energy card was fired from his massive greatsword with his soul trapped inside, and then, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We then wound up back on Earth, and we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Looks like that about does it, Lord Slug and his minions have been killed and sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: And we sent all the Dark Orbs that brought him and his minions back from the dead to The Warp and foiled Eduardo Olivares' revenge plot against us, now we'll kill him later on. (To Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément) And it's so good to see you again, Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long silver hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful grey angel wings and she reigned in the power of Fluoress, she's dressed in a sleeveless grey open blouse, sleeveless grey midriff top, grey skirt, grey pants, grey knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, music, food, and mushrooms on the coattails and on the back is Fluoress and holstered on her back is a massive Fluoress-themed greatsword with embedded grey gems and Fluoress etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, large Fluoress heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Fluoress heads and large grey gem on the bottom of the large Fluoress heads for the pommel.

Brigitte Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of Gob, she's dressed in a sleeveless white open blouse, sleeveless white midriff top, white skirt, white pants, white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, light, music, food, and eggs on the coattails and on the back is Gob and holstered on her back is a massive Gob-themed greatsword with embedded white gems and Gob etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Gob heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Gob heads and large white gem on the bottom of the large Gob heads for the pommel.

Chloe Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long grey hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful grey angel wings and she reigned in the power of Bulbo, she's dressed in a sleeveless grey open blouse, sleeveless grey midriff top, grey skirt, grey pants, grey knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snow, music, food, and spiders on the coattails and on the back is Fluoress and holstered on her back is a massive Bulbo-themed greatsword with embedded grey gems and Bulbo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, large Bulbo heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Bulbo heads and large grey gem on the bottom of the large Bulbo heads for the pommel.

Elise Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long purple hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Pluckbill, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple open blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, music, food, and bass violins on the coattails and on the back is Pluckbill and holstered on her back is a massive Pluckbill-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Pluckbill etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large Pluckbill heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Pluckbill heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Pluckbill heads for the pommel.

Lucille Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Spytrap, she's dressed in a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, snow, light, music, food, and spiders on the coattails and on the back is Spytrap and holstered on her back is a massive Spytrap-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Spytrap etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Spytrap heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Spytrap heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Spytrap heads for the pommel.

Delphine Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of TooToo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, yellow skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, fire, music, food, and ballet dancers on the coattails and on the back is TooToo and holstered on her back is a massive TooToo-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and TooToo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large TooToo heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large TooToo heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large TooToo heads for the pommel.

Dior Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long golden yellow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Fiddlement, she's dressed in a sleeveless golden yellow open blouse, sleeveless golden yellow midriff top, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snow, fire, light, music, food, and light bulbs on the coattails and on the back is Fiddlement and holstered on her back is a massive Fluoress-themed greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Fiddlement etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large Fiddlement heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Fiddlement heads and large golden yellow gem on the bottom of the large Fiddlement heads for the pommel.

And Muriel Mordeurd'élément reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Blow't, she's dressed in a sleeveless pink open blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, snow, fire, light, music, food, and porcupines on the coattails and on the back is Blow't and holstered on her back is a massive Blow't-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and Blow't etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large Blow't heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Blow't heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large Blow't heads for the pommel.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Brigitte Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) It's really been such a long time since we last met.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe

Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eight since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chloe Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, these eight girls are Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément, they're my Guardian Angels from France and classmates in Cooking, but they're also capable of devouring even the biggest foods, it's said that they also devoured even the coldest foods and the hottest foods and their teeth wasn't even phased at all.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome. But, that suddenly reminds me of someone we all know.

Lincoln: That's right, the reason for that is they're the cousins of Shaggy Rogers.

We gasped.

Nico: Of course, that explains it, Shaggy is literally a living garbage disposal when it comes to food, even the biggest foods ever, and coldest and hottest foods. I never knew he had cousins.

Me: Same here, and we'd known each other since we were kids and living in Colorado at the time.

Lincoln: I was also stunned myself when they told me. Anyways, they and all of us, especially Dad, made a gigantic 100 x 100 Pizza, and we, alongside Lynn, managed to devour it entirely. Their last name Mordeurd'élément, means Element Chomper in French. We even managed to make an ice cream sundae that has 1,000 gallons of ice cream with various flavors 600 gallons of chocolate and strawberry syrup, 4,000 cans of whipped cream, 50 pounds of sprinkles and 40,000 cherries, and we devoured it entirely. Yet after eating the sundae, we never got fat at all.

Nico: (Whistles) You must have some sort of really massive metabolism if you can eat all that food and not get fat at all.

Lisa Loud: I'm afraid you're right. In addition to having all the genes of our parental units, including the hyperpuberty gene that Becky Long described, Lincoln also has a really massive metabolism that means he never puts on weight at all, and all the food he eats is converted into energy for his rapidly developing muscular system, which allowed him to gain muscle mass at a rapid state of working out.

Me: Wow! That's literally incredible!

Lincoln: That's right, and while we were at the park before the hot dog eating contest one day, they each kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Wait, the winner of that hot dog eating contest, that was you?!

Lincoln: Yep, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Me: Should've known, and I hate to find out what those jerks did to earn their wrath.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) Trust us, you will not like what we're going to tell you. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something me and my sisters want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and your sisters want to give me your blood, right?

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) How did you know?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the marks Lincoln left on them when he fed on their blood.

Muriel Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) Oh, right.

Lincoln went up to each one of the Mordeurd'élément Sisters, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Samantha "Sam" Knight and Azra Ürgüp from Code Lyoko and Tara and Dina from Totally Spies!.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Samantha "Sam" Knight and Azra Ürgüp from Code Lyoko and Tara and Dina from Totally Spies!

Nicole: Wow, awesome.

Sam Simpson: (Gasps) Oh man, Tara and Dina were among the group, that's awesome.

Sissi Delmas: Along with Sam Knight and Azra, that's incredible.

Lincoln: I never knew you, Clover, and Alex knew Tara and Dina, Sam, same with you knowing Sam and Azra, Sissi, and Jeremie and the others are in for a big reunion with their friends from their old school. Are you girls okay?

Tara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tara and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Lord Slug and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on

the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Samantha "Sam" Knight: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Samantha "Sam" Knight: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Samantha "Sam" Knight, Azra Ürgüp, Tara, and Dina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and crystals links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Lord Slug, Commander Zeeun, Angila, Wings, and Medamatcha, who've been brought back from the dead to get revenge on The Z-Fighters for killing them, and even worse: it was done by Dark Orbs used by Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora, but before he could implant the Dark Orbs in them and make them slaves of The Order of Nuestra Señora, Lord Slug double-crossed him and he and his cohorts implanted The Dark Orbs in themselves and tried to kill the religious fanatic and heretic, but he escaped, and vowed that Santa Muerte would have their heads, but this act also pissed off Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers even more than before.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to the first three by firing three blood red and black energy blasts at Medamatcha, Wings, and Angila, and he sucked out every last drop of their blood and energy which turned them to dust and sent them to The Black Gates, then, using Cell's absorption technique on Commander Zeeun and sending him to The Black Gates, and finally, all of us beating down

Lord Slug, and then, Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique on him and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and the Mordeurd'élément Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, those heretics really crossed yet another line in bringing back another enemy of the Z-Fighters.

William: And even worse, two of our old friends from Kadic Academy were almost killed by that tyrant, along with two more of Sam, Clover, and Alex's friends, and Lincoln, that was one slick move using your vampiric attack on the first three.

Lincoln: And using Cell's absorption technique as well. But, of course, this also pissed off Maria Garcia and her friends even more.

Me: Yeah, now they're really out for the blood of those heretics.

Nico: And they're not going to stop until every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is lying dead in a pool of their own blood.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

After destroying Lord Slug, along with Commander Zeeun, Angila, Wings, and Medamatcha and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel

Mordeurd'élément saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years.

Brigitte Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Chloe Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Audrey, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln?

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) I was hoping you'd ask. We remembered this one time at Lynn's Table, we were eating some Lynn-Sagna for a little lunch date. But, then our lunch was rudely interrupted by the jerks who wanted revenge again, so Lincoln fired blasts of darkness at them and all of them were tied up in dark energy ropes, and the cops came and took them all back to jail or the nuthouse.

Nico: Interrupting a lunch date and all for revenge again, yep, that sounds like the jerks alright.

Me: And our humiliation fodder's expanding even more, and with Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' dark side, added in, all the teachers and students, even Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, are so looking forward to exacting sweet revenge on him for all the crap he's done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch are heading to Blushing Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet. Plus, Lincoln separated the blue-haired Launch from her blonde-haired alter-ego and had her put into The Masters of Evil, but not before he tied her up.

Thorn: Whoa, what is this place, Lincoln?

Lincoln: This, Thorn, is Blushing Beach, I found out from Ash and the others about this place, and it's definitely an awesome place for our first date. Shall we?

Launch: Of course, but I just hope those Team Skull creeps stay away.

Android 21: After what happened today, they'd better.

Lincoln, Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like someone really enjoyed his beach date, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was so awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Thorn, Dusk, Luna, Android 21, and Launch with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Luna: And the dude's got The Hex Girls in his harem now, awesome!

Nico: Along with Android 21 and Launch. Plus, I couldn't forget what Lincoln did to separate Launch from her blonde-haired violent alter-ego, but he stood his ground against her and tied her up.

Lincoln: It's thanks to my experiences of dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their Dark Sides act up and try to kill me, which was practically every time.

Nicholette Torrington: (Shudders) I don't even want to know how you've had to deal with that blonde alter-ego.

Chi-Chi: It wasn't easy, and she's a loose cannon. Thank goodness Lincoln knew what to do with her.

Bulma: Which was to tie her up before she got out of hand.

---

Later it was time for Cassidy's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

Me: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah this will be good.

Camie: You bet it will.

William: Anyone else want to go with Cassidy? Besides Mack and Akira?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go nex.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: You girls will love meeting Takumi and his team.

Lola: Yeah they are cool.

Nico: Yep. All right lets head out!

We were off to Japan.

---

TOKYO, JAPAN.

---

We arrived in Tokyo and we saw them fighting the Dragon Orphnach!

Me: There they are!

Twilight Sparkle: So that's an Orphnach!?

Me: The Dragon Orphnach! I remember that freak! He was tough.

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

We flew at them.

Takumi bashed him down.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and I fired a blast of energy and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and we hit it and it exploded in a massive blast of blue fire.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

He was dead!

Nico: Take that!

Me: Dragon Orphnach you have failed this city!

Takumi: Hey guys! Thanks.

Me: No problem Takumi.

Cassidy: Guys, meet Mack Hartford and Akira Akatsuki.

Mack: Awesome to meet you. I'm the leader of the Operation Overdrive Rangers.

Me: You guys might know them as the Boukengers here in Japan.

Takumi: Awesome!

Akira: And I'm the leader of the Disk Wars Avengers.

Disk Wars Iron Man: Awesome to meet you guys.

Mari: Awesome to meet you.

Me: We met Akira and his team after the War with The Royal Defenders. It was one of the most epic battles we've ever had and they introduced us to a new prison called the DISK Prisons.

Nico: Check it out.

Nico pulled out a DISK and it was for DISK Wars Carnage.

Nico: That was an awesome adventure we had and Akira and his team are all really cool.

Akira Akatsuki: Yes we sure are.

Mari: Wow that was cool.

Takumi: And I remember hearing about the War with The Royal Defenders! That was an epic battle.

Me: Yep. It's where we met their version of Twilight and friends here.

Mari: Oh wow!

Twilight Sparkle: Pleasure to meet you all. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Team Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Takumi: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Mari: Same here.

Me: Many of our big major adventures were with Twilight and her friends.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: They honestly have been good friends since we first met them.

Me: And they helped bring us all closer together than ever with their lessons and teachings on friendship and bondings and they are all really interesting.

Takumi: Wow that is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Lincoln: And Twilight and friends are some of my awesome future wives.

Me: Lincoln has a massive harem now and so does me and Nico.

Nico: Yep it's true.

Eli: I am just happy with Nunnally.

Me: Yeah.

Cassidy: And I am now in J.D.'s harem.

Me: (Blushes) It's true.

Mari: Aww that is so sweet.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Takumi: Lets head back to base and talk more.

We did so.

We arrived and sat down.

Nico: So, trouble with your Wolf Orphnach side?

Takumi: Yes. Its getting harder and harder to control. It's coming out whenever it wants to now.

Me: It's getting worse. I think Nico's contingency plan only added more fuel to the fire.

Nico: Oh no.

Eli: Yeah I sense it.

Me: Oh boy. I should have brought the Hernandez sisters with us.

Nico: So, it wants to play hardball, huh? Fine. We can play it that way! (snaps fingers) There. Now, it'll be unable to come out until the big day.

Me: Ooh you put a curse on it that will prevent it from coming out till March 19th. Cool.

Cassidy: That fits perfectly.

Nico: Yep.

Takumi: Thanks guys.

Me: No problem. Just hold on for at least a month and a half.

Lincoln: And it will be over soon.

Takumi: Though if it does come out on that day, don't hold back on me.

Nico: You got it.

Me: Okay. So any problems with Orphnochs besides the one we took down?

Mari: Just really busy taking them down.

Kiba: Yeah we were destroying them.

Mari: Yeah we destroyed the Lobster, Spider, Crocodile and Centipede Orphnochs before you guys got here and you destroyed the Dragon Orphnoch.

Me: That was Lucky Clover's group.

Nico: Yep.

Takumi: Smart Lady is here too.

Me: I remember her! She was Kyoji's assistant.

I went over her history.

---

Smart Lady is the mascot of Smart Brain and a major antagonist in Kamen Rider 555.

She acts as something of an assistant to Kyoji Murakami and is the one who scouted out Yuji Kiba to join Smart Brain. Despite working alongside the Orphnochs, it is unknown if she is one herself, as she never displays any special abilities or traits of one. She is commonly associated with butterflies of the Morpho genus.

She was portrayed by Hitomi Kurihara.

Smart Lady was the one who originally invited Yuji Kiba to join Smart Brain. Over the course of the series, she monitors the actions of Smart Brain's Orphnoch recruits. It is unknown what her fate is at the end of the series, though it is likely she survived.

In the alternate continuity of the movie, Smart Lady acts as a news reporter in addition to being the mascot of Smart Brain, reporting on the dwindling numbers of humanity.

At the end of the movie she is ordered by Wirepullers of Smart Brain to kill Kyoji Murakami for his failures to defeat Kamen Rider Faiz following the deaths of Yuji Kiba and Kamen Rider Psyga.

---

Nico: Yep.

Takumi: Whoa.

Nico: Yep.

Akira: She could be a great Masters of Evil recruit.

Me: I was just about to say the exact same thing.

Eli: Who would she face?

Then a beautiful kaleidoscope of butterflies came in.

Me: Ooh.

Then they formed into a beautiful figure and we saw a girl with neon pink hair, neon pink clothes and pink butterfly wings. She had her own version of the Encyclopedia of Insects Wonder Ride book and her own Smoke Wise Sword Smoke Signal and a tiara on her head that had the symbol of Kamen Rider Sabella on it.

Varie Sabella: Sorry to come in like this. My name is Varie Sabella and I'm the embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabella.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Varie.

Nico: Same here.

Varie Sabella: I heard you talking and I decided that I would face Smart Lady.

Nico: Cool.

Mack: We were wondering when we'd meet you.

Varie Sabella: Yeah sorry about that. Me and the other embodiments got forcibly delayed.

Me: No worries Varie. But it's awesome to have you with us.

Varie Sabella: I'm honored. And I believe this little one knows you Nico.

She had a Dunsparce in her hands.

Me: Hey a Dunsparce.

Nico: Cute.

Dunsparce: (In a girls voice) I'm glad I found you Nico.

Nico: (GASP) Colleen Chad? Whoa!

Me: You know each other?

Nico: Yep. She is a Marine Biologist and knows so much about fish.

Me: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had yellow and blue clothes on.

Colleen Chad: That was rough. Sorry about that.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Colleen Chad: My favorite is when me and Nico found Hydrothermal Vents in the Puerto Rico Trench and that was cool.

Me: Cool!

Colleen Chad: Yep.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Colleen and Nico hugged.

Colleen Chad: Me too Nico.

Me: We got work to do.

Eli: I'll sense for her.

Nico: I'm giving the next Gene Slammer we meet today a leotard.

Colleen Chad: Thanks Nico.

It was a yellow Leotard.

Eli concentrated and he found her in the park.

Eli: Found her. She's in the park.

Nico: Then lets go.

Takumi: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets get her!

We arrived and we saw Smart Lady. She was sitting on a bench.

Me: That's her all right.

Eli: Washed up after Smart Brain got destroyed.

Me: Yep.

We went up to her.

Nico: Hi. You must be Smart Lady.

Smart Lady: Nico Chan.

Me: Hey what are we chopped liver?

?: No that's what I am.

We saw a jar of chopped liver on the bench and a rimshot was heard.

Smart Lady: Strange. Was that there before?

Me: Nah. He appears whenever we ask if we are neglected to be seen or heard or mentioned.

Eli: It's funny.

Nico: Anyway we heard you were causing trouble.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. We came to stop you.

Nico: So we'll give you two choices. We can do this the easy way where you surrender and join our frenemies as Varie Sabella's archenemy or the hard way where we fight and you lose and you join our frenemies anyway.

Me: So what's it gonna be?

Smart Lady: I choose fight. Simply because you all still need to test out more Mission Memories.

Me: That's a very wise choice.

Varie Sabella: I've been looking forward to some action.

I gave Varie her Legend Items.

Varie Sabella: So I get to have my first ever usual battle. This will be fun.

She unsheathed her sword.

Varie Sabella: I'm ready.

Smart Lady formed a sword of energy.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: It did say that Smart Lady's powers were unknown. Now we know that one of them is Energy Weapon Synthesis.

Sunset Shimmer: That is cool!

Me: By any chance Smart Lady you aren't an android are you?

Smart Lady: No I'm not. I was imbued with special powers that made me unique.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at her with my data eyes and saw that she had nanites in her that made her biomechanical and it gave her special powers.

Me: Whoa! You are totally biomechanical and it gave you special powers thanks to the nanites.

Smart Lady: Very perceptive.

Me: Data eyes.

Nico: Very interesting.

Mack: Overdrive Accelerate!

He turned into OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED!

Akira: Iron Man, D Smash!

He summoned IRON MAN!

Mack: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED!

Me: YEAH!

Cassidy, Takumi, Kiba and Syuji: HENSHIN!

They transformed And were ready!

Nico: (gets out Lythos and Stonedozer's Ridewatches) This is gonna rock your world!

Nico activated them and threw huge boulders and smashed her all over.

Me: YEAH! Top this! (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S FAIZ PHONE)

I fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Varie Sabella: Here we go.

SMART LADY MAGISWORD!

Her Magisword looked like Smart Lady's Energy Sword with her face on it.

Varie Sabella: Cool!

She and Smart Lady clashed and sparks flew all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Lynn: That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Mack: (gets out Titanium Man's Mission Memory) Time for Titanium Power!

He activated it and got an awesome titanium armor suit!

Me: COOL!

But then..

CRASH!

The suit was too heavy for him to lift.

Me: Whoa!

I helped him.

Me: Titanium is lighter than iron. But it is still a dense and heavy metal.

Mack: I can see that.

Me: It's going to take a while to get used to it.

I helped him and lifted up his arms and he fired energy blasts and smashed Smart Lady down.

Nico: NICE!

Eli: Boy that is heavy.

Akira: (gets out Crimson Dynamo's Mission Memory) My turn!

He activated it and got Crimson Dynamo's armor!

Akira: COOL!

CLANG!

His arms fell to the ground.

Nico: Geez!

Nico helped him too and Akira fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Varie Sabella got out her Wonder Ride Book.

Varie Sabella: Time for you to learn that insects have more power than you think.

Varie got out her Wonder Ride Book.

Varie Sabella: (Reads Verse) "Dryococelus australis, commonly known as the Lord Howe Island stick insect or tree lobster, is a species of stick insect that lives on the Lord Howe Island Group. It is the only member of the monotypic genus Dryococelus. Thought to be extinct by 1920, it was rediscovered in 2001. It is extirpated in its largest former habitat, Lord Howe Island, and has been called "the rarest insect in the world", as the rediscovered population consisted of 24 individuals living on the small islet of Ball's Pyramid."

She summoned a swarm of them and smashed her down.

Me: Whoa I've never even heard of an insect like that.

Nico: Me neither! That is cool!

Eli: That is amazing!

Fluttershy: That is amazing.

We fired waves of energy and elements and smashed her down.

Nico: Wicked!

Lincoln: We had to help Eustace get rid of a fungus like that.

Laney: Yeah Muriel used a cactus to scratch it.

Nico: OUCH!

Me: No kidding! But watch this. (Reads Another verse) "For another remedy the farmer's wife put her husbands food in a bucket full of live lobsters and they pinched it and he screamed in excruciating pain."

CRUNCH!

Smart Lady screamed in pain as she had a bucket of live lobsters on and she shook it off and hurled it at us and had a lobster on her toe!

Varie Sabella: YIKES!

Me: That had to hurt!

Nico: OUCH!

Lincoln: Eustace put his foot in a bucket full of lobsters like that.

Me: OUCH!

Eli: YIKES!

Mack: Didn't it lead to the creation of Big Toe?

Me: That's what Bai Tza said. Better plug your noses guys. (Reads Another Verse) "Then the dog came in with a big tub full of toxic waste and hazardous garbage that smelled horrible and the farmer dunked his foot into it and screamed in pain as it burned it."

The same thing happened to Smart Lady and she screamed in excruciating pain and it burned her foot bad! It looked like a charred stick!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: OUCH!

Eli: YIKES!

Mack: OH MAN!

Takumi: Boy those Wonder Ride Books are cool!

Me: The infinite power of the imagination works in great wonders.

Eli: Yep.

Cassidy: It sure does.

Takumi: Don't leave me out of the fun! (charges at her)

He went and smashed her down.

Varie Sabella: (Reads a verse) "Papilio aristodemus, the Schaus' swallowtail or island swallowtail, is a species of American butterfly in the family Papilionidae. It is found in southern Florida in the United States and throughout the West Indies. It is named in honor of William Schaus."

She summoned said butterflies and they smashed Smart Lady down.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I never saw butterflies like those before.

Kiba: Save some for me!

He charged and slashed her all over.

Cassidy and Syuji smashed and slashed her.

Varie Sabella: I'll deal the finishing blow this time.

Me: Go for it Varie.

Varie swung her sword and fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and she was beaten.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Smart Lady you have failed this city!

Varie went over and helped her up.

Varie Sabella: That was so awesome!

Smart Lady: Boy it sure was.

---

We later came back

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone about it and it was awesome!

May: WHOA! So you guys faced Smart Lady!? Cool!

Qin: That is awesome!

Xenia: It sure was.

May: Next time, Axel Manning and Mike Chilton should go with you.

Me: Good idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

---

Later we went to Lynn's Table for lunch and we saw Hinata.

Leanbow: Hinata, there you are!

Hinata: Oh hey guys.

We saw that she already ate 35 bowls of ramen!

Me: JUMPING SASSAFRAS! Did you eat all those!?

Hinata: I sure did.

Lynn Sr. Came out with 15 more bowls of ramen.

We saw her eating them.

Zipp Storm: I think you should go easy on those!

Me: Zipp this is the Queen of Gluttony here. In 150,000 years she ate 46 bowls of ramen.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: It's true and ever since we found out about that we were never going to look at Hinata the same way again.

Misty Tredwell: It's true there. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Naruto: That's Hinata for you and man can she eat that much.

Hinata then finished 50 bowls of ramen!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Boy Hinata you sure were hungry.

Hinata: It tasted really good.

Sarada Uchiha: Boy Hinata you really love ramen.

Kushina: That's one of my future daughters in law ya know.

Me: Yeah it sure is Kushina.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah she sure likes ramen as much as Naruto.

Me: Boy no kidding.

G1 Thrust: Not even Choji could eat that many!

Choji: (ashamed) I'm ashamed of myself.

Me: Oh come on Choji that's just stinkin thinkin. You can eat other things than just ramen.

Choji: You're right on that. That is true.

Me: Besides. Variety is the spice of life.

Amy: Good luck dealing with that fatso!

We gasped!

Me: OH FUCKING SHIT ON A STICK! NOW SHE HAS DONE IT!

Choji: I'M NOT FAT! I'M JUST BIG BONED! HUMAN BOULDER!

He turned into a huge ball and smashed the jerks down with devastating force! Then a massive eruption of gold and jewels exploded out of them.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: JEEZ!

Strafe: Feel better now?

Choji: Much better.

Hinata: But I'm good too.

Lynn Sr.: Boy I can tell. Hinata you are the greatest eater of ramen ever.

Qin: She sure is.

Hinata: Thanks guys.

Me: But that was awesome. Anyway it's time to get ready for our next mission.

Hinata: Yeah you're right.

We paid for her meal.

Hinata: Thanks Mr. Loud.

Lynn Sr.: No problem Hinata.

We went back to the estate.

---

We arrived back at the estate and then Maria saw something.

Maria: Guys, what's that on the ceiling?

We saw a Gliger!

Me: Whoa a Gliger!

Nico: Cool!

It flew down to us.

Gliger: (in a girls voice) (Transylvanian Accent) Sorry to drop in like that.

Nico: Whoa Anna Tepin XIV!?

Nicole: Cool!

Me: You know her Nico?

Nico: I sure do. She is my friend from Romania and she is a vampire.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had black clothes and red eyes and had scary vampire fangs.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Brittney: You are perfect for the goths of darkness.

Anna Tepin XIV: Indeed.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Anna Tepin XIV: My favorite is when me and Nico had a blood sausage eating contest and Nico won. I had 500 blood sausages and he had 1,000 of them.

Me: Boy that is a lot of blood sausage.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Anna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you. Don't bite me please.

Anna Tepin XIV: I missed you too. But I won't.

May: Were you having fun on our ceiling?

Anna Tepin XIV: I sure was. Just was waiting for you guys.

Qin: We can tell.

Anna Tepix XIV: Got any blood?

I got out some blood from my cooler and she drank it all.

Anna Tepix XIV: (SLURPS) Ahh! He had donuts and cereal for breakfast.

Nico: That was cool.

Magnet Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Luster Dawn's team will include Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, and Althea Aganad. Silverstream's team will include Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, and Stone Kirby

Nico: Awesome choices!

Qin: Yeah those are great!

Xenia: I'll say!

Lyra Heartstrings III: That is an awesome idea.

Melanie Moondancer: I agree there too.

Qin: It sure will be cool.

Then the previous group came.

Carmen Dillo: Can me, Rojo, Box Ghost, Jet, Waffle Woman, Swordsman, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Dr. Destiny, and Onyx go with you guys?

Blob: Me, Dogranio Yaboon, Superfriends Scarecrow, Walter Wolf, Cuppa Joe, Spatula Girl, Stinkor, Copper Cranium, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), and Brutus will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Xenia: We don't even know what our mission is but it will be good.

Nico: Yep.

Stone Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Granbull and Qwilfish next.

Me: Ooh! That will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: It sure will.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some bad news: The Blood Spiral's come back and they all want revenge on you guys for what you did to DeFoe and the Organization.

We gasped.

Me: Just as I thought, I knew it was only a matter of time before they showed up.

Lincoln: We'd since gotten rid of DeFoe and the Organization, now it's time to destroy the members of The Blood Spiral.

Nico: Those monsters deserve to pay. So, who's the first of The Blood Spirals we need to deal with?

King Kai: (Telepathically) Actually, it's a two-for-one, Nico: the two Blood Spiral members that are out are The Betrayer and Rassimov.

Me: Let me take down Rassimov, I've got a score to settle with that son of a bitch.

Nico: You got it, J.D.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Eduardo Olivares for good, excellent. Plus, we also foiled his little revenge scheme in Transylvania today.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word that two members of The Blood Spiral: The Betrayer and Rassimov are back, and they want revenge on us.

Lincoln: We'll make those monsters pay for their crimes against The Titans, and once we get done with The Betrayer and Rassimov, you're the next one to die, Eduardo Olivares.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) We'll make the two Blood Spiral members pay for everything they've done, and once they're dead and gone, you better say your prayers, Eduardo Olivares, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

Nico: Lets go guys. We're heading to the deserts of Sudan.

We were off!

---

We were flying over the ocean.

Volcana: Sounds like you and Rassimov have history.

Me: I sure do Claire and it's a big one. It was back 7 years ago. I defeated both Rassimov and The Betrayer.

Everyone Gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wait J.D. you have a bad history with Rassimov too as much as the Betrayer?

Lok: Yeah he sure does.

Me: Yes I do. Rassimov and the Blood Spiral and the Betrayer, I have a terrible history with.

Eli: How come bro?

Me: Because I'm the one that defeated The Betrayer and I destroyed all of his power. I vowed 7 years ago today that I would finish the Betrayer and kill Rassimov. And also it was the day that I met Dante Vale and his friends.

Everyone gasped.

Me: Let me tell you all about it. It was 7 years ago today. It's a day that I would never forget. The Betrayer was overwhelming Huntik and he they had them up against the ropes. You wouldn't believe how powerful he was.

FLASHBACK - 7 YEARS AGO ON JANUARY 29TH, 2017

The Betrayer and Rassimov had Huntik down and they were mercilessly blasting them all over and laughing insanely. Huntik's clothes were shredded and they were badly hurt.

Me: (Voiceover) I flew over the deserts of Sudan that day and I saw the Betrayer and Blood Spiral beating them up really mercilessly. I knew I had to do something.

Past Betrayer: NOW DIE WITH THIS PLANET!

But then…

A massive energy blast hit The Betrayer and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared seconds later I made the scene.

Rassimov: (Russian Accent) Who are you!?

Past Me: My name is J.D. Knudson and I'm your worst fucking nightmare!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and blasted his arms and legs off and then I chanted an incantation and stripped him of all his powers and trapped them in a red orb and threw the orb into an asteroid far away from Earth. The impacted shattered the orb and destroyed his powers.

Past Betrayer: NO!

Me: (Voiceover) My power was too much for the Betrayer to handle back then because my powers were getting more and more powerful with each passing day. But then I vowed these words.

Past Me: You aren't worth killing anymore. But you and all of the Blood Spiral had better be ready for me. 7 years from now on this very day I will be back for you with my own team and we all will destroy you all. I swear it.

Me: (Voiceover) Yep. 7 years ago I promised to destroy the Betrayer and Rassimov and all of Blood Spiral and finish what I started. But Rassimov had his own vow of vengeance.

Past Rassimov: I will kill you for defeating my master! I will make sure that you are dead! So when 7 years comes, you will pay for this! I will kill you and then your family and friends and everyone you hold dear!

Past me: Just for that one Rassimov, you have signed your death warrant. You have 7 years to live.

I went and grabbed the Huntik Team and flew out of there.

Me: (Voiceover) Ever since then the Blood Spiral and Rassimov have all been out for my head and they vowed that they would stop at nothing to kill me.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Whoa man!

Eli: That is a brutal history bro!

Camie: Whoa! I had no idea that the Blood Spiral was that dangerous and wants you dead!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Yep. It was 3 days before we destroyed The Organization and The Professor.

Lok: Boy I remember that day all too well.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Me too. That day was when we met J.D. and we were forever grateful to him.

Nico: Whoa! I always wondered how you met the Huntik team.

Eli: That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Dograino Yaboon: The Blood Spiral is probably more powerful then the Organization.

Rojo: I have to agree!

Me: The Organization was merely pawns on a chessboard compared to them.

Qin: But they will pay for everything they did.

Lola: That's for sure!

Xenia: Either way we got to stop them.

Camie: What can you tell us about the Betrayer?

Me: Well he is 100 times worse than the Devil himself.

I went over his history.

---

The Betrayer, also as the "Dark Master" and "The Betrayed", is the main villain of the second season of the 2009 animated sci-fan TV series Huntik: Secrets and Seekers. He is an incredibly powerful and dangerously treacherous undead being who wishes to destroy the Earth. He is the oppressive leader of Blood Spiral Clan. He is the archenemy of both Lok Lambert and the Huntik Foundation.

The Betrayer serves as the minor character until the end of the series where he finaly appears and nearly succeeds in his plans. He was sealed within the Spiral Mark by Lord Casterwill and when that is revealed it is shown that The Betrayer is ancient and was the arch-enemy of the Casterwill family.

The Blood Spiral clan worships him as their god, and would follow any of his orders, some of the members were brainwashed by him.

He also has the Legendary Titan of Betrayal. He is nearly immortal and can do almost anything he wants.

Powers and Abilities

The Betrayer is an exceedingly strong Seeker, having defeated Dante Vale in battle and nearly rendering him immobile with the Shadowlock spell. However, his only weakness is the Blood Spiral Mark underneath his cloak.

As the leader of the Blood Spiral Brotherhood, he may also have access to most of their magical spells.

The Betrayer's personal and primary Titan is Demigorgan, The Legendary Titan of Betrayal.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: He is pure evil!

Lola: If we let that dirtbag live he will destroy everything!

Nico: I agree there. Him and his followers must be destroyed and banished to the Black Gates.

Poromon: Guys, what do you think of me, Nanaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea getting a job together?

Ghoul: What brought this question on?

Poromon: Well we got to work somehow.

Me: Hmm. How about restaurant work? Plenty of job openings at Lynn's Table.

Nico: That's a good idea!

Manaphy: We'll look into it.

Poliwag: But we were thinking work outside of Lynn's Table.

Walter Wolf: What kind of work?

Horsea: Any kind!

Jet: I don't see why not?

Nico: What's the worst that can happen?

Me: Nico please don't say that. Usually when you say that it means something bad will happen.

Nico: Oops.

Qin: Oh boy.

Kraven: What can possibly be worse then the Betrayer and Hiroshi?

Me: Wouldn't it be funny if it was a living cube of tofu?

Jared: That would be funny. But I would definitely like that one.

We laughed.

Dirty Bubble: That's really less worse than the two of them.

Stinkor: Stinkor agree. (LOUD FART)

Nico: Stinkor!

Stinkor: Sorry.

Qin: Yeah I agree.

Nico: Lets worry about that later.

Heckyl: Do you guys have a Titan based on Hyperion?

Lok: Not really sure.

Qin: That would be cool if you did though.

Nico: It sure would. J.D. has a titan for the Thunderbird.

Me: Yep. It's my most recent acquirement.

Lola: Cool!

Qin: Where did you find that?

Me: In the Grand Canyon in a cave. It was awesome.

Xenia: Wow.

Lola: Yep.

Me: I can't believe the Betrayer did an illusion of Lok's dad like that. What a monster!

Dr. Destiny: That's almost like something I would do.

Owl (One Night At Humpty's): Only cruel.

Me: Amplified 100 times.

Xenia: That's one of the reasons he will pay.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Along with Rassimov. They both will get the black gates for this.

Solar Man: Can you guys get additional help from the Huntik Foundation?

Lok: We can do that.

Sophie Casterwill: We'll all have them help us out.

Xenia: Awesome.

Dante Vale: We'll be ready for him too.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Onyx: Hopefully they can get here quickly.

Brutus: Otherwise, we'll be dead by morning.

Nico: That's not going to happen.

Me: But either way we got to hurry.

Lola: Yeah!

We were flying fast.

Flamefeather: Dante, did you make that call yet?

Dante Vale: I did. They are on their way.

Qin: Good.

Nico: We'll need all the help we can get.

Xenia: We're approaching the wartorn plains of Sudan.

Brittney: I'm sensing a massive surge in dark magic 500 kilometers ahead.

Copper Cranium: They better get here quickly.

Pinky: I'm scared, Brain!

Brain: Relax, Pinky. I won't let anything happen to you.

Then NUMEROUS Huntik Seekers came!

Me: Hey guys!

Den Fear: Looks like we got here just in time!

Lok: You sure did.

Sophie: Thank goodness.

Nico: Look!

We saw a huge pillar of red energy going high into the sky.

Me: Target sighted. But his power is significantly weak. Without his powers he has nothing.

G1 Vortex: Unless he got some of them back!

Maria: Yeah. SOME of them. Not all.

Me: No I sense it. He doesn't have his powers. I made sure he doesn't ever will get them back.

Nico: Good.

Lola: We don't want what happened in the past to happen again.

Me: No he almost killed Huntik before. And I will not let that happen again.

Waffle Woman: Does anyone want waffles before we confront him?

Cuppa Joe: Or some coffee?

Donkey: I'll have some waffles!

Nico: Just one snack but hurry.

Donkey: Okay.

He ate the coffee and waffles fast.

Donkey: Ahh. Fast enough?

Nico: Perfect.

Brawlrus: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at them.

Rassimov was chanting an incantation and The Betrayer was really enraged that nothing was working to get his power back.

Then suddenly the spirits of the titans appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then a massive explosion blasted the altar apart and then a massive phoenix appeared out of the sky and flew around and then it released a massive shower of fireballs and then smashed them both down and then it blasted away and then out came us.

Me: Hello Rassimov! You and I have an old score to settle!

Qin: Betrayer you will pay for your crimes!

Lok: Surprised to see us?

Superfriends Scarecrow: Scared? You're about to be!

Box Ghost: It's just you two?

Rassimov: (laughs) We're not stupid to have the rest of the Blood Spiral die here by your hands! You'll just have to fight them one at a time in the future!

Dante Vale: At least we can get rid of you two.

Lok: No, Dante. I can't bear to have you get killed by them again. J.D. will handle Rassimov. I got the Betrayer! (clenches his fist) I owe to my dad, after all!

Nico: The rest of us are gonna have the usual battles. I can tell this is personal for Lok.

Me: And it's personal for me too!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Then Dr. Light, Number 7, Captain Cold, Mysterio, Common Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Tchang Zu, Johnny 13, Evil Bright Man, Live Action Sentinel, Evil Blizzard Man, Tenaya 7, Crud, Swamp Witch, Evil Winter Man, Bradford Buzzard, Queen Jellyfish, and Boil Man Appeared.

Nico: Dr. Light, Number 7, Captain Cold, Mysterio, Common Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Tchang Zu, Johnny 13, Evil Bright Man, Live Action Sentinel, Evil Blizzard Man, Tenaya 7, Crud, Swamp Witch, Evil Winter Man, Bradford Buzzard, Queen Jellyfish, and Boil Man.

Dr. Light: (to the mascots) The fact that you're asking J.D. and the others about getting a job together is concerning.

Poromon: Is it a crime to get a job by ourselves?

Number 7: He brings up a good argument.

Captain Cold: We're just puzzled you're bringing it up. That's all.

Me: Yep.

Mysterio: (to Nico) We heard you fought Team Skull again.

Nico: We sure did.

Common Cold: They sure are gluttons for punishment.

Me: You don't know the half of it.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

?: Yeah.

A figure came out and it was HUMAN BODY SPECIMEN ORG from episode 21 of Gaoranger!

---

The Human Body Specimen Org is a model skeleton-themed Baron Org and the main antagonist in episode 21 of 2001 TV series called Hyakujuu Sentai Gaoranger.

He is voiced by Daisuke Sakaguchi who later voiced Omikuji World and the Great Omikuji World.

The Human Body Specimen Org made his first appearance that night when he acquired a model skeleton from Oniyama Elementary School as he cries out in pain when a student (who was looking for his book) kicks him and then he was then recruited by Yabaiba and TsueTsue.

Later in the morning the Human Body Specimen Org was used for TsueTsue's scheme in order to win Ura favor by setting up a haunted house to lure the Gaorangers into their trap as he was seen when he was used in a spooky classroom as the Human Body Specimen Org was about to ambush Kakeru, but he instinctively attacks the org from behind resulting the scare actors (who were Orgettes in costume) as well as the Human Body Specimen Org out of the haunted house as the team turn the tables onto the orgs resulting the first battle between the two. Now during the fight he pulls out a couple of beakers and tossed them at the team as well as some science equipment and bones. However their fight was interrupted by the arrival of Rouki as he manages to deal some damage towards the team by himself thankfully they join the fight as well while Rouki takes on GaoRed. A while later they manage to make a hasty retreat when the dog was caught in the crossfire.

A while later he was at a garbage dump with Yabaiba and TsueTsue as Yabaiba fired this poor org and then tossed some random junk at him such as a broken fan, keyboards, a folding chair and so on so forth, but he was given a 2nd chance to defeat the Gaorangers. He was then seen at a city as he tossed more bone bombs as he manages to destroy a bunch of buildings until the Gaorangers stop him in his tracks and then brought this org down for the count with the Evil Crushing Beast Sword.

However TsueTsue manages to revive the Human Body Specimen Org as a giant prompting the team to bring GaoKing to battle this monster. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Heaven and Earth Roar: Animal Heart.

---

Eli: Human Body Specimen Org! I remember you! You were sent to lure the Gaorangers into a haunted house and trap them in a spooky classroom!

Human Body Specimen Org: That's right. Good memory Eli.

Me: You would have made awesome addition to the Halloween series of any ranger series.

Human Body Speciman Org: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! You would've made a great addition to the Zen Aku story.

Me: Or a Halloween Episode of any kind.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kairi, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sophia Nurenberg, Kaalia of The Vast, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light - Nico's rescue and Battling More members of Team Skull and the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers really let all hell loose on them.

---

Dr. Light was first.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) Nico's rescue involved Battling More members of Team Skull. The Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers really let all hell loose on them!

Kairi: They sure did and also those Team Skull dirtbags are just absolute gluttons for punishment.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah they sure are. It was awesome taking them down.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is so fun taking them down.

Sunburn: It sure is awesome.

Sophia Nurenberg: You got that right.

Kaalia: That is so awesome battling them all.

Dr. Light: It sure is. Lets do it!

Kairi used her legend items.

KAIRI'S ADVENTURE OF LIGHT! 13 ELEMENTS OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of the elements and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Ed, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Luna Ingramsson, Chicken Run Chickens, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Battling Another Mane Ice Beast Record and Another Stonedozer

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) Nico, Thing's team, Stonedozer's team, and the rest did excellent work Battling Another Mane Ice Beast Record. And Another Stonedozer as well.

Ed: They sure did and it was so fun.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was and we were amazed that not only were they both sailor soldiers but also one of them was Gina Green's sister Regina.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) She and her family really fell apart because of Gina's death at the hands, or rather teeth and fins of those piranhas.

Featherweight: That was awful. Their mother lost her mind and was committed to a nuthouse and her father divorced and moved into a bigger house.

Sprocket: Yeah they went through hell.

Luna Ingramsson: Yeah that was nuts.

Ginger: (British Accent) But I'm glad that everyone brought them back together.

Babs: (British Accent) I agree there.

Bunty: Boy same here guys.

Number 7: That is sad. Lets do it!

Ed used his legend items.

POLLY WANT AN ED CRACKER! ARF ARF ARF! TWEET TWEET TWEET! THIS LOOKS LIKE A JOB FOR THE CLAW!

Ed fired waves of energy and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Qin, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tanya Gunderson, 1983 D&D Gang, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - Lincoln's rescue

---

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Transylvania. How was it?

Qin: It was awesome! We took down the Super Namek, Lord Slug and his followers and it was amazing.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. We made that monster pay for his crimes.

Sweetie Belle: We sure did! He gave Master Piccolo's people a really bad name.

Gill Grunt: That's for sure!

Sheila (1983 D&D): But it was really fun.

Bobby (1983 D&D): Yeah it sure was! And the Universe 666 version of Lord Slug will be perfect for the .

Tanya Gunderson: I agree there. That's a great idea.

Captain Cold: That is a good idea. I'll put that in with Vypra. Lets do it!

Qin used her Legend Items.

QIN'S BOOMERANGS OF THE OUTBACK! BOOMERANGS OF EXPLOSIVE FURY!

They fired waves of boomerang bombs and water, ice, jewels and fire and smashed him down.

## Yusei, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Stardust Dragon, Fyora Valencia, Skyla, Ghuul and Ri-Oha VS Mysterio - Meeting the Mordeurd'élément sisters

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) I heard you guys Met the Mordeurd'élément sisters. And what Heartless robot can I summon this time?

Yusei: How about Darkness Ball Heartless?

Mysterio: Good choices.

He summoned Darkness Ball heartless.

Yusei: Also yes and their names are Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément. They are all from France and they are also Shaggy Rogers' cousins.

Mysterio: WHOA! And I bet they have just as giant of an appetite as he does..

Yusei: It runs in his family! These girls eat so much that they clean out all the restaurants of their food!

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure does.

Starshine Sparkle: You should have heard what they did.

FLASHBACK 1.

Nico: Of course, that explains it, Shaggy is literally a living garbage disposal when it comes to food, even the biggest foods ever, and coldest and hottest foods. I never knew he had cousins.

Me: Same here, and we'd known each other since we were kids and living in Colorado at the time.

Lincoln: I was also stunned myself when they told me. Anyways, they and all of us, especially Dad, made a gigantic 100 x 100 Pizza, and we, alongside Lynn, managed to devour it entirely. Their last name Mordeurd'élément, means Element Chomper in French. We even managed to make an ice cream sundae that has 1,000 gallons of ice cream with various flavors 600 gallons of chocolate and strawberry syrup, 4,000 cans of whipped cream, 50 pounds of sprinkles and 40,000 cherries, and we devoured it entirely. Yet after eating the sundae, we never got fat at all.

Nico: (Whistles) You must have some sort of really massive metabolism if you can eat all that food and not get fat at all.

Lisa Loud: I'm afraid you're right. In addition to having all the genes of our parental units, including the hyperpuberty gene that Becky Long described, Lincoln also has a really massive metabolism that means he never puts on weight at all, and all the food he eats is converted into energy for his rapidly developing muscular system, which allowed him to gain muscle mass at a rapid state of working out.

Me: Wow! That's literally incredible!

Lincoln: That's right, and while we were at the park before the hot dog eating contest one day, they each kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Wait, the winner of that hot dog eating contest, that was you?!

Lincoln: Yep, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Me: Should've known, and I hate to find out what those jerks did to earn their wrath.

FLASHBACK 1 ENDS

Mysterio: WHOA! That is awesome! And Lincoln won a huge hot dog eating contest!? That's amazing!

Starshine Sparkle: You bet it was! And here's what they told us during our exercise time.

FLASHBACK 2

Nico: Yep. So, Audrey, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln?

Audrey Mordeurd'élément: (French Accent) I was hoping you'd ask. We remembered this one time at Lynn's Table, we were eating some Lynn-Sagna for a little lunch date. But, then our lunch was rudely interrupted by the jerks who wanted revenge again, so Lincoln fired blasts of darkness at them and all of them were tied up in dark energy ropes, and the cops came and took them all back to jail or the nuthouse.

Nico: Interrupting a lunch date and all for revenge again, yep, that sounds like the jerks alright.

Me: And our humiliation fodder's expanding even more, and with Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' dark side, added in, all the teachers and students, even Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, are so looking forward to exacting sweet revenge on him for all the crap he's done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

Mysterio: Man those jerks! But at least they are getting what they deserved. Including Killjoy Huggins.

Spyro: That's for sure but that is amazing and good that Killjoy Huggins is now part of the roster. All the kids from the Gotham Royal York School District have been getting tons and tons of payback on him.

Stardust Dragon: It sure is very therapeutic.

Fyora Valencia: That is for sure and it is awesome.

Skyla: I'll say!

Mysterio: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Yusei used his legend items.

YUSEI'S STARDUST JOURNEY! LOVE OF STARDUST AND BLACK ROSES!

They fired waves of magic, stars, roses and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Robin, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Helianthus Sisters, Axel Brody, Kraven and Stalker VS Common Cold - Cassidy's 3rd mission

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) (SNEEZES) Today was Cassidy's 3rd mission. Smart Lady will make a good addition to our ranks.

Robin: Bless you. She sure will and it's so awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh she will be a great addition. And Varie Sabella had her first battle with her too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah she sure did and it was cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja it was amazing and cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

The Helianthus Sisters agreed too.

Axel Brody: I thought it was fun hearing about it.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) I'm glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you.

Robin activated his legen items.

NOSE DRIPPING SNOT ROCKETS SNOT OF FURY!

They fired waves of snot, leaves, flowers, grass, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Gali, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Callie Allbright, Nanette Allbright, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - Hinata EATING 50 BOWLS OF RAMEN!? That's more than what she did in 150,000 years!

---

Man Ray was next

Man Ray: (to Gali) You guys saw Hinata EATING 50 BOWLS OF RAMEN!? That's more than what she did in 150,000 years!

Gali: You got that right! Hinata has just as big an appetite and a metabolism as Nico and Naruto and Shaggy do.

Starlight Glimmer: You wouldn't believe how many bowls she ate. Choji said that she puts the Akimichi Clan's appetite to shame.

Cozy Glow: It's true. And she now holds the record here in the 21st Century for 50 Bowls of Ramen. Just like she did for 46 bowls in 150 millennia.

Hex: That is so awesome that she has that amazing of an appetite.

Callie Allbright: Boy no kidding there!

Nanette Allbright: It was so awesome seeing her eat that much.

Man Ray: We're never going to look at Hinata the same way again.

Gali: No we aren't. We said that we wouldn't after hearing about that on a planet made of ramen.

Man Ray: That is true. Lets do it!

Gali used her Legend Items.

GALI'S TOA BATTLES! GALI VS GAHLOK!

They fired waves of water, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, stars, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Allison Mendoza, Rexy the T-Rex, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - The Betrayer is back which means Blood Spiral is on the move!

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) The Betrayer is back. Which means Blood Spiral is on the move!

Tyler Navarro: That's right and we have to stop them.

Princess Celestia: No way are we going to let them destroy the world.

King Solar: They pose a tremendous threat to the planet and we're not going to let them get away with it.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there and it's horrible.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah the Blood Spiral will be destroyed.

Allison Mendoza: You got that right.

Rexy roared in agreement.

Major Disaster: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Tyler used his legend items.

JURASSIC FURY CHARGE OF THE T-REX! JURASSIC ISLAND OF PREHISTORIA!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Aang, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gaia Smythe, P'andor, Andreas, Ra'ad, Galapagus, Bivalvan, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - J.D. has a lot of fury to unleash on Rassimov

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) J.D. has a lot of fury to unleash on Rassimov. And who can blame him?

Aang: We were really amazed that J.D. has exactly 7 years worth of rage to release unto the Blood Spiral and Rassimov.

Applejack: Yeah that is amazing. 7 years of fury.

Apple Bloom: Boy no kidding! That is amazing that he vowed to take him down after all this time.

Flashwing: Boy it sure is. I think that is so cool!

Gaia Smythe: You bet it sure is.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) That is most amazing comrades and I'm proud of J.D. for doing this.

Andreas: Andreas happy too.

Ra'ad: We had no idea however that J.D. met the Huntik team after defeating the Betrayer back then.

Galapagus: That is really something to hear about.

Bivalvan: It sure is. I think it's amazing myself.

Cluemaster: It sure is amazing to hear about. Lets do it!

Aang used his legend items.

THE JOURNEY OF THE AVATAR! THE 4 ELEMENTS WORK TOGETHER!

They fired waves of earth, wind, fire, lightning and water and blasted him down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Petrie, Aylene Carter, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - The Betrayer is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates for his crimes

---

Tchang Zu the Demon of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) The Betrayer is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates for his crimes. Especially after what he's done!

Rainbow Dash: You got that right! He did all sorts of terrible crimes not just to the world but to Lok and his family and Sophie's!

Scootaloo: Yeah he lied about Lok's father being alive and more!

Whirlwind: What a completely heartless and ruthless monster!

Wendy Dorrington (Vaxadactylus): Yeah no kidding there!

Petrie: No kidding there!

Aylene C.: He needs to be destroyed big time.

Tchang Zu: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash used her legend items.

RAINBOW DASH'S PRISMATIC THUNDERSTORM! WONDERBOLTS HOOOO!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ghost Rider, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Evelyn Roarington, Anna (Predator) Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - The Betrayer is getting what's coming to him and he will pay for his crimes. Along with Rassimov.

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) The Betrayer is getting what's coming to him. He and Rassimov will pay for their crimes.

Ghost Rider: You bet he will and he has no heart at all.

Princess Luna: Blood Spiral will really be sorry they messed with us.

Moondust: I agree there! What they all did is awful to the brink!

Snowdrop: No kidding there!

Gari: Yeah what a bunch of monsters!

Blackout: That is for sure!

Evelyn Roarington: That is gonna be a great hunt for me to bring them down.

Anna (Predator): (Spanish Accent) That will be a good hunt.

Johnny 13: You got that right. Lets do it!

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: Lets Ride! (ENGINE REVS!)

He transformed and they were off and went after Johnny 13!

Ghost Rider used his legend items!

GHOST RIDER'S FIERY VENGEANCE! GHOST RIDER'S HELLFIRE FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed him down!

---

Future Mai VS Evil Bright Man

---

Evil Bright Man was next.

Evil Bright Man: Boy J.D. sure has a score to settle with Rassimov.

Future Mai: Yeah he sure does. This must be really personal for him.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lori Jimenez VS Live Action Sentinel Prime

---

Live Action Sentinel Prime was next.

Live Action Sentinel Prime: What was it that J.D. did that made the Blood Spiral so mad?

Lori Jimenez: He killed The Professor and DeFoe and ruined all his plans and also destroyed all the Betrayers powers.

Live Action Sentinel Prime: That would piss them off big time.

Lori Jimenez: Big time.

Lori fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Vixen VS Evil Blizzard Man

---

Evil Blizzard Man was next.

Evil Blizzard Man: Rassimov really has it out for J.D. huh?

Vixen: You better believe he does! The reason is because he destroyed all of The Betrayer's powers.

Evil Blizzard Man: Oh man!

Vixen: Yeah. And they want massive payback on J.D.

Evil Blizzard Man: Oh man. When was this?

Vixen: Before the team was founded and while the team was still forming.

Evil Blizzard Man: Oh man! That is crazy!

Vixen fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Chuck Chicken VS Tenaya 7

---

Tenaya 7 was next.

Tenaya 7: It's hard to imagine that 7 years ago today that J.D. defeated the Betrayer and vowed to finish what he started from back then.

Chuck Chicken: You're not kidding there. That was intense!

Chuck fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices VS Crud

---

Crud was next.

Crud: Boy J.D. really showed the Blood Spiral what for huh?

Dark Magican Girl: He sure did and we're really proud of him.

Apple Magician Girl: We sure are and it was awesome.

Kiwi Magician Girl: That was so awesome and epic hearing about that.

Crud: Yeah it was! Wow! Lets do it!

The Dark Magician Girls fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Saturn VS Swamp Witch (Scooby Doo)

---

Swamp Witch was next.

Swamp Witch: That is an amazing revelation isn't it my pretty?

Sailor Saturn: You bet it is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed the Swamp Witch down.

---

Kagero VS Evil Winter Man

---

Evil Winter Man was next.

Evil Winter Man: Boy J.D. has waited 7 years for this hasn't he?

Kagero: You better believe he has.

Kagero fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cheerilee VS Bradford Buzzard

---

Bradford Buzzard was next.

Bradford Buzzard: J.D. has lots of enemies huh?

Cheerilee: He sure does! Wow! What a history.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Noel - Princess of the Arctic Ocean VS Queen Jellyfish

---

Queen Jellyfish was next.

Noel: Time for this to be electrifying.

She fired waves of blue lightning and smashed the jellyfish down.

## Chester Cheetah VS Boil Man

Boil Man was next.

Boil Man: This will be fun.

Chester Cheetah: And Dangerously Cheesy.

He fired waves of cheese and smashed Boil Man down.

## J.D. Knudson VS Rassimov

Rassimov was next and I was facing him and it was going to be a brutal and deadly battle.

Me: Rassimov you and the Betrayer will pay for all your crimes. I vowed that I would destroy you 7 years ago today and that's just what I'm gonna do.

Rassimov: We'll see about that! You have no power!

Me: You couldn't be anymore wrong.

I flared up my aura.

Me: (TRANSFORMS INTO SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA) (DIVINE ECHOING WOLF MOON VOICE) **TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM WILL DESTROY YOU!** (SCREAMING IN FURY)

Rassimov was shocked at seeing the level of power I had!

Rassimov came at me and then I teleported and punched him in the face and smashed him into the ground and he got up and fired energy blasts at me And I dodged them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!

I fired waves of energy and they hit the ground by him and exploded with incredible power!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Rassimov fired a blast of energy and I dodged it and fired a blast and he fired more energy and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

Rassimov flew into the air and I flew up to him.

Me: **You and Blood Spiral are through!**

Me and Rassimov fired energy blasts at each other and explosions blasted off all over us.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

We were blasting each other as we were descending and then massive bomb auras surrounded us and then we crashed onto the ground and then..

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive and powerful that it turned the entire area into a raging flaming inferno!

I kicked him in his face and smashed him down and kicked him in the back and smashed him into the Betrayer.

Me: (POWERS DOWN) Now for the battle with Human Body Specimen Org

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Human Body Specimen Org

---

Human Body Specimen Org was next.

Human Body Specimen Org: Whoa you really socked it to him J.D.

Me: Yeah that was awesome! And I vowed that 7 years ago today that I would make sure that the Betrayer and Blood Spiral would pay.

Human Body Specimen Org: Boy you're not kidding there!

Varie: Yeah no kidding there. That was an awesome story we heard.

Celica: Yeah it sure was. But we had no idea that it was going to be that powerful.

Cassidy: Yeah that was shocking.

Human Body Specimen Org: Boy no kidding there.

Good Cinder Fall: Yeah. That is amazing.

Human Body Specimen Org: No kidding! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons Called the Destroyers of The Blood Spiral, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of your Titans etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Cole: BLAZING LION!

Taylor: SOARING EAGLE!

Max: SURGING SHARK!

Danny: IRON BISON!

Alyssa: NOBLE TIGER!

Kendall (Wild Force): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH, UNITED WE ROAR!

All: POWER RANGERS! WILD FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

We brought out the weapons of the Wild Force Rangers!

Me: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Cole: LION BLASTER! CANNON MODE!

Troy: JUNGLE SWORD! SAVAGE SLASH!

He slashed Human Body Specimen Org first!

Me: FIRE!

We fired energy and element blasts and the blasts all hit him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Human Body Specimen Org you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Rassimov is down.

Tsukasa: Now, it's the Betrayer's turn!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Red!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Blue!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Green!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Pink!

Kamen Ride: Gold Zeo Ranger!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers, Tsukasa turned into Wizard and Daiki summoned clones of the Zeo Rangers.

Me: Now to unleash 7 years of fury!

We went at the Betrayer and Rassimov and beat them all over.

Aimukk, Cyrenox, Wamma, and Khorror blasted and smashed Betrayer and Rassimov all over.

Strafe, Thrust, Leanbow and Zipp Storm used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Strafe's missiles, Thrust's concussion bombs and Zipp and Leanbow's powers 100-fold.

Leanbow and G1 Thrust: WOLF FLAME CONCUSSION BLAST!

Zipp Storm and Strafe: LIGHTNING MISSILE THUNDERSTRIKE!

Thieves of The Streets and Rojo: STREET THIEF FLAMES!

Box Ghost Comedy and Box Ghost: BOX GHOST COMEDY MAYHEM BLAST!

Rebels of The Fire and Jet: FIRE REBELS BLAST!

Waffles of The Earth and Waffle Woman: WAFFLES OF EARTH FURY!

Armadillos of Natures Kindness and Carmen Dillo: ARMADILLOS OF NATURE BLAST!

Swords of Space and Swordsman: SWORDS OF SPACE FURY!

Bubbles of Filth and Dirty Bubble: BUBBLES OF FILTH FURY!

Mouse Rulers of The Lab and Pinky and the Brain: KRYPTON GENIUS BLAST!

Dreams of The Jedi and Dr. Destiny: DREAM JEDI BLAST!

Tough Fury of Dakota and Onyx: TOUGH DAKOTA FURY!

Thieves of The Trees and Dograino Yaboon: THIEVES OF THE TREES BLAST!

Fear Slifer Lightning and Superfriends Scarecrow: SLIFER LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Comedy Wolf Ice and Walter Wolf: COMEDY ICE WOLF SHOT!

Coffee Mayhem Force and Cuppa Joe: COFFEE MAYHEM BLAST!

Juno Blob Smashers and Blob: BLOB SMASHING FORCE

Spatulars of Mayhem and Spatula Girl: SPATULARS OF MAYHEM!

Farts and Skunks and Stinkor: FARTS AND SKUNKS BLAST!

Smashing Amazon Force and Copper Cranium: SMASHING AMAZON BLAST!

Owls of Doom and Owl (One Night At Humpty's): OWLS OF DOOM!

Sailors of Buttkicking and Brutus: SAILORS OF BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, me, Lok, Sophie, Dante Vale, Zhalia, Nico and Eli: DARKNESS RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of spirits and darkness.

Lincoln: TITAN ELEMENT STYLE: HYPERION!

Entrapta: TITAN LIGHTNING STYLE: CRIUS!

Perfuma: TITAN NATURE STYLE: COEUS!

Frosta: TITAN ICE STYLE: IAPETUS!

Jessica Kaios: TITAN FIRE STYLE: THEIA!

Yuna: TITAN WATER STYLE: OCEANUS!

Toph: TITAN EARTH STYLE: RHEA!

Tatsumaki: TITAN WIND STYLE: THEMIS!

Shantae: TITAN MAGIC STYLE: MNEMOSYNE!

Akko: TITAN STAR STYLE: PHOEBE!

Ulala: TITAN SOUND STYLE: TETHYS!

Chronoa: TITAN TIME STYLE: CRONUS!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said Titans.

Lincoln and his harem: TITAN FINAL SMASH: TITAN BLAST!

They fired massive ki blasts based on the titans of Greek mythology!

We fired black energy blasts at The Betrayer and Rassimov, which hit them and the both of them were erased by The Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance, you assholes.

Nico: You don't deserve to live a single second further. Awesome job, gang, we dealt quite a blow to The Blood Spiral, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Eduardo Olivares.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Eduardo Olivares, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Eduardo Olivares: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Elisa Cerburrel's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Cerburrel-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Eduardo Olivares, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Eduardo Olivares. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Elisa Cerburrel was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Cerburrel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elisa Cerburrel emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 2:14)

Elisa Cerburrel grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Cerburrel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Cerburrel with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elisa Cerburrel has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Cerburrel surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Cerburrel is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Elisa Cerburrel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Elisa Cerburrel has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elisa Cerburrel's massive The Fabled Cerburrel-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Cerburrel's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Cerburrel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Cerburrel's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Cerburrel that said, "Elisa Cerburrel, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Eduardo Olivares of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

エリサ・サーバレル、伝説のサーバレル の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラ

マー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの粉砕者、セルジオカサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのエドゥアルド オリバレスの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Elisa Cerburrel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED CERBURREL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED CERBURREL ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED CERBURREL IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED CERBURREL IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Elisa Cerburrel's Super Angel-The Fabled Cerburrel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Eduardo Olivares saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Elisa Cerburrel fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Eduardo Olivares, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Elisa's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Eduardo Olivares back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Elisa, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Elisa Cerburrel: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Cerburrel and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Cerburrel Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) **I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Eduardo Olivares once and for all?**

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Elisa.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Elisa Cerburrel.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You're done running, Eduardo Olivares, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.**

Elisa Cerburrel and Lincoln went after Eduardo Olivares, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Eduardo Olivares and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Elisa Cerburrel sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Eduardo Olivares, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his

eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Elisa Cerburrel, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Cerburrel's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Cerburrel surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Elisa Cerburrel aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Carlos Mora.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Eat energy blasts, Eduardo Olivares!**

Elisa Cerburrel and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Eduardo Olivares and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Eduardo Olivares and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Eduardo Olivares and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Elisa Cerburrel and Lincoln gave Gabriel Pacheco The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Elisa Cerburrel and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Elisa Cerburrel's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Eduardo Olivares for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elisa.

Suddenly, Elisa Cerburrel wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elisa Cerburrel's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Cerburrel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elisa Cerburrel absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Cerburrel vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Eduardo Olivares' death, now there are only nine members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Elisa Cerburrel: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Javier Medina, which means it'll be Paula Chawa's turn.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Xyster, Cahoot, Déjà-Jin, Roarick, Osstax, Knucklehead, G'Day, Larvaluss, Frondley, Mushaboom, and Enchantling.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Strikechomp Sisters: Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp.

Lincoln: My Guardian Angels from New York, not only do they also hate the jerks with a burning passion, they also hate that Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

Nico: Oh boy, I hate to find out what they've done to earn their hatred.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll wish they were all begging for mercy when you all hear the tale tomorrow, the same with Killjoy Huggins, only he wouldn't be begging for mercy, no, more like pleading for his life.

Man Ray: The rest of the Blood Spiral is still out there.

Me: But we're ready for them.

Major Disaster: But at least the Betrayer and Rassimov are gone.

Me: Yep.

Cluemaster: They WERE the leaders after all.

Xenia: That's right.

Tchang Zu: This was a victory either way.

Johnny 13: You're right about that

Me: Yep and after 7 years, justice has caught up.

Nico: Yep it sure has. Great job today everyone.

Lok: (To the viewers) Boy this was an awesome and fun adventure. Hope you all liked it/

Me: We all did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Blood Spiral has begun to show itself. But now their leader and the Betrayer are now forgotten memories.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Silverstream, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman and Stone Kirby along with Goro, The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Evil Roxas, Pineoctopus, Psycho Yellow and Lord Pain are heading to The Breakfast Bog from the Cloudy With a Chance of Meatballs 2 movie and we're going on an awesome quicksand rescue spree. We're going to rescue Sailor Soldiers from a bunch of worlds as well as battle Another Wonder Almighty and this one is going to be the most powerful one of them all. Also we're going to battle Another Goro and this one is gonna be awesome. Also we're going to meet a Qwilfish Gene-slammer named Varina Cheng and she is Qin's sister that is a mermaid.

The next match-up in this saga is Paula Chawa - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa and Lincoln VS Javier Medina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Maryland, and we're going to take down a despicable bully named Orson Matthews, he's a rotten, black-hearted, despicable bully from the past of Lincoln's three Guardian Angels whom we're going to meet in the future: Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews. The reason why he's called rotten, black-hearted, and despicable is because that jerk has gotten off on tormenting the girls by blackmailing Crystal into doing whatever he says, making the life of his little sister, Dulcie, a nightmare, and pulling cruel pranks on

Sophie and trying to ruin her academic record. The girls eventually had enough, and they formed an awesome club called The Fearless Club, and they not only stood up to Orson, but they got back at that despicable prick in truly spectacular ways: with Crystal, Dulcie activated the sprinkler system which sprayed Orson and his Elite Club when they were at his house, with Dulcie, she and her dancing partner beat Orson and his partner, and due to the assault Orson committed, he was stripped of the right to compete in any international dance competition for two years, and with Sophie, thanks to the help of Crystal and Dulcie, they found out their school's principal was involved in not only turning a blind eye to Orson's constant troublemaking and bullying, but he was also helping Orson stay on top of his classes in school, and on top of that, Orson's family was also the school's biggest sponsor and it was also found out that Orson had stolen Sophie's work and copied it. In the end, the Education Ministry stepped in and their ex-principal was fired for what he's done and he was stripped of his license, and as for Orson, he was immediately expelled from school for his evil misdeeds. Orson tried to get his revenge on them, but Lincoln found out about it and he beat Orson up and he had that despicable bastard arrested and sent to juvie for his crimes. But, now Orson's broken out and he wants revenge, but we're ready for that prick. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Xyster, Cahoot, Déjà-Jin, Roarick, Osstax, Knucklehead, G'Day, Larvaluss, Frondley, Mushaboom, and Enchantling, their names are

Amy Strikechomp, the Xyster Gene-Slammer

Belle Strikechomp, the Cahoot Gene-Slammer

Cecily Strikechomp, the Déjà-Jin Gene-Slammer

Dakota Strikechomp, the Roarick Gene-Slammer

Emily Strikechomp, the Osstax Gene-Slammer

Freya Strikechomp, the Knucklehead Gene-Slammer

Lara Strikechomp, the G'Day Gene-Slammer

Mila Strikechomp, the Larvaluss Gene-Slammer

Olive Strikechomp, the Frondley Gene-Slammer

Sarah Strikechomp, the Mushaboom Gene-Slammer

And Willow Strikechomp, the Enchantling Gene-Slammer

These eleven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from New York and classmates in Cooking, and they are masters of various cuisines, especially French Cuisine. They would also help Lynn Sr. with cooking in the kitchen, as well as protecting Lincoln from those who would try to hurt him, especially Flip and Killjoy Huggins. In fact, Killjoy Huggins tried to ruin Lincoln's good name, but before he could even try, The Strikechomp Sisters shoved enough horseradish down his throat to make Killjoy Huggins have a nasty case of diarrhea that lasts for four weeks. To show thanks for saving him, Lincoln took The Strikechomp Sisters to Bubblaine where he kissed each of the Strikechomp Sisters underwater. But, they're also more than just masters of various cuisines, they're also expert fighters, and the reason for that is they're the sisters of Lincoln's future wife, Fasha, and they hate the jerks and Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

Get ready for an awesome and powerful strange battle as we face the Teen Titans villain Newfu and that is gonna be a weird one as we make that Tofu Cube pay for trying to destroy us.

See you all tomorrow.

# Company of The Living Tofu

This is a chapter based on the Teen Titans Villain Newfu

---

SPLAT!

Walking through the Breakfast Bog on the Food Island version of Swallow Falls in Lake Huron was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Silverstream, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman and Stone Kirby along with Goro, The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Evil Roxas, Pineoctopus, Psycho Yellow and Lord Pain and we were there for a really awesome rescue.

Me: Boy this is a sticky place.

Qin: Syrupy too.

Camie: But this is amazing that Flint's machine did all this.

Xenia: We were amazed ourselves.

Lola: Yeah we sure were.

Nico: It sure was awesome.

Carly Atlas: You got that right.

Varie: But the Syrup tastes really good.

Silverstream: Yeah it sure does.

Nico: Silverstream, I want to thank you, Goro, and your teams for coming.

Silverstream: No problem Nico. It's always so fun to help you out.

I looked in Natsu Hyuga's eyes.

Me: Natsu I know that the Hyuga clan has not been kind to you because of your clans customs but Lord Hiashi has put the Hyuga Elders in their places.

Natsu Hyuga: It's not that. It's just that I feel like a slave still.

Nico: Slave? If you feel like a slave, I'd hate to say what you feeling free looks like.

Me: Nico for years the main house of the Hyuga Clan has divided them. They have the Branch House and they don't like it. They made a slave seal that's a curse.

She showed the seal in the middle of her forehead. It was an X with 2 lines

Camie: Oh man.

Me: I convinced Lord Hiashi to stop using that seal forever. I couldn't let them suffer like this.

Nico: What I mean is that you shouldn't feel like a slave anymore.

Natsu Hyuga: I know. But it's hard for me to be free. I feel like I have had my free will stolen.

Me: Then maybe it's time for you to learn how to be free.

I had my hand glow and I put it on her forehead and removed the seal and it was gone.

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: You are free now Natsu.

Fu: Yeah you need to have your own life and do what you like to do instead of being treated like a slave.

Silverstream: I agree there Natsu.

Nico: J.D. what did you say to Lord Hiashi?

Me: I'm glad you asked Nico. In 150,000 years I decided to help Lord Hiashi by reminding him that he was clan head and that they should not boss him around like a thumbsucking child.

FLASHBACK - 150,000 Years Hence

I was over in the Hyuga Clan Compound.

Lord Hiashi: I'm honored that you would visit me J.D. especially after how you helped save Hinata and Hina.

Me: I'm glad I am able to come Loud Hiashi. I'm sorry if I am interrupted anything of importance.

Lord Hiashi: No it's all right J.D.

I saw sadness in Lord Hiashi's eyes.

Me: Lord Hiashi is something troubling you? I see that you are having clan problem.

Lord Hiashi: How do you know?

Me: I can tell that there are things going on between you and the Clan Elders. Like they are pushing you around.

Lord Hiashi: (Sighs) Yes you are right J.D. The Clan Elders have been pushing me around ever since the night of the 9 Tails Attack. They have taken too much power from me and are blackmailing me and ordering me to do stuff I don't like against my will and they are making me treat the clan members like slaves and garbage.

Me: Haven't you gone to the Hokage about this?

Lord Hiashi: I tried many times but they were always one step ahead of me.

Me: Looks like the village as a whole is not the only one that has corruption issues. Lord Hiashi you need to take the bull by the horns and remind the Hyuga Elders that YOU are the one in charge! YOU make the rules in the clan, YOU make the laws in the clan and YOU tell THEM what to do! No one else! Have you noticed the way the branch house is feeling because of that slave mark? They are absolutely miserable! The way they look in their eyes, they want to be free and do the things they like. They feel like they have no free will! They are suffering because of it and they feel like they are suffering a fate worse than death. That seal needs to be stopped. And you need to tell those Hyuga Elders that YOU are the head and the Hyuga Clan Branch House needs to be free and help around the village. Not just in the compound in isolation.

Hiashi knew that I was right and that he needs to take a stand!

Hiashi Hyuga: You're right! This has gone on long enough! It's time for me to grow a backbone!

Lord Hiashi went to tell the Hyuga Elders off.

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Nico: Whoa you really gave good advice.

Me: Yep. Here is where it gets good.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

In the Elder Chambers the Elders were talking when me and Hiashi came in.

Hyuga Elder: Ah Hiashi. How goes the business with…

Hiashi: Quiet! Your corruption ends now! The Hyuga Council is hereby disbanded! I am now abolishing the use of the Hyuga Clan Seal forever and I am merging the Branch House back into the main house!

Hyuga Elder: WHAT!?

Me: Lets get one thing straight you senile old buzzards! Hiashi is the clan head and you have no right to tell him what to do! He makes the decisions and he does what's best for the clan and you all have taken that away from him! You have no right to boss him around like a little kid!

Hyuga Elder: HOW DARE YOU…

Me: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH! I'm not finished yet! Also your corruption has gone on long enough too! You wanted to bring the Hyuga Clan to power and you don't care how you were going to get that power. Also you treated many people in the clan like dirt and I for one will not stand for it one second longer! From now on, you take the orders from Hiashi! What he says, GOES!

Lord Hiruzen came!

Lord Hiruzen: I agree! And I agree with every word that J.D. said to. ANBU arrest them all for treason and prep them for execution. I will not tolerate their treachery any longer.

Hyuga Elder: WHAT!? You can't do this to us!

Lord Hiruzen: You are no longer welcome in the Leaf.

They took the elders away.

Lord Hiashi: Thank you so much J.D. Now I can set the Hyuga Clan on the right path without slavery and the clan divided.

Me: It was my pleasure Lord Hiashi.

We shook hands.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Whoa! That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah you rid the entirety of the clan of their corruption.

Natsu Hyuga: And he will always be a great hero for that. And J.D. is right. I should be free. Not a slave forever.

Nico patted me on the back.

Nico: You have a really good heart.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: (To Natsu) And how do you feel right now?

Natsu Hyuga: In all honesty, I feel good. Now I can be a restaurant chef. I'm a really good cook.

Qin: That's great Natsu.

Varie: Yeah we're glad that you are free.

Me: Yeah.

Natsu Hyuga: Same here.

Laney: And I agree with everything that J.D. did there. No one should ever be treated like that.

Me: That's right. Now the branch house is completely emancipated.

Camie: Good. I'm glad.

Me: Yep. But yesterday got rid of 7 years of rage in me.

Maria: So, maybe ALL the Blood Spiral isn't dealt with. But at least their leaders are.

Me: Yeah and now the followers are leaderless sheep.

Xenia: Now we got them right where we want them.

Me: Yep.

Lola: And soon they will all be destroyed forever.

Camie: Yep and the world will be saved from them.

Me: And all of Huntik's major enemies will be destroyed.

Nico: We got all the time in the world to take them out.

Me: Yeah there's no rush.

Nico: How do you feel now that you got 7 years worth of rage out of you?

Me: Honestly I feel good. Now that Rassimov and The Betrayer are gone forever the world can rest easy.

Qin: That's great!

Cassidy: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: We still have yet to get to know most of the other Huntik members though.

Me: That's gonna be a while. There's a lot of them.

Nico: Yep.

SPLAT!

We were walking on syrup.

Me: Sticky huh?

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: (Licks syrup) But it's a tasty place.

We saw a butter toads and Mosquitoast.

Nico: Poromon and the other mascots finally found a job.

Me: Did they really?

Nico: Yep. It's at a place called Mega Meaty Meat. It just was built yesterday.

Me: Wow! That's interesting. (In my head) Hmm. That restaurant is very family. Beast Boy told me about it. Something is very fishy. I didn't see any signs or anything advertising for hiring positions in it. Also it might have something to do with cows that have been disappearing around the area these last few days. Hmm.

Nico: J.D. are you thinking?

Me: Yeah something is very fishy Nico.

Nico: How so?

Me: I'm getting a weird feeling that this restaurant is not what it seems.

Nico: Hmm.

May: We'll have to look into it later.

Me: Yeah.

But then…

?: HELP ME!

Nico: UH OH!

Me: CODE Q-BEIGE! LETS GO!

We ran to the west and found a girl sinking in nutella quicksand! She was a girl with blond hair and blue and red clothes!

Me: (GASP!) Camie Pagemaster A.K.A. Sailor Pagemaster Library!

Nico: The World of The Pagemaster!? Whoa!

Sailor Pagemaster Library: Thank goodness you guys came!

I flew over and grabbed her hand and helped her out and pulled her out and brought her over.

Me: You all right?

Sailor Pagemaster Library: Yeah thanks to you guys.

Nico: Wait. You're not one of Swartz's creations?

Sailor Pagemaster Library: No I'm not.

But then I sensed a massive and incredible power!

Me: WHOA! Holy cow! I'm sensing an incredible enormous power!

Nico: Whoa! I feel it too!

Xenia: Wow! What power!

Me: What is that?

Sailor Pagemaster Library: That's the sailor soldier that is one of

Swartz's creations. But there are 5 more of us before her.

Me: Oh boy.

?: HELP ME! HELP!

Me: Oh boy!

We went northwest and found another Sailor Soldier sinking in Nutella quicksand and she had black hair and orange and tan clothes!

Me: Pocahontas Smith A.K.A. Sailor New World!

Nico: The world of Pocahontas too!?

Eli: Cool!

I flew out and me and Eli grabbed her and pulled her out and brought her over.

Sailor New World: That was close.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: Wow the World of Pocahontas.

Sailor New World: That's right.

Nico: Four to go!

Me: Who brought you here?

Sailor New World: It was a crazy woman with red hair and she had a white uniform with a red R and had piercing red eyes.

WE GASPED!

All of us: AN EVIL VERSION OF JESSIE!

Me: Not good! Jessie's Dark Side is causing problems!

Nico: So her inner demons have come out!

May: Just like old times!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: I have a really nasty surprise in store for her.

Qin: Oh yeah.

?: HELP!

Me: Lets go!

We went to the northeast and then we saw another sailor soldier! She had green hair and yellow clothes and was sinking in syrup quicksand!

Me: (GASP) Isabella Nublar A.K.A. Sailor Isla Nublar!

Nico: You got to be kidding me! The World of Jurassic Park too!?

Eli: WHOA! I got this!

Eli flew over and grabbed her hand and pulled her out and brought her over.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: You okay Isabella?

Sailor Isla Nublar: Thanks to you guys.

Me: I take it you heard…

Sailor Isla Nublar: I know. Isla Nublar is gone.

Me: It exploded with 1815 Mount Tambora Strength and sunk into the ocean.

Nico: Yeah that was awful!

Lola: But we got all the dinosaurs out of there and relocated them and made our own park for them called Paleozoid World.

Sailor Isla Nublar: I heard about that and I'm really glad all the dinosaurs are all safe.

Aylene C.: I'm glad they all are too.

Eli: Same here.

Maria: Who's left to rescue?

?: HELP!

Nico: Lets go find out!

We went to the north and found another Sailor Soldier and she was in vanilla frosting quicksand! She had rainbow hair and rainbow Sailor Clothes.

Me: (GASP) Wendy Equestria A.K.A. Sailor Equestria!

Twilight Sparkle: Equestria's Sailor Soldier!

Applejack: Well I'll be!

Rainbow Dash: Me and Eli got this!

They flew over to her and pulled her out and brought her over.

Me: Are you okay?

Sailor Equestria: I am now. Thanks to you guys. Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Everypony. Great to see you all again.

Fluttershy: Same here Isabella.

Rarity: Thank goodness you're all right darling.

Sailor Equestria: I heard you guys did so much all over Equestria and I couldn't be more proud of all of you.

Me: Well we got rid of all of Equestria's major enemies and they are now forgotten memories.

Xenia: The Prime Universe versions of them anyways.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy thank goodness for that.

Sailor Equestria: I'm glad you guys did.

Nico: Eli, sense if Swartz's creations are near.

Eli: Right.

He did so.

Eli: Found them! 25 klicks to the west and closing.

Me: Good. Plenty of time.

?: HELP!

We went to the northwest and we saw a sailor soldier that had black hair and grey clothes and she was sinking in strawberry syrup.

Me: (GASP) Alice Raccoon A.K.A. Sailor Raccoon City!

We gasped!

Nico: You got to be kidding! The World of Resident Evil's Sailor Soldier!?

Varie: Boy that is amazing!

Me and Camie flew over and pulled her out.

Nico: Are you all right?

Sailor Raccoon City: Thanks to all of you guys.

May: Is that everyone?

Me: Almost. 1 more.

Eli: I sense her that way!

We went to the west and we saw an evil version of Jessie putting a sailor soldier with brown hair and yellow clothes and she was sinking in green apple syrup.

Evil Jessie: (LAUGHS MALEVOLENTLY) You will die here!

Sailor Poultry Prison: You will never get away with this!

Evil Jessie: I already will!

But then an energy disk flew and slashed her hair off!

Evil Jessie screamed!

Nico: You get away from her right now you bitch!

Me and Eli flew over!

Me: Camille Poultria A.K.A. Sailor Poultry Prison. The world of Chicken Run's Sailor Soldier.

Me and Eli got her out.

We were facing her.

Evil Jessie was crying.

Evil Jessie: Since I was a child my hair was my only companion and now it's been destroyed.

Her crying then turned into crazy laughter.

May went and landed in front of her.

May: Long time no see Jessie.

Me: The Hair Police came and took your hair away.

Evil Jessie: HOW DARE YOU!? You insult my hair prepare for trouble!

Me: Bring it on you bitch! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Nico: Yeah bring it on baby cakes! (Cracks Knuckles)

May: Blaziken, Blaze Kick!

Her Blaziken flared up a fire foot and smashed her down with a powerful kick!

Nico: YEAH!

May kicked Evil Jessie in the stomach and punched her in her face and kicked her in her face down!

Evil Jessie got up and she REALLY WAS PISSED!

May: Beautifly, Silver Wind!

May's Beautifly fired waves of silver wind and blew her into a massive pile pancakes and they fell onto her and buried her.

She got up and was pissed and the I fired a wave of water and drenched her! SHE WAS REALLY SEEING RED! HER EYES WERE GLOWING RED AND THEN NUCLEAR EXPLOSIONS WENT OFF IN THEM AND THAT SHOWED THAT SHE WAS BEYOND PISSED!

May: Glaceon, Ice Beam!

Her Glaceon fired an ice beam and froze Evil Jessie in a block of ice.

Qin: Not used to people giving you the cold shoulder huh?

Qin fired a ball of fire and it hit her and she exploded into a million pieces and was destroyed!

Nico: Nice shot Qin.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah!

Then the Wonder Almighty Book started glowing!

Qin: Whoa the Wonder Almighty Book is glowing!

Xenia: This one is all powerful!

Me: No kidding!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: I have a feeling this one is gonna be a strong one so ALL of us will face her.

Nico: Good idea.

Then out came a dark angel and she had black hair and black angel wings and a black outfit.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Wow! Like a true dark angel of the night.

Camie: Wow!

Another Wonder Almighty: But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier and she had black hair and black and purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Virgo Amedala A.K.A. Sailor Virgo Supercluster!

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA!

Sailor Virgo Supercluster: Yes and it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Virgo.

Nico: Whoa your power is amazing!

Me: Sailor Virgo Supercluster is the most powerful Sailor Soldier ever.

I went over her history.

The most powerful sailor soldier in the entire universe, and with omnipotent power and with the power of 2,000 galaxies at her command, she is beyond more powerful than Sailor Galaxia. Her power is incredible. She is also the sister of Queen Amedala from Naboo. She is a powerful master of everything in the universe.

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed!

Maria: Yep: All of us are definitely facing her.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: So awesome!

Me: Yep. By the way Virgo any other opponents with you?

Sailor Virgo Supercluster: Yes as a matter of fact there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Goro.

Goro: Another version of me? Wow!

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Virgo Supercluster: Friendly and this one knows Nico and she is really funny.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Yeah. Shall we dance?

Sailor Virgo Supercluster: I am ready for this.

She went back into her dark angel form.

We went at her and fired waves of energy and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called DARK ANGEL WONDER ALMIGHTY! Then it turned into a huge Wonder Ride Book and it was THE OMNIPOTENT BOOK OF INFINITY!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Whoa the Power from that book is incredible!

Lola: Yeah!

I went over to Sailor Virgo Supercluster and picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: We should hang onto this.

Me: Good idea.

I put the book in my book bag.

Nico: Yeah. Hey is there a draft here?

Me: Uhh Nico look down.

Nico saw that his pants were pulled down by someone when he wasn't looking!

Nico: (SCREAMS)

He pulled them up and blushed.

Nico: Pull my pants down will you!?

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Who are you and how are you able to turn invisible?!

Another Goro: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) No and sorry Nico. Just like old times.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I had a feeling it was you Vicky Ann Serenity.

Me: You are quite the prankster.

Another Goro: I sure am and I did all sorts of crazy pranks. Also I'm a Granbull Gene-slammer too. Not only am I a great prankster but I'm also a very powerful fighter too.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure is

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Goro: No he didn't promise me anything. I gave him an atomic wedgie and kicked him in the crotch and took off.

Me: Ooh nice one!

Qin: Yeah that is funny! Vicky Ann has a powerful crotchbusting kick and she can smash anyone's sex drive into dust.

Lola: Wow!

Qin: Yeah I know.

Another Goro: Yeah that is funny. Not only am I a good prankster but I know how to smash some nuts.

We laughed!

Nico: You know this is the first time a gene-slammer for me has been Another-ified.

Me: That is true.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Time to test your might! (ACTIVATES GORO'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH! And now GET OFF OF MY MOUNTAIN! (ACTIVATES THE GHOST OF JEREMIAH PRATT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her all over again.

May: (gets out Evil Roxas' Ridewatch) Time to see if this gets me a Keyblade.

She activated it and she got the Oblivion and Oathkeeper Keyblades and she fired waves of light and smashed her down!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yeah!

May: Now this. (ACTIVATES PINEOCTOPUS'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Psycho Yellow's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired yellow energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Maria activated Lord Pain's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her with a mace club and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Take that!

Dumbbelltron and his team consisting of Laughing Ghosts, Mad Giraffes, Universe 666 Zira, Evil Chili Pot and Creeper appeared.

Nico: Nice team, Dumbbelltron!

Dumbbelltron: Thanks Nico.

Lola: It's cool though.

Natsu Hyuga: My turn!

She activated the Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then something jumped out and landed in front of us and it was a Qwilfish!

Me: Whoa a Qwilfish!

Qwilfish: (In a girls voice) Nice jump though.

Qin: (Gasp!) Varina! It's you!

Qwilfish: Yep.

Nico: Varina? Wow! I haven't seen you since we were in high school.

Qwilfish: I know. I got this.

She fired waves of bubbles and smashed down Another Goro and then we saw that she was also a granbull. I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Nico pulled out a grey jumpsuit. Granbull wobbled and then reverted back and Vicky Ann was a girl with magenta hair and she had magenta gym clothes on.

Vicky Ann Serenity: (Groans) What a rush.

Varina reverted back and she was a mermaid with black hair and had a red clam bra and a red tail.

Qin went and hugged her.

Natsu Hyuga: Do you two have any favorite memories of Nico you want to share?

Vicky Ann Serenity: My favorite is when me and Nico pranked a mean lunch lady at school for serving us Liver and Onions. We put chum in her meals and the health department had her arrested and and school fired her and they hired a great lunch lady that serves great food.

Me: Oh that is funny!

Qin: Very fitting for her.

Varina: Yeah. My favorite is when me and Qin went swimming and we found this awesome sunken pirate ship and got a treasure from it.

Nicole: You have the makings of an awesome treasure hunter Varina.

Varina: Yep.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Vicky Ann Serenity: We did too Nico.

Varina: Same here.

Me: Lets go home.

We did so.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko,

Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, and Melanie Moondancer are heading to Maryland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got a big mission for this rescue.

We're going to take down a despicable bully named Orson Matthews, he's a rotten, black-hearted, despicable bully from the past of Lincoln's three Guardian Angels whom we'll meet in the future: Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews, and that jerk has gotten off on tormenting the girls by blackmailing Crystal into doing whatever he says, making the life of his little sister, Dulcie, a nightmare, and for pulling cruel pranks on Sophie and trying to ruin her academic record. The girls eventually had enough, and they formed an awesome club called The Fearless Club, and they not only stood up to Orson and their old school's unfair system, but they also got back at that despicable prick in truly spectacular ways: with Crystal, Dulcie activated the sprinkler system which sprayed Orson and his Elite Club when they were at his house, with Dulcie, she and her dancing partner beat Orson and his partner, and due to the assault Orson committed, he was stripped of the right to compete in any international dance competition for two years, and with Sophie, thanks to the help of Crystal and Dulcie, they found out their school's principal was involved in not only turning a blind eye to Orson's constant troublemaking and bullying, but he was also helping Orson stay on top of his classes in school, and on top of that, Orson's family was also the school's biggest sponsor and it was also found out that Orson had stolen Sophie's work and copied it. In the end, the Education Ministry stepped in and their ex-principal was fired for what he's done and he was stripped of his license, and as for Orson, he was immediately expelled from school for his evil misdeeds. Orson tried to get his revenge on them, but Lincoln found out about it and he beat Orson up and he had that despicable bastard arrested and sent to juvie for his crimes. But, now Orson's broken out and he wants revenge, but we're ready for that prick.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Maryland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got a big mission for this rescue: we're going to take down that despicable Orson Matthews.

Nicholette Torrington: That douchebag, I thought we'd seen the last of him after you pulverized him.

Me: So, we got a bully Lincoln's dealt with in the past, can you tell us about this moron?

Lincoln: Gladly. Orson Matthews is a rotten, black-hearted, despicable bully from the past of my three Guardian Angels who we'll meet in the future: Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews, and that jerk has gotten off on tormenting the girls by blackmailing Crystal into doing whatever he says, making the life of his little sister, Dulcie, a nightmare, and for pulling cruel pranks on Sophie and trying to ruin her academic record.

Nico: What a douchebag!

Lincoln: He sure is, and the girls eventually had enough, and they formed an awesome club called The Fearless Club, and they not only stood up to Orson and their old school's unfair system, but they also got back at that despicable prick in truly spectacular ways: with Crystal, Dulcie activated the sprinkler system which sprayed Orson and his Elite Club when they were at his house, with Dulcie, she and her dancing partner beat Orson and his partner, and due to the assault Orson committed, he was stripped of the right to compete in any international dance competition for two years, and with Sophie, thanks to the help of Crystal and Dulcie, they found out their school's principal was involved in not only turning a blind eye to Orson's constant troublemaking and bullying, but he was also helping Orson stay on top of his classes in school, and on top of that, Orson's family was also the school's biggest sponsor and it was also found out that Orson had stolen Sophie's work and copied it.

Me: He's not only a bully, but also a plagiarizer, that's just disgusting!

Nicholette Torrington: Yep. But, in the end, the Education Ministry stepped in and their ex-principal was fired for what he's done and he was stripped of his license, and as for Orson, he was immediately expelled from school for his evil misdeeds. Orson tried to get his revenge on them, but Lincoln found out about it and he beat Orson up and he had that despicable bastard arrested and sent to juvie for his crimes.

Nico: Jeez. Wait, where was their old school at?

Lincoln: In Kalamazoo, Michigan, their old school was Kalamazoo High, but that place has quite a bad reputation, thanks to the ex-principal and Orson. After that, the school underwent major changes in their school system, and not only that, but a new principal was brought in, who brought order and fairness to the school. But, Crystal, Dulcie, and Sophie changed schools and enrolled in Royal Woods High School, and not only that, but The Fearless Club would also expand even more, and it would also include members who'd been terrorized by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their dark sides come out.

Luna: Yeah, and those girls definitely know how to stand up to those five, and their experiences with Orson really helped out greatly. But, I can't believe Orson broke out of juvie to get revenge again on The Fearless Club, bro.

Lincoln: But, he also wants revenge on me for ruining his first attempt at revenge, he really is insane and vengeful, but too bad for him, any violent action he takes against me will not end well for him, and this time, he's getting put in a more secure facility for good, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Luster Dawn.

Luster Dawn: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Xyster, Cahoot, Déjà-Jin, Roarick, Osstax, Knucklehead, G'Day, Larvaluss, Frondley, Mushaboom, and Enchantling arrive, and with them are the nine girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Xyster, Cahoot, Déjà-Jin, Roarick, Osstax, Knucklehead, G'Day, Larvaluss, Frondley, Mushaboom, and Enchantling, awesome.

Xyster: (Girl's voice) You got that right, and we got the girls away from that prick, Orson Matthews.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Amy Strikechomp, I knew it was you, along with Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp, it's awesome to see you girls again, but we'll talk later, something tells me you girls already got Orson really steamed.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCHES, YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Suddenly, we saw our target, Orson Matthews, and man, was he absolutely pissed off.

Lincoln: And if I had to guess, Sarah was the one who put hot sauce down his underpants, right? Nice one, now let's make him cry like a baby.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super

Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Luster Dawn and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Orson Matthews, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln used his eleven white wolf tails and they were punching that despicable jerk all over the place, and with one final punch from Lincoln, he knocked out Orson and he fell onto the floor and he was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and picked up by the cops. We cheered as we holster our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: Have fun spending the rest of your life in prison, you jerk. (To Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp) And it's so good to see you all again, Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp.

Amy Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Xyster, she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue open blouse, sleeveless grey midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, food, and bones on the coattails and on the back is Xyster and holstered on her back is a massive Xyster-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Xyster etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Xyster heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Xyster heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large Xyster heads for the pommel.

Belle Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings with stars and galaxies and she reigned in the power of Cahoot, she's dressed in a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, stars, and owls on the coattails and on the back is Cahoot and holstered on her back is a massive Cahoot-themed greatsword with embedded grey gems and Cahoot etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Cahoot heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Cahoot heads and large grey gem on the bottom of the large Cahoot heads for the pommel.

Cecily Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white and red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Déjà-Jin, she's dressed in a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, faeries, and yetis on the coattails and on the back is Déjà-Jin and holstered on her back is a massive Déjà-Jin-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Déjà-Jin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Déjà-Jin heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Déjà-Jin heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Déjà-Jin heads for the pommel.

Dakota Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black and white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white and black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Roarick, she's dressed in a sleeveless white open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, bones, and monsters on the coattails and on the back is Roarick and holstered on her back is a massive Roarick-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Roarick etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large

Roarick heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Roarick heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Roarick heads for the pommel.

Emily Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful grey angel wings and she reigned in the power of Osstax, she's dressed in a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, faeries, bones, and towers on the coattails and on the back is Osstax and holstered on her back is a massive Osstax-themed greatsword with embedded grey gems and Osstax etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Osstax heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Osstax heads and large grey gem on the bottom of the large Osstax heads for the pommel.

Freya Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Knucklehead, she's dressed in a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, green skirt, green pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, faeries, light, and golems on the coattails and on the back is Knucklehead and holstered on her back is a massive Knucklehead-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Knucklehead etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large Knucklehead heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Knucklehead heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Knucklehead heads for the pommel.

Lara Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long light purple hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful light purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of G'Day, she's dressed in a sleeveless light purple open blouse, sleeveless light purple midriff top, light purple skirt, light purple pants, light purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, bones, and monsters on the coattails and on the back is G'Day and holstered on her back is a massive G'Day-themed greatsword with embedded light purple gems and G'Day etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large G'Day heads for the crossguard, large light purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large G'Day heads and large light purple gem on the bottom of the large G'Day heads for the pommel.

Mila Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Larvaluss, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, black skirt, purple pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, faeries, and monsters on the coattails and on the back is Larvaluss and holstered on her back is a massive Larvaluss-themed greatsword with embedded grey gems and Larvaluss etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large Larvaluss heads for the crossguard, large midnight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Larvaluss heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large Larvaluss heads for the pommel.

Olive Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long light green hair, light green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful light green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Frondley, she's dressed in a sleeveless light green open blouse, sleeveless light green midriff top, light green skirt, light green pants, light green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, faeries, and trees on the coattails and on the back is Frondley and holstered on her back is a massive Frondley-themed greatsword with embedded light green gems and Frondley etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light green blade, large Frondley heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Frondley heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Frondley heads for the pommel.

Sarah Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long rainbow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Mushaboom, she's dressed in a sleeveless white open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, purple skirt, orange pants, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, bones, faeries, and mushrooms on the coattails and on the back is Mushaboom and holstered on her back is a massive Cahoot-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Mushaboom etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large Mushaboom heads for the crossguard, large grey gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Mushaboom heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large Mushaboom heads for the pommel.

And Willow Strikechomp reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Enchantling, she's dressed in a sleeveless blue open blouse, sleeveless blue midriff top, blue skirt, blue pants, blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy, music, light, bones, faeries, and monsters on the coattails and on the back is Enchantling and holstered on her back is a massive Enchantling-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Enchantling etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large Enchantling heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Enchantling heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Enchantling heads for the pommel.

Amy Strikechomp: You too, Lincoln.

Belle Strikechomp: It's really been such a long time since we last met.

Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and the Strikechomp Sisters are are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eleven since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amy Strikechomp: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, these eleven girls are Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp, they're my Guardian Angels from New York and classmates in Cooking, and they are masters of various cuisines, especially French Cuisine. They would also help Dad with cooking in the kitchen, as well as protecting me from those who would try to hurt him, especially Flip and Killjoy Huggins.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, in fact, Killjoy Huggins tried to ruin Lincoln's good name, but before he could even try, The Strikechomp Sisters shoved enough horseradish down his throat to make Killjoy Huggins have a nasty case of diarrhea that lasts for four weeks.

We laughed hysterically.

Nico: Oh man, oh, now that was awesome!

Me: Stupid Killjoy! He deserved it.

Giselle Harrington: He sure did, and to show thanks for saving him, Lincoln took The Strikechomp Sisters to Bubblaine where he kissed each of the Strikechomp Sisters underwater. But, they're also more than just masters of various cuisines, they're also expert fighters, and the reason for that is they're the sisters of Lincoln's future wife, Fasha, and they hate the jerks and Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

We gasped.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Fasha: It's true, they're my sisters, but they wound up heading for New York before Planet Vegeta was destroyed, and they also hated Frieza and his forces for everything they've done, and that also includes Raditz and Nappa.

Amy Strikechomp: Those two fuckers are utter disgraces to the Saiyan Race, and I'm glad Lincoln got rid of those two assholes last year, and Damian Alaister crossed a fucking line when he brought them back. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something me and my sisters want to give you.

Fasha: Let me guess, you and the rest of the girls want to give Lincoln your blood, right, Amy?

Amy Strikechomp: How did you know about that, Fasha? Wait a second, did you let him…?!

Fasha showed the marks Lincoln left on her when he fed on her blood, and the rest of Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the marks Lincoln left on them when he fed on their blood.

Belle Strikechomp: (Whistles) He sure marked you, alright, sis.

Lincoln went up to each one of the Strikechomp Sisters, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Amy Strikechomp: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Cecily Strikechomp: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp.

Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Eun Mi Kim A.K.A. Panda, Kanya "Chompoo" Juntasa, Maria da Conceição Almeida A.K.A. Ramba, Perereca, Fabrícia Roberta Vincentine A.K.A. Coelha, and Isabella Rodriguez A.K.A. Cobra from Capoeira Fighter and Hanna Ackerson, Simone, and Hinagiku from Street Fighter.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eun Mi Kim A.K.A. Panda, Kanya "Chompoo" Juntasa, Maria da Conceição Almeida A.K.A. Ramba, Perereca, Fabrícia Roberta Vincentine A.K.A. Coelha, and Isabella Rodriguez A.K.A. Cobra from Capoeira Fighter and Hanna Ackerson, Simone, and Hinagiku from Street Fighter.

Nicole: (Whistles) Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eun Mi Kim: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Eun Mi Kim and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from that despicable douchebag, Orson Matthews, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Eun Mi Kim: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eun Mi Kim: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eun Mi Kim A.K.A. Panda, Kanya "Chompoo" Juntasa, Maria da Conceição Almeida A.K.A. Ramba, Perereca, Fabrícia Roberta Vincentine A.K.A. Coelha, Isabella Rodriguez A.K.A. Cobra, Hanna Ackerson, Simone, and Hinagiku

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Orson Matthews, a despicable bully and jerk from the past of Lincoln's three Guardian Angels whom we're going to meet in the future: Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews, and he wanted revenge on Lincoln for what he did in beating him up when he tried to get revenge on The Fearless Club.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in giving that douchebag a brutal beatdown and Lincoln giving him a K.O. punch to his face and knocking him down and out and tying him up and getting him sent away by the cops, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and the Strikechomp Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Jeez, that guy was a really big jerk and total dumbass.

Lincoln: He sure was, but we gave him the beatdown of his life, and I also used my tails to punch him in his face many times and all over the place.

Amy Strikechomp: Man, he must've been working out his tails like crazy to get them that strong.

Nico: He did, but when we run into Crystal, Dulcie, and Sophie in the future, we'll tell them of what Lincoln did to that dumbass. Too bad we didn't give him the finger when the cops took him.

Lincoln: He probably won't see it, I did knock him out hard.

---

After taking down Orson Matthews and sending him away to prison for good this time, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Amy Strikechomp: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years.

Belle Strikechomp: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Strikechomp: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much

bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Dakota Strikechomp: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Amy, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln? We know of what you girls did to that stupid Killjoy Huggins, and that was hilarious.

Amy Strikechomp: Oh, we have a video of one little incident where Lincoln beat down Lynn while we were at our gym.

Amy Strikechomp pulls up the video as it played on the screen, and we saw Lincoln, the Strikechomp Sisters, and the rest of his Guardian Angels working out at the huge gym they made, and Lincoln who was dressed in an orange tank top, orange gym shorts, and sneakers was lifting 900,000-lb barbells and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and they were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds.

But, their day was about to be rudely interrupted by one meat-headed, superstition-crazed, rowdy, violent-tempered, and outright obnoxious sister.

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRPPPPPPPP!

Past Amy Strikechomp: What the hell was that?!

Past Emily Strikechomp: (Gasps) Oh no. Guardian Angels, we got a Code: Red, she's on the rampage again.

Past Lincoln: Lynn, oh, what's gotten into you this time?!

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw Lynn, her eyes red with anger and hatred, snarling like a wild beast, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again!

Past Cecily Strikechomp: You again, Lynn?! I ought to beat your brains in if you got any, and I think I will!

Past Isabella Lupa: You've had this coming for a long time, you walking gym bag!

Past Lincoln: No, girls, let me handle her.

Lincoln and the Guardian Angels stopped working out to confront Lynn, who was already acting like a monster. Suddenly, Lincoln took off his sweat-covered tank top revealing his massive and extremely muscular body and eight-pack abs, and covered in sweat, which made his Guardian Angels blush, and he spread out his massive white angel wings.

May: Oh, you are so dead again, Lynn.

Then, in the video, we saw Lynn run at Lincoln on all fours like the animal she is, but Lincoln stood ready, and as Lynn pounced on him, Lincoln grabbed her and he threw her right into an exercise mat and she crashed onto it. Lynn got up and she roared like a monster again, but Lincoln didn't care about that: he wasn't going to let that animal cause havoc again. Then, Lincoln went on the attack as he used some awesome wrestling moves on her to pin her to the ground, but Lynn got back up, and she was still violent, so Lincoln switched, and he attacked with some amazing martial arts techniques that he'd learned from his Guardian Angels and from us as well, and with one roundhouse kick, he'd knocked down Lynn, and he fired red energy blasts from his hands and white angel wings and tied Lynn up.

Past Amy Strikechomp: Lincoln, that… was… AMAZING! You used both wrestling and martial arts and really taught that wild animal a lesson.

Past Emily Strikechomp: That was really awesome, and you were really dominant out there against her, you big, handsome hunk of a muscular man.

Past Cecily Strikechomp: He wasn't going to take any bullcrap, not from his enemies, or from the five violent bitches who've tried to kill him and ruin his good name and life numerous times, and you just until Luna finds out what you tried to do to Lincoln again, Lynn!

Past Lynn roared again and tried to get out, but it was useless.

Past Lincoln: Now, now, Cecily, don't provoke her any further. We'll call Luna and tell her to grab Lynn and drag her smelly butt home.

Suddenly, Vanzilla arrived, and Luna got out, and man, was she mad at Lynn!

Past Luna: LYNN! WHERE ARE YOU AT, YOU SORE LOSER JOCK?! COME ON OUT, I'VE GOT A PAIR OF BRASS KNUCKLES WITH YOUR NAME ON THEM, AND SOON, THEY'LL BE POUNDING YOUR FACE IN!

Suddenly, Luna saw Lynn all tied up in red energy ropes, and when she saw Lincoln and without his tank top on, she blushed upon seeing her brother. But, she was stunned when she saw what Lincoln did to Lynn.

Past Luna: Whoa, dude, did you…?

Past Lincoln: Yeah, I pummeled her, Luna, and I tied her up, so you can drag her back home by her ponytail and let Mom and Dad deal with her.

Past Luna: You got it, and you girls have your fun with your muscle man. (Grabs Lynn) Let's go, you walking gym bag, the parents are going to want to have a talk with you.

Luna grabbed Lynn by her ponytail and dragged her back to Vanzilla, and it drove off. The video ends and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, man, Linc, you really pummeled Lynn into the ground.

Me: He sure did.

Luna: Lynn was really asking for it, plus the reason for her rampage was because she was mad that she lost another basketball game, and she got so mad, she violently attacked her teammates, and we told Lincoln about it as soon as he and the Guardian Angels got back from their gym.

Lincoln: We were horrified when Luna told us, and we went to the hospital, and we saw Margo, Paula, Polly, and their friends were in casts and lying in bed. Lynn really went too far that day, and I almost asked the Guardian Angels to join in on trashing Lynn, but I knew just how violent Lynn can really get and I wasn't going to let any of them risk their lives for me.

Amy Strikechomp: We knew it from his actions that day, and he really lived up to his reputation as the defender of his Guardian Angels, and he proved just what kind of a man he really is, and he took down Lynn with no problem at all. We were absolutely gushing like crazy at his display of bravado and courage, our hard work was really paying off greatly.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them as well, plus, Lincoln saved them from a group of thugs sent by Flip to kill them to get revenge. But, Lincoln took down and killed the thugs by sucking out their blood and he'd sent their souls to The Black Gates, and he hit Flip hard in the head with a mallet.

Jaenette Fisher: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it's amazing.

Lincoln: I've been here before, Jaenette, and it really is amazing. Shall we?

Lincoln, Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like someone really enjoyed his beach date, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It was so awesome!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jaenette Fisher, Katie (Pokémon), Bianca (Pokémon), Sonia (Pokémon), Sabrina (Pokémon), Gardenia (Pokémon), Maylene (Pokémon), Olympia (Pokémon), Cissy (Pokémon), Arena Tycoon Greta (Pokémon), Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

May: Whoa, and I knew Jaenette, Katie, Bianca, Sonia, Sabrina, Gardenia, Maylene, Olympia, Cissy, Greta, Professor Juniper, and Professor Sada definitely had feelings for Lincoln, and I had to guess, you girls let him feed on your blood and mark you, right?

Jaenette Fisher: He sure did.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront in the future: it was a new and dangerous cult called The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, they are an evil cult of Exif and their mission is to resurrect 2018's King Ghidorah and destroy the Earth. In the time where Haruo and his team came from in 20,000 years from now, they destroyed Ghidorah and now they want revenge on us and Haruo for ruining their plans and they want to destroy Haruo and us and bring back King Ghidorah. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: I just had a really huge vision, guys, and Yuko, you are so not going to like it: I found out that in the future, we're going to face a new and dangerous cult called The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, they are an evil cult of Exif and their mission is to resurrect their version of King Ghidorah and destroy the Earth. In the time where you and your team came from in 20,000 years from now, we destroyed Ghidorah, and now, they want revenge on all of us for ruining their plans and they want to us and bring back King Ghidorah.

We all gasped in shock and horror, including Yuko Tani.

Yuko: My God, that's really bad. Lincoln, when can we expect them to show their faces?

Lincoln: The projected date for the war against this cult is February 8th, which means on February 7th on our big mission to help Gingka and his team destroy Dark Nebula, we got to get rid of Antonio Maldonado, and we'll be finished with The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte. But, the huge battle to destroy The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah will commence soon.

Nico: Damn, that's really a huge battle. But, your vision just prepared us for who we're going to face in the days to come, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, and it looks like I'm not the only one who tends to get visions, you do too.

Lincoln: Yeah, both when I'm awake and when I'm dreaming, but this one: this one is serious and with universe-shaking proportions.

Eli: You got that right. So, Lincoln, when the battle against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah begins, who's going to face each of the members?

Lincoln: I've already got this list made.

Lincoln took out a list, and it has who's going to face which member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

February 8th: Fira Han and Nico VS Entrada

February 9th: Gaia Han and Nico VS Venthera

February 10th: Kaze Han and Nico VS Elenthra

February 11th: Valia Han and Nico VS Talinian

February 12th: Melissa Han and Nico VS Fulexia

February 13th: Eden Han and Nico VS Rudella

February 13th: Gina Han and Nico VS Gundinna

February 14th: Irina Han and Nico VS Lorexxa

February 15th: Iona Han and Nico VS Binniia

February 16th: Bianca Han and Nico VS Fexxtia

February 17th: Wendy Han and Nico VS Keckyua

February 18th: Naomi Han and Nico VS Qinkphes

February 19th: Danica Han and Nico VS Gettroa

February 20th: Lyra Han and Nico VS Reddvexa

February 21st: Abigail Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Magma Neos and Nico VS Yunoma

February 22nd: Melanie Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Storm Neos and Nico VS Maygina

February 23rd: Rhonda Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Chaos Neos and Nico VS Pennhua

February 24th: Varie Volcania - Pyroclastic Elemental and Nico VS Hilliya

February 25th: Valerie Volcania - Pyroclastic Hellion and Nico VS

Jesstia

February 26th: Vixen Volcania - Inferno Hellion and Nico VS Xeqfees

February 27th: Vivian Volcania - Embermaw Hellion and Nico VS Zectua

February 28th: Valencia Volcania - Volcano Hellion and Nico VS Livvura

March 1st: Fiona Guntherton - Fury and Nico VS Gintrrea

March 2nd: Saline Guntherton - Subtlety and Nico VS Hinnphes

March 3rd: Bertha Guntherton - Endurance and Nico VS Juurea

March 4th: Hailey Guntherton - Solitude and Nico VS Loollea

March 5th: Emma Guntherton - Grief and Nico VS Ccaarea

March 6th: Holly Volvenstein - Black Rock Triskelion and Nico VS Qiienna

March 7th: Esmeralda Volvenstein - Holocaust Disciple and Nico VS Volccaaea

March 8th: Lanaiya Volvenstein - Cyclonic Ravager and Nico VS Loppera

March 9th: Allie Anne Volvenstein - Waterveiled Assassin and Nico VS Vexxtrea

March 10th: Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - White Night Dragon and J.D. Knudson VS Buenttrada

March 11th: Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - White Night Dragon and Nico VS Jaxuana

March 12th: Laniya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - White Night Queen and Nico VS Alessnna

March 13th: Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Snow Fairy and Nico VS VS Wenphes

March 14th: Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Illusion Ice Sculpture and Nico VS Kuareess

March 15th: Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Cold Sleeper and Nico VS Nirrea

March 16th: Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos and Nico VS Oorrea

March 17th: Eleanor Collins the gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Dark Neos and Lincoln VS Balass

March 18th: Abigail Davis the Elemental HERO Flare Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Trreasx

March 20th: Emily McKale the gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Air Neos and Lincoln VS Feeyuuas

March 21st: Penelope Waverly is the gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Grand Neos and Lincoln VS Xrealoo

March 22nd: Whitney Emmington - Gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Glow Neos and Lincoln VS Zeejua

March 23rd: Natalie Kendall the Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Iveexas

March 24th: Sophia Presley the Elemental HERO Magma Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Uinreas

March 25th: Amber Blakely The Elemental HERO Storm Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Potennas

March 26th: Sarah Tinsley the Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Aaaawesas

March 27th: Adriana Azathoth - Incarnation of Azathoth and Lincoln VS Leeweestra

March 28th: Arabella Yog-Sothoth - Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth and Lincoln VS Porrash

March 29th: Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep and Lincoln VS Feshtrea

March 30th: Callista Cthulhu - Incarnation of Cthulhu and Lincoln VS Dark Metphees

March 31st: Cadenza Cthugha - Incarnation of Cthugha and Lincoln VS Ultimate King Ghidorah

When we were done looking at the list, we were absolutely speechless.

Me: Damn, that's a lot of cult members!

Nico: (Gasps) And look, on March 31st, Cadenza and Lincoln are going to destroy Ultimate King Ghidorah once and for all! Oh man, this is going to be a really huge battle to save the Earth!

Eli: Yeah!

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for them, however if we want to be ready for them in the future, we got to finish The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Right.

---

We were flying over the forests of Oregon.

Blackfire: You sure this is where Herb is?

Me: The satellites said that he lived right here.

Nico: At least he is far away from the Springfield Radioactive Crater.

Xenia: That means that he had no involvement in anything that happened.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Down there!

We saw a barrel and a camp and it was Herb Powell!

Nico: There he is.

We flew down and landed.

Starfire: Greetings, brother of Homer!

Herb Powell: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor. But I NEVER want to hear or see that name ever again!

Qin: Herb listen. I bought a car like the one that ruined your company and I love it. Me and Chris drive around town in it all over and it's a really hot ride. Everyone is wanting to get one.

Herb Powell: Wow! That is cool that they love it.

Me: Herb listen. I'm sorry you lost everything and all that and I'm sorry about what happened.

Herb Powell: It's all right. But thank you.

Me: You're welcome. But you can't stay mad at Homer forever. Sure he made some mistakes but if anyone is to blame for all of them it's your half father Abraham.

Herb: (chuckles) What did he do? Lose his teeth again?

Me: No worse.

We told him everything that Abraham did and it was shocking and he was mad at Abraham!

Herb: Ok, if that's the worst news you have to tell me.

Maria: Oh, we haven't even gotten to THAT part yet.

Me: And it tells how Springfield is now nothing more than a huge hole in the ground.

I told him everything Springfield did because of Quimby, Burns, Jebediah Springfield and many corrupt megalomaniacal douchebags. As well as the terrible atrocities that lead to its destruction. When I was done he was shocked! Everything about Springfield was a lie and a sham!

Herb: Did Homer know?!

Me: Yes EVERYONE knows.

Qin: The President, the World Leaders, Bender here, all of his friends, everyone.

Lola: Yeah it's awful!

Me: Marge had a mind control chip put on her because of Burns.

Xenia: Yeah and that's why it made her such a ruthless monster.

Lola: Yeah.

Bender: It's true. Springfield is now nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Herb: I meant was Homer involved?!

Me: No he wasn't.

Herb: Oh good.

Me: Yeah it was terrible. Springfield, Oregon was a menace town.

Qin: It sure was.

Herb: Oh man. I'm glad I was out here. But there was this massive flash of white light that I saw and then I felt this huge shockwave.

Thankfully I wasn't hurt.

Me: That was Springfield being blown apart in a nuclear explosion.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But lets get you home so you can talk to Homer.

Leozack: Do you want us to get you a better job?

Herb: I would like that. What I really want is my old job back.

Me: We can do that under our help.

Herb: Thanks guys.

We got him packed up and we headed home.

---

We arrived.

Herb: Wow! Nice place!

Bart, Lisa and Maggie: Uncle Herb!

Herb: Hey kids! Wow! You got so big!

Bart: Yeah we had a lot of growing up.

Homer: Herb?

Herb: Hey Homer.

Homer: Herb I'm…

POW!

He was punched down.

Homer: Okay I deserve that.

Herb: That was for ruining me. But I'm glad you are doing much better now. Qin thanks for buying my car.

Qin: You're welcome.

G1 Scattershot: You can stay here in the meantime.

Herb: Thanks.

Me: Lets get you cleaned up and get you some new clothes. As well as a shave and a haircut.

Herb: Good idea.

We got him all cleaned up.

Herb came out and he was all clean and shaved and more.

Herb: Boy I look great!

Me: You sure do Herb. But you must be starving. Lets get you some grub.

Herb: Good idea.

Me: This will work. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ALL FOOD MAGISWORDS!

Me: SOLO SUPER ULTRA MEGA DOOPER COMBO: ALL YOU CAN EAT SUPER BUFFET FEAST!

I formed a huge feast buffet on the table and it was full of foods and more that he and us love.

Me: You're going to need to build up your strength again so I made a massive buffet for you.

Herb: Wow thanks guys!

Nico: No problem.

Marge: Herb! Hi there!

Herb: Marge, I'm glad you're back to your senses.

Marge: Thanks. It was a mind control chip that did it.

Me: Burns put it on her.

Herb got to eating and man was he hungry.

Nico was lost in thought.

Marge: Are you okay, Nico?

Nico: Me? I'm fine.

Agnes Skinner: Nico, you don't have to lie to us. We know this is usually the kind of day where the mascots like to do silly stuff.

Nico: Usually. But not this time. The mascots now have jobs.

Me: Yeah. But I got a funny feeling about that Mega Meaty restaurant they are working at.

Xenia: What kind of funny feeling?

Me: Something isn't right. Like it's hiding something as a front.

Thetis: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Ben 10,000's team will include Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, and Pirate Fairy. Ace Bunny's team will include Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, and Siyana the Light Faerie.

Me: Hey cool choices!

Qin: Awesome!

Siyana the Light Faerie: I'm honored to be on a team.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Me too. This will be so fun.

Eithne: It sure will.

Silvermist: It's truly an honor.

Ace Bunny: I agree there guys.

Pyra: Same here.

Then the Previous group came.

Major Diaster: Can me, Dr. Light, Number 7, Captain Cold, Mysterio, Common Cold, Man Ray, Cluemaster, Tchang Zu, and Johnny 13 go with you guys?

Evil Winter Man: Me, Evil Bright Man, Live Action Sentinel Prime, Evil Blizzard Man, Tenaya 7, Crud, Swamp Witch, Bradford Buzzard, Queen Jellyfish, and Boil Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come too.

Xenia: Yeah the mission has something to do with the restaurant the mascots work at.

Nico: Yeah something is fishy here.

Drillhorn: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Scizor, Shuckle and Heracross.

Qin: Cool!

Me: The evolved form of Scyther next. This will be interesting.

Nico: Yep it sure will.

Camie: Looking forward to those.

Dr. Light: This sounds almost similar to something the Titans dealt with before.

Evil Bright Man: (to the Titans) In that case, you guys can help us gather evidence that the mascots' new job is suspicious.

Me: I agree there.

Robin: But sure thing.

Me: Wait a second yeah. Beast Boy you worked at this restaurant before right?

Beast Boy: Yeah against my will because I'm a vegetarian! I hate places that serve meat!

Jared: Welcome to my world Garfield.

Lisa Simpson: Same with me.

Apu: (Hindu Accent) I feel the same way you guys.

Laurie: I do too dudes.

Miles: Same here guys.

Jared: But why would Beast Boy be forced to work at this restaurant even if he didn't like it?

Sly: (Australian Accent) Mates, some of us should go with the Quantum Girls to check the place out.

Me: Agreed.

Nico: Good idea. Beast Boy, You and J.D., Eli and the Quantum Girls will go check it out.

Beast Boy: I'll do it but I won't like it.

Me: Swallow your pride Beast Boy.

Eli: Okay.

Me: But we're on our way.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Mega Meaty Meat.

Me: Here we are.

Eli: Looks like an ordinary every day restaurant.

Me: It sure does. But something seems very fishy here. Metaphorically speaking of course.

Eli: Yeah.

We went in and saw people eating burgers and steaks.

Me: Boy the food looks great.

Eli: It sure does.

Poromon: Hey guys!

We saw the mascots dressed up in Work hats.

Captain Cold: Hey, guys!

Poromon: What are you guys doing here?

Evil Blizzard Man: Who, us? We're just checking out your workplace.

Me: Yeah we're just wanting to see what the place has.

Poliwag: Sure.

Me: Want to grab a quick bite guys?

Qin: Might as well. We are on a mission.

We got sat down.

Poromon: What will you guys have?

Erica Haddock: Let's see. (rapid fire) I'll have eight Number Threes, five Number Twos, two Number Ones… (normal speed)… and a diet soda. (The items appear as she names them.)

Poromon: Actually, we don't have soda, only meat.

Erica Haddock: Okay. Then make it a cup of meat juice.

Poromon: Okay.

Me: Boy you sure are hungry Erica.

Erica Haddock: What can I say, I'm a Tyrannosaurus Rex Gene-slammer and I love meat.

Ellie Singh: So, what variety of meat is served here?

Manaphy: Um… Bob says that's a trade secret.

Me: Ahh. Like the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

Manaphy: Yeah. Exactly.

Missy: Are you the only ones who work here?

Poliwag: Bob says that's a trade secret, too.

Grier: So where is this Bob, anyway?

Horsea: In the back.

Me: Okay.

Qin: Yeah. I'm glad you guys found a way to make some extra money. (Overhead view of the place.) But don't you think this place seems a little… weird?

Me: Yeah it does feel strange.

Crud: We're gonna get right to the point, guys. Your restaurant might be suspicious.

Common Cold: And we're not making this up!

Manaphy: (Whispers) Yeah to tell you the truth guys, something is up.

Poromon: (Whispers) I feel it too.

Horsea: (Whispers) We heard Bob talking to some strange guy calling himself The Source and we don't know who he is.

Poliwag: (Whispers) And a restaurant that serves only meat? Beings back memories of that gross restaurant that Chiro and friends faced.

Me: (Whispers) I remember that. (Shudders) But keep a front up guys.

Nico: But you guys have a choice to make. Stay in this suspicious restaurant to keep earning money.

Laxus Dreyar: Or stop earning money and do the right thing.

Me: Guys lets not pressure them.

Poromon: No Laxus is right. We'll do the right thing.

Manaphy: Yeah. But we'll keep up a front.

Me: Good.

Tchang Zu: Why don't we put something in the food?

Queen Jellyfish: Then, everyone will stop coming here.

Nico: No we can't let whoever runs this place know that we're onto them. But we'll keep that option available.

Me: But that's a good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Nico we're gonna need help on this from one of your friends. Code Meat Dinosaur Surveillance.

Nico: Using my code book is a really smart idea.

Nico activated his communicator watch for Mata Hari Henningway the Diablo Gene-Slammer.

Nico: The Flaming Dinosaur Shall Bring Chaos and Fire and Pain.

Mata Hari Henningway: And the way to stop him will be through a soothing dragon

We saw Mata Hari under the table and she was camouflaged.

Mata Hari Henningway: Agent Mata Hari here Nico.

Nico: I need you to help investigate this place Mata Hari.

We got our meals and we were eating them.

Marvel Loki: Lisa, you're eating that meat?! But you're a vegetarian!

Lisa Simpson: And I still am. This hardly tastes like meat at all.

Qin got suspicious when she heard that.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at it.

Me: That looks like tofu.

Jared tasted it.

Jared: It is tofu.

Nico: Weird. How can tofu be served in an all meat restaurant?

Shanan: Very familiar.

Poromon: And there's something up with Bob too.

Johnny 13: How so?

Poromon: One time when he patted me on the back, I felt something slimy. But I thought it was sweat.

Boil Man: Mata Hari, you better find out what's going on ASAP!

Mata Hari nodded and got to work.

She searched the place and found Bob going into a room and she shrunk down and went under the door and popped up behind a box and saw Bob talking to a strange creature! It was A LIVING CUBE OF TOFU! It was NEWFU!

---

Newfu is an evil maniac talking tofu species with eyes and a mouth. It's also what makes up Bob, and the "food and drinks" that are sold as a front at Mega Meaty Meat.

Its only goals seem to be the invasion and destruction of other worlds. This can be deduced by The Source's comments to Beast Boy when asked why he was using the Destruct-o-tron and Mega Meaty Meat (with Bob as the face of the operation) as a front for world destruction. The Source merely replied, "It is our way." This implies that not only has Newfu destroyed countless other worlds, but that there are others of its kind, repeating this process in a never-ending cycle. Thankfully, Beast Boy is able to discover (albeit, through torture/interrogation) that Newfu's weakness is, in fact, water. With this in mind and a newly acquired B-Ped, Beast Boy is able to defeat The Source and save the world, though that particular piece of Newfu is unable to answer to his crimes, as Cyborg mistakenly eats it. The species was later seen at the end of "Homecoming" with a Bob, though it's not certain whether this was the same cube of Newfu that had terrorized Beast Boy in "Employee of the Month".

---

Mata Hari took a video of it from her phone.

Newfu: Soon this world will be history and then we'll rule this universe.

Bob: Yes master.

But to her shock she saw that "BOB" Was really made of TOFU as well!

Mata Hari: Oh man. You got to be kidding me.

She shrunk down and left through the door and returned to us.

RD Lana: Well, if the ones in charge are bad, might as well troll them by eating their food!

Me: Yeah.

Mata Hari came back as we were eating.

Mata Hari: I have my findings.

She revealed to us what she recorded and then to our shock and Beast Boy's horror we saw Newfu!

Nico: What in the world is that?

Beast Boy: Oh man! That's Newfu!

Robin: Newfu is behind this!? I knew it!

Poromon: Who is Newfu?

Beast Boy: One of our enemies.

He told us about him and we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! I knew something was very suspicious about this place!

Nico: Your suspicions were really spot on.

Me: But you have got to be kidding me. He's a living cube of tofu.

Shanan: I didn't expect it to be one of them. That's a Glycinexian from the planet Glycine Prime and they are a race of malevolent tofu aliens that plan to destroy all planets in the universe just for fun after killing all their cows.

We gasped!

Qin: Not good!

Cluemaster: The evidence is coming together. That explains why Lisa likes this food. Because it's not real meat.

Me: It's made of tofu.

Apu: Perfect for vegetarians like me.

Jared: And me.

Laurie (Total Drama): And me dudes.

Me: And why so many cows were missing over the last few days.

Bradford Buzzard: It also explains why Bob felt slimy to Poromon.

Me: Yuck. I did not expect Bob to be made of tofu as well.

Lola: No kidding.

Me: Robin how did you guys defeat this guy before?

Robin: Well it wasn't easy.

He told us how they defeated Newfu.

---

A UFO comes to a farm and attempts to snatch a cow when suddenly the Teen Titans burst out of their disguises and try to take it down. The UFO gets as far as the city center, where it mysteriously vanishes, leaving the Titans with no clue about its intentions. In addition, a new fast food joint named Mega Meaty Meat has opened up in the neighborhood, which does not suit Beast Boy at all because of his vegetarian disposition.

Besides, Beast Boy has to deal with a much more urgent problem: Since he has to rely solely on his own muscle power during high-speed pursuits (just like he had to in the UFO chase), he tires rapidly, so he wants to get motorized. His special object of desire is a moped, a Tidwell 3000, which he would like to adopt as the B-Ped. However, Robin refuses to spend any funds on buying one and Cyborg could not spare time to build one, so Beast Boy follows Raven's advice to get a job and finance it by himself.

However, even the simplest jobs he tries (literally) blow up in Beast

Boy's face, and in his desperation, he somehow finds his way into Mega Meaty Meat and its manager Bob, who is looking for hired help. At first abhorred by the prospect of having to handle meat products, Beast Boy is quickly swayed to stay and work in the place when Bob presents him with the prospective award for the Employee of the Month, namely Beast Boy's dream machine. The odd thing is that Beast Boy remains the only employee at the place, and Bob keeps a dark secret hidden in the back of his evermore popular restaurant…

The UFO returns shortly, and this time the Titans (sans Beast Boy) manage to bring it down. But the UFO gives them even a harder nut to crack, since its sole occupant is an Earth cow - which is used as the UFO's power supply! But before the Titans have time to think up a plausible theory, a whole horde of UFOs appears and attacks them.

Back at Mega Meaty Meat, Beast Boy is faced with a flood of hungry customers and a shortage of foodstuffs to serve them, so he goes into the back to get assistance. But once inside, he discovers that the restaurant is both a façade and the place of origin of the UFOs: an alien conqueror made of living tofu, aka The Source, and his creations, the Bobs, are trying to catch as many cows as they can to provide power for their technology and using a weapon to blow up the Earth upon completion of the operation, just out of spite. Determined not to let that happen, Beast Boy fights his way through a horde of Bobs, kidnaps the Source, and takes it back to Titans Tower to find out how to stop its insidious scheme. When the Source remains uncooperative, Beast Boy resorts to the most drastic means he can think of to make it talk - by covering it with sauce and threatening to eat it for lunch!

With the information the Source has given him on their weakness, which just turns out to be water, Beast Boy is able to single-handedly defeat the Newfu's plan, restore the cows and prevent the destruction of the Earth, by pressing a big button on the machine that shuts it down for good. But unfortunately, his shining hour goes without credit for him: the over-stressed B-Ped collapses into a scrap pile, and while explaining the rather bizarre circumstances to the others, it is discovered that Cyborg, in his ravenous appetite and to the horror of his friends, has inadvertently consumed the only key witness!

---

When he was done we were satisfied that Cyborg ate Newfu before.

Smithers: Does milk have to do with any of this?

Poromon: No.

Me: Hmm. Well either way he needs to be stopped.

Jared: And I'm going to eat him.

Lisa Simpson: Save him for me too.

Me: I'll cut him into pieces for you guys to eat.

Xenia: Yeah.

Jared: Thanks dad.

Poromon: Shame we have to kill Bob though.

Man Ray: He IS a friendly guy.

Swamp Witch: He won't get the Black Gates. Newfu will.

Me: We'll have Bob put into the Masters of Evil.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Either way we still have to stop him.

Nico: Yep. The world is in danger and we have to make sure Newfu doesn't get away with this.

Nauthilax: Newfu's weakness is water. And I have plenty of it!

Maria: Same here.

Varie: Me too.

Sailor Mercury: Me too.

Oceanus Shenron: Plenty of that with me.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Same here. We got a lot of it.

Lincoln: It's like battling the Jellians all over again. Except they are made of tofu.

Tenaya 7: And no one's being replaced.

Mysterio: Which Heartless Robots should I use for this?

Yusei: How about Hot Rods next?

Mysterio: Good choice.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: Lets get moving guys. The world is in danger.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Javier Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Javier Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Javier Medina for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go.

Lincoln: We'll make that Tofu Cube pay for his evil schemes, and once we get done with him, you're the next one to die, Javier Medina.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) This is going to be quite weird fighting an alien Tofu Cube, but since he's trying to destroy us, we got to get rid of him, and once we get done with Newfu, you better say your prayers, Javier Medina, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

Kerchak: I believe it's entrance time.

Nico: You got that right Kerchak.

We went to the kitchen.

The Source was laughing malevolently.

Then the spirits of cows and meats swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of meat blasted through the door and then the meats popped out like popcorn into mini fiery explosions and then a phoenix cry was heard and out of the fire came us!

Qin: Now that was a meaty entrance!

Nico: You bet it was!

Newfu: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! And Beast Boy!?

Beast Boy: That's right you cube of Tofu! We're here to end you!

Jared: You better be ready because I'm going to eat you!

Bob: Sorry, Benji. But I'm afraid that the 4 of you are fired.

Live Action Sentinel: No, they aren't.

Number 7: I doubt they should be fired if the ones they work for are trying to destroy the planet.

Poromon: That's right! Because we already quit!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now you guys are going to pay for your crimes!

Nico: All of them!

Camie: And it's going to hurt!

Newfu: We'll see about that!

I fired waves of water and drenched a couple of Bob's and they melted!

Me: Also his name is Garfield Logan! Not Benji!

Qin: Yeah get it right you slop artist!

Beast Boy: That's right! Remember it!

Nico: Yeah!

SkullMeramon, Goro, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, Spankulot, David Cain, White Lightning, Black Lance, Metalseadramon, Lythos, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Cyber Cat, Hot Rodney, Lady Quark, Lego Poison Ivy, Marina Dek Ray, Major Mucus, Yost Electro, and Evil Comet Woman then appeared.

Nico: SkullMeramon, Goro, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, Spankulot, David Cain, White Lightning, Black Lance, Metalseadramon, Lythos, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of

Jeremiah Pratt, Cyber Cat, Hot Rodney, Lady Quark, Lego Poison Ivy, Marina Dek Ray, Major Mucus, Yost Electro, and Evil Comet Woman.

SkullMeramon: Boy you guys this is a crazy restaurant.

Qin: You're not kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Newfu: HEY! Why aren't you killing them!? Do it!

Puppetmon: We don't take orders from you! We are independent!

Nico: Yeah! They are our frenemies so back of slop pile!

Goro: Funny how it's my turn after I helped out in a rescue.

SkullMeramon: (sheepishly) Also… we actually already ate from here.

Puppetmon: Please don't get mad!

Maria: We won't. At least it doesn't cause side effects.

Me: No thank goodness. We don't want what happened with Chiro and that meat restaurant to repeat itself.

Nico: Yeah.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Nico) We heard you rescued several girls.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) You hit the Sailor soldier jackpot!

Me: We sure did Count. And we found out that they were from worlds that we went to many times in the past.

Xenia: Yeah. And we were shocked to find out that there was a Sailor Soldier from Pocahontas's world.

Me: And that one took place over 400 years ago.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Boy that is crazy!

A figure came out and it was MADTROPOLIS from episode 21 of Ninja Storm!

---

He was summoned by Zurgane to steal the ninja powers from the Power Rangers. He appeared with an army of Kelzaks and Marah and Kapri to battle Tori and Cam. They had the upper hand until Shane, Dustin, Hunter and Blake came, the Rangers morphed and did battle. He was able to best them and take their ninja powers before retreating with Marah, Kapri, and the Kelzaks.

He was then about to blow up the ball with the ninja powers, but the Crimson Ranger manages to retrieve it (as Cam gave the Ninja Rangers a power surge to let them turn into their Ranger forms). The Red Ranger tried to battle the monster, but he was quickly outmatched so he created illusions that the Rangers must overcome. They managed to overcome it, but their power surge was wearing off, and Madtropolis was still not finished. With the last of their energy, they defeated him with the Thunderstorm Cannon.

Madtropolis grew large with the Scroll of Empowerment and after Cam transferred the ball back to Ninja Ops, the Rangers summoned the Storm and Thunder Megazords to battle the monster. But without their powers, they were outmatched. Cam sent in the Power Sphere 9: Scarf to protect the Rangers, which gave them a small advantage, but it was not enough.

After defeating both Megazords with his Lightning Beam, he was about to make the finishing strike on the Rangers until Cam used the Scroll of Time to freeze everything.

With time frozen, Sensei was able to teleport the Rangers back to safety in Ninja Ops. When Cam succeeded his mission, the Scroll of Time started to lose energy, which caused the Rangers to be teleported back to the monster's view.

Luckily, the new Green Samurai Ranger appears and pilots the Samurai Star Copter to battle Madtropolis, who was taken down to the ground when the Zord drilled though it. The Green Ranger transformed the Zord into the new Samurai Star Megazord and used the new Power Sphere 10: Bee Stinger to ultimately destroy Madtropolis. After the monster was destroyed, the Green Ranger revealed himself to be none other then Cam.

---

Cam: Madtropolis!

Madtropolis: Been a while Green Ranger.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to destroy the rangers by stealing their powers and you saw Cam as the Green Samurai Ranger for the first time and he beat you.

Madtropolis: That's right.

Nico: That was epic!

Madtropolis: My episode was the first time the Green Samurai Ranger came to play!

William: I know. It was Cam's turn to be a Ranger.

Me: That was so cool!

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Princess Rhonda Florence, Spike, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Nico's rescue in the Breakfast Bog

---

SkullMeramon was first.

SkullMeramon: (To Mizore) Nico's rescue was in the Breakfast Bog. He sure rescued a lot of girls!

Mizore: He sure did and that was so awesome and cool.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. And the Breakfast Bog is simply amazing too.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure is! We had no idea there were lots and lots of environments made of food because of Flint's Machine.

Gill Grunt: That was so awesome too.

Princess Rhonda Florence: Yeah that was so cool!

Spike: Boy it sure was. All those pancakes were really tasty too.

SkullMeramon: Boy they sure were. Lets do it!

Mizore used her Legend Items.

MIZORE'S BLUE ICE BATTLES! MIZORE'S SUBZERO FREEZE WRATH!

They fired waves of ice, jewels, water and energy and smashed him down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Layla Edmuntion, Common Cold, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Battling Another Wonder Almighty and Another Goro

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Nico and the others did good battling Another Wonder Almighty and Another Goro. (laughs) You and I should know since both of our teams were there!

Silverstream: Yeah you sure were and we all kicked some butt. We had no idea however that we were going to meet the most powerful Sailor Soldier of them all!

Fluttershy: Oh that was amazing that J.D. knows her.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was! That was incredible that she is so powerful!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja and she is amazing at what she can do.

Stealth Elf: We were all amazed by it.

Layla Edmuntion: No kidding there and that is so cool!

Common Cold: (Sneezes) Yeah it sure is!

Goro: Bless you. And yes it sure is. Lets do it!

Silverstream used her Legend Items.

SILVERSTREAM'S MORTAL KOMBAT JOURNEY!
SILVERSTREAM'S HIPPOGRIFF FURY!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruits and energy and giant germs and smashed him down.

Yae, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Emilia Kaito, Thunderbolt (Skylanders), Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Lincoln's Rescue

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Maryland. How was it?

Yae: It was really fun and they took down a bully from some of the Guardian Angels pasts, a despicable bully named Orson Matthews, he's a rotten, black-hearted, despicable bully from the past of Lincoln's three Guardian Angels whom we'll meet in the future: Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews, and that jerk has gotten off on tormenting the girls by blackmailing Crystal into doing whatever he says, making the life of his little sister, Dulcie, a nightmare, and for pulling cruel pranks on Sophie and trying to ruin her academic record. The girls eventually had enough, and they formed an awesome club called The Fearless Club, and they not only stood up to Orson and their old school's unfair system, but they also got back at that despicable prick in truly spectacular ways: with Crystal, Dulcie activated the sprinkler system which sprayed Orson and his Elite Club when they were at his house, with Dulcie, she and her dancing partner beat Orson and his partner, and due to the assault Orson committed, he was stripped of the right to compete in any international dance competition for two years, and with Sophie, thanks to the help of Crystal and Dulcie, they found out their school's principal was involved in not only turning a blind eye to Orson's constant troublemaking and bullying, but he was also helping Orson stay on top of his classes in school, and on top of that, Orson's family was also the school's biggest sponsor and it was also found out that Orson had stolen Sophie's work and copied it. In the end, the Education Ministry stepped in and their ex-principal was fired for what he's done and he was stripped of his license, and as for Orson, he was immediately expelled from school for his evil misdeeds. Orson tried to get his revenge on them, but Lincoln found out about it and he beat Orson up and he had that despicable bastard arrested and sent to juvie for his crimes.

Puppetmon: Oh man! That is crazy!

Twilight Sparkle: It was but it was amazing! We made sure that we gave that monster what for.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was really fitting to give him justice.

Spyro: Yeah it was awesome and fun. We made that monster pay.

Emilia Kaito: He had it coming though.

Thunderbolt: He sure did.

Puppetmon: Good riddance there. Lets do it!

Yae activated her Legend Items.

YAE'S NINJA JOURNEY THROUGHOUT JAPAN! YAE'S MERMAID POWER!

They fired waves of energy and magic and lightning and blasted him down.

## Dan Kuso, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Carlota Santiago the Arburian Pelorota Gene-slammer, Henry the Armadillo, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - Meeting the Strikechomp Sisters

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) I heard you guys met the Strikechomp Sisters. What are their names?

Dan: Their names are Amy Strikechomp, Belle Strikechomp, Cecily Strikechomp, Dakota Strikechomp, Emily Strikechomp, Freya Strikechomp, Lara Strikechomp, Mila Strikechomp, Olive Strikechomp, Sarah Strikechomp, and Willow Strikechomp and they are really cool.

Drago: Boy they sure are and they have an amazing and awesome story.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy they sure do. It's really awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) This is gonna be a brutal flashback.

FLASHBACK 1

Nico: Yep. So, Amy, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln? We know of what you girls did to that stupid Killjoy Huggins, and that was hilarious.

Amy Strikechomp: Oh, we have a video of one little incident where Lincoln beat down Lynn while we were at our gym.

Amy Strikechomp pulls up the video as it played on the screen, and we saw Lincoln, the Strikechomp Sisters, and the rest of his Guardian Angels working out at the huge gym they made, and Lincoln who was dressed in an orange tank top, orange gym shorts, and sneakers was lifting 900,000-lb barbells and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and they were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds.

But, their day was about to be rudely interrupted by one meat-headed, superstition-crazed, rowdy, violent-tempered, and outright obnoxious sister.

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRPPPPPPPP!

Past Amy Strikechomp: What the hell was that?!

Past Emily Strikechomp: (Gasps) Oh no. Guardian Angels, we got a Code: Red, she's on the rampage again.

Past Lincoln: Lynn, oh, what's gotten into you this time?!

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw Lynn, her eyes red with anger and hatred, snarling like a wild beast, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again!

Past Cecily Strikechomp: You again, Lynn?! I ought to beat your brains in if you got any, and I think I will!

Past Isabella Lupa: You've had this coming for a long time, you walking gym bag!

Past Lincoln: No, girls, let me handle her.

Lincoln and the Guardian Angels stopped working out to confront Lynn, who was already acting like a monster. Suddenly, Lincoln took off his sweat-covered tank top revealing his massive and extremely muscular body and eight-pack abs, and covered in sweat, which made his Guardian Angels blush, and he spread out his massive white angel wings.

May: Oh, you are so dead again, Lynn.

Then, in the video, we saw Lynn run at Lincoln on all fours like the animal she is, but Lincoln stood ready, and as Lynn pounced on him, Lincoln grabbed her and he threw her right into an exercise mat and she crashed onto it. Lynn got up and she roared like a monster again, but Lincoln didn't care about that: he wasn't going to let that animal cause havoc again. Then, Lincoln went on the attack as he used some awesome wrestling moves on her to pin her to the ground, but Lynn got back up, and she was still violent, so Lincoln switched, and he attacked with some amazing martial arts techniques that he'd learned from his Guardian Angels and from us as well, and with one roundhouse kick, he'd knocked down Lynn, and he fired red energy blasts from his hands and white angel wings and tied Lynn up.

Past Amy Strikechomp: Lincoln, that… was… AMAZING! You used both wrestling and martial arts and really taught that wild animal a lesson.

Past Emily Strikechomp: That was really awesome, and you were really dominant out there against her, you big, handsome hunk of a muscular man.

Past Cecily Strikechomp: He wasn't going to take any bullcrap, not from his enemies, or from the five violent bitches who've tried to kill him and ruin his good name and life numerous times, and you just until Luna finds out what you tried to do to Lincoln again, Lynn!

Past Lynn roared again and tried to get out, but it was useless.

Past Lincoln: Now, now, Cecily, don't provoke her any further. We'll call Luna and tell her to grab Lynn and drag her smelly butt home.

Suddenly, Vanzilla arrived, and Luna got out, and man, was she mad at Lynn!

Past Luna: LYNN! WHERE ARE YOU AT, YOU SORE LOSER JOCK?! COME ON OUT, I'VE GOT A PAIR OF BRASS KNUCKLES WITH YOUR NAME ON THEM, AND SOON, THEY'LL BE POUNDING YOUR FACE IN!

Suddenly, Luna saw Lynn all tied up in red energy ropes, and when she saw Lincoln and without his tank top on, she blushed upon seeing her brother. But, she was stunned when she saw what Lincoln did to Lynn.

Past Luna: Whoa, dude, did you…?

Past Lincoln: Yeah, I pummeled her, Luna, and I tied her up, so you can drag her back home by her ponytail and let Mom and Dad deal with her.

Past Luna: You got it, and you girls have your fun with your muscle man. (Grabs Lynn) Let's go, you walking gym bag, the parents are going to want to have a talk with you.

Luna grabbed Lynn by her ponytail and dragged her back to Vanzilla, and it drove off. The video ends and we all cheered wildly.

Nico: Whoa, man, Linc, you really pummeled Lynn into the ground.

Me: He sure did.

Luna: Lynn was really asking for it, plus the reason for her rampage was because she was mad that she lost another basketball game, and she got so mad, she violently attacked her teammates, and we told Lincoln about it as soon as he and the Guardian Angels got back from their gym.

Lincoln: We were horrified when Luna told us, and we went to the hospital, and we saw Margo, Paula, Polly, and their friends were in casts and lying in bed. Lynn really went too far that day, and I almost asked the Guardian Angels to join in on trashing Lynn, but I knew just how violent Lynn can really get and I wasn't going to let any of them risk their lives for me.

Amy Strikechomp: We knew it from his actions that day, and he really lived up to his reputation as the defender of his Guardian

Angels, and he proved just what kind of a man he really is, and he took down Lynn with no problem at all. We were absolutely gushing like crazy at his display of bravado and courage, our hard work was really paying off greatly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dodgeball Wizard: Good gravy! Lynn beat her own friends up!? That dark side of hers was REALLY out of control!

Sunburn: You're telling me there! What she did showed that she had no compassion.

Dodgeball Wizard: You're not kidding! Also I heard rumors flying around that there is a new cult we'll be facing after this one. Is that true?

Sunset Shimmer: Every word of it! It's called The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

FLASHBACK 2:

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront in the future: it was a new and dangerous cult called The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, they are an evil cult of Exif and their mission is to resurrect 2018's King Ghidorah and destroy the Earth. In the time where Haruo and his team came from in 20,000 years from now, they destroyed Ghidorah and now they want revenge on us and Haruo for ruining their plans and they want to destroy Haruo and us and bring back King Ghidorah. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: I just had a really huge vision, guys, and Yuko, you are so not going to like it: I found out that in the future, we're going to face a new and dangerous cult called The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, they are an evil cult of Exif and their mission is to resurrect their version of King Ghidorah and destroy the Earth. In the time where you and your team came from in 20,000 years from now, we destroyed Ghidorah, and now, they want revenge on all of us for ruining their plans and they want to us and bring back King Ghidorah.

We all gasped in shock and horror, including Yuko Tani.

Yuko: My God, that's really bad. Lincoln, when can we expect them to show their faces?

Lincoln: The projected date for the war against this cult is February 8th, which means on February 7th on our big mission to help Gingka and his team destroy Dark Nebula, we got to get rid of Antonio Maldonado, and we'll be finished with The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte. But, the huge battle to destroy The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah will commence soon.

Nico: Damn, that's really a huge battle. But, your vision just prepared us for who we're going to face in the days to come, Lincoln.

Me: Yeah, and it looks like I'm not the only one who tends to get visions, you do too.

Lincoln: Yeah, both when I'm awake and when I'm dreaming, but this one: this one is serious and with universe-shaking proportions.

Eli: You got that right. So, Lincoln, when the battle against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah begins, who's going to face each of the members?

Lincoln: I've already got this list made.

Lincoln took out a list, and it has who's going to face which member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

February 8th: Fira Han and Nico VS Entrada

February 9th: Gaia Han and Nico VS Venthera

February 10th: Kaze Han and Nico VS Elenthra

February 11th: Valia Han and Nico VS Talinian

February 12th: Melissa Han and Nico VS Fulexia

February 13th: Eden Han and Nico VS Rudella

February 13th: Gina Han and Nico VS Gundinna

February 14th: Irina Han and Nico VS Lorexxa

February 15th: Iona Han and Nico VS Binniia

February 16th: Bianca Han and Nico VS Fexxtia

February 17th: Wendy Han and Nico VS Keckyua

February 18th: Naomi Han and Nico VS Qinkphes

February 19th: Danica Han and Nico VS Gettroa

February 20th: Lyra Han and Nico VS Reddvexa

February 21st: Abigail Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Magma Neos and Nico VS Yunoma

February 22nd: Melanie Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Storm Neos and Nico VS Maygina

February 23rd: Rhonda Hazeltucker - Elemental HERO Chaos Neos and Nico VS Pennhua

February 24th: Varie Volcania - Pyroclastic Elemental and Nico VS Hilliya

February 25th: Valerie Volcania - Pyroclastic Hellion and Nico VS Jesstia

February 26th: Vixen Volcania - Inferno Hellion and Nico VS Xeqfees

February 27th: Vivian Volcania - Embermaw Hellion and Nico VS Zectua

February 28th: Valencia Volcania - Volcano Hellion and Nico VS Livvura

March 1st: Fiona Guntherton - Fury and Nico VS Gintrrea

March 2nd: Saline Guntherton - Subtlety and Nico VS Hinnphes

March 3rd: Bertha Guntherton - Endurance and Nico VS Juurea

March 4th: Hailey Guntherton - Solitude and Nico VS Loollea

March 5th: Emma Guntherton - Grief and Nico VS Ccaarea

March 6th: Holly Volvenstein - Black Rock Triskelion and Nico VS Qiienna

March 7th: Esmeralda Volvenstein - Holocaust Disciple and Nico VS Volccaaea

March 8th: Lanaiya Volvenstein - Cyclonic Ravager and Nico VS Loppera

March 9th: Allie Anne Volvenstein - Waterveiled Assassin and Nico VS Vexxtrea

March 10th: Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - White Night Dragon and J.D. Knudson VS Buenttrada

March 11th: Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - White Night Dragon and Nico VS Jaxuana

March 12th: Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - White Night Queen and Nico VS Alessnna

March 13th: Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Snow Fairy and Nico VS VS Wenphes

March 14th: Zeniya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Illusion Ice Sculpture and Nico VS Kuareess

March 15th: Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Cold Sleeper and Nico VS Nirrea

March 16th: Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos and Nico VS Oorrea

March 17th: Eleanor Collins the gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Dark Neos and Lincoln VS Balass

March 18th: Abigail Davis the Elemental HERO Flare Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Trreasx

March 20th: Emily McKale the gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Air Neos and Lincoln VS Feeyuuas

March 21st: Penelope Waverly is the gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Grand Neos and Lincoln VS Xrealoo

March 22nd: Whitney Emmington - Gene-slammer of Elemental HERO Glow Neos and Lincoln VS Zeejua

March 23rd: Natalie Kendall the Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Iveexas

March 24th: Sophia Presley the Elemental HERO Magma Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Uinreas

March 25th: Amber Blakely The Elemental HERO Storm Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Potennas

March 26th: Sarah Tinsley the Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Aaaawesas

March 27th: Adriana Azathoth - Incarnation of Azathoth and Lincoln VS Leeweestra

March 28th: Arabella Yog-Sothoth - Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth and

Lincoln VS Porrash

March 29th: Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep and Lincoln VS Feshtrea

March 30th: Callista Cthulhu - Incarnation of Cthulhu and Lincoln VS Dark Metphees

March 31st: Cadenza Cthugha - Incarnation of Cthugha and Lincoln VS Ultimate King Ghidorah

When we were done looking at the list, we were absolutely speechless.

Me: Damn, that's a lot of cult members!

Nico: (Gasps) And look, on March 31st, Cadenza and Lincoln are going to destroy Ultimate King Ghidorah once and for all! Oh man, this is going to be a really huge battle to save the Earth!

Eli: Yeah!

Lincoln: But, we'll be ready for them, however if we want to be ready for them in the future, we got to finish The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dodgeball Wizard: Oh man! This cult sounds really dangerous!

Drago: It sure is!

Dodgeball Wizard: I'll have to alert everyone at HQ about it. Lets do it!

Dan used his Legend Items.

DAN'S BAKUGAN ADVENTURE! BAKUGAN AND BRAWLERS UNITE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

# Lucy Heartfilia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rachelle Orinoco, Gaara, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Finding Herb Powell

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy Heartfilia) So, you guys met Herb Powell. I hope he's okay.

Lucy Heartfilia: Oh he is much better now. We found him in a huge valley in a tent and living under that bridge. He was a homeless guy.

Starlight Glimmer: But we told him everything that happened with Springfield and everyone in it and more and that was brutal.

Cozy Glow: You're not kidding. Herb is really steamed at Springfield for everything it did.

Hex: Then again who isn't? Everyone hates that town for what it did over the years.

Rachelle Orinoco: But we got Herb back and nursed him back to good health.

Gaara: Yeah he needs to build up his strength again so we're working to help him out.

Count Spankulot: Oh that is good! I'm glad he is doing much better. Lets do it!

Lucy used her Legend Items.

LUCY HEARTFILIA'S ZODIAC JOURNEY! LUCY'S JUSTICE FOR HER MOTHER!

They fired waves of energy, bones, blood, stars, skulls, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

## Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Erica Loganheart, Lisa Loud, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Herb was living under a bridge far away from the Springfield Radioactive Crater

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) Herb was living under a bridge far away from the Springfield Radioactive Crater. That means he had no involvement in what that stupid town did!

Lady Palutena: No thank goodness he didn't do anything there. I'm just literally amazed he was able to survive for that long out there.

Princess Celestia: Me too. That was crazy and strange for that to happen to him.

King Solar: And all because Homer made a car that ruined him.

Solar Eclipsa: But Qin likes that car and it's great.

Amber Morning: I agree too. The Homer Car is amazing.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Erica Loganheart: It sure is an amazing car. But the price tag is ridiculous. But now that everyone is rich we all can get one.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And it will be a great car trend.

David Cain: It sure will. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena activated her Legend Items.

PALUTENA'S GUIDENCE! LIGHT OF PALUTENA!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Princess Frosta, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Yvonne

## Eltala, Lola, Lexx, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - The Mascots got a job at Mega Meaty Meat

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) The Mascots got a job at Mega Meaty Meat. Did they at least get paid?

Princess Frosta: I'm not sure they were getting paid hardly at all.

Applejack: Yeah this whole restaurant was just a front for an alien invasion that was going to destroy the Earth.

Apple Bloom: Many cows went missing over the last few days and we didn't know why.

Flashwing: And now we know. They were being used in this restaurant.

Yonne Eltala: That is disgusting.

Lola: Beast Boy hated working here.

Lexx: I would too if I was a vegetarian.

White Lightning: Same here. Lets do it!

Princess Frosta used her legend items.

PRINCESS FROSTA'S ARCTIC JOURNEY! FROZEN JOURNEY OF ICE!

They fired waves of ice and earth and rock, crystal, mud, boulders and apples and smashed her down.

---

## Jimmy, Pinkie Pie. Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Allora Faluzure, Spike the Dragon, Spyro, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - There was something mega suspicious about Mega Meaty Meat

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) I knew there was something mega suspicious about Mega Meaty Meat. And this just proves it!

Jimmy: Yeah! J.D.'s suspicions were spot on about it.

Pinkie Pie: This was a crazy operation that was going on here.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was and I can't believe all this happened.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah and all by a living cube of tofu!

Allora Faluzure: How freaky is that!

Spike: That is mega bizarre!

Spyro: No kidding!

Black Lance: Yeah that is wicked! Lets do it!

Jimmy activated his legend items.

JAWBREAKERS OF FURY! PAIN SHENANIGANS OF JIMMY DEVLIN!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Noah Carver, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Callie Ginger, The Smurfs, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - Newfu is a living cube of tofu!? Bizarre!

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) Newfu is a living cube of tofu!? Bizarre!

Noah: That is really freaky! And Jared loves Tofu. He says he eats a lot of it as much as broccoli and Brussel Sprouts and Turnips.

Rainbow Dash: That is so freaky! Why would a tofu alien operate a meat restaurant?

Scootaloo: I have no idea but this is crazy!

Whirlwind: Yeah how in the world can Beast Boy stand working for a place like this?

Callie Ginger: Who can blame him though?

Papa Smurf: That is crazy though.

MetalSeadramon: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

He turned into the Blue Operation Overdrive Ranger!

Noah used his Legend Items.

NOAH'S RACING EXCURSION! MARIO AND RACERS CHARGE!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ebonwumon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mata Hari Henningway, Carmen Cortez, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - Jared said he was gonna eat Newfu and that's what he was gonna do!

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) Jared said he was gonna eat Newfu. And that's what he's gonna do!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh you better believe he will lad. When it comes to vegetables especially tofu he means business.

Princess Luna: Jared loves Tofu just as much as any kind of vegetable.

Moondust: I agree there and that is cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure is.

Lythos: What kind of creature is Newfu?

Gari: Shanan said he was something called a Glycinexian from the planet Glycine Prime and they are a race of malevolent tofu aliens that plan to destroy all planets in the universe just for fun after killing all their cows.

Blackout: That is crazy!

Mata Hari Henningway: I agree there too everyone.

Carmen Cortez: Same here.

Lythos: That is really bizarre. A cube of tofu destroying everything. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon used his legend items.

EBONWUMON'S CELTIC NORTHERN CRUSADE! CRUSADE OF THE CELTIC SOVEREIGN!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Shazam VS Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

---

The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper was next.

Creepy Keeper roared.

Shazam: Bring it on.

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Natsu Hyuga VS Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt

---

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt was next.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: How do you feel now that you are free?

Natsu Hyuga: Much better and good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hanon Hōshō - Princess of the Southern Atlantic Ocean VS Cyborg Cat

---

Cyborg Cat was next.

Cyborg Cat: This restaurant would be perfect for all vegetarians everywhere.

Hanon: I agree there too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Cyborg Cat down.

---

Nate Adams VS Hot Rodney

---

Hot Rodney was next.

Hot Rodney: You a fan of tofu?

Nate Adams: It's good stuff.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Hot Rodney down.

---

X-Squad Bangray VS Lady Quark

---

Lady Quark was next.

Lady Quark: Have you ever heard of Newfu's kind?

X-Squad Bangray: To be honest, no I haven't.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Elemental Woman VS Lego Poison Ivy

---

Lego Poison Ivy was next.

Lego Poison Ivy: This will be a good one.

Elemental Woman: You bet it will be!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Princess Shirahoshi VS Marina Del Ray

---

Marina Del Ray was next.

Marina: This will be fun.

Princess Shirahoshi: It sure will.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Billy VS Major Mucus

Major Mucus was next.

Major Mucus: Bring it on soldier!

Billy picked his nose and fired snot rockets and blasted him down.

Jericho VS Yost Electro

Yost Electro was next.

Yost Electro: Boy this is one heck of a crazy restaurant.

Jericho nodded in agreement.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Crimson Comet VS Evil Comet Woman

Evil Comet Woman was next.

Evil Comet Woman: Tofu is good for you and all that right?

Crimson Comet: It sure is.

He ran and smashed her down.

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Celica, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Madtropolis

---

Madtropolis was next.

Madtropolis: Boy this restaurant sure looks tasty and crazy.

Me: You're telling me! I like tofu as much as anyone else but this is too much!

Varie: You're not kidding there.

Cassidy: Yeah no kidding.

Celica: But this restaurant needs to be stopped or the world is doomed.

Good Cinder Fall: And we can't let that happen there!

Eli: No kidding!

Madtropolis: No arguments there! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a massive collection of weapons called the Destroyers of Newfu, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Newfu symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers went Ninja Storm too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and a blast of energy and they all hit Madtropolis and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: YEAH! Madtropolis you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Newfu: Think before you go any further. You destroy me and you'll be with no job!

Poromon: Better to have no job than to work with alien invaders!

Me: Especially alien tofu freaks!

Troy: Besides, they can always find another!

Tsukasa: And we'll help them!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

Troy was Red Mighty Morphin, Noah was Red Zeo, Gia was Red Lightspeed Rescue, Jake was Red Kyuranger, Emma was Red Samurai, Orion was Red ToQger and Lillith was Dino Fury Red!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Blue and Daiki summoned clones of the Yellow Rangers from over the course of 46+ Years!

Nico: Time to kick some tofu butt!

We went at him!

We blasted the Bobs and blasted Newfu all over and smashed him all over.

Starfire, Leozack, Blackfire and Scattershot used the Tamaran and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Leozack's Jet Attack and Scattershot's acid pellet gun and Starfire and Blackfire's powers 100-fold.

Starfire and Leozack: LEO STARJET FURY!

Blackfire and G1 Scattershot: BLACK ACIDSHOT BLAST!

Light Key Heart Bonds and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY BLAST!

Lumpy Monsters and Number 7: LUMPY MONSTER BLAST!

Fiery Ice Fury and Captain Cold: FIERY ICE STORM BLAST!

Mysterious Stardust Force and Mysterio: STARDUST FORCE BLAST!

Ill Robins and Common Cold: ILL ROBIN FORCE SHOT!

Toa of Water Battle Force and Man Ray: TOA OF WATER BLAST!

T-Rex Nature Force and Major Disaster: T-REX NATURE BLAST!

Elemental Bender Fury and Cluemaster: ELEMENTAL BENDER BLAST!

Rainbows of Lightning and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING RAINBOW SHOT!

13 Flaming Ghost Riders and Johnny 13: 13 FLAMING GHOST FIRESTORM!

Bright Light Fury and Evil Bright Man: BRIGHT LIGHT FURY BLAST!

Cybertron Fury Force and Live Action Sentinel: CYBERTRON FURY FORCE BLAST!

Ice Island Fury And Evil Blizzard Man: ICE ISLAND FURY BLAST!

Kung Fu Chicken Fury and Tenaya 7: KUNG FU CHICKEN SHOT!

Magical Fruit Power and Crud: MAGICAL FRUIT FURY BLAST!

Saturn Swamp Magic and Swamp Witch: SATURN SWAMP MAGIC STORM!

Ice Winter Force and Evil Winter Man: ICE WINTER FORCE SHOT!

Buzzards of Fury and Bradford Buzzard: BUZZARDS OF FURY BLAST!

Jellyfish Mayhem Force and Queen Jellyfish: JELLYFISH MAYHEM FORCE!

Boil Cheetos Force And Boil Man: CHEETOS FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Jared, Lisa Simpson, Apu, Laurie, Miles, Beast Boy, Mascots and Nico: VEGETARIAN FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of vegetables and fruit.

Lincoln: MILK ELEMENT STYLE: REGULAR MILK!

Jessica Shannon: MILK STING STYLE: CHOCOLATE MILK!

Peni Parker: MONKEY WEB STYLE: BANANA MILK!

Entrapta: MILK LIGHTNING STYLE: STRAWBERRY MILK!

Perfuma: MILK NATURE STYLE: ALMOND MILK!

Frosta: MILK ICE STYLE: PEPPERMINT MILK!

Shantae: MILK MAGIC STYLE: CHERRY MILK!

Akko: MILK STAR STYLE: CARAMEL MILK!

Girl Jordan: MILK SUN STYLE: VANILLA MILK!

They fired elements that formed into waves of said flavors of milk.

Lincoln and his harem: MILK FINAL SMASH: MILK BLASTER!

They fired a massive milk stream at Newfu.

The blasts hit him and knocked him down.

He was defeated by our power.

Beast Boy: Remember when I threatened to eat you the first time?

Newfu: (not liking where this is going) Why do you ask?

Beast Boy: Now, it's become a promise!

Newfu: No. Get away from me. NOOO!

Beast Boy, Jared, Lisa, Apu and Laurie and Miles ate him!

Maria: You guys know we have to destroy him with the Black Gates when you're done, right?

They belched out his spirit!

We gave him the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance.

Poromon: At least we got our pay for today.

Me: Yeah you sure did.

Qin: The food was good but the management stunk.

Lincoln: That's one strange hostile alien take down for good.

Nico: I don't think we're ever going to forget this moment. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Carlos Mora of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Javier Medina.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Javier Medina, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Javier Medina: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Paula Chawa's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Chawa-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Javier Medina, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Javier Medina. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Paula Chawa was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Chawa flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Elisa Chawa emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Paula Chawa grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Chawa emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Chawa with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Paula Chawa has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Chawa surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Chawa is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Paula Chawa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Paula Chawa has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Paula Chawa's massive The Fabled Chawa-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Chawa's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Chawa etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Cerburrel's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Chawa that said, "Paula Chawa, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Javier Medina of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ポーラ・チャワ、伝説のチャワのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス・ガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのハビエル メディナの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Paula Chawa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED CHAWA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED CHAWA ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED CHAWA IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED CHAWA IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Paula Chawa's Super Angel-The Fabled Chawa-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Javier Medina saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Paula Chawa fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Javier Medina, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Paula's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Javier Medina back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Paula, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Paula Chawa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Chawa and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Chawa Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Javier Medina once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Paula.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Paula Chawa.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Javier Medina, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Paula Chawa and Lincoln went after Javier Medina, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Javier Medina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Paula Chawa sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Javier Medina, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Paula Chawa, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Chawa's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Chawa surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Paula Chawa aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Javier Medina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Javier Medina!

Paula Chawa and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Javier Medina and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Javier Medina and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Javier Medina and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Paula Chawa and Lincoln gave Javier Medina The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Paula Chawa and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Paula Chawa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Javier Medina for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Paula.

Suddenly, Paula Chawa wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Paula Chawa's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Chawa flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Paula Chawa absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Chawa vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Javier Medina's death, now there are only eight members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Paula Chawa: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Pedro Marin, which means it'll be Sierra Ganashia's turn.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Ghazt the Plasma, Grumpyre the Shadow, Reebro the Mech, Jeeode the Crystal, and Humbug the Poison.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Ghosthunters Club: Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag.

Lincoln: My Guardian Angels from Michigan, awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them: they're a Goth Group dedicated to exorcising some of the nastiest ghosts out of places for fair prices and I'm one of the members as well. We've even taken some of the darkest demons and ghouls as well, and they each kissed me on the lips as well, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Nico: Whoa, so you also got a Goth Group of Ghosthunters that are well known in Michigan, and you're in that group too. We're going to enjoy meeting them tomorrow.

Me: You got that right.

Poliwag: We're sorry, guys.

Manaphy: We should've just worked at Lynn's table.

David Cain: Actually, we don't blame you guys for looking for outside jobs.

Horsea: Really?

Me: Yeah you guys did try your hardest to find a good restaurant and we're proud of you guys.

White Lightning: We'll help you find new jobs that are much more pleasant.

Black Lance: But in the future, try not to work for scumbags.

Me: Especially aliens that are made of tofu and want to destroy everything.

MetalSeadramon: How about we celebrate by eating REAL meat?!

Lythos: And not in this restaurant!

Me: Good idea.

Jared: Just salads for the Vegans like me.

Me: We know son.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Beast Boy: (To the Viewers) This was a great adventure and it was so fun and cool.

Me: And we saved the world.

We went to Lynn's Table and got the mascots hired into Lynn's Table and then we had a great meal and then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was awesome and it was based on the Teen Titans episode Employee of The Month and that one aired on February 19th, 2005 and it was awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ben 10,000, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist and Pirate Fairy along with Dumbbelltron, Laughing Ghosts, Mad Giraffes, Universe 666 Zira, Evil Chili Pot and Creeper are heading to the condiment factory and we're going to rescue 10 sailor soldiers there as well as face Rocky and Mugsy and it's going to be an awesome shootout! And we're going to meet Another Amazing Siren and Another Dumbbelltron and also we're going to meet a Scizor Gene-slammer and her name is Kikyo Inuyasha and she is a powerful and deadly samurai and knows all about the art and is a master of the elements powers too.

the next match-up in this saga is Sierra Ganashia - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia and Lincoln VS Pedro Marin

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a really haunted house in Gotham Royal York, and the bad news: this house is possessed by a massive menagerie of violent ghosts and evil demons, and it was done at the hands of a powerful and dangerous vampire lord named Hunter Mondragon, he's one of The Ghosthunters Club's most dangerous enemies, and he swore he'd have his revenge on them for ruining his plans to take over the world and turn every last human into vampires. But, now, Lincoln's going to see to it that he dies here and now, and he's going to wind up getting turned into food for Lincoln just all of the other evil vampires, werewolves, and powerful human/otherworldly villains Lincoln's absorbed. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Ghazt the Plasma, Grumpyre the Shadow, Reebro the Mech, Jeeode the

Crystal, and Humbug the Poison, and they're known as The Ghosthunters Club, a famous Goth Group dedicated to exorcising some of the nasty ghosts out of places for fair prices and Lincoln is one of the members as well. They and Lincoln have even taken down some of the darkest demons and ghouls as well, and they each kissed Lincoln on the lips as well, and they hate the jerks with a passion. Their names are

Isabella Purazumagōsuto, the Ghazt the Plasma Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, but she's also surprisingly a passionate ghost hunter and has taken down some of the nastiest ghosts. She's also a goth and the leader of The Ghosthunters Club. Her last name, Purazumagōsuto, means Plasma Ghost in Japanese. She and Lincoln would also watch ghost hunting shows as well, along with hunting down ghosts with the club and she and the rest of the club know of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and while at the park at night, Isabella kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Peter Venkman, leader and founder of The Ghostbusters, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion.

Maria Hēibiānfú, the Grumpyre the Shadow Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Spanish, but she's also a beautiful goth that loves bats, in fact, she has two bats named Bruce and Selena. Her last name, Hēibiānfú, means Dark Bat in Chinese. She and Lincoln would also take down some of the most dangerous vampires and powerful vampire lords, and she, along with the rest of the club know of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg hybrid. Maria kissed Lincoln on the lips, and also, to show her thanks to him for making her a beautiful black hairband. She's also the cousin of Joey Wheeler, and she hates Icky Vicky with a blazing passion.

Chihiro Hakubi, the Reebro the Mech Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, but she's also one of the smartest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels. She and Lincoln worked together to tackle even the most difficult Algebra problems, and this one time, they even built Duel Skateboards that can instantly connect to the Duel Disks, and she, like the rest of the club know of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-

Cyborg Hybrid. After testing the Duel Skateboards, Chihiro showed a thank you to Lincoln by kissing him on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Ryoko Hakubi and she hates Billy McLean with a passion.

Miyuki Masaki Jurai, the Jeeode the Crystal Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, but she also loves crystals. She and Lincoln would go and explore caves and they even found some of the most beautiful crystals ever found, and she, like the rest of The Ghosthunters Club, knows of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid. She also makes clothing with crystal designs, and this one time, Lincoln made Miyuki a beautiful pink bikini with pink diamonds on it. To show thanks, Miyuki kissed lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Ayeka Masaki Jurai, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

And Lina Jaharbag the Humbug the Poison Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from India and classmate in Science, but she's also a bounty hunter. She and Lincoln have managed to capture even the most elusive bank robbers. They even worked to together to track down even criminals that once tried to rob a charity drive, and she, like the rest of The Ghosthunters Club, knows of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid. Her last name, Jaharbag, means Poison Bug in Hindi. Lina made Lincoln a beautiful orange armband, and to show thanks, Lincoln kissed Lina on the lips. There's a reason why she's a bounty hunter, she learned her bounty hunting skills from her twin sister, Nagi, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a burning passion.

Time for a battle to liberate a kingdom as we head to the Hoenn Region and we're going to battle Colonel Hansen and his minions and make him pay for his crimes.

See you next time.

# Pokemon Traitor

This chapter is based on the episode The Princess and The Togepi

---

In the early morning hours at 3:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw four figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Ireland, Dublin. But, they were no ordinary four figure, they were, Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, and Nia Spider, triplet daughters of Lincoln's future wife, Muffet. and Snake-Bite Gorgon, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Viperine Gorgon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Muffet: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Viperine Gorgon: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Ireland, Dublin.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. That's the same place when we found Love Charm, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Rango Clay, Tinker Sparks, Omega, and Grassblade, It is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Muffet, Viperine Gorgon, Me, and Nico were heading to Ireland, Dublin. Lincoln saw a 13-year-old Spider/Human girl who lavender skin, five blue eyes, dark red spiked hair, sharp fangs, and a slim body with four skinny arms and two skinny legs.

She wears a red undershirt with flames with a black tied vest crop top over it, an blue flared light blue jeans with x's down the sides with a white karate belt. And black & red shoes. A 13-year-old Spider/Human girl who lavender skin, five blue eyes, purple shoulder length hair, sharp fangs, and a slim body with four skinny arm and two skinny legs. She wears a purple and white headband with a bow, a dark purple tank top with a white undershirt, purple short shorts with black lycra mini-leggings underneath, And purple & black sneakers with white soles. A 13-year-old Spider/Human girl who lavender skin, five blue eyes, golden blonde hair with three pigtails, sharp fangs, and a slim body with four skinny arm and two skinny legs. She wears a white shirt under an orange tank top, a shin-length white skirt, orange tights, and yellow flats with white bows. And a young and slender 12-year-old girl who has yellow scaly skin, and red snake-like eyes, snake-like fangs, and long pink and blonde hair with seven dark pink snakes. She wears a long sleeved pink shirt with a large black collar and yellow edges, thin pink cuffs and a black front with pink buttons and edging, a dark pink skirt with a yellow trim, yellow socks, and pink Mary Jane shoes. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider, and Snake-Bite Gorgon.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Snake-Bite Gorgon and The Spider Triples?

Snake-Bite Gorgon: Yesss we are, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Muffet and Viperine Gorgon came out, and when Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider, and Snake-Bite Gorgon saw them, they were stunned.

Snake-Bite Gorgon: Mom, isss that you?

Viperine Gorgon: Yes, little snake, it's me.

Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider and Snake-Bite Gorgon ran up to Muffet and Viperine. Gorgon, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Muffet, Viperine, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider, and Snake-Bite Gorgon: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider, and Snake-Bite Gorgon with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider, and Snake-Bite Gorgon to the rest of his siblings (especially Leni, who may still have a fear of spiders, but still cares for The Spider Triplets), who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Muffet and Viperine Gorgon with their daughters, and Muffin Spider, Belle Spider, Nia Spider, and Snake-Bite Gorgon now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

At the condiment factory was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the

Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ben 10,000, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist and Pirate Fairy along with Dumbbelltron, Laughing Ghosts, Mad Giraffes, Universe 666 Zira, Evil Chili Pot and Creeper and we were there for an awesome series of rescues as well as battling an awesome villain. The Mascots were with us too.

Me: Boy I love coming to the condiment factory.

Lana: Me too. It's so tasty!

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: I'll say! The sauces are delicious.

Nico: They sure are.

Ben 10,000: They sure are awesome and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Ben 10,000, I want to thank you, Dumbbeltron, and your teams for coming today.

Ben 10,000: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be really cool helping you guys out.

Bai Tza: But it's always fun having all the teams help us out.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Bai Tza, are you happy your family is back together again?

Bai Tza: I sure am. And now some of us are in the Masters of Evil and on the team.

Qin: It's awesome.

Girl Jordan: I'mn glad that I saved you from yourself Bai Tza.

Bai Tza: I am too or who knows what I would have been doing over the years.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: But those adventures we had in Nowhere with you were so fun and cool.

Varie: They sure were and hearing about them was awesome.

Maria: I was one of the people who was gonna fight you the day you joined us. Turns out there was no need for a fight.

Bai Tza: You sure were ready for me Maria.

Qin: I wasn't there when it happened but I heard all about that and it was awesome.

Nico: It sure was cool.

Me: Yeah it was awesome.

Lola: Battling Bai Tza and her siblings was an epic one.

Me: And Valmont turned himself in that day too.

Nico: Yep he sure did. I'm surprised he kept his word. I was expecting him to double cross us but nope he didn't.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah. And now he's in the M.O.E.

Poromon: That is for sure.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Yep. Yesterday's mission was a mission of Tofu. But after facing Newfu we'll never look at Tofu the same way again.

Nico: Keep an eye out for anyone in trouble.

Me: Okay.

Varie: I have a feeling that the next Sailor Soldiers we'll meet here will be ones that are closer to home.

Nico: What makes you say that?

Varie: Just a feeling.

Lola: Oh.

Poromon: We're sorry, guys. All we wanted was to get a job like most of you guys.

Qin: Aw it's all right guys. We know you were just trying to be productive.

Xenia: Yeah you were trying your hardest to get a job and there was no harm done in that.

Poliwag: That's true.

Manaphy: It was still a cool place. But we had no idea it was a restaurant where scumbags were at.

Varie: It's all right guys. You didn't know.

May: How much money did the 4 of you guys earn at least.

Mascots: $4,000.00 for each of us.

Me: Whoa! That's $16,000 for you guys.

Nico: Good money.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: No kidding.

Varie: I'll say!

Horsea: Although Jirachi and Tentacool didn't want to join in.

May: Nah. They were happy.

Nico: Okay. But it's still cool though that you work now. And you work now at Lynn's Table.

Poliwag: Yep. I slap Amy in her face with my tail to keep her in line. Even though Lincoln's curse gives me an awesome tip for it, it's still awesome and fun.

Poromon: It sure is. Also I am a technical manager for the arcade at the restaurant.

Manaphy: And me and Horsea are waitresses and we love that.

May: We're glad.

Nico: That's true. It sure is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Keep an eye out for anyone in trouble.

Me: Okay.

Varie: I have a feeling that the next Sailor Soldiers we'll meet here will be ones that are closer to home.

Nico: What makes you say that?

Varie: Just a feeling.

Lola: Oh.

Maria: Nothing so far.

Me: Yeah.

We were walking through their jam and jelly making section.

My Wrist Computer: ALERT! SPATIAL ANOMALIES IN PROGRESS.

Me: Uh oh.

Then we saw a portal open up above a vat and then we saw a figure fall right into it!

SPLORFF!

Blue jelly splattered all over May.

Nico: Oh man!

Me and Nico flew up and got her out and it was a girl with black hair and purple and pink clothes.

Me: Gina Ganymede A.K.A. Sailor Ganymede!

We brought her down.

Sailor Ganymede: Oh yuck! I'm a mess.

May licked the jam off.

May: Yummy Blue Raspberry flavor.

Maria cleaned her off with her water.

Maria: There you go.

Sailor Ganymede: Thanks guys. Oh man that was rough..

Nico: Boy that was rough.

Sailor Ganymede: It was. But others are coming.

Another portal opened up and then a figure landed in another vat and green jelly splattered all over Nico.

Me and Eli flew up and it was a girl with Orange Hair and red clothes.

Me: (GASP) Irena Io A.K.A. Sailor Io.

We got her out.

Nico licked the jam off.

Nico: (Slurps) Yummy! Green Apple.

Sailor Io: Yuck! This is gross.

Maria cleaned her off.

Sailor Io: Thanks guys. Man that was rough.

Nico: It was.

Then another portal opened and another figure landed in another vat and orange jelly splattered all over Lincoln.

Laney and Lana flew up and got a girl with blue hair and blue clothes out.

Me: Elaine Europa A.K.A. Sailor Europa.

Lincoln: (SLURPS) Yummy Orange Marmalade.

Maria washed her up.

Sailor Europa: That was rough.

Nico: Are they just falling out of the sky?!

Me: Through portals!

Then a 4th Portal opened up and another one fell into another vat and red jam splattered all over Eli.

Me and Varie flew and got her out and it was a sailor soldier with purple hair and green clothes.

Me: Calista Callisto A.K.A Sailor Callisto!

We brought her down.

Eli: (Slurps) Yummy strawberry!

Sailor Callisto: Yuck! What a mess.

Maria cleaned her up.

Sailor Callisto: Thanks. Boy that was close.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: There's gonna be more. I just know it!

Then a fifth portal opened up and a figure fell through it and into a vat and purple jelly splattered all over Varie.

Me and Carol flew up and it was a girl with teal hair and teal clothes.

Me: Tina Tethys A.K.A. Sailor Tethys!

We got her out.

Varie: (SLURPS) Yummy! Grape Flavor.

We set her down.

Sailor Tethys: Yuck!

Maria got her cleaned up.

Sailor Tethys: Thanks guys.

Qin: That was crazy.

Me: Yeah. Saturns moons next.

Nico: Thanks for the heads up.

Me: You're welcome.

A 6th portal opened up then a figure landed in a vat and brown paste splattered all over Camie!

Me and Cassidy flew up and got a girl with dark blue hair and blue clothes.

Me: Kelly Rhea A.K.A. Sailor Rhea!

We got her out.

Camie: (SLURPS) Yummy Nutella.

We got her down.

Sailor Rhea: Yuck!

Maria got her cleaned up.

Sailor Rhea: Thanks. Man what a mess.

Camie: But I love this one.

She was living herself all over.

Me: Let me help out.

I licked her and it was good.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Hubba hubba!

May: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

Then 4 more portals opened up and 4 figures fell into vats and then red, blue, purple and yellow jams splattered all over Nico!

Me and the rest of the team got them out and it was the sailor soldiers for Dione, Hyperion, Titan and Mimas.

Sailor Dione was a girl with green hair and green clothes and her name was Dana Dione

Sailor Hyperion was a girl with Yellow Hair and Yellow Clothes and her name was Hayley Hyperion.

Sailor Titan was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and her name was Tanya Titan.

Sailor Mimas was a girl with red hair and magenta clothes and she has a huge moon shape scar on her right cheek and her name is Mina Mimas.

Nico: REALLY?!

May licked off Nico.

May: Yummy! You taste like Raspberry, Blueberry, Lemon and Boysenberry.

Nico: Yummy.

Nico licked the jam. May licked him all over.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Maria washed off the sailors.

Me: That's it for the Sailors here.

Sailor Mimas: But yeah that was intense.

Nico: Yeah.

Then…

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Me: Uh oh!

We heard gunshots and we went into a room and saw Rocky and Mugsy robbing the factory!?

Rocky: All right give us all your dough.

Mugsy: Yeah give us all your dough.

Rocky: (Punches him) Shadup.

Me: Hold it right there buttfaces!

GUNS CLICK!

We had our guns loaded and pointed at them.

Nico: Should've brought Spada.

Rocky: You're gonna wish you did when we're through with you.

Mugsy: Yeah you're gonna wish you did!

He punched him in his face.

Rocky: Shadup.

Me: You can't win against us. There's lots of us and only 2 of you.

Nico: Yeah. We got you outnumbered.

Maria: Just come along quietly.

Rocky: Not likely.

Me: All right then. It's buttkicking time!

We fired our guns and we bashed them all over with powerful boxing glove bullets and they hurt and smashed them all over the place!

Qin: Take that!

Me: And this! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ANVIL MAGISWORD!

I formed a huge anvil above them and then…

BLANG!

It squished them flat as a couple of pancakes!

Qin: OUCH!

Nico: Had enough?

They popped up and then Vypra and Dark came and they had their swords pointed at them.

Vypra: Don't even move.

Rocky and Mugsy waved the white flag of surrender.

They got up and Vypra and Dark grabbed them.

Vypra: Sorry about that guys but these two wanted to do more crimes.

Me: Well they do say that leopards don't change their spots. Also Rocky and Mugsy are 2 legends of Looney Tunes.

Vypra: True.

Nico: Nothing beats the classics and these two are iconic too.

Qin: Yep.

Dark Spicer: Lets go guys.

Rocky: We'll be back.

Mugsy: Yeah we'll be… OOF!

He got punched.

Rocky: Shadap.

They teleported back.

Nico: Off to a good start so far.

Me: Yep.

Then the book for Amazing Siren started glowing.

Me: The Amazing Siren book is reacting to something.

Nico: Whoa so the next Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is here.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go find her.

We went to find her.

Nico: Who's up next?

Laney: I will do it.

Me: Okay Laney.

We then heard singing and we followed it. It was really divine singing. The song sounded like that of the Samurai Jack Sirens.

Qin: Wow hear that?

Nico: Yeah.

We followed it into a big room and then in a huge room on an island in the middle of a ginormous tank full of hot sauce we saw a girl with green hair and had a black Roman Dress on and she had green angel wings and was singing beautifully. It was ANOTHER AMAZING SIREN!

Me: Wow.

We went over to her and saw the workers all entranced by her singing.

Camie: Wow.

She stopped singing and then she turned to us.

Me: Wow you're a Siren.

Another Amazing Siren: I do have a good voice huh?

Me: (GASP) Bianca Bambi A.K.A. Sailor Great Forest!

Nico: The Sailor Soldier of Bambi's Forest!? Whoa!

Eli: That is cool!

Another Amazing Siren: Yeah I am the Sailor Soldier of Bambi's Forest. But I'm glad that Bambi is doing well and that hunter is dealt with.

Me: It was awesome going to that forest though.

Nico: Bambi did nothing to have his mom killed.

Another Amazing Siren: I know. But I'm glad you guys saved her.

Me: Yeah that was a fun adventure.

Camie: Wow. What happened back then?

Me: It was on 9/11 3 and a half years ago.

I went over what happened in chapter 831.

---

In New York City, we were over at the sight of Ground Zero where the World Trade Center once stood. Today was a dark day. It was the 18th anniversary of the darkest day in the history of America: September 11th, 2001. On this day, terrorists armed with bombs highjacked commercial planes and used them to completely destroy the World Trade Center. Resulting in the deaths of 3,000 innocent people. It was a dark and grim time for everyone in the United States of America and ever since then, we were at war with terrorists over in Iraq, Pakistan, Afghanistan and the Middle East. For 18 years now, this war has raged on and thousands of soldiers have lost their lives and most of them were severely injured. But the war turned the tide in our favor when we killed the leader of Al-Qaeda, Osama Bin Laden on May 2nd, 2011 in Abbottabad, Pakistan in Operation: Neptune Spear when U.S. Navy Seals stormed his compound and killed him in the dead of night. It dealt Al-Qaeda a devastating and crippling blow. But the war is still raging on even after 18 years had passed.

Me: On this sight 18 years ago, this whole country changed forever because of those terrorists.

Nico: That was an awful sight. I remember seeing all that on TV. I wasn't here on Earth when it happened. It was terrifying. My dad was in the World Trade Center when it was destroyed. But luckily he escaped when it collapsed.

Me: That's awful man. Thank God he's all right.

May: Yeah. Me too.

Carmen: (hugs Maria while crying) Sis, why did all those people have to die?! Why!?

Maria hugged Carmen and comforted her.

Maria: Some people are just pure evil Carmen and they will follow their own selfish desires even at the cost of their own lives.

Liam: (Southern Accent) Yeah. That day was a nightmare back then.

Teresa: Brian I heard that at one time, you and Stewie went back in time to try and stop 9/11.

Brian: Yeah we did and we ended up destroying the timeline.

Teresa: Brian, I'm glad you wanted to help prevent 9/11. But messing with time can cause devestating consequences. That's why whenever we deal with past events, we use the simulator to go to alternate universes of those incidents.

Brian: That's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Reflector: I can't believe there's nothing we can do about this now.

Optimus Prime: You're wrong. We can do something about this.

Skywarp: And that would be?

Optimus Prime: We keep fighting the good fight. And make sure nothing like this ever happens again.

Me: Optimus Prime is right. We have to learn from the past to make sure it doesn't happen again.

Laney: That's right guys.

Naruto: Yeah.

Sasuke: What was the motive behind these attacks? Everything that has to happen has to have a motive.

Me: That's true Sasuke. The motive behind these attacks was crimes against the Muslim world. We provided Western support for attacking Muslims in Somalia, supported Russian atrocities against Muslims in Chechnya, supported the Indian oppression against Muslims in Kashmir, supported the Jewish aggression against Muslims in Lebanon, provided the presence of U.S. troops in Saudi Arabia, Provided U.S. support of Israel, and conducted sanctions against Iraq. These terrorists want to shut down America by killing us all.

Lincoln: These guys are monsters!

Me: That's why we need to kill them before they kill us.

Nico: We'll worry about that later.

Me: Yeah. Lets pray to the people that lost their lives.

We prayed for those that lost their lives on that day 18 years ago today.

Luna played Amazing Grace on Bagpipes.

Some of us were crying.

We left flowers and wreaths for the people. We also made a special flag for the memorial that said "United We Stand, Divided We Fall. Never Forget 9/11." It had the World Trade Center on it before it was destroyed. Everyone saw it and it was perfect for it.

Laney then sang Sarah Brightman's Amazing Grace in front of the flag.

Laney: (Singing Divinely)

Amazing grace, how sweet the sound

That saved a wretch like me

I once was lost but now am found

Was blind but now I see

The earth shall soon dissolve like snow

The sun forgot to shine

But God, who brought me here below

Will be forever mine

Through Him many dangers toils and snares

I have already come

It was grace that brought me here thus far

And grace will lead me home

It was a gut-wrenching song and the sun shined from the heavens and Laney was standing in a beam of sunlight as she sang. Some of us were crying hard and I had tears streaming down my face. It was a dark day that will forever leave a scar on the people of America. Time may heal all wounds, but the pain they leave behind will never heal.

Later back at the estate we were watching one of my favorite childhood movies that I've known since I was little: Bambi from 1942 and we watched the Midquel film Bambi 2 from 2006. We paused the first movie at the part where Bambi goes with his father and started the Midquel movie from there.

The movie begins with a long camera shot through the forest at dawn, and all the animals waking up. Suddenly, a blue bird spreads the news about something. Thumper (a young rabbit) wakes up an old owl named "Friend Owl", who asks what has happened. Thumper and his sisters tell him that the new prince is born. Friend Owl flies off to the area where the young prince is born, along with many other animals. Upon reaching the area, the animals come across the mother doe and her newborn fawn lying by her side. The animals congratulate her. She then urges her new fawn to wake up and see everybody. He wakes up and takes a good, long look at all the animals surrounding him. At first, he is frightened by Friend Owl, who gives a friendly hoot but then manages to make a smile. He then attempts to get up, but due to him being very young, he can hardly keep his balance. Thumper comments that he is sort of unstable, to which his mother scolds him. The young prince then falls backward back into his resting spot, causing some laughter and delight among the creatures. The fawn then lies back into his resting area and gives a big yawn. Friend Owl says to the creatures that it may be time for them to leave. They all leave, except for Thumper, who asks the fawn's mother what his name will be. She replies that she will name him "Bambi." Thumper, liking the name, says goodbye to her and runs off to join his family. Happy with the name, Bambi's mother snuggles up with her sleeping fawn. The camera then pulls up from the small bush to reveal Bambi's father, the Great Prince of the Forest, looking down at them from a nearby cliff ledge.

A few days later, Bambi and his mother are taking a walk through the forest. Bambi falls behind a little bit, getting distracted by some greeting animal neighbors. When trying to catch up to his mother, he gets stuck on a tall, thick blade of grass and slips. Upon seeing him fall, Thumper and his family run over to the young prince, asking his mother if he is alright. She replies that he is doing fine. Bambi then gets back up onto his feet and is able to continue walking, with Thumper and his sisters journeying along side of him. They soon come across several birds eating some berries. Thumper then teaches Bambi how to say "bird", who does not get it right the first time, but with some encouragement from his sisters, he is able to say it, shouting out on the top of his lungs "Bird!" Happy with his success, Thumper and his sisters run off to tell Bambi's mother and their mother what the young prince's first word was, while Bambi runs off chasing a butterfly (thinking it to be a bird). Thumper tells him that it is not a bird, but a butterfly. The butterfly flies off, leaving Bambi into thinking that the huge yellow flower in front of him was the butterfly he saw. Thumper tells him that it is a flower. Bambi tries smelling the flowers of the small field but comes face to face with a young skunk. Bambi calls him a flower, which leaves Thumper rolling over his backside with laughter. The skunk, however, says that he's fine with being called a flower, which makes the baby fawn very happy.

The day grows late and it is time for Thumper to return home, leaving Bambi back with his mother. Off in the distance, a rainstorm is gathering and coming closer. He is then awakened by the noise of some nearby raindrops, which then forms a small brook flowing right past his resting area. Soon, the whole forest is alive with raindrops dropping about. The creatures living in the forest run for shelter from the falling water. Suddenly, the violent part of the storm comes when lightning flashes about in bright flash of light and produces many loud noises, leaving Bambi frightened. Soon, the storm departs and the sunrise off in the distance is slowly seen. Bambi, now asleep next to his mother's side, snuggles up with his mother as the last drops of the storm fall into the nearby overflowing brook.

The next scene opens up a few weeks later when Bambi is now capable of speaking. His mother is going to take him to the meadow. Bambi, who has never been to the meadow before, is eager to go, but his mother stops and tells him that the meadow is also a dangerous place. She tells him to stay behind the thicket while she looks around to see if the place is safe. After a long moment of silence, the wide field appears to be safe. Bambi then runs out and tries to catch up with his mother, who runs off at a fast pace, playing with him. After a while, Bambi walks off and almost steps on a frog. He follows the frog over to a small pool of water, which the frog jumps in. Bambi, however, is left out on the shore, staring at his never before seen reflection. Suddenly, another reflection appears to his side. He looks up at the unknown source which turns out to be another fawn, a female fawn. Feeling frightened of the young fawn's presence, Bambi runs back up to his mother for protection. The young fawn's name turns out to be Faline. Bambi's mother encourages Bambi to say hello to her. Having no choice, he greets her. Faline suddenly breaks out in giggles and starts acting hyperactive. Gradually, the two of them start playing a small game of tag.

Suddenly, from out of the surrounding forest, a huge herd of bucks appears from out of nowhere. Faline runs away in fear while Bambi remains, filled with excitement while watching the bucks bound across the field. He even tries running alongside them but ends up almost getting trampled. Suddenly, they all stop. Wondering why Bambi walks over. The reason appears in front of him. It is no other than the Great Prince, Bambi's father (though Bambi does not know it yet). After a brief look at his son, the Great Prince walks off, leaving Bambi behind. Bambi then asks his mother why everyone stood still when the mysterious stag walked by. His mother tells him that he is respected by all. Thus explaining the why he is called "The Great Prince of the Forest".

The next part follows the Great Prince during his walk through the forest. Suddenly, the silence of the forest is broken when a flock of crows flies past, yelling and spreading out an alarm of certain danger. The Great Prince senses this danger and runs back towards the meadow. Once there, he warns the herd. Sensing the danger as well, the herd and all the other creatures begin to run towards the forest. Soon, the whole meadow is full of retreating frightened animals, running for their lives. Faline and Thumper unite with their mothers and manage to escape, but Bambi gets left behind, searching for his mother. His mother is also looking for him as well.

Suddenly, the meadow is completely empty. Though everything is still, something dangerous and deadly is still approaching. Sensing the danger, but to still frightened, Bambi is left out in the open, still searching for his mother. Suddenly, the Great Prince appears from behind him and escorts him and his mother to safety of the forest. Off in the distance, a loud gunshot is heard. A few minutes later, Bambi's mother exits the entrance of their den and looks around. Seeing no danger, she tells Bambi that everything is alright. Bambi asks her what had happened, and why everyone ran. After a moment of silence, his mother replies "Man… was in the forest."

During the winter, Bambi discovers snow. While Bambi looks around the snow, he sees Thumper sliding on the ice. He teaches Bambi how to slide on ice. After that, they meet Flower, who is trying to hibernate. After a harsh winter, Bambi and his mother go to the meadow and discover a patch of grass, heralding the arrival of spring. As they eat, his mother senses a hunter and orders, Bambi, to flee. As they run, many gunshots are heard. When Bambi arrives at their thicket, he discovers that his mother is no longer with him. He wanders off in the forest calling for her, but she does not answer. His father appears in front of him and says "your mother can't be with you anymore," revealing to Bambi that his mother is dead, then leads him away.

His father, the Great Prince of the Forest (Patrick Stewart), finds him and leads Bambi back to his den under a fallen tree, the Great Prince asks Friend Owl (Keith Ferguson) to find a doe to raise Bambi, but Friend Owl points out that due to the harsh winter season the does can barely care for themselves. The Great Prince has no choice but to look after Bambi until the spring. Spring is slowly beginning to return to the forest (the song sequence "There is Life") The sun breaks through the clouds and the ice and snow begin to melt. Hibernating animals wake up and migratory birds begin to return. On top of the fallen tree that makes the Great Prince's den, a small green plant begins to grow.

Bambi wakes up late. He eats, and the two go to the forest. The prince eventually lets Bambi go with his friends. While walking, Bambi tells Thumper that he and the Great Prince are "best pals," though Bambi has doubts about the Great Prince's affection. They wake up the hibernating Flower (Nicky Jones) and go to see the Groundhog together, where Friend Owl is presiding over the event and it is here that Bambi meets Faline again. The nervous Groundhog (Brian Pimental) is eventually coaxed out of his hole, only be scared back in again by Ronno (Anthony Ghannam), an older fawn. Ronno laughs, but the other animals leave. Ronno catches up to them and ends in an argument with Bambi. Ronno's mother eventually calls Ronno away, and Bambi is left alone to sleep under a tree and wait for the Great Prince to return after Thumper, Flower and Faline leave with their families. Bambi finds himself in a shining golden meadow and begins chasing butterflies. As he does so, he hears his mother's voice calling him. Overjoyed, he runs towards her and begins to nuzzle her lovingly. His mother comforts him, telling him that she's there even though he can't see her. As the dream fades Bambi continues to hear her voice saying "I'm here," which confuses him. He begins to believe that the voice is his mother's after it says "It's me!", so he follows it out onto the meadow where a flock of crows flies past screaming about Man. As Bambi looks towards the source of the disturbance Hunter Dogs runs towards him, causing Bambi to freeze in terror. Elsewhere, the Great Prince hears the crows and suddenly becomes concerned for Bambi. He runs to where the crows were flying from and arrives in time to fight the dogs and save Bambi. As the dogs run back to their master, the Great Prince sees the glint of a rifle and yells at the still frozen Bambi to run. After a nudge from the Great Prince's antlers, Bambi snaps out of his trance and the two escape to safety. Bambi explains that he heard his mother's voice. The Great Prince angrily says that it was one of Man's tricks. Bambi tries to apologize, but the Great Prince is very cross and reprimands Bambi for freezing in the face of peril. He calms down and orders Bambi to immediately return home with him and possibly never come back to that place ever again, where the realization of his mother's death begins to dawn in Bambi's mind. The Great Prince leaves to reflect on the situation and finds Friend Owl. The Great Prince notes that winter is coming to an end and that Friend Owl should have no trouble finding a doe to be Bambi's new mother, meaning that Bambi is possibly an orphan.

The next morning, the Great Prince orders Bambi to stay in the den where it's safe since he would not trust him to go out on his own again. Bambi is crestfallen, as he wants to be with his father. Thumper and Flower ask Bambi what's wrong, and Bambi says he wants his father to see how brave he is. Thumper decides to teach Bambi how to be brave (you have to be scarier than what's scaring you), and Bambi, Thumper, and Flower walk through the forest practicing their new skills until they come to a log guarded by a grumpy porcupine, which terrifies them. They flee back to the bank, and Thumper sees the Great Prince. Since Bambi is supposed to be back at the den, Thumper suggests they leave. But Bambi realizes that this is a good opportunity to show his new-found bravery. The Great Prince turns to leave and Thumper goes to distract him and bring him back. Bambi goes to confront the porcupine. Bambi leaps over the porcupine, angering him. The porcupine stiffens his quills and begins chasing Bambi backward and forwards across the log. Thumper brings the Great Prince to see Bambi "being brave", but when he notices Bambi in trouble he leads the Great Prince away. After a short struggle, the porcupine is propelled into the air by a piece of wood and lands quills-first on Bambi's rear. Bambi yells out in pain, causing the Great Prince to go and investigate the noise, much to Thumper's dismay. Bambi ducks down under the water so as not to be seen, and the Great Prince begins to pull the quills out of Bambi's rear. Ronno and Faline are nearby, and Ronno is showing off to Faline until she hears Bambi cry out in pain. Bambi cries out again and Faline runs to see to see him. Ronno yells after her, seemingly hurt by losing her attention. Faline and Ronno go and see Bambi, and Ronno teases Bambi after the meadow incident where Bambi froze. Ronno decides that he and Faline should leave, but Faline wants to stay. Ronno tries to force Faline to leave and Bambi stands up for her. Ronno comes back to confront Bambi and tease Flower and Thumper, causing Thumper to push Bambi so that he headbutts Ronno. Ronno is furious and chases Thumper and Bambi through the forest.

Bambi comes to a large jump, and to his surprise he clears it with ease. The Great Prince appears and begins to tell Bambi off for leaving the den, but interrupts himself when he notices that Bambi cleared the jump, saying that he didn't make a jump that far until he had antlers. Bambi is delighted at the positive attention, but the Great Prince composes himself and the three leave. Ronno tries to clear the jump as well but falls and lands in the mud. The next day, Bambi practices his jumping with Thumper. The Great Prince sees this and smiles but becomes serious when Friend Owl arrives and says that the search for a new mother is going well. The Great Prince does not concentrate and is more concerned with Bambi's jumping. Friend Owl notices this and slyly hints that the Great Prince might have changed his mind. The Great Prince, annoyed, confirms that he has not. He then walks past Bambi's jumping lesson, seemingly taking little interest in it. Bambi is confused as his jumping drew praise the day before. Bambi says that the Great Prince has been standing around and contemplating a lot. Thumper suggests that Bambi should go and ask the Great Prince about it. Bambi does so, and the Great Prince says that he is observing - looking, listening and smelling for danger all at the same time. The Great Prince says that Bambi should try to "feel the forest" (feel vibrations through his hooves for abnormalities in forest activity). The Great Prince leaves and Bambi turns to head back to the den, but the Great Prince wants Bambi to come with him. The two journey through the forest and join the stags as they participate in their annual run. Through this, the bond between father and son deepens (the song sequence "First Sign of Spring").

The next morning as Bambi and the Great Prince play, Friend Owl arrives with Mena, the doe he has found to be Bambi's new mother. The Great Prince now seemingly regrets the decision to pass on his parenting duties, but resolves to do so despite Bambi's protestations. After saying goodbye to his friends and the Great Prince, Bambi, who seems to accept the change even though he's upset, leaves with Mena. Ronno appears and continues to tease him about Bambi's father sending him away. This causes an enraged Bambi to charge at Ronno and the two fight. Mena disrupts the fight but Ronno charges into Bambi, causing Bambi to knock Mena into a trap attached to jingling bells. As Mena struggles, the bells jingle and alert Man and the hunting dogs to her position. Ronno flees in terror screaming for his mother, and Bambi freezes again. He quickly snaps out of it and begins to run as well, but as Mena is encouraging him to run, she unknowingly quotes Bambi's late mother's last words, saying "Faster Bambi, don't look back! Keep running! Keep running!" hearing this he pauses and doubles back to distract the four dogs away from Mena. The Great Prince arrives and frees Mena from the trap before going after Bambi. Bambi manages to lose some of the dogs (one with the help of Flower's scent glands, and another with help from the grumpy porcupine) and begins to climb a steep, rocky cliff. One of the dogs slips and falls, leaving only one chasing after Bambi. Bambi climbs to a high ledge and dislodges some rocks, which do nothing to the dog. As the dog closes in, Bambi kicks it in the chest, causing it to fall to the bottom of the cliff. The Great Prince sees this and is relieved. Bambi goes to join him, but the ledge beneath Bambi gives way and he falls. The Great Prince goes to him and believes the prince to be dead. He nuzzles his son tenderly and sobs. Friend Owl, Mena, Flower, and Thumper arrive to see what is happening. As the Great Prince gets up to leave, Bambi wakes up. The Great Prince, relieved, begins to nuzzle his son again, causing Bambi to smile at the attention. Mena turns and leaves, knowing that the Great Prince wanted to take care of Bambi after all. A while later, Thumper tells the exaggerated story of how Bambi defeated the dogs. Bambi arrives, now with a pair of antlers starting to grow in and without his spots. The porcupine pricks Bambi's legs with his quills, causing Bambi to leap forward and accidentally engage Faline in a kiss. Ronno arrives and swears revenge against Bambi, but also steps on a turtle who bites him on the nose, making him run away, screaming for his mother. Bambi leaves as his father is calling him. The Great Prince takes Bambi to a forest glade, saying that this was the place where he first met Bambi's mother. Bambi asks what the Great Prince was like when he was Bambi's age, and the Great Prince says that he was a lot like Bambi.

Years later, a young adult Bambi is reunited with Thumper and Flower as the animals around them begin pairing up with mates. Though they resolve not to be "twitterpated" which Friend Owl taught them like the other animals in love, Thumper and Flower each leave with newly found mates. Bambi is disgusted until he runs into Faline and they become a couple. As they happily dance and flirt through the woods, a slightly older buck, Ronno, appears and tries to force Faline to go with him. Bambi and Ronno then begin to have a duel, each of them competing for a mate. Though he initially struggles, Bambi's rage gives him the strength to defeat Ronno and push him off a cliff and into a river below.

That night, Bambi is awoken by the smell of smoke. His father explains that Man has returned to the forest and that there are many of them now, and they must go deep into the forest. Bambi immediately searches for Faline, but she is being chased by hunting dogs. Bambi finds her in time to fights off the dogs, allowing Faline to escape. With Faline safe, Bambi runs but is shot as he leaps over a ravine. The Great Prince finds him there and urges him back to his feet. Together, they escape the forest fire (which the hunters have started) and go to a small island in a lake where the other animals, including Faline, have taken refuge.

At the end of the film, Thumper and Flower, now fathers, and all the other animals, including Friend Owl, went into the thicket for a big surprise. Faline has recently given birth to twin fawns: a boy named Geno and a girl named Gurri. Bambi stands watch on a cliff, and the Great Prince silently turns and moves away from Bambi's place, as he allows him to take his place. And the New Great Prince looks on proudly watching his newborn children, just as his father did to him at his own birth.

When both movies were done we cheered wildly.

Me: That was awesome! I've known this movie ever since I was little and it's amazing.

Luan: Bambi sure is a critter most DEER. (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Most of us laughed.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one Luan!

Varie: (Laughs) That was funny!

Qin: (Laughs) That was funny.

Abigail F.: That was a good one.

Eddy: (Laughs) That was so funny.

Rachel S.D.: It sure was.

Eion: Yeah.

Me: But the scariest part was that the hunters accidentally caused that forest fire.

Lori: That fire was literally scary.

Me: But that fire was nothing compared to what happened when we were evacuated because of the Hayman Fire.

Luna: Hayman Fire, dude?

Me: It was the largest wildfire in Colorado's history.

I showed everyone on the computer.

The Hayman Fire was a forest fire started on June 8, 2002, 35 miles (56 km) northwest of Colorado Springs, Colorado and 95 miles (153 km) southwest of Denver, Colorado and became the largest wildfire in the state's recorded history at over 138,114 acres.

Hundreds of firefighters fought the fast-moving fire, which caused nearly $40 million in firefighting costs, burned 133 homes, 138,114 acres, and forced the evacuation of 5,340 people.

Smoke could be seen and smelled across the state from Vail, 108 miles (174 km) northwest, to Burlington, 188 miles (303 km) east, and from Broomfield, 50 miles (80 km) north, to Walsenburg, 130 miles (210 km) south.

The Hayman Fire burned from June 8th, 2002, until it was classified as contained on July 18, 2002. The cause of the wildfire was found to be arson.

When then-Governor Bill Owens responded to a reporter's question following an aerial tour of the fires ("What does it look like up there?"), Owens said "It looks as if all of Colorado is burning today." Many western slope residents blamed Owens for driving away tourists with the press's truncated version of the quote ("All of Colorado is burning.") The "'Hayman Fire"' was named for a mining ghost town near Tappan Gulch.

Impact

The fire resulted directly in the death of one civilian, $39.1 million in suppression costs, total private property losses valued at $40.4 million, and indirectly led to the death of five firefighters. Overall, 600 structures were burned in the fire including 133 homes, 1 commercial building and 466 outbuildings. While the fire burned, record amounts of particulate matter were measured in the air.

As a result of the fire, flooding in the burn area increased. Consequently, many roads and bridges in the area were washed out. This included State Highway 67, the main highway that runs through the area. Other indirect destruction included sediment runoff into a reservoir that is used as a water source for Denver. The removal of this sediment cost $25 million.

Most of the burn area is inside of the Pike National Forest. The fire caused the closure of a large part of the national forest land as well as nearby Eleven Mile State Park and Spinney State Park. Tourism saw a sharp decline in the area and it is estimated that local businesses lost 50% of their seasonal revenues as a result of the fire-induced closures.

## Fatalities

Ann Dow, 50, suffered a fatal asthma attack on the evening of June 10, 2002 when heavy smoke from the fire drifted over the Dows' home south of Florissant. She quickly lapsed into unconsciousness and paramedics could not revive her. Her death certificate lists the cause as "acute asthma attack due to or as a consequence of smoke inhalation."

Five firefighters died from injuries sustained from a June 21, 2002 traffic accident en route to the Hayman fire from Oregon: Zach Zigich, Retha Shirley, Jacob Martindale, Danial Rama, and Bart Bailey. They are listed in the memorial to fallen firefighters on the Wildland Firefighter Foundation's website.

## Criminal prosecutions

A forestry technician with the U.S. Forest Service, Terry Barton, set the fire in a campfire ring during a total burn ban triggered by a National Weather Service red flag warning. Barton's claim that she was attempting to burn a letter from her estranged husband was disputed by one of her teenage daughters who testified that a psychology teacher had told Ms. Barton to write her feelings in a letter and burn it. Many locals believe she set the fire on purpose so she could stay home and fight a local Colorado fire instead of being called to fight fires in other states, such as Arizona or California. This would enable her to be with her kids that summer. According to radio talk show host Glenn Sacks, investigators also speculated that Barton started the fire so she could be a hero for putting it out and saving the forest. The fire quickly spread out of the campfire ring and eventually torched over 138,000 acres (560 km2) and burned across four different counties. A federal grand jury indicted Barton on four felony counts of arson.

Barton pleaded guilty to two charges: setting fire to federal forest land and lying to investigators and was given a six-year sentence in federal prison. U.S. District Judge Richard Matsch refused, however, to impose the $14 million restitution asked for by prosecutors, saying he would not sentence her to a "life of poverty." Additionally, the State of Colorado sentenced Barton to 12 years in prison to run concurrently with the 6-year federal sentence. The state sentence was overturned on appeal, however, on grounds that the presiding judge had "the appearance of prejudice" because smoke from the fire had motivated him to voluntarily leave his home for one night. In March 2008, Barton was re-sentenced by a different judge to 15 years of probation and 1,000 hours community service.

Several insurance companies filed a $7 million suit against the government in the fall of 2008, claiming that Barton was negligent in her duties. In November, Judge Wiley Daniel ruled that the government was not responsible for Barton's actions because she was acting as an angry spouse and not as a government worker.

In August 2018, Barton's sentence was extended another 15 years in the form of unsupervised probation (the unsupervised probation was ordered to save legal fees that would then be redirected towards restitution). Judge William Brian ordered that Barton continue to make payments toward the $14.5 million in restitution she owed as of the 2018 re-sentencing. The judge also ordered that Barton get a full-time job.

Lola: Whoa! That's awful!

Lana: I didn't know you were evacuated because of that fire.

Laney: And it burned 138,114 acres? That's a lot of land.

Lisa: That's the equivalent of 558.927528 square kilometers in size.

Qin: Wow! That's a huge amount of acreage.

Lincoln: How are wildfires usually started?

Me: Well there are two main causes. 60% of all fires are sparked by lightning. Lightning is pure electricity that burns at 50,000˚ Fahrenheit and it can ignite trees. But 40% of all fires are started by man either on purpose or accident. It can be a number of causes because of us: Someone carelessly tossing a cigarette out the window, down sparking power lines, sparks from a train, matches, fireworks, anything that's combustable.

Lana: Wow! That's dangerous.

Lucy Loud: Fire is a very dangerous and destructive force.

Me: That's right Lucy. Remember when I thawed Lori out when I showed you all my Fire Powers?

Lori: That was literally amazing.

Lynn: I remember that. That was awesome!

Me: It was. But fire is a very destructive and dangerous force. Fire destroys and burns everything it touches.

Laney: Yeah. It's dangerous.

Lincoln: I know.

Lola: What was the largest wildfire ever?

Me: That is an easy one. That was the Great Fire of 1910. It burned over 3,000,000 acres.

Everyone: WOW!

Lisa: That's 12,100 square kilometers.

Me: That's right.

I pulled up its information.

The Great Fire of 1910 (also commonly referred to as the Big Blowup, the Big Burn, or the Devil's Broom fire) was a wildfire in the western United States that burned three million acres (4,700 sq mi; 12,100 km2) in North Idaho and Western Montana, with extensions into Eastern Washington and Southeast British Columbia, in the summer of 1910. The area burned included large parts of the Bitterroot, Cabinet, Clearwater, Coeur d'Alene, Flathead, Kaniksu, Kootenai, Lewis and Clark, Lolo, and St. Joe National Forests.

The fire burned over two days on the weekend of August 20-21, after strong winds caused numerous smaller fires to combine into a firestorm of unprecedented size. It killed 87 people, mostly firefighters, destroyed numerous manmade structures, including several entire towns, and more than three million acres of forest with an estimated billion dollars worth of timber was lost. It is believed to be the largest, although not the deadliest, forest fire in U.S. history. The extensive burned area was approximately the size of the state of Connecticut.

In the aftermath of the fire, the U.S. Forest Service received considerable recognition for its firefighting efforts, including a doubling of its budget from Congress. The outcome was to highlight firefighters as public heroes while raising public awareness of national nature conservation. The fire is often considered a significant impetus in the development of early wildfire prevention and suppression strategies.

A great number of problems contributed to the destruction caused by the Great Fire of 1910. The wildfire season started early that year because the winter of 1909-1910 and the spring and summer of 1910 were extremely dry, and the summer sufficiently hot to have been described as "like no others." The drought resulted in forests that were teeming with dry fuel, which had previously grown up on abundant autumn and winter moisture. Hundreds of fires were ignited by hot cinders flung from locomotives, sparks, lightning, and backfiring crews. By mid-August, there were 1,000 to 3,000 fires burning in Idaho, Montana, and Washington.

## The Big Blowup

August 20 (Saturday) brought hurricane-force winds to the interior Northwest, whipping the hundreds of small fires into one or two much larger blazing infernos. Such a conflagration was impossible to fight; there were too few men and supplies. The United States Forest Service (then called the National Forest Service) was only five years old at the time and unprepared for the possibilities of the dry summer or a fire of this magnitude, though all summer it had been urgently recruiting as many men as possible to fight the hundreds of fires already burning, many with little forestry or firefighting experience. Earlier in August President William Howard Taft had authorized the addition of military troops to the effort, and 4,000 troops, including seven companies from the U.S. Army's 25th Infantry Regiment (known as the Buffalo Soldiers), were brought in to help fight the fires burning in the northern Rockies. The arrival of the Buffalo Soldiers troops almost doubled the black population of Idaho.

Smoke from the fire was said to have been seen as far east as Watertown, New York, and as far south as Denver, Colorado. It was reported that at night, five hundred miles (800 km) out into the Pacific Ocean, ships could not navigate by the stars because the sky was cloudy with smoke.

The extreme scorching heat of the sudden blowup can be attributed to the expansive Western white pine forests that covered much of northern Idaho at the time. Hydrocarbons in the trees' resinous sap boiled out and created a cloud of highly flammable gas that blanketed hundreds of square miles, which then spontaneously detonated dozens of times, each time sending tongues of flame thousands of feet into the sky and creating a rolling wave of fire that destroyed anything and everything in its path.

## Firefighters

At least 78 firefighters were killed while trying to control the fire, not including those firefighters who died after the fire of smoke damage to their lungs. The entire 28-man "Lost Crew" was overcome by flames and perished on Setzer Creek outside of Avery, Idaho.

Perhaps the most famous story of survival is that of Ed Pulaski, a U.S. Forest Service ranger who led a large crew of about 44 men to safety in an abandoned prospect mine outside of Wallace, Idaho, just as they were about to be overtaken by the fire. It is said that Pulaski fought off the flames at the mouth of the shaft until he passed out like the others. Around midnight, a man announced that he, at least, was getting out of there. Knowing that they would have no chance of survival if they ran, Pulaski drew his pistol, threatening to shoot the first person who tried to leave. In the end, all but five of the forty or so men survived. Pulaski has since been widely celebrated as a hero for his efforts; the mine tunnel in which he and his crew sheltered from the fire, now known as the Pulaski Tunnel, is listed on the National Register of Historic Places.

## Aftermath

The fire was finally extinguished when another cold front swept in, bringing steady rain and some early snowfall. Several towns were completely destroyed by the fire:

Idaho:

Falcon

Grand Forks

Montana:

De Borgia

Haugan

Henderson

Taft

Tuscor

In Idaho, one-third of the town of Wallace was burned to the ground, with an estimated $1 million in damage (equivalent to $26,900,000 in 2018). Passenger trains evacuated thousands of Wallace residents to Spokane and Missoula. Another train with 1,000 people from Avery took refuge in a tunnel after racing across a burning trestle. Other towns with severe damage included Burke, Kellogg, Murray, and Osburn, all in Idaho. The towns of Avery, Saltese (MT), as well as a major part of Wallace, were saved by backfires.

Legacy

The Great Fire of 1910 cemented and shaped the U.S. Forest Service, which at the time was a newly established department on the verge of cancellation, facing opposition from mining and forestry interests. Before the epic conflagration, there were many debates about the best way to handle forest fires-whether to let them burn because they were a part of nature and were expensive to fight, or to fight them in order to protect the forests.

One of the people who fought the fire, Ferdinand Silcox, went on to become the fifth chief of the fire service. Influenced by the devastation of the Big Blowup, Silcox promoted the "10 a.m." policy, with the goal of suppressing all fires by 10 a.m. of the day following their report. It was decided that the Forest Service was to prevent and battle every wildfire. More recently, this absolutist attitude to wildfires has been criticized for altering the natural disturbance mechanisms that drive forest ecosystem structure, which paradoxically increases the destructive potential of forest fires.

Lori: Wow. That is literally awful.

Nico: It was.

Me: Yeah. It happened 110 years ago almost. Sora, you know Bambi right?

Sora: I sure do. Bambi was one of my first summons when my adventure began.

Donald: I remember that.

Goofy: Yeah. He sure is an amazing deer.

Kairi: He's really cute too.

Riku: I thought so too.

Syd: Deer are such amazing creatures. I can't believe we hunt them for food like that!

Lana: Me neither Syd. They need to be protected under us.

Me: I think so too. Lets head to the simulator and save Bambi's mother and meet Bambi in his world.

Ratchet: That's a great idea.

Sora: I wonder how he's doing?

Me: We'll find out. Lets head to the simulator.

We went to the simulator.

We were getting ready.

Ash: (to his Noctowl) Noctowl, when we get to Bambi's world, do you want to fly around?

Noctowl agreed.

Shanan: Looks like he is ready.

Ratchet: When we get to Bambi's mom, I'll heal her wounds before she succumbs to them.

Me: Right.

Shanan: Okay. Me, Laney, Lana, Maria, Nico, Syd, Jack Landors, Eion, Eddy, Luan, Lensay, Teresa, Ash, Riley, Sora and Kairi are gonna go into the Simulator and Ratchet and Reflector are gonna be in their compact state. We invented an awesome shrink device that can turn them into compact size.

Ratchet: It's true.

Reflector: This is gonna be interesting.

Me: Good luck guys.

Shanan: Thanks dad. Not that we'll need it but thank you.

Laney: This is gonna be interesting.

Lana: I can't wait to meet Bambi.

Syd: Me too.

Shanan: Lets go.

They went into the Simulator and it activated and they found themselves in Bambi's forest. It was a beautiful forest and it was loaded with all kinds of trees and plants and all kinds of animals. But it was cold and covered with snow.

Shanan: Wow. So this is Bambi's forest.

Lana: It sure is cold.

Laney: Luckily I brought our winter clothes.

Laney unpacked them and they put them on.

Nico: Good thinking Laney.

Syd: Thanks Lanes.

Ratchet and Reflector went into compact size and they were the size of Hot Wheels cars.

Lana: It's so beautiful here during the winter.

Laney: It sure is. Did it say where Bambi's forest takes place?

Shanan: It says that it's over in Maine near Mount Katahdin in the Appalachian Mountains.

Lana: Wow. Over on the eastern side of the country.

Shanan: Exactly.

Teresa: That's 1,000 miles from Michigan.

Nico: It sure is.

Syd: I was here on Vacation to enjoy the scenery. But I was too little to remember.

Eion: It's beautiful though.

Sora: So Bambi's world is on Earth.

Kairi: Looks like it.

Nico: Not only that but I remember that this forest is also perfect for hunting during hunting seasons.

Laney: I remember that.

Shanan: Yeah. It's not right. Animals have feelings too and they deserve to live whether they like it or not.

Laney: I agree Shanan.

Luan: Same here.

Shanan: Lets find Bambi's mother.

They walked on and the ground was covered in snow and it was beautiful.

Lana: The winter is beautiful here though.

Shanan: You all should see what Maine looks like during the Fall turn. The leaves turn many different beautiful colors. It's just as beautiful as Connecticut.

Eion: I know. I heard about that.

Then they heard gunshots.

BANG!

Shanan: Gunshots!

Laney: The Hunter's are here!

Lana: Look!

They saw Bambi's mom and Bambi run fast.

Then they saw Bambi's mom get shot!

BANG!

Shanan: Oh no!

Ratchet: I'm on it!

Ratchet came out and healed Bambi's mom.

The Hunters ran away and Ratchet went back into Shanan's vest.

Riley: (to Bambi's mom) Don't worry. You're safe now.

Bambi's mom: What happened?

Sora: Are you all right? I'm a friend of your son Bambi. I'm Sora.

Bambi's mom: So you are Sora. Bambi has told me so much about you.

Sora: I'm sure he did.

Bambi's mom saw them.

Shanan: We are friends of Sora.

They introduced themselves.

Bambi's mom: It's a pleasure to meet you all. Thank you all so much for saving me.

Shanan: You're welcome.

Laney: I'm glad we arrived and scared off the hunters.

Lana: Those guys are monsters.

Luan: They sure are.

Bambi's mom: My name is Vina. Where's Bambi?

Shanan: Pleasure to meet you Vina.

Nico: He went back to the Thicket.

Eion: I think the Great Prince found him.

Vina: I'm glad he's in good hands.

Ash: We are too.

Shanan: We'll keep our eyes peeled for more hunters just in case.

Vina: Thank you.

They continued to explore the forest.

Spring later came and it was time for the mating season. Hundreds of birds were doing mating calls and it was a glorious time.

Shanan: (Inhales) Ahh. Spring is in the air and it's mating season.

Kairi: It's so beautiful.

Jack Landors: It sure is.

Syd: The beauty of Spring is amazing!

Nico: It's so beautiful.

They heard the beautiful songs of the birds and they were pretty.

Nico: Maine sure has a lot of beautiful birds.

Laney: It sure does.

Lana: We may have to come here for vacation someday.

Syd: You guys will love it.

Later they saw Bambi and he was all grown up.

Sora: Bambi!

Bambi: It's good to see you again, Sora!

Sora: Same here, Bambi. Look at you. You're all grown up!

Bambi: It feels like forever ago. You have changed a lot yourself.

Sora: I know.

Vina: Bambi.

Bambi was reunited with his mother and he was overjoyed to see her again.

Maria: I'm glad they're reunited.

Shanan: Me too.

Ash: It's a great reunion.

Laney: It sure is.

Bambi: My father taught me so much over the years and he is a brave deer.

Later they follow Bambi and met Faline and she was grown up too and she was beautiful. Then Bambi became Twitter pated because of it and he was now on Cloud 9. But just as he was about to follow her, out of a bush came his old childhood rival, RONNO!

---

In Bambi II, Ronno is given much more personality and unlike in the previous film, here he has dialogue. When Bambi and his friends were watching the Groundhog, Ronno scares him back into his hole with a "BOO!" and laughs while the other animals leave in disappointment, but he stops them and tells them that he saw a man, and butted him with his antlers. This is clearly a tall tale he pulls just to garner respect. Faline, who knows that it is impossible for a fawn to defeat a man, politely and without offending, says it was unbelievable, though with noticeable sarcasm in her voice. Bambi, who really believes that Ronno had done such a feat (as a testament to his innocent naivety), thinks it is unbelievable too, though he says it in awe. Ronno, who thinks that Bambi doesn't believe him and is hinting at him being a liar, challenges Bambi to a fight. Thumper tells Bambi to clobber him. Ronno continues to goad Bambi by insulting his name, "Bambi? Isn't that a girl's name?" and laughing, insisting that Bambi spar with him while backing the smaller fawn up against a tree. Just before the two fawns get in a fight, Ronno's mother calls him and he reluctantly returns to her before he could fight with Bambi, though he scolds "MA! How many times do I have to tell ya, don't bother me when I'm trying to make new friends!" to which his mom replies "Sorry, dear!"

Later in the film, Ronno, who has become infatuated by her beauty (or the fact that she is the only doe beside the mothers that we see), tells Faline about himself, but Faline still believes Ronno isn't what he claims to be and shows clear displeasure in his company. She hears Bambi screaming and rushes to check on him. Ronno, upset about Bambi garnering Faline's attention away from him, shows up to insult Bambi and says that he witnessed Bambi freeze with fear out on a meadow when Man's dogs arrived, right in front of his father The Great Prince. Ronno tells Bambi not to feel bad as if there weren't cowards, you wouldn't tell who the brave ones were. Bambi replies that he's not a coward and "roars" at Ronno. When Ronno tries to get Faline to leave with him, Bambi comes to her defense to which Ronno starts to tease Bambi again this time about being with Thumper and Flower. Thumper pushes Bambi forward, trying to encourage him to stand up to Ronno, only for Bambi to accidentally knock Ronno down into the mud. Angry, Ronno starts to chase Bambi and Thumper and while chasing them, Bambi jumps over a chasm and then Bambi runs into his father while Ronno backs away into the bushes. Bambi's father is impressed by the jump and father and son start making their way back home. Ronno tries to jump over but falls into a mud pit.

He shows up again during the "First Sign of Spring" musical number, running with the other bucks, taunting Bambi with a raised tail and a haughty stance before taking off to join the bucks. When the Great Prince runs past him, he gives an awed "Woah!", his expression to change to anger and jealousy as Bambi runs past him. He speeds up, trying to overtake Bambi and keep up with the Great Prince, only for Bambi to easily overtake him and run alongside his father, both outdistancing Ronno and leaving him well behind with the rest of the bucks.

Later on, he shows up and taunts Bambi while Mena is taking Bambi to his new home, saying that he wanted to say goodbye, thought they were pals, and really felt sorry for Bambi having a father that was so ashamed of him, he'd give him away. This makes Bambi angry enough to attack, and in the fight, they mistakenly push Mena into a snare. She tells them to get out of there immediately in a panic, the bell on the trap immediately alerting hunters to their location and the barking of dogs clear in the distance. Ronno, revealing his cowardice, runs off crying for "Mommy" but Bambi stands where he is, frozen in fear.

Ronno shows up after Faline and Bambi kiss and swears revenge for stealing Faline, vowing to return but he trips on a turtle, which snaps his nose, with him screaming "GET IT OFF!" repeatedly and jumping around in a panic, which incites Flower to say "See? I told you turtles were scary."

In the original movie, Ronno first appears at Bambi's daydream with Faline. He appears from a bush where Faline disappeared into, Bambi still in his daydream nearly runs into him when his daydream ends off suddenly when Ronno appears. Though he has no lines in the film, his intentions are clear. He immediately began threatening Faline away from Bambi until Bambi charges at him. The two begin combat, Ronno overtaking Bambi at first. At the end of the fight, Ronno is thrown over a cliff and falls into the water below and leaves. It is unknown if he survived the wildfire, as the only scene he appears in was the fight scene.

---

Bambi: Ronno!

Nico: I remember him. He was bad news.

Syd: He sure is.

Ronno: Hello Bambi. How nice to see you again and trying to steal my mate!? You are a monster Bambi!

Bambi: I wasn't trying to steal your mate! Faline chose me over you!

Shanan: You have a lot of nerve Ronno. You are just as bad back then as you are now.

Maria: (to Ronno) I thought you were a jerk when you were a kid. But now that you're an adult, you've really reached a new low!

Nico: Ronno, you have failed this forest!

Shanan: And he has failed as a deer.

Ronno: I'll show you!

Ronno then charged and Lana did as well and she hit him head on like a bighorn sheep and it caused him to fall off a cliff and into the river.

Bambi: Nice job Lana.

Syd: Lana that was so cool! You charged him like a bighorn sheep!

Lana: Aw it was nothing.

Maria: That was really clever.

Lana: Thanks guys. I always think I'm one with the animals.

Later they were over in the meadow and Bambi and Faline got to frolicking around. The song Looking For Romance played in the background.

I bring you a song

And I sing as I go

For I want you to know

That I'm looking for romance

I bring you a song

In the hope that you'll see

When you're looking at me

That I'm looking for love

I'm seeking that glow

Only found when you're young and it's May

Only found on that wonderful day

When all longing is through

I'm seeking that glow

Only found when a thrill is complete

Only found when two hearts gently beat

To the strains of a waltz that's both tender and new

I bring you a song

For I'm seeking romance

You're by my side

There's a moon up above

It shines with a light that's so mellow and bright

It's easy to see that tonight we shall fall in love

I bring you a song

For I'm seeking romance

And you

Later they smelled smoke.

Shanan: Uh oh. (Sniffs) Smoke. From a campfire no doubt.

Syd: I smell it too.

Lana: The hunters are back.

Bambi: Where is he?

Shanan: Lets find out.

They all went to a nearby cliff and they saw smoke coming from a campground.

Shanan: A campground. There's a lot of hunters here.

Stag: It is Man. (Crows caw) He is here again.

Nico: We know.

Stag: There are many this time. We must go deep into the forest. Hurry. Follow me.

Shanan: No. We're gonna fight.

Lana: We won't let those hunters hurt you all anymore.

Laney: That's right.

Shanan: Great Prince, you get all the deer and hide. We'll handle all this. Lets get them!

They went to face the hunters. They saw them sneaking around in the forest.

Shanan kicked a hunter in the face.

Jack Landors (to the hunter): Hey, asshole! Didn't you hear?

Eddy: Laser guns are the rage these days! (he and Jack fire their blasters)

They fired lasers at the hunters and they dropped their 12 Gauge Shotguns.

Lana froze them in ice.

Laney: As animal rights activists, the deer of Maine have a right to live and be free!

Shanan: Lets get them with combos!

Ratchet: You got it Shanan! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into Ratchet's back and it enhanced his laser scalpels 100-fold.

Ash: Time for action Noctowl! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into Ash's right arm device and it enhanced his Noctowl's abilities 100-fold.

Ash: Noctowl, use Zen Headbutt!

Ratchet and Ash's Noctowl: LASER HEADBUTT RAM!

Ratchet threw his laser scalpels and Noctowl's head glowed green and he rammed the hunters and they were cut.

Reflector: Lets do it! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his blinding camera flash power 100-fold.

Teresa: Right behind ya. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Teresa's right arm device and it enhanced her Sonic Powers 100-fold.

Reflector and Teresa: VERTIGO SONIC FLASH!

Reflector released a powerful blinding flash and the hunters were tired and disoriented and the sonic blast hurt their ears.

Shanan: Final Smash time!

Riley: You got it! BRAMBLE WHIPSTORM SURPRISE!

Riley formed a bunch of bramble vines and they lashed the hunters all over the place.

Bambi: This is for my mother and for the animals of the forest! DEER STAMPEDE RAM!

Bambi charged with the power of 1,000 deer and slammed into the hunters and knocked them out.

Lana tied them up and Laney put out their campfire.

Laney: Whew. That was a close one. Good thing I put out their fire or the whole forest would've burned.

Eddy: Good idea.

We sent the hunters to prison for illegal hunting.

During the fight, Nico caught a Deciduoeye and Niovern.

Riley: (To the viewers) All animals have a right to be protected no matter what.

Laney: That's right. (To the Viewers) And only you can prevent wildfires.

Later, Bambi and Faline now have two baby deer. A Boy named Geno and a girl named Gurri. They were so adorable. We put Bambi's forest under our protection in a special nature preserve under our name. Earlier today I caught the Move Card. 移 The Move's true form has been seen only on its Card form. It seems to be a small triangular basket or pendulum with a red gem at its front, and two long 'Clow Wings'. Move resembles a pair of 'Clow Wings', which appear on whatever object it inhabits just before it moves it. It was moving a book around very fast all over the city. We only had 2 days left until the Great Anti-Fairy Holocaust and the war was right around the corner. 2 more Clow Cards were left. The Change Card and the Earthy Card. Yue's test was approaching fast.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed.

Another Amazing Siren: I can't believe that hunter did that as well as the forest burned.

Me: That was in the movie thank goodness. We were really surprised that it was on Earth.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Me: That was located in Mount Katahdin in Maine.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Amazing: Wow! That was crazy that it's here on Earth.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Maybe one of the bullies his Guardian Angels busted?

Another Another Siren: No it keeps calling him Stinkoln.

WE GASPED WORSE!

Me: Oh shit on a stick and call me fucked up sideways!

Qin: Not another evil version of Lynn!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Lincoln you better call your guardian angels for this. Tell them it's a Code: Dutch Oven Black!

Lincoln: Right.

He did so and then all the guardian angels that hated Lynn flew in.

Chantel Rhodes: We got here as fast as we could!

Sakura Hanma: We're ready for that pathetic excuse for an athlete!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: Let's focus on this first.

Me: Right. I called them in because they want to get some shots in.

Nico: Good.

Laney: I'll face you.

Another Amazing Siren: Okay Laney. Also I love being a siren like this. It makes me feel like a goddess of nature.

Me: You sure look great. This can be your casual look if you want?

Another Amazing Siren: I would like that.

Me: Awesome.

Laney: Lets do it.

She flew and fired waves of leaves and blew her back and we caught her and then I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE DARK DIVINE SIREN OF THE FOREST! Then it turned into a green book called THE FOREST SIREN OF NATURE'S LOVE!

Me: Cool.

Nico: Nice job Laney!

Me: Yeah!

We jumped down.

Sailor Great Forest: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: Sorry about that.

Maria: Now for the main event.

Me: Yep.

LOUD BELCH!

Sakura Hanma: No mistaking that loud burp!

Stella Monroe: Here she comes!

A figure came out and it was a dark version of Dumbbelltron! It was ANOTHER DUMBBELLTRON!

Another Dumbbelltron: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) STINKOLLLLN!

Nico: You just don't know when to take a hint!

Another Dumbbelltron: You wretched Bad Luck Spreading Loser! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! YOU RUINED MY SPORTS LIFE, YOU TURNED EVERYONE AGAINST ME, YOU HUMILIATED ME, YOU GOT ME DISOWNED FROM MY FAMILY, YOU RUINED MY ENTIRE LIFE! IF I CAN'T BE A LOUD THEN THERE WON'T BE ANY LOUDS! I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU AND DESTROY THIS ENTIRE PLANET AND KILL YOU ALL!

Stella Monroe: WE'LL SEE ABOUT THAT YOU SORE LOSER!

Me: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Kiramager gear) We'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) But it's painfully obvious what that promise was.

Me: Yep. Revenge.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren.

Kaito got a Kiramai Sword and Zocks got a Dino Fury Sword.

Nico: Lets dance!

Stella Monroe punched her in the face and bashed her hard in her nose and kicked her into a rock!

Sougo: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) This isn't the first time a version of Lynn has used a power given by Swartz.

Geiz: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) There's that one who became Another Faiz.

Sougo got KiramaiRedArmor while Geiz got DinoFuryRedArmor

Me: And she was uglier than you.

Another Dumbbelltron threw explosive dumbbells at us and I threw them back and they hit her and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Michelle Emperyous Kicked her into the air and flew up with her.

Michelle Emperyous: You will pay for your crimes you bitch!

She fired massive blasts of fire and Another Dumbbelltron fired waves of explosive dumbbells and the blasts exploded all over and then they hit the ground and then a massive and incredible fiery explosion blasted off and ignited the area into a raging and powerful inferno!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY INFERNO EXPLOSION!

The area was a massive firestorm!

Nico: WHOA!

Michelle Emperyous: Ready to Rumble!?

Another Dumbbelltron: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Dumbbelltron's Ridewatch) Time to lift some weights!

Nico activated it and fired waves of exploding dumbbells and they hit

Another Dumbbelltron and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: YEAH! And this too! (ACTIVATES LAUGHING GHOSTS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Xenia: Yeah!

May: (gets out Mad Giraffes' Rudewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and it formed into a stampede of mad giraffes and they smashed her and pulverized Another Dumbbelltron all over.

Flies in a Spider Web: HOORAY!

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ZIRA'S RIDEWATCH!)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Dumbbelltron all over.

Maria: (gets out Evil Chili Pot's Ridewatch) Chili, anyone?

She activated it and fired waves of chili and they went into her mouth and she swallowed it.

Maria: And this. (ACTIVATES CREEPER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Bai Tza: My turn now!

She fired waves of water and blasted her down. Then she activated Laughing Ghosts Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Xigbar and his team consisting of Toar, Boston Dangler, Diablo, Moltor and Kannon appeared.

Maria: Nice team, Xigbar!

Xigbar: Thanks guys.

Qin: You're welcome.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Xigbar and his team consisting of Toar, Boston Dangler, Diablo, Moltor and Kannon appeared.

Maria: Nice team, Xigbar!

Xigbar: Thanks guys.

Qin: You're welcome.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Another Dumbbeltron: I'll kill you all!

Xigbar: As if!

Me: You're just a worthless sore loser!

Lincoln: That's right! All you do is pick on and torture others for your own selfish goals.

Nico: And your superstitious rituals are nothing but total bullshit!

Me: And another thing there ARE NO Softball Gods!

Xenia: It's just a stupid delusional belief for morons!

Another Dumbbeltron then screamed in fury!

Then a Scizor came!

Me: Whoa A Scizor!

Scizor: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) This girl is a menace to the Sports World.

Nico: Kikyo Inuyasha!? WHOA!

Scizor: I got this.

She fired blades of energy and blasted down Another Dumbbelltron and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Go wild girls!

The Guardian Angels went over to Evil Lynn and they cracked their knuckles.

Xigbar then shot Evil Lynn in the shoulder.

BANG!

It wounded her.

The Guardian angels bashed and smashed and pulverized her all over in a brutal fight cloud.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico pulled out a Red Jumpsuit.

Scizor reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and a red kimono and had a katana.

Kikyo Inuyasha: That was awesome though.

Bai Tza: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kikyo Inuyasha: Mine is where me and Nico took on the TRIADS Mafia in China and defeated them all in one fell swoop.

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: That is amazing!

Lola: It sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Kikyo hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Kikyo Inuyasha: Me too Nico. Me too.

The girls were still beating the living shit out of Evil Lynn.

Nico: You girls done yet?

They stopped.

Me: Geez! Had enough?

Nicholette: Yep.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Ace Bunny, and Pyra are heading to the northern part of Gotham Royal York: The Old Cemetery, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but Lincoln's also got some unfinished business.

And that unfinished business is with a powerful and extremely dangerous vampire lord named Hunter Mondragon, one of The Ghosthunters Club's most dangerous enemies, and he swore that he'd have his revenge on them for ruining his plans to take over the world and turn every last human into vampires. But, now, Lincoln's going to see to it that he dies here and now, and he's going to wind up getting turned into food for Lincoln just all of the other evil vampires, werewolves, and powerful human/otherworldly villains Lincoln's absorbed.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the abandoned cemetery of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but I also got some unfinished business.

Nico: Unfinished business, with who exactly?

Nicholette Torrington: Uh oh, I think I know exactly who he's talking about, that unfinished business is with a powerful and dangerous vampire lord named Hunter Mondragon, one of The Ghosthunters Club's most dangerous enemies, and he swore that he'd have his revenge on them for ruining his plans to take over the world and turn every last human into vampires. But, now, Lincoln's going to see to it that he dies here and now, and he's going to wind up getting turned into food for Lincoln just like all of the other evil vampires, werewolves, and powerful human/otherworldly villains Lincoln's absorbed.

Lincoln: That's right. I still remembered that case all too well, we had a new kid come into school that day, he introduced himself as Hunter Monroe, and everyone seemed to like him, but we were quite suspicious of him, we found out he moved into the abandoned castle in the abandoned cemetery in Royal Woods, way before The Church of Necrom set up their base there. But, then, we began getting reports of thugs being found the next morning drained of blood, and we began to suspect a vampire was on the loose. So, we did some investigating, and Maria Hēibiānfú found out that Hunter Monroe is actually a fake name, and his real name is Hunter Mondragon, a dangerous and powerful vampire lord who drank the blood of his wife who he murdered centuries ago and because he also renounced God, he fell from grace and he became a vampire, and over the centuries, he's taken the lives of so many innocent people every night for 900 years.

We gasped.

Me: Damn, this guy's even more dangerous than Dracula.

Lincoln: He doesn't exactly come close to Dracula himself, but still, we had to stop him. So, we set out for his home, and we encountered Hunter Monroe, but then, when we told him that we knew the truth of who he really is, he dropped the façade he put on to fool everyone, and he exposed his true colors as the malevolent vampire lord that he really is. He then made the foolish mistake of telling us of his plans to turn every last human in Royal Woods into vampires, and then, he'd turn everyone on Earth into vampires, and that vampire didn't know we had tape recorders and cameras that caught Hunter Mondragon's true form and his dark intentions and we exposed him to everyone. The people chanted for us to kill Hunter Mondragon, we got into a ferocious fight with him and we won, but before we could deliver the killing blow, Hunter Mondragon fled for his life, but he swore he'd have his revenge on us.

Clara St. Clarice: And now, he's come back to his home: the abandoned castle, and he's reclaimed it after we got rid of Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom last year.

Lincoln: And he's filled the castle with violent ghosts and demons, so we're in for one nasty fight with our old enemy, and I want to thank you and Pyra for joining us, Ace.

Ace Bunny: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what do you got planned?

Suddenly, we saw Ghazt the Plasma, Grumpyre the Shadow, Reebro the Mech, Jeeode the Crystal, and Humbug the Poison appear before us, and with them are the twelve girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Ghazt the Plasma, Grumpyre the Shadow, Reebro the Mech, Jeeode the Crystal, and Humbug the Poison, wicked.

Ghazt the Plasma: (Japanese Accent) That's right.

Grumpyre the Shadow: (Chinese Accent) And we got the twelve girls away from that bloodthirsty vampire, Hunter Mondragon, and don't worry, they weren't bitten.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag, I knew it was you girls, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, we've got business to attend to.

Lincoln made a holographic map of the castle.

Lincoln: Alright, now according to the map, as we expected, Hunter's got the entire castle filled with violent ghosts and evil demons he'd summoned from Hell to guard the castle, and his coffin while he's sleeping in his coffin in the crypt. So, we first need to destroy the ghosts and demons in the castle, and then, we head for the crypt where we'll destroy Hunter Mondragon once and for all. Good thing we came prepared for this.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were all armed with ultraviolent grenades, holy water blasters, silver stakes, silver-lined machetes, and more.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: Hunter Mondragon will no doubt have vampires in the castle as well, now, we're ready for the fight to begin. Now, let's go hunt down Hunter Mondragon and end his reign of evil for good.

We advanced towards the castle ready for battle, and Lincoln kicked the doors down.

Lincoln: Knock, knock, undead assholes!

(THE BEASTS AT OUR DOOR PLAYS)

The violent spirits, evil demons, and vampires in the castle growled angrily and they charged at us, and we charged at them, and we unleashed Hell upon them as we used our weapons that Lincoln armed us with, and we killed all the evil demons and vampires in the castle and banished the violent spirits from the castle for good.

Lincoln: Now, all that's left is to hunt down Hunter Mondragon. To the Crypt! Your time's up, Hunter Mondragon, The Ghosthunters Club and Team Loud Phoenix Storm are coming for you!

Ghosthunters Club: And we're going to finish what was started all those years ago, you undead son of a bitch!

We headed for the crypt, and there we saw our target: Hunter Mondragon, he was a male vampire with blood red eyes, fangs, and he was dressed in dark clothes from the 19th century, and he was pissed off when he saw The Ghosthunters Club again.

Hunter Mondragon: You! I should've known you'd show up here, Ghosthunters Club, and now, I will get to enjoy having my revenge on you, and I also get to enjoy destroying Team Loud Phoenix Storm along the way! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Lincoln: You're never going to get that chance, Hunter! We have some unfinished business to attend to after what happened years ago.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) You've fled after we defeated you and you cheated your date with death, that's not going to happen again.

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) That's right, today, this is where you die!

Chihiro Hakubi: (Japanese Accent) Your reign of terror ends here, you undead monster!

Miyuki Masaki Jurai: (Japanese Accent) You have ended one too many lives for so many centuries, and their blood is on your hands, you undead son of a bitch!

Lina Jaharbag: (Indian Accent) And now, this is it.

Ghosthunters Club: YOUR TIME IS FINALLY UP, HUNTER MONDRAGON, NOW, THE GHOSTHUNTERS CLUB SHALL END YOUR UNDEAD LIFE AND SEND YOU STRAIGHT TO THE DEPTHS OF HELL WHERE YOU RIGHTFULLY BELONG!

The bravery from The Ghosthunters Club was more than enough to send Hunter Mondragon spiraling into a demonic rage, along with his desire for revenge against them for ruining his plans years ago.

Hunter Mondragon: You! You! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND DRINK YOUR BLOOD!

Lincoln fired a blast of poisonous blood at Hunter Mondragon, and it hit him and it burned him like acid.

Lincoln: Our blood is poisonous to evil immortals and gods, and that also includes vampires like you, and I'm going to be one to drain you dry of every last drop of blood from your undead body!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental

Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ace Bunny and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Hunter Mondragon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln put Hunter Mondragon into a brutal bear hug, so the vampire couldn't escape, and as soon as Lincoln sank his fangs into the vampire lord's neck, Lincoln began sucking out every last drop of blood, and Lincoln also began absorbing Hunter Mondragon into his body and he was assimilating the vampire lord's powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done sucking out every last drop of Hunter Mondragon's blood and absorbing the vampire lord into his body and assimilating his powers and abilities, an energy card formed in Lincoln's large left hand with Hunter Mondragon's soul imprisoned inside.

Hunter Mondragon: This isn't over, Ghosthunters Club, I will return once again, and I will… !

Nico: Ain't happening, you undead psycho!

Suddenly, the Judgement Kanji appeared on Hunter Mondragon's forehead, and the spirits of those he killed centuries ago appeared and found him guilty, and he was being erased by The Black Gates for eternity.

Hunter Mondragon: DAMN YOU, GHOSTHUNTERS CLUB, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX… (FADES AWAY)

Hunter Mondragon's spirit was given The Black Gates for his crimes, and his undead reign of terror is finally over. We escaped from the castle, and Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy at the place and destroyed it for good, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We did it, Hunter Mondragon is finally dead and gone for good, along with his minions, and our unfinished business with him is finally finished. (To Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag) And it's so good to see you all again, Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Ghazt, she's dressed in a sleeveless white open blouse, sleeveless white midriff top, white skirt, white pants, white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, ethereal energy, and ghosts on the coattails and on the back is Ghazt and holstered on her back is a massive Ghazt-themed greatsword with embedded white gems and Ghazt etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Ghazt heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Ghazt heads and large white gem on the bottom of the large Ghazt heads for the pommel.

Maria Hēibiānfú reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Grumpyre, she's dressed in a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, ethereal energy, darkness, and bats on the coattails and on the back is Grumpyre and holstered on her back is a massive Grumpyre-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Grumpyre etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Grumpyre heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Grumpyre heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Grumpyre heads for the pommel, and by her side are her two pet bats, Bruce and Selena.

Chihiro Hakubi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Reebro, she's dressed in a sleeveless pink open blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, ethereal energy, mech, and brains on the coattails and on the back is Reebro and holstered on her back is a massive Reebro-themed greatsword with embedded sea foam green gems and Reebro etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large Reebro heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Reebro heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large Reebro heads for the pommel.

Miyuki Masaki Jurai reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and crystals and she reigned in the power of Jeeode, she's dressed in a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, ethereal energy, crystals, and crystal creatures on the coattails and on the back is Jeeode and holstered on her back is a massive Jeeode-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Jeeode etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Jeeode heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Jeeode heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Jeeode heads for the pommel.

And Lina Jaharbag reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Humbug, she's dressed in a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, green skirt, green pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, ethereal energy, poison, and bees on the coattails and on the back is Humbug and holstered on her back is a massive Humbug-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Humbug etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Humbug heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Humbug heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Humbug heads for the pommel.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a very long time.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

Lincoln then introduced us to Isabella Purazumagōsuto, the Ghazt the Plasma Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, but she's also surprisingly a passionate ghost hunter and has taken down some of the nastiest ghosts. She's also a goth and the leader of The Ghosthunters Club. Her last name, Purazumagōsuto, means Plasma Ghost in

Japanese. She and Lincoln would also watch ghost hunting shows as well, along with hunting down ghosts with the club and she and the rest of the club know of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and while at the park at night, Isabella kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Peter Venkman, leader and founder of The Ghostbusters, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion.

Maria Hēibiānfú, the Grumpyre the Shadow Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Spanish, but she's also a beautiful goth that loves bats, in fact, she has two bats named Bruce and Selena. Her last name, Hēibiānfú, means Dark Bat in Chinese. She and Lincoln would also take down some of the most dangerous vampires and powerful vampire lords, and she, along with the rest of the club know of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg hybrid. Maria kissed Lincoln on the lips, and also, to show her thanks to him for making her a beautiful black hairband. She's also the cousin of Joey Wheeler, and she hates Icky Vicky with a blazing passion.

Chihiro Hakubi, the Reebro the Mech Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, but she's also one of the smartest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels. She and Lincoln worked together to tackle even the most difficult Algebra problems, and this one time, they even built Duel Skateboards that can instantly connect to the Duel Disks, and she, like the rest of the club know of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid. After testing the Duel Skateboards, Chihiro showed a thank you to Lincoln by kissing him on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Ryoko Hakubi and she hates Billy McLean with a passion.

Miyuki Masaki Jurai, the Jeeode the Crystal Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, but she also loves crystals. She and Lincoln would go and explore caves and they even found some of the most beautiful crystals ever found, and she, like the rest of The Ghosthunters Club, knows of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid. She also makes clothing with crystal designs, and this one time, Lincoln made Miyuki a beautiful pink bikini with pink diamonds on it. To show thanks, Miyuki kissed lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Ayeka Masaki Jurai, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

And Lina Jaharbag the Humbug the Poison Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from India and classmate in Science, but she's also a bounty hunter. She and Lincoln have managed to capture even the most elusive bank robbers. They even worked to together to track down even criminals that once tried to rob a charity drive, and she, like the rest of The Ghosthunters Club, knows of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid. Her last name, Jaharbag, means Poison Bug in Hindi. Lina made Lincoln a beautiful orange armband, and to show thanks, Lincoln kissed Lina on the lips. There's a reason why she's a bounty hunter, she learned her bounty hunting skills from her twin sister, Nagi, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a burning passion.

When the introductions were done, we were impressed.

Me: Wow, so you guys did a lot of awesome ghost hunting missions, even before then, awesome.

Nico: And you even took down some of the darkest demons and ghouls as well, including vampires and werewolves, incredible.

Lincoln: We've gotten really good at removing some of the nastiest ghosts out of homes and for quite a fair price as well, and we wouldn't let Flip in on it, because of his greed and desire for revenge on me for ruining his scams, and as for the rest of the jerks, we swore if they ever try to come after us again, we'd threaten to put them under a curse that'll have them be tormented by the spirits of those they hurt in their path.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) A sweet taste of karma for all the crap they've pulled on too many people. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something me and my sisters want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and the others want to give me your blood, right?

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) How did you know about that?

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) Dang it, I should've known.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Ghosthunters Club, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chihiro Hakubi: (Japanese Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Valentine, Fukua, and Eliza from Skullgirls, Ada, Brynn, Ember, Fait, Kaya, Lin Fei, Scarlet, and Val from Brawlhalla, and 2B from Nier: Automata.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Valentine, Fukua, and Eliza from Skullgirls, Ada, Brynn, Ember, Fait, Kaya, Lin Fei, Scarlet, and Val from Brawlhalla, and 2B from Nier: Automata.

Nicole: (Whistles) Awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Valentine: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Valentine and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from the vampire lord, Hunter Mondragon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted

Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental

Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Valentine: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Valentine: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Valentine, Fukua, Eliza, Ada, Brynn, Ember, Fait, Kaya, Lin Fei, Scarlet, Val, and 2B with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was a villain from Lincoln's past, a powerful and dangerous vampire lord named Hunter Mondragon, he's one of The Ghosthunters Club's most dangerous enemies, and he returned for revenge on them for ruining his plans to take over the world and turn every last human into vampires years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to that demonic vampire lord, and Lincoln finishing him off by putting him in a bear hug and sucking out all his blood and absorbing him into his body and then sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I never knew you had some unfinished business with a dangerous vampire lord from your past, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I thought no one would see him again, but Hunter Mondragon's desire for revenge on us was that strong, he couldn't stay away. So, he decided to return here to get revenge on us once again, but his revenge was stopped, and we sent him to his eternal punishment for good, and avenged all of those people he killed centuries ago.

Nico: You sure did, Lincoln. But, I can guess you guys made a lot of enemies, right?

Lincoln: Everything from evil vampire lords out to rule the world to werewolves out to devour every last human on Earth and from nasty ghosts out to cause havoc to nastier ghouls out to destroy all of humanity, Nico.

Me: Yeesh. But, you guys are the ones to fight against those kinds of supernatural monsters, and you know how to get rid of them.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., and our skills in hunting down ghosts, vampires, werewolves, and other supernatural evil monsters have come in really handy, and we've also gone to a priest in Church to bless us for our fight against the evil we're going to fight.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) That's right, and his blessings have also protected us from evil, and he knows about what we've been doing, and he's given us his blessings and he's also led us in prayer as well.

Me: In cases of tackling supernatural monsters, asking for spiritual help from the Church is important with the task in hand.

Nico: That's right, 'cause what you guys have been facing is something that creeps up from the dark and drives fear into peoples' hearts, but you guys are the ones to save them from that darkness.

Lincoln: Yeah, you're right, see long before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed and long before any of us met, we were one of many lines of defense against the dark forces of The Supernatural, and we fought against them for years. Now, The Ghosthunters Club has returned, and are now members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and you know what that means.

The Ghosthunters Club: Dark forces of The Supernatural better beware, because The Ghosthunters Club is back!

Me: Not even the darkest shadows will protect the creatures of the night!

Nico: Nor the darkest depths of Hell!

---

After finally ending Hunter Mondragon and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years.

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Chihiro Hakubi: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lina Jaharbag: (Hindu Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, what memories did you and the rest of the club have with Lincoln?

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) I remembered this one time, we were at our club and we had an initiation for a new girl that joined at school, but this was way after Hunter Mondragon's defeat and fleeing Royal Woods, her name was Beatrix Redmoon, and we found out she was a witch with amazing powers over magic, but we sensed something rather sinister about her.

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) Indeed, even my pet bats were also acting strange around her, and were screeching at her.

Chihiro Hakubi: (Japanese Accent) We eventually had to ask for help from Alecto Shadowcall, and as soon as we told her the name Beatrix Redmoon, she freaked out. She then got out her Maleficarum Compendium, a massive book containing the bloodline family names of witches listed throughout the centuries, and when she found the page with Palsgrave on it, we sensed something was wrong.

Miyuki Masaki Jurai: (Japanese Accent) We soon found out from her that The Redmoon Clan is a very old and powerful clan of witches who've used The Dark Arts to torment mankind for centuries, and we also found out The Shadowcall Clan have fought against The Redmoon Clan for centuries in order to protect mankind from them.

Alecto Shadowcall: That's right, and my ancestor, Aurora Shadowcall, casted a spell that banished The Redmoon Clan to a realm of darkness where they'd never escape. And that's why Beatrix came here: it was to get revenge on me for what my ancestors did in banishing her evil ancestors centuries ago. The Ghosthunters Club was stunned to hear that, so Lincoln decided to call a meeting to have an initiation for her, but this initiation is actually a trap for her.

Lincoln: Later, we called her to our club to have her be initiated into The Ghosthunters Club, but she didn't know I had a trap for her, and as soon as she stepped on the floor, a magic circle formed right under her feet, and it trapped her and destroyed her powers. Then, Alecto Shadowcall came out, and when Beatrix saw her, her true nature came out, and she told us why she came here to Royal Woods, and it was to exact blood revenge for what her ancestors did to her ancestors centuries ago, and she wanted to use us to help her get her revenge. But, she made a big mistake and admitted everything on a wire we wore and it also exposed her crimes to the world. She messed with the wrong people, and now, she was about to pay for her wrongdoings and for the crimes that her family's committed centuries ago. Alecto chanted the incantation her ancestors used, and a portal opened under Beatrix's feet and that witch was banished to the very realm her ancestors were banished to centuries ago.

Nico: Holy crap.

Me: Whoa, this is quite a revelation, and Alecto, I had no idea that your family has defended mankind from dark witches for centuries.

Alecto Shadowcall: The only person I've told was Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, and it's true, my family has defended mankind for centuries from the dark witches who sought to destroy them all, and every living thing on Earth, and my family had earned their hatred ever since The Dark Ages.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was really brutal.

Tinker Bell: So, it appears that not even time has dulled out any blood feuds the dark witches had with Alecto's family.

Suddenly, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, and Periwinkle were glowing, and then, they began growing to 6'5" in height and their wings grew much bigger for their new bodies. Lincoln was stunned as he put the weights down, and so did we.

Lincoln: Whoa! Tink, you and your friends grew, just like Arrietty, awesome!

Silvermist: That was actually our surprise to you, Lincoln.

Me: A surprise to Lincoln? (Realizes something) Wait a second!

Nico: Tinker Bell, do you and your friends have feelings for Lincoln?

Fawn: We sure do.

Then, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, and Periwinkle piled on Lincoln and they kissed him on the face and lips, and he returned it.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Wow!

Luna: (Snickers) Dude's already in heaven, and he's now got some new additions to his harem.

Zarya: They're not the only ones.

Suddenly, Kitty Boon came in to the Estate.

Arkayna: Yeah, Zarya introduced Kitty Boon to Lincoln, and when she met, it was love at first sight.

Emerald: Especially when we caught them kissing.

Kitty Boon: Yeah, but I'm also not the only one, didn't you catch Piper having feelings Lincoln as well?

Arkayna: We sure did, and we caught them kissing after some training. Just like with Zarya and J.D., and it really is cute.

Me: And when you girls told us about it, we were really happy for Piper, Kitty Boon, and Lincoln.

Ronnie Anne: They're also not the only ones, Paula, Nikki, and Cookie also have feelings for Lincoln as well, so we knew that was about to happen.

Paula: Yeah, but can you blame us though?

Margo: But, we're still glad you also got together with Lincoln.

Arkayna: We all are, Margo.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Silvermist: Wow, we're here in Lake Lamode, amazing.

Lincoln: I've been here before, Silvermist, and it really is beautiful. Shall we?

Lincoln, Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went inside an indestructible glass dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Zarya: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so…

Piper: (In Heaven) Awesome!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Piper Willowbrook, Kitty Boon, Paula Price, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lori: And now, Piper, Kitty, Paula, Nikki, Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, Periwinkle, Jazz Hooves, and Cookie are literally part of Lincoln's harem. This is so cute!

Lincoln: And I've also got a little surprise for Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, and Periwinkle.

Suddenly, they saw Lincoln turn into a fairy as his massive white angel wings turn into white fairy wings with shimmering rainbow colors and fairy dust was falling from his wings. Needless to say, Tinker Bell and her friends were amazed.

Tinker Bell: Wow, that's really incredible!

Me: You got that right. Lincoln, how did you learn how to turn into a fairy?

Lincoln: It's because of my rapidly evolving powers, now I can also turn into a fairy like Tinker Bell and her friends, and watch this.

Lincoln fired a mist of water from his hands which watered some plants growing in the windowsill, he even made some animal calls and that called some wolves into the Estate and he petted them, he also shined a bright light onto Poromon and the other Mascots who were trying to sneak off with the cookie jar and they got caught by their own guilt.

May: Busted!

Then, Lincoln summoned a flurry of snow at the jerks chained up at Lynn's Table and gave them a nasty case of frostbite, and it was so awesome. Then, Lincoln reverted back as he grew big again and his white fairy wings with rainbow colors and fairy dust falling from his wings turned back into his massive and indestructible white angel wings with orange and aurora colors on the feathers.

Nico: Holy cow! Linc, that was incredible! You've turned into a fairy just like Tinker Bell, her friends, and sister, and you also have fairy-like powers just like them, awesome!

Siyana the Light Faerie: But, that's not the only transformation that Lincoln has.

Lincoln: Siyana's right, I can not only turn into a fairy like Tinker Bell, Silvermist, Fawn, Iridessa, Rosetta, Vidia, and Periwinkle.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turn into a massive white version of Fyora's wings with a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Buffalo, and Angel in them.

Fyora the Faerie Queen: Incredible.

Siyana the Light Faerie: We saw it for ourselves, Fyora, and it's indeed amazing.

Me: They look just like your wings, Fyora.

Fyora the Faerie Queen: Only his are white with a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Buffalo, and Angel in them.

Lincoln: And there's also this.

Suddenly, Lincoln made his massive white faerie wings glow with shimmering rainbow colors, and it was a stunning and beautiful display of colors.

Eli: Incredible.

Then, Lincoln's massive white faerie wings turned back into his massive and indestructible white angel wings with orange and aurora colors on the feathers.

Me: That was so awesome! I've got to learn how to do that as well.

Nico: Turning into a fairy like Tinker Bell and her friends, that would be awesome if we have any sort of mission at Pixie Hollow, and turning our angel wings into the faerie wings of the Faeries of Neopia, that would really be awesome!

Lincoln: We can teach everyone how to do that!

Illusen the Earth Faerie: Indeed.

Me: Nice.

Later it was time for Cassidy's final ambassador mission.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

William: Anyone else want go with Cassidy? Besides Axel Manning and Mike Chilton?

Qin: I'll go with.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: This will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Will Vandom: And it will be really fun and awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off.

TOKYO, JAPAN

We arrived in Tokyo.

Takumi: Hey guys!

Cassidy: Guys, meet Axel Manning and Mike Chilton.

Axel Manning: Awesome to meet you.

Mike Chilton: Same here.

Nico: And meet my sister Qin.

Qin: Hey there. Qin Cheng. We're not related by blood.

Me: We have had a lot of fun and amazing adventures with Qin too.

Lola: It's true.

Lynn: Yep.

Nico: Any word on who the main target of the big day might be?

Takumi: The Arch Orphnoch, Teruo Suzuki.

Me: I remember him. He was a kid but he packed a really nasty and mean side to him. He was a kid that was brought into this as a fate worse than death.

Qin: What can you tell us about him?

Me: Well he is a Dark Messiah.

I went over his history.

---

The Arch Orphnoch, also known as the Orphnoch King, is the most powerful Orphnoch and the overarching and final antagonist of Kamen Rider 555. His human identity is Teruo Suzuki, an orphaned boy rescued by Naoya Kaido who, unknown to everyone, houses the Arch Orphnoch, the alpha of their kind.

He was mainly voiced by Hiroshi Yanaka, his human form was portrayed by Kayato Watanabe, and his shadow was portrayed by Shun Kobayashi.

Teruo Suzuki was originally a young boy whose parents were killed in a fire caused by the Barnacle Orphnoch, leaving him an orphan. He was placed in the Sousai Children's Home, an orphanage run by Smart Brain, until Naoya Kaido decided to adopt him. Kaido took him home and allowed him to live in Keitarō's laundry mat, unaware of his immense power.

Teruo would later begin to display odd behaviors, such as going outside and wandering to random locations. It would eventually be discovered that he was the vessel for the Orphnoch King. Whenever he would black out, his Orphnoch persona would emerge from his shadow to consume the lifeforce of Orphnochs in order to mature. The Arch Orphnoch would eventually be fully awakened when Kyoji Murakami gave up his life to it to revive it.

Furious that the Orphnoch King's awakening meant he was no longer the strongest Orphnoch, Kitazaki went to kill Teruo even though doing so would doom the Orphnoch race. However, the Arch Orphnoch proved much more powerful than Kitazaki and killed the Dragon Orphnoch by tearing off and devouring his face.

After Yuji Kiba's betrayal, Teruo was killed after the Arch Orphnoch fully took over his body. Permanently transformed, the Arch Orphnoch fully evolved Saeko Kageyama and caused her to permanently assume her Lobster Orphnoch form, something which frightened Itsuro Takuma and caused.

In the final battle against Faiz Blaster Form, the Arch Orphnoch was defeated after Kiba, having returned to his senses, gave his own life to hold the Arch Orphnoch in place, allowing Faiz to finish it off with his Rider Kick. Despite its defeat, this would not be the last of the Arch Orphnoch.

After the epic battle between all the riders, it was revealed that the Orphnoch King had managed to survive. Due to the severe wounds it sustained, it was placed in a stasis tank under Smart Brain's secret facility by the Lobster Orphnoch. Because his fate was never determined, it's unknown will he ever return or remain dormant for eternity.

The Arch Orphnoch have revived and part of Dai-Shocker but was defeated in the final battle.

Arch Orphnoch was revived as part of Dai-Shocker again. They later united with Dai-Zangyack and battled the army of Kamen Riders and Super Sentai, incluidng Arch Orphnoch's enemy: Kamen Rider Faiz. Faiz and Arch didn't get their own fight scene together, but he was seen fighting TimeYellow and Kamen Rider Super -1, and he is just barely spotted near the end of the second aerial scene fighting Pink5 of Bioman(to see that, you would need it in slow motion and with a high definition picture.) However, his fate, as well as his human identity as Teruo Suzuki, both remained unknown.

Arch Orphnoch was revived once again and part of Space Shocker. He is killed by Space Sherriff Sharivan.

The Arch Orphnoch was one of Amadum's monsters in the world within the Magic Stone. With the Batta Yummy and Alternatives 01, they attacked and defeated Beast when he intruded in Amadum's lair as he planned to harness the Kamen Riders power, forcing Beast to his proper place in space and time. The three monsters later appeared to capture the young Haruto and Koyomi, fighting off Haruto, Rinko, and Shunpei, when they tried to stop them. They brought the children to Amadum as Tsukasa Kadoya gave him the thirteenth and last Rider Ring (Fourze). The Kamen Riders refused to fight Haruto, saying they fought for human freedom and not just justice, engaging Amadum's monsters. The Arch Orphnoch, Batta Yummy and Alternatives 01, along with several other monsters, were destroyed by Wizard and Decade.

The Arch Orphnoch or Orphnoch King is of a special type who possesses the power to "complete" Orphnoch's evolution, removing all traces of humanity in the process while granting long life. Unlike others, the Orphnoch King can disintegrate them instantly.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Laney: Poor kid.

Me: It goes against our code to kill kids. But I do have a plan for the Big Day. I'll separate his Orphnoch half and we'll destroy that.

Mike Chilton: It's like Jeckyll and Hyde.

Me: Exactly. One minute he is sweet and friendly and the next he is a monster that is a cold blooded murderer out to ass up the world.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: That is awful.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We can't kill the human but we can kill the monster.

Takumi: We weren't able to save him last time. But this time, we have a second chance.

Me: Yes we will.

Lola: Teruo did nothing to deserve this.

Me: I agree there. Being cursed to be this in my opinion is a fate worse than death. Masato was killing people that were once human and that made him nothing more than a murderer.

Laney: That's right.

Qin: What Masato did show that he was a monster.

Eli: And I'm glad we gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: It makes you wonder if ALL Orphnochs are truly monsters.

Me: Maybe they are and maybe they aren't. But Either way the Arch Orphnoch is a monster that needs to be destroyed.

Qin: We can't let them keep on killing people.

Nico: I agree there.

Axel Manning: But aside from that, has there been any trouble since the last visit?

Takumi: As a matter of fact yes. Teruo is seen around the area. But there is a chance that we can save him.

Me: So he decided to make his move early. Luckily I do have a plan.

Nico: Let me guess, Separate his Orphnoch half, banish it to the warp till March 19th?

Me: Bingo.

Nico: I'll call in the Hernandez sisters to help.

Me: Okay.

Takumi: And tell the Hernandez Sisters to be ready to get the Wolf Orphnoch out of me when the big day comes.

Me: We will.

Nico called in the Hernandez Sisters.

They flew in.

Fiona Hernandez: We got your call Nico.

Natasha Hernandez: Yeah we're ready.

Me: Guys meet the Hernandez Sisters.

Fiona Hernandez: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Fiona Hernandez.

Maria Hernandez: I'm Maria Hernandez.

Nicole Hernandez: I'm Nicole Hernandez.

Natasha Hernandez: And I'm Natasha Hernandez.

Takumi: Awesome to meet you girls.

Mari: I love your hair and matching dresses.

Maria Hernandez: Thanks.

Nicole Hernandez: Comes with a great fashion.

Maria Hernandez: Takumi, you do realize we can get the Wolf Orphnoch out of you right now, right?

Takumi: Now isn't the right time for that. Today, the main focus is getting Teruo out of that monster.

Me: And your powers are strong enough to do that.

Mari: What can they do?

Me: They use the powers of Christian Miracles.

Eli: We have seen it in action many times.

Qin: They saved our friend Himiko from her unstable quirk and many people from demons that were inside them.

Nico: They went to church with me and their faith in God is very strong and powerful.

Laney: It's true.

Mari: I got to see this.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And I found Teruo. He's in the park.

Nico: Lets go guys! We haven't got a moment to lose.

We were off!

Mike Chilton: (gets out Yost Venom's Mission Memory) Should be easy. I'll just use Yost Venom's webs to restrain him and we'll be good to go.

Me: No Mike wait. We have to handle this delicately. He's so young. If he were an adult we would have used more force.

Mike Chilton: Okay.

I went over to him.

Me: Teruo?

Teruo saw me.

Teruo: J.D. Knudson.

Me: That's right. Teruo we came to help you. You have this monster inside you. We just want to get it out of you.

Teruo: How? I can't control it.

Me: That's why we're going to help. Just follow our instructions okay?

He saw us.

Teruo: Tell me what to do.

He was in the middle of a square and the Hernandez Sisters stood on the corners.

Me: Okay girls. Ready?

Fiona Hernandez: Ready.

Me: Ready Teruo?

Teruo: Ready.

I stepped back.

Hernandez Sisters: (CHANTING THE LORD'S PRAYER)

Our Father, who art in heaven,

hallowed be thy name;

thy kingdom come,

thy will be done

on earth as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread,

and forgive us our trespasses,

as we forgive those who trespass against us;

and lead us not into temptation,

but deliver us from evil.

For thine is the kingdom,

and the power, and the glory,

for ever and ever. Amen.

HOLY LIGHT DEMON PURGE!

They glowed powerfully and beams of light hit him and then Teruo screamed in pain and he had a blob of darkness leak out of him and it left him and he fell over exhausted and weak and tired.

Teruo: (Weakly) Thank you guys.

He fell asleep.

Then we saw THE ARCH ORPHNOCH!

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Scary!

Me: Now it's time for some buttkicking! (GOES SUPER ANGEL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA!)

Nico: This guy is going to pay!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Love, Courage, Justice and Friendship) At least now we know how they were made. It was dark Satanic Magic!

Nico: This has the Church of Nekrom written all over it!

Eli: That damn cult!

Lucy Loud: The Goths of Darkness are going to have a field day when they hear about this!

Natasha Hernandez: You're right on that Lucy.

Takumi: Time to use Blaster form!

Takumi removes the Faiz Phone from his belt, and inserts it into a slot on the top of the Faiz Blaster

Faiz Blaster: Awakening.

Upon inserting the Faiz Phone, Takumi immediately turns his attention to a keypad around the Faiz Blaster's circular central component, and inputs his transformation code, 5-5-5 and pressing the button marked "Enter".

Faiz Blaster: Standing By.

At this point a beam of red energy shoots down into Takumi, breaking the red lines that formed his armor, turning the very suit red, and altering the chest armor slightly to include what looks like a small jetpack on the back, before turning Takumi's eyes a solid yellow, and replacing the red lines with black ones.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: AWESOME!

Nico: COOL!

Cassidy: That is awesome!

Mike Chilton: Now I can use this.

He activated the Ridewatch and fired webs that held him in place.

I slashed the Arch Orphnoch and blasted and bashed him all over.

I fired waves of fire and burned him.

Nico: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico fired a blast of Blood Red Lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him.

Me: Take that.

I slashed him all over.

Mike Chilton used his Mission Memory for Yost Venom and formed blades made of dark matter and slashed him all over.

Fiona fired waves of fire and burned Arch Orphnoch.

Maria fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Axel Manning: (gets out Heatstroke's Mission Memory) Feel the Heat!

He activated it and fired a blast of fire and burned him.

Me: Try this on. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S MISSION MEMORY)

I fired waves of green energy and blasted Arch Orphnoch all over.

Takumi: (gets out Dreadtrux's Mission Memory Let's see what this does.

He activated it and he glowed and turned into a Bucket Wheel Excavator! He gnawed at the ground and smashed piles of dirt onto him.

Nico: NICE!

Me: Cybertronian Transformation Style. I like it!

Qin: That was cool!

Me: Here's a new one. Watch. (ACTIVATES HARDDRIVE'S MISSION MEMORY) I am Harddrive. Bare witness to Campaign Number 4.

I fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Arch Orphnoch and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down!

Qin: Nice one!

Nico: (gets out Goro and Dumbbelltron's Ridewatches) Time to test your might!

Nico activated them and punched and pulverized Arch Orphnoch and threw exploding Dumbbells and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown back by the power of the explosions.

Cassidy: This would be the time when I transform and take you down. But I need all my power to destroy you for good!

Cassidy blasted him with water and energy!

Nico: Cassidy, I doubt the dirtbag's using ALL his strength right now!

Me: You're right on that, Nico. I sense that the separation weakened him very substantially.

Nico: I feel it.

Qin: This is almost too easy.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Lets not expend all our power on him in his current state.

Nico: We just need to beat him up and then, send him to the Warp temporarily.

Cassidy: I know.

Me: Time to finish this.

I fired waves of energy and elements and smashed Arch Orphnach and blasted him all over.

Nico: Time to finish this.

Me: You read my mind.

Takumi: Lets do it!

Kiba: When you see Dark Eddy, tell him HIS time is coming soon too.

Me: With pleasure.

We fired waves of energy blasted him down.

Nico: Now to finished this.

Nico had his hand in the Arch Orphnoch's face.

Nico: Your days are numbered. HAKAI!

He was banished to the Warp.

Takumi: Cassidy, ever since I first met you, I've seen you like the big sister I've always wanted.

Cassidy: Really? Wow. Well I have been dead for over 40 years before I joined the team.

Me: And I did resurrect her.

Cassidy: Yep. But thanks Takumi.

Takumi hugged her.

Me: Guess you and me are in-laws Takumi.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Me: We'll see you on March 19th Takumi.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

Cassidy: Yep.

We told everyone about it and it was great.

May: Whoa! So you banished Arch Orphnach to the Warp!?

Varie: They sure did and we brought in Takuo and put him in the infirmary. He'll be weak like that probably till March 20th.

Nico: Oh man. The separation really took it out of him.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure did.

May: Yan Lin, for your first mission, 4 Rabbids and Mal should go with you.

Yan Lin: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yep we sure are.

Me: You're going to love meeting Jim and his team. Jim is a great friend too. Me and him go way back as well.

Nico: I didn't know you knew Jim?

Me: You'll see shortly.

We were flying over the mountains of the Nevada Desert and we were heading to Nora Venice's home to meet her mom and dad and Nico was shaking like a leaf thinking that his parents were going to kill him by blowing his brains out with a shotgun.

Me: We never went to meet your parents before Nora.

Nora Venice: You will love seeing our house and it is awesome.

Eli: I have a feeling your mom and dad will be nice people.

Nora Venice: Yep they are.

Nico was scared big time.

Larfleeze: Nico, don't you think you're being nervous over nothing? (everyone looks at him) What? I don't ALWAYS obsess over my shiny, you know.

Me: At least he's an orange lantern that has a heart. But Yeah Nico you have nothing to worry about. We're right here with you.

Nico: (GULPS) Okay.

Nora Venice: Nico you have have nothing to worry about.

Nico: (GULPS) Okay Nora.

We arrived at her family's home.

We saw that her house was a magnificent and awesome mansion and it had an amazing landscape and had a beautiful garden and more and her house was a huge one!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! Nora your house is awesome!

Me: Boy I'll say. Nora your home is incredible.

Daphne Blake: It's awesome! It's just as big and beautiful as my mansion.

Nora Venice: Yeah my family has been very filthy rich. The reason is because my mom and dad own lots of casinos in Vegas.

Me: That is awesome.

We went up to the door and we knocked on the door and answering it was a butler.

Butler: Yes?

Nora Venice: Hello Archibald.

Butler: Ms. Nora it's good you're home. And Nico it's good to see you again.

Nico: H-h-hello sir.

Me: He's just nervous about seeing Nora's mom and dad again.

Butler: That's quite alright and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too sir.

Butler: Come right in.

We went in and Nora's house was absolutely magnificent.

Me: Whoa! Nora your house is amazing.

Nora Venice: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: Boy its been ages since we were here.

Nora Venice: Yeah it sure has been a while.

We were lead to the living room and we saw Nora's parents. They were Arthur Venice who was a black hair man in a blue Hawaiian Shirt and black pants and Nancy Venice who had blond hair and a blue dress.

Butler: Sir and ma'am Nora has returned and she has friends.

Nora Venice: Hey mom and dad.

Arthur Venice: Hey welcome home princess.

They hugged.

Lucy: You must be Nora's parents.

Arthur Venice: We certainly are and it's an honor to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I'm Arthur Venice and this is Nancy my wife.

Me: Pleasure to meet you guys. Your house is absolutely beautiful.

Nancy Venice: Thank you very much.

We were having some good tea and it was expensive too.

Me: (Slurps) Mmm. Chinese Da-Hong Pao Tea. That's the most expensive tea ever.

Nancy Venice: That's right. It's the most expensive tea ever.

Me: It sure is. I haven't had it in ages.

Arthur Venice: Indeed. So what brings you all here?

Me: Well Nico here is nervous.

Nico: He-he-hello Mr. and Mrs. Venice.

Arthur Venice: Why Nico its been a long time my boy.

Nico: Thank you and you have my word that I will love and look out for her.

Me: Nico is a man of his word and he loves all his wives.

Arthur Venice: I'm glad he does.

Afterburner: It's natural for every boy to be nervous abot meeting his girlfriend's parents.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Hey, what's that strange rock doing here?

Arthur Venice: Oh I found that for some reason.

Me: Hmm.

A head and legs popped out.

Me: Hey it's a Shuckle.

Arthur Venice: My goodness it's a Pokemon.

Nico: Cool.

Shuckle: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: (GASP) Nina Everton? Whoa!

Shuckle: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nancy Venice: My goodness.

Nora Venice: It's a long story mom. I'm a creature called Serris. Hence why my hair turned blue. My hair used to be blond before.

Shanan: This is what it looks like.

She showed a picture of one.

Nora Venice: But it's really something.

Me: Blame Team Rocket for it.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: They made thousands of gene-slammers. Pokemon, Duel Monsters, MTG Monsters, Digimon, Monsters Rancher Monsters, Aliens from other planets, everything.

Nancy Venice: Oh my goodness.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shuckle: My favorite is when me and Nico went down to the Galapagos Islands and helped save lots of Darwins Finches and Tortoises there.

Me: That's my favorite spot to visit.

Nicole: Mine too.

Nico pulled out a red leotard.

Me: Oh boy.

Shuckle: I was gonna say I'm naked.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico covered his eyes and the boys did the same and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

She was back to normal and was a girl with red hair and yellow eyes and she put on the leotard and got up and wobbled and Nico caught her.

Nina Everton: Whoa. Sorry. Not used to this.

Nico: No worries.

They hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Nina Everton: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But it was awesome meeting you Mr. and Mrs. Venice.

Arthur Venice: Same to you J.D.

* * *

We arrived back home.

Me: That went smoothly.

Qin: It sure did.

Bugly: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Ulrich's team will include Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, and Vapwhirl. Erza's team will include Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, and Kari the Negg Faerie.

Me: Cool! More of our faerie friends from Neopia will have their shot too.

Nico: Yep.

Taelia: I'm looking forward to this one.

Nuria: We all are.

Botan: (British Accent) It sure will be most fun.

Blossomforth: You got that right.

Selene Tutankhamen: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Can me, SkullMeramon, Goro, Puppetmon, Dodgeball Wizard, David Cain, White Lightning, Black Lance, Metalseadramon, and Lythos, go with you guys?

Lady Quark: Me, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Cyber Cat, Hot Rodney, Lego Poison Ivy, Marina Dek Ray, Major Mucus, Yost Electro, and Evil Comet Woman will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Laney: But we don't even know what our mission is.

Me: Actually I just received this.

I pulled out a letter.

Me: It's a message from the princess of Mirage Kingdom. They need our help to take down the traitor Colonel Hansen and his Shedinja.

Nico: Wait a second. Isn't that the kingdom of the Togepis?

Misty: Yeah that's it.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Didn't Colonel Hansen try to take over that kingdom using your Togepi?

Misty: Yeah he did!

Me: What a jerk! Can you tell us more about him?

Misty: I sure can.

She did so.

---

Colonel Hansen is a crooked Mirage Kingdom official with with one evil plan in mind: to take over the Mirage Kingdom by using Misty's Togepi and in order to do that, he enlisted the help from the Team Rocket trio to steal it from her.

After being crowned and sending Mirage Kingdom King and Mirage Kingdom Queen to the dungeon, Hansen turned on the Team Rocket trio and sent them blasting off with his Shedinja and his two Ninjasks. Hansen is also an impure-hearted man, and due to his evil plotting of taking over the kingdom, all of the wild Togepi became exhausted and weak and the Togepi Paradise was nearly destroyed by him.

At that point, he believed that he had won and got everything he wanted. But his plans were interfered by Ash Ketchum, Misty, Brock, May, Max, Miranda, Princess Sara, and Misty's Togepi who unexpectedly evolved into a Togetic. The Team Rocket trio, who felt disgraced with Hansen's betrayal, decided to get back at Hansen, and helped Ash and his friends dethrone Hansen by telling them that the King and the Queen are in the dungeon. With his Shedinja and his two Ninjasks incapacitated by Ash's Pikachu and Misty's Gyarados, the King and the Queen were freed and they immediately arrested him and sent him to the dungeon for high treason.

---

When She was done we were shocked!

Qin: What a heartless monster!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: He will pay for it with more jail time in our prisons!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: That makes him a traitor.

Qin: Yeah no one should do that.

Xenia: I don't know why they just should kill him.

Varie: But Princess Miranda just doesn't want to do the deed.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Nico which Gene-slammers are you hoping to meet next?

Nico: Sneasel, Ursaring and Magcargo next.

Me: Ooh! Magcargo is gonna be a hot one.

Qin: Yeah. Ouch.

Lola: Yep.

Me: But the other two will be awesome. It would be awesome if we met Ursaring on a planet made of honey.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy,

Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Pedro Marin of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Pedro Marin of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Pedro Marin for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word at the Hoenn Region that Colonel Hansen and his minions are causing havoc there.

Lincoln: We're not letting him or his minions cause havoc and do whatever he pleases, he's going to be locked away forever, and once Colonel Hansen and his minions are locked up forever, you're the next one to die, Pedro Marin.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) Those monsters don't deserve to be running loose in the Hoenn Region ever again, and once we get done sending Colonel Hansen and his minions to jail, you better say your prayers, Pedro Marin, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

Me: According to this the Mirage Kingdom is located on Vancouver Island in British Columbia, Canada.

Gwen: Not far from home.

Xenia: Cool.

Nico: Lets head out everyone.

We were off.

---

We were flying.

Teen Titans Thunder: I think the Heracross will appear there.

Nico: I have that feeling too.

Camie: This will be so awesome.

Ash: And it will be great to see Princess Sara again.

May: I wonder how she has been?

Max: Its been a while since we saw her.

Jirachi: It'll be awesome to meet her.

Nico: Yep. We're here.

We arrived in the Mirage Kingdom and we were at the castle,

Me: Wow so this is the Mirage Kingdom.

Lola: It's beautiful.

Nico: Wow. It's amazing that you guys were here before.

SkullMeramon: Where are the Togepi?

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: They're around here somewhere.

Me: I'm sure they are here.

Then a Togetic came and it hugged Misty.

Misty: Togetic.

She laughed.

Misty: I'm so happy to see you!

Me: So that's Misty's Togetic.

Nico: Wow. It's so beautiful.

Xenia: I'll say.

Princess Sara came.

Princess Sara: Thank goodness you all are here.

Me: Princess Sara. (Kneels) It's an honor to meet you your highness.

Princess Sara: Just sara is fine. I don't like formalities.

Me: Sorry force of habit. Whenever I'm in the presence of someone of high power I have to show respect to them with honorifics.

Pam: We're honored to be here too, Princess.

Princess Sara: I'm glad you all are. I need your help.

Me: We know. Colonel Hansen is up to no good.

Xenia: We won't let him get away with it.

Nico: Yeah he will go into our Cryo Prison on Neptune's moon Triton for his crimes.

Qin: That's right.

Puppetmon: Is Miranda here too?

Cyber Cat: I think she's the caretaker.

Princess Sara: Yes she's the caretaker and yes she is.

She came out.

Miranda: It's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Ash and friends good to see you all again.

Ash: Same here to you.

Brock: Glad you're doing good.

Lisa Loud: We're not going to let Colonel Hansen get away with the atrocities he is going to cause to this kingdom.

Bludgeon: A lot has happened since you last saw Ash.

Ash: Yep.

Pikachu: Pikachu.

We told her everything that happened with Ash, Misty, Brock and everyone including May.

Princess Sara: Oh wow! And Brock I'm happy for you and Lucy and Nico I'm happy for you and May too. And Ash and Serena I'm so happy for you two.

Ash: We all are happy for all of us.

Me: Yeah we all are happy for everyone.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Yeah we all are.

Black Lance: Now, I know Nico also has his harem.

Major Mucus: But May is the lead girl.

Nico: Yep that's right.

May: I was the first and now we have an amazing harem.

Me: So do I.

Varie: And I am the lead girl.

Lincoln: And I do too with Lilly as the lead girl.

Lilly the Mermaid: Yep.

Me: Many of us have awesome harems.

Naruto: We sure do.

Power Girl: So, this used to be your Togepi, huh?

Misty: Yep. Had it since he was an egg.

Togetic: Togetic.

Me: That is so cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: I think that is so cool.

Eden Gilligan: I think so too.

Camie: Me too.

MetalSeadramon: Sara, is it okay if Togetic stays with Misty?

Yost Electro: I get the need to stay with its' kind. But they've spent too much time apart already.

Princess Sara: It's fine with me. She raised it.

Misty and Togetic were back together.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: So awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: We're glad you two are back together.

Cybertron Sideways: I bet the mascots wouldn't want to be apart from their owners.

Poromon: NO WAY!

Manaphy: We would never do that with Mama or our friends.

Horsea: Yeah we love them!

Jirachi: So much.

Princess Sara: Wow is that a Jirachi!?

Max: Yep.

Me: Jirachi is known as the Wish Pokemon. We found him when we saw The Millennium Comet.

Nico: Yep.

Lythos: Also, have you seen a Heracross anywhere here?

Princess Sara: Does it belong to any of you?

Evil Comet Woman: In a way.

Miranda: I think you mean this one?

We saw a Heracross behind her.

Heracross: (In a girls voice) I was here for three days.

Nico: Chloe Heras!? Whoa!

May: Wow that is awesome.

Me: Perfect. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Heracross: My favorite is when me and Nico were on a treasure hunting adventure in Egypt and we found the legendary Emerald Book of Geb.

Nicole: Whoa the God of Earth in Egyptian Myth and I've been trying to find that book for years. It's a legendary book that is said to contain all the powers of Geb himself.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: Wow that is cool.

She reverted back and was a girl with dark blue hair and had dark blue butterfly wings and dark blue clothes and had blue eyes.

Chloe Heras: Sorry to surprise you all like this.

Nico: No worries.

Nico and Chloe hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Chloe Heras: Me too Nico. Me too.

Gilda: Did you fight any of Colonel Douchebag's goons?

Chloe Heras: Yes and he has a massive horde of Shedinja and Ninjask.

Nico: Oh boy. We're gonna need lots of Pokeballs.

White Lightning: What do we know about those kinds of Pokemon?

Marina Del Ray: Well, Ninjask are very fast.

Me: But WE are faster.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Also they are very tough.

Me: So are we.

Nico: But we are tougher.

Veon: The Ninjask aren't the toughest of Hansen's Pokemon. That title goes to his Shedinja.

Me: But we're ready for it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But we're going to be ready for all of them.

Misty: Thank goodness I'm not afraid of Bug Pokemon anymore.

Princess Sara: You're not afraid of them anymore?

Me: Long story on that. Misty now officially conquered her fear of Bugs permanently now.

Xenia: It's good she did.

Eevee: Me and the other mascots will hold them off while you guys have the usual battles.

Princess Sara: Are you sure?

David Cain: Trust me, Sara. They can handle it.

Lego Poison Ivy: They're not your usual Pokemon and Digimon.

Me: It's true.

Nico: Great. Then lets get moving. It's time for a demonstration of our power.

Me: Yep. Count Spankulot give Hansen the worst ever spanking you can muster because he has been [Camera zooms in on my mouth] (In Slow Motion) VERY BAD!

Meowth: Me, Jessie, and James will help them fend off Colonel Jerkface's Pokemon as well!

Hotlink: That's right. Hansen betrayed you guys back in the old days.

Jessie: That's right! He double crossed us.

Me: Time to prepare him for big time trouble!

James: And make it double!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Eli sense for him.

Eli: Okay. (Concentrates) He's in the arena behind the castle.

Me: Then lets do it.

Dodgeball Wizard: Let's get a move on.

Hot Rodney: Before he throws anything else at us!

Nico: Entrance time!

We were off.

Colonel Hansen was waiting and then the spirits of all 1200 pokemon kinds appeared and then they swirled around him and then they converged and then a massive and huge tree grew and then fruit grew and then popped open and out came us and we were ready!

Nico: Colonel Hansen you are under arrest!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You will pay for your crimes!

Colonel Hansen: You will not stop my plans this time!

Nico: Oh yes we will!

Barricade: Ash and the others aren't the same kids you fought before!

Ash: That's right!

May: We're going to kick your butt!

Xenia: That's right!

Xenia turned into her Xerneas form!

Colonel Hansen: WHAT!? She's the legendary Xerneas!?

Xerneas: That's right!

Nico: And we're going to kick your butt!

Me: Big time!

Ninjask and Shedinja then came!

Lola: OH BOY!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned them!

Colonel Hansen: (to Jessie, James, and Meowth) I figured that you three wouldn't be man enough to side with me again. At least now, I can personally do what I should've done within 30 minutes of knowing you fools.

Jessie: The only reason you were able to get us out of the way is because we didn't get a chance to call out our Pokemon!

Goro: I guess that makes you a coward!

Me: You have a yellow streak!

Colonel Hansen: Oh, I will personally enjoy seeing my Pokemon tear you three to shreds. You 3 are too incompetent to defeat me.

James: Ash and the rest aren't the only ones who have improved!

Meowth: We've gotten stronger as well!

Me: All of us have!

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: And Cacnea and Seviper want to say hi as well!

Jessie and James sent out Cacnea and Seviper. Seviper hissed angrily at Hansen. Cacnea just looked angry at Hansen as for once, it didn't stop to hug James.

Nico: This time you're going back to the Black Hole of Calcutta!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Yeah!

Then Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, 2016 Morbucks, Jack O Lantern, Turtle, Comrade Red, Country Boy, Evil Flare Woman, Yost X 23, Psyphon, Evil Star Man, Weather Report, Glomgold, Rishu, and Scirocco Mole appeared

Nico: Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, 2016 Morbucks, Jack O Lantern, Turtle, Comrade Red, Country Boy, Evil Flare Woman, Yost X 23, Psyphon, Evil Star Man, Weather Report, Glomgold, Rishu, and Scirocco Mole.

Firebrand: Are you happy to have Togetic back?

Misty: Of course I am.

Man Boy: That's good.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Femme Fetale: After so many years of being apart, you've earned to right to have Togetic back.

Nico: Yeah we're happy.

Trapster: (to Nico) We heard you rescued more Sailor Soldiers.

Nico: We sure did.

Saix: They seem to be appearing more often than usual.

Me: Well we do need all the help we can get from everyone all over the universe.

Qin: Yep.

Then Ka Ching then came.

Me: Ka Ching. Back for another round?

Ka-Ching: You bet I am.

Me: Cool cool.

Ka Ching: You guys really need to make more 3 member groups for the others.

William: That's a good idea.

Me: I agree there too.

Nico: Same here.

Qin: That's a good idea.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Lets disco.

We got the battles underway.

## Kevin Reynolds, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Maggie Orbersson, Slippy Toad, Lana, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - Nico's rescue

Firebrand was first.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) Nico's rescue involved rescuing more Sailor Soldiers. What, are they just suddenly falling out of the sky now?

They laughed.

Kevin: (LAUGHS) No they aren't. They are just appearing in the most awesome of places.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah and this time we met the Sailor Soldiers of Saturn and Jupiter's moons and they were awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all think all sailor soldiers are great.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Maggie Orbersson: It sure is cool that we're meeting so many awesome Sailor Soldiers.

Slippy Toad: Yeah do you think it will be awesome to meet any Sailor Soldiers of the Lylat System?

Lana: That would be awesome to see.

Firebrand: It sure would. Lets do it!

Kevin used his legend items.

KEVIN'S PUNCHING FISTS! KEVIN'S FURY!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Flora, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ayaka Laurence, Ground Man, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy - Battling Another Amazing Siren and Another Dumbbelltron

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Nico, Ben 10,000's team, Dumbbelltron's team, and the others did good Battling Another Amazing Siren. And Another Dumbbelltron too.

Flora: They sure did and it was awesome.

Fluttershy: And Lincoln's Guardian Angels managed to take down another Evil Lynn.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah they sure did and they sent her to the Neptune Cryo Prison forever.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) They sure did and it was good.

Ayaka Laurence: They sure did and it was awesome and great to see.

Ground Man: Good riddance.

Man Boy: No kidding. Lets do it!

Flora activated her Legend Items.

FLORA'S EARTH MAGIC POWER! LINPHEA'S PRIDE OF NATURE!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and nature and smashed him down.

## Alexis, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Paleozora Sisters, Nicole Knudson, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Lincoln's Rescue

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fetale: (to Alexis) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him fighting Hunter Mondragon. How was it?

Alexis Rhodes: It was really fun. And it was what they called Unfinished Business. And that unfinished business is with a powerful and extremely dangerous vampire lord named Hunter Mondragon, one of The Ghosthunters Club's most dangerous enemies, and he swore that he'd have his revenge on them for ruining his plans to take over the world and turn every last human into vampires.

Femme Fatale: Goodness!

Rarity: Oh it was terrible darlings. But we stopped him and made sure he would pay.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right! We gave him the Black Gates.

Gill Grunt: We sure did and you can bet that he will never hurt anyone ever again.

Nicole Knudson: Thank goodness for that.

Pima Paleozora: That is for sure Dr. Nicole.

Femme Fatale: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Alexis activated her Legend Items.

WHITE NIGHT JEWEL OF ALEXIS! ALEXIS RHODES'S WHITE NIGHT FURY!

They fired waves of ice, water, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nathalia Evenmenshikova, Ben Tennyson, Riley Anderson, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - Meeting gene-slammers for Ghazt the Plasma, Grumpyre the Shadow, Reebro the Mech, Jeeode the Crystal, and Humbug the Poison

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Ghazt the Plasma, Grumpyre the Shadow, Reebro the Mech, Jeeode the Crystal, and Humbug the Poison. What are their names?

Rocket Raccoon: Their names are Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag.

Twilight Sparkle: They are more of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and they are known as The Ghosthunters Club and they are awesome ghost catchers like the Ghostbusters.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure are and they have a wicked cool revelation.

---

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lina Jaharbag: (Hindu Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, what memories did you and the rest of the club have with Lincoln?

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) I remembered this one time, we were at our club and we had an initiation for a new girl that joined at school, but this was way after Hunter Mondragon's defeat and fleeing Royal Woods, her name was Beatrix Redmoon, and we found out she was a witch with amazing powers over magic, but we sensed something rather sinister about her.

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) Indeed, even my pet bats were also acting strange around her, and were screeching at her.

Chihiro Hakubi: (Japanese Accent) We eventually had to ask for help from Alecto Shadowcall, and as soon as we told her the name Beatrix Redmoon, she freaked out. She then got out her Maleficarum Compendium, a massive book containing the bloodline family names of witches listed throughout the centuries, and when she found the page with Palsgrave on it, we sensed something was wrong.

Miyuki Masaki Jurai: (Japanese Accent) We soon found out from her that The Redmoon Clan is a very old and powerful clan of witches who've used The Dark Arts to torment mankind for centuries, and we also found out The Shadowcall Clan have fought against The Redmoon Clan for centuries in order to protect mankind from them.

Alecto Shadowcall: That's right, and my ancestor, Aurora Shadowcall, casted a spell that banished The Redmoon Clan to a realm of darkness where they'd never escape. And that's why Beatrix came here: it was to get revenge on me for what my ancestors did in banishing her evil ancestors centuries ago. The Ghosthunters Club was stunned to hear that, so Lincoln decided to call a meeting to have an initiation for her, but this initiation is actually a trap for her.

Lincoln: Later, we called her to our club to have her be initiated into The Ghosthunters Club, but she didn't know I had a trap for her, and as soon as she stepped on the floor, a magic circle formed right under her feet, and it trapped her and destroyed her powers. Then, Alecto Shadowcall came out, and when Beatrix saw her, her true nature came out, and she told us why she came here to Royal Woods, and it was to exact blood revenge for what her ancestors did to her ancestors centuries ago, and she wanted to use us to help her get her revenge. But, she made a big mistake and admitted everything on a wire we wore and it also exposed her crimes to the world. She messed with the wrong people, and now, she was about to pay for her wrongdoings and for the crimes that her family's committed centuries ago. Alecto chanted the incantation her ancestors used, and a portal opened under Beatrix's feet and that witch was banished to the very realm her ancestors were banished to centuries ago.

Nico: Holy crap.

Me: Whoa, this is quite a revelation, and Alecto, I had no idea that your family has defended mankind from dark witches for centuries.

Alecto Shadowcall: The only person I've told was Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, and it's true, my family has defended mankind for centuries from the dark witches who sought to destroy them all, and every living thing on Earth, and my family had earned their hatred ever since The Dark Ages.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was really brutal.

Tinker Bell: So, it appears that not even time has dulled out any blood feuds the dark witches had with Alecto's family.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trapster: WHOA! That is incredible! I didn't know there was a massive blood feud like that!

Spyro: Yeah this feud was terrible! We had no idea all that was going on.

Nathalia Evenmenshikova: Yeah that was absolutely terrible.

Ben Tennyson: It sure was.

Riley: Thank goodness everyone stopped her back then.

Trapster: No kidding there. I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Rocket Raccoon got out a CD player. (COME AND GET YOUR LOVE BY REDBONE PLAYS)

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your head, yeah

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your mind

And your sign an-a, oh-oh-oh

Hail (hail)

Nothin' the matter with your head

Baby find it, come on and find it

Hail, with it baby

'Cause you're fine

And you're mine, and you look so divine

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

I said-a find it, find it

Go on and love it if you like it, yeah

Hail (hail)

It's your business if you want some, take some

Get it together baby

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

They danced and and Rocket activated his Legend Items.

ROCKET'S GUARDIAN CRUSADE! KNOWHERE'S PROTECTION!

They fired waves of energy and magic and blasted him down.

Rocket Raccoon: What can I say? It's so catchy.

---

## Carol Pusateri, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lisa Loud, Sarah Gilgamesh, Anna Knudson, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix - Cassidy's Final Mission

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) Today was Cassidy's Final Mission. No kid, good or bad, deserves to be put through what Teruo went through.

Carol Pusateri: That is for sure! I feel bad for Teruo. He was turned into this because of Satanic Dark Magic.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding. The poor kid went through a nightmare.

Cozy Glow: He sure did.

Hex: No kid should ever have to go through all that.

Lisa Loud: In my opinion, being turned into an Orphnoch like that is what I would call a fate that is worse than death.

Sarah Gilgamesh: I agree there too.

Anna Knudson: That is for sure.

Saix: I couldn't agree more guys. But it's good you guys called the Hernandez Sisters and helped him out. Where is Teruo now?

Carol: In the infirmary resting up.

Saix: Good. Lets do it!

Carol used her legend items.

CAROL'S KAIJU POWER OF GODZILLA! GODZILLA'S FURY OF THE KAIJU KING!

They fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and atomic energy and blasted him down.

---

# Randy Cunningham, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Eclipsa Rutherford Twins, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - Meeting Nora Venice's mom and dad

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) (Jamaican Accent) You guys met Nora Venice's mom and dad. Mon, did they pull out any shotguns on Nico?

Randy Cunningham: No thank goodness they didn't.

Pinkie Pie: But it was really awesome meeting her parents.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was amazing though.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: And their house was amazing too.

Amaterasu: It sure was awesome.

Tsukuyomi: It sure was.

Princess Celestia: We were really amazed in seeing it.

Princess Luna: It was awesome sister.

Kangor: I can tell mon. Lets do it!

Randy activated his legend Items.

RANDY'S PATH OF THE NINJA! NINJA FURY POWER!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning, sunlight and moonlight and blasted him down.

---

Ed Grant, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Meridith McHenrickson, Aylene Carter and Friends, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - The Mirage Kingdom and Princess Sara are awesome

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed Grant) The Mirage Kingdom and Princess Sara are awesome. Is it really the place where Togepi come from?

Ed Grant: It sure is and it's amazing.

Applejack: It's really cool that they come from here.

Apple Bloom: It sure is and I think it's all really amazing too.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It's amazing that the Mirage Kingdom is that beautiful now.

Aylene Carter: It sure is awesome.

Spot: I'll say. Lets do it!

Ed Grant used his Legend Items.

ED GRANT'S HULK POWER! HULK OF BRAWN!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

## Lexx, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kira Howard, Three Stooges, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - Princess Sara and Miranda are awesome

2016's Princess Morbucks is next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Princess Sara and Miranda are awesome. And very nice people.

Lexx: They sure are awesome and amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Boy I'll say and Zipp Storm and Pipp Petals know how Princess Sara feel about royalty too because they are princesses too.

Scootaloo: That is so awesome too.

Whirlwind: Boy it sure is!

Kira Howard: I agree there myself and it's really awesome.

Moe Howard: Boy living the life of Royalty is an amazing thing.

Larry Fine: Yeah it sure is.

Curly Howard: Drink all the beer you want there. Nyuck nyuck nyuck nyuck nyuck.

BONK! BOOF SLAP HONK!

Kira hit Curly on the head, hit Moe on his stomach, slapped Larry on his face and honked Moe on his nose.

Kira Howard: Sorry guys but it runs with me because I learned all I know from you guys.

Moe Howard: That's our great granddaughter for you.

Curly Howard: She sure is a block off the old chip.

Kira Howard: Chip off the old block you mean.

2016 Morbucks: (LAUGHS) That's true. Lets do it.

Lexx used his legend items.

LEXX'S FIERY BOND OF BROTHERS! LEXX'S POWER OF THE BROTHERHOOD!

They fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Green Arrow, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The

Night, Dark Skylanders, Leona Terra, Tara, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - Colonel Hansen is a traitor

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) Colonel Hansen is a traitor! And his Shedinja is very tough.

Green Arrow: You got that right and he has failed this village! But his Shedinja should get a new partner.

Princess Luna: I agree there wholeheartedly.

Moondust: Same with me. That's for sure!

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: No way are we going to let him get away with this.

Blackout: No way no how no chance.

Leona Terra: That's for sure!

Tara: No one commits Treason on our watch!

Jack O Lantern: That's for sure! Lets do it!

Green Arrow used his legend items.

GREEN ARROW'S ARROW BASHING POWER! ARROWS OF DOOM!

They fired waves of arrows and darkness and earth and smashed him down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Chelsea Storm, Lincoln Loud, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Colonel Hansen will pay dearly for his crimes

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru): Colonel Hansen will pay dearly for his crimes. Especially after what he tried to do to Misty's Togepi!

Hikaru: You got that right!

Princess Celestia: He should be banished to the moon for his crimes.

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah what he did was unforgivable.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: Treason is something that can never be forgiven.

Chelsea Storm: That is for sure.

Lincoln: Punishable only with one thing and that is death.

Turtle: Yep. Lets do it!

Hikaru used his Legend Items.

THOR'S THUNDER FURY! HIKARU'S LIGHTNING FURY!

They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

Blossom VS Comrade Red

---

Comrade Red was next.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) This wil be good.

Blossom: It sure will.

Blossom fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yuki Yuna VS Country Boy

---

Country Boy was next.

Country Boy: This will be awesome fun.

Yuki Yuna: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sasame Fuma VS Evil Flare Woman

---

Evil Flare Woman was next.

Evil Flare Woman: This is gonna be fun.

Sasame Fuma: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Evil Flare Woman.

---

Jasmine VS Yost X 23

---

Yost X 23 was next.

Yost X 23: Boy Colonel Hansen is gonna wish he was never born.

Jasmine: I agree there.

Jasmine fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Yost Reed VS Psyphon

Psyphon was next.

Psyphon: Time foor some fun and action.

Yost Reed: Lets do it.

He stretched and wrapped around Psyphon and smashed him down.

## Lyna the Light Charmer VS Evil Star Man

Evil Star Man was next.

Evil Star Man: This will be fun.

Lyna: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Kujaku VS Weather Report

Weather Report was next.

Weather Report: THis is gonna be awesome.

Kujaku: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Goofy VS Glomgold

---

Glomgold was next.

Golmgold: (Scottish Accent) Oh this is gonna be fun now.

Goofy: It sure will. Ahyuck.

Goofy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kento VS Rishu

---

Rishu was next.

Rishu: This will be good.

Kento: Yeah!

Kento fired waves of rock and smashed him down.

---

Esther Blanchett VS Scirocco Mole

---

Scirocco Mole was next.

Scirocco Mole: This will be fun.

Esther: It will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Cassidy, Celica, Varie, Camie, Good Cinder Fall, Sweet Leaf,

# Animal Path, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lola, Lana, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Ka Ching

---

Ka-Ching was next.

Ka-Ching: You ready to dish out some pain on Colonel Hansen?

Me: Always ready to dish out some justice.

Cassidy: He will pay for his crimes.

Celica: And it will be good for the world to be rid of him.

Varie: I agree there.

Ka-Ching: Good. Lets get it on.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The Hoenn Region, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and Hoenn Region symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO FURY! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

They turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too.

Me: Lets do it!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Ka Ching and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Ka-Ching you have failed this village.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

The Mascots blasted and knocked out many of Hansen's Pokemon.

Gia: Not bad. The mascots took out most of Hansen's Pokemon.

Tsukasa: Now for the rest.

Me: Lets do it!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Green!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Gold!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers and Tsukasa turned into Dino Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Fury Rangers!

We then went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him and his Pokemon.

Riggan blasted and pulverized Hansen and his Pokemon all over.

Flamewar, Afterburner, Larfleeze and Lucy Loud used the Earth and Okaara Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flamewar's weapons, Afterburner's missiles and Lucy and Larfleeze's powers 100-fold.

Larfleeze and Flamewar: GREEDY LASER FURY!

Afterburner and Lucy Loud: DARKNESS MISSILE BARRAGE!

BLUE FLAME ICE STORM and SkullMeramon: ICE FLAME FURY BLAST!

MORTAL COMBAT HIPPOGRIFFS and Goro: MORTAL KOMBAT FURY BLAST!

PUPPET NINJA FORCE and Puppetmon: PUPPETS NINJA FORCE BLAST!

DODGEBALL BUTTKICKING and Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL BUTTKICKING BLAST!

SPANKING FARTS OF THE ZODIAC and Spankulot: SPANKING FARTS BLAST!

LIGHT GODDESS FURY and David Cain: LIGHT GODDESS BLAST STORM!

KNIGHTS OF JAWBREAKERS and Black Lance: KNIGHTS OF JAWBREAKERS FURY!

WHITE LIGHTNING MAYHEM and White Lightning: WHITE LIGHTNING BLAST STORM!

METALSEADRAMON MASTER POWER and MetalSeadramon: RIVER OF POWER BLAST!

TITAN OF THE NORTHERN ROCKS and Lythos: TITAN OF THE NORTHERN ROCKS BLAST!

CREEPY KEEPER LIGHTHOUSE FURY and Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: CREEPY LIGHTNING BLAST!

GHOSTS OF THE MOUNTAIN and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: GHOSTS OF THE MOUNTAIN BLAST!

CYBER CAT FURY and Cyber Cat: CYBER CAT STORM!

SPEEDING SPIRIT STORM and Hot Rodney: SPEEDING SPIRIT BLAST!

SUBATOMIC MAYHEM FORCE and Lady Quark: SUBATOMIC MAYHEM BLAST!

POISON IVY PLANT ELEMENTS and Lego Poison Ivy: POISON IVY PLANT BLAST!

MERMAID FURY and Marina Del Ray: MERMAID FURY BLAST!

IDIOTS OF SNOT and Major Mucus: IDIOTS OF SNOT BLAST!

LIGHTNING FORCE FURY and Yost Electro: LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

SPEEDING COMET FORCE and Evil Comet Woman: COMETS OF SPEED BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Fluttershy, Ash, May, Brock, Max, Dawn, Serena, Nico and Princess

Sara: POKEMON FURY FLASH!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: POKEMON ELEMENT STYLE: EEVEE!

Entrapta: POKEMON LIGHTNING STYLE: ZAPDOS!

Perfuma: POKEMON NATURE STYLE: BELLOSSOM!

Frosta: POKEMON ICE STYLE: ARTICUNO!

Jessica Kaios: POKEMON FIRE STYLE: CHARIZARD!

Yuna: POKEMON WATER STYLE: PRIMARINA!

Toph: POKEMON EARTH STYLE ONIX!

Tatsumaki: POKEMON WIND STYLE: PIDGEOT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Pokemon.

Lincoln and his harem: POKEMON FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL HYPER BEAM!

They fired a massive element hyper beam and the blasts hit Colonel Hansen and smashed him down!

We fired energy blasts at Colonel Hansen and his minions, which tied them up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains.

Lincoln: You and your minions are going away for a long time, Colonel Hansen.

Nico: Your days of causing havoc in the kingdom are done, you bastard. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Pedro Marin of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's

legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Pedro Marin.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Pedro Marin, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Pedro Marin: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Sierra Ganashia's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Chawa-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Pedro Marin, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Pedro Marin. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Sierra Ganashia was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Ganashia flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sierra Ganashia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sierra Ganashia grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Ganashia emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Ganashia with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sierra Ganashia has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Ganashia surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Ganashia is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Sierra Ganashia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Sierra Ganashia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sierra Ganashia's massive The Fabled Ganashia-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Ganashia's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Ganashia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Ganashia's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Ganashia that said, "Sierra Ganashia, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Pedro Marin of The Order of

Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

シエラ・ガナシア、伝説のガナシアのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス・ガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ騎士団のペドロ マリンの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Sierra Ganashia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED GANASHIA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED GANASHIA ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED GANASHIA IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED GANASHIA IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Sierra Ganashia's Super Angel-The Fabled Ganashia-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Pedro Marin saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Sierra Ganashia fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Pedro Marin, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Sierra's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Pedro Marin back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Sierra, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Sierra Ganashia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Ganashia and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Ganashia

Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Pedro Marin once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Sierra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sierra Ganashia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Pedro Marin, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Sierra Ganashia and Lincoln went after Pedro Marin, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Pedro Marin and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Sierra Ganashia sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Pedro Marin, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Sierra Ganashia, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Ganashia's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Ganashia surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Sierra Ganashia aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Pedro Marin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Pedro Marin!

Sierra Ganashia and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Pedro Marin and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Pedro Marin and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Pedro Marin and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Sierra Ganashia and Lincoln gave Pedro Marin The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Sierra Ganashia and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sierra Ganashia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Pedro Marin for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sierra.

Suddenly, Sierra Ganashia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sierra Ganashia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Ganashia flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sierra Ganashia absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Ganashia vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Pedro Marin's death, now there are only seven members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Sierra Ganashia: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Rafael Macias, which means it'll be Zoe Kokkator's turn.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Cherubble, Strombonin, Yawstrich, and G'joob.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Elemental Dancers: Haruka Kuramitsu, The Fire Elemental Dancer, Suiren Makibi, The Water Elemental Dancer, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, The Wind Elemental Dancer, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān, The Earth Elemental Dancer, and Lincoln's also a member of The Elemental Dancers.

Lincoln: That's right.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and he was in a large orange collared shirt with multi-colored lightning bolts on the sides and on the back with a Thunderbird surrounded by a circle of Elemental Forces, large black dress pants with multi-colored lightning bolts on the sides, and large black dress shoes.

Nico: Whoa, that's one awesome outfit, Lincoln!

Lincoln: This is my dance outfit, Nico, and like Nicholette said, I'm also a member of The Elemental Dancers, and my moniker is Lincoln, The Lightning Elemental Dancer.

Me: Cool.

Lincoln changed back to his original outfit.

Nico: So, we'll be meeting The Elemental Dancers tomorrow on your rescue.

Lincoln: Yep. But, I just know we'll run into an old foe that me and the other Elemental Dancers had faced years ago, but I'll be ready for said foe tomorrow.

Me: Lincoln's definitely going to light up the dance floor, and make that old foe pay.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: Hansen your name is mud.

Kangor: Have fun in jail, mon!

Spot: Looks like Hansen won't be bothering anyone again.

2016 Morbucks: And Togetic is back with Misty.

Nico: You got that right.

Jack O Lantern: How do you guys celebrate here?

Turtle: Because I'm up for a victory celebration!

Princess Sara: We have a great feast for you all. Thank you for your help everyone.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Same here. Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah this was great and we got lots of awesome new pokemon.

Nico: Yep.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure everyone. Hope you loved it.

Nico: We all did.

Qin: Yep.

We got a good feast at the castle and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and we to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the awesome episode of Pokemon where they go to the Mirage Village.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Xigbar, Toar, Boston Dangler, Diablo, Moltor and Kannon along with Erza Scarlett, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie And Kari the Negg Faerie are heading for Neutronic City and we're going to battle the six Legion Ex Machina Members that were brought back and also we're going to have them put into the M.O.E. and also we're going to help Big Guy and take on one of their enemies. Also we're going to battle Another Arabiana Night and Another Xigbar and also meet a gene-slammer for Magcargo and her name is Nathalia Gorgorio and she is from Wales and she is a Volcanologist and knows so much about volcanoes and rocks, crystals, and more.

The next match-up in this saga is Zoe Kokkator - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator and Lincoln VS Rafael Macias

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a renowned dance club in Gotham Royal York, but we're not there for a dance: Lincoln and his group are going to take down a former member of The Elemental Dancers named Zayla Alston, she was once The Darkness Elemental Dancer for The Elemental Dancers, but she wound up getting consumed by fame and glory, and it turned her into a monster just like Anna's former sister, Tanya Anyanova, and she tried to hurt Lincoln and the other Elemental Dancers, but she was caught by the other Guardian Angels, and she was kicked out of the Elemental Dancers, and Alecto Shadowcall put a curse on her and she warned her: if she ever catches Zayla here again for revenge, the curse will have her sealed inside a crystal prison for all eternity. Now, Zayla Alston is back after all these years in exile, and even worse, the curse Alecto Shadowcall put on her years ago has been broken, and Zayla Alston also gained dark powers, thanks to a deal she made with Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, and even worse, Beatrix Redmoon was the one who broke Alecto's curse that she put on Zayla Alston, now, we're going to take her down and Lincoln's going to remove her powers and send her straight to jail, and Alecto's going to give a really nasty warning to Beatrix Redmoon before we head back.

And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Cherubble, Strombonin, Yawstrich, and G'joob, they are The Elemental

Dancers, an amazing group of dancers that would dance for charity and Lincoln is one of the members, and goes by the moniker: Lincoln, The Lightning Elemental Dancer. Each of the other members moved to Michigan when they were 4 years old, and they also so help the Soup Kitchens by providing home cooked meals. Lincoln made bikinis for the other members, and to show thanks, the other members kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a passion. Their names are

Haruka Kuramitsu, the Cherubble Gene-Slammer and Fire member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and she's also a beautiful Dancer of Fire and enjoys Hawaiian culture. She and Lincoln loved to hula dance especially in swimsuits, and they even love to swim with dolphins. While swimming with dolphins, Haruka kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. She's also the twin sister of Mihoshi Kuramitsu, and she hates that scooter-driving, crazy, troublecausing, heckling old goat, Scoots, with a burning passion.

Suiren Makibi, the Strombonin Gene-Slammer and Water member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and she's also one of the best swimmers as well as an a lover of sea creatures, and she also has the beauty to match her swimming skills. She and Lincoln would not only swim underwater in their underwear, but they'd also interact with the sea creatures as well while underwater. One time, Lincoln saved Suiren from a tiger shark using Fluttershy's stare. To show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. She's also the twin sister of Kiyone Makibi, and she hates that no-good, smelly, unbathed, greedy mutant cheapskate, Flip, with a blazing passion.

Yangchen Fēiniǎo, the Yawstrich Gene-Slammer and Wind member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, and she's also an amazing acrobatic and loves to hang with birds. Her last name, Fēiniǎo, means Air Bird in Chinese. She and Lincoln would make birdhouses for various birds and even made a gigantic one for housing a large amount of birds. To show thanks to Lincoln for helping her with the birdhouses, Yangchen kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Aang, and she hates that rageaholic, anger-mismanagement, sadistic, evil, conniving, pink-haired brat, Trina Riffins, with a blazing passion.

And Kiyoshi Shíhuān, the G'joob Gene-Slammer and Earth member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, and she's also a deadly martial artist as well. Her last name, Shíhuān, means Stone Badger in Chinese. She also protected Lincoln from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, as well the bullies. She even enjoys farming as well, and Lincoln helped her grow the crops that she was farming. To show thanks, Kiyoshi kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Suki, and she hates that murderous, evil, sadistic, deranged, black-hearted bitch, Lila Rossi, with a blazing passion, and wants nothing more than to kill her for her vile crimes.

Get ready for an awesome and really funny and awesome and great laughing spree as we go have lunch at Lynn's Table as well as an awesome humiliation session with the jerks and we're going to make sure they suffer the worst humiliation ever.

See you next time.

# COMEDY AND FUNNY LAUGHTER FUN

GET READY TO LAUGH YOUR SOCKS OFF

---

Walking through the streets of the Neutronic City sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Xigbar, Toar, Boston Dangler, Diablo, Moltor and Kannon along with Erza Scarlett, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie And Kari the Negg Faerie and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue. But we also got word that our old enemy that we faced years ago, the Legion Ex Machina was back and also we are going to have them recruited into the M.O.E.

Me: Been a while since we were in Neutronic City.

Xenia: Wow it sure has been a long time. And this is a first time for many of us.

Nico: Yep it sure is. Looks like the city is doing well.

Me: It sure is.

Erza Scarlett: This is amazing that the city is doing great.

Camie: It sure is. This is amazing that it's this advanced.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Erza, I want to thank you, Xigbar, and your teams for coming.

Erza: No problem Nico. It'll be awesome to get some action in.

Xigbar: It sure will be awesome and recruiting the Legion Ex Machina into the M.O.E. Is a great idea.

Nico: It sure is.

Varie: I'll say.

Me: The Legion is gonna be in for a surprise when they see how big our numbers have grown.

Nico: But you're still a good friend to Yusuke.

Me: Yeah you sure are.

Botan: Thank you everyone.

Xenia: Yeah. But yesterday's mission was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

May: Colonel Hansen is now on ice forever.

Nico: Misty was also reunited with Togetic.

Qin: She sure was.

Lola: I think it's awesome she is reunited with Togetic.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Fluttershy: And it's so amazing that Misty knew Togepi as an Egg back then.

Nico: It sure is.

Erza: That is so awesome. I'm glad Misty found it.

Me: Well more like it found her.

Nico: It must've hurt Misty to part with Togetic before.

Me: Ash told me it did hurt her.

Qin: Yeah poor Misty.

Nico: That must've been really hard for her.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: That is sad.

May: Yeah. Poor Misty. But she is glad to have Togetic back.

Varie: She sure is.

Maria: I would feel sad if I were forced to leave Horsea.

May: Me too with Manaphy.

Nico: Same here with Poromon and Poliwag.

Me: Yeah I don't blame you guys.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: That would be rough.

Lola: It sure would.

Erza: That would be a sad thing.

Xigbar: It sure would.

Nico: They should be around here somewhere.

Me: They may not have energy signals but I can definitely find them with my data vision.

Camie: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: This is gonna be fun though.

Me: Yep. Wait look.

We saw 5 bald men in lab coats and had fancy equipment on.

Maria: There they are!

Me: Just like last time.

I analyzed them and it showed that they were rebuilt and reprogrammed to serve the Masters of Evil.

Me: Wow the Masters of Evil rebuilt them and reprogrammed them.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Eli: Didn't we face them before?

Me: We sure did. But many of us weren't with the team back then.

I went over what happened in chapter 843.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 843.

At the Gotham Royal York Mall, everyone was running for their lives in fear. The mall was under siege by the evil Terrorist Organization called the Ten Rings.

While Tony Stark is in Afghanistan to demonstrate Stark Industries' new Jericho missile, a group of terrorists attack the convoy he is on, killing everyone but Stark. He is kidnapped by the terrorists (led by Raza), who introduce themselves as the Ten Rings. They demand that Stark build a Jericho missile for them. He refuses, so they begin to torture Stark.

Hours later, the terrorists show off a huge stockpile of weapons - all made by Stark Industries. Tony appears to relent and start building the missile, but has other plans. With the help of fellow captive Yinsen, Tony constructs a tiny device called an Arc Reactor - a new type of power generator - streamlined from a much bigger design used in one of his companies factory. The power output is enough to run Stark's heart for fifty lifetimes… or something much bigger for about fifiteen minutes.

Tony designs a way out for himself and Yinsen - a powered weapon suit that he will wear and use to defeat the terrorists. Midway through construction, the apparent head of the Ten Rings, a man named Raza, arrives and attempts to torture Yinsen, angry because he thinks Stark is not working on the Jericho as they wanted. Raza gives them one more day to finish.

Working overnight, Yinsen straps Tony into the completed armored suit, telling him the way out of the cave. They set off a bomb inside the cell as a distraction for the guards as Tony powers up his suit. Yinsen realizes that they will not have enough time. He grabs a gun and runs off to distract the surviving guards.

Tony, fully powered, muscles his way through the cave. The guards try to stop but his suit easily deflects their weapon fire. Halfway out, Stark finds Yinsen, mortally wounded. Tony tearfully thanks Yinsen for saving him, and Yinsen encourages Tony to not waste his life as he dies. Tony turns his suit on the terrorists, igniting flame-throwers. He destroys their stockpile of weapons and uses a rudimentary jet-pack to blast away from the captive zone. The armor is ruined as he crash-lands into a sand dune, but he escapes alive.

Months later, Tony learns that the Ten Rings is using weapons created by Stark Industries to terrorize the Middle East, and that Obadiah Stane was dealing them weapons behind Stark's back. Stark dons his Iron Man suit for the first time and flies to the Middle East. Within seconds, he defeats the terrorists the armors superior targeting allows him to kill a group using civilians as human shields without harming the hostages and destroys the weapons they had obtained. The leader of the group tries in one of the buildings to hide only to find a red and gold arm smash through the wall and yank him back out into the street Iron Man then hands him over to the villagers saying "He's all yours." before taking off.

Not long after this, the Ten Rings are visited by none other than Obadiah. It is revealed that Stane paid the Ten Rings members to kill Stark, but they realized who Stark was and demanded a much higher price. After killing Raza, Obadiah takes the remnants of the Mark 1 armor they have gathered.

In a deleted scene from Iron Man 2, an unnamed Ten Rings agent gives Ivan Vanko a pass to enter the Prix de Monaco so that he can kill Stark, though this failed.

In Iron Man 3, Aldrich Killian uses the Ten Rings name, and hires drunken British actor Trevor Slattery to use The Mandarin persona to mask his failed Extremis experiments as purposeful attacks on the military.

After Aldrich Killian dies, and Trevor Slattery is placed in Seagate Prison, an undercover Ten Rings agent, Jackson Norriss, breaks Slattery out of prison, and informs him that the real Mandarin wants to meet him after Trevor made a mockery of his beliefs.

As Darren Cross was holding an auction for his Yellowjacket suit at the Pym Technologies headquarters, a buyer working for both

HYDRA and the Ten Rings was seen attempting to buy it. As Ant-Man entered the room, a fight had ensued with the buyer being knocked out and later killed when the building imploded.

The Ten Rings had hostages in the mall and it was wired to blow with 8,000 pounds of C4 explosives.

Nico was outside the mall and with him and the Transformers were the Operation Overdrive Power Rangers

Nico: (to the Overdrive Rangers) You picked a perfect time to meet us. We really need help getting these hostages out. And J.D. and the others won't get here in time.

Mack: What's the plan?

Nico: (to Will Aston) Will, you and Soundwave will keep a lookout for any of the terrorists trying to ambush us.

Will Aston: Got it, Nico.

Soundwave: Affirmative.

Nico: (to Rose Ortiz) Rose, you and Mirage use your invisibility to take care of the guards.

Rose: Right!

Mirage: It would be our pleasure.

Nico: (to Ronny) Ronny, you get the hostages out. Trailbreaker, use your force field to shield Ronny from any gunfire.

Ronny: (smirks) Speed's my middle name.

Trailbreaker: I'll make sure my force field doesn't drop.

Nico: Dax, you and Laserbeak take out the snipers on the upper floor.

Dax: (Laserbeak nods) You can count on me!

Nico: Tyzonn, you, William, and Maria deactivate the bombs that the terrorists placed around the mall.

Tyzonn: I won't let you down.

Maria: (salutes) Aye aye!

William: I'm glad my uncle taught me how to defuse bombs. I even deactivated some when we were fighting X.A.N.A.

Nico: After you guys do your parts, me and Mack will bust in and kill the terrorists that are left.

Frenzy: It's good to have the old Nico back.

Rumble: Any Nico's better then the mopey and depressed Nico we've had to deal with for the last few days.

Lasher: Weren't these guys in cahoots with Iron Mongor before?

Nico: Yes they were. They also captured Tony Stark to try and get him to build a bomb powerful enough to destroy the United States.

Agony: That's horrible.

Nico: It is. Lets go.

They put their plan into action and they got the hostages out, killed the snipers, defused the bombs and they also arrested some of them after tying them up.

Iron Man then busted in!

Iron Man: (to the terrorists) Hi there. Remember me? (fires repulsors)

He blasted some of the terrorists.

They blasted and killed all the rest of the terrorists and they arrested them as well. We then busted in with a massive fiery explosion and a phoenix cry was heard and we saw that Nico and everyone had everything under control.

Me: Whoa! You had everything under control Nico.

Nico: We sure did.

Laney: Thank goodness.

We saw the Operation Overdrive rangers.

Me: No way! The Operation Overdrive Power Rangers.

Mack: It's an honor to meet you J.D.

Rose: Same here.

Me: You guys are so awesome how you burned rubber against Moltor and Flurious.

Maria: That was so cool.

Me: It sure was.

I went over Moltor and Flurious's history.

Moltor.

When they were once humans, Moltor and his brother, Flurious, tried to obtain the Corona Aurora, but he was transformed into a fiery, dragon-like being. He was then imprisoned in a distant planet, only to be freed when Andrew Hartford discovered the Corona Aurora. Moltor set out to obtain the jewels of the Corona Aurora, before Flurious could, whom he held a grudge against. He attacked Andrew Hartford to try and get the crown, setting off a volcano after getting what he thought was the crown. It was actually a clever fake, but Moltor captured Andrew and the real crown and tried to make the explorer help him get the jewels. However the rangers arrived and saved Andrew, destroying a monster Moltor sent against them. Flurious confronted the fire being, demanding the crown, and they fought, ending in a tie and agreed to be enemies.

At one point, Moltor tried to gain his brother's respect by creating a device to control weather. However Moltor lost control of it, leaving the Power Rangers to destroy it and Flurious mocked him for his failure. After this, the fire being transformed one of his Lava Lizards into a half-dragon monster named Volcan. In order to make him invincible, Moltor went after a dragon scale that the rangers were also trying to get. After a fight with the rangers, he got the scale and planned to use intense heat to completely empower Volcan. However the rangers interfered and took the scale, destroying Volcan with their new Drill Blaster Weapon.

Later Moltor received a proposal from his brother to join forces since now Kamdor and Miratrix were also looking for the Corona Aurora's jewels. Using two giant robots Moltor was constructing, he and Flurious were able to take down the Rangers and disable their Megazord.

They managed to take Mack, the Red Ranger, prisoner, but he was able to play on their hatred towards each other to make Moltor and Flurious enemies again. He managed to escape with the Megazord and with the other rangers help, destroy Moltor's robots. After this, when Miratrix and Kamdor obtained a parchment that led to the Toru diamond, one of the jewels of the Corona Aurora, Moltor sent a monster to take care of them.

They managed to bury the monster in a cave and then created monsters of their own, as well as brainwash stunt actors to become their army. Moltor engaged them with his own forces, but the rangers joined the fight and Dax brought in the Transtek Armor. The fire-being and Kamdor teamed up temporarily to fight the armor, but both lost and retreated, with the parchment falling into the ranger's hands.

So as to get the parchment back, Moltor sent Tyzonn, a good alien who he'd turned into a monster, promising to change him back if he served him, to get it back, along with the monster, Bullox. However in the struggle, the most important piece was torn off and ended up in Mack's hands. Moltor sent the two to get the piece, but Tyzonn was convinced to turn against the fire being. He told his former master he wouldn't help him anymore and eventually helped the rangers get the diamond with the rangers restoring him to normal. Later the Lava Lizards retrieved a map to Thor's hammer, Mjolnir, for Moltor from a museum in Norway, but the rangers arrived at the rainforest he met up with them in.

The fire being managed to defeat them and returned to his lair to find Norg, who had left Flurious after the ice being had gotten mad at him. The yeti gave Moltor Chiller stones to let him stay and he commanded Norg to clean his lair, before going to find Mjolnir. After the Rangers arrived, he released the Chillers against them and continued searching for the hammer. Tyzonn and Will caught up with him and Moltor released more Chillers to fight them. Tyzonn went after him and managed to get Mjolnir first, prompting the fire being to engage him and succeeded in taking the hammer. When all the rangers caught up with him and defeated his Lava Lizards, Moltor used Mjolnir to ressurect three Lava Lizards in giant size, more than twice the size of the Drivemax Ultrazord. Tyzonn managed to get the hammer from him and grow the Drivemax Ultrazord to match the Lava Lizards. After his Lizards were defeated, Moltor returned to his fortress, before kicking Norg out for the failure of the Chillers. Later, the rangers were trying to break open the rock that held the next jewel of the Corona Aurora with help from "Thor" (actually Loki in disguise).

Moltor attacked with his Lava Lizards, but the real Thor appeared and the fire being retreated. But after the rangers broke open the stone to find it contained a powerful compass, the Piedra Aztec del Compás, instead, Moltor reappeared and stole it, before teleporting away. His old friend, Blothgaar, arrived and the fire being commanded him to use the compass on the rangers. He succeeded in giving Mack excessive bad luck with the compass and Moltor brought Blothgaar to a suppository of energy to help finish the rangers. The rangers arrived to confront them with Mack bearing numerous good-luck charms from his friends, much to Moltor and Blothgaar's amusement. They didn't help at first and the fire being left while Blothgaar and some Lava Lizards fought the rangers. The rangers emerged victorious due to Mack using the good luck charms, taking the compass, but Moltor returned with an army of Lava Lizards. While Tyzonn battled his minions in the Transtek armor, the fire being fought the rangers himself, eventually retreating. Moltor helped Blothgaar into the energy suppository, growing him to giant size only for the monster to finally be destroyed.

Moltor later contacted the Fearcats and offered them invincible armor, in exchange for defeating the Power Rangers. He gave them a map to the armor, but they weren't interested and mobilized a new giant robot. After their robot failed due to being unable to handle the power, the Fearcats decided to go after the armor. Despite the rangers' interference, they equipped it to the robot, but the rangers still defeated them and took the armor, much to Moltor's disappointment and anger. Soon after this, Moltor, along with Flurious, Kamdor, Miratrix, and the Fearcats, was called to a meeting by Thrax. He proposed a temporary alliance between them all to destroy their mutual enemies, the Power Rangers. They agreed, since it would leave Earth open for them to plunder for the jewels of the Corona Aurora. Moltor and the rest of the alliance faced off against the rangers and devastated them in the battle, then combined their energies to cut off the team's link to the Morphing Grid, leaving them unable to morph. After the Sentinel Knight teleported the rangers away, Moltor and the others set off to find the crown's jewels. However the Sentinel Knight restored the powers of some previous rangers, who battled the evil alliance in place of the Overdrive Rangers. Moltor and the others talked about the fact that Thrax hadn't kept his promise to get rid of the Power Rangers and were getting suspicious of him. Finally Moltor and the rest of the evil alliance faced off against the Power Rangers in one final battle. However they proved unable to win against two ranger teams and with Thrax's destruction, were defeated by one final blast from the group, before severing their ties.

Some time after this, Molltor was working on another robot that was powered by one of Flurious' gyro generators, which he got from the Fearcats. However it didn't work and he confronted them about this, but they said they'd kept their part of the deal and told him to find another way. Moltor and the Fearcats attacked the city, luring the rangers into a trap, and successfully captured Ronny and Will, as well as the Sentinel Sword. The Fearcats got angry about taking Will, saying he could be a liability and Moltor agreed to destroy him. Will and Ronny managed to escape their bonds, but the Fearcats recaptured Ronny, who'd stayed to give Will a chance to escape. The Fearcats brought her to the energy harnessing device and Moltor plugged the Sentinel Sword into a converter that would turn the Sentinel Knight evil or destroy him. Moltor activated the device and started draining Ronny's energy, eventually gaining enough for his robot. He got in a brief fight with the Fearcats when he left to activate his robot before Ronny was completely drained. Moltor faced off against the rangers' Zords with help from a now evil Sentinel Knight and a fleet of his Lavadactyls. He managed to devastate them, even blasting the Drivemax Ultrazord into its individual zords. However the rangers struck back with their new Battlefleet zords and suddenly Moltor's robot ran out of energy, forcing him to retreat. He began draining more energy, telling the Fearcats the energy draining machine worked too slowly. However Moltor noticed Will and Norg approaching on a monitor and sent Lava Lizards to attack them.

Will managed to fight them off and infiltrate Motlor's fortress, only to be confronted by the fire being himself. They fought and Will won with use of his Drive Slammer, then freed Ronny and Moltor used what energy he'd gathered to mobilize his robot. The rangers used the Battlefleet Megazord to fight him and managed to destroy his robot, forcing Moltor and the Fearcats to retreat. Moltor later retrieved the Root of Hesper to keep it out of the hands of the Fearcats, but was confronted by Ronny and Mack. He and his Lava Lizards engaged them and Moltor was eventually defeated by the sudden arrival of Dax. The Fearcats arrived, taking the root and taunting the fire being, as well as the other villains who'd gotten other relics the cats were after, but had lost them to the aliens.

They watched as the Fearcats summoned the being, Agrios, then defeated the rangers, trashing the rangers' Zords. Moltor and the others watched Mack in the Flashpoint Megazord have a rematch with Agrios, angered that the Fearcats would make them their servants when they won. But when the Fearcats lost, Moltor contacted Flurious, saying out he would claim the gems, only for the ice being to demand that his brother join him, but he refused.

Moltor was watching the rangers as they discovered the location of the last Corona Aurora jewel and that they needed a key to get to it. However his volcano fortress began growing unstable, Flurious' doing with use of the Corona Aurora jewel in his possession.

Moltor pursued the rangers to Japan and confronted them with the monster, Magmador. They fought and the fire being almost managed to get the key, but it burrowed underground, forcing Moltor to try and find it again. Magmador used his tentacles to search for the key and brought his master to where it would appear, but the rangers arrived. Another fight ensued and the rangers destroyed Magmador but he revived in giant form and was engaged by the Sentinel Knight. While his monster fought the Sentinel Knight and Tyzonn in the Flashpoint Megazord, Moltor battled the other rangers. Magmador was destroyed, just as the key appeared, but before the fire being could get it, Will took it. After being badly weakened by an attack by Will, Moltor retreated to his crumbling lair and marshaled his Lava Lizards for a final attempt to get the jewel. Suddenly Will arrived to take the crown and the fire being and his Laca Lizards engaged him as the volcano started to erupt. Moltor was stuck down as the volcano exploded, but escaped and went to Flurious with the crown and Vella, Tyzonn's wife. At first his brother treated him kindly, but he simply froze Moltor, then shattered him to pieces.

Flurious.

Flurious's past is unknown. When he and Moltor were children, Flurious broke Moltor's little red sled, much to his brother's dismay. He is extremely argumentative, short-tempered, cantankerous, and irritable, attacking Norg at the slightest provocation. He was the first of the two brothers to openly declare hostilities, attacking Moltor for the Corona Aurora and declaring "it's every man for himself" afterwards. He is heavily disdainful, opprobrious, and vituperative for his brother (Flurious considers himself the smarter and more handsome one), laughing at his misfortunes and openly calling him to insult his intelligence. He always thinks of Moltor as incompetent, and gets easily annoyed when Moltor fails, although he fails too. One can infer from the verbal exchanges of the two siblings that Flurious is the older brother, though this was never stated onscreen.

Following his release from his prison, Flurious took over Norg's ice cave and enslaved the yeti, and has been regretful ever since. He has tried several times to make Norg either useful - such as finding the Fearcat's base and making him run away - or leave, but with no luck.

At one point, Flurious went to Moltor's base, suggesting that with Miratrix and Kamdor searching for the jewels, it was time for the two brothers to put their differences aside and work together. They did manage to beat the Megazord with the cyborg-zords Moltor built, and capture Mack in the process. Mack used their own suspicions and past issues to set them against each other, and at the end of the episode, they were fighting once more.

Flurious is one of the least active of the villains, and has had the least success as a result. He originally tended to not search for the jewels, and just wait for Moltor to find them so he could steal them. However with the Fearcats' debut, his way of thinking soon changed. He briefly attempted to work with other villains: he brought back the Fearcats as cyborgs with his gyro technology, intending for them to work for him, and teamed up with Kamdor to find the Cannon of Ki Amuk. This backfired when the Fearcats turned on him near-instantly and stole one of his robots, and Kamdor and Flurious fell out over whose fault it was. All three villains battled each other as a result, and - aside from Thrax's alliance - this was the last Flurious has tried working with others. The only exception since then came when the Fearcats were destroyed, and Flurious made a one-chance offer to Moltor to work for him; though it is unlikely that he thought his brother would actually take him up on the offer. Flurious gets his hands on the third jewel of the Corona Aurora, thanks to Norg. However, he is also very unappreciative and thoughtless towards the poor Yeti. Flurious uses his jewel to destroy Moltor's lair, then destroys Moltor by luring him to his lair and taking the Corona Aurora before freezing him solid and shattering him. Using the combined power of the blue sapphire and the crown, Flurious was able to locate the rangers' base where the remaining jewels were hidden.

In the final episode, "Crown and Punishment", Flurious gets the rest of the jewels for the crown but the Rangers attack his forces before he can put it on. He freezes the city, and the rangers freeze during mid-morph. The Rangers escape because of this, and Flurious puts on his crown, transforming into an immensely powerful form. The Rangers manage to use teamwork to fight him back but he responds by growing giant sized. The Rangers combat him with the Super Drivemax Megazord and Battlefleet Megazord but he quickly defeats the Zords, then shrinks back down to human size and he sends out a huge army of Chillers. He comments that no mere human can defeat him. Mack says he isn't human, and while the other rangers take on the Chillers Mack becomes the Red Sentinel Ranger, and he uses everything he has to defeat Flurious. After he is beaten the crown falls on the ground and he reverts to his original form. Flurious refuses to admit defeat and goes after the crown, only for Mack to stop him and use all of his powers left to finally destroy Flurious with an energy beam and save the world.

Qin: Geez! Those two are dangerous!

Lana: No kidding. I use Ice.

Lola: And I use fire but we don't complain.

Bobo: Ok, I've heard of fire and ice being opposites. But those two having a feud is ridiculous!

Me: No kidding.

Mack: Nico, we heard on the news about what Ricky Beamer said.

Nico: And I'm guessing you disagree with him?

Ronny: Of course we do! We know you would never let anything bad happen to anyone who's not a bad guy

Rose: He was just saying that because you backed him into a corner.

Will Aston: Besides, how wer you supposed to know that Qin's parents were about to be killed by the Russian mob.

Andrew Hartford: Nico, take it from someone who's made some bad mistakes in his lifetime. It's ok to make mistakes. What matters is that you learn from them.

Nico: Thanks, guys.

Crumplezone: If I knew that Ricky was gonna say all that, I would've pounded his face in!

Me: We all would Crumplezone.

We later went back to the estate.

We were watching TV and reading books. Then the alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh.

We got a video call from General Thornton, commander of the U.S. Governments BGY Project.

Me: General Thornton. (Salutes) It's an honor to meet you sir.

General Thornton: You too J.D. We've heard so much about you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. But I'm afraid we got some big problems.

Me: What's wrong sir?

General Thornton: The Legion Ex Machina, an organization of robots trying to destroy all of Neutronic City has somehow created their own Big Guy and it is heading over to Quark Industries.

Me: This is bad. We're on our way sir!

We headed out for Neutronic City, Maine.

NEUTRONIC CITY, MAINE

We arrived in Neutronic City and we saw a fight happening on top of the roof of Quark Tower.

Me: Looks like a huge fight is brewing.

We saw the Legion's version of the BGY-11 called the 11X fighting a little boy robot called Rusty the Boy Robot.

Me: Whoa! What a battle!

I turned on my computer eyes and it analyzed everything about the 11X. It was a true robot and was built by the Legion Ex Machina to destroy the Original Big Guy and gain access to all of the country's and Quark's classified military data and protect humankind from all threats except those from the Legion.

Me: Whoa! This version of the Big Guy is terrible! I got this guys.

I snapped my fingers and grew to the size of the 11X.

The 11X had its shoulder blaster ready to fire at Rusty.

11X: Toodle-oo tinker toy.

I tapped the 11X on the shoulder.

Me: No one hurts robots on my watch!

I punch him in the face and sent him crashing into the wall of the roof building. I grab the blaster and rip it off and threw him and he rebounded and I punched him in the face and headbutt him and knocked him down. I did a pile drive and we crashed through the roof and we were plummeting to the ground!

Me: No one disgraces the original Big Guy you cheap ripoff!

Me and 11X: CANDYGRAM!

I fired energy blasts and the 11X fired his machine guns and missiles and they were hitting both of us and exploded with incredible power and we were enveloped in fire as we were plummeting. When we landed we caused a massive explosion of fire that blew all the windows away.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The 11X was out of ammo.

Me: Looks like you're out of ammo.

I was ready to fight him.

I got into a fight stance.

Me: Shall we dance?

11X: Lets.

We went at each other and tore each other apart. I punched his face off and kicked him in the chest and I ripped right arm out. 11X had his buzzsaw ready and he slashed me in the arm and I had blood pouring down my arm and I splashed it onto his arm and melted it off.

11X: Your power is indeed impressive J.D. Knudson. But unlike you I was programmed to destroy people like you. And I have something you don't.

Me: And what is that?

11X: One of these.

His chest opened up and out came a super powerful particle cannon!

Me: A Microfusion Particle Cannon!

I got up and he fired and I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it overpowered his blast and went into the cannon and overloaded it.

11X: For the love of…

He exploded into a massive fiery pile of scrap metal.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The 11X was completely destroyed.

Me: No one ruins the Big Guy's image.

The Real Big Guy then landed by me.

Big Guy: Thanks for that J.D. You did really well.

Me: Thanks Big Guy. It's an honor to meet you.

Rusty: It's an honor to meet you guys!

Me: You too Rusty.

I returned to my normal size and my wounds healed.

Dr. Erica Slate then came.

Dr. Slate: Thank you for saving us J.D.

Me: No problem Dr. Slate. It's a pleasure to meet you in person.

Dr. Slate: You too. Lets get the 11X to the lab for analysis.

Me: No problem.

Later we ran some analysis on the 11X and we found out some incredible things.

General Thornton: So you're saying the Legion didn't just eyeball our Big Guy to create their own?

Dr. Slate: Correct. The components of the 11X are identical to those of the original BGY.

Garth: Identical. Not counting those artificial intelligence gizmos.

Dr. Slate: Right. Their Big Guy was a true robot. Which means the Legion must've gained access to Dr. Poindexter's original plans and finally made them work.

Me: How is that possible?

Laney: No idea.

Lisa: This Legion Ex Machina is very crafty.

General Thornton: They are, and Poindexter took everything with him when he went A.W.O.L. Even we don't have those plans.

Lincoln: These guys sound really dangerous.

Lana: No kidding.

Lola: But who are these Legion guys anyway?

Dr. Slate: They are a dangerous underground organization of robots that want to destroy all of Neutronic City and rule over it with robots.

Me: Lets see what the Legion is. I can now access my database through the satellite uplinks in my device.

I looked them up.

The Legion ex Machina was invented by Dr. Roland Poindexter. His goal was to create what he perceived as the perfect artificially intelligent robots. Poindexter was successful, but that was also his downfall, and his creations soon turned against him. The Legion placed Poindexter in stasis where they had complete access to his mind. The Legion then built a secret base and began their goal to eradicate mankind.

ARG0-12

ARGO-12 was the first robot that was created by the Legion. Its purpose was to recruit any other robots to join the Legion. It terminated any of them if they refused the offer. It was powered by packs of nuclear energy that Number 6 stole from where he worked. ARGO-12 engaged in a fight with the Big Guy and was almost successful. It ran low on fuel and was given a defective nuclear pack from Rusty, which then resulted in a massive overload. ARGO-12 was then scrapped afterward.

Rebellion

Number 6 (also known as Dr. Gilder) was placed inside Quark Industries as a mole in order to gather information. He harbored bitter feelings toward the CEO, Quark Donovan, for destroying his inventions. Gilder eventually lost his patience and shifted his focus towards killing Donovan. His first attempt was to hack a robot but it was stopped by the Big Guy. He then hacked into Rusty and controlled the boy as an assassin. Dr. Gilder was then stopped when one of Quark's scientists, Dr. Erika Slate, discovered what he was doing. Dr. Gilder chased her to a grinder, lost his skin in the process, and revealed that he was a robot. then fell into the grinder after Big Guy shot him. The Legion took no pity in the demise of Number 6.

ARGO-12000

ARGO-12000 was the Legion's second robot creation. It was a 400ft version of ARGO-12. ARGO-12000 was sent to steal a Micro-Fusion generator that could be used to build more robots like it. The body parts of ARGO-12000 were transported through an underground rail station. The remaining piece, the left hand, was salvaged before construction was complete, but that didn't stop the robot from stealing the micro-fusion generator which was successful. ARGO-12000 headed towards the nearest ocean, but was shot by a beam from its missing hand. It collapsed and went permanently offline. The generator was then recovered.

## Stealing Rusty's Brain

The Legion built a machine to steal Rusty's mind. It damaged a dam to draw attention. While it was attacked by the Big Guy, a mechanical orb was released from the backside. The sphere attached to Rusty's head and absorbed his brain waves, which then caused his entire body to go offline. The Legion used the acquired data to access his Rusty's thoughts. Rusty managed to escape their computer network and entered the Internet. Number 4 then chased Rusty throughout the Internet. The pursuit ended at Quark's Digital Archives. Big Guy appeared and intervened: he shot Number 4 into a stream of data. The Legion then spent time and repaired Number 4.

## Project NOVA

In order to finish their latest creation, the Legion needed specialized fuel. Their only source was a power plant that manufactured neutrinos. They sent a machine to steal a new kind of neutrinos: anti-tronic neutrinos. As it began to drain the entire supply, it was interrupted by the Big Guy. Rusty then attempted to download data from the machine's archives. Number 4 attempted to use his own strength to counteract Rusty. Both sides then engaged in a mental tug-of-war. The connection ended after Rusty and Number 4 were overwhelmed. Later, it was revealed that their personalities were swapped. Rusty started to build Project NOVA and released it. Rusty went after NOVA and so did Number 4. When they reached the scene, Rusty and Number 4 engaged in another mental tug-of-war. That time, there was a swap between their identities. Rusty took full control of Number 4's body. He then short-circuited NOVA and deactivated his original body. The brain of Number 4 was then acquired by Quark.

## Confronting Big Guy

Sometime later, the Legion sent Number 5 to acquire a robot from the Chopshoppers. Number 5 was greeted by the Big Guy upon his arrival. A fight took place where Number 5 had his cybernetic modification as an advantage. His skin was destroyed after he revealed himself as a robot, but he still had the upper hand in the battle. Big Guy used his own body to smash Number 5 into the ground. Number 5 malfunctioned from the impact and was then shot into a tank of cryogenic ice. His existence came to an end when Rusty shattered his frozen body.

## Missing Colleague

Quark still had the brain of Number 4, and Donovan's nephew, Pierre, stole it for his science project. He then placed the brain inside a toy robot. Once activated, the toy robot escaped. Unaware of the Legion, Pierre had no idea about the possible consequences. Meanwhile, the Legion made plans to eliminate Number 4 because he became incompetent. As revenge for their betrayal, Number 4 attempted to destroy the entire city. He failed when his auto-safety mechanism was activated by the Big Guy and destroyed his head.

## Sabotaged Rusties

The remaining three members of the Legion acquired a household version of Rusty from Quark industries. Using their advanced technology, they redesigned the circuitry. Then they connected the robot into a machine and used it to control every other household version. Their first part of their mission was to replace their own batteries with nuclear packs. The next phase was to shoot green beams at New Tronic City, that would annihilate the inhabitants and allow the Legion the opportunity to build a utopia for robots. They were almost successful, but a bomb destroyed all of the Rusties.

## Fake Big Guy

Frustrated by their constant defeats, the Legion built an exact duplicate of the Big Guy. They dubbed it the BGY-11X. The Legion trapped the real Big Guy in a remote desert. During the BGY-11X's time at Quark Industries, the Legion learned the truth: the Big Guy was piloted by a human: Lt. Dwayne Hunter. Despite the efforts of the BGY-11X to act like its counterpart, Rusty became suspicious and found out. The real Big Guy returned after his body and pilot were found. Both the original and the clone then engaged in a brutal fight. The Big Guy won by shooting his arm into the cannon of his opponent.

## Abduction

The victory was short lived, however. The Legion then dispatched a clone of the pilot, Lt. Dwayne Hunter. It shot Hunter and sent him directly to the Legion's Headquarters.

## Revelation

Upon Hunter's arrival, the Legion introduced themselves. The Legion revealed their creator who was also their prisoner. Poindexter's mind was a source of data. According the Legion, they felt no human emotions and therefore overthrew their creator. Their lack of human emotions led the Legion to believe that mankind was inferior. They felt that Hunter was less inferior, but was more problematic. Then Hunter was placed into stasis.

## Downfall

The Legion's Headquarters were soon discovered when Quark found some old schematics. Rusty then promptly flew to the location, saved Hunter, and his presence alerted the Legion. The Legion then engaged in a climatic battle with their enemies. Number 1 equipped himself with blasters; Number 2 utilized his exoskeleton; and Number 3 took control of a giant robot. Poindexter was freed from his prison when the battle started. Poindexter and Rusty were intervened by Number 2. Number 2 then tried to kill Poindexter, but was pulled into a nearby fan which shredded his entire body. Meanwhile, Big Guy and Number 3 were in a fierce fight and were evenly matched. However, Big Guy found a way to defeat his opponent: he pushed Number 3 into a pool of blue acid that melted him. Afterward, Poindexter took cover while Big Guy and Rusty fought Number 1. Number 1 trapped Big Guy and Rusty in a force field and Big Guy lost his left arm in the process. Poindexter then used it to hit a machine which catapulted Number 1 directly into the force field. After Number 1's destruction, the field deactivated. A video message then suddenly appeared and the complex started to self destruct. Big Guy. Rusty, and Poindexter then escaped. During a later conversation, the members of Quark Industries attempt to reassure Poindexter by saying that they had destroyed all six members of the Legion, but Poindexter was struck with a sudden fear as he told them that he had created seven members.

## Members

### Number 1

The first member who was created and was the last one destroyed. As the leader, Number 1 was in charge of production and tactics. The other members fully respected him. Despite the loyalty, Number 1 took no pity in the death of his own colleagues. Occasionally, he displayed an ironic sense of humor.

### Number 2

Number 2's exoskeleton was entirely different from his colleagues. He was first who was destroyed in the Legion's downfall.

### Number 3

Number 3 was emotionless and spoke in a flat tone of voice. His eyes were never revealed. He and Number 2 usually agreed about the same matter. Despite his personality, Number 3 was capable of expressing anger. Number 3 was destroyed before Number 1 in the Legion's downfall.

### Number 4

Number 4 was the only one who swapped personalities with someone else. He was captured by Big Guy and Rusty.

### Number 5

Number 5 was equipped with a visor that shot red lasers. Number 5 was the first member who fought the Big Guy. Despite his smaller size, Number 5 was a formidable combatant. Despite his abilities, Number 5 was the most successful member who severely damaged Big Guy.

Number 6

Number 6 was also known as Dr. Gilder. He was only one with human emotions. Also, he was the only one without cybernetic parts. Number 6's outer appearance was different from his colleagues. He built robots for Quark Industries, but was actually a mole. He was the Legion's first member who was destroyed.

We were shocked!

Qin: I can't believe they are that dangerous!

Dr. Slate: But this data you have on them is amazing.

Me: It is fascinating.

General Thornton: How did you get this data?

Me: The most important rule we have General is Know Thy Enemy. When we face a bad guy, we have understand how they work, think, feel and operate and find out what their motives are. Wait. The satellites are picking up an audio transmission.

General Thornton: Lets hear it.

I put the transmission on.

Number 1: You're late Number 6.

Number 6: You must appreciate how difficult it is to get here on such short notice Number 1.

Big Guy: That's Dr. Gilder's voice.

Dr. Slate: So Dr. Gilder is in allegiance with the Legion.

Number 1: Perhaps a trial if Quark Security hadn't been increased due to a certain incident.

Number 3: The Legion has gone to great lengths to position you in Quark Industries, Dr. Gilder.

Number 2: It concerns us to see this vendetta of yours jeopardizing that position.

Number 6: But Donovan's destroying my robots! Our robots! There's nothing left of KX-5 but his head!

Number 4: Donovan is insignificant! You are our mole. Our information gatherer.

Number 5: Not an assassin. You must learn to control your emotions Number 6.

Number 6: I understand.

The transmission ended.

Me: That was intense.

Lola: But they all sounded like Lex Luthor was when we killed him.

Me: We didn't kill Luthor. His disease did that on the way to his prison. But the satellites did pick up where the transmission was coming from and we can now take the fight to the Legion Ex Machina and destroy them all.

Dr. Slate: I know you all can do it.

Me: Lets show those tin cans what happens when Humans and Robots work together.

Dr. Slate: I'm coming with you all.

Me: Are you sure Dr. Slate? This is gonna be incredibly dangerous.

Dr. Slate: I'm positive. I've been ready for helping you all ever since you all emerged.

Rusty: This is gonna be cool Dr. Slate!

Big Guy: We're gonna be ready for them.

Me: Awesome! The satellites picked up the Radio Transmission from an abandoned hydrogen power plant located 90 miles northeast from here.

Dr. Slate: Then that must be where we need to go.

Me: Lets do it.

Lincoln: Lets get them!

We went after the Legion Ex Machina.

We were heading to their hideout. We arrived at the Power Plant.

Me: Target sighted.

Horsea: Maria, where can I hide while you guys are fighting?

Maria: You can hide in my backpack till the fight's over Horsea.

Horsea: Okay.

She did so.

Inside the base, the Legion was working.

Number 5: Progress Number 2.

Number 2: Nearing completion.

Then a massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the ceiling and a phoenix cry was heard.

We landed in the hideout and it was loaded with all kinds of machines and equipment.

The Legion saw us. We saw that they were bald guys with fancy devices on and wearing lab gear.

Number 1: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: So you guys are the Legion Ex Machina.

Number 1: Indeed.

Number 2: How nice of you to pay us a visit.

Nico: You guys all almost look the same.

Me: Not 100%. But right up there.

I looked at them with my data eyes and the data I got on them was amazing.

Me: Whoa! The data on all of you is amazing! You all were built by Dr. Roland Poindexter.

Dr. Slate: Dr. Poindexter built you all?

Number 1: That's right. We are his masterworks.

Number 2: His final creation.

Number 3: A bone for his wounded soul.

Number 1: After the failure of the BGY 11. But our artificial intelligence was so advanced, it overpowered our human emotion grids.

Number 2: Thus with no hard feelings, we overthrew our creator. Confirming the superiority of machine over man.

Number 1: Survival of the fittest.

Me: More like an act of cowardice. So that's how you got ahold of the original plans for the Big Guy. You accessed his brain somehow.

Number 4: Indeed.

Number 5: Say hello to our creator.

They showed a tank and inside it was Dr. Roland Poindexter. He was in a state of suspended animation in a tank full of some kind of water and he was hooked up to all kinds of machines.

Dr. Slate: Poindexter.

Me: You killed him!

Number 1: No. The good doctor is very much alive.

Number 2: Fused with our technology. If he were conscious, we are certain he would appreciate the irony.

Lisa: Ingenious! You all tapped into his grey matter in his neurological network.

Me: Very interesting.

Private: They're identical! What're we looking for?

Skipper: The look of unsustained pure evil!

Number 4: I've got news for you, penguin. We all want to see you heroes get what's coming to you.

Me: And now we've come to stop you once and for all! Lets take them down!

We went at them. We split up into 6 groups and went at them.

---

Group 1: Nico, Lori Loud, Hay Lin, Vida Rocca, Rose Ortiz, Girl Jordan, Depth Charge (Beast Wars), Luna Loud, Irma, May and Abby Martin VS Number 6

---

Group 1 was facing Number 6 A.K.A. Dr. Gilder.

Nico punched him in the face and he crashed into the wall. Number 6 then ripped off his clothes and artificial skin and they saw that he was a robot far more advanced than what we faced when we faced H.A.R.D.A.C.

Nico: Whoa! He's far more advanced than anything we've ever seen.

Girl Jordan: He sure is much different than the robots we heard about from when we faced H.A.R.D.A.C.

Luna: No kidding dude.

Number 6: You all are stupid fucked up humans!

Nico: Same to you freak! You are an overzealous walking tin can!

Hay Lin: Time for you to be blown by the storm!

Hay lin fired a massive blast of wind and blew him around in a powerful tornado and she threw him into the wall!

Rose Ortiz turned invisible and punched Number 6 in the face and sent him crashing into the wall.

Depth Charge (Beast Wars): Time for you to face the Manta Ray. Depth Charge, MAXIMIZE!

Depth Charge transformed and he fired powerful missiles at Number 6 and they hit him and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

The explosion blew him in half and Girl Jordan, Luna, Irma, May and Abby fired a powerful blast of water and it soaked him and shorted him out and he was sputtering.

Nico: Number 6, you have failed this world!

Number 6 exploded and he was reduced to scrap metal.

KABOOOM!

Lori: That is literally it for him.

Irma: You said it Lori. He gives all robots everywhere a really bad name.

Depth Charge: I agree with you there Irma.

---

Group 2: Lola, Taranee, Mack Hartford, Nick Russel, Darcy, Lori Jimenez, Volcana, Sam S.L., Leni Loud, And Michael Munroe VS Number 5

---

Lola fired a powerful blast of fire at Number 5 and it hit him and exploded. It burned his jacket and his jacket had a hole in his back revealing his robot back.

Lola: That is gross!

Michael Munroe: No kidding. Lets burn this creep!

Lori J.: Lets!

Lola, Taranee, Lori J., Sam S.L. and Michael fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Number 5 and burned him all over. His burned clothes and artificial skin fell off and he was now in his robot form.

Taranee: Wow! So this is what you look like.

Lola: Incredible!

Darcy: Amazing! I may be a cyborg but even I know how to respect the laws of robotics.

Lori J.: Me too.

Volcana: This is insane. I can't believe Dr. Poindexter built all of you.

Lola: Lets melt him!

They fired a massive blast of fire and lightning and destroyed him.

---

Group 3: Luan, Winx Club Stella, Chip Torn, Ronny Robinson, Eddy, Boone Dixon, Lizzy Morris, Lana Loud, Bloom, Lincoln, Will Vandom, Earth, and Shrapnel VS Number 4

---

Luan fired a powerful blast of light and burned his face off. They saw his robot face.

Lana: Whoa! He sure is a cool robot!

Lincoln: He sure is far more advanced than what Lisa builds.

Stella (Winx): No kidding.

Ronny Robinson: It's a cool robot though.

Lizzy: I would not want to have him for a science fair project.

Eddy: None of us would.

Luan: He sure lacks SCIENTIFIC ROBOTICS (Laughs) Get it?

Bloom: Love the jokes Luan but now is not the time.

Ronny Robinson used her super speed and punched Number 4 all over the place.

Lincoln: Time to electrocute this robot to death!

Lincoln, Will Vandom, Shrapnel and Boone Dixon fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted Number 4 and he exploded.

KABOOOMMM!

Chip Torn: That's it for him.

Lana: Yep.

---

Group 4: Carol, Lynn, Cornelia, Will Aston, Xander Bly, Jillian Gerard, Beast Wars Inferno, Pan and Qin VS Number 3.

---

Number 3 was facing Group 4 and he was in a huge robot suit!

Carol fired Godzilla's Atomic Ray and it hit the suit and completely destroyed it.

Jillian Gerard fired a glob of lava and burned his skin off and revealed his robot form.

Carol: Whoa! What an awesome robot.

Lynn: Lisa would love a robot like this.

Xander: (Australian Accent) He sure would Sheila.

Pan: Lets blast this clod into nothing.

Inferno (Beast Wars): Lets do it for the boss! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed.

They all blasted him and destroyed him.

---

Group 5: Brittney Knudson, Brittney Crosby, Roxy (Winx Club), Daggeron, Tyzonn, Lucy Loud, Lucy Dark, Wolfang (Beast Wars) and Oceanus Shenron VS Number 2.

---

Group five was facing Number 2. He was an interesting robot with long telescoping arms.

Brittney K.: Lets see how you like this!

Brittney fired a powerful blast of dark energy and blew him in half.

It was a powerful and explosive fight.

Wolfang: Lets see him survive this. Wolfang, MAXIMIZE!

Wolfang transformed and he fired grabbed one of Number 2's arms and tied it to one of his grappling hooks and he fired it and it sent him going into the fan and it ripped him to shreds and he exploded.

Brittany Crosby: That was very clever.

Oceanus Shenron: It sure was. That was really clever.

Lucy Loud: He just hit the fan.

Daggeron: Good riddance.

Tyzonn: Lets help J.D. deal with the last one.

---

Group 6: J.D., Varie, Lisa Loud, Tecna, Flora, Layla, Madison Rocca, Dax Lo, Sakura Avalon, Jared Knudson, Linka Loud, Laney Loud and Lily Loud VS Number 1.

---

Group 6 was facing Number 1.

Me: It's just you and us now Number 1.

Number 1: Indeed. Now you will die.

Then he had 2 powerful energy blasters pop out of his back and he was ready.

Me: Lets dance.

I ignited my lightsaber and he fired red energy blasts at us and I deflected them with my lightsaber. We fired energy blasts, nucleoproton blasts and so much more. It was a massive firefight and it was blowing much of the entire hideout apart. We were firing energy blasts and more and we were tearing him apart.

Eddy: (fires at Number One's guns) Let's see how your firepower fairs against mine!

Eddy blew his blasters apart with his blasters.

Me: Lets blow him apart with our teamwork and final smashes!

Xander: Right mate!

Xander went into his Mystic Muscles form and Will had his Drive

Slammer.

Xander Bly and Will Aston: OVERDRIVE MYSTIC SUPERSLAM!

They ran fast and rammed Number 1 with devastating force!

Mack had his Drive Lance ready and Nick had his Magi Staff in Sword mode.

Mack Hartford and Nick Russel: OVERDRIVE MYSTIC PHOENIX SLASH!

They slashed Number 1 with a powerful blade of red fire energy.

Vida fired a powerful blast of pink energy from her Magi Staff and Rose fired a massive blast of energy from her Drive Geyser.

Vida Rocca and Rose Ortiz: OVERDRIVE MYSTIC BUTTERFLY BARRAGE!

Their blasts combined and turned into a powerful barrage of energy bomb butterflies and they hit Number 1 all over.

Ronny Robinson had her Drive Claws ready and Chip Thorn had his Magi Staff in Crossbow mode.

Ronny Robinson and Chip Thorn: OVERDRIVE MYSTIC GARUDA SLASH!

Ronny Robinson slashed Number 1 and Chip fired numerous yellow blasts of energy.

Madison fired powerful blasts of blue energy from her Magi Staff and Dax fired a powerful blast of wind from his Drive Vortex.

Madison Rocca and Dax Lo: OVERDRIVE MYSTIC MERMAID VORTEX!

The blasts combined and turned into a spirit mermaid with wings and it slammed into Number 1 and exploded.

Daggeron: Lets get him!

Daggeron fired a massive blast of solar light from his Laser Lamp and Tyzonn fired a massive blast of Mercury energy from his Drive Detector.

Daggeron and Tyzonn: OVERDRIVE MYSTIC SOLAR SYSTEM BURN!

The blasts combined and turned into the Sun and the planet Mercury and they slammed into Number 1 and exploded.

Trailbreaker: Time for some heavy firepower! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his abilities 100-fold as well as enabled him to fire powerful blasts of lightning from his eyes.

Bobo Haha: Lets get him! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and he formed a powerful energy sword in his hand.

Trailbreaker and Bobo Haha: LIGHTNING ENERGYFORCE SLASH!

Trailbreaker fired a powerful blast of lightning and it merged with his sword and he slashed Number 1.

Crumplezone: Lets get this clod! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Velocitron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and his shoulder cannons popped out.

Lasher: Lets do it! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and it enhanced his Symbiote Powers 100-fold.

Crumplezone and Lasher: SUPER CRUMPLECANNON SPEARBURST!

Crumplezone fired his shoulder cannons and Laser fired numerous stars made of Symbiote matter and they hit Number 1 and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Lets finish this clod!

Dr. Slate: I'll start us off. NUCLEOPROTON BLASTWAVE!

Dr. Slate fired a massive blast of Nucleoproton Energy and it hit Number 1 and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!

Rusty: Sure-a-shootin ready for this! NUCLEOPROTON FIRESTORM!

Rusty fired a massive blast of Nucleoproton energy and it hit Number 1 all over and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Hawkgirl: Lets see how he likes Thanagarian Metal. THANAGAR SUPERSLAM MACE!

Hawkgirl charged up her mace and slammed it onto Number 1 with devastating force. Blowing him in half.

Big Guy: Time to finish him for good. SUPER WEAPONBARRAGE FIRESTORM!

Big Guy fired all his weapons from his arms and head and let all hell loose on Number 1 and blew him apart into nothing. Number 1 was dead.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Legion Ex Machina, you have failed this universe!

Qin: And then some.

Then we saw another robot, Number 7, getting away.

Lola: Number 7 is getting away!

Hawkgirl: Let him go. Us killing the others is enough for today.

Me: Yep.

Lana: And we rescued Dr. Poindexter too.

Then a computer image appeared and it was a message from the Legion Ex Machina.

Number 1: (On Computer) If you are viewing this message, it would seem we have no doubt met our demise.

Number 2: (On Computer) How unfortunate.

Number 3: (On Computer) However, be assured that you shall not scrutinize our technology.

Number 1: Or escape.

Then the whole place was rumbling!

Me: This whole place is gonna blow!

We got out of there fast as the whole base went up in flames and massive explosions. The Legion Ex Machina was defeated and we would face Number 7 when the time came. Nico caught a Comfey and Oranguru.

Rusty: (To the viewers) Never mess with the laws of robotics or you will answer to us!

Me: You got that right Rusty.

We moved Neutronic City to Gotham Royal York and made it into a plant city like the rest. And we placed Neutronic City under our protection.

Nico was talking to the Operation Overdrive Rangers boss Mr. Andrew Hartford.

Nico: (to Andrew Hartford) You want us to beam your mansion next to ours?

Andrew Hartford: I would like that Nico.

We beamed his mansion to Gotham Royal York.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: Whoa! That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah it was

Nico: (approaches them) Hey, guys. It's me, Nico. You remember me and my friends, right? We met back in 2019. The Operation Overdrive Rangers just joined us and they helped us kick your asses.

Vroon: Nico, you know you're not helping your case, right?

Nico: I know.

They saw us.

Number 1: Nicolas Chan. Its been a while.

Number 2: Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Correction. Now the leader of the team.

Me: We grew in numbers since we fought last.

We went over.

Eli: There's more of us now than there were back then.

Number 3: Indeed. You all have come a long way.

Number 4: It would seem you all have gained a lot of forces ever since our last encounter.

Number 5: Indeed.

Me: Yes that's right. Also Number 7 is now in the Masters of Evil.

Number 6: That's interesting.

Nico: And she is a really formidable and powerful robot.

Leni: And is Ed's archenemy.

May: To be honest, back then, we didn't think she was a girl.

Number 6: Well not all of us were built as males.

Me: That is good because an all male robot group should have at least one girl.

Number 2: Indeed. It should.

Number 3: The Big Guy and the Boy Robot are coming so we'll have some fun battling you.

Me: Just like it was back in the old days. But we should tell you that we're not the same as we were before when we faced you the first time.

Nico: We've gotten far more powerful and stronger since then.

Number 5: Indeed. You all have come a long way since then.

Number 1: This will be a good battle.

Nico: It sure will.

Me: I don't even need to transform to face you guys.

Eli: Me neither.

Number 1: Our scans say that the Kinceleran Girl is close to reaching the day of her transformation stage.

Ellie Singh: You must mean me.

Number 1: Indeed.

Me: Her big day mission is very close.

Camie: And it will be awesome.

Nico: Lets dance.

I fired energy lasers and blasted Number 6 down.

Nico: Told you.

Nico blasted Number 5 down with fire blasts.

Eli blasted Number 4 down with Force Lightning

Varie fired waves of water and blasted Number 3 down.

Lola fired fire blasts and blasted Number 2 down.

Me: Told you guys we weren't the same as we were before.

Varie: That's right.

Xigbar fired at Number 2 and Number 4.

He blasted them both down.

Erza blasted Numbers 3 and 5 with fire blasts.

Me: I'm amazed that only 5 of you have the exact same voices. They sound just like Lex Luthor.

Number 1: Indeed. We do sound the same.

Number 6: Except for me though.

Lola: So we have seen.

Nico: And Number 7.

May: Eli, sense if Swartz's creations are close.

Eli: On it.

Eli concentrated.

Big Guy and Rusty then appeared.

Big Guy: The Hairclub Ex Machina is back huh? Time to floss some titanium teeth.

Rusty: Lets get them Big Guy!

Qin: You read my mind Rusty.

We fired waves of energy and missiles and elements and blasted them down.

Then Vypra and Dark came and picked up the Legion Members.

Vypra: Boy that was awesome.

Big Guy: It sure was. Just giving our robot friends a taste of American pride.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Yep.

Vypra: These 6 will make awesome additions to the team. And Number 7 has been feeling lonely.

Nico: That's true.

They teleported back with the Legion Members.

Rusty: That was sure-a-shootin fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Eli: Swartz's Creations are 15 klicks to the southwest and closing.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Me: Nope.

Dr. Donovan then came and he was running for his life!

Me: Dr. Donovan?

Dr. Donovan: (FEARFUL) HIDE ME! SHE HAS GONE MAD!

He went behind me.

We saw Jenny the monkey armed with a laser blaster like the one that Dr. Gilder made for Rusty!

Qin: What the?!

Big Guy: What!?

Rusty: Jenny? Why is she attacking you?

Dr. Donovan: I don't know! She lost it!

Jenny the Monkey: You are going to pay Dr. D!

Big Guy: For the love of Mike.

Fluttershy: I agree there. Let me do this.

She went over to Jenny and grabbed the blaster and gave it to me.

Me: Spiffy blaster.

Fluttershy then used the Stare on Jenny.

Jenny then quivered in fear from the power of her gaze.

Jenny the Monkey: I'm not scared of you!

Fluttershy: You should be. You oughta be ashamed of yourself.

(WARBLING NOISE)

Fluttershy: You are in a lot of trouble young lady. I should find your mother and tell her what you have been doing. Now you go over to the nice man Dr. Donavan and apologize to him for what you did. And don't ever let me catch you doing this again.

She made her scared and Jenny went over to Dr. Donovan.

Jenny the Monkey: Dr. D I'm sorry! She scares me.

Me: Never underestimate the power of the stare of Fluttershy. Dr. Donovan what did you do that set Jenny off?

Dr. Donovan: All I did was ask if she wanted a donut and then she lost it! This might have something to do with the way I treated her.

Me: How?

Dr. Donovan: I had her test out our newest product.

Me: What was it?

He gave me a can and it was called Squeaky Gleam.

Me: Hmm. Squeaky Gleam?

I popped open the can and out came a gel life form and it came and cleaned me.

Me: Hey. (LAUGHS) That tickles!

It then left and went back into its can and I looked at myself and I was so shiny and sparkly.

Me: Wow look at me! I am so shiny and clean that I can see my reflection in my skin.

Nico: Squeaky Clean.

Me: And she went crazy over that?

Nico: I find that hard to believe.

Jenny the Monkey: Actually it's believable.

She showed us that she was sparkling too.

Nico: Oh I stand corrected.

Me: But this is amazing Dr. Donovan.

Rusty: It sure is.

Big Guy: And the little guys really do one heck of a spit shine.

Nico: Boy they sure do.

Xenia: Yeah. Never have to use cleaning products again.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Then the Arabiana Nights Wonder Ride Book started glowing.

Me: The Arabiana Nights book is reacting to something.

Eli: Swartz's Creations are close.

Nico: Who's up first?

Brittney: I will go next.

Nico: Okay.

Then a figure came out and it was a golden camel?

Me: A golden camel?

Nico: Wow.

But it was actually Another Arabiana Nights!

Another Arabiana Nights: (In a girls voice) Sorry about coming in like that.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a sailor soldier with golden brown hair and had purple and blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Ariana Arabiana A.K.A. Sailor Bald Mountain!

Nico: WHOA! Wait Bald Mountain from the Fantasia song A Night On Bald Mountain by Modest Petrovich Mussorgsky?

Me: That's right.

Nico: Whoa! That is a scary one.

Sailor Bald Mountain: It sure is and I also have all of Chernabog's powers.

We gasped in amazement!

Nico: I'm not complaining about that. But you DO know that Chernabog is the Disney Devil, right?

Sailor Bald Mountain: That's right.

Me: Chernabog was the Disney version of The Devil Himself. But he was just as powerful and just as dangerous and evil.

Sailor Bald Mountain: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. That was scary and awesome.

Qin: It sure was. Too bad I wasn't with the team back then but I heard it was cool.

Me: Yeah it was. Konan really went at Chernabog and showed the power of a true angel.

Sailor Bald Mountain: That is awesome.

Nico: At least you're using his powers for good.

Sailor Bald Mountain: Yep.

Me: By the way, any other Opponents with you?

Sailor Bald Mountain: Another version of him.

She pointed to Xigbar.

Xigbar: Another me!? Whoa!

Me: This will be interesting. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Bald Mountain: Friendly. And she is a really interesting one.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Brittney: Indeed. Lets do it.

Sailor Bald Mountain: You got it.

She turned into Another Arabiana Nights and Brittney flew into the air and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Dark Devil of Arabia. It turned into THE 100 DAYS OF STAR ARABIA!

I went and picked up Sailor Bald Mountain and brought her over.

Nico: Why couldn't the real Chernabog be that easy?

Me: No idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That was a good battle.

I looked at the blaster.

Me: You know I could use this.

I spun the blaster around and did a pose and holstered it.

Me: Nice.

Qin: That is a cool blaster.

Me: Can't wait to see what it does.

Nico: Yep.

May: Eddy and Dark would be proud.

Me: Don't forget William. And I can't wait to blast Dark Eddy's hands off.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: We're going to see who has a quicker draw.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Wait look there.

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Xigbar! It was ANOTHER XIGBAR!

Me: Another Xigbar.

Qin: Right on cue.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: And you are?

Another Xigbar: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Sally "The Kid" Bonney!

Nico: Wait Sally the Kid Bonney? As in the descendant of Billy the Kid?

Another Xigbar: That's right. And I'm also the gene-slammer of Ignatius.

Me: Ignatius? Wait you mean the Lava Titan for the Huntik Team?

Nico: You got to be kidding me!

Another Xigbar: I assure you I'm not.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denziman sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever Sword.

Another Xigbar: No he didn't. I blasted his hands before he could do anything.

Me: Nice shooting. Sally is a great shot just like Johnny Ringo and Annie Oakley.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Cool.

Me: Sorry we have to fight about this.

Another Xigbar: No worries. But J.D. when you face Dark Eddy, blast his hands off.

Me: You got it.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) But we'll still let him regrow said hands.

Geiz: (gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) After all, it's still amusing to see him try to blow our brains out.

Sougo got DenziRedArmor and Geiz got BattleJapanArmor.

Me: Dark Eddy will never know what hit him. But that was so awesome blasting Swartz's hands.

Nico: Boy I'll say.

Me: Thank goodness he will never get that opportunity to use them again because he's now in the Black Gates forever.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Erza: REQUIP!

She dawned her HEAVEN'S WHEEL ARMOR!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: This will be fun.

Nico: (gets out Xigbar's Ridewatch) Time for a shoot off!

Nico activated it and got Xigbar's blasters and he fired and blasted her.

Me: Nice!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: And this too. (ACTIVATES TOAR'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome.

May: Time to Dangle! (ACTIVATES BOSTON DANGLER'S RIDEWATCH)

She hung upside down and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Feel the burn! (ACTIVATE'S DIABLO'S RIDEWATCH!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Maria: Now this one! (ACTIVATES MOLTOR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Maria: YEAH! Now for this. (ACTIVATES KANNON'S RIDEWATCH)

She got his cannon and fired waves of barrels and bashed her down.

Botan: My turn!

She activated Toar's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: Take that!

Me: Yeah!

Oculous and his team consisting of Allomere, Hexuba, Red Claw, Flarerizamon and Boneswitch then came

Nico: Nice team, Oculous.

Oculous: Thanks Nico.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Suddenly we felt a massive heat wave.

Me: WHEW! Did it suddenly get really hot?

Lola: Wait I think it's coming from that!

We saw a Magcargo!

Qin: Whoa a Magcargo!

Nico: Cool! Er hot rather!

Magcargo: (Welsh Accent) I sure am hot huh?

Nico: Nathalia Gorgorio!? Whoa!

Qin: Whoa! Awesome that you are a Magcargo and it's fitting for you.

Magcargo: It sure is.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair with flames coming out and had fire angel wings and had purple and red clothes.

Nathalia Gorgorio: I got this.

She fired waves of lava and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over and picked up Sally and she was a girl with orange clothes and had red hair and a cowboy hat and had fire angel wings.

Sally the Kid: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're okay.

I brought her back.

Botan: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nathalia Gorgorio: My favorite is when me and Nico went to Kilauea and got samples of lava.

Nico: That was hot.

Qin: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico and Nathalia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nathalia Gorgorio: Me too Nico.

Big Guy: That was some hot stuff guys.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness,

Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, and Vapwhirl are heading to a renowned dance club in Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirty-four girls here, but we're not here for a dance-off.

We got word that a former member of The Elemental Dancers named Zayla Alston is here, and she wants revenge. The story is she was once The Darkness Elemental Dancer for The Elemental Dancers, but she wound up getting consumed by fame and glory, and it turned her into a monster just like Anna's former sister, Tanya Anyanova, and she tried to kill Lincoln and the other Elemental Dancers, but she was caught by the other Guardian Angels, and she was kicked out of the Elemental Dancers, and Alecto Shadowcall put a curse on her and she warned her: if she ever catches Zayla here again for revenge, the curse will have her sealed inside a crystal prison for eternity.

But now, Zayla Alston is back after years in exile, and even worse, the curse Alecto Shadowcall put on her years ago has been broken, and Zayla Alston also gained dark powers, thanks to a deal she made with Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, and even worse, Beatrix Redmoon was the one who broke Alecto's curse that she put on Zayla Alston, now, we're going to take her down and Lincoln's going to remove her powers and send her straight to jail, and Alecto's going to give a really nasty warning to Beatrix Redmoon before we head back.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in a renowned dance club in Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirty-four girls here, but we're not here for a dance-off. We got bad news: Zayla Alston's here, and she wants revenge.

Alecto Shadowcall: What?! The former Darkness Elemental Dancer is here, I thought I sent her into exile!

Nico: A former Elemental Dancer's here, oh this isn't good. Lincoln, can you tell us the story of who she is.

Lincoln: Gladly, Nico, and Alecto's right about that: Zayla Alston was once The Darkness Elemental Dancer for The Elemental Dancers, but she wound up getting consumed by fame and glory, and it turned her into a monster just like Anna's former sister, Tanya Anyanova, and she tried to kill me and the other Elemental Dancers, but she was caught by the other Guardian Angels, and she was kicked out of the Elemental Dancers.

Anna Anyanova: She really was just like my sister, out of control and fame-hungry, but unlike Tanya who's a talentless hack, Zayla had talent as an Elemental Dancer, but she used her talent for evil.

Alecto Shadowcall: And it led to me putting a curse on her and I warned her: if I ever catch her here again for revenge, my curse will have her sealed inside a crystal prison for eternity. But, how did it get broken?

Me: Yeah, that's the big question.

Lincoln: That's right, but I know the answer to that: only someone who's skilled in The Dark Arts can find a way to break Alecto's curse. (Realizes something and gasps) Alecto, don't freak out, but I think I can guess who found a way to break your curse you put on Zayla years ago.

Alecto Shadowcall: (Gasps) Beatrix Redmoon, the dark witch and my hated blood enemy from The Dark Ages, she was the one who broke my curse?!

Eli: (Gasps) That's not good, but how did she get her powers back, I thought the trap you set up for her destroyed her powers years ago.

Lincoln: It did, but somehow, Beatrix got her powers back, and she used her powers in the Dark Arts to break the curse on Zayla, and Zayla gained dark powers through a deal she made with that witch, now, Beatrix has gone way too far.

?: (Girl's voice) (Japanese Accent) That witch sure has gone too far.

Suddenly, we saw Cherubble, Strombonin, Yawstrich, and G'joob arrive, and with them are the thirty-four girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Cherubble, Strombonin, Yawstrich, and G'joob.

Strombonin: (Japanese Accent) That's right, and we got the thirty-four girls away from Zayla Alston, the traitorous Darkness Elemental Dancer.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Haruka Kuramitsu, The Fire Elemental Dancer, Suiren Makibi, The Water Elemental Dancer, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, The Wind Elemental Dancer, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān, The Earth Elemental Dancer, I knew it was you, it's so awesome to see you all again, but we'll talk later.

Yangchen Fēiniǎo: (Chinese Accent) Right, we've got to take down Zayla Alston, the traitorous Darkness Elemental Dancer, and remove the dark powers she'd gotten from Beatrix Redmoon.

Alecto Shadowcall: You didn't run into that witch, did you?

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) No, she fled back to the dark realm you banished her to years ago, and the bad news is: you banished her to The Realm of Darkness.

Sora and his friends gasped.

Sora: The Realm of Darkness, so that's where Alecto banished her too. Did she leave any armies of Heartless with Zayla Alston?

Suiren Makibi: (Japanese Accent) Yes. Which mean, we must destroy them at once.

Lincoln: Right, Suiren, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Ulrich.

Ulrich: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, let's get going if we're to stop Zayla Alston.

We advanced to the dance studio, but then, the army of Heartless appeared to destroy us, but we had unholstered our massive greatswords and we began slaying Heartless all over the place, and we were getting a massive power boost from absorbing the negative energy.

Lincoln: That's it for the Heartless. Now, for the traitorous Darkness Elemental Dancer.

?: YOU ELEMENTAL DANCERS HAVE RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME!

We then saw our main enemy, Zayla Alston, the former Darkness Elemental Dancer of The Elemental Dancers, and she had a Dark Orb embedded in her hand and an inverted pentagram with the symbol of The Redmoon Clan in it on her forehead: a symbol of her deal with Beatrix Redmoon.

Lincoln: If it isn't Zayla Alston, the fame-hungry former Darkness Elemental Dancer. Sorry, but the show's over for you.

Me: Time for your final performance, you treacherous dancer.

Nico: And soon, your next stop will be jail.

Elemental Dancers: Your days of trying to destroy us and all for your own selfish desires of fame and glory are over, and now, you will suffer the same fate that befell Tanya Anyanova, the talentless hack and deranged monster!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super

Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ulrich and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Zayla Alston, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to light up the dance floor and electrocute that monster!

Then, Lincoln changed into his large orange collared shirt with multi-colored lightning bolts on the sides and on the back with a Thunderbird surrounded by a circle of Elemental Forces, large black dress pants with multi-colored lightning bolts on the sides, and large black dress shoes, and as he danced, multi-colored bolts of lightning and rainbow super lightning were fired from his feet and hands, and they hit and electrocuted Zayla Alston.

Nico: Whoa! Remind me never to get into a dance-off with Lincoln!

Me: Same here.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow super lightning which removed the Dark Orb in Zayla's hand and sent it to The Warp and fired a rainbow energy blast which turns into a straitjacket and tied her up. Then, he chanted an incantation which removed the dark powers Zayla got from the deal she made with Beatrix Redmoon, then, he changed back to his original outfit.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) My Guardian Angels were right about you, you truly were just as fame-hungry and crazy as Tanya Anyanova, you were talented yes, Zayla, but you used your dance skills for evil, and you turned your backs on us and tried to kill us. There can be no forgiveness for you ever for your misdeeds.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out as he was surrounded by a golden energy aura, and then, he fired a beam of gold energy from his massive white angel wings, and as they hit Zayla Alston, she screamed in horror as she was then given the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and forever turned into a golden statue and he beamed her to The Uranus Prison where she'll be imprisoned forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Just like Tanya Anyanova, you deserve to be turned into a gold statue for eternity, and what you also did in making a deal with Beatrix Redmoon, that's also another reason why you don't deserve to be out in public ever again.

Alecto Shadowcall: That's right. And Beatrix, if you're watching this from the shadows, consider this your first and final warning: you've made the big mistake in involving one of the enemies of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your pathetic scheme of revenge against me, and for what you did in making her that deal, that just proves you deserved to be banished to The Realm of Darkness for good, but now, things have changed: if you ever escape from The Realm of Darkness to get revenge on me, I will see to it that you are destroyed once and for all, along with the entirety of The Redmoon Bloodline Family for eternity.

Alecto Shadowcall declared her warning loud and clear to Beatrix Redmoon who was still in The Realm of Darkness, and when she heard Alecto's warning, she screamed in insane fury and rage, and we also knew who we were facing in Lincoln's rescue tomorrow.

Lincoln: Nice one, Alecto, this'll get that dark witch so riled up, she'll try to escape and get revenge on us tomorrow, but we'll be ready for her. (To Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān) And it's so good to see you all again, Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān.

Haruka Kuramitsu reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red and orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Cherubble, she's dressed in a sleeveless red-orange open blouse, sleeveless red-orange midriff top, red-orange skirt, red-orange pants, red-orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, mythical energy, flames, and blubberflies on the coattails and on the back is Cherubble and holstered on her back is a massive Cherubble-themed greatsword with embedded red-orange gems and Cherubble etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red-orange blade, large Cherubble heads for the crossguard, large red-orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Cherubble heads and large red-orange gem on the bottom of the large Cherubble heads for the pommel.

Suiren Makibi reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Strombonin, she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue open blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, mythical energy, water, ocean waves, seashells, and seahorses on the coattails and on the back is Strombonin and holstered on her back is a massive Strombonin-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Strombonin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Strombonin heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Strombonin heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large Strombonin heads for the pommel.

Yangchen Fēiniǎo reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red and pink hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Yawstrich, she's dressed in a sleeveless red open blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, mythical energy, winds, birds, and ostriches on the coattails and on the back is Yawstrich and holstered on her back is a massive Yawstrich-themed greatsword with embedded red and pink gems and Yawstrich etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red and pink blade, large Yawstrich heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Yawstrich heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Yawstrich heads for the pommel.

And Kiyoshi Shíhuān reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of G'joob, she's dressed in a sleeveless white open blouse, sleeveless white midriff top, white skirt, white pants, white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with music, mythical energy, Earth, and walruses on the coattails and on the back is G'joob and holstered on her back is a massive G'joob-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and G'joob etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large G'joob heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large G'joob heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large G'joob heads for the pommel.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Suiren Makibi: (Japanese Accent) It sure has been a long time since last we met.

Yangchen Fēiniǎo: (Chinese Accent) We met when we were four years old.

Kiyoshi Shíhuān: (Chinese Accent) So, it's been thirteen years since we last met.

Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān are are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you four since we were four years old, and as you all can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico.

Lincoln then introduced us to Haruka Kuramitsu, the Cherubble Gene-Slammer and Fire member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and she's also a beautiful Dancer of Fire and enjoys Hawaiian culture. She and Lincoln loved to hula dance especially in swimsuits, and they even love to swim with dolphins. While swimming with dolphins, Haruka kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. She's also the twin sister of Mihoshi Kuramitsu, and she hates that scooter-driving, crazy, troublecausing, heckling old goat, Scoots, with a burning passion.

Suiren Makibi, the Strombonin Gene-Slammer and Water member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and she's also one of the best swimmers as well as an a lover of sea creatures, and she also has the beauty to match her swimming skills. She and Lincoln would not only swim underwater in their underwear, but they'd also interact with the sea creatures as well while underwater. One time, Lincoln saved Suiren from a tiger shark using Fluttershy's stare. To show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. She's also the twin sister of Kiyone Makibi, and she hates that no-good, smelly, unbathed, greedy mutant cheapskate, Flip, with a blazing passion.

Yangchen Fēiniǎo, the Yawstrich Gene-Slammer and Wind member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, and she's also an amazing acrobatic and loves to hang with birds. Her last name, Fēiniǎo, means Air Bird in Chinese. She and Lincoln would make birdhouses for various birds and even made a gigantic one for housing a large amount of birds. To show thanks to Lincoln for helping her with the birdhouses, Yangchen kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Aang, and she hates that rageaholic, anger-mismanagement, sadistic, evil, conniving, pink-haired brat, Trina Riffins, with a blazing passion.

And Kiyoshi Shíhuān, the G'joob Gene-Slammer and Earth member of The Elemental Dancers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym, and she's also a deadly martial artist as well. Her last name, Shíhuān, means Stone Badger in Chinese. She also protected Lincoln from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, as well the bullies. She even enjoys farming as well, and Lincoln helped her grow the crops that she was farming. To show thanks, Kiyoshi kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Suki, and she hates that murderous, evil, sadistic, deranged, black-hearted bitch, Lila Rossi, with a blazing passion, and wants nothing more than to kill her for her vile crimes.

When the introductions were done, we were impressed.

Me: Wow. You guys sure know how to dance, and you each represent a different element, that's really awesome.

Nico: Yeah, Haruka represents Fire, Lincoln represents Lightning, Suiren represents Water, Yangchen represents Wind, and Kiyoshi represents Earth, awesome. Plus, each of you hates the jerks with a blazing passion, but Kiyoshi hates Lila Rossi so much she wants nothing more than to kill her for her vile crimes, just like a lot of people we know.

Lincoln: Yep. But, we've got something planned for the jerks later on today.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Humiliations, nice. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something me and my sisters want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and the others want to give me your blood, right?

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) How did you know about that?

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Elemental Dancers, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān.

Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirty-four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The thirty-four girls are Akimoto Kōmachi A.K.A. Cure Mint, Urara Kasugano A.K.A. Cure Lemonade, Karen Minazuki A.K.A. Cure Aqua, Rin Natsuki A.K.A. Cure Rouge, and Nozomi Yumehara A.K.A. Cure Dream from Yes! PreCure 5, Akagi Towa A.K.A. Cure Scarlet, Kirara Amanogawa A.K.A. Cure Twinkle, Haruka Haruno A.K.A. Cure Flora, and Minami Kaidō A.K.A. Cure Mermaid from Go! Princess PreCure, Mirai Asahina A.K.A Cure Miracle, Kotoha Hanami A.K.A. Cure Felice, and Riko Izayoi A.K.A. Cure Magical from Witchy PreCure!, Himari Arisugawa A.K.A. Cure Custard, Akira Kenjō A.K.A. Cure Chocolat, Yukari Kotozume A.K.A. Cure Macaron, Aoi Tategami A.K.A. Cure Gelato, and Ichika Usami A.K.A. Cure Whip from Kirakira Pretty Cure a la Mode, Homare Kagayaki A.K.A. Cure Etoile, Hana Nono A.K.A. Cure Yell, Ruru Amour A.K.A. Cure Amour, and Saaya Yakushiji A.K.A. Cure Ange from Hug! Pretty Cure, Elena Amamiya A.K.A. Cure Soleil, Lala Hagoromo A.K.A. Cure Milky, Hikaru Hoshina A.K.A. Cure Star, and Madoka Kaguya A.K.A. Cure Selene from Star Twinkle PreCure, Asumi Fūrin A.K.A.

Cure Earth, Chiyu Sawaizumi A.K.A. Cure Fontaine, Hinata Hiramitsu A.K.A. Cure Sparkle, and Nodoka Hanadera A.K.A. Cure Grace from Healin' Good Pretty Cure, Kokone Fuwa A.K.A. Cure Spicy, Ran Hanamichi A.K.A. Cure Yum-Yum, Amane Kasai A.K.A. Cure Finale, and Yui Nagomi A.K.A. Cure Precious from Delicious Party Pretty Cure, and Ayumi Sakagami A.K.A. Cure Echo from Pretty Cure All Stars.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akimoto Kōmachi A.K.A. Cure Mint, Urara Kasugano A.K.A. Cure Lemonade, Karen Minazuki A.K.A. Cure Aqua, Rin Natsuki A.K.A. Cure Rouge, and Nozomi Yumehara A.K.A. Cure Dream from Yes! PreCure 5, Akagi Towa A.K.A. Cure Scarlet, Kirara Amanogawa A.K.A. Cure Twinkle, Haruka Haruno A.K.A. Cure Flora, and Minami Kaidō A.K.A. Cure Mermaid from Go! Princess PreCure, Mirai Asahina A.K.A Cure Miracle, Kotoha Hanami A.K.A. Cure Felice, and Riko Izayoi A.K.A. Cure Magical from Witchy PreCure!, Himari Arisugawa A.K.A. Cure Custard, Akira Kenjō A.K.A. Cure Chocolat, Yukari Kotozume A.K.A. Cure Macaron, Aoi Tategami A.K.A. Cure Gelato, and Ichika Usami A.K.A. Cure Whip from Kirakira Pretty Cure a la Mode, Homare Kagayaki A.K.A. Cure Etoile, Hana Nono A.K.A. Cure Yell, Ruru Amour A.K.A. Cure Amour, and Saaya Yakushiji A.K.A. Cure Ange from Hug! Pretty Cure, Elena Amamiya A.K.A. Cure Soleil, Lala Hagoromo A.K.A. Cure Milky, Hikaru Hoshina A.K.A. Cure Star, and Madoka Kaguya A.K.A. Cure Selene from Star Twinkle PreCure, Asumi Fūrin A.K.A. Cure Earth, Chiyu Sawaizumi A.K.A. Cure Fontaine, Hinata Hiramitsu A.K.A. Cure Sparkle, and Nodoka Hanadera A.K.A. Cure Grace from Healin' Good Pretty Cure, Kokone Fuwa A.K.A. Cure Spicy, Ran Hanamichi A.K.A. Cure Yum-Yum, Amane Kasai A.K.A. Cure Finale, and Yui Nagomi A.K.A. Cure Precious from Delicious Party Pretty Cure, and Ayumi Sakagami A.K.A. Cure Echo from Pretty Cure All Stars.

Nicole: (Whistles) Oh man, this has got to be the largest group of girls you've rescued in one rescue, Lincoln.

Girl Jordan: He's rescued large groups of girls before, and this recent large group of girls, oh, we're so going to have a field day getting their names down on Bayonetta's book.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) This is to keep track of the girls our man's rescued, dear. But, you're right, I'll need to get another book.

Lincoln: I'll make sure of that, Bayonetta. Are you girls okay?

Akimoto Kōmachi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akimoto Kōmachi and the other thirty-three girls saw who it was that saved them from the former Darkness Elemental Dancer Zayla Alston, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-

Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive

indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Akimoto Kōmachi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made thirty-three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akimoto Kōmachi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirty-four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akimoto Kōmachi A.K.A. Cure Mint, Urara Kasugano A.K.A. Cure Lemonade, Karen Minazuki A.K.A. Cure Aqua, Rin Natsuki A.K.A. Cure Rouge, Nozomi Yumehara A.K.A. Cure Dream, Towa Akagi A.K.A. Cure Scarlet, Kirara Amanogawa A.K.A. Cure Twinkle, Haruka Haruno A.K.A. Cure Flora, Minami Kaidō A.K.A. Cure Mermaid, Mirai Asahina A.K.A Cure Miracle, Kotoha Hanami A.K.A. Cure Felice, Riko Izayoi A.K.A. Cure Magical, Himari Arisugawa A.K.A. Cure Custard, Akira Kenjō A.K.A. Cure Chocolat, Yukari Kotozume A.K.A. Cure Macaron, Aoi Tategami A.K.A. Cure Gelato, Ichika Usami A.K.A. Cure Whip, Homare Kagayaki A.K.A. Cure Etoile, Hana Nono A.K.A. Cure Yell, Ruru Amour A.K.A. Cure Amour, and Saaya Yakushiji A.K.A. Cure Ange from Hug! Pretty Cure, Elena Amamiya A.K.A. Cure Soleil, Lala Hagoromo A.K.A. Cure Milky, Hikaru Hoshina A.K.A. Cure Star, Madoka Kaguya A.K.A. Cure Selene, Asumi Fūrin A.K.A. Cure Earth, Chiyu Sawaizumi A.K.A. Cure Fontaine, Hinata Hiramitsu A.K.A. Cure Sparkle, and Nodoka Hanadera A.K.A. Cure Grace from Healin' Good Pretty Cure, Kokone Fuwa A.K.A. Cure Spicy, Ran Hanamichi A.K.A. Cure Yum-Yum, Amane Kasai A.K.A. Cure Finale, Yui Nagomi A.K.A. Cure Precious, and Ayumi Sakagami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was a villain from Lincoln's past, a former member of The Elemental Dancers named Zayla Alston, she was once The Darkness Elemental Dancer for The Elemental Dancers, but she wound up getting consumed by fame and glory, and it turned her into a monster just like Anna's former sister, Tanya Anyanova, and she tried to hurt Lincoln and the other Elemental Dancers, but she was caught by the other Guardian Angels, and she was kicked out of the Elemental Dancers, and Alecto Shadowcall put a curse on her and she warned her: if she ever catches Zayla here again for revenge, the curse will have her sealed inside a crystal prison for eternity and sent her to exile, but Zayla Alston came back after all these years in exile, and even worse, Zayla Alston also gained dark powers and the curse Alecto Shadowcall put on her years ago has been broken, and even worse, this was the dark doings of Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln changing into his outfit as Lincoln, The Lightning Elemental Dancer, and with his dance skills, he defeated Zayla Alston, removed her powers, and used the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse on her and sent her to prison for good and Alecto Shadowcall delivering her warning to Beatrix Redmoon, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe you once had a Darkness Elemental Dancer in your group, but she'd become a fame-hungry monster like Tanya Anyanova, sheesh.

Lincoln: Yeah, but the other Guardian Angels stopped her schemes long ago and she was kicked out for what she tried to do to us, and Alecto sent her into exile and with a curse on her.

May: But, Beatrix Redmoon just had to mess that up by breaking the curse and giving Zayla Alston dark powers to get revenge.

Alecto Shadowcall: That dark witch just really crossed it now, when we get after her tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue, that witch will pay for everything she's done, along with her family.

Lincoln: We'll make sure the entire Redmoon bloodline is exterminated for good, besides, her skills in The Dark Arts are no match for ours: we're masters of magic that's far more powerful than hers and her family's, and we'll show her what happens when she messes with true masters of dark magic and The Dark Arts.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) If I may, why don't we both face her tomorrow, Linky? After all, we could have our fun teasing and tormenting her before we kill her.

Lincoln: Okay, Bayonetta, we'll both face Beatrix Redmoon tomorrow, and we'll have our fun with tormenting and torturing her before we kill her.

Nicole: Oh crap, a battle between the dark witch and one of the two Umbra Witches and a master of all kinds of magic, this is one battle Beatrix Redmoon won't be getting out of alive, because her skills in the Dark Arts are nothing compared to The Dark Arts of The Umbra Witches and the magic that Lincoln's been learning about.

Lincoln: Yep. Plus, something tells me I'll have to put a rush on a little "order" I've got for Bayonetta.

Nicole: Uh oh, I think I know what you mean by "order", you asked Rodin to make a little something for Bayonetta, right?

Lincoln: Ah, ah, ah, I can't give any spoilers out until tomorrow, Nicole.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Hmm, a little surprise for me, and it's not even close to Valentine's Day.

Ronnie Anne: And if he's asked Rodin for that, this definitely is something big, and if Beatrix makes her move tomorrow, we all need to be ready for her.

---

After finally ending Zayla Alston and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years.

Kiyoshi Shíhuān: (Chinese Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Suiren Makibi: (Japanese Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Haruka, what memories do you and the other Elemental Dancers have with Lincoln?

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Oh, I still remembered this one time, Lincoln, me, Yangchen, Suiren, and Kiyoshi were doing some practice in the dance studio for a little show for a performance at school, and the other Guardian Angels were there as well. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and there was no mistaking that burp from anywhere. Then, the doors burst open, and we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan standing there with knives, and their eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and we knew they were on the rampage again. So, we had to use our dancing skills to beat Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we combined that with our elemental powers, and we burned, pounded, drenched, electrocuted, and blew Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan out the doors and right into Luna's path, where she tied those five up, threw them into Vanzilla, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud drove back to The Loud House to deliver their punishment.

Nico: Jeez, so those five were on the rampage again and tried to kill you all to ruin your performance.

Lincoln: Yeah, they were nothing but gluttons for punishment. Oh, and we updated our code words as well. Ever since another Evil Lynn was Another-ified into Another Dumbbelltron yesterday, we were concerned if Swartz Another-ified evil versions of Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan as well, and they also want to kill me as well.

Lincoln gave us the updated code words, in the case of encountering evil versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who've been Another-ified by Swartz.

Evil Lori - Code: Control Freak Black

Evil Lynn - Code: Dutch Oven Black

Evil Lola - Code: Blackmail Pageant Black

Evil Lisa - Code: Heartless Science Black

Evil Luan - Code: Deranged Prankster Black

Nico: Nice updates to the codes, and you're right, if Swartz Another-ified evil versions of Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, we're in for one nasty fight with them.

Lincoln: But, my Guardian Angels who hated Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan will be ready for them, and so will I, 'cause I've got years of payback to unleash on them!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Saorise Shadowstrike: Awesome, we're here in Gelato Beach.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, and it's always awesome, Saorise. Shall we?

Lincoln, Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Girl Jordan: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Luna: Dang, and now, Cristina, Renee, and Saorise Shadowstrike are part of the dude's harem!

Girl Jordan: We knew it was bound to happen with Cristina and Renee.

Ronnie Anne: Same with Saorise, and make no mistake, Saorise is one awesome karate master, and she had an awesome sparring with Syd's sister, Adelaide.

Nico: Syd did tell us about Adelaide being a karate master, and she can change into her karate uniform in a split second.

Ronnie Anne: Whenever she has to give a demonstration or when the situation calls for her karate expertise.

---

Nico: Guys, I got an idea, how about we head on down to Lynn's Table for some lunch as well as have an awesome humiliation session with the jerks.

Me: Awesome, those jerks are going to suffer the worst humiliation ever!

Lincoln: Perfect!

Beatrice Shadowhold: It sure is. Oh, Lincoln, here's a little something for you.

Beatrice Shadowhold summoned a figure wrapped up in a dark energy straitjacket and dark energy chains, and when Bayonetta saw who it was, she immediately pointed her gun at it: the figure was Singularity, creator and leader of The Homunculi and one of Bayonetta's most dangerous enemies and a massive threat to The Trinity of Realities: Human World, Inferno, and Paradiso and the Multiverse.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) So, you captured Singularity and you had him chained up, hoping I would have my fun with torturing him before killing him, dearie?

Beatrice Shadowhold: Actually, I have a better punishment for this insane monster: Lincoln's going to absorb him and send his wretched soul to The Black Gates, consider it payback and retribution for what he's done.

Lincoln: I already know of what he's done to his own planet and also to so many other worlds in the process, thanks to Bayonetta and he doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger and it opened up into a large mouth and he latches it down on Singularity, who screams in muffled terror as he tries to fight, but he can't as it's useless. Then, Lincoln proceeded to absorb him as his tail sucks the artificial powerhungry being whole into his body, then, Lincoln's blue aura and rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flares up extremely as he gained an extremely massive and astronomical power and energy boost and he assimilates all of Singularity's powers and abilities and he also sucked out all of the energy in Singularity's soul. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, the stinger changes back, and then, a card with Singularity's spirit imprisoned and extremely weakened appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and the Judgement Kanji appeared on Singularity's forehead and he was forever erased by The Black Gates for his crimes.

Lincoln: That's for what you've done to your world and to so many worlds in the Multiverse.

Lincoln then burned the card as it was engulfed in purple flames. Just then, Bayonetta held Lincoln's hand, as he turned to her and hugged her.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Looks like that's another of my old enemies put down for good. Now, shall we be off for Lynn's Table, plus, I've also got a guest joining us for the humiliation session.

Nico: This should be good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Rafael Macias of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Rafael Macias of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Rafael Macias for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's head down to Lynn's Table for some lunch and one awesome humiliation session with the jerks.

Lincoln: Flip and the other jerks better be ready to cry like little babies 'cause we're not showing any of them any mercy at all, and once we get done making them suffer, you better say your prayers, Rafael Macias.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) That's right, Linky. You better say his prayers, Rafael Macias, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

* * *

Later it was time for Yan Lin's first ever ambassador mission.

Hay Lin: Grandma I'm so excited for you.

Yan Lin: I am too Hay Lin.

Qin: We all are Yan Lin. This is gonna be so awesome for you.

Me: Yep you're going to live Jim and his friends. And I have something I want to say to that jerkwad Steve for hurting Jim though.

Nico: Is he a bully?

Me: Yep. Even though he got better what he did was wrong.

Nico: Oh boy.

William: Anyone else want to go with Yan Lin? Besides Mal and 4 Rabbids?

Hay Lin: You know I will go with.

Qin: Okay then.

Will: Me and the Guardians will go too.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Okay are we ready?

Me: Lets head out for California guys.

We were off to Arcadia Oaks in California.

## ARCADIA OAKS, CALIFORNIA

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: Arcadia Oaks. Wow. Nice place.

Hay Lin: It sure is.

Jim came up to Mal.

Jim: (to Mal) You're the daughter of Maleficent, right?

Mal: That's right. Mal is my name. You must be Jim Lake Jr.?

Jim: That's right.

Me: Long time no see Jim.

Jim: Hey J.D.!

We high five!

Toby and Claire came too.

Toby: Hey J.D. you're back!

Claire: It's awesome to see you.

Me: Same here guys! You're all looking great.

Nico: Awesome to meet you guys.

Jim: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow it's an honor!

Nico: Same here.

Eli: We are here for a mission.

Yan Lin: It's my Ambassador Mission actually. My name is Yan Lin, Guardian of Air for Candrakar.

Me: It's part of a special Diplomatic Mission Program we made.

Hay Lin: Yan Lin is my grandmother.

We had everyone introduce themselves.

Claire: Wow it's aweosme to meet you guys.

Cassidy: Same to you.

Halinor: We're really honored.

Jim: Wanna talk more at my house?

Me: Sure. (Sees something) One sec.

I went over and saw Steve and he was shoving a kid into a locker and then I tapped him on his shoulder and then he saw me.

Me: Hey Steve remember me?

Steve gasped and then…

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked him down.

Then I grabbed him by the shirt and braced him up with my tail and I let the kid out.

Steve: Hey J.D. Long time no see.

Me: I can see you haven't changed a bit Steve. But you need to learn some manners still. Lets get one thing straight Steve, you don't EVER pick on Jim or his friends or any of them as long as I'm present. Jim and his friends have been through hell with all kinds of things and you are not going to mess it up for them! Not while I'm present! Just stay out of my way. Consider this my warning.

I let him go.

Mal: I'm sure he gets the message.

Me: He better.

We went to Jim's house.

Jim: I'm home mom! I brought some friends.

Barbara Lake: Oh J.D.! Good to see you.

Me: You too Mrs. Lake it's great to see you again.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you ma'am.

Barbara Lake: Same to you Nico.

Yan Lin: We're with Jim and friends to help him out if the need be.

Jim: Um… Yan Lin, why are you considered Hay Lin's grandma? You look pretty young to me.

Nico: That's because she was originally an old lady.

Jim: Say what?

Nico: Yeah, let that sink in for a minute.

Me: When she joined us she regained 40 years of her youth back.

Irma Lair: Yeah it's a long story.

Taranee: It sure is.

Jim: Wow.

Nico: How exactly did you and J.D. meet?

Me: I was wondering when you were gonna ask that.

Jim: Me and J.D. met when we stopped the Eternal Night the last time and J.D. used his powers to cure me of my troll side.

Me: It was during when I lived in Colorado and I helped Jim on many of his adventures and that day was also the day I learned that I had the power to do anything with just a snap of my fingers.

Nico: Really? Cool!

Mal: Has there been any trouble these days?

Jim: My enemy Angor Rot is causing trouble.

Me: Then we'll finish him for good. I hope he isn't the main target for the big day.

Jim: No Morgana is.

Nico: Morgana? You mean Morgan Le Fey!?

Eli: The most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived!?

Jim: Yep.

Me: We faced her many times.

Mal: I think there's no harm in sealing Anger Rot in the Book of Vile

Darkness. It's not every day we use that these days.

Me: Nope. I was hoping for the Black Gates because he wants nothing more than to kill the TrollHunters.

Claire: Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them all about it and it was amazing.

Claire: Whoa!

Toby: So they are gone forever and we never have to see them again?

Me: Yep. Because of the horrible crimes they did they are erased forever from existence.

Nico: Yep.

Cassidy: It's good for us and the rest of the world.

Mal: But Anger Rot gets the Book of Vile Darkness because of the person he used to be.

Me: I understand.

Nico: Good.

Me: I remember that he turned against Morgana. Besides Morgana is the greater threat. Claire is Morgana still causing problems even after what happened?

Claire: So far nothing. But I have been having these bad dreams about her. I think she is coming back inside me.

Me: Uh oh. She's trying to come back through you. But luckily I have a plan for that.

Cassidy: Like we did with Teruo we'll have the Hernandez Sisters bring her back and then we can beat her up and banish her to the Warp and then wait for the big day to help out.

Jim: When is the big day with me?

Me: April 2nd. We have the Ridonculous Race to do after March 19th.

Jim: You sure that's a good idea after what happened with Team Buktu?

Toby: No way we bought any bullshit they said, BTW.

Me: Glad you didn't believe any of that. But believe us we are still going to participate. Not even Team Buktu can crush our spirits.

Nico: Besides it's still fun. Also we have our crime stopping system will help protect the city.

Me: Besides not only do we go all over the world but we see so many different places that we haven't gone to and we see and learn about what they have and more.

Jim: I just hope no one else tries to attack Gotham Riyal York while you guys are doing that.

Me: Don't worry guys. The president and the security satellite grid as well as our security system will watch for it all.

Nico: Yep.

Jim: Good.

The Rabbids gibbered.

Me: Oh sorry. These little guys are Rabbids.

Toby: They are cute.

Me: Yeah they sure are. But they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet of you know what I mean.

A Rabbid tried to lick one of Jim's books.

Jim: No! That's not for licking!

The Rabbid raspberried him.

Jim: Don't you raspberry me!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) See what I mean? They are idiots. They are not very smart. But they are great for a good laugh.

Nico: It's true.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) They sure are.

Me: Yeah.

Will Vandom: Yeah they are funny and know all sorts of funny things.

They farted and sounded like bagpipes.

We laughed.

Nico: See?

Yan Lin: All we can do is wait for Anger Rot to make his move.

Me: And just a forewarning we have a dark side of Eddy that is coming. He is going to try and kill you guys.

Eli: It's true.

We told them what happened and it was crazy.

Claire: Oh man!

Jim: Not good!

Barbara Lake: Oh man! Jim I can't let you go!

Jim: Mom I'll be fine.

Me: Mrs. Lake I promise Jim will be okay. Besides, like us, Jim was given a massively huge job and a massive responsibility like us. And our number 1 rule is that with great power comes great responsibility.

Eli: It's our most important rule.

Jim: That's right mom. I was undergoing a lot of training and helping people out.

Me: It's true.

Toby: Besides, we greatly outnumber them.

Me: So do we. With strength in numbers we're unstoppable. But lets not get cocky.

Cassidy: I agree.

Me: Besides I got an awesome surprise in store for Dark Eddy.

Toby: What is it?

I showed my new blaster.

Me: Dark Eddy isn't the only one now with an awesome laser blaster.

I saw a little evil troll coming at Jim and I pulled the trigger and then…

BOOM!

It fired a red laser blast and it hit the troll and obliterated it into nothing.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: (Gun Twirl) (Blows on the muzzle) (Holsters it)

Nico: Nice shot!

Toby: I saw that troll coming and J.D. blasted it into nothing!

Me: I went to our shooting range and got some practice in with it.

Eddy: Save some for me too.

Nico: Oh we plan to.

Claire: That blaster is awesome though.

Me: Thanks. Got it on Nico's recent rescue.

Halinor: It sure is awesome and cool.

Cassidy: It sure is.

Elyon: Yeah it is.

Claire: Wait. Something's coming up!

We saw ANGER ROT AND HE WAS DESTROYING THE STREETS!

Nico: He made his move!

Cassidy: Lets get a move on!

Nico: You heard her!

Jim: FOR THE GLORY OF MERLIN, DAYLIGHT IS MINE TO COMMAND!

He donned his Daylight Armor and sword!

Claire got her Shadow Staff!

And we were off.

We arrived and looked around.

Jimmy: Do you guys see him?

Mal: Nothing so far. Maybe he left.

Nico then felt something breathing behind him. He turned around and saw Anger Rot there.

He flipped and threw him down into the ground.

Nico: Not very smart sneaking up on me Anger Rot!

Anger Rot: I don't care as long as I kill you all!

Me: Still as rotten as all get out huh Anger.

Anger Rot: So you're back J.D. Now I can kill you just like how you nearly killed me.

Me: Looks like you and I have some unfinished business to do.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Nico: Phew! What the hell have you been eating, man? Here, let me help you out

Nico reached into one of his pockets to pull out a spray bottle before using it to spray inside of Anger Rot's mouth as Anger Rot holds his neck with his hands as he starts coughing up violently.

Anger Rot: (coughing) What the Hell was that stuff you just spray into my mouth?!

Nico: Oh, that was just pepper spray. I ran out of peppermint kind a while back so I had to replace it with this. (sees Anger Rot's pissed off expression) You seem really pissed off, pal.

Anger Rot: I WILL KILL YOU AND RESURRECT YOU AND KILL YOU AGAIN!

Me: Bring it on chump!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

I fired more energy waves and blasted him all over.

Nico: Sheesh this guy has a nasty temper.

Mal: (Gets out Midnight Sun's Disk Animal) Better get started before Dark Eddy gets here!

Mal pinged it and it formed into a miniature Midnight Sun and it fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

Me: Nice! Lets see. (Gets out Lord Drakkon's Disk Animal)

I pinged it and it formed into a mini-Lord Drakkon and fired green energy blasts and blasted him down!

Eli: WHOA!

Will Vandom: Lets get him! GUARDIANS UNITE!

The Guardians transformed!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma Lair: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia Hale: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan McCallister: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) POWER OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) POWER OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) POWER OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) POWER OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) POWER OF THE HEART!

We were ready!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Anger Rot all over.

Anger Rot charged at Nico but he jumped over him as he hit a fire hydrant instead.

BLANG! SPLASH!

Nico: Come on you can do better than that chump!

Anger Rot roared and went at him and Nico dodged his punches and taunted him all over the place and he was getting weaker and weaker with his rage while we were getting stronger and stronger!

Nico kicked him in the back and he crashed into a street light!

Nico: What's the matter troll head? Had enough?

Anger Rot growled ferociously!

Anger Rot: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I HATE YOU ALL! I WILL KILL YOU!

Our auras flared up with extreme ferociousness!

Nico: Nice!

Jim: WHOA! What was that!?

Claire: WHOA! Why do I suddenly feel so powerful!?

Me: It's one of our many powers. We have the power to get stronger from absorbing the negative energy of hatred and negative emotions.

Nico threw a flash bang grenade at him.

BANG!

He was blinded and deaf for a bit.

Nico: YEAH!

I then saw a laser scope target on Jim's back and I sensed that it was coming from a bush and then pulled out my blaster and fired and it hit a figure and it was Dark Eddy and he had his hands blown off!

Me: BULLSEYE!

Dark Eddy fired his blaster at Anger Rot, getting him in the shoulder.

Dark Eddy: (to Anger Rot) I'll deal with you in a minute. (approaches Claire and Toby menacingly)

Toby: We're gonna die!

Claire: Think positive!

Toby: We're gonna die quickly!

Eddy: You're not dying at all!

Eddy fires his blaster but Dark Eddy countered with his own blaster fire.

I fired my blaster and blew Dark Eddy's hands clear off and he screamed in pain!

I fired my blaster more and blasted him in his shoulders.

Jim: So he's Dark Eddy?

Eddy: Yep. That's my evil twin.

Jim: I definitely can see the difference. He has piercing red eyes.

Anger Rot charged at Nico again but he dodged it and he ended up charging at Dark Eddy instead.

SMASH!

He smashed him down!

Nico: Take that.

Anger Rot: YOU WATCH IT YOU FREAK!

Dark Eddy: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Dark Eddy bashed and smashed him all over in a brutal fight cloud.

Me: For the love of mike.

Nico: I think Big Guy is starting to rub off on you J.D.

Me: Yeah.

Anger Rot: Stay out of this! J.D. is mine to kill!

Dark Eddy: Get in line, dumbass!

Nazz: Maybe if you weren't insistent on working alone, you would've been able to recreate the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Nazz don't give him any ideas.

Nazz: Sorry.

Dark Eddy: I DON'T NEED ANY HELP!

Dark Eddy pulverized and smashed Anger Rot!

Dark Eddy: IF I HAD MY HANDS I WOULD KILL YOU ALL RIGHT NOW!

Nico: (to Dark Eddy) Oh, don't be a baby. You'll get your hands back.

Kevin: (laughs) Yeah, about a week from now during Nerissa's first mission! Dork!

Me: BURN!

Nico: Yep!

Eli fired a Force Blast and sent him back into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Eli saw Dark Eddy's blaster and decided to put it to use for himself.

Eli: If bro can use a blaster then so can I.

Jim: I guess that means Dark Eddy doesn't have a blaster now.

Mal: For the moment. But he'll probably get a new one by next time the same way he got this one after Eddy ejected him from his body.

Me: Yep. But he only has 12 times left.

Jim: What do you mean by that?

Me: Nico put a curse on Dark Eddy that will banish him to the Black Gates after 24 First missions for the Ambassadors. This is number 12 so that means we're at the halfway mark.

Will: We sure are.

Eddy: It's true.

Nico: I hope another Gene Slammer shows up!

Jim: Gene-slammer?

Nico: Ugly story.

But then…

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Anger Rot was slashed all over by a fast force. Then we saw a Sneasel.

Me: Hey a Sneasel!

Nico: Cool!

Jim: Just like old times!

Me: You got that right!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: That was great!

Claire: Just like old times J.D.

Me: You got that right Claire. And even more fun because all of us are here.

Kadma: That's true.

Toby: Now, who's the Sneasel?

Me: Yeah we owe you big.

Sneasel: (In a girls voice) Yeah it was no problem.

Nico gasped.

Nico: Erin?

Sneasel: Yep.

Nico: Guys meet Erin Clewell. She is a great detective.

Me: Cool!

Jim: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Sneasel: My favorite is when me and Nico solved the case of the missing jewels of Saudi Arabia and the Sheik gave us a huge reward for it and the culprits were banished and sent to the Black Hole of Calcutta.

Me: Wow! I've read all about that in the world news! That was cool!

Cassidy: It sure was.

Elyon: I'll say!

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Jim: Shades?

Me: Oh blind man glasses. I can't see anything out of these.

Claire: Let me guess, sometimes they are naked when they revert back and Nicole will kill anyone that peeks at them.

Me: You did your homework Claire.

Claire: I've seen how Nicole hates perverts.

Me: Nice catching on.

Nico covered his eyes and got out a black leotard and I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes as she was reverting back. She was a girl with black hair and red eyes and was naked and Nico gave her the leotard and she put it on and got up.

Erin Clewell: Whoa that was rough.

Nico: Are you okay?

Erin Clewell: I'll be all right.

Nico and Erin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Erin: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey welcome back guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone all about it and it was great!

May: COOL!

Qin: Wow that was awesome! Erin it's awesome to see you again.

Erin Clewell: You too Qin. And guys I'm glad you're all back.

Missy Rodger: Same here. Welcome back Erin.

Yan Lin: It was awesome though helping out Jim.

Me: It was just like the old times.

May: Next time, Lucemon should go with you.

Yan Lin: Good idea!

Qin: I can't wait to see who we face next.

Later we were watching TV and then Pinkie Pie came in holding her hand on her stomach.

Rusty: You okay, Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: My tum tum is acting weird.

Me: What's the matter?

Pinkie Pie: I don't know.

But then her stomach churned and her face turned green.

Pinkie Pie: UH OH!

ZOOM!

I ran and brought her a trash can and she threw up!

Me: Geez!

Lola: Boy that is awful.

Me: Did you eat something bad Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: (VOMITS) I don't think so.

Me: Better call in Varie and Lady Tsunade.

They came and they ran some tests.

Lady Tsunade: Well you look all right Pinkie.

Varie: Hmm. I wonder.

Varie scanned her stomach and gasped.

Pinkie Pie: What is it?

Varie: Well it's about time you had this happen. Pinkie Pie…

Nicole: I don't believe it!

Pinkie Pie: (GASP) You mean I'm! I'm!

Varie: Yep you are pregnant Pinkie Pie.

Lincoln: (GASP) Pinkie! (EXCITED) PINKIE YOU ARE GOING TO BE A MOTHER AGAIN!

Pinkie Pie: (OVERJOYED) I'M PREGNANT! WOOHOO!

She turned into a ball and ricocheted off the walls and pinball bumper noises were heard!

BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

She was bouncing off the walls like a pinball in a pinball machine!

Brittney: What's going on here?

Pinkie Pie: A BABY, BRITTNEY! I'M GOING TO HAVE A BABY!

Brittney: WHOA!

We cheered wildly for Pinkie and she and Lincoln hugged.

Pinkie Pie: I'M PREGNANT! I'M PREGNANT! I'M PREGNANT! I'M PREGNANT!

POP!

She fell to pieces.

Pinkie's Mouth: Go Pinkie.

Big Guy: For the love of mike.

We put her back together.

Undermine: Good thing we don't have anything big planned for today.

Nico: Thank goodness.

The Previous group of M.O.E. Members came and it was Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, 2016 Morbucks, Jack O Lantern, Turtle, Comrade Red, Country Boy, Evil Flare Woman, Yost X 23, Psyphon, Evil Star Man, Weather Report, Glomgold, Rishu, and Scirocco Mole.

Firebrand: What's all the excitement about guys?

Turtle: We heard Pinkie Pie bouncing off the walls and she was so excited.

Nico: Pinkie has great news!

Evil Flare Woman: Let me guess, she's going to have a baby?

Me: Bingo.

Qin: We're really excited her her.

Twilight Sparkle: And she is the last one of us to get pregnant.

Nico: We're really excited for her.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Tommy Himi's team will include Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, and Dr. Erica Slate. Frosta's team will include Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, and Tooth Faerie.

Me: Cool!

Rusty: All right Big Guy! We're on a team!

Big Guy: I have a feeling this will be as fun as flossing some titanium teeth.

Space Faerie: It sure will be.

Shirahoshi: I agree there too.

Illusen: You got that right.

Me: And Shirahoshi, I gave you the power to shrink and grow at will just so you know.

Shirahoshi: Thanks J.D.

Saix: It's obvious that me, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, Spot, 2016 Morbucks, Jack O Lantern, and Turtle are coming with you guys?

Psyphon: Me, Comrade Red, Country Boy, Evil Flare Woman, Yost X 23, Evil Star Man, Weather Report, Glomgold, Rishu, and Scirocco Mole are coming as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Me: Also you were just curious as to what was going on.

Nico: Yeah.

Evil Star Man: Yeah but congratulations Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks guys.

Me: We'll go to the doctor after we have our fun.

Varie: Yep.

Indigo Zap: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Plioswine and Octillery next.

Qin: Cool! Hey Nico someone is behind you.

Nico: Where.

He saw a figure and it was an Ursaring eating a jar of honey!

Me: Hey an Ursaring!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Wow and this one really likes honey.

Nico: No kidding.

Ursaring: (Slurps) (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I love honey.

Nico: (GASP) Brianna Beevania! Wow!

Qin: Hey our awesome resident honey master.

Ursaring: (LAUGHS) You got that right Qin.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and brown clothes and had a brown crescent moon in the middle of her forehead.

Xenia: You sure love honey.

Brianna Beevania: I sure do. Eat it all the time.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: I think it has something to do with honey.

Brianna Beevania: Yep. Me and Nico rainbow honey.

Me: Rainbow Honey?

J.D. 2: (Through my crest) I haven't had that in ages. It comes from the nectar of a flower that grew in my dimension called the Rainbow Nebula Goldenrod. It tastes like the true nectar of the gods and is the best honey ever.

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Brianna Beevania: Yep. This flower made me and my family rich and wealthy.

Nico: It's really awesome honey.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah! We'll have to try some of that honey later.

Nico and Brianna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed…

Brianna stuck some honey on her finger in Nico's mouth.

Nico: Mmm!

Brianna Beevania: Me too my honey making partner.

Nico: I really missed you.

Brianna Beevania: Same here.

Camie: That's awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Lets go head to Lynn's Table and have lunch and an awesome humiliation session.

We went to Lynn's Table.

* * *

At Lynn's Table, the jerks were grumbling and were now extremely getting pissed off at the amount of humiliations they've had to suffer through at our hands. Suddenly, black and red butterflies came inside the restaurant flying around the jerks, but then, demons began attacking the jerks and more gold and jewels came out of them. Then, a tornado of darkness appeared out of nowhere as Infernal Demons were running around the vortex unleashing unrelenting torment and agony on the jerks, followed by an explosion and a Phoenix and Thunderbird cry as the tornado vanished, and we appeared.

Nico: Good afternoon, Lynn's Table crew.

Man Boy: Here we are!

Country Boy: Sorry we're late!

Lynn Sr.: Hey, guys. That was an awesome entrance, and if I had to guess, you let Bayonetta do the entrance, right, champ?

Lincoln: Right, Dad.

The jerks were growling angrily, and they were now mega pissed off now.

Nico: Oh go suck on a doorknob asswipers.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like Bayonetta's grand entrance has got the jerks mega pissed off now!

Lincoln: Looks like it. But, the jerks deserve it for everything they've ever done in their lives, and I'm so going to enjoy this! (To Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson) And I think I'll start with you five first! (Speaking in Enochian) APACHANA NAPTA

Coils of darkness appeared behind Lincoln, and two large red portals with Enochian runes opened up, and out came the six arms of the Infernal Demon, Hekatoncheir, Shatterer of the Earth. The six arms proceeded to punch Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, and Anderson with such ruthless brute force and more gold and jewels came out of them, and they were really bruised bad, and the six arms were dispatched.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Smashing, Linky, truly smashing!

Nico: Which Infernal Demon was that?

Lincoln: That was Hekatoncheir, Shatterer of the Earth. When it comes to brute strength, this Infernal Demon's also another heavy-hitting demon Bayonetta has a contract with.

Me: Yeesh, that's brutal. But, also good for giant enemies as well, that's awesome.

Suddenly, we heard a motorcycle engine outside.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Ah, that must be our guest coming to join in.

Then, the doors opened, and we saw a tall, slender, youthful looking woman with porcelain skin and thigh length platinum hair, a bodysuit that resembles Bayonetta's default appearance in Bayonetta 2, but colored white, an Umbran Watch placed near her left breast, and in her hands and on her heels are All For One with cat charms on the guns. It was none other than Jeanne, Bayonetta's childhood friend, and the second of the Umbra Witches.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Ah, Jeanne, so glad you made it.

Jeanne: Sorry I took long, the traffic there was quite unbearable, Cereza.

Me: Cereza?

Nicole and Lincoln: Bayonetta's real name.

Jeanne: (Sees us) Wait a second, you're Team Loud Phoenix Storm, aren't you?

Nico: Right, Jeanne. So, you're the special guest Bayonetta mentioned.

Jeanne: That's right, when she told me of what you all were about to do in humiliating the jerks, she decided to call me over to join in.

Nicole: We're glad she did. Oh, and I think there's something that you should know, Jeanne.

Jeanne: You mean of Cereza getting together with Lincoln Loud? Oh, I already know about it, Nicole. By the way, where is he?

Lincoln tapped her shoulder, and when she turned to see who it was, she suddenly looked up to see the man who's Bayonetta's

future husband.

Jeanne: Oh my, you're… Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm? I must say, Cereza certainly was not kidding around when she described you: tall, handsome, big, and muscular.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) And he's known to be quite a gentleman. But, of course, he's also known to be quite passionate.

Lincoln blushed at what Bayonetta said.

Luna: And don't worry, we've kept an eye on your Umbran sister, and she's more than once flirted with Lincoln.

Laney: Well, some of his Guardian Angels have also flirted with him in the past, Luna.

Jeanne: (Intrigued) Well, well, well, looks like someone has quite the reputation with the ladies.

Nico: Uh oh, I sense something about to happen.

Suddenly, Jeanne walked up to Lincoln, who knew what was coming, and he then hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and he slowly leaned his head down to Jeanne's face and he kissed her passionately, as she returned the kiss, and we cheered.

Jeanne: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) Tall, handsome, big, strong, and a passionate kisser, I think I can get used to this.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Jeanne's neck with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Looks like Linky's got a new future wife and addition to his harem, nice.

Flip: Eww, gross!

Eli: Shaddup, you mutant cheapskate!

Eli fired Force Lightning at Flip and electrocuted him big time.

Jeanne: Well, the fun's already getting started. Let me have a go at them. (Speaking in Enochian) PDI BARMA!

Coils of Jeanne's hair came down as a portal opened up, and a figure came out, it was Madama Styx, Decider of Ends, Jeanne's Contracted Demoness. Madama Styx proceeded to viciously attack all the jerks and she even scratched them with her nails, leaving scratch marks and more gold and jewels came out of them, then, Madama Styx was dispatched.

Nicole: That was Jeanne's Contracted Demoness, Madama Styx, Decider of Ends. But, unlike with Madama Butterfly who has a butterfly theme, Madama Styx has a moth theme, but she's just as deadly as Madama Butterfly.

Me: And we saw how deadly Madama Butterfly is when Bayonetta summoned her on the jerks.

Nico: We sure did.

Tricloid: Let's give them Poo Faces next!

Me: Oh I plan to.

I tripped Amy and she fell face first into a pile of bear poop!

SPLAT!

Amy: (SPITS) EW! WHO BROUGHT IN A BEAR IN HERE!?

N'Dugo: Bad girl falls in poop classical element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready! (Laughs Hysterically)

THAT ALWAYS CRACKS ME UP!

WE LAUGHED!

Yost X 23: What next?

Trapster: How about I shoot glue at them?

Nico: Go for it.

He shot glue at the jerks and it was awesome and sticky.

Nico: Nice.

Big Guy: Time to give these guys a dose of American Justice. CANDYGRAM!

He had his blasters and missiles fire and they blasted the jerks all over to kingdom come and really were pumped full of lead and smashed them all over the place. Then a massive eruption of gold, jewels and diamonds blasted out of them.

Nico: Take that!

Robin Food: Me and the Hungry Men will do this next one!

Me: Go for it.

They went and bashed and pulverized the jerks all over the place.

Robin Food: Todays special pulverized jerks with an extra side order of pain.

BAM SMASH WHAM!

They were really pulverized all over.

Lola: Nice!

Rusty fired his Nucleo Proton blasts and smashed the jerks all over the place with incredible force.

Me: YEAH!

2016 Morbucks: Who's next?

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) I am!

He formed a huge gold club and smashed down Billy McLean with it!

Qin: Take that!

Amy: (GROWLS) HEY BLUE HAIR!

Vambre: (British Accent) Me?

Amy: Who else? You have the stupidest accent ever and you have a lame personality!

Vambre: (GASP) OH NO YOU DID NOT MISSY!

OH SHE DID NOT JUST GO THERE!

Amy: YEAH AND YOU WEARING NO PANTS SHOWS THAT YOU HAVE NO BRAINS!

WE GASPED!

ME: UH OH!

Brimstone: Hit the deck!

We ducked and covered and then VAMBRE WENT COMPLETELY APESHIT ON THE JERKS!

SHE THRASHED AND PULVERIZED THEM LIKE A MASSIVE ARMY OF RABID DOGS AND REALLY MADE SURE THEY WERE PULVERIZED AND BRUTALLY SMASHED AND MANGLED UP!

The jerks were REALLY SMASHED UP!

She came back.

Me: Feel better Vambre?

Vambre: Indeed I do.

Me: Just for that one Amy, I'm going to blow you to pieces!

Scirocco Mole: Non fatal, of course.

Turtle: It's my turn!

But then a massive pile of jemms blasted out of Amy.

I caught it and gave it to the Warrior Siblings.

Me: WHEW! Whoa! Lincoln I didn't know your curse does different kinds of currencies. Including Jemms.

Lincoln: You never asked.

Me: Touché. Lets see here. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

LITTLE BLUE BOMB MAGISWORD!

I fired bombs and they hit Amy and exploded and blasted her down.

Turtle: Nico kick me and smash me into them.

Nico: You got it!

Nico kicked him and smashed him into the jerks and then a huge pile of jewels came out.

Yagura: Poliwag, show what you do to Amy!

Poliwag: You got it!

Poliwag slapped Amy all over the place with his tail all over with intense force and then blasted her with a HYPER BEAM BLAST and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was burned and badly hurt and she had a massive pile of gold bars explode out of her and Poliwag got them as an awesome tip.

Poliwag: The great thing about this job is that you get a great tip from keeping her in line.

Me: Awesome!

Lynn Sr.: Order up!

Nico: Oh take five guys. Time for grub.

We got our food and got to eating.

Me: (Eating an Ultimeatum) Mmm! Delicious!

Rishu: (sees Jack O Lantern get out a pumpkin bomb) Hold on. Jack O Lantern still has one more in mind.

Jack O Lantern: I can tell you this isn't explosive.

He got out a Pumpkin Pie.

Me: A Pumpkin Pie?

Jack O Lantern: You'll see.

He threw it and it hit Walter Peck and then a massive explosion of marshmallow cream blasted out and covered him and he shouted out horrible words at us yelling how much he hated us with incredible fury and our auras exploded out!

Nico: WHOA!

Moondancer: Geez! What an idiot!

Eye Five: So, Pinkie. How does it feel to be pregnant?

Pinkie Pie: It feels great!

Qin: We're so happy for you.

Me: (Eating fries) We all are.

Nico: Yep. (Drinking Root Beer) (BELCH) Excuse me. (Eating Inferno Wings)

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) I hope your baby is just as cheerful as you, mon.

Evil Star Man: With her own Party Cannon.

Little Cheese: Just like me and my siblings.

Pinkie Pie: Oh I have a feeling they will.

Qin: And lets hope they are great party planners too.

Nico: That will be awesome.

Camie: Yeah. It sure will be.

We were eating and have a really great meal.

Rhino: So, Erin. How did you meet Nico?

Erin Clewell: Me and Nico went to school together and I met him when we were in kindergarten.

Nico: Me and Erin did all kinds of art crafts together and I would even fly Erin all over in the sky to see the sunsets.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Qin: It was so awesome.

Spot: You should be very proud of Nico.

Weather Report: He really has come a long way.

Erin Clewell: I am really proud of him. And also I like being a Sneasel. It's my favorite Pokemon.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nuova Shenron: Though, no offense, but a Sneasel isn't really the biggest Pokemon out there.

Erin Clewell: None taken but it still packs a wallop.

Me: You should have seen what she did to Anger Rot earlier. She mutilated him with her claws and speed.

Nico: It's true.

Allie Wilde: That is so cool though. But it's awesome that you and Nico have known each other for a long time. Just like how me and J.D. have known each other in our school days.

Erin Clewell: That is awesome Allie.

Poliwag: Me and several of the mascots aren't big Pokemon and we still pack a wallop.

Femme Fatale: Of course you do.

Evil Flare Woman: We're just pointing out facts.

Nico: I know.

Me: I know too. They do say big things do come in small packages.

Xenia: That's a fact.

Izzy Moonbow: I agree there too.

Ravage: Same with me and several of the Mini-Cassettes.

Me: That's true and also you guys play awesome songs as well.

Ravage: Yep we sure do.

Me: It's a darn shame we don't use cassette players anymore.

Nico: I know. That was years ago. But it's still fun.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Firebrand: Time for the usual battles.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) And after that, the finale!

Me: Yep. After we eat.

We got to finishing our meal and we were full.

Me: Ahh.

We were stuffed!

Me: Good meal. (BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Nico: No worries. Call it in Maria.

Maria: You got it.

She did so and then Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch & Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Unicorn, Bane, Red X, U Foes, Evil Flame Man, Malodor, Yost Viper, Evil Search Man, Shakedown, Rambling Ghost, Capricorn Zodiarts, Buff Frog, Burnertron, and Bunnie and Clyde appeared.

Nico: Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch & Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Unicorn, Bane, Red X, U Foes, Evil Flame Man, Malodor, Yost Viper, Evil Search Man, Shakedown, Rambling Ghost, Capricorn Zodiarts, Buff Frog, Burnertron, and Bunnie and Clyde.

Heat Wave: (to Pinkie Pie) Good thing we're just having humiliations today.

Stinky Butt: Otherwise, you'd have to sit out.

Pinkie Pie: I know! That is good!

Melter: Good thing you're all set for tomorrow.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is!

Mr. Go: (to Nico) We heard you faced Number 7's fellow robots.

Nico: We sure did.

Po Kong: They'll make excellent additions.

Me: I thought it was a good idea.

?: That is cool

A figure came out and it was SHORTY from episode 21 & 22 of SPD!

---

Shorty was called upon by Morgana to team-up and take over Earth, him acting as the muscle in her scheme. They were soon joined by Shorty's brother, Devastation, and they summoned a firework display on Earth.

Shorty proved to be a powerful adversary, able to challenge the Shadow Ranger's skill and even could defeat the B-Squad Rangers alone.

Shorty later grew into a giant when he was attacked by the Canine Cannon. With the Delta Runners still under repair from an earlier attack, the Rangers joined up with Shadow to form the Delta Command Megazord.

However, Shorty was much too fast, jumping all over the place so they couldn't launch any kind of attack, and blasted the Megazords.

Luckily for the Rangers, the (then unidentified) Omega Ranger showed up in his Omegamax Cycle which was able to keep up, and he was finally destroyed by the Omegamax Megazord using its Omegamax Spinout.

---

Sam the Omega Ranger: Shorty!

Shorty: Been a while Omega Ranger!

Me: I remember you! You were sent by Morgana to take over Earth and you were her muscle in her scheme and Sam the Omega Ranger destroyed you and made you one of those rare instance kills.

Shorty: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Shorty: I didn't expect to be blown up last time!

Sam the Omega Ranger: Sorry! I didn't exactly have time to contain you that day.

Me: Oops.

Qin: That's okay though.

Me: Now we can make up for that.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Taranee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tammy Rosalinda, Lara Laramie, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave - Nico's Rescue and battling The Legion Ex Machina

---

Heat Wave was first.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Nico's rescue involved battling The Legion Ex Machina. That's where Number 7 came from, right?

Taranee: That's right. Number 7 was made by the same guy.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that's right.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It's amazing that Dr. Poindexter made all 7 of the Legion.

Sunburn: That was awesome though. Also it is cool that he made them.

Tammy Rosalinda: It sure is.

Lara Laramie: We all agree on that one.

Heat Wave: We sure do. Lets do it!

Taranee activated her Legend Items.

TARANEE'S FAIRY INFERNO! TARANEE'S INFERNO OF FURY!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Loki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Claire Terrance, Hawkgirl, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt - Meeting Another Arabiana Nights and Battling Another Xigbar

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico, Erza's team, Xigbar's team, and the others did good battling Another Arabiana Nights. And Another Xigbar too.

Loki: They sure did and it was literally a blast and J.D. got an awesome new blaster out of it.

Rainbow Dash: Boy he sure did and that was cool.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome.

Whirlwind: I agree there too.

Claire Terrance: It sure is an awesome blaster.

Hawkgirl: It sure is.

Stinky Butt: That is cool. Lets to it! (LOUD FART)

Loki activated his Legend Items.

LOKI'S FARTS OF GLORY! FARTS OF POWER!

They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and farts and smashed him down.

## Aquaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Melissa Edinborough, Squidward, Squilliam, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Lincoln's Rescue

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved him fighting another former friend. How'd it go?

Aquaman: It was great and they took down the exiled member of the Elemental Dancers. Her name si Zayla Aslton and she wants revenge. The story is she was once The Darkness Elemental Dancer for The Elemental Dancers, but she wound up getting consumed by fame and glory, and it turned her into a monster just like Anna's former sister, Tanya Anyanova, and she tried to kill Lincoln and the other Elemental Dancers, but she was caught by the other Guardian Angels, and she was kicked out of the Elemental Dancers, and Alecto Shadowcall put a curse on her and she warned her: if she ever catches Zayla here again for revenge, the curse will have her sealed inside a crystal prison for eternity. But now, Zayla Alston is back after years in exile, and even worse, the curse Alecto Shadowcall put on her years ago has been broken, and Zayla Alston also gained dark powers, thanks to a deal she made with Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, and even worse, Beatrix Redmoon was the one who broke Alecto's curse that she put on Zayla Alston, now, we're going to take her down and Lincoln's going to remove her powers and send her straight to jail, and Alecto's going to give a really nasty warning to Beatrix Redmoon before we head back.

Melter: Oh man! That is intense!

Rarity: Oh it certainly was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: I'll say.

Melissa Edinborough: I thought it was awesome and fun battling Zayla.

Squidward: Same with me.

Squilliam: Indeed.

Melter: That was cool. Lets do it!

Aquaman used his Legend Items.

AQUAMAN'S ATLANTIS CRUSADE! DEFENDERS OF ATLANTIS!

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Raven, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - Meeting Gene-slammers for Cherubble, Strombonin, Yawstrich, and G'joob

---

Mr. Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch: (to Tyler) We heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Cherubble, Strombonin, Yawstrich, and G'joob. What are their names?

Tyler: Their names are Haruka Kuramitsu, Suiren Makibi, Yangchen Fēiniǎo, and Kiyoshi Shíhuān and they are really awesome.

Fluttershy: They sure are and they are really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are and it's awesome having them with us. Their story is cool too.

---

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Haruka, what memories do you and the other Elemental Dancers have with Lincoln?

Haruka Kuramitsu: (Japanese Accent) Oh, I still remembered this one time, Lincoln, me, Yangchen, Suiren, and Kiyoshi were doing some practice in the dance studio for a little show for a performance at school, and the other Guardian Angels were there as well. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and there was no mistaking that burp from anywhere. Then, the doors burst open, and we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan standing there with knives, and their eyes were red with hatred and insanity, and we knew they were on the rampage again. So, we had to use our dancing skills to beat Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we combined that with our elemental powers, and we burned, pounded, drenched, electrocuted, and blew Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan out the doors and right into Luna's path, where she tied those five up, threw them into Vanzilla, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud drove back to The Loud House to deliver their punishment.

Nico: Jeez, so those five were on the rampage again and tried to kill you all to ruin your performance.

Lincoln: Yeah, they were nothing but gluttons for punishment. Oh, and we updated our code words as well. Ever since another Evil Lynn was Another-ified into Another Dumbbelltron yesterday, we were concerned if Swartz Another-ified evil versions of Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan as well, and they also want to kill me as well.

Lincoln gave us the updated code words, in the case of encountering evil versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who've been Another-ified by Swartz.

Evil Lori - Code: Control Freak Black

Evil Lynn - Code: Dutch Oven Black

Evil Lola - Code: Blackmail Pageant Black

Evil Lisa - Code: Heartless Science Black

Evil Luan - Code: Deranged Prankster Black

Nico: Nice updates to the codes, and you're right, if Swartz Another-ified evil versions of Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, we're in for one nasty fight with them.

Lincoln: But, my Guardian Angels who hated Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan will be ready for them, and so will I, 'cause I've got years of payback to unleash on them!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mr. Go: OH MAN! Lincoln is gonna have TONS of pain and suffering to unleash on them.

Mr. Touch: No kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh he sure is ja.

Stealth Elf: It will be good for him too.

Yamiko Shinnosuke: It sure will.

Raven: That's for sure.

Mr. Touch: You got that right. Lets do it!

Tyler used his Legend Items.

TYLER'S SPACE FLIGHT! STELLAR FURY FLIGHT OF THE STARS!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Nora Valkyrie, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mya Edmundton, Osmosis Jones, Drix, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Yan Lin's first mission

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Today was Yan Lin's first mission. Hard to believe J.D. helped Jim out before.

Nora: That was so awesome and cool.

Applejack: It sure is amazing.

Apple Bloom: We all were amazed.

Flashwing: I agree there! I thought it was awesome and cool.

Mya Edmundton: It sure would be awesome.

Osmosis Jones: Yeah it sure would be.

Drix: Yep.

Po Kong: Boy that's cool. Lets do it!

Nora activated her legend items.

NORA'S PANCAKE LOVE! NORA'S GRIMM SMASHING JOURNEY!

They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Chazz Princeton, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Amethyst Viola, Jesse Anderson, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - Pinkie Pie's Big News

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) Pinkie Pie's pregnant?! I guess she reacted like she did when Cadance and Shining Armor had a baby of their own.

Chazz: She sure did and she turned into a pinball and bounced off the walls like a bullet fired from a gun. Pinball bumper noises were heard and she was really excited.

Pinkie Pie: You bet I am! I can't wait!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We are really excited.

Featherweight: Yeah we are!

Sprocket: It sure is gonna be awesome!

Amethyst Viola: I agree there too!

Jesse Anderson: It was really awesome too.

Titanium Toenail: I agree there. This will be awesome. Lets do it!

Chazz used his Legend Items.

CHAZZ'S CHTHONIAN WRATH! CHAZZ IT UP!

They fired waves of fire, metal, gears and energy and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Sheila Castille, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Krystal Flemmington, Shino Aburame, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Nothing like awesome and funny humiliations and a good meal

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) Nothing like awesome and funny humiliations and a good meal. Wouldn't you say?

Sheila: I agree there totally.

Twilight Sparkle: Laughter is the best medicine after all and it's amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Yep and it's always fun to get a great laugh in.

Spyro: You got that right.

Krystal Flemmington: It sure is awesome and fun.

Shino Aburame: I agree there. Even though I don't laugh that much.

Unicorn: That's okay. Lets do it!

Sheila used her legend items.

SHEILA'S CRUSADE OF JUSTICE! SHEILA'S SPIDERS OF JUSTICE!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Laney Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Laura Wynn, Crysta, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Killjoy Huggins, Madame Margaret and Walter Peck now part of the Humiliation Roster

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) (Spanish Accent) Killjoy Huggins, Madame Margaret and Walter Peck are now part of the Humiliation Roster. Though Peck was added first.

Laney: He was. But it's awesome that the kids and all of us are getting some payback in on these clods.

Starlight Glimmer: Beating these guys up is very therapeutic for all of us and it's so awesome and funny.

Hex: It sure is.

Cozy Glow: We always get a great laugh out of all of them.

Laura Wynn: You got that right guys.

Crysta: It's fun.

Bane: Indeed it is. Lets do it amigos.

Laney used her legend items!

LANEY'S SHE-HULK POWER! LANEY'S PLANTS OF FURY!

They fired waves of flowers, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Hunter, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Yulia Zemerouski, Naruto, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X - Hope the Jerks get what's coming to them in a funny and comedic way

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) I hope the Jerks get what's coming to them in a funny and comedic way. You guys probably have a finishing act planned after the usual battles.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja. Und we always have a great time with this too.

Princess Celestia: It's always so fun dishing out some good justice and pranks on jerks.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: It's so fun and cool.

Amber Morning: It's always fun and cool and great.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Yulia Zemerouski: Yeah that is for sure.

Naruto: Yep. You got that right.

Red X: That is for sure guys. Lets do it!

Hunter used his legend items.

HUNTER'S ADVENTURES OF LIGHT! HUNTER'S GERMAN MIGHT!

They fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

# Syd Chang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ophelia Bluestein, Choji, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - The Jerks are a massive menace to the people of Earth

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) The Jerks are a massive menace to the people of Earth.

Vapor: Good thing they can't harm anyone anymore.

Syd Chang: Boy ain't that the truth.

Princess Luna: But these guys are always up for a fun challenge and more.

Moondust: As long as we kick their butts to the curb.

Snowdrop: Yep. It's fun.

Gari: It sure is awesome and cool.

Blackout: You got that right.

Ophelia Bluestein: And have a good meal too.

Choji: That's for sure.

X-Ray: I agree there too.

Ironoclad: You got that right.

Vector: Yep. Lets do it!

Syd used her Legend Items.

SYD'S ELEMENTAL GARDEN! SYD'S ANIMALS OF POWER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and darkness and smashed them down.

Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Flame Man

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: Boy lots of funny jokes huh?

Hiita: You got that right and no one loves an awesome laugh better than us.

Hiita fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Stinkbomb VS Malodor

Malodor was next.

Stinkbomb: It was awesome having you help out on a rescue.

Malodor: It sure was awesome.

Stinkbomb: Glad you had fun. Stinkbomb, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed.

Stinkbomb fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Snow White VS Yost Viper

Yost Viper was next.

Yost Viper: This is gonna be fun.

Snow White: Oh it always is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Yost Viper.

## Sari VS Evil Search Man

Evil Search Man was next.

Evil Search Man: Love good pranks.

Sari: I do too. It's so awesome and fun.

Sari fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Ultear VS Shakedown

Shakedown was next.

Shakedown: You ready for this?

Ultear: Always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Gusty the Great VS Rambling Ghost

Rambling Ghost was next.

Gusty the Great: I'm always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Meilin VS Capricorn Zodiarts

---

Capricorn Zodiarts were next.

Capricorn Zodiarts: This will be fun.

Meilin: You got that right.

Meilin fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kara VS Buff Frog

---

Buff Frog was next.

Buff Frog: This will be fun.

Kara: You bet it will!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Bender VS Burnertron,

---

Burnertron was next.

Burnertron: I'm gonna melt you good.

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass.

Bender fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Virgo VS Bunnie and Clyde

Bunnie and Clyde were next.

Bunnie: This is gonna be fun.

Virgo: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the two down.

## SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Shorty

Shorty was next.

Me: Hard to imagine that you are one of the rare monsters where they would kill you instead of containing you.

Shorty: I know. Just like you guys where you only rarely kill kids.

Me: Just like our code. But that was a rare instance.

Varie: Yeah no kidding there.

Eli: That was a big hard choice huh?

Shorty: It sure was. Lets dance. Sorry I don't have any weapons for you though.

Me: No worries. Vypra must be saving them for something big.

SPD RANGERS: Ready! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too.

Me: Now it's my turn to do this. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a flash of white light appeared and a timer started. 15 seconds later the red X Lit.

Me: GUILTY!

SPD Rangers: CANINE CANNON!

They summoned the Canine Cannon!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then the rangers fired waves of energy and the blasts hit him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! Instead of being destroyed this time he was now in a card!

I went over to it and picked it up.

SPD Rangers: Shutdown!

Me: Shorty you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We went to face the jerks again.

Troy: Now for the grand finale.

Tsukasa: One you'll never forget!

Me: HOLD ON TO YOUR SIDES EVERYONE!

Numbuh 2: HANG ON TO YOUR UNDERWEAR!

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Battle Fever J rangers and Tsukasa turned into Battle Japan and Daiki summoned clones of the Battle Fever J team too!

We fired waves of pranks and jokes and smashed and pulverized them.

Big Guy & Rusty used the Earth, Animatron, Darkness and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Big Guy and Rusty's weapons, Brittney's powers and Chase's weapons 100-fold and Undermine got a blade that popped out of his sail on his back.

Big Guy & Rusty and Undermine: NEUTRONIC BLADE DANCE

Brittney Knudson and Chase: DARKNESS SCAN BLAST!

FIRE OF IDIOTS and Firebrand: FIRE IDIOT BLAST!

MANLY FLOWER STRENGTH and Man Boy: MANLY FLOWER FURY BLAST!

WOMEN POWER and Femme Fatale: GIRL POWER FORCE!

TRAPS AND RACCOONS and Trapster: RACCOONS OF DIRT BLAST!

PORTALS OF THE HULK and Spot: HULK BLAST STORM!

MOONLIGHT KAIJU FORCE and Saix: MOONLIGHT FURY BLAST!

JAMAICAN FURY FORCE and Kangor: JAMAICAN BANANA BOMB STORM!

COLD HARD GREED FORCE and 2016 Morbucks: COLD HARD GREEN FURY FORCE!

HALLOWEEN ARROWS FORCE and Jack O Lantern: HALLOWEEN ARROW BUTTKICKING!

TURTLES OF MAYHEM and Turtle: TURTLES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

RUSSIAN FURY and Comrade Red: RUSSIAN FURY SHOT!

COUNTRY FARTS AND SPATULARS and Country Boy: COUNTRY FARTS STORM!

FIRE OF SOUND and Evil Flare Woman: FIRE OF SOUND INFERNO!

23 MUTANTS OF BUTTKICKING and Yost X 23: 23 MUTANTS OF BUTTKICKING!

STARS OF FURY and Evil Star Man: STARS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

WEATHER OF MAYHEM and Weather Report: WEATHER OF MAYHEM BLAST!

VILGAXIAN RIGHT HAND and Psyphon: VILGAXIAN FURY BLAST!

SCOTTISH GOLD FORCE and Glomgold: SCOTLAND FURY BLAST!

EARTH OF HARDROCK and Rishu: EARTH OF HARDROCK BLAST!

MAYHEM OF THE THIEF MOLE and Scirocco Mole: MAYHEM OF THE THIEF MOLE BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER OF FUNNY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Luan, Izzy Moonbow, Lane Loud, Jokey Smurf and Eli: JOKES GALORE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Tenchi: Hope you jerks know how to handle rock and roll cause you're about to be quite flat! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BOULDER ROLL!

He pushed a giant boulder which rolled over the jerks and made flat as pancakes!

FLAT CITY!

Mihoshi Kuramitsu: Hope you jerks like being blue both figurative and very literally. HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: SMURFY MADNESS!

She fired a giant blue laser which colored the jerks into different shades of blue.

We laughed at them!

Luan: That's one way to feel Blue! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Kiyone Makibi: Even the sea creatures hate you jerks! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: OCEAN OF PAIN!

She threw clams at the jerks which bit them and sent them flying into a pool of sea urchins and crabs!

They were poked and bit all over!

Ayeka Masaki Jurai: (BRITISH ACCENT) You jerks had this coming for a long time! Now say you're sorry! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SLAPPING PAIN!

She slapped the jerks like Goku did to Frieza.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

King Kai: OH YEAH! OKAY GIVE IT TO THEM AYEKA! OH YEAH MAKE THEM REALLY FEEL IT! YES YES YES!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Ayeka Masaki Jurai: Are you sorry yet?

Bradley Uppercrust III: I think we peed a little.

Ryoko Hakubi: Oh i'm going to enjoy this. HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: WAX RIP OFF!

She placed hot wax on the jerks and ripped it off of them.

RRRRRRIIIIIIIIIIPPPPP!

They screamed in pain!

Sasami Masaki Jurai: Hope you like playing dress up! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DRESS UP MANIA!

She dressed the jerks in ugly outfits and finished by dressing them in cute humiliating outfits.

Icky Vicky: AAAAAHHHH! THE CUTENESS! IT BURNS!

Washu Hakubi: Time for little demolition derby! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DEMOLITION MAYHEM!

She put the jerks in various high-tech cars that were remote controlled and the jerks were wrecked all over.

KRASMASH!

Nico: NICE!

Lincoln: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: POO FACE!

He tripped the jerks which fell onto a massive pile of elephant poop.

Killjoy Huggins: OKAY WHO LEFT ELEPHANT POOP AROUND HERE?! who left elephant poop around here?!

N'Dugo: Bad guys fall in poop classical element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready! (Laughs Hysterically)

THAT ALWAYS CRACKS ME UP!

Launch: Have a nice trip. See you next fall! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: HOLE HURT!

She tripped the jerks into a 50 foot hole then the jerks landed on their front sides.

CRASH!

Erasa: Hope you like staples cause they're coming your way! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: STAPLE GUN MAYHEM!

She fired staples right in the butts of the jerks first!

Jerks: YYYEEEEEOOOOOOWWWW!

Then she fired staples at their groins and lastly their noses but before firing them into their knees.

Killjoy Huggins: Is this what the guards in Skyrim had to deal with?!

Millenia: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults Killjoy Huggins.

Millenia: Yo mama so ugly she makes Raremon look hot.

We laughed at that one!

Millenia: Yo mama so hot when she goes fishing she caught smoked salmon.

Me: Ooh hubba hubba!

Nico: Noice!

Millenia: Yo mama so smelly she makes Donkey smell like lavender.

We laughed at that one!

Donkey: (LAUGHS) That is too darn true!

Millenia: Yo mama so stupid she got fired from the M&Ms factory for throwing out the Ws.

We laughed at that one!

Millenia: Yo mama so fat when she stepped on a metal bridge she broke it!

We laughed!

Millenia: Yo mama so hairy Bigfoot took her pictures of her.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Cryptozoologists would have a field day on that one!

She insults Pablo and Anderson.

Millenia: Yo mama so stupid she played got your nose with Orochimaru.

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Anko: (LAUGHS) That is funny! Orochimaru doesn't have a nose!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Millenia: Yo mama so poor she waves around a popsicle and calls it air conditioning.

We laughed!

Me: What a maroon!

Millenia: Yo mama so ugly the Goldfish Crackers don't smile back.

We laughed!

Millenia: Yo mama so hairy she resembles a Wookie.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Chewie would have a great mate!

Millenia: Yo mama so fat that she's a map on Fortnite.

We laughed at that one!

She insults Flip

Millenia: Yo mama so ugly her reflection said I Quit.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Laney: Fitting for her!

Millenia: Yo mama so stupid when she a drive-thru sign she literally drove into a restaurant.

We laughed! WHAT AN IDIOT!

Millenia: Yo mama so short Ant-Man thought she was Wasp.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Ant Man: (LAUGHS) That is silly!

Millenia: Yo mama so smelly she stunk up a 5 star restaurant.

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Rarity: That would be silly!

She insults the rest of the jerks

Millenia: Yo mama so poor when a cigarette was put out she said "Hey who turned off the heat?"

We laughed!

Millenia: Yo mama so fat her ass is a black hole.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Millenia: Yo mama so hot her blood type is lava.

Volcana: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Millenia: Yo mama so stupid she thought KFC was UFC for chickens.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is stupid!

Millenia: Yo mama so smart Einstein was jealous.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Elena (Grandia 2): HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: INSULTS SHAME!

She insults Killjoy Huggins

Elena (Grandia 2): You are a such a complete and total asshole that you make even Principal Prickly look nicer than you. Hell you'd make even Mr. Krupp look nicer and he was a principal as well. In short you are a complete and total asshole and deserves every minute of humiliation, you cold hearted fun hating sack of shit!

WHOA THAT WAS CRUEL!

Principal Prickly: (LAUGHS) That is true!

Mr. Krupp: (LAUGHS) YEAH! I was a jerk but at least I had some heart.

She insults Flip

Elena (Grandia 2): You are the ugliest hairy bastard ever to roam the Earth. And you're now officially one of the worst jerks ever lived! You'd make even Mandark look nicer. Hell you'd make Lord Drakkon look a lot nicer! I'd rather work with Scrooge McDuck than you! So suck on your own nuts you loser.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH YOU TELL THAT MUTANT!

Nico: YEAH!

She insults Trina Fiffins

Elena (Grandia 2): I don't know what's worse, your mismanagement or how you treated your brother. Actually it's both! That's obvious. You are such an angry bitch that you'd make even Donald Duck's rage look tame. I bet Candace would treat people a lot better and she has Phineas and Ferb as her brothers. Learn to control your anger you angry flat chested pink haired bitch from hell.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah you tell her!

Courtney: (LAUGHS) Yeah well said!

She insults Icky Vicky.

Elena (Grandia 2): Like Trina you're also flat chested. Hell you are such an angry bitch that you make even the angriest people look nicer. Hell I bet Marinette would do a better job babysitting than you. I bet even Kole and Launch would look hotter than you. Hope you like being humiliated for the rest of your life you bitch.

WE LAUGHED!

Timmy Turner: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

She insults the rest of the jerks.

Elena (Grandia 2): You are fucking pieces of shit that deserve nothing short of a lifetime of humiliations. You are the ugliest bastards! You'd make even Rita Replusa's monsters look attractive! Hell the ugliest monster from Dino Fury would look hotter in comparison. You'd make some of the villains look a lot nicer! Enjoy humiliations for the rest of your lives you ugly cold hearted assholes!

The jerks cried like babies!

Elena: Aw I made the wittle babies cwy. Do the babies want their bottles?

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lana (Pokemon): HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SLIME SLIP!

She fired slime on the floor and then the jerks slide straight into a cabinet full of paint cans which fell on them.

Jerks: Uh oh!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint as it fell on them!

2B: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SHOCK!

She shocked the jerks to the point of their skeletons showing.

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP

OUCH!

Sabrina (Pokemon): HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE CRUSH!

She dropped 100 concrete bag on the jerks.

Jerks: UH OH!

SMASH!

They were covered in concrete dust!

Marv: I'm gonna murder those monsters! (SNEEZES)

Tinker Bell: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: GLASS FEET PAIN!

Pain she dropped the jerks and there were glass ornaments on the floor and when the jerks landed on their feet they stepped on the ornaments.

CRUNCH!

SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Marv: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) GAH! I'M GONNA KILL YOU GUYS!

Trina: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Fasha: Hope you know a song! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved lobsters into the pants of Killjoy Huggins, Wet Bandits, NO MA'AM, Pablo and Anderson, Lewis Travolta, Flip and even Billy McLean which then the lobsters chomped on their balls which made them scream like opera singers!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AND ROLLED ON THE FLOOR!

Rukia Kuchiki: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: ACNE MADNESS!

She made acne appear all over the jerks.

Lila Rossi: AAAAAAAHHHH! I'm hideous!

Rukia: Hi Hideous nice to meet you I'm Rukia.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: TAKE THAT YOU BITCH!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): HUMILIATION FLOWER STYLE: FLOWER HAIR!

She replaced the hair of the jerks with hair made of flowers!

We laughed!

Silvermist: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BEE ATTRACTION!

She summoned bees to pollinate on hair made of flowers that was on the jerks.

Jerks: AAAAAAAHHHH! BEES!

WE LAUGHED!

Caulifla: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BOWL A RAMA!

She threw a huge bowling ball at the jerks!

CRASH!

Caulifla: STEEEERIKE!

Kale: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: FACE MISHAPS!

She tinkered with the jerks' faces until they were ugly beyond belief.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Mr. Potato Head: Hey Hamm look! I'm Picasso.

His face was rearranged.

Hamm: I don't get it.

Juri Han: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: PAIN WEDGIE!

She wedgied the jerks all the way to the Empire State Building.

We laughed at that one!

Pantha: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: HUMAN BRAID BREAD PAIN!

She turned the jerks into a giant human braid bread!

OUCH!

Twintelle: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: TOOL CHEST MAYHEM!

She pushed a giant tool chest down the stairs.

Jerks: What's that sound?

A tool chest hit them

CRUSH!

And crushed the jerks and their noses.

Jerks: That was the sound of a tool chest falling down the stairs.

CRUNCH! OUCH!

Stella Zhau: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: BURNING DOORKNOBS!

She placed the hands of the jerks onto red hot doorknobs which burned the jerks.

THEY SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Mai Shiranui: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: HAIR BURN!

She set the jerks' heads on fire then the jerks jumped into a pool of what looked like water but it turned out to be methane which explodes!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THEY WERE BURNED BAD!

Tina Armstrong: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SPANKING PAIN!

She spanked the jerks!

---

Dee Dee: THE JERKS ARE GETTING A SPANKING!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Colette Brunel: HUMILIATION LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT OF NAKEDNESS!

She shined a light that made the jerks naked which left the female jerks screaming.

WE LAUGHED!

Chun-Li: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: RAPID KICK FACE SMASHING!

She rapidly kicked the faces of the jerks and broke their teeth in the process!

SMASH! OUCH!

Ronnie Anne: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: SLOPPY JOES IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved sloppy joes into the jerks' pants!

SPLAT! SQUISH!

WE LAUGHED!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Better them than me!

Tenchi, Lincoln and their harems: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: COMEDIC MAYHEM!

They threw the jerks into a vat of hot nacho cheese then they covered the jerks in mustard and then they shoved the jerks into a chimney that was filled with methane they then lit up a match which sent the jerks rocketing up into the stratosphere and falling all the way into a frozen lake. And then they covered the jerks with cherry pie filling and lastly they finished by taking turns slapping, head bonking and poking the eyes of the jerks!

They were broken, battered and smashed and pulverized all over the place and then a massive eruption of jewels and gold coins and gold bars and diamonds exploded out and it was awesome!

Lincoln: Now, that's what I call one awesome humiliation session.

Nico: You said it, Lincoln, those jerks had it coming. Awesome job, gang, those were some awesome humiliations, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Rafael Macias of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Rafael Macias.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Rafael Macias, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Rafael Macias: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Zoe Kokkator's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Kokkator-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Rafael Macias, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Rafael Macias. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Zoe Kokkator was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Kokkator flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Zoe Kokkator emerged, but she was changed forever.

Zoe Kokkator grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Kokkator emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Ganashia with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Zoe Kokkator has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Kokkator surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Kokkator is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Zoe Kokkator felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Zoe Kokkator has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zoe Kokkator's massive The Fabled Kokkator-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Kokkator's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Kokkator etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Kokkator's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Kokkator that said, "Zoe Kokkator, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Rafael Macias of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

シエラ・ガナシア、伝説のガナシアのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス・ガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ騎士団のペドロ マリンの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Zoe Kokkator has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED KOKKATOR-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED KOKKATOR ANGEL

OF DIVINE DARK FABLED KOKKATOR IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED KOKKATOR IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Zoe Kokkator's Super Angel-The Fabled Kokkator-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Rafael Macias saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Zoe Kokkator fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Rafael Macias, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Zoe's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Rafael Macias back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Zoe, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Zoe Kokkator: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Kokkator and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Kokkator Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Rafael Macias once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Zoe.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Zoe Kokkator.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're

done running, Rafael Macias, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Zoe Kokkator and Lincoln went after Rafael Macias, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Rafael Macias and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Zoe Kokkator sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Rafael Macias, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Zoe Kokkator, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Kokkator's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Kokkator surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Zoe Kokkator aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Rafael Macias.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Rafael Macias!

Zoe Kokkator and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Rafael Macias and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Rafael Macias and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Rafael Macias and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Zoe Kokkator and Lincoln gave Rafael Macias The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Zoe Kokkator and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Zoe Kokkator's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Rafael Macias for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Zoe.

Suddenly, Zoe Kokkator wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Zoe Kokkator's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Kokkator flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Zoe Kokkator absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Kokkator vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Rafael Macias' death, now there are only six members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Zoe Kokkator: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Raúl Lozano, which means it'll be Itzel Kudabbi's turn.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for White Night Queen, a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, and Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms.

Nicholette Torrington: Ooh, now that's an awesome idea, and there's one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters, The Fearless Club, Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews.

Lincoln: The very club that was formed because they were made victims of Orson's despicable cruelty and their old school's unfair system, thanks to the principal accepting Orson's bribes and because of the fact that Orson's family are the financial supporters of the school, until their strong friendship had ended the school's unfair system and Orson's despicable cruelty, and it ended with their former high school's principal getting fired and stripped of his license and Orson getting expelled.

Me: So, we'll be running into them tomorrow, but this also means that Beatrix Redmoon is bound to escape from The Realm of Darkness.

Lincoln: And Bayonetta and I will bring an end to her for good tomorrow.

Titanium Toenail: Another humiliation session done.

Unicorn: I never get tired of these.

Bane: Me neither.

Me: Same here.

Red X: Now, let's finish the rest of the food.

Ironclad: Count me in! I'm starving!

X Ray: (sighs) Of course you are.

Me: Now now we still have plenty.

Nico: But great job today guys. This was funny.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was! (To the Viewers) Hope you all get a great laugh out of this one!

Me: We all did.

We laughed!

Nico: Yep.

We got done with our meal and paid for it and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was an awesome and funny one!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Oculous, Allomere, Hexuba, Red Claw, Flarerizamon and Boneswitch and Tommy Himi, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen and Dr. Erica Slate are all heading to Sugar Cube Corner for Pinkie Pie's Baby Shower for Pinkie Pie and we're going to have all kinds of sweet treats and food and more. Also we're going to battle Another King of Arthur and Another Oculous. And like on TV we're going to battle the Foot Soldiers of the Mystic Force Rangers as well as battle him. And we're going meet a gene-slammer for Plioswine and she is a huge and big time eater named Connie Richmond and she is a huge competitive eater and knows how to eat the hottest foods ever and even those that are massively spicy.

The next match-up in this saga is Itzel Kudabbi - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi and Lincoln VS Raúl Lozano

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Cloud Tower in Alfea, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, who's finally escaped from The Realm of Darkness to get her revenge on Alecto Shadowcall for banishing her and Lincoln and The Ghosthunters Club for ruining her revenge on Alecto years ago. But, we're not going to let that witch get away with it, and Bayonetta's going to get a brand-new weapon that Lincoln asked the demon-smith, Rodin, to forge, and she's also going to transform and she and Lincoln are going to show that witch what happens when she messes with true masters of The Dark Arts. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for White Night Queen and Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, and a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, they are The Fearless Club, an awesome club that formed in response to the cruel despicable actions of Orson Matthews and Kalamazoo High School's unfair school system thanks to their old principal, but in the end, their ex-principal was fired and stripped of his license and Orson was expelled and dealt with two different times, and their club had expanded even more, and it would also include members who'd been terrorized by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their dark sides come out. Their names are

Crystal Solace, Gene-Slammer of White Night Queen, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate of Lori in Royal Woods High School, she's one of the three members and founders of The Fearless Club. She was one of Orson's victims, and he's blackmailed her into doing whatever he said, and the final straw came when that prick when he insulted and belittled her mom. Eventually, she got back at Orson with some help from his sister, Dulcie, who had activated the sprinkler system which sprayed Orson and his Elite Club friends when they were at his house, and Dulcie, Crystal, and her mom got out of there, leaving Orson frustrated and extremely pissed off that he was made a fool of by Crystal and Dulcie. She was also born with immensely strong and powerful ice powers and ice magic, and her power is even more powerful than that of her cousin, Icy, Leader and Ice Witch of The Trix. Eventually, The Fearless Club expanded even more, and it would also include members who'd been terrorized by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their dark sides come out, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, but she absolutely hates Orson Matthews for everything he's ever done to her, Dulcie, and Sophie.

Dulcie Matthews, Gene-Slammer of Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate of Lori in Royal Woods High School, she's an incredible dancer and one of the three members and founders of The Fearless Club. She unfortunately is the sister of Orson Matthews, who she nicknames "The Demon Lord", and she was also another one of Orson's victims, plus, her parents began to praise him more and neglect her, which led to her becoming a rebel. But, the last straw came when he and his minions beat up her dance partner, William, who eventually had a cast on his right arm, and she swore to take him down. Eventually, she and her dance partner won the competition and beat Orson and his dance partner, but when she got back home, she scolded her parents for what they've done, and even though they apologized, because the wound was too big, she couldn't forgive them for the time being. But, some good came out of it, after being investigated for assaulting her dance partner, Orson was stripped of the right to compete in any international dance competition for two years. She was also born with immensely strong and powerful storm and weather powers and storm magic, and her power is even more powerful than that of her cousin, Stormy, Member and Weather Witch of The Trix. Eventually, The Fearless Club expanded even more, and it would also include members who'd been terrorized by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their dark sides come out, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, but she absolutely hates her brother, Orson Matthews for everything he's ever done to her, Crystal, and Sophie.

And Sophie Andrews, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate of Lori in Royal Woods High School, she's an incredibly smart student and one of the three members and founders of The Fearless Club. But, her school work was always stolen by Orson Matthews and he copied it and passed it off as his own, and even worse, she, Crystal, and Dulcie had been made the victims of Orson's despicable pranks and the unfair system they had to endure at their old school, Kalamazoo High School, and Sophie, Crystal and Dulcie found out their old high school's ex-principal wasn't just involved in turning a blind eye to Orson's constant troublemaking and bullying because of his bribes, but he also helped Orson stay on top of his classes in school, and on top of that, Orson's family was also the school's biggest sponsor, on top of Orson stealing Sophie's work and copying it. In the end, their bonds of friendship triumphed, and The Education Ministry stepped in and their ex-principal was fired for what he did and he was stripped of his license, and as for Orson, he was immediately expelled from school for his misdeeds. She was also born with immensely strong and powerful darkness powers, illusions, hypnotism, and dark magic, and her power is even more powerful than that of her cousin, Darcy, Member and Dark Witch of The Trix. Eventually, The Fearless Club expanded even more, and it would also include members who'd been terrorized by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their dark sides come out, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, but she absolutely hates Orson Matthews for everything he's ever done to her, Crystal, and Dulcie.

Get ready guys because this is my 2,000th Chapter! We're going to do this one with a Luigi's Mansion Twist. We're going to do the Loud House episode Haunted House Calls and we're going to solve help people with spirit problems and we're going to a haunted mansion on the edge of town and we're going to stop King Boo and send him to The M.O.E. HQ. But he has a lot of scary tricks for us.

See you next time.

# 2000TH ADVENTURE! GHOST MANSION

HOORAY! MY 2,000TH CHAPTER! THIS IS A MASSIVE MILESTONE FOR ME AND ALL MY TEAM!

This chapter is going to be a mixture of the Loud House episode Haunted House Call and Luigi's Mansion

---

At Sugar Cube Corner for Pinkie Pie's baby shower was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Oculous, Allomere, Hexuba, Red Claw, Flarerizamon and Boneswitch and Tommy Himi, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen and Dr. Erica Slate and we were there to have fun as well as congratulate her on her new kids coming. We went to the doctor earlier and found out that Pinkie Pie was expecting 10 girls! WHOA! It was gonna be an awesome family for her. Pickle & Barley Barrel were watching over her to keep her safe till they come. I was dressed in my special occasion clothes. Pinkie was really big with a huge belly now.

Twilight Sparkle: Pinkie this is so amazing for you.

Me: We're so happy for you Pinkie.

Nico: Yeah you are going to be an awesome mother to 10 girls!

Eli: That has to be the most ever!

Pinkie Pie: Thanks guys! This is gonna be an amazing time for me.

Rarity: Oh it sure will be darling. And we can't wait to see the new girls.

Applejack: This is gonna be a great family time for y'all.

Nico: I agree there girls.

Tommy Himi: Boy same with me. I think it's going to be so cool for you.

Pickle Barrel: Yeah we can all agree on that one.

Barley Barrel: We sure can.

Nico: Tommy, I want to thank you, Oculous, and your teams for coming.

Tommy Himi: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping

out.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) It sure will be. This will be so fun.

Nico: Luna, how are things for you back in Hogwarts?

Luna Lovegood: They are doing really good thank you.

Qin: That's good Luna.

Lola: Now that Voldemort and his followers are all gone, all the wizards can rest easy.

Nico: They sure can.

Me: Thank goodness for that one.

Nico: Are things in Ravenclaw the same as ever?

Luna Lovegood: They sure are. But we let everyone in to have friendly talks whenever needed.

Nico: Cool cool.

Xenia: That's awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yesterday's humiliations were just as funny as ever.

Pinkie Pie: They sure were! They were funny.

Nico: We saw how Poliwag teaches Amy a lesson.

Me: Yep. That was so awesome and funny.

Lola: You got that right!

Nico: Yep. And correction from earlier. I meant Plioswine and Corsola.

Me: Oh right. Getting a little ahead of ourselves. No worries.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But that was still funny.

Nico: And with the new additions to the Humiliation Fodder.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Qin: That was awesome and funny.

Lola: Yeah. Margie, Peck and all the jerks deserved it.

Xenia: You got that right.

Camie: They had it coming.

Cassidy: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: I liked how they got a face full of poo.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That always cracks me up every time!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah it does!

Nico: That is always funny!

Eli: Yeah it is!

Qin: And it's always funny seeing the jerks cry like babies.

Nico: And it wasn't too stressful for Pinkie Pie.

Pinkie Pie: No it wasn't.

Qin: But it was funny still.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Xenia: We had a lot of fun though.

Mrs. Cake: Want some donuts?

Me: Don't mind if I do Mrs. Cake.

We got some donuts and they were delicious.

Oculous: You just need to hang in there for a few more hours.

Pinkie Pie: I will.

Xenia: Good.

Nico: But we're really excited for Pinkie.

Pound Cake: We all are. Pinkie Pie is gonna be a great mother.

Pumpkin Cake: And Little Cheese is gonna have awesome siblings.

Nico: She sure is guys.

Camie: Yeah it will be fun.

Nico: Of course, there's also the labor pains.

We gulped.

Lincoln: To Pinkie, those pains will be like a tickle.

We laughed.

Me: That is true.

Pinkie Pie got lots of awesome presents and gifts for her shower and more.

Nico: You got lots of great gifts.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are amazing.

Fluttershy: I think your new girls are going to love them.

Nico: You should be proud.

Igneous Pie: We most surely are Nico.

Me: Yep.

Camie: We're all really proud of Pinkie.

Nico: Just hang in There for a little while longer, okay?

Pinkie Pie: I will.

Me: Pinkie is strong and she can get through this.

Qin: She sure will.

Rainbow Dash: That's for sure and she is awesome that way.

Xenia: You got that right.

Me: Swartz's creations are still out there though.

Nico: Eli, sense for any of Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it!

He got to concentrating.

Camie: We are just so excited for Pinkie though.

Varie: All of us are.

Cassidy: We sure are.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Found them. 50 klicks northwest.

Me: So we have a while before they get here. We can just talk till then.

Nico: Can we bring some snacks for the mascots?

Mrs. Cake: Oh they will love that Nico. Sure.

Nico: Thanks.

Varie: I have a feeling that these are going to people that are going to be interesting.

Xenia: Me too.

Qin: Yep. It's awesome.

Maria: Let me get some more water for us.

Me: Thanks Maria.

She did so and we gulped the water down.

Me: (GULPING)

Eli: (Gulping) Ahh!

Me: Ahh! Thanks Maria.

Nico: Needed that.

Laney: Me too.

Nico: Wake me up when Swartz's creations are here.

Nico went and took a snooze.

Me: Those humiliations really took it out of him.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: But they were still funny though.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy they sure were awesome.

Tommy Himi: I know.

Oculous: Or maybe he likes to take naps so he doesn't get tired.

Me: Maybe.

Xenia: Yeah.

May: But Nico looks so cute when he sleeps.

We laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah you love him like that.

Qin: We all do.

May kissed Nico on the forehead.

We were touched by it.

Nico: (Mumbles)

May giggled.

Xenia: So awesome.

Maria: Let's still keep an eye out for Swartz's creations.

We nodded.

Lana kept an eye out.

May was napping with Nico too.

Me: Oh you two lovebirds.

Mrs. Cake came with a blanket and I took it and put it on them.

Varie: Those two are so cute together.

Lincoln: They all are.

Then my Wonder Ride Book for King of Arthur started Glowing.

Me: Uh oh. King of Arthur is Reacting to something.

Eli: It's close.

May: WHAT!?

Nico: How long were we asleep?!

Me: Only 20 minutes. But we got a reaction!

Eli: Another King of Arthur is near.

Nico: Oh man!

May: This will be interesting.

They got up.

Lana: I see it too!

We saw a blue knight outside!

Me: A Blue Knight?

We went outside and went and faced it.

Me: Wow! A Blue Knight!

Xenia: This one is cool.

Nico: Who's up next?

Lana: I'll go.

Me: Okay.

We went up to Another King of Arthur.

Me: A little far away from Camelot aren't you?

Another King of Arthur: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) (British Accent) Tell me something I don't know.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and aqua blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the mighty magical sword

Excalibur.

Me: (GASP) Catherine Arthur! Whoa!

Nico: Wait a second. Catherine Arthur the Immortal Knightess of Camelot? I thought you were just a legend.

Catherine Arthur: Oh I assure you I am quite real.

Me: Catherine has been around since the time of King Arthur and she has lived for over 1,500 years.

Everyone: WOW!

Qin: That is amazing!

Eli: Yeah!

Maria: And yet, you're still young.

Catherine Arthur: I know.

Me: She is also the girl that is said to have killed Mordred, the evil son of King Arthur.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Mordred was a nightmare.

Laney: Yes he was.

Nico: Yep.

Catherine Arthur: Indeed. My brother was an absolute monster and he got what he deserved when he killed father. I can never forgive him for what he did.

Me: I don't blame you one bit on that Catherine.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Mordred is always bad news.

Catherine Arthur: So was Morgan Le Fay.

Me: I agree there no doubt. On April 2nd, we're going to face her again with Jim Lake and his friends.

Catherine Arthur: Yes I was told about that from Merlin. I heard that Morgan Le Fay has started to resurface inside Claire and she is slowly returning.

Fiona Hernandez: Oh boy.

Nico: Not good.

Camie: Big time trouble.

Brittney: Morgan Le Fay was the most powerful evil sorceress in the world and she was said to be the mother and creator of dark magic itself.

Catherine Arthur: That's right. She is that powerful.

Nico: I think I have an idea on what to do with her when the time comes. But I'll explain later.

Me: I have a feeling I know it's going to be good.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: We faced Morgan Le Fay many times before in the past and she was outclassed by us every time.

Xenia: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Jim and the others will love to meet you.

Me: Yeah they sure will.

Catherine Arthur: I would be most honored.

Me: Awesome. By the way any other opponents with you?

Catherine Arthur: As a matter of fact yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Oculous.

Oculous: Another version of me!? This will be interesting.

Me: And explosive. When we faced the 10 Terrors we faced a massive number of the Foot Soldiers from the Mystic Force Rangers and that was explosive.

Xenia: It sure was.

Catherine Arthur: I believe it. And also there's something else. I was turned into the gene-slammer of Quetzalcoatl the Titan of Summons.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Whoa Lok is going to flip when he hears about that!

Maria: Wait! Hostile or friendly?

Me: Oh right I was about to ask that.

Catherine Arthur: Friendly and this one speaks highly of you J.D.

Me: I have a feeling this one is going to be interesting.

Qin: Me too.

Catherine Arthur: Indeed. But you're going to be surprised as to who it will be.

Qin: I have a feeling this one will be an interesting one.

Nico: Same here.

Lana: I will face you Catherine.

Catherine Arthur: I had a feeling you would Lana. All right then.

She turned into her Another King of Arthur form and Lana formed a sword of ice and she went at her and they clashed and Lana kicked her down and fired waves of ice and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called Dark Past of Camelot. Then it formed into a new SUPER BOOK! It was called THE IMMORTAL TALE OF THE KNIGHTESS OF ARTHUR!

Me: WHOA!

I went and got Catherine who was wobbling from being tired and I brought her over.

Nico: Be ready, guys!

We stood ready fore anything.

Qin: But that was amazing.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Now for Another Oculous

Nico: Maybe she's running late.

Me: Oh yeah then who is that?

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Oculous! It was ANOTHER OCULOUS!

Qin: WHOA! Another Oculous!

Camie: This is gonna be a good one!

Nico: Yep.

Another Oculous: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Camille Casterwill!?

Another Oculous: That's right J.D.

Nico: Wait. Casterwill. Then that must mean that you are related to…

Another Oculous: That's right. I'm Sophie's little sister.

We gasped.

Eli: We didn't know Sophie had a sister.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah. Your sister has come a long way ever since she and Huntik all joined the team.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Oculous: I know. Also I'm the gene-slammer for Phoenix The Titan of Rebirth.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Sophie's gonna be shocked hearing about this!

Camie: You're not kidding there!

Lola: That is crazy!

Nico: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Drive Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ghost Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Oculous: No he didn't. I told him a future vision of how he was going to die and it scared him.

Me: Our battle last year happened in your eyes.

Another Oculous: Yep.

Qin: Very awesome.

Kaito got a Drive Gun and Zocks got a Ghost Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Drive Ridewatch) You probably also foresaw our other victories against the other members of Dai Shocker.

Armor Time! (Type Speed transformation music) Drive! Drive!

Geiz: (gets out Specter Ridewatch) As well as Maxxine transforming.

Armor Time! (Low-pitched electronic music) Kaigan! Specter!

Sougo got DriveArmor while Geiz got SpecterArmor.

Another Oculous: I did and that was so awesome. I also foresaw that Evolt being pulled out would result in Soichi's death.

Me: He was in there for 10 years. But it had to be done.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: No kidding.

Another Oculous: Well it was for the best. Time for action! ARISE!

Out of a wall of purple light came numerous Hideons and Styxoids!

We flew.

Another Oculous: ATTACK!

The Foot Soldiers fired energy and magic blasts and massive fiery explosions went off as they missed!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We fired massive blasts of stars and lightning and elements from our and they hit a bunch of foot soldiers and exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Awesome! Lets get them!

We high-five and lightning and stars came out.

Oculous: GO!

We went at the foot soldiers and we we fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Lincoln did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Lincoln blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with lightning and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with lightning and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the water and releasing huge splashes.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Oculous' Ridewatch) First time one of these called Foot Soldiers!

Me: No kidding there.

Qin: That is for sure.

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed them all over.

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars, elements and lightning and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Lincoln blasted them all over as well with Lightning energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Nico: CONSIDER YOURSELVES ROCKED!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Nico threw an energy sword and it turned into a boomerang and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Me: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Me: STARS!

I fired a Star Storm!

Lincoln fired a lightning shower and we blew the rest of them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: (gets out Allomere's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Me: You aren't the only one with an awesome bunch of new toys.

I pulled out my blaster and fired and blasted her all over

Nico: YEAH!

May: (Gets out Hexuba's Ridewatch) Time to fight magic with magic!

May activated it and fired waves of magic and smashed her all over.

Nico: Nice!

May activated Red Claw's Ridewatch and she roared and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Maria: Time for some heat! (ACTIVATES FLARERIZAMON'S RIDEWATCH) (Echoing) BLAZE BUSTER)

She fired a blast of fire and smashed her down!

Maria: Take this! (ACTIVATES BONESWITCH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Xenia: YEAH!

Luna Lovegood: Time for some magic power. (ACTIVATES ALLOMERE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Moonbeast, Morgana, Limburger And Penelope Spectra then came.

Nico: Nice team, Moonstone!

Moonstone: Thanks Nico!

Moonbeast roared.

Morgana: This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: Yeah it sure will!

Moonstone fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Take this!

She fired waves of water and smashed her down and then to our surprise I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Camille and she was a girl with blond hair and red clothes and had fire angel wings and a sword of fire. I picked her up.

Me: Camille?

Camille Casterwill: (Groans) What hit me?

Me: Maria did. She saved you.

I brought her over.

Me: That's weird. Where's the next gene-slammer.

Sunset Shimmer: Uh guys you might want to see this.

We went back to Sugar Cube Corner and saw a Plioswine eating all the leftovers.

Me: Hey a Plioswine.

Qin: And this one is a hungry one.

Maria: (sheepishly) Sorry, guys. Didn't mean for that attack to finish the battle!

Nico: It's alright Maria. You did good. Besides I think our guest was eating.

Me: A Really hungry one though.

Xenia: No kidding.

Plioswine: (In a girls voice) Sorry I am really hungry.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Connie Richmond! I knew it was you.

Me: Wait you mean THE Connie Richmond, the famous competitive eater?

Plioswine: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl that had blue hair and blue clothes and had the kanji for pig on her forehead.

Connie Richmond: Yeah sorry about that. I have a huge appetite.

Me: Boy no kidding there.

Luna Lovegood: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Connie Richmond: My favorite was me and Nico eating 10 of the Hellfire Burger challenge and it was spicy and awesome.

Me: Boy you love the spicy stuff.

Connie Richmond: I sure do.

Qin: Nice!

Nico and Connie hugged.

Connie Richmond: Me too Nico. (LOUD BELCH) Oops excuse me.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, and Shirahoshi are heading to Cloud Tower in Alfea, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but also Ets has joined the rescue team and he's also going to rescue the three girls here.

But, we're also here for one important reason: we're going to destroy Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, who's finally escaped from The Realm of Darkness to get revenge on Alecto Shadowcall for banishing her and on Lincoln and The Ghosthunters Club for ruining her revenge on Alecto years ago. But, we're not going to let that witch get away with it.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here at Cloud Tower, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but Ets has joined the rescue team and he's also going to rescue the three girls here.

Nico: A double rescue?! This is definitely the first time we had a double rescue.

Me: It sure is. But, we also got an emergency from Miss Faragonda.

Lincoln: That's right, as we'd heard from Miss Faragonda and Miss Griffin, the headmaster of Cloud Tower, Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, has finally escaped from The Realm of Darkness to get her revenge on Alecto Shadowcall for banishing her and on me and The Ghosthunters Club for ruining her revenge on Alecto years ago. But, we're not going to let that witch get away with it. We're finally going to destroy her once and for all.

Eli: We'll make that witch pay for what she's done.

Lincoln: And we will, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Frosta.

Frosta: You're welcome, Linky. Now, shall we be on our way to stop that witch?

Lincoln: Yep, and as promised, Bayonetta and I are going to teach Beatrix a lesson she'll never forget and Rodin should be here with a brand-new weapon I asked him to build for her.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Which shouldn't be long now. If I know Rodin, he'll be here in less than three… two… one!

Suddenly, a portal opened up, and a figure came right out: it was Rodin, the demon-smith and owner of the bar, The Gates of Hell.

Rodin: Looks like I got here in time. Got you that little present your man asked me to make.

Rodin got out a midnight black heart-shaped carrying case, and as he opened it, inside them are four midnight black-colored large guns shaped like Bayonetta's guns, Love is Blue, but the guns also share the same aesthetics with Scarborough Fair and Love Is Blue, such as the Umbran symbol, a set of gems that match the colors of lyrics from the weapon's namesake, both embedded in the gun itself, and as floral imprinted accessories that hang from the grip of the gun, and an engraving on each side of each gun, they are

A red teardrop-shaped gem on her right-hand gun with the name: Toccata, and engraved is "Eye of the Overseer", and the flower is a Marigold, which symbolizes Sorrow, a grey oval-shaped gem on her left-hand gun, and the name: Prelude, and engraved is "An Endless Life", and the flower is a Muscari, which symbolizes Frustration, a black diamond-shaped gem on her right-heel gun with the name: Nocturne, and engraved is "The Darkest Night", and the flower is an Erica (Heath/Heather), which symbolizes Solitude, and a green rectangle-shaped gem on her left-heel gun, and the name: Minuet, and engraved is "A Jealous Lover", and the flower is a Cyclamen, symbolizing Jealousy.

Me: Whoa, now those are some awesome looking guns.

Lincoln: My special order I made for Bayonetta, I call these special guns "Midnight Serenade", and like with the Scarborough Fair and

Love Is Blue, these four guns were built from an alloy that even The Devil wanted to get his hands on, and I also infused the special molecular structures of Stellar Cometite and Venusite into the guns.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) So, this was actually a joint project. Well, I got to say, these guns sure are beautiful, and Linky definitely took time to create the design for the guns. Now, time to arm up and track down that witch.

Bayonetta tossed the guns into the air, and she leapt up into the air and two of the guns attached themselves to the heels, and the other two were already in her hands, and she lands on the ground feet first as butterflies came out from her feet.

Nico: Nice. Now, to track down Beatrix Redmoon.

Suddenly, we saw White Night Queen, Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp appear before us, and with them are the nine girls for Lincoln to rescue and the three girls for Ets to rescue.

Nico: Whoa, that's White Night Queen, Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, awesome.

White Night Queen: (Girl's voice) That's right, and we got the girls away from that witch, Beatrix Redmoon before she could kill them.

Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms: (Girl's voice) She's also got an army of Heartless with her.

Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp: (Girl's voice) Along with Angels of Paradiso.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews, I knew it was you three, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later, Beatrix Redmoon's already angry at what you three did, and she's coming after you.

?: YOU THREE BITCHES HAVE RUINED MY CHANCES TO KILL THE GIRLS AND BREAK THAT LOSER'S HEART!

Suddenly, we saw our target, Beatrix Redmoon, and she was extremely enraged, and with her were a large army of Heartless and Angels of Paradiso.

Lincoln: Beatrix Redmoon, right on time.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Along with her army of Heartless and our old friends from Paradiso, now to have some fun.

Suddenly, Bayonetta's grey eyes turned neon grey and she was surrounded by a purple, black, and blue energy aura with darkness, dark magic, red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, spiders, snakes, and Infernal Demons, and as she approached Beatrix Redmoon, she left purple, black, and blue energy, darkness, dark magic, red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, spiders, snakes, and Infernal Demons with every step.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) You really are just a naughty little girl who is only driven only by revenge and a blood hatred for the one who banished you to The Realm of Darkness for what you tried to do, but I can see that you are in desperate need of a lesson, child. Time to show you what happens when you mess with someone who's a true master of The Dark Arts.

Suddenly, Bayonetta leapt up into the air and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple, black, and blue energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there are red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, spiders, snakes, and Bayonetta's Infernal Demons flying around the vortex and they even attacked the Angels of Paradiso and dragged them all to Inferno to be devoured and destroyed the Heartless Army and we gained a massive power boost, and a massive tornado of black hair also surrounded the vortex. Then, as the vortexes fade, Bayonetta emerged, but she was changed forever, and it was Showtime!

Bayonetta 2 OST: Moon River Plays

Bayonetta grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short midnight black hair, she has neon grey eyes and her glasses and a purple, black, and blue energy aura with red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, snakes, and Infernal Demons surrounding her, she has a butterfly emblazoned on her forehead with and Third Eye with red iris, she has butterfly earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Madama Butterfly with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her red butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love and Umbra Watch with red jewel. Bayonetta has on her gray skin-tight body suit, short-sleeved midnight black shirt with silver jagged patterns resembling thorns and frilly collar, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, snakes, and Infernal Demons on the coattails, and on the back is Madama Butterfly surrounded by darkness and Infernal Demons and on top of The Mistress of Atrocity is the symbol of The Umbra Witches. Suddenly, Bayonetta felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the angel wings now have blue and purple tips on the feathers and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with silver chains with hanging silver and blue medallions. Bayonetta has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bayonetta's new large Midnight Serenade four guns, Scarborough Fair, and Love Is Blue guns and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and the two guns in her hands and two guns on her heels were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple, black, and blue energy with red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, snakes, and Infernal Demons and when the kaleidoscope ended, the four Midnight Serenade guns were transformed into Bayonetta's Demonic Midnight Umbra Serenade, four large guns that look like Bayonetta's Love Is Blue guns but they are midnight black with the aesthetics of Love Is Blue and Scarborough Fair such as The Umbran symbol, a set of gems that match the colors of lyrics from the weapon's namesake, both embedded in the gun itself, and as floral imprinted accessories that hang from the grip of the gun, and engraving on each side of each gun: red teardrop-shaped gem on her right-hand gun with the name Toccata, engraved is "Eye of the Overseer", and the flower is a Marigold, symbolizing sorrow, grey oval-shaped gem on her left-hand gun with the name Prelude, engraved is "An Endless Life", and the flower is a Muscari or Grape Hyacinth, symbolizing frustration, black diamond-shaped gem on her right-heel gun with the name Nocturne, engraved is "The Darkest Night", and the Flower is an Erica or Heath/Heather, symbolizing solitude, and green rectangle-shaped gem on her left-heel gun, with the name: Minuet, engraved is "A Jealous Lover", and the flower is a Cyclamen, symbolizing jealousy, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Madama Butterfly's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Madama Butterfly that said, "Bayonetta, Daughter of The Umbra Witch Rosa and The Lumen Sage Baldur, Childhood Friend and Umbran Sister of Jeanne, Beautiful, Seductive, and Dangerously Powerful Famed Umbra Witch, Black Sheep of The Umbra Witches, Former Holder of The Left Eye of Darkness, Fighter from The Smash Tournament, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Commander Chaos, Destroyer of Loptyr and Many Dangerous Enemies, Nemesis and Hunter of The Angels of Paradiso, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Dark Arts, Bullet Arts, Torture Attacks, Time, and Infernal Demons"

ベヨネッタ、アンブラの魔女ローザとルーメンの賢者バルドルの

娘、ジャンヌの幼なじみでアンブラの姉妹、美しく、魅惑的、そして危険なほど強力な有名なアンブラの魔女、アンブラの魔女の黒い羊、闇の左目の元保持者、ファイタースマッシュトーナメント、リンカーン・ラウド の愛する未来の妻、コマンダー・カオス の大敵、ロプティル と多くの危険な敵の破壊者、エンジェルス・オブ・パラディソ の ネメシス と ハンター、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺戮、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、すごい、優秀で強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、ダーク アーツ、バレット アーツ、拷問攻撃、時間、および地獄の悪魔のマスター

Bayonetta has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UMBRA WITCH-INFERNAL DEMON-BUTTERFLY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA UMBRA WITCH DARKNESS INFERNAL DEMON BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK UMBRA WITCH DEMONIC BUTTERFLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK UMBRA WITCH DEMONIC BUTTERFLY LOVE!

We were amazed by Bayonetta's Super Angel-Umbra Witch-Infernal Demon-Butterfly-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, the pupils of his eyes turned into hearts, and his nose was bleeding, but when Beatrix Redmoon saw it, the murderous witch fell into a rage and was about to fire a blast of dark magic at her to kill her, but Bayonetta fired black and blue bullets in the shape of a heart and they hit Beatrix in her arm and she screamed in pain, and then, Bayonetta fired a powerful purple, black, and blue energy blast with red and black-colored butterflies, ravens, panthers, bats, snakes, and Infernal Demons at Beatrix Redmoon which sent her back as it hit her, but it really pissed her off now.

Nicole: Holy moly, Bayonetta's transformed, now Beatrix is so screwed!

Lincoln: She sure is, Nicole, and Bayonetta, you look bewitchingly beautiful, how do you feel?

Bayonetta: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Demon Butterfly Umbra Witch Angel and Divine Dark Umbra Witch Demon Butterfly Love) (British Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we teach Beatrix Redmoon a lesson about trying to mess with a witch?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Bayonetta.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Bayonetta.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It's a pity you decided to escape, Beatrix Redmoon, only to be destroyed once and for all. But, this is the price you have to pay for trying to use us to get revenge on Alecto, and I don't forgive heartless girls like you who try to take advantage of my kind nature. Now, it's time to hand down your punishment.

Bayonetta and Lincoln went after Beatrix Redmoon, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple, black, and blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Beatrix Redmoon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with black and blue demonic energy punches from Bayonetta and slashes from Lincoln's massive greatsword leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really,

really, really pissing off her off now.

Then, more Angels of Paradiso appeared and moved to attack Bayonetta and Lincoln, but they blasted them all down and many of them exploded into Halos that Lincoln had vacuumed up into a vacuum gadget he created. This was really pissing Beatrix Redmoon off badly.

Rodin: Beautiful.

Me: Jeez, Bayonetta and Lincoln are really pissing Beatrix Redmoon off now!

Nicole: You got that right, Dad. But, this just proves you mess with Bayonetta, and you just signed your own death sentence.

Then, Lincoln fired a red energy beam and as it hits Beatrix Redmoon, Lincoln sucked out every last bit of her powers and he made them his own, and he severely weakened Beatrix Redmoon.

Bayonetta: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Infernal Demon Butterfly Umbra Witch Angel and Divine Dark Umbra Witch Demon Butterfly Love) (British Accent) Smashing, Linky. Now, let's use a Torture Attack on her to kill her, and I've got just the one.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, this should be good.

Bayonetta and Lincoln: (Speaking in Enochian) MIR ZIXLAY

Suddenly, a guillotine appeared out of nowhere, and Bayonetta and Lincoln kicked Beatrix Redmoon in, and they continued kicking her until she was already in the stocks and can't get out, and as they snap their fingers, the blade dropped on Beatrix Redmoon decapitating her head. Then, when Beatrix Redmoon's spirit appeared, a portal opened up and demonic hands grabbed her and she was dragged to Hell to be devoured. We cheered as Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and he and Bayonetta powered down, and Bayonetta's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Sorry, dearie, but when you try to take advantage of my future husband for your own selfish desire for revenge, you should know the consequences are bound to be quite severe.

Lincoln: Sadly, her desire for revenge drove her to madness, and now, look at what happened.

Suddenly, Bayonetta wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Bayonetta's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Infernal Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and spotlights shining down upon them as jazz music played and behind them was Madama Butterfly and we cheered wildly, and there were also some cat call and wolf whistles. Then, Lincoln and Bayonetta absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Madama Butterfly vanished.

Nico: I… I honestly have no words to even say. You and Bayonetta really put the hurt on that witch, Beatrix Redmoon, and showed her what for.

Lincoln: And to be honest, I didn't expect Paradiso's Angels to make an appearance as well. But, all the same, we got rid of Beatrix Redmoon, destroyed her army of Heartless, and also, sent some of Paradiso's Angels to the demons of Inferno for eternal torment.

Me: Yeah, and look at what they left behind.

Lincoln: Halos. Whenever an Angel of Paradiso is killed, they always leave behind Halos, the rare, spiritual metal containing the essence of an angel's life force, and within Inferno, they're used in business transactions. But, whenever an Infernal is killed, they leave behind Orbs, a very rare metal containing the essence of a demon's life force, which are also used in business transactions within Inferno, the same with Seeds whenever a Homunculi is killed.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Plus, here's something that'll interest everyone: you bring these to Rodin at his bar, and he'll hook us up with some awesome new weapons.

Me: Oh, now, you're talking!

May: So, that's why you vacuumed up those Halos, you're hoping to get enough of these for the creation of some amazing new weapons.

Rodin: Well, it looks like I've got myself some brand-new customers. In any case, you bring some Halos, Orbs, or Seeds to The Gates of Hell, and I'll hook you up with something that'll be of interest to you all.

Rodin left as we heard his demonic laughter.

Lincoln: Well, guys, we're now finally rid of Beatrix Redmoon and her attempt at getting revenge once again on the very people who banished her to The Realm of Darkness years ago has finally been put down for good.

Alecto Shadowcall: That witch had it coming, and for her to try and mess with you and Bayonetta, she just signed her own death wish big time.

Lincoln: And now, she's nothing but food for the demons of Inferno. (To Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews) And it's so good to see you all again, Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews.

Crystal Solace reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, ice blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of White Night Queen, she's dressed in a sleeveless marine blue blouse, sleeveless marine blue midriff top, marine blue skirt, marine blue pants, marine blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snow, ice, snow angels, and ice queens on the coattails and on the back is White Night Queen and holstered on her back is a massive White Night Queen-themed greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and White Night Queen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large White Night Queen heads for the crossguard, large marine blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large White Night Queen heads and large marine blue gem on the bottom of the large White Night Queen heads for the pommel.

Dulcie Matthews reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short neck-length purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she reigned in the power of Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, she's dressed in a sleeveless red blouse, black long-sleeved red shirt, red skirt, black pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning, storms, weather, and dragons on the coattails and on the back is Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms and holstered on her back is a massive Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms heads for the crossguard, large marine blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms heads for the pommel.

And Sophie Andrews reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple blouse, sleeveless dark purple midriff top, dark purple skirt, dark purple pants, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, demons, ghouls, dark magic, and umbral horrors on the coattails and on the back is Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, and holstered on her back is a massive Umbral Horror-themed greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large Umbral Horror Ghoul heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Umbral Horror Ghost heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large Umbral Horror Ghost heads for the pommel.

Crystal Solace: You too, Lincoln.

Dulcie Matthews: It sure has been a long time since last we met.

Sophie Andrews: It's been too long since we got Gene-Slammed.

Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews went up to Lincoln who hugged each of them, and Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews are are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you all can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Crystal Solace: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Dulcie Matthews: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy we all met back long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Sophie Andrews: If that jerk, Orson, were to run into you, he'd be pleading for mercy.

Nico: Wow, Lincoln, so this is…?

Lincoln: That's right, Nico, the White Queen Gene-Slammer is Crystal Solace, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate of Lori in Royal Woods High School, she's one of the three members and founders of The Fearless Club. She was one of Orson's victims, and he's blackmailed her into doing whatever he said, and the final straw came when that prick when he insulted and belittled her mom. Eventually, she got back at Orson with some help from his sister, Dulcie, who had activated the sprinkler system which sprayed Orson and his Elite Club friends when they were at his house, and Dulcie, Crystal, and her mom got out of there, leaving Orson frustrated and extremely pissed off that he was made a fool of by Crystal and Dulcie. She was also born with immensely strong and powerful ice powers and ice magic, and her power is even more powerful than that of her cousin, Icy, Leader and Ice Witch of The Trix, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, but she absolutely hates Orson Matthews for everything he's ever done to her, Dulcie, and Sophie.

The Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms Gene-Slammer is Dulcie Matthews, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate of Lori in Royal Woods High School, she's an incredible dancer and one of the three members and founders of The Fearless Club. She unfortunately is the sister of Orson Matthews, who she nicknames "The Demon Lord", and she was also another one of Orson's victims, plus, her parents began to praise him more and neglect her, which led to her becoming a rebel. But, the last straw came when he and his minions beat up her dance partner, William, who eventually had a cast on his right arm, and she swore to take him down. Eventually, she and her dance partner won the competition and beat Orson and his dance partner, but when she got back home, she scolded her parents for what they've done, and even though they apologized, because the wound was too big, she couldn't forgive them for the time being. But, some good came out of it, after being investigated for assaulting her dance partner, Orson was stripped of the right to compete in any international dance competition for two years. She was also born with immensely strong and powerful storm and weather powers and storm magic, and her power is even more powerful than that of her cousin, Stormy, Member and Weather Witch of The Trix, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, but she absolutely hates her brother, Orson Matthews for everything he's ever done to her, Crystal, and Sophie.

And the Fusion Gene-Slammer of Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp is Sophie Andrews, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate of Lori in Royal Woods High School, she's an incredibly smart student and one of the three members and founders of The Fearless Club. But, her school work was always stolen by Orson Matthews and he copied it and passed it off as his own, and even worse, she, Crystal, and Dulcie had been made the victims of Orson's despicable pranks and the unfair system they had to endure at their old school, Kalamazoo High School, and Sophie, Crystal and Dulcie found out their old high school's ex-principal wasn't just involved in turning a blind eye to Orson's constant troublemaking and bullying because of his bribes, but he also helped Orson stay on top of his classes in school, and on top of that, Orson's family was also the school's biggest sponsor, on top of Orson stealing Sophie's work and copying it. In the end, their iron-clad bonds of friendship triumphed, and The Education Ministry stepped in and their ex-principal was fired for what he did and he was stripped of his license, and as for Orson, he was immediately expelled from school for his misdeeds. She was also born with immensely strong and powerful darkness powers, illusions, hypnotism, and dark magic, and her power is even more powerful than that of her cousin, Darcy, Member and Dark Witch of The Trix, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, but she absolutely hates Orson Matthews for everything he's ever done to her, Crystal, and Dulcie.

Nico: Wow, that's awesome. Plus, we ran into that douchebag, Orson Matthews, on Lincoln's rescue in Maryland, and he kicked that despicable jerk hard into the ground, and sent him to prison.

Dulcie Matthews: I knew that heartless jerk was still out for revenge, but now, I think he's better off in prison for everything he's done.

Me: Yeah. Plus, I didn't know you girls had the same powers as your cousins, but your powers are way stronger.

Crystal Solace: Yeah, it's true, but we weren't like Icy, Stormy, and Darcy, until you guys forgave them and they became members of The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: That's right, plus when they moved to Royal Woods, The Fearless Club they established had expanded even more, and it would also include members who'd been terrorized by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever their dark sides come out, and they hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, but they absolutely despised Orson Matthews for everything he's done to them.

Me: Whoa.

Sophie Andrews: It's true, we hated those five for what they did to Lincoln and for terrorizing all of our friends whenever their dark sides come out. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something me and my sisters want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and the others want to give me your blood, right?

Crystal Solace: How did you know about that?

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Dulcie Matthews: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Fearless Club, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Crystal Solace: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sophie Andrews: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews.

Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls Lincoln set out to rescue and the three girls Ets set out to rescue, and when Lincoln and Ets saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The nine girls Lincoln set out to rescue are Jenny, Nancy, Yasmina, and Sally from The Guava Juice Show, Sabrina from Glitch Techs, Ai from Popotan, Tomo Aizawa, Misuzu Gundou, and Carol Olston from Tomo-Chan Is a Girl!, and the three girls Ets set out to rescue are Jules from The Guava Juice Show, G-Lo from Villainous, and Acxa from Voltron: Legendary Defender.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Jenny, Nancy, Yasmina, and Sally from The Guava Juice Show, Sabrina from Glitch Techs, Ai from Popotan, Tomo Aizawa, Misuzu Gundou, and Carol Olston from Tomo-Chan Is a Girl!

Ets: And Jules from The Guava Juice Show, G-Lo from Villainous, and Acxa from Voltron: Legendary Defender.

Nicole: Awesome.

When Jules and the two girls saw who it was that saved them, their faces turned atomic red when they saw Ets, and they piled on him and they kissed him all over the place, and when the girls got off of him, Ets had a lovestruck look on his face with kisses on his face and massive and muscular body and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: Looks like you've got new additions to your harem, Ets. And are you girls okay?

Jenny: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jenny and the other eight girls saw who it was that also saved them from the vengeful witch Beatrix Redmoon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Jenny: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Jenny: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jenny, Nancy, Yasmina, Sally, Sabrina, Ai, Tomo Aizawa, Misuzu Gundou, and Carol Olston with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, who's finally escaped from The Realm of Darkness to get her revenge on Alecto Shadowcall for banishing her and Lincoln and The Ghosthunters Club for ruining her revenge on Alecto years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Bayonetta getting her new weapon that Rodin had created which was Lincoln's gift to her and she transformed into Super Angel-Umbra Witch-Infernal Demon-Butterfly-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Umbra Witch Darkness Infernal Demon Butterfly Angel of Divine Dark Umbra Witch Demonic Butterfly Justice and Divine Dark Umbra Witch Demonic Butterfly Love and she and Lincoln administered some brutal punishment to her and to an army of Paradiso's Angels that came with her and it ended with them using the Guillotine Torture Attack which beheaded her and sent her soul to Inferno to be tortured forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so Beatrix Redmoon escaped from The Realm of Darkness and was at Cloud Tower, sheesh, I hope no one got hurt.

Lincoln: No one did, and Miss Faragonda and Miss Griffin put up a barrier to keep her out, and Rodin showed up with Bayonetta's new set of guns.

Maria: And they are really awesome, plus, she also transformed and you two really laid out some very brutal punishment on her.

May: Which ended with them using the Guillotine Torture Attack on her. I was hoping they'd use the Iron Horse Torture Attack on her.

Nico: Using The Iron Horse on her, that'd be too easy, they needed something more appropriate for her.

Me: And the Guillotine was the perfect instrument.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Indeed. Plus, the new clothes that I got after my transformation are quite amazing, same with the eleven wolf tails and Third Eye.

Jeanne: I got to say, the Third Eye and eleven wolf tails are indeed something, is that a new fashion trend, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yes, it is, Jeanne, and when those in my harem transform, they wind up getting a Third Eye and eleven wolf tails which are the same color as their hair, and you also saw that my sisters and my parents also have a Third Eye and eleven wolf tails in the same color as their hair. Plus, I'm not the only one who knows about fashion trends.

Jeanne: That's right, J.D. and Ken have rainbow hair, and I got to say, it does look smashing on them, and you have rainbow thunderbolt highlights in the bangs of your hair, and they do look smashing.

Lori: They literally do, Jeanne.

---

After finally ending Beatrix Redmoon and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Crystal Solace: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years.

Dulcie Matthews: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophie Andrews: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Crystal Solace: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Crystal, what memories did you, Dulcie, and Sophie have with Lincoln, and what did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Crystal Solace: Oh, that's something none of us could ever forget. One day, we were with Lincoln and we were having a Fearless Club meeting at my house discussing some business, but then, we heard the familiar sounds of three chalkboard screeches of vengeance and deranged homicidal laughter in the air, followed the familiar sound of a loud burp, and we knew who those belonged to: our club's hated enemies after Orson: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, The Quintuplet of Hatred, and they came here for one reason: to kill us again. But, Lincoln just had enough of those five wanting revenge once again, so he fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted those bitches and he tied them up in red energy ropes and put them in red energy orbs, and after we finished our meeting, we went back to The Loud House with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan still imprisoned, and after we told everyone of what those five tried to do, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were doomed: not only did they get grounded once again for fourteen weeks, but we also ended the terror those five had wrought when their Dark Sides emerge again.

Dulcie Matthews: We then decided to ask Audrey Sauron to make sure never to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan any rings to control their Dark Sides again. But, that was a bad move: Lincoln decided to make sure that only Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had rings to control their Dark Sides and that they couldn't be removed, but the only sister who doesn't deserve a ring was Lynn, that animal was too out of control and too violent and stupid. Besides, she was already on Audrey Sauron's death list if she ever got out of control again and tried to kill Lincoln.

Me: Jeez, as if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan weren't nightmares before with their Dark Sides being unleashed, but when they unleashed them on the school's students, that's basically the last straw.

Lincoln: Yep, and during the punishment of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Crystal, Dulcie, Sophie, and I told those five off and we explained to them that if they continued with being nothing but nightmares to everyone around them, they're going to lose everything: their friends, their futures, and their family. Everyone cheered for us for being strong, brave, and courageous, while those five were absolute nightmares to them, and as a result, more and more people signed up for the club, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were basically humiliated, but we made sure to warn them of the consequences should they attempt to seek revenge on any of us.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln and Ets, Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, Miko Kubota, Ridley (Glitch Techs), Teodora Villaviciencio, and Kelly (Hilda) are heading to Gotham Royal York Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ets snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" extremely muscular teen was dressed in cyan blue swim shorts with a phoenix and tech on them, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, Miko Kubota, Ridley (Glitch Techs), Teodora Villaviciencio, and Kelly (Hilda) were dressed in two-colored bikinis of their favorite colors, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Miko Kubota: So this is Gotham Royal York Beach, right Linky?

Lincoln: Yep, I've been here many times before, and it's always awesome, Miko. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, Miko Kubota, Teodora Villaviciencio, Ets, Ridley (Glitch Techs) and Kelly (Hilda) went to have some fun in the beach. They had some fun building sandcastles, playing volleyball, sunbathing and surfing, and Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, Miko Kubota, Teodora Villaviciencio, Ridley (Glitch Techs) and Kelly (Hilda) got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln and Ets lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells they summoned in their large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white and black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln and Ets made clones of themselves and they and his clones went up to Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, Miko, Teodora, Ridley and Kelly, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, Miko, Teodora, Ridley and Kelly placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln, Ets, and their clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln and Ets had lipstick marks all over their faces.

Me: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gotham Royal York Beach, eh, Linky and Ets?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Ets: (Also in heaven) Yeah… totally!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tabby, Giggles, Polly Pain, Kat, Iris Alizet, and Miko Kubota with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Hilda: (British accent) Wow! I guess Kelly is now part of Ets' harem!

High Five (Glitch Techs): Yep, even Miko and Ridley are part of Lincoln and Ets' harems too.

Leo San Juan: Same here with Teodora in Ets' harem.

Lynn: Same with Polly Pain.

Luan: Along with Giggles.

Luna: Along with Tabby.

Girl Jordan: Along with Kat and Iris.

Suddenly, a bright light descended on the World Tree Estate, and we covered our eyes to keep the light out. Then, as the bright lights faded, we uncovered our eyes, and to our surprise, the world of The Guava Juice Show has merged with ours.

Lincoln: Wow, the world of The Guava Juice Show merged with ours.

Me: that's so awesome.

Then, the elevator bell rang, and out of the elevator came Roi and Guava from the Guava Juice Show. And when they saw us, they were surprised.

Roi: Holy cow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! it's such an honor to meet you all!

Guava: Same here.

---

Later we were watching TV and Pinkie Pie was sitting on the couch.

Pinkie Pie: Man I got 10 kids in me.

Qin: You sure do.

Sailor Moon: YOU'RE JUST A BIG FAT BULLY REI!

Sailor Mars: BECAUSE YOU'RE A MEATBALL BRAINED IDIOT!

Then Sailor Moon and Sailor Mars got into a massive fight cloud and they were pulverizing and bashing each other's brains out.

Eli: Oh brother. I got this.

Eli went over and grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me you 2 but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Sailor Moon and Mars: OUCH!

Me: What the heck are you guys arguing about this time?

Sailor Moon: Rei called me a whiney baby that should belong in Kindergarten! (CRYING)

Me: Rei that's not nice! That is cruel!

Sailor Mars: I don't care!

Sailor Mercury: J.D. is right! Apologize to her right now!

She refused and turned her face.

Me: What a jerk! You need a serious attitude adjustment! I hoped it wouldn't come to this but I have no choice!

I put the Tickle Belt on her!

Sailor Mars: What is this!? Get this thing off me right now!

Me: Not going to happen until you change your mood.

Sailor Mars: WHY YOU!? MARS…

BEEP!

I pressed a button on a remote and the belt was ticking Rei and she was laughing hysterically!

Me: That's the Tickle Belt that Mermaid Man used on Man Ray in Episode 17.

Lily: I remember that Belt. That was awesome.

Nico: Clever.

Me: Thanks.

Then there was a scream!

Me: UH OH!

We went over and there was water all over the floor and Pinkie had water dripping down her legs!

Tsukuyomi: Holy fuck! Don't tell me you're going into labor!

Me: Is it time!?

Pinkie Pie: Yeah! It's time! (LAUGHS) They are coming out!

Me: Oh boy lets get her to the hospital guys!

Nico: You heard him! Lets go go go go go go!

We got Pinkie loaded into Ratchet and we were off.

Varie: Okay Pinkie start your breathing.

Pinkie Pie: (scared) Linkie, am I gonna die?

Lincoln: No you aren't Pinkie. I'll be with you.

We got out and dashed into the hospital and then we waited after they went into the Delivery Room.

Me: Now we wait.

Nico: Yep.

INSTIGATOR came in.

INSTIGATOR: I got your text guys!

Me: Awesome. We're going to be here for a while.

Camie: Yep.

We waited. I was playing Go Fish with Nico.

Me: Nico got any 7's?

Nico: Darn.

He gave me 3 of them and I got a set.

Me: Got any 2's?

Nico: Nope. Go fish.

Rei: I'm sorry, guys. But I told you this is how me and Serena are.

Eli: I don't see why I even bother.

Cybertron Crumplezone: (pats Eli on the back) Hey, you can always bonk Patrick's head if he does anything stupid.

Me: Sorry Eli is just trying to enforce order on the team. After Nico was made permanent leader I gave the position of enforcer to you bro.

Eli: Ah that makes sense.

Nico: Yeah it is. By the way J.D. where did you get the Tickle Belt?

Me: Oh SpongeBob gave it to me along with the remote and key for it. Lily told me all about it and how it works and it works amazingly well.

Lily: At least it doesn't torture you.

Nico: True.

Eli: But I'll do bonking Patrick's head in just in case. And Billy too.

Me: Good.

Pinkie Pie was LAUGHING?! What the!?

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) THIS IS FUN AND SILLY!

Me: Ooookay?

Freeway: Come on! Let's hear some threatening of Lincoln!

Nico: Freeway! You know that Pinkie Pie loves everything to be funny. She is the Element of Laughter and makes anything painful funny.

Freeway: Oh right.

Me: Besides once she laughs she loves EVERYTHING funny.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true.

Applejack: At least she isn't mad about the time we thought we forgot her birthday.

Me: True.

Nico: Oh boy.

The laughter stopped.

Nico: Okay that was weird.

Me: Yeah.

But then the doors opened and then out came Pinkie Pie, Lincoln and Little Cheese and they had 10 baby girls with them. They each had pink hair and had blue eyes and had marks that looked like certain cheeses.

Me: Oh Pinkie they are so adorable.

Pinkie Pie: (Weak and tired) They sure are.

Nico: Aww they are so cute.

Maria: They sure are.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: What are you going to name them?

Lincoln: These three are Cheddar, Mozzarella and Brie.

Pinkie Pie: These three are Swiss, Gouda and Limburger.

Little Cheese: And these are Nacho, Parmesan, Gruyere and Bleu.

Nico: Aww you named them after various cheeses.

Lola: So adorable.

Camie: Aww they are so cute.

Me: And those are all delicious kinds of cheeses.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: Hey look here guys.

Varie had a Corsola in her hands.

Maria: Look! A Corsola!

Misty: Aww it's so cute.

Corsola: (In a girls voice) I sure am cute and congratulations on your babies Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks.

Nico: Lucia!?

Qin: Lucia Donnely? Whoa!

Me: You know her guys?

Qin: She went to middle school with us and she is an awesome and amazing artist. She loves Coral Reefs and mermaids.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's fitting for her because she's a Corsola.

Maria: That is true.

Varie: Awesome. You would make a great member for the Neptune Crusaders.

Corsola: I sure would.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Corsola: When me and Nico worked on this amazing painting that was an 18 X 96 inch panoramic painting of the Great Barrier Reef and we did it with all kinds of coral and mermaids and more.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That sounds like a beautiful painting.

May: Yeah.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

Corsola: Okay but I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nico got out a pink jumpsuit and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She was a pink hair girl with blue eyes and she was naked and she put it on and got up.

Lucia Donnely: (GROANS) That was rough.

Nico and Lucia hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Lucia Donnely: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets get Pinkie home to rest for a few minutes.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back home.

---

We got back and Pinkie was sitting in her rocking chair and she was so happy.

Clawful: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Zarya's team will include Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria and Sailor Raccoon City. Palutena's team will include Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba and Lillian Van Damme.

Zarya: Awesome.

Elemental Woman: That is so awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Sailor Land Before Time: This will be so fun and cool.

Sailor Isla Nublar: It sure will.

Then the previous group came.

Unicorn: Can me, Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch & Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Bane, Red X, and U Foes go with you guys?

Capricorn Zodiarts: Me, Evil Flame Man, Malodor, Yost Viper, Evil Search Man, Shakedown, Rambling Ghost, Buff Frog, Burnertron, and Bunnie and Clyde will come as well.

Vapor: And congratulations on giving birth, Pinkie.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks guys. Just really tired.

Nico: She'll be better soon. And yes you all can come with.

Me: Pinkie gave birth to 10 girls.

Xenia: That is a lot.

Vapor: I was just about to say the same thing.

Air Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

X Ray: This time, the Octillery will be one of them!

Nico: Yep. Octillery, Delibird and Mantine next.

Lola: Interesting choices.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: That will be awesome.

---

Lucy: "Okay, salespeople, normies love cheerfulness. Let's see those smiles!" [The club tries to smile, but end up pulling weird facial expressions.] "Forget the smiles." [rings the doorbell] "Gloomy morning Mr. Grouse! Would you be interested in buying some homemade eyeball pops?"

[The rest of the morticians try to smile, some less genuinely than others]

Persephone: "We're raising money to attend Casket Con this weekend."

Morpheus: They'll be unveiling the new Model C Casket from Caskets 'R Us." [unveils the model on a poster] "It hovers, therefore totally removing the need for pallbearers."

Boris: "We're running a special for eyeball pops for the price of three."

Mr. Grouse: [unnerved] "Not now, creepy Loud and your creepy friends. I've got my own problem. I can't catch my couch to take a nap."

[His entire furniture is hovering with a cyan aura.]

Dante: "Oh yeah. That's a ghost problem."

Mr. Grouse: [Annoyed] "What was your first clue? When my love seat walked itself into the kitchen?" Can you spooky kids help?"

Morpheus: "Eh, lose the 'tude and we've got a deal."

Mr. Grouse: "Eh, I make no promises."

Lucy: "We'll get to the bottom of this, Mr. Grouse."

Lucy called Brittney and the goths.

Brittney: We got your call denizens of the night.

[Later, Haiku spreads salt around a candle and begins a ritual]

Haiku: "Spirits of the shadow world, who is haunting this house? We ask that you reveal yourself to us and Mr. Grouse."

[A spirit emerges from the circle, surrounding the morticians]

Morticians: "Ooh. Ahh."

Brittney: The spirit comes.

[The spirit surrounds Boris]

Boris: [laughs] "That tickles." [gets possessed by the spirit]

Lady Emmiline: [examines Boris's body] "My word, I'm tall. And hairless. And young!" [laughs]

Dante: "Aw. Why does Boris get to be possessed?"

Lucy: "To whom are we speaking?"

Mr. Grouse: "And why are you destroying my dang house?!"

Lady Emmiline: "I'm Lady Emmiline.

Brittney: Ah yes who lived in Royal Woods years ago.

Lady Emmiline: That is correct. I owned this home ages ago, and I'm not the one destroying it;- you are. [-points at him, unnerving him] I hosted the season's best soirées in this room. We had gold-plated antiques, Persian rugs, fine art on display. Now there's just… this." [holds a lamp and drops it; Mr. Grouse catches it before it hits the floor] "Unless you redecorate, I'll haunt you forever."

Lucy: "Ah, so she's in limbo. The place between our world and the afterlife. Until her unfinished business is dealt with, she won't cross over."

Mr. Grouse: "Well, tough! I like my stuff; I'm not changing it."

Brittney: Mr. Grouse don't make the spirits of the dead mad or else.

Mr. Grouse: Or else what? [he goes to take a seat, but Lady Emmiline yanks the couch from underneath him] "Oof! Fine."

[Lady Emmiline only laughs.]

[Later, Mr. Grouse is adding a shiny lamp on the ceiling.]

Lady Emmiline: "Beautiful!" [spins around in joy]

Mr. Grouse: "Eh, it's OK."

[Boris regurgitates Lady Emmiline's soul from his body.]

Boris: "That was a crazy feeling."

Dante: "Well, now you're just rubbing it in."

Lady Emmiline: "Well, that was fun." [to Mr. Grouse] "And don't even think about changing it back, because I'll be watching."

Brittney: And she is serious.

[She departs to the afterlife.]

[The Morticians leave Mr. Grouse's house]

Mr. Grouse: "I'm glad that ghost lady's gone." [Lucy offers the eyeballs] "Eh, keep your eyeballs." [hands dollar bills] "But you creepy kids earned this. Thanks." [shuts the door]

Lucy: "This is a lot of money. New plan: We help other people who are being haunted and raise money for Casket Con."

Brittney: That's not a bad idea guys.

[The morticians smile at this.]

[Later, the morticians film a video in the woods]

Lucy: [flatly] "Good morrow. Are you haunted by a specter?"

[Fake bats hang in front of the camera. The morticians start singing a jingle]

Lucy, Haiku, and Persephone:

[dancing near graves while a boom mic is visible]

If a ghost is haunting you

And you have no clue what to do

Dante:

[dressed in a bedsheet while hanging on a device held by Morpheus]

Don't just stand and scream

[bumps into the camera]

Lucy, Haiku, and Persephone:

[pop out of coffins]

Call the number on your screen. (Number withheld)

[Morpheus wheels his device behind the coffins and has Dante, still dressed as the ghost, drop down with the number: 555-0100. Lucy is watching the video on her phone at the Royal Woods Cemetery.]

Lucy: "And now we wait for customers."

[Boris puts a board listing the amount of money needed for Casket Con separated in different divisions. He colors the bottommost one in red. A phone starts ringing]

Boris: [Gasps] "The bone phone! A customer!"

[Lucy picks up]

Rodney: [Over phone] "Arrgh! Help me!"

Lucy: [Smiles] "We are officially in business."

Brittney: Lets head out.

[At Duds for Dudes, a ghost is causing chaos inside. The morticians are taking cover behind a table.]

Rodney: "It's destroying my clothing and spilling my most expensive cologne: Night Sweat! You have to help me!"

Brittney: Sounds like this ghost means business.

Lucy: "Ghost, reveal yourself." [The ghost reveals itself to be a man in a tuxedo T-shirt] "Spirit, what is your unfinished business here?"

Dude Ghost: "I was supposed to be buried in a real tux, but this joker put me in a tuxedo T-shirt! I want a refund!"

Brittney: Uh how can a ghost get a refund?

Dude Ghost: Oh good point.

Rodney: "No refunds! Besides, your order form just said tuxedo, so I went with our casual package."

Dude Ghost: "I can't cross over in this! I'll be laughed out of the afterlife!"

Rodney: [crosses arms] "Hmph!"

Brittney: Mr. Spokes you need to fix this or else he will make sure you never sell anything again.

Haiku: "What about an exchange?"

[Later, Rodney has dressed the ghost in a genuine tuxedo]

Dude Ghost: "Now this is what I'm talking about."

Rodney: "And here's your complementary bottle of Night Sweat!"

Dude Ghost: [Flinches in disgust] "Yeah, I'm good." [crosses into the afterlife]

[Rodney puts the bottle back and hands Lucy money. The ticket bar raises up another notch.]

[Later at the Hunnicutt Farm.]

Liam: "I suggest you all step back."

[He scatters bird seeds for the chicks, but is then kicked all the way into the mud by a ghost.]

Dante: "What the hex was that?"

Liam: "I ain't got no idea. But every morning when I come out to feed the animals, it wallops me."

Brittney: This looks like the work of a spirit.

Dante: "Show yourself, spirit!"

[The spirit manifests into a donkey, which rams Liam and brays.]

Liam: [recognizes the ghost] "It's Mee-maw's prized donkey, Dolly!"

Brittney: Wow I didn't know your moms donkey was here.

Persephone: "Do you know why Dolly's haunting you?"

Liam: "I do. I once broke our fence mud-wrestling with Virginia, and then blamed it on Dolly." [Dolly brays] "I know, ain't a moment I'm too proud of. Dolly, I'm gonna make this right." [leaves to his house] "Brace yourself, Mee-maw! You're about to be madder than a wet peacock!"

Brittney: Nice knowing you Liam.

[Dolly licks Dante in gratitude and leaves for the afterlife. Liam gives Lucy money, raising the ticket bar by another notch.]

[Chateau Royal Condos, sunset. The Morticians are now at Cheryl and Meryl's apartment. The secretary twins try to flip the channel to

Southern Hospitality, yet the channel changes to Hipster Island.]

Cheryl: [Annoyed] "Something keeps changing our channel, and we're missing the season finale of Southern Hospitality!"

Brittney: Looks like we have a spirit here.

Lucy: "This is definitely the work of a ghost. Spirit, show yourself!"

[The spirit reveals itself to be a hipster with his own ghost remote. Cheryl and Meryl gasp in shock.]

Hipster Ghost: "This used to be my pad, brahs, and I need to find out who wins Hipster Island."

Cheryl: "I use bra pads, too! But we gotta see if Sue Ellen chooses Brad or his evil twin, Chad."

Lucy: "You could always record 'Southern Hospitality', and you can watch it later."

Brittney: She's right. This TV has a DVR function.

Cheryl: "Well, we'd have to delete some of our crime shows, but it's a deal." [to the spirit] "Make yourself comfy, I'll be right back with three bowls of ice cream."

[Cheryl hands Lucy money, and the ticket bar rises by another notch.]

We were stargazing.

Heat Wave: Hey, you guys see that comet?

Ironclad: I do.

Evil Flame Man: That would be Hailey's comet.

Nico: It's awesome.

Me: Yeah.

The goths came back.

Me: Hey guys. Welcome back.

Acid Man: Any luck with getting money?

Mr. Touch: If so, how much?

Lucy: We're only one bar away from getting tickets to Coffin Con.

Nico: That's great guys.

Brittney: We have been very busy.

She told us about the ghosts and it was crazy.

Me: WHOA! Oh boy Liam is in a lot of hot water because of that incident.

Carmen: Yeah I hope he isn't in too much trouble.

Lincoln: And Rusty's dad better think twice before messing up an order like that.

Lola: No kidding. And Mr. Grouse better respect the ways of the dead or else.

Nico: No kidding.

Yost Viper: I'm sure Mr, Grouse won't do that.

Melter: Yeah. He might be old but he has morals.

Me: I agree there.

Lucy Loud: Same here. But we need one last job to get tickets.

Me: I'm sure something will turn up. You guys have been doing a great job so far.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Hey, Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got word there's a haunted mansion on the edge of town, and I've got bad news: King Boo, The Master of Illusions, is back, and he wants revenge on you guys for defeating him and putting him in that painting many years ago.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh!

Lincoln: King Boo's back, but how?

Timmy Turner: Wait, let me check something.

Suddenly, Timmy's large Eye of Lupus orb started glowing, and he saw a figure appear in the World Tree Estate, and then, take the painting with King Boo trapped inside it, he zoomed in and when he enhanced the image, we were really shocked when we found out who it was that did the deed: it was Norm the Genie, the malevolent two-faced genie, and he was back from the dead and wanted to get revenge on us for killing him and sending him to The Warp three years ago. When the video ended, we were really pissed now.

Nico: That two-faced, malevolent genie! Oh, he is so going to pay for this! We'll send him straight to The Black Gates when we get after him tomorrow.

Applejack: WHY THAT TWOFACED DOUBLE CROSSING MALEVOLENT SIDEWINDER!

Nico: Looks like Norm just doesn't know how to take a hint! We will make him pay for this!

Lincoln: And we will, Nico, and I just know it'll be on my rescue, and we still got payback to deal unto him for what he did in making The 20 Days of Darkness even worse for us.

Timmy Turner: Yeah. But, first, we got to head to mansion and stop King Boo, but I've got an idea on just what to do with him, instead of sending King Boo to The Black Gates, we'll have him sent to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Me: Good idea, Timmy.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: But, we got to be careful: that insane ghost is bound to have a lot of scary tricks for us.

Vypra arrived.

Vypra: Guys, we just heard from King Kai: is it true that King Boo is back?!

Lincoln: He is, and the bad news: the person who freed him from the painting was that jerk, Norm the Genie, who's also come back from the dead.

They gasped.

Red X: That jerk, now he's gone too far!

Nico: He sure has.

Vypra: And I also agree with Timmy's idea: we'll defeat King Boo and send him to The Masters of Evil's HQ. Plus, I've got a little something for all you guys.

Vypra opened up the vault she has in her hand, and inside it was a massive collection of Poltergust G-OOs for all of us, along with all the equipment like the Strobulb, Dark-Light Device, Suction Shot, and all the functions, along with a function that puts contained ghosts into paintings.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Thanks Vypra.

Moondancer: Now we're all going to be Ghostbusters!

We then put on our Poltergust G-OOs on our backs.

Lincoln: Alright, now we're ready to take the fight to that insane ghost, and put a stop to his scary tricks.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Raúl Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Raúl Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of

Raúl Lozano for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's head out and help out people who are having spirit problems, and then, we're heading down to the mansion to deal with King Boo.

Lincoln: This is definitely going to be one mission that The Ghosthunters Club are going to enjoy, and once we get done with solving the spirit problems and stopping King Boo, you're the next one to die, Raúl Lozano.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) We're really going to need all of our ghost-hunting experience out on the field today along with stopping King Boo, and once we send that ghost to The Masters of Evil's HQ, you better say your prayers, Raúl Lozano, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

G1 Thrust: How about we give you guys some of the money we have? We got plenty of it!

Lucy Loud: Thanks guys. But it's fair if we earned it.

Me: Okay then.

Nicole: Also I found out that Mario disappeared somehow. I have this feeling that King Boo might be doing what he did to Luigi before.

Nico: Nicole what can you tell us about King Boo?

Nicole: Well he is not a good guy. He's really angry over what the Mario Bros. Did to all his people and him over the last 35 years since 1988.

She went over his history.

---

King Boo, also known as the Master of Illusions, and the Big Boo in Super Mario 64 DS, is the main antagonist of the Luigi's Mansion series.

He serves as the main antagonist of all three Luigi's Mansion games. He is also a major antagonist in the Super Mario series and occasionally appears in other spin-off series. He appears under different shapes and roles, most commonly as a boss character. He made his debut in the first Luigi's Mansion game.

As his name suggests, he is the king of the entire Boo race. He is also the arch-nemesis of Luigi as Bowser is to Mario. Despite having the same name and role, the King Boo from the main games seems to act differently from his first appearance in the Luigi's Mansion spinoff.

He is voiced by Toru Asakawa. Luigi's Mansion

King Boo made his first major appearance in the game Luigi's Mansion. He is angry with the Mario Brothers for causing the Boos so much trouble in the past, so he designs a plot to get rid of them both. He sends Luigi a note telling him he has won a mansion in a contest that he did not enter. Luigi calls Mario and tells him the good news, asking him to go there and meet him so they can celebrate. Mario goes to the mansion to investigate, but King Boo captures him. However, when Luigi arrives, Mario is nowhere to be seen, and the mansion is infested with ghosts. Thankfully, he almost immediately runs into Professor Elvin Gadd, who gives him a special vacuum called the Poltergust 3000 that can be used to fight and capture ghosts. Making his way through the mansion, Luigi eventually encounters King Boo and the rest of the gang, and they delightfully threaten to do what they did to his brother, only worse. However, when King Boo notices he has the Poltergust 3000, he promptly orders everyone to flee.

Later in the game, Luigi finds King Boo staring at a painting with Mario trapped inside in an alter room at the bottom of the mansion. He also finds out from E. Gadd that King Boo was the one who created the mansion and released all the ghosts within it. At the end of the game, after making his way through the rest of the mansion and capturing the other Boos along the way, Luigi confronts him in the alter room to free Mario, but King Boo resolves to stay and fight him directly rather than flee. He then seemingly summons what appears to be Bowser, who is apparently revived by King Boo after his (unseen) previous defeat, who sucks Luigi into the painting to fight him on the top of the mansion in another dimension. However, it is then shown to be really King Boo in what seems to be a Bowser costume. Luigi defeats King Boo and sucks him into the Poltergust, and later turns him into a portrait with the Portrificationizer. Then, Mario is freed from his painting and Luigi becomes glad that Mario is okay as Mario realizes that he needs a vacation, foreshadowing the events of Super Mario Sunshine.

Luigi's Mansion: Dark Moon

King Boo reappears in the sequel to Luigi's Mansion on the 3DS and seeks revenge against Luigi for his imprisonment. At some point in this canon, E. Gadd sold the painting at a yard sale. King Boo initiates the events of the game by destroying the Dark Moon, a purple crescent-shaped artifact that keeps the ghosts of Evershade Valley in a docile state. Shattering the Dark Moon into pieces, King Boo incites the ghosts to turn on E. Gadd which leads to his summoning of Luigi for help.

Though the course of the game, the true extent of King Boo's plans are revealed: to mine special gems similar to the one on his crown so he can increase the power of Evershade Valley's now-hostile ghosts and build an vast spectral army of them to conquer the world.

After Luigi successfully obtains all the Dark Moon Pieces, King Boo intercepts his teleportation back to E. Gadd's Bunker and entraps Luigi in an alternate dimension. There, King Boo appears in front of Luigi after revealing he had again trapped his brother Mario inside a painting. King Boo then taunts Luigi before announcing his intent to turn all his foes into paintings. A battle ensues between them which ends with Luigi triumphant, although after catching King Boo in the Poltergust 5000, no specific mentions of King Boo's fate is ever brought up. Luigi then frees Mario from a painting once again and the Dark Moon is repaired, restoring all of the ghosts of Evershare Valley to their friendlier states and Luigi is declared a hero.

## Luigi's Mansion 3

In Luigi's Mansion 3, sometime following his defeat in Dark Moon, King Boo is revealed to have been kept imprisoned by E. Gadd. However, E. Gadd is later lured to The Last Resort hotel by its owner Hellen Gravely, who subsequently frees him and all the other ghosts Luigi had previously captured before imprisoning Gadd in a portrait. Wanting to impress King Boo, Gravely begins to plot with him to lure Luigi and his friends to her hotel to be trapped. Their plan ends up succeeding, and King Boo manages to trap Mario, Princess Peach and three Toads in portraits. When Luigi investigates their disappearances, he comes across Gravely, who reveals her true nature and admiration for King Boo before he presents himself. He proceeds to taunt Luigi about his escape and plan, revealing all of his trapped friends before sending their portraits away and preparing to trap Luigi inside a painting as well. King Boo chases after Luigi down the hall, although he runs away and manages to escape using the laundry chute, subsequently finding E. Gadd's new Poultergust G-00 as well as Polterpup and rescuing him from his imprisonment.

King Boo later appears after Luigi defeats Captain Fishhook and rescues the final Toad, where Gravelly begs to be given more time to capture Luigi for him, although, seemingly disinterested in her plans, he takes Princess Peach's portrait and leaves her. Once Luigi reaches floor 15, Gravely decides that it is a good thing that he made it so far as she now has the opportunity to personally capture him and impress King Boo, and prompts him to come after her by revealing Mario's painting in her possession.

Once Luigi finally confronts Gravely, she lashes out at him for ruining her plans by running away from King Boo (resulting in him escaping his wrath) and making her lose his approval, resolving to defeat him herself, although she is ultimately captured instead. Afterwards, upon freeing Mario, Luigi heads to the top of the hotel with him to find and rescue Princess Peach, only for King Boo to arrive once they have reunited. After expressing his rage towards Gravely and her ghosts for failing him, he declares to the heroes that he is going to trap them in an ensemble portrait once and for all; summoning and destroying E. Gadd's portable lab to trap him and the Toads before capturing Mario and Princess Peach, with Polterpup narrowly preventing Luigi from being trapped as well.

Furious over Luigi escaping his trap, King Boo decides to engage him, leading into their final battle. Upon being overcome by Luigi and Gooigi twice, King Boo uses his magic to enlarge the portrait until it is big enough to encompass the entire hotel, forcing Luigi to have to defeat him before everything is swallowed up. Ultimately, Luigi is able to suck up King Boo by his tongue and trap him, releasing his crown's gem in the process, leaving the hotel to crumble before he is able to release his friends. Following this, the captured ghosts suddenly escape from their imprisonment and begin to swarm Luigi until King Boo's gem disappears (suggesting that he had been using his powers to control them). During the credits, Luigi and his friends rebuild the hotel alongside the ghosts, while King Boo is shown to be trapped again with an affectionate Gravely and Polterkitty nearby, much to his dismay.

---

When she was done we were all shocked and horrified!

Nico: No way in hell are we going to let him get away with this one. Lucy, goths, get ready for your biggest job ever. We're going to get rid of the Boos once and for all. And the money will be great.

CHA-CHING!

Lucy Loud: We'll do it.

Shakedown: Also, don't worry about the tickets. We got an idea.

Lucy Loud: What's that? (Po Kong laughs) What's so funny?

Po Kong: We'll approach the person selling the tickets. One look at me and he'll be so scared he'll give you guys tickets in no time!

Me: Ooh the old scare tactic. Nice.

Nico: We'll worry about that later. Come on guys. It's ghost hunting time!

Shaggy: GHOSTS! ZOINKS!

Shaggy and Scooby were scared.

We were off to the haunted mansion.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this. If this mansion is anything like the mansion that Luigi went to then we're going to have a huge challenge here.

Nicole: I feel the same way though. But we're ready for anything.

Needle Man: Don't you think maybe we should try getting those tickets with our money? No telling when they'll be sold out.

Brittney: Guys don't worry about it. It's not the tickets we all want. I already got them. It's the coffin we want.

Nico: Coffin?

Brittney: You'll see.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived in a really spooky forest and in front of us was a REALLY SPOOKY and creepy looking mansion! There were storm clouds and lightning above it and it was overflowing with supernatural activity.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: (GULP)

Me: This places gives me the creeps.

Laney: (GULPS) Me too.

We went up to the door and went in and it was dark and scary and creepy.

Me: Whoa.

We went inside.

Me: This place is creepy.

Eli: Hello? Anyone home?

Qin: Looks like no one has been in here for years.

Camie: (Gulps) I don't like this place.

Red X: Good thing this mansion has a sturdy floor.

Burnertron: But the ghosts will hear our footsteps. We'll need to move as slowly as possible.

Nico: Right.

We walked quietly and we were ready.

Brittney: Keep your wits on high.

We heard a noise.

Me: What was that?

We backed up and then we bumped into something and then we heard a scream and then we saw LUIGI!

Me: Luigi!?

Nico: Thank goodness we found you.

Luigi: (Italian Accent) Oh thank-a goodness it's-a you!

Qin: Sorry to scare you.

Luigi: You guys-a got to help me. King Boo has-a taken Mario.

Me: Yeah we got the message from King Kai.

Bunnie: Good thing we found you before King Boo did.

Vector: Luigi, you stay close to us.

Nico: Lets take a look around.

Shaggy: Like walk around this place? (Cowardly Whimpering) Like forget it! Not on your life! NO WAY! Scooby and me will go to Lynn's Table for some food.

Scooby Doo: Reah.

Varie: Come on you chickens. Mario is our friend.

Shaggy: UH UH! No way!

Scooby Doo: And you can't make us!

Erica grabbed them both and lifted them up.

Erica Haddock: Yes we can!

Shaggy: Like I hate this job!

Erica Haddock: I swear you two need to be brave instead of acting like chickens.

Shaggy and Scooby clucked like chickens.

We rolled our eyes.

We got to searching for Mario. We got to searching every nook and cranny and we found lots of cash, gold, jewels and coins and more and sucked in lots of ghosts. We found all the minor boos. There were 50 of them.

Just then, we heard a voice.

?: There you are!

A ghost then came from the wall.

Eddy: Jesus Christ!

Sonata Dusk: (Scared) Someone beat it up!

I fired my Proton ray and sucked it in with the Fenton Thermos.

Then we heard what sounded like someone eating noisily.

Nico: Either that's a ghost or it sounds like someone eating like a pig.

We went into the dining room and saw a big fat purple ghost wolfing down food like no tomorrow.

Big Fat Ghost: (sees us) I'm hungry, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Buff Frog: Really now?

Bane: (Spanish Accent) How about a knuckle sandwich?! (punches it)

But his fist went right through him!

Nicole: Luggs the Glutton.

Qin: Jeez is he fat.

Nicole: I remember one way to deal with him.

Nicole fired a wave of fire and blasted his food and he was mad! He fired fireballs at us and we absorbed them and Nicole sucked him in and made him into a portrait with her Poltergust 3000.

Nico: Nice one Nicole.

Brittney: Yeah well done sis.

Nicole: Thanks.

Me: Boy I can't remember the last time we did that.

?: You are mine, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Another ghost came out of the wall!

Trolling Thunder: They're coming out of nowhere!

Brittney sucked in the ghost!

Qin: Nice try!

The ghosts kept coming but we weren't scared and we were sucking them all in as well as getting cash, gold, jewels and more.

Xenia: These ghosts are making this fun.

Titanium Toenail: No choice but to continue ahead.

Rambling Ghost: I agree with you.

We continued on and caught many more ghosts and made more portraits. We caught 22 ghosts and made them into portraits and found lots of treasure.

Nico: That's all the portrait ghosts.

Me: And we found lots of treasure.

Luigi: Enough to turn this house into true perfect-a home.

Nico: Yep. For all the great characters of Nintendo.

Lola: Yeah.

?: I got your scent!

Another ghost came out of the wall!

Lasher: There's no end to them!

We still sucked them all in.

Xenia: But we're not afraid of them.

Lola: No we aren't.

Mr. Go: King Boo has to be in here somewhere.

Evil Search Man: He can't be just gone.

Nicole: I know where he is. In the basement.

Nico: Then lets go.

We followed Nicole to the Basement and we got to the door at the end of a scary hall.

Nicole: He's behind that door in there.

Eli: I sense him. He is definitely there.

Nico: Oh boy.

Sour Sweet: Yep. Entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at the door.

King Boo was staring at Mario who was trapped inside a painting. But then the spirits of the games of Mario from over the last 41 years appeared and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: King Boo!

We saw Mario locked in a painting and he was crying out for help.

Mario: (Italian Accent) Help-a me!

King Boo: Aahh, I could just stare at my Mario painting for hours! It's true what they say about fine art… it takes utterly refined sensibilities to truly appreciate it! The way you plead for help, Mario… I find it so… satisfying. Perhaps that is merely because I remember how much trouble you've caused me in the past.… Seriously, though, who would actually believe that mansions get given away in contests?! Talk about stupid! What do they feed you Mario brothers anyway… gullible soup? Your brother came all this way just to get turned into a painting… [chuckles] It's just terrific. However… This Mario painting looks lonely… I must have a Luigi painting as well! Then my gallery will truly be complete! Hmhmhmhmm. I am not afraid of you, fool! I fear only that infernal Poltergust 3000 you carry on your back! Stupid machine! But I am a KING among Boos! I swear it… I shall fear no mere house-cleaning device! I must say… I despise the way you SHWEEERRPP-SHLOOOOP-WHOOORPP-SHLEEEOOORG-vacuumed up all my friends! Don't imagine that I'll flee… I'll fight you like a true Boo! Now join your brother… INSIDE THE PAINTING!

Me: Like hell will we let you do that!

Stinky Butt: Guys, me and Malodor will stun King Boo.

Malodor: That will give you enough time to get Mario out!

Me: Okay!

They farted and he smelled it and it was bad! Then me and Nico grabbed the painting and Brittney used a dark light and got Mario out!

Xenia: That did it!

King Boo: NO! MY PAINTING! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Camie: Now we'll ruin you!

Mario: Mama mia. Thank'a you so much.

Me: You're welcome Mario.

Then Greiger, Whirlwind, Batroc, KGBeast, P'andor, Firepower, Absorbing Man, Devack, Cheshire, Speed Demon, Tobias Whale, Evil Luxord, Cyborg Ranger, Muggshot, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Volcano Man, Platinum Princess, Professor Monkey for a Head, Gypsy Moth, and Reverse Flash appeared.

Nico: Greiger, Whirlwind, Batroc, KGBeast, P'andor, Firepower, Absorbing Man, Devack, Cheshire, Speed Demon, Tobias Whale, Evil Luxord, Cyborg Ranger, Muggshot, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Volcano Man, Platinum Princess, Professor Monkey for a Head, Gypsy Moth, and Reverse Flash.

Greiger: Man, this place is spooky.

Me: You're telling me.

Whirlwind: They don't call it Haunted Mansion for nothing.

Batroc: You said it!

KGBeast: (to Nico) (Russian Accent) We heard you went to Pinkie's Baby shower.

Nico: Yep.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Did you have fun?

Me: We all sure did and it was awesome.

Behemoth then came out.

Me: Behemoth, back for another round?

Behemoth: I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Behemoth: Man, the Ten Terrors would feel right at home here.

Me: They sure would.

Nico: Yep.

Behemoth: Awesome.

We got the battles underway.

## Boris, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aurora Albedo, Linka Loud, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger - Nico's Rescue and Pinkie Pie's Baby Shower

Greiger was first.

Greiger: (to Boris) Nico's Rescue was Pinkie Pie's Baby Shower. Did he have fun?

Boris: We all sure did and it was so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Pinkie Pie had a really great time and she loved our presents for her.

Cozy Glow: They were so awesome and great.

Hex: And the Plioswine gene-slammer cleaned up all the leftovers for us.

Aurora Albedo: Connie Richmond is one hungry girl.

Linka: Yeah she sure is.

Greiger: Boy it's like she was born with an appetite as big as four stomachs.

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) That's right she was. She has that big an appetite. Ate a massive bowl of mega super spicy ramen before Pinkie went into labor. 7 pounds of it.

Greiger: WHOA! That is an amazing appetite! Lets do it!

Boris activated his Legend Items.

BORIS'S DREADFUL WHALE FLAMES! INDIGO WHALE FURY!

They fired waves of Indigo fire, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Tom Major, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ivonna Cammezots, Petrie, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Battling Another King of Arthur and Another Oculous

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Nico, Tommy's team, Oculous' team, and the others did good Battling Another King of Arthur. And Another Oculous as well.

Tom Major: They sure did and also we were really shocked that Catherine was also the immortal daughter of King Arthur and we did not know that Another Oculous was really Sophie's sister.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was awesome! And they are both Quetzalcoatl and Phoenix's Gene-slammer.

Scootaloo: That is sure amazing. We all were amazed.

Skylanders Whirlwind: We were really amazed about that too.

Ivonna Cammezots: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Petrie: Me agree there.

Whirlwind: Boy that must've been an amazing shock for Lok and Sophie.

Tom Major: It came as a huge surprise for them both but it was an awesome reunion for Sophie.

Whirlwind: I'm glad she has her sister back. Lets do it!

Tom activated his legend items.

TOM MAJORS MAXXOR POWER TEAM! TOM MAJORS WIND

FORCE!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Captain America, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Elaine Sustrai, Takuya, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Batroc was next.

Batroc: (to Captain America) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Cloud Tower. How was it?

Captain America: It was really awesome and we were there for one important reason: to going to destroy Beatrix Redmoon, the banished dark witch and hated blood enemy of Alecto Shadowcall, who's finally escaped from The Realm of Darkness to get revenge on Alecto Shadowcall for banishing her and on Lincoln and The Ghosthunters Club for ruining her revenge on Alecto years ago.

Batroc: Oh man! That was awesome!

Captain America: Yep and we banished her to the Black Gates.

Applejack: Yeah that monster deserved it.

Apple Bloom: I agree there! She had it coming.

Flashwing: That's for sure. She sure did.

Elaine Sustrai: At least she will never hurt anyone again.

Takuya: Thank goodness.

Batroc: That's true. Lets do it!

Captain America used his legend items.

CAPTAIN AMERICA'S SHIELD OF POWER! CAPTAIN AMERICA'S STRONG FURY!

They fired waves of energy, rock, boulders, earth, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Onewa, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Celine Kirlian, Yuna, Thrust and Starscream VS Kgbeast - Meeting Gene-slammers for White Night Queen and Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, and a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast (to Onewa): I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for White Night Queen and Tempest, Dragon Ruler of Storms, and a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Number C104: Umbral Horror Masquerade, Umbral Horror Ghost, Umbral Horror Ghoul, Umbral Horror Unform, and Umbral Horror Will o' the Wisp. What are their names?

Onewa: Their names are Crystal Solace, Dulcie Matthews, and Sophie Andrews. And they are really cool and awesome.

Fluttershy: They are all really amazing and have amazing cool powers.

Tornado Bolt: Boy they sure do and their story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Crystal, what memories did you, Dulcie, and Sophie have with Lincoln, and what did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Crystal Solace: Oh, that's something none of us could ever forget. One day, we were with Lincoln and we were having a Fearless Club meeting at my house discussing some business, but then, we heard the familiar sounds of three chalkboard screeches of vengeance and deranged homicidal laughter in the air, followed the familiar sound of a loud burp, and we knew who those belonged to: our club's hated enemies after Orson: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, The Quintuplet of Hatred, and they came here for one reason: to kill us again. But, Lincoln just had enough of those five wanting revenge once again, so he fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted those bitches and he tied them up in red energy ropes and put them in red energy orbs, and after we finished our meeting, we went back to The Loud House with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan still imprisoned, and after we told everyone of what those five tried to do, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were doomed: not only did they get grounded once again for fourteen weeks, but we also ended the terror those five had wrought when their Dark Sides emerge again.

Dulcie Matthews: We then decided to ask Audrey Sauron to make sure never to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan any rings to control their Dark Sides again. But, that was a bad move: Lincoln decided to make sure that only Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had rings to control their Dark Sides and that they couldn't be removed, but the only sister who doesn't deserve a ring was Lynn, that animal was too out of control and too violent and stupid. Besides, she was already on Audrey Sauron's death list if she ever got out of control again and tried to kill Lincoln.

Me: Jeez, as if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan weren't nightmares before with their Dark Sides being unleashed, but when they unleashed them on the school's students, that's basically the last straw.

Lincoln: Yep, and during the punishment of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Crystal, Dulcie, Sophie, and I told those five off and we explained to them that if they continued with being nothing but nightmares to everyone around them, they're going to lose everything: their friends, their futures, and their family. Everyone cheered for us for being strong, brave, and courageous, while those five were absolute nightmares to them, and as a result, more and more people signed up for the club, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were basically humiliated, but we made sure to warn them of the consequences should they attempt to seek revenge on any of us.

FLASHBACK ENDS

KGBeast: Wow! Lincoln sure was strong for saying that.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja he was.

Stealth Elf: He really told his evil mean sisters off back then.

Celine Kirlian: Yeah no kidding there.

Yuna: That is for sure.

KGBeast: Yeah. Lets do it!

Onewa used his legend items.

ONEWA'S STONE BLAZE! ONEWA'S HORDIKA POWER BLAST!

They fired waves of rock, leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tahu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Anita Harper, Misty, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Pinkie Pie Going into Labor

---

P'andor was next.

P'andor: (to Tahu) You got to see Pinkie Pie go into Labor today. Did she threaten Lincoln?

Tahu: No she just laughed the entire time. She thought it was tickling her.

Sunset Shimmer: Pinkie Pie loves to laugh and thinks everything is fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It's so awesome and funny to her.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was funny.

Anita Harper: I will say this though. Pinkie Pie sure has a fun and awesome personality.

Misty: She sure does.

P'andor: She sure does comrades. Lets do it!

Tahu used his legendary items.

FIERY TOA SWORD DANCE! FIERY TOA FLAME STORM!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Aurico, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Anita Bathory, Martian Manhunter, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - Pinkie Pie's new baby girls

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Pinkie Pie gave birth to new baby girls. What are their names?

Aurico: Pinkie decided to name them after various cheeses.

Pinkie Pie: Check it out.

She showed a photo of them and they were so adorable. Pinkie held three girls and Lincoln held 3, Little Cheese held 3 of them and Rainbow Dash held one.

Firepower: Aww they are so adorable.

Pinkie Pie: From left to right, Their names are Cheddar, Mozzarella, Brie, Swiss, Gouda, Limburger, Nacho, Parmesan, Gruyere and Bleu.

Firepower: I like that. The cheeses of Pinkie.

Maud Pie: That is a really cute theme.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is.

Sprocket: We all thought it was cool.

Anita Bathory: You got that right. It sure is awesome.

Martian Manhunter: It sure is awesome.

Sonata Dusk: You got that right.

Transquito: We all are so happy for Pinkie Pie.

Firepower: We all are too. Lets do it!

Aurico used his Legend Items.

AURICO'S AQUITAR SPLASH! AQUITAR RED SPLASH!

They fired waves of water, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Marinette, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Irena Brockman, Emily Jones and friends, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - The Goths of Darkness helping in sending spirits back to the Afterlife

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) The Goths of Darkness were helping in sending spirits back to the Afterlife. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of concrete. And yes they helped a lot of cool spirits.

Twilight Sparkle: It started as a business to sell eyeball lollipops and then it turned into a ghost business.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Spyro: Boy you said it.

Irena Brockman: You got that right.

Emily Jones: It sure was cool.

Absorbing Man: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Marinette used her legend items.

POWER OF THE MIRACULOUS! THE POWER OF GOOD VS AKUMAS!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dante, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nefaria Sisters, Goths of Darkness, Phage and Lasher VS Devack - Mr. Grouse, Rusty's Dad, Liam's Farm and Cheryl and Meryl's condo having ghost problems and now in a haunted house that Luigi won

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) Mr. Grouse, Rusty's Dad, Liam's Farm and Cheryl and Meryl's condo were having ghost problems. And now. we're in a haunted house that Luigi won.

Dante: That's right and he had no idea that this whole mansion was actually a ploy and a trap to get him not only scared out of his mind but also trapped by King Boo in a painting forever in his collection.

Rarity: That would be an absolutely horrible fate.

Sweetie Belle: No kidding there! It's horrible.

Gill Grunt: Yeah King Boo is pure evil and a monster.

The Nefaria sisters agreed and so did the Goths of Darkness.

Devack: I agree there. Lets do it!

Dante used his legend items.

DANTE'S YELLOW FLAME MONKEY STORM! YELLOW FLAMES OF DANTE!

They fired waves of yellow fire, water, jeweis, ice and energy and smashed him down.

## Casey Rhodes, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Selene Jomannovich, Trini Kwan, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - King Boo is back

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) King Boo is back. Though J.D. and the others first faced him way before you and I joined up.

Casey Rhodes: Yeah they sure did and locked him in a portrait forever.

Princess Luna: But thanks to our crooked Genie Friend, Norm he was released and is back for revenge.

Moondust: That genie gives all genies everywhere a really bad name.

Snowdrop: Yeah he sure does.

Gari: What a jerk!

Selene Jomannovich: Yeah he needs to be put in his place and it will hurt!

Trini Kwan: Big time and we'll make sure that happens.

Casey Rhodes: No Kidding.

Cheshire: I agree there too! What a jerk! Lets do it!

Casey used his legend items.

CASEY'S JUNGLE SPIRIT ADVENTURE! JUNGLE SPIRITS POWER OF FURY!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down.

---

## Jaden, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Trina Liechtensteinischen, Mr. Krabs, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - King Boo will pay for his crimes

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) King Boo will pay for his crimes. As well as trying to scare us today!

Jaden: His fear tactics aren't going to work on us.

Princess Celestia: Especially not after having so many horror adventures.

King Solar: That's a darn fact.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there and Shaggy and Scooby were more scared than us.

Amber Morning: Yeah Erica had to carry them in by force 50 times.

Spotlight: Those two are cowards to the core.

Trina Liechtensteinschen: They sure are there.

Mr. Krabs: Aye they sure are lass.

Speed Demon: No kidding. Lets do it!

Jaden used his legend items.

JADEN'S ELEMENTAL HERO FORCE! JADEN'S POWER OF THE ELEMENTS!

They fired waves of elements and light and smashed him down.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Tobias Whale: This house is scary.

Kouta: You're not kidding there.

Kouta fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jared Knudson VS Evil Luxord

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: At least King Boo doesn't kill people.

Jared Knudson: No but he still needs to be stopped.

Jared fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Hannah Montgomery VS Cyborg Rangers

---

Cyborg Rangers were next.

Hannah Montgomery: This will be fun.

She fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Adagio Dazzle VS Muggshot

---

Muggshot was next.

Muggshot was next.

Muggshot: Boy this house is full of stuff.

Adagio Dazzle: It sure is and it's scary too. But we'll soon fix that.

Adagio fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yakumo VS Yost Crimson Dynamo

---

Yost Crimson Dynamo was next.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) This will be fun.

Yakumo: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Gretchen Holland VS Volcano Man

---

Volcano Man was next.

Volcano Man: Ready to burn?

Gretchen Holland: Bring it on.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Aloe and Lotus VS Platinum Princess

---

Platinum Princess was next.

Platinum Princess: This is gonna be good!

Aloe: (French Accent) Oh it most will!

They both fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Jessie Bannon VS Professor Monkey for a Head

---

Professor Monkey For A Head was next.

Professor Monkey For A Head: This is gonna be your last day!

Jessie Bannon: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lena Isis VS Gypsy Moth

---

Gypsy Moth was next.

Gypsy Moth: This will be awesome and fun.

Lena Isis: It sure will be.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

## Reggie MacDonald VS Reverse Flash

Reverse Flash was next.

Reverse Flash: Hope you're fast now.

Reggie MacDonald: Oh I am fast.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Cassidy, Camie, Celica, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Behemoth

Behemoth was next.

Behemoth: King Boo really has gone too far this time!

Me: You better believe he has. And he will pay for his crimes big time.

Cassidy: Yeah he sure will.

Celica: No way are we going to let him get away with this.

Camie: Yeah what a jerk!

Behemoth: I agree there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Hunters of Bad Ghosts and Ghouls, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Ghosthunters Club etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blades, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large midnight black dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Me: Lets do it!

Rangers: MYSTICAL SPELL SEAL!

We fired waves of elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Mystic Force Rangers: Checkmate!

Me: Behemoth you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You've had this coming for 35 years King Boo!

Troy: You want spooky?

Tsukasa: We'll give you spooky!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Necrom!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki summoned and turned into the Ghost Rider Team!

We went at King Boo and I kicked his crown off and took it. Lystone and Najaren blasted and smashed him all over.

Aokua, Maxxor, Ninren, and Nivenna blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over too.

Tsukuyomi: HENSHIN!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER TSUKUYOMI!

Tsukuyomi, Crumplezone, Freeway and Pinkie Pie used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tsukuyomi and Pinkie Pie's powers and Freeway'S weapons 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons!

Tsukuyomi and Crumplezone: MOONLIGHT CRUMPLE BLAST!

Pinkie Pie and Freeway: LAUGHING MISSILE BARRAGE!

Fire of Candrakar and Heat Wave: FIRESTORM OF CANDRAKAR BLAST!

Farts and Wind and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF WIND BLAST!

Atlantis King and Melter: MELTING ATLANTIS BLAST!

Supernoob Fury and Touch & Go: SUPERNOOB FURY BLAST!

Hammer of the Pancakes and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN HAMMER FURY SMASH!

Chthonian Mayhem Flames and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM CHTHONIAN MEGABLAST!

Spiders of the Unicorn and Unicorn: SPIDERS OF THE UNICORN BLAST!

Muscles of Plants and Bane: MUSCLE PLANT STORM BLAST!

X of Germany and Red X: X OF GERMANY BLAST!

Nature of Animals and U-Foes: NATURE ANIMAL BURST!

Fire Charming Flames and Evil Flame Man: FIRE CHARMING FLAME STORM!

Stinky Farts of the Skunk and Malodor: STINKY FARTS OF THE SKUNK BLAST!

Princesses and Poisonous Snakes and Yost Viper: POISON SNAKE VIPER BLAST!

Searching and Destroying and Evil Search Man: MISSILES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Terra Smashers and Shakedown: TERRA SMASH STORM!

Legends of Gusty and Rambling Ghost: LEGENDS OF GUSTY BLAST!

Zodiac of Capricorn and Capricornus Zodiarts: ZODIAC CAPRICORN BLAST!

Muscle Frogs and Mayhem and Buff Frog: MUSCLE FROGS BLAST!

Assbiters and Burnertron: ASSBITING BURN SHOT!

Gangsters of Evil and Bunnie and Clyde: GANGSTERS OF EVIL BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS MOON BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Luigi, Mario, Nicole, Brittney, Goths of Darkness and Good Cinder Fall: DARKNESS NINTENDO BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: COMET ELEMENT STYLE: HALLEY'S COMET!

Entrapta: COMET LIGHTNING STYLE: COMET ENCKE!

Perfuma: COMET NATURE STYLE: BIELA'S COMET!

Frosta: COMET ICE STYLE: FAYE'S COMET!

Jessica Kaios: COMET FIRE STYLE: BRORSEN'S COMET!

Yuna: COMET WATER STYLE: D'ARREST'S COMET!

Toph: COMET EARTH STYLE: COMET PONS-WINNECKE!

Tatsumaki: COMET WIND STYLE: TUTTLE'S COMET!

They fired element blasts that formed into said comets.

Lincoln and his harem: COMET FINAL SMASH: COMET MAYHEM!

They fired various comets!

King Boo went insane with rage and went charging at us, but we had our Poltergust G-00s at full power and we sucked King Boo in, and he was then put into a containment vessel lined with Ectoranium, and he couldn't get out, and he was beamed to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln: You made the big mistake messing with The Ghosthunters Club, King Boo.

Nico: Not even your scary tricks could derail us, you insane poltergeist. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Raúl Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Raúl Lozano.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Raúl Lozano, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Raúl Lozano: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Itzel Kudabbi's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Kudabbi-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Raúl Lozano, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Raúl Lozano. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Itzel Kudabbi was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Kuddabi flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Itzel Kudabbi emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Itzel Kudabbi grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Kudabbi emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Ganashia with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Itzel Kudabbi has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Kudabbi surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Kudabbi is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Itzel Kudabbi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Itzel Kudabbi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Itzel Kudabbi's massive The Fabled Kudabbi-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Kudabbi's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Kudabbi etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Kudabbi's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Kudabbi that said, "Itzel Kudabbi, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Raúl Lozano of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

イツェル・クダビ、伝説のクダビ の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのラウル ロザー ノの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Itzel Kudabbi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED KUDABBI-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED KUDABBI ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED KUDABBI IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED KUDABBI IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Itzel Kudabbi's Super Angel-The Fabled Kudabbi-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Raúl Lozano saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Itzel Kudabbi fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Raúl Lozano, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Itzel's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Raúl Lozano back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Itzel, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Itzel Kudabbi: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Kudabbi and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Kudabbi Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Raúl Lozano once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Itzel.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Itzel Kudabbi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Raúl Lozano, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Itzel Kudabbi and Lincoln went after Raúl Lozano, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs,

Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Raúl Lozano and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Itzel Kudabbi sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Raúl Lozano, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Itzel Kudabbi, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Kudabbi's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Kudabbi surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Itzel Kudabbi aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Raúl Lozano.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Raúl Lozano!

Itzel Kudabbi and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Raúl Lozano and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Raúl Lozano and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Raúl Lozano and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Itzel Kudabbi and Lincoln gave Raúl Lozano The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Itzel Kudabbi and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Itzel Kudabbi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Raúl Lozano for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Itzel.

Suddenly, Itzel Kudabbi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Itzel Kudabbi's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Kudabbi flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Itzel Kudabbi absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Kudabbi vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Raúl Lozano's death, now there are only five members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Itzel Kudabbi: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Ramón Hernandez, which means it'll be Natalia Nozoochee's turn.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Brave Neos.

This caused the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem to gasp in surprise.

Natalie Kendall: That's an awesome one, Linky, and there's only one person we know who could be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Brave Neos.

Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrance, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell: Tracey Aldine.

Natalie Kendall: Out of all the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, she's known as a true warrior with incredible strength, bravery, and courage, Tracey Aldine is known as a really incredible powerful person with power over light and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the warriors of ages past.

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: And she doesn't mess around, especially when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in Royal Woods. So, we'll be meeting her tomorrow, and no doubt, we'll be running into that jerk, Norm the Genie.

Me: That jerk's going to pay for his stunts in the past, and what he did in freeing King Boo to piss us off.

Firepower: That's one ghost busted!

Absorbing Man: Now Lucy and the others have enough money.

Devack: To go to Coffin Con, right?

Cheshire: Exactly!

Speed Demon: They've earned it.

Me: Yep and this mansion is going to be converted into a great house.

Nico: Yep. Ghost free. Great job today everyone.

Mario: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved-a this adventure with-a us.

Me: I know we all did.

Using the money we found along with all the treasure we converted the mansion into an awesome home. It was beautiful and much more amazing than ever.

The Morticians Club got to try out the new coffin. It was a hover coffin.

[They were inhaling and taking in the new environment.]

Morticians: [Slowly] "Mmm, new casket smell."

Boris: "Boris has found his smile." [Laughs as the hovering casket takes off.] "I like it." [The casket takes off high in the night sky.]

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another Awesome fanfiction done!

This is my 2,000th Chapter! WOW!

This one was based on The Loud House episode Haunted House Call which aired March 18th, 2022 and also Luigi's mansion.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony

Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kopaka Nuva, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron and Universe 666 Eis Shenron and Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Moonbeast, Morgana, Limburger and Penelope Spectra and we're going into a cave for another awesome and great treasure hunt and this time it's going to be a temple that's underground and we're going to battle Another Grimoire and that one is going to be a shocking one and it's going to be Evil Lori and Lincoln's guardian Angels are going to smash her face in and we're going to meet Another Undine and Another Moonstone and a gene-slammer for Octillery named Paige Kovacs and she is Nico's friend from school that went to cooking class and knows all about sushi making. She is a powerful and great sushi, noodle and rice chef.

The next match-up in this saga is Natalia Nozoochee - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee and Lincoln VS Ramón Hernandez

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Ji Province, the battlefield for The Yellow Turban Rebellion, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy that jerk, Norm the Genie, who has come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him, and for what he did yesterday in freeing King Boo to piss us off, he's not getting away with this, and Timmy Turner's going to EXPLODE WITH UNDENIABLE RAGE AND POWER AS HE TRANSFORMS AND UNLEASHES THE INCREDIBLE FURY OF THE WOLF AND FAIRY ON THAT MAGICAL MEGA-JERK! And we're going to meet an Elemental HERO Brave Neos Gene-Slammer named Tracey Aldine. Out of all the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, Tracey Aldine is known throughout all Michigan as a true warrior with incredible strength, bravery, and courage, Tracey Aldine is known as a really incredible powerful person with power over light and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the warriors of ages past, and she's brave enough to take on any challenge that she meets either physical or mental, and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the angels of Heaven, and she's had no problems when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city. She also has a well-known reputation for putting bullies in their place, such as Lynn, and she hated her completely, so much so that she tried so many times to get rid of her, but when Lincoln found out what Lynn tried to do in getting rid of Tracey Aldine by beating her to death and cutting her head off in front of him, he absolutely lost it and pummeled that animal into the dirt, and then, he called the rest of his Guardian Angels, who came over and they tied that wild animal up, and it also earned her a really nasty scolding and reprimanding from Tracey Aldine, the rest of the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she hates Lynn with a very blazing passion.

Get ready for a great fairy tale as we help Ella and battle the evil Frieda and make that evil stepmother of hers pay for her crimes.

see you next time.

# Bad Guys Have No Happy Endings

This chapter is based on Happily N'Ever After

---

Walking through an amazing cave hidden in the Carpathian Mountains was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kopaka Nuva, Arisia, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron and Universe 666 Eis Shenron and Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Moonbeast, Morgana, Limburger and Penelope Spectra and we were there to go hunt for an amazing treasure that is said to be there.

Me: It's amazing that this cave is here.

Rachel Stavenport: Wow! It's awesome.

Camie: It sure is a beautiful cave.

Varie: Boy it must've taken thousands of years to form this cave.

Nicole: That's exactly right mom. This cave was here for thousands of years and it took that long to form.

Nico: It's magnificent.

Xenia: Boy it sure is.

Daring Do: But it's amazing that this cave is really here.

Moonstone: It sure is.

Kopaka: I agree there.

Nico: Kopaka, I want to thank you, Moonstone, and your teams for coming.

Kopaka: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome having us help you out.

Arisia: It sure will be cool helping you out.

Nico: Arisia, do you love your Green Lantern job?

Arisia: I sure do. I get to see new places, see new planets, see many more people and help them out.

Me: Going all over the galaxy and the universe is always fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: I think it's always fun and cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Me: I have this aching question though.

Nico: What is it?

Me: When Krypton exploded, I wonder if there was a Green Lantern for it.

Eli: Boy that's a good question.

Arisia: Actually yes Krypton did have a Green Lantern. Her name is Jan-Al.

Nico: So there's another Kryptonian out there and she is in the Green Lantern Corps.

Arisia: That's right. When she got word that Krypton exploded she left to be alone. We haven't heard from her since.

Camie: Oh man. I would be devastated if I found out that I was the last of my kind.

Xenia: Me too.

Lola: That was awful.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: She obviously doesn't know about what happened when we rescued all of Krypton from doom.

Arisia: I was trying to tell her but she hasn't taken my communications.

Me: Oh man. Too caught up in her own grief.

Laney: Poor girls.

Nico: Better yet, is there a Sailor Soldier for it?

Arisia: Not really sure.

Me: I'll have to ask King Kai about that in the future. But that would be awesome if there was.

Laney: It sure would be cool.

Varie: It sure would be awesome. And if there is a Sailor Soldier from Krypton she'll have all the same powers as Superman does.

Nico: Yeah.

Aylene C.: That is true.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But yesterday's mission was cool.

Lucy Loud: It sure was and we had a lot of fun.

Nico: Do you like the coffin?

Lucy Loud: It is a great coffin.

Brittney: This coffin is really something. It has amazing hover jets on it.

Lola: That is creepy but cool.

Me: It sure is awesome. And the best part is we destroyed all the Boos and even saved Mario.

Nico: Yeah but the best part is that we got the Nintendo stars an awesome new mansion to call home.

Xenia: We sure did. It's a really nice mansion.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Well, not ALL the Boos. We didn't take out the ones that side with Mario and the others during Sports Events.

Me: That's true. And there is still Boosette. Also now King Boo is the prisoner of the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yeah that's true.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Those jump scares were similar to how Killer Croc used to do it to Batman.

Nicole: I remember that.

Qin: Yeah but we weren't scared of them at all.

Me: Yeah THEY should have been scared of us.

Xenia: That's true.

Me: But it was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: What treasure is today?

Nicole: You guys will love this one. It's called The Book of Veles. It's a book that is said to be imbued with the powers of Velos, the God of the Earth himself from Slavic Myth. And it is said to be hidden in this cave.

Lola: Wow!

Xenia: Amazing!

Camie: Yeah! This will be something.

Nicole: But finding it is going to be difficult. Unlike the rest of the treasures we found this one is not going to be easy to find.

Nico: How hard can it be?

Me: Please don't ask that.

Nico: Sorry.

We continued on.

We went down further into the cave and it was a beautiful place.

Little did we know however there was a figure watching us and it had malevolent glowing red eyes and had an evil glare locked on Lincoln.

Figure: I will literally rip you to fucking shreds you ungrateful fucking twerp.

Nico: You get the feeling we're being watched.

Me: I sure do. Someone else is here.

Eli: I sense it and it's evil. Beyond pure evil.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Yeah.

We continued and we got to a huge cave room and it was a crystal cave!

It was a cave made of diamonds and Sapphires.

Nico: Look at these!

Me: Wow. What a crystal cave.

Xenia: Magnificent.

Lola: It sure is beautiful.

Rarity: Oh these gems will be most beautiful for my newest line of fashion.

Leni: O.M. Gosh they totes would be beautiful.

Nico: It's magnificent. Amazing how all these formed this far into the Earth.

Eli: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Any eyes on the prize?

Nicole: Well the legend says that the Book of Velos is supposed to be buried in a chest underneath a crystal spire that looks like the symbol of Uranus.

Nico: That should be easy to find.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico looked around and saw something.

Nico: Like that?

We saw a crystal spire that looked exactly like the symbol of Uranus.

Me: That must be it.

We went over to it and started digging.

Me: I got this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

MEGA DRILL MAGISWORD!

I dug and the…

THUNK!

Me: I think I hit something!

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right.

He concentrated.

Me and Varie pulled out a chest.

Nicole then opened it and in it was a gold book with Enochian Symbols and the symbol of Velos on it and it had all the powers of the Earth in it!

Nicole: There it is! The Book of Velos!

Me: Wow!

Xenia: It's amazing!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Who should get it?

Apple Bloom: I will do it.

Nico: Okay Apple Bloom. Go for it.

Apple Bloom went up to the book and then grabbed it and then it glowed and she underwent a powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO (FOX KIDS VERSION) EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a powerful vortex of crystal and rock and grew taller and got the body of a goddess and she grew rainbow crystal wings, and had all the powers of the Earth. When it faded she emerged forever changed! She looked amazing!

Me: Whoa! Apple Bloom how do you feel?

Apple Bloom: I feel incredible. But I think my clothes are now too small for me to fit in.

Applejack: My little sister is now all grown up.

Nico: Also, after about Yan Lin's 3rd mission, we need to ask Lightning Lord about the Legion of Superheroes that Lin Chung drew.

Me: Noted and taken into account.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: Uh oh!

Me: What is it Eli?

Eli: We got a Code: Control Freak Black!

Lincoln: Code: Control Freak Black!?

Me: Uh oh! An evil version of Lori is here.

Camie: Not good!

Lincoln: I'll summon my angels.

Me: Lets take this outside. With all this crystal in here it's too cramped and some one us can get hurt.

Nico: Good idea.

We teleported back outside.

Me: Much better.

Laney: Now we can fight her out here.

Nico: Or maybe, she's still inside and we can trap her there.

Voice: I WILL KILL YOU TWERP!

Nico: Or not.

Then I saw a black glow and then I saw the Grimoire Wonder Ride Book glowing!

Me: The Grimoire Book is reacting to something.

Nico: She must have been turned into Another Wonder Ride Embodiment too.

Then a figure came out and it was AN EVIL VERSION OF LORI! But She was boiling mad with unbelievable hate and rage and fury! She had piercing red eyes and red clothes!

Nico: OH BOY.

May: Um… hi?

Evil Lori: YOU UNGRATEFUL FUCKING LITTLE TWERP! I WILL LITERALLY KILL YOU AND ALL YOUR FRIENDS AND YOUR

FUCKING FAMILY! I HATE YOUR FUCKING GUTS MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

Lincoln's aura flared up explosively!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels then came!

Sienna Dawson: You will not lay a single hand on him you bitch!

Luna Spencer: That's right you heartless fiend! We have a lot of pain to dish out on you!

Lincoln: It's Payback time!

Nico: Go nuts on her!

Lincoln and his guardian angels did so and pulverized the living shit out of her in a brutal fight cloud!

KRAWHAM! CRUNCH SMASH WHOMP THWACK KROW WHACK!

We were really hearing nasty fighting!

Eli: OUCH!

They were REALLY MANGLING HER UP!

Nico: Eli, any word on Swartz's creations?

Eli: 10 klicks away.

Nico: At least they are coming.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Now sense if Evil Lori got turned into an Another Wonder Ride Embodiment.

Eli: Right.

He did so.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Yes she did!

Then a dark swirl came out and Evil Lori turned into a black version of STORIUS! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GRIMOIRE!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Kamen Rider Grimoire!

Brittney: Wicked cool!

Nico: Scary!

Maria: Let's take her down!

Me: You don't have to tell me twice!

I then went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) You will pay for your crimes Evil Lori!

I teleported and kicked her in her face and punched her in her stomach and kicked her in her face.

Me: YOU WRETCHED ANIMAL!

I teleported and kicked her in her face! I sent her skyward and punched her in her stomach numerous times and then blasted her in her face and smashed her down!

Me: HAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive volley of blue fire fireballs and they all hit her all over with incredible force and power!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WHAT POWER!

Laney: Incredible!

I blasted her all over and then the blast held her down in a powerful dome of energy.

I then charged up a massive and powerful blue fire blast!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be big!

Me: BLUE WOLF MASENKO! HA!

I fired a blue ball of energy and it went into the dome and it turned red and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it shook much of the planet! A Massive mushroom cloud could be seen for miles! When the explosion faded Evil Lori was down and was burned badly all over!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Maria: Let's toss her in prison.

Lincoln: Not this time.

Lincoln fired a blast of energy and obliterated her and banished her to the black gates. All that was left of her was the Wonder Ride Book. Brittney picked it up and it was called Satan's Grimoire of Darkness. It was the most powerful Dark Wonder Ride Book of all. She decided to use it for good.

Nico: That was intense.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: That's not the only Wonder Ride Book we'll get today.

Me: Nope.

Then I saw another glow. It was coming from the Ocean History book.

Me: The Ocean History book is glowing now.

Nico: Oh wow. This will be a good one.

Then a figure came and it looked like a dark version of Aquafiend mixed with Undine! It was ANOTHER UNDINE!

Me: WHOA! Another Undine!

Nico: This one looks cool.

Laney: It sure does.

Maria: And you are?

Another Undine: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Vivian Undine!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue clothes and had the Huntik symbol for Undine on her skirt, arm and in the middle of her forehead.

Vivian Undine: I saw your fight with that evil version of Lori. That was great!

Me: Thanks. That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And I take it you're the gene-slammer for Undine?

Vivian Undine: That's right and I have incredible water powers as a result.

Me: Wow that is awesome.

Lola: I'll say!

Nico: Who's up next?

Maria: I'lll go next.

Nico: Go for it Maria.

Me: By the way Viv, any other opponents with you?

Vivian Undine: Actually yes. Another version of her.

She pointed to Moonstone.

Moonstone: Another version of me? Wow!

Nico: This will be interesting.

Me: Yep. Friendly or hostile?

Vivian Undine: Friendly. She knows you really well J.D.

Maria: Let's see who commands water the best!

Vivian Undine: You got it.

She turned into Another Undine.

Maria fired a wave of water and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Neptune's Darkness.

It glowed and turned into Neptune's Champion of Water.

I went over and picked up vivian and brought her over.

Me: Nice job MAria.

Maria: Thanks

Nico: That's my big sis!

Carol: YEAH!

Maria: Aw thanks guys.

Nico: Not done yet though

Maria: Right! The Another Moonstone!

Me: And here she comes!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Moonstone. It was ANOTHER MOONSTONE!

Nico: Another Moonstone!

Me: Wow!

Another Moonstone: Big battle you guys did.

Me: (GASP) Kallie Krypton A.K.A. Sailor Krypton!

We gasped!

Nico: Krypton's Sailor Soldier!

Arisia: We were talking about you less than an hour ago!

Nico: Awesome!

Another Moonstone: I had a feeling you were.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive sword and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Another Moonstone: Just to bring back Krypton.

Me: Uhh that would be a big problem. Krypton was destroyed when they harvested the core.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: But we do have all your fellow Kryptonians here on Earth.

Me: We rescued them.

Another Moonstone: Oh wow! I'm glad you did. Krypton did nothing to deserve being blown up like that.

Wendy Sapphira: No it didn't.

Me: But Swartz is gone forever. He was given the Black Gates.

Another Moonstone: Good.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) Bringing Krypton back isn't impossible for us.

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) J.D. can bring it back with a snap of his fingers.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Me: I would but Krypton would just explode again and again and again.

Nico: J.D. is right. Krypton's core is still unstable even if it was brought back. It would still explode again and again.

Me: Yeah.

Another Moonstone: You're right on that.

Me: Sorry Kallie. But also sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Moonstone: No worries. Come at me.

Nico: (gets out Moonstone's Ridewatch) Let's get this party started!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Time for planets of darkness to burn. (ACTIVATES OPPOSITE SENSHI'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: Take that!

Lola: YEAH!

May: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES MOONBEAST'S RIDEWATCH)

She then started to smell horrible! AND IT WAS GROSS AND HORRIBLE!

(LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN NOISE)

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD!

Eli: THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Qin: GOOD GRAVY!

Me: GEEZ! Sheila is this what you guys had to face on Eberron?

Sheila (D&D): Yeah it sure is.

Bobby (D&D): It sure is bro.

Nico: Horrible!

May: All that one did was make me smell horrible. (ACTIVATES MORGANA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Nice! (ACTIVATES LIMBURGER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: And this now. (ACTIVATES PENELOPE SPECTRA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired purple fire and smashed her down.

Nico: Nice one!

Saix and his team consisting of Psyphon, Dark Ariel, Moon Monster, Countess Dracula And Prince Diamond came.

Nico: Nice team, Saix!

Saix: Thanks Nico.

Me: Whoa is that a dark version of Ariel?

Dark Ariel: Yes that's right.

Me: Oh man. You look awesome as a mermaid from the Dark Side of the Legend. I saw a version of you like this on a YouTube video. You had webbed hands and claws and scary teeth and a huge thirst for blood.

Dark Ariel: That's true. Awesome huh?

Eli: (GULP) Ariel would not like that.

Nico: Oh boy.

Maria: At least you're not like those Evil Mermaids.

Dark Ariel: That's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: I have a feeling the gene-slammer is near.

Arisia: It's my turn first!

Arisia activated Opposito Senshi's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: Nice!

Maria: YEAH!

Then we saw a blob of ink hit Another Moonstone and knock her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Sailor Krypton and she was a girl with green hair and blue and green clothes.

I went and picked her up.

Sailor Krypton: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: But who fired that ink?

?: I did.

We saw an Octillery.

Me: Hey an Octillery.

Nico: Cool!

Octillery: (In a girls voice) Sorry about all that.

Nico: Paige Kovacs!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome to see you again Paige.

Octillery: Same to you Qin.

Me: Another one of your school friends Nico?

Nico: Yep. We went to cooking class together and she is an amazing noodle and sushi chef.

Me: Cool!

Arisia: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Octillery: Well this one time me and Nico made sushi for everyone and we got the highest cooking award for it. Then we saw a bully and we made laxative spiked noodles for him and he released explosive diarrhea all over the classroom. He was expelled and forced to go clean the room. But he was also never allowed to go back to any school ever again.

Me: Ha! Serves him right.

Camie: No kidding.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a red leotard and they covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reerting back.

She was a girl with red hair and blue eyes. She put on the leotard and got up.

Paige Kovacs: (GROANS) That was rough.

Nico and Paige hugged.

Paige wiggled her fingers.

Paige Kovacs: Feels good to be human.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Paige Kovacs: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: This was an awesome treasure hunt though.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The

Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, and Edyn are heading to Ji Province, the battlefield for The Yellow Turban Rebellion, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to take down that crooked magical mega-jerk, Norm the Genie, and throw him in the Masters of Evil's Prison where from now on, any wishes he grants will be our wishes only.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Ji Province, the battlefield for The Yellow Turban Rebellion, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to take down that crooked magical mega-jerk, Norm the Genie, and throw him in the Masters of Evil's Prison where from now on, any wishes he grants will be our wishes only.

Nico: We originally had plans to send him to The Black Gates, but this is actually a better punishment for that crooked jerk, not only is he going to be put in prison forever, but from now on, any wishes he grants will be our wishes only.

Me: Nice one, plus, we still also get to put that jerk in his place, and it's going to be painful.

Sun Shang Xiang: Still, I never thought that genie would flee to Ji Province after his stunt yesterday.

Lincoln: We already sent King Boo to The Masters of Evil and ruined that poltergeist's revenge on us, and spoiled that jerk's attempt at revenge yesterday, now he's fled here to Ji Province, he knows he has nowhere left to run, so now, we'll make sure he never does this to anyone else again, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Nuju.

Nuju: You're welcome, Lincoln. So, what's the plan, how are we going to take down Norm?

Lincoln made a holographic map of Ji Province, and Timmy also stepped up.

Timmy Turner: Norm will no doubt create three clones of himself and they'll be at the three altars in the center, the west, and the east, and he'll no doubt use the same tricks that Zhang Jiao and his brothers used: such as creating tornadoes and rockslides, and in the center, the clone will try to use fire on us, but that idiot doesn't realize we can absorb fire. So, here's what we'll do: we'll split into three units, one unit will advance to the eastern altar to deal with Norm's clone there, the second unit will deal with Norm's clone in the western altar, and the third unit will advance to the central altar to deal with Norm's last clone there.

Lincoln: From there, we'll regroup to deal with Norm who's located at the main altar at the camp.

Zhuge Liang: We can also expect there to be armies of Heartless waiting to ambush us after we kill the clones and end their sorcery.

Zhou Yu: And we'll expect a strong concentration of Heartless in the central altar.

Lincoln: You and Master Zhuge Liang are correct, Zhou Yu. I have an idea: Lu Xun, you and Zhu Ran will both be needed for this next part of the plan. Since we know of your talents for launching a planned fire attack, we're going to lure that crooked genie to the center, but instead of using regular fire arrows, you'll be using these.

Lincoln took out specially crafted arrows with ice fire.

Zhu Ran: Ice fire arrows. Now, this should be quite interesting.

Lu Xun: Of course, and leave this to us, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, advance.

We then proceeded with the march, and as Timmy explained, Norm's clones unleashed rockslides in the east and tornadoes in the west: we split into two units and took down the two clones in the east and west altars and neutralized their sorcery, and as expected, the armies of Heartless came out as soon as the clones were killed, and the armies of Heartless were killed and we absorbed the negative energy from them. Then, we regrouped and advanced to the center.

Norm Clone: Alright, that's it, may you all be burned to death!

Norm's third and last clone used his magic and activated the statues which started to spew out fire, but that was a big mistake on his part, we were continuously absorbing the flames and they were making us even stronger than ever, and the third clone tried to fight back, but Lincoln cut him down and his sorcery was neutralized as the statues were deactivated. We also destroyed the massive army of Heartless that came out and we absorbed all of the negative energy released.

Guo Jia: Now that we've taken care of the clones and all of their tricks, it's time to lure our crooked genie out, but how to do that is the real question.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Brave Neos appear before us, and with it are the six girls.

Timmy Turner: Looks like we got our answer, that's Elemental HERO Brave Neos. But, how, Jaden didn't summon…

Elemental HERO Brave Neos: (Girl's voice) No, he didn't, and I got the six girls away from that crooked genie, Norm, and I got him so mad, he's already coming after us.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Tracey Aldine, I knew it was you, it's so awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

?: You heroes never let me have my fun!

Nico: And I know that voice from anywhere, here comes that crooked genie, Norm, now.

We then saw our target, Norm the Genie, and boy was he really mad. But, before he could try to attack us, Timmy read a page from the Fairy World Compendium, and he trapped Norm the Genie inside a magic circle which appeared out of nowhere and as soon as he was in it, the magical circle neutralized his powers.

Eli: Whoa, what was that?

Wanda: That was a spell from the Fairy World Compendium, and that spell neutralized that crooked genie's powers as soon as he arrived.

Norm the Genie: This isn't over, I'm still going to destroy every last one of you, and I can't wait to see everyone cry in despair when they see your dead corpses all over the place!

Suddenly, something in Timmy Turner's mind absolutely snapped as memories of Norm's crooked and evil tricks rushed through him along with the memory of him making The 20 Days of Darkness even more darker, and his sapphire blue eyes turned neon sapphire blue and he was surrounded by a pink and white energy aura with fairies, angels, magic, wolves, and elemental forces and he gripped his Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice in his right hand in anger and pink Eye of Lupus orb was glowing even more, and as he approached Norm, he left pink and white energy, fairies, magic, elemental forces, angels, and wolves with every step.

Timmy Turner: You know what, Norm, you absolutely make me sick to no end, you've already proven that you are a crooked and sleazy genie who may grant wishes, but those wishes aren't what they've even asked for, and on top of that, you've caused me, my Godparents, Fairy World, and everyone in Dimmsdale enough trouble to last an eternity. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AND SUPER ENRAGED) But, what you did years ago when that worthless Digimon Emperor freed you, and he asked you to bring back Vlad, Crocker, Goobot, Plankton, Burns, and Jockerson, you made The 20 Days of Darkness even darker for all of us, and what you did yesterday in freeing King Boo from his painting, just to piss us all off for your own sick amusement! (Suddenly, his canine teeth grew into fangs)… , YOU JUST SEALED YOUR OWN DOOM, YOU CROOKED, WISH-GRANTING MEGA-JERK FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL, AND FOR WHAT YOU DID IN MAKING THE 20 DAYS OF DARKNESS EVEN DARKER FOR US AND FREEING KING BOO YESTERDAY TO PISS US OFF, YOU WILL NEVER LEAVE THIS PLACE IN ONE PIECE! (WOLF ROAR)

We gasped at the sudden extent of Timmy Turner's rage, and when we heard a wolf roar escape from his throat and his canine teeth turn into fangs, we knew Norm just fucked up big time, and now, he's going to pay.

Me: UH OH!

Nico: HOLY CRAP! Timmy's really exploded with anger now!

Lincoln: And did you see his canine teeth grow into fangs and hear a wolf roar escape from his mouth, oh, Norm really crossed it this time. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, TIMMY'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Timmy Turner screamed like a madman and roared like a really enraged wolf as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and white energy with magic and elemental forces surrounding it, there's a fairy, angel, and wolf flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Timmy Turner emerged, but he was changed forever.

Timmy Turner remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and he now has nine large colored orbs orbiting around his legs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his long chocolate brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck and a blue tip on one strand of his hair, he has neon sapphire blue eyes and a pink and white energy aura with fairies, magic, angels, wolves, and elemental forces surrounding him, he has an angel and wolf holding the Element Kanji and was accompanied by two fairies emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, he has on wolf earrings with pink gems for the eyes and with the Elemental, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold star links and pink and green crystals for the links and a blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a wolf head with pink gems for eyes and the Elemental, Magic, and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant. Timmy Turner has on a pink shirt with sapphire blue jewel, long white long-sleeved jacket with golden embroideries and blue buttons, white gloves with silver claw rings, black pants with blue flames, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved white coat with gold embroideries on the long sleeves and pink-furred cuffs and pink fur lining on the coattails and pink wolf draped around for the collar, and on the back is a fairy crown with a fairy, angel, and wolf, and on the back of his neck is the constellation of Lupus the Wolf. Suddenly, Timmy felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with yellow tips on the large white feathers, grew much bigger for his new body, and he now has fangs like a wolf, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Timmy Turner's Lupus' Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and all the other swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, fairies, magic, angels, wolves, and elemental forces, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice, it's a brand-new large Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a massive pink orb on top of four large gold raven heads with blue gems for eyes below a large blue gem surrounded by a gold ring and a gold dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end of the black handle are four smaller gold raven heads below a blue gem and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large gold crescent moon weight with a pink gem on it and his Eye of Lupus orb also now has gold designs on it, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on his wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold wolf head with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Fairy World Compendium, Talisman Cards of The Universe, Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the fairy crown that said, "Timmy Turner, Chosen One and Defender of Dimmsdale and Fairy World, Loving Fairy God Child of Cosmo and Wanda, Loving Fairy Godbrother of Poof, Loving Son of Mr. and Mrs. Turner, Destroyer of Denzel Crocker and Many of Fairy

World's Dangerous Villains, Redeemer of The Darkness, Owner of The Fairy World Compendium, Loving Boyfriend of Trixie Tang, Loyal Friend to Many, Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage, Archenemy of Madame Masque, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Angels, Fairies, Wolves, and Elemental Forces"

ティミー・ターナー、選ばれし者であり、ディムズデールと妖精の世界の守護者、コスモとワンダの愛する妖精の神の子、プーフの愛する妖精のゴッドブラザー、ターナー夫妻の愛する息子、デンゼル・クロッカーの破壊者、妖精の世界の危険な悪党の多く、闇の救済者、フェアリー ワールド コンペンディアムの所有者、トリクシー タンの愛情深いボーイ フレンド、多くの人の忠実な友人、ミスティコン ピンク ウルフ メイジ、マダム マスクの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、魔法、天使、妖精、オオカミ、およびエレメンタルフォースのマスター

Timmy Turner's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-WOLF MOON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL FAIRY MAGICAL ELEMENTAL FAIRY WOLF MOON ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL MAGICAL FAIRY WOLF JUSTICE AND CELESTIAL FAIRY MYSTICON MAGIC HOPE!

We were amazed by Timmy Turner's Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Trixie Tang saw what what happened to him, she had an atomic red blush on her face and hearts in her eyes, but when Norm saw it, he went mad with rage, but thanks to the spell, he was powerless.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Don't even think you can still fight us, Norm, with the spell I used still active, you're effectively powerless, and I'll also take that.

Timmy Turner removed the Dark Orb from Norm's hand and sent it to The Warp.

Lincoln: Now, it's payback time!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super

Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Nuju and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Norm, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Timmy fired powerful blasts of pink and white energy, elemental forces, magic, wolves, fairies, and angels at Norm, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacks him with his brand-new Mage's Staff, and his Eye of Lupus orb fired pink energy beams at Norm, and Timmy also summoned many more Eye of Lupus steel orbs, and he sent them flying at Norm with his brand-new Mage's Staff, and they ricocheted and hit Norm all over the place, and Timmy fired a blast of pink energy from his Mage's Staff and it hit Norm and put him in his lamp. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Timmy Turner's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, angel wings, and nine large colored orbs orbiting around his legs are permanent.

Norm: You realize I'll get out of this, and I will get you for this!

Timmy Turner: Not anytime soon, Norm, that blast of magic I hit you with with my new Mage's Staff has imprisoned you inside your lamp for all eternity. You're going away to The Masters of Evil's prison where you will remain there forever, and from now on, any wishes you grant will be our wishes only.

Lincoln: Consider it a reprieve, Norm, but we still hate you for everything you've done.

Lincoln beamed Norm to The Masters of Evil's prison.

Lola: That crooked jerk finally got his just desserts, and now, he's in prison for good.

Lincoln: And from now on, any wishes he grants will be our wishes only, and he can't cheat out of this ever. (To Tracey Aldine) And it's so good to see you again, Tracey Aldine.

Tracey Aldine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, ice blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Elemental HERO Brave Neos, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, stars, space, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Brave Neos and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Brave Neos-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Brave Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Elemental HERO Brave Neos heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Elemental HERO Brave Neos heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large Elemental HERO Brave Neos heads for the pommel.

Tracey Aldine: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time, and it's also good to see you all again, Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrance, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell.

Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Sarah Tinsley, Natalie Kendall, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrance, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell: You too, Tracey.

Lincoln went up to Tracey Aldine and he hugged her, and Tracey Aldine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tracey Aldine: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Tracey Aldine, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym. Out of all the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers in my harem, Tracey Aldine is known throughout all Michigan as a true warrior with incredible strength, bravery, and courage, Tracey Aldine is known as a really incredible powerful person with power over light and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the warriors of ages past, and she's brave enough to take on any challenge that she meets either physical or mental, and when it comes to defending Lincoln, she fights with the bravery of the angels of Heaven, and she's had no problems when it came to dealing with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at The Loud House, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson at school, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta in the city.

Sophia Presley: She also has a well-known reputation for putting bullies in their place, such as Lynn, and she hated her completely, so much so that she tried so many times to get rid of her, but when Lincoln found out what Lynn tried to do in getting rid of Tracey by beating her to death and cutting her head off in front of him, he absolutely lost it and pummeled that animal into the dirt, and then, he called the rest of his Guardian Angels, who came over and they tied that wild animal up, and it also earned her a really nasty scolding and reprimanding from Lincoln, Tracey Aldine, the rest of the Elemental HERO Neos Gene-Slammers, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she hates Lynn with a very blazing passion.

We gasped.

Nico: Holy crap, Lynn tried to beat Tracey to death and cut her head off right in front of Lincoln?! That's just pure evil!

Me: Big time.

Lincoln: Lynn went too far with that threat, and I snapped. I knew Lynn would live up to her threat, and knowing just how violent she is, I had to stop her, otherwise I'd lose Tracey to her bloody hands.

Luna: And you're going to hear the whole story about it later, and trust me, you'll wish you gave Lynn a severe paddling.

Tracey Aldine: Or throw her in the slammer. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Tracey Aldine: How did you know about that?

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Tracey Aldine: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to Tracey Aldine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up.

Tracey Aldine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Tracey Aldine's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Tracey Aldine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tracey.

Tracey Aldine had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls Ayame Shaga and Sen Yarizui from Ben-Tou, Red from Tex Avery, Uta, Lim, and Boa Hancock from One Piece.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayame Shaga and Sen Yarizui from Ben-Tou, Red from Tex Avery, Uta, Lim, and Boa Hancock from One Piece.

Me: Red from Tex Avery? I remembered that she always getting nabbed by Tex Avery McWolf, and now, she's been rescued by Lincoln from that crooked genie, Norm.

Nicole: Just like when Droopy saves her from Tex Avery McWolf.

Timmy Turner: Wait a minute, Boa's also among the group of girls that were at Ji Province. Then, that means… !

We gasped.

Wanda: That means, Norm kidnapped her and was planning on killing her as well. That's why we got the word that she went missing this morning.

Emily Boa: Kidnapping my sis and trying to kill her. If we hadn't gone with sending him to prison for eternity where he would grant only our wishes from now on, I'd send that crooked genie straight to The Black Gates, but what's done is done.

Lincoln: Exactly, Emily. And are you girls okay?

Ayame Shaga: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayame Shaga and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from that crooked genie Norm, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Boa Hancock: Lincoln?! Oh man, thanks for saving us, that crooked genie was completely crazy!

Lincoln: You're welcome, Boa, and don't worry, Norm's locked up forever, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Red (Tex Avery): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayame Shaga, Sen Yarizui, Red, Uta, Lim, and Boa Hancock with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Norm the Genie, who had fled to Ji Province after we defeated King Boo and ruined his fun.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us killing his clones and destroying three massive armies of Heartless at the altars and Timmy Turner transforming into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and all of us thrashing Norm all over the place, and sending him to prison forever where he'll grant only our wishes from now on, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Tracey Aldine have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that crooked genie not to piss us off ever again! Plus, Timmy used one of those spells from his Fairy World Compendium to neutralize his powers, and he also got some fangs and a total outfit upgrade.

Lincoln: To match his new role as the Mysticon Wolf Mage, and the fangs are a really awesome touch.

Me: You said it.

Timmy Turner: And I'm glad to see that my training with Arkayna and Zarya is really paying off.

---

After finally taking down Norm the Genie and throwing him in The Masters of Evil's prison and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Tracey Aldine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tracey Aldine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tracey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tracey Aldine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Tracey Aldine: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Tracey, what's the full story on how Lincoln really trashed Lynn all over the place when she threatened to beat you to death and cut her head off right in front of him?

Tracey Aldine: That's a story I'd never forget, now, I make it no secret I've got a powerful well-known reputation for putting bullies in their place, and Lynn was one of those people, and she hated me completely, and she'd tried to get rid of me so many times, but I always outsmarted her, and worst of all, when Killjoy Huggins was exposed for allowing Lynn, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson to bully Lincoln which resulted in him getting suspended for six months, Superintendent Chen also put in a strict enforcement on the anti-bullying rule in school. This absolutely pissed off Lynn, and as Lincoln and I were walking home from school, Lynn jumped out, and she was absolutely insane, and when she threatened that she was going to beat me to death and cut my head off right in front of Lincoln, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red, his fangs grew longer, his claws grew, and I felt his mind snap: he absolutely lost it and he pummeled that animal into the dirt and he left claw marks on her stomach, I got him off Lynn, but I realized Lincoln was still pissed off at Lynn, so I called the rest of his Guardian Angels, who came over and tied that wild animal up, and we proceeded to give Lynn a really nasty scolding and reprimanding. Lynn just roared like an animal again, but I'd had enough and I bonked her hard on the head and knocked her out. We dragged that animal home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn said and tried to do, she was grounded for nineteen weeks and she was sent to Aunt Ruth's and away from everyone. But, then, Lincoln broke down and cried and he hugged me tight and refused to let go: I knew this meant Lynn would one day make good on her threat, since we knew how violent she, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan can get. I hugged him tight and I told him that Lynn won't get me, and I won't let her do so.

We gasped.

Nico: So, it was because of the aftermath of Killjoy Huggins' suspension after he was exposed for allowing Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn to bully Lincoln, that it drove Lynn to madness. I don't blame you for hating Lynn for what she tried to do.

Me: And I was there the day that happened, and man, Lincoln was absolutely pissed at Lynn, but she didn't care at what she even said, it's disgusting that she can threaten someone's life like that.

Lincoln: Especially one of my Guardian Angels, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also made those kinds of threats, and it got them in big trouble, and they were lucky no one didn't send them to an asylum, but they will forever be haunted for life.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas each had feelings for Lincoln for quite some time now and he also had feelings for them: with Princess Shiraoshi, Ezra Scarlet, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas, he was a good-hearted, kind, brave, and strong man, and Juvia saw that as well, along with Lincoln being a gentleman and he treats her better than that pervert, Grey Fullbuster, and he saved the girls from an attack by thugs hired by Icky Vicky, whom he killed and sucked out their blood and he hit Icky Vicky hard in the face.

Juvia Lockser: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Juvia, and it's always beautiful. Shall we?

Lincoln, Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Girl Jordan: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Me: And it looks like Princess Shiraoshi, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Janna Ordonia, and Jackie Lynn Thomas are now part of your harem, Lincoln.

Juvia Lockser: We sure are, plus, Linky's a better man than that pervert, Grey, and he's never like him.

Natsu: That's awesome to hear, but if he starts giving you or Lincoln trouble, we'll get after him.

Nicole: That'll be left up to The Anti-Pervert Patrol, Natsu, but thanks for your concern.

---

Later it was time for Yan Lin's 2nd Ambassador Mission.

Catherine Arthur: (British Accent) I'm truly honored that you're having me come with J.D.

Me: It'll be awesome to have Jim and friends meet you Catherine. You are the defender of Camelot and you helped out Merlin before.

Nico: Yeah this will be awesome for you.

William: Anyone else want to go with Yan Lin? Besides Lucemon and Cheese?

Catherine Arthur: You know I definitely will.

Me: Yes we know.

Carly Atlas: Me and Misty will go with too.

Misty Tredwell: It'll be awesome.

Me: Awesome. All right then.

Nico: We're ready? Lets roll.

We were off to California.

---

We arrived.

Jim Lake: Hey guys!

Yan Lin: Jim, meet my archenemy.

Lucemon: I'm Lucemon and it's an honor.

Jim Lake: Same here.

Me: Lucemon is from the Digital world and he is really strong and powerful too.

Nico: Yep and Jiim you may know this face.

Catherine Arthur: Been a while Jim.

Jim: Catherine!

Catherine Arthur: Awesome to see you all again.

Claire: You too Cat.

Me: And meet 2 of the Dark Singers.

Carly Atlas: Awesome to meet you guys. Carly Atlas, Dark Signer of the Hummingbird.

Misty Tredwell: And I'm Misty Tredwell, Dark Signer of the Lizard.

Claire: Awesome to meet you guys!

Carly Atlas: Same here.

Cheese was desperately reaching for one of Jim's books. The boy in question wanted to help.

Jim: Here, buddy, let me help you.

Cheese: Let me do it. [swats Jim's hand away]

But Jim was persistent. When he tried to push it closer to the edge, Cheese wasn't happy.

Cheese: Let me!

And when he tried to help him for the third time, Cheese has had enough.

Cheese: NO, LET ME! [bites Jim's hand]

CRUNCH!

Jim: OUCH!

Me: Cheese!

Claire: Oh so he is Cheese.

Me: Yep that's him. Sorry about that Jim. Cheese is an imaginary friend. He is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba. But he makes a great annoyance tool for the jerks at Lynn's Table and many bad guys.

Carly Atlas: Yeah it's awesome.

Claire: I can tell he gives a good laugh.

Catherine Arthur: Yeah he sure does.

Will Vandom: Cheese is really funny too.

Nico: So, how have things been since the last visit?

Jim Lake: Quiet so far.

Me: How have your friends in Troll Mart been doing?

Jim Lake: Busy as ever.

Nico: Can we meet them?

Jim Lake: Sure.

We were off to Troll Mart.

Nico: So, I actually got this crazy idea on how to deal with our Le Fay problem.

Me: Let me guess, Separate her dark side and then destroy her and purify the light version.

Nico: Well, yes.

Me: I knew it.

Jim Lake: And I think that's a great plan Nico.

Nico: You do?

Catherine Arthur: And I agree with going along with it too.

Me: Same with me.

Claire: I read that this version of the Morgan Le Fay we know was not evil to begin with unlike all the others you faced.

Misty Tredwell: Morgan Le Fay may have been known as the most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived, but she is still a good mother.

Me: That's right.

We arrived in Troll Mart! It was a huge and magnificent crystal market place underground!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So this is Troll Mart!

Eli: Incredible!

Lucemon: Wow! This is amazing.

Blinky and his friends came

---

Blinkous "Blinky" Galadrigal, Jim's six-eyed four-armed troll mentor. A wise and scholarly troll with a heart of gold, he serves as the brains of the Trollhunters and eventually becomes a sort of father figure to Jim.

Waltolomew 'Walter' Stricklander 'Strickler', Jim's history teacher who is actually a Changeling. When Jim discovers the truth, in Young Atlas, he loses all respect for him and the two become bitter enemies. However, he remains affable toward Jim and has redeeming qualities.

Aarghaumont "AAARRRGGHH!", a burly troll and close companion of Blinky, who forms a deep bond with Toby. He was kidnapped by the Gumm-Gumms as a child from the Krubera (a race of troll that lives deep in the earth) which stunted his vocabulary. Tormented by the atrocities he committed, he deserted Gunmar to live a life of peace (as shown in Wizards). However, he will still fight to protect those he cares about.

Vendel, the leader of Trollmarket. An ancient and wizened troll, Vendel is at first suspicious of Jim and often comes across as a pessimist, but shows a softer side and eventual faith in Jim. At the end of Part 2, he is killed by Usurna after she reveals herself to be working for Gunmar, but not before recording the act to warn the Trollhunters.

Bular, the son of Gunmar. A brutish and powerful troll warrior, he is obsessed with freeing his father from the Darklands. He holds a special disdain for Changelings, whom he considers "impure", putting him at odds with Strickler and other Changelings who seek to free Gunmar. He is killed by Jim in the first half of season 1, but later makes appearances in the season 1 episode "Where Is My Mind" and the season 2 episode "Unbecoming".

---

Blinky: Ah Master Jim and everyone it's good to see you.

Jim: Same here Blinky.

Me: Awesome to meet you Blinky and gang.

Blinky: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Me: Same to you Blinky.

Nico: Listen, can you tell us if any bad guys have made their move?

Bular: I sure can.

He did so and we found out that Otto Scaarbach was on the move!

---

Otto Scaarbach, a Changeling Polymorph who can change into the form of anyone. He is the Grand Commandant of the Janus Order, a secret society of Changelings who assist the Gumm-Gumms.

---

We gasped!

Carly Atlas: Oh man!

Misty Tredwell: And I thought Twilight and her friends had problems with Changelings before.

Me: But these Changeling's are not like Queen Chrysalis and her hive.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Catherine Arthur: How has Merlin been since we last saw each other?

Blinky: Merlin has been doing really well Catherine.

Me: I'm glad. Merlin is an amazing legendary sorcerer and he is said to be the very father of all magic.

Nico: That's right.

Jim: Nico, I was thinking.

Nico: What?

Jim: You've been rescuing plenty of old flames. Why not go on a date with some of them?

Nico: That's not a bad idea Jim.

Me: (In my head) Hmm. And I have just the place to start with Nico and Allison.

Nico: We better get ready for lots of shapeshifter mayhem.

Otto Scaarbach was watching from afar.

Otto Scaarbach: (smirks) I know a perfect form to start off.

He then turned into Maria.

He went over to us.

Nico: But we got to be ready.

Maria?: Hey guys. Need any help.

Me: Maria? Wait a second! You're not Maria!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her and it was OTTO!

Me: Nice try Otto! The Real Maria that we know is back home. Also your energy stinks of raw sewage.

Otto Scaarbach: Can you blame me for trying?

Me: It was a nice try though.

Jim Lake: Your stench can't fool us that easily.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: It was a good try though.

Otto Scaarbach: That form was just a warmup anyway. HERE'S what I'm using!

Otto then turned into Timberwolf.

Me: Brin Londo A.K.A. Timberwolf. We meet the Legion of Superheroes later on.

Eli: But you can't fool us.

Carly Atlas: That's right!

Carly fired waves of orange fire and burned him all over.

Otto: (as Timberwolf) Now that you've seen through my tricks, these are for battle purposes only! (charges at us)

Nico: (gets out Biowulf's Ridewatch) I'm hungry like the wolf!

Nico activated it and ran fast and slashed him all over.

Jim Lake: FOR THE GLORY OF MERLIN! DAYLIGHT IS MINE TO COMMAND!

He turned into his TrollHunter form!

Misty Tredwell: Awesome!

Me: And Jim here are your Legend Items! You'll love who you have as an archenemy.

Jim Lake: Awesome!

I kicked Otto in the face.

Jim: (charges at Otto) Is that all you got?

Otto: (as Timberwolf) No. I've got other tricks up my sleeve!

Otto then turned into Bouncing Boy and turned into his ball form.

BOING!

Me: Chuck Taine A.K.A. Bouncing Boy!

Nico: Cool!

Carly Atlas: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Carmen Dillo's Ridewatch) Two can play at the ball game!

Nico activated it and curled into a tight ball.

Me: Say hello to a schoolyard favorite, the Boulder Hammer Throw!

I picked up Nico with a cloth and spun him around and threw him and smashed him into Otto!

SMASH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Big Guy's moves are really rubbing off on me.

Jim Lake: Lets see what this can do. (ACTIVATES KETCHUP BANDIT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a blast of ketchup and drenched him all over in ketchup and smashed him down.

Jim was about to punch Otto but he turned into Phantom Girl and used her powers, making the punch go through him.

Me: WHOA! Tinya Wazzo A.K.A. Phantom Girl!

Nico: It's like hitting a ghost.

Carly Atlas: No kidding there.

I fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Nico: Try this on. (ACTIVATES SKULKER'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of lasers and missiles and smashed him down.

Nico: (gets out Zs'Skayr's Ridewatch) I'm going ghost, motherfuckers!

Nico activated Zs'Skayr's Ridewatch and went at him and smashed Otto down and blasted him with a dark blue energy blast.

Me: Take that!

I fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Otto then turned into Lightning Lad.

Otto: (as Lightning Lad) Shocking, ain't it? (fires lightning at us)

Me: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

I used Rage Shenron's powers and fired a powerful blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared he was knocked down.

Me: Awesome use of the powers of Garth Ranzz A.K.A. Lightning Lad.

Nico: Yeah he is shocking and powerful.

Me: I have a feeling Triplicate Girl is next.

Nico: (gets out Dr. Viktor's Ridewatch) I'll show you shocking!

Nico activated it and fired a blast of purple lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: YEAH! THAT is shocking!

Otto turned into Brainiac 5.

Me: (GASP) Querl Dox A.K.A. Brainiac 5!

Otto: (as Brainiac 5) You thought Brainiac was bad? Wait until you get a load of this! (charges at us)

I flew and rammed him and smashed him down.

Me: And for the record, we may have killed the Brainiac in this timeline but he is actually someone I can get along with.

Nico: Me too.

Me: I'm not complaining if he is of Brainiac's kind.

Nico: (Gets out Calamitous' Ridewatch) You're not the only one who can be smart, you know!

Nico activated it and used Technokinesis and made a blaster and fired and smashed him down.

Me: Take that!

I fired energy blasts and just as they were about to hit Otto turned into Triplicate Girl and divided into three!

Me: Whoa! Luornu Durgo A.K.A. Triplicate Girl!

Will Vandom: Terror In Triplicate!

Nico: Yikes!

Me: You're not the only one. SHADOW CLONES!

I made Shadow Clones and they went and punched him all over.

He got up.

Otto turned into Saturn Girl.

Otto: (as Saturn Girl) Time for some psychic power. (fires psychic waves at us)

I used ESP Kirby's power and deflected it back.

Me: Imra Ardeen A.K.A. Saturn Girl.

Carly Atlas: She is amazingly powerful.

Catherine Arthur: She sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: (nervously) Um… let me see if I got a Ridewatch for-

Lucemon: No need, Nico. It's my turn now. (Echoing) GRAND CROSS!

He fired energy blasts that looked like a Planetary grand cross that only appears once every 75 to 100,000 years and they hit Otto and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jim Lake: WHOA! That was amazing!

Claire: Wow! Powerful!

Me: Lucemon may be a rookie level Digimon but he packs a powerful wallop. He has the strength and power of a Mega Level Digimon.

Nico: Yep.

Otto turned into Legion Superman.

Otto (as Legion Superman): I can change forms until the cows come home!

Me: I do know what you mean.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Jim fired waves of energy an smashed him down.

Catherine Arthur fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

Me: Your powers are awesome and you would make a great recruit for the M.O.E.

Nico: I was just about to suggest the very same thing.

Nico: (gets out Juggernaut's Ridewatch) I hope the next Gene Slammer appears after this!

Nico activated it.

Me: Let me do so too. Reinhardt would be proud.

I pressed a button and then got awesome armor suit like Reinhardt's and a huge hammer and me and Nico went at him and smashed him down with devastating fury!

Catherine Arthur: That was awesome!

Eli: YEAH!

A Delibird then came.

Me: Hey a Delibird!

Eli: Awesome.

Otto: (gets up) I can still turn into-

WHAM!

Jim: (knocks him out) No. More. Forms. Please!

Me: I agree there. We have had enough spoilers for a while.

Delibird: (In a girls voice) (Jamaican Accent) You tell him mon!

Nico: Talia Bolt!? Whoa!

Me: Awesome! The famous track runner.

Delibird: That's right J.D. And Nico it's great to see you again mon.

Nico: Same here.

Jim Lake: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Delibird reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had green and yellow clothes on and had the flag of Jamaican on her skirt.

Talia Bolt: My favorite memory is when me and Nico were running and we both crossed the Finish Line together.

Me: So awesome.

Nico and Talia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Talia Bolt: Me too mon. Me too.

Nico: I took pictures of this fight. When we talk to Lightning Lord, we'll show these to him.

Me: Good idea Nico.

Eli: That was still awesome though.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Catherine Arthur: It sure was fun.

---

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was intense.

May: WHOA! So Otto turned into the Legion of Superheroes!

Lola: That is amazing!

Me: Yeah that was awesome though.

May: Next time, Nick Russel and Twilight should come with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Twilight Sparkle: It will be fun too.

Catherine Arthur: It sure will be.

Me: Yep.

---

Later I had Nico blindfolded and Maria had Allison Mendoza blindfolded.

We were on the ship heading to the Meat planet for Nico's blind date.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Dr. Gilder: Now, Nico is the one going on a blind date.

Me: He sure is doctor. I'm amazed you work with us now when you're not having usual battles.

Dr. Gilder: Yeah it's a good day job working with you guys.

Me: It sure is. And it's good they recalibrated your emotion grid too.

Dr. Gilder: It sure is. My colleagues are proud of me too.

We arrived at the meat planet and landed and we got out.

Me: We're here.

I took off the blindfold on Nico and Maria did the same with Allison.

Nico: Whoa the Meat planet!

Allison Mendoza: Awesome!

Nico: Allison!?

Allison Mendoza: Nico!?

Nico and Allison: You're my date!?

Me: Surprise!

Yuina Tachibana: J.D., I hope you can run fast.

Me: Oh I can.

Nico: You set this up J.D.?

Me: Yep. Just for you guys.

Qin: So sweet.

They had an awesome picnic.

Icepick: I'm really happy for the boss.

Me: We all are. Nico said he wanted to take some of his friends on Dates and said I was gonna help out with that.

Nico: That is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

We had a great time.

Rollbar: J.D., may I give you some advice? Run.

Nico: We had a great time though. But lets give J.D. a good old fashioned buttkicking.

Allison Mendoza: (Sinister Laughter) You read my mind.

Me: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE!

POOF!

I threw a smokebomb and teleported away.

Nico: What the!?

I had a special hiding spot for when Nico and one of his friends would come after me.

I was hiding in a cave in an island in the middle of the ocean. I masked my energy to make sure no one found me.

And I put up a cloaking barrier to make sure I am never seen.

Then I saw a figure come out.

Mantine: (to me) (In a girls voice) Hi there!

Me: Hey a Mantine.

Mantine: Sorry to surprise you. But what's all the hiding about?

Me: I set Nico up on a blind date and he wants to tickle me for it. So I am hiding here.

Mantine: Ah wanted to make it special and nice for him.

Me: It was for him and Allison.

Mantine: Ah Allison. That's my sister. Sorry my name is Celine Mendoza and I'm Allison's sister.

Me: Pleasure to meet you.

She reverted back and was a girl with lavender purple hair and had a water drop jewel embedded in the middle of her forehead and had blue clothes and water angel wings.

Celine Mendoza: I have a feeling Nico is not going to give up on finding you.

Me: Let him try.

But then Nico teleported and found me.

Nico: Found you!

Me: Correction, you found a hologram.

POOF!

My hologram exploded into confetti.

SUCKER!

Celine Mendoza: That was clever.

Nico: Celine Mendoza!? Whoa!

Allison Mendoza: Little sis!

Allison and Celine hugged.

Celine Mendoza: I missed you.

Allison Mendoza: Me too Celina

Nico: I haven't seen you since you were a little girl.

Celine Mendoza: It has been a while.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Celine Mendoza: Just me and Nico playing video games together. I am a video gaming goddess in training and I want to be like Nicole.

Nicole: I'm truly honored that you want to be like me. Boy this is a clever hiding spot made by dad.

Nico: Very clever.

Nico and Celine hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Celine Mendoza: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: We can catch up more later. I got a silly 2nd in command to punish.

UH OH!

I was back at the estate watching TV.

Then Nico found me.

Nico: This time I found you!

But all he got was a decoy.

Nico: What the?

TICKLE MAGISWORD!

I tickled Nico and he was laughing hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) OKAY OKAY OKAY!

Me: Fell for the old Reverse Double Cross Dummy trick.

Nico then jumped on me.

Nico: (tickles me back) Two can play at the tickle game!

Me: Oh yeah!

We wrestled and tickled each other!

WE WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (Panting) Okay Nico.

Nico: That was funny. J.D. you were clever. Those tricks you used were clever!

Me: I watched a lot of cartoons that had those tricks and they were clever and awesome. Those escape artist lessons and tricks I learned really came in handy.

Camie: Boy that was crafty! Well done.

Nico: I commend you for that. But thanks for the date.

Me: Anytime.

Nico: Next time I'll pick the location.

Me: Noted. But if I do escape like that again have Rigby use the Death Punch on me and smashed my head off.

Rigby: Okay then.

Bomb Burst: Okay, Nico. Now that you FINALLY tickled J.D. in a role reversal, what teams have you made this time?

Nico: Lewa's team will include Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran and Adeleine. Matau's team will include Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, and Sailor Traverse Town.

Me: Awesome choices.

Nico: Same.

Lana: I like those.

Sailor Narnia: It will be awesome to see what we can do.

Flamberge: It sure will be awesome.

Janeen Aran: Looking forward to this.

Then the previous group came.

Speed Demon: Can me, Greiger, Whirlwind, Batroc, KGBeast, P'andor, Firepower, Absorbing Man, Devack, and Cheshire go with you guys?

Reverse Flash: Me, Tobias Whale, Evil Luxord, Cyborg Ranger, Muggshot, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Volcano Man, Platinum Princess, Professor Monkey for a Head, and Gypsy Moth will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. And I have just the mission for all of us.

Nico pulled out the movie for Happily N'Ever After!

Me: Cool! So we're helping Ella this time.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll get ready.

G1 Scowl: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Skarmory and Houndoom next.

Qin: Nice!

Me: Awesome choices.

Nico: Yep. Now lets get to watching the movie.

We did so.

The story begins with the idea that the Wizard controls all of the fairy tales and governs the Scales of Good and Evil, an artifact that maintains the balance of all good and evil in Fairy Tale Land. With the help of his assistants, the uptight Munk and the goofy Mambo, the Wizard checks to make sure that all the fairy tales under his care are "on track" to have their traditional happy endings. However, the Wizard announces his leave for Scotland for a little vacation, so he leaves the kingdom in the hands of Munk and Mambo. Though Munk intends to have the stories go by their traditional endings, Mambo desires for the characters to break free of their pre-destined fates and choose different endings.

Right after the Wizard's leave, both Mambo and Munk fulfill their duties by watching over the story of Cinderella taking place. Known as Ella, the character lives as a servant to her evil stepmother, Frieda, and her equally mean stepsisters. Too fearful to stand up for herself, Ella often dreams of the Prince who will rescue her from her life and sweep her off her feet. However, unknown to Ella, she is pined after by her best friend Rick, a servant of the Prince, and the Prince in question is buffoonish and chauvinistic. As a result of Rick's efforts, Ella is invited alongside her stepfamily to the ball, but Frieda refuses to let the girl go. Fortunately, the Fairy Godmother arrives and grants Ella a gorgeous dress, as well as glass slippers, to wear, on the condition she returns home before midnight.

However, the fairy tale suddenly falls off-track during the ball when Frieda gains access to the Wizard's lair and discovers his book of fairy tales. Once she realizes what will happen to her if Ella succeeds in marrying the Prince, Frieda steals the Wizard's staff from Munk and Mambo, and tips the Scales of Good and Evil, causing a series of fairy tales to go wrong and have unhappy endings. She summons an army of Trolls, evil witches, three Big Bad Wolves, the Giant, and Rumpelstiltskin to her castle. Ella finds out and tries to enlist Rick's help, but Rick, frustrated with her affection for the Prince, refuses, so she escapes to the woods where she meets the exiled Munk and Mambo. They both explain the situation to her and decide to find the Prince (who, unaware of Ella's identity, is searching for his "mystery maiden"), in hopes that he will defeat Frieda. Meanwhile, Frieda sets her villainous army out to capture Ella, causing Rick to have a change of heart and go rescue her.

The trio find the Seven Dwarfs' home, only to discover Frieda's army waiting there for an attack. The Seven Dwarfs help the trio defend themselves from the attackers, and they successfully escape with the help of Rick. unfortunately, after the battle, Rick and Ella have another falling-out over the Prince, with Rick insisting the Prince is not the hero they need. Ella refuses to believe his claims and leaves him so she can find the Prince herself, but after listening to Munk and Mambo's retelling of her original story, Ella grows uncertain if that is what she wants in life, suddenly realizing her feelings for Rick. With some encouragement from Mambo, Ella decides to go after Rick. However, Frieda, angered by her army's inability to capture Ella, decides to go after her herself. Frieda succeeds in kidnapping Ella, but Rick, Mambo, and Munk manage to sneak into the castle to rescue Ella, and together the foursome enter a battle with Frieda over the staff. During the struggle, Frieda seemingly kills Rick with a blast from the staff, but she accidentally creates a portal and loses the staff as she struggles to fight against Ella. Ella, finally fed up with Frieda's treatment of her, punches her in the rift, banishing her from Fairy Tale Land forever and setting the stories back in place. Ella then goes to mourn over Rick, but to her happiness Rick is revealed to have survived, and they both confess their feelings for each other, while the imprisoned fairy tale characters (including the Prince) drive out the villains.

With the Scales tipped back into balance and the kingdom regained, Ella and Rick decide to choose their destinies in a world of happy endings and get married, while a few other fairy tale characters (including the reformed Rumplestiltskin) start to follow suite. Finally, the Wizard returns from vacation, and both Munk and Mambo agree not to tell him about the events that occurred.

In the mid-credits, Frieda is shown trapped in the Arctic surrounded by love-struck elephant seals.

The movie was awesome and cool.

When it was done we cheered wildly.

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Lily: So funny and awesome!

Lola: So our target is Frieda.

Camie: What can you tell us about her?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her info.

---

Frieda is the main antagonist of the 2007 German indie computer-animated fantasy film Happily N'Ever After. She is Ella's stepmother and a parody of the Wicked Stepmother of Cinderella's original story.

She was voiced by Sigourney Weaver in the English dub who also portrayed Warden Walker in Holes, The Big Guy in Paul, Alexandra Reid in Marvel's The Defenders, and the Director in The Cabin in the Woods, and Traudel Haas in the original German version.

Frieda is a curvy, tall woman with turquoise eyes, blonde hair, a ponytail and fair skin. She wears a magenta/purple dress with purple shoes. She is cruel, cunning, emotionless, wrathful, obsessed, power-hungry, abusive, jealous and intelligent.

Frieda gains access to the Wizard's lair during the Prince's ball. She manages to chase off Munk and Mambo after flirting with them and tip the scales of good and evil, causing a series of fairy tales to go wrong and have unhappy endings, including Jack getting stepped on by the Giant yet surviving, Rumpelstiltskin winning his bet with the miller's daughter and taking her baby, and the unseen demise of Little Red Riding Hood. She summons an army of Trolls, witches, three Big Bad Wolves, the Giant, and Rumpelstiltskin to her castle.

Witches and trolls attack Ella and her friends. The Seven Dwarfs hold off the trolls, while they flee with the help of Rick who had stolen a flying broom. Frieda decides to go after Ella herself. She succeeds in capturing her and returns to the palace, with Rick, Munk and Mambo in pursuit. Frieda tortures Ella because if the story had run its course she would have married the prince while Frieda would never get anywhere in life. Rick, Munk, and Mambo slip into the castle and attack Frieda. During the fight, Frieda generates a pit in the floor. Mambo knocks her in, but she uses her staff to fly back up again. After a short battle, in which Rick takes a blast meant for Ella and falls into a deep sleep, Frieda creates a portal by accident. Ella knocks Frieda back and punches her into the portal.

In the final scene, Frieda is last seen shown trapped in the Arctic surrounded by elephant seals. it is unknown if she's still alive or not, as she is not mentioned or is seen again for in the sequel. but it could implied she is most likely alive.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Nico: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Hey, Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got really bad news: Ella's evil stepmother, Freida, has come back once again, and she wants revenge.

We gasped.

Me: That good-for-nothing murderous stepmother, I thought we made sure she'd never return after we banished her.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I found out that a Dark Orb allowed her to escape, and even worse, it was Ramón Hernandez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte who did this. He was the one tossed the Dark Orb to the very planet where you'd sent Freida to, and it was out of anger for the past few days that you've been killing each member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

We gasped in shock, but Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers growled in anger, and so did their three imps by their side, and we knew what that meant: now they were extremely pissed off now.

Me: Uh oh!

Lincoln: Oh no!

Maria Garcia: (Speaking in Spanish) ¡De todas las cosas despiadadas, malvadas, despreciables, inútiles que esos bastardos han hecho, liberar a esa despreciable y malvada madrastra es una de esas cosas que ha cruzado una línea muy grande! ¡Te juro que tú y tu miserable orden estarán gritando y suplicando por sus miserables vidas antes de que tomen su último aliento, Antonio Maldonado! (Translation: Of all the heartless, evil, despicable, good-for-nothing things that those bastards have done, freeing that despicable evil stepmother is one of those things that's crossed a very big line! I swear, you and your wretched order will be screaming and pleading for your miserable lives before you all take your last breaths, Antonio Maldonado!)

Eli: Yikes!

Nico: Oh, shit. Now, they're really pissed off now!

Lincoln: Thank goodness I put the earplugs on the newborns.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ramón Hernandez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ramón Hernandez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Ramón Hernandez for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Ella battle her evil stepmother, Freida, and make her pay for her crimes.

Lincoln: Since she's escaped from her banishment, she's looking at getting sent to prison for the rest of her life, and once we get done with teaching that evil stepmother a lesson, you're the next one to die, Ramón Hernandez.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) What she did to Ella can never be forgiven, and we'll make sure she gets sent to prison for good, and once we get done with Freida, you better say your prayers, Ramón Hernandez, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

Greiger: Let's get going.

Tobias Whale: Way ahead of you.

We were off to find Ella and we went to Fairy Tale Land.

---

## FAIRY TALE LAND

---

We arrived.

Me: Wow!

Lola: So this is Fairy Tale Land.

Nico: Beautiful.

Ra's Al Ghul: This place is admirable.

Me: It sure is.

Camie: I think it's amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

We arrived at the castle of Ella.

Qin: Ella's castle. It's magnificent.

Nico: It sure is.

We went in.

Batroc: Knock knock!

Cyborg Ranger Leader: Anyone home?

Me: Hello?

Nico: Ella?

We looked around.

Me: Wow nice castle.

Qin: It sure is.

Ella came out.

Ella: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Hello there Ella. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Ella: Same to all of you. I take it that you all didn't come here for pleasantries.

Me: I wish this were one of those visits but no it's not one of those. We have some really bad news to tell you. Frieda your evil stepmother is back.

Ella: (GASP) I thought I banished her from Fairy Tale Land.

Me: So did everyone else. But somehow she returned.

Lincoln: Thanks to one of my Guardian Angels enemies he did.

Nico: Ugly story.

We told her everything and it wass awful.

Ella: Oh no. We have to be ready for her.

Nico: And we will be.

Beastbox: And we just realized that your life is similar to Cinderella's.

Ella: Yes my life is very similar to her.

Me: Yeah. But no way are we ever going to let Frieda get away with everything she did.

Xenia: Yeah.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Do you have any friends that can help us out?

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Anyone at all?

Ella: Red Riding Hood and the Prince, Rick, The Three Amigos and Munk.

Nico: Okay.

Lola: We'll need all the help we can get though.

Blackarachnia: I don't suppose you can send some messages to them explaining the situation so they can get the Hell over here?

Ella: I can do that.

Me: Leave that to me.

I whistled and then birds came and Ella had messages to give to them to give to her friends and then they were off.

Me: We wait.

Devack: Can you explain more about the Scales of Good and Evil?

Professor Monkey for a Head: Can they really control a Fairy Tales' ending?

Ella: As a matter of fact yes they can. They can decide if it ends good or badly.

Nico: Just like the Kamen Rider Blades Story that was bittersweet.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That was awful.

Me: So Frieda wants to use that power so only SHE can decide how the stories will end.

Ella: That's right. But I stopped her and banished her.

Me: Good riddance. But she needs to be stopped again and we're going to lock her up and throw away the key.

Thundercracker: Lucky for us, several of us don't count as Fairy Tales.

Me: That's true. And with all of us it's ALWAYS a happy ending.

Nico: Yep. Because we always win.

Xenia: Thank goodness. Good always wins over evil.

Me: Yep.

Then Red Riding Hood and friends came.

Firepower: Took you guys long enough.

Volcano Man: We were starting to get worried.

Red Riding Hood: We got here as fast as we could! Is it true? Is Frieda back?

Me: I'm afraid so.

Ella: Yes and we have to stop her.

Lola: No way are we going to let her get away with everything she did!

Qin: That's for sure!

Grey Fullbuster: Lincoln, I just want to say that I'm happy for you and Juvia.

Galaxy Man: You and Juvia didn't work out well?

Grey Fullbuster: (sighs) She and I agreed that we should remain friends.

Me: That's fine with us.

Lincoln: Thanks Grey.

Juvia: I am glad that I can be with Lincoln.

Me: We all are Juvia.

Erza: That's good.

Grey Fullbuster: (sternly) But if you break her heart, I will have a good reason to come after you.

Cheshire: We'll hold you to it. Just as long as you tone down the pervertedness.

Lincoln: Grey I never would hurt her. Yeah I agree with Cheshire as well.

Grey Fullbuster: I assure you that I'm nothing like Quagmire. But how does me wearing just pants sound?

Gypsy Moth: Just pants are good.

Me: Yeah that's fine. As long as Erza keeps you in line too. You and Natsu haven't gotten along like at all.

Natsu: He's right on that.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: Not to mention that you always fight for your friends, including us. Quagmire doesn't know what that's like. But hey, he's a different breed of human being. He doesn't care about anything but his own sexual needs.

Me: I agree there. But Natsu and Grey have always been at each others throats. The reason? Natsu is Fire and Grey is Ice and those two forces have been battling it out ever since the beginning of time. During the universe's creation.

Nico: That is a good point on that.

Me: Yeah and also Jarrod is correct on Quagmire.

Nicole: Yep.

Platinum Princess: I think we should start getting ready.

Absorbing Man: Anything I can absorb around here?

Me: Plenty of stuff.

Nico: Stone and more.

Absorbing Man: Awesome.

Garby: I can't wait to have some fun.

LOUD FART TOOT!

We groaned in disgust.

Me: Garby!

Garby: Whoops sorry. (LAUGHS) Tend to gas off whenever I'm excited.

Aylene C.: So we see.

Buzzerbeak sniffed the gas and gagged.

Me: Okay that was funny. (In my head) Next time Nico has a blind date, I'll fart in his face like Garby to escape.)

Lola: Enough about Garby's farts, lets get ready guys.

Nico: I agree.

Eli: (Concentrates)

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Anything, Eli?

Muggshot: I'm itching to pummel Freida!

Eli: Actually yes. She's 10 klicks away and closing. She is really infuriated too.

Ella: She means a lot of business.

Lola: She must not be really happy about the Elephant Seals loving her.

We laughed.

Discord: Guess what time it is!

Me: This first.

I grabbed Nico and then stuck his face in my butt and then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico coughed and gagged and wheezed from that!

Me: That was for coming after me after your date! Okay now we're ready.

Nico: (Coughs) Yeah! I deserved that. Okay Entrance time people!

Eli: She's close.

We got to hiding.

Then we waited and then we saw the doors open and in came FRIEDA! Then we went at her and the spirits of the great fairy tales came and swirled around her and then converged and then a rainbow appeared and it hit a pot and out came a huge shower of gold and the coins popped and out came us.

Nico: A golden entrance!

Frieda: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right! Frieda you are under arrest!

Evil Luxord: You have no idea of what you are about to unleash!

Freida: Let's see. I'm about to make sure I'M the only one who gets a Happily Ever After. Since you fools aren't Fairy Tales, you all can just watch this helplessly.

Whirlwind: The Hell we will! Nico?

Nico: (gets out Xigbar and Oculous' Ridewatches) I honestly didn't use these earlier because I was having too much fun fighting Otto.

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and stars and blasted her all over.

Me: Taste the Eyes of Emerald Fury.

I activated Emerald Empress's Ridewatch and fired green laser blasts and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Big Guy: This gal is gonna really cramp all fairy tale styles.

Me: I agree there Big Guy. This land isn't big enough for both of us Frieda!

Frieda: We can agree on that!

LOUD FART TOOT!

We groaned.

Garby: Oops sorry.

Big Guy: For the love of Mike.

Then Multiple Man, Boomerang, Girder, Pied Piper, Mercurymon, Katnappe, Carly Atlas, Xaldin, Tri Klops, and Tala are next for the usual battles. So are Star Creature, Evil Wood Man, Quicksand, Scooby Snax Monster, Evil Jewel Man, Le Quack, Bui, Yost Whirlwind, MMPR Eye Guy, and Virgo Zodiarts appeared.

Nico: Multiple Man, Boomerang, Girder, Pied Piper, Mercurymon, Katnappe, Carly Atlas, Xaldin, Tri Klops, and Tala are next for the usual battles. So are Star Creature, Evil Wood Man, Quicksand, Scooby Snax Monster, Evil Jewel Man, Le Quack, Bui, Yost Whirlwind, MMPR Eye Guy, and Virgo Zodiarts.

Multiple Man: I bet you had an awesome shapeshifting battle earlier.

Yan Lin: Of course we did.

Me: That was awesome to see.

Boomerang: Good thing Otto didn't turn into anyone of us.

Pied Piper: But he DID give us sneak peaks.

Nico: That was awesome and cool.

Girder: (To Nico) We heard you got a new treasure.

Nico: We sure did.

Mercurymon: What was it?

Me: It was called the Book of Velos, the Slavic God of Earth.

Qin: It was awesome and cool.

Moltor then appeared.

Me: Back for another round I see Moltor.

Moltor: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

Moltor: Good thing Frieda isn't able to alter any of the battles most of us have been in.

Me: That is for sure there.

Sarah Tinsley: You got that right.

Nico: Thank goodness.

We got the battles underway.

---

Scott Truman, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hailey and Helia Nostradamus, Jean Grey, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - Nico's rescue and battling Another Grimoire

---

Multiple Man was first.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) Nico's rescue involved battling Another Grimoire. He got another treasure as well, right?

Scott Truman: They sure did and the Another Grimoire was actually an evil version of Lori and Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and J.D. destroyed her.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah you wouldn't believe how explosive it was!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was so awesome.

Sunburn: It sure was!

Hailey Nostradamus: We really got a rush out of hearing about it.

Helia Nostradamus: We sure did and it was cool.

Jean Grey: It sure was.

Multiple Man: That is awesome. Thank goodness that evil version of Lori is gone for good. Lets do it!

Scott used his Legend Items.

SCOTT TRUMAN'S RPM BATTLE! RPM VS VENJIX!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Nick Russell, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nina Nefertiti, Spyro, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Meeting Another Undine and Moonstone

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) Nico, Kopaka's team, Moonstone's team, and the others did good battling Another Undine. And Another Moonstone as well.

Nick Russell: They sure did and it was awesome.

Fluttershy: We all had a really amazing and fun adventure.

Tornado Bolt: We sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh they sure were and they were amazing.

Stealth Elf: We all thought so.

Nina Nefertiti: We were all amazed too.

Spyro: Same here.

Boomerang: Yeah that was so awesome mates. Lets do it!

Nick used his legend items.

NICK'S MAGIC FURY OF FIRE! FIREHEARTED FIRESTORM OF THE PHOENIX!

They fired waves of fire, magic, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down

---

Gwen, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Meadow Evans, SpongeBob, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Ji Province. How was it?

Gwen: It was great and they took down Norm the Genie.

Rainbow Dash: We sure did and we sent that monster of a genie into the M.O.E. Prison.

Scootaloo: Yeah serves him right for what he did!

Whirlwind: That's for sure.

Meadow Evans: Yeah he can stay there for eternity for all I care.

SpongeBob: I agree there too.

Pied Piper: Me too. Lets do it!

Gwen used her Legend Items.

GWEN'S CANADIAN ADVENTURE! GWEN'S HATRED OF HEATHER!

They fired waves of energy and wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

# Roach (Supernoobs), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Evelyn Shura, Brittney, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Brave Neos

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) I heard you guys met a gene slammer for Elemental HERO Brave Neos. What's her name?

Roach: Her name is Tracey Aldine and she is a really powerful force to be reckoned with.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is an amazing power.

Cozy Glow: And her story is really cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Tracey, what's the full story on how Lincoln really trashed Lynn all over the place when she threatened to beat you to death and cut her head off right in front of him?

Tracey Aldine: That's a story I'd never forget, now, I make it no secret I've got a powerful well-known reputation for putting bullies in their place, and Lynn was one of those people, and she hated me completely, and she'd tried to get rid of me so many times, but I always outsmarted her, and worst of all, when Killjoy Huggins was exposed for allowing Lynn, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson to bully Lincoln which resulted in him getting suspended for six months, Superintendent Chen also put in a strict enforcement on the anti-bullying rule in school. This absolutely pissed off Lynn, and as Lincoln and I were walking home from school, Lynn jumped out, and she was absolutely insane, and when she threatened that she was going to beat me to death and cut my head off right in front of Lincoln, I saw Lincoln's eyes turn blood red, his fangs grew longer, his claws grew, and I felt his mind snap: he absolutely lost it and he pummeled that animal into the dirt and he left claw marks on her stomach, I got him off Lynn, but I realized Lincoln was still pissed off at Lynn, so I called the rest of his Guardian Angels, who came over and tied that wild animal up, and we proceeded to give Lynn a really nasty scolding and reprimanding. Lynn just roared like an animal again, but I'd had enough and I bonked her hard on the head and knocked her out. We dragged that animal home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn said and tried to do, she was grounded for nineteen weeks and she was sent to Aunt Ruth's and away from everyone. But, then, Lincoln broke down and cried and he hugged me tight and refused to let go: I knew this meant Lynn would one day make good on her threat, since we knew how violent she, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan can get. I hugged him tight and I told him that Lynn won't get me, and I won't let her do so.

We gasped.

Nico: So, it was because of the aftermath of Killjoy Huggins' suspension after he was exposed for allowing Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Lynn to bully Lincoln, that it drove Lynn to madness. I don't blame you for hating Lynn for what she tried to do.

Me: And I was there the day that happened, and man, Lincoln was absolutely pissed at Lynn, but she didn't care at what she even said, it's disgusting that she can threaten someone's life like that.

Lincoln: Especially one of my Guardian Angels, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also made those kinds of threats, and it got them in big trouble, and they were lucky no one didn't send them to an asylum, but they will forever be haunted for life.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Girder: Geez that Lynn just can't take a hint!

Hex: You're not kidding there.

Evelyn Shura: You got that right.

Brittney: But it's good we destroyed Lynn's Dark Side.

Girder: NO kidding there. Lets do it!

Roach used his Legend Items.

ROACH AND MARINA'S BATTLE ADVENTURE! LOVE OF THE LAND AND SEA!

They fired waves of metal, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

## Davis Motomiya, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Amelia Cornflake, Chester Cheetah, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - Yan Lin's 2nd Mission

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Today was Yan Lin's 2nd Mission. Personally, I approve of Nico's plan against Morgan Le Fay.

Davis: Yeah I do too. It's a great plan.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is and we're excited to see it in action.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there myself.

Featherweight: I do too and it's awesome.

Sprocket: It sure is awesome.

Amelia Cornflake: You got that right and it will be great.

Chester Cheetah: It sure will be man.

Blackarachnia: I agree too guys.

Mercurymon: Same here. Lets do it!

Davis activated his legend items.

DAVIS'S NOODLY LOVE! POWER OF THE DIGIMON!

They fired waves of noodles, gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Starfire, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gabrielle Victoria, Princess Bubblegum, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe - Nico's date with Allison Mendoza

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) So, Nico had a date with Allison Mendoza, huh? It's about time!

Starfire: It was a most fun date for Nico and Allison.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. And J.D. ended up getting tickled instead of Nico this time.

Starshine Sparkle: That was funny seeing that happen for a change.

Spyro: I know. It was awesome.

Gabriella Victoria: That was awesome and cool too.

Princess Bubblegum: I thought it was fun myself.

Katnappe: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Starfire activated her Legend Items.

STARFIRE'S TAMARAN FURY! STARFIRE'S CAT LOVE!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Haiku, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Francine Lorrington, Lincoln Loud, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas - Ella's Adventure

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Ella had an awesome adventure before. Can you tell me about it?

Haiku: I sure can.

Haiku did so and it was amazing.

Carly Atla: WOW! In every way like Cinderella.

Princess Luna: That was our first reaction too.

Moondust: It sure was and it's amazing.

Snowdrop: I agree there and it's awesome.

Gari: But this time we're sending her where to where she truly belongs.

Blackout: In prison for eternity.

Francine Lorrington: That is a fact.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Carly Atlas: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Haiku used her legend items.

CARLY ATLAS HUMMINGBIRD REDEMPTION! HAIKU'S ORANGE FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and orange fire and smashed her down.

---

Beast Boy, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Layla Henrickson, John Bolton, Jarrod and Camille VS Xaldin - Ella going through so much

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) Ella went through so much. Why do I get the feeling that's similar to Cinderella?

Beast Boy: It sure feels like it though.

Rarity: I have to agree with you all on that darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Ella is very similar to Cinderella.

Gill Grunt: That is so awesome though.

Layla Henrickson: I agree too. That is awesome.

John Bolton: You got that right.

Xaldin: Yep. Lets do it!

Beast Boy used his Legend Items.

BEAST BOY'S PRIMAL NATURE! PRIMAL INSTINCT OF BEAST BOY!

They fired waves of wind, water, jewels, energy and ice and smashed him down.

## Zick, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Katherine Swendleton, Homer, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - Frieda will pay for her crimes

Tri Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) Frieda will pay for her crimes. As well as mistreating Ella.

Zick: You got that right! All she did was treat her like a slave.

Applejack: That sidewinding monster is a menace!

Apple Bloom: I agree there too!

Earth Skylanders: You got that right!

Katherine Swendleton: I agree there myself as well.

Homer: Same here! I can't wait to strangle her!

Tri-Klops: Go for it Homer. Lets do it!

Zick used his Legend Items.

ZICK'S MONSTER TAMING POWER! ZICK'S POWER OF FRIENDS IN MONSTERS!

They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Harry Potter, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Maya Nagoshima, Viper, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - Frieda has no idea the consequences she will face

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) Frieda has no idea of the consequences she will face. Messing with the endings of Fairy Tales is very serious!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) That is a definite fact there.

Princess Celestia: That is right. No one should ever mess with Fairy Tails like that.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree on that too.

Amber Morning: Same with me too.

Maya Nagoshima: I do too.

Viper: Me too.

Diamond Tiara: You got that right.

Tala: Indeed. Lets do it!

Harry used his Legend Items!

HOGWARTS HOUSES OF POWER! HOGWARTS ADVENTURES!

They fired waves of light and magic and smashed her down.

Firecracker Burst VS Star Creature

Star Creature was next.

Star Creature: This is going to be fun.

Firecracker Burst: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of fire and smashed Star Creature down.

Huntsman VS Evil Wood Man

Evil Wood Man was next.

Evil Wood Man: You ready for this.

Huntsman: Always ready for this.

Huntsman fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Mira VS Quicksand

Quicksand was next.

Quicksand: This will be a fun one.

Mira: It sure will be.

She fired waves of earth and smashed her down.

## Sissi VS Scooby Snax Monster

The Scooby Snax monster was next.

Sissi: This will be good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Eria the Water Charmer VS Evil Jewel Man

Evil Jewel Man was next.

Evil Jewel Man: I hope you guys pinch Frieda till she cries.

Eria: I think you can come up with something better than that.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

## Larry Loud VS LeQuack

LeQuack was next.

LeQuack: (French Accent) Zis will be good.

Larry Loud: It sure will.

He fired waves of leaves and smashed LeQuack down.

Goku VS Bui

Bui was next.

Bui: This will be good.

Goku: It sure will be fun.

Goku fired a blast of energy and smash down Bui.

Rapunzel VS Yost Whirlwind

Yost Whirlwind was next.

Yost Whirlwind: This is gonna be fun.

Rapunzel: You bet it will.

She fired waves of solar fire and smashed him down.

Roshi VS MMPR Eye Guy

MMPR Eye Guy was next.

MMPR Eye Guy: This will be fun.

Roshi: It sure will be awesome.

He fired waves of lava and smashed him down.

---

Songbird VS Virgo Zodiarts

---

Virgo Zodiarts was next.

Virgo Zodiarts: This will be awesome and cool.

Songbird: Yeah it sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Virgo Zodiarts down.

---

Sarah Tinsley VS Moltor

---

Moltor was next.

Moltor: This will be fun and good.

Sarah Tinsley: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of light and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Operation Overdrive Ranger, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zarya, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Moltor

---

Moltor was next for the Ranger Battle.

Me: Frieda is going to rue the day she messed around with fairy tales.

Moltor: You bet she will.

Varie: And it will be really fitting to dish out some punishment on her.

Zarya: That is for sure. People that mess with Fairy Tales are not welcome on Earth.

Camie: I agree there too.

Celica: Same with me there.

Cassidy Yeah ne too. What a hearless fiend.

Moltor: I agree too. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of new weapons for us And they were called the Protectors of Fairytales, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of a storybook etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

They transformed into the Operation Overdrive Rangers!

Me: YEAH! Lets do it!

Mack: DRILL CANNON!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Moltor you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: There's only one ending for you.

Tsukasa: And that's in prison!

Me: For eternity!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Gold!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Wolf Warrior!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force White!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Stellar Warrior!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Purple!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki turned into the Mystic Force and summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers!

We went at her and fired waves of energy and elements.

Slurhk, Ulfhedinn, Nom, and Gintanai blasted and smashed Frieda all over.

Dr. Gilder, Yuina, Icepick and Rollbar used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Icepick's fireball bazooka, Rollbar's acrobatics and weapons and Dr. Gilder and Yuina's powers 100-fold.

Dr. Gilder and Icepick: FIREBALL MISSILE FURY BLAST!

Yuina Tachibana and Rollbar: FALCHION ACROBATIC BLAST!

Indigo Whale Flame and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE FORCE BLAST!

Tornadoes of Doom and Whirlwind: TORNADOES OF DOME BLAST!

Leaping Lasers of Fury and Batroc: LEAPING LASERS OF FURY BLAST!

Rock of Russia and KGBeast: ROCK OF RUSSIA BLAST!

Radioactive Toa Power and P'andor: RADIOACTIVE TOA BLAST!

Ladybugs of Paris and Absorbing Man: LADYBUGS OF PARIS BLAST!

Monkeys of the Yellow Flame and Devack: MONKEYS OF THE YELLOW FLAME BLAST!

Jungle Fury Red Force and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY RED FORCE BLAST!

Aquitar Ranger Might and Firepower: AQUITAR RANGER FIREPOWER BLAST!

Speeding Elemental HERO Power and Speed Demon: SPEEDING

ELEMENTAL HERO FURY BLAST!

Whales of Power and Tobias Whale: WHALES OF POWER BLAST!

Honor of Flaming Time and Evil Luxord: HONOR OF FLAMING TIME BLAST!

Ancient Fairy Dragon Power and Cyborg Rangers: ANCIENT FAIRY DRAGON SHOT!

Sirens of Mesa City and Muggshot: SIRENS OF MESA CITY BLAST!

Russian Illusion Force and Yost Crimson Dynamo: RUSSIAN ILLUSION FORCE BLAST!

Volcanoes of Dark Gaia and Volcano Man: VOLCANIC DARK GAIA BLAST!

Platinum Spa Power and Platinum Princess: PLATINUM SPA POWER SHOT!

Monkeys of Neptune and Professor Monkey for a Head: MONKEYS OF NEPTUNE BLAST!

Gypsy Moth Power Force and Gypsy Moth: GYPSY MOTH POWER BLAST!

Speeding Mayhem and Reverse Flash: SPEEDING MAYHEM BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Fluttershy, Ella, Maria and Varie: FAIRY TALE MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: FAIRY TALE ELEMENT STYLE: CINDERELLA!

Jessica Shannon: FAIRY TALE STING STYLE: LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD!

Peni Parker: FAIRY TALE WEB STYLE: WIZARD OF OZ!

Entrapta: FAIRY TALE LIGHTNING STYLE: SNOW WHITE!

Perfuma: FAIRY TALE NATURE STYLE: GOLDILOCKS AND THE THREE BEARS!

Frosta: FAIRY TALE ICE STYLE: THREE LITTLE PIGS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said fairy tales.

Lincoln and his harem: FAIRY TALE FINAL SMASH: FAIRY TALE KI BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on fairy tales.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which transformed into rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains that tied Freida up.

Me: Now, you're going away for a very, very, very long time, you evil old bat!

Nico: Where you'll stay there until the day you die. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Ramón Hernandez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Ramón Hernandez.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Ramón Hernandez, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Ramón Hernandez: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Natalia Nozoochee's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Nozoochee-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ramón Hernandez, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Ramón Hernandez. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Natalia Nozoochee was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Nozoochee flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Natalia Nozoochee emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Natalia Nozoochee grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Nozoochee emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Nozoochee with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Natalia Nozoochee has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Nozoochee surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Nozoochee is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Natalia Nozoochee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Natalia Nozoochee has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natalia Nozoochee's massive The Fabled Nozoochee-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Nozoochee's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Nozoochee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Kudabbi's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Nozoochee that said, "Natalia Nozoochee, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Ramón Hernandez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of

Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

イツェル・クダビ、伝説のクダビ の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの破壊者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのラウル ロザー ノの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Natalia Nozoochee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED NOZOOCHEE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED NOZOOCHEE ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED NOZOOCHEE IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED NOZOOCHEE IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Natalia Nozoochee's Super Angel-The Fabled Nozoochee-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ramón Hernandez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Natalia Nozoochee fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Ramón Hernandez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Natalia Nozoochee's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Ramón Hernandez back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Natalia, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Natalia Nozoochee: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Nozoochee and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Nozoochee Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky.

Now, shall we put an end to Ramón Hernandez once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Natalia.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Natalia Nozoochee.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Ramón Hernandez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Natalia Nozoochee and Lincoln went after Ramón Hernandez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ramón Hernandez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Natalia Nozoochee sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Ramón Hernandez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Natalia Nozoochee, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Nozoochee's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Nozoochee surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Natalia Nozoochee aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Raúl Lozano.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Ramón Hernandez!

Natalia Nozoochee and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Ramón Hernandez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Ramón Hernandez and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Ramón Hernandez and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Natalia

Nozoochee and Lincoln gave Ramón Hernandez The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Natalia Nozoochee and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Natalia Nozoochee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Ramón Hernandez for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Natalia.

Suddenly, Natalia Nozoochee wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Natalia Nozoochee's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Nozoochee flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Natalia Nozoochee absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Nozoochee vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Ramón Hernandez's death, now there are only four members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Natalia Nozoochee: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're really ahead of the curve.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Ricardo Rodrigo, which means it'll be Erica Peggulsus' turn.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for Whisp, Nebulob, Jellbilly, Sox, Arackulele, BooDoo, Bellowfish, Kazilleon, Dragong, Fung Pray, and Schmoochle.

Nicholette Torrington: Those are some awesome Gene-Slammers, and there's only one group who would be Gene-Slammed into those monsters: Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires.

Nico: Ooh, now that's an interesting club we'd like to meet.

Me: Especially since Valentine's Day is coming fast.

Nicholette Torrington: Then, you'll love meeting them, Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires are a club dedicated to spreading joy and love to people everywhere and Lincoln is one of the members as the moniker: Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel, translated into English, it means The Rainbow Element Lover in French. The members moved to Michigan from France when they're six years old. They and Lincoln would dance, play music and even do sports for charities, and they would even help the Soup kitchens and even donate to charities. Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires means The Elemental Lovers Club in French. Plus, they even specialize in cooking and they and Lincoln would help Mr. Loud cook food for charities.

Lynn Sr.: They sure do, and their specialty was French cuisine, and it was truly amazing.

Nicholette Torrington: Plus, Lincoln made each of the other members beautiful jewelry based on their elements and their favorite colors, and to show thanks, each of the other members kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

Marinette: It'll be awesome meeting more fellow people from France, especially a club dedicated to spreading love and joy.

Katnappe: Now that's what I call a Happily Ever After!

Carly Atlas: For Frieda? Not so much.

Me: Hope she likes prison. 3 square meals of bowls of chum a day and rotten beds, ice cold showers, guards whomping your fucking ass around the clock and the only way out is to kill yourself.

We laughed.

Xaldin: At least now, the endings of Fairy Tales can't be altered.

Me: Thank goodness.

Tri Klops: Hey, Ella. Do you throw parties around here?

Tala: Because after today, we're in the mood for one!

Ella: You got it and thank you all for helping us.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Nico: But great today job guys.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) This was a really fun adventure worth remembering.

Me: It sure was.

We had a great party and more and then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Happily N'Ever After was a great movie! Too bad it was a box office bomb.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Saix, Psyphon, Dark Ariel, Moon Monster, Countess Dracula And Prince Diamond along with Carol Pusateri, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow and Heimlich are heading to a honey planet. It'll be a Honey Swamp planet and home to a GINORMOUS Beehive. It'll be like the Hornet Hole level of Donkey Kong Country 2. And there will be honey rivers, honey waterfalls and more. It'll be like a mixture of Hornet Hole and the Honey Marsh. We're going there to have another awesome rescue and we're going to battle Another Sunhawk, Another Gansekiou Golem and Another Saix. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Skarmory named Laura Comparetto and she is Nico's friend from jewelry making class and she is a very skilled and amazing jewelry maker and she knows how to make awesome rings, necklaces and more. She has a ring that Nico made for her around her neck.

the next match-up in this saga is Erica Peggulsus - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus and Lincoln VS Ricardo Rodrigo

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to France, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down a troublemaking monster who despises Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires: his name is Lucifer Mortimer, he's a heartless, hate-filled monster who enjoys causing chaos and pain to everyone around him and any who tried to stand up to him, he kills them in cold blood, and even worse, he drinks their blood and eats their guts. Even worse, he tried numerous times to kill Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, so that way, he can continue spreading his hatred towards everyone and everything in his path, but he was foiled at every turn, and he was finally defeated and expelled for his crimes, and he was arrested and was sentenced to death for his crimes. But, now years later, he escaped and he's here in France and he wanted revenge on Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, but we're going to take him down and see to it he gets sentenced to death. And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers for Whisp, Nebulob, Jellbilly, Sox, Arackulele, BooDoo, Bellowfish, Kazilleon, Dragong, Fung Pray, and Schmoochle, and there's only one group Gene-Slammed into these monsters: Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, a club dedicated to spreading joy and love to people everywhere and Lincoln is one of the members as the moniker: Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel, translated into English, it means The Rainbow Element Lover in French. The members moved to Michigan from France when they're six years old. They and Lincoln would dance, play music and even do sports for charities, and they would even help the Soup kitchens and even donate to charities. Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires means The

Elemental Lovers Club in French. Plus, they even specialize in cooking and they and Lincoln would help Lynn Sr. cook food for charities, the members are

Natalie Sage, the Whisp Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Cooking, and she's also known as the Amoureux De L'enfer, Inferno Lover in French. She and Lincoln love to play video games, and they even played Duel Monsters, in fact, they even won a couples' Duel Monsters Tournament. She and Lincoln would even cosplay as Mario and Peach at a convention one time, and while at the convention, Natalie kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Genis Sage, and she hates that stupid, ugly, mutant, greedy, smelly, hairy cheapskate, Flip, with a burning passion.

Annette Bridges, the Nebulob Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Science, but she's also a brilliant musician and she's also known as the Amoureux Aquatique, Aquatic Lover in French. She and Lincoln would love to play music together, and even played various musical instruments together. She and Lincoln would even do school plays together. during the play of Snow White and The Seven Dwarfs, Lincoln kissed Annette on the lips. She's the niece of Sunny Bridges, and she hates that heartless, conniving, lying, murderous, insane bitch, Lila Rossi with a blazing passion.

Caroline Ventura, the Jellbilly Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math, but she's also an animal lover and also known as the Amoureux De La Pierre, Stone Lover in French. She and Lincoln would visit the Zoo and care for the animals, especially the marine animals. They even made a diagram of the animal kingdom, and Lincoln saved Caroline from a raging rhino using Fluttershy's Stare. To show thanks, Caroline kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Ace Ventura, and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Madelyn Hyuga, the Sox Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in English, but she's also one of best martial artists and kind hearted fighter as well and also known as the Amoureux Des Cyclones, Cyclone Lover in French. She was the one that taught Lincoln the way of The Gentle Fist. She even protected Lincoln from Lynn by using her Gentle Fist to render her limbs temporarily useless, and they threw Lynn into a pile of Lynn's old socks. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Madelyn on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Neji Hyuga and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Anouk Uchiha, the Arackulele Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Gym, but she's also one of the most beautiful, but deadliest, of ninjas and also known as the Amoureux De La Neige, Snow Lover in French. She and Lincoln during Wintertime would play in the snow, and they also make snow people and have fun sledding together. One time, before Chandler would even try to bully lincoln, Anouk threw a snowball straight at his crotch super hard. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Anouk on the lips. She's also the sister of Itachi Uchiha, and she hates Chandler with a passion.

Valerie Irving, the BooDoo gene slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Spanish, but she's also a capable swordswoman and is also known as the Amoureux De La Foudre, Thunderbolt Lover in French. She and Lincoln trained to use different types of swords, and Valerie made Lincoln a necklace shaped like a thunderbolt with jewels of his favorite color. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Valerie on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Lloyd Irving and she hates that rage-crazy, temperamental, psychotic, heartless, sadistic Spawn of Satan, Trina Riffins, with a burning passion.

Eloise Possible, the Bellowfish Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Cooking, but she's also an amazing acrobatic and martial artist and is also known as the Amoureux Des Fleurs, Flower Lover in French. She also made a garden of exotic fruits that she and Lincoln made jams with, along with juices from the exotic fruits. She and Lincoln would also practice Parkour and Martial Arts as well, and during one of their Parkour training sessions, Eloise kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Kim Possible, and she hates that glutton, Lewis Travolta, with a burning passion.

Annabell Wilder, the Kazilleon Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Gym, but she also runs an amazing flower shop with a variety of beautiful flowers, and she is also known as Amoureux De La Lumière, Light Lover in French. She and Lincoln would plant flowers together and even made flower arrangements that even the Emperor of Japan was pleased. One day, he asked Lincoln and Annabell to make a beautiful flower arrangement in the garden within his palace, and the Emperor of Japan was pleased with the garden, and he rewarded Lincoln and Annabell with a beautiful pin representing nature itself. To shows for helping her, Annabell kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Zelos Wilder, and she hates that demonic, fire-breathing dragon in black pants, Icky Vicky, with a blazing passion.

Ember Atlas, the Dragong Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Cooking, but she's also an amazing Duelist and she's also known as the Amoureux De L'ombre, Shadow Lover in French. She and Lincoln competed in several Duel Monsters tournaments, and one time, they dueled Weevil Underwood and Rex Raptor separately, because while Lincoln dueled that cheater, Weevil Underwood, Ember dueled Rex Raptor, and both Lincoln and Ember won against Weevil and Rex, and while at a lake, Lincoln kissed Ember on the lips. And the reason for why she's an amazing Duelist is because she's the sister of Jack Atlas, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

Alize Fudo, the Fung Pray Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math, but she's also an amazing duelist plus an incredible mechanic and she's known as the Amant Cosmique, Cosmic Lover in French. She and Lincoln made Duel Runners that can also change into any sort of different vehicle based on the user's preference, they even made cars that support Duel Disks as well. They even worked together to build Duel Disks for the entire Team Loud Phoenix Storm roster and the Masters of Evil roster, and even made a statue of various monsters of Duel Monsters. Lincoln made Alize a necklace of her favorite color, and to show thanks, Alize kissed lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Yusei Fudo, and she hates that wine-drinking, lazy, good-for-nothing, jobless, pathetic excuse for a housewife, Peggy Bundy, with a burning passion.

And Michelle Senju, the Schmoochle Gene-Slammer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Gym, but she's also is one of the most beautiful but deadly ninjas and has a massive bust, plus she's extremely strong, and she is known as Amant Eternel, Eternal Lover in French. She and Lincoln would love to swim together especially in lakes, and Michelle would also protect Lincoln from those would try to harm him, in fact one time, before Pablo and Anderson would get a chance to hurt Lincoln, Michelle beat the living crap out of Pablo and Anderson, and when she was done, Pablo and Anderson were left with broken arms, legs, noses and teeth, and she even kicked them both in the groins super hard, turned them into a human pretzel and threw them into a massive pile of stinky jockstraps. To show thanks, while underwater, Lincoln kissed Michelle on the lips. The reason for why she has a massive bust and being extremely strong and one of the most beautiful but deadly ninjas is because she's the younger sister of Tsunade Senju, and she hates those heartless, butt-faced psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a blazing passion.

An old foe of Andy's toys returns as Sid Phillips is back and he was revenge on Woody and Buzz and his toys for scaring him bad! And we're going to give that toy destroyer what for in the next one.

See you next time.

# The Torturer of Toys Revenge

Sid Phillips is back and he wants one thing: REVENGE!

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa

and Lily along with Saix, Psyphon, Dark Ariel, Moon Monster, Countess Dracula And Prince Diamond along with Carol Pusateri's team consisting of Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow and Heimlich and we were heading there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I have a feeling this planet we're going to will be awesome and cool.

Nico: It sure will be.

Laney: All the planets we go to are fun.

Xenia: They sure are.

Varie: Boy all the planets we go to are awesome.

Nico: They sure are.

Carol: I'm really excited for this one too.

Nico: Carol, I want to thank you, Saix, and your teams for coming today.

Carol: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you all out.

Nico: It sure will be.

Yost Reed: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Reed, remember when we met you and your team?

Yost Reed: I sure do. That was back during the start of the 2022 year Ambassador Missions.

Qin: That was awesome and Bloom did a great job back then.

Xenia: She sure did.

Varie: I thought so too.

Me: We all thought she did a great job.

Xenia: Yeah she sure did.

Eli: We had a lot of fun though yesterday.

Xenia: We sure did.

Nico: I think Ella IS similar to Cinderella.

Me: Well that's what she is. Ella is short for Cinderella.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: That is true. And now Frieda is in jail forever.

Lola: Good riddance.

Nico: And it was interesting to see something that can determine how a Fairy Tale plays out.

Me: It sure was and Frieda wanted to make stories all go HER own way.

Xenia: No kidding. What a heartless monster.

Camie: Thank goodness we stopped her forever.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: And if you're wondering about the glasses I have in my pocket, they're for one of the Gene Slammers we're gonna meet today.

Me: Oh she must be a near-sighted one.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: We're here.

We arrived at the planet.

It was a golden yellow world.

Me: Wow from up here it looks like a planet made of flowers.

Nico: Yep.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and we saw that it was a GINORMOUS HONEY PLANET! It was a HUGE AND MASSIVE Beehive! Home to numerous bees, Zingers and more. And the rivers were made of honey.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A planet made of honey!

Fluttershy: Oh this is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Look at all this honey!

Me: It's more than just honey.

Nicole: It's a planet for bees and Zingers.

Arrietty: This is amazing to see though.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah!

I dipped my finger in the honey and licked it and it was delicious.

Me: (SLURPS) Yummy! This is really good honey.

Eli tasted some too.

Nico: Save some for me!

Me: This planet is amazing though.

Fluttershy: It sure is and the bees here are beautiful.

She was talking to them.

Fluttershy: Your honey is amazing and delicious.

Zingers buzzed.

Fluttershy: Oh it's all really good.

Me: This place looks like a giant version of the Honey Marsh in Spyro's world.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure does. This is amazing that all this is possible.

Lola licked the honey.

Lola: This is amazing honey.

Me: I'll say.

THUNDERCLAP IN THE DISTANCE

We saw thunderclouds far away and they had lightning flickering them.

Me: Wow.

Camie: That is a wicked storm.

Nico: Does this planet usually have storms?

Me: The Honey Marsh in Spyro's world had a really nasty storm on the horizon.

Nicole: Dad is right.

Lola: It sure did.

Camie: Wow.

Me: But from the looks of things, this planet makes honey storms.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Honey Rain.

Aylene C.: That is amazing.

Arrietty: It sure is.

Nico: Let's save some for the mascots.

Me: Good idea. But this is enough honey to feed everyone on Earth forever.

Xenia: It sure is amazing though.

Fluttershy: Oh I agree. (To the bees) Can we have some of your honey to bring back to Earth for our friends?

The bees buzzed and they said they are more than happy to share it with us.

Fluttershy: They are more than happy to share it with us.

We got tons and tons of jars out and we loaded them up.

Me: There.

Nico: Awesome.

Varie: Now we have LOTS of honey.

Nico: Boy Brianna is going to love this world.

Nicole: She sure is.

Nico: We can still keep eating the honey though.

Me: Yes we can.

Qin: This honey is really awesome though.

Camie: It sure is.

Eli: I'll sense if any of Swartz's creations are near.

Nico: I was just about to have you do that.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: One of them is. It's in the sky.

Me: Then we better keep a watch out.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Und let perfectly good honey go unfinished?

Me: Heimlich there's still plenty of honey that lasts a long time here.

Nico: Yeah there's enough honey here to last an eternity.

Camie: It's really tasty honey.

Varie: Yeah. Besides it'll keep.

Heimlich: Okay then.

Nico: Good.

Maria: Still, a little more won't hurt!

Nico: We have all the time in the world.

We had more honey.

Camie: It's great honey though.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: NOW we can look for Swartz's creations.

We got ready.

Eli: Here comes one of them.

We saw a black version of Sunhawk above us!

Qin: WHOA! A Sunhawk!

Lola: Wow! One of the Huntik Spirits.

Camie: But is it supposed to be black?

Me: No it's not.

Nico: Do you know her?

Me: I sure do. We call her the Avatar of The Solar Corona. Sarah is a Demigod. She is the daughter of Amaterasu the Goddess of The Sun herself.

Everyone was amazed.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: That is cool!

Lola: It sure is.

Me: She and I went to school together and her powers over fire and the sun are strong and powerful.

Lola: Amazing!

Nico: Any ideas?

Me: Just one.

I chanted an incantation and then out came her Wonder Ride Book. It was called THE DAY OF THE INFERNO SUN! It was a black Wonder Ride Book with a picture of a ferocious looking sun on it with a skull planet. Then it changed and formed into an amazing new Kamen Rider Saber sword! It was called The Sword of The Sun Goddess of Light - Amaterasu No Hikari.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

The Wonder Ride Book turned into a new book called THE PURE SUN OF LIGHT!

Me: Cool!

She fell and I caught her.

Me: I think she turned into a new rider.

I brought her over.

Nico: Carol, can you hold onto these glasses for me?

Carol: Sure thing.

He held on to them.

Me: She'll be all right. The removal and transformation of her book drained her.

Varie: That's good.

Nico: Let's let her get some sleep.

Me: Okay.

Then the Wonder Ride Book for Gansekiou Golem glowed black.

Me: Whoa the Gansekiou Golem book is glowing.

Nico: It's reacting to something.

May: Get ready, everyone!

We then heard thunderous footfalls and then we saw a figure come out and it was a golem! It was a black rock golem! It was ANOTHER GANSEKIOU GOLEM!

Me: WHOA! Another Gansekiou Golem!

Xenia: Whoa this one looks tough.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Another Gansekiou Golem: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this even though rock isn't my strongsuit.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She changed back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had a lightning bolt scar on her cheek and she had blue and yellow clothes.

Me: (GASP) Allia Winath A.K.A. Sailor Winath!

Nico: Wait that's Lightning Lord's home planet!

Sailor Winath: That's right and it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Allia.

Nico: You're actually the second one today.

Sailor Winath: I know. How is Lightning Lord doing?

Me: He is in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil. He joined them a little over a year ago.

Nico: It's true.

Maria: Yeah it sure is.

Sailor Winath: I see. That is cool that he is now in your frenemies.

Me: We have many good candidates from the Legion of Superheroes world to join their ranks too.

Nico: And speaking of which, the day before Ellie's mission, we need to talk with him and confirm that the Legion we've seen pictures of lately are ones he knows.

Maria: No need to wait till then.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) LIGHTNING FURY SHOCK FORCE!

She summoned Electro, Lightning Lord, Zzzax, Larxene, Yost Electro and Loki!

Loki: Whoa! Been a while since we were summoned.

Lightning Lord: No kidding there.

Sailor Winath: Mekt its been a while.

Lightning Lord: Allia!

They went and hugged.

Lightning Lord: I'm so glad to see you.

Sailor Winath: Me too Mekt.

Me: I see that you know each other here.

Sailor Winath: I became like a 3rd sibling to him.

Me: That's awesome. Mekt, I'm glad Maria brought you here. We have something you need to confirm.

Nico: (Gets out Lin Chung's pictures) Do you recognize any of these guys?

Lightning Lord: Hmm. Yep. Those are the Legion of Superheroes. They are the ones from the 31st Century.

Me: Kara told us all about them. They are from 1,000 years from now.

Nico: That's right she did.

Lightning Lord: But these guys are from the world I came from.

Nico: That means we're meeting another version of Superman.

Lightning Lord: That's right.

Me: On Yan Lin's mission yesterday we saw Otto change into the very superheroes of the Legion that you faced. Bouncing Boy, Saturn Girl, Triplicate Girl, Brainiac 5, Timberwolf, Lightning Lad and even Superman himself.

Nico: Yeah that is true.

Me: Yep.

Lightning Lord: I see.

Me: Yeah.

Lightning Lord: Look, when you guys meet them, Brainiac Five isn't like that asshole Brainiac, alright?

Me: I know. Kara told me everything that happened with Brainiac Five and that he thought he was the legacy of Brainiac. But I don't buy that bullshit one bit. Brainiac 5 is NOT like his ancestor at all.

Qin: Yeah Brainiac was a monster!

Nico: That is right. Brainiac even was said to be the monster that destroyed Krypton.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Look, whatever happened with Brainy, we'll have to settle it when we get there.

Me: And I have a very strong feeling that it involves his ancestor Brainiac.

Eli: Oh boy.

Qin: Not good.

Me: We'll see if his 12th Level Intellect is a match for the most powerful force in the universe.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But we'll worry about that when the time comes.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Who's up next?

Lynn: I will do it.

Nico: Okay Lynn.

Me: Also Allia how do you know Mekt?

Sailor Winath: We used to date long ago. Before I came to this universe.

Me: I see.

Lightning Lord: Yeah it's a long story. But J.D. take care of her will you?

Me: I will and you have my word that I won't hurt her.

Lightning Lord: Good.

Lynn: Don't worry. You won't be bruised that badly

Sailor Winath: Oh I know.

She turned into Another Gansekiou Golem!

Lynn fired waves of fire and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called GOLEM OF DARKNESS! It turned into a new book called GOLEM OF CRYSTAL LIGHT!

I went over and picked her up and brought her over.

Me: 2 down.

Nico: Wait. Was anyone else here?

Me: Right I forgot to ask that.

Sailor Winath: (Groans) Right I forgot. It was another version of him.

She pointed to Saix.

Saix: Another me? Why am I not surprised.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Winath: Friendly. And it's someone you might know J.D.

Me: I have a feeling it will be interesting.

Nico: Get ready!

Me: Okay.

Maria: And I have just the team for this. (TURNS DIAL) MOONLIGHT BRIGADE!

She summoned Zen-Aku, Moonstone, Evil Star Man, Dark Moon, Wicked Lady, Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Moonbeast, Morgana, Limburger and Penelope Spectra.

Me: Perfect for the moon.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome!

Moonstone: Nice choices though and about time we used the M.O.E. Cannon again.

Maria: Thanks. It has been a while.

Me: Sorry about that.

Lightning Lord: By the way J.D. do you think it's possible that Brainiac is dead?

Me: No Mekt. I have a very strong feeling that he survived. Brainiac may be smart but he is one tough guy and always comes back for more. Like the devil, he will do anything he can to win.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: But no way are we going to let that monster get away with his crimes.

Qin: That's for sure.

Me: But when we face him on April 7th we will hit him with EVERYTHING we got. This time he gets the Black Gates.

Sailor Winath: I agree there. That monster has survived for far too long.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We have Brainiac 6 in the M.O.E. No way are we letting that evil monster do as he pleases anymore.

Saix: That is for sure.

Me: Lets focus for now.

Nico: She'll be here any second.

I looked around and then up in the sky we saw a black moon!

Me: WHOA! Look at that!

Nico: That moon is black? Weird.

Me: Wow.

Nico: The Another Saix is probably doing this!

Then a light came out and a figure appeared and it was ANOTHER SAIX! It looked like Saix but with Black Hair!

Me: Whoa! Another Saix!

Qin: Wow!

Saix: Not bad. Black hair looks cool on me.

Nico: It sure does.

Another Saix: (In a girls voice) Sorry about the entrance.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with silver hair and she had white and aqua blue clothes on.

Me: (GASP) Nala Nal A.K.A. Sailor Naltor!

Nico: WHOA! The home planet of Dream Girl!?

Me: Yep.

Sailor Naltor: That's right. And also Dream Girl is my sister. Nura Nal is my little sister. But it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Nala.

Kaito: (gets out Dynaman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Bioman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Sailor Naltor: Just to reunite me with my sister.

Me: Well I have a feeling that she will be coming to us.

Nico: What makes you say that?

Me: Just a hunch. But yeah Nala we can do that for you.

Kaito got a Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Biosword.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Naltor: No worries. But J.D. when you meet the Legion, kill Brainiac forever. End that monster forever.

Me: THAT we can DEFINITELY do.

Sougo: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) We have the perfect person for the Ambassador missions involving your world.

Geiz: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) And she's the perfect person to get Brainy back. Just hope he hasn't gone far.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor.

Me: Awesome. And Nerissa was picked for that mission set.

Nico: That's right. Also J.D. you forgot this but we gave our universes version of Brainiac the Black Gates.

Me: That's right I forgot! We did give him the Black Gates. That should have been the end of it after that happened. But something is telling me that the universe he is in is different from ours.

Qin: I have that same feeling too.

Me: The Legion of Superheroes must be in Another Universe. I'll have to figure out which one.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: But we'll worry about that later.

Sailor Naltor: Just please get me back to normal.

Me: Okay.

She turned into Another Saix!

Nico: (gets out Saix's Ridewatch) Do you feel it? The moon's power!

Nico activated it and got Saix's moon claymore and he bashed the ground and smashed her down with moon fire.

Me: Nice!

Nico: I wonder how Vilgax would feel about Psyphon right now?

Me: He would probably kil him, resurrect him and kill him over and over and over again.

Nico: I have a feeling he would. (Activates Psyphon's Ridewatch)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Lets see how Dark Ariel does it. (ACTIVATES DARK ARIEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She sang a divine song and fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

May: That was awesome! Now this. (ACTIVATES MOON MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She glowed in a light and fired waves of moonlight and smashed her down.

Maria: (Transylvanian Accent) I vant to suck your blood! (ACTIVATES COUNTESS DRACULA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Try this too. (ACTIVATES PRINCE DIAMOND'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: Awesome!

Then Dayu and her team consisting of Dahlia Hawthorne, Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Two-Butt Monster, The Unbearables and Shadow Raker appeared.

Nico: Nice team, Dayu!

Dayu: Hey thanks.

Qin: Awesome.

Yost Reed: My turn now.

He activated Psyphon's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Yost Reed: (to Psyphon) That's also a shout out to your Sinister 12 team.

Psyphon: That is for sure!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Camie: Yep.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

But then…

CRASH!

We heard a lot crash and saw a Skarmory crashing into formations.

CRASH!

Nico: Ouch.

Lola: That Skarmory is crashing into things.

Camie: It's like it can't see anything in front of its own face.

Nico: Hmm.

Carol: Nico, here are the glasses you gave me.

Nico: Oh thanks Carol.

Me: Boy her vision must be terrible.

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Nico who do you know that can't see that well?

Nico: You're about to find out.

Nico threw the glasses high into the air and the Skarmory caught it.

It put them on.

Skarmony: (In a girls voice) Whew! I've been looking everywhere for these!

Nico: Laura Comparetto?

Skarmory: Nico? What are you doing here?

Me: Looking for you.

Skarmory: I can tell. But I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Saix with an energy blast and she was next to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went and brought Sailor Naltor over.

Nico: That was crazy though.

Yost Reed: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Skarmory: I have a lot of them. But my favorite was when a bully took my glasses and Nico punched that bully in the face and kicked him in the crotch and reported him. Got him expelled on his first day.

Nico: Served him right.

Me: Good riddance. What a jerk. Also you're on a honey planet.

Skarmory: That explains it.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a silver jumpsuit.

Skarmory: Can you hold on to my glasses while I revert back J.D.?

Me: Sure thing.

I took them and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and the boys covered their eyes.

She was a girl with silver hair and had blue eyes and was naked and Nico gave her the jumpsuit and put it on and I went over and gave her glasses back.

Laura Comparetto: Man that hurt. But it feels good to be back to normal.

Me: Sorry you kept getting hurt.

Laura Comparetto: Yeah, whenever I lose them I'm as blind as a bat.

Me: Our friend Velma felt the same way. She couldn't see anything without her glasses.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico and Laura hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Laura Comparetto: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: This was an awesome rescue though.

Qin: Yep and we got our answers from Lightning Lord.

Lightning Lord: Glad I was able to help out.

Me: Yep. By the way Laura have you thought about getting corrective laser surgery?

Laura Comparetto: No I can't because my nearsightedness is incurable.

Me: Oh darn.

Lola: That stinks.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A

Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, and Firestar are heading to France, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy a monster who despises Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires: his name is Lucifer Mortimer, he's a heartless, hate-filled monster who enjoys causing chaos and pain to everyone around him and any who tried to stand up to him, he kills them in cold blood, and even worse, he drinks their blood and eats their guts. Even worse, he tried numerous times to kill Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, so that way, he can continue spreading his hatred towards everyone and everything in his path, but he was foiled at every turn, and he was finally defeated and expelled for his crimes, and he was arrested and was sentenced to death for his crimes. But, now years later, he escaped and he's here in France and he wanted revenge on Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, but we're going to see to it he gets sentenced to death.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in France, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy a troublemaking monster named Lucifer Mortimer.

Nico: I can tell I'm going to hate this guy.

Lincoln: Oh, you'll hate him even more when I tell you all about him, Nico. He's a heartless, hate-filled monster who enjoys causing chaos and pain to everyone around him and any who tried to stand up to him, he kills them in cold blood, and even worse, he drinks their blood and eats their guts.

We gasped.

Me: I remembered hearing about this fucker, he's really bad news.

Lincoln: We found out from the police that he'd begun killing when he was thirteen, and by the time he was eighteen, he'd killed over 300 innocent people and ate their guts, he was completely sick.

Lori: He was literally an absolute monster, and even worse, he despises the Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires and tried numerous times to kill them, so that way, he can continue spreading his dark hatred towards everyone and everything in his path, but he was foiled at every turn. He was finally defeated by them, expelled, and he got arrested and sentenced to death for his crimes. But, now years later, he escaped and he's here in France and he wanted revenge on Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires.

Lincoln: Yeah, but this time, we're going to see to it he gets sentenced to death, in other words, we're going to kill him ourselves, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Sunset Shimmer.

Sunset Shimmer: You're welcome, Linky, and we'll run into Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires even before we get after Lucifer Mortimer.

Suddenly, we saw Whisp, Nebulob, Jellbilly, Sox, Arackulele, BooDoo, Bellowfish, Kazilleon, Dragong, Fung Pray, and Schmoochle appear before us, and with them are the nine girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Whisp, Nebulob, Jellbilly, Sox, Arackulele, BooDoo, Bellowfish, Kazilleon, Dragong, Fung Pray, and Schmoochle.

Whisp: (French Accent) Oui, and we got the nine girls away from that heartless, hate-filled monster, Lucifer Mortimer.

Schmoochle: (French Accent) But, not before we angered him by spraying him with holy water and dropping a bucket of fish heads on him.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju, I knew it was you girls, it's so awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

?: (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAMING) I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU LOVEY-DOVEY FREAKS FOR RUINING MY LIFE, I WILL RIP YOUR GUTS OUT AND EAT THEM IN FRONT OF YOU!

Me: Yep, we got that cannibalistic monster to destroy.

We then saw our target: a punk kid with wild black hair, red eyes of demonic hatred, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, it was Lucifer Mortimer, the hate-filled, heartless, cannibalistic monster and the enemy of Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, and he was covered in fish heads, and man, he was beyond pissed.

Lincoln: Lucifer Mortimer, I should've known you'd show up here, and I'm not surprised to find out you escaped from prison before you could be sentenced to death.

Lucifer Mortimer: I don't care how much you've changed, I'm still going to fucking kill you and eat your guts, and I'll do the same to everyone you love!

Lincoln: You're not laying one blood-stained hand on my family and friends, I'm sending you on a one-way trip to Hell for good!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of

Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Sunset Shimmer and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream

Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lucifer Mortimer, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln kicked Lucifer Mortimer into the air and he fired rainbow fireballs at him and trapped him in a rainbow energy field, and he fired one more blast of rainbow energy, which hits the field and obliterates Lucifer Mortimer and banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You'll never be free to kill again, Lucifer Mortimer, now you will be damned forever. (To Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju) And it's so good to see you all again, Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju.

Natalie Sage reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Whisp, she's dressed in a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Whisp and holstered on her back is a massive Whisp-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Whisp etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Whisp heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Whisp heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Whisp heads for the pommel.

Annette Bridges reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Nebulob, she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ocean waves, marine animals, water, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nebulob and holstered on her back is a massive Nebulob-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Nebulob etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Nebulob heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Nebulob heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large Nebulob heads for the pommel.

Caroline Ventura reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Jellbilly, she's dressed in a sleeveless brown blouse, sleeveless brown midriff top, brown skirt, brown pants, brown knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stones, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Jellbilly and holstered on her back is a massive Jellbilly-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and Jellbilly etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large Jellbilly heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Jellbilly heads and large brown gem on the bottom of the large Jellbilly heads for the pommel.

Madelyn Hyuga reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Sox, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Sox and holstered on her back is a massive Sox-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Sox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large Sox heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Sox heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large Sox heads for the pommel.

Anouk Uchiha reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long raven black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful marine blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Arackulele, she's dressed in a sleeveless marine blue blouse, sleeveless marine blue midriff top, marine blue skirt, marine blue pants, marine blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Arackulele and holstered on her back is a massive Arackulele-themed greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and Arackulele etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large Arackulele heads for the crossguard, large marine blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Arackulele heads and large marine blue gem on the bottom of the large Arackulele heads for the pommel.

Valerie Irving reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple and electric blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of BooDoo, she's dressed in a sleeveless electric blue blouse, sleeveless electric blue midriff top, electric blue skirt, electric blue pants, electric blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is BooDoo and holstered on her back is a massive BooDoo-themed greatsword with embedded electric blue gems and BooDoo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged electric blue blade, large BooDoo heads for the crossguard, large electric blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large BooDoo heads and large electric blue gem on the bottom of the large BooDoo heads for the pommel.

Eloise Possible reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she reigned in the power of Bellowfish, she's dressed in a sleeveless pink blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, green skirt, pink pants, pink knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flowers, plants, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nebulob and holstered on her back is a massive Bellowfish-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and Nebulob etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large Bellowfish heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Bellowfish heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large Bellowfish heads for the pommel.

Annabell Wilder reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long golden yellow hair, golden yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Kazilleon, she's dressed in a sleeveless golden yellow blouse, sleeveless golden yellow midriff top, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Kazilleon and holstered on her back is a massive Kazilleon-themed greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Kazilleon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large Kazilleon heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Kazilleon heads and large golden yellow gem on the bottom of the large Kazilleon heads for the pommel.

Ember Atlas reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Dragong, she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Dragong and holstered on her back is a massive Dragong-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Dragong etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Dragong heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Dragong heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Dragong heads for the pommel.

Alize Fudo reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue star angel wings and she reigned in the power of Nebulob, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Fung Pray and holstered on her back is a massive Fung Pray-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Fung Pray etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large Fung Pray heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Fung Pray heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large Fung Pray heads for the pommel.

And Michelle Senju reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long rainbow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and a massive bust, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Schmoochle, she's dressed in a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless blue midriff top, aqua red skirt, purple pants, blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elements, music, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nebulob and holstered on her back is a massive Schmoochle-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Nebulob etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large Schmoochle heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Schmoochle heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large Schmoochle heads for the pommel.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time since we met, Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel.

Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju went up to Lincoln, who hugged each of them, and Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eleven since you were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michelle Senju: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these eleven girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, these girls are the members of Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, a club dedicated to spreading joy and love to people everywhere and I'm one of the members as the moniker: Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel, translated into English, meaning Rainbow Element Lover in French. The members moved to Michigan from France when they're six years old. We would dance, play music and even do sports for charities, and they would even help the Soup kitchens and even donate to charities. Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires means The Elemental Lovers Club in French. Plus, they even specialize in cooking and we would help Dad cook food for charities.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) That's right, I am Natalie Sage, the Whisp Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Cooking, and I'm also known as the Amoureux De L'enfer, Inferno Lover in French. Lincoln and I love to play video games, and we even played Duel Monsters, in fact, we even won a couples' Duel Monsters Tournament. Plus, we would even cosplay as Mario and Peach at a convention one time, and while at the convention, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and in case you're about to ask, I'm also the twin sister of Genis Sage, and I hate that stupid, ugly, mutant, greedy, smelly, hairy cheapskate, Flip, with a burning passion.

Annette Bridges: (French Accent) I am Annette Bridges, the Nebulob Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Science, but I'm also a brilliant musician and I'm also known as the Amoureux Aquatique, Aquatic Lover in French. Lincoln and I would love to play music together, and we even played various musical instruments together, and we would even do school plays together. During the play of Snow White and The Seven Dwarfs, Lincoln kissed me on the lips, and in case you're about to ask, I'm the niece of Sunny Bridges, and I hate that heartless, conniving, lying, murderous, insane bitch, Lila Rossi with a blazing passion.

Caroline Ventura: (French Accent) I am Caroline Ventura, the Jellbilly Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math, but I'm also an animal lover and also known as the Amoureux De La Pierre, Stone Lover in French. Lincoln and I would visit the Zoo and care for the animals, especially the marine animals. We even made a diagram of the animal kingdom, and Lincoln saved me from a raging rhino using Fluttershy's Stare. To show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and in case you're about to ask, I'm also the niece of Ace Ventura, and I hate Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Madelyn Hyuga: (French Accent) I am Madelyn Hyuga, the Sox Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in English, but I'm also one of best martial artists and kind hearted fighter as well and also known as the Amoureux Des Cyclones, Cyclone Lover in French. I was the one that taught Lincoln the way of The Gentle Fist, and I even protected Lincoln from Lynn by using my Gentle Fist to render her limbs temporarily useless, and we threw Lynn into a pile of Lynn's old socks. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed me on the lips, and the reason why I know the Gentle Fist is because I'm also the twin sister of Neji Hyuga and I hated Lynn with a blazing passion.

We were stunned.

Nico: Whoa, so Madelyn taught you the Gentle Fist technique, that's awesome.

Me: And I didn't know that Neji had a sister.

Hinata: I found out at the time, and she knew what her brother was going through, and she wished he can find a way out of the darkness.

Lincoln: And that wish came true when we helped him.

Anouk Uchiha: (French Accent) I am Anouk Uchiha, the Arackulele Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Gym, but I'm also one of the most beautiful, but deadliest, of ninjas and also known as the Amoureux De La Neige, Snow Lover in French. Lincoln and I during Wintertime would play in the snow, and we also make snow people and have fun sledding together. One time, before Chandler would even try to bully lincoln, I threw a snowball straight at his crotch super hard, and he wasn't able to move for a week. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed me on the lips, and in case you're about to ask, I'm the sister of Itachi Uchiha, and I hated Chandler with a passion.

We were so stunned, we almost fainted, but Sasuke and his family helped steady us.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: At first, I didn't even know who your brother was, but when you activated the Sharingan, it clicked in.

Itachi: That was understandable, Lincoln, you met her when she first moved to Michigan from France.

Itachi then hugged Anouk, who hugged her brother back.

Itachi: I'm so glad to see you once again, Anouk.

Anouk Uchiha: (French Accent) You too, Itachi.

Valerie Irving: (French Accent) I am Valerie Irving, the BooDoo gene slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Spanish, but I'm also a capable swordswoman and also known as the Amoureux De La Foudre, Thunderbolt Lover in French. Lincoln and I trained together in the use of different types of swords, and I made Lincoln a necklace shaped like a thunderbolt with jewels of his favorite color.

Lincoln: Which merged with my Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love.

Valerie Irving: (French Accent) And it looks even more amazing, and to show thanks, Lincoln kissed me on the lips, and in case you're about to ask, I'm also the twin sister of Lloyd Irving and I hate that rage-crazy, temperamental, psychotic, heartless, sadistic Spawn of Satan, Trina Riffins, with a very burning passion.

Eloise Possible: (French Accent) I am Eloise Possible, the

Bellowfish Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Cooking, but I'm also an amazing acrobatic and martial artist and is also known as the Amoureux Des Fleurs, Flower Lover in French. I also made a garden of exotic fruits that she and Lincoln made jams with, along with juices from the exotic fruits. We would also practice Parkour and Martial Arts as well, and during one of their Parkour training sessions, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and in case you're about to ask, I'm also the cousin of Kim Possible, and I hate that glutton, Lewis Travolta, with a burning passion.

Nico: Oh man, Kim and her family are so in for a reunion when we get back home.

Annabell Wilder: (French Accent) I am Annabell Wilder, the Kazilleon Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Gym, but I also run an amazing flower shop with a variety of beautiful flowers, and is also known as Amoureux De La Lumière, Light Lover in French. Lincoln and I would plant flowers together and we even made flower arrangements that even the Emperor of Japan was pleased. One day, he asked Lincoln and Annabell to make a beautiful flower arrangement in the garden within his palace, and the Emperor of Japan was pleased with the garden, and he rewarded Lincoln and I with a beautiful pin representing nature itself. To shows for helping me, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and I'm also the sister of Zelos Wilder, and she hates that demonic, fire-breathing dragon in black pants, Icky Vicky, with a blazing passion.

Me: Whoa, so it was you guys that made that beautiful flower arrangement in the garden within the Emperor's palace in Japan?! That's so awesome!

Lincoln: Not only that, but I also got the opportunity to meet the Emperor of Japan.

Qin: I didn't even know about that.

Nico: Wait, I read about that story in the paper before I moved to Michigan, and word about it spread throughout the Philippines. That's awesome that you met the Emperor of Japan, Lincoln.

Ember Atlas: (French Accent) Indeed. I am Ember Atlas, the Dragong Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Cooking, but I'm also an amazing Duelist and also known as the Amoureux De L'ombre, Shadow Lover in French. Lincoln and I competed in several Duel Monsters tournaments, and this one time, we dueled Weevil Underwood and Rex Raptor separately, and while Lincoln dueled that cheater, Weevil Underwood, I dueled Rex Raptor, and both Lincoln and Ember won against Weevil and Rex and sent them running back to Domino City in shame and defeat.

Nico: Whoa, so you guys were the ones who defeated that cheater, Weevil, and that dino-sore loser, Rex, and sent them packing back to Domino City?! Oh man, Joey and Tristian are so going to enjoy hearing about this.

Ember Atlas: (French Accent) Actually, they knew about that from Yugi, and while at a lake, Lincoln kissed me on the lips, and the reason for why I'm an amazing Duelist is because I'm the sister of Jack Atlas, and I hate The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

We gasped.

Eli: Oh man, Jack's in for a reunion with his sister when we get back.

Alize Fudo: (French Accent) Same with my brother. I am Alize Fudo, the Fung Pray Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math, but I'm also an amazing duelist plus an incredible mechanic and she's known as the Amant Cosmique, Cosmic Lover in French. Lincoln and I made Duel Runners that can also change into any sort of different vehicle based on the user's preference, we even made cars that support Duel Disks as well. We even worked together to build Duel Disks for the entire Team Loud Phoenix Storm roster and the Masters of Evil roster, and even made a statue of various monsters of Duel Monsters.

Lincoln and Alize took out the Duel Disks they made for the entire Team Loud Phoenix Storm roster and Masters of Evil roster, and they were really awesome!

May: Oh… my… goodness!

Nico: Dang, you guys made a lot of Duel Disks for both Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil, awesome.

Lincoln: And wait 'til you see the Duel Runners me and Alize built, along with the cars that support the Duel Disks back home, Kaiba is going to be in for a field day with what we've built.

Alize Fudo: (French Accent) And Lincoln made me a necklace of her favorite color, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and the reason why I'm also an amazing duelist, is because I'm also the sister of Yusei Fudo, and I hate that wine-drinking, lazy, good-for-nothing, jobless, pathetic excuse for a housewife, Peggy Bundy, with a burning passion.

Michelle Senju: (French Accent) And I'm Michelle Senju, the Schmoochle Gene-Slammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Gym, but I'm also is one of the most beautiful but deadly ninjas and has a massive bust, plus I'm extremely strong, and I'm known as Amant Eternel, Eternal Lover in French. Lincoln and I would love to swim together especially in lakes, and I would also protect Lincoln from those would try to harm him, in fact one time, before Pablo and Anderson would get a chance to hurt Lincoln, I beat the living crap out of Pablo and Anderson, and when I was done, Pablo and Anderson were left with broken arms, legs, noses and teeth, and I even kicked them both in the groins super hard, turned them into a human pretzel and threw them into a massive pile of Lynn's stinky jockstraps. To show thanks, while underwater, Lincoln kissed me on the lips. Now, the reason for why I have a massive bust and being extremely strong and one of the most beautiful but deadly ninjas is because I'm the younger sister of Tsunade Senju, and I hate those heartless, butt-faced psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a blazing passion.

We gasped.

Sakura: I had no idea Lady Tsunade had a younger sister, and that you're Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Naruto: But, the extreme strength you have, that gave her identity away, alright.

Lincoln: Actually, Pablo and Anderson were that stupid, they had no idea who she even was, probably because Dumb and Dumber were too uneducated and stupid to care.

We laughed.

Nico: Dumb and Dumber?! (LAUGHS) That's actually a good name for them!

Me: Yeah, too good a name for them.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) And we've got a huge story to tell on how we defended Lincoln from a coalition formed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's also something we want to give to you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and the others want to give me your blood, right, Amoureux De L'enfer.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) How did you know about that, Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel?

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Anouk Uchiha: (French Accent) Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju, and then, one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Michelle Senju: (French Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln, Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju.

Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Vermeil, Chris Westland, Elena Kimberlight, Jessica Schwartz, and Lilia Kudelfeyt from Vermeil in Gold and Ryuuji Hayukawa, Hanako Sakuraba, Maki Kuwana, and Maru Mori from Blue Period.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Vermeil, Chris Westland, Elena Kimberlight, Jessica Schwartz, and Lilia Kudelfeyt from Vermeil in Gold and Ryuuji Hayukawa, Hanako Sakuraba, Maki Kuwana, and Maru Mori from Blue Period.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Vermeil: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Vermeil and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them Lucifer Mortimer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Vermeil: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Vermeil: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Vermeil, Chris Westland, Elena Kimberlight, Jessica Schwartz, Lilia Kudelfeyt, Ryuuji Hayukawa, Hanako Sakuraba, Maki Kuwana, and Maru Mori with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Lucifer Mortimer, a heartless, hate-filled monster who enjoys causing chaos and pain to everyone around him and any who tried to stand up to him, he kills them in cold blood, and even worse, he drinks their blood and eats their guts, and worst, he tried numerous times to kill Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, so that he can continue spreading his hatred towards everyone and everything in his path, but he was foiled at every turn, and he was finally defeated, expelled, and he was arrested and sentenced to death for his crimes, only to escape to France and he wanted revenge on Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that monster down and Lincoln finishing him off in the same way I pulverized Evil Lori yesterday and firing another energy blast that sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I never expected you guys to face off against an old enemy of Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, and he was out for revenge, jeez.

Lincoln: That's exactly who Lucifer Mortimer is: a spiteful, heartless, hate-filled enemy of love, and he cheated his date with death, but I made sure he met his doom, and I used the same attack J.D. used on Evil Lori yesterday, and I fired an energy blast that sent him to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: That monster got what he deserved, so many lives were lost because of him, he's just that evil.

Me: And being considered an enemy of love, we knew he was doomed when we came after him.

Eli: And not only that, but we also found out that the girls are also relatives of members of the team.

Maria: Yeah, and it's really awesome.

Juvia Lockser: You said it.

---

After destroying Lucifer Mortimer and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their face, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Michelle Senju: (French Accent) It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Annette Bridges: (French Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Madelyn Hyuga: (French Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Natalie, what's the story on how you all and Lincoln took down a huge coalition formed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and many of Lincoln's enemies?

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) That's a story we'd never forget, now, I make it no secret that we hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins for making our Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel's life a living Hell, and it's no surprise they hated all of us for defending Lincoln, and soon, it would lead to an all-out attack from all of them combined.

Natalie Sage pulled up a video and it played on the big screen. We then see Lincoln, Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju walking home after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub, but then, Nicholette Torrington and the Dark World Goth Girls arrived and they're in a panic.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Guys, oh Thank God we found you, we have some really horrible news!

Past Lincoln: What is it, what's wrong?

Past Clara St. Clarice: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan formed a coalition made up of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins, and they're coming to kill you all and destroy everything!

They gasped in shock.

Past Madelyn Hyuga: (French Accent) I knew that rotten dumb animal wouldn't take a hint even after all of the beatings we'd given her.

Past Giselle Harrington: Same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins, and Nicholette is that close to killing Lori.

Past Lincoln: Girls, we can't let anger get the best of us, what matters is that we've got to put a stop to their coalition. Let's head for our gym, and when we get there, I'm calling the rest of my

Guardian Angels here, and then, we'll plan our attack.

They rushed for their gym, and Lincoln called the rest of the Guardian Angels there, and when he told them of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins are planning, all of them are wanting their heads on a pike.

Laney Emperyous: (Growls) Lynn, now you've gone way too far, you out-of-control animal!

Past Lincoln: It's okay, Laney. But, you're right, this time, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan have gone way too far, and it's our job to stop them all.

The Guardian Angels cheered wildly, and we saw them and Lincoln arm themselves with weapons and blasters, and they stepped out ready for battle and ready to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins.

LOUD BURP!

Past Selene Emperyous: Here they come!

A loud belch was heard, and they saw a raging dust cloud was heading for them, and they saw who they were: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins, and they were all out for blood!

Past Lynn: STIIIINNNNNKKKKOOOOOLLLLLLLNNNNNNN!

Past Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking that yell from anywhere, I've had it up to hear with you trying to kill me and my Guardian Angels yet again, Lori! Now, you're going to pay!

Past Lincoln and Past Lincoln's Guardian Angels: CCCCCCCHHHHHAAAAAAARRRRGGGGEEE!

Past Lincoln and Past Lincoln's Guardian Angels charged at the coalition, and they showed them not a single ounce of mercy, and they blasted them all over the place, The Guardian Angels and

Lincoln also punched them hard in the nose, they also gave them black eyes, broken arms and legs, and they also kicked Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins hard in the crotches, then, they turn to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Scoots, who was about to flee, until she was knocked down by a blast of rainbow energy fired by Selene Emperyous, and then, Lincoln and the Guardian Angels went at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they pulverized them really hard into the ground, and as soon as the dust settled, Past Lincoln and his Guardian Angels won and tied Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan,

When the video was finished, we were shocked.

Nico: HOLY… CRAP!

Eli: That was one huge battle!

Lincoln: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made the big mistake in making alliances with several of my hated enemies long ago, but none of them refuse to even take the hint, and Nicholette's warning had helped us prepare for a huge battle with those five. In the end, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and their cohorts were punished in truly big ways.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) First, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson were taken to jail and they had to spend four months there, and they had to do community service.

Annette Bridges: (French Accent) Flip was taken back to prison where he got five more life sentences added to the multitude of life sentences he kept on getting, Lewis Travolta was also taken away, but that glutton escaped and went on the run.

Eloise Possible: (French Accent) Scoots was taken back to the nuthouse, but this time, she was put in a straitjacket and thrown in a padded cell in Solitary Confinement.

Ember Atlas: (French Accent) And when the news reached Superintendent Chen at school, she had Killjoy Huggins suspended for seven months without pay.

Michelle Senju: (French Accent) And as for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, the ringleaders of this whole coalition, they wound up getting some severe punishments, the punishments the parents had given those five were among the most horrifying punishments that not even we are capable of even speaking out loud.

Nico: (Gulps) What were they?!

Lincoln: For Lori: her phone was taken away and only Mom and Dad could access it and she was also grounded for eight months, for Lynn, her sports jerseys and everything sports-related were put into storage bins and she was also grounded for eight months as well, for Lola, all her dresses and tiaras were put into storage bins and she was also grounded for eight months, for Lisa, her lab equipment was put inside her bunker and she was grounded for ten months, and for Luan, all of her jokebooks, comedy props, and even Mr. Coconuts were put into storage bins and she was also grounded for nine months!

FWOMP!

Nico fainted to the floor, and everyone else was shocked!

Maria: Oh… my… God! Oh man, so that's why you said the punishments for them were so horrific, you couldn't speak about them.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, all the things those five really cared about were taken away, and also, the amount of time they were grounded really made them suffer badly. I saw Lori the next day, and her hair, make-up, and clothes were a mess, and she was suffering from severe cell-phone withdrawal, Lynn's hair and clothes were also a mess as she went through severe sports withdrawal, Lola's hair, make-up, and clothes were a mess as she went through severe pageant withdrawal, Lisa's hair and clothes were a mess as she went through severe science withdrawal, and Luan's hair and clothes were a mess as she went through severe comedy withdrawal, and she looked like a really insane person.

CLANG!

Our jaws seriously hit the floor when we saw the photos of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan went through, and our jaws went back in.

Eli: OH MAN, OH, NOW THAT'S REALLY HORRIFIC!

Nico: MAMA, NO! OH, OH, THAT'S TOO MUCH!

Rita: We were horrified when we saw them like this, even Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily. Eventually, Lincoln went up to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but before he could say anything, they broke down and cried as they hugged him, and they all apologized to him for their actions that day. Lincoln saw they meant their apology big time and he ran up to them and hugged them and he cried too, and we also joined in as well. After the tears were finally let out, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan swore never to do anything like that again.

Lynn Sr.: And we took them off their punishments and gave them back their stuff.

Nico: That's good.

Lincoln: Yeah, those punishments Mom and Dad gave them were enough to scare them to death, but seeing them like that, it was punishment enough.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow are heading to Jodogahama Beach in Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, we're here at Jodogahama Beach in Japan.

Lincoln: I've never been here before, Beatriz, but it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lori: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Japan, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fire, Ice, Killer Frost, Giganta, Livewire, Volcana, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Beatriz, Tora, Leslie, Doris, and Claire had the hots for Lincoln.

Me: We'd known them for years, but eventually, it would blossom into true love.

Volcana: You got that right. We had feelings for Lincoln for years, and now, it's come out in full force.

Ronnie Anne: And it's going to be so awesome having you Tora, Leslie, Doris, Claire, Beauty Brass, Songbird Serenade, and Tempest Shadow as new members of Lincoln's harem, Beatriz.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Thank you, mija. Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins up, and Lincoln and his Guardian Angels cheered wildly at their victory.

---

As everyone was watching TV, I was reading the paper.

Me: Hmm lets see. Oh they busted and executed another Anti-TLPS Terrorist group earlier this morning.

Nico: Which one?

Me: It was called The 13 Water Rings. Executed them all.

Nico: Good riddance.

Lola: Our ground penetrating radar is working great.

Dream Girl: It sure is amazing that you guys all have this technology.

Me: It sure is Nula. And it's awesome having you with us too.

Dream Girl: It's an honor. News about you all has spread all over the Legion like wildfire.

Me: I'm glad the Legion knows about our achievements.

Nico: And it'll be great to know that they are going to be honored to meet us.

Me: Yeah.

We saw the mascots working out.

Sherry LeBlanc: (to the mascots) (French Accent) What are you guys doing out here?

Poromon: Exercising.

Me: The mascots want to keep in shape.

Poliwag: Yep.

Lana: You remember the last time you wanted to work out, Poromon? You ended up taking steroids!

Camie: Did he really?

Me: Yeah ugly story.

Poromon: I know. But this time I'm not gonna do that. I'm gonna do this the right way.

Me: Good.

Poromon: I threw all my steroids away.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: That's a relief.

Dream Girl: I heard all about that.

Varie: Yeah it was not a good sight.

Sailor Naltor: That was a crazy adventure.

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag: Don't worry we're going to work out the right way.

Nico: Good.

I got up and put my newspaper in the recycle bin.

Poliwag: Sure, we might not have visible muscles. But at least we'll be physically stronger.

Demolishor: Don't count on it.

Kevin Reynolds: I remember how much difficulty Poromon had with lifting weights.

Poromon: Don't remind me.

He was doing wing pushups.

Nico: Oh let them try guys. They got to stay in shape somehow.

Me: Yeah. Besides they are doing it the right way instead of taking shortcuts.

Dream Girl: That's good they are.

Searchlight: At least Poromon did a He Man pose that day.

We laughed!

Me: I remember that.

Lola: Yeah.

Andy and Hannah came in and they had a box with them.

Hannah: Hey guys.

Me: Hey guys.

Andy: We got something to show you all.

Me: What is it?

They opened the box and in it was a bunch of really weird toys.

Hannah: It's a box full of my brother's toys.

We saw Babyface, Ducky, The Frog, Roller Bob, Hand in The Box and more.

Me: Whoa.

Woody: Hey the toys that Sid made.

Me: I remember seeing these toys. Your brother did a nasty number on them too.

Hannah: I know.

Camie: I remember seeing these on the movie. Either your brother was a deranged lunatic or he loved destroying stuff.

Hannah: (LAUGHS) Yeah my brother did a lot of damage to all sorts of toys.

We then heard a growl outside.

Me: What the?

Nico: Fuck! Did Scud follow us?!

Eddy opened the door only to see a Houndoom.

Me: Hey a Houndoom.

Eddy: False alarm. It's only a Houndoom.

Houndoom: (To Nico) (In a girls voice) (Military Style Voice)

SERGEANT ELEANOR ERMEY REPORTING FOR DUTY SIR!

Me: Ooh! Love that military attitude!

Nico: At ease soldier! Good to see you again Eleanor.

Houndoom: I just finished my tour of boot camp when I was turned into this.

Nico: It fits you perfectly.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and green eyes wearing camouflage pants and a green coat and a green bikini top on and combat boots.

Eleanor Ermey: Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries.

Me: Wait your last name is Ermey. Are you related to…

Eleanor Ermey: Yes sir! Gunnery Sergeant R. Lee Ermey of the United States Marine Corps and famous actor was my grandfather.

Me: Wow! Your grandfather was a great actor in lots of movies and a great drill sergeant too.

Nico: He sure was.

Dream Girl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Eleanor Ermey: My favorite is when me and Nico had an M.R.E. eating contest.

Me: Meals Ready to Eat eating contest. The Military had those for a long time.

Nico: Yep.

Eleanor Ermey: That's right.

Me: My grandfather on my dads side was in the army during World War II.

Eleanor Ermey: That's amazing. You have done him proud.

Me: Thanks.

Eleanor Ermey: Permission to hug you Nico.

Nico: Granted soldier.

Nico and Eleanor did so.

Nico: I really missed you.

Eleanor Ermey: Me too Nico.

Spring Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Bertrand's team will include RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, and Rose Paladin. Morpheus' team will include Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, and Noelle Silva

Me: Awesome ideas Nico.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: Yeah.

But then something poked me.

Me: Huh?

I looked at my blaster and saw something sticking out of my blaster. I opened it and saw a strange spider like robot device in it.

Me: Hmm.

I pulled it out and analyzed it.

Me: A Remote Controlled Override Spider.

Rusty: Weird.

Me: I think it's Dr. Gilder's from a long time ago.

Nico: Hmm. Must've forgotten to take that out.

Me: Yeah.

I put it in a box and it was deactivated.

Then the previous group came.

Girder: Can me, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Pied Piper, Mercurymon, Katnappe, Carly Atlas, Xaldin, Tri Klops, and Tala go with you guys?

Quicksand: Me, Star Creature, Evil Wood Man, Scooby Snax Monster, Evil Jewel Man, Le Quack, Bui, Yost Whirlwind, MMPR Eye Guy, and Virgo Zodiarts will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with us.

Xenia: We're excited for our next mission too.

LeQuack: (French Accent) Oui me too.

Evil Wood Man: Wow the toys Sid had.

Xenia: I know and they helped Woody out.

Nico: They sure did.

Livewire: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next time?

Nico: Kingdra, Donphan and Porygon2 next.

Qin: Cool!

Maria: You definitely know that the Mascots will want to go with us on that one.

Future Maria: Same with me.

Kingdra: I'm looking forward to that one next.

Horsea: Same with me too.

Camie: That will be interesting,

Multiple Man: It might take some time for the next target to appear.

Star Creature: You guys wanna play with some Legos in the meantime?

Me: Might as well.

We got out the Legos and got to building.

Waspinator: Waspinator build Decepticon Symbol.

Cheetor: I built the Maximal symbol.

Ratchet: Autobot symbol here.

Starscream: I built the Decepticon Symbol.

Me: Those are very well built.

Buzz: They sure were.

Nico: Very accurate too.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Hey, Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got really bad news: that little toy-destroying monster, Sid Phillips, is back, and he wants revenge on Woody, Buzz, and the rest of Andy's toys for scaring him bad.

We gasped.

Me: That good-for-nothing toy destroyer's back for more, okay, now he's really asking for it.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Tell Jackie Wren to get one of the black vans ready to send him off to the Charon Reform School in the Charon Prison.

Nico: Ooh, now you're talking.

Lincoln: And we'll also have the same punishments ready for Sid Phillips, the very same ones that Kyle is going through.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ricardo Rodrigo of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ricardo Rodrigo of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Ricardo Rodrigo for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Woody, Buzz, and the rest of Andy's toys and make that toy-destroying monster, Sid Phillips, pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: Time to show him what happens when he dares to destroy toys on our watch, and once we get done with teaching that evil monster a lesson, you're the next one to die, Ricardo Rodrigo.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) That little monster's going to pay for destroying toys for his sick desires for destruction, and once we get done with Sid Phillips, you better say your prayers, Ricardo Rodrigo, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

Mercurymon: It still might take some time for Sid to appear in a nearby area.

Evil Jewel Man: We got time.

Me: Hmm. Yeah.

Eli: But I do sense him. He's heading towards the park. He's at 30 klicks.

Me: We'll wait here till he gets closer.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: Yep.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Getting hungry.

Nico: Might as well have something to eat before we make our move.

Skull Man: I remember you guys telling us that Sid likes to blow up toys.

Hannah: He sure did.

Me: I remember he had lots of fireworks, rocks, M80s and all that.

Nico: Boy I remember those. I lit 10 of them and ended up blowing my fingers off.

Me: OUCH!

Qin: YIKES!

Camie: OUCH! Yeah that would hurt!

Nico: Good thing I can regenerate.

Carly Atlas: Didn't he have Scud with him?

Bui: He's one bad dog!

Hannah: Yeah he did. But they had him put up for adoption.

Nico: Oh.

Hannah: I did not like Scud one bit.

Qin: I don't blame you.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ULTIMEATUM MAGISWORD!

I made lots of Ultimeatum Burgers for us and we got to eating them.

Vegeta: I pity the family that adopted that wild animal.

Nico: You're not kidding there Vegeta.

Me: But its been years since that happened. He's old by now.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

Me: (EATING Ultimeatum) Mmm!

Eli: Hannah what happened to Sid after that incident?

Hannah: We had him sent to a mental hospital because we thought he was losing his mind.

Me: Looks like karma REALLY bit him hard.

Woody: Yeah looks like it did.

Tri Klops: His mind wasn't exactly pleasant before Buzz and Woody made him lose it.

MMPR Eye Guy: Look what he did to his toys!

Me: I know. But these toys did help Woody and Buzz out.

Camie: They sure did.

Lola: Besides, like Woody said, that was an emergency situation.

Me: And no offense Hannah but what was your mother thinking letting Sid mess around with all those dangerous things?

Nico: Yeah.

Hannah: None taken but yeah I should have said something.

Kumiko: Maybe we can fix the ones that Sid damaged.

Me: I remember seeing Sid's toys fix Buzz, Hannah's doll and that Pterodactyl toy.

Nico: Yeah that's right. Lets try it.

Me: Leave that to me.

I used my powers and fixed them all up to what they were before and made them their old selves again.

Nico: Nice!

Lola: That did it.

Woody: Hey that was great J.D.

Me: Thanks. Oh Andy did Sid bully you by any chance?

Tala: If he did, Woody would've known about it.

Virgo Zodiarts: Of course, we shouldn't rule that out.

Andy: Actually yes but Hannah stood up for me.

Qin: Wow so Andy had a Guardian Angel too.

Lola: Yeah. But Sid has a lot of problems.

Camie: Can you tell us more about Sid?

Me: I sure can.

I went over his history.

---

Sidney "Sid" Phillips is a recurring character in the Disney/Pixar Toy Story franchise. He is the main antagonist of the original Toy Story, a mentioned character in Toy Story 2 and a cameo character in Toy Story 3.

He is an eleven-year-old boy who destroys toys for his own amusement. However, he stopped destroying toys after he got Woody and Buzz Lightyear, the film's two protagonists respectively.

He was voiced by Erik von Detten in the films, who also portrayed Josh Bryant in The Princess Diaries and Drew Lamerly in Law & Order: Special Victims Unit. He was portrayed by Rachel Fischer in the musical.

Sid is a slender boy with fair skin, a brown buzz cut, hazel green eyes, and braces. He usually wears a black T-shirt with a white skull, blue jeans, and black sneakers. In Toy Story 3, he has a small growing beard and wears a dyed green cap, green goggles with mirror effects, headphones, a high visibility vest, and a gray shirt underneath his T-shirt.

Sid is an obnoxious, obstreperous, and somewhat disturbed skate punk with metal braces, whose idea of fun is terrorizing his little sister Hannah by taking her toys away and using them for scary experiments like switching out heads or performing operations on them.

He also destroys toys in many ways (exploding, burning, or in his "mad doctor" plays). He also in a twisted way has quite a creative/artistic side, as shown by the "Mutant toys" he creates by combining parts from different toys.

After his toys turned on him and confronted him alongside Woody, he vowed never to hurt a toy again. Aside from this, Sid remained mostly the same (especially his love of heavy metal) and eventually became a garbage man. It is unknown if he is still as disturbed as he once was, or if he managed to turn his life around. Either way, it is possible that he remains guilty for all of the toys he indirectly killed and started treating other toys better.

In Toy Story, Sid is Andy Davis' 11-year-old next-door neighbor (until Andy moved at the end of the film). Sid is first seen in the film when Woody, Buzz Lightyear, Rex, Bo Peep, Lenny and Mr. Potato Head watch him destroy a Combat Carl with an M-80, with his vicious toy-chewing dog named Scud by his side. This prompts Bo Peep to say the sooner they move away with Andy and his family, the better.

Later that day, when Andy and his family go to Pizza Planet for dinner and Woody and Buzz follow them, Sid is also there. After playing Whack-an-Alien, the Crane Game where Woody and Buzz are in catches his attention and Woody becomes shocked that Sid is there at Pizza Planet after he and Buzz failed to catch up with Andy, due to Buzz thinking that the Crane Game is a spaceship as he still doesn't know he is a toy, but a real space ranger as Woody goes in the Crane Game, knowing that he can't return to Andy's room without Buzz.

After grabbing an Alien, Buzz Lightyear is put in view. He then goes after him, getting not only Buzz, but Woody hooked onto his foot as well (Woody tried to save Buzz, but the Aliens wouldn't let him). After skating back home with his new toys in his backpack while Woody tells Buzz and the toy alien from Pizza Planet as they go into Sid's house, they won't be coming out, he is instantly greeted by Scud he gave the alien to. Then, seeing his sister Hannah with her Janie doll, he snatches the toy and ran up to his room, slamming the door in Hannah's face. He then pulls out his Pterosaur toy as he played doctor for his "double-bypass brain transplant" as Buzz tells Woody he doesn't believe that Sid had gone to Medical School.

After putting Pterosaur's head on Janie Doll's body, he opens up the door and showed Hannah. Scared, she ran off to report to their mother. Sid threw the mutant toy onto the ground and ran after her, claiming that Hannah was lying. With Sid gone, Woody explored his room to search for a way out, but found the door locked and unable to escape. Trying to find another way out, he then discovered that Sid has taken toys apart and assembled them back together in weird combinations, much to Woody's horror as Buzz tries to call Star Command to send reinforcements for help, still unaware that he is a toy.

The next morning, Sid tortures Buzz by spinning him on a drill bit (seen in a deleted scene), and then takes Woody and throws him across the floor, pretending to interrogate him. Next, he opens up the window shade to let the sun in. He then takes out a magnifying glass and focuses the hot beam of light on Woody's forehead. Suddenly Sid's mom tells him that his Pop-Tarts are ready and Sid leaves his room.

After Woody discovers that Sid's Mutant Toys are actually good when they reconnect Buzz's detached arm back in place, Sid returns to his room later, with a rocket he had ordered in the mail, labeled "The Big One". He intends to blow apart one of his toys with the rocket for his own amusement. Initially, he planned to blow up that "wimpy cowboy doll", but he couldn't find him (Woody hid under a milk crate). However, when he steps on Buzz Lightyear's laser button, which activated the laser light bulb, he chooses to tape the rocket on Buzz, stating that he had always wanted "to blow a spaceman into orbit".

Unfortunately for Sid, he is forced to delay the launch due to "adverse weather conditions at the launch site" when a rainstorm hits the neighborhood, giving Woody and Buzz time to reconcile overnight where Woody tells Buzz the joy of being a toy, which allows Buzz to gain his spirit of being a toy and allows himself and Woody to escape Sid's house when they see the moving truck near Andy's old house next door.

While trying to escape, Sid wakes up and takes Buzz outside to blow him up. Woody and all of the mutant toys plan a way to save Buzz before Sid can destroy him with the rocket, and put an end to the delinquent's cruel treatment of toys for good. The toys all appear out of nowhere and approach Sid, making him increasingly scared. Woody confronts and then tells Sid to take good care of his toys, because they would know if he did not. After seeing Woody come to life in front of his face warning him to play nice, it's too much for Sid, and he shrieks in horror, retreating back into the house. Hannah then takes pleasure in scaring her brother even more with her dolls after she discovered how traumatized he was as Sid runs upstairs, believing that Hannah's toys are gonna come to life. This allows Woody and Buzz to escape Sid's house and continue to catch up with Andy and the moving truck after Woody and Buzz hear Andy and his family leaving their old house next door as they bid farewell to the Mutant Toys.

Sid did not appear in Toy Story's first sequel Toy Story 2, but he was mentioned by Buzz when he, Rex, Mr. Potato Head, Slinky Dog, and Hamm went to rescue Woody from Al McWhiggin, reminding them when Woody managed to stop Sid from blowing up Buzz with the rocket.

10 years after Andy's toys have rescued Woody and defeated Al and Stinky Pete in Toy Story 2, Sid makes a cameo in Toy Story's second sequel Toy Story 3, where he is now an adult and has become a garbage man. He is easily recognized by his black skull T-shirt. In spite of the rather undesirable nature of Sid's job, he appears to be happy and content, as he is singing and dancing to a metal song he likes while going about his rounds.

He first appears when he picked the garbage near Andy's house. As Woody tries to rescue Buzz and the others (who are trapped in a garbage bag that Andy's mom put on the curb while under the impression it was trash), he hides behind the mailbox post to prevent being seen by Sid, who rides off in the garbage truck.

Later, after Woody, Buzz, and their friends end up at the dump, Sid later appears again and Woody, Buzz, and the rest of Andy's remaining toys hitch up a ride on his garbage truck to get back to Andy's house. It is unknown whether he still believes that toys are alive or if he has suppressed the memories of them a long time ago.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked. Yet amused all this happened to him.

Eli: Heh! Serves him right.

Hunch: But now that Sid knows toys are alive, he'll be a lot more unhinged.

Me: That's for sure.

Eli: He's right. I sense his mind really messed up now. He's mentally unstable now.

Xaldin: But a mere fool like him isn't worth killing.

Yost Whirlwind: He'll be going to Charon Reform School.

Applejack: Yeah just like Kyle was sent to.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Coloratura: I agree there.

Me: Hope he likes being tortured with cute movies and stuff about fluffy things.

We laughed!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That will be funny.

Eleanor Ermey: If there was a toy military he would be definitely court-martialed for his crimes.

Nico: You got that right.

Sarge: And I would be handing out said court martial!

Sword Man: You sure would!

Me: You got that right!

Mr. Potato Head: No kidding.

Me: You know what would be a good punishment for him?

Nico: What?

Me: Me burning his arm with a road flare.

Nico: OUCH!

I pulled out a Road Flare.

LeQuack: It's a good thing Scud isn't backing him up this time.

Katnappe: Otherwise, I would slash that mangy mutt!

Me: Yeah I agree.

Nico: Yeah. Where did you get that road flare J.D.?

Me: Oh this? We have a huge box full of them down in the basement. I have one with me just in case.

Nico: Oh. Cool thinking.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Nice.

Soundwave: Sid detected close by.

Eli: I sense it. 5 klicks away from the park.

Nico: Lets head out guys.

Me: Lets do it!

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived.

Pied Piper: No telling what that brat damaged.

Scooby Snax Monster: Let's not wait to find out!

Me: I have an idea.

I pulled out a fake Big One Rocket.

Nico: You're not going to blow up a toy are you?

Me: No no listen. This is a remote controlled confetti shooting rocket. Buzz is going to have this rocket on him and when Sid comes up to him wanting to light this pretend fuse, I will press the button on this remote. It will signal our entrance.

Nico: I like it.

We got ready and Sid came and saw Buzz with the rocket. And he had a sign on that said "Blow me up!"

Sid: Yes! Now I can destroy Buzz and finish my work as a kid.

Wood Man: J.D., press the button now. It's entrance time!

Me: Not yet. A little closer.

He got closer. And closer. And closer.

I pressed the button and then…

POP!

A cloud of confetti popped out along with alarm bells and air horns.

HOOOONNNNNNKKKKKK! HOOOOOOONNNNKKK! RRRRRRIINNGGG!

We went at him.

Then the spirits of great toys came out and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Sid Phillips!

Nico: Surprised to see our little decoy?

Sid: You toys are gonna get it for messing with me!

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) You want them, mate?

Evil Wood Man: You go through us!

Me: That's for sure!

Nico: (gets out Saix and Moonstone's Ridewatches) Moon, Shine Down!

Nico activated them and fired waves of moonlight and smashed him down.

Me: Feel the burn!

STRIKE!

I lit the flare!

Then I swung it and burned Sid's arm and it hurt! OUCH!

Nico: How does it feel Sid!?

Then See More, Weather Wizard, Arbormon, Ranamon, Myotismon, Scorpion, Titania, Titanium Titan, Zs'Skayr, Comic Book Guy, Rainbow Raider, Uchoten, Bushroot, Mz Ruby, Evil Shade Man, Black Scorpion, Vathek, Megalon, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, and Secret Snake Club appeared.

Nico: See More, Weather Wizard, Arbormon, Ranamon, Myotismon, Scorpion, Titania, Titanium Titan, Zs'Skayr, Comic Book Guy, Rainbow Raider, Uchoten, Bushroot, Mz Ruby, Evil Shade Man, Black Scorpion, Vathek, Megalon, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, and Secret Snake Club.

Rainbow Raider: Nice burn on Sid.

Me: Thanks.

Lola: Fitting for a monster that used fireworks to burn toys.

Dream Girl: You got that right.

See More: How do you like it on the team, Dream Girl?

Dream Girl: I really like it!

Weather Wizard: Glad to hear it. And don't worry about Brainy.

Arbormon: One way or another, we're bringing him back to you!

Dream Girl: Thank you.

Ranamon: (to Nico) We heard y'all went to a honey planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Myotismon: Was it tasty?

Nico: You bet it was!

Me: Yeah it was awesome. We got lots of jars of honey too.

?: Boy no kidding.

A Figure came out and it was THE FOX RINSHI!

Me: The Fox Rinshi.

Nico: Alongside the Angler Rinshi you put up an amazing fight.

Fox Rinshi: I sure did didn't I?

Nico: Yep.

Fox Rinshi: Too bad I only showed up for the final battle.

William: At least you still got to appear.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nico: This will still be fun though.

Qin: Yep.

I tied up Sid.

Me: You stay right there Sid. We'll be ready for you in a few minutes.

We got the battles underway.

## Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Natalia Denchikov, Ra'ad, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More

See-More was first.

See More: (to Ash) Nico's rescue was on a honey planet. Did he eat lots of honey?

Ash: He sure did and it was a cool planet.

Pikachu: Pikachu.

Rainbow Dash: It was so awesome though and the honey tasted great.

Scootaloo: It sure did. But the bees on that planet were huge.

Whirlwind: They sure were.

Natalia Denchikov: They were massive. They were the Zingers from Donkey Kong.

Ra'ad: Yes they were that big. Regular size bees and Zingers too.

See-more: Whoa! That is amazing! As long as no one got stung. Lets do it!

Ash used his Legend Items.

1,000+ POKEMON GALORE! JOURNEY OF A MASTER!

They fired waves of lightning and rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

## Shane Clarke, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Maria Vakkington, Alexis Rhodes, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Battling Another Another Sunhawk, Gansekiou Golem and Another Saix

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Nico, Carol's team, Saix's team, and the others did good Battling Another Another Sunhawk and Gansekiou Golem. And Another Saix as well

Shane: They sure did and it was awesome. Also we got confirmation that we're going to meet the Legion of Superheroes that Lightning Lord knows.

Rarity: Oh we sure did and it's gonna be great to meet them.

Sweetie Belle: It sure will be awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah this will be so cool!

Maria Vakkington: It sure will be fun and awesome.

Alexis Rhodes: We're all really excited.

Weather Wizard: Boy I can tell. Lets do it!

Shane used his legend items.

NINJAS OF THE WEATHER! NINJA STORM ELEMENTAL MIGHT!

They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Kari Kamiya, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Irina Campognola, Jonny Quest, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Lincoln's rescue

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in France. How was it?

Kari: It was really fun and we were there to destroy a monster who despises Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires: his name is Lucifer Mortimer, he's a heartless, hate-filled monster who enjoys causing chaos and pain to everyone around him and any who tried to stand up to him, he kills them in cold blood, and even worse, he drinks their blood and eats their guts. Even worse, he tried numerous times to kill Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, so that way, he can continue spreading his hatred towards everyone and everything in his path, but he was foiled at every turn, and he was finally defeated and expelled for his crimes, and he was arrested and was sentenced to death for his crimes. But, now years later, he escaped and he's here in France and he wanted revenge on Le Club Des Amoureux Elementaires, but we're going to see to it he gets sentenced to death.

Arbormon: WHOA! That is crazy! I'm glad he is destroyed now.

Fluttershy: So is the rest of the world.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) But thank goodness he is destroyed now.

Irina Campognola: Thank goodness for that.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Jonny Quest: We're glad about that.

Tarantulas: Same here. That guy was a monster.

Waspinator: Waspinator agree.

Arbormon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Kari used her legend items.

KARI'S PRAYER OF LIGHT! KARI'S LIGHT FORCE!

They fired waves of light, leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hayley Augusta, Pearl Krabs, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Meeting gene-slammers for Whisp, Nebulob, Jellbilly, Sox, Arackulele, BooDoo, Bellowfish, Kazilleon, Dragong, Fung Pray, and Schmoochle

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Whisp, Nebulob, Jellbilly, Sox, Arackulele, BooDoo, Bellowfish, Kazilleon, Dragong, Fung Pray, and Schmoochle. What are their names?

Stacy Bolton: Their names were Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju and we were surprised to hear that some of them were related to Neji, Itachi, Kim Possible, Jack Atlas, Yusei, Lady Tsunade, Ace Ventura, Zelos Wilder and Genis Sage.

Ranamon: Oh my! And they are all Lincoln's Guardian Angels!? That's amazing y'all.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure is! We were all amazed.

Cozy Glow: Their story was awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Natalie, what's the story on how you all and Lincoln took down a huge coalition formed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and many of Lincoln's enemies?

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) That's a story we'd never forget, now, I make it no secret that we hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins for making our Amoureux Des Eléments Arc-En-Ciel's life a living Hell, and it's no surprise they hated all of us for defending Lincoln, and soon, it would lead to an all-out attack from all of them combined.

Natalie Sage pulled up a video and it played on the big screen. We then see Lincoln, Natalie Sage, Annette Bridges, Caroline Ventura, Madelyn Hyuga, Anouk Uchiha, Valerie Irving, Eloise Possible, Annabell Wilder, Ember Atlas, Alize Fudo, and Michelle Senju walking home after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub, but then, Nicholette Torrington and the Dark World Goth Girls arrived and they're in a panic.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Guys, oh Thank God we found you, we have some really horrible news!

Past Lincoln: What is it, what's wrong?

Past Clara St. Clarice: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan formed a coalition made up of Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins, and they're coming to kill you all and destroy everything!

They gasped in shock.

Past Madelyn Hyuga: (French Accent) I knew that rotten dumb animal wouldn't take a hint even after all of the beatings we'd given her.

Past Giselle Harrington: Same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins, and Nicholette is that close to killing Lori.

Past Lincoln: Girls, we can't let anger get the best of us, what matters is that we've got to put a stop to their coalition. Let's head for our gym, and when we get there, I'm calling the rest of my Guardian Angels here, and then, we'll plan our attack.

They rushed for their gym, and Lincoln called the rest of the Guardian Angels there, and when he told them of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins are planning, all of them are wanting their heads on a pike.

Laney Emperyous: (Growls) Lynn, now you've gone way too far, you out-of-control animal!

Past Lincoln: It's okay, Laney. But, you're right, this time, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan have gone way too far, and it's our job to stop them all.

The Guardian Angels cheered wildly, and we saw them and Lincoln arm themselves with weapons and blasters, and they stepped out ready for battle and ready to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins.

LOUD BURP!

Past Selene Emperyous: Here they come!

A loud belch was heard, and they saw a raging dust cloud was heading for them, and they saw who they were: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins, and they were all out for blood!

Past Lynn: STIIIINNNNNKKKKOOOOOLLLLLLLNNNNNNN!

Past Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking that yell from anywhere, I've had it up to hear with you trying to kill me and my Guardian Angels yet again, Lori! Now, you're going to pay!

Past Lincoln and Past Lincoln's Guardian Angels: CCCCCCCHHHHHAAAAAAARRRRGGGGEEE!

Past Lincoln and Past Lincoln's Guardian Angels charged at the coalition, and they showed them not a single ounce of mercy, and they blasted them all over the place, The Guardian Angels and Lincoln also punched them hard in the nose, they also gave them black eyes, broken arms and legs, and they also kicked Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Flip, Lewis Travolta, and Killjoy Huggins hard in the crotches, then, they turn to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Scoots, who was about to flee, until she was knocked down by a blast of rainbow energy fired by Selene Emperyous, and then, Lincoln and the Guardian Angels went at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they pulverized them really hard into the ground, and as soon as the dust settled, Past Lincoln and his Guardian Angels won and tied Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan,

When the video was finished, we were shocked.

Nico: HOLY… CRAP!

Eli: That was one huge battle!

Lincoln: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made the big mistake in making alliances with several of my hated enemies long ago, but none of them refuse to even take the hint, and Nicholette's warning had helped us prepare for a huge battle with those five. In the end, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and their cohorts were punished in truly big ways.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) First, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson were taken to jail and they had to spend four months there, and they had to do community service.

Annette Bridges: (French Accent) Flip was taken back to prison where he got five more life sentences added to the multitude of life sentences he kept on getting, Lewis Travolta was also taken away, but that glutton escaped and went on the run.

Eloise Possible: (French Accent) Scoots was taken back to the nuthouse, but this time, she was put in a straitjacket and thrown in a padded cell in Solitary Confinement.

Ember Atlas: (French Accent) And when the news reached Superintendent Chen at school, she had Killjoy Huggins suspended for seven months without pay.

Michelle Senju: (French Accent) And as for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, the ringleaders of this whole coalition, they wound up getting some severe punishments, the punishments the parents had given those five were among the most horrifying punishments that not even we are capable of even speaking out loud.

Nico: (Gulps) What were they?!

Lincoln: For Lori: her phone was taken away and only Mom and Dad could access it and she was also grounded for eight months, for Lynn, her sports jerseys and everything sports-related were put into storage bins and she was also grounded for eight months as well, for Lola, all her dresses and tiaras were put into storage bins and she was also grounded for eight months, for Lisa, her lab equipment was put inside her bunker and she was grounded for ten months, and for Luan, all of her jokebooks, comedy props, and even Mr. Coconuts were put into storage bins and she was also grounded for nine months!

FWOMP!

Nico fainted to the floor, and everyone else was shocked!

Maria: Oh… my… God! Oh man, so that's why you said the punishments for them were so horrific, you couldn't speak about them.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, all the things those five really cared about were taken away, and also, the amount of time they were grounded really made them suffer badly. I saw Lori the next day, and her hair, make-up, and clothes were a mess, and she was suffering from severe cell-phone withdrawal, Lynn's hair and clothes were also a mess as she went through severe sports withdrawal, Lola's hair, make-up, and clothes were a mess as she went through severe pageant withdrawal, Lisa's hair and clothes were a mess as she went through severe science withdrawal, and Luan's hair and clothes were a mess as she went through severe comedy withdrawal, and she looked like a really insane person.

CLANG!

Our jaws seriously hit the floor when we saw the photos of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan went through, and our jaws went back in.

Eli: OH MAN, OH, NOW THAT'S REALLY HORRIFIC!

Nico: MAMA, NO! OH, OH, THAT'S TOO MUCH!

Rita: We were horrified when we saw them like this, even Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily. Eventually, Lincoln went up to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but before he could say anything, they broke down and cried as they hugged him, and they all apologized to him for their actions that day. Lincoln saw they meant their apology big time and he ran up to them and hugged them and he cried too, and we also joined in as well. After the tears were finally let out, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan swore never to do anything like that again.

Lynn Sr.: And we took them off their punishments and gave them back their stuff.

Nico: That's good.

Lincoln: Yeah, those punishments Mom and Dad gave them were enough to scare them to death, but seeing them like that, it was punishment enough.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ranamon: GREAT FISHSTICKS WRAPPED IN CALAMARI LEGS AND HOLLANDAISE SAUCE! Those were bad punishments.

Starlight Glimmer: Those were a little too extreme in my book.

Hex: I agree there too. I would call those punishments forms of torture.

Hayley Augusta: Me too.

Pearl Krabs: Yeah same with me too.

Ranamon: No kidding there y'all. Lets do it!

Stacy used her legend items.

RADICAL THRILL OF STACY! STACY'S SHREDDING FUN!

They fired waves of lightning, skulls, bones, blood, magic and stars and smashed her down.

## Nico Chan, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jordan Ramsey, Naruto, Vegeta and Shadow the Hedgehog VS Myotismon - The Mascots Working Out

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) The mascots were working out earlier. You should be proud of Poromon for that.

Nico: I sure am. At least he didn't pump himself with steroids this time.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: That is not a good thing there.

Spyro: You got that right.

Jordan Ramsey: Yeah Poromon did not look good with those big muscles.

Naruto: I agree there too.

Vegeta: It was not a pretty image on Bokrua's Digimon.

Myotismon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Nico used his Legend Items.

NICO'S SAIYAN REDEMPTION! NICO'S POWER AS LEADER!

They fired waves of magic and elements and smashed him down.

## Duncan, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders,

## Varaiya Venimenchikova, Jesse Anderson, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - Healthy Mascots Get Great Muscles

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Healthy Mascots Get Great Muscles. The mascots might not have muscles now but they still had a good workout.

Duncan: Yeah they sure did.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there and it was a great one.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a good workout for them.

Featherweight: I agree there myself.

Sprocket: It sure was a cool one.

Varaiya: I agree there too.

Jesse Anderson: You got that right.

Scorpiono: I agree too. Lets do it!

Duncan used his Legend Items.

DUNCAN'S EVIL DELINQUENCY! DUNCAN IS A BUTTKICKING GUY!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and crystal and smashed him down.

---

## Fabia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Wendy Sapphira, Steven Universe, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - Sid Phillips is Back

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) Sid Phillips is Back. And meaner than before!

Fabia: He sure is and now he wants revenge on Woody and friends.

Applejack: How in the world can someone like him do all that to so many toys.

Apple Bloom: That kid is pure evil to toys!

Flashwing: He blew them all up just for fun.

Wendy Sapphira: No kidding there.

Steven Universe: I have no idea there.

Titania: Me neither. Lets do it!

Fabia used her LEgend Items.

FABIA'S LIGHT OF HAOS! HAOS LIGHT FURY!

They fired waves of light, earth, mud, rock, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

## Nuju, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Amelia Waverley, Lana Loud, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Sid made a huge mistake coming back

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish Accent) Sid made a huge mistake coming back. And now, he's about to pay!

Nuju: You got that right. It's going to be good making sure that we teach Sid a good lesson about playtime.

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he needs to be taught a lesson he will never forget.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Amelia Waverley: It's time for toys to teach him a lesson in being loved.

Lana Loud: You got that right!

Titanium Titan: Agreed amigos. Lets do it!

Nuju activated his legend items!

KO METRU DEFENDER POWER! ICE METRO POWER!

They fired waves of ice and fire and smashed him down.

Edd/Iron Boy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Elita Karlsson, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr - Sid Phillips is pissed that Andy and his sister are dating

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Sid Phillips is pissed that Andy and his sister are dating. But then again, no one cares about what he thinks.

Edd: I most agree with you there.

Princess Luna: I agree there too. And Andy and Hannah are perfect together.

Moondust: I agree there too. Sid is no happy child.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: What a jerk and a monster.

Blackout: That'S an understatement.

Elita Karlsson: I most agree there.

Dexter: I agree there myself too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed there.

Zs'Skayr: Me too. Lets do it!

Edd used his Legend Item's

EDD'S JAWBREAKER FRENZY! EDD'S FURY OF THE JAWBREAKER

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Whitney, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lisloette Malkovich, Jeri Katou, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy - Sid needs to be taught a huge lesson in good playtime

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) Sid needs to be taught a huge lesson in good playtime. With Andy's toys helping us.

Whitney: Along with Sid's former toys.

Princess Celestia: This is gonna be awesome delivering some swift justice to him.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: I agree there. No one tortures toys on our watch.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Lisloette Malkovixh: Yeah no kidding there.

Jeri Katou: Time for Sid to face the music.

Comic Book Guy: I agree there. Lets do it!

Whitney used her Legend Items.

WHITNEY'S FURIOUS GARDEN! GARDEN OF WHITNEY!

They fired waves of leaves and light and smashed him down.

Catherine Lancaster VS Rainbow Raider

Rainbow Raider was next.

Rainbow Raider: This is always fun.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) It most sure will be.

She fired waves of rainbows and smashed him down.

Star Girl VS Uchoten

Uchoten was next.

Uchoten: You ready for me?

Star Girl: I sure am.

She fired waves of stars and smashed her down.

Fire VS Bushroot

Bushroot was next.

Bushroot: This will be so fun.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Aria Blaze VS Mz. Ruby

Mz. Ruby was next.

Mz. Ruby: This is gonna be so fun.

Aria Blaze: You bet it will be!

She fired waves of energy and smashed Mz. Rudy down.

Lucy Dark VS Evil Shade Man

Evil Shade Man

Evil Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) This will be fun.

Lucy Dark: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Scorp VS Black Scorpion

Black Scorpion was next.

Black Scorpion: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Scorp: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed down Black Scorpion.

Konata Izumi vs Vathek

Vathek was next.

Vathek: This is gonna be awesome.

Konata: You bet it will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sam Manson VS Megalon 1973

Megalon was next.

Megalon: This will be cool and fun.

Sam Manson: Yeah it sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Rei the Ghost VS Phantom of Vasquez Castle

The Phantom of Vasquez Castle was next.

Phantom: This will be good and fun.

Rei: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Anko VS Secret Snake Club

---

The Secret Snake Club was next.

Wiggly: We're going to have some fun.

Viper: Yeah!

Anko: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed them all down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Alya Césaire, J.D. Knudson, Zarya, Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Misty Tredwell, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fox Rinshi

---

The Fox Rinshi was next.

Fox Rinshi: If I had a name what do you think it would be?

Me: Oh boy how about Vulpinex?

Fox Rinshi: I like that! Also it's a darn shame I only appeared in the finale.

Me: Boy what a ripoff.

Zarya: Yeah what a bummer.

Varie: No kidding there.

Camie: That is such a darn shame.

Celica: Yeah it sure is.

Misty Tredwell: No kidding there. It's just shameful that there are so many monsters and America hasn't used all of Japan's ideas.

Cassidy: Yeah no kidding there.

Fox Rinshi: No kidding. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Protectors of Toys, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of a toy box etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

They turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the Claw Cannon!

Lily Chilton: Charging!

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Fox Rinshi you have failed this city!

Alya Césaire: That will show him!

Then an orange light appeared on her right ring finger and it formed into a Spirit Gem Ring. It was an orange ring that had a gem with the Fox in it.

Ayla: Wow! The Fox Ring.

Isabelle came.

Isabelle: The fox is perfect and fitting for you Ayla. They cleverness, independence, playfulness and mischievousness, beauty, protection, and good luck. And you wield the Fox Miraculous and it's perfect for you.

Ayla: Wow it sure is.

Then an orange light appeared and landed in her hand. It was the FOX WILD ZORD CRYSTAL!

Ayla: The Fox Wild Zord Crystal!

Me: Cool! That is perfect for you.

Eli: I agree.

She got a Crystal Saber.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You need to learn the true meaning of playtime.

Tsukasa: Like how to play nice!

Maria: Starting with this! (TURNS DIALS) MOONLIGHT HEARTLESS SQUAD!

She summoned Saix, Psyphon, Dark Side Ariel, Moon Monster, Countess Dracula, Prince Diamond, Zen-Aku, Wolfman 2010, Moonstone, Wolfman (Scooby Doo), Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Moonslayer and Astronaut Ghost!

Saix: This is gonna be fun!

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Bioman! Tsukasa turned into the Red Bioman and Daiki summoned clones of the Bioman team!

Nico: Time for a Moonlight Toy Buttkicking!

We went at Sid and smashed and pulverized and bashed him all over.

Arrthoa, Nivenna, Junda, and Titanix blasted and smashed him all over.

Sherry, Demolishor, Lana and Searchlight used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Demolishor's finger lasers, Searchlight's weapons and Sherry and Lana's powers 100-fold.

Sherry LeBlanc and Demolishor: FLOWERS OF LASER FURY!

Lana Loud and Searchlight: ICE LIGHT FURY BLAST!

Dream Girl and Sailor Naltor: NALTOR DREAM BLAST!

CLONES OF FIRE and Multiple Man: CLONES OF FIRE BLAST!

AUSTRALIAN FIRE FURY and Boomerang: AUSTRALIAN FIRE BLAST!

METAL ROACH FURY and Girder: METAL ROACH FURY BLAST!

GERMAN FLUTIST GOTH FURY and Pied Piper: GERMAN FLUTIST GOTH BLAST!

MERCURY METAL FORCE and Mercurymon: MERCURY METAL FORCE BLAST!

TAMARAN CATS and Katnappe: TAMARAN CAT STORM!

HUMMINGBIRDS OF THE ORANGE FLAME and Carly Atlas: ORANGE FLAME HUMMINGBIRD BLAST!

WIND SPEAR FORCE and Xaldin: WIND SPEAR FORCE STORM!

EYES OF MAYHEM and Tri Klops: EYES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

MAGIC OF DARKNESS and Tala: MAGIC OF DARKNESS BLAST!

STARS FIREWORKS and Star Creature: STAR FIREWORKS BLAST!

WOOD HUNTERS and Evil Wood Man: WOOD HUNTERS BLAST!

QUICKSAND MADNESS and Quicksand: QUICKSAND WAVE FRONT BLAST!

JEWELS OF POWER and Evil Jewel Man: JEWELS OF POWER BLAST!

SCOOBY SNAX AWESOME and Scooby Snax Monster: SCOOBY SNAX AWESOME BLAST!

FRENCH DUCKS OF DOOM and Le Quack: FRENCH DUCKS OF DOOM BLAST!

SAIYANS WRATH and Bui: SAIYANS WRATH FORCE BLAST!

WHIRLWIND FORCE STORM and Yost Whirlwind: WHIRLWIND FORCE BLAST!

EYES EYES EYES EYES and MMPR Eye Guy: EYES OF DOOM BLAST!

VIRGO FURY and Virgo Zodiarts: VIRGO FURY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTH OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Andy, Hannah, Woody, Buzz, Jessie and Eli: TOY STORY JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and toys.

Lincoln: TOY ELEMENT STYLE: LEGOS!

Jessica Shannon: TOY STING STYLE: MY LITTLE PONY!

Peni Parker: TOY WEB STYLE: TRANSFORMERS!

Entrapta: TOY LIGHTNING STYLE: LITE BRITE!

Perfuma: TOY NATURE STYLE: CABBAGE PATCH KIDS!

Frosta: TOY ICE STYLE: POWER RANGERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said toys.

Lincoln and his harem: TOY FINAL SMASH: TOY ATTACK!

They summoned toys to attack and they smashed Sid all over.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which transformed into rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains that tied Sid Phillips up, and when the black van arrived, Jackie Wren and Lincoln threw Sid Phillips inside and it took him away.

Me and Lincoln: Have fun in the Charon Reform School, Sid Phillips, you toy-destroying little monster!

Nico: That little demon is going to be in for one miserable time there. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Ricardo Rodrigo of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine

large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Ricardo Rodrigo.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Ricardo Rodrigo, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Ricardo Rodrigo: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Erica Peggulsus' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Peggulusus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ricardo Rodrigo, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Ricardo Rodrigo. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Erica Peggulsus was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Peggulsus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Erica Peggulsus emerged, but

she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Erica Peggulsus grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Peggulsus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Peggulsus with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Natalia Nozoochee has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Peggulsus surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Peggulsus is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Erica Peggulsus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Erica Peggulsus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Erica Peggulsus' massive The Fabled Nozoochee-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled

Peggulsus' Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Nozoochee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Peggulsus' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Peggulsus that said, "Erica Peggulsus, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Ricardo Rodrigo of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

エリカ・ペグルサス、伝説のペグルサスのジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシアの友人、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーのメンバー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス・ガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのリカルド ロドリゴの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、

驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Erica Peggulsus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED PEGGULSUS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED PEGGULSUS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED PEGGULSUS IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED PEGGULSUS IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Erica Peggulsus' Super Angel-The Fabled Peggulsus-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ricardo Rodrigo saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Erica Peggulsus fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Ricardo Rodrigo, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Erica's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Ricardo Rodrigo back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Erica, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Erica Peggulsus: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Peggulsus and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Peggulsus Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Ricardo Rodrigo once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Erica.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Erica Peggulsus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Ricardo Rodrigo, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Erica Peggulsus and Lincoln went after Ricardo Rodrigo, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ricardo Rodrigo and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Erica Peggulsus sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Ricardo Rodrigo, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Erica Peggulsus, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Peggulsus' Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Peggulsus surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Erica Peggulsus aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Ricardo Rodrigo.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Ricardo Rodrigo!

Erica Peggulsus and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Ramón Hernandez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Ricardo Rodrigo and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Ricardo Rodrigo and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Erica Peggulsus and Lincoln gave Ricardo Rodrigo The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Erica Peggulsus and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Erica Peggulsus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Ricardo Rodrigo for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Erica.

Suddenly, Erica Peggulsus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Erica Peggulsus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Peggulsus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Erica Peggulsus absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Peggulsus vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Ricardo Rodrigo's death, now there are only three members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Erica Peggulsus: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're finally approaching the home stretch.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Arsenio Márquez, which means it'll be Rosa Rubyruda's turn.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, oh, I have an idea, how about Gene-Slammers for The Weather.

Nico: The monsters designed after various weather phenomena, combined with elements of artist's routines such as drawing, painting and coloring, with each monster wielding various tools associated with those aforementioned routines?! Awesome!

Me: So, we can expect these next sets of Gene-Slammers to be artists and have powers based on the various weather phenomena.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Kid. Ever.

Scorpion: No kidding!

Titania: He won't hurt any toys anymore!

Titanium Titan: No, he won't.

Zs'Skayr: That was fun. Who's hungry?

Nico: We all are. Hope Sid likes listening to Mervin the Happy Cat.

We laughed!

Nico: Yeah.

Hannah: My brother may have had this coming but he is still my brother and I love him.

Andy: He'll be all right.

They kissed.

All of us: Awwww.

Nico: Awesome. Great job today guys.

Woody: Thanks Nico. (To the viewers) Mess with the good fun of toys and you will answer to us.

Me: That's for sure.

We went to Lynn's table and had a good meal and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Sid was sentenced to 20 years in the Charon Correctional Center for Delinquents.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was for the Revenge of Sid Phillips.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Dayu, Dahlia Hawthorne, Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Two-Butt Monster, The Unbearables and Shadow Raker and Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana And Rin (Catherine) are heading to a planet made of sodas and they are gonna be cans of soda that grow on many kinds of fruit trees. We're going to battle Another Cerberus, Another Usotsuki Wolf and Another Dayu. Also we're going to meet a Kingdra gene-slammer and her name is Hannah Coon and she is a powerful and amazing waterbender. She is also a very skilled and deadly samurai warrior and a deadly swordmaster too.

The next match-up in this saga is Rosa Rubyruda - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda and Lincoln VS Arsenio Márquez

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Universe 666 Earth, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Evil Timmy, who's broken out with help from the Universe 666 Fairies, and he wants revenge. And for the next set of rescues, we're going to be meeting Gene-Slammers for The Weather Duel Monsters, the monsters designed after various weather phenomena, combined with elements of artist's routines such as drawing, painting and coloring, with each monster wielding various tools associated with those aforementioned routines. The first one is a The Weather Painter Rainbow Gene-Slammer named Althea Iridiana, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over light and the seven colors of the Visible Spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her rainbow hair and massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings. She, Lincoln, and Laney painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and their paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Althea Iridiana's also the daughter of Iridiana, the Greek personification of the rainbow, and she's also the cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis and Crocker as well.

Get ready for an awesome battle as we face the Synthoid that Max Tennyson and Verdona faced years ago who is back for revenge.

See you next time.

# SYNTHOID ATTACK

This chapter is for the Ben 10 Synthroid

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa

and Lily along with Dayu, Dahlia Hawthorne, Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Two-Butt Monster, The Unbearables and Shadow Raker and Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana And Rin (Catherine) and we were heading to another awesome food planet.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet is going to be awesome and fun.

Nico: Me too. I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Xenia: I do too.

Lola: Yeah this will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Emma Goodall: I'm looking forward to this one too.

Dayu: Same here.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: Emma, I want to thank you, Dayu, and your teams for coming today.

Emma: It was our pleasure Nico. It's gonna be so fun helping you guys.

Dayu: It sure is going to be awesome.

Camie: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Me too.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Mokuro, what do you like to do in your free time?

Mokuro: Haven't really thought about it. I do most of my time battling demons that hurt people.

Me: That is a good idea.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: I'm glad that you are doing great after everything that happened to you.

Mokuro: I am too.

Nico: You didn't deserve what happened to you.

Mokuro: I know. But I'm glad that I'm healed up.

Qin: We all are.

Me: Yeah same here.

Nico: Yep. Yesterday's mission was awesome.

Eli: It sure was. Sid got what was coming to him.

Nico: Serves him right for trying to mess with toys.

Me: You got that right.

Lola: What a stupid Freakacus McAPoopypants!

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Freakacus McAPoopypants! That's funny!

Camie: I like that!

Nico: I liked the entrance we did on him.

Me: That was one of my own creations. I've been trying to make new entrances that were creative and artful.

Nico: I like it.

Qin: I thought it was awesome.

Camie: It was.

Cassidy: We all thought that was well thought up.

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Good thing Scud wasn't there!

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree.

Me: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it looked like a jungle planet.

Me: From up here it looks like a jungle planet.

We went down to the planet and we landed in a forest and to our amazement we saw that it was a forest planet where all the trees grow soda on them!

Me: WHOA! It's a Soda forest planet!

Nico: Cool! All the trees grow soda on them.

Juran: What's the difference between soda and beer?

Me: Soda is made with a nut called the Cola Nut. Beer is made with fermented wheat, malt and haps.

Juran: Oh I get it.

Nico: Yeah.

I opened a can and drank it down.

Me: (GULPING)

I drank it all down.

Me: (Finishes it) Ahh. (LOUD BELCH) Oops. Pardon me.

Horsea: (drinks soda) It's just not the same! (LOUD BELCH) Oops pardon me.

Maria: Oh Horsea it's all right. Soda and Beer are both made with natural ingredients.

Me: It's still good soda though.

Eli: It sure is. (Drinks Soda) Ahh. (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Qin: (Drinks soda) Ahh. Refreshing though.

Horsea: But how am I supposed to get drunk with these?!

Zocks: You don't.

Me: Besides soda doesn't pickle your liver like beer does. (Drinks Soda) Ahh.

Camie: (Drinks Soda) Ahh. (LOUD BELCH) Oops pardon me.

Qin: No worries. (LOUD BELCH) Pardon me.

Nico: Soda has lots of great flavors though. (Drinks Soda) Ahh. (LOUD BELCH!) Oops pardon me.

May: No worries.

Maria drank some soda.

Maria: (Drinks Soda) Ahh. Good soda. (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Xenia: But this is amazing that soda can grow like this on trees.

Fu: It sure is. I think this is so awesome.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: Too bad Mr. Fizz isn't here.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But if he were still evil he would be having a field day seeing this.

Maria: You're not kidding there.

Camie: No kidding.

Laney: (DRINKS SODA) Ahh. Yummy strawberry. (LOUD BELCH) Oops pardon me.

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughs) That is funny.

Applejack: (DRINKS SODA) Apple soda. (LOUD BELCH) Oops pardon.

Nico: Let's bring some home.

Me: Good idea.

Maria: There's enough soda here to last forever.

Eli: You got that right.

Varie: Yeah. This is amazing though.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Eli, sense if Swartz's creations are close.

Eli: On it.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found them. They are 50 klicks north. One of them is close. 10 klicks.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: I have a feeling that one is gonna be Another Huntik Titan.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Qin: Plenty of time.

Me: Nico I'm thinking about something.

Nico: What is it?

Me: About what happened with Brainiac 5 and how he did all that. It's just absolutely terrible.

Nico: Dude, all we can do is prepare for when we have to go up against the Legion's version of Brainiac.

Me: I know. I'm just worried about them that's all.

Nico: Your concern is a good thing for them but all we can do is wait.

Me: Okay.

Varie: Dream Girl being on the team is amazing and awesome.

Eli: She sure is amazing. Natilee, Princess Luna and her are a really formidable team.

Camie: That is really cool.

Nico: Besides, at the very least, we can get rid of Imperiex during any of Nerissa's missions.

Me: Good idea. He'll be the first of the Legion of Superheroes enemies we give the Black Gates.

Cassidy: Thar is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah he deserves it.

Me: Big time. But I'm amazed they have a Superman that came from the 41st Century and he is completely immune to Kryptonite. And it's amazing that he can do crystal synthesis too.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Maria: He's called Kal El.

Me: Just like his prime universe counterparts real name.

Qin: So coincidental that they both are the same guy.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Wait until Legion Superman meets the Superman in our ranks!

Me: And wait till we tell them how we killed our version of Lex Luthor. Also I heard that they have Lex Luthor's descendant Alexis Luthor there.

Qin: That is amazing. She would be a great addition to the M.O.E.

Nico: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah and the Fatal Five and the League of Supervillains too.

Me: All awesome and great candidates.

Geiz: Like I said before, hopefully, after Brainy left the Legion, he hasn't gone far.

Me: We'll find him.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: I agree. (Senses something) Target one is here.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Who is it?

Eli: The Another Huntik Titan.

Qin: Oh boy.

Then a roar was heard. Out came a figure and it was ANOTHER CERBERUS!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Cerberus!

Qin: Whoa! Another Cerberus.

Lola: Scary!

Nico: Easy boy.

But then it roared.

Another Cerberus: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and black clothes and had red eyes and black angel wings and had a demonic fire sword. She also had the symbols of Huntik Cerberus on her arm and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP!) Erica Cerberus!

Erica Cerberus: J.D. I can't control this power! It's far too strong!

Me: Erica don't let this power control you. You are the one that has to control it.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Erica is from my art class. She is a master of making vases.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Yep.

May: Vomit it out of you if you have to!

Me: No wait! This needs the powers of magic.

I chanted an incantation and out came her Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Dark Eclipse Cerberus. Then it formed into a new book and it was called THE TWILIGHT CERBERUS OF THE TWILIGHT ECLIPSE!

I picked up Erica.

Erica Cerberus: Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Varie: Man what a nightmare for her.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Now the Another Wonder Ride Embodiment is next.

Nico: Who's next?

Zarya: I will go next.

Me: Okay.

Then the Usutsuki Wolf book started glowing black.

Nico: The Usotuski Wolf book is glowing.

Me: It sure is.

Maria: Then it's time for this one.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CORNERIA MERCENERY 6!

She summoned Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Eustace Strych, Slaughterjack the Lumberjack, Barbos and Wolf Undead!

Nico: Awesome!

May: Get ready!

Me: Okay,

Then a wolf howl was heard.

Qin: A wolf.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER USUTSUKI WOLF! It looked like a black wolf.

Me: Whoa! Another Usutsuki Wolf!

Nico: Wow!

Aylene C.: Cool!

Nico: And you are?

Another Usutsuki Wolf: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blue wolf ears, blue eyes, blue wolf talk and had fangs and blue clothes as well as a blue Crescent Moon in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Seraphine Lupin!

Seraphine Lupin: That's right. Great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Wait are you related to…

Seraphine Lupin: That's right Nico. I'm the daughter of Remus Lupin. And yes like him I too am a werewolf. But I have the power to control it and I am now one with my wolf form.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: That is amazing.

May: Your dad's a really good teacher.

Seraphine Lupin: Indeed he is. I just can't believe that he was turned into a werewolf.

Me: Blame Fenrir Greyback for that.

Camie: Yeah what a monster.

Nico: No kidding there.

Seraphine Lupin: Yeah and I'm glad that monster got what he deserved.

Me: Voldemort and ALL of his followers got what was coming to them.

Eli: And they ALL got the Black Gates.

Nico: They sure did.

Me: By the way any other opponents with you?

Seraphine Lupin: Yes there are. Another version of her.

Dayu: Another version of me!? Wow!

Me: Oh boy. Friendly or hostile?

Seraphine Lupin: Friendly and you will like this one J.D.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Nico: In my opinion, Remus should've been the permanent DADA teacher!

Me: I agree there.

Seraphine Lupin: I agree there too.

Nico: Glad you think so.

Camie: Yeah.

Zarya: Sorry we have to do this.

Serapine Lupin: No worries.

She turned back into Another Usutsuki Wolf.

Zarya: Battle Wolf Lets Howl! (HOWLS)

She fired a wolf energy blast and it hit her and knocked her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called Wolf of The

Dark Wolf Moon. Then it turned into a dark blue book called The Wolf of The Wold Moon Crusade! I went over and caught Seraphine as she was wobbling and brought her over.

Kaito: (gets out Donbrothers gear) I think the Donbrothers' final mission is a few weeks away.

Me: They finish up later this month it said.

Nico: Do you know when?

Me: February 23rd.

Kaito: I see.

He got a Donbrothers Sword.

Maria: Time to get the cannon ready again.

Me: Yep.

She got it ready.

Nico: But this is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Let it rip, sis!

Maria: All right here we go. (Turns Dial) FILTH BUBBLE PLATOON!

She summoned Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Sluggy the Unshaven, Sinister Slug, Dancing Rats, and Movie Will Blake along with Splitface, Deker, Serrator and Nojoke.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Cool team.

Nico: The Another Dayu must be close.

Then we saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Dayu. It was ANOTHER DAYU!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Another Dayu.

Me: This one is gonna be awesome.

Camie: It sure will be.

Another Dayu: (In a girls voice) I am glad you agree there.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and red clothes and had a Red Lantern Power Ring on her finger.

Me: (GASP) Yvonne Ysmault A.K.A. Sailor Ysmault!

Nico: The Sailor Soldier of the Red Lantern's home planet!? Whoa!

Xenia: That is cool!

Me: It sure is. But be ready guys. When it comes to kicking bad guys butts she is known for having a really NASTY Temper.

Sougo: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Geiz: (gets out Zenkaiger Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Sougo got DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz got ZenkaigerArmor.

Sailor Ysmault: Actually he didn't promise me anything. After he turned me into Another Dayu, I went ballistic on him and beat the living SHIT OUT OF HIM AND CHOMPED HIS BALLS OFF AND KICKED HIM IN HIS FACE! I TOTALLY WENT APESHIT ALL OVER HIS FUCKING ASS!

We gasped!

Me: WHOA Nice!

Sailor Ysmault: Thanks.

Me: But you don't have to worry about him anymore. He was given the Black Gates.

Camie: That's for sure. He's gone forever.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy Swartz picked the wrong Sailor Soldier to mess with.

Sailor Ysmault: You got that right.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Yvonne.

Sailor Ysmault: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

She turned back into Another Dayu.

Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

He donned his Zenkaiju armor.

Nico: (gets out Dayu's Ridewatch) Let's get this party started!

Nico fired blades of energy and blasted down Another Dayu!

Nico: Top this one. (ACTIVATES DAHLIA HAWTHORNE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: This is what I call a split personality. (ACTIVATES RAVEN THE SPLIT PERSONALITY ALICORN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of rainbows and blood and smashed her down.

May: How's this one? (ACTIVATES TWO-BUTT MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

LOUD NUMEROUS FARTS!

May farted double the amount of gas and blushed in embarrassment.

Nico: Oops.

May: Sorry!

Maria: How about this too? (ACTIVATES THE UNBEARABLE'S RIDEWATCH!)

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Dayu.

Maria: And this too? (ACTIVATES SHADOW RAKER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Pied Piper and his team came and he had Scooby Snax Batter monster, Bobo the Vulture, Anglerfish, Toothpick and Shinjiro Shinozaki.

Nico: Nice team, Pied Piper!

Pied Piper: Thanks Nico.

Eli: Hey that's the Anglerfish from Finding Nemo.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome little one.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I knew that one would show up.

Me: Me too.

I enveloped the area in a dome of darkness and the Anglerfish's lure was in front of Another Dayu.

Like in Finding Nemo, Another Dayu chased the lure and then the Anglerfish roared and scared Another Dayu.

Nico: Nice! Love that scene.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Lana: It sure was.

Mokuro: Now it's my turn. (Activates Dahlia Hawthorne's ridewatch)

She fired an energy blast and smashed her down.

Horsea: I sense the next Gene Slammer!

Maria: More than sense it. I see it.

We saw a Kingdra come out.

Me: Hey a Kingdra!

Nico: Cool!

Lola: Future Maria and her Kingdra would have loved to see this one.

Nico: Yep.

Kingdra: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Hannah Coon!? Whoa!

Qin: Hey our resident Waterbender. Awesome!

Kingdra: Long time no see Qin. I got this.

She fired a water blast and knocked down Another Dayu and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went over and picked up Sailor Ysmault and brought her over.

Xenia: That was awesome!

Nico: You look great as a Kingdra, Hannah.

Horsea went over.

Horsea: Horsea. Sea. Sea.

Kingdra: Yes I understand you Horsea.

Horsea: Good. That is a relief. But I'm glad.

Nico: Yep.

Mokuro: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kingdra: My favorite was when me and Nico took down a gangster group that was out to steal all the priceless jewels of a museum and we made sure they were sent to prison.

Me: Wait the great Jewelry Gang Purge was done by you guys!? That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out an aqua blue leotard and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back.

She was a girl with aqua blue hair and has blue angel wings.

She put the leotard on.

Hannah Coon: (Groans) That really hurt.

She got up and Nico helped her up.

She and Nico hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Hannah Coon: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto

Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, and Aki are heading back to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls, but we're also going to destroy Evil Timmy, who's broken out with help from the Universe 666 Fairies, and he wants revenge.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls, but we're also going to destroy Evil Timmy, who's broken out with help from the Universe 666 Fairies, and he wants revenge.

Universe 666 Lincoln: I should've known that Surfboard Face twerp would escape one day, and the Universe 666 Fairies had a hand in this.

Universe 666 Me: And he was also among those who killed me, Varie, Lincoln's good sisters, harem, and Guardian Angels of my Earth.

Me: So, we got to take that twerp down and destroy him as well. Say, what does he look like?

Universe 666 Me pulled up a photo of Universe 666 Timmy, and we saw he was tall at 6'11", he had on black punk clothes, dark wild chocolate brown hair, and red eyes with hatred.

Nico: Jeez, he sure fits the role of a thug, and I've got a feeling this won't be easy though.

Lincoln: I think I know what you're talking about. Timmy, didn't you make a wish long ago to make your life like an Action Movie?

Timmy Turner: Yeah, I did, and that was my fatal mistake.

Jorgen then appeared.

KABOOM!

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) It was, I became an action movie villain in the process and made a plan to kidnap and drain all the fairies of their magic and transfer it into my wand.

Lincoln: But, if I know my action movies right, there's always a way to stop a villain's plot.

Wanda: Yep, Jorgen added a reverse switch on his machine, and when Timmy pulled the lever to Reverse and broke it, he stopped Jorgen's action movie villain self.

Lynn: You think your Universe 666 self is planning something like that to the Universe 666 Fairies?

Timmy Turner: That's exactly what I'm thinking, Lynn.

Lincoln: So, he's planning a double-cross on those who freed him. That thug's going to pay for all his crimes, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Gia.

Gia: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Cosmo and Wanda's wands were glowing, and they saw it for themselves: The Universe 666 Fairies, along with Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self had been double-crossed and put into a machine, and he activated the machine and he drained all of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self of all their magic and strength and he also had Universe 666 Jorgen's wand.

Wanda: Oh no, he's already pulled his double-cross on the Universe 666 Fairies and put them into the machine, and also among them is Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self and Universe 666 Jorgen, and he already activate it and he drained all of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self of all their magic and strength and he also has Universe 666 Jorgen's wand with him.

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Oh, this is bad. We have to get a move on and quick.

Suddenly, we saw The Weather Painter Rainbow appear before us, and with her are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, The Weather Painter Rainbow, colorful.

Weather Painter Rainbow: (Girl's voice) That's right, but we'll save the chit-chat for later.

Lincoln: Yeah, I know, Althea Iridiana. Come on, gang, we got to stop that thug.

We rushed on over to Evil Timmy's hideout which was an abandoned castle, and he was looking at his machine, and it reached full.

Evil Timmy: Yes, now all the magic and strength of the the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self is now at my disposal, and now, I shall destroy every last living thing in existence!

Suddenly, the spirits of the Fairies of Fairy World swirled around and fired blasts of magic at him with their wands and angered him. Then, a massive explosion erupted and a Thunderbird and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we all appeared.

Me: That ain't happening, you buck-toothed punk!

Lincoln: And don't think we're the only ones here.

Then, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Lincoln, Universe 666 Leni, Universe 666 Luna, Universe 666 Laney, Universe 666 Lucy, Universe 666 Lana, Universe 666 Lily, Universe 666 Lynn Sr., Universe 666 Rita, Universe 666 Lincoln's Harem and Guardian Angels appeared from the entrance as well.

Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Lincoln, Universe 666 Leni, Universe 666 Luna, Universe 666 Laney, Universe 666 Lucy, Universe 666 Lana, Universe 666 Lily, Universe 666 Lynn Sr., Universe 666 Rita, Universe 666 Lincoln's Harem and Guardian Angels: NOT SO FAST, SURFBOARD FACE!

When Evil Timmy saw Universe 666 Lincoln here, he was beyond mega pissed.

Evil Timmy: You ungrateful traitor, I should've known you'd show up! Now, I can get revenge on you for your treachery to Team Loud Evil Storm.

Universe 666 Lincoln: You're not laying one hand on me, Timmy!

When Evil Timmy then saw Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Universe 666 Leni, Universe 666 Luna, Universe 666 Laney, Universe 666 Lucy, Universe 666 Lana, Universe 666 Lily, Universe 666 Lynn Sr., Universe 666 Rita, Universe 666 Lincoln's Harem and Guardian Angels here and joined up with Universe 666 Lincoln, his face turned pale.

Evil Timmy: No… ! Impossible, Nico, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan killed you all! How is this even possible?!

Me: Wrong! That was Universe 666's version of me. Not the Prime universe me. That is me.

Lincoln: An answer you're never going to learn. Now, it's time for you to surrender or die!

Evil Timmy: You fools! By draining all the magic, strength, and life force of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen, and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self, I now have all of it at my disposal, and now, I've found a way to make myself even more powerful!

Timmy Turner: Oh crud!

Evil Timmy plugs the cord of the magic-draining machine into Universe 666 Jorgen's wand, and all of the magic, strength, and life force of all the drained Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen, and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self began flowing into it, and when it was all done and the cord was removed, the star was glowing cyan blue.

Evil Timmy: Yes, yes, YES!

Suddenly, all of of the magic, strength, and life force of all the drained Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen, and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self then began flowing into Evil Timmy and he began to grow to Jorgen's height, and his muscles grew really huge and bulged a lot and veins formed, and it caused his shirt to rip apart, and his pants tore into shorts.

Evil Timmy: Now, prepare to DIE!

Timmy Turner: Shit, he's gone completely mad with power! We got to stop him now!

Lincoln: Right!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of

Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Gia and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Evil Timmy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. We saw our attacks damaged him, but he brushed it off.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) going to destroy Evil Timmy, who's broken out with help from the Universe 666 Fairies, and he wants revenge.

Then, Timmy fired four Eye of Lupus orbs which ricocheted and hit Evil Timmy which knocked him down to the floor, he tried to get up, but his muscles were way too huge, and he was unable to get up.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Now, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln used his eleven massive white wolf tails and he stabbed them onto Evil Timmy's really massive hulking muscular arms, chest, stomach, legs, and back, and then, he began absorbing and draining Evil Timmy of all that power and strength as Evil Timmy's body shrank extremely in size, height, and muscle. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Evil Timmy looked like a skeletal figure barely hanging on to life.

Evil Timmy: (Weakly) W-what… did… you do to me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I absorbed all of the magic, strength, and life force of all the drained Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen, and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self that you absorbed, and now, look at you, you're now a skeletal figure barely clinging to life.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) But, don't worry, your life is about to end very soon.

Timmy fired a powerful pink energy blast from his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and it hit Evil Timmy and obliterated him and he was erased by The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln's cutie mark began firing out tons of energy cards and in them are all of the spirits of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen, and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self, and they too were sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for another of Team Loud Evil Storm's remnants, and he's never coming back. (To Althea Iridiana) And it's so good to see you again, Althea Iridiana.

Althea Iridiana reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long rainbow hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Rainbow, she's dressed in a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless purple midriff top, blue skirt, yellow pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lights, rainbows, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Rainbow and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Rainbow-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Weather Painter Rainbow etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large Weather Painter Rainbow heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Rainbow heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Rainbow heads for the pommel.

Althea Iridiana: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Althea Iridiana and he hugged her, and Althea Iridiana is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Althea Iridiana: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Althea Iridiana, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over light and the seven colors of the Visible Spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her rainbow hair and massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings.

She, Laney, and I painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Me: They painted some amazing paintings there, and they were really awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome, Althea Iridiana is also the daughter of Iridiana, the Greek personification of the rainbow.

Eli: Whoa!

Me: Nice!

Althea Iridiana: But, there's also something else.

Timmy Turner: Yeah. Althea is also my cousin.

We gasped.

Me: Wait, what?!

Wanda: Yeah, we also knew about that as well from Timmy.

Luna: And although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always neglecting Timmy and leaving her cousin alone with Icky Vicky, whom she absolutely despises, and she also absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and many of Timmy's other enemies as well.

Althea Iridiana: That's right. I can't believe that my aunt and uncle could be so stupid as to leave my own cousin at the hands of that demonic babysitter, even neglecting the fact that they have a son, and I want nothing more than to see those two put in jail for the rest of their… !

Timmy ran up to Althea and hugged her to cool her down, and she hugged him back.

Timmy Turner: I haven't even forgotten how much you hated my parents and despised Icky Vicky, Francis, Crocker, and my other enemies as well, Althea. But, it's also good to see you again.

Althea Iridiana: You too, Timmy, and you've really grown up a lot since last we met.

Lincoln: Timmy joined us over six years ago, and soon it'll be seven years to the day that he joined us, and he'll be seventeen soon. Plus, we also put that demonic babysitter in as humiliation fodder, threw Francis in prison, gave Crocker The Black Gates, and many of Timmy's other enemies are either in The Masters of Evil or sent to The Black Gates as well.

Althea Iridiana: Awesome. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Althea Iridiana: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Althea Iridiana: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Althea Iridiana, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Althea Iridiana: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Althea Iridiana's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Althea Iridiana: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Althea Iridiana.

Althea Iridiana had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Ori and Yori from Kappa Mikey, Nagisa from Dead or Alive, and Yui Hachimitsu and Kyou Nekozaki from Shikimori's Not Just a Cutie.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ori and Yori from Kappa Mikey, Nagisa from Dead or Alive, and Yui Hachimitsu, and Kyou Nekozaki from Shikimori's Not Just a Cutie.

Lily (Kappa Mikey) (Gasps) OMG, Ori and Yori were among those whom you rescued, Linky.

Ami Onki: And not to give some a nervous breakdown, but they also look like… !

Yumi Yoshimura: Like you and me, Ami. That's a little bonkers!

Lincoln: But, I can tell the difference between them and you and Ami, Yumi. And are you girls okay?

Nagisa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nagisa and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Timmy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of

Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange

gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Nagisa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nagisa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ori, Yori, Nagisa, Yui Hachimitsu, and Kyou Nekozaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Evil Timmy, who'd broken out with help from the Universe 666 Fairies. They also found out what he did in double-crossing them and using a magic-draining machine to suck out all of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self's magic, strength, and life force, and they saw what happened to him.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down that monster and finally Lincoln using his tails to absorb and drain Evil Timmy of all the magic, strength, and life force of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self's and Timmy destroyed Evil Timmy and he and Lincoln sent the spirits of Evil Timmy and the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Althea Iridiana have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I never expected Evil Timmy to break out, and what he did in double-crossing the Universe 666 Fairies and used a magic-draining machine to suck out all of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self's magic, strength, and life force, that's just pure evil.

Lincoln: Yep, but in the end, we destroyed him for good, and he and all of the Universe 666 Fairies, Universe 666 Jorgen, and Jorgen's Action Movie Villain self got The Black Gates for good.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Good riddance to that Surfboard Face thug.

Universe 666 Me: You said it.

Me: He really is just like what Good Crocker told us.

Nico: Yeah, he was a thug and a criminal, and what he did, that basically sealed his fate in the end.

---

After destroying Evil Timmy and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Althea Iridiana saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Althea Iridiana: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Althea, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Althea Iridiana: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Althea Iridiana: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Althea, what's the story on why you hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Timmy Turner: I'll just get some dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case I find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Timmy made dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case he find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Althea Iridiana: You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of Scotland, and of course, I knew of Lincoln's Scottish ancestors as well. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired a rainbow blast at them and blinded them badly, and we pounced on and attacked them with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was outright furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, what did Killjoy Huggins do this time?

Althea Iridiana: We found out he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it, I wanted to tell Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: And tell me, he did. When I found out from the kids about who the mastermind behind it was and who asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy the mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, and Althea, I went ballistic and I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "That'll teach you not to go after my kids ever again!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He messed with Mama Loud once again, and she really laid down a brutal beatdown.

Nico: That killjoy sure is a big fat jerk to you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Tell me about it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Silver Banshee, Inque, Captain Celaeno, and Cayenne are heading to Paris, France, for a little romantic date.

Inque: Whoa, so we're here in Paris, France, looks like someone's planned this as a romantic date.

Lincoln: That's right, Inque. Plus, it's fun to see how Paris is doing, shall we?

Lincoln, Silver Banshee, Inque, Captain Celaeno, and Cayenne travelled throughout Paris, France, and they saw all of the sights of France, and they went inside Notre Dame, the beautiful Gothic cathedral of the capital since medieval times. Then, they saw the Arc de Triumph as well, and they even ate at a Parisian restaurant, finally, they went up to the Eiffel Tower, and as the sun was about to set, made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Silver Banshee, Inque, Captain Celaeno, and Cayenne, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Silver Banshee, Inque, Captain Celaeno, and Cayenne placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily: (Snickers) Looks like someone enjoyed their romantic date at Paris, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Silver Banshee, Inque, Captain Celaeno, and Cayenne with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Siobhan, Inque, Captain Celaeno, and Cayenne had the hots for Lincoln.

Me: And now, they're part of his harem.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) And it's really great you all had fun in Paris.

Inque: We sure did, and we also saw Notre Dame, the Arc de Triumph, and even the Eiffel Tower, where we ended it with a kiss.

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) Aye, and we also went to a restaurant for lunch there.

Cayenne: Plus, we also saw the people still despise Lila Rossi for everything she's done, especially of her escape.

Marinette: That was a month ago when that happened, and they still hate her guts even now.

Natalie Sage: (French Accent) We all do, Marinette, and Paris will be a much safer place with her gone for good.

Me: Just be patient, Natalie, when that time comes, she'll meet her doom.

Lincoln: And she'll never come back.

---

Later it was time for Yan Lin's third mission.

Nico: I have a feeling that this one will be fun.

Yan Lin: You got that right.

William: Anyone else want to go with Yan Lin? Besides Nick and Twilight?

Sunset Shimmer: Me and the girls will come with.

Fluttershy: It will be really fun.

Me: Okay then. Touma you an the Saber Team want to give it a shot too?

Touma: Sure J.D.

Megan McCallister: Awesome!

Nico: All right then. Lets head out guys.

We were off to California.

---

We arrived.

Jim Lake: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Jim.

Claire: Wow.

Yan Lin: Jim, meet Nick Russel and Twilight Sparkle.

Nick Russel: Awesome to meet you all. Nick Russel, Leader of the Mystic Force Rangers.

Twilight Sparkle: And I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: And we're here friends too. I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Claire: Wow it's truly an honor!

Toby: Same here.

Me: We have had many of our major adventures with Twilight and friends.

Eli: Yep. And also meet the Saber Kamen Rider Team.

Touma: Awesome to meet you guys.

They introduced themselves.

Toby: Oh wow!

Jim Lake: Awesome to meet you guys.

Nick: I figured we could help you guys the most since we both use magic.

Jim Lake: That is true and awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. Is Steve still heckling you?

Jim Lake: Always has bee.

Me: What a jerk.

Jim: But it's not as bad now then it was before you threatened him. At the worst, he just plays immature pranks on me.

Me: I hope so.

Eli: Yeah but he still needs to be brought down some pegs.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Anyway what was happening with you guys.

Claire: Me and Jim started dating. He took me to a restaurant last night.

Me: Aww that's awesome.

Kentaro: It sure is.

Olivia Houou: It sure is. I think that's awesome myself.

Nico: Yeah.

Claire: And we went to a movie. We saw Avatar 2.

Me: That is awesome. Don't spoil it for us.

Nico: I took your advice and took Allison on a date the other day.

Me: Thanks to my encouragement. I made it a blind date scenario.

Eli: It was a funny chase too.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure was.

Me: We went to a meat planet for his date.

Claire: Neat.

Toby: That is awesome.

Nico: And it took a while. But I eventually tickled J.D. as payback!

Jim: (skeptical) Really?

Nico: Yes! Really!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah we tickled each other. He found me on a remote island in the ocean that I made as my escape shelter. Then back at the estate that I ambushed him with a decoy.

Eli: It was funny.

Touma: That was funny though.

We laughed.

Nico: But it was really sweet of J.D.

Me: Just trying to help out.

Nico: Now, any villain activity since the last visit?

Me: I hope it isn't Strickler still giving you a hard time even though he redeemed himself.

Jim Lake: No no. It's actually Dictatious Galadrigal.

Me: Blinky's brother that was thought to be dead?

Eli: Uh oh.

Touma: What can you tell us about him?

Jim Lake: Well he redeemed himself sure. But he still is holding on to villainous tendencies.

---

Dictatious Maximus Galadrigal is a major character in the Tales of Arcadia franchise, appearing as a supporting antagonist of the first installment, Trollhunters (serving as one of the two secondary antagonists (alongside Queen Usurna) of Part Two and a supporting character in Part Three) and a supporting character in the third installment, Wizards. He is the right-hand man to Gunmar and the brother of Blinkous "Blinky" Galadrigal.

He is voiced by Mark Hamill, who also played The Joker in Batman: The Animated Series, the Skeleton King in Super Robot Monkey Team Hyper Force Go!, Maximus in the Fantastic Four animated series, the Hobgoblin in Spider-Man: The Animated Series, Kavaxas in Tales of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles, Stickybeard in Codename: Kids Next Door, Flint in Disney's Buzz Lightyear of Star Command, Niju in Balto II: Wolf Quest by Universal Pictures, Solomon Grundy in the DC Animated Universe, Fire Lord Ozai in Avatar: The Last Airbender, Trickster in The Flash, ShiverJack in Disney's Jake and the Never Land Pirates, Undergrowth in the Danny Phantom series, Agent Goodman in Disney's Recess: School's Out, Popsicles in the 2016 reiteration of The Powerpuff Girls, and Alvin the Treacherous in the How to Train Your Dragon series.

Dictatious was not always evil, as he used to live in Heartstone Trollmarket. He was a writer, with his books aiding the protagonists many times in the future. He and his brother Blinky shared a good relationship. Unfortunately, at some point, he joined Gunmar because he thought what was he was doing was right for Trolls, but also possibly so he would be spared from Gunmar's uprising. After the battle of Killahead, Dictatious was sealed in the Darklands along with the rest of Gunmar's army.

After many years of this imprisonment, Jim Lake Jr. (the current Trollhunter and main protagonist) transcended into the Darklands to defeat Gunmar and save Enrique.

Dictacious learned of this, and quickly organized his capture, knowing this could be their chance to escape. Just as Jim returns Enrique to Claire, he is taken by the Gumm-Gumms and brought to Dictacious. He is locked up along with Nomura, but it is not long before his friends arrive at his rescue, one of which being Blinky. As Jim's team enters the Darklands, Toby and Claire end up being separated from Blinky and AAARRRGGHH!.

Dictacious manages to kidnap AAARRRGGHH! and his brother. Dictatious tricks Blinky into telling him where Killahead is, but soon after, Blinky escapes, blinding Dictatious. The gang manages to grab Jim and escape back to the surface world, thinking that it is all over.

However, in the end of the episode "Hiss Hiss, Bang Bang", it is revealed that Gunmar and Dictacious have both escaped the Darklands, with the intention of building another army.

After escaping the Darklands, he joined Gunmar with the Janus Order. Otto Scaarbach, the Grand Commandant, wanted to replace Dictatious as Gunmar's second-in-command. This obviously angered him, sparking a rivalry between the two. Later, Jim and the other Trollhunters return to the Janus Order to find all of the changelings killed by Gunmar, with Dictatious most likely having a hand in the massacre as well. However, Otto was left alive, but under the control of Gunmar's Decimaar Blade as a distraction for the Trollhunters while Gunmar and Dictatious head to Trollmarket, only to be killed by Jim, ending Dictatious and Otto's rivalry forever.

The Trollhunters return to Trollmarket, however, the Gunmar, a brainwashed Draal, Queen Usurna, and Dictatious had arrived already. While Dictatious looks for Blinky in an attempt at revenge, he is captured by him and chained up, in a call back to the episode 'Homecoming'. The Trollhunters interrogate him and fin out Gunmar is going for the Heartstone. They go to stop him but are too late, and Gunmar absorbs the Heartstone's power. The Trollhunters gather all the non-corrupted trolls and bring them to the Gyre Station to escape. Usurna discovers Dictatious and frees him. The two head for the Gyre station, and begin to break down the wall. When they realize the gyre will not get everyone out in time, Claire makes a portal for everyone to escape. The portal begins to kill her, but the other hunters step in, and the portal is made, allowing everyone to escape. Dictatious and Usurna break-in, but are disappointed to see everyone is gone. Dictatious is last seen in part two by Gunmar's side after he absorbs the Heartstone's power.

When Dictacious hears Morgana's voice, he reports it to Usurna. When Gunmar finds out about this, he travels to find Morgana's spirit, and she tells him that Dictatious had been lying about receiving visions from Morgana to one-up Otto. This angers Gunmar, and when he returns, he attempts to kill Dictatious. AAARRRGGHH!, who had been spying, is angered by this, and attacks Gunmar and his forces and runs away with Dictatious. He tells him to go meet Blinky, which he does. As he's running away, Dictatious hears the shout being subdued and captured by Gunmar.

When the parents are close to finding Jim's secret, he retreats into the basement to speak with Blinky, who reveals AAARRRGGHH! has been captured, and he learned this from an untrustworthy source. He reveals he has Dictatious tied up. He begs the two to trust him, but they refuse. Jim returns upstairs to confess the truth, but while he does, a swarm of goblins sent to kill Dictatious by Usurna breaks into the basement. Blinky tries his best to fight them off, but they manage to make their way upstairs, attacking everyone. As Jim, Claire, Toby, and Blinky fight off the goblins, two drag off Dictatious. The leader attempts to kill him, but Barbra steps in, blending the goblin, scaring the others off. Afterward, he stays behind at Jim's house with the adults while Jim and his friends make their way to Merlin's tomb to stop Gunmar and Angor Rot and save AAARRRGGHH!. While this happens, a police officer sees him and is knocked out by Toby's nana. They discuss what to do with him, and Dictatious suggests killing him, meaning he has not fully abandoned his Gumm-Gumm nature yet. Eventually, they decide to make a play to trick the officer into thinking Dictatious was just wearing makeup. After this, it is revealed Dictatious is living with Toby and Nana.

Dictatious reappears in the 12th century after Hisirdoux "Douxie" Casperan, Jim Lake Jr., Claire Nuñez, and Steve Palchuk time-traveled to the past. He makes his first appearance in Dwoza Trollmarket with his brother, Blinky, who slaps Jim several times because he believes that he's delusional and since they're in the 12th century, he doesn't know him by this point. Dictatious then tells Jim that Callista was more hostile than he was when she woke up. Aftwerwards, Blinky and Dictatious introduce Jim and Callista to Dwoza, and Dictatious asks Callista about her wounds. When Jim guesses that both his and Callista's wounds were healed, Blinky takes the both of them away as Dictatious points out that they have a habit of making things unsafe.

Nevertheless, Jim tries to convince Blinky and Dictatious that humans and trolls can live together by showing them a picture on his smartphone of himself, Claire, and Toby with AAARRRGGHH!, but they don't see it since the phone's battery is low on power. Blinky then tells Jim that he, Dictatious, and the trolls in Dwoza are all going to hide until the conflict between trolls and mankind is over. When Jim tries to get Blinky and Dictatious to fight, they don't believe him, and Dictatious thinks that he's a court jester. When Blinky and Dictatious take Jim and Callista away, AAARRRGGHH!, who is still a Gumm-Gumm at the time, appears, and Blinky and Dictatious try to get inside, only for the door to close. However, AAARRRGGHH! breaks down the door, and threatens the trolls in Dwoza that if they don't join Gunmar, they will be killed.

As Jim tries to calm down AAARRRGGHH!, Dictatious suggests that Jim was right because doing nothing is as bad as doing something wrong, and Blinky agrees with him. When they convince the other trolls with Dwoza to fight as well, AAARRRGGHH! punches Jim into the air, so the trolls, Blinky, and Dictatious all try to go back to hiding, but Callista traps AAARRRGGHH! beneath a giant bowl.

When Vandel suggests that Blinky take care of AAARRRGGHH!, Dictatious congratulates Blinky for it, believing it to be an honor for him.

Eventually, Dictatious sees that Vendel and King Arthur are making an alliance to defeat Gunmar with a secret weapon: the Amulet of Daylight. After Douxie helps Merlin create the Amulet of Daylight, it chooses Callista to become the first Trollhunter. During the Battle of Killahead Bridge, Callista, real name Deya, uses the incantation for the Daylight Armor, and leads her army, including Blinky, Dictatious, and countless other trolls, into battle against Gunmar and the Gumm-Gumms.

However, as Blinky and Dictatious fight off several goblins, several more capture Dictatious and take him away. Given many stories told by Blinky and as revealed from before, Blinky first believed that his brother died while in battle. Although, Dictatious was unknowingly sucked into the Darklands along with Gunmar and the Gumm-Gumms, where he becomes the Skullcrusher's advisor and willingly throws away his past ties with the good trolls as he takes Gunmar's footsteps to heart.

---

When Jim was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Okay, he's definitely going into the Masters of Evil.

Me: He is a worthy candidate.

Olivia Houou: He sure is.

Reika: I agree there on that one.

Nico: Okay.

But then Nico's cell phone started flashing.

Me: Uh oh. That can't be good.

Nico: Hmm.

Then in a flash of light out came PORYGON2!

Me: Cool! Porygon2!

Jim: Another old friend?

Nico: Yep.

Porygon2: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this.

Nico: Phyllis Wellington!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and green eyes and had magenta and blue clothes.

Phyllis Wellington: That was fun and awesome going through cyberspace like that though.

Touma: I can tell.

Twilight: You can explain your favorite memory of Nico when we're done here.

Phyllis Wellington: Okay.

Me: Right now we got work to do.

Nico: Where's Galadrigal right now?

Eli: Let me see.

Eli sensed for him.

Eli: Found him. He's at the park.

Nico: Then we need to get there.

Jim Lake: Lets get to work. FOR THE GLORY OF MERLIN, DAYLIGHT IS MINE TO COMMAND!

He donned his armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Toby: Lets do it!

We were off.

We arrived and saw a figure that was causing problems and it was GALADRIGAL!

Nico: There he is!

We went at him and then…

SMASH!

We smashed him down with incredible strength.

Me: Long time no see Galadrigal.

Nico: Hi there. We were in the neighborhood and wanted to stop by.

Galadrigal: Well I was just minding my own business. J.D. how are you doing?

Me: Peachy. Enough to kick your butt.

Olivia: That's right.

Eli: Better be ready for us.

Jim Lake: It's buttkicking time.

Galadrigal: We'll see about that.

Me: Yes we will.

Nick Russel: Magical source, mystic force!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

He transformed!

Nick Russel: FEARSOME AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

He was ready!

Nico: Now Jim you are about to see the whole Saber Team Transform.

Me: Watch this.

Saber Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and their powers were unleashed!

Touma: Flame Swordsman! Kamen Rider Saber!

Rintaro: Water Swordsman! Kamen Rider Blades!

Kento: Thunder Swordsman! Kamen Rider Espada!

Ryo: Land Swordsman! Kamen Rider Buster!

Ren: Wind Swordsman! Kamen Rider Kenzan!

Tetsuo: Sound Swordsman! Kamen Rider Slash!

Olivia Houou: Eternal Flame Swordsman! Kamen Rider Falchion Orange!

Yuina: Song Siren Swordswoman: Kamen Rider Falchion White!

Brittney: Shadow Swordswoman: Kamen Rider Caliber!

Yuri: Light Swordsman! Kamen Rider Saikou!

Reika: Smoke Swordswoman! Kamen Rider Sabela.

Ryoga: Time Swordsman. Kamen Rider Durendal.

Megan: Star Swordswoman: Kamen Rider Hoshi!

Saber Team: DEFENDERS OF THE WORLDS OF LITERATURE AND DREAMS! KAMEN RIDER SABER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: AWESOME!

Touma: We might just make this a thing with all the Riders if this becomes popular enough.

Me: That's not a bad idea Touma. If the Super Sentai and Ranger Teams can do it then so can you.

Nico: I agree. I wonder if Marinette and friends can do that as well.

Me: That would be cool. Lets get him guys!

Galadrigal: Bring it on!

We went at him and I punched him down.

Nick: (gets out Boomerang's Disk Animal) See how you like this!

He pinged it and it formed into a mini version of Boomerang and it threw fire boomerangs and smashed him down.

Me: Cool! You'll be amazed with this Jim.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "And the Sun rained down a shower of fireballs unto the Earth and they all rained down onto the foe and caused massively horrible numbers of fires and burns all over the villain they hit."

Suddenly fireballs all rained down and they hit Galadrigal all over and burned him badly.

Lake: Wow! That was awesome!

Nico: The infinite wonders of the imagination.

Twilight: (gets out Kaos' Disk Animal) You're not the only one who can do magic!

She pinged it and it formed into a mini-Kaos and he fired waves of doom sharks and they mauled Galadrigal all over.

Jim Lake: That was cool!

Nico fired Amora's magic blasts at him.

Nico blasted him all over.

Nico: That's awesome.

Claire: I wonder if I can do that.

Me: Go for it!

She chanted an incantation and then a blast of water exploded out and out came AQUARIUS!

Nico: WHOA!

Claire: Whoa did I just.

Aquarius: (ENRAGED) LUCY I WILL… (Sees us) Oh it wasn't Lucy that summoned me?

Claire: Um I did my mistake.

Me: Guys meet one of Lucy's Celestial Guardians, Aquarius.

Aquarius: Pleasure to meet you all.

Me: Aquarius has been Lucy's guardian Celestial Spirit since she was little. And she has been known for having a bit of a rotten temper.

Claire: Oh boy.

Jim: So, anyone other then Lucy can summon you?

Aquarius: No this is the first time anyone other than Lucy did so.

Me: Sorry about that Aquarius. Claire wanted to see if she can try magic out and she inadvertently summoned you by mistake.

Aquarius: That's all right. But it was amazing she was able to summon me on her first try.

Claire: It sure was and your hair is pretty.

Aquarius: I'm glad you like it. I got this.

She fired waves of water and blasted Galadrigal all over.

Nico fired Hydro Man's water blasts at him.

He was drenched.

Me: I thought trolls didn't like water.

Jim Lake: They don't.

Nico: Cool.

We fired waves of fire and blasted Galadrigal all over.

Nico fired Firefly's heat lasers at him.

And burned him all over.

Me: Feel the shock!

I fired a wave of lightning and blasted him down.

Me: SHOCKNG huh?

Sunset Shimmer: Taste these! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

EVIL BURST MAN, GIANT KRABBY PATTIES, AND LITTLE BLUE BOMB MAGISWORDS!

Sunset Shimmer: SOLO SUPER ULTRA TEAMWORK COMBO: EXPLODING PATTY WEDNESDAY KRABBY PATTY SHOWER!

She fired glowing Krabby Patties and they hit Galadrigal and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: That hurt!

Nico used Pizza Face's powers.

Nico fired waves of pizza and they hit Galadrigal and smashed him and made him REALLY covered in cheese.

Nico: A cheesy win.

Nick fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Yan Lin fired waves of wind and blew him around in a tornado.

Nico used Whirlwind's powers.

He blew him around in a deadly tornado.

Me: YEAH! Jim watch this.

Me and Nico: CRIMSON WIND HURRICANE!

With a combination of Whirlwind and Myotismon's powers we fired a red tornado and spun him around in it.

Nico: Take that!

Speaking of Myotismon, Nico used his powers too.

Nico: (Echoing) GRIZZLY WING!

Nico sent a massive wave of bats and they hit Galadrigal and smashed his filthy butt down!

Me: Had enough?

Nico: Or do you want to keep going?

Galadrigal waved the white flag of surrender.

Me: I think he has had enough.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: You'll make a great Masters of Evil member.

Me: I agree.

Galadrigal: I do too.

We beamed him over to the M.O.E. HQ,

Me: That was fun.

---

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys.

Me: We had an awesome time.

We told everyone about it all and it was awesome.

Lola: WOW! That is cool!

May: Next time, Izuku and Hitoshi should go with you.

Yan Lin: Good idea!

Qin: I agree there too.

Hitoshi: It will be awesome.

Twilight: Phyllis, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Phyllis Wellington: My favorite is when me and Nico found out that someone made a computer virus and we traced it and got him reported to the FBI and more.

Qin: That is awesome.

Lincoln: I'll say.

Nico and Phyllis hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Phylliss Wellington: Me too Nico. Me too

---

Lok came down looking sharp. He had nice clothes on.

Me: Hey Lok looking sharp. What's the occasion?

Lok: I'm gonna take Sophie out on a date.

Nico: Hey about time you and Sophie had one.

Big Slammu: So, Lok. Where are you and Sophie going on your date?

Lok: I'm gonna take her to Lynn's Table. I reserved a good table.

Me: Cool cool. You two lovebirds are more than perfect for each other. But if any of those Blood Spiral jerks come we'll blast them.

Nico: Yeah we don't want your date to be interrupted.

Lok: Thanks guys.

Sophie came down and she had a beautiful red, orange and yellow phoenix dress on.

Lok: Wow you look great and beautiful Sophie.

Sophie: (British Accent) Thank you Lok. And it's a dress that Rarity, Leni and Maria made.

Me: It looks awesome on you.

Sophie: Thank you.

Lok: Shall we head out?

Sophie: We shall.

Akiza: You and Lok should be proud of yourselves, Sophie.

Sophie: We are.

We arrived at Lynn's Table and we were there having a good meal ourselves while dishing out some pain on the jerks themselves. Lok and Sophie had an awesome table fit for a king and queen and it had romantic music, lights and more.

Me: Those two are perfect together.

Nico: Yes they are. Eli sense for any blood spiral men here just in case.

Eli: On it.

Eli Concentrated and we waited while beating up the jerks.

Snarler: Looks like there are no Blood Spiral goons.

William: They're probably in hiding.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Found one. Look.

We saw a figure moving silently along the walls towards Sophie and Lok.

Eli: Oh no you don't.

Eli used the Force and pulled it towards us and we took off its hood and saw that it was SHAUNA!

---

Shauna is a member of the Blood Spiral and part of the Blooded Circle that answers directly to Rassimov. Alongside her silent partner, Wind, she is one of the powerful and deadly Seekers in the Blood Spiral. She particularly has an axe to grind against the Casterwill family, desiring to destroy Sophie Casterwill.

Shauna and her brother, Rassimov, have had family disputes with the Casterwill family spawning from the centuries-long conflict between the Casterwills and the Blood Spiral. Shauna and Wind were called by Rassimov to ambush Dante Vale's team to obtain the

Amulet of Will and Eathon Lambert's journal for him to give to the Professor. After knocking out Sophie Casterwill who she reluctantly left breathing, she overpowered Lok Lambert, taking their prize. She was later waiting in a dark hall for Rassimov when purposely fell into one of his own traps.

Shauna returned with Wind and the Blood Spiral at Klaus' bookshop to recover Void. She attacked the Huntik Foundation and Organization and defeated Stack with ease. After seeing Lok has obtained the Amulet, she snatched from him and left with the Spirals. Shauna and Wind took part helping Tantras in recruiting new members for the Brotherhood. They later fought Dante Vale on the Erasmus Bridge but were incapacitated by his Stopglue power.

Wind and Shauna later attempted to recover the Ring of Phoenix from Phoenix Volcano, however they were delayed by the anti-magic field of the Lodestone. After Dante's team destroyed the Lodestone, they launched a surprise attack on Wind and Shauna using their newly restored powers. Shuana was taken captive but managed to escape using her Fireport spell. After a tumultuous battle, Shauna attempted to finish off Sophie but was stopped when she dived into the lava, causing the volcano to erupt. Shauna and Wind hastily made their escape.

On the longest night of the year, Shauna brutally punished Harrison Fears for speaking during an audience with the Betrayer. She later grew suspicious of Zhalia Moon who attempted to pass on the details of the Spiral Mark location to Dante Vale. Although surprised by her brother´s betrayal and death, she fought against the Huntik Foundation and the Casterwill family when they reached the Spiral Mark. During the final battle, she defeated White and Mallory with ease but was defeated when Vivian Casterwill summoned Mythras.

Me: Shauna. Long time no punch.

Zhalia Moon: Rassimov's sister. I should have known.

Wideload: Your brother's dead and gone, Shauna. Get out of here right now and you won't have to join him.

Me: Better do what he says. Unless you want your death to be slow and excruciatingly painful.

Shauna: (Russian Accent) I will not rest until I kill you all!

Me: Have it your way.

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over the place with incredible fury.

She was hurt all over.

Me: Had enough?

Shauna: (Burned and coughing up blood) Go ahead. Kill me.

Me: Mmm. No. Killing your brother was more than enough. The other Blood Spiral jerks will be destroyed. I want you to be the only one left to remember who it was that destroyed them. But maybe you can be part of a much better group.

Eli: I agree.

Shauna groaned.

But then…

POW!

I punched her right in her face and knocked out some of her teeth!

Me: Consider that my final act of mercy.

?: Let me render her immobile.

We then saw a Donphan walk up.

Me: A Donphan.

Qin: Cool.

Donphan: (In a girls voice) (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) I've wanted to have a crack at this clod.

Nico: Brenda Schwarzenarra? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with a powerful physique and had blond hair and blue eyes and had black gym clothes on.

Brenda Schwarzenarra: I got this.

She went up to her.

Brenda Schwarzenarra: Hasta la vista, baby.

BLAM!

She punched her in her head and knocked her out.

Me: Nice!

Big Slammu: From one strong Gene Slammer to another, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Brenda Schwarzenarra: When me and Nico were in gym class and we both lifted up 500,000 pounds of weights.

Nico: Brenda has intensely strong superhuman strength and power.

Me: Boy I can tell. She's like a female Arnold Schwarzenegger.

Brenda Schwarzenarra: That is right.

Brenda then hugged Nico in a bonecrushing hug.

Nico groaned.

Brenda Schwarzenarra: I've missed you.

CRUNCH CRUNCH!

Nico: (Straining) I've missed you too but you're crushing me!

Brenda Schwarzenarra: Oops sorry.

Nico: Now, if you will excuse me, I have to make sure you didn't crush anything.

Nico looked himself over and thanks to his powers he healed instantly.

Nico: Good nothing major.

Lok and Sophie had a great date. Shauna was now put into the Masters of Evil prison.

We later came back to the Estate.

Molly Hale: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Clay's team will include Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, and Lily Aquaria. Sarah's team will include X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl and Sailor Krypton.

Me: Awesome choices.

Earth: And my sister Venus will be with us soon? Awesome.

Dream Girl: And it will be an honor to be in a team.

Me: We haven't met Lily Aquaria or Secre yet.

Qin: Maybe they will join us later on.

Nico: Yeah.

Lok: Thanks for looking out for us.

Me: Anytime Lok. Glad you and Sophie had a great time.

Sophie: We sure did.

Nico: Yeah and that's one less Blood Spiral member gone.

Me: Actually I found more of the Casterwill hunters and killed 50 of them.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: The Blood Spiral really is out to kill Sophie and her entire family.

Nico: Not good.

Me: But thankfully with the help of us they are not going to lay a single hand on her.

Then the previous group came.

See More: Can me, Weather Wizard, Arbormon, Ranamon, Myotismon, Scorpion, Titania, Titanium Titan, Zs'Skayr, and Comic Book Guy go with you guys?

Rainbow Raider: Me, Uchoten, Bushroot, Mz Ruby, Evil Shade Man, Black Scorpion, Vathek, Megalon, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, and Secret Snake Club will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Rainbow Raider: We heard Sophie and Lok had a great date and you guys faced Shauna of the Blood Spiral.

Qin: We sure did and she is now in your prison. If she behaves she will be part of the group someday.

Rainbow Raider: Good idea.

Arbormon: I agree. Also you have been killing the Casterwill hunters too.

Me: Yep. Killed 50 of them as we were escorting Sophie and Lok home.

Qin: They were coming after them like flies to potato salad.

Nico: Yep.

Arbormon: Wow. Thank goodness they are no match for all of you.

Me: Thank goodness.

Terrorsaur: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Stantler and Smeargle next.

Laney: Cool the Artist Pokemon! I like Smeargle.

Bambi: And it looks like I'll have a good friend too.

Sailor Great Forest: You sure will Bambi.

Nico: Yep.

Arbormon: So, what's our mission this time?

Bushroot: Probably fighting more Blood Spiral members.

Me: That is secondary along the way. But we'll think of something.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Hey, Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got really bad news: the Synthroid that Max Tennyson and Verdona had faced years ago has returned, and he wants revenge.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, that's not good.

Lincoln: What is a Synthroid?

Shanan: The Synthroid are a race of cybernetic robots that destroyed their original organic creators, and in order to power their planet, they planned to capture an Anodite who could power their planet for years. That's why the Synthroid from years ago targeted Verona, he intended to capture her and use her to power her planet.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Not good!

Nico: Oh, we're not going to let that cybernetic robot get away with that, he's getting turned into scrap metal.

Me: Yeah! Big time!

Laney: Better let Max and Verdona know.

Gwen T.: I'm on it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Arsenio Márquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's coming to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Arsenio Márquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Arsenio Márquez for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, time to destroy an evil Synthroid out for revenge.

Lincoln: He's not laying one hand on Verdona ever again, he's heading for the scrap heap, and once we get done with dealing with that, you're the next one to die, Arsenio Márquez.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) That robot's grudge against Max Tennyson and Verdona from years ago is going to end here and now, and once we get done with the Synthroid for good, you better say your prayers, Arsenio Márquez, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts you all, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences

Nico: Lets get a move on guys.

Eli: I sense that the Synthroid is on its way. 600 klicks and closing.

Me: It'll be a while before it gets here. But luckily I have a plan.

Metal Man: I'd like to see that chump go against my Metal Blade!

Mr. Boss: I think you might get your chance.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: It's gonna be a while before it gets here so we might as well kill some time.

Me: We can walk to the park and take the long way. It's part of my plan.

Nico: Okay. Lay it on me.

My plan was to ambush the Synthroid in the park with our power as well as blast and dismember numerous Blood Spiral Members still out there.

Nico: Kill two birds with one stone. I like it.

Qin: Yeah.

Fluttershy: I still don't like how that is said.

Me: Sorry Fluttershy. It's just an expression. It means get 2 things done in one mission and setting.

Fluttershy: Oh. As long as it is not like doing it for real.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Myotismon call max.

He did so.

Myotismon called Max.

Myotismon: (calls Max) Max, you got a problem. A big one. Remember the Synthroid?

Evil Shade Man: It's back. And it hasn't forgotten you and Verdona.

Max Tennyson: Oh no! I'm on my way guys!

Gwen T.: Grandma Verdona is coming too. I contacted her.

Me: Okay.

Sugarcoat: How fast can they get here?

Max Tennyson arrived first.

Max Tennyson: I am here guys.

He was armed with his weapons and plumber suit.

Me: Glad you got here Max.

In a flash of Magenta light came Verdona.

Verdona: And I'm here too.

Me: Perfect Verdona.

Camie: Wow so she is an Anodyte?

Me: Yep. They are beings from the planet Anodyne and they are beings made of pure energy.

Camie: Wow.

Verdona: Indeed. Gwen and Sunny how have you all been?

Gwen T.: Great Grandma.

Sunny Tennyson: It has been an amazing and awesome adventure for all of us.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

We went down to the surface.

Nico: It's gonna be a while before the Synthroid gets here so we're going to walk to the park the long way and blast apart Blood Spiral members along the way.

Max T.: I understand.

We got to walking.

Vathek: So, this Synthroid.

Titania: Anything you can tell us about it?

Max: Well, it started when I first met Verdona.

It was a great story.

---

The beginning of the episode shows Ben, Gwen, Kevin and Grandpa Max cleaning out the repaired Rust Bucket 2. Trying to make the job easier, Ben stupidly transforms into Four Arms but gets stuck. Four Arms then literally gets kicked out of the Rust Bucket by Kevin and transforms back into Ben. Then Gwen finds a bracelet in one of the boxes Ben carried. She asks if she can keep it but Max says no and that it belongs to Verdona. Then Ben and Gwen ask Max to tell them the story of how Max and Verdona first met.

---

The beginning starts with a young Max in the Air Force, leading an F-104A fighter squadron in attack formation. Then, out of nowhere, Max sees a U.F.O. He shoots it down with his AIM-9 Sidewinder missiles, but destroys his plane in the process and is scolded by his superior, who almost kicks him out of the Air Force. Then, a colonel wants to have a word with him; he tells Max that there have been previous alien sightings hence why the president has been working so hard to get people into space. The Colonel wants Max to join the space program and Max happily accepts.

Max drives happily away to a diner, where he meets a mysterious red-haired woman, who is revealed to be Verdona in her human form. They begin to flirt, only to be interrupted by a large man in an overcoat entering the dinner. He spots Verdona and attempts to capture her, only to be fought off by Max. After being smashed into the jukebox, his disguise drops to reveal that he is in fact a humanoid machine. Max and Verdona flee in Max's car.

The robot, revealed to be a Synthroid by Verdona, steals a police car and follows the duo. In the car, Max demands some answers from Verdona, who reluctantly tells him that she is an alien from another planet and that the Synthroid is trying to kidnap her. They are interrupted by the Synthroid, who tries to push their car off the road. After some fancy driving from Max, the Synthroid crashes into an overturned oil tanker. Max and Verdona then escape.

The two take a brief rest at an abandoned gas station and Verdona informs Max that the bracelet on her wrist, the same one Gwen found, inhibits most of her special and unique abilities and powers except telepathy but since the Synthroid is a machine, it will not do them much good. She also reveals that she was on the space ship that Max shot down earlier and read his mind, which is what lead her to him. Max says he has an idea on how to remove the bracelet and takes Verdona to a smelting plant. He attempts to remove the bracelet with a pair of steel clippers, but the bracelet proves to be made of an incredibly dense material. The Synthroid catches up to the pair and Max attempts to stop it. After sustaining some damage, it reveals that it can automatically repair itself of all injuries. It captures Verdona and leaves to repair its ship.

Max then manages to locate Verdona and the ship by using the strong telepathic link they share. At the crash site, the Synthroid reveals that it wants Verdona since she is an Anodite and can power his species' cities for decades before expiring. The fight is interrupted by the appearance of Magister Labrid, who orders the machine to stand down. It ignores him, shoots down Labrid and flees with Verdona onto the ship. Max prevents its escape by using Labrid's blaster to destroy the energy core of the ship, destroying it and the Synthroid.

The bracelet loses its power and Verdona returns to her true Anodite form. She asks Max to come with her to space and promises to give him anything he desires. Max declines her offer, saying he needs to take what he wants himself and not have it handed to him. She realizes that she can't change his mind, kisses him and promises to that they will meet again as she flies away.

Present

The flashback ends and Max ends the story by saying he went to astronaut training the following Monday but Magister Labrid returned and recruited him into the Plumbers. Ben and Gwen ask what happened next and when will he meet Verdona again. Max decides that it is a story for another day as he doesn't want to wake up Kevin, who has fallen asleep. Ben wakes Kevin up and the group moves into the Rust Bucket. Max says he will come inside in a moment. Max looks fondly at the bracelet and wishes Verdona a good night, wherever she may be.

---

We were amazed.

Lola: Wow!

Me: So that's how you two met. That is so cool.

Verdona: It was a great moment for us.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Hal Jordan: And that is awesome that you were a fighter jet pilot like me Max. Those were fun times for us.

Max T.: They sure were.

Spinister: And now, the Synthroid wants payback.

Me: That is one helluva grudge.

I slashed a figure coming at Sophie and it was a Blood Spiral Casterwill Hunter and bisected it down the middle.

Qin: Nice one!

Me: The streets are going to be painted red with blood after today.

Nico: No kidding.

Zs'Skayr: I remember fighting the Synthroid so many years ago.

Phantom of Vasquez Castle: Was it easy?

Zs'Skayr: No. In the end, I merely drove it off.

Me: Well this time it's not going to get away again.

Qin: Yeah we're going to give it the Black Gates.

Nico: That is for sure.

Lola: And it will be painful for it.

Ben 10,000: I agree there.

Me: You guys have to understand… (Blasts Blood Spiral Member) Max and Verdona have come a long way ever since then.

Qin: Yeah they sure have. (INCINERATES BLOOD SPIRAL MEMBER)

Jesse Glenn: I suspect that it will not be easy to have it depart from the cast members so easily.

Plitheon: From what we heard, it was pretty tough.

Me: But that's part of my plan.

I pulled out a grenade.

Me: EMP Grenade. Everything mechanical within its blast radius will be obliterated. The Synthroid will be the only one left after that.

Nico: What's the blast radius?

Me: 600 yards.

Nico: Wow!

Lisa Loud: It's my own creation. I made it just for a situation like this.

I fired my blaster and it hit a bunch of Blood Spiral members and it incinerated them into ashes.

Nico: Nice shooting! But that grenade will be perfect for this.

Big Guy: That is very similar to what we used for when the Legion Ex Machina turned Home Version Rusty's into war machines.

Me: That is interesting.

Big Guy fired a missile and it hit a Blood Spiral member and blew him apart.

Big Guy: These guys sure are dangerous monsters.

Rusty fired a Nucleoproton Blast.

Rusty: But they sure-a-shootin deserved it.

Me: You got that right.

I fired more energy blasts and blew the Blood Spiral Members apart.

Nico: They just keep on coming.

Big Guy: For the love of Mike.

Comic Book Guy: I think Magiaster Labrid helped against that thing as well.

Ben: (looks down sadly) He sure did.

Wiggly: Sorry if we made you sad, Ben.

Ben: It's not your fault. But he was the first Plumber I saw die in front of me.

Me: He will never be forgotten.

Qin: I agree.

I fired lasers and blasted more Blood Spiral Members.

Sophie: At least finding the Blood Spiral Members is easy. BOLTFLARE!

She fired a lightning blast and killed one.

Qin: Thanks to the spell J.D. did.

Me: Yep. Red Aura marker spell. Marks them like beacons.

Max: Look, it's obvious you guys are gonna be busy with the Blood Spiral members. Why don't you let me and Verdona handle the Synthroid?

Terrence: You nuts?!

Verdona: We started this years ago. Now, we intend to finish it.

Me: Not without us you don't. Besides we're just doing this to kill some time.

Eli: He's right. The Synthroid is still 100 klicks away.

Me: It also will help keep Sophie safe. And give us good target practice.

Qin: Yep.

Max: That is a good point.

Verdona: Yeah that is true.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Look, when you first fought that thing, you two were alone. But now, you have us.

Ben: And no one messes with my family!

Me: You got that right Ben.

Megalon: Besides, I'm sure it's no match for me.

Nico: A Kaiju? Not in a million years.

Eli: That's for sure.

I fired more energy blasts and blasted numerous Blood Spiral members.

Qin: Besides. The last thing we want is for Lok and Sophie to be killed. We have to protect them now that Blood Spiral is out there still.

Me: Yep. When The Betrayer and Rassimov were killed they vowed revenge on us starting with Sophie and no way in hell are we going to let them get to her.

Big Guy: He's right on that. Besides we did missions all the time involving numerous tasks at once.

Lola: That's right.

Rotwood: Though to be fair, you two have grown stronger as well.

Max: That's true. We have.

Verdona: I agree there. All of us have.

Sunny Tennyson: That is true.

Qin: And killing Blood Spiral is just the icing on the cake.

Nico: How do you know they vowed revenge J.D.?

Me: I got this threatening message from them in the mail.

I showed it to them.

Nico: (Reading) "Team Loud Phoenix Storm, this is your first and only warning. This is also a declaration of war. You may have killed our leader and Rassimov but the Blood Spiral will have their revenge on you all starting with the wretched Casterwill bitch. Our vengeance will splatter your blood all over this godforsaken planet and we will make sure that you all die in the most horrible and most excruciatingly painful way ever known. We're coming for you all and we will not stop until you all are dismembered and eaten and digesting in our stomachs. Fuck you all and this planet can go to hell. Blood Spiral." WHOA! That is a nasty threat.

Me: Yep. But they have no idea we are more powerful than ever.

Qin: Yep.

Scorpion: Oh, please. Are we supposed to be terrified?

Black Scorpion: Without their leaders, there won't even be a war!

Lok: You got that right. Besides without their leaders they are just lost sheep.

I fired more energy blasts and blasted them apart and splattered their blood all over.

Qin: I agree there.

Fluttershy: These guys are dangerous still with or without a leader.

Fluttershy used her plant powers and threw the Blood Spiral Members into the huge maw of a huge Venus Fly Trap Plant she made with Moss Man's help.

Moss Man: At least we're doing the world a favor.

Nico: Yes we are.

Eli: He's 5 klicks away.

Nico: Arm the grenade.

I set the timer on the grenade for 10 seconds.

Me: 10 seconds should be plenty.

Manterror: I should probably back away too

Me: Don't worry we're 700 yards away.

Eli: And there they all are.

We saw THOUSANDS of smaller robots in the park.

Nico: There they are.

Mz. Ruby: It's been busy!

Ranamon: I'll take some of them out. Draining Rain!

She fired Draining rainstorms and destroyed some of them. But it wasn't enough.

Me: Now for the fun.

I started it and threw the grenade.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion and it sent out a massive wave of energy!

Me: 570 yards. 580. 590. 600.

The blast faded before it reached us.

Manterror: Whoa! That was intense!

Eli: All of them but the Main Synthroid are destroyed.

Nico: Great!

We saw the main Synthroid.

Tyzonn: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him.

The Synthroid was infuriated that all his fellow robots were destroyed. Then the spirits of the Mega Man Robots appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then a giant statue of Mega Man came out and it had all the robot masters spiraling around it and it had a sign on it that said Celebrating 35 years of Mega Man! Then it bursted into fireworks and we came out.

Me: Now that was an awesome entrance!

Qin: YEAH!

Uchoten: Back then, you only had Verdona and Max to deal with.

Weather Wizard: But now, you're fighting all of us!

Synthroid: So be it! Now you all will die!

Me: No we're not going to die! You are!

I fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Madame Masque, Dark Turtles, Knightbrace, Cavalier, Abra Kadabra, Kite Man, Manta Bayarsh, Gameface, Spymaster, and Harpymon, Jellax, Flotsam and Jetsam, Garigari, Yost Korvac, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost Vulture, Yost Executioner, Evil Desert Man, Morrigan Aensland, and Snow Ghost appeared.

Nico: Madame Masque, Dark Turtles, Knightbrace, Cavalier, Abra Kadabra, Kite Man, Manta Bayarsh, Gameface, Spymaster, and Harpymon, Jellax, Flotsam and Jetsam, Garigari, Yost Korvac, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost Vulture, Yost Executioner, Evil Desert Man, Morrigan Aensland, and Snow Ghost.

Yost Korvac: We saw the explosion. Are you guys all right?

Manterror: We sure are.

Dark Don: What was that?

Me: EMP Grenade. 600 yard blast radius.

Qin: We used it to destroy the Synthroid's army.

Nico: Yep.

Garigari: Clever.

Madame Masque: We killed some Blood Spiral members on the way here.

Dark Raph: I enjoyed kicking their butts!

Dark Mikey: So did I!

Knightbrace: Good thing those robots are dead, huh?

Me: Yep.

Cavalier: (to Nico) We heard you went to a soda planet.

Nico: We sure did and it was awesome.

Abra Kadabra: Can we bring some to Fizz?

Nico: Sure you can.

?: That will be fun.

A figure came out and it was BALLOON BOT from episode 19 of RPM

With Tenaya 7 & General Shifter leaving to test Tenaya's new Electromagnetic Lightning Blaster, General Crunch was put in charge of creating an Attack Bot. So he created this strange Attack Bot.

The Balloon Bot was sent into the city after Crunch had him enlarged. The Rangers intercepted it in the High Octane & ValveMax Megazords. However, before they could fully attack the Balloon Bot, Dr. K told them to stop. It was not known what kind of air was in the balloons of the Balloon Bot. If the air were toxic, he would poison the entire dome. However, as the Balloon Bot inflated his balloons to escape, the Gold and Silver Rangers showed up in the Mach Megazord and destroyed the Balloon Bot completely. Luckily, the air in his balloons was not toxic

Dillon: Balloon Bot!

Balloon Bot: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to poison the entirety of Corinth with toxic air.

Balloon Bot: Yep that's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Balloon Bot: Good thing I wasn't around when that EMP hit, huh?

Me: No kidding. 600 yard blast range.

Qin: Yeh.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Timmy Turner, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle. Magic Skylanders, Violet Remmington, Crysta, Laney, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Nico's Rescue

---

Madame Masque was first.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Nico's rescue involved going to a soda planet. Good thing no one got drunk there!

Timmy: But you should have seen it. It was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It was amazing! All the trees literally had soda in them in cans.

Starshine Sparkle: So many flavors of sodas and so many kinds.

Spyro: But no alcohol in them though.

Violet Remmington: Yeah but it was still tasty.

Crysta: They all were really good.

Laney: But they made a lot of us burp.

Madame Masque: Boy that is a huge amount of gas in them. Lets do it!

Timmy used his legend items.

TIMMY AND HIS ADVENTURES! FAIRY GODPARENTS! FAIRY GODPARENTS! FAIRY GODPARENTS!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

## Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Selene Tutankhamen, Radioactive Man (Simpsons), Bart Simpson, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - Battling Another Cerberus, Another Usotsuki Wolf and Another Dayu

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Leo: (to Hulk) Nico, Emma's team, Dayu's team and the others did good Battling Another Cerberus and Another Usotsuki Wolf.

Dark Don: And Another Dayu as well.

Hulk: Hulk agree there. Hulk thought it was fun rescue.

Applejack: Yes it was a really fun rescue.

Apple Bloom: We all thought it was a great rescue and we drank a lot of soda too.

Flashwing: We sure did and it was full of flavor and gas.

Selene Tutankhamen: It was really good though.

Radioactive Man (Simpsons): That is a really amazing planet though.

Bart Simpson: And the rescue was so fun.

Scorponok: Everyone brought back loads and loads of sodas with them for all of us.

Terrorsaur: Boy they sure did.

Dark Raph: That must have been a really fun world.

Dark Mikey: I agree there.

Dark Leo: Same here. Lets do it!

Hulk used his legend items.

ATOMIC STRENGTH GALORE! HATRED OF DAVID BANNER!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

## Zarya Moonwolf, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Selene Long, Wolverine, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Lincoln's Rescue and destroying Evil Timmy Turner

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on the Universe 666 Earth. He battled Evil Timmy there, right?

Zarya: That's right. And we destroyed him. Coincidentally he was like how Jorgen was in an action movie wish that Timmy did when he was an all action movie hero.

Rarity: That was a really fun and explosive adventure there.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Gill Grunt: But Evil Timmy made one use and dangerous mistake and that was never to make your muscles that big or else.

Selene Long: (Monotonously) That's right. His size only slowed him

down.

Wolverine: It sure did. He had to learn about what happened there the hard way.

Knightbrace: He sure did. Lets do it!

Zarya used her legend items.

ZARYA'S WOLF HUNT! WOLF OF THE MYSTICONS!

They fired waves of energy, jewels, water, moonlight and ice and smashed him down.

---

Luke Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cleo Ulysses, Black Canary, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Meeting a Gene-slammer for The Weather Painter Rainbow

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luna) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for The Weather Painter Rainbow. What's her name?

Luke Loud: Her name is Althea Iridiana and she is an amazing and powerful rainbow master.

Rainbow Dash: She sure is and it's really awesome she has amazing rainbow powers.

Scootaloo: It sure is cool and her story was awesome too.

---

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Althea Iridiana: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Althea, what's the story on why you hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Timmy Turner: I'll just get some dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case I find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Timmy made dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case he find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Althea Iridiana: You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of Scotland, and of course, I knew of Lincoln's Scottish ancestors as well. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired a rainbow blast at them and blinded them badly, and we pounced on and attacked them with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was outright furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, what did Killjoy Huggins do this time?

Althea Iridiana: We found out he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it, I wanted to tell Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: And tell me, he did. When I found out from the kids about who the mastermind behind it was and who asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy the mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, and Althea, I went ballistic and I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "That'll teach you not to go after my kids ever again!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He messed with Mama Loud once again, and she really laid down a brutal beatdown.

Nico: That killjoy sure is a big fat jerk to you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Tell me about it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Cavalier: That monster Killjoy ruins everything for Lincoln!

Whirlwind: Yeah he is pure evil incarnate!

Cleo Ulysses: What a heartless monster. Him and the evil dark sides of the Louds deserved it.

Black Canary: That is for sure.

Cavalier: Indeed.

Cavalier pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across his face.

Luke: I accept your challenge.

They clashed with him and smashed him all over with Rainbows, lightning and wind and sonic energy and smashed him down.

## Hawkeye, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Zinnia Semyon, Brittney Knudson, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - Yan Lin's 3rd Mission

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Today was Yan Lin's 3rd Mission. (pouts) I wish I couldn've been there with Nick and Twilight!

Hawkeye: I know but it was still a fun.

Fluttershy: It was so amazing and magical.

Tornado Bolt: Everyone had a lot of fun there on that one.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja and it was so fun.

Stealth Elf: It was a great battle and adventure for them all too.

Zinnia Semyon: It sure was and the Saber Team had fun too.

Brittney Knudson: We sure did and we made our own awesome roll call.

Abra Kadabra: That's what I heard and I thought it was cool! Lets do it!

Hawkeye used his legend items.

HAWKEYE'S POWERFUL MARKSMANSHIP! MARKSMAN OF THE AVENGERS!

They fired waves of arrows, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

## Wonder Woman, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kaze Wynn, Shun, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - Lok and Sophie's date

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) Lok and Sophie had their first date. It's about time!

Wonder Woman: You're not kidding there. But the Blood Spiral has been after Sophie. So we're going to kill them all.

Pinkie Pie: No way are we going to let those party poopers ruin anymore plans for them.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too. They will rue the day they crossed us.

Featherweight: I agree there too. They need to be stopped.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Kaze Wynn: NO way are we going to let those monsters destroy her.

Shun: That is for sure.

Kite Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman used her Legend Items.

WONDER WOMAN'S AMAZON PRIDE! AMAZON'S VS MAN!

They fired waves of metal, gears, energy and lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Taylor (Loud House), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Camille Dace, Jaden, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - The Synthroid that Max and Verdona took down is back

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) The Synthroid that Max and Verdona took down is back. And it remembers the two of them!

Taylor: No kidding there! That robot is really dangerous and is out for their blood too.

Sunset Shimmer: That is a terrible robot.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah J.D.'s vision analyzed it and it was a dangerous robot that wants nothing but revenge.

Sunburn: I agree there too. We must destroy it.

Camille Dace: Yeah that robot is gonna rue the day it messed with us.

Jaden: That is for darn sure.

Manta Bayarsh: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Taylor used her legend items.

TAYLOR'S VENGEANCE ON PABLO AND ANDERSON!
TAYLOR'S FIERY VENDETTA!

They fired waves of rainbows and fire and smashed him down.

---

Margo (Loud House), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Honey Cavanaugh, Xenia, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - The Synthroid will be destroyed

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) The Synthroid will be destroyed. And this time, Max and Verdona won't be alone!

Margo: That is for sure! Because they have all of us to defend them.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right.

Cozy Glow: That robot is gonna pay for hurting them.

Hex: Big time and with oil and blood.

Honey Cavanaugh: I agree there too.

Xenia: Yeah same here.

Gameface: That robot is gonna pay. Lets do it!

Margo used her Legend Items.

MARGO'S SPORTS MASTERY! MARGO'S POWERFUL SPORTS POWER!

They fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

## SpongeBob Squarepants, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jane Euripides, Lucy Mann, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - That Synthroid is dangerous

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) That Synthroid is dangerous. But by now, Verdona and Max have learned new tricks.

SpongeBob: They sure have and it'll be amazing to see what they do against it.

Princess Celestia: It sure will be cool.

King Solar: They have come a long way ever since they faced it the first time.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there. And that was so awesome.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: But we're ready for that robot.

Jane Euripides: It will be awesome to face it.

Lucy Mann: I've heard a lot about that robot that Uncle Max and Aunt Verdona faced and that was rough. But at least we're going to be rid of it.

Manterror: Yeah we can't let it get away with its crimes.

Drill Bit: That is for sure there.

Spymaster: You got that right. Lets do it!

SpongeBob used his Legend Items.

EXPLOSIVE KRABBY PATTY WEDNESDAY POWER! BOMBS OF KRUSTY KRAB MIGHT!

They fired waves of light and Krabby Patties and they hit him and smashed him down.

## Orion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mira Torvald, Lynn Loud, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - That Synthroid is a dangerous and evil robot

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) That Synthroid is a dangerous and evil robot. It was difficult for Max and Verdona to take it down the first time!

Orion: But not this time. They have gotten stronger and more powerful since then.

Princess Luna: I agree there and it will be turned into scrap metal when we're done with it.

Moondust: That is for darn sure and it will be great sending it to the junkyard.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Gari: The night will destroy it forever.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Mira Torvald: You got that right too.

Lynn Loud: Yep.

Harpymon: I agree too. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

Orion turned into the purple Donbrother!

Orion activated his Legend Items!

ORION'S 6 RANGERS OF POWER! ORION'S 6 RANGER FORCE!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed her down.

---

Emma (ELGVTWD) VS Jellax

---

Jellax was next.

Jellax: This is gonna be fun and awesome.

Emma: It sure will be awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Jellax down.

---

## Elma VS Flotsam and Jetsam

Flotsam and Jetsam were next.

Elma: Time to burn some eels.

Flotsam: Bring it on.

Elma fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

## Lala Satalin Deviluke VS Garigari

Garigari was next.

Garigari: Hope you don't get cavities.

Lala: Oh I don't.

Lala fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Wendy Darling VS Yost Korvac

Yost Korvac was next.

Yost Korvac: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Wendy: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Kevin VS Queen of the Black Puddle

Queen of the Black Puddle was next.

Queen of the Black Puddle: Lets do it.

Kevin: Gladly.

He fired water arrows and smashed her down.

Silica VS Yost Vulture

Yost Vulture was next.

Yost Vulture: This is gonna be so fun.

Silica: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sally VS Yost Executioner

Yost Executioner was next.

Yost Executioner: This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Sally: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Arrowette VS Evil Desert Man

Evil Desert Man was next.

Evil Desert Man: This will be awesome and cool.

Arrowette: It sure will be.

She fired arrows and smashed him down.

---

Natilee VS Morrigan Aensland

---

Morrigan was next.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) This is gonna be so fun lass.

Natilee: It sure will. Lets do it!

Natilee fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Rosty VS Snow Ghost

---

Snow Ghost was next.

Rosty: This will be fun and awesome.

Rosty fired waves of ice and froze him.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Balloon Bot

---

Balloon Bot was next.

Balloon Bot: The Blood Spiral really has it out for Sophie huh?

Me: They sure do. That's why we're killing them all before they kill her.

Varie: You got that right. No way are we going to let them get their hands on Sophie and Lok.

Celica: That is for sure.

Cassidy: Yeah they can go die in a ditch.

Zarya: Big time.

Eli: Yeah!

Balloon Bot: You got that right! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his save and in it was a bunch of weapons for all of us called the Destroyers of The Synthroid, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Synthroid etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! Get in Gear!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce rangers turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Flynn: (Scottish Accent) ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

He put in an Engine Cell with the number 70 as a Dragon.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Balloon Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Me: Balloon Bot you have Failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped

Noah: You're headed to the Scrapheap!

Tsukasa: Couldn't have said it better myself!

Maria: First this.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MALODOROUS FLATULENCE FORCE!

She summoned Stinky Butt the Foul, Malodor, Mr. Sucker Punch, Universe 666 Supergiant, Unicorn Fart Master, Sloppy Joe, Stinkor, Nojoke, Fartor and Bacterian

Nico: YEAH!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaiser!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Juran!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Gaon!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Magine!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Vroon!

Kamen Ride: Twokaiser!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers, Tsukasa turned into Zenkaiser and Daiki summoned clones of the Zenkaigers!

We went at the Synthroid and smashed and blasted and pulverized it.

Big Slammu, Akiza, Wideload and Snarler used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Big Slammu and Akiza's powers and Wideload's strength and Snarler's rotary cannon 100-fold.

Big Slammu and Wideload: SMASHING EARTHQUAKE WHALE BLAST!

Akiza and Snarler: WARTHOG ROSE ROTARY BLAST!

Lightning Eye Fury and See More: LIGHTNING EYES BLAST!

Weather of The Ninja and Weather Wizard: WEATHER NINJA FURY BLAST!

Wood Spirit Power and Arbormon: WOOD SPIRIT FURY BLAST!

Water Spirit Power and Ranamon: WATER SPIRIT DELUGE BLAST!

Crimson Vampire Fury and Myotismon: CRIMSON FAMPIRE BLAST!

Scorpions of Mayhem and Scorpion: SCORPION STING BLAST!

Neathian Light Force and Titania: NEATHIAN LIGHT BLAST!

Titanium Ice Force and Titanium Titan: TITANIUM ICE FORCE

BLAST!

Ghosts of Phaetoes and Zs'Skayr: PHAETOES GHOST BLAST!

Jerks of Jerks and Comic Book Guy: JERKS OF JERKS BLAST!

Rainbow Dragon Fury and Rainbow Raider: RAINBOW DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Power of the Stars and Uchoten: POWER OF THE STARS BLAST!

Plants and Fire and Bushroot: PLANTS AND FIRE BLAST!

Siren's Song of Voodoo and Mz Ruby: VOODOO SIREN BLAST!

Vampire Crusnik Force and Evil Shade Man: VAMPIRE CRUSNIK BLAST STORM!

Scorpion's Sting and Black Scorpion: SCORPIONS STING BLASTWAVE!

Undead Dragon Wrath and Vathek: UNDEAD DRAGON WRATH STORM!

1973 Kaiju Force and Megalon: 1973 KAIJU FORCE WAVE!

Ghosts of Pain and Phantom of Vasquez Castle: GHOSTS OF PAIN SHOT!

Snakes Venom Burn and Secret Snake Club: SNAKES VENOM BURN BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Ben Tennyson, Max, Gwen, Sunny, Kevin, Verdona, Applejack and Leslie Gesneria: ALIEN FORCE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SPECIAL WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: METAL BLADE!

Entrapta: SPECIAL WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BEAM!

Perfuma: SPECIAL WEAPON NATURE STYLE: LEAF SHIELD!

Frosta: SPECIAL WEAPON ICE STYLE: FREEZE CRACKER!

Hilda: (BRITISH ACCENT) SPECIAL WEAPON FIRE STYLE: FIRE SWORD!

Yuna: SPECIAL WEAPON WATER STYLE: LASER TRIDENT!

Toph: SPECIAL WEAPON EARTH STYLE: SUPER ARM!

Makoto Nanaya: SPECIAL WEAPON WIND STYLE: WIND STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his Harem: SPECIAL WEAPON FINAL SMASH: MEGA BUSTER BLASTER!

They fired massive Mega Buster Blasts at the Synthroid.

We fired massive rainbow energy blasts at the Synthroid and he was completely obliterated and was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Your grudge against Max Tennyson and Verdona ends here and now!

Nico: He's held on to that grudge for too many years, Lincoln, now it ends here. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Arsenio Márquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Arsenio Márquez.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Arsenio Márquez, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Arsenio Márquez: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Rosa Rubyruda's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Rubyruda-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Arsenio Márquez, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels

with every step.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Arsenio Márquez. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Rosa Rubyruda was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Rubyruda flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rosa Rubyruda emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rosa Rubyruda grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Peggulsus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Peggulsus with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rosa Rubyruda has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Rubyruda surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Rubyruda is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Rosa Rubyruda felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Rosa Rubyruda has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rosa Rubyruda's massive The Fabled Rubyruda-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Rubyruda's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Rubyruda etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Peggulsus' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Rubyruda that said, "Rosa Rubyruda, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of

Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Arsenio Márquez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

ローザ・ルビルダ、伝説のルビルダ の ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でありインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのアルセニオ マルケスの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Rosa Rubyruda has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED RUBYRUDA-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED RUBYRUDA ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED RUBYRUDA IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED RUBYRUDA IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Rosa Rubyruda's Super Angel-The Fabled Rubyruda-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Arsenio Márquez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Rosa Rubyruda fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Arsenio Márquez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Rosa's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Arsenio Márquez back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Rosa, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Rosa Rubyruda: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Rubyruda and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Rubyruda Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Arsenio Márquez once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Rosa.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Rosa Rubyruda.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Arsenio Márquez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Rosa Rubyruda and Lincoln went after Arsenio Márquez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Arsenio Márquez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and

Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Rosa Rubyruda sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Arsenio Márquez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Rosa Rubyruda, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Rubyruda's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Rubyruda surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Rosa Rubyruda aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Arsenio Márquez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Arsenio Márquez!

Rosa Rubyruda and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Arsenio Márquez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Arsenio Márquez and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Arsenio Márquez and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Rosa Rubyruda and Lincoln gave Arsenio Márquez The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Rosa Rubyruda and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rosa Rubyruda's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Arsenio Márquez for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rosa.

Suddenly, Rosa Rubyruda wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rosa Rubyruda's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Rubyruda flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rosa Rubyruda absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled Rubyruda vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Arsenio Márquez's death, now there are only two members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Rosa Rubyruda: (Spanish Accent) Now, we're finally approaching the home stretch.

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the next one to take down tomorrow is Gerardo Domínguez, which means it'll be Estela Unicore's turn.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Me: Those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Weather Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer of The Weather Painter Cloud.

Althea Iridiana: Yes, and there's one person I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Weather Painter Cloud: Nephele Zephyrine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over the clouds and the violet color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her white hair and massive and beautiful violet angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Nico: So, we got another artist to meet tomorrow.

Lincoln: Plus, you're also in for a surprise: Nephele Zephyrine's also the daughter of Nephele, the Greek Goddess of Clouds, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Whoa! So, that means the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers are not only your Guardian Angels.

Timmy Turner: But, also children of the Gods and my cousins, that's right.

Nico: (Whistles) Whoa. But, now we know what to expect when we meet the other Weather Painter Gene-Slammers.

Kite Man: (to Max and Verdona) Looks like this chapter in your lives has ended.

Max: It sure has.

Me: Thank goodness.

Manta Bayarsh: We COULD use the remains of these robots for spare parts.

Gameface: That's actually a good idea.

Spymaster: Let's start gathering them up.

Harpymon: I'll help with that.

We went and did so.

Nico: That's it for that and the spirit of the Synthroid is in the Black Gates.

Verdona: Thank goodness.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Ben Tennyson: (To the viewers) Bad robots better beware because we're coming for them.

Nico: Yep.

We later went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was about the episode Moonstruck and that was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pied Piper and his team consisting of Scooby Snax Batter monster, Bobo the Vulture, Anglerfish, Toothpick and Shinjiro Shinozaki along with Gwen's team consisting of Yokai Academy Trio - Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes (individual names

Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette) The Good Fairies - Flora, Fauna and Merriweather and Donald and Scrooge's Nephews - Huey, Dewey and Louie and we're going to a STRAWBERRY PUDDING PLANET and it's going to be a fun and tasty one. It'll be a STRAWBERRY PUDDING SWAMP PLANET and we're going to rescue 10 sailor soldiers there as well as battle Evil Jessie again and we're going to REALLY MAKE HER PISSED! Also Estella Skyla the Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin Gene-slammer is GOING TO REALLY GIVE HER A PIECE OF HER MIND! SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND REALLY GIVE THAT MALIGNANT HAIR WORSHIPING BITCH A NASTY DOSE OF TROUBLE IN CAPITAL LETTERS! So guest I'll need the Transformation sequence for that one please. Also we're going to battle Another Ash and Another Titania and and Another Pied Piper. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Stantler and that one is going to be Nico's awesome Nature Loving Moonwalker friend Dawn Moondancer and she is Nico's friend from an awesome nature reserve that he knows and she loves all things involving nature and animals and she has the power to talk to nature and to animals and has amazing butterfly wings and has the power to grow plants, trees and flowers.

The next match-up in this saga is Estela Unicore - Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore and Lincoln VS Gerardo Domínguez

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Greece, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Francis, Timmy's bully who's busted out of the box and escaped from jail, and he wants revenge. And we're going to meet the next Gene-Slammer for The Weather Painter Monsters, this time, it's a Gene-Slammer for Weather Painter Cloud named Nephele Zephyrine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art and friend of Althea Iridiana, and like her, she was born with amazing and incredibly powerful powers over the clouds and the violet color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her white hair and massive and beautiful violet angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, and Althea Iridiana also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Nephele Zephyrine's also the daughter of Nephele, the Greek Goddess of Clouds, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Get ready for another pudding rescue as we go to a Vanilla Pudding Swamp planet and it will be awesome as we rescue more sailor soldiers there. This will be a calm before the storm chapter before February 7th's chapter

See you all next time.

# VANILLA PUDDING RESCUE MANIA

Vanilla Pudding is Awesome.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of New Zealand, Oceania. But, they were no ordinary three figure, they were Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud non-identical twin daughters of Lincoln's future wife, Ronnie Anne Santiago. and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Loona. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Ronnie Anne Santiago, Loona, Luna the Werewolf, Toby Loud & Rochelle Loud, Black Alpha, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Ronnie Anne: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Loona: And how the hell do we know where they are?

Me: they're at New Zealand, Oceania.

Nico: Oh no, that's not good. That's the same place when we found Icy Storm, Summer Scoutstar, Izabella Moondrop, Patty Saddles, Zapp Thunder, Jamie, And it is not a safe place for kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we whore about to go New Zealand, Oceania, to rescue Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Loona: (Groans and went to the door) Who would that be in the middle of the Night? We have importing mission to do.

Loona opened the door and found a giant gorilla who has black fur, tan skin, and green eyes. He wears golden rimmed glasses, a red tie with an Life Element symbol on it, and a white and black jungle-like metallic armor with mechanical wings-like. He wields two swords called the Jungle Blades. And a humanoid light green blinded Mutant-like tortoise with yellow markings, angelic wings, large flipper-like arms, and stumpy legs. The tips of his arms also have three holes each, which can extend finger-like claws to use as fingers and a third wing span as a tail. He wears a black and gold samurai helmet, and a white and gold master monk's robe while his cutie mark is a tortoise and an Light Element symbol. He wields a wooden stick called the Stick of Wisdom and Peace. They were Primal Rage and Sifu Xuan Oogway.

Primal Rage: (to Ronnie Anne and Loona) Are you Ronnie Anne and Loona?

Ronnie Anne: Yes, we are.

Loona: And who are you guys?

Sifu Xuan Oogway: I am Sifu Xuan Oogway the Light Knight.

Primal Rage: I'm Primal Rage, the Green Knight. And do these young kids belong to you?

The three kids that whore with Primal Rage and Sifu Xuan Oogway, Was a Half-Human and Half-Cyborg 11-year-old girl who has fair skin, white hair worn in a ponytail with red headband, brown eyes, and freckles on her cheeks. She wears a dark pink striped long sleeve sweater, dark blue skirt, white socks, and dark pink sneakers. A Half-Human and Half-Cyborg 11-year-old girl who has dark tan skin, black waist length hair, blue eyes, freckles on her cheeks, and two buck teeth that stick out of her mouth. She wears a purple hooded jacket, white striped long sleeve shirt, white shorts with spiders patterns, and yellow sandals. And a slender 14-year-old Werewolf/Human girl who has gray and white fur, yellow eyes, silver waist-length hair with light green bangs, white sharp and pointy fangs, pointy wolf ears, green fingernail-like claws, and a long bushy gray tail with a silver tail-tip. She wears a spiked black choker, red jacket, red crop top with a crescent moon detail on it, long black pants, and red boots-like heel. They were Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf.

When Ronnie Anne, and Loona saw them, they were stunned.

Loona: (Stunned) How?

Ronnie Anne: (Stunned) How did you find them?

Primal Rage: we find them out on the streets in New Zealand, Oceania, abandoned and alone.

Ronnie Anne, and Loona ran up to Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Toby Loud & Rochelle Loud, and Luna the Werewolf.

Me: Thanks, guys.

Sifu Xuan Oogway: It's in honored, young Master J.D.

Primal Rage: (to Lincoln) Do you have something to say to them?

Lincoln: Course. (To Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf) there's something you three should know, Ronnie Anne, Loona, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, and Celtic "Roxy" the Werewolf to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln, Primal Rage, and Sifu Xuan Oogway did in reuniting Ronnie Anne and Loona with their kids, and they now has Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as Primal Rage and Sifu Xuan Oogway join the Team Loud Phoenix Storm as new members of The Heroic Elementals.

---

Flying through the voids of space heading to another awesome and amazing food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pied Piper and his team consisting of Scooby Snax Batter monster, Bobo the Vulture, Anglerfish, Toothpick and Shinjiro Shinozaki along with Gwen's team consisting of Yokai Academy Trio - Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes (individual names Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette) The Good Fairies - Flora, Fauna and Merriweather and Donald and Scrooge's Nephews - Huey, Dewey and Louie and we were heading there for an awesome and great rescue.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet is gonna be just as awesome as all the food planets we went to.

Nico: Me too. This will be so awesome and fun.

Carly Atlas: You got that right.

Misty Tredwell: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Huey: It sure will be awesome.

Sumae Mizuno: I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Sissi: All of us are.

Nico: Gwen, I want to thank you, Pied Piper, and your teams for coming.

Gwen (Total Drama): It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Me: It sure will be. It always will be fun.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It sure will be awesome and cool.

Nico: Yep.

Sissi: And fun.

Nico: Sissi, is it true you had a crush on Ulrich?

Sissi: It sure was true. But after I found out that he had feelings for Yumi, I decided to let that go.

Me: That's good you did.

Brynja: I agree there. That was a good thing you did they Sissi.

Sissi: Thanks Brynja.

Me: At least you weren't jealous or anything.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: And you stopped being a bully too

Nicole: Thank goodness. Otherwise things would have been brutally painful.

Sissi: I know.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Yesterday was unfinished business from Max's past.

Me: You got that right.

Qin: But it was still amazing to learn about how Max and Verdona met.

Jen Tennyson: It sure was. Grandpa and Grandma had an amazing and awesome adventure back then.

Me: They sure did Jen. But as a bonus we were killing members of Blood Spiral left and right.

Nico: We sure were. And before we left I set the defense grid of the estate on maximum to kill any member of the Blood Spiral that comes within 100 yards of the tree.

Eli: Good thinking Nico.

Me: I'd like to see the Blood Spiral try and get in to our security.

Nico: You got that right. But also I had no idea that Max was an Air Force pilot back in those days too. He and Hal Jordan have so much in common.

Eli: That is true and that was awesome.

Nico: And that Synthroid was supposed to be tough?

Me: Yeah right. It was no match for our superior technological prowess and our power. Not to sound arrogant.

Nico: True. But that was genius using that electromagnetic pulse grenade like that and it helped big time.

Me: It sure did.

Varie: Very well made device.

Me: 600 yard blast radius really was effective.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: At least the Transformers didn't get caught in it.

Nico: That's true.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Nico: We'll put the spare parts to good use

Me: We sure will.

Lola: Yep. By the way J.D. do you think it's possible that we'll meet Sailor Soldiers from all the other Lantern Planets today?

Me: It's definitely likely Lola. We already met Sailor Ysmault.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it was a pink planet and it looked like a flower planet from space.

Me: It looks like a flower planet from up here.

Nico: Yeah it sure does. Lets head down.

We flew down and we landed on the planet and we saw that it was a pink swamp planet. But the smell was familiar.

Me: WHOA! (Sniffs) Strawberries?

Nico: Hmm.

I dipped my finger in the mud and tasted it and it was really STRAWBERRY PUDDING! Hey it's a Strawberry Pudding Swamp planet!

Nico: Look at this!

Me: It's amazing! A strawberry pudding swamp planet.

Lola: Boy this is awesome!

Lana: It sure is!

Varie: This is amazing that this is here.

Carol Pusateri: I agree there.

Danica Metrois: This is amazing that this planet exists.

Laney: (Eats some pudding) MMM! But it's really good.

Maria: Boy a chocolate pudding planet, then a strawberry pudding planet.

Lincoln: And we saw a Vanilla Pudding planet on my rescue.

Qin: We're not in the same system as those are we?

Me: No this is a different system.

Qin: Ah.

Maria: Also, the MOE Cannon will be given a break today.

Me: That's understandable. We have a big day tomorrow.

Nico: Yep. Ellie's mission tomorrow.

Xenia: And we're going to eradicate all of the Dark Nebula.

Nicole: And Nemesis.

May: Let's dig in!

We got to eating. We got out some bowls and dug in after loading them up.

Me: (Eating pudding) Mmm! Boy this is good!

Lincoln: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: No kidding there. (Eating)

Nico: Does that mean you like strawberry too?

Lola: Anything pink is cool for me. But yeah I sure do love strawberry. I love all things sweet.

Qin: Cool.

Brittney: Yeah. Even though this is Lucy's least favorite color she still likes it.

Lucy Loud: I can deal with this. If it were blood pudding I would love it.

Brittney: We goths may loathe the color pink but when it comes to strawberry pudding we can deal with it.

Nico: That's true.

Lola: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Nico kept eating more.

Nico: MMM! Delicious.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Eli can you sense any of Swartz's creations here?

Eli: I can try.

Eli did so.

Eli concentrated and found them.

Eli: Found them. But they are far away. 700 klicks.

Me: So it's gonna be a while before they find us.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, not only are we going to rescue the 10 Sailor Soldiers here, but we got word Evil Jessie's here again.

We gasped.

May: Boy she just keeps coming back for more!

Me: That malignant hair-worshipping bitch is going to get a nasty dose of trouble in capital letters.

Lincoln: Yeah. But, who's going to face her?

Estella Skyla and the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers came.

Estella Skyla: I will. I'm going to give her a nasty piece of my mind, and make her pay, she's caused enough trouble for the last time.

Elaine Wittgenstein: Same here.

Gem Cavvenport: Yeah, she needs to be taught a lesson.

Nalania Cherikova: One she'll never ever forget.

Salene Sallamandia: She's really going to get burned big time.

Olivia Orrovia: And we might even burn her hair off again.

Leona Tarra: And we'll even leave some scars on her for good measure.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury and Moonface the Silver appeared as well.

Rosa Laurence: And we also got a combo attack to imprison her inside a prison of gold, steel, bronze, lead, tin, mercury, and silver, and send her to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum Wing with a warning that says: WARNING: DANGEROUSLY INSANE MALIGNANT HAIR-WORSHIPPING BITCH! DO NOT OPEN UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES!

Nico: Ooh, now that's a really good one.

Me: I like that Rosa.

Lincoln: It sure is. But, first, Estella and Nico have got to weaken her first, and then, you girls can use that combo on her.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Let's start rescuing!

Me: Where to even look?

Qin: They can't be far. One of them will be close.

Nico: We better split up and cover more ground. We'll meet up at the location of the 10th Sailor Soldier's location.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Right!

Nico: All right, Fan out!

We spread out.

We were flying all over.

?: Help me!

May and Varie found the first one!

May: I see the first one!

She was a sailor soldier that had orange hair and the symbol of the Orange Lanterns on her forehead and had all orange clothes. She was sinking in strawberry pudding quicksand.

Varie: It's planet Okaara's Sailor Soldier!

They went over and pulled her out and brought her over.

May: Are you okay?

Sailor Okaara: I sure am. Thanks to you guys. Oh my name is Odette Okaara and I'm the sailor soldier of the planet Okaara and the Orange Lanterns of Avarice.

Varie: Awesome to meet you Odette.

Sailor Okaara: There are 9 others here.

May: We figured that. We are flying all over the planet and looking for them.

Sailor Okaara: Good.

1 down.

Maria and Aylene C. were flying.

?: HELP ME!

They found the 2nd one.

Maria: I see one of them!

It was a Sailor Soldier with yellow hair and the symbol of the Yellow Lanterns on her forehead and had all yellow clothes and she was caught on a tree hanging by her skirt like a side of hanging cured meat.

Aylene C.: Whoa that is a crazy way to be stuck.

Maria and Aylene flew up to her and got her down.

Maria: Boy that was a crazy way to be stuck.

Sailor Qward: I know. But thank you. I'm Qin Qward, the Sailor Soldier of the planet Qward.

Aylene C.: Wow that's the home planet of the Yellow Lanterns. Awesome to meet you.

Sailor Qward: Same here.

Number 2 down.

Eli and Camie were flying.

?: HELP ME!

They found the 3rd one.

Eli: There's the third one!

It was a sailor soldier with green hair and the symbol of the Green Lanterns on her forehead and she had all green clothes and was caught in a net trap made of strawberry licorice!

Eli: There's the 3rd one!

They flew down and went up to her.

Eli: We'll have you out of there.

CHOMP!

Eli bit the net and ripped it open and Camie got her down.

Sailor Oa: Hey thanks guys. My name is Olivia Oa and I'm the sailor soldier of the planet Oa.

Camie: Awesome to meet you. The Green Lanterns sailor soldier.

Sailor Oa: That's right.

3 down.

TD Gwen and Sissi were flying.

?: HELP ME!

TD Gwen: I see one!

Sissi: Me too!

It was a sailor soldier with blue hair and the symbol of the Blue Lanterns on her forehead and had all blue clothes and was hanging upside down from a licorice snare trap.

Sissi: Uh oh!

They flew over and Gwen held on to her.

Sissi bit the licorice rope and snapped it and freed her and Gwen and Sissi got her down.

Sailor Odym: Thank you. Sorry about all that. My name is Hayley Odym.

TD Gwen: The Blue Lanterns home world and it's awesome to meet you.

Sissi: Same here. The rest of us are rescuing more Sailor Soldiers here.

Sailor Odym: Great. All will be well then.

4 down.

Xenia and Tsuyu were flying.

?: HELP ME! IT HURTS!

Xenia: I see one!

It was a sailor soldier with indigo hair and the symbol of the Indigo Lanterns on her forehead and she had all Indigo Clothes on and was caught in a bear trap made of hard strawberry candy.

Tsuyu: Oh man!

They flew down.

Xenia: We'll have you out of there. Hold on.

Tsuyu and Xenia got on both sides of the trap.

Xenia: On three. One, two, three…

They pulled and got her leg out.

She was bleeding.

Sailor Nok: Nok. Thank you but my leg is broken.

Xenia: Hold on we'll get you help.

Xenia helped her up.

Sailor Nok: Sorry I'm Cassie Nok.

Xenia: The Sailor Soldier of Nok, home of the Indigo Lanterns.

Sailor Nok: Nok. That's right.

Tsuyu: We'll get you help.

5 down.

Pied Piper, Carol and Brynja were flight.

?: SOMEONE GET ME DOWN FROM HERE!

Pied Piper: I see the next one!

Brynja: I see her!

It was a sailor soldier with purple hair and had the symbol of the Violet Lanterns on her forehead and had purple clothes and was pinned to a Strawberry boulder with shards of strawberry hard candy.

Carol: Man that gag is old.

They flew down and got her down.

Pied Piper: We'll have you down in a sec.

They got her down.

Sailor Zamaron: Thank you guys. My name is Amelia Zamaron.

Carol: The Sailor Soldier of Zamaron. Awesome to meet you.

Sailor Zamaron: Same here.

Brynja: We're working all over to find the rest of the Sailors here.

6 down.

Kaito, Chloe and Zocks were flying.

?: SOMEONE GET ME OUT OF HERE!

Kaito: I see another one!

They saw in a pitfall a sailor soldier with black hair and she had the symbol of the Black Lanterns on her forehead and had black clothes.

Chloe Bourgeois: Oh man!

Zocks: Lets go.

They flew down and extended their hands and she got them and they got her out.

Sailor Ryut: Thank you.

Chloe Bourgeois: Anytime.

Sailor Ryut: Sorry I'm Deanna Ryut.

Zocks: The Black Lanterns homeworld sailor soldier. Awesome to meet you.

Kaito: Same here.

7 down.

Sirius and Kaina were flying.

?: HEY GET ME DOWN!

Sirius: Hey I see her!

Clamped to a boulder strawberry was a sailor soldier with white hair and she had the symbol of the White Lanterns on her forehead and she had white clothes.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Lets go!

They flew down.

Sailor Life: Thank goodness.

Sirius: We'll have you down from there.

They broke the clamps and freed her.

Sailor Life: Thank you. My name is Zinnia Entity and I'm the Sailor Soldier of the White Lanterns.

Sirius: Awesome to meet you.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Same here.

8 down.

Sougo and Brittney were flying.

?: HEY! GET ME OUT OF HERE!

Sougo: There's another one!

In the middle of a lake of lava of a Strawberry volcano with lava made of molten hot strawberry jam on a rock island that was being swallowed by rising jam was a Sailor Soldier with purple hair and had the symbol for the Ultraviolet Lanterns on her forehead and had blue and indigo clothes.

Brittney: Lets go!

They flew down and grabbed her just in time as the jam swallowed the Island.

They brought her over.

Sougo: You all right?

Sailor Umbrax: Yeah I am thanks to you guys. Sorry I'm Yulia Umbrax.

Brittney: Umbrax's Sailor Soldier. Awesome to meet you.

Sougo: Same here.

9 down.

Me and Nico were flying over the planet and looking all over.

Me: So far nothing.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Darn.

Nico: I guess that's everyone

Me: Wait! Look!

Tied to a cross made of pure candy was a sailor soldier with black hair and had yellow and grey clothes and they were really torn up and she had bleeding cuts and bruises on her.

Me: (GASP) Selena Silenta A.K.A. Sailor Silent Hill!

Nico gasped!

Nico: Silent Hill's Sailor Soldier!?

Me: I know. Shocking. That town is essentially a doorway to hell and we blew that entire town to kingdom come.

Nico: Something about this doesn't feel right.

Me: Yeah it's too easy. This definitely screams trap.

Nico: Nico to everyone. We found the last Sailor Soldier but come down on our position 58 klicks west northwest of where we landed.

Eli: On our way!

They came over to us.

Everyone came over.

Maria: We're here.

Varie: Oh man.

Maria: Should we untie her?

Me: Wait. This definitely is a trap.

Eli: He's right. I sense it. Evil Jessie is lying in wait for us to do so.

Nico: We'll have to take that risk. Lets go.

We went down and we got to her.

Varie: She was really mangled up.

Camie: No kidding.

Suddenly, we saw an insane figure barreling for us and was about to attack us, until Rosa Laurence fired a blast of fire from Salamandra the Steel's powers and it hit her and burned her badly, and we saw who it was: it was Evil Jessie once again.

Me: I knew it was an ambush!

Nico: Well, well, well, I should've known you'd show up again, Evil Jessie, you're like a bad rash that just won't go away.

Evil Jessie: I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR WHAT YOU DID IN BURNING MY HAIR AND HUMILIATING ME!

Me: That was the start!

Maria: I'll untie her!

Nico: Okay.

Estella Skyla: I've had enough of this bitch to last an eternity!

Suddenly, something within Estella Skyla's mind snapped as memories of Evil Jessie's crimes rushed through her head and her turquoise blue eyes turned neon turquoise blue and she was surrounded by a hot pink and purple energy aura with winds, tin, and eagles, she unholstered her Alchemy Beast -Aretos the Tin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Evil Jessie, she left hot pink and purple energy, winds, tin, and eagles with every step.

Estella Skyla: You absolutely make me sick, Evil Jessie, you're really are a malignant monster who has caused a ton of trouble for Ash and his friends in the past, and you're also nothing more than a manifestation of the demons of Jessie's past. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) I would've thought you learned your lesson after we defeated you and sent you flying, but for you to come back once more to torment us… , YOU'VE GONE TOO FAR FOR THE LAST TIME, AND I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU, THE REMNANTS OF JESSIE'S FORGOTTEN PAST, ARE DESTROYED HERE AND NOW, YOU MALIGNANT, EVIL, SELFISH, HAIR-WORSHIPPING BITCH!

We gasped at the extent of Estella Skyla's fury.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: If Jessie heard that, she'd be cheering like crazy at Estella's fury. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Estella Skyla screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and incredible explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of hot pink and purple energy with tin and winds surrounding the vortex, there's Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Estella Skyla emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Estella Skyla grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise blue highlights in the bangs of her short hot pink hair, she has neon turquoise eyes and a hot pink and purple energy aura with winds, tin, and eagles surrounding her and her three imps, she has Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on eagle earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Tin, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin with pink gems for eyes and holding the Tin, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her hot pink eagle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold flame links. Estella Skyla has on a sleeveless hot pink midriff top, purple skirt, purple bellbottom pants, purple heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, tin, and eagles on the coattails, and on the back is Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Estella Skyla felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green and purple angel wings with pink tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long hot pink wolf tails. Estella Skyla has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Estella Skyla's massive Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of hot pink and purple energy, winds, tin, and eagles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin's Hurricane Tin Eagle Alchemy Greatsword of Alchemical Tin Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded tin-colored gems and Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged hot pink blade, large Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin heads with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem on the bottom of the Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin's head with turquoise gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin that said, "Estella Skyla, Gene-Slammer of Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin, Amazing Flyer of Commercial, Experimental, and Fighter Planes, Amazing and Awesome Airplane Pilot, Builder of Planes, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Kazarina, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Planes, Winds, and Tin"

エステラ・スカイラ、アルケミー・ビーストのジーン・スラマー - ブリキのアレトス、商用機、実験機、戦闘機の驚くべきフライヤー、驚くほど素晴らしい飛行機のパイロット、飛行機のビルダー、ニコ・チャンの愛する友人であり未来の妻、カザリナの大敵、スレイヤー邪悪で錯乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、飛行機、風、ブリキの達人

Estella Skyla has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARETOS THE TIN-EAGLE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ALCHEMICAL TIN HURRICANE ARETOS THE TIN WIND EAGLE ANGEL OF DIVINE ALCHEMICAL HURRICANE ARETOS EAGLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL TIN HURRICANE ARETOS

EAGLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Estella Skyla's Super Angel-Aretos the Tin-Eagle-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Jessie saw it, she went absolutely ballistic and ran at her to kill her, but Estella Skyla fired a powerful hot pink and purple energy blast with winds, tin, and eagles at Evil Jessie and it exploded as it hit her, and she fired a blast of wind which slashed off Evil Jessie's hair, and she outright lost it big time as her face turned red with out of control anger! UH OH!

Estella Skyla: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Alchemical Tin Aretos Eagle Angel and Divine Alchemical Tin Hurricane Aretos Eagle Love) **There's plenty more where that came from, bitch!**

Evil Jessie: HOW DARE YOU!? PREPARE FOR TROUBLE!

Varie: How about we give you a 50 finger Knuckle Sandwich!?

KRASMASH!

We punched her in her face and smashed her into a strawberry!

Evil Jessie growled and was EXTREMELY INFURIATED!

Nico: Had enough?

Evil Jessie: NEVER!

Estella kicked her in her face and smashed her face in.

Nico: Let me in on this as well, Estella.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Estella Skyla.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you hair-worshipping bitch, time to face your punishment.

Estella Skyla and Nico went after Evil Jessie who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, hot pink and purple energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Jessie and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at her, drawing blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Then, he used his eleven massive dark blue wolf tails and they brutally pulverized her all over the place, and he used one of them to grab her by the ankles and smash her down onto the left and right and sent her flying into another mountain.

Lincoln: Whoa! Now, that's really awesome!

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) You did help in teaching me that, Lincoln, same with J.D. Now, let's finish her off.

Estella Skyla: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Alchemical Tin Aretos Eagle Angel and Divine Alchemical Tin Hurricane Aretos Eagle Love) Right.

Rosa Laurence: Time to imprison you for good.

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport surrounded Evil Jessie on eight sides, and then, Estella Skyla's hot pink and purple energy aura flared up even more, and Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport were surrounded by colored energy auras representing the other Alchemy Beasts, and Rosa Laurence was surrounded by a red energy aura with the elemental forces of all Seven Alchemy Beasts.

Rosa Laurence: You don't deserve to be running free ever again, Evil Jessie, now you will be put into a prison where you will never ever escape.

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport: SEVEN ALCHEMY BEASTS ELEMENTAL METAL PRISON!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport fired energy blasts with the elemental metals of the Seven Alchemy Beasts, and as they hit Evil Jessie, she was imprisoned inside a prison made of gold, silver, tin, mercury, lead, steel, and bronze, and she was beamed to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum Wing with a warning: WARNING! MENTALLY INSANE HAIR-WORSHIPPING MONSTER BITCH INSIDE! DO NOT OPEN EVER! We cheered as Estella Skyla and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Estella Skyla's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive hot pink wolf tails, and massive pink and green angel wings are permanent.

Estella Skyla: That's the last time we ever have to deal with her. Thanks for helping take Evil Jessie down, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Estella.

Suddenly, Estella Skyla wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Estella Skyla's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Estella Skyla absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin vanished.

Me: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and that was one awesome display we saw when you guys kissed.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and that feeling I felt when me and Estella kissed, it's just like how Lincoln and a member of his harem kiss after they get rid of an uninvited villain after the main mission, that really felt awesome.

Nicole: You really let out the feelings you had for the girls you and Qin went to school with, that's just like with the girls Dad met in his travels and at school, and the Guardian Angels Lincoln met.

Lincoln: Yeah, and over time, they blossomed into love, and you're since married to May and you also have a harem of the girls you went to school with long ago and are still reuniting with, and you also have awesome kids.

Nico: (Hugs Lincoln) Along with you as a godfather to my kids, Lincoln, and everyone as their aunts, uncles, grandparents, and cousins.

Me: Aww.

Qin: So awesome.

Me: Yep. We're not done yet though.

Nico: Let's teleport the girls we rescued to the Estate.

Varie: Good idea. Sailor Nok here was seriously injured.

Me: Same with Sailor Silent Hill but she looks worse.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

I teleported them back to the estate and Sailor Silent Hill and Sailor Nok were taken to the infirmary.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: Hang on. We'll save you!

Daring Do: I got this!

She fired waves of magic and it hit her and out came a new Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE EXPLORER AND THE CURSE OF THE TOMB OF SET! It was a really cool one.

Daring Do picked her up and brought her over.

Me: 1 down.

Nico: Two more to go.

Then we saw a cloud of fairy dust appear.

Me: Ooh.

Qin: Pretty.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Titania, the Fairy Titan!

Qin: WHOA! Titania.

Me: Another Titania.

Another Titania: Sorry to drop in like this.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with neon purple hair and had blue and purple butterfly wings and purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Nami Titania.

Nami Titania: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Laney: Looks like I'll be the one that faces you.

Nico: Nice.

Nami Titania: I went to school with J.D. and we went to the jungles and learned all about plants and flowers and their medicinal power.

Nico: That's amazing!

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: This is not to be confused with the Another Titania that we'll face in the future.

Me: No this is the Huntik version of Titania.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Oh right.

Nami Titania: Yeah sorry about the confusion.

Me: No worries. Any other opponents with you?

Nami Titania: Actually there is. Another version of him.

She pointed to Pied Piper.

Pied Piper: Another version of me!? Wow!

Me: This will be an interesting one. Friendly or hostile?

Nami Titania: Friendly and you will like this one. Quite the flutist.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Lets dance shall we?

Nami Titania: We shall.

She turned back into Another Titania and Laney fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Dark Fairy of The Malevolent Forest. Then it turned into a green book called The Fairies of Pure Lights Forest.

I went over and brought her over to us.

Nami Titania: Wow what a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Nico: The Another Titania I'm talking about used fists in battle.

Me: I know.

Nico: Oh. Okay.

Then we heard flute music and out came a dark version of Pied Piper! It was ANOTHER PIED PIPER!

Qin: Whoa Another Pied Piper.

Nico: This will be a musical one.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Pied Piper: (In a girls voice) It will be a good one.

Me: (GASP) Trudy Hamlin!

Nico: The awesome Flutist?

Me: Yep. She is really awesome and skilled with the flute. Her flute is said to be enchanted.

Another Pied Piper: That's right. I have the power to grow nature and plants with my flute.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Pied Piper: Just to be a great flutist.

Me: That is obvious.

Another Pied Piper: But my flute playing lulled him to sleep before that could happed.

Xenia: Nice!

Nico: They do say that music soothes the savage beast.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Pied Piper: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Pied Piper's Ridewatch) Time for a flute battle!

He activated it and got a flute and played Fionnula's Tale and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Lola: Awesome song!

Nico: (gets out Scooby Snax Monster's Ridewatch) Too bad Shaggy and Scooby aren't here.

He activated it and fired globs of Scooby Snax batter and smashed her down.

Qin: Boy that one would be awesome and tasty for them.

May: It sure would.

Me: Yep.

May: (gets out Bobo the Vulture's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it.

May: VULTURE'S GOING TO KNOCK YOU OUT!

She fired a rocket Boxing Glove and it hit Another Pied Piper and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

She was knocked down!

Qin: OUCH!

May: (gets out Anglerfish's Ridewatch) Someone turn the lights out!

I formed a dome of darkness over us and it was PITCH BLACK DARKNESS!

May activated it and a light ball floated over Another Pied Piper.

Another Pied Piper: Ooh pretty. Come here you.

She played with it and then May came as an Anglerfish and then roared and she scared the shit out of Another Pied Piper!

She reverted back and the dome vanished.

Maria: (gets out Toothpick's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Maria activated it and she got awesome guns and fired them and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Fancy shooting Doc Holiday.

Maria: (gets out Shinjiro Shinozaki's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does.

She activated it and got Falchion's Sword and Wings made of pure fire and she flew and slashed Another Pied Piper down.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: I like that one!

Nico: Yeah!

Sissi: My turn. Shaggy and Scooby would lick me everywhere for this. (Activates Scooby Snax Batter Monster's Ridewatch)

She fired globs of batter and splattered her all over.

Johnny 13 and his team came and he had Boil Man, Crow, Orb Bot, Lee and Universe 666 Captain Gutt and his crew.

Nico: Nice team, Johnny!

Johnny 13: Thanks Nico.

Rainbow: That is awesome!

Me: It sure is. Ghost Rider and his team are going to have some fun.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: It's actually here!

A Stantler was nuzzling Maria.

Me: Hey a Stantler.

Nico: And its taking a liking to you sis.

Stantler: (In a calm girls voice) Her chakras are groovy and her aura is strong spirited.

Nico: Dawn Moondancer!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and a yellow shirt and black shorts and no shoes and had a flower ring crown on her head. She was meditating too.

Me: Wow she is really calm in the face of danger and is a really powerful girl one with nature.

Dawn Moondancer: That is right. I got this one dudes.

She formed a ball of aura energy with deep concentration and fired it and it hit Another Pied Piper and knocked her down and I caught her ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Trudy and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes and I picked her up.

Trudy Hamlin: (Groans) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I went and brought her over.

Sissi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Dawn Moondancer: My favorite is when I taught Nico how to suppress his demons.

Me: So you taught him everything you know how to keep his demons at bay.

Dawn Moondancer: That's right. I taught him everything I knew on how to do that.

Nico: And it was really helpful for over 12 years.

Me: That is amazing. We tried duplicating his techniques but had a lot of trouble.

Dawn Moondancer: That's all right.

Nico and Dawn hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Dawn.

Dawn Moondancer: Me too Nico.

Nico: This was an awesome rescue though.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, and Kaya are heading to Greece, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Timmy's bully from the past, Francis Grayhane, has escaped from the box and from prison, and he wants revenge on us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Greece, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got word that Timmy's bully from the past, Francis Grayhane, has escaped from the box and from prison, and he wants revenge on us.

Nico: Why, that big, dumb ruthless bully, he's not getting away with this. We'll send him straight to The Black Hole of Calcutta for this!

Me: Yeah!

Timmy: Wait, I have a better idea, guys: we'll have him go through the same thing I went through after I got busted for changing Da Rules with a green crayon when Jorgen got The Trick-Ups. We're going to force him to play Exploding Bingo with Jorgen's Nana forever, and Lincoln will have the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse put on him.

Jorgen then appeared.

KABOOM!

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) That's a good idea, Turner. Nana Boom-Boom could use a new opponent, and with the money coming off that bully, she'll be going home rich.

Lincoln: Playing Exploding Bingo for eternity with Jorgen's Nana who never loses, Francis is in for one miserable eternity, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Ingrid.

Ingrid Third: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw The Weather Painter Cloud appear before us, and with her are the eight girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's The Weather Painter Cloud, awesome.

Weather Painter Cloud: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the eight girls away from that big dumb bully, Francis. Oh, and I wound up pouring hot sauce down his pants, so I really got him pissed off now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Nephele Zephyrine, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) TURNER!

We then saw our target, Francis Grayhane, and man, he was really mad, and he was running on all fours and roaring like an animal.

Timmy Turner: Whoa, you really made him mad this time, Nephele! Let's get that moron!

Lincoln: And rip him limb from limb.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ingrid Third and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Francis Grayhane, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Timmy punched Francis hard in the face and he was dazed and fell to the ground, and Lincoln chained him up and put the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on him and sent him to Nana Boom-Boom to play Exploding Bingo with her forever, and knowing him, he's going to lose big time. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Enjoy losing to Jorgen's Nana forever, you big dumb bully. (To Nephele Zephyrine) And it's so good to see you again, Nephele Zephyrine.

Nephele Zephyrine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, violet eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Cloud, she's dressed in a sleeveless violet blouse, sleeveless violet midriff top, violet skirt, violet pants, violet knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with violet lights, clouds, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Cloud and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Cloud-themed greatsword with embedded violet gems and Weather Painter Cloud etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Weather Painter Cloud heads for the crossguard, large violet gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Cloud heads and large violet gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Cloud heads for the pommel.

Nephele Zephyrine: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Nephele Zephyrine and he hugged her, and Nephele Zephyrine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Nephele Zephyrine: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Nephele Zephyrine, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over the clouds and the violet color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her white hair and massive and beautiful violet angel wings. She, Laney, Althea, and I painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Me: They painted some amazing paintings there, and they were really awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome, Nephele Zephyrine is also the daughter of Nephele, the Greek Goddess of Clouds.

Eli: Whoa!

Me: Nice!

Timmy Turner: And like I told you guys yesterday when we met Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine is also my cousin, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates my parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving me alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and my other despicable enemies as well.

Nephele Zephyrine: That's right. I can't believe that my aunt and uncle could be so stupid as to leave my own cousin at the hands of that demonic babysitter, even neglecting the fact that they have a son, and I want nothing more than to see those two put in jail for the rest of their… !

Timmy ran up to Nephele Zephyrine and hugged her to cool her down, and she hugged him back.

Timmy Turner: I haven't even forgotten how much you hated my parents and despised Icky Vicky, Francis, Crocker, and my other enemies as well, Nephele. But, it's also good to see you again.

Nephele Zephyrine: You too, Timmy, and you've really grown up a lot since last we met.

Lincoln: Timmy joined us over six years ago, and soon it'll be seven years to the day that he joined us, and he'll be seventeen soon. Plus, we also put that demonic babysitter in as humiliation fodder, threw Francis in prison, gave Crocker The Black Gates, and many of Timmy's other enemies are either in The Masters of Evil or sent to The Black Gates as well.

Nephele Zephyrine: Awesome. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Nephele Zephyrine: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Nephele Zephyrine: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Nephele Zephyrine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Nephele Zephyrine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Nephele Zephyrine's neck with violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Nephele Zephyrine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Nephele Zephyrine.

Nephele Zephyrine had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Kae Serinuma, Shima Nishina, and Amane Nakano from Kiss Him, Not

Me!, Hitagi Senjougahara, Tsubasa Hanekawa, and Suruga Kanbaru from Monogatari, Daichi Nozomi from The Daichis: Earth's Defense Family, and Nana Hayashida from Golden Time.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kae Serinuma, Shima Nishina, and Amane Nakano from Kiss Him, Not Me!, Hitagi Senjougahara, Tsubasa Hanekawa, and Suruga Kanbaru from Monogatari, Daichi Nozomi from The Daichis: Earth's Defense Family, and Nana Hayashida from Golden Time.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kae Serinuma: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kae Serinuma and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from that rotten bully, Francis Grayhane, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and

Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace,

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Kae Serinuma: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kae Serinuma: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kae Serinuma, Shima Nishina, Amane Nakano, Hitagi Senjougahara, Tsubasa Hanekawa, Suruga Kanbaru, Daichi Nozomi, and Nana Hayashida with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Francis Grayhane, who broke out of the box and escaped from prison and wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and finally Lincoln and Timmy knocking him out and Lincoln putting the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on him and sending him to play Exploding Bingo with Jorgen's Nana Boom-Boom forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Nephele Zephyrina have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that dumb bully from Timmy's past broke out.

Well, I hope he likes playing Exploding Bingo with Jorgen's Nana Boom-Boom forever.

Lincoln: And with the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on him as well.

Wanda: Playing Exploding Bingo forever and with the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse, that's a fate even worse than getting locked up forever, but it's been a long time coming for Francis.

Cosmo: Yeah, but I hope we can still poof Francis naked.

Lincoln: Uh, Timmy, if you would?

Timmy: On it.

Timmy made a frying pan appear from his hand and he hit Cosmo in the face with it.

BLANG!

Timmy: Do you really want Fairy World to be scarred for life if you do that, Cosmo? I sure don't!

Nico: Me neither.

* * *

After finally taking down Francis Grayhane and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Nephele Zephyrine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his

eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Nephele Zephyrine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Nephele, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Nephele Zephyrine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Nephele Zephyrine: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Nephele, what's the story on why you hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Timmy Turner: I'll just get some dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case I find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Timmy made dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case he find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Nephele Zephyrine: You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of Royal Woods to show to the town for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired clouds and violet energy blasts at them and blinded them badly, and we pounced on and attacked them with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was outright furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Nephele Zephyrine: Yep, just like what happened with Althea Iridiana, Laney, and Lincoln's mural for Scotland, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I, and Nicholette

Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy the mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and Nephele, I went ballistic and I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "That'll teach you not to go after my kids ever again!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He sure was a glutton for punishment alright.

Nico: That killjoy sure is nothing but a big fat jerk to you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Tell me about it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Rhoda: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Rhoda, and it's always awesome. Plus, I found out there's some Gene-Slammers here in Emerald Coast, shall we?

Lincoln, Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

?: (Wolf Whistles) (Spanish Accent) Looks like our favorite white-haired handsome hunk's still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs really hard at work.

?: (Japanese Accent) Along with those thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and you changed your swimwear, and you look even more sexier in a speedo. Rawr!

Suddenly, Lincoln, Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie saw Cataliszt, Sporerow, Cranchee, Bleatnik, and ShLep appear, and with Cataliszt are a pink and blue Poison Dart Frog.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro of The Aquatic Swim Club, I knew it was you five.

Jessica Rosearanae reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink and blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Cataliszt and with her are two Poison Dart Frogs one blue and one pink, she's dressed in a pink poison dart frog-themed two-piece bikini, pink sandals, necklace with a poison dart frog pendant, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, music, mythical energy, poison dart frogs, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Cataliszt and holstered on her back is a massive Cataliszt-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Cataliszt etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large Cataliszt heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Cataliszt heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large Cataliszt heads for the pommel.

Nanami Shironagasukujira reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Sporerow, she's dressed in a blue whale-themed two-piece bikini, necklace with a whale pendant, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, music, mythical energy, whales, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Sporerow and holstered on her back is a massive Sporerow-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Sporerow etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Sporerow heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Sporerow heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Sporerow heads for the pommel.

Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Cranchee, she's dressed in a green dolphin-themed two-piece bikini, green sandals, necklace with dolphin pendant, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, music, mythical energy, dolphins, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Cranchee and holstered on her back is a massive Cranchee-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Cranchee etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Cranchee heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Cranchee heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Cranchee heads for the pommel.

Mimi Zǐfúfèn reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long violet hair, violet eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful violet angel wings and she reigned in the power of Bleatnik, she's dressed in a violet manta ray-themed two-piece bikini, necklace with manta ray pendant, violet sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, music, mythical energy, manta rays, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Bleatnik and holstered on her back is a massive Bleatnik-themed greatsword with embedded violet gems and Bleatnik etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large Bleatnik heads for the crossguard, large violet gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Bleatnik heads and large violet gem on the bottom of the large Bleatnik heads for the pommel.

And Rika Pinguinod'oro reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long golden yellow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of ShLep, she's dressed in a blue penguin-themed two-piece bikini, necklace with penguin pendant, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, music, mythical energy, penguins, and angels on the coattails and on the back is ShLep and holstered on her back is a massive ShLep-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and ShLep etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large ShLep heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large ShLep heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large ShLep heads for the pommel.

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a really long time, Great Orange Tiger Shark.

Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro went up to Lincoln, who hugged each of them, and Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute four-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Rhoda: I knew it, they must be more of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln. But, who are they? And why did one of them call you Great Orange Tiger Shark?

Lincoln: Glad you asked, Rhoda. These five girls are members of The Aquatic Swim Club, a group of swimmers that moved to Michigan when they were 6 years old, and they even met me there as well. In fact, I'm also a member of The Aquatic Swum Club and I'm known by the moniker The Great Orange Tiger Shark. In fact, several of my Guardian Angels happen to be members of The

Aquatic Swim Club. We're capable of swimming fast and are capable of staying under for long periods of time, and we also competed for the Junior Olympics as well. Plus, we even did swimming for charities as well. They even made a honeymoon home for when my harem and I would get married.

Rhonda: Romantic.

Lincoln: Plus, I made each of the members of The Aquatic Swim Team beautiful necklaces based on their favorite sea animals along with bikinis based on their favorite sea animals and colors, and to show thanks, each of the members kissed me on the lips while underwater, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) That's right, and allow us to introduce ourselves. I am Jessica Rosearanae, Gene-Slammer of Cataliszt, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Spain and classmate in Gym, and I'm known as The Beautiful Pink Frog in The Aquatic Swim Club. Lincoln and I love to put on different outfits, and my last name, Rosearanae, means Pink Frog in Latin, and I also love frogs, in fact I have these two Poison Dart Frogs, with me: one is pink and is named Amy and the other is blue and named Jet, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Poison Dart Frog-themed bikini. To show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips. I'm also the cousin of Akira Akatsuki, and I hate Lila Rossi with a passion.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent) I am Nanami Shironagasukujira, Gene-Slammer of Sporerow, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and I'm known as The Majestic Blue Whale in The Aquatic Swim Club. My last name, Shironagasukujira, means Blue Whale in Japanese. Lincoln and I would swim with the whales, especially orcas, and we also love to read comic books together. I even have a blue whale named Splasher.

Nanami whistled and out of the ocean came Splasher, Nanami's blue whale pal.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent) And as you can see, Lincoln made me a blue whale themed bikini with necklace with a whale pendant, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. I'm also the cousin of Chris Taylor and I hate The Wet Bandits with a passion.

Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar: (Arabic Accent) I am Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Gene-Slammer of Cranchee, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and classmate in Gym, and I'm known as The Swift Green Dolphin in The Aquatic Swim Club. I'm also a big time superhero fan and I consider Wonder Woman my idol. My last name, Dulfayn'akhdar, means Green Dolphin in Arabic. Lincoln and I would cosplay as their favorite superheroes at conventions, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a dolphin themed bikini and necklace with dolphin pendant, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. I'm also the cousin of Ed Grant, and I hate Billy McLean with a passion.

Mimi Zǐfúfèn: (Chinese Accent) I am Mimi Zǐfúfèn, Gene-Slammer of Bleatnik, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Gym and I'm known as The Graceful Violet Manta Ray in The Aquatic Swim Club. Lincoln and I love to swim the manta rays but also swim with the other sea creatures. My last name, Zǐfúfèn, means Violet Manta Ray, in Chinese. I even made Lincoln a bracelet based on his favorite sea creature, and to show thanks, he made me a manta ray themed bikini and necklace with manta ray pendant, and then, he kissed me on the lips while underwater. I'm also the sister of Lincoln's two future wives, Panty and Stocking, and I hate Flip with a passion.

Rika Pinguinod'oro: (Italian Accent) And I'm Rika Pinguinod'oro, Gene-Slammer of ShLep, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Italy and classmate in Gym, and I'm also known as The Wondrous Gold Penguin of The Aquatic Swim Club. Lincoln and I love to swim with the penguins, and we even cosplayed as penguins together. Lincoln made me a penguin themed bikini and necklace with penguin pendant, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater, and I hate Bubble Bass with a passion, and I'm also the sister of Giorno Giovanna, no doubt thanks to our evil father, Dio Brando. But, thankfully, I hated my father for all the things he has done.

Haley: Wow, that's a really awesome introduction, and Rika, we already know you're not like your evil father, Dio Brando.

Lincoln: Yeah, and Giorno's also not like your evil father, and we got rid of your evil father and sent him to The Black Gates, and he joined us last year. So, you'll be in for one awesome reunion when we head back. But, first things first.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Aquatic Swim Club, and then, one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro.

Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, Oralie, Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, Oralie, Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lori: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Rhoda, Rhonda, Haley, and Oralie had the hots for Lincoln. (Sees Jessica Rosearanae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar, Mimi Zǐfúfèn, and Rika Pinguinod'oro) Whoa, and who are these five?

Lincoln told them everything, and they were stunned.

Me: Whoa, so you also ran into five of your Guardian Angels while at Emerald Coast, that's really awesome.

May: And I didn't know you've been in a swim team since six years old, Lincoln. But, that explains why you're an awesome swimmer.

Maria: Wait a second, I think I remembered seeing you guys before on the paper, you guys competed in The Junior Olympics and swam for charities, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Nico: Plus, you girls actually built a honeymoon home for when Lincoln and his harem would get married in the future, that's really incredible.

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) Yeah, but at the rate of Lincoln's harem growing like crazy, we might need to expand it a bit or move it here to Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln: (Embarrassed) Heh, yeah, that's true.

We laughed.

May: Yeah, you've no idea how many other Guardian Angels of Lincoln's we've been meeting and the number of girls he's also been rescuing.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and brought the honeymoon home The Aquatic Swim Club built here, and it was really awesome.

Me: Wow, that's an awesome honeymoon home.

Rita: And Jessica might be right, looks like you have to move the honeymoon home to here when you and your harem get married in the future, honey.

---

We were watching TV and then we heard a slip.

[slip]

The Equestria Girls: W-W-Whoa!

[crash!]

The Mane 7 fell onto the floor because it was wet!

The Equestria Girls: [laugh] Epic fail!

Me: Girls are you alright?

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

I helped them up.

Me: Sorry I should have told you girls that Mr. Lynn was moppingthe floor and it's still wet.

Rarity: Oh no worries darling.

Fluttershy: Yeah we're all right.

Me: Good.

We then saw Poromon flying around and looking for something.

Nico: Poromon, what are you doing this time?

Poromon: Me and the mascots are playing hide and seek.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Ah nothing like a good game of Hide and Seek.

Poromon: First, I'll find Manaphy.

Me: Okay. Have fun guys.

Poromon: I will.

Poromon started with Nico's room.

Poromon looked in the closet.

Poromon: Hmm.

He found her hiding behind a box of shoes!

Poromon: Found you!

Manaphy: Aw, man!

Poromon: Good try though. Now for Horsea.

They went to find Horsea.

In Lola's room they saw Lola having a tea party with her stuffed animals. Then under her little table was Horsea.

Poromon: We found you!

Horsea: Darn!

Lola: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: Playing hide and seek.

Lola: Oh! That's always fun. I wondered why Horsea was hiding under there.

Horsea: Don't be too surprised. Back in 2019, I pretended to be a stuffed animal in your room.

Lola: I remember that. That was cute.

Manaphy: It sure was.

Poromon: Now to find Poliwag.

They got to searching for him.

In the swimming pool, Maria was having an awesome swim.

Maria: Nothing like having a good swim.

Poliwag: You got that right Maria.

Maria: Hey Poliwag. What's going on?

Poliwag: Playing hide and seek with the mascots. I'm hiding here.

Maria: Oh.

The door opened and then the mascots came in.

Poromon: You can't hide forever, Poliwag!

Manaphy: We'll find you!

Horsea: Olly Olly Oxenfree!

Poliwag snickered.

Poromon saw him.

Poromon: Oh he wants to play hardball. I got this.

He activated Anglerfish's ridewatch and the room went pitch black

Poliwag: Hey who turned off the lights?

Poliwag was playing with a glow ball and then Poromon snuck up behind him and then scared him with a roar as an anglerfish!

Poliwag: (SCREAMS)!

He reverted back and the dome of darkness faded.

They laughed.

Horsea: That was fun!

Maria: Guys, you know I'm still in here, right? (hears someone else entering) Wait. Who else is in here?

Poromon: Look there.

They saw a Smeargle!

Poliwag: Hey a Smeargle!

Horsea: What's one doing here?

The Mascots went over.

Poromon: Hey there.

Smeargle: (In a girls voice) Oh sorry. Poromon? Poliwag?

Poliwag: Francesca Coppola!?

Poromon: Wow! You look awesome as a Smeargle!

Manaphy: Did you just come in?

Smeargle: I sure did. Having a hard time figuring this place out.

Horsea: You looking for Nico?

Smeargle: I sure am.

Poromon: We'll take you to him.

Maria: Same with me.

Smeargle: Awesome.

Nico: Here's a jumpsuit.

He got out a green jumpsuit.

Smeargle: Thanks.

Rarity: What is your favorite memory of Nico darling?

Smeargle: My favorite is when me and Nico painted an alien landscape painted. It was called Life of Pandora.

Me: I remember seeing that! That was you?

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Smeargle went to the bathroom and Nico snapped his fingers and she reverted back and out came a girl with green hair and green eyes. She was in the green jumpsuit.

Francesca Coppola: Whoa what a rush.

Nico and Francesca hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Francesca Coppola: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: That was awesome though.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Hey, Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got news: more Sailor Soldiers have been sighted at a Vanilla Pudding Swamp planet.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, that's not good.

Lincoln: We got to rescue them.

May: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Starfire's team will include Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury and Endurance. Yugi's team will include Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude and Mero the Mermaid.

Me: Awesome choices!

Xenia: I'll say!

Mero: Cool! This will be fun.

Papi: You got that right!

Qin: Yeah!

Mira Torvald: I agree there.

Maria: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Me: Tyrogue, Hitmontop and Smoochum.

Nico: Yep. J.D. is catching on.

Me: Funny thing is we already covered Jynx.

Lola: We sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: So, what do you guys wanna do for the rest of the day?

Eli: Well…

King Kai: (Telepathically) And you're not going to like this: I found out the Sailor Soldiers had been kidnapped by Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to kill them in another attempted sacrificial ritual.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Those good-for-nothing heretics are really wearing on our nerves.

Lincoln: We've been killing their members left and right, plus, it's the calm before the storm, 'cause tomorrow is the battle against The Dark Nebula, and once we get done with The Dark Nebula, we go after and destroy the leader and last remaining member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Antonio Maldonado.

Me: Lets get over there fast.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's waiting for us on The Vanilla Pudding Swamp Planet to not only kill the Sailor Soldiers there, but also to, kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers yet again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's absolutely pissed off about what happened yesterday, and he's on the Vanilla Pudding Swamp Planet we're heading to.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado must've found out about it, and now, he's really enraged now.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) Let him get enraged, we'd already had it up to hear with those Dark Santeria-practicing fanatics for the last time. So, we're finally going to get rid of Gerardo Domínguez for good, excellent.

Me: With what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, this is really pissing off Antonio Maldonado.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, we got more Sailor Soldiers to rescue, but be on your toes: Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is there waiting for us, and he's going to try and kill the Sailor Soldiers in another attempted sacrificial ritual

Lincoln: He's not laying one hand on the Sailor Soldiers, we're heading there to save them, and you better be ready to die, Gerardo Domínguez.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) That miserable heretic's not going to kill more victims to slake his thirst for blood and fanatical devotion to the practice of Black Santeria. You better say your prayers, Gerardo Domínguez, because you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation. And for all the stunts that all of you, along with Antonio Maldonado, have pulled, you've just made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentences.

We went to the ship and we were off.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7311.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is on it's wait to a Vanilla Pudding Swamp planet for another awesome rescue series and also to take down Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: (to Jirachi and Tentacool) So, what did you two do while Hide and Seek was going on?

Jirachi: Reading books with Max.

Tentacool: Relaxing in our park.

Qin: Cool.

Horsea: I really thought I picked a good hiding spot!

Lola: It was a nice try.

Manaphy: I thought so too.

Qin: It was a good effort though.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: It was fun though.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet and it was a golden yellow planet.

Me: This is gonna be fun.

We got to landing and we got out and saw that it was a Vanilla Pudding Swamp Planet!

Qin: WHOA!

Poromon: Vanilla pudding!

Twilight Sparkle: PUDDDIIING!

Qin: This is awesome!

Pinkie Pie: PUDDING!

Nico: It's amazing!

Eli: Oh boy!

Me: The Thrilla of Vanilla!

Nico: It looks awesome.

Eli: I sense that 4 Sailor Soldiers are here.

Poliwag: Can we have some pudding first?

Nico: Sure guys.

Poromon: YAY!

Me: Love good pudding.

Maria: Boy Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate pudding planets.

Poromon ate some pudding.

Poromon: MMM! Delicious!

Poliwag, Horsea, Manaphy and the mascots all had fun.

Poliwag: DELICIOUS!

Horsea: YUMMY!

Manaphy: DELICIOUS!

Maria tried some pudding as well.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

May: (Eating) So good!

Nico: (Eating) Yummy!

Qin: Boy what a planet.

Nico: Okay, just 15 more minutes of eating. Then we find the Sailor Soldiers.

We were eating.

---

French Narrator: (French accent) 15 Minutes later…

---

We were done.

Nico: Okay that oughta be enough.

Poromon: I'll go find the Sailor Soldiers from the air.

Me: I'll go with you.

Poromon: Okay.

I flew with Poromon.

We looked and then in a clearing we saw 4 girls crying out for help!

Me: There they are!

Poromon: Found them!

Me: They are in that clearing 450 yards north!

We went to the clearing and we saw that the 4 girls were the Sailor Soldiers for the 4 Guardian Beasts! They were Greta Genbu A.K.A. Sailor Genbu, a sailor soldier with brown and green clothes and had the symbol of Genbu on her forehead and had green angel wings, Seline Seiryu A.K.A. Sailor Seiryu, a sailor soldier with blue and aqua blue clothes and had the symbol of Seiryu on her forehead and blue angel wings, Bianca Byakko A.K.A. Sailor Byakko, a sailor soldier with white hair and had white and purple clothes and the symbol of Byakko the Tiger on her forehead and white angel wings, and Giganna Suzaku A.K.A. Sailor Suzaku, a sailor Soldier with Red Hair and and had red and orange clothes and had the symbol of Suzaku the Phoenix on her forehead and had red angel wings.

Me: Whoa!

They were waist deep in vanilla pudding quicksand.

Nico: Don't worry. We'll get you out!

Qin: Human Chain guys!

Me: Lets do it!

We made a human chain and I grabbed their hands.

Me: Okay! Pull!

We did so!

We got them all out.

Nico: That did it.

Me: Whoa!

SPLAT!

I fell face first into the pudding.

Me: (SLURP) Yummy.

Nico: You girls okay?

Sailor Byakko: Thanks to you guys.

Sailor Suzaku: This was a crazy planet.

Nico: It's a Vanilla Pudding Swamp planet.

Sailor Seiryu: That explains why everything tastes like Vanilla pudding.

Nico: I know, right?

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome planet though.

Camie: Yeah.

Lincoln: We did it, we saved the Sailor Soldiers, and of course, drove off any attempts that Geraldo made on them and us

Nico: Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic and heretic should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Gerardo Domínguez.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Gerardo Domínguez, the next member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln was right that you and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you intend to finish what we started, then, you're just as insane as ever.

Gerardo Domínguez: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward us as we bathe in your blood!

Suddenly, Estela Unicore's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive The Fabled Unicore-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gerardo Domínguez, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know that you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Gerardo Domínguez. You and The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore and member of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes!

Suddenly, Estela Unicore was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and The Fabled Unicore flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Estela Unicore emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Estela Unicore grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has The Fabled Unicore emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Fabled Unicore with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Estela Unicore has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fabled Unicore surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of The Fabled Unicore is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Estela Unicore felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Estela Unicore has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Estela Unicore's massive The Fabled Unicore-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into The Fabled Unicore's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Fabled Unicore etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Fabled Unicore's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and

Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below The Fabled Unicore that said, "Estela Unicore, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore, Friend of Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Member of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Gerardo Domínguez of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

エステラ・ユニコア、伝説のユニコアの ジーン・スラマー、マリア・ガルシア の友人、伝説のリヴァイアサン の ジーン・スラマー、伝説のジーン・スラマーズ のメンバー、伝説の騎士団 のメンバー、メキシコ、グアナフアトの ゴスガール、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ闇の支配者でインプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク ロリの粉砕者、セルジオ カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ セニョーラ デ オーダーのヘラルド ドミンゲスの破壊者ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、インプ、堕天使のマスター

Estela Unicore has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE FABLED UNICORE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED UNICORE ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK FABLED UNICORE IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED UNICORE IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Estela Unicore's Super Angel-The Fabled Unicore-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gerardo Domínguez saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Estela Unicore fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Gerardo Domínguez, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, Estela's transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Gerardo Domínguez back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Estela, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Estela Unicore: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Unicore and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Unicore Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Gerardo Domínguez once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) With pleasure, Estela.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Estela Unicore.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running, Gerardo Domínguez, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and The Order have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Estela Unicore and Lincoln went after Gerardo Domínguez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gerardo Domínguez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Estela Unicore sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Gerardo Domínguez, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Estela Unicore, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as The Fabled Unicore's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and The Fabled Unicore surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he and Estela Unicore aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Gerardo Domínguez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Gerardo Domínguez!

Estela Unicore and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, and elemental forces at Gerardo Domínguez and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Gerardo Domínguez and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Gerardo Domínguez and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Estela Unicore and Lincoln gave Gerardo Domínguez The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Estela Unicore and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rosa Rubyruda's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me end Gerardo Domínguez for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rosa.

Suddenly, Estela Unicore wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Estela Unicore's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and The Fabled Unicore flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Estela Unicore absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and The Fabled

Unicore vanished.

Nico: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and with Gerardo Domínguez's death, now there's only one last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte remaining.

Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) The one final member whom we despised with all our hearts along with the others

Lincoln: Yep, which means that the last one to take down tomorrow is Antonio Maldonado, the leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, which means it'll be the turn of Ellie Singh and Maria Garcia.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) That's right. Antonio Maldonado has finally lost all of his followers and those demon dogs that hang around him and his followers have been destroyed and sent back to Hell and those they've brought back have also been destroyed, now he's out of options and he knows that tomorrow is his last stand. We're not going to let him have his way, he's going to die once and for all, and once we get done with The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, we won't have any sort of trouble when we go to war against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Me: That's right, and those monsters have caused enough trouble and damage to too many innocent lives.

Nico: And all for the practice of Dark Santeria. Say, Lincoln, which Weather Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer of The Weather Painter Rain.

Althea Iridiana: Yes, and there's one person I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Weather Painter Cloud: Rayne Dodola, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over rain and the indigo color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her indigo hair and massive and beautiful indigo angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Nico: So, we got another artist to meet tomorrow.

Lincoln: Plus, you're also in for a surprise: Rayne Dodola's also the daughter of Dodola, the Slavic Goddess of Rain, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Whoa! So, that means the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers are not only your Guardian Angels.

Timmy Turner: But, also children of the Gods and my cousins, that's right.

Nico: (Whistles) Whoa. But, now we know what to expect when we meet the other Weather Painter Gene-Slammers.

Me: Lets go home guys.

Nico: I agree there. We got a huge day tomorrow.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home and went to enjoy the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Meanwhile over in Japan, Gingka and friends were really excited to have us help them out and we were going to eradicate Dark Nebula and destroy Nemesis.

Gingka: This is gonna be awesome!

Madoka: I have a feeling this will be an explosive battle!

Kenta: I hope we have a great time like always.

Gingka: Lets get ready guys!

All of them: BEYBLADE! LET IT RIP!

They launched their blades and the screen froze with them in front of it.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Vanilla Pudding is awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna,

Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Johnny 13, Boil Man, Crow, Orb Bot, Lee and Universe 666 Captain Gutt and his crew along with Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos and Universe 666 G1 Megatron and we're going into the Dinosaur Kingdom and we're going to save the Warrior Siblings from getting thrashed by King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol. But also Salene Sallamandia the gene-slammer of Alchemy Beast - Salamandra The Steel IS GOING TO REALLY SHOW THAT OVERGROWN LIZARD WHO IS BOSS AND REALLY LET HIM HAVE IT BY TRANSFORMING INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND MAKE SURE HE NEVER BANISHES THE WARRIORS EVER AGAIN! But instead of destroying him he and the Dino Patrol will be put into the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Ariel, Another Jirwolf, Another Lunar, Another Solar and Another Umbra and Another Johnny 13 and we're going to meet a Hitmontop gene-slammer named Caitlin Cuillinane and she is a REALLY powerful and brutal fighter in the ring and is an olympic boxing and fighting champion that is incredibly deadly.

The final match-up of this saga is Ellie Singh, Maria Garcia - Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, and Lincoln VS Antonio Maldonado

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Balkans, and Lincoln and his group are going to put an end to a vicious evil bully from the past of The Aquatic Swim Club named Moreno Maldonado, he's a cruel, remorseless, evil bully who's caused tons of havoc in Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York, and he's tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club many times before only to fail at every turn, and even worse, he's also the son of Antonio Maldonado, the leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he, like his father, has killed many innocent people and all for his devotion to Santa Muerte and Black Santeria. When his crimes were exposed, he went mad and tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club once again, but he was defeated, expelled, and he was sent to prison for life, but like his father and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, his life sentence was upgraded to death. But, before his death sentence could be carried out, he escaped from prison, now he's out wanting revenge, but we're not going to let him get away with this, he's going to meet his maker right before we also kill his equally religiously insane evil father, Antonio Maldonado, after we destroy The Dark Nebula.

And we're going to meet the next Gene-Slammer for The Weather Painter Monsters, this time, it's a Gene-Slammer for Weather Painter Rain named Rayne Dodola, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and like her and Nephele Zephyrine, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over rain and the indigo color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her indigo hair and massive and beautiful indigo angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and Rayne also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Rayne Dodola's also the daughter of Dodola, the Slavic Goddess of Rain, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Buckle your seatbelts everyone. We're going to meet Gingka and his friends and help them destroy Dark Nebula and Nemesis and make those monsters all pay for their crimes and it will be bloody and brutal.

See you all next time.

# BEYBLADES VS BLACK SUN

GET READY FOR A REALLY AWESOME BLADING CHAPTER

---

IN THE WOODS NEAR CASTLE RHYBOFLAVIN! DARING!

Running through the village of Rhyboflavin was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Johnny 13, Boil Man, Crow, Orb Bot, Lee and Universe 666 Captain Gutt and his crew along with Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos and Universe 666 G1 Megatron and we were heading to the Dinosaur Kingdom as we got word that King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol was REALLY kicking the Warrior Siblings butts bad.

Me: I swear when I get my hands on King Rextopher he is going to get his big fat scaly butt kicked big time!

Qin: Yeah and this is gonna be good!

Camie: That overgrown tyrant is going to pay for everything he did.

Varie: Only this time he will be put into the Masters of Evil.

Laney: No kidding!

Nico: Yeah he will pay!

Nico: Ghost Rider, I want to thank you, Johnny 13, and your teams for coming.

Ghost Rider: Not a problem Nico.

Qin: It's awesome having you with us guys.

Johnny 13: It sure is.

Eli: I'll say.

Xenia: It's gonna be awesome too.

Chester Cheetah: This is gonna be fun and dangerously cheesy.

Nico: Chester, I really like eating your cheetos.

Chester Cheetah: Cool man.

Me: My favorites are the Cheetos Mac and Cheese. The Flaming

Hot and Cheddar Jalapeño especially.

Chester Cheetah: Cool man. Good you like my cheesy mac n cheese.

Eli: Bart puts cheetos on his mac and cheese and that is awesome.

Rarity: It is most delicious darlings.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: I seriously can't get enough of the stuff. Sometimes, I eat some at night while everyone's asleep.

Me: Nothing wrong with that.

Chester Cheetah: That's cool man. Cheetos are always going to be a good one.

Qin: I put Cheetos on my chicken wings to add some cheesiness to it.

Chester Cheetah: Nice Qin. You guys are true cheetos lovers.

Qin: We sure are.

Nico: Yep. Yesterday was a really pudding filled awesome day.

Camie: Boy it sure was.

Me: Now we can officially say that we have been to the planets of Chocolate, Strawberry and Vanilla pudding.

Xenia: We sure have.

Nico: The mascots ate the most out of all of us.

Me: They sure did and they love pudding.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy they sure do.

Maria: Yeah I'll say. Also we rescued the most Sailor Soldiers of them all yesterday.

Nico: Yeah. The Sailor Soldiers of the Lantern Corps home planets, The World of Silent Hill which was really creepy and the Sailor Soldiers of the 4 Guardian Beasts.

Maria: That was so cool!

Qin: It sure was!

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Girl Jordan: We all were amazed about that. Sailor Zamaron said she was really proud of me for helping to save Carol even though I was under the weather back then.

Sirius: That took a lot of guts and strength back then.

Me: It sure did. Girl Jordan's will to go on that day really spoke volumes.

Lincoln: That is true. I'm proud of her and she saved Carol's life too.

Varie: It sure did. Sailor Nok and Sailor Silent Hill will make a full recovery though.

Me: That's good.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Eli: We're glad though that they will.

Juran: Still can't believe you did that while you were sick.

Girl Jordan: I know. But it was a burden that I had to carry through no matter what the cost even if I got pneumonia.

Qin: But your will to carry that whole mission through to the end really helped you get through that.

Sunset Shimmer: That took a lot of guts.

Xenia: It sure did.

Lola: Yeah we were amazed and impressed.

Anna Anyanova: That is awesome that you did that for Carol there Girl Jordan.

Nico: It sure is. But don't give her a swollen head guys.

Me: Sorry. We're just proud of her.

Nico: I know. I am too.

Qin: Yeah.

Gaon: How DID you get sick anyway?

Girl Jordan: I don't really know.

Me: It was going around back then.

Qin: Oh man.

Xenia: That is awful.

Me: Sickness usually strikes without warning usually.

Camie: Yeah.

Gaon: That makes sense.

Nico: But enough about that. I'm really excited for today.

Me: Me too. Ellie's big day mission is today and we're going to finally eradicate Dark Nebula and kill Nemesis and make that primordial evil monster pay big time.

Nico: I'm excited for this day too!

Qin: We all are. Ellie is the 3rd member of the Quantum 4 to go into battle like this.

Lola: We're all excited for her.

Camie: Yeah! This will be fun.

Nico: Lets just focus on King Rextopher for now.

Me: This guy is going to get a nasty dose of trouble in capital letters.

Lincoln: Yeah, and if I see so much as one brutal injury on Vambre and Prohyas, he's in a world of hurt with me. But, who's going to face him?

Salene Sallamandia: I will. I'm going to give him a nasty piece of my mind, and make him pay, he's caused enough trouble for the last time.

Elaine Wittgenstein: Same here.

Gem Cavvenport: Yeah, he needs to be taught a lesson.

Nalania Cherikova: One he'll never ever forget.

Estella Skyla: He's really going to get burned big time.

Olivia Orrovia: And you might even burn his Dino Patrol to ashes.

Leona Tarra: And we'll even leave some scars on him for good measure.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury and Moonface the Silver appeared as well.

Rosa Laurence: But, instead of destroying him, he and The Dino Patrol are going to be thrown in The Masters of Evil, but one wrong move, and I'll show him what happens when he dares to anger the Gene-Slammer of The Seven Alchemy Beasts.

Nico: Ooh, now that's a really good one.

Lincoln: It sure is. But, first, you and Selena have got to weaken him and his Dino Patrol first.

Suddenly, we heard two loud screams, and Lincoln used his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes and Third Eye and his energy sensing ability and The Force, and then, he saw who it was that made those loud screams: it was Vambre and Prohyas, and they're getting thrashed about by King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol.

Nico: I see King Rextopher!

Lincoln: Guys, I just spotted Vambre and Prohyas, and they're getting thrashed about by King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol.

Nico: Let's get that overgrown lizard!

Me: Time to go giant! (ACTIVATES GOLIATH'S RIDEWATCH)

I grew to dinosaur size and we rushed on over.

King Rextopher: Now, you will die, Warriors!

But, before King Rextopher could get rid of The Warrior Siblings, Lincoln charged in at superhuman speeds and he punched that overgrown lizard hard in the face with really immense superhuman strength and sent him flying towards his Dino Patrol and he was dazed badly.

Lincoln: Vambre, Prohyas, are you guys…?

Then, Vambre ran up to Lincoln and she hugged him, and he hugged her back calming her down from what she and Prohyas went through.

Prohyas: You guys came just in time, that overgrown lizard's out of his mind.

King Rextopher: Hey what are you chuckleheads doing!?

Me: What else? We're here to teach you a lesson!

King Rextopher: We'll see about that! Now vamoose!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking giant ass Lizard Lips!

He was mad!

Salene Sallamandia: I'm going to give you a beatdown of a lifetime!

Suddenly, something within Salene Sallamandia's mind snapped as memories of King Rextopher's crimes rushed through her head and her turquoise blue eyes turned neon turquoise blue and she was surrounded by a hot crimson red energy aura with flames, steel, and dragons, she unholstered her Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached King Rextopher, she left hot crimson red energy, flames, steel, and dragons with every step.

Salene Sallamandia: You absolutely make me sick, King Rextopher, you really are nothing more than an overgrown lizard and bully who has caused a ton of trouble for The Warrior Siblings in the past, and the same goes for your Dino Patrol. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) I would've thought you learned your lesson after you were defeated by them long ago, but for you to come back once more to torment us… , YOU'VE GONE TOO FAR FOR THE LAST TIME, AND I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU AND THE REST OF YOUR OVERGROWN LIZARD SQUAD PAY THE PRICE FOR WHAT YOU JUST DID!

We gasped at the extent of Salene Sallamandia's fury.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: King Rextopher really messed up this time with what he just did in attacking The Warrior Siblings, and now, he's going to get burned badly. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Salene Sallamandia screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of red energy and fire and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of hot red energy energy with steel and flames surrounding the vortex, there's an army of dragons and Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Salene Sallamandia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Salene Sallamandia grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon turquoise eyes and a hot crimson red energy aura with flames, steel, and dragons surrounding her, she has Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Steel, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel with red gems for eyes and holding the Steel, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her hot crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Salene Sallamandia has on a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless black top with crimson red horizontal lines, red skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, steel, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Salene Sallamandia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange and red angel wings with red tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long hot crimson red wolf tails. Salene Sallamandia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Salene Sallamandia's massive Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of hot crimson red energy, flames, steel, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel's Inferno Steel Dragon Alchemy Greatsword of Alchemical Steel Flame Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded steel-colored gems and Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged hot crimson red blade, large Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the

Steel heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel heads with red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel's head with turquoise gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel that said, "Salene Sallamandia, Gene-Slammer of Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel, Amazing Blacksmith, Amazing and Powerful Master of Fire and Master of The Powers of The Fire of The Phoenix, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Shadow Prove, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames and Steel"

サリーン・サラマンディア、アルケミー・ビーストのジーン・スラマー - サラマンドラ・ザ・スティール、驚くべき鍛冶屋、驚くほど強力な火のマスター、フェニックスの火の力のマスター、愛情深い友人であり、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、シャドウ・プルーフの大敵、スレイヤー悪、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、炎と鋼のマスター

Salene Sallamandia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SALAMANDRA THE STEEL-DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ALCHEMICAL STEEL INFRERNO SALAMANDRA THE STEEL FIRE DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE ALCHEMICAL INFERNO STEEL DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL STEEL INFERNO SALAMANDRA DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Salene Sallamandia's Super Angel-Salamandra the Steel-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when King Rextopher saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and he and his Dino Patrol ran at her to kill her, but Salene Sallamandia fired a barrage of powerful hot crimson red energy blasts with flames, steel, and dragons at King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol and it exploded as it hit them, and they were now really pissed off now.

Salene Sallamandia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Alchemical Steel Salamandra Dragon Angel and Divine Alchemical Steel Inferno Salamandra Dragon Love) **There's plenty more where that came from, dinosaur breath!**

Nico: Let's get him!

Me: Time to kick some dinosaur butt!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized him and the Dino Patrol all over!

POW WHOMP WHAM SMASH BIFF CRASH!

Nico: Let me in on this as well, Salene.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Salene Sallamandia.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **Alright, you overgrown lizards, time to face your punishment for what you tried to do to The Warrior Siblings.**

Salene Sallamandia and Nico went after King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol who've now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, hot crimson red energy, steel, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at King Rextopher, drawing blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Then, he used his eleven massive dark blue wolf tails and they brutally pulverized him all over the place, and he used one of them to grab him by the ankles and smash him down onto the left and right and sent him flying into his Dino Patrol again.

Lincoln: Whoa! Now, that's really awesome!

Chester: It ain't easy being cheesy!

He fired waves of cheetos and they filled up the dinosaurs!

Me: Try this on! (ACTIVATES STINKY BUTT'S RIDEWATCH) FIRE IN THE HOLE!

LOUD SUPER FART!

I farted in their faces and they gagged and vomited!

Qin: Nice one!

Salene fired waves of fire and smashed the Dinosaurs all over!

Juran: From one dinosaur power to another, you're going down!

He punched and smashed them down.

Me: Top this too! (ACTIVATES NIGHTMARE LONE DINOSAUR'S RIDEWATCH)

My tail turned into a spiked tail and I swung it and it hit King Rextopher and smashed him into a rock!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: Boy he's going to be feeling that one!

Lola fired waves of fire and smashed and burned them.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **Next time, you should also join in if we have a giant opponent to fight, Lincoln, those tails of yours can really send one of them flying into a wall with one swipe. Right now, let's finish them off and send them to The Masters of Evil.**

Salene Sallamandia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Alchemical Steel Salamandra Dragon Angel and Divine Alchemical Steel Inferno Salamandra Dragon Love) **Right.**

Rosa Laurence: Time to send you packing to The Masters of Evil, you overgrown lizards!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport surrounded King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol on eight sides, and then, Salene Sallamandia's hot crimson red energy aura flared up even more, and Nalania Cherikova, Estella Skyla, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport were surrounded by colored energy auras representing the other Alchemy Beasts, and Rosa Laurence was surrounded by a red energy aura with the elemental forces of all Seven Alchemy Beasts.

Rosa Laurence: Consider this a reprieve, we had plans to turn you into dinosaur-skinned wallets, but this is a better punishment for all of you.

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport: SEVEN ALCHEMY BEASTS ELEMENTAL METAL PRISON!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport fired energy blasts with the elemental metals of the Seven Alchemy Beasts, and as they hit King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol, they were put in straitjackets made of gold, silver, tin, mercury, lead, steel, and bronze, and they were sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as Salene Sallamandia and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Salene Sallamandia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive hot crimson red wolf tails, and massive orange and crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Salene Sallamandia: That'll teach that overgrown lizard not to come after the Warrior Siblings ever again. Thanks for helping take King Rextopher and his Dino Patrol down, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Salene.

Suddenly, Salene Sallamandia wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Salene Sallamandia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Salene Sallamandia absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel vanished.

Me: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and that was one awesome display we saw when you guys kissed.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and that feeling I felt when me and Estella kissed, it's just like how Lincoln and a member of his harem kiss after they get rid of an uninvited villain after the main mission, that really felt awesome.

Nicole: You really let out the feelings you had for the girls you and Qin went to school with, that's just like with the girls Dad met in his travels and at school, and the Guardian Angels Lincoln met.

Lincoln: Yeah, and over time, they blossomed into love, and you're since married to May and you also have a harem of the girls you went to school with long ago and are still reuniting with, and you also have awesome kids.

Nico: (Hugs Lincoln) Along with you as a godfather to my kids, Lincoln, and everyone as their aunts, uncles, grandparents, and cousins.

We went and checked out the Warrior Siblings and they were really badly mangled up.

Me: Whoa are you guys all right?

Prohyas had nasty bruises and cuts and all that and Vambre had bruises all over.

Qin: Boy they really did a number on you guys!

Nico: Let's get you guys to the infirmary.

Varie: I have a Medivac Unit coming.

A hover Ambulance came and Robo Lori, Maria Santiago, Nurse Joy and Gina Green came with gurneys.

Girls: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

They loaded them up onto the gurneys.

Girls: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

Maria Santiago: Boy those dinosaurs did a number on them.

Qin: You're not kidding there.

Gina Green: We'll get them looked after and healed up.

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

They were loaded up and then taken to the infirmary.

Me: They will be all right. Now we have Swartz's Creations to face.

Maria: We sure do.

Eli: I'll sense where they are.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: I found them. There's five of them coming. The closest one is 5 klicks.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Camie: Same here.

Nico: Who's up first?

Rainbow Dash: I'll go first.

Eli: The first one I sensed is for Another Ariel.

Qin: The Huntik version or the Ariel from Atlantica.

Eli: No god no! I don't want to see that happen to anyone. It's the Huntik Ariel.

Me: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah.

We saw a tornado coming.

Nico: She's here!

We stood ready.

Then the tornado faded and we saw a dark version of Ariel! It was ANOTHER ARIEL!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Scary!

Another Ariel: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and had green clothes and a blue vest and had green angel wings and had the symbol for Huntik's Ariel on her Skirt, Arm and in the middle of her forehead and she had her hands clutching her head and she was in pain.

Me: (GASP) Ariolla Ariel!

Ariolla: J.D. help me! I can't control this power! Help me!

Me: Hang on Ariolla.

Nico: You got to fight it!

Me: Fight it Ariolla. Don't let it win.

Ariolla: I can't! (GRUNTS) IT'S Too Strong!

Maria: You could vomit it out.

Ariolla: I don't know how!

Me: Think of the most grossest thing you can think of!

Ariolla thought about it and it was TRIPE STEW that she had and it made her hurl!

Ariolla: (VOMITS!)

She vomited big time!

All of us: Ew.

But nothing was in the contents of the throw up.

Me: Nothing.

Rainbow Dash: Guess we're gonna have to fight.

Ariolla: Just get me back to normal!

She then screamed and turned back into Another Ariel and she flew into the air and Rainbow Dash followed her and she flew fast and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called The Storm of the Wind of Ariel.

Me: Cool.

I picked up Ariolla and brought her over to us.

Me: That did it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nice job R.D.

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome though.

Nico: Who's next?

Eli: Another Solar is next.

But then a massive flash of bright light shined in front of us.

Me: WHOA! That is bright!

Qin: WOW! Blinding!

Nico put on his shades and he saw a figure and it was a dark version of Solar! It was ANOTHER SOLAR!

Nico: Whoa! Another Solar! This one is bright!

Luan: This one is Illuminating. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Another Solar: (In a girls voice) Help me!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

It reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had all yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and the symbol of Solar on her skirt, arm and forehead and she had Orange eyes.

Me: (GASP) Celestia Solar!

Nico: WHOA!

Celestia Solar: You have to help me!

Me: We'll try Celestia. Hold on.

Nico: Any volunteers?

Luan: I will do it.

Me: Okay Luan.

Luan went over to her.

Luan: Hold on Celestia.

Celestia Solar: It's too strong!

Luan: Just hang on.

She fired a wave of light and it hit her and she vomited up the Wonder Ride Book and I caught it and purified it. It was called THE CELESTIAL SUN OF LIGHT.

I went and brought her over.

Me: Good job Luan!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: 2 down.

Eli: Another Jirwolf is next.

Me: Okay.

Nico: I see her!

We saw a Star Wolf come out and it was a dark version of Another Jirwolf!

Qin: WHOA! This one is pretty.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Jirwolf: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had blue clothes and she had dark blue eyes and purple angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Veronica Jirwolf!

Nico: Oh man!

Veronica Jirwolf: Help me guys! I can't control this power!

Nicole: I'll face you Veronica. Hold on.

Nico: Go get her.

Nicole fired a wave of stars and knocked her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called The Howl of The Star Wolf.

I flew over and brought her over.

Nico: Anyone else we're missing?

Eli: 2 more. Another Lunar is coming.

Me: Oh boy.

Then a bright light of moonlight came and out came a dark version of Lunar. It was called ANOTHER LUNAR!

Qin: Whoa Another Lunar.

Xenia: This one will be interesting.

Another Luna: (In a girls voice) Help me! Qin help!

Qin: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with dark blue hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and she had blue angel wings.

Qin: (GASP) Tsuki! You're all right!

Tsuki Chen: (GRUNTS) Help me!

Qin: I'll save you!

Nico: I haven't seen Tsuki since she was a little girl. She has grown a lot.

Qin: That's right. She's my little sister. One of them.

Qin went over and fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called THE MOONLIGHT OF THE NIGHT ANGEL!

Qin brought her over.

Nico: We're getting close to Another Johnny 13.

Eli: Yep. Just one more and that's Another Umbra.

Me: Whoa this one is gonna be powerful.

Eli: Yep. It's also a Sailor Soldier too.

Me: A Sailor Soldier as well? Whoa!

Qin: Wow.

Then we saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Umbra the Shadow Jaguar, Titan of Dimensions! It was ANOTHER UMBRA!

Me: Whoa! Another Umbra!

Qin: Wow!

Another Umbra: (In a girls voice) But good work saving the others.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl that had orange hair and purple and orange Sailor Soldier clothes on.

Me: (GASP) Minami Glaren A.K.A. Sailor Glaren!

Qin: Whoa! The Sailor Soldier of the planet Glaren.

Nico: Our battlefield planet.

Sailor Glaren: I saw all the craters, battle debris and scars and flaming rocks from all your battles and those were intense.

Nico: You're not just talking about today, right?

Me: I think she means from all the battles we had on Glaren over the years.

Nico: Oh. Right.

Xenia: But those were awesome battles.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we made a huge on your home planet.

Sailor Glaren: No worries guys but those were awesome and amazing battles you guys did.

Camie: They sure were awesome.

Me: We may have our big day battle on Glaren yet again because of the threat that Nemesis poses.

Sailor Glaren: I understand.

Nico: Or we could have it in Honeyhive Galaxy.

Nicole: I remember the Honeyhive Galaxy from Super Mario Galaxy.

Qin: That was one of my favorites because of how Mario got bee powers.

Xenia: Yep.

Sailor Glaren: That is cool.

Me: By the way Minami any other opponents with you?

Nico: We pretty much know what's coming J.D.

Me: I know but that question is always going to be mandatory.

Nico: Oh right.

Sailor Glaren: Actually yes there is. Another version of him.

She pointed to Johnny 13.

Johnny 13: Another version of me!? Wow!

Sailor Glaren: Yep.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Glaren: Friendly and this one is quite a Motorcycle driver.

Nico: I have a feeling this one will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Leni: But I will totes face you.

Sailor Glaren: Okay then.

Nico: Remember, Leni. Eyes on the opponent.

Me: You can do it Leni.

Leni: I will.

Sailor Glaren: Here we go.

She turned into Another Umbra and Leni fired waves of gravity energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called GLAREN'S BATTLESTORM OF JUSTICE!

I went over and picked up Sailor Glaren and brought her over.

Nico: Awesome job Leni!

Leni: Thanks Nico.

Me: Not done yet though.

Johnny 13: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Then we heard motorcycle revving.

Johnny 13: That's not mine!

Ghost Rider: Not mine either.

Me: I think the gang is coming!

We saw a dust trail coming and we saw a dark version of Johnny 13 coming! It was ANOTHER JOHNNY 13!

Me: There she is!

Nico: Wow!

Another Johnny 13 pulled up to us.

Me: Hey cool ride.

Nico: I'll say.

Another Johnny 13: (In a girls voice) Hey thanks. And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: I knew it was going to be you Felicia Hellfire Roland.

Another Johnny 13: Yeah it's me guys.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She's a member of the Hells Angels Motorcycle gang.

Qin: Wicked!

Kaito: (Gets out Gokaiger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Go Busters gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Gokaiger blaster and sword and Zocks got a Beast X Blaster.

Another Johnny 13: Just to bring the members of evil Motorcycle gangs to justice.

Me: We can easily do that. In fact we get into fights with motorcycle gangs all the time. We use a place called the Bike and Brawl as a trap and then we beat the living shit out of them and deliver them to the cops.

Qin: Yeah it's great.

Another Johnny 13: That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Too bad we didn't bring our cars for this.

Nico: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: But this will still be awesome.

Another Johnny 13: I know. Come at me guys and don't hold back.

Me: We won't.

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: Lets ride!

He transformed and revved his engine and we went after Another Johnny 13.

Sougo: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) We can always use our Ridestrikers for this.

Geiz: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) But then, we would fall off when using our Ridewatches)

Sougo got SuperMegaforceRedArmor while Geiz got RedBeastMorpherArmor.

Me: We could. But I like either flying or riding on my Rapidash.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: This will be awesome.

I pulled out a shotgun and used Ghost Rider's powers and turned it into a Hellfire Blaze Gun!

Nico: NICE!

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Johnny 13 on the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Camie: Nice shot!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Johnny 13's Ridewatch) Motorcycle action isn't a bad idea!

Nico activated it.

Nico: SHADOW BLAST HER!

Johnny 13's Shadow came and fired energy blasts and smashed her all over!

Me: Nice one!

Johnny 13: Great job Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Boil Man's Ridewatch) Time for things to boil!

Nico activated it and fired waves of scalding hot water and she dodged them.

I fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Ghost Rider fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

May: This is gonna hurt. (ACTIVATES CROW'S RIDEWATCH!)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over.

May: Time to roll! (ACTIVATES ORB BOT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Maria: (Speaking in Korean) 이것은 수정으로 가득 찬 고통의 근원이 될 것입니다. (This is gonna be a crystal filled source of pain.) (ACTIVATES LEE"S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and rainbows and magic and smashed her down.

Maria: Try this! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 CAPTAIN GUTT AND CREW'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time to use the Masters of Evil Cannon!

Me: And to fight Motorcycles with Motorcycles.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) JAMAICAN FORCE 6 MON!

She summoned Kangor, Evil Star Man, Giant Palm, Slyther, Springload, and James Nixon McGarfield, 1984 Terminator, Evil Nitro Man and the Six Gum Gang!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Then Speed Demon and his team consisting of Reverse Flash, Universe 666 Cull Obsidian, Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier, Firestorm Prometheus and Mucus then came.

Nico: Nice team, Speed Demon!

Speed Demon: Thanks guys.

Reverse Flash: This is gonna be awesome.

Chester Cheetah: My turn!

He activated Boil Man's ridewatch and fired scalding nacho cheese and smashed her down!

Me: Dangerously cheesy!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Then we saw something spinning and coming right at Another Johnny 13.

Maria: What's that?

We saw that it was a Hitmontop!

Qin: Hey it's a Hitmontop!

Xenia: Wow this one really is spinning!

Maria: It must be the next Gene Slammer!

Me: I'm getting dizzy just watching!

It hit Another Johnny 13 and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch she had and purified it and I went over to Felicia and picked her up. She was a girl with black hair and had black clothes and a black Hell's Angels vest on.

Felicia Hellfire Roland: (GROANS) What a crash.

Me: Sorry about that Felicia.

POW!

She punched me in the face.

Me: OW! What the heck was that for?

Felicia Hellfire Roland: That was because I missed you.

Me: You know there are other ways to say you do.

I brought her over.

Hitmontop then stopped.

Me: That was awesome spinning there.

Hitmontop: (In a girls voice) Thanks.

Nico: (GASP) Caitlin Cuillinane! Whoa!

Me: Another friend of yours from school?

Nico: Yep. Caitlin is a friend from fight club.

Me: Fight Club huh? Nice.

Chester Cheetah: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hitmontop: My favorite is when me and Nico kicked Billy Exetor's butt.

Sylvia Exetor: Ah my stupid little brother. Always has been a pain in my ass.

Me: I never knew you had a brother Sylvia.

Sylvia Exetor: I don't talk about him. I hate him with every fiber of my being. He was born a mistake.

Nico: She has issues with him. Lets leave it at that.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets get you back to normal. (Puts on blind man glasses)

Nico pulled out a blue leotard.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and Nico gave her the leotard and she put it on.

Caitlin Cuillinane: (GROANS) That was rough.

Nico and Caitlin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Caitlin Cuillinane: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Caitlin: This leotard feels tight though

Me: It'll fit you Caitlin.

Qin: Yeah. But that was awesome how you gave Billy the worst wedgie ever.

Caitlin: I know. That was awesome and funny.

Camie: It sure was.

Laney: Sylvia why do you hate your brother so much?

Sylvia Exetor: I don't like talking about it but you guys have a right to know.

Nico: Sylvia you don't have to tell us.

Sylvia Exetor: No I want to tell you guys just to get it off my chest. Me and my brother hate each other because Billy is a Sociopathic monster and I was born a goth girl. It was bad blood ever since he was born. I knew there was darkness in his heart from day one. He did some horrible crimes that make him a monster. He's like Amy McKale. But not as bad.

Nico: Yeah Sylvia hated him ever since.

Qin: Yeah he was a nasty piece of work.

Me: In other words one seriously nasty and dark piece of shit.

Sylvia Exetor: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron Dragon, Universe 666 Armada Megatron, and Universe 666 Energon Megatron are heading to The Balkans, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy Moreno Maldonado, he's a cruel, remorseless, evil bully who's caused tons of havoc in Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York, and he's tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club many times before only to fail at every turn.

And even worse, he's also the son of Antonio Maldonado, the leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he, like his father, has killed many innocent people and all for his devotion to Santa Muerte and Black Santeria. When his crimes were exposed, he went mad and tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club once again, but he was defeated, expelled, and he was sent to prison for life, but like his father and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, his life sentence was upgraded to death. But, before his death sentence could be carried out, he escaped from prison, now he's out for revenge, but we're not going to let him get away with this, he's going to meet his maker right before we also kill his equally religiously insane evil father after we destroy The Dark Nebula and Nemesis.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the Balkans, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy Moreno Maldonado.

Nico: I can tell I'm not going to like this guy.

Lincoln: You're right about that one, Nico: he's a cruel, remorseless, evil bully who's caused tons of havoc in Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York, and he's tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club many times before only to fail at every turn.

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) He was the worst kind of monster, and to make things worse, he's also the son of Antonio Maldonado, the leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he, like his father, has killed many innocent people and all for his devotion to Santa Muerte and Black Santeria.

Me: This is no coincidence though, because not only are we going after Dark Nebula and Nemesis today, but we're going to destroy the last of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa, Antonio Maldonado.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent) That's right. And after Moreno's crimes were exposed, he went mad and tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club once again, but he was defeated, expelled, and he was sent to prison for life.

Mimi Zǐfúfèn: (Chinese Accent) But like his father and all the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Moreno Maldonado's life sentence was upgraded to death.

Rika Pinguinod'oro: (Italian Accent) We thought we'd finally be rid of him, but we were wrong.

Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar: (Arabic Accent) That's right, before his death sentence could be carried out, he escaped from prison, now he's out for revenge, but we're not going to let him get away with this, he's going to meet his maker right before we also kill his equally religiously insane evil father after we destroy The Dark Nebula and Nemesis.

Lincoln: That's right, girls, and we'll also piss off Antonio Maldonado even more by killing his equally religiously insane son before we send his father to join him, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Duncan.

Duncan: No problem, Lincoln. Plus, it's good we're getting rid of Moreno Maldonado, when I was in Juvie, I'd heard a lot of things this guy did, and it's not pretty.

Nico: In other words, he's just like his father in every single way possible.

Suddenly, we saw The Weather Painter Rain appear before us, and with her are the nine girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's The Weather Painter Rain, awesome.

Weather Painter Cloud: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the nine girls away from that murderous religious fanatic and heretic, Moreno Maldonado, and I wound up pissing him off even more.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Rayne Dodola, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) (Spanish Accent) YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING THE SACRIFICIAL RITUAL TO SANTA MUERTE!

We then saw our target, a man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Moreno Maldonado, the son of Antonio Maldonado, leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he was outright pissed off.

Lincoln: Whoa, you really made him mad, Rayne, now we can finish him off once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of

Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Duncan and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Moreno Maldonado, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Moreno Maldonado and the blades skewered him, and Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Moreno Maldonado and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Lincoln gave Moreno Maldonado The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation, just like your father and the rest of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte. (To Rayne Dodola) And it's so good to see you again, Rayne Dodola.

Rayne Dodola reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long indigo hair, indigo eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful indigo angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Rain, she's dressed in a sleeveless indigo blouse, sleeveless indigo midriff top, indigo skirt, indigo pants, indigo knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with indigo lights, rain, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Rain and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Rain-themed greatsword with embedded indigo gems and Weather Painter Rain etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged indigo blade, large Weather Painter Rain heads for the crossguard, large indigo gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Rain heads and large violet gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Rain heads for the pommel.

Rayne Dodola: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rayne Dodola and he hugged her, and Rayne Dodola is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rayne Dodola: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Rayne Dodola, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over the rain and the indigo color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her indigo hair and massive and beautiful indigo angel wings. She, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and I painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Me: They painted some amazing paintings there, and they were really awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome, Rayne Dodola is also the daughter of Dodola, the Slavic Goddess of Rain.

Eli: Whoa!

Timmy Turner: And like with Althea Iridiana and Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola is also my cousin, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates my parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving me alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and my other despicable enemies as well.

Rayne Dodola: That's right. I can't believe that my aunt and uncle could be so stupid as to leave my own cousin at the hands of that demonic babysitter, even neglecting the fact that they have a son, and I want nothing more than to see those two put in jail for the rest of their… !

Timmy ran up to Nephele Zephyrine and hugged her to cool her down, and she hugged him back.

Timmy Turner: I haven't even forgotten how much you hated my parents and despised Icky Vicky, Francis, Crocker, and my other enemies as well, Rayne. But, it's also good to see you again.

Rayne Dodola: You too, Timmy, and you've really grown up a lot since last we met.

Lincoln: Timmy joined us over six years ago, and soon it'll be seven years to the day that he joined us, and he'll be seventeen soon. Plus, we also put that demonic babysitter in as humiliation fodder, threw Francis in prison, gave Crocker The Black Gates, and many of Timmy's other enemies are either in The Masters of Evil or sent to The Black Gates as well.

Rayne Dodola: Awesome. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Rayne Dodola: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Rayne Dodola: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Rayne Dodola, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rayne Dodola: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Rayne Dodola's neck with indigo gems on the gold lightning bolts and indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rayne Dodola: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rayne Dodola.

Rayne Dodola had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Anzu Hoshino and Saki Takamine from Romantic Killer, Momo Kashiwabara, Hina Tachibana, and Rui Tachibana from Domestic Girlfriend, and Rika Hoshizaki, Nagisa Minase, Saki Saki, and Shino Kiryuu from Girlfriend, Girlfriend.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Anzu Hoshino and Saki Takamine from Romantic Killer, Momo Kashiwabara, Hina Tachibana, and Rui Tachibana from Domestic Girlfriend, and Rika Hoshizaki, Nagisa Minase, Saki Saki, and Shino Kiryuu from Girlfriend, Girlfriend.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Anzu Hoshino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Anzu Hoshino and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from that fanatic and heretic Moreno Maldonado, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Anzu Hoshino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Anzu Hoshino: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anzu Hoshino, Saki Takamine, Momo Kashiwabara, Hina Tachibana, Rui Tachibana, Rika Hoshizaki, Nagisa Minase, Saki Saki, and Shino Kiryuu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Moreno Maldonado, a cruel, remorseless, evil bully who'd caused tons of havoc in Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York, and he'd tried to kill The

Aquatic Swim Club many times before only to fail at every turn, and even worse, he's also the son of Antonio Maldonado, the leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he, like his father, had killed many innocent people and all for his devotion to Santa Muerte and Black Santeria. When his crimes were exposed, he went mad and tried to kill The Aquatic Swim Club once again, but he was defeated, expelled, and he was sent to prison for life, but like his father and the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, his life sentence was upgraded to death. But, before his death sentence could be carried out, he escaped from prison, and he was out wanting revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Lincoln finishing him off by firing a blood red and black energy beam which hit Moreno Maldonado and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and Lincoln gave him The Black Gates for good when his spirit appeared, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Rayne Dodola have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that Moreno Maldonado tried to kill you guys numerous times, and even worse, he's also the son of Antonio Maldonado.

Lincoln: None of us didn't know about it, until Maria Garcia told us about that monster long before we had him expelled years ago. But, at least, we killed him, and it's a prelude to our final showdown with Antonio Maldonado, right after we destroy Dark Nebula and Nemesis.

Nico: You got that right, Linc. Plus, I also want to hear about what memories The Aquatic Swim Club had with you.

---

After finally destroying Moreno Maldonado and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rayne Dodola saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rayne Dodola: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rayne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rayne Dodola: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Rayne Dodola: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Jessica, Nanami, Yolei, Mimi, Rika, and Rayne, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it also involved us clobbering Lynn. One day, Lincoln and I were at the swimming pool at our gym, and we were doing some swimming practice because we had a swimming competition the next day. But, then, we'd heard the sound of a loud burp in the air, and we knew who it was: Lynn. If she was out to cause us grief again, she was in for one brutal pounding, so some of the Guardian Angels then went outside to catch her and clobber her. But, what they didn't know was that she snuck in through the back, and she dived into the pool. But, we saw something in the water, and we saw who it was, it was Lynn. But, before she could grab and yank off Lincoln's swim shorts, we swam after Lynn and punched her hard in the face and sent her flying out of the pool, and when we told the rest of The Guardian Angels of what Lynn tried to do after they came back in, they pounced on and pummeled her.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent) Then, we made her sing like a canary and she told us of what she planned to do: which was grab Lincoln's swim shorts and yank them off and get him to chase her into a trap and all for a cruel prank she'd set up: to photograph him naked and have him humiliated at the competition the next day by posting the picture on the internet. We were absolutely mad at Lynn big time for that, and we'd already pummeled her. So, we did the second bad thing to happen to her: we called Luna, and after we told her of what Lynn tried to do, she rushed in and grabbed Lynn and she dragged her back to The Loud House.

Mimi Zǐfúfèn: (Chinese Accent) We then finished our training, and we went back to The Loud House, and we found out the parents grounded Lynn for a week, but she didn't do this to get an advantage in the competition, in fact, she wasn't even allowed to compete in any swimming competitions due to her aggressive nature. So, she did this to humiliate her own brother in front of everyone, so that he'd chicken out of the competition, and she'd ruin his reputation.

Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar: (Arabic Accent) But it didn't work, the next day: the day of the competition: Lincoln and all of us won the competition.

Rika Pinguinod'oro: (Italian Accent) We never tolerated Lynn's dumb stunts, but what she tried to do, that was by far the lowest stunt ever, and we gave her her just desserts.

Nico: I would've expected this sort of thing from Luan because of her Dark Side, but when it comes to competitions, I think we can expect that from Lynn when her Dark Side takes over.

Me: Yep, that sore loser Dark Lynn went too far, now we're really glad she got The Black Gates forever.

Rayne Dodola: She really was a sore loser, okay, now for my turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of Michigan to show to for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired rain and indigo energy blasts at them and it washed away Lori and Lola's make-up, and we pounced on and attacked them with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to

Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Rayne Dodola: Yep, just like what happened before, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and Rayne, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in, if he even had any, and I'd make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired, but this is even more better: now that he's humiliation fodder, everyone is getting payback for all the dumb things he's ever done in his miserable life.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Sunny Sugarsocks: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Sunny, and it's always awesome. Plus, I found out there's some Gene-Slammers here in Emerald Coast, shall we?

Lincoln, Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

?: (Wolf Whistles) Looks like our favorite white-haired handsome hunk's still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs really hard at work.

?: (Japanese Accent) Along with those thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and you changed your swimwear, and you look even more sexier in a speedo. Rawr!

Suddenly, Lincoln, Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks saw Mammott, Toe Jammer, Noggin, Potbelly, Tweedle, and Kayna appear.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà of The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, I knew it was you six.

Nadia Furīzuhāto reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long ice blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful ice blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Mammott, she's dressed in an ice blue Articuno-themed two-piece bikini, ice blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snow, snowflakes, ice, ice crystals, music, ice Pokemon, yetis, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Mammott and holstered on her back is a massive Mammott-themed greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Mammott etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large Mammott heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Mammott heads and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the large Mammott heads for the pommel.

Jasmine Waterflower reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Toe Jammer, she's dressed in an aqua blue Kyogre-themed two-piece bikini, aqua blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, music, water Pokemon, jellyfish, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Mammott and holstered on her back is a massive Toe Jammer-themed greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Toe Jammer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Toe Jammer heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Toe Jammer heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large Toe Jammer heads for the pommel.

Pebbles Harrison reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Noggin, she's dressed in a brown Groudon-themed two-piece bikini, aqua blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rocks, pebbles, music, Rock Pokemon, monsters, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noggin and holstered on her back is a massive Noggin-themed greatsword with embedded grey gems and Noggin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large Noggin heads for the crossguard, large gray gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Noggin heads and large gray gem on the bottom of the large Noggin heads for the pommel.

Sheena Grassheart reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Potbelly, she's dressed in a green Tapu Bulu-themed two-piece bikini, aqua blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with leaves, music, Leaf Pokemon, plants, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Mammott and holstered on her back is a massive Potbelly-themed greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Potbelly etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Potbelly heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Potbelly heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large Potbelly heads for the pommel.

Molly Jetstream reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long sky blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Tweedle, she's dressed in a sky blue Rayquaza-themed two-piece bikini, sky blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, music, Flying Pokemon, owls, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tweedle and holstered on her back is a massive Tweedle-themed greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Tweedle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Tweedle heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Tweedle heads and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the large Tweedle heads for the pommel.

And Nina Huǒjùbàozhà reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Kayna, she's dressed in a red Moltres-themed two-piece bikini, red sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames, music, water Pokemon, jellyfish, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Mammott and holstered on her back is a massive Kayna-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Kayna etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Kayna heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Kayna heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Kayna heads for the pommel.

Nadia Furīzuhāto: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, Thunderstorm Zapdos.

Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà went up to Lincoln, who hugged each of them, and Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you six since you were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jasmine Wallflower: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Doo Wop: I knew it, they must be more of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln. But, who are they? And why did one of them call you Thunderstorm Zapdos?

Lincoln: Glad you asked, Doo Wop. These six girls are members of The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, a team of Pokemon Trainers dedicated to protecting the Pokemon world from the forces of evil. They moved to Royal Woods when they and I were 6 years old, and they also love to wear their bikinis underneath their clothes in case they and I go swimming which is most of the time. I'm also one of the members of the Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, and I'm known as Lincoln, The Thunderstorm Zapdos. We have watched the Pokemon anime and played the Pokemon games since the first generation. We also do swimming and aquatic activities for charity, and as you can see, I made each of the other members of the Galaxy Pokemon Heroes a Pokemon themed bikini, and to show thanks, each of the other members of the Galaxy Pokemon Heroes kissed me on the lips underwater, and they hate the jerks and Team Rocket with a passion.

Nadia Furīzuhāto: (Japanese Accent) That's right, but when we heard of Jessie, James, and Meowth getting canned before the attack on Giovanni and also you guys turning them to good, we were really stunned, but Giovanni never treated them with any respect whatsoever, and allow us to introduce ourselves. My name is Nadia Furīzuhāto, Gene-Slammer of Mammott, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and I'm known as Blizzard Articuno, because I specialize in Ice Pokemon. My last name, Furīzuhāto, means Freeze Heart in Japanese. Lincoln and I both love to play in the snow in the wintertime or whenever we're in the mountains, and we also love to swim as well, and as you can see, Lincoln made me an Articuno themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. I'm the twin sister of Candice, and I hate Billy McLean with a passion.

Jasmine Waterflower: I am Jasmine Waterflower, Gene-Slammer of Toe Jammer, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and classmate in Science, and I'm known as Tidal Wave Kyogre, because I specialize in Water Pokemon. Lincoln and I love to swim with sea creatures and even swim with Water Pokemon, and we both love to make sand castles too, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Kyogre-themed bikini and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. I'm also the twin sister of Misty and I hate Lila Rossi with a passion.

Pebbles Harrison: I am Pebbles Harrison, Gene-Slammer of Groudon, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Kentucky and classmate in Art, and I'm known as Earthquake Groudon, because I specialize in Rock Pokemon. Lincoln and I love to explore the caves and we also love to swim as well. We also love to check out rocks and see what minerals are in them, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Groudon-themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. I'm also the twin sister of Brock, and I hate Flip with a passion.

Sheena Grassheart: I am Sheena Grassheart, Gene-Slammer of Potbelly, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and classmate in Gym, and I'm known as Leafstorm Tapu Bulu, because I specialize in Leaf Pokemon. Lincoln and I would plant various crops including a variety of cherries and apricots, and we also love to swim as well, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Tapu Bulu themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. I'm also the sister of Erika, and I hate Icky Vicky with a passion.

Molly Jetstream: I am Molly Jetstream, Gene-Slammer of Tweedle, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Minnesota and classmate in Art, and I'm known as Cyclone Rayquaza, because I specialize in Flying Type Pokemon. Lincoln and I would look at the clouds and play in the rain, and we also love to swim as well, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Rayquaza themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. I'm also the cousin of Ash Ketchum and I hate The Wet Bandits with a passion.

Nina Huǒjùbàozhà: (Chinese Accent) And I'm Nina Huǒjùbàozhà, Gene-Slammer of Kayna, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Math, and I'm known as Firestorm Moltres, because I specialize in Fire Pokemon. My last name, Huǒjùbàozhà, means Torch Blast in Chinese. Lincoln and I, alongside Lisa, love to experiment with fire in safe conditions and with safety precautions, and Lincoln and I love to swim as well, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Moltres-themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln underwater. I'm also the cousin of Gary Oak, and I hate Trina Riffins with a passion.

Maud Pie: That's interesting, and we also have something in common, Pebbles: a love for rocks, and to see what minerals are in them.

Lincoln: We'd been keeping a journal entry on them ever since, and you girls are in for awesome huge reunion when we get back. But, first things first.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Pokemon Galaxy Heroes, and then, one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Nadia Furīzuhāto: (Japanese Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Jasmine Waterflower: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà.

Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Maud Pie, Doo Wop, Sunny Sugarsocks, Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Maud Pie, Doo Wop, Sunny Sugarsocks, Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lori: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Maud Pie, Doo Wop, and Sunny Sugarsocks had the hots for Lincoln. (Sees Nadia Furīzuhāto, Jasmine Waterflower, Pebbles Harrison, Sheena Grassheart, Molly Jetstream, and Nina Huǒjùbàozhà) Whoa, and who are these six?

Lincoln told them everything, and they were stunned.

Me: Whoa, so you also ran into six of your Guardian Angels while at Bubblaine, that's really awesome.

May: And I didn't know you guys formed a club dedicated to protecting the Pokemon world from evil, and one of those evils is Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Along with the other Villain Teams, May.

Dawn (Pokemon): And you're also a member of The Pokemon Galaxy Heroes, which explains your moniker as Lincoln, The Thunderstorm Zapdos, and each of them have monikers, because of their Elemental Pokemon team and the Legendary Pokemon they represent, incredible.

Me: It sure is, wow!

Lincoln: Yep, and Villain Teams of The Regions, beware, The Pokemon Galaxy Heroes are back!

Pokemon Galaxy Heroes: And we shall make you all pay for your crimes against the Pokemon World in full, along with your crimes against mankind!

Elemental forces appeared from nowhere, along with the Elemental Pokemon of said element.

Nico: Whoa!

---

Later it was time for Yan Lin's Final mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Yan Lin? Besides Izuku and Hitoshi?

Fiona Hernandez: Me and my sisters will go with.

Nico: I had a feeling you would girls.

Xenia: You guys have fun.

May: I might as well come with too.

Nico: Okay May.

Lincoln: And me and my siblings will come with as well.

Nico: Okay then. This will be awesome.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets go guys.

We were off to California.

---

We arrived.

Jim Lake: Hey guys!

Me: What's up guys.

Yan Lin: Jim, meet Izuku and Hitoshi.

Izuku: Awesome to meet you guys. Izuku Midoriya, member of U.A. Academy and Hero in training.

Hitoshi: And I'm Hitoshi Hidaka, leader of the Hibiki Kamen Rider team.

Toby: Awesome to meet you guys.

May: I'm May Chan, Nico's awesome wive.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And these are the Hernandez sisters.

Fiona: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Fiona Hernandez.

Maria: I'm Maria Hernandez.

Nicole: I'm Nicole Hernandez.

Natasha: And I'm Natasha Hernandez.

Toby: Wow awesome to meet you girls.

Jim Lake: Your dresses are amazing.

Fiona Hernandez: Thanks. We get that a lot.

Me: And these are the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. Lincoln Loud.

Lori: I'm Lori.

Leni: My name is Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: Hey I'm Luan.

Lynn: Name's Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud. Pleasure now.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: My name is Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Jim Lake: Wow! That's a lot of kids. Awesome to meet you guys.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: Yeah and their mom and dad thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Jim) They come from a family that doesn't believe in condoms.

Jim snickered at that one.

Jim: Lincoln, are you guys really gonna go through with leaving Gothal Royal York for the Ridonculous Race?

Lincoln: Why the Hell not? It's not like the public has done anything to get us to keep defending them. During the Team Buktu incident, they turned against us for the second time, chose Albedo's teammates over us, threw rotten tomatoes at us, and the icing on the cake? J.D.'s rant got interrupted!

Me: Okay now lets calm down. Besides it's all over in the past.

Nico: You just had to bring that up didn't you.

Jim Lake: Sorry.

Me: Besides that's over.

Toby: C'mon. Are you guys really gonna leave everyone unprotected just because J.D.'s rant got interrupted?

Me: That's irrelevant to the situation back then.

Toby: Oh.

Lincoln: Yeah. We're gonna have some fun traveling the world.

Nico: Yeah we have our security system to look out for everyone while we're gone.

Eli: That's true.

Me: Jim we appreciate your concern but we got everything under control.

Nico: Yeah we're going to be fine.

Lola: Yeah. Lincoln you need to get over that incident.

Lily: Yeah bro it happened long ago and we need to get over that.

Lincoln: Oh you're right guys. I'm sorry guys.

Me: No worries.

Jim: (to Izuku) So, how does it feel to have one of your fellow heroes be in J.D.'s harem?

Izuku: It feels awesome.

Nico: It sure does.

Me: And also thanks to the Hernandez sisters we cured one of their most dangerous enemies of a dangerously unstable Quirk.

Fiona Hernandez: It's true. Himiko's quirk was going to destroy her had something not been done.

Nicole Hernandez: With our powers we cured her and made her a better person.

Will Vandom: They sure did and it was awesome.

Steve then came over to us holding his left eye.

Jim: What do you want now, Steve?

Steve groaned as he revealed that he had a black left eye.

We gasped!

Me: (WHISTLES) Nice shiner!

Nico: Who did that?

Steve: Claire did this!

Me: Claire did!?

Nico: Why?

Steve: I was just trying to return her pencil and then she punched me.

Eli: That wasn't very nice!

Me: Speaking of which, where is Claire?

Yan Lin: Yeah we haven't seen her since we got here.

Steve: Don't blame me for this. But she's been acting like a bad girl.

Jim: Okay, Claire's been blowing us off ever since the last visit. And she's engaging in questionable behavior.

Toby: Yeah! Like hangout out with bad boys and getting into more fights with students.

Me: Hmm. (GASP) Oh no! It's Morgana!

Eli: Oh man! I sense it! Morgana has already started to take over her!

Lola: Morgana!? You mean Morgan Le Fay!?

Fiona Hernandez: Oh man! This is not good!

Nicole Hernandez: We got to get her out of her!

May: We got to help her!

Nico: (to Steve) Steve, for once, you didn't cause anything. And we're very sorry about this. My suggestion? Go to the Nurse's office to get that black eye looked at.

Me: Yeah lets hope that shiner didn't damage it.

Steve: For once you'll get no argument from me.

Steve went to the Nurse.

Me: We got to find Claire and fast.

Nico: Where is she right now?!

Jim Lake: She's over at the school.

Me: Lets get over there.

Eli: She's in the gym. I sense it.

Catherine Arthur: (British Accent) Looks like me and Morgana have over 1,500 years of unfinished business to settle.

Toby: Oh boy.

Me: Jim you better power up.

Jim Lake: Right. FOR THE GLORY OF MERLIN, DAYLIGHT IS MINE TO COMMAND!

He donned his armor!

Lori: Wow! That is literally awesome!

Jim: Thanks Lori.

We were off to the school.

We arrived at the gym and saw Claire.

Me: Claire!

She saw us.

Nico: Claire, please. Let us help.

Claire: You want to help? Here's how! (gives Lincoln weed)

Lincoln: What's this?

Claire: Weed. Smoke it or I'm gonna beat your ass!

Me: I'd like to see you try.

Lincoln threw it away.

Me: And you can drop the act!

Catherine Arthur: Yeah! Come on out Morgan Le Fay!

Claire laughed and it turned malevolent.

Lori: Lincoln's literally not gonna smoke weed. He's too young!

Me: Yeah!

Claire: Then he will die!

Her eyes turned black and dangerous!

Morgan Le Fay: (Through Claire) Now you will suffer!

Catherine Arthur: You and I have 1,500 years of catching up to do.

Morgan Le Fay: Catherine Arthur. How have you been after all these years?

Catherine Arthur: Still living. Just waiting to kill you for everything you did. Your dark side anyway!

Morgan Le Fay: I see. (To me) And who are you?

Me: I see you don't recognize me after all this time. You may not recognize me now but years ago I helped Jim and friends take you down when you were about to unleash the Eternal Night.

Morgan Le Fay: It can't be!? J.D. Knudson!?

Me: That's right! I'm back, Stronger and more powerful than ever before.

I then went Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) Time to make you pay.

Hitoshi: I think drugs are the last straw. (pings his device)

He transformed!

Nico: And he is not alone either! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN!)

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: (gets out Pied Piper and Dayu's Ridewatches) I haven't used these yesterday!

Nico activated them and fired waves of magic and blasted her all over.

Me: We got to get Morgan out of her.

Lori: But how?

Fiona Hernandez: Remember what we just talked about a while ago?

Me: Yeah I do. But can you remind me just in case.

Maria Hernandez: We can try.

Fiona Hernandez: It's the same way we cured Himiko.

Me: Oh right! Go for it girls!

Nico: Eli!

Eli: I'm way ahead of you!

He held her in place with the Force.

They got into formation.

Hernandez Sisters: (CHANTING THE LORDS PRAYER)

Our Father, which art in heaven,

Hallowed be thy Name;

Thy kingdom come;

Thy will be done

in earth, as it is in heaven:

Give us this day our daily bread;

And forgive us our trespasses,

as we forgive them that trespass against us;

And lead us not into temptation,

But deliver us from evil;

For thine is the kingdom,

the power, and the glory,

For ever and ever.

Amen.

EVIL SPIRIT EXORCISM FORMATION!

They glowed in auras of red, yellow, blue and black and then the evil spirit of Morgan Le Fey left Claire! It materialized and formed into MORGAN LE FAY!

---

Morgana le Fay is a major character in the Tales of Arcadia franchise. She serves as the main antagonist of the first installment Trollhunters, specifically serving as the unseen overarching antagonist of Part 1, the overarching antagonist of Part 2 and the main antagonist of Part 3, an unseen antagonist in the second installment 3Below, a major character in the third installment Wizards, and a posthumous character in Trollhunters: Rise of the Titans.

She also appears as the overarching antagonist of the Trollhunters novel series, appearing in Age of the Amulet, The Way of the Wizard, and Angor Reborn, and is mentioned in the Dark Horse graphic novel The Felled. She is the main antagonist of the video game Trollhunters: Defenders of Arcadia.

She is a powerful witch who was Merlin's pupil before she betrayed him and became his sworn enemy, and served as Claire Nuñez's possessor. Being merciless and sadistic, Morgana's ultimate goal was to unleash the Eternal Night upon the world and destroy mankind through Gunmar and the Gumm-Gumms. She was also Angor Rot's mistress before his redemption and King Arthur's sister, as well as one of Bellroc and Skrael's pawns before her own redemption.

She is voiced by Lena Headey, who also played Ma-Ma in Dredd, Aunt Grandma in Uncle Grampa, Cersei Lannister in Game of

Thrones, and Big Mama in Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles.

Morgana was the sister of King Arthur and childhood friend of Guinevere. As children, the three of them often went into the Wild Woods to play together to escape their troubles. However, while Arthur viewed magical creatures as dangerous and demonic, Morgana and Guinevere loved them, and even came across Nari, who they didn't know was part of the Arcane Order. Morgana and Arthur's different beliefs on magical beings weakened their bond, and it weakened more when she proved capable of using magic.

Morgana watching Guinevere's death in horror.

Eventually, Morgana became Merlin's student with whom she experimented on magic, while Arthur became the King of Camelot and became married to Guinevere. However, Guinevere went with Morgana into the Wild Woods one day and accidentally fell into a Stalkling's nest, and even though Morgana tried to save Guinevere's life, it was too late. Guinevere's death led King Arthur to go to the extreme and genocidal step against magical creatures, regardless of whether or not they were good or evil; because of his prejudice against magical beings, Morgana fought for the freedom of trollkind.

## Joining the Arcane Order

During a battle just outside of Camelot, King Arthur cut Morgana's left-hand clean-off though she blamed it on Merlin, which caused her to fall to her death, with Merlin later forging the Amulet of Daylight from her left hand. Following this, Angor Rot dropped her dead body at the shore, telling her to rest in peace. Afterward, Morgana was revived by the Arcane Order consisting of Bellroc, Skrael, and Nari, who used her magic to make a green prosthetic to replace Morgana's left hand, and the latter was declared as the Arcane Order's "champion".

Morgana's hatred of King Arthur and his genocidal attempts on magical creatures corrupted her, and she also developed an intense hatred towards her former master, Merlin. She even came up with the idea of a doomsday scenario called the Eternal Night, which she could use to commit genocide on mankind by troll kind destroying them all without the fear of being turned to stone by daylight. However, she genuinely cared for trollkind and didn't want them to live under fear by mankind, and wanted to conquer the world through the Eternal Night to ensure their freedom.

Morgana and Merlin dueling for the fate of the world during the Battle of Killahead Bridge.

Unbeknownst to the trolls in the Battle of Killahead Bridge, when Deya the Deliverer, the first Trollhunter, banished Gunmar and the Gumm-Gumms into the Darklands, Merlin and Morgana clashed to determine the world's fate. However, Merlin won the battle and trapped Morgana in the Heartstone in Trollmarket, which was beneath the land that would eventually become the town of Arcadia, although he lost most of his magic upon doing so. After his battle with Morgana, Merlin went to his tomb, where he slept for centuries.

Despite her imprisonment, Morgana's spirit was completely awake and able to frequently exit her body, as she continued her plot to free herself and Gunmar so she could eventually unleash the Eternal Night upon the planet. During this time, she became the spiritual advisor of an evil organization of changelings known as the Janus Order, led by Otto Scaarbach, who became dedicated to freeing Gunmar. They worshiped Morgana as their Lady Creator, who spoke to them through an old turntable.

Morgana makes the Inferna Copula.

Additionally, in the year 1297 AD after the Battle of Killahead Bridge, Angor Rot sought out Morgana and asked for power so he can protect his village from Gunmar and his armies. However, full of hatred of her former master Merlin for siding with Arthur when she tried to kill the latter, the Pale Lady instead turned Angor's offering into a curse and created a ring called the Inferna Copula, which she would use to enslave Angor Rot by encasing his soul, using him to kill Merlin's Trollhunters that succeeded Deya. At some point in her life, she lost the Inferna Copula, which eventually came to another one of her creations, Stricklander, by unknown means.

The Genesis Seals, which the Arcane Order now plot to use to unleash the Titans, destroy the universe, and remake the Earth, all because of Morgana's half-measures.

Meanwhile, it was because of Morgana's failure to bring about Bellroc and Skrael's version of the balance between magical beings and humankind as their "champion" that they gave up on bringing it back, despite never acknowledging the fact that their actions brought devastation instead of balance, and Nari still believing in the balance. Thus, the two decided to change their endgame goals completely to unlocking the Genesis Seals, the very essence of magic, so that they can unleash the Titans upon the world and connect them to the Heartstone located beneath Arcadia.

As Arcadia is the center of the universe, this would eradicate the universe completely, allowing the Arcane Order to remake the Earth in its own image. To kickstart their new plot, Bellroc and Skrael resurrected Morgana's brother, King Arthur, and turned him into the Green Knight to help them achieve their new goal.

## Tormenting Claire

Through the turntable, Morgana speaks to Otto while he was interrogating Toby Domzalski, Claire Nuñez, Blinky Galadrigal, and NotEnrique. However, she abandons them after Gunmar enters the Janus Order's secret base and kills them all before going to Trollmarket (except for Otto Scaarbach, who he uses as a vessel to distract the new Trollhunter, Jim Lake Jr., but Otto is killed by Jim).

After Gunmar takes control of Trollmarket with Usurna's help, Claire Nuñez uses her Shadow Staff (which she took from Angor Rot in Part 1) to create a portal so big that her friends and the remaining trolls could evacuate Trollmarket. However, as a result, she is linked to Morgana because of the Shadow Staff. She takes Angor's head and goes to Morgana to free her from her imprisonment. When Claire presents his head, Morgana says that Angor shall rise and set her free, before telling Claire that they are forever linked to each other and that they are one.

Eventually, Dictatious Maximus Galadrigal tries to find anything that can help him, but couldn't see well because his eyes were blinded by Blinky. However, he hears Morgana's voice, which comes from the Janus Order's turntable, and repeatedly whispers, "I will return."

When Dictatious gets soothed by her voice, she creepily reaches out her right hand out of the phonograph's horn at his ear. Dictatious tells this to Queen Usurna, who believes Morgana to be nothing but a myth. In an attempt to prove him wrong, Usurna repeats her name four times, but since her name is cursed, the phonograph starts turning again and Morgana says to call to her. Because she believes that Gunmar should remain unaware of this, Usurna throws the phonograph down a deep chasm, saying it will be forgotten to the ages.

In Blinky's library, as Gunmar scurries through many books in desperation to find the key to creating the Eternal Night, Morgana uses a magical book to tell him to call to her so the key to the Eternal Night will be his, despite the fact that the phonograph is now lost in a chasm, and reveals to him a shrine in Bulgaria. Gunmar reaches the said shrine by crossing the Black Sea, and when he arrives, Morgana has Claire give him the head of Angor Rot, promising that her champion will find the way to bring forth the Eternal Night upon the world. She also tells Gunmar that Dictatious is a fraud.

As Claire still has her sickness, Morgana toys with her and sadistically possesses her, and later tries to use her connection with Claire on a murder attempt on her boyfriend, Jim Lake Jr., who is now the Trollhunter. Jim is surprised to see that Morgana is using Claire's body to try to kill him, and she tries to suck him down a black portal, but NotEnrique manages to get Claire unconscious. When Jim asks him who Morgana is, NotEnrique tells him that it's not someone he would want to date.

Morgana tries to trick Stricklander into sealing Jim and Toby's fate by using his love for Barbara Lake.

Following this, Morgana, in Claire's body, gets subjugated by Jim and Toby with help from Blinky and Stricklander. She gloats about herself and tries to use it as a distraction, but Stricklander and Blinky are able to open a portal to the Shadow Realm, thus allowing Jim and Toby to return Claire's spirit to her body before she is lost for good. Morgana nearly succeeds in tempting Stricklander into closing the portal, but it is too late for her; the boys are able to return Claire's spirit to her body, thus severing her and Morgana's connection.

## Preparing to Assault Arcadia

Morgana's spirit appears once again at the Temple of Aysa-Thoon toward Gunmar, a brainwashed Draal, and a chained AAARRRGGHH!. Gunmar gives her Angor's eye. Using this, she restores his soul and resurrects him so she can use him as her assassin once again. Once resurrected, Angor vows to kill Jim Lake, Jr. once and for all. Morgana tells Gunmar and Angor to set up a trap for the Trollhunter and his friends.

At the time Gunmar takes the Staff of Avalon from Merlin's tomb, a wisp reveals that Morgana's body is trapped in a secret chamber beneath the Heartstone in Trollmarket. Angor soon arrives at Trollmarket to confront Gunmar for betraying him and leaving him for dead, but Morgana reminds Angor of who he truly serves, but threatens to destroy him if he fails her.

Gunmar attempts to use the Staff of Avalon to free Morgana's body but realizes that only humans can wield the staff. With that, he demands that Ursuna kidnap a changeling, who fails. However, Gunmar is able to use his forces to kidnap both Stricklander and Barbara Lake, holding Barbara hostage to convince Stricklander into freeing Morgana in exchange for Barbara's life. While Stricklander holds the staff and speaks the incantation, he uses it to attack Gunmar. Then, he and Barbara escape, not realizing the Staff is still activated, thus unknowingly allowing Gunmar to use it to free Morgana's body. Morgana's spirit enters her body seconds before this happens. With Gunmar's help, Morgana is finally free of her imprisonment, where she proclaims, "The Eternal Night is here!"

## The Eternal Night Arrives

Now that she is finally free after centuries of being imprisoned, Morgana begins to create the Eternal Night, starting with killing off a few of Gunmar's Gumm-Gumm soldiers to use their remains in her spell, as it was a necessary sacrifice so that troll kind could finally be free. She also activates the Staff of Avalon. While Gunmar makes a speech about trollkind's dominance in the world, Morgana holds a private meeting with Angor Rot, in which, while telling him that he is her champion and she will be by her side when she dominates the world, she reveals that Gunmar is merely a pawn to do what she wants and that he will be disposed of once he's outlived his usefulness.

Soon, cracks begin to form in the ground underneath the canal, and Eli Pepperjack observes them from beneath the ground and calls Steve, who is in the Zeron Brotherhood's ship, about what is going on, but he accidentally drops his phone into the cracks. That morning, Claire and Toby, wearing new suits of armor gifted to them by Merlin, arrive at the Battle of the Bands once high school is over for the year. Once her, Darci, and Mary's performance starts, Claire tries to get everyone to evacuate from what is to come, but Darci and Mary don't believe it, believing it's just part of the performance.

They realize it's too late and that Claire was right all along, as the ground shatters and a fiery twister shoots up into the air, covering Arcadia entirely in darkness and allowing Gunmar's army to emerge from underneath and attack the citizens. Meanwhile, Aja and Krel Tarron, Varvatos Vex, and Zadra, who were all affected by Morgana's attack, kill some of the Gumm-Gumms that Morgana used in her attack, and Zeron Alpha and the first OMEN made by General Morando use the event to keep the Royals occupied while the Mothership's programming is corrupted by the OMEN to go back to Akiridion-5 where Morando could crush the cores of King Fialkov and Queen Coranda.

Both Merlin and AAARRRGGHH! try to ambush Morgana. They manage to regain the Staff of Avalon but realize too late that she has drained it of its power and siphoned Merlin's magic for herself. At that time, Morgana arrives and brutalizes Merlin without hesitation, but AAARRRGGHH! is able to summon the spirits of past Trollhunters, which possess the Gumm-Gumms guarding Trollmarket, using them to attack Morgana. Presumably slaying all of the possessed Gumm-Gumms, Morgana proceeds to come from underground and confronts Jim in his new half-troll form, who has just slain Gunmar. She uses her power to toss Jim from Arcadia square all the way to the bridge, where she begins to attack him mercilessly. When Jim asks her what her problem is with him, Morgana reveals that Merlin cut off her left hand and used it to create the Amulet of Daylight, but uses this as an excuse to her advantage. She tries to cast Jim into the fiery twister, only for the latter to be rescued by Toby, who has emerged from a portal.

Soon, she sees that the Trollhunter and company are attacking her from all sides. She uses her magic to restrain them all, only to be confronted by Angor Rot. Morgana offers him a final blow to Jim, but he instead punches her, where he detests Morgana, claiming he's no one's pawn. Seeing that Angor was redeemed, Morgana demands Jim what he told Angor, and strikes Jim before fighting Angor, the latter of which is able to restrain her, allowing Jim to ram the Sword of Daylight through both of them. While Angor bids him farewell, Morgana gloats about how the Sword can only work on trolls, before she casts a deadly spell to attempt murder on Jim and his friends. However, Jim is able to take the full blast of her spell, which knocks him unconscious. In his final moments, Angor spots the Shadow Staff, urging Claire to use it.

Morgana ends up trapped in the Shadow Realm.

Claire opens a portal to the Shadow Realm and tries to force Morgana through, but the latter blasts Angor into pieces and takes Claire with her into the portal. However, Claire is able to make another portal out of the Shadow Realm but is snatched by Morgana's magic, who tries to pull her into the Shadow Realm by force. Claire tells Toby to destroy the Shadow Staff and throws it to AAARRRGGHH!, who holds it on the ground so Toby can smash the Staff with his warhammer. The Shadow Staff is destroyed, thus causing an explosion of dark energy which forced Morgana to release Claire and enabled Blinky to pull Claire out. Morgana shrieks as the portal closes and she gets trapped in the Shadow Realm. At around the same time, the OMEN that is sent by Morando is destroyed by Aja and the royal cores are kept safe.

Impact of Morgana

With Morgana defeated, Merlin gets all his magic back and uses it to end the Eternal Night. However, due to Morgana's actions, Zeron Alpha kidnaps Varvatos, and takes him to the Moon where Morando's bounty hunters are after the Eternal Night has ended. At this point, Morgana's status is left debatable because it's possible that she remains in the Shadow Realm for the rest of her life. At the end of the episode, however, Merlin got his magic back, and the only way he could get it back was that Morgana was killed, which he has been saying for a long time, so it's possible that she died off-screen due to the suction into the Shadow Realm.

She is later mentioned a couple of times by Toby, including at the time when he goes to Eli Pepperjack's house and sees his conspiracy wall. Toby mentions that he met a couple of wizards, referring to Merlin and Morgana when he was aiding Jim in his quest to slay Gunmar. Later on, Colonel Kubritz shows General Morando the footage of Morgana making the Eternal Night while the latter is on his quest to get Gaylen's Core for himself so he can become a self-proclaimed "god".

Morando sees that Aja, Krel, Varvatos, Toby, and AAARRRGGHH! used a Horngazel to enter Trollmarket, but the portal closes and he and his OMENs can't catch up with them, but, remembering that the fiery twister used to cause the Eternal Night in the first place came from underground, he tells the OMENs that they can use the lasers beneath the bridge to enter Trollmarket, and upon finding Gaylen's Core, takes it for himself and eventually merges with it to become even bigger and more powerful than ever before. However, Morando is vaporized by Aja and Krel using Seklos's Cannon during the final battle of the series, and during said battle, Toby mentions her when he compares Morando's strength to Morgana's.

## Massive Changes in History

Morgana reappears after Douxie Casperan, Jim Lake Jr., Claire Nuñez, and Steve Palchuk time-traveled to the 12th century and are brought before King Arthur. She tries to convince him that his prejudice is unfair, but he does not listen to her. When King Arthur tries to have Sir Lancelot and another knight bring Jim into the sunlight to slowly and painfully turn him into stone, Claire uses her own shadow magic to bring the sunlight away from Jim, something Morgana is impressed by.

Both Claire and Morgana plead with him to let Jim live, which Arthur reluctantly does, but also has Sir Galahad throw him in the dungeon. When Arthur has Douxie return to Merlin and Steve go with Lancelot to the barracks, Morgana takes Claire as her handmaiden. After that, Morgana argues with Merlin about him creating the Amulet of Daylight when he tries to tell her why he is doing so, with Douxie trying to use it as a distraction so he could get the Time Map even though Merlin sees him and tells him to help him. She tells Merlin that creating the Amulet is pointless and that Arthur will eventually come after the both of us, and calls him a fool before leaving.

When Claire enters a room in the main castle in Camelot and reports for handmaiden duty, Morgana arrives and tells her that she witnessed her using shadow magic in King Arthur's courtroom. She then asks her what she knows about shadow magic and reminds her that she stood against Arthur to save a troll, claiming that magic is not weakness, but true strength. She demonstrates her powers by casting a spell on a painting of her and Arthur, slowly covering it in darkness as the darkness surrounds the painting of Arthur's face, but she hesitates and the painting returns to normal. When Morgana asks Claire if she will ever be able to save trolls from him, Claire mentions that she is stronger than she believes she is and that she might convince Arthur to free the trolls, but Morgana tells her that Arthur used to be a good person until Guinevere died, though she must do what she can to end his prejudice.

Unfortunately, Arthur overhears this and accuses Morgana of treason, telling her that she is blinded by her sympathy towards trollkind and that they never quit attacking Camelot. Morgana calls him out for driving innocent trolls out of their homeland and imprisoning them in his dungeons, but much to Morgana's horror, Arthur concludes that he'll kill all of the imprisoned trolls at dawn to protect his people. Later on, Douxie and Claire help Jim and the trolls escape from their dungeons, and as Jim and Claire are about to be killed by Galahad, Morgana saves Jim and Claire's lives by making it look like a dragon is near and causing Galahad to flee in terror, thus playing a crucial role in the trolls' escape from Camelot as Claire uses her shadow magic to block the sunlight so the trolls can flee. Afterward, Morgana thanks Claire for helping free the trolls and tells her that she will deal with Arthur.

## Rebellion Against Her King

After the trolls' exodus from Camelot into the Wild Wood, King

Arthur sends Morgana to his throne room and accuses her of being the one who ultimately freed the trolls, threatening her life that if she doesn't help him kill the trolls who fled to the Wild Wood, he will execute her. When she follows him into the Wild Woods, they try to chase down Jim and Callista but lose them, so they venture out on foot. Along the way, Morgana tells Claire that Arthur accused her of treason and that she is the only person that she can trust, but she doesn't mention what made Arthur stop trusting her. Douxie later uses his magic to help Arthur and Morgana remember their past in an attempt to get them to reconcile, but it proves futile when Lancelot tells Arthur about a Gumm-Gumm wandering in the woods, and he and his men kill it despite Morgana's pleas. After Bular is captured by Arthur's knights, he decides to have him taken to Camelot to be killed after a private tournament, and Morgana questions him who is the real monster.

Further, into the Wild Wood, Morgana is told by Arthur that she must join the right side and that she can only return if she kills any troll that comes in her way, but she refuses to be obedient to him, which is made clear when she helps Jim back up after he stumbled while running and attempts to draw Arthur and his knights away from him and Claire. However, Arthur pummels Jim to the ground, realizing that his suspicion of Morgana turning against him and helping the trolls was true. He reminds her of what would happen to her since she didn't kill anyone along the way and attempts to execute Jim on the spot, but she uses her Shadow Staff to defend him from her brother and immediately fights the latter, but Merlin blasts her magic against her. Feeling betrayed by her own master, Morgana declares everyone around her as traitors, including Douxie, Archie, and Claire, even though they were trying to calm her down. She creates shadow versions of herself to fight them all off, resulting in a battle during which Morgana tries to kill Arthur, but he cuts off her left hand and she falls to her death off of a cliff, her dead body being washed away by the ocean waves.

Eventually, Morgana's corpse is found floating in the Black Sea by Angor Rot, who feels sorry for her and drops her corpse off at shore, saying that he hopes that the spirits will guide her home. The Arcane Order soon finds her corpse, and Nari revives her creates a green prosthetic where her left hand used to be. When Morgana asks her why she was resurrected, Bellroc tells her that she will be the Arcane Order's champion. Soon, each member of the Arcane Order has been introduced afterward. Bellroc and Skrael tell Morgana that they have watched over the magics ever since the stars were young, but they saw mankind destroy the balance between the magic and themselves, as they tried to destroy her. They also tell her that she can correct mankind's mistakes because while she is human, she fights for the magical beings, and they don golden armor on her created by their magics, to which Morgana accepts and becomes a member of the Arcane Order. While Morgana continues to scheme with them to kill Arthur and thus end his prejudice, she quickly finds Claire and Archie spying on her through the Shadow Realm, and chases them out.

## Plot to Assassinate Arthur

It turns out that Morgana's plot was that she sends a Changeling named Janus disguised as a normal civilian of Camelot to kill Arthur while he is busy at the same tournament he created, which was made to further prepare for the war against Gunmar and where the tournament's winner is given the honor of slaying Bular in front of the crowd.

Claire arrogantly comes to a false assumption that the Knight of Skulls is Morgana's champion who wants to kill Arthur just because she heard him saying that he needs to achieve victory for his "dark queen", so she follows him into the tournament while wearing purple armor under the alias "Sir Clairee of the House of Nuenz". She uses magic against him and demands to know Morgana's location, but he doesn't know because the queen he serves is Queen Sophia of the Dark Isles. However, Claire soon saves Arthur's life as he is about to be killed by the Changeling and the latter is killed by Douxie and Merlin, but not before freeing Bular. After her plan fails, Morgana tells Bellroc and Skrael that it is only the start.

Morgana then ventures to Gunmar's location and tells him that she was responsible for destroying Arthur's keep, and gives him and Bular the offer of achieving freedom through the Eternal Night, which they accept. Gunmar later reports to Morgana that Arthur has sorcerers of his own and that they won't be tricked by her Changelings anymore, and Morgana enchants his Decimaar Blade so that he can use it to brainwash anyone to his will. Gunmar then uses it to create a Gumm-Gumm out of green crystals and tells the Gumm-Gumm to bring Morgana to him, but because the witch is standing in the sunlight, the Gumm-Gumm crumbles to stone. Morgana orders Gunmar to create a Gumm-Gumm army, and he tells her that their enemies will tremble.

Finding Repentence

Despite her imprisonment, Morgana is eventually freed from the Shadow Realm by Bellroc and Skrael during the 21st century because of them using a ritual that ultimately destroys the Amulet of Daylight, so that they could use her as their pawn once again, even though she was in peace when she was in the Shadow Realm. Morgana becomes remorseful for her actions, and it causes her to turn against the Arcane Order and redeem herself.

She also works as a team with Claire as she tries to save Arthur's soul, while Claire tries to save Jim's. However, Arthur refuses to let Morgana help him because he believes that he is beyond redemption and that he has to redeem the world by remaking it under the name of the Arcane Order. Morgana continues to fight her brother to get him to change, but he fatally wounds her by thrusting one of his shards into her abdomen. In her final moments before her death, Morgana redeems herself by lifting up one of Camelot's remains to crush King Arthur.

Morgana reappears in Camelot's castle in the afterlife with Douxie and Merlin, as Douxie fell to his death and Merlin was killed by Arthur. As Merlin and Morgana live peacefully in the afterlife, they walk out the door together while Douxie returns back to the planet Earth.

Catherine Arthur: Thy time has come Morgana!

Claire had a huge and tremendous headache.

Claire: What? What happened?

Eli: Ugly story Claire.

Me: Long story short, Morgan Le Fay took over your body again and she made you do terrible things against your will. You punched Steve and gave him a REALLY NASTY black eye and you gave Lincoln weed.

We told her everthing and it was shocking!

Claire: I'm so sorry, guys!

Lola: Claire it's not your fault.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah you did all that against your will.

Nico: I don't even want to know where you got weed!

Claire: Me neither! Lets get this monster!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Morgan all over.

Fiona fired waves of fire and burned her.

Hitoshi: (gets out Man Ray's Disk Animal) This will teach you.

He pinged it and it formed into a mini Man Ray and it fired energy lasers and blasted her all over.

Lori summoned Leonard's pigs and they blasted her all over with dynamite and blew her all over.

Lola: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Jim: (gets out Ketchup Bandit's Disk Animal) This is for what you made Claire do!

He pinged it and it formed into a mini Ketchup Bandit and it fired ketchup blasts and drenched her.

Lola: Messy and awesome.

Izuku: (gets out Tiki Tong's Disk Animal) My turn!

He pinged it and it formed into a mini Tiki Tong and it roared and fired energy blasts and blasted down Morgana.

Nico: This will show you.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Lana and Lily fired waves of water and ice and smashed her down more.

Lincoln: Nico, anytime you want to get the Dark Side out!

Nico: You got it.

Nico fired a wave of light and it hit her and then a blob of darkness left her.

Morgan Le Fay was purified.

Nico: You okay?

Morgan Le Fay: (Weakly) Thank you.

She was knocked out cold.

Me: She'll be out cold like this for a while.

I picked her up.

Me: Now lets banish this monster to the Warp.

Izuku: Sorry. But we can't have you cause anymore damage until the big day. So, let's put you in the Warp until then.

I teleported and had my hand at her face.

Me: HAKAI!

She was banished to the Warp.

Nico: That did it.

Me: At least until April 7th.

We powered down.

Claire then looked like she was crying and then she hugged Jim and cried hard.

Jim: Claire, it's going to be okAy.

Claire: (Crying) I'm sorry Jim!

Me: Claire you didn't mean to do all that.

Catherine Arthur: Yeah it wasn't your fault.

Nico: That's right Claire.

Me: Besides we freed you from Morgan.

Nico: Yep.

Claire: Thanks, guys!

Me: You're welcome.

Yan Lin: Now we just have to wait till February 7th.

Lola: Yeah.

Jim: Yan Lin, ever since I met you, I've seen you as my big sister.

Yan: Oh thank you Jim. Thank you.

She and Jim hugged.

Nico: Aww.

May: So awesome.

We later came back home.

William: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Awesome.

We told everyone what happened.

Varie: Oh man! I'll have Morgana put into the infirmary.

She took her there.

May: Nerissa, for your first mission, Jack Landors and 1 Rabbid should go with you.

Nerissa: Great idea!

Nico:Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Back home we were watching TV and reading the newspaper.

Me: Mm-hmm. Oh the President had another terrorist group out to kill us executed earlier this morning.

Nico: Cool.

Poromon: Okay, let me clarify on one thing. Me and the other mascots don't like weed. We like beer.

Coloratura: There's nothing wrong with that.

Applejack: I agree there Rara.

Qin: Me too.

Then Rarity came in and she was really crying her eyes out.

Me: Rarity? Is something wrong?

Rarity then went over to the sofa and then…

Rarity: (BAWLING HER EYES OUT)

She hugged me as she was crying hard.

Jets of tears exploded out of her eyes as she was crying.

Dream Girl: Rarity, what happened?!

Me: Rarity what's wrong?

Rarity: (CRYING)

Me: Rarity calm down. Calm down. Now tell us what happened.

Rarity: (Crying) It's this frog! He called me a… a… HE CALLED ME A BUNCH OF HORRIBLE NAMES AND SAID HORRIBLE THINGS TO ME! (BAWLING MORE)

Me: Oh Rarity.

Vambre: (British Accent) Oh dear. Helmet got to her.

Sweetie Belle then started glowing in an intensely ferocious fire aura!

Qin: Uh oh.

Sweetie Belle: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) THAT ROTTEN LITTLE HELMET-HEADED FREAK! NO ONE INSULTS MY SISTER LIKE THAT AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Juru: DARN TOOTIN SWEETIE BELLE!

They then rushed out of the estate and then we heard the sounds of ferocious fighting and brutal buttkicking as both Sweetie Belle and Juru went completely apeshit on Helmet!

Prohyas: OH MAN!

Vambre: Oh my goodness!

Simone: Jeez they are really mad at him.

Me: You're telling me.

BRUTAL AND FEROCIOUS FIGHTING SOUNDS!

Misfire: You know what? We'll just let those two have their fun.

Me: He brought all that on himself. Nico I need a tub of ice cream stat!

Nico: Right!

Nico went to the kitchen and brought some over for Rarity.

Me: Rarity just calm down and we can help you get through this.

Xenia: Besides you should be happy that Sweetie Belle and Juru are defending you.

Lincoln was helping Rarity by giving her the ice cream.

Lincoln: Besides Rarity, you should not let that putrid dork's insults get to you.

Applejack: Yeah Rarity buck up. Don't listen to that little guys insults.

Sureshot: And while you're at it, try different flavors of ice cream.

Me: Yeah Rarity.

BRUTAL AND FEROCIOUS FIGHTING CONTINUES!

Qin: JUMPING JELLYBEANS!

Nico: Lets see how long this will go on.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 3 Hours Later…

---

The fighting was still going on as Sweetie Belle and Juru were still pulverizing and beating the living shit out of Helmet! Rarity was still crying and eating many tubs of her ice cream. Different flavors though.

Unknown to the two of them, a Smoochum was watching the whole

thing.

Then they stopped.

Me: Oh they're done.

Qin: Boy that fight went on for 3 hours, 17 minutes and 47 seconds.

Lola: Awesome wait to keep track.

Sweetie Belle and Juru came back and they were drenched in sweat and smelled horrible.

Me: Boy you two REALLY went at him!

Nico: I hope you guys didn't kill him.

Juru: No. But we did make him suffer

Sweetie Belle: We put him in a full body cast with every single bone in his body broken.

Me: At least Brittney reverted him back to human.

Brittney: Yep.

Rarity: But thank you two for defending me.

Me: The Nerve of that Helmet.

Prohyas: Yeah what is up with that kid?

Vambre: It's like he was born with a mean bone inside him.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico saw the Smoochum.

Nico: Hey look.

We saw it.

Me: Hey a Smoochum.

Eli: That's funny and we have a Jynx fully covered.

Lola: We sure do.

Smoochum: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys. But that fight was great.

Nico: (GASP) Avery Quincy! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and yellow and magenta clothes.

Avery Quincy: That was amazing. I saw Helmet berate Rarity and that was cruel!

Varie: No kidding there.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Avery Quincy: My favorite is when me and Nico made an awesome and amazing jeweled dress.

She showed a picture of it and it was a beautiful jeweled magenta dress.

Me: Wow that dress is beautiful.

Rarity: Oh that dress is amazing darling.

Avery Quincy: Thanks. I learned how to make great dresses from many magazines.

Lola: That is cool.

Nico and Avery hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Avery Quincy: Me too Nico.

Flame Man: Nemesis and Dark Nebula. Can we get a recap on them?

Me: I sure can.

I went over who they were.

---

## DARK NEBULA

Dark Nebula is a major antagonistic organization in Beyblade: Metal Fusion. They are a group that wants to use the Dark power of L-Drago to take over the world.

### Biography

The group was founded to revive Nemesis. Doji and Ryuga stole the bay to use for their plan, but were attempted to be stopped by Ryo (Gingka's dad), but Ryo failed to stop L-Drago and likely died which made Gingka swaer to stop them.

## NEMESIS

Nemesis is the main antagonist in Beyblade: Metal Fury. He is known as the god of destruction.

### Biography

#### Past

Years ago, a powerful ruler named King Hades created a bey from a star fragment in hope to take over the world but the bey went out of control and became Nemesis, god of destruction. After Hades' brother Zeus defeated Nemesis, Hades said that Nemesis would return and the true destruction would start.

#### Beyblade: Metal Fury

Rago, Pluto and, Doji (former leader of the Dark Nebula Organization), three members of a group of bladers who worship Nemesis, try to get the powers of ten beys to wake Nemesis once again and take over the world. When they already have the power of nine beys, the bladers who own the powers try to create Zeus' barrier which would destroy Nemesis forever. However, Doji who once lead the organization Dark Nebula, convinces the tenth blader Ryuga who once worked for him to attack Nemesis alone, so the barrier isn't complete. Because of this attack, their bey Proto Nemesis gets all ten powers and becomes Diablo Nemesis. Although Diablo Nemesis gets beaten, it got revived by a shard of Pluto's Fusion Hades Fusion Wheel, Nemesis fused with Pluto and Rago. Nemesis fought with Gingka Hagane and his friend to try to bring the world to destruction with Nemsis beating all the legendary bladers except Ginka. In the end, Gingka Hagane defeated Nemesis with the help of the Legendary Bladers and the millions of Bladers around the world. Nemesis was then vanquished, along with Rago and Pluto as the Black Sun was destroyed.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Flame Man: WHOA MAN!

Camie: NOT GOOD!

Me: Yep and we have to stop them at all costs.

Mandarin: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Dark Mikey: And are you okay, Rarity?

Nico: Elekid and Magby next.

Qin: Ooh the first forms of Electavire and Magmortar. Awesome choices.

Nico: Yep.

Rarity: (Sniffle) And I still feel hurt by what Helmet said.

Nico: That wretched Helmet wearing kid!

Avery Quincy: I heard him call Rarity an ugly dork and she just ran back home crying her eyes out.

We gasped!

Dark Raph: I oughta pound that kid!

Dark Don: Let's worry about him later. We got bigger fish to fry.

Me: I agree there. Dark Nebula and Nemesis are more important to deal with. But beating up Helmet is not needed. Sweetie Belle and Juru beat you to that one.

Avery Quincy: It's true. I saw the whole thing.

She showed a video of the fight and it showed Helmet calling people dorks and then Sweetie Belle and Juru jumped him and the fight was BRUTAL!

Dark Don: WHOA!

Dark Raph: Wow look at them go.

Nico: We might see the Tyrogue Gene Slammer when we get there

Me: I have that feeling myself.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Madame Masque: Let's get going.

Jellax: By the way, Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Ant Man's team will include Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, and Atticus Rhodes. Shope's team will include Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, and Amy Wong.

Shope: Awesome!

Ant Man: This is gonna be fun!

Andrea Davenport: I'll say!

Syrus: I'm really excited for this one too.

Atticus Rhodes: We're going to have fun on that.

Doppel: We sure are.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Antonio Maldonado of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, and he's finally lost it big time, and he's coming here to kill Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers once and for all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Antonio Maldonado finally coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's finally lost it big time. Now that many of his members are dead and the news of us slaying his son had hit him, now he's out for blood and he won't stop until he's gotten his revenge.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Finally, the time has come. Soon, we will finally be rid of the last of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte once and for all, and then, we can finally move on to dealing with The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Me: That's right, and with what you girls and Lincoln are doing by slaying every last member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, you've really pissed off Antonio Maldonado big time, and you really pissed him off even more when we killed his equally religiously fanatical son today.

Nico: What these guys have done in causing this kind of horror and terror in Mexico years ago with their sacrificial rituals. They're even worse than The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, or even The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, unlike The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, those three groups we'd dealt with in the past were a danger to the entire world with their dark powers, and the crimes they'd committed against humanity were extremely dark, and they've made deals with the demonic forces of Hell by selling their souls in exchange for those dark powers.

Me: Yeah, The Chernabog Sisters' parents made the deal with The Devil before they were even born to give their unborn daughters the powers of Hell and The Order of The Black Cross toyed with dark Satanic forces.

Nicholette Torrington: And Damian Alaister and his fucked-up friends had sacrificed their own families in a dark Satanic Ritual in their devotion to Necrom, and after they gained their dark powers, they all went on a bloody rampage killing millions of people in their rampage.

Lincoln: Yep, so even compared to those three dark Satanic groups, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is not on a high-level threat like those three, but they're still just as dangerous as they kidnapped many innocent people and ritualistically murdered them in their dark rituals, and we can't forget that they tried to desecrate the bodies of the dead in Mexico's cemeteries for their dark sacrilegious rituals.

Nico: They're playing with forces they can never comprehend: messing with the bodies of the dead is bound to anger the spirits of the dead who're buried there. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet with Gingka and his friends and help them destroy Dark Nebula and Nemesis once and for all.

Lincoln: We'll make those monsters pay for every last one of their crimes, and it's going to be both brutal and bloody, and once we get done with those monsters, you better be ready for one final battle with us, Antonio Maldonado.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You are through killing more victims to sacrifice to Santa Muerte and to satisfy your fanatical devotion to Dark Santeria, now, years of payback and retribution are finally coming, and you deserve no salvation from God for your sins, for there is only one thing that awaits you: Eternal Damnation, and for the stunts that all your insane followers, along with yourself, have pulled, you've made it even easier for us to carry out your death sentence, Antonio Maldonado.

Ellie Singh: Hang in there, Gingka, we're coming.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan and saw Gingka and friends battling numerous Dark Nebula henchmen.

Birdbrain: There they are.

Me: Lets lend a hand.

Nico: You don't have to ask me twice.

We went at them.

Gingka punched a bad guy and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Gingka: That's Zocks!

We flew in and blasted the rest of the henchmen and killed them all.

Madoka: YEAH!

Tsubasa: Hey guys! You made it!

Me: We sure did.

Gingka: Awesome entrance.

Me: Thanks. That was a minor entrance for you guys.

Nico: The main entrance is for the main event.

Gingka: Awesome you guys made it!

Qin: We wouldn't miss this for anything.

Nico: Yep.

Knightbrace: Listen, have you guys seen a Tyrogue?

Gingka: Is it one of yours?

Garigari: Something like that!

Gingka: I think you might know this one.

He stepped back and then we saw a Tyrogue.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Awesome.

Tyrogue: (In a girls voice) Sorry I didn't show up at the estate guys.

Nico: Kira Jordan!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple sports clothes.

Gingka: Awesome. What's your favorite memory of Nico.

May: Aww Gingka I was gonna ask that.

Gingka: Sorry May.

Me: But you're catching on.

Kira Jordan: My favorite is when me and Nico had an all you can eat curry contest of the hottest curry in the world and Nico and me both won against a great eating contest winner.

Me: Wow! You sure love the spicy stuff.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Kira Jordan: Me too Nico.

Me: Now that that's settled lets get down to some business.

Madoka: Lets head in.

We went inside the shop.

G1 Darkwing: We want to thank you guys for beating up D-Stroy.

Madoka: It was no problem.

Ellie Singh: Yeah he totally underestimated the power of our blades.

Tsubasa: He sure did.

Qin: You got that right.

Eli: Yeah.

Abra Kadabra: Is Big Bang Pegasus really your most powerful Beyblade?

Queen of the Black Puddle: Or is there something more powerful?

Gingka: J.D.'s new Beyblade he got is far more powerful.

Me: Yeah I did some tests and found out that Elemental Cosmos Phoenix is 1,000,000 times more powerful than Big Bang Pegasus.

All of us: WOW!

Qin: That is amazing!

Moondancer: Wow! My Ambassador Mission with the Ghostbusters in Ireland turned out to be a big find for J.D.

Me: It sure did.

Xenia: That is amazing.

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying one bottle of beer.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon: (to the Metal Fusion gang) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys one bottle of beer!

Skullcruncher: Better beer than weed.

Gingka: Uh we're too young to drink.

Madoka: Yeah.

Me: I brought something else for this.

I pulled out a cooler and in it was a bunch of bottles of root beer.

Madoka: Root beer is better.

Ellie Singh: Good idea.

Madoka: Poromon's new costume is cute.

Me: It sure is. Poromon is now the Beer Fairy.

Xenia: We all thought it was cute.

Me: This Root Beer is from the Soda Planet we went to.

Xenia: You should have seen what that planet was like.

Nico: Yeah.

Madoka: Awesome.

Gingka: How is Ryoga doing?

Garigari: Oh he's doing great. He is fitting right in with us.

Qin: Yep.

Manta Bayarsh: So, has their been any trouble from Dark Nebula?

Yost Executioner: Or Nemesis for that matter?

Gingka: Well the henchmen are still after us.

Me: Revenge on you guys for defeating Nemesis the first time no doubt.

Gingka: Yep.

Me: Oh boy.

Madoka: Yeah. (See's Rarity still hurt) Rarity is something wrong? Your mascara has been running.

Nico: Rarity was badly insulted.

Me: Yeah she was crying hard for 3 whole hours.

Lola: One of Prohyas and Vambre's enemies that belittled them a lot insulted her.

Madoka: Oh boy.

Nico: Yeah.

Madoka: By the way, I saw a poster for a movie called Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey. I know Pooh's with you guys. So, I just want to know if you saw it too.

Me: You did?

Pounce: Madoka, I don't think that's a good-

Poromon: OH, WHY WAIT FOR OUR REACTION?! WE'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU THE TRAILER TO THAT ABOMINATION!

shows trailer close to Gingka's face) LOOK AT IT!

Gingka: IT'S HORRIBLE!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Madoka's face) LOOK AT IT!

Madoka: WHAT A MONSTROSITY!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Kyoya's face) LOOK AT IT!

Kyoya: GET THAT AWAY FROM ME!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Masamune's face) LOOK AT IT!

Masamune: WHAT WERE THEY THINKING!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to King's face) LOOK AT IT!

King: IT'S HORRIBLE!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Tsubasa's face) LOOK AT IT!

Tsubasa: WHAT KIND OF PEOPLE WOULD DO THIS!?

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Ryuga came in, having heard the entire thing from outside.

Ryuga: If it makes you guys feel any better, Jim Cummings, Pooh and Tigger's voice actor, finds the film to be disgusting and said that anyone who decides to put his voice in the movie is gonna be in trouble.

Me: I like how you think Ryuga. One sec. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed the Mascots down with it.

Me: There. But nice going Madoka.

Madoka: I'm sorry. I didn't know that you guys saw it already.

Me: Yeah we did.

Spymaster: Relax. You were just asking an innocent question.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) But yes. We did watch it. And it was disgusting.

Me: We thought it was an absolute atrocity and disgrace to the iconic classics of Winnie the Pooh that we know and love. Turns out people are making terrifying abominations like that.

Nico: He's right. I heard rumors flying around that they are making a horror movie version of Bambi.

Bambi: Are they really?!

Nico: Yeah.

Ryuga: Look on the bright side. The killing actions done to those girls in the movie? We can do that to Nemesis and Dark Nebula later.

Cross Crow: (Russian Accent) That's a good way of looking at it.

Me: I agree. I even incorporated some of those methods in a vicious and bloody massacre we did in Paris on a werewolf cult.

Nico: That's right.

Madoka: I remember hearing about that. That was brutal.

Lola: A Total Bloodbath.

Gingka: Is it true that you are really J.D. the Nocturnal?

Me: Yep. I sure am.

Camie: He looks so awesome as a werewolf.

Zuria: (Turned on) Really gets me going.

Gingka: You guys don't have to help us do take those assholes down. You've helped us enough already. You probably don't owe us anything.

Harpymon: You're wrong. We owe you guys plenty.

Eddy: Yeah! If it wasn't for you guys, I wouldn't have kicked my dark side out of my body.

Snow Ghost: Besides, what Nemesis and Dark Nebula are doing doesn't just put this area in danger. It also endangers the rest of the world too.

Me: They are going to destroy the entire planet if we don't stop them.

Qin: That's right. The world is in terrible danger and we have to stop them at all costs.

Me: It's part of what we have to do. As superheroes and the most powerful force in the entire universe we can't let them destroy our planet.

Nico: I agree.

Eli: We have to stop Dark Nebula at all costs.

Ryuga: I agree too. Dark Nebula and Nemesis made me do terrible and horrible things.

Tsubasa: Same here. And we have to end this now.

Drag Strip: Besides, what kind of people would we be if we didn't help you guys, huh?

Ryuga: (smiles) You guys really are good people. And if anyone thinks otherwise, well, that's their problem.

Me: Well said Ryuga.

Lincoln: I agree there.

Madoka: Yeah. Oh got this for Evelyn.

She pulled out a message and gave it to her.

Evelyn: (Reads) "Got the severed head of Masato, good job turning him into a shower of blood. Looking forward to seeing you all. Kazuma."

Me: Awesome. Glad he got our message.

Cassidy: Nice to know.

Evil Desert Man: Wait. Kazuma got that to you?!

Gameface: Did he walk all the way here to do it?

Gingka: He sure did. Actually he took his motorcycle.

Me: Okay then.

Madoka: What did he mean by that?

Me: We killed an evil Kamen Rider during Cassidy's Ambassador missions with the Faiz team. His name is Masato Kusaka. You might have known him as Kamen Rider Kaixa. He was a really rotten to the core douchebag rider.

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Me: I killed him as J.D. the Nocturnal and we ripped him to shreds and banished him to the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah it was really fitting. But the Universe 666 version of him is the polar opposite version of him.

Gingka: Universe 666?

Me: Yeah. It's a crazy story.

Qin: A Little over 2 months ago we battled an evil version of us.

I went over what happened and it was a horrible thing.

Gingka: Oh man! That's awful!

Varie: Yeah it was.

Inque: How about we show you the usual battles? Gingka is included as well.

Me: Yeah.

Gingka: Sweet!

Nico: Lets get ready.

We went outside and Maria called it in

Yost Vulture: But after the usual battles, what's coming next won't be a simple Beyblade game. We're playing for keeps now.

Kite Man: In other words, it's do or fucking die.

Me: That's right. It's a fight to the death and to decide the future of the world.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Then Eris, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, El Oso, Bronze Kneecap, Ebon, Wrecking Crew, Quackor the Fowl, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Yost Living Laser, Lillith, Sir Toasty, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Don Octavio, Nightshade, and Bulldozer Org came.

Nico: Eris, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, El Oso, Bronze Kneecap, Ebon, Wrecking Crew, Quackor the Fowl, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Yost Living Laser, Lillith, Sir Toasty, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Don Octavio, Nightshade, and Bulldozer Org.

Eris: This is probably the second Beyblade mission we've been on.

Count Vertigo: And the second Beyblade team we've recruited.

Overdrive: I know, right?

Me: Yep. In less than a year.

DC Enchantress: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Dino Patrol.

Nico: We sure did.

Tar Pit: They'll be good additions to our ranks.

Me: Yeah they sure will.

Qin: I agree there.

?: I do too.

A figure came out and it was Sasamatage from Episode 21 of Shinkenger!

---

Finding the Rokumon Junk empty, Sasamatage decides to cause trouble on his own by placing his eggs on humans to make them violent. The eggs can also be used as explosive projectiles. He is destroyed by the teamwork of Shinken Red, Blue and Yellow, Sasamatage enlarges and is quickly destroyed by the teamwork of Tenkuu ShinkenOh's Tenku Bamboo Slice with help from DaikaiOh West.

Yokai Origin

According to folklore, the kameosa (瓶長) is an old bottle that has been possessed and has an infinite amount of liquid inside. Sasamatage's right shoulder, which appears to be a bottle spilling sake, is thought to be the basis of this legend.

---

Eli: Sasamatage! I remember you! You were sent to place eggs on humans to make them violent.

Sasamatage: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Qin: Yeah!

Sasamatage: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. Eggs making people violent is definitely Xandred's MO.

Me: I agree there. But that would have been an awesome episode.

Qin: Yeah what a ripoff!

Me: Aw Qin I was gonna say that!

Qin: Sorry J.D. (LAUGHS)

We laughed.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Lane, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Nina Fernando Cortez, D&D Gang 1983, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Nico's Rescues on a Strawberry Pudding Planet and a Vanilla Pudding Planet, Nico's rescue in the Dinosaur Kingdom

---

Eris was first.

Eris: (to Lane) Nico's Rescues were on a Strawberry Pudding Planet and a Vanilla Pudding Planet. His rescue today was in the Dinosaur Kingdom

Lane: It was one awesome and busy last couple of days for us.

Pinkie Pie: It was really tasty and awesome too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there. They were delicious.

Featherweight: Both planets were awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah they sure were.

Nina Fernando Cortez: Boy they sure were and the pudding was awesome.

Sheila (1983): No kidding. Some of the tastiest ever.

Eris: That is some of the most awesome pudding ever. Lets do it!

Lane used his legend items.

LANE'S COMEDY FUNNY! COCONUTS AND BANANAS PIE SPLAT!

They fired waves of pies, bananas, coconuts, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Courtney, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Eden Vortonova, Girl Jordan, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Battling Evil Jessie, Another Ash, Another Titania (Huntik) and Another Pied Piper, Another Ariel, Another Jirwolf, Another Lunar, Another Solar and Another Umbra and Another Johnny 13

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) Nico and the others did good Battling Evil Jessie, Another Ash, Another Titania (Huntik) and Another Pied Piper. And Another Ariel, Another Jirwolf, Another Lunar, Another Solar, Another Umbra and Another Johnny 13 as well

Courtney: It was really amazing and fun.

Starlight Glimmer: All these Another Huntik Spirits are all really amazing to see.

Cozy Glow: They sure are. And the gene-slammers for them are awesome too.

Hex: They sure are. I think it's cool too.

Eden Vortonova: You got that right.

Girl Jordan: A really awesome bunch of rescues done.

Count Vertigo: They sure were. Lets do it!

Courtney used her Legend items.

COURTNEY'S CIT POWER! FIRESTORM OF COURTNEY!

They fired waves of water, bones, blood, stars, skulls, lightning, magic and fire and smashed him down.

---

Andros, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kristina Whendolla, Julie Tancheno, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - Lincoln's Rescues over the last two days

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) Lincoln's Rescues over the last two days we're awesome: And what vehicles can I use this time?

Andros: Plenty of cars around. Also yes they were.

Rainbow Dash: Boy they sure were awesome. We had a lot of fun.

Scootaloo: We sure did and they were great.

Whirlwind: You're not kidding there.

Kristina Whendolla: Yeah they were awesome and fun.

Julie Tancheno: Yeah they were!

Overdrive: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Andros used his legend items.

SPACE PLATOON OF ANDROS! ANDROS SPACE ADVENTURE!

They fired waves of stars, ice and magic and smashed him down.

## Ilana, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Victoria Nottingham, Hercules, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - Meeting 2 awesome Weather Painter Gene-slammers

Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress: (to Ilana) I heard you guys met 2 awesome Weather Painter Gene-slammers. What are their names?

Ilana: We met 7 of them actually. Their names are Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Jessica Roseranae, Nanami Shironagasukujira, Mimi Zifūfèn, Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar and Rika Pinguind'oro.

Twilight Sparkle: Their stories are really awesome too.

Starshine Sparkle: Here's what we found out both yesterday and today.

FLASHBACK - YESTERDAY

Nico: Yep. So, Nephele, what's the story on why you hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Timmy Turner: I'll just get some dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case I find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Timmy made dummies of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan ready, in case he find out they almost caused a life-threatening injury.

Nephele Zephyrine: You're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of Royal Woods to show to the town for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired clouds and violet energy blasts at them and blinded them badly, and we pounced on and attacked them with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was outright furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Nephele Zephyrine: Yep, just like what happened with Althea Iridiana, Laney, and Lincoln's mural for Scotland, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy the mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and Nephele, I went ballistic and I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "That'll teach you not to go after my kids ever again!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He sure was a glutton for punishment alright.

Nico: That killjoy sure is nothing but a big fat jerk to you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Tell me about it.

FLASHBACK 2 - TODAY

Rayne Dodola: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Jessica, Nanami, Yolei, Mimi, Rika, and Rayne, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Jessica Rosearanae: (Spanish Accent) Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it also involved us clobbering Lynn. One day, Lincoln and I were at the swimming pool at our gym, and we were doing some swimming practice because we had a swimming competition the next day. But, then, we'd heard the sound of a loud burp in the air, and we knew who it was: Lynn. If she was out to cause us grief again, she was in for one brutal pounding, so some of the Guardian Angels then went outside to catch her and clobber her. But, what they didn't know was that she snuck in through the back, and she dived into the pool. But, we saw something in the water, and we saw who it was, it was Lynn. But, before she could grab and yank off Lincoln's swim shorts, we swam after Lynn and punched her hard in the face and sent her flying out of the pool, and when we told the rest of The Guardian Angels of what Lynn tried to do after they came back in, they pounced on and pummeled her.

Nanami Shironagasukujira: (Japanese Accent) Then, we made her sing like a canary and she told us of what she planned to do: which was grab Lincoln's swim shorts and yank them off and get him to chase her into a trap and all for a cruel prank she'd set up: to photograph him naked and have him humiliated at the competition the next day by posting the picture on the internet. We were absolutely mad at Lynn big time for that, and we'd already pummeled her. So, we did the second bad thing to happen to her: we called Luna, and after we told her of what Lynn tried to do, she rushed in and grabbed Lynn and she dragged her back to The Loud House.

Mimi Zǐfúfèn: (Chinese Accent) We then finished our training, and we went back to The Loud House, and we found out the parents grounded Lynn for a week, but she didn't do this to get an advantage in the competition, in fact, she wasn't even allowed to compete in any swimming competitions due to her aggressive nature. So, she did this to humiliate her own brother in front of everyone, so that he'd chicken out of the competition, and she'd ruin his reputation.

Yolei Dulfayn'akhdar: (Arabic Accent) But it didn't work, the next day: the day of the competition: Lincoln and all of us won the competition.

Rika Pinguinod'oro: (Italian Accent) We never tolerated Lynn's dumb stunts, but what she tried to do, that was by far the lowest stunt ever, and we gave her her just desserts.

Nico: I would've expected this sort of thing from Luan because of her Dark Side, but when it comes to competitions, I think we can expect that from Lynn when her Dark Side takes over.

Me: Yep, that sore loser Dark Lynn went too far, now we're really glad she got The Black Gates forever.

Rayne Dodola: She really was a sore loser, okay, now for my turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of Michigan to show to for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired rain and indigo energy blasts at them and it washed away Lori and Lola's make-up, and we pounced on and attacked them with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Rayne Dodola: Yep, just like what happened before, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and Rayne, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in, if he even had any, and I'd make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired, but this is even more better: now that he's humiliation fodder, everyone is getting payback for all the dumb things he's ever done in his miserable life.

FLASHBACKS END

Enchantress: That is crazy!

Spyro: No kidding there. What that killjoy did over the years is pure evil!

Victoria Nottingham: No kidding there!

Hercules: Yeah no kidding.

Enchantress: Yeah what a jerkwad! Lets do it!

Ilana used her Legend items.

ILANA'S POWER OF THE TITAN! TITAN MIGHT OF MAGIC!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Onua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Abigail Midas, Amazo, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - Yan Lin's Final Mission

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Today was Yan Lin's Final Mission. (Seriously) Morgan made Claire do very serious things!

Onua: She sure did and they were really terrible!

Applejack: But thanks to the Hernandez Sisters we got Morgan out of her.

Apple Bloom: And banished her to the Warp.

Flashwing: We sure did. And it was awesome!

Abigail Midas: It sure was awesome.

Amazo: Indeed it was.

Tar Pit: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Onua used his Legend Items.

ONUA'S EARTH CRUSADE! TOA OF EARTH MIGHT!

They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ruby Valliance, Jesse Anderson, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - The Mascots playing Hide and Seek

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) The Mascots played Hide and Seek yesterday. And Poromon was the one seeking.

Jenny Wakeman: It was really fun for them.

Fluttershy: It sure was and they had so much fun too.

Tornado Bolt: They sure did and it was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja they had lots of good fun.

Stealth Elf: They sure did and it was amazing.

Ruby Valliance: They had a lot of fun on that.

Jesse Anderson: They sure did and it was awesome.

Black Spider: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Jenny used her legend items.

XJ9 DEFENDER OF THE EARTH! POWER OF A MILLION AND SEVENTY MEN!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shizuka Hououna, Lola Loud, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - HELMET CALLING RARITY UGLY!? WHO THE FUCK DOES HE THINK HE IS!

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset Shimmer) (Spanish Accent) HELMET CALLED RARITY UGLY!? WHO THE FUCK DOES HE THINK HE IS!

Sunset Shimmer: Someone who is a dead man that's who.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah what a clod!

Sunburn: What a jerk too!

Shizuka Hououna: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: He needs to learn some manners.

El Oso: Si. I agree there. Lets do it!

Sunset used her Legend Items.

SUNSET SHIMMER'S SHINING PHOENIX! SHINING REDEMPTION OF SUNSET!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Stella, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Volvenstein Sisters, Element Woman, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap -

HELMET IS A BIG FAT FROGFACED JERK AND HE WILL BE LUNCH!

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) HELMET IS A BIG FAT FROGFACED JERK. AND HE WILL BE LUNCH NEXT TIME HE MAKES THAT BIG OF AN INSULT!

Stella Zhau: You got that right! WHAT A FREAK!

Rarity: No one insults me! Especially when Sweetie Belle and Juru are protecting me!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he insulted my sister of all people!

Gill Grunt: What a bully and a jerk!

The Volvenstein Sisters agreed.

Element Woman: He will rue the day he messed with Sweetie Belle and Juru.

Bronze Kneecap: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Stella used her legend items.

BRONZE FIRE FURY! STELLA'S FIRESTORM OF POWER!

They fired waves of fire, water, ice, jewels and elements and smashed him down.

---

Lily Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Nicholette Landsdown, Patrick Star, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon - Gingka and friends are doing great

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) Gingka and friends are doing great. Gingka even gave Ellie a Christmas present.

Lily Loud: He sure did and that was so awesome and cool.

Princess Luna: I thought it was a most amazing gift too.

Moondust: We all thought so.

Snowdrop: It's awesome and great.

Gari: Yeah it sure is.

Blackout: You got that right.

Nicholette Landsdown: Yeah I agree.

Patrick belched.

Ebon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lily used her legend items.

LILY'S GLOWING WATER FUN! LILY'S POWER OF WATER!

They fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

## Lok Lambert, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tammy Gregorian, Spike the Dragon, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Nemesis and Dark Nebula will be dead and forgotten

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Nemesis and Dark Nebula are gonna be dead and forgotten.

Thunderball: But not before we pound them!

Lok: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding there.

King Solar: No way are we letting them take our planet.

Solar Eclipsa: It will not end well for them.

Amber Morning: No it sure won't.

Spotlight: Yeah with death.

Tammy Gregorian: That is for sure.

Spike: Yeah.

Piledriver: You got that right!

Bulldozer: No kidding.

Wrecker: Lets do it!

Lok used his legend items.

LOK'S HUNTIK ADVENTURES! SPIRITS AND TITANS UNITE!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Howard the Duck VS Quackor the Fowl

---

Quackor the Fowl was next.

Quackor quacked.

Howard: I know how you feel too.

Howard fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Gari and the Children of The Night VS Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts)

---

Wolfman was next.

Wolfman roared.

Gari: This will be good.

Gari and the Children fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Mai Takatsukasa VS Yost Living Laser

---

Yost Living Laser was next.

Yost Living Laser: This will be fun.

Mai Takatsukasa: I agree there too.

Mai fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ets VS Lillith

---

Lillith was next.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) This is gonna be fun now.

Ets: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

### Smolder VS Sir Toasty

Sir Toasty was next.

Sir Toasty: (Medieval Accent) Thou ready for me?

Smolder: Always ready.

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

### Pyris VS Ghost of Elias Kingston

The Ghost of Elias Kingston was next.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: This will be a good one.

Pyris: It sure will be.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

### Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) This is-a gonna be so-a fun.

Kairi Yano: It always is.

Kairi Yano fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Nightshade (Skylanders) VS Nightshade

---

Nightshade (Marvel) Was next.

Nightshade (Marvel): I always have fun on this.

Nightshade (Skylanders): Me too my good woman.

He fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Mia Addison VS Bulldozer Org

---

Bulldozer Org was next.

Bulldozer Org: You ready for this?

Mia Addison: Always ready!

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Terrorsaur VS Fracture

---

Fracture was next.

Fracture: I love a good battle.

Terrorsaur: You and me both. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Devon VS Whiplash

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: This will be a good one.

Devon: It sure will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Yusei VS Mysterio

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: This will be a good one.

Yusei: It sure will be.

Yusei fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

## Yost Wolverine VS Jackson Chappell

Jackson Chappell was next.

Jackson Chappell: I have a feeling you are ready.

Yost Wolverine: You bet I am.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Juni VS Miranda Frost

Miranda Frost was next.

Miranda Frost: (British Accent) You ready for me little boy?

Juni: Oh I sure am.

Juni unsheathed his sword and clashed with her and smashed her down.

## Gentaro VS Fault Zone

Fault Zone was next.

Fault Zone: This is gonna be fun.

Gentaro: It sure will be.

Gentaro fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Gingka VS Slug King

Gingka was facing The Slug King.

Gingka: This is gonna be awesome!

Slug King: You ready for me little boy?

Gingka: Always ready.

Gingka fired waves of stars and blasted him down.

## Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D., Camie, Celica, Zarya, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sasamatage

Sasamatage was next.

Sasamatage: Boy I can't believe that Helmet insulted Rarity like that!

Me: No kidding! What a jerk and a freak!

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Celica: He was literally born on the wrong side of the bed!

Zarya: You got that right!

Cassidy: No kidding.

Sasamatage: Man what a jerk. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Dark Nebula and Nemesis, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Dark Nebula and Nemesis symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored Pegasi heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored Pegasi heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the Pegasi heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, they'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

Me: Lets get him!

Jayden: Fire Buster Cannon mode!

He put his Fire Buster into Cannon Mode and I put on a Thunderbird Disk. They loaded the disks.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and his sword flew out and Cassidy caught it.

Me: YEAH! Sasamatage you have failed this city!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we cheered wildly.

Gingka: That was so fun!

Madoka: Yeah!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Triggerhappy: Now with the usual battles done, we can go after Nemesis and Dark Nebula.

Nico: You read my mind.

Dark Leo: First, we need to find out where they are.

Jetsam: Eli, if you would?

Eli: On it.

He concentrated and found them.

Eli: Found them. In Aokigahara Forest.

Me: The Suicide Forest.

Nico: Very fitting. Coming on guys. (EYES GLOW RED) It's time to end the darkness of Dark Nebula and Nemesis forever.

We were off!

We flew on and we arrived at a temple.

Me: This it?

Gingka: Yep.

Then we saw a figure and it was TETSUYA WATARIGANI!

Me: Tetsuya Watarigani.

Tetsuya Watarigani: Sorry I can't let you pass.

Gingka: Look, Tetsuya. We don't have time to mess around with you.

Tetsuya Watarigani: (laughs) Too bad. Because I got time for all of you!

Me: Then you too will die.

Turn up!

Me: I know that morph anywhere!

Out came the Blade Team!

Kazuma: Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: YEAH!

Kazuma: We'll hold him off. Go get Nemesis guys.

Evelyn: Let me help you guys!

Kazuma: Awesome!

We went passed him.

Chick Hicks came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Chick.

Chick: Anytime Nico.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Then we got to a main room and then we saw a shadowy, figure with glowing evil red eyes. It was NEMESIS!

Me: Whoa that's him.

Chick went over to him.

Chick: It's over Nemesis!

Nemesis: (laughs) One puny car is going to try and kill me?

Chick Hicks: Hey, I might be small. But you shouldn't underestimate me!

Then the spirits of the Beyblades appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then a giant beyblade appeared and spun fast and a huge phoenix appeared from it and it cried and then it spread its wings and out came us!

Qin: Nemesis you will pay for your crimes!

Me: You and Dark Nebula will die! Right now!

Tyson: That's right! You are going to pay!

Nemesis: Another team of Beyblade fools?! No matter. You will all die the same. And then, the Universe will belong to Dark Nebula!

Me: Like hell it will!

Nemesis: Tronics! Attack!

An army of Tronics appeared.

Me: Tronics!

Camie: Nice!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and then I blasted Nemesis and knocked him down.

Then the Tronics jumped Gingka and friends.

Gingka and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Tronics.

Nemesis: (laughs) Your days of being a thorn on my side are over, Gingka. (to Ryuga) And after that, I think I'm going to return you to my side.

Ryuga: (weakly) Like Hell you will.

Ryuga still had some strength left in him as he pushed a Tronic back.

Tyson: (punches a Tronic) Ellie, just like what Tahu did in his mission. You know what to do!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Tronics and Nemesis.

Ellie nodded, already getting an idea.

Ellie: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend them your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "Beyblade", shout "Let it Rip"! Okay? Beyblade…

All: LET IT RIP!

Ellie: One more time! Beyblade…

All: LET IT RIP!

Ellie: Louder! 1,2…

All: LET IT RIP!

Jamesdean5842: LET IT RIP!

At these words, Gingka found the strength to get up.

Including strength from the author!

Gingka: Think we're gonna do down easily, Nemesis? Guess again!

Gingka punched a Tronic attempting to finish him off, knocking it to the ground!

Nemesis: WHAT!?

Me: You will pay for your crimes!

Gingka: Thanks for the help, guys.

Madoka: I can't believe we have so many people cheering for us.

Kyoya: So, this is how Tyson and the others felt.

Masamune: It sure does.

Me: Yep. Power of Friendship and hope.

King: Well, what are we waiting for?

Tsubasa: Let's finish this!

Nico: You got that right!

Me: Time to go all out!

I went Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga!

Nemesis: NO!

Me: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Elemental Voice of Hope, Friendship, Justice, Love, Courage and Light) **You will never get away with everything you did Nemesis!**

Xenia: That's right!

Nico went Super Saiyan Infinity!

Nico: You are going to die right here and right now.

Me: Fight us if you're ready to die.

Ellie: Can I transform with you guys?

Devon: Sure, Ellie.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed!

Ryusei slides a switch on his belt, activating it

Meteor Driver: Meteor, Ready?

While this goes on, Gentaro is busy flipping the red switches on his belt downwards before grabbing the lever.

Fourze Driver: 3! 2! 1!

Ryusei. Nadeshiko and Gentaro: Henshin!

With that, Gentaro pulls the lever and is surrounded by some sort of construction field resembling a Stargate almost while Ryusei is surrounded by cosmic energy, causing him to take the form of a meteor and fly into several Tronics before returning back to the point he originated from, at which point the suits are revealed. Ryusei is shown in a black suit resembling a star map and decorated with a blue shoulder pad and sash connector and blue comet looking helmet with red eyes atop a silver base, with a strange device on his right wrist and an odd blue point on his left thumb. Meanwhile, Gentaro appears clad in white and black with huge orange eyes and accents of the same orange, and four unique points on his wrists and ankles: an orange circle on his right wrist, a blue X on his right ankle, a yellow triangle on his left ankle, and a black square on the left wrist.

Beast Morpher Rangers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Ellie Singh: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you both to last an eternity, Dark Nebula and Nemesis.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans, and as she approached Dark Nebula and Nemesis, she left sky blue energy, winds, angels, and Kinecelerans with every step.

Ellie Singh: You two twisted monsters make me absolutely sick, you both have caused Gingka and his friends enough grief to last an eternity with your dark schemes and your desires to destroy the world, and now, I will see to it that the both of you die here and now.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with winds surrounding the vortex, there are angels flying and a Kineceleran running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ellie Singh emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ellie Singh grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans surrounding her, she has a Kineceleran emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Kineceleran earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Speed, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Kineceleran with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Speed, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue Kineceleran-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded in the gold wind links. Ellie Singh has on a blue sleeveless vest, sleeveless blue crop top, blue skirt, camoflage shorts, blue skates, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans on the coattails, and on the back is a Kineceleran surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Ellie Singh felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blue tips on the large feathers, grew and spread out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails. Ellie Singh has on her

Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh's massive Sword of The Quantum Quartet and all of the greatswords she'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, winds, angels, and Kinecelerans and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kineceleran's Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Speed Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and a Kineceleran etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large Kineceleran heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four Kineceleran heads with red gems for eyes and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the Kineceleran heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Kineceleran head with blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the Kineceleran that said, "Ellie Singh, Gene-Slammer of The Kineceleran, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Dear Friend of Qin Chen, Missy Rodgers, and Erica Haddock, Loving Future Wife of Jim Crocodile Cook, Archenemy of Chick Hicks, Loving Sister of Gingka and His Friends, Destroyer of Nemesis and Dark Nebula, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Speed, and Kinecelerans"

エリー・シン、ザ・キネセレランのジーン・スラマー、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、チン・チェンの親愛なる友人、ミッシー・ロジャース、エリカ・ハドック、ジム・クロコダイル・クックの愛する未来の妻、チック・ヒックスの大敵、ギンカと彼の友人の愛する姉妹、ネメシスとダーク ネビュラの破壊者、悪のスレイ

ヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、風、スピード、キネセレランの達人

Ellie Singh has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN ANGEL OF DIVINE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Ellie Singh's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dark Nebula and Nemesis saw it, they went mad with rage and fired dark energy blasts at her to kill her, but Ellie Singh used her superfast speed and dodged the dark energy blasts, and she fired two powerful sky blue energy blasts with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans at Dark Nebula and Nemesis, and they exploded as they hit them, and it really angered them now.

Gingka: Whoa, so that's her…?!

Nico: That's her Phase 1 transformation, Gingka, her Phase 2 transformation is coming later on.

Lincoln: And against the one bastard who's finally about to meet his long-awaited fate with death.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Antonio Maldonado.

Ellie Singh: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Speed Storm Kineceleran and Divine Speed Storm Hurricane Kineceleran Love) **Yeah, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte are one bad cult who've killed innocent people for their devotion to Santa Muerte and their Black Santeria practices.**

Me: **But, it'll end soon with Antonio Maldonado's death.**

Gentaro: (Throwing his arms up in his classic pose) Space is here! Time to settle this, man-to-man.

Ryusei: Time to decide your fate.

Beast Morpher Rangers: Unleash the beast!

Me: **Lets get him!**

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them all!

**THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!**

Maria: Time for this! (TURNS DIAL) METEOR FORCE 6!

She summoned Avalanche, Lexaeus, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, Flying Fish (Hero 108), Armadeevil, Golem (Dark Cloud), Meteormon, Stonedozer, Golemon, Minotarumon and Triceramon!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Troy: Save some for us!

Tsukasa: Don't leave us out!

Kamen Ride: Red Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Blue Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Gold Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Silver Beast Morpher!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Beast Morphers too and Tsukasa turned into the Red Beast Morpher and Daiji summoned clones of the Beast Morphers too!

We blasted and smashed and obliterated the Tronics all over.

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Nemesis and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **Take this!**

I formed a powerful black energy ball.

Me: **ELECTRO ECLIPSE BOMB!**

I fired it and it hit Nemesis and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted him big and he was wounded.

Yusei: (gets out Mysterio's Astroswitch) Let's see what this does here!

Yusei flicked it and summoned the World of Chaos Heartless Robot and it fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed the Tronics all over and blasted them.

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon!

He summoned Stardust Dragon!

Yusei: Attack! Cosmic Flare!

It fired a massive blast of Star Fire and smashed them all down.

Nico: Yeah!

Ravi: (gets out Atomic Flounder's Astroswitch) I don't need to overheat to take you guys down!

He flicked it and glowed an intense radioactive glow and melted the Tronics.

Me: **NUOVA STAR!**

I fired a blast of Fire with Nuova Shenron's power and it hit Nemesis and exploded in a massive and intense pillar of fire!

He was burned all over.

Me: **Wait I remember now.**

I looked up and saw BLACK SUN!

Me: **That's it! It's the source of his power!**

I then had the 7 Dragonballs glow red and they fired red beams of energy and they formed into a powerful massive red energy ball and I condensed it.

Me: **NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!**

I fired it and it went at the Black Sun.

It hit the Black Sun and exploded with unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION WAS SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL AND SO DEVASTATING THAT IT WAS UNBELIEVABLE! When the smoke cleared, I was sucking in the negative energy from the Black Sun and it formed a massive and powerful vortex of negative energy and it was sucked right into me like water through a straw! When it was sucked in I got more powerful than ever before.

Ingrid Cortez: (gets out Can of Whup Ass' Astroswitch) I hope I do this right.

She flicked it and a can formed and then she opened it and punched numerous Tronics all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Carmen Cortez: GO MOM!

Me: **Now it's brighter than ever without the Black Sun.**

Nemesis: DO YOU FUCKING FOOLS REALIZE WHAT YOU HAVE JUST DONE!?

Me: **Destroyed your source of power.**

Yost Kitty: (gets out NES Phoenix's Astroswitch) No phasing needed here.

She flicked it and fired numerous fireballs and obliterated numerous Tronics!

Qin: Take that!

Qin fired waves of fire and they exploded!

Nicole: Awesome! The Phoenix from Godzilla for NES.

Nico: Love that one.

Nadeshiko: (gets out Pounder's Astroswitch) It's pounding time!

She flicked it and smashed numerous Tronics flater than pancakes.

Nico: YEAH!

I kicked Nemesis in his face.

Me: **Not much of a power now that Black Sun has been destroyed huh?**

Nemesis: YOU WILL PAY FOR THAT! I HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with explosive force!

Me: **Thanks for the power boost!**

I kicked him in the stomach and kneed him in the face and kicked him in the chest and knocked him down.

Tsubasa: (gets out Meat's Astroswitch) Wonder what this will do.

He flicked it and buffed up and then smashed numerous Tronics into scrap metal!

Lola: YEAH!

We then set our sights on Nemesis who was brutally mangled up from when I was kicking his ass.

Me: **You are dead meat Nemesis!**

Qin: Time for you to die!

We went at him and blasted and smashed him and pulverized him all over.

Beast Morphers: Beast-X Visor Linked! Activate Beast-X Mode!

Gentaro pulls the orange module out of the Fourze Driver, replacing it with one that's blue with a large silver-covered doomsday button like device, before exposing the doomsday button by pushing down the silver part.

Fourze Driver: Cosmic!

Ryusei removed the module in his Meteor Driver and replaced it with one with a yellow and silver pinwheel on the front

Meteor Storm Switch: Meteor Storm!

Meteor Driver: (As Ryusei presses a previously unseen yellow button on the Meteor Storm Switch) Meteor On! Ready?

With their devices in place, Gentaro presses the big red doomsday button while Ryusei spins the pinwheel on the Meteor Storm Switch

Cosmic Switch: Cosmic, ON!

Now each Rider is surrounded by Cosmic Energy, forming their final forms, Gentaro's limb denoting symbols all turn silver as his white undersuit turns blue, complete with a new touchscreen chestpiece with four quadrants of symbols marked 1-40, and a new helmet with black and yellow decorum and giant red eyes as a booster rocket looking weapon with a blue handle and silver grip materializes in his hand. Meanwhile the same energy turns Ryusei's black and silver undersuit blue and gold, generates a second shoulder pad and turns the blue parts of his normal suit a bright gold before generating a blue polearm in his hands

Nico: YEAH!

We fired more energy blasts and elements.

Nico: It's over Nemesis! YOU'RE FINISHED!

Nico flared up his power!

Nemesis: HOW DARE YOU!? Me!? Finished!? NO ONE SAYS THAT TO ME! I WILL MAKE THIS UNIVERSE MINE IN THE NAME OF EVIL! (GROWLS WITH RAGE)!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Quadore blasted him all over.

Coloratura, Dream Girl, Misfire and Sureshot used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Misfire's weapons, Sureshot's gun and Coloratura and Dream Girl's powers 100-fold.

Coloratura and Misfire: SONG OF THE GUN BLAST!

Dream Girl and Sureshot: DREAMING GUN BLAST!

Magical Fairy Power Force and Madame Masque: MAGICAL FAIRY BLAST!

Hulking Turtle Smashers and Dark Turtles: HULKING TURTLE SMASH BLAST!

Wolf Moon Dentistry and Knightbrace: WOLF MOON DENTIST BLAST!

Rock and Roll Cavaliers and Cavalier: MUSIC FURY CAVALIER BLAST!

Magic of the 61st Century and Abra Kadabra: 61ST CENTURY ARROW MAGIC SWORD!

Amazons and Kite Man: AMAZON KITE FURY!

Bullies and Fire and Manta Bayarsh: BULLIES AND FIRE FURY BLAST!

Sports of Lightning and Gameface: SPORTS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Spies of the Sponge and Spymaster: SPIES OF THE SPONGE FURY!

Harpies of Power and Harpymon: HARPIES OF POWER BLAST!

Apocalypse Fighters and Jellax: APOCALYPSE FURY FORCE BLAST!

Eels of Fury and Flotsam and Jetsam: EELS OF FURY BLAST!

Toothpaste fury and Garigari: TOOTHPASTE FURY BLAST!

Lightning Gods and Yost Korvac: LIGHTNING GOD BLAST STORM!

Water Force and Queen of the Black Puddle: WATER FORCE BLAST WAVE!

Flight of Fury and Yost Vulture: FLIGHT OF FURY BLAST!

Lightning Mayhem and Yost Executioner: LIGHTNING MAYHEM BLAST!

Deserts of Doom and Evil Desert Man: DESERTS OF DOOM BLAST!

Dreams of Celtic Might and Morrigan Aensland: CELTIC DREAM BLAST!

Snow Might and Snow Ghost: SNOW MIGHT SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon

Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: WATER DELUGE OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud

Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SMASHERY OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN FLARE OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK STORM OF THE NIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Ellie Singh, Gingka, Madoka, Tahu, Tyson, me and Nicole: BEYBLADE RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BEYBLADE ELEMENT STYLE: BIG BANG PEGASUS!

Entrapta: BEYBLAST LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER LIBRA!

Perfuma: BEYBLADE NATURE STYLE: EARTH EAGLE!

Frosta: BEYBLADE ICE STYLE: CLAY LEONE!

Jessica Kaios: BAYBLADE FIRE STYLE: FLAME LIBRA!

Yuna: BEYBLADE WATER STYLE: STORM CAPRICORN!

Toph: BEYBLADE EARTH STYLE: EARTH VIRGO!

Tatsumaki: BEYBLADE WIND STYLE: STORM PEGASUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Beyblades!

Lincoln and his harem: BEYBLADE FINAL SMASH: BEYBLADE RAMPAGE!

They fired Beyblades!

Beast Morphers: Beast X Cannon!

Nate and Steel: Striker Beast Slash!

Gentaro: Rider Super Galaxy Finish!

Gentaro covers the Barizun Sword in cosmic energy before delivering a powerful slashing maneuver!

Me: **KAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

We fired a massive blast of energy and a massive combo blast from our combos, techniques, final smashes and powers and the blasts all hit Nemesis and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

When the smoke cleared Nemesis was down and beaten.

Me: **It's OVER for you Nemesis!**

Camie: Yeah! Now you die!

Nico: (Nemesis laughs) Now what's so funny?

Nemesis: You really thought you absorbed ALL the Black Sun? In truth, I had actually absorbed much of it to do this!

With the Black Sun Energy he managed to absorb, Nemesis grew giant.

WE GASPED!

Me: **Two can play that!**

I snapped my fingers and grew to his size.

Me: **Time for you to pay.**

Devon: Lets do it guys!

Gentaro: Lets do it!

The Beast Morphers summoned their zords.

Beast Morphers: Beast X Megazord!

Nate and Steel: Striker Megazord!

They had their megazords ready!

Gentaro: Lets do it!

The Fourze team summoned their zords and they were zords that looked like The Space Shuttles and rockets from the Space Programs all over the world and they combined and formed into an awesome new Rider Zord! It was called THE NASA SPACE ANNIVERSARY MEGAZORD!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Eli: WOW!

Gentaro: This is so awesome!

Ryusei: Wow! This is cool!

Nadeshiko: I'll say!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets take him down guys!

I fired a massive wave of energy and the zords fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and done!

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Me: Nemesis your darkness is dead!

We fired massive black energy blasts which hit Dark Nebula and Nemesis, and both of them were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Tetsuya had a huge hole blasted through his chest courtesy of Evelyn.

He fell over dead.

Kazuma: Stay down. I mean it!

Evelyn: You got that right! Kazuma thank you for your gift. I got it.

Kazuma: Glad you got our gift from J.D.

Evelyn: So, what do you guys wanna do now?

Kazuma: Want to talk and catch up?

Evelyn: Sure.

We were not done yet.

Gingka: We did it, Dark Nebula and Nemesis are finally gone for good.

Nico: You got that right, Gingka. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) He's right, there's still the matter of Antonio Maldonado, the leader of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte to deal with, and that religious fanatic/heretic and the last of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte should be arriving… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) You and the rest of your friends, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, shall be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, Maria Garcia!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, don't you know when to stay away from us, Antonio Maldonado.

A man with black hair, tanned skin, brown eyes, and dressed in black clothes came out, it was Antonio Maldonado, the religiously fanatical heretic, leader, and last remaining member of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) I knew Lincoln was right that you and all the other members of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte had broken out, but if you think you're going to get your revenge on us, then, you're just as insane as ever. And by the way, we've already destroyed every last one of your members one by one and we also killed your malevolent son as well, now only you are the last one left.

Antonio Maldonado: You will all be sacrificed to Santa Muerte, and our deity will reward me as I bathe in your blood, and I will enjoy hearing your screams of pain and agony as I tear your hearts out of your chests and eat them right in front of you!

Suddenly, Ellie Singh's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans, she unholstered her massive Kineceleran's Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Speed Wind Justice, and as she approached Antonio Maldonado, she left sky blue energy, winds, angels, and Kinecelerans with every step.

Ellie Singh: Yeesh, you really are just as insane as Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers say, but either way, you're the last one standing, Antonio Maldonado, and now, we'll make sure that you join the rest of your followers and your son in death.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with winds surrounding the vortex, there are angels flying and a Kineceleran running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Ellie Singh emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Ellie Singh grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans surrounding her, she has a Kineceleran emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on Kineceleran earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Speed, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Kineceleran with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Speed, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue Kineceleran-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded in the gold wind links. Ellie

Singh has on a blue sleeveless vest, sleeveless blue crop top, blue skirt, camoflage shorts, blue skates, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans on the coattails, and on the back is a Kineceleran surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Ellie Singh felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with blue tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails. Ellie Singh has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh's massive Kineceleran's Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Speed Wind Justice and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, winds, angels, and Kinecelerans and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ellie Singh's Kineceleran Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Speed Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and a Kineceleran etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large Kineceleran heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four Kineceleran heads with red gems for eyes and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the Kineceleran heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Kineceleran head with blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the Kineceleran that said, "Ellie Singh, Gene-Slammer of The Kineceleran, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Dear Friend of Qin Chen, Missy Rodgers, and Erica Haddock, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Chick Hicks, Loving Sister of Gingka and His Friends, Destroyer of Nemesis and Dark Nebula, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Speed, and Kinecelerans"

エリー・シン、ザ・キネセレランのジーン・スラマー、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、チン・チェンの親愛なる友人、ミッシー・ロジャース、エリカ・ハドック、ニコ・チャンの愛する未来の妻、チック・ヒックスの大敵、ギンカと彼の友人たちの愛する姉妹、デストロイヤーネメシスとダーク ネビュラの、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、風、スピード、キネセレランの達人

Ellie Singh has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KINECELERAN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ETERNITY HURRICANE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN ANGEL OF DIVINE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Ellie Singh's Super Angel-Kineceleran-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Antonio Maldonado saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife to stab her, but Ellie Singh fired a powerful sky blue energy blast with winds, angels, and Kinecelerans at Antonio Maldonado, which hit him and pushed him back, but this really pissed him off now.

Qin: Whoa, now Ellie's transformed into her Super Angel-Kineceleran-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, awesome!

Ellie Singh: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Speed Storm Kineceleran Angel and Divine Speed Storm Hurricane Kineceleran Love) You got that right, Qin. Now, it's high-time for Maria Garcia to transform, so that all three of us can end this religious fanatic and heretic once and for all.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Right, now we can finally bring an end to this once and for all.

Suddenly, Maria Garcia's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Fabled Leviathan-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Antonio Maldonado, she left black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels with every step.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) At least, I know you're still the same religious fanatic still devoted in the practice of Black Santeria, but now, I've just about had it up to hear with you for the last time, Antonio Maldonado. You and the rest of The Order have caused more than enough bloody chaos for the last time, and for what you all tried to do in an attempted desecration of the bodies of the dead, that is an unforgivable sin. As the Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan and leader of The Order of The Fabled, I hereby sentence you to death for your bloody crimes, today, The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte dies here and now!

Suddenly, Maria Garcia was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, light and dark magic, and light surrounding the vortex, there are imps, fiends, dark angels, and Fabled Leviathan flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Maria Garcia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Maria Garcia grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Fabled Leviathan emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Fabled Leviathan with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red imp-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maria Garcia has on a sleeveless open midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fabled Leviathan surrounded by darkness and light and imps and on top of Fabled Leviathan is an anti-Sergio symbol. Suddenly, Maria Garcia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Maria Garcia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria Garcia's massive Fabled Leviathan-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fabled Leviathan's Darkness Light Fabled Imp Greatsword of Darkness Light Fabled Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Fabled Leviathan etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large imp heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large imp heads with green gems and large red gem on the bottom of the imp heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fabled Leviathan's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fabled Leviathan that said, "Maria Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Leviathan, Friend of Isabella Andwraith, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Grimro, Jade Krus, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Krus, Renata Kushano, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Oltro, Sara Ragin, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Ragin, Valeria Raven, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Soulkius, Regina Topi, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Topi, Camila Urustos, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Gene-Slammer of Fabled Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Abanc, Carina Catsith, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Unicore, Member of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and Leader of The Order of The Fabled, Goth Girl of Guanajuato, Mexico, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Summoner of Imps, Expert on Spooky Mexican Legends and Legendary Monsters of Spanish Legend, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Destroyer of Antonio Maldonado of The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte, Archenemy of Cerberus, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Imps, and Fallen Angels"

マリア・ガルシア、伝説のリヴァイアサンのジーン・スラマー、イザベラ・アンドレイスの友人、伝説のアンドレイスのジーン・スラマー、エミリア・アシェンヴェイル、伝説のアシェンヴェイルのジーン・スラマー、マルティナ・ダイナイラ、伝説のダイアナのジーン・スラマー、アリシア・ディフ、伝説のジーン・スラマーディフ、ガブリエラ・ガラバス、伝説のガラバスのジーン・スラマー、ルシアナ・グリムロ、伝説のグリムロのジーン・スラマー、

ジェイド・クルス、伝説のジーン・スラマー、レナータ・クシャノ、伝説のクシャーノのジーン・スラマー、リリアナ・ラリー、伝説のジーン・スラマールーリー、アマイア・マルコシア、伝説のマルコシアのジーン・スラマー、イザベル・ミズトジ、伝説のミズトジのジーン・スラマー、ローラ・オルトロ、伝説のオルトロのジーン・スラマー、サラ・レーギン、伝説のジーン・スラマーのヴァレリア・レイヴン、伝説のジーン・スラマーレイヴン、アンジェリーナ・ソウルキウス、ファブルド・ソウルキウス の ジーン・スラマー、レジーナ・トピ、ファブルド・トピ の ジーン・スラマー、カミラ・ウルストス、ファブルド・ウルストス の ジーン・スラマー、カルメン・ヴァルキュラス、フェイブルド・ヴァルキュラスの ジーン・スラマー、ダニエラ・アバンク、伝説のアバンクのジーン・スラマー、カリーナ・キャシス、ザ・ファブルド のジーンスラマーキャットシス、エリサ・サーバレル、伝説のサーバレル のジーンスラマー、ポーラ・チャワ、伝説のチャワ の ジーンスラマー、シエラガナシア、伝説のガナシア の ジーン・スラマー、ゾーイ・コッカトール、伝説のコッカトール の ジーン・スラマー、イツェル・クダッビ、ジーン-伝説のクダッビのスラマー、ナタリア・ノズーチー、伝説のノズーチーのジーン・スラマー、エリカ・ペグルサス、伝説のペグルサスのジーン・スラマー、ローザ・ルビルダ、伝説のルビールーダのジーン・スラマー、エステラ・ユニコア、伝説のジーン・スラマーユニコア、伝説のジーンスラマー のメンバーであり、伝説の騎士団 のリーダー、メキシコ、グアナフアトのゴス少女、暗黒の力のマスター、インプの召喚士、不気味なメキシコの伝説とスペインの伝説の伝説のモンスターの専門家、愛情深い守護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使であり未来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、セルジオ・カサグランデの軽蔑者、ヌエストラ・セニョーラ・デ・ラ・サンタ・ムエルテ騎士団のアントニオ・マルドナドの破壊者、ケルベロスの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなバスターズ、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、インプ、および堕天使のマスター

Maria Garcia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED LEVIATHAN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT IMP MEXICAN FABLED LEVIATHAN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS FABLED LEVIATHAN IMP JUSTICE AND DIVINE FABLED LEVIATHAN IMP LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria Garcia's Super Angel-Fabled Leviathan-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Antonio Maldonado saw it, he went insane and he got out his sacrificial knife again, this time to stab his hated enemy, but Maria Garcia fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, light and dark magic, light, fiends, imps, and dark angels at Antonio Maldonado, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) Incredible, now the last of the Fabled Gene-Slammers and The Leader of The Order of The Fabled, Maria Garcia, has transformed.

Lincoln: Yeah, and she really sent Antonio Maldonado back with that energy blast she fired and that really pissed him off now, and Maria, you look beautiful, how do you feel?

Maria Garcia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Fabled Leviathan and Divine Darkness Light Fabled Leviathan Imp Love) (Spanish Accent) I feel incredible, Linky. Now, shall we put an end to Antonio Maldonado once and for all?

Lincoln: (Smiles) And put an end to The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte for good, with pleasure, Maria.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Maria Garcia and Ellie Singh.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're

done running, Antonio Maldonado, and now, you're going to pay for the times you and your religiously insane pals have tried to kill my Guardian Angels in the past.

Maria Garcia, Lincoln, and Ellie Singh went after Antonio Maldonado, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, sky blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Antonio Maldonado and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Then, Maria Garcia sent her three imps and Lincoln summoned his own imps and they sent them at Antonio Maldonado, and they claw at his face and body, and that caused him to drop his sacrificial ritual knife, which Lincoln suddenly destroyed, and he slashed out his eyes. Ellie Singh fired a blast of wind and the gusts of wind cut his cheek and drew blood.

Nico: Nice touch with summoning imps to attack him.

Me: Lincoln did say that The Fabled Gene-Slammers can also summon imps, and he can also do the same thing after he fed on their blood, and he also slashed out his eyes.

Qin: Yeesh, now that was brutal, and Ellie fired a blast of wind and the wind gusts cut him and also drew more blood.

Suddenly, a beam of light descended and a hand-cannon Blaster appeared for Maria Garcia, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as

Fabled Leviathan's Darkness Light Fabled Fallen Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with red flames on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and Fabled Leviathan surrounded by imps and light etched on the sides, and a red gem on the top of the blaster.

Then, another beam of light descended and another hand-cannon Blaster appeared, this time for Ellie Singh, her hand-cannon Blaster is known as Kineceleran's Hurricane Speed Storm Angel Fury and it's modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury Blaster, but it's midnight black with wind gusts on the blaster and with a Phoenix, Angel, and a Kineceleran surrounded by winds etched on the sides, and a sky blue gem on the top of the blaster. Lincoln got out his Universal Elemental Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster as he, Maria Garcia, and Ellie Singh aimed their hand-cannon blasters at Antonio Maldonado.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat energy blasts, Antonio Maldonado!

Maria Garcia, Lincoln, and Ellie Singh fired blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, sky blue energy, and elemental forces at Antonio Maldonado and as they hit him, they exploded with incredible power, and he was knocked down. Then, as they holstered their hand-cannon blasters, Lincoln fired energy blades from a swing of his massive greatsword at Antonio Maldonado and the blades skewered him, and he was pinned to a cross that appeared from nowhere.

Antonio Maldonado: (Spanish Accent) You may have defeated me, but soon, you shall be in for much worse, The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah will come for you all, and you will all perish! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We'd since been made aware of that, thanks to my vision, and now, it's time for you to join the rest of your members and your son in eternal damnation.

Lincoln fired a blood red and black energy beam which hits Antonio Maldonado and Lincoln sucked out his blood and life force and he was reduced to a desiccated corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Maria Garcia and Lincoln gave Antonio Maldonado The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Maria Garcia, Lincoln, and Ellie Singh holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Maria Garcia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Ellie Singh's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Ellie Singh: See ya never, Antonio Maldonado.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) For what you've done in practicing Black Santeria to cause death to so many innocent souls, you deserve nothing but eternal damnation. Thanks for helping me bring a well-deserved and permanent end to Antonio Maldonado and The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte for good, Linky. You too, Ellie.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maria.

Ellie Singh: Now, we won't have any trouble in the days to come.

Suddenly, Maria Garcia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maria Garcia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, imps, and Fabled Leviathan flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maria Garcia absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Fabled Leviathan vanished.

Nico: Wow, Maria, Lincoln, Ellie, that was one awesome battle you fought, and thanks to you guys, Antonio Maldonado has been destroyed, and The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte has been brought to an end for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, tomorrow comes the real fight.

Gingka: And what did he mean by a new cult arising?

Lincoln explained to Gingka and his friends all about The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, an evil cult of Exif and their mission is to resurrect 2018's King Ghidorah and destroy the Earth, but in the time where Haruo, Yuko, and his team came from in 20,000 years from now, they destroyed Ghidorah and now they want revenge on all of us for ruining their plans and they want to destroy us and bring back 2018 King Ghidorah, and when Lincoln was finished, they were shocked.

Gingka: Oh man, they're really bad news, and the war against them will begin tomorrow, right?

Nico: That's right, The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah begins tomorrow, but we're now ready for them and we won't let them destroy our world. Say, Lincoln, which Weather Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer of The Weather Painter Snow.

Althea Iridiana: Yes, and there's one person I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Weather Painter Snow: Morana Marzanna, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over snow and ice and the blue color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her blue hair and massive and beautiful blue angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Nico: So, we got another artist to meet tomorrow.

Lincoln: Plus, you're also in for a surprise: Morana Marzanna's also the daughter of Marzanna, The Slavic Goddess of Winter, Death, and Rebirth, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Whoa! So, that means the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers are not only your Guardian Angels.

Timmy Turner: But, also children of the Gods and my cousins, that's right.

Nico: (Whistles) Whoa. But, now we know what to expect when we meet the other Weather Painter Gene-Slammers.

We powered down.

Black Spider: Another Beyblade adventure done.

El Oso: And Nemesis is no more.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Bronze Kneecap: (to the Blade team) You guys helped too.

Kazuma: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Kazuma. Glad you guys got my little severed head present.

Kazuma: (LAUGHS) Yeah we sure did.

Gingka: See you in 5 days.

Kazuma: Gotcha. It'll be the battle everyone's been waiting for.

Gingka and Kazuma high five each other.

Ebon: Too bad we didn't go to Honeyhive Galaxy.

Piledriver: Maybe next time.

Me: Yeah.

Bulldozer: For now, let's enjoy the moment.

Me: Besides we saved the universe from doom.

Nico: Yep we sure did. Great job everyone.

Gingka: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you all liked it.

Me: I know we all did.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and it was an awesome adventure. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Beyblade Metal Fusion was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave

me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jaden's team consisting of Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Elemental HERO Air Neos and Elemental HERO Grand Neos along with Speed Demon, Reverse Flash, Universe 666 Cull Obsidian, Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier, Firestorm Prometheus and Mucus and we are heading to Quark Tower and we're going to see more of the building and even find more villains to recruit into the Masters of Evil. Also the Vengeance Express 6 kids are back for more punishment and Elaine Wittgenstein is going to Transform against those clods and SHE IS GOING TO BRING DOWN A NASTY DOSE OF POWERPUFF STYLE BUTTKICKING ON THEM! SAY YOUR PRAYERS VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6! Also we're going to battle Another Demigorgan and Another Speed Demon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Magby named Volcanna Quest and she is the long lost daughter of Dr. Benton Quest and she is a powerful lava and fire master and is Nico's friend from science class and is a great scientist.

The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is finally on as we go after this evil cult who are all out for revenge on us for destroying 2018 King Ghidorah, the first match-up is Fira Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Inferno Wing and Nico VS Entrada

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Denver, Colorado, and Lincoln and his group are going to defeat Universe 666 Ets, who like Universe 666 Lincoln, had his harem murdered by Evil Nico and his cohorts and he's seriously out for revenge, but after we defeat him, Universe 666 Lincoln is going to talk some sense into him, and then, they're going to recruit Universe 666 Ets into the Redemption Squad, and bring the Universe 666 version of Ets' harem back from the dead and recruit them into the Redemption Squad as well, and after we do all that, we're going after the main target: another bully from Nico's past named Daniel Collymore, he's a rotten, black-hearted, sadistic monster who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement until he was defeated by Nico, Qin, and all of their friends, and he was expelled from school and sent to a boarding school in Russia. But, we got word he escaped, and he wants revenge on Nico, Qin, and their friends for getting him expelled, hope he likes spending the rest of his life in The Uranus Prison.

And we're going to meet the next Gene-Slammer for The Weather Painter Monsters, this time, it's a Gene-Slammer for Weather Painter Snow named Morana Marzanna, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over snow and ice and the blue color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her blue hair and massive and beautiful blue angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, and Althea also painted many beautiful works of art in Art and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Morana Marzanna's also the daughter of Marzanna, The Slavic Goddess of Winter, Death, and Rebirth, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Get ready for a story of a tragic fate that befell Yusei as we battle Z-One who is a damaged soul and we're going to learn all about an apocalyptic future he is trying to destroy by destroying the Ener-D reactor. Not going to happen on our watch

See you next time.

# The Tragic Apocalypse of Z-One

The Villain's Backstory in this one is dark. But this chapter is based on the unfinished dubbed main villain of Yu-Gi-Oh 5D's

---

Over at Quark Industries in the Neutronic City Sector of Gotham Royal York was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jaden's team consisting of Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Elemental HERO Air Neos and Elemental HERO Grand Neos along with Speed Demon, Reverse Flash, Universe 666 Cull Obsidian, Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier, Firestorm Prometheus and Mucus and we were there to not only explore more of the tower but also have an awesome rescue.

Me: Boy this will be awesome seeing Quark Industries. More of the building. Last time we were here we didn't get that opportunity.

Nico: No we sure didn't.

Cheetor: Boy the robots here are really something.

Rattrap: They sure are.

Lincoln: And they are really well built.

Xenia: I think it's amazing how they build all sorts of futuristic devices and all that.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: Jaden, I want to thank you, Speed Demon, and your teams for coming.

Jaden: Hey no problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you guys out.

Reggie McDonald: It sure will be awesome.

Alexis Rhodes: We're all looking forward to this one.

Nico: We sure are.

Me: I'm really excited for this.

Nico: Reggie, how did you and Lincoln first meet?

Reggie McDonald: Me and Lincoln first met when we were in gym class and I protected him from most of the strikes from dodgeballs. Also I have known about Lincoln and Girl Jordan's little secret crush for a long time and I thought it was awesome.

Nico: That is so cool.

Lincoln: It sure is. Reggie is not only a very powerful umbrakinesis master but is also a great dodgeball master.

Reggie McDonald: He's right on that.

Nico: That is so cool.

Me: All of Lincoln's guardian angels are awesome at many things as they are at protecting Lincoln from the worst threats that his enemies can dish out on him.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Reggie McDonald: I sure am. Along with many others.

Me: And more are pouring in.

Qin: Yep. Just like with you and Nico and many of us.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: So awesome.

Nico: Ellie, you should be proud if yourself for yesterday.

Ellie Singh: I sure am Nico. All of us had fun yesterday.

Cheetor: Boy we sure did! That was so awesome!

Me: It sure was and now Gingka and friends are part of the team and Ryoga is in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And the best part is that we have 2 Beyblade teams with us now.

Ellie Singh: Yep. Tahu's team and now my team.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Me: And we're rid of the evils of Nemesis and the darkness he caused to the world over the eons.

Nico: And Gingka gave you that Christmas present.

Ellie Singh: He sure did.

Me: I told your dad everything you did and he is so proud of you Ellie.

Ellie Singh: I'm so happy he is.

Me: Nico you aren't still pissed about what he said to Ellie are you even though he was out of his mind?

Nico: Nah. But I never thought I'd actually get that pissed.

Me: You were just defending Ellie. But to be honest, if it were me I would have done the same thing.

Leni: I totes agree.

Eli: Me too.

Lily: Same here. But I'm glad we didn't resort to a mercy kill.

Ellie Singh: I know. Thank you guys and thank you Lily for curing dad.

Nico: That is awful that he went that far downhill like that.

Ellie Singh: I know. But it's good that everything is back to normal now.

Nico: Yeah. It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Elemental HERO Dark Neos: It's good that Ellie has her family back together now.

Elemental HERO Air Neos: It sure is and we're happy for her.

Nico: Yes we all are and she has awesome friends and more.

Ellie Singh: Yeah. I sure do.

Juran: Remind us what this place is again?

Me: Quark is a huge and top of the line robotics and nanotechnologies company. It's primary job is to make products both for the civilians and the military. They make robots, laser weapons, nanotechnological machines, computer devices and more.

Juran: Wow that is amazing.

Cheetor: It sure is! I think it's cool that we're here too.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: They make stuff for the Military and the civilians that is highly advanced.

Me: Like how we have at the estate.

Vroon: Were you guys here before?

Me: Yes we were. But it was before the Battle we had with Thanos.

Qin: I remember that and I just joined the team back then.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Me: And I used my Data Eyes on the Legion Ex Machina and analyzed them all.

Nico: I remember that. That was awesome.

Vroon: Wow! That is amazing.

Camie: No kidding there.

Speed Demon: Yeah at first we thought they were normal human beings but we saw that they were actually robots.

Me: Yeah this is what they look like underneath artificial skin so to speak.

I showed a hologram of their Exoskeletons.

Vroon: Wow! That is amazing.

Juran: Very advanced.

Speed Demon: How about me and Reverse Flash speed through the building to find any recruits?

Nico: Go for it. Just pick up any papers on the way if people spill any.

Reverse Flash: Okay.

ZOOM ZOOM!

They ran fast.

Me: Now we wait. But I do have some potential recruits for the M.O.E.

Nico: You do?

Me: Yep.

I looked up my files and showed Dr. Neugog, Po the Obliterator, The Undersea Leviathan, The EP-327, The 11X, and more.

Nico: Those are awesome recruits.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: I like them.

Nico: We just need to find them.

Me: Well according to this it says that Dr. Neugog is locked up in the

Quark Maximum Securty. Same with Po the Obliterator. The EP-327 is in the Storage. The 11X is in the lab for analysis.

Nico: Then lets head to the Lab.

We did so.

We arrived.

Dr. Erica Slate: Hey there guys.

Me: Hello doctor. Sorry to drop by like this.

Nico: We were wondering if we could have a look at the 11X.

Dr. Erica Slate: Sure.

We looked at the wreckage of the 11X from when I destroyed it 3 and a half years ago.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Man I forgot how well you blew this entire robot into scrap metal.

Me: Yeah I fired an energy blast right into its Microfusion Particle Cannon and blew it apart into flaming rubble.

Vroon: Whoa! That took a lot of power.

Me: Yeah it sure did.

Nico: I still remember that day

Eli: I wasn't with you guys but that was intense.

Me: Well the 11X would make an amazing addition to the M.O.E. Dark Spicer and the group can fix it up no problem.

Nico: Yeah he sure can.

Maria: Let's get it to them.

Nico called in Dark.

Dark Spicer: Hey guys. Wow. The 11X will be perfect for our ranks.

Me: It sure will Dark.

Nico: You're getting a bunch of new members too.

Dark Spicer: Sweet. (To me) And just a warning J.D.: Your ass is going to be kicked.

Me: Bring it on little man. I can tell it's going to be your turn later on today.

We laughed.

Maria: It probably will take a day to fix this

Me: With Dark, not even that long.

Dark Spicer: Yeah we can fix this guy up in a jiffy.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Looking forward to seeing it in action again.

Dark gathered up the pieces and teleported back.

Speed Demon and Reverse Flash came back.

Speed Demon: We put the newest recruits you suggested into the M.O.E.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Cool.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, not only are we here for another rescue, but we got word from Vypra that The Vengeance Express 6 kids have gotten loose from their cage again, and they're back for more punishment!

We gasped.

Speed Demon: Yeah Vypra told us to tell you guys that.

Me: Why, those miserable, reprehensible clods!

Lincoln: Yeah, they really are gluttons for punishment, and they refuse to quit. Well, now we're going to make them suffer even more with some brutal punishments, but the question is who's going to face them?

Elaine Wittgenstein: I will, those rotten little clods need to be taught a really severe lesson, and they need to be put in their place once again.

Salene Sallamandia: Same here.

Gem Cavvenport: Yeah, he needs to be taught a lesson.

Nalania Cherikova: One he'll never ever forget.

Estella Skyla: He's really going to get burned big time.

Olivia Orrovia: And you might even burn his Dino Patrol to ashes

Leona Terra: And we'll even leave some scars on him for good measure.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury, and Moonface the Silver appeared as well.

Rosa Laurence: I've absolutely had it with those Vengeance Express 6 clods always disobeying Vypra to get revenge on the Eds again, if they keep this up, I'm going to unleash pure Alchemical Hell on them!

Nico: Yikes! But, we'll settle for beating them senseless once again.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's a good idea, but Rosa's right, this hasn't been the first time that those revenge-crazed clods have gotten loose from Vypra's leash to go after the Eds again, and we've had to beat them senseless.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: I sense them. But the Another Huntik Titan is gonna be a shock to us.

Qin: Oh boy. Do you know what it is?

Eli: Yes I do. It's another version of The Betrayer's signature titan, Demigorgan the Titan of Betrayal.

We gasped!

Nico: Hopefully, the person won't be evil.

Eli: It's not. But she's having trouble maintaining its power.

Qin: Weird.

Lola: Oh boy.

Nico: But first we got smaller fish to fry.

Suddenly, we heard three screams, and Lincoln used his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes and Third Eye and his energy sensing ability and The Force, and then, he saw who it was that made those loud screams: it was the Eds, and they're getting thrashed about by the Vengeance Express 6 Kids again and they were in the Park.

Me: They are in the park!

Lincoln: Get your claws away from our friends, you vengeance-crazed clods!

Nico: Let's get those monsters!

We rushed on over.

Vengeance Express Kevin: SAY GOODBYE, DORKS!

But, before The Vengeance Express 6 could get rid of the Eds, Lincoln charged in at superhuman speeds and he used six of his elven massive and long white wolf tails to grab the Vengeance Express 6 kids and he threw them outside.

I fired my blaster and blew the Vengeance Express 6 away from them.

Lincoln: Hang on, guys, I got just the thing.

Then, Lincoln took out a potion with a rainbow liquid inside it, and he poured a drop into the mouths of the Eds, and their injuries were healed.

Edd: Thank you, Lincoln.

Eddy: Why, you little twerps, now you really are going to pay!

Vengeance Express Sarah: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Nico: Bring it on, dumbasses!

Me: It'll be awesome getting a good laugh out of this one!

Elaine Wittgenstein: Okay you parasitic freaks of doom, I've had it with you blockheads to last an eternity!

Suddenly, something within Elaine Wittgenstein's mind snapped as memories of the Vengeance Express 6's constant thrashing of the Eds rushed through her head and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue and silver energy aura with water, mercury, and Echeneis, she unholstered her Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached the Vengeance Express 6, she left blue and silver energy, water, mercury, and Echeneis with every step.

Elaine Wittgenstein: That's it, I've had just about enough of you six rotten-brained psychopathic little clods to last an eternity, Vypra warned you over and over again to never go after the Eds. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) I would've thought that you learned your lesson after you were defeated by us so many, but no, you continue to disobey Vypra and break out of your leashes to beat up the Eds and try to murder them once more… , YOU'VE GONE TOO FAR FOR THE LAST FREAKING TIME, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU SIX GOOD-FOR-NOTHING, ROTTEN-BRAIN, MALIGNANT CLODS PAY THE PRICE FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE DONE TO THE EDS!

We gasped at the extent of Elaine Wittgenstein's fury.

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: They've really fucked up for the last time, now they're going to get a really severe beating even worse than all the times we've beaten them up. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but the Vengeance Express 6 kids went insane with homicidal rage and went after Elaine Wittgenstein to kill her, but Elaine Wittgenstein screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM

There was a massive explosion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and silver energy with mercury and water surrounding the vortex, there's an army of Echeneis and Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a silver phoenix, and the force of the vortex blew the Vengeance Express 6 back and they crashed into another wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Elaine Wittgenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elaine Wittgenstein grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long braided silver hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue and silver energy aura with water, mercury, and Echeneis surrounding her, she has Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Echenei earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Mercury, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury with blue gems for eyes and holding the Mercury, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue Echenei-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold flame links. Elaine Wittgenstein has on a sleeveless blue open blouse, sleeveless blue top, blue and green skirt, blue-green pants, blue legwarmers, blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, mercury, and Echeneis on the coattails, and on the back is Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury surrounded by water. Suddenly, Elaine Wittgenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with silver tips on the large feathers and stars, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long silver wolf tails. Elaine Wittgenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elaine Wittgenstein's massive Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and silver energy, water, mercury, and Echeneis, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury's Maelstrom Mercury Echenei Alchemy Greatsword of Alchemical Mercury Water Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded mercury-colored gems and Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem on the bottom of the Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury's head with turquoise gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury that said, "Elaine Wittgenstein, Gene-Slammer of Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury, Amazing Psychic, Amazing and Powerful Master of Water, Super Intelligent Genius of The Alchemy Beast Gene-Slammers, Nobel Peace Prize Winner in Physics, Discoverer of The Answer to The Twelfth Dimensional String Equation, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Doctor Wily Roll, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Smarts, and Mercury"

エレイン・ウィトゲンシュタイン、アルケミー・ビースト の ジーンスラマー - 水星のエケナス、驚くべき超能力者、驚くべき強力な水のマスター、錬金獣ジーンスラマーズ の超知的な天才、物理学のノーベル平和賞受賞者、12 次元への答えの発見者弦の式、ニコ・チャンの愛する友人であり将来の妻、ドクター・ワイリー・ロールの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、水の達人、頭脳明晰、そして水星

Elaine Wittgenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EKENAS THE MERCURY-ECHENEIS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ALCHEMICAL MERCURY MAELSTROM EKENAS THE MERCURY WATER ECHENEIS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALCHEMICAL MAELSTROM MERCURY ECHENEIS JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL MERCURY MAELSTROM EKENAS ECHENEIS LOVE!

We were amazed by Elaine Wittgenstein's Super Angel-Ekenas the Mercury-Echeneis-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Vengeance Express 6 kids saw it, they went absolutely ballistic and they ran at her to kill her, but Elaine Wittgenstein fired a barrage of powerful blue and silver energy blasts with water, mercury, and Echeneis at The Vengeance Express 6 kids and it exploded as it hit them, and they were now really pissed off now.

Elaine Wittgenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Alchemical Mercury Echeneis Angel and Divine Alchemical Mercury Maelstrom Ekenas Echeneis Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you malignant clods!

Vengeance Express Kevin: I WILL KILL YOU BITCH!

Maria fired a blast of water.

SPLASH!

He got drenched!

Me: Try this one on!

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "And then a stinky old man got up beside the foes and a loud rumbling was heard and his cheeks puffed up and then the foes looked at him and the old man retched all over the foes with really rotten vomit and stomach contents that smelled like 10,000 dead corpses."

Everything I said happened and it was really Ol Facefull and he threw up on the Vengeance Express 6! YUCK!

Nico: Clean up on Aisle 12!

Me: (Reads another verse) "Just when the foes have had enough, numerous spring loaded boxing gloves popped out and they hit the foes smack dab in their faces and knocked out all their teeth."

DING DING! KRABAP!

They were hit square in their faces hard and all their teeth were knocked out! OUCH!

Nico: That's gotta hurt!

Me: Not as much as this will. Hey guys! Watch this!

LOUD CRUNCH!

I cracked my knuckles so loudly and they hurt their ears!

Vengeance Express Jimmy: JUMPIN JEHOSHAPHAT!

Vengeance Express Nazz: NOT COOL!

Nico: Just like what Jonny did!

Me: That's just the beginning! (Reads Another Verse) "And just when it couldn't get any worse for the foes, they were hit with numerous objects that fell from the sky. Starting with a giant mine that hit them and exploded."

A huge naval mine fell and landed onto them and then..

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were burned all over from the explosion.

Me: (Continues reading) "Then a huge house crashed onto them."

FALLING WHISTLE! KRASMASH!

A huge house fell onto them and smashed onto them.

Me: (Continues Reading) "Followed by a huge cruise ship."

KRASMASH!

A massive cruise ship crashed onto them.

FOGHORN HONK!

Nico: I hope no one was on there!

Me: Don't worry it was an abandoned cruise ship. But guys you may want to duck and cover for this one.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: (Continues Reading) "And to make the foes really suffer, the hero of the Monobrow roared and went on a ballistic rampage and ripped the foes to shreds in a massive rampage of destruction around them!"

Ed: [enraged] "RAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!" [His eyes turn red and he rips his eyebrow in half and angrily screams loudly at the world.] "BIG TROUBLE!"

[Edd faints and Eddy stands there, stunned, as the gale unleashed by Ed's scream rips his shirt off. Ed grabs his stump and proceeds to smash the Vengeance Express 6 kids with it and then bashes them with the playground equipment. Eddy frantically fans Edd. Ed bites into various pieces of playground equipment and tosses them in the air. And then they smashed onto the Vengeance Express 6 and crushed them brutally!]

Eddy: Better them than us!

ED WAS VICIOUSLY SMASHING AND PULVERIZING THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6 VICIOUSLY AND FEROCIOUSLY!

Me: Time to wrap this up.

Nico: Let me in on this as well, Elaine, it's high-time someone teaches those miserable clods a very painful lesson again.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Elaine Wittgenstein.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you rotten-brained clods, time to face your punishment for what you tried to do to The Eds, 'cause once we hand you back to Vypra, you all are in for something even far worse than Hell itself!

Elaine Wittgenstein and Nico went after The Vengeance Express 6 kids who've now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and silver energy, mercury, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Vengeance Express 6 kids and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at the dorks, drawing blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Then, he used his eleven massive dark blue wolf tails and they brutally pulverized them all over the place, and he used six of them to grab the dorks by the ankles and smash them down onto the left and right and sent them flying into yet another tree again.

Lincoln: Ooh! That's going to leave a mark!

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) I'm surprised I didn't shatter any of their bones.

Lincoln: With just how strong you've been getting, Nico, you could've broken their bones, but they're a lot tougher than they look, but for now, let's send them packing!

Elaine Wittgenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Alchemical Mercury Echeneis Angel and Divine Alchemical Mercury Maelstrom Ekenas Echeneis Love) Right.

Rosa Laurence: Time to send you six clods packing back to The Masters of Evil to face punishment for your unwarranted attack on the Eds yet again!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and

Gem Cavvenport surrounded The Vengeance Express 6 kids on eight sides, and then, Elaine Wittgenstein's blue and silver energy aura had flared up even more, and Nalania Cherikova, Estella Skyla, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport were surrounded by colored energy auras representing the other Alchemy Beasts, and Rosa Laurence was surrounded by a red energy aura with the elemental forces of all Seven Alchemy Beasts.

Vengeance Express Kevin: YOU DORKS HAVE NOT SEEN THE LAST OF US!

Rosa Laurence: That's the sort of line that losers like you would say before they die, but you'll wish we killed you clods, because Vypra's got some horrific tortures in store for you six.

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport: SEVEN ALCHEMY BEASTS ELEMENTAL METAL STRAITJACKET PRISON!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport fired energy blasts with the elemental metals of the Seven Alchemy Beasts, and as they hit The Vengeance Express 6 kids, they were put in straitjackets made of gold, silver, tin, mercury, lead, steel, and bronze, and they were sent back to The Masters of Evil to face Vypra's wrath. We cheered as Elaine Wittgenstein and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Elaine Wittgenstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive silver wolf tails, and massive blue star angel wings are permanent.

Elaine Wittgenstein: That'll teach you six clods never to come after the Eds ever again. Thanks for helping take The Vengeance Express 6 kids down once again, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elaine.

Suddenly, Elaine Wittgenstein wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Elaine Wittgenstein's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Elaine Wittgenstein absorbed the water and they came back to us as the display and Alchemy Beast - Ekenas the Mercury vanished.

Me: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and that was one awesome display we saw when you guys kissed.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and I hope Vypra puts those clods through Hell once again.

Lincoln: Oh, don't worry, I told Vypra to put those clods through something far worse than Hell.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh God, tell me you didn't…?!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Yep, I asked Vypra that once we send those six back to her to put those six under an illusion and for the illusion, they'd be dealing with illusions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their absolute worst because of their Dark Sides breaking loose.

We gasped.

Eli: Holy guacamole!

Nico: Dude, that's by far the most sadistic punishment you can come up with. (Smirks) Nice one!

Nico and Lincoln high-fived.

Hailey Helios: How did you come up with that kind of sadistic punishment, I doubt it's because you'd learned that from Anko.

Me: Actually, he combined Anko's lessons on psychological torture with the physical torture that he'd went through with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at their absolute worst because of their Dark Sides breaking loose.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is genius!

Xenia: I'll say!

Nico: But we're not done yet.

Me: Nope.

Eli: But those were awesome cartoon comedy gags you did bro.

Me: Thanks. Ren and Stimpy, Looney Tunes, the adventures that the Ed's have and others gave me the ideas for them from the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: And just in time too!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of a Demigorgan! It was ANOTHER DEMIGORGAN!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: Another Demigorgan!

Nico: Who's up first?

Carly Atlas: I will go first. I've been wanting to try this out.

Me: Go for it Carly.

Carly went up to her.

Me: But first who is our Treachery Titan lookalike?

Another Demigorgan: (In a girls voice) (GROANS) J.D.! Help me!

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon red hair and orange eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Lucilla Demigorgan!

Nico: WHOA!

Lucilla Demigorgan: You guys! (GROANS) I can't control this power! Help me!

Carly Atlas: Hold on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down and the Wonder Ride Book flew out and I caught it. It was called THE TREACHERY OF THE TITAN OF BETRAYAL!

Me: Wicked.

I went and brought her over.

Lucilla Demigorgan: (GROANS) What hit me?

Qin: You really got hit hard.

Lucilla Demigorgan: Swartz! He did this!

Me: He's gone now Lucilla.

Nico: How do you know Lucilla?

Me: She is known as the Double Crosser of evil. She is a covert agent. She gets all of the info on Evil while blending in and then betrays them by blasting them or delivering them to the cops. She hits them with the worst form of ultimate betrayal ever.

Nico: Whoa! Using Treachery on Evil.

Me: A Very powerful sense of poetic justice.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: Swartz must've been on to her.

Me: Actually she is that cunning and clever that evil forces never even see it coming.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Very amazing.

Lucilla Demigorgan: Yeah. Sorry about that guys. I'm glad Swartz is gone.

Nico: How did you betray him?

Lucilla Demigorgan: When he put that Wonder Ride Book into me, I fired an energy blast and blew his left leg off.

We gasped!

Me: That explains why he has an artificial leg.

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Yeah. Lucilla really left her mark on him.

Sougo: You should have done that to some of the other Dai Shocker members, like Evolt.

Lucilla Demigorgan: I wanted to but I knew that I wouldn't stand a chance. So I decided to leave them to you guys.

Nico: Good thinking there.

Me: Yeah. Sorry you went through all that.

Lucilla Demigorgan: No worries. I'm okay now.

Me: Any other opponents with you?

Lucilla Demigorgan: Actually there are. Another version of him.

She pointed to Speed Demon.

Speed Demon: Another me? Whoa!

Me: This one is gonna be fast.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Lucilla Demigorgan: Friendly. And she is also a really silly one.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Is there anymore before that one?

Eli: (Concentrates) Nope. Just the Another Speed Demon.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Lets get ready.

But then…

ZOOOOM!

Something zoomed by us REALLY FAST and then Nico got a nasty atomic wedgie!

Nico: HEY! I can't see!

Me: Whoa!

May and Maria got his underwear off him.

Nico: Who's the wiseass?!

A figure came out and it was a dark version of Speed Demon! It was ANOTHER SPEED DEMON!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Another Speed Demon.

Qin: This one is really fast.

Nico: Give me a wedgie will ya!?

Another Speed Demon: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) Sorry I couldn't resist.

Me: (LAUGHS) Deborah Edwards! I knew it was your mischievous ways along with your fast running.

Another Speed Demon: Yeah you know I love a good run and prank.

Me: Deborah is a very fast runner in track and running class and she is a really funny prankster. She can do all kinds of funny prank and even do them while running too.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Gekiranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Go Onger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Speed Demon: Just to be a great track star.

Me: You already are that Deborah. You and I both won the Colorado Triathlon together for that.

Another Speed Demon: That's true. But I knew that Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone. But we gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito got a Jungle Fury Staff and Zocks got a Road Sword.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Another Speed Demon: I know. No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure.

Sougo: (gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) I bet Banno must've been jealous when Swartz put that Ridewatch in you.

Geiz: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Of course, you're probably more faster then he ever was.

Sougo got JungleFuryRedArmor while Geiz got RPMRedArmor.

Another Speed Demon: Yes he was jealous. In fact he was infuriated.

Me: Good. Made our jobs for destroying him fun.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Speed Demon's Ridewatch) Hope we don't end up in the Speed Force because of this.

Nico activated it and ran fast and smashed her down.

Nico: That's for the wedgie. Now this. (ACTIVATES REVERSE FLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

He ran fast more and bashed her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

May: Now here is a fun one. (Activates Universe 666 Cull Obsidian's Ridewatch)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Top this one too. (Activates Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier's ridewatch) She got her glaive and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Feel the burn. (ACTIVATES FIRESTORM PROMETHEUS'S

RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Maria: And feel the gross. (ACTIVATES MUCUS'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of slime and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Reggie McDonald: My turn!

She activated Reverse Flash's ridewatch too and ran fast and smashed her down all over the place.

Then Captain Boomerang, and his team consisting of Yost Dynamo, Universe 666 Negative 10, Cranky Wizard, Catman and Giraffa Undead appeared.

Nico: Nice team Captain Boomerang.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Hey thanks mate.

Maria: Time for more backup!

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CRYSTAL EARTH SPIRIT FORCE!

She summoned, Grumblemon, Bluto, Jasper, Santa and Mrs. Clause the Vampires, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Movie Cronby the Troll, Golemon, Golem (Dark Cloud), Minotarumon, Lythos, Lexaeus and Shiv.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Awesome!

Grumblemon: This is gonna be good.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is close.

Maria then started feeling hot.

Maria: Whew. Is it hot out here?

Me: I think it's that little guy there.

She saw a Magby touching her.

Maria: Hey a Magby.

Nico: Awesome.

Magby: (In a girls voice) Sorry to come in like this.

Nico: (GASP) Volcanna Quest? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon orange hair and had orange and black clothes.

Volcanna Quest: I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over to Deborah Edwards and she was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and haf yellow clothes.

I brought her over.

Me: Wait are you related to…

Volcanna Quest: Yes I sure am. Dr. Benton Quest is my father. I specialize in volcanology.

Nicole: That's awesome! Awesome to meet a fellow volcanologist.

Me: Dr. Quest will be so happy to have you back. Same with Jonny.

Volcanna Quest: I know. I missed my brother a lot.

Reggie McDonald: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Volcanna Quest: My favorite is when me and Nico went to Kilauea and collected samples of hot lava and they were for our science classes.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that is awesome.

Nico and Volcanna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Volcanna Quest: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Yugi, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, and Mero the Mermaid are heading to Denver, Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got two huge missions for this rescue.

Our first mission: defeat Universe 666 Ets, who like Universe 666 Lincoln, had his harem murdered by Evil Nico and his cohorts and he's seriously out for revenge, but after we defeat him, Universe 666

Lincoln is going to talk some sense into him, and then, they're going to recruit Universe 666 Ets into the Redemption Squad, and bring the Universe 666 version of Ets' harem back from the dead and recruit them into the Redemption Squad as well. And our second mission: we're going after the main target: another bully from Nico's past named Daniel Collymore, he's a rotten, black-hearted, sadistic monster who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement until he was defeated by Nico, Qin, and all of their friends, and he was expelled from school and sent to a boarding school in Russia. But, we got word he escaped, and he wants revenge on Nico, Qin, and their friends for getting him expelled, hope he likes spending the rest of his life in The Uranus Prison.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Mile High City of Denver, Colorado, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got two huge missions for this rescue.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Yeah, the first part is to defeat Universe 666 Ets, who like me, had his harem murdered by Evil Nico and his cohorts and he's seriously out for revenge, but after we defeat him, I'm going to talk some sense into him, and then, we're going to recruit Universe 666 Ets into The Redemption Squad, and bring the Universe 666 version of Ets' harem back from the dead and recruit them into The Redemption Squad as well.

Nico: So, our first mission is to save Universe 666 Ets' heart, just like when we first met you.

Lincoln: Yep, but after that, we're moving on to the next part, which is going after the main target: another bully from your past named Daniel Collymore.

Qin: Not that sadist again, I thought we sent him off to a boarding school in Russia.

Nico: After we kicked his ass long ago!

Me: Uh oh, I'm not liking this guy one bit.

Nico: You're right about that, J.D., Daniel Collymore is a rotten, black-hearted, sadistic monster who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement until we defeated him, and he was expelled from school and sent to a boarding school in Russia. But, I can't believe it, he escaped, and now, he wants revenge on us for getting him expelled.

Eli: I hope he likes spending the rest of his life in The Uranus Prison.

Lincoln: That's exactly where he's going, Eli, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Yugi.

Yugi: You're welcome, Lincoln. If Universe 666 Ets is just like our Ets, we're in for a rough fight.

Universe 666 Becky Long: Which is why we got a little something for our Linky.

Universe 666 Becky Long took out a beaker and inside was some kind of mixture.

Becky Long: It's my powerful muscle growth infused with advanced nanomachine technology that won't be seen until 3,000 years later formula, and I also added in muscle growth stimulants and other muscle stimulants to this, and once you consume the contents, Universe 666 Lincoln, it'll not only give you a hardened musculoskeletal system and hardened muscular system, but it'll also give you immense superhuman strength, superhuman flexibility, superhuman speed, superhuman durability, superhuman stamina, superhuman senses, superhuman dexterity, superhuman reflexes, superhuman regeneration, and enhanced elemental powers and base powers infinite-fold and beyond.

Lincoln: I tried it out along with everyone else on the team, and it really works.

Universe 666 Lincoln was offered the beaker with Becky Long's formula, and he drank it. Suddenly, Universe 666 Lincoln felt a powerful heat rush through him, and he felt the formula's effects, as he suddenly began growing to 7'5" in height, and then, all his upper and lower body muscles began to grow at an exponential rate, and the sudden explosive muscle growth caused his shirt to explode due to the sudden muscle growth, and he now has abnormally massive and powerful muscles and eight-pack abs and his hair grew reaching the bottom of his neck, and a white energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up, and not only di Universe 666 Lincoln gain an astronomical infinite power and energy boost, but the formula also gave him a hardened musculoskeletal system and a hardened muscular system, and infinite and immense superhuman strength, superhuman flexibility, superhuman speed, superhuman durability, superhuman stamina, superhuman senses, superhuman dexterity, superhuman reflexes, superhuman regeneration, and enhanced his elemental powers and powers infinite-fold and beyond.

When the formula's effects stopped, Universe 666 Lincoln stood up, and when his harem saw him, they literally had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Lincoln: Take a look.

Lincoln made a mirror of water, and when Universe 666 Lincoln saw what happened to him, he was stunned.

Universe 666 Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) Whoa! I now look like a really ripped bodybuilder, awesome!

But, of course, the blush on the faces of Universe 666 Lincoln's harem got even more redder when they heard his now deeper manlier voice. Suddenly, Universe 666 Lincoln felt a pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive white angel wings grew and sprouted out from his back.

Nico: Whoa, now that was unexpected, but really awesome.

Universe 666 Lincoln: It sure is. Now, we got to find my universe's Ets before he does something really bad.

We travelled through the city of Denver, Colorado, but then, we saw a figure heading right for us, it was Universe 666 Ets, and he was out for revenge.

Universe 666 Ets: NICO, I WILL MAKE YOU EAT YOUR OWN

HEART AFTER I TEAR IT OUT OF YOUR CHEST!

Nico: Uh oh, here he comes!

Universe 666 Lincoln: Right on time. Lincoln, let's get him!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Lincoln and Universe 666 Lincoln went after Universe 666 Ets, and they defeated him by pummeling him and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket which tied Universe 666 Ets up.

Universe 666 Ets: (Growls) Let me out of here!

Universe 666 Lincoln: No, not until you hear us out, Ets.

Universe 666 Ets was stunned to see Universe 666 Lincoln here.

Universe 666 Ets: Lincoln?! But, how, I thought that?!

Universe 666 Lincoln: No, I'm still alive. But, more to the point, Ets, I understand how you feel, just like you, I'd lost my harem to Nico and his cohorts, and it led to me being consumed by revenge and I lost the ability to love again. But, I soon realized one thing: revenge isn't worth losing my life over, and I'm no fool to think that, Team Loud Phoenix Storm came and saved me, and they also had help from our old friends.

Then, Universe 666 Ets saw Universe 666 Lincoln's good sisters, parents, harem and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, and Universe 666 Varie, and it shocked him even more to see them alive once again.

Universe 666 Ets: J.D., Varie, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and your harem and Guardian Angels, but how, you guys… !

Universe 666 Me: I know, we did die at the hands of Nico and his cohorts, but thanks to Lincoln and our prime universe counterparts, we'd been brought back by both Lincoln and J.D., and we became members of The Redemption Squad to wash away the horrors of what our former team did.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Ets had tears in his eyes: every word that Universe 666 Lincoln said was true to his heart, and seeing Universe 666 Lincoln's good sisters, parents, harem and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, and Universe 666 Varie finally did it, as he broke down and cried. Lincoln undid the straitjacket and he hugged Universe 666 Lincoln, who hugged him back, and Universe 666 Lincoln's good sisters, parents, harem and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, and Universe 666 Varie joined in on the hug.

Universe 666 Ets: What have I done, I was so consumed by hatred and madness because of what that heartless snake did, I almost lost who I was. But, even so, I know I can never get back what I lost: my harem.

Universe 666 Lincoln: It's not impossible, Team Loud Phoenix Storm are Gods among men, they can do anything, which also means getting your harem back, Ets, it's not too late.

Lincoln: He's right, and you need them now more than ever.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and beams of heavenly light shined down with angels singing, and then, many figures came down: it was Universe 666 Ets' harem, now brought back to life, and when he saw them, he had tears of happiness in his eyes as he went to them and they all hugged Universe 666 Ets for the first time since their murders.

Universe 666 Ets: Thank you all, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and I apologize for what I tried to do. Can you forgive me?

Lincoln: Of course, we knew your reasons and you suffered just like Universe 666 Lincoln, when he'd lost those he loved to that heartless snake. Now, did someone else tell you a lie and said Nico is Evil Nico?

Universe 666 Ets: Yes, it was a male with black hair, eyes filled with hatred, and he was in a jumpsuit from a Russian Boarding School.

Nico: Daniel Collymore, I knew it, that shit for brains bully, he's going to pay for this.

Qin: He sure will.

Suddenly, we saw The Weather Painter Snow appear before us, and with her are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's The Weather Painter Snow, awesome.

Weather Painter Cloud: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the six girls away from that murderous piece of shit, Daniel Collymore, and he lied to Universe 666 Ets.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Morana Marzanna, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) YOU USELESS CYBORG, I KNEW YOU COULDN'T GET THE JOB DONE, AND NOW, I WILL KILL YOU AND YOUR WHORES MYSELF, NICO CHAN!

We then saw a male with black hair, eyes filled with hatred, and he was in a jumpsuit from a Russian Boarding School, it was Daniel Collymore, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Nico: And there's no mistaking that bellow from anywhere, and for what he just did in calling my wife, my sister, and my harem that word, FUCK YOU, ASSHOLE!

Nico fired an energy blast at Daniel Collymore's feet, which tripped him and he landed right at us, and when he saw us, he was really really pissed off.

Lincoln: You took advantage of Universe 666 Ets' desire for revenge to try and off Nico, you really are a good-for-nothing piece of crap.

Daniel Collymore: That monkey-tailed freak and those whores ruined my life, and now, I will kill him and all of you!

Nico: Not happening, asswipe, and now, you're getting an even worse ass-kicking than the one we'd dealt you years ago.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold

Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf

Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Yugi and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Daniel Collymore, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket which tied Daniel Collymore up, and before he could bellow out again, Lincoln beamed him to The Uranus Prison for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You don't deserve to be free ever again, you heartless piece of trash. To (Morana Marzanna) And it's so good to see you again, Morana Marzanna.

Morana Marzanna reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Snow, she's dressed in a sleeveless blue blouse, sleeveless blue midriff top, blue skirt, blue pants, blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with blue lights, snow, ice, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Snow and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Snow-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Weather Painter Snow etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Weather Painter Snow heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Snow heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Snow heads for the pommel.

Morana Marzanna: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Morana Marzanna and he hugged her, and Morana Marzanna is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Morana Marzanna: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Morana Marzanna, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and my classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over snow and ice and the blue color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her blue hair and massive and beautiful blue angel wings. She, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, and I painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Me: They painted some amazing paintings there, and they were really awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome, Morana Marzanna is also the daughter of Marzanna, The Slavic Goddess of Winter, Death, and Rebirth.

Eli: Whoa!

Timmy Turner: And just like before, Morana Marzanna is also my cousin, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates my parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving me alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and my other despicable enemies as well.

Morana Marzanna: That's right. I can't believe that my aunt and uncle could be so stupid as to leave my own cousin at the hands of that demonic babysitter, even neglecting the fact that they have a son, and I want nothing more than to see those two put in jail for the rest of their… !

Timmy ran up to Morana Marzanna and hugged her to cool her down, and she hugged him back.

Timmy Turner: I haven't even forgotten how much you hated my parents and despised Icky Vicky, Francis, Crocker, and my other enemies as well, Morana. But, it's also good to see you again.

Morana Marzanna: You too, Timmy, and you've really grown up a lot since last we met.

Lincoln: Timmy joined us over six years ago, and soon it'll be seven years to the day that he joined us, and he'll be seventeen soon. Plus, we also put that demonic babysitter in as humiliation fodder, threw Francis in prison, gave Crocker The Black Gates, and many of Timmy's other enemies are either in The Masters of Evil or sent to The Black Gates as well.

Morana Marzanna: Awesome. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Morana Marzanna: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Morana Marzanna: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Morana Marzanna, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Morana Marzanna: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Morana Marzanna's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rayne Dodola: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Morana Marzanna.

Morana Marzanna had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Orihara from Don't Toy With Me, Miss Nagatoro and Hana N. Fountainstand, Tami Nishimikado, Yaya Sasame, Naru Sekiya, and Machi Tokiwa from Hanayamata.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Orihara from Don't Toy With Me, Miss Nagatoro and Hana N. Fountainstand, Tami Nishimikado, Yaya Sasame, Naru Sekiya, and Machi Tokiwa from Hanayamata.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Orihara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Orihara and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Daniel Collymore, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver

lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Orihara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Orihara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Orihara, Hana N. Fountainstand, Tami Nishimikado, Yaya Sasame, Naru Sekiya, and Machi Tokiwa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we told everyone what we did to save Universe 666 Ets' soul and that he went through the same thing as Universe 666 Lincoln and they're glad that he's on the road to recovery and redemption and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another bully from Nico's past named Daniel Collymore, a rotten, black-hearted, sadistic monster who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement until he was defeated by Nico, Qin, and all of their friends, and he was expelled from school and sent to a boarding school in Russia. But, we got word he escaped, and he wants revenge on Nico, Qin, and their friends, and even worse, he'd lied to Universe 666 Ets saying Nico is Evil Nico, which was really low.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Lincoln tying him up and sending him to prison for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Morana Marzanna have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that piece of shit would do something like that.

Lincoln: He lied to Universe 666 Ets and took advantage of his grief and desire for revenge, so that he can get rid of Nico, Qin, May, and his harem for good. But, Universe 666 Lincoln and I made sure that Universe 666 Ets saw the error of his ways, and I also brought his harem back.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Ets is so glad to have his harem back, but what Daniel Collymore did in lying to him so he can get rid of Nico, that was low.

Nico: Many of the bullies we'd dealt with were really low, and they resorted to underhanded tactics to try and get revenge, but we beat them down and made them pay with either prison or death.

Universe 666 Ets was then welcomed into The Redemption Squad along with his harem, and as for that lowlife, Daniel Collymore, he was sentenced to Eternity in The Uranus Prison, he was put into the Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing and chained to the wall with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and he'll never be free again.

---

After saving Universe 666 Ets from his hatred and taking down Daniel Collymore, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Morana Marzanna saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Morana Marzanna: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Morana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morana Marzanna: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Morana Marzanna: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Nadia, Jasmine, Pebbles, Sheena, Molly, Nina, Morana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Nadia Furīzuhāto: (Japanese Accent) Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it also involved us clobbering Lori. One day, Lincoln and the rest of the Pokemon Galaxy Heroes were at our swimming pool in our gym, and we were doing some swimming practices. But, then, we heard a loud banshee scream in the air, and there was only one person who could scream like that: Lori. Then, we saw the doors burst open, and we saw that cold, unfeeling, heartless banshee, and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again, but she made a massive mistake coming after us, because all the Guardian Angels were there, especially those who hated Lori.

Jasmine Waterflower: We then pounced on her and we brutally pulverized her, but Lori wasn't giving up, she was still out for blood, so Lincoln eventually went after her himself, and he fired a powerful blast of ice cold water which gave her quite a freezing sensation as she shrieked again. But, then we tied her up in an energy straitjacket, then, we called Luna, and after we told her of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, she rushed in and grabbed Lori and she dragged her back to The Loud House.

Sheena Grassheart: We finished our swimming lessons, and after we came back to The Loud House, we got there just in time to see Mr. and Mrs. Loud hand down Lori's sentence for trying to kill Lincoln yet again: grounded for three weeks and she lost her phone as well. Then, Luna grabbed Lori and she threw that venom-spitting conniving snake into a cage, and many of us Guardian Angels gave her the finger and she went ballistic again.

Nico: So, Lori was just on a rampage yet again, jeez, that Dark Lori absolutely hated Lincoln to the core.

Morana Marzanna: Which is why we always pulverize her in case she had any ideas to get rid of our man, and we even insult her at every turn.

Me: Yeah, and they're among some of the nastiest insults I'd ever heard.

Nico: But, they're indeed warranted given the nature of the five meanest Loud Sisters and the hatred they had for Lincoln, due to their Dark Sides.

Morana Marzanna: Exactly our point, okay, now for my turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of Mexico to show to for the exhibition tonight, and it was going to be at Great Lakes City. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired snow and blue energy blasts at them and they got frozen in blocks of ice, Lincoln punched the ice blocks to pieces and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were shivering, but that wasn't going to save them from us. We pounced on and attacked them all with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Morana Marzanna: Yep, just like what happened before, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did, and Ronnie Anne's Uncle Carlos was there with us.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and Rayne, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right, and when Tio Carlos and Tia Frida heard of what that killjoy did, they were super mad, Tia Frida was absolutely furious especially, because he ruined a mural of the history of Mexico that they were going to show in the Great Lakes City exhibition.

Maria Santiago: Lincoln wanted to show it to everyone there, and that killjoy ruined it just because of his hatred, and when he got Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan involved yet again, I was tempted to go down there and beat them with a Chancla. But, Mama always kept her Chanclas with her at all times, and I never wear Chanclas, just shoes.

Carlota Casagrande: But, we were super mad at that killjoy big time.

Ronnie Anne: And they questioned why Superintendent Chen even hired him in the first place, since he was nothing more than a killjoy and a jerk to Lincoln.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in if he had any, and I'd also make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired, but this is even more better: now that he's humiliation fodder, everyone is getting payback for all the dumb things he's ever done in his miserable life.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Fleur de Lis: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Fleur de Lis, and it's always awesome. Plus, I found out there's some Gene-Slammers here in Lake Lamode. Shall we?

Lincoln, Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

?: (Wolf Whistles) Looks like our favorite white-haired handsome hunk's still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs really hard at work.

?: Along with those thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and you changed your swimwear, and you look even more sexier in a speedo. Rawr!

Suddenly, Lincoln, Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad saw Maw, Fwog, Furcorn, Drumpler, Shrubb, Pango, Dandidoo, Quibble, Cybop, and Oaktopus appear before them, and with them are Agumon, Gabumon, Biyomon, Tentomon, Aruraumon, Gomamon, Patamon, Salamon, Elecmon, and Gaiomon.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carly Hida of The Digimon Digital Heroes, I knew it was you girls, it's so good to see you all, along with Agumon, Gabumon, Biyomon, Tentomon, Aruraumon, Gomamon, Patamon, Salamon, Elecmon, and Gaiomon again.

Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carly Hida reverted back to normal, and they're ten beautiful girls with long hair, eyes, and massive and beautiful angel wings in the colors of the monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, they were 6'5" in height and had the bodies of goddesses, and they're dressed in Agumon, Gabumon, Biyomon, Tentomon, Aruraumon, Gomamon, Patamon, Salamon, Elecmon, and Gaiomon-themed two piece bikinis, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces and creatures on the coattails and on the backs are the creatures they were Gene-Slammed into along with the Crests of Courage, Friendship, Love, Knowledge, Sincerity, Reliability, Hope, Light, Kindness, and Destiny, and holstered on their backs are massive Maw, Fwog, Furcorn, Drumpler, Shrubb, Pango, Dandidoo, Quibble, Cybop, and Oaktopus-themed greatswords.

Haruhi Kamiya: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time, Miraculous Magnamon.

Just then, Magnamon also appeared right beside Lincoln.

Magnamon: And it's also good to see you all again, Agumon, Gabumon, Biyomon, Tentomon, Aruraumon, Gomamon, Patamon, Salamon, Elecmon, and Gaiomon.

Agumon, Gabumon, Biyomon, Tentomon, Aruraumon, Gomamon, Patamon, Salamon, Elecmon, and Gaiomon: You too, Magnamon.

Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carly Hida went up to Lincoln, who hugged each of them, and

Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carly Hida are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you ten since you were ten, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Darla Motomiya: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Chestnut Magnifico: I knew it, they must be more of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln. But, who are they? And why did one of them call you Miraculous Magnamon, and you never told us you had a Digimon as well.

Then, we suddenly appeared.

Me: Same with us.

Nico: But, this is incredible, and we can tell we're in for one huge story.

Lincoln: You sure are, and I'm glad you got Tai, Matt, Sora, Izzy, Mimi, Joe, Ken, Davis, Yolei, and Cody with you guys, 'cause you're all in for one wild story, and Tai, Nico, you guys and the others aren't the only ones who've gone into the Digital World.

Lincoln, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carly Hida took out Digivices with the Crests of Courage, Friendship, Love, Knowledge, Sincerity, Reliability, Hope, Light, Kindness, and Destiny on them, and we were absolutely stunned with shock, we fainted.

Nico: Holy crap, so that means, you guys… !

Lincoln: We've been Digi-Destined since we were ten years old. We are known as The Digimon Digital Heroes, a group of Digi-Destined dedicated to protecting the Digital World and the real world from the forces of evil especially The Seven Great Demon Lords, the evil Demon Lord Digimon representing the Seven Deadly Sins, and even that genocidal mad scientist, Akihiro Kurata himself, and here's a really surprising twist: at one point, Kurata was once part of Team Rocket.

We gasped in pure shock and horror.

Matt Damon: That madman was once part of Team Rocket?!

Lincoln: That's right, Matt, and he helped Giovanni by collecting Digimon and Yu-Gi-Oh monsters DNA samples for his Gene-Slammer Project, and I'm one of the members of The Digimon Digital Heroes as the Miraculous Magnamon, as as you can see, I have a Magnamon as well as the Crest of Miracles.

Suddenly, we saw the Crest of Miracles appear on his massive right pec.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, now I remember, you're The Digi-Destined of Miracles, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: That's right, and I'm the Second-In-Command and strategist of the Digimon Digital Heroes, and Magnamon is always by my side, as we and the other members of the Digimon Digital Heroes are ready to face against the forces of evil. The Digimon Digital Heroes moved to Michigan when they were 6 years old, and we watched Digimon while we were 10 years old, and surprisingly, during one of the episodes of Digimon, we ended up finding our Digimon partners, and at one point, we'd fought against Megaseadramon who at the time was under employ of Leviamon.

Poromon: Wait, you guys did what?!

Tai: Whoa, you guys fought against Megaseadramon, that's incredible!

Lincoln: And it gets even better: we finally defeated the Seven Great Demon Lords, even when they combined into Ogudomon, we successfully defeated the Seven Great Demon Lords and Ogudomon thanks to our combined teamwork.

The Digi-Destined and Nico's jaws literally dropped to the floor upon hearing that, including mine.

Nico: Holy crap, you guys literally defeated the Seven Great Demon Lords themselves, along with their combined form Ogduomon, that was really incredible, and they were really tough.

Lincoln: They sure were, and the members of the Digimon Digital Heroes, like the Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, would wear bikinis underneath their outfits as they love to swim, and as you can see, I even made the members of the Digimon Digital Heroes bikinis based on their partner Digimon, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a passion. Now, for the intros, Haruhi, would you like to do the honors?

Haruhi Kamiya: Of course, Linky. I'm Haruhi Kamiya, Gene-Slammer of Maw, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and I'm known as The courageous

VictoryGreymon, and I have an Agumon that has the mega form of VictoryGreymon, and I have the Crest of Courage. Lincoln and I both love Duel Monsters, and this one time together, we even conquered a couples only Duel Monsters tournament, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a VictoryGreymon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Tai Kamiya, and I hate that superstitious, sore loser, Lynn, with a passion.

Jenna Ishida, I'm Jenna Ishida, Gene-Slammer of Fwog, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Art, and I'm known as the ZeedGarurumon of Friendship, and I have a Gabumon with the mega form of ZeedGarurumon and the Crest of Friendship. Lincoln and I love to make Art together and we made a giant pink heart one time for Valentine's Day, and as you can see, Lincoln even made me a ZeedGarurumon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Matt Ishida, and I hate that heartless, powerhungry, control freak, Lori, with a passion.

Kaze Takenouchi: I'm Kaze Takenouchi, Gene-Slammer of Furcorn, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, and I'm also known as The Lovely Varodurumon, and I have a Biyomon with the mega form of Varodurumon and the Crest of Love. Lincoln and I would try on different clothes Leni made for us and we helped Leni modeling her clothes, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Varodurumon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Sora Takenouchi, and I hate that deranged prankster, Luan, with a passion.

Irene Izumi: I'm Irene Izumi, Gene-Slammer of Drumpler, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and I'm also known as The Knowledgeable TyrantKabuterimon, and I have a Tentomon with the Crest of Knowledge. Lincoln and I would solve Math problems together and we even got an A on our Algebra homework, and we even got an A on our Geometry homework, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a TyrantKabuterimon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Izzy Izumi, and I hate that heartless, fury-driven, mad scientist, Lisa, with a passion.

Mariah Tachikawa: I'm Maria Tachikawa, Gene-Slammer of Shrubb, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, and I'm also known as The Sincere Lotosmon, and I have an Aruraumon with the mega form of Lotosmon and the Crest of Sincerity. Lincoln and I would make some beautiful flower gardens and gardens with a variety of berries from strawberries to blackberries, and we even made berry jams as well, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Lotosmon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Mimi Tachikawa, and I hate that bad-tempered, blackmailing, pageant demon, Lola, with a passion.

Judy Kido: I'm Judy Kido, Gene-Slammer of Pango, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, and I'm also known as The Reliable MirageGaogamon, as I have a Gomamon with the mega form of MirageGaogamon and the Crest of Reliability. Lincoln and I would often help the members during our time in the Digital World and we managed to take down Belphemon while he was in rage mode, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a MirageGaogamon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Joe Kido, and I hate that cheapskate, Flip, with a passion.

Kari Ichijouji: I'm Kari Ichijouji, Gene-Slammer of Dandidoo, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, and I'm also known as The Hopeful Goldramon, as I have a Patamon with the mega form of Goldramon and the Crest of Hope. I'm also the cousin of Ken Ichijouji, and thankfully, I was already aware of what happened to my cousin, as Lincoln explained the whole situation to me alone and I hope to help her cousin however I can. Lincoln and I even helped make a bracelet that wards off evil powers, especially Dark Spores, in case any evil power would try and take over Ken again, and as you can see, Lincoln made Kari a Goldramon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater, and I hate those heartless butt-faced psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson, with a passion.

Ken Ichijouji: Wait, so you and Lincoln made me a bracelet that wards off evil powers, including Dark Spores?

Lincoln: Yep.

Kari took out a gold bracelet with gold crosses and jewels of different colors on the crosses, and she put it on Ken, and he was now surrounded by a gold aura of protective energy.

Ken Ichijouji: Wow, thanks, you guys. Plus, we also destroyed The Dark Spores on Nico's rescue last year, along with MaloMyotismon, and that was when Demon Shimmer was running loose.

Kari Ichijouji: Whoa, I remembered hearing about that, that's awesome.

Nico: And we closed yet another dark chapter of my past for good.

Darla Motomiya: That's good to hear, Nico. I'm Darla Motomiya, Gene-Slammer of Quibble, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and I'm also known as The Shining LovelyAngemon as I have a Salamon with the mega form of LovelyAngemon and the Crest of Light. Lincoln and I would often do sports together, and we even won a soccer competition, and we even fought against Lilithmon and won, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a LovelyAngemon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Davis Motomiya, and I hate that heartless, psychopathic, bullying prick, Chandler, with a passion.

Yuria Inoue: I'm Yuria Inoue, Gene-Slammer of Cybop, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and I'm also known as The Kind BanchoLeomon, as I have an Elecmon with the mega form of BanchoLeomon and the Crest of Kindness. Lincoln and I managed to solve even the most difficult puzzles together and we even fought against Barbamon and won, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a BanchoLeomon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Yolei Inoue, and I hate that lying, murderous, conniving manipulative bitch and Nightmare of Paris, Lila Rossi, with a passion.

Carla Hida: And I'm Carla Hida, Gene-Slammer of Oaktopus, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, and

I'm also known as The Destined Gaiomon, as I have a Blackagumon with the mega form of Gaiomon and the Crest of Destiny. Lincoln and I actually did Kendo together and we've even done fencing. Plus, we even did meditation underneath the waterfalls, as the roaring waterfalls relaxed our nerves, and as you can see, Lincoln made me a Gaiomon themed bikini, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. Plus, I'm also the cousin of Cody Hida and I hate that psychopathic sadistic traitor to Canada and mankind, Billy McLean, with a passion.

We were absolutely stunned at what we'd heard.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really, really incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, we did a lot to protect the Digital World and the real world from The Seven Demon Lords and that genocidal mad scientist, Kurata, as well.

Tai: Plus, it's been years since we'd last seen our cousins, and now, we know why they went missing: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed them, and even worse, I can't believe Kurata was also a member of Team Rocket and he helped them by acquiring Digimon and Duel Monsters DNA for Giovanni's Gene-Slammer project.

Lincoln: Now, we know who's been helping them with their Gene-Slammer project, and we're so glad we gave Kurata The Black Gates before we went after Lord Bagra. Now, then, there's also another thing to attend to.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Digimon Digital Heroes, and then, one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Haruhi Tamiya: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carla Hida with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Haruhi Kamiya: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carla Hida.

Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carla Hida had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it.

Nico: Looks like we got some awesome new members to the Digi-Destined branch of the team. See you guys back home.

We took our leave while Lincoln and the girls continued with their date, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, Solidad, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carla Hida, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, Solidad, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carla Hida placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lori: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Fleur de Lis, Chestnut Magnifico, Ursula, and Solidad had the hots for Lincoln, and we also met Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, and Carla Hida, who are members of another Digi-Destined group, and Lincoln's also a member of said group.

Lincoln: Plus, you also met my Magnamon and you also found out I'm the Digi-Destined of Miracles.

Ranamon: We sure did, Linky, and that's yet another thing that no one else knew about you, which makes you something even more interesting as we hear many more things about you day by day, along with the accomplishments you've done.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed. Of course, whenever we hear more interesting things about you, that also makes you even more of an interesting person.

The girls in Lincoln's harem piled on, and they covered his face and massive muscular upper body and eight-pack abs in kisses, and as they got off, Lincoln was on the floor with a beyond lovestruck look on his face with atomic red blush, and steam whistling out of his ears, and then, he got back up.

Nicole: Ooh, hubba, hubba!

Lincoln: (Even In Heaven) That… was… really… awesome!

---

We were watching TV and then the mascots came with a bunch of paint cans.

Syrus: What are you guys doing?

Dark Magician Girl: And why do you guys have paint cans?

Poromon: We're going to do this.

Poromon then dumped the paint on himself. He was turned green!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uhh Nico you got to see this!

Kita Yuan: (laughs) Hey, guys! It's the Incredible Poromon!

Poromon laughed.

Poromon: HEY That is cute! ME POROMON! POROMON SMASH!

Hulk laughed!

Hulk: Hulk think Mascot funny.

Camie: That's cute!

Nico: I hope that paint washes off.

Poliwag: Don't worry Nico. It's washable paint.

Me: Oh.

Poliwag then dumped gold paint on himself.

Homer: (LAUGHS) Poliwag reminds me of me being turned into the Golden Buddha. (Season 16 Episode 12)

Triggerhappy: (laughs) Hey, Sunstreaker! Poliwag's gold color is brighter than yours!

Sunstreaker: (offended) No, it's not!

Me: He's as golden as the sun.

Smolderdash: That's right J.D.

Me and Smolderdash high five.

Manaphy them splashed red glitter paint on herself!

Me: Oooh! Sparkly.

Pointblack: Hey, May. Manaphy's red like one of your outfits!

May: She sure is.

Me: But sparkling.

Qin: Yep.

Horsea: Watch this.

She dumped paint on herself. But it was clear?

Me: Uhh. What does…

CLICK.

She turned out the lights and we gasped as she was GLOWING IN THE DARK! She was glowing a neon blue color!

Me: WHOA!

Horsea: I'm glow in the dark!

Me: You sure are.

Rarity: Wow that is amazing on you darling. (GASP) (Singsong) IDEA!

Me: (Imitating French Narrator) Ooh it seems as though inspiration has struck.

She got her fashion stuff and made lots of gorgeous new dresses and they were glowing in a dark in numbers of neon colors.

Rarity: I call it Full Glow of Fashions.

Nico: Wow! Those dresses are amazing!

Camie: Boy they sure are!

Juru: (laughs) That's like how I get inspiration!

Me: That's Rarity for you Juru. And her dresses and clothes are absolutely amazing.

Qin: They sure are.

Carol: Me and Lori wear them a lot and everyone at school and all over the city envy them.

Nico: They sure do. Where did you get the glow in the dark fabric?

Rarity: Oh I made it. Saved it for a special occasion. Had tons of it leftover.

Qin: Awesome.

Maria: Anyone else want to get painted?

Mevya: (hears a knock) As much as we'd like to, we know what's coming next.

Maria: Lets wash you guys off.

Me: Wait first this.

I took my phone and snapped a photo of Horsea glowing and then turned on the lights and snapped a photo of the mascots painted different colors.

Maria washed them off.

Maria: There.

Me: What do you think Pipp?

Pipp Petals: (GASP) Oh my Glitter! That is so gorge. Post.

I did so.

Mr. Krabs: Come in.

We saw an Elekid come in.

Me: Hey an Elekid.

Nico: She's my friend from middle school and we went to science class together. She specially is a powerful lightning user.

Qin: Awesome.

Elekid: Yeah that is so awesome.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elekid: When me and Nico went to get our books from our lockers and I used my lightning powers and made a bully get shocked as well as light his butt on fire. Then some kid had him sit in a bucket of gasoline and he exploded!

Me: Nice! Like what I saw in all those cartoons. That is funny.

Nico: He deserved it.

Me: (LAUGHS) He sure does.

Nico: Lets get you back to normal.

He pulled out a yellow jumpsuit and Elekid went to the bathroom and I snapped my fingers. She came out wearing it and was a girl with yellow and black hair and had black lightning bolt marks on her face and had yellow eyes.

Ashley Darling: That was nuts.

Nico and Ashley hugged and Nico's hair stood up because of electricity.

Nathalie: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Right's team will include Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, and Lucky Seven Sampson. Nick's team will include Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, and Dachora & Etecoons

Me: Great ideas.

Nico: Yep.

Samus: It'll be amazing for my animal friends here.

The Dachora and Etecoons were excited.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) It'll be fun now.

Me: But Nico we haven't met Humphrey and Kate from Alpha and Omega yet. And we haven't met Patrick Smash yet.

Nico: I know. But we'll save those teams for later.

Me: Okay then.

The Previous group came.

Eris: Can me, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, El Oso, Bronze Kneecap, Ebon, and Wrecking Crew go with you guys?

Quackor the Fowl: Me, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Yost Living Laser, Lillith, Sir Toasty, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Don Octavio, Nightshade, and Bulldozer Org will come too.

Bulldozer: I can't believe we missed the mascots' paint colors!

Me: Don't worry I posted them on social media and it's awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And yes you guys can come with.

Eli: But we don't know what our mission will be.

Me: It will come.

Bai Tza: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Piledriver: These ones are probably gonna wear leotards.

Nico: Yes they will. I'm going for Miltank, Blissey, Raikou, Suicune and Entei next.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Nice!

Cow: This will be interesting. A cow pokemon.

Jessie: And I knew a Blissey myself too.

Lola: Wow! I didn't know about that.

Nico: Me neither.

Then Yusei came in and he was frantic!

Yusei: GUYS WE HAVE HUGE TROUBLE!

Me: What's wrong Yusei?

Yusei: Z-One has returned!

We gasped!

Me: Wait who is he?

Yusei: He is a scientist and he is trying to destroy Ener-D.

He told us about his history and what we found out was shocking and horrible!

Z-one is the overarching antagonist of the 2008 season and the third installment of the Yu-Gi-Oh! franchise, Yu-Gi-Oh! 5Ds.

He is responsible for many of the series' events, including the founding of Yliaster and the Zero Reverse incident.

He is a scientist who hails from a post-apocalyptic future where humanity is in a status of near-extinction, caused by the Meklord Emperors. Z-one, alongside Aporia, Antinomy, and Paradox, having traveled back in time to alter history and prevent said future from happening by any means necessary, even if it means at the cost of the lives of innocents.

He was voiced by Hideo Ishikawa in Japanese and Marc Thompson in English.

Z-one was a scientist from a time in which humanity used Ener-D to control and accelerate their own evolution but did so with greedy and selfish desires. Eventually, their Ener-D went out of control, creating an army of Meklord Emperors to destroy the human race. Researching how to stop them, Z-one discovered a way to stop their power source: the Ener-D and the Planetary Pieces in people's hearts.

Realizing that he alone wouldn't be able to inspire others, Z-one researched into the life of Yusei Fudo, a legendary duelist who saved New Domino City long ago. He then proceeded to perform a surgery on himself in order to take on Yusei's appearance, as well as implant a device into his head to make him think like him.

Unfortunately, while Z-one's actions did inspire people to help each other and caused the Meklord Emperors to stop attacking; he was too late as Ener-D proceeded to explode, destroying society and leaving only a few survivors. Z-one survived, however, though the device in his brain was now broken, and he lost faith in humanity.

Eventually, Z-one encountered three other survivors; Antimony, Aporia, and Paradox. Together, the four men spent many years researching ways to restore mankind and undo the destruction that Ener-D caused. Unfortunately, they grew old while doing so, and Antimony, Aporia, and Paradox eventually died, while Z-one connected himself to a device that prolongs his life leaving him as the last survivor of mankind.

Before dying, each of Z-one's comrades wished for Z-one to use their power to change the past, Z-one fulfilled their wishes by creating androids with the appearance and memories of his fallen comrades albeit in their younger forms. Aporia's android was an exception, as he had requested to instead be recreated as three separate androids each representing a different stage in his life. Although Z-one respected the androids and treated them as his friends, he still saw them as nothing but replicas of the real survivors; it is implied that the androids were also aware that they were fake substitutes, nonetheless they were fiercely loyal to Z-one, even seeing him as a god.

Z-one instructed all the androids to travel back in time to prevent the creation of Ener-D by whatever means necessary, with each of them having their own schemes to change the past.

The android modeled after Paradox planned to kill Maximillion Pegasus, in order to wipe the Duel Monsters card game from existence and thus prevent Ener-D from being created since it drew energy from the spirits of the monsters in the game. He stole some of the best cards in history to use in his plan, but thanks to the intervention of the Crimson Dragon, he was stopped by the combined efforts of Yusei, Jaden, and Yugi.

Meanwhile, the androids of Antimony and Aporia travelled back to the time of Yusei Fudo; while Antimony was meant to help Yusei in his growth so that he would discover a way to fix the catastrophic flaw in the Ener-D's design that would eventually lead to mankind's extermination in the future, the three androids that represent Aporia was sent back in time to complete the Grand Design, which would open a time rift large enough to bring the Divine Temple, Z-one's headquarters built from the ruins of New Domino and Satellite, crashing into New Domino City and destroying it. In doing so, Z-one would take countless lives, but would also destroy all traces if Ener-D in Yusei's time, thus preventing his future from ever occurring. Antinomy's plans contradicted Aporia's own schemes, causing him to become conflicted whether he should continue to follow Z-one's wishes or remain by Yusei's side multiple times.

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: He came from an Apocalyptic Future and wants to destroy Ener-G to stop it from happening even if it means killing countless lives!? That's crazy and insane!

Wolfman: It's hard not to feel sorry for him.

Count Vertigo: Yeah, he wants Ener-D destroyed at all costs. But after what he went through, who can blame him?

Me: That is horrible he went through all that. I remember seeing the Divine Temple on the news and that was crazy and horrible!

Nico: Yeah it sure was! It looked like a temple that was an upside down fortress.

Me: No kidding.

Yusei: And the future he came from was a nasty place.

Yusei showed us a picture of it and it looked like the Divine Temple over a graveyard with an Apocalyptic Red Scary Sun. The Earth was a malevolent and desolate world and destroyed forever.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Majar: Earth look bad.

Borth: "Bad"?! Majar, the Earth there is destroyed!

Me: Everything is gone!

Qin: No kidding!

Laney: That is terrible!

Carmen then broke down crying and Maria comforted her.

Me: This is a nightmare! Trunks this is worse than the future you came from.

Trunks: You're not kidding!

Ken Knudson: It's even worse than what happened in my time.

Overdrive: Um… I think I'll need a big vehicle for this.

Yost Living Laser: Considering who we're up against, it should be one with a shit ton of weapons!

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Luckily I have just the thing. Follow me.

We went to the garage.

Crankcase: I have a feeling that any of us who went through what happened there would be in his shoes.

Me: I know.

We got to the garage and I showed an awesome flying war dreadnaught ship!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Meet the TLPS Inferno Dreadnaught. It's a Superdreadnaught flying warship. It's equipped with all the latest in our technologies and more.

Nico: COOL!

DC Enchantress: This will definitely come in handy.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) Especially today.

Nico: I agree there. Lets get ready.

We went into the ship and got ready.

Rumble: Z-One went through Hell. But that doesn't mean we should let him do this.

Me: I agree there. What happened to him was horrible.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there. But we still have to stop him.

Eli: That's right.

Nico: Lets get ready guys.

We went onto the ship and got it ready.

Sir Toasty: We're not gonna kill him.

Tar Pit: Instead, we're gonna get him the help he needs.

Me: And that is to restore the people he lost.

Nico: But Ener-D is what made that future he came from.

Eli: We got to discontinue its use.

Me: There has to be a way to destroy it without destroying the Earth in the process.

Yusei: We might not have to. Me and my team have been working on a program called Fortune.

Wind Man: Isn't that the program that assimilates the lifeline of New Domino City, by linking it with other cities, with the City becoming the central pillar?

Yusei: That's right.

Me: That's genius Yusei.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah.

Yusei: Thanks. It will be perfect for this.

Black Spider: I get it. This way, we can still use Ener D without it getting out of control.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: And therefore, the bad future won't happen.

Yusei: Exactly.

Me: That is just what we need.

Lola: So we're going to keep Z-One busy while you install it.

Yusei: Yep.

Me: I get the feeling that after everything he did he may want us to kill him as a mercy kill.

Strike Man: Lemme think about that. (pretends to think) No fucking way!

Me: He may have done some terrible things but he doesn't deserve to go out that way.

Xenia: Yeah. And all this just to prevent an apocalyptic future from happening.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head on out guys.

Qin: Right.

We got the ship ready and we were off.

Marvel Nightshade: (to Ebon) Can't you open a portal to his location?

Ebon: So he can go ape on my ass? No way!

Nico: We need to sneak up on him and surprise him.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed fifty-two dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures were none other than The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, they've finally risen from the darkness, and now, they're out to kill us all for ruining their plans and they want to kill us and bring back 2018 King Ghidorah. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, they've finally risen from the darkness, and now, they're out to kill us all for ruining their plans, and they still want to kill us and bring back 2018 King Ghidorah.

Nico: Just as we expected, but now that The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte is gone for good, now we can finally deal with them one at a time. So, who's up first?

Lincoln: The first of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Entrada.

Fira Han: Which means, I'm going to face Entrada, and Nico's joining in.

Rhonda Monroe: Entrada's so going to get burned big time for this.

Lincoln: We should also be very careful, I sense the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah aren't going to go down without a fight, and like with The Church of Necrom and The Order of The Black Cross, they've got some tricks up their sleeves.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln, if they're just like with those two Satanic groups, we've got to watch it with them. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got to stop Z-One.

Lincoln: And help repair his damaged soul, and once we stop Z-One and repair his damaged soul, you better be ready to die, Entrada.

Fira Han: You better be ready, Entrada, for the dark fires of The Netherworld will consume your soul and you will be incinerated into nothing but ashes.

Star Man: It's still gonna be a while before we get there.

Thunderball: Might want to get comfortable.

Me: Yep. But what do you guys think of the ship?

Nico: This is amazing.

Lola: I'll say!

Camie: It's amazing how you built it.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) I hope he hasn't caused too much damage yet.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) I hope not.

Nico: I have a feeling he hasn't.

Me: But he'll have everyone in the city evacuated.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

June: Jaden, you should probably summon Divine Neos for this.

Jaden: Good idea.

Me: We'll summon our strongest monsters for this.

Xenia: I agree there.

Bronze Kneecap: We're getting close.

Fracture: I can see smoke.

Nico: Wait that's not smoke.

We saw a storm ahead and we saw THE DIVINE TEMPLE!

Nico: Target sighted.

Me: It's even scarier up close than in the picture.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That must be him on top.

We saw a figure and it was Z-ONE!

Elena: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

We parked and we were beside the temple.

Z-One: What the!?

Then the spirits of the duel monsters appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then massive numbers of Duel Monster cards appeared and they had our pictures on them and then they glowed and out came us.

Yusei: Z-One you can't do this!

Z-One: I must!

Wrecker: Look, Z One. We get why you're doing this.

Bulldozer Org: But do you have any idea how many people you'll hurt?

Z One: I could care less as long as Ener-D is gone.

Nico: (gets out Speed Demon and Johnny 13's Ridewatches) Then we're sorry we have to do this.

Me: Because we're going to kick your butt!

Crow: Better play this! (plays Hyperdrive on radio)

He played it.

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and smashed him on his butt!

Eli: Ener-D might be to blame for everything that happened to you but you're going to kill everyone!

Me: Yeah!

Nico activated the ridewatches and ran fast and bashed him all over.

Nico: The need for speed!

Me: Awesome!

Rex Goodwin, Hydro Man, Gator Ghoul, Roxy Rocket, Avalanche, Puff, Duff Killigan, Dark Spicer, Doctor Octopus, Electro, Blackbird, Liquidator, Yost Pyro, Astronema, Lexaeus, Stink Bug, Evil Strike Man, MODOK, Iron Maiden, and Evil Elec Man then appeared.

Nico: Rex Goodwin, Hydro Man, Gator Ghoul, Roxy Rocket, Avalanche, Puff, Duff Killigan, Dark Spicer, Doctor Octopus, Electro, Blackbird, Liquidator, Yost Pyro, Astronema, Lexaeus, Stink Bug, Evil Strike Man, MODOK, Iron Maiden, and Evil Elec Man.

Z One: Goodwin, is that you?

Rex Goodwin: It's me. Z One, I truly am sorry about what happened.

Z One: Then you know why I have to do this!

Hydro Man: The Hell you are, man!

Me: Because what you are doing is cold blooded murder and annihilation!

Qin: That's right!

Gator Ghoul: (to Nico) We heard you went to Quark Industries.

Nico: We sure did.

Roxy Rocket: The members you recruited will be very useful.

Me: Nice.

Dark Spicer (to Nico) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Like I said earlier this morning, Bring it on little man!

Nico: Yeah!

?: Awesome huh?

A figure came out and it was GLYTCHER from episode 21 of Megaforce!

---

He had the ability to make electric material malfunction. He first caused a blackout in the mall, but it was quickly fixed.

He later disguised as a medium and set up a small booth, which Troy, Jake, Gia and Noah visited.

He showed them various Insectoids, but was puzzled and distressed because the Power Rangers kept appearing in his visions. While showing these visions, he feels pity for the monsters. He first showed Virox, then Dragonflay, then Yuffo, and finally Creepox.

While watching Creepox's battle, he learned who the Rangers were due to Troy and Noah unmorphing. After learning so, he immediately revealed his identity and left the mall to cause chaos in order to avenge Gremlin, his fallen cousin.

The Rangers, along with Robo Knight, battled Glytcher but were no match for him due to his speed, as well as an apparent invulnerability to their attacks.

When joining the battle, Emma threw flour on him and covered his eyes with the bowl containing the flour to slow him down before defeating him and tickled him as a giant in order to distract him long enough to finally finish him off.

---

Troy: Glytcher!

Glytcher: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You found out Troy and Noah's identities and you caused lots of power outages.

Nico: Not only that but Emma provided the perfect distraction by throwing flour on you.

Glytcher: (to Emma) I still won't forget how you used flour on me!

Emma: Hey, it worked, didn't it?

Me: It sure did!

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Dark Spicer: And watch this.

He turned into a black version of a Ruimtever and it had spikes all over it and had 9 planets all around it.

Zonestar: I call this one… Zonestar!

Shanan: Whoa! A Ruimtever hybrid!

Nico: You know that's probably one of your most powerful forms, right?

Zonestar: I still think Alien Ξ is powerful too. (fires wave of energy from his mouth at Shanan)

Shanan deflected the blast back and it hit Z-One!

Qin: Nice one!

Then Dark turned into a dark version of a Dermochea and it had spikes surging with intense lightning on it.

Archshock: Meet Archshock!

Shanan: Wow! A Dermochea Hybrid.

Rainbow Dash: Now that's shocking!

Archshock: (laughs) I know, right? (fires blast of lightning at Rainbow Dash)

She deflected the lightning back and it hit Z-One and electrocuted him.

Me: Awesome choices Dark!

Dark Spicer reverted back.

Dark Spicer: Thanks.

We got the battles underway.

---

Brittney Knudson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nicole Hernandez, Dante Alighieri, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin - Nico's rescue

---

Rex Goodwin was first.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Nico's rescue was at Quark Industries. Are you glad you got to see more of it this time?

Brittney: I sure am and seeing more of the building was really amazing to see.

Princess Luna: Yes it was most amazing.

Moondust: And seeing more of the technology they have is awesome.

Snowdrop: I agree there. It was amazing seeing what they make.

Gari: They make everything there. It's all state of the art and highly technologically advanced.

Blackout: It sure is amazing.

Nicole Hernandez: We all were amazed in seeing it too.

Dante Alighieri: I agree there myself.

Rex Goodwin: Just as advanced as everything I know in Neo Domino. Lets do it!

Brittney used her legend items.

BRITTNEY'S DARKNESS FLAME FURY! DARKNESS EMPRESS COMETH!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Luna Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Olga Astronomonov, Bivalvan, Bai Tza and Maria VS Hydro Man - Battling Another Demigorgan and Another Speed Demon

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) Nico, Jaden's team, Speed Demon's team, and the others did good Battling Another Demigorgan. And Another Speed Demon as well.

Luna Loud: They sure did dude and it was really cool seeing more of Quark as well.

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely amazing darlings. We all were amazed by it.

Sweetie Belle: Boy we sure were. The robots and stuff they have is all amazing.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure is amazingly well built.

Olga Astronomonov: (British Accent) I agree there too. But Jaden and team and everyone did great.

Bivalvan: They sure did.

Hydro Man: I agree there as well. Well done to them. Lets do it!

Luna used her legend items.

LUNA'S ROCK AND ROLL ACTION! LUNA ROCKS!

They fired waves of water, Ice and Jewels and smashed him down!

Luna Loud: GOOD NIGHT NEO DOMINO!

---

## Becca Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Vina Bagge, Ben 10,000, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Denver. How was it?

Becca: It was really fun. We had 2 huge missions there. Our first mission: defeat Universe 666 Ets, who like Universe 666 Lincoln, had his harem murdered by Evil Nico and his cohorts and he's seriously out for revenge, but after we defeat him, Universe 666 Lincoln is going to talk some sense into him, and then, they're going to recruit Universe 666 Ets into the Redemption Squad, and bring the Universe 666 version of Ets' harem back from the dead and recruit them into the Redemption Squad as well. And our second mission: we're going after the main target: another bully from Nico's past named Daniel Collymore, he's a rotten, black-hearted, sadistic monster who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement until he was defeated by Nico, Qin, and all of their friends, and he was expelled from school and sent to a boarding school in Russia. But, we got word he escaped, and he wants revenge on Nico, Qin, and their friends for getting him expelled, hope he likes spending the rest of his life in The Uranus Prison.

Gator Ghoul: WHOA! You guys were busy over there. And the bullies you face are really dangerous from Nico's past.

Fluttershy: Yes they sure are. But we are glad that we have Universe 666's version of Ets with us.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we sure are and it's really cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja. We are glad we saved him from himself.

Stealth Elf: We sure are and it was great.

Vina Bagge: It's just hard to imagine that Evil Nico would make the team like that that dangerous and evil.

Ben 10,000: Yeah no kidding. That was awful.

Gator Ghoul: It sure was. Lets do it!

Becca used her legend items.

BECCA'S ALLIGATOR WRESTLING FURY! WRESTLING ALLIGATORS LIKE NO TOMORROW!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Danny Phantom, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dora Santiago, Casper, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket - Meeting a gene-slammer for Weather Painter Cloud

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Weather Painter Cloud. What's her name?

Danny Phantom: Her name is Morana Marzanna and she is a really powerful one.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure is and she is amazing. Her story is awesome too.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Nadia, Jasmine, Pebbles, Sheena, Molly, Nina, Morana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Nadia Furīzuhāto: (Japanese Accent) Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it also involved us clobbering Lori. One day, Lincoln and the rest of the Pokemon Galaxy Heroes were at our swimming pool in our gym, and we were doing some swimming practices. But, then, we heard a loud banshee scream in the air, and there was only one person who could scream like that: Lori. Then, we saw the doors burst open, and we saw that cold, unfeeling, heartless banshee, and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again, but she made a massive mistake coming after us, because all the Guardian Angels were there, especially those who hated Lori.

Jasmine Waterflower: We then pounced on her and we brutally pulverized her, but Lori wasn't giving up, she was still out for blood, so Lincoln eventually went after her himself, and he fired a powerful blast of ice cold water which gave her quite a freezing sensation as she shrieked again. But, then we tied her up in an energy straitjacket, then, we called Luna, and after we told her of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, she rushed in and grabbed Lori and she dragged her back to The Loud House.

Sheena Grassheart: We finished our swimming lessons, and after we came back to The Loud House, we got there just in time to see Mr. and Mrs. Loud hand down Lori's sentence for trying to kill Lincoln yet again: grounded for three weeks and she lost her phone as well. Then, Luna grabbed Lori and she threw that venom-spitting conniving snake into a cage, and many of us Guardian Angels gave her the finger and she went ballistic again.

Nico: So, Lori was just on a rampage yet again, jeez, that Dark Lori absolutely hated Lincoln to the core.

Morana Marzanna: Which is why we always pulverize her in case she had any ideas to get rid of our man, and we even insult her at every turn.

Me: Yeah, and they're among some of the nastiest insults I'd ever heard.

Nico: But, they're indeed warranted given the nature of the five meanest Loud Sisters and the hatred they had for Lincoln, due to their Dark Sides.

Morana Marzanna: Exactly our point, okay, now for my turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of Mexico to show to for the exhibition tonight, and it was going to be at Great Lakes City. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired snow and blue energy blasts at them and they got frozen in blocks of ice, Lincoln punched the ice blocks to pieces and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were shivering, but that wasn't going to save them from us. We pounced on and attacked them all with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Morana Marzanna: Yep, just like what happened before, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for eight months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did, and Ronnie Anne's Uncle Carlos was there with us.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, and Rayne, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right, and when Tio Carlos and Tia Frida heard of what that killjoy did, they were super mad, Tia Frida was absolutely furious especially, because he ruined a mural of the history of Mexico that they were going to show in the Great Lakes City exhibition.

Maria Santiago: Lincoln wanted to show it to everyone there, and that killjoy ruined it just because of his hatred, and when he got Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan involved yet again, I was tempted to go down there and beat them with a Chancla. But, Mama always kept her Chanclas with her at all times, and I never wear Chanclas, just shoes.

Carlota Casagrande: But, we were super mad at that killjoy big time.

Ronnie Anne: And they questioned why Superintendent Chen even hired him in the first place, since he was nothing more than a killjoy and a jerk to Lincoln.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in if he had any, and I'd also make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired, but this is even more better: now that he's humiliation fodder, everyone is getting payback for all the dumb things he's ever done in his miserable life.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Roxy Rocket: That stupid killjoy! What the hell is wrong with him?

Hex: We don't have any idea what is wrong with that jerk and why he hates Lincoln.

Dora Santiago: I'm willing to bet that Killjoy Huggins might have had something to do with all those dark sides and why they want Lincoln dead.

Casper: I have that same feeling myself.

Roxy Rocket: Hmm. You might be on to something. Lets do it!

Danny used his legend items.

DANNY PHANTOM VS THE GHOSTS! DANNY PHANTOM IS GONNA CATCH THEM ALL!

They fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, lightning, stars and magic and smashed her down.

---

Pohatu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nadine Phoenix, Phoenixmon, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - The Mascots Painting themselves in Different Colors

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) The Mascots Painted themselves in Different Colors. What colors did each of them use?

Pohatu: Poromon painted himself green, Poliwag was gold, Manaphy was sparkly red and Horsea was a glow in the dark blue.

Avalanche: Those are pretty.

Pohatu: They sure are.

Applejack: Yeah it was really fun seeing that.

Apple Bloom: You got that right. And it was awesome.

Flashwing: It reminded Homer of when he painted himself gold like the Golden Buddha.

Nadine Phoenix: That was awesome and cool.

Phoenixmon: It sure was.

Avalanche: It sure is. Lets do it!

Pohatu used his legend items.

POHATU'S AVALANCHE OF STONE! STONE FURY AVALANCHE!

They fired waves of rock, boulders, mud, earth, crystal, apples and fire and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Sr., Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kelly Orimoto, Punk Shock, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - That is funny that the mascots did that

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) That's funny that the mascots did that. Good thing the paint washed off.

Lynn Sr.: Yeah it sure was awesome and funny.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was great.

Scootaloo: I agree there. It was so funny how Poromon was called the Incredible Poromon.

Whirlwind: Hulk thought it was really funny.

Kelly Orimoto: Yeah that was awesome.

Punk Shock: That was so awesome and cool.

Puff: You got that right. I saw the pictures and they were awesome. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. used his Legend Items.

LYNN SR.'S AWESOME COOKING ESCAPADE! COOKING WITH LYNN. SR!

They fired waves of energy, rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Emily Tamaki, Flashwing, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - Z-One is a Sad broken man

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) (Scottish Accent) Z-One is a Sad broken man. The poor lad is even expecting to commit suicide by having you lads destroy him with the Black Gates.

Rarity: I know. That was awful he went through all that!

Sweetie Belle: You're not kidding there. After everything that happened he did nothing to deserve all that.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awful he went through all that.

Pinkie PIe: Yeah it was a nightmare.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was a horrible future that happened to him.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was. All because the Ener-D reactor went completely out of control and destroyed everything. Resulting in a nasty Apocalyptic Nightmare.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there. That was awful.

Emily Tamaki: I really feel sorry for him. That was awful he went through all that.

Flashwing: Boy who wouldn't feel sorry for him.

Duff Killigan: Yeah I agree there lads. What he went through was horrible now. Lets do it!

Rarity used her legend items.

RARITY'S DESIGNING CLOTHES EMPIRE! RARITY'S JEWELS OF AWESOME!

They fired waves of energy, water, ice, jewels, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Eddy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Denise Kerrington, Varie, Star Man and Flash Man VS Dark Spicer - Z-One came from a future that was completely destroyed by Ener-D

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Z-One came from a future that was completely destroyed by Ener-D. But that future probably isn't gonna happen.

Eddy: No thank goodness it won't. That was horrible that happened to him though.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there. What he went through was a terrible nightmare.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I would never wish that on anyone.

Sunburn: Me neither. That was awful it went down like that.

Denise Kerrington: It sure was awful and scary.

Varie: You're not kidding there.

Dark Spicer: The poor guy. He's another one of those villains you guys feel sorry for. Even us villains would feel sorry for him.

Eddy: That's right.

Dark Spicer: I agree there. Lets do it!

Eddy used his legend items.

EDDY'S JAWBREAKERS OF AWESOME! EDDY'S FUNNY SHENANIGANS!

They fired waves of fire and jawbreakers and smashed him down.

---

## Scarlet, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Colleen Noirmoira, Nico, Pirate Man and June VS Doctor Octopus - Ener-D Ruined Z-One's time and future

---

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Ener-D Ruined Z-One's time and future. But that doesn't mean we have to let him give up on his present!

Scarlet: I must agree on that. His future may be gone but we can still give him a chance to help in the present. He lost everything. But we won't let him lose more here.

Twiliight Sparkle: What he is going to do is absolutely awful.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is! What happened in his future was horrible! But killing millions of innocent people here is only adding more fuel to the fire and it will make us suffer as well.

Spyro: That's right! What he is doing will make it just as bad as the future he came from.

Colleen Noirmoira: No kidding there. That was horrible that happened to him in his time.

Nico: No kidding there. He lost everything. But we're not going to give up on him.

Doctor Octopus: I agree there. Lets do it!

Scarlet used her legend items.

SCARLET'S TECHNOLOGICAL POWER! DEATH TO BILLY MCLEAN!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lincoln, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Laney Smmons, Ra'ad, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - Z-One is resorting to terrible lengths to destroy Ener-D, even killing countless innocent lives just to stop his Apocalyptic Future from happening.

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Z-One is resorting to terrible lengths to destroy Ener-D. Even killing countless innocent lives just to stop his

Apocalyptic Future from fucking happening!

Lincoln: What he will do will ultimately make him a murderer and a monster. He needs to be stopped.

Princess Celestia: And he needs lots of psychological help.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: What he is doing is insane!

Amber Morning: No kidding there. It's a nightmare that needs to be stopped too.

Spotlight: You're not kidding there.

Laney Simmons: I agree there as well. But still I feel sorry for him. He is a scientist that wants to stop his future from happening.

Ra'ad: But in the end ruining things here will only make sure it does happen.

Electro: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Lincoln used his legend items.

LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS OF JUSTICE AND PROTECTION! LINCOLN'S LIGHTNING OF FURY!

They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

## Amber the Autumn Maiden VS Blackbird

---

Blackbird was next.

Blackbird: Z-one went through a horrible hell.

Amber: You're not kidding there. That was awful.

She fired waves of fire and smashed Blackbird down.

---

Shou Ronpo VS Liquidator

---

Liquidator was next.

Liquidator: You ready for me?

Shou Ronpo: I always am.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Elizabeth Swann VS Yost Pyro

---

Yost Pyro was next.

Yost Pyro: This is gonna be awesome.

Elizabeth Swann: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Princess Hisui VS Astronema

---

Astronema was next.

Astronema: Boy Z-one went through a horrible nightmare.

Princess Hisui: You're not kidding there. That was awful.

She fired waves of magic and smashed Astronema down.

---

Wendy Marvell VS Lexaeus

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: Z-one went through a nightmare worse than what Xehanort could have done.

Wendy Marvell: Believe me nothing is worse than what Xehanort can do.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Hina VS Stink Bug

---

Stink Bug was next.

Stink Bug: You ready for me?

Hina: Always ready!

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Papillon VS Evil Strike Man

---

Evil Strike Man was next.

Evil Strike Man: I'll strike you out.

Papillon: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Daughter VS MODOK

MODOK was next.

MODOK: This is crazy that Z-one went through all that.

Daughter: Yeah it sure is awful.

Daughter fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Sailor Valmorg VS Iron Maiden

Iron Maiden was next.

Iron Maiden: I feel really bad for Z-One.

Sailor Valmorg: Me too. He went through a horrible nightmare.

Sailor Valmorg fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

## Slab VS Evil Elec Man

Evil Elec Man was next.

Evil Elec Man: I will shock you.

Slab: Bring it on! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed him down with incredible force.

Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy,

# Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Glytcher

---

Glytcher was next.

Glytcher: I just can't believe that all that happened in the time that Z-One came from.

Me: You are not kidding there. What happened in his time was absolute hell. It was infinitely worse than what Trunks went through in his time.

Varie: Yeah no kidding and this wasn't caused by androids. It was all caused by an out of control power source that destroyed everything.

Celica: That was horrible!

Camie: How in the world can something as clean and pure as Ener-D go haywire like that?

Cassidy: It might have been an unstable energy source or a programming error.

Adagio Dazzle: That could be it.

Aria Blaze: Either way that was awful that all that happened.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah no kidding there. That was awful.

Eli: It sure was. He lost everything because of that Ener-D reactor error.

Glytcher: He sure did. Poor guy. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the Pegasi heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

All: MEGAFORCE BLASTER!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lillith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

They charged it up.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired and the blasts and the element blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Me: Glytcher you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

Orion: We're sorry, Zero One. We know how much you've suffered.

Tsukasa: But we still can't let you do this.

Me: And in a twist of irony, you are human too.

Maria: Lets do it!

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) EARTH DEMON FORCE!

She summoned Dai Gui, Mudslide, Isaak Fernand Von Kemphur, Universe 666 Morgana, The Finisher and Universe 666 McLeach along with Molten Man, TTG Terra, Lava Men, Evil Ground Man and Evil Guts Man.

Kamen Ride: RPM Red!

Kamen Ride: RPM Blue!

Kamen Ride: RPM Green!

Kamen Ride: RPM Yellow!

Kamen Ride: RPM Black!

Kamen Ride: RPM Gold!

Kamen Ride: RPM Silver!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the RPM Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Red RPM Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the RPM Team.

We went at him. And fired energy blasts all over and smashed him all over the place.

Lystone, Lomma, Drakness, Takinom, Blugon, and Odu Bathax blasted and smashed him all over.

Peacemaker, Triggerhappy, Syrus & Dark Magician Girl and Kita Yuan used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Peacemaker's sonic blaster power, Triggerhappy's pulse guns and Syrus & Dark Magician Girl and Kita's powers 100-fold.

Syrus & Dark Magician Girl and Peacemaker: DARK MAGIC BURNING BLAST!

Kita Yuan and Triggerhappy: FIRESTORM SABER PHOTON

WAVE!

Chaos Light Force and Eris: CHAOS LIGHT BLAST!

Dizzy Flame Buttkickers and Count Vertigo: DIZZY FLAME BLAST!

Vehicles of Space Doom and Overdrive: SPACE DOOM BLAST!

Magic of Galalea and DC Enchantress: MAGIC OF GALALEA BLAST!

Tar Doom Force and Tar Pit: TAR DOOM FORCE STORM!

Spiders of Buttkicking Robots and Black Spider: SPIDERS OF BUTTKICKING ROBOTS!

Portals of Glowing Mayhem and Ebon: PORTALS OF FURY POWER!

Bears of Fire and El Oso: BEARS OF FIRE BLAST!

French Bronze Force and Bronze Kneecap: FRENCH BRONZE BLAST!

Smashing Wreckers and Wrecking Crew: SMASHING WRECKERS BLAST!

Ducks of Mayhem and Quackor the Fowl: DUCKS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Wolf Night Force and Wolfman: WOLF MAYHEM FORCE SHOT!

Lasers of Fury and Yost Living Laser: LASERS OF FURY BLAST!

Scottish Might and Lillith: SCOTTISH MIGHT BLAST!

Incinerating Knights of Doom and Sir Toasty: INCINERATING KNIGHT FORCE!

Ignis Mayhem and Ghost of Elias Kingston: IGNIS MAYHEM INFERNO!

Lion Mayhem Mafia and Don Octavio: LION MAYHEM MAFIA

BLAST!

Deadly Nightshade Duo and Nightshade: DEADLY NIGHTSHADE BLAST!

Ccapac Apu Mountain Force and Bulldozer Org: BLUE FLAME MOUNTAIN BLAST!

Pterodactyl Force of Fury and Fracture: PTERODACTYL FORCE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Yusei, Dark Signers, Signers, Fluttershy, me, Trunks, RPM Rangers and Build Riders: APOCALYPSE JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DUEL MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL HERO DIVINE NEOS!

Entrapta: DUEL MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOOTING QUASAR DRAGON!

Perfuma: DUEL MONSTER NATURE STYLE: LEO THE KEEPER OF THE SACRED TREE!

Frosta: DUEL MONSTER ICE STYLE: TRISHULA, DRAGON OF THE ICE BARRIER!

Hilda: (British Accent) DUEL MONSTER FIRE STYLE: SHIRANUI SUNSAGA!

Yuna: DUEL MONSTER WATER STYLE: TEARDROP THE RIKKA QUEEN!

Toph: DUEL MONSTER EARTH STYLE: THOR, LORD OF THE AESIR!

Makoto Nanaya: DUEL MONSTER WIND STYLE: BATTLEWASP - BALLISTA THE ARMAGEDDON!

Colette Brunel: DUEL MONSTER LIGHT STYLE: NEO BLUE-EYES ULTIMATE DRAGON!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): DUEL MONSTER DARK STYLE: DARK MAGICIAN THE DRAGON KNIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Duel Monsters!

Lincoln and his harem: DUEL MONSTER FINAL SMASH: DUEL MONSTER HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of Hadoukens based on Duel Monsters!

The blasts all hit him and exploded and he was knocked down and the Divine Temple fell apart and we jumped down and landed.

Lincoln: We did it, we stopped Z-One.

Nico: And in the process, repaired his damaged soul. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Fira Han: That's right, we still got Entrada to deal with, and the first of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah should be arriving… right now.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Entrada.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Entrada, the first of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Entrada, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Entrada: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Fira Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Fira Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Inferno Wing-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Entrada, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Fira Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Entrada: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Fira Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, and flames surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Inferno Wing flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Entrada: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Fira Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Fira Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Inferno Wing emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Inferno Wing with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Fira Han has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Inferno Wing surrounded by darkness and flames. Suddenly, Fira Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Fira Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fira Han's massive Evil HERO Inferno Wing-themed greatsword and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Inferno Wing's Darkness Firestorm Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Fire Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Inferno Wing etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Inferno Wing's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Infernal Wing that said, "Fira Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Elensca the Fire Angel, Destroyer of Entrada of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Fire, Dark Magic, and Infernal Phoenixes"

フィーラ・ハン、悪のジェネスラマー、ヒーロー インフェルノ・ウィング、ハン姉妹の長女、暗黒魔法の力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスターの娘、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、エレンスカ・ザ・ファイア・エンジェルの宿敵、デストロイヤー聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のエントラダの、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、火、闇の魔法、そして地獄のフェニックスのマスター

Fira Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO INFERNO WING-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM EVIL HERO INFERNO WING PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM EVIL HERO INFERNO WING JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM EVIL HERO INFERNO WING LOVE!

We were amazed by Fira Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Inferno Wing-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Entrada saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out a blaster to fire at her, but Fira Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Entrada, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Gaia Han: Whoa, Fira's transformed, incredible!

Rhonda Monroe: That's really incredible, and she really burned Entrada badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Fira Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Evil HERO Inferno Wing Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Darkness Phoenix Love) **And now, the dark fires of The Netherworld are coming for you, Entrada.**

Nico: Let me join in as well, Fira, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Fira Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!**

Fira Han and Nico went after Entrada who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Entrada and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Me: YEAH! GET HIM!

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Entrada, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Entrada took out a vial containing a mysterious fluid, then he drank it. Suddenly, he began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: (Gasps) So, that's what Lincoln meant: each of the members have a potion that'll turn them into a creature like King Ghidorah!

Entrada fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Fira Han and Nico, who dodged it.

KRABBBBOOOOOOM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off from the gravity lightning blasts!

Lincoln: And it also gives the members King Ghidorah's powers. Fira, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired an energy blast which separated Entrada from his monster form, and then, Lincoln went at Monster Entrada and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Monster Entrada into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Fira, let's end this asshole for good.**

Fira Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Evil HERO Inferno Wing Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Darkness Phoenix Love) **You got it, Nico.**

Fira Han and Nico sent Entrada flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Entrada.

Fira Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO INFERNO WING PHOENIX FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Fira Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, fire, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Entrada, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Fira Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Fira Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Fira Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Fira Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and fifty-two members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Entrada once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Fira.

Suddenly, Fira Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Fira Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Inferno Wing flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Fira Han absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Inferno Wing vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call an awesome opening to the war, nice job, Nico and Fira.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and I didn't think the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah would resort to making a potion to give them the same powers as 2018 King Ghidorah, but in the process, it'll transform them into a King Ghidorah-like monster.

Lincoln: That's just like with the potions that the high-ranking members of The Church of Necrom had used last year, but that potion, it had a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, and it's really powerful. But, now we know what they're going to do if they really get enraged, and I'll give you guys a hand.

Nico: Thanks, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Venthera, which means you're up next, Gaia.

Gaia Han: Yeah, we'll make Venthera pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Weather Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer of The Weather Painter Aurora.

Althea Iridiana: Yes, and there's one person I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Weather Painter Aurora: Aurora Leocadia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over darkness and the dusk and the green color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her green hair and massive and beautiful green angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Nico: So, we got another artist to meet tomorrow.

Lincoln: Plus, you're also in for a surprise: Aurora Leocadia's also the daughter of Aurora, the Roman Goddess of Dawn, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Whoa! So, that means the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers are not only your Guardian Angels.

Timmy Turner: But, also children of the Gods and my cousins, that's right.

Nico: (Whistles) Whoa. But, now we know what to expect when we meet the other Weather Painter Gene-Slammers.

We went over to Z-One.

He was down.

Z One: Go ahead and use the Black Gates on me. My existence is pointless now anyway.

Avalanche: You really think we're gonna do that?

Puff: You've suffered enough.

Me: Besides, you went through enough torture with that. After what you went through that would be like throwing a dead horse to a voracious swarm of piranhas. (To Twilight and friends) No offense.

Twilight Sparkle: None taken.

Nico: That's extreme but yeah.

Duff Killigan: Lad, what we're gonna do is get you some help.

Doctor Octopus: And then, you can join the Masters of Evil.

Me: If you are up for that.

Electro: (to Ino) You're gonna have your work cut out for you.

Ino: But I'm always up for the challenge.

Qin: Good.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Yusei: (To the viewers) This was still an awesome adventure though. Hope you all loved it.

Me: I know I did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was for the prevention of the apocalyptic future of Z-One. That was awful.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five

Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Universe 666 Negative 10, Cranky Wizard, Catman and Giraffa Undead and Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin. Gusto AndKnight Mare and we're going to the volcano planet of Valmorg and we're going to battle an evil version of Billy who is out to kill me for ruining his plans to keep girls away from Sports, and for stealing his crush who was one of my future wives. NOT IF GEM CAVVENPORT HAS ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT IT AND SHE IS GOING TO TEACH THAT STUPID BUBBLENOSED MALODOROUS MALIGNANT TURD FACE A LESSON HE WILL NEVER FORGET! BY TRANSFORMING INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND SMASHING HIS NON-EXISTENT BRAIN INTO MUSH! And We're going to battle Another Madea as well as Another Captain Boomerang. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Raikou, Suicune and Entei and they are the Lupin Sisters and they are Nico's friends from Nature class and they know a lot about Nature.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Gaia Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil

HERO Dark Gaia and Nico VS Venthera.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Washington DC, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down an enemy of The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, Mason Finnegan, he's a thug who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement, and they also found out Mason's a member of Team Rocket, and Lincoln and The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes exposed his dirty secret to everyone in the school, and then, Mason Finnegan was defeated by Lincoln and The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, and not only was he expelled, but he was arrested for his crimes and he was sent to prison for life. But now, seven years later, Mason Finnegan escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes for ruining him, too bad for him, he's about to meet the same fate as the rest of Team Rocket.

And we're going to meet the next Gene-Slammer for The Weather Painter Monsters, this time, it's a Gene-Slammer for Weather Painter Aurora named Aurora Leocadia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over darkness and the dusk and the green color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her green hair and massive and beautiful green angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Aurora Leocadia's also the daughter of Aurora, the Roman Goddess of Dawn, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Get ready for an out of this world adventure as we meet the Space Chimps and we're going to have a really fun and funny adventure. We're going after Zartog in this one and it's going to be awesome and cool.

See you next time.

# SPACE CHIMPS AHOY

This chapter is based on the funny movies for Space Chimps

---

In the early morning hours, at around 2:14 AM, I was awake and couldn't sleep at all.

Me: (In my head) I have a feeling Roxy and Dora might be on to something. What could have caused the dark sides of the Loud Sisters to come out like that. It doesn't happen without a probable cause. Hmm…

I got up and went downstairs and left a note for Nico. I told him that I would be back in a few minutes.

I went to the Gotham Royal York Hospital and went to their medicine supply room.

Me: Hmm. There has to be one bottle out of the ordinary here.

I looked in the closet and then I spotted something.

Me: Wait what's this?

It was a medicine bottle filled with a strange black liquid.

Me: Hmm. I better take a look at this one.

I took it with me and ran some tests on it back at the estate.

I analyzed it and what the computer saw was shocking! It was actually a DARK SIDE CREATION FORMULA MADE BY KILLJOY HUGGINS! HE MADE THIS FORMULA WHEN LINCOLN WAS IN 3RD GRADE AND HE INJECTED IT INTO LORI, LUAN, LYNN, LOLA AND LISA AND MADE THEM DO ALL KINDS OF HORRIBLE THINGS! EVERYTHING THAT LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS SAID WAS ALL BECAUSE OF THIS FORMULA!

Me: (GASP) (INFURIATED GROWLING) (In my head) I DEFINITELY KNOW WHO IS GETTING THE BLACK GATES FOR ALL THIS! But this is gonna blow all their revelations all out of the water!

I printed the files on what I found out.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Giza, Egypt. But, they were no ordinary two figures,they were, Sphinx Moth, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Fluttershy. and Magnolia May, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Applejack. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Fluttershy, Anthea, Applejack, Golden Delicious, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Fluttershy: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Applejack: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Giza, Egypt.

Nico: The second-largest city in Egypt after Cairo? That's not good. Is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Fluttershy, Anthea, Applejack, Golden Delicious, Me, and Nico were heading to Ireland, Dublin. Lincoln saw a slender but muscular 10-year-old girl who has pale yellow skin, teal eyes, long pink hair that fades into a white color at the halfway point, which she wears in three thick braids, and mechanical moth-like wings on her back. She wears a plain white haori, a light and dark purple ombre dress, a pink belt with a butterfly-shaped buckle, navy pink thigh-high socks layered with striped lime-green socks, and white zōri with pink straps. And a slim 10-year-old girl who has light orange skin, light blue eyes with light purple eyeshadow, eyelashes, dark purple hair with light purple, pink, and tan streaks that's tied on a small ponytail, and freckles. She wears a light purple scarf tied around her neck, purple sleeveless dress with southern flowers designs and a light orange belt with a dark purple buckle forming a "southern flower", light purple tight leggings, and purple ballet flats. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May?

Magnolia May: Yes we are, And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Fluttershy and Applejack came out, and when Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May saw them, they were stunned.

Sphinx Moth: Mother, is that you?

Fluttershy: Yes, little butterfly, it's me.

Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May ran up to Fluttershy and Applejack, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Anthea, Golden Delicious, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Fluttershy, Applejack, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Fluttershy and Applejack with their daughters, and Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Flying over the scorching hot volcanic landscapes of the planet Valmorg was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Universe 666 Negative 10, Cranky Wizard, Catman and Giraffa Undead and Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin. Gusto And Knight Mare and we were there for an amazing and awesome rescue.

Qin: Planet Valmorg. Just as scary and hot as ever.

Xenia: Yeah but still awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Coming here is always awesome and cool.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Julie Yamamoto: I always have a lot of fun on these adventures with you guys.

Meg: We sure do.

Nico: Julie, I want to thank you, Captain Boomerang, and your teams for coming.

Julie Yamamoto: It's not problem Nico.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) It's great we are helping you out mate.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Meg, do you like seeing Hercules in action during battle?

Meg: I sure do. He is an amazing Wonder Boy.

Eli: He sure is. Hercules is awesome. Hades is funny too.

Qin: (LAUGHS) He sure is.

Xenia: Hades always cracks me up.

Lola: He sure does!

Nico: Yeah! (LAUGHS) And it's really funny well Eli blows his hair out.

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

We laughed!

Nico: Also, is it okay if we call you Meg rather than Megara?

Meg: Everyone calls me Meg. But I'm cool with that Nico.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Good.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yesterday's mission was awesome though. But it was awful that Z-one went through all that.

Eli: Yeah no kidding there!

Qin: That was horrible!

Shanan: I just can't believe that all that happened there.

Nico: What he was doing was wrong. But I get why he was doing it.

Me: I know. His future and everything and everyone he knew and more was completely destroyed.

Qin: All because of an out of control energy reactor.

Lola: Yeah that was horrible!

Captain Boomerang: No kidding there mates. I'm glad you guys stopped him.

Yost Domino: That is just really awful he did all that.

Nico: No kidding there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Captain Boomerang: (to Nico) Mate, you would more or less resort to doing the same thing in his shoes.

Nico: But not like that. I would never kill millions of innocent people just to change the future. I would find a safer alternative and do what Trunks would have done and that is warn everyone and get them prepared for it.

Xenia: That's a better idea.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: I agree there too.

Qin: But I feel really bad for Z-one. He lost everything. He went through a hell that I wouldn't wish on even my most dangerous enemies.

Nico: Me neither.

Camie: That was horrible!

Julie: How's he doing right now?

Me: Ino said she is working really hard on him. But his mind is one brutal challenge.

Qin: She had to have her dad come and help her out with it.

Nico: With everything he went through I don't blame her for wanting help.

Tsuyu: It's just horrible he went through all that in his time.

Camie: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

I then sighed.

Me: Guys earlier this morning I found out some very grim news. But Lincoln, it's gonna really be shocking for you mostly.

Lincoln: What is it?

Me: I found out that Killjoy Huggins was behind all this.

Anna Anyanova: We already know that Killjoy Huggins was responsible for you hurting Lincoln.

Me: No Anna this is much more serious than that.

I pulled out the bottle of the Dark Side Formula Creation Serum.

Anna Anyanova: (GASP) Is that what I think it is!?

Lincoln: Oh dear god!

Me: I'm afraid so. This is a Dark Side Creation Serum. It was made by Killjoy Huggins.

I told everyone my findings and more and how all of the revelations from Lincoln's Guardian Angels that we were told were all because of Killjoy Huggins!

Nico: THAT MONSTER! I SHOULD HAVE KNOWN!

Lincoln: HUGGINS YOU ARE A TRUE EVIL!

Qin: NO KIDDING!

Captain Boomerang: Mate, how crowded is the humiliation roster right now?

Nico: Lets see.

Nico counted who we have.

Nico: I think we have 21 with Killjoy Huggins included.

Captain Boomerang: Mate, if you kill him, it'll be an even 20.

Nico: We'll do that after we tell everyone back home.

Anna Anyanova: I can't believe this!

Lola: Huggins is a monster!

Qin: I can't believe that killjoy would hate Lincoln so much that he was willing to have his OWN family kill him!

Lola: WHEN I GET MY HANDS ON HIM HE IS GONNA WISH HE WAS NEVER BORN!

Nico: Calm down Lola. Calm down. He will get what's coming to him. Besides, we'll worry about that later.

Me: Nico is right. We have a rescue we need to do.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, not only are we here for another rescue, but we got word from Billy, Mandy, and Grim that an evil version of Billy has been sighted on Valmorg, and Evil Billy's out to kill J.D. for ruining his plans to keep girls away from sports and for stealing his crush who happens to be one of his future wives!

We gasped.

Me: That's the very thing we'd had to deal with in Billy last year, and I knew he'd one day show up.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we're not going to let him hurt you, J.D., we'll smash his non-existent brain into mush, but the question is who's going to face him?

Gem Cavvenport: I will, I'm not letting that stupid idiot hurt J.D. again, and he needs to have his non-existent brain smashed into mush, that stupid, bubble-nosed, malodorous, malignant little turd face!

Salene Sallamandia: Oh, he's really going to get burned, big time!

Elaine Wittgenstein: Yeah, he needs to be taught a lesson.

Nalania Cherikova: One he'll never ever forget.

Estella Skyla: He's really going to get burned big time.

Olivia Orrovia: And you might even burn his Dino Patrol to ashes.

Leona Terra: And we'll even leave some scars on him for good measure.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury, and Moonface the Silver appeared as well.

Rosa Laurence: I've absolutely had it with that evil version of Billy, this time, we're not going to show him any mercy whatsoever, This… Means… WAR!

Nico: Yeah! That little idiot's going to get the beating of a lifetime for his stupidity!

Lincoln: We all want to have our chance to beat him senseless for every stupid thing he's ever done!

Nico: Okay, do you want me to just snap my fingers and get destroying Killjoy Huggins over with?

Me: Nah that would be too easy. Lets have EVERYONE witness it all.

Nico: Fair point. But J.D. well done on finding this out. And thanks for leaving me a note.

Me: No problem.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Now we got an evil idiot to find.

Suddenly, we heard the insane babbling of a stupid bubble-nosed idiot, and Lincoln used his deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes and Third Eye and his energy sensing ability and The Force, and then, he saw who it was that made that insane babbling: it was an evil version of Billy, and he was heading right for me!

Lincoln: Get away from my brother, you stupid, bubble-nosed, malodorous, malignant idiot!

But, before Evil Billy could try to pounce and pummel me, Lincoln charged in at superhuman speeds and he used one of his elven massive and long white wolf tails to grab Evil Billy by the waist and he threw him onto the ground. Evil Billy got back up, and he was babbling like crazy!

Evil Billy: (CRAZY BABBLING)

Me: Sorry, we don't speak idiot!

Nico: Um… what did you just say?!

POW!

I punched Evil Billy in his face.

Me: That was for beating me up in a jealous rage you turd head!

Qin: YEAH!

POW!

I kicked him in his crotch!

Me: That was for beating me up for you not letting Mandy play sports!

Evil Billy: (CRAZY BABBLING)

Nico: (to Evil Billy) I can't understand what you're saying!

Me: He's an idiot Nico.

Evil Billy REALLY WAS CRAZY!

Gem Cavvenport: Yeah, and you're not laying one hand on J.D. ever again, you malignant buffoon!

Suddenly, something within Gem Cavvenport's mind snapped as memories of Evil Billy thrashing me last year rushed through her head and her blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a moonlight blue and silver energy aura with darkness, silver, crescent and full moons, and beasts of the full moon, she unholstered her Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Evil Billy, she left moonlight blue and silver energy, darkness, silver, crescent and full moons, and beasts of the full moon with every step.

Gem Cavvenport: That's it, I've had just about enough of you to last an eternity, no matter how many times we've had to teach you a lesson, it just won't go through your skull. At least, the real Billy has learned his lesson last year. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, you, I will never forget what you tried to do in trying to get girls banned from playing Sports and that brutal beating you gave J.D. and for a girl who's one of his future wives,… , YOU'VE GONE TOO FAR FOR THE LAST FREAKING TIME, YOU BUBBLE-NOSED BABOON, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY THE PRICE FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE DONE, YOU STUPID, BUBBLE-NOSED, WOODEN-HEADED, GOOD-FOR-NOTHING, MALODOROUS, MALIGNANT TURD FACE! I HOPE YOU LIKE GETTING YOUR NON-EXISTENT BRAIN SMASHED INTO MUSH!

We gasped at the extent of Gem Cavvenport's fury.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Evil Billy's really fucked up for the last time, now he's going to get a really severe beating even worse than all the times J.D.'s beaten him up. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Evil Billy went insane with homicidal rage and went after Gem Cavvenport to kill her, but Gem Cavvenport screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

There was a massive explosion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of moonlight blue and silver energy with darkness and silver surrounding the vortex, there's an army of beasts of the full moon and Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a silver phoenix, and the force of the vortex blew Evil Billy back and he crashed into another wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Gem Cavvenport emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elaine Wittgenstein grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has silver highlights in the bangs of her long braided moonlight blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a moonlight blue and silver energy aura with darkness, silver, crescent and full moons, and beasts of the full moon surrounding her, she has Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with moonlight blue iris, she has on werewolf earrings with moonlight blue gems for eyes and holding the Silver, Moon, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver with moonlight blue gems for eyes and holding the Silver, Moon, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her moonlight blue werewolf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moonlight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moonlight blue gems on the gold flame links. Elaine Wittgenstein has on a sleeveless moonlight blue open blouse, sleeveless moonlight blue crop top, moonlight blue skirt, moonlight blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, silver, crescent and full moons, and beasts of the full moon on the coattails, and on the back is Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Gem Cavvenport felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive silver angel wings with moonlight blue tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long moonlight blue wolf tails. Gem Cavvenport has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moonlight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gem Cavvenport's massive Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moonlight blue and silver energy, darkness, silver, crescent and full moons, and beasts of the full moon, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver's Darkness Silver Lunar Beast Alchemy Greatsword of Alchemical Silver Dark Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded silver-colored gems and Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged moonlight blue blade, large Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver heads for the crossguard, large moonlight blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver heads with moonlight blue gems for eyes and large moonlight blue gem on the bottom of the Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with moonlight blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver's head with moonlight blue gems for eyes and a large moonlight blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a moonlight blue kanji below Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver that said, "Gem Cavvenport, Gene-Slammer of Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver, Amazing Miner, Silver Mine Owner, Miner of Silver, Gold, Jewels, and Precious Stones, Amazing and Powerful Master of Darkness and Silver, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Cenicienta, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of

Darkness, Silver, and The Full Moon"

ジェムキャヴェンポート、アルケミービースト のジーン・スラマー - ムーンフェイス・ザ・シルバー、驚くべき鉱山労働者、銀鉱山の所有者、銀、金、宝石、貴石の鉱山労働者、驚くほど強力な闇と銀のマスター、愛する友人, ニコ の将来の妻チャン、セニシェンタの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、銀、満月のマスター

Gem Cavvenport's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MOONFACE THE SILVER-LUNAR BEAST-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ALCHEMICAL SILVER DARKNESS MOONFACE THE SILVER DARKNESS MOON BEAST ANGEL OF DIVINE ALCHEMICAL DARKNESS SILVER MOONFACE LUNAR BEAST JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL DARKNESS SILVER MOONFACE LUNAR BEAST LOVE!

We were amazed by Gem Cavvenport's Super Angel-Moonface the Silver-Lunar Beast-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Billy saw it, he went absolutely even more ballistic and he ran at her to kill her, but Gem Cavvenport fired a barrage of powerful blue and silver energy blasts with darkness, silver, crescent and full moons, and beasts of the full moon at Evil Billy and it exploded as it hit him, and he was now really pissed off now as he babbled even more like an idiot.

Gem Cavvenport: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Alchemical Silver Moon Beast Angel and Divine Alchemical Silver Darkness Moonface Moon Beast Love Maelstrom) **There's plenty more where that came from, you malignant bubble-nosed clod!**

Nico: Ah, screw it! We're killing him anyway!

Me: Lets all get him!

Nico: Let me in on this as well, Elaine, it's high-time someone teaches that malignant turd face a very painful lesson again.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Gem Cavvenport.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **Alright, you bubble-nosed baboon, time to face your punishment for what you've done last year!**

Gem Cavvenport and Nico went after Evil Billy who've now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, moonlight blue and silver energy, silver, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Billy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at the idiot, drawing blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Then, he used his eleven massive dark blue wolf tails and they brutally pulverized them all over the place, and he used one of them to grab the idiot by the ankles and smash him down onto the left and right and sent him flying into another wall again.

Lincoln: Ooh! That's going to leave a mark!

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **I'm surprised I didn't shatter any of his bones.**

Lincoln: With just how strong you've been getting, Nico, you could've broken his bones, but that idiot is a lot tougher than he looks, but for now, let's send him packing!

Gem Cavvenport: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Alchemical Silver Moon Beast Angel and Divine Alchemical Silver Darkness Moonface Moon Beast Love Maelstrom) **Right.**

Rosa Laurence: You're too dangerous to let live, you stupid idiot, now it's time for you to experience true pain and suffering!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport surrounded The Vengeance Express 6 kids on eight sides, and then, Gem Cavvenport's moonlight blue and silver energy aura flared up even more, and Nalania Cherikova, Estella Skyla, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport were surrounded by colored energy auras representing the other Alchemy Beasts, and Rosa Laurence was surrounded by a red energy aura with the elemental forces of all Seven Alchemy Beasts.

Evil Billy: (INSANE BABBLING)

Rosa Laurence: Like J.D. said, I don't speak babbling idiot, but I can tell you this, this is the last time we ever have to deal with you!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport: SEVEN ALCHEMY BEASTS ELEMENT METAL COFFIN!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport fired energy blasts with the elemental metals of the Seven Alchemy Beasts, and as they hit Evil Billy, he was then put in a coffin made of gold, silver, tin, mercury, lead, steel, and bronze.

Rosa Laurence: Now, Lincoln!

Lincoln fired a blast of darkness with snow, ice, and ice crystals: it was Winter Icyin's dark power, Jack Frost's Dark Winter Embrace, and as it hits Evil Billy's metal coffin, his body suddenly went cold as

Lincoln sucked out all of his body heat and it caused his body temperature to drop to nothing. Then, as his soul appeared, Nico gave him The Black Gates and he was gone for good.

We cheered as Gem Cavvenport and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Gem Cavvenport's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive moonlight blue wolf tails, and massive silver angel wings are permanent.

Gem Cavvenport: That'll teach you never to come after J.D. ever again. Thanks for helping me take Evil Billy down for good, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gem.

Suddenly, Gem Cavvenport wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Gem Cavvenport's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the moon's silver light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Gem Cavvenport absorbed the moonlight and they came back to us as the display and Alchemy Beast - Moonface the Silver vanished.

Me: Wow, guys, that was one awesome battle you fought, and that was one awesome display we saw when you guys kissed.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and Lincoln, what was that attack you used on Evil Billy?

Lincoln: That was Winter Icyin's dark power: Jack Frost's Dark Winter Embrace, when she uses it on those truly irredeemable, she fires a blast of darkness with snow, ice, and ice crystals, and when it hits the truly irredeemable person, their body suddenly goes cold as

Winter sucks out all of the victim's body heat and causes their body temperature to drop to nothing.

Me: Brr, that's a really ice cold judgement.

Nico: You forgot to mention that when we met her, didn't you?

Lincoln: Yeah, I did, but at least, you saw how it works, right?

Eli opens the coffin and he sees Evil Billy's body, and he was literally frozen and he scanned for body temperature and heat, but nothing.

Eli: Yikes!

Nico: Whoa, Winter's got one icy power, and those who are irredeemable will not survive this curse.

Me: Yeah that is amazing!

Lola: Boy no kidding.

Camie: Now he is just a lifeless frozen vegetable. Without his spirit and it being in the Black Gates he is just a soulless brainless lifeless vegetable.

Qin: Yep.

Me: He'll be a good trophy for us.

Maria: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations

Eli: On it.

Eli sensed for them.

Eli: Found them! 30 klicks north northeast. One of them is Another Madea.

Nico: Ooh this one will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Just need to wait for the signal.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: But at least we don't have to go far.

Camie: True.

Nico: So, who's up next?

Maria: I will go next.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Lets be ready.

May: (pats Maria's back) Good luck, Maria.

Maria: Thanks May.

Then we saw a dark figure come out and it was a dark version of Madea! It was ANOTHER MADEA!

Qin: Whoa! This one looks amazing!

Nico: Another Madea. Wow!

Maria: And you are?

Another Madea clutched her head and groaned.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and neon blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Maria Madea!

Qin: Oh man!

Maria Madea: (GRUNTS) Help me J.D.! Help me! I can't control this power!

Maria: What a coincidence. My first name is Maria as well.

Me: Maria hold on.

Maria: I got this!

She flew and teleported and chanted an incantation and out came a blue Wonder Ride Book. It was called THE ILLUSIONS OF THE SIREN'S SONG!

She picked up Maria Madea and brought her over and Varie looked her over.

Varie: She'll be all right.

Qin: Good.

Maria: That was awesome though.

Eli: The one before Another Captain Boomerang is a Sailor Soldier.

Qin: I have a feeling this one will be interesting.

Nico: Who's next?

Laney: I have a feeling I will like this one. So I'll face her.

Nico: Okay.

Then a fairy came out and it was a beautiful one.

Qin: Wow.

Laney: A beautiful fairy.

But the fairy was a dark version of Crysta.

Another Crysta: (In a girls voice) But I am not like Crysta actually.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She flew and reverted back and it was a sailor soldier that had pink hair and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Fiona FernGully A.K.A. Sailor FernGully.

Nico: WHOA! FernGully's Sailor Soldier!

Laney: WOW! I'm glad I made the right call facing you.

Sailor FernGully: You sure did. And I heard that you guys all destroyed Hexxus twice. Thank you all.

Me: You're welcome Fiona. That was so fun and cool.

Nico: We did the environment a favor in destroying him.

Me: More than that, we saved the whole planet from his wrath.

Laney: We sure did.

Sailor FernGully: I'm so glad. Also it was awesome that you all restored the forest like that.

Xenia: That was amazing when we heard that.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Hexxus got what was coming to him. Thank goodness.

Sailor FernGully: It's good he did.

Me: Yep. Any other opponents with you?

Sailor FernGully: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Captain Boomerang.

Captain Boomerang: Another version of me mates? Crikey!

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sailor FernGully: Friendly. But this one speaks really highly of you J.D.

Me: I have a feeling it will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Lets do it.

She turned into Another Crysta and She fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called Fairies of Dark Nature. It glowed and turned into a new book called THE NATURE FAIRIES OF LIFE!

I went over and brought her over.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) 6 OF FIRE!

Loki, Quakemon, Asmodeus, Princess Igam, Canis Major Zodiarts, and Brown Cowls along with Vypra, Diabolico, Jinxer, Fireor, Whirlin, Quakemon, Falkar and Freezard!

Nico: Awesome!

Lincoln: Cool!

Vypra: Awesome team huh.

Nico: Yep.

Vypra: Good luck convincing Brainy to come back to the Legion, J.D. You're gonna need it.

Me: It will be well worth the challenge and the effort.

Qin: Besides, he did nothing to deserve that.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Besides Brainiac 5 is going to come back.

Xenia: We'll do our best to help him out.

Vypra: I know you can do it.

Then we heard something.

Nico: You guys hear something?

Me: INCOMING!

We saw a boomerang coming!

Me: DIVE ASIDE!

We dove aside and it hit the ground by us and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Powerful!

Then we saw a figure and it was a dark version of Captain Boomerang! It was ANOTHER CAPTAIN BOOMERANG!

Me: Whoa! Another Captain Boomerang!

Xenia: This one has deadly boomerangs.

Another Captain Boomerang: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) Sorry about that mates. But it was great doing that.

Me: Shazza Arthur A.K.A. Sailor Australia!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is for the world of Ty the Tasmanian Tiger. Shazza is a member of Bush Rescue and has been in battle with Boss Cass ever since. Also she made it her mission to hunt him down and bring him to justice. She like Ty, is a master of using Boomerangs of many kinds.

Another Captain Boomerang: That's right mate. But it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Shazza.

Kaito: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Go Busters gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Super Megaforce Blaster and sword and Zocks got a Beast Morpher Sword.

Another Captain Boomerang: Just to help me bring Boss Cass to justice.

Me: Well it's a bit too late for that. We beat you to the punch on that one.

Qin: Yeah we destroyed him. He was going to keep coming back for more.

Lola: But he is gone forever.

Another Captain Boomerang: Well that's good he is gone mates.

Me: He is. Also Swartz was given the Black Gates for his crimes.

Another Captain Boomerang: Thank goodness.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Shazza.

Another Captain Boomerang: No worries mate. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: That we can do.

Sougo: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) Ty will love meeting you.

Geiz: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) He sure will.

Sougo got SuperMegaforceRedArmor while Geiz got RedBeastMorpherArmor.

Me: This will be fun.

Captain Boomerang: I got some fun toys too mates.

He threw boomerangs and they hit her and smashed her down.

Nico: Lets kick this off mates! (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN BOOMERANG'S RIDEWATCH!)

He threw boomerangs and smashed her down.

Meg: Try this one on. (ACTIVATES YOST DOMINO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: Nice one! Now for me. (ACTIVATES YOST DOMINO'S RIDEWATCH)

He did the same thing.

May: Time for Negative 10 Power. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 NEGATIVE 10'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired 10 blasts of energy and smashed her down.

May: I HAVE HAD IT WITH YOU GUYS GETTING IN MY WAY! (ACTIVATES CRANKY WIZARD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and blasted her down.

Me: I hope that didn't turn her into a chicken.

May: It didn't.

Maria: This one will scratch you up! (ACTIVATES CATMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And this one too. (ACTIVATES GIRAFFA UN!DEAD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Boomerang and his team consisting of Evil Wood Man, Mesmeralda, Asbestos Woman, So Yaguruma and Queen Bee Deadman came.

Nico: Nice team, Boomerang!

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) It sure is awesome.

Me: And Victoria Murdock A.K.A. Asbestos Woman. We haven't met you or faced you yet.

Asbestos Woman: This is the first time we met though. But it's awesome too.

Nico: Yep.

We fired waves of energy and smashed Another Captain Boomerang all over.

So: Just so you know, my Another Kabuto form is seperate from me.

Me: I had a feeling. Good.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But at least we're not fighting that one.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer near?

Nico: I have a feeling they are.

Then a roar was heard and then out came 3 figures! They were Raikou, Suicune and Entei!

Qin: WHOA! The Three Legendary Wolves!

Lola: Wow! Raikou, Entei and Suicune!

Me: Cool!

Suicune: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Raikou: (In a girls voice) It sure has.

Entei: (In a girls Voice) But we're ready.

Nico: The Lupin Sisters! I had a feeling it was you guys.

Entei: I know. We got this.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then I went over and picked her up. Sailor Australia was a girl with blue hair and had red clothes on. I picked her up and brought her over.

Entei: Sorry we should introduce ourselves. My name is Moonbeam Lupin.

Suicune: I'm April Lupin.

Raikou: And I'm Luna Lupin.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Meg: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Suicune: Our favorites are when we made awesome chili in cooking class.

Raikou: We made it so spacy that it was really amazing.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yeah everyone loved it.

Me: Neat. Lets get you girls back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out 3 leotards. One red, one blue and one yellow and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back. Moonbeam was a girl with red hair and red eyes, April was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and Raikou was a girl with Yellow Hair and Yellow Eyes. Nico gave them the leotards and they groaned and put them on.

Moonbeam Lupin: (GROANS) That was crazy.

April Lupin: No kidding.

Luna Lupin: Yeah that hurt too.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Moonbeam Lupin: We missed you too Nico.

April Lupin: Yeah.

Moonbeam Lupin: These leotards are tight though!

Nico: You'll get used to it.

We later went back home. And we told everyone our findings on Killjoy Huggins.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and

Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, and Amy Wong are heading to Washington DC, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes got word of their old enemy being sighted there.

It was a ruthless bully named Mason Finnegan, a thug who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement, and even worse, they also found out that Mason's a member of Team Rocket, and they exposed his dirty secret to everyone in the school, which infuriated him, but in the end, Mason Finnegan was defeated by Lincoln and The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, and not only was he expelled, but he was arrested for his crimes and he was sent off to prison for life. But now, years later, Mason Finnegan escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes for ruining him, too bad for him, he's about to meet the same fate as the rest of Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Washington DC, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but, Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, we got word of our old enemy being sighted there.

Nico: Old enemy of The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, who is he?

Nadia Furīzuhāto: (Japanese Accent) Oh no, not him, that bastard just doesn't know when to quit, and we better tell you guys who it is, our old enemy is a ruthless bully named Mason Finnegan, a thug who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement.

Lincoln: And here's why he's a really nasty piece of work: Mason Finnegan is also a member of Team Rocket.

We gasped.

Eli: What?! So, you guys had to deal with a bastard who's not only a thug who enjoys terrorizing innocent people for his own sick amusement, but he's also a member of Team Rocket?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, Eli.

Me: I remember him all too well, it was seven years ago when you guys dealt with him.

Lincoln: You're correct, J.D., and after we exposed Mason Finnegan's secret of him being a member of Team Rocket to the school, he went ballistic and tried to kill us, but The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes and I defeated him, and not only was he expelled by Superintendent Chen, but Mason Finnegan was also arrested for his crimes and sent to prison for life.

Jasmine Waterflower: Now, seven years later, we find out Mason Finnegan had escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on us for throwing him in prison, and also, for destroying Team Rocket.

Nico: Just like Giovanni and the other Team Rocket members.

Lincoln: Yeah, but too bad for him, he's about to meet the same fate as the rest of Team Rocket, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Shope.

Shope: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw The Weather Painter Aurora appear before us, and with her are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's The Weather Painter Aurora, awesome.

Weather Painter Aurora: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the six girls away from that Team Rocket thug, Mason Finnegan.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Aurora Leocadia, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, GALAXY POKEMON HEROES, I WILL MAKE YOU ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN EXPELLING ME AND DESTROYING TEAM ROCKET!

We then saw a male with black hair, eyes filled with hatred, and he was in a Team Rocket uniform, it was Mason Finnegan, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Lincoln: Mason Finnegan, right on time! But, now, you're about to suffer the same fate as Team Rocket, let's get that thug and tear him in two!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom

Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Shope and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mason Finnegan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln rushed at Mason Finnegan and pinned him to the ground, and then, he bit him hard on the neck and he sucked out all of Mason Finnegan's blood until the Team Rocket thug is nothing but a desiccated corpse drained of his life force. Then, Lincoln sent his soul to The Black Gates for good, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: You know, I'll never know how you, Lucy, or the other vampires on the team always enjoy the taste of blood, whenever any of us use one of the Ride Watches for one of the vampire members of The Masters of Evil, it ends with us getting the metallic taste of the blood out with mouth-wash.

Lucy Loud: We always make sure to wash our mouths with mouth-wash after feeding on blood, and it also whitens our fangs even more.

Lincoln: Same with me, and we've gotten used to it over time, I did especially when I got turned into a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and it's not as bad as you think. And I can tell from his blood: Mason has been eating a ton of veggies and beef for seven years thinking he can bulk up in muscle to pound us, heh, fat chance. (To Aurora Leocadia) And it's so good to see you again, Aurora Leocadia.

Aurora Leocadia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Aurora, she's dressed in a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green midriff top, green skirt, green pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with green lights, darkness, dusk, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Aurora and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Aurora-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Weather Painter Aurora etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Weather Painter Aurora heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Aurora heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Aurora heads for the pommel.

Aurora Leocadia: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Aurora Leocadia and he hugged her, and Aurora Leocadia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Leocadia: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Aurora Leocadia, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over darkness and the dusk and the green color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her green hair and massive and beautiful green angel wings. She, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Althea, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Me: They painted some amazing paintings there, and they were really awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: And it gets even more awesome, Aurora Leocadia's also the daughter of Aurora, the Roman Goddess of Dawn.

Eli: Whoa!

Timmy Turner: And just like before, Aurora Leocadia is also my cousin, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates my parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving me alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and my other despicable enemies as well.

Aurora Leocadia: That's right. I can't believe that my aunt and uncle could be so stupid as to leave my own cousin at the hands of that demonic babysitter, even neglecting the fact that they have a son, and I want nothing more than to see those two put in jail for the rest of their… !

Timmy ran up to Aurora Leocadia and hugged her to cool her down, and she hugged him back.

Timmy Turner: I haven't even forgotten how much you hated my parents and despised Icky Vicky, Francis, Crocker, and my other enemies as well, Aurora. But, it's also good to see you again.

Aurora Leocadia: You too, Timmy, and you've really grown up a lot since last we met.

Lincoln: Timmy joined us over six years ago, and soon it'll be seven years to the day that he joined us, and he'll be seventeen soon. Plus, we also put that demonic babysitter in as humiliation fodder, threw Francis in prison, gave Crocker The Black Gates, and many of Timmy's other enemies are either in The Masters of Evil or sent to The Black Gates as well.

Aurora Leocadia: Awesome. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Aurora Leocadia: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Aurora Leocadia: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Aurora Leocadia, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aurora Leocadia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aurora Leocadia's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aurora Leocadia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aurora Leocadia.

Aurora Leocadia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Asuka from Burning Rival, Tsubame Hokkyoku and Mikado from Bushido Blade, and Nephra, Orion, and Juni from Cardinal Syn.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asuka from Burning Rival, Tsubame Hokkyoku and Mikado from Bushido Blade, and Nephra, Orion, and Juni from Cardinal Syn.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tsubame Hokkyoku: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Asuka and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from that Team Rocket thug Mason Finnegan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and

Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace,

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Asuka (Burning Rival): Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Asuka (Burning Rival): (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asuka, Tsubame Hokkyoku, Mikado, Nephra, Orion, and Juni with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was an old enemy of The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes from seven years ago named Mason Finnegan, a sadistic thug who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement, and even worse, Mason's also a member of Team Rocket, but Lincoln and The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes exposed his dirty secret to everyone in school, and they defeated Mason Finnegan, and not only was he expelled, but he was arrested for his crimes and he was sent to prison for life. But, seven years later, Mason Finnegan escaped from prison, and he wanted revenge on The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that thug down and Lincoln finishing him off by biting him on the neck and sucking out all his blood turning him into a desiccated corpse and finally sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Aurora Leocadia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so that bully you guys dealt with seven years ago when you guys were eleven was also a member of Team Rocket, jeez!

Lincoln: I know, it was shocking, but we made sure he paid the price that day when we exposed him in front of everyone and got him expelled, arrested, and sent to prison for life.

Nico: But, then, seven years later, he broke out and wanted revenge, but he eventually paid the price when Lincoln drained him dry of his blood.

Me: And got sent to The Black Gates for good, and he suffered the same fate that befell Team Rocket.

---

After putting an end to Team Rocket agent and thug Mason Finnegan, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aurora Leocadia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aurora Leocadia: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Leocadia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Aurora Leocadia: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, Carla Hida, and Aurora Leocadia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Haruhi Kamiya: Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it involved an attack by that control freak, Lori, that sore loser, Lynn, that blackmailing pageant demon, Lola, that heartless mad scientist, Lisa, and that homicidal deranged prankster, Luan. One day, Lincoln was with me, Jenna, Kaze, Irene, Mariah, Judy, Kari, Darla, Yuria, and Carla, and we were doing some workouts at our gym, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were also with us and keeping an eye out for trouble.

Jenna Ishida: But, then, we heard the sound of a thunderous loud burp in the air, and there was only one person who could do something like that: Lynn, and then, we heard deranged laughter, followed by the sound of three banshee screams, and we knew Lynn wasn't alone, she also had Lori, Luan, Lola, and Lisa with her, and they wanted Lincoln's head once again, along with ours.

Kaze Takenouchi: Then, the doors burst open, and we saw the five hated Loud Sisters with red eyes filled with insane rage and hatred, and even worse, they had knives in hand. We knew they've now gone to resorting to try and stabbing Lincoln again, fat chance of that since Lincoln's a vampire-werewolf hybrid, so we put down the weights and we went after those five brats again as Lincoln fired blasts of fire which melted their knives, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to attack first, but Lincoln grabbed Lola and Lisa and he head bonked their heads with Luan's head in the middle and he knocked those three out.

Irene Izumi: But, then came our two big challenges: Lori who was incredibly dangerous when her already dangerously violent temper is at its peak, and Lynn who was an aggressive, bad-tempered monster and she acts like an animal. But, before any of us could do so, Lynn just ran at Lincoln yet again and tried to beat him to death, but he grabbed Lynn's fists in his hands, and Lynn tried to kick him in the crotch, but he tightened his grip on Lynn's fists and made her fall to her knees, then he'd thrown a sharp right hook and knocked that animal down, and finally, Lori was left, and she ran right at Lincoln with hatred in her heart, but Lincoln stood his ground and punched her in the stomach and he made her fall down to the floor.

Mariah Tachikawa: We were really impressed by Lincoln's rapidly developing and impressive immense upper-body and lower-body strength, and then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and hands which turned into ropes and tied those five up. Then, we called Luna, and when that happened, she ran down there along with the rest of the Louds, and she was big-time mad at those five once again. But, Lincoln explained everything, and Nicholette Torrington showed the video clip of what Lincoln did to those five, and they were stunned. Luna said that Lincoln's like a dominant alpha male, and the way he stood his ground to defend his ladies, and we were blushing like mad.

Judy Kido: And so was Lincoln, that Luna sure knows how to tease us and her little bro. But, after we told and showed them what Lincoln did to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, everyone cheered for Lincoln and they were proud of him for standing up for his Guardian Angels yet again, and for taking down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. And as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for fifteen weeks and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's during that time.

Leni: Having to deal with Aunt Ruth for fifteen weeks, that was a nightmare for those five, but they deserved it, if they were going to try and kill our brother, that's going to be the result of their horrible behavior.

Aurora Leocadia: Indeed, okay, now for my turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of Rome to show to for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired darkness and green energy blasts at them and they got blinded by darkness and hit with the energy blasts, then, we pounced on and attacked them all with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Aurora Leocadia: Yep, just like what happened before, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Morana, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for nine months months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and Aurora, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right, and we still questioned why Superintendent Chen even hired him in the first place, since he was nothing more than a killjoy.

Girl Jordan: And a total big fat jerk to Linky.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in if he had any, and I'd also make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired, but this is even more better: now that he's humiliation fodder, everyone is getting payback for all the dumb things he's ever done in his miserable life.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Alexa: Wow, so this is Spa Island, awesome.

Lincoln: Luffy and his friends have been here before, but this is our first time coming here, Alexa. Plus, I found out there's some Gene-Slammers here. Shall we?

Lincoln, Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel dived into the swimming pool and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they also went on the waterslides, plus, they went to the Cola Baths for a massage and relaxation, and Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

?: (Wolf Whistles) Looks like our favorite white-haired handsome hunk's still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs really hard at work.

?: Along with those thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and you changed your swimwear, and you look even more sexier in a speedo. Rawr!

Suddenly, Lincoln, Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel saw T-Rox, Clamble, Bowgart, Pummel, Congle, Spunge, Thumpies, PomPom, Scups, and Reedling appear before them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates, I knew it was you girls, it's so good to see you all again.

Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate reverted back to normal, and they're ten beautiful girls with long hair, eyes, and massive and beautiful angel wings in the colors of the monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, they were 6'5" in height and had the bodies of goddesses, and they're dressed in colored two piece bikinis, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces and creatures on the coattails and on the backs are the creatures they were Gene-Slammed into, and holstered on their backs are T-Rox, Clamble, Bowgart, Pummel, Congle, Spunge, Thumpies, PomPom, Scups, and Reedling-themed greatswords.

Monkey D. Luna: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time, Lincoln "Jack-Of-All-Trades" Loud.

Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate went up to Lincoln, who hugged each of them, and Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you ten since you were six, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Monkey D. Luna: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute six-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Derpy Hooves: I knew it, they must be more of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln. But, who are they? And why did one of them call you Lincoln "Jack-Of-All-Trades" Loud?

Then, we suddenly appeared.

Me: And why are they somehow familiar to Luffy and his Straw Hat Pirate crew?

Nico: Oh we're in for one huge story.

Lincoln: You sure are. Everyone, meet The Rainbow Treasure Pirates, we're a group of pirates who, like the Straw Hat Pirates, love to visit other places as well getting treasure and we're thieves with honor and would only steal from dirtbags such as Flip, and will gladly take down any dirtbag who would hurt any innocent people. They moved to Michigan when they're 6 years old, and I'm one of the members of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates as Lincoln "Jack of All Trades" Loud due to the skills I learned from my Guardian Angels, especially cooking from Dad.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: And we even journeyed through the Grand Line several times. We also love to swim, hence the bikinis the girls wear through the sea with the exception being cold places. I made the symbol of the Rainbow Treasure Pirates and put it onto their bikinis, and to show thanks, each member kissed me on the lips while underwater, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Me: That's so awesome, so you guys have your own pirate crew like The Straw Hat Pirates, and you are also thieves with honor, meaning you steal from dirtbags.

Nico: Specifically Flip, since he's the only dirtbag who'd stolen and conned anyone of their money, and you'll also take down those said dirtbags who dare to hurt the innocent, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, for the introductions.

Monkey D. Luna: Why don't you do them this time, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You got it. The first Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Monkey D. Luna, Gene-Slammer of T-Rox, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, and she's also the Captain of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I watched Luffy's adventures ever since we were twelve years old, and ever since, we were inspired to become pirates. I even made Luna a beautiful rainbow straw hat, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater. Plus, she's the twin sister of Monkey D. Luffy, and she hates Flip with a passion.

Eli: Whoa, I had no idea, Luffy had a twin sister, that's so awesome!

Nico: Really awesome, oh, they're so in for a huge reunion when you guys come back.

Lincoln: They sure are, now to continue. The second Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Zaria Roronoa, Gene-Slammer of Clamble, she's my Guardian Angel from Hawaii and classmate in Gym, and she's known as The Deadly Swordswoman of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I often trained in using many swords, and Zaria even learned to dual wield as well. I also made Zaria beautiful and durable swords, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater. She's also the cousin of Zoro Roronoa, and she hates Scoots with a passion.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: The third Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Mina Stormbringer, Gene-Slammer of Bowgart, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and classmate in Gym, she's known as The Navigator of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates and is one of the best wielders of weather powers. She and I studied the weather to prepare the crew for the journeys, and we even made a sea chart that shows the Grand Line and the places they've been. I made Mina a map that shows all the places in the world, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater. She's also the cousin of Nami, and she hates Lila Rossi with a passion.

Nico: Nice, it's always important to stay prepared when going out to sea, especially with the weather.

Me: And along with dealing with rough waters.

Lincoln: The fourth Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Usagi Snipblast, Gene-Slammer of Pummel, she's my Guardian Angel from Minnesota and classmate in Art, and she's known as The Sniper of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates and one of the best snipers as well. She and I would do target practice together and we also went fishing together. I made Usagi a slingshot capable of fire up to 10,000 feet, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a passion, and she's not related to any of the Straw Hat Pirates.

Nico: Buzzkill.

Lincoln: The fifth Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Saria Vinsmoke, Gene-Slammer of Congle, she's my Guardian Angel from Florida and classmate in Cooking, and she's known as The Master Chef of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates and also known as Pink Leg Saria, because her favorite color is pink. She and I made the crew delicious foods and we even helped the poor people as well. I made Saria beautiful pink cooking pans and pots, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater and she hates Bubble Bass with a passion, and she's also not related to any of the Straw Hat Pirates.

Me: Double buzzkill.

Lincoln: The sixth Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Mylene Risqueboots, Gene-Slammer of Spunge, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and classmate in Science, and she's the Medic of the Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I helped heal injured crew members and we even helped injured people along the way. I made Mylene a giant medic box full of medical supplies, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater. She's also the cousin of one of my future wives, Risky Boots, and she hates Icky Vicky with a passion.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea Risky Boots is her cousin.

Lincoln: She only told me about her cousin long ago. The seventh Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Nico Relena, Gene-Slammer of

Thumpies, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and she's the archeologist of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I studied various ancient ruins throughout our journeys, and I even made her a giant journal so that she can keep track of all the findings. To show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater. She's also the sister of Nico Robin, and she hates the Wet Bandits with a passion.

Nico: And I don't blame her for hating them, those morons were nothing but incompetent thieves who are out for their next score.

Lincoln: But, now they're out of the business and they're our humiliation fodder forever. The eighth Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Lili Nefertari, Gene-Slammer of PomPom, she's my Guardian Angel from Egypt and classmate in Cooking, and she's known as the Shipwright of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I built the ship for The Rainbow Treasure Pirates which we dubbed Beautiful Rainbow Merry, which is said to have to sailed throughout the world multiple times. I made Lili a giant tool chest to help maintain the ship, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. She's also the twin sister of one of my future wives, Vivi Nefertari, and she hates Al Bundy with a passion. Plus, like Vivi, she also has rainbow angel wings.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: The ninth Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, Gene-Slammer of Scups, she's my Guardian Angel from Iowa and classmate in Music, and she's the Musician of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I would play music for the crew and play music for charity. I also made Brenda a massive collection of musical instruments, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips underwater. She's also the granddaughter of Brook, and she hates NO MA'AM with a passion.

Luna: Yeah, every pirate crew needs a musician to liven things up, and I've heard her and Lincoln play, they're so awesome.

Lincoln: And the tenth Rainbow Treasure Pirate is Jenbay Fishkarate, Gene-Slammer of Reedling, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, and she's known as the

Helmsman of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates. She and I would often steer the Beautiful Rainbow Merry to even the dangerous places unharmed, and Jenbay is also a master of Fish-Man Karate. I made Jenbay a beautiful necklace and bracelet of her favorite colors, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips while underwater. She's also the sister of Jimbei, and she hates Trina Riffins with a passion.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really, really incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, we did a lot in our adventures, and we saw a lot of places around the world and put a stop to our resident jerks and dirtbags more than once. Now, then, there's also another thing to attend to.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Rainbow Treasure Pirates, and then, one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Monkey D. Luna: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Monkey D. Luna: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate.

Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it.

Nico: Looks like we got some awesome new members to the Straw Hats Pirates branch of the team. See you guys back home.

We took our leave while Lincoln and the girls continued with their date, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, Fennel, Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, Fennel, Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lori: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Spa Island, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Derpy Hooves, Alexa, Arcade Star Dahlia, and Fennel had the hots for Lincoln, and we also met Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, and Jenbay Fishkarate, who are members of a group of pirates like The Straw Hats Pirates, and Lincoln's also a member of said group.

Lincoln: That's right, and you also told Luffy and his crew about them, right.

Ranamon: We sure did, Linky, and that's yet another thing that no one else knew about you, which makes you something even more interesting as we hear many more things about you day by day, along with the accomplishments you've done.

Lily the Mermaid: Indeed. Of course, whenever we hear more interesting things about you, that also makes you even more of an interesting person.

The girls in Lincoln's harem piled on, and they covered his face and massive muscular upper body and eight-pack abs in kisses, and as they got off, Lincoln was on the floor with a beyond lovestruck look on his face with atomic red blush, and steam whistling out of his ears, and then, he got back up.

Nicole: Ooh, hubba, hubba!

Lincoln: (Even In Heaven) That… was… really… awesome!

---

Later it was time for Nerissa's first ever mission and it was gonna be awesome.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome meeting the Legion of Superherioes.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Nerissa? Besides Jack Landors and 1 Rabbid?

Will Vandom: Me and the Guardians all will go.

Lincoln: And me and my siblings too.

Nico: Wow. Okay. And of course Dream Girl will come with too.

Dream Girl: Yep.

Nico: All right lets head on out.

I opened a portal and we were off to Universe 10, in the year 3012 AD.

UNIVERSE 10, PLANET EARTH, YEAR 3012 AD

We arrived.

Me: WHOA!

We were shocked at how advanced the world of the Legion of Superheroes world was.

Eli: Wow! So this is the 31st Century!

Nico: Incredible!

Dream Girl: It's good to be home.

Laney: This is incredible!

Me: Yeah. Boy Fry and the Planet Express would love coming here.

Lori: Wow they literally would.

Then we saw Legion Superman landing by us.

Legion Superman: (to Jack Landors) I know you. You're the leader of the SPD Rangers, right?

Jack Landors: That's right. Jack Landors of SPD.

Me: And he is also with us.

Legion Superman: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: Awesome to meet you Kal.

Eli: Same here.

Me: We came all the way from the 21st Century in the Prime Universe to help you out.

Nerissa: That's right. My name is Nerissa and I'm on Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Redemption Squad. You guys are for my Ambassador Missions.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Legion Superman: Wow that is amazing!

We introduced ourselves.

Legion Superman: Awesome! Lets go meet everyone.

Me: Sure thing.

Legion Superman: Are the other me's part of your team too?

Me: Yep. Justice Lord Superman is in the Redemption Squad and the Neo Gotham City Superman is too as well as the Prime Universe version of Superman.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at the base.

Bouncing Boy: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Hello everyone.

Eli: Awesome to meet you guys.

Triplicate Girl: Wow it's truly an honor to have you all here!

Phantom Girl: Dream Girl awesome to see you.

Dream Girl: It's great to be home.

Me: Thanks for sending Nura to us.

Phantom Girl: It's no problem.

Lincoln: We heard about everything that happened from Mekt and that was awful.

Chameleon Boy: You guys did awesome destroying Lex Luthor.

Timber Wolf: That was probably for the best too. He might've been destroyed last year by you guys in your time. But in this time, he's been dead for centuries.

Me: Good riddance. But yeah.

Nerissa: We're glad Lex is dead.

Nico: So is everyone on the team.

Legion Superman: Yeah thank goodness. But his descendant Alexis is in prison now.

Me: We were told by Mekt that his descendant is her. She would make an awesome addition to the M.O.E.

Nico: I agree. Same with the Fatal Five.

Me: Don't worry they are not our primary target here for the big day mission.

Bouncing Boy: Who is the primary target for that day on what day?

Me: We're projecting April 7th. And our primary target is Brainiac, Brainy's ancestor.

Lightning Lad: And can you guys honestly believe the crap they're saying about you guys being the kids of Luthor and the Joker? What's next? Captain America serving those Hydra guys?

Saturn Girl: It's not funny, Garth! What if someone takes those rumors seriously?!

Cosmic Boy: I hate to agree with Lightning Lad for once. But he's right. By now, those said rumors are believed to be hoaxes.

Me: We don't buy those rumors one bit guys. But no way we will ever believe them.

Nico: No way in hell are we like them.

Lincoln: Besides we found out that it was Dark Orbs inside us that were doing all that. But now we are permanently free of them.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Saturn Girl: That's great news.

Cosmic Boy: I'm glad.

Me: By the way Garth, we're so sorry about what happened to your sister Ayla. But we're very happy for you to have her back.

Lightning Lad: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome. Also that artificial arm is really cool.

Lightning Lad: I think so too.

Me: Mekt is now in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: He sure is. We met on my first ever rescue.

Lola: And that was fun.

Lightning Lad: I guess that answers the question of where Mekt has been for the last year.

Lori: You literally don't mind the loss of your real arm?

Lightning Lad: Hey, Yang might have been depressed the first few weeks after she lost HER arm thanks to Adam Taurus. But I don't mind this replacement. It was given to me by-

He paused as he realized who he was about to refer to.

Me: Brainiac 5. You guys really miss him don't you?

Triplicate Girl: We sure do.

Me: I'm sorry about what happened to you guys. You have our deepest condolences.

Laney: Yeah we were told about everything from Mekt and we're really sorry about it.

Cosmic Boy: I know.

Lightning Lad: (to Cosmic Boy) You know, you can pretend like nothing happened. But whether you want to deny it or not, Brainy's gone and he's never coming back! But to be honest, to you, it's probably the best thing that's ever happened.

Cosmic Boy: Do you really think I don't miss him? Because I do! I've learned from my mistakes ever since the incident were Timber Wolf got framed! But Brainy coming back to the team isn't up to me. He has to decide that on his own!

Me: Okay guys calm down. We can help you guys bring back Brainy. One thing that we have learned over the years is that Friends always support each other. Brainy may have done some really bad things in the past that caused him to leave you all, but like it or not, he redeemed himself in the end. But there's another thing that friends do and that is always have your back.

Nico: And are always there to guide and help you.

Eli: And right now we need to find him and bring him back.

Laney: That's right.

Nerissa: I learned from my mistakes. I was one of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's enemies before. Now I'm redeemed thanks to them.

Cassidy: And we are all back together.

Cosmic Boy: You're right guys. I'm sorry.

Me: No worries Rokk.

Cosmic Boy: How do you guys know our real names?

Me: Superhero and Supervillain Identities are pretty much squat in our universe.

Lincoln: We read all sorts of comics and books and learned a lot of their real names.

Lightning Lad: I can tell.

The Rabbid gibbered.

Jack Landors: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Saturn Girl: Aww he is so cute.

Me: He sure is. But they aren't the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Lana: Yeah but they are funny too.

Eddy: They sure are.

Kevin: We all do.

Legion Superman: (sees Rabbid about to lick an electrical socket) No! Don't lick that!

The Rabbid blew a raspberry at him and licked the socket.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPP!

He was puffed up.

Me: See what I mean?

Legion Superman: Oh so they are really stupid.

Me: Yeah but they are great for comedy and laughter.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah it's funny.

Me: By the way Kal, we heard that you now have Krypton back. Are you happy about that?

Legion Superman: I do?

Me: Brainy erased your memory. No worries. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and he remembered.

Legion Superman: Whoa. I do have Krypton back!

Me: Blame the original Brainiac for it.

Legion Superman: I remember. But I know now that Brainy is NOT like his ancestor.

Me: Never has been and never will be.

Phantom Girl: If we knew where he is, we can get him back.

Eli: Leave that to me.

Eli concentrated and then he found him.

Eli: Found him! He's on the planet Odym.

Me: The Blue Lanterns homeworld.

Nico: Oh wow.

Legion Superman: What are we waiting for then? We've got a friend to get back.

Me: I can get us there. Hold on tight.

Everyone gathered and I used Instant Transmission and teleported us to Odym.

We were then at Odym.

Bouncing Boy: WHOA!

Phantom Girl: Wow that was fast!

Me: Sorry guys. Instant Transmission is a very fast way to get to places. My master Goku taught it to me.

Nico: Yeah we'll tell you later.

Eli: I sense him on that cliff.

We saw the cliff and flew up to it and we saw Brainiac 5.

Me: Brainiac 5.

Brainiac 5: You guys must be Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's right and it's awesome to meet you.

Nico: Same here.

Legion Superman: Brainy we missed having you around.

Brainiac 5: I missed you guys too. But I just can't go back.

Me: Brainy what happened to you is not your fault. That was your ancestor doing all that against your will. You are better than he ever was. Because he lacked one thing that makes you much better than him and that is a heart.

Kevin: Kinda expecting you to get a job somewhere.

Brainiac 5: Hard to do when everyone remembers you as the one who Brainiac controlled.

Me: Well if it makes you feel a little better, our prime universe version of your ancestor was given the Black Gates and is gone forever.

Brainiac 5: That does make me feel better. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome. But Brainiac listen, it was not your fault you did all that. Your ancestor did all that and made you do it against your will.

Nerissa: He's right. Many of us know what that was like.

Nico: Our friend Tara was turned evil by Slade Wilson and she did terrible things until Beast Boy and the Teen Titans saved her.

Lola: It's true.

Brainiac 5: Shouldn't you guys be killing an Evil Sasuke right now?

Bouncing Boy: (gets angry) You know what? Maybe we should! It's better then wasting our breath on a quitter after everything we've been through!

Lightning Lad: Hey, you might want to give up on Brainy! But I'm not!

Lynn: Besides, do you even know where to find an Evil Sasuke?

Nico: Guys stop. As much as we would like to do that we can't.

Me: He's right. Brainy as much as we would love to kill an evil Sasuke right now we can't. That's not the reason why we are here. We are here to help you get back with the Legion. You are a family member to them. Just like we have been family to Nura.

Dream Girl: That's right. I was sent to help Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And they taught me so much over the last few days.

Nico: That's right. And Brainy I once was in your shoes too.

Brainiac 5: You were?

Nico: I was. When my contingency plans that I made for in case we ended up like the Royal Defenders were turned against us by Talon and everyone thought I was a traitor, I left the team to find solace. But J.D. and everyone didn't give up on me! And when the 20 Days of Darkness came, J.D. and everyone didn't give up on me! They are true friends that they have helped me get through the darkest of times.

Nerissa: And I've been in your shoes as well.

Brainiac 5: Why? Were you mind controlled into trying to enslave humanity.

Nerissa: No. But I accidentally killed Cassidy and became evil after that. Does that qualify?

Me: It's true.

Brainiac 5: That's awful.

Will Vandom: This is what did it.

She held up the Heart of Candrakar.

Me: The power of the Heart was corrupting her. But I saved her from the darkness inside her.

Nico: Long story on that.

Me: Brainy listen. Many people that did terrible things before they redeemed themselves all have one thing in common and that is that they learned from their mistakes and learn from them so that they can never do it again. Because they have the one thing of so many people that helps make them healed.

Brainiac 5: What's that?

Me: Their forgiveness. And you were punished enough because of your ancestor.

Legion Superman: That's right. Because we forgive you for everything you did because of your ancestor.

Brainiac 5: You really mean that?

Legion Superman: Absolutely!

Cosmic Boy: We even kept your room to prove it.

Me: That's right. And your friends never gave up on you. Because they kept another thing too. Hope.

Nico: That's right.

Brainiac 5 them smiled.

Brainiac 5: You're right guys! I can't believe I let what my ancestor did to me haunt me and hurt me so easily. I was so hurt by the guilt that I did stupid stuff. I'm sorry I left you guys.

Legion Superman: It's all right Brainy.

Me: It's not too late for you to come back.

Brainiac 5: I will do it!

Me: Awesome.

Legion Superman and Brainiac 5 shook hands.

Legion Superman: Welcome back Brainy.

Lightning Lad: (to us) This is probably the easiest Ambassador mission you guys have been on.

Nazz: Yeah, don't count on it.

Me: Lets not get ahead of ourselves Garth. This was only the beginning. This was phase 1.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Oh guys I forgot to tell you, just a forewarning, there's a dark side of Eddy here that is going to come after you guys to kill you.

Eddy: It's true.

Me: We call him Dark Eddy.

We told them what happened and more.

Timber Wolf: Great. Now, in addition to one of our enemies, we got a crazy gun wielding asshole to deal with.

Me: That's right.

Nico: But I put a curse on Dark Eddy. After 24 times on the first missions of the first half of the year, he will be banished to the black gates.

Timber Wolf: Wow.

Lola: Yep.

Me: This will be number 13.

Brainiac 5: We can worry about him later. I can't wait to see everyone else on the Legion again.

?: Apologies, Brainiac 5.

Alexis Luthor came out of the shadows.

Alexis Luthor: But I regret to inform you that you're not gonna live long enough to see the rest of your precious Legionnares ever again. (takes out laser blaster)

Brainy got shocked as she began charging her blaster.

She fired and Eli used his Lightsaber to deflect the blast back and it hit the ground by her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We saw ALEXIS LUTHOR!

---

Alexis Luthor is a character from Legion of Super-Heroes and originally a friend of Superman, though she was always spoiled and selfish.

She would only turn antagonistic after Superman began to try and break ties with her in order to help the Legion deal with supervillains, unwilling to stand by and let Superman be a hero Alexis decided to "get rid of the competition" by attacking the Legion with the aid of her hi-technology and even attempted to kill Superman after he rejected her once again.

Yet in the explosion caused by her failed attempts to damage Superman her hair fell off (a subtle reference to the Golden Age origin of Lex Luthor's baldness) and she blamed Superman for her humiliation - as well as her subsequent imprisonment for her crimes.

When last Alexis was seen she was still in prison and clearly still holding a grudge against Superman, despite him having done everything he could to reason with her. Alexis was supposed to have a role in the second season working for Imperiex alongside Lightning Lord, ultimately redeeming herself by betraying him and helping to defeat him, earning her a high political position. However, the WB Network wanted fewer female characters on the show, and as a result this plan was scrapped.

---

Me: Alexis Luthor, I presume?

Alexis Luthor: J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I have heard so many amazing things about you. Your reputations precede you.

Me: So we have heard. Your ancestor gave us a helluva bunch of NUMEROUS headaches in the Prime Universe.

Jack Landors: SPD Emergency!

Jack transformed!

Jack Landors: 1 SPD Red!

Nico: At least you didn't inherit your ancestors baldness.

Alexis Luthor: Very funny. But true.

Me: I can definitely sense that you are not as cunning and manipulative as your ancestor was back in his days.

Laney: Yeah he really gave the Justice League and Superman a nasty bunch of battles and all that.

Eli: It's true.

Alexis Luthor fired another shot but we avoided it.

Alexis Luthor: There have been rumors saying that you all are the children of my ancestor and the Joker. And I don't like it. I'm the one who truly deserves the Luthor name. Not all of you!

She fired another shot that we avoided.

Alexis: AND HOW THE HELL COULD MY ANCESTOR AND THAT CLOWN HAVE CHILDREN IN THE FIRST PLACE?! IT'S COMPLETELY RIDICULOUS!

Nico: Hey, no argument from me. I agree with you on that last part!

Me: Same with me. You'll get no argument from me on that one. I don't buy that fucking load of bullshit there for even one second.

Saturn Girl: (to Lightning Lad) See? I told you some people would take those rumors seriously?!

Me: We have been called many things like that Imra. You get used to it. Besides we are not intimidated by it. Maybe if we were contaminated with dark orbs we would have taken that seriously. But not ever again.

Saturn Girl: I see.

Me: Besides Alexis, the Joker and your ancestor paid the ultimate price for their crimes.

I then saw something in the bushes behind Alexis and it had a blaster pointed at Alexis's back.

I got out my blaster and fired it and then it hit the bush and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A figure was blasted out and it was Dark Eddy!

Nico: I knew it was him.

Dark Eddy: Congrats, Brainy. You rejoined the Legion just to die. (fires a shot at him)

Timber Wolf: Get down! (tackles Brainy to safety)

Eli deflected the blast with his lightsaber and it hit Dark Eddy in his shoulder and blasted his arm.

Me: Alexis consider that a courtesy call.

Alexis Luthor: I guess I owe you for saving me on that one.

Nico: (to Alexis Luthor) You okay?

Alexis Luthor: (points blaster at Nico) Don't pretend to be sympathetic to me. You're all trying to steal my birthright. And that won't happen!

Nico: Hey, you want your birthright? You can have it! We don't want it!

Jack: (gets out Cad Bane's Fullbottle) You two want blaster fire? I'll give you blaster fire!

CAD BANE! FIREPOWER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lasers and missiles and they hit Dark Eddy and Alexis all over.

Me: Besides you deserve much better than following in the evil footsteps of your ancestor. Unlike you he was a monster.

Nico: And then some.

Me: The monster was trying to tempt me with a time portal to go back in time and use the black gates on all evil. But you know what I did?

Alexis Luthor: What?

Me: I blasted him in his leg and told him to fuck off. That would have been taking the easy way out.

Dark Eddy kicked Timber Wolf to the ground.

Dark Eddy: Shame you're not human anymore. But tell you what? (puts blaster at Timber Wolf's head) I'll make the pain go away with one shot to the head.

Chameleon Boy: The Hell you will! (turns into a rhino and charges at Dark Eddy)

He smashed him down.

I fired my blaster and blew Dark Eddy's Hands off again!

He screamed in pain as his hands were burned clear off of him.

Me: Take that.

I took Dark Eddy's blaster and gave it to Leni.

Alexis Luthor tried blasting Nico but he avoided them each time.

Nico: (keeps avoiding the shots) You want to know what your ancestor was like? Fine. He wasn't someone to look up to! He didn't care about anyone but himself and he hurt countless people just to get what he wanted. In an alternate world, he killed the Flash and led to the Creatiion of the Justice Lords. In OUR world, he merged with Brainiac and tried ending the Earth and possibly the universe. And his final and most dangerous crime? Like mentioned before, he tried pressuring J.D. to end all evil with the Black Gates. All the while promising Lothor's demise!

Me: Geez, you're never letting that go, are you?

Cosmic Boy: To be fair, you DID show signs of being tempted on erasing all evil. But I don't blame you for that. (sighs) If I was in your shoes, I would've prevented Ferro Lad's death and stopped the Sun Eater another way. And I also would've helped our Superman talk Brainy out of leaving the first time.

Me: I would NEVER do that. Because I don't take the easy way out. Besides Ferro Lad can come back. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then a light shined down and the singing of angels was heard and then out came Andrew Nolan A.K.A. Ferro Lad!

Ferro Lad: I'm back? But how?

Legion Superman: Ferro Lad! You're back!

Ferro Lad: I am.

Me: I resurrected you.

Ferro Lad: Wait you're…

Me: J.D. Knudson, Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I'll tell you all about it later. Right now we got two problems we need to deal with.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Dark Eddy all over.

Nazz: (to Dark Eddy) In respect to Lightning Lad's arm, we're not blasting your hands and arms off any further.

Lightning Lad: Thanks. But how about you guys do combos with each of us?

Nazz: You got it Garth.

Nazz and Lightning Lad: LIGHTNING FORCE OF COOLNESS!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Rolf: Rolf wants to join in too!

Bouncing Boy: Lets do it!

Rolf and Bouncing Boy: THAT'S MY BOUNCING HORSE!

They formed into balls and smashed Dark Eddy with the force of a meteor!

Nico: NICE!

Lola: Take that!

Alexis Luthor: My ancestor was the greatest!

Me: Uh you need to wake up.

Lola: Look, we know that deep down, you're a good person. There's still hope for you. So, we're not gonna kill you.

Lori: Your ancestor is literally gone. You literally want to bring honor to the Luthor name? You literally got one shot. And you can literally start by joining the Masters of Evil. Don't let your ancestor win.

Legion Superman: But if you DO join the Masters of Evil, I prefer it if we just remain friends.

Me: That's right Alexis. Your ancestor was not only Superman's most greatest archnemesis, but he was also the most dangerous, most evil and most ruthless monster that ever lived. He didn't care about anyone.

Nico: No he didn't. He turned John Corben into Metallo after he put an incurable and 100% fatal virus in him.

Me: And that's just only ONE of his crimes. Your ancestor did NUMEROUS Atrocities.

I showed her a list of things he did and it was horrible! He did it all:

Genocide

Mass murder

Organized crime

Crimes against humanity

Terrorism

Assault

Conspiracy

Torture

Unethical experimentation

Smuggling

Brainwashing

Bribery

Innumerable property damage

Embezzlement

Slavery

Corruption

Kidnapping

Hacking

Prostitution

Felony escape

Slander

Incrimination

Sabotage

Fraud

Treason

Theft

Usurpation

Altering reality

Blackmail

Illegal dealings (drugs and weapons)

Abuse (physical, psychological, and of power)

Extortion

Vandalism

Pollution

Conning

Gambling

Animal cruelty

Hate crimes

Grand-theft-pastry

Countless other offences

And to rub more salt in the wound, I showed her the terrible things he did in the Prime Universe and more and how he did it. When it was done she was shocked and more! HER BIRTHRIGHT WAS AN ABSOLUTELY DANGEROUS AND EVIL ONE! LEX LUTHOR WAS PURE EVIL AND A MONSTER 1,000 TIMES WORSE THAN THE DEVIL!

Brainiac 5: Let me join in on the combos as well. I want to get back in the swing of things.

Sarah: Lets do it Brainy!

Sarah and Brainiac 5: COLU BRAINS FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Dark Eddy!

Kevin and Saturn Girl: SATURN FURY PSYCHIC BLAST!

They fired waves of psychic energy and smashed him into dust!

Alexis Luthor: I-I didn't know.

Nico: Hey, if it makes you feel better, the Lego version of your Ancestor is actually a nice guy. He even helped us kill Brainiac in our world.

Me: It's true. The Lego Version of Lex Luthor is funny too.

Will Vandom: All the Lego Counterparts of the heroes and villains are cool.

Nico: Yep.

Jonny 2x4: Me, Jimmy, and Plank want to go as well!

Timber Wolf: Wait. You're including that hunk of wood too?

Jonny 2x4: He's more than a Hunk of wood. He's my best friend.

Jonny 2x4 and Timber Wolf: NATURE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Dark Eddy all over and then he fell to the ground and a huge tree exploded in growth from his mouth and he inflated as foliage bloomed and then he flew out of the tree and Jonny dealt a powerful headbutt and sent him crashing into the tree.

Me: It's not too late Alexis. You can still cleanse the Luthor name by redeeming yourself and helping our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Laney: Yeah.

Alexis Luthor: You're really trusting me to bring honor back to the Luthor name after everything my ancestor tried to do to you guys?

Nico: Well, you AND Lena Luthor.

Me: Yeah.

Alexis Luthor thought about it.

Alexis Luthor: I'll do it!

Nico: Good choice.

Jimmy: Um… I hope I don't mess up with this combo.

Phantom Girl: You won't Jimmy.

Jimmy and Phantom Girl: PHANTOM JAWBREAKER PUNCH!

They punched Dark Eddy and smashed him hard into the ground.

Dark Eddy: (Dazed and stupid) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

Nerissa: (gets out Mandark's Fullbottle) You made the right choice, Alexis. But don't take this personally. This is just a way to close out our portion of this battle that involves fighting you.

MANDARK! DR. DIABLOS! BEST MATCH!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

Alexis was knocked down.

Me: Nice one! Now for Dark Eddy!

Eddy: Clark, after our combo, we'll let some… incoming backup deal with Dark Eddy.

Legion Superman: What do you mean?

Eddy: You'll see.

Eddy and Legion Superman: KRYPTON JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and smashed him down.

Dark Eddy: Can things get any worse?

Eddy: (hears footsteps) For you? Fuck yes!

He looked behind him and saw a Blissey.

Blissey: (In a girls voice) Hello and goodbye.

She used psychic power and then sent him flying back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Nico: Take that.

Me: Hey a Blissey. Awesome.

Brainiac 5: Guys thank you so much for helping me get back with my true friends.

Me: Not a problem Brainy.

Saturn Girl: I can sense a human brain pattern in the Blissey.

Me: That's because it's a gene-slammer.

Blissey: I sure am.

Nico: Carrie Turrington? Whoa!

Lola: Boy Jessie is gonna love meeting you. She knew a Blissey long ago.

Nico: It's true.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Blissey: My favorite is when me and Nico went to the local hospital and I read stories to all the sick kids there and Nico gave them all rings to help them get better.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: That's really cool. Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Eli: The boys may want to cover their eyes. Bros daughter Nicole will come and pulverize you if you don't.

Bouncing Boy: Naked underneath?

Me: Yep.

Nico got out a pink Leotard and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She was a girl with pink hair and had pink eyes.

She was given the leotard and she put it on and got up.

Carrie Turrington: (GROANS) That was brutal. But it's good I'm back to normal.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Carrie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Carrie Turrington: Me too Nico. Me too.

Later we were back on Earth and sure enough, Nico was in front of the entire Legion of Superheroes roster. Including Ferro Lad abd Brainiac 5. Legion of Superman presented Nico with a Legion Flight Ring, which Nico accepted.

Nico: To the Legion of Super-Heroes, I make this solemn pledge: to use my powers for good. To fight for justice and protect the innocent. To aid my fellow Legionnaires in times of peril and to keep their secrets safe. I am… Nico Chan! (raises hand with ring up high) Long live the Legion!

Legion of Superheroes: LONG LIVE THE LEGION!

We cheered!

Me: But we all are happy we're in the legion.

We later went back.

May: Hey guys!

Nico: We had a really fun time.

Me: Nerissa did great on her first ever mission.

May: Did you guys succeed in bringing back Brainy?

Me: Did we ever.

We told everyone what went down and it was awesome.

Qin: Wow! That is awesome! And congratulations guys on becoming part of the Legion.

Nico: Thanks. It was awesome.

Me: The rings they have are amazing.

May: Next time, Mandark should go with you.

Nerissa: Good idea.

Me: And the Justice League all can come with too. It'll be awesome to have them meet our prime universe Justice League.

Nico: Good idea.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Laura Comparetto: Nico, how DID you get my glasses? They should've been destroyed along with my clothes when I transformed?

Nico: (sheepishly) Honestly, King Kai teleported them to me intact.

Lola: That's good he did.

Laura Comparetto: I agree there. Thanks Nico.

I was on the computer and then I saw something on the Super Smash Brothers website that really was incredible!

Me: (GASP) Hey guys come look at this!

Everyone came over.

Lincoln: What is it?

Me: They just updated Lincoln's final smash on the Super Smash Brothers game.

Lincoln: Oh man!

Electro and the Previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Electro: Oh we got to see this!

I pressed play.

SSBU Lincoln: Sorry guys but you're going to face some friends of mine.

Dracula: What friends?

SSBU Lincoln: Here they come.

He played a flute and then rainbow stars appeared in the sky.

SSBU Lincoln: GUARDIAN ANGELS ATTACK!

We saw that the stars were really Lincoln's Guardian Angels! Many of them we met and many of them we haven't met yet!

Anna Anyanova: WHOA is that us!?

Wendy Sapphira: That is amazing!

They flew at the Super Smash Brothers Roster members and pulverized them all over and their damage meters went up to 999% and then Lincoln delivered the ultimate finishing blow that sent ALL OF THEM FLYING FAR!

SSBU Lincoln: My angels will protect me from all of my enemies.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome!

Samurai Jack: This has not been touched in a long time.

Me: No it sure hasn't Jack.

Ashi: But that was incredible!

Lola: Wow! Linky that is so cool!

Laney: Now you have not only us as assist trophies but now you have all your guardian angels in an awesome and epic final smash!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy that is so cool!

Rainbow Dash: That is AWESOME!

Nico: Boy it sure is!

Me: Shigeru Miyamoto you've really outdone yourself.

Xenia Orromov: I wonder if the rest of us can be in this as well.

Me: That would be an awesome and amazing sight to see.

Nico: It sure would. Maybe me and J.D. can try that out someday.

Qin: It would be awesome and amazing.

Camie: Boy that is so cool!

Xenia: It sure is.

Electro: But that updated version of Lincoln's final smash is awesome!

Xenia: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah it is amazing.

Me: Even after all this time we are still floored by all that.

Maria: Lincoln was absolutely floored when he found out that he and his sisters were added to the Super Smash Brothers Roster.

Laney: Yeah we ALL were floored!

Nico: News about that spread all over the world like wildfire.

Touma: Wow! That explains why we saw a new character in Super Smash Brothers.

Emu: That is so cool!

Poppy: That is really awesome that Lincoln and his sisters are in Super Smash Brothers.

Nicole: You got that right. We are all amazed.

DING DONG.

Seawing: (hears the doorbell ring) Who could that be?

Me: (Singsong) Come in!

In came a Miltank!

Me: Hey a Miltank!

Xenia: Awesome!

Miltank: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) Sorry about coming in like this.

Nico: Sasha De Bellis! Whoa!

Qin: The great crepe master has come!

Miltank: Oh oui and it's great to see you again Qin. And you too Nico.

Me: You and Remy would get along great.

Nico: Yep.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico.

Miltank: Ah mon ami zat is a good one. My favorite is when me and Nico made ze greatest crepe recipe ever. We made consommé bouillabaisse soup and zat was really amazing and good.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Boy we'll have to try it.

Nico gave her a pink leotard and she went into the bathroom and I snapped my fingers. She reverted back and came out with it on and was a blond hair girl and had blue eyes.

Sasha De Bellis: (Groans) Sacre Bleu zat was awful.

Nico and Sasha hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sasha De Bellis: Me too Nico.

She gave him the French kiss.

SMOOCH SMOOCH!

Crosshairs: Sorry if the leotard's tight.

Sasha De Bellis: Ah no worries. I'll be fine.

Me: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Dirge: Boss, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Gwen Tennyson's team will include Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon and Shakkoumon. Raven's team will include Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan and Sailor Ysmault.

Me: Good choices dude.

Qin: Yeah.

Derpy Hooves: This is gonna be great!

CRASH!

She fell over from excitement.

Derpy Hooves: My bad!

Shannon Littlefield: This is gonna be great.

Nefertimon: It sure will be.

Roxy Rocket: Can me, Rex Goodwin, Hydro Man, Gator Ghoul, Avalanche, Puff, Duff Killigan, Dark Spicer, Doctor Octopus, and Electro go with you guys?

Astronema: Me, Blackbird, Liquidator, Yost Pyro, Astronema, Lexaeus, Stink Bug, Evil Strike Man, MODOK, Iron Maiden, and Evil Elec Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all sure can come with us.

Qin: Yeah and you guys are going to love the next mission.

Nico: Yep.

Top Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tyrannitar and Lugia next.

Qin: Ooh good ones!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Now here is our mission. We're going to meet Ham, Luna and Titan of the Space Chimps.

Qin: COOL!

Me: Yep.

Nico: And first we're going to watch the movie and then we're going to get ready.

We got to watching the movie.

In outer space, an unmanned, intelligent life-searching NASA space probe, Infinity, is dragged into an intergalactic wormhole and crash-lands on the other side of the galaxy. It lands on the Earth-like alien planet named Malgor, populated by colorful alien beings. Zartog (Jeff Daniels), an evil-minded inhabitant, accidentally discovers how to take manual control of the onboard machinery and uses it to enslave the population. Faced with the possible extinction of Infinity and their budget, the scientists hire multiple chimpanzees as astronauts to regain contact with the probe and retrieve it: technical genius Comet (Zack Shada), lieutenant Luna (Cheryl Hines) and commander Titan (Patrick Warburton). For media attention, the Senator (Stanley Tucci) adds to the team Ham III (Andy Samberg), grandson of Ham, the first chimpanzee in space, who works as a cannonball at a circus. Ham III is uninterested in the mission, but he (along with the other space chimps (except Comet)) is launched into space despite his best efforts to escape the scientist's training facility.

Ham, Luna and Titan enter the wormhole, where the latter two pass out from the pressure, leaving Ham with the task of getting the ship out and landing it. The ship and Titan are taken by Zartog's henchmen, and Titan teaches Zartog about the probe's features. Ham and Luna journey to Zartog's palace. Ham reveals that he believes Space Chimps is a joke in which makes Luna angry at him. They receiving guidance from inhabitant Kilowatt (Kristin Chenoweth). They go into a valley of the aliens' food where they meet some globhoppers, and then they go into the cave of the Flesh-Devouring Beast where Kilowatt sacrifices themselves by getting eaten by the monster so Ham and Luna bypass it, They then go inside the Dark Cloud of Id in which they fall out of. Once at the palace, they rescue Titan and plan to leave. However, Ham, Luna and Titan alter their course of action after noticing Zartog torturing the inhabitants who are being frozen in a pool of freznar, feeling they owe it to Kilowatt to rescue the planet.

Zartog then attacks the chimpanzees with the probe. Just as they are about to get destroyed, Titan tricks Zartog into what he thought could have him dominate the universe, triggering an ejection mechanism in the probe, which in turn leads to his defeat by falling into the freznar. The chimps then discover that Kilowatt has survived, and they make contact with Comet and Houston (Carlos Alazraqui), a friend of Ham's grandfather, back on Earth through a walkie-talkie. Since the ship they boarded is not on Malgor as the chimpanzees jumped out during its launch, Comet, Luna, and Titan use a different method to exit the planet. They redesign the probe, with help from the planet's inhabitants, and use an erupting volcano to thrust it off the planet's gravity.

The chimpanzees go into space, and just as they are about to re-enter the wormhole, Titan hands the controls over to Ham, the one who can withstand the pressure and thus pilot the ship. Ham, although initially skeptical, is motivated by a mental conversation with his grandfather's spirit; he maneuvers the ship back to Earth and lands it with Luna's help, and the Senator, under pressure from the press, decides to dramatically increase the space program's funding. The scientists celebrate the chimpanzee' return.

When it was done we were laughing and more.

Me: That was so awesome and funny!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Xenia: Yeah!

Hydro Man: Man, those chimps were funny!

Liquidator: But who's the main target?

Shanan: His name is Zartog. He is a Maltorian and they are a race of barbarian warlords that want to take over the weakest worlds in the universe.

Qin: Whoa!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Venthera, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Venthera of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Venthera, right, Gaia?

Gaia Han: Right, and just like what happened yesterday with Entrada, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his monster form from his real form and absorb his monster form.

Gretchen Holland: While you and Nico destroy Venthera and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea on what to call them when they transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood: King Ghidorah Hybrids.

Nico: Good name, Lincoln, and from what we saw, their King Ghidorah hybrid forms are bound to be big trouble, but you'll always be ready to take action and separate their King Ghidorah hybrid forms and absorb them into your body. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet the Space Chimps and take down Zartog.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome, fun, and really funny adventure, and once we get done with that villain, Zartog, you better be ready to die, Venthera.

Gaia Han: You better be ready, Venthera, for you shall be buried underneath the dark earth of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Blitzwing: Let's head on out.

We were off to NASA.

---

We were off to the National Aeronautics and Space Administration or NASA and it was gonna be awesome and cool.

Nico: This will bw awesome and fun.

Qin: Oh yeah.

Me: Boy we haven't seen a launching of chimps into space ever since the Cold War era.

We arrived.

Me: Hello everyone.

Nico: Sorry to drop by like this but we're looking for someone.

Puff: Ok, this is gonna sound very weird.

Stink Bug: But we're looking for some chimps. (sweatdrops) Yeah, that sounded a lot better in my head.

They came out.

Ham III: Hey Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Titan: This is awesome! It's awesome to meet you guys!

Luna (SC): Yeah it's great to meet you.

Me: Same here to you three too.

Joe Swanson: (LAUGHS) That's funny. Titan sounds so much like me.

Flynn: And me too. BOOM!

Alternate Chrysalis: No gorillas among you guys?

Ham III: Nope. Just us chimps.

Me: That's cool.

Qin: I still think you guys are all amazing.

Nico: Yeah you sure are.

Varie: Yeah you guys are so funny.

Titan farts!

Ham III: Titan!

Titan: Sorry.

Me: That's funny!

LOUD TOOT FART!

Me: Oops pardon me

MODOK: How does it feel to be the only monkeys to go to space?

Dark Spicer: Besides some of us, of course.

Ham III: It feels really awesome.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: But you guys are heroes too.

Titan: It sure is awesome.

Overbite: You know why we're here.

Luna (SC): Zartog is back.

Overbite: Well… yes.

Nico: We came to help you guys destroy him forever.

Xenia: That's right.

Ham III: I knew he was going to come back.

Qin: You know you guys also remind me of the Rocket Monkeys. Wally and Gus and they are really funny.

Nico: I haven't watched that in a long time.

Electro: I remember them.

Evil Elec Man: Good times, huh?

Qin: (LAUGHS) And their farts are so funny!

Ham: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Titan: (LAUGHS) Awesome!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny! Anyway we need to find Zartog.

Eli: I'll search.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found him. His rocket ship is in space next to Mars.

Qin: Then that's where we'll find him.

Dive Man: Can we use your rocket ship?

Ham III: All of you guys won't fit on it.

Me: We can use our ship.

Nico: Good idea.

Sunset Shimmer: I can't wait to burn that monster.

Ham III: But you guys follow our ship so you don't get lost

Doctor Octopus: Good idea.

Me: With a ship as huge as ours that won't be a problem.

Iron Maiden: What are we waiting for then?

Nico: Lets go.

We went to our ship and the chimps went to their ship and we were

off.

Titan: (singing) I am Titan, I am strong! (to us) Sing it with me, guys!

Ham III: (rolls his eyes) No one wants to sing along.

Chill Bill: Um… no comment

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Xenia: Yeah!

Qin: I agree.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Congrats on becoming Legionnaires, lads.

Evil Strike Man: After what you accomplished back there, you earned it.

Qin: I agree there. That was awesome.

Nico: Thanks guys.

Me: These rings are all very stylish.

Camie: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Yep. I'm glad Brainy is back with his friends.

Electro: We are too. And Alexis Luthor will make a great addition to the M.O.E.

Dream Girl: She sure will.

Fisticuffs: (to the viewers) Sorry if you guys expected to hear all their initiations. But the rest of them got initiated off screen

Nico: But it's all right.

Qin: But it's still awesome that you guys are now in the Legion.

Me: We are truly honored.

Dream Girl: It was great to be home though.

Fry: I'm really glad you guys got to see the world of the Legion of Superheroes.

Me: You would feel right at home Fry. It's in the 31st Century as well and it is right up your alley.

Fry: You bet I would.

Bender: Dammit, I wish I could've been there!

Avalanche: Don't worry, Bender.

Lexaeus: You'll still have 3 more opportunities.

Me: The Planet Express is more than welcome to join us next time.

Leela: We're really looking forward to it.

Me: Bender you want to hear what I would say to Imperiex?

Bender: What?

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

We laughed.

Lisa Loud: Nico sensors are showing another vessel up ahead.

Nico: On screen.

We saw another ship 2 million kilometers ahead.

Arixam: I see another ship.

Me: I see it too.

Ham III: That's him.

Nico: Battlestations. All hands red alert.

The alarms sounded and we were ready.

Yost Pyro: Any henchmen?

Gator Ghoul: Please say yes. I'm hungry!

Lisa Loud: Sensors are reading hundreds of Maltorians on board his ship.

Gator Ghoul: All right! It's feeding time!

Nico: Lets roll.

We went over the ship and opened a docking tube.

Nico: Lets do it.

Gantu: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went into the ship.

Zartog's men were ready and then the spirits of planets and monkeys came and swirled around them and then converged on the door and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and a phoenix cry was heard and then numerous lasers blasted the Maltorians all over and blew them apart and we jumped out and blasted and smashed them.

Gator Ghoul: FEEDING FRENZY!

He chomped and ate them all over!

We busted into the Bridge and we were facing ZARTOG!

Me: Zartog you will pay for your crimes.

Nico: No one takes over Earth without a fight!

Zartog: After I kill you all, Earth is next.

Blackbird: In other words, you think Earth is weak.

Rex Goodwin: You don't know how wrong you are.

Me: We are stronger than you EVER will be.

Xenia: You're the one that is weak!

Zartog: YOU WRETCH!

Then Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Biowulf, King Shark, Beast Man, Yenaldoshi, Chillyfish, and Vulkanus are next. So are Evil Plug Man, Quillfire, Bluto, Fenghuang, Ludo, Utomodachi, Zeru, Boss Wolf, Tiki Tak Tribe, and Suzaku.

Nico: Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Biowulf, King Shark, Beast Man, Yenaldoshi, Chillyfish, and Vulkanus are next. So are Evil Plug Man, Quillfire, Bluto, Fenghuang, Ludo, Utomodachi, Zeru, Boss Wolf, Tiki Tak Tribe, and Suzaku.

Beast Man: This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it is!

Zartog: What are you waiting for!? Kill them!

Hsi Wu: We don't take orders from you! We are our own organization!

Electrocutioner: That's a real shocking revelation about Killjoy Huggins. No pun intended.

Pyro: Please tell me you guys killed him for that.

Nico: Dammit, we forgot!

Grumblemon: Well, you'll just have to do it tomorrow.

Me: After we have the Guardian Angels rough him up first.

Hsi Wu: We heard you faced an Evil Billy.

Me: Yep. We sure did.

Biowulf: Was he really talking nonsense?

Me: Yeah he was a REALLY BABBLING moron.

Xenia: Yep.

Cybax then appeared again.

Me: Cybax. Haven't seeing you for a while.

Cybax: I know. It has been a while.

Qin: Yeah it sure has.

Cybax: (to Jack Landors) Nice job in Nerissa's mission.

Jack Landors: Thanks. That was fun and awesome.

Me: It sure was awesome.

Lola: Yep it was awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Emerald Goldenbraid, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nalania Cherikova, Amazo, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Nico's Rescue and battling an Evil Billy

---

Electrocutioner was first.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Nico's rescue involved battling an Evil Billy. I don't think that one spoke in clear sentences!

Emerald Goldenbraid: No he didn't. This one was a feral freak.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he sure was and he is an ice sculpture trophy now.

Starshine Sparkle: He sure is and it's awesome.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Nalania Cherikova: It was great getting rid of him too.

Amazo: Indeed it sure was.

Electrocutioner: I agree and I'm glad that dark idiot is gone. Lets do it!

Emerald used her Legend Items.

EMERALD'S UNICORN POWER! EMERALD'S MYSTICAL KNIGHT FORCE!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Vakama, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Jeanne Xennoxia, Ninjago Heroes, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Battling Another Madea and Another Captain Boomerang

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico, Julie's team, Captain Boomerang's team, and the others did good Battling Another Madea. And Another Captain Boomerang as well.

Vakama: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Sunset Shimmer: We had a really amazing fun time there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We sure did and it was really fun.

Sunburn: It sure was awesome.

Jeanne Xennoxia: I agree there too.

Kai: Yep. That was awesome.

Pyro: I can tell you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Vakama used his legend items.

VAKAMA'S INFERNAL HEROICS! INFERNO OF VAKAMA!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Earth, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Terrance Sisters, Bernard & Bianca, Penny & Cody, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Lincoln's rescue

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Washington DC. How was it?

Earth: It was really awesome. We were there to stop a bully from Nico's past. His name was Mason Finnegan, a thug who enjoyed terrorizing everyone for his own sick amusement, and even worse, they also found out that Mason's a member of Team Rocket, and they exposed his dirty secret to everyone in the school, which infuriated him, but in the end, Mason Finnegan was defeated by Lincoln and The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes, and not only was he expelled, but he was arrested for his crimes and he was sent off to prison for life. But now, years later, Mason Finnegan escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on The Galaxy Pokemon Heroes for ruining him, too bad for him, he's about to meet the same fate as the rest of Team Rocket.

Grumblemon: WHOA! That is crazy!

Applejack: It was. But we made sure he was destroyed there.

Apple Bloom: Thank goodness for that one.

Flashwing: But it was awesome taking him down.

Nikki Terrance: It sure was. We had a lot of action there.

Nadiron Terrance: We sure did and it was awesome.

Bernard: That's right.

Bianca: We all had fun.

Penny: Yeah we sure did.

Cody: (Australian Accent) I agree there mates.

Grumblemon: Same here. Lets do it!

Earth used her Legend Items.

4.6 BILLION YEARS OF BEAUTY! EARTH'S BEAUTIFUL AWESOME!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Georgina Montgomery, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Selene Wenvolva, Draco, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - Meeting a gene-slammer for Weather Painter Aurora

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Weather Painter Aurora. What's her name?

Georgina: Her name is Aurora Leocadia and she is a really amazing and skilled painter.

Rainbow Dash: She sure is. And her story is awesome too. Along with the cousins of the Digidestined.

Scootaloo: It was awesome.

Nico: Yep. So, Haruhi Kamiya, Jenna Ishida, Kaze Takenouchi, Irene Izumi, Mariah Tachikawa, Judy Kido, Kari Ichijouji, Darla Motomiya, Yuria Inoue, Carla Hida, and Aurora Leocadia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Haruhi Kamiya: Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it involved an attack by that control freak, Lori, that sore loser, Lynn, that blackmailing pageant demon, Lola, that heartless mad scientist, Lisa, and that homicidal deranged prankster, Luan. One day, Lincoln was with me, Jenna, Kaze, Irene, Mariah, Judy, Kari, Darla, Yuria, and Carla, and we were doing some workouts at our gym, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were also with us and keeping an eye out for trouble.

Jenna Ishida: But, then, we heard the sound of a thunderous loud burp in the air, and there was only one person who could do something like that: Lynn, and then, we heard deranged laughter, followed by the sound of three banshee screams, and we knew Lynn wasn't alone, she also had Lori, Luan, Lola, and Lisa with her, and they wanted Lincoln's head once again, along with ours.

Kaze Takenouchi: Then, the doors burst open, and we saw the five hated Loud Sisters with red eyes filled with insane rage and hatred, and even worse, they had knives in hand. We knew they've now gone to resorting to try and stabbing Lincoln again, fat chance of that since Lincoln's a vampire-werewolf hybrid, so we put down the weights and we went after those five brats again as Lincoln fired blasts of fire which melted their knives, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to attack first, but Lincoln grabbed Lola and Lisa and he head bonked their heads with Luan's head in the middle and he knocked those three out.

Irene Izumi: But, then came our two big challenges: Lori who was incredibly dangerous when her already dangerously violent temper is at its peak, and Lynn who was an aggressive, bad-tempered monster and she acts like an animal. But, before any of us could do so, Lynn just ran at Lincoln yet again and tried to beat him to death, but he grabbed Lynn's fists in his hands, and Lynn tried to kick him in the crotch, but he tightened his grip on Lynn's fists and made her fall to her knees, then he'd thrown a sharp right hook and knocked that animal down, and finally, Lori was left, and she ran right at

Lincoln with hatred in her heart, but Lincoln stood his ground and punched her in the stomach and he made her fall down to the floor.

Mariah Tachikawa: We were really impressed by Lincoln's rapidly developing and impressive immense upper-body and lower-body strength, and then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and hands which turned into ropes and tied those five up. Then, we called Luna, and when that happened, she ran down there along with the rest of the Louds, and she was big-time mad at those five once again. But, Lincoln explained everything, and Nicholette Torrington showed the video clip of what Lincoln did to those five, and they were stunned. Luna said that Lincoln's like a dominant alpha male, and the way he stood his ground to defend his ladies, and we were blushing like mad.

Judy Kido: And so was Lincoln, that Luna sure knows how to tease us and her little bro. But, after we told and showed them what Lincoln did to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, everyone cheered for Lincoln and they were proud of him for standing up for his Guardian Angels yet again, and for taking down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. And as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for fifteen weeks and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's during that time.

Leni: Having to deal with Aunt Ruth for fifteen weeks, that was a nightmare for those five, but they deserved it, if they were going to try and kill our brother, that's going to be the result of their horrible behavior.

Aurora Leocadia: Indeed, okay, now for my turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of Rome to show to for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane. Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, I was beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired darkness and green energy blasts at them and they got blinded by darkness and hit with the energy blasts, then, we pounced on and attacked them all with a really dangerous fury. Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Aurora Leocadia: Yep, just like what happened before, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Morana, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for nine months months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and Aurora, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right, and we still questioned why Superintendent Chen even hired him in the first place, since he was nothing more than a killjoy.

Girl Jordan: And a total big fat jerk to Linky.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in if he had any, and I'd also make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired, but this is even more better: now that he's humiliation fodder, everyone is getting payback for all the dumb things he's ever done in his miserable life.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Hsi Wu: Geez! That is crazy that he did all that!

Whirlwind: You're not kidding.

Selene Wenvolva: Yeah no kidding there. It was awesome.

Draco: It sure was awesome.

Hsi Wu: Indeed. Lets do it!

Georgina used her Legend Items.

GEORGINA'S ROCK FLIGHT! STONEBITER'S DOOM FORCE!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and rock and smashed him down.

---

Jake Long, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Chloe Yoriyama, Sakura Avalon, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Nerissa's first mission

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Today was Nerissa's first mission. Please tell me she convinced Brainy to come back to the Legion!

Jake Long: She did and it worked. Brainy is now in the Legion again.

Fluttershy: It was a fun mission and everyone faced Alexis Luthor.

Tornado Bolt: They sure did and they convinced her to join the M.O.E.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) She is now with you guys and she will make a great member of your forces.

Stealth Elf: After finding out that her birthright was filled with evil she joined you all.

Chloe Yoriyama: Thank goodness she did.

Sakura Avalon: Yeah that was awful.

Biowulf: I agree there. That is good she did so. Lets do it!

Jake used his legend items.

DRAGONS OF FIRE! DRAGONS OF FURIOUS FIRE!

They fired waves of fire, grass, leaves, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Peyton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rebecca McSalazar, Wash Buckler, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark - Lincoln now has his Guardian Angels in Super Smash Bros.

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Lincoln) First Lincoln got into Super Smash Bros. And now, his Guardian Angels joined him.

Peyton: That's right and it is so awesome. The final smash is called

Guardian Angel Elemental Meteor Shower.

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely amazing!

Sweetie Belle: Lincoln starts by running at his target and then he plays a flute and then numerous rainbow stars appear in the sky and then he yells GUARDIAN ANGELS ATTACK and then all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels that we met and those we haven't met all appear and then they smashed all the target brutally and ferociously.

Gill Grunt: The damage counter goes up to 999% and then Lincoln delivers the ultimate finishing blow.

Rebecca McSalazar: Yeah it is so awesome!

Wash Buckler: Wow it sure is!

King Shark: WOW! Shigeru Miyamoto has really outdone himself this time! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Peyton used his legend items.

PEYTON'S SHARKS OF FURY! SHARKS OF MAYHEM!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wendy Traviston, Turtle Brothers 2012, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Space Chimps is a really funny movie

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Space Chimps is a really funny movie. There actually was nothing wrong with it.

Nanette: No there wasn't. It was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was! We laughed a lot to it.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really funny and great movie.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah all of it was.

Wendy Traviston: Yeah those chimps were so funny.

2012 Leo: Yeah they were!

Beast Man: Glad they were funny. Lets do it!

Nanette used her legend items.

LIGHTNING OF THUNDERLEGS! NANETTE'S THUNDERSTRIKE OF FURY!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Seto Kaiba, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lilith Falken, Obelisk the Tormentor, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - Sending a chimp into space was what happened back during the Cold War

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) Sending a chimp into space was what happened back during the Cold War. I didn't think it would happen here.

Seto Kaiba: Me neither. But that was a project long forgotten ages ago.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding there. That was amazing that happened back then.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. We were amazed. It was back in the 1960s.

Hex: We were amazed that happened. And Simion was also the 1st Monkey in space too.

Lilith Falken: He sure was. He went through the same thing.

Obelisk agreed.

Yenaldooshi: I agree too. Lets do it!

Seto used his legend items.

BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON FORCE! WHITE LIGHTNING BLAST WAVE!

They fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, bones, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

---

## Gi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Olivia Boone, Slappy Squirrel, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - Ham, Luna and Titan are awesome and funny

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) Ham, Luna and Titan are awesome and funny. Not bad for monkeys going into space, huh?

Gi: I agree there and they are really funny.

Princess Luna: I think it's awesome too.

Moondust: I think it's really awesome and funny how they do all that too.

Snowdrop: I agree too. They are all really funny.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: These monkeys are funny too.

Olivia Boone: They sure are.

Slappy Squirrel: They are just as funny as any great comedian I know.

Chillyfish: They sure are funny. Lets do it!

Gi used her legend items.

GI'S WATER ENVIRONMENT OF FURY! GI'S OCEAN PROTECTION!

They fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Shanan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jenny Worthington, Kevin Levin, Gantu and Panda King VS Vulkanus - Zartog is pure evil

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) Zartog is pure evil. You've heard of his species, right?

Shanan: I sure have. Maltorians are a race of pure evil barbarian warlords that want to take over the most weakest of planets. But they picked the wrong planets to mess with.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and he will pay.

King Solar: Yeah he will get what's coming to him.

Solar Eclipsa: Big time and it will hurt.

Amber Morning: Really bad.

Spotlight: It sure will.

Jenny Worthington: I agree there too.

Kevin Levin: I agree too.

Vulkanus: That is awesome though. Lets do it!

Shanan used her legend items.

SHANAN'S UNIVERSE OF AWESOME! SHANAN'S UNIVERSE OF POWER!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Marcarita VS Evil Plug Man

---

Evil Plug Man was next.

Evil Plug Man: That is awesome that Lincoln is in Super Smash Brothers.

Marcarita: Boy it sure is awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Beast Wars Inferno VS Quillfire

---

Quillfire was next.

Quillfire: This will be good.

Beast Wars Inferno: The battles for the royalty are all good. Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sea VS Bluto,

Bluto was next.

Bluto: I'll bring you down a few pegs with that runt Popeye.

Sea: Bring it on. (POPS OPEN A CAN OF SPINACH)

She ate it and flexed her muscles and then went at Bluto and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Spyro VS Fenghuang,

Fenghuang was next.

Fenghuang: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Spyro: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Yumi Yoshimura VS Ludo,

Ludo was next.

Ludo: This is gonna be awesome.

Yumi Yoshimura: Oh yeah it will be!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Crimson Fox VS Utomodachi,

Utomodachi was next.

Utomodachi: This will be fun.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) It sure will be fun.

Crimson Fox fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Ryo VS Zeru,

Zeru was next.

Zeru: This is gonna be fun.

Ryo: You got that right!

Ryo fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

Aquarius VS Boss Wolf,

Boss Wolf was next.

Boss Wolf: This is gonna be so fun.

Aquarius: I have a feeling it will.

Aquarius fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Zecora VS Tiki Tak Tribe,

Tiki Tak Tribe was next.

Zecora: The battle we'll have is going to be fun for me, as one can agree it'll be fun for everyone to see.

Zecora fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Fu VS Suzaku

---

Suzaku was next.

Suzaku: This is gonna be a most fun battle for me.

Fu: Same here and it will be a good one.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Camie, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cybax

---

Cybax was next.

Cybax: Boy that is awesome that you guys are members of the Legion of Superheroes now.

Me: It sure is and it's going to be so awesome having them help us soon.

Varie: I can't wait to go all over the universe and kick criminal butt.

Celica: Me too! This is gonna be so fun.

Cassidy: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Camie: The rings are really awesome and great.

Adagio Dazzle: They sure are awesome and amazing too.

Aria Blaze: It's so awesome that they go all over the universe too.

Sonata Dusk: It was really awesome to hear about.

Eli: Boy it sure are.

Cybax: That is awesome.

Me: Yep. Lets get it on.

I teleported and opened His safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Zartog, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Zartog symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

The rangers turned into the Super Megaforce Rangers!

Me: Lets get him!

Megaforce Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They charged it up and locked it on target.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Cybax and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Cybax you have failed this galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Zartog: You damn dirty apes are finished!

Gia: They're more than damn dirty apes!

Tsukasa: They're chimps with heroic hearts!

Me: And your heart is as black as night!

Maria: And here is more gorillas! (TURNS DIAL) TIME TREE 6!

She summoned Villamax, Garble, Lorelai, Hades Beast Spector, Snapdragon and Dr. Starline along with Superfriends Grodd, King Kong 1962, Cyborg Miley Cyrus and Tublot.

Kamen Ride: Red Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Blue Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Gold Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Silver Beast Morpher!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the beast Morphers, Tsukasa turned into the red ranger and Daiki summoned Clones of the Beast Morphers!

Me: Lets get him!

Shanan: Yeah!

Accato and Ikkatosh blasted and smashed and mangled him all over the place.

Samurai Jack, Xenia Orromov, Seawing and Crosshairs used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Seawing's Venom Lasers, Crosshairs grenade launcher and Samurai Jack and Xenia's powers 100-fold.

Samurai Jack and Crosshairs: SWORD GRENADE BLAST!

Xenia Orromov and Seawing: VENOM LIGHTNING BLAST!

DARKNESS CONDOR VIOLET FURY and Rex Goodwin: DARKNESS VIOLET CONDOR BLAST!

WATER ROCK AND ROLL and Hydro Man: WATER ROCK AND ROLL SHOT!

GATORS OF THE JUNGLE and Gator Ghoul: GATOR JUNGLE FURY BLAST!

ROCKETS OF GHOSTS and Roxy Rocket: ROCKET GHOST BLAST!

AVALANCHE STONE FURY and Avalanche: AVALANCHE STONE SHOT!

CHEMICAL COOKS OF FURY and Puff: CHEMICAL COOK BLAST!

SCOTTISH HAGGIS HITTERS and Duff Killigan: SCOTTISH HAGGIS HITTING SHOT!

ASSKICKING BUTTSTOMPERS and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING BUTTSTOMPER BLAST!

OCTOPUS GENIUSES and Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS GENIUS BLAST!

LIGHTNING ZAPPING FORCE and Electro: LIGHTNING ZAPPING

BLAST!

FURY OF THE BLACKBIRD and Blackbird: FURY OF THE BLACKBIRD BLAST!

WATER POOCH BLASTERS and Liquidator: WATER POOCH BLAST!

FIRESTORM BLAST FORCE and Yost Pyro: FIRESTORM BLAST FURY!

JADE PRINCESS OF THE STARS and Astronema: JADE PRINCESS STAR BLAST!

WIND DRAGONS OF THE GROUND and Lexaeus: WIND DRAGON GROUND SHOT!

FARTS AND ICE and Stink Bug: FARTS AND ICE BLAST!

BASEBALL MAYHEM and Strike Man: BASEBALL MAYHEM BLAST!

INTELLIGENCE OF DUMMIES and MODOK: INTELLIGENCE OF DUMMIES BLAST!

VALMORG FURY FLAMES and Iron Maiden: VALMORG FURY BLAST!

LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLASTERS and Evil Elec Man: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Ham, Luna, Titan, Simion, Monkey, Kerchak, Nico, me and Eli: MAGIC OF THE FUN GORILLA!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PRIMATE ELEMENT STYLE: GORILLA!

Entrapta: PRIMATE LIGHTNING STYLE: OLD WORLD MONKEYS!

Perfuma: PRIMATE NATURE STYLE: LEMURS!

Frosta: PRIMATE ICE STYLE: MACAQUES!

Jessica Shannon: PRIMATE STING STYLE: CHIMPANZEE!

Peni Parker: PRIMATE WEB STYLE: ORANGUTAN!

Shantae: PRIMATE MAGIC STYLE: TAMARIN!

Akko: PRIMATE STAR STYLE: SPIDER MONKEY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said monkeys.

Lincoln and his harem: PRIMATE FINAL SMASH: PRIMATE ATTACK!

They summoned primates to attack.

The blasts all hit him and smashed him down.

We fired black energy blasts at Zartog, and they exploded as they hit him, and he was given The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Good riddance, you ruthless alien tyrant.

Nico: Your days of trying to conquer the Earth are all over. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Gaia Han: That's right, we still got Venthera to deal with, and the second of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah should be arriving… right now.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs,

the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Venthera.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Venthera, the second of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Venthera, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Venthera: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Gaia Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Gaia Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Dark Gaia-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Venthera, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Gaia Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Venthera: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Gaia Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, and earth surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Dark Gaia flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Venthera: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Gaia Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Gaia Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Dark Gaia emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Dark Gaia with red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Gaia Han has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Dark Gaia surrounded by darkness and earth. Suddenly, Gaia Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Gaia Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring

on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gaia Han's massive Evil HERO Dark Gaia-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Dark Gaia's Darkness Seismic Earth Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Earth Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Dark Gaia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Dark Gaia's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Dark Gaia that said, "Gaia Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Dark Gaia, Second Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Galza, Destroyer of Venthera of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Earth, Dark Magic, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ガイア・ハン 悪のジーンスラマー ヒーロー ダークガイア ハン姉妹の次女 暗黒魔法の力の使い手 ネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスターの娘 ニコ・チャンの未来の妻 ガルザの大敵 ヴェンテラの破壊者聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、地球、闇の魔法、そして

地獄のフェニックスのマスター

Gaia Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO DARK GAIA-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL SEISMIC EARTH EVIL HERO DARK GAIA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL SEISMIC EARTH EVIL HERO DARK GAIA JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL SEISMIC EARTH EVIL HERO DARK GAIA LOVE!

We were amazed by Gaia Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Dark Gaia-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Venthera saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out a blaster to fire at her, but Gaia Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Venthera, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Gaia's transformed, incredible!

Gretchen Holland: That's really incredible, and she really burned and smashed Entrada badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Gaia Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Seismic Earthstorm Evil HERO Dark Gaia Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Seismic Earth Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the dark earth of The Netherworld are coming for you, Venthera.

Nico: Let me join in as well, Gaia, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Gaia Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Gaia Han and Nico went after Venthera who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Venthera and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Venthera, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Venthera took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Venthera began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Venthera's transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Venthera fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Gaia Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Gaia, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Venthera from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Venthera and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Venthera into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Gaia, let's end this asshole for good.

Gaia Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Seismic Earthstorm Evil HERO Dark Gaia Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Seismic Earth Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Gaia Han and Nico sent Venthera flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Venthera.

Gaia Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO DARK GAIA PHOENIX SEISMIC KAMEHAMEHA!

Fira Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, earth, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Venthera, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Gaia Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Gaia Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Gaia Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Gaia Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and fifty-one members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Venthera once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gaia.

Suddenly, Gaia Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Gaia Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on

Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Dark Gaia flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Gaia Han absorbed the mountains and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Dark Gaia vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Gaia.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Elenthra, which means you're up next, Kaze.

Kaze Han: Yeah, we'll make Elenthra pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Weather Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer of The Weather Painter Thunder.

Althea Iridiana: Yes, and there's one person I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Weather Painter Thunder: Levina Zeus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born amazing and incredibly powerful powers over lightning and the yellow color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her purple hair and massive and beautiful yellow angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, and I also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome.

Nico: So, we got another artist to meet tomorrow.

Lincoln: Plus, you're also in for a surprise: Levina Zeus is also the daughter of Zeus, Greek God of Lightning, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Whoa! So, that means the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers are not only your Guardian Angels.

Timmy Turner: But, also children of the Gods and my cousins, that's right.

Nico: (Whistles) Whoa. But, now we know what to expect when we meet the other Weather Painter Gene-Slammers.

King Shark: That'll show Zartog.

Beast Man: You said it.

Yenaldoshi: You guys did good today.

Titan: It was our pleasure.

Flynn: That's right. BOOM!

Chillyfish: Let's head back to NASA for a celebration.

Vulkanus: We'll even give you guys bananas.

Me: I'm craving freeze dried ice cream.

Nico: Now you're talking! Great job today everyone.

Flynn: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure in space. We sure had fun.

Me: It sure was awesome.

We went back home and had Astronaut Ice Cream and food they usually serve on the I.S.S. and it was good. We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Space Chimps was a great and funny movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina

Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Boomerang's team consisting of Evil Wood Man, Mesmeralda, Asbestos Woman, So Yaguruma and Queen Bee Deadman along with Nick Russell's team consisting of Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth and Dachora & Etecoons and we're going to get some WELL DESERVED PAYBACK on KILLJOY HUGGINS! AFTER FINDING OUT THAT HE WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR TURNING LINCOLN'S SISTERS INTO RUTHLESS MONSTERS AND HAVING THEIR DARK SIDES TAKE OVER THEM FOR ALL THESE YEARS WE'RE GOING TO UNLEASH THE ULTIMATE WRATH OF THE GUARDIAN ANGELS UNTO HIM! AND OLIVIA ORROVIA THE GENE-SLAMMER OF ALCHEMY BEAST - OUROBOROS THE BRONZE IS GOING TO MAKE THAT MONSTER PAY BIG TIME! SHE WILL TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM EVER AND LET HIM HAVE IT! ALSO RITA LOUD IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER TOO AND GIVE THAT HEARTLESS TOUPEE-WEARING FREAK OF NATURE WHAT FOR! GET READY KILLJOY HUGGINS, AS OF RIGHT NOW YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH! Also we're going to meet Another Forest Queen Diana, Gybolg, Salamandrake, Mucalin, Hydramaskar and Solwing and Another Boomerang. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Lugia named Emily Erdenberger and she is Nico's friend from Scotland and has an amazing love for Scottish History and she absolutely loathes the horrible crims of Morag.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Kaze Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Wild Cyclone and Nico VS Elenthra

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Long Island, New York, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down a foe from the past of The Weather Painters: a fallen artist named Lucas Carson, he may be a talented artist, but he harbored nothing but hatred for all of mankind, and it got worse: like

Brushogun, he turned to using black magic, but the black magic spell he used resulted in his soul drowning in darkness and his sanity forever fractured by his hatred for all of mankind. Now, we're going to put a stop to him for good, and he'll answer for his crimes.

And we're going to meet the next Gene-Slammer for The Weather Painter Monsters, this time, it's a Gene-Slammer for Weather Painter Thunder named Levina Zeus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born with amazing and incredibly powerful powers over lightning and the yellow color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her purple hair and massive and beautiful yellow angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, and Althea also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Levina Zeus is also the daughter of Zeus, Greek God of Lightning, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

But, she won't be alone, we're also going to meet the last Gene-Slammer for The Weather Painter Monsters, this time, it's a Gene-Slammer for Weather Painter Sun named Helena Helios, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born with amazing and incredibly powerful powers over fire and the orange color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her orange hair and massive and beautiful orange angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, Levina, and Althea also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Helena Helios is also the daughter of Helios, Greek God of The Sun and sister of Hailey Helios, Avatar of The Sun and Gene-Slammer of Helios Trice Megistus, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Get ready for a really awesome adventure for the wolves as we meet Humphrey and Kate and their pack and take on Tony and the Western Pack and making them pay for their crimes.

See you next time

# WOLVES OF THE PACK

This chapter is based on the movie Alpha and Omega

---

Walking to Lynn's Table was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Boomerang's team consisting of

Evil Wood Man, Mesmeralda, Asbestos Woman, So Yaguruma and Queen Bee Deadman along with Nick Russell's team consisting of Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth and Dachora & Etecoons and we were heading there for an awesome and fun rescue. Also we were there to have an awesome breakfast and lunch.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, not only are we here for another rescue, but we're also going to deliver some well-deserved payback on Principal Huggins' Dark Side, Killjoy Huggins.

We gasped.

Lincoln: After what J.D. found out yesterday that he was the one responsible for turning Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into ruthless monsters because of that Dark Side Creation Serum he injected in them when I was in 3rd Grade, now we're going to unleash the ultimate wrath of The Guardian Angels on him.

Olivia Orrovia: I'll be the one to face him, guys, what he did all those years ago can never be forgiven nor forgotten, he deserves every inch of our wrath for his vile misdeeds.

Salene Sallamandia: Oh, he's really going to get burned, big time!

Elaine Wittgenstein: Yeah, he needs to be taught a lesson.

Nalania Cherikova: One he'll never ever forget.

Estella Skyla: He's really going to get burned big time.

Gem Cavvenport: We'll unleash pure Hell on him

Leona Tarra: And we'll even leave some scars on him for good measure.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury, and Moonface the Silver appeared as well.

Rosa Laurence: It's been a really, really long time coming, but that stupid killjoy is finally going to get what he rightfully deserves, and that's death. And to find out he was the one who made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the ruthless monsters we've smashed into the dirt, now he's really done it!

Nico: Yeah! That heartless toupee-wearing freak of nature's going to get it big time.

Lincoln: And I also sense Mom's also going to transform to help Olivia.

Rita: Right, honey, after what J.D. told us and finding out that stupid killjoy was the one who turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the very ruthless monsters and having their Dark Sides take over them for all these years, now he's really going to pay… with his own blood!

Lincoln: Then, let me join in as well, Mom.

Then, the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels arrived.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Same with us, mate.

Me: Watch out, you stupid killjoy, we're coming for you!

Nico: You got that right.

Camie: Yeah.

Nick Russell: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Nick, I want to thank you, Boomerang, and your teams for coming.

Nick Russell: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) You said it mate. This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure will be.

Huntsman: I'm really looking forward to this.

Nico: Huntsman, what do you like to do in your free time?

Huntsman: I like to have some fun with my animal friends. Also I bash bad guys.

Me: That's awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: You have a great heart for animals too.

Fluttershy: I was just going to say that.

Laney: Me too.

Nico: I honestly forgot that monkeys used to go to space.

Me: It was for the Mercury program Nico. Back in the 1960's.

Nico: Oh right. I forgot about that.

Shanan: But it was still awesome.

Eli: Yeah and we had Freeze-dried ice cream.

Qin: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: That was so fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Lincoln: And a bonus victory we had yesterday was bringing Brainy back to the Legion.

Lola: That was our biggest achievement for the day that day.

Nico: Titan sounded like Joe Swanson.

Me: He sounded like Captain Flynn, Kronk and many people we know.

Qin: Yeah he is awesome.

Nico: He sure is.

Lola: I think it's awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: They ate lots of bananas yesterday.

Me: They sure did. Donkey Kong now has awesome new friends too.

Qin: He sure does. Also I was being serious about that Rocket Monkeys remark. It was awesome.

Nico: I know Qin. That is true. They are just as funny as that.

Lola: Yeah that is funny.

We arrived at the restaurant.

Me: Here we are.

We went in.

Nico: GOOD MORNING LYNN'S TABLE CREW!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! Welcome. Usuals?

Nico: You know it Mr. Lynn.

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up.

We got our tables.

Boomerang: (to Nico) Mate, in my opinion, you should've killed Killjoy Huggins yesterday.

Nico: What did you think I wanted to do after my rescue yesterday?

Me: Now guys it wouldn't be fun to have just a few of us do him in. I wanted to have ALL of us on Nico's rescue have a shot at him.

Lincoln and his guardian angels were affected the most because of him and because of him they deserve to all have a shot at him.

Nico: You do have a point there.

Qin: That is a good reason.

Xenia: Yeah it's true.

Laney: Also he corrupted half of my family. So we also deserve some form of retribution as well.

Lily: That's for sure.

Camie: I agree there.

May: I think I understand what Nico's getting at.

Lola: Why?

May gestured to the tied up jerks… only Killjoy Huggins wasn't there!

We gasped!

Me: He's loose! He's close though. I sense it.

Suddenly, we heard an insane bellow of rage in the air, and we saw a figure barreling towards Lincoln with a knife in hand, but Lincoln then used one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails to tie the figure's arms and the tail tightened which caused him to drop the knife as he yelped in pain!

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid toupee-wearing heartless freak of nature.

Sure enough, the figure Lincoln caught was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, and Lincoln flung Killjoy Huggins outside of the restaurant into the colosseum, he got back up, and he was foaming at the mouth like a mad dog!

Me: He is foaming at the mouth!

Nico: GEEZ!

Killjoy Huggins: I HATE YOU SO FUCKING MUCH, LINCOLN LOUD, HAAAAATEEEE, HAAAAAATTTTEEE, HAAAAATTTTEEE, HHHHHHAAAAAAAAATTTTTTEEEEEE! IF YOUR STUPID GUARDIAN ANGELS HADN'T GOTTEN IN THE WAY, I'D FINALLY BE RID OF YOU, AND I USED YOUR STUPID SISTERS, LORI, LYNN, LOLA, LISA, AND LUAN TO DO IT! THAT'S RIGHT, I DID IT, AND I'D DO IT ALL AGAIN! (LAUGHING LIKE A TRULY FUCKED-UP MADMAN!)

Lincoln's rainbow energy aura exploded from the extent of Killjoy Huggins' extremely insane rage.

Me: You are fucking insane!

Qin: What kind of monster would do that to someone who didn't do anything but just want to live a normal life!?

Lincoln: We already knew of what you did, you used that accursed Dark Side Creation Serum and you injected it in Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. This whole nightmare began all because of you and your stupid hatred of me, you toupee-wearing freak! Now, we're going to end it once and for all!

Me: That's right!

Lincoln: But to be honest I should thank you. Thanks to you Killjoy you managed to have my prayers answered and you made my guardian angels and they are now part of my awesome harem.

Me: Ha! Talk about ironic! You gave Lincoln one of the most powerful forces that he has in his family.

Laney: That's right!

Lucy Loud: Yeah!

Maria: But now, it's time to kill you!

Me: That's right! Now you die!

Olivia Orrovia: And now, it's high time for you to die for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, something within Olivia Orrovia's mind snapped as memories of every single evil thing that Killjoy Huggins has done to try and ruin Lincoln's life for years rushed through her head and her turquoise eyes turned neon turquoise and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with lights, bronze, and snakes, she unholstered her Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Killjoy Huggins, she left orange energy, lights, bronze, and snakes with every step.

Olivia Orrovia: That's it, I've had just about enough of you to last an eternity, no matter how many times you've been beaten up by Lincoln's Guardian Angels and even his mother, you just won't get it through your head. Lincoln hasn't done anything wrong to you, but you just hate him that much, you wanted his life ruined. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) But, you, I will never forgive you for what you'd done which was turning Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into ruthless monsters when you injected them with that accursed serum,… , YOU'VE GONE TOO FAR FOR THE LAST FREAKING TIME, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY THE PRICE FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE DONE, YOU STUPID, HEARTLESS, TOUPEE-WEARING FREAK OF NATURE!

We gasped at the extent of Olivia Orrovia's fury.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: That stupid killjoy's really fucked up for the last time, now he's going to pay the price for every last single evil thing he's tried to do to me all those years ago. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Killjoy Huggins went absolutely insane with homicidal rage and went after Olivia Orrovia to kill her, but Olivia Orrovia screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with light and bronze surrounding the vortex, there's an army of snakes and Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix, and the force of the vortex blew Killjoy Huggins back and he crashed into another wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Olivia Orrovia emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Olivia Orrovia grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has bronze highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair, she has neon turquoise eyes and an orange energy aura with lights, bronze, and snakes surrounding her, she has Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on snake earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Bronze, Light, and Eternity Kanjis around its body, she also has Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze with orange gems for eyes and holding the Bronze, Light, and Eternity Kanjis around its body on the bottom of her orange snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Olivia Orrovia has on a sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights, bronze, and snakes on the coattails, and on the back is Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze surrounded by light. Suddenly, Olivia Orrovia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her orange angel wings with turquoise tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Olivia Orrovia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Olivia Orrovia's massive Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, lights, bronze, and snakes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze's

Light Bronze Snake Alchemy Greatsword of Alchemical Bronze Light Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded bronze-colored gems and Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze heads with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem on the bottom of the Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze that said, "Olivia Orrovia, Gene-Slammer of Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze, Amazing Jungle Explorer, Discoverer of Ancient Temples, Digger of Treasures, Smasher of Poachers, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Stoica, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Bronze, and Snakes"

オリヴィア・オロヴィア、錬金術獣のジーン・スラマー - 青銅のウロボロス、驚くべきジャングル探検家、古代寺院の発見者、宝の発掘者、密猟者の粉砕者、ニコ・チャンの愛情深い友人であり将来の妻、ストイカの宿敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、青銅、蛇の達人

Olivia Orrovia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OUROBOROS THE BRONZE-SNAKE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ALCHEMICAL BRONZE LIGHT OUROBOROS THE BRONZE LIGHT SNAKE ANGEL OF DIVINE ALCHEMICAL LIGHT BRONZE OUROBOROS SNAKE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL LIGHT BRONZE OUROBOROS LIGHT SNAKE

LOVE!

We were amazed by Olivia Orrovia's Super Angel-Ouroboros the Bronze-Snake-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Killjoy Huggins saw it, he went absolutely even more ballistic and he ran at her to kill her, but Olivia Orrovia fired a barrage of powerful orange energy blasts with lights, bronze, and snakes at Killjoy Huggins and it exploded as it hit him, and he was now really pissed off now.

Olivia Orrovia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Solar Alchemical Bronze Snake Angel and Divine Alchemical Bronze Light Ouroboros Snake Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you fucked-up heartless toupee-wearing freak of nature!

He went at us and Lincoln punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face with a powerful uppercut and sent him flying and smashed him down!

Me: I've had enough of you to last a goddamn eternity Huggins!

Rita: Like me, and you've had this coming for so many years!

Suddenly, something within Rita's mind snapped as memories of Killjoy Huggins' repeated attempts to ruin Lincoln's life and what he did in turning Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into absolute monsters years ago with that Dark Side Creation Serum rushed through her head and her purple eyes turn neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with rainbow flames, lightning bolts, phoenixes, bears, and angels, she unholstered her massive Taranis' Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice, from her back, and as they approached Killjoy Huggins, she left rainbow energy, rainbow fire, lightning bolts, bears, and angels with every step.

Rita: I have absolutely had it up to hear with you for the last time, you heartless, stupid, toupee-wearing freak of nature, you've constantly made repeated attempts to ruin Lincoln's life and all for the simple reason that you hate him. That's really stupid, because Lincoln's done nothing wrong to even offend you, but you still hate him. (SUDDENLY GETTING SUPER-MEGA PISSED OFF) But, as if what you've constantly done in trying to ruin Lincoln's life wasn't bad enough, now I find out you're the one who turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into absolute monsters years ago with that Dark Side Creation Serum and it made their Dark Sides take over… , YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY TIMES, YOU STUPID, HEARTLESS, TOUPEE-WEARING ABSOLUTE FREAK AND DISGRACE TO THE SCHOOL SYSTEM, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU FINALLY DIE HERE AND NOW, AND YOU WILL NEVER EVER COME BACK FROM THE FUCKING DEAD!

We gasped at the really sudden extent of Rita Loud's rage: Mama Loud has really roared with rage and that stupid Killjoy Huggins is about to experience true unimaginable Hell!

Lincoln: (Gasps) Mom!

Me: UH OH!

Lola: Oh boy, now he's really done it this time! And I thought I could get that mad, but Mom… !

Nico: Mama Loud's roared with anger, and now, Killjoy Huggins is in for true unimaginable Hell! HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We suddenly stood our ground, as Rita screamed like an absolute madwoman out of Hell and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire and lightning bolts surrounding it, there's an army of angels flying around it, along with an army of bears running around it, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rita emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14 PLAYS)

Rita remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink and purple highlights in the bangs of her long neck-length blonde hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow flames, lightning bolts, bears, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel and bear holding the Thunder

Kanji in its hands and paws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on bear earrings with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with tanzanite crystal links and tanzanite gems on the gold lightning bolts and a tanzanite bear-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an angel with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its hand for the pendant, she has on a pink sleeveless midriff top with tanzanite phoenix on it, purple pants with lightning bolts on the legs, tanzanite knee-high high-heeled boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with angels and lightning bolts on the coattails and an angel surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle and lightning bolts around the circle on the back. Suddenly, Rita Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers and surging with lightning grew much bigger for her new body and she has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with tanzanite gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie. She has on pink fingerless gloves with the Phoenix and Angel surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of the hands and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, her large pink weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs now have gold metal bands around them, and she now has nine large tanzanite orbs orbiting around her legs.

Suddenly, Rita Loud's massive Taranis' Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taranis' True Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded tanzanite and pink gems and the Celtic God of Lightning, Taranis, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large golden bear heads for the crossguard, large tanzanite gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold angel heads with tanzanite gems for eyes and a large tanzanite gem on the bottom of the large gold angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with pink gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bear head with pink gems for eyes and a tanzanite gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the angel that said, "Rita Loud, Matriarch of The Loud Family, Loving Wife of Lynn Sr., Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Daughter of Albert Loud, Niece of Ruth, Hardworking Dentist of Gotham Royal York and Talented Novel Writer, Archenemy of Beautiful Gorgeous, Descendant of 17th Century Rita of Loch Loud, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Hated So-Called Nurse Sue and Killjoy Huggins, Despiser of Flip and The Jerks of Royal Woods and Beyond, and Master of Elasticity and Lightning"

リタ・ラウド、ラウド家の家長、リン・シニアの愛情深い妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、アルバート・ラウドの愛情深い娘、ルースの姪、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの勤勉な歯科医、才能ある小説家、ビューティフル・ゴージャスの大敵、 17世紀のロッホ・ラウドのリタ、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、嫌われているいわゆるナース・スーとキルジョイ・ハギンズの破壊者、デスパイザーロイヤル ウッズとビヨンドのフリップ アンド ザ ジャークスのメンバーであり、弾性と稲妻の達人

Rita Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BEAR-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELTIC ELASTIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNINGSTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC BEAR LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC LIGHTNING ELASTIC ETERNAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rita Loud's Super Angel-Bear-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Killjoy Huggins saw it, he went absolutely insane with rage and he ran at her to kill her, but Rita fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with rainbow fire, lightning, bears, and angels, and it hits Killjoy Huggins and he was electrocuted and sent flying into another tree, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off now.

Rita: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elastic Thunderstorm Celtic Bear Angel and Divine Celtic Electric Thunderstorm Elastic Love) Now, you're going to pay for everything you've ever done!

Lincoln: Yeah, it's payback time for all the attempts you've made in trying to ruin my life, and for what you did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when I was in 3rd Grade years ago!

Nico: No one's going to say a kind word about you, now that everyone knows what you did, and now, they're damning you forever.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: I should've just snapped my fingers to end your existence yesterday as soon as J.D. told me what you did!

Me: Time for you to feel TRUE PAIN!

I transformed into my Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga form!

I teleported and kicked him in the crotch and kicked him in the face and punched him in the face and kicked him into the ground! He got up and went at us and I kicked him in his face and sent him flying.

He landed on the ground.

Me: Taste this!

I fired blue fireball blasts like Naruto in his 6 tails form did.

The blasts hit him all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The explosions were incredible and they blasted him all over. Then the curse he had caused gold and jewels to explode out of him.

Qin: Forgot about the curse.

Maria: The only reason you got to live one more day is because we forgot!

Me: Well now we're going to correct that mistake!

I fired more fireballs!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

He was being blasted all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

Nico: Lincoln, remove that curse on him. We're killing him for real.

Lincoln snapped his fingers.

Lincoln: Done.

Lincoln went and faced him.

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Killjoy Huggins: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU!

He went at Lincoln and then Lincoln kicked him in the face and kicked him in the chin and punched him in his face all over and punched him in his face and punched him in his stomach and bashed him in crotch and then BIT HIM!

KILLJOY HUGGINS SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Then Lincoln did something REALLY HORRIFIC TO HIM! HE RIPPED HUGGINS MANHOOD OFF!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Xenia: OH MAN! THAT IS GONNA HURT!

Lincoln: (SPITS) That's for sending my sisters multiple times to kill me with knives!

Anna Anyanova punched and kicked him in his face and smashed him in his face!

Anna Anyanova: That's for ruining all his projects he was assigned!

POW! BLAM SMASH!

I punched him on his face!

Me: That's for trying to prevent him from entering that contest!

The guardian angels really were letting him have in all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right!

He concentrated.

Eli: I sense 7 of them. 6 of them are Another Huntik and 1 is Another Boomerang.

Xenia: Whoa!

Eli: They are 85 klicks away and closing.

Nico punched him in the face!

Nico: That's for making Luan do all those psychotic April Fools days!

Qin kicked him in the stomach and ripped out his intestines with that kick!

Qin: OH YUCK! But that was for having Lisa conduct all those torturous insane experiments!

Eli punched Huggins in the chest!

Eli: That was for having Lynn do all those evil beat up sessions!

Camie then ripped his arms out of his sockets!

Camie: that was for having Lori become an evil psychotic control freak witch!

Lily then bit him on his neck and ripped his neck open!

YUCK!

Lily: (SPITS) That was for turning Lola into a Blackmailing heartless sociopathic freak!

Lola: YEAH!

May: Think we should wrap this up?

Me: I think Lincoln and his angels are going to do that.

Qin: Yep.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope and he joined his mom.

And Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Olivia Orrovia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You don't deserve to be live or breath ever again for what you've tried to do to me and what you did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Killjoy Huggins!**

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) **As of right now, you are hereby sentenced to death!**

Lincoln, Rita, Olivia Orrovia, and Nico went after Killjoy Huggins, who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, bronze, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Killjoy Huggins and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Lincoln and Nico slashed at that killjoy with their claws, drawing blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Then, Lincoln used his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and they brutally pulverized him all over the place, and he used one of them to grab the idiot by the ankles and smash him down onto the left and right and sent him flying into another wall again.

Then, Lincoln's Guardian Angels also piled on and they viciously pulverized that stupid killjoy and they blasted him all over the place.

Olivia Orrovia: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Light Alchemical Bronze Snake Angel and Divine Alchemical Bronze Light

Ouroboros Snake Love) **Let's finish him off once and for all!**

Rosa Laurence: Yeah. You ready, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Let's do it!**

Suddenly, the colored energy auras of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, harem, friends, and family flared up, and then, Lincoln raised his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds above his head, as the embedded gems and Elements of Harmony began glowing and the massive 7'0", wide, double-edged golden blade was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **This is the end, Killjoy Huggins, and now, you shall suffer forever knowing I've finally triumphed over your insane hatred.**

Lincoln's Family, Friends, Guardian Angels, and Harem: NOW, LINCOLN, END HIM ONCE AND WHAT HE STARTED YEARS AGO!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **GUARDIAN ANGEL ELEMENTAL WRATH SLASHSTORM!**

Lincoln launched Killjoy Huggins into the air with a kick, and then, he unleashed a massive powerful slashstorm of elemental energy slashes with his massive greatsword which slashed at that killjoy with incredible fury, power, and strength, and he was slashed into ribbons, and Lincoln descended onto the ground.

Me: Whoa, now that was awesome, and now, for the final part.

Then, as soon as Killjoy Huggins's spirit appeared, Lincoln fired a rainbow Death Beam at his spirit which exploded as it hit him and he was sent to The Black Gates forever as he screamed in anger at Lincoln again. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Olivia Orrovia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and Rita's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, Third Eye, eleven massive blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Olivia Orrovia: Reap what you have sown, Killjoy Huggins. Thanks for helping me destroy that killjoy for good, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Olivia.

Suddenly, Olivia Orrovia wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Olivia Orrovia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Olivia Orrovia absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display and Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros the Bronze vanished.

Me: That's one less plague of Michigan, and no one's ever going to miss him.

Lincoln: No one will, his name's now mud after we exposed his crimes from long ago to the public.

Nico: And they now know the ruthless natures of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were all the doings of Killjoy Huggins, and he did this years ago when you were in 3rd Grade.

Nicholette Torrington: I can't believe that he was the one who did this to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, I knew he hated Lincoln, but this… , now he's really really gone too far!

Anna Anyanova: His hatred for Lincoln really destroyed his brain, and he really is nothing more than The Devil Incarnate of Michigan!

Me: You said it.

Maria: But the real Huggins' name doesn't have to go down with him.

Me: No it doesn't.

Qin: At least we purified his name and got rid of the demon that made him that.

Xenia: That's right.

Me: I agree there. But at long last the source of Lincoln's pain has been destroyed forever.

Anna Anyanova: That's right. But our work as Lincoln's guardian angels will never be finished.

Nico: That's true. But you girls did a great job.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now, our humiliation fodder is a little less crowded.

Me: Yep. Lets head back in and get some grub.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back into the restaurant.

Lynn Sr.: Order up!

We got our meal.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: I'm starving.

Lynn Sr.: Here you go guys.

He gave us our food.

Anna Anyanova: All right.

We got to eating.

Me: Mmm! (Eating Ultimeatum burger) Mmm delicious.

Nico: You said it.

Lynn Sr.: Great job guys and Rita honey you did great.

Rita: Thanks Lynn.

Me: All of us did great.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: But we're not done yet.

Me: Nothing like getting a good meal in before we do the real fun.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: True. Can't have a good battle on an empty stomach.

Xenia: Yeah.

Maria ate a burger.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Qin: Yeah it's awesome food.

We all had a great meal and finished up and we were stuffed.

Nico: Ahh! Good meal.

Me: You said it.

Laney: I'm stuffed.

Lola: (BELCH) Scuse me.

Xenia: All awesome food.

Nico: Who's up first?

Me: Who's coming first?

Eli: Well I sense that Another Forest Queen Diana is first.

Me: Hmm. I have just the one. I summon GUARDIAN EATOS!

I summoned Guardian Eatos!

Guardian Eatos: This is gonna be a good one.

Qin: It sure will be.

Nico: So, you're up first?

Guardian Eatos: That's right. This will be interesting.

Me: It sure will.

Then in came a figure and it was a dark version of FOREST QUEEN DIANA! It was ANOTHER FOREST QUEEN DIANA!

Me: Whoa! There she is!

Xenia: Wow!

Guardian Eatos: This one will be most interesting.

Another Forest Queen Diana then groaned.

Guardian Eatos: I'm sensing human forces in this one.

Another Forest Queen Diana: (GROANS) (In a girls voice) J.D. help me!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and had green clothes and had the symbol of Forest Queen Diana on her skirt, arm and forehead.

Me: (GASP) Diana Lexington!

Nico: Whoa you know her?

Me: She's an Amazon that was born and raised on Themyscyra.

We gasped!

Nico: Swartz really pissed off the population of Themyscyra big time!

Camie: Oh man!

Guardian Eatos: Hang on!

She swung her sword and fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride book inside her and purified it. It was called The Amazons of the Moon Goddess Diana.

I went and picked her up and put her in a booth.

Varie: Wonder Woman is gonna have a field day when she hears about this.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: Well done Eatos.

Guardian Eatos: Thanks J.D.

Eli: Now here comes Another Gybolg.

Nico: Whoa! That one is said to be for the warrior, Cú Chulainn from Irish Folklore.

Xenia: I'll face that one.

Me: Okay Xenia. I have a feeling this one is gonna be Irish.

Leaves and vines grew.

Nico: Here it comes!

It formed into a dark version of Gybolg! It was ANOTHER GYBOLG!

Me: WHOA! Another Gybolg!

Xenia: WHOA!

Another Gybolg: (GROANS) (In a girls voice) (Irish Accent) J.D. help me lad!

Me: That voice!

Nico: It is an Irish one.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and all green clothes and she had the symbols of Gybolg on her skirt, arm and forehead.

Me: (GASP) Bridget McFinnigan!

Nico: Oh man!

Bridget McFinnigan: You have to help me.

Me: Hold on Bridget.

Nico: How do you know Bridget?

Me: I rescued her from a quicksand pit in Ireland. The fairies that I helped end their war with the Leprechauns provided assistance.

Nico: Cool!

Xenia: But hang on!

She fired an energy arrow and it hit her and I caught the Wonder

Ride Book and Purified it. It was called The Celtic Dryad of The Irish Leprechauns. I went and brought her over.

Nico: Whoa. 2 down.

May: Next?

Eli: Another Salamandrake.

Nico: Whoa.

Qin: That one sounds like it's from Mexico.

Me: That's right.

Camie: This one will be good.

Then a huge snake creature came in and it had fire alongside it! It was a Dark Version of Salamandrake! It was ANOTHER SALAMANDRAKE!

Me: WHOA! Another Salamandrake!

Anna Anyanova: I'll face this one.

Me: Go for it.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Another Salamandrake groaned.

Another Salamandrake: (Groans) (In a girls voice) (Spanish Accent) Ay caramba! Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had green eyes and red and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Estella San Juan!

Lola: Oh man! You know her?

Me: I sure do. I met her in the ancient city of Tikal. We learned all about the Mayan ways and what they were like centuries ago.

Nico: That is amazing!

Anna Anyanova: Hold on!

Anna fired waves of energy and knocked her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called The Angel of The City of Tikal. I went and brought her over.

Lincoln: Nice job Anna!

Anna Anyanova: Thanks Linky.

Nico: Who's next!?

Eli: Mucalin next.

Qin: That's a hydra monster right?

Me: That's right. It's said to be the monster that influenced the creation of Yamata No Orochi in Japanese myth.

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: I'll face this one.

Nico: Go for it.

A figure came in and it was a dark version of Mucalin! It was ANOTHER MUCALIN!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Whoa! A 7-Headed Snake!

Xenia: Scary!

Lola: I hope this one isn't 7 people in one.

Nico: It's probably just one.

Then it groaned.

Another Mucalin: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Help me J.D.!

Me: That voice!

Then she reverted back and it was a girl from Japan with blond hair and had a yellow Kimono on and she had golden angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Yamiko Taiyou!

Nico: Oh man! You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is known as the Princess of the Sun and she has all the powers of the sun and fire.

Nico: Oh man!

Lola: Hold on!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called The Princess from The Solar Flare. I went over and brought her over.

Nico: That was awesome.

Eli: 2 left before Another Boomerang. Next up is Hydramaskar.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This will be interesting.

Maria: Next?

Carol: I'll go.

Maria: You can do it Carol.

Carol: Thanks.

Then a figure came in and it was a dark version of HYDRAMASKAR! It was ANOTHER HYDRAMASKAR!

Me: Whoa! Another Hydramaskar!

Qin: That one is amazing! It has Hawaiian Tiki Mask totems for heads.

Nico: It sure does.

Another Hydramaskar: (GROANS) (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had a blue shirt and a green skirt!

Me: (GASP) Pele Kahunalagoona!

Nico: Oh man! One of your friends from Hawaii?

Me: Yep. She is a dancer and is also known as the princess of Pele. She has all the powers of a volcano in her.

Nico: Wow!

Carol: Hang on!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it and it was called The Volcanic Princeess of The Fire Goddess.

I went and brought her over.

Nico: One more to go.

Maria: Nice job, Carol.

Carol: Thanks.

Then a bird flew in! And it was a dark version of Solwing!

Me: WHOA! Another Solwing!

Qin: Wow! This one is fast!

Lola: Amazing!

She landed and then reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blue and silver clothes and she had three pairs of wings. And she had the symbol of Solwing on her skirt, arm and forehead.

Me: (GASP) Sylvia Solwing!

Sylvia Solwing: Sorry to drop in like this. But I had more control over this one.

Me: That's good.

Sylvia Solwing: Yeah.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. She is an awesome Air Force Pilot.

Nico: Cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Sylvia Solwing: It sure is awesome. Also there's another version of him with us.

She pointed to Boomerang.

Boomerang: Eli managed to tell us all about that mate.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Sylvia Solwing: Friendly. This one is interesting too.

Nico: Who's up?

Fluttershy: Um I will do this one.

Nico: Go for it.

Lincoln: You can do it Flutters.

Sylvia Solwing: Here we go.

She turned into Another Solwing and Fluttershy flew after her and fired waves of leaves and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it and it was called The Flight of the 6 Winged Angel.

I caught Sylvia and brought her over.

Nico: Now for the fun part.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TEACHER FORCE 6!

Cantwell, Quirrel, Orion Zodiarts, Hachouchin, Chojuro Kon, and Fluffy Bunch along with Skinner, Universe 666 Mizuki and Krusty.

Krusty: Hey Hey Kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Me: Awesome.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Hmm.

Universe 666 Mizuki: So you are the one that beat my prime universe self.

Me: Well yeah I am. In 150,000 years you were one seriously evil douchebag. You hated Naruto and you even had the insane gall to reveal his Jinchuriki Status and even skewer Iruka with a huge Ninja Star.

Universe 666 Mizuki: That's what I heard. I can't believe I was like that all because of Orochimaru.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at his arm and it had the symbol for the Animal Curse Mark on it.

Me: That's the Animal Curse Mark formula all right.

Nico: I have a feeling that the Orochimaru of Universe 666 was not evil at all.

Universe 666 Mizuki: No he isn't.

Nico: I'd like to meet him someday.

Me: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Then we heard a noise and then we saw a boomerang stick into the floor.

Qin: Whoa big boomerang.

Then a figure came in and it was a dark version of Boomerang. It was ANOTHER BOOMERANG!

Nico: Another Boomerang!

Me: Here we go.

Another Boomerang: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) Its been a while J.D. mate.

Me: Charlotte Monroe! Awesome!

She went up to me and then…

POW!

She punched me in the face and I bobbed back and forth like a bobblehead.

Me: (BLUBBERS) (Laughs) That was funny!

Nico: Silly greeting.

Me: Yeah. Charlotte is frome Australia and she is a powerful and skilled Boomerang master. She knows how to use elemental boomerangs across the board.

Qin: That is cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Boomerang: Just to be the greatest Boomerang hunter ever.

Me: You already are the greatest Boomerang user of all

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Swartz is gone now. We gave him the Black Gates.

Another Boomerang: That's good mates. I knew he was lying.

Me: He lied to everyone. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Boomerang: No worries. Come at me mates. And don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure. (ACTIVATES GOOD CINDER FALL'S RIDEWATCH)

(To Where You Are by Chloe Agnew plays)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND ENERGY SWIRLED

AROUND ME)

To Where You Are

Who can say for certain

Maybe you're still here

I feel you all around me

Your memories so clear

Deep in the stillness

I can hear you speak

You're still an inspiration

Can it be

That you are mine

Forever love

And you are watching over me

From up above.

Fly me up to where you are

Beyond the distant star

I wish upon tonight

To see you smile

If only for a while

To know you're there

A breath away's not far to where you are.

Are you gently sleeping

Here inside my dream?

And isn't faith believing

All power can't be seen

As my heart holds you

Just one beat away

I cherish all you gave me

Everyday

Cause you are mine

Forever love

Watching me

From up above

And I believe

That angels breathe

And that love will live on

And never leave

Fly me up to where you are

Beyond the distant star

I wish upon tonight

To see you smile

If only for a while

To know you're there

A breath away's not far to where you are.

I know you're there

A breath away's not far to where you are

I floated and spread my wings and fired waves of energy and fire smashed her down!

Qin: AWESOME!

Nico: Nice one!

Sylvia Solwing: Wow! J.D. has a magnificent voice!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Now for me. (ACTIVATES MORRIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(Yurgen's Tune plays)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She floated and fired waves of green energy and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: That was awesome!

Eli: This one is for Arrietty and my friends of the Borrowers. (ACTIVATES QUEEN BEE'S RIDEWATCH)

(ARRIETTY'S SONG PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HONEY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

I'm 14 years old, I am pretty

I'm a teen tiny girl, a little lady

I live under the kitchen floor
Right here, not so far from you.
Sometimes I feel happy
Sometimes I feel blue
In my dreams O I wish I could…
Feel my hair blowing in the wind
See the sky and the summer rain
Pick a flower from the garden for you
Beyond the lane there's another world
Butterflies floating in the air
But is there someone out there for me?
And so life goes on, day after day
With knick-knacks on the floor, nooks and crannies
I live in a tiny world
But out there, someone waits for me.
I wish I had someone to watch over me
In my dreams O I wish I could…
Feel my hair blowing in the wind
See the sky and the summer rain
Pick a flower from the garden for you
Now I know there's another world
Butterflies floating in the air

There is someone out there for me.

Feel my hair blowing in the wind

See the sky and the summer rain

Pick a flower from the garden for you

Now I know there's another world

Butterflies floating in the air

There is someone out there for me.

Eli floated and fired waves of honey and smashed her down.

Nico: Awesome guys!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Camie: Nice!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Nico: (gets out Boomerang's Ridewatch) Let's fight Boomerangs with Boomerangs!

He activated it and threw boomerangs and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH! Now for this. (ACTIVATES EVIL WOOD MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed her down.

May: AWESOME! Now for me to pull the strings. (ACTIVATES MESMERALDA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: Awesome! Hope the Health Department doesn't see this one. (ACTIVATES ASBESTOS WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Nice job! This one too. (ACTIVATES SO YAGURUMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She took off her weighted trench coat and then…

ZOOOOOMM!

She ran fast and smashed her all over the place.

Maria: That was awesome and fast! Now for this. (ACTIVATES QUEEN BEE DEADMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Waffle Woman and her team consisting of Crusher, T-119A, Mr. Breakfast, Universe 666 Trakeena and Cuppa Joe came.

Nico: Nice team, Waffle Woman!

Waffle Woman: Thanks. It's awesome.

Huntsman: Now here's my turn. (ACTIVATES EVIL WOOD MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of leaves and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer close?

Then a figure came in and it was a Lugia!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! A Lugia!

Nico: Incredible!

Lugia: (In a girls voice) (Scottish Accent) Aye it's amazing being a Lugia now.

Qin: Emily Erdenberger! Wow!

Lugia: Aye. Good to see you again Qin lass. And you too Nico laddie.

Nico: Thanks. Same to you.

Lugia: I got this now.

She fired a wave of water and smashed Another Boomerang down and she was back to normal. I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Charlotte was a girl with Australian Jungle explorer clothes on and she had brown hair and green eyes.

I picked her up.

Huntsman: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lugia: I have a lot of them now. But my favorite is when me and Nico found out all about the history of the Sawney Bean Clan.

Me: Oh man we destroyed them 2 years ago. I hurled my guts out.

Nico: No kidding there. What they did was absolutely horrible back then.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico got out a blue jumpsuit.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had dark blue angel wings. She put on the jumpsuit.

Emily Erdenberger: (Groans) That was crazy now.

Qin: Yeah but you get used to it.

Nico and Qin hugged her.

Nico: We missed you Emily.

Emily Erdenberger: Me too laddies. Me too.

Nico: That was awesome.

Emily Erdenberger: But I feel like I could rip out of this jumpsuit.

Nico: It's tight at first but you'll fit into it.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head home guys. You all did great.

Xenia: Thanks.

Lynn Sr.: That sure was awesome. Thanks again guys!

Me: No problem Mr. Lynn.

Lincoln: Money's on the table for you.

Lynn Sr.: Thanks son.

We gave him $1,000.00.

We went back home and told everyone what happened and they were all glad.

But the Loud Girls are going to have one helluva nightmare to recover from.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf,

TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, and Lucky Seven Sampson are heading to Long Island, New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word of an old enemy of The Weather Painter Gene-Slammers being here: a fallen artist named Lucas Carson, he may be a talented artist, but he harbored nothing but hatred for all of mankind, and it got worse: like Brushogun, he turned to using black magic, but the black magic spell he used resulted in his soul drowning in darkness and his sanity forever fractured by his hatred for all of mankind. Now, we're going to put a stop to him for good, and he'll answer for his crimes.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Long Island, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word of an old enemy of The Weather Painter Gene-Slammers being here: a fallen artist named Lucas Carson.

Althea Iridiana: Lucas Carson, here?! Oh no, not him.

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't good, and you said he's a fallen artist, can you explain that, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Certainly. See, Lucas Carson may be a talented artist, but he harbored nothing but hatred for all of mankind, and he hated Althea and the other Weather Painter Gene-Slammers deeply, and it got worse: like Brushogun, he turned to using black magic, but the black magic spell he used resulted in his soul drowning in darkness and his sanity forever fractured by his hatred for all of mankind.

Me: But unlike Brushogun, he wasn't captured and turned into a slave, and he has no heart when it came to art.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, we're going to put a stop to him for good, and he'll answer for his crimes, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Right.

Right: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw The Weather Painter Thunder and Weather Painter Sun appear before us, and with them are the five girls.

Nico: (Gasps) No way, The Weather Painter Thunder and Weather Painter Sun, awesome.

Weather Painter Thunder: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Weather Painter Sun: (Girl's voice) And we got the five girls away from the fallen artist, Lucas Carson.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Levina Zeus and Helena Helios, it's so awesome to see you both again, but we'll talk later.

?: (Demonic Voice) ALTHEA IRIDIANA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL NEVER LEAVE HERE ALIVE!

We then saw our target: a male with black hair, eyes filled with hatred, and his body was covered in ink and paint, it was Lucas Carson, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Lincoln: Lucas Carson, right on time, and now, it's time to end your artist career once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental

Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Right and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lucas Carson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers fired energy blasts with the seven colors of the rainbow and rainbow energy blasts at Lucas Carson, and they exploded with incredible power and he was obliterated and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to kill my Guardian Angels are over, you demonic monster. (To Levina Zeus and Helena Helios) And it's so good to see you again, Levina Zeus and Helena Helios

Levina Zeus reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful yellow angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Thunder, she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with yellow lights, lightning bolts, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Thunder and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Thunder-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Weather Painter Thunder etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large Weather Painter Thunder heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Thunder heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Thunder heads for the pommel.

And Helena Helios reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Weather Painter Sun, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with orange lights, flames, paints, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Weather Painter Sun and holstered on her back is a massive Weather Painter Sun-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Weather Painter Sun etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Weather Painter Sun heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Weather Painter Sun heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Weather Painter Sun heads for the pommel.

Levina Zeus: You too, Lincoln.

Helena Helios: It's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Levina Zeus and Helena Helios and he hugged them, and Levina Zeus and Helena Helios are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Levina Zeus: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Helena Helios: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boyfrom long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Weather Painter Thunder is Levina Zeus, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born with amazing and incredibly powerful powers over lightning and the yellow color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her purple hair and massive and beautiful yellow angel wings. She, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, and Althea also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Levina Zeus is also the daughter of Zeus, Greek God of Lightning, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: And the Weather Painter Sun is Helena Helios, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, and she was born with amazing and incredibly powerful powers over fire and the orange color of the spectrum, and she's also recognizable because of her orange hair and massive and beautiful orange angel wings. She, Lincoln, Laney, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, Levina, and Althea also painted many beautiful works of art in Art class and the paintings were even featured in an art exhibition at school one night and it was so awesome. Plus, we're also in for a surprise: Helena Helios is also the daughter of Helios, Greek God of The Sun and sister of Hailey Helios, Avatar of The Sun and Gene-Slammer of Helios Trice Megistus, and she's another cousin of Timmy Turner, and although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion, she hates Timmy's parents for their constant stupidity for always leaving Timmy alone with Icky Vicky, whom she despises, and she absolutely despises Francis, Crocker, and Timmy's other despicable enemies as well.

Me: Whoa, and I had no idea you had a sister, Hailey.

Hailey Helios: I did, and I knew she was also Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and she also has the same powers as me, and she never messes around.

Helena Helios: I never do, Hailey, any who mess with Lincoln deserves to be burned. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Levina want to give me your blood, right?

Levina Zeus: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Helena Zeus: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln first went up to Levina Zeus, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Helena Helios, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Levina Zeus: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Levina Zeus' neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena Helios' neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Levina Zeus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Levina Zeus and Helena Helios.

Levina Zeus and Helena Helios had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Kisumi Natsuki and Rina Takaoka from Natsuki Crisis Battle and Crane, Saojin, and Reika from Martial Masters.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kisumi Natsuki and Rina Takaoka from Natsuki Crisis Battle and Crane, Saojin, and Reika from Martial Masters.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kisumi Natsuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kisumi Natsuki and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the fallen artist Lucas Carson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie

Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega

Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and

the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Kisumi Natsuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kisumi Natsuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kisumi Natsuki, Rina Takaoka, Crane, Saojin, and Reika with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was an old foe from the past of The Weather Painters: a fallen artist named Lucas Carson, he may be a talented artist, but he harbored nothing but hatred for all of mankind, and it got worse: like Brushogun, he turned to using black magic, but the black magic spell he used resulted in his soul drowning in darkness and his sanity forever fractured by his hatred for all of mankind.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down, and Lincoln and the Weather Painter Gene-Slammers finishing him off by firing rainbow energy blasts and energy blasts of the seven colors of the rainbow which destroyed him and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Levira Zeus, and Helena Helios have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so the villain you faced was a fallen artist who had a hatred for mankind, and even worse, he used black magic like Brushogun, and it turned him into that demon, yikes!

Lincoln: Yikes is right, Maria. What Lucas Carson did couldn't be forgiven, even if he had a passion for art, he was forever driven by his hatred for mankind, and that's something we can never forgive.

Althea Iridiana: And now, he's gone for good, and he's never coming back.

---

After putting an end to the fallen artist Lucas Carson, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Levina Zeus and Helena Helios saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their nose were bleeding.

Helena Helios: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a

17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Levina Zeus: It's like he's been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Levina Zeus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Helena Helios: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, Jenbay Fishkarate, Levina Zeus, and Helena Helios what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Monkey D. Luna: Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it involved an attack by that control freak, Lori, that sore loser, Lynn, that blackmailing pageant demon, Lola, that heartless mad scientist, Lisa, and that homicidal deranged prankster, Luan. One day, Lincoln was with me, Zaria, Mina, Usagi, Saria, Mylene, Nico Relena, Lili, Brenda, and Jenbay, and we were doing some workouts at our gym, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were also with us and keeping an eye out for trouble.

Zaria Roronoa: But, then, we heard the sound of a thunderous loud burp in the air, and there was only one person who could do something like that: Lynn, and then, we heard deranged laughter, followed by the sound of three banshee screams, and we knew Lynn wasn't alone, she also had Lori, Luan, Lola, and Lisa with her, and they wanted Lincoln's head once again, along with ours.

Mina Stormbringer: Then, the doors burst open, and we saw the five hated Loud Sisters with red eyes filled with insane rage and hatred, and even worse, they had knives in hand. We knew they've now gone to resorting to try and stabbing Lincoln again, fat chance of that since Lincoln's a vampire-werewolf hybrid, so we put down the weights and we went after those five brats again as Lincoln fired blasts of fire which melted their knives, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to attack first, but Lincoln grabbed Lola and Lisa and he head bonked their heads with Luan's head in the middle and he knocked those three out.

Usagi Snipblast: But, then came our two big challenges: Lori who was incredibly dangerous when her already dangerously violent temper is at its peak, and Lynn who was an aggressive, bad-tempered monster and she acts like an animal. But, before any of us could do so, Lynn just ran at Lincoln yet again and tried to beat him to death, but he grabbed Lynn's fists in his hands, and Lynn tried to kick him in the crotch, but he tightened his grip on Lynn's fists and made her fall to her knees, then he'd thrown a sharp right hook and knocked that animal down, and finally, Lori was left, and she ran right at Lincoln with hatred in her heart, but Lincoln stood his ground and punched her in the stomach and he made her fall down to the floor.

Lili Nefertari: We were really impressed by Lincoln's rapidly developing and impressive immense upper-body and lower-body strength, and then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and hands which turned into ropes and tied those five up. Then, we called Luna, and when that happened, she ran down there along with the rest of the Louds, and she was big-time mad at those five once again. But, Lincoln explained everything, and Nicholette Torrington showed the video clip of what Lincoln did to those five, and they were stunned. Luna said that Lincoln's like a dominant alpha male, and the way he stood his ground to defend his ladies, and we were blushing like mad.

Mylene Risqueboots: And so was Lincoln, Luna sure knows how to tease us and her little bro. But, after we told and showed them what Lincoln did to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, everyone cheered for Lincoln and they were proud of him for standing up for his Guardian Angels yet again, and for taking down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. And as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for fifteen weeks and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's during that time.

Leni: Having to deal with Aunt Ruth for fifteen weeks, that was a nightmare for those five, but they deserved it, if they were going to try and kill our brother, that's going to be the result of their horrible behavior.

Levina Zeus: Indeed, okay, now for my and Helena's turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, Helena, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of England to show to for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane.

Helena Helios: Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, all of us were beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired fire and orange energy blasts at them and they got burned and hit with the energy blasts, then, we pounced on and we attacked them all with a really dangerous fury.

Levina Zeus: Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Levina Zeus: Yep, just like what happened, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Morana, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for nine months months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and Aurora, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right, and we still questioned why Superintendent Chen even hired him in the first place, since he was nothing more than a killjoy.

Girl Jordan: And a total big fat jerk to Linky.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in if he had any, and I'd also make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired. But, this morning on Nico's rescue, we did ultimately get years of well-deserved payback on that heartless toupee-wearing freak of nature and sent him to The Black Gates forever. J.D. told us yesterday that he was responsible for turning Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into ruthless monsters with that Dark Side Creation Serum, he definitely deserves to die.

Levina Zeus: (Gasps) So, he was the one… !

Bertha Sellington: Who made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the ruthless monsters we hated for so long, and he did that with that Dark Side Creation Serum, what a heartless jerk, and he did that all under our noses!

Nicholette Torrington: Now, we won't have to see his pathetic face ever again.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Kjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova are heading to Sirena Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in blue swim shorts with a phoenix and clock surrounded by clocks and stars on it with gray flames coming off the swim shorts, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova were dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Kjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova had feelings for Clyde, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, and after he tied them up, he sent them to Lincoln who sucked out their blood and killed them, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Kjersti Trollsøn: Whoa, so this is Sirena Beach, awesome.

Clyde: Yep, and Lincoln's been here many times before, and it's our first time here, Kjersti. Shall we?

Clyde, Kjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they even met the sea life there, then, they went back to the beach for an awesome game of volleyball, and Kjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up toKjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, Kjersti Trollsøn, Lorna McNessie, Marisol Coxi, Gabby, Lightning Dust, Sci-Twi, Haiku, Sailor Pluto, Emma, Penelope, Glitter Drop, Spring Rain, Sassy Saddles, Gilda, Kiyomi Haunterly, Vandala Doubloons, River Styxx, Elissabat, Treesa Thornwillow, Posea Reef, Peri and Pearl Serpentine, Kala Mer'ri, Honey Swamp, and Astranova placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had an awesome time at Sirena Beach, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

?: (Girl's voice) Aw man, we were expecting to run into Lincoln there, but it looks like the intel we got was wrong.

Suddenly, we saw Entbrat, Deedge, Riff, Shellbeat, and Quarrister come into the World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi of the Elemental Hero Ninjas, I knew it was you girls, it's so good to see you all again.

Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi reverted back to normal, and they're five beautiful girls with long hair, eyes, and massive and beautiful angel wings in the colors of the monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, they were 6'5" in height and had the bodies of goddesses, and they're dressed in colored clothes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces and creatures on the coattails and on the backs are the creatures they were Gene-Slammed into, and holstered on their backs are Entbrat, Deedge, Riff, Shellbeat, and Quarrister-themed greatswords.

Chikara Uzumaki: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time, Ninja of The Elements.

Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi went up to Lincoln, who hugged each of them, and Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were ten, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chikara Uzumaki: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute ten-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy I met long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these five, and why did one of them call you Ninja of The Elements?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. Everyone, meet The Elemental Ninja Heroes, a group of ninjas from Konoha dedicated to protecting the world of Shinobi from the forces of evil. they moved to Michigan when they were 6 years old. I'm one of the members, and I'm known as The Ninja of The Elements due to having all the elements. We even fought even some demons and vampires, and we also steal from dirtbags. And here's something to make your heads spin: we learned how to use Chakra at 10 years old.

We were indeed floored.

Naruto: That's incredible.

Lincoln: Thanks, Naruto, and we even do charities for the poor and the needy, and I made bikinis for the members of the Elemental Ninja Heroes, and to show thanks, they kissed me on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Me: Whoa, so you guys formed a group to protect the world of Shinobi from evil when you were only ten years old, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: And long before we met Naruto and his friends and the world of Shinobi merged with ours, and we didn't tell anyone that, especially with Danzo Shimura, Orochimaru, The Akatsuki, the Evil Sasukes, and those who have evil in their hearts.

Sakura Haruno: Touché, Lincoln, but that's a huge reason.

Lincoln: Exactly, now to handle the introductions. The first of The Elemental Ninja Heroes is Chikara Uzumaki, Gene-Slammer of Entbrat, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and she's known as the Ninja of Fire from Konoha and one of the toughest of my Guardian Angels. She also protects me from dirtbags especially Killjoy Huggins. In fact, one time, before Killjoy Huggins could even try to ruin my life, she punched Killjoy Huggins' crotch so hard, his nuts literally came out of his mouth, and as a result, he was unconscious for a few days.

We winced.

Nico: Damn, now that's really brutal!

Lincoln: But, warranted since we know what kind of evil jerk that killjoy is, and to show my thanks, I kissed Chikara on the lips. Plus, she's also the cousin of Naruto Uzumaki, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a passion.

Me: Whoa, so that means Asuka Shirogitsune isn't the only cousin who happens to be one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, bro.

Naruto: That's right, J.D., I have two cousins who are among Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Asuka Shirogitsune: (Japanese Accent) And I'm not the only Nine-Tailed Immortal Fox Hanyou.

We saw that Chikara Uzumaki had blonde fox ears on her head and nine massive blonde fox tails, and they're awesome.

Lincoln: She's wrapped one of her tails around my waist many times when we kissed, now you know where I picked that up from. The second of The Elemental Ninja Heroes is Daisy Haruno, Gene-Slammer of Deedge, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and she's known as The Ninja of Water from Konoha. She and I love to swim underwater, especially during summer, and this one time, before Pablo and Anderson could try and bully me, she punched them both straight into a pile of Lynn's stinky jockstraps. To show thanks, I kissed Daisy on the lips. She's also the sister of Sakura Haruno, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a passion.

Lara Xīnxiàngmù: Why, it's been years since we last saw you, Daisy.

Sakura Haruno: Yeah, but I knew there's no mistaking the pink hair and jade eyes from anywhere.

We saw it for ourselves, Daisy had the same pink hair and jade green eyes as Sakura and Lara.

Mebuki: Those are two characteristics that identify us: pink hair and jade green eyes, and Lara and Daisy have the same enormous strength as Sakura.

Lincoln: Which explains how she knocked Pablo and Anderson into that massive pile of Lynn's stinky jockstraps. The third Elemental Angel Hero is Karai Nara, Gene-Slammer of Riff, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, and she's known as the Ninja of Wind from Konoha. She and I have tackled some of the most difficult jigsaw puzzles, especially a 5000 piece puzzle.

Nico: (Whistles) That's really difficult.

Lincoln: It sure is, but we tackled it, and as you can see, I also made Karai a necklace of her favorite colors, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. Plus, she's also the cousin of Shikamaru Nara, and she hates Lila Rossi with a passion, and it wasn't hard for me to figure out who she's related to, Shikamaru, despite his laziness, is known to be quite skilled in strategy and planning, and Karai has the same skillset in strategy and planning.

Shikamaru: Looks like we're going to be in-laws in the future when you and Karai marry.

Lincoln: That's right. The fourth Elemental Ninja Hero is Iroha Yamanaka, Gene-Slammer of Shellbeat, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music, and she's known as The Ninja of Lightning from Konoha. She and I not only plant beautiful flowers, but we also love to play music alongside Luna and The Moon Goats. I also made Iroha a flute with her favorite colors, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. She's also the sister of Ino Yamanaka, and she hates Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky with a passion.

Ino: Oh man, Iroha, it's been years since we last met, you've really grown up.

Iroha: Same with you, Ino.

Ino and Iroha hugged.

Lincoln: I also figured out she was related to Ino because of her love for flowers. And the fifth Elemental Hero Ninja is Chara Akimichi, Gene-Slammer of Quarrister, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Cooking, and she's known as The Ninja of Earth from Konoha. She and I once conquered several food challenges in a single day, and funny enough, I kissed Chara on the lips to show how much I loved her. She's also the sister of Choji Akimichi, and unlike her brother, she's not chubby but rather thin and beautiful, and she hates Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass with a passion.

Me: Wait, what?!

Choji: It's true, guys, even though we share the same name, Chara's thin and beautiful, but she has the same love for food as all of us. Heh, her appetite could rival even Shaggy and his cousins.

Lincoln: Funny you should say that, Choji, Chara took on Audrey and her sisters in a really huge hot-dog eating competition, and they tied for first place.

Nico: (Whistles) That's cool.

Me: Plus, you guys did a lot to defend the world of Shinobi from evil.

Lincoln: We sure did, and they were so happy to find out Danzo Shimura, the corrupted Council Members, Orochimaru, The Akatsuki, and the other enemies of The Shinobi World have been forever obliterated. Now, then, there's also another thing to attend to.

Lincoln went up to each member of The Elemental Heroes, and then, one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Chikara Uzumaki: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chikara Uzumaki: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi.

Chikara Uzumaki, Daisy Haruno, Karai Nara, Iroha Yamanaka, and Chara Akimichi had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around the girls, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it.

Nico: Awesome, and welcome to the team, girls.

Daisy Haruno: Thanks, Nico.

---

Later we were walking down the street back to the estate.

Beast Wars Bonecrusher: Guys, why are Poromon and Poliwag going near those dogs?

Nico: Oh no.

We saw them pestering 2 bulldogs.

Poromon: Hey there, stupid dogs!

Poliwag: Yeah where are your mothers!?

Poromon gave the dogs raspberries.

Nico: Uh oh.

Eli: This is not gonna end well.

We went over to them.

Ashi: Are you two nuts?!

Me: Yeah guys! These are the local junkyard guard dogs.

Lana: I remember seeing these dogs.

Fluttershy: Aw they are just lost.

Me: But wait I've seen these dogs before.

Poliwag: What are they going to do?

Just then, the two dogs grabbed Poromon and Poliwag.

Poromon: What the!?

Spike the Bulldog: Now we're going to make you scream!

Chester: Yeah Spike lets get them!

Me: Hey Spike and Chester!

Nico: Boy I love it how you guys beat up Sylvester.

Spike the Bulldog: Yeah good times.

Spike started slamming Poliwag to the ground by his tail.

Chester threw Poromon into the garbage cans.

Me: JUMPING PEANUTS!

Poromon: Why you little! LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted both Spike and Chester.

They were burned and knocked down.

Nico: You two trying to go to jail?

Poromon: I don't know?

Poliwag: Me neither.

Me: Must've seen something on a cartoon to do this.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Still crazy.

Maria: Should we stop this?

Me: I think they already did.

The dogs were down.

Me: I think we have 2 more potential members for the M.O.E.

Lola: Yep.

Snapdragon: The fuck were you two thinking?!

Poliwag: We had no idea they were famous Looney Tunes dogs.

Me: These are the very same dogs that beat up Sylvester. But they are funny.

Lola: Yeah they sure were.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: It's funny.

Hardhead: Wait. I hear something else.

We heard footfalls and then we saw a Tyranitar!

Me: Hey a Tyranitar.

Qin: Cool.

Tyranitar: (In a girls voice) That was crazy that happed to the mascots.

Nico: Ellie Maxwell! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had red eyes and had green clothes on.

Ellie Maxwell: Boy that was rough.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ellie Maxwell: Easy. When me and Nico made the largest ever bowl of mac and cheese and we ate it all.

Nico: Tasty one too.

Nico and Ellie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Ellie Maxwell: Me too Nico. Me too.

Cut Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Martian Manhunter's team will include Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi and Goldie (Felix the Cat). Jake's team will include Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy and Sabrina.

Me: Awesome ideas!

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Felix: Goldie and I are going to be perfect together on a team.

Pan: You two sure are.

Bambi: Boy I'll say!

Nico: Yep.

Then the previous grop of M.O.E. members came.

Beast Man: Can me, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Biowulf, King Shark, Yenaldoshi, Chillyfish, and Vulkanus go with you guys.

Zeru: Me, Evil Plug Man, Quillfire, Bluto, Fenghuang, Ludo, Utomodachi, Boss Wolf, Tiki Tak Tribe, and Suzaku will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with and Zarya and J.D. will like this mission we're going to do next.

Me: Ooh. What is it?

Nico: We're going to Sochi, Russia to meet Humphrey and Kate and their pack.

Xenia: Cool! So the world of Alpha and Omega next.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll get ready.

Apeface: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ho-Oh, Celebi and Sceptile next.

Me: Cool! The Johto region Pokemon are complete.

Nico: Yep and Sceptile enters us into the Hoenn Region.

Me: Awesome.

We got to watching the movie.

In the film's opening, in Alberta, Canada's Jasper National Park, Omega wolf Humphrey and his Omega friends slide down a hill on a log. However, the plan goes entirely wrong as they try to maneuver the log down the mountain. Meanwhile, Alpha wolf Kate practices her hunting skills on her younger Omega sister, Lilly, much to her annoyance. Humphrey and Kate join each other mid air, excited to see each other again. However, Humphrey begins to feel nauseated by their spinning, and the two fall onto the ground. As Humphrey tries to join Kate, Winston, leader of the Western pack and Kate's father, stops Humphrey in pursuing her. He reminds Humphrey that Alphas and Omegas cannot mate according to pack law, and that Kate is going off to Alpha school until Spring. Humphrey looks on, saddened by her departure.

Spring time comes around, and both Kate and Humphrey mature. Humphrey and his friends seem to master the ways of log boarding, but their fun stops short when they crash into a rock. They then see Kate on her first ever hunt, pursuing a herd of caribou. As Kate and her team close in on the caribou, they are interrupted by a group of two enemy Eastern pack wolves, which causes a stampede. As Kate saves the two Eastern wolves from getting trampled, the Western pack wolves start a fight. Humphrey and his friends then break up the conflict. Later that night, Winston meets up with Eastern pack leader Tony, as they discuss the pack's food shortage. The two then agree that merging the packs together would end their conflict, and decide that Kate should marry Tony's Alpha son, Garth. Kate, overhearing their conversation, agrees for the good of the pack.

During the Moonlight Howl (the howling between wolves), Kate and Garth finally meet. Garth tries to show off his howl, but Kate is unimpressed and excuses herself. She then runs into Humphrey, but the two get tranquilized by park rangers and are taken to Sawtooth National Recreation Area in Idaho. The two meet golfing goose Marcel and his duck caddie Paddy. Kate and Humphrey learn that they were relocated to repopulate the species, and agree that they must return home to Jasper Park before the two packs start a war. As the packs discover that Kate has gone missing, Tony warns Winston that if Kate doesn't return, war will be inevitable. Lilly decides to show Garth around the Western pack's territory until Kate returns, and the two fall in love.

As Kate and Humphrey catch a ride on an RV, Humphrey has to urinate and gets out while the vehicle pulls over at a nearby gas station. He then finds a cupcake and eats it, as the frosting covers his mouth. Two men mistake him for a wolf with rabies, and they attempt to shoot Humphrey with a gun. Kate then leaps out to save him, and the two flee. Kate, disappointed that they missed their ride home, leaves Humphrey out in the rain. Now traveling alone in the storm, Kate comes across a dangerous ravine, which has begun to flood. As Kate tries to cross it, she slips, and Humphrey comes to her rescue. Flattered by his bravery, Kate begins to admire Humphrey.

The following day, Marcel and Paddy find the wolves and direct them to a train heading to Jasper Park. Climbing over the snowy mountain, Humphrey finds a grizzly bear cub, and the two play as Kate goes to scout a head. As Humphrey throws snow at the cub, the cub begins to cry, which attracts an angry trio of grizzly bears. As the wolves slide off the side of the mountain, Humphrey and Kate ride on a log and manage to board the train.

As the two joke about their encounter with the bears, Kate and Humphrey begin to bond even closer. Back at home, Lilly compassionately teaches Garth how to howl. At the same time, Humphrey gazes at the full moon and begins to howl, urging Kate to howl with him. Although it is against pack law for an Alpha to howl with an Omega, the two begin to howl, falling in love. As Lilly and Garth finish their howling, Tony catches them, and ultimately declares war on the Western pack. As the train passes by Jasper, Kate and Humphrey's exchange of feelings is cut short by the sight of the two packs at war. As they return, Kate announces that she will marry Garth to unite the packs. The day of the wedding, a distraught Humphrey bids farewell to Kate, and decides to leave as a lone wolf, much to Kate's disappointment.

During the ceremony, Kate backs out and declares her love for Humphrey, as Garth subsequently declares his love for Lilly. Tony, enraged, declares war on the Western pack, and a large fight ensues. Their brawl is cut short by an oncoming stampede of caribou, and Winston and Tony get stuck between it. Humphrey and Kate cross paths, and work together by log boarding down the mountain to save them. They succeed, but Kate gets struck by the caribou in the process. As the stampede subsides, Humphrey tries to wake up Kate to no avail. Devastated, Humphrey begins to howl, causing everyone to howl with him. Kate then awakens to everyone's joy, and she and Humphrey confess their love for each other, as Garth and Lilly confess theirs. Winston and Tony abolish the law against mating between Alphas and Omegas, and accept a union of the two packs via marriage between Garth and Lilly.

At the Moonlight Howl, the wolves celebrate the love of Kate and Humphrey, and Garth and Lilly, breaking the social classes and traditions. The movie ends with Humphrey and Kate howling a duet.

When it was done we were laughing and more.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: And also I had it wrong. It's really up in Alberta, Canada.

Zarya: Nice.

Lola: Awesome.

Electrocutioner: Shall we get going?

Evil Plug Man: We shall.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Elenthra, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Elenthra of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Elenthra, right, Kaze?

Kaze Han: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Tiffany Emmerson: While you and Nico destroy Elenthra and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: They've really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet Humphrey and Kate and their pack and take on Tony and the Western Pack.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome adventure, and once we get done with taking on Tony and the Western Pack and making those bad wolves pay for their crimes, you better be ready to die, Elenthra.

Kaze Han: You better be ready, Elenthra, for you shall be shredded by the bladed caress of the dark winds of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

We were off to Canada.

---

ALBERTA, CANADA

---

We arrived at the mountains of Alberta, Canada.

Hornet Man: Here we are.

Me: Always beautiful coming to the mountains.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: So pretty.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets find them.

Grumblemon: Anyone see them?

Bluto: No. (sighs) They could be any of these dogs!

Me: Hmm.

Nico: They got to be here somewhere.

Eli: Hmm

Biowulf: I could've done that.

Ludo: (sarcastically) Sure you could've.

Humphrey, Kate, Garth and Lilly came.

Humphrey: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Kate: It sure i. We're so honored.

Nico: Same to you guys.

Zarya: Glad you all heard my call.

Block Man: Sorry about that. But Zarya just feels right at home here.

Humphrey: No worries.

Me: She is the Mysticon of the Wolf and it's awesome and cool for her.

Xenia: It sure is.

Chillyfish: Humphrey, you and Kate are great for each other.

The Tiki Tak Tribe leader agreed.

Humphrey: Thanks guys.

Kate: Glad you think so.

Me: We know so.

Zarya: Absolutely.

Sandpit: And you guys are great leaders.

Kate: Glad you think that too.

Qin: Yeah it's awesome.

Lana: Wolves are so awesome.

Xenia: They sure are.

Vulkanus: (to Poromon and Poliwag) Good to know you two are getting along with Humphrey and Kate

Suzaku: Unlike what happened this morning.

Poliwag: Yeah they are awesome.

Poromon: Wolves are beautiful next to huskies and malamutes.

Qin: They sure are.

Camie: I'll say.

Blackfire: Are any of you Eastern Wolves?

Humphrey: Most of us are. I'm a western wolf.

Kate: And I'm Eastern. We brought our packs together.

Qin: That's awesome.

Xenia: Boy it sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: We all are happy you guys are now one awesome pack.

Exhaust: Now, you're probably wondering why we're here.

Humphrey: King's back.

Me: Well yeah that's right. What can you tell us about him?

Kate: Well he is a Wolf that is bad.

She went over his history.

---

King is the main antagonist of Alpha and Omega 2: A Howl-iday Adventure and Alpha and Omega 7: The Big Fureeze. He is the Rogues' leader and Princess' father.

He was voiced by Blackie Rose.

It is revealed in the film that King and his wolves are a vicious group known as the Rogues, an offshoot of Eastern Pack wolves that broke away from Tony at some point. Not much else is given about them. King has darker fur than a lot of members in his pack, bearing a dark ash gray color. He also has prominent teeth, seen especially when he growls and laughs. Both of these are comparably different than many members of Tony's pack, emphasizing his distance from them.

While out, Stinky, Claudette, and Runt examine the place where Humphrey used to go log boarding. Runt climbs a tree to prove himself and sees three unfamiliar wolves approaching, quickly revealed to be members of the Rogues. In the ensuing encounter, the three wolves run off with Runt, bringing him back to their leader King. True to form, King seeks to use Runt as a bargaining chip to gain power. However, his plan also entails using the Rogues to kill every Alpha of both Winston and Tony's unified packs and take over their territory. King also makes it clear that he intends to kill Runt if the time for their ransom runs out or if his parents and pack don't show up.

In the meantime, King has his daughter Princess watch over Runt, which brings out her maternal instincts and makes her protective of the cub. To rescue Runt, Humphrey (standing atop Garth's back and partially hidden in the tall grass) poses as an abnormally large Alpha to distract King and his leading Rogues. When Kate rescues Runt, King orders his Rogues on the attack. However, the Rogues are fought back by the unified Pack members and bears directed by a bear cub Humphrey and Kate helped prior to this confrontation. His Rogues are defeated and sent running, trampling King in the process. King is forced to retreat and calls uselessly for Princess to aid him after she rejects his orders to attack the unified packs' home. What becomes of him afterwards is unknown, but it can be assumed that he and the other Rogues fled beyond their former territory.

King was first seen when he spotted the pups and the critters sliding down the hill and is out for revenge, due to his rogue pack being destroyed following the events in the second movie. With Hench being his only back-up, King charges for the pups, preparing to kill them. Stinky senses them coming closer and they all try to get away across the frozen pond. However, Brent falls through the ice and almost drowns. As the others try to get Brent out of the water, Claudette distracts Hench while King goes after Runt. After a struggle, the pups manage to save Brent and escape.

King and Hench went after the pups, only to be joined by the twins, Lyle and Link, who betrayed their pack and went rogue, due to the lack of food. Stinky senses King and Hench again, this time joined by Lyle and Link, and they all hide in the same cave the two wolves hid. Kate and Humphrey finally come across the caribou they've been looking for, only to be cornered by the grizzlies. The pups enter the bears' cave where Kate and Humphrey were hiding and manage to scare the rogues away, by making it look like the bears are in there.

While this is going on, Kate and Humphrey try to fight the bears, but the two of them get separated by the blizzard. They're reunited shortly after, and Kate distracts the bears while Humphrey goes to find a log on which they can logboard down the mountain. The pups arrive and notice their parents logboarding down the mountain with the three bears close behind. Claudette, Agnes and Runt distract the rogues while Brent and Stinky find a log to do the same thing their parents do. Kate and Humphrey logboard safely down the mountain and escape the grizzlies, while the pups and the critters deal with the rogues. They fly over a passing train, escaping King and reuniting with Kate and Humphrey. As the animals make their way across the valley, Marcel and Paddy arrive. However, Runt's distracted and starts playing in the snow, only to be spotted by King and the rogues who chase after him. Marcel and Paddy knock them, but King continues to chase after Runt. Just as Runt is about to get killed, Kate and Humphrey violently tackle King to the ground. Defeated and all alone, King runs away.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: What a ruthless wolf!

Camie: He is definitely going to a zoo.

Utomodachi: What about Tony and the Western Pack?

King Shark: They've caused trouble for you guys too.

Humphrey: Oh don't worry about that. They are fully redeemed.

Xenia: Well that's a relief.

Qin: At least they learned their lesson.

Laney: Thank goodness

Disk Wars Deadpool: I hope there are future movies where you two get married and have kids.

Me: Me too.

Qin: That would be cool.

Xenia: It sure would

Hsi Wu: Me and Fenghuang will fly ahead to where King is.

Fenghuang: You guys catch up.

Me: Okay.

They flew off to find him.

Fenghuang and Hsi Wu came back and they found him and the Rogues in a clearing 20 klicks to the south.

Numbuh 274: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went to the clearing.

King and the Rogues were planning their attack when suddenly the spirits of wolves came and they swirled around them and they howled and then they converged and then the full moon appeared.

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

There was a wolf howling and blue fire came out and then the moon eclipsed and then out of a beam of light came us.

Me: Okay you walking fur coats, it's time for some pain!

Quillfire: Time for you to be thwarted, tyrants!

King: How dare you?!

Pyro: Actually, his use of the word "Tyrants" actually is accurate here.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Captain Boomerang and Boomerang's Ridewatch) G'day, mates!

He threw boomerangs and smashed them down.

Qin: Yeah!

Then Moonstone, Kitty, Key, Radioactive Man, Evil Star, Springfield Mafia, Springield Bullies, Machinedramon, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Six Gum Gang, Opposite Senshi, Esdeath, Emperor Z, Nuclear Man, Stormy, UA Carnage, Technicolor Phantoms, Evil Aqua Man, Mr. Freeze, and Siren Sara appeared.

Nico: Moonstone, Kitty, Key, Radioactive Man, Evil Star, Springfield Mafia, Springield Bullies, Machinedramon, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Six Gum Gang, Opposite Senshi, Esdeath, Emperor Z, Nuclear Man, Stormy, UA Carnage, Technicolor Phantoms, Evil Aqua Man, Mr. Freeze, and Siren Sara.

Moonstone: You feel right at home, don't you, Zarya?

Zarya: I sure do.

Kitty: Glad to hear it.

Key: After all, you ARE the Mysticon of the Wolf.

Dixie: And Humphrey and Kate ARE wolves

Me: Yep.

Radioactive Man: (to Nico) We heard you destroyed Killjoy Huggins.

Nico: We sure did.

Evil Star: I thought you'd never get around to killing him.

Me: Well it wouldn't be fair for one of us to have a shot at him. So I wanted all of us to get shots in.

Evil Star: Fair enough.

Dumbbelltron then came.

Me: Dumbbelltron? You're up next?

Dumbbelltron: Yeah I know but it's my turn.

Me: Oh.

Dumbbelltron: Sorry if this looks weird but I drew the shorter straw

Me: I see.

Lynn: That's all right.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Kopaka, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Shannon Littlefield, Chione, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - Nico's Rescue and killing Killjoy Huggins

---

Moonstone was first.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) Nico's rescue involved killing Killjoy Huggins. Why didn't he do that yesterday?

Kopaka: You heard what he said. He wanted to have all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels get some shots in. It wouldn't be fair for them.

Rarity: I agree there darlings. But it was good seeing them fight it out against him like that.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was great and funny.

Gill Grunt: It was really awesome and fun.

Shannon Littlefield: You got that right.

Chione: Yep we all thought it was great.

Moonstone: That does make sense for them to all get some shots in. Lets do it!

Kopaka used his legend items.

KOPAKA'S ICE HEROICS! COLD HEROICS OF ICE!

They fired waves of ice, water, jewels and endothermic fire and smashed her down.

---

## Lewa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rachel Stavenport, Manterror, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - Battling Another Forest Queen Diana, Gybolg, Salamandrake, Mucalin, Hydramaskar and Solwing and Another Boomerang

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) Nico, Nick's team, Boomerang's team, and the others did good Battling Another Forest Queen Diana, Gybolg, Salamandrake, Mucalin, Hydramaskar and Solwing. And Another Boomerang as well.

Lewa: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was. We saved 6 Another Huntik Titans and faced Another M.O.E.

Scootaloo: So awesome and fun.

Whirlwind: Everyone had a great lunch too.

Rachel Stavenport: It always is fun. And it was awesome seeing all the guardian angels kick Killjoy Huggins butt.

Manterror: You got that right there.

Kitty: That is true. Lets do it!

Lewa used his legend items.

LEWA'S WIND HEROICS! FLIGHT OF WIND!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed her down.

## T.J. Johnson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sirena Cammecola, Ariel, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - Lincoln's rescue

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Long Island. How was it?

T.J.: It was really awesome! We took down a fallen artist named Lucas Carson, he was a talented artist, but he harbored nothing but hatred for all of mankind, and it got worse: like Brushogun, he turned to using black magic, but the black magic spell he used resulted in his soul drowning in darkness and his sanity forever fractured by his hatred for all of mankind.

Key: Goodness! That's crazy! But at least you guys got rid of him forever..

Pinkie Pie: Yeah we sure did and I'm glad he is gone.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) He gave all artists everywhere a really bad name.

Featherweight: He sure did and it was good we destroyed him.

Sprocket: I agree there. He deserved it.

Sirena Cammecola: You got that right on that one.

Ariel: Same with me.

Key: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

T.J. used his legend items.

TURBO FORCE RANGERS! TURBO SPEED RANGERS!

They fired waves of metal, gear, lightning and water and smashed

him down.

---

Pyrrha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ophelia Nasturtium, Magnet Man, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Meeting gene-slammers for Weather Painter Thunder and Weather Painter Sun

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Weather Painter Thunder and Sun. What are their names?

Pyrrha: Their names are Levina Zeus and Helena Helios and they are really amazing and skilled artists and power houses.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are and man they are great.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Their stories are amazing too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Monkey D. Luna, Zaria Roronoa, Mina Stormbringer, Usagi Snipblast, Saria Vinsmoke, Mylene Risqueboots, Nico Relena, Lili Nefertari, Soul Princess Brenda Songsoul, Jenbay Fishkarate, Levina Zeus, and Helena Helios what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Monkey D. Luna: Oh, we have one that we still remember to this day, and it involved an attack by that control freak, Lori, that sore loser, Lynn, that blackmailing pageant demon, Lola, that heartless mad scientist, Lisa, and that homicidal deranged prankster, Luan. One day, Lincoln was with me, Zaria, Mina, Usagi, Saria, Mylene, Nico Relena, Lili, Brenda, and Jenbay, and we were doing some workouts at our gym, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were also with us and keeping an eye out for trouble.

Zaria Roronoa: But, then, we heard the sound of a thunderous loud burp in the air, and there was only one person who could do something like that: Lynn, and then, we heard deranged laughter, followed by the sound of three banshee screams, and we knew Lynn wasn't alone, she also had Lori, Luan, Lola, and Lisa with her, and they wanted Lincoln's head once again, along with ours.

Mina Stormbringer: Then, the doors burst open, and we saw the five hated Loud Sisters with red eyes filled with insane rage and hatred, and even worse, they had knives in hand. We knew they've now gone to resorting to try and stabbing Lincoln again, fat chance of that since Lincoln's a vampire-werewolf hybrid, so we put down the weights and we went after those five brats again as Lincoln fired blasts of fire which melted their knives, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to attack first, but Lincoln grabbed Lola and Lisa and he head bonked their heads with Luan's head in the middle and he knocked those three out.

Usagi Snipblast: But, then came our two big challenges: Lori who was incredibly dangerous when her already dangerously violent temper is at its peak, and Lynn who was an aggressive, bad-tempered monster and she acts like an animal. But, before any of us could do so, Lynn just ran at Lincoln yet again and tried to beat him to death, but he grabbed Lynn's fists in his hands, and Lynn tried to kick him in the crotch, but he tightened his grip on Lynn's fists and made her fall to her knees, then he'd thrown a sharp right hook and knocked that animal down, and finally, Lori was left, and she ran right at Lincoln with hatred in her heart, but Lincoln stood his ground and punched her in the stomach and he made her fall down to the floor.

Lili Nefertari: We were really impressed by Lincoln's rapidly developing and impressive immense upper-body and lower-body strength, and then, Lincoln fired red energy beams from his white angel wings and hands which turned into ropes and tied those five up. Then, we called Luna, and when that happened, she ran down there along with the rest of the Louds, and she was big-time mad at those five once again. But, Lincoln explained everything, and Nicholette Torrington showed the video clip of what Lincoln did to those five, and they were stunned. Luna said that Lincoln's like a dominant alpha male, and the way he stood his ground to defend his ladies, and we were blushing like mad.

Mylene Risqueboots: And so was Lincoln, Luna sure knows how to tease us and her little bro. But, after we told and showed them what Lincoln did to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, everyone cheered for Lincoln and they were proud of him for standing up for his Guardian Angels yet again, and for taking down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. And as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for fifteen weeks and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's during that time.

Leni: Having to deal with Aunt Ruth for fifteen weeks, that was a nightmare for those five, but they deserved it, if they were going to try and kill our brother, that's going to be the result of their horrible behavior.

Levina Zeus: Indeed, okay, now for my and Helena's turn, and you're not going to like it. One day, Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, Aurora, Helena, and I were working on a huge art project in Art Class, we were asked to create a mural of the history of England to show to for the exhibition tonight. But, then, we heard a loud burp in the air, and Lincoln, Laney, and I knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere, we saw the doors burst open, and it was Lynn, and with her were Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were outright insane.

Helena Helios: Lola used a hose and washed away our mural, all of our hard work wasted, and those five brats were laughing cruelly at us, Lincoln and Laney were absolutely mad, but me, all of us were beyond pissed off at those bitches, and I fired fire and orange energy blasts at them and they got burned and hit with the energy blasts, then, we pounced on and we attacked them all with a really dangerous fury.

Levina Zeus: Then, Lincoln tied them up in energy ropes, and when Luna was called in, she grabbed her guitar and smashed it on the heads of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan knocking them out and dragging them back to Vanzilla. We then told the teacher of what those five did, and she granted us more time to do it over, but she was furious at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for what they did, and she then called Principal Rivers and Principal Ramirez, and Lori, Luan, and Lynn got two weeks of detention, and Lola and Lisa also got two weeks of detention as well when the news hit

Superintendent Chen.

Nico: Wait, it reached Superintendent Chen? Oh lord, don't tell me that… !

Levina Zeus: Yep, just like what happened, we found out Killjoy Huggins asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy our mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Morana, and I, and Nicholette Torrington told Superintendent Chen about it, and she suspended Killjoy Huggins again, this time, for nine months months for what he did.

Lincoln: When we found out that killjoy was the mastermind behind it once again, I told Mom and Dad of what he did.

Rita: When I found out from the kids that Killjoy Huggins was at it again and he asked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to destroy another mural project and kill Lincoln, Laney, Althea, Nephele, Rayne, Morana, and Aurora, I drove to the school and thrashed him all over the place, and I even hung him by the collar of his coat on a coat rack and told him, "If I get a call from my son yet again of any more of your dumb stunts, I'll personally take you straight to the nuthouse, you jerk!" Everyone cheered for what I did, and that killjoy grumbled wanting revenge, but I reminded him of what'll happen if he ever tries a dirty stunt like that again.

Me: He was warned numerous times by Superintendent Chen and by Ms. Rita not to do any of those dumb stunts again, but he just doesn't know when to quit.

Ronnie Anne: You got that right, and we still questioned why Superintendent Chen even hired him in the first place, since he was nothing more than a killjoy.

Girl Jordan: And a total big fat jerk to Linky.

Nico: That stupid killjoy, I ought to beat his brains in if he had any, and I'd also make him eat his own toupee.

Lincoln: Even that won't be enough to even dull his hatred of me, and you see why Shayla wanted to throw him in a nuthouse after he got fired. But, this morning on Nico's rescue, we did ultimately get years of well-deserved payback on that heartless toupee-wearing freak of nature and sent him to The Black Gates forever. J.D. told us yesterday that he was responsible for turning Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into ruthless monsters with that Dark Side Creation Serum, he definitely deserves to die.

Levina Zeus: (Gasps) So, he was the one… !

Bertha Sellington: Who made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the ruthless monsters we hated for so long, and he did that with that Dark Side Creation Serum, what a heartless jerk, and he did that all under our noses!

Nicholette Torrington: Now, we won't have to see his pathetic face ever again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Radioactive Man: Oh whoa! Thank goodness that heartless jerk Huggins is dead now.

Sunburn: No kidding there. The world is now a safer place without him. He is now called The Devil Incarnate of Royal Woods.

Ophelia Nasturtium: Yeah thank goodness he is gone.

Magnet Man: No kidding. He was a monster. His hatred towards Lincoln ruined him forever.

Radioactive Man: Geez! I'm glad he is gone. And the real Huggins is redeeming himself Lets do it!

Pyrrha used her legend items.

PYRRHA'S SPEAR OF JUSTICE! FIRESTORM SPEAR FURY!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic

Skylanders, Dino Sisters, Aylene C., Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - The Mascots antagonized 2 dogs and got hurt.

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) Poromon and Poliwag antagonized 2 dogs. Good thing Nico and Sora gave them potions when they got hurt.

Tommy Oliver: No kidding there. Those dogs were tough.

Twilight Sparkle: They were Spike the Bulldog and Chester and they were Looney Tunes dogs.

Evil Star: Ahh yes those two were awesome back in their days. Always beat up Sylvester and it was funny.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did and it was awesome.

Spyro: Yeah but Poromon and Poliwag knew they were great cartoon stars so they are not going to let it get to them.

The Dino Sisters agreed.

Aylene C.: They were really funny too.

Evil Star: Yeah. Lets do it!

Tommy used his legend items.

ZEO FORCE FURY! STELLAR ZEO FURY!

They fired waves of magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Volcania Sisters, Volcana, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia - Nerissa's mission was awesome yesterday

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Nerissa's mission was awesome yesterday.

Louie: Personally, I don't think Brainy is anything like Brainiac.

Sora Takenouchi: I'm glad you don't. Also it was really amazing seeing those rings that Nico and everyone got.

Phoenixmon: Those show that they are part of the Legion.

Starlight Glimmer: They were really awesome and amazing.

Cozy Glow: Yeah they sure were.

Hex: That was a big achievement that everyone did back then.

The Volcania Sisters agreed too.

Volcana: They sure were awesome and they succeeded in bringing Brainy back.

Fat Tony: They sure did. I'm glad. Lets do it!

Sora used her Legend items.

SORA'S METEORIC FIRESTORM! LOVE FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy, fire, magic, stars, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them all down.

---

Sam S.L., Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Hannah Kyoto, Pyrrha, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies - Humphrey, Kate and their pack are awesome. Zarya feels right at home.

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Kearney: (to Sam) Humphrey, Kate and their pack are awesome.

Dolph: Zarya feels right at home.

Sam S.L.: She sure does and she is the Mysticon of the Wolf after all.

Fluttershy: I think all the wolves here are amazing too.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are awesome and beautiful.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) They sure are and they have an amazing family.

Stealth Elf: They sure do.

Hannah Kyoto: Wolves are so awesome and amazing.

Pyrrha: They sure are.

Jimbo: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Sam used her legend items.

SAM'S VOLCANIC FURY! SAM+LUNA FOREVER!

They fired waves of energy, fire, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Sasuke the Android, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gem Cavvenport, Lisa Loud, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - Humphrey and Kate are awesome leaders

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) Humphrey and Kate are awesome leaders. Of the dog variety anyway.

Sasuke: I agree there too.

Applejack: At least these are Timber Wolves like those in Equestria. But they are sure amazing wolves though.

Apple Bloom: They sure are cute too.

Flashwing: I think all wolves are amazing. Wolfgang is happy with them too.

Gem Cavvenport: I agree there too.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. They are amazing though.

Machinedramon: They sure are. Lets do it.

Sasuke used his legend items.

SASUKE'S ADVENTURES OF JAPAN! JAPAN'S AWESOME POWER!

They fired waves of energy, earth, mud, boulders, rock, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti, Brynja, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Humphrey and Kate are great for each other.

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Humphrey and Kate are great for each other. They were meant to be together.

Zero G: I agree there on that. Their pack is absolutely incredible.

Lightspeed: I do too. They are all amazing too.

Energizer: And all wolves are cute too.

Princess Luna: All wolves are amazing and they howl at the moon with amazing grace too.

Moondust: They sure do. I love wolves.

Snowdrop: They are amazing.

Gari: They are amazing members of the night.

Blackout: I agree too. They are awesome.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there too.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It sure is amazing.

Mass Master: I'll say.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

The Power Pack used their legend items.

POWER PACK'S RAINBOW OF ENERGY! POWER PACK'S JUSTICE!

They fired waves of rainbows and darkness and smashed him down.

## Right Suzuki (ToQger), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Meilin Jiangchi, Lola Loud, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - King is a bad wolf

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) King is a bad wolf.

Lunk: One that's gonna get his just desserts!

Right: You got that right. Turns out the Rogues are going to be perfect in the zoo.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. I just can't believe that the Rogues are that dangerous.

King Solar: You're not kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: I do too. But what they are doing is horrible.

Amber Morning: Yeah these guys give all wolves everywhere a really bad name.

Dixie: Y'all ain't kidding on that.

Spotlight: Yeah they are bad wolves.

Meilin Jiangchi: You got that right.

Lola: I'll say!

Goof: Yeah that's right.

Wilbur: Yeah.

Runt: I agree there. Lets do it!

Right used his legend items.

RIGHT SUZUKI'S TRAIN JOURNEY! TOQGER RAINBOW IMAGINATION!

They fired waves of rainbows and light and smashed them down.

---

Arisia VS Opposite Senshi

---

The Opposite Senshi were next.

Arisia: This will be awesome and fun.

She fired waves of green energy and smashed them down.

---

Joan Guitierrez, Gragonith - Lightsworn Dragon VS Esdeath

---

Esdeath was next.

Esdeath: Hope you're ready for this.

Joan Guitierrez: Oh I am more than ready.

She fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

Supernova Zap VS Emperor Z

---

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: I'm glad that Nerissa had a great time in the world of the Legion of Superheroes.

Supernova Zap: She sure did and that was so awesome.

Supernova Zap fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sheila Kelsall VS Nuclear Man

---

Nuclear Man was next.

Nuclear Man: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) It sure will be fun mate.

She fired waves of atomic energy and smashed him down.

---

Elastigirl VS Stormy

Stormy was next.

Stormy: Are you ready for this?

Elastigirl: I sure am.

She stretched and smashed her down with a huge fist.

## Penelope Waverly VS UA Carnage

UA Carnage was next.

UA Carnage: This is gonna be really fun too.

Penelope Waverly: You got that right.

She fired waves of earth and smashed him down.

## Autumn Blaze VS Technicolor Phantoms

The Chocolate, Strawberry and Vanilla Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: Oh I am so looking forward to this one.

The Phantoms roared.

She fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Lucia VS Evil Aqua Man

Evil Aqua Man was next.

Evil Aqua Man: This is gonna be fun.

Lucia: You bet it will!

Lucia fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Metamorpho VS Mr. Freeze

---

Mr. Freeze was next.

Mr. Freeze: I have a feeling that the Justice League is going to meet the Legion of Superheroes tomorrow.

Metamorpho: They sure will and they are really looking forward to it too. Including me.

Metamorpho fired a blast of fire and smashed him down.

---

Fright Rider VS Siren Sara

---

Siren Sara was next.

Siren Sara: This will be fun and cool.

Fright Rider: It sure will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Beast Morphers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Camie, Zuria, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Laney, Lisa and Lily VS Dumbbelltron.

Dumbbelltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: Boy two days left till you guys destroy Hiroshi.

Me: I know. And I'm ready for him.

Dumbbelltron: You sure look like it but I also sense an amazing energy building up in you.

Me: That's right. When I exploded in rage after finding out about what he did and all that, This unbelievable hidden power was unleashed in me and its been building up inside me. A new unbelievable transformation is going to awaken in me.

Varie: I have a feeling this will be an awesome and amazing new power.

Celica: It sure will. Now that we're dark orb free, this power is going to be intensely powerful.

Cassidy: It sure will be awesome.

Camie: Yeah it sure will.

Zuria: I have a feeling it will be amazing.

Adagio Dazzle: Hiroshi is going to be begging for death later on.

Aria Blaze: You better believe he will.

Sonata Dusk: It will be awesome and great.

Eli: You got that right.

Dumbbelltron: I have a feeling this will be good. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for all of us called the Smashers of The Western Pack, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Western Pack symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored wolf heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored wolf heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the wolf heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too.

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: BEAST X BLASTER!

They summoned the Beast X Blaster!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH!

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Me: Dumbbelltron you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped.

Troy: You're going to the dogs!

Tsukasa: Sorry if this looks weird.

Kamen Ride: Forever Wolf!

Maria: Time for this too. (Turns Dial) SKIIIINNNEEERRR! FORCE 6

She summoned Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Altar Zodiarts, Minister Blizzard, Nightmare X And Sorcerer Doomlander along with Skinner, Cantwell, Universe 666 Mizuki, Leopold and Nelson Muntz's mom.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER WOLF!

They turned into the wolf theme rangers!

Tsukasa turned into a mixture of the Wolf Rangers.

Daiki summoned clones of the Wolf Rangers too.

Me: Lets get them!

We went at them.

We blasted and pulverized the Rogues all over and Kelvadren blasted and smashed them.

Beast Wars Bonecrusher, Ashi, Hardhead and Snapdragon used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bonecrusher's weapons, Ashi's powers, Hardhead's Shatterblasters and Snapdragon's Gyro gun 100-fold.

Beast Wars Bonecrusher and Hardhead: BUFFALO DIAMOND BLAST!

Ashi and Snapdragon: SAMURAI GYRO BLASTER!

Unicorns of Magic and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING UNICORN

BLAST!

Furious Flames of The Toa and Pyro: FURIOUS FLAMING TOA BLAST!

Welcome to Earth, 3rd Rock from The Sun and Grumblemon: EARTH BLAST FIRESTORM!

Sky Force Demons and Hsi Wu: SKY FORCE DEMON SHOT!

Wolves of The Dragon and Biowulf: WOLVES OF THE DRAGON BLAST!

Sharks of Water and King Shark: SHARKS OF WATER BLAST!

Beasts of Eternia and Beast Man: BEASTS OF ETERNIA BLAST!

Blue-Eyes Wolf Dragon and Yenaldoshi: BLUE-EYES WOLF DRAGON BLAST!

Jellyfish Water Force and Chillyfish: JELLYFISH WATER FORCE BLAST!

Infinite Life Universe and Vulkanus: INFINITE LIFE UNIVERSE BLAST!

Firestorm Demon Force and Zeru: FIRESTORM DEMON BLAST!

Plugs of Mayhem and Evil Plug Man: PLUGS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Porcupines of Fury and Quillfire: PORCUPINES OF FURY BLAST!

Spinach Sea Dragon Force and Bluto: SPINACH SEA DRAGON BLAST!

Dimensional Mayhem Force and Ludo: DIMENSIONAL MAYHEM BLAST!

Purple Dragons of Justice Magic and Fenghuang: PURPLE DRAGONS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Stellar Fury Mayhem and Utomodachi: STELLAR FURY BLAST!

Aquarius Mermaid Fury and Boss Wolf: AQUARIUS MERMAID BLAST!

Voodoo Jungle Song and Tiki Tak Tribe: VOODOO JUNGLE SONG BLAST!

Phoenix Seven Tailed Might and Suzaku: PHOENIX SEVEN TAILED BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Zarya, Humphrey, Kate, Fluttershy, me and R.J.: WOLF MOON MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of moonlight and blue fire.

Lincoln: WOLF ELEMENT STYLE: EASTERN WOLF!

Entrapta: WOLF LIGHTNING STYLE: JAPANESE WOLF!

Perfuma: WOLF NATURE STYLE: INDIAN WOLF!

Frosta: WOLF ICE STYLE: TUNDRA WOLF!

Jessica Kaios: WOLF FIRE STYLE: MEXICAN WOLF!

Yuna: WOLF WATER STYLE: VANCOUVER COASTAL WOLF!

Toph: WOLF EARTH STYLE: LABRADOR WOLF!

Chie Satonaka: WOLF WIND STYLE: MONGOLIAN WOLF!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said wolves.

Lincoln and his harem: WOLF FINAL SMASH: WOLF PACK STRIKE!

They summoned wolves to attack and the blasts hit them and knocked them down.

We fired rainbow energy blasts at King and the Rogues and they're tied up in rainbow chains and sent off to a zoo as punishment.

Lincoln: Hope you like spending the rest of your days at the zoo, you bad wolves.

Nico: Oh, Mrs. Chang's going to enjoy having a field day with teaching those bad wolves some very serious manners. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Kaze Han: That's right, we still got Elenthra to deal with, and the third member of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah should be arriving… right now.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Elenthra.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Elenthra, the third of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Elenthra, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Elenthra: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Kaze Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Kaze Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, winds, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Wild Cyclone-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Elenthra, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, winds, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Kaze Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Elenthra: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Kaze Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, and winds surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Wild Cyclone flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Elenthra: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kaze Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Kaze Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, winds, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Wild Cyclone emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Wild Cyclone with red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Kaze Han has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, winds, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Wild Cyclone surrounded by darkness and winds. Suddenly, Kaze Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Gaia Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kaze Han's massive Evil HERO Wild Cyclone-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, winds, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Wild Cyclone's Darkness Wild Wind Cyclone Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Wild Cyclone etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Wild Cyclone's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and

Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Wild Cyclone that said, "Kaze Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Third Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Vermida, Daughter of Dark Specter, Destroyer of Elenthra of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Wind, Dark Magic, and Infernal Phoenixes"

カゼ ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー ワイルド サイクロン、ハン姉妹の 3 番目の長男、ダーク マジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、バーミダの宿敵、闇の娘スペクター、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のエレンスラの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、風、闇の魔法のマスター、と地獄のフェニックス

Kaze Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO WILD CYCLONE-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL HURRICANE CYCLONE EVIL HERO WILD CYCLONE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL HURRICANE CYCLONE EVIL HERO WILD CYCLONE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL HURRICANE CYCLONE EVIL HERO WILD CYCLONE LOVE!

We were amazed by Kaze Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Wild Cyclone-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Elenthra saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out a blaster to fire at her, but Kaze Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, wind, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Elenthra, which hit her and pushed him back and she also got burned, but this really pissed her off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Kaze's transformed, incredible!

Tiffany Emmerson: That's really incredible, and she really burned and smashed Elenthra badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Kaze Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Hurricane Wind Evil HERO Wild Cyclone Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Hurricane Wind Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the dark winds of The Netherworld are coming for you, Elenthra.

Nico: Let me join in as well, Kaze, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Gaia Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Kaze Han and Nico went after Elenthra who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Elenthra and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Elenthra, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Elenthra took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Elenthra began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Elenthra's transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Elenthra fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Kaze Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Kaze, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Elenthra from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Elenthra and he bear hugged her, so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Elenthra into his body through his skin and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Kaze, let's end this asshole for good.

Kaze Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Hurricane Wind Evil HERO Wild Cyclone Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Hurricane Wind Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Kaze Han and Nico sent Elenthra flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Elenthra.

Kaze Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO WILD CYCLONE PHOENIX CYCLONE KAMEHAMEHA!

Kaze Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, winds, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Elenthra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Kaze Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Kaze Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Kaze Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Kaze Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and fifty members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Elenthra once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kaze.

Suddenly, Kaze Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Kaze Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Wild Cyclone flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Kaze Han absorbed the winds and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Wild Cyclone vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Kaze.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Talinian, which means you're up next, Valia.

Valia Han: Yeah, we'll make Talinian pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I know, how about Gene-Slammers for The Neo-Spacian monsters.

Jaden: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I did tell you guys I also use the Neo-Spacian monsters along with my Elemental HERO Neos monsters.

Me: You sure did, Jaden, this is going to be so awesome.

Wilbur: Looks like it's the zoo for King and his goons.

Me: Yep.

Fat Tony: Personally, I would've sent them to the pound.

Jimbo: The pound is for regular dogs, not wolves.

Me: Yeah.

Machinedramon: Either way, they got what they deserved.

Nico: That's for sure.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Humphrey and Kate) You two did good today.

Goof: How would you two like a steak as a reward?

Humphrey; Oh boy!

Me: We got plenty of them.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Zarya: (To the viewers) Hope you liked this one for the wolves. It was awesome guys.

Me: It sure was.

Me and Zarya kissed.

We went back home to enjoy the rest of the day and went to sleep.

The End.

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Alpha and Omega is cool and I love wolves.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Tara, Beast Boy and her team consisting of Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Snarf, Wily Kit & Wily Kat And Pumyra along with Waffle Woman, Crusher, T-119A, Mr. Breakfast, Universe 666 Trakeena and Cuppa Joe and we're going over to Sector V and we're going to battle the Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters and we're going to pulverize that bad version of the PTA and it will be awesome and fun and cool. Just like the old days. Also we're going to battle Another Dark Dryad and Another Waffle Woman. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Celebi. Her name is Jen Scotts XXXVIII and she is a time traveller from the 71st Century that Nico knows and she is also the descendant of Jen Scotts from Power Rangers Time Force.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Green Bay, Wisconsin, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down an old enemy of The Elemental Ninja Heroes named Xander Diabolos, a dangerous vampire. But, years ago, when he was still human, he was a bully who terrorized everyone in Royal Woods until he was defeated by The Elemental Ninja Heroes and he was then expelled. But, then, one night, he wound up getting attacked by a vampire, but this wasn't from any of the vampires Lincoln and his Guardian Angels have known and fought against, no, the vampire that attacked him was one of the vampires that attacked Barrow, Alaska from the movie 30 Days of Night. Xander Diabolos survived, but when he rose again, he was no longer a human, he was turned into one of the vampires, and survived by attacking any one or thing crossing his path and feeding on their flesh and blood. But, now, we're going to destroy him for good.

Also during the exercise scene, Lincoln is going to tell us how Rita and Lynn Sr. met all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and how they destroyed the iron grip of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa and the punishments that followed to them.

And we're going to be meeting Gene-Slammers for the Neo-Spacian monsters in the days to come on Lincoln's rescues, the first of the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers is a Neo-Spacian Dark Panther Gene-Slammer named Alexa Oleson, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also the leader of the Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, a group formed by the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers in the wake of the aftermath of the vampire massacre of Barrow, Alaska that resulted in the deaths of the 98 men, women, and children that remained in Barrow, Alaska that day years ago during the month-long darkness. Lincoln's also a member of that group, and he's known as The Vampiric Elemental Slayer, because he'd slain a lot of vampires whenever any of them came out. Alexa Oleson also has powers of darkness, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a panther pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the younger sister of Sheriff Eben Oleson and Jake Oleson, and though she hates Lori with a burning passion, there's one person she absolutely hated, and it was Marlow Roderick, the vampire leader who was responsible for the attack on Barrow, Alaska those years ago, which led to the brutal deaths of those she knew and it also led to her older brother turning himself into a vampire to save the town, but he also had to sacrifice his humanity in order to save those who were still alive, and that included her second older brother Jake Oleson and her sister-in-law, Stella Oleson.

The next chapter is gonna be in two parts. For this Non-Combat Chapter we're going to learn all about the origin of Puss N Boots and we're going to learn about a flashback from the Loud House episode Game Boys.

See you next time.

# GAME BOYS

This chapter is based on the Origin of Puss N Boots and also the episode of The Loud House called Game Boys.

NOTE: The Flashback for the Game Boys episode takes place between chapters 7 and 8

---

Walking through Sector V in Virginia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Tara, Beast Boy and her team consisting of Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Snarf, Wily Kit & Wily Kat And Pumyra along with Waffle Woman, Crusher, T-119A, Mr. Breakfast, Universe 666 Trakeena and Cuppa Joe and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure is Nico. Man it's gonna be just like old times.

Nico: It sure will be.

Cuppa Joe: Want some coffee guys before we start?

Me: Oh sure.

I got a cup of good Joe and it was good.

Me: (Slurps) Aah. Nothing like a good cup of coffee to start the day.

Leni: You totes said it.

Nico: Yep.

Tara: This is gonna be awesome too.

Wily Kit: You said it Tara.

Nico: Tara, I want to thank you, Waffle Woman, and your team for coming today.

Tara: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome helping you guys.

Beast Boy: You said it Tara.

Xenia: This is gonna be so awesome.

Camie: You got that right.

Cassidy: I have a feeling we're going to kick one of the Kids Next Doors enemies butts.

Lola: Yeah! This will be fun!

Nico: Chiro, remember when we met you and your team?

Chiro: Boy how can I forget. That was during the final day of the 20 Days of Darkness. We helped you guys take down the Sullen 6.

Me: And we will always be forever grateful to you guys for that.

Nico: We sure will.

Lola: That was so awesome that you and the Super Monkey Force go all over the universe like that.

Camie: I wasn't with you guys when that happened. Can you tell me what went down?

Nico: We sure can.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 1325 and it was awesome.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Sirius: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah and that ended the chapter of the most dreaded saga in our teams history.

Tara: That was crazy.

Chiro: I was kinda skeptical that Mandarin could change.

Me: I know. But at least we saved him from the darkness he had in him.

Qin: Blame the Skeleton King for that.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: But now the Skeleton is gone thanks to the battle with Opaline.

Camie: Yep.

Chiro: Thank goodness.

Beast Boy: And the cool part Chiro is that we both even have the same style voice.

Chiro: (LAUGHS) Yeah we sure do.

Me: You sure do and that is awesome.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome for Zarya.

Zarya: Yeah it was! I loved that mission.

Qin: We all did. Wolves are so awesome.

Xenia: They sure are and the Forever Wolf Theme for the Rangers was genius.

Me: Well it was my idea for it.

Nico: It worked really perfectly.

Eli: Boy I'll say.

Nico: That was so fun.

Maria: I fed Humphrey and Kate steaks.

Me: You sure did. Thanks to your own Rump Roast Magisword.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That's true.

Xenia: I hope King and his pack are liking it better at the zoo?

Lana: Becca said they do.

Tara: That's great news.

Cheetara: That sure is awesome.

Snarf: It sure is. Snarf Snarf.

Nico: There's more steals where those came from.

Me: Yep.

Qin: So awesome.

Camie: But it was still an awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I wonder who we're going to face here

Me: I think our old friends of the P.T.O.O.E.Y. Squad!

Principal: Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, ATTACK!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: Who are they?

Me: An evil version of the Parent Teachers Association.

I went over their history.

---

The Parent Teacher Organization of Eradicating Youngsters are a minor villainous faction in animated action-comedy series Codename: Kids Next Door.

It is a small group of five adult villains including both parents and teachers, as their name implies. They are a parody of the PTA. Like many of the show's villains, the members of the group represent archetypes of oppressive authority figures, in this case those related to school.

They consist of The Principal, a school principal and the de facto leader of the group, who can fly but seems to do little else, voiced by Tom Kenny, Mad Dad, an abusive father figure who is angry with his child's poor grades, voiced by Jeff Bennett, The Terrible Tutor, a a school tutor who can shoot textbooks from his sleeves, voiced by Dee Bradley Baker, Heli-Teacher, an old woman possessing a flying chair, voiced by Cree Summer, and Midwestern Mom, a wrestler-like mother figure, voiced by Grey DeLise.

Their only major appearance was in "Operation: N.O.-P.O.W.U.H.", in which they attack the Sector V Treehouse but are quickly defeated. Aside from this, the members of the group are frequently seen at large gatherings of villains.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: WHOA MAN!

Lola: Just like old times.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Lets get them guys!

Chiro: Monkeys Mobilize!

He summoned the Super Monkey Robot Hyperforce!

We went at them.

We went at them.

Nico: Split up and take it to them.

We called in some of the team and the M.O.E. members as well.

Emma Goodall, Roman Goodwin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Wallflower, Princess Cadance, Scratch, Grounder, Coconuts and Dayu were facing MIDWESTERN MOM!

Dayu: (to Emma) I hope you and your team are prepared to fight Serrator when the time comes, Emma. Believe it or not, he really is as powerful as Xandred.

Emma: Always up for a challenge.

Pinkie Pie: Same here!

Wallflower: Yeah!

Emma Goodall: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: SAMURAI!

She turned into the Pink Samurai Ranger in Shogun Mode!

They went at Midwestern Mom and punched and kicked her all over the place with incredible fury and more. Emma slashed and blasted her all over with energy blades and wind blasts and Roman fired waves of red fire and energy and Crawsectus smashed and pulverized her all over with his claws and more.

Emma Goodall: Using feminine wilds to get what you want trading in on your looks? Read a book you fucking bitch that passive agressiveness quotient went out long ago. Chicks like you give all women, parents and teachers everywhere a really bad name! Especially when fucking clods like you kill kids!

Emma picked her in the face and knocked her down and Dayu blasted her all over the place. Midwestern Mom was insanely pissed!

Midwestern Mom: NAUGHTY CHILDREN MAKE MIDWESTERN MOM ANGRY!

Roman Goodwin: Oh, I haven't even started!

Pinkie Pie: You are a terrible mother! THERE! I SAID IT!

Pinkie Pie smashed Midwestern Mom's face in and Maud hit her with a rock hammer.

Scratch: You make all the loving mothers we love everywhere look bad! And we're gonna send you back to parenting school! HAHA

HAHA!

Grounder: Yeah!

Coconuts: And you will have your face smashed in bad!

Scratcher, Grounder and Coconuts punched and blasted Midwestern Mom all over the place with incredible fury and power.

Roman fired blasts of red fire and more and smashed and burned her all over the place.

Pinkie Pie: Lets see how you like this! CONFETTI STYLE NINJA ART: CONFETTI EXPLOSION STREAM!

Pinkie Pie fired waves of confetti and they exploded on contact!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Wallflower: And this! JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: CONGO GORILLA PULVERIZER!

Wallflower fired waves of leaves and they formed into gorillas and they went at Midwestern Mom and smashed her all over the place.

Maud Pie: (Monotonous Voice) You are a bad mother that deserves far worse than anything. ROCK STYLE NINJA ART: OBSIDIAN ARROWHEAD SHOWER.

Maud fired waves of arrowheads and they cut Midwestern Mom all over and it really hurt.

Princess Cadance: This will show you how a real parent works! CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: PRISMATIC SPEAR LIGHTSTORM!

Princess Cadance fired waves of light and they formed into spear of each of the seven colors of the rainbow and the blasts all went at Midwestern Mom and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Emma Goodall: I am really starting to hate this bitch.

Dayu: Me too.

Emma Goodall and Dayu: MEGAFORCE PINK THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and it smashed into Midwestern Mom and electrocuted her all over.

Nico and Varie punched and kicked her all over.

Qin punched her in her face and kicked her down.

Lola fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

She was out cold.

Emma Goodall: Yeah!

Nico: One down.

Carly Atlas flew into the air and the Terrible Tutor went after her.

Terrible Tutor: You cannot defeat the Terrible Tutor!

He fired books at her and she kicked them away.

Carly Atlas: I already finished school, thank you very much!

Fluttershy: Same with me!

Carly fired blasts of orange fire and he fired more books and they were incinerated by the flames.

Lisa, Stewie and B.J. fired blasts of energy and fire and the blasts all hit the Terrible Tutor and burned and smashed him all over.

Lily Longsocks punched him in the stomach with devastating force and really smashed his stomach in. He belched up a huge amount of blood and spit and Tassanil fired blasts of energy and fire and burned him all over.

Diamond Tiara: You give teachers everywhere a really bad name!

CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: DIAMOND SHRAPNEL SHRED STORM!

Diamond Tiara fired blasts of diamonds and they cut up the Terrible Tutor all over.

Fluttershy: I would never go to school with you even though I'm already finished with it! WOLF STYLE NINJA ART: DANCE OF THE FLAME WOLVES!

Fluttershy howled like a wolf and she danced wildly and blue fire swirled around her and she fired blasts of blue fire and it formed into a pack of wolves.

Lily Longsocks: This will hurt you worse than when I punched you! EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ROCK SMASH FIST!

Lily formed a bunch of rocks around her fist and they turned it into a powerful fist of rock and spikes and she smashed the Terrible Tutor in his stomach and he belched up even more blood and it really hurt him!

Lisa and Calamitous: GENIUS MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

Lisa and Calamitous fired a wave of energy and it smashed into the Terrible Tutor and exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Tara: Let's rock!

She fired rocks at the Terrible Tutor and smashed him all over the place!

Terrible Tutor flew at her and she fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Lola: YEAH!

The Terrible Tutor was knocked down.

Nico: Is he down?

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Good.

Devack: (smirks) Before we fight, I'd like you to grade my recent math test. (gives Heli-Teacher a math paper)

Heli-Teacher: (sees what's on the paper) What?! 4 x 1 doesn't equal a picture of a clown with a flamethrower!

Devack punches the Heli-teacher and fires a blast of fire and burns her.

Sweetie Belle: This teacher is years out of retirement!

Sweetie Belle fired waves of magic and energy and the blasts all missed her?

Heli-Teacher: (Evil Laughter) Your aim is almost as bad as your schoolwork.

Sweetie Belle: Don't count on it!

The blasts all came back and slammed into her from behind and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Rarity: Nice shot Sweetie Belle!

The explosion knocked the Heli-Teacher down!

Sassy Saddles: She missed her on purpose so the blasts would come back and let her have it. Very good show.

Killer Frost: Yeah! Time to show this bitch the brutal cold sting of defeat!

She pulled out her new staff and the Heli-Teacher fired laser blasts and Killer Frost spun the staff around and deflected the blasts back and she then fired waves of ice energy and froze her blasters.

Dheena: Yeah! That was awesome! Now for this!

Dheena fired waves of light and Weiss fired blasts of energy and light and the blasts all smashed into the Heli-Teacher and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Rarity: Nice one! CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: SAPPHIRE FLAME SPEARHEADS!

Rarity fired waves of blue fire and it formed into a bunch of spearhead points made of crystal.

Sweetie Belle: And this one will hurt! CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: EMERALD SHURIKEN SHOWER!

Sweetie Bell fired waves of emerald crystal and they formed into waves of shuriken.

Sassy Saddles: And this will show you! CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: TOPAZ BULLET STORM!

Sassy Saddles fired waves of topaz crystal bullets and the blasts all hit the Heli-Teacher all over the place.

Lana and Vexen: SUBZERO HEART FREEZE BLAST!

Lana and Vexen fired a massive wave of ice and froze the Heli-Teacher in a block of ice.

Poison Ivy: Take that!

Weiss: You said it!

I fired an energy blast and blew her helicopter off and smashed her down.

Me: Three down.

Nico: And how many more to go?

Me: Two.

Mad Dad: Mad Dad MAD! YOU GET BAD REPORT CARD AGAIN!

He went at us!

Misty Tredwell: That isn't even my report card at all!

I punched Mad Dad in the face and sent him crashing into a tree.

Me: Or mine!

Sunset Shimmer: And I would never want you for a father you abusive dickhead!

POW!

I punched him in his face.

Me: And you make all fathers everywhere look bad! I am a loving parent and I am going to pound your fucking face in and rip your shitassed testicles out and shove them so down your fucking throat that you'll be peeing in your intestines!

Sunset Shimmer: Whoa! That is brutal!

Misty Tredwell: I said that during the labor pains I had.

Pepperdance: YEAH! You tell that jerk!

Alizarin Bubblegum: YEAH! Show that bastard!

Mad Dad: I WILL KILL YOU FOR THAT YOU FUCKING CUR! HOW DARE YOU TALK TO ME THAT WAY!

Me: Heard that one before! And only Evil Sasukes can call me a Fucking Cur! And I can talk about fucksacks and douchebags like you however I want! (RASPBERRIES)

I kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the crotch and formed a ball of fire and threw it at him and it hit him and burned him in a massive explosion of fire.

Drakness: Take this one!

He fired waves of darkness and the blasts hit him and exploded all over!

Misty fired waves of green fire and the blasts hit him and burned him all over.

I punched him in his fac

Sunset Shimmer: This is gonna hurt! PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: FEATHERSTORM OF FIRE!

Sunset Shimmer fired waves of fire and it formed into a shower of fire feathers.

Pepperdance: And this has some heat! SPICY STYLE NINJA ART: DRAGONS BREATH INFERNO BLAST!

Pepperdance drank a bottle of Dragon's Breath Hot Sauce and she blew out a massive wave of fire and it formed into a deadly dragon.

Alizarin Bubblegum: Lets see how this tingles your nose! CINNAMON STYLE NINJA ART: SPICY SCENT OF STINGING FURY!

Alizarin fired a wave of cinnamon and energy.

Taranee and Heat Wave: FURIOUS FIRESTORM BURN!

Taranee and Heat Wave fired waves of fire and the blasts all hit Mad Dad and burned him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nico kicked Mad Dad in the crotch!

Eli then grabbed him by his throat and threw him into a pile of elephant shit!

SPLAT!

Mad Dad: (SPITS) Okay who brought an elephant here!?

N'Dugo : Bad guy falls in poop: Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready!

They laughed hysterically!

Me: Funny and awesome.

Nico: One more to go.

Principal: (to Kalin) You're going to the Principal's office, young man!

Kalin: (smirks) Why? Because I'm about to kick your ass?

Applejack: And he doesn't even go to school anymore you jackass!

Apple Fritter: Yeah!

Apple Fritter punched the Principal and kicked him in the face and Pear Butter and Big Mac smashed him in the face and knocked him all over the place!

I punched the Principal in his face.

Kalin and Maria fired blasts of blue fire and water and the blasts smashed into the Principal all over the place.

Me: Many of us graduated thank you very much!

Applejack: Time for us to use the full force of the power of the Apple Family! YEE-HAW!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Pear Butter and Bright Mac: APPLE STYLE NINJA ART: ORCHARD OF SWEET VICTORY!

The Apples all fired waves of apples and they all went at The Principal.

Luna and Hydro Man: MEGATSUNAMI MEGABLAST DRENCH!

Luna and Hydro Man fired waves of water and the blasts smashed into the Principal and knocked him down and it was awesome!

Bai Tza: YEAH!

We blasted them down and tied them up.

Me: That did it!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Eli: And perfect timing too. I sense that Swartz's creations are 25 klicks away and closing.

Maria: I was just about to ask that Eli. Cool.

Nico: Who's up first?

Eli: I sense that it's Another Dark Dryad.

Me: A Nature one this time.

Qin: Wow.

Laney: I'll face it.

?: And I'll help too.

A Celebi came out.

Me: Wow! The Legendary Celebi.

Nico: Wow!

Celebi: (In a girls voice) I figured why not have me help too.

Nico: (GASP) Jen Scotts XXXVIII!? Whoa!

Me: Wait are you…

Celebi: Yes I sure am. I'm the descendant of Jen Scotts from the

31st Century. I came from 4,000 years from her time. I'm from the year 7078 A.D.

All of us: WOW!

Me: That's 5,055 years from now. That's awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it is!

Me: Your ancestor is the Pink Ranger of the Time Force Rangers and she is an amazing and skilled warrior too.

Nico: She sure is.

Qin: She did so many good deeds over the years both in the 31st Century and in our time too.

Celebi: That's what I heard and knew. I'm proud of her.

Nico: We'll revert you back later.

Me: Yeah.

Celebi: No worries. I got plenty of time to wait.

Me: Good.

Then vines grew out and it formed into a dark version of Dark Dryad! It was ANOTHER DARK DRYAD!

Me: WHOA! Another Dark Dryad!

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Dark Dryad: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I saw you guys beat up these 5. Awesome job.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a Sailor Soldier with purple hair and had blue clothes on and she had the symbol of the house of

Ravenclaw on her skirt.

Me: (GASP) Rowena Ravenclaw XL A.K.A. Sailor Hogwarts!

We gasped!

Nico: You got to be kidding me!? Hogwarts has a Sailor Soldier!?

Eli: That is so cool!

Sailor Hogwarts: It sure is. But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Rowena is the direct descendant of Rowena Ravenclaw.

Nico: That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Sailor Hogwarts: Indeed. And I have seen you guys destroy Voldemort and his followers along with Salazar Slytherin and those Muggle morons the Dursleys.

Me: Well we sent the Dursleys to prison. But yeah those clods all got what was coming to them.

Nico: The Dursleys deserve jail.

Sailor Hogwarts: I agree with you there on that. Especially for their harsh treatment of young Harry Potter.

Qin: You'll get no argument from me on that.

Xenia: Yeah they were monsters.

Me: But they were not as bad as Voldemort was. He was going to wipe out 7.3 billion innocent people so pureblood wizards can rule in the name of evil.

Sailor Hogwarts: It's good you guys destroyed them.

Nico: That was a really epic battle.

Me: No kidding. One of the most explosive and most intense battles ever.

Qin: It sure was.

Sailor Hogwarts: And I'm glad they are all destroyed. The wizarding world went through a horrific nightmare with him and I'm glad he and his followers are gone forever.

Nico: Yep.

Me: What they were going to unleash was a wave of murder, genocide, annihilation, racism and evil on steroids.

Sailor Hogwarts: It's good you guys took them out. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome Rowena. Your ancestor and the founders of Hogwarts made a really good call to banish Salazar Slytherin.

Sailor Hogwarts: I'm glad that they did.

Maria: Harry still deserved to be raised better!

Me: You'll get no argument from me.

Sailor Hogwarts: I agree there. I'm glad the Dursleys are now in jail for their crimes.

Me: Yeah so is everyone on Earth. They hate wizards. Calls them freaks. The only freaks I see there are those 3 douchebags.

Sailor Hogwarts: That is for sure. Well said.

Nico: I agree. But thanks to J.D. bringing everyone back with the Cosmic Cube, I'm glad everyone has their lives back and that all the damage done by Voldemort and his followers was erased.

Me: Thank goodness. But using the Cosmic Cube was a one time deal.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome though.

Maria: And it was on the day the Redemption Squad was first formed.

Sailor Hogwarts: That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yeah. By the way Rowena are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Hogwarts: As a matter of fact yes. Another version of her.

She pointed to Waffle Woman.

Waffle Woman: Another me? Wow!

Me: This is a battle that will be part of a complete breakfast.

We laughed!

Nico: Hey that was awesome.

Me: Yep. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Hogwarts: Friendly. And this one is gonna be interesting.

Me: I have a feeling it will be.

Nico: You're up, Laney

Laney: Here we go.

Sailor Hogwarts: This will be fun.

She turned into Another Dark Dryad and Laney fired a blast of leaves and smashed her all over and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and Purified it and it was called The Celtic Dryad's Call of Nature!

I brought Sailor Hogwarts over.

Sailor Hogwarts: Blimey! That is a nasty headache.

Nico: You'll be all right.

Nico: The Dursleys deserve jail.

Sailor Hogwarts: I agree with you there on that. Especially for their harsh treatment of young Harry Potter.

Qin: You'll get no argument from me on that.

Xenia: Yeah they were monsters.

Me: But they were not as bad as Voldemort was. He was going to wipe out 7.3 billion innocent people so pureblood wizards can rule in the name of evil.

Sailor Hogwarts: It's good you guys destroyed them.

Nico: That was a really epic battle.

Me: No kidding. One of the most explosive and most intense battles ever.

Qin: It sure was.

Sailor Hogwarts: And I'm glad they are all destroyed. The wizarding world went through a horrific nightmare with him and I'm glad he and his followers are gone forever.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Harry still deserved to be raised better!

Me: You'll get no argument from me.

Sailor Hogwarts: I agree there. I'm glad the Dursleys are now in jail for their crimes.

Me: Yeah so is everyone on Earth. They hate wizards. Calls them freaks. The only freaks I see there are those 3 douchebags.

Sailor Hogwarts: That is for sure. Well said.

Nico: I agree. But thanks to J.D. bringing everyone back with the Cosmic Cube, I'm glad everyone has their lives back and that all the damage done by Voldemort and his followers was erased.

Me: Thank goodness. But using the Cosmic Cube was a one time deal.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome though.

Maria: And it was on the day the Redemption Squad was first formed.

Sailor Hogwarts: That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yeah. By the way Rowena are there anymore opponents with you?

Sailor Hogwarts: As a matter of fact yes. Another version of her.

She pointed to Waffle Woman.

Waffle Woman: Another me? Wow!

Me: This is a battle that will be part of a complete breakfast.

We laughed!

Nico: Hey that was awesome.

Me: Yep. Friendly or hostile?

Sailor Hogwarts: Friendly. And this one is gonna be interesting.

Me: I have a feeling it will be.

Sailor Hogwarts: Yeah.

Nico: You're up, Laney

Laney: Here we go.

Sailor Hogwarts: This will be fun.

She turned into Another Dark Dryad and Laney fired a blast of leaves and smashed her all over and I caught the Wonder Ride

Book and Purified it and it was called The Celtic Dryad's Call of Nature!

I brought Sailor Hogwarts over.

Sailor Hogwarts: Blimey! That is a nasty headache.

Nico: You'll be all right.

Maria: Time to call in the troops.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: ARBOR FORCE 6!

She summoned Arbormon, Bushroot, Pitcher Plant Monster, Monster Tree Stump, Timberius, and RTN Kisame Hoshigaki along with Evil Wood Man, Evil Plant Man, Woodmon and Cherrymon.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER WAFFLE WOMAN! It looked like a dark version of Waffle Woman.

Me: WHOA! Another Waffle Woman!

Eli: This is a really unusual one. I'm sensing 4 Energy Signals in this one.

Another Waffle Woman: (Voice 1) (Spanish Accent) That's right. But we're in a pickle. (Voice 2) (French Accent) It's a crazy one. (Voice 3) (British Accent) Yeah this is crazy. (Voice 4) (Canadian Accent) It sure is a crazy one eh.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Colleen Azkaban A.K.A. Sailor Azcaban, Courtney Ilvermorny A.K.A. Sailor Ilvermorny, Maria Castelobruxo A.K.A. Sailor Castelobruxo and Catherine Beauxbatons A.K.A. Sailor Beauxbatons!

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA! The Sailor Soldiers of Azcaban, Ilvermorny, Castelobruxo and Beauxbatons!?

Me: Yep. The Wizard World Prison in the North Sea, Canada's Wizarding School, Brazil's School and France's School.

Nico: Three schools continents apart!?

Qin: That is fucking crazy!

Lola: How did Swartz get ahold of you girls and merge you all together into one!?

Another Waffle Woman: (Voice 3) He put 4 Separate Wonder Ride Books that merge into one in each of us combined with a Ridewatch.

Me: And they merged you all into one. That is crazy!

Nico: How did you meet?

Me: We met during the Triwizard Cup. We became great friends. I saved their lives in that event.

Nico: Oh right! I remember that.

Me: Yep. And they make some of the best waffles ever for breakfast. They are awesome.

Eli: Boy they sure are tasty.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you girls anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Waffle Woman: (Voice 1) No he didn't promise us anything. (Voice 4) Oui. He made us separately and merged us into one.

Me: Oh.

Nico: We'll save you girls.

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But to be honest this is the first time we've ever encountered an Another M.O.E. Villain that has 4 people merged into one.

Nico: I was just about to point that one out.

Xenia: That is freaky.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Me: Time to unleash the horror! (ACTIVATES ZOMBIE EGGS RIDEWATCH)

(ITS TERROR TIME AGAIN BY SKYCYCLE PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF EVERYWHERE AND EGGS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

You hear the screeching of an owl

You hear the wind begin to howl

You know there's zombies on the prowl

And

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

You hear the beating of your heart

You know the screaming's gonna start

Here comes the really scary part

'Cause

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

All the trees begin to moan

And the monsters grunt and groan

Rotting faces full of slime

Don't you know it's terror time?

And…

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

I floated and fired waves of explosive eggs and blasted Another Waffle Woman all over the place with incredible fiery mess!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: That was for the movie Otra película de huevos y un pollo.

Another Waffle Woman: (Voice 1) Another Movie about Eggs and a Chick. That is one of my favorites.

Me: That was a really awesome movie.

Eli: Those Zombie Eggs are now in our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Another Waffle Woman: (Voice 1) That is amazing.

Me: It sure is. Boy it must be harder than hell for you girls to have to share one body like this.

Another Waffle Woman: (Voice 3) Oui and it is a nightmare.

Me: Boy I would hate to imagine what would happen if me and Nico were like that. No offense.

Nico: None taken but yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: (gets out Waffle Woman's Ridewatch) Breakfast fight, bitches!

Nico fired Strawberry bombs and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Coffee anyone? (ACTIVATES CUPPA JOE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired Coffee and blasted her down.

Me: Nice!

May: (gets out Crusher's Ridewatch) Maria, you should go on Nerissa's mission today.

Maria: That's a good idea. But only if Carmen and Liam go with.

May: Fair enough.

May activated the Ridewatch.

She bulked her arms up and smashed the ground and smashed her down.

Qin: NICE!

May: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES T-119A'S RIDEWATCH)

BOOM!

The top of her head exploded and landed back on.

May: Okay that was weird.

Me: Sorry May but Plankton said that they were supposed to do that.

Maria: (gets out Mr. Breakfast's Ridewatch) Time to add more to this breakfast battle!

Maria activated it and fired waves of eggs, bacon and hashbrowns and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH! Now for my favorite. (ACTIVATES WAFFLE WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(DO YOU LIKE WAFFLES BY PARRY GRIPP PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WAFFLES, PANCAKES AND FRENCH TOAST SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Do you like waffles?

Yeah, we like waffles

Do you like pancakes?

Yeah, we like pancakes

Do you like french toast?

Yeah, we like french toast

Do-do-do-do, can't wait to get a mouthful

Waffles, waffles, waffles, waffles

Do-do-do-do, can't wait to get a mouthful

Do you like waffles?

Yeah, we like waffles

Do you like pancakes?

Yeah, we like pancakes

Do you like french toast?

Yeah, we like french toast

Do-do-do-do, can't wait to get a mouthful

I danced and fired waves of breakfast and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: I don't take any prisoners! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 TRAKEENA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: If that were our universes version of Trakeena I would gladly say that to her. I hope we face her tomorrow.

Nico: I have a feeling we won't face her.

Me: Well I can always wait on that one.

Then Lord Drakkon and his team came and he had Zen Aku, Mele, Cottontail Smith, Lady Flamicorn, and Gimme.

Nico: Nice team, Drakkon!

Drakkon: Thanks Nico.

Me: So it's my turn tomorrow! Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: And talk about perfect timing. Because I unleash the ultimate extent of my rage and vengeance on Hiroshi on the big day.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And Cottontail Smith!? Boy those were great times. I loved watching you get bested by Bugs Bunny with Superman style powers.

Cottontail Smith: Yeah that was fun.

Camie: Yeah.

Lady Flamicorn: (Speaking in Korean) 내가 팀에 합류하는 것은 시간 문제라는 것을 알고 계셨습니까? (You knew that it was only a matter of time before I was put on a team?)

Me: (Speaking in Korean) 나는 그것이 올 것이라는 것을 알고 있었지만 네, 그리고 당신이 이런 팀에 합류하게 되어 정말 기쁩니다. 정말 기대됩니다. (I knew it was coming, but yeah and I'm really excited that you are going to be put on a team like this. I'm really excited for it.)

Qin: That is true.

Me: I'm excited myself too.

Chiro: Want some more coffee? (ACTIVATES CUPPA JOE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and coffee and smashed them down.

Maria: Jen, you already came to us. You do the honors.

Celebi: With pleasure.

She fired an energy ball and smashed down Another Waffle Woman and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and Ridewatch and purified them. The Wonder Ride Book was called The Waffles of Interstellar Breakfast. It was a Wonder Almighty Size Wonder Ride book.

Me: Wow.

I brought over all 4 girls. Sailor Azkaban was a girl with black hair and purple clothes, Sailor Ilvermorny was a girl with Red Hair and Red and White Clothes, Sailor Castelobruxo was a girl with blond hair and had green and yellow clothes and Sailor Beauxbatons was a girl with Aqua blue hair and had blue and aqua blue clothes.

Me: That was awesome though.

Xenia: Yep.

Celebi: It sure was.

Me: Great job though.

Chiro: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Celebi: Actually yes. My favorite is when me and Nico went to the 71st century and we faced Long John Silver LXXV.

Me: WOW! That's amazing!

Nico: It sure was. An awesome futuristic Swashbuckling adventure.

Nicole: Boy that is amazing.

Me: Believe it or not we actually went to the 71st Century before. But it was to rescue Lori from a transporter incident. We actually met our 71st Century selves in that timeframe.

Celebi: That's what I heard! That is amazing!

Lola: You wouldn't believe what happened in your time.

Celebi: I heard about that! That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a green leotard.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Jen reverted back. She was a girl with green hair and had purple eyes and Nico gave her the leotard and she put it on and got up.

Jen Scotts XXXVIII: (Groans) That was rough.

Nico and Jen hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Jen Scotts XXXVIII: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: But Jen Scotts here is gonna flip seeing you here.

Jen Scotts XXXVIII: Yeah she sure will.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-

Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Mallow, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, and Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers are heading to Green Bay, Wisconsin, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of The Elemental Ninja Heroes named Xander Diabolos, a very dangerous vampire.

But, years ago, when he was still human, he was a bully who terrorized everyone in Royal Woods until he was defeated by The Elemental Ninja Heroes and he was then expelled. But, then, one night, he was attacked by a vampire, but this wasn't from any of the vampires Lincoln and his Guardian Angels have known and fought against, no, the vampire that attacked him was one of the vampires that attacked Barrow, Alaska from the movie 30 Days of Night. Xander Diabolos survived, but when he rose again, he was no longer a human, he was turned into one of the vampires, and survived by attacking any one or thing crossing his path and feeding on their flesh and blood. But, now, we're going to destroy him for good.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Green Bay, Wisconsin, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of The Elemental Ninja Heroes named Xander Diabolos, a very dangerous vampire.

Chikara Uzumaki: Oh man, not that monster again.

Nico: Uh oh, looks like you all have quite a history with this guy, and he's also a dangerous vampire. Can you tell us about him?

Lincoln: Of course, Nico, but I got to warn you: it's linked to my rescue in Barrow, Alaska we did in The Simulator last year. See, years ago, Xander Diabolos at first wasn't a vampire, he was a human, but he was a really mean bully who terrorized everyone in Royal Woods until he was defeated by The Elemental Ninja Heroes and he was then expelled.

Daisy Haruno: But, then, one night, he was attacked by a vampire, but this wasn't from any of the vampires Lincoln and all of us had known and fought against in the past.

Karai Nara: No, the vampire that attacked him was one of the vampires that attacked Barrow, Alaska from the movie 30 Days of Night. Xander Diabolos survived.

We gasped.

Eli: Not those monsters again. Did he…?

Iroha Yamanaka: No, he survived, but when he rose again, he was no longer a human, he was turned into one of them, and he survived by attacking anyone or thing crossing his path and feeding on their flesh and blood, and staying out of the sun.

Gohan: Now, I know why you said it was linked to your rescue last year in the Simulator version of Barrow, Alaska, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Gohan, and you're going to hear even more about this later. But, right now, we got to find Xander Diabolos and destroy him for good by cutting his head off and making sure that his body is nothing but ashes, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Mallow.

Mallow: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Neo-Spacian Dark Panther appear before us, and with it are the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Neo-Spacian Dark Panther, really cool.

Neo-Spacian Dark Panther: (Girl's voice) Thanks, and I also got the girls away from Xander before he could attack them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Alexa Oleson, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly screech in the air, and we saw something heading for us: a male with black hair, pitch-black eyes, deathly pale skin, razor-sharp talon-like claws, mouth full of sharp fangs, mouth and jaw covered in blood, and dressed in a long pitch-black trenchcoat, white dress shirt, pitch-black pants, and pitch-black boots, it was Xander Diabolos.

Lincoln: Right on time, Xander Diabolos.

Me: And there was no mistaking the unearthly screech from anywhere, Lincoln's rescue last year in the Simulator version of Barrow, Alaska, was one of the most terrifying yet.

Nico: Yeah, and we saw what those vampires were like. Let's get him and cut his head off!

Lincoln: And burn his body and head to ashes.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's

Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Mallow and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Xander Diabolos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword which sliced off Xander Diabolos' head, and his headless body fell to the ground, and while his spirit was sent to The Black Gates, Lincoln fired a blast of ultra-concentrated sunlight at the head and corpse and it was burned to ashes, and then, he threw them into the sun and were completely incinerated. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's one less vampire we have to deal with. (To Alexa Oleson) And it's so good to see you again, Alexa Oleson.

Alexa Oleson reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Neo-Spacian Dark Panther, she's dressed in a long-sleeved black coat, short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, stars, panthers, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neo-Spacian Dark Panther and holstered on her back is a massive Neo-Spacian Dark Panther-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Neo-Spacian Dark Panther etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Neo-Spacian Dark Panther heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Neo-Spacian Dark Panther heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Neo-Spacian Dark Panther heads for the pommel.

Alexa Oleson: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Alexa Oleson and he hugged her, and Alexa Oleson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alexa Oleson: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Alexa Oleson, she's my Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, Alexa Oleson also has the powers of darkness, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, I made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a panther pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Alexa Oleson: And before any of you ask, I'm also the younger sister of Sheriff Eben Oleson, and though I hate Lori with a burning passion, there's one person I absolutely hated: Marlow Roderick, the vampire leader responsible for the attack on Barrow, Alaska those years ago, which led to the brutal deaths of those I knew and it also led to my older brother turning himself into a vampire to save the town, but he also had to sacrifice his humanity in order to save those who were still alive, and that also included my second older brother, Jake Oleson, and my sister-in-law, Stella Oleson.

We gasped.

Me: That's right, in the Simulator version of Barrow, Alaska, we prevented the vampire massacre, but in the real world, the massacre did occur all those years ago.

Nico: And it led to the deaths of those ninety-eight people, and Eben turning himself into a vampire to save those still alive, but even after he killed Marlow, he knew the risk he took.

Lincoln: And he chose to die as the first sunrise in a month came, rather than live forever as one of the monsters that killed those he cared about.

Alexa Oleson: Stella and Jake told me about it, along with the others, and we were heart-broken to hear of it.

We then saw she had a symbol on her trenchcoat: it was an anti-Marlow symbol with the picture of Marlow Roderick with a No sign across his face.

Me: Hey, what's with that symbol on the back of your trenchcoat?

Alexa Oleson: What, this? Oh yeah, I forgot to tell you, I'm the leader of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, a group Lincoln and I along with the other Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers formed in the wake of the aftermath of the vampire massacre of

Barrow, Alaska that'd resulted in the deaths of the 98 men, women, and children that remained in Barrow, Alaska on that day years ago during the month-long darkness.

Lincoln: Yeah, I'm also a member of the group, I'm known as The Vampiric Elemental Slayer, because I'd slain a lot of vampires whenever any of them came out. Plus, you guys are also going to hear from me how Mom and Dad met all of my Guardian Angels, and how they destroyed the iron grip of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and the punishments that followed to them.

Alexa Oleson: Yeah, it's something we still remember to this day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Alexa Oleson: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Alexa Oleson: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Alexa Oleson, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Alexa Oleson: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alexa Oleson's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird

Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Alexa Oleson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alexa Oleson.

Alexa Oleson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Lafanpan, Raelza, Flanril Lil Aril, and Liliza from Handyman Saitou in Another World and Grace, Candy, and Jane from Fighting Vipers.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lafanpan, Raelza, Flanril Lil Aril, and Liliza from Handyman Saitou in Another World and Grace, Candy, and Jane from Fighting Vipers.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lafanpan: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lafanpan and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from that vicious and bloodthirsty vampire Xander Diabolos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Lafanpan: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Lafanpan: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lafanpan, Raelza, Flanril Lil Aril, Liliza, Grace, Candy, and Jane with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was an old foe of The Elemental Ninja Heroes named

Xander Diabolos, a dangerous vampire. But, years ago, when he was still human, he was a bully who terrorized everyone in Royal Woods until he was defeated by The Elemental Ninja Heroes and he was then expelled. But, one night, he wound up getting attacked by a vampire, but not from any vampires Lincoln and his Guardian Angels knew and fought against, the vampire that attacked him was one of the vampires that attacked Barrow, Alaska from the movie 30 Days of Night. Xander Diabolos survived, but when he rose again, he was no longer a human, he was turned into one of the vampires, and he survived by attacking any one or thing crossing his path and feeding on their flesh and blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in attacking him and Lincoln finishing him off by cutting off his head, sending his evil spirit to The Black Gates, and throwing his head and corpse into the sun as it incinerated his head and body into ashes, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Alexa Oleson have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so the villain you faced was a once a bully, but wound up getting attacked by one of the vampires responsible for the attack on Barrow, Alaska, yeesh, I can tell you had to chop his head off.

Lincoln: And throw his head and body into the sun to be incinerated.

May: And we met one of the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers who happens to be related to Eben Oleson.

William: Wait, we met Eben last year, right?

Lincoln: We only met him in The Simulator, but in the real world, he…

William: Oh, yeah, now I remember.

Roxas: Wait, we prevented the vampire massacre in Barrow in the Simulator last year, wouldn't that mean…?

Suddenly, we saw on the computer bright lights descending in

Barrow, Alaska, and from there, we all saw the 98 men, women, and children who died in the vampire massacre being brought back, and among them was Eben Oleson, restored to human form. Then, we saw the Simulator counterparts of the people we met merge with the real life counterparts.

Alexa Oleson: Eben.

Lincoln: Looks like you got your answer, Roxas.

---

After putting an end to the vampire Xander Diabolos, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alexa Oleson saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Alexa Oleson: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Alexa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alexa Oleson: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Alexa Oleson: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Lincoln, can you tell us how your parents met all of your Guardian Angels, and how they destroyed the iron grip of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa and the punishments that followed to them?

Lincoln: I've been wanting to tell you all this for a long time. I was only eight years old when I took Mom and Dad to meet all of my Guardian Angels, and they were quite surprised at how many of them there were, and Dad fainted as Mom got him back up. But, after the introductions were made, they'd decided to talk to my parents and they told them of what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan have been doing to me, and they even showed them the photos of me getting beaten, blackmailed, pranked, and experimented on all while they were laughing cruelly at me. This absolutely horrified Mom and Dad, but they couldn't turn against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, because if they find out, they will kill them and everyone else, and then, they'd move onto killing everyone in town. The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers read their minds and found out those five had them in an iron grip, and they used a ton of fear on Mom and Dad, so they used telekinesis to calm them down, and then, they severed the psychological iron grip they had on them, and when that happened, they were now freed from that psychological horror Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had on them, and they went up to me and they hugged me tightly and they cried, as they apologized to me over and over. But, I just held onto them and hugged them tightly as I let out my own tears, and I forgave them, it wasn't their fault, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were to blame. After the tears were finally let out, the Guardian Angels got together with my parents and I and we planned out the punishments that you guys were told about in the many revelations, and with a sharp resolve and renewed determination, Mom and Dad agreed to use the punishments on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

We cheered.

Me: Whoa, so Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had their parents in an iron grip of fear, and they also had a tyrannical iron grip on the house, and they did whatever they pleased, such as inflicting pain on you?

Lincoln: Yep, and this was long before you moved to Michigan, J.D.

Nico: Damn. J.D., we knew Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were ruthless monsters because of their Dark Sides, but to also have an iron grip on the lives of the nice sisters and parents, and include a threat of death on them if they ever broke free, that would've warranted getting them sent off to a boarding school in Russia.

Me: Where they'd be under some strict supervision and are taught manners and discipline. But, the one to blame for it.

Lincoln: Was Killjoy Huggins, and I was so glad I ripped his manhood off yesterday.

Alexa Oleson: Wait, you did what?

Rita: Lincoln bit that killjoy on the crotch, and he ripped his manhood off yesterday when he got loose to kill us, it was really brutal.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and that caused his intestines to spill out and Lily bit him on the neck hard and ripped it open.

Alexa Oleson: Yeesh, and to find out Principal Huggins' Dark Side was the one responsible for all this, there really is no end to his hatred.

Lincoln: The only way to end his hatred was to kill Killjoy Huggins, the very source of my pain from the very beginning.

Alexa Oleson: That's right, and our duty will always be to protect you, Lincoln.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi

Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Howleen Wolf: Whoa, so this is Jolly Roger Bay, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Howleen, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf

Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Clawdeen Wolf: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew that Amanita Nightshade, Ari Hauntington, Catrine DeMew, Catty Noir, Dayna Treasura Jones, Gilda Goldstag, Gooliope Jellington, Howleen Wolf, Iris Clops, Jane Boolitle, Scarah Screams, Silvi Timberwolf Wydowna Spider, Elle Eedee, Mouscedes King, and Luna Mothews had the hots for Lincoln.

Clawdeen Wolf: Thank the rest of us for introducing them to him, and now, they're part of his harem.

Howleen Wolf: You got that right, Clawdeen.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Talinian, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Talinian of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Talinian, right, Valia?

Valia Han: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Lucinda Stewart: While you and Nico destroy Talinian and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: They've really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go down to the park and hunt down Talinian.

Lincoln: You better be ready to die, Talinian, we're not going to let you get away with your desires for revenge.

Valia Han: You better be ready to suffer, Talinian, for you shall be burned by the dark winds of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate, and we went out to the park to go after Talinian.

We arrived at the park to hunt down the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Talinian.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and

Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Talinian.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Talinian, the forth of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Talinian, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Talinian: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Valia Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Valia Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Infernal Sniper-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Talinian, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Valia Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Talinian: wanting

King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Valia Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, and flames surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Infernal Sniper flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Talinian: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Valia Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Valia Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Infernal Sniper emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Infernal Sniper with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Valia Han has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Sniper surrounded by darkness and winds. Suddenly, Valia Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Valia Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Valia Han's massive Evil HERO Wild Cyclone-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, flame, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Infernal Sniper's Darkness Sniper Hellfire Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Fire Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Sniper etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Infernal Sniper's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Infernal Sniper that said, "Valia Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, Expert Marksman, Third Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Evil Inferno, Destroyer of Talinian of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Wind, Dark Magic, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ヴァリア・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー インファーナル スナイパー、エキスパート マークスマン、ハン姉妹の3番目の長女、ダーク マジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、悪のインフェルノの宿敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のタリニアンの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでな

し、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、風、闇の魔法のマスター、そして地獄のフェニックス

Valia Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO INFERNAL SNIPER-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM EVIL HERO INFERNAL SNIPER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM EVIL HERO INFERNAL SNIPER JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM EVIL HERO INFERNAL SNIPER LOVE!

We were amazed by Valia Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Infernal Sniper-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Talinian saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out a blaster to fire at her, but Valia Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, fire, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Talinian, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Valia's transformed, incredible!

Lucinda Stewart: That's really incredible, and she really burned and smashed Talinian badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Valia Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Evil HERO Infernal Sniper Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the dark fires of The Netherworld are coming for you, Talinian.

Nico: Let me join in as well, Valia, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Valia Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Valia Han and Nico went after Talinian who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Talinian and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Talinian, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Talinian took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Talinian began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Talinian's transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Talinian fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Valia Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Valia, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Talinian from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Talinian and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Talinian into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Valia, let's end this asshole for good.

Valia Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Evil HERO Infernal Sniper Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Valia Han and Nico sent Talinian flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Talinian.

Valia Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO INFERNAL SNIPER PHOENIX DEMONIC FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Valia Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, fire, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Talinian, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Valia Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Valia Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valia Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Valia Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-nine members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Talinian once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Valia.

Suddenly, Valia Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Valia Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on

Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Infernal Sniper flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Valia Han absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Infernal Sniper vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Valia.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Fulexia, which means you're up next, Melissa.

Melissa Han: Yeah, we'll make Fulexia pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I know, how about the Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab.

Alexa Oleson: Awesome, and there's only one person I know who would be Gene-Slammed into Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab: Sophia Kitka, niece of Billy Kitka, my brother's old friend and Deputy Sheriff of Barrow, who died after that vampire, Arvin, attacked and bit him, but had to be beheaded by Eben due to him about to turn into a vampire. But, I know Eben and the others are going to want to see us now that we're coming back.

Nico: You said it, Alexa.

---

Later it was time for Nerissa's second mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Nerissa? Besides Mandark and Cheese?

Maria: Me, Carmen and Liam will go too.

Twilight Sparkle: And me and my friends will go too.

Superman: And same with me and the Justice League.

Me: Awesome Kal. It'll be awesome for you guys to meet the Legion.

Nico: Yep.

Bender: Me and the Planet Express will go this time as well.

Fry: Yeah this will be awesome.

Leela: It sure will.

Eli: I have a feeling we're going to face Timber Wolf's evil father in this one.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to Universe 10.

---

UNIVERSE 10, EARTH, 31ST CENTURY

---

We arrived in the 31st Century on Earth.

Me: Here we are guys.

Superman: Amazing!

Batman: This is incredible.

Wonder Woman: It sure is.

We arrived at the Legion Base.

Legion Superman: Hey guys!

Nerissa: Guys, meet my archenemy,

Mandark: Pleasure to meet you all. My name is Mandark.

Me: He is Dexter's archnemesis and he is a really smart and powerful force.

Maria: Yep. Sorry my name is Maria Dunbar. I'm second in command of the Redemption Squad.

Saturn Girl: Pleasure to meet you.

Maria: Same here. This is my sister Carmen and her husband Liam.

Liam: Pleasure to meet y'all.

Carmen: Same here guys.

Triplicate Girl: You too.

Phantom Girl: Wow! The Original Justice League!

Green Lantern: That's right guys.

Flash: Awesome to meet you all.

Bouncing Boy: Boy it's an honor.

Brainiac 5: It's awesome to have you guys here.

Hawkgirl: We're honored too.

Me: And this is Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's awesome to meet you guys. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

They introduced themselves.

Lightning Lad: It's truly an honor your highnesses.

Sunset Shimmer: No need for formalities.

Me: And this is the Planet Express team.

Bender: Awesome to meet you guys.

Fry: Same here. I accidentally got sent to the 31st Century myself.

They introduced themselves too.

Saturn Girl: It's an honor.

Mandark: Same here. You don't want to know what my real name is.

Me: Mandark came from a family that lived on an island that was a perfect utopia. It's called Flowertopia. It was a place that was very much set in the Woodstock 1969 era. His mother and father were very well into the groovy lifestyle. You know tie-dye shirts, incense, meditation, the peaceful style.

Triplicate Girl: Oh I get it.

Legion Superman: What was his real name?

Me: Don't laugh at him for this one. But he HATES this name.

I whispered in his ear and told him.

Legion Superman: What the!?

Me: I know. Crazy huh.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Lightning Lad: Good for you, man.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Lightning Lad: Good for you, I said.

Cheese: I. Like. Cereal.

Lightning Lad (Getting annoyed): Good. For. You.

Cheese: I like cereal!

Lightning Lad: Good for fucking you! Do you want a cookie?!

Cheese: I LIKE CEREAL!

Me: Okay Cheese that's enough. Oh sorry guys this little guy is Cheese. You'll have to forgive him, he is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is a great annoyance tool. Gives the bad guys headaches and drives them bonkers.

Laney: Yeah he is funny too.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Suddenly, another time portal opened up.

Irma: A time portal?

Nico: (groans) Again?! This is seriously getting fucking old!

Me: I agree there.

Legion Superman: No. It's not one any bad guys opened up. I know this one.

Out came an older version of Superman.

Kal L.: Looks like the fun started.

Me: Whoa! Another version of Superman.

Kal L.: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same to you.

Legion Superman: This is the Superman from the 41st Century.

We gasped.

Me: Wow! 41st Century!

Lily: That is incredible!

Kal L.: (smiles) Hey, everyone. Did you guys miss me?

Phantom Girl: Boy we sure did!

Triplicate Girl: Yeah we sure did.

Kal L.: Brainiac 5 is back!?

Me: You have us to thank for that.

Nico: Yeah we brought him back home.

Lola: We sure did.

Eli: We found him on the planet Odym and brought him back after dealing with Alexis Luthor.

Nerissa: It was a great story there.

Legion Superman: Last time we saw you, you went back to your own time. What changed?

Kal L: (sighs) Honestly, living in my own time wasn't the same without you guys.

Me: It's a totally different world there. But also we have seen what the 41st Century is like ourselves.

Nico: It's true. We met Ed and his team from the 41st Century ourselves.

Lily: It's true.

Kal L: I see.

Superman: We heard about what went down during your time and you have our deepest condolences.

Me: Yeah that was terrible. Imperex did a number on your world.

Kal L: If he shows up next time you guys come here, I might need the help of the 2 Supermen present here plus the Lego one.

Me: You can count on that.

Superman: That will definitely be a sure thing.

Hawkgirl: That's right.

Me: Imperex be the first of your enemies that we give the Black Gates.

Nerissa: That is for sure.

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding there.

Cassidy: He is pure evil.

Phantom Girl: What about Doomsday? Did you guys give him the Black Gates?

Nico: No. And I wasn't part of the team during the first fight with him.

Me: He's right on that. But if we do face Doomsday we will give him the Black Gates.

Laney: That's for sure.

Me: Yeah.

Phantom Girl: Good.

Brainiac 5: That actually might be mandatory. He probably won't be sealed by the Book of Vile Darkness the second time.

Me: No he won't.

Laney: Doomsday is a dangerous and mighty force.

Lana: But we have gotten stronger and more powerful since our first fight.

Lola: Yeah we sure have.

Maria: That was an intense battle from what I heard.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: So, are any of your other enemies at large.

Timber Wolf: Actually yes. My so called father Dr. Mar Londo is back.

Me: That mad scientist that did this to you, his own son?

Timber Wolf: That's right.

Lola: That heartless fiend!

Lisa Loud: And they say that I was a mad scientist.

Lily: He's getting a one way ticket to prison.

Maria: Tell us more about him.

Brainiac 5: You are not going to like what he did.

* * *

Dr. Mar Londo was once a respected industrialist and scientist on planet Zuun. He led the charge to aggressively mine the planet's natural resource, Zune, since it aided in his experiments. Londo relocated to the planet Rawl with his son Brin Londo to carry on illegal research and avoid United Planets jurisdiction. He was also condemned by the Interplanetary Federation of Scientists as a radical.

Obsessed with creating the ultimate warrior, Londo experimented on Rawl's local indigenous species but to no avail. He turned to his son and bio-engineered him through irreversible DNA manipulation. Brin Londo went into a super agitated state and fled the facility.

Unable to capture him alone, Londo faked a distress call to the Legion of Superheroes and manipulated them into capturing his son.

The Legion realized what was happening and confronted Londo. Timber Wolf spared Londo but destroyed his computers and freed his subjects.

Two years later Dr Londo used invisible nanites that could travel through space and time and infected Brin Londo on Earth, stimulating his limbic system. This caused Timber Wolf to lapse into uncontrollable fits of rage. Doctor Londo manipulated Timber Wolf into attending an Interplanetary convention at Heisenberg-7. As Doctor Londo demonstrated his advances in genetic mutation with his new Bio Golems, Timber Wolf sprung from the audience and attacked him, seemingly killing him. In truth, Doctor Londo faked his death in the hopes of luring Timber Wolf back to his laboratory on Rawl. As it turned out however, Timber Wolf was apprehended by the Science Police and put on trial. Timber Wolf could not determine with any degree of certainty that he didn't in fact murder Doctor Londo. During his trial, Brin Londo lost control of his abilities once again and tore through the courtroom.

Timber Wolf returned to Heisenberg-7 to investigate the crime scene on his own. Convinced of his own guilt, he took a cruiser back to the planet Rawl. There he found his father Mar Londo still alive. Doctor Londo explained his actions to him, proclaiming that he wanted to help Timber Wolf. He wanted to stabilize the balance between man and wolf with the hopes of making Timber Wolf the leader of his own private army. Timber Wolf fought against his father and his Bio Golems, but just when he thought he had finally captured the renegade scientist, he discovered that this too was a ruse. The real Mar Londo was monitoring affairs from a remote location, leaving another of his advanced clones on Rawl to interact with Timber Wolf. Though frustrated beyond measure, Timber Wolf was cleared of all charges.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: That is completely inhumane!

Laney: What kind of person or monster would do that!?

Nico: Someone who is really playing with fire.

Eli: And screwing around with the laws of Mother Nature.

Me: Just what the universe needs, another fucked up mad scientist running amok.

Nico: No kidding there.

Batman: He experimented on Timber Wolf after no success with Rawl's other life forms.

Mandark: The things he did to you and several others? Bastard.

Nico: No kidding there.

Me: He is going to prison and staying there forever.

Nico: Lock him up and throw away the key.

Laney: That's for sure.

Nico: Where is he right now?

Brainiac 5: He is on the planet Okaara.

Me: The Orange Lanterns homeworld.

Nico: Wonder what he is doing there.

Laney: Well we better find out.

Sceptile: Let me go with you guys too.

Nico: Okay.

I teleported us using Instant Transmission.

We arrived on the planet Okaara.

Me: Planet Okaara.

Nico: Even after so many years, this place hasn't changed much

Me: No it hasn't.

Eli: But I sense him. He's that way at 10 klicks.

He pointed to the northwest.

Kal L: Just like old times, huh?

Legion Superman: You were always a fan of the obvious.

Me: Still awesome though.

Nico: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: This will be so fun.

We found him.

Me: There he is.

I fired an energy blast at a machine and blasted it into scrap metal.

We came out.

Me: Dr. Mar Londo, you're under arrest!

Superman: That's right!

Legion Superman: So come along quietly.

Kal L.: Yeah what he said.

Dr. Londo: What?! 3 Supermen?!

Me: Surprised?

Laney: You should be.

Dr. Londo: Team Loud Phoenix Storm too!?

Me: That's right.

Dr. Londo: I see you brought my monster of a son as well.

Superman: The way I see it, there's only one monster here.

Me: And that monster is you!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him and his machines all over.

Me: Take that!

Just then, various robots popped up.

Irma: I knew it wasn't that easy!

I fired waves of lightning and blew the robots to scrap metal.

Me: These all you got?

Mandark: Hey, save some for me!

He fired his atomic blasters and melted the robots.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: (Gets out Waffle Woman and Condiment King's Ridewatches) Hope this doesn't make you guys hungry.

He activated them and fired waves of ketchup and syrup and they drenched the robots and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Maria: Time to call in the cavalry!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PLANT FORCE 6!

She summoned Evil Seed, Evil Mushroom Man, Monster Dandelion, Cataslisma, Plant Undead and Savage Noble along with Evil Poison Ivy, Evil Wood Man, Evil Plant Man, Terror Blossom, Vilevine and Biollante.

Nico: Awesome!

Evil Plant Man: This is gonna be good.

Brainiac 5: Fascinating. So, that's what the Masters of Evil Cannon does.

Maria: Yep. It summons members of the Masters of Evil. Dark Spicer built it.

Me: Another Zenkaiser took it and we got it back.

Nico: It's true.

Eli: Yep.

Timber Wolf snarled and slashed many robots.

Reducing them to scrap metal!

Dream Girl fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Twilight Sparkle and friends blasted the robots into dust.

Superman fired laser vision blasts and Hawkgirl bashed the robots into scrap metal with her mace.

Brainiac 5 hacked many of the robots.

And turned them against the other robots and blasted them into dust.

Nico: That was awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Wonder Woman: (Batman grabs Dr. Londo) You experimented on your own son. And even had him framed for murder.

Dr. Londo: I'm not begging forgiveness from you!

Batman: We don't forgive. (headbutts him, knocking him out)

He was knocked out cold.

Me: That's an absolute fact Bruce.

Nico: When it comes to scumbags like him we have one method: Kill them. But not this time. Jail is more appropriate for him.

Eli: I have a feeling it's gonna be good.

Superman: (to Kal L) Don't worry. Next time, my Lego counterpart is coming with me.

Kal L: Looking forward to it.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That's right.

We took him to the Masters of Evil Prison.

Me: What you did to your own son, there is an infinitely worse place in hell for douchebags like you.

Dr. Londo: You fail to see the bigger picture, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. My work was about protecting the universe. You care more about the condition of my son than-

He stopped when he realized his cell was next to Shauna's, who grinned at him savagely.

Dr. Londo: Are you crazy?! You can't put me next to that monster. Let me out of here!

Me: Have fun with your new friend!

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone about it and it was great!

May: Awesome!

May: Next time, Sento and Ace Bunny will go with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Me: Oh right! Logan what is your favorite memory of Nico?

Nico: Oh right I forgot!

Sceptile: My favorite is when me and Nico made tons and tons of fruit trees all over Georgia. We gave them lots of trees than just peaches.

Me: Boy I bet that pissed off the SUSPENSE group.

Sceptile: It did.

Nico pulled out a green Leotard and she went into the bathroom and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and came out with the leotard on. She had green hair and green eyes.

Logan Mallora: That wad rough.

Nico and Logan hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Logan Mallora: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

Later we were going to learn more about Puss N Boots's Origin.

Juran: So, which Puss in Boots are we learning about?

Me: Where the fairy tale came from and how he rose up in fame in the movies.

Puss N Boots: (Spanish Accent) It will be an honor to share my story with you.

I revealed the story of how he came into being.

Puss in Boots" (Italian: Il gatto con gli stivali) is an Italian fairy tale, later spread throughout the rest of Europe, about an anthropomorphic cat who uses trickery and deceit to gain power, wealth, and the hand of a princess in marriage for his penniless and low-born master.

The oldest written telling is by Italian author Giovanni Francesco Straparola, who included it in his The Facetious Nights of Straparola (c. 1550-1553) in XIV-XV. Another version was published in 1634 by Giambattista Basile with the title Cagliuso, and a tale was written in French at the close of the seventeenth century by Charles Perrault (1628-1703), a retired civil servant and member of the Académie française. There is a version written by Girolamo Morlini, from whom Straparola used various tales in The Facetious Nights of Straparola. The tale appeared in a handwritten and illustrated manuscript two years before its 1697 publication by Barbin in a collection of eight fairy tales by Perrault called Histoires ou contes du temps passé. The book was an instant success and remains popular.

Perrault's Histoires has had considerable impact on world culture. The original Italian title of the first edition was Costantino Fortunato, but was later known as Il gatto con gli stivali (lit. The cat with the boots); the French title was "Histoires ou contes du temps passé, avec des moralités" with the subtitle "Les Contes de ma mère l'Oye" ("Stories or Fairy Tales from Past Times with Morals", subtitled "Mother Goose Tales"). The frontispiece to the earliest English editions depicts an old woman telling tales to a group of children beneath a placard inscribed "MOTHER GOOSE'S TALES" and is credited with launching the Mother Goose legend in the English-speaking world.

"Puss in Boots" has provided inspiration for composers, choreographers, and other artists over the centuries. The cat appears in the third act pas de caractère of Tchaikovsky's ballet The Sleeping Beauty. Puss in Boots appears in DreamWorks' Shrek franchise, appearing in all three sequels to the original film, as well as two spin-off films, Puss in Boots (2011) and Puss in Boots: The Last Wish (2022), where he is voiced by Antonio Banderas. The character is signified in the logo of Japanese anime studio Toei Animation, and is also a popular pantomime in the UK.

Nico: Wow! So it's a 16th Century story.

Me: Yep.

Puss N Boots: Awesome.

Me: Now we watch the movies.

Shrek: I always wondered what your life was like before you met me

Puss N Boots: You're going to see now my friends.

We got to watching the movies.

Puss in Boots is a Spanish-speaking, anthropomorphic cat named for his signature pair of boots. A fugitive on the run from the law, Puss is seeking to restore his lost honor. He learns that the murderous outlaw couple Jack and Jill have the magic beans he has long sought, which can lead him to a giant's castle known by legend to contain valuable golden goose eggs. When Puss attempts to steal the beans at their hideout, a female cat named Kitty So interrupts. She was hired to steal them as well by Humpty Alexander Dumpty, a talking egg and long-estranged childhood friend of Puss from the orphanage where they both were raised. Puss tells Kitty his origin story and how he felt betrayed by Humpty, who tricked Puss into committing a bank robbery in his hometown of San Ricardo. Puss has been on the run ever since. Humpty eventually convinces Puss to join them in finding the beans and retrieving the golden eggs.

Puss and Kitty's relationship turns romantic and, despite Puss's initial grudge against Humpty, he slowly warms up to him, as the trio steals the beans from Jack and Jill and plants them in the desert. They ride the beanstalk into the clouds and enter the giant's castle, where Humpty reveals to Puss that although the giant died a long time ago, they must still avoid the "Great Terror" who guards the golden eggs. They soon realize the golden eggs are too heavy, and decide to steal the golden gosling after witnessing it lay miniature golden eggs. They manage to escape the castle and cut down the beanstalk. After celebrating, the group is ambushed by Jack and Jill, and Puss is knocked unconscious.

When he wakes, Puss assumes Humpty and Kitty were kidnapped and tracks Jack and Jill's wagon back to San Ricardo. There, he learns that the kidnapping was staged. Jack, Jill, and Kitty are all working for Humpty, who is seeking revenge against Puss for abandoning him during the failed bank robbery. Puss is surrounded by the town's militia and turns himself in following pleas from his adoptive mother Imelda. As Puss is hauled away to prison, Humpty is celebrated as a hero for bringing the wealth of the golden eggs to the townspeople.

Puss meets Andy "Jack" Beanstalk in prison. Jack reveals that Humpty stole the beans from him when they shared a cell years ago, and warns Puss that the Great Terror is the Golden-Egg Goose herself, a gigantic bird who will stop at nothing to rescue her baby. Puss realizes that luring the Great Terror was Humpty's intention all along, hoping to destroy the town in revenge for his imprisonment and flee with the gosling in the chaos. Kitty frees Puss from prison and apologizes, revealing her feelings for him. He locates Humpty in time and convinces him to redeem himself by helping save the town from destruction. Using the gosling as bait, Puss and Humpty are able to lure the Great Terror away from town. With Kitty's help, they also thwart Jack and Jill's attempt to steal the gosling during the chase. As they reach the outskirts of town, Humpty and the gosling are knocked off a collapsing bridge but manage to hang onto a rope that Puss grabs. When it becomes evident that Puss cannot save them both, Humpty sacrifices himself by letting go. After a fatal impact, Puss discovers that Humpty was a large golden egg underneath his shell. The Great Terror is reunited with her gosling, and she takes Humpty's golden egg remains back to the giant's castle.

Despite saving the town and being hailed a hero by the townspeople, Puss is still a fugitive in the eyes of the militia. He flees with Kitty, who playfully steals his boots and runs off.

When it was done with the 2011 movie we were cheering.

Me: That's just part 1. Here is part 2.

We got to watching Puss N Boots: The Last Wish

*SPOILER ALERT*

In the town of Del Mar, renowned hero and outlaw Puss in Boots hosts a party at the governor's home and accidentally awakens the nearby Sleeping Giant of Del Mar. Puss subdues the giant and saves the town, but is fatally crushed by a bell. Puss wakes up in a hospital, where a doctor informs him that he has used eight of his nine lives and suggests he retire from adventuring. Puss initially refuses. Later, in a local cantina, Puss meets a mysterious black-hooded wolf, who disarms him and gashes his forehead in a duel. Puss flees to the house of a cat lady named Mama Luna, and ceremoniously buries his attire in her garden.

Later, the crime family of Goldilocks and the Three Bears show up at Luna's residence in search of Puss, only to find his "grave." Puss overhears them mention a magical Wishing Star that can grant a single wish to someone bearing its map. "Big" Jack Horner, a corrupt pastry chef and collector of magical artifacts, is scheduled to receive the map that night; Puss breaks into Horner's bakery to steal the map and restore his lives, unexpectedly reuniting with his resentful ex-fiancée, Kitty So who also seeks the map. After a brief skirmish with Goldi and Horner, Puss, Kitty, and a stray dog the cats call Perrito[a] escape with the map. Goldi, the bears, Horner, and his henchmen give chase, and Puss spots the hooded wolf again while fleeing.

The map leads the trio to the Dark Forest, a pocket dimension that changes its terrain depending on the map's holder. Puss and Kitty both receive dark, frightening landscapes, while Perrito's is a colorful and seemingly tranquil forest. During another skirmish with Horner's and Goldi's forces, Puss spots the hooded wolf again and flees, distracting Kitty and enabling Goldi to obtain the map. After Perrito calms him down from a panic attack, Puss confesses that he left Kitty at the altar on their wedding day. Kitty overhears them, and later reveals that she never attended the wedding either, feeling that she could never compete with someone who loved himself more than her.

Puss and Kitty reclaim the map from Goldi when her group gets distracted by a manifestation of their woodland cottage. As the landscape morphs, Perrito is captured by the bears, while Puss is trapped in a crystalline cave. While Kitty retrieves Perrito alone, Puss encounters crystal reflections of his past lives in the cave, who mock him for changing his arrogant attitude. The hooded wolf appears once again, introduces himself as Death, and reveals to Puss that he is to kill him for squandering through his past eight lives. Panicked, Puss flees with the map, an act which Kitty and Perrito witness from afar. Meanwhile, Goldi, after a squander with Baby Bear, reveals that she wishes to reunite with her biological family, devastating the bears; however, they still agree to help her.

Puss reaches the Wishing Star, but Kitty berates him for his selfishness, while also confessing her wish was to find someone she could trust. Goldi, the bears, and Horner arrive and another fight ensues, during which Goldi forfeits the wish to save Baby Bear's life and Horner is trapped inside his magical bottomless bag. Death arrives, surrounds himself and Puss with a ring of fire, and challenges Puss to a duel. Instead of wishing for more lives, Puss fights and disarms Death, boldly stating that while he knows he cannot win, he will continue fighting for his final life. Seeing that Puss has lost his arrogance, Death begrudgingly spares him, although he and Puss agree they will eventually meet again. After Death leaves, Horner, having eaten a magic growth cookie, reemerges from his bag as a giant and seizes the map from Puss and Kitty. As he attempts to make his wish to control all magic, Perrito distracts him long enough for Puss, Kitty, and Goldi to rip the map to shreds, causing the Wishing Star to collapse and consume Horner.

In the aftermath, Goldi accepts the bears as her family and leaves with them to take over Horner's bakery business, while Puss rekindles his romance with Kitty. Sometime later, Puss, Kitty, and Perrito steal a ship from Del Mar's governor and set sail to visit "some old friends".

When the movie was done we were amazed and cheered!

Nico: That is awesome!

Shrek: Lad, I didn't know you had it bad like I did back in the day.

Puss N Boots: I know guys. But it's good to be with friends.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: And you are a great hero.

Xenia: You sure are.

Lola: One of the cutest and most awesome.

Puss N Boots: One day, I'll take you to face some of my enemies.

Me: And I have a feeling it's gonna be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: (hears something outside) Hear that?

We went to the window and to our amazement we saw the legendary Ho-Oh!

Qin: WHOA! The legendary Ho-Oh!

Xenia: Beautiful.

Dawn: That is amazing!

Ash: Just like the one I saw.

Me: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

We saw it flying at us.

Me: Open the roof and let her in.

Nico did so and opened the roof and it came in.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Incredible.

Ho-Oh: (In a girls voice) Awesome flying out there huh?

Nico: Gabriela Estupinan? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and purple eyes and had rainbow angel wings and rainbow color clothes.

Me: That was awesome though.

Nico: I'll say.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gabriela Estupinan: When I used my weather powers to make it rain donuts. That was awesome.

Me: Boy that is cool.

Gabriela Estupinan: Yep.

Nico and Gabriella hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gabriela Estupinan: Me too Nico. Me too.

Later we were playing with the Switch System.

Clyde: Boy this reminds me of the Snap System.

Me: I remember that.

Laney: Me too.

---

[At the McBride residence with Clyde playing his video game console. His avatar moves forward, when suddenly a green zombie jumps out in front of him, Clyde blasts it and continues playing, but then another zombie appears right in front of him, startling him and Lincoln.]

Lincoln & Clyde: "Ahh!" [fall to the floor]

Lincoln: "It's like that zombie was coming right at us."

Clyde: "I know, that's the 2160p LED touch screen."

Lincoln: [he and Clyde get up] "Can I give it a try?"

Clyde: [Nervously looks at Lincoln and the console.] "Ye-yeah, sure."

[Lincoln takes the console with Clyde still holding on to it but Lincoln manages to break free of Clyde's grip.]

Lincoln: "Wow, feels like it was built for me."

Clyde: "That's the memory foam handle grips. They conform to each individual gamer's hand." [Notices something and puts on a latex glove.] "Whoops, little grease spot." [Takes out a cloth to rub it off.]

Lincoln: "I can't believe you got a Super Snap 95. They've been sold out for weeks." [starts playing it]

Clyde: "Yeah, my Nana Gayle won it at bingo, though she thought it was a postage scale."

Snap: "Game over."

Clyde: "Well, game over." [Attempts to take the Snap back.]

Lincoln: "Mind if I play again?"

Clyde: "Oh, sure. I was gonna suggest putting it back in its case, and admiring it from afar, but… go ahead?"

Lincoln: [starts playing it again] "Guess you've got your weekend all mapped out."

Clyde: "Well, actually, I can only play with this until 11:59 PM. Tomorrow is Screen-Free Sunday, it's a new McBride house rule. My dads think we need one day a week to completely unplug."

Lincoln: "I guess that fits right in with your Meatless Mondays and

Wheat-less Wednesdays."

Snap: "Game over."

Lincoln: "Dang it." [gets an idea] "You know, Clyde, since you have to unplug tomorrow, maybe I could borrow the Snap."

Clyde: "Uh, you mean, like at your house?"

Lincoln: [nods his head] "As long as you're cool with it."

[Clyde then imagines the Snap in Lincoln's house, and his sisters wanting to play with it.]

Lana: "Is that the Snap?"

Lola: "Gimme, gimme, gimme that Snap!"

[The thought ends up with the Snap being blown out the roof of the house and smashed into pieces.]

Snap: "Game over." [shuts down]

[End of fantasy]

Clyde's Thoughts: "Okay, Clyde, you know you're not comfortable with this, just tell him the truth. You don't want him to borrow it."

Clyde: [Cringes, and gleefully] "Of course you can borrow it! I'll bring it over tomorrow."

Lincoln: "Thanks, buddy."

[Clyde has an uneasy look and sweats.]

Clyde's Thoughts: "Dang it, Clyde! What was that?!"

Lincoln: [Still playing] "You know what, Clyde?"

Clyde: "You changed your mind about borrowing the console? No worries, these things happen." [Reaches to take the console]

Lincoln: [Still playing, unaware that Clyde is trying to take the console back, suddenly moves his arms.] "No, I probably don't say this enough, but I'm really lucky to have a best friend who's so cool about sharing his stuff."

Snap: "Game over."

[Lincoln hands the console back to Clyde.]

Clyde: [through his teeth] "That's me. Mr. Very Cool About Sharing His Stuff." [laughs]

[The scene then transitions to that night with Clyde unable to get some sleep because the fantasy from before keeps playing in his mind over and over and over until the next morning.]

Clyde: "This is ridiculous. You have to talk to Lincoln." [Gets out of bed and puts on his usual clothing and his glasses.] "Just let him know he's a good guy, no, no. Best guy. And you like him. No, you love him, but you can't let him borrow your Snap." [Marches out of his door, only to walk back in again confused.] "What are you, nuts? If you tell him he can't borrow it, it'll be the end of your friendship! You'll be destined to walk through life alone, and end up like one of those people who only talk to their cats!" [Camera zooms out to show Cleopawtra in front of him and meows. Clyde starts dreading.] "Oh no, it's happening already!" [Runs over to the rug that hides a secret compartment and opens it up to reveal the Snap. He is now seen with latex gloves.] "Okay, I have to lend him the Snap, but I need a plan to keep it safe." [gets an idea] "I know, I'll just spend the day at Lincoln's house. That way I can protect the console, and my friendship."

[Later, Clyde knocks on the door of the Loud House.]

Lincoln: [Answers the door] "Hey pal. Thanks for loaning me the Snap. Uh, where is it?"

Clyde: "In this briefcase." [Opens the briefcase he's holding, inside of which is another briefcase, which he also opens. Lincoln watches Clyde open more cases until finally, he gets to a large coin purse containing the Snap, which he pulls out and gives to Lincoln.]

Lincoln: "Thanks, buddy, I'd ask you to join me but, I know you're not supposed to be playing today. I'll have it back to you first thing tomorrow." [Goes back inside and closes the door, but Clyde jams his foot in it.]

Clyde: "Actually, I'd love to get off my feet for a second, my orthotics are worn down and I got blisters from walking over."

Lincoln: "But, you rode your bike over."

Clyde: "Right, did I say blisters? I meant pedal warts."

Lincoln: "Oh, well, come on in, bud."

[In Lincoln's room, Clyde has a glass of water, and his foot elevated, and is nervously watching Lincoln play. A small drip of apple juice leaks from the straw in Lincoln's juice box almost lands on the Snap, but Lincoln turns at the last second, Clyde gasps at this. Then a book falls from the shelf, just barely missing the Snap in the same way, Clyde gasps even more intensely. Walt then flies in through the window and almost poops on it, Clyde gasps even harder than before, he then looks at his glass.]

Clyde: [Coughs] "Man, this foot is killing me, would you mind grabbing me some ice?"

Lincoln: "Anything for the guy who loaned me his Snap." [Lincoln puts the Snap down, takes the glass from Clyde, and winks to Clyde as he leaves. Once he's gone, Clyde jumps off the bed, moves the Snap away from the juice box, and takes the box. He then tries to close the window, but Lincoln catches him.] "Clyde, why are you on my desk?"

Clyde: "Uh, there was a draft, and I wouldn't want you getting a cold."

Lincoln: "And your foot?"

Clyde: "It's a miracle! My foot is feeling much better."

Lincoln: "Great. Well, I'll walk you out."

Clyde: "Uh, actually, can I have a sip of this? I'm showing the classic signs of dehydration, dry mouth, dull headache, decreased urine output." [Squeezes the juice box on purpose to have it on his shirt.] "Oh, man! Would you look at that? Mind if I wash this before I leave? I don't want the stain to set."

Lincoln: "Uh, sure. I'd lend you a clean shirt, but I haven't done my laundry, so…"

Clyde: "I'll do it! I mean, I'm already doing mine."

[Later, Lincoln is still playing with the Snap, and Clyde finishes folding all the Loud family's laundry.]

Clyde: "All done."

Lincoln: "Wow, thanks for doing all of our laundry," [questioningly] "guess you'll wanna be heading out now."

Clyde: [Nervously trying to find another excuse.] "Uh, uh, uh… I've never noticed how thin this blanket on your bed is, you must be freezing at night."

Lincoln: "Well, actually-"

Clyde: "Say no more, I'll knit you a new one."

[Later, Clyde is knitting a blanket while Lincoln plays with the Snap, he waves at Clyde, who's eyes twitch, and then see Cliff approaching with mud on his paws.]

Clyde: "Not today, Clifford."

[Clyde throws one of his yarn balls out the door and Cliff chases after it. Clyde is satisfied, when suddenly… ]

Lincoln: "Bathroom break."

Clyde: "With the Snap?"

[Clyde gets up and follows Lincoln into the bathroom, something Lincoln is not too happy about.]

Lincoln: "Ahh!" [Flabbergasted] "Clyde! What the heck are you doing?!"

Clyde: "Uh…" [Turns on the faucet for the bathtub.] "Thought I'd grab a shower while you, you know, do your business. Bathroom buds!"

[Lincoln is not pleased and turns the faucet off.]

Lincoln: "Okay, Clyde, I know what's going on here."

Clyde: [nervously] "Y-you do?"

Lincoln: "It's obvious. The hovering, the laundry, the blanket, your foot. You're just dying to break Screen-Free Sunday and play with the Snap."

Clyde: "Well, actually-" [seeing this as an excuse] "Uh, you're right, that's exactly what's going on."

Lincoln: "I know you pretty well, Clyde. Luckily, I have a surefire way to save you from temptation." [Cuts to Clyde getting locked out of the house, Lincoln calls to him.] "This is for your own good, buddy!"

Clyde: [Spiraling] "Oh no, what have I done? My Snap is history." [Tries to calm himself] "Okay, okay, don't spiral, Clyde. Maybe it'll be fine. Lincoln hasn't done anything that bad with it yet, and as long as it stays in his room-" [suddenly hears Lola]

Lola: "Lincoln, you almost spilled my nail polish!"

[Clyde looks in the window and sees Lincoln with the Snap in the living room, along with Lola, with her nail polish, Lisa, with her chemicals, Charles running by with a peanut butter jar stuck to his face, Lucy drinking something red, Luan making a pie, Lily, on a tarp, playing with a bucket of lavender paint, Lana jumping around with Hops, and Lynn playing roller hockey.]

Clyde: "NOOOO!" [Calls one of his dads] "Hey Dad, uh, Lincoln invited me to stay over for dinner, so I'm gonna be here a bit longer." [His dad says something] "Yes, I have my antacid." [Hangs up the phone, looks around, and sneaks in through the dining room window.]

[In the living room, Lincoln is still playing with the Snap, Lori and Leni are on their phones. Luna is playing her guitar. Lola is still doing her nails. Lucy is still drinking her drink. Lisa is mixing chemicals. Lana and Hops are making a mud pie. Lily is still on her tarp, playing with her paint, and Luan has her pie, and looks around for a target.]

Leni: [On her phone] "And then Becky was like 'I don't know if I even wanna go anymore' and-"

Lynn: [On roller skates and still playing hockey] "Loud crosses the blue line," [Passes Lori] "throws a deke on the defender," [Clyde appears, hiding inside the coat rack.] "winds up for the slap shot," [An umbrella handle snatches the puck.] "she shoots, she-" [Attempts to take the shot, but due to the puck not being there, she spins out of control and falls over, confused.] "Denied?! What the heck?"

[Lynn looks over and sees the puck sliding the other way, and chases after it. Clyde puts the umbrella down, looks back at Lincoln, and sees Lily - covered in paint - walking across the tarp to see her favorite brother.]

Lily: "Inkin, Inkin." [Clyde gasps, sees the tarp at his feet, and pulls it - bringing Lily with it - and knocking the paint pot over, with the paint spilling all over the floor. Lincoln looks at the paint pot. Clyde pulls Lily closer, then pulls out a rag and cleans Lily's face and hands. Lily looks up and sees a friend.] "Ah, Cad!"

Clyde: "Shh."

Lincoln: [Thinking he heard something] "Huh?"

[Lincoln turns around, only to see Lily wave to him, he squints with suspicion and returns to his seat.]

There was a knock on the door.

Lincoln: I'll get it.

He answered the door and it was me and Varie.

Me: Hey Lincoln.

Varie: What's going on?

Lincoln: Oh hey guys. Come on in.

We came in.

Varie: We were just wanting to come by and see what you were doing.

Lincoln: Oh just getting ready for dinner.

Me: Cool cool.

[Clyde is still hiding in the coat rack.]

[Later, Lincoln is playing the Snap in the dining room area, Leni comes in talking on her phone while holding her kale juice.]

Leni: "Uh-huh, uh-huh, uh-huh." [Pours herself some juice. Clyde appears behind the curtain.] No. No… way!" [While she's talking to her friend, she doesn't notice a long straw drinking the juice right out of the glass in her hand. She tries to drink her juice, but is confused to find her glass empty. She pours herself another glass and continues talking on the phone.] "Uh-huh." [The straw returns and Clyde drinks out of the pitcher and the glass, while Leni is on her phone.] "No… dang… tootin'… way!" [Tries to take a drink, but find her glass and her pitcher empty. She looks at Lincoln, the only person in the room she can see, with annoyance.] "Lincoln! Stop drinking my kale juice."

[Lincoln has no idea what Leni's talking about.]

[Later, Lincoln plays his Snap up the upstairs hallway, heading back to his room. Clyde peeks out of Lynn and Lucy's room and sees Lisa coming down the other way, rapping.]

Lisa: [Using one of her beakers as a microphone.] "Biology, geology, I don't make no apology." [Continues down the hall, unaware that some acid spilled from her microphone and burned through the floor. Clyde gasps, he hastily looks around and sees Geo rolling into the doorframe, Clyde picks the hamster ball up and lines up his shot at Lisa, causing her to tread on it and roll her away.]

Lisa: "Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa!"

[Lisa screams as she's out of control. Clyde hides his head away from the corridor to avoid a collision.]

Me: WHOA!

I caught Lisa and avoided having her explode.

Me: Careful Lisa. You tripped over Geo's hamster ball

Lisa: Silly me. Thank you though.

Me: You're welcome.

Laney was reading a book.

Varie: What are you reading Laney?

Laney: One of my favorite mystery books.

Varie: Cool.

Clyde: [Remorseful, scratching his head] "I'll apologize to Lisa later."

[Later on, Lincoln is playing the Snap in the kitchen with Lynn Sr. making tonight's dinner, whistling.]

Lynn Sr.: [singing] " Da-da-da, doo-doot-doo-doot, making dough, throw it high, never low, throw it high. " [While he was tossing the dough, he is unaware that some of it splatters on the walls, completely avoiding Lincoln and the Snap. All the while, Clyde is watching through the back door, worried.] "Watch closely, son, the key to a good pizza crust is loft. You can't be afraid to give it a good -toss!" [-As he tossed the dough in the air once again, Clyde quickly slides a leaf blower through the cat flap and blows the pizza dough right out the window.] "Okay, maybe a bit too much loft." [notices something and yells outside the window.] "Hands off that pizza, Grouse!"

[Later, Lincoln is seen in the dining room again playing the Snap. Unnoticed, he almost knocks over a vase containing water due to his elbows hitting the table, to which Clyde takes it and hides it under the table, which shows he is under the table as well and takes a sigh of relief, when suddenly… ]

Lynn Sr.: "Kids, dinner!"

[Clyde takes a peek out, and sees that Lincoln's sisters have him surrounded.]

Clyde: "Oh no." [Gasps as everyone takes their seats] "Okay, Clyde, just ride this out until everyone is done eating." [Takes a breath, and sees that the situation isn't so bad.] "Actually, this isn't so bad, it's kind of cozy under here."

Me: What are you guys having Mr. Lynn?

Lynn Sr.: Homemade pizza.

Me: Neat.

Lynn: [Lets one rip] "Whew! My compliments to the chef."

Me: Lynn excuse you.

[Clyde covers his nose and retreats in disgust, and bumps into Lana's feet.]

Lana: [Not knowing] "Oh, oh hey Charles," [starts petting Clyde] "who's a good boy?" [Clyde is very mixed up, Lana takes out some sausage.] "Want a snackie? Go on Charles, eat it."

[Clyde, seeing no other choice, gulps, takes the sausage, and starts eating, but unfortunately for him, the real Charles is right behind him and sees his sausage, and Clyde eating it, he is not happy.]

Clyde: [As Charles growls at him] "Charles, no, no, no, I don't even like sausage." [takes it out] "Here, you can have it."

[Above the table, which starts shaking, the whole family hears screaming and growling.]

Lana: "Charles, why are you so mad?" [Looks under the table and sees something she doesn't expect.] "Clyde? Why are you under the table?"

Me: Clyde?

We looked and saw him.

[Clyde awkwardly smiles]

Leni: [Gasps in disgust, towards her brother.] "Lincoln, you invite your friend at dinner, and you don't even give him a chair? That's rude!"

Lincoln: "I didn't invite him."

Lola: "That's even ruder, clearly he's hungry."

Me: I think there's a reason why he is here.

Lincoln: "Uh, Clyde, what's going on?"

Varie: Let him explain himself guys.

Clyde: "Lincoln, can I talk to you for a sec? In private."

[Lincoln looks at everyone, and slips under the table.]

Lincoln: "What's up, Clyde?"

Clyde: "Well, I've been following you around all day, because I was worried about the Snap, I never wanted to let you borrow it in the first place."

Lola: [Not minding her own business.] "Ooh, drama."

Lynn: [Also not minding her own business.] "Fight! Fight! Fight!"

Me: Lynn quiet.

Lincoln: [Annoyed; Shaking his fist.] "Would you guys grow up!?"

Lisa: "Says the guy having a confab under the dining room table."

Me: Lisa not helping.

Lincoln: "Come on, Clyde."

[The boys crawl out of the table.]

Me: We'll be right back.

We took them to the sofa.

[They are now sitting on the couch.]

Lincoln: "So why didn't you want me to borrow the Snap?"

Clyde: "I was afraid something was gonna happen to it, I'm pretty particular about my stuff, and you're um, a little, less particular, and then you throw in your ten sisters and-"

Lincoln: "Clyde, if that's how you felt, why didn't you just tell me?"

Clyde: "I was afraid you'd be hurt, and our friendship would be over, and I'd be destined to walk through life alone and become one of those people who only talk to cats." [Sees Cliff, who meows at him.] "Gah, it's happening again!"

Me: Cliff be nice.

Varie: Yeah.

Lincoln: [Assuringly] "Clyde, that's ridiculous. I might have been a little hurt at first, but, I would've understood, I know I'm not as careful with my stuff as you are, no one is."

Me: Yeah Clyde. To be honest I felt the same way myself.

Clyde: Really?

Me: Years ago actually. Long story.

Clyde: "Fair point, so, we're still friends?"

Lincoln: "Of course we are."

[The two do a handshake.]

Me: Good.

Clyde: "Thanks for understanding. I promise to be more honest in the future, and you've given me a lot to talk about on therapy Thursday."

Lincoln: [Takes out the Snap, and wipes the screen.] "Here's your Snap back."

Clyde: "Thanks, buddy. Well, I should probably get home."

[Lincoln and Clyde head to the door.]

Lynn Sr.: "Here you go, Clyde, take some deconstructed pizza for the road."

Lincoln: [Seeing Geo rolling under his dad's feet.] "Dad! Watch out!" [Lynn Sr. steps on Geo's ball and starts stumbling out of control and drops the deconstructed pizza, which is heading right for the Snap, but Lincoln jumps in and blocks it.] "NOOOO!"

Clyde: "Lincoln, are you okay?"

Lincoln: "Yeah, I'm good." [Noticing the Snap] "Uh-oh, got a little sauce on there."

Clyde: "Eh, it's nothing, thanks for the save buddy," [helps Lincoln up] "Alright, see you later." [Leaves]

Me: Bye Clyde.

Varie: Have a safe walk.

Lincoln: "Take it easy, Clyde." [Closes the door]

Clyde: [Calls his dads] "Dad, I'm on my way home, I'm gonna need a lint-free cloth, and some white vinegar." [runs home] "Meet me at the front door."

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Oh Clyde to be honest I felt the same way about a game system too.

Varie: Wow.

May: Yeah.

Nico: But lets get ready everyone. We have a big day tomorrow.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Rocket Raccoon's team will include Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, and Reika the Heat Dopant. Chazz's team will include Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan and Aula.

Me: Awesome choices. But we haven't met the Wingfeather Siblings yet.

Qin: I do love that book series. Awesome.

Lola: That is cool.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blaziken and Swampert next.

Me: Neat!

We went and got ready for bed and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Japan, the Blade Kamen Rider team was getting ready for our arrival.

Kazuma: I can't wait for Team Loud Phoenix Storm to come. It'll be so good to see Evelyn again.

Sakuya Tachibana: It sure will.

Hajime: And it'll be great to fight Hiroshi together.

Kazuma: Yep. Lets get ready!

They got ready.

All: HENSHIN!

TURN UP!

In a flash of light they transformed and went at the screen…

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Game Boys was a great episode.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with my team consisting of Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku And Yuffie along with Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Mele, Cottontail Smith, Lady Flamicorn, and Gimme are heading to the duel Monster Spirit World and we're going to the malevolent castle of Infernalvania, Camula's home castle. And we're going there to find out more about the Shadow Riders as well as how the Sacred Beast Cards came into being. Then we're going to meet Another Antedeluvian and Another Lord Drakkon. Also we're going to meet a Blaziken Gene-slammer named Pyra Florres and she is Nico's friend from Science Class and is an amazing firefighter too.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Melissa Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Malicious Fiend and Nico VS Fulexia

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Mewni sector of Gotham Royal York, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy Mina Loveberry, who's come back from the dead and she wants revenge on Star and her friends, along with Zoe Weather, for destroying her years ago after Mewni merged with Earth. And we're going to meet the next of the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers, this time, it's a Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab Gene-Slammer named Sophia Kitka, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition and she's known as The Firestorm Vampire Slayer. Sophia Kitka also has powers of fire, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a scarab pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Deputy Sheriff Billy Kitka, and though she hates Lynn with a burning passion, there's one person she absolutely hated: the vampire, Arvin, Marlow Roderick's vicious enforcer, who not only bit Billy Kitka, but also, killed Kirsten Toomey, as well.

Get ready for an awesome and explosive battle as we go into battle with the Blade Kamen Riders enemy Hiroshi and we're going to make that ruthless and evil monster pay for everything he did. It's going to be a massive and destuctive battle and you're going to witness me transform into an awesome and ultimate new form of power and I'm going to make Hiroshi suffer the ultimate wrath and ultimate extent of my power.

See you next time.

# VENGEANCE OF THE BLADE

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AN INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE AND POWERFUL BATTLE!

This is a chapter based on Kamen Rider Blade.

---

Walking through a malevolently scary and creepy forest in the Duel Monster Spirit World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with my team consisting of Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku And Yuffie along with Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Mele, Cottontail Smith, Lady Flamicorn, and Gimme and we were there to figure out the mystery of the Shadow Riders and the origin of the Sacred Beast Cards.

Me: This forest gives me the creeps.

Qin: Me too. It's scary.

Yuffie: But I'm really looking forward to this one.

Rikku: Me too guys.

Nico: We all are. This is gonna be awesome.

Laney: So what are we doing here in the Duel Monsters Spirit World again?

Me: To figure out the origin of the Shadow Riders and why they were made as well as figure out the Origin of the 3 Sacred Beast Cards.

Fiona Hernandez: Boy that will be interesting. It'll be amazing to find out more about the very monsters me, Maria and Nicole were gene-slammed with.

Lola: Yeah. And we don't know the ultimate extent of the full origin story of the Shadow Riders.

Lana: Yeah.

Drakkon: But this is gonna be interesting and cool.

Nico: Yeah. Thanks you and your teams for coming with me J.D. and Drakkon.

Me: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you on every rescue it's still going to be really fun.

Riley Anderson: It sure will be and this is gonna be awesome and cool.

Zen-Aku: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Riley, remember when you met J.D. and the others?

Riley Anderson: I sure do. You weren't with us back then. But it was a great story.

Me: It sure was.

I went over what happened in Chapter 65 and it was awesome.

---

It starts in my room at the Knudson-Loud Estate.

I am looking at my computer and in a California news web site I saw a strange story.

Me: "Riley Anderson runs away from home. Police baffled." [Gasp] That's awful. "Riley Anderson moved to San Francisco, California from Minneapolis, Minnesota and she is believed to be running away from life." Oh no. We got to help her.

I rush over to Lincoln and Linka's room and explain everything.

Lincoln: (Shocked) What?! Why would she run away from home like this?

Me: My guess is she wants to go back to Minnesota and have her old life back.

Lincoln: That could very well be the reason. But it's not right to run away.

Linka: That's awful and you moved here from Colorado and you are fine with it.

Me: Yeah. I know. Come on lets find her and help her out.

Lincoln: Yeah. Lets do it.

Linka: Lets get the girls involved.

We gather the rest of the Loud Siblings, Varie, Aylene, Starfire, Jessie, Woody, Ed, Edd and Eddy and explain everything.

Lori: That poor girl.

Luna: That is awful dudes.

Laney: I don't blame her. I'd be really sad and upset too if I moved away from home.

Lola: Me too.

Luan: We got to help her.

Eddy: But how? The USA is a big place. She could be anywhere.

Lisa: Siblings and Friends, I have the solution. Follow me.

Lisa took us to her laboratory and we were in front of a super high tech computer.

Me: Wow. This is a huge computer.

Lisa: Yes. It's my super Q-4000 Quatroplex 500 Pentabyte Supercomputer. With it we can find Riley Anderson.

Me: Wow! That is a fancy schmancy computer. Lets see it action.

Lisa: All right. Lets type in her name and where she was from and her personal information.

In seconds it pulled up a map of Minnesota and a photo of her appeared and a red blinking dot appeared and it showed that she was already at her old house in Minnesota.

Me: She's over at her old house already.

Varie: Poor girl.

Lisa: Hang on. It says she's on the move.

Me: She must've gone to a friends house.

Lisa: She's on the move again.

Me: They must've turned her down for a place to stay.

Lori: Shes got nowhere else to go.

Lana: She's miles away from home.

Lily: What are we gonna do?

Me: Only one thing we can do: We got to help her by bringing her here and take care of her until her parents come and get her. Lets go!

I teleport us all to Riley's former home block

We arrive at Riley's old home block.

Me: Hmm. Interesting place.

We see her.

Me: There she is.

Riley was crying hard.

Riley: (Crying) Mommy, Daddy!

Me: Riley.

Riley saw us.

Me: It's all right. We mean you no harm.

Varie: Riley, I know it's hard to move away and it can change you.

Riley: How would you know?

Me: Because like you I had to move from Castle Rock, Colorado to Royal Woods, Michigan. It's a suberb of Detroit. I know it's tough but I quickly adjusted to it. I know you miss everyone here and it's tough to adjust in a new place that you don't know but these things take time.

Lincoln: That's right, Riley.

Linka: Yeah. Just give it some time to adjust.

Riley: Wait a minute, I've seen you all before. You're J.D. Knudson and the Loud Siblings.

Me: That's right.

Riley: You guys are awesome! I heard you all defeated the evil Black Daffodil Gang.

Varie: That's right.

Riley: Let me see if I can figure you out. (to Lori) You're Lori Loud, the eldest.

Lori: That's right. I'm 17 years old.

Riley: Cool. I heard you have awesome wind powers.

Lori: That's right.

Me: Show her Lori.

Lori spread her wings and had mini tornadoes in her hands.

Riley: Awesome! (To Leni) You're Leni Loud. I saw your fashions in magazines and they're awesome.

Leni: Thank you. I'm totes glad!

Ed: Hello my name is Ed. Leni is my girlfriend.

Leni: That's right Ed.

Riley: Aw. That's so sweet. (To Luna) You're Luna Loud.

Luna: That's right dudette. It's rockin to meet you.

Riley: Same here. I love your music. You rock! (Makes the Rock On hand sign)

Luna: I'm glad I have a fan. I also have Water Powers from the Sirens. Watch.

Luan spreads her wings of Water and she fired a ball of water at a tree and it entombed it in a ball of water and sang to drumbeats. The singing was so enchanting that it attracted criminals from all over like a magnet and pulverized them and police cars arrived and arrested them and drove off.

Riley: That was awesome! (To Luan) You must be Luan. You are the funniest person in the world. I love your jokes.

Luan: I'm glad you think so. This is one thing you can never RUN AWAY from. [Rimshot and Laughs] Get it?

Me, Varie, Aylene, Starfire, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Jessie, Woody, Riley and Leni laugh while the other siblings sigh.

Riley: (Laughing) Luan you are hilarious!

Luan: Thank you. I also have Light Powers. Watch.

Luan spread her Yellow Wings and formed a Fairy, a Mermaid, an elf and a Dragon of pure light and they spiraled around and went up into the air and exploded into a dazzling display of fireworks.

Riley: Awesome!

Eddy: Luan is my girlfriend. By the way, the name's Eddy. I like Jawbreakers and Jokes.

Riley: It's a pleasure. Are you talking about the tiny jawbreakers?

Eddy: No way. Those are pathetic. I'm talking about the jawbreakers that are as big as basketballs. Those are the best.

Riley: Wow! Those are huge and they must be really good. (To Lynn) You must be Lynn.

Lynn: That's right. I'm the sports star of the family.

Me: When it comes to sports for Lynn, Riley, there's no stopping her.

Riley: Wow! You have a lot of talent in sports. I play Ice Hockey.

Lynn: Cool. That's one of my favorites too.

Riley: Awesome!

Lynn: Yeah. I also have Earth Powers. Watch.

Lynn spread her wings and an earthquake shook the area and formed a bunch of crystal clusters of many colors.

Riley: Whoa! That was awesome!

Lynn: It was huh. I got my powers when we fought the Black Daffodil Gang.

Riley: Wicked cool! (to Shannon) I don't think I've seen you before.

Shannon: I was adopted into the Loud Family. My name is Shannon "Gaz" Loud. Former member of the Black Daffodil Gang.

Me: Shannon's parents were serial killers and they abused her terribly. She became a member of the Black Daffodil to get revenge on them.

Riley: Oh man. That's terrible.

Shannon: It's okay. It's all water under the bridge. I've forgiven them.

Riley: That's good. (To Lucy) You must be Lucy. The Dark Goth of the Family.

Lucy: That's right. I'm into vampires and everything dark.

Riley: I heard you destroyed Henry Kane in Chicago.

Lucy: That's correct. He was an evil monster that needed to be destroyed forever. I have Dark Powers. Watch.

Lucy spread her black wings and her eyes turned into the Demon Eyes and she found a man holding a woman at knifepoint and she fired a blast of Black Lightning at him and zapped him and the woman got away.

Lucy: Let fear consume you for your crimes.

The man started seeing everything as a horrific place and a paddy wagon arrived and 2 men wrapped him in a strait jacket and took him away to a mental institution.

Riley: Wow! That was awesome. What did you do to that man?

Lucy: I competely destroyed his mind and sanity with fear and paranoia. I zapped him with my Black Lightning and it consumed him with fear, distrust and paranoia.

Riley: Whoa. That is powerful. I heard you can also kill spirits.

Lucy: Only when they deserve it.

Riley: Wow. That is cool. (To Laney) You must be Laney.

Laney: That's right. I'm the bookworm, artist and gardener of the family.

Riley: Neat. I like reading books and gardening too. I heard you have awesome plant powers.

Laney: You heard right. Watch.

Laney spread her wings and touched the ground and grew a tree that actually grows money in the middle of the cul de sac.

Riley: Laney, that's amazing. I've heard of that expression "Money Grows on Trees" and you made it literal.

All the kids and people came out and grabbed alot of money.

Laney: That's not all. Watch.

She then grew a bunch of fruit trees and bushes.

Riley: Wow. Laney you have an amazing green thumb.

Laney: That's what I get told by everyone. Oh. This is my friend Crysta.

Laney had Crysta on her left shoulder.

Riley: Oh wow. It's a pleasure.

Crysta: Same here.

Laney: I can also do this.

Laney called a bunch of Loons with her animal communication powers and they flew in and did all sorts of aerial tricks and Laney flew up and she and the Loons did a message in the air. It said Lori and Bobby 4Ever.

Laney: What do you think?

Riley: That was awesome!

Lori: Laney that was so sweet.

Laney: Thanks Lori.

Riley: (To Lana) You must be Lana. The little handyman.

Lana: That's right. I do toilets, sinks, showers and cars.

Riley: You're quite the mechanic.

Me: When it comes to the houses internal and external plumbing, Lana can fix it all.

Lana: Yep. I have ice powers. Watch.

Lana spread her wings and she had ice and snow swirling around her hands. She saw a policeman chasing after an armed robber and she fired a blue beam and froze him in ice.

Policeman: Whoa. (Sees Lana wave at him) Hey thanks a lot!

Lana: You're welcome!

The Policeman called for a truck and the truck came and they lifted the ice block into it and went off.

Riley: Wow. That is awesome.

Lana: I know. It's a perfect way to freeze the competition.

Luan: (Laughs) Good one Lana.

Me: (Laughs) That was funny.

Riley: (Laughs) That was a good one. (To Lola) You must be Lola, the Beauty Pageant Queen.

Lola: That's right. I have won lots of Beauty Pageants and more. I also have fire powers. Watch.

Lola spread her wings and saw a burgler trying to break into a home in broad daylight.

Lola: Oh no you don't.

She fired a flame laser at his sneakers and set them on fire.

Burglar: Aaaahh! Fire!

Starts running around and the family comes out and put him out and wrestles him to the ground.

A Police car shows up and arrests him.

Riley: Wow! Lola that was intense.

Lola: I know. Fire is a very dangerous force. It can destroy everything in it's path.

Riley: I know.

Penny: My name is Penny. I was adopted.

Riley: Oh wow. It's a pleasure.

Penny: I was saved by Lincoln and Linka.

Riley: I heard about that. You were kidnapped from New York to find the largest diamond in the world.

Penny: That's right.

Me: Madam Medusa and Mr. Snoops were known as the Gulf Coast Bandits. They stole treasure from pirate caves all over the Gulf Coast from Florida to Texas.

Riley: That's big. (To Lisa) You must be Lisa, the scientist.

Lisa: That is correct. It is a pleasure to make your acquaintance.

Riley: Same here. I heard alot about your achievements in the scientific and medical world.

Lisa: That's correct. Being a genius is both a blessing and a curse though I believe in neither.

Riley: I can understand that. (to Lily) And you must be Lily.

Lily: That's right. I'm 15 months old but I look like a 10-year-old because of the Glowing Water of Coventina.

Riley: Wow.

Lily: Watch.

Lily spread her wings and fired a blast of glowing blue water at a kid bullying a kid and it got him all wet to the bone. The bully ran away screaming for his mommy.

Lily: Yeah you better run!

Riley: Whoa! That water has the same kind of light as Chel.. Cherne..

Lisa: Cherenkov Radiation. It's the blue glow of an underwater nuclear reactor.

Riley: Cherenkov Radiation. Thank you Lisa.

Lisa: You're welcome.

Lily: Yeah. That's unusual isn't it?

Riley: Yeah. But that's awesome. (To Lincoln) You must be Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right. I'm the only son in my family.

Riley: Oh wow. I may not have a big family like yours but you guys are totally gifted.

Lincoln: Thank's Riley. I have lightning powers.

Linka: Me too. I'm Linka Loud by the way. Lincoln's twin sister from an alternate dimension.

Riley: That is too complicated for me.

Linka: It was complicated for me too.

Lincoln: But watch this.

Lincoln and Linka spread their wings and they see a man and woman driving a car and shooting at police as they drove by and fired lightning from their hands at the car and melted it and their guns. The police arrested the couple.

Lincoln: That showed them.

Riley: Wow! That was electrifying!

Lincoln: I know.

Varie: My name is Varie Knudson. I'm J.D.'s fiance.

Riley: Wow. It's a pleasure to meet you. Congratulations by the way.

Varie: Thank you. The wedding is not for 10 years.

Starfire: It's a pleasure to meet you Riley. My name is Starfire.

Riley: THE Starfire? You're one of my favorite superheroes.

Starfire: I am honored that I have a fan.

Riley: You are an awesome superheroine.

Aylene: My name is Aylene Carter. I moved to Royal Woods from West Virginia.

Riley: It's a pleasure.

Aylene: I'm the dinosaur adventurer and archer.

Riley: That's cool.

Jessie: My name is Jessie Bannon. I'm an adventurer and future scientist.

Riley: Cool.

Woody: I'm Woody Woodpecker.

Riley: Woody Woodpecker!? Awesome. I watch your show all the time. It's awesome.

Woody: It's nice to know I have lots of fans.

Riley: It's really nice to meet you all. But I don't think I'm ready to go back to San Francisco.

Me: Well. You can come stay with us until you're ready to go or you can wait until your parents come and get you.

Riley: Thank you J.D.

5 different color lights shined out of Riley and out came the embodiments of her emotions: JOY, SADNESS, ANGER, DISGUST, and FEAR.

Riley saw them.

Riley: Wha? Who are all of you?

Joy: We are your emotions. I'm your Joy.

Disgust: I'm your Disgust and is that a money tree? Ew!

Anger: I'm your Anger! Hey shut up over there!

Sadness: I'm your Sadness. I'm sorry.

Fear: And I'm your Fear. (Screams) What's that?

Me: This is amazing. These are the physical embodiments of her emotions.

Lisa: Indeed.

Riley: But how are you guys out here and not inside me?

Joy: We don't have any idea ourselves. But running away is not a good idea. Its ruined your parents.

Riley: I know. But I can't go back to San Francisco. It's so hard for me.

Sadness: It's sad. (Crying)

Me: Come on. Lets all go back to our house.

We all beam back to the Knudson-Loud Estate and Riley was amazed at where we live. Riley was given a tour. She was allowed to stay in one of the guest bedrooms for a while or until her parents came.

I got on the phone and called Riley's parents.

San Francisco, California.

At the Anderson's house, Riley's mom and dad were very nervous.

The phone rang and Mr. Anderson picked it up.

Mr. Anderson: Hello?

Me: (On the Phone) Hello is this Mr. Anderson?

Mr. Anderson: This is he.

Me: Good day to you. My name is J.D. Knudson and I have good news. We found your daughter Riley. She was all the way up in Minnesota.

Mr. Anderson let out a sigh of relief knowing Riley was safe.

Mr. Anderson: That's wonderful news. Wait. Did you say you're J.D. Knudson as in J.D. Knudson and the Loud Siblings that defeated the Black Daffodil Gang?

Me: That's Right.

Mr. Anderson: It's an honor to talk to you. I'm so glad that Riley is safe. She must be with you in Royal Woods, Michigan.

Me: That's right. Would you like to talk to her?

Mr. Anderson: Please.

Me: Riley.

Riley picked up the phone.

Riley: [On the Phone] Hello dad.

Mr. Anderson: Thank goodness you're safe sweetheart.

Riley: (Crying) I'm sorry I ran away dad. I hate San Francisco and I want my old life back in Minnesota. I went back to Minnesota to get it back but it was all for nothing. My old friends don't want anything to do with me anymore! I don't want to go back to San Francisco! I want my old life back!

Mr. Anderson: Honey I know it was a big adjustment and I'm sorry. I never should have pushed you into liking it. We love you honey and I tell you what. We'll pack up and move to Michigan with you.

Riley: Really?

Mr. Anderson: Of course. We love you honey.

Riley: Thank you dad.

Mr. Anderson: You're welcome honey. Put J.D. back on.

Riley: Okay.

Me: (On the Phone) I'm so sorry Riley ran away Mr. Anderson.

Mr. Anderson: Call me Bill. We're going to move to Royal Woods and be with Riley. I can tell she likes you guys.

Me: That's wonderful Bill. We like Riley too. She's a huge fan of ours and I can tell she has a strong spirit. If I may make a suggestion, how about moving into one of our guest houses. We would love to add another family to our estate.

Bill: That's wonderful. It will take some doing but we'll be right over in 1 week.

Me: I'll talk it over with my mom and dad and we'll see… Actually here's my dad. Here dad.

Sumner: (On the phone) Hello.

Bill: Are you J.D.'s dad?

Sumner: Yes, I'm Sumner Knudson.

Bill: It's a pleasure to talk to you. I'm Bill Anderson, Riley's dad. J.D. and the Loud Siblings found our daughter in Minnesota and she is with you guys.

Sumner: That's right.

Bill: J.D. suggested that we move into one of the guest houses to be with Riley. Is that all right with you?

Sumner: That's fine with me. I can tell Riley is happier here than in San Francisco.

Bill: Oh great. We'll be right over in a week.

Sumner: See you then. Bye.

1 Week Later.

Bill and Jill Anderson, Riley's mom and dad were reunited with Riley and Dad showed them around the 1st Guest House and they loved it. They moved in immediately and Riley felt right at home. Riley now goes to Royal Woods Elementary School in the 6th Grade. Joy, Disgust, Sadness, Anger, and Fear have the ability to change into jewelry and they chose a bracelet. Riley met Raven, Terra, Argent, Kole, Bumblebee, Volcana, Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Jeri, the Jedi, Naruto, Sasuke, Sakura, Fu, Rin, Hinata, Ino, Tenten and our friends Clyde, Rusty, Liam, and Zach.

Riley was fast adjusting to her new home in Royal Woods. It was great for her.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Qin: WOW! So that's how you met Riley!

Nico: That is awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: You running away from home is understandable

Riley: Yeah I didn't like California. So I went back home.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: How did you and Ben meet?

Riley: We met during the Sadie Hawkins Dance.

Me: Boy I remember that. That was so awesome.

I went over what happened in chapter 74.

[Lincoln's school; the cafeteria. Me, Varie, Riley, Aylene and the Eds. are having lunch with Zach, Liam and Rusty. Zach, Rusty, and Liam are grooming themselves. Suddenly, the doors open up and some girls approach.]

Rusty: "Oh, here they come! These ladies are definitely gonna ask us."

[They pose for the girls, but they just walk right past them to their disappointment.]

Liam: "Man, we're never gonna get dates."

Zach: Hold it! Here comes a girl.

Rusty: No, it's just one of Lincoln's sisters. [Laney walks by]

Laney: What's the occasion boys?

Liam: Tonight's the school's Sadie Hawkins Dance and we boys are trying to score hot dates.

Laney: A dance? [Thoughts] If Joey sees my dance moves, he'll see that I'm cooler than before!

Rusty: I don't suppose you want to reconsider asking me?

Me: Sorry Rusty, Laney's already spoken for.

Rusty: Aw.

Eddy: I remember going to a school dance when we lived in Peach Creek. I didn't have a date. So we went to impress everyone.

Edd: Oh yeah. I get really nervous and scared at these kinds of things. But the best part was I got to dance with Nazz at the dance.

Me: I'm happy for you Double D.

Ed: I got to dance with Rolf's pig Wilfred. It was weird and strange.

Eddy: I'm gonna see if I can ask Luan to the Dance.

Me: I'm sure she would love to Eddy.

Riley: I know how you feel guys. I don't have a date either. But I have someone on my mind.

Varie: Neat.

Me: This is gonna be fun. I've never been to a school dance before.

Varie: Me neither.

Aylene: I've been to one and I like to dance.

Me: This should be fun for all of us.

Liam: I hope we all can get dates for the dance.

Lincoln: [from under the table] "Don't give up hope, guys. And can someone pass the ketchup?"

[Lincoln is under there with Clyde, I hand Lincoln the ketchup bottle and Rusty looks under.]

Rusty: "Why are you guys under the table?"

Lincoln: "I'm hiding from Ronnie Anne so she can't ask me to the dance."

Clyde: "And I'm here for moral support."

Rusty: "Lincoln, I thought you love Ronnie Anne."

Lincoln: "I do, but there's a two-for-one deal at the arcade tonight, and there's no way I'm missing it."

Me: I know you like the arcade but you should ask Ronnie Anne to the dance Lincoln. I'm sure she would be more than happy to dance with you.

Lincoln: Maybe you're right J.D. But what if everyone teases me?

Me: We won't let that happen buddy.

Varie: We promised to protect you no matter what.

Lincoln: Thanks guys. [Ronnie Anne enters the cafeteria.] "GAH!

Here she comes. Okay I'm gonna ask her."

Lincoln pops out from the table.

Ronnie Anne: "Hey, guys. Hey Lincoln"

Lincoln: Hey Ronnie Anne. I was thinking maybe you would like to go to the Sadie Hawkins Dance with me tonight?

Ronnie Anne blushed when she heard that and a bunch of other kids ran over to tease them. Sarah joined me.

Me and Sarah: Back off Fish Faces!

The kids ran away frightened.

Me: Wow. That was great Sarah.

Sarah: Thanks J.D. Ed did some weird stuff when we lived in Peach Creek so I figured I could help you out.

Me: Neat. Thanks Sarah. [To Ronnie Anne and Lincoln] Sorry you two. Continue.

Ronnie Anne: That was cool. I would be glad to go with you Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thank you Ronnie Anne.

Liam, Rusty, Zach and Sarah cheered for Lincoln.

Me: Way to go buddy.

Varie: I knew you could do it.

Aylene: You are gonna have a really fun time.

Laney: I'm so happy for you big brother.

Rusty: I'm so happy for Lincoln. But we don't have any dates.

Me: No sweat guys. I know some people that can help you out.

---

Me, Varie, Aylene, Riley, Lincoln, Laney, Clyde, Zach, Liam, and Rusty were walking home.

Me: Okay. Zach, Liam, Rusty and Clyde, We're gonna try to hook you all up with dates. [We walk up to the front door] Clyde you'd better stay out here because of how you get around Lori.

Clyde: Okay.

Laney: Just in case though I brought a bottle of smelling salts. [Laney pulls out a bottle from her backback]

Clyde: Thanks Laney.

Laney: You're welcome, Clyde.

I open the door and we see that all of Lincoln's Sisters are there.

Lincoln: "YAH!"

[His sisters are there eagerly awaiting to hear the news.]

Leni: "So? Did Ronnie Anne ask you to the Sadie Hawkins Dance?"

Lori: [jubilant] "I bet she was so excited. The Sadie Hawkins is literally the most important dance in a girl's life."

Lincoln: She is and J.D. and Sarah stood up for me when we were about to be teased.

The Loud Sisters cheered.

Luan: Way to go little brother!

Lynn: All right J.D.!

Me: Thanks Lynn. But also we have another reason why we're here. [I turn and reveal Zach, Liam and Rusty. Clyde is standing outside on the porch.] You all remember Zach, Liam and Rusty?

Shannon: Oh yeah. Awesome guys.

Me: [to Lori] Clyde is outside because of how he gets around you

Lori.

Lori: Thank you for telling me J.D. Hi Clyde.

Clyde: [Goes into Robot Mode] SYSTEM OVERLOAD ABOR… [I snap my fingers and he reverts back] Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem Clyde.

Luna: Boy that really does work dude. I wish we all could do that.

Me: You can. It just takes practice. But we're getting off topic here.

Luna: Right. I know someone that can help out.

Luan: Me too.

Lynn: Same here.

Lucy: I know someone too.

Clyde: I was originally staying with Lincoln for moral support. But now that he's going to the dance I'll go with him. I don't have a date either. Lori would you like to go to the dance with me?

Lori: I'd love to Clyde but… [Shocked at Clyde's Question] Wait! Did you just ask me to go to the dance!?

Clyde: Yes. I did.

Me: Hmm. It seems that when I snap my fingers to break Clyde out of his robot mode, it gives him more courage and confidence when in Lori's presence.

Lisa: That is a very fascinating hypothesis. I managed to notice this during that power outage we had a while back when Lincoln plugged in the TV for Lucy.

Lori: That is cool. But I would love to go Clyde but I've already been to the Dance when I was your age.

Clyde: Oh. That's okay.

Lucy: I know someone who can go with you Clyde.

Laney: I'm going to the dance to impress Joey even more.

Gabrielle: [British Accent] That's great Laney. I hope he dances great like you do.

Laney: Thanks Gabrielle.

Liam: Lola are you going to the dance too?

Lola: I can't because I have a pageant tonight.

Lana: I can't go because I don't like dancing.

Me: Well that's okay. Hey Luan, how about you and Eddy go? I'm sure he would love it.

Luan: Eddy already asked me and I said Yes. We will Dance the night away! [Rimshot to Laugh] Get it?

Me, Varie, Aylene, Anastasia, Gabrielle, Shannon, Penny, Zach, Liam, Rusty and Clyde laughed and the other sisters sighed.

Me: Good one Luan. Linka did Double D ask you?

Linka: Yes he did and I'm going too.

Me: Awesome. Leni how about you and Ed?

Leni: I told him yes.

Me: Are you going with us Penny?

Penny: No I can't. I don't know how to dance.

Laney: Hey I can teach you how to dance when we get back.

Penny: Thank you Laney.

Me: Laney is a great dancer Penny. This is gonna be exciting. What about you Anastasia?

Anastasia: I'm going too. This is gonna be fun for me.

Me: It's gonna be fun for all of us.

---

[That night]

Lincoln: "Mom, we're off to the dance at school!" [heads for the door]

Rita: [offscreen] Have fun Lincoln!

Lincoln is dressed in an orange collared shirt, brown Khaki pants and black shoes.

I am standing by the door with Varie, Aylene, Anastasia, Ronnie Anne, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Naruto, Zach, Liam, Rusty and Clyde.

Me: Looking sharp buddy.

I am wearing a red collared shirt with orange and yellow flames on the bottom and blue khaki pants and black shoes.

Lincoln: Thanks J.D.

Varie: This is gonna be fun. I've never been to a dance before.

Varie was wearing an aqua blue dance dress and she had a blue hibiscus flower baret in her hair and aqua green dance shoes.

Lincoln: I know.

Ed: I'm so excited guys.

Ed was wearing a green hawaiian collared shirt with white and orange flowers and had red khakis and tennis shoes on.

Edd: I'm excited too gentlemen.

Edd was wearing an orange Hawaiian Collared Shirt with red and yellow flowers and had blue khakis and tennis shoes on.

Eddy: Me too. I can't wait to bust some dance moves.

Eddy was wearing an aqua blue Hawaiian Collared Shirt with blue and purple flowers and had green Khakis and tennis shoes on.

Luan: I'm ready Eddy.

Luan had let her hair down and she was in a yellow dance dress and she had yellow dance shoes on.

Eddy was awestruck by her beauty.

Eddy: You look beautiful Luan.

Luan blushed.

Luan: Thanks Eddy.

Naruto: You look fabulous Luan.

Naruto was wearing a white trenchcoat that had red flames on the bottom and it had the kanji for the 4th Hokage on the back. He was also wearing a black shirt, blue khakis and black shoes.

Luan: Thanks Naruto. Is that your father's jacket?

Naruto: It sure is. Dad's letting me borrow it for the dance and he put a Sealing Jutsu on it that shrunk it to fit me.

Me: You look amazing wearing your dads jacket bro.

Naruto: Thank you J.D. Sakura, Hinata, Ino, Fu, Tenten and Mikari are gonna meet me there.

Ronnie Anne: That's cool. But how are you gonna dance with 6 girls Naruto?

Ronnie Anne had a purple dance dress on and she had purple dance shoes on. Zach, Liam, Rusty and Clyde had their normal clothes on.

Naruto: Shadow Clones. When you can use them you can be in multiple places at once.

Ronnie Anne: Good thinking.

Anastasia: This is gonna be fun.

Anastasia was wearing a blue Russian dance costume called an Allenka.

Leni: I'm ready guys. [Came down the stairs]

Leni had her Sea Foam Green Fur Coat on and she had an aqua green dance dress and aqua green dance shoes on.

Ed: Wow. Leni you look incredible.

Leni: Thanks Ed.

Me: The fur coat I made for you really ties the whole thing together.

Leni: Thanks J.D.

Laney: I'm ready guys. [Came down the stairs]

Laney is wearing a red Sparkily dress with a Snow White gown and she has black dance shoes.

Aylene: You look adorable Laney.

Aylene just had her normal clothes on. The only thing she had was a Green Hibiscus Flower Baret in her hair.

Laney: Thanks Aylene.

Linka: I'm ready too.

Linka had an orange Dance Dress and Orange Dance Shoes.

Edd: Linka you look positively radiant.

Linka: Thanks Double D.

Me: Okay. I got the files and we are all set. I have a ride that's gonna get us there.

We walk outside and there was a fancy limousine waiting.

Everyone but J.D.: A limousine?

Me: Yep. This is our driver Franklin.

Franklin: [French Accent] Pleasure to meet all of you monsieurs and mademoiselles. Maitriser J.D. it is always a pleasure to provide for you.

Me: You're welcome Franklin my friend.

We get in and drive to the school.

---

[The dance. Everyone is out on the dance floor and we are getting a raffle ticket from Lincoln's teacher.]

Mrs. Johnson: "And here's your raffle ticket."

Me: Thanks Mrs. Johnson.

Lincoln: "Ooh! There's a raffle?"

Mrs. Johnson: "Yep. The winner gets to have lunch with me in the teachers' lounge."

[Lincoln's facial expression shows he doesn't like that prize.]

Me: Cool!

Liam: Neat. I've always wanted to see that there Teachers Lounge.

Rusty: This is gonna be awesome.

Clyde: I know.

Luan: Hey Mrs. J. It's been a while.

Mrs. Johnson: Luan Loud. You sure have gotten big the last time I saw you.

Luan: I know. I've had lots of fun times here. It's a shame that TIME FLIED. [Rimshot to Laugh] Get it?

Mrs. Johnson, Me, Varie, Eddy and Aylene laughed.

Mrs. Johnson: That was funny. I've missed your jokes Luan.

Luan: Thank you.

Leni: Mrs L. It's been a while.

Mrs. Johnson: Leni Loud. You look amazing and It's Mrs. J.

Leni: Thank you.

Sakura: Naruto!

Naruto saw Sakura, Ino, Hinata, Fu, Tenten and Mikari dressed in matching dance dresses of their favorite colors.

We walk over.

Naruto: Girls you all look amazing.

Ino: Thanks Naruto.

Hinata: [Blushes] Thank you Naruto.

Fu: You ready to start dancing?

Naruto: You bet!

Me: Go bust some moves little brother.

Naruto takes Sakura, Ino, Hinata, Tenten, Fu and Mikari to the dance floor.

Me: "Okay. Lets start by finding your dates and then we can start dancing. [I point to a girl with purple streaks in her hair] That's Luna's friend, Tabby. She loves sweatin' to the oldies, turning it up to 11, and her ideal date is soundproofing a wall with egg crates."

Liam: Hot diggety dang! She sounds like the girl for me. [Liam walks up to her] Howdy Tabby. I'm Liam.

Tabby: [rapidly shakes his hand] "Good to meet ya! Wanna jam?"

Liam: "Yeah! [to the DJ] "Hot diggity dang! Turn it on up to 11!" [plays air piano]

Tabby: [ecstatic] "I love turning it up to 11!"

[The two of them start rocking out.

Tabby: "Rockin' that piano! You got some chops."

Liam and Tabby were now in love and dancing like no tomorrow.

Me: Way to go Liam!

Tabby notices me.

Tabby: Wow! J.D. Knudson! I saw you at that Mick Swagger Concert and you really brightened up Luna's day.

Me: It was truely an honor to perform a song with Mick Swagger. He is awesome.

Tabby: I know. Thanks for hooking me up with Liam here.

Me: You're welcome Tabby. I'm no Matchmaker but I pick up on stuff like this. [Liam and Tabby go dance.] [To everyone else] Okay. I think Zach will like Luan's friend from Clown School, Giggles. A Virgo with an infectious laugh, Giggles' ideal date is trying to figure out how many people she can cram into one car."

I point to Giggles and Zach thought she was cool.

We walk up to her.

Luan: Hey Giggles.

Giggles: Hey Luan. You here to dance?

Luan: Yep. This is my boyfriend Eddy

Giggles: "Pleased to meet ya!" [shakes hands with Eddy and zaps him with a joy buzzer.] "I heard a lot of buzz about you!" [laughs]

Eddy: "[Laughs] Good one! You got something on your shirt." [points to it and Giggles looks down, he then flicks her red nose.] "Boop!"

Giggles: [laughs] "Touché!"

Luan: Eddy is the greatest. He made a good poem for me on Christmas.

Giggles: I heard about that. Way to go to the both of you.

Eddy: Thanks Giggles.

Zach: My name is Zach and I…

Zach walks up to her and is about to shake her hand when he trips on his shoelaces and crashes into a pie on a nearby table.

SPLAT!

Giggles laughs at this and knew that Zach was just as funny as she was in love with him. Zach approved too.

Giggles: You are hilarious.

Zach: Thank you. Wanna dance?

Giggles: Sure. Thank you for hooking us up guys.

Me: No problem Giggles.

Giggles and Zach left to go dancing.

Me: Okay now. Lucy's friend, Haiku, is an up and coming poet. Her dislikes include kittens, sunlight, and people who smile too much. So we'd better act depressing for her. I think Clyde would be perfect for her."

Clyde: I think so too.

[We walk up to her Clyde puts on a frown to make a good impression on her.]

Clyde : [feigning a melancholy nature] "Hi. I'm Clyde."

Haiku: "Hi, Clyde. Wanna hear my poem? Empty, lonely, dark. The universe is weeping. I have no tissues. Okay, your turn."

Clyde: "Uh… Jack and Jill went up a hill to fetch a pail of water."

Haiku: "Oh, yes. The futility of teamwork. Deep stuff."

Clyde: "Haiku, I have to be honest. My heart belongs to an older woman." [shows her a picture of Lori]

Haiku: "That's okay. My heart belongs to an older man." [opens a locket showing a picture of Count Dracula.] "He just turned 200."

Clyde: [nodding in agreement] "Unrequited love. Am I right?"

[Haiku smiles in agreement.]

Haiku: J.D., Lucy told me the poem you wrote for her. It was really good.

Me: Thank you Haiku. Lucy is my little Angel of Darkness and she calls me 2nd Brother.

Haiku: I can believe it. You have good poetry skills even though you're not into poems.

Me: That's alright with me.

Clyde: So Haiku you want to dance with me?

Haiku: I would love to Clyde.

Haiku and Clyde go to the Dance floor.

Me: That's 3 out of four. Lastly is…

[Polly comes rolling in and gives me a surprise roller derby attack which launches me into the wall.]

Me: [in pain] "Ouch. I found her."

Polly: "Nailed ya, bro! In roller derby, that's a move I like to call the Booty Block!" [shakes her booty on the name and grabs me.] "And this is the Helicopter!" [starts spinning him over her head.]

Me: Whoa-oa-oa-oa!"

[Polly drops me on a mat.]

Polly: "Wow! You didn't even barf! I'm impressed."

Me: [in more pain] "Ow. Thanks…"

I get up and Varie comes over and heals me.

Me: Ow. You must be Polly Pain. You have a lot of Daredevil Roller Skating Tricks.

Polly: That's right.

Me: I'm impressed. You really got the drop on me. I did not see that coming.

Polly: Thank you J.D. Lynn told me all about your fighting skills and I wanting to see if it was all true.

Me: You heard right. Polly I'd like you to meet my friend Rusty Spokes.

Rusty: Hello.

Polly: Lets see what you've got.

Polly does the Booty Block and launches him into a nearby snack table and breaks the table.

Rusty: Gee. That Polly is quite a handful and I like it!

Me: Go get her tiger!

Rusty goes over to Polly and they dance.

Me: That's everyone. All right. Let's dance!

Me and Varie were dancing.

Anastasia was dancing with a boy named Ivan Hordiyenko. Ivan is from Ukraine and he's part of a special Foreign Exchange Program.

Anastasia: You are a magnificent dancer Ivan.

Ivan: [Ukrainian Accent] Thank you Anastasia. You are an amazing dancer too.

Riley was dancing with a boy named Ben Tennyson. (Yes it's Ben Tennyson from Ben 10 but It's Ben 10 Alien Force Ben)

Riley: Have you ever danced before Ben?

Ben: I have Riley. I practiced with my cousin Gwen at my cousin Joel's wedding.

Riley: Cool. [Notices something on Ben's left arm] What's this?

Ben: Oh, it's called the Omnitrix. It's an alien device that allows you to transform into a lot of aliens from across the galaxy.

Riley: That's amazing. I've seen those aliens on TV and they were awesome.

Ben: It's rough work though. Being a hero is very tough.

Riley: I know. I helped Laney destroy Chandler.

Ben: I've heard about that. It must've been rough for Laney when she made her first kill.

Riley: It was. But she's better now. Lets rest for a bit.

Ben: Okay.

I walk over.

Me: Hey Riley. Having a good time?

Riley: I sure am J.D.

Me: That's good.

Ben: So you're the famous J.D. Knudson.

Me: That's right. (Gasp) I know you. You're Ben Tennyson. I've read a lot about your achievements and how you fought the evil Vilgax.

Ben: That's right. Vilgax was one of my most formidable adversaries ever.

Riley: Who is Vilgax?

Ben: He's an evil Warlord from another planet that wants the Omnitrix to conquer the Universe.

Me: I've seen how powerful he was and he was also very ruthless. Are you here with any of your family, Ben?

Ben: Actually me and Gwen are here. But we got sucked into an unknown Wormhole.

Me: A transdimensional wormhole took you both here. We've had that happen here once. It took Starfire, Raven and Terra to our Dimension.

Ben: That sounds crazy. But we don't know how to get home to our dimension.

Me: That's the problem. There's an infinite number of dimensions and universes across the very fabric of time and space. You could've come from either one of them and finding your dimension is like trying to find a needle in a haystack as big as the infinitely vast reaches of the cosmos.

Ben: So we're stuck here?

Me: I'm afraid so. We have another that's going through the same problem. Her name is Jessie Bannon. But she is used to it here.

Ben: I see. But I have a feeling I'm gonna like it here because Riley here is an amazing girl.

Riley: [Blushes] Thanks Ben.

?: Ben, I see you have made more friends.

Ben: J.D. this is my cousin Gwen.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Gwen.

Gwen: Same here. It's truely an honor.

Me: I heard you can use magic like me.

Gwen: That's right.

Mrs. Johnson: [on a microphone] "Attention, everyone! The lucky student who gets to have lunch with me in the teachers' lounge is…" [draws the winning student's ticket] "… Lincoln Loud! Uh, Lincoln? Oh, where are you?"

[A spotlight shines down on Lincoln]

Me: Way to go Lincoln!

Then we all heard the sound of Thunder crashing.

I open the door and saw that it was snowing hard and thunder and lightning was in the storm. Lightning flashed and thunder rumbled.

Me: Wow! So this is Thundersnow! I've never seen this happen before.

Laney: What's going on J.D.?

Me: It's a freak snowstorm.

Liam: The weather didn't call for this did it?

Me: I don't think so. Sometimes weather like this happens without warning. [I check on my phone and it showed that the storm was indeed there] Yeah it's there.

A stream of snow and lightning hit Liam and he was in a tornado of snow and lightning.

Laney: It's another elemental choosing!

Joey: [British Accent] Oh wow! So this is how you got your powers Laney?

Laney: Yes, but mine was made of Leaves.

When the tornado died down Liam was unharmed. Liam got up.

Liam: Man. What happened? I feel like I was run over by the Alabama Railroad.

Me: You've been hit by a stream of snow and lightning from a Thundersnow Storm.

Liam saw snow and lightning come out of his hand.

Liam: Jumping Peas in a Pod! I have Lightning and Ice Powers!

Me: It seems you do.

A horse winney was heard and out of the darkness of the storm came a horse of fire and it came in and approached Zach.

Zach: Wow. You are a magnificent horse.

Zach pet it and they instantly became friends.

Suddenly Zach was in a tornado of fire. When it died down Zach got up.

Zach: Man I feel weird.

Me: You had an encounter with a horse from the Netherworld.

Zach: Wow. I wonder.

Zach held out his hand and a flame appeared in his hand.

Zach: I have fire powers!

Me: Incredible!

A jet of water erupted out of the floor and it was laughing water.

Me: Laughing Water? This is weird.

It hit Giggles and she was in a tornado of water.

Laney: It's an elemental choosing fiesta!

Me: Everyone remain calm! This is how some of us got our powers!

The Laughing Water Tornado died down and Giggles got up.

Giggles: What happened? I feel like I was hit with lots of pies. Wait a sec?

Giggles got up and she fired a ball of water and it hit a teenage kid picking on a little kid and the Teenage Kid was laughing uncontrollably.

Giggles: I have water powers!?

Luan: You do Giggles.

A raven suddenly flew in and it had glowing red eyes and it perched onto Haiku's left shoulder and Haiku was in a tornado of black feathers and moonlight. When it died down, Haiku got up.

Haiku: I feel really strange. Clyde, what happened?

Clyde: You were chosen to receive powers by some force.

Haiku: Let me see.

Haiku fired a wave of darkness that became a huge murder of crows.

The crows pecked a criminal running from a policeman. The crows flew away when the policeman arrested the criminal.

Haiku: Gasp! I have dark powers.

Clyde: Your Dark Powers are different from Lucy's.

A rainbow suddenly shined in and it became Iris the Greek Goddess of Rainbows and she stood before Tabby.

Me: Iris, the Goddess of Rainbows!

Iris: Tabby, you have been chosen to receive my powers of the Rainbow.

Iris gave her rainbow sash to Tabby and she was enveloped in a rainbow light. When it faded Tabby dropped to the ground.

Tabby: I feel weird. Wait.

Tabby fired a ball of rainbow light and it hit a tree and made it shine.

Tabby: I have rainbow light powers! Jammin'!

Then an angel came in and she had a torch in her hands. She stood before Polly.

Me: Nike, the Goddess of Victory!

Nike: Polly Pain, you have been chosen to receive my Torch of Victory. Use it's power well.

Nike gave her torch to Polly and she was in a tornado of fire.

When it died down, Polly got up.

Polly: I feel stange. Wait.

Polly swung the torch and out came a blade made of pure fire and it slashed a nearby tree in half down the middle.

Polly: Wow! I have Fire powers.

A living clock suddenly came in and approached Clyde.

Clyde suddenly was in a tornado of clocks and the sounds of ticking was heard.

When it died down Clyde was standing.

Clyde: That was weird. Wait a second.

Clyde fired a beam of light and it hit the wall and disintegrated that part of the wall very quickly.

Clyde: (Gasp) I have time powers!

Me: Incredible!

A stream of fireworks suddenly flew in and hit Ronnie Anne and she was in a tornado of fireworks and it was like the 4th of July. When it died down, Ronnie Anne was on the ground. She got up.

Ronnie Anne: What happened? I feel weird. Wait a second.

Ronnie Anne held out her hand and fired a burst of fireworks and it was a dazzling display.

Ronnie Anne: I have Firework Powers!?

Me: That's like Jubilee's Powers!

Ronnie Anne: Jubilee from X-Men? Awesome!

A phoenix of pure water flew in and landed on Rusty's head. He was in a water tornado. When it was done he was on the ground. He got up.

Rusty: That was weird. Wait a second.

Rusty held out his hand and a blast of water fired and became a bird of water and splashed Hawk and Hank as they sat in their prison cells.

Rusty: I have water powers now!? Awesome!

This was some unusual dance.

2 hours later we returned to the mansion and I looked up the powers in my book. Ben and Gwen were with us.

Me: Lets see here. Liam you got Snow and Lightning powers from the Storm of Qailertetang the Inuit Goddess of the Weather. Once every 600 years, she grants a worthy person her powers over Snow, Ice and Lightning to that person. They can also fly with wings, communicate with animals of the air and sea, and even control the weather.

Liam: That's amazing!

Ben: I had no idea that some of you got powers because of different circumstances.

Lucy: We got our powers by lots of Mythological sources.

Gwen: Incredible.

Me: Yeah. Zach, you have fire powers because of the Fire Horse of War, one of the 4 Horsemen of The Apocalypse in Christian Mythology. It is said that War's Horse will escape from him and grant the powers of fire to anyone that can tame him. That person can also ride him whenever he is needed.

Zach: That's amazing!

Laney: I had no idea such a thing even existed.

Aylene: Me neither.

Me: Yeah. That is surprising. Giggles you have water powers because of the Laughing Water of Veles, the god of Water and Mischief in Slavic Mythology. Once every 2,000 years, Vales grants a worthy bearer the ability to control water that makes anyone it touches laugh uncontrollably. You can also use regular water and even grow forests. You can also fly with wings and talk to plants. So you have plant powers too.

Giggles: Wow. I had no idea all sorts of powers even existed.

Lori: Most of us got our powers from different deities and mythological sources.

Luan: Yeah. I had no idea many gods and goddesses existed in several cultures.

Varie: Me neither.

Me: It is surprising huh? Haiku, you were given dark powers because of the Raven of Hodr, the God of Darkness in Norse Myth. Once every 300 years, Hodr sends a raven with glowing red eyes to a worthy bearer and imbue a that bearer with his powers of darkness, fly with black angel wings and even communicate with birds. But there's a catch. That bearer has to have a heritage from Norway, Sweden or Finland.

Lucy: Strange. Haiku do you have any ties to those places?

Haiku: Yes I do. I found out over a year ago.

Raven: That is stange. But neat.

Me: Yeah. Tabby, Iris gave you Rainbow Powers because she chose you. Once every 375 years, she journeys down from Mount Olympus, the abode of the Gods of Greek Myth and appears in person to bestow her rainbow powers to that bearer. They can also fly with wings and they have the ability to grow and control plants.

Tabby: That is neat!

Luna: Dude, you have no idea how great this is. You have powers like me and Sam.

Tabby: I know. It's awesome.

Me: Polly, Nike gave you Fire Powers when she gave you her torch. Once ever 1,800 years, she journeys down from Mount Olympus and gives her torch to a worthy bearer. It gives them fire powers, the ability to fly with wings made of pure fire, and have superhuman strength, speed and agility.

Lola: Wow. That is neat Polly.

Polly: I know.

Lynn: Polly, this is a tremendous gift. With great power comes a great responsibility.

Polly: Yeah.

Me: Rusty, you were given Water Powers by the Water Phoenix of Chalchiuhtlicue. That's a hard name to pronounce. She's the Aztec Goddess of Water, Lakes, Rivers, Seas, Streams, Storms and Horizontal Waters. Once every 750 years, she bestows her powers over all water to a worthy bearer. They have control over all water, winged flight and the ability to talk to fish.

Rusty: That is cool. I always wondered what it would be like to have powers.

Lincoln: It's not all fun and games Rusty.

Linka: Yeah.

Me: Ronnie Anne you got Fireworks Powers because of Zhurong the God of Fireworks in Chinese Mythology. He grants his powers of fireworks to anyone that loves fireworks on the 4th of July or New Years Day. That's coming up soon. You also have winged flight, numerous abilitie's attributed to fireworks and lots of fire powers attributed to it.

Ronnie Anne: Wow! This is incredible!

Liam: But how will we tell our parents?

Me: You can tell anyone who you feel is trustworthy.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: And lastly Clyde, you got Time Powers because of the Clock of Chronos AKA Father Time, the personification of Time. According to legend he will grant his powers over time to anyone with a good cause. That person will get the ability to fire time rays that can destroy anything on contact, fly with wings, and even reverse the age of anyone they choose.

Clyde: Incredible!

Lincoln: Clyde, this is incredible!

Linka: I agree.

After the information was given out, things went south very fast for some of them. Liam, Zach, Tabby, and Haiku got disowned by their parents when they told them about their powers and we decided to take them in. I just could not believe that they would disown them like that. But they were right at home with us. Clyde, Ronnie Anne, Rusty, Polly and Giggles parents were okay with their children having powers. Ben and Gwen now live with us in one of the guest houses. This was a memorable yet weird Sadie Hawkins Dance for us.

When it was done everyone was amazed.

Qin: Wow so that's how you met Ben and how many of you guys got some of your powers.

Lola: That was awesome!

Xenia: It sure was amazing.

Riley: That was so awesome.

Nico: And your personalities have separate form.

Riley: They sure do.

Qin: We all think that is so cool.

Riley: It sure is. Joy is so awesome and how she brings hope and happiness is awesome.

Joy: Aw glad you think so Riley.

Riley: Yeah.

Jen Tennyson: You and my brother are a perfect match made in heaven Riley.

Riley: Thanks Jen.

Jen Tennyson: I'm just sorry that it didn't work out between Julie and him. Julie has helped him out many times in the past.

Xenia: She sure has.

Camie: Yeah that is a shame.

Nico: But there's plenty of other fish in the sea so to speak.

Me: Nico answer me this first.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Have you ever read the book series for the Wingfeather Saga?

Nico: Actually yes I have. One of the most amazing book series ever.

Lola: It sure is and it will be awesome having the Wingfeather siblings with us in the future.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Yesterday was fun learning about Puss' past.

Me: It sure was. Man he has had it rough.

Nico: He sure has. But it will be awesome helping him out in the future.

Xenia: It sure will.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: That will be awesome.

Nico: And we learned how Clyde was reluctant give Lincoln his gaming device

Laney: That was a crazy time back then. Even though I never played video games back then as I mostly like reading books.

Twilight Sparkle: You and I sure have so much in common Laney.

Laney: Yeah we are both bookworms.

Lola: That's true.

Me: But that was awesome that Clyde got an amazing version of the Switch.

Nico: That is cool.

Nico: You understand Clyde's reluctance, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yes I do and I understand completely.

Me: Me too. I know how he feels. He didn't want his game system to get damaged.

Nico: Yeah that was understandable.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: That was very understandable.

Me: Yep.

Nico: What exactly are we looking for here?

Me: We're trying to figure out the origin of the 3 Sacred Beast Cards.

Qin: As well as the origin of the Shadow Riders and how they came into being.

Laney: And for what purpose.

Fiona Hernandez: We want to figure out more about the 3 Sacred Beast Cards roots.

Lola: That is gonna be interesting.

Me: Yep.

Brittney: And I got a message from one of the spirits of the Netherworld that the best place to look is in the castle of Infernalvania.

Laney: (GULP) That sounds scary.

Eli: I sense Swartz's creations here too. One is Another Antedeluvian and Another Lord Drakkon.

Qin: Oh boy.

We got to a creepy fog area.

Me: Boy this fog is creepy.

Lucy Loud: I think it's great.

Nico: Everyone, stay close.

We did so.

Me: Look up there.

We saw a scary and horrifying looking castle and its very presence radiated with darkness.

Nico: Is that it?

Me: That's Infernalvania all right.

Camie: Boy that castle gives me the creeps.

Eli: Me too.

Brittney: It reminds me very much of Count Dracula's castle. And this is exactly the very spot where I found Camula and she agreed to joined the M.O.E.

Shizuka Marikawa: As my archenemy.

Saya Takagi: That is so cool and awesome.

Miku Yuuki: It sure is.

We went into the castle and stayed on the alert for anything.

The castle was scary and horrifying.

Me: Wow.

Lucy: It's spooky. I like it.

Eli: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't with us or they would be scared to death.

Qin: You're not kidding there.

Brittney: The best place to look is in the library.

We went to the library.

We arrived at the library. It was a creepy place and full of ancient books.

Qin: Whoa. Scary.

Nico: Even the library looks scary.

Me: You're not kidding.

We got to looking around.

Eli: Hmm. Lets see.

We got to reading all the books. We saw books on demons and monsters.

Me: Scary.

Nico: I found something!

Me: Lets see.

We got to Nico and we saw that he found a book called The Legend of The 3 Sacred Beast Cards.

Me: The Legend of The 3 Sacred Beast Cards. That sounds promising.

I formed a ball of light and we got to reading.

Nico: Lets see here.

He got to reading and it said that Uria, Hamon and Raviel were originally the Avatars of The Egyptian God Cards. Uria represented Slifer the Sky Dragon, Hamon represented The Winged Dragon of Ra and Raviel represented Obelisk the Tormentor. But then the Sacred Beasts were corrupted by a mysterious dark force and they became evil and embodied three beings from Christianity. Uria represents Uriah the Hittite from the Book of Samael, Hamon represents Haman, the villain from the Book of Esther and Raviel represents Raziel the Angel of Mysteries and they became the evil counterparts of the Three Egyptian God Cards. For thousands of years ever since the Biblical Times, these titans have been duking it out. The Three Egyptian Gods sealed the 3 Sacred Beasts into the Spirit Gates. If they were ever unleashed unto the Earth it would be Armageddon.

When he was done reading we were shocked and horrified!

Me: That is scary!

Nico: No kidding!

Fiona Hernandez: Boy no kidding. It's like a huge battle of Religion. For thousands of years, Egypt, the Jewish, The Muslims and the Christians have been locked in battle.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: Good thing they're working for us, huh?

Me: Yeah.

Fiona Hernandez: So Uria is for Uriah the Hittite in the Book of Samuel. I've read about him. He was one of David's soldiers that David killed.

---

Uriah the Hittite (Hebrew: אוּרִיָּה הַחִתִּי ʾŪrīyyā haḤītī) is a minor figure in the Hebrew Bible, mentioned in the Books of Samuel, an elite soldier in the army of David, king of Israel and Judah, and the husband of Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam. While Uriah was serving in David's army abroad, David himself, from the roof of his palace, looked down on his city and spied upon Bathsheba bathing in the privacy of her courtyard. Moved by lust at the sight of her, David called for Bathsheba to be brought to him and slept with her, impregnating her. In an effort to hide his misdeeds, David called Uriah home from war, hoping that he and Bathsheba would have relations and that he would be able to pass the child off as belonging to Uriah. But Uriah, being a disciplined soldier, refused to visit his wife. So David murdered him by proxy by ordering all of Uriah's comrades to abandon him in the midst of battle, so that he ended up getting killed by an opposing army. Following Uriah's death, David took Bathsheba as his eighth wife.

The name Uriah is of Hebrew origin, a theophoric name referencing Yahweh, meaning "the LORD (Yahweh) is my light."

Based on the Biblical account, Uriah was probably of the ethnic Hittite minority resident in Israel that had lived in and around the region, "the Land of Canaan", since before the time of Abraham. The Hebrews, upon their entry into Canaan, had been commanded (Deuteronomy 20:16-17) to kill "anything that breathes… in the cities of the nations the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance," with the explanation that "otherwise, they will teach you to follow all the detestable things they do in worshiping their gods, and you will sin against the Lord your God" (Deuteronomy 20:18). Even so, some of the earlier inhabitants were spared, in some cases for cooperating with the Hebrews (Joshua 2:12-14, 6:23, Judges 1:24-25) in other cases from failure to carry out the extermination order (Joshua 15:63, 16:10, Judges 1:19, 21, 27-36).

The era of David's rule was generations after this time, a length of time so long that by his day, many residents of non-Israelite descent who followed the Israelite religion had come to be accepted as Israelites. It is likely this included Uriah, as his name in Hebrew means "Yahweh is my light". In addition, his status as an officer in the army and as one of David's "mighty men" would indicate acceptance within the ethnic community.

The Talmud states two opinions as to who Uriah was. 1) He was a convert to Judaism. 2) He lived amongst Hittites and so is known as a Hittite despite his being born Jewish. (Kiddushin 76b) Either way, he was not actually part of the Hittite nation since he would have been forbidden to marry Bathsheba had he been a Gentile.

David's mighty men were a group of his best thirty-seven fighters (later expanded to around eighty). Although the lists of his mighty men (2 Samuel 23:8-39 & 1 Chronicles 11:10-47) are given after David has become king, many of them may have been the loyal followers who stayed with him when he was fleeing King Saul. At the very least, they fought side by side with him. Uriah's closeness to David is illustrated by how closely he lived to the palace, and his position as one of the mighty men at the front battle lines allowed David to formulate and carry out his plot.

According to Second Samuel, King David was tempted upon seeing Bathsheba bathe in her courtyard from the roof of his palace. He had her brought to his chambers and had sex with her, resulting in a pregnancy. Informed that her husband was Uriah, David summoned Uriah from battle to meet him, suggesting that he go home and "wash his feet," meaning to spend time at home and attend to his wife.

Uriah refused, claiming a code of honor with his fellow warriors while they were in battle. It was common for warriors in preparation for battle to abstain from sex, as a practice of discipline. After Uriah repeatedly refused to see his wife Bathsheba, David sent him to his commanding officer Joab with a letter that ordered Joab to put Uriah on the front lines of the battle and have the other soldiers move away from him so that he would be killed by enemy soldiers.

Despite Uriah's status as one of David's mighty men, British rabbi Jonathan Magonet observes that Uriah refers to Joab, not David, as "my lord (or commander)" (2 Samuel 11:11). Joab is, Magonet notes, a kingmaker who dispatches ruthlessly his own military rivals, Abner and Amasa. He is sufficiently powerful that David, on his deathbed, advises Solomon to arrange his death (1 Kings 2:5-6). This prompts Magonet to speculate that David saw some deeper political threat from Joab through his entanglement with Uriah's wife.

The prophet Nathan soon after confronted David about this murder, by first telling him a parable of a rich man and a poor man: The rich man had many sheep, while the poor man had only one little ewe, whom he cared for greatly. A traveler approached the rich man for food, whereby the man took the poor man's ewe and dressed it to give to the traveler.

Hearing this story, David grew angry and replied: "As surely as the Lord lives, the man who did this deserves to die! He must pay for that lamb four times over, because he did such a thing and had no pity."

Nathan replied, "You are the man! This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: 'I anointed you king over Israel, and I delivered you from the hand of Saul. I gave your master's house to you, and your master's wives into your arms. I gave you the house of Israel and Judah.

"And if all this had been too little, I would have given you even more. Why did you despise the word of the Lord by doing what is evil in His eyes? You struck down Uriah the Hittite with the sword and took his wife to be your own.

"You killed him with the sword of the Ammonites. Now, therefore, the sword will never depart from your house, because you despised Me and took the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be your own.'" NIVBible Gateway passage: 2 Samuel 12:5-10 - New International Version

---

Nathan then informs David that his child with Bathsheba must die. Indeed, their first child dies after seven days. David and Bathsheba later had a second son, the future King Solomon.

Nico: That's right. I remember reading about that too.

Me: That's interesting.

Maria Hernandez: And Hamon is named after Haman the Agagite. I remember him. He was a court official in the Persian Empire under King King Ahasuerus in the Book of Esther.

Nico: That's right.

Haman (Hebrew: הָמָן Hāmān; also known as Haman the Agagite or Haman the evil) is the main antagonist in the Book of Esther, who according to the Hebrew Bible was an official in the court of the Persian empire under King Ahasuerus, commonly identified as Xerxes I (died 465 BCE) but traditionally equated with Artaxerxes I or Artaxerxes II. As his epithet Agagite indicates, Haman was a descendant of Agag, the king of the Amalekites. Some commentators interpret this descent to be symbolic, due to his similar personality.

The name has been equated with the Persian name Omanes (Old Persian: 𐎡𐎶𐎴𐎡𐏁, Imāniš) recorded by Greek historians. Several etymologies have been proposed for it: it has been associated with the Persian word Hamayun, meaning "illustrious" (naming dictionaries typically list it as meaning "magnificent"); with the sacred drink Haoma; or with the Persian name Vohuman, meaning "good thoughts". The 19th-century Bible critic Jensen associated it with the Elamite god Humban, a view dismissed by later scholars. Ahriman, a Zoroastrian spirit of destruction, has also been proposed as an suggests that Haman is a priestly title and not a proper name.

As described in the Book of Esther, Haman was the son of Hammedatha the Agagite. After Haman was appointed the principal minister of the king Ahasuerus, all of the king's servants were required to bow down to Haman, but Mordechai refused to. Angered by this, and knowing of Mordechai's Jewish nationality, Haman convinced Ahasuerus to allow him to have all of the Jews in the Persian empire killed.

The plot was foiled by Queen Esther, the king's recent wife, who was herself a Jew. Esther invited Haman and the king to two banquets. In the second banquet, she informed the king that Haman was plotting to kill her (and the other Jews). This enraged the king, who was further angered when (after leaving the room briefly and returning) he discovered Haman had fallen on Esther's couch, intending to beg mercy from Esther, but which the king interpreted as a sexual advance.

On the king's orders, Haman was hanged from the 50-cubit-high gallows that had originally been built by Haman himself, on the advice of his wife Zeresh, in order to hang Mordecai. The bodies of Haman's ten sons were also hanged, after they died in battle against the Jews. The Jews also killed about 75,000 of their enemies in self-defense.

The apparent purpose of this unusually high gallows can be understood from the geography of Shushan: Haman's house (where the pole was located) was likely in the city of Susa (a flat area), while the royal citadel and palace were located on a mound about 15 meters higher than the city. Such a tall pole would have allowed Haman to observe Mordecai's corpse while dining in the royal palace, had his plans worked as intended.

---

Nico: Amazing.

Nicole Hernandez: And Archangel Raziel is known as the Angel of Secrets.

---

Raziel, (Hebrew: רָזִיאֵל Rāzīʾēl, "God is my Mystery") is an angel within the teachings of Jewish mysticism (of the Kabbalah of Judaism) who is the "Angel of Secrets" and the "Angel of Mysteries". He is also called "Keeper of All Magic." He is one of the angels associated with the sephirah Chokhmah of Kabbalah, alongside Jophiel.

Various teachings assign Raziel to diverse roles, including that of a cherub, a member of the Ophanim, and chief of the Erelim.

Raziel, known as "Revealer of The Rock" and is described as the "Ruling Prince of the 2nd Heaven". He is said to expound the clear teachings of the "Torah's divine wisdom" and protects the ministering angels from the living creatures that uphold the universe.

The famous Sefer Raziel HaMalakh ("Book of Raziel the Angel") attributed to this figure is said to contain all secret knowledge, and is considered to be a book of magic. He stands close by God's throne, and therefore hears and writes down everything that is said and discussed. He purportedly gave the book to Adam and Eve after they ate from the forbidden tree of the knowledge of good and evil (that resulted in their expulsion from the Garden of Eden) so the two could find their way back "home" and better understand their God. Raziel's fellow angels were deeply disturbed by this, and thus stole the book from Adam and threw it into the ocean. God Himself decided not to punish Raziel, but instead retrieved the book by means of the Rahab and returned it to Adam and Eve.

According to some sources, the book was passed on through the generations to Enoch (In 3 Enoch believed to have later become the angel Metatron), who may have incorporated his own writings into the tome. From Enoch, the archangel Raphael gave it to Noah, who used the wisdom within to build Noah's Ark. The Book of Raziel was said to have come into the possession of King Solomon, and a number of texts claiming to be this volume have appeared.

---

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Yeah. That is incredible.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Okay.

Eli concentrated.

Lucy: Guys I found something else.

She brought a black book. It was all on the Shadow Riders.

Me: The Origin of the Shadow Riders. That sounds promising.

Nico: Let's see what's in it.

We read it and we saw that they were created by the evil demon

# Nightshroud.

---

Nightshroud is the main antagonist of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. He is an evil spirit that has the ability to possess human beings. He was also one of the seven Shadow Riders. He is a minor antagonist in the first and second season, but he later returns as the main antagonist in the fourth season.

In his true form, he was voiced by Hozumi Gōda. While possessing Atticus Rhodes, he was voiced by Kōji Yusa in Japanese and Jason Griffith in English. While possessing Yusuke Fujiwara, he was voiced by Makoto Naruse.

Nightshroud's character design was overseen by Kenichi Hara. While possessing a host, Nightshroud wears a tight-fitting overcoat with raised shoulders and waistline and gold and green trimmings.

His dark dragon mask, similar to that worn by his signature monster "Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon", is completely black with the exception of its blue eye-pieces and a red stone in the center of the forehead. In this incarnation, the bangs closest to his face are positioned in front of the mask.

Immediately before Yusuke's fall, Nightshroud's energy form is glimpsed as an immaterial spirit, with a body swathed in black smoke. He has two long, gangly arms ending in claws, and no legs. His true form is a cloaked skeleton with glowing blue eyes resembling a Grim Reaper. He wears grey and red robes with gold trim, and has a dragon-shaped skull for a head with horns at the back of it, with the same shape as the mask his previous hosts wore. In this form he does not use a Duel Disk - instead, he grows five wings, each serving as one Monster Card Zone and one Spell and Trap Card Zone apiece. His cards materialize directly into his hands - his Deck is unseen.

## Personality

Nightshroud is a calm individual with the belief that individuality, hope, and bonds are what bring about people's suffering. He believes himself to be a "savior" and that complete peace can be brought into people through complete nullification (giving people no hope or despair). Nightshroud rarely loses his composure in conversations or Duels unless he is tricked or caught off-guard, especially if it relates to darkness within people. He sees people as beings that will eventually enter his world, but sees people with Duel Monster Spirits inside them as "foreign objects" that must be eliminated.

When individuals show fortitude against Nightshroud by using hope and bonds, he will become determined to use anything he has to destroy all hope and bonds that people have within themselves and give himself a better advantage such as using illusions to trick his opponents, using any darkness they have against them, or using his opponent's Duel Partners against them.

According to himself, Nightshroud follows the logic and truth of the world and thus has no actual desires.

Biography

Nightshroud was the first of the Shadow Riders to challenge the "keykeepers" and therefore the first to lose. His shadow charm was the mask that he was wearing to conceal his face. He duels Jaden in the first night, right after Jaden was told about the Shadow Riders. He uses a "Red-Eyes Deck" which revolves around summoning "Red-Eyes Black Dragon". When Nightshroud is defeated, it turns out he is a spirit that took control of Atticus, Alexis long-lost brother.

During the Genex tournament, Atticus duels Zane Truesdale, and Nightshroud starts taking him over again, however, Zane finishes the duel before Nightshroud can take control over Atticus again.

---

Turns out that he is a primordial demon that is the TRUE driving force behind the creation of the Three Sacred Beast Cards!

We gasped in shock!

Me: So Nightshroud is behind it all!

Nico: Oh man! Thank goodness we destroyed him.

Lola: No kidding there.

Nico: What else does it say?

Me: Lets see.

It showed us Camula's biography.

---

Camula is an antagonist from the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. She is the second of the Seven Stars Assassins and considered one of the most dangerous Shadow Riders ever encountered.

She was voiced by Kanako Irie in Japanese and Erica Schroeder in English.

Camula is a female vampire. She has green waist length hair, with a giant curl above her forehead. She wears a long red dress, with slits revealing her long legs. She also wears a lot of jewelry, including gold bracelets and a necklace.

Camula is a female vampire, and the only one that remains of her race. She survived the medieval times by locking herself up in a coffin, and hiding it. She remained hidden until Kagemaru revealed her coffin and released her. He gave her the Shadow Necklace, which is her Dark Item. She is the second Assassin to face the "keykeepers". She uses a vampire-oriented zombie deck, that revolves around summoning monster from the grave. She is a very serious duelists, and she hopes to revive her race by gathering souls. If she beats someone, she locks his or her soul up in a doll, or she sends the soul to the Three Phantasms by using her Spell Card "Phantom Demon's Gate". She manages to beat Vellian Crowler and Zane Truesdale, but she is beaten by Jaden Yuki. Her soul is then taken by the Phantom Demon's Gate, leaving her body to crumble. The souls that were locked up in dolls are then released.

---

Brittney: So she wanted to revive all the vampires. But she had no idea that there were still vampires amongst us.

Nico: That's true. Here's Tania.

---

Tania is a villain from the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. She is an amazon, and the third of the Seven Stars Assassins.

She was voiced by Kazue Komiya in the Japanese version, and by Kathleen Delaney in the English version, who also voiced Snow Queen and Tina in Viva Pinata.

Tania is a lady with a dark skin, and big blue eyes. She has two scars running over her right eye. She wears a blue tank top, combat pants, and gloves, with several rings and a large spiked collar. Her long hair is tied back in a ponytail. She is very muscular.

Tania is a somewhat different Seven Stars Assassin. She promises rare cards to students of Duel Academia, but they have to help her build a colosseum. She does not take away souls. During her first duel, she falls in love with her opponent Bastion Misawa. He gets so distracted that he loses, and he stays with Tania in the colosseum. However, after a few days, he comes back to Duel Academia. It turns out that Tania lost interest in him after he began to lose duels with her. They go back to the colosseum, but this time, Judai Yuki duels Tania and he defeats her. She reveals her Dark Item, a gauntlet. When she takes it off, she turns into a tiger and leaves.

---

Nico: Tania really wasn't a villain. She was more like a loveseeker.

Eli: Yeah and she is a powerful Amazon that even Wonder Woman would be proud of.

We saw Don Zaloog and his Biography.

---

Don Zaloog is a member of the Shadow Riders and an antagonist from the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX.

He was voiced by Taiten Kusunoki in Japanese and Darren Dunstan in English.

Don Zaloog has grey hair, that comes near his shoulders. He wears his common clothes and a golden eyepatch.

Don Zaloog tries to deceive the "Keykeepers" by making them believe he is a detective, that wants to help protect the spirit keys. However, he and his gang try to steal the keys when nobody is watching. They steal the keys, but they won't open the spirit gate. When he asks why they are not working, Chazz reveals that the keys have to be won in a duel. Don Zaloog then duels Chazz Princeton but he is easily beaten. When he is beaten the power of his shadow charm, the shadow eyepatch, stops working, and he turns back into the card he once was. Later, he is seen partying with the Ojamas.

---

Me: Like I said, he and the Dark Scorpions would give Sly Cooper and friends a huge amount of competition.

Eli: They aren't called the most notorious thieves in the Duel Monsters world for nothing.

Camie: No kidding.

We saw the biography of Abidos III.

---

Abidos the Third is an antagonist from the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. A member of the Shadow Riders, he uses a "Servants of the Pharaoh" Deck, with Monster Cards which greatly resemble his own servants.

He was voiced by Mamoru Miyano (who also voices D in Zyuden Sentai Kyoryuger) in Japanese and Darren Dunstan in English.

Abidos the Third is an ancient pharaoh who has never lost a duel in his life.

He regained his human body by the powers of his Shadow Charm, the Shadow Headband. He then became one of the Shadow Riders, and with his army of mummies, he abducted the "Keykeepers" to his flying ship in order to duel them and take their spirit keys.

While dueling Jaden Yuki, he realizes that he had never lost a duel because he only dueled his underlings. They were simply too scared of him, so they would always let them win, just because he was a pharaoh.

Jaden defeats him quite easily, and Abidos realizes what a real duel is like. He accepts his loss and gives his Shadow Charm to Jaden. He then leaves for the afterlife.

---

Eli: Yeah father told me all about Abidos. He was a very powerful duelist. And a very skilled one.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: What else does it say? And I remember Helena McTroy is Titan's archenemy.

Me: Yes she is.

We read about Titan.

---

Titan is an antagonist from the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. He is a member of the Shadow Riders.

He was voiced by Norio Wakamoto in Japanese and Eric Stuart in English.

In one of the early episodes, Titan is seen as a hitman hired by Vellian Crowler. He is supposed to beat Jaden Yuki in the abandoned dorm. If he would win, Jaden would have been send from Duel Academy. Titan makes Jaden belief he has the power of a Millennium Item, but after a while, Jaden finds out he is just a fraud and beats him. Because he is beaten in the cursed "Abandoned

Dorm" he gets sucked into the Shadow Realm.

Kagemaru promises to help Titan out of the Shadow Realm if he promises to fight as the sixth Shadow Rider. When Titan accepts this deal, he gets his Shadow Charm, the Shadow Mask. He uses the mask to appear to one of the "Keykeepers" Alexis Rhodes in a dream. He tells him he can tell her the secret about the missing memories of her brother, if she comes to the abandoned dorm. When she goes there, the rest of the "Keykeepers" follow her, and watch her duel. However, Titan has changed and has real Shadow powers now, so he is no longer a fraud. After a long and hard duel, Alexis manages to beat him, and he gets sent to the Shadow Realm once again.

---

We gasped.

Me: I don't know what the hell Crowler was thinking in hiring him in an attempt to get Jaden expelled.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Here's Amnael.

---

Daitokuji, also known as Lyman Banner and both better known as Amnael, is a supporting character who is eventually revealed to be an antagonist, in the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. He is the seventh of the Shadow Riders, therefore the best duelist among them and the last to be introduced. He serves as the secondary antagonist of the show's first season.

He was voiced by Wayne Grayson.

In the beginning of the season Amnael is presented as Lyman Banner (Daitokuji in the Japanese dub), the teacher in charge of the Osiris Red dorm, where the least skilled duelist in the academy (at least in term of grades) reside. He gives lessons about the origins of the Duel Monster game and about alchemy.

He appears as someone friendly, easygoing, and slightly goofy, who takes good care of his students, and he frequently gives advice and guidance to Jaden Yuki and his friends, witnessing almost all their duels throughout the season, and never being seen far from his pet cat Pharaoh.

As the first six Seven Stars Assassins are defeated, Lyman Banner seems to have gone missing. Shortly after, a mysterious masked duelist who introduces himself as the ancient alchemist Amnael appears on the Duel Academia island and starts challenging all the remaining keykeeper (duelists in charge of one of the six keys that keeps the Phantom God Beasts cards locked, since these cards wields a very dangerous mystical power that the Assassins covet).

Amnael beats Alexis Rhodes and Chazz Princeton easily, before taking Atticus as a hostage. He then challenges the last keykeeper, Jaden Yuki. Jaden and his friends then follow Pharaoh into a cave where they discover an alchemy laboratory and Banner's mummified corpse in a coffin. Then Amnael appears and reveal that he trapped the souls of the duelists he defeated within his grimoir, the Emerald Tablet, in which he concentrates his alchemic power. (Amnael's book is named after a legendary book of alchemy, rumored to have belonged to the fabled alchemist Hermes Trismegistus.)

Amnael proves himself to be a formidable foe, but Jaden manages to hold his own. Amnael's true identity is revealed when his mask falls apart. Amnael explains that he fell terminally ill during an experiment, forcing him to transfer his soul into a homunculus who looks exactly like him. However, the homunculus has a very short lifespan and Amnael joined the Seven Stars Asassins, hoping to use the Phantom God Beasts' power to create the Philosopher's Stone and become immortal.

Amnael then gains the upper hand and starts telling Jaden that they are rather similar and that the way he duels is somehow close to alchemic principles. In the "4Kids" dub, he makes a rather classical villainous speech about how Jaden was manipulated, so that he would win all his duels and look like a powerful duelist and be entrusted one of the keys, while he is in fact a weakling. It must be noted that this speech is hardy coherent, since Jaden defeated most of the Seven Stars Assassins all by himself. Furthermore, how the duels could have been rigged is not even explained, though it would later be revealed that he lied about all that.

Jaden eventually realizes the truth in Amnael's words and wins the duel by fusing four monsters of the Earth, Water, Wind and Fire elements (uniting the elements being a major theme in Alchemy). Amnael then gives him the Emerald Tablet and appoints him as his successor, before crumbling into dust. (In the "4Kids" dub, he tells him that he became a Seven Stars Assassin to keep an eye on the others, and lied about rigging duels to force Jaden to give his best, in order to see if he was ready for the true threat.) In the grimoir, Judai finds a powerful spell card "Philosopher's Stone - Sabatier" which would later enable him to defeat the leader of the Seven Stars Assassins, Kagemaru.

Amnael's spirit survives, but gets eaten by his pet cat Pharaoh. During the rest of the series, the spirit leaves the cat's mouth from time to time and gives advice to Jaden. He helped Jaden to seek out Chazz's Ojama cards that he discarded when he was brainwashed by Sartorius Kumar.

---

When we were done reading we were shocked.

Me: That still shocks me though. It's hard to imagine that Professor Banner was afflicted with this terrible curse and we didn't even know about until it was too late.

Nico: Yeah the poor guy. If he just told us we would have gladly helped him out.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: What else does it say?

Me: Lets see.

We flipped a page and in some blank pages cut out was another book. It was a little black book.

Me: What's this?

I opened it.

Me: It's a diary. And it's about what Kagemaru went through.

I read it.

---

Kagemaru is the main antagonist from the first season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. He is the leader of the Shadow Riders.

In Japanese, he was voiced by Mugihito in his old form and Nobutoshi Canna in his young form. In English, he was voiced by Michael Alston Baley in his old form and by Marc Thompson in his young form.

Kagemaru was once the superintendent of Duel Academia. When he left Duel Academia, he became ill and old. In terrible health, he now hopes to regain his health and youth by sucking the energy out of duel monster cards. He wanted to use the Three Phantasms for his plan. The only problem is that they were locked underneath Duel Academia and protected by seven spirit keys which he once gave to Samejima.

He sends the Seven Stars Assassins to win the spirit keys. When they all failed, he went to Duel Academia himself. He placed his body in a large machine which would infuse him with the power of the duel monster cards from all over the world once he had summoned the Three Phantasms. While dueling Jaden Yuki, his youth did indeed return but once he was beaten, he regained his old age.

Kagemaru then promises to leave his evil ways behind him. His Dark Item was a ring. He plays a "Three Phantasms" Deck, which revolves around summoning the Three Phantasms. He returns in Season 4 as an advisor to the heroes.

---

When it was done we were shocked.

Nico: That is terrible!

Eli: No kidding.

Me: Here's the last entry. "The Shadow Riders have all been assembled and our destiny is drawing close. The day of reckoning and destiny is upon us. Our enemies have been tested, our allies have been gathered. The hour is upon us. It is time to flood the world in shadow. Darkness is coming."

Qin: Whoa! Scary.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: I think that's everything.

Me: Yep. Now we know everything.

We decided to take the books with us to show everyone.

Nico: Lets get out of this fright zone.

Maria: And find Swartz's creations.

We left the castle.

Me: That was good. We got valuable info.

Fiona Hernandez: We sure did.

Eli: I sense the first of Swartz's Creations. 5 klicks ahead.

We got to the edge of the forest and then the fog cleared up.

Me: That's better.

Nico: I can see now.

May: Who's up first?

Natasha Hernandez: I will go first.

Nico: Okay.

Then a figure swooped in and we saw that it was a dark version of

Antedeluvian! It was ANOTHER ANTEDELUVIAN!

Me: WOW! Another Antedeluvian!

Qin: Wow this one is a creepy one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Another Antedeluvian: (In a girls voice) (Transylvanian Accent) Scary place for you all to be in huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had a black dress and red eyes and had the symbols of Antedeluvian on her skirt, arm and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Anna Antedeluvian!

Anna Antedeluvian: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you Anna.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Anna believe it or not is really the descendant of Camula.

We gasped!

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Anna Antedeluvian: That's right and yes I am a vampire.

Nico: We were just reading about your ancestor!

Anna Antedeluvian: I had a feeling. I wanted to try and stop my ancestor from trying to destroy humans and my friends. I wanted to speak out against what she was doing but I didn't because I was too weak to stop her.

Me: Anna it's not your fault. But now that all the vampire villains are dead we have come to a special understanding and form of coexisting.

Nico: Yeah. All the good vampires that come out at night drink blood from vending machines.

Me: They are like soda machines except they have blood in them.

Anna Antedeluvian: That's interesting and I'm glad they can do that.

Me: Indeed.

Natasha Hernandez: But it will be amazing having you on the team. You'll make a great member of the Goths of Darkness.

Anna Antedeluvian: Indeed.

Nico: You're up, Natasha.

Me: Before we fight, Anna are there anymore opponents with you?

Anna Antedeluvian: Yes there are. Another version of him.

Lord Drakkon: Another me? Wow.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Anna Antedeluvian: Hostile. But this guy really hates you with a vengeance J.D.

Me: I could use a little warmup before the big battle with Hiroshi coming up.

Nico: Go nuts, Natasha!

Natasha nodded.

Anna Antedeluvian: Lets do it.

She turned back into Another Antedeluvian and flew into the air and Natasha flew after her and fired waves of blue fire and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was a book called THE VAMPIRE OF THE BLOOD OCEAN!

Natasha caught her and brought her over.

Me: Not done yet.

?: (RASPY VOICE) J.D. KNUDSON!

Me: Uh oh! No mistaking that voice!

We saw Another Lord Drakkon and it was a black version of him!

Me: Another Lord Drakkon. Or should we call you by your true name, RITA REPULSA!

We gasped in shock and she reverted back and it was RITA REPULSA!

Rita Repulsa: You will pay for killing me!

Nico: You make us sick Rita!

Me: Even after almost 30 years you sill don't know how to take a hint.

Kaito: (gets out Faiz gear) Normally, we'd ask you what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Blade gear) But I think we know what that promise was.

Me: And that is to get revenge on us for killing you last year. Right?

Rita Repulsa: What do you think!?

Me: I think that's a big yes.

Kaito got a Faiz Sword and Zocks got a Blade Sword.

Me: You still have a lot to learn even after 24 years have passed.

I went Super Angel.

Me: I don't need my most powerful form to take you down.

She turned into Another Drakkon and I teleported and punched her in the stomach and kicked her in her face and kicked her in her stomach and smashed her in her face and kicked her down.

She got up and fired green energy blasts and they hit the ground behind me and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out behind me and I was still standing.

I fired a powerful energy blast and knocked her down in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sougo: (Gets out Faiz Ridewatch) No Void Queen to back you up this time!

Armor Time! (Pop music) Complete! Faiz!

Geiz: (gets out Garren Ridewatch) Right now, it's Kamen Riders against a Power Ranger villain!

Armor Time! (Rock music mixed with Garren Buckle standby noise) Garren! (Garren transformation noise)

Sougo got FaizArmor while Geiz got GarrenArmor.

Me: That's for sure!

Another Lord Drakkon: I DON'T CARE! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO FUCKING MUCH!

Our auras flared up with incredibly explosive force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost Rita. Even after 24 years you still will never learn.

Nico: Yeah.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Me: Time to get this party started! (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S

RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of green energy blasts and they hit her and exploded and a massive fiery explosion blasted out behind her and blew her back!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: (gets out Drakkon's Ridewatch) Funny how I'm using the powers of a version of Tommy against you.

Me: What's ironic is that Lord Drakkon in the Power Rangers comic books killed you.

Fiona Hernandez: And my archenemy the Pink Ranger Slayer wanted to kill Drakkon! (Activates Pink Ranger Slayer's Ridewatch)

Nico activated Drakkon's Ridewatch and Nico and Fiona fired waves of green energy and blasted her down in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was really blasted down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Time for some flute power. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

Riley Anderson: Let me do that too. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico: Same here. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

We got flutes.

Me, Nico, Riley and Zen-Aku: DARK WILD ZORDS ARISE!

We blew a tune.

I summoned the Manta Ray of Manta Bayarsh, the Salmon of Samon Shakekisutanchin and the Oarfish of Ryugu Tamatebako!

Nico summoned the Vampire Bat of Myotismon, The Flying Fox of Count Spankulot and the Spectral Bat of Evil Shade Man!

Riley summoned the Orchid Mantis of Marluxia, The Barn Owl of The Grand Duke's Minions and the Bobcat of Evil Desert Man

Zen-Aku summoned the Wolf of Koragg, The Alligator of Gator Ghoul and the Hammerhead of King Shark!

They flew and blasted Another Lord Drakkon and blasted her all over.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down by them.

Maria: Let me summon backup. This one has one Power Ranger Monster leading it!

Me: Go for it!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRESTORM ANIMAL FORCE 6!

She summoned Dumbbelltron, Laughing Ghosts, Creeper, Mad Giraffes, Universe 666 Zira, and Evil Chili Pot! Along with Goldar, Finster, Vypra, Diabolico, Trifire, Quakemon, Chillyfish and Whirlin.

Goldar: Rita!

Another Lord Drakkon: Goldar! Finster!

Nico: Finster just joined the M.O.E.

Vypra: Been a while Repulsa.

Me: Not used to family reunions are you?

Another Lord Drakkon: I HATE THEM!

Me: Boy Rita you need a hobby.

Eli: I agree there.

May: (Gets out Mele's Ridewatch) Then you'll hate this!

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed her down!

Goldar and Finster fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted her down!

Lord Drakkon: I can't believe that Rita is that deranged.

Me: Why do you think Zordon had her sealed over 10,000 years ago?

Nico: I think the Morphin Masters might have done it.

Me: That just might be the case.

May: (ACTIVATES COTTONTAIL SMITH'S RIDEWATCH) I HATE RABBITS! Don't tell bugs or our bunny friends I said that.

She fired waves of gunfire and blasted Another Lord Drakkon all over.

Maria: (Gets out Lady Flamicorn's Ridewatch) Feel the heat, bitch!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: And this too.

She activated Gimme's Ridewatch and fired waves of darkness and blasted her all over.

Qin: Take that!

Me: You will still pay for your crimes.

Rita Repulsa: (laughs) I guess this is the part where you let me go.

Me: Why the fuck would we do that? You know we're going to send you into the Warp!

Rita Repulsa: Need I remind you that if it weren't for me, Tommy Oliver wouldn't have met the other Rangers? You could at least give me SOME credit by letting me go with a slap on the wrist!

?: I don't think so Repulsa!

Then a portal came and out of it was THE MORPHIN MASTERS!

Qin: The Morphin Masters!

Xenia: Wow!

Zuria: Oh wow!

Nico: She's in for it now.

Master Red: You are not going to interfere in the affairs of the Earth Ever again.

Master Green: For eons you have tormented innocent lives and no more will we allow it.

Master Blue: It's time to end it.

They fired a wave of energy and it hit her and imprisoned her in a powerful magical unbreakable crystal and then they opened a portal and banished her to the Warp for all eternity.

Me: Good riddance.

Master Red: You all did well destroying the Void Queen last year.

Me: Thank you Master Red. We did what we had to do.

Nico: Now most of the Rangers enemies are gone forever.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Laney: But many more are still out there.

Me: And we'll be ready for them.

Master Red: Indeed. Good luck to you all.

They left.

Blaziken: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had an orange Japanese School Uniform on.

Ashleigh Hunter: That was great that we got to face Rita.

Nico: If she shows up later this year when it's time to go after Lord Zedd, we WILL give her the Black Gates.

Me: She's got 24 years of crimes to be judged upon.

May: Same with Lord Zedd.

Ashleigh Hunter: That is for sure.

Riley Anderson: Yeah. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ashleigh Hunter: My favorite is when me and Nico were in martial arts class and Nico taught me how to do a fire version of the Kamehameha Wave.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! I got to see that.

Ashleigh Hunter: Okay.

She got ready and cupped her hands.

Ashleigh Hunter: FIRESTORM KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAA MEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

She fired a powerful Fire Kamehameha Wave and it hit a rock out at sea and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Me: WHOA!

The explosion obliterated the rock with incredible fiery power!

Qin: WOW! That was incredible!

Lola: WOW!

Me: Unbelievable! Nico you taught her that!?

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: Think you can teach me that Nico?

Nico: I would be honored.

Nico and Ashleigh hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Ashleigh.

Ashleigh Hunter: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A

Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, and Gus Porter are heading to the Mewni sector of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Mina Loveberry, who's come back from the dead and she wants revenge on Star and her friends, along with Zoe Weather, for destroying her years ago after Mewni merged with Earth.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Mewni sector of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Mina Loveberry, who's come back from the dead and she wants revenge on Star and her friends, along with Zoe Weather, for destroying her years ago after Mewni merged with Earth.

Me: We'll finally get rid of her once and for all.

Nico: Yeah, the world's had about enough of that delusional genocidal extremist to last an eternity.

Lincoln: Zoe destroyed Mina Loveberry with only a single energy blast before she could try and attack us, and as a Solarian Warrior, she has powerful magic to augment her physique and strength, but the bad news for her: we're not the same as we were years ago, so she's in for one nasty surprise, and I want to thank Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, and Gus Porter for joining us, Nico.

Lucy Dark: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, isn't today the day of Evelyn's big mission?

Lincoln: It sure is, finally, we're going to help Kazuma and the team destroy Hiroshi Tennoji once and for all.

Me: And I'm also going to transform as well. That bastard's going to pay in full and with his blood for everything he's ever done.

Suddenly, we saw Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab.

Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab: (Girl's voice) You got that right, and I also got the girls away from that genocidal deranged Solarian.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Sophia Kitka, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

?: I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY EVERY LAST MONSTER AND HUMAN IN EXISTENCE!

We then saw our target, Mina Loveberry, and she was really really pissed now!

Lincoln: But, we'll have to talk later, we've got a deranged extremist to destroy. But, just to piss her off.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast at Mina Loveberry, which slashed out her right eye, and she let out a scream of pain.

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln's drawn first blood!

Me: Nice!

Suddenly, Mina Loveberry fell into a really black rage and she underwent her Solarian transformation, as she becomes muscular and grows to nearly twice her original size, her eyes turned white, her ears take on an elfin-like shape, her teeth become sharp, her voice deepens, and her attire gains a pink/ magenta cape.

Lincoln: So, she decided to go all-out, huh? Alright, then, so will we, let's get her and rip her head off!

Nico: And mount it on a stake!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water

Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ken, Nico, Nicole, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mina Loveberry, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Mina Loveberry ran right at Lincoln, and she tried to punch and kick him, but Lincoln dodged all of her attacks, and then, he grabbed her neck with his left hand and hoisted her up, and as he tightens his grip, he began sucking out all of Mina Loveberry's powers, as her muscular physique shrank and her appearance changed back. Then, Lincoln set her on fire with rainbow flames and he threw her body into the air and she was forever incinerated and her spirit was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another of Star's major enemies exterminated for good. (To Sophia Kitka) And it's so good to see you again, Sophia Kitka.

Sophia Kitka reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab, she's dressed in a long-sleeved orange coat, short-sleeved orange blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, stars, scarabs, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab and holstered on her back is a massive Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Neo-Spacian Flare Scarab heads for the pommel.

Sophia Kitka: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sophia Kitka and he hugged her, and Sophia Kitka is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you

were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sophia Kitka: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sophia Kitka, she's my Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition and she's known as The Firestorm Vampire Slayer. Sophia Kitka also has powers of fire, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, I also made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a scarab pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Sophia Kitka: And before you guys ask, I'm also the niece of Deputy Sheriff Billy Kitka, and though I hate Lynn with a burning passion, there's one person I absolutely hated: the vampire, Arvin, Marlow Roderick's vicious enforcer, who not only attacked my uncle, but also, killed Kirsten Toomey, as well.

Alexa Oleson: Plus, I also told her of what happened yesterday in Barrow, Alaska: the resurrections of those who died at the hands of those vampires and the merging of their Simulator counterparts with the real world counterparts, and she's happy to have her uncle, aunt, and cousins back, and I'm also happy to have Eben and my grandmother, Helen, back as well. Stella and Jake were happy about that as well.

Nico: But, I have a bad feeling The Stranger's also come back as well, and the vampires might try to get him to cut off the town again.

Lincoln: Ever since Eben killed Marlow years ago in the real world, the vampires disappeared into the darkness never to be seen again, but you're on to something there, Nico: if The Stranger's come back from the dead, there's a chance Marlow will also come back as well, and he'll be wanting revenge on Eben.

Sophia Kitka: Which is something we need to prevent. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Sophia Kitka: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Sophia Kitka: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Sophia Kitka, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sophia Kitka: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sophia Kitka's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sophia Kitka: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sophia Kitka.

Sophia Kitka had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Brandish μ and Dimaria Yesta from Fairy Tail, Wu-Ling and Yu Lan from Rabbit, and Ling Xiaoyu from Tekken.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Brandish μ and Dimaria Yesta from Fairy Tail, Wu-Ling and Yu Lan from Rabbit, and Ling Xiaoyu from Tekken.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Brandish μ: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Brandish μ and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Mina Loveberry, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and

Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Brandish μ: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Brandish μ: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Brandish μ, Dimaria Yesta, Wu-Ling, Yu Lan, and Ling Xiaoyu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was Mina Loveberry, who's come back from the dead and she wants revenge on Star and her friends, along with Zoe Weather, for destroying her years ago after Mewni merged with Earth.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in laying a brutal beatdown on her when she was in her augmented form and Lincoln finishing her off by grabbing her neck and sucking out all of her Solarian powers and magic, and then, setting her on fire with rainbow flames and throwing her into the air where she burst into flames and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sophia Kitka have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that genocidal, crazy, madwoman never to come after our friends ever again.

Star Butterfly: We're so glad to finally be rid of her for good, she was crazy!

Marco Diaz: Beyond crazy, Star.

Lincoln: And that look she had on her face when she saw we weren't the same as we were years ago was priceless.

Zoe Weather: And that was a sweet move blasting her right eye out and pissing her off, Lincoln, that was really some awesome karmic justice for those she's killed.

Lincoln: Thanks, Zoe.

---

After finally destroying Mina Loveberry and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sophia Kitka saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sophia Kitka: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Alexa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sophia Kitka: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sophia Kitka: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Alexa, Sophia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Alexa Oleson: Right, we never got to that because of the story Lincoln told yesterday. Oh, I know, I still remembered this one time, all of us were with Lincoln, and we were hunting down a dangerous vampire who was sighted in Royal Woods by the name of Jasper Bancroft, who was causing havoc in Royal Woods by dragging thugs away and draining them of blood, and even worse, decapitating their heads and mounting them on stakes.

Sophia Kitka: Just like what happened in Barrow, Alaska. Anyways, we found Jasper's hideout which was an abandoned sports stadium, and we saw the mess he made: littered severed body parts, heads mounted on stakes, and blood all over the floor, and we confronted him in his lair, and we defeated him in a very vicious battle, and it ended with Lincoln driving a stake through his black heart, and he burst into flames and was left as a pile of ashes.

We cheered, but we were horrified at what they described.

Nico: Sheesh, that guy is one bad vampire.

Lincoln: And we've killed a lot of evil vampires long before the team formed and in the past soon-to-be seven years.

Suddenly, we heard the doorbell ring.

Eli: Uh, is anyone expecting any visitors?

Nico: Not until later. Come in!

The doors opened, and suddenly, we saw Flowah, Stogg, Glowl, and Boskus come inside.

Me: Whoa, Flowah, Stogg, Glowl, and Boskus from My Singing Monsters.

Flowah: (Girl's voice) Yep, and we managed to catch you guys before you head off to kill Hiroshi.

Stogg: (Girl's voice) That's not until later, Amber.

Lincoln and Ava Microphonefish: (Gasps) Those voices, Amber Strongflower, Brittney Stonestego, Skyla Stormeagle, and Emily Twilightheart.

Amber Strongflower reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red and orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange and red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Flowah, she's dressed in a long-sleeved red coat, short-sleeved red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, red pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, fruits, veggies, monsters, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Flowah and holstered on her back is a massive Flowah-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Flowah etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Flowah heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Flowah heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large Flowah heads for the pommel.

Brittney Stonestego reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Stogg, she's dressed in a long-sleeved black coat, short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless brown midriff top, brown skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, fruits, veggies, monsters, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Stogg and holstered on her back is a massive Stogg-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and Stogg etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large Stogg heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Stogg heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Stogg heads for the pommel.

Skyla Stormeagle reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long sky blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Glowl, she's dressed in a long-sleeved sky blue coat, short-sleeved sky blue blouse, sleeveless sky blue midriff top, sky blue skirt, sky blue pants, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with winds, fruits, veggies, monsters, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Glowl and holstered on her back is a massive Glowl-themed greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Glowl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Glowl heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Glowl heads and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the large Glowl heads for the pommel.

And Emily Twilightheart reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she reigned in the power of Boskus, she's dressed in a long-sleeved black coat, short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, light, fruits, veggies, monsters, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Boskus, and holstered on her back is a massive Boskus-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Boskus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Boskus heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Boskus heads and large white gem on the bottom of the large Boskus heads for the pommel.

Lincoln: I knew it was you four, it's so awesome to see you all again.

Amber Strongflower: You too, Lincoln.

Brittney Stonestego: And it's also good to see you again to, Ava.

Skyla Stormeagle: It's been a long while.

Emily Twilightheart: But, now we're reunited once more.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) Too right, Emily.

Amber Strongflower, Brittney Stonestego, Skyla Stormeagle, and Emily Twilightheart went up to Lincoln and he hugged them, and Amber Strongflower, Brittney Stonestego, Skyla Stormeagle, and Emily Twilightheart are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, we haven't seen you four since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amber Strongflower: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Brittney Stonestego: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Skyla Stormeagle: Nice to see all our training is really paying off for you.

Emily Twilightheart: And you're still seriously ripped, that's incredible.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, Ava, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: We sure do, Nico. Everyone, meet the members of The Aquatic Gardeners Club, a club that's dedicated to doing underwater gardening all the while researching marine life and they love singing as well. Ava Microphonefish and I are also members of the club as well. I'm known for growing fruits and vegetables that have Lightning Affinity that when eaten will give those who don't have Lightning Affinity can give them Lightning Affinity, while those that already have Lightning Affinity will have their powers increased 100 fold.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) While I'm known for growing fruits and vegetables that have Water affinity that when eaten by those who don't have Water affinity can not only give them Water Affinity, but also the ability to breathe underwater, while those that already have Water Affinity will have their powers increased 100 fold as well.

We were stunned!

Nico: Whoa! No wonder I saw some elemental fruits and veggies growing underwater, that was you guys all along, awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and Ava I made bikinis based on their favorite sea creature for the other members of The Aquatic Gardeners Club along with a bikini for Ava, and to show thanks, they kissed me on the lips while underwater, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Lincoln and Ava Microphonefish introduced the first member of The Aquatic Gardeners Club: Amber Strongflower, Gene-Slammer of Flowah, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and classmate in Music, and she's known for growing fruits and vegetables that have Fire Affinity that when eaten will give Fire Affinity to those who don't originally have it, while those who already have Fire Affinity who eat them will have their powers increased 100 fold. She and Lincoln also love to play music together and Lincoln made Amber a Great White Shark-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also Pocahontas' sister, and she hates Flip with a passion.

Then, they introduced the second member of The Aquatic Gardeners Club: Brittney Stonestego, Gene-Slammer of Stogg, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Nevada and classmate in Music, and she's known for growing fruits and vegetables with Earth Affinity that when eaten can give those who don't have it Earth Affinity, and those who already have Earth Affinity will have their powers increased 100 fold. Lincoln made Brittney a Dolphin-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Princess Aurora and she hates Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky with a passion.

Then, they introduced the third member of The Aquatic Gardeners Club: Skyla Stormeagle, Gene-Slammer of Glowl, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Minnesota and classmate in Music, and she's known for growing fruits and vegetables with Wind Affinity that when eaten by those who don't have Wind Affinity will be given Wind Affinity while those who already have Wind Affinity will have their powers increased 100 fold. Lincoln made Skyla an Orca-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Princess Jasmine, and she hates Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass with a passion.

Finally, they introduced the last member of The Aquatic Gardeners Club: Emily Twilightheart, Gene-Slammer of Boskus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Utah and classmate in Music, and she's known for growing fruits and vegetables that have both Light and Darkness Affinity that when eaten by those who don't have Light and Darkness Affinity will be given Light and Darkness, while those who already have Light Affinity will also be given Darkness Affinity while increasing Light powers 100 fold and those who already have Darkness Affinity will also be given Light Affinity while increasing their Darkness powers 100 fold. Lincoln made Emily a Clownfish-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Snow White, and she hates Scoots and Lila Rossi with a passion.

When they were finished with the introductions, we were really stunned.

Nico: Whoa, so not only are you all talented gardeners and singers, but you four are also the sisters of Pocahontas, Princess Aurora, Princess Jasmine, and Snow White?!

Eli: Incredible, then, that means… !

Lincoln: Meridia isn't the only relative of one of The Disney Princesses, Eli.

Amber Strongflower: And there may be more. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and the others want to give me your blood, right?

Amber Strongflower: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Amber Strongflower: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to each member of The Aquatic Gardeners Club, and one by one, he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Amber Strongflower: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amber Strongflower, Brittney Stonestego, Skyla Stormeagle, and Emily Twilightheart with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Amber Strongflower: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amber Strongflower, Brittney Stonestego, Skyla Stormeagle, and Emily Twilightheart.

Amber Strongflower, Brittney Stonestego, Skyla Stormeagle, and Emily Twilightheart had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans his head down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Hannah: Whoa, so this is Emerald Coast, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Hannah, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Clawdeen Wolf: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hannah, Casta Fierce, Clawdia Wolf, Pandora (Kid Icarus), Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew Pandora, Clawdia, and Casta Fierce had the hots for Lincoln.

Girl Jordan: Same with Hannah, Gabby, Joy, Rachel, and Sadie.

Clawdeen Wolf: Thank us for introducing them to him, and now, they're part of his harem.

Clawdia Wolf: You got that right, Clawdeen.

---

Later we were watching TV and then Luan came in and she had her hand on her face and was groaning in pain.

Flash Sentry: You okay, Luan?

Luan: (Groans) My tooth hurts.

Me: Uh oh. You got a toothache?

Rita Loud: Oh let me have a look sweetie.

She looked in her mouth.

[Edd and Rita looks in on Luan's teeth. One of them is decidedly wobbly. Rita touches the tooth, and Luan screams.]

Edd: "You're losing your last baby tooth, Luan."

Me: That means you're almost finished losing all your baby teeth.

Nico: The Tooth Fairy is gonna pay you big bucks for that one.

Luan: Wow.

Me: What did you eat that caused this.

Luan: Well I was going to chew some gum.

---

She took a gumball but she didn't know that it was a jawbreaker. Luan clamps down upon it and is immediately greeted by a burst of pain.

CRUNCH!

Luan was in pain!

Laney: "Are you all right, Luan? You look as though you're in pain."

Luan: [spitting the candy out] "Ow! My tooth hurts!"

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: Ouch! I hate it when that happens.

Eddy: You'll be all right Luan.

Me: Also the same thing happened to me once. I mistook a jawbreaker for a gumball and I lost 2 of my baby teeth in one sitting.

Nico: Ouch!

Eli: YIKES!

Poromon: We'll get it out!

Airazor: You sure about that?

Poliwag: We tried this on Nico before.

Poromon took a string and tied one end of it to Luan's Tooth and Manaphy tied the other end to a door.

Me: Oh boy. I know this method.

Cybertron Dirt Boss: You better hope the tooth isn't bloody.

Me: Lets hope.

Poromon: Ready Luan?

Luan: (Nods)

Me: Here we go.

Then…

SLAM!

POINK!

Luan: (SCREAMS IN PAIN)

The tooth came flying out of her mouth!

Me: OUCH! It worked!

Luan had blood dripping from her mouth.

Luan: But that really worked! I'm all better now.

Varie got her some water to wash the blood out.

Luan: Thanks Varie. Man that was amazing.

Varie: It sure was.

Luan picked up her tooth.

Luan: Thanks Poromon, guys.

Manaphy: You're welcome Luan.

Luan: That one sure was Toothy! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Chromedome: Let's put this under Luan's pillow.

Nico: We'll do that tonight.

Luan: Thanks guys.

Eddy: At least it's not stuck in a gutter. When that happened to me and Ed he ended up eating both his and my teeth.

Me: EW!

Nico: Gross!

Me: No kidding.

Then there was a knock at the door.

Maria: Who's at the door?

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

In came a Swampert!

Qin: Hey a Swampert!

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Awesome!

Swampert: (In a girls voice) Looks like you guys are doing great.

Nico: Kristen Farrel! Wow!

Qin: You look great as a Swampert Kristen.

Swampert: Thanks Qin.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had a blue hillbilly girl outfit on.

Kristen Farrel: I was born in the Okefenokee Swamp but raised in the city.

Me: I like the outfit though.

Kristen Farrel: Thanks.

May: Your favorite memory of Nico?

Kristen Farrel: Oh right. My favorite is when me and Nico were on a cruise ship and we busted a band of mercenaries trying to rob it.

Me: Robbing a cruise ship: Is that even possible?

Nico: Crazy huh?

Laney: It sure is.

Kristen Farrel: I know. But I also have amazing water powers and we stopped them.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Kristen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Kristen Farrel: Me too Nico. Me too.

Clown Man: Nico, which teams have you done today?

Nico: Akira's team will include Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, and Ferro Lad. Iron Man's team will include Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, and Sailor Dwarf Woodlands.

Me: Awesome choices.

Yumi Korra: I agree there!

Me: Uhh. One problem though. Those members of the Legion of Superheroes won't be with us till April 7th.

Nico: I know that. That's why I'm going to save those teams till after they join us.

Me: Okay then.

Then the previous group came.

Fat Tony: Can me, Moonstone, Kitty, Key, Radioactive Man, Evil Star, my boys, Springfield Bullies, Machinedramon, Samon Shakekisutanchin, and Six Gum Gang go with you guys?

UA Carnage: Me, Opposite Senshi, Esdeath, Emperor Z, Nuclear Man, Stormy, Technicolor Phantoms, Evil Aqua Man, Mr. Freeze, and Siren Sara will come as well.

Louie: I hope Luan's okay now.

Luan: I'm okay. Don't worry.

Qin: Yeah she's all right.

Nico: And to answer your question yes you all can come with.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Totally Spies Alice: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Legs: It's 3 this time, right?

Nico: Nope. 4. I'm hoping to meet one for Mightyena, Linoone, Beautifly and Dustox next.

Qin: Ooh! Those are gonna be awesome.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Kitty: It's gonna be great to see Kazuma again.

Esdeath: It hasn't been the same without him.

Dixie: You said it.

Nico: Lets get a move on then.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Fulexia, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is Fulexia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Fulexia, right, Melissa?

Melissa Han: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Lorelai Delancey: While you and Nico destroy Fulexia and give him The Black Gates.

Evelyn Burmingham: I'm also joining in as well, since today's the day.

Lincoln: We meet up with the Blade Kamen Riders and destroy Hiroshi. We're going to make that evil and ruthless monster pay, and those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go meet with Kazuma and the Blade Kamen Riders, and help them destroy Hiroshi once and for all.

Lincoln: Prepare yourself, Hiroshi, for you shall pay for every last one of your crimes with your own blood, and once we get through with him, you better be ready to die, Fulexia, we're not going to let you get away with your desires for revenge.

Melissa Han: You better be ready to suffer, Fulexia, for you shall be sliced to shreds and burned by the dark fires of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

With that we were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan and we saw the Blade Team battling the Squid Undead, Beetle Undead, Zebra Undead, Eagle Undead, Moth Undead, Locust Undead, Shell Undead, Capricorn Undead, Spider Undead, Mole Undead, Buffalo Undead, Deer Undead, Trilobite Undead, Giraffa Undead, Lizard Undead and Tarantula Undead!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like they have a massive number of Undead to deal with.

Me: Lets go!

But that wasn't all! We saw Sakuya and Mutsuki fighting Kazuma!

Tomahawk Man: Why are Sakuya and Mutsuki fighting Kazuma?!

Dolph: My guess is that Sakuya is being forced to do it.

Kearney: Mutsuki is probably being mind controlled.

We flew at them.

They were brutally outnumbered. But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion that blasted out above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Kazuma: That's Zocks! Everyone is here!

We appeared and fired waves of energy and blasted the Undead and we flew over and I threw Rouse Cards and sealed them.

Eli: Kazuma I sense abnormal brainwave patterns!

Kazuma: Mind control!

Me: Yep.

Eli fired Force Lightning Blasts and electrocuted Sakuya and Mutsuki and knocked them down.

Radioactive Man: Hey, Kazuma!

Nuclear Man: Can't leave you alone for nearly 2 months without everything getting all out of whack, can we?

Wilbur: How did this happen?

Kazuma: Hiroshi did this.

Me: Wait a second.

I saw spiders coming out of Sakuya and Mutsuki.

Me: Spiders!

Nico: I knew it! Spider Undead's power did have the power of mind control.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the spiders and destroyed them.

They woke up.

Sakuya: (GROANS) What happened?

Mutsuki: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: Are you guys alright?

Sakuya: J.D.? Everyone? What happened?

Me: Spider Undead was controlling you.

Evelyn: Yeah.

Napalm Man: Can we talk back at your base?

Kazuma: Sure.

We went back to the Jacaranda Cafe.

We arrived and everyone was there.

Shiori: Hey guys!

Me: Shiori, Hajime awesome to see you all.

Shiori: Same here.

Me: We took care of the Undead for you guys.

I showed the cards.

Machinedramon: Kazuma, it hasn't been the same without you.

Evil Aqua Man: Evelyn missed you very badly.

Goof: But we kept your room.

Kazuma: I'm glad you guys did and I missed you guys a lot. You helped me out big time.

Hajime: Yeah we owe you guys.

Me: We also owe you guys too for helping us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kazuma: I can already tell it's the big day today.

Evelyn: It's true.

Nico: Yep. And Hiroshi pays big time.

Kazuma: That's for sure. Also he has Albino Joker with him.

Me: (GASP) I remember him! He was bad news. That means Jashin 14 is with him too.

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying two bottles of beer.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon: (to the Blade Team) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys two bottles of beer!

Brawl: (to Kazuma) Long story short, this is what Poromon dresses up as when he's offering people beer.

Me: We think it's really cute.

Kazuma: I can see that.

Shiori: It's so adorable.

Nico: It sure is.

Hajime: I don't drink beer though sorry.

They shook their heads for no.

Me: It's all right guys. We still think it's really cute.

Siren Sara: We get why you're called Kamen Rider Blade.

Runt: It's because you're skilled with a sword.

Lunk: (laughs) Touma's named after a type of sword too!

Me: That's true.

Kazuma: That's right. And yes it's true.

Sakuya: Yeah.

Maria: What can you tell us about Jashin 14?

Kazuma: We call him Fourteen normally. But Daiki knows him.

Daiki: Yes I do. He is really bad news.

He went over his history.

---

Fourteen, also known as Jashin 14, is the ruler of the World of Diend and main antagonist of the "Diend" arc of Kamen Rider Decade.

History

The ruler of the World of Diend, Fourteen commanded an army of Darkroaches and regularly brainwashed humans to serve him.

Fourteen was confronted Kamen Rider Decade and his allies when they traveled to the World of Diend. Facing the, Fourteen assumes his true form as Jashin 14 to fight the Riders. He was cut in half by Decade in Complete Form with aid from Armed Hibiki. After Fourteen was destroyed, the Roaches vanished and everyone brainwashed by him was set free.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: So not only are we facing Hiroshi but also Jashin 14 too!?

Nico: Oh man!

Me: So we have a Decade villain that Daiki knows and Hiroshi that you guys faced. Villains from series almost 5 years apart.

Laney: Wow.

Apple Bloom: I definitely know what's coming for that one.

Scootaloo: Yeah! Me and the Crusaders and Natsumi and team are gonna face him.

Me: Yep. But leave Hiroshi to me though. I vowed to make that monster suffer for everything he did and I promised that I would see that through to the end.

Sakuya: We can't wait to see what kinds of things Kazuma did with you guys.

Chan Lee: You're gonna love what Gotham Royal York has to offer.

Me: Yeah.

Manaphy: But it has some things you might dislike. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Sakuya's face) LOOK AT IT!

Fourtress: (to Kazuma) The reason why SAKUYA'S being shown the trailer? You already saw it when the mascots showed it to us.

Me: Yeah. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed the mascots down with it.

Sakuya: Oh man you saw the trailer for that movie?

Me: Yeah we sure did. It was awful. Scared the mascots and our friends of the Hundred Acre Wood bad.

Lola: Yeah.

Marah: I can't believe you drove all the way to Gingka and his team's base to give us your thanks of killing Masato Kusaka.

Kazuma: It was the least I can do.

Me: We were amazed you came that far too.

Kazuma: Yeah.

Ellie Singh: But thank you guys for doing that.

Kazuma: No problem.

Gingka: It was great.

Sakuya: When does that movie for Winnie the Pooh come out though?

Me: 2 days. February 15th.

Shiori: Oh man.

Me: Yeah. That's one of our blacklisted movies. We're not going to watch that even if you paid us.

Shiori: I don't blame you guys.

Mr. Freeze: Now that your Undead halves are gone, the rules of the Battle Fight no longer apply.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: All thanks to us!

Me: Yep.

Kazuma: Thank goodness.

Me: And I should correct myself on where we found Kazuma. It wasn't on a cornish game hen planet, it was actually a sweet potato planet. Sorry had them mixed up.

Kazuma: No worries.

Sakuya: That is still amazing and interesting though.

Laney: It sure was.

Turbo Man: How about I zoom around and find where Hiroshi is?

Nico: Go for it.

ZOOOOOM!

He zoomed out of there.

Nico: He sure is fast.

Me: Yep.

Jimbo: Well, he IS a speed Robot Master.

Chocolate Technicolor Phantom: What did you expect?

Me: True.

Nico: Also the Donbrothers finish up their missions later next week. So we're going to be coming back here later on for them.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: That will be interesting.

Lyra Heartstrings: And I'm really excited for it too.

Shiori: I can tell on that one.

Kazuma: Yeah.

Evil Star: There's also the Agito team.

Stormy: And remind us to recruit the Kuuga team before a random mission.

Me: Noted and noted.

Qin: And we still have to recruit all the Rider Teams from the 1970s and 80s too.

Me: Yeah. But that's for a later time.

Varie: Yeah.

Kazuma: You guys have a lot of work to do.

Me: Yep.

Turbo Man came back.

Turbo Man: Found him. He's in a warehouse by the abandoned BOARD building.

Me: I had a feeling he would be there.

Eli: Same here.

Me: This battle is going to be very explosive so going to a Galaxy from Super Mario Galaxy is not an option this time.

Windsweeper: (pouts) Aww. Not even to Honeyhive Galaxy?

Me: Sorry no. With the power of this transformation that is coming, it will obliterate an entire galaxy like that in the blink of an eye.

Windsweeper: Oh you do have a point there.

Me: You guys saw how strong my power gets every time I transform right?

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Well this new transformation is going to be unlike anything you all have ever seen.

Kazuma: I have a feeling it will be amazing.

Shiori: Same here.

Me: Yeah. When I vowed to destroy Hiroshi, something exploded inside me. I knew what it was.

Nico: A new transformation.

Me: Yep.

Nico: How about Pyros then? That's hot enough for an explosive transformation like that.

Me: Planet Pyros is good.

Qin: Yeah.

Kazuma: Good idea.

Maria: It's always good to have a backup plan.

Me: True.

Qin: Yeah.

Kazuma: I think that's a good enough talk though.

Me: Agreed.

Nico: Yep. Time for a demonstration of our power in our usual battles.

Key: You can join in too, Kazuma.

Emperor Z: You know what your archenemy is.

Kazuma: Yep. Piledriver.

Me: Yep. We decided to have the groups of members for the M.O.E. like for those of Lok, Syd, Hulk and those like that have battles individually.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Still working on the Dark Turtles and Power Pack.

Me: Yep.

We went outside and Maria called it in.

Then Chemistro, Nergal, Motor Ed, Anti Wanda, Mammoth, Jet, Artie Ziff, Toyman, Dr. Polaris, and Riddler. MOE Sinestro, Aytoriko, Roller Ghost, Cajun Fox, Hercules Cyclops, Beagle Babes, Gourd, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Magneto, Yzma, Blizzard, Piledriver, Acrobat, Vortex, Melone and Road Kamelot came.

Nico: Chemistro, Nergal, Motor Ed, Anti Wanda, Mammoth, Jet, Artie Ziff, Toyman, Dr. Polaris, and Riddler. MOE Sinestro, Aytoriko, Roller Ghost, Cajun Fox, Hercules Cyclops, Beagle Babes, Gourd, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Magneto, Yzma, Blizzard, Piledriver, Acrobat, Vortex, Melone and Road Kamelot.

Chemistro: It's gonna be good to have you back, Kazuma.

Kazuma: Did you guys really miss me that much?

Nergal: We did!

Motor Ed: So did Evelyn. Seriously.

Me: We knew all about that though.

Anti-Wanda: (to Nico) We heard you found out more about the Shadow Riders.

Nico: We sure did.

Mammoth: Anything juicy?

Nico: Lots of incredibly amazing intel.

Qin: Yep.

Then Meteor, Iceage and Stingrage came.

Me: So it's three of you this time!

Iceage: Yep.

Stingrage: Cool huh?

William: I knew this was gonna come eventually.

Meteor: You got that right!

Iceage: I'm not fighting by myself this time!

Stingrage: This time, the Chicxulub Trio fights together!

Me: I like that. The Chicxulub Trio.

Qin: Fitting.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Matau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lily Limeroth, Duplica, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Nico's rescue and finding out more about the Shadow Riders and The Sacred Beasts

Chemistro was first.

Chemistro (to Matau): Nico's rescue was finding out more about the Shadow Riders and The Sacred Beasts. Did they find anything useful?

Matau: They sure did and they found out that the Three Sacred Beast Cards were the avatars of the Egyptian Gods. But then Nightshroud turned them evil.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was a crazy sight.

Scootloo: It was crazy hearing about that too!

Whirlwind: No kidding there! We were shocked!

Lily Limeroth: We're glad that Nightshroud is destroyed forever.

Duplica: You're not kidding there. What a monster.

Chemistro: I agree there too but all that is amazing.

Matau used his legend items.

MATAU'S WIND FLIGHT! LE-METRU WIND FLIGHT!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

Blake, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bonnie Reggington, Trini Kwan, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Battling Another Antedeluvian and Lord Drakkon

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) Nico, J.D.'s team, Drakkon's team, and the others did good Battling Another Antedeluvian. And another Lord Drakkon as well.

Blake: They sure did. But the extremely shocking part was that the Another Drakkon was actually Rita Repulsa!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah she was back for round 2!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We were shocked to hear about it.

Featherweight: But the Morphin Masters came and imprisoned her in a magical and unbreakable magical crystal and banished her to the Warp.

Sprocket: Yeah we were surprised to hear about that.

Bonnie Reggington: Yeah that was a shock!

Trini Kwan: We did not expect Rita to come back as Another Lord Drakkon.

Nergal: Boy that is a shock! But at least she is back in the Warp. Lets do it!

Blake used her legend items.

BLAKE'S CAT POWER! NERGAL'S PIZZA FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and pizza and smashed him down.

---

Yang, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Leena Troy, Lisa Loud, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Heard Lincoln took down Mina Loveberry on his rescue. The little dude should be proud of himself.

Yang: Oh we are really proud and that is one less villain of Star Butterfly and friends that we have to deal with.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness. That girl was an insane monster.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was amazing though.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there. Mina Loveberry got what was coming to her.

Leena Troy: And that was a really justifying battle.

Lisa Loud: Yes she got her karma.

Motor Ed: Indeed she did. Seriously. Lets do it!

Yang used her legend items.

YANG'S FLAMING DEFENDERS OF REMNANT! FIRE OF YANG!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Loni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gloria Andrukhovych, Gravity Man, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - Meeting a gene-slammer for Neo Spacian Flare Scarab

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) I heard ya'll met a gene-slammer for Neo Spacian Flare Scarab. What's her name?

Loni: Her name is Sophia Kitka and she is an awesome vampire hunter.

Rarity: Oh she sure is darlings and she is an amazing master of fire too.

Sweetie Belle: She sure is and her story is cool.

Nico: Yep. So, Alexa, Sophia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Alexa Oleson: Right, we never got to that because of the story Lincoln told yesterday. Oh, I know, I still remembered this one time, all of us were with Lincoln, and we were hunting down a dangerous vampire who was sighted in Royal Woods by the name of Jasper Bancroft, who was causing havoc in Royal Woods by dragging thugs away and draining them of blood, and even worse, decapitating their heads and mounting them on stakes.

Sophia Kitka: Just like what happened in Barrow, Alaska. Anyways, we found Jasper's hideout which was an abandoned sports stadium, and we saw the mess he made: littered severed body parts, heads mounted on stakes, and blood all over the floor, and we confronted him in his lair, and we defeated him in a very vicious battle, and it ended with Lincoln driving a stake through his black heart, and he burst into flames and was left as a pile of ashes.

We cheered, but we were horrified at what they described.

Nico: Sheesh, that guy is one bad vampire.

Lincoln: And we've killed a lot of evil vampires long before the team formed and in the past soon-to-be seven years.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Anti-Wanda: Wow that is amazing y'all!

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure is awesome.

Gloria Andrukhovych: We were amazed ourselves too.

Gravity Man: I agree there too.

Anti-Wanda: That is amazing too. Lets do it!

Loni used his legend items.

LONI'S FASHIONS OF FURY! FASHION OF LOVE!

They fired waves of energy, gravity, water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

---

Lynn Jr., Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nathalie Nikolaevna, Eruptor, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Luan got a NASTY Toothache

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) Luan got a NASTY Toothache. How'd that happen?!

Lynn Jr.: She bit into a jawbreaker that she thought was a gumball.

Applejack: Yeah she was in more pain than a jellyfish caught in a bear trap.

Apple Bloom: You're not kidding there. That one really was painful.

Flashwing: Yeah that really was painful.

Nathalie Nikolaevna: That really hurt.

Eruptor: But the tooth fairy is going to kick her big bucks for it.

Mammoth: Yeah she will. Lets do it!

Lynn used his legend items.

LYNN'S SPORTS OF FURY! SPORTS OF LAVA!

They fired waves of lava, earth, mud, rock, boulders, crystals and apples and smashed him down.

---

Green Lantern, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Francine Florington, Karu-Sil, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - The Mascots pulled out a tooth from Luan. Ouch

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) The Mascots pulled out a tooth from Luan. Ouch!

Green Lantern: Yeah they used the old string to the door trick.

Fluttershy: It really was a painful one but it worked.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure did. But it helped too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It really did hurt too. But she had her tooth out.

Stealth Elf: Turns out the same thing happened to Ed too. He bit into a coconut and it caused his last baby tooth to get loose.

Francine Florington: Yikes. That was a really painful one.

Kasu-Sil: No kidding there. Ouch.

Jet: Boy no kidding there. Ouch! Lets do it!

Green Lantern used his legend items.

GREEN LANTERN - DEFENDER OF OA! OA'S DEFENDERS OF THE GALAXY!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Leon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Omaima Lexington, Lori Loud, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - The Blade Team went through hell

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) The Blade Team went through hell. And all because of the Battle Fight.

Leon: I know and that was horrible! Superman and J.D. both said that it was very similar to what Warworld and Mongul would have done..

Starlight Glimmer: That was awful that all that happened to them.

Cozy Glow: No kidding there! They were condemned to fight to the death.

Hex: Yeah that is crazy! What Hiroshi was doing to them was pure evil.

Omaima Lexington: Yeah that was awful! (LOUD FART!) Oops sorry.

Lori: It's all right Omaima. That is literally awful!

Artie Ziff: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Leon used his legend items.

LEON'S FURY OF WATER! WATER OF THE GAME!

They fired waves of water, stars, magic, bones, lightning, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Carter Grayson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Taniya Huntsville, Jesse Anderson, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toyman - Kazuma and his friends did nothing to deserve this

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) Kazuma and his friends did nothing to deserve this. Their lives will get better after today.

Carter Grayson: You got that right. What Hiroshi did makes him a monster.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is awful and horrible!

Starshine Sparkle: Being forced to fight like that shows that you have no love, remorse, compassion or pity in your heart.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there.

Taniya Huntsville: What kind of person does that!?

Jesse Anderson: Yeah what kind of person does that!?

Toyman: Someone who doesn't give a flying fuck about anyone and only cares about the strong living and the weak dying. Lets do it!

Carter used his legend items!

CARTER'S RESCUE FORCE! RESCUE OF THE WORLD!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Jessica Shannon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Penelope Florrington, Loki Loud, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - Hiroshi will pay for everything he did

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) Hiroshi will pay for everything he did. And so will Albino Joker.

Jessica Shannon: You got that right. They both will pay for everything they did.

Princess Celestia: I would have just sent them both to the sun and killed them that way.

King Solar: But knowing J.D. he would want them to be defeated by our power first.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that wouldn't be any fun to do it the easy way.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: That will be an awesome battle.

Penelope Florrington: It sure will be fun.

Loki Loud: You got that right.

Dr. Polaris: Yeah it sure will. Lets do it!

Jessica used her legend items.

JESSICA'S WASP FURY FORCE! WASP'S WRATH STING!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

## Tecna, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Stella Copernicus, Nicole, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Hiroshi's death will be satisfying for me

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) Hiroshi's death will be satisfying for J.D. But riddle me this: Will he still be able to keep himself together afterwards?

Tecna: (British Accent) Don't worry. J.D. is not going to be struck by drugs this time.

Princess Luna: Yeah this time it's completely justified.

Moondust: What Hiroshi did is completely unforgivable!

Snowdrop: And he will pay for his crimes all in blood.

Gari: And it will be really painful.

Blackout: Yeah it sure will be.

Stella Copernicus: We won't let him get away with it.

Nicole: That's right. Dad is going to make that monster suffer for his crimes.

Riddler: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Tecna used her Legend items.

TECNA'S TECHNOLOGICAL FURY! ZENITH'S MIGHT OF TECHNOLOGY!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Kazuma VS Piledriver

---

Kazuma was facing Piledriver.

Kazuma: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Piledrive: It sure will and it's going to be awesome facing you.

Kazuma: Same here. Lets do it!

Kazuma fired waves of energy blades and smashed him down.

---

Amanda Benson VS MOE Sinestro

---

MOE Sinestro was next.

MOE Sinestro: I have a feeling J.D. is going to tear Hiroshi apart.

Amanda Benson: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Strawberry Sunrise VS Ayatoriko

---

Ayatoriko was next.

Ayatoriko: Lets play cats cradle!

Strawberry Sunrise formed an 8 Pillar Tower with string.

Strawberry Sunrise: Tadah!

She fired waves of towers and smashed her down.

---

Zipp Storm VS Roller Ghoster

---

Roller Ghost was next.

Roller Ghost roared.

Zipp Storm: Bring it on!

She skated and dashed and smashed her down with a powerful kick.

---

Pepperdance VS Cajun Fox

---

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! This is gonna be good!

Pepperdance: Ooowee! It sure will!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Huanglongmon VS Hercules Cyclops

---

Cyclops was next.

Huanglongmon: I hope you're ready for this one.

Hercules Cyclops: I always am.

He fired waves of energy at the Cyclops and smashed him down.

---

Irina Wendolva VS Beagle Babes

---

Beagle Babes were next.

Beagle Mom: Bring it on girl.

Irina Wendola: Oh I plan to.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Simone Houou VS Gourd

---

Gourd was next.

Gourd laughed insanely.

Simone Houou: What are you laughing at?

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Serafell Leviathan VS Vomiting Frog Prince

The Vomiting Frog Prince was next.

The prince threw up.

Serafell: You really need to stop throwing up.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Mulan VS Yost Magneto

Yost Magneto was next.

Yost Magneto: This will be fun.

Mulan: It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Merida VS Yzma

Yzma was next.

Yzma: This is gonna be fun.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) It sure will now.

Merida fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

### Lucky VS Acrobat

Acrobat was next.

Acrobat: This will be good.

Lucky: You bet it will!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Troy VS Blizzard

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: This will be good.

Troy: It sure will be fun.

Troy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Aerrow VS Vortex

Vortex: This will be good.

Aerrow: You bet it will.

Aerrow fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

### Kaito VS Melone

Melone was next.

Melone: I hope you're ready.

Kaito: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Melone down.

Touma VS Road Kamelot

Road Kamelot was next.

Road Kamelot: Come on!

Touma: Gladly.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D., Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Zarya, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Meteor, Stingrage, and Iceage

The Chicxulub Trio were next.

Iceage: I know you can beat Hiroshi J.D.

Me: I know I can. He is going to pay for his crimes.

Stingrage: I know he will pay.

Varie: In blood and his life.

Celica: As well as the Black Gates.

Cassidy: And it will be painful.

Camie: That is for sure.

Zarya: Yeah and it will hurt.

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah that is for sure and it will be awesome.

Aria Blaze: And it will be ggood.

Sonata Dusk: You got that right.

Meteor: You got that right there. Lets do it!

I teleported and Opened their saves and in them was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Hiroshi, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Undead symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAA
CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Me: Lets get them!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

Sir Ivan: LIGHTNING FINAL SLASH!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit them all and the Dino Spike hit them all and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were all dead!

Me: YEAH!

Tyler: Monsters Extinct!

Me: You three have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: AWESOME!

Kazuma: That was so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Cynder: Now that the usual battles are done, let's find Hiroshi.

Moonstone: Hiroshi's in for a world of pain!

Me: You got that right.

Opposote Senshi leader: You said it!

Me: Time to unleash the 9 levels of Hell on Hiroshi. (EYES GLOW RED) You better be ready Hiroshi, I'm coming for you!

We were off.

We flew and we arrived at the warehouse by the BOARD Building.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Wow.

Then we saw an ugly and hideously butt ugly monstrosity! It was JASHIN 14!

Evelyn: You must be Jashin 14.

Jashin 14: That's right. If you want Hiroshi, you'll have to go through me!

Me: All right then.

BANG!

Just then, Jashin 14 was hit in the shoulder by a bullet.

Natsumi: You got bigger fish to fry chump!

We saw Natsumi and Miyki!

Me: Hey girls!

Apple Bloom: You made it!

Sweetie Belle: Perfect timing!

Miyuki: No kidding. You guys get rid of Hiroshi.

Me: With pleasure.

Apple Bloom: We're helping too!

Natsumi: Thanks girls.

We went into the building and Changkey Dragon came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Changkey Dragon.

Changkey Dragon: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Qin: Yep.

We went on and we got to a big room and in it was HIROSHI! Changkey Dragon went in.

Hiroshi: You must be Changkey Dragon. You're not even human. So why are you opposing me?

Changkey Dragon: Because I know which side I'm truly on. And just because I'm not human doesn't mean we're buddies.

Hiroshi: We'll see about that.

Then the spirits of the Undead came and then they swirled around him and then they converged and then numerous graves popped out and satanic cult music was heard and then zombies came out and then they bursted open and out came us!

We were ready!

Me: Hiroshi Tennoji. So we meet at last.

Hiroshi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nice of you to come.

Me: This time I'm going to finish you for good. I've waited for this day for a long time!

Evelyn: This time, you don't have the Battle Fight to use to your advantage.

Hiroshi: I see. (to Kazuma) You may not be part Undead anymore, Kenzaki. But that just means you get to die with your worthless friends!

Kazuma: We'll see about that.

Me: I will not let you get away with everything you did Hiroshi, I will avenge those you will hurt!

Hiroshi: X Borgs. Kudakks. Indavers. Attack!

An army of X Borgs, Kudakks, and Indavers appeared.

Me: X-Borgs, Kudakks and Indavers! Nice!

Qin: Now we're talking!

I teleported us all to the planet Pyros.

Me: Much better.

Hitoshi: So this is where you have chosen for your final resting place.

Me: It's not our final resting place. It's YOURS!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Footsoldiers all over.

I teleported and punched him in the face and stomach and kicked him into a rock.

Then the footsoldiers jumped the Blade Team.

Albino Joker then appeared.

Nico: Albino Joker. This is gonna be good.

Nico teleported and punched him in the stomach and face and kicked him down.

The Blade team lay defeated at the hands of the X Borgs, Kudakks, and Indavers.

Hiroshi: (smirks evilly) Pretty soon, the only things walking the Earth will be the Undead. Not you and your friends!

Albino Joker: (laughs evilly) This is almost too easy. I don't even have to use my Glaive form.

Juran: (punches an X Borg) Guys, any ideas?

Evelyn got an idea.

Evelyn: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Blade team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the BladeTeam! Okay?

Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Blade team. And soon, Kazuma found the strength to get up.

Kazuma: I was forced to leave my friends before. But that will never happen again!

Kazuma then grabbed an X Borg and threw it at a Kudakk and Indaver, knocking all three to the ground.

Hiroshi: WHAT!?

POW!

I punched him down.

Kazuma: Thanks for the support, everyone.

Mutsuki: I didn't know we had lots of fans.

Sakuya Tachibana: Well, we ARE Kamen Riders.

Hajime: I didn't think I had ANY fans after what I caused.

Shiori: Let's not worry about that.

Kotaro Shirai: She's right. It's time to finish this!

Me: And you have no right to live after everything you did Hiroshi!

Evelyn: Let me transform with you guys!

Troy: Sure thing, Evelyn!

Super Megaforce Rangers: Super Mega Mode!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: Star Change!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ascent!

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

Zocks began dancing. And so did Poliwag and Poromon.

Poromon: (with Cutanner on his head) Yay!

Poliwag: (with Ricky on his head) Woohoo!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Saber Riders: Henshin!

With that, Kazuma pulls what looks like a strangely high-tech belt buckle and what looks like a playing card, an Ace of Spades, displaying a beetle of some kind with the Spade symbol on it's back and text reading "Change Beetle", before slipping the playing card into a slot on the belt buckle. He then slams the belt buckle onto his waist, causing a stream of cards to fly out of one end and connect to the other, forming the actual belt. Then with an arm raised to the sky, he lets out his battle cry.

Kazuma: Henshin!

(At his transformation cry, Kazuma pulls on a handle on the right side of his belt buckle, causing the front plate to flip around, revealing a red background and golden Spade symbol)

Blay Buckle: Turn Up!

As the Blay Buckle announces that, a blue energy card bearing the same beetle and Spade symbol emerges from the Buckle, which Kazuma immediately runs through, generating his suit. Primarily blue, but covered in silver armor with red detailing revealing a Spade symbol, and a head that kind of looks like a silver spade on a blue head with large red eyes, carrying a sword with a gold sided blade, some sort of counter set to 5000 and a silver Spade atop a red background on the hilt.

Sakuya: Don't leave me out.

Sakuya pulls out a device similar to the Blay Buckle, and a card similar to Kazuma's "Change Beetle" card, only is a Diamond suit Ace rather than a Spade, and is labeled "Change Stag" rather than "Change Beetle". Just as with Kazuma, Sakuya places the card into the Blay Buckle like device before placing it on his waist, forming the belt from cards just as before.

Sakuya: Henshin.

Now just as Kazuma did before, Sakuya pulls a switch on the right of his belt device, causing the panel holding the card to flip over, revealing a green background with a gold diamond on it

Garren Buckle: Turn Up!

With the announcement made, a blue card-like screen featuring the stag beetle from the "Change Stag" card appears from the Garren Buckle, and passes over Sakuya, providing him his suit of primarily red and silver, with two silver horns representing the pincers of a stag beetle emerging from above the green eyes, and forming a red and gold gun, with a similar counter to the one on Kazuma's sword, in his hand.

Mutsuki pulls out a gold and violet buckle with a clear plastic sleeve on one side, and another card, the fourth Ace, Ace of Clubs, showing a green and violet spider marked with the Club symbol, with the text "Change Spider" written upon it. The card is then immediately placed into the sleeve on the buckle before placing it on his waist.

Mutsuki: Henshin.

With that, Mutsuki hits the side of the belt, opening it up, revealing a purple Club symbol.

Leangle Buckle: Open Up!

As the Club symbol is revealed, a violet energy card with the same spider symbol on it emerges and covers Mutsuki, generating his green and gold suit with a bishop style helmet and a case of some sort on his right hip, holding a giant staff with a counter similar to

Kazuma's sword and Sakuya's gun, with a giant club symbol on the end of it.

Hajime takes out a card, yet another Ace, but this time that of the Suit of Hearts, with "Change Mantis" written on it, showing a Mantis contained in a heart of pink amber.

Hajime: Henshin!

Hajime then scans the card through the split in the heart on his belt buckle, causing a shadowy energy to engulf him, consolidating into a black and gold armor with a mantis style head, with the heart symbol acting as a compound-eye style visor, carrying a bow)

Chalice Rouzer: Change!

Troy: "Super Megaforce Red!"

Emma: "Super Megaforce Pink!"

Jake: "Super Megaforce Green!"

Gia: "Super Megaforce Yellow!"

Noah: "Super Megaforce Blue!"

Lillith: Super Megaforce Black!

Orion: "Super Megaforce Silver!"

All: "Earth's defenders, Never surrender! Power Rangers Megaforce!"

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Tsurugi: Bear witness. The Legend is about to begin!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Kaito: Full Power Non Stop!

Zocks: I'll make a show out of it two!

Touma: We decide how this story ends!

Tsukasa: The horror of the Battle fight ends here!

Me: Once and for all!

Kamen Ride: Blade!

Kamen Ride: Garren!

Kamen Ride: Chalice!

Kamen Ride: Leangle!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! CARD BLADE FORCE!

They turned into the Blade Riders!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MORTAL KOMBAT FORCE 6!

She summoned Goro, The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Evil Roxas, Pineoctopus, Psycho Yellow and Lord Pain. Along with Subzero, Scorpion, Kano, Motaro, Bane, Jorgen Von Strangle and Ubu!

Nico: YEAH!

As we faced Hiroshi, I was enraged at him.

Me: Hiroshi you will pay for everything you did to Kazuma and his team!

I got to thinking about everything Hiroshi did.

Me: (In my head) Hiroshi, everything you did to Kazuma and his team was completely unforgivable and all for your own selfish desire to turn Earth into a version of War World! I won't let that happen! You turned Kazuma and his team against each other and several people got hurt all because of you! I won't let you do that anymore!

But then something snapped inside me! My eyes glowed neon rainbow color.

Me: (in my head) AND I WON'T LET PEOPLE SUFFER FROM YOU ANYMORE!

I began SCREAMING LIKE A DERANGED AND INSANE MADMAN AND THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THERE WAS AN INCREDIBLY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF ENERGY AND POWER THE LIKES OF WHICH NO ONE HAS EVER WITNESSED! I SCREAMED FEROCIOUSLY WITH INCREDIBLE FURY! THE GROUND WAS SHAKING EXTREMELY VIOLENTLY WITH INTENSE FURY AND POWER AND THE SKY DARKENED WITH STORM CLOUDS AND LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE!

Nico: (GASP) WHAT POWER!

Eli: UNBELIEVABLE!

Vegeta: (GASP) IT'S UNREAL!

Trunks: This is it.

Camie: INCREDIBLE!

Zuria: WOW!

Me: I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU!

(Gohan's Anger Theme Plays)

Fire, Lightning, Water, Wind, Earth, Light, Lava, Crystal, Ice, Blood, Leaves, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Stars, Nebulonic Gas, Moons, Suns, Darkness, Aurora, and Aura energy were swirling around me all over and my power was rising more! My muscles were bigger and my rainbow hair hair grew longer. Then I GLOWED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND MY MUSCLES GREW AND RAINBOW FLAMES ERUPTED OUT ALL OVER ME AND RAINBOW FIRE WINGS BURSTED OUT OF MY BACK AND THEY

WERE SURGING WITH INTENSE LIGHTNING AND THE ELEMENTS THEN I SCREAMED FEROCIOUSLY AND THEN IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF RAINBOW FIRE AND ENERGY AND ELEMENTS I WAS FOREVER CHANGED! WHEN THE SMOKE CLEARED I EMERGED COMPLETELY AND FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

I grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height but my shirt was still like that of Gohan's except they were ALL RAINBOW FIRE, THE ELEMENTS AND FLAMES and my abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bigger, and I still had eight-pack abs, my eyes changed to neon rainbow colors with neon rainbow sclera, and I had a rainbow energy fire aura with rainbow fire, planets, stars, elemental forces, and phoenixes surrounding me, my rainbow hair grew reaching the bottom of my lower back and I now had glowing fire highlights in the bangs, the phoenix with the emblem of the Ebonwu Squadron emblazoned on my forehead now had glowing fire rainbow colors, I had phoenix earrings with the Kanji for Eternity Wing in its claws and a necklace with the phoenix holding the Eternity Kanji in its claws across my chest, I had massive Rainbow Elemental angel wings with reflecting stars and nebulae and rainbow element tips on the large feathers, and my massive and long eleven rainbow-colored wolf tails with tips and elements were out and they had rainbow fire. The gems on my large cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe on my wrists and the large gem belt buckle on my Belt of Elemental Bravery were now rainbow colors, and the massive, wide, double-edged blade of my Phoenixcalibur sword grew to 7'0" in length and the long gold handle grew a little longer. I now had on the same wardrobe as Lincoln, Liam, and Lynn Sr. And many of us but my version of He Man 2002's loincloth is rainbow, and I had rainbow fire pants with the elements on them on them and I had on long rainbow fire trenchcoat flaps with all of the elemental forces on the coattails, which were held up by my Belt of Elemental Bravery, Universal Spellbook of The Elemental Forces on my right hip, I now have on large rainbow colored weighted bands on my large biceps and thighs, large black pants with elemental forces on them, and a pair of large black leather ankle-high combat boots with silver armor on the toes, and the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs had remained the same, along with my Eater of Sins revolver still holstered to my right hip and Crystal Saber holstered to my left hip. I had a phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec and on the back of my trench coat there's a rainbow kanji written below the phoenix that said "James Dean Knudson, Powerful former Leader now Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family and Many Friends All Over The World and many friends and people all over the universe, Master of the Black Gates, Amazing and Powerful Student of Many Masters, Brave Warrior of the cosmos and the Protector, Defender and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse and Beyond, Master of the Powers of Friendship and the Elements and Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga and Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good and Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage and Justice."

ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌードソン、強力な元リーダーであり、現在チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの第2の指揮官、全能の金色の心で愛情のある多くの妻の将来の夫、金色の心で愛情のある多くの子供たちの父、金色の心で愛情深いザ ラウド ファミリーの兄弟、そして多くの友人全員世界中と宇宙の多くの友人と人々、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くのマスターの驚くべき強力な学生、宇宙の勇敢な戦士と保護者、宇宙の擁護者と救世主、マルチバースとその先、マスターオブザ友情の力とエレメンツ、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、そして救いようのない黒い心を持つ悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、モンスターの破壊者、パワーに飢えたろくでなし、マニアカルな暴君、宇宙の使者天、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、そして友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の神。

My aura was a neon rainbow aura and had all the elements swirling in it. I had transformed into my most powerful and most incredible transformation ever! I turned into SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF

MOON PHOENIX!

Everyone gasped in shocked and absolute awe and amazement!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: INCREDIBLE!

Nico: WOW! J.D. you look amazing!

Zuria, Camie and my harem had hearts in their eyes and did Tex Avery style wild takes!

Nico: WOW! J.D. how do you feel?

Me: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) In a word, Prime.

Hiroshi: It won't matter! You will die by my hands! KILL THEM ALL!

The footsoldiers came at me and I swiped my hands and blew them all apart in massive fiery explosions!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Massive walls of fire covered the area!

Evelyn Burmingham: Alright, that is it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Hiroshi.

Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads, and as she approached Hiroshi, she left green energy, plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads with every step.

Evelyn Burmingham: You are nothing but a sick, twisted, sadistic monster, Hiroshi, you've caused far too much pain and suffering to Kazuma and the team, along with far too much pain and suffering to too many innocent people, well, that ends here and now, today, you will die here and now!

Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with plants and trees growing all around the vortex and leaves and Celtic symbols surrounding the vortex, there are animals, angels, and Dryads flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Evelyn Burmingham emerged, but she was changed forever.

Evelyn Burmingham grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair and flowers in her hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a green energy aura with plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads surrounding her, she has a Celtician Dryad emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Dryad earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Tree, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold metal leaf links and green crystal links and a green Dryad-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Celtician Dryad with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Tree, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Evelyn Burmingham has on a sleeveless dark blue crop top, dark blue shorts, blue socks, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads on the coattails, and on the back is a Celtician Dryad surrounded by leaves and plants. Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with green tips on the large feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails. Evelyn Burmingham has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham's Celtician Dryad greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celtica's Celtician Dryad Nature Plant Greatsword of Celtician Dryad Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded forest green gems and a Celtician Dryad etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Celtician Dryad heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Celtician Dryad heads with green gems for eyes and large green gem on the bottom of the Celtician Dryad heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Celtician Dryad head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the Celtician Dryad that said, "Evelyn Burmingham, Gene-Slammer of Celtician Dryad, Ornithologist and Studier of Birds, Daughter of a Rich and Powerful Stock Broker Family, Loving Sister of The Blade Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Hiroshi, Archenemy of Changkey Dragon, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Animals, and Plants"

イヴリン・バーミンガム、ケルティシャン・ドライアド の ジーンスラマー、鳥類学者および鳥の研究者、裕福で強力な株式仲買人の娘、ザ・ブレイド 仮面ライダー の愛情深い姉妹、ひろし の破壊者、チャンキードラゴン の宿敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして自然、動物、植物の達人

Evelyn Burmingham has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELTICIAN DRYAD XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE PLANTSTORM DRYAD ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE PLANTSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE PLANTSTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Evelyn Burmingham's Super Angel-Celtician Dryad Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Hiroshi saw it, he went insane and fired a blast of energy at her to kill her, but Evelyn Burmingham formed a forest of trees to block the blast of energy, then they disappeared and she fired a powerful green energy blast at Hiroshi, which exploded as it hit him, and that really pissed him off now.

Kazuma: Whoa, so that's her…?!

Nico: That's only her Phase 1 transformation, Kazuma.

Lincoln: Yep, her Phase 2 transformation's coming up, and it's against another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Lincoln explained who they were, and when he was done, Kazuma and the other Blade Kamen Riders were horrified.

Kazuma: Oh God, they're nothing but pure evil.

Evelyn Burmingham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nature Plantstorm Celtician Dryad Angel and Divine Celtician Dryad Nature Plantstorm Love) They are, but we're taking them down one at a time, and we're going to see to it they never dare to hurt anyone else ever again.

Me: **It's time for your to pay for everything you have done! For years you have caused nothing but pain and suffering! Hiroshi Tennoji your crimes against the country of Japan, and the entirety of the people of Earth, and the entirety of the Blade Team are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done in trying to destroy the entire human race is beyond unpardonable. You toyed with so many lives all for your own sick pleasure! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

I punched and kicked Hiroshi all over the place and massive fiery explosions blasted all over the place with incredible force and indiscriminate fury!

Albino Joker became Kamen Rider Glaive while Hiroshi turned into

Kerberos II

Touma: (gets out Road Kamelot's Rouse Card) This is a different type of Undead!

Nico: One that will soon die!

Nico went SUPER SAIYAN INFINITY!

Nico kicked Kamen Rider Glaive and smashed and pulverized him all over and blasted him all over the place.

Touma activated his Rouse Card and fired waves of darkness and blasted Glaive all over..

I punched Hiroshi in his face and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force!

I sent him crashing into a rock wall!

He got up and fired a massive barrage of energy blasts.

Me: **HEEYAH!**

I fired a massive shower of energy blasts and the blasts all hit each other and exploded with incredible power!

MASSIVE NUMBERS OF FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

I teleported and flipped over him and kicked him in the back of the head and kicked him in his stomach and he went flying and caught himself. Then he fired more energy blasts and I did the same and we dodged them all.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were decimating the land as incredible explosions of fire were blowing everything apart!

Mutsuki: (gets out Bogey Gocart & Laurie Be-Cool's Rouse Card) Let's see what this does.

Mutsuki activated it and fired waves of mallets and gunshots and blasted Glaive all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

I blasted Hiroshi down and he got back up.

Hiroshi: (GROWLS) What makes you think you can do this to me!? YOU'RE NOTHING BUT AN OVERGROWN MOTHERFUCKING MONKEY!

He flew at me and I did the same and then we collided and then a massive fiery explosion blasted out and we really went at each other and punched and kicked and smashed each other all over the place with extreme savagery and brutality! Massive numbers of thunderous shockwaves blasted out from our punches.

I punched and kicked Hiroshi down! He got back up!

Hiroshi was enraged!

Hiroshi: YOU MAY BE FUCKING STRONG BUT YOU'RE STILL JUST A STUPID MOTHERFUCKING ANIMAL!

Me: **I would rather be a brainless beast than a heartless monster and a motherfucking son of a fucking bitch! Like you!**

THAT REALLY SET HIM OFF!

Hiroshi: YOU MOTHERFUCKING WRETCH! (SCREAMS IN FURY!)

He went at me and I ducked under his punch and then….

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the stomach with devastating force and he belched up a tremendously huge amount of blood! I then kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a rock wall and he was buried under the rubble!

He got out of the rubble and I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and he got up and I teleported and kicked him in the back and punched him in the face more.

Jake: (gets out Etemon's Rouse Card) Time for Digimon power!

He activated it.

Jake: (ECHOING) DARK NETWORK!

He fired a green energy ball and blasted Glaive down in a fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Piper: (gets out Nemesis Prime Armada's Rouse Card) Now for some Cybertronian fun!

She activated it and got the Dark Star Saber and then slashed Glaive in half and was knocked down.

Everyone then set their sights on the footsoldiers that refused to stay down.

Hammie: (Gets out Blue Aardvark's Rouse Card) Time for the Aardvark to play!

She activated it and fired blue energy blasts and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Zocks: (Gets out Seth's Rouse Card) I hope no one here is afraid of snakes.

He activated it and fired waves of venom fire and blasted the footsoldiers all down into fiery dust.

Everyone then set their sights on Hiroshi.

Nico: (gets out Drakkon and Shendu's Ridewatches) Considering J.D.'s transformation just now, these Ridewatches are fitting for this battle!

Nico activated them and fired waves of fire and energy and the blasts hit Hiroshi and he exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We faced Hiroshi.

Me: **Now you die.**

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

WHATS UP! ORION KYUTAMA! SEIZA CHANGE!

He went MIRACLE!

Lucky: Miracle Star! Shishi Red Orion!

Orion: Super Megaforce Gold!

Touma: Time for the big guns!

Seiba Battou! Haouken Xross Saber! Sōsei no jūji! Kirameku hoshi-tachi no kiseki to tomoni! Kedakaki chikara yo yūki no honō! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Majiwaru jūpon no ken!

Rintaro: Save some for me!

Nagare Battou! Tategami Tenkai! Subete wo Hikiishi Tategami! Hyoujuusenki! Gao! Long Get!

Kazuma: Time for me to use Blade King form!

Sakuya: I'll use Garren Jack Form!

Kazuma and Sakuya remove cards from their Rouze Absorbers. Both take out a Queen of their suit, "Absorb Serpent" for the Queen of Diamonds and "Absorb Capricorn" for the Queen of Spades, but Sakuya grabs a Jack of Diamonds while Kazuma goes for the King of Spades, both placing their Queen cards in an empty slot near the top of the Rouze Absorbers.

Rouze Absorbers: Absorb Queen!

Now seeing their opportunity, Sakuya scans his Jack of Diamonds, labelled "Fusion Peacock".

Rouze Absorber (Sakuya): Fusion Jack!

Following suit, no pun intended, Kazuma scans his King of Spades, labelled " Evolution Caucasus"

Rouze Absorber (Kazuma): Evolution King!

With this process complete, the Rouze Absorbers gain a covering unique to their Riders. Sakuya's gains a green and gold diamond plate with a peacock on it, while Kazuma's is a blue and gold spade plate with a giant beetle on it. As these plates form, Sakuya's chest armor and parts of his helmet turn gold, revealing the same peacock design on the chestplate as six prongs resembling peacock feathers appear on his back. Once these prongs settle into a pseudo cape, a bayonette like blade forms on the end of Sakuya's gun. Simultaneously, every card in the Spade suit surrounds Kazuma, turning all of his armor gold while settling themselves into certain points across his body before changing the structure of his helmet to include two crown like points projecting from the sides, in addition to replacing the Blade Rouzer with an absolutely massive blue and gold sword with the signature Spade on it.

Hajime: Time to go Wild Chalice.

With his plan known, Hajime slides the card through the Chalice Rouzer.

Chalice Rouzer: Evolution!

As this happens, all of the cards in the Heart suit consolidate into Hajime, and in a red haze change his armor from black and gold to red and gold, with green replacing his visor, implanting the symbol of his King card onto his chestplate, while giving a spiky quality to his armor and conjuring two small sickle like swords in his hands.

Me: **This will be good.**

Raimusa blasted and smashed and kicked him.

Kazuma: You guys attack after us!

Hajime folds up the two sickle like blades, sticks them together and slots them into his bow, causing the Heart suit cards to come flying out of him and consolidating into one card marked "Wild", before he scans it against the gap in the two sickles.

Chalice Arrow: Wild!

Meanwhile, Sakuya and Mutsuki have both drawn three cards, though we don't get to see their numbers or identifiers and scan them into their gun and staff respectively.

Garren Rouzer: (As each card is scanned) Drop! Fire! Gemini! Jack Burning Shot!

Leangle Rouzer: (As each card is scanned) Rush! Blizzard! Poison! Blizzard Venom!

And all the while, Kazuma has pulled 5 cards from his armor and is inserting them into his giant sword)

King Rouzer: Spade Ten! Jack! Queen! King! Ace! Royal Straight Flush!

With their attacks ready, Sakuya's pseudo cape expands into wings, enabling him to fly. Icy energy begins to form around the tip of the Leangle Rouzer. Energy cards appear in front of Kazuma ready for him to slice through. Hajime draws back his Chalice Arrow, ready to fire. And then, Sakuya fires massive flaming bullets at Hiroshi, followed by Hajime's arrow, Mutsuki charging in and slashing right through Hiroshi, leaving him paralyzed from the poison in his strike.

Super Megaforce Rangers: Super Mega Cannon!

Kyurangers: All-Star Crash!

Orion: Super Silver Spear, Blaster Mode!

Tsurugi: Phoenix End!

Zenkaigers: Zenkai Cannon!

Rintaro: Blizzard Blades!

Rintaro delivers two light blue energy slashes to Hiroshi, partially freezing him in place. He then thrusts Suiseiken Nagare forward, producing a barrage of small icicles that strike Hiroshi.

Touma: Haou Souseizan!

Touma launches a silver energy slash with a galaxy trail at Hiroshi. At the same time, Kazuma charges straight into the Albino Joker with his King Rouzer in hand.

Airazor: This guy is really ticking us off. Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed and went at him.

Flash Sentry, Dirt Boss, Airazor and Chromedome used the Earth, Velocitron and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flash Sentry's powers, Airazor's missiles and power, and Chromedome's lasers 100-fold and had laser cannons appear on Dirt Boss's shoulders.

Flash Sentry and Cybertron Dirt Boss: FLASHING DIRT DOG BLAST!

Airazor and Chromedome: LASER BIRD MISSILE STORM!

Ice Moon Force and Moonstone: MOON ICE BLAST!

Wind Love Force and Kitty: WIND LOVE FORCE BLAST!

Keys of Turbo Justice and Key: KEYS OF TURBO JUSTICE BLAST!

Atomic Blades of Remnant and Radioactive Man: ATOMIC BLADE DANCE BLAST!

Stars of Zeo Justice and Evil Star: STARS OF ZEO BLAST!

Mafia of Fire Love and Springfield Mafia: MAFIA OF FIRE LOVE BLAST!

Bullies of Volcanic Fury and Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC FURY BULLY BLAST!

Giga Machines of Doom and Machinedramon: GIGA MACHINE DOOM BLAST!

Salmon Wrath Force and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALOM WRATH BLAST!

Guns of Doom and Six Gum Gang: GUNS OF DOOM BLAST!

Darkness Planets Sailor Soldier Wrath and Opposite Senshi: FURY OF THE DARKNESS PLANETS BLAST!

Dark Fury of Death and Esdeath: DARK FURY DEAD BLAST!

Supernova Sparkle Fury and Emperor Z: SUPERNOVA SPARKLE FURY BLAST!

Atomic Force and Nuclear Man: ATOMIC FORCE BLAST!

Storms of Doom and Stormy: STORMS OF DOOM BLAST!

Blood and Carnage of Fury and UA Carnage: BLOOD AND CARNAGE BLAST!

Neapolitan Ice Cream Firestorm Flambé and Technicolor Phantoms: CHOCOLATE, VANILLA AND STRAWBERRY FIRESTORM BLAST!

Aqua Element Fury and Evil Aqua Man: AQUA ELEMENT FURY BLAST!

Elemental Freeze Storm and Mr. Freeze: ELEMENTAL FREEZE STORM!

Sirens of Doom and Siren Sara: SIRENS OF DOOM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta

"Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco

Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER GEAR STRIKE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Kazuma, Blade Team, Evelyn, me, Nico, Eli and Varie: ELEMENTAL DIVINE WRATH BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BLADE FORM ELEMENT STYLE: BLADE!

Entrapta: BLADE FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: JACK FORM!

Perfuma: BLADE FORM NATURE STYLE: KING FORM!

Frosta: BLADE FORM ICE STYLE: AO-RIDER!

Akko: BLADE FORM STAR STYLE: FINAL FORM RIDE!

They fired massive blasts of energy and elements and they formed into said forms of Blade.

Lincoln and his harem: KAMEN RIDER BLADE FINAL SMASH: BLADED RIDER KICK!

They jumped up performed a bladed rider kick!

The blasts all combined and they hit Hiroshi and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!

HIROSHI WAS COMPLETELY OBLITERATED IN AN INSTANT!

We fired powerful black energy blasts which hit Hiroshi and they destroyed him, and he was finally erased by The Black Gates.

Me: **That did it!**

But we weren't finished yet.

Albino Joker: You all might have feated Hiroshi. But I'm a different story!

Albino Joker then grew giant.

Nico: Oh no!

Me: **Like we didn't see that coming!**

We summoned our megazords!

Kaito: ZenkaiOh!

Zocks: TwokaiOh!

Kyurangers: KyurenOh!

Tsurugi: Gigant Houou!

Super Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Megazord!

Orion: Q-Rex Megazord!

Touma: I think me and my team will use a Megazord some other time.

Kazuma: Fair enough. For now, it's me and my team's turn!

The Blade Team summoned their Megazord! It was in the shape of an amazing sword and it had the symbols of the 52 Undead Creatures on it and it morphed into an awesome new

Megazord! It was called THE ROYAL FLUSH BLADEZORD!

Nico: COOL!

Qin: AWESOME!

Kazuma: Lets do it!

They charged up their ultimate finisher attacks.

Kazuma: FIRE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Albedo Joker and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE WAS DEAD!

I sealed him and banished his spirit to the Black Gates!

Troy: That's a Super Mega Win!

Kaito: It's a full-power world! All okay!

Kyurangers: We will take back the Galaxy!

Me: It's over guys.

We saw Junichi on the ground and I went over and pulled out my cuffs.

I slapped them on him.

Me: **You are going to spend the rest of your life in the pokey.**

I powered down, and my new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Kazuma: Good riddance forever, Hiroshi.

Me: You've had this coming for a very, very long time, you scum-sucking son of a bitch!

Nico: He sure has, guys. Awesome job, everyone, we're finally rid of Hiroshi for good.

Melissa Han: Yeah, but, we're not done yet, there's still Fulexia to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver

orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands

were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Talinian.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Fulexia, the fifth of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Fulexia, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Fulexia: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Melissa Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads, she unholstered her Celtica's Celtician Dryad Nature Plant Greatsword of Celtician Dryad Nature Justice from her back, and as she approached Fulexia, she left green energy, plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads with every step.

Evelyn Burmingham: Sheesh, you really are a religious fanatic as they say, but we're not going to let you do as you wish, Fulexia, this is our home, and religious fanatics like you don't belong here, and we don't appreciate threats being made to destroy our planet and for the worship of King Ghidorah from your time, now it's time for you to meet the same fate as your fellow cult members.

Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with plants and trees growing all around the vortex and leaves and Celtic symbols surrounding the vortex, there are animals, angels, and Dryads flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Evelyn Burmingham emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Evelyn Burmingham grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair and flowers in her hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a green energy aura with plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads surrounding her, she has a Celtician Dryad emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Dryad earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Tree, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold metal leaf links and green crystal links and a green Dryad-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Celtician Dryad with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Tree, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Evelyn Burmingham has on a sleeveless dark blue crop top, dark blue shorts, blue socks, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads on the coattails, and on the back is a Celtician Dryad surrounded by leaves and plants. Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with green tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Evelyn Burmingham has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Evelyn Burmingham's Celtica's Celtician Dryad Nature Plant Greatsword of Celtician Dryad Nature Justice and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, plants, leaves, angels, animals, Celtic symbols, and Dryads, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celtica's Celtician Dryad Eternal Nature Plant Greatsword of Celtician Dryad Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded forest green gems and a Celtician Dryad etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Celtician Dryad heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Celtician Dryad heads with green gems for eyes and large green gem on the bottom of the Celtician Dryad heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Celtician Dryad head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the Celtician Dryad that said, "Evelyn Burmingham, Gene-Slammer of Celtician Dryad, Ornithologist and Studier of Birds, Daughter of a Rich and Powerful Stock Broker Family, Loving Sister of The Blade Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Hiroshi, Archenemy of Changkey Dragon, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Animals, and Plants"

イヴリン・バーミンガム、ケルティシャン・ドライアド の ジーンスラマー、鳥類学者および鳥の研究者、裕福で強力な株式仲買人の娘、ザ・ブレイド 仮面ライダー の愛情深い姉妹、ひろし の破壊者、チャンキードラゴン の宿敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして自然、動物、植物の達人

Evelyn Burmingham has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELTICIAN DRYAD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE PLANTSTORM DRYAD ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE PLANTSTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE PLANTSTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Evelyn Burmingham's Super Angel-Celtician Dryad-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Fulexia saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out a blaster and fired at her, but Evelyn Burmingham formed a forest of trees which blocked the blast, then they disappeared and she fired a powerful green energy blast at Fulexia, which exploded as it hit him, and that really pissed him off now.

Kazuma: Whoa, so that's her…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's her Phase 2 transformation, and now, Fulexia's going to pay for everything he's done and all the blood that he's spilled

Evelyn Burmingham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Nature Plantstorm Celtician Dryad Angel and Divine Celtician Dryad Nature Plantstorm Love) He sure will. Melissa, Nico, you guys ready?

Melissa Han: Yeah, and now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Melissa Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Malicious Fiend-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Fulexia, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Melissa Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Fulexia: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Melissa Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, and flames surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Malicious Fiend flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Fulexia: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Melissa Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Melissa Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Malicious Fiend emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, Sword, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Malicious Fiend with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Dark, Sword, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Melissa Han has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Malicious Fiend surrounded by darkness, flames, and swords. Suddenly, Melissa Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Melissa Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melissa Han's massive Evil HERO Malicious Fiend-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Malicious Fiend's Darkness Fire Sword Hellfire Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Fire Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Malicious Fiend etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Malicious Fiend's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Malicious Fiend that said, "Melissa Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, Expert Swordswoman, Fourth Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Grizzlor, Destroyer of Fulexia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Flames, Swords, Dark Magic, and Infernal Phoenixes"

メリッサ・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー 悪意のある悪魔、剣士の達人、ハン姉妹の 4 番目の長女、暗黒魔法の力の達人、ネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスターの娘、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、グリズラーの大敵、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のフレクシアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、炎、剣、闇の魔法のマスター、と地獄のフェニックス

Melissa Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO MALICIOUS FIEND-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM SWORD EVIL HERO MALICIOUS FIEND PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM SWORD EVIL HERO MALICIOUS FIEND JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM SWORD EVIL HERO MALICIOUS FIEND LOVE!

We were amazed by Melissa Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Malicious-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Fulexia saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster again, this time, to fire at her, but Melissa Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, fire, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Fulexia, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Melissa's transformed, incredible!

Lorelai Delancey: That's really incredible, and she really burned and slashed Fulexia badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Melissa Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Sword Evil HERO Malicious Fiend Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Sword Firestorm Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the dark fires of The Netherworld are coming for you, Fulexia.

Nico: Let's get him, Melissa and Evelyn, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Melissa Han and Evelyn Burmingham.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Melissa Han, Nico, and Evelyn Burmingham went after Fulexia who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, green energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Fulexia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Fulexia, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Fulexia took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Fulexia began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Fulexia's transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Fulexia fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Melissa Han, Nico, and Evelyn Burmingham, who dodged it.

Kazuma: Why, that overgrown… ! Let's get him!

Me: Wait, Kazuma, let Lincoln handle this.

Lincoln: He's right, Kazuma, just keep your eyes peeled. Melissa, Nico, Evelyn, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Fulexia from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Fulexia and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Fulexia into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Kazuma: What the…?! What did we just see?!

Eli: Lincoln fired that rainbow energy blast which separated Fulexia from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and Lincoln absorbed him into his body. He's done this before, he's absorbed evil vampires, werewolves, and powerful human villains and powerful monsters into his body, or used Cell and Majin Buu's absorption techniques on them as well.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Melissa, Evelyn, let's end this asshole for good.

Melissa Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Sword Evil HERO Malicious Fiend Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Sword Firestorm Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Evelyn Burmingham: Your time's almost up, you son of a bitch, hope you've said your goodbyes.

Melissa Han, Nico, and Evelyn Burmingham sent Fulexia flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Fulexia.

Evelyn Burmingham: CELTICIAN DRYAD NATURE'S WRATH KAMEHAMEHA!

Melissa Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO MALICIOUS FIEND PHOENIX DEMONIC SWORD FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Evelyn Burmingham fired a massive green energy Kamehameha wave with dryads, Celtic symbols, plants, leaves, and animals, and Melissa Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, fire, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Fulexia, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Melissa Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Melissa Han, Nico, and Evelyn Burmingham holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valia Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Evelyn Burmingham's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Melissa Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-eight members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Fulexia once and for all, Nico, you too, Evelyn.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melissa.

Evelyn Burmingham: You're welcome, Melissa, glad we brought an end to that religious nut.

Suddenly, Melissa Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Melissa Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Malicious Fiend flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Melissa Han absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Malicious Fiend vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico, Melissa, and Evelyn.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Rudella, which means you're up next, Eden.

Eden Han: Yeah, we'll make Rudella pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I know, how about a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Marine

Dolphin.

Alexa Oleson: Awesome, and there's only one person I know who would be Gene-Slammed into Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Marine Dolphin: Riley Robbins, cousin of Gail Robbins, who was the only one among the family who survived after her parents and her baby brother, Larry, were slaughtered by that vampire, Zurial, on the 27th day of the 30 Days of Night.

POW!

Jashin 14 was really having a hard day.

Natsumi: You're going down, dirtbag!

Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo and Apple Bloom fired waves of energy and blasted him down and banished him to the Black Gates!

Natsumi: That did it!

Apple Bloom: What do ya'll want to do now?

Miyuki: Want to just talk?

Sweetie Belle: Sure.

We later came back.

Jet: That's it for Hiroshi.

Me: And the Undead.

Artie Ziff: And Junichi is locked up.

Me: Yep.

Toyman: (to Natsumi and her friends) You guys helped too.

Natsumi: Damn right we did!

Me: You sure did and we owe you big time girls.

Miyuki: Same here.

Kazuma: We'll see in 9 days.

Natsumi: See you then!

Natsumi then patted Kazuma on the shoulder with a smile.

Me: Natsumi, Miyuki, be safe till then.

Natsumi: We will.

Miyuki: Thanks.

They left.

Me: Great job you 3.

Applejack: My little sister is all grown up.

Me: Was there any doubt?

Dr. Polaris: Like J.D. and the others said, we kept your room.

Riddler: It's all ready for you again when we get back.

Me: And the best part is that we avenged all those that Hiroshi hurt.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And I got an awesome more powerful and amazing new transformation out of it.

Nico: You sure did. Great job everyone. Number 6 of the missions are done.

Me: Next up is Number 7 and that is with Natsumi and her friends.

Lola: Yep.

Kazuma: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and great adventure and we are now officially apart of the team.

Me: You sure are.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home and we got the Blade team settled in and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME!

Kamen Rider Blade was great.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Gwen Tennyson and her team consisting of Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon and Shakkoumon and Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Floating Talking Gumball Machine (Billy & Mandy), Zomom, Cook Roidmude and Porcina are heading to Los Angeles, California and not only are we gonna show everyone the volcano of Mount Wilshire but also we're going to battle the Jolly Olly Man who is out for revenge on us! ESPECIALLY ALL THE KIDS IN THE CITY! HE HATES KIDS! HE WANTS NOTHING MORE THAN TO KILL THEM BECAUSE HE IS INSANE! We're going to get a surprise visitor that will help us and she will kill the Jolly Olly Man. You'll see why during that time. Also we're going to meet Another Icarus and Another Mr. Fizz and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Beautifly and Dustox and their names are Eleanor and Elena Fosdwick and they are twins. They are known as the masters of the Butterflies and Moths of the Sun and the Moon.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Eden Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Sinister Necrom and Nico VS Rudella

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the center part of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy an enemy of The Aquatic Gardeners Club named Rowan Curran, a teenage mad scientist who terrorized Royal Woods years ago with his completely monstrous creations and dreams of taking over the world, but his monstrous creations were destroyed by Lincoln and The Aquatic Gardeners Club, and he was arrested and put in jail for the rest of his life. But, that wouldn't keep him locked up for long, now years later, he'd escaped and he now wants revenge on The Aquatic Gardeners Club for ruining his plans, and even worse, he'd turned himself into a hulking monster with the use of a serum he created after he escaped back to his lab. And we're going to meet meet the next of the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers, this time, it's a Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Marine Dolphin Fusion Gene-Slammer named Riley Robbins, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition and she's known as The Maelstrom Vampire Slayer. Riley Robbins also has powers of water, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a dolphin pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the cousin of Gail Robbins, and though she hates Lola with a burning passion, there's one person she absolutely hated: the vampire, Zurial, who slaughtered Gail's parents and baby brother, Larry, on the 27th day of The 30 Days of Night, and the reason why Gail was the only one among her family who survived.

The Armada is back for revenge and Prince Vekar is coming after us. He is going to pay for his crimes and all the Armada and the Warstar are going to pay big time.

See you next time.

# RETURN OF THE WARSTAR AND ARMADA

This chapter is based on Prince Vekar of the Warstar and the Armada.

---

In the early morning hours at 2:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Giza, Egypt. But, they were no ordinary two figure, they were Moony Moondancer & Dove, son and daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Trixie Lulamoon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Trixie Lulamoon, Luna the Werewolf, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Black Alpha, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Trixie Lulamoon: And not only that, it also means that we found out where my kids are at.

Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Giza, Egypt.

Nico: The same place when we found Sphinx Moth and Magnolia May? That's not good. It is not a safe place for kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we whore about to go Giza, Egypt, to rescue Moony Moondancer and Dove, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Trixie Lulamoon: (went to the door) The Great and Powerful Trixie, get it.

Trixie Lulamoon opened the door and found a big and giant Humanoid male robot with construction style features. His body is tan, dark-orange, silver line marks, & dark-brown, the head has streetlight-like eyes with steam pipe-like horns, a front loader at the front of the crest, medium size wheels on forearms and shins with small blades swing out from the middle of each tire, and a battery pack that helps him to gives him charge of electricity. He wields the pile driver-like sword called the Steel Pounder. and A beautiful and slender Young Girl Genie who has olive skin, gray eyes with full eyelashes, and long growing magenta hair tied up in a ponytail stem stalk. She wears a golden circuit with a red magic element jewel in the middle, golden earrings, red bedlah top that reveals her midriff and navel with sewn-in off-the-shoulder straps, harem pants with a golden belt with a purple underside, and red sandals with ribbons. She wields a Double-Edge Sword called the Magic Blade. They were Construct-Bot and Scarlet Genie.

Construct-Bot: (techno accent) Are you Trixie Lulamoon.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yes, And who are you guys?

Scarlet Genie: I'm Scarlet Genie, the Magic Knight.

Construct-Bot: The names Construct-bot, the Brown Knight. And do these young kids belong to you?

The two kids that whore with Construct-Bot and Scarlet Genie, Was a slender 13-year-old boy who has white skin, purple eyes, and long blonde hair with light blue streaks. He wears a black cloak, white tuxedo shirt with black bow, black gentleman pants, black men's dress shoes. And a beautiful and young 12-year-old girl who has grayish white skin, navy blue eyes, and shoulder length navy blue hair with light blue streaks. She wears a white feathered cloak with a round blue jewel, blue dress, and blue ballet flats with straps. They were Moony Moondancer and Dove.

When Trixie Lulamoon saw them, she were stunned.

Trixie Lulamoon: (Stunned) How? How did you find them?

Scarlet Genie: we find them out on the streets in Giza, Egypt, abandoned and alone.

Trixie Lulamoon ran up to Moony Moondancer and Dove, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, and Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic.

Me: Thanks, guys.

Scarlet Genie: It's in honored.

Construct-Bot: (to Lincoln) Do you have something to say to them?

Lincoln: Course. (To Moony Moondancer and Dove) there's something you guys should know, Trixie, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Moony Moondancer and Dove: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Moony Moondancer and Dove with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Moony Moondancer and Dove to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln, Construct-Bot, and Scarlet Genie did in reuniting Trixie Lulamoon with her kids, and Moony Moondancer and Dove now have Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as Construct-Bot and Scarlet Genie join the Team Loud Phoenix Storm as new members of The Heroic Elementals.

---

Walking through the bustling and busy streets of Los Angeles, California was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Gwen Tennyson and her team consisting of Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon and Shakkoumon and Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Floating Talking Gumball Machine (Billy & Mandy), Zomom, Cook Roidmude and Porcina and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: Boy its been a while since we were in L.A.

Xenia: It sure has been a long time.

Kaalia of the Vast: I can't remember the last time we were here.

Lola: I do. We were here to find the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena and help him.

Me: That's right! I remember that.

Gwen Tennyson: And it was a hot day that day.

Mr. Fizz: It sure was.

Nico: Gwen, I want to thank you, Mr. Fizz, and your teams for coming today.

Gwen Tennyson: It's not a problem Nico. And it's gonna be awesome.

Bulma: It sure is.

Floating Talking Gumball Machine: James you want a gumball?

Me: Sure.

I was given one and I was chewing it.

Me: Mmm. Flavorful.

Nico: Bulma, are you happy with being married to Vegeta?

Bulma: I sure am and he is a great man, prince and a father.

Me: He sure is. Sure he was hardheaded at first when he and Master Goku were fighting a lot but he did give him a lot of competition.

Nico: Yeah Kakarot and Vegeta were always going at it but it was just for Kakarot to test his limits.

Xenia: That's true.

Me: But Bulma I think it's awesome that you are married to Vegeta and that makes you a Saiyan Princess.

Bulma: That is true. I like that.

Nico: I do too.

Lola: Same here.

Nico: But you can choose if you want that title or not.

Bulma: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Laney: That's so awesome that you knew Master Goku from when he was a child.

Nico: It sure is.

Bulma: Yeah Goku has been an amazing force back then.

Nico: He sure has. Kakarot is a power to be reckoned with.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. Evelyn you did a great job on your mission yesterday.

Evelyn Burmingham: We all did a great job.

Kazuma: I honestly missed you guys.

Me: We're glad to have you back Kazuma.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

Lola: Now you are your team are now part of the team.

Nico: Yep and we can officially start rebuilding your lives now that Hiroshi and his evil minions are gone.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Kazuma: Yeah I agree. And also I'm glad you guys saved me from a terrible fate. If you guys hadn't found me on that Sweet Potato planet I would never have been able to realize I was just as important to everyone as every rider is.

Me: That's true.

Qin: I'm glad we did. We still owe you a lot for helping us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Xenia: We sure do.

Nico: Like we said, we didn't sell your room.

Kazuma: I know. Thanks guys for keeping it safe for me.

Me: Anytime Kazuma.

Nicole: But yesterday was still a fun day for all of us.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Eli: Yeah. We just have the Revice and Faiz teams along with the Agito and Kuuga teams and we'll have all the Rider Teams with us from the 21st Century.

Nico: That's right.

Me: But we still have the Geats Team too.

Nico: Yeah but that's a long way off.

Maria: And we also owe you one for helping to defeat Tetsuya Watarigani.

Kazuma: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: And now J.D. is officially headache free from having to deal with Hiroshi and Masato.

Me: That's for sure.

Eli: Yeah justice was brought to those nasty monsters!

Camie: You got that right.

Varie: Yeah that is a fact.

Nico: I wonder if there's any trouble here.

Me: We'll find out. But the reason we're here is to show those that haven't seen this what went down here before we went to Paris a while back.

We went to Mount Wilshire.

Nico: Wow.

Camie: Is that a volcano?

Zuria: Wow! It sure is! I remember seeing this all over the news!

Laney: Yeah this was a very strange one.

Me: You wouldn't believe what it was before. This volcano used to be right where the La Brea Tar Pits were.

Xenia: I remember that.

Nicole: Me too. Thanks to my seismographic analysis and the data I gathered we saved the entire city from destruction.

Nico: That was scary and awesome.

Laney: It sure was. We witnessed a new volcano forming right here in Los Angeles.

Nicole: Yeah.

Nicole went over what happened during the events of chapter 845 and it was awesome.

* * *

At the estate, Andrew Hartford was in his study doing research and and he heard his phone ring.

Andrew: Hello?

On the phone was world famous French fashion designer Gabriel Agreste.

Andrew Hartford: Gabriel! How've you been?

Gabriel: I've been fine, Andrew. How are things with Mack?

Andrew: Quite well. He and I have really been bonding after the Legendary War.

Gabriel: I heard about that. I'm glad to know that he's alright.

Andrew: He is. The two of us and the rest of Operation Overdrive have joined forces with Team Loud Phoenix Storm and most of the other Power Rangers. Is everything okay in Paris? I've heard about the Akuma attacks.

Gabriel: Oh, everything's fine on my end. Me and Adrien haven't been harmed. But we're still trying to cope with Emile being in a coma.

Andrew: Well, if you need anything-

Gabriel: Don't worry, Andrew. Adrien and I are ok so far.

Andrew: If you say so. I'll talk to you later.

Gabriel: I'm looking forward to it. Goodbye! (hangs up)

What Andrew didn't know was that Gabriel was actually the ruthless powerhungry super villain Hawk Moth!

Spencer: I am so glad that Gabriel and young Adrien are alright.

Andrew: I just can't help notice that something was off about the way Gabriel was talking.

Mack: Dad, he's probably still mourning Emile's condition. Just give him time.

In Maria's room, she brought lunch over for Horsea.

Maria: Horsea, lunchtime!

She had apples and more ready.

Horsea: Yummy!

Later the next morning at 7:15 AM, Nicole was working on some research in the lab and then the Volcanic Activity Alarm went off.

Nicole: Uh oh!

She went to the computer and she found out that there was volcanic activity brewing in Los Angeles, California!

Nico: There's volcanic activity in Los Angeles!

Nicole went to a glass cover and lifted it and pressed a big red button. The alarm sounded and she pulled out a microphone.

We heard it.

Nicole: (On the loudspeaker) ATTENTION ALL MEMBERS OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! THIS IS NICOLE ASHLEY KNUDSON, ISSUING EMERGENCY CODE VΩΣE T-9! THIS IS NOT A DRILL! REPEAT! THIS IS NOT A DRILL!

Double D: Good lord! A volcano's about to erupt?!

We went into Nicole's lab.

Me: What's the problem Nicole?

Nicole: There's a new volcano about to erupt!

Agony: Shouldn't be a problem. We've dealt with a volcano before. How bad can this one be?

Nicole: It's worse than you think Agony. There's a new volcano forming as we speak in Los Angeles, California.

We gasped in shock!

Nico: This is not good.

Nicole pulled up the seismographic satellite data and what we saw was incredible! The X-Rays and Satellite images of the Earth's crust underneath Los Angeles, California found a massive magma chamber directly underneath the city and a volcanic vent is starting to form! The magma chamber was 491 miles deep, 715 miles wide and 263 miles in length.

Me: Whoa! Look at that!

Lisa: Inconceivable! There's a magma chamber directly underneath the city!

Sam (TS): My home is in danger!

Me: It's a good thing we moved all of you here to Gotham Royal York when we did.

The alarm on the Seismographs went off.

Nicole went over and she saw that a massive earthquake was shaking Los Angeles.

Nicole: Huge earthquake in Los Angeles! 8.2 on the Richter Scale. Eruption and volcanic formation is imminent.

Me: The eruption must be minutes or seconds away. We better get over there and fast!

With that, we were off to Los Angeles, California.

LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA!

We arrived at Los Angeles, at 5:27 AM and we saw a huge column of ash and rock spewing out of the La Brea Tar Pits!

Me: Whoa! Look at that!

Nicole: The Volcano is about to erupt out of the La Brea Tar Pits!

Nico: Oh shit! This is not good!

Qin: This is awful!

Suddenly we saw lava bombs explode out of the tar pits and they hit buildings, billboards and more. We saw the manhole covers explode off like a cork on teapots!

Me: Whoa! Looks like we got here just in the nick of time!

Carter: Me and my team will help get the civilians out of here!

Me: Good idea Carter. Lets put out some of the fires.

Lola and Yuko absorbed some of the fire and we did the rest. A lava bomb hit a firetruck and it wrecked. We lifted it up and took them to the hospital.

But then we felt a powerful earthquake and then a massive explosion occurred right over the tarpits!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful that it shattered all the windows in some of the buildings! We then saw a massive amount of volcanic lava explode out of the tar and into the air and a new volcanic cone was forming! We then saw a massive amount of volcanic lava pour out of the volcano and spilled onto the street! It was unbelievable!

Me: Lava is pouring onto the street!

Ben: Maybe we can use water to put out some the lava.

Me: Lava doesn't extinguish when you put water on it. It turns into solid rock.

Nicole: This is unbelievable!

Lana: We could plug up the volcano.

Me: No that won't work. It's too dangerous. If you plug up a volcano it'll build up the intense pressure to incredible levels. We got to get everyone out of here and save as much of Los Angeles as we can! Lets go! Lets go! Double Time! Lets go!

We got to work and saved a lot of people and got them out of the area. We got their possessions with them and their pets and more. As we were saving as much of the city as we could, the lava was burning everything it touches. It was incinerating everything in its path and turning much of the city into a massive conflagration of epic proportions. Not only that but a subway train under McArthur Park was in Peril. Lily and Lola went down and got everyone in that train out of there and they were saved. Buildings, stores, shops, cars and more were on fire. We saved everything in the local museum and formed a bunch of blocks to channel some of the lava away from the major buildings. We got everyone all over the entire city moved to San Diego, Mariner Bay, Sacramento and San Francisco. We also helped move the injured to Cedar Sinai Medical Center near the Beverly Center. The whole city was totally in peril! With us was Nicole's friend and colleague of the United States Geological Survey, Dr. Amy Barnes.

Nicole: Amy, we have evacuated everyone all over the area. We're doing everything we can to save the city.

Amy: Great Nicole.

Nicole: We found out that there was a massive magma chamber directly underneath the city.

Nicole pulled out her data charts and Amy was amazed!

Amy: This is amazing! We never even knew this was here.

Nicole: No one did. This totally happened without warning.

Eddy: Good thing we got here in time. The death toll would've really been high otherwise.

Luan: Yeah that is true.

Nicole: We've lost only 10 people. But so far our evacuation efforts have been successful.

Prowl: We can't run. We can't stop the lava. But… what if we divert it into the ocean?

Me: No. That won't work Prowl. If we do that, then the lava will continue to burn through the city until there is nothing left. But I do have a plan.

I revealed that we were going to stop the flow of lava with concrete k-rails and block the flow and then with the combined efforts of the firefighters, helicopters loaded with thousands of gallons of water and our powers over water and ice we would cool the lava until it was rock solid. We put our plan into action and we put the rails in a horseshoe formation and a bunch of firetrucks arrived. Fires were breaking out all over the city and more as the lava was getting closer and closer. The heat coming from the lava was unbelievable as it was moving toward us. It was over 2,200˚ Fahrenheit and it was so hot that it was intense. We were sweating waterfalls. Everything was on fire and we all were absorbing as much fire as we could from all of the buildings that were all on fire. Newspaper reporters from all over the city were telling everyone all over the country and the world about what was going on in Los Angeles. The lava then was blocked by the rails and it was pushing some of us back. It was pooling up all the way to the top. But then a massive armada of helicopters loaded with thousands of gallons of water arrived!

Me: Here they come! Open hoses Chief!

Fire Chief: Open Hoses!

The firemen released the water and so did the helicopters by dumping the water. Lily, Maria, Lana, William, Irma, Bai Tza, Luna, Oceanus Shenron, Varie, Girl Jordan, The Neptune Crusaders, Nico, Sakura Avalon, Sakura Haruno, Lapis Lazuli and most of us were firing water at the lava. The amount of steam coming off of it was incredible as the lava was being cooled down! It took over an hour but we managed to cool the lava down to where it was rock hard and cooled down! We cheered wildly as our plan worked and it was a success!

Me: We did it!

Nico: It sure as hell worked!

Varie: Way to go!

Naruto: Awesome thinking bro!

Me: Thanks bro. We all did it together.

But then I got a call on my cell phone and she told me that something was happening. We were told to meet her over at a vent that leads to the subway tunnel.

We went over to where she was and we opened a vent that leades into the Red Line Subway Tunnel.

Amy: We're right over the Red Line.

Me: What's going on Doctor?

Nicole: I think something is brewing down in the tunnel.

I have an idea.

We attached a video camera to a rope and it had a flashlight on it.

Me: So far so good.

Amy: This is so stupid.

Me: Sometimes stupidity works.

We saw on as screen the tunnel.

Amy: I can't see anything.

Then an orange glow was seen and we saw lava in the tunnel! We pulled up the camera and we saw a blast of fire explode out and it was sucked back into the tunnel.

Me: Whoa!

Lola: Did you all see that!?

Me: Yeah!

We went over and we saw lava flowing in the tunnel!

Nico: There's lava in the tunnel!

Lana: How freaky!

Amy: The tunnel's insulating it! It's like a lava tube. It's keeping it fluid, which is why it's moving so fast.

Me: Where's it heading?

Amy: It's gonna go through the tunnel, till it hits the block. When it hits the block it's gonna punch through!

Me: This is bad! We got to follow it!

We went into a jeep and some of us flew.

Nicole: Lets see here.

Amy: 1… 2… 3…

Amy was measuring the lava and how fast it was going before we pulled up the camera.

Amy: 1… 2… 3… How far between tunnel sections?

Nicole: 10 to 12 feet I think.

I called my friend in the city subway engineering Dan.

Me: Dan, J.D. here. We need to know where the Red Line subway tunnel stops.

Amy: I got to figure out how fast this shit is moving.

Dan: You mean where the last station is?

Me: No. Where did you stop the drilling for the tunnel?

Dan: We stopped drilling under the Beverly Center, La Cienega.

Me: Oh shit! All those people are in danger!

Nicole: How long before it gets there Amy?

Amy typed in a code on her laptop and a red line showed the Red Line and the time it will take for the lava to get there. It was moving at 0.15 Miles Per Minute.

Amy: God! 30 minutes! Maybe less.

Me: Holy shit!

Lana: It's moving fast!

Nico: We got to get moving!

Lana: And get those people out of there!

We hightailed it over there!

Emmit: No, no. That ain't a possibility J.D. We don't have any hands left for that kind of evacuation. We have secondary fires popping up all over the city. They're looting in Beverly Hills for Christ's sake.

Me: We got to reroute it somehow Emmit. We got 2,000 people in the way down there Emmit.

Emmit: J.D. listen. Moses couldn't reroute this shit. It's everywhere. We got a flow in the storm drain under Fairfax, the Genesee Transformer is out. That means the whole west side is dark now.

Me: Where does the Storm Drain go Emmit?

Emmit: It dumps into Ballona Creek.

Me: That's it! We can reroute the flow into the Holly Hills Trench! Lets go!

We went there fast. We arrived and went over the plan with the L.A.P.D., the National Guard and the military. Our plan was to extend the Holly Hills Storm Drain Extension 200 yards up to San Vicente Blvd to the spot where the lava is gonna break out. But there was a problem. The street sloped in the opposite direction at a 159.5˚ to 162˚ Angle. But luckily we have a plan for that. Lynn and Earth are gonna form the trench and Tara is gonna form a dam that will block the lava to prevent it from going into that direction. We got to work and we put our plan into action. We formed the dam and it was ready.

Lynn and Earth placed explosive rocks that act like dynamite into the street and it was all set!

Me: 1 minute left. All set.

Then an earthquake was felt!

Me: HERE IT COMES!

We went for cover. Everyone was out of the way. Steam was shooting out of the vents and manhole covers.

Nico: It's gonna blow!

May: It's gonna blow!

Lincoln: Move everyone!

Then a massive fountain of lava exploded of out the street!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

What we saw could only be described as a nightmare from Hell. We saw a huge fountain of lava spew 10's of feet into the air and it was unbelievable!

ME: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Lincoln: UNBELIEVABLE!

Fu: OH MY GOD!

Vince: What power!

Carol: Holy fuck!

Laney: Incredible!

Lava was going high into the air and it was raining all over the street. Setting everything in its path on fire.

Me: Start detonation sequence!

Air Raid sirens sounded.

Me: (Into a radio) La Cienega, are we clear?

Man 1: La Cienega clear.

Me: Lower San Vicente?

Man 2: Lower San Vicente all clear.

Me: Upper San Vicente?

Man 2: Upper San Vicente all clear.

Me: All clear. BLOW IT!

Lynn and Earth snapped their fingers and on command each charge was blowing 1 at a time towards the lava. They were blowing a trench into the street and it was working. We got the trench made and the lava was pouring into the trench and it was working. The trench had the lava go into the creek and it went into the Pacific Ocean and the steam coming off of it was unbelievable!

Me: We did it guys!

We cheered wildly!

We were the heroes of Los Angeles, California! Damage was estimated to be in the 10's of billions of dollars and only 10 people were dead. We rounded up the looters and recovered everything that was stolen. But now Los Angeles has a new problem: A Volcano was now in the middle of the city where the La Brea Tar Pits once were.

We were looking at the volcano and it was over 75 feet high and it was spewing smoke out of the top.

Me: Whoa! This was unbelievable. This has to be the most infernal challenge we have ever faced. But we saved all of Los Angeles.

Nico: We sure did J.D. But this is a brand new volcano. We should name it.

Me: Good idea. Since Nicole told us about it she should have the honors.

Nicole: Thanks dad. We'll call it Mount Wilshire. It formed on Wilshire blvd and it's now as active as Kilauea.

Lola: Great name Nicole.

Qin: I like it.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja. Wunderbar! Perfect name for it.

Me: I agree. But now not only is Los Angeles an Earthquake spot, but it is also a volcano spot. Now we have to help get them ready for volcano drills and tests should Mount Wilshire erupt like it did today.

Nico: Good idea.

We were awarded medals for our heroism in saving Los Angeles. We headed back home to Gotham Royal York and now Nicole has Mount Wilshire under her watchful eyes.

---

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed!

Nico: I know. Amazing, huh?

Camie: That is incredible!

Laney: Yeah. That was amazing seeing a volcano form.

Lola: But we did not expect it to be right in the middle of one of the most populated cities of the United States.

Twilight Sparkle: That is crazy! I'm amazed it even formed here.

Nico: No kidding.

Lincoln: Yeah. Sam, Clover and Alex were shocked to hear about a volcano like this forming here.

Laney: Yeah they sure were.

Lola: Yeah. And it's terrible how this was once the most perfectly preserved tar pit in the country.

Nico: It's sad how things change.

Me: I know. But the strangest part is that the people of Los Angeles had no idea that a new volcano was going to form right here in the middle of the city.

Eli: That is amazing!

We saw spill pipe trenches in the volcano that were built.

Applejack: What are these trenches here for?

Me: These are lava creeks. We built them to avoid having the same damage that was dealt to Los Angeles happen again. Whenever Mount Wilshire erupts it will pour lava into these which will have it go right into the ocean.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Very clever.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: I guess there's no trouble here.

Me: In a busy city as Los Angeles, California? Trouble is always here.

Then we heard screaming and we saw kids running and then we saw THE JOLLY OLLY MAN RUNNING AMOK!

---

Willie (more commonly known as The Jolly Olly Man) is a fictional character in the Hey Arnold! TV series.

He wears a white ice cream man uniform with a cap, red pants and brown black shoes. He has black hair and brown skin. In earlier appearances, his head is more rounded, but later became more square-shaped.

Willie is an ice cream salesman who drives the Jolly Olly Ice Cream Truck. He hates kids, but he's forced to tolerate them as his customers.

It's implied that he has some sort of mental illness, as proven by his delusional opinion of what he sees of the children whom he sells to, and what he described as his worst day. It is implied this stems at least in part from his strained relationship with his uncaring father (who is also his boss), as well as being fired from 57 jobs in the past. He can be seen as a bit jittery at time, easily angered and can have a bad temper, often cowardly, and he's normally seen with a sour disposition. He also appears to suffer from depression as well.

As Arnold's career day mentor, the Jolly Olly Man learned to be more nicer to his customers and earned the respect of every child in the neighborhood. However, it appeared that the Jolly Olly Man later regressed, as he stole Phil's Packard Clipper under the name of "Ivana Davancevic".

---

He was trying to blast the kids with a strawberry bomb cannon!

Me: The Jolly Olly Man!

Nico: Oh boy.

Maria: That's a waste of good ice cream!

Me: I've had it with this monster!

I went at him.

The Jolly Olly man was laughing like a deranged and completely fucked up lunatic as he was blasting cars and causing property damage everywhere.

But then I swooped in and punched him down.

Nico grabbed the Strawberry Bomb cannon.

I grabbed him.

Me: You make me sick Willie! First during that heat wave and now this! What the fuck is Wrong with you!?

Jolly Olly Man: I HATE PEOPLE LIKE YOU!

Our auras flared up.

Jolly Olly Man: But you want to know why I do this? BECAUSE I HATE KIDS! I WANT THEM ALL TO SUFFER AND DIE! I WISH ALL THE KIDS EVERYWHERE WOULD DIE!

Ed Bighead: I might be grumpy most of the time. But killing kids is crossing the line!

Jolly Olly Man: I DON'T CARE! (LAUGHS DERANGEDLY) I WILL KILL THEM AND DRINK THEIR BLOOD AND EAT THEIR HEARTS! (LAUGHS INSANELY AND DERANGEDLY!)

Me: YOU ARE FUCKING CRAZY AND INSANE! But you were always fucked up! First you tried to sell ice cream for $25.00 and now you stoop this low by killing kids in cannibalistic ways!? WHAT KIND OF FUCKING LUNATIC ARE YOU!?

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I already did and there is two of them. One is Another Icarus and the other is Another Mr. Fizz.

Qin: Ooh these are gonna be interesting.

POW!

I punched the Jolly Olly Man in the face and punched him hard and pulverized him all over!

POW! BLAM SMASH WHAM POW BAM POW!

I mercilessly beat his face in!

Maria: We might as well take some of his ice cream.

Qin: His truck is back in Gotham Royal York.

Maria: Oh right I forgot.

I continued beating him up REALLY BAD!

I stopped 20 minutes later and he was broken, battled, bloody and bruised and I was panting hard.

Me: (PANTING HARD) YOU MOTHERFUCKING PIECE OF SHIT! I SHOULD JUST KILL YOU RIGHT HERE AND RIGHT NOW TO PUT YOU OUT OF YOUR FUCKING MISERY!

Jolly Olly Man: THEN DO IT!

I raised my fist and then Nico and Eli stopped me.

Nico: J.D. that's enough!

Eli: It's not worth it bro. Besides he is not worth killing.

Me: (Pants) (Sighs) You're right.

Nico: You're getting locked up!

The cops came and took him away.

Me: Get this fucking piece of garbage out of my sight!

They did so.

Nico: What the fuck is wrong with him?

Me: He is totally fucked up in the head.

Xenia: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah. All because of a toxic relationship with his dad.

Me: Well for someone like him I couldn't care less. Normally I would but not this time.

Nico: At least his strawberry bomb cannon is up for grabs.

Zuria: That's a cool cannon though.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Where did he even get an awesome cannon like this?

Me: No idea but it's amazing. Tara would love this because she has Waffle Woman as her archenemy and she can fire strawberry bombs.

Lola: That's a good idea.

Xenia: I agree there.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Okay then this will be for Tara.

Me: Yeah. Sorry you guys had to see that.

Nico: No worries J.D. You doing all that to him was justified.

Qin: He was a total jerk.

Laney: No kidding there.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Lola: Nope.

Nico: She could be anywhere.

Lola: Stand ready.

We then saw a figure in the sky and it was a dark version of Icarus! It was ANOTHER ICARUS!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! Another Icarus!

Me: At least this one is for a Huntik Titan and not the legend from Greek myth.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Zuria, you're up!

Zuria: Yeah!

Another Icarus landed.

Nico: Awesome.

Another Icarus: (In a girls voice) I saw you beat up that jerk and that guy had it coming.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl wearing sky blue clothes and had sky blue hair and had sky blue angel wings and the symbol for Icarus on her skirt, arm and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASPS) Ivy Icarus!

Ivy Icarus: That's right J.D. Awesome to see you again.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Ivy is a girl that was literally born up in the sky. It was part of a new experimental building project that was built by NASA called Project Flight Fortress. It's a Flying City Project to see if mankind can live at 50,000 feet up in the sky.

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: I've heard about that project. That is amazing.

Ivy Icarus: It sure is. I was actually born to normal parents. But I somehow got these amazing angel wings while I was up there. Essentially making me part of the sky.

Xenia: That is cool.

Me: Must've been the magic of the sky.

Nico: We can fly too.

Ivy Icarus: Yeah I can see all that. You guys are now true angels of heaven.

Lola: We get that all the time.

Ivy Icarus: I can tell. Also there's another one with me and it's another version of him.

She pointed to Mr. Fizz.

Mr. Fizz: Another version of me? This will be interesting.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I was about to ask that. Friendly or hostile?

Ivy Icarus: Friendly. And you will like this one.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Zuria: Yep. Lets dance shall we?

Ivy Icarus: We shall.

She turned into Another Icarus and flew into the air and Zuria flew after her and fired waves of wind and smashed her all over and she caught her and then I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called FLIGHT OF THE GIRL FROM 50,000 FEET.

Zuria brought her down.

Maria: I know just who to summon!

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) Breakfast Force 6!

She summoned Waffle Woman, Cuppa Joe, T-119 A, Mr. Breakfast, Crusher, and Universe 666 Trakeena along with Mr. Breakfast, Sour Milk, Lord Hotcakes and The Ovulator.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Part of this complete breakfast.

We laughed!

Waffle Woman: That would've been a good commercial!

Me: Yeah it sure would have been awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: I see something.

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER MR. FIZZ! It was a dark version of him.

Me: Another Mr. Fizz!

Qin: WHOA!

Another Mr. Fizz: (In a girls voice) Hope you guys love some soda.

Me: (GASP) Celine Dew! Awesome!

Another Mr. Fizz: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Celine is an awesome soda maker. She makes some of the most awesome sodas ever. Made thousands of different flavors that were out of this world.

Eli: Wow!

Mr. Fizz: That sure is an amazing thing.

Me: It sure is. But this one time she made a soda that was ABSOLUTELY GROSS and gave it to a bully as a prank. It was called Rotten Egg Chum. It was a soda made from rotten eggs and chum and the bully drank it and got sick to his stomach and hurled all over the place and inundated the cafeteria in vomit!

All of us: EEEEEEWWW!

Lola: That is disgusting!

Lana: Boy that is cool!

Me: Yeah but the bully was puking for weeks. He got expelled from school and sent to spend the rest of his days in the Intensive Care Unit.

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: Gross!

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Mr. Fizz: Just to be the greatest soda maker of all time.

Me: You already are the greatest. You made over 50,900 flavors of soda. You're known as the Bertie Botts Every Flavor Bean Queen of Soda.

Nico: Hey that's a good way to put it.

Me: It was the best I could come up with.

Another Mr. Fizz: That is true. But how about Celine Dew the Queen of Every Flavor of Soda.

Nico: That works.

Kaito got a Beast X Blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Saber and blaster.

Me: Gokaiger is perfect for you Zocks. After all you do represent the

Gokaigers in the Zenkaigers.

Zocks: That is totally true.

Me: Yep. Celine we're sorry we gave to fight like this.

Another Mr. Fizz: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure.

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) Waffle Woman, we found an interesting weapon today.

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) One Tara can use.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor.

Waffle Woman: That is gonna be interesting.

Xenia: Yep.

May: (gets out Floating Talking Gumball Machine'a Ridewatch) Gumball time!

Me: Just don't swallow it.

May activated it and fired gumballs and smashed her down.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Nice one.

May: (gets out Zomom's Ridewatch) You look like a tasty snack!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Laney: Yeah!

Eli: Noice!

Maria: (gets out Cook Roidmude's Ridewatch) Let's cook!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And now for this! (ACTIVATE'S PORCINA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of bacon and smashed her down!

Qin: Take that!

Knightbrace and his team came out and he had Garigari, Yost Whiplash, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Baron Bedlam and Insect Queen.

Nico: Nice team, Knightbrace!

Knightbrace: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Cool!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Bulma: My turn!

She activated Ed Bighead's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: J.D. doesn't know need to use his new transformation for this one!

Me: No I don't.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is close

Then we saw a Beautifly and a Dustox.

Me: Ooh a Beautifly and Dustox.

May: Wow I like the Beautifly.

Beautifly: (In a girls voice) Thanks May.

Dustox: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Eleanor and Elena Fosdwick!? Whoa!

Beautifly: Yep. We got this.

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Mr. Fizz and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Celine Dew and she was a girl with orange hair and had green clothes on.

I picked her up and brought her over.

Me: That was awesome.

Bulma: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Beautifly: Our favorites are when we found many kinds of butterflies.

Dustox: And moths.

Beautifly: We found this amazing island with butterflies of many kinds as large as birds.

Me: Whoa! That is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Shows over people no looks or else!

Nico: You heard the lady!

Nico pulled out a green and purple leotard and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and they reverted back. Eleanor was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had the wings of the Queen Alexandra's Birdwing Butterfly and Elena was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had the wings of the Atlas Moth.

They put on the leotards and got up.

Elena Fosdwick: (GROANS) What a rush.

Eleanor Fosdwick: No kidding. But we're glad to be back to normal.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Eleanor Fosdwick: We did to Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Raven, and Silphymon are heading to the center part of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy an enemy of The Aquatic Gardeners Club named Rowan Curran, a teenage mad scientist who terrorized Royal Woods years ago with his completely monstrous creations and dreams of taking over the world, but his monstrous creations were destroyed by Lincoln and The Aquatic Gardeners Club, and he was arrested and put in jail for the rest of his life. But, that wouldn't keep him locked up for long, now years later, he'd escaped and he now wants revenge on The Aquatic Gardeners Club for ruining his plans, and even worse, he'd turned himself into a hulking monster with the use of a serum he created after he escaped back to his lab.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the center part of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the girls here, but we got word that Royal Woods' teenage mad scientist, Rowan Curran, has broken out, and he wants revenge on us.

Amber Strongflower: Ugh, not that mad lunatic again, I thought we beat him down and destroyed his monstrous creations last time, and got him sent to prison for good.

Nico: Whoa, so you guys had to deal with another fucked-up mad scientist from your past? Yeesh, I hate to find out about him.

Lincoln: Well, brace yourself, Nico, you're not going to like it. Rowan Curran was a scientist who was known for his intelligence, and Becky Long once worked with him on some projects. But, she found out the truth about him: she found out he was a mad scientist, and for years, he'd terrorized Royal Woods with his monstrous creations and he dreamed of taking over the world.

Me: Jeez, just what the world needs: another fucked-up world-domination crazed mad scientist.

Lincoln: Precisely, J.D., but even worse, he tried to get the secret of our elemental fruits and veggies that we in The Aquatic Gardeners Club had grown, and in every way, it reminded all of us of Ophelia Shroud. But, we refused, but knowing he refused to take a hint, he created more of his monstrous creations to destroy the town and force us to give up the secret, but we destroyed his monstrous creations, and then, Brittney knocked him out cold and we tied him up. Then, Ava called the cops on him, and he was arrested for what he did. And thanks to the evidence we had on him, Rowan Curran was sent to prison for the rest of his life.

Ava Microphonefish: (Australian Accent) I thought that'd be the last we'd see of that bloke, but even prison would keep him contained for long. We got word from the police that Rowan broke out of jail, and he escaped back to his lab.

Lincoln: That's not good, we need to find that psycho and stop him for good, and I want to thank you and Silphymon for joining us, Raven.

Raven: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where do we find Rowan's lab, this is a huge place though.

Becky Long: I know where it is, Raven, but we need some cover.

Raven: We're on it.

Lincoln, Raven, and The Goths of Darkness created a cover of darkness and we headed for the lab of Rowan Curran. But, when we got there, it was completely trashed. We dropped the cover, and we all saw the trashed lab.

Eli: Jeez, what the heck happened here?

Me: What a wreck.

Suddenly, Becky Long found a camera that's still intact.

Becky Long: Aha, there's a camera. It should tell us what that lunatic was up to in here.

A plug came out of Lincoln's large left gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, and then, it plugged into the camera, and then, a video came on as a light shined out of the large orange gem. We saw a young man dressed in an orange prison jumpsuit with dark brown hair, red eyes full of hate and insanity, it was Rowan Curran, and in his hand was a red-glowing liquid inside a beaker. We saw him drink all of the contents, suddenly, he convulsed in pain, and then, he suddenly grew to 12'5" in height and his upper and lower body muscles grew to massive proportions, and he let out a roar and then, the video cut off as soon as he began trashing the lab.

Becky Long: That lunatic, the contents of that beaker he drank: it's a Virility Serum, I kept a journal of that formula, and in the notes, it said that once consumed, it will dramatically increase the male's testosterone levels, along with also giving them stronger bones, increased denser muscle mass, even more energy, and it'll also increase his physical strength levels to incredible height, but of course, it'll also dramatically increase the male's sex drive. I'd begun investigating the genes in Lincoln's family, and I found out the males and females of the Loud Family when they reach puberty tend to acquire an extremely powerful sex drive, and it's something I've kept hidden from Lisa, since I hated her and I kept it secret from Rowan upon learning of his true nature, and I was quite intrigued after finding it out.

Me: Whoa, now this is quite a really genealogical discovery.

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: I never thought much about this until now, but after knowing about what my hyperpuberty did for me, now this is really interesting to hear. But, we'll discuss this later: we got to stop Rowan.

Becky Long: Wait, hold on, Linky. With that Virility Serum inside him, Rowan will no doubt be a very dangerous and wild target to take down, luckily, I made the serum again, but this time, I'd kept them hidden from that egotistic mad scientist.

Becky Long went up to a hidden compartment, and she typed in a code on the digital lock, and once it beeped, the door opened, and inside it are extra beakers with the Virility Serum inside the beakers. She then gave one to Lincoln, Nico, Ed Cowart, Ets, Clyde, and I.

Lincoln: Well, bottoms up.

Lincoln drank the serum first, and suddenly, he began to feel something happen to him as a powerful heat overtook his body, and then, we saw firsthand the changes happening to him: first, Lincoln felt his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and as they'd bulged, veins formed, and he still retained his eight-pack abs, then, he felt all his bones getting even more stronger, he had a sudden increase in muscle mass which also became even more denser, his already infinite energy and power skyrocketed astronomically, and his already immense and powerful superhuman upper-body and lower-body physical strength increased even more, and we also saw his rainbow energy and blue aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power and energy boost.

Lincoln: Whoa, now this really feels so incredible, I feel even more stronger than ever, this feels like I've been working out at the gym times infinity, and I feel like I can take on any tough musclebound villain.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turned deep red as he looked at Lily the Mermaid, and then, he approached her and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and even more muscular arms, and then, he deeply kissed her passionately on the lips, and she suddenly returned it, and as soon as Lincoln and Lily separated their lips, she had a deep red blush on her face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Stunned) Whoa, that… was… really incredible! (Seductively) Oh, you can bet all of us are so getting used to this newer even more passionate side of you, Linky.

Girl Jordan: You said it.

Lincoln's deep red eyes changed back to deep sapphire blue.

Me: Holy cow! Was that what that serum did?!

Becky Long: Yes, and when that wilder passionate side of him emerges, his eyes change from deep sapphire blue to deep red.

Nico: That we can handle, and if it helps us beat that son of a bitch, down the hatch!

Nico, Ed Cowart, Ets, Clyde, and I drank the other beakers of Virility Serum Becky Long gave us, and suddenly, we all felt the same thing happen to us just like with Lincoln: we first felt a powerful heat overtake our bodies, and then, our abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and as they bulged, veins formed, and we suddenly felt the same benefits that Lincoln had.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, okay, now we're more than ready, let's get that bastard.

We then left the trashed lab, and then, suddenly, we saw Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin appear before us, and with them are the eleven girls.

Nico: Cool, that's Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin.

Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin: (Girl's voice) Yeah, and I got the girls away from Rowan Curran, and that hulking monster's already on the rampage.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Riley Robbins, I knew it was you, but we'll talk later.

?: MUST SMASH AQUATIC GARDENERS CLUB!

We then saw our target, Rowan Curran, who's turned into a hulking muscular monster thanks to his serum, and he's barreling towards us.

Lincoln: But, we'll talk later, look who's shown up.

Lincoln grew to 12'5" and he punched Rowan Curran hard in the face and he was sent flying into a forest of trees.

Me: (Whistles) Nice one, Lincoln. Let me, Nico, Ed, Ets, Clyde, and I also join in as well.

Nico, Ets, Clyde, Ed Cowart, and I also grew to 12'5" in height, and we also pummeled Rowan Curran hard, and we were really making him angrier and angrier. But, then, Timmy Turner fired Eye of Lupus orbs which knocked the musclebound Rowan Curran down to the floor. Lincoln shrunk back down to 7'5", Nico, Ed Cowart, Ets, and Clyde shrunk back to 7'5", and I shrunk back to 7'9".

Timmy: Now, let's rip him in two.

Lincoln: You got it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Raven and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Rowan Curran, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Nico, and I used ten of our tails to pin Rowan Curran to the ground, and then, we turn the tips of our eleventh tail into Cell's stinger, and as we stabbed them into Rowan Curran's chest, we began absorbing him and we were also absorbing the Virility Serum that he already took before we got after him. Then, as soon as Lincoln, Nico, and I were done absorbing Rowan Curran, all that was left of him were his orange jumpsuit pants, the stingers on our eleventh tails changed back, and our tails retracted, then, Rowan

Curran's spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we'd holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for you, you fucked-up mad scientist. (To Riley Robbins) And it's so good to see you again, Riley Robbins.

Riley Robbins reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin, she's dressed in a long-sleeved aqua blue coat, short-sleeved aqua blue blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, dolphins, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin and holstered on her back is a massive Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Neo-Spacian Aqua Dolphin and Neo-Spacian Marine Dolphin heads for the pommel.

Riley Robbins: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Riley Robbins and he hugged her, and Riley Robbins is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Riley Robbins: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Riley Robbins, she's my Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition and she's known as The Maelstrom Vampire Slayer. Riley Robbins also has powers of water, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, I made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a dolphin pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Riley Robbins: And before you ask, I'm also the cousin of Gail Robbins, and though I hate Lola with a burning passion, there's one person I absolutely hated: the vampire, Zurial, who slaughtered Gail's parents and baby brother, Larry, on the 27th day of The 30 Days of Night, and he's the reason why Gail was the only one among her family who survived.

Lincoln: She was only a little girl when that happened: seeing her own family slaughtered by Zurial during the 30 Days of Night.

Alexa Oleson: I know, it was awful. Gail lost her family when that all happened, and she almost got caught by that vampire, if Stella hadn't gotten her to safety.

Riley Robbins: Yeah, that's right. But, what Lincoln did in the Simulator last year in one of his rescues in Barrow, Alaska, he prevented the massacre, and in the real world now a year later, it had led to the resurrections of the 98 men, women, and children who died in that massacre, and it also led to the merging of their Simulator counterparts with their real world counterparts. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Riley Robbins: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Riley Robbins: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln went up to Riley Robbins, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Riley Robbins: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Riley Robbins' neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Riley Robbins: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Riley Robbins.

Riley Robbins had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Lihua and Liza from Kaiser Knuckle, Hina, Shimo, and Hattori Hanzo Uruka from Legend of Raven, Amyu, Efa, Fiona Urd Aleglife, Lize, and Yuki from The Reincarnation of the Strongest Exorcist in Another World, and Stella the Soldier from Dragon Quest 3.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lihua and Liza from Kaiser Knuckle, Hina, Shimo, and Hattori Hanzo Uruka from Legend of Raven, Amyu, Efa, Fiona Urd Aleglife, Lize, and Yuki from The Reincarnation of the Strongest Exorcist in Another World, and Stella the Soldier from Dragon Quest 3.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lihua: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lihua and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Rowan Curran, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and

Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Lihua: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Stella the Soldier: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lihua, Liza, Hina, Shimo, Hattori Hanzo Uruka, Amyu, Efa, Fiona Urd Aleglife, Lize, Yuki, and Stella the Soldier with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was an enemy of The Aquatic Gardeners Club named Rowan Curran, a teenage mad scientist who terrorized Royal Woods years ago with his completely monstrous creations and dreams of taking over the world, but his monstrous creations were destroyed by Lincoln and The Aquatic Gardeners Club, and he was arrested and put in jail for the rest of his life. But, years later, he'd escaped and he wanted revenge on The Aquatic Gardeners Club for ruining his plans, and even worse, he turned himself into a hulking monster with the use of a serum he created after he escaped back to his lab.

But, when Lincoln showed what he, Ed Cowart, Nico, Ets, Clyde, and I did in beating him down and then, all of us giving him quite the brutal beatdown, which ended with Lincoln, Nico, and I pinning him down with our tails and using our eleventh tail by turning the tip into Cell's stinger and finishing him off by stinging him in his chest and absorbing him until nothing was left but his orange jumpsuit pants and sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Riley Robbins have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's one mad scientist fucker gone for good, and that serum he made and drank was really crazy.

Lincoln: It turned him into a rampaging hulk, but the ones Nico, J.D., Ets, Ed Cowart, Clyde, and I drank were made by Becky Long, which she locked up in her safe, and we beat him at his own game.

Me: Plus, we saw what it did for us.

Varie: It sure did.

Camie: (Seductively) Plus, we're going to have a lot of fun with you tonight, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

May: (Seductively) Same with you, our big, strong leader and warrior.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductively) Along with you, our big, white-haired, handsome, muscular hunk.

Cattleya: (Seductively) Along with the big and strong leader of The Anti-Sindri Myr-Controlled Royal Defenders Resistance.

Katie Pidge Holt: (Seductively) Same with you, our big and strong cyborg hunk.

Syd Chang: (Seductively) Same with you, Clyde.

I had an atomic red blush on my face and my eyes turned into hearts, Nico had an atomic red blush on his face and his eyes turned into hearts, Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, Ets had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, Ed Cowart had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and Clyde had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Liam: (Snickers) Looks like Lincoln's already in for one wild night tonight.

Maria: (Snickers) Same with J.D., Nico, Ed Cowart, Ets, and Clyde.

Carmen: (Seductively) And I can also say the same to you, Liam, my big, strong, muscular husband.

Liam had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. Then, Carmen kissed him on the lips, and he returned it.

Liam: HOOOWEEEE!

* * *

After finally destroying Rowan Curran and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Riley Robbins saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Riley Robbins: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Riley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Riley Robbins: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really

strong, and really powerful man.

Riley Robbins: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Riley, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Riley Robbins: I remembered this one time, Lincoln was helping me with a marine biology project, we were to create a diagram of the marine ecosystem of Lake Huron, and since Lincoln knew a lot about Lake Huron, that made things easier since I was new to Michigan and it was different from Barrow. But, then, I heard a loud shriek, and I knew who it was: Lola. She was going to try and blackmail her older brother into doing something when clearly he's busy helping me, so right as she kicked the door down and before she was about to barge in, I fired a blast of water at her and it made her make-up run, and she shrieked and ran back to her room. But, I knew she'd tattle-tail on me, so Lincoln and I ran down and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to Lincoln, so they went upstairs and scolded her, and then, they grounded her with no dessert tonight, and she was really mad, but I was not scared in the slightest, because the vampires that attacked Barrow were much scarier than her.

We cheered.

Nico: Whoa, that was some bravery you displayed, Riley.

Lincoln: She'd known of Lola's vicious temper, but to her, Lola's vicious temper was nothing compared to the evil of the vampires that attacked Barrow, and she was more than ready for Lola.

Me: Awesome!

Alexa Oleson: And Lola's just lucky she didn't wind up on the receiving end of Riley's wrath, she was saving that for that Nosferatu, Zurial.

Lincoln: If Marlow does come back, Alexa, then, we'll end him and his coven once and for all, right at the very place where it all began: Barrow, Alaska.

Me: Yeah, they'll pay for what they've done.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Melona: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Melona, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nico: Oh man, I definitely knew Karen, Emma, Malva, Echidna, Romelle, Mina, Melona, Nanael, and Irma had the hots for Lincoln.

Girl Jordan: Melona especially, and she's since cut her ties with The Swamp Witch.

Melona: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) Thanks to this big hunk who got rid of her for good.

Eli: Along with a few other uninvited guests.

Nicholette Torrington: Thanks to Damian Alaister going mad, the fucker. But, Melona, do we need to remind of what happens when you flirt with Lincoln, especially since he also drank Becky Long's Virility Serum that she made and hidden.

Melona: Oh, I know that, Nicholette, but don't think I haven't seen you all do the same with Linky.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Melona's waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their face, and then, Melona wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melona's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs. When Lincoln separated, Melona had an atomic red blush on her face.

Melona: (Stunned) Whoa.

Lincoln: Nicholette did warn you, didn't she?

Me: She sure did.

Nico: But, when they take the challenge to flirt with you, I guess we already know what happens: you turn the tables on them, Linc.

---

Later it was time for Nerissa's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Nerissa? Besides Sento and Ace Bunny?

Sailor Moon: Me and the Sailor Soldiers will go.

Me: Awesome Serena.

Xenia: Good idea.

Nico: Anyone else?

We got no response.

Lego Superman: I'll go guys.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Okay then. Lets go.

I opened the portal and we were off.

EARTH - UNIVERSE 10, 31ST CENTURY

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Sailor Jupiter: Wow! This is amazing!

Sailor Cosmos: Yeah it sure is.

We arrived at the base.

Legion Superman: Hey guys! Welcome.

Me: Awesome to see you guys.

Nerissa: Guys, meet Sento Kiryu and Ace Bunny.

Sento Kiryu: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm the leader of the Build Riders.

Ace Bunny: And I'm the leader of the Loonatics in the 28th Century.

Phantom Girl: Awesome to meet you. Whoa are they the Sailor Soldiers?

Nico: Yep.

Sailor Moon: The very same.

They did their trademark poses.

Triplicate Girl: Awesome!

Me: And meet the Lego version of Superman.

Lego Superman: Hey guys. Nice to meet you all!

Legion Superman: Wow! How many versions of me are there?

Me: Lots.

Nico: Yeah.

Superman: Me and my Lego self are here as promised.

Nico: Yep.

Brainiac 5: You were with the group last time.

Me: Yep. That's true.

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be awesome too.

Laney: I have a feeling we're going after a really bad foe you guys know.

Dream Girl: Guys, is it okay if I use my powers to see what future missions are next for you?

Me: Go for it.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome too.

Legion Superman: By the way guys we felt this massive power.

Me: Wait you guys felt my power in the prime universe?

Brainiac 5: Yeah this power was so strong that it was unbelievable.

Dawnstar: It was amazing!

Chlorophyll Kid: It was amazing and we felt how strong it was.

Me: Wow! My power has evolved really tremendously yesterday. I didn't know it would be felt all the way from here.

Dream Girl used her powers and saw visions of the Donbrothers, Kamen Rider Agito, the Powerpuff Girls Z, and the heroes of Pokemon Colosseum and Gale of Darkness.

Dream Girl: Wow! I am seeing us meet the Donbrothers, the Agito team, an anime style version of the Powerpuff girls and the heroes of Pokemon Colosseum and Gale of Darkness.

Me: Wow! Those must be more missions either for the first half of the year or second half missions.

Nico: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: Lyra Heartstrings has been looking forward to the Donbrothers one.

Me: Yep.

Phantom Girl: That is awesome.

Nico: I wonder how similar those versions of the Powerpuff Girls will be to the ones we know and love.

Me: We'll find out later.

Saturn Girl: It will be awesome.

Me: I have a feeling we'll be battling their version of HIM. Oh god.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Princess Cadance is gonna be looking forward to that one.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: See? HIM is one of the reasons why we're not using time travel to change the past.

Me: Big time. But Princess Cadance is going to love that version of the Powerpuffs.

Phantom Girl: I have that feeling too.

Me: The Rowdyruff Boys in that version must be absolute jerks.

Nico: Oh boy. Just like old times.

Ace Bunny: They and everyone else except for that version of HIM could be great recruits.

Me: Yeah I'm sure they would.

Nico: We have many of the Powerpuff Girls old enemies on both sides including a Universe 666 version of HIM.

Me: It's true. And to be honest, Fuzzy Lumpkins is one of the villains I've felt sorry for.

Phantom Girl: How come?

Me: He lived out in the forest in his cabin all by himself and he didn't have any friends and didn't like visitors.

Eli: It's true.

Phantom Girl: Poor guy. What enemies of the Powerpuff Girls did you banish to the Black Gates?

Me: Lets see. HIM and that's it. The rest are all either with us and in the Masters of Evil.

Lego Superman: So, you guys wanted me and my prime self here to be prepared for Imperiex?

Kal L: That's right. Last time, I didn't get the chance to end him since the original Brainiac… deleted him.

Nico: I think I know what that means.

Me: Yeah. Imperiex is back. Right?

Kal L: Bingo.

Me: Perfect opportunity to test out my new transformation on him.

Nico: Yep.

Sailor Moon: This is gonna be so cool.

Me: Yeah it sure will. But before we get to work what can you tell us about him?

Kal L: Well it's not good. You know he is from the 41st Century right.

Me: Yes.

Kal L: Well it's not good.

He told us all about him.

---

Imperiex is a powerful warlord from the 41st Century. He can fly, is stronger than Superman and is, for the most part, virtually indestructible. The only time that he is vulnerable to few, if any head-on attacks is when he uses a cannon mounted in his chest, which is also his most powerful weapon, but even using that weakness against him only succeeds in defeating him for a few minutes. In addition, he has extendable claws and he wields a pair of powerful swords that can fire out waves of energy. He is also exceptionally intelligent and cunning. Imperiex was originally an alien slave from the planet Apokolips raised in a gladiator lifestyle. In a flashback he was seen being whipped by Granny Goodness. Over time his body was modified by technology that was created by a scientist named Abel, that allowed a perfect union of organic tissue with cybernetics, until nothing remained of his original self.

In the 41st century, Imperiex has conquered most of the universe and wiped out nearly all resistance that stands in his way, with a clone of Superman named Kell-El among the forces left to oppose him. Unable to stop Imperiex and his army, Kell-El travels back to the 31st century to recruit the Legion of Superheroes to help stop Imperiex. Although Brainiac 5 comes up with a plan that appears to stop him by taking advantage of his weak point, Imperiex is able to take the device Kell-El used to travel through time to escape to the Legion's timeline. After escaping to the 31st century, Imperiex secretly frees the Fatal Five and the Legion of Super-Villains from prison, recruiting Validus. He hacks into Computo, downloading information about the Legion's arsenal at the time as well as acquiring some data that he offers to the Dominion. Outside of Validus, the Dominion, and his Destructo-Bots, Imperiex works with and recruits villains such as Mekt Ranzz, Ron-Karr, and Grimbor the Chainsman to aid him, although he was perplexed by those villains when they left him.

The cybernetic villain Terra-Man was targeting a younger Abel which Imperiex wouldn't allow. In the final fight with Terra Man, Superman X and Imperiex agreed to work together to destroy Terra Man.

Imperiex and his armies invade the Fortress of Solitude so he can steal "The Messenger" from the shrunken city of Kandor. Brainiac 5 was forced to tap into his ancestor's knowledge and used it to turn the sun yellow, allowing the Kandorians to fight back and cause Imperiex's army to, Imperiex intended Brainiac 5 to do that in order for him to succumb to the original Brainiac's influence and become an ideal member of his campaign.

When this plan succeeded, he did a transmission to the Legion of Super Heroes stating that Braniac 5 has joined up with him. During the transmission, Imperiex ultimately ends up being impaled by Brainiac 1.0 (in Brainiac 5's body) who thanked him for his part of bringing him back, but stated that he was no longer of any further use to him. He then kills Imperiex in a violent unseen way robbing Kell-El the chance of doing the job himself.

---

When he was done we gasped in shock and horror!

Me: So it was Imperiex that made Brainy become like his ancestor!

Nico: What a monster!

Sento: This time, there won't be any Brainiac to intervene.

Me: No there sure won't. The Original Brainiac will be only for us to destroy.

Laney: That's for sure.

Lana: Yeah!

Sailor Mars and Sailor Moon were then going at it again!

Sailor Mars: YOU NEED TO GET IT THROUGH THAT THICK MEATBALL BRAINED HEAD OF YOURS THAT YOU ARE A CRYBABY!

Sailor Moon: YOU SHUT UP REI!

They stuck their tongues out at each other.

BEEP!

Eli: Quiet you two!

Sailor Mars was laughing hysterically thanks to the tickle belt.

Me: At least the Tickle Belt works.

Phantom Girl: Do they always argue like that?

Me: You have no idea. They argue like a couple of two year olds.

Kal L: Considering that there's a chance that some of us might die at Imperiex's hands, they should savor that argument.

Me: No one is going to die. Besides Team Loud Phoenix Storm has one trait that makes us more powerful and unstoppable. Not only are we immortal and invincible but our teamwork has all managed to get us through the toughest of times.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Besides we're not going to let him get away with this.

Chameleon Boy: Well, it's not like he's going to just fall out of the sky.

Me: Oh really?

I looked outside and saw a figure falling and it was IMPERIEX!

Me: Like him?

I fired a massive blast of energy and it hit him and exploded and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Phantom Girl: Wow nice shot.

Me: Thanks.

We went to face him.

Imperiex got up and he was badly mangled up.

Me: Welcome to the 31st Century Imperiex.

Imperiex: Superman. Kal L. I've come to kill you two. (smirks evilly) Is now a bad time?

Me: That line is severely overused. Besides now you have us to deal with too.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit him and exploded and blasted a hole in his armor.

Nico: Take that.

Me: That's just for starters.

Imperiex: Do you two have any last words before I snap your necks?

Kal L: Actually, I do have a couple. Something I learned from our new friends.

Imperiex: And that is?

Kal L: (smirks) Hick says what?

He formed a Kryptonite Crystal Sword and slashed him.

Me: And here is this!

I flared up my rainbow fair aura and the elements swirled around it and I went into my newest Transformation!

Me: (DIVINE COSMIC GODLY VOICE) Time to make you pay Imperiex.

I teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and knocked the wind out of him and then I punched him in his stomach and kicked him in the face and then kicked him in the back of the head and he belched out a huge amount of blood!

Sento: Henshin!

He transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico went Super Saiyan Infinity!

Laney: Time to die.

I fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Sento: (gets out Avalanche's Fullbottle) I've gone toe to toe with Evolt. You're nowhere near his level.

AVALANCHE! STONEDOZER! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of rock and boulders and smashed him down.

I fired waves of fire and they hit Imperiex and blasted him all over.

Sailor Moon blasted him all over the place.

Imperiex punched Kal L, knocking him back.

Imperiex: There's no Brainiac to interrupt me this time. I'm going to kill you. Slowly and painfully. But not before you watch as I kill each and every last one of your friends. (smirks evilly) And then, I'm going to find that traitor Mekt. And tear him apart.

Lightning Lad: You're not laying a finger on him! (fires lightning blast)

Lincoln: That's for sure!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Imperiex!

I fired a Kamehameha Blast and it hit him and exploded! BLASTING

A HUGE HOLE INTO HIS CHEST!

Ace Bunny: (throws Kal L the Guardian Strike Sword) You'll need something to deal the finishing blow with!

Kal L: What about you?

Ace Bunny: (smirks and gets out Zavok's Fullbottle) Don't worry. I've got my own.

ZAVOK! CAVALIER! BEST MATCH!

He got a powerful and awesome sword!

Then a howl was heard and out came a Mightyena!

Me: Wow a Mightyena!

Mightyena: (in a girls voice) I got this.

Nico: Erin Fay!? Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and purple clothes and had a deadly purple bladed sword.

Erin Fay: Lets get him!

Kal L: You got it!

Erin Fay, KaL L, and Ace went at Imperex and stabbed him all the way through his black heart.

Kal L: It's over, Imperiex. Black Gate Energy is already charging through our swords. You're finished.

Imperiex: (laughs as he starts to fade away) But Brainiac isn't. I've seen how powerful he is first hand. And so have you. He's still out there waiting. And he can't be stopped.

Ace Bunny: But you have.

Me: And we'll be ready for him.

Imperiex: (continues laughing) Enjoy your victory. Because you won't feel so victorious when Brainiac comes knocking at your door.

Me: We'll see about that.

Imperiex continued laughing evilly even when he bursted into black fire. He was banished to the black gates forever!

Bouncing Boy: Well, he didn't have to be such a jerk about it.

Me: He always has been a jerk.

Laney: Yeah.

Kal L: Thanks for letting me borrow your sword, Ace. But you can have it back.

Ace got it back.

Ace Bunny: No problem Kal.

Me: But at least you've seen the last of Imperiex.

Nico: Yep.

Lego Superman: Good riddance.

Sailor Moon: Thank goodness.

Sento: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Erin Fay: When Nico got me this powerful magical sword. It's called the Divine Sword of the Stars of the Gods. It has all the powers of the Gods themselves.

Nico: I found that sword on one of our treasure hunts.

Lola: That is amazing.

Nico and Erin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Erin Fay: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: WOW! So you guys destroyed Imperiex.

Lola: Yep.

May: Next time, Kairi Yano, Keiichiro, and Lupin should go with you.

Nico: Good idea.

---

Nicole, Jet Vac and Courage were walking down the street back to the estate. They had just finished an amazing grocery shopping excursion.

Nicole: Boy it's an amazing and gorgeous day.

Courage: Boy you said it Nicole.

Jet Vac: Hope you don't mind me and the others patrolling with you, Nicole.

Nicole: Not at all Jet Vac. It's an awesome day for it.

Courage: Oh yeah.

Nicole: (Sees something) Hey what are those kids doing?

They saw them poking at something.

Nicole: I sense something here.

She went over.

Nicole: Hey kids what are you doing?

Kid 1: Oh Hey Nicole. We bumped into thin air and it feels like a person.

Nicole: Does it really?

Voice: Hey Nicole!

Nicole: Huh? Lucy? I hear you but I can't see you.

Courage: Uh, Nicole, I think you should start taking deep breaths!

Lucy Heartfilia: Yes it's me! I'm invisible!

Nicole: Wait.

She turned on her infrared vision and saw LUCY HEARTFILIA AND SHE WAS COMPLETELY INVISIBLE BUT TOTALLY NAKED!

Nicole: (GASP) It is you Lucy! Oh my god you're naked! What happened!?

Lucy Heeartfilia: I took a potion and it made me invisible and it destroyed my clothes. I'm naked now.

Nicole: Oh boy. Kids why don't you go back to your parents now. I got this under control.

Kid 2: Okay. Thanks Nicole.

Kid 3: Have a good day.

Nicole: You too.

They left.

Nicole pulled out a blanket and put it on Lucy.

Nicole: Lets get you back to the estate before it wears off.

Lucy Heartfilia: Good idea.

Jet Vac: Wait is that really Lucy?

Nicole: Ugly story guys.

They went back to the estate and they got there in 10 minutes.

They got there and saw Lucy's head appear.

Nicole: Whoa perfect timing.

Courage: It is Lucy!

Nicole: She accidentally took an invisibility potion and it destroyed her clothes.

They took the elevator and went back into the estate.

Nicole: Lets get you back to your room and get you some clothes.

Lucy Heartfilia: Okay.

Varie: What happened to Lucy?

Guyhawk: Do I even want to know how this happened?

Nicole: She accidentally took an invisibility potion and it destroyed her clothes. If any of you peek at her I will KILL YOU!

G1 Brainstorm: Where did you even get an invisibility potion?

Nicole: I honestly have no idea.

Lucy Heartfilia: It was from one of my adventures in Fiore.

Nicole: Oh boy. Lets get you back to your room.

Nicole did so.

Nicole dropped the scroll off that had all the groceries and gave it to Lynn Sr.

She took Lucy to her room and Lucy got her clothes on.

Misty Tredwell: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Hay Lin's team will include Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer and Trup'Tika. Flora's team will include Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren and Aurora Gettysburg.

Me: Oooh good choices!

Edyn: Our fellow friends of Arderial and Orothe are getting a chance too.

Qin: That is gonna be awesome. And Wally and Gus are gonna be honored too.

Lola: Yep.

Me: They are really funny.

Nico: They sure are.

The Previous group came.

Chemistro: Can me, Nergal, Motor Ed, Anti Wanda, Mammoth, Jet, Artie Ziff, Toyman, Dr. Polaris, and Riddler go with you guys?

MOE Sinestro: Me, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghost, Cajun Fox, Hercules Cyclops, Beagle Babes, Gourd, Vomiting Frog Prince, Yost Magneto, and Yzma will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We don't even know what our mission is though.

Clayface: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ludicolo and Shiftry next.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: Good choices.

Me: This will be a good one.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've got some bad news: Prince Vekar, The Armada, and The Warstar are back, and they want revenge on all of you.

We gasped.

Me: Not him again!

Lincoln: Oh man, I should've known they wouldn't stay dead for much longer.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: They really are a bunch of sore losers, they refuse to give up until they've gotten revenge on us.

Lincoln: But, now we got our opportunity to destroy Prince Vekar, The Armada, and the Warstar once and for all and make them all pay for their crimes in full, especially Prince Vekar since he's Vrak's brother.

Troy Burrows: You got that right, Lincoln. This time, our conflict with them ends here and now!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: YEAH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Rudella, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Rudella of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Rudella, right, Eden?

Eden Han: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Reggie McDonald: While you and Nico destroy Fulexia and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Prince Vekar, The Armada, and the Warstar once and for all.

Lincoln: We'll make that arrogant warlord pay for trying to conquer our planet, this time, The Armada and The Warstar die once and for all, and once we get through with them, you better be ready to die, Rudella, we're not going to let you get away with your desires for revenge.

Eden Han: You better be ready to suffer, Rudella, for you shall be consumed by the darkness of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Eli: I sense that Vekar is 400 klicks away. It's gonna be a while before they get here.

Me: But we'll be ready for them.

Nico: Yep.

Nergal: (to the Megaforce Rangers) You guys wanna eat some pizza while waiting?

Ayatoriko: Can't kick Vekar's ass on an empty stomach.

Troy: That's a wise idea.

Me: I agree. I'm hungry too.

Nico: Same here.

Nergal then got some pizza for all of us.

Nergal: WHO WANTS PIZZA!?

Billy and Billy's Dad started hooting and acting like monkeys.

SNAP!

Mandy snapped her fingers and they stopped.

Mandy: Down you monkeys!

Me: They sure love pizza.

Stormy Weather: There's plenty for all of us.

Me: Yep.

Camie: So who is Prince Vekar?

Me: You would not like this guy one bit.

I went over his history and it was brutal.

At some point before the invasion of Earth, his father, Mavro assigned Damaras as Vekar's 2nd in command alongside Vrak of his fleet. Not only that, to babysit him which Vekar grew angry of. He heard a private conversation between his father and Damaras, where Mavro called him foolish and silly, but Mavro obviously would never have said those things if he knew Vekar was listening. His abilities to prove his worth to his father was heavily hindered. At some point, Mavro had Vekar invade the planet Andresia.

After Malkor's death, Vekar has the Messenger go to Vrak's lair to inform Vrak that the Armada was approaching the planet and to confirm if the resisting forces, particularly the Rangers, have been defeated.

After the Messenger and Metal Alice were destroyed and Vrak went into hiding, the Armada attacked Earth with a full scale invasion. While Levira mulled over not having a device to track down Vrak, Prince Vekar brushed off his death and went straight to the invasion. He sent his first commander to Earth, alongside thousands of XBorgs, telling his crew that this is to avenge his brother's supposed death.

After his first commander, Headridge, was destroyed by the Rangers, he realized that Earth can fight back and immediately sent down another commander, Tentacus, who was also destroyed, holding back the full scale invasion.

On his second attempt, Vekar had missiles positioned to target all major cities of the world at once. However, he had the misfortune of having the missiles set to launch after two full hours, a fact he immediately regretted when he realized that it was more than enough time for the Rangers to defeat Cybax, his commander in charge of the operation. When Cybax was defeated, the Rangers used the Legendary Megazord to destroy all Armada ships except the Mothership which somehow got away from the attack. It is heavily implied Vekar called for reinforcements after that, but didn't get as many ships as he used to have.

Skatana volunteers to conquer Earth for the Armada. Vekar allows him to conquer Earth. When he ran off, Vekar scolded Skatana for retreating and told him to go back to the battle field. The plan failed when Skatana got destroyed.

Prince Vekar finds out that Damaras is acting behind the back with his own plan which is to capture the Wild Force Red Lion Wildzord. Vekar scolded him that the Armada's mission is to rule the entire universe and that they can't be sidetracked from their plan by "searching for one puny lion". Then he had Argus alert the troops that there had been a change of plans. As a result of changing the plan to attacking random civilians, the attempt to conquer Earth failed.

Sometime later, Argus, some XBorgs, and a member of the Elite Guard tag along with Vekar so he can introduce himself to the world, but the rangers arrive, only to anger him. After being hit by Noah's Mega Blaster, he is teleported back to the ship, thanks to Levira's interference. Vekar then told Matacore to attack the Rangers again, only for him to be destroyed.

With all of his efforts thwarted, Vekar allows a volunteer to try and take on the Rangers but he did not succeed.

Some time after, Vekar added Gorgax to a platoon of XBorgs and sent them down in another assault on Earth. although the XBorgs were destroyed, Gorgax was able to escape, though was later criticised by Vekar for his cowardice. Vekar then had Levira "upgrade" his collar by attaching a bomb to it, and sent him down to fight the rangers again. This plan also failed due to the appearance of the Silver Ranger.

Prince Vekar had since fallen into deep depression due to the fact that none of his plans were able to beat the rangers. Damaras noted that they may be better without him.

Moments later, Vekar regained his will to conquer Earth when he escaped his deep depression. He dubbed himself a genius when he recruited Skeltox to conquer Earth. This plan, however, failed. He said that he can't take much more of the defeats.

When an intense storm broke out, Vekar had Damaras deploy Sirjinkor to place the Powermid Vrak has been working on in Mount Edonova. Sirjinkor took the tip of the Powermid with him while it gathers energy from the storm. When that was complete, Sirjinkor placed the tip back into the Powermid and absorbed all the powers in it. With that done, Vekar had Sirjinkor summon a planetary meteor to Earth. This plan was thwarted once more by the Megaforce Rangers.

While waiting for his tea from Invidious, his new butler, Vekar complained about how he kept on failing and told Levira to hatch a new plan to conquer Earth. However, Levira having drank a love potion wanted to be with Jake. Vekar found this disgusting. Luckily for him, the love potion wore out on her.

At some point later, Vekar catches an earthly cold. Levira says the only way he can be cured is by human happiness. She has Desolar gather human happiness in Earth as a means for a cure. Though the attempt failed, enough happiness was gathered for a cure.

Vekar decides to send two monsters in one day. One whose role is to replace all the worlds leaders with Xborgs. When the plan failed, he sent down another monster, only for it to fail.

When an interdimensional portal opens, Professor Cog jumps out of it. As egotistical as ever, Vekar didn't want Cog to rule Earth. As a means to get Cog out of the way, he gathered up a team to fight him. Knowing that they are outmatched, Vekar retreated.

Later, Emperor Mavro sends an Imperial Ship to the Armada Mothership to drop down the Armada Megazord. The royal guards presented it to Vekar as a gift from his father. He was indeed pleased and started fantasizing about his future. He stated that news about his supposed future victory will spread across the galaxy and that his father will finally see his worth.

To that end, Vekar decides to use his Megazord against the Rangers. Despite Damaras advising to reconsider his plan, Vekar snaps back at him, having grown sick of his minions doubting his abilities. He went as far as stating that his brother Vrak always hogged the glory and that today it will be his.

As he entered his Megazord, Vekar had a flashback about eavesdropping on his father about Damaras being placed as his 2nd in command, and of how his father thought of him as an empty headed blunderer, unlike Vrak. After the flashback, Argus entered the scene, and Vekar states that he is the only one he can truly rely on. Vekar asked if he is willing to join the battle, he agreed to join. Then they led an assault into the city. Having the element of surprise, Vekar used his Megazord against the Rangers, easily beating them.

Vekar partied over his accomplishment in the Armada Mothership, believing that the Rangers were destroyed and that he now has his father's favor. However, when he heard of Argus's defeat by Blue Ranger, he immediately went to his Megazord. Damaras tried to stop him to no avail. Though Vekar had the upper hand like last time, the tables turned when the Rangers gained a new combination. With the Ultimate Legendary Megazord, the Rangers destroyed Vekar's Megazord. His Megazord's explosion consumed him, resulting in his death.

Aftermath and Legacy

By nighttime, Damaras scoured the Megazord's wreckage and found Vekar's corpse. He blamed himself for the death and swore revenge on the Rangers.

At the same time, near the site, Vrak was expressing his gratefulness about Vekar's death as he starts his master plan and thanks the Rangers for having destroyed his useless brother, allowing him to become the only heir of Mavro's empire.

Vekar's father Mavro came to the Armada, and destroyed the fleet and replaced it with his own. He greatly mourned both his sons deaths and threw Damares in prison for failing to protect his son.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Nico: Yep.

Roller Ghoster: How dangerous is he?

Jake: (laughs) You really wanna know?

Motor Ed: Of course we do, dude! Seriously!

Jake: He's basically similar to Prince John.

Me: I remember that. He is a crybaby like Prince John.

Qin: That was crazy.

Me: But that was still epic that all the great ranger teams from over the course of 20 years teamed up.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But now we have 45+ Years of Power Rangers for him to face.

Ren Krawler: He's not worth using the Black Gates on.

Linehalt: Even if he DOES get destroyed today, we'll just revive him and put him in the MOE Prison.

Me: Yeah but he is a very dangerous foe.

Xenia: Yeah at least he isn't like Prince Olympius.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Cajun Fox: How about we have some of my cajun cooking while waiting some more?

Anti Wanda: I'd like some!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: I agree.

He cooked us spicy cajun food too.

Me: (EATING SPICY CAJUN GUMBO AND DUMPLINGS) HMM! Delicious.

Luxord: (to the Mighty Morphin Rangers) To think that you guys were the ones who started the entire Power Rangers legacy.

Jason Lee Scott: I know. That was awesome.

Me: That's just over in America back in 1993.

Daita: And we are the ones that started it in Japan back in 1975.

Xenia: That is a fact.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But now Vekar has no idea that we have over 45+ Years of rangers with us.

Hercules Cyclops: (hears a knock) Who's at the door?

Mammoth: Think it's Vekar or one of his goons?

Me: Lets find out. (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) COME IN!

The door opened and in came a Linoone.

Me: Hey a Linoone!

Eli: Cute little one.

Linoone: (In a girls Voice) I know it's awesome.

Nico: (GASP) Callie Briggs Lexxington!? Wow!

She reverted back and she was actually a girl with pink hair and brown cat ears and a cat tail and pink eyes and pink clothes.

Callie Briggs Lexxington: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Me: Are you from Megakat City?

Callie Briggs Lexxington: I sure am. But I'm actually half cat.

Me: Oh.

Jet: Would you like to help us out?

Beagle Babe Leader: We could use all the help we can get.

Callie Briggs Lexxington: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) 150 klicks and closing.

Nico: It's a while yet. But at least we know they are coming.

Slugsfest: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Callie Briggs Lexxington: Oh my favorite is when me and Nico had a sushi eating contest and I won.

Yugito Nii: You like sushi as much as I do. That is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico and Callie hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Callie Briggs Lexxington: Me too Nico. Me too.

Dr. Ghastly: (to Spongebob) Is that similar to when you and Patrick used that invisible spray?

SpongeBob: It sure was. Except me and Patrick sprayed each other.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That was cool that Invisible Spray works.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: At least the kids didn't think that Lucy was a ghost.

Nico: Yeah.

Toyman: And they weren't perverts.

Vomiting Frog Prince: They left when Nicole told them to. (VOMITS)

Me: Clean up on Aisle 12!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: But yeah those kids listened well.

Nicole: They sure did. Lucy was really ticklish though.

Lucy Heartfilia: Sorry about that guys. But it was funny though.

Nico: Yeah.

Xion: Well, by now, Vekar and his forces are probably close. We might as well go and give them a warm welcome.

Me: And by Warm you mean give him the asskicking and buttwhooping of an eternity.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Qin: Lets do it.

Nico: Right: Lets do it!

Eli: Lets go.

We were off to the Park. That's where he was going to show up.

Dr. Polaris: You gotta be kidding me. Vekar's forces only include X Borgs and Loogies that still follow him!

Yost Magneto: The X Borgs I can deal with easily.

Me: I have a feeling there will be more.

Qin: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

We arrived and saw VEKAR!

Me: Target sighted.

Ransik: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Vekar was looking around and then the spirits of all the ranger teams from over the course of 45+ Years appeared!

They swirled around him and converged and then…

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

MASSIVE STRIKES OF LIGHTNING WERE BLASTING EVERYWHERE!

GO GO POWER RANGERS! GO GO POWER RANGERS! GO GO POWER RANGERS! MIGHTY MORPHIN POWER RANGERS!

Then in a rainbow flash of light we came out!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: YEAH! That was an awesome entrance.

Verak: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You will pay for everything you did.

Me: You brought all that on yourself.

Vekar: You all may have stopped me before. But this time, victory will be mine. Mine!

Yzma: Don't count on it.

Riddler: Riddle me this: How many Ranger teams do you think there are right now?

Vekar: I don't know. 20?

Me: Wrong! We'll give you the ultimate demonstration! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCKET!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE

FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER!

POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Zyuohgers: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dino Fury Rangers: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed!

Zayto: T-Rex Fury. Red Ranger!

Amelia: Ankylo Fury. Pink Ranger!

Ollie: Tricera Fury. Blue Ranger!

Izzy: Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!

Javi: Stego Fury. Black Ranger!

Aiyon: Mosa Fury. Gold Ranger!

All: Dino Fury Power!

Gorengers: GO!

They transformed.

Tsuyoshi: AKARENGER

Akira: AORENGER!

Daita: KIRENGER!

Peggy: MOMORENGER!

Kenji: MIDORENGER!

All: The five assembled! Gorenger!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready.

Goro: SPADE ACE

Ryu: DIA JACK!

Karen: HEART QUEEN!

Bunta: CLOVER KING!

Sokichi: BIG ONE!

All: J.A.K.Q. Dengekitai

Masao Den: BATTLE JAPAN!

Kensaku: BATTLE COSSACK!

Kyousuke: BATTLE FRANCE!

Shirou: BATTLE KENYA!

Diane Martin: MISS AMERICA!

All: BATTLE FEVER!

Ippei: DENZIRED!

Daigoro: DENZIBLUE!

Jun: DENZIYELLOW!

Tatsuya: DENZIGREEN!

Akira: DENZIPINK!

All: Behold, Denshi Sentai Denziman

Ryuusuke: VULEAGLE!

Kin'ya: VULSHARK!

Asao: VULPANTHER!

All: Let's Shine! Taiyo Sentai Sun Vulcan!

Ken'ichi: GOGGLERED!

Kanpei: GOGGLEBLUE!

Saburou: GOGGLEBLUE!

Futoshi: GOGGLEYELLOW!

Miki: GOGGLEPINK!

All: Fight! Dai Sentai Goggle V!

Hokuto: DYNARED!

Ryuu: DYNABLACK!

Yousuke: DYNABLUE!

Kousaku: DYNAYELLOW!

Rei: DYNAPINK!

All: Explode! Kagaku Sentai Dynaman

Shirou Gou: One!

Shingo Takasugi: Two!

Ryuuta Nanbara: Three!

Mika Koizumi: Four!

Hikaru Katsuragi: Five!

All: Choudenshi Bioman

Jin: RED FLASH!

Dai: GREEN FLASH!

Bun: BLUE FLASH!

Sara: YELLOW FLASH!

Lou: PINK FLASH!

All: Choushinsei Flashman

Takeru: RED MASK!

Kenta: BLACK MASK!

Akira: BLUE MASK!

Haruka: YELLOW MASK!

Momoko: PINK MASK!

All: Hikari Sentai Maskman!

Yusuke: RED FALCON!

Jou: YELLOW LION!

Megumi: BLUE DOLPHIN!

Tetsuya: BLACK BISON!

Jun'ichi: GREEN SAI!

All: Choujuu Sentai Liveman!

Riki: RED TURBO!

Daichi: BLACK TURBO!

Youhei: BLUE TURBO!

Shunsuke: YELLOW TURBO!

Haruna: PINK TURBO!

Turborangers: Kousoku Sentai Turboranger

Gaku: GAKU! FIVERED!

Ken: KEN! FIVEBLUE!

Fumiya: FUMIYA! FIVEBLACK!

Kazumi: KAZUMI! FIVEPINK!

Remi: REMI! FIVEYELLOW!

All: Kousoku Sentai Turboranger!

Me: 45 YEARS OF GREAT RANGERS AND POWER! THE LEGACY WILL ALWAYS BUILD THE TOWER!

Power Rangers: THE LEGACY WILL LIVE ON! SUPER SENTAI OF JAPAN AND POWER RANGERS OF AMERICA! POWER RANGERS FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

Nico: THAT WAS SO AWESOME!

Eli: EPIC!

Then Ben Ravencroft, Shiv, Beautiful Gorgeous, Ragdoll, Eccentro, Bonz, Multiplex, Dumbbelltron, King Hiss, Zexion, Heart, Nightstrike, Lipsyncher the lipstick monster, Indigestible Wad, Red guy, Beany the Braindead Bison, Count Marzo, Laughing Ghosts, Kaa, and Spellbinder appeared.

Nico: Ben Ravencroft, Shiv, Beautiful Gorgeous, Ragdoll, Eccentro, Bonz, Multiplex, Dumbbelltron, King Hiss, Zexion, Heart, Nightstrike, Lipsyncher the lipstick monster, Indigestible Wad, Red guy, Beany the Braindead Bison, Count Marzo, Laughing Ghosts, Kaa, and Spellbinder.

Red Guy: HELLO! It's me the Red Guy!

Shiv: Awesome roll call!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Ben Ravencroft: To answer Vekar's question, there are about 46 teams in all.

Shiv: That's counting the fact that the Patrangers and Lupinrangers are seperate teams.

Beautful Gorgeous: It'll be 46 when the Donbrothers meet us.

Ragdoll: (to Nico) We heard you went to Los Angeles.

Nico: We sure did.

Eccentro: How was it?

Nico: Awesome and we showed the volcano Mount Wilshire and also battled the Jolly Olly Man.

Me: We sure did.

?: Boy that is awesome.

A figure came out and it was SOAP SHADOW from episode 21 of ToQgers!

---

A Shadow who has the ability to spew the Change Soap (チェンジ系シャボン Chenji-kei Shabon) bubbles which switch his targets' minds and bodies, using it on Miss Glitta's wish to exchange bodies with Mio to avoid her wedding to Emperor Z. However, having also used his powers on Right, Tokatti, and Hikari, little did Miss Glitta know that Soap Shadow's Change Soap has a deadly side effect where those under his spell would eventually be killed. Luckily, everyone is restored back to their normal bodies after Soap Shadow is destroyed by the three body-swapped main ToQgers and ToQ 6gou. Enlarged, using his Bubble Bombs (泡系爆弾 Awa-kei Bakudan), Sabão Shadow is destroyed for good by Diesel-Oh Police Fire and BuildDai-Oh.

Right: Soap Shadow!

Soap Shadow: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You used your awesome change soap on Right Tokatti and Hikari and man that was confusing! I told myself I had to stop drinking steak sauce after seeing that one.

We laughed.

Nico: That was funny.

William: So, you really switched the ToQgers bodies?

Soap Shadow: Yep. Let me demonstrate.

Soap Shadow then switched May and Maria's bodies.

Soap Shadow: What do you girls think? Don't worry. After the first 10 battles are done, I'll switch you back

May: (In Maria's Body) WOW! May you're in my body!

Maria: (In May's Body) And you're in my body May!

Me: That is awesome! And it's déjà-vu all over again!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: This is awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Nicole Goodall, Valeria Cenozoica, Lola Gia, Xenia Alexandra, Elaine Danaus, Melanie Galaxia, Yumi Arlington, Laney, Crysta, Konan, Dextra, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - Nico's Rescue in Los Angeles and beating up The Jolly Olly Man

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Nico's Rescue was in Los Angeles. He beat up The Jolly Olly Man there.

Shannon: Well actually it was J.D. that beat the living crap out of him.

Princess Luna: Yeah he beat him up really bad.

Moondust: You should have seen it.

Moondust showed the video on social media

---

I grabbed him.

Me: You make me sick Willie! First during that heat wave and now this! What the fuck is Wrong with you!?

Jolly Olly Man: I HATE PEOPLE LIKE YOU!

Our auras flared up.

Jolly Olly Man: But you want to know why I do this? BECAUSE I HATE KIDS! I WANT THEM ALL TO SUFFER AND DIE! I WISH ALL THE KIDS EVERYWHERE WOULD DIE!

Ed Bighead: I might be grumpy most of the time. But killing kids is crossing the line!

Jolly Olly Man: I DON'T CARE! (LAUGHS DERANGEDLY) I WILL KILL THEM AND DRINK THEIR BLOOD AND EAT THEIR HEARTS! (LAUGHS INSANELY AND DERANGEDLY!)

Me: YOU ARE FUCKING CRAZY AND INSANE! But you were always fucked up! First you tried to sell ice cream for $25.00 and now you stoop this low by killing kids in cannibalistic ways!? WHAT KIND OF FUCKING LUNATIC ARE YOU!?

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I already did and there is two of them. One is Another Icarus and the other is Another Mr. Fizz.

Qin: Ooh these are gonna be interesting.

POW!

I punched the Jolly Olly Man in the face and punched him hard and pulverized him all over!

POW! BLAM SMASH WHAM POW BAM POW!

I mercilessly beat his face in!

Maria: We might as well take some of his ice cream.

Qin: His truck is back in Gotham Royal York.

Maria: Oh right I forgot.

I continued beating him up REALLY BAD!

I stopped 20 minutes later and he was broken, battled, bloody and bruised and I was panting hard.

Me: (PANTING HARD) YOU MOTHERFUCKING PIECE OF SHIT! I SHOULD JUST KILL YOU RIGHT HERE AND RIGHT NOW TO PUT YOU OUT OF YOUR FUCKING MISERY!

Jolly Olly Man: THEN DO IT!

I raised my fist and then Nico and Eli stopped me.

Nico: J.D. that's enough!

Eli: It's not worth it bro. Besides he is not worth killing.

Me: (Pants) (Sighs) You're right.

Nico: You're getting locked up!

The cops came and took him away.

Me: Get this fucking piece of garbage out of my sight!

They did so.

Nico: What the fuck is wrong with him?

Me: He is totally fucked up in the head.

Xenia: No kidding.

---

Ben Ravencroft: WHOA MAN! J.D. really hates that guy huh?

Snowdrop: The guy deserved it for what he did.

Gari: Yeah he REALLY HATES kids.

Blackout: That guy is totally off his rocker.

Nicole Goodall: The guy had 57 jobs and he was fired from all of them. All because of his father!

Valeria Cenozoica: J.D. says that the Jolly Olly Man and his father both have an incredibly toxic relationship. His father hates his guts.

Lola Gia: Yeah normally J.D. would care about something like that but not this time.

Laney: No kidding and I don't blame J.D. for hating him.

Crysta: Me neither. What a lunatic.

Dextra: No kidding there.

Konan: What a stupid man.

Ben Ravencroft: I agree there.

Shannon: I put a curse on the Jolly Olly Man. In 2 days he is going to be imprisoned in an unbreakable magical crystal and banished into a forgotten cave.

Ben Ravencroft: Good he can stay in that thing. Lets do it!

Shannon used her legend items.

SHANNON'S WITCHCRAFT POWER! POWER OF SALEM!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rita Fox, Fox Siblings, Clayface and Sandman VS Shiv - Battling Another Icarus and Another Mr. Fizz

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) Nico, Gwen Tennyson's team, Mr. Fizz's team, and the others did good Battling Another Icarus. And Another Mr. Fizz as well.

Lynn: Yeah they sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and both of them are really awesome.

Scootaloo: They sure are and it's really cool that the Another Icarus was an angel too.

Whirlwind: From a city in the sky too.

Rita Fox: Yeah we were amazed about that.

Pam Fox: We sure were.

Shiv: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Lynn activated her legend items.

LYNN'S SPORTS WINS! LYNN WINS!

They fired waves of lava, wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

Rita Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Irina Wendolva, Plastic Man, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Lincoln's Rescue

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved battling an enemy of The Aquatic Gardeners Club. Man, your son and his Guardian Angels really have many enemies, don't they?

Rita: You're not kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: Lincoln and all his Guardian Angels have MANY enemies all across the board.

Starshine Sparkle: Not just in Gotham Royal York with some of Lincoln's sisters and enemies in the city but also all over the world and the universe too!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding! They have a tremendous number of enemies too great to count.

Irina Wendolva: Yeah you got that right.

Plastic Man: It's amazing that they have that many enemies.

Beautiful Gorgeous: You're not kidding there too. Lets do it!

Rita activated her Legend Items.

A GREAT FAMILY! LOUD AND PROUD IS THE LOUD FAMILY!

They fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed her down.

# War Machine, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Veronica Gaspard, Dante Alighieri, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Meeting a gene-slammer for Neo Spacian Aqua Dolphin

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Neo Spacian Aqua Dolphin. What's her name?

War Machine: Her name is Riley Robbins and she is a great guardian angel.

Pinkie Pie: Boy she sure is and her story is just as amazing.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all were amazed too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Riley, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Riley Robbins: I remembered this one time, Lincoln was helping me with a marine biology project, we were to create a diagram of the marine ecosystem of Lake Huron, and since Lincoln knew a lot about Lake Huron, that made things easier since I was new to Michigan and it was different from Barrow. But, then, I heard a loud shriek, and I knew who it was: Lola. She was going to try and blackmail her older brother into doing something when clearly he's busy helping me, so right as she kicked the door down and before she was about to barge in, I fired a blast of water at her and it made her make-up run, and she shrieked and ran back to her room. But, I knew she'd tattle-tail on me, so Lincoln and I ran down and we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to Lincoln, so they went upstairs and scolded her, and then, they grounded her with no dessert tonight, and she was really mad, but I was not scared in the slightest, because the vampires that attacked Barrow were much scarier than her.

We cheered.

Nico: Whoa, that was some bravery you displayed, Riley.

Lincoln: She'd known of Lola's vicious temper, but to her, Lola's vicious temper was nothing compared to the evil of the vampires that attacked Barrow, and she was more than ready for Lola.

Me: Awesome!

Alexa Oleson: And Lola's just lucky she didn't wind up on the receiving end of Riley's wrath, she was saving that for that Nosferatu, Zurial.

Lincoln: If Marlow does come back, Alexa, then, we'll end him and his coven once and for all, right at the very place where it all began: Barrow, Alaska.

Me: Yeah, they'll pay for what they've done.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ragdoll: WOW! Riley really showed Lola.

Featherweight: Yeah she sure did and it was awesome.

Sprocket: No kidding there.

Veronica Gaspard: We all were amazed by that too.

Dante Alighieri: We sure were and it was awesome.

Ragdoll: That is awesome. Lets do it!

War Machine used his Legend Items.

WAR MACHINE'S ARSENAL OF POWER! WAR OF FURY!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Linka Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Rainbow Dash, Sonic, Luxord and Batch VS

## Eccentro - Nerissa's 3rd Mission and Destroying Imperiex

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Nerissa's 3rd Mission involved Destroying Imperiex. But it was Kal L who dealt the finishing blow.

Linka: Yeah along with the Mightyena Gene-slammer and Ace Bunny.

Rarity: Yeah it was a really amazing sight darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Now Imperiex is a forgotten memory.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Good riddance there.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right.

Sonic: I agree there too.

Eccentro: Glad he is gone. Lets do it!

Linka used her legend items.

LINKA'S LIGHTNING FURY! LIGHTNING OF THE SISTER!

They fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Gia Moran, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Kristiansen Sisters, Thor, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Lucy Heartfilia's predicament in the middle of the city

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) So, do you want to talk about Lucy Heartfilia's predicament in the middle of the city? Specifically, how she ended up naked?!

Gia: It was an invisibility potion she accidentally took.

Fluttershy: Yeah it was a really unusual potion.

Tornado Bolt: It made her completely invisible. But it accidentally destroyed her clothes.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and it was a really crazy one.

Stealth Elf: It sure was a crazy one.

The Kristiansen Sisters agreed.

Thor: I agree there with thou.

Bonz: Indeed. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

She turned into the Yellow Beast Morpher.

Gia used her legend items.

GIA'S 45 YEARS OF RANGERS! RANGERS GALORE!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Suzie Remmington, Lisa Loud, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - Vekar is back!?

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) Vekar is back!? And here I thought we took out the rest of the Armada's main forces!

Rex: Yes we did but that was back on Christmas of 2020 and that was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was amazing to hear about and that was after the war with the Royal Defenders.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was an amazing battle and it was fun.

Sunburn: We got rid of them by banishing them all to the warp.

Suzie Remmington: THat was so awesome to hear about.

Lisa Loud: Yes that was a great Christmas back then.

Multiplex: Indeed it was. Lets do it!

Rex used his legend items.

BIOMECHANICAL EVO POWER! THE OMEGA NANITE POWER!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Ben 10,000, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Leina Kingston, Naruto, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Vekar is going to be locked up. He is not worth killing

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Vekar's going to be locked up. He's not worth killing.

Ben 10,000: Yeah but he is a crazy and silly guy.

Applejack: But he is a crying crybaby.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there.

Flashwing: What a whiny little baby.

Leina Kingston: He is going to love prison.

Naruto: You got that right.

Dumbbeltron: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 used his legend items.

10,000 ALIENS OF FURY! ALIENS OF 10,000 FORCE!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal, lava and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Leni Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gabby Eunice, Gravity Man, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - Hope Vekar likes his cellmate Prince John

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Hope Vekar likes his cellmate Prince John. They're gonna get along great!

Leni: Oh they totes will. They can cry together too.

Starlight Glimmer: Hope your prisoners enjoy the crying.

Cozy Glow: They sure won't.

Hex: Yeah they will not be happy.

Gabby Eunice: But it will be awesome and funny to see.

Gravity Man: It sure will.

King Hiss: Yep. Lets do it!

Leni used her legend items.

LENI'S FASHION LOVE! CLOTHES FROM LENI!

They fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

---

## Roxy, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Evelyn Hatfield, Flik, Atta, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - Prince John and Vekar have so much in common

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Prince John and Vekar have so much in common. (laughs) They both act like babies!

Roxy: You got that right. Those two are going to be perfect cellmates and they can cry all they want in prison.

Princess Celestia: At least he is not going to be put into the dungeons.

King Solar: No he sure won't.

Solar Eclipsa: But it will be funny to see how they do.

Amber Morning: It sure will.

Spotlight: 2 Crybabies that are perfect for each other.

Evelyn Hatfield: Yeah that is for sure.

Flik: It sure will be awesome.

Atta: You got that right.

Zexion: Yep. Lets do it!

Roxy used her legend items.

ROXY'S NATURE OF EARTH! FAIRY OF EARTH POWER!

They fired waves of nature and light and smashed him down.

* * *

Anna Antedeluvian, Ingrid Third and Miyuki Murakami VS Universe 666 Mizuki

* * *

Anna Antedeluvian was facing Universe 666 Mizuki.

Universe 666 Mizuki: This is good that I'm getting the Antedeluvian Gene-slammer as my archenemy.

Anna Antedeluvian: (Transylvanian Accent) You sure are and it's going to be fun.

Miyuki Murakami: I'm really looking forward to this.

Universe 666 Mizuki gasped.

Universe 666 Mizuki: Wait a second! I've heard about you! You are Miyuki Murakami, The Harbinger of Death! Your achievements have been widely known all over the 5 Great Nations for years even before the time of the 4th Hokage.

Miyuki Murakami: Thats right.

She went over her history.

* * *

Miyuki Murakami (村神ミユキ, Murakami Miyuki) was a Jōnin level kunoichi from Kagegakure's famed Murakami clan. She died with the rest of her clan in what would later become known as the Murakami Clan Massacre. Among her enemies, Miyuki was known as The Harbinger of Death (死の前兆, Shi no Zenchō) due to the terror her reputation inspired on the battlefield.

Miyuki was born into the Murakami clan as the only daughter of Hanabi and Gofuku and was praised by all as the best of her generation; a genius above all others. Even by the standards of the

Murakami clan, Miyuki's prowess far outshone their own.

In her early years, Miyuki was the subject of great envy from her Academy classmates, who were jealous of her because of her great ninja skills and the fact that she was younger than all of them. Miyuki became a shy individual, and it only was years later that she made up with her classmates and became an outgoing person.

At age 6, she graduated from the Academy at the top of her class, mastered the Ketsugan at age 8, passed the Chūnin Exams at age 9, and became a Jōnin at age 14.

Sometime after graduating from the academy, Miyuki's father decided to teach her the clan's signature genjutsu. Miyuki first displayed her natural aptitude for genjutsu on that occasion, when she learned the high-ranked technique in less than one day. This left Gofuku and the rest of the clan in shock and amazement.

She was praised highly by Gofuku, who saw the family's future in her, inadvertently neglecting his son, Daisuke. However, during this time Miyuki showed great affection towards her little brother, spending many afternoons playing with him as well as helping him with his training. In the anime, it was revealed that Miyuki had made a game out of collecting raven feathers with Daisuke, and they had contests to see who could collect the most, though she always won.

Soon after becoming a Jōnin, Miyuki asked Hizari to accept her as his apprentice. The Kurakage initially refused, but reconsidered his decision after witnessing Miyuki's prodigious talents firsthand. This had occurred when he asked Miyuki to fight 20 of the village's ANBU, as a test. Miyuki had been on one side of the training field, Hizari on the other, while the ANBU were in between them. Miyuki had instantly vanished, and in a few seconds, had reappeared on Hizari's side of the field. Moments later, all 20 of the ANBU collapsed, having been rendered unconscious by Miyuki. Hizari decided that she would be a worthy student after all, and trained Miyuki in his spare time.

During one of her missions, Miyuki encountered one of the Seven Ninja Swordsmen of the Mist and infamous missing-nin, Zabuza Momochi. Zabuza, greedy for the fame that would inevitably come with defeating her, attacked Miyuki. Miyuki, however, easily beat him with only kenjutsu. After complimenting him for his swordsmanship, Miyuki began to walk away from the injured Zabuza. This astounded him, as he thought that Miyuki would have killed him then and there. When Zabuza asked Miyuki why she had spared his life, she responded that she had no orders to kill him. That display of mercy by Miyuki, coupled with her prowess as a swordswoman, left Zabuza with great respect and admiration for her, which he held up until his death.

Miyuki's second skirmish with one of the Seven Ninja Swordsmen of the Mist took place when she was sent on a mission to gather information about the Akatsuki. During the course of the mission, Kisame Hoshigaki approached her, and told her that Akatsuki knew of her infiltration mission. He then attempted to cleave her in two with his Samehada, but Miyuki deflected the attack with her Tenshiken. Miyuki tried to use the Ken'nan to finish Kisame, but to her shock, Samehada absorbed the sword's Chi Chakra. Miyuki and Kisame exchanged various ninjutsu, and Kisame soon summoned a large number of sharks, to which Miyuki responded by summoning a flock of ravens. Miyuki proceeded to initiate the Wind Release: Heaven's Vengeance. Kisame said he would not give her the chance to use the technique. It was soon revealed to be a ploy by Miyuki, who used her ravens to incapacitate Kisame. Kisame grudgingly acknowledged her as the more powerful of the two before disappearing with the Body Flicker Technique.

It was often said that wherever Miyuki made an appearance, rain was sure to follow. These stories were often corroborated by occurrences of light showers in places which she visited. For this reason, and because of her ability with the Water Release, Miyuki was often called "The Rain from a Cloudless Sky" (天泣, Tenkyū).

Sometime before Haganegakure invaded Kage, Daisuke accompanied Miyuki on one of her missions to capture a giant raven, which was causing havoc for the residents of a small town. Miyuki paralyzed the raven, creating an opportunity for Daisuke to use his Wind Release: Air Cutter Technique. After completing the mission, Miyuki took Daisuke to a dango shop, and they spent the rest of the day together.

At some point, Miyuki encountered Yashagorō. The latter expressed his intentions to destroy Kagegakure and attempted to kill Miyuki in an attempt to gain the Ketsugan, however Miyuki trapped him in a genjutsu and severely injured him.

During Hagane's Invasion of Kage, Miyuki was left alone to take care of Daisuke, and promised to protect him with her life. She later fought against Hagane's forces in the Kagegakure-Haganegakure War. Her abilities struck fear into all of the enemy ninja, and flee-on-sight orders were given to them should they encounter her on the battlefield. Miyuki gained reputation as a legendary ninja in the Battle of Chimatsuri Pass, when she annihilated an entire battle division of Hagane using the Tendō. That fame, however, came with a steep price. Upon her return to Kage after the battle, Miyuki approached her friends, and to her shock, they shunned her. They told her that they did not want to be friends with a shinobi who could kill thousands of people with a single technique. Miyuki tried to convince them that she was a nice person and that she would never hurt them, but to no avail. Miyuki's friends abandoned her, which hurt her so deeply that she began to cry. Shortly afterwards, Miyuki decided to look for her lover, Azusa, and eventually found him in one of Kage's parks. When she approached him in tears, Azusa told her that he didn't want her to be a part of his life any longer, as he was terrified of her. Following those two events, Miyuki became very distraught, and remained so until her death.

When the Murakami began conspiring to overthrow the Kurakage, Miyuki was chosen as one of the negotiators to attempt to reach an agreement with the Kage Council. Knowing a coup d'état would lead to much bloodshed on both sides, Miyuki took the side of the Kage Council. Due to her stance, her father lost hope in her, and bgan turning his attention to Daisuke instead. However, a peaceful agreement to the conflict could not be reached, so the Kage Council arranged to send the Murakami Clan to their deaths in the Kagegakure-Haganegakure War, unbeknownst to the Murakami.

On the night of the clan's massacre, Miyuki fought against Haganegakure with the rest of her clan, and slew well over a thousand ninja from Hagane's First Company with relative ease. When Hagane brought in two battalions to crush the Murakami, she fought valiantly against them, killing one fifth of the enemy alongside her fellow clansmen. However, she was eventually worn down by the enemy ninja by the time Hitsuchi, Hagane's head ninja, arrived on the battlefield. Hitsuchi was an incredibly powerful shinobi who possessed a transplanted Ketsugan. Hitsuchi engaged Miyuki's parents, Gofuku and Hanabi, and they, although powerful shinobi themselves, proved to be almost no match for Hitsuchi. After activating his Rankyō, Hitsuchi killed the two Murakami. Miyuki showed true rage for the first time in her life, and fought with Hitsuchi, though she was exhausted and was subsequently killed, along with the rest of the Murakami clan in what would later become known as the Murakami Clan Massacre. However, Miyuki was only defeated by Hitsuchi because she was very exhausted, having fought for several days on end without respite, and she had less than one quarter of her strength by the time she faced him. In addition, because she had overused her Saishū Ketsugan, her mental state had deteriorated to the point where she was in a blind rage.

---

When she was done he was amazed!

Universe 666 Mizuki: Wow! That is absolutely incredible!

Ingrid Third: We had no idea that you have amassed an amazing record Miyuki.

Miyuki Murakami: Yeah it's part of my history and my mission status.

Universe 666 Mizuki: You're a really widely known legendary Kunoichi.

Anna Antedeluvian: That is true. And You wouldn't believe what J.D. did to revive her.

Universe 666 Mizuki: I'll have to hear about it later. Lets do it!

Anna fired waves of darkness and smashed him all over and they fired waves of darkness and rain and smashed him down

---

Blackfire VS Heart

---

Heart was next.

Heart: Boy this is gonna be good.

Blackfire: You got that right.

Blackfire fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nightscream VS Nightstrike

---

Nightstrike was next.

Nightstrike: This will be awesome and fun.

Nightscream: You got that right!

Nightscream fired sonic energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Cana Alberona VS Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster

---

Lipsyncher was next.

Lipsyncher: This will be awesome and fun.

Cana Alberona: You got that right.

Cana fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Thumbelina VS The Indigestible Wad

The Indigestible Wad was next.

Indigestible Wad: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Thumbelina: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Cow and Chicken VS Red Guy

Red Guy was next.

Red Guy: I am going to love this!

Cow: Bring it on lady!

Chicken: Yeah!

They fired waves of eggs and feathers and milk and smashed him down.

Red Guy: (Stupid and dazed) Is there a bladder specialist in the house?

## Jean Bison VS Beany the Braindead Bison

Beany the Braindead Bison was next.

Jean Bison: Boy this will be fun.

Beany drooled stupidly.

Jean fired waves if energy and smashed him down.

## Tifa Lockhart VS Count Marzo

Count Marzo was next.

Count Marzo: This is gonna be good.

Tifa Lockhart: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Bai Tza VS Laughing Ghosts

The Laughing ghosts were next. They were laughing.

Bai Tza: What are you laughing at?

She fired waves of water and smashed them down.

## Dustin Brooks VS Kaa

Kaa was next.

Kaa: Sssay now. You are ready for thisss right?

Dustin Brooks: Always ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Dr. Light (Justice League) VS Spellbinder

Spellbinder was next.

Spellbinder: This is gonna be a good one.

JL Dr. Light: You got that right.

She fired waves of light and blasted him down.

---

Caitlyn Togero the Big Saturn Gene-Slammer VS Soap Shadow.

---

Soap Shadow was next.

Soap Shadow: So I get one of the gene-slammers of the Legendary Planets.

Caitlyn Togero: That's right. My name is Caitlyn Togero and I'm for The Big Saturn.

Soap Shadow: I can see that. You have the symbol of Saturn in the middle of your forehead.

Caitlyn Togeru: I sure do. I was born under the constellation of Capricorn and that makes me a Saturn. It's fitting for me too.

Soap Shadow: It sure is.

Caitlyn fired waves of energy rings and blasted him down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Zarya, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Soap Shadow

---

Soap Shadow was next for the ranger battle.

Soap Shadow: Boy this is crazy battling Vekar and the Armada and

Warstar again.

Me: I know but that was still one of the most awesome battles ever. 10 years ago that showed the awesome teamwork of all the rangers from over the course of 20 years. And that's just over here in America.

Varie: Yeah that was so epic and awesome.

Camie: It sure was amazing!

Celica: It sure was cool!

Zarya: Yeah it was. We got an awesome thrill out of that.

Cassidy: It was an epic way to celebrate 20 years of Power Rangers.

Adagio Dazzle: The 30th Anniversary will be just as epic.

Aria: Yeah this will be so cool.

Sonata: I'm looking forward to this one.

Eli: Me too! Can you believe that its been 30 years since Power Rangers came out in America?

Soap Shadow: And its really come a long way since then! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Armada and The Warstar, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Armada and Warstar symbols etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back.

Right: Since we're already transformed it's gonna be fun.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

They turned into the ToQgers too!

Right: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

Me: Lets get him!

We fired waves of energy and ressha blasts and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Soap Shadow you have failed this city! Not done yet though. We still have the main event.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Ready, Rangers?

Tsukasa: Time to create a new legend!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Yamato: Don't Underestimate this planet!

Lucky: Time to Test your luck!

Right: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

Keiichiro: By order of The GSPO We're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: And it's REALLY Going to hurt!

Eli: REALLY BAD!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Rangers!

Maria: Time for this too!

She puled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns dial) CONDIMENT GUZZLER 6!

She summoned Condiment King, Big Cheese, Hades Fungal Beast Mold, Suika Monster, Clawbster and Sergeant Weenie Arms along with Ketchup Bandit, Junk Food Monster, Cheese Monster, Scooby Snax Monster and RedVegiemon!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: This is gonna be fun!

Me: Lets get him!

He summoned the footsoldiers of all the rangers and it was AN ALL OUT BATTLE! Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF FIRE!

Intress, Vinta, and Kughar blasted and smashed the footsoldiers and blasted Vekar All over!

Jet Vac, Guyhawk, Courage and G1 Brainstorm used the Earth and Air Skylander Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Guyhawk's Hawk Cannon, Brainstorm's Pulse Cannons and Jet Vac and Courage's powers 100-fold.

Jet Vac and Guyhawk: CYCLONE HAWK BLAST!

Courage and G1 Brainstorm: PULSE SCREAM SHOT!

Wind Chemical Force and Chemistro: WIND CHEMICAL BLAST!

Pizza Cat Mayhem and Nergal: PIZZA CAT MAYHEM!

Serious Motorcycle Firestorm and Motor Ed: SERIOUS MOTORCYCLE FIRESTORM!

Dumb Magic Fashions and Anti Wanda: DUMB MAGIC BLAST!

Sports Fury Mayhem and Mammoth: SPORTS FURY MAYHEM BLAST!

Rebels of Oa Fire and Jet: REBELS OF OA BLAST!

Ziff Buttkicking Fury and Artie Ziff: ZIFF BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Toys of Rescue and Toyman: TOYS OF RESCUE BLAST!

Magnetic Force Burst and Dr. Polaris: MAGNETIC FORCE BURST SHOT!

Riddles of Technology and Riddler: RIDDLES OF TECHNOLOGY BLAST!

Fear of Zombies and MOE Sinestro: FEAR OF ZOMBIES BLAST!

Cats Cradle Force and Ayatoriko: CATS CRADLE STRAWBERRY BLAST!

Mayhem Coaster Saboteurs and Roller Ghoster: MAYHEM COASTER BLAST!

Cajun Peppers Galore and Cajun Fox: CAJUN PEPPERS BLAST!

Hercules Sovereign Mayhem and Hercules Cyclops: SOVEREIGN MAYHEM BLAST!

Beagle Buttkickers and Beagle Babes: BEAGLE BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Insane Phoenix Gourds and Gourd: INSANE PHOENIX GOURD SHOT!

VOMITOSIS ON STEROIDS and Vomiting Frog Prince: VOMITOSIS BLAST!

Magnets of Hell and Yost Magneto: MAGNETS OF HELL BLAST!

Mayan Buttkicking Leverpullers and Yzma: MAYAN BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air

Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONEST BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER METAL BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LEAF STORM BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT STORM OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK STORM OF THE MOON!

They fired massive waves of energy and elements.

Super Megaforce Rangers, Mane 10, me, Lincoln, Nico, Eli and the Rangers: LEGACY FINAL SMASH!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SUPER MEGAFORCE ELEMENT STYLE: MIGHTY MORPHIN POWER RANGERS!

Jessica Shannon: SUPER MEGAFORCE STING STYLE: MIGHTY MORPHIN ALIEN RANGERS!

Peni Parker: SUPER MEGAFORCE WEB STYLE: POWER RANGERS ZEO!

Entrapta: SUPER MEGAFORCE LIGHTNING STYLE: POWER RANGERS TURBO!

Perfuma: SUPER MEGAFORCE NATURE STYLE: POWER RANGERS IN SPACE!

Frosta: SUPER MEGAFORCE ICE STYLE: POWER RANGERS LOST GALAXY!

Jessica Kaios: SUPER MEGAFORCE FIRE STYLE: POWER RANGERS LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Yuna Kamihara: SUPER MEGAFORCE WATER STYLE: POWER RANGERS TIME FORCE!

Toph: SUPER MEGAFORCE EARTH STYLE: POWER RANGERS WILD FORCE!

Makoto Nanaya: SUPER MEGAFORCE WIND STYLE: POWER RANGERS NINJA STORM!

Ruby Rose: SUPER MEGAFORCE ROSE STYLE: POWER RANGERS DINO THUNDER!

Weiss Schnee: SUPER MEGAFORCE ICE STYLE: POWER RANGERS SPD!

Blake Belladonna: SUPER MEGAFORCE DARK STYLE: POWER RANGERS MYSTIC FORCE!

Yang Xiao Long: SUPER MEGAFORCE FIRE STYLE: POWER RANGERS OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Emerald Sustrai: SUPER MEGAFORCE ILLUSION STYLE: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

Dew Gayl: SUPER MEGAFORCE NATURE STYLE: POWER RANGERS RPM!

Shantae: SUPER MEGAFORCE MAGIC STYLE: POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said ranger teams.

Lincoln and his harem: SUPER MEGAFORCE FINAL SMASH: LEGENDARY RANGER HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired Hadoukens based on legendary rangers!

Vekar: Impossible! No, no, no! This can't be happening! This was supposed to be my big moment, not yours!

He was hit by our blasts and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY FIERY AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Prince Vekar you have failed this galaxy!

Troy: Super Mega Rangers, that's a Super Mega Win!

Bonz: You said it!

Multiplex: That was the Legendary Battle all over again.

Dumbbelltron: Except with more Ranger teams.

King Hiss: You guys should be proud of yourselves.

Gia: We sure are!

Emma: Who wants to celebrate at Ernie's Brain Freeze?

Zexion: Count me in!

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Prince Vekar, The Armada, and The Warstar.

Nico: This time, don't you ever come back, you sore losers. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Prince Vekar, The Armada, and The Warstar.

Eden Han: That's right, but we're not done yet, there's still the matter of Rudella to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery

red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the

Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Rudella.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Rudella, the sixth of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Rudella, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Rudella: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Eden Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Eden Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Sinister Necrom-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Rudella, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Eden Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Rudella: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Eden Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Sinister Necrom flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Rudella: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Eden Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Eden Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Sinister Necrom emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Sinister Necrom with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Eden Han has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Sinister Necrom surrounded by darkness and the undead. Suddenly, Eden Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Eden Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Eden Han's massive Evil HERO Sinister Necrom-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Sinister Necrom's Darkness Dark Magic Undead Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Magic Undead Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Sinister Necrom etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Sinister Necrom's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Sinister Necrom that said, "Eden Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Sinister Necrom, Dark Magic Master and Summoner of The Undead, Fifth Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Mad Hot Dog, Destroyer of Rudella of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, The Undead, and Infernal Phoenixes"

エデン・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー シニスター・ネクロム、暗黒魔法のマスターでアンデッドの召喚士、ハン姉妹の5番目の長女、暗黒魔法の力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスターの娘、ニコの未来の妻チャン、マッドホットドッグの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のルデラの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、アンデッド、インファナル フェニックス

Eden Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO SINISTER NECROM-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL UNDEAD EVIL HERO SINISTER NECROM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL UNDEAD EVIL HERO SINISTER NECROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL UNDEAD EVIL HERO SINISTER NECROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Eden Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Sinister Necrom-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Rudella saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out her blaster to fire at her, but Eden Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Rudella, which hit her and pushed her back and she also got burned, but this really pissed her off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Eden's transformed, incredible!

Reggie McDonald: That's really incredible, and she really burned Rudella badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Eden Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Undead Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Undead Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Rudella.

Nico: Let's get him, Eden, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Eden Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Eden Han and Nico went after Rudella who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Rudella and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Rudella, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Rudella took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then she drank it. Suddenly, Rudella began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Rudella's transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Rudella fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Eden Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Eden, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Rudella from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Rudella and he bear hugged her, so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Rudella into his body through his skin and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Eden, let's end this asshole for good.

Eden Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Undead Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Undead Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Eden Han and Nico sent Rudella flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Fulexia.

Eden Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO SINISTER NECROM PHOENIX DEMONIC UNDEAD DARKNESS KAMEHAMEHA!

Eden Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Rudella, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Eden Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Eden Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Eden Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Eden Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-seven members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Rudella once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Eden.

Suddenly, Eden Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Eden Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Sinister Necrom flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Eden Han absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Sinister Necrom vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Eden.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Gundinna, which means you're up next, Gina.

Gina Han: Yeah, we'll make Gundinna pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I know, how about a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss, along with a Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Grand Mole, and a Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird.

Alexa Oleson: Awesome, there's only one person I know who would be Gene-Slammed into Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss: Emily Riis, the niece of Ally Riis and John Riis, the next two victims of the vampires after they killed Gus and cut off the power at the Cell Tower.

Sophia Kitka: And there's only one person I know who would be Gene-Slammed into Neo-Spacian Grand Mole: Ellie Davies, the niece of Carter Davies, who survived when the vampires attacked, but he got scratched by one of the vampires and turned, but he held onto his humanity, but he couldn't live forever and Eben had to end his life, so he can be with his family, who got hit by a drunk driver.

Riley Robbins: And there's only one person I know who would be Gene-Slammed into Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird: Hazel Ikos, the granddaughter of Lucy Ikos, who's one of the survivors of the vampire attack on Barrow, Alaska, but she's never forgotten what'd happened during the month-long darkness from the attacks by the vampires to the deaths of her dear friends.

Nico: Yep. But still great job today everyone!

Eli: This was so awesome!

Laney: Yeah!

Troy Burrows: (to the viewers) This was a great adventure! Hope you all loved this one.

Me: I know we did.

We later went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was AWESOME!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki

Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Zarya's team consisting of Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria and Sailor Raccoon City and Knightbrace and his team consisting of Garigari, Yost Whiplash, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Baron Bedlam and Insect Queen and we're going to the Willy Wonka Candy Factory and we're going to have an awesome Valentines Day Rescue and we're going to battle VERUCA SALT! Who has escaped from the Limburger Cheese Mine Prison and is out to get revenge on us! AND LEONA TERRA IS GOING TO UNLEASH THE FURY OF THE EARTH ON THAT REPULSIVE BLACKHEARTED SPOILED BRAT! SHE IS GOING TO TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER AND RIP THAT RIDICULOUS POISONOUS BRAT TO SHREDS IN THE MOST BRUTAL AND MOST PAINFUL WAY EVER IMAGINABLE! Also we're going to meet Another Tremayne and Another Knightbrace. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ludicolo and her name is Jacana Lillytoes. She is Nico's friend from nature and dance class.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Neo Space, a location in the Duel Monsters Spirit World, and Lincoln and his group are going to destroy an old enemy of The Tenshi no

Ongaku Gang named Nathaniel Zankoku, he's a punk kid who's tried to ruin the reputation of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang mainly because he's nothing more than a jerk and an asshole who doesn't even care about anyone except for himself, and even worse, he's been toying with black magic and has tried to summon demons to destroy them, but Lincoln's skills with white magic destroyed that demon punk kid's link with the dark forces and destroyed his dark powers forever, and not only that, but The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang sent the information of his crimes to the police, who took him away, and after he was convicted, he was sent to juvie until he reached eighteen, after which, he was sent to prison for life. But, now, he's broken out and he's now been given dark powers of his own, and he wants revenge on the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, but they're more than ready to rock and roll, and they are going to send that demon summoning punk jerk to Hell for good.

And we're going to meet the last three of the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers, the first one is a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss named Emily Riis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition and she's known as The Holy Light Vampire Slayer. Emily Riis also has powers of light, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a phoenix pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Ally Riis and John Riis, and though she hates Lisa with a burning passion, she despises the vampires even more because her aunt and uncle became the next two victims of the vampires after they killed Gus and cut off the power at the Cell Tower.

The second Neo-Space Gene-Slammer is a Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Grand Mole named Ellie Davies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, and she's known as The Grand Earth Vampire Slayer. Ellie Davies also has powers of earth, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a mole pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Carter Davies, and though she hates Luan with a burning passion, she despises the vampires, because her uncle who survived for that long got scratched by one of the vampires at the General Store in Barrow and he turned after reaching the Police Station, but he managed to hold onto his humanity, but he couldn't live forever and he asked Eben to end his life, so that he can be with his family, who got hit by a drunk driver.

And the final Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammer is a Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird named Hazel Ikos, Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, and she's known as The Sky Wind Vampire Slayer. Hazel Ikos also has powers of wind, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a hummingbird pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the granddaughter of Lucy Ikos, and although she hates Lori with a burning passion, she hates the vampires even more, because although they hadn't murdered her grandmother who had survived the vampire attack on Barrow, Alaska, she'd never forgotten what'd happened during the month-long darkness: from the attacks by the vampires to the deaths of her dear friends that she'd known all her life.

Tomorrow is Valentines day and it's love all over the team.

See you next time.

# Valentines Day 2023 Amour

HAPPY VALENTINES DAY 2023 EVERYONE!

---

It was Valentines Day and it was the day of amour. Walking through the awesome and sweet craving goodness of the Willy Wonka Candy Factory was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Zarya's team consisting of Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria and Sailor Raccoon City and Knightbrace and his team consisting of Garigari, Yost Whiplash, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Baron Bedlam and Insect Queen and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Camie: Boy the Willy Wonka Candy Factory. Look at all this candy and sweets.

Lola: You said it! It's so awesome.

Sunny Starscout: Boy this is amazing! Look at all the sweets and candy.

Izzy Moonbow: (EATING CHOCOLATE) MMM! Boy this is delicious!

Kaina Tsutsumi: Boy this is so cool! It's amazing you guys were here before.

Zuria: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. It was awesome coming here.

Camie: Boy this is amazing.

Me: We loved it.

Zarya: We sure did.

Nico: Zarya, I want to thank you, Knightbrace, and your teams for coming.

Zarya: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys this time even though I'm always with you all.

Lala: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Lala, what do you like to do in your free time?

Lala: I like dancing and it's awesome and fun.

Me: That's cool.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Lala: Yeah it brings out the graceful person in me.

Lola: That is awesome and cool.

Nico: Most of us, if not all, like to dance too.

Lala: That is true.

Me: Yeah. That is still cool though.

Varie: It sure is.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Yesterday was Legendary Battle 2.0!

Me: You got that right! That was so epic!

Nico: You bet it was!

Me: Except this time we had all the ranger teams from over the course of 45+ Years with us.

Nico: Boy that was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Sougo: That was so awesome that we did all that.

Me: It sure was. And the best part is that Caitlyn and Anna got their first taste of their usual battles too.

Lincoln: That was awesome.

Me: Yeah. May how did it feel being in Maria's body and vice-versa?

May: It was awesome at first.

Maria: Boy it sure was. To be honest it was cool.

Nico: As promised, Vekar got revived by us and put in the M.O.E. prison.

Me: Yeah he sure did. Prince John now has a thumbsucking crybaby cellmate.

We laughed.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Me: Yeah that is funny. But it was so awesome living one of the rangers awesome battles again.

Nico: The most awesome ever.

Varie: Yeah!

Wendy Sapphira: That was so awesome and great.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: An even number of teams participated in the battle yesterday.

Me: They sure did.

Qin: That sure was cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: J.D. how did you meet Miyuki Murakami. Just curious.

Me: I'm glad you asked. In 150,000 years shortly after we formed the Knights of The New Fire, the Hokage gave us a huge mission in the Hidden Shadow Village.

FLASHBACK - 150,000 Years Hence

Me: (Voiceover) We were sent to the Hidden Shadow Village to help deal with some bandits that were terrorizing the place.

Rin Nohara: Boy I haven't been to the Hidden Shadow Village in a long time.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Naruto: I can tell. So what's the reason why we are here bro?

Me: Well not only are we here to destroy a clan of bandits here but also I have a secret surprise of my own.

Sakura: I have a feeling this will be good.

Me: With the world in danger we need all the help we can get.

We walked on.

Me: (Voiceover) I'll fast forward to the nitty-gritty.

The flashback fast forwarded to when we were at a graveyard.

Me: (Voiceover) Here we are.

We were at a graveyard.

Naruto: A graveyard?

Me: Yep.

We were in front of the grave of the famous and legendary kunoichi Miyuki Murakami.

Sakura: Miyuki Murakami? I've heard a lot about her. She was widely known throughout the 5 Great Nations as the Harbinger of Death and she had garnered an amazing and powerful reputation for her incredible swordsmanship and was known for destroying a huge number of enemies.

Me: That's right and I promised to resurrect her. You'll see right now.

I went over to the coffin and I chanted a powerful incantation and then a beam of light shined down and then the divine singing of angels was heard and out of the light came Miyuki Murakami!

Miyuki Murakami: Hello J.D. Awesome to see you again.

Me: You too Miyuki.

Miyuki Murakami: I see you formed your own team.

Me: Yep. We are called the Knights of The New Fire.

Naruto: That's right.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Miyuki Murakami: It's an honor to meet you all.

We had a nice chat and more.

Me: (Voiceover) After that mission we had Miyuki put into our ranks and she has been an amazing addition to the team ever since. After the worlds merged thanks to the Dragonballs, she has been a huge help for us.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Boy that explains it. That is so cool.

Lucy Loud: It sure is.

Ingrid Third: I think it's awesome too. Now she is on the same group we have where we face Universe 666 Mizuki.

Lola: That is awesome.

May: That is so awesome.

Maria: I'm giving the Masters of Evil Cannon a rest for today.

Nico: Okay.

Camie: J.D. how did you find this place?

Me: Well it was 3 days after the battle with Thanos.

I went over what happened in the events of chapter 930.

In the estate, we were watching TV and playing card games.

The doorbell rang.

Lynn Sr.: I'll get it.

Me: Okay.

Lynn Sr. got the door and he got a box and opened it and in it was a bunch of bags full of M&M's candy.

Lynn Sr: Odd. We didn't order a package full of M&Ms.

Poromon: Oh that's for us.

Poliwag: We have a special project for them.

Lincoln: What are the M&M's for guys?

Poromon: Me, Poliwag, Manaphy and Horsea are going to attempt to break a world record.

Manaphy: We're going to construct the largest pyramid made entirely out of M&M's.

We gasped.

Melman: You four are going to make a pyramid made of M&Ms?! Are you crazy?!

Huffer: Do you guys know how hard it is to make an M&M pyramid?

Me: Yeah, that record has never before been attempted. That's why it's very hard.

Lisa: That is correct. The odds of completing said project of constructing a pyramid of chocolate candies; street name: M&M's are approximately 7,235,235,236 to 1.

Nico: That is not very good odds.

Lisa: Indeed.

Maria: But I can tell that they want to try it.

May: Yep.

Me: Okay. Go for it. Lynn, you better get a stopwatch just to be on the safe side.

Lynn: I'm on it.

Lynn went to her room and came back with her stopwatch.

Lynn: Got it.

Me: Okay.

We dumped all of the M&M's in a giant washtub and they got to work. After 6 hours, 43 minutes and 12 seconds, they built a full scale replica of the Great Pyramid of Giza made entirely out of M&M's and it was successful! It was 754 feet wide and 426 feet tall and composed of 10 million plus M&M's!

Dirt Boss: Oh man. The four of you actually did it!

Me: Wow! They did it! They pulled it off!

May: Wow!

I took an instant picture of it and wrote down the dimensions and how many M&M's it took to make it.

Bomb Man: I think that's a new world record!

Me: It sure is.

With us was the editor-in-chief of the Guinness Book of World Records, Craig Glenday.

Craig Glenday: (British Accent) You have broken the world record for the first time you four!

We cheered wildly for them!

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag and Horsea were forever immortalized in the Guinness Book of World Records.

Poromon: Now comes the best part.

Nico: What's that?

Poliwag: Eating it.

Manaphy: Yeah!

They got to eating in and in minutes, the whole pyramid was completely devoured and gone. They were belching and burping.

Me: Boy that's a lot of M&M's you guys ate.

Maria: No kidding.

They were stuffed.

Later we were watching TV and then Laney, Luan, Eddy and Nico came in with big boxes full of candy.

Laney: Hey guys. I got an awesome snack for all of us.

Me: What you guys got?

Nico: You'll like this. We got candy from Willy Wonka.

Me: Willy Wonka candy!? I haven't had their candy in like forever.

Lincoln: It's so good.

Laney: I know. Look what we got.

They opened the boxes and in them were Nerds, Laffy Taffy, Shock Tarts, Chewy Runts, Oompas, Pixisticks, Gobstoppers, Wonka Bars and more.

Mary Knudson: Boy I haven't had their candy in a long time. It feels like forever.

Laney: I know. I'm drooling for their chocolate.

Me: We all are.

I looked at a Wonka Bar.

Me: Hey look! There's a contest. "Find the Golden Ticket in a Wonka Bar and you could win a tour of the Willy Wonka Chocolate Factory!" Wow! Just like in the movie!

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: Lets see if we can find it!

Lana: Yeah!

We started looking and then right off the bat Lincoln found it!

Lincoln: (GASP) I found it! I found the golden ticket!

Me: Wow! Way to go Lincoln!

Laney: Yeah! Awesome!

Poromon: I can't wait to eat all of that chocolate!

Me: We're off to the Willy Wonka factory.

We were off to the Willy Wonka Chocolate Factory in Munich, Germany.

MUNICH, GERMANY

We arrived in Munich, Germany and we were standing in front of the Willy Wonka Chocolate Factory.

Me: Wow!

Laney: I'm drooling with chocolate cravings!

Lori: It's so good!

?: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We turned and we saw Charlie Bucket and his friend Violet

Beauregarde and Charlie's grandpa Joe.

Me: Charlie Bucket! Violet Beauregarde and Grandpa Joe. It's great to see you all here.

Charlie Bucket: You too J.D.

Violet: Yeah you are all awesome!

Grandpa Joe: Yeah.

Lincoln: You guys won the ticket too?

Charlie: We sure did.

Violet: It's gonna be so cool having you all with us.

Me: It sure is.

We went into the factory and we were greeted by the great chocolate maker Willy Wonka himself!

Willy Wonka: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome to my chocolate factory.

Team Loud Phoenix Storm: By the sweet love and deliciousness of chocolate. (Bows) Ye are worthy, we are not.

Me: It's an honor to meet the great candy maker Willy Wonka.

Willy Wonka: Same to you J.D. Word about all of your adventures is truly remarkable. And you have my sincere condolences for what happened to Ra's Al Ghul and Bowser.

Me: We appreciate that Mr. Wonka.

Charlie Bucket: Yeah.

Me: We love all your candy and it's so delicious.

Willy Wonka: Why thank you all.

He went over the tour lines and we were ready. It was gonna be an awesome tour. We got to see where they make Nerds and they were really awesome! They use giant hammers to smash them into smaller pieces and they get two flavors in a box. We then saw where they make the Chewy Runts. They shook a bunch of fruit trees and put them through a giant set of novelty chattering teeth and it makes them chewy and they were awesome! Next we saw where they make Xploder Chocolate and it was really good chocolate with Pop Rocks in it. The Oompa Loompas blow explosives and the explosion energy is transferred to Cardiac Defibrillators and infused into the chocolate. Awesome! It was delicious. Next we saw where they make Laffy Taffy. One of my favorites. It's flavored taffy and there's jokes on the wrappers and they are funny. Hence why it's called Laffy Taffy. We saw where they make the jokes. It was funny! Luan can't have taffy because of her braces. But the jokes she can use for her material. Next we saw where they make the Shock Tarts, extremely sour sweet tarts and they were tasty. Lincoln loves those and they were electrifying. Next we saw where they make Pixi Stix. It was little stick wrappers filled with candy powder. Dexter and Lisa's favorites. Next we saw Fun Dip. It was delicious dip candy that you spread on your tongue and you can even eat the sticks that come with it. Next was saw Gobstoppers. They were jawbreakers with many layers of flavors on them. Eddy and Luan loved those. We also saw where they had the Geese that laid the golden eggs. It was awesome! We then went into Oompa Land and we saw how they made a chewy candy called Oompas and they were delicious. When trying one of Willy Wonka's full course meal chews, Violet turned blue and inflated up and Lisa made an antidote that got her back to normal. But she released a massive blueberry scented fart while doing so.

We had a lot of great candy and sugar rushes all over.

Me: Boy this was really delicious.

?: Soon you all will die!

We turned and we saw VERUCA SALT!

Veruca Salt is the spoiled daughter of the Salts, her husband of whom is the owner of a successful peanut factory. Having been spoiled by her parents and her high status, Veruca has become immensely arrogant and self-centered. She browbeats her father into giving into her every demands.

When Willy Wonka, the owner of a chocolate factory which had shut down, unexpectedly reveals he will be hosting a tour of his factory and has sent out five Golden Tickets to determine the winners, Veruca demands to be given one. To cater to his daughter's demands, Mr. Salt demands his worker's "shell" thousands of Wonka bars until one of them finds a Golden Ticket. Veruca becomes the second Golden Ticket winner, and is thus allowed entry into his factory, along with the poor Charlie Bucket, the gluttonous Augustus Gloop, the competitive gum-chewer Violet Beauregarde, and the TV-obsessed Mike Teavee.

Veruca is the third child to meet her downfall when she tours Wonka's Nut Room, where she takes a liking to Wonka's trained, nut-sorting squirrels. When Wonka refuses to give her one, Veruca enters the Nut Room and attempts to steal one, but is ambushed and overpowered by the squirrels, who then dispose of her in the garbage chute leading to the incinerator. Her parents join her shortly afterwards.

Veruca survives the ordeal and leaves the factory alive, albet humiliated and covered in garbage.

1971 film

Veruca appears in the 1971 film, portrayed by actress Julie Dawn Cole. Veruca is shown as one of the older and more prominent children to show up at Wonka's factory, as well as one of the more bratty.

Veruca berates and intimidates her father into finding her a Golden Ticket so she can go to Willy Wonka's factory. When she does get the ticket, she is approached by a man named Mr. Slugsworth, who asks that she get him an Everlasting Gobstopper in exchange for whatever she wants. At the factory, Veruca introduces herself to the factory owner, as well as meeting the other ticket winners. Veruca and Violet antagonize each other throughout the tour, shoving each other and insulting one another. Veruca also briefly tries to convince Charlie that Wonka is "bonkers", though he retorts that that's not a bad thing. Veruca, along with the other ticket winners, are given an Everlasting Gobstopper. However, when Wonka tells them to promise not to show it to anyone, Veruca crosses her fingers behind her back.

Veruca meets her end when she enters Wonka's Golden Egg Room and demands a golden goose from Wonka. When Wonka refuses, Veruca throws a tantrum and trashes the Egg Room before plummeting down the Eggdicator, having been deemed a 'bad egg'. Her father joins her soon afterwards. Wonak reassures the remaining guests that Veruca and her father will be okay, and presumably become more wiser from the experience.

2005 film

Veruca appears in the 2005 film directed by Tim Burton, portrayed by Julia Winter.

Me: Veruca Salt!

Veruca: That's right J.D.!

Me: I thought you learned your lesson the first time you were here but obviously you didn't.

Charlie: Veruca!

Maria: Who's she again?

Charlie: One of the kids who didn't learn her lesson. Specifically, she was a spoiled brat.

Violet: How did you get back here, anyway? Mr. Wonka and Charlie banned you from here!

Veruca: And after the prize at the end of the tour was rightfully mine! Fortunately, I made some new friends that don't like following the rules. And starting today, I'll be one of the top employees of this factory.

Violet: You, making chocolates? You'll just screw it up!

Veruca: Who said anything about making chocolates? Candies just won't cut it now these days. But making weapons? That's more productive!

Me: You're insane!

William: We won't let you turn this factory into a weapons sweatshop. Same goes with whoever's helping you!

Veruca: Just try and stop me. You'll see soon enough. I'm gonna be a legend around this place. Now, consider your careers officially over. (teleports out)

As we looked around for any signs of Veruca, we suddenly heard Veruca's voice over the intercom.

Veruca (over the intercom): We're in control of this factory now. And I suggested a few improvements - some real doozies I just know you're gonna love. In fact… you're not getting out of here alive…

Randy: (growls) There you are, Veruca! Don't think you'll run away from us that easily!

Veruca: (grins evilly) Who's running? (snaps fingers)

Then we saw bubbles in the chocolate and out of it came a new heartless! It looked like a giant living bon bon with an evil grin and glowing yellow eyes and it was made of chocolate that tastes great and it had breath that smells horrible. It was called the Sweet Tooth Horror.

Me: A Heartless made of pure chocolate!

Sora: That's unusual!

My dark orb detector went off.

Me: There's a dark orb in here.

Laney: And I see it in that pump right there.

Laney went over to it and smashed the dark orb.

Veruca: Finally. This is exactly what I needed to take over the factory. But first, I am getting rid of you. (To the Heartless) Attack!

Me: I don't think so!

I punched the Chocolate heartless and splattered it all over.

SPLAT!

We were covered in chocolate and we licked it off.

Lana: (Slurps) Yummy!

Lola: Delicious chocolate!

Me: Look!

We saw two people floating in the lake of chocolate and we recognized them.

Me: That's Augustus Gloop and Mike Teavee.

?: Not just them.

We then saw Vypra and Dark Jack Spicer come out of the shadows.

Me: Vypra and Dark Spicer! What are you doing here!?

Vypra: We're here to help Veruca control this factory!

Dark Spicer (to Charlie Bucket): Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Not on your life you fucking cavity inducer!

But Veruca was then thrown from the control room and she fell into the chocolate pool.

SPLASH!

Kevin Levin: (sees the Antitrix on Dark Spicer's wrist) Hey! That's the Antitrix my younger evil self used!

Dark Spicer: It is, isn't it? Though, unlike your younger bad counterpart, my aliens aren't unstable.

Me: You must mean Kevin's 2016 counterpart.

Vypra: That's right.

Dark Spicer: And watch what it can do.

Dark Spicer turned into a different version of Heatblast. He was a Pyronite but with purple flames and he had a really ugly hole in his chest that burned with intense fire.

Lea: Who in the world is this Heatblast knock off? Hot Shot?

Hot Burn: Nah. I prefer a more cooler name. Like… Hot Burn! (generates a sphere of fire in his hands and throws it at Lea)

Lola caught it and absorbed it.

Shanan: This is not a normal Pyronite. This is a Pyronite hybridized with something else.

Me: You guys deal with Dark Spicer, I'll face Vypra.

Nico: Okay.

Jessica Namiko: No J.D. I'll face Vypra. I haven't had my shot at her yet.

Me: Okay. Mr. Wonka, this is about to get really ugly so you may want to get to somewhere safe.

Willy Wonka: No I want to watch you all.

Me: Okay.

Dark Spicer then transformed again. He was a purple Petrosapien with razor sharp crystals on his arms and shoulders and on his head.

Crystal Freak: Say hello to Crystal Freak! (fires Diamond shards at Aeleus)

Aeleus deflected them back.

Shanan: This is a Petrosapien mixed with something else.

Troy: You're not the only one who can transform!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Dino Thunder!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers and Emma Goodall turned into a new Dino Thunder Ranger never seen before. She was turned into the new Purple Stegosaurus Ranger and she had a Stego Scythe.

Augustus and Mike woke up.

Kevin Levin: (to Mike and Augustus) Your buddy Veruca is being helped by two villains that have in their possession a device that one of my evil selves used. If they harm anyone, you two are gonna pay for it!

Me: Lets dance!

We went at them and I punched Crystal Freak in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Nico punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face. Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him. Emma Goodall tried her new Dino Thunder powers out and she slashed Crystal Freak all over with her Stego Scythe and cut him really good. Troy Burrows smashed his head with his Tyranno Staff and Lola fired a powerful blast of fire at him and burned him all over. Lana fired a powerful blast of ice lightning and froze his legs. Laney fired poison barbs at him and they cut him all over and he was itching like crazy. Linka fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him. Aurore fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Me: Lets get him with teamwork!

Huffer: Roger that boss! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and enhanced his strength and weapons 100-fold and it enabled him to fire a powerful fire cannon from his shoulder.

Melman: Time for this giraffe to strike! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into a collar around his neck and it enabled him to use Cybertron Scourge's twin fire dragon heads.

Huffer and Melman: SUPER FIRESTORM BEAM!

They both fired powerful blasts of fire and they hit Crystal Freak and burned him all over.

Cybertron Dirt Boss: Time for this boss to pound! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Velocitron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it caused a powerful cannon to pop out on him.

Bomb Man: Time for this guy to get bombed! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm and it enhanced his Hyper Bomb 100-fold.

Cybertron Dirt Boss and Bomb Man: DIRT DOG BADDA BOOM!

Cybertron Dirt Boss fired his Dirt Dog Attack and Bomb Man threw a bomb and they hit Crystal freak and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Lets finish him!

Charlie: You got it J.D.! I've always wanted to try this out! CHOCOLATE DELUGE CAVITY STRIKE!

Charlie fired a powerful shower of chocolate and it hit Dark Spicer and covered him in chocolate.

Fudgy used a Final Smash called CHOCOLATE MEGADRENCH and it covered Dark Spicer in chocolate.

Willy Wonka: Try this on! GOBSTOPPER JAWBREAKER FACESMASH!

He threw massive gobstoppers and they smashed into his face!

SMASH! SMASH! SMASH!

Lola: Now for you to burn! FIRESTORM DRAGON STRIKE!

Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and it turned into a dragon of pure fire and it slammed into Dark Spicer and exploded. He was burned and knocked down and he was back to human.

Jessica Namiko was facing Vypra and she had a sword of pure lightning ready and they went at each other and clashed ferociously. It was a powerful clash and they were really going at each other and it was powerful. Jessica fired a powerful 700 billion volt blast of electricity and electrocuted Vypra.

Dark Spicer just transformed back to human.

Dark Spicer: Well, this has been fun. But we should be going.

Veruca: Wait. Where are you two going?

Vypra: We're off to recruit more villains. Specifically, ones that don't whine like spoiled brats!

Veruca: Hang on! I can finish this! Wait for me!

But it was too late. Vypra and Dark Spicer teleported out. Fudgy blew a raspberry at Veruca.

We tied up Augustus, Mike and Veruca.

Nico: You three have failed this factory.

Willy Wonka: Thank you all so much for saving the factory J.D.

Me: It was our pleasure Mr. Wonka. But we just do what we do best and that's kicking the living crap out of bad guys.

Willy Wonka: Guys, for helping to stop Veruca and behaving yourselves throughout the tour, you've earned yourselves some prizes!

We got eternal passes to visit the factory at anytime and we got a lifetime supply of our favorite candies from Willy Wonka.

Laney: What do we do about these three.

Me: Well Augustus and Mike were coerced into doing all this against their wills. So we'll let them go. But Veruca needs to be punished harshly. I think spending the rest of her life in Switzerlands Limburger Mines doing backbreaking hard labor is perfect for her.

Nico: Limburger Mines?

Me: It's a special mine I found. It was after the battle with Princess Morbucks during 2018's Christmas, I found it in a cave under The Matterhorn and it was a mine full of Limburger Cheese. It smells like rotten socks down there and I figured that it would be a perfect prison for spoiled brats.

Nico: Nice!

Lincoln: I like it!

Lori: This wretch literally deserves it.

Me: You got it.

Veruca: You can't do this to me! I'm Veruca Salt and I will make you all suffer for this!

Me: Do we look like care?

Later, Veruca was in prison clothes and she had a pickaxe and she was working in the Limburger Mines For Spoiled Ungrateful Brats. We even Resurrected Chandler Henderson and he too got the same punishment. But they were under the constant watch of the Swiss Guards.

Veruca: I hate that Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Chandler Henderson: Me too.

Back in America we were having an awesome rest.

Charlie: (To the viewers) Never mess with an awesome sweet tooth or Willy Wonka or you will face Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Charlie Bucket and Violet Beauregarde were now an awesome couple. They grew into it during the fight.

We were proud of them.

Kevin Levin: Hey J.D., I heard you all busted Michael Morningstar during your worldwide trip.

Me: We sure did Kevin.

Julie Yamamoto: Was it the Michael Morningstar we faced?

Me: No Julie. He was from 2016's Ben 10. But the one you all faced is still out there and when that time comes we will face him.

Nico: Yep.

We were gonna face him later.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: Yeah that was also the day where the usual battles were starting. We had our very first usual battle here.

Me: Yep. Except back then it was starting out with Vypra and Dark Spicer.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: This is a very historical location as a result.

Me: Yep. Not only did some of our most awesome and favorite candies come from here. But this factory became the very birth spot of our usual battles.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! So this is the very place where you had your first ever usual battles.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Boy that brings back memories.

Lana: It sure does.

Me: Yep. And I wasn't nearly as powerful back then as I am now. But it was still fun to experience nonetheless.

Camie: That is amazing!

Knightbrace: I myself am not gonna eat from here. But you guys can though.

Me: That's all right. But thanks.

Zarya: But it was still all extremely fun and amazing back then.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome Valentine's Day rescue, gang, but we also got bad news: the warden at The Limburger Cheese Mines told me that Veruca Salt has escaped, and she somehow acquired lightning powers!

We gasped, especially Lincoln.

Lincoln: How was that even possible?! (Realizes something) Oh no. Anna, Sabrina, Eman, tell the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang we got a Code: Satanic Punk, and we'll be dealing with him on my rescue after we take down Veruca Salt.

Anna Anyanova: We're on it, Linky.

Anna Anyanova, Sabrina Lorelai, and Eman Reynolds alerted the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang.

Nico: Code: Satanic Punk, you're saying someone from the past of the Tenshi no Ongaku was the one responsible for giving Veruca Salt those lightning powers, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That's exactly it, Nico, and if it's who I think it is, he's just sealed his own doom. Right now, let's get after that mega spoiled brat, and put her in her place.

Suddenly, Rosa Laurence, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Salamandra the Steel, Ouroboros the Bronze, Leon the Lead, Eatos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury, and Moonface the Silver appeared as well.

Rosa Laurence: That brat needs to be put in her place once and for all, and that's back in prison.

Nico: It sure was. Oh Speaking of which, guys you are not going to like this at all. I got word that Veruca Salt escaped from the Limburger Cheese mines and is out for revenge.

We gasped!

Me: That rotten to the core Spoiled Brat!

Qin: Man I've had enough of her to last an eternity!

Leona Terra: Yeah I hate her to the core. She is a really rotten apple. No offense Applejack.

Applejack: None taken. But yeah I don't like people like that.

Wendy Sapphira: Boy I remember watching her on the movie back when I was a little girl and she was one rotten to the core brat. She didn't give a flying fuck about anyone except herself.

Me: She is a spoiled rotten psychopath.

Eli: No kidding! I hate people like that.

Xenia: Yeah she deserved to be thrown away with the rest of the garbage here.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: But we'll be ready for her.

Sirius: We sure will.

Me: But we are not going to kill her. She needs to go back to prison where she belongs.

Nico: Yeah.

Little did we know however that there was a figure watching us with glowing red eyes filled with incredible pure evil.

Nico: While waiting, let's get some Valentine's Day candies.

Me: Good idea.

Maria: Guys I can't shake this feeling that we're being watched.

Xenia: I feel it too.

Chloe: Later, let's spend the day in Paris.

Me: Good idea Chloe.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and coming out towards us was none other than VERUCA SALT!

She was a really nasty mess and her hair was a mess and she was ain a yellow prison jumpsuit and she smelled like rotten socks.

Veruca Salt: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

She was surging with lightning powers too!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

Me: There you are.

Nico: Um… Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations while we deal with this?

Eli: Sure.

Veruca Salt: All I ever wanted was for everything to be handed to me on a silver platter, to instantly be rich and wealthier than you! For everyone to love me as much as they love you. No! You turned everyone against me! You humiliated me! You threw me out with the garbage and got me ruined! I'VE HAD IT WITH YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WANT YOU ALL TO DIE!

Nico: She has completely lost her mind!

Xenia: Not good!

Varie: Look!

We saw a dark orb imbedded right in the middle of her chest!

Knightbrace: See, this is why Vypra and Dark left you for dead!

Veruca Salt: AND AFTER I'M DONE WITH THESE WRETCHED FUCKUPS I'M COMING FOR YOU AND THEM NEXT!

Me: We'll see about that!

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: You make me sick Veruca!

Laney: And another thing, you will NEVER have everything you want!

Camie: That is for sure!

Me: If there is one thing I hate more than an Evil Sasuke, it's People like YOU!

THAT REALLY PISSED HER OFF!

Veruca Salt: ENOUGH TALKING!

Nico: Yeah. Quite enough!

I fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

Leona Terra: That's it, I've had just about enough of you to last an eternity, you really are nothing more than a heartless spoiled brat who has no conscience or soul, nor even any consideration of the consequences for your misdeeds. (Suddenly Getting Pissed Off) I would've thought that you learned your lesson after you were defeated by the team years ago and sent to The Limburger Cheese Mines, but no, you decided to escape and even worse,… , YOU'VE GONE TOO FAR FOR THE LAST FREAKING TIME, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY THE PRICE FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU'VE DONE, YOU MISERABLE SPOILED LITTLE BRAT!

We gasped at the extent of Leona Terra's fury.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Veruca Salt has caused us enough trouble for the last time, now she's really going to get a really severe beating even worse than last time. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground, but Veruca Salt went insane with homicidal rage and went after Leona Terra to kill her, but Leona Terra screamed like a madwoman and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with lead and earth surrounding the vortex, there's a pride of lions and Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix, and the force of the vortex blew Veruca Salt back and they crashed into another wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Leona Terra emerged, but she was changed forever.

Leona Terra grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise highlights in the bangs of her long green hair, she has neon turquoise eyes and a green energy aura with earth, lead, and lions surrounding her, she has Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on lion earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Lead, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lion with blue gems for eyes and holding the Lead, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green lion-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold flame links. Leona Terra has on a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless green top, green frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, green pants, green heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lead, earth, and lions on the coattails, and on the back is Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Leona Terra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails. Leona Terra has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leona Terra's massive Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lion-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, earth, lead, and lions, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead's Earthquake Lead Lion Alchemy Greatsword of Alchemical Lead Earth Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded lead-colored gems and Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lion heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead heads with green gems for eyes and large green gem on the bottom of the Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead's head with turquoise gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lion that said, "Leona Terra, Gene-Slammer of Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lion, Great Cave Explorer, Discoverer of Ancient Artifacts and Discoveries, Expert on Earth Science and History of The Caves, Loving Friend and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Mylene Farrow, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lead, Caves, and Lions"

レオナ・テラ、アルケミー・ビーストのジーン・スラマー - レオン・ザ・ライオン、偉大な洞窟探検家、古代のアーティファクトと発見の発見者、地球科学と洞窟の歴史の専門家、ニコ・チャンの愛する友人であり未来の妻、ミレーヌ・ファローの大敵、スレイヤー悪、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、地球、鉛、洞窟、ライオンのマスター

Leona Terra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEON THE LEAD-LION-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ALCHEMICAL LEAD EARTHQUAKE LEON THE LEAD EARTH LION ANGEL OF DIVINE ALCHEMICAL SEISMIC LEAD LION JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALCHEMICAL SEISMIC EARTH LEON LOVE!

We were amazed by Leona Terra's Super Angel-Leon the Lead-Lion-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Veruca Salt saw it, she went absolutely ballistic and fired a blast of lightning at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed the lightning blast and fired a more powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted her, and then, Leona Terra fired a barrage of powerful green energy blasts with earth, lead, and lions at Veruca Salt and it exploded as it hit her, and she was now really pissed off now.

Leona Terra: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic Alchemical Lead Lion Angel and Divine Alchemical Lead Earth Leon Lion Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you spoiled brat!

Nico: Let me in on this as well, Leona, it's high-time someone taught that spoiled brat a very painful lesson again.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Leona Terra.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you rotten-brained spoiled brat, time to put you back in your place once again!

Leona Terra and Nico went after Veruca Salt who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic and she fired more blasts of lightning at them, but they dodged them all and Lincoln absorbed the blasts of lightning, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, lead, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Veruca Salt and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at the spoiled brat, drawing blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Then, Lincoln came into the fray and used his eleven massive white wolf tails and they brutally pulverized them all over the place, and he used one of them to grab the spoiled brat by the ankles and smash her down onto the left and right and sent her flying into yet another tree again. Then, he coiled his tail tightly around her like a snake, and he sucked and absorbed those lightning powers that she'd mysteriously gotten, and he dropped her to the floor, now she was weak and powerless.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Nice one, Lincoln, using one of your tails to coil it tightly around that spoiled brat and suck out those lightning powers she'd gotten, and I'm surprised you didn't shatter any of their bones.

Lincoln: With just how strong I've been continuously getting, Nico, I could've broken her bones easily, but nah, I think the pain you and Leona gave her was more than enough punishment, the stripping her of her powers that she'd mysteriously gotten was just a bonus. Now, then to send her back to the Limburger Cheese Mines again, but this time, with a curse.

Leona Terra: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic Alchemical Lead Lion Angel and Divine Alchemical Lead Earth Leon Lion Love) Right.

Rosa Laurence: Time to send you back to the Limburger Cheese Mines once again, you spoiled brat!

Nico: (gets out Dark Spicer's Ridewatch) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: And it's gong to hurt! REALLY BAD!

Nico activated it and used the power of Dark's Crystal Freak form and fired purple crystal and smashed her all over with crystal shards.

Nico: More where that came from you little cretinous freak!

Veruca gasped!

GOAT BLEET!

Veruca: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU CALL ME!?

Nico: (gets out Vypra's Ridewatch) Now, here's something from Vypra!

He activated it and got her sword and then he slashed her right across her chest and destroyed the Dark Orb!

Nico: YEAH!

Our Anti-Dark Orb Auras flared up and protected us from the shards of it.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Sailor Mysterious Tower's auras work perfectly.

Nico: Now, it's spanking time!

May: Let me do it. (ACTIVATES COUNT SPANKULOT'S RIDEWATCH) (Transylvanian Accent) Those who do horrible things for their own greed are bad and must be punished Veruca Salt! Prepare to feel the stingy wrath of MAY CHAN! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

Veruca Salt screamed and then…

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: She's going to be feeling that!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport surrounded Veruca Salt on eight sides, and then, Leona Terra's green energy aura had flared up even more, and Nalania Cherikova, Estella Skyla, Olivia Orrovia, Salene Sallamandia, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport were surrounded by colored energy auras representing the other Alchemy Beasts, and Rosa Laurence was surrounded by a red energy aura with the elemental forces of all Seven Alchemy Beasts.

Veruca Salt: YOU PATHETIC LOSERS HAVE NOT SEEN THE LAST OF ME!

Lincoln: No, this is the last time we ever have to see you running loose in society again, you spoiled brat. Enjoy heading back to The Limburger Cheese Mines.

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport: SEVEN ALCHEMY BEASTS ELEMENTAL METAL STRAITJACKET PRISON!

Rosa Laurence, Estella Skyla, Nalania Cherikova, Salene Sallamandia, Olivia Orrovia, Leona Terra, Elaine Wittgenstein, and Gem Cavvenport fired energy blasts with the elemental metals of the Seven Alchemy Beasts, and as they hit Veruca Salt, she was put in a straitjacket made of gold, silver, tin, mercury, lead, steel, and bronze, and she was sent back to The Limburger Cheese Mines, but not before Lincoln and I put a curse on her. We cheered as Leona Terra and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and power down, and Leona Terra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive green wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Leona Terra: That'll teach you never to come after us again, you poisonous little snake. Thanks for helping me take down Veruca Salt once again, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Leona.

Suddenly, Leona Terra wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Leona Terra's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Alchemy Beast - Leona Terra flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Leona Terra absorbed the mountains and they came back to us as the display and Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead vanished.

Me: I can't believe that spoiled brat had the nerve to escape from the Limburger Cheese Mines.

Lincoln: We're going to have to tighten security around the prison from now on. There's no telling if there's more of the enemies that my Guardian Angels and I have made over the years are lurking at.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, and I'll be damned if we're going to let any of them try and piss us off again.

Nico: (pouts) I was hoping I would spank her!

Me: Nico don't pout like that.

Nico: Sorry. But it's true.

Me: Best to let a woman do it.

Nico: Okay.

Veruca was taken back to prison. This was her second strike on her. If she gets out again she is getting the Black Gates.

Qin: Lets hope she stays in prison this time.

Me: Or else she is getting the Black Gates.

Nico: I know you don't want me spanking people because of how strong I am. But Veruca's a spoiled brat. So, that's an exceptiion, right?

Me: Whoa whoa whoa back up. I know you're strong true. But after what happened with Girl Jordan, I do not want that to happen again. I'm sorry Nico but I can't let you do that again. Please.

Nico: Okay okay okay. I'm sorry maybe I was a little extreme back there.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Okay then.

Juran: You realize that if what happened with Girl Jordan didn't happen, Nico wouldn't have been led to visiting the Aligned World and the Ambassador missions wouldn't have been born, right?

Nico: I know that.

Me: Guys lets not worry about that anymore.

Girl Jordan: Yeah what's done is done.

Juran: You're right.

Maria: Hey, Mr. Wonka. Sorry if you heard a ruckus. We were cleaning house.

Willy Wonka: No worries everyone but thank you for getting rid of Salt for me.

Me: No problem. Happy Valentines day to you.

Willy Wonka: Same to all of you.

Girl Jordan: This was still awesome though.

Nico: Speaking of Ambassador missions, you think our mascots can go on the ones involving the heroes of Pokemon Colosseum and Pokemon Gale of Darkness?

Me: That's a great idea Nico.

Xenia: I agree.

May: Yeah!

Nico: Great!

Violet: Me and Charlie are getting ready for our date later.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Awesome.

Violet: But thanks for taking down Salt.

Me: No problem. She'll be getting the Black Gates if this happens again.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Guys I sense Swartz's creations here.

Nico: Who wants to go next?

Girl Jordan: I will.

Xenia: Cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: The Another Huntik Titan is Another Tremayne.

Me: The 4 armed fairy titan of mischief. This will be interesting.

Nico: Get ready!

Then we heard mischievous giggling.

Qin: I hear it.

Me: Sounds like it's coming from all over.

Nico: Yeah.

But then…

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) HEY!

We saw a dark version of Tremayne tickling Nico!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) STOP IT!

May: Hey! No one tickles my man but me!

Another Tremayne: (LAUGHS)

She jumped in front of us.

Another Tremayne: (LAUGHS) Sorry about that. I just wanted to have a little fun.

Me: Annie Tremayne! I knew it was your mischievous work.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and green eyes and purple butterfly wings and had purple and green clothes and the symbols of Tremayne on her skirt, arm and in the middle of her forehead.

Annie Tremayne: Sorry about that guys. That was funny getting the drop on Nico.

Eli: Boy you sure surprised him.

Nico: (LAUGHS) You sure gave me a good laugh.

Xenia: Yeah you sure did.

May: (holds Nico close to her) Nico is mine. Mine, you hear me?! Mine! No one tickles him but me! Mine!

Nico: May calm down. It's better than me getting wedgied or pantsed.

Me: Besides, Annie has been known all over as a trickster and an awesome prankster too. One time in school we had an evil teacher that we hated and he was making our lives hell and she did a prank on him that was so bad that he lost his mind and was committed to an insane asylum forever.

May: Wow!

Qin: That is crazy but awesome.

Annie Tremayne: Yeah that was funny. Mr. Lowchew really got damaged on that one.

We laughed on that one.

Me: Boy he sure did. He hasn't been the same since then.

Nico: Sorry to ask. But what was the prank?

Annie Tremayne: I catapulted him into a swimming pool full of live worms and cockroaches and left him in there for 3 days with the poor cover over him.

All of us: EW!

Lana: Cool!

Qin: That is gross!

Nico: That is crazy!

Me: That's very similar to how Skinner became who he was because of another prankster that Bart idolized. (Season 21 Episode 6.)

Nico: Yeah but that is awesome!

Lola:: Yeah it is!

Nico: Lana would like that prank!

Lana: You bet I would! And you know how much I love eating worms and roaches.

Qin: You got that right! But that was awesome!

Annie Tremayne: Thanks. That was a funny one.

Me: It sure was. I would have picked a swimming pool full of nuclear hot peppers and hot sauce but that's just me. But that was awesome! We called that night the Weekend of the Mad Wigglers.

We laughed.

Nico: That must've been on a Friday.

Me: Yep.

Annie Tremayne: Yeah. That was funny.

Nico: And Happy Valentine's Day!

Annie Tremayne: You too.

Me: Yeah. Oh any other opponents with you?

Annie Tremayne: Actually yes. Another version of him.

She pointed to Knightbrace.

Knightbrace: I knew it was gonna be Another version of me.

Me: Yeah. Friendly or hostile?

Annie Tremayne: Friendly. But this one is someone that fits perfectly with him.

Nico: I have a feeling it will be good.

Me: Yep.

Girl Jordan: Lets get it on.

Annie Tremayne: Lets do it.

She turned into Another Termayne and Girl Jordan flew after her and fired waves of water and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Fairy of Pranks and Nature.

Girl Jordan Brought her over.

Nico: That was funny though.

May: (pulls Nico closer to her) Mine!

Me: May stop that.

Nico: Yeah May.

May: Sorry. I'm just feeling a little possessive right now. That's all.

Me: No worries. But May, Nico is always willing to let others tickle him. He is always available on the market.

Lincoln: Yeah May. Just like all my guardian angels like tickling me.

May: Oh you're right.

Me: Good.

But then..

SPLAT!

I got Toothpaste squirted right into my mouth!

Me: What the!? Spearmint flavor.

I brushed my teeth and gargled and rinsed and went to a sink and spit in it.

Me: Ahh. Minty. Okay who did that!?

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER KNIGHTBRACE! It was a dark version of Knightbrace.

Me: Another Knightbrace!

Lola: That was cool!

Nico: Got that in that blue toothpaste? I like those!

Another Knightbrace: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) I think I can work on something.

Me: Jill Casey! I had a feeling it was your work.

Another Knightbrace: Yeah. But awesome to see you J.D.

Me: Same here. Jill is one of the people that helped clean my teeth at the dentist.

Nico: I see.

Another Knightbrace: Yeah I also am the inventor of many different flavors of toothpaste.

Qin: That is cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~!

GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Knightbrace: No he didn't promise me anything. I squirted my hottest flavor of toothpaste into his mouth and ran.

Me: She made Carolina Reaper Cinnamon flavor toothpaste. Hottest flavor ever.

Qin: WHOA! That is lethel!

Nico: No kidding! Wow!

Xenia: Potent.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Knightbrace: No worries guys.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Knightbrace's Ridewatch) On second thought, nevermind the blue toothpaste. I'll get it myself.

Nico activated it and fired waves of blue toothpaste into her mouth.

Another Knightbrace: Peppermint flavor!

Me: Nice.

Nico: And this too. (ACTIVATES GARIGARI'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves if bluish white toothpaste into her mouth too.

Another Knightbrace: Arctic Ice Peppermint flavor! Minty to the extreme.

Me: (to the viewers) Brush your teeth after every meal kids. (Teeth Glisten)

May: Try this one. (ACTIVATES YOST WHIPLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

May formed a whip and she lashed her.

May: And this. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 EBONY MAW'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Top this! (ACTIVATES BARON BEDLAM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And this one! (ACTIVATES INSECT QUEEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Lala: My turn! (ACTIVATES GARIGARI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired red Toothpaste and it went into Another Knightbrace's mouth.

Another Knightbrace: Ooh Cinnamon.

Then Vypra and her team consisting of May Kanker, Nasty Canasta, Marcel, Cloaked Ghostfreak, and NES Ghidorah appeared.

Nico: Nice team, Vypra!

Vypra: Thanks Nico. Boy this brings back memories.

Me: It sure does. We had our first usual battle here.

Vypra: We sure did and that was cool.

Marcel: You got that right.

Nico: You JUST missed Veruca getting her ass beat!

Vypra: Aw shoot!

Pipp Petals: Don't worry I totes made a video of it on my phone for everyone.

She showed it to her.

Vypra: Wow! That is great! And great job using my sword to finish the job Nico.

Nico: Thanks. That was awesome.

Luan: And Veruca smelled worse than a sludge pile.

Qin: HOOWEE! She sure did.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is close.

Then a Ludicolo came out.

Me: A Ludicolo. Neat.

Ludicolo: (In a girls voice) I got this guys.

Nico: Jacana Lillytoes! Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had aqua blue angel wings and had green clothes and had a picture of a Lily Trotter bird on her shirt and skirt. She fired a blast of light and it hit Another Knightbrace and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over and she was a girl with blond hair and had a blue dentist uniform on and I picked her up and brought her over.

Lala: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jacana Lillytoes: My favorite is when me and Nico went to the jungle and we found a tree that makes jeweled apples and it was awesome.

Me: That is interesting.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico and Jacana hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jacana Lillytoes: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

Nico: We got chocolate for everyone!

Poromon: OH BOY!

Qin: Yep.

Varie: Awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hedgehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The

Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and Elemental Woman are heading to Neo Space in the Duel Monsters Spirit World, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang named Nathaniel Zankoku, he's a punk kid who's tried to ruin the reputation of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang mainly because he's nothing more than a jerk and an asshole who doesn't even care about anyone except for himself, and even worse, he's been toying with black magic and has tried to summon demons to destroy them, but Lincoln's skills with white magic destroyed that demon punk kid's link with the dark forces and destroyed his dark powers forever, and not only that, but The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang sent the information of his crimes to the police, who took him away, and after he was convicted, he was sent to juvie until he reached eighteen, after which, he was sent to prison for life. But, now, he's broken out and he's now been given dark powers of his own, and he wants revenge on the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, but they're more than ready to rock and roll, and they are going to send that demon summoning punk jerk to Hell for good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Neo Space in The Duel Monsters World, this is so awesome!

Me: You said it, this is amazing.

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: And I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but, Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, we got a problem: our old enemy, Nathaniel Zankoku, is here, and he wants revenge on us for throwing him in jail years ago.

Aika Furūtofurai: (Japanese Accent) Ugh, not that black magic using heartless jerk, I thought we had defeated him and sent him off to juvie, and by the time he turned eighteen, he was sent to prison for life.

Nico: Uh oh, I can tell this guy's really bad news.

Lincoln: Oh, he is, Nico, and he's someone me, my family, and the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang really hate and despise. Nathaniel Zankoku is a punk kid who's terrorized Royal Woods for years, and he's tried to ruin the reputation of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang, mainly because he's nothing more than a jerk and an asshole who doesn't even care about anyone except for himself.

Luna: And even worse, he's been toying with black magic and he tried to summon demons to destroy them, but Lincoln's skills with white magic destroyed that demon punk kid's link with the dark forces and destroyed his dark powers forever, and not only that, but The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang sent the information of his crimes to the police, who took him away, and after he was convicted, he was sent to juvie until he reached eighteen, after which, he was sent to prison for life.

Reina Banīhoppu: (Japanese Accent) But, now, he's broken out and he's now been given dark powers of his own, and he wants revenge on us, but we're more than ready to rock and roll, and we're going to send that demon summoning punk jerk to Hell for good.

Lincoln: That's right, Reina, Nathaniel Zankoku doesn't deserve to be running free ever again. So, we are going to send him straight to Hell for good, and we'll show him that love always wins over hatred.

Palutena: That's a good idea, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, Palutena, and you're right, Lincoln, that punk's going to see that love always wins over hatred.

Suddenly, we saw Neo-Spacian Glow Moss, Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss, Neo-Spacian Grand Mole, and Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird appear before us, and with them are the nine girls.

Nico: Whoa, Neo-Spacian Glow Moss, Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss, Neo-Spacian Grand Mole, and Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird, awesome!

Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss: (Girl's voice) That's right.

Neo-Spacian Grand Mole: (Girl's voice) And we got the girls away from Nathaniel Zankoku.

Neo-Spacian Air-Hummingbird: (Girl's voice) And we pissed off that dark magic-worshipping thug big time.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos, I knew it was you three, it's awesome to see you again.

?: (Demonic Voice) TENSHI NO ONGAKU, I WILL DESTROY ALL OF YOU FOR RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: Nathaniel Zankoku, the dark magic-worshipping punk, he had black hair, eyes of hatred, pale skin, and he was dressed in an orange jumpsuit, but he had demonic black wings, thanks to him getting dark powers again.

Lincoln: Well, look who's finally shown up.

Nathaniel Zankoku summoned a group of huge muscled thugs to kill us, but then, we saw Lincoln fire blobs of orange slime at them, which quickly engulfs them, and they suddenly crawled to Lincoln, who called them back, and they merged with him as he absorbed the thugs and sent their souls to The Black Gates for good, and that pissed off Nathaniel big time.

Lincoln: Using a combination of Melona and Majin Buu's absorption minimized any uninvited trouble, now to take care of Nathaniel for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice

and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Palutena and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nathaniel Zankoku, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln chanted a Latin incantation and covered the massive blade of his massive greatsword in bright light, and with one swing, he cut down Nathaniel Zankoku, and in the process, not only did he destroy Nathaniel's powers, but he also sent him straight to the Tombs of Heresy in Hell for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Hope you have a very nasty time in The Tombs of Heresy, you punk. (To Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos) And it's so good to see you again, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos.

Emily Riis reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss, she's dressed in a long-sleeved white coat, short-sleeved white blouse, sleeveless white midriff top, white skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with lights, stars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss and holstered on her back is a massive Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss-themed greatsword with embedded white gems and Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss heads for the crossguard, large white gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss heads and large white gem on the bottom of the large Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss heads for the pommel.

Ellie Davies reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and she reigned in the power of Neo-Spacian Grand Mole, she's dressed in a long-sleeved orange coat, short-sleeved orange blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, stars, moles, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neo-Spacian Grand Mole and holstered on her back is a massive Neo-Spacian Grand Mole-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Neo-Spacian Grand Mole etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Neo-Spacian Grand Mole heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Neo-Spacian Grand Moss heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large Neo-Spacian Grand Mole heads for the pommel.

And Hazel Ikos reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and she reigned in the power of Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird, she's dressed in a long-sleeved red coat, short-sleeved red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with winds, stars, hummingbirds, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird and holstered on her back is a massive Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird-themed greatsword with embedded white gems and Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird heads and large white gem on the bottom of the large Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird heads for the pommel.

Emily Riis: You too, Lincoln.

Ellie Davies: It's been a long time.

Hazel Ikos: And it's also good to see you again, Alexa Oleson, Sophia Kitka, and Riley Robbins.

Alexa Oleson, Sophia Kitka, and Riley Robbins: You too, Emily, Ellie, and Hazel.

Lincoln went up to Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos and he hugged them, and Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were sixteen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Riis: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Ellie Davies: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you, Alexa, Riley, and Sophia know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the Fusion Gene-Slammer for Neo-Spacian Glow Moss and Neo-Spacian Twinkle Moss is Emily Riis, she's my Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition and she's known as The Holy Light Vampire Slayer. Emily Riis also has powers of light, and she also knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, I made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a phoenix pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. She's also the niece of Ally Riis and John Riis, and though she hates Lisa with a burning passion, she despises the vampires even more because her aunt and uncle became the next two victims of the vampires after they killed Gus and cut off the power at the Cell Tower.

Alexa Oleson: The Neo-Spacian Grand Mole Gene-Slammer is Ellie Davies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, and she's known as The Grand Earth Vampire Slayer. Ellie Davies also has powers of earth, and she knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a mole pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the niece of Carter Davies, and though she hates Luan with a burning passion, she despises the vampires, because her uncle who survived for that long got scratched by one of the vampires at the General Store in Barrow and he turned after reaching the Police Station, but he managed to hold onto his humanity, but he couldn't live forever and he asked Eben to end his life, so that he can be with his family, who got hit by a drunk driver.

Riley Robbins: And the Neo-Spacian Air Hummingbird Gene-Slammer is Hazel Ikos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Barrow, Alaska and classmate in Gym, she's also another member of The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition, and she's known as The Sky Wind Vampire Slayer. Hazel Ikos also has powers of wind, and she also knows the strengths and weaknesses of the very monsters that destroyed the town she came from, Lincoln made her a necklace with jewels in her favorite color and a hummingbird pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the granddaughter of Lucy Ikos, the diner's owner, and although she hates Lori with a burning passion, she hates the vampires even more, because although they hadn't murdered her grandmother who had survived the vampire attack on Barrow, Alaska, she'd never forgotten what'd happened during the month-long darkness: from the attacks by the vampires to the deaths of her dear friends that she'd known all her life.

Nico: I knew it, and we knew of a common link all of you have: each of you had lost those you loved during the 30 Days of Night in Barrow, Alaska years ago.

Alexa Oleson: Yeah, we were linked by the loss of those we loved during that horrible chapter in the town's history. Even though the town was rebuilt and life went on, those who survived would never forget what happened, including us.

Emily Riis: And we hate those vampires for everything they've ever done. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you, Ellie, and Hazel want to give me your blood, right?

Emily Riis: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Ellie Davies: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln first went up to Emily Riis, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Ellie Davies, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, he went up to Hazel Ikos, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also

kissed where he bit her.

Ellie Davies: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Emily Riis: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos.

Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also return it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Yoko Kishibojin, Wolf Girl Jo, and Clair Andrews from Ehrgeiz: God Bless The Ring, Epon and Mary Ivonskaya from Tobal No. 1, and Shun Ying Lee, Kelly Bowman, Vera Ross, and Lilian Evans from Urban Reign.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yoko Kishibojin, Wolf Girl Jo, and Clair Andrews from Ehrgeiz: God Bless The Ring, Epon and Mary Ivonskaya from Tobal No. 1, and Shun Ying Lee, Kelly Bowman, Vera Ross, and Lilian Evans from Urban Reign.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome!

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yoko Kishibojin: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Yoko Kishibojin and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Nathaniel Zankoku, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo

on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Yoko Kishibojin: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Wolf Girl Jo: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yoko Kishibojin, Wolf Girl Jo, Clair Andrews, Epon, Mary Ivonskaya, Shun Ying Lee, Kelly Bowman, Vera Ross, and Lilian Evans with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was an enemy of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang named Nathaniel Zankoku, a punk kid who's caused havoc in Royal Woods for years and tried to ruin the reputation of The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang mainly because he's nothing more than a jerk and an asshole who doesn't even care about anyone except for himself, and even worse, he's toyed with black magic and tried to summon demons to destroy them, but Lincoln's skills with white magic had destroyed that demon punk kid's link with the dark forces and destroyed his dark powers forever, and not only that, but The Tenshi no Ongaku Gang sent the information of his crimes to the police, who took him away, and after his conviction, he was sent to juvie until he reached eighteen, after which, he was sent to prison for life. But, he broke out and he was suddenly given dark powers of his own, and he wanted revenge on the Tenshi no Ongaku Gang.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that punk kid down, and Lincoln finishing him off with that incantation he used to cover the blade of his massive greatsword with white light, and then, cutting Nathaniel Zankoku down and sending his soul to The Tombs of Heresy for eternal torment for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Sheesh, so you guys had to deal with that punk who's tried to ruin your reputations more than once, mainly because he was a jerk and a monster who caused havoc, and even worse, toyed with dark magic?! How sick is he?!

Lincoln: He's just as sick and twisted as many of our enemies that my Guardian Angels and I have made over the years, and we made a lot of them.

Rita: Just like I told Beautiful Gorgeous yesterday, the Guardian Angels made a lot of enemies over the years, and it wasn't just Flip, Scoots, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Lewis Travolta that they've had to deal with, along with the many other jerks, but they've had to deal with many more sinister and ruthless monsters.

Lincoln: And they've wanted one thing: to kill us all and destroy mankind, but we've put them down and sent them to prison for good, but they wind up breaking out to get revenge on us, but we always put an end to them for good, and send them straight to Hell.

---

After finally destroying Nathaniel Zankoku and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Emily Riis: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Ellie Davis: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again.

Hazel Ikos: Along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Riis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ellie Davies: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Emily, Ellie, Hazel, what memories did you all have with Lincoln?

Emily Riis: I remembered this one time, Lincoln was helping me, Ellie, and Hazel with some training in elemental magic, and we weren't alone, Alexa, Sophia, and Riley were with us as well. But, then, we heard the sounds of banshee yells of vengeance, homicidal laughter, and a loud burp in the air, and we knew who it was: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we saw them coming, and they were really mad.

Ellie Davies: But, this would be the next part of Lincoln's lesson: using elemental magic to take down any attacking enemies. Lincoln demonstrated by firing ice magic blasts at Lynn and Lola and they're immediately frozen in blocks of ice. Alexa went next by firing shadow magic blasts and blinded Lisa and Luan, then Sophia Kitka fired fire magic blasts at the ice blocks which shattered and sent Lynn and Lola flying into a tree.

Hazel Ikos: And Riley fired water magic blasts and drenched Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. We then fired light, earth, and wind magic blasts, and they hit those five hard and knocked them out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy blasts at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan from his white angel wings and he tied them up, and put them into red energy orbs.

We cheered.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you really taught them a lot about elemental magic, and they used the lessons you taught them to take down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who were on the rampage again, that's awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and to tell the truth, I didn't expect any of my lessons that day to be rudely interrupted by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they went on the rampage again, but this did provide another lesson: defending against the jerks whenever they go on another rampage.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: Killjoy Huggins had some nerve to use that Dark Side Creation serum on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln: Yeah, he was the source of my pain the whole time, and none of us ever knew about it. But, thanks to J.D.'s investigation, we brought an end to Killjoy Huggins for good, and ended a nightmare that's plagued us for years.

Suddenly, we heard the doorbell ring.

Me: Huh? We aren't expecting any visitors.

Yuna Kamihara: Ooh, Sasha, Dolores, Audrey, Jessica, Toriko, Makiko, our special guests are here. Come in.

The door opened, and we saw Floogull, Barrb, Whaddle, Woolabee, Wynq, Sooza, Ziggurab, Rootitoot, and Thrumble enter.

Me: Whoa, Floogull, Barrb, Whaddle, Woolabee, Wynq, Sooza, Ziggurab, Rootitoot, and Thrumble.

Floogull: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I hope we weren't late.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Umihana Kamihara, I knew it was you.

Clyde: Along with Sara Hanagaiken, Darla Shirutori, Andrea Kaizokuhana, Jennifer Ninki, Mari Kinka, Tara Gamechisei, Sora Kasugano, and Kaede Kanzuki of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends.

Umihana Kamihara, Sara Hanagaiken, Darla Shirutori, Andrea Kaizokuhana, Jennifer Ninki, Mari Kinka, Tara Gamechisei, Sora Kasugano, and Kaede Kanzuki reverted back to normal, and they're nine beautiful girls with long flowing hair, eyes, massive angel wings, and clothes matching the colors of Floogull, Barrb, Whaddle, Woolabee, Wynq, Sooza, Ziggurab, Rootitoot, and Thrumble, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces, music, water, ocean waves, angels, and hibiscus flowers on the coattails and on the back are the monsters they were Gene-Slammed into, along with massive greatswords matching the themes of the monsters they were Gene-Slammed into.

Umihana Kamihara: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you too, Clyde.

Clyde: You too, Umihana.

The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends went up to Lincoln and Clyde, who hugged them, and Umihana Kamihara, Sara Hanagaiken, Darla Shirutori, Andrea Kaizokuhana, Jennifer Ninki, Mari Kinka, Tara Gamechisei, Sora Kasugano, and Kaede Kanzuki are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It's been two years since, we last met, and as you can see, Clyde and I grew a lot since then.

Clyde: Yeah, and Lincoln especially.

Umihana Kamihara: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Wait a second, Lincoln, Clyde, Yuna, Sasha, Dolores, Audrey, Jessica, Toriko, Makiko, you guys know these girls?

Lincoln: We sure do, Nico. Everyone, meet the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends, we're a club dedicated to to helping other people as well as friendly monsters such as the friendly Yokai, such as Kijimunaa and the artist Yokai, Bojo.

Clyde: We even defended Izayoi Island from the forces of evil, especially evil demons, evil aliens, and villainous monsters, as well as those try to harm the Chitama Spiritual Stone. Surprisingly, Yuna Kamihara, Sasha Hanagaiken, Dolores Shirutori, Audrey Kaizokuhana, Jessica Ninki, Toriko Ginka, and Makiko Kinka happen to be members of the club, and when Lincoln helped Yuna rescue Sasha, Dolores, and Audrey, Yuna made lincoln the newest member.

Lincoln: And when Clyde rescued Jessica, Toriko, and Makiko, Yuna and I made Clyde the newest member of the club. They, Clyde, and I would even help the needy and even do charities as well. Clyde made Jessica a beautiful pink bikini with birds of paradise on it, Toriko a beautiful silver bikini with silverbirds on it, and Makiko a beautiful golden bikini with American goldfinches, while I made Yuna, Sasha, Dolores, Audrey, Umihana, Sara, Darla, Andrea, Jennifer, Mari, Tara, Sora, and Kaede beautiful bikinis with their favorite colors and flowers. To show thanks, Jessica, Toriko, and Makiko kissed Clyde on the lips.

Clyde: While Yuna, Sasha, Dolores, Audrey, Umihana, Sara, Darla, Andrea, Jennifer, Mari, Tara, Sora, and Kaede kissed Lincoln on the lips while swimming underwater, and they really hate the jerks with a passion.

Nico: Holy cow, so that explains why reports of the slayings of evil demons, villainous monsters, evil aliens, and evil humans have been reported in Izayoi Island for two years, that was you guys fighting them, awesome!

Me: And we had no idea you guys formed that club when you helped Yuna save Dolores, Sasha, and Audrey, and when Clyde saved Jessica, Toriko, and Makiko, you guys welcomed them in, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, but we had to do it, we weren't going to let the good Yokai be harmed, along with everyone on Izayoi Island, and we certainly weren't going to let someone take The Chitama Spiritual Stone.

Lincoln then introduced us to Umihana Kamihara, Gene-Slammer of Floogull, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends, and she's also a skilled Karate expert. She and Lincoln one time won a Couples' Karate tournament and they even practiced Karate underwater. During one of their underwater karate sessions, she kissed Lincoln on the lips while underwater. She's also the twin sister of Yuna Kamihara and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Then, we were introduced to Sara Hanagaiken, Gene-Slammer of Barrb, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Cooking and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends, she's also an awesome fashionista, and she and Lincoln one time made wonderful clothing together. Lincoln made Sara a beautiful blue skirt, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Sasha Hanagaiken, and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Then, we were introduced to Darla Shirutori, Gene-Slammer of Repatillo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She and Lincoln have solved even the most difficult of Geometry equations, and she even helped Lincoln with Algebra, and to show thanks, he kissed Darla on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Dolores Shirutori, and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Next, we were introduced to Andrea Kaizokuhana, Gene-Slammer of Whaddle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She and Lincoln made the symbol of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends, and Lincoln made Andrea a pirate crop top with her favorite designs, and to show thanks she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Audrey Kaizokuhana as well as a pirate for peace, and she hates Trina Riffins with a burning passion.

Next, we met Jennifer Ninki, Gene-Slammer of Woolabee, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English, and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She and Lincoln designed clothing for the members of The Izayoi Island

Ohana Friends, and while making clothing, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Jessica Ninki, and she hates Icky Vicky with a burning passion.

Next, we met Tari Ginka, Gene-Slammer of Wynq, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She and Lincoln cooked for the other members, and one time, Lincoln made Tari her favorite onigiri, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Toriko Ginka, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a passion.

Next, we met Mari Kinka, Gene-Slammer of Sooza, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Music and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. One time, she and Lincoln made a garden for the friendly Yokai and other friendly monsters. Lincoln also made Mari a necklace made of her favorite flowers, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Makiko Kinka, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

Next, we met Tara Gamechisei, Gene-Slammer of Ziggurab, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science and she's one of the members of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She and Lincoln made an entire rec room for the members of the Izayoi Island Ohana Friends and they even made an entire video game room for them as well. Lincoln made Tara a beautiful necklace and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Taro Gamechisei, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

Next, we met Sora Kasugano, Gene-Slammer of Rootitoot, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's also a member of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She, Lincoln, Yuna, and Umihana trained the other members in martial arts in order to defend against the forces of evil. Lincoln made Sora a beautiful necklace and bracelet, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Sakura Kasugano, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

And finally, we were introduced to Kaeden Kanzuki, Gene-Slammer of Thrumble, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English and she's also a member of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends. She and Lincoln have practiced etiquette, especially with how to treat ladies and eating food. Lincoln made Kaede a beautiful necklace and bracelet, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Karin Kanzuki, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

When Lincoln was done with introductions, we were very stunned.

Nico: Wow. That was quite a lot of info we got from our latest set of Gene-Slammers, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And we've done a lot to defend the people, friendly monsters, friendly Yokai, and the Chitama Spiritual Stone of Izayoi Island from evil in those two years. Now, to get down to business.

Then, Lincoln went up to each member of The Izayoi Island Ohana Friends, and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit the girls and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Umihana Kamihara: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Umihana Kamihara and the other Izayoi Island Ohana Friends with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with ten Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Umihana Kamihara: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you and the others are now part of my harem and my many future wives, Umihana.

Umihana Kamihara and her friends had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin the Wood Demon, Sona, Daughter of Hsi Wu, Terra, Daughter of Dai Gui, Liquidelle, Daughter of Bai Tza, Pyra, Daughter of Shendu, and C.A. Cupid are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin the Wood Demon, Sona, Daughter of Hsi Wu, Terra, Daughter of Dai Gui, Liquidelle, Daughter of Bai Tza, Pyra, Daughter of Shendu, and C.A. Cupid were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin the Wood Demon, Sona, Daughter of Hsi Wu, Terra, Daughter of Dai Gui, Liquidelle, Daughter of Bai Tza, Pyra, Daughter of Shendu, and C.A. Cupid had feelings for Lincoln, especially when Ruby, Weiss, Blake, Yang, Emerald, and Dew introduced Lincoln to Nebula, Gwen, Octavia, Ilia, Robyn, Fiona, Joanna, and May in Remnant, and it was love at first sight, and Lincoln met C.A. Cupid when he was introduced to her.

And ever since Luna, Tso Lan's daughter, is since a part of Lincoln's harem, Bai Tza, Shendu, Dai Gui, and Hsi Wu decided to introduce Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, and Pyra to Lincoln, and it was love at first sight, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Pyra: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, this is truly amazing.

Lincoln: I've been here before, Pyra, and it's always amazing. Shall we?

Lincoln, Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, Pyra, and C.A. Cupid dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, and they went inside an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, Pyra, and C.A. Cupid got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, Pyra, and C.A. Cupid, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, Pyra, and C.A. Cupid placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nebula Violette, Gwen Darcy, Octavia Ember, Ilia Amitola, Robyn Hill, Fiona Thyme, Joanna Greenleaf, May Marigold, Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, Pyra, and C.A. Cupid with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ruby Rose: Oh, awesome, Nebula, Gwen, Octavia, Ilia, Robyn, Fiona, Joanna, and May are now part of Linky's harem!

Luna, Daughter of Tso Lan: And so are Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, and Pyra.

Frankie Stein: Along with C.A. Cupid.

This also brought happy tears to Bai Tza's eyes.

Bai Tza: I'm so proud of my little girl.

Tso Lan: Now, Lincoln's going to be related not only to me, but also, you, Shendu, Dai Gui, and Hsi Wu, when he marries the girls in the future. But, I don't know if he's ever met Tchang Zu's daughter yet, if not, then, we might need to set up a meeting between them.

Bai Tza: Right, brother.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Gundinna, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Gundinna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Gundinna, right, Gina?

Gina Han: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Micaela Davis: While you and Nico destroy Gundinna and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go down to the park and hunt down Gundinna and end that religious fanatic before she does any sort of damage.

Lincoln: Right, we'll make sure Gundinna never leaves here in one piece for trying to attack us for revenge.

Gina Han: You better be ready to suffer, Gundinna, for you shall be consumed by the darkness of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around the World Tree Estate as we left for the park to hunt down Gundinna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

We arrived at the park to find our target: Gundinna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Gundinna.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Gundinna, the seventh of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Gundinna, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Gundinna: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Gina Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Gina Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Malicious Bane-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gundinna, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Gina Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Gundinna: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Gina Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Malicious Bane flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gundinna: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Gina Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gina Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, flames, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Malicious Bane emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Malicious Bane with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Gina Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Malicious Bane surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Gina Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Gina Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gina Han's massive Evil HERO Malicious Bane-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Malicious Bane's Darkness Dark Brawn Undead Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Brawn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Malicious Bane etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Malicious Bane's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Malicious Bane that said, "Gina Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Malicious Bane, Brawn of The Han Sisters, Sixth Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Evil Cicadacon, Destroyer of Gundinna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Strength, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ジーナ・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー マリシャス ベイン、ハン シスターズの腕力、ハン シスターズの6番目の長女、ダーク マジックの力の達人、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、大敵邪悪なシカダコンの、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のグンディンナの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、強さ、そして地獄のフェニックス

Gina Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO

MALICIOUS BANE-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL BRAWN EVIL HERO MALICIOUS BANE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL BRAWN EVIL HERO MALICIOUS BANE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL BRAWN EVIL HERO MALICIOUS BANE LOVE!

We were amazed by Gina Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Malicious Bane-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gundinna saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out her blaster to fire at her, but Gina Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Gundinna, which hit her and pushed her back and she also got burned, but this really pissed her off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Gina's transformed, incredible!

Micaela Davis: That's really incredible, and she really burned Gundinna badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Gina Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Brawn Evil HERO Malicious Bane Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Brawn Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Gundinna.

Nico: Let's get him, Gina, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Gina Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Gina Han and Nico went after Gundinna who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gundinna and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Gundinna, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Gundinna took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then she drank it. Suddenly, Gundinna began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Gundinna's transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Gundinna fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Gina Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Eden, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Gundinna from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Gundinna and he bear hugged her, so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Gundinna into his body through his skin and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Gina, let's end this asshole for good.

Gina Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Brawn Evil HERO Malicious Bane Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Brawn Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Gina Han and Nico sent Gundinna flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Gundinna.

Gina Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO MALICIOUS BANE PHOENIX DEMONIC BRAWN DARKNESS KAMEHAMEHA!

Gina Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, and phoenixes which hit Gundinna, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Gina Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Gina Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Gina Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Gina Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-six members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Gundinna once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gina.

Suddenly, Gina Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Gina Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Malicious Bane flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Gina Han absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Malicious Bane vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Gina.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Lorexxa, which means you're up next, Irina.

Irina Han: Yeah, we'll make Lorexxa pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, who are you going to meet tomorrow on your rescue.

Suddenly, the Wonder Ride Books began glowing with such incredible energy.

Lincoln: I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow, Nico: Guardian Angels who're the embodiments of Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Buster, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Calibur, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Saikou, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious.

Touma: This should be interesting.

Me: We've never met any of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who are also embodiments of Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Buster, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Calibur, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Saikou, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious, so this should be good.

Later me and the team were leading Nico and Laura to an awesome spot on a new planet. We had them blindfolded.

Nico: J.D., where are you leading me?

Me: You'll see.

Varie: You guys will love it.

Laura: I have a feeling we will.

Nico: Just so you know, I have Speed Demon and Ticklepuss' Ridewatches in my pocket.

Me: I'm counting on it.

Nico: Where are we.

Me: Tadah!

We took off their blindfolds and they saw that they were having an awesome picnic on a blue raspberry forest planet! It was a world where everything was blue and made of blue raspberries!

Nico: WOW!

Laura: Wow! What a fruity world!

Nico and Laura gasped!

Nico: LAURA!

Laura: NICO!

Nico and Laura: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE!?

Me: Surprise!

Nico: Oh, to Hell with it. It's Valentine's Day!

Laura: That's right. Lets have fun.

Me: What do you think of this planet? Me and Eli thought it would be perfect for you.

Nico: It's awesome.

Me: And the fruit is good.

I had some of the fruit and raspberries on the planet.

Me: MMM! Delicious.

Nico held Laura's hand.

Laura: Oh you Romeo.

Qin: This is cool finding a blue raspberry planet though.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Armada Jetfire: (Australian Accent) I agree mates. But J.D. I would start running.

POOF!

I was already gone!

The smoke had a message that said WAY AHEAD OF YOU!

Lisa Loud: I found him hiding in the island where he met Cecilia Mendoza.

Nico: Nice try.

Eli: Oh boy.

Nico: You want to transform or just go with me as normal?

Laura: Normal is fine.

Qin: (GULPS) J.D. is in for it.

Nico: (gets out Speed Demon and Ticklepuss' Ridewatches) Alrighty then!

He activated them and they teleported back to Earth.

They arrived at the cave Lisa said I was in but to their shock and surprise they saw I wasn't there.

Nico: What the!?

They heard beeping and saw the chip that was put into my neck!

Nico: A tracer chip!

Lincoln: (Sternly) LISA Did you put a tracer chip in J.D.?

Lisa: [wickedly] "Noooo…"

Nico: That sneaky devil. He can run but he can't hide.

Qin: Where could he have gone.

Nico: (gets out Kyd Wykkyd's Ridewatch) I'll just teleport to where he is!

He activated it and teleported to the jungles of India in a temple.

Nico: AHA!

He saw a treehouse and went into it.

He saw an energy emitting device that made it look like my energy signal was there and found a note.

Nico: (Reading) "Nice Try but I'm somewhere else. But there is someone here you know." Huh?

?: He means me.

He saw a Shiftry.

Nico: Hey a Shiftry!

Shiftry: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Jennifer Fuchs! Wow!

Shiftry: Awesome to see you again though.

Nico: Same to you.

Laura: Wanna help us find J.D.?

Shiftry: Sure! I think he said something about hiding in a forgotten building in Moscow.

Nico: Okay then.

May: By the way what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shiftry: When me and Nico were over in the Amazon and we found a Blue Fruit Volcano. It's a literal blue volcano that erupts out Blue Raspberry syrup.

Lincoln: That is cool!

Lana: Boy I would love to see a volcano like that.

Laney: Me too.

Nico: Lets get you back to normal.

Nico covered his eyes and so did the boys and he snapped his fingers and she was back to normal and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and Nico gave her a green jumpsuit.

She put it on and got up.

Jennifer Fuchs: That was crazy.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jennifer Fuchs: Me too Nico.

They teleported to an abandoned building in Russia.

In Moscow, they were over at a hotel that was shut down years ago.

Nico: I hope he's here!

In a room they heard my voice.

Me: I hope Nico and everyone don't find me in here.

Nico: AHA!

They kicked the door down and saw the room empty. All there was, was a recording of my voice.

Nico: Duped again!

Eli: Bro is one step ahead of us!

Ben: That's it. I'm going Alien X to find him!

Nico: Ben that's not needed.

Eli: Found him! He's whoa! He's in a hidden sanctuary in the Center of the Earth world!

Nico: WHOA! All the way down there!? That is genius!

Qin: Wow!

They teleported all the way down there.

They arrived.

When they arrived they were shocked at what they saw!

Princess Celestia: Oh wow!

Princess Luna: This is incredible!

Lola: We told you it was that amazing.

Nico: A perfect spot to hide. Awesome.

They saw a cave and found me and my stuff.

Me: Took you guys long enough to find me.

Nico: You are a sly fox J.D.

Maria: If only Nico could do the same for us when HE sets up a blind date.

Nico: I know.

Me: Took you 3 hours to find me though.

Nico: I know. Still won't escape your punishment though.

Me: Okay you guys found me.

I stood ready for the tickling of my life.

Nico activated Ticklepuss' Ridewatch.

He went up to me. But then…

TICKLE MAGISWORD!

I teleported behind him and tickled Nico all over.

Nico: HEY! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

Me: SUCKER! (LAUGHS)

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) HEY! (LAUGHS) NO FAIR!

Nico tickled me right back.

We both laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

We both stopped.

Me: (PANTING) Whew.

Then…

BLAM!

May hit me right on my head.

Me: OUCH! May what the heck was that for!?

Nico: For you tickling me?

May: That's right! Like I said, NO ONE Tickles My Man but me!

Me: Okay okay okay! I'm sorry.

May: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Jen's team will include Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, and Vina Lexington. Thor's team will include Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, and Z Strap

Me: Awesome! But we will have to save that team till later when the Zevo 3 join us officially.

Xenia: I agree.

Lola: Same here. But Jen's team can still go.

Maria: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Swellow, Wingull, Pelipper and Gardevoir next.

Camie: Ooh those will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

We went back home.

---

We were over in Paris, France.

Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea: HAPPY VALENTINE'S DAY, EVERYBODY!

Me: Same to you guys.

Nico: Ahh l'amour.

Camie: So awesome.

Celica: Yeah.

Nico: (to May) What should the two of us do together here?

May: It's up to you champ.

Nico: Lets have an awesome dinner.

May: Good idea.

William: (to Maria) What should the two of us do together for the rest of the day?

Maria: Lets go to the Louvre.

William: Good idea.

We went and did all kinds of awesome things together.

Zocks: (to Chloe) This is your hometown. You pick what the two of us do together here.

Chloe: You got it.

They went to the Eiffel Tower for the view and it was awesome and beautiful.

Poromon: (to Manaphy) What do you want the two of us to do together here?

Manaphy: How about we go to a good restaurant?

Poromon: Good idea.

Poliwag: I agree there.

Horsea: Same here.

They agreed and went to an awesome restaurant.

Poliwag: (to Horsea) You want the two of us to do anything together here?

Horsea: Up to you guys.

Poliwag: Okay.

Jirachi: (to Tentacool) What should the two of us do together?

Tentacool: Lets go to Notre Dame and learn about the history.

Jirachi: Good idea.

We were going to have a fun time.

Poliwag: (to Horsea) How about we visit the bakery that Marinette's parents run?

Horsea: Good choice!

They agreed.

They went to the Sabine Bakery.

Nico was eating a Steak Frites at the restaurant he and May were in.

Nico: Mwah. Cest magnifique.

May: Delicious.

It was all good and delicious.

William: Hey, Maria. Why don't I take a few pictures here with you in them?

Maria: You got it.

William and Maria took all sorts of awesome pictures.

They were awesome.

Poromon was eating a croissant at the restaurant he and Manaphy were in.

Poromon: Mmm.

Manaphy: Delicious.

It was exquisite.

Andre Bourgeois: Chloe! Zocks! Good to see you two!

Chloe: You too dad.

Zocks: Same to you sir.

Chloe: Happy Valentines Day.

Andre Bourgeois: You too sweetie. How have things been?

CHloe: Busy as ever.

Andre Bourgeois: And how's your mother?

Chloe: She's great dad. Busy as ever.

Zocks: Yeah. Sir Lila Rossi is going to die shortly. J.D. told me to send you the message.

Andre Bourgeois: That's great news Zocks! I can't wait to hear about it,

Chloe: It's going to probably be on the Cutie Mark Crusaders' mission. Thing is, I don't know what final plan she has up her sleeve on that day. And that's what scares me.

Zocks: But we're ready for her.

Andre Bourgeois: I know you are.

Chloe: She only has 7 days to live.

Poliwag: Hello, Mr. and Mrs. Cheng!

Sabine: Poliwag and Horsea bonjour.

Horsea: Bonjour.

Sabine: How is Marinette doing?

Poliwag: Really great.

Tom: Did you two come here all by yourselves?!

Poliwag: No all of us are here for valentines day.

Tom: Oh.

Horsea: Can we have some Macarons?

Sabine: You sure can.

They got lots of different flavor macarons and they looked awesome.

Sabine: Now, it's come to my attention that Lila Rossi has busted out of her cell a few times.

Poliwag: That's right.

Sabine: Look, I don't mean to pressure Nico. But the next time she busts out, it needs to be the last time. I know you guys don't like killing kids. But surely, you can make an exception, right?

Poliwag: Oh don't worry. Nico promised that the Cutie Mark Crusaders big day mission is going to be the last day of her life.

Horsea: And to add insult to injury, Nico is going to have all of Paris watch us kill her.

Sabine: I think that's awesome.

We regrouped.

Nico: So, how was everyone's Valentine's Day today?

Me: Breathtaking.

Eli: Yeah it was amazing.

Lola: We all had a great time.

Camie: We sure did.

Nico: I'm glad you all did.

Jirachi: You know, this place serves as Quasimodo's home.

Tentacool: I know. So awesome and neat.

Jirachi: I know.

Lincoln: Now, how about I take a picture of the 6 couples here today?

Me: Good idea Lincoln.

I formed a clone and it got ready.

Clone: I'll do all of us for one and then the couples.

Nico: Good idea.

I had us all gathered and we smiled and it took a picture of all of us in front of the Eiffel Tower. Then it took a picture of each of the 6 couples and then all the 6 couples together.

Me: Today was a great Valentines Day.

Lola: Yep.

We returned home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

HAPPY VALENTINES DAY TO YOU ALL!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys. Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen

Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Luan and her team consisting of Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz (X-Men), Lightning Lass And Lightspeed (Power Pack) And Halo along with Vypra and her team consisting of May Kanker, Nasty Canasta, Marcel, Cloaked Ghostfreak, and NES Ghidorah and we're going to Rhyboflavin to reprimand Ralphio for selling Magiswords for RIDICULOUSLY Preposterous prices which would drive the Warrior Siblings bankrupt so they can't pay their rents. And also we're going to battle Hoppus who is under the influence of the Cursed Garlic Magisword and that one SMELLED HORRIBLE! He looked like a GARLIC HULK with an insatiable appetite for vegetables. Also we're going to meet Another Kerosan and Another Vypra and also gene-slammers for Wingull and Pelipper. The two Pokemon are going to be Naomi and Nina Pepperdance and they are creole Louisiana Chefs and they make all kinds of AWESOME foods.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Irina Han, Gene-Slammer of Infernal Gainer and Nico VS Lorexxa

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Okinawa, Japan, and we're going to destroy an enemy of The Digimon Digital Heroes named Logan Gatlin, he was a heartless thug who terrorized all of Royal Woods for years, and he's also tried numerous times to kill the Digimon Digital Heroes, and even worse, he worships The Seven Demon Lords, The Digimon Emperor, and that evil genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Kurata, for all the evil things they'd done to both The Digital World and the human world, he was an absolute sicko. After he'd heard Lincoln and The Digimon Digital Heroes destroyed The Seven Demon Lords long ago, and we threw The Digimon Emperor in prison and gave Kurata The Black Gates, he eventually went absolutely insane, and now, he wants our heads on a pike for what we did to save the world. It's time that psychopathic sicko learns a painful lesson on what happens when he worships three of the most dangerous evils ever to haunt the Digital World and the human world.

And brace yourselves, for the next set of rescues we're going to be meeting embodiments of Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Buster, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Calibur, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Saikou, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious who are Lincoln's Guardian Angels. The first one we'll be meeting is Taylor Kamiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Kita Yuan, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, Taylor Kamiyama was born and blessed with incredible elemental powers and immortality, and she introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Taylor a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saber logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Saber logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Touma Kamiyama A.K.A. Kamen Rider Saber, and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Get ready for an awesome adventure in the world of Puss N Boots and we're going to help Puss N Boots kill Death the Wolf and make that monster pay and we're going to recruit Humpty Dumpty into the Redemption Squad.

see you next time.

# ADVENTURES OF THE CAT OUTLAW

This chapter is based on the Puss N Boots movies.

---

IN THE WOODS NEAR CASTLE RHYBOFLAVIN! SCENERY!

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Luan and her team consisting of Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz (X-Men), Lightning Lass And Lightspeed (Power Pack) And Halo along with Vypra and her team consisting of May Kanker, Nasty Canasta, Marcel, Cloaked Ghostfreak, and NES Ghidorah were walking through the beautiful forests near Rhyboflavin And we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Xenia: Boy this is gonna be so awesome.

Me: I love coming to Rhyboflavin. It is so awesome.

Lightning Lass: Boy it sure is awesome.

Luz (X-Men): I can't wait to kick some butt.

Lightspeed: Me too. I have a feeling this will be fun.

Luan: You bet it will. It'll be Lights Out for whatever villain is here. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Luan.

Nico: Luan, I want to thank you, Vypra, and your teams for coming.

Luan: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys out.

Tony Jones: I'm really looking forward to all this too.

Camie: We sure are.

Nico: Tony, remember when we met you and your friends?

Tony Jones: Boy how can I forget! That was so awesome!

Me: That was one of our most awesome adventures and that was when we first destroyed Agram the first time.

Eli: That was so awesome! And we were introduced to the world of the Moonlands and the power of Animite and the Magim.

Nico: That was so awesome and cool!

Laney: Yeah it sure was!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was amazing going to the Moonlands every now and then. It was amazing and fun.

Xenia: It sure was Twilight. We all had a great time.

Me: We sure did and that was back when we were facing many enemies that would later be known as Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That was awesome.

Eddy: And that's when Double D became handsome.

Lincoln: He sure did and man everyone was all over him. I never saw Linka so pissed off like that.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: They do say Hell Hath No Fury Like a Woman Scorned but yeah no kidding.

Laney: That was crazy.

Lily: That was crazy yeah. But the same thing happened to Squidward and man oh man did he look so handsome. He looked like one of those awesome Teen Heartthrob Supermodel Guys you see in magazines.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Lola: Boy no kidding!

Vypra: So, how was everyone's Valentine's Day yesterday?

Me: We had a really awesome blast Vypra.

Nico: Yep we went to Paris and had a great time.

Me: The mascots told Marinette's mom and dad about us getting ready to kill Lila Rossi.

Nico: And Zocks and Chloe told Chloe's dad the same thing.

Zocks: It's true. And when that happens all of Paris will be watching he said.

Me: It'll be the perfect way to add severe insult to injury on that bitch Lila.

Nico: Yeah I agree there.

Camie: That monster has been asking for this ever since you guys first beat her in Paris.

Lola: You got THAT right Camie.

Nico: Yeah I hate that bitch Lila. She brought all this on herself.

Chloe: No kidding there!

Nico: Poromon and the other mascot couples had some love time to themselves as well.

Me: They sure did.

Qin: It was so adorable.

Maria: And me and William got to have an awesome view session in the Eiffel Tower.

Me: And Carmen and Liam got to have a great learning experience in the Church of Notre Dame.

Nico: Yep. And so did Jirachi and Tentacool.

Me: Yep. By the way Nico how did you like your meal at that restaurant.

Nico: MWAH! Cest magnifique.

Me: Delicious as always.

We laughed.

Maria: William even took pictures of the Louvre with me in them.

Me: And those were great.

Laney: I love the Louvre museum because of some of the most awesome paintings there.

Lola: Those are really beautiful paintings.

Me: Some of the most awesome and most famous paintings in the world are in the Louvre as well as some of the most famous works done by the greatest artists from over the centuries.

Laney: That's right they are.

Xenia: Yeah. That is so awesome.

Nico; But regardless we did have a great time in quet Paris.

Eli: We sure did.

Then a Metroid suddenly flew in and was right in front of me.

Me: Whoa a Metroid!

Nicole: YIKES!

Me: Wait I think I know this Metroid.

It squealed in joy to see me.

Me: I know this little one. And I have a feeling that Samus and

Janeen know it too.

Nico: Wait. Isn't that the kind of Metroid used as an Assist Trophy?

Nicole: Normally yes it is.

Me: But this one is one that Samus knows. This is the baby Metroid she knows.

We gasped!

Nicole: Wow! That Metroid was blown into oblivion by Mother Brain.

Laney: Yeah!

Me: And I have a good feeling I know who brought it back.

Nico: Who?

Me: Lets find out.

SOON! AT MOUNT MA'AL!

We were in Mount Ma'al.

Nico: So why are we here again?

Me: To reprimand Ralphio about these preposterously ridiculous prices he has on some of the Magiswords he sells. Look at these.

Nico: Oh right. I forgot.

But then we heard yelling coming from Ralphios!

Me: Uh oh.

?: You need to stop selling Magiswords at these prices Ralphio! You're going to drive people bankrupt if you do!

Me: Wait I know that voice.

Nico: Someone beat us to it!

Me: Wow that was fast.

We looked in and saw a girl with aqua blue hair and neon blue clothes and had neon blue angel wings and had a really awesome glowing blue blade sword!

Me: (GASP) Sora Phaaze!?

Sora saw me and she had blue eyes and the Metroid Icon on her arm and forehead.

Sora Phaaze: J.D.!

Me and Sora hugged.

Me: Sora this is awesome seeing you here.

Sora Phaaze: Sorry about all the yelling I was in the middle of giving Ralphio here a piece of my mind about these ridiculous prices on these magiswords.

Me: What a coincidence. We were going to do the same thing. Oh guys meet Sora Phaaze.

Sora Phaaze: Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: Same here to you Sora.

Me: Sora was born on the planet Phaaze.

Nicole: Whoa the Source of all the Phazon and the epicenter of the Phazon Crisis.

Sora Phaaze: That's right. I was born on the planet K2L originally but I landed on the planet Phaaze when I was a baby. I was badly wounded and I was injected with liquid Phazon which not only healed me but gave me incredible powers. As a result my hair turned aqua blue and my eyes turned neon blue as well. And I got these wings too.

Nico: Wow that is amazing!

Sora Phaaze: It sure is. And I see you got reacquainted with the Baby Metroid.

Lola: We sure did.

Maria: You know this Metroid is used as an Assist Trophy, right?

Sora Phaaze: Yes I sure do.

Maria: Just wanting to be sure.

Me: Anyway where were we? Oh right.

We walked up to Ralphio.

Me: Ralphio we need to talk about these ridiculous prices you have been selling Magiswords for!

Ralphio: What's the big deal? You guys have enough money, don't you?

Me: Yes we do have more than enough money. That's true. But we're not talking about us. We're talking about the Warrior Siblings.

Ralphio: Ah yes my two best customers. How are they doing?

Me: They are doing good. I'll be sure to relay the message that you are thinking about them. But that's besides the point. We're here because we're talking about these ridiculous prices you have been selling the magiswords for. Look at these. 950,000 Jemms for a Tongue Twist Magisword.

Lola: 9,000,000 Jemms for a Fruit Tree Magisword.

Xenia: 90,000,000 Jemms for a Chili Pepper Magisword!? This is crazy!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Also I found this one over in Yellowstone National Park a couple of weeks ago.

I showed him the Steaming Geyser Magisword.

Me: Look at this. 90 billion Jemms for this one!? That is insane!

Ralphio: It really is nothing personal. It isn't. But I have to keep the prices high or it's bad for business. You understand, right?

Me: Maybe so but to quote Double D all items have to be sold at prices that are both fair and economical. It's part of the business process.

Nico: That is something Double D would say.

Me: Yep. Also you're going to drive people bankrupt with those kinds of prices.

Ralphio: (sighs) Okay. Maybe lowering g the prices a bit won't hurt.

Nico: What's the worst that can happen?

Me: Nico please don't ask that. Otherwise something bad REALLY WILL happen.

Nico: Sorry.

He lowered the prices of the magiswords to something affordable. Then ZOOOM! The customers all poured in and bought EVERY SINGLE MAGISWORD there was in the store! CLEANING HIM OUT! There was a massive bag of jemms by us.

Ralphio: WHOA! Wow that really helped.

Me: (Dazed) Anyone get the number of the people that trampled me over? (Blubbers) Holy guacamole!

Ralphio: Thanks guys! That really helped a lot.

Me: Anytime.

But then…

ROOOOOOAAARRRR!

Sora Phaaze: Whoa what was that!?

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: (hears a roar) Eli, can you please sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: Okay.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found 2 of them. 300 klicks away to the northwest.

Me: It'll be a while before they get here but lets go see where that roar came from.

Nico: Right!

But then we smelled something REALLY FOUL!

Nico: What's that smell?!

Me: (Sniffing) It smells like Garlic! Really strong garlic!

Eli: WHEW! That is strong! Not even a vampire would want to come near that. No offense Lucy.

Lucy Loud: None taken.

Me: I sense that it's coming from the Kotassian Garlic District.

Nico: Lets go!

SOON! IN THE KOTASSIAN GARLIC DISTRICT!

We arrived and saw a huge muscular bunny hulk creature! AND HE SMELLED LIKE REALLY STRONG GARLIC!

Me: WHOA! He is huge!

Hulk Rabbit: (ROARS)

Me: And he smells HORRIBLE!

It grabbed Nico and slammed him to the ground several times.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He threw Nico into a tree and it smashed onto him!

Nico: I'm hurt now!

Prohyas and Vambre came!

Both: Cease and desist you stinker!

Me: Perfect timing guys!

Vambre: (British Accent) Thank you.

I saw a garlic Magisword with a sinister face on it.

I kicked it out of his hands and grabbed it and to our shock the hulk bunny was really HOPPUS!

Vambre and Prohyas: Hoppus!?

Me: Hoppus!?

Eli: Hoppus!?

May: Hoppus!?

May got Nico out.

Nico: How did he get like that?!

Hoppus: (GROANS) So hungry.

Me: You ate this entire village Hoppus.

Prohyas: Yeah what he said.

Hoppus: Did I? I can explain. I can't go back to the farm for your mothers mouthwatering broccoli soup without Denelda getting in the way and I can't go back to the rabbit village because of unresolved story conflicts. So to get my vegetable intake I collected tons and tons of Vegetable Magiswords. I found a weird looking garlic

Magisword too. But that one just makes me hungrier and turns me into that thing.

Me: Hmm. This appears to be a Cursed Garlic Magisword.

Cursed Garlic Magisword: (Laughs) I sure am! (SINISTER LAUGHTER!)

Nico: WHOA!

Hoppus's stomach growled andhe was getting mad and hungry.

Hoppus: It's making me Hungry. YOU WOULDN'T LIKE ME WHEN I'M HUNGRY!

He then grabbed Juran and slammed him to the ground several times.

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Juran grabbed Hoppus and knocked him down.

Juran: WHOA! Strong for a little guy.

Me: I may like Garlic on my spaghetti and pizza and all that but this is too much!

Jared then came.

Jared: Hey guys! I just got back from eating more of Kablamica's soup. (MEGA BELCH) Oops. Sorry.

Nico: No worries Jared.

Jared: Uh oh. Looks like you guys got trouble with Hoppus under the influence of the Cursed Garlic Magisword. Evil Luxord informed me that it escaped from a Magisword Safe in the M.O.E. HQ 3 days ago.

Hoppus then grabbed Gaon and slammed him to the ground several times.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Jared: GEEZ!

Gaon got up and grabbed him and smashed him down.

Eli: I got this!

He used the Force and held Hoppus in place!

Eli: (GROANS) HE IS REALLY STRONG!

Nico then grabbed Hoppus by his arms.

Me: Prohyas, Vambre, Everyone we're going to need all the Vegetable Magiswords we can muster to sooth this savage beast!

Vambre: I have a feeling you're right!

Me: Lets do it!

We spun our Magisword Bracelets!

ALL THE VEGETABLE MAGISWORDS!

All of us: OMEGA SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO: ALL YOU CAN EAT SALAD BAR!

We fired a massive stream of vegetables of all kinds of Hoppus's mouth and he was stuffed and full and then he belched loudly and he fell asleep.

Nico: WHOA! Nice thinking guys!

Jared: Awesome idea dad.

Me: Thanks.

Vroon: He would've attacked me next!

Me: Shh!

Vroon: Oops sorry.

Vypra: I'll have Dark come and take him and the Cursed Garlic

Magisword back to HQ.

ZOOOM!

Dark came in his XLR8 form.

Dark Spicer: Wow you guys did great.

Me: Sorry about the mess.

Dark Spicer: No worries.

He picked up Hoppus and the Cursed Garlic Magisword and teleported back to the HQ.

Me: We're not done yet.

Nico: Nope.

Me: You aren't hurt too badly are you Nico?

Nico: I'm fine. But Juran and Gaon got beat up too.

Juran: Nah we're okay. Besides it'll take more than him to beat us up.

Gaon: Yeah we're tough.

Sora Phaaze: But that was intense.

Me: Boy no kidding there.

Misty Brightdawn: Thank goodness I don't like garlic myself.

Me: Yeah no kidding. After seeing the Cursed Garlic Magisword, I'm never looking at garlic the same way again.

Nico: Me neither.

Jared: Who can blame you guys.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Jared farted like Garby did.

Jared: Whoops. Sorry.

Me: No worries son. Broccoli does the same thing to me too.

Qin: Jeez.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Who's up next?

Eli: I sense that Another Kerosan is coming.

Me: The Firedancing Demon Titan.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: This one will be interesting to see.

Lola: I love firedancing. It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is and it's a great and graceful work of dancing too.

Maria: Seriously, who's next?

Me: We were just wondering what the next Another Huntik Titan was too.

Maria: Oh no worries.

Lola: I'll do this one. I love dancing and I use fire sometimes in my ribbon dancing too.

Xenia: Awesome. You have the makings of a graceful firedancer Lola.

Lola: Thanks.

Lincoln: Lola used Firedancing combined with Ribbon Dancing in her pageants and become Little Miss Sirena Serpentina.

Nico: Cool! What's that?

Me: It's a special Firedancing Group that lives over in Los Angeles, California and they are great firedancers.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: That is cool!

Xenia: Yeah it is.

Then walls of fire were creeping up to us.

Nico: Get ready!

Me: Whoa!

Then out of a vortex of fire came a dark version of Kerosan! It was ANOTHER KEROSAN!

Lola: Whoa!

Xenia: Another Kerosan!

Jared: Wow! This one is infernal.

Sora Phaaze: You got that right.

Another Kerosan: (In a girls voice) Great entrance though.

Me: Jane Sirenia! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had orange and red clothes and had fire angel wings and she had a torch staff.

Jane Sirenia: But it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Jane.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Jane is a great firedancer and she is an amazing and great master of fire and loves incredibly spicy foods like me.

Jane Sirenia: Yep.

Nico: That is awesome.

Lola: Sit back and let the fireworks happen. Literally! (sighs) Great. I'm starting to sound like Lori now.

Lori: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Lola: Sharp hearing. Oh wait the mandatory questions for this.

Me: Right. Jane are there any other opponents besides you?

Jane Sirenia: Yes there are. Another version of her.

She pointed to Vypra.

Vypra: Another version of me!?

Me: Whoa this will be interesting. Friendly or Hostile?

Jane Sirenia: Friendly. And this one knows you well J.D.

Me: Interesting.

Nico: Be on guard. Another Vypra could be anywhere!

We were on the alert.

But then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER VYPRA! She had black bat wings and black hair.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow! Another Vypra!

Lola: Looking good!

Nico: Whoever you are, you've became the Another Version of Vypra. You should be honored.

Another Vypra: Oh I sure am.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Lorelai Vypra.

Vypra: (GASP) It can't be!?

Another Vypra: Yeah.

She reverted back and it was a blue version of Vypra but she had blue angel wings and had a blue sword and had blue hair and had blue eyes and black pants and a blue midriff top.

Lorelai Vypra: Been a long time twin sister.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Nico: Vypra has a twin sister!?

Lola: WHOA MAN! First bad blood with Praxina and now we find out that she has a 2nd Sister.

Vypra and Lorelai then hugged each other for the first time in like ever.

Vypra: Sister I have so much to tell you.

Lorelai Vypra: I know. I know. I heard about everything from Swartz and how you were double crossed by Queen Bansheera.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Lorelai Vypra: He promised to help me get revenge on Bansheera.

Me: Well too late for that. Bansheera is gone for good. I gave her the Black Gates from the Dream World.

Nico: Yeah it's an amazing story.

Vypra: It's true sister.

Lorelai Vypra: I'm glad she is gone and I heard that Praxina is back too. J.D. can you give that witch the Black Gates as well?

Me: I was going to do just that. But Vypra already has her in the M.O.E. Prison.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Vypra said she plans to have her put into the M.O.E. in the future.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Lorelai.

Lorelai Vypra: No worries J.D.

Vypra: Help her and take care of her J.D. But if I find out that you have done something to her I will give you the worst ever castration ever!

She had her sword pointed right at my crotch!

Me: (GULPS) Okay okay okay Vypra. You have my word.

Vypra: Good.

Lorelai turned into Another Vypra.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets do it.

Nico: (gets out Vypra's Ridewatch) Don't worry about Praxina. She's been behaving herself ever since we caught her.

Another Vypra: Good. I hope so.

Me: That you can be sure of.

Another Vypra: Good.

Nico activated it and got Vypra's sword and they clashed and sparks flew all over.

He jumped back and fired a blast of lightning and smashed her down.

Nico: (gets out May Kanker's Ridewatch) Also, Vypra is a good opponent to have in the usual battles. And a damn good leader!

Another Vypra: That is for sure! I heard so much about what she was doing since the end of the Battle with Thanos and I'm proud of her.

Me: We all are. We weren't at first but now we are.

Nico activated it and I grabbed Nico and used him as a battering ram.

Me: Time to use your head Nico.

I ran fast.

Nico: BUT I DON'T WANT TO USE MY HEAD!

Me: (ROARS)

Nico: (SCREAMS)

SMASH!

We sent her flying and she smashed into a rock!

Nico: NICE!

She got up.

May Kanker: That was funny!

Me: Now Nico knows how Rex feels.

May: Have a drink! (ACTIVATES NASTY CANASTA'S RIDEWATCH)

She made a drink of Old Panther, Cobra Fang Juice and Hydrogen Bitters and Another Vypra drank it and she was acting funny.

Another Vypra: (Acting stupid) Mary had a wittle wamb, it's fleece was white as snow and everywhere that Mary went the wamb was sure to go.

Shew acted like a wind up toy and flew into into the air and smashed into the ground.

Me: Never get tired of that gag!

May: Feel the power of Napoleon! (ACTIVATES MARCEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Cloaked Ghostfreak's Ridewatch) It's like I'm using one of Ben's aliens.

She activated it and flew in front of her.

Maria: Want to see something really scary?

She opened her shirt and scared her bad with a ghost image!

Maria: That was awesome.

She jumped back.

Maria: And this too. (ACTIVATES NES GHIDORAH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired Gravity Lightning blasts and smashed her all over.

Tony Jones: Now here is a good one. (ACTIVATES MAY KANKER'S RIDEWATCH)

Me: Time to use your head Tony!

I ran fast with him like a battering ram!

Tony Jones: BUT I DON'T WANT TO USE MY HEAD!

Me: (ROARS)

Tony Jones: (SCREAMS)

SMASH!

She was smashed into a rock!

Another Vypra got up.

Then Duskmon, and his team consisting of Phantom Blot, Black Suit Spidey, Dark Bones, Snake Demon, and the Hell-Ementals came.

Nico: Nice team, Duskmon!

Duskmon: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Spiderman: Wow! I forgot what it was like for me wearing a black suit.

Black Suit Spiderman: It sure is different.

Lola: I'll say.

Duskmon: (to Another Vypra) Wait until you meet Dark.

Another Vypra: I know he will take great care of my sister.

Qin: He is a great boyfriend to her.

Me: Yep.

Then we saw a Wingull and a Pelipper appear.

Me: Wow a Wingull and Pelipper.

Maria: I think we found the next Gene Slammers.

Me: More like THEY found us.

Wingull: (In a girls voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! We sure did.

Pelipper: (In a girls voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! And it's going to be awesome.

Nico: Naomi and Nina Pepperdance!? Wow!

Me: Wait you mean the Great Cajun Creole Twins!? Wow! I love all the awesome food you made!

Wingull: Andouile! It's great food there.

Me: Boy every time I saw you girls cook on TV you made me hungry. And I love the hot sauces you made too.

Pelipper: Glad you like our food. We got this.

They fired Bubblebeam blasts and knocked down Another Vypra and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went and brought her over.

Tony Jones: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wingull: Our favorites are when we made Nico all of his favorites from Louisiana.

Pelipper: Ooowee! We made an all you can eat buffet of food for him.

Nico: And I ate it all and man was it delicious. I even put their hottest hot sauce on some of it and man was it great.

Me: We'll have to try it all. Lets get you girls back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out 2 red Leotards and I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes.

They were back to normal. Nina was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and Naomi was a girl with purple hair and orange eyes.

Naomi Pepperdance: (Groans)

They put on their leotards.

Naomi Pepperdance: (Groans) Ooowee! I feel like I got hit by a boatload of Moonscar Island Peppers.

Nina Pepperdance: Me too.

They got up and Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Naomi Pepperdance: We did too Nico. We did too.

Nina Pepperdance: We'll cook something for you guys later.

Me: Awesome.

Laney: We can't wait.

Lana: Comic Book Guy would like to try some too if that's okay.

Vypra: He loves his food.

Xenia: Yeah he sure does.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto

Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Lane, Howard The Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, and Fi are heading to Okinawa, Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're also going to destroy an enemy of The Digimon Digital Heroes named Logan Gatlin.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Okinawa, Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but, Digimon Digital Heroes, we got a problem: our old enemy, local thug, Logan Gatlin, has escaped from prison, and he still wants to destroy us all.

Haruhi Kamiya: Not that miserable thug again, I thought we trounced him and sent him running long ago.

Me: Oh boy, I have a feeling I'm not going to like hearing about this asshole.

Lincoln: You certainly aren't going to, J.D. Logan Gatlin is a heartless thug who terrorized all of Royal Woods for years, and he's also tried numerous times to kill us, and even worse, he worshipped The Seven Demon Lords, The Digimon Emperor, and that evil genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Kurata, for all the evil things they'd done to both The Digital World and the human world.

Nico: What a delusional fucking sicko.

Lincoln: He certainly is an absolute sicko. After he'd heard we destroyed The Seven Demon Lords long ago, along with throwing The Digimon Emperor in prison, and finally giving that delusional genocidal mad scientist, Kurata, The Black Gates, he eventually went absolutely insane, and now, he's here in Okinawa, and he still wants our heads on a pike for what we did to save the world.

Haruhi Kamiya: It's time that psychopathic sicko learns a very painful lesson on what happens when he worships three of the most dangerous evils ever to haunt the Digital World and the human world.

Lincoln: You got that right, Haruhi, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Lane.

Lane: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where's that sicko hiding at?!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saber logo, she's dressed in a short-sleeved red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Saber logo for the pendant, red skirt and she has the Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Books on her waist, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with elemental forces, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Saber logo and holstered on her back is a massive Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red dragon heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large crimson red heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Kaenken Rekka for the Brave Dragon, and she has the eleven girls with her.

Sailor Savrille: Whoa!

Qin: She looks just like Kita Yuan, because of the tiara and necklace with the Kamen Rider Saber logo.

Girl: I do, but not exactly, in fact, I'm someone that Lincoln knows all too well, and I also got the eleven girls away from that thug.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Taylor Kamiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, I knew it was you, it's really awesome to see you again.

?: I WILL KILL YOU STUPID DIGIMON HEROES FOR DESTROYING THE SEVEN DEMON LORDS AND I WILL KILL ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM FOR WHAT YOU DID TO THE DIGIMON EMPEROR AND KURATA!

We saw our target: Logan Gatlin, the heartless thug and fanatical worshipper of The Seven Demon Lords, The Digimon Emperor, and that evil genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Kurata. He's a thug with black hair, eyes full of hatred and insanity, and he's dressed in black punk clothes.

Lincoln: Should've known you'd show up right on time, Logan, now we can teach you a lesson.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lane and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Logan Gatlin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired elemental blades from powerful swings of his massive greatsword, and the blades pierced Logan Gatlin and he was pinned to a wall like he was crucified, then Lincoln sprouted out two muscular tentacles from his back and on the tips are suckers, and as they latched onto Logan Gatlin's chest, they began to suck out and drain him dry of every last drop of blood. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, the tentacles then unlatched themselves and went back, Logan Gatlin looked like a lifeless corpse, and when his spirit appeared, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you never to come after us ever again, you ruthless thug. (To Taylor Kamiyama) And it's so good to see you again, Taylor Kamiyama.

Taylor Kamiyama: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Taylor Kamiyama and he hugged her, and Taylor Kamiyama is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Taylor Kamiyama: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Taylor Kamiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and she's my classmate in Gym. Just like Kita Yuan, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, Taylor Kamiyama was born and blessed with incredible elemental powers and immortality, and she introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when we were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since.

Megan Kiraton: I introduced him to the other incarnations of Kamen Rider when we were seven years old, but Taylor was indeed the one who introduced him to Kamen Rider Saber.

Lincoln: That's right, Megan, and I made Taylor a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saber logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Saber logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. And you all are going to be in for one explosive surprise:

Taylor Kamiyama is also the sister of Touma Kamiyama A.K.A. Kamen Rider Saber.

CLANG CLANG!

My jaw dropped to the floor and so did Nico's.

Lincoln put our jaws back.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: So, Taylor is…?!

Touma: Yes, she's my sister alright, and it's so good to see you again, Taylor.

Taylor Kamiyama: You too, Touma.

Lincoln: Plus, she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storius, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her brother, also has The Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Books, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, along with the Kaenken Rekka, the weapon of Kamen Rider Saber, and a massive Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon-themed Greatsword and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Taylor Kamiyama: And I've got quite a tale to tell you all of how I set his butt on fire with a page I read from the Brave Dragon Book. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Taylor Kamiyama: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Taylor Kamiyama: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned deep red as he went up to

Taylor Kamiyama, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Taylor Kamiyama: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Taylor Kamiyama's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Taylor Kamiyama: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Taylor Kamiyama.

Taylor Kamiyama had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Naoko Izumi, Mayuko Asano, Chikako Shirai, Saeko Iijima, and Miyabi Aizawa from Great Teacher Onizuka, Mila from Dead or Alive, and Alice Carrol, Annie Murakami, Cassandra, Pupa Salgueiro, and Sonia Romanenko from Rage of the Dragons.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Naoko Izumi, Mayuko Asano, Chikako Shirai, Saeko Iijima, and Miyabi Aizawa from Great Teacher Onizuka, Mila from Dead or Alive, and Alice Carrol, Annie Murakami, Cassandra, Pupa Salgueiro, and Sonia Romanenko from Rage of the Dragons.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lynn Baker: (Gasps) Oh man, Alice, Annie, Cassandra, Pupa, and Sonia were here?! Thank goodness Taylor got them away from that lunatic.

Lincoln: She sure did, that's what happens when you mess with one of my Guardian Angels. And are you girls okay?

Naoko Izumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Naoko Izumi and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Logan Gatlin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of

Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right

hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Naoko Izumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Naoko Izumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Naoko Izumi, Mayuko Asano, Chikako Shirai, Saeko Iijima, Miyabi Aizawa, Mila, Alice Carrol, Annie Murakami, Cassandra, Pupa Salgueiro, and Sonia Romanenko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was an old enemy of The Digimon Digital Heroes named Logan Gatlin, a heartless thug who terrorized all of Royal Woods for years, and also tried numerous times to kill the Digimon Digital Heroes, and even worse, he worshipped The Seven Demon Lords, The Digimon Emperor, and that evil genocidal mad scientist, Kurata, for all the evil things they'd done to both The Digital World and the human world, and after he'd heard that Lincoln and The Digimon Digital Heroes destroyed The Seven Demon Lords long ago, and us throwing The Digimon Emperor in prison and gave Kurata The Black Gates, he went absolutely insane, but was sent running, but he still wanted our heads on a pike for what we did to save the world.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that insane thug down and Lincoln finishing him off by using the Star Vampire's feeding method of using those muscular tentacles he'd sprouted from his back to suck out and drain him dry of every last drop of blood and sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Taylor Kamiyama have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: At least, that lunatic has been destroyed for good, and we met the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber on Lincoln's side, and she's also Touma's sister, that's awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: Which means that the other Embodiments of the Kamen Rider Saber team are also relatives of Touma's team, nice.

Nico: And the Embodiment of Storious is Storious' sister, but she hates her brother that much.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

After finally destroying Logan Gatlin and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Taylor Kamiyama saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Taylor Kamiyama: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Taylor, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Taylor Kamiyama: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Taylor Kamiyama: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Umihana, Sara, Darla, Andrea, Jennifer, Tari, Mari, Tari, Tara, Sora, Kaede, and Taylor, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Umihana Kamihara: Oh, I remembered this one time, Lincoln, along with me, Sara, Darla, Andrea, Jennifer, Tari, Mari, Tari, Tara, Sora, and Kaede had an awesome time swimming at Lake Huron, and we were doing some martial arts underwater. But, then, we heard a loud burp as the ground shook like crazy, but even from underneath the water, we knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere: it was Lynn, and she was on the rampage again. We saw her jump into Lake Huron and she was about to attack us, but Lincoln and I used our underwater karate and we defeated her, she may be used to land karate, but we're both masters of karate both on land and in water.

Sandy Cheeks: Whew, remind me to have a sparring session with y'all one day, I want to see this for myself.

Tari Ginka: We will, Sandy.

Lincoln: Lynn's attempt to kill us eventually ended in failure for her though, after we defeated her and I tied her up again, we got out of Lake Huron and dragged Lynn home where we told Mom and Dad of what she tried to do, and as a result, Lynn got grounded for two months, and we soon found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also involved in the plot, and they got grounded for three months, and we threw Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in separate metal cages, while we threw Lynn in a metal box, and she roared and punched at the door to try and burst out, but Umihana gave her the finger, and that set Lynn off as she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn was a monster with that Dark Side of hers.

Lincoln: And when a Packing Day is declared, she becomes even more of a monster. But, I showed her what a real monster looked like on that very Packing Day when she attacked Miyuki years ago.

Taylor Kamiyama: Lynn had it coming that day, okay, now for my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were finishing doing some shopping at the supermarket, and it was only us since Mr. and Mrs. Loud had to look after Lily, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana were with their friends, Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded in their rooms after I busted them for trying to kill Lincoln again. But, then, as we were walking home, we heard a really loud bellow of rage and Lincoln caught the stench of an unwashed cheapskate, and we saw who it was heading for us: Flip, Royal Woods' stupid mutant cheapskate, and he was really enraged, but before he could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful fireball at Flip and he went flying into a tree. Then, I read a verse from my Wonder Ride Book, and a dragon appeared and it fired a breath of fire at Flip's butt and he got burned badly. Then, Lincoln called the cops and Flip got arrested and sent back to prison, this time, he got another Life Sentence added to the Life Sentences he's been accumulating.

Me: Whoa, so that red dragon I saw that day… , that was you?!

Taylor Kamiyama: Yep.

Nico: Sheesh, Flip made the big mistake in trying to mess with your sister, Touma.

Touma: He sure did.

May: But, that was some awesome work using your Wonder Ride Book to give Flip a nasty dose of pain, Taylor.

Taylor Kamiyama: Thanks, May. So, is it also true that you guys have Wonder Ride Books imbued with the powers of your archenemies in The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Yeah, we do, and there's only one person to blame for that: Swartz.

Touma: When the team told us of what Swartz did, we were absolutely pissed off, but we're glad he got The Black Gates for good.

Me: Same here.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha are heading to Kujukuri Beach in Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Menoa Bellucci: Wow, so this is Kujukiri Beach, awesome.

Lincoln: I've never been here before, but from what I heard from my Guardian Angels from Japan and our friends from Japan, Kujukiri Beach is amazing, and it's also a perfect spot to do some surfing. Shall we?

Lincoln, Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there and they also did some surfing, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Kujukiri Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Menoa Bellucci, Sonnya, Anna, Catherine Deneuve, Narissa, Shauna, and Natasha are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: And you guys went to Kujukiri Beach?! I haven't been there in a long time.

Me: I've heard about it before, but I've never gone there.

Lincoln: It's really awesome, and it's also a perfect spot to do some surfing there.

---

Later it was time for Nerissa's final mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Nerissa? Besides Kairi Yano, Lupin, and Keiichiro?

Caleb: I'll go.

Me: Caleb are you sure?

Caleb: Yes I am.

Me: Well okay. Anyone else?

Robin: Me and the titans will go too.

Me: Okay lets go.

We were off to the 31st Century in Universe 10.

---

UNIVERSE 10 - 31ST CENTURY!

---

We arrived and saw the legion fighting the Legion of Supervillains!

Me: Whoa it's Mekt's teammates!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at them and punched and pounded and pulverized them!

Legion Superman: Hey guys!

Me: Hope we're not too late to join the party!

I punched Ron Karr and knocked him out.

Chameleon Boy: (to Ron Karr) I remember you helping to save my home planet, dude. Consider getting you recruited even.

Ron Karr: Well things change.

Me: You can always get recruited into our frenemies in the Masters of Evil

Twilight Sparkle: That's right.

Wave: You guys are a really formidable force.

Maria: So we have heard.

Maria fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Starfire blasted down Ty.

Ferro Lad: We heard that you've included some of us in your teams. Honestly, us helping you guys out on rescues before the big day doesn't bother us.

Me: Oh thank goodness.

Nico: We're glad to have you with us as guests before the big day.

Laney: Yeah this will be awesome.

Nico: (to Legion Superman) Has anyone told you that you sound like Ben Tennyson?

Me: I was just about to point that out.

Legion Superman: I sure do sound like him don't I?

Me: Yeah you sure do.

Eli: That is coincidental.

Me: Yeah. Both Kal L and Superman here sound like him. Kal L. sounds like Sasuke too.

Kal L.: An Evil Sasuke?

Me: No the good Sasuke. Even though they sound alike they both sound like they do have the same voice.

Nico: That is true.

Bouncing Boy: We had a great time.

Legion Superman: How about you guys?

Me: We went to Paris, France for an awesome time of L'amour.

Nico: Yeah it was fun.

Lana: Yeah.

Nerissa: Have any other villains caused trouble since the last visit?

Me: I was just about to ask that.

Saturn Girl: Just one of them.

Me: Let me guess, the Fatal 5?

Phantom Girl: Yes! How did you know?

Me: Just call it a hunch.

Maria: Yeah. Also I had a feeling that Nerissa's final mission would involve them.

Me: Same here. Also Mitsuzane Kureshima the Gaim team rider of the Grape Arms has the prime universe version of Emerald Empress as his archenemy.

Nico: It's true.

Legion Superman: Wow that is intense.

Lupin: You guys try to find them. I'll go outside to take in the sights.

Me: Okay.

He went to find some valuables from criminals to swipe stuff from.

Me: Lupin and his gang hand a REALLY potent reputation of stealing only from criminals.

Nico: Yep.

Legion Superman: That is amazing.

Me: Yep. Oh.

I gave the Legion all their own legend items.

Me: Here are all your legend items guys.

Bouncing Boy: Nice!

Lupin went outside… only to find the entire Fatal Five there.

Emerald Empress: Hi. Can the Legion come out to play?

Lupin immediately went back inside.

Kairi Yano: Changed your mind?

Lupin: Slow criminal day.

Eli: I sense them! They are RIGHT Outside!

Me: Boy that was fast!

Nico: Saves us the trouble of having to hunt them down.

Me: Lets get them!

We went to face them.

We were facing THE FATAL FIVE!

Me: Sarya of Venegar A.K.A. Emerald Empress.

Emerald Empress: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Along with Nyeun Chun Ti A.K.A. Persuader, Mano, Tharok and Validus.

Validus: Nice to see you know who we are.

Me: Nice to know that we made an impression.

Emerald Empress: So, you really thought you could move onto Imperiex and leave us behind?

Legion Superman: To be fair, Imperiex was more evil.

Me: He's right on that.

Eli: Sorry we left you guys out.

Me: Looks like it's time for a big time asskicking!

Eli: Yeah!

Kairi Yano: Kaitou Change!

Keiichiro: Keisatsu Change!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPINRED!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Kairi Yano: (to Persuader) Here's an advance notice: We're taking your treasure!

Keiichiro: (to Tharok) In the name of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick all your big ugly fucking asses!

Keiichiro fired his VS Changer at Tharok. Kairi Yano followed Keiichiro's example and somersaulted towards Persuader, Mano charged at Legion Superman, Nerissa flew towards Emerald Empress, and Lupin jumped to avoid Validus' fist.

I teleported and punched Mano in his face and fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Emerald Empress fired a green energy blast at me and I teleported and it hit Mano instead!

Mano: (to Legion Superman) Been a while since I fought you.

Legion Superman: (gets out Universe 666 Toneri Ōtsutsuki's Fullbottle) Well, I've learned some new tricks since then.

UNIVERSE 666 TONERI ŌTSUTSUKI! UNIVERSE 666 ANUBIS! BEST MATCH!

He turned into an awesome green fire version of Naruto's Tailed Beast Mode and fired blasts of green energy balls and smashed down Mano all over in intensely powerful explosions!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Me: AWESOME! Just like in 150,000 years.

Nico: Yep.

Validus: (to Lupin) Hold still, will you?!

Lupin: (gets out Bug-Eaten's Fullbottle): Alright. But you're gonna be sorry that I did.

BUG-EATEN! MTG PLAGUE RATS! BEST MATCH!

He grew rat teeth and bit Validus!

CRUNCH!

Validus screamed!

Validus then got REALLY REALLY SICK!

He was HURLING HIS GUTS OUT!

Persuader: (to Kairi Yano) Not gonna steal my axe?

Kairi Yano: (gets out Don Octavio's Fullbottle) Nah. It's too big for my taste

DON OCTAVIO! GENERAL TSAO! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him and burned him.

Tharok: Always wanted to take down a cop!

Keiichiro: (gets out El Jefe's Fullbottle) Careful what you wish for!

EL JEFE! BIG TOE! BEST MATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and fire and blasted Tharok down!

I fired waves of energy and blasted down Emerald Empress.

Me: You know Sarya, this is your Prime Universe Archenemy's power.

EMERALD EMPRESS! EMERALD! BEST MATCH!

I fired a green energy blast and blasted her down.

Emerald Empress tried to use her Emerald Eye on Nerissa.

Emerald Empress: Now, look into the eye.

Nerissa: Sorry. But I've used mind control before. You think I'm not immune to it?

Nerissa fired a massive lightning blast and it hit her and electrocuted her.

Nico fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted them down.

Unknown to us, the next Gene Slammer was watching.

It jumped out.

Then a psychic energy wave was felt and all the Fatal Five were brought together and we flew and tied them all up.

Me: Whoa! Nice!

Nico: That was great! Thanks Saturn Girl!

Saturn Girl: Uh I didn't do anything.

Kairi Yano: Furthermore… adieu!

Keiichiro: Mission complete!

Me: Consider all 5 of your asses kicked!

Nico: Big time!

?: By me.

We saw a Gardevoir!

Me: Whoa a Gardevoir.

Laney: Beautiful Pokemon.

Gardevoir: (In a girls voice) (Posh Accent) Oh I am a very beautiful Pokemon aren't I darlings.

Nico: Margaret Gilroy!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl that had green hair in the same style as Rarity's and had green eyes and pink and green clothes with jewels on them.

Me: Wait a second you're another awesome top dog fashion designer that I remember seeing in some fashion magazines that Leni had.

Leni: (GASP) O.M. Gosh! It's totes an honor to meet you! I didn't know you were one of Nico's friends.

Margaret Gilroy: I most certainly am and it's amazing to meet you all darlings.

Me: Same to you Margaret.

Legion Superman: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Margaret Gilroy: My favorite is when me and Nico made this absolutely beautiful designer dress for an amazing gala that was being held in England.

Me: Wait the famous Watermelon Tourmaline Diamond Dress was your doing!?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa! That dress is beautiful!

Leni: O.M. Gosh! That dress is so totes gorge.

Lola: It sure is!

Laney: No kidding. That is so cool!

Margaret Gilroy: It sure is.

Nico and Margaret hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Margaret Gilroy: Me too darling. Me too.

Legion Superman: Nerissa, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister.

Nerissa: Really? Oh Superman.

She and Superman gently hugged

Me: So awesome.

* * *

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and more and it was awesome.

May: Whoa that is awesome!

Qin: Yeah it sure was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!.

May: Missy, for your first mission, Ultimate Alliance Iron Man and 2 Rabbids should go with you.

Missy Rodgers: Good idea! This is gonna be awesome!

Me: Yep and you're going to love your missions Missy. You're going to Eden City to help the Zevo-3 team.

Missy Rodgers: Neat!

Me: Yep.

---

We were at the table and we were eating LOTS of awesome and great foods made by Nina and Naomi.

Homer: (DROOLS) These are all my favorites.

We had all of Homer's awesome favorite foods: Cajun Crawfish, Lamb Tagine, Grilled Lamb Sausage, Zucchini Bisque, Crab Meat Po'boy, Duck Po'boy, Chicken Sausage Po'boy, Crawfish Sausage Po'boy, Cochon De Lait Po'boy, Turkey Giardiniera Po'boy, Roast Beef Po'boy, Alligator Po'boy, Catfish Amandine, Crawfish Amandine, Crawfish Étouffée, Boiled Crawfish, Cajun Shrimp and Duck Pasta, Fried Crab Cake, Pecan Catfish, Blackened Redfish, Seafood Mirliton Casserole, Fried Chicken, Fried Green Tomatoes, Stuffed Shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue Brisket Sandwich, Barbecue Chicken Sandwich, Smoky Bacon Greens, Seafood Au Gratin Seafood Gumbo, Chicken Gumbo, Jumbalaya, Spinach Artichocke, Creole Sweet Potato Pone, Red Beans and Rice with Sausage, Veggie Red Beans and Rice, Pralines in Cookies, Oyster Pralines, Oyster Shots, Oyster Patties, Bananas Foster, King Cake, Dixie Cake, Pecan Pie, Cajun Boudin, Boudin Balls, Crawfish Rémoulade, Shrimp and Lump Crabmeat Ravigote, Au Croissant Crawfish Po'boy, and Yaka Mein.

Flik: This is really good food.

Nina Pepperdance: Thanks Flik.

Me: (Eating Jumbalaya) Mmm! So good.

Naomi Pepperdance: We also have these too.

She got out one of our all time favorites. HOT SAUCES!

They had a massive number of flavors too.

Timon: (gets some of Pumbaa's food) Hey, you gonna have that?

Pumbaa: Hey, that's mine!

Me: Now now guys there's plenty for everyone. Velma are you still intolerant of spicy?

Velma: I'm afraid so. My body tolerates spicy even less than someone ending a sentence with a preposition.

Nico: Ouch.

Naomi: Ooowee. But J.D. loves our food. Especially this.

She pulled out a bottle of glowing neon blue hot sauce! It was called THE FROSTBYTE APOCALYPSE OF HONDURAS NOVA SAUCE! It was emitting a low hum like a nuclear fuel rod.

Me: Whoa and you girls made all these hot sauces?

Nina: We sure did.

Me: This is gonna be good.

I started with the mildest one: Bayou Jalapeño. I put it on some Cajun Boudin and ate it and it was tasty.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Qin tried some.

Qin: Mmm! Yummy.

Cybertron Crumplezone: That must be the spiciest!

Naomi: No that's the mildest flavor. The Frostbyte Apocalypse of Honduras Nova sauce is the most hottest we made.

Comic Book Guy: But all the food is absolutely delicious.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Hey Nico!

Nico: What is it?

Me: I challenge you to a spice off. Whoever can eat these 10 hottest flavors without crying wins and leads the team for the day!

Nico: (GASP) Oh you are on!

Highbrow: This should be interesting.

Me and Nico got to eating and then we were trying the hottest hot sauces.

Me: Time for the final boss level. You scared?

Nico: No way!

I put the glowing blue nightmare hotsauce on a bunch of po boy sandwiches and me and Nico ate it all down.

But then we glowed neon blue and our bodies rose in temperature and Nico's eyes had atomic supernova explosions in them and he was sweating waterfalls.

But then…

Nico: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

He screamed and blue fire exploded out of his mouth and he ran around like a chicken with its head cut off!

Nico: WATER! WATER! WATER! WATER!

Maria splashed him with water and a massive cloud of steam came out of his mouth!

Nico: Aaaaaahhh…. Looks like J.D. wins…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive blast of blue fire exploded from my mouth and it hit Nico and smashed him into the a sand barrier and knocked him down!

I absorbed all the fire!

Me: WOW! (COUGHS) That was intense!

Nico: Fine. You can lead. But only for today!

Me: Sorry Nico. That blast of fire was completely unintentional. But you did great too.

Nico: Thanks. And no worries.

Me: That was the hottest hot sauce I've ever had. And it was great.

We finished eating our meal and we were stuffed.

Me: Ahh. Man I am stuffed. (BURPS) Scuse me.

Qin: (BELCH) Me too. Pardon me.

Nico: Man that was great! Awesome meal girls.

Nina Pepperdance: Thanks Nico.

Eli: Everything was so delicious.

A Swellow was watching.

Then we saw it.

Me: Hey a Swellow.

Laney: Cool.

Swellow: (In a girls voice) That was an awesome meal you all had.

Nico: Jackie Yellowstone! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue and green clothes and had green hair and a ranger hat on.

Jackie Yellowstone: Park Ranger Jackie Yellowstone reporting.

Laney: Awesome! What park do you work at?

Jackie Yellowstone: Grand Canyon.

Me: Beautiful place. Largest natural canyon in North America.

Xenia: Yep.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jackie Yellowstone: My favorite is when me and Nico found an ancient Anasazi Treasure in a cliff dwelling temple. We found the Amulet of Pawa.

Me: The goddess of the Moon in the Anasazi Myth.

Nicole: That's amazing.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Boy the Grand Canyon is amazing.

Jackie Yellowstone: It sure is. And that amulet I'm still wearing to this day.

She had it around her neck. It was a blue and yellow jeweled moon amulet.

Nicole: Wow that is beautiful.

Lola: I'll say.

Jackie Yellowstone: It sure is.

Nnico and Jackie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Jackie.

Jackie Yellowstone: Me too Nico. Me too.

Comic Book Guy: I can honestly say this too. Best. Meal. Ever.

Qin: It sure was Jeff.

Homer: Boy we were hungry.

Lola: We sure were.

Camie: Yeah. I'm stuffed.

Me: I'm not eating anything else for the rest of the day.

Laney: Me neither.

Broccoli Guy: Nico, which teams have you today?

Nico: Taranee's team will include Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho and Sci Twi. Tecna's team will include Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios and Sophia Kitka.

Me: Awesome! Wait the Dark Phoenix from the 2018 movie Dark Phoenix? I love that movie!

Nico: Me too J.D.

Aligned Bumblebee: I remember watching that movie with you guys.

Maria: That was so fun!

William: It sure was!

Me: I remember you guys had a great time watching that one.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: 2 of my guardian angels is perfect.

Helena Helios: It sure is!

Nico: Yep.

The previous group came.

Red Guy: HELLO It's me the Red Guy!

Ben Ravencroft: Can me, Shiv, Beautiful Gorgeous, Ragdoll, Eccentro, Bonz, Multiplex, Dumbbelltron, King Hiss, and Zexion go with you guys?

Heart: Me, Nightstrike, Lipsyncher the lipstick monster, Indigestible

Wad, Red guy, Beany the Braindead Bison, Count Marzo, Laughing Ghosts, Kaa, and Spellbinder will come too.

Me: You sure can guys.

Nico: I gave J.D. permission to lead the team for the day.

Me: And I have just the mission for us too. We're going to San Ricardo and we're going to battle one of Puss N Boots's enemies.

Puss N Boots: It will be amazing for us.

Qin: Sweet!

Shiv: (Sniffs) Ew! I still smell garlic.

Me: Oh sorry. Nico, Juran and Gaon got the living shit beaten out of them by Hoppus who was under the influence of the Cursed Garlic Magisword.

Laney: Yeah it smelled horrible.

Me: Yeah not even vampires like Count Spankulot would want to go anywhere near anyone that smells like that big an amount of garlic.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chill Bill: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Masquerin and Breloom next.

Qin: Interesting.

Me: Yeah. I hope you have someone you know that is related to the great Harry Houdini that is the Masquerin Gene-slammer.

Lola: That would be awesome and cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure was Lorexxa, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Lorexxa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Lorexxa, right, Irina?

Irina Han: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Annalise Halston: While you and Nico destroy Lorexxa and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an adventure happening at San Ricardo.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, we get to see Puss in Boots' hometown way before he met Shrek and his friends in Far Far Away, and once we get done with the villain awaiting us, you better be ready to die, Lorexxa.

Irina Han: You better be ready to suffer, Lorexxa, for you shall be consumed by the darkness of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Puss In Boots: Amigos, I've kept you waiting long enough. It's time I showed you where my adventures all began.

Shiv: Lead the way!

Nightstrike: It'll be nice to see friends from your past.

Me: Lets head out people!

We were off to San Ricardo!

## SAN RICARDO - WORLD OF SHREK

We arrived in the world of Shrek and we were in the land of San Ricardo.

Me: Wow! So this is the village of San Ricardo.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Eli: It is awesome.

Camie: I'll say.

Me: Boy this place would make an amazing vacation spot.

Puss in Boots: Take a good look. Here is where I started out.

Eye Five: This is a nice place.

Me: It sure is.

Shrek: Boy Puss this is a really nice place lad.

Puss In Boots: It's home.

Me: Boy everyone here looks like they are living the life of happiness.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Are any of your friends here?

Lipsyncher the lipstick monster: It would be nice to meet them.

Puss In Boots: Here comes one now.

We saw Kitty Softpaws She was being chased by a bunch of thugs!

Nico: Kitty So

Puss In Boots: Lets take them down J.D.

Me: You got it amigo!

Me and Puss went at them and punched and slashed and kicked the thugs down and I took my sword and carved the letter J in the middle of his forehead.

Me: (Imitating Zorro) (Spanish Accent) To let the devil know who sent you.

Kitty Softpaws: Thanks for that guys and Puss it's awesome you're back!

Puss In Boots: Same to you Kitty.

Grave Clobber: You must be Puss' girlfriend. I bet you know what he's been up to these last several years.

Kitty Softpaws: I sure have and I'm so proud of Puss.

Me: We all are. Awesome to meet you Kitty.

Kitty Softpaws: Same here to you all and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I heard you all destroyed Fairy Godmother and Lord Farquaad.

Me: Well you're half right. No we didn't destroy Lord Farquaad. But we took on Fairy Godmother and Prince Charming.

Pipp Petals: We sure did and it was totes amazing.

Lola: It sure was.

Kitty Softpaws: And you must be his ogre and donkey friends.

Ragdoll: That's them.

Shrek: (laughs) Take a picture, lass. It'll last longer.

Indigestible Wad: Puss has been a great help to them.

Me: Yep. Meet Shrek and Donkey.

Shrek: Pleasure to meet you.

Donkey: Same here.

Swift Foot: Are you a siamese cat?

Kitty Softpaws: Not really sure myself.

Qin: But you and Puss are both awesome.

Puss: We get that a lot.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: We also came to destroy one of your enemies.

Red Guy: And no. It ain't Humpty. We know he redeemed himself.

Eccentro: Speaking of whom, is he here?

A figure came out and it was Humpty Alexander Dumpty.

Humpty Dumpty: Awesome to see you guys!

Me: Same to you Humpty. You are a true hero and you saved this world too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I have a pretty good idea on who it is.

Eli: Jack Horner?

Me: Jack Horner.

Nico: Oh boy.

Camie: What can you tell us about him?

Me: He is a ruthless monster and a powerhungry crime lord.

I went over his history.

---

Big Jack Horner is introduced in the film judging his company's new pie connoisseur, when he is joined by the Serpent Sisters who have brought him the map to the Wishing Star as requested. Big Jack Horner takes them to his trophy room where he shows them all the magical memorabilia he has collected and collected over the years, but still calling them "trinkets" compared to the Wishing Star. While viewing the map savoring the wish with which he would become the master of all magic, however, one of the Serpent Sisters asks him about the rhyme for which he became famous, and this reminds him of when as a child he used to perform on the streets in his classic nursery rhyme calling himself "Little Jack Horner" and being overtaken by magical creatures like Pinocchio, and Big Jack Horner claims that now that side of him "that had nothing magical about it" is long dead.

When paying the Serpent Sisters, Jack Horner offers them the Hand of King Midas so that one of them will be turned into gold, as he promised "their weight in gold". At that moment Baby Bear bursts into the room, causing Goldilocks, the Three Bears, Puss and Kitty to face Jack. The latter immediately recognizes Kitty, having worked for him in the past, but in the confusion generated by the Three Bears the two cats escape with the map. Big Jack Horner tries to block them using a trident to hit the flying carpet they were escaping with, but in the end Puss and Kitty still manage to escape and Big Jack Horner decides to gather the Baker's Dozen, to take all his magical objects and creatures and put them all inside his bag (except Cinderella's glass slipper which he promptly throws to the wall) and, having transformed a pumpkin into a tank with Fairy Godmother's wand, set off in pursuit of the enemies by locating them using a crystal ball.

Once they arrive in the Dark Forest, they find Goldilocks and the Three Bears and Jack throws them off the road by hitting them with

Excalibur, and then continues on to the field of flowers, the first evidence of the map wielded by Perrito. Jack orders his subordinates to cut them down, but when the plants rebel and start killing some members of the Baker's Dozen Jack Horner decides to resort to his weapons. He brings out what he thinks is a magical locust and orders it to eat the plants, but it turns out to be the Ethical Bug (the movie's version of the Talking Cricket from Pinocchio), who tries to convince him to help his subordinates despite Jack saying he doesn't want to bother with what happens to his subordinates. After that, Jack takes the Phoenix out of his endless bag and uses it as a flamethrower, burning the plants and thus being able to continue his journey.

Once they get to the river, Jack kidnaps Perrito and, threatening him with the unicorn's horn despite the Ethical Bug trying to dissuade him, tries to persuade Puss and Kitty to give him the map, however as Goldilocks and the Three Bears arrive, a free-for-all battle ensues to get the map. Jack tries to hit Puss using the unicorn horn, however he ends up hitting three of his underlings killing them and exploding them into confetti, to the shock of both Puss and the Ethical Bug. Eventually, Kitty is distracted by seeing Puss running away and Goldilocks takes the map, changing locations and separating from the other two groups, despite Jack Horner trying to shoot her and the Three Bears with unicorn horns.

As he continues his journey through the Dark Forest, Jack keeps an eye on the cats and Goldilocks through his crystal ball, wondering whether to let the cats retrieve the map and then kill them or kill them all and forget about it, all while traversing a ravine using his subordinates as a bridge. This leads the Ethical Bug to ask him about his past hoping to bring out the good in him, but Jack claims he's always had junk like "parents, stability, and a business to inherit one day" and that only after expressing wishing to have all the magic in the world just to himself would be truly happy, which leaves the Ethical Bug totally shocked. Jack Horner ignores this and still takes his tank through the bridge of his underlings, which doesn't hold and ends up collapsing along with the tank, with all of the Baker's Dozen dead except for one underling, who clung to the ravine in time, horrifying the Ethical Bug, who then renounces trying to change Jack and defines him as an "irredeemable monster". For his part, Big Jack Horner sarcastically tells him that it took too long to understand this and flicks him away, only to save his only surviving subordinate because she's only one who does not talk too much.

Jack Horner and his only underling make it to the Wishing Star just before Puss can make his wish in front of Kitty and Perrito, claiming it for Jack. However, upon the arrival of Goldilocks and the three Bears, a free-for-all battle ensues to take possession of the map. Big Jack Horner uses a magical scepter to shoot first at Puss and then Kitty to take the map from him, but as he shoots the latter, he hits his last subordinate who ends up disintegrated from the edge of the star, despite her having asked Jack for help and him, ignored her as he continuously attacks his opponents. As Mama Bear takes the map, Jack prepares to blast her, but is knocked down by Baby Bear who threatens to kill him and steal his dress. Jack awkwardly hits Baby by firing his magic scepter and knocking him off the edge, distracting Goldilocks, Papa and Mama to rescue him and allowing Jack to retrieve the map. Kitty manages to get it out of his hand and Jack tries to hit her with poison apple-shaped bombs, but the cat takes one with her velvet paws and throws it at Jack Horner, sending him to the ground. The man tries to use a hatchet to attack her, but Kitty with a double kick sends him into his endless bag and locks him inside, trapping him.

After the battle between Puss and Death, Big Jack Horner reemerges from the endless bag after eating an "Eat Me" cookie, growing large as a giant. After taking the map from Puss and Kitty, he prepares to grant his wish to take all magic, but just before succeeding he is distracted by Perrito who, using his bewitching gaze, tries to convince him to give up his wish. Jack Horner does not fall into the trap because he defines himself as "dead inside", but Perrito confesses that it was just a way to distract him so that the "Team Friendship" could attack him. In fact, with a combined attack Puss, Kitty, Goldilocks and Baby Bear manage to take the map from Jack Horner's hand to recover it before Puss, Kitty, and Goldi (as they no longer need the wish already having what they want) rips it into pieces before Jack could recover it. Jack Horner desperately tries to recover the pieces of the map as the Wishing Star begin to collapses before everyone flees escapes in time. Jack manages to recover most of it, but a piece is taken by the Ethical Bug who, resigning as his conscience after all terrible acts he did during the journey and abuse he gave him, uses the angered and abused Phoenix to burn it, causing the destruction of the map and the total collapse of the Star. Big Jack Horner, wondering what he did to "specifically" deserve this, crashes into the Wishing Star and dies in the star's explosion.

* * *

When I was done EVERYONE was shocked, horrified and enraged!

Lola: Why that monster!

Qin: Yeah he will pay!

Xenia: Big time!

Humpty: Personally, I have no objections with you guys killing Lila Rossi. But having fooled Puss in the past, I think she might have a few tricks up her sleeve.

Koichi: Any hints as to what it might be?

Humpty: I'm not 100% sure yet. But for all we know, on the Cutie Mark Crusaders' big day, she'll want you guys to think she's powerless. And then, bam! Gotcha!

Nico: Thank you for that warning. I'm gonna keep that in mind.

Me: I have a feeling she is going to pull a fast one. But luckily we are always one step ahead.

Beany the Braindead Bison: (to Kitty Softpaws) Puss is lucky to have a girl like you.

Kitty SoftPaws: I know.

Fiona: (Shrek) If that's true, how come the minute he saw me in my human form, he flirted with me?

Bonz: (to Puss) You really did that?

Puss: Sorry about that. Fiona is just so beautiful.

Me: She is.

Qin: Yeah.

Slobber Trap: Didn't Horner also have a cricket similar to Jiminy following him?

Nico: Yes he sure did.

Lola: Yeah I remember that.

Me: I remember that. He was his advisor. But after seeing Horner's true colors he left him.

Eli: Good. Good he did.

Me: Yeah.

Multiplex: I think there's a meme somewhere involving him.

Count Marzo: It says he's an irredeemable monster. And that's pretty accurate.

Me: Yes there is a meme on him and that is PERFECTLY accurate.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: What he did in his lust for power pushed him far beyond the Moral Event Horizon.

Lola: Big time.

Wave Man: The rest of Puss' enemies can be in the Masters of Evil. But Horner? He's going down.

Me: Big time.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Death can be in the M.O.E. too.

Lola: Good idea there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Dumbbelltron: We're gonna try to get him to stand down.

Laughing Ghost: And if not, then we beat the crap out of him.

Steven Universe: Leave that to me.

Qin: Steven does have an amazing way to reason with people.

Me: Yeah he got an entire tyrannical empire to change their ways and now the Gems and people of Earth are living together in peace.

Lola: Yeah.

Hard Man: First, where is he right now?

Puss: He's over there.

We saw his castle.

Me: That's obvious.

Xenia: But it'll be perfect for his final resting place.

Qin: Yep.

King Hiss: What are we waiting for then?

Kaa: Let's not keep the fat irredeemable fuck waiting.

Me: You read my mind guys. Lets roll!

We were off.

We saw him looking over the Kingdom in rage.

Me: Target sighted.

Beekeeper: Entrance time!

Steven: Let me try to reason with him after we have the usual battles.

Me: Go for it Steven.

Xenia: Okay.

We went at him.

Jack Horner was really mad.

But then the spirits of the great fairy tales appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then a massive tree appeared and grew in his castle and smashed it apart and then fruit grew and then it all popped open and out came us.

Me: Now that is an entrance!

Xenia: YEAH!

Zexion: Horner, let's talk about this.

Steven: He's right. Do you REALLY want to continue harming innocent people? Think about it!

Horner: Let's see. (pretends to think) Yes, I DO want to continue harming innocent people!

Spellbinder: Then I guess we're putting you out of your misery.

Horner: (to Shrek) You must be the ogre. When you see your daddy in law in Hell, tell him Jack Horner sent you!

Steven: You are a lost soul!

Qin: Pure evil!

Me: Completely irredeemable!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He strangled Horner!

Then the next group came. Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Ranamon, Abomination, Mr. Mittens, Roulette, Zeru, Capricorn Zodiarts, Lanhua, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Evil Butane Man, Fenghuang, Mz Ruby, Lego Bane And Superfriends Cheetah.

Nico: Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Ranamon, Abomination, Mr. Mittens, Roulette, Zeru, Capricorn Zodiarts, Lanhua, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Evil Butane Man, Fenghuang, Mz Ruby, Lego Bane And Superfriends Cheetah.

Trap Jaw: Sorry you're not leading today, Nico.

Nico.: It's fine. I have to let J.D. lead sometimes, right?

Beast Man: That's right.

Unicorn: No harm in that.

Killer Shrike: We also heard that you, Juran, and Gaon got beaten up.

Nico: You got that right!

Mummy: And that Vroon was almost next.

Vroon: Yeah I sure was.

?: Boy that is crazy!

A figure came out and it was SMELLEPHANT from episode 1 of Super Ninja Steel!

---

After Sledge and his crew repair the Warrior Dome but are swindled out of the Ninja Super Steel, Madame Odius decides to steal the Ninja Nexus Prism. As such, she kicks off the next season of Galaxy Warriors and Cosmo Royale introduces Smellephant who is able to use his super smell to locate it. Smellephant accompanies Odius and Badonna in getting the Ninja Nexus Prism in order to act as muscle in case the Ninja Steel Rangers appear. They arrive on

Earth and, right before they can get the Prism which is hidden within a statue of Victor, a group of citizens arrive and try to fend off Odius, Badonna, and Smellephant with Victor and Monty's Monster repellent, but it has no effect and Smellephant just sucks it up with ease. Right after the Rangers try to trap them in Preston's magic cage, they get imprisoned in their own trap by Odius who revives the Prism and uses her evil magic to make it create new Power Stars with Badonna and Smellephant but the Rangers break the spell and they get new Ninja Power Stars, allowing them to morph once more. Smellephant then fights them but is crippled by the Ninja Blaster Whiplash and killed by a combination of Lion Fire Red's Lion Fire Flame Strike and Levi's Ninja Star Morpher. Cosmo gigantifies him so Brody summons the Lion Fire Megazord. Smellephant tries to paralyze it with his eye beams but the Megazord turns around and uses the seat for the Ninja Ultrazord to reflect it back. Smellephant is paralyzed and helpless as he is then destroyed by the Lion Fire Slash Final Attack.

---

Brody: Smellephant!

Smellephant: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! With your sense of smell you were sent to find the Ninja Star Prism.

Smellephant: That's right J.D.

Nico: Yep.

William: I remember that you smelled bad!

Smellephant: Sorry! I can't help it!

Me: Yuck. I remember that too.

Apu: (Indian Accent) And has anyone ever told you that you look like Ganesh?

Smellephant: (LAUGHS) I do look like that huh?

We got the battles underway.

---

Sydney Burlington, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Courage The Cowardly Dog, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw - Nico's Rescue and Reprimanding Ralphio and battling Hoppus as a Garlic Smelling Hulk Rabbit because of the Cursed Garlic Magisword

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Nico's Rescue involved Reprimanding Ralphio and battling Hoppus as a Garlic Smelling Hulk Rabbit. All because of the Cursed Garlic Magisword.

Sydney: Jeez he smelled really horrible! He also looked like a bunny version of the Hulk and he smelled REALLY bad like 10 billion bushels of garlic.

Starlight Glimmer: You're not kidding there! Oh man did he he smell horrible.

Cozy Glow: Yeah he sure did and he beat the living crud out of Nico, Juran and Gaon and he did that with extreme brutality.

Hex: It was awful.

Courage: Mm-hmm. I'm glad Hoppus is back to normal.

Muriel: Me too.

Trap Jaw: Same here. Lets do it!

TRAP JAW MAGISWORD!

She activated Trap Jaw's Ridewatch too.

Trap Jaw: Ah Magiswords and Ridewatches this time. Good combination!

Sydney: Thanks. It's gonna be cool.

They fired waves of bones, magic, stars, lightning, blood and skulls and energy and smashed him down.

Sydney: And this too!

ACID BEAKER MAGISWORD!

It looked like a Chemical Beaker filled with acid. She fired acid blasts and smashed him down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man - Battling Another Kerosan and Another Vypra

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Nico, Luan's team, Vypra's team, and the others did good Battling Another Kerosan. And Another Vypra as well.

Nanette: They sure did but we were really shocked to see that the Another Vypra was actually Vypra's twin sister Lorelai.

Pinkie Pie: We sure were and it was amazing to see!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We were amazed about that.

Featherweight: Boy bad blood with Praxina and now she is back with Lorelai.

Sprocket: We were really amazed to hear about that.

Blossom: We sure were and it was cool.

Bubbles: It sure was something.

Beast Man: I can tell. Lets do it!

BEAST MAN MAGISWORD!

Nanette activated Beast Man's Ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed him down.

Nanette: And this too!

THUNDERBOLT MAGISWORD!

It looked like a Lightning Bolt. She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Sheila Castille, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Chowder, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Okinawa. How was it?

Sheila: It was really awesome! We took down a local thug and enemy of the Digidestined named Logan Gatlin and he was a really dangerous monster.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure was and he really had it out for us for destroying Kurata and the Digimon Emperor and the Seven Demon Lords.

Starshine Sparkle: You're not kidding there. That was crazy.

Spyro: But he is gone for good now. He is back in prison where he belongs.

Chowder: Boy thank goodness. What he was doing was horrible.

Unicorn: No kidding there. Thank goodness. Lets do it!

UNICORN MAGISWORD!

Sheila activated her ridewatch for Unicorn and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

SPIDERWEB MAGISWORD!

She fired waves of webs and tangled him up.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Magi Nation, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Simon Maddicks A.K.A. Killer Shrike from Marvel - Meeting the Embodiment of Saber on his side

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (To Rice) I heard you guys met the Meeting the Embodiment of Saber on Lincoln's side. What's her name

Rice: Her name is Taylor Kamiyama and she is Touma's sister.

Killer Shrike: Wow! I didn't know Touma had a sister.

Sunset Shimmer: Neither did all of us. We were amazed. And Megan is gonna have another sister too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure is and her story is cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Umihana, Sara, Darla, Andrea, Jennifer, Tari, Mari, Tari, Tara, Sora, Kaede, and Taylor, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Umihana Kamihara: Oh, I remembered this one time, Lincoln, along with me, Sara, Darla, Andrea, Jennifer, Tari, Mari, Tari, Tara, Sora, and Kaede had an awesome time swimming at Lake Huron, and we were doing some martial arts underwater. But, then, we heard a loud burp as the ground shook like crazy, but even from underneath the water, we knew there was no mistaking that loud burp from anywhere: it was Lynn, and she was on the rampage again. We saw her jump into Lake Huron and she was about to attack us, but Lincoln and I used our underwater karate and we defeated her, she may be used to land karate, but we're both masters of karate both on land and in water.

Sandy Cheeks: Whew, remind me to have a sparring session with y'all one day, I want to see this for myself.

Tari Ginka: We will, Sandy.

Lincoln: Lynn's attempt to kill us eventually ended in failure for her though, after we defeated her and I tied her up again, we got out of Lake Huron and dragged Lynn home where we told Mom and Dad of what she tried to do, and as a result, Lynn got grounded for two months, and we soon found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also involved in the plot, and they got grounded for three months, and we threw Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in separate metal cages, while we threw Lynn in a metal box, and she roared and punched at the door to try and burst out, but Umihana gave her the finger, and that set Lynn off as she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn was a monster with that Dark Side of hers.

Lincoln: And when a Packing Day is declared, she becomes even more of a monster. But, I showed her what a real monster looked like on that very Packing Day when she attacked Miyuki years ago.

Taylor Kamiyama: Lynn had it coming that day, okay, now for my turn. One day, Lincoln and I were finishing doing some shopping at the supermarket, and it was only us since Mr. and Mrs. Loud had to look after Lily, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana were with their friends, Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded in their rooms after I busted them for trying to kill Lincoln again. But, then, as we were walking home, we heard a really loud bellow of rage and Lincoln caught the stench of an unwashed cheapskate, and we saw who it was heading for us: Flip, Royal Woods' stupid mutant cheapskate, and he was really enraged, but before he could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful fireball at Flip and he went flying into a tree. Then, I read a verse from my Wonder Ride Book, and a dragon appeared and it fired a breath of fire at Flip's butt and he got burned badly. Then, Lincoln called the cops and Flip got arrested and sent back to prison, this time, he got another Life Sentence added to the Life Sentences he's been accumulating.

Me: Whoa, so that red dragon I saw that day… , that was you?!

Taylor Kamiyama: Yep.

Nico: Sheesh, Flip made the big mistake in trying to mess with your sister, Touma.

Touma: He sure did.

May: But, that was some awesome work using your Wonder Ride Book to give Flip a nasty dose of pain, Taylor.

Taylor Kamiyama: Thanks, May. So, is it also true that you guys have Wonder Ride Books imbued with the powers of your archenemies in The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Yeah, we do, and there's only one person to blame for that: Swartz.

Touma: When the team told us of what Swartz did, we were absolutely pissed off, but we're glad he got The Black Gates for good.

Me: Same here.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Killer Shrike: WHOA! That is so awesome! Boy Flip sure is a glutton for punishment. He is never going to get free again.

Sunburn: You are not kidding there.

Tony Jones: Yeah that was brutal.

Edyn: Flip is a major menace to society.

Killer Shrike: You got that right. Lets do it!

KILLER SHRIKE MAGISWORD!

Rice used Killer Shrike's Ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

LOBSTER DINNER MAGISWORD!

That one looked like a great steamed lobster dinner.

She fired waves of steamed lobsters and melted butter and smashed him down.

## Maxxine Stennson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pokemon Indigo League, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS The Mummy from Ben 10 - Nerissa's final mission and battling the Fatal 5

The Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Nerissa's final mission involved battling the Fatal 5. My guess is that she fought Emerald Empress, Kairi Yano fought Persuader, Keiichiro fought Tharok, Lupin fought Validus, and Legion Superman fought Mano.

Maxxine: You're right on the money there.

Applejack: Yeah it was amazing. We took down the Fatal 5 and the Legion of Supervillains. Y'all got lots of new members today.

Apple Bloom: You sure did and it was great facing them.

Flashwing: You said it. That was so awesome and fun.

Ash: Yeah it was so fun and cool.

Misty: You got that right.

Mummy: That was so awesome and fun and they will be great members too. Lets do it!

ALIEN MUMMY MAGISWORD!

Maxxine activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, lava, boulders, crystal, apples and bandages and smashed him down.

CRAB DINNER MAGISWORD!

She fired waves of crabs and melted butter and smashed him down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jackie Chan Adventures, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu - Us having an awesome lunch made by Naomi and Nina Pepperdance

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) So, you guys had an awesome lunch made by Naomi and Nina Pepperdance. What did you eat?

Kendra: We had all kinds of awesome meals and man we are still full.

Rarity: Oh but it was absolutely delicious and amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was awesome. (BELCH!) I'm still full.

Gill Grunt: Boy we ate a lot. They were all the delicious foods in New Orleans that Homer loves.

Jackie Chan: Boy it was awesome and delicious.

Jade Chan: It sure was.

Shendu: Boy you were hungry and you're full. Lets do it!

SHENDU MAGISWORD!

Kendra activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, ice, water and jewels and smashed him down.

VOLCANIC MARSHMALLOWS MAGISWORD!

That one looked like a volcano that fires marshmallows. She fired molten marshmallows and smashed him down.

Georgina Montgomery, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Maximum Ride, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu - Puss N Boots did a lot of awesome adventures

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Puss N Boots did a lot of awesome adventures. Even before meeting Shrek.

Georgina: He sure did and they were so awesome and amazing.

Rainbow Dash: They were really awesome! He did all kinds of amazing adventures.

Scootaloo: He sure did and it was so cool and fun. Just like my mom and dad.

Whirlwind: Yeah he is a brave outlae and a true hero.

Maximum Ride: He sure is and that is so awesome.

Hsi Wu: I agree there. Lets do it!

HSI WU MAGISWORD!

She activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

SLEDGEHAMMER MAGISWORD!

That one looked like a sledgehammer and then…

KRABLAM!

She smashed his head in with it!

---

## Stacy Bolton, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Street Sharks, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon - Puss N Boots is a great outlaw and a funny guy

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) Puss N Boots is a great outlaw and a funny guy. And I like his cute eyes trick.

Stacy Bolton: Those really cute eyes always melt my heart and it's so cool how he does that.

Fluttershy: And it's a clever rouse for taking down the bad guys.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is awesome and fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Perfect for lulling bad guys into a false sense of security.

Stealth Elf: It sure is funny and awesome.

Ripster: You got that right!

Jab: I'll say!

Ranamon: That is funny and cute. Lets do it y'all!

RANAMON MAGISWORD!

Stacy activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and elements and smashed her down.

COMET LIGHTNING MAGISWORD!

That one looked like a comet with a lightning tail! She fired lightning comets and blasted her all over and electrocuted her.

---

## Ripster, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night,

## Dark Skylanders, Spiderman, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination - Jack Horner is gonna get the worst ever BUTTKICKING of his big fat life

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Jack Horner is gonna get the worst ever BUTTKICKING of his big fat life. Emphasis on "fat"

Ripster: You got that right man! This is gonna be awesome taking him down lots of pegs.

Princess Luna: It sure will be. I hate this guy.

Moondust: And from the looks of things Steven hates him too.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: After everything he did who can blame him for that.

Blackout: You're not kidding there.

Spiderman: Yeah you guys are all not kidding there.

Abomination: I have a feeling that we all are not kidding. Lets do it!

ABOMINATION MAGISWORD!

Ripster activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

SHARKNADO MAGISWORD!

That one looked like a tornado with sharks in it.

He fired waves of tornadoes with sharks in it and they smashed him all over.

---

## CatDog, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber

# Morning, Light Skylanders, Johnny Test, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens - Jack Horner is A BIG FAT IRREDEEMABLE MONSTER DOUCHEBAG!

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Jack Horner is A BIG FAT IRREDEEMABLE MONSTER DOUCHEBAG! That cricket was right!

Cat: You got that right! That cricket had a very good reason to call him a completely irredeemable monster!

Dog: Yeah that is an absolute fact Cat.

Princess Celestia: That is for darn sure.

King Solar: You got that right. He is a ruthless snobby monster.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah he sure is and Steven tried to reason with him but he has a heart that is completely black as night.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding! I didn't see any love inside him at all. Not one ounce of love, compassion, remorse, guilt, anything. He is a total devil!

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding!

Johnny Test: Yeah what a heartless monster!

Mr. Mittens: I agree there. Lets do it!

MR. MITTENS MAGISWORD!

CatDog activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of light, fish and meat and bones and smashed him down.

STEAK AND FISH MAGISWORD!

That one looked like half steak and half fish and they fired fish and steak and smashed him down.

---

## 2003 Mikey VS Roulette

---

Roulette was next.

Roulette: This is gonna be awesome.

2003 Mikey: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

## Ryo of Wildfire VS Zeru

---

Zeru was next.

Zeru: I am ready for this.

Ryo: Me too.

Ryo fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Meilin VS Capricorn Zodiarts

---

Capricorn Zodiarts were next.

Capricorn Zodiarts: You ready for me?

Meilin: You bet I am!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Haruko Kamio VS Lanhua

---

Lanhua was next.

Lanhua: I am going to have some fun.

Haruko: Me too.

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

---

Mokunai XI VS Mummy of Anhk-Ha

---

Mummy of Anhk-Ha was next.

Mokunai XI: This is gonna be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Spiderman VS Evil Butane Man

---

Evil Butane Man was next.

Evil Butane Man: This is gonna be awesome.

Yost Spiderman: It sure will be.

He fired waves of energy and knocked down Evil Butane Man.

---

Spyro VS Fenghuang

---

Fenghuang was next.

Fenghuang: This is gonna be awesome.

Spyro: You bet it is.

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Aria Blaze VS Mz Ruby

---

Mz. Ruby was next.

Mz. Ruby: You ready for this?

Aria Blaze: Always ready!

Aria fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kaso Mi VS Lego Bane

---

Lego Bane was next.

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) I'm ready for you amigo.

Kaso Mi: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Max Mercury VS Superfriends Cheetah

---

Superfriends Cheetah was next.

Superfriends Cheetah: This will be fast and awesome.

Max Mercury: It sure will.

ZOOM!

He ran fast and smashed her down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Camie, Good Cinder Fall, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Smellephant

---

Smellephant was next.

Smellephant: This is gonna be so fun.

Me: You bet it will be. I'm really going to have fun on this one. Right guys?

Everyone agreed.

Celica: We are gonna have a lot of fun.

Smellephant: Good. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of San Ricardo, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Puss in Boots etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK

IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy blades and we fired energy and elements and the blasts all hit Smellephant and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Smellephant you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Shrek: Puss, I remember all the times you helped me.

Troy: Now, we're helping Shrek return the favor!

Tsukasa: That's right!

Kamen Ride: Forever Tiger!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER TIGER!

They turned into the Tiger Themed Rangers!

Troy was Mighty Morphin Yellow, Noah was Jungle Fury Red, Gia was Wild Force White, Jake was Jungle Fury Red, Emma was

Mighty Morphin White Ranger, Orion was RPM Silver and Lillith was Dino Fury Green!

Nico: Yeah!

Tsukasa turned into Red Jungle Fury and Daiki summoned clones of the Tiger Themed Rangers.

Maria: Here is this too! (Turns Dial) RAGING VOLCANO FURY 6!

She summoned Molten Man, Warp, Lava Ghost, TTG Blackfire, Fire Core and Raging Raven along with Heat Thing, Evil Magma Man, Yost Molten Man and Moltar!

Me: Nice!

Steven Universe: Okay, it looks as though reason's not going to work on you, so we have no choice but to take you down, Jack Horner.

Suddenly, Steven Universe's rose pink eyes turned neon rose pink and the Rose Quartz gem in his bellybutton is glowing and he was surrounded by a rose pink energy aura with light, rose quartz gems, pink diamonds, and pink rose petals, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Crystal Gems from his back and he summoned his shield in his left arm, and as he approached Jack Horner, he left rose pink energy, light, rose quartz gems, pink diamonds, and pink rose petals with every step.

Steven Universe: I really hoped it wouldn't have to come to this, but if we're going to have a chance at killing Death the Wolf and make him pay for his crimes, you need to be taken down once and for all, Jack Horner, I hope you like spending the rest of your life in the slammer.

Then, Steven Universe was surrounded by a massive vortex of rose pink energy with rose petals, light, rose quartz gems, and pink diamonds surrounding it, there's a pink lion running around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Steven Universe emerged, but he was changed forever.

Steven Universe grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and he now has nine rose pink orbs orbiting around his legs, he has pink highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair, he has neon rose eyes and a rose pink energy aura with light, rose quartz gems, pink diamonds, and pink rose petals surrounding him, he has a lion emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rose pink iris, he has on lion earrings with rose quartz gems for eyes and holding the Light, Gem, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rose quartz gems in the gold flame links and rose quartz crystal links and a pink lion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a lion with rose quartz gems for eyes and holding the Light, Gem, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his chest. Steven Universe has on a pink version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long pink trenchcoat coattails with lions and stars on the coattails, blue shorts, pink sandals, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is his Lion surrounded by rose petals, rose quartz gems, and pink diamonds. Suddenly, Steven Universe felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive pink angel wings with gold tips on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for his new body and he now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, Steven Universe has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Steven Universe's massive Sword of The Crystal Gems and all the greatswords that he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rose pink energy, light, rose quartz gems, pink diamonds, and pink rose petals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Steven Universe's Rose Quartz Lion Crystal Brigade Greatsword of Celestial Rose Light Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rose quartz gems and Steven's Lion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink lion heads for the crossguard, large pink gem for the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pink lion heads with white gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the lion heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems around them, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold lion's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold lion head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a pink kanji below the lion that said, "Steven Quartz Universe, Loving Son of Rose Quartz and Greg Universe, Loving Friend of The Crystal Gems, Savior of Beach City, Interdimensional Savior of The Universe, Loving Boyfriend and Soon-To-Be Future Husband of Connie Maheswaran, Healer of Souls and Hearts, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Crystal Brigade, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Unifier of Earth and Gem World, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Rose Quartz Crystals, and Lions"

スティーブン・クオーツ・ユニバース、ローズ・クオーツとグレッグ・ユニバースの愛情深い息子、クリスタル・ジェムズの愛情深い友人、ビーチ・シティの救世主、宇宙の多次元的救世主、コニー・マヘスワランの愛情深いボーイフレンド、そして間もなく将来の夫、魂と心のヒーラー、 チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームとクリスタル ブリゲードの驚くべきメンバー、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、地球と宝石の世界の統一者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして光のマスター、ローズクォーツクリスタル、そしてライオンズ

Steven Universe has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL GEM-ROSE QUARTZ-LION-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL SOLAR LIGHT ROSE QUARTZ CRYSTAL GEM LION ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL SOLAR LIGHT ROSE QUARTZ JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL SOLAR LIGHT ROSE QUARTZ LOVE!

We were amazed by Steven Universe's Super Angel-Crystal Gem-Rose Quartz-Lion-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Connie saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Jack Horner saw it, he went into a rage and he rushed at Steven to kill him, but Steven fired a powerful rose pink energy blast with light, rose quartz gems, pink diamonds, and pink rose petals and it exploded as it hits Jack Horner and forced him back a bit, but this made him angrier than ever.

Steven Universe: (Divine Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Solar Rose Quartz Crystal Gem Lion Angel and Divine Celestial Solar Light Rose Quartz Love) Guys, I'll handle Jack Horner, you get after Death, and make that monster pay.

Nico: You got it, Steven.

We left to get after Death the Wolf, and Steven Universe went after Jack Horner, and he fired powerful blasts of rose pink energy, rose quartz gems, pink diamonds, and pink rose petals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked Jack Horner with his massive greatsword tearing at his outfit and leaving scars on him, and it was really making him mad now.

Jack Horner: Why, you!

Jack Horner fired an arrow at Steven from his crossbow, but Steven blocked it with his shield, then, Steven punched Jack Horner hard in the stomach, and that caused him to fall down to his knees as he glared at Steven with incredible hatred.

Steven Universe: (Divine Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Solar Rose Quartz Crystal Gem Lion Angel and Divine Celestial Solar Light Rose Quartz Love) You really are a truly irredeemable person, Jack Horner, your sick desire to control all magic has caused far too many innocent people to suffer. By the time I've finished my fight, the team's already taken care of Death the Wolf, but I'm going to miss out on the chance to punish him, but you, you're done, Jack Horner.

Flik, Timon & Pumbaa, Crumplezone and Highbrow used the Earth, Animatron and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Timon & Pumbaa and Flik's powers and Highbrow's acid rainmaker's

100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Flik and Cybertron Crumplezone: CRUMPLE ANT BLAST!

Timon and Pumbaa and Highbrow: ACID BUG SHOWER!

Dark Magic of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: DARK MAGIC OF SALEM BLAST!

Blades of Light and Shiv: BLADES OF LIGHT SHOWER!

Beautiful Parents of Lightning and Beautiful Gorgeous: PARENTS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Heroes of the War and Ragdoll: HEROES OF THE WAR BLAST!

Eccentric Lightning Force and Eccentro: ECCENTRIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

Bones of Megaforce and Bonz: BONES OF MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Clones of Nanites and Multiplex: CLONES OF NANITES BLAST!

Dumbbells of Fury of 10,000 Aliens and Dumbbelltron: DUMBBELLS OF FURY BLAST OF 10,000 ALIENS!

Snakes of Fashion and King Hiss: SNAKES OF FASHION BLAST!

Illusions of Nature and Zexion: ILLUSIONS OF NATURE BLAST!

Hearts of Tamaran and Heart: HEARTS OF TAMARAN BLAST!

Bats of Darkness and Nightstrike: BATS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Lipstick Card Mayhem and Lipsyncher the lipstick monster: LIPSTICK CARD MAYHEM BLAST!

Gum of Tiny Death and Indigestible Wad: GUM OF TINY DEATH BLAST!

Cow and Chicken Red Guy Buttkickers and Red Guy: EGGS OF DOOM BLAST!

Stupid Idiot Bisons and Beany the Braindead Bison: STUPID IDIOT BISON BLAST!

Magic of The Count and Count Marzo: MAGIC OF THE COUNT BLAST!

Water Demon Laughter and Laughing Ghosts: WATER DEMON LAUGHTER BLAST!

Snakes of Earth and Kaa: SNAKES OF EARTH BLAST!

Illusions of Light and Spellbinder: ILLUSIONS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Shrek, Donkey, Fiona, Fluttershy, Nico and Steven: GEM FAIRY BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CAT ELEMENT STYLE: SIAMESE CAT!

Entrapta: CAT LIGHTNING STYLE: BRITISH SHORTHAIR CAT!

Perfuma: CAT NATURE STYLE: MAINE COON CAT!

Frosta: CAT ICE STYLE: PERSIAN CAT!

Hilda: (British Accent) CAT FIRE STYLE: AMERICAN SHORTHAIR CAT!

Nanami: CAT FIRE STYLE: AMERICAN SHORTHAIR CAT!

Nanami: CAT WATER STYLE: SCOTTISH FOLD CAT!

Julie Makimoto: CAT EARTH STYLE: BOMBAY CAT!

Chie Satonaka: CAT WIND STYLE: AMERICAN BOBTAIL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cats.

Lincoln and his harem: CAT FINAL SMASH: CAT RAMPAGE!

They summoned cats to attack!

We fired blasts of energy and smashed him all over.

Steven Universe drew the Judgement Kanji on Jack Horner's forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates. Then, he flew back to us.

Steven Universe: (Divine Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Solar Rose Quartz Crystal Gem Lion Angel and Divine Celestial Solar Light Rose Quartz Love) I've taken care of Jack Horner, guys, I didn't miss out on anything did I?

Me: No, Steven, the show's just getting started.

Steven Universe: (Divine Cosmic Voice of The Celestial Solar Rose Quartz Crystal Gem Lion Angel and Divine Celestial Solar Light Rose Quartz Love) Alright! Plus, I also have something to say to Connie, but it'll be for after we take care of Death.

Me: But don't kill him. He's going into the M.O.E.

We blasted and smashed him all over. And then we tied him up.

Puss N Boots: (Spanish Accent) Good riddance, Muerte!

Steven Universe holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Steven Universe: That'll teach that Grim Reaper wolf. Connie, there's something I've been wanting to ask you.

Steven Universe went up to Connie Maheswaran, and he kneeled on one knee. Then, he took out a small black box and put it behind him. HE WAS GOING TO PROPOSE TO HER!

Steven Universe: Connie, ever since that day I first met you, I couldn't hide the very fact that I've harbored feelings for you, and I always wanted to keep you safe from harm. But, then, over time, our friendship blossomed into something more, and we started going steady. But, now I want to take this one step further.

Steven Universe then took out the box, and he opened it, and inside it was a beautiful gold ring with a heart-shaped pink gem and star-shaped yellow gem surrounded by small pink diamonds, and inscribed on the gold sashes around the two gems are the words: "Steven Universe and Connie Maheswaran: Earth and Gem World Eternal Love United Together For Eternity".

Steven Universe: Connie Maheswaran, will you marry me?

Those words brought tears to Connie's eyes and a smile on her face, and we also had the same tears in our eyes and smiles on our faces.

Connie Maheswaran: Yes, I do, Steven Universe! I will marry you!

Steven got up, and he placed the ring on Connie's right ring finger, and they both hugged, and then, Steven leaned down to Connie's face, and he kissed her on the lips, as she placed her hands on his massive pecs, and we cheered wildly for them.

Me: Way to go Steven!

Laney: YEAH!

Pearl and the gems were crying in joy!

Nico: So, that's Steven's surprise?! That's really awesome!

Me: And I can't wait for the wedding in the future.

Lincoln: Same here!

Lincoln: Wow, now that was one awesome and amazing adventure!

Nico: Puss' adventures long before he met Shrek were indeed epic and swashbuckling. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Irina Han: That's right, we still got Lorexxa to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around and Lexx Loud's and Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Gundinna.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Lorexxa, the eighth of the fifty-two members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Lorexxa, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Lorexxa: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Irina Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Irina Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, earth fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive

Evil HERO Infernal Gainer-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lorexxa, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Irina Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Lorexxa: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Irina Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, earth, and dark magic surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Infernal Gainer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lorexxa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Irina Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Irina Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Infernal Gainer emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Infernal Gainer with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Irina Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Gainer surrounded by darkness and earth. Suddenly, Irina Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Irina Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Irina Han's massive Evil HERO Malicious Bane-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, swords, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Infernal Gainer's Darkness Dark Intellect Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Intellect Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Gainer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Infernal Gainer's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Infernal Gainer that said, "Irina Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Infernal Gainer, Genius of The Han Sisters, Seventh Eldest of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Evil Ram Horn, Destroyer of Lorexxa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Brains, and Infernal Phoenixes"

イリーナ・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー インファーナル ゲイナー、漢姉妹の天才、漢姉妹の 7 番目の長女、暗黒魔法の力の達人、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、大敵悪のラム ホーン、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のロレクサの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、ブレイン、そして地獄のフェニックス

Irina Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO INFERNAL GAINER-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL INTELLECT EVIL HERO INFERNAL GAINER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL INTELLECT EVIL HERO INFERNAL GAINER JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL INTELLECT EVIL HERO INFERNAL GAINER LOVE!

We were amazed by Irina Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Infernal Gainer-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lorexxa saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out her blaster to fire at her, but Irina Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, earth, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Lorexxa, which hit her and pushed her back and she also got burned, but this really pissed her off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Irina's transformed, incredible!

Annalise Halston: That's really incredible, and she really burned Lorexxa badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Irina Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Brawn Evil HERO Infernal Gainer Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Intellect Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Lorexxa.

Nico: Let's get her, Irina, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Irina Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Irina Han and Nico went after Lorexxa who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lorexxa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Lorexxa, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Lorexxa took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then she drank it. Suddenly, Lorexxa began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Lorexxa's transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Lorexxa fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Irina Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Irina, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Lorexxa from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Lorexxa and he bear hugged her, so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Lorexxa into his body through his skin and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Irina, let's end this asshole for good.

Irina Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Brawn Evil HERO Infernal Gainer Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Intellect Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Irina Han and Nico sent Lorexxa flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Lorexxa.

Irina Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO INFERNAL GAINER PHOENIX DEMONIC INTELLECT DARKNESS KAMEHAMEHA!

Irina Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, earth, and phoenixes which hit Lorexxa, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Irina Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Irina Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Irina Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Irina Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-five members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Lorexxa once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Irina.

Suddenly, Irina Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Irina Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Infernal Gainer flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Irina Han absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Infernal Gainer vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Irina.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Binniia, which means you're up next, Iona.

Iona Han: Yeah, we'll make Lorexxa pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Taylor Kamiyama: And on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Blades.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right.

Shendu: Sorry you couldn't get through to Horner, Steven.

Steven: It's fine. Just some people are incapable of changing their ways.

Me: No they aren't. Leopards don't change their spots and there are people that will never change no matter how hard you try.

Hsi Wu: Either way, he's not gonna be hurting anyone anymore.

Kitty Soft-Paws: I'm sorry you have to leave again, Puss.

Ranamon: Leave? Sugah, what are you talking about?

Abomination: You can stay with Puss on the team.

Mr. Mittens: So can Humpty.

Kitty Soft Paws: I would be honored!

Humpty: Same with me.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Me: Yeah I agree. Great job guys.

Nico: And J.D. you did great leading today.

Me: It was awesome though.

Puss In Boots: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this great adventure.

Me: We all did and the best part is that Steven and Connie are now engaged too.

Steven: We sure are.

Connie: Yeah.

Me: Congratulations you two.

Lola: Yeah.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Puss In Boots is awesome and funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami

Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jeri & Leomon and her team consisting of, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion And Sekhmet along with the Sailor Soldiers Duskmon, and his team consisting of Phantom Blot, Black Suit Spidey, Dark Bones, Snake Demon, and the Hell-Ementals are going into the simulator and we're going into battle with the 4 Sisters and Rubeus and the Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Minimoon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno and Vesta are all GOING TO TEACH THOSE 5 DIRTBAGS WHAT FOR AND ALSO THEY ALL ARE GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER TO THEIR MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATIONS EVER AND THEY ARE GOING TO MAKE THEM WISH THEY WERE NEVER BORN! IT'S PAYBACK TIME FOR WHAT THEY DID TO THE 30TH CENTURY WORLD! Also we're going to battle Another Neptunia and Another Duskmon and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Masquerain and her name is Yakumo Kurama XV and she is a direct descendant of our Yakumo except she comes from 200,000 years into the future. She is a powerful genjutsu master too.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to the Zootopia sector of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to deal with Dawn Bellwether, who's broken out of prison and she wants revenge, and even worse, she's got a massive army of Heartless with her and she won't stop until she gets her revenge. But, we're not going to let that xenophobic sheep get away with it, and Nick Wilde is GOING TO EXPLODE WITH EXTREMELY FURIOUS ANGER AND VERY FIERY RAGE AS HE TRANSFORMS TO PUT A PERMANENT STOP TO THAT XENOPHOBIC SHEEP AND DESTROY HER ARMY OF HEARTLESS AND LEAVE NOTHING OF THEM IN HIS WAKE! And we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Blades, and her name is Rachel Shintaro, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Lydia Blades, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades, Rachel Shintaro is a really powerful force of justice with the powers of the most powerful predators of the Earth, and she's also a powerful master of ice, and she introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Rachel a tiara with the Kamen Rider Blades logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Blades logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Rintaro Shintaro A.K.A. Kamen Rider Blades, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion.

Get ready for an awesome adventure as we go to the world of Aerwiar and we're going to meet the Wingfeather kids and also help them destroy the evil Gnag the Nameless and we're going to destroy that monster and make him pay for everything he did. It will hurt.

See you next time.

# Journey of The Wingfeathers

This chapter is based on The Wingfeather Saga

---

In the simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jeri &

Leomon and her team consisting of, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion And Sekhmet along with the Sailor Soldiers and Duskmon, and his team consisting of Phantom Blot, Black Suit Spidey, Dark Bones, Snake Demon, and the Hell-Ementals and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: This is gonna be awesome and great!

Xenia: Yeah! I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome and cool.

Nico: I can't wait to kick some butt.

Me: Me too!

Camie: The 4 Sisters and Rubeus are going to pay for their crimes!

Lola: You got that right!

Varie: And I have this feeling we're going to really show no mercy on them.

Nico: Big time.

Jeri Katou: And it will be great and fun.

Nico: Jeri, I want to thank you, Duskmon, and your teams for coming.

Jeri Katou: It's no problem Nico. I think it's going to be so fun helping you guys.

Shirley: (Meditating) Oh what a loon I am. Oh what a loon I am. Oh what a loon I am.

Nico: You okay, Shirley?

Me: She's just meditating Nico. She is in a huge state of incredible concentration.

Nico: Oh like how you were.

Me: Yep.

Lola: Wow.

Nico: But just stay focused when it's asskicking time, okay? The 4 Sisters and Rubeus aren't gonna give you a chance to meditate.

Shirley: Like you can count on that. I'm just focusing my powers for that.

Me: Good way to put it.

Qin: That is awesome.

Jeri Katou: It sure is.

Nico: It was awesome helping Puss out yesterday.

Me: It sure was awesome! We really had a great time on that one.

Lola: Yeah we sure did and Jack Horner got what he deserved.

Nico: Oh yeah. Thanks to Steven.

Maria: Puss helped Shrek plenty of times. We helped Shrek return the favor.

Me: Yep and it's only fair that friends do that for friends.

Qin: Yep that is true.

Me: But it was still so fun.

Lola: Yeah and the best part is that Steven and Connie are now engaged.

Me: I knew it was coming. It was only a matter of time before Steven Popped the Question.

Nico: And now, Puss and Kitty are together again

Me: Yep they sure are. Sorry you had that spicy hot sauce Nico.

Nico: No worries. But it was cool having you lead for that one.

Me: It was fun. Don't worry I'm not going to lead ALL the time.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yeah. But it was still fun nonetheless.

Nico: It sure was and I'm happy for Steven and Connie.

Me: We all are.

King Kai: Nico, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and Clear and Relax, King Kai. We're going after the 4 Sisters and Rubeus right now.

King Kai: This is actually good news. I just learned that Kamen Rider Kuuga is in the area.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Cool! This will be awesome meeting him.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Darn shame that Kuuga didn't help out during the 20 Days of Darkness though.

Nico: We should find him on the way.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got to looking around.

May: And keep an eye out for our targets.

Me: okay.

We were on the alert.

Nico: I think I see someone!

We saw a figure come out and it was Yusuke Godai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kuuga!

Me: Yusuke Godai!

Qin: Whoa! Kamen Rider Kuuga!

Yusuke Godai: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you guys.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you at last!

Yusuke Godai: You too Nico. I heard so many incredible things about you guys. And Hitoshi and all my fellow riders it's an honor.

Hitoshi: You too Yusuke. You're looking great.

Souji: You have come a long way in 22 years.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: You're the very first rider series of the Heisei of Kamen Riders from 2000 to 2020.

Yusuke Godai: That's right.

Sougo: I thought we'd never get to recruiting you.

Yusuke Godai: I know. Sorry about all that. But I heard you guys have been massively busy taking out all of the riders major enemies.

Me: We sure sure have. We finished the Blade mission last week and killed Hiroshi and his evil plans.

Xenia: Yeah those were awesome back then.

Lola: They sure were.

Nico: If we ever see your main enemy N·Daguva·Zeba we'll gladly send that asshole to the Black Gates for you.

Qin: Yeah we sure will!

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I can do that.

Eli concentrated.

Yusuke Godai: I saw a white version of him just a few minutes ago.

He pointed to Duskmon.

Duskmon: A white version of me!? That is unusual.

Me: Swartz must've known he was already covered in black so he made an inverted version of Duskmon.

Nico: Very unusual.

Eli: He's right. I found them. It's Another Neptunia and Another Duskmon.

Lola: Wow!

Yusuke Godai: I'm sorry I didn't get to help you guys out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: No worries Yusuke.

Yusuke put his hands on Nico's and Lincoln's Shoulders.

Yusuke Godai: Just so you know guys I didn't buy any of that bullshit about any of you guys during the whole Team Buktu Horseshit Fiasco and Nico you are doing an awesome and magnificent job as the new leader.

Nico: Thanks Yusuke that means a lot to me.

Albedo: I was actually the only one out of my former teammates who cared about civilian casualties.

Yusuke Godai: And I am proud that you were doing that Albedo. You did a great job there.

Albedo: Thank you.

Yusuke Godai: You're welcome.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting everything all over the place!

Me: Looks like the city is under attack!

People were screaming and running for their lives!

Nico: Lets go!

Maria: Looks like we found our targets.

We ran and saw PRISMA, AVERY, BERTIE, CATSY AND RUBEUS DESTROYING EVERYTHING!

Me: Oh no!

I teleported and kicked Rubeus in his face!

Me: Your fight is now with us Rubeus!

Xenia: You douchebags are going down!

Evil Catsy: We'll see about that!

Nico fired a blast of red fire and Evil Catsy fired a blast of blue fire and the blasts collided and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion that blasted apart most of the area!

Nico teleported out of the smoke and kicked Catsy in her face!

Nico: Plenty more where that came from princess!

Sailor Moon: Alright, that's it, we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Rubeus and the Four Sisters!

Suddenly, the eyes of The Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini, Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta turned into neon colors and they're surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, stars, planets, and angels, and as they approached Rubeus and The Four Sisters, they left colored energy, elemental forces, stars, planets, and angels with every step.

Sailor Moon: You make all of us absolutely sick, Rubeus, what you five dirtbags have done can never be forgiven, you've caused us a lot of trouble in the past, and you also have done too much trouble in the world of the 30th Century.

Sailor Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini, Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta: And for that, we shall end your miserable lives here and now, and we will see to it that nothin is left of any of you!

Suddenly, Sailor Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini, Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces and stars surrounding the vortexes, there are planets and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes. Then, as the vortexes fade, Sailor Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini, Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta emerged, but they were changed forever.

(SHE'S GOT THE POWER BY STAN BUSH PLAYS)

Sailor Moon remained tall at 7'4" in height, she still has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in pigtails, she has neon purple eyes and a white energy aura, angels, light, crescent moons, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with The Crescent Moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems in the gold crescent moon links and pink crystal links and a pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, blue short-sleeved shirt with the crescent moon and stars on it, long dark blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, pink knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with moons and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the crescent moon above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Moon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with gold and pink tips grew larger for her new body. Sailor Moon has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Moon's massive Sailor Moon's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Moonlight Justice and all the greatswords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, crescent moons, light, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Moon's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Moonlight Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large pink globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with pink gems for eyes, large pink gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long handle and on the other end is a pink gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large pink gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip.

There's a gold kanji below the angel that said, "Serena Tsukino Also Known As Sailor Moon, Sailor Guardian of Love and Justice, Leader of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of The Moon, Loving Daughter of Ikuko and Kenji Tsukino, Loving Older Sister of Sammy Tsukino, Loving Girlfriend of Darien Shields, Reincarnation of Princess Serenity, Friend of Molly, Amy, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of the Phantom Puppeteer, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Stars, Moonlight, and Angels"

セーラームーンとしても知られる月野セレナ、愛と正義のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのリーダー、月のセーラー戦士、月野郁子とケンジの愛する娘、サミー・ツキノの愛する姉、ダリエン・シールズの愛するガールフレンド、の生まれ変わりプリンセス・セレニティ、モリーの友、エイミー、アマーラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クィーン・ベリルとムーン・キングダムのヴィランと敵のデストロイヤー、ファントム・パペティアの宿敵、悪のスレイヤー、狂気で残忍で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして光、星、月光、天使の達人

Sailor Moon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MOON SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MOON STARLIGHT SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MOONLIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE MOONLIGHT STAR LOVE!

Sailor Mercury remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short aqua blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura, angels, water, ocean waves, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Mercury emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, aqua blue short-sleeved shirt with the ocean waves on it, long blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Mercury above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mercury felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with light blue tips grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Mercury's massive Sailor Mercury's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Maelstrom Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mercury's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large aqua blue globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes, large aqua blue gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an aqua blue gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large aqua blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the angel that said, "Ami Anderson Also Known As Sailor Mercury, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Mercury, Loving Daughter of Saeko Mizuno, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and

Enemies, Reincarnation of Princess Mercury, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Archenemy of the Spooky Space Kook, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers and Master of Water, Stars, and Angels"

アミ・アンダーソンは別名セーラー・マーキュリー、水のセーラー・ガーディアン、セーラー・スカウトのメンバー、マーキュリーのセーラー戦士、水野冴子の愛する娘、クイーン・ベリルとムーン・キングダムの悪役と敵の破壊者、プリンセス・マーキュリーの生まれ変わり、セレニティの友、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、不気味な宇宙飛行士の宿敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、水、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Mercury has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MERCURY SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MERCURY MAELSTROM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MERCURY WATER JUSTICE AND DIVINE MERCURY WATER LOVE!

Sailor Mars remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a red energy aura, angels, red flames, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Mars emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on cat earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gems in the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, red short-sleeved shirt with flames on it, long red skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Mars above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mars felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sailor Mars' massive Sailor Mars' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Red Fire Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, red flames, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mars' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Red Fire Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large red globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with red gems for eyes, large red gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a red gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with red gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large red gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the angel that said, "Rei Hino Also Known As Sailor Mars, Sailor Guardian of Fire, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Shrine Priestess of Hikawa Shrine, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Ami, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Stars, and Angels"

セーラー マーズ、火のセーラー ガーディアン、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、氷川神社の巫女、クィーン ベリルと月の王国の悪役と敵の破壊者、セレニティの友、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、

ギャラクシアとしても知られる火野レイ、アミ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火のマスター、星、と天使

Sailor Mars has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MARS SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MARS FIRESTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MARS FIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE MARS FIRE LOVE!

Sailor Jupiter remained tall at 7'4" in height, she still has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long auburn hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with angels, lightning bolts, lightning, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Jupiter emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Lightning and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Lightning and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her emerald green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Jupiter has on a short-sleeved white blouse with green accents, green short-sleeved shirt with lightning bolts on it, long emerald green skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Jupiter above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Jupiter felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive auburn angel wings with emerald green tips grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long auburn brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her

Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Jupiter's Sailor Jupiter's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Electric Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, lightning bolts, lightning, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Jupiter's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Electric Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large emerald green globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with emerald green gems for eyes, large emerald green gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an emerald green gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with emerald green gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large emerald green gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with emerald gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the angel that said, "Lida Kino Also Known as Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Guardian of Lightning, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Jupiter, Reincarnation of Princess Jupiter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of The Two-Million-Year-Old Caveman, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Stars, and Angels"

セーラージュピター、ライトニングのセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、ジュピターのセーラーソルジャー、ジュ

ピター姫の生まれ変わり、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、静寂の友、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシアとしても知られるリダ・キノレイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クィーン ベリルと月の王国の悪党と敵の破壊者、200 万歳の穴居人の宿敵、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、アメージングそして、すごいパワフルな先生のすごいパワフルな生徒、すごいパワフルな先生のすごいパワフルな生徒、そして稲妻、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Jupiter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR JUPITER SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL JUPITER SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL JUPITER LIGHTNING JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUPITER LIGHTNING LOVE!

Sailor Vesta grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon crimson red eyes and a red energy aura with angels, flames, fires, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Vesta emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on cat earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her crimson red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Vesta has on a short-sleeved white blouse with crimson red accents, red short-sleeved shirt with flames on it, long crimson red skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Vesta above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Vesta felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive crimson red angel wings with gold tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Vesta's Sailor Vesta's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Inferno Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, flames, fires, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Vesta's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Inferno Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large crimson red globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with crimson red gems for eyes, large crimson red gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a crimson red gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with crimson red gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large crimson red gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with crimson red for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the angel that said, "Vesu Vesu Also Known as Sailor Vesta, Sailor Guardian of Fire, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Vesta, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of The Burger Monster, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Stars, and Angels"

ベスベス としても知られている セーラー ベスタ、火のセーラー ガーディアン、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、ベスタのセーラー戦

士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレニティの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クイーン・ベリルとムーン・キングダムの悪役と敵の破壊者、バーガー・モンスターの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべき、優秀で強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、火、星、および天使のマスター

Sailor Vesta has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR VESTA SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL VESTA INFERNO FIRESTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL VESTA FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE VESTA FIRESTORM LOVE!

Sailor Pallas grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon light blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with angels, water, ocean waves, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Pallas emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on cat earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her light blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Pallas has on a short-sleeved white blouse with light blue accents, light blue short-sleeved shirt with ocean waves on it, long light blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Pallas above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Pallas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Pallas' Sailor Pallas' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Maelstrom Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, water, ocean waves, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Pallas' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large light blue globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with light blue gems for eyes, large light blue gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a light blue gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with light blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large light blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with crimson red for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the angel that said, "Palla Palla Also Known as Sailor Pallas, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Pallas, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Nojoke, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, and Angels"

セーラー・パラスとしても知られるセーラー・パラス、水のセーラー・ガーディアン、セーラー・スカウトのメンバー、パラスのセーラー兵士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレニティ

の友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、女王ベリルと月の王国の悪役と敵の破壊者、ノジョークの大敵、悪の殺し屋、狂乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべき強力な学生水と星と天使のマスター

Sailor Pallas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR PALLAS SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL PALLAS WATER MAELSTROM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL PALLAS WATER MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE PALLAS WATER MAELSTROM LOVE!

Sailor Juno grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with angels, leaves, plants, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Juno emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on cat earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her emerald green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Juno has on a short-sleeved white blouse with green accents, green short-sleeved shirt with leaves on it, long light green skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with plants, leaves, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Juno above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Juno felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and

Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Juno's Sailor Juno's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Nature Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, leaves, plants, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Juno's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Nature Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large green globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with green gems for eyes, large green gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a green gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with green gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large light blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the angel that said, "Jun Jun Also Known as Sailor Juno, Sailor Guardian of Nature, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Juno, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Blob, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, and Angels"

ジュン ジュン 別名セーラー ジュノ、自然のセーラー ガーディアン、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、ジュノのセーラー戦士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレニティの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、ベリル女王と月の王国の悪党と敵の破壊者、ブロブの

大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべき強力な学生水と星と天使のマスター

Sailor Juno has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR JUNO SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL JUNO NATURE JUNGLE SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL JUNO JUNGLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUNO NATURE LOVE!

Sailor Ceres grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with angels, flowers, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Ceres emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with pink gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Ceres has on a short-sleeved white blouse with pink accents, pink short-sleeved shirt with flowers on it, long pink skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flowers and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Ceres above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Ceres felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with gold tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Ceres' Sailor Ceres' Eternal Love Angel Mage's

Staff of Floral Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, flowers, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Pallas' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Floral Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large pink globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with pink gems for eyes, large pink gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a pink gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with pink gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large pink gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with pink for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the angel that said, "Cere Cere Also Known as Sailor Ceres, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Ceres, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Loyax, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flowers, Stars, and Angels"

セレ セレ セーラー セレス、水のセーラー ガーディアン、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、セレスのセーラー兵士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレニティの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタとしても知られています。 、ミシェル、ユリア、ベリル女王と月の王国の悪党と敵の破壊者、ロヤックスの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべき強力な学生花と星と天使の達人

Sailor Ceres has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR JUNO

SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL JUNO NATURE JUNGLE SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL JUNO JUNGLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUNO NATURE LOVE!

Sailor Venus grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden blonde hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with angels, light, metal, iron, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Venus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on cat earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Metal, Iron, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Metal, Iron, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Venus has on a short-sleeved white blouse with yellow accents, yellow short-sleeved shirt with lights on it, long yellow skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights, metal, iron, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Venus above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Venus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long light blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Venus' Sailor Venus' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Light Metal Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, light, metal, iron, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Venus'

Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Celestial Light Metal Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large golden yellow globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with golden yellow gems for eyes, large golden yellow gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a golden yellow gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with golden yellow gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large golden yellow gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with golden yellow for eyes and large golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the angel that said, "Mina Aino Also Known as Sailor Venus, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Venus, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Underbite, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Metal, Iron, Stars, and Angels"

愛野美奈 セーラーヴィーナス、水のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、ビーナスのセーラーソルジャー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレニティの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、トリスタ、ミシェルとしても知られています。、そしてユリア、女王ベリルの破壊者、月の王国の悪役と敵、アンダーバイトの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして光、金属、鉄、星、そして天使のマスター

Sailor Venus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR VENUS SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY

CELESTIAL VENUS LIGHT METAL SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL VENUS LIGHT METAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE VENUS LIGHT METAL LOVE!

Sailor Saturn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with angels, darkness, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Saturn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light purple iris, she has on cat earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Darkness and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with purple gems for eyes and holding the Darkness and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Saturn has on a short-sleeved white blouse with purple accents, dark purple short-sleeved shirt with darkness on it, long dark purple skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Saturn above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Saturn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Saturn's Sailor Saturn's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Darkness Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, darkness, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Saturn's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large purple globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with purple gems for eyes, large purple gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a purple gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with purple gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large purple gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with crimson red for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the angel that said, "Hotaru Tomoe Also Known as Sailor Saturn, Sailor Guardian of Darkness, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Saturn, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of The Swamp Witch, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Stars, and Angels"

セーラーサターン、闇のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、サターンのセーラーソルジャー、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレニティの友人、モリー、アマラ、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェルとしても知られる巴ほたる、そしてユリア、女王ベリルと月の王国の悪党と敵の破壊者、沼地の魔女の大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべき強力な学生凄腕の教師と闇と星と天使の支配者

Sailor Saturn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR SATURN SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL SATURN DARKNESS DESTRUCTION SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL SATURN DARKNESS DESTRUCTION JUSTICE AND DIVINE SATURN DARKNESS

DESTRUCTION LOVE!

Sailor Uranus grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short blonde hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with angels, winds, earth, angels, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Uranus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on cat earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Uranus has on a short-sleeved white blouse with light blue accents, blue short-sleeved shirt with winds and earth on it, long blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with earth, winds, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Uranus above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Uranus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive platinum angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long platinum blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Uranus' Sailor Uranus' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Wind Earth Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, earth, wind stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Uranus' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Wind Earth Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large blue globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with blue gems for eyes, large blue gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a blue gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with crimson red for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the angel that said, "Amara Tenoh Also Known as Sailor Uranus, Sailor Guardian of Wind and Earth, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Uranus, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serena, Molly, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of The Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Earth, Stars, and Angels"

アマラ天王 としても知られている セーラー ウラヌス、風と地球のセーラー ガーディアン、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、ウラヌスのセーラー戦士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレナの友人、モリー、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、そしてユリア、女王ベリルと月の王国の悪役と敵の破壊者、フアン・カルロス将軍の幽霊の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべき驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、風、地球、星、および天使のマスター

Sailor Uranus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR URANUS SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL URANUS EARTH HURRICANE WIND SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL URANUS EARTH HURRICANE WIND JUSTICE AND DIVINE URANUS EARTH HURRICANE WIND LOVE!

Sailor Neptune grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with angels, water, ocean waves, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Neptune emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on cat earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Neptune has on a short-sleeved white blouse with light blue accents, light blue short-sleeved shirt with ocean waves on it, long light blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Neptune above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Neptune felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Neptune's Sailor Neptune's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Maelstrom Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Neptune's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large aqua blue globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with light blue gems for eyes, large aqua blue gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a aqua blue gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large aqua blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the angel that said, "Michelle Kaioh Also Known as Sailor Neptune, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Neptune, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serena, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of The Phantom of Milo Booth, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, and Angels"

ミシェル・カイオウ 別名セーラー ネプチューン、セーラー オブ ウォーター、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、ネプチューンのセーラー戦士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレナの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、そしてユリア、女王ベリルと月の王国の悪党と敵の破壊者、ミロブースの怪人の大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、驚くべきそして凄腕の実力派教師の実力派生徒であり、水と星と天使の達人

Sailor Neptune has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR NEPTUNE SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL NEPTUNE WATER MAELSTROM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL NEPTUNE WATER MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE NEPTUNE WATER MAELSTROM LOVE!

Sailor Pluto grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark green hair, she has neon pink eyes and a green energy aura, angels, clocks, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Pluto emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems in the gold clock links and pink crystal links and a pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with pink gems for eyes and holding the Time and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, dark green short-sleeved shirt with clocks on it, long red skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with clocks and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Pluto above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Pluto felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out from her back and she also now has eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Pluto's massive Sailor Pluto's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Chrono Time Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark green energy, clocks, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Pluto's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Chrono Time Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large pink globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with pink gems for eyes, large pink gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a dark green gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with pink gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large pink gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark green gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and large dark green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark green kanji below the angel that said, "Trista Meioh Also Known As Sailor Pluto, Sailor Guardian of Time, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Pluto, Friend of Serena, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Ami, Mina, Rei, Michelle, and Yulia, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of The Psycho Rangers, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Time, Stars, and Angels"

トリスタメイオウとしても知られるセーラープルート、時のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、プルートのセーラーソルジャー、セレナの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、アミ、ミナ、レイ、ミシェル、ユリア、愛するクライド・マクブライドの未来の妻、クイーン・ベリルとムーン・キングダムの悪役と敵の破壊者、サイコ・レンジャーの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてマスター時と星と天使の

Sailor Pluto has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR PLUTO SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL PLUTO CHRONO TIME SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL PLUTO TIME JUSTICE AND DIVINE PLUTO TIME LOVE!

Sailor Earth grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long wavy red hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and a blue and emerald green energy aura with angels, lightning, lightning bolts, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Earth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Lightning, and

Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her emerald green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Earth has on a short-sleeved white blouse with green accents, green short-sleeved shirt with lightning bolts on it, long emerald green skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Earth above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Earth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with emerald green tips grew and sprouted out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue-green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Earth's massive Sword of Earth and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue-green energy, lightning, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Earth's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Earth Lightning Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large blue-green globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with blue gems for eyes, large blue gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a green gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large blue gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue-green gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the angel that said, "Molly Also Known as Sailor Earth, Sailor Guardian of Lightning, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Earth, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend and Partner, of Serena Tsukino, Friend of Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Midnight Sparkle, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Stars, and Angels"

セーラー ギャラクシア 別名セーラー サン、以前はセーラー カオス、セーラー ガーディアン オブ ファイア、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、太陽のセーラー戦士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、月野セリーナの友人、アマラの友人、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、ベリル女王と月の王国の悪役と敵の破壊者、ファイアロイド メランの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、太陽、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Earth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR EARTH SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL EARTH SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL EARTH LIGHTNING JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH LIGHTNING LOVE!

Sailor Sun grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and yellow energy aura with angels, flames, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of The Sun emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on cat earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Sun, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with orange gems for eyes and holding the Sun, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her orange angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold

Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Earth has on a short-sleeved white blouse with orange and yellow accents, orange and yellow short-sleeved shirt with flames on it, long yellow skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of The Sun above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Sun felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Sun's massive Sword of The Sun and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, fire, flames, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Sun's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Sun Fire Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large orange globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with orange gems for eyes, large orange gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an orange gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with orange gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large orange gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the angel that said, "Sailor Galaxia Also

Known as Sailor Sun, Sailor Guardian of Fire, Formerly Known as Sailor Chaos, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of The Sun, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serena, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Fireroid Meran, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, The Sun, Stars, and Angels"

セーラー ギャラクシア 別名セーラー サン、セーラー オブ ファイアー ガーディアン、以前はセーラー カオス、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、太陽のセーラー戦士、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セレナの友人、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クィーン ベリルと月の王国の悪党と敵の破壊者、ファイアロイド メランの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒であり、火、太陽、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Sun has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR SUN SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL SUN INFERNOSTORM SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL FIRE SUN JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUN FIRE LOVE!

And Sailor Mini-Moon grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair tied up in pigtails, she has neon pink eyes and a pink green energy aura with angels, light, moons, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of The Moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Mini-Moon has on a short-sleeved white blouse with pink accents, pink short-sleeved shirt with moons on it, long pink skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of The Moon above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mini-Moon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink wings with red tips grew and sprouted out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Mini-Moon's massive Sword of The Moon and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, light, moons, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mini-Moon's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Moon Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'1" in length with a large pink globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with pink gems for eyes, large pink gem surrounded by a white ring and a white dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a pink gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with pink gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large pink gem on it, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the angel that said, "Rini Also Known as Sailor Mini-Moon, Daughter of Neo-Queen Serenity and King Darien, Sailor Guardian of The Moon, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Scout of The Moon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serena, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Wicked Lady, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Moon, Stars, and Angels"

リニは別名セーラー ミニムーン、ネオ クイーン セレニティとダリエン王の娘、月のセーラー ガーディアン、セーラー スカウトのメンバー、月のセーラー スカウト、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セリーナの友人、モリー、アマーラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クィーン ベリルとムーン キングダムのヴィランと敵の破壊者、邪悪なレディの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、月、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Mini-Moon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MINI-MOON SOLDIER-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MOON STARLIGHT SAILOR ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELSTIAL MOONLIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE MOONLIGHT STAR LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of The Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini-Moon, Mars Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta, and when Lincoln saw The Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Venus, Earth, Mini-Moon, Jupiter, Saturn, Neptune, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta, he had an absolute massive atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding like crazy, but when Rubeus and the Four Sisters saw them, they went absolutely mad with rage, and Rubeus fired a blast of fire at them to kill them, but Lincoln fired a blast of water at it and extinguished it, and The Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini-Moon, Mars Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta fired powerful blasts of colored energy, elemental forces, angels, stars, and planets at Rubeus and The Four Sisters, and they exploded as they hit them, and that really pissed them off big time!

Sailor Jupiter: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Holy Celestial Eternal Sailor Jupiter Angel and Divine Holy Celestial Electric Thunderstorm Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you douchebags!

Lincoln: And this time, we're making sure you never ever come back!

A strange silver belt materializes around Yusuke Godai's waist, with a red stone in the center, with blue, red, green, and violet button looking stones moving from right to left on either side of it.

Yusuke Godai: (Thrusting an arm in front of him while moving it slowing from left to right, with the other tucked against the side of the Arcle) Henshin!

With the famous battle cry uttered, Yusuke Godai brings in his extended arm so his hands meet, which causes a black and red armor with golden accents, a gilded horn crest, and giant red eyes to materialize on him .

Nico: AWESOME!

Rubeus: You will pay for what you did to my face!

Me: Go fuck yourself you wretch!

I transformed into my most powerful transformation!

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) **Now die!**

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in his stomach with massively devastating fury and then I punched him in the face!

I punched him down.

He flew up to me.

Rubeus: Just hand over that brat!

Me: **You can take her over my cold fucking dead body!**

Rubeus: Fine then! Taste the fire of the Negamoon!

He fired dark energy balls at me and I teleported and they hit a building and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported and kicked him in his back!

Nico fired fire energy blasts at Bertie and blasted her all over!

Yusuke Godai punched Prisma into a car.

SMASH!

Prisma got up and fired waves of black lightning and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln bursted out of the smoke and he punched Prisma and they clasped hands and then they flared up their auras of light and darkness and lightning struck all over the place and storm clouds were building above and lightning struck all over!

---

Lincoln then gave her a deadly headbutt and kicked her into a building!

Nico: (gets out Knightbrace and Mr. Fizz's Ridewatches) See how you like this!

Nico activated them and fired waves of toothpaste and root beer and they smashed down Avery and Sailor Venus kicked her in her face.

POW BLAM SMASH!

I punched Rubeus all over.

Me: **You can't win Rubeus!**

Rubeus: WE'LL SEE ABOUT THAT!

He fired a massive blast of dark energy and I fired a massive energy wave and the blasts collided and my blast overpowered it and it hit Rubeus and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He crashed into the ground and then got up and I landed and went at him with powerful energy blasts in my hands! He fired massive numbers of energy blasts at me and a massive wall of fire exploded out from the blasts and then I teleported and landed behind him and fired the blasts and they hit him with incredibly massive and powerful fiery explosions!

KRRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I fired a massive barrage of energy blasts right at him and blasted him all over in a massive number of fiery explosions! He was being pummeled and burned all over with indiscriminate fury! Then I formed a Blue Fire Stardust Diviner Ball and threw it and it hit Rubeus and he screamed in pain it hit him and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was knocked down from the explosion and then he got up as a broken and mangled and burned mess!

Some civilians were filming the whole thing.

Maria: Will you guys get out of here?!

Eli: Maria let them watch. They deserve to have a good show.

Qin: Yeah!

I punched Rubeus and kicked him down and Nico smashed Avery and Bertie's heads together!

Nico teleported back.

Nico: Hope you liked getting a concussion!

Rubeus was REALLY INFURIATED!

Rubeus: I HATE YOU!

My aura flared up intensely!

I teleported and punched him in his stomach and kneed him in his face!

Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned Catzi all over!

Prisma punched Nico through a building. He got up and saw… a man riding a tricycle and holding a lollipop and paddleball?!

Man: Uhh I can explain.

Nico: I don't think I want to know.

Nico teleported out.

Nico: Let's wrap this up!

We transformed and went after Rubeus and The Four Sisters, and we blasted them left and right with rainbow and colored energy blasts, elemental forces, mythological animals, stars, and planets, and they exploded with such incredible power as they hit them. The Sailor Soldiers fired blasts of energy from their Mage's Staves, and Lincoln punched Rubeus so hard, he damaged his left eye rendering him blind in one eye, and Lincoln also tore off his arms from their sockets and he screamed in such excruciating pain.

Nico: OH, BRUTAL!

Then, Lincoln sank his fangs into the throats of The Four Sisters and he sucked out all their blood and powers and they turned into desiccated corpses, and he set them all on fire and sent their souls to The Black Gates. Then, we fired massive black energy blasts at Rubeus, and he too was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, eleven massive and long colored wolf tails, and massive colored angel wings of The Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Moon, Mini-Moon, Mars Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta are permanent.

Suddenly, The Sailor Soldiers of The Sun, Venus, Earth, Mini-Moon, Jupiter, Saturn, Neptune, Ceres, Pallas, Juno, and Vesta went up to Lincoln, and one by one, they each kissed him on the lips and he also returned them with equally intense passion as he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them. When they were done making out with Lincoln, he had colored kisses on his face, abnormally massive and powerful muscular body, and eight-pack abs, lovestruck look on his face, and steam coming out of his ears.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Wow… , that… was… so… AWESOME!

Sailor Mars: (Snickers) Someone's definitely on Cloud Nine from that make-out session, and don't worry about Clyde, Lincoln, when we comes back and he sees me, Ami, and Trista, he's also going to be in for quite the intense make-out session.

Nico: He sure will.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: That was epic!

Qin: Boy it sure was!

Sailor Moon: Yeah no kidding! We had so much fun.

All the citizens came and cheered wildly for all of us!

Nico: Next time, folks, don't film while your lives are in danger!

Me: I agree there. But they deserve some form of entertainment.

Eli: I protected them in a force field though. So at least that is done.

Xenia: Good.

We saw the mess and devastation.

Me: Whoa what a battle!

Xenia: They really caused TONS of damage didn't they.

Me: So did we.

I snapped my fingers and fixed the city.

Yusuke Godai: There we go.

Me: We're not done yet though.

Nico: Who's up next?

Me: Another Neptuna. I have a feeling this one will be interesting.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: I'll face her this time.

Me: Go for it Camie.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Get ready, Camie!

Me: This monster is in the water.

We went onto Tokyo Bay and in a vortex of black water came out ANOTHER NEPTUNIA! It looked like a dark version of Neptunia!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: Like a beautiful mermaid.

Another Neptunia: That's because I have the powers of one and all the legendary spirits of Water.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She floated up to us and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had the Digimon Symbol for Water in the middle of her forehead and had water swirling around her and she had water angel wings and blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Aqua Orimoto!

Nico: WHOA!

Aqua Orimoto: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Are you related to…

Aqua Orimoto: Yeah I sure am. Zoe Orimoto is my little sister.

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Mine, Nico and Varie's jaws fell and crashed into the top of the water and Eli put them back!

Eli: You guys need to stop doing that or you're going to catch flies.

Camie: I didn't know Zoe was your sister.

Aqua Orimoto: Yep.

Nico: Zoe's gonna be happy to see you again.

Me: She sure will. I take it you heard about what she was doing in the Digital World.

Aqua Orimoto: I sure have and I heard that she did so much to help lots of Digimon all over. I'm really proud of her.

Me: We all are.

Nico: She has come a long way ever since she became the master of the Legendary Warriors of Wind.

Lola: Yeah she sure has.

Aqua Orimoto: I can tell. Also has Zoe been learning all about the

Italian Cooking too?

Me: She sure has.

Nico: She has been learning so much under the great Italian Chefs we have on the team and learning a lot.

Eli: The food she makes is awesome.

Aqua Orimoto: I'm so happy for her. She has come a long way. I'm proud of her.

Me: We all are.

Nico: And Mirror Master's her archenemy.

Aqua Orimoto: I know. I'm proud of her.

Qin: We all are.

Camie: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Aqua Orimoto: No worries. I take it you know about the Another version of Duskmon?

Me: Yes Yusuke told us it was here.

Nico: Friendly or Hostile?

Aqua Orimoto: Hostile and this one REALLY has it out for Chloe Bourgeois.

We gasped!

Me: Uh oh. I hope it's not Lila Rossi.

Aqua Orimoto: No it's not.

Me: Good.

Chloe Bourgeois: Is this one from Paris?

Aqua Orimoto: Yes he is.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: We're going to find out in a few minutes.

Camie: Yeah. Shall we dance Aqua?

Aqua Orimoto: We shall.

She turned into Another Neptuna and Camie used her Quirk and made the illusion of the castle of Atlantica and she fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Waters of The Mermaids of Justice.

I went over and caught her as she was wobbling and brought her over.

Aqua Orimoto: (Groans) That was intense.

Nico: At least you're okay.

Maria: Better get Tala's team in here.

Maria got out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (Turns Dial) MAGIC STANLEY 6!

She summoned Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Bubbles, Grady Twins, Anti-Sora and Mama Cosma. Along with Universe 666 Jafar, Evil Magic Man and Adventure Time Magic Man.

Tala: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Me: It sure will be.

Then a figure came out and we saw that it was a White Version of Duskmon! It was ANOTHER DUSKMON!

Me: Whoa!

Duskmon: Wow! A White Verson of me! Wicked scary and cool.

Another Duskmon: (In a boys voice) (French Accent) And you will pay for everything you did to Lila Rossi!

Nico: Oh no! That voice!

Chloe Bourgeois: Not him!

He reverted back and it was a boy with black hair and had an orange prison jumpsuit on!

Nico: (GASP) Giovanni Rossi!

Giovanni Rossi: That's right Nico! You hurt my sister!

Me: I didn't know Lila had any siblings!

Xenia: Me neither!

Me: Wait a second. I thought you looked familiar! I remember seeing you when we met Marinette and her friends the first time!

Giovanni Rossi: That's right! I want revenge on you all for putting my sister in prison.

Me: Uhh have you looked in the mirror lately. Your sister is a monster!

Nico: Yeah she is pure evil! She did all kinds of horrible crimes not just to Chloe and Marinette but to the entirety of Paris!

Qin: And I can't wait to snap that bitches neck and send her to the Black Gates!

Camie: YEAH!

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (Gets out Magiranger gear): But I think said promise is obvious.

Nico: Yep. Revenge on us for sending your sister to the stony lonesome.

Giovanni Rossi: That's right!

Me: Before we fight though answer me this.

Giovanni Rossi: Make it quick.

Me: What lead your sister to become like this?

Giovanni Rossi: You do have a right to know. She was diagnosed with Histrionic Personality Disorder and she a nightmare from ever since she was 5. Mom and dad were terrified of her ever since. But I loved my sister even though she was like this.

Me: That's a strong bond with your sister and I do respect that. But sadly I'm afraid you are not going to see your sister ever again. Surely you heard about everything she did right?

Giovanni Rossi: Yes. What she did was terrible. But I still love her.

Zocks got a Magi Staff and Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Spear.

Me: Did your family ever give her the psychological help she needed?

Giovanni Rossi: No they were just too scared of her to do anything.

Me: I don't blame you for being scared of her. She is completely too far gone.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) You don't know what kind of monster your sister is!

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) But at least her X Squad counterpart isn't like that.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Giovanni Rossi: What do you mean?

Me: My friend Drakus has a team called the X-Squad and he was able to help his version of Lila realize that her crimes are bad and he helped turn her to a good person. Let me show you.

I showed him everything that happened and more and it was crazy.

Giovanni Rossi was shocked! He saw the horrible atrocities that his sister in the Prime Universe did and it was horrible! He then did something we never expected! He broke down crying!

Giovanni Rossi: (CRYING HARD) OH SISTER! WHAT THE FUCK HAS HAPPENED TO YOU!? WHAT HAVE YOU BECOME!?

Nico: (gets out Duskmon's Ridewatch) Sorry we still gotta fight. But we have a job to do.

Me: Nico wait. Lets give him a couple of minutes to collect his thoughts and digest everything we told him.

Nico: (Reluctantly Agrees) Okay.

He was crying his eyes out for 3 minutes and then he got up.

Me: Are you better?

Giovanni Rossi: Yeah I'm fine now. I realize it now. That monster is not my sister. She is a devil in human skin! Chloe I'm so sorry about everything I did to you. Can you ever forgive me?

Chloe Bourgeois: I sure can Giovanni.

Giovanni Rossi: Good. Zocks take good care of her.

Zocks: I will.

Giovanni Rossi: Now I'm ready.

He turned back into Another Duskmon.

Nico activated the ridewatch!

Nico: (Echoing) DEADLY GAZE!

Nico fired energy blasts from his hands and eyes and smashed him down.

Me: Giovanni, after we're done here we'll have your punishment be community service.

Qin: Good idea.

Laney: And maybe you can rebuild bonds with the X-Squad version of Lila.

May: (gets out Black Suit Spiderman's Ridewatch) This is my second time using symbiote powers.

She activated it and got a blue black version of her Symbiote Suit.

May: You are now meeting. (Echoing) THE MOONLIGHT SPIDERGIRL!

Me: Cool!

Spiderman: WOW! May that looks awesome on you!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Mary Jane and you are gonna get along great.

Xenia: Yep!

May: Thanks guys.

She fired waves of blue webs and smashed him down.

May: (Gets out Dark Bones' Ridewatch) No bones about it!

She activated it and threw bones and smashed him down.

Starlight Glimmer: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Maria: Time for the SSSSnake to strike! (Activates Snake Demon's Ridewatch)

She spit venom and it hit Another Duskmon and burned him.

Maria: That was awesome! Now for the fun! (ACTIVATES HELL-

EMENTAL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of Cyber, Radiation, Blood, Oil, Coal, Smoke, Stars, Concrete, Coral, Soot and Wood and smashed him down!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Maria: Yeah!

Shirley: Like here is me.

She activated Phantom Blot's Ridewatch and fired waves of ink and smashed him down.

Vexen along with his team consisting of Evil Ice Man, NES Varan the Unbelievable, Harddrive, Zimbo, and Sheegoth came.

Nico: Nice team, Vexen!

Vexen: Thanks Nico.

Qin: So it's Lana's turn tomorrow.

Lana: Awesome!

Another Duskmon: By the way guys if you ever see my sister Savanna, have her join the team. She would love teaching Lila some manners.

Me: We'll be sure to find her.

Qin: I agree.

Me: She is the opposite of Lila from what I heard right?

Another Duskmon: That's right.

Me: Good.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer is near.

Then a Masquerain flew in and landed on Maria's nose.

Maria: Hey a Masquerain.

Masquerain: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this guys.

Nico: Yakumo Kurama XV!? Whoa!

Me: Whoa is right!

She glowed and reverted back and she was a carbon copy of Yakumo but had a stronger physique and had purple eyes.

Yakumo Kurama XV: I got this guys.

She fired waves of energy and knocked him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and we went over and I put the cuffs on Giovanni.

Me: At least we aren't tying you up though.

May: Are you related to?

Yakumo Kurama XV: Yes I sure am. Yakumo from 150,000 years is my ancestor. I'm from 50,000 years into the future from 150,000 years. That makes me from 200,000 years hence.

All of us: WOW!

Qin: That is amazing!

Laney: Lady Tsunade and everyone in the Leaf are going to flip!

Nioc: Yep.

Shirley: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yakumo Kurama XV: My favorite is when I made an illusion of a burning fire and burned numerous bad guys all over and we put them in prison. These were drug cartel men.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: That is amazing.

Xenia: It sure is. You have the same powers as our Yakumo.

Me: It really runs in the family.

Nico and Yakumo hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Yakumo Kurama XV: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Savanna Rossi, huh? We might have to look out for her before the upcoming big mission.

We went back and told everyone everything and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, and Sunburst are heading back to the Zootopia sector of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Dawn Bellwether has broken out of prison and she wants revenge, and even worse, she's got a massive army of Heartless with her and she won't stop until she gets her revenge. But, we're not going to let that xenophobic sheep get away with it.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Zootopia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word Dawn Bellwether has broken out of prison and she wants revenge, and even worse, she's got a massive army of Heartless with her and she won't stop until she gets her revenge. But, we're not going to let that xenophobic sheep get away with it.

Me: That xenophobic sheep, she just refuses to quit! Well, now we're through going easy on her.

Nico: We sure are.

Just then, Judy Hopps and Nick Wilde arrived.

Nick Wilde: Guys, did you hear the…?!

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Yeah, Bellweather's back, and she wants revenge big time, and she's got an army of Heartless with her.

Judy Hopps: I've had it up to hear with her, now she's gone way too far.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Judy, we'll put an end to her for good, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Penny.

Penny: You're welcome, big brother.

Judy Hopps: She really looks up to you and Linka as your siblings, doesn't she?

Lincoln: She sure does, ever since Linka and I saved her from Madame Medusa, and it'll be seven years ago to the day we did just that and got Madame Medusa arrested for her crimes.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Blades logo, she's dressed in a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless blue midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Blades logo for the pendant, blue skirt and she has the Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book on her waist, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with ice, snow, lions, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Blades logo and holstered on her back is a massive Lion Senki-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Lion Senki etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue lion heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large blue lion heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large blue lion heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Suiseiken Nagare, the seiken for the Lion Senki, and she has the six girls with her.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: She looks just like Lydia Blades, because of the tiara and necklace with the Kamen Rider Blades logo.

Girl: I do, but not exactly, in fact, I'm someone that Lincoln knows all too well, and I also got the eleven girls away from that xenophobic sheep.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Rachel Shindo, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades, I knew it was you, it's really awesome to see you again.

?: I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING EVERY LAST ONE OF MY PLANS, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, xenophobic former mayor now convicted criminal Dawn Bellweather, and boy was she steaming mad, and even worse, she has a massive army of Heartless with her.

Lincoln: Well, look who's here!

Suddenly, we saw Nick Wilde clench his left paw hard with anger and rage, and we saw blood come out from the palm, and when it hit the ground, it sizzled.

Everyone: UH OH!

Judy Hopps: Nick…?

Lincoln: Judy, wait, step back, we already know what's about to happen to him.

Suddenly, something within Nick Wilde's mind seriously snapped as memories of Dawn Bellweather's xenophobic crimes and her despicable behavior rushed and echoed through his head, and then, his green eyes turned neon green and he was surrounded by a marine blue energy aura with ice, snow, ice fire, keys, and foxes, he unholstered his Defender of Zootopia Keyblade from his back, and as he approached Dawn Bellweather, he left marine blue energy, ice, snow, ice fire, keys, and foxes with every step.

Nick Wilde: I've absolutely had it up to hear with you for the last time, what you tried to do four years ago in your attempts to take over Zootopia and ruin the harmonious relationship all Predators and Prey in the city have all because of your xenophobic views, and that just makes me sick to my stomach, and you're still the same irredeemable, remorseless, heartless, cold-blooded, evil, back-stabbing, sadistic, and xenophobic piece of trash from four years ago. (SUDDENLY NOW GETTING REALLY BEYOND PISSED OFF) Though I have my duty as a member and officer of The Zootopia Police Department to bring you in and send you back to prison, but deep inside of my heart, I already know the crimes that you'd committed can never ever be forgiven and not even throwing you back in prison will help… , YOU TRULY ARE NOTHING MORE THAN THE DEVIL INCARNATE OF ZOOTOPIA, YOU HEARTLESS, WORTHLESS, IRREDEEMABLE, REMORSELESS, COLD-BLOODED, EVIL, SADISTIC, BACK-STABBING XENOPHOBIC PIECE OF TRASH, AND FOR THAT, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY A FAR GREATER PRICE FOR ALL OF YOUR CRIMES… WITH YOUR LIFE AND YOUR OWN BLOOD!

We suddenly gasped at the sheer extent of Nick Wilde's fury, and the temperature suddenly went cold due to his fury: Dawn Bellweather's about to pay the price for all her crimes, and not even The Ninth Circle of Hell will ever welcome her!

Me: UH OH!

Judy Hopps: What the?! What did we just hear, and why did the air suddenly grow cold?!

Lincoln: What you just heard was your partner's fury being unleashed, and the sudden cold air you felt, it means one thing: Nick's going to transform.

Judy Hopps: Oh boy, and I have a feeling things are about to get even more ice cold! HIT THE DECK, HE'S GOING TO BLOW HIS TOP!

We stood our ground as Nick Wilde screamed like an absolute madman to the infinite power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of marine blue energy with ice, snow, ice crystals, and snowflakes, there are foxes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nick Wilde emerged, but he was changed forever.

Nick Wilde grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has neon green eyes and a marine blue energy aura with ice, snow, ice crystals, snowflakes, and foxes surrounding him, he has a red fox emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with green iris, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and snow blue crystal links and an orange fox-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a fox with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, Nick Wilde has on a navy blue long-sleeved shirt with gold aiguillette and the ZPD insignia on his shoulders and badge on his chest, navy blue pants, black knee-high combat boots, dark blue fingerless gloves, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with ice, snow, ice crystals, snowflakes, and foxes on the coattails and on the back is a fox surrounded by snowflakes and ice and on top of the fox is the Zootopia Police Department Badge. Suddenly, Nick Wilde felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, massive red angel wings with navy blue tips grew and sprouted out and his tail grew longer for his new body, Nick Wilde has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large navy blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in it on his left paw.

Suddenly, Nick Wilde's massive Defender of Zootopia Keyblade and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of marine blue energy, ice, snow, ice crystals, snowflakes, and foxes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nick Wilde's Arctic Snowstorm Zootopia Defender Fox Angel Keyblade, it's a brand-new Keyblade with embedded marine blue gems surrounding the world of Zootopia, a Hidden Mickey, Crown pendant, a Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, large white angel wings for the Keyblade's guard, red fox's eye for the hilt, longer black handle, four large white fox heads with blue gems for eyes for the pommel, three Pawpsickles for the keychain links, and the keychain token is The Zootopia Police Department Badge, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with venetian red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fox head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji below the Angel that said, "Nick Wilde, Officer of The Zootopia Police Department, Partner of Judy Hopps, Former Con Artist With A Dark and Tragic Past, Keyblade Wielder of Zootopia, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Team Light Key, Despiser of Prejudice, Preserver of Harmony, Destroyer of Xenophobic Former Assistant Mayor Now Convicted Criminal Dawn Bellweather, Archenemy of The Fox Rinshi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snow, Light, The Keyblade, Ice Fire, and Foxes"

ニック・ワイルド、ズートピア警察署のオフィサー、ジュディ・ホップスのパートナー、暗く悲劇的な過去を持つ元詐欺師、ズートピアのキーブレード使い、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストー

ムのチーム・ライト・キーのメンバー、偏見の軽蔑者、ハーモニーの保護者、破壊者外国人嫌悪の元市長補佐は有罪判決を受けたドーン・ベルウェザー、フォックスリンシの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして雪、光、キーブレードのマスター、氷の炎とキツネ

Nick Wilde has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RED FOX-ARCHANGEL-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HEAVENLY ARCTIC LIGHTSTORM KEYBLADE PHOENIX FOX ANGEL OF DIVINE HEAVENLY ARCTIC LIGHT ARCHANGEL FOX JUSTICE AND DIVINE HEAVENLY ARCTIC LIGHT ARCHANGEL FOX HOPE!

We were amazed by Nick Wilde's Super Angel-Red Fox-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, even Judy Hopps was stunned by the transformation, but when Dawn Bellweather saw it, she went absolutely insane with rage and ordered the Heartless to kill him, but Nick Wilde fired powerful marine blue energy blasts with ice, snow, snowflakes, ice crystals, angels, and foxes at the army of Heartless and they were destroyed and we absorbed the negative energy from them and our auras flared up as we got stronger.

Nick Wilde: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Heavenly Arctic Light Archangel Fox and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Fox Hope) Now, I know how you escaped from jail, Bellweather, you got your hooves on a Dark Orb. Something like that is far too dangerous in your hands.

Nick Wilde fired a beam of light at The Dark Orb she had in her hooves and it shattered, and our Anti-Dark Orb auras protected us from the shards and they were obliterated for good. Suddenly, we saw Dawn Bellweather's eyes turn yellow and they glowed, and she was suddenly surrounded by a black aura of pure evil, and when she emerged, she was transformed into a Heartless known as THE DARK XENOPHOBIC SHEEP OF HORROR!

Max Goof: She's turned into a Heartless! Okay, now we've got no choice but to get rid of her, and this time, for good!

Nick Wilde: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Heavenly Arctic Light Archangel Fox and Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Fox Hope) Fine with me. You guys okay with it?

Lincoln: Yeah, we are. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Penny and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Angel of Divine Moonlight Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Dark Xenophobic Sheep of Horror, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Nick Wilde slashed at her with his new Keyblade, and she screeched in pain, and then, he fired powerful blades of light which hits the Dawn Bellweather Heartless creature, and they exploded, and it killed Dawn Bellweather. Then, we saw her spirit appear, and Nick Wilde drew The Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was banished to The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Nick Wilde's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Nick Wilde: Whoa, okay, that was quite a rush.

Me: You just experienced your first transformation, Nick, it tends to give you a rush at times.

Nico: But, you really showed that xenophobic sheep no mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln: And she also transformed into a Heartless by letting herself attract them to her, and combine that with a Dark Orb in her hands, and that was basically asking for trouble big time, but in the end, we got rid of her for good and saved Zootopia. (To Rachel Shindo) And it's so good to see you again, Rachel Shindo.

Rachel Shindo: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rachel Shindo and he hugged her, and Rachel Shindo is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rachel Shindo: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Rachel Shindo, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and she's my classmate in Gym. Just like Lydia Blades, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades, Rachel Shindo is a really powerful force of justice with the powers of the most powerful predators of the Earth, and she's also a powerful master of ice, and she introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Rachel a tiara with the Kamen Rider Blades logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Blades logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome. Wait a second, you said her last name is Shindo… , then, that means?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's also the sister of Rintaro Shindo A.K.A. Kamen Rider Blades, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion.

CLANG! CLANG!

My jaw dropped to the floor and so did Nico's.

Camie and May put our jaws back.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: So, Rachel is…?!

Rintaro: Yes, she's my sister alright, and it's so good to see you again, Rachel.

Rachel Shindo: You too, Rintaro.

Lincoln: Plus, she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storious, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her brother, also has the Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, along with the Suiseiken Nagare, the weapon of Kamen Rider Blades, and a massive Lion Senki-themed Greatsword and she hates Hawk and Hank with a burning passion.

Rachel Shindo: And I've got quite a tale to tell you all of how I froze those two with a page I read from the Lion Senki Book. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Rachel Shindo: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Rachel Shindo: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned deep red as he went up to Rachel Shindo, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Rachel Shindo: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Rachel Shindo's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rachel Shindo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rachel Shindo.

Rachel Shindo had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Akane Yasashīha, Hinata Wakaba, Kyoko Minazuki, Ran Hibiki, Yurika Kirishima, and Himezaki/Zaki from Rival Schools.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akane Yasashīha, Hinata Wakaba, Kyoko Minazuki, Ran Hibiki, Yurika Kirishima, and Himezaki/Zaki from Rival Schools.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akane Yasashīha: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akane Yasashīha and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Dawn Bellweather, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of

The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with

hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes.

Akane Yasashīha: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akane Yasashīha: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akane Yasashīha, Hinata Wakaba, Kyoko Minazuki, Ran Hibiki, Yurika Kirishima, and Himezaki/Zaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was our old enemy, Dawn Bellwether, who's broken out of prison and wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Nick Wilde transforming his Super Angel-Fox-Archangel Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and we all brutally beat her down and Nick Wilde destroyed her for good and sent her spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Rachel Shindo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that xenophobic sheep never to show her face here ever again, and we met the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades on Lincoln's side, and she's also Rintaro's sister, that's awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: Which means that the other Embodiments of the Kamen Rider Saber team are also relatives of Touma's team, nice.

Nico: And the Embodiment of Storious is Storious' sister, but she hates her brother that much.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

After finally destroying Dawn Bellweather and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rachel Shindo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rachel Shindo: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rachel, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rachel Shindo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Rachel Shindo: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Rachel, how did you use your Lion Senki Book to freeze Hawk and Hank in their tracks before they could try and kill Lincoln?

Rachel Shindo: Oh, I still remembered that day from years ago. One day, Lincoln and I were finishing doing some shopping at the supermarket, and it was only us since Mr. and Mrs. Loud had to look after Lily, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana were with their friends, Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded in their rooms after I busted them for trying to kill Lincoln again. But, then, as we were walking home, we heard two really loud bellow of rages and Lincoln caught the stench of two stinkers, and we saw who it was heading for us: Hawk and Hank, the two butt-faced Hazeltucky Hockers, and they were really enraged and still out for revenge, but before any of them could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of ice which froze the road and sent them slipping into a tree. Then, I read a verse from my Wonder Ride Book, and a lion appeared and it fired a breath of ice and froze them in a block of ice. Then, Lincoln called the cops and Hawk and Hank got arrested and sent back to prison, this time, they got another Life Sentence added to the Life Sentences they've been accumulating.

Me: Whoa, so that blue lion I saw that day… , that was you?!

Rachel Shindo: Yep.

Nico: Sheesh, Hawk and Hank made the big mistake in trying to mess with your sister, Rintaro.

Rintaro: They sure did.

May: But, that was some awesome work using your Wonder Ride Book to give Hawk and Hank a nasty dose of pain, Rachel.

Rachel Shindo: Thanks, May. So, is it also true that you guys have Wonder Ride Books imbued with the powers of your archenemies in The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Yeah, we do, and there's only one person to blame for that: Swartz.

Touma: When the team told us of what Swartz did, we were absolutely pissed off, but we're glad he got The Black Gates for good.

Me: Same here.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Laurie, Miles, Ellody, and Mary, along with the rest of Clyde's harem are heading to a fancy Italian restaurant in the north of Gotham Royal York.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" tall and extremely muscular teen was dressed in a fancy tuxedo with accessories and he has his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Lincoln sprayed a fancy cologne on him he calls Juniper Phoenix.

And Laurie, Miles, Ellody, Mary, and the rest of Clyde's harem are dressed in fancy dresses with accessories, high-heels, and perfume on, and they have their weapons holstered in case of any trouble. Plus, we found out Laurie, Miles, Ellody, and Mary have feelings for Clyde, and he also has those same feelings for them as well, and he saved them from an ambush by thugs Flip hired to have them killed, but Clyde saved them and killed them all which made Flip go insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Laurie: Wow, I've never been to a fancy Italian restaurant here before.

Clyde: Lincoln told me about this place, Laurie, the food here is truly delicious, and the restaurant's appearance makes it feel like we're in Italy, even though we've been to Italy more than once.

Syd Chang: True.

Clyde, Laurie, Miles, Ellody, Mary, and the rest of Clyde's harem sat at their table, and they placed their orders with the waiter. Then, a few minutes later, their food arrived, and when Clyde took his first bite of his order, his taste buds went into overdrive.

Clyde: Wow, this is really incredible!

Then, Laurie, Miles, Ellody, Mary, and the rest of Clyde's harem tasted their food, and their taste buds literally went wild.

Laurie: Mmm, this is so good!

Then, after they finished their meals, Clyde, Laurie, Miles, Ellody, Mary, and the rest of Clyde's harem paid for their food, and they shared an amazing kiss after they left, and they came back to the Estate and were back in their original clothes.

Lincoln: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, buddy, we went to a fancy Italian restaurant.

Syd Chang: The same restaurant you and your harem went to.

Ronnie Anne: Awesome, and did you guys taste the food there, Syd?

Syd Chang: So awesome! Plus, for dinner, you guys are going to love what my Dad's going to make for us: his famous pizza bao.

Nico: Awesome!

Lynn Sr.: Tell your dad to save some for me, Syd.

Syd Chang: Got it.

Lincoln: I haven't tried that before, this should be awesome.

---

Eustace was reading his paper and Muriel was rocking in her chair and sipping tea and they were watching TV. Francesca and Lana and Blossom were watching TV too.

Courage was sitting on Muriel's lap.

Eustace then got out his ugly mask!

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at Courage being scared.

BLAM!

Francesca hit Eustace on his head with a rolling pin!

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

That never gets old.

Eustace: (hears something) What's huh?

They saw the mascots up to something again.

Eustace: What's going on now?

Me: Oh the mascots are trying out new trap doors we have.

Poromon: Yep.

Me: Yzma and Kronk have been helping us out.

Nico: I got to see this.

Me: Yep.

Yzma: Pull the lever Kronk.

He pulled it and the mascots fell through a trap door.

Mascots: WRONG LEVER!

KRASPLASH!

Kronk: Whoops.

They came back up all soaking wet.

Poliwag: Yzma how in the world did you do it?

Yzma: Surviving the many shenanigans of the wrong lever being pulled? I'm pretty tough.

Me: We can see that. But that gag NEVER gets old.

Lana: No it doesn't.

Blossom: You 4 okay?

Poromon: At least we landed in the swimming pool.

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: WEE!

Energon Scorponok: And Horsea just activated another trap door.

This one lead to Maria's room!

Maria: Whoa!

Horsea: Hey Maria! Testing out some trap doors.

As all this was going on I was reading The Wingfeather Saga Books.

Fortess Maximus: Ok. Who activated a trap door this time?

Poliwag: That… actually wasn't one of us.

Varie: I think it was from there!

We saw a Breloom!

Nico: Hey a Breloom!

Laney: Cool!

Breloom: (In a girls voice) (Italian Accent) It's-a cool that you have-a all these amazing-a trap doors.

Nico: Gianna Giordano!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had red, white and green clothes and had the flag map of Italy on her skirt.

Qin: Pasta Master Gianna! Been a long time.

Gianna Giordano: It has-a been a while Qin.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gianna Giordano: Oh my favorite was when-a we made the largest-a bowl of spaghetti and-a we filled up everyone in-a our school.

Nico: She makes the best spaghetti sauce ever. Made from the most delicious San Marzano Tomatoes ever and it's delicious.

Qin: Boy I haven't had spaghetti that good in ages.

Lola: Boy it sounds tasty.

Nico and Gianna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gianna Giordano: I've missed-a you too Nico.

Nico saw me reading.

Nico: What are you reading J.D.?

Me: I'm reading the Wingfeather Saga. If we're going to meet the

Wingfeather Kids, I might as well do some reading to help me get prepared.

Nico: Good thinking.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: And good idea too. That's our next mission.

Me: I had a feeling it was.

Miranda (W.I.T.C.H): Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Aerrow's team will include Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia and Morana Marzanna. Aang's team will include Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, and Elastic Waistband.

Lincoln: Awesome choices.

Lola: I'll say.

Riley Misaki: I'm going to like this one.

Ms. Cheerilee: It'll be awesome being part of a group.

Levina Zeus: It sure will.

The previous group of M.O.E. Members came.

Trap Jaw: Can me, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Ranamon, Abomination, and Mr. Mittens, go with you guys?

Roulette: Me, Zeru, Capricorn Zodiarts, Lanhua, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Evil Butane Man, Fenghuang, Mz Ruby, Lego Bane And Superfriends Cheetah will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all sure can. We're going to meet the Wingfeather Kids today and help them destroy their enemy Gnag the Nameless.

Lanhua: I love the Wingfeather Saga! Great adventure there.

Zeru: It sure is.

Ranamon: It's an amazing story there y'all.

Aqua Orimoto: It sure is. And Ranamon it's awesome to meet the legendary warrior of water. I'm Aqua Orimoto and I'm the Embodiment of the Legendary Warriors of Water.

Ranamon: It's a pleasure to meet y'all. Just joined the team?

Aqua Orimoto: I sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Before we go after Gnag what can you tell us about him?

Me: Well this guy is pure evil.

I went over his history.

---

Gnag the Nameless was the lost son of Ortham and Madia Wingfeather, who ruled the Shining Isle of Anniera. He serves as the central antagonist of Andrew Peterson's The Wingfeather Saga. Davion Wingfeather was born deformed and twisted, unlike his brother Jru. He was stolen by Bonnifer Squoon while his mother slept and taken to Castle Throg, where he was adopted by the mad wizard, Ouster Will. The ancient wizard bestowed upon him a name better suited for his crippled form; Gnag.

Biography

Growing up under the tutelage of Ouster Will, the man responsible for breaking the world and submerging the Dragon Kingdom, Gnag learned how to use the Holoré and Holoél to meld people with animals. Ouster Will harbored in him a deep hatred for his family, telling him that they hadn't even deigned to give him a name upon seeing his deformities. After killing and usurping his master, Gnag used the Ancient Stones to create an army of Fangs by melding captive humans with lizards. With his army, he struck out against the Shining Isle to reclaim his destiny as its heir. In the fury of his assault, Anniera was utterly destroyed, and the survivors fled to the far lands of Skree.

After building his armies further, Gnag pursued to Skree and conquered it. There, the Fangs seemed to settle in as its rulers as the Nameless One reigned silently from the darkness of Castle Throg. But the conquest of Skree was not without purpose; Gnag sought the Jewels of Anniera, the children of the Shining Isle's last king and queen. With them in his clutches, he could open the Fane of Fire and retrieve more of the Holoré to further expand his powers.

After finally capturing the Jewels in the Green Hollows, Gnag used them to access all the Ancient Stones he needed. Then, he presented the skull of Ouster Will to Yurgen, the great dragon king who had been wronged by the man countless ages ago. Gnag melded himself with Yurgen, so that they both might take their vengeance against the world. But as the Fangs of Dang battled the Hollowsfolk, in the darkest hour, Oskar N. Reteep informed Gnag that he had a name, that he'd always had a name. Realizing at last that he'd been deceived, that all his actions had been on account of a lie, Gnag the Nameless crumbled to dust.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: He is a monster!

Xenia: How can he be so evil!?

Me: He was made that way. But what's ironic is that he is trying the to kill the very family that he was going to destroy.

Nico: Geez! But not if we give him the Black Gates first.

Astro Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm going for Slaking, Ninjask & Shedinja and Exploud next.

Lola: Awesome choices.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Me: Yep. We're going to the world of Aerwiar and it'll be awesome.

Laney: Neat!

Lanhua: This will be so fun.

Me: Scans show that Aerwiar is located 515 lightyears from Earth.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Binniia, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Binniia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Binniia, right, Iona?

Iona Han: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Phoebe Ramirez: While you and Nico destroy Binniia and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet the Wingfeather Siblings, and we're going to destroy Gnag the Nameless.

Lincoln: We will not allow that fiend to open the Fane of Fire, and we will free the lands that he'd put under his tyrannical rule, and once we get done with destroying Gnag the Nameless, you better be ready to die, Binniia.

Iona Han: You better be ready to suffer, Binniia, for you shall be consumed by the darkness of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Nico: Lets get a move on guys!

We were off to the ship.

We were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7319.6: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Aerwiar from the book series The Wingfeather Saga. Our mission is to meet the Wingfeather Kids and destroy the evil and terror of the malevolent Gnag the Nameless.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is and that was great thinking preparing for this mission by reading the books J.D.

Me: Like I have always learned about and that is to be prepared for anything.

Nico: Yep.

Unicorn: How far are we?

Capricorn Zodiarts: I hope it isn't long.

Nicole: 511 light years from Earth. We're close.

Nico: We're almost there.

Laney: I love the Wingfeather Saga too. It's a great story.

Varie: It sure is.

Phage: You know, today is the first time we've turned a hostile Another M.O.E. member into a friendly one.

Nico: You're not kidding there Phage.

Qin: But we were really shocked that it was Lila Rossi's brother.

Xenia: Yeah we had no idea Lila had any siblings.

Marinette: Savanna is a really nice girl. She is the polar opposite of Lila.

Qin: Wow!

Marinette: Savanna is Lila's older sister and she is a good friend and a great team member too.

Adrien: She sure is.

Me: We're definitely going to recruit her into the team before we head out to meet Natsumi and friends on the 21st.

Apple Bloom: This is gonna be a really fun adventure.

Mummy: I don't care if she'll be a Gene Slammer or Another M.O.E. member or any other if Swartz's creations.

Mummy of Anhk-Ha: We're recruiting her before the 21st one way or another.

Me: That's for sure.

Marinette: I have a feeling she won't be a gene-slammer or Another M.O.E.

Me: But one way or another we're going to add the biggest insult of all to Lila the Terrible: TURNING HER OWN SIBLINGS AGAINST HER!

Nico: That is for sure!

Camie: Yeah!

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Aerwiar.

Snake Man: We're here.

Me: Wow it's beautiful from up here.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: Yep.

We got to landing and we landed on the planet and we got out and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow. This planet is amazing.

Xenia: It sure is beautiful.

Fluttershy: Oh I think it's an amazing and magical place.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. And there's Glipwood Township. That's where we'll find the Wingfeathers.

Nico: Okay.

We went to the town.

Hsi Wu: I'll fly to look for them.

Fenghuang: No need. I see them already

We saw them being harassed by Slarb, one of Gnag the Nameless's minions.

Me: That's Slarb.

Nico: He sure is ugly. Reminds me of the lizardmen.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets go!

We went up to him.

Me: HEY!

Slarb saw us!

Leeli: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Tink: It's an honor.

Nico: You too guys.

Me: Slarb you got three seconds to get out of here.

Slarb: I am going to destroy these kids.

Me: I don't think so.

I fired an energy blast and obliterated him in an instant!

Janner: Wow! Thanks guys.

Me: No problem. You guys aren't hurt are you?

Janner: No we're all right.

I went and got Leeli's crutch for her.

Leeli: Thanks J.D. That was awesome.

Me: You're welcome.

Giganta: It's nice to meet you guys.

Janner: Same to you. Thanks for saving us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Qin: We came from Earth to help you guys.

Me: We're here to destroy Gnag the Nameless.

Janner: Great! Lets take you to our home so we can talk.

Me: Sure.

We went to the Wingfeather house.

Abomination: I heard you play a Whistleharp well.

Lego Bane: (Spanish Accent) Can we hear it?

Leeli: Sure.

She pulled out her Whistleharp and played Yurgen's tune and it was beautiful.

Aylene pulled out her Ocarina and played along.

It was beautiful.

When she was done we were in awe.

Me: Leeli that was amazing

Leeli: Thanks. It's what I like.

We then got to the Wingfeather house and it was a nice home.

Me: This is a nice place.

Janner: Yeah it's home.

Clawful: Is there a Thunderbird around here?

Leeli: I don't think so.

Qin: There probably isn't.

Janner: No there isn't.

Then we saw a Fang watching the house.

Me: Oh no you don't.

I fired an energy blast and obliterated it in an instant.

Me: Jeez those Fang dirt clods want you gone.

Leeli: Yeah they want to kill us.

Me: Not on our watch.

Nico: They can get to you over our dead bodies.

Mr. Mittens: Okay. No one else unfriendly is around.

Superfriends Cheetah: I think we're safe for the moment.

Me: Don't worry I'll blast any Fangs that come near here.

Leeli: Thanks J.D.

We went in.

Janner: We're home!

Tink: And we have guests.

Nia: Oh. (GASP) Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Hello Nia. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Podo: And you too J.D. Was that you outside?

Me: Yes it was. I blasted a Fang that was watching the house.

Janner: And he blasted Slarb earlier.

Me: Yep. I apologize for all the commotion.

Nico: We came to help you guys destroy Gnag the Nameless and end his reign of evil.

Gabriel: The irony of the situation is obvious here.

Me: It's something you guys are not going to like. We know for a fact that he is a Wingfeather. His goal is to destroy all the Wingfeathers.

Nia: What!? Why!?

Me: He was lied to and told that you guys are bad people. But you really aren't.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That's why we're going to make sure he never returns. We're going to kill him.

Leeli: I know you can do it.

Me: Yeah. I'm sorry guys but he must answer for all his crimes.

Mz Ruby: Even if we have to snap his neck.

Ranamon: Among other ways to kill him.

Me: That's right. As long as Gnag is around he will continue to cause problems.

Nia: We understand. But thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Eli: (Senses something) The Fangs are coming. They are all heading this way.

Me: Leave them to me.

I went outside and saw 15 of them coming.

Me: Okay lizardfaces. Come and get me.

They roared and went at me.

I fired a massive energy blast and obliterated all of them in one fell swoop in an instant.

Me: (Blows on finger) Take that.

But more of them came.

Ludwig Koopa: I got an idea.

Ludwig summoned several Bullet Bills.

They went at them and they hit the Fangs and they exploded and killed the rest of them.

Me: Take that!

Leeli: Wow! Yeah!

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: That's the last of them.

Me: Great.

Leeli: Thanks guys.

Nico: No problem.

Shendu: (sees the same man riding a tricycle and holding a lollipop and paddleball) Him again?

Man: I can explain.

Evil Butane Man: Will you get outta here?!

Lily: I haven't seen him or anyone dressed like that since the time I was helping Sandy with her Hibernation Week.

Lynn: Or Lincoln helping me with my sports issues.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kabuto: Or when we were fighting Talpa.

Me: Yeah I remember that.

Ryo: That was funny and crazy.

Sage: You got that right.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets just focus.

Leeli: But that was funny.

Brittney: Leeli how would you like to have me heal you after this is all done.

Leeli: But how? I was born this way.

Nico: We have the power to heal anyone.

Me: Yep. Watch.

I had my hand glow and I touched Podo's leg and he grunted in pain and then it grew back and he had his foot back! His peg leg fell off.

Podo: My leg is back!

Janner: Wow! How did you do that!?

Eli: My bro and the team are gods among man. They have done so much all over the universe that it's amazing.

Killer Shrike: But we haven't gotten Joe his legs back.

Lanhua: He says he'll be ready to get them back when he feels

ready.

Me: Yeah.

Joe Swanson: Just take your time guys. I'm not in a rush.

Xenia: Okay.

Janner: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Me: It sure will.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: So where is Gnag's castle?

Me: Castle Throg in the Killridge Mountains.

Leeli: That's to the Northeast.

Me: Then that's where we'll go.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Bonecrusher: Entrance time!

Leeli: Lets get him!

Janner: This ends now!

Tink: Yeah!

Nia: Be careful guys.

Me: Don't worry Nia. Your kids are in really good hands. And we are the most powerful force in the entire universe. We'll be fine.

We were off.

Gnag was wondering where his minions were. He hadn't heard from them. But then the spirits of the myths from all over the world came and then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Gnag the Nameless!

Gnag: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Qin: That's right!

Leeli: This ends right now Gnag!

Xenia: We're going to destroy you!

Beast Man: Leeli and his friends have been waiting for this moment for a long time.

Zeru: Let's start the party.

Nico: (Gets out Vypra and Duskmon's Ridewatches) With a bang!

He activated them and fired waves of darkness and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down with a massive explosion!

Me: That was just for starters!

Then the Dark Signers, Felix Faust, Hydrax, Steam Smythe, SHS Carnage, Bui, Professor Monkey for a Head, Cammy Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Tobias Whale, Blackbird, Ozzie Ostrich, Terror Dopant, and Sir Raleigh appeared.

Nico: Dark Signers, Felix Faust, Hydrax, Steam Smythe, SHS Carnage, Bui, Professor Monkey for a Head, Cammy Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Tobias Whale, Blackbird, Ozzie Ostrich, Terror Dopant, and Sir Raleigh.

Roman Goodwin: It's an honor to have you with us, Yusuke.

Yusuke Godai: The honor is mine.

Carly: Excluding Geats, by the time Dragon Knight is done, we'll have all the Heisei and Reiwa Riders with us.

Devack: I'm looking forward to it

Me: Me too.

Misty Tredwell: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Negamoon.

Nico: We sure did.

Kalin: How was it?

Me: It was epic and awesome.

?: Boy that must've been fun.

Then a figure came out and it was PRISONABLE from episode 21 of Zyuohgers!

---

Prisonable made his first appearance on the Sagittari Ark where Azald announce it was his turn to cause mayhem on Planet Earth.

Speaking of which he appeared on Planet Earth where he used his Shackle Wrecking Ball to capture a couple of fleeing Japanese civilians then he used his combo to teleport his captured victims into an underground prison. However this kind of action brought the attention by the arrivals of the Zyuohgers. So he battles them while Leo carries Misao. After that, he used Shackle Wrecking Balls to capture Tusk and Misao then used his combo move to sent the two to an underground prison as well before he retreats.

A while later Prisonable appears at the entrance of his underground prison to prevent Tusk from leaving by using the Shackle Wrecking Ball to stop him from moving even further then he used his Iron Bar Shield to start a cave in on him.

A while later he appeared at the beach where the group found him and they're about to free his prisoners, so to prevent this from happening he sends out the Moeba to stop them. He then joined the fight too until it was stop by the awakened Cube Bat that used its echolocation and freed everyone including Tusk and Misao. So Prisonable was left with no choice, but to battles Misao and the team. After that Prisonable was then defeated by Misao and Tusk when they used Beast unleashed.

However thanks to Naria she inserts a continue medal right in the middle of Prisonable's chest to enlarge him as he battles Tousai Zyuoh, Zyuoh King and Wild. However he used his Iron Bar Shield to trapped the three in place as he gives them an electric shock. But with the Cube Bat Misao gained he used it to free the bots. After that Prisonable was then destroyed by this finisher called Komori Boomerang Zyuoh Cutter.

---

Yamato: Prisonable!

Prisonable: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! Your blood game was to shackle numerous people to prison balls and send them to an underground prison.

Prisonable: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

William: You should be in charge of your own prison.

Prisonable: Not a bad idea.

Me: I agree there. We need all the prisons we can get for many kinds of criminals too.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Bertrand, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Van Helsing, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin of the Spider - Nico's Rescue in The Simulator and Battling the Negamoon and the Sailor Soldier's transforming

---

Roman Goodwin of The Spider was first.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) Nico's Rescue was in The Simulator and Battling the Negamoon. And the Sailor Soldiers transformed too.

Bertrand: They sure did and it was an epic and absolutely explosive battle.

Princess Luna: We all were really amazed with how powerful and explosive it was.

Moondust: Yeah it was awesome and epic!

Snowdrop: We all were really amazed ourselves!

Gari: Yeah the Sailor Soldiers all transformed and they looked amazing!

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there. We all had a massive and explosive battle.

Van Helsing: That was really amazing to see.

Roman Goodwin: Boy it sure was! Lets do it!

RED SPIDER FIRE MAGISWORD!

Bertrand activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of red fire and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Haiku, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Maximals, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas of the

## Hummingbird - Battling Another Neptunia and Another Duskmon

Carly Atlas of The Hummingbird was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) Nico, Jeri's team, Duskmon's team, and the others did good Battling Another Neptunia. And Another Duskmon as well.

Haiku: It was really awesome and we did not expect the Another Duskmon to be Lila Rossi's brother Giovanni.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we were shocked that it was her brother and we also were surprised that Another Neptunia was also the sister of Zoe Orimoto.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy we're just really meeting many family members all over the board.

Spyro: We sure are and it's awesome.

Optimus Primal: Yes it sure is and we were really amazed that Zoe has an older sister that is the avatar of the Water Spirits.

Cheetor: You got that right big bot.

Carly Atlas: That is really cool! I'm glad Zoe has her sister back. Lets do it!

ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD FIRE MAGISWORD!

Haiku activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of orange fire and magic and smashed her down.

## Dante, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Jungle Book, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey - Lincoln's rescue

Devack of the Monkey was next.

Devack: (to Dante) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Zootopia. How was it?

Dante: It was awesome and they took down that evil Xenophobic sheep Dawn Bellwether and she was banished to the Black Gates for her crimes.

Fluttershy: That creature is a monster for trying to divide all animals.

Tornado Bolt: You got that right.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and now that monster is a forgotten memory.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding. Thank goodness she is gone now.

Mowgli: Zootopia is now a much better place than it was before.

Shanti: It sure is and we're glad it is now.

Baloo: Yeah no kidding kids.

Devack: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it!

YELLOW MONKEY FLAME MAGISWORD!

Dante activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of yellow fire, leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

Persephone, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, J.D. Knudson, Yu-Gi-Oh 5D's, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell of the Lizard - Meeting the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades for Lincoln's Side

---

Misty Tredwell of the Lizard was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades for Lincoln's Side. What's her name?

Persephone: Her name is Rachel Shindo and she is the sister of Rintaro Shindo and she is a really amazing warrior too.

Rarity: Oh she sure is darlings and she is a really strong force.

Sweetie Belle: And her story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Rachel, how did you use your Lion Senki Book to freeze Hawk and Hank in their tracks before they could try and kill Lincoln?

Rachel Shindo: Oh, I still remembered that day from years ago. One day, Lincoln and I were finishing doing some shopping at the supermarket, and it was only us since Mr. and Mrs. Loud had to look after Lily, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana were with their friends, Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded in their rooms after I busted them for trying to kill Lincoln again. But, then, as we were walking home, we heard two really loud bellow of rages and Lincoln caught the stench of two stinkers, and we saw who it was heading for us: Hawk and Hank, the two butt-faced Hazeltucky Hockers, and they were really enraged and still out for revenge, but before any of them could attack, Lincoln fired a powerful blast of ice which froze the road and sent them slipping into a tree. Then, I read a verse from my Wonder Ride Book, and a lion appeared and it fired a breath of ice and froze them in a block of ice. Then, Lincoln called the cops and Hawk and Hank got arrested and sent back to prison, this time, they got another Life Sentence added to the Life Sentences they've been accumulating.

Me: Whoa, so that blue lion I saw that day… , that was you?!

Rachel Shindo: Yep.

Nico: Sheesh, Hawk and Hank made the big mistake in trying to mess with your sister, Rintaro.

Rintaro: They sure did.

May: But, that was some awesome work using your Wonder Ride

Book to give Hawk and Hank a nasty dose of pain, Rachel.

Rachel Shindo: Thanks, May. So, is it also true that you guys have Wonder Ride Books imbued with the powers of your archenemies in The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Yeah, we do, and there's only one person to blame for that: Swartz.

Touma: When the team told us of what Swartz did, we were absolutely pissed off, but we're glad he got The Black Gates for good.

Me: Same here.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Misty Tredwell: WOW! That is amazing that Rintaro has a sister and now Lincoln has an Embodiment of one of the Saber riders on his side.

Gill Grunt: It sure is awesome.

Me: We were amazed hearing about that too.

Yusei: Yeah we sure were amazed.

Akiza: All of us were.

Misty Tredwell: I agree there. Lets do it!

Me: YOU GOT IT HONEY!

PHOENIX FEATHER FIRE MAGISWORD!

I got an awesome phoenix feather Magisword ready!

GREEN LIZARD FIRE MAGISWORD!

Persephone activated her ridewatch and we fired waves of green fire and energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

# Morpheus, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Time Squad, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin Kessler of the Giant - The Mascots trying trap doors all over the estate

---

Kalin Kessler of the Giant was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) The Mascots tried trap doors all over the estate. What were some of them?

Morpheus: Some of them were in the floor and those fell through down to the planet and also some of them lead to a secret lab. You know like the one that Yzma and Kronk would do? Those were funny.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That always makes me laugh every time.

Apple Bloom: It sure was funny. Yzma always got hurt every time on that one.

Flashwing: Yeah that was funny and awesome.

Tuddrussel: Yeah! (LAUGHS) That was so funny too. Almost as funny as Larry having his arms fall off.

Larry 3000: Oh very funny.

CLANG!

Larry's arms fell off!

Larry 3000: OH TUDDRUSSEL!

Tuddrussel laughed hysterically!

Tuddrussel: (LAUGHING) IT WASN'T ME!

The mascots did it. Poromon had a screwdriver in his wing and he snickered.

Kalin: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Lets do it!

BLUE GIANT FIRE MAGISWORD!

Morpheus activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of blue fire, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Boris, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pinocchio, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger of the Killer Whale - Me reading the Wingfeather Saga books is perfect for being prepared for the mission

---

Greiger of the Killer Whale was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) J.D. reading the Wingfeather Saga books is perfect for being prepared for the mission. I hope he had fun doing it.

Boris: Oh he sure did and it was a good way to be prepared for this.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was a good way!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a good way to prepare for this too.

Featherweight: It sure was and the story is really awesome and amazing.

Sprocket: We all thought it was cool.

Pinocchio: It sure was awesome.

Greiger: You got that right. Lets do it!

INDIGO WHALE FIRE MAGISWORD!

Boris activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of indigo fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Brittney Knudson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare, Frosty Orange, Sour Sweet, Sci Twi, Gabriel Agreste and Nathalie Sancoeur VS Rex Goodwin of the Condor - The Wingfeather Kids are all really amazing and Leeli is amazing.

---

Rex Goodwin of the Condor was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) The Wingfeather Kids are all really amazing. Especially Leeli.

Brittney: Leeli is a great kid. She has an amazing talent and she has amazing power too. She can talk to any creature and animal.

Starlight Glimmer: She is like a cute version of Fluttershy and she has amazing musical talent too.

Cozy Glow: Her Whistleharp playing is beautiful.

Hex: It sure is and we're really proud of her. She had to endure so much but she got through it all.

Indigo Zap: She sure did and she is a really strong spirited girl.

Lemon Zest: And her puppy is so cute too.

Sugarcoat: Yeah. All of her family are gifted in many things and they can do great things together.

Sunny Flare: They sure can. I know their father was looking out for them. But as long as they are with us we can keep them safe.

Frosty Orange: That is for sure. And we can help them out and defeat many of their enemies too.

Sour Sweet: That's right. They are great kids too. All their friends and family are really proud of them too.

Sci Twi: They sure are and we're proud of them too.

Rex Goodwin: I am too. Leeli is a gifted girl too. Think you can heal her from being crippled after today?

Brittney: We can definitely do that.

Rex Goodwin: Good. Lets do it!

VIOLET CONDOR FIRE MAGISWORD!

Brittney activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of purple fire, skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ingrid Third, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Venom, Agony, Scream, Phage, Lasher, Toxin, Hybrid, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust - Leeli is very gifted for someone so young and she plays a Whistleharp well

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Leeli is very gifted for someone so young. And she plays a Whistleharp well.

Ingrid: She sure does and it's absolutely magical too.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there. She is gifted in all sorts of things.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there. But I feel bad for Leeli because she is crippled and can barely walk on her own.

Sunburn: Yeah the poor girl. One of the big challenges she has though.

Venom: We agree there ourselves.

Agony: Poor girl went through so much too.

Phage: Yeah no kidding.

Scream: So sad. But she endured a lot too.

Lasher: She sure did. We're proud of her too.

Toxin: Yeah we sure are.

Hybrid: We sure are.

Felix Faust: I am too. Lets do it!

DARK MAGIC WING MAGISWORD!

Ingrid activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed him down.

---

Ino, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax - Gnag the Nameless is a remorseless and evil monster and what's Ironic is he is trying to kill his own family!

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) Gnag the Nameless is a remorseless and evil monster. What's Ironic is he's trying to kill his own family!

Ino: You got that right and he is a pure evil monster! What he is doing is beyond pure evil!

Rainbow Dash: That guy needs to be destroyed for sure.

Scootaloo: That is an absolute yes. And he will be given the Black Gates.

Whirlwind: You got that right on that.

Jack Landors: I agree there too.

Tayuya: Same with me too that motherfucking asshole.

Hydrax: I agree there myself. Lets do it!

FLOWER DANCER MAGISWORD!

She activated Hydrax's Ridewatch and she danced and fired waves of flowers and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed her down.

---

## Sakura Haruno, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe - Gnag the Nameless is a heartless and evil monster even though everything he is fighting for is all a lie

---

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Gnag the Nameless is a heartless and evil monster. Even though everything he is fighting for is all a lie.

Sakura Haruno: What he is doing is pure evil! I would normally feel sorry for a monster like him but not this time.

Princess Celestia: He deserves to be destroyed for everything he is and is going to do.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah what a monster.

Amber Morning: He brought all this on himself.

Spotlight: Yeah he sure did.

Star Butterfly: Yeah I agree there too.

Marco Diaz: You got that right.

Steam Smythe: I agree too. Lets do it!

CRYSTAL SMASH MAGISWORD!

Sakura Haruno activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and crystal and magic and smashed him down.

---

RD Girl Jordan VS SHS Carnage

---

SHS Carnage was next.

SHS Carnage: This is gonna be so fun.

RD Girl Jordan: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and water and smashed him down.

---

Goku VS Bui

---

Bui was next.

Bui: This will be good.

Goku: Yes it sure will be fun.

Goku fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Jessie Bannon VS Professor Monkey for a Head

---

Professor Monkey For A Head was next.

Jessie Bannon: I'm going to have a lot of fun.

Professor Monkey For A Head: You can count on that!

Jessie fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Hex VS Cammy Chameleon

---

Cammy Chameleon was next.

Cammy Chameleon: I'm ready for this.

Hex: Me too. Lets do it.

She fired waves of skulls and smashed her down.

---

Giganta VS Superfriends Giganta

---

Superfriends Giganta was next.

Superfriends Giganta: This is gonna be awesome.

Giganta: It sure will.

She grew giant and smashed her down.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Tobias Whale: This will be so fun.

Kouta: Yeah it sure will.

He fired waves of oranges and smashed him down.

---

Amber the Autumn Maiden VS Blackbird

---

Blackbird was next.

Blackbird: Are you ready for this?

Amber: Always ready.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Jinx VS Ozzie Ostrich

---

Ozzie Ostrich was next.

Ozzie Ostrich: This will be so fun.

Jinx: Yep.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox VS Terror Dopant

---

The Terror Dopant was next.

Terror Dopant: Bring it on.

Natsume: Oh I will gladly deliver.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Sonata Dusk VS Sir Raleigh

---

Sir Raleigh was next.

Sir Raleigh: (Welsh Accent) This is gonna be delightful!

Sonata Dusk: It sure will be fun!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Good Cinder Fall, Misty Tredwell, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Prisonable

---

Prisonable was next.

Prisonable: This is an amazing place and it was so awesome that you were prepared for this world J.D.

Me: It sure is. The Wingfeather Saga is a great story and a great adventure too.

Varie: Boy it sure is.

Celica: Boy no kidding. But it's horrible that Gnag is doing all this.

Cassidy: Yeah he is just pure evil.

Camie: And that's why we're here. To destroy him forever.

Adagio Dazzle: He is going to pay for everything he has done.

Sonata Dusk: That is for sure.

Aria Blaze: Yeah he is gonna rue the day he messed with this world.

Good Cinder Fall: I agree there too.

Misty Tredwell: That is for sure.

Prisonable: You got that right. Lets dance!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Gnag the Nameless, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of Aerwiar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and they were ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Me: Or it will be something you won't live to regret.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH BLAST!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of elements and cube blasts and energy and the blasts all hit Prisonable and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Prisonable you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time for some magic!

Tsukasa: Lots of it!

Maria: First this. (TURNS DIAL) BLOOD MOON 6!

She summoned Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Thunderbird (Kyurangers), Pharaoh (Miraculous Ladybug), Dragoneel and Dark Angel (DC) along with Ghost of Merlin, Tom Lucitor and Witch

King of Angmar!

Nico: YEAH!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Mystic Force Ranger and Daiki summoned Clones of the Mystic Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

We went at him and pulverized and smashed and mutilated and blasted Gnag all over.

Eustace, Blossom, Energon Scorponok and Fortress Maximus used the Earth, Decepticon and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Energon Scorponok's stinger and lasers, Fortress Maximus's weapons and lasers and Eustace and Blossom's powers 100-fold.

Eustace and Energon Scorponok: SCARY MASK LASER STORM!

Blossom and Fortress Maximus: LASERS OF MAXIMUM FURY!

They fired laser blasts.

Illexia, Aszil, Rothar, Gintanai, Loderool, Nivenna, Eximiar, Swassa, Aokua, Lystone, and Lomma blasted and smashed Gnag all over.

ACID SPEWERS OF DOOM and Trap Jaw: ACID SPEWER BLAST!

LIGHTNING STRIKERS OF FURY and Beast Man: LIGHTNING STRIKE BLAST WAVE!

MAGIC UNICORNS OF JUSTICE and Unicorn: MAGIC UNICORN BLAST!

SONIC FURY OF COURAGE and Killer Shrike: SONIC FURY FORCE BLAST!

MUMMIES OF AWESOME and Mummy: MUMMY BLAST WAVE!

FIRESTORM OF THE VOLCANO and Shendu: FIRESTORM VOLCANIC BLAST!

SKY MASTERS OF THE METEOR and Hsi Wu: SKY MASTER BLAST STORM!

WARRIORS OF WATER MIGHT and Ranamon: WARRIORS OF WATER BLAST!

SHARKS OF FURIOUS POWER and Abomination: SHARKS OF FURY BLAST!

CATS OF FURRY MIGHT and Mr. Mittens: CATS OF FURRY FURY BLAST!

GAMBLING FURY MIGHT and Roulette: GAMBLING FURY BLAST!

FIRESTORM OF WILDFIRE and Zeru: FIRESTORM WILDFIRE BLAST!

CAPRICORN FURY and Capricorn Zodiarts: CAPRICORN POWER BLAST!

BUTTERFLIES OF FIRE and Lanhua: BUTTERFLIES OF FIRE SWARM!

MUMMIES OF EGYPT and Mummy of Anhk-Ha: MUMMIES OF EGYPT BLAST!

WEBS VS FIRE BLASTERS and Evil Butane Man: WEBS OF FIRE BLAST!

DRAGONIC OWL FORCE and Fenghuang: DRAGON OWL BLAST!

VOODOO SIREN STORM and Mz Ruby: VOODOO SIREN BLAST!

STRONG FURY FORCE and Lego Bane: STRONG FURY BLAST!

SPEEDING CHEETAH BRIGADE and Superfriends Cheetah: SPEEDING CHEETAH BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SMASHING STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Wingfeather Kids, me, Qin and Eli: WINGFEATHER FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MYTHICAL CREATURE ELEMENT STYLE: THUNDERBIRD!

Entrapta: MYTHICAL CREATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: RAIJU!

Perfuma: MYTHICAL CREATURE NATURE STYLE: ELF!

Frosta: MYTHICAL CREATURE ICE STYLE: YETI!

Hilda: (British Accent) MYTHICAL CREATURE FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX!

Yuna: MYTHICAL CREATURE WATER STYLE: MERMAID!

Toph: MYTHICAL CREATURE EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Chie: MYTHICAL CREATURE WIND STYLE: GRIFFIN!

Colette Brunel: MYTHICAL CREATURE LIGHT STYLE: ANGEL!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MYTHICAL CREATURE DARK STYLE: DEMON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures of myth.

Lincoln and his harem: MYTHICAL CREATURE FINAL SMASH: MYTHICAL KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired massive Kamehameha blast based on all the mythical creatures!

The blasts all combined and they hit him and exploded!

We fired black energy blasts at Gnag the Nameless, and they exploded as they hit him, and he was sent to The Black Gates

forever.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Gnag the Nameless.

Nico: Your days of terrorizing Aerwiar and The Wingfeather Siblings are finally over, you monster from Hell. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Iona Han: That's right, we still got Binniia to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean

Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Binniia.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Binniia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Binniia, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Binniia: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Iona Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Iona Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Binniia, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Iona Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Binniia: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Iona Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Binniia: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Iona Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Iona Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Iona Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil

HERO Infernal Prodigy surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Iona Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Iona Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Iona Han's massive Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy's Darkness Dark Intellect Mythical Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Intellect Mythic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy that said, "Iona Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, Genius of The Han Sisters, Genius of The Myths of The World, Eighth Sibling of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Evil Sea Clamp, Destroyer of Binniia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Myths, and Infernal Phoenixes"

イオナ・ハン、悪のヒーロー地獄の天才のジーンスラマー、ハン姉妹の天才、世界の神話の天才、ハン姉妹の8番目の兄弟、ダークマジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスターの娘、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、邪悪な海のクランプの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のビニニアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびマスター オブ ダークネス、ダーク マジック、神話、および地獄のフェニックス

Iona Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRODIGY-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL INTELLECT MYTHIC EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRODIGY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL INTELLECT MYTHIC EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRODIGY JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL INTELLECT MYTHIC EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRODIGY LOVE!

We were amazed by Iona Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Binniia saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out her blaster to fire at her, but Iona Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Binniia, which hit her and pushed her back and she also got burned, but this really pissed her off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Iona's transformed, incredible!

Phoebe Ramirez: That's really incredible, and she really burned Binniia badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Iona Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Mythic Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Intellect Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Binniia.

Nico: Let's get her, Iona, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Iona Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Iona Han and Nico went after Binniia who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Binniia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Binniia, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Binniia took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then she drank it. Suddenly, Binniia began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Binniia's transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Binniia fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Iona Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Iona, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Binniia from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Binniia and he bear hugged her, so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Binniia into his body through his skin and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Iona, let's end this asshole for good.

Iona Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Mythic Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Intellect Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Iona Han and Nico sent Binniia flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Binniia.

Iona Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRODIGY PHOENIX DEMONIC INTELLECT DARKNESS KAMEHAMEHA!

Iona Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, earth, and phoenixes which hit Binniia, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Iona Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Iona Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Iona Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Iona Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-four members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Binniia once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Iona.

Suddenly, Iona Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Iona Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Iona Han absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Iona.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Fexxtia, which means you're up next, Bianca.

Bianca Han: Yeah, we'll make Fexxtia pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Taylor Kamiyama: And on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Espada.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right.

Greiger: Gnag won't be bothering you guys anytime soon.

Rex Goodwin: Or ever again.

Me: Now he is in the Black Gates forever.

Hydrax: I think this calls for a celebration.

Felix Faust: How do you guys celebrate around here?

Janner: Well we want to celebrate with you guys.

Me: That works. You guys are going to love Earth. It's beautiful and awesome.

Steam Smythe: (to Leeli) But first, we're healing you.

Brittney: Now this is gonna hurt just so you know.

Leeli: I'm ready.

Brittney's hand glowed and she touched her and Leeli winced and she felt her leg getting feeling and she felt herself getting fully healed! Then she got up and then she felt her leg and it was amazing!

Leeli: I can walk! I can walk!

She didn't need her crutch anymore!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Yep. But J.D. you deserve most of the credit. Your preparation for all this lead to our awesome victory here.

Me: Well thanks Nico.

Nico: But everyone did great. Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic adventure. Hope you all loved it.

Me: I know we all did.

Nico: And now Gnag will never terrorize this world again. Lets go home.

We did so and went to Lynn's Table and had a great meal and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The Wingfeather Saga is a great series based on a book. Never read the book myself before but I heard it was really great. There's a series for it on YouTube. And it's awesome too.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby

Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lana's team consisting of Rip, Green Heart White Heart Purple Heart And Compa along with Vexen, Evil Ice Man, Mr. Frosty (Kirby), Peng (Mega Man), Frost Walrus (Mega Man X) and Ice Puff (Paper Mario) and we're going to the planet Aether and we're going to battle Dark Samus and Sora is going to demonstrate the power she has when she became known as the Avatar of Phaaze. She is going to show that monster Dark Samus what for. Also we're going to meet Another Enfluxion and Another Vexen. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Slaking and her name is Ai Yomi and she is a really sleepy and tired one. She sleeps all the time.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Bianca Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Malicious Edge and Nico VS Fexxtia

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Orchid Bay, and we got word that another old enemy of Juniper Lee's is here: Auntie Roon, an ancient evil witch who was banished from the magic realm by the mighty Te Xuan Ze of her time 400 years ago, has come back, and she's still out to destroy Juniper Lee, but we're going to put an end to that ancient evil witch for good, and even more, Rayman is going to EXPLODE WITH INCREDIBLY FURIOUS ANGER AND RAGE IF HE SO MUCH AS SEES ONE HAIR ON JUNE'S HEAD HARMED BY THAT OLD WITCH! THAT'S RIGHT, AUNTIE ROON, YOU BETTER PREPARE YOURSELF, THE LEGENDARY HERO OF THE GLADE OF DREAMS IS COMING FOR YOU, AND NOT EVEN YOUR MAGIC NOR YOUR CREATURES WILL HELP YOU! And we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Espada, and her name is Kenzie Fukiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, Kenzie Fukiyama has incredibly strong and powerful powers over lightning and also knows how to seriously electrocute all forms of evil to the brink, and she introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Kenzie a tiara with the Kamen Rider Espada logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Espada logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Kento Fukiyama A.K.A. Kamen Rider Espada, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Get ready for an EXTREMELY SOUR Adventure as we go help Chowder and battle the Puckerberry Overlords and we're going to make those sour freaks pay and have them put into the M.O.E. Hope you like super sour because this one will make you pucker up.

See you next time.

# Wrath of The Puckerberry Overlords

This Chapter is based on the Chowder Episode The Puckerberry Overlords.

---

On the planet Aether was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lana's team consisting of Rip, Green Heart White Heart Purple Heart And Compa along with Vexen, Evil Ice Man, Mr. Frosty (Kirby), Peng (Mega Man), Frost Walrus (Mega Man X) and Ice Puff (Paper Mario) and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: So this is the planet Aether.

Nico: Wow! It's amazing.

Carly Atlas: It sure is. It's amazing that Samus was here and this world was where she met Dark Samus the first time.

Xenia: Yeah that was scary.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: And this world was totally split into light and dark.

Camie: Yeah

Lana: But it's really awesome seeing this world for the first time.

Nico: It sure is and Lana, I want to thank you, Vexen, and your teams for coming.

Lana: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys it's awesome.

Vexen: It sure is awesome.

Rip: You got that right. I think this is gonna be fun.

Crag: It sure will be Rip.

Nico: Rip, what do you like to do in your free time?

Rip: I like to help in ripping the secrets from nature. And also I like making fun of Chunk.

Chunk: Shut up!

Rip: (GROWLS)

WHAM!

He punched Chunk square in the stomach.

Crag: Hey you guys! Break it up!

Juran: So you're the leader of the Ripping Friends?

Rip: No. That's Crag's job.

Crag: Yeah I've been the leader of the Ripping Friends for a long time.

Lincoln: Also me and Luna met the Ripping Friends the first time too.

Me: I remember that day. That was so fun.

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when that happened. Can you tell me?

Me: Sure.

I went over the events of chapter 62.

---

Luna and Lincoln are in the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Sam, Jessie, Anastasia, Ahsoka, Starfire, Raven, Terra, Volcana, Lori, Eddy, Luan, Lynn, Lucy, Linka, Laney & Crysta, Lana & Lola, Penny, Lily and Lisa are in the control room.

The Simulator Activated and Luna and Lincoln found themselves by RIPCOT (The Really Impressive Prototype City Of next Tuesday) and the home and laboratory for the legendary RIPPING FRIENDS.

Lincoln: We're in the Ripping Friends! One of my favorite shows.

Luna: Mine too bro. This is gonna be rockin'!

They heard a loud Fart and saw the Ripping Friends Chunk, Slab and Rip under attack by Citracett who had now been transformed into Stinky Butt.

Lincoln: That's Citracett!

Luna: Yeah bro! And he's using farts as dangerous weapons.

Lincoln: I remember this episode! This one with Stinky Butt always made us both laugh the hardest.

Luna: Me too. Lets help them out.

Lincoln and Luna ran to them.

The Ripping Friends stood ready.

Stinky Butt: [European Accent] Have a taste of my Hot Pepper Grenades, Ripping Fellows!

Stinky Butt farted out farts that looked like chili peppers at Slab, Chunk and Rip and Luna and Lincoln appeared and Lincoln fired a bolt of lightning and ignited the peppers and they turned into flames and fizzled out and the lightning hit Stinky Butt and electrocuted him.

Stinky Butt fell to the ground sizzling.

Chunk: Did you see what that kid just did?

Slab: Yeah. He got Stinky Butt with lightning.

Rip: Way to go kid!

Lincoln: Thanks guys! Me and my sister Luna here watch your show "The Ripping Friends" all the time and it is awesome!

Luna: It is rockin' dudes! [Makes the rock on hand sign]

Crag came down.

Crag: Looks like you guys need some help.

Lincoln: Crag! I'm glad you came. By the way I'm Lincoln Loud.

Luna: And I'm his big sister, Luna.

Stinky butt got up.

Stinky Butt: You little bratty urchins! Prepare to feel the power of my invincible arsenal!

Luna: I don't think so!

Luna punched Stinky Butt in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the nose and mouth.

Luna: You need to lay off the beans for a while stinky dude!

Luna kicked him and he went flying and crashed into a tree head on.

Rip: Oooh! Man that's got to hurt.

Chunk: Your sister is one good fighter Lincoln.

Lincoln: We've had a lot of training Chunk.

Stinky Butt got up and he was infuriated. But out of the blue a ball of water with a rainbow music note inside it appeared out of nowhere and touched Luna and she was in a tornado of water and glowing musical notes.

In the Control Room.

Me: Another choosing process.

Laney: Yeah. I can sense it.

Ahsoka: How did you guys get all of your powers if I may ask?

Laney: We were given different powers from the gods of different Myths from all over Earth. I got my plant powers from the Diamond of Gaia. But only those that are pure of heart can get them.

Lori: I got my Wind Powers from the Wind of Ga-Oh, the Spirit of Wind in Iroquois Myth.

Lily: I got my Glowing Water Powers during the April Fools Travesty from the Glowing Water of Coventina, the Celtic Goddess of Water in Irish Myth. It made me into a 10-year-old as a result.

Lana: I got my Ice powers from the Snowflake of Khione, the

Goddess of Snow in Greek Myth.

Lola: I got my Fire Powers from the Flame of Gabija, the Spirit of Fire in Lithuanian Myth.

Lucy: I got my Dark Powers from the Black Lightning of Nott, the Goddess of the Night in Norse Myth.

Linka: Me and Lincoln got our Lightning Powers from the Lightning of Hinon, the Iroquois God of Thunder.

Lynn: I got my Earth Powers by the Earthquake of Guabencex, the Goddess of Volcanoes and Earthquakes in the Caribbean Tainos Tribe.

Luan: And I got my Light Powers from Sulis, the Goddess of the Sun in Celtic Myth.

Ahsoka: Wow. This family is like a magnet for superpowers of different types.

Me: Yeah it sure is. I was given my powers because of Cosmic Radiation.

Sam: Well now it looks like Luna will have Superpowers too.

Varie: Lets see what happens.

The Water tornado was emitting divine singing and rock music. When it died down, a blue comet appeared by Luna and it was a sea dragon. It was the Skylander, Echo.

Luna: [Groan] What hit me? I feel strange.

Echo: You've been chosen by an Unknown force Luna Loud.

Luna saw Echo.

Luna: A sea dragon? Cool!

Echo: It's a pleasure to meet you Luna. I'm Echo.

Luna: Same here dude. Wait. I've been given powers too. I wonder what I got.

Luna held out her hand and a stream of Water singing Divinely shot out and hit Stinky Butt and he was enchanted by it. In encased him in a ball of water and it was emitting Rock and Roll Music.

Echo: Rock on Luna! That is some awesome noise.

Luna: Thanks Echo. This is Rockin'!

Echo: That's like my Call of the Siren technique.

Luna: Rockin'!

Lincoln: Luna, That. Was. AWESOME!

Luna: I know bro. Echo this is my brother Lincoln.

Echo: Nice to meet you.

Lincoln: Same here.

The Ball of water popped and Stinky Butt was madder than ever.

Stinky Butt: I've had it with all of you! Prepare for the dying. I will now finish you all Twice and For Once!.

Lincoln: That's "Once and for all" you brainless farting monkey!

Crag: Let us help you all.

Lincoln: Sure Crag.

Crag: Come on guys!

All: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They all slammed their fists together and a powerful surge of power was felt in them and they charged.

Stinky Butt fired a big stream of fart gas and Lincoln fired a lightning bolt and ignited it and the flaming gas followed Stinky Butt right back to him and exploded in his butt with a powerful force at point blank range. It sent him crashing into a nearby building. Crag, Chunk, Slab and Rip began pulverizing him in a brutal manner and Stinky Butt blew them away with a cloud of stinky fart gas. Luna and Echo fired a stream of music and it hit him and Stinky Butt screamed in pain as his ears began bleeding.

Lincoln fired a ball of lightning and it hit Stinky Butt and electrocuted him.

Echo: Good shot Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks Echo.

Crag: How did you like that Stinky Butt?!

Crag punched him in the nose. (BLAM!) Kicked him in the stomach. (CRASH!) Kicked him in the crotch. (WHAM!)

Chunk: Take this you menace to the Earth!

Chunk punched Stinky Butt in the mouth. (BIFF!) Headbutted him. (CRACK!) Kneed him in the stomach. (ZONK!)

Rip: You Like that? How about some more?

Rip punched Stinky Butt in the back. (SMASH!) Leg sweeped him (TRIP!) and kicked him into the air. (WHAM!) Rip jumped up and Pile Drived him into the ground with incredible force. (KRABLAM!)

Slab: Take this you Living Whoopie Cushion!

Slab punched Stinky Butt in the multiple times. (POW BIFF CRACK BASH THWACK ZONK WHAM KATOW WHOMP BLAM CHOMP QUACK!)

Lincoln: Try this on for size. It will shock you to the core.

Lincoln formed some lightning on his fist and punched him with a 1 billion volt shock. (ZAP!)

In the Control Room.

Me: Ooh! That must've really hurt.

Luan: That was truely SHOCKING! [Rimshot] [Laughs] Get it?

Me, Varie, Eddy, Ahsoka, Starfire, Sam, Jessie, Raven and Anastasia laughed.

Me: [Laughs] Good one!

Eddy: [Laughs] Good one, Luan.

Raven: [Laughs] Shocking. I just got it.

Ahsoka: That was funny. Luan you know how to make people laugh.

Luan: Thanks Ahsoka.

Sam: Luan is always a hoot.

Then the door opened and in came a small flame and it touched Sam and she was inside a tornado of fire and a red light came in and it was the Skylander, Sunburn.

When it died down, Sam got up.

Sam: What happened and I feel weird.

Sunburn: You have been chosen by a force Sam.

Sam saw Sunburn.

Sam: A phoenix dragon? Cool!

Sunburn: My name is Sunburn. It's a pleasure.

Sam: Same here. I must've gotten powers of Fire too. Like Lola.

Me: That could be the case. I'll have to look this up later.

Stinky Butt was defeated and he was laying on the ground in total defeat, disgrace and humiliation. He returned to Citracett.

Rip: He's back to Citracett again.

Crag: Yes. When we all defeated him he was stripped of his powers and reverted back to his weak and powerless self.

Lincoln: Good riddence.

Citracett got up and he was weak. He didn't hear the whole conversation.

Citracett: You haven't… Beaten me yet Ripping Fools. I still have my invincible arsenal.

Citracett let out a fart but nothing formed or happened.

Citracett: Wha? What happened? Where is my fart monster?

Luna: You lost your powers dude.

Lincoln: You've now been rendered powerless dude.

Luna: It's over Citracett. You're finished.

Citracett: I will never surrender to the likes of you all! Euroslavia will conquer everything!

Lincoln: You should learn how to accept defeat like a man instead of always fighting like a coward.

Citracett: I will never stop fighting!

Crag: Are you really that desperate, Citracett?

Slab: How can you be so stupid?

Rip: Yeah man. What's your deal?

Chunk: Yeah.

Echo: You're starting to sound like a stupid annoying pipsqueak buffoon we all don't like in Skylands.

Luna: Who is that, Echo?

Echo: I'll explain later, Luna.

Citracett: I will not stop until I destroy all of you and then the world will be mine!

Luna: We'll see about that.

Police cars drove up and arrested Citracett and took him away.

Citracett was sentenced to Eternity in the Los Angeles CryoPrison. Never to be released ever.

Crag: Luna, Lincoln, Echo, we can't thank you three enough for helping us defeat Citracett.

Luna: It's no problem dudes.

Echo: We did what we had to do for the world.

Slab: We all owe you one big time.

Lincoln: It's no trouble guys.

Rip: You guys are awesome man.

Chunk: Yeah. You guys are amazing.

Crag: We couldn't have done it without all of you.

Crag gave Luna and Lincoln brown rings with the Letter R on them.

Crag: Luna and Lincoln Loud, you are now honorary members of the Ripping Friends.

Luna: Thanks Crag.

Luna and Lincoln put the rings on and they were happy.

A vortex appeared and Luna, Lincoln and Echo left.

The Exercise was done.

In the Living Room I looked up what had happened to Luna and Sam and it was interesting.

Me: Luna, you were given Water Music Powers by the Water of the Sirens of Greek Myth. Whoever gets these powers will have the same powers as the sirens as well as the ability to control water. They will also get Sound Control and a divine singing voice and well as winged flight and the ability to breath and fight underwater.

Luna: Dude. That's amazing.

Echo: No kidding. She has powers that are very similar to mine.

Me: Yeah. Sam was given Fire Powers because of the Fire of Pele, the Hawaiian Goddess of Fire and Volcanoes in Hawaiian Myth. Once every 100 years, Pele sends a small flame to someone who has a massive love for music. That person will have fire powers such as cosmic pyrokinesis, Winged Flight, Volcano Synthesis, Lava Control, Immortality, Invinciblility, Flaming Teleportation, Create Beasts of Fire and more.

Sunburn: That's incredible. Some of those powers are very similar to mine.

Me: But one thing still puzzles me. How did some of the Skylanders end up here on Earth?

Echo: We were fighting Kaos and he banished us here. Kaos was once Master Eon's apprentice and he became powerhungry and driven to conquer all of Skylands no matter what the cost was. We banished him to the Outlands but in the process he banished us all here. He destroyed the Core of Light which was our tool to keep an evil force called The Darkness at bay.

Sunburn: Kaos has been a huge problem for all of us for years. He will stop at nothing to take all of Skylands and kill us all.

Me: That's pure evil!

Lincoln: We got to stop Kaos for good!.

Varie: Are there anymore Skylanders besides you guys?

Echo: Yes. There's lots of us.

Me: That's the key then. If we team up, we can take him down for good.

Echo: I like that.

Sunburn: Lets do it.

Me: First we got to find your friends and comrades, go to Skylands and take Kaos down for good. He picked the wrong people to mess with. It's gonna take some time but we can do it.

Varie: Kaos will pay the Ultimate Price for his crimes.

Me: You hear that Kaos?! We're Coming FOR YOU!

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: WHOA! So that day is when you guys saw Luna and Sam get their powers as well as meet 2 of the Skylanders.

Me: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was fun.

Me: Yep. Also yesterday's mission was a blast as well.

Nico: Good thing you prepared for yesterday's mission.

Me: I sure did. The books for the Wingfeather Saga really came in handy.

Lincoln: They sure did.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Me: And the Wingfeather Siblings are now loving it on Earth.

Vexen: I'm glad they are.

Nico: Yep. We all are happy for them.

Lana: Yep and we're teaching them so much about Earth and helping them learn a lot in school.

Nico: Yeah you sure are.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Me: Leeli is really excelling in music class.

Lincoln: She sure is. And she and I are great flute partners too.

Anna Anyanova: That is so awesome Linky. We're happy for her.

Camie: Yeah we sure are.

Sora Phaaze: That is so awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Tsuyu: And we're so happy now that Gnag the Nameless is gone.

Nico: We also healed Leeli.

Brittney: Along with their grandfather. That is cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: And we destroyed all their enemies in one fell swoop in one day.

Me: Fastest we ever did. The Fangs and Gnag the Nameless are all dead now.

Tsuyu: That is good.

Lola: Big time.

Nico: We would heal Joe but he likes his wheelchair.

Me: Yeah he doesn't mind it. But that's okay.

Lola: Yeah. Joe told us that when he got his legs back he became a totally different person and left Bonnie and dumped his friends back

then.

Nico: Oh man.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: So we don't want that to happen again.

Lana: No way.

Camie: No way guys.

We were at the Sanctuary Fortress.

Nicole: Wow the Sanctuary Fortress.

Lola: This is amazing!

---

An ancient place of Luminoth study, the Sanctuary Fortress (known as the Holy Floating Fortress Horeito[1] in the Japanese release) is the vast, technologically-advanced stronghold that makes up Sanctuary Sector in Metroid Prime 2: Echoes. It is built high on the cliffs of Temple Mountain in the northern part of the planet, overlooking what appears to be an enormous city. A-Kul's Clues refer to it as the "holy fortress". When the Ing attacked, the Luminoth used the Fortress as a safe haven and defense against the Ing. Only mechanoids such as the Quad MB, Quad CM, Rezbit, Octopede, Serenity Class Drones, and the Ingsmashers remain in the Fortress. Now serving the Ing, the mechanoids see both the Luminoth and Samus Aran as foes they must terminate immediately (save for the Serenity Class Drones, whom the Ing do not possess, and seemingly the flying maintenance units). The Fortress' Dark Aetherian counterpart is the Ing Hive.

The Sanctuary Fortress is clearly divided into two main areas:

Lower level:

Its rooms form a "T" shape. Its tips contain the elevators to all the other Aether areas (excluding the Great Temple, which can only be accessed via Temple Grounds).

Main rooms:

Sanctuary Entrance

Reactor Core

Hall of Combat Mastery

Main Research

Upper level

The Upper level is only accessible through two elevators from the lower level. It contains the main gyro and the rooms where the Screw Attack is obtained.

Main rooms:

Sanctuary Temple

Main Gyro Chamber

Watch Station

Aerie area

It can be considered that the rooms that only lead to the Aerie are part of a separated area. In this case, only four rooms are part of this area.

Main rooms:

Checkpoint Station

Aerie

---

Me: This is incredible.

Nicole: This is also a place where the Luminoth studied a lot.

Nico: Amazing.

Sora Phaaze: And this is where we're going to face Samus's evil doppelgänger Dark Samus.

We gasped!

Nico: Nothing we can't handle.

Camie: Remind me again who Dark Samus is?

Me: She was Samus's evil doppelgänger that was made when Metroid Prime absorbed Samus's Phazon Suit and was reborn as Dark Samus.

I went over her history.

---

Dark Samus is the main antagonist of the Metroid Prime trilogy, serving as the final antagonist of Metroid Prime, the overarching antagonist of Metroid Prime 2: Echoes and the main antagonist of Metroid Prime 3: Corruption.

Her name comes from how she is a dark copy of the hero Samus Aran and the reborn form of the Phazon-mutated Metroid Prime.

Similarly to Ridley, another villain of the Metroid franchise, Dark Samus never talks (unless one counts her deep and sinister laugh), this makes it hard for people to analyze her personality, though there are some notable characteristics that she has.

Her name is quite telling, Dark Samus is extremely ruthless and cruel, as she will do anything to win a battle, even risking her allies' lives just because she wants the advantage. She once corrupted Rundas, Ghor, and Gandrayda, so that she would not risk getting damaged. The only creatures she is shown to respect are the Metroids. If her greedy and egotistical qualities were not shown enough yet, she is very materialistic for the Phazon, most likely because of her origins as Metroid Prime as she wants to grow and grow and become more powerful, and if anyone tries to get in her way, she will instantly destroy the threat, regardless if they are friend or foe, even fellow space pirates get killed if they even try to question her goal.

While she has always been insane, her character changes a lot depending on the game, which might be related to her growing from the Phazon, in Metroid Prime 2: Echoes, she is a complete maniac who is completely out of control and has a terrible laugh, while in Metroid Prime 3: Corruption, she is presented much more sophisticated, which can also make her seem more threatening, considering that she can be emotionless while killing people.

Metroid Prime

After Samus defeated the Metroid Prime, it clung onto Samus's Power suit and tore the Phazon suit off of her in a desperate move to save itself. After Samus leaves the planet, the DNA of Metroid Prime combines with the DNA of Samus and the Phazon Suit in order to reincarnate itself as Dark Samus.

Metroid Prime 2: Echoes

After fully regenerating, Dark Samus left planet Tallon IV to search the universe for Phazon, driven by her instincts from Metroid Prime. Samus eventually found a planet named Aether, which had suffered a war with a dark dimension when strange dark creatures had invaded Aether and its native species, the Luminoth. Dark Samus traveled through Aether and found portals to a dark dimension which she entered, and to her delight, she found tons of Phazon from the meteor impact. Coming and going through the portals, Dark Samus ate all the Phazon she wanted, and grew in power, regenerating herself after her defeat on Tallon IV.

The Galactic Federation, who would later be her enemies, came to Aether and were attacked and killed by the Ing. Dark Samus later found her old nemesis, Samus Aran, come to Aether in search of the Troopers. Samus did not get far before she met Dark Samus, and Dark Samus lured her almost to death in Dark Aether, where the Ing attacked, but only barely missed the bounty hunter. So Dark Samus traversed Dark Aether for awhile.

Samus later met Dark Samus again when she was in the Agon

Wastes. Dark Samus was feeding off of Phazon crystals, and Samus entered, unaware of who Dark Samus was. She soon learned she was the Metroid Prime when she used Phazon to attack. This became a fight to the death which Samus won.

Dark Samus exploded into blue particles upon "death". However, it was just a maximum overload and she repaired herself. The particles reached the Torvus Bog, where she solidified and laughed at Samus before flying off. Dark Samus then returned in the Sanctuary Fortress, where she was seen sadistically laughing after gunning down some Space Pirates trying to protect their Phazon. Samus challenged her to an epic elevator battle, in which Dark Samus became invisible after a while due to all the Phazon power. Later, rather than admit defeat, Dark Samus committed suicide by jumping off the elevator tower and falling into the city below.

Dark Samus was unseen through the rest of Samus' adventure, but right at the end, she made a surprise return. Dark Samus returned and she was now skeletal, bereft of armor, and her organs resembled the Metroid Prime's, thus confirming who she truly was. Enraged, Dark Samus blocked off Samus' escape from Dark Aether by gliding and firing Phazon missiles at her, Samus noted that if she repelled them back at Dark Samus it would cause another overload. After enough hits, Dark Samus crashed to the ground and crawled towards Samus, trying to absorb her Light Suit, but she disintegrates and was believed destroyed in Dark Aether.

Metroid Prime 3: Corruption

Despite her disintegration, Dark Samus' particles re-formed in space around Aether. In Metroid Prime 3: Corruption, on the planet Phaaze, the source of all Phazon, she controls the Leviathan Seeds: living creatures that are spawned from Phaaze and contain rooms within their bodies and carry massive amounts of Phazon.

She plants a seed first into the Pirate Homeworld. Then, Dark Samus, along with the help of the space pirates, leads an attack on the Galactic Federation and manages to implant one of the gigantic Seeds on the planet Bryyo.

Samus manages to stop one seed from crashing into Norion, a planet important to the Galactic Federation. Dark Samus appears then and hits Samus and her bounty hunter allies and implants Phazon within their bodies. Soon after, a Seed is implanted into the planet, Elysia. The Seeds begin to corrupt the planets and the forms of life (In Elysia's case).

To destroy each of the Leviathan Seeds, Samus enters them and must destroy a monster who is powered by the Phazon energy inside (probably inside a lung-like cavity). Every time she destroys a monster, the Phazon released begins to corrupt her even further.

In the end, Dark Samus merges with Aurora Unit 313 to fight Samus, but is defeated, and is destroyed for good. Her death and the destruction of the Phazon frees Samus Aran of the infection.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Lola: Yeah we were shocked ourselves.

Sora Phaaze: I've heard about everything that Dark Samus did and what she did was beyond horrible.

Qin: She affected Janeen greatly because she destroyed her biological mother Gandrayda.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Sora Phaaze: That's why I'm going to stop her. I'll show her the true power of Phazon and the power that I have as the Avatar of Phaaze.

Nico: Too bad Megan isn't with us.

Me: I know.

Touma: But we'll tell her all about it.

We walked around the fortress and it was amazing.

Me: You know many of the creatures here would be perfect for the

M.O.E.

Qin: They sure would.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Qin: Okay.

Lola: She isn't going to be hard to find though.

Nicole: She turned into blue sparkles and can reform from them.

We arrived in the big room that was also where Samus fought Quadraxis on Dark Aether while it was a separate world.

Nico: No sign of her yet.

Sora Phaaze: Uh guess again.

We saw blue sparkles.

Nico: Blue sparkles?

Nicole: That's her!

We saw them converge and they reformed into DARK SAMUS 4 - THE FINAL BOSS OF METROID PRIME 2 :ECHOES!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Scary!

Sora Phaaze unsheathed her sword and it was a glowing blue blade of Phazon.

Sora Phaaze: It's time for you to pay for everything you have done to this planet! I, Sora Phaaze - Avatar of The Planet Phaaze, will make sure you face justice for your crimes!

Qin: YEAH! You tell her!

Nico: FIRE AT WILL!

Dark Samus laughed malevolently and ominously.

Nicole: That ominous laugh she has had always been a really scary one.

Nico: No kidding.

Dark Samus 4 went at Sora and jumped back and then she glowed and Sora flew at her and then they both fired a massive blast of Phazon and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I fired massive energy blasts and blasted Dark Samus 4 all over

Dark Samus 4 then glowed in a powerful blue ball of energy and she fired massive blasts of energy and Sora deflected them back! Sora fired a powerful Super Energy Blast from her sword and it hit Dark Samus 4 and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico fired a lightning blasted at Dark Samus 4 and electrocuted her and Sora fired a Wave Blast from her sword and did the same!

Eli: Swartz's Creations are close! I sense 2 of them. One is Another Enfluxion and the other is Another Vexen.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: 25 klicks away!

Nico: They are close.

Sora Phaaze: Are you too hot!? Let me cool you down!

She fired an Ice blast and it hit her and hurt her.

Sora and Dark Samus fired Icespreader blasts and they collided and created a huge light and dark ice crystal!

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome!

Sora Phaaze: Feel the burn!

She fired a Plasma and Flamethrower Blast!

Dark Samus did the same and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBNBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Varie: YEAH!

Sora Phaaze: Is it too bright out here?

She fired a Darkburst Blast and it hit Dark Samus and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Incredible!

Sora Phaaze: Time to brighten things up!

She fired a Sunburst blast and it hit Dark Samus and exploded in a powerful flash of light and it was awesome!

Qin: WOW!

Camie: That was bright!

Sora Phaaze: Feel the power of Light and Darkness.

She fired twilight Annihilator Blasts and smashed her all over the place. Then she fired a Sonic Boom Blast and it hit Dark Samus and blasted her down.

Sora Phaaze: Now watch this! HYPER MISSILES!

She fired Hyper Missiles and they hit Dark Samus and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Massive walls of fire exploded out from all over the place with amazing force and power.

Qin: WOW! Their power is amazing!

Nico: Wow no kidding! J.D. you have an awesome future wife with you.

Me: All of my future wives are!

Misty Tredwell: YEAH!

Sora Phaaze: Time to end this!

She charged up an Omega Cannon Blast and it hit Dark Samus and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Dark Samus was down and she screamed and then she yelled and then exploded and Sora absorbed her into her sword!

Me: WHOA!

Sora Phaaze: That was amazing!

Nico: WOW! Sora that was amazing! Well done!

Sora Phaaze: Thanks. Dark Samus is now sealed into my sword. Her power is now mine.

Nico: That is incredible.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Great job though Sora!

Sora Phaaze: That will show her never to mess with the power of the Avatar of Phaaze.

Me: You got that right. Now we have the Another Huntik and Another M.O.E. to face.

Nico: Who's up this time?

Varie: I will go next.

Nico: Go for it Varie.

Maria: There she is!

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Enfluxion! It looked like Enfluxion but made of Black Water!

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Made of pure water!

Maria: Just like me when I was Aquamaria.

Another Enfluxion: And I still am.

She reverted back and it looked like a carbon copy clone of Aquamaria! Except she had her hair in a ponytail.

We gasped!

Me: She is…

Maria: (GASP) It can't be! Estella!? Is that you?

Estella Rockell: That's right Maria. I was made like this because of the Big Bang.

Me: Oh man!

Maria: Estella I was looking for you everywhere! Mom and Carmen and I were worried sick!

Estella Rockell: Maria I can't go back there! Look at me!

Maria: Estella listen I know the pain you are experiencing. I know how you feel too.

Juran: I don't suppose there's another Elemental Choosing on the way that can help her?

Me: I don't think so. I don't see anything.

Maria: Estella listen. I know how you feel. We both were caught in the Quantum Vapor Gas when the Big Bang happened. In fact me, you and Carmen were all caught. I was given the same powers you were given when I became Aquamaria and Carmen got fire powers.

Carol: And I never gave up on Maria when she became that.

Maria: That's right. But thanks to Carol and the divine blessing of the Water of Tefnut, I was given my humanity and my life back but I still have my powers and I became a redeemed hero. It's not too late for you to join us.

Estella Rockell: But look at me! I'm a freak!

Maria: You're not a freak. Sure you may be made of pure water now but you are still my sister.

Carol: (to Maria) This DOES seem similar to when I first reunited with you.

Maria: It sure is. In fact this is a very strong example of déjà-vu.

Me: It does feel that way. Wait look there!

We saw a huge river of water floating over and it formed into an angel and then it flew and hit Estella and enveloped her in vortex of water.

Juran: I knew an Elemental Choosing was coming!

Me: Yep!

Then when the vortex faded, Estella was back to her human form and she had brown hair in a ponytail and was in a blue bikini.

Estella Rockell: (GROAN) What happened? I feel very strange.

Nico: (to Maria) Was she swimming as well?

Maria: She wants to be a great swimmer like me. But look Estella you're back to normal.

She showed a mirror.

Estella Rockell: (GASP) I'm back to normal! Wow!

Me: But you were blessed by a deity that did it.

I did a scan.

Me: Here it is. It was from the Floating River Angel of Ezili, the Goddess of Sweet Water, Beauty and Love in Benin myth.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: And you still have the same water powers as me too.

Estella Rockell: (Smiles) I missed you sister!

Maria and Estella hugged.

Maria: I missed you too Estella.

Varie got the Wonder Ride Book was thrown out from her. It was called The Water Elemental of Undine.

Varie: That was easy.

Me: Yep.

Estella: Oh guys. The Another Vexen that I saw is a friendly one. She knows J.D.

Me: Ah thanks for telling us.

Maria: Now, let me show you what I have.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) THE ICE STORM 6!

She summoned Captain Cold, Evil Blizzard Man, Chilly Willy, Windigos, Ice King, and Lemongrab along with Evil Killer Frost, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Chill Man and Evil Tundra Man.

Nico: Nice!

Lemongrab: J.D.!

Me: Lemongrab!

Lemongrab: UNACCEPTABLE!

Me: Shut up! What a freak!

Nico: (to Estella) Is the Another Vexen Savanna Rossi?

Estella Rockell: No.

Qin: Oh.

Maria: We'll find out shortly.

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Vexen! It was ANOTHER VEXEN! It had black hair and the same black clothes and had the same shield Vexen had.

Me: WHOA!

Vexen: Another me! Wow!

Lola: Wow!

Lana: Awesome!

Another Vexen: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be a really cold one.

Me: (GASP) Adrianna Vexen!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had a fur parka on and had Antarctica clothes on. And she had the symbol of the Nobodies emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Adrianna Vexen: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Adrianna. Adrianna is a research scientist for Antarctica and goes through extreme cold to do research down in Antarctica.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gaim gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Adrianna Vexen: Just to figure out what is under the ice of Antarctica.

Me: We can easily do that. We have the technology for that.

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Ridewatch) Okay. So maybe we won't meet Savanna Rossi today.

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) But we still have 3 more days to go.

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor

Me: Plenty of time.

Qin: Yeah agree!

Nico: Lets do it.

Adrianna turned back into Another Vexen!

Me: Time to fight ice (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) With Fire!

Nico: (gets out Vexen's Ridewatch) I shall freeze you!

He formed an ice shield and fired waves of ice and froze her.

I fired blasts of fire and blasted her.

Me: For over 13.7 billion years Fire and Ice have been duking it out ever since the beginning of time.

Nico: (gets out Evil Ice Man's Ridewatch) Here's another example!

Nico activated it and fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

Rip: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at Another Vexen and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Me: YEAH!

May: Hope you can handle these ice cubes! (ACTIVATES MR. FROSTY'S RIDEWATCH)

She threw ice blocks and smashed Another Vexen in her face!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Qin: OUCH!

May: YEAH! Now this. (ACTIVATES PENG'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of ice and smashed her all over.

Maria: Try this one!

She activated Frost Walrus's Ridewatch and fired ice blasts and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: That is what I call getting the cold shoulder.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES ICE PUFF'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and ice and smashed her down.

Estella: Wow! Maria you learned LOTS of powers.

Maria: Many of our powers didn't just come from the gods. We got our powers from many sources.

May: (gets out Sheegoth's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and Another Vexen fired ice blasts and she absorbed them all and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Now for the power of a Kaiju from 1958!

May activated NES Varan the Unbelievable's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: (gets out Harddrive's Ridewatch) Watch and learn, sis.

She activated it.

Maria: (Imitating Harddrive) I am Harddrive. Bare witness to my first campaign.

She fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Another Vexen and knocked her down.

Qin: Nice shot!

Maria: Thanks. Now to scare you bad! (ACTIVATES ZIMBO'S RIDEWATCH)

She formed a horrible scary face and scared the living crap out of Another Vexen!

Qin: Nice!

Rip: It's time to Rip some ice! (ACTIVATES EVIL ICE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of ice and smashed her down!

Then Blizzard and his team consisting of Neapolitan Man, Frost, Lumi the Snow Queen, Ice Geargolem And Nadare Rouga came.

Nico: Nice team, Blizzard!

Blizzard: Thanks Nico.

Me: Time for fire to melt ice.

I fired a blast of fire and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and she was back to normal. I went and picked her up.

Me: Weird where's the next gene-slammer?

Nico: That's funny. Usually they just appear and do the job.

Eli: Weird.

Then we heard snoring.

Me: Snoring?

Maria: Shh. You guys hear that?

We looked and behind a bunch of boxes was a Slaking and it was sleeping.

Nico: A Slaking.

Me: She is really tired.

Nico: I know this one too. Ai Yomi. She is really sleepy all the time and likes it. She can't help it though. She has severe narcolepsy.

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: I remember Ai. And her favorite memory from you Nico is when you and Ai had an egg nog drinking contest and she fell asleep first glass in.

Nico: Yes.

Me: Lets get her back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a grey leotard and I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes. She was back to normal and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and Nico put on the leotard and carried her on his back.

Ai Yomi: (Tired and groggy) Huh? Nico? Oh hey big guy. I missed you.

Nico: I missed you too.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Leif, One Piece Camie, Sky, Bridge, Z, and Sydney Drew are heading to Orchid Bay, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that another old enemy of Juniper Lee is here: Auntie Roon, an ancient evil witch who was banished from the magic realm by the mighty Te Xuan Ze of her time 400 years ago, and she's still out to destroy Juniper Lee, but we're going to put an end to that ancient evil witch for good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Orchid Bay, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that another old enemy of Juniper Lee is here: Auntie Roon, an ancient evil witch who was banished from the magic realm by the mighty Te Xuan Ze of her time 400 years ago, and she's still out to destroy Juniper Lee, but we're going to put an end to that ancient evil witch for good.

Just then, Juniper Lee and the others arrived.

Juniper Lee: I never thought I'd have to deal with her again, but she just doesn't know when to take a hint.

Ophelia Ramirez: She sure doesn't.

Me: I've heard tales of what Auntie Roon tried to do 400 years ago, and that was to destroy the line of The Te Xuan Ze, but when she was defeated, she was banished from the magic realm forever.

Nico: But, her hatred for The Te Xuan Ze hasn't died out, she's tried many times to kill June, only to fail at every turn.

Juniper Lee: That's right, she's failed at every turn.

Monroe: (Scottish Accent) Aye, but she hasn't learned her lesson.

Rayman: Then, there's only one thing awaiting her: death and eternal damnation for her crimes. Plus, I can't help that she's going to try and blast June, and it's going to cause me to go into some sort of wild fury and transform.

Nico: (Gulps) And if you go into a wild fury and transform, you're definitely going to make a mess of her and her minions.

Lincoln: This is going to get really wild, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Leif.

Leif: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long yellow hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful yellow angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Espada logo, she's dressed in a short-sleeved yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Espada logo for the pendant, yellow skirt and she has the Wonder World Story of Raimeiken Ikazuchi Wonder Ride Book on her waist, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with lightning bolts,, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Blades logo and holstered on her back is a massive Raimeiken Ikazuchi-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Raimeiken Ikazuchi etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large blue lion heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Raimeiken Ikazuchi, the seiken for the Raimeiken Ikazuchi, and she has the nine girls with her.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: She looks just like Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada, because of the tiara and necklace with the Kamen Rider Espada logo.

Girl: I do, but not exactly, in fact, I'm someone that Lincoln knows all too well, and I also got the nine girls away from that evil witch.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Kenzie Fukiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, I knew it was you, it's really awesome to see you again.

?: I will destroy you if it's the last thing I do, Te Xuan Ze!

We then saw our target, Auntie Roon, riding on her flying shark.

Juniper Lee: Great, I knew she'd show up, and on that overgrown flying carp no less.

Suddenly, Auntie Roon fired a blast of green energy from her staff, and it hit June in the arm, and it left a really nasty burn.

Juniper Lee: YOWCH! Hey, that was a low blow!

Rayman saw it for himself, and almost immediately, he glared angrily right at the witch who did that as she was cackling evilly, but all Hell was about to be let loose! He fired a blast of purple energy at that flying shark and destroyed it, and knocked Auntie Roon down to the ground.

Auntie Roon: Hey, who do you even think you are to do that to my pet?!

Rayman: Someone whom you've just ABSOLUTELY PISSED OFF, YOU OLD HAG!

Suddenly, something within Rayman's mind absolutely snapped as memories of Auntie Roon's crimes against the human and magic worlds 400 years ago and her recent attack on June a second ago had rushed through his head, and then, his purple eyes turned neon purple and he was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, Lums, and dragons, he unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his back, and as he menacingly approached Auntie Roon, he left purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, Lums, and dragons with every step.

Rayman: You make me absolutely sick to my stomach, Auntie Roon, you were and always will be a heartless, evil, sadistic, worthless witch, you've caused nothing more than pain and suffering to both the human and magic worlds for over 400 years, and the Te Xuan Ze of your time was right to have banished you for what you've done. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY MEGA PISSED OFF BIG TIME AND PURPLE AND RED ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EVEN MORE FURIOUSLY) But, as always, you just don't even know when to ever give up, you've constantly invaded Orchid Bay more than once with yet another hair-brained scheme to kill Juniper Lee and her friends and destroy the worlds, and for what you just did in attacking June before she could get her chance to kick your butt again… , YOU HAVE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY AND ABSOLUTELY PISSED ME OFF, YOU OLD SHREW, AND FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE, YOU JUST EARNED YOURSELF THE FULL EXTENT OF MY ANGER! PREPARE YOURSELF, AUNTIE ROON, THE LEGENDARY HERO OF THE GLADE OF DREAMS IS COMING TO TAKE YOUR LIFE, AND NOT EVEN YOUR MAGIC NOR YOUR MINIONS WILL SAVE YOU FROM MY WRATH!

We suddenly gasped at the extent of Rayman's rage, and he's right, not even Auntie Roon's magic nor her minions will save her from his wrath.

Jody Irwin: Yikes, what just happened?!

Ophelia Ramirez: And did we just hear what he said to that old hag?!

Varie healed June's arm.

Juniper Lee: Rayman's anger and fury has been unleashed big time after what he just saw. But, he's never like that.

Nicole: That's right, June, but when he saw you get blasted by that old hag, I think that awakened a very dangerous fury inside him, and it's already found it's mark! HIT THE PAVEMENT, HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Rayman screamed like an absolute madman to the infinite power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars, light, and darkness surrounding it, there are Lums and a dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rayman emerged, but he was changed forever.

(TWO STEPS FROM HELL - TITAN DUNE PLAYS)

Rayman remained tall at 7'5" in height, he still retained his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has purple highlights in the bangs of the two fronds of his strawberry-blonde hair and it also grew to reach down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon purple eyes and a purple and red energy aura with light, darkness, stars, fairies, Lums, and dragons surrounding him, he has a Lum in the hands of a dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red and purple gems on the gold crescent moon links and red and purple crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Fairy with red and purple gems for eyes and it's holding a Lum and the Light, Dream, Dark, and Eternity

Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Rayman has on a purple short-sleeved shirt and mysterious white ring on it and the phoenix with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above it, long purple pants, black leather knee-high combat boots with dragons for the shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat, with Lums, light, darkness, dragons, and fairies on the white coattails and on the back is a fairy with Lums surrounding it, along with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above her head. Suddenly, Rayman felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large strawberry-blonde feathers on his wider and more muscular back then grew much larger for his new body. Rayman has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on his right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and he has on his Celtic Moon Gauntlets of Glade Justice and he has a Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Rayman's massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and all of the swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, dragons, fairies, light, darkness, and Lums, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Greek God of Dreams, Morpheus and a Celtic Triquetra etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large red and purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with red gems for eyes and purple gems in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large dragon heads is a large purple and red gem for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists hidden in the long sleeves of his long-sleeved white trenchcoat and his new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace Equestrian Peace, his Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the fairy that said, "Rayman, Legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams, Best Friend of Globox and Many, Defender of Betilla the Fairy and The Fairy Council, Member of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Emissary of Morpheus, Owner and Wielder of The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Destroyer of Mr. Dark and The Nightmare Creatures, Slayer and Destroyer of The Evil Ancient Witch Auntie Roon, Archenemy of Red Herring, Defender of Peaceful Dreams and The Night, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Lums, Fairies, Moonbeams, Dragons, and Celtic Dreams"

レイマン、伝説の英雄であり、夢の空き地の守護者、グロボックスと多くの親友、妖精ベティラと妖精評議会の擁護者、ケルティックドリーム クルセイダーズのメンバー、モーフィアスの使者、永遠の夢の魔法書の所有者であり使用者、ミスター・ダークとナイトメア・クリーチャーの破壊者、邪悪な古代魔女アンティー・ルーンのスレイヤーと破壊者、赤いニシンの大敵、平和な夢と夜の守護者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、そして光、闇、ラム、妖精、ムーンビーム、ドラゴン、ケルトの夢のマスター

Rayman has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-DRAGON-LUM-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE FAIRY DRAGON NIGHT ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC MOON LIGHT FAIRY NIGHT DRAGON DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC MOON LIGHT FAIRY NIGHT DRAGON DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM HOPE!

We were really really amazed by Rayman's Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Auntie Roon saw it, she got mad with rage and was about to fire yet another blast from her staff, but Rayman fired a powerful purple and red energy blast with light, darkness, stars, fairies, Lums, and dragons at Auntie Roon which disarmed her of her staff and he fired another blast which destroyed it, and then, he fired another blast at her which exploded as it hit her and forced her back, but this angered her even more.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Light Fairy and Night Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Light Fairy and Night Dragon Hope) You've spent 400 years in trying to destroy the Te Xuan Ze only to be banished from the magic realm forever, and now, you're about to be destroyed forever by all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but just remember, you brought this on yourself.

Rayman went at Auntie Roon, and he fired powerful blasts of purple and red energy, stars, dragons, fairies, Lums, light, and darkness at that witch, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, then, he attacked her with his massive greatsword as he slashed at her leaving scars on her and he also drew blood, then, he punched her hard in the face.

Juniper Lee: Whoa, awesome! Let me in on this!

Juniper Lee then kicked Auntie Roon hard in the face and sent her flying into a tree.

Juniper Lee: Okay, gang, it's time to end this.

Lincoln: Right, June. Everyone, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors

and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Leif and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A

Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Auntie Roon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Rayman and Juniper Lee chanted a powerful incantation which stripped Auntie Roon of all her magical powers and we made them our own, and then, they fired black energy beams at the witch which explode with incredible power and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Rayman's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Juniper Lee: That'll teach that witch never to come back here… !

Suddenly, Rayman walked up to Juniper Lee and he hugged her tightly, which surprised her greatly.

Juniper Lee: Rayman… , hey, what's with the sudden hug? (Suddenly realizes) Oh, now I see.

Juniper Lee suddenly returns the hug as she hugs Rayman.

Rayman: That really scared me, June. But, that witch isn't going to hurt anyone ever again, and that also includes you.

Juniper Lee: Rayman?

Just then, Rayman held her tightly and he leaned his head down to her face, and then, he kissed her on the lips, and she suddenly returned it. We saw it for ourselves, and our jaws dropped.

Nicole: Uh oh, looks like The Legendary Hero of The Glade of Dreams has a huge love interest in the Te Xuan Ze. Ooh, wait 'til Natilee hears about this, along with the rest of the Glade.

Lincoln: Whoa, now, that we didn't see coming.

Monroe: (Scottish Accent) Same here, but then again, love works in many ways.

Me: It sure does.

Rayman and Juniper Lee separated from the kiss.

Juniper Lee: That… was a sudden surprise you sprung on me, Rayman. But, to tell the truth, I've had my feelings about you the whole time, but didn't know how to tell you, you're definitely a strong and brave person who cares deeply for the people around you.

Rayman: Same with you, June. I guess now was indeed the time for me to confess my feelings for you.

Juniper Lee: You waited two years for this moment, I guess we've been patient enough.

Me: I'm proud of you two for confessing your feelings, and waiting two years for it, that's definitely a lot of patience to wait for the right moment.

Lincoln: It sure was, and not only are we rid of Auntie Roon for good, but now, Rayman and June are now a couple, sweet. (To Kenzie Fukiyama) And it's so good to see you again, Kenzie Fukiyama.

Kenzie Fukiyama: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Kenzie Fukiyama and he hugged her, and Kenzie Fukiyama is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kenzie Fukiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, Kenzie Fukiyama has incredibly strong and powerful powers over lightning and also knows how to seriously electrocute all forms of evil to the brink, and she also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when we were eight years old, and we watched every episode ever since. I made Kenzie a tiara with the Kamen Rider Espada logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Espada logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome. Wait a second, you said her last name is Fukiyama… , then, that means?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's also the sister of Kento Fukiyama A.K.A. Kamen Rider Espada, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

CLANG! CLANG!

My jaw dropped to the floor and so did Nico's.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: So, Kenzie is…?!

Kento: Yes, she's my sister alright, and it's so good to see you again, Kenzie.

Kenzie Fukiyama: You too, Rintaro.

Lincoln: Plus, she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storious, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her brother, also has the Wonder World Story of Raimeiken Ikazuchi Wonder Ride Book, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, along with the Raimeiken Ikazuchi, the weapon of Kamen Rider Espada, and a massive Raimeiken Ikazuchi-themed Greatsword.

Kenzie Fukiyama: And I've got quite a tale to tell you all of how I electrocuted Lynn with a page I read from the Raimeiken Ikazuchi Wonder Ride Book. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Kenzie Fukiyama: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned deep red as he went up to Kenzie Fukiyama, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Kenzie Fukiyama: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kenzie Fukiyama's neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Kenzie Fukiyama: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kenzie Fukiyama.

Kenzie Fukiyama had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Claire Fox, Ameth, Kaoru Kuraki, Lee Won Hee, Linn, Rurity, Shirley, Sheva, and Ciel from King of Combat.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Claire Fox, Ameth, Kaoru Kuraki, Lee Won Hee, Linn, Rurity, Shirley, Sheva, and Ciel from King of Combat.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Claire Fox: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Claire Fox and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Auntie Roon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-

Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive

indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and a blue aura around him.

Claire Fox: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Claire Fox: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Claire Fox, Ameth, Kaoru Kuraki, Lee Won Hee, Linn, Rurity, Shirley, Sheva, and Ciel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out that the villain we went after was another old enemy of Juniper Lee's: Auntie Roon, an ancient evil witch who was banished from the magic realm by the mighty Te Xuan Ze of her time 400 years ago, has come back, and she was still out to destroy Juniper Lee.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Rayman literally exploding with incredible furious anger and rage when he saw that witch blast Juniper Lee on the arm and he'd transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope and all of us beating that evil witch down which ended with Rayman and Juniper Lee firing black energy beams which hit her and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Kenzie Fukiyama have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that old witch never to show her face again, and that scene of Rayman kissing Juniper Lee, now that I didn't even see coming.

Lincoln: And to find out June's had feelings for Rayman for two years, and he harbored the very same feelings for her.

Me: Yep. But, we're happy for them.

Nico: Same here. Plus, June's happy to also have some help in case Ray Ray gets into any trouble yet again.

Juniper Lee: It's not easy keeping an eye on him, it's like he never runs out of energy or anything.

Connor Chan: Well, we'll also give Rayman a hand in looking after your little brother in case he gets into any trouble again.

Ray Ray: Hey, I never get into trouble.

Rayman: Not according to what your sister and Monroe have told us, and don't lie, we can sense it.

Ray Ray: Nuts.

---

After finally destroying Auntie Roon and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kenzie Fukiyama saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kenzie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kenzie Fukiyama: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Kenzie, how did you use your Wonder Ride Book to electrocute Lynn before she could try and kill Lincoln?

Kenzie Fukiyama: Oh, I still remembered that day from years ago. One day, Lincoln and I were done with our homework, we went outside to do some shopping for Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and it was only us, since Luna was with her band, Laney was helping Lily with some homework, Lana was doing some work on Vanzilla, and Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were both grounded again for their attempted attack on Lincoln, but what we didn't know was that Lynn broke out by climbing out of the bedroom window. We finished with the shopping and we were heading back home, but then, we heard a loud burp, and we knew who it was: Lynn, and it meant she snuck out of The Loud House. Then, we saw her charging right at us, but I took out my Wonder Ride Book, and I read a verse in it, and it caused Lynn to get electrocuted by a massive barrage of lightning bolts that appeared from the skies, and Lynn was then tied up by Lincoln firing red energy blasts from his white angel wings. We then dragged Lynn back home, and after we unloaded the groceries, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did in sneaking out and her attempted attack, and as a result, she got another grounding, this time, it's for two months.

Me: Whoa, so those multiple lightning strikes I saw that day… , that was you?!

Kenzie Fukiyama: Yep.

Nico: Sheesh, Dark Lynn made the big mistake in trying to mess with your sister, Kento.

Kento: She sure did.

May: But, that was some awesome work using your Wonder Ride Book to give Lynn a taste of her own medicine, Kenzie.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Thanks, May. So, is it also true that you guys have Wonder Ride Books imbued with the powers of your archenemies in The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Yeah, we do, and there's only one person to blame for that: Swartz.

Touma: When the team told us of what Swartz did, we were absolutely pissed off, but we're glad he got The Black Gates for good.

Me: Same here.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal are heading to Yoshi's Tropical Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Nowa: Wow, so this is Yoshi's Tropical Island, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here before on past dates, Nowa, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Yoshi's Tropical Island, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Nowa, Ymir, Menace, Airi, Alleyne, Shizuka, and Mirabel Madrigal are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I knew they had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln gave Airi her chance for love.

Lincoln: She needs it after what she went through with her Dark Side, and what that monster made her unleash.

Airi: I can't believe I was like that because of my Dark Side, but I'm so glad she's gone for good.

Me: Me too.

---

Later it was time for Missy's first mission.

Me: You're going to love this one Missy.

Qin: Yeah.

William: Anyone else want to go with Missy? Besides 2 Rabbids and Ultimate Alliance Iron Man?

Yusuke Godai: I think I'll go as well.

Qin: I will too.

Nico: Cool cool.

Me: This will be awesome. I can't wait to kick some butt.

Nico: Yep. Eden City went through hell.

Me: Yep.

Eli: But we're ready for it.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Eden City.

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Wow Eden City.

Nico: It's awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

We then saw Jason James and team.

UA Iron Man: There they are.

Jason James: I know you! Iron Man, right?

U.A. Iron Man: Not the one from this universe.

Me: Long story.

Ellie Martin: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! An honor to meet you!

Missy Rodgers: Awesome to meet you too.

Nico: I gotta say. This is a nice city you got here.

Kevin: I'll say!

Kewl: Thanks. It's home and it's awesome.

Me: We don't know the full extent of the story about what happened here.

Jason James: We'll tell you at my place.

Matt Martin: Missy, I can tell that you're not entirely human.

Missy: That's right. It's because I'm a Pokemon Gene-slammer.

Me: She got Slammed with a Mewtwo. She now has the powers of one and is just as strong and powerful.

Eli: It's true.

Ellie Martin: Wow! That is cool.

We arrived.

Jason James: Here we are.

Me: Nice pad.

Jason James: Thanks. It's home.

Grams: You must be Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Yes we are.

Jason James: This is my grandma.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

Grams: Same to you all.

Nico: So what happened to this whole town a while back?

Ellie Martin: Stankfoot happened.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Jason James: It's not a good sight.

He told us about it and how he got his power and more.

---

Dr. Stankfoot is one of the main antagonists in Zevo-3. Stankfoot was originally named Stanley K. Foot, the heir of the Foot family fortune and the cause of the accident that turned many people to mutants and turning him to stone.

He was voiced by Mark Hamill, who also played The Joker in Batman: The Animated Series, the Skeleton King in Super Robot Monkey Team Hyper Force Go!, Maximus in the Fantastic Four animated series, the Hobgoblin in Spider-Man: The Animated Series, Kavaxas in Tales of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles, Stickybeard in Codename: Kids Next Door, Flint in Disney's Buzz Lightyear of Star Command, Niju in Balto II: Wolf Quest by Universal Pictures, Solomon Grundy in the DC Animated Universe, Fire Lord Ozai in Avatar: The Last Airbender, Trickster in The Flash, Dictatious Maximus Galadrigal in Trollhunters, ShiverJack in Disney's Jake and the Never Land Pirates, Undergrowth in the Danny Phantom series, Agent Goodman in Disney's Recess: School's Out, Popsicles in the 2016 reiteration of The Powerpuff Girls, and Alvin the Treacherous in DreamWorks' How to Train Your Dragon series.

When he tried to make an experiment, it went wrong and froze him. Later on he was revived and mutated by the Zevo Compound, he realized his city had been demolished in favor of New Eden City.

He has shown the ability to create new lifeforms (Blacktop and Dark Materia) and mutating someone (mutates Ronson into an insectoid-humanoid mutant).

He wishes to destroy New Eden City to regain his birthright. Stankfoot is one of the two main antagonists in the series. It is revealed that he and Ronson knew each other.

During his battle with Ronson in the season finale, Stankfoot was hit with Anti-Zevo and was reduced to slime as a result.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: Whoa man!

Nico: So that's how this whole town went to hell.

Me: Just what the universe needs, another fucked up crazy mad scientist running amok.

Matt Martin: Fucked up is right. Look at the mutants he makes!

He showed us a database of all the mutants he made and we were even more shocked.

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: NO SHIT!

Me: These are not just mutants they are absolute crimes against nature!

Missy: And I thought me and my fellow gene-slammers had it rough!

Ellie Martin: And let's not forget about Mayor Ronson.

Me: Wait Mayor Ronson as in Brett Ronson III?

Matt Martin: That's right! You know our mayor?

Me: Know him? I've been in battle with his ways for years even long before the team was formed!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: The reason? I destroyed all of his plans for trying to rid the world of mutants like the X-Men and all that. In a way he is very similar to Bolivar Trask.

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Me: He is NOT a nice guy.

I went over his history.

---

Brett Ronson III is one of the main antagonists of the Nicktoons TV series Zevo 3.

After Footville was destroyed by an outbreak of a mutagenic substance known as the Zevo Compound, an industrialist took it upon himself to rebuild the city in his own vision. The residents of New Eden City see Ronson as a philanthropic city-planner, but he is, in fact, a highly charismatic megalomaniac, obsessed with building the perfect community.

His vision of a "perfect community" is clean, without crime, poverty or dissent. To enforce his vision, he controls the police, and maintains an army of a troop called "The Brute Squad." Both are equipped with powered armor-suits.

He is also obsessed with eradicating the mutant blight. This is made disturbing because he is a self-loathing, (literal) two-faced mutant. Although they - Brett Ronson and "Mutant-Head" - interact like two people bound to the same body, they are of one mind with a split-personality.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: OH MAN!

Eli: That is awful!

Me: Yeah. It's the reason why my family and I traveled the world so much over the years. We were destroying all his plans and campaigns to wipe out all mutants. We are at the top of his hit list.

Nico: GEEZ! I didn't know you had such a terrible history with this guy! And we had no idea this was all before the team was even formed.

Me: Yeah. But now during Missy's missions, I have a chance to finish up unfinished business.

Qin: Good. What are we gonna do with Ronson? Are we gonna give him the black gates?

Me: No he's not worth killing. Stankfoot is the bigger threat. We're going to throw Ronson in prison.

Nico: (Pats my back) Good call there.

Me: Thanks.

Jason James: With him still as mayor, he's probably gonna start a smear campaign against us.

Yusuke Godai: Let him try. Our actions will just ensure more people side with us.

Me: That's right. Because we have a greater man with us on our side too. The President.

Nico: Just a few weeks ago the president has made an amazing new law that calls all forms of terrorism and smear campaigns against us acts of treason and is punishable by death.

Qin: It's true.

Me: Yeah.

UA Iron Man: I may have supported the SRA back in my world. But I won't make that kind of mistake again.

Jason James: SRA?

Me: Superhero Registration Act. It's a really ugly story.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: And we do not want to go through that again.

Nico: Nope.

Matt Martin: When are you guys coming to help us destroy Stankfoot?

Me: We're projecting April 14th.

Qin: Yep.

Jason James: For the past week, there have been no mutant attacks. But that's probably not gonna last.

Me: That's right. But we'll be ready for them.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Also you three were given a great gift and you guys all have tremendous great potential to be on the team. Just remember this though. With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility.

Ellie Martin: We'll remember that.

Jason James: Also, we'll gladly go on any rescues with you guys before April 14.

Nico: I'm truly honored.

Qin: Yeah.

Ellie Martin: By the way J.D. what are the Black Gates?

Me: Oh it's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal. It judges those that are really bad by the spirits of those they hurt and if they are found guilty they are erased from existence forever as if they were never born at all.

Matt Martin: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Though considering an… incident last year, we might have to make sure it doesn't work on innocent people.

Me: Don't worry it doesn't work on people that are innocent. It only works on those that are completely irredeemable.

Nico: Good.

Me: Oh guys just a heads up there's a dark side of Eddy here that is coming for you guys. He was made when Eddy got hit on the head by 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin. He wants to kill all heroes and villains and prove that he is the only hero the world needs.

Ellie Martin: That's insane!

Nico: It is. But I put a curse on him that will have him only appear on the first mission of each ambassador mission for the first half of the year. And after 24 times he will be banished to the black gates.

Me: This will be number 14. So we have 10 to go.

Ellie Martin: Wow!

UA Iron Man: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Rabbid jibbers.

Ellie Martin: Oh they are so cute.

Me: Oh they may be cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Matt Martin: Yeah they must be idiots.

Me: Yep. But they are still funny. They are mostly with us for comedy.

Qin: Yeah.

A Rabbid tried to lick the stove.

Jason James: No! You don't lick that!

Rabbid raspberried him.

Jason James: Don't you raspberry me!

Me: (LAUGHS) See what I mean?

Nico: They are funny but we like them.

Eddy: Yeah.

Me: (LAUGHS)

Just then, we heard an explosion.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: Uh oh! I sense mutants coming!

Qin: Lets go guys!

Nico: You heard the lady!

Missy: Yeah!

We were off!

They then glowed in red, blue and pink auras!

Jason James turned into Z Strap, Matt turned into Kewl Breeze and Ellie turned into Elastika!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is so cool!

Missy: It sure is!

Z-Strap: Yep. It sure is awesome.

Qin: Wait look!

We saw FLYING PIGG-MEN!

Nico: WHOA!

Kewl Breeze: The Flying Pigg-Men!

Me: Whoa! I've heard of that old saying When Pigs Fly but this is ridiculous!

Yusuke Godai: Henshin!

He transformed and was ready.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted the Pig Men down.

Me: Time for the Wolf to strike! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Me: Lets do it!

We went at them.

Yusuke Godai: (gets out Helmut's Kuuga Weapon) Time to get this started! DORKS!

He got a sword that formed into Helmut's helmet and he bashed them down.

Me: WHOA! NICE!

Z-Strap: That was cool!

Me: It sure was.

I fired blasts of blue fire and blasted them down.

Nico: Okay you dumb pigs, prepare to be turned into bacon!

BACON MAGISWORD!

He fired waves of bacon at them and it scared them!

UA Iron Man: (gets out 2017 Rita Repulsa's Kuuga Weapon) My turn!

He got a staff for 2017's Rita Repulsa and fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Me: (Sniffs) What's that smell in the air? (Sniffs) I smell Dark Eddy!

I fired blue fire blasts and they hit a tree and blasted it down and out came a figure and it was DARK EDDY!

Dark Eddy: Let's see how fast you can run!

Dark Eddy fired his blaster at nearby civilians but Elastika got them out of the way.

I fired my blaster and blasted Dark Eddy all over and I teleported and grabbed his blaster.

Me: Cul De Sac kids go wild!

Kevin: GET HIM!

TRAIN HORN HONK!

They went at him and smashed and pulverized Dark Eddy.

Me: Play nice guys!

I went back at the Pigg Men.

Z Strap hopped on one of them.

He road one of them like a bull!

Z-Strap: YEEHAW!

Me: Here's a funny one. (Gets out Wonder Ride Book) Watch this. (Reads Verse) "And as the battle raged on with the heroes the foes were crushed from a massive and huge gigantic cake that weighed over 10,000 tons and it was filled with chocolate, vanilla, strawberry, mint cream and banana cream filling."

AIR WHISTLING.

Z-Strap saw the cake coming and then he ran out of the way and then…

KRASMASSSSSSSSSHHHHHH!

It crushed two of the Pigg Men with devastating force and smashed them!

Z Strap: So that's what a Ride Book does.

Me: Yep. It's amazing.

Nico tasted some of the huge cake.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! But it's a really delicious cake.

Me: That cake weighs over 20 million pounds.

Qin: Yeah it does.

Nico: Speaking of which, we should really do another adventure with Chowder.

Me: I was just about to say the same thing.

Nico: But lets worry about that later.

We set our sights on Dark Eddy.

Me: Okay guys take 5.

Nico: I got lots of choice words for him.

They stopped and Nico went over to him.

Nico: OKAY YOU JAWBREAKER CRAZED VILLAIN HATING SACK OF HOT AIR! YOU BETTER START GETTING READY FOR THE BLACK GATES (ENRAGED LOUD SCREAMING) OR SO HELP ME I WILL TAKE A WARHAMMER AND BEAT THE LIVING

SHIT OUT OF YOU WORSE THAN A PINATA FILLED WITH CANDY AND GOLD COINS!

NICO SCREAMING LOUDLY AND INCOHERENTLY!

The screaming was so loud and so powerful and deadly that it made DARK EDDY SCREAM IN FRIGHT and he ran through a portal back to the Book of Vile Darkness dimension!

Nazz: No offense, dude, but you sounded a lot like Truffles.

Nico: That's exactly what I was doing. And none taken.

Qin: That was awesome Nico!

Me: Boy you sent him running like a dog with its tail between its legs.

Nico: Yep.

Z-Strap: We're not done yet!

But then a loud scream came and blasted the last Pigg Men down!

Me: WHOA! Nico did you scream again?

Nico: That wasn't me this time.

Me: I think it was from that loud fella.

We saw an Exploud!

Qin: Whoa an Exploud!

Elastika: Wow!

Exploud: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Nico: Jenna Grande!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair in a ponytail and had yellow highlights in it and had a punk rock shirt on and had purple clothes.

Jenna Grande: That was awesome though guys.

Me: Thanks.

UA Iron Man: What do we do with these little piggies?

Me: Well no way are we gonna eat them.

Nico: EW! They would taste awful.

Me: Yeah. Lets throw them into the sun.

Qin: Good idea.

I opened a portal and we threw them into the sun.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: That was awesome.

Jenna Grande: But I saw your battle guys and that was great. And before you ask, my favorite memory with Nico is when me and Nico did an awesome song for Pantera. We played 10.

Me: Pantera rocks!

Qin: That was cool!

Eli: That is awesome.

Nico: Yeah that was great.

Nico and Jenna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jenna Grande: Me to Nico. Me too.

Jason James: Next time, we'll work on gathering full evidence of Ronson's shady activities.

Me: I can have some of the team come and help you too.

Jason James: I would like that.

Me: Cool.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

Missy: It was so fun!

We told everyone about it and they were shocked!

May: WHOA! We had no idea you had a huge history with Ronson!

Me: No one ever asked.

Qin: But we're going to gather lots of evidence on him and show everyone his evil activity.

Cyclops: He's like Trask.

Me: That's exactly right Scott. He's Eden City's version of Bolivar Trask.

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Zelos Wilder, Cheese, and Turtleini should come.

Missy: Awesome idea May.

Qin: Yeah!

---

Later we were watching TV and then we heard Rarity crying yet again.

Me: Oh no!

Numbuh 5: (growls) Numbuh 5 is gonna strangle the dirtbag who made Rarity cry this time!

Qin: Save seconds for me!

We went to her room and found her crying on her lounge.

Me: Rarity are you okay?

Rarity: (CRYING) I have no idea what to come up with for my newest line!

Varie hugged her.

Big Guy: For the love of mike.

Muriel: Oh, you poor dear.

Me: Lets have a look.

I went to her line in progress and saw that she was making red dresses but didn't know what to do for it.

Me: Hmm. (Gets an idea) Hey I have an idea!

I used my magic and used materials and all that and made awesome Fire Nation Style Royal Princess Dresses. They were beautiful and I used my magic to give them the power to grow phoenix angel wings.

Me: There. How's this Rarity. Phoenix Fire Princess Fashions.

Qin: Those are magnificent!

Rarity: (GASP) J.D. you are a genius!

She went and hugged me.

Nico: Boy learning under Leni and the Fashion Brigade really helped out so much.

Aligned Megatron: Good thing no one insulted her this time.

Me: If they did they would have to answer to us.

Qin: In blood.

Juru: That's for sure.

Xenia: You got that right. Helmut had to learn the hard way the last time.

Me: Yep.

Sweetie Belle: No one messes with my sister.

Juru: You got that right Sweetie Belle.

Optimus: Isn't this the part where a Gene Slammer appears?

Eli: Usually yes but I sense that they will appear during the next mission.

Lola: That's okay.

Leeli: But Rarity your dresses are absolutely amazing.

Rarity: Oh thank you darling.

Me: They are stunning.

Golden Queen: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Devon's team will include Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington and Tina Lindsington. Skyla's team will include Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance and Hazel Ikos.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Skyla: I'm looking forward to this one.

Emily Riis: This will make us glow bright.

Hazel Ikos: And soar high.

Xenia: It sure will girls.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there guys.

The previous group came.

Steam Smythe: Can me, the Dark Signers, Felix Faust, and Hydrax go wtih you guys?

Sir Raleigh: Me, SHS Carnage, Bui, Professor Monkey for a Head, Cammy Chameleon, Superfriends Giganta, Tobias Whale, Blackbird, Ozzie Ostrich, and Terror Dopant will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun.

Me: We're going to Marzipan to check on Mung and Chowder and see how they are doing.

Lana: Awesome.

Terror Dopant: We haven't seen the Ninjask and Shesinja.

Hydrax: They might be in Marzipan City

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I got this message from Mung that they are having problems with the Puckerberry Overlords. Mung will have to tell us about them soon.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Fexxtia, another member of The

Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Fexxtia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Fexxtia, right, Bianca?

Bianca Han: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Lorelai Delancey: While you and Nico destroy Binniia and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an emergency from Mung Daal that Chowder ate the Puckerberry.

Lincoln: And he got sucked into his own mouth, and we're going to be dealing with the Puckerberry Overlords, we'll show those sour berries what happens when they dare to mess with the mouth of one of our friends, and once we get done with teaching those sour berries a lesson, you better be ready to die, Fexxtia.

Bianca Han: You better be ready to suffer, Fexxtia, for you shall be consumed by the dark fires of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Nico: We haven't got a moment to lose! Lets go!

We were off!

---

We arrived.

Blastertron: Scanning for any Ninjask and Shedinja.

We went into the catering restaurant and we saw them trying to pull Chowder out of a hole.

Me: We got your message!

Mung: Hurry guys!

Me and Nico pull on a String Bean rope!

Me: (GROANS)

We were pulling and out came Chowder's tail.

Me: Someone form a chain!

Nico used his powers and did so! He threw it and it grabbed Chowder.

Me: (GROANS)

Nico: PULL!

Me: (GROANS)

Eli: HOLD ON CHOWDER!

Eli used the Force and pulled on Chowder!

Ozzie Ostrich: Almost there!

Felix Faust: Pull harder!

Ibara grabbed him with her vine quirk.

Out of the hole came his body.

Then his arms and head! And then he was out!

Chowder: WHOA!

CRASH!

He crashed into me and Nico.

Me: Ouch.

Strike Man: You okay, buddy?

Chowder: (Groans) That was sour.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Boy those fruits must be lethal.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Get Chowder some apple juice.

Chowder: Yeah please.

Rex got him some.

Rex Goodwin: Here you go, Chowder.

Blackbird: Drink up. It's gonna be a busy day.

Chowder: Thanks.

He drank it.

Me: What were you guys making with dangerous fruit like that?

Mung: We were making a Puckerberry Squirt Tart.

Me: Are these fruits like lemons?

Mung: No they are really worse than lemons.

Chowder: It was an order we were doing.

Quake Woman: How worse?

Mung: 100 million times worse.

Qin: That bad?

Mung: Yep. Let me tell you. Chowder ate one and his lips puckered up, then his eyes watered uncontrollably, he got the dithers, then he farted bad and then his entire head and body finally imploded.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is lethal!

Me: Those fruits should be classified as weapons of mass destruction and be banned by the Geneva Convention.

Mung: I agree there.

Tobias Whale: Have you seen any Pokemon?

Greiger: Like a Shedinja and Ninjask?

Schnitzel: Radda radda.

He showed us them.

Me: There they are.

Qin: Wow.

Shedinja: (In a girls voice) That was a good save.

Ninjask: (In a girls voice) I agree there.

Nico: Megan and Mara Murakawa!? Wow!

They reverted back and Megan was a girl with black hair and had a crescent moon on her forehead and had yellow clothes and she had a Ninjask on her arm and Mara was a girl that had yellow hair and a sun on her forehead and she had black clothes and had a Shedinja on her arm.

Qin: Awesome!

Threatpack: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Mara: That Nico taught us how to use the Kamehameha Waves of the Sun and the Moon.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Those sound powerful.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Mara: We missed you too Nico.

Superfriends Giganta: Good to have you girls with us.

Kalin: Now, as to why we're here.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Can we make some food before we battle?

Nico: Good idea.

G1 Vortex: What are you guys gonna make?

Mung: Cryberry Pies.

We got to making them.

They were called cryberry pies because they cry and they stop when they are cool.

Chowder: I have something.

We then smelled a HORRIBLE ODOR!

Nico: Oh man! What is that smell!?

Chowder: It's this.

We saw that Chowder made a HORRIBLE GROSS DISH! It was a moldy bread sandwich made with garbage!

Me: Oh good god!

Nico: What the fuck is that!?

Chowder: It's called Foof N' Scoops!

Lana: Cool!

Chowder: Want to try some?

Lana: Sure!

We gasped!

Me: I think I'm gonna be sick!

Lana ate the sandwich and to her it was tasty.

YUCK!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: Geez!

Cammy Chameleon: How about I try the cryberry pies?

Misty Tredwell: Those sound more tasty.

Me: Good idea.

They were cooled down and they stopped crying. At least no one stole them this time.

We tried some of the pies and they were delicious.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Yummy!

Dusk: Now THESE are more tasty! Got any strawberries as well?

Mung: Sure.

He gave her strawberries.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: It's all good.

Lola: But we still have to take on the Puckerberry Overlords.

Qin: Those guys are really sour.

Devack: J.D. and Nico were just talking about having a Marzipan City Adventure.

Professor Monkey for a Head: And this is it!

Me: Yep. It was thanks to a massive cake I had squish some of the mutants in Eden City.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Yep. Besides we haven't been to Marzipan City in a while.

Lola: We sure haven't.

Konan: Where are they right now?

Me: Wait look!

We saw a pucker portal.

Me: They are coming.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Entrance time guys.

Me: When they come out we'll ambush them.

Carly Atlas: What do they look like?

Bui: You'll be sorry you asked.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Lola: I bet they are uglier than Truffles.

Truffles: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Wendy Koopa: NOW it's entrance time!

We got hiding and then figures came out and they were green men that had Puckerberries for heads and they had red eyes.

Me: Whoa they are sour and ugly.

Sour Ron: Find that bunny guy!

Frank: That sick putrid freak is going to pay for getting out! NO ONE ESCAPES!

Me: Rotten temper.

We went at them.

Then the spirits of fruit came and they swirled around them and then converged and then a fruit tree grew and then coconuts grew and then they popped open and out came us.

Nico: Now that was a coconutty entrance!

Qin: YEAH!

Sour Ron: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right Sour Balls!

Sour Ron: It's Sour Ron!

SHS Carnage: Sorry! Sometimes we're bad with names!

Roman Goodwin: But not at combat!

Me: I was saying that as a joke.

Qin: You sour freaks are going to be mush!

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: And we're going to put you into the M.O.E.

Varie: You are a malignant sour freak!

Then Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Dr. Starline, King of Flan, Hades Beast Spector, Metal Sonic, General Schwarz, Gramma Stuffum, the Ponies archenemies, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Evil Strike Man, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Francisco, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock appeared.

Nico: Whoa! Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Dr. Starline, King of Flan, Hades Beast Spector, Metal Sonic, General Schwarz, Gramma Stuffum, the Ponies archenemies, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Evil Strike Man, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Francisco, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock Next.

Blob: Actually it's just Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Metal Sonic, General Schwarz, Gramma Stuffum, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Evil Strike Man, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Francisco, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock next.

Nico: Oh.

Kaos: I, Kaos, want to try the dishes you made.

INSTIGATOR: We'll have them later.

Rhomboid: After we blow these guys up real good!

Me: And make their sour butts splatter all over the place.

Duff Killigan: (to Nico) (Scottish Accent) We heard you lads got another version of Dark Samus.

Nico: You bet we did.

Carmen Dillo: Was she tough?

Me: It was the one that served as the final boss of Metroid Prime 2: Echoes.

Nicole: But yeah she was tough!

Sora Phaaze: But it was awesome.

Eriedrone came out.

Me: Eriedrone, back for another round I see.

Eriedrone: Yep I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Eriedrone: It won't be long before the Donbrothers complete their adventures

Me: Yep. They get done next week.

Qin: Looking forward to that one.

Lyra Heartstrings: We all are.

Xenia: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, HOOD, Tussle Sprout and Golden Queen VS Kaos - Nico's rescue and Sora Phaaze demonstrating her Power

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue involved Sora Phaaze demonstrating her Power. She went against a version of Dark Samus not in our ranks, right?

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. It was the Dark Samus that was the final boss in Metroid Prime 2: Echoes.

Starshine Sparkle: It was a great battle. We saw her powers in action and they were awesome.

Spyro: They were really awesome and intense.

Bird: They sure were. We were amazed to hear about them.

Loona: Yeah we were really amazed to hear about it too.

Plus/Minus: I agree there myself.

Parker: I do too. Sora has an awesome fighting style too.

Photocynthia: She sure did great!

Bird: Oh sorry. We're H.O.O.D. We just joined the team. We're a team of Teens with Superpowers and we wear hoodies here that enhance them. We are superheroes and defend the world from all the threats.

Loona: That's right. We have great abilities.

Kaos: Glad to have you with the team.

Parker: We are truly honored.

Kaos: It's great to have you with the team. What powers do you have?

Bird: I have bird powers and can call birds to do things.

Loona: Super inflation and bounce powers.

Plus/Minus: Magnetism and lightning powers.

Parker: Super agility and parkour powers as well as fast strength and reflexes.

Photocynthia: I have plant powers.

Bird: And then there's the Omega Trio and they have genius level intellect and are strategist supremes.

Kaos: Wow! That is amazing! Welcome to the team.

Bird: We are honored.

Kaos: Yes. Lets do it for I, KAOS, command it!

MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MAGISWORD!

Twilight activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ed, Edd, N Eddy, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR - Battling Another Enfluxion and Another Vexen

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie) Nico, Lana's team, Vexen's team, and the otehrs did good Battling Another Enfluxion. And Another Vexen as well.

Pinkie Pie: They sure did and we did not expect the An other Enfluxion to be another of Maria's sisters!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We were really amazed to hear about that.

Featherweight: She was caught in the Big Bang and given the same powers as Maria was.

Sprocket: We sure were amazed to hear that.

Ed: I'm the ice cream man.

Eddy: Shut up Ed. But yeah we sure were.

Edd: It was amazing to hear about.

INSTIGATOR: Boy no kidding. That is awesome. I bet Carmen and Maria and Judge Katie were really happy to see her.

Pinkie Pie: You bet they were!

INSTIGATOR: Wow I'm glad. Lets do it!

BALLOONS OF LAUGHTER MAGISWORD!

Pinkie activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of balloons, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

## Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Chicken Run, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers - Lincoln's rescue

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Octagon: (To Applejack) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Orchid Bay. How was it?

Applejack: It was amazing! We took down Auntie Roon and destroyed that monster.

Apple Bloom: We sure did and it was really amazing!

Flashwing: We destroyed that witch and sent her to the black gates.

Ginger: (British Accent) We sure did and it was amazing.

Rocky (Chicken Run): Boy it sure was.

Rhomboid: Boy it sure was awesome.

Octagon: Lets do it!

APPLES OF HONESTY MAGISWORD!

Applejack used her Ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Kim Possible, Strike Man with Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan - Meeting an Embodiment of Espada for Lincoln's Side

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) I heard you lads met an Embodiment of Espada for Lincoln's Side. What's the name of the lass?

Rarity: Her name is Kenzie Fukiyama and she is also Kento's sister and she is a very powerful embodiment for Espada.

Sweetie Belle: Boy she sure is and her power over lightning is amazing.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Kenzie, how did you use your Wonder Ride Book to electrocute Lynn before she could try and kill Lincoln?

Kenzie Fukiyama: Oh, I still remembered that day from years ago. One day, Lincoln and I were done with our homework, we went outside to do some shopping for Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and it was only us, since Luna was with her band, Laney was helping Lily with some homework, Lana was doing some work on Vanzilla, and Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were both grounded again for their attempted attack on Lincoln, but what we didn't know was that Lynn broke out by climbing out of the bedroom window. We finished with the shopping and we were heading back home, but then, we heard a loud burp, and we knew who it was: Lynn, and it meant she snuck out of The Loud House. Then, we saw her charging right at us, but I took out my Wonder Ride Book, and I read a verse in it, and it caused Lynn to get electrocuted by a massive barrage of lightning bolts that appeared from the skies, and Lynn was then tied up by Lincoln firing red energy blasts from his white angel wings. We then dragged Lynn back home, and after we unloaded the groceries, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn did in sneaking out and her attempted attack, and as a result, she got another grounding, this time, it's for two months.

Me: Whoa, so those multiple lightning strikes I saw that day… , that was you?!

Kenzie Fukiyama: Yep.

Nico: Sheesh, Dark Lynn made the big mistake in trying to mess with your sister, Kento.

Kento: She sure did.

May: But, that was some awesome work using your Wonder Ride Book to give Lynn a taste of her own medicine, Kenzie.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Thanks, May. So, is it also true that you guys have Wonder Ride Books imbued with the powers of your archenemies in The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Yeah, we do, and there's only one person to blame for that: Swartz.

Touma: When the team told us of what Swartz did, we were absolutely pissed off, but we're glad he got The Black Gates for good.

Me: Same here.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Duff Killigan: Wow! That is amazing! The lass has amazing power.

Gill Grunt: She sure does.

Kim Possible: We were amazed ourselves.

Duff Killigan: You got that right now. Lets do it!

JEWELS OF GENEROSITY MAGISWORD!

Rarity activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Static Shock, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo - Missy Rodgers first mission

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Today was Missy Rodgers' first mission. Nico should be proud of her.

Fluttershy: Oh he sure is and we all were proud of her for everything.

Tornado Bolt: We sure were and it was so awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We sure were and it was great.

Stealth Elf: Yeah we are all proud of her.

Static Shock: We sure are.

Carmen Dillo: I'm glad she did great. Lets do it!

KINDNESS OF NATURE MAGISWORD!

Fluttershy activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, El Tigre, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso - Rarity crying again

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) Rarity was crying again?! (growls) Who made her upset this time?!

Sunset Shimmer: No one did. She just didn't have any ideas for her newest fashion line so J.D. helped her out.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) J.D. made beautiful Fire Nation Style dresses for her. He calls it the Fashion of The Phoenix Flame.

Sunburn: I thought that was a great idea there.

El Tigre: It sure was.

El Oso: Wow that is awesome! That explains why some of you were dressed in beautiful dresses. Lets do it!

FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS FLAME MAGISWORD!

Sunset activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu - Mung making an awesome dish

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Mung made an awesome dish. Did you try it?

Rainbow Dash: Boy did we! We had Cryberry pie! They are called that because they cry when they are hot and they stop when they cool down.

Scootaloo: They were really tasty pies.

Whirlwind: They sure were awesome.

Pickle Barrel: Boy they sure were. Tasted like normal blueberries.

Barley Barrel: They sure did.

Tchang Zu: Boy that is tasty. Lets do it!

RAINBOW LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY MAGISWORD!

Rainbow Dash used her Ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Strike and RD Carol Pingrey VS Dr. Starline

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: What's your favorite dish made by Mung and Chowder?

Starlight Glimmer: Boy that's a really good question. I liked the Flam-O-Burgers. They look like normal burgers but they are on fire. The dangerous part is that they explode on contact.

Cozy Glow: Those burgers are like bombs. But they are tasty. Spicy too.

Hex: They sure were. But the coolest fruit they had was a No Fruit. It looks like a cube of tofu but when you pull the leaf you have to hit it and it turns into an awesome new fruit.

Star Strike: That is a really awesome fruit.

Dr. Starline: That is cool! Lets do it!

EMPATHY SKULL SMASH MAGISWORD!

They fired waves of skulls, magic, blood, lightning. stars and bones and smashed him down.

---

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light

# Skylanders, Luan Loud and Sun Girl VS King of Flan

King of Flan was next.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) What was the most disgusting dish Chowder made?

Princess Celestia: OH MAN! That was the sandwich Chowder made. It was called Foof N' Scoops!

King Solar: You don't even want to know what that one was made with!

Solar Eclipsa: It was so gross! It looked like a sandwich made entirely out of garbage!

Amber Morning: There was even a severed hand on the bottom bun!

YUCK!

Spotlight: That was disgusting!

Luan: That's one way to Take out the Trash. (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously that was gross!

Sun Girl: There was even a smelly shoe, rotten fish, stinky socks, even some bugs on it and it was all on moldy bread. And you wouldn't believe who liked it.

King of Flan: It was Lana right?

Princess Celestia: That's right. She ate the whole thing.

King of Flan: AY CARAMBA! That is gross! Lets do it!

SUN OF LIGHT MAGISWORD!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lucy Loud and Universe 666 Shade VS Hades Beast Spector

Hades Beast Spector was next.

Spector: Truffles sure liked to yell a lot didn't she?

Princess Luna: Boy you're not kidding there. Her yelling was so bad that it could shatter eardrums in a 5 block radius.

Moondust: That's what Double D said to us.

Snowdrop: Yeah that was awful.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there.

Blackout: In all honesty I don't know how Mung was able to put up with her like that.

Universe 666 Shade: I agree there too.

Spector: Same with me. Lets do it!

DARKNESS OF THE MOON MAGISWORD!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Vinyl Scratch, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic - The Puckerberry Squart Tart sounds like a deadly dish

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) The Puckerberry Squart Tart sounds like a deadly dish. But you guys are up for the challenge, right?

Vinyl Scratch: You bet we are! And Chowder has had problems with this before.

Trixie Lulamoon: He sure did. He ate a whole puckerberry and got sucked right into his own mouth.

Triple Berry: It was horrible!

Metal Sonic: What are the signs that he ate one?

Vinyl Scratch: Well his lips puckered up, then his eyes watered uncontrollably, he got the dithers, then he farted a lot and then completely imploded. Right into his own mouth.

Metal Sonic: Boy that is nuts!

Flynn: Yeah that was terrible.

Cali: He was sucked right into his own mouth and had to get the sweetness and sour balanced.

Hugo: And it was only then that he came back out.

Mags: Yeah that was crazy. But J.D. met Chowder's Wisdom Tooth and he is a really wise man. He is cool too.

Metal Sonic: No kidding. That is amazing. Lets do it!

MUSIC OF THE RAVE MAGISWORD!

She activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lasers and magic and smashed him down.

---

Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

---

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: I heard that this is the place where Thrice Cream Man came from right?

Apple Bloom: It sure is and Thrice Cream is so delicious.

Kerchak: It sure is tasty stuff.

Penelope: I'll say. We all thought it was good.

Frozen Fright: It sure is.

They fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

---

Thunder Terror was next.

Thunder Terror: What's your favorite thing to eat here?

Sweetie Belle: I loved the Flurkey and the Mince Meach Pie.

Anastasia: It's amazing that those Meaches packed a nasty grudge like that. They mauled Mung for a quarter of a century!

Coco Pommel: That is crazy that they held that big of a grudge!

Thunder Terror: That is totally unhealthy!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

---

Magma Gloom was next.

Magma Gloom: What's your favorite meal here?

Scootaloo: The Roast Most. It looked like a big meat and boy was it good. (BELCH) Pardon me.

Kendra Daniels: All the food that Mung makes is awesome.

Cozy Glow: It sure is.

Magma Gloom: Boy we really should come here for lunch more often.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Toxic Horror: Do you have a favorite food here?

Diamond Tiara: I sure do. I loved the Meviled Eggs. They looked like Deviled Eggs.

Slinkman: Those were really tasty.

Carly Atlas: Chowder didn't like them though and he eats everything.

Toxic Horror: Yeah but that's all right.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: Are there any kind of cheeses you like?

Silver Spoon: I like the Glumburger Cheese and it acts and looks like Limburger. That's my favorite.

Magma Man: Oh man! That cheese smelled as bad as Lori's farts.

Lori: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

RD Lori: It's true. And I literally do fart that bad.

Louie PoisonSea: WHEW! That is nasty but awesome.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Pepperdance of Nuclear Hot Cajun Spice VS Cajun Fox of New Orleans Cajun Food

---

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! The food is great here.

Pepperdance: Ooowee! It sure is good. My favorite is the Froggy Apple Crumple Thumpkin.

Cajun Fox: What is made with that one?

Pepperdance: It's a long recipe.

She went over what it had and it was 68 steps long.

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! That is a lot! But that stink sack was terrible! It smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

Pepperdance: Ooowee! No kidding! That has to be the most time consuming dish ever here at Mung's Catering.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Vapor Trail, Fire Man and Han the 5 Tails Jinchuriki VS The Steam Demon

---

The Steam Demon was next.

Steam Demon: What's your favorite dish here?

Vapor Trail: I always liked the Fire Snacker. It's made with Fireworks and food.

Fire Man: That is an awesome dish.

Han: It sure is.

Steam Demon: No kidding there.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Moonlight Raven, Carly Atlas and Ghost Rider VS Klarion the Boy Witch

---

Klarion the Boy Witch was next.

Klarion: What's your favorite dish here?

Moonlight Raven: I've always like the Meanie Cream Cake. Sure he may have a rotten attitude but he is cool.

Carly Atlas: Boy that is one rotten attitude. But he tastes good.

Ghost Rider: Yep.

Klarion: Cool cool.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Ink Rose, Goths of Darkness, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz - The Puckerberry Overlords are the most sour beings ever

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) The Puckerberry Overlords are the most sour beings ever. They gave Chowder and his friends a hard time before, right?

Ink Rose: They sure did and they had to get Chowder out of his mouth.

Brittney: Chowder had to balance sweet and sour together.

Konan: He sure did.

General Schwarz: That is crazy! Lets do it!

DARKNESS INK MAGISWORD!

Ink Rose activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Indigo Zap, Lightning Dust and RD Lincoln VS China White

---

China White was next.

China White: Mung had to endure lots of abuse from Truffles huh?

Indigo Zap: You got that right. But he is a tough guy though.

Lightning Dust: He sure is and he is an awesome chef.

RD Lincoln: You got that right.

China White: That is for sure!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

---

Luster Dawn, Dark Signers, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum - The Puckerberry Overlords are going down and into the M.O.E.

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) The Puckerberry Overlords are going down. And into our ranks!

Luster Dawn: They may be the most sour fruits of all., but they are awesome.

Carly Atlas: Yeah that was crazy and cool. Chowder did a great job there.

Lemmy: He sure did.

Gramma Stuffum: Indeed. Lets do it!

SUNLIGHT FOOD SHOOTER MAGISWORD!

Luster Dawn activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

---

Autumn Blaze, RD Lori and Kujaku (Naruto) VS The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms

---

The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: Time to turn you all into baked Alaska!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo and RD Lisa VS The Star Creature

---

The Star Creature was next.

Star Creature: This will be so fun.

Firecracker Burst: This is gonna be awesome.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Derpy Hooves, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

---

The Cheese Monster was next.

The Cheese Monster roared.

Derpy Hooves: This is gonna be good.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Carol Ferris VS Shaman Apsu

---

Shaman Apsu was next.

Shaman Apsu: This will be good.

Carol: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Willow Emillston VS Thursday Man

---

Thursday Man was next.

Thursday Man: Hope you're ready.

Willow Emillston: You bet I am.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Woody Woodpecker VS Buzz Buzzard

---

Buzz Buzzard was next.

Buzz: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Woody: Boy it sure will be.

Woody fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Papillon VS Evil Strike Man

---

Evil Strike Man was next.

Evil Strike Man: I'll strike you out.

Papillon: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Juno VS Blob

---

Blob was next.

Blob: I'll squish you.

Sailor Juno: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio

---

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) This will-a be good.

Kairi Yano: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Noel - Princess of the Arctic Ocean VS Queen Jellyfish

---

Queen Jellyfish was next.

Noel: I'm gonna love this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed it down.

---

Rui VS Francisco

---

Francisco was next.

Francisco: This will be fun.

Rui: I'm gonna have some fun.

Rui fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Suno VS Evil Pharaoh Man

---

Evil Pharaoh Man was next.

Evil Pharaoh Man: I am going to have some fun.

Suno: Yeah it sure will be!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Molly Malloy VS Rock

---

Rock was next.

Rock: This will be fun.

Molly Malloy: Yeah it will!

Molly fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Eriedrone.

---

Eriedrone was next.

Eriedrone: Boy the Puckerbery Overlords are really sour guys huh?

Me: You're not kidding! They have rotten tempers too.

Varie: Yeah they have nasty attitudes.

Camie: That's what happens when you are sour.

Celica: Metaphorically speaking of course.

Zarya: Yeah that is true.

Adagio Dazzle: But they will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Aria Blaze: They sure will.

Sonata Dusk: I agree there.

Eriedrone: You got that right. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Puckerberry, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Puckerberry symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit one of those sour fruit monsters.

I teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They became the Kyurangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Lucky: Time to Test your luck!

GALAXY!

All: STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Eriedrone you have failed this city!

Lucky: We will take back the galaxy.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Gia: You guys are really sour!

Tsukasa: Time to make you sweet!

Me: That's right!

Maria: Lets do it! (Turns Dial) ICE TYRANT 6!

She summoned Brain Freezer, Superfriends Captain Cold, IceDevimon, Universe 666 Trueman, Universe 666 King Sombra And 50 Below along with Freezard, Eis Shenron and Sheegoth!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! FRUIT FORCE!

The megaforce rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki turned into the Gaim Team and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim Team!

We went at them and smashed and pulverized them.

Numbuh 5, Muriel, Aligned Megatron and Optimus Prime used the Earth and Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Numbuh 5 and Muriel's powers and Aligned Megatron's Fusion Cannon 100-fold and turned Optimus Prime's left arm cannon into a huge cannon.

Numbuh 5 and Aligned Megatron: FUSION V CANNON!

Muriel and Optimus Prime: AUTOBOT SCOTLAND CANNON!

SPIDERS OF THE RED FIRE and Roman Goodwin: SPIDER FIRE BLAST!

HUMMINGBIRDS OF THE ORANGE FIRE and Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD FIRE BLAST!

MONKEYS OF THE YELLOW FIRE and Devack: MONKEY FIRE BLAST!

LIZARDS OF THE GREEN FIRE and Misty Tredwell: LIZARD FIRE BLAST!

GIANTS OF THE BLUE FIRE and Kalin: GIANT FIRE BLAST!

WHALES OF THE INDIGO FIRE and Greiger: WHALE FIRE BLAST!

CONDORS OF THE VIOLET FIRE and Rex Goodwin: CONDOR FIRE BLAST!

DARKNESS MAGIC SAFETY and Felix Faust: DARKNESS MAGIC BLAST!

FLOWERS OF THE MIND and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF THE MIND BLAST!

STEAM EARTH and Steam Smythe: STEAM EARTH BLAST!

BLOOD AND GORE CARNAGE and SHS Carnage: BLOOD CARNAGE BLAST!

SAIYAN HERO POWER and Bui: SAIYAN HERO BLAST!

SCIENTISTS OF DOOM and Professor Monkey for a Head: SCIENTIST FURY BLAST!

CHAMELEONS OF MAYHEM and Cammy Chameleon: CHAMELEONS OF FURY BLAST!

GIANTS OF PAIN and Superfriends Giganta: GIANTS OF PAIN BLAST!

WHALES OF FRUIT and Tobias Whale: WHALES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

BIRDS OF POWER and Black Bird: BIRDS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

OSTRICHES OF MAYHEM and Ozzie Ostrich: OSTRICHES OF FURY BLAST!

9-TAILED INFERNO FOX OF FIRE and Terror Dopant: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

SIREN OF WALES and Sir Raleigh: SIREN OF WALES BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FRUIT STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Chowder, Sunset Shimmer, Mung Daal and Mary Knudson: CHEF ELEMENT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FRUIT ELEMENT STYLE: STRAWBERRY!

Jessica Shannon: FRUIT STING STYLE: GRAPE!

Peni Parker: FRUIT WEB STYLE: PEAR!

Entrapta: FRUIT LIGHTNING STYLE: MANGO!

Perfuma: FRUIT NATURE STYLE: PINEAPPLE!

Jessica Kaios: FRUIT FIRE STYLE: APPLE!

Nanami: FRUIT WATER STYLE: WATERMELON!

Julie Makimoto: FRUIT EARTH STYLE: POMEGRANATE!

Tatsumaki: FRUIT WIND STYLE: CHERRY!

Shantae: FRUIT MAGIC STYLE: PLUM!

Akko: FRUIT STAR STYLE: STARFRUIT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said fruits.

Lincoln and his harem: FRUIT FINAL SMASH: SWEET FRUIT JUICE BLAST!

They fired a massive super sweet fruit juice at Sour Ron and the Puckerberry Overlords.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and it tied Sour Ron up and he was beamed to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln: There we go, we got another member heading for The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: And saved Chowder from having his mouth be destroyed by that sour Puckerberry. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Bianca Han: That's right, we still got Binniia to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs

orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Fexxtia.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Fexxtia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Fexxtia, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Fexxtia: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Bianca Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Bianca Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, swords, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Malicious Edge-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Fexxtia, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, swords, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Bianca Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Fexxtia: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Bianca Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, and swords surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Malicious Edge flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Fexxtia: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Bianca Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

Bianca Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, swords, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Malicious Edge emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Sword, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Malicious Edge with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Sword, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Bianca Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, swords, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Malicious Edge surrounded by flames, swords, and darkness. Suddenly, Bianca Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Bianca Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bianca Han's massive Evil HERO Malicious Edge-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, swords, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Malicious Edge's Darkness Dark Firestorm Sharp Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Firestorm Sword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Malicious Edge etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Malicious Edge's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Malicious Edge that said, "Bianca Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Malicious Edge, Swordmaster and Weapon Master of The Han Sisters, Ninth Sibling of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Tripredacus, Destroyer of Fexxtia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Fire, Swords, Weapons, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ビアンカ・ハン、悪のジェネスラマー ヒーロー マリシャス エッジ、ハン姉妹のソードマスター兼武器マスター、ハン姉妹の9番目の兄弟、ダーク マジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアンアレイスターの娘、ニコの未来の妻チャン、トリプレダクスの大敵、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のフェクスティアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク魔法、火、剣、武器、そして地獄のフェニックス

Bianca Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO MALICIOUS EDGE-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM SWORD EVIL HERO MALICIOUS EDGE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM SWORD EVIL HERO MALICIOUS EDGE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL FIRESTORM SWORD EVIL HERO MALICIOUS EDGE LOVE!

We were amazed by Bianca Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Malicious Edge-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Fexxtia saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out her blaster to fire at her, but Bianca Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, fire, flames, swords, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Fexxtia, which hit her and pushed her back and she also got burned and slashed, but this really pissed her off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Bianca's transformed, incredible!

Lorelai Delancey: That's really incredible, and she really burned and slashed at Fexxtia badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Bianca Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Sword Evil HERO Malicious Edge Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Fire Sword Darkness Phoenix Love) And now, the dark flames of The Netherworld is coming for you, Fexxtia.

Nico: Let's get her, Bianca, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Bianca Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Bianca Han and Nico went after Fexxtia who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Fexxtia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Fexxtia, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Fexxtia took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then she drank it. Suddenly, Fexxtia began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Fexxtia's transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Fexxtia fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Bianca Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Bianca, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Fexxtia from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Fexxtia and he bear hugged her, so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Fexxtia into his body through his skin and he assimilated her powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Bianca, let's end this asshole for good.

Bianca Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Firestorm Sword Evil HERO Malicious Edge Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Fire Sword Darkness Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Bianca Han and Nico sent Fexxtia flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Fexxtia.

Bianca Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO MALICIOUS EDGE PHOENIX DEMONIC FIRESTORM SWORD DARKNESS KAMEHAMEHA!

Bianca Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, fire, flames, swords, and phoenixes which hit Fexxtia, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Bianca Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Bianca Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Bianca Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Bianca Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-three members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Fexxtia once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Bianca.

Suddenly, Bianca Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Bianca Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Malicious Edge flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Bianca Han absorbed the fire and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Malicious Edge vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Bianca.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Keckyua, which means you're up next, Wendy.

Wendy Han: Yeah, we'll make Keckyua pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Taylor Kamiyama: And on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Buster.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right.

El Oso: That's it for them.

Tchang Zu: Hope that adventure wasn't sour for you guys.

Metal Sonic: Because it wasn't for us.

Me: Nah it wasn't.

General Schwarz: Now, about those dishes you guys made.

Gramma Stuffum: I'll help make even more.

Mung: Awesome. Lets make some for you all.

Me: Great!

Nico: But great job guys! This was awesome.

Chowder: (To the viewers) Hope this all wasn't too sour for you all.

Me: It wasn't.

We got lots of dishes to go and had a great meal and then we went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome funny fanfic done.

The Puckerberry Overlords is one of my favorite episodes of

Chowder.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith

Clawthorne, Sabrina And Ronnie Anne along with Blizzard, Neapolitan Man, Frost, Lumi the Snow Queen, Ice Geargolem And Nadare Rouga and we're going to a planet made of everything made of buffalo chicken! It'll be a planet with buffalo chicken wings, nuggets, dip, hot sauce and more and we're going to battle Lumpus who has busted out of prison again, and this time we're going to release a massive number of funny cartoon comedy gags and beat the crud out of him. Also we're going to meet Another Dierdre and Another Blizzard and we're going to meet a Hariyama Gene-slammer named Yokuzuna Takahiro Emerson and he is a great sumo wrestler and loves to eat.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Wendy Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Adjusted Gold and Nico VS Keckyua

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a planet of fruits, and we're not only going to meet the Supreme Kais of the Elements, who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels, but we're also going to destroy another version of Evil Lisa who's been turned into Another Calamitous by Swartz. And we're also going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Buster, and her name is Reika Ogami, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Andromeda Buster, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster, Reika Ogami has the powers of Earth and she's one of the strongest ever of the Saber Embodiments, and she can really kick butt with the intense force of the Earth and really let evil have it, and she introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Reika a tiara with the Kamen Rider Buster logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Buster logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Ryo Ogami A.K.A. Kamen Rider Buster, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

And I've got something for all of you, I call these Destroyers of The Puckerberry, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Puckerberry symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit one of those sour grape monsters.

Get ready for an explosively spicy chapter as we go help Chowder who has eaten tons of explosively spicy dreaded dancing diablo peppers and we're going to really extinguish lots of them and absorb lots of fire. But we're going to also battle Terry Spice and this will be good spicy battle as we send him to the M.O.E.

See you all next time.

# Chowder's Nuclear Spicy Predicament

THIS ONE IS GONNA BURN 🔥 !

This is based on the Chowder episode The Firebreather.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina And Ronnie Anne along with Blizzard, Neapolitan Man, Frost, Lumi the Snow Queen, Ice Geargolem And Nadare Rouga and we were heading to an awesome and amazing food planet. This food planet was going to be a really awesome and fun one.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Qin: You got that right.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: I hope it's a really spicy and delicious food planet.

Camie: Me too.

Lana: Same here.

Nico: Troy: I want to thank you, Blizzard, and your teams for coming.

Troy: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so fun helping you.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man ready for action. Thrice Cream Man delicious!

Qin: (LAUGHS) This will be awesome and fun.

Nico: Thrice Cream Man, are you really that tasty?

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man delicious and tasty.

He gave Nico an ice cream and he tried some.

Nico: Yummy! Blue Vanilla.

Me: Yummy. Boy Chowder really loves Thrice Cream doesn't he?

Thrice Cream Man: He sure does. Can't get enough Thrice Cream.

Qin: Boy

I can tell.

Nico: I have a feeling you might be able to help Chowder later today.

Thrice Cream Man: Oh boy! Thrice Cream Man excited.

Qin: You sure are.

Me: I hope this isn't like what happened yesterday. That was the most sour mission ever!

Qin: Boy no kidding!

Lola: Yeah the Puckerberry Overlords were the most sour beings ever!

Nico: You're not kidding there. And Chowder got sucked into his own mouth!? That is nasty!

Lola: You're not kidding!

Maria: We DID make some dishes.

Me: We sure did but the one that Chowder made was the most disgusting EVER!

Qin: YUCK!

Xenia: That was not a dish, that was a pile of garbage!

Lana: I liked it. It was tasty.

Me: Lana stop or I'm gonna puke.

May: But we didn't tell him that.

Me: Good. But even though he did do his best Mung didn't like it. But Lana did.

Lana: That was the best ever.

Lola: For Lana but not everyone else.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: But that was still an awesome adventure.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it was an orange world.

Me: Wow from up here it looks like a volcanic planet.

Nico: It sure does.

May: Whatever the mission is later, I hope it's a good one.

Me: It sure will be a good one.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we saw that it was a planet where everything was made with BUFFALO CHICKEN! Buffalo chicken wings, nuggets, dip and more! Even Rivers of buffalo sauce!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: A planet made of buffalo chicken!

Camie: Oh wow!

Eli: (DROOLS) Oh boy!

It was a planet made with piles and piles and piles of buffalo chicken wings and nuggets and more as far as the eye can see!

Nico: BUFFALO WINGS!

Nico dove into a pile of wings and ate a huge mountain of them until it was all a pile of bones!

BUZZSAW EATING!

Nico ate all the wings in that pile.

Me: Wow!

May: (LAUGHS) That is awesome eating!

Maria: Save some for us!

We got to eating and they were delicious and the sauce and dip was awesome too.

Me: MMM! (EATING WINGS) Meaty and delicious.

Nico: (BUZZSAW EATING)

He was eating a pile of nuggets.

Camie had some dip and it was yummy.

Me: (EATING) Yummy! Spicy and delicious!

Sunset Shimmer: (Eating) Delicious!

Maria: Let's get some for the mascots.

Nico: (BURPS) Good idea.

Laney: They will love it.

I got out a huge container and loaded it up with wings, nuggets and more and sauce.

Qin: Nice!

Me: (BURPS) Pardon me.

Xenia: Man these are awesome wings.

Nico: I can still eat more!

Nico ate more and more wings and man was he eating a lot.

Nico ate 50,000 wings and made huge piles of bones.

Xenia: Now that is awesome eating.

Nico was stuffed.

Qin: Boy he is bloated.

Nico burped.

LOUD BELCH!

Nico: Excuse me.

Qin: Pardon you.

Me: Boy that was a good snack.

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Yep.

Fiona Hernandez: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Now we can get to work. (BURPS) Pardon. I'll sense for Swartz's creations here.

Nico: You do that.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found them! Another Dierdre and Another Blizzard. But also there's something else.

Qin: What is it?

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai we hear you loud and clear. What's the emergency?

King Kai: That crazy deranged moose Algonquin C. Lumpus has escaped from jail again and is coming for you guys!

We gasped!

QIn: Not again!

Xenia: That buttfaced brainless moose sure is a glutton for punishment!

Varie: He sure doesn't know when to quit!

Nico: Let's think positive. I'm sure by now, he's probably stuffed from eating wings too.

Lumpus: I WANT MY CAMP BACK YOU WORMS!

We saw Lumpus and HE WAS PISSED!

Nico: Or maybe not.

Qin: Don't you have anything better to do than just get Camp Kidney back? It was never your camp at all to begin with you lousy stinkin sack of hot steaks!

Nico: YEAH!

Lumpus: (to Nico) So, you got a bloated belly, huh? (takes out bazooka) How about I pop it along with the rest of you?! (LAUGHS DERANGEDLY) (fires bazooka at Nico)

I saw the rocket and grabbed it and threw it back and it hit Lumpus and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was burned all over.

Me: Take that Moose Face!

Qin: YEAH!

May: Yeah Stinkwad!

Lumpus: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME!?

Nico: Too bad we didn't bring Jellyfish Samson!

Me: No way in hell am I going through that!

Lumpus went at May and she jumped and grabbed his antlers and ripped them off and he screamed in pain and then she stuck them on his teeth!

May: Look at the new Dick Tracy character, Antler Tooth!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Antler Tooth! That is rich!

Nico: I hope you appear on the 21st so the Revice team can kick your ass!

Me: YEAH YOU MOOSESTEAK FREAK!

Lumpus: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME YOU PSYCHOTIC SALAD SPINNER!?

He went at me and I kicked him in his face!

Me: Top this! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

TOMATO MAGISWORD!

Me: Time to get tomato pasted!

We all got out Tomato Magiswords!

Me: FIRE!

We fired NUMEROUS GIANT TOMATOES AND SPLATTERED HIM ALL OVER WITH THEM!

He was buried under a mess!

Nico: Is he knocked out?

Then he exploded out!

Me: Nope!

Lumpus: I WILL NOT REST TILL I HAVE MY CAMP BACK YOU WRETCHED CHICKEN FREAKS!

Nico: Bring it on!

Maria: Jesus fuck! This is usually the part where we defeat him by now!

Me: I got many more tricks.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book for Universe 666 Lumpus. It was called The Crazy Shenanigans of the Psychotic Moose!

Me: (Reads Verse) "Without warning the Psychotic moose found himself hanging upside-down and from high above the floor and he fell into a big washtub filled with chocolate peanut butter pudding."

He teleported and fell 35 feet into a washtub filled with pudding!

SPLAT!

We laughed at that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) PEANUT BUTTER SHORTCAKE!

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

May: Jellyfish Samson might not be here. But that still won't stop us from using his lines!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "And then lots of electrified jellyfish appeared and landed on the deranged moose and electrocuted him with billions of volts of electricity and burned him to a crisp."

Then numerous intensely powerful jellyfish appeared out of nowhere and landed on Lumpus and then…

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

He was electrocuted all over the place and then he was black and burned! OUCH!

Me: Take that Jellyfish head!

Eli: Zappity Zap Zap!

We laughed hysterically!

May: I hope that knocked him unconscious.

He then roared with extreme fury!

Qin: UH OH!

Xenia: Now he is mad!

HIS EYES WERE GLOWING RED WITH INTENSE RAGING FURY! HE ROARED AND TOOTED LIKE A STEAMHORN!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: Here's one I learned from Clam! (Reads verse) "Then piles of Pancakes topped with maple syrup, hashbrowns, eggs, bacon, sausage links and butter splattered all over the moose and he was turned into a nasty and terrible breakfast platter."

Everything I said happened and he was REALLY NOT LIKING THAT!

Me: You want some juice with that!? SORRY ALL OUT!

We LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Qin: That was funny!

Nico: J.D. you're killing me!

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Maria: I thought it would be pudding.

Me: Lumpus did ruin Clam's pancake breakfast.

Maria: Good point.

Me: Now for the grand finale. (Reads Verse) "The moose loved eating Norwegian Bloatfish even though he was violently allergic to them and he ate a whole buffet of them and bloated up big time and then came the bad effect."

He ate some Norwegian Bloatfish and bloated up.

Nico: Now what?

Me: Wait for it.

Lumpus: (GROANS) The Bloatfish is starting to affect me!

I snapped my fingers and beamed him back to prison and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

KRASSSSSSSSPPPPPPPPPPLLLAAAAAAATTTTTTT!

He released a massively loud explosion of explosive diarrhea in his cell that could be heard all the way from the Buffalo Chicken Planet!

Nico: What the fuck was that!?

Me: The doctors found out that whenever he eats Norwegian Bloatfish he bloats up like a balloon and then when the effect kicks in he releases a massive explosion of explosive diarrhea.

Everyone: EEEEEEEWW!

Lola: Boy he is gonna be really feeling that one!

Xenia: GROSS!

Nico: Okay I did NOT need to know about that!

Me: Sorry.

Eli: But that was all really funny!

Camie: Yeah I don't think I've ever laughed that hard outside a humiliation.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: That was awesome!

Nico: NOW we can get to why we're here.

Me: Yeah. Glad we got that out of our systems.

?: That was so awesome!

A figure came out and it was a Sailor Soldier! It was a girl dressed in orange clothes and had orange hair and butterfly wings.

Me: (GASP) Bertha Buffalaura A.K.A. Sailor Buffalor!

Sailor Buffalor: That's right and It's awesome to see that you all are here on my home planet. And it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Wait this is your home planet!? Whoa!

Eli: That is so cool!

Sailor Buffalora: I saw all those gags you did and that was so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: We didn't know this was your home world. That is so cool.

Sailor Buffalora: Yeah it sure is. I love Buffalo Chicken.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Now we fight Another Dierdre and Another Blizzard.

Nico: Who's up first?

Laney: I will go first.

Sora Phaaze: Go for it Laney.

Then vines grew and spun around and then out came a dark version of Dierdre! It was ANOTHER DIERDRE!

Qin: WHOA! Another Dierdre!

Xenia: Wow!

Another Dierdre: (In a girls voice) Boy you guys really like eating here huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon green hair and had green eyes and had green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Varellia Vegandon A.K.A. Sailor Vegandon!

Qin: Whoa the Sailor Soldier of Dark Vegan's home planet Vegandon!? Whoa!

Sailor Vegandon: That's right. I heard you guys defeated Dark Vegan a while back. That was great.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Poromon and Poliwag helped with that.

Me: They sure did. It was on April Fool's Day when Luan went up against Nico's brother Connor.

Nico: Yeah that was crazy!

Qin: But Luan was the big hero that day from what I heard.

Xenia: She sure was.

Sailor Vegandon: That is amazing. And Dark Vegan is now in the M.O.E.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Poromon and Poliwag used their sabers with their minds.

Sailor Vegandon: That is awesome. They have amazing talent in the ways of the Vegan Power.

Xenia: They sure do.

Me: Johnny Test and Dukey are doing great though.

Sailor Vegandon: Good good. And you know there's Another Blizzard here.

Me: Yes we do. Friendly or Hostile?

Sailor Vegandon: Friendly.

Me: Good.

Sailor Vegandon: But this one is from a planet that Dark Vegan was trying to destroy for years.

Me: I have a feeling it's a good one too.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Vegandon: No worries. Lets do it!

She turned into Another Dierdre and Laney fired waves of leaves and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Planet of Vegetables. I went and brought her over.

Me: That's that.

Maria: Time for some backup!

She took out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MOUNTAIN EARTHQUAKE 6!

She summoned Lythos, Evil Comet Woman, Stone Triplets, Fire Plant, Zululuk, and Cupid along with Evil Ground Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Guts Man and Evil Stone Man.

Nico: Get ready!

We stood ready and then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Blizzard! It was ANOTHER BLIZZARD!

Me: WHOA! Another Blizzard!

Qin: This one is cold!

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: Brr freezing!

Nico: And you are?

Another Blizzard: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. and Nicole are familiar with me.

Nicole: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and dark red and red clothes.

Me: (GASP) Selena Sirloin A.K.A. Sailor Sirloin!

Qin: Whoa! The Sailor Soldier of the planet of meat!

Nicole: Oh wow! That is awesome and perfect for a true carnivore like me.

Sailor Sirloin: (LAUGHS) I know.

Me: Awesome to see you again Selena.

Nico: Boy the sailor Soldiers of Meat and Vegetables.

Nicole: Boy my brother would feel right at home on Vegandon and I would love Sirloin.

Sailor Sirloin: That you would.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaim gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Sailor Sirloin: Just for plants and vegetables to be together. I'm trying to stop the fighting between our two worlds.

Nicole: I don't blame you one bit for wanting to do that. Plants and meat go great together. For 570 million years ever since the start of all the life on Earth that has been one of the oldest battles. Plants VS Meat.

Me: That's gonna be a massively difficult task for all of us. But it's nothing we can't handle.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Sword.

Sailor Sirloin: You can start by getting me back to normal.

Me: That we can do.

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Ridewatch) You're a cold fighter in battle, right?

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) Because Blizzard tends to be like that too.

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor

Me: Metaphorically speaking of course.

Sailor Sirloin: I am a cold fighter in battle yes. I take down my enemies with extreme prejudice.

Me: You, Zocks and I all have something in common and that is we show no mercy to some of our enemies.

Sailor Sirloin: Yep.

She turned into Another Blizzard.

Me: Time to feel the heat. (BURPS) Oops. Scuse me. Still full from having a big meal here.

Another Blizzard: No worries.

Nico: (gets out Blizzard's Ridewatch) I get the feeling that I may have to use this and Vexen's Ridewatch later today.

Me: I have that same feeling myself.

Nico activated it and fired a wave of ice and smashed her down.

Nico: Taste the Trifecta of Deliciousness! (ACTIVATES NEAPOLITAN MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of chocolate, vanilla and strawberry ice cream and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Tasty.

May: Try this ice! (ACTIVATES FROST'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES LUMI THE SNOW QUEEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired more ice blasts and smashed her down!

Maria: Time for more ice! (ACTIVATES ICE GEARGOLEM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired ice blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES NADARE ROUGA'S RIDEWATCH) ICE STYLE: ONE HORNED WHITE WHALE!

She fired a wave of ice and it formed into a white whale with one horn and smashed her down!

Qin: Nice!

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man Delicious! (ACTIVATES NEAPOLITAN MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of ice cream and smashed her down.

Dark and his team came and he had MODOK, Foop, Dogu Bouma, Mandark and Evil Earth Man!

Nico: Nice team, Dark!

Dark Spicer: Thanks. We are called the Asskicking Fury 6!

Qin: Cool name!

Me: Yeah! And Foop they decided to put you on a really cool team too.

Foop: Yep they sure did. Now it's Death! Sorry force of habit.

Me: No worries.

Foop: I admit I don't miss my former father that much. But I really am proud of mother for how she's come.

Me: Good. You're not still steamed about what happened back then 3 years ago are you?

Foop: No.

Me: Good.

Then we felt THUNDERING FOOTFALLS!

Me: WHOA! Lythos!

Lytho: It wasn't me!

Me: If it wasn't you then who?

Maria: I hope there are two Gene Slammers appearing right now.

Nico: Wait look!

We saw two figures coming and they were making huge footfalls. It was a Hariyama and a Makuhita!

Me: Whoa a Hariyama and Makuhita!

Qin: WHOA!

They landed in front of us with a thunderous thud!

SMASH!

Me: WHOA! You guys are powerful and strong!

Hariyama: (In a boys voice) (Japanese Accent) We get that a lot and it is an honor to see you again Nico san.

Nico: Yokuzuna Takihiro Emerson! WHOA!

Me: Wait a sec. The famous Sumo Wrestling Champion from Japan and the great eating competition winner!? WHOA!

Nico: That's right.

Makuhita: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) And don't forget about his sister too.

Nico: Maricopa Emerson as well!? Whoa!

They reverted back and Takihiro was a big man with a huge girth and had a red Sumo Wrestler outfit on. Maricopa was a girl that had blue hair and a blue dress on.

Takihiro: We got this.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down and Sailor

Sirloin was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went and brought her over.

Me: It's an honor to meet the both of you. (BOWS)

(GONG SOUNDS)

Takihiro: (BOWS) You too J.D. san.

Qin: We are honored to be in your presence.

Thrice Cream Man: What's your favorite memories of Nico?

Takihiro: My favorite is when me and Nico had that super spicy burger eating contest and we both won tied at 20.

Me: Whoa! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Maricopa: And my favorite is when me and Nico had a ramen eating contest and he beat me by 5 bowls.

Qin: Whoa! I remember those! Those were so awesome.

Nico: They sure were.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you guys.

Maricopa: We missed you too Nico.

Maria: First time that a Gene Slammer is a boy.

Me: And won't be the last.

Qin: Nope.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Ellie Singh, and Emily Lenior Tzeentch are heading to a planet of fruit, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to meet the Supreme Kais of the Elements, four girls who are Chronoa's sisters and also Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and we're also going to destroy another version of Evil Lisa who's been sighted here.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is awesome, we're here on a planet of fruit, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to meet the Supreme Kais of the Elements, four girls who are Chronoa's sisters and also my Guardian Angels, and we're also going to destroy another version of Evil Lisa who's been sighted here.

Chronoa: This is going to be so awesome seeing my sisters again. Plus, we also know the code word for when they tell us of the sighting of another version of Evil Lisa.

Lincoln: Right, Chronoa.

Eli: I didn't know that you had sisters, Chronoa.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Neither did I.

Lincoln: But, I did, and so did Luna, Laney, Leni, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mom and Dad, and trust me, Chronoa's sisters are four of the most powerful warriors among the ranks of my Guardian Angels, and you'll hear much about them when we meet them, and I want to thank you and Emily for joining us, Ellie.

Ellie Singh: You're welcome, Lincoln, this is going to be so awesome.

Suddenly, we saw Spurrit, Monculus, Clavavera, and Carillong appear before us.

Me: Whoa, Spurrit, Monculus, Clavavera, and Carillong.

Nico: Cool. (Suddenly senses four massive energy signals) Whoa, and the energy signals coming from them are really powerful.

Spurrit, Monculus, Clavavera, and Carillong: (Four girls' voices) Yeah, we get that a lot.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Freya, The North Kai of Fire, Amphitrite, The South Kai of Water, Prithvi, The West Kai of Earth, and Paka'a, The East Kai of Wind.

Freya, The North Kai of Fire reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings and she reigned in the power of Carillong, she's dressed in a long-sleeved red coat, short-sleeved red blouse, sleeveless red midriff top, red skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, stars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Carillong and holstered on her back is a massive Carillong-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Carillong etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large Carillong heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Carillong heads and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large Carillong heads for the pommel.

Amphitrite, The South Kai of Water reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Monculus, she's dressed in a long-sleeved aqua blue coat, short-sleeved aqua blue blouse, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with ocean waves, water, stars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Monculus and holstered on her back is a massive Monculus-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Monculus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large Monculus heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Monculus heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large Monculus heads for the pommel.

Prithvi, The West Kai of Earth reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and she reigned in the power of Clavavera, she's dressed in a long-sleeved brown coat, short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless brown midriff top, brown skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, stars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Clavavera and holstered on her back is a massive Clavavera-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Clavavera etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large Clavavera heads for the crossguard, large brown gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Clavavera heads and large brown gem on the bottom of the large Clavavera heads for the pommel.

And Paka'a, The East Kai of Wind reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long sky blue hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings and she reigned in the power of Spurrit, she's dressed in a long-sleeved sky blue coat, short-sleeved sky blue blouse, sleeveless sky blue midriff top, sky blue skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with winds, stars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Spurrit and holstered on her back is a massive Spurrit-themed greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Spurrit etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large Spurrit heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large Spurrit heads and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the large Spurrit heads for the pommel.

Freya: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Amphitrite: And it's also good to see you again, Chronoa.

Chronoa: You too, Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a.

Lincoln went up to Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a and he hugged them, and the Supreme Kais of The Elements are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you four since the day I also met your sister, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Freya: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Amphitrite: You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Prithvi: You said it.

Paka'a: That's really incredible.

Lincoln: Everyone, meet The Supreme Kais of the Elements, these four are known as the guardians of the elements as well as protecting the world and the universe from the forces of evil, and as pointed out, they're also Chronoa's sisters. In fact, like their sister, Chronoa, when they saw me the first time, it was love at first sight.

Chronoa: And so they joined the ranks of Lincoln's guardian angels as they knew that there would be those who would try to harm Lincoln.

Gohan: And we know who they were, right, Lori?

Lori: Right.

Lincoln: Plus, they also do charities, and I made them elemental bikinis, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Chronoa: Now, to handle the introductions. Linky, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Of course, Chronoa.

Lincoln first introduced us to Freya, The North Kai of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and she's also The North Kai of Fire. Freya taught Lincoln the ways of using Fire and combining it with Lightning, and she also saw how he also combined Fire with the other elemental forces. One time, she and Lincoln even danced on a field of Fire and Lightning. Lincoln made Freya a Fire-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's one of Chronoa's four sisters, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion.

Then, Lincoln introduced us to Amphitrite, The South Kai of Water, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's also The South Kai of Water. She and Lincoln danced underwater and they've also done various dance styles underwater, even doing the Tango. Lincoln made Amphitrite a Water-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's another of Chronoa's four sisters, and she hates Icky Vicky, Trina Riffins, and Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

Then, Lincoln introduced us to Prithvi, The West Kai of Earth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and also The West Kai of Earth. She and Lincoln meditated on nothing but sharp stalagmites and they even danced around lava. Lincoln made Prithvi an Earth-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's another of Chronoa's four sisters, and she hates The Wet Bandits, Lewis Travolta, Bubble Bass, and Billy McLean with a burning passion.

And finally, Lincoln introduced us to Paka'a, The East Kai of Wind, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The East Kai of Wind. She and Lincoln danced around within a gigantic tornado and they even danced on the clouds. Lincoln made Paka'a a wind-themed bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's the last of Chronoa's four sisters, and she hates NO MA'AM, The Bundys, and The Wet Bandits with a burning passion.

When Lincoln was finished with introductions, we were literally stunned.

Me: Wow, you girls did a lot with protecting the world and the universe from the forces of evil, along with protecting and defending Lincoln from his enemies and from the five mean Loud sisters.

Luna: Those four really are that strong and powerful, and our five sisters made the mistake of daring to target The Supreme Kais of the Elements, in fact, they've kicked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's butts many times over and sent them flying to the hospital for that.

Nico: Yeesh.

Timmy: And please tell me Amphitrite sprayed Icky Vicky with holy water and it made her get burned like a vampire, Chronoa.

Amphitrite: I did, and I even used the Full Moon perfume for added effect.

Wanda: That explains why she looked that drenched when we saw the cops load her in to take her back to prison.

Prithvi: And getting those burns in the process.

Althea Iridiana: Serves that fire-breathing dragon in black jeans right.

Freya: Yeah, she's a heartless bitch. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a want to give me your blood, right?

Freya: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood, including Chronoa.

Amphitrite: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Then, Lincoln first went up to Freya, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Amphitrite, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Prithvi, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, he went up to Paka'a, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Freya: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Freya: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a.

Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also return it, and we cheered for them.

Freya: And now that the intros are done, here, try these, Linky.

Freya got out some juicy Zap-Apples, along with Fire Strawberries, Ice Blueberries, and many other elemental fruits for Lincoln, and he ate them, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and immense blue aura flare up as he gained a massive power boost.

Lincoln: Whoa, they also have Zap-Apples and other elemental fruits here, awesome!

We also ate some juicy Zap-Apples, along with Fire Strawberries, Ice Blueberries, and many other elemental fruits, and our rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals and immense blue auras flare up as we gained a massive power boost.

Nico: Mmm, now these are so good! Thanks.

Freya: You're welcome, Nico, and now that we're nice and fed, time to get down to business, we just saw another version of Lisa here, and she's going to dissect the girls located here, and she was also laughing like a maniacal mad scientist.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Oh man! J.D., Nico, Guardian Angels, we got a Code: Heartless Science.

Nicholette Torrington: (Gasps) A Code: Heartless Science?! Another version of Evil Lisa is here, just as you said.

Nico: Luckily, there's not a planet of robots, otherwise, we'd be in big trouble.

Amphitrite: No, but she does have a massive robot and she's inside it.

Lincoln: Not for long, and it's payback time for all the heartless things she'd done to me in the past!

Me: We got rid of Dark Lisa and Universe 666 Lisa and sent them to The Black Gates, now we're going to get rid of another version of Evil Lisa.

Nico: Oh yeah, we'll make that evil mad scientist pay for her crimes.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Buster logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless orange midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Buster logo for the pendant, orange skirt and she has the Genbu Shinwa Wonder Ride Book on her waist along with The Golden Book of Amun-Ra and The Black Book of The Dead, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Buster logo and holstered on her back is a massive Genbu Shinwa-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Genbu Shinwa etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange snake heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange snake heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large orange snake heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Dogouken Gekido, the seiken for the Genbu Shinwa, and she has the seven girls with her.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: She looks just like Andromeda Buster, because of the tiara and necklace with the Kamen Rider Buster logo and Genbu Shinwa Wonder Ride Book.

Eli: Yeah. (Sees the other books) (Gasps) And those two other books with her, are those…?!

Me: The Golden Book of Amun-Ra and The Black Book of The Dead?!

Girl: Yes, that's right, and to answer Qin's question, I do look like Andromeda Buster, but not exactly, in fact, I'm someone that Lincoln knows all too well, and I also got the nine girls away from that evil witch.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Reika Ogami, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster, I knew it was you, it's so good to see you again.

?: I WILL HAVE MY BLOODY REVENGE ON YOU WORTHLESS HOMOSAPIENS FOR RUINING MY GREAT EXPERIMENT!

We then saw a giant robot heading our way, and inside it was another version of Evil Lisa, and man, she was really, really mad now!

Lincoln: Nice one, Reika, you not only set the girls free, but you also got that evil mad scientist really mad now. (Scans the robot) It's also equipped with weapons galore, but I've got something to really make that mad scientist even more pissed off.

Lincoln fired a laser blast which hits the robot, and it fried the controls, and it forcefully ejected Evil Lisa from the robot and she was tied up by us. Then, Lincoln flew towards the giant robot, and as he placed his hand on it, the robot's eyes glowed blue, and Lincoln absorbed the giant robot and he also gained its weapons.

Evil Lisa: NO! MY CREATION! WHAT DID YOU DO TO MY

PRECIOUS CREATION, YOU OVERGROWN HOMOSAPIEN?!

Lincoln: You don't get to say another word, you heartless, reprehensible little monster! Time to pay you back for everything you've done to me in the past!

Me: And it's going to hurt!

Nico: Big time!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Jason Scott Lee and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Evil Lisa, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, time to send you on a one-way trip to Oblivion, you abominable disgrace to the scientific community!

Lincoln fired a powerful barrage of rainbow energy blasts with elemental forces and mythological animals, and they hit Evil Lisa and exploded with incredible power, and like Evil Lori before her, she was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for you, you heartless mad scientist. (To Reika Ogami) And it's so good to see you again, Reika Ogami.

Reika Ogami: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Reika Ogami and he hugged her, and Reika Ogami is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Reika Ogami: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Reika Ogami, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Andromeda Buster, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster, Reika Ogami has the powers of Earth and she's one of the strongest ever of the Saber Embodiments, and she can really kick butt with the intense force of the Earth and really let evil have it, and as you indeed saw, she's also the keeper of The Golden Book of Amun-Ra and The Black Book of The Dead. She also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when we were eight years old, and we watched every episode ever since. I made Reika a tiara with the Kamen Rider Buster logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Buster logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome, and I didn't know she's also the keeper of The Golden Book of Amun-Ra and The Black Book of The Dead, that's a huge responsibility, and you said her last name is Ogami, then, that means…?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's also the sister of Ryo Ogami A.K.A. Kamen Rider Buster, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

My jaw dropped to the floor and so did Nico's.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: So, Reika is…?!

Ryo: Yes, she's my sister alright, and it's so good to see you again, Reika.

Kenzie Fukiyama: You too, Ryo.

Lincoln: Plus, she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storious, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her brother, also has the Genbu Shinwa Wonder Ride Book, along with The Golden Book of Amun-Ra and The Black Book of The Dead, since she's the keeper of those two ancient books.

Lincoln: And she also has the Dogouken Gekido, the weapon of Kamen Rider Buster, and a Genbu Shinwa-themed massive greatsword.

Reika Ogami: And I've got a tale on how I smashed Lola into the dirt before she could her her older brother. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Reika Ogami: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Reika Ogami: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to Reika Ogami, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Reika Ogami: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Reika Ogami's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Reika Ogami: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Reika Ogami.

Reika Ogami had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Mio Amakura, Mayu Amakura, Ruka Minazuki, Madoka Tsukimori, Misaki Asou, Miu Hinasaki, and Yuri Kozukata from the Fatal Frame franchise.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mio Amakura, Mayu Amakura, Ruka Minazuki, Madoka Tsukimori, Misaki Asou, Miu Hinasaki, and Yuri Kozukata from the Fatal Frame franchise.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh man, and I'm very familiar with that franchise all too well, and these girls had to deal with hostile ghosts, ghosts who were turned hostile by a dark malevolent force due to a disaster in abandoned villages, islands, mountains, and mansions in Japan. And in addition to dealing with the powerful ghosts responsible for the disasters along with the hostile ghosts, they also had to confront the dark history of said haunted places, and their only defense in the war against the hostile spirits is The Camera Obscura.

Lincoln: Those sound like cases that The Ghosthunters Club would enjoy taking. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Yuri Kozukata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuri Kozukata and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Evil Lisa, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag

McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver

phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Yuri Kozukata: (Gasps) You're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene. Lincoln also sensed the girls were pretty shaken up by their experiences at The Lost Village, Mt. Hikami, and Rogetsu Isle, and they were going to be needing a lot of help.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mio Amakura, Mayu Amakura, Ruka Minazuki, Madoka Tsukimori, Misaki Asou, Miu Hinasaki, and Yuri Kozukata with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were also introduced to Freya, The North Kai of Fire, Amphitrite, The South Kai of Water, Prithvi, The West Kai of Earth, and Paka'a, The East Kai of Wind, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another version of Evil Lisa, and she kidnapped and was going to dissect Mio Amakura, Mayu Amakura, Ruka Minazuki, Madoka Tsukimori, Misaki Asou, Miu Hinasaki, and Yuri Kozukata from the Fatal Frame franchise.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to that evil mad scientist by giving her the beatdown of her life and Lincoln finishing the job by firing a barrage of rainbow energy blasts with elemental forces and mythological animals which obliterated Evil Lisa and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Reika Ogami have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that evil mad scientist, and what she tried to do to Mio Amakura, Mayu Amakura, Ruka Minazuki, Madoka Tsukimori, Misaki Asou, Miu Hinasaki, and Yuri Kozukata from the Fatal Frame franchise, she almost traumatized them even more.

Lincoln: They'd already been through enough with the hostile spirits at Minakami Village, Mt. Hikami, and Rogetsu Isle.

Miu Hinasaki: Thank goodness she also didn't my mother, she'd already been though enough trauma, because of her nightmares at Himuro Mansion long ago.

Nicole: And the very place where it all began long ago.

---

After finally destroying Evil Lisa and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Reika Ogami saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Reika Ogami: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Reika, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Reika Ogami: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Reika Ogami: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Reika, how did you smash Lola into the dirt before she could try and kill Lincoln?

Reika Ogami: Oh, I still remembered that day from years ago. One day, Lincoln and I were done with our homework, we went outside to do some shopping for Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and it was only us, since Luna was with her band, Laney was helping Lily with some homework, Lana was doing some work on Vanzilla, and Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were both grounded again for their attempted attack on Lincoln, but what we didn't know was that Lola broke out by climbing out of the bedroom window. We finished with the shopping and we were heading back home, but then, we heard a loud chalkboard screech, and we knew who it was: Lola, and it meant she snuck out of The Loud House. Then, we saw her charging right at us, but I countered her attack and smashed her into the dirt, and Lola was then tied up by Lincoln firing red energy blasts from his white angel wings. We then dragged Lola back home, and after we unloaded the groceries, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola did in sneaking out and her attempted attack, and as a result, she got another grounding, this time, it's for two months.

Me: Whoa, so those earthquakes that I felt, that was you smashing Lola into the ground?!

Nico: Wow, you sure are strong, Reika.

Lincoln: That's why she's known as the strongest of the Kamen Rider embodiments on my side, and Lola should've known better to try and attack someone who's stronger than her, a skilled combatant, and has the powers of Earth.

Timmy: We know that Lola's Dark Side made her like that, and we got rid of her, along with the other Dark Side monsters, and the person responsible for putting Lincoln through this nightmare: Killjoy Huggins. Plus, I also destroyed that Dark Side Creation Serum and made sure nothing was left of it.

Nico: Nice one, Timmy.

Suddenly, Timmy winced as he felt his right hand was in pain. Althea Iridiana then took off his right white glove and we saw a bandage.

Eli: Timmy, did that rotten babysitter do that to your hand?! If she did, I'm gonna… !

Althea Iridiana: No, Eli, I think I know what this is.

Timmy: I'll tell them, Althea. See, I also knew of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, they came to Dimmsdale years ago for a reason: to put a stop to Icky Vicky, and it took place not long after J.D. had stopped Crocker and threw him in the nuthouse forever. They know that with Crocker gone, the only evil left was Icky Vicky, and since they knew of my parents' behavior and always leaving me alone with that she-demon and of her horrible hatred for kids, they decided that enough was enough. It was there I met up with my cousins, Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus once again, and they gathered all of the evidence needed to get Icky Vicky sent away for good, and once that was done, they took her down by brutally beating her into the dirt.

Wanda: We saw the whole thing, and Althea and the others were especially brutal in beating Vicky into the ground.

Timmy: And after the beatdown, Althea cuffed her and threw her in a police car which took her to the courthouse, and thanks to the evidence we got on her, she was convicted and she was sent to a far-away maximum security prison for the rest of her lift. After that day, they eventually told me of their story of how they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and I wanted to tell you guys, but Althea told me not to because of the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, with the exception of Dark Luan getting put in prison, still running loose. She wanted me to promise never to spill the beans until those remaining for are also gone for good, so, I did the ultimate oath to not tell any of you guys my encounters with Lincoln's Guardian Angels: I had to do a Blood Oath.

We gasped in shock.

Me: A Blood Oath, a solemn promise to keep an agreement by using each party's sense of honor or reputation to uphold the deal.

Timmy: And I had to do the Blood Oath like how they did it in the past: Althea cut her hand with a dagger and her blood came out, and I did the same with a dagger and I cut my right hand and my own blood came out. Then, we both shook hands, and the shaking of our hands caused our blood to mix, and the other Guardian Angels did the same, and I shook hands with them and that caused my blood to mix with theirs. Then, Morana disinfected and bandaged my hand, and I knew The Blood Oath was forged, and after that, they left.

Suddenly, Timmy unwrapped the bandage on his right hand, and he saw that his cut was gone.

Wanda: That sudden pain you felt was the completion of The Blood Oath, Timmy.

Danny Phantom: It's about to be seven years to the day you made that Blood Oath with Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Timmy.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I didn't know that you forged a Blood Oath with my Guardian Angels to keep their presence a secret, but you had your reasons.

Cosmo: He should've just told you guys from the beginning.

Nico: But, that would mean he'd break his Blood Oath, and breaking it has some nasty consequences.

Timmy: And I couldn't risk Cosmo blabbing about it and ticking off Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, who still had their Dark Sides in them at the time. So, whenever he was about to blab, Wanda hit him in the face with a frying pan.

Luna: (Winces) Preventative medicine. Like how I used it on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they'd tried to attack Lincoln again

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Olesia: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here before on past dates, Olesia, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and Ms. Rosa DiMartino with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Olesia, Arielle, Stella (Pokémon), Madison, Alexa, Scarlett, and even Ms. Rosa DiMartino are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I knew they had feelings for Lincoln. Say, Luna, wasn't there a time when Ms. DiMartino was a sub for Mrs. Johnson?

Luna: Oh, now that I remembered too well, dude, what happened was Mrs. Johnson broke her leg while riding a mechanical bull.

Nico: (Winces) Ooh!

Me: Yeah, it was bad.

Nicole: Luckily, we had an ambulance nearby, and Mom helped Mrs. Johnson during her recovery.

Rita: Plus, there's a reason why Lincoln was flunking that day, Ms. DiMartino is so smoking, the guys go completely bonkers around her, both male students and male teachers.

Lori: Yeah, and even Bobby almost flunked because of her, and this was before we started dating.

Rosa DiMartino: (Spanish Accent) Ay, it's true, the male students and teachers went completely crazy around me.

Minerva Mink: And I know how that feels, Rosa.

Hello Nurse: Same here. But, we're so glad you're now part of Linky's harem.

Nicole: And with Lincoln protecting his harem and Guardian Angels, it'll cause any perverts to back off and run with their tails between their legs.

---

We saw that the mascots were missing.

Me: Uh oh. 6 someones are missing.

Exile: (Russian Accent) Guys, where are the mascots?!

Lisa Loud: Guys! We have a situation.

Me: Lisa what did you do?

Lisa Loud: It wasn't my fault.

Me: Lets see here.

I pulled up the surveillance cameras for Lisa's lab and saw Leni come in and then she pushed a button similar to how Dee Dee does and the mascots got teleported by accident!

Nico: Leni!

Me: Nico calm down. It was an accident. You know that she doesn't know any of that science stuff.

Nico: But where are the mascots!?

Me: I'm looking.

I pulled up the mascots location and it found out that they were located in the Sahara Desert in the middle of Libya!

Qin: They are all the way over in Libya!?

Me: What are we waiting for guys!?

We were flying to Libya.

Nico: This is very similar to something.

Me: Yeah it reminds me of what happend when Dexter was beamed to that alien slave planet by accident and me, Sam and you had to rescue him.

Lola: That was crazy.

Sam S.L.: It sure was. But that was fun.

Nico: Yep.

We were flying fast.

The sun over the desert was scorching hot and the sand was baking. The mascots were really toasting out there.

Poromon: I'm dying out here!

Poliwag: I'm so thirsty!

Horsea: Me too!

Manaphy: We need water! And food! I'm so hungry I could eat… eat… eat… (Sees Poromon as a roasted chicken)

Poromon: Uh Manaphy why are you looking at me like that?

Manaphy: Must eat chicken!

She jumped on Poromon!

Manaphy: EAT!

Poromon: MANAPHY IT'S ME! STOP!

Horsea and Poliwag got her off him!

Manaphy imagined Horsea and Poliwag as food too.

She saw Poliwag as a candy bar and Horsea as a cheeseburger!

UH OH!

Horsea: Uh oh!

Poliwag: The heat is getting to her!

Manaphy also saw Jirachi as a soda and Tentacool as a hot dog!

Manaphy: I MUST EAT YOU!

Manaphy licked Horsea.

Horsea: EW!

Tentacool and Jirachi grabbed her.

Horsea: Hey look!

They saw something in the sky. It was us!

Me: There they are!

We flew down and landed and got them.

Volcana: Hey, guys. You okay?

Manaphy imagined Volcana as food. She saw her as a bowl of chili!

Nico: Oh no! The heat is getting to her!

May: Hang on Manaphy!

She fired a blast of ice and cooled her down.

Manaphy: (SIGHS OF RELIEF) That's better. Mama! You found us!

They hugged them.

May: We were worried about you guys!

Qin: We sure were.

Me: Leni accidentally teleported you guys here.

Poliwag: Where are we?

Me: You were teleported to the Sahara Desert. You're all the way here in the middle of Libya 🇱🇾.

Poliwag: WHOA!

Sam S.L.: At least you're not on that slave planet where we rescued Dexter.

Manaphy: That's true.

Mixmaster: Manaphy, were you trying to exact cannibalism on your fellow mascots?

Manaphy: Yeah but it was the heat.

Me: It's really hot here. Lets get home and cool down.

Nico: Agreed.

We teleported back.

We arrived.

G1 Jazz: Guys, someone entered the Estate while we were gone.

Me: Really.

We saw in Maria's hands an Azurill.

Me: Hey an Azurill.

Qin: Cute little one.

Azurill: (In a girls voice) (German Accent) Ja und it's great to see you Nico.

Nico: Enjuley Gude! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had a German dress on and had an Azurill tail.

Hunter: (German Accent) Wunderbar to meet a fellow native of Germany ja.

Enjuley Gude: You too Hunter.

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarzenegger accent) Ja and it's great having you here too.

Colleen: (British Accent) I agree there govner.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Enjuley Gude: My favorite is when me und Nico had a pie eating contest und he won.

Nico: Those were some really tasty pies.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico and Enjuley hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Enjuley Gude: Ja me too.

The Rabbids gibbered to Eddy.

Eddy: He said that this was very similar to one of the incidents they had when they got taken to the desert.

Qin: Really? That is crazy.

Me: No kidding.

Breach: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Andros' team will include Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D. Camille Casterwill and Nathalia Gorgorio. Tommy Oliver's team will include Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel and Prohyas.

Me: Awesome choices!

Qin: I like those.

Xenia: Me too.

Bird: It'll be an awesome honor to help out.

Camille Casterwill: (British Accent) You can count on that one for sure.

Then the previous group came.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Can me, Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Carmen Dillo, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Metal Sonic, General Schwarz, and Gramma Stuffum go with you lads?

Evil Strike Man: Me, Shaman Apsu, Thursday Man, Buzz Buzzard, Blob, Don Octavio, Queen Jellyfish, Francisco, Evil Pharaoh Man, and Rock will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can some with us.

Lola: But we don't know what our mission is yet.

Vegeta: Bokrua, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm glad you asked Vegeta. I'm hoping to do ones for Nosepass, Delikitty and Sableye next.

Me: Ooh those will be interesting.

Qin: Yeah they sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Keckyua, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Keckyua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Keckyua, right, Wendy?

Wendy Han: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Larisa Amana: While you and Nico destroy Keckyua and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an emergency from Mung Daal that Chowder has eaten tons of the explosively spicy Dreaded Dancing Diablo Peppers.

Lincoln: Oh man, we better get out something really cold to extinguish them and absorb lots of fire in the process. Plus, we also got word that someone by the name of Terry Spice is also here, he'll be a good member for The Masters of Evil, along with The Dreaded Dancing Diablos. And after we get done with absorbing lots of fire, extinguishing The Dreaded Dancing Diablos, and battling Terry Spice, you better be ready to die, Keckyua.

Wendy Han: You better be ready to suffer, Keckyua, for you shall be consumed by the dark fires of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Me: We're going to need all the most powerful cold remedies we can muster for this one.

Qin: You got it!

El Oso: Let's get going.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) I wonder-a what trouble Chowder's in-a this time.

Me: Lets go!

We were off to Marzipan City.

---

We arrived and then when we got to the catering company…

LOUD LONG BELCH!

We saw a massive blast of green fire explode out of the building with incredible force and it was intensely hot!

Nico: WHOA JEEZ!

Me: WHEW! THAT IS LETHAL!

Airi: I hope no explosives were set off!

Me: Those aren't explosives because they don't belch!

Then we saw and heard NUMEROUS MASSIVE BELCHES AND BLASTS OF HUGE WALLS OF GREEN FIRE!

We busted in and I covered Chowder's mouth!

Me: Jumping Flaming Shish-kabobs! Chowder what the hell have you been eating!?

Eli: That is lethal fire you got coming out of you!

INSTIGATOR: Chowder, what have you been eating?!

Thursday Man: Every pepper in existence?!

Mung: He ate the Dreaded Dancing Diablo peppers.

Me: What do they look like?

Mung: I'll show you.

He went and got one and it was a red chili pepper with a smily face on it and it had a neon green flame around it.

Me: Whoa! These little peppers look like they pack a wallop.

Heat Man: That's hotter than me!

Me: WHEW! The heat coming from it is intense. May I eat one?

Mung: Sure. Think you can handle it?

Me: I know I can.

I then took the pepper and I ate it and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNPRECEDENTED POWER!

THE POWER OF THAT EXPLOSION WAS SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL AND SO INTENSE THAT IT FORMED A JET OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIRE THAT BLASTED RIGHT OUT OF THE GALAXY AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL AND HUGE PHOENIX OF MASSIVE SIZE! IT SCREECHED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER! WHEN IT WAS SUCKED BACK DOWN I EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED! I HAD AN AMAZING HOT AND AWESOME LOOKING RED, ORANGE AND YELLOW HAWAIIAN SHIRT WITH FIRE ON IT AND IT HAD THE SYMBOLS OF ALL THE PEPPERS IN THE WORLD ON IT.

My eyes had intense fire burning in them!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: WHOA! J.D. how do you feel?

Me: Intensely awesome and hot!

Nico: Did it work?

LOUD LONG BELCH!

He belched out huge amounts of green fire and I absorbed it.

Heckyl: It didn't work!

Me: Those peppers are much more potent than we thought!

Rock: Any ideas?

Gramma Stuffum: Maybe I can cook something up!

She made super cold ice cream and shoved it down Chowder's mouth. But steam came out.

Me: WHOA That is potent.

Nico: Maybe this will do it.

Nico used Eis Shenron's powers and fired ice rays into Chowder's mouth and the fire inside him was really strong. Then Chowder had a huge cloud of steam come out of his mouth.

Apeface: Maybe vanilla ice cream will help!

Me: We're going to need a lot of it.

Nico used the Technicolor Phantom's powers and fired Vanilla Ice Cream and poured it into Chowder's mouth and he swallowed it and a huge cloud of steam came out.

Me: Boy that fire is really strong! Mercury we're going to need some water.

Sailor Mercury: You got it! MERCURY AQUA RHAPSODY!

She fired a massive blast of water and it went into Chowder's mouth and then a huge massive cloud of steam came out.

Me: Did that work?

Chowder: I think so. (GASP) It worked! It worked! The water helped!

Me: WOW!

Evil Pharaoh Man: THAT worked?!

General Schwarz: And ice cream didn't?!

Mung: Ah yes water did the trick. Why didn't I think of that?

Schnitzel: Radda radda. (You didn't Mung)

Nico: But thank goodness that's taken care of.

Qin: Yeah. Boy those peppers are lethal ones.

Weirdwolf: You said it!

Me: Those peppers might be hotter than all the hottest peppers in the world combined together.

Qin: You're not kidding there.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: But they are still being good members of the M.O.E.

Eli: Yep. Now for the second enemy we're facing.

Me: Lincoln said his name is Terry Spice.

Mung and crew gasped when they heard that name!

Queen Jellyfish: You guys seem to know him.

Tchang Zu: Care to explain?

Mung: We sure can. Terry Spice is known as the ultimate god of spice. He is the true spice king!

Duncan: Wait I remember Terry Spice! I made a hot sauce that was so diabolically hot back when I was a kid and it got the attention of him.

Duncan told us about him.

---

Terry Spice is a minor antagonist in Total Dramarama, only appearing in the episode "Fire in the Hole". He is a satanic version of Guy Fieri, who lives in the underworld and loves eating spicy food. He tortures people with a reality-warping remote called "Clicky".

He is voiced by Rob Tinkler.

In "Fire in the Hole", Terry Spice sat in the underworld and had his demon minions feed him spicy food. He was not pleased with the food because it wasn't spicy enough so he used his remote, "Clicky" to crush his demon dude with a rock. He laughed maniacally. Just then, Duncan spilled his hot spice on the floor and it seeped through the ground and down to the underworld, where it landed in Terry's mouth. Terry was amazed with the taste and decided that with a spice this strong, he would have enough power to take over the universe. Terry Spice came up to Total Drama Daycare just at the same time Chef Hatchet called for a substitute teacher, which made him think that Terry was the new teacher. As the new teacher, Terry demanded that Duncan give him the recipe for the amazing spice he just made but Duncan refused. Terry tried to force Duncan to cough up the recipe by forcing him to watch his friends suffer their worst nightmares. However, being the sadist he was, Duncan just enjoyed what he was watching. Terry admired Duncan's villainy and became friends with him. Duncan and Terry had fun doing everything together. Finally, Terry asked Duncan to make him some spice and Duncan obliged. While Terry ate the spide and rode a flavor wave, Duncan snatched Clicky from him and used it to save his friends and transport Terry into his own worst nightmare, which was to be stuck with Chef's mom, eating extremely plain food.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! So he is the ULTIMATE Spice Demon!

Xenia: WHOA! This guy is a legend!

Camie: No kidding!

Nico: Wow! This guy sounds like he is no pushover when it comes to spice.

Rumble: Maybe even better then J.D. and Nico!

Me: Lets not get carried away.

Twilight Sparkle: Just like I would say.

Nico: But this guy is a definite perfect addition to the M.O.E.

Sailor Buffalor: And I would love to have him as my archenemy.

Xenia: Good idea.

Qin: And it's fitting too. Sailor Soldier of Buffalor the Buffalo Chicken Planet VS Ultimate Spice Demon.

Nico: Nice and catchy.

Octagon: We should pay him a visit.

Rhomboid: And blow him up real good!

Buzz Buzzard: Um… what you said.

Me: I think he will come to us.

Nico: I have that feeling too.

Eli: I do too. This is gonna be rough.

Qin: Yep.

Junk Man: We'll just have to wait for him.

Me: Yep. Mung what were you going to do with all those lethal peppers anyway?

Mung: It was part of a special Mexican event that we were going to do here.

Lola: Wow. That is awesome.

Ronnie Anne: Sounds like something I would love.

Xenia: Me too.

Carmen Dillo: That can still happen.

Blob: But later.

Me: I agree.

Nico: But this will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Then we felt a rumble.

Eli: He's coming!

Qin: Lets hide!

We hid.

Then a rumble was felt and then out a pool of lava from out of the floor came TERRY SPICE!

Eartha: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Terry Spice: (Inhales) Ahh. I love the smell of spicy pain.

Then the spirits of peppers came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Terry Spice the ultimate Spice God!

Terry Spice: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it is an awesome honor to meet the legendary masters of spicy food!

Me: You too Terry.

Terry Spice: And the Hawaiian Shirt looks great on you J.D.

Me: Thanks. New fashion that I got from eating the hottest pepper ever.

Kaos: Too bad we have to fight.

Shaman Apsu: And stop you.

Nico: (gets out Blizzard and Vexen's Ridewatches) Chill out!

He activated them and fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

Me: Nice!

Then Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Baron Mordo, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Zen Aku, Evil Shade Man, Evil Cut Man, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Swamp Witch, Esdeath, Sir Toasty, Lexaeus, Opposite Senshi, and Black Baron appeared.

Nico: Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Baron Mordo, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Zen Aku, Evil Shade Man, Evil Cut Man, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Swamp Witch, Esdeath, Sir Toasty, Lexaeus, Opposite Senshi, and Black Baron.

Drakkon: Manaphy, did you really try to eat your fellow mascots and Volcana?

Manaphy: I couldn't help it!

Myotismon: We know.

Baron Mordo: It was the heat.

Me: Yeah it was.

P'andor: (to Nico) (Russian Accent) We heard you went to a hot wing planet.

Nico: Boy we sure did.

Man Ray: How was it?

Me: Nico ate many wings all over the place.

?: Boy this will be awesome.

A figure came out and it was GABATT KABABACCI from episode 21 of LupinRangers VS PatRangers

---

Gabatt Kababacci is a hippopotamus-themed Gangler Monster and is the main antagonist in episode 21 of 2018 TV series called Kaitou Sentai Lupinranger VS Keisatsu Sentai Patranger. Also he's equipped with a dumbbell called Je me change en pierre.

He is voiced by Takashi Nagasako who previously voiced Inventor Grotch, an Antlion Nezire, Kairikibou, Garubaria, Energy Thief Uugo, Gomubi-Ron, Algolian Baurbon, Maga, an Incinerator Banki, Rokuroneri, Tomarezu of the Tsuchinoko, Shieldon, a Shovelloid, Debo Royaroya, an Advanced Yokai Oumukade and later voiced a Beef Rib World and the Great Beef Rib World.

Gabatt Kababacci's head is a pink goblin head with black and yellow eyes blue brain and white teeth, his arms and legs are blue and purple, his the left body half is a black hippopotamus head with a Gangler safe on his blue tongue, his right body half is a pink hippopotamus head, his feet are yelling pink hippopotamus heads with blue tongues and white teeth, his waepon the habulance is a blue giant toothbrush with a hippopotamus top half for a head.

Gabatt Kababacci made his first appearance where used his Habulance on a Ensoue Dam that night.

That morning Gabatt was still at the Ensoue Dam still brushing it with this special gel that'll corrode anything within a matter of minutes. Because his plan is very simple once that dam has collapsed with this special gel it'll washed away the humans making him the Successor however due to his big mouth cops caught onto his plan, so for that he'd battle them along with the arrival of the lupinranger, but at least he has some Porderman to back him up.

However as Lupin Red was about to attack him Gabatt activates his ability to upgrade his defense, but due to his stupidity the Je me change en pierre (which translate as "I Turn to Stone") has been taken by Lupin Red after that he was taken out by PatrenUgou.

However due to his safe being sent into the river Goche Ru Medou has to enlarged him within the water. So with that said now being giant size he'd battle the trains then PatKaiser Trains after that he was then destroyed by this finisher called PatKaiser: Spark-Up Strike.

---

Touma: Gabatt Kababacci!

Gabatt Kababacci: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were going to destroy a dam with that corroding gel of yours and destroy everything.

Gabatt Kababacci: Yep. Good memory.

Qin: This will be fun.

William: We know the perfect archenemy for you.

Gabatt Kababacci: Really? Who?

Murray: That's me! THE MURRAY!

Gabatt Kababacci: Awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Gabatt Kababacci: Cool! Awesome to meet a fellow hippo.

Murray: I'm going to floss my teeth with your spine after I'm done smashing your skull!

We got the battles underway.

---

J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Owl House, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - Nico's Rescue on a Buffalo Chicken Planet and Lumpus Escaping from Prison

---

Lord Drakkon was first.

Drakkon: (to me) Nico's rescue was on a Buffalo Chicken Planet. And it involved Lumpus Escaping from Prison yet again!

Me: You're not kidding there. That moose is literally a huge glutton for punishment and he is a really stubborn one.

Twilight Sparkle: You're not kidding there! That moose doesn't know how to take a hint.

Starshine Sparkle: No he sure doesn't. He is a feisty one.

Spyro: Yeah he really wants his camp back even though it was never his to begin with.

Luz: Man he just doesn't know how to accept defeat.

Amity: He sure doesn't. But he will always lose in the end.

Willow Park: He sure will.

Lord Drakkon: That is for sure. Lets do it!

PHOENIX WING FIRESTORM MAGISWORD!

I activated my ridewatch and we fired waves of fire and magic and elements and smashed him down.

---

## Nico Chan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragonball Z, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon - Battling Another Dierdre and Another Blizzard

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) You, Troy's team, Blizzard's team, and the others did good Battling Another Dierdre. And Another Blizzard as well.

Nico: We sure did and we really had a lot of fun on that one.

Sunset Shimmer: We were really amazed to meet the sailor soldiers of Buffalor, Sirloin and Vegandon in that one.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We sure were and that is awesome that we met them.

Sunburn: Buffalor was the Buffalo Chicken planet we were on and it was awesome.

Goku: It was really incredible! The mascots ate chicken wings like crazy.

Bulma: Boy they sure did.

Vegeta: Even Bokrua ate the most wings and it was amazing too.

Nico: I sure did and man I was hungry.

They laughed.

Myotismon: You sure love your wings Nico. Lets do it!

CRIMSON LIGHTNING SWARM MAGISWORD!

Nico activated his Ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, blood red lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Eli Winston Bullock, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Wars, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Lincoln's rescue

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on a fruit planet. How was it?

Eli: It was really awesome and we had the craziest encounter there. We took on an evil version of Lisa who was turned into Another Calamitous and she was a monster!

Starlight Glimmer: We did not even see that coming and it was intense.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it totally took us by surprise to see an Evil Lisa there as Another M.O.E. member.

Hex: That was nuts.

Anakin: Yeah no kidding there.

Baron Mordo: But I'm glad you guys destroyed her. Lets do it!

STAR WARS FORCE MAGISWORD!

Eli activated his Ridewatch and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, stars, magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tahu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ben 10, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'Andor - Meeting the Embodiment of Buster for Lincoln's Side

---

P'Andor was next.

P'andor: (to Tahu) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of Buster for Lincoln's Side. What's her name?

Tahu: Her name is Reika Ogami and she is a really strong force to be reckoned with.

Applejack: Yeah that was amazing hearing her story too.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure is amazing.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Reika, how did you smash Lola into the dirt before she could try and kill Lincoln?

Reika Ogami: Oh, I still remembered that day from years ago. One day, Lincoln and I were done with our homework, we went outside to do some shopping for Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and it was only us, since Luna was with her band, Laney was helping Lily with some homework, Lana was doing some work on Vanzilla, and Leni was at Reinengers' for work, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were both grounded again for their attempted attack on Lincoln, but what we didn't know was that Lola broke out by climbing out of the bedroom window. We finished with the shopping and we were heading back home, but then, we heard a loud chalkboard screech, and we knew who it was: Lola, and it meant she snuck out of The Loud House. Then, we saw her charging right at us, but I countered her attack and smashed her into the dirt, and Lola was then tied up by Lincoln firing red energy blasts from his white angel wings. We then dragged Lola back home, and after we unloaded the groceries, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola did in sneaking out and her attempted attack, and as a result, she got another grounding, this time, it's for two months.

Me: Whoa, so those earthquakes that I felt, that was you smashing Lola into the ground?!

Nico: Wow, you sure are strong, Reika.

Lincoln: That's why she's known as the strongest of the Kamen Rider embodiments on my side, and Lola should've known better to try and attack someone who's stronger than her, a skilled combatant, and has the powers of Earth.

Timmy: We know that Lola's Dark Side made her like that, and we got rid of her, along with the other Dark Side monsters, and the person responsible for putting Lincoln through this nightmare: Killjoy Huggins. Plus, I also destroyed that Dark Side Creation Serum and made sure nothing was left of it.

Nico: Nice one, Timmy.

Suddenly, Timmy winced as he felt his right hand was in pain. Althea Iridiana then took off his right white glove and we saw a bandage.

Eli: Timmy, did that rotten babysitter do that to your hand?! If she did, I'm gonna… !

Althea Iridiana: No, Eli, I think I know what this is.

Timmy: I'll tell them, Althea. See, I also knew of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, they came to Dimmsdale years ago for a reason: to put a stop to Icky Vicky, and it took place not long after J.D. had stopped Crocker and threw him in the nuthouse forever. They know that with Crocker gone, the only evil left was Icky Vicky, and since they knew of my parents' behavior and always leaving me alone with that she-demon and of her horrible hatred for kids, they decided that enough was enough. It was there I met up with my cousins, Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus once again, and they gathered all of the evidence needed to get Icky Vicky sent away for good, and once that was done, they took her down by brutally beating her into the dirt.

Wanda: We saw the whole thing, and Althea and the others were especially brutal in beating Vicky into the ground.

Timmy: And after the beatdown, Althea cuffed her and threw her in a police car which took her to the courthouse, and thanks to the evidence we got on her, she was convicted and she was sent to a far-away maximum security prison for the rest of her lift. After that day, they eventually told me of their story of how they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and I wanted to tell you guys, but Althea told me not to because of the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, with the exception of Dark Luan getting put in prison, still running loose. She wanted me to promise never to spill the beans until those remaining for are also gone for good, so, I did the ultimate oath to not tell any of you guys my encounters with Lincoln's Guardian Angels: I had to do a Blood Oath.

We gasped in shock.

Me: A Blood Oath, a solemn promise to keep an agreement by using each party's sense of honor or reputation to uphold the deal.

Timmy: And I had to do the Blood Oath like how they did it in the past: Althea cut her hand with a dagger and her blood came out, and I did the same with a dagger and I cut my right hand and my own blood came out. Then, we both shook hands, and the shaking of our hands caused our blood to mix, and the other Guardian Angels did the same, and I shook hands with them and that caused my blood to mix with theirs. Then, Morana disinfected and bandaged my hand, and I knew The Blood Oath was forged, and after that, they left.

Suddenly, Timmy unwrapped the bandage on his right hand, and he saw that his cut was gone.

Wanda: That sudden pain you felt was the completion of The Blood Oath, Timmy.

Danny Phantom: It's about to be seven years to the day you made that Blood Oath with Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Timmy.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I didn't know that you forged a Blood Oath with my Guardian Angels to keep their presence a secret, but you had your reasons.

Cosmo: He should've just told you guys from the beginning.

Nico: But, that would mean he'd break his Blood Oath, and breaking it has some nasty consequences.

Timmy: And I couldn't risk Cosmo blabbing about it and ticking off Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, who still had their Dark Sides in them at the time. So, whenever he was about to blab, Wanda hit him in the face with a frying pan.

Luna: (Winces) Preventative medicine. Like how I used it on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they'd tried to attack Lincoln again

FLASHBACK ENDS

P'Andor: Wow! So there was a blood oath between some of you too. That is amazing.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Ben 10: You're not kidding.

P'Andor: That is amazing comrades. Lets do it!

TOA OF FIRE MAGISWORD!

Tahu activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Gali, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, SpongeBob Squarepants, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray - The mascots out in the desert!

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) The mascots were out in the desert?! How'd that happen?!

Gali: Leni accidentally teleported them to the Sahara Desert.

Rarity: Yeah it was crazy there for them darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You're not kidding. Manaphy was almost going to eat her fellow mascots.

Gill Grunt: The heat made her go crazy.

SpongeBob: Yeah no kidding.

Man Ray: That is nuts. Lets do it!

TOA OF WATER MAGISWORD!

Gali activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Lewa, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Danny Phantom, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty - The Mascots were thirsty and they got there because of an accident from Leni to Lisa's Teleportation device

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) The Mascots were thirsty. And they got there because of an accident from Leni to Lisa's Teleportation device.

Lewa: You're not kidding there. That was crazy.

Rainbow Dash: Thank goodness we found them before they did something they could regret.

Scootaloo: Yeah you're not kidding.

Whirlwind: That is crazy they wound up there.

Danny Phantom: But at least we found them.

Kitty: No kidding. Lets do it!

TOA OF WIND MAGISWORD!

Lewa activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

* * *

Onua, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Flash, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit - Chowder eating LOTS OF Spicy Peppers

* * *

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Chowder ate LOTS OF Spicy Peppers. And now, look at him!

Onua: Those peppers did a number on him big time.

Pinkie Pie: They sure did and it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a crazy experience for us.

Featherweight: It took everything from our ice powers, water powers and ice cream to cool him down.

Sprocket: Yeah that was nuts.

Flash: No kidding there!

Tar Pit: That is crazy! Lets do it!

TOA OF EARTH MAGISWORD!

Onua activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Pohatu, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, X-Men The Animated Series, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche - Chowder's tummy is hotter than a nuclear reactor and every time he opens his mouth he belches out green fire

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) Chowder's tummy is hotter than a nuclear reactor. Now, every time he opens his mouth, he belches out green fire!

Pohatu: Boy that was some potent fire there!

Fluttershy: It sure was. And it was scary seeing all that too.

Tornado Bolt: You're not kidding. I would hate to imagine what would have happened if Chowder didn't get this cured.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) He would have had to join dragons.

Stealth Elf: That would have been crazy.

Cyclops: It sure would have been.

Jean Grey: I agree there.

Avalanche: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

TOA OF STONE MAGISWORD!

Pohatu activated his Ridewatch and they fired waves of rock, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Kopaka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Captain America, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone - Terry Spice is a HOT SPICE GOD!

---

Kopaka was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) Terry Spice is a HOT SPICE GOD! Would he even be able to melt you?

Kopaka: No he wouldn't. But he is an awesome legend.

Princess Luna: He sure is a most amazing lover of spicy food.

Moondust: Boy he knows all kinds of foods even the toughest of spice lovers would love.

Snowdrop: He sure does. Pepperdance and all the spicy food masters we know can learn so much from him.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: Boy he is a strong legend too.

Captain America: I agree there too.

Moonstone: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

TOA OF ICE MAGISWORD!

Kopaka activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Teen Titans, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd - Terry Spice is an awesome legend.

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) Terry Spice is an awesome legend. It's an honor to fight him.

Takanuva: It sure will be an awesome honor.

Princess Celestia: We're really looking forward to this one.

King Solar: I agree there. This will be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: J.D. and Nico and the spicy food masters are all looking forward to this one too.

Amber Morning: Boy they sure are and it's going to be so awesome and fun.

Spotlight: It sure will.

Robin: You got that right.

Kyd Wykkyd: We're really excited about this. Lets do it!

TOA OF LIGHT MAGISWORD!

Takanuva activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Riley Anderson VS Zen Aku

---

Zen Aku was next.

Zen Aku: This will be fun.

Riley Anderson: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Lucy Dark VS Evil Shade Man

Evil Shade Man was next.

Evil Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) I'm gonna have fun.

Lucy Dark: So am I.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Crag VS Evil Cut Man

Evil Cut Man was next.

Evil Cut Man: This will be good.

Crag: It sure will be. IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Crag went and smashed and pulverized him all over.

## Yakumo VS Yost Crimson Dynamo

Yost Crimson Dynamo was next.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) I'm ready for this.

Yakumo: Me too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Sailor Saturn VS Swamp Witch

Swamp Witch was next.

Swamp Witch: This will be fun.

Sailor Saturn: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed the witch down.

## Joan Gutierrez, Gragonith - Lightsworn Dragon VS Esdeath

Esdeath was next.

Esdeath: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Joan Gutierrez: Oh yeah!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Smolder VS Sir Toasty

Sir Toasty was next.

Sir Toasty: Thou ready for me?

Smolder: I always am ready.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Wendy Marvell VS Lexaeus

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: You ready for this?

Wendy Marvell: Always ready.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Arisia VS Opposite Senshi

---

The Opposite Senshi were next.

Arisia: This is gonna be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Catherine Hoshi VS Black Baron

---

Black Baron was next.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) This will be so fun.

Catherine Hoshi: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

# LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Cassidy, Camie, Varie, Zarya, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gabatt Kababacci

---

Gabatt Kababacci was next.

Gabatt Kababacci: This was a really intensely spicy battle for you.

Me: You're not kidding there. Chowder's mouth was like a living nuclear reactor minus the radiation!

Cassidy: WHEW! The heat he had from it was intense.

Camie: You're not kidding there. That was lethal.

Zarya: He burned Mung and Schnitzel really bad too.

Good Cinder Fall: Yeah that was crazy.

Varie: Packed a wallop on that heat there.

Gabatt Kababacci: Yeah that is crazy. Shall we dance?

Me: Lets shall.

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready!

Kaito: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO we're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

They turned into the LupinRangers and PatRangers too!

Me: Lets do it!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place with incredible force and then I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Extinguishers of The Dreaded Dancing Diablos, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Dancing Diablos symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged glowing neon red blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large glowing neon red gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large glowing neon red gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit one of those explosively spicy Dreaded Dancing Diablos.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets finish him.

LupinRangers: LUPINSTRIKE!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

We fired a massive barrage of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All that was left of him was his destroyed safe.

Me: YEAH! Gabatt Kababacci you have failed this city!

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final Adieu.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped

Me: Sorry about this Terry. But to a great spice demon it's nothing personal.

Nico: Just doing our job.

Troy: Time for you to cool off!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! PLANT FORCE!

They turned into the Gaim Riders and Tsukasa turned into the Gaim Rider and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim Team.

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) STONE CASTLE FORCE 6!

She summoned Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Smashstone, Garbage Mouth, Despair Rantaro Amami and Klaptrap as well as Thardus, Golem (Dark Cloud), Naturon Shenron and Evil Stone Man.

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him and blasted and smashed him all over.

Titanix, Maxxor, and Rothar blasted and smashed him all over.

Exile, Mixmaster, Volcana and Jazz used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mixmaster's Laser Pistol, Jazz's Photon Rifle and Exile and Volcana's powers 100-fold.

Exile and Mixmaster: ICE PHOTON LASER!

Volcana and Jazz: FIRESTORM SOLAR BLAST!

Magic of Twilight Sparkle and Kaos: MAGIC ELEMENT BLAST!

Fire of Sunset Shimmer and El Oso: FIRE ELEMENT BLAST!

Life of Fluttershy and Carmen Dillo: LIFE ELEMENT BLAST!

Water of Rarity and Duff Killigan: WATER ELEMENT BLAST!

Earth of Applejack and Vreedle Brothers: EARTH ELEMENT BLAST!

Tech of Pinkie Pie and INSTIGATOR: TECH ELEMENT BLAST!

Air of Rainbow Dash and Tchang Zu: AIR ELEMENT BLAST!

Undead of Starlight Glimmer and Dr. Starline: UNDEAD ELEMENT BLAST!

Light of Princess Celestia and King of Flan: LIGHT ELEMENT BLAST!

Dark of Princess Luna and Hades Beast Spector: DARK ELEMENT BLAST!

Music of Vinyl Scratch and Metal Sonic: MUSIC ELEMENT BLAST!

Darkness of Ink Rose and General Schwarz: DARKNESS ELEMENT BLAST!

Dawn of Luster Dawn and Gramma Stuffum: DAWN ELEMENT BLAST!

Violet Lantern of Oa and Shaman Apsu: ZAMARON LANTERN BLAST!

Butterflies of Baseball and Evil Strike Man: BUTTERFLIES OF BASEBALL BURST!

Thursday Time Travel and Thursday Man: THURSDAY TIME FORCE BLAST!

Woody Woodpecker Laughter and Buzz Buzzard: WOODY BLAST FORCE!

Juno Power and Blob: JUNO POWER BLAST!

Thieves of Mayhem and Don Octavio: THIEVES OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Lightning of Jellyfish and Queen Jelllyfish: LIGHTNING JELLYFISH BLAST!

Crocodiles of Ice and Francisco: CROCODILES ICE STORM!

Pharaoh of Fury and Evil Pharaoh Man: PHARAOH OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Rocks of Mayhem and Rock: ROCKS OF MAYHEM BURST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance,

Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LIFE STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Chowder, me, Nico, Eli, Lynn and the Mascots: SPICY FURY FIRESTORM BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of fire and elements.

Lincoln: ICE CREAM ELEMENT STYLE: VANILLA!

Jessica Shannon: ICE CREAM STING STYLE: CHOCOLATE!

Peni Parker: ICE CREAM WEB STYLE: STRAWBERRY!

Entrapta: ICE CREAM LIGHTNING STYLE: CHERRY!

Perfuma: ICE CREAM NATURE STYLE: PISTACHIO!

Frosta: ICE CREAM ICE STYLE: MINT CHOCOLATE CHIP!

Hilda: (British Accent) ICE CREAM FIRE STYLE: MOSSE TRACKS!

Yuna: ICE CREAM WATER STYLE: CINNAMON APPLE!

Toph: ICE CREAM EARTH STYLE: ROCKY ROAD!

Chie Satonaka: ICE CREAM WIND STYLE: NEAPOLITAN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said flavors of ice cream.

Lincoln and his harem: ICE CREAM FINAL SMASH: ABSOLUTE ZERO ICE CREAM CANNON!

They fired a massive ice cream blast that has 31 flavors.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into rainbow energy straitjackets and they tied up Terry Spice and The Dreaded Dancing Diablos and they were beamed to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln: There we go, we got more members heading for The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: And saved Marzipan City from being burned to a crisp by The Dreaded Dancing Diablo Peppers. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Wendy Han: That's right, we still got Keckyua to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Keckyua.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Keckyua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Keckyua, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Keckyua: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Wendy Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Wendy Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, light, gold, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Adjusted Gold-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Keckyua, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, light, gold, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels

with every step.

Wendy Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Keckyua: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Wendy Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, gold, and light surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Adjusted Gold flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Keckyua: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Wendy Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Wendy Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, light, gold, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Adjusted Gold emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Adjusted Gold with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Wendy Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, light, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Adjusted Gold surrounded by gold and darkness. Suddenly, Wendy Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Wendy Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Wendy Han's massive Evil HERO Adjusted Gold-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, light, gold, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Adjusted Gold's Darkness Dark Light Gold Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Light Gold Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Adjusted Gold etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Adjusted Gold's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Adjusted Gold that said, "Wendy Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Adjusted Gold, Bounty Hunter of The Han Sisters, Tenth Sibling of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Vok, Destroyer of Keckyua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Light, Gold, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ウェンディ・ハン、悪のジェネスラマー ヒーロー アジャスト ゴールド、ハン姉妹のバウンティ ハンター、ハン姉妹の10番目の兄

弟、ダーク マジックのマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、ヴォークの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のケッキュアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、光、金、そして地獄のフェニックス

Wendy Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO ADJUSTED GOLD-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL LIGHT GOLD EVIL HERO ADJUSTED GOLD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL LIGHT GOLD EVIL HERO ADJUSTED GOLD JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL LIGHT GOLD EVIL HERO ADJUSTED GOLD LOVE!

We were amazed by Wendy Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Adjusted Gold-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Keckyua saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to fire at her, but Wendy Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, light, gold, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Keckyua, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Wendy's transformed, incredible!

Larisa Amana: That's really incredible, and she really burned and slashed at Keckyua badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Wendy Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Light Gold Evil HERO Adjusted Gold Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Light Gold Phoenix Love) And now, the dark flames of The Netherworld is coming for you, Keckyua.

Nico: Let's get him, Wendy, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Wendy Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Wendy Han and Nico went after Keckyua who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Keckyua and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Keckyua, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Keckyua took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Keckyua began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Keckyua's transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Keckyua fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Wendy Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Wendy, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Keckyua from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Keckyua and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Keckyua into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Wendy, let's end this asshole for good.

Wendy Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Light Gold Evil HERO Adjusted Gold Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Light Gold Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Wendy Han and Nico sent Keckyua flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Keckyua.

Wendy Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO ADJUSTED GOLD PHOENIX DEMONIC LIGHT GOLD DARKNESS KAMEHAMEHA!

Wendy Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, gold, light, and phoenixes which hit Keckyua, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Wendy Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Wendy Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Wendy Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Wendy Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-two members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Keckyua once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Wendy.

Suddenly, Wendy Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Wendy Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Adjusted Gold flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness and light shining behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Wendy Han absorbed the light and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Adjusted Gold vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Wendy.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Qinkphes, which means you're up next, Naomi.

Naomi Han: Yeah, we'll make Qinkphes pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Taylor Kamiyama: And on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Kenzan.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right.

Kitty: That was a spicy adventure!

Tar Pit: You said it!

Me: Nuclear hot and awesome.

Avalanche: Terry will make a good addition to our ranks.

Moonstone: Now, let's celebrate at Mung's.

Kyd Wykkyd: Preferably, something cold.

Me: Good idea. I've had enough spice for the day.

Nico: Me too.

Chowder: Me three guys. I'm sorry I burned you Mung. You told me to stop those peppers or the whole city was gonna be destroyed.

Mung: Chowder it's all right. But you saved the entire city. I'm sure everyone is thankful for that.

Me: Yeah Chowder you're a hero for that.

Nico: You sure are. Lets all have some Thrice Cream.

Chowder: THRICE CREAM!

Thrice Cream Man appeared.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man delicious!

He gave us Thrice Cream.

Nico: Great job today everyone though. And J.D. you did good too.

Me: Not just me Nico. All of us did.

Chowder: (To the viewers) Don't eat too much spice or you will get a nasty ulcer.

Me: YIKES! Good advice there.

We had a great ice cream party and more and then we went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a really spicy one! The Fire Breather for Chowder was a really crazy and spicy episode.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami

Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Dark Spicer and his team consisting of MODOK, Foop, Dogu Bouma, Mandark and Evil Earth Man and Eddy amd his team consisting of Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Ice And Crimson Fox And we're going to the planet Elysia from Metroid Prime 3 and we're going to be in for a surprise there. Also we're going to battle Another Omega Ridley as well as Another Dark Spicer. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Delikitty and her name is Celida Lewandowska and she is from Poland and she knows a lot of awesome and great Polish pastries and more

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Naomi Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Nemesis and Nico VS Qinkphes

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Dimmsdale, and Lincoln and his group are going to take down Cosmo's big-nosed free-loading con artist brother, Schnozmo, who's made off with Cosmo's wand again with yet another lie about his wand being stolen. Well, we're not going to let him get away with this, tomorrow, we've got a con artist to catch, and also, an ancient and powerful force for good is going to awaken inside of Timmy, and it's linked to his acquisition of The Fairy World Compendium last year, and it'll lead to Schnozmo getting punished big time for his con games. And we're also going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Kenzan, and her name is Raelynn Akamichi, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kenzan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Raelynn Akamichi is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of the wind, and she and Lincoln trained a lot with using swords, and she also introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Raelynn a tiara with the Kamen Rider Kenzan logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Kenzan logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Ren Akamichi A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kenzan, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

Get ready for another really crazy adventure undersea as we go to Bikini Bottom and do a combat version of the episode Sandy, SpongeBob and The Worm and this time Lana is not only going to eat it but we're going to really turn that worm into worm stew!

See you all next time.

# ALASKAN BULL WORM MAYHEM!

This chapter is based on the SpongeBob episode Sandy, SpongeBob and The Worm and it's a battle version of it.

---

Flying through the skies of the planet Elysia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch,

Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Dark Spicer and his team consisting of MODOK, Foop, Dogu Bouma, Mandark and Evil Earth Man and Eddy and his team consisting of Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Ice And Crimson Fox and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue.

Zuria: Whoa so this is the planet Elysia.

Earth: Incredible! It's amazing that this planet is that beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Ahsoka Tano: I think it's amazing that this world is here too.

Lola: Yeah.

Eddy: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Me: (YAWNS) Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Nico: You okay J.D.? You look really tired.

Me: (YAWNS) I'm just sleepy. I was up all night digging up some dirt on Ronson.

Nico: Did you find anything?

Me: I sure did. And it's all incriminating. Eli has the file on it all.

Eli: Yep.

Eli showed a massive folder full of files and more.

Nico: WHOA! Good work.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Eddy, I want to thank you, Dark, and your teams for coming.

Eddy: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome helping you guys.

Daughter: It sure will be awesome.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) I'm so looking forward to all this too.

Qin: We all are Rey.

Nico: Daughter, I'm sorry for what happened to your family

Daughter: It's all right Nico. But the Darkness is gone. So I'm happy.

Me: That's good. (YAWNS)

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: I'll be right back.

Nico got me and teleported back home and put me in my room in my bed.

Nico: You have a little nap okay?

Me: Thanks Nico. I do need one.

Nico: Yeah you need one.

Me: Thanks.

I went to sleep.

Nico told the mascots to keep things quiet for me.

Nico teleported back for me.

Nico: Sorry about that.

Me: Don't forget me!

Nico: A clone of J.D.?

Me: Yep.

Juran: No offense. But your brother was fucked up.

Me: I agree there. Junior really lost it. He was pure evil.

Daughter: I agree there too. He was a monster.

Ahsoka Tano: I can't believe he turned me to the Dark Side of the Force. I was so stupid.

Xenia: It's not your fault.

Qin: Yeah he was evil.

Camie: A total monster.

Me: Yeah. But he is gone now.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Me: Yesterday's mission was a spicy one!

Nico: Yesterday was sizzling hot!

Me: WOOWEE! Yeah! That was a spicy one! I can't believe that Chowder had all those peppers! He had green fire explode out of his mouth every time he opened it!

Varie: That was lethal heat!

Camie: No kidding there! But that Hawaiian shirt you got from the peppers was awesome J.D.

Me: No kidding. Stylish too.

Eli: You said it bro.

Nico: We had to use everything we had to cool Chowder off.

Me: You're not kidding! Water, ice cream, ice, the works!

Xenia: That is crazy!

Qin: Boy those peppers were just far too hot to handle.

Varie: They sure were.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Lana: Yeah that was intense.

Eddy: But Terry Spice was a great villain.

Dark Spicer: He sure was. And he is the ultimate spice demon.

Me: You got that right.

Me: I'm glad Chowder didn't melt Thrice Cream Man.

Lola: No kidding.

Qin: That would not be good.

Me: Chowder ate all those peppers to save the city from a terrible conflagration.

Camie: No kidding!

Nico: But in the end, we cooled him off.

Me: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

We arrived at Skytown.

Me: Skytown Elysia dead ahead.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Here we are!

Qin: Yep.

We landed and saw that Skytown Elysia was amazing.

Me: Wow.

Sora Phaaze: It's amazing that this is here. When I heard that Phaaze was going to corrupt it I was shocked.

Nicole: Yeah that was awful.

Me: No kidding there.

Varie: So what's the reason why we're here?

Me: Well the scans are picking dimensional instability here.

Qin: Weird.

Computer: Alert. Dimensional anomaly in progress.

We saw a dimensional vortex appear!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: A dimensional vortex!

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Get ready! No telling what's gonna come out!

We got ready. Then we saw a figure come out and it was a boy with brown hair and had red clothes and he was in a wheelchair.

Me and Varie caught him.

Me: Whoa!

Varie: First time we had a kid in a wheelchair come.

We landed with him.

Nico: Whoa man!

He woke up and saw us.

?: What? Where am I? (Sees me) J.D.? Is that you?

Me: Yes that's me.

Suddenly there was an incredibly massive flash of white light and then I woke up in my subconscious and I saw that my head was on fire!

Me: Whoa! Why is my head on fire!?

J.D. 2: No idea!

J.D. 3: This is crazy!

J.D. 4: Yeah!

?: That's because my world merged with yours.

We saw another version of me! But this one had white angel wings, a halo over his head and had a deadly sword and magic spellbook.

J.D. 5: The kid you just met was Tyler. Let me tell you he has a really dark story.

We heard his story and what we found out was horrifying and shocking to the Nth degree! His father Damien abused him and he sent numerous people to kill him and he killed his mother! The Loud kids as vampires, me and friends were helping him as much as we could. His father was a devil and a malevolent cult leader and more. WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

J.D. 3: OH MAN!

J.D. 2: THAT MAN IS A MONSTER!

J.D. 4: What kind of monster would do that to his own son!?

J.D. 5: Someone who is pure evil. But you guys, Tyler is in a very fragile state. Help him.

Me: I will.

I came back.

Nico: What happened.

Maria: Lets find out.

May: Who are you?

Tyler: Tyler.

Me: His name is Tyler.

I revealed everything and it was shocking and horrifying!

Nico: Your father is very evil!

Tyler: I know! (CRYING) (HUGS ME)

J.D. 5: (Through my crest) What he did was beyond evil.

Qin: No kidding!

J.D. 5: Tyler, Damien and his men were sent here.

Me: Oh man! Then that means they are here too.

May: WORSE YET! They found us!

We saw a group of men coming at us!

Nico: Here they come!

Me: Blast them!

Eli: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over the place.

I activated Predacon Rhinox's ridewatch and got his blasters and blasted them all over the place.

Dark turned into Bloodfury.

Bloodfury: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Big time you sons of fucking bitches!

I fired energy blasts and blew them apart and Dark fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily blasted them all over.

Xenia: They keep on coming! (FIRES ARROWS INTO THEIR HEADS)

Varie: Damien must've really had it out for his own son!

Me: Brittney, the version of me from his universe told me that Tyler has demons in him! Get them out of him.

Brittney: Right dad!

She went and did so,

Bloodfury fired Corruptas.

They hit the men and blasted them all over.

Brittney chanted a powerful incantation and opened a dark portal to the black gates and blobs of huge amounts of darkness exited Tyler and they were all gone and he was purified!

I fired energy lasers and blaster blasts and blasted the men.

Man: KILL THAT BRAT! DON'T STOP!

We fired!

Me: You'll have to get through us mongrels!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Eli fired blasts of Force Lightning and destroyed many of the men.

Nico: Eli, scan for Swartz's creations!

Eli: On it!

He scanned the area.

Qin fired fireballs and blasted them down.

Tyler was purified and he was free.

Tyler: (Groans) That was awful.

Brittney: But you're free now.

Tyler: Thank you. (CRYING) I'm sorry.

Laney: It's all right Tyler. It's all right.

I blasted the last of the men and killed him.

Me: Consider yourselves dead!

Nico: And buried!

Me: In the clouds of Elysia. But there might be more of them on Earth. I'll have to have Sheila and Tom put on full alert. Girl Jordan I'll give you pictures of them.

J.D. 5: That won't be necessary.

He had a beam of yellow light appear out of my crest and then numerous photos came of the evil men and Damien and they were in my hands.

Me: WHOA! There's a lot of them.

Nico: Wow! Sheila and Tom and all of Gotham Royal York are going to have a field day finding these guys.

Me: Swartz's notes did say that he had plans for that.

Nico: Who's up first?

Sora Phaaze: I will go.

We heard a roar and then we saw a dark version of Omega Ridley! It was ANOTHER OMEGA RIDLEY!

(META RIDLEY THEME FROM METROID PRIME PLAYS)

We saw it flying around and its power was incredible!

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: Omega Ridley!

Nicole: Incredible!

Eli: Boy this one is incredible!

Qin: Wow!

Nicole: Lets not forget guys that for over 37+ Years, Samus had to battle Ridley and she beat him every time. Ridley is Samus's most dangerous evil archnemesis.

Nico: Wow!

It landed in front of us.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Omega Ridley: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows.

Me: (GASP) Rachel Ridley!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue clothes and had blue dragon wings.

Me: It's good to see you again.

Rachel Ridley: Same here J.D. Sorry you have to see me like this.

Me: No worries.

Rachel Ridley: And Sora you're looking well.

Sora Phaaze: Same here.

Rachel Ridley: Sora and I are part of a very powerful secret society. We are called The Order of Phaaze. It's a powerful group that has existed for years. Our cause is to rid the entire universe of the Space Pirates of the planet Urtragia.

Qin: Whoa! That is amazing!

Sora Phaaze: That's right.

Eli: That must be a massively powerful organization.

Rachel Ridley: Yes it is.

Me: Samus said that the Space Pirates of Urtragia have been a massive problem for years. She was hunting them for a long time.

Qin: No kidding there.

Nicole: And she destroyed all of their plans.

Me: Planets Zebes, SR388, and ZDR were all blown to space dust because of those dirt clods.

Nicole: Yeah.

Rachel Ridley: That's right. And there was another threat during that time that posed a tremendous threat too. Dark Samus.

Nicole: We destroyed her and the one from the Super Smash Bros. Roster is in our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Rachel Ridley: That's good

Nico: Are there more on the way?

Rachel Ridley: Yes there are. You'll meet them soon.

Nico: You two catch up on old times.

Sora Phaaze: Okay.

Me: We'll give you a few minutes.

We went to check on Tyler.

Nico: You okay, Tyler?

Tyler was still crying.

Me: Oh man. Poor kid went through a lot.

Xenia: No kidding.

Qin: His evil father was a monster.

Sirius: No kidding.

Zocks: Think we should teleport him to the Estate?

Me: Good idea. Ino will help him out.

Nico: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah.

I snapped my fingers and teleported Tyler back to the estate.

Me: There.

Nico: Now, where were we?

We went back to Rachel and Sora who were finished catching up.

Rachel Ridley: We just finished catching up.

Me: Cool.

Xenia: Awesome.

Rachel Ridley: Also there's another version of him here.

She pointed to Dark.

Me: We actually knew about that one. Friendly or hostile?

Rachel Ridley: Friendly. And you guys have that big mission against Lila Rossi coming soon. This one knows Marinette.

Geiz: Sougo, I know what you're thinking. But don't get your hopes up. It could be a different person that knows Marinette.

Me: We can hope. But we'll find out.

Sora Phaaze: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this Rachel.

Rachel Ridley: No worries.

She turned into Another Omega Ridley and flew into the air and Sora flew after her and fired waves of light and darkness and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called RIDLEY OF PHAAZE!

I purified it and brought her over.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

She used the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) NEO LEADER FORCE 6!

She summoned Vypra, May Kanker, Nasty Canasta, Marcel, Cloaked Ghostfreak, and NES Ghidorah along with Diabolico, Jinxer, Loki and Trifire.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: And now, to see who the Another Dark Spicer is.

Me: Should be here shortly.

Qin: How about right there.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER DARK SPICER! It looked Dark but it had black hair.

Camie: Whoa!

Xenia: This one looks interesting.

Dark Spicer: (In a girls voice) And it's going to be good when we kill that wretch who is no longer my sister!

We gasped!

Chloe: (GASPS) Savanna Rossi!?

She reverted back and it was indeed Savanna Rossi!

Me: It's obvious that you heard about what Lila did right?

Savanna Rossi: That's right.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Savanna Rossi: Just to kill my sister.

Me: We are going to do that soon.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we're going to do that.

Xenia: We're going to banish her to the Black Gates forever.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Me: Sorry we have to fight Savanna. But we're going to make that monster Lila pay for her crimes.

Nico: Yeah she makes me sick!

Lola: Me too!

Savanna Rossi: Great.

She turned back into Another Dark Spicer.

Another Dark Spicer: Here's your warning, your ass is about to be kicked!

Dark Spicer: HEY! That's My Line!

Nico: (gets out Dark Spicer's Ridewatch) Well, here's YOUR warning: Your ass is about to be kicked for saying Dark's Catchphrase!

Dark Spicer: YEAH! NO ONE USES MY CATCHPHRASE BUT ME! THE REAL DARK SPICER!

Me: And It's going to REALLY HURT!

Nico used Dark's Ultimate Big Chill power and fired waves of endothermic fire and encased her in ice.

I fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: (ACTIVATES M.O.D.O.K.'S RIDEWATCH) Care to calculate the elusive zeta constant of the unified field theorem?

Another Dark Spicer: 6.14.

Me: Then I'm sure you know all about the unknown fiend ratio of the 5th Dimensional String Equation.

Another Dark Spicer: E^Π

I had red crash screens on my eyes and my head was sparking as smoke came out of my ears.

Eli kicked me in the butt.

Me: (BLUBBERS) WOW! Dark how do you know all that?

Dark Spicer: I watched a lot of science documentaries and even read lots of math books.

Lisa Loud: But all that they just said is definitely 100% correct and very well deduced.

Me: Still hurts my head though.

May: (gets out Foop's Ridewatch) Well, the real Jack Spicer DID call himself an evil boy genius before.

Me: That is true.

May activated the ridewatch and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: Top this too! (ACTIVATES DOGU BOUMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

Xenia: Nice!

Me: But that was amazing. And Dark if you know that high level caliber math like that you would be a really big shoo-in to win the Nobel Peace Prize for all that.

Dark Spicer: Glad you think so.

Maria: (Gets out Mandark's Ridewatch) My turn! (Activates it) Mandark what is the answer to the Riemann hypothesis.

Mandark: The Riemann Hypothesis is the real part of every nontrivial zero of the Riemann zeta function is 1/2". It's actually been shown that the first ten trillion zeroes do lie on this "critical line", which is one reason why so many people think it must be true.

Lisa Loud: Wow!

Me: OW! JEEZ That is potent! If I hear another equation like that my head is going to explode. But whoa!

Maria activated Evil Earth Man's ridewatch.

She fired waves of rock and smashed her down.

Daughter: My turn now.

She activated MODOK'S Ridewatch and fired laser blasts and smashed her down.

Evil Green Ranger and his team consisting of Mandragora, Maniac

Toon, MetalEtemon, Nariaka Utsumi And Chickenball Z Mandy Then came.

Nico: Nice team, Evil Green Ranger!

Evil Green Ranger: Thanks.

MetalEtemon: (Sniffs) Hey do I smell smoke here? Huhuhuhuh.

Me: That's coming from me. My head is burning because of so many complex math problems. Ouch.

Maria: I hope the next Gene Slammer's near.

Then something nuzzled her leg and it was a Delcatty **.**

Maria: Hey a Delcatty.

Qin: Cute little guy.

Delcatty: (In a girls voice) (Polish Accent) Looks like the fun has begun too.

Nico: Celida Lewandowska?! Whoa!

Me: Wait a second, aren't you the owner of that awesome Polish Pastry Bakery in Warsaw?

Delcatty: That's right. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed down Another Dark Spicer and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I went and brought Savanna over.

Celida Lewandowska: That hurt.

Me: But at least you're back to normal. We'll have to try your pastries someday.

Qin: They are really tasty.

Me: Lana can I have a block of ice for my head?

Lana: Sure thing.

She fired a beam and it hit the top of my head and I got a block of ice on it.

Me: Ahhh. Much better.

Daughter: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Delikitty: My favorite is where me and Nico made a huge number of delicious Polish Pastries for everyone in class.

Qin: Boy those were so delicious. Everyone ate all of them in one day.

Me: Boy those must be really tasty. Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a pink Leotard and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and Nico gave her the leotard and she got dressed.

Nico and Celida hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Celida: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Boy this was an awesome rescue.

Xenia: It sure was.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, and Reika the Heat Dopant are heading to Dimmsdale, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to take down Cosmo's big-nosed free-loading con artist brother, Schnozmo, who's made off with Cosmo's wand again with yet another lie about his wand being stolen, and he also stole Wanda's earrings again. Well, we're not going to let him get away with this, and also, an ancient and powerful force for good is going to awaken inside of Timmy, and it's connected to his acquisition of The Fairy World Compendium last year, and it'll lead to Schnozmo getting punished big time for his con games.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Dimmsdale, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to take down Cosmo's big-nosed free-loading con artist brother, Schnozmo, who's made off with Cosmo's wand again with yet another lie about his wand being stolen, and he also stole Wanda's earrings again.

Timmy: Ugh, not again! Cosmo, what lie did your freeloading brother tell you this time?!

Cosmo: He told me that a dangerous criminal mastermind stole his wand, and he needs my wand, he was desperate.

Chloe Carmichael: But, in reality, it was a lie, we saw two ninjas come into Timmy's room, and they were employees at Jorgen's restaurant, The Hungry Ninja. Take a look at the bill they gave us.

Chloe Carmichael took out the bill, and we saw it was 1,455 Yen.

Nico: He dined and dashed again?! Oh, he's in gigantic trouble when we grab him!

Just then, my Fairy Godparents, Stellar and Stardust, along with Trixie Tang's Fairy Godparents, Sapphire and Emerald, appeared.

Stellar: I should've known: Schnozmo dined and dashed at The Hungry Diner yet again, and he never pays for any of his food, he was always such a freeloading con artist.

Stardust: And as a result, Jorgen imposed a lifetime ban on Schnozmo, especially when he found out that he stole his wallet.

Sapphire: Yeah, Schnozmo was nothing more than a con artist who's lied to and taken advantage of so many fairies in Fairy World.

Emerald: And out of all of us who hated Schnozmo, Wanda was the only one who absolutely despised him. Plus, we also got word from Jorgen that Schnozmo kidnapped the next set of girls for Lincoln to rescue and he has them tied up and over a shark tank. They found out Schnozmo's latest scam yet again: Jorgen took his wand away after another dine and dash incident at The Hungry Diner again, and they wanted to run to us, but he blasted them with Cosmo's wand which had them tied up and over a shark tank.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Oh, he's in serious trouble for this now, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Rocket Raccoon.

Rocket Raccoon: No problem, Lincoln, I can't wait to blast that big-nosed con artist straight to Jorgen Von Strangle.

Suddenly, Jorgen Von Strangle appeared.

KABOOM!

Jorgen Von Strangle: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) You actually don't have to do that, I'm coming with you all to teach Schnozmo a lesson. Plus, I also sensed a disturbance in The Fairy Force, but it's actually a force of good, one that's ancient and very powerful.

?: HELLLLLLLLPPPPPP!

Suddenly, we heard the sound of the girls calling for help along with the sound of snide cackling. With his Third Eye, deep sapphire blue cyborg eyes, superhuman senses, The Force, and sensing energy signals, Lincoln saw who it was calling for help: it was the eight girls and they were still tied up and they're hanging over a shark tank, and Schnozmo's about to blast the rope and drop the girls inside.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Let's get over there at once, guys, I found the eight girls who are still tied up and they're hanging over a shark tank, but Schnozmo's about to blast the rope and drop the girls inside. And he's also got your earrings again, Wanda.

Wanda: I knew it! Schnozmo's no hero, he's just super cheap, and he stole my earrings again?!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Kenzan logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless green vest, sleeveless neon green midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Kenzan logo for the pendant, green skirt and she has the Wonder World Story of Fuusouken Hayate Wonder Ride Book on her waist, neon green pants, neon green legwarmers, green heeled sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with wind and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Kenzan logo and holstered on her back is a massive Fuusouken Hayate-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Fuusouken Hayate etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads for the pommel, and also on her waist is the Fuusouken Hayate seiken.

Girl: I tried to rescue the girls that got tied up by that con artist, but Schnozmo fired a blast from Cosmo's wand before I could free them and I had to get out of there, he's gone crazy.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Raelynn Akamichi, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kenzan, I knew it was you, it's so awesome to see you again, but we'll talk later.

Wanda: He's right, come on, we got a con to catch!

We rushed on over, and right before Schnozmo could blast the rope and drop the girls in, Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy which yanked Cosmo's wand out of Schnozmo's hand and back in Cosmo's hand.

Timmy: I wish the girls were freed and brought here to us!

Cosmo and Wanda used their wands and freed the girls and brought them here to us.

Schnozmo: Two words: How did you morons find me?!

Wanda: My earrings still have their tracking device in them. (Took out a tracker)

Schnozmo: Curses!

Then, Lincoln fired a magnetic blast which magnetized Wanda's earrings and yanked them out of that con artist's hand and he gave them back to Wanda.

Lincoln: Your days of conning people and fairies are over, Schnozmo.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice

and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Rocket Raccoon and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Schnozmo, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, the stars on Jorgen's wand, along with Cosmo's, Wanda's, Stardust's, Stellar's, Sapphire's, and Emerald's wands, and Poof's raddle began glowing even more, and that meant the ancient and powerful force of good Jorgen described, and the wands were pointing right at Timmy Turner, as his pink and white energy aura with fairies, magic, angels, wolves, and elemental forces flared up even more and he was suddenly getting even stronger, his sapphire blue eyes and the pink iris of his Third Eye were glowing, and we saw The Fairy World Compendium glowing even more.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Whoa, that ancient and powerful force of good Jorgen described, it's coming from Timmy, but how, Timmy already transformed when we faced off against Norm in Ji Province.

Wanda: He did, Lincoln. Wait, don't you remember how your counterparts/ancestors merged with all of you?

Me: Yeah.

Jorgen Von Strangle: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Which means The First Fairy King is about to merge with him, he had himself sealed in The Fairy World Compendium eons ago and waited for The Chosen One to acquire it, and when Turner underwent his powerful transformation against the puny despicable genie, that must've provided the awakening the opportunity to speed up.

Me: Oh boy, this is going to get ugly.

Schnozmo: You're not getting me tossed in prison. See ya, suckers!

Schnozmo tried to flee, but then, a powerful voice escaped from Timmy's throat: a voice that wasn't even his.

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) Schnozmo Cosma!

When Cosmo, Wanda, Sparky, Poof, Stellar, Stardust, Emerald, Sapphire, and Jorgen heard it, they knew it meant one thing: The First Fairy King had come back reborn and merged with Timmy Turner, but when Schnozmo heard it, he was in really big trouble!

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) You've caused enough trouble to all the fairies of Fairy World and to Timmy Turner with your lies and con artist ways for the last time.

Schnozmo: What's with the third-person speak, are you still gullible and dumb?

Suddenly, Timmy's sapphire eyes except for the pink iris of his Third Eye turned pink, and an anvil appeared from nowhere and it fell in Schnozmo and he was flattened.

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) I think you should know by now of who I really am.

Schnozmo: (Horrified) No… , it can't be! The First Fairy King, impossible!

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) No, it isn't. It took time though to ensure my return through some different tasks: the first was having Timmy Turner acquire The Fairy World Compendium, the second was him transforming into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope when we all went after Norm in Ji Province, and finally, was the fulfillment of the Blood Oath that he made with Lincoln Loud's Guardian Angels, and among those Guardian Angels were Timmy's cousins.

Nicole: (Gasps) So, the one who gave us the map to find The Fairy World Compendium, it was…?

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) Yes, that's correct, Nicole Knudson, I was the one who gave you all the map to find it last year, sorry I couldn't tell any of you.

Eli: That's alright.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you wanted it to be a surprise for us. Now, then, what do we do with Schnozmo?

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) I believe I know what to do with this con artist, Lincoln. (To Schnozmo) Schnozmo Cosma, as punishment for your con artist ways along with causing enough trouble to all the fairies of Fairy World and Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, and Poof in Dimmsdale, you are hereby banished to Lynn's Table to work as a janitor and dishwasher for eternity and you will never be welcome among The Masters of Evil nor Team Loud Phoenix Storm because you'll never change, you should consider yourself lucky that Jorgen isn't going to throw you in Abracatraz, but you will not be getting your wand back, it shall be kept under my strict watch!

Timmy raised his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and the massive pink orb was glowing.

First Fairy King: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Hope)(Through Timmy's body) NOW, BEGONE!

Timmy fired a blast of pink magic from his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice which hit Schnozmo and sent him to Lynn's Table where he was then put in a janitor's uniform and had to clean up the mess made by the jerks thanks to our humiliation sessions.

Schnozmo: I hate being out-conned like that!

We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: Wow, now that's what I call one awesome punishment you handed down unto that big-nosed con artist.

First Fairy King: (Through Timmy's body) Thank you, J.D., and allow me to introduce myself, my name is Zachary Moonglow, and as you all know, I am The First Fairy King who ruled Fairy World many eons ago, and I was also the one who created The Fairy World Compendium. I'd seen many of your achievements over the years, and I'm also glad Anti-Cosmo's gone for good, along with that fairy-hunting insane lunatic, Denzel Crocker.

Nico: We all are, they caused enough trouble to too many innocent people.

Zachary Moonglow: (Through Timmy's body) Yes, they have. And speaking of which, I'd heard that tomorrow is The Cutie Mark Crusaders' big mission, and if I'm not mistaken, Lila Rossi is your target for that day. There's no doubt she'll gain some powers through some sort of dark source, but I have a a way to track her down in case she escapes.

Zachary Moonglow chanted a powerful incantation from the page of The Fairy World Compendium and fired a red-pink energy blast from Timmy's Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice which hits Lila Rossi, and we saw through a one-way window she now had tattoos in the forms of thorn-covered vines with red-pink roses that've already bloomed on her legs, feet, stomach, arms, hands, and a closed red-pink rose on her chest.

Lincoln: Whoa, that's what I call one body tattoo makeover, what kind of curse did you use on her?

Jorgen Von Strangle: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) That's one of the deadliest of all Fairy Curses in The Fairy World Compendium: it's known as Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse, what you all see before you is a physical manifestation of said curse, and the curse will also allow us to track her down with ease. And here's the really bloody part, once the curse reaches her heart, the blood rose tattoo on her chest will suddenly bloom and when you see the skull in the center, it will eventually destroy her body from the inside out, leaving nothing but a mere skeleton.

We gasped in sudden shock.

Nico: Oh, God, and I thought the curses Lincoln created were just as deadly.

Lincoln: Me too, but this curse is deadlier. So, when the day comes that we kill Lila Rossi, that curse will kill her for good, and we'll also banish her soul to The Black Gates for good.

Zachary Moonglow: (Through Timmy's body) Exactly, Lincoln. Now, to give Timmy back his body, and Wanda, be ready to give him an ice pack for his head.

Wanda: You got it, Zachary.

Just then, Zachary Moonglow relinquished control of Timmy's body back to as the pink eyes turned back to sapphire blue, and he wound up getting a headache.

Timmy: (Groans) What a headache.

Wanda gave Timmy an ice pack.

Wanda: Easy, sport.

Lincoln: Wow, not only did we take down Schnozmo, but we also met The First Fairy King, Zachary Moonglow, and he also put that deadly Fairy Curse on Lila Rossi which'll kill her when the day comes to finally get after her, awesome. (To Raelynn Akamichi) And it's so good to see you again, Raelynn Akamichi.

Raelynn Akamichi: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Raelynn Akamichi and he hugged her, and Raelynn Akamichi is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Raelynn Akamichi: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Raelynn Akamichi, Raelynn Akamichi, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kenzan, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Raelynn Akamichi is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of the wind, and she and I trained a lot with using swords, and she also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when we were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. I made Raelynn a tiara with the Kamen Rider Kenzan logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Kenzan logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome. Wait, you said her last name is Akamichi… , then that means?

Lincoln: Yep, she's also the sister of Ren Akamichi A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kenzan, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

CLANG! CLANG!

My jaw dropped to the floor and so did Nico's.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: So, Raelynn is…?

Ren: Yes, she's my sister alright, and it's so good to see you again, Raelynn.

Raelynn Akamichi: You too, Ren.

Lincoln: Plus, she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storious, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her brother, also has the Wonder World Story of Fuusouken Hayate Wonder Ride Book.

Lincoln: Along with the Fuusouken Hayate, the weapon of Kamen Rider Kenzan, and a massive Fuusouken Hayate-themed greatsword.

Raelynn Akamichi: And I've got a story on how Lincoln and I taught Luan a very brutal lesson when she tried to kill us with her pranks. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Raelynn Akamichi: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Raelynn Akamichi: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to Raelynn Akamichi, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Raelynn Akamichi: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Raelynn Akamichi's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Raelynn Akamichi: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Raelynn Akamichi.

Raelynn Akamichi had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Vanessa Lewis from Virtua Fighter, Angela Belti from Power Instinct, Shadow Yamoto and Jetta Maxx from Eternal Champions, Silk Koharuno, Vivienne Ōtori, and Tsubomi Moroboshi from Ultimate Girls, and Kamala Khan A.K.A. Ms. Marvel.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Vanessa Lewis from Virtua Fighter, Angela Belti from Power Instinct, Shadow Yamoto and Jetta Maxx from Eternal Champions, Silk Koharuno, Vivienne Ōtori, and Tsubomi Moroboshi from Ultimate Girls, and Kamala Khan A.K.A. Ms. Marvel.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh man, among the girls that got tied up was Ms. Marvel. Okay, now Schnozmo's really gone too far.

Lincoln: Remind me to make him clean up the bathrooms as an added punishment. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Vanessa Lewis: Yeah, we're okay, thanks to you for saving us from that con artist.

Then, when Vanessa Lewis and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Schnozmo, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-

Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive

indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ms. Marvel: Whoa, wait a second, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, The Avengers told me about you and everyone.

Lincoln: Had a feeling Tony would tell you about us, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ms. Marvel: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Vanessa Lewis, Angela Belti, Shadow Yamoto, Jetta Maxx, Silk Koharuno, Vivienne Ōtori, Tsubomi Moroboshi, and Kamala Khan A.K.A. Ms. Marvel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Cosmo's big-nosed free-loading con artist brother, Schnozmo, who's made off with Cosmo's wand again with yet another lie about his wand being stolen, and he also stole Wanda's earrings again, and he captured and was about to drop Vanessa Lewis, Angela Belti, Shadow Yamoto, Jetta Maxx, Silk Koharuno, Vivienne Ōtori, Tsubomi Moroboshi, and Kamala Khan A.K.A. Ms. Marvel into a shark tank after they found out what that cheap con artist did.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in getting Cosmo's wand and Wanda's earrings back from that con artist and saving the girls from getting dropped into that shark tank, along with all of us beating up Schnozmo, and finally, it led to the reawakening of Zachary Moonglow, The First Fairy King and Ruler of Fairy World from eons ago inside Timmy Turner, and he punished Schnozmo by making him a janitor and dishwasher at Lynn's Table forever and never giving him his wand back, and also, putting the deadly Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse on Lila Rossi to kill her when we get after her on The Cutie Mark Crusaders' mission, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Raelynn

Akamichi have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Schnozmo hurt his own brother like that, and he always stole Wanda's earrings like that, glad to know he's already being punished forever.

Timmy: And it was thanks to Zachary Moonglow, The First Fairy King, who'd reawakened and merged with me.

Lincoln: Plus, he was the one who gave us the map to find The Fairy World Compendium last year and it took a long while for him to reawaken. But, it was worth it: now, we have a powerful new member to the team and Schnozmo's now a janitor and dishwasher at Dad's restaurant and he's never getting his wand back.

Me: I always say a leopard never changes his spots, and it's definitely true in Schnozmo's case.

Nico: You got that right. Once a con artist, always a con artist, plus, you all saw that curse Zachary put on Lila, right?

Marinette: We sure did, and we thought it was a curse Lincoln created, but it wasn't.

Lincoln: This was actually from the pages of The Fairy World Compendium, and it's one of Zachary's deadliest Fairy Curses.

Wanda: That's a reason why we never mention any of the Fairy Curses: these curses are so horrible, they've never before been bestowed, and he went for the deadliest of all Fairy Curses.

---

After finally taking down Schnozmo and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Raelynn Akamichi saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Raelynn Akamichi: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Raelynn, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Raelynn Akamichi: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Raelynn Akamichi: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Raelynn, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Luan?

Raelynn Akamichi: Oh, now that's a story I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were training in our gym and we were using wooden swords for our training, and the rest of the Guardian Angels were there as well. But, then, we heard the sound of insane homicidal laughter, and there was only one person who could make that horrible laugh: Luan. Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw Luan, her eyes were red with insanity, she had that awful twisted grin on her face, and she had her lethal gags with her and she was going to attack us with them. But, we were ready, we used techniques that we mastered in our swordfighting practices and we not only dodged her lethal gags, but we also beat her down and Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he fired from his massive white angel wings. We were about to call Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but then, Luna showed up and she was dressed in a suit of protective armor, but Lincoln and I told her of what we did to that prank-crazed psycho, and she was so proud of us. Then, after we finished our training, Luna grabbed Luan and we went back home, where Luan got in big trouble after we told the parents of what she tried to do, and as a result, Luan got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a metal cage and we left her there laughing like a really deranged lunatic.

Nico and Eli, along with those who weren't there on that day gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Jeez, now that was just plain scary!

Eli: Big time!

Lincoln: Luan was just absolutely insane that day, and we couldn't let her hurt anyone in her path yet again, so we had to stop her and teach her a lesson she'd never forget to this day.

Me: I still remembered that day too well, along with hearing her insane laugh after you guys threw her in that cage.

Suddenly, we heard screams coming from Lynn's Table, and we saw the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse was really working on Lila Rossi and it led to blood coming out of the recently blossomed blood rose tattoos on her legs, arms, feet, stomach, and hands, and Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse turned those drops of blood into blood red gems and rubies.

Wanda: She still has the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on her, so at least we'll get some more gold coins and jewels out of her before you remove it, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse is really working on her, and look, the drops of blood coming off her have gotten turned into blood red gems and rubies.

Lincoln grabbed those, and he was going to use those for some awesome jewelry items.

Nico: Those are really awesome, but as soon as Lincoln removes the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse from her, she's going to be in for major pain from the curse.

Timmy: And we'll still be able to track her down when she escapes, and when the blood red rose tattoo on her chest blooms and we see the skull in the center.

Zachary Moonglow: (Through Third Eye's Pink Iris and Emblazoned Fairy and Wolf) Her time will soon be up.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he used his Dark Side Eternal Purification technique and got rid of Nanami Shadowflower's Dark Side and sent her to The Black Gates, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Ali-Baba: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here before on past dates, Ali-Baba, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ali-Baba, Helga Wilhelmina, Charlie Watson, and Nanami Shadowflower are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I knew they had feelings for Lincoln, plus, you also removed Nanami's Dark Side from her.

Nanami Shadowflower: He sure did, and I feel free from that monster for good.

Lincoln: Marcus told me of what you went through because of her and Kurata, Nanami, and we had to get rid of that monster for good.

Marcus Damon: That's right, and we're so glad you've been freed from that dark side of yours for good.

Me: Kurata was nothing more than a genocidal and insane monster, so glad we gave him The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: His crimes against The Human and Digital Worlds can never ever be forgiven, and what he also did in helping Team Rocket with their Gene-Slammer project, that's also another reason why he deserved to die.

---

Later it was time for the 2nd mission of Missy.

William: Anyone else want to go with Missy? Besides Zelos Wilder, Cheese, and Turtleini?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go too.

Applejack: Yeah this will be fun!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it will be!

Rarity: It sure will be fun darlings.

Me: The real me is out of commission till he wakes up.

Nico: Good idea using one of my contingency plans for this.

Me: Thanks.

We were off to Eden City.

---

We arrived in Eden City.

Jason James: Hey guys!

Qin: Awesome to see you all.

Missy: Guys, meet my archenemy and my boyfriend.

Zelos Wilder: Awesome to meet you guys. Zelos Wilder.

Ellie Martin: Awesome to meet you.

Turtleini: And I'm Turtlelini. Great to meet you.

Me: You may know him from Power Rangers Super Megaforce. We met him on one of our adventures and I tested out his shell. It's really tough. Not even a Kamehameha Wave at only 1% of my power was able to penetrate it.

Matt Martin: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Yep. And meet Twilight Sparkle and friends.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor to meet you all. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Ellie Martin: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: We had many of our biggest adventures with Twilight and friends. We first met them after the Great War with the Royal Defenders.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Ellie Martin: Wow! I've heard so much about that war. That was amazing!

Me: It was.

Missy: Zelos is from Tales of Symphonia.

Matt Martin: Wow! That is so cool!

Jason James: It sure is!

Me: Yep. That was awesome.

Jason James: J.D., how about we discuss on how to get evidence on Ronson's crimes while Ellie and Matt work on our bikes with the others?

Me: I was just about to get to that.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: The real me stayed up all night gathering evidence.

Jason James: The Real you?

Me: Yeah it's part of a contingency plan I made for just in case I need to sleep or anything like that.

Jason James: Clever.

Me: Yep.

Jason James: Clever. But it wouldn't hurt to get a few more evidence.

Me: That's what I was doing.

I pulled out a huge folder and it was FILLED to the brim with dirt on Ronson.

Me: You are gonna flip with what he was up to.

I showed him everything. He did it all: Embezzlement, Treason, Fraud, Money Laundering, Racketeering, Murder, Terrorism, Attempted murder, Attempted Genocide, Unethical Experimentation, War Crimes, Adultery, NUMEROUS Federal offenses and more. It was HORRIBLE!

Jason James: He did all that!?

Me: Yep. The real me was up all night collecting all this dirty laundry on him.

Jason James: These aren't clothes.

Me: No it's just an expression. It means all his shady activity has been found out by me.

Me and Jason went back to the rest of us only to find that the bikes we were working on were without their tires.

Jason James: Guys! What happened?!

Matt Martin: (points accusingly at Cheese) Ask Mr. Dumbass over here! He's the one screwing everything up!

Cheese: (with drill in his hand) Nu uh. I'm only screwing the wheel!

Me: (LAUGHS) Oh guys that is Cheese. He's an Imaginary Friend and he is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he makes a great tool for annoying many of the bad guys.

Ellie Martin: Oh I get it! He sure is funny.

Qin: Yeah he is.

Me: He drives lots of bad guys batty.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: (sees newspaper headline) "Team Loud Phoenix Storm: Threat or Menace?" Looks like Ronson started his smear campaign.

Me: We knew this was coming.

Turtleini: Ha! No one's gonna be listening to that bullshit!

We saw the people of the city throwing away the papers. They were saying bullshit and not buying it.

Me: Nice try Ronson.

Qin: Yeah.

I looked at Ronson's building and flipped the bird at it.

Ellie Martin: Like Jason said, it wouldn't hurt to get more proof. Like video evidence.

Me: We are already working on that. I had video drones like these go into his office.

I held up a tiny little camera probe that was no bigger than a tiny little gnat.

Jason James: Wow that is small.

Me: Yep. These were made by Lisa. They will gather lots of evidence.

Qin: Yep.

Matt Martin: Awesome.

Me: When we show all that evidence to the feds and everyone here, Ronson's goose is cooked.

Qin: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Please don't say that.

Me: Sorry Fluttershy. It's just an expression. It means that he is going to be in really deep shit trouble with the law.

Fluttershy: Oh I get it.

Nico: Fluttershy is really sensitive when it comes to animals.

Qin: Yeah.

Ellie Martin: I understand.

Nico: Now, who wants to go patrolling?

Jason James: We all would be honored.

Me: All right then.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were out on patrol.

Jason James: (spots one of Ronson's goons doing something) There's something we can show as more video evidence.

We hid. I put on my spy glasses and sent a small probe. It had infrared and audio recording vision on.

Goon 1: Ronson is building a massive nuclear warhead that will destroy the entire planet so that all the mutants will be wiped out.

Goon 2: Don't you think that will be too extreme?

Goon 1: Nah. We got the plans for the Extinctor from Von Romme. Team Loud Phoenix Storm destroying his plans only delayed us. We still have those plans and now we're going to make sure that the rocket succeeds.

Me: (Whispering) So Von Romme was in cahoots with Ronson. Bingo.

Nico: Spare the goon that said it would be too extreme.

Me: Right.

Goon 1 left and I opened a portal to the black gates and he went into it and was destroyed.

Qin: Take that.

We approached the good.

Nico: Since you said it was too extreme, you're just getting community service.

Goon 2: Oh thank you. I didn't like working for Ronson anyway.

Me: Good.

Eli: We just got our slam dunk clue.

Me: Yep.

Goon 2: And that guy you killed still owes me 20 bucks.

Me: He owed you money?

Goon 2: Yeah.

Eli gave him a hundred.

Eli: Keep the change.

Goon 2: Oh thanks.

Qin: Awesome.

Goon 2: And before I turn myself in, you should know that I heard one of Stankfoot's goons is in the area

Me: Who is it?

Goon 2: Dark Materia!

We gasped!

---

Dark Materia is a major antagonist in Zevo 3. She was a homunculus made by Dr. Stankfoot from a combination of Dark Matter and pure Zevo Compound to keep him company. She is not technically a mutant. Dark Materia has control over Dark Energy. She views Stankfoot as an incompetent fool and had always a deep hatred for the mad scientist.

Even though she was created by Stankfoot, she resents being controlled by him and actively schisms to be rid of him. The only thing keeping her from succeeding, is the intervention by Stankfoot's more loyal henchman Blacktop. She wanted nothing more than to kill him and take control of all that she sees. When Bobby the Molok witnesses Brett Ronson's goon squad rescuing Dark Materia from Stankfoot's lair, Ronson's actions to Dark Materia's unique powers over Zevo energy.

In "Mutation Termination", She tried to take over new eden city, but was killed by Dr. Stankfoot (though she claims that she couldn't be destroyed and exist without a form, but due to the series cancelation, well never know)

---

Nico: Whoa man!

Ellie Martin: Looks like she is gonna be put in the M.O.E.

Me: I was hoping to send her to the Black Gates. But that works. And according to this she is the Starscream of Eden City.

Nico: Thanks for the info. You can turn yourself in.

Goon 2: You're welcome.

I snapped my fingers and sent him to Gotham Royal York to do some trash work at the park.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Me: Yep. But she is going to rue the day she messed with us too.

Qin: That's for sure.

Nico: She shouldn't be far behind.

Then we heard screaming and we saw a woman blasting numerous cars and it was DARK MATERIA!

Me: Target spotted! Lets get her!

Qin: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets Magic Up!

Twilight and friends transformed into their Crystal Guardian Rainbow Power Forms!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Zelos: Let's gets this party started!

The Zevo-3 transformed and we went at her.

I teleported and kicked her in her face and sent her crashing into a car.

Me: Take that you bitch!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Stankfoot will die by our hands.

Dark Materia: Oh he is only mine to destroy.

Me: Over my dead body!

Dark Materia: As you wish.

She fired laser vision blasts and Eli deflected the blasts with his lightsaber.

Zelos charged at her

And rammed her down.

SMASH!

Zelos: Take that!

She got up and fired more energy lasers from her eyes and they hit Turtleini's shell and bounced off it.

Turtleini: Pathetic.

Me: Not even your lasers can penetrate his shell.

Nico: How about this one. NIGHTMARE SYNDROMER!

Nico fired a blast of scary darkness with Digitamamon's power and it hit Dark Materia and enveloped her in a dark ball and smashed her down.

Qin: How did you like that!

Missy: (gets out Turtlini's Kuuga Weapon) This is for you, Turtleini!

She got powerful shield swords and they can form into a Turtleini strength shield too.

Dark Materia fired a massive blast of energy from her eyes and they hit the shield and bounced off and hit her.

Me: Whoa! Nice!

Missy fired a ball of psychic energy and it hit Dark Materia and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down and burned.

Z Strap ran at her and formed a metal bat and smashed her on her head!

Qin: And this too!

She fired a fireball blast and it hit Dark Materia and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: How did you like that!?

Nico: Not very well huh?

Elastika: Is she down?

She got back up.

Me: Not quite.

Then a Sableye came.

Me: Hey a Sableye.

Qin: Cool!

Sableye: (In a girls voice) (Farm Voice) I hope this witch likes the

M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: Clair Heffernan! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, red eyes and purple clothes and had a red cowboy hat on.

Clair Heffernan: I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit Dark Materia and encased her in a diamond!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Awesome!

Applejack: You a cowgirl too?

Clair Heffernan: YEEHAW! I sure am.

Qin: All right!

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Clair Heffernan: My favorite is when me and Nico were on the crystal farm and we found an amazing treasure trove of diamonds that made both of us amazingly wealthy.

Qin: I remember that. That was awesome.

Me: Crystal Farm huh? That is awesome. I heard about Pinkie Pie here coming from a Rock Farm but that is awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is! I think that's amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Clair hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Clair Heffernan: Me too Nico. I missed y'all too.

Nico: We got even more evidence.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: Ronson is gonna be in a really nasty mess.

Qin: Yep.

Jason James: That is for sure.

Me: Ronson better start writing his will and making peace with his maker, because when he gets caught they are going to persue the death penalty on him.

Qin: You got that right.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. He deserves it too.

Me: These crimes are guaranteed to get him sent to the firing posts.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home.

---

We got back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

I told everyone everything that happened and it was shocking and horrifying!

May: WHAT!? Ronson is going to destroy the planet!?

Laney: That's insane!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: We're very close to bringing him down guys.

May: Next time, Connor McKnight, Jason Jenkins, Kong, and the other Quantum Girls should come with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Missy: I like it.

Eli: Me too.

---

In my room I woke up.

Me: (YAWNS) Man that was great.

I got up and got downstairs.

Me: Ahh.

Nico: Hey there sleeping beauty. Have a nice nap?

Me: I sure did. Really helped. Thanks.

Nico: Anytime.

I went to the sofa.

Rarity then came in and she had tears streaming down her face and her mouth was quivering.

Me: Rarity? Are you alright?

Lola: Is something wrong?

She went over to the sofa and then…

Rarity: (BAWLING HER EYES OUT AND CRYING LOUDLY)

Jets of tears streamed out of her eyes.

She hugged me.

Me: Uh oh.

I comforted her.

Me: Rarity it'll be okay.

Colleen came.

Colleen: (British Accent) Who made Rarity cry this time?!

Me: No idea.

Rarity: IT WAS HORRIBLE! (BAWLING)

Me: Rarity calm down and tell us what happened.

Rarity: Well this snobby rich girl came and she called me all kinds of horrible names! SHE SAID SOME TERRIBLE THINGS TO ME!

Me: Oh Rarity.

Harriet: Wait was it Marion Hawthorne!?

Rarity: (BAWLING) YES!

We gasped!

UH OH!

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) She's gonna pay for this!

Sweetie Belle: (ENRAGED GROWLING) NO ONE INSULTS MY SISTER AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Numbuh 5: NUMBUH 5 WILL HELP YOU!

They went down to the surface and then we heard sounds of brutal fighting and screaming!

Nico: WHOA! Geez!

Then they came back and they brought in Marion Hawthorne all beaten up and mangled up!

Me: Well well well. Look what the vengeance riders brought in.

Marion Hawthorne was pissed when she saw Harriett and us!

G1 Shrapnel: You got some nerve insulting Rarity like that!

Marion Hawthorne: SHE IS THE MOST UGLIEST FREAK EVER AND SHE DESERVES TO ROT IN HELL!

POW!

Harriet punched her hard in the face and knocked out some of her teeth!

Harriet: You have been asking for that for a long time Marion! I hate your guts more than life itself!

Me: I should just kill you right here right now!

G1 Bumblebee: You're going to prison!

I teleported her to the Neptune Prison.

Me: Hope she likes having Mindy as her cellmate.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I was gonna do the old exploding stomach trick on her. You know like what Daffy Duck did?

Daffy Duck: Oh yeah I remember that!

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: I even put this on her before I teleported her.

I pulled out a sign.

Nico: (Reading) "Beat the living shit out of me, I think all your mothers are dumb stupid ugly fucking whores and morons." WHOA! That is cool!

Qin: Yep.

Then we heard REALLY LOUD Sounds of fighting and they were coming from the Neptune Prison on the monitors.

Maria: Whoever followed her here, you can come out now.

A Nosepass came out.

Me: Hey a Nosepass.

Qin: Cool.

Lola: Awesome.

Nosepass: (In a girls voice) That wretch deserved it.

Me: Wait I know that voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had a beautiful purple dress on.

Me: Abigail Hawthorne! Awesome.

Abigail Hawthorne: Awesome to see you and Nico again J.D. Thanks for sending that brat I used to call my little sister back to the pokey.

Laney: Wait Marion is your sister!?

Abigail Hawthorne: WAS my sister. After dad discovered her true colors thanks to you guys he completely cut her out of his will and disinherited her and disowned her and I inherited the entire family fortune of over $500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 and she got nothing. Dad made me the only heiress to the fortune.

Me: WHOA! That is a lot of money.

Abigail Hawthorne: It sure is.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Hawthorne: My favorite is when me and Nico helped in a village that was under attack by Somalian Pirates and we beat them all and sent them to prison.

Qin: I remember that.

Abigail Hawthorne: And my favorite with J.D. is when me and him were over in the largest ruby mine in Myanmar and we found a massive treasure trove of rubies and we made lots of awesome dresses with them.

Me: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Qin: That is cool.

Abigail went over to Rarity.

Abigail Hawthorne: Rarity don't let my evil little sister's words get to you. She is wrong. She is the one that deserves to go to Hell. You don't. And you are not a freak. You are one of the most beautiful girls I've ever seen.

Rarity: (Sniffles) Oh thank you Abigail darling.

She and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Me: Me too.

Abigail Hawthorne: I missed you guys too.

Me: And Nico I'm not going to be in a love triangle with you over her.

Qin: That's good.

Maria: If Rarity gets emotionally hurt by someone again, I won't be responsible for what happens!

Me: (GULP!) I have a feeling it's going to be someone that hates us.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: I have a feeling it'll be right before we head out on the Cutie Mark Crusaders big day mission.

Nico: Me too.

Venom: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Lok's team will include Mia Addison, Tsukasa, Luigi, Mario and Daisy. Yusei's team will include Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, and Ryusei Sakuta.

Me: Wow! Awesome choices.

Qin: I'll say!

Chuck Chicken: It sure is a great group set.

Lola: Yep.

The previous group came.

Drakkon: Can me, Myotismon, Baron Mordo, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche, Moonstone, and Kyd Wykkyd go with you guys?

Zen Aku: Me, Evil Shade Man, Evil Cut Man, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Swamp Witch, Esdeath, Sir Toasty, Lexaeus, Opposite Senshi, and Black Baron will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Yep.

Inque: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mawile and Aggron next.

Qin: Ooh! Those will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: It sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure was Qinkphes, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Qinkphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Qinkphes, right, Wendy?

Wendy Han: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from her real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Chantel Rhodes: While you and Nico destroy Qinkphes and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, we got trouble in Bikini Bottom: The Alaskan Bull Worm is back.

Lana: Mmm, I'm so going to enjoy turning him into worm stew again.

Althea Iridiana: Even after all these years, you still enjoy eating worms along with other gross things, Lana.

Lana: Yeah, I still do to this day.

Lincoln: Let's go take care of that giant worm before any of us start puking, and once we get done with that giant worm, you better be ready to die, Qinkphes.

Naomi Han: You better be ready to suffer, Qinkphes, for you shall be consumed by the elemental forces and the darkness of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Me: Lets get over there.

Qin: Right.

Nico: I agree. Lets go.

Myotismon: Let's stop by the Krusty Krab.

Evil Shade Man: It's just about time for lunch

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Bikini Bottom.

* * *

We arrived in Bikini Bottom and we got to the Krusty Krab and saw SpongeBob with everyone gathered there.

Me: What's going on?

Nico: Lets find out.

We went in.

Nico: Good Morning Krusty Crew!

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy lads.

SpongeBob: Guys thank goodness you're here!

Qin: SpongeBob what's wrong?

SpongeBob: I saw it! It was big! It was all wiggly! And it ate everything!

Patrick: That's horrible! [gobbles down a whole tray of food, containers and all]

Me: What is it!? What did you see?

SpongeBob: It was an Alaskan Bull Worm! [each of the three words appear on screen as he says them; "Alaskan" written in icy letters, "Bull" written in furry letters, and "Worm!" written in letters that resemble worms. The crowd murmurs worriedly]

We gasped!

Lana: Oh boy! I'm going to eat that worm!

Fred: He ate my wheelbarrow! [he has his wheelbarrow with a bite taken out of it]

Nancy Suzy Fish: He ate my children's homework! [her two kids wink simultaneously and give a big thumbs-up]

Unnamed Fish 3: [has a huge bite taken out of his butt]… Do I need to say it?

Varie: Ouch!

Unnamed Fish 4: [crowd murmurs some more] How can we protect ourselves?

Mr. Krabs: I've got it! Let's all buy a Krabby Patty! [crowd boos and throws ketchup and mustard bottles at him]

Me: Stop it guys!

Nat Peterson: We should lock our doors!

Mable: We should call my nephew!

Knight Fish: We should dig a moat!

Patrick: We should take Bikini Bottom, and push it somewhere else! [crowd immediately quiets down]

Me: Wait what!?

Squidward: That idea may just be crazy enough… To get us all killed! [crowd resumes fretting]

Patrick: [Amongst the murmuring] What's wrong with my idea?

Fred: Let's get someone to go after it!

Mr. Krabs: There ain't no one fool enough to take on an Alaskan Bull Worm! [a horrible screeching noise is heard; the crowd cringes; we see a scary-looking old guy in a raincoat with a hook for a hand, scraping it on the window of the Krusty Krab; he stops]

Me: OUCH!

Qin: THAT HURT!

Unnamed Sailor: You got a bathroom in this place?

Mr. Krabs: [looks slightly peeved] In the back.

Unnamed Sailor: [legs wobble] Thanks. [he runs for it]

Me: When you got to go you got to go.

Sandman: Anyway, we'd like to order some Krabby Patties. The biggest you've got.

Me: Can't fight on an empty stomach.

SpongeBob: Coming right up.

SpongeBob and Lily went to the kitchen.

We got some awesome Krabby Patties.

Me: Mmm! Anyone getting a strong sense of Deja Vu here?

All of us raised our hands.

Sandy: [under a wide-brimmed cowboy hat] I'll catch your worm for ya, that is if'n you're willing to pay. [tips brim up]

Mr. Krabs: Nooo! You'll never get a cent out of me! [runs to block the cash register with his body] Never! I'd rather that worm come in here right now and eat you all alive! [begins foaming at the mouth; the crowd looks at him strangely; he calms down]… Sorry.

Sandy: [laughs good-naturedly] Aw, shucks. I don't want your money. I was just playing up the drama of the moment, is all. [Mr. Krabs chuckles, which gradually turns into crying; Sandy continues] Nope, I'm gonna take that spineless critter down for nothing, 'cause this is personal. Look. My tail's gone! [she shows them; crowd gasps] Varmint must've got it while I had my back turned, the coward! [crowd sympathizes]

Me: Geez!

Lana: Oh yeah! Massive deja-vu here.

Baron Mordo: Sandy, we'll pay you.

Evil Cut Man: I'm sure you need the money anyway.

Me: To stick your tail back on.

Sandy: Aw thanks guys. I am gonna get back what's mine! [crowd cheers]

SpongeBob: [looks alarmed] What!? But, Sandy, you don't know what you're up against! We're talking about an Alaskan Bull Worm! [the three words appear on screen again]

Sandy: Well, I don't know nothing about Alaska, but looky here. [she pulls out a wallet with pictures] Back in Texas I wrangled bulls, and I wrangled worms. [we see pictures of a real-life squirrel with a lasso around a bull, then a lasso around a worm] Far as I'm concerned, doing 'em both together just saves rope.

Me: Do they really?

Sandy: Yep.

Qin: Oh boy.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) We can also summon an army of birds against it.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: No matter their sizes.

Me: We're underwater. How can birds come down to this depth.

P'andor: Oh right.

Nico: But we can have a good battle here.

Qin: We sure can.

Riku: You know, I think we've fought that charming worm before.

Me: Why do you think we got a sense of deja-vu.

Lana: Yeah we fought this worm before and I ate the whole thing in one bite.

Xenia: You did?

Lana: Yep. And it was a tasty worm.

Lola: Yuck!

Camie: Yuck is right!

Man Ray: I remember seeing that on the news.

Swamp Witch: Was it really in one bite?

Lana: Yep.

Man Ray: That"s right.

Lana: Tasted like chicken.

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Xion: You're gonna do it again, aren't you?

Lana: You bet I am. And I'm gonna turn that worm into Worm Stew and eat him.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: (Turns green around the gills)

Kitty: Assuming it falls for the same truck twice.

Esdeath: There's a chance it won't.

Me: Nope. But we have more tricks up our sleeves.

Qin: Lots of it.

Me: I think that was a good meal though.

We were stuffed.

Sandy: Now I'm gonna go kick me some worm tail! Yee-haw! [she runs to the doors of the Krusty Krab; the crowd goes wild]

SpongeBob: But, Sandy, you don't know!

Sandy: Don't worry, SpongeBob. I won't be long. [leaves]

SpongeBob: [chases after her] Sandy! Sandy!

We went and followed.

SpongeBob: Wait! Sandy!

Sandy: Hey, SpongeBob, you coming to watch?

Me: Sandy wait up.

SpongeBob: Sandy, don't go!

Sandy: Why not?

Me: SpongeBob why?

SpongeBob: Sandy, I saw it! It's big, scary, and pink! [each word appears on the screen; "Big" displayed in large letters, "Scary" in green drippy letters, and "Pink" in pink fuzzy cursive letters]

Sandy: So's Patrick's belly button, but I ain't afraid of that, neither.

SpongeBob: You'll get massacred! [collapses into sponge-cubes]

Me: Even if we're chopped up into little pieces we can always come back.

Nico: He's right on that.

Sandy: SpongeBob, I'm from Texas. What you think is big and what I think is big are two totally different "big"s. Besides, he's got my tail. I can't take that sitting down.

Me: I don't blame you.

Teresa: It's if it leaves nothing for us to come back from that we need to worry about.

Me: Teresa!

Teresa: Sorry.

SpongeBob: Okay, but what if the worm didn't take your tail?

Sandy: If that worm ain't got my tail, who does?

SpongeBob: [unconvincingly] Um, I do?

Sandy: You do? Where?

SpongeBob: Um… in my pocket.

Sandy: Well, why didn't you just say so? Give it here! Come on! [SpongeBob looks nervous, pulls something from his pocket, and opens his hand] SpongeBob, that's a paper clip… and a piece of string.

SpongeBob: [shakes head, meekly] No, it's not, this is your tail.

Sandy: [annoyed] SpongeBob!

Me: That's not Sandy's tail.

SpongeBob: [defensively] How would you know!? It's always behind you! Oh, don't go, don't go, don't go! [he jumps onto the front of Sandy's air helmet and hugs it]

Me: Sheesh SpongeBob get a grip.

Sandy: [pulls him off] SpongeBob, what is the matter with you? Now, I'm gonna go give that legless rascal what-for… and there ain't nothin' you can say to stop me! [resumes walking]

SpongeBob: Oh, yeah? What if I said… 'blargen fedibble no-hip'?

Me: That doesn't make any sense at all.

Sandy: [stops] Well, I gotta admit, that's slowing me down, but I'm still going for him! [continues]

Me: Lets go.

SpongeBob: [appears next to an annoyed Sandy as she strides along] You know, tails are so overrated. Let's just forget about it and go home. [Sandy keeps walking; SpongeBob reappears] I've got ice cream! With nuts… [Sandy continues; SpongeBob appears once more, this time with a goofy squirrel mask on his face] Sandy, this is your pappy speaking, and I forbid you to go after this worm! Y'all come back here, young lady!

Sandy: You ain't my pa!

Me: Nice try though.

Lana: Yeah.

SpongeBob: [stands in front of her with boxing gloves] Sandy, if you want to get to that worm, you're gonna have to go through me! [Sandy pushes through his body as if walking through a pair of swinging doors; he grabs her ankles, crying] Sandy, no! I can't let you! I'm not gonna let you get killed. If you find him, you'll get eaten for sure!

Sandy: Ain't no way some dumb old sea worm's gonna make a meal of me. I'm too Texas tough!

SpongeBob: [still crying and holding onto her ankles] No, not tough enough. Not tough enough!

Me: SpongeBob get a grip on yourself!

Sandy: SpongeBob, quit your worrying. I can take care of myself.

After all, who's the strongest critter in Bikini Bottom? [she grabs an anchor and pulls a boat down from the surface]

SpongeBob: You are.

Zuria: Holy mackerel is she strong!

Qin: Yep she sure is.

Sandy: And who put the hi-yah, hi, ho, "K" in karate? [makes a K shape]

SpongeBob: [shaped like a U] You did.

Me: And she kicks big time butt.

Sandy: And who saves your yellow backside from certain destruction on a regular basis?

SpongeBob: [his butt has "Property of Sandy Cheeks" printed on it, states it meekly] You do.

Me: Yep.

Stewie: I'm sorry. Are we complimenting Sandy or SpongeBob?

Me: Both.

Stewie: Oh right.

Tar Pit: But if it makes you feel any better, you can help, SpongeBob.

Sir Toasty: That way, you can protect her.

Me: Yeah.

SpongeBob: Okay then.

Qin: Good.

Me: Now we got a worm to find.

Big Guy: And that worm better be ready to meet its maker.

Qin: Yeah it sure will.

SpongeBob: I want Sandy to come back in one piece.

Me: We all do.

Shego: I think we're getting close.

Me: And I have a plan.

Nico: And I know what it is. We'll do the entrance on my command.

Sandy: [picks up some sand from the ground as if tracking an animal and sniffs it] Worm sign. [she holds a small sign in her palm that has "WORM" painted on it; looks up] He's in that cave.

SpongeBob: Sandy, are you sure you…?

Sandy: Course I am! I'm going in, and I ain't coming out 'til I got me a big heaping plate of worm stew. [she walks into the cave; SpongeBob hides behind a rock and shudders; we hear Sandy inside the cave] Aha! There you are, you tail-nabbing varmint! Hi-yah! [we hear karate noises; Sandy peeks out of the cave] I'm winnin', SpongeBob! [resumes fighting]

SpongeBob: Sandy, that's not… ! [more fighting noises; Sandy peeks out again]

Sandy: This shouldn't take long. [resumes fighting]

SpongeBob: Sandy, that's not… !

Sandy: Almost done!

SpongeBob: Sandy!

Sandy: Yee-haw! [comes out riding a pink-segmented thing] I got him, SpongeBob! [makes a giant knot and stands on it proudly]

SpongeBob: [still uneasy] Sandy…?

Sandy: Boy, howdy. This critter put up some sort of fight. But I'm from Texas, and as you can see, no worm is a match for me. I even found my tail! [we see that she has fastened her tail back together with some twine]

SpongeBob: That's not the worm.

Sandy: [looking annoyed with her arms crossed] Pardon?

SpongeBob: That's not the worm. That's his tongue. [camera zooms out to show that SpongeBob is right; the opening of the cave is actually the worm's open mouth; his eyes blink with a squishy sound]

Sandy: [voice breaking] Ohhhh, this is the tongue. And the whole thing is the… worm. [freaks out] Run for your life! [they sprint away; the worm chomps down, roars angrily, and chases after them]

SpongeBob: So what's the plan, Sandy? [they look back and see that the worm is approaching faster]

Sandy: Run faster!

SpongeBob: I could've thought of that. Hey, wait a minute! I was right, wasn't I?!

Sandy: Later!

SpongeBob: Ah, he is too big for you, isn't he?

Sandy: Not now, SpongeBob!

SpongeBob: I wanna hear you say it!

Sandy: Can we talk about this another time?

SpongeBob: Say it!

Sandy: SpongeBob!

SpongeBob: Say it, or I'll trip you! [he continues running on one foot, the other poised to trip Sandy]

Sandy: No! Get away!

SpongeBob: Say it!

Sandy: Not now!

SpongeBob: Say it!

Sandy: Okay! You were right, and I was wrong. I was wrong, wrong, wrong, wrong, wrong! Are you happy now?

SpongeBob: [smirks] I knew it. [the worm emits another huge growl; prompting the two to run even faster; they run up and down a sand mound, which the worm plows right through; they run past Fish 3, who is leaning over under his car's hood; his butt is bandaged up; the worm passes by and takes another bite out of him]

Unnamed Fish 3: Not again!

SpongeBob: Uh, Sandy?

Sandy: Yeah?

SpongeBob: What do we do now?

Nico: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at the worm.

Then the worm stopped and then the ground glowed with the symbol fo a phoenix under the worm and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted the worm back and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you overgrown earthworm!

Lana: Time for you to get in my stomach!

Lexaeus: First things first, Sandy.

Avalanche: What were you going to say?

Sandy: SpongeBob was right and I was wrong. I was wrong, wrong, wrong, wrong, wrong.

Me: Good.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the worm all over.

Qin: Now lets get him.

Killer Frost: Well, consider this to be the second time You've defeated a worm.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: And this will be awesome and fun.

Me: Now lets make Lana some worm stew.

The worm went underground.

Black Baron: (Dutch Accent) Fuck! It went underground.

Kyd Wykkyd: Wait for it to be ready to pop back up.

Nicole: Why wait. When I can do what Dr. Nick did in Chernobyl. LIGHTNING STYLE: WORM FLUSH!

Nicole punched the ground and channeled lightning into it and the worm popped out and roared!

Nico: That was genius!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Bane, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, Ebon, Webstor, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Buff Frog, Nightshade, Nighstrike, Liquidator, Man Spider, Kaa, Beagle Boys, Albedo, May Kanker, and Evil Ice Man appeared.

Nico: Bane, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, Ebon, Webstor, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Buff Frog, Nightshade, Nighstrike, Liquidator, Man Spider, Kaa, Beagle Boys, Albedo, May Kanker, and Evil Ice Man.

Bane: We heard about Tyler?

Ebon: Is he gonna be okay?

Maria: With some time, he will.

Shiv: Best to not let him come on missions until he is.

Me: Good idea.

Hydro Man: (to Nico) We heard about who was after him.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Webstor: What do we need to be on the lookout for?

Me: Lots of people out for his head. But we have Sheila and Tom on the lookout.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But his father will get the black gates.

Qin: Yep.

Boomtower then came out.

Me: Boomtower. Back for another round after our ambassador mission?

Boomtower: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Boomtower: But first, I know which archenemy you guys assigned me.

Sydney Drew: That's me.

Boomtower: Ah the SPD Pink Ranger. Cool.

Qin: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

Laney Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Batman, Venom and Rhino VS Bane - Nico's rescue

---

Bane was first.

Bane: (to Laney) Nico's rescue was on Elysia. Did he find anything there?

Laney: Did he ever! It was crazy.

Laney told him what happened and it was crazy!

Bane: (GASP) Ay caramba! Poor Tyler went through a nightmare.

Fluttershy: It was horrible for him.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was awful that all that happened to him.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and at the hands of his own father.

Stealth Elf: That was awful!

Batman: It sure was. But Damien and his men are all going to pay for it all.

Bane: I agree there too. Lets do it!

LEAF MUSCLE PUNCH MAGISWORD!

Laney activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed him down.

---

## Lily Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Hannah the Brave, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon - Battling Another Omega Ridley and Another Dark Spicer

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) Nico, Eddy's team, Dark's team, and the others did good Battling Another Omega Ridley. And Another Dark Spicer as well.

Lily: Boy did they ever and we had no idea that Sora and Rachel were all part of a secret organization that was made to destroy the Space Pirates. Also we met Savanna Rossi and she wants nothing more than to kill Lila.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure does and she wants her dead after everything she did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding! After everything her evil sister did who can blame her.

Sunburn: Yeah that monster has been asking for death ever since we met her.

Taelia the Snow Faerie: She is definitely going to get the Black Gates later.

Hannah (Neopets): That is a darn fact.

Ebon: You got that right. Lets do it!

GLOW WATER FORCE MAGISWORD!

Lily activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and water and smashed him down.

---

## Lynn Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Three Mage Sisters, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv - Lincoln's rescue

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Dimmsdale. How was it?

Lynn: It was awesome and we took down Cosmo's con artist brother Schnosmo and he is now forced to work as a busboy and janitor at Lynn's Table.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome facing him.

Scootaloo: It sure was and we made sure the long are of the law caught up to him.

Whirlwind: He learned the hard way that Crime Doesn't Pay.

Flamberge: No it sure doesn't.

Francisca: Yeah that is for sure.

Shiv: Good. Hope he likes that job. Lets do it!

VOLCANIC FOOTBALL MAGISWORD!

Lynn activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lava, fire, rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed him down!

Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sailor Moon, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man - Meeting and Embodiment of Kenzan on Lincoln's side

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) I heard you guys met an Embodiment of Kenzan on Lincoln's side. What's her name?

Luna: Her name is Raelynn Akamichi and she is a great warrior and guardian angel.

Sam S.L.: Yeah no kidding there.

Applejack: She is a great force too and her story is amazing too.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

* * *

Nico: Yep. So, Raelynn, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Luan?

Raelynn Akamichi: Oh, now that's a story I've never forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were training in our gym and we were using wooden swords for our training, and the rest of the Guardian Angels were there as well. But, then, we heard the sound of insane homicidal laughter, and there was only one person who could make that horrible laugh: Luan. Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw Luan, her eyes were red with insanity, she had that awful twisted grin on her face, and she had her lethal gags with her and she was going to attack us with them. But, we were ready, we used techniques that we mastered in our swordfighting practices and we not only dodged her lethal gags, but we also beat her down and Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he fired from his massive white angel wings. We were about to call Mr. and Mrs. Loud, but then, Luna showed up and she was dressed in a suit of protective armor, but Lincoln and I told her of what we did to that prank-crazed psycho, and she was so proud of us. Then, after we finished our training, Luna grabbed Luan and we went back home, where Luan got in big trouble after we told the parents of what she tried to do, and as a result, Luan got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a metal cage and we left her there laughing like a really deranged lunatic.

Nico and Eli, along with those who weren't there on that day gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Jeez, now that was just plain scary!

Eli: Big time!

Lincoln: Luan was just absolutely insane that day, and we couldn't let her hurt anyone in her path yet again, so we had to stop her and teach her a lesson she'd never forget to this day.

Me: I still remembered that day too well, along with hearing her insane laugh after you guys threw her in that cage.

Suddenly, we heard screams coming from Lynn's Table, and we saw the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse was really working on Lila Rossi and it led to blood coming out of the recently blossomed blood rose tattoos on her legs, arms, feet, stomach, and hands, and Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse turned those drops of blood into blood red gems and rubies.

Wanda: She still has the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on her, so at least we'll get some more gold coins and jewels out of her before you remove it, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse is really working on her, and look, the drops of blood coming off her have gotten turned into blood red gems and rubies.

Lincoln grabbed those, and he was going to use those for some awesome jewelry items.

Nico: Those are really awesome, but as soon as Lincoln removes the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse from her, she's going to be in for major pain from the curse.

Timmy: And we'll still be able to track her down when she escapes, and when the blood red rose tattoo on her chest blooms and we see the skull in the center.

Zachary Moonglow: (Through Third Eye's Pink Iris and Emblazoned Fairy and Wolf) Her time will soon be up.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Hydro Man: Whoa! So Lincoln put a new curse on Lila Rossi! That is awesome! And that story was crazy!

Flashwing: It sure was. But we're really proud of Raelynn.

Sailor Moon: We sure are and it is awesome.

Hydro Man: You got that right. Lets do it!

ROCK AND ROLL MAELSTROM MAGISWORD!

Luna activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

## Lucy Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, He-Man, Riku and Demona VS Webstor - Missy's second mission and taking down Dark Materia

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Missy's second mission involved taking down Dark Materia. And getting dirt on Ronson as well.

Lucy Loud: It was a great mission and we found out many terrible things about Ronson too.

Starlight Glimmer: We found out that he and Von Romme were both in cahoots together and found out that he was building the Extinctor Rocket to destroy the planet and destroy everyone and everything while Eden City escaped into the stars far from Earth.

Cozy Glow: That is crazy! They are going to kill everyone!

Hex: Yeah we can't let that happen!

He-Man: And all just to wipe out all mutants!

Webstor: That is pure evil! What he will do will result in the extinction of not just mutants but the entire human race! Lets do it!

GOTHIC DARKNESS FIRE MAGISWORD!

Lucy used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness, bones, skulls, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

---

Leni Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sector V KND, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss - Marion Hawthorne returning and she called Rarity horrible names and made her cry as well as Sweetie Belle and Numbuh 5 strangling her

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Marion Hawthorne returned and made Rarity cry by calling her horrible names! But Sweetie Belle and Numbuh 5 strangled her.

Leni: Yeah she totes did a terrible thing to Rarity! Sweetie Belle and Numbuh 5 really throttled her!

Rarity: It was really amazing of them both to defend me and I'm glad they did.

Sweetie Belle: No one hurts my sister like that!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that girl has a lot of serious problems!

Numbuh 1: She sure does.

King Hiss: I agree there too. Lets do it!

JEWEL FASHIONS MAGISWORD!

Leni activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Lori Loud, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, L-Ementals, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King - The Alaskan Bull Worm is huge!

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) The Alaskan Bull Worm is huge!. How are you guys gonna get rid of it?!

Lori: Lana is literally going to eat it and turn it into worm stew.

Pinkie Pie: Lana loves eating her worms and man does she love to eat them.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) She is a really gross but great girl.

Featherweight: You got that right. But we're going to be happy she eats it.

Sprocket: This is gonna be awesome.

Fire Lori: It sure will be awesome and fun.

Leonard: You got that right. Lets do it!

FARTS AND PIGS MAGISWORD!

Lori activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of elements, metal, gears and lightning and wind and smashed him down.

---

Lisa Loud, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jimmy Neutron, Stewie Griffin and Bowser Jr. VS Professor Calamitous - The Alaskan Bull Worm ate Sandy's Tail

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) The Alaskan Bull Worm ate Sandy's Tail. (winces) That's gotta hurt!

Lisa Loud: You're telling me there. That really made her mad too.

Twilight Sparkle: If someone bit off my tail like that I would feel the same way.

Starshine Sparkle: Me too. That is awful. But at least we're giving that worm justice.

Spyro: That is for sure and this will be awesome.

Jimmy Neutron: It sure will.

Calamitous: Indeed it will. Lets do it!

GENIUS GEAR MAGISWORD!

Lisa activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of gears and magic and smashed him down.

## Luan Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, William Dunbar and Shego VS Vypra - The Alaskan Bull Worm is a monster and Lana is going to turn that worm into stew

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) The Alaskan Bull Worm is a monster. And Lana is going to turn that worm into stew.

Luan: She sure is. And Lana is gonna be Worming her way out of that. (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed.

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Princess Celestia: Yeah it was! That was funny.

King Solar: Yeah it was good.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah. I'm looking forward to seeing how Lana does it.

Amber Morning: Me too. This will be fun.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Carter Grayson: You got that right.

Vypra: Me too. Lets do it!

TWILIGHT CHAOS MAGISWORD!

Luan activated her Ridewatch and they fired waves of light and smashed her down.

## Lana Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sora, Kairi, Riku, Killer Frost and Poison Ivy VS Vexen - We beat the Alaskan Bull Worm before

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) We beat the Alaskan Bull Worm before. I was there, remember?

Lana: I Remember that. That was awesome.

Princess Luna: We all were amazed when we heard about that from before. It was amazing too.

Moondust: It sure was cool.

Snowdrop: We all thought that was a great adventure.

Gari: And we got a strong sense of deja-vu from it too. Even though many of us weren't there.

Blackout: That was crazy.

Sora: It sure was awesome though.

Kairi: Yeah no kidding there.

Riku: That is nuts.

Vexen: It sure was. Lets do it!

SNOWFLAKE SABER MAGISWORD!

Lana activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lola Loud, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Spiderman, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Patrick came up with the stupid idea of pushing Bikini Bottom somewhere else

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (To Lola): Patrick came up with the stupid idea of pushing Bikini Bottom somewhere else!? That's crazy!

Lola: Yeah it sure is! How in the world can you push a huge city like that.

Trixie Lulamoon: That's impossible.

Triple Berry: Yeah no kidding there.

Vinyl Scratch: You would have to be crazy to do something like that.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) I most agree there on that one.

Flynn: Yeah that would be a crazy way to die too.

Cali: It sure would.

Hugo: No kidding.

Mags: Yeah I agree too.

Spiderman: I agree there too.

Firefly: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

FIRESTORM WHIP MAGISWORD!

Lola activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Kara VS Buff Frog

---

Buff Frog was next.

Buff Frog: This will be fun.

Kara: It sure will.

Kara fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nightshade (Skylanders) VS Nightshade (Marvel)

---

Nightshade (Marvel) was next.

Nightshade (Mavel): This will be fun.

Nightshade (Skylanders): Indeed it will be my good woman.

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Nightscream VS Nightstrike

---

Nightstrike was next.

Nightstrike: You ready for me?

Nightscream: Always am.

He fired a sonic blast and smashed him down.

---

Shou Ronpo VS Liquidator

---

Liquidator was next.

Liquidator: You ready for this?

Shou Ronpo: I always am.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Renee Ravenclaw the Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World Gene-Slammer VS Man-Spider

---

Man Spider was next.

Man Spider Roared.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Oh roar yourself.

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Dustin Brooks VS Kaa

---

Kaa was next.

Kaa: Thisss will be ssso fun.

Dustin Brooks: It sure will.

He fired waves of earth and smashed him down.

---

Bisca Mulan VS Beagle Boys

---

The Beagle Boys were next.

Beagle Leader: Bring it on girly.

Bisca Mulan: Oh I'll do more than that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them all down.

---

Rika Noralenshikov VS Albedo

---

Albedo was next.

Albedo: You ready for some fun?

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) Always ready for this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Tony Jones VS May Kanker

---

May Kanker was next.

May Kanker: This is fun.

Tony Jones: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Rip VS Evil Ice Man

---

Evil Ice Man was next.

Evil Ice Man: This will be good.

Rip: Got that right! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed and pulverized him.

---

Sydney Drew VS Boomtower

---

Boomtower was next.

Boomtower: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Sydney Drew: You bet it will be.

Boomtower charged up a blast and fired it and she dodged it and the blast hit behind her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She then kicked him down.

---

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Cornelia Hale, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Boomtower.

---

Boomtower was next for our ranger battle.

Boomtower: That was awesome countering my blast back then.

Me: It sure was and that was an epic battle.

Cornelia: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Wow that blast was powerful back then.

Celica: Boy you pack a wallop for that one.

Cassidy: You sure do.

Boomtower: I sure do and man that was awesome.

Zarya: You got that right.

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah that was something.

Zayto: Yeah it was.

Boomtower: Glad you think so. Lets dance!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Alaskan Bull Worm, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Alaska Bull Worm symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged glowing neon red blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large glowing neon red gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large glowing neon red gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that overgrown worm.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Me: Time for some buttkicking!

Boomtower then charged up a powerful blast and I fired a wave of energy and he fired the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We fired waves of energy and elements and the Dino Fury Rangers fired waves of energy too.

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fire waves of energy and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli put it into a pod.

Me: YEAH! Boomtower you have failed this ocean!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Victory!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Lana, get ready to devour the worm.

Tsukasa: After we soften it up!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki summoned and turned into the Forever Blue Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DARKNESS ELEMENTAL FORCE!

She summoned Duskmon, Phantom Blot, The Hell-Ementals, Snake Demon, Black Suit Spiderman and Dark Bones along with Bonz, Evil Skull Man,

Evil Shadow Man and Yodonna.

Nico: Lets go!

We went at the worm and pulverized and smashed it all over the place.

Lystone, Najarin, Deenha, Kamangareth, Prince Mudeenu, Quadore, Vinta, Kughar, Drakness, Intress, Enre Hep, Laarina, Qwun, Crawsectus, and Tassanil blasted and smashed the worm all over.

Colleen, Blitz, Shrapnel and Bumblebee used the Earth, Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Shrapnel's lightning antennae, Bumblebee's weapons and Colleen and Blitz's powers 100-fold.

Colleen and Shrapnel: KICKING LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Blitz and Bumblebee: BLASTING BITE CHOMP!

Dragon Phoenix Power and Lord Drakkon: DRAGON PHOENIX BLAST!

Saiyan Vampire Fury and Myotismon: SAIYAN VAMPIRE CRIMSON BLAST!

Force Mayhem Might and Baron Mordo: FORCE MAYHEM BLAST!

Toa of Fire Force and P'andor: TOA FIRE BLAST!

Toa of Water Force and Man Ray: WATER TOA BLAST!

Toa of Wind Force and Kitty: WIND TOA BLAST!

Toa of Ice Force and Moonstone: ICE TOA BLAST!

Toa of Earth Force and Tar Pit: TOA EARTH BLAST!

Toa of Stone Force and Avalanche: STONE TOA BLAST!

Toa of Light Force and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TOA BLAST!

Wolf Moon Plants and Zen Aku: WOLF MOON PLANT STORM!

Crusnik Thunder and Evil Shade Man: CRUSNIK THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Rippng Cuts and Evil Cut Man: RIPPING CUT BLAST!

Illusions of Pain and Yost Crimson Dynamo: ILLUSIONS OF PAIN BLAST!

Saturn Fury and Swamp Witch: SATURN FURY BLAST!

Lightsworn Dragon Force and Esdeath: ICE DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Dragons and Knights and Sir Toasty: DRAGONS AND KNIGHTS OF FIRE BLAST!

Wind Dragons and Lexaeus: WIND DRAGONS BLAST!

Green Lantern Force and Opposite Senshi: OA SAILOR BLAST!

Future Sights and Black Baron: DUTCH FUTURE BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, SpongeBob, Lily, Neptune Crusaders, Lana and Lincoln: JEWEL STORM OF NEPTUNE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WORM PREDATOR ELEMENT STYLE: BIRDS!

Entrapta: WORM PREDATOR LIGHTNING STYLE: FOXES!

Perfuma: WORM PREDATOR NATURE STYLE: MOLES!

Frosta: WORM PREDATOR ICE STYLE: SLUGS!

Shantae: WORM PREDATOR MAGIC STYLE: TURTLES!

Akko: WORM PREDATOR STAR STYLE: FROGS!

Lincoln and his harem: WORM PREDATOR FINAL SMASH: WORM CHOMP FRENZY!

They summoned worm predators to devour the giant worm!

We fired rainbow energy blasts which hit The Alaskan Bull Worm and exploded and it was turned into Worm Stew which Lana ate a lot of it, and then, she let out a really loud and monstrous burp.

BBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRRRRPPPPPPPPPPPP

Lana: (Chuckles) Now, that's what I call one awesome worm stew!

Our faces turned green and we threw up in trash cans.

Nico: Lana, you sure have one huge appetite for worms. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Naomi Han: That's right, we still got Qinkphes to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Qinkphes.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Qinkphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Qinkphes, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Qinkphes: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Naomi Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Naomi Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, light, fire, wind, earth, water, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Nemesis-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Keckyua, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, light, fire, wind, earth, water, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Naomi Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Qinkphes: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Naomi Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, light, fire, earth, wind, and water surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, and Evil HERO Nemesis flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Qinkphes: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Naomi Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

Naomi Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, light, fire, earth, wind, water, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Nemesis emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Fire, Earth, Wind, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Nemesis with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Fire, Earth, Wind, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Naomi Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, light, fire, earth, wind, water, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Nemesis surrounded by fire, light, earth, wind, water, and darkness. Suddenly, Naomi Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Naomi Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Naomi Han's massive Evil HERO Nemesis-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, light, fire, earth, water, wind, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Nemesis' Darkness Dark Elemental Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Elemental Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Nemesis etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Nemesis' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Adjusted Gold that said, "Naomi Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Nemesis, Elementalist of The Han Sisters, Tenth Sibling of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of The Seven Shadow Riders, Destroyer of Qinkphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Light, Fire, Earth, Wind, Water, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ナオミ・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者ヒーロー ネメシス、ハン姉妹のエレメンタリスト、ハン姉妹の10番目の兄弟、ダーク マジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、7人のシャドウ ライダー、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の キンフェス の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、光、火、地、風、水、および地獄のフェニックス

Naomi Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO NEMESIS-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL

XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL ELEMENTAL EVIL HERO NEMESIS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL ELEMENTAL EVIL HERO NEMESIS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL ELEMENTAL EVIL HERO NEMESIS LOVE!

We were amazed by Naomi Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Nemesis-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Qinkphes saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to fire at her, but Naomi Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, light, fire, earth, wind, water, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Qinkphes, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Naomi's transformed, incredible!

Chantel Rhodes: That's really incredible, and she really burned Qinkphes badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Naomi Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Elemental Evil HERO Nemesis Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Elemental Phoenix Love) And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Qinkphes.

Nico: Let's get him, Naomi, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Naomi Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Naomi Han and Nico went after Qinkphes who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Qinkphes and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Qinkphes, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Qinkphes took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Qinkphes began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Qinkphes' transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Qinkphes fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Naomi Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Naomi, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Qinkphes from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Qinkphes and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Qinkphes into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Naomi, let's end this asshole for good.

Naomi Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Elemental Evil HERO Nemesis Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Elemental Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Naomi Han and Nico sent Qinkphes flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Qinkphes.

Naomi Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO NEMESIS PHOENIX DARKNESS DEMONIC ELEMENTAL KAMEHAMEHA!

Naomi Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, light, fire, water, earth, wind, and phoenixes which hit Qinkphes, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Naomi Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Naomi Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Naomi Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Naomi Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty-one members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Qinkphes once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Naomi.

Suddenly, Naomi Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Naomi Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Nemesis flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Naomi Han absorbed the light, elemental forces, and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Nemesis vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Wendy.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Gettroa, which means you're up next, Danica.

Danica Han: Yeah, we'll make Gettroa pay.

Nico: We sure will, and since tomorrow's The Cutie Mark Crusaders' special mission, they're also going to join in as well.

Apple Bloom: You bet we will.

Scootaloo: And we'll make that cult fanatic pay.

Sweetie Belle: Along with Lila Rossi, that rotten, black-hearted monster.

Taylor Kamiyama: She deserves everything that's going to happen to her and more, and on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Slash.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, we need to keep our eyes peeled, because once Lila Rossi makes her move to get revenge on us, we got to be ready for whatever she throws at us.

Lincoln also typed in a code on the wrist computer that appeared above his left gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of The Universe, and our security system became even more armed as laser grids, pressure sensors, and security beams came online, and they're only on the alert for Lila Rossi.

Nico: Ooh, nice one arming the system up to scan only for Lila Rossi, nice one, Lincoln.

Marinette: You said it.

Chloe Bourgeois: And now, we got to get ready for the day after tomorrow.

Me: Yeah, for the day after tomorrow, the bitch, Lila Rossi, shall finally meet her end.

Leonard: Are you satisfied, Lana?

Lana: I sure am!

King Hiss: That's good.

Vypra: Because you're not eating anything for the rest of the day.

Me: I wouldn't either.

Calamitous: I think we've earned a break from the usual battles before the big day.

Vexen: We sure have.

Me: Yeah. But we're going to have fun.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone!

Lana: (To the viewers) BBBBBUUUUUUURRRRPPP! Oh I am too full to say anything.

Me: You really sure are.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a combat version of the SpongeBob episode Sandy, SpongeBob and The Worm.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five

Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Maniac Toon, MetalEtemon, Nariaka Utsumi And Chickenball Z Mandy along with Mary Jane, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami Ryoko And Washu and we're going to Nearburg and we're going to battle Rancid Rabbit who is up to no good again and we're going to show that cat what for when we pulverize his brains out for banning CatDog from Taco Depot and making CatDog work like slaves in a buffet restaurant for a $34,000 bill and also we're going to battle Another versions of the H2O girls and Another Evil Green Ranger as well as an Aggron gene-slammer and her name is Hellena Aggrom and she is a powerful Female Hercules girl.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Danica Han and Nico VS Gettroa, and joining them is Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Peach Creek, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of The Supreme Kais of The Elements, a dangerous brute and criminal named Malachi Chandley, and even worse, he's actually a very dangerous Saiyan who enjoyed going on a rampage and even worse, he's just like Broly in every way. Long ago, he was eventually defeated by The Supreme Kais of The Elements and Lincoln opened up a portal that led to the far reaches of space where they banished him to after they tied him up. But now, years later, he's returned and he wants revenge on Lincoln and The Supreme Kais of The Elements, and even worse, he was brought back to Earth by a Dark Orb that Lila Rossi had brought with her, now that bitch has really gone too far, but she will get her just desserts and she will at long last die on The Cutie Mark Crusaders' special mission today. And we're also going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Slash, and her name is Tamara Daishinji, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Slash, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Tamara Daishinji is known as a talented blacksmith who's forged many swords and a powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of sound and she also has enhanced hearing. She and Lincoln trained a lot using swords that she forged in her blacksmith forge, and she also introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Tamara a tiara with the Kamen Rider Slash logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Slash logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Tetsuo Daishinji A.K.A. Kamen Rider Slash, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

For the next chapter it's going to be a non-combat chapter and we're going to see the mascots have fun for the day.

See you all next time.

# Mascots Day of Fun

This is a Day with The Mascots.

---

Walking to the Nearburg sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney,

Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Maniac Toon, MetalEtemon, Nariaka Utsumi And Chickenball Z Mandy along with Mary Jane, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami Ryoko And Washu and we were heading there for an awesome and great rescue.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: And I know who we're going to face too.

Me: Yep. Rancid Rabbit.

Nico: That repulsive rabbit! He just doesn't know when to take a hint.

Me: Yeah no kdding there. That rabbit needs to be taught some manners.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there!

M.J.: We'll give him the worst ever buttkicking of them all!

Spiderman: You got that right!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: MJ, I want to thank you, Evil Green Ranger, and your teams for coming

M.J.: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping you guys out.

Traci Torpedoes: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Traci, what do you like to do in your free time?

Traci Torpedoes: I teach flight school to people that want to be pilots.

Qin: That's awesome.

Camie: Lots of awesome opportunities to be pilots.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Yeah and flight school is so fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: That's actually a good job to have.

Me: It sure is. Perfect for a pilot like you.

Traci Torpedoes: Thanks.

Xenia: I agree there too.

Me: I do too.

Lana: I'll say. Boy yesterday's mission was so fun.

Nico: Because you ate an entire worm?

Lana: That and we helped Sandy and SpongeBob.

Pipp Petals: EW! I think I'm gonna be sick.

Zipp Storm: It's all right Pipp.

Me: Sorry girls. You know that's how Lana is. When you have known her for over 7 years you tend to get used to it.

Zipp Storm: I know.

Nico: I agree there. But that worm was a huge one.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: At least Patrick didn't have to resort to moving Bikini Bottom somewhere else.

Me: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah who in their right mind would want to move an entire city like that?

Me: Billy would do something like that.

Xenia: Yeah he sure would.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: But it's good that didn't happen.

Me: I would have gone with building a moat. That would have been easier.

Xenia: I agree there.

Nico: (to Lana) You didn't eat anything else for the rest of the day!

Lana: No I was too bloated. It was still good though.

Qin: Yeah for you maybe.

Xenia: But yeah.

Nico: J.D. you did great digging up all that dirt on Ronson.

Me: All that dirt was just the tip of the iceberg. Now we know what he is going to plan.

Xenia: Not good.

Laney: What a monster. He will destroy the entire planet and kill everyone.

Lola: No way are we going to let that happen.

Me: No way! We only have to wait till Missy's final mission and then we can end his reign of terror and murder once and for all.

Nico: I agree there.

Maria: I'm giving the MOE Cannon a break for today.

Me: Good idea.

Applejack: Apple Bloom and the crusaders are all very excited for their big day tomorrow.

Apple Bloom squealed in excitement.

Me: Boy I sure can tell.

Rarity: They are really looking forward to their big mission darlings.

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: We're really excited for them too. I have a feeling this will be so fun.

Nico: I think later, we should leave the Estate to the mascots for the rest of the day.

Qin: Good idea. As long as they don't have any parties behind our backs.

Xenia: That probably won't happen.

Camie: Lets hope not.

Varie: Yeah.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah. But I'm excited for the big day tomorrow. I sense that the Cutie Mark Crusaders are going to transform that day too. Diamond Tiara and Silver Spoon included along with me. I feel this amazing power in me.

Me: Boy we all want to have Lila Rossi's head mounted on a pike don't we?

Anna Anyanova: We sure do and it will be perfect justice.

Me: Yep and to add insult to injury it's going to broadcasted to everyone in Paris as we kill that monster for their entertainment.

Xenia: I like it.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Now, where could Rancid be?

We then heard crashing at a buffet restaurant.

Me: It's coming from in here.

We went into the restaurant and to our shock we saw CATDOG AS BIG AND FAT AS A SUMO WRESTLER and they were fighting Rancid!

Qin: WHOA! They really put on the pounds!

Me: Whoa!

Cat: You guys made it!

Nico: Why the Hell are you two big?!

Me: Boy you guys are bigger and plumper than a Thanksgiving Turkey!

Qin: No kidding!

Cat: We were really hungry and we ate 2 all you can eat buffets. We ate it all.

Dog: But then we got the bill and it was $34,000.00.

We gasped!

Me: That's HORSESHIT!

Nico: That's grand larceny!

Cat: Yeah and he made our friends here work till they can pay off their bills too!

Me: Slavery too!

Nico: We'll teach Rancid a lesson. You two go rest.

Cat: Thanks guys.

Dog: Yeah.

Me: First lets get everyone out of here.

Rancid Rabbit: NO one is going anywhere till I get paid!

Me: Your bills are null and void!

Qin: YEAH!

Then he ripped off his clothes and he was as big and fat as a sumo wrestler too!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: I did not see that coming!

Rancid Rabbit: You want to leave you got to beat me first!

Me: Gladly!

I went Super Angel 3!

Me: I don't need my most powerful form to beat you.

Rancid: Come at me! It's go time! [Major punches from me start flying] No, please wait. [grunting as more powerful punches hit him and an elephant sound is heard when Rancid's head is hit. Rancid was picked up and is being thrown into the air and spun around as Eli pulverizes him in the air and I used my tails and smashed him on both sides of me and I was playing solitaire while doing so. I smashed him onto the ground oveer and over, then he was given a wedgie] No, please, have mercy! [Rancid is kicked into the background]

SMASH!

May: Look at him go!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: That was fun.

But Rancid got up.

Me: Back for more huh?

Nico went up to him.

Rancid: Come on! [he gets flipped over by Nico] "What the-! [He then suddenly receives two punches to the face and one in the stomach. Nico then apparently holds Rancid over his head and spins him before tossing him to the ground.]

SMASH!

[Nico continues to pummel Rancid.]

SMASH WHOMP! BOMP WHAP BUZZ SMASH WHAP ELEPHANT TRUMPET!

Nico broke his back on his leg!

Rancid: "AAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH! UNCLE! UNCLE!" [Nico rolls Rancid into the form of a basketball and throws him.]

Nico punched him into the ground and Rancid was really hurt!

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations while I deal with this?

Eli: Sure thing.

Eli concentrated. Nico was REALLY PULVERIZING HIM!

Nico then bashed Rancid with a club!

WHAM KRAWHAM KRASMASH!

He we really smashing his head in!

Nico moves in and grabs one foot, bending the lower leg back toward the knee. When he has the limb almost bent double, Rancid starts to cry out in pain and pound the ground in agony.

Nico: Say it! (More crying from Rancid.) SAY IT! (Still more crying.) SAY IT!

MORE CRYING AND POUNDING!

Nico: Say it!

Me: FOR GODS SAKE SAY IT ALREADY!

Rancid: I GIVE UP!

He was down.

Me: Wow! That was brutal!

Qin: No kidding there!

Xenia: Boy he is REALLY going to feel all that in the morning.

Camie: No kidding!

Varie: Yeah!

Me: How about this to go with it? (ACTIVATES DR. NEUGOG'S RIDEWATCH)

I had a brain draining leach tongue come out of my mouth and it latched onto Rancid and sucked out his mind! Then he was down. I got his mind and thoughts and memories!

Rancid: (Stupid dumb talk) Bah duh guh.

Me: Jeez! He is dumber than a braindead monkey. Whoa! He is worse than I thought. I see that he did all kinds of terrible crimes.

I went up to him and snapped my fingers. Nothing.

Me: Geez! I really sucked his mind dry.

Varie: His brain is still there but his mind has been wiped clean.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Get him back to his Cell!

Me: You got it. Only using that Ridewatch on those that haven't learned their lesson.

I teleported him back to the M.O.E. Prison.

Nico: Smart thinking there.

Eli: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Remind me to thank Neugog for this kind of ridewatch.

Nico: Noted.

Nico: Who's first?

Eli: I sense 6 of them. But you guys are not going to like this. Not only is it Another Evil Green Ranger but also we have Another Make Island Mermaids.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Xenia: WHAT THE!?

Me: Cleo, Rikki, Emma and Bella now have Another Mermaids of them!?

Nico: OH MAN!

Eli: And the 5th one is that of their enemy Charlotte.

Nico: Didn't see that coming!

Me: I remember reading in Swartz's notes that it said that he was not only making many kinds of Another Riders and M.O.E. Members and more but also Another Versions of US too!

Qin: That just fucks things up even more!

Lola: Big time!

Laney: This must be the first of many.

Me: Yeah. I would hate to imagine if it was another version of me. That would be scary as hell.

Nico: Or me too.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: No kidding there.

Me: At least the real Charlotte Watsford is in prison.

Nico: That's for sure.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Who's up this time?

Varie: I will go next.

Me: Okay.

Then there was a rumble and then the middle of the floor filled up with water like a swimming pool and then we heard the divine singing of the sirens. Then a wave of water came in and on that wave was dark versions of Emma, Rikki, Cleo, Bella and Charlotte. It was ANOTHER H2O MERMAIDS!

Nico: WHOA!

They landed in the pool.

Me: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Cat: Wow it sure is guys!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Who are you girls?

Another Emma: J.D. knows us.

Another Rikki: He sure does.

Me: I knew it was going to be you girls. The Elemaqua Sisters.

Another Emma: That's right. I'm Emma Elemaqua the Water

Mermaid.

Another Rikki: I'm Rikki Elemaqua the Fire Mermaid.

Another Cleo: Cleo Elemaqua the Earth Mermaid.

Another Bella: I'm Bella Elemaqua the Wind Mermaid.

Another Charlotte: And I'm Charlotte Elemaqua the Lightning Mermaid.

Camie: Wow the mermaids of the Five Elemental Forces.

Xenia: Wow this is amazing!

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you girls.

Another Bella: Same here Nico.

Nico: Will you girls regain your legs when you're dry?

Another Emma: Yes we will.

Me: You know we have 4 girls that share your first names and are from Australia. They went to Mako Island and they were chosen to save the world from a terrible and dangerous comet that was going to crash into Mako Island and destroy the entire planet.

Another Charlotte: That is amazing.

Qin: Yeah we were amazed to hear about that.

Lola: We sure were.

Me: Sorry to say though Charlotte but they had Charlotte Watsford and she was a dangerously evil one that abused her powers for her own selfish ambitions.

Another Charlotte: I heard about that. She was evil.

Me: And now look where she is. In jail.

Maria: After she tried taking some of Melody's powers and ended up turning into a huge freaking monster composed of Ben's aquatic aliens.

Me: Yeah what an abomination. That is not just taking powers that is a crime against nature.

Another Cleo: Yikes.

Me: My thoughts exactly.

Xenia: Were you girls chosen by Mako Island as well?

Another Rikki: No we were picked by another island. We went to Carcharo Island. That was an island located in the South China Sea and we got the powers of the elemental mermaids. We can not only swim underwater as mermaids but we have incredible power over the elemental forces of nature. And we can fly with angel wings too.

Me: I've heard legends about Carcharo Island. Legends say that it was an island bestowed with magical and mystical energy that can turn chosen people into Angel Mermaids with incredible elemental powers.

Xenia: Wow that is amazing.

Another Bella: It sure is.

Eli: Wow. Emma, Rikki, Cleo and Bella back home are going to flip when they hear this.

Xenia: I was about to say the same thing.

Qin: Me too.

Nico: We'll help you girls keep your balance after this battle.

Another Charlotte: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Varie: Lets dance. (ACTIVATES ANIMAL PATH'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE VOICE BY CELTIC WOMAN PLAYS)

Varie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SPIRITS OF ANIMALS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I hear your voice on the wind

And I here you call out my name

"Listen my child, " you say to me

"I am the voice of your history

Be not afraid, come follow me

Answer my call and I'll set you free"

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice, I will remain

I am the voice in the fields when the summer's gone

The dance of the leaves when the autumn winds blow

Ne'er do I sleep throughout all the cold winter long

I am the force that in springtime will grow

I am the voice of the past that will always be

Filled with my sorrow and blood in my fields

I am the voice of the future

Bring me your peace

Bring me your peace and my wounds, they will heal

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice

I am the voice in the past that will always be

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice of the future

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

She floated and fired waves of energy and they smashed the girls down and I caught their Wonder Ride Books. They were books for each of the 5 elemental forces of nature as mermaids: THE EARTH MERMAID OF GAIA, THE FIRE MERMAID OF PELE, THE WATER MERMAID OF NEPTUNE, THE WIND MERMAID OF KAZEJIN AND THE LIGHTNING MERMAID OF ZEUS!

I used my powers and brought them over and we dried them off and they were girls each with red, blue, yellow, purple and green hair and bikini swimsuits of said colors.

They also had angel wings of said colors.

Rikki Elemaqua: (GROANS) That was rough.

Emma Elemaqua: (Groans) Yeah it was.

Me: Are you girls all right?

Bella Elemaqua: Yeah.

Emma held on to a table, Rikki braced herself on the wall, Cleo tried to walk only to fall down, Bella tried to keep her balance, and Charlotte struggled to get up.

We helped them.

Me: Careful girls. It will take time to get used to being on land again.

Qin: Yeah.

Charlotte Elemaqua: Yeah but thanks for that.

Emma Elemaqua: But just so you know the Another Evil Green Ranger is gonna be a shocker. It's a hostile one.

Me: We were just about to ask that. Thanks. But uh oh.

Nico: Get ready!

Then a figure busted in and it was a dark version of the Green Ranger! It was ANOTHER EVIL GREEN RANGER!

Me: WHOA!

Another Evil Green Ranger: (In a familiar voice) You ready for me J.D.?

He took off his helmet and we saw that it was TOM OLIVER, THE EVIL CLONE OF TOMMY from episodes 44, 45 and 46 of Season 2 of Mighty Morphin!

---

Thomas "Tom" Oliver was an evil clone of Tommy Oliver created by the Wizard of Deception and a minor antagonist from Mighty Morphin Power Rangers. He served as the titular central antagonist of the three-part episode "Return of the Green Ranger."

Just like Tommy, he was portrayed by the late Jason David Frank.

Tom was created from a lock of Tommy's hair that the Wizard of Deception managed to get and was given the Green Ranger powers. He confronted Tommy while the other Rangers were sent 200 years into the past and morphed into the Green Dragon Ranger to fight the White Tiger Ranger. Tom managed to win after the Wizard used his powers to weaken Tommy and he sent the clone to the Power Chamber with a duplicate Dragon

Power Coin so as to get the Dragon Dagger so he could unleash the Dragonzord. Tom arrived at the Power Chamber and confronted Zordon, who demanded to know what had happened to the Rangers. He hinted at them being in somewhere in the past before teleporting out, having accomplished his goal. Zordon told Alpha to begin looking for the Rangers in different times and that Tommy was the only one who could defeat the Green Ranger clone now.

Tom then met with the Wizard of Deception at the Angel Grove Park, who told him to begin the destruction of the city with the Dragonzord while he went to finish off the Power Rangers. Tom headed to a construction site on the docks and began using his Dragon Dagger to summon the Dragonzord. Due to it remaining dormant so long, the zord took a time to get active, but eventually emerged from the ocean. The Wizard of Deception then used his magic to corrupt the Dragonzord as he had corrupted his clone and Tom unleashed the zord on the Angel Grove. However Tommy engaged him with his Tigerzord, shortly before making it enter Warrior Mode. But the Tigerzord was defeated by the Dragonzord's attacks and Tommy was hurled from the cockpit.

Tom and the Wizard of Deception confronted the White Ranger and the wizard asked him if he was ready to surrender. Tommy said that he was willing to if he would be sent to the same place as the other Rangers. Tom was shocked that he wanted to be sent 200 years into the past, which was exactly what Tommy had planned for him to say and sent this information to Alpha and Zordon. He found out that he needed the Wizard of Deception's wand to save his friends and he managed to knock it out of the sorcerer's hands. Tom stopped him from grabbing it at first, but Tommy eventually got his hands on the wand and used it to go back to save his friends from a troop of rat monsters the Wizard had created. While the other Rangers fought the Dragonzord, Tommy engaged his clone and the Wizard of Deception, dissipating him with his own wand. This freed Tom from the darkness controlling him and he realized the terrible things he had done. He showed great depression at having let the Wizard control him and even believed that he couldn't control the Dragonzord. However Tom overcame this and quickly used the Dragon Dagger to free the zord, sending it back below the ocean. He then accompanied Tommy back to the past to fight the rat monsters and then decided to stay in the past, where he could do some good since there couldn't be two Tommy Olivers in the present.

---

Tom Oliver: Didn't expect me huh?

Me: Wait a second! I remember you! You were an evil clone of Tommy made by the Wizard of Deception and you appeared when the rangers were sent back 200 years ago!

Nico: I remember seeing that episode! That was crazy!

Tom Oliver: It was but now I'm going to take you all on.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) I can guess what Swartz promised you.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) But you know that you're just reusing the same kind of powers you had before, right?

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Tom Oliver: Yes that's right and I did not expect Kamen Riders with you all.

Me: Things have changed tremendously over the last 27 years.

Qin: That's right.

Me: You're now in the 21st Century. The year is now 2023.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: Time for some buttkicking.

He put on his helmet.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: Time to dance.

Me and Tom clashed and sparks flew all over the place.

Nico: Yeah!

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

We were really clashing all over.

Tom Oliver: HYAH!

I ducked under a kick and kicked him down and I fired waves of energy and it hit the ground and a massive fiery explosion blasted off behind him and sent him flying!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown back and knocked down.

Eli: Lets do it! (ACTIVATES ROBOT KNUCKLES RIDEWATCH)

(LIVE AND LEARN BY CRUSH 40 PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND SPEED SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Can you feel life movin' through your mind

Ooh, looks like it came back for more!

Yeah!

Can you feel time slippin' down your spine

Ooh, you try and try to ignore, yeah!

But you can hardly swallow your fears and pain

When you can't help but follow

It puts you right back where you came

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow

(Live and learn)

From the works of yesterday

(Live and learn)

If you beg or if you borrow

(Live and learn)

You may never find your way

Whoa, oh, oh yeah!

Can you feel life tangle you up inside?

Yeah, now your face down on the floor!

Oh, oh!

But you can't save your sorrow

You've paid in trade!

When you can't help but follow

It puts you right back where you came

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow

(Live and learn)

From the works of yesterday

(Live and learn)

If you beg or if you borrow

(Live and learn)

You may never find your way

Hey, whoa, whoa

Oh, yeah!

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah!

There's a face searching far, so far and wide

There's a place where you dream you'd never find

Hold on to what if?

Hold on to what if?

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow

(Live and learn)

From the works of yesterday

(Live and learn)

If you beg or if you borrow

(Live and learn)

You may never find your way

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow

(Live and learn)

From the works of yesterday

(Live and learn)

If you beg or if you borrow

(Live and learn)

You may never find your way!

Live and learn

Live and learn

Eli ran fast and bashed and kicked Tom Oliver all over the place with incredible force!

Nico: OH YEAH! (gets out Evil Green Ranger's Ridewatch) Time to fight Green Ranger power with Green Ranger Power!

He activated it.

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS AND GREEN LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate, dominate the earth that we're living on

We can't defy the laws, cut the loss that we consummate

Around the world, we grow weaker as we exterminate

The only thing that gives, thing that brings air and life to us

Wake up one day and find what we got is so serious

We are

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The human greed and our creed is all that we have to share

Knee deep in tragical, fabrical issues everywhere

Cannot replace the one, chase the one that we used to be

It isn't how we were, why we're here, what we're meant to be

Fighting and running from turning from who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one we have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun as if we're invincible

Cannot dictate our faith on this earth that we're living on

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are

The children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on the run

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

We are, we are

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

Always on the run

He floated and fired waves of suns and energy and smashed him down.

Brittney: Time to show you the future in darkness. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 NIGHTMARE MOON'S RIDEWATCH)

(LUNA'S FUTURE BY PRINCESS LUNA PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I see a cold wind blowing through

I see days neither fun nor free

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Snowfall Frost

Now, the future is a cold nightmare

She floated with her wings spread as darkness swirled around her and she fired waves of energy and smashed him down and me and Nico hugged each other and shook in fright! Ice formed down our backs and we were shivering in fright.

Nico: (gets out Mandragora's Ridewatch) Now for this!

He activated it.

(SEND ME AN ANGEL BY REAL LIFE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Do you believe in heaven above

Do you believe in love

Don't tell a lie don't be false and untrue

It all comes back to you

Open fire!

On my burning heart

I've never been lucky in love

My defences are down

A kiss or a frown

I can't survive on my own

If a girl walks in and carves her name in my heart

I'll turn and run away

Everyday we've all been led astray

It's hard to be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now

Empty dreams can only dissapoint

In a room behind your smile

But don't give up,

Don't give up

You can be lucky in love

It gets in your eyes

It's making you cry

Don't know what to do

Don't know what to do

You're looking for love

Calling heaven above

Send me an angel

Send me an angel

Right now, right now.

He floated and fired waves of leaves and flowers and smashed him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: YEAH!

Apple Bloom: Let me try one. It is my big day tomorrow.

Me: Go for it Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: (ACTIVATES FROZEN FRIGHT'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADVENTURE OF A LIFETIME BY COLDPLAY PLAYS)

Apple Bloom: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND BLOOD SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

We are legends, every day

That's what she told him

Turn your magic on, to me she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

I feel my heart beating

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Said I can't go on, not in this way

I'm a dream that died by light of day

Gonna hold up half the sky and say

Only I own me

Now I feel my heart beating

I feel my heart beneath my skin

Oh, I can feel my heart beating

'Cause you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Alive again

Oh, you make me feel

Like I'm alive again

Turn your magic on, umi she'd say

Everything you want's a dream away

Under this pressure, under this weight

We are diamonds taking shape

We are diamonds taking shape

(Woo-ooh, woo-ooh)

If we've only got this life

This adventure, oh then I

And if we've only got this life

You'll get me through, oh

And if we've only got this life

And this adventure, oh then I

Wanna share it with you

With you, with you

Sing it, oh, say yeah

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

Woo-hoo (woo-hoo)

She floated and fired waves of energy and ice and smashed him all over!

Me: OH YEAH!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Way to sing great sis!

Nico: That was great!

Camie: Time to let loose the spice! (ACTIVATES THE DANCING DIABLO PEPPERS RIDEWATCH)

(IT BURNS BURNS BURNS BY LOCO LOCO PLAYS)

Camie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

I'm so hungry, in Bombay

I need some good food from Bollywood

My racha food is very good

But the Indian cook misunderstood

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme

(Gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme, gimme)

Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli

(Chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli, chilli)

Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki

(Licki, licki, licki, licki, licki)

Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey

(Chick, chick, chick, chick, chickey)

On the next day of my holiday

It was so glory on my lavatory

Calcutta food is not good, it's not made for the tourist group

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

(It burns, burns, burns)

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

It burns, burns, burns

Indian curry is so hot

It burns, burns, burns

Burns like fire, oh my god!

It burns, burns, burns

I drink and drink but it won't stop

It burns, burns, burns

In my mouth and tomorrow in my butt

She floated and fired waves of fire and smashed him down!

Qin: YEAH!

Fiona Hernandez: Time for the forces of evil to feel the fires of hell. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 FROLLO'S RIDEWATCH)

(HELLFIRE BY TONY JAY PLAYS)

Fiona Hernandez: (SINGING DIVINELY AS INTENSE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER AND DANCING FIRE GIRLS DANCED)

Beata Maria, you know I am a righteous man

Of my virtue I am justly proud (Et tibi, Pater)

Beata Maria, you know I'm so much purer than

The common, vulgar, weak, licentious crowd (Quia peccāvī nimis)

Then tell me, Maria, why I see her dancing there

Why her smoldering eyes still scorch my soul (Cōgitātiōne)

I feel her, I see her

The sun caught in her raven hair

Is blazing in me out of all control (Verbō et opere)

Like fire, hellfire

This fire in my skin

This burning desire

Is turning me to sin

It's not my fault (Mea culpa)

I'm not to blame (Mea culpa)

It is the gypsy girl

The witch who sent this flame (Mea maxima culpa)

It's not my fault (Mea culpa)

If in God's plan (Mea culpa)

He made the devil so much

Stronger than a man (Mea maxima culpa)

Protect me, Maria

Don't let this siren cast her spell

Don't let her fire sear my flesh and bone

Destroy Esmeralda

And let her taste the fires of hell

Or else let her be mine and mine alone

Hellfire, dark fire

Now gypsy, it's your turn

Choose me or your pyre

Be mine or you will burn

God, have mercy on her

(Κὐριε, ἐλἑησον) God, have mercy on me

(Κὐριε, ἐλἑησον) But she will be mine

Or she will burn!

She floated and had wings of fire spread and she looked like an angel of vengeance. She fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him down.

Me: WHOA! (SCARED) That was scary!

Qin: No kidding!

May: (gets out Maniac Toon's Ridewatch) Let's get crazy!

May activated it.

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS COCONUTS AND BEAR TRAPS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with help from his friends

An Ape named Ape

And his elephant sheep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend, he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

Swing from tree to tree

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile Named George

Who stayed for quite a while

And George grew up in the trees above

When Ursula found him, they found love

She took him to the city, took him straight downtown

But the concrete bliss brought poor George down

So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green

For the king and queen of the animal scene

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

Watch out for that!

Bang! Ooh! Tree!

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree!

She floated and fired waves of coconuts and energy and smashed him all over.

Me: NICE! Funny too!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Top this one! (ACTIVATES DAYBREAKER'S RIDEWATCH)

(IN A BIG COUNTRY BY BIG COUNTRY PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I've never seen you look like this without a reason

Another promise fallen through

Another season passes by you

I never took the smile away from anybody's face

And that's a desperate way to look

For someone who is still a child

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive, here we go

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

So take that look out of here it doesn't fit you

Because it's happened doesn't mean you've been discarded

Pull up your head off the floor, come up screaming

Cry out for everything you ever might have wanted

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered, see ya

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

Ha, ha

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

She floated and fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Cassidy: This is gonna be awesome. (ACTIVATES ASTRAL DROP IRMA'S RIDEWATCH)

(CAN YOU FEEL THE LOVE TONIGHT BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Cassidy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

There's a calm surrender

To the rush of day

When the heat of a rolling wind

Can be turned away

An enchanted moment

And it sees me through

It's enough for this restless warrior

Just to be with you

And can you feel the love tonight?

It is where we are

It's enough for this wide-eyed wanderer

That we got this far

And can you feel the love tonight

How it's laid to rest?

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

There's a time for everyone

If they only learn

That the twisting kaleidoscope

Moves us all in turn

There's a rhyme and reason

To the wild outdoors

When the heart of this star-crossed voyager

Beats in time with yours

And can you feel the love tonight?

It is where we are

It's enough for this wide-eyed wanderer

That we got this far

And can you feel the love tonight

How it's laid to rest?

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

She floated and fired waves of water and drenched him all over.

Qin: WHOA! Awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Maria: Awesome job Cassidy.

Cassidy: Thanks. That was awesome.

May: (gets out MetalEtemon's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does! (ACTIVATES METALETEMON'S RIDEWATCH)

(Y.M.C.A. BY VILLAGE PEOPLE PLAYS)

May spun around and was dressed in 1970's disco attire and she danced and was singing divinely.

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND BANANAS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Young man, there's no need to feel down

I said, young man, pick yourself off the ground

I said, young man, 'cause you're in a new town

There's no need to be unhappy

Young man, there's a place you can go

I said, young man, when you're short on your dough

You can stay there, and I'm sure you will find

Many ways to have a good time

It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

They have everything for you men to enjoy

You can hang out with all the boys

It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

You can get yourself clean, you can have a good meal
You can do what ever you feel
Young man, are you listening to me?
I said, young man, what do you want to be?
I said, young man, you can make real your dreams
But you got to know this one thing
No man does it all by himself
I said, young man, put your pride on the shelf
And just go there, to the Y.M.C.A.
I'm sure they can help you today
It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.
It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.
They have everything for you men to enjoy
You can hang out with all the boys
It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.
It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.
You can get yourself clean, you can have a good meal
You can do what ever you feel
Young man, I was once in your shoes
I said, I was down and out with the blues
I felt no man cared if I were alive
I felt the whole world was so tight

That's when someone came up to me

And said, young man, take a walk up the street

There's a place there called the Y.M.C.A.

They can start you back on your way

It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

It's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

They have everything for you men to enjoy

You can hang out with all the boys

Y.M.C.A., it's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

Young man, young man, there's no need to feel down

Young man, young man, pick yourself off the ground

Y.M.C.A., it's fun to stay at the Y.M.C.A.

Young man, young man, are you listening to me

Young man, young man, what do you wanna be?

Y.M.C.A., you'll find it at the Y.M.C.A.

No man, young man, does it all by himself

Young man, young man, put your pride on the shelf

Y.M.C.A., and just go to the Y.M.C.A.

Young man, young man I was once in your shoes

Young man, young man I was down with the blues, Y.M.C.A.

She danced and fired waves of energy and smashed him down!

Me: FAR OUT BABE!

Qin: RIGHT ON!

Maria: (gets out Nariaka Utsumi's Ridewatch) This is fitting since I bonded with Sento and the others before.

Me: It sure is.

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Me: YEAH! Lets keep it up! (TELEPATHICALLY HEARS A VOICE)

?: HELP ME J.D.! HELP ME!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

Nico: What voice? I don't hear anything.

Eli: It's coming from inside Another Evil Green Ranger!

I concentrated and saw that the Another Evil Green Ranger was just a front! The real damsel in distress was a girl that had aqua blue hair and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had the power of the boss Helios!

Me: (GASP) Gina Elysia!

Sora Phaaze: Gina is here!?

Me: She's inside the Evil Green Ranger! She's trapped! I'll get her out.

I had my ring held up and I concentrated.

(EVENSTAR - LORD OF THE RINGS PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN SINDARIAN)

U i vethed na i onnad

Si boe u-dhanna

Ae u-esteli, esteliach nad

U i vethed na i onnad

Na boe u i

Estelio han, estelio han, estelio

Estelio han, estelio veleth

I glowed in a powerful white light and it hit Another Evil Green Ranger and out came Gina Elysia!

She was launched at us and me and Sora caught her.

Qin: Oh man!

Maria: (gets out Chickenball Z Mandy's Ridewatch) This might make me like a Super Saiyan.

Maria activated it and then we felt a MASSIVE SURGE OF INCREDIBLE ENERGY!

(GOKU SUPER SAIYAN THEME PLAYS)

LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE! THE GROUND SHOOK VIOLENTLY! MARIA'S HAIR FLASHED TO GOLDEN YELLOW AND HER EYES TURNED BLUE AND THEN IN A MASSIVE ROAR OF FURY AND RAGE HER POWER WAS UNLEASHED AND THEN SHE HAD A POWERFUL GOLDEN YELLOW AURA AND HAD HER HAIR WAS GOLDEN YELLOW AND HER EYES WERE BLUE!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: UNBELIEVABLE!

Nico: WHOA! Maria! You look amazing!

May: Incredible! She turned into a Super Saiyan!

Laney: How can she generate that much power!?

Lola: That is mindboggling!

Maria: Whoa! This is amazing!

Me: Wow!

Maria fired an energy blast and smashed down Another Evil Green Ranger!

Qin: Wow! That was awesome!

Koragg and his team consisting of Darcy, Behru, Jet Black, TTG Trigon and Seiryu came.

Nico: Nice team, Koragg!

Koragg: Thanks Nico. Boy that was intense!

Qin: You're not kidding there.

Traci Torpedoes: My turn!

She activated her ridewatch for Mandragora and fired waves of leaves and fruit and smashed him all over.

Me: Take that!

Then a figure came out and it was an Aggron!

Qin: Whoa an Aggron!

Me: Wow!

Aggron: (in a girls voice) That's right guys.

Nico: Hellena Aggrom!? WHOA!

Qin: Our awesome Hercules athlete!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue gym clothes and she had blue eyes.

Hellena Aggrom: I got this guys.

She ran and punched Tom Oliver in the stomach so hard and with incredibly devastating force that she bisected him in half and the halves of his body crashed onto the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We were flabbergasted!

Qin: HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: WHAT A PUNCH!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: That was amazing!

Hellena Aggrom: Thanks. It was awesome.

Traci Torpedoes: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hellena Aggrom: When me and Nico both won the state weightlifting competition. We lifted up 90,000 pound weights.

Me: WHOA! You are super strong!

Nico: Yeah Hellena has superhuman strength.

Cat: That is really amazing!

Dog: You got that right Cat.

Hellena Aggrom: I know. I would hug Nico but I don't want to crush his back.

Nico: I still missed you.

Hellena Aggrom: Me too Nico. Me too.

Cat: But thanks for saving us guys.

Me: You're welcome cat. Lets get get back home and out of this dump.

Nico: Wait. Eli, what do you think Swartz promised Tom Oliver?

Eli: Not really sure on that. But if I were to guess I would have to say it would be getting either his power back or revenge on Tommy.

Qin: Hmm. We'll never know.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Spidey, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, and Storm are heading to Peach Creek, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of The Supreme Kais of The Elements, a dangerous brute and criminal named Malachi Chandley, and even worse, he's actually a very dangerous Saiyan who enjoyed going on a rampage, and even worse, he's just like Broly in every way. But, long ago, he was eventually defeated by The Supreme Kais of The Elements and Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls opened up a portal that led to the far reaches of space where they banished him to after they tied him up. But now, years later, he's returned wanting revenge on Lincoln and The Supreme Kais of The Elements for banishing him.

And we also got even worse news: Icky Vicky has escaped and she still wants revenge on us and our heads on a pike for ruining and humiliating her. So, before we destroy Malachi, we got to apprehend Icky Vicky.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Peach Creek, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of The Supreme Kais of The Elements, a dangerous brute and criminal named Malachi Chandley.

King Vegeta: And for those who hadn't faced off against him before, he's actually a very dangerous Saiyan who enjoyed going on a rampage.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! Oh man, he's just like Broly in every way.

Chronoa: That's right, and long ago, Malachi was defeated by my sisters and Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls opened up a portal that led to the far reaches of space where they banished him to. But now, years later, he's returned wanting revenge on Lincoln and my sisters for banishing him.

Me: Damn, this is going to be one rough battle. Say, have we got a picture of him?

Lincoln: Got it right here.

Lincoln took out the picture of Malachi Chandley, he was a tall male with long wild black hair and a large and extremely muscular body and dressed only in black pants and black boots.

Me: Yikes, this guy is trouble with a capital "T" alright. But, I thought

Broly was the only dangerous pure evil Saiyan born on that day.

Vegeta: We originally thought so as well, but it wasn't long after Broly was cast out that Malachi was born a week later.

Lincoln: And he also had a Power Level of 50,000, thus surpassing Broly. But, he also had the very same personality as Broly, but without anyone trying to hold him back.

King Vegeta: That's correct, Lincoln, and like Broly, we tried to have him killed, but a dark figure had arrived and killed our assassins, and one of the guards said this person was a female and she had black demonic angel wings. (Realizes who it was) Oh no, so that person who prevented Malachi's assassination that day, that was… !

Lincoln, Lincoln's harem, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels: Isabella Abaddon!

Lincoln: So, she was…?!

Bardock: The one who prevented his assassination long ago, and sent him to Royal Woods in one of her plots to get revenge on you and your Guardian Angels for defeating her and banishing her to Hell, Lincoln.

Goku: But, he couldn't do it straight away, she must've sent him to Royal Woods to be adopted by a family who lived there at the time.

Lincoln: That's right, Master Goku, now I remember. He was adopted by The Chandleys, a family who lived at Royal Woods at that time. So, that heartless Fallen Guardian Angel was the one who sent him here all those years ago, and then, as he grew, she eventually would train him, so that he can carry out her revenge on me and the other Guardian Angels.

Freya: That's right, but that plot failed when we defeated and banished him into the outer reaches of space. But, thinking about it now, we should've destroyed him long ago.

Amphitrite: But, now we're going to fix that mistake and destroy him for good.

Lincoln: Right you are, Amphitrite, and to find out he's here in Peach Creek, that must've ticked off the Eds and the Cul-de-Sac Kids to find out he's here in their old home.

Lynn Sr.: They sure were, son, and I've also got some worse news: last night, Icky Vicky escaped and she still wants revenge on us and our heads on a pike for ruining and humiliating her.

We gasped.

Gohan: So, before we destroy Malachi, we got to deal with that demonic so-called babysitter.

Timmy: Every time when things are already looking up for me, every single time, Vicky shows up to ruin it! Well, I'm not letting her do this to anyone else anymore, she's going down big time!

Lincoln: Breaking out for yet another round, now she's really going to get put in a full-body cast by the time we get done with her, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Peter.

Spiderman: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, let's go find that bad babysitter and put her back on her leash.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) TTTTTTTTTWWWWWWWWEEEEEEEEEERRRRRRRRRRRPPPPPPPP

Lincoln: Looks like we don't have to go hunting her, here she comes!

We then saw our first target, Icky Vicky, and boy she was extremely mad as Hell, her red eyes were literally glowing even more red and she was also foaming at the mouth, and she also had a chainsaw out again.

Timmy: Great, I knew there was no mistaking that shrill voice from anywhere!

Timmy fired a blast of pink energy from his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice which hits Icky Vicky and she was fried and more gold coins and gems exploded out of her. Then, Lincoln tied her up in an unbreakable rainbow energy straitjacket and neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy, and he had her beamed back to Lynn's Table and she was chained back up to her post, and she screamed with pure anger and rage again!

Lincoln: That'll teach her never to come after us again, if she keeps this up, she's going to get more than just barbecued. Now that Icky Vicky's been taken care of, now we can hunt down Malachi and destroy him once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long hot pink braided hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Slash logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless pink blouse, sleeveless pink midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Slash logo for the pendant, pink skirt and she has the Hanselnuts to Gretel Wonder Ride Book on her waist, pink pants, pink legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with soundwaves, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Slash logo and holstered on her back is a massive Onjuuken Suzune-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and Onjuuken Suzune etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large pink phoenix heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Onjuuken Suzune, and she has the ten girls with her.

Qin: Whoa, so that's the Kamen Rider Slash embodiment on Lincoln's side, she looks like Lauren Slash.

Girl: I do, but not really, I'm someone that Lincoln knows all too well, and I got the ten girls from that bloodthirsty brute, Malachi.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Tamara Daishinji, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

?: I will destroy every last one of you for banishing me into space, Supreme Kais, along with you too, Lincoln Loud!

We felt a massive energy signal, and then, we saw our target:

Malachi Chandley, the dangerous and powerful evil Saiyan from the past of The Supreme Kais of the Elements, and he had murder in his eyes.

Lincoln: Right on time, Malachi. Now, to take this to a different location.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Valmorg, and our blue protective auras and rainbow and colored energy auras flared up extremely as we were gaining a massive power boost from absorbing the heat.

Nico: Whoa, you took the battle to Valmorg, nice move, Lincoln. Now, let's get that animal!

Suddenly, we saw Malachi transform into his Super Saiyan form as his large muscles grew and bulged even more, and we knew it meant trouble.

Me: Whoa, so he has…?

Lincoln: A Super Saiyan form, yes, and it's because of the pure unadulterated evil in him, and I can also blame Isabella Abaddon for nurturing it even more, but it's all the more reason to destroy him for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their

backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Spidey and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Malachi Chandley, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a also brutally attacked him with powerful punches and kicks, and this just infuriated Malachi even more, and he tried to attack them as well, but they dodged his physical attacks and energy attacks as well.

Nico: He had no idea of how much stronger Lincoln, Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a had gotten since the last time he fought them, but, then again, so did Malachi.

Me: But, the way Malachi fights is by being driven by revenge and bloodlust, while Lincoln, Freya, Amphitrite, Prithvi, and Paka'a always fight to defend those they care about, along with pushing themselves past their limits, plus, Lincoln also has his many tricks.

Suddenly, Lincoln swung his right leg hard and it hit Malachi and broke his left arm badly and sent the bloodthirsty Saiyan flying onto the ground, but before he could get back up to attack again, Lincoln already turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger and he stabbed it into Malachi's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the Saiyan's bio-energy as

Malachi transformed back into his base form, but then, more of his bio-energy began draining out of him as Lincoln kept on absorbing him, and then, Malachi's body began to shrivel up until the only things left of him were his black pants and black boots. Then, an energy card with Malachi's soul trapped inside it was fired out from Lincoln's cutie mark, and then, as soon as the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Malachi Chandley was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and we were back on Earth in Peach Creek.

Lincoln: Now, we're finally rid of you for good, you wild beast. (To Tamara Daishinji) And it's so good to see you again, Tamara Daishinji.

Tamara Daishinji: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Tamara Daishinji and he hugged her, and Tamara Daishinji is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tamara Daishinji: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Tamara Daishinji, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Slash, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Tamara Daishinji's known as a talented blacksmith who's forged many swords and a powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of sound and she also has enhanced hearing. She and I trained a lot using swords that she forged in her blacksmith forge, and she also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when we were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. I made Tamara a tiara with the Kamen Rider Slash logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Slash logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome. Wait, you said her last name is Daishinji, then, that means…?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's also the sister of Tetsuo Daishinji A.K.A. Kamen Rider Slash, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

My jaw dropped to the floor and so did Nico's.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: So, Tamara is…?

Tetsuo: Yes, she's my sister alright, and it's so good to see you again, Tamara.

Tamara Daishinji: You too, Tetsuo.

Lincoln: Plus, she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storious, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her brother, also has the Hanselnuts to Gretel Wonder Ride Book.

Lincoln: Along with the Onjuuken Suzune, and a massive Onjuuken Suzune-themed greatsword.

Tamara Daishinji: Plus, you guys are going to kill Lila Rossi tomorrow, right? I can't wait to finally get rid of her for good. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Tamara Daishinji: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Tamara Daishinji: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to Tamara Daishinji, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Tamara Daishinji: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Tamara Daishinji's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Tamara Daishinji: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tamara Daishinji.

Tamara Daishinji had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Kagari, Hermes, Rui, and Celia from Chaos Code and Bethany Holyflames the Inquisitor, Lucia Strikefist the Striker, Amelia Dracoblade the Dragon Knight, Nadia Shadowstrike the Kunoichi, Delia Strikeblaster the Launcher, and Yami Ghostblade the Spectre from DNF Duel.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kagari, Hermes, Rui, and Celia from Chaos Code and Bethany Holyflames the Inquisitor, Lucia Strikefist the Striker, Amelia Dracoblade the Dragon Knight, Nadia Shadowstrike the Kunoichi, Delia Strikeblaster the Launcher, and Yami Ghostblade the Spectre from DNF Duel.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kagari: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kagari and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Malachi Chandley and from Icky Vicky, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Kagari: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kagari: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kagari, Hermes, Rui, Celia, Bethany Holyflames the Inquisitor, Lucia Strikefist the Striker, Amelia Dracoblade the Dragon Knight, Nadia Shadowstrike the Kunoichi, Delia Strikeblaster the Launcher, and Yami Ghostblade the Spectre with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of The Supreme Kais of The Elements, a dangerous brute and criminal named Malachi Chandley, a very dangerous Saiyan who enjoyed going on a rampage and even worse, he's just like Broly in every way, but, he was eventually defeated by The Supreme Kais of The Elements and Lincoln, and The Dark World Goth Girls opened up a portal leading to the depths of outer space where they banished him to. But now, years later, he had returned and wanted revenge on Lincoln and The Supreme Kais of The Elements, and even worse, we also had to deal with Icky Vicky who escaped last night and she still wanted revenge on us for ruining and humiliating her.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened: the first was Timmy blasting Icky Vicky and then Lincoln tying her up and beaming her back to Lynn's Table, and then, the fight against that bloodthirsty evil Saiyan on Valmorg and it ended with Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique and he absorbed that evil Saiyan and banished his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Tamara Daishinji have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so not only did you guys capture Icky Vicky, but you also destroyed another evil Saiyan who's just like Broly, but this one is from the past of Chronoa's sisters, yikes.

Lincoln: Yep, and I made the right move taking the fight to Valmorg, and we brought an end to him for good.

Me: Plus, we'll make sure Icky Vicky doesn't try to break out again to get revenge, 'cause if she does, she's getting a lot worse.

Nico: More than she's already getting now from our humiliations. Say, if that evil babysitting group dares to return, what's say we really piss off Icky Vicky by killing them all right in front of her?

Lincoln: That'll drive her absolutely berserk, that's perfect!

Me: You got that right, it's poetic justice for monsters like them, and for a monster like her.

Timmy: Yeah, that'll really anger that fire-breathing dragon in black jeans.

---

After finally destroying Malachi Chandley and also apprehending Icky Vicky again, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Tamara Daishinji saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tamara Daishinji: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tamara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tamara Daishinji: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Tamara Daishinji: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Tamara, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and which one of Lincoln's enemies or one of his five mean sisters tried to do to you and him?

Tamara Daishinji: I thought you'd never ask, I still remembered this one story all too well. One time, Lincoln was with me at my blacksmith's forge and we were making some brand new swords for us and the rest of the Guardian Angels who were with us. But, then, we heard a loud thunderous belch in the air, and there was only one person we know who'd make that kind of burp: Lynn. We headed out of the forge and we saw her, she was on all fours like an animal, her eyes red with hatred and insanity, and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but Lincoln and I fired two soundwaves at her, which sent her flying into a tree, but she got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and charged at us again, but then, Luna showed up with her guitar plugged into a portable amp Becky Long made for her and she cranked the volume knob up to 10, and she played a loud chord on her guitar and it sent Lynn crashing into a fence, and this time, it knocked her out big time. Then, Lincoln tied Lynn up, and after we got a shower after we sweated at the blacksmith's forge, we went back home and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to us, she was grounded for fifteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal box. She roared again and pounded hard on the door, but Nicholette Torrington flipped her the bird in the window and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Whoa, that was some awesome work, Luna.

Luna: Lynn tried to mess with my little bro and his Guardian Angels, she was going to get the wrath of his Guardian on her eyesore of a ponytail.

Becky Long: And I was glad to see that my portable amplifier that I built for Luna really worked, now if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Luan, Lisa, or any more of Lincoln's enemies tried to attack him, she'll play a chord on her guitar and the amplifier will send out waves of energy to knock them flat on their butts.

Rita: We also gave Luna permission to use her guitar and amps in case they try their attacks again.

Lynn Sr.: The last time Luna did that was on Flip, and she made him go deaf for two weeks.

Me: That mutant deserved it.

Nico: Yeah, what a moron.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia, Daughter of Tchang Zu are heading to Whimsical Waters

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lincoln, Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena

Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lincoln, Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, especially when Sissi introduced Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, and Tania Grandjean to Lincoln, and Tchang Zu introduced Elysia to Lincoln, and it was love at first sight, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Milly Solovieff: Wow, so this is Whimsical Waters, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here before on past dates, Milly, and it's always awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline

Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Whimsical Waters, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, and Elysia are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I knew they had their feelings for Lincoln, plus, Sissi was the one who introduced you to Milly Solovieff, Tamiya Diop, Anais Fiquet, Maïtena Lecuyer, Caroline Savorani, Claire Girard, Heidi Klinger, Tania Grandjean, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And Tchang Zu introduced me to Elysia.

Elysia: And now, I'm part of his harem, along with Pin Yin, Sona, Terra, Liquidelle, Pyra, and Luna.

Luna: That's right, Elysia, now the daughters of The Eight Demon Sorcerers are now in his harem.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone

else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Gettroa, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Gettroa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Gettroa, right, Danica?

Danica Han: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Avalon Cadieux: While you and Nico destroy Gettroa and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, even though we don't have a mission before our big mission for The Cutie Mark Crusaders, let's go hunt down that religious fanatic.

Lincoln: And with my security system still active, any villain who dares to try and infiltrate the World Tree Estate will get fried and caught, and now, you better be ready to die, Gettroa.

Danica Han: You better be ready to suffer, Gettroa, for you shall be consumed by the elemental forces and the darkness of The Netherworld, and your soul will know nothing but eternal suffering.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy force field around The World Tree

Estate and his security system was activated as we head out of The World Tree Estate to head for the park to hunt down Gettroa.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Gettroa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS

Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Gettroa.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Gettroa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Gettroa, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Gettroa: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Danica Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Danica Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Infernal Princess-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gettroa, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Danica Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Gettroa: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Danica Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness and dark magic surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, dragons, and Evil HERO Infernal Princess flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gettroa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Danica Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Danica Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, fiends, phoenixes, dragons, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Infernal Princess emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Infernal Princess with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Danica Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Infernal Princess surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Danica Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Danica Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Danica Han's massive Evil HERO Infernal Princess-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Infernal Princess' Darkness Dark Infernal Dragon Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Infernal Princess etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Infernal Princess' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Infernal Princess that said, "Danica Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Infernal Princess, Dragon Summoner of The Han Sisters, Eleventh Sibling of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Admiral, Destroyer of Gettroa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dragons, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ダニカ・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊者 ヒーロー インファーナル プリンセス、ハン姉妹のドラゴン召喚士、ハン姉妹の 11 番目の兄弟、ダーク マジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン アレイスターの娘、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、アドミラルの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のゲトロアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、竜と地獄の鳳凰

Danica Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRINCESS-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL DRAGON EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRINCESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL DRAGON EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRINCESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL DRAGON EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRINCESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Danica Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Infernal Princess-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gettroa saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to fire at her, but Danica Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Gettroa, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, Danica's transformed, incredible!

Avalon Cadieux: That's really incredible, and she really burned Gettroa badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Danica Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Dragon Evil HERO Infernal Princess Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Dragon Phoenix Love) And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Gettroa.

Nico: Let's get him, Danica, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Danica Han.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Danica Han and Nico went after Gettroa who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gettroa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Gettroa, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Gettroa took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Gettroa began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Gettroa has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Gettroa fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Danica Han and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Danica, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Gettroa from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Gettroa and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Gettroa into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Danica, let's end this asshole for good.

Danica Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Dragon Evil HERO Infernal Princess Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Dragon Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Danica Han and Nico sent Gettroa flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Gettroa.

Danica Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO INFERNAL PRINCESS PHOENIX DARKNESS DEMON DRAGON KAMEHAMEHA!

Danica Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, dragons, and phoenixes which hit Gettroa, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Danica Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Danica Han and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Danica Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Danica Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and forty members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Gettroa once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Danica.

Suddenly, Danica Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Danica Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Infernal Princess flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Danica Han absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Infernal Princess vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Danica.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Reddvexa, which means you're up next, Lyra.

Lyra Han: Yeah, we'll make Reddvexa pay.

Nico: We sure will, and since tomorrow's The Cutie Mark Crusaders' special mission, they're also going to join in as well.

Apple Bloom: You bet we will.

Scootaloo: And we'll make that cult fanatic pay.

Sweetie Belle: Along with Lila Rossi, that rotten, black-hearted monster.

Taylor Kamiyama: She deserves everything that's going to happen to her and more, and on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Calibur.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, we need to keep our eyes peeled, because once Lila Rossi makes her move to get revenge on us, we got to be ready for whatever she throws at us.

Lincoln also typed in a code on the wrist computer that appeared above his left gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of The Universe, and our security system became even more armed as laser grids, pressure sensors, and security beams came online, and they're only on the alert for Lila Rossi.

Nico: Ooh, nice one arming the system up to scan only for Lila Rossi, nice one, Lincoln.

Marinette: You said it.

Chloe Bourgeois: And now, we got to get ready for tomorrow.

Me: Yeah, for tomorrow, the bitch, Lila Rossi, shall finally meet her end.

Later we were in the city.

Nico: Now, to see what Manaphy does every day.

Me: This looks like a job for… (SPINS AROUND)

I was in my jungle explorer uniform.

Me: (Australian Accent) Jungle Explorer J.D.! Crikey!

Nico: Yeah!

May: Here she comes.

We were hiding in a bush.

Manaphy: Ok, Poromon. I'm heading out.

Poromon: Okay. Have fun.

She went down to the surface.

She was walking down the street and we saw her.

Me: There she is mates. Subject Manaphyus Pokemonicus and we are studying her every day activity.

May: This is gonna be fun.

We followed her.

Manaphy: What to do first?

She decided to go to the Arcade.

Me: Crikey she went into the arcade.

May: Cool.

We watched her play video games all over. She played Skeeball, Shooting games and many more. She was raking in tickets all over the place

Nico: Just like Poromon and Poliwag.

May: Loves playing games too.

We watched her get more and more and more tickets all over and she got an awesome sapphire tennis bracelet and a massive huge lava lamp. A blue one.

May: Wow what a lava lamp.

Me: Crikey that is gonna look great in the room.

May: Yeah.

She came out and decided to head over to the mall for a snack.

Nico: I wonder what she'll eat. (chuckles) Hopefully not any Digimon.

We saw her in the food court and she went and got a huge bowl of nuclear hot spicy ramen from the Ramen Bowl of Fire shop. It was a glowing neon red bowl of ramen!

Me: Crikey that is some spicy ramen she is going to eat mates.

May: (GULPS)

Manaphy ate it.

She then screamed as fire exploded out of her mouth and it didn't even bother her.

She continued eating it and loved it.

Me: Crikey. She has one amazing spicy appetite mates.

May: She is as tough as you J.D.

Me: She sure has what it takes sheila.

May: My name isn't Sheila.

Nico: No it's Australian talk. That's their way of saying fair lady.

May: Oh.

Nico: Not to be confused with Sheila Castille.

May: I get it.

Manaphy had a really good meal.

Manaphy was later walking down the street and then she saw a pursesnatching in progress!

Woman: That man took my purse!

Manaphy: Not on my watch!

Manaphy went towards the purse snatcher.

Then she smashed him on his face with her head and broke his nose and knocked him out!

Nico: Nice!

She grabbed the purse from him and gave it back to the woman.

Manaphy: Here ma'am.

Woman: Thank you Manaphy.

Tom and Sheila came and slapped the cuffs on the snatcher.

Tom Lair: We'll I'll be! It's Connor the Buttbiter! He is a notorious purse snatcher that bites women on their butts and then swipes their purses.

Manaphy: Biting on the butts?!

Sheila: Not cool.

Nico growled.

Me: Nico easy mate. We don't want Manaphy to know we're here.

Nico: Oh right.

Manaphy: Get this garbage out of here.

Tom Lair: With pleasure.

Manaphy: Make sure he only gets Bread and Water, ice cold showers and gets his ass whomped by guards around the clock and make sure he only kills himself before parole.

Tom Lair: (LAUGHS) Good idea. Wiggum must've been helping you.

Manaphy: Yep.

They took him away.

Manaphy: I hope I get to meet a Gene Slammer.

She walked and then a Mawile came out!

Manaphy: Cool a Mawile!

May: Wow that one is cool.

Mawile: (In a girls voice) So you are out by yourself Manaphy?

Manaphy: I sure am and you are?

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and yellow eyes and had black and green clothes.

Courtney Homa: Courtney Homa. Nico's friend from science class and specialized in the study of carnivorous plants.

Manaphy: Cool awesome to meet you.

Courtney Homa: Same here.

Manaphy: What's your favorite memory of him?

Courtney Homa: My favorite is when me and Nico were in the Florida Okefenokee Swamp and we found an amazing Sundew Plant that had Blue Strands on it and it was amazing.

Manaphy: Wow that is cool!

Courtney Homa: It sure is.

Manaphy: Wanna hang out with me while I do the rest of my daily routine?

Courtney Homa: Sure.

They went down the street.

Me: Crikey. They found the next gene-slammer and that is amazing mates.

May: It sure is.

Manaphy: What to do next?

Courtney Homa: I do know one fun thing. How about visiting the Digimon Emperor? I got a few choice words for him.

Manaphy: You got it.

They went to the prison where we keep the Digimon Emperor.

In the prison they saw him.

Manaphy: Well well well.

Digimon Emperor: Another Mascot pest by itself.

POW!

Courtney punched him in the face.

Manaphy: I'm continuing where my boyfriend left off!

Courtney Homa: And that is where I kick your butt!

She had vines grow out of her arm and they entangled him and she smashed him all over the place with lots of moves and deadly force.

Manaphy: YEAH!

Courtney Homa: This is for Nico!

She smashed him all over.

We were watching through a viewing window.

Me: Crikey she sure has a bone to pick with that bloke doesn't she mates.

Nico: No kidding. After what he did to me during the 20 Days of Darkness who can blame her.

Manaphy: Now what should we do?

Courtney Homa: How about we go visit the Neptune Prison? I want to see if what I heard from Abigail is true.

Manaphy: Sure.

They went to the Neptune Prison.

In the prison infirmary they saw that Marion Hawthorne was brutally mangled up.

Manaphy: Whoa! She was really beat up!

Courtney Homa: At least we know it's true. Boy they really did a number on her.

Manaphy: It's what she gets for insulting Rarity and making Harriet's life a living nightmare. (SPITS ON MARION'S FACE)

Courtney Homa: She deserved it too.

Manaphy: You disgust me!

Courtney Homa: You tell her.

Doctor: The inmates broke every single bone in her body and ruptured a handful of organs. She doesn't have much time left.

Courtney Homa: Good. The world is better off without her.

Manaphy: Good riddance.

Courtney Homa: Glad she is gonna be….

FLATLINE HEART MONITOR.

Courtney Homa: Nevermind.

They left.

Manaphy: What should we do now?

Courtney Homa: I think that's it.

Manaphy: I agree.

They went back home.

Me: Crikey. I didn't expect Marion to kick the bucket mates.

Nico: Me neither. Good riddance.

We arrived back and Courtney saw Nico.

Courtney Homa: Nico!

She went and hugged him.

Nico: I really missed you.

Courtney Homa: Me too Nico.

Me: Another awesome documentary mates.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Jenny Wakeman's team will include Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam and Jelli. War Machine's team will include Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki and Mahoro Shimano.

Me: Awesome!

Camie: Awesome ideas.

Sirius: Shino and Mahoro will love being on a team.

Lola: I agree there.

Xenia: Same here.

Jenny Wakeman: Yeah.

Diamond Sam: And it will be awesome.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Medicham, Manectric and Plusle & Minun.

Me: Cool!

Tori: That is gonna be so cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure will be.

---

We were getting ready to head out.

Nico: Okay, guys. We're gonna be out for the day. Can you please make sure nothing happens to the Estate?

Manaphy: We will Nico.

Poromon: You can count on us.

Poliwag: (Salutes with his tail) Aye aye captain!

Nico: I know you can do it.

Eli: Yeah.

We left.

Ninetales: Want to play video games?

Manaphy: Sure!

Poromon: What should we play first?

Jirachi: Super Smash Brothers.

Tentacool: Good idea. We can find out more about Lincoln's guardian angels and help him out.

Manaphy: Good idea!

They got to playing.

Lincoln was battling Bowser.

Lincoln used his new Final Smash and it was awesome! They saw numerous guardian angels and paused them and wrote down numerous appearances on them and more.

Poliwag: Take that!

Manaphy: Yeah! But that is still cool.

Bellossom: Boy Shigeru Miyamoto outdid himself this time.

Jirachi: Yep.

Horsea: But we wrote down numerous appearances to help Lincoln out.

Jirachi: We sure did.

Manaphy: Now what?

They got to thinking.

Ninetales: Hmm. How about watching some really funny cartoons?

Manaphy: Good idea.

They got to watching Scaredy Kat!

They saw Scaredy Kat run down a hall and he opened a door and a ghost popped out and he screamed!

They laughed hysterically!

Horsea: Now that was funny!

They continued watching and they saw Scaredy Kat open a door and it had a beautiful kat woman and she gave him a bomb and he screamed and the bomb exploded in his face! They laughed hysterically some more!

Horsea: (LAUGHS) Now I see why Chance loves this show!

Bellossom: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Tentacool: (reads a newspaper) Guys, we might have trouble!

Bellossom: Why?

Tentacool: There are burglars on the loose!

LASER FIRE WAS HEARD.

Tentacool: Oh nevermind.

Bellossom: Nice to know that the security system is working.

On the surface, 2 burglars were wrapped in energy straitjackets.

Jirachi: Let's see who we caught.

They went down and saw that they caught 2 burglars.

They were Basil the Confused Burglar and Mr. Burglar Man.

Jirachi: Basil the Confused Burglar!?

Ninetales: And Mr. Burglar Man?

Poromon: Two enemies that Courage and the Powerpuff Girls know.

Mevya: Serves you right!

Ninetales: YEAH!

We came back.

Me: Well I'll be! You guys caught these burglars!?

Mevya: We sure did. Well the laser security system did.

Lana: Basil!? You're back to burglary?

Me: So you are the Basil we heard about from back then.

Basil: That's right. Mama Mashed Potatoes, Little Dark Swift and Uncle Twinkletoes took care of me.

Me: You mean Muriel, Francesca, Eustace and Courage.

Lana: He's a confused burglar. Always gets peoples names wrong.

Me: Oh.

Eli: That is silly.

Me: But it's nice to know that our new security system works.

Mr. Burglar Man: He even got my name wrong!

Blossom: Wait a second. Its been a while since we saw you Mr. Burglar Man.

Me: You girls met this burglar before?

Blossom: We sure did. He picked our house to steal stuff.

Me: He picked the wrong house to steal from.

Qin: He sure did.

Poromon: You guys are back already?

Me: We only had to help Lord Tetherby with cleaning his entire mansion.

Laney: His house is absolutely incredible.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: Took us 5 hours.

Qin: But it was an honor helping him out.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Let's get these guys to prison.

Sheila and Tom came.

Sheila: Good job guys.

Tom Lair: Yeah that was great.

Manaphy: They are all yours.

Sheila: Thanks guys.

They loaded them up.

Maria: Now, let's get ready for tomorrow.

Me: Big day. Get ready Lila Rossi, (EYES GLOW RED) Tomorrow is going to be the last day of your miserable fucking fucked up life.

Nico: You got that right!

Qin: (EYES GLOW NEON GREEN) After all the pain you caused to Marinette and Chloe and friends you're going to wish that you were NEVER Born.

We went back home and saw nothing undamaged and more and the mascots did a great job.

---

Meanwhile in Japan, Natsumi and friends of the Tokyo Police Department were getting ready for our arrival.

Natsumi: I hope Lila Rossi gets her butt blasted into oblivion.

Miyuki: We know she will.

Natsumi: It will be awesome to see the Cutie Mark Crusaders again.

Miyuki: It sure will. I'm ready to kick some bad guy butt.

Natsumi: Me too. Lets head out!

SIRENS WAIL!

They got into their car and drove to the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a day with Manaphy and the Mascots.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonus, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl and Sailor Krypton along with Koragg, Darcy, Behru. Jet Black, TTG Trigon and Seiryu and we're heading to Chicago, Illinois to help Carol Anne face the very monster that plagued her life for years and that is the evil Satanic minister from Poltergeist, Henry Kane and we're going to make that monster pay for his crimes and also we're going to battle Another Kipperin and Another Koragg. And we're going to meet a Plusle & Minun Gene-slammer. They are the Raijin Twins - Celestia and Luna Raijin. Celestia is the Plusle and Luna is the Minun. They are Nico's friends from the distant planet of Rellenar.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Lyra Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Lightning Golem and Nico VS Reddvexa, and joining them is Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara and Silver Spoon.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the heart of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy two old enemies of The Han Sisters, two very dangerous vampires named Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, these two vampires caused havoc throughout New Jersey for years, only to be defeated by The Han Sisters and Nico, but they swore bloody revenge on them before they disappeared into the shadows. But, now years later, they'd returned, and they have two Dark Orbs embedded in their hands, and it allowed them to walk about in the daylight and protected from the lethal rays of The Sun. But, we're going to destroy those two vampires and once we rip the Dark Orbs from them, they'll be incinerated by the Sun for good. And we're also going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Calibur, and her name is Hailey Fukamiya, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Calibur, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Hailey Fukamiya is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of darkness. She and Lincoln trained a lot in swordplay and mastering the powers of darkness, and she also introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Hailey a tiara with the Kamen Rider Calibur logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Calibur logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the daughter of Hayato Fukamiya A.K.A. Kamen Rider Calibur, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

Buckle your seatbelts everyone! We're going up against the most hated enemy of Marinette and her friends and that is Lila Rossi! We're going to make that heartless bitch pay for everything she did as well as make her suffer in front of everyone in Paris, France for everyone to see. Were going to meet Natsumi, Miyuki and friends and help them destroy her and the Cutie Mark Crusaders along with Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon and Misty Tredwell are all going to transform against her! They will explode in power into their ultimate transformations and we're going to make sure that Lila Rossi pays for everything she did! We're going to make that wretched Spawn of Satan Pay!

See you next time.

# The Cops Catch and Kill the Evil Fox

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AWESOME AND EPIC!

This Chapter is based on the anime You're Under Arrest

---

In the early morning hours at 3:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw four figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Austin, Texas. But, they were no ordinary four figures, they were Hak Xing, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Luna the Moon Demon. Mei Kai, Daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Liquidelle the Water Demon. Song Wing, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Sona the Sky Demon. and Quake, son of Lincoln's future wife, Terra the Earth Demon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Luna the Moon Demon, Liquidelle the Water Demon, Sona the Sky Demon, Terra the Earth Demon, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Let me guess, same dream as me?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Luna the Moon Demon: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Me: they're at Austin, Texas.

Nico: The same place when we found Dazzle, Jing-A-Ling, and Ting-A-Ling? Oh man, that's not good.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we whore about to go Austin, Texan, to rescue Hak Xing, Mei

Kai, Song Wing, and Quake, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Liquidelle the Water Demon: (sighs and went to the door) Who would that be in the middle of the Night? We have importing mission to do.

Liquidelle opened the door and found a medium height young vampire women who has skull face paint, pale pink skin, red eyes, long midnight black hair with white and red streaks that reaches to her feet, sharp fangs, and pointy ears. She also has large demon bat wings. She wears a studded choker, bomber jacket, a purple zip-up leather top, black pants, and red boots. She wields a battle axe guitar called the The Music Grinder. It was Skull Screamer

Skull Screamer: Are you Luna, Liquidelle, Sona, and Terra?

Terra the Earth Demon: Yes, we are.

Sona the Sky Demon: And who are you guys?

Skull Screamer: I'm Skull Screamer the Undead Knight. And do these young kids belong to you?

The four kids that whore with Skull Screamer, Was a 1,800/18 years-old humanoid four-armed insect-like demon girl who has light grey skin with the front of her face dark grey, purple eyes, and long dark purple hair tied in a long ponytail with a hairpin to clip to the side.. She wears a Chinese Princess's crown with a moon element, blue and red princess robe, and a inner black and white Cheongsam. A 1,700/17 years-old mermaid-like demon girl who has greenish skin, green eyes, short curly yet spiky blue hair with six long tentacles-like hair, sharp claws and a serpentine tail. She wears a blue crop top, and blue fingerless arm warmers. A 1,500/15 years-old humanoid bat-like demon girl who has gray skin, red eyes with green pupils, short magenta hairstyle with dark cyan streak, and a lizard-like tail. She wears a black and blue sport crop top, fingerless gloves, and black and blue sport leggings. And a 1,500/15 years-old demonic and animalistic minotaur-like demon boy who has brown skin with yellow chest, green and yellow head with dark brown combed hair on his back, bull horns, and red eyes. He wears dark chocolate sports pants and gauntlets. They were Hak Xing, Mei Kai, Song Wing, and Quake.

When Luna, Liquidelle, Sona, and Terra saw them, they were stunned.

Liquidelle the Water Demon: (stunned) How?

Luna the Moon Demon: (Stunned) How did you find them?

Skull Screamer: Just find them out on the streets in Austin, Texas.

Luna, Liquidelle, Sona, and Terra ran up to Hak Xing, Mei Kai, Song Wing, and Quake, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Me: Thanks, Skull Screamer.

Skull Screamer: You're welcome, J.D. (to Lincoln) Do you have something to say to them?

Lincoln: Course. (To Hak Xing, Mei Kai, Song Wing, and Quake) there's something you guys should know, Luna, Liquidelle, Sona, Terra, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Hak Xing, Mei Kai, Song Wing, and Quake: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Mei Kai and Song Wing with joy while Hak Xing and Quake are serious strict but glad to hear it, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Hak Xing, Mei Kai, Song Wing, and Quake to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln, and Skull Screamer did in reuniting Luna the Moon Demon, Liquidelle the Water Demon, Sona the Sky Demon, and Terra the Earth Demon with their kids, and they now have Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as Skull Screamer join the Team Loud Phoenix Storm as new member of

The Heroic Elementals.

---

Walking through the bustling and busy streets of the city of Chicago, Illinois was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonus, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl and Sailor Krypton along with Koragg, Darcy, Behru, Jet Black, TTG Trigon and Seiryu and we were there for an awesome and really fun rescue.

Venux Chan: I'm so honored that I get to come with all of you guys.

Earth: You're going to love it sis. It's going to be fun and awesome having you with us.

Venus Chan: I'm truly honored to go with you guys.

Me: We are glad to have you with us.

Carly Atlas: We sure are.

Me: I always love a good rescue.

Xenia: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure is. But I'm really getting a bad feeling about this though.

Me: I am too.

Lucy Loud: I'm getting a strong sense of déjà-vu in this one though.

Lola: I am too.

Sarah Gunnerson: But we're ready for this though.

Qin: We sure are.

Nico: Sarah, I want to thank you, Koragg, and your teams for coming.

Sarah Gunnerson: It's awesome helping you out on this Nico.

Koragg: We are honored that we are gonna help you out.

Nico: Cyclonis, you ARE aware of the crimes your counterpart committed, right?

X-Squad Cyclonis: I sure am and I can't believe that my prime universe counterpart would be so evil and malevolent.

Me: She was one of our most dangerous enemies. Specifically the

Storm Hawks. Also I was so blinded with stress and frustration over the atrocities that she committed that I nearly went bonkers. But Nico as my second in command and chief enforcer at the time bashed me on my head and stopped me from doing something I will not like.

Nico: Yes I sure did. But still those were really awesome dogfights we had on Atmos.

Earth: Boy those were some of the best ever.

Girl Jordan: We had a lot of fun blasting numerous Cyclonians into dust.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Nico: And she appeared again as one of Opaline's minions.

Me: The Prime Universe version did and that was shocking to see.

Camie: It sure was. But that was so awesome that we met some of your most dangerous enemies from over the years.

Me: That was so awesome and fun. Now you guys have seen some of our most dangerous enemies that we all have had some of our past experiences with.

Varie: That's right.

Camie: That was so awesome!

Sunny Starscout: It sure was amazing to see and learn about some of them.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome and thanks to Misty's intel on Opaline we were able to launch a huge all out ambush on her.

Xenia: Yep.

Misty Brightdawn: We sure did and that was amazing.

Me: Yep. You were a huge help to us Misty and we are forever grateful for that.

Misty Brightdawn: I'm glad I was able to help out on that.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday was really fun too.

May: We got to see Manaphy's daily routine.

Maria: That was so awesome and that new lava lamp she got for you guys is really awesome.

May: It sure is. As long as we don't leave it on all night.

Me: Yeah that is a fire hazard.

Nico: No kidding. But that was awesome.

Me: Yep. But when she met Courtney we were not expecting Marion Hawthorne to kick the bucket.

Xenia: That little wretch deserved it.

Nico: I agree there but man the prisoners sure did a helluva number on her.

Venus Chan: It was for the best though.

Laney: No kidding.

Nico: And the mascots watched the Estate.

Me: They sure did and they showed us lots of pictures they drew of some of Lincoln's Future Guardian Angels.

Qin: Thanks to the new final smash that Shigeru Miyamoto made for Lincoln.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Too bad they didn't capture those burglars with traps

Me: Our security system was able to take care of that.

Nico: It really worked perfectly.

Qin: Criminals would have to think twice about trying to rob our estate. It's like trying to break into Fort Knox times 1,000,000.

Nico: That is a good way to put it.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. So basically Criminals doing a job to rob is is technically now a suicide mission.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: I would definitely like to see Sombra try to get into the estate now.

Me: Me too.

Nico: So what is going on here?

Brittney: I got a message from the spirits of the Netherworld. Reverend Henry Kane is back to get Carol Anne.

We gasped!

Me: Not him again!

Camie: Who is he?

Brittney: He's the leader of a Satanic 19th Century Utopian Cult.

She went over his history and it was pure evil!

---

Reverend Henry Kane, also known as "The Beast", is the main antagonist of the Poltergeist film series. In life, this angry ghost he was a leader and priest of a Satanic, 19th century Utopian cult who held an apocalyptic view on the world, sealing himself and his followers inside a cave system in area to die: this location would eventually be built over to make the home the Freeling family would reside in within Cuesta Verde in California and his dark soul wishes to abduct the youngest child of the Freeling family named Carol Anne, to use her innocence and her untainted life essence to capture souls trying to enter the afterlife. This origin story contradicts the original movie's plot but seems to be the official story of the sequels.

He was portrayed by the late Julian Beck in the second film, and the late Nathan Davis in the final sequel. His voice was provided by Corey Burton who also did the vocal effects for the Critters in the first Critters film.

Kane was a reverend, possibly from the American South, who started a utopian cult in the early 19th century. However, Kane simply wanted to harvest the energy of his followers' spirits in the afterlife to gain supernatural power; despite this, Kane is shown throughout the films to be a zealot, as he does believe in certain religious values. He led his "flock" into an underground cavern under the premise that the world was about to end, but in truth, Kane simply wanted to kill his disciples and himself and then harvest their souls in death. It is implied in Poltergeist II: The Other Side that Kane became enemies with an immortal Red Indian shaman called the "Medicine Man" who is also known as Taylor. The novelization for Poltergeist II: The Other Side states that Taylor is the reincarnation of an Indian named Ben Lagou; Lagou was a member of Kane's cult, but when he witnessed Kane's growing evil, he turned against him. Ben Lagou was briefly possessed when he drank tequila, just as Steve Freeling later would be. Ben was able to free himself from the possession, while Kane told his followers that had witnessed this event that Ben Lagou was evil. Kane's cult headed for the cavern and sealed themselves in. Ben tried to find Kane to stop him, but could not find him. He used his shaman abilities to reincarnate himself through lifetime after lifetime until he was reborn as Taylor, who helped the Freeling family defeat Kane.

After Kane died, his ghost absorbed the energy from the souls of his followers and this fused with the power-hungry evil in his heart, transforming Kane into a monstrous apparition that the psychic Tangina Barrons would go on to call "The Beast". Kane/The Beast was able to gain his powers from his followers. However, he desired the energy of more souls which he could not obtain because they kept entering the Light, but when a house was built over his cavern in the 1980s and the Freelings moved in, Kane immediately sensed the power of the Freelings' daughter Carol Anne's innocence and because of her hidden clairvoyant abilities, and realized that it shone like the Light. As the Beast, Kane persuaded other benign spirits to join with him and his cult to abduct Carol Anne through the screen of a TV set (showing only static) and bring her to their realm, dubbed the "Other Side" where he could use her to attract more souls. Luckily, Carol Anne was rescued by her mother, Diane and brought back to the real world whilst Tangina was able to persuade most of Kane's minions to enter the Light. A vengeful Kane/The Beast used his remaining strength to make the corpses of his pawns rise from their graves and eventually consumed the entire Freeling house, but unfortunately for Kane, the Freelings escaped.

A year later, Kane tracked Carol Anne to a new house where her grandmother, Grandma Jess's clairvoyance was able to forbid him from entering the house without permission before she passed away in her sleep. This is the moment that Kane takes his human form and attempts to gain the Freeling household's confidence but Carol Anne's father, Steven, manages to see through Kane's lies and Diane even has visions of Kane's life. This is known as the famous "Let Me In" sequence. After Grandma Jess dies, Kane attacks the Freelings but is stopped by the Medicine Man, now calling himself "Taylor". Taylor gives Steve the Smoke Spirit, which has the power to resist Kane's attacks. Kane also manages to possess Steve and in a disturbing scene, it is shown that Kane is also a rapist, as he tries to use Steve's body to rape Diane, this echoes a scene from Poltergeist, where the Beast telepathically drags Diane above her bed and lifts up her top to reveal her undergarments. Luckily, Diane's love for Steve forces Kane out of his body. At the end of the film, the Freelings travel to the "Other Side" and Kane is defeated by Steve using a magical spear that Taylor gave him. Kane and his cultists became lost in limbo.

In Poltergeist III, Kane manages to trace Carol Anne to her new home at the John Hancock Center and takes possession of the entire building, using the mirrors as a gateway to their world and getting his minions to take the form of reflections. Once again, Tangina comes to Carol Anne's aid but is captured by Kane. The now defenseless Carol Anne is almost taken by Kane but is stopped thanks to Tangina's sacrifice. Kane is offered redemption, which he seemingly takes and moves on into the Light. However, at the end of the film, Kane reveals his "redemption" to have been fake, as he zaps the John Hancock Center with a bolt of lightning at the city of Chicago and laughs evilly, planning on wrecking more havoc in the world.

When Pat Gardner jumps through the glass pane into the apartment, she finds Carol Anne, Donna, Scott, Bruce and Tangina frozen and dying. She then also becomes imprisoned in ice and gets attacked by Kane and her evil mirror reflection who want the necklace. Patricia tries to repel them and declares unconditional love for her family, but trips over frozen Tangina and falls to the floor. Tangina frees her arm from the ice and grabs the necklace. She convinces Kane that she is the one who can take him to the light, not Carol Anne. Kane puts his hand on the necklace, but instead of ascending, his face cracks and he explodes. Kane and Tangina then proceeded to the light, ending the latter's reign of terror as the Beast for good. The blast frees everyone, but annihilates Tangina and causes a violent thunderstorm. Patricia, Carol Anne, Donna, Scott and Bruce leave the other side, ending Kane's reign of terror on Carol Anne for good.

---

When she was finished, everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: What a monster!

Sunset Shimmer: To torment a little girl like that is just so awful!

Nico: No kidding! Didn't you guys face him years ago?

Me: Yes it was long before you joined us Nico.

Laney: I remember that.

Me: Yep.

I went over what happened in Chapter 54.

Lucy was in the Simulator.

Me, Varie, Lori, Lynn Sr., Rita, Lori, Laney & Crysta, Aylene, Starfire, Raven, Silas and Lisa were in the control room.

The Simulator activated and Lucy found herself in a Parking Garage.

She walked around and she heard someone screaming.

Lucy turned the corner and saw a girl being pulled into a puddle.

Lucy: I'm in Poltergeist III. Wicked. That's Carol Anne Freeling!

Carol Anne: Hurry! Help me!

Lucy: Hang on!

Lucy spread her black angel wings and flew to her and grabbed her hand and pulled her out of the puddle.

Lucy: Carol Anne, hang on to me and don't let go.

Carol Anne: Okay.

Lucy fired black lightning at the puddle and out came the spirit of Henry Kane, an insane priest and leader of a 19th Century Satanic Utopian Cult that wants to destroy the world.

Lucy: Henry Kane.

Kane: Yes. How did you know my name?

Lucy: I have my sources.

Kane: Carol Anne, don't be afraid. You are the only angel who can lead us into the light.

Carol Anne: No! You only want to use me for evil!

Kane: I don't want to hurt you.

Lucy: I won't let you have her you monster!

Lucy then pushed her bangs back and revealed that she had red evil eyes!

Lucy: You want to get to Carol Anne, you got to go through me.

Me: Whoa! I didn't know Lucy had Red Demon eyes.

Laney: That's the reason why she hides them? I had no idea.

Silas: Lucy's eyes are beautiful.

Lynn Sr.: The reason we grew her bangs out was because her eyes… [Terrified] Really scared us!

Rita: They could give you nightmares for life!

Me: I don't think that at all. Lucy's eyes could literally scare the living daylights out of the most evil of people.

Varie: I agree.

Aylene: Me too. I think Lucy is gifted in all things that are dark.

Lori: You guys really care for all of us.

Laney: Yeah. I don't care if Lucy has red scary eyes. I think they're perfect for her.

Silas: Me too.

Starfire: Friend Raven, Lucy is very talented in the Dark Arts. Isn't she?

Raven: She's more than that Star. She has lots of unique powers that make her very special to the family.

Aylene: I agree Raven.

Me: Me too.

Varie: Same here.

Lucy was ready to face Kane.

Lucy: Kane, you're crimes against the world and the Spirit World will never be forgiven. You will pay for everything you've done.

Kane: I'm not afraid of you.

Lucy: You should be.

Lucy fired a black fireball at Kane and it hit him in the leg and burned it off and he screamed in pain.

Kane: How? I'm dead.

Lucy: My powers can kill a spirit.

Kane growled and regrew his leg and vanished. But Lucy's demon eyes glowed and she saw him trying to get behind her and grab Carol Anne.

Lucy grabbed Kane's hand and he was still invisible.

Lucy: Nice try Kane.

Kane: How? No human can grab a spirit.

Lucy: Guess I'm special.

Lucy threw Kane into the wall behind the puddle and fired Black Lightning and electrocuted him.

Kane got up and he was infuriated and he changed into his true form.

Lucy: You are really a monster Kane.

Kane roared and Lucy fired a Black Fireball and it hit his head and blew it off.

Lucy: You are going back where you belong you monster!

Lucy fired a huge blast of black fire at Kane and it started ripping him apart. Carol Anne put her hands on Lucy's shoulders and concentrated and it made Lucy's powers stronger.

Bruce Gardner, Pat Gradner, Donna Gardner, and Tangina Barrons arrived.

Lucy: Join your hands and channel your power into me. Come on, the fate of the world depends on it!

Tangina: She's right. Lets go.

Bruce, Pat, Donna and Tangina put their hands on Carol Anne's shoulders and concentrated and it made Lucy's power stronger than ever and Kane was forever obliterated completely.

Lucy: Enjoy oblivion Kane. You're finished forever.

Lucy, Carol Anne, Bruce, Pat, Donna and Tangina killed Kane.

Lucy turned to them and smiled.

Carol Anne hugged Lucy and cried hard into her.

Lucy comforted her and Carol Anne and her family were finally free of Kane and his evil forever.

In Carol Anne's room, Carol Anne decided to reveal the truth.

Carol Anne: The truth is I've actually had an encounter with Kane before.

Lucy: When was this Carol Anne?

Carol Anne: It was 6 years ago. My family used to live in Cuesta Verde in California. It was a good time for me, my brother Robbie, My big sister Dana, and my mom and dad. But Cuesta Verde had a dark secret. It was built over a cemetary and the bodies were never moved. A storm rolled in and me and Robbie were in bed with mom and dad. The TV was done broadcasting for the night and I heard some voices calling me. I touched the television screen and a ghostly figure came through our TV and went into our house.

Strange things happened. During another storm, A tree came to life and took my brother and I was taken into the spirit realm through my closet.

Tangina: Yes. I remember that. I assisted a team of Parapsychologists and saved Carol Anne that night.

Carol Anne: But then our house got destroyed and we went to live with my grandmother. But Kane found us and he would not stop tormenting us. I was sent to live here in Chicago.

Lucy: That's terrible Carol Anne. I'm glad Kane is gone forever.

Pat: Me too. He sounded extremely evil.

Bruce: Yeah. You saved Carol Anne and you may have saved everyone. But we never got your name.

Lucy: Oh I'm sorry. My name is Lucy Loud.

Carol Anne: How are you able to communicate with spirits, Lucy?

Lucy: I have heightened Spiritual Awareness and I can see, talk, and hear the dead and I was given special powers that can kill ghosts.

Tangina: You are truely one talented girl Lucy.

Lucy: Thank you Tangina. I'm glad I was able to help out. But what happened to Carol Anne's Mom and Dad?

Pat: Diane and Steven were both found to be insane and were sent to an insane asylum.

Bruce: Robbie and Dana were placed into the foster care system.

Lucy: Whoa. That's bad. Carol Anne, I'm sorry.

Carol Anne: It's okay, Lucy. Thank you for your concern though.

Lucy: You're welcome. Carol Anne, I hope all this doesn't scar you for life now that Kane is gone.

Carol Anne: I have a feeling it will. I've been through so much over the past 6 years.

Lucy: I wish there was something I can do to help.

The lights started flickering.

Pat: Is that Kane again?

Lucy: No. This is someone else.

A light came in and it was the spirit of Carol Anne's Grandmother, Jessica Wilson.

Pat: Mom.

Carol Anne: Grandma!

She hugged her and cried.

Jessica: You've grown so much Carol Anne. I'm very proud of you. It's thanks to you and Lucy that we can now rest in peace.

Carol Anne: I know Grandma. I miss you so much. But Kane destroyed my family.

Jessica: I know. He ruined our lives. But he's gone now and he will never terrorize our family again.

Carol Anne: I know. But I miss everyone.

Jessica: I know. [to Lucy] Lucy, you have saved not just my family but the entire afterlife.

Lucy: I'm glad I could help out Jessica.

Pat: Mom. I miss you so much.

Jessica: I know Pat. I miss you and Diane too. Donna, You are growing up really fast. I wish I could see how you will progress.

Donna: Me too grandma. We all miss you.

Jessica: I know. Carol Anne? You are a strong girl and never forget that I will always be with you. I will never leave you wherever you go.

Carol Anne: I know. Thank you Grandma. I love you.

Jessica: I love you too. I have to go now. Never forget that I will always be with you.

Carol Anne: I won't grandma.

They hugged one last time.

Jessica: Take care of Carol Anne, Pat.

Pat: I will mom. I love you.

Jessica: I love you too Pat.

Jessica then vanished and went back to the Afterlife.

Me: That was beautiful.

Varie: I'm glad that everyone can rest in peace now that Kane is gone forever.

Aylene: Me too. Carol Anne and her family have been through so much.

Raven: Kane deserves to stay in oblivion for all eternity. He destroyed that family beyond repair.

Starfire: That man is a monster.

Me: No kidding Star.

Lynn Sr.: Well now Kane can enjoy Oblivion forever.

Rita: I agree.

Lucy went back home and a wormhole appeared and she went in and the exercise was done.

The simulator was now running at maximum power.

When I was done Nico was shocked and amazed yet surprised.

Nico: Whoa! So that's why they had her bangs grown out.

Me: Yep. She has scary demon eyes. But that is a really powerful gift.

Nico: We better find her then.

Me: Then lets head over to the John Hancock Center.

Nico: One of the most famous buildings in all of Chicago.

Qin: Yep.

We entered through the parking garage.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Xenia: Me too.

Me: But Nico, Carol Anne is back at the estate. She is not going to be found there.

Nico: Good. So this is where Kane found her before.

Lucy Loud: That's right.

We then heard scary voices.

?: (Demonic Voice) Carol Anne. Where are you?

Me: That voice. It's Kane.

Nico: I sense him.

Eli: He sounds like he's everywhere.

Nico: Kane, show yourself so we can end you already. You can't hide forever.

Me: Hmm. Wait.

We saw a huge puddle.

Nico: That puddle wasn't here before right?

Me: Nope. But I definitely know what is there.

I fired a blast of black lightning and it hit the puddle and out of it with a huge splash came REVEREND HENRY KANE!

Me: Found you!

Nico: Peek-a-boo!

Me: You are a monster Kane!

Kane: You will die!

Me: You're the one that will die!

Eli: You're not getting to Carol Anne ever again! You don't know the kind of horrors you made her and her family suffer!

Nico: That puddle thing was a neat trick. But that only works once!

Me: And we never fall for the same trick twice!

Lucy Loud: That's right.

Xenia: You will pay for your crimes.

Kane: Where is Carol Anne!?

Me: In a place called None of Your Fucking Business!

Laney: Yeah!

Camie: You're not getting her!

Me: You tortured and scarred her forever! No more!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted him all over and blasted his arms off.

Brittney: It's time for you and your followers to be wiped out forever.

Brittney pulled out her spellbook. She scrolled to a page and it was for a spell called Divine Retribution Purification.

Brittney chanted an incantation and the spell was HURTING him!

Nico: In fact, you won't even get the chance to turn into a puddle again so you can trick us!

Brittney finished the incantation and we fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then he turned into black energy and we opened up the portal to the Black Gates and he was banished there forever!

Suddenly a massive flash of light swept over the planet and then the souls that were trapped in Limbo because of Kane and all his followers were freed and they went to the afterlife!

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: When Kane was banished to the Black Gates we freed all the souls that were trapped by him in Limbo.

Nico: Wow that was intense!

Venus Chan: And Carol Anne is free from him too.

Me: Same with all her family. Even though the damage was done

Nico: Now THOSE deserve to be remembered!

Me: That is for sure! Kane doesn't!

Xenia: You got that right.

Eli: And perfect timing too. 2 of Swartz's creations are close. They are Another Kipperin and Another Koragg.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Kipperin is the titan that Lok is most familiar with.

Camie: That's right.

Nico: Who's up for this one?

Kaina Tsutsumi: I will do this one. I've been wanting a shot.

Me: Go for it Kaina.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a figure flew in and it was a dark version of Kipperin! It was ANOTHER KIPPERIN!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Another Kipperin!

Xenia: Amazing!

Camie: It looks like a butterfly.

Me: It sure does.

It landed in front of us.

Nico: And you are?

Another Kipperin; (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange clothes and the symbol of Kipperin on her arm, skirt and in the middle of her forehead and had orange butterfly wings.

Me: (GASP) Sylvia Kirby!

Sylvia Kirby: Been a while J.D.

Me: It sure has. Sylvia and I met in school and she comes from a very amazing fairy colony and she is a very powerful and amazing sword master and is a master of growing nature and more.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sylvia Kirby: No worries.

Me: Oh is the Another Koragg friendly or hostile?

Sylvia Kirby: Friendly and knows everything about honor and all that.

Koragg: Wow this will be fun.

Me: It sure will.

Sylvia turned into Another Kipperin and Kaina formed her arm into a rifle and fired a blast and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called The Butterfly Fairy of the Autumn Blaze.

I went and picked her up and brought her over.

Maria: Now, to summon backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRE TRIGRAM 6!

She summoned Shendu, Evil Butane Man, Chilli Billi, Blarrg, Lava Bubble, and Pixie Empress along with Pyro, P'andor, Pyros and Scorcher.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: This is gonna be great!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now, where's the Another Koragg?

We looked around.

Me: I know you're here.

Then a figure came from behind me and I jumped over it and it stopped in front of us.

Me: Nice try!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and was dressed in Tibetan Shaolin Monk Fighter clothes.

Me: Kiara Koragg! Whoa!

Kiara Koragg: (Tibetan Accent) Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: She and I went to the same Shaolin Temple together in Tibet and we learned under the same grandmaster. She and I met there and we learned all the same moves and techniques. She knows so much about honor too.

Nico: That is cool!

Kiara Koragg: And I heard that you know so much too. Including the Shen Gong Wu.

Me: That's right and I trained as well under Master Fong in the arts of Xiaolin.

Kiara Koragg: Wow! You've come a long way.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kiara Koragg: He didn't promise me anything unfortunately. I used what I learned in the Shaolin Arts to beat him and show him how dishonorable he was.

Me: Swartz always was a dishonorable scumbag. We destroyed him and banished him to the Black Gates.

Kiara Koragg: I'm glad you did.

Kaito got a Dino Thunder Staff and Zocks got a SPD Blaster.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Kiara but think of it as part of our training days that we had at the Shaolin Temple.

Kiara Koragg: I will.

She turned into Another Koragg!

Sougo: (Gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) This one is fitting because Connor McKnight goes on Missy's mission today.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) Don't forget Jason Jenkins.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Me: It sure is. Here's what we learned.

Me and Another Koragg went at each other and did all kinds of flips, kicks, punches and techniques. I used an Ox Fist, Tiger Claw and Sun Fist and more and they were all what we learned.

Another Koragg: MONKEY STEALS THE PEACH!

I jumped.

Me: COUNTERED BY DRAGON SWEEPS HIS TAIL!

I leg swept her and she jumped.

She kicked at me and I ducked.

Me: The Shadowless Kick!

I grabbed her and threw her and she landed.

Another Koragg: Countered by Horse Drinking Water? You've learned so much.

Me: 7 years of adventures, mission and journeys all over has done so much for all of us. Not just on Earth but on countless worlds all over the universe too.

Nico: He's right.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: (gets out Koragg's Ridewatch) Can I play too?!

Nico activated it and fired waves of wolf fire blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH! Try this one. (ACTIVATES DARCY'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: Oh yeah! (Activates Behru's ridewatch)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES JET BLACK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of pitch black energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for some fun laughter! (ACTIVATES TTG TRIGON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of red energy and it formed into funny silly books and blasted her all over.

Maria: That is funny reading. How about this? (ACTIVATES SEIRYU'S RIDEWATCH) ICE DRAGON!

She punched Another Koragg all over and froze her solid!

Qin: WHOA! COLD!

X-Squad Cyclonus: My turn! (ACTIVATES DARCY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Me: Just like old times huh Kiara?

Another Koragg: Yeah it sure is.

Vanitas and his team consisting of Dark Phoenix, Dex (Chuck Chicken). Kurumowario, Evil Hiei,and Universe 666 Professor Pyg came.

Nico: Nice team, Vanitas!

Vanitas: Thanks Nico.

Spiderman: That's awesome Vanny.

Vanitas: Thanks! Webhead.

We laughed.

Then a blast of lightning hit Another Koragg from out of nowhere and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and went over and brought her over.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Nice shot Lincoln.

Lincoln: Uh that wasn't me.

Maria: That must've been the Gene Slammer!

Then Nico felt something on his legs and then popping up on both his shoulders was a Plusle and Minun.

Me: Hey a Plusle and Minun!

Xenia: Cute!

They nuzzled his face.

Me: Aww.

Plusle: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun finished.

Minun: (In another girls voice) It sure did.

Nico: Celestia and Luna Raijin!? Whoa!

They jumped down,

Qin: The Raijin Twins. Awesome to see you girls again.

Minun: Same here Qin.

Nico: The Raijin Twins are two girls I know from the planet Rellenar.

Shanan: The Rellenarians! Wow! They are from the Pinwheel Galaxy and they were known to be the strongest and most powerful lightning angels in the universe and have lightning powers that are strong enough to destroy entire cities.

Me: Whoa! That is strong!

Shanan: It sure is. But their home planet was destroyed when it was hit by a massive gamma ray burst from another galaxy at the very distant edge of the universe.

Qin: GEEZ!

Me: That is brutal.

Nico: I got some leotards.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out a blue and red leotard for them both.

I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes and they reverted back. Celestia was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and Luna was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes. Nico gave them the leotards and they put them on. They also had red and blue angel wings.

Celestia Raijin: (Groans) Whoa that was rough.

Luna Raijin: No kidding.

X Squad Cyclonis: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Celestia Raijin: We don't have any unfortunately. We mostly spent our time on Rellenar before being sent to Earth.

Luna Raijin: Yeah.

Me: Well you can call Earth your home now.

Xenia: I agree.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Celestia Raijin: We missed you too Nico.

Luna Raijin: We'll have to be shown around Earth to help us get to know this place.

Me: We can gladly do that for you.

Nico: And in case it's not clear, as of right now, Lila Rossi's now fair game.

Me: That's right.

Chloe Bourgeois: Our code may have stopped us from killing her. But not this time.

Qin: That's right.

Lola: Now she is the right age for us to get rid of her forever.

Nico: You got that right.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS

Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, and Lily Aquaria are heading to the heart of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to destroy two old enemies of The Han Sisters, two very dangerous vampires named Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, these two vampires caused havoc throughout New Jersey for years, only to be defeated by The Han Sisters and Nico, but they swore bloody revenge before they disappeared into the shadows. But, now years later, they'd returned, and they have two Dark Orbs embedded in their hands, and it allowed them to walk about in the daylight and protected from the lethal rays of The Sun. But, we're going to destroy those two vampires and once we rip the Dark Orbs from them, they'll be incinerated by the Sun for good.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the heart of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to destroy two very dangerous vampires named Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear.

Nico: What, Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear are back?! I thought we drove those two very dangerous vampires back into the shadows after we defeated them years ago in New Jersey, Fira.

Fira Han: We did, but it looks like those two vampires refuse to give

up.

Me: Uh oh, I'm not going to like hearing about them one bit.

Nico: You sure aren't, J.D. Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear are two very dangerous vampires who caused havoc throughout New Jersey for years, but Fira, her sisters, and I defeated them long ago and we sent them running back to the shadows, but they swore bloody revenge on us before they disappeared into the shadows. But, now years later, they'd returned, and they have two Dark Orbs embedded in their hands, and it allowed them to walk about in the daylight and protected from the lethal rays of The Sun.

Lincoln: But, it won't save them, we're going to destroy those two vampires by ripping the Dark Orbs out of their hands, and without the protection of the Dark Orbs, they'll be incinerated by the Sun for good, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Clay.

Clay Bailey: You're welcome, Lincoln, and isn't today the day of The Cutie Mark Crusaders' mission?

Apple Bloom: It is. Oh man, we're going to meet up with Natsumi and Miyuki once again.

Scootaloo: And not only send some criminals to jail, but today's the day we finally destroy Lila Rossi.

Sweetie Belle: She had done enough damage to too many people, and now, she's finally going to die here and now, and with the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse still on her, it'll be the perfect way for her to die.

Misty Tredwell: That's right.

Savanna Rossi: At least, my brother finally saw that Lila was nothing more than a monster to all of Paris and a terror to Mom and Dad.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with short purple hair, violet eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Calibur logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless purple midriff top, necklace with the Kamen

Rider Calibur logo for the pendant, purple skirt and she has the Jaaku Dragon Wonder Ride Book on her waist, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Calibur logo and holstered on her back is a massive Jaaku Dragon-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Jaaku Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large purple dragon heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Ankokuken Kurayami, and she has the thirteen girls with her.

Qin: Whoa, so that's the Kamen Rider Calibur embodiment on Lincoln's side.

Girl: That's correct, and I got the thirteen girls away from those two vampires before they could attack them and drink their blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Hailey Fukamiya, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

?: You and your sisters aren't leaving here alive, Fira Han, you all along with that freak, Nico Chan, shall suffer our vengeance!

We then saw our targets: a black-haired male vampire with red eyes, fangs, and dressed in black clothes and a female vampire with long black hair with red eyes, fangs, and dressed in black clothes, they're none other than Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, the two very dangerous vampires and dangerous enemies of The Han Sisters and Nico.

Fira Han: Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, right on time.

Victoria Bloodtear: You pathetic sisters ruined our fun in destroying the humans, and now, we will destroy every last one of you.

Lincoln: The only thing awaiting you two is death by sunlight once we rip those Dark Orbs out of your hands. Let's get these two vampires and rip them limb from limb.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super

Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Clay Bailey and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln ripped off the Dark Orbs embedded in their left hands and he threw them into the air and we fired energy blasts and destroyed them and our blue auras prevented the shards from getting into us and they too were also destroyed. Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear were horrified by what we just did, and without any protection, The Sun's lethal rays began hitting them, and they both let out screeches of pain and agony as they were turned to ashes by The Sun, and their spirits were then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Fira Han: Good riddance to you two blood-drinking fuckers!

Lincoln: That's two more evil vampires put down and destroyed once and for all. (To Hailey Fukamiya) And it's so good to see you again, Hailey Fukamiya.

Hailey Fukamiya: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hailey Fukamiya and he hugged her, and Hailey Fukamiya is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hailey Fukamiya: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Hailey Fukamiya, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Calibur, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Hailey Fukamiya is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of darkness. She and I trained a lot in swordplay and mastering the powers of darkness, and she also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. I made Hailey a tiara with the Kamen Rider Calibur logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Calibur logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips.

Nico: That's awesome. Wait, did you say her last name is Fukamiya, then that means…?!

Lincoln: Yep, she's also the daughter of Hayato Fukamiya A.K.A. Kamen Rider Calibur, and she hates Lila Rossi with a burning passion.

MASSIVE CLANG!

Our jaws dropped to the floor. We picked them up.

Me: Holy crap!

Nico: That's really incredible, and she already knows her dad's in The Masters of Evil, right?

Lincoln: She does, and she heard of what we did to that delusional lunatic, Storious, last year, and she was glad to be rid of that monster.

Me: We all are, and she, like her father, also has the Jaaku Dragon

Wonder Ride Book.

Lincoln: Along with the Ankokuken Kurayami and a massive Jaaku Dragon-themed greatsword.

Hailey Fukamiya: And I heard that today's the day we finally get to kill Lila Rossi, it's about time, now we'll finally be rid of that bitch for good. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Hailey Fukamiya: How did you know about…?!

Lincoln's harem showed everyone the marks Lincoln left on them when he bit them and fed on their blood.

Hailey Fukamiya: Oh, I knew it, I knew you'd start marking your future wives sooner or later.

Lincoln went up to Hailey Fukamiya, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Hailey Fukamiya: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hailey Fukamiya's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Hailey Fukamiya: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hailey Fukamiya.

Hailey Fukamiya had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Miyuki Tigerlily, Penny Loveheart, Haruka Kokona, Najimi Osana, Amai Odayaka, Kizana Sunobu, Oka Ruto, Asu Rito, Muja Kina, Mida Rana, Osoro Shidesu, Hanako Yamada, and Megami Saikou from Yandere Simulator.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Miyuki Tigerlily, Penny Loveheart, Haruka Kokona, Najimi Osana, Amai Odayaka, Kizana Sunobu, Oka Ruto, Asu Rito, Muja Kina, Mida Rana, Osoro Shidesu, Hanako Yamada, and Megami Saikou from Yandere Simulator.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Miyuki Tigerlily: Yes, we're okay thanks to you for saving us from those two blood-crazed leeches!

Then, when Miyuki Tigerlily and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from Emmet Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon

Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting behind his back and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Miyuki Tigerlily: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miyuki Tigerlily: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miyuki Tigerlily, Penny Loveheart, Haruka Kokona, Najimi Osana, Amai Odayaka, Kizana Sunobu, Oka Ruto, Asu Rito, Muja Kina, Mida Rana, Osoro Shidesu, Hanako Yamada, and Megami Saikou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Emmett

Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, two old enemies of The Han Sisters and two dangerous vampires who caused havoc throughout New Jersey for years, only to be defeated by The Han Sisters and Nico, but they'd sworn bloody revenge on them before they disappeared into the shadows, and years later, they'd returned, and they had two Dark Orbs embedded in their hands which allowed them to walk about in the daylight and protected from the lethal rays of The Sun.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating those two blood-sucking monsters into the dirt, and then Lincoln ripping the Dark Orbs out of their hands in a painful manner, which of course caused them to lose their only protection from The Sun and they were eventually burned to ashes and then, their spirits were sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Hailey Fukamiya have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Qin: That'll be the last time we ever have to deal with those two bloodsucking leeches from New Jersey.

Fira Han: They made the big mistake coming after us, I thought they'd stay away from us, but no, they refused to learn their lesson.

Lincoln: Just like the vampires we'd put down, those two wanted revenge. Plus, we found out what a Dark Orb can do for a vampire if they ever acquire one, it offered them protection from The Sun's rays.

Me: But, as soon as you ripped those Dark Orbs out of their hands, Lincoln, they lost their one and only form of protection from The Sun.

Nico: And they got burned to ashes, serves those two bloodsucking leeches right.

* * *

After finally destroying Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Hailey Fukamiya saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hailey Fukamiya: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old permanently 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hailey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hailey Fukamiya: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Hailey Fukamiya: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Hailey, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and which one of Lincoln's enemies or one of his five mean sisters tried to do to you and him?

Hailey Fukamiya: I thought you'd never ask, I still remembered this one story all too well. One time, Lincoln was with me and we were doing some training with our swords and the rest of the Guardian Angels who were with us. But, then, we heard a loud thunderous belch in the air, and there was only one person we know who'd make that kind of burp: Lynn. We headed out of the forge and we saw her, she was on all fours like an animal, her eyes red with hatred and insanity, and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but Lincoln and I fired two dark energy blasts at her, which sent her flying into a tree, but she got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and charged at us again, but then, Lucy showed up along with The Young Morticians' Club, and they fired blasts of darkness and it sent Lynn crashing into a fence, and this time, it knocked her out big time. Then, Lincoln tied Lynn up, and after we got a shower after our training, we went back home and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to us, she was grounded for fifteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal box. She roared again and pounded hard on the door, but Nicholette Torrington flipped her the bird in the window and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Whoa, that was some awesome work, Lucy.

Lucy: I had a feeling Lynn would try to attack Lincoln again, and we were fortunate to head on over to help them after we were coming home from our meeting at the cemetery.

Becky Long: We were so glad you did, Lucy.

Rita: We knew Lucy had a meeting on that day, and we were so proud of her and her friends for coming to Lincoln's defense and stopping Lynn Jr. from trying to kill her brother again.

Lynn Sr.: She got the jump on Junior yet again, and it cost her big time.

Me: It sure did, but Lynn should know better than to try and attack her brother yet again.

Nico: But, Dark Lynn was always a vengeance-crazed animal who doesn't even know when to fucking quit, so glad Lincoln gave her The Black Gates last year, along with the other Dark Sides of The Louds.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble

Dee had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, especially since Sonic was the one who introduced Perci, Staci, and Breezie to Lincoln and when they met him, it was love at first sight, and the same with when he met Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee thanks to Twilight Sparkle and her friends, and we knew from Lucy that Persephone had feelings for Lincoln for a long time, and the same with Jenna, along with Cici, Beatrix, and Belle Yates, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Breezie the Hedgehog: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach, awesome.

Lincoln: I've never been here before to Laverra Beach, and it's perfect for our first date before we go on The Cutie Mark Crusaders' big mission today and finally destroy Lila Rossi, Breezie. Shall we?

Lincoln, Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Laverra Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Persephone, Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix Yates, Belle Yates, Perci and Staci, Breezie the Hedgehog, Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I knew they had their feelings for Lincoln, and we knew that Sonic was the one who introduced Perci, Staci, and Breezie to Lincoln, and when they met, it was definitely love at first sight.

Sonic: I couldn't forget the lovestruck looks on their faces when Lincoln kissed them on the lips.

Amy Rose: They'd heard a lot about him on the news, and now, they're part of his harem.

Alya: This is definitely awesome that many of Sonic's female friends are now part of Linky's harem.

Twilight Sparkle: You said it, and I couldn't forget when Lincoln kissed Blueberry Cake, Starlight / Starshine, Sophisticata, and Scribble Dee on the lips when we introduced them to him, it was really amazing.

Margo: And we were definitely in for a surprise when we found out Hattie, Cici, Jenna, Beatrix, and Belle had feelings for Lincoln.

Lucy Loud: And we knew Persephone had feelings for Lincoln for a long time.

---

Later it was time for Missy's third mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Missy? Besides Connor McKnight, Jason Jenkins, Kong, and the other Quantum Girls?

Jared: I'll go next.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Awesome idea son.

Nico: This is gonna be great. Lets go.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Eden City.

Me: Here we are.

Erica Haddock: Wow! So this is Eden City.

Ellie Singh: Incredible!

Jason, Matt and Ellie came.

Jason James: Hey guys!

Me: What's shakin?

Missy: Guys, meet Connor McKnight and Jason Jenkins.

Connor McKnight: Awesome to meet you guys. Connor McKnight, leader of the Dino Thunder Power Rangers.

Jason Jenkins: And I'm Jason Jenkins, protector of Skull Island.

Qin: And meet the rest of the Quantum Girls.

Ellie Singh: Awesome to meet you guys. Ellie Singh, Kineceleran Gene-slammer.

Erica Haddock: And I'm Erica Haddock, Tyrannosaurus Rex Gene-slammer.

Matt Martin: Awesome to meet you girls.

Me: And this is my son Jared.

Jared: Hey there. Jared Knudson. Awesome to meet you all.

Jason James: You too Jared.

They saw Kong too.

Nico: And this is Kong.

Me: He is the defender of Skull Island.

Jason James: Wow! He is a big gorilla.

Me: He's huge huh.

Jared: Jason and his friends on Skull Island are protectors of the island. Jason's grandmother is one of the leading scientists that are protecting the inhabitants there to make sure they don't get taken down by poachers.

Nico: It's true.

Ellie Martin: Wow! That is amazing.

Matt Martin: Where is Skull Island?

Me: In the Solomon Islands in the Bougainville area.

Eli: Lots of Kaiju are there too.

Twilight Sparkle: He's not kidding and it's an amazing island.

Jason James: But he seems to have gotten a bit smarter and can talk now.

Me: He's evolving and growing feelings and emotions.

Qin: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Wow. Just like a gorilla that Terry McGinnis knows.

Me: I remember hearing about that. That is amazing.

Connor McKnight: It's happened to quite many of the Masters of Evil members. Like the Scooby Doo monsters.

Me: Yeah many of them couldn't talk before and now they can.

Qin: It's true.

Matt Martin: That is amazing.

Me: But we're ready for anything Stankfoot has to throw at us.

Jason James: That's good. Applejack, Rarity, Rainbow Dash, I heard your sisters are all going into battle against Lila Rossi later today.

Applejack: Y'all heard right.

Rarity: And we're going to help them out.

Rainbow Dash: It's going to be awesome.

Jason James: You should still be on guard though. No telling what that crazy bitch still has planned.

Nico: C'mon. It's her last day alive. What could she possibly be planning right now?

Me: Nico don't ask that. Usually it's bad.

Qin: He's right.

Nico: Sorry.

Jason Jenkins: How about we go looking for Blacktop. Shouldn't be easy to miss.

Me: Okay. I just hope it's not a time portal. I've had enough of those to last a lifetime ever since Lex Luthor nearly tempted me.

Nico: Yeah me too.

Me: But now that I'm permanently dark orb free, I'm not going to give into temptation that easily.

Nico: Good for you.

We got to searching for Blacktop.

Nico: Now, if I were a big ass mutant, where would I be?

We searched.

Eli: I sense him!

We then heard screaming and then saw people running and we saw people being chased by BLACKTOP!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: He sure is ugly!

Nico: Nasty guy.

Connor McKnight: Dino Thunder Power Up!

Jason Jenkins: Merger Sequence engage!

Connor turned into DINO THUNDER RED!

Jason merged with Kong!

Blackout got a man and he screamed.

Me: Take your fucking hands off him you damn dirty ape!

I blasted Blackout and knocked him down and he let the man go!

Blacktop: Z Strap. I see you got new friends.

Z-Strap: That's right we sure did.

Me: And you're looking right at them.

Nico: Stankfoot will soon become a forgotten memory and he will pay for everything he did.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that repulsive malodorous foot freak is going to get it.

Me: And he needs to wash his feet too.

Blacktop: (chuckles) It used to be funny, you know? You'd foil one of Stankfoot's plans in and he'd start rambling on and on about how he'd get revenge on you. And then one day, it just wasn't funny anymore. It was like he'd last it starting just a month ago. He stopped taking care of himself, got that crazy look in his eyes. I swear, he's broken. You and your new friends broke him. Just like how they broke most of their enemies. And now you're trying to beat me down for feelin' sorry for him. Screw you!

Connor McKnight: Thanks for the info. Now, here's some food for thought. Did we make him mutate many people a long time ago?

Me: I should say not!

Jason Jenkins: (Gets out Primator's Kuuga Weapon) Did we make him send mutants to wreck Eden City?

It was a Monkey Hammer.

Z Strap: And did we make him go on a path of villainy? No! Whatever his mental state is, he did that to himself. So don't go blaming us for it!

I'm the one who didn't get to grow up with any parents!

Me: Oh boy.

Eli: Not good.

Jason bashed Blacktop and smashed him all over.

Me: And we're going to do more than just break Stankfoot. We're going to kill him.

Missy: (starts sweating) Jason, try not to freak out.

Jason James: What do you mean?

Me: You're going to see.

She transformed and went into her MEWTWO FORM!

Ellie Martin: Oh my!

Qin: Yep.

The other Quantum Girls started sweating as well.

And they transformed too!

Qin was Scalebreath, Ellie was her XLR8 form and Erica was her Tyrannosaurus form!

Matt Martin: WOW!

Ellie Martin: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Connor: (gets out Beetle's Kuuga Weapon) Don't leave me out!

It was a thunderstrike sword! He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Blacktop.

Scalebreath fired a blast of fire and burned him.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Eli: Take this!

He fired blasts of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Blacktop: See how you like this!

He ripped out a street sign and used it as a makeshift club.

Eli then ignited his lightsaber and slashed the sign and destroyed it..

Me: Try this one!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted him down.

Me: Nice!

Missy: Confusion!

She fired a confusion blast and made him confused.

Then a lightning blast hit Blacktop from out of nowhere.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That was unexpected.

Nico: Who did that?

A Manectric came.

Me: A Manectric. Awesome!

Manectric: (In a girls voice) That will show him!

Nico: Lauren Jackson!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had blue and yellow clothes one and had blue eyes.

Lauren Jackson: That was cool though. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Z Strap: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on Jason.

Lauren Jackson: My favorite is when me and Nico invented a Ball Lightning powered generator.

Me: Wow that is interesting.

Eli: Very clean energy too.

The Quantum Girls reverted back.

Ellie Singh: I agree there.

Nico and Lauren hugged..

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lauren Jackson: Me too Nico. Me too.

Blacktop was teleported to the M.O.E. HQ.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

Jared: Yeah it sure did.

We told them all about it and it was awesome.

Camie: Cool!

Xenia: Boy that was awesome.

May: Next time, Zatch, Kiyo, and Ness should go with you.

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah and me and my siblings will go too.

Qin: I was just about to suggest that.

---

Later the Cutie Mark Crusaders were in the bathroom changing.

Hercules: What's that you girls have?

Me: Oh the Cutie Mark Crusaders have something cool that they want to show us for their big day.

Apple Bloom: Almost ready guys.

Sweetie Belle: You'll love this one.

Scootaloo: Yeah you sure will.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Then they came out and were dressed up in police uniforms.

Apple Bloom: Officers Apple Bloom.

Sweetie Belle: Sweetie Belle!

Scootaloo: Scootaloo!

Diamond Tiara: Diamond Tiara!

Silver Spoon: And Silver Spoon!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: Reporting For Duty!

Me: Wow you look great girls!

Hitch Trailblazer: Like true officers of the law!

Azulongmon: You girls look nice.

Apple Bloom: Thanks.

Qin: Perfect for your big day today.

Lola: I'll say.

Scootaloo: We're going to be ready for this.

Me: You sure are.

Bludgeon: I hope Lumpus is there as a secondary target!

Me: I have a feeling he will be.

Apple Bloom: Me too!

Me: One last thing to make your uniforms complete.

I made copies of my blaster and gave it to them.

Me: Perfect.

Diamond Tiara: Awesome!

Silver Spoon: Our own blasters!

Me: Now you're ready!

Rarity: You sure are girls!

Ironhide: Hang on. That can't be all your weapons. Let me give you girls a few Cybertronian Weapons!

He gave them laser sabers, and belts with explosives and more.

Me: There!

Nico: Whoa nice!

Xenia: Much better.

Apple Bloom: I agree there. Thanks Ironhide.

Ironhide: No problem girls.

Nico: Now you're ready.

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer coming?

Then a knock was heard at the door.

Me: (Singsong) (Immitating Mr. Krabs) Come In!

The door opened and in came a Medicham!

Qin: Wow a Medicham!

Lola: Wow this one is awesome.

Medicham: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) I am glad you like how I look like this.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had a red Chinese Outfit on.

Nico: Jun Chao! Awesome!

Jun Chao: Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same to you.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jun Chao: When me and Nico were in China and we had a General Tso's chicken eating contest and he won. I never saw anyone eat that much of it before.

Nico: It was tasty stuff.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Jun hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jun Chao: Me too Nico. Me too.

Indigo Zap: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Koji's team will include Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel

Ridley, Estella Rockell and Sophia Nurenberg. Fabia's team will include Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro and Hana Natsuki.

Qin: Awesome ideas.

Lola: Yeah! Hana Natsuki is gonna be perfect for Fabia's team.

Lana: Yeah I agree too.

Maria: And Estella being on Koji's team is perfect too.

Nico: I agree there too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then the previous group came.

Ebon: Can me, Bane, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous, Webstor, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, and Shiv go with you guys?

Nightshade: Me, Buff Frog, Nightstrike, Liquidator, Man Spider, Kaa, Beagle Boys, Albedo, May Kanker, and Evil Ice Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with and it's the Cutie Mark Crusaders big day.

Qin: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: We're really excited for them.

Napalm Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm going for a Volbeat, Illumise and Roselia next.

Qin: Oooh those will be good choices.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: This will be interesting.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out guys.

Me: You got it. We promised France a show and By golly we'll give them one!

Misty Tredwell: That is for sure!

Nico: Here we go!

We were off to Japan.

---

We were flying to Japan.

Vexen: Correct me if I'm wrong but aren't Natsumi and her team Gene Slammers now?

Evil Ice Man: I remember you guys told us about that.

Me: Yes they are.

Qin: This will be awesome!

Lola: It sure will.

Lemon Zest: I see them!

We saw them in a shootout with a bunch of bank robbers that were holding the cops back.

Me: Looks like we got a 2-11 in progress!

Apple Bloom: Lets do it guys!

We went at the robbers.

Natsumi: This is tough!

Then the Cutie Marks of Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara and Scootaloo appeared and swirled around and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS HOOOO!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders came out of a massive fiery explosion and they blasted and pulverized the robbers and tied them up!

Natsumi: Oh yeah!

Miyuki: YEAH! Way to go girls!

Me: You robbers have failed this city!

Lola: Big time!

Ayaka Kobayakawa: Yeah they have!

Natsumi: Hey guys!

Apple Bloom: Looks like we got here just in time.

Miyuki: You all sure did.

Webstor: Can we talk back at your Police Station?

Natsumi: Sure!

Nico then noticed movement in a nearby alley.

Nico: You guys go ahead. I'll catch up after I check something out.

Man Spider: Alright. Don't take too long.

Me: Okay.

Girl Jordan: (Nico went towards the alley) I think we should go with him.

Firefly: Oh, so it's ok for you, J.D., and some of the others to go off on your own behind Nico's back but it's not okay for Nico to do the same thing? Just trust that he'll be okay, alright?

Me: Don't worry we will.

We followed Nico.

Nico saw none other then Lila Rossi in the alley.

Lila Rossi: So, you finally decided to end me, huh?

Nico: Damn right! I told J.D. to be patient until the day came to finally kill you. And that day is today! J.D. and the others were right. We should've destroyed you with the Black Gates at the first chance we got!

Lila Rossi: Well, here I am. So what's stopping you?

Nico: For once, you and I are in agreement! (charges my hand with Black Gate Energy) J.D. and the others will be disappointed that I've destroyed you early. But they'll understand.

Lila Rossi: (starts laughing) Maybe they will. Maybe they won't. But sadly, you won't get to kill me right now.

Nico then felt someone grab me by the back of the shirt and throw me to the ground. To my shock, I saw Volpina standing next to Lila.

Nico: What the fu-

Lila Rossi: (laughs) You fell for the old fake Lila Rossi gag, Chan!

Volpina: Batter up! (knocks Nico out with baseball bat)

10 minutes later…

?: Nico, wake up! Nico!

Nico woke up to see Maria staring right at me.

Nico: Maria? I thought I said-

Maria: (laughs) Did you really expect J.D. to leave you to go investigate something by yourself. He sent me in case something happened.

Nico: Thanks. We need to get back to them. I just witnessed something very confusing.

Me: You fell for an illusion of Lila. But I saw right through it with my

Sharingan and Edzilla grabbed the real Lila and Volpina and sent them both flying.

Sasuke: Smart thinking J.D.

Me: Not even illusions are a match for the genjutsu piercing power of the Sharingan.

Camie: That's for sure.

Nico: OW!

Me: You got hit hard.

Lana formed a block of ice on his head.

Me: Before Edzilla threw Lila I put a tracer on her.

Qin: Clever.

Zhuqiaomon: Now we'll know where she is.

Anakin: I'm not sure that WAS an illusion. Because no illusion would be able to knock Nico out with a baseball bat.

Nico: Yeah yeah. You can scold me for being a dumbass when we get to the station.

May: (Punches Nico in the stomach) That was for going off to face her by yourself you ninny!

We got to the station.

Centaur Man: Nice place. I bet the one Gotham Royal York has is just as good as this one.

Natsumi: It's an awesome station.

Me: It sure is.

Sheila: We're glad to help you guys out today.

Miyuki: We are too and Apple Bloom, girls you all look like true official police officers in those outfits.

Apple Bloom: We wanted to make ourselves official for this mission.

Qin: It's a great outfit for them all.

Hydro Man: So, what police car do you girls drive?

Liquidator: Is it a Ford Taurus?

Natsumi: Not really sure but we have lots of cars.

Qin: Doesn't really matter then.

Xenia: But it will be awesome taking down Lila.

Me: We have everything all set up for her demise.

Marinette: Everyone in Paris is looking forward to this.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai. What's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like it: Lila Rossi's escaped and she's in Japan right now. And even worse news, that sociopath had assistance from her other self.

We gasped.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Volpina. So, Volpina has now become a separate entity, and she was the one who freed Lila Rossi.

Alya: We better watch it with her, she has the power to create illusions to mess with our minds.

Lincoln: The only thing that can see right through her illusions is the Sharingan, which we all have, thanks to all the times we've killed Evil Sasuke.

Me: Right, Lincoln, and with the Sharingan, we'll see right through her illusions. Now, we can finally hunt down Lila Rossi and Volpina and kill them both.

Nico: A two-for-one deal, this is literally an awesome deal.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Reddvexa, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Reddvexa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Gettroa, right, Lyra?

Lyra Han: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Cassie Evanstein: While you, Nico, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle destroy Reddvexa and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet up with Natsumi and Miyuki. (Eyes turn Red) And then, we're hunting down Lila Rossi and Volpina and killing them both.

Lincoln: The time's finally arrived for those two to finally be destroyed for their crimes against Paris and the world, and once we get through with killing those two monsters, you better be ready to die, Reddvexa.

Lyra Han: You better be ready to suffer, Lila Rossi and Volpina, you two have had this coming for a very long time, and the same goes with you, Reddvexa, the lightning storms of The Netherworld are coming for your wretched souls!

Savanna Rossi: You've had this coming for many years, Lila. You've terrorized all of us for far too long along with Marinette, our friends, and all of Paris, and now, Judgement Day is coming for you and for Volpina, and you two will never leave Japan alive, you two will die here and now!

Me: We'll be ready for them too.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying 3 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to Natsumi and her friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Swindle: (laughs) That's right. And they're free!

We laughed.

Me: Yeah.

Miyuki: Oh Poromon look so cute as a fairy.

Qin: (LAUGHS) We all thought it was awesome and adorable.

Nico: Yeah.

Natsumi: Digimon and Pokemon that drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Shiv: (to Maria Mysterio) No offense but it's obvious that your spell to keep Dark Orbs out didn't work since now, the stress of missions is getting to J.D. and the others so much that they're seeing double of Lila Rossi.

Maria Mysterio: No, my spell worked. I swear. J.D. and the others were there to see it!

Miyuki: Actually, Nico might be onto something.

Nightstrike: What do you mean?

Natsumi: We spotted Lila in the area a week ago and thought we would do you guys a favor by gunning her down while she was stealing some parts for a machine she's building. But then, the bitch's Volpina alter ego helped her escape by throwing a smoke bomb at us.

Me: Actually Maria's spell DID work. Scans show there are no Dark Orbs in us.

Nico: But what is this machine she is building?

Itasis: What exactly were the parts Lila and Volpina stole?

Natsumi: (shows the list of parts) Here they are.

Stewie: Is it okay if I analyze this for 5 minutes?

Natsumi: Go for it.

He analyzed the list of parts.

Me: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Nico: Me too.

May Kanker: Did you figure out what Lila's building?

Stewie: Yeah. And it's not good.

Lincoln: (annoyed) ANOTHER time portal?! I swear, that kind of trick is getting really old!

Stewie: No. It's worse. She's building a Reality Rewriting Machine.

Vypra: Oh no! Lila isn't planning to change the time line. She's trying to change reality!

Me: Change reality!? HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Marinette: I get it. She's going to use it to rewrite reality to ensure she's the only one who wields a Miraculous!

We gasped!

Me: Not on our watch!

Then a flash of light came and it was Professor Paradox!

Professor Paradox: I made sure that wouldn't happen.

Me: Professor Paradox good to see you.

Professor Paradox: You too James. I took a vital component she needs to make the machine work while she wasn't looking.

It was a Reality Warping Crystal called Celestialite. It looked like a black crystal with rainbow stars in it.

Shanan: Celestialite Crystal! That's a crystal that is known only to the Celestialsapiens!

Professor Paradox: (sighs) And I had help from someone Natsumi knows.

Strike Man then appeared.

Strike Man: It is I, Strike Man! Here to help save the day from evildoers everywhere!

Robot Master Strike Man: Hey! That's my name!

Maria: Natsumi, I take it you know him?

Natsumi: Yes he's our local hero Strike Man.

Me: That is completely coincidental. We have a Robot Master named Strike Man and now you too.

Strike Man: Yes that is right!

Apple Bloom: We never met you on our ambassador missions.

Sweetie Belle: But now we have.

Bombshell: Thanks, Professor. Nico will hang on to this so Lila doesn't get it. Strike Man over here can help us.

Professor Paradox: It was my pleasure.

Nico: But the question is how in the world did Lila get this?

Shanan: Yeah Celestialite is the most powerful crystal substance in the entire universe. It's said that this crystal is what was used to make the numbers of planets in the universe that exist to this day.

Laney: Wow that is powerful stuff.

Nico: No kidding.

King Hiss: And there's still the matter of Volpina, who seems to be separate from Lila right now.

Kaa: (to Paradox) You can't spoil what's really going on, can you?

Paradox: No. But I know you all will be able to stop her like you always do.

Me: Thanks Professor and we owe you and Strike Man big for helping us. Oh speaking of which, Natsumi we owe you and Miyuki big time for helping us last week.

Veon: That's right. You helped take down Jashin 14.

Natsumi: That was so awesome.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was.

Kazuma: Yeah that was so awesome. Thanks girls.

Miyuki: No problem guys. That was fun.

Me: That means the Revice team is coming shortly.

Ayeka Kobayakawa: But there IS one question we'd like to ask.

Leonard: What's that?

Nadeshiko Tsujimoto: We've been hearing rumors about a horror version of Winnie the Pooh. We were hoping you guys could tell us more.

Beagle Boy leader: Girls, I'm not sure that's a good-

Poliwag: OH, WE'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU WHAT THAT ABOMINATION IS! (shows trailer close to Natsumi's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for Gods Sake! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed the Mascots down with it.

Me: But yeah it's all true.

I told them everything.

Natsumi: Oh man!

Octane: I know, right? It's a disgrace to Pooh's legacy! And look how ugly it made Piglet!

Me: I agree! That movie came out 6 days ago and we put it on our blacklist of movies we will Never EVER watch in a million bazillion years even if you held a gun to our heads and threaten to blow our brains out.

Qin: That's extreme but yeah that's right!

Natsumi: I don't blame you guys one bit.

Calamitous: How about we show you girls the usual battles now?

Albedo: Natsumi can join in too.

Me: Yeah. It's time you guys saw a demonstration of our power.

Natsumi: I would be honored to help.

Miyuki: This is gonna be awesome!

We went outside and Maria called it in.

Then Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Dottie, Blizzard, Tormes the Centaur, Slug, Kingpin, Touch & Go, Malodor, Cajun Fox, Yost Korvac, Quackor the Fowl, Hercules Cyclops, Beagle Babes, Big Cheese, Glomgold, Birdbrain, and Gourd appeared.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, Artie Ziff, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Dottie, Blizzard, Tormes the Centaur, Slug, Kingpin, Touch & Go, Malodor, Cajun Fox, Yost Korvac, Quackor the Fowl, Hercules Cyclops, Beagle Babes, Big Cheese, Glomgold, Birdbrain, and Gourd.

Stinky Butt: The seperate Volpina mystery still puzzling you?

Nico: Honestly, yes.

Anti Wanda: Don't worry.

Cavalier: We'll figure out the truth when we get to it.

Me: Yeah.

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you fought Kane.

Nico: We sure did.

Mammoth: I hope you pounded him to a pulp!

Me: Oh we did more than that.

Brittney: I used a spell on him that banished him and his followers to the Black Gates and end his reign of terror forever.

Mammoth: Wow! Even better.

?: I'll say!

A figure came out and it was FISHING ROD JAMEN from episode 21 of Kiramagers!

---

The Fishing Rod Jamen is one of two antagonist (the other is a Motorboat Basra) in episode 21 of 2020 TV series called Mashin Sentai Kiramager. The Fishing Rod Jamen is a gold body fishing rod-themed Jamenshi of the Dark Empire Yodonheim, whose dark energy was used to release Motorboat Basra.

It is voiced by Kenta Sasa.

The Fishing Rod Jamen made its first appearance as he used his fishing rod to fish one of the civilians at the local shrine and then the lady as she talk about her witness to the Kiramagers.

After the intro more people were then fished into the vortex, but when Sayo got caught on the Fishing Rod Jamen's hook the team tried to pull her back down to the ground which they did as they manage to unhook her and thanks to Takamichi's strength the Fishing Rod Jamen has unintentionally revealed himself when he was pulled out of the vortex. With that said he began battling the team with his fishing rod. However during the fight they tried to grab hold of him, but due to his slippery body grabbing hold of this Jamen is impossible as he easily shoves them to the side. However during the fight Takamichi manages to pull off a flier that implies yesterday's date (which is 8/30/2020) and not to mention when he accidentally activates Takamichi's device as he revealed that he possessed one Kanaema Stone known as Reversia (which explains why he began to fish the civilians within the time vortex). After that he makes a hasty retreat back into the vortex before it closes onto himself.

A while later he appeared somewhere in the vicinity as the women was handing out fliers to remind people that its going to rain today and with the help of the Reversia he began to use its time ability to fish the people through the vortex. However when he got back to his time the team manages to get here which surprised him on how they got to his time. So after that he send his Bechats to attack the team, but in the end the bechats just got eliminated.

As this goes on Shiguru began to fight against the Fishing Rod Jamen and thanks to his imagination he used his sword as a fishing rod and fish out Reversia from the Fishing Rod Jamen's clutches as they used Reversia abilities as they sent the caught civilians back to their own time thus making this Fishing Rod Jamen very upset. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Shining Beam Attack.

* * *

Juru: Fishing Rod Jamen!

Fishing Rod Jamen: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to fish people into a vortex to Yodonheim.

Fishing Rod Jamen: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: You should go fishing with one of us.

Fishing Rod Jamen: I would like that.

Qin: That would be fun.

Me: Who doesn't love to go fishing?

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Loki Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ripping Friends, Gloriosa Daisy and Indigo Zap VS Stinky Butt the Foul - Nico's Rescues were battling Rancid Rabbit and beating the crap out of him and turning him into a braindead bunny after I sucked his brain out and battling Henry Kane and banishing him to the Black Gates

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico's first Rescues was battling Rancid Rabbit and beating the crap out of him before J.D. turned him into a braindead bunny by sucking his brain out. His second rescue involved battling Henry Kane and banishing him to the Black Gates

Loki: That was literally so awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and it was really awesome seeing J.D. kick the crud out of Rancid.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was! We all were amazed.

Whirlwind: We sure were and J.D. and Nico really did awesome and Brittney too against Kane.

Crag: They sure did and it was all really awesome.

Rip: It sure was Crag!

Stinky Butt: That was really amazing. Lets do it!

FARTS AND POWER MAGISWORD!

Loki used his ridewatch.

Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They pulverized him all over as well as fired waves of waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Loni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Timmy, Cosmo, Wanda, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda - Battling Another Mako Island Mermaids, Another Evil Green Ranger, Another Kipperin and Another Koragg

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) Nico and the others did good Battling Another Mako Island Mermaids and Another Evil Green Ranger. And Another Kipperin and Another Koragg as well.

Loni: We were totes amazed hearing about all that!

Rarity: But it was really amazing seeing all that darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We had a lot of fun battling them though.

Gill Grunt: We sure did and it was so much fun and adventure.

Timmy Turner: You got that right. We had a lot of fun too.

Cosmo: Yeah we sure did. As much as picking noses.

BLANG!

Wanda hit him on the head with a hammer.

Wanda: Cosmo you're a dunderhead. But yeah we sure did have a lot of fun.

Anti-Wanda: Glad y'all did. Lets do it!

MAGIC OF FASHIONS MAGISWORD!

Loni used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed her down.

---

Luke Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, H2O Just Add Water, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier - Lincoln's Rescues

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved fighting Emmett Dragomir and Victoria Bloodtear. They're vampires, right?

Luke: Yes they sure were vampires and they were really dangerous ones. They had dark orbs in them that let them be immune to sunlight and when we pulled them out they were incinerated by the sun.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really awesome to see them go up in flames like that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was amazing to see.

Sunburn: Yeah that was awesome.

Cleo: Yeah it sure was.

Emma: And they deserved it too.

Sugarcoat: They most certainly did.

Cavalier: I agree with you. Shall we start?

Luke: We shall.

Luke walked up to him and pulled out a white glove and slapped him across the face with a white glove.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

ROCK CAVALIER MAGISWORD!

They clashed and Luke activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and water and smashed him down.

---

Lane, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Billy, Mandy, Grim, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris - Meeting the Embodiments of Slash and Caliber

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) I heard you guys met the Embodiments of Slash and Caliber. What are their names?

Lane: Their names are Tamara Daishinji and Hailey Fukamiya. Tamara is Tetsuo's little sister and Hailey is Hayato's daughter.

Eris: Wow! That is amazing that the Embodiments of the Saber team are the relatives of the Saber Team.

Princess Celestia: We are all amazed ourselves too.

King Solar: We sure are.

Solar Eclipsa: And both their stories are awesome.

Amber Morning: Yeah!

FLASHBACK 1 - Tamara

Nico: Yep. So, Tamara, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and which one of Lincoln's enemies or one of his five mean sisters tried to do to you and him?

Tamara Daishinji: I thought you'd never ask, I still remembered this one story all too well. One time, Lincoln was with me at my blacksmith's forge and we were making some brand new swords for us and the rest of the Guardian Angels who were with us. But, then, we heard a loud thunderous belch in the air, and there was only one person we know who'd make that kind of burp: Lynn. We headed out of the forge and we saw her, she was on all fours like an animal, her eyes red with hatred and insanity, and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but Lincoln and I fired two soundwaves at her, which sent her flying into a tree, but she got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and charged at us again, but then, Luna showed up with her guitar plugged into a portable amp Becky Long made for her and she cranked the volume knob up to 10, and she played a loud chord on her guitar and it sent Lynn crashing into a fence, and this time, it knocked her out big time. Then, Lincoln tied Lynn up, and after we got a shower after we sweated at the blacksmith's forge, we went back home and after we told Mr. and

Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to us, she was grounded for fifteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal box. She roared again and pounded hard on the door, but Nicholette Torrington flipped her the bird in the window and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Whoa, that was some awesome work, Luna.

Luna: Lynn tried to mess with my little bro and his Guardian Angels, she was going to get the wrath of his Guardian on her eyesore of a ponytail.

Becky Long: And I was glad to see that my portable amplifier that I built for Luna really worked, now if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Luan, Lisa, or any more of Lincoln's enemies tried to attack him, she'll play a chord on her guitar and the amplifier will send out waves of energy to knock them flat on their butts.

Rita: We also gave Luna permission to use her guitar and amps in case they try their attacks again.

Lynn Sr.: The last time Luna did that was on Flip, and she made him go deaf for two weeks.

Me: That mutant deserved it.

Nico: Yeah, what a moron.

FLASHBACK 1 ENDS - SHIFTS TO HAILEY'S FLASHBACK

Nico: Yep. So, Hailey, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and which one of Lincoln's enemies or one of his five mean sisters tried to do to you and him?

Hailey Fukamiya: I thought you'd never ask, I still remembered this one story all too well. One time, Lincoln was with me and we were doing some training with our swords and the rest of the Guardian Angels who were with us. But, then, we heard a loud thunderous belch in the air, and there was only one person we know who'd make that kind of burp: Lynn. We headed out of the forge and we saw her, she was on all fours like an animal, her eyes red with hatred and insanity, and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but Lincoln and I fired two dark energy blasts at her, which sent her flying into a tree, but she got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and charged at us again, but then, Lucy showed up along with The Young Morticians' Club, and they fired blasts of darkness and it sent Lynn crashing into a fence, and this time, it knocked her out big time. Then, Lincoln tied Lynn up, and after we got a shower after our training, we went back home and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lynn tried to do to us, she was grounded for fifteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal box. She roared again and pounded hard on the door, but Nicholette Torrington flipped her the bird in the window and she roared again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Whoa, that was some awesome work, Lucy.

Lucy: I had a feeling Lynn would try to attack Lincoln again, and we were fortunate to head on over to help them after we were coming home from our meeting at the cemetery.

Becky Long: We were so glad you did, Lucy.

Rita: We knew Lucy had a meeting on that day, and we were so proud of her and her friends for coming to Lincoln's defense and stopping Lynn Jr. from trying to kill her brother again.

Lynn Sr.: She got the jump on Junior yet again, and it cost her big time.

Me: It sure did, but Lynn should know better than to try and attack her brother yet again.

Nico: But, Dark Lynn was always a vengeance-crazed animal who doesn't even know when to fucking quit, so glad Lincoln gave her The Black Gates last year, along with the other Dark Sides of The Louds.

FLASHBACKS ENDS

Eris: WHOA! That is so amazing! Both those girls have been through a lot.

Spotlight: They sure have and we all think it's awesome.

Billy: They sure have.

Mandy: We were really amazed hearing about them too.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) We sure were mon and it was amazing they did all that.

Eris: It sure was. Lets do it!

GOLDEN APPLE CHAOS MAGISWORD!

Lane activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of golden apples and light and smashed her down.

---

## Lynn Jr., Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Titans Girls, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth - Missy's Third Mission and Battling Blacktop

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) Missy's Third Mission involved Battling Blacktop. I would've loved pounding him!

Lynn Jr.: You sure would! That was awesome hearing about it too.

Applejack: Yeah it was! Now Blacktop is in the M.O.E.

Apple Bloom: He sure is and it was so awesome seeing him get taken down.

Flashwing: In two days we take down Ronson and send him to jail.

Starfire: That will be most glorious for everyone to see.

Raven: It sure will.

Tara: We're really going to love seeing that.

Mammoth: Awesome. Lets do it!

SPORTS MANIA MAGISWORD!

Lynn Jr. used his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lars, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, RWBY, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen - A Day in Manaphy's life and Marion Hawthorne Kicking the Bucket as well as the Cutie Mark Crusaders showing us awesome Police Officer Uniforms they made.

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) A Day in Manaphy's life involved Marion Hawthorne Kicking the Bucket. And the Cutie Mark Crusaders showed you guys awesome Police Officer Uniforms they made.

Lars: It was a really eventful day for us yesterday and today too.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. The police outfits the crusaders had were amazing too.

Cozy Glow: They sure were and they are perfect and fitting for today too.

Hex: They sure were and it was amazing.

Ruby Rose: And they were so awesome as cops too.

Weiss: We all thought so too.

Raven Branwen: I'm glad you all thought so too. Lets do it!

GOTHIC BLACK ROSE MAGISWORD!

Lars activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, stars, magic, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Leif, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lego Batman, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King - Natsumi and Team busted lots of dangerous criminals

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) Natsumi and Team busted lots of dangerous criminals. Not to mention that they're Gene Slammers.

Leif: That is so awesome and cool.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are all very amazing as cops and as gene-slammers too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is really amazing too.

Featherweight: We all thought it was awesome ourselves!

Sprocket: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Lego Batman: I agree there myself.

Condiment King: Same here. Lets sauce it up!

Leif: With Relish!

CONDIMENT BAZOOKA MAGISWORD!

Leif activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of sauces, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lexx, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Adult Powerpuff Girls, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks - During one of The Cutie Mark Crusaders Ambassador Missions we busted a huge Crime Family that I was trying to bust for years.

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) During one of The Cutie Mark Crusaders Ambassador Missions, you guys busted a huge Crime Family that J.D. was trying to bust for years. You should feel proud.

Lexx: You bet we are and it was so awesome.

Fluttershy: That was a really fun and amazing adventure.

Tornado Bolt: All the team was with them too for that situation and that was a big achievement for us too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That was a most fun adventure too.

Stealth Elf: It was awesome and fun.

Adult Blossom: Boy that was so awesome and cool taking down that crime family.

2016 Morbucks: You got that right. Lets do it!

MOVIE FLAME MAGISWORD!

Lexx activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and leaves, flowers, grass, fruit and vegetables and smashed her down.

---

Levi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Samurai Jack, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL - Lila Rossi has caused SO MUCH PAIN AND SUFFERING to all of Paris and she is going to pay DEARLY for it all

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Lila Rossi has caused SO MUCH PAIN AND SUFFERING to all of Paris. And she is going to pay DEARLY for it all!

Levi: That is for sure! The crimes she has done to so many innocent people will not go unpunished this time.

Twilight Sparkle: That girl was born pure evil!

Starshine Sparkle: She is a true spawn of satan!

Spyro: Girl Jordan calls her a female version of Cletus Kasady and is just as dangerous. Well maybe not that bad but you know.

Samurai Jack: I agree there too.

Professor XXXL: I do too. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, asked for it!

SCIENCE POWER MAGISWORD!

Levi activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Leon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Homer, Lisa, Bart, Maggie, Marge, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff - Broadcasting the whole Fight With Lila Rossi to all of Paris for everyone to see.

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Broadcasting the whole Fight With Lila Rossi to all of Paris for everyone to see is genius. Though that still doesn't solve the mystery of the second Volpina.

Leon: This is gonna be a strange mystery to figure out.

Princess Luna: Yeah that will be a big mystery.

Moondust: Boy no kidding there.

Snowdrop: That is crazy how there is a second Volpina here.

Gari: You're not kidding there.

Blackout: The world knows the kind of monster Lila is and now she is going to pay big time.

Homer: That is for sure!

Lisa Simpson: We're going to take that monster down.

Bart: She is worse than Mayor Quimby.

Maggie: You got that right bro.

Marge: No kidding there.

Artie Ziff: I sgree there. Lets do it!

WATER MAGIC MAGISWORD!

Leon activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of water and darkness and smashed him down.

## Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: Boy you girls are really excited for your big day mission!

Apple Bloom: We sure are and we're going to have a great battle too!

Kerchak: We're all really excited for them too.

Penelope (Family Guy): You got that right.

Frozen Fright: That is for sure.

Apple Bloom and the group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

Thunder Terror was next.

Thunder Terror: Boy the ambassador missions you all had were so awesome leading up to this.

Sweetie Belle: They sure were and thanks to Natsumi, Hitch and everyone we learned so much about law enforcement. We had an amazing time with them!

Anastasia: We're really proud of the Cutie Mark Crusaders for coming so far in that.

Coco Pommel: We sure are.

Thunder Terror: I'm proud of them as well. And now all that training is gonna be put to the test.

The group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

Magma Gloom was next.

Magma Gloom: Lila Rossi is going to wish she was never born after today.

Scootaloo: After today none of that will ever matter.

Kendra Daniels: Because she is going to be getting the Black Gates.

Cozy Glow: After today she will be a completely forgotten memory.

Magma Gloom: I agree there and she had it coming.

Scootaloo and the group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Toxic Horror: You and your friends are all going to make sure that Lila pays big time.

Diamond Tiara: We sure are and it will be so awesome.

Slinkman: That monster has been asking for this ever since November 30th, 2019.

Carly Atlas: That monster has been asking for this ever since then for 3 and a half years.

Toxic Horror: Boy she has been tormenting so many people for that long!? Holy crap! Thank goodness this is her last day alive.

Diamond Tiara and the group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: I can't believe that Lila as been hurting all of you for so long! Many of you guys weren't even with the team till after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Silver Spoon: I know and that is crazy that we had to wait for that long.

Magma Man: Boy no kidding. But it's great that we were able to tell everyone about what happened back then.

RD Lori: That's for sure. We were shocked about that back then.

Louie PoisonSea: No kidding.

The group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Natsumi VS Dottie (Batman Beyond)

Natsumi was facing her archenemy Dottie. One of the members of the Jokerz.

Dottie: Give me your money or you get a pie in your face.

Natsumi: I hope that pie isn't a bomb.

She kicked the pie out and threw it and then…

SPLAT!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

It hit her and exploded right in her face and smashed her down.

## Kamen Rider W VS Tormes the Centaur

Tormes the Centaur was next.

Tormes: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Philip: You bet it will be.

Shotaro: It sure will.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Eli Shane VS Slug

Slug was next.

Slug: This is gonna be so fun.

Eli Shane: It sure will.

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Troy VS Blizzard

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: I'm proud of the Cutie Mark Crusaders for everything they learned up to here.

Troy Burrows: I am too. We're proud of them too.

Troy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Tyson VS VS Kingpin

Kingpin was next.

Kingpin: This is awesome.

Tyson: You bet it is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Tyler Bowman VS Mr. Touch & Go

Mr. Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch: This is a big mission for the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Mr. Go: They are the youngest ever in history to have this big a mission right?

Tyler Bowman: They sure are and this is gonna be a big test for them too. But we're proud of them.

Mr. Touch: We are too.

Tyler fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

## Stinkbomb VS Malodor

Malodor was next.

Malodor: Boy that Lila girl is going to pay for her crimes.

Stinkbomb: All that and more. I have a feeling this will be so awesome.

Stinkbomb fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Pepperdance VS Cajun Fox

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) OOOWEE! This is gonna be so fun.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Howard the Duck VS Quackor the Fowl

---

Quackor the Fowl was next.

Quackor was quacking.

Howard: Boy I'm excited for the Cutie Mark Crusaders too.

Howard fired energy blasts and smashed Quackor down.

---

Huanglongmon VS Hercules Cyclops

---

Hercules Cyclops was next.

Hercules Cyclops: Cutie Mark Crusaders will do great on mission.

Huanglongmon: We know they will do a great job.

Huanglongmon fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Wendy Darling VS Yost Korvac

---

Yost Korvac was next.

Yost Korvac: I can't believe that the mascots hate that movie.

Wendy Darling: We all do and it's awful.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Irina Wendolva the Botanelastician Gene-Slammer VS Beagle Babes

---

The Beagle Babes were next.

Beagle Babe leader: Boy this will be fun.

Irina Wendolva: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down the Beagle Babes.

---

Goofy VS Glomgold

---

Glomgold was next.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) I'm proud of the wee crusaders for doing this.

Goofy: Gawrsh all of us are too.

Goofy fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Camie the Mermaid Chef VS Big Cheese

---

Big Cheese was next.

Big Cheese: This is gonna be so fun.

Camie the Mermaid: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nino VS Birdbrain

---

Birdbrain was next.

Birdbrain: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Nino: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Simone Honou VS The Gourd

---

The Gourd was next.

Gourd: I am ready for this.

Simone Honou: So am I.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Rarity, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zarya, Cassidy, Celica, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fishing Rod Jamen

---

Fishing Rod Jamen was next.

Fishing Rod Jamen: Boy Lila has caused so much grief for you all hasn't she?

Me: You're not kidding there! After what she did and has been doing to us over the last 3 and a half years she has really been asking for this.

Varie: You are not kidding there.

Rarity: I must agree with you there darlings.

Zarya: Yeah she has been asking for this for a long time.

Cassidy: No way in hell are we going to let that monster get away with what she was doing.

Aria Blaze: That is for sure!

Eli: No kidding!

Fishing Rod Jamen: You got that right. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of Lila Rossi, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Lila Rossi symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large glowing neon red gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that heartless bitch.

I teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

In a jeweled background they transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion erupted out behind them along with a huge cluster of crystal and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kiramagers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI JEWEL BLAST!

We fired massive blasts of energy and elements and jewels and they hit Fishing Rod Jamen and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Fishing Rod Jamen you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Qin: YEAH! That was awesome!

Natsumi: Yeah it was!

Marah: Now that the usual battles are done, let's go take Lila down once and for all!

Me: I agree there!

Suddenly, the computer in our area turned on and it revealed Volpina with Master Fu tied up.

Volpina: Hellooooo? Is anyone there? Is this thing on? Hello, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I hope you can hear me.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Loud and clear, bruja!

Volpina: I've not caught you at a bad time, have I? I was worried you might have forgotten about little old me.

Buff Frog: Not at all. Punching a few more of your teeth out has always been at the top of our minds.

Me: All you ever did was give us a bad time!

Volpina: Oh, take a look at your master! Knowing you guys, you won't let me destroy him!

Master Fu: Ignore him, Marinette. Just take her down even it means destroying me as well!

Volpina: Anyway, I'm putting on a little show for you gyts. It's going to be a doozy. A real red carpet affair. You'd better hurry, though. If you take too long, the main star may be found dead in his dressing room.

With that, the feed cut out.

Me: So she has Master Fu huh?

Qin: Not good.

Marinette: I got to save him.

Me: We all will Marinette.

Nico: Come on guys! It's time to end this madness! (Eyes Glow Red) Lila Rossi, we have some unfinished business with you!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID!

We were off!

---

We arrived at the warehouse she was in.

Me: This is it.

We went up to the entrance and saw that LUMPUS was guarding the entrance!

Lumpus: You really think you can stop Lila, huh?

Maria: After we find a way to get past you! (Lumpus starts laughing evilly) What's so funny?

Lumpus: (smirks) Let's just say that things aren't always what they appear to be.

Edward: Like you being our Scoutmaster only to be a fake? Yeah, we know!

In Nico's mind, he actually gave some thought into these words. But then, he was interrupted by a familiar Morphing call.

Buddy Up! Ohing! Shoning! Rolling! Going! Kamen Rider! Revi! Vice! Revice!

Me: Revice is here!

Ikki and Vice came!

Ikki Igarashi: We'll hold him off. You guys kill that monster!

Kita Birmingham: Let me help you guys!

Me: Go get him!

We went into the warehouse.

Nico: Frozen Fright, I want to thank you, Louie PoisonSea, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, and Toxic Horror for coming.

Frozen Fright: No problem.

Thunder Terror: This is gonna be fun.

Magma Gloom: This will be fun.

We got to hiding and saw LILA ROSSI AND VOLPINA!

Volpina: Hurry up and take your seats, morons. The show's about to begin!

Frozen Fright went up to her.

Frozen Fright: Lila, let's just talk about this, okay?

Volpina: Oh, so NOW you want to talk? Too late! Now hand over the Celestialite Crystal!

Frozen Fright: Not going to happen! Not without my friends wanting a fight with you!

Then the spirits of the Miraculous appeared and they swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Lila Rossi! This ends Right Now!

Nico: You know, up until now, I've actually been sparing you. You're welcome. Told the rest of my friends not to kill you in respect to our code. As you can imagine, it hasn't been easy for them. I really had to hold J.D. back from killing you back in that prison.

Me: (growls) I really should've slit your throat back then!

Nico: But now that you've ascended to true villain, I really don't see any point in sparing you anymore. So, I'm going to let J.D. and the Loud Kids have their Hearts' desire and-

Just then, Master Fu untied himself and punched Volpina in the back of the head, knocking her down. Spiderman shrugged to the rest of us before webbing her to the wall.

Marinette: Master Fu! You're okay!

Me: Thank goodness.

Lincoln: Seriously, dude? Did you have to knock her down like that? We were building up to an epic beat down after everything she caused!

Master Fu: Does it matter? She's helpless right now. So now, all you have to do is walk up to her and give her the Black Gates. (outs hand on Nico's shoulder) It's almost over.

Nico: No. No, it's not.

Me: You okay, Nico

Nico: I'm just thinking real hard right now.

Me: You need some thinking grenades right now?

Maria: J.D., Nico really IS thinking. Not moping like you usually do.

Me: I don't mope all the time.

William: And for good reason. If there are no Dark Orbs in the area, that would mean that Lila never used one to get her powers back. So she should look normal, not Akumatized again like this.

Nico thought back to everything that happened up to this point. First, he thought about what Natsumi said.

Flashback 1…

Natsumi: We spotted Lila in the area a week ago and thought we would do you guys a favor by gunning her down while she was stealing some parts for a machine she's building. But then, the bitch's Volpina alter ego helped her escape by throwing a smoke bomb at us.

Flashback 1 ends.

Then, he thought back to what Lumpus said.

Flashback 2…

Lumpus: (smirks) Let's just say that things aren't always what they appear to be.

Flashback ends.

Next, Nico thought about the advice Humpty gave me

Flashback 3…

Humpty: I'm not 100% sure yet. But for all we know, on the Cutie Mark Crusaders' big day, she'll want you guys to think she's powerless. And then, bam! Gotcha!

Flashback ends.

And finally, he thought about how Nico was ambushed in the alley.

Flashback 4…

Nico then felt someone grab him by the back of the shirt and throw him to the ground. To Nico's shock, he saw Volpina standing next to Lila.

Nico: What the fu-

Lila Rossi: (laughs) You fell for the old fake Lila Rossi gag, Chan!

Flashback ends.

It all fell into place… just as Nico heard the clicking of a gun's hammer being pulled back, ready to shoot a bullet.

Nico: Superman!

Superman: Right!

Superman was able to get Master Fu out of the way right before a bullet could kill him.

Master Fu: Are you okay, Superman?

Superman: I'm fine. Faster then a speeding bullet, remember? And I DO mean that literally.

Me: You sure do Kal.

We saw Lila Rossi, perfectly normal and powerless.

Lila Rossi: Dammit! I knew I hated you guys for a reason! You always spoil my fun, since the first moment I met you!

Our auras flared up.

Nico: It was never you this whole time!

Me: That's right.

Lila Rossi: Not always… well sometimes. I know it's confusing. I know I would want to know what the hell is going on if I were you. Let's just say, at times like these, it's important to keep up appearances. But first, if you wouldn't be so kind. Hand. Over. My. Celestialite. Crystal.

She then fired another bullet that freed Volpina, who kicked the Celestialite Crystal out of Nico's hands and into the Reality Rewriting Machine.

Computer: Reality Rewriting Machine activated. Reality Rewrite will commence in 2 hours.

Me: Plenty of time.

Maria: What's with bad guys giving us enough time to stop countdowns?

That's when Nico finally noticed the belt buckle on Volpina's waist.

Lila Rossi: (laughs evilly) Ladies and Gentlemen! For one day only standing in for the Akumatized form of yours truly, and doing a damn fine job of it, I give you….

Volpina tapped her belt and in a green glow, she turned into a familiar bad guy of Spiderman's

Lila Rossi:… CHAMELEON!

We gasped!

Me: Dmitri Smerdyakov A.K.A. The Chameleon!

Chameleon: (Russian Accent) That's right.

Me: Shapeshifting Belt. That is amazing.

Nico: Much more fitting than masks.

Eli: I did not expect that.

Qin: Me neither.

Lila Rossi: And that's not all. Loogies!

An army of Loogies appeared.

Me: Loogies!

Qin: Now we're talking!

I fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted the Loogies all over.

A bunch of Loogies jumped Natsumi and friends.

Natsumi and her friends lay defeated at the hands of the Loogies.

Lila Rossi: Oh, lighten up, you stupid cops. The final act has just started and it's a doozy starting with your deaths!

I tried charging at Lila only to be stopped by Chameleon.

Chameleon: I think that's far enough, J.D.

Spiderman: I haven't even seen you for a while, Chameleon. But why sign on with Lila?

Chameleon: (smirks) It was easy. For the role of a lifetime!

Chameleon fired at Spiderman only to be blocked by Diamondhead.

I punched Chameleon down!

Diamondhead: Sorry, but I think you're gonna have to be left out of the final cut! (to the Cutie Mark Crusaders) You girls know what to do.

Scootaloo: Right! (to the audience) Everyone in the audience! Lend Natsumi and her friends your strength!

Sweetie Belle: They get stronger with your support!

Apple Bloom: When we give the signal, share your energy with Natsumi and her friends! Okay?Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Natsumi and her friends. And soon, Natsumi found the strength to get up.

Natsumi: The curtain doesn't fall until we say it does!

Natsumi fired at a Loogie, knocking it to the ground.

Natsumi: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Miyuki: I didn't know we had so many fans.

Nadeshiko: I bet Strike Man would be so jealous.

Ayeka: He sure would!

Futaba: We're not done yet.

Saori: If Lila and the rest of Paris want a show, we'll give them one!

Me: Time for you to pay Lila!

Qin: You've had this coming since November 30th, 2019 bitch!

Sweetie Belle: Can we transform with you guys?

Troy: You can, girls.

Megaforce Rangers: It's Morphin Time! Go Go Megaforce!

Shotaro pulls out his belt and places it on his waist before pulling out the black flash drive with his right hand. A second belt appears on Philip's waist. Philip pulls out the green flash drive with his left hand, and presses a button on it.

Cyclone Memory: Cyclone!

At the same time, Shotaro presses the button on his black flash drive.

Joker Memory: Joker!

Now we see a cross section screen of the two crossing the hands that hold the flash drives across their bodies, lined up with editing to form a W.

Shotaro and Philip: Henshin!

With that cry, Philip places his green flash drive into his belt, and it immediately vanishes as he falls unconscious, only for the device to appear unsecured in Shotaro's belt, but he secures it, places his in the other side, and then splits the center portion of the belt so the flash drives appear at a 45 degree angle.

Double Driver: Cyclone! Joker!

As the Double Driver announces the Memories in question again, debris starts to fly around in a sudden wind, only to form on Shotaro into his suit, half green and gold, half black and purple, with a silver line down the middle, two silver points projecting out from where the eyebrows would be, two large red eyes, and a silver scarf-like piece of cloth coming off the back of his neck. Ryu Pulled out a belt that looks like a pair of motorcycle handlebars and a speedometer, placing it on his waist, then pulling out a red Gaia Memory. Then, he presses the button on the Memory.

Accel Memory: Accel!

Ryu: Hen… shin!

With that, Ryu places the Memory into a slot on his Driver, and then twists the handle on the right.

Accel Driver: Accel!

The Rabbids got Shotaro's body somewhere safe.

Ryu: Now, let's shake it off.

Shotaro and Philip: Now, count up your sins!

Marinette: Master Fu, get out of here!

Master Fu: I won't leave you, Marinette.

Adrien: Lila nearly killed Marinette's mom and Chloe's dad before. We won't let that happen to you!

Master Fu: (sighs) Very well. But make sure you finish this.

Lila Rossi: Aww, isn't that sweet? Whispering sweet nothings into your master's ear. I hope it was a good one, because it's your last!

Tsukasa: I have to say it. You're Under Arrest!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DRAGON FIRE 6!

She summoned Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Mele, Cottontail Smith, Lady Flamicorn, and Gimme along with the dragon villains we know!

Red: This will be good!

Qin: It's payback time!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Team.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS! NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Apple Bloom: Alright, that's it, we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Lila Rossi.

Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell: So, consider this your last day alive!

Nico: Now, we're finally going to make good on our promise to kill you for good, bitch, and this time, you're never ever going to come back.

Marinette: You've had this coming for an extremely long time.

Chloe Bourgeois: And everyone in Paris is going to see you finally die like the monster you really are.

Lincoln then pressed a button on his left forearm computer above his large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of The Universe, and then, cameras appeared from nowhere, and they're broadcasting the fight of the century: the fight that'll end Lila Rossi's life for good and send her straight to her eternal damnation.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell turned into neon colors and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, Alicorns, and lizards, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Lila Rossi they left colored energy, elemental forces, Alicorns, and lizards with every step.

Apple Bloom: You really make me absolutely sick to my stomach

Scootaloo: We're not going to let you live a single second further.

Sweetie Belle: You've been nothing more than a major league headache for far too long.

Diamond Tiara: We will never ever forgive you for any of your crimes.

Silver Spoon: Not that you ever deserve any considering what kind of person you are.

Misty Tredwell: And that's a sociopathic monster who doesn't give a damn about anyone except for herself, and you're also a psychopath who almost killed Marinette's mom and Chloe's dad.

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell: And now, we shall see to it that you finally die here and now, and this time, you shall never torment anyone ever again, you heartless sociopathic monster!

Suddenly, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell were surrounded by six massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns, lizards, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Lila Rossi the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortexes faded, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell emerged, but they were changed forever.

(APOCALYPSE TOMORROW BY CHARLES EVANS PLAYS AT 2:15 TO 3:13)

Apple Bloom grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long apple red hair, she has neon orange eyes and a apple red energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with apple red gems for eyes and the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her apple red Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with red crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and red gems embedded in the gold apple links, Apple Bloom is dressed in a short-sleeved green shirt with apples on it and a red phoenix, blue jeans with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, brown cowboy boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, Earth, and Apples. Suddenly, Apple Bloom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive apple red and yellow angel wings with orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Apple Bloom has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her red tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Apple Bloom's massive Sword of The Cutie Mark Crusaders and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, cutie marks, Earth, and apples, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Apple Bloom's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Earthquake Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and her cutie mark and apples etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Apple Bloom, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Younger Sister of Applejack and Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, Loving Sister-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, Grape Evening and Many Siblings, Dear Friend of Scootaloo and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Frozen Fright, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Earth, and Apples"

アップル ブルーム、キューティー マークスのアリコーン プリンセス、ブライト マックとペアー バターの愛情深い娘、アップルジャックとビッグ マックの愛情深い妹、グラニー スミスの愛情深い孫娘、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い義姉、クライド マクブライドの愛情深い将来の妻、サンダーバード・アップル、ライトニン

グ・フリッター、アップル・サンライズ、オレンジ・ドーン、レモン・モーニング、ライム・ヌーン、ブルーベリー・アフタヌーン、ボイセンベリー・ダスク、グレープ・イブニング、そして多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、スクータルーとスウィーティー・ベルと多くの親愛なる友人、ナツミとミユキの愛する姉妹、冷凍恐怖 の大敵、リラ・ロッシ の駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、終末 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、メンバー友情の食卓の騎士団、キューティーマークとアースとアップルのマスター

Apple Bloom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD FARMER CUTIE MARK PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD EARTH ALICORN HONESTY AND DIVINE ALICORN CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD EARTH PRINCESS LOVE!

Scootaloo grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, clouds, and lightning surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Thunder Kanji and a bolt of lightning on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Thunder, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her apple red Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and purple gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links, Scootaloo is dressed in a green long-sleeved hoodie, a white shirt with purple lightning bolt, green cargo shorts with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, brown cowboy boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and clouds on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, lightning bolts, and clouds. Suddenly, Scootaloo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Scootaloo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her purple tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Scootaloo's massive Sword of The Cutie Mark Crusaders and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, cutie marks, clouds, and lightning bolts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scootaloo's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Lightning Storm Alicorn Greatsword of Lightning Storm Loyalty Cloud Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded purple gems and her cutie mark and lightning bolts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Scootaloo, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Younger Sister of Rainbow Dash, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Loving Sister-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Siblings, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Magma Gloom, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Sports, and Lightning"

スクータルー、キューティー マークスのアリコーン プリンセス、レインボー ダッシュの愛情深い妹、スポーツの熟練した才能のあるアスリート、真のスポーツウーマン、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い義理の妹、クライド マクブライドの愛情深い未来の妻、兄弟姉妹の

愛情深い姉妹、親愛なる友人アップル ブルームとスウィーティーベル アンド メニー、ナツミとミユキの愛する妹、マグマ グルームの大敵、リラ ロッシのデストロイヤー、悪のスレイヤー、狂乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、スゴくてパワフルな先生たちのスゴくてパワフルな生徒、デストロイヤー終末 23 のメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、および キューティーマークス、スポーツ、および 雷 の達人

Scootaloo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY ATHETIC AIR CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SKY LIGHTNING STORM PRINCESS LIGHTNING ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE AWESOME ALICORN SKY LIGHTNING LOYALTY AND DIVINE ALICORN LIGHTNING STORM ATHLETIC LOVE!

Sweetie Belle grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long pink and purple hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink and purple energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, water, and crystals surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Water Kanji and a jewel on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold water drop links, Sweetie Belle is dressed in a short-sleeved pink shirt with gems on it and a red phoenix, purple skirt, black pants with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, purple shoes, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with gems, water, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, gems, water, and ocean waves. Suddenly, Sweetie Belle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Sweetie Belle has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her pink and purple tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Sweetie Belle's massive Sword of The Cutie Mark Crusaders and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and purple energy, cutie marks, gems, water, and ocean waves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sweetie Belle's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Water Maelstrom Jewel Alicorn Greatsword of Maelstrom Generosity Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and water drops etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Sweetie Belle, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Younger Sister of Rarity, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare and Many Children, Dear Friend of Scootaloo and Apple Bloom and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Thunder Terror, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Water, and Jewels"

スウィーティー ベル、キューティー マークスのアリコーン プリンセス、ラリティの愛情深い妹、クライド マクブライドの愛情深い将来の妻、エメラルド シャインとトパーズ フレアの愛情深い妹と多くの子供たち、スクータルーとアップル ブルームの親愛なる友人、ナツミとミユキの愛情深い妹、雷の恐怖の大敵、リラ・ロッシの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学

生、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、キャンタロット、

友情のテーブルの騎士のメンバーであり、キューティーマークス、水、および宝石のマスター

Sweetie Belle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM WATER CUTIE MARK CRUSADERR JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM JEWEL ALICORN GENEROSITY AND DIVINE MAELSTROM CUTIE MARK CRUSADER WATER ALICORN LOVE!

Diamond Tiara grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair with white streaks, she has neon cyan blue eyes and a pink energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, light, and diamonds surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Light Kanji and a diamond on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold sun links, Diamond Tiara is dressed in a short-sleeved yellow dress, yellow ankle-high high heeled boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and diamonds on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by diamonds and light. Suddenly, Diamond Tiara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Diamond Tiara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her purple tail with white streaks grew longer.

Suddenly, Diamond Tiara's massive Sword of The Cutie Mark Crusaders and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, light, Alicorns, and diamonds, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Diamond Tiara's Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader

Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and diamonds etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Diamond Tiara, Redeemed Rich Girl, Loving Daughter of Spoiled Rich and Filthy Rich, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Archenemy of Toxic Horror, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Diamonds and Light"

ダイアモンド ティアラ、償還された金持ちの少女、甘やかされて育った金持ちと不潔な金持ちの愛情深い娘、クライド マクブライドの愛情深い未来の妻、アップル ブルーム、スクータルー、スウィーティー ベルとメニーの親愛なる友人、キューティー マーク クルセイダーズのメンバー、有毒な恐怖の大敵、破壊者リラ・ロッシ、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の騎士団のメンバーテーブル、そしてダイアモンドと光のマスター

Diamond Tiara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN ANGEL OF

DIVINE SHINING LIGHT DIAMOND CRUSADER JUSTICE AND DIVINE SHINING LIGHT DIAMOND CRUSADER LOVE!

Silver Spoon grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her long braided grey hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a silver energy aura with hearts, Alicorns, spoons, and light surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Light Kanji and a spoon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her grey Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and red gems embedded in the gold sun links, Silver Spoon is dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, pink skirt, purple and white knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with hearts, lights, and spoons on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by hearts. Suddenly, Silver Spoon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive silver angel wings with grey tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Silver Spoon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large silver gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her grey tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Silver Spoon's massive Sword of The Cutie Mark Crusaders and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey energy, light, hearts, and spoons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Silver Spoon's Unicorn Cutie Mark Crusader Silver Spoon Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Silver Spoon Heart Light Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded grey gems and her cutie mark and hearts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large silver gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with silver gems for eyes and a large silver gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with silver gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and silver gems for the eyes and a large silver gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a silver kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Silver Spoon, Redeemed Rich Unicorn, Dear Friend of Diamond Tiara, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Silver Spoons, Hearts, and Light"

シルバー スプーン、償還されたリッチ ユニコーン、ダイアモンド ティアラの親愛なる友人、クライド マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、アップル ブルーム、スクータルー、スウィーティー ベルなどの親愛なる友人、キューティー マーク クルセイダーズの愛するメンバー、リラ ロッシの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、 混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、シルバースプーンのマスター、ハート、そしてライト

Silver Spoon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SILVER SPOON LIGHT HEART ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE SHINING LIGHT SILVER SPOON HEART CRUSADER JUSTICE AND DIVINE SHINING LIGHT SILVER SPOON HEART CRUSADER LOVE!

And Misty Tredwell remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and green energy aura with darkness, green fire, and lizards surrounding her, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on lizard earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the

Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with green gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green lizard-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the golden flame links. Misty Tredwell has on a black sleeveless dress top with green designs, black skirt with green designs, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, lizards, and green fire on the coattails and right on the back is the Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Misty Tredwell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and the feathers had the same green markings on Ccarayhua, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails. Misty Tredwell has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Misty Tredwell's Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's Dark Lizard Greatsword of Green Fire and Darkness Justice and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy with darkness, green fire, and lizards, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's Eternal Dark Lizard Greatsword of Green Fire and Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded greed gems and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Lizard Nazca Line etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight lizard heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black lizard heads and a large green gem below the lizard heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua that said, "Misty Tredwell, Dark Signer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Member of The Masters of Evil and The Redemption Squad, Loving Sister Figure of Carly Atlas, Loving Older Sister of Toby Tredwell, Archenemy of Persephone and Gabby Gator, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Loving and Caring Mother of Many Beautiful Daughters, Destroyer of The Sociopathic Lila Rossi, Despiser of Sayer, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Lizards, and Green Fire"

ミスティ・トレッドウェル、リザード・アースバウンド・イモータル・カレイフアのダーク・シグナー、マスターズ・オブ・イービルとリデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、カーリー・アトラスの愛情深い姉妹像、トビー・トレッドウェルの愛情深い姉、ペルセポネとギャビー・ゲイターのアーチエネミー、ジェームス・ディーンの愛情深い未来の妻クヌードソン、多くの美しい娘たちの愛情と思いやりのある母、社会病質のリラ・ロッシの破壊者、セイヤーの軽蔑者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、トカゲ、緑の火

Misty Tredwell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA-LIZARD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS GREEN FIRE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL LIZARD ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA DARKNESS GREEN FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA DARKNESS GREEN FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell, and when Clyde saw Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon, and I saw Misty Tredwell, we had atomic red blushes on our faces, hearts in our eyes, and our noses were bleeding, but when Lila Rossi saw it, she let out an insane scream of rage which turned into psychotic laughter as she rushed at the girls to kill them with a knife in hand.

Lila Rossi: DDDDIIIIIIIIEEEEEEEEE! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY LIKE A DERANGED FUCKED-UP MAD WOMAN)

But Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell stood their ground and fired powerful colored energy blasts with elemental forces, hearts, diamonds, Alicorns, and lizards at Lila Rossi, and they sent her flying into a wall as they hit her, she got back up, but now, she was beyond mega pissed.

Misty Tredwell: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Lizard Earthbound Immortal and Divine Green Fire Justice) **And this is just Phase 1 of The Cutie Mark Crusaders' transformations, except for me, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon.**

Lincoln: Yeah, Phase 2 is for against one of the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Natsumi: Oh boy, this is going to get ugly. But, for now, let's end Lila Rossi once and for all!

Nico: Yeah! You're heading for an early grave, you bitch!

I then went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ELEMENTAL GODLY VOICE) **It's time for your to pay for everything you have done Lila! For years you have caused nothing but pain and suffering and bring nothing but fear and manipulation! Lila Rossi your crimes against the country of France, and the entirety of the people of Earth, and to Marinette and her Team are beyond forgiveness as well as trying to kill Marinette's mom and Chloe's dad and everything that you have done all for your own selfish and evil pleasures is beyond unpardonable. You hurt so many innocent people and so many lives all for your own sick pleasure! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Misty punched Lila in her face and Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle punched and kicked her all over!

Qin fired blasts of fire and blasted them all over.

Shotaro: (gets out Tormes the Centaur's Gaia Memory) Let's start off with this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted them all over the place.

Miyuki: (gets out Terminal's Gaia Memory) No one makes trouble on our turf!

She fired waves of pie bombs and they hit numerous Loogies and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Marinette: This is for all the pain you caused!

Joan of Arc: We won't let you get away with it!

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Joan and Marinette: We are judgement and Heaven is Nigh!

They went at Lila and bashed and pulverized her all over.

They fired waves of light and blasted her and massive fiery explosions went off everywhere.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Massive fiery explosions blasted all over the place.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Jake: (gets out Etemon's Gaia Memory) Showtime! (ACTIVATES IT) (ECHOING) DARK NETWORK!

He fired a green energy ball and blasted numerous Loogies all over.

Lila Rossi: No fair. You're cheating!

Marina: (gets out Doomageddon's Gaia Memory) Hey, using an imposter as yourself is cheating too!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Chameleon turned into Hawk Moth.

Chameleon: (as Hawk Moth) Let's make this interesting.

Pronto Geronimole: (Gets out Volcano Monster's Gaia Memory) Now we're getting somewhere!

He fired globs of lava and blasted him all over the place.

Chameleon turned into Mayura.

Chameleon: (as Mayura) I'm not done yet!

Lee: (gets out Sidewinder's Gaia Memory) Using that belt is a lot easier then using masks.

Chameleon: I agree.

Lee fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Megaforce Rangers: Ultra Mode, Activate!

Shotaro and Philip: Time for CycloneJokerXtreme!

Ryu: And Accel Trial!

With that, Shotaro's Driver folds back to its inactive state as the

Memories turn into pillars of light, which the Xtreme Memory attaches vertically to, sliding down into the Double Driver.

Meanwhile Ryu flips the stopwatch component of the Trial Memory around, and activates it.

Trial Memory: Trial!

Ryu then places the Trial Memory in the Accel Driver and twists the right handle as Shotaro activates the Double Driver, revealing a central point with an X on it.

Double Driver: Xtreme!

With that light encompasses Shotaro, shrinking the green and black portions of his body, replacing some of the area with a prismatic white material, turning the silver head crest into an X decoration split between the sides of his head, and color coded shoulder pads while gaining a shield with a sword in it, the Prism Bicker. Meanwhile, Ryu is surrounded by energy pistons again, which break off and strip down his armor and turns it blue and silver while turning the eyes orange.

We blasted the Loogies all over and I teleported and knocked out Chameleon.

With Chameleon knocked out, Lila was getting desperate.

Lila Rossi: Get outta my way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I have a date with rewritten destiny!

Nico: No, you don't!

Me: Not gonna happen bitch!

After closing and re-opening the Xtreme Memory, a large tornado emits from the Xtreme Memory carrying Shotaro into the air and accelerating him towards Lila and the Reality Rewriting Machine.

Megaforce Rangers: Megaforce Blaster, Ready!

Robo Knight: Vulcan Cannon, Set!

Me: **FIRE!**

Hercules, Bludgeon, Azulongmon, Ironhide, The Cutie Mark Crusaders and the Fearful Five used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bludgeon's Lightning Fireball Antennae, Ironhide's Water Gun and the rest had their powers enhanced 100-fold.

Hercules and Bludgeon: LIGHTNING ZEUS BLAST!

Azulongmon and Ironhide: AURORA FORCE MEGABLAST!

Apple Bloom and Frozen Fright: APPLE SHOT OF HONESTY BLAST!

Sweetie Belle and Thunder Terror: LIGHTNING SHOT OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Scootaloo and Magma Gloom: VOLCANIC LOYALTY BLAST!

Diamond Tiara and Toxic Horror: RADIATION JEWEL STORM!

Silver Spoon and Louie PoisonSea: POISON WATER FORCE BLAST!

Nature Flower Muscle and Bane: NATURE FLOWER MEGABLAST!

Ice Cold Handygirl and Vexen: ICE COLD FURY BLAST!

Pageant Fire Princess and Firefly: FIRESTORM PAGEANT BLAST!

Genius Tech Science and Calamitous: GEARS OF THUNDER BLAST!

Glowing Time Water and Ebon: GLOWING TIME WATER FURY!

Wind Elder Cyclone and Leonard: WIND ELDER WIND BLAST!

Darkness Goth Vampire and Webstor: DARKNESS GOTH BLAST!

Snake Gravity Fashion and King Hiss: SNAKE GRAVITY FURY BLAST!

Rock and Roll Water and Hydro Man: ROCK WATER FURY BLAST!

Light of Comedy and Vypra: LIGHT COMEDY MEGABLAST!

Athletic Volcano and Shiv: ATHLETIC VOLCANO BLADEDANCE!

Ra'Dos Magic and Buff Frog: MAGIC OF RA'DOS BLAST!

Nightshades of Darkness and Nightshade (Marvel): NIGHTSHADES OF DOOM BLAST!

Bats of Sonic Might and Nightstrike: BATS OF SONIC FURY!

Dragons of Draco and Liquidator: DRAGONS OF DRACO BLAST!

Spiders of Experiments Gone Wrong and Man Spider: SPIDERS OF EXPERIMENTS GONE WRONG BLAST!

Ninja Storm Earth and Kaa: EARTH SNAKE SHOT!

Bounty Hunter Femme Fatale and Beagle Boys: BOUNTY HUNTING BURST!

Mavelus Firestorm and Albedo: FIRESTORM OF MAVELUS BLAST!

Magi Nation Defender and May Kanker: MAGI NATION BLAST!

Ripping Ice Storm Fury and Evil Ice Man: RIPPING ICE STORM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT BLAST OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT BLAST OF THE MOON!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Natsumi, Miyuki, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Misty Tredwell, Mane 10, Marinette, Joan of Arc, Chloe and Adrien: HOLY MIRACULOUS RAINBOW MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: POLICE VEHICLE ELEMENT STYLE: FORD TAURUS!

Natsumi Tsujimoto: POLICE VEHICLE WIND STYLE: FORD EXPLORER!

Miyuki Kobayakawa: POLICE VEHICLE TECH STYLE: FORD F-150!

Entrapta: POLICE VEHICLE LIGHTNING STYLE: CHEVROLET CAPRICE!

Perfuma: POLICE VEHICLE NATURE STYLE: DODGE CHARGER!

Frosta: POLICE VEHICLE ICE STYLE: CHEVROLET IMPALA!

Jessica Kaios: POLICE VEHICLE FIRE STYLE: DODGE DURANGO!

Yuna: POLICE VEHICLE WATER STYLE: TOYOTA PRIUS!

Toph: POLICE VEHICLE EARTH STYLE: SMART FORTWO!

Chie Satonaka: POLICE VEHICLE WIND STYLE: CHEVROLET SILVERADO!

Shantae: POLICE VEHICLE MAGIC STYLE: FORD MUSTANG MACH-E!

Akko: POLICE VEHICLE STAR STYLE: TESLA MODEL 5!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cars!

Lincoln and his harem: POLICE VEHICLE FINAL SMASH: POLICE HADOUKEN BARRAGE OF JUSTICE!

They fired a massive Hadouken barrage powered by the police!

We fired massive energy blasts at the machine and blew it up into a million pieces leaving nothing of it, and that really really pissed Lila Rossi off big time!

Me: Your machine's been destroyed for good and your plan to alter history is done, now to make sure you can't get anymore help from Chameleon!

Alya: That's right you bitch! I hate you so much!

Lincoln: Nice one, Alya, and just to make sure we make our point of killing you for good, bitch!

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he removed The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse from Lila Rossi, but her pain had just begun when she felt even more extreme pain from the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse that was inflicted on her and she screamed in excruciating pain.

Apple Bloom: Nice one, Lincoln.

Me: It's over Lila.

Lila Rossi: I still have one plan up my sleeve!

A giant robot appeared and Lila got into it.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! We're going to need Megazord power!

Megaforce Rangers: Gosei Great Megazord!

Robo Knight: Gosei Grand Megazord!

They summoned their zords and they were ready!

Phillip: Let's get in there as well, Shotaro.

Shotaro: With pleasure, Philip.

They summoned their own megazord! It was a Police Car imbued with all the powers of the Gaia Memories! It was called THE W GAIA RETRIBUTION MEGAZORD! It turned into an awesome robot!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

Qin: That is cool!

Rangers: DYNAMIC GOSEI BLAST!

Philip and Shotaro: GAIA SIN DESTROYER BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts all hit Lila and her zord and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

She was defeated!

Troy: Mega Rangers, that's a Mega Win!

Me: YEAH!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi were looking for Lila amidst the wreckage of the robot when she spoke.

Lila Rossi: I guess this is the part where you take me to jail, huh?

Natsumi: (Growls) A bit hard to send you to prison when we can't see where the Hell you are!

Scootaloo: Then again, maybe you should take your time and let us do what we came here to do.

Sweetie Belle: We're getting pretty sick of having to help our sisters and the others chase you down every other week, after you hurt dozens of people each time.

Apple Bloom: And yet, we just stuff you back in a cell and hope you magically change your ways.

Lila Rossi: What can I say?

Marinette: Guys, watch out!

Lila Rossi: Think of it as a little running GAG! I DON'T EVEN CARE HOW POWERFUL ALL OF YOU ARE, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU IF IT'S THE LAST THING I EVER DO!

Lila came out of the smoke, intending to kill them with a knife, but thinking fast, Sweetie Bell shot Lila through the chest, knocking her down.

Lila Rossi: I Still (COUGHS UP BLOOD) Have my prison privileges!

Suddenly, we saw all the blood rose tattoos on Lila Rossi glowing, and finally, we saw the blood rose tattoo on her chest finally open up and bloom, and we saw in the center of it is a skull: the final stage of the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse. Then, real blood rose blossoms grew out of the blood rose tattoos on her legs, arms, hands, feet, and stomach, and she screamed with really agonizing pain as her body was being destroyed from the inside out, and then. Apple Bloom then fired her blaster right at her head and blasted it clear off her shoulders!

Apple Bloom: It's just been revoked!

She was cocooned inside a blood rose, and then, as the blood rose opened up, all that was left of Lila Rossi was her skeleton.

We were utterly shocked and frightened.

Lincoln: Whoa, so that's the final stage of The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse, it's just as Jorgen said.

Timmy: And why it's known as the deadliest of all Fairy Curses.

Zachary Moonglow: (Through the Third Eye's Pink Iris and Fairy and Wolf) But, it's reserved for truly the most despicable of humans like Lila Rossi.

Me: Wow!

Just then, Lila Rossi's spirit appeared.

Lila Rossi: You haven't seen the last of me, I'll be back and you will all pay!

Timmy: As if, you're never ever coming back, Lila Rossi!

Lincoln: He's right, now to administer your true punishment.

Marinette: No Lincoln let me.

She painted the Judgement Kanji on her Forehead.

Marinette: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

Lila was judged by the countless lives she hurt and was found guilty.

Lila Rossi: (starts to fade away) Are you happy now?!

Marinette: Honestly, no. It really is a shame. I'm gonna mess punching your face in. Because the saddest part is, I may have used the Black Gates on your spirit just now. But I never got to kill your physical body.

Lila Rossi: (laughs) Oh, Marinette. I have to admit. That really is… very funny!

With that, Lila Rossi faded from existence forever.

ENJOY OBLIVION LILA ROSSI!

Paris saw everything and then ALL OF FRANCE EXPLODED INTO A MASSIVE ROAR OF CHEERING!

THE TERROR OF LILA ROSSI HAD BEEN SILENCED FOREVER!

We cheered wildly, and so did all of Paris and the world: THE TERROR OF LILA ROSSI THE DEMONIC MONSTER IS FINALLY OVER! Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Misty Tredwell powered down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, Misty's eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Apple Bloom: Good riddance forever, you black-hearted snake.

Nico: You've had it coming for a long time. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Lyra Han: That's right, there's still the matter of Reddvexa to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs

orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Reddvexa.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Reddvexa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Reddvexa, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Reddvexa: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Lyra Han: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle turned into neon colors and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces and Alicorns, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Reddvexa, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and Alicorns with every step.

Apple Bloom: Sheesh, you really are a religious fanatic with no regard for humanity at all.

Scootaloo: Which is proof positive of why you don't deserve any forgiveness from us, Reddvexa.

Sweetie Belle: And why you deserve only to die for your religious fanaticism.

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle: Prepare yourself, Reddvexa, The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Alicorn Princesses of Cutie Marks are coming for you, and your miserable life shall be brought to an end.

Suddenly, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle were surrounded by three massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Reddvexa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortexes faded, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Apple Bloom grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long apple red hair, she has neon orange eyes and a apple red energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with apple red gems for eyes and the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her apple red Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with red crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and red gems embedded in the gold apple links, Apple Bloom is dressed in a short-sleeved green shirt with apples on it and a red phoenix, blue jeans with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, brown cowboy boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, Earth, and Apples. Suddenly, Apple Bloom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive apple red and yellow angel wings with orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Apple Bloom has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her red tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Apple Bloom's massive Apple Bloom's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Earthquake Apple Alicorn Greatsword of

Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, cutie marks, Earth, and apples, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Apple Bloom's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Earthquake Eternal Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and her cutie mark and apples etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Apple Bloom, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Younger Sister of Applejack and Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, Loving Sister-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, Grape Evening and Many Siblings, Dear Friend of Scootaloo and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Frozen Fright, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Earth, and Apples"

アップル ブルーム、キューティー マークスのアリコーン プリンセス、ブライト マックとペアー バターの愛情深い娘、アップルジャックとビッグ マックの愛情深い妹、グラニー スミスの愛情深い孫娘、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い義姉、クライド マクブライ

ドの愛情深い将来の妻、サンダーバード・アップル、ライトニング・フリッター、アップル・サンライズ、オレンジ・ドーン、レモン・モーニング、ライム・ヌーン、ブルーベリー・アフタヌーン、ボイセンベリー・ダスク、グレープ・イブニング、そして多くの兄弟の愛する姉妹、スクータルーとスウィーティー・ベルと多くの親愛なる友人、ナツミとミユキの愛する姉妹、冷凍恐怖 の大敵、リラ・ロッシ の駆逐艦、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、終末 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、メンバー友情の食卓の騎士団、キューティーマークとアースとアップルのマスター

Apple Bloom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD FARMER CUTIE MARK PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD EARTH ALICORN HONESTY AND DIVINE ALICORN CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD EARTH PRINCESS LOVE!

Scootaloo grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, clouds, and lightning surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Thunder Kanji and a bolt of lightning on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Thunder, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her apple red Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and purple gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links, Scootaloo is dressed in a green long-sleeved hoodie, a white shirt with purple lightning bolt, green cargo shorts with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, brown cowboy boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and clouds on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, lightning bolts, and clouds. Suddenly, Scootaloo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Scootaloo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her purple tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Scootaloo's massive Scootaloo's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Lightning Storm Alicorn Greatsword of Lightning Storm Loyalty Cloud Bravery and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, cutie marks, clouds, and lightning bolts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scootaloo's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Eternal Lightning Storm Alicorn Greatsword of Lightning Storm Loyalty Cloud Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded purple gems and her cutie mark and lightning bolts etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Scootaloo, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Younger Sister of Rainbow Dash, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Loving Sister-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Siblings, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Magma Gloom, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Sports, and Lightning"

スクータルー、キューティー マークスのアリコーン プリンセス、レインボー ダッシュの愛情深い妹、スポーツの熟練した才能のあるアスリート、真のスポーツウーマン、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い義理の妹、クライド マクブライドの愛情深い未来の妻、兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、親愛なる友人アップル ブルームとスウィーティーベル アンド メニー、ナツミとミユキの愛する妹、マグマ グルームの大敵、リラ ロッシのデストロイヤー、悪のスレイヤー、狂乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、スゴくてパワフルな先生たちのスゴくてパワフルな生徒、デストロイヤー終末23のメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、および キャンタロット の擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士 のメンバー、および キューティーマークス、スポーツ、および 雷 の達人

Scootaloo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY ATHETIC AIR CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SKY LIGHTNING STORM PRINCESS LIGHTNING ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE AWESOME ALICORN SKY LIGHTNING LOYALTY AND DIVINE ALICORN LIGHTNING STORM ATHLETIC LOVE!

And Sweetie Belle grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long pink and purple hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink and purple energy aura with cutie marks, Alicorns, water, and crystals surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Water Kanji and a jewel on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold water drop links, Sweetie Belle is dressed in a short-sleeved pink shirt with gems on it and a red phoenix, purple skirt, black pants with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, purple shoes, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with gems, water, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, gems, water, and ocean waves. Suddenly, Sweetie Belle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Sweetie

Belle has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her pink and purple tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Sweetie Belle's massive Sweetie Belle's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Water Maelstrom Jewel Alicorn Greatsword of Maelstrom Generosity Justice and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and purple energy, cutie marks, gems, water, and ocean waves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sweetie Belle's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Eternal Water Maelstrom Jewel Alicorn Greatsword of Maelstrom Generosity Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and water drops etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Sweetie Belle, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Younger Sister of Rarity, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare and Many Children, Dear Friend of Scootaloo and Apple Bloom and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Thunder Terror, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Water, and Jewels"

スウィーティー ベル、キューティー マークスのアリコーン プリンセス、ラリティの愛情深い妹、クライド マクブライドの愛情深い将来の妻、エメラルド シャインとトパーズ フレアの愛情深い妹と多くの子供たち、スクータルーとアップル ブルームの親愛なる友人、ナツミとミユキの愛情深い妹、雷の恐怖の大敵、リラ・ロッシの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、キャンタロット、

友情のテーブルの騎士のメンバーであり、キューティーマークス、水、および宝石のマスター

Sweetie Belle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM WATER CUTIE MARK CRUSADER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM JEWEL ALICORN GENEROSITY AND DIVINE MAELSTROM CUTIE MARK CRUSADER WATER ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformations of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle, and when Clyde saw Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Reddvexa saw it, he fell into a black rage and got out a blaster to blast them with, but Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle fired powerful colored energy blasts with elemental forces, gems, apples, clouds, and Alicorns at Reddvexa, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Applejack: Wow, now Apple Bloom's transformed into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form.

Rainbow Dash: Same with Scootaloo.

Rarity: And the same with Sweetie Belle.

Lincoln: Facing the three Alicorn Princesses of Cutie Marks, Reddvexa's in for some big trouble.

Lyra Han: I think it's time for me to add on to the trouble he's already facing, and piss him off even more.

Nico: Aw yeah, now you're talking.

Suddenly, Lyra Han's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, lightning, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Evil HERO Lightning Golem-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Reddvexa, she left black energy, darkness, dark magic, lightning, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Lyra Han: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Reddvexa: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I will unleash the true powers of the darkness of The Netherworld upon you, and your miserable soul will be damned to Hell for all eternity!

Suddenly, Lyra Han was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, lightning, and dark magic surrounding it, there are fiends, phoenixes, dark angels, dragons, and Evil HERO Lightning Golem flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Reddvexa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lyra Han emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Lyra Han grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black energy aura with darkness, dark magic, lightning, fiends, phoenixes, dragons, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Evil HERO Lightning Golem emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Evil HERO Lightning Golem with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Lyra Han has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, lightning, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Evil HERO Lightning Golem surrounded by darkness and lightning. Suddenly, Lyra Han felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails. Lyra Han has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lyra Han's massive Evil HERO Lightning Golem-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, darkness, dark magic, lightning, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Evil HERO Lightning Golem's Darkness Dark Infernal Golem Fiendish Phoenix Greatsword of Darkness Dark Magic Lightning Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Evil HERO Lightning Golem etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Evil HERO Lightning Golem's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Evil HERO Lightning Golem that said, "Lyra Han, Gene-Slammer of Evil HERO Lightning Golem, Thunder Mage of The Han Sisters, Twelfth Sibling of The Han Sisters, Master of The Powers of Dark Magic, Daughter of Damian Alaister of The Church of Necrom, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Yubel Possessed Jesse, Destroyer of Reddvexa of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Lightning, Golems, and Infernal Phoenixes"

ライラ・ハン、悪の遺伝子破壊ヒーローライトニング・ゴーレム、ハン姉妹の雷魔道士、ハン姉妹の12番目の兄弟、ダーク・マジックの力のマスター、ネクロム教会のダミアン・アレイスターの娘、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、ユベルの宿敵ジェシー、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のレッドヴェクサの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ライトニング、ゴーレム、インファナル フェニックス

Lyra Han has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HERO LIGHTNING GOLEM-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL THUNDER GOLEM EVIL HERO LIGHTNING GOLEM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL THUNDER GOLEM EVIL HERO LIGHTNING GOLEM JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMONIC DARK INFERNAL THUNDER GOLEM EVIL HERO LIGHTNING GOLEM LOVE!

We were amazed by Lyra Han's Super Angel-Evil HERO Lightning Golem-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Reddvexa saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster again, this time to blast her, but Lyra Han fired a powerful black energy blast with darkness, dark magic, lightning, golems, fiends, phoenixes, and dark angels at Reddvexa, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned and electrocuted, but this really pissed him off now.

Fira Han: Whoa, now Lyra, the last of our sisters, has transformed, incredible!

Cassie Evanstein: That's really incredible, and she really burned Gettroa badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Lyra Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Golem Evil HERO Lightning Golem Angel and Divine Demonic Darkness Infernal Golem Phoenix Love) **And now, the darkness of The Netherworld is coming for you, Reddvexa.**

Apple Bloom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic Apple Honesty Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Earthquake Apple Cutie Mark Love) **Along with The Cutie Mark Crusaders.**

Scootaloo: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Thunderstorm Loyalty Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Hurricane Thunderstorm Cutie Mark Love) **You're never leaving this battle alive.**

Sweetie Belle: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Jewel Generosity Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Maelstrom Jewel Cutie Mark Love) **And we'll make sure you pay for your crimes here and now.**

Nico: Let's get him, Lyra and Cutie Mark Crusaders, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Lyra Han, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Lyra Han, Nico, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle went after Reddvexa who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, colored energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Reddvexa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Reddvexa, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Reddvexa took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Reddvexa began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Reddvexa has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Reddvexa fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Lyra Han, Nico, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Lyra, Nico, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Reddvexa from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Reddvexa and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Reddvexa into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Lyra, let's end this asshole for good.

Lyra Han: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Infernal Golem Evil HERO Lightning Golem Angel and Divine

Demonic Darkness Infernal Golem Phoenix Love) You got it, Nico.

Apple Bloom: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic Apple Honesty Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Earthquake Apple Cutie Mark Love) Let us go first. Ready, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo?

Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo: Ready, Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle: CUTIE MARK ELEMENTAL ENERGY BARRAGE!

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle fired a massive barrage of colored energy and elemental forces at Reddvexa, which hit him and badly damaged him.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that was one awesome three-way combo. Now, for Lyra and Nico to deliver the final blow and finish off Reddvexa.

Lyra Han and Nico sent Reddvexa flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Reddvexa.

Lyra Han and Nico: DARK INFERNAL EVIL HERO LIGHTNING GOLEM PHOENIX DARKNESS DEMONIC LIGHTNING GOLEM KAMEHAMEHA!

Lyra Han and Nico fired two massive black energy Kamehameha waves with dark fire, darkness, golems, lightning, and phoenixes which hit Reddvexa, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Lyra Han and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Lyra Han, Nico, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lyra Han's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer tails, Third Eyes, and massive angel wings of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle are permanent.

Lyra Han: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The

Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-nine members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Reddvexa once and for all, Nico, you too, Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lyra.

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle: Our pleasure, Lyra.

Suddenly, Lyra Han wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Lyra Han's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Evil HERO Lightning Golem flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the undead wailing in torment and darkness and lightning crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Danica Han absorbed the darkness and lightning and they came back to us as the display and Evil HERO Lightning Golem vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico, Lyra, and Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Yunoma, which means you're up next, Abigail.

Abigail Hazeltucker: Yeah, we'll make Yunoma pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Taylor Kamiyama: And we're so glad we're finally rid of Lila Rossi for good, and on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Saikou.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right.

Marinette cried hard and hugged Adrien.

Marinette: (sobbing) IT'S OVER, KITTY! IT'S FINALLY OVER!

We saw her crying and man was it rough for her.

Kita, Ikki and Vice were bashing Lumpus all over.

Ikki and Vice: Let's go at once!

Kita Birmingham: Gladly!

They went at him and smashed him down and tied him up.

Kita Birmingham: What do you guys want to do now?

Ikki: We could help everyone out.

The Revice team were about to go in there and lend us a hand when suddenly, they saw us walking out of the battlefield. They looked concerned as they saw Marinette crying into Adrien, who was hugging her the whole time.

George Karizaki: Marinette, what happened?!

Marinette ignored him and continued crying into Adrien's embrace.

George Karizaki: (to the Cutie Mark Crusaders) Girls, you need to tell us. What the Hell happened back there?!

Scootaloo: (sighs) Lila Rossi's reign of terror is finally over.

They told them everything.

Ikki Igarashi: Oh man. Poor girl.

Vice: Lila really made her life hell.

Me: That's an understatement.

Raven Branwen: It's finally over. Lila Rossi is no more.

Conidment King: The prime version that is.

2016 Morbucks: (to the Revice team) You guys helped too.

Vice: Damn right we did!

Me: Yeah we owe you guys big time.

Ikki: (to Natsumi) We'll see you in 7 days.

Natsumi: Got it! And think fast!

Natsumi fired at Ikki but he used the Gundemuzzle to counter it before the two of them laughed.

Professor XXXL: Is Marinette gonna be okay?

Artie Ziff: She'll be fine. I hope.

Me: The true heroes here are the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Then my phone rang and it was Chloe's dad.

Me: Oh. (Answers) Hello?

Mayor Bourgeois: (French Accent) Bonjour J.D. We saw everything and you guys were absolutely amazing! The Cutie Mark Crusaders all did great.

Me: There was no doubt about it.

Mayor Bourgeois: Well I have something to give them.

Me: We'll be right over.

We went to Paris.

LA MARSEILLAISE PLAYS

Mayor Bourgeois: For their extraordinary heroism in the honor of defending France and for ridding the world of the dastardly and malevolent Lila Rossi, I present to the Cutie Mark Crusaders our country's highest honor. I award the 5 of you the Legion of Honor Medal for saving all of the world and all of France from Lila Rossi.

They were given the medals and they were awesome.

Apple Bloom: We are truly honored Mr. Mayor.

Sweetie Belle: It was our pleasure!

Scootaloo: Yeah this was amazing!

Applejack: Y'all earned it.

Rarity: You sure did Sweetie Belle.

Rainbow Dash: That is for sure.

They hugged their sisters and we were so proud of them!

Natsumi: That was so awesome! Thanks for helping us guys.

Me: It was our pleasure Natsumi.

Miyuki: We are forever grateful to all of you.

Me: It was our pleasure for that as well.

Natsumi: And we have something for the crusaders too.

Natsumi, Miyuki and Aoi gave them Police Class rings and that showed that they were honorary members of the Police Force!

It was awesome!

Nico: Boy this was awesome and so eventful. We're so proud of all 5 of you girls.

Diamond Tiara: Thanks Nico!

Silver Spoon: We're so happy.

Me: We are too.

Nico: But great job today everyone! You all did great.

Apple Bloom: (To the viewers) Remember this everyone. If you are a lawbreaker the long are of the law is going to get you.

Qin: That is for sure.

We went back home and celebrated at Lynn's Table. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

DBZ Narrator: AT LAST THE TERROR OF LILA ROSSI HAS BEEN SILENCED FOREVER. THE BATTLE IS WON AND THE WORLD IS SAFE AGAIN ONCE MORE. THANK YOU CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID ON YOUR MISSION. YOU ARE TRUE HEROES OF THE WORLD.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done!

WOOOHOOO! THIS WAS EPIC! We are now finally rid of Lila! But this was an awesome chapter for the series You're Under Arrest!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily

along with Spiderman's team consisting of Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Beast, Gambit, Jubilee, Jean Grey And Professor X as well as Vanitas and his team consisting of Dark Phoenix, Dex (Chuck Chicken). Kurumowario, Evil Hiei,and Universe 666 Professor Pyg and we're going to the beaches of the Alola Region in the Maldives and we're going to celebrate our victory there with an awesome lunch as well as a buttkicking session on the remnants of Team Skull and we're going to meet Another Sophie Casterwill who is also a Fire Angel and Phoenix Gene-slammer and Another Vanitas and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Roselia and her name is Eleanor Rosalina and she is a flower master and an Ecomancer and knows how to use the powers of nature at their strongest.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Abigail Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Magma Neos and Nico VS Yunoma.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Vigrid, the home of Bayonetta and Jeanne 500 years ago, and we're going to destroy Timmy Turner's evil self that was born from the wish to do the exact opposite of what his parents say, Anti-Timmy A.K.A. Nega-Timmy from The Fairly Oddparents episode Nega-Timmy, but this time, he's a separate entity, and he's causing havoc in Vigrid. And we're also going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time it's for Kamen Rider Saikou, and her name is Sayaka Hikaru, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saikou, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Sayaka Hikaru is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of light. She and Lincoln trained a lot in swordplay and mastering the powers of light, and she also introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Sayaka a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saikou logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Saikou logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Yuri A.K.A. Kamen Rider Saikou, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

For Number 2 of the Supernoobs adventures we're going to battle Count Venamus, the right hand alien of The Virus and we're going to make that monster pay by sending him to prison. It will be awesome.

See you next time.

# The Virus Revenge

This is number 2 of the Supernoobs adventures.

---

(Treasure Trove Cove by Banjo Kazooie Plays)

Over in the Maldives in the Alola Region was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Spiderman's team consisting of Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Beast, Gambit, Jubilee, Jean Grey And Professor X as well as Vanitas and his team consisting of Dark Phoenix, Dex (Chuck Chicken). Kurumowario, Evil Hiei, and Universe 666 Professor Pyg and we were there for an awesome time of celebration and relaxing after the big mission of the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

We were dressed in our swimsuits and Hawaiian Clothes and it was awesome.

Me: Ahh this is the life!

Qin: Boy you said it!

Earth: Yeah this is great.

Sunset Shimmer: Nothing like enjoying a little relaxation and fun after a huge mission.

Lola: Boy you said it Sunset.

We were having fun in the water, building castles on the sand, digging for buried treasure and more.

Nico was even having a barbecue for us going.

Laney: This is so relaxing.

Carmen: You said it Laney.

Nico: Spiderman, I want to thank you, Vanitas, and your teams for coming.

Spiderman: No problem Nico. It's so awesome being with you guys even though I'm with you guys on the team for your rescues.

Carmen: But this is really fun.

Maria: It sure is.

Me: (Sniffs) Mmm mmm mmm! Boy those burgers smell really awesome Nico.

Nico: They sure do. My recipe for spicy bourbon, whiskey glaze.

Qin: Oh boy!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Can't wait.

Nico: Carmen, are you proud of Maria?

Carmen: You bet I am Nico. And I'm proud of Estella and all my family.

Maria: I am too. Carmen and I have come a long way. And it's awesome.

Qin: You guys sure have.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: And Maria's become like a big sister to me.

Carmen: She sure has.

Qin: That is awesome.

Camie: You bet it is.

Nico: Ready. Come and get it!

We got some burgers and they looked awesome and we ate them and they were great.

Me: MMM! (Eating a burger) Mmm! Delicious.

Lincoln: (Eating) Yummy!

Qin: (Eating) Tasty.

Nico: Thanks guys.

Vanitas: Webhead, I think it's time we talk about the Chameleon in the room.

Spiderman: What's up?

Vanitas: I think Chameleon will not only be a great member of the M.O.E. but he will be Animal Path's archenemy. She decided that she will be in the Redemption Squad as well. She owes J.D. for giving her back her life.

Spiderman: That's interesting. And cool.

Vanitas: It sure is.

Nico: Pete, we're talking about the fact that Chameleon was posing as the so called separate Volpina the whole time

Spiderman: That is amazing that he was able to do that. And the shapeshifting belt is perfect for him instead of masks.

Qin: I agree there.

Wolverine: This ain't the first time one of your Rogues fooled us. Remember Mysterio's fake death?

Spiderman: I sure do. That was crazy. And my Yost self had Green Goblin fake his death too.

Qin: I remember that. That was crazy.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: But nonetheless yesterday's mission was great. And the true heroes of that mission are the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Applejack: YEEHAW! They sure are.

Apple Bloom: It was great having a huge mission like that.

Xenia: We're so proud of you and the girls Apple Bloom.

Chloe: I'm more worried about Marinette. I'm worried she might try to harm herself the way she is right now.

Me: I'm worried about her too. She hasn't stopped crying since we destroyed Lila.

Qin: Yeah I've never seen her so broken.

Camie: Adrien is comforting for her right now and everyone back at the estate is helping her.

Laney: Poor Marinette. She did nothing to deserve this horrible treatment inflicted on her by Lila.

Tsuyu: Yeah what happened to her was just absolutely horrible.

Momo: And how long was this going on?

Me: 3 and a half years since November 30th, 2019. What she went through was absolutely despicable.

Rarity: That was awful darlings.

Nico: No kidding there.

May: Humpty was actually onto something back when we met him a week ago

Me: He sure was. So part of his suspicions really helped us be aware of her. We owe him for that.

My phone then rang.

Me: Oh excuse me. (Answers) Hello?

Lori: J.D. it's Lori.

Me: Hey Lori. How is Marinette doing?

Lori: She is still so distraught. We literally have never seen her this broken.

Me: Oh man. Let me talk to her.

Lori: Okay.

She handed the phone to Marinette.

Me: Marinette it's J.D.

Marinette: (sadly) Marinette isn't here right now. Please call back after God knows when!

Maria: J.D., I think you should give Marinette some space right now

Me: Let me try at least. Marinette just let me talk.

Marinette: (Crying) It hurts so much J.D.! Lila really hurt me!

Me: I know Marinette. I know how much it hurts but you got to stop crying. You are only going to feel worse

Marinette: J.D. you don't understand! Lila hurt my soul and my heart!

Me: Marinette listen. I know the kind of pain you are feeling. When I got my revenge on the 2012 version of the Shredder, I couldn't stop crying since then too. Remember that?

Marinette: (Crying) Yes I do. But there's no dart on me so that's good. But it hurts.

Me: I know Marinette. I know. You got revenge on Lila. But Marinette you need to at least let us help you. We are your friends and we're there for you.

Marinette: (Crying) It just hurts so bad.

Me: I know Marinette. I know. But you need to stop crying. You'll only feel worse about it.

Marinette: Hold on. I need to drink something.

Poromon grabbed the nearby beer bottle she had with her.

Poromon: No! This is my beer! Get your own!

Lori gave her a bottle of root beer.

Marinette: Thanks.

She drank it.

Me: Marinette don't drown yourself in root beer and ice cream like how Rarity does. (To Rarity) No offense.

Rarity: None taken darling.

Me: But Marinette at least let us help you after we get done with exercising and Lincoln's date. Please? For us?

Marinette: (Crying) Okay.

Me: Good. Just hold on till then.

I hung up.

Nico: Okay. Hopefully, Marinette won't do anything crazy, right?

Me: Don't worry she won't.

Qin: She's smart enough to not do that.

Lola: Yeah.

Applejack: Poor Marinette. I haven't see anyone cry that much since the time you did when you lost one of your friends J.D.

Me: I know. Seeing her like this is making my heart hurt.

Xenia: Mine too.

Nico: At least Lila Rossi's gone forever, right?

Me: That's for sure. She is now erased forever by the Black Gates.

Qin: Good riddance. And the Cutie Mark Crusaders and Lincoln's curse did her in.

Apple Bloom: We sure did and it was so fun.

Lola: It sure was. You guys all did a great job.

Me: And you all were rewarded with France's highest honor medal. We're all really proud of you.

Apple Bloom: Thanks J.D.

Then the Team Skull Attack Alarm went off.

DEMONIC LAUGHTER!

Me: Nice to know that my alarm works well.

Nico: Still scary laughter. But fitting.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations

Eli: On it!

He concentrated.

Eli: Found them! We have Another Sophie Casterwill and Another Vanitas.

Me: Another Sophie!? Whoa!

Xenia: This is getting interesting!

Eli: The Another Sophie is also a Fire Angel and Legendary Titan of Rebirth - Phoenix gene-slammer too.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow this one must be overflowing with fire power.

Nico: Guess that whole Another Us thing wasn't really a rumor!

Me: No it wasn't.

Qin: Nope.

Me: Here they come!

We saw Team Skull Members coming!

Nico: Here they come! ATTACK!

We went at them and roared!

Me: SNIFF ON THIS!

I pointed my butt at their faces and then…

EXPLOSIVE LOUD FIERY FART!

I burned them all over.

Nico: (Gets out Dark Spicer and Evil Green Ranger's Ridewatches) Here's your Warning: Your asses are about to be kicked twice as hard!

Nico activated them and fired waves of fire with Dark's Heatblast fire and energy with Evil Green Ranger's power and blasted them all over.

Xenia: Chew on this!

She fired arrows and blasted them all over.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Maria: Take this!

She fired a blast of water and it turned a spot of the beach into quicksand and they fell into it and sunk up to their necks before it hardened and stuck them in it like hard concrete.

Me: Look at the new Dick Tracy Character - Concrete Body!

Nico: Now that's funny!

Me: Yep. Now watch this.

The Team Skull members came at us and I fired waves of magical dragon fire and it hit the weapons they had and turned them into French Baguettes.

Qin: WHOA! That's like Sparky's dragon fire.

Hitch Trailblazer: That is awesome.

Spiderman webbed some up.

Spiderman: Nice!

Nico: How did you learn how to use dragon fire?

Me: Sparky accidentally belched dragon fire on me and I absorbed it and it turned all my fire magical.

I fired blasts of fire and it turned the Team Skull members clothes into fruits. They had grapes, apples, lemons and peaches for clothes.

They screamed in humiliation.

Qin: Whoa that is cool!

Xenia: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Fruity!

Me: Yeah it sure is! Now I can use dragon magic.

Xenia: Awesome too.

Then powerful blasts of fire hit the Team Skull members from out of nowhere and they exploded and they retreated!

Me: Yeah you better run! Nice job Lola!

Lola: Uh that wasn't me.

Nico: Then, I know what it was.

Out came a figure and it was a ANOTHER VERSION OF SOPHIE CASTERWILL! She had black hair and fire angel wings!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Another Sophie Casterwill!

Lola: Wow! Sophie for us will flip for this one!

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: Who's up this time?

Apple Bloom: I will face her.

Me: But first who is our Another Sophie?

Another Sophie: (British Accent) But I'm glad I found you guys.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and had fire angel wings and had the symbol for Phoenix on her arm and skirt and forehead and phoenix tail feathers and red, orange and yellow clothes.

Me: (GASP) Charlotte Casterwill!

Xenia: Whoa! Another member of the Casterwill family.

Charlotte Casterwill: That's right.

Me: Thank goodness we found you.

I saw something coming.

Me: Charlotte look out!

I fired my blaster and it hit a member of the Blood Spiral that was after her and it destroyed him.

Me: Whew! Sorry Charlotte, the Casterwill family is in danger because members of the Blood Spiral want them all dead.

Charlotte Casterwill: That's good you guys are all killing them.

Nico: I hope that was the only one here.

Me: Me too.

Qin: That's amazing that you are a Legendary Titan of Rebirth - Phoenix and a Fire Angel Gene-slammer.

Charlotte Casterwill: It sure is and it's fitting for me since Phoenix is my family's signature titan.

Me: It sure is. Also we killed Betrayer and Rassimov a while back and we are now at war with the Blood Spiral.

Charlotte Casterwill: That's good. Make them all pay for the Casterwill Family.

Me: With pleasure.

Apple Bloom: Sorry we have to fight like this though Charlotte.

Charlotte Casterwill: No worries.

Me: By the way is the Another Vanitas friendly or hostile?

Charlotte Casterwill: Friendly. It's someone you might like. She is a member of something called The Order of Phaaze.

Qin: WHOA!

Sora Phaaze: So another one of my fellow teammates.

Nico: This will be interesting to see.

Apple Bloom: After yesterday, this won't be too hard.

Charlotte Casterwill: I saw everything you and the Cutie Mark Crusaders did yesterday Apple Bloom and you have my congratulations.

Apple Bloom: Thank you very much. It was so fun.

Me: We all are very proud of Apple Bloom and her friends.

Charlotte Casterwill: Indeed. Lets dance.

She formed back into Another Sophie and flew into the air and Apple Bloom flew after her and fired waves of energy and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Call of The Casterwill Phoenix.

I caught Charlotte and she was tired.

Nico: I got a burger for her.

Me: Awesome.

Maria: Time for some backup.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SODA FURY 6!

She summoned Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Zomom, Cook Roidmude, and Porcina along with Evil Gulper, and the Root Beer Bandits.

Me: Nice! And the Root Beer Bandits!? Whoa! I haven't seen that one in like forever!

Nico: Neat!

Me: It was a play that was made in California and it's about a western town called Sarsaparilla Town.

Nico: Cool!

Mr. Fizz: How's Marinette doing?

Chloe: Do you want our honest answer?

Mr. Fizz: Yes.

Chloe: Well, Poromon had to take one of his beer bottles from her. That should give you a clue.

Mr. Fizz: That bad, huh?

Me: Very bad. But Lori gave her some root beer. She has been really broken ever since we killed Lila.

Nico: Yeah.

Mr. Fizz: Oh man. Poor girl.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: I feel really bad for her too.

Nico: I was so close to correcting my mistake and finishing Lila off early before Chameleon knocked me out with that baseball bat!

Mr. Fizz: Ouch!

Me: But Nico don't do that ever again.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: Yeah but we still got the job done.

Xenia: And everyone in Paris got a front row seat to see us kill Lila.

Lola: Yep.

Me: But Nico don't blame yourself for not wanting to finish Lila.

Nico: (laughs) That's funny that you should say that considering that on earlier times, you guys kept telling me to finish off Lila when I had the chance.

Me: Okay okay okay I was being impatient back then. But lets be glad she is gone.

Nico: Yeah you're right. But now we have gotten rid of her.

Lola: We sure did.

Qin: Hope she likes the Black Gates.

Xenia: Something is telling me she isn't.

Camie: Good.

Nico: But you're right. Let's just be glad she's gone and focus on right now. And also focus on helping Marinette.

Me: Right.

Qin: The Another Vanitas is coming.

Lola: Right there!

Out of a Dark Corridor came a black version of Vanitas! It was ANOTHER VANITAS!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Another Vanitas!

Lola: Awesome entrance.

Vanitas: A Dark Corridor? I haven't used that in a very long time.

Me: It has been a while.

Another Vanitas: (In a girls voice) Sorry about coming out like that.

Then she reverted back and she was a girl with aqua blue hair and aqua blue eyes and aqua blue clothes and had aqua blue angel wings.

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) Megan Bryyo!

Megan Bryyo: Glad to see you Sora.

Sora Phaaze: Same here. At least you're all right.

Megan Bryyo: Me too.

Kaito: (gets out Dynaman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Bioman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Bioman Sword.

Megan Bryyo: No he didn't promise me anything. I scared him with unleashing the corruption of Phaaze on Swartz and threatened his life. I ran off after that.

Me: Very crafty.

Nicole: The Phazon Crisis really dealt a nasty blow to the Federation and more.

Megan Bryyo: That is true.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Megan Bryyo: No worries. Come at me.

She turned into Another Vanitas.

Sougo: (gets out Dynaman gear) What effect would the corruption of Phaaze have on Swartz?

Geiz: (gets out Bioman gear) Sougo, some questions are best left unanswered.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor.

Nicole: I agree with Geiz. You don't want to know what went down during the entirety of the Phazon Crisis. That was a horrible nightmare for Samus and the Galaxy.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: (gets out Vanitas' Ridewatch) Time for Keyblade action!

Nico activated it and got Vanitas's keyblade and fired waves of fireballs and blasted her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Lets see what the Phoenix Force can do. (ACTIVATES DARK PHOENIX'S RIDEWATCH)

(CODA OF DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

He grew a powerful pair of phoenix wings and glowed in a powerful Fire Aura!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Unbelievable!

Carmen: WHOA! That could be the most powerful Ridewatch of them all!

Nico: It sure is.

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

May: (Gets out Dex's Ridewatch) Hope you're not CHICKEN!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Qin: YEAH!

May: (Gets out Kurumowario's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does.

She activated it.

May: FIRE!

She fired a Big Nut and it hit Another Vanitas and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! That was as powerful as a C4 Bomb!

Maria: (gets out Evil Hiei's Ridewatch) It's like I'm using Hiei's powers!

Nico: Go for it.

Maria: (ACTIVATES IT!) DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME!

Me: Brace yourselves guys!

She was surrounded by pitch black fire!

Maria: DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

She fired a blast of Pitch Black fire as hot as the sun and it formed into a deadly dragon and it hit Another Vanitas and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She knocked her down!

Me: WHOA! Nice one Maria!

Nico: Wow! That was awesome!

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 Professor Pyg's Ridewatch) Eli, bonk my head if I start singing opera.

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria then started to sing opera. She was singing in gibberish. Singing loudly enough to nearly blow the some of us off our feet. She comes out to us appearing to be begging.

BLAM!

Eli bashed her on her head.

Maria: Thank you.

Carmen: My turn, sis!

She activated Dark Phoenix's Ridewatch.

(CODA BY DARK PHOENIX PLAYS)

She flared up a fire aura and grew fire angel wings!

Me: WHOA!

Maria: Wow!

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Then Zexion and his team consisting of Spellbinder, Nasalmancer, Nai, Chara Dremurr, and Another Decade came.

Nico: Nice team, Zexion!

Zexion: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

Zexion: Is Marinette doing ok?

Nico: We'll check on her when this is done.

Me: Yeah.

Then a Roselia then appeared.

Me: Cool a Roselia!

Laney: That one is beautiful.

Roselia: (In a girls voice) Greetings fellow nature lovers.

Nico: Eleanor Rosalina!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had red and blue clothes.

Eleanor Rosalina: I got this.

She fired waves of leaves and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went and brought Megan Bryyo to us.

Nico: You okay?

Megan Bryyo: (Groans) Just got a really nasty headache.

Varie: At least she is okay.

Carmen: That was cool. (To Eleanor) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Eleanor Rosalina: My favorite is when me and Nico discovered an amazing blue peach tree and it had really tasty fruit.

Me: That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Nico and Eleanor hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Eleanor Rosalina: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, MJ, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, and Washu are heading to Vigrid, the home of Bayonetta and Jeanne 500 years ago, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to destroy

Timmy Turner's evil self that was born from the wish to do the exact opposite of what his parents say, Anti-Timmy A.K.A. Nega-Timmy, but this time, he's a separate entity, and he's causing havoc in Vigrid.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Vigrid.

Jeanne: I admit, it's been a long time since last we've been here.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) It still hasn't changed in a bit.

Lincoln: This is also our first time coming here to Vigrid, but I still know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to destroy Timmy Turner's evil self that was born from the wish to do the exact opposite of what his parents say, Anti-Timmy A.K.A. Nega-Timmy.

Wanda: What?! I thought we got rid of that little monster after his Dad undid that wish. Oh, this isn't good.

Me: I remembered you telling us that story, Wanda.

Nico: Me too. That wish was also due to the stupidity of your parents, Timmy, jeez.

Timmy: Yeah, and when Dad told me to be good, that was the consequence, and since I wished to do the opposite, I turned evil, and Cosmo just stood by to see Wanda crack like an egg.

Eli: Were you really that evil when that happened?

Wanda took out a photo of Timmy when he transformed into Anti-Timmy: in contrast to Timmy in his appearance from years ago, he has two fangs, red eyes, tan skin, black hair, wears a cloak, and he also has a tiny top hat, and in contrast to Timmy in personality, instead of being heroic, caring and loving, Anti-Timmy is extremely intelligent, evil, and cold-blooded. When Eli saw it, he was horrified.

Rarity: My word, now that's just terrifying.

Lincoln: And even worse, after causing some havoc at school, he created a laser that would knock a satellite out of the sky which will cause it to fall and crash onto Mt. Dimmsdale, with the lava flow resulting in the destruction of the Dimmsdale Dam, since that is the only natural disaster that could destroy it, thus creating a massive flooding disaster that will destroy the makeup factory and rid all beauty in Dimmsdale, and life in Dimmsdale would cease to exist.

The girls in Lincoln's group all shrieked in horror.

Wanda: That's right, some people look terrible without makeup. His parents found out about it, and that little monster enticed his Dad with the prospect of using the laser cannon to destroy Dinkleberg's House, at which point he told him to be as evil as possible so he could get his vengeance as much as he wished, but this action turned Nega-Timmy back into Timmy just in time, and he hasn't been seen again.

Lori: Until now. What that little monster tried to do in destroying the Dimmsdale Make-Up Factory and destroy all beauty in Dimmsdale and cause all life there to cease to exist just proves what kind of evil and cold-blooded monster he is.

Lincoln: And that's also why we're going to mash that little monster into paste when we get done with him, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, MJ.

Mary Jane: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, let's go find that little monster and mash him into paste.

Timmy: We also need to watch it with him, that monster is also a vicious fighter, he jumped Crocker twice and sent him flying from the roof and the house, and we also got even worse news: Nega-Chin has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us as well.

We gasped.

Lincoln: So, we got two outright evil monsters to kill: Nega-Chin and Anti-Timmy. Let's take down Nega-Chin first, then we get after that little monster.

We continued our travels through Vigrid, but then, we saw something heading right for us, it was the Nega-Chin, The Crimson

Chin's archenemy. But, before he could attack us, Timmy fired a blast of black Nega-Chintonite energy from his Mage's Staff which knocked him down and weakened him greatly, and then, he fired a blast of black Nega-Chintonite energy which tied him up and it was also weakening him even more.

Nega-Chin: This is impossible, how could I lose to you yet again?!

Timmy: Because villains like you never learn their lesson, Nega-Chin, now it's time that we get rid of you for good before we get after Anti-Timmy.

Timmy sent Nega-Chin flying into the air, then, we saw red Infernal Energy surrounding Timmy.

Timmy: (Speaking in Enochian) NOQUODI

Then, a portal opened up, and out came the gigantic bat Infernal Demon, Mictlantecuhtli, Presser of Destruction, who then proceeded to tear Nega-Chin to shreds as it spins around with a tornado-like force and presses its' foe into the ground, and Nega-Chin's body eventually gives way and he's easily crushed into a bloody mess, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's better, now we're rid of The Nega-Chin, now to hunt down Anti-Timmy.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long golden blonde hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden blonde and blue angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saikou logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless yellow midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Saikou logo for the pendant, yellow skirt and she has the Kin no Buki Gin no Buki Wonder Ride Book on her waist, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow heeled sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with light, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Saikou logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kougouken Saikou-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Kougouken Saikou etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large teal gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads and large teal gem on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Kougouken Saikou, and she has the thirteen girls with her.

Qin: Whoa, so that's the Kamen Rider Saikou embodiment on Lincoln's side.

Girl: That's correct, and I got the thirteen girls away from that cold-blooded monster who was about to blast them with a deadly laser.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Sayaka Hikaru, I knew it was you, it's so awesome to see you again.

?: I will kill you all for ruining my fun in destroying those foolish girls! (HISSES ANGRILY)

We then saw our target, Anti-Timmy, and boy was he really mad.

Lincoln: Jeez, you really made him mad, Sayaka.

Rita: She sure did, now let's mash that vicious, crazy, fanged monster into paste!

Lori: I'll turn that monster into an inside-out sausage for threatening to destroy the makeup factory!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, MJ and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Anti-Timmy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired blades of light from a swing of his massive greatsword, and they sliced and diced Anti-Timmy into shreds and they exploded, killing him and he was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Timmy: Finally, it's over for Anti-Timmy.

Lincoln: That little monster got what he deserved for his crimes. (To Sayaka Hikaru) And it's so good to see you again, Sayaka Hikaru.

Sayaka Hikaru: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sayaka Hikaru and he hugged her, and Sayaka Hikaru is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sayaka Hikaru: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new. You really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sayaka Hikaru, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saikou, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Sayaka Hikaru is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of light. She and I trained a lot in swordplay and mastering the powers of light, and she also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. I made Sayaka a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saikou logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Saikou logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. And to save you guys from dropping your jaws again, she's also the sister of Yuri A.K.A. Kamen Rider Saikou, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion.

But, as soon as he told us she's Yuri's sisters, our jaws did drop to the floor again.

Nico: We got to stop doing that or we're going to start catching flies in our mouths, but that's really incredible that she's also Yuri's sister.

Yuri: That's right, and it's so good to see you, Sayaka.

Sayaka Hikaru: You too, Yuri, and I've got a huge story as to how Lincoln and I stopped Lisa and we also slashed all of her robots to shreds. (To Lincoln) And I also got you a little something, Lincoln.

Sayaka Hikaru took out a jar, and it was full of Dreaded Dancing Diablos.

Nico: (GASPS) Dreaded Dancing Diablos?!

Me: Uh oh, I think I know what you're planning on doing with those, Sayaka, you heard that Lincoln is also a Spice Demon and lover of spicy foods and peppers.

Sayaka Hikaru: And thanks to that legendary pepper Gina Angellus gave him which he ate and it gave him that massive and powerful immunity to peppers of all types, he can eat all types of spicy peppers and spicy foods. Now, I intend to turn up the heat by having him eat a whole jar of Dreaded Dancing Diablos.

Lincoln: So, that's your plan, huh, Sayaka? Well, you know I can't resist eating spicy peppers.

Lincoln then took the jar of Dreaded Dancing Diablos and as he opened the lid, he poured them into his mouth and he ate them, and then…

MILLIONS OF EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIVEABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF EXTREME UNPRECEDENTED POWER!

THE POWER OF THE EXPLOSIONS WERE SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL, AND SO INTENSE, THEY THEN FORMED JETS OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIRE THAT SUDDELY BLASTED RIGHT OUT OF THE GALAXY AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL

AND HUGE THUNDERBIRD, A POWERFUL AND HUGE PHOENIX, A POWERFUL AND HUGE WEREWOLF, A POWERFUL AND HUGE VAMPIRE, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DRAGON, A POWERFUL AND HUGE FAIRY, A POWERFUL AND HUGE BUFFALO, A POWERFUL AND HUGE INCUBUS AND A POWERFUL AND HUGE SUCCUBUS, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DEMON, A HUGE AND POWERFUL TIGER, A HUGE AND POWERFUL ALICORN, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ANGEL, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ARCHANGEL, AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE MYTHOLOGICAL CREATURES AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE ANIMALS OF MASSIVE SIZE! THEY SCREECHED AND ROARED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER! WHEN THEY WERE ALL SUCKED DOWN, LINCOLN EMERGED CHANGED FOREVER! LINCOLN HAD AN AWESOME LOOKING CHEST HARNESS WITH COLORED GEMS ON THE ORANGE STRAPS AND A CIRCULAR CHEST PLATE WITH A PHOENIX ON IT!

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye had super intense burning fire in them! Then, we saw the ring of ten smaller orbs move from levitating behind him to around his waist.

Nico: SWEET MOTHER OF ALL THINGS SPICY!

Eli: HOLY TOLEDO! THAT WAS ONE WILD SERIES OF EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND WILD EXPLOSIONS!

Lincoln: WHOA! That was so awesome!

Me: WHOA! Lincoln, how do you feel?

Lincoln: Intensely awesome and hot like you, J.D., when you ate one of those bad boys!

Nicole: Dad only ate one, you ate a whole jar of those bad boys! And when we get back, there's no doubt the rest of the team had already seen the display, along with The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Yeah, they're going to find out from me personally when we get back. Thanks for the spicy surprise, Sayaka, and I think you know what's about to happen, right?

Sayaka Hikaru: Yeah, I think I already know.

Lincoln went up to Sayaka Hikaru, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and his deep red eyes turn back to deep sapphire blue.

Sayaka Hikaru: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sayaka Hikaru's neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sayaka Hikaru: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sayaka Hikaru.

Sayaka Hikaru had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Hannah Hart, Karla Keller, and Maya from Tattoo Assassins, Princess Destiny, Mineko, Elka, Loa, Ruri, Levia, Alize, Desastre, and Shironeko from Summoned to Another World… Again?, and Cecilia from Saint Cecilia and Pastor Lawrence.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hannah Hart, Karla Keller, and Maya from Tattoo Assassins, Princess Destiny, Mineko, Elka, Loa, Ruri, Levia, Alize, Desastre, and Shironeko from Summoned to Another World… Again?, and Cecilia from Saint Cecilia and Pastor Lawrence.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hannah Hart: Yes, we're okay thanks to you for saving us from that vicious little monster.

Then, when Hannah Hart and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from Anti-Timmy and from his hired mercenary, The Nega-Chin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted

Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental

Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hannah Hart: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hannah Hart: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hannah Hart, Karla Keller, Maya, Princess Destiny, Mineko, Elka, Loa, Ruri, Levia, Alize, Desastre, Shironeko, and Cecilia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Timmy Turner's evil self that was born from the wish to do the exact opposite of what his parents say, Anti-Timmy A.K.A. Nega-Timmy, who became a separate entity, along with The Nega-Chin, who came back wanting revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Timmy restraining The Nega-Chin with a black Chintonite straitjacket and summoning the gigantic bat Infernal Demon, Mictlantecuhtli, Presser of Destruction, who then proceeded to tear Nega-Chin to shreds, and he was then sent to The Black Gates for good, and finally all of us beating down Anti-Timmy and Lincoln finishing that little monster off by firing blades of light from a swing of his massive greatsword, and they sliced and diced Anti-Timmy into shreds and they exploded, killing him and he was sent to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and

Sayaka Hikaru have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you had a two-for-one takedown on your rescue: Nega-Chin and Anti-Timmy. And I hope the girls had fun in beating that monster down for what he tried to do in destroying The Dimmsdale Makeup Factory.

May: We sure did.

Qin: That little monster went too far trying to destroy all life in Dimmsdale by destroying the makeup factory.

William: And we saw those wild explosions of fire and the display from outer space and Vigrid, what happened?

Nico: Sayaka Hikaru gave Lincoln a jar of Dreaded Dancing Diablos, and he ate them all, and what happened to J.D. happened to Lincoln.

Maria: Whoa! Now, that was really wild and crazy, plus, Lincoln has on a chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps with circular chest piece with phoenix on it, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And believe it or not, the chest harness was created from the belts that were on my chest when I became one of the Smash Fighters in the Super Smash Brothers.

Marinette: That's right, Nico told me about your meeting with Master Hand.

Alya: And now, our man's now even more intensely awesome and hotter.

Lily the Mermaid: You said it, Alya.

Lily the Mermaid kissed Lincoln on the cheek, and steam whistled out of her ears.

Lily the Mermaid: WHEW! I think you weren't kidding about that one, that was really hot!

After finally destroying Anti-Timmy and The Nega-Chin, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sayaka Hikaru saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sayaka Hikaru: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sayaka, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sayaka Hikaru: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sayaka Hikaru: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Sayaka, what's the story on how you and Lincoln put a stop to Lisa's rampage and also sliced all her robots to shreds?

Sayaka Hikaru: I thought you'd never ask, I still remembered this one story all too well. One time, Lincoln was with me and we were doing some training with our swords in our gym and the rest of the Guardian Angels who were with us. But, then, we heard the sound of insane mad laughter, and Becky Long saw something in the distance, and she saw who it was: the figure was none other than the cold unfeeling mad scientist of The Loud House: Lisa Loud, and she had a massive army of robots with her and she even rebuilt Todd and her other robots, and they were on the rampage causing havoc in Royal Woods. We were horrified of what Lisa had done, including Lincoln, but he remained calm and we knew what he was going to do: head out there, shred Lisa's robots, and tie up Lisa. I went with him as we headed out to confront that mad scientist, and along the way, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Guardian Angels sliced and diced all of Lisa's robots, and we made our way to Lisa, who was heading right for us, and we sliced and diced Todd and her other rebuilt robots, and this drove Lisa mad, and she tried to fire a laser at us, but we fired blasts of light and blinded her, and Lincoln tied her up by firing red energy blasts from his white angel wings and tied that mad scientist up. We then saw Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully arrive, and boy, was she mad. She then grabbed Lisa and she, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully got a ride from Chunk back to

The Loud House, and when we got back, we arrived in time to see Lisa get grounded for nineteen weeks and not only did she have to pick up the remains of her robots, but Lily threw a stink bomb down Lisa's bunker and changed the password yet again, and even after Lisa was off her punishment, her bunker would smell like a dumpster and not even a deep cleaning could get rid of the stink.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Nico: P.U.!

Lily: Lisa deserved it, the little monster.

Lincoln: She sure did, Lily, and that was a nice move you did throwing a stink bomb down her bunker and changing the password again.

Rita: Lily was that mad at Lisa because of her rampage that day, and I thought Luna's wrath towards her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan was bad.

Luna: Usually it is, but with Lily, oh you so don't want to get on her bad side by messing with Lincoln, she'll do a lot worse.

Nico: She'd done worse to Lisa by changing the password on her bunker many times, but throwing a stink bomb down there as well, that's new, but for Lisa, that really stinks. But, I got to ask, did she by any chance do a lot worse to Lori, Lynn, Lola, or Luan if they got grounded for trying to kill Lincoln again?

Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan shuddered in fright at the mere mention.

Lincoln: She did, but it's best not to mention it. We saw what she did to them before, and it's not a pretty sight.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent are heading to Kume Island, Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Tier Harribel: Wow, so this is Kume Island, awesome.

Lincoln: I've never been here before to Kume Island, and it's perfect for our first date, Tier. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Kume Island, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, Yoruichi Shihouin, Daring Do, Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I always knew they had their feelings for Lincoln.

Me: I saw it from Sadie, Katie, Sugar, Staci, and Argent years ago, along with from Tier Harribel, Lisa Yadōmaru, Chizuru Honshō, Tatsuki Arisawa, and Yoruichi Shihouin.

Rainbow Dash: And from Daring Do, but this is so awesome! Now, Linky has my favorite author in his harem!

Rukia Kuchiki: Along with several more of the Soul Society as well.

---

Rusty entered Marinette's room.

Rusty: Hey, Marinette. Just wanted to check up on- OH MY GOD!

Rusty saw Marinette cutting herself with a blade!

Rusty: (grabs Marinette's arm) Marinette, what the fuck are you doing?!

Marinette: (pushes him away) GO AWAY! I AM A BAD GIRL! I DESERVE PAIN! (continues cutting herself)

Me and Adrien rushed in and I grabbed Marinette!

Me: Marinette have you lost your mind!?

Adrien: Marinette you are going to take the cowards way out!?

Big Guy: For the love of mike.

Qin: Marinette suicide is never the answer!

Me: And besides we can't die anyway remember?

Marinette: Oh right. I forgot.

Lori: (takes blade from her) We're literally hanging onto this until you start thinking straight!

Sideshow Bob: How about I hang onto that, Lori?

Lori: Alright.

Leeli: Any reason why?

Sideshow Bob: (takes blade) Sharp weapons are my specialty. Honestly, this should be used to cut those who deserve it, not to cut yourself.

Nico: But Marinette listen, you are NOT a bad girl.

Me: Yeah Marinette you are a good girl!

Marinette: You don't understand!

Me: Marinette listen! I know how you feel about what you did to Lila and how. When I killed 2012 Shredder I got my revenge but I was so sad myself that I wanted to kill myself too. But I did not kill myself! You are a brave hero and a great girl and you are also the legacy of Joan of Arc. Would God want you to kill yourself like this!? Absolutely no way!

Marinette: It's not just that! This is the first time any villain of mine have suffered a real death before.

Hook: Okay, I can understand that. You're probably not used to it.

Me: Marinette listen! Lila was a monster and she deserved every ounce of pain we can dish out on her. But Marinette I know exactly what you you were feeling. I went through the exact same thing back when I made my first kill.

Marinette: Really?

Me: Yes. Remember when I lost Caitlyn Laurence and I ripped out that man's throat and I killed him? I felt the same way. But I did not want to kill myself. Sure I was completely grief stricken and sad but I did not want to kill myself. I would never do such a thing.

Caitlyn Laurence: That's right Marinette. When J.D. lost me he was devastated and he was crying for days. I watched him from heaven and he was sad for a long time.

Marinette: That's right I remember that.

Me: That's right. I was devastated. I couldn't eat or sleep for days. But my mom and dad helped me realize that what I did was an act of justice. And since then I devoted my entire life to the superhero work. I wanted to help people and make sure they never have to go through the same thing again. Marinette what's important is that one of your most dangerous enemies is gone and you should be relieved about that. Lila got what she deserved. I'm sorry we had to kill her but there was no other choice. She was gonna keep causing problems and we couldn't kill her live another second any longer. You did what you had to do Marinette.

Adrien: I agree Ladybug. You did what was right and the world is forever glad.

Marinette knew that we were right. Then she hugged me and broke down crying more and I comforted her.

G1 Ratchet: Let me look at those cuts so I can heal them.

Marinette: (CRYING) I'm such a fool!

Me: It's all right Marinette. It's okay.

Ratchet looked at the cuts and healed them.

Laney, Naruto, Lana and Lola and many of us came.

Naruto: You aren't the only one that felt the same way Marinette.

Lana: Yeah me and Lola made our first kill years ago too.

Laney: Same with me. We felt the same way as well.

Nico: That's right Marinette. I felt the same with Ken remember?

Lola: Besides, like you said before, you may have used the Black Gates on her spirit. But you didn't kill her physical body.

Apple Bloom: That's right. We killed her body.

Sweetie Belle: You just used the Black Gates on her spirit.

Qin: That's right.

Scootaloo: But either way Lila is gone forever.

Chloe: And you got payback for when she hurt your mom and my dad.

Adrien: Not to mention her abusing my Dad's trust.

Me: And causing all kinds of horrible crimes to you and all of Paris. She was a monster and a true spawn of Satan.

Rusty: She sure-a-shootin was.

Big Guy: That's right Marinette. You did what was right and you saved all of Paris by doing what is right and what's good in your heart. Besides it's going to take more than the crimes of Lila Rossi to bring you down.

Adrien: Yeah what Big Guy said.

Joan of Arc: You did a great deed yesterday Marinette. Even if you are lost God will never abandon you. You will always be able to find your way back.

Lynn: So please cheer up, okay?

Me: For all of us Marinette.

Nico: That's right. Just like we helped you and you helped us. I have been there for you when I first joined the team and you have been there for us too when you joined the team.

Lola: Yeah Lola. Cheer up for all of us.

Marinette sniffled and knew we all were right.

Marinette smiled.

Marinette: Thank you guys. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Then Marinette saw 2 figures out her door.

Marinette: Okay, whoever the next Gene Slammers are, I know you were listening to all that.

A Volbeat and Illumise came out.

Me: A Volbeat and Illumise! Wow!

Nico: Cool.

Volbeat: (In a girls Voice) Are you okay Marinette?

Nico: Marissa and Mallory Jankow! Wow!

They reverted back and Marissa was a girl with red hair and purple and black clothes and Mallory was a girl that had blue hair and purple and blue clothes.

Mallory Jankow: It's great to see you again Nico.

Marinette: But yes I'm better.

Her stomach growled.

Marinette: Man I'm hungry.

We got her to the kitchen and she had a bunch of French Sandwiches.

She ate 20 of them.

Me: Geez you were hungry.

Marinette: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Mallory Jankow: We have a lot of them. But our favorites are when we made an awesome sword of lightning. We had lots of battles with it too.

Marissa Jankow: We sure did.

Nico: That was cool.

Qin: I remember that sword. That was awesome.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico. I've missed you girls.

Marissa Jankow: We did too Nico.

Mallory Jankow: Boy Marinette was really distraught huh?

Me: She was.

Snaptrap: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Sora's team will include Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco and Tamara Daishinji. Takanuva's team will include Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Red-Eyes Black Dragon.

Me: Cool!

Seto: Blue-Eyes White Dragon with his own Archenemy. I like that.

Joey: And good ol Red Eyes too.

Lola: That is awesome.

Pakura: And it will be an honor to be part of a group.

Me: It sure will.

The previous group came,

Stinky Butt: Can me, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL, and Artie Ziff go with you guys?

Malodor: Me, Cajun Fox, Yost Korvac, Quackor the Fowl, Hercules Cyclops, Beagle Babes, Big Cheese, Glomgold, Birdbrain, and Gourd will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Xenia: We don't even know what our mission is though.

Sonata: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm going for Swalot, Sharpedo and Wailord next.

Me: WHOA! You're going big on that last one.

Qin: Yeah Wailord is huge!

Me: No kidding!

Nico: That is a huge one huh.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai. What's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) Oh, you're not going to like it one bit: Count Venamus, the right hand alien of The Virus is back, and he wants revenge on all of you for destroying him and The Virus.

We gasped.

Me: We haven't faced him in a while!

Lincoln: It's been years since we last dealt with The Virus and Count Venamus, and now, he's come back for Round 2. Okay, then, we'll give him another beatdown, but it'll also end with him getting put in the slammer for his misdeeds.

Nico: I like that idea, Lincoln, it's better than just killing him again, but this time, he'll have to live with his crimes for the rest of his life while he's in prison.

Eli: I agree there.

Suddenly, Nicholette chanted a powerful incantation, and three souls were suddenly imprisoned inside four cards: they were none other than our old enemies, Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank.

Me: Nicholette, what's with the souls of Abigail Sanchez, Hawk, and Hank being imprisoned inside three energy cards?

Nicholette Torrington: I've been thinking of what those three did in creating Dark Eddy and trying to bring back The 20 Days of Darkness, and I also was thinking of the terrible harm those three have caused Lincoln and his family. If those three were ever freed again, they won't stop until they've killed the Louds and destroyed all of Gotham Royal York, same with another of our old enemies, Ophelia Shroud.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I still have her card ever since I drew the Bind and Seal Kanjis on her forehead when we went after her last year in

Dark World.

Lincoln took out the card with Ophelia Shroud bound in a straitjacket and sealed in a crystal prison and imprisoned in a card.

Nico: So, you think someone will try to free those monsters from their prisons to try to get revenge?

Luna Anderson: That's what's the spirits of The Netherworld are telling me. Plus, we can never forget the pain and suffering these four have caused Lincoln and his family, so we're up for banishing their souls to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: It's no surprise that many of my Guardian Angels hate those two Hazeltucky buttfaces so much, along with that evil, deranged mad scientist little worm Ophelia Shroud, and that heartless bully who caused Luan to go crazy and they also wanted to kill me and my family. Okay, then, I've had just about enough of those four psychos, and it's obvious they refuse to learn their lessons.

Nico: That's putting it mildly.

Hawk: You losers, when we get out of this, you'll all be left bleeding on the streets!

Me: Go suck a doorknob, buttface!

Lincoln fired four Judgement Kanjis at the energy cards, and when they hit Ophelia Shroud, Hawk, Hank, and Abby Sanchez, all of them were found guilty for their crimes and were banished to The Black Gates forever.

Luan: Good riddance for good, Abby Sanchez.

Lincoln: Same with the Hazeltucky Hockers and Ophelia Shroud. Now, we're free from those four for good.

Lisa Loud: Indeed we are.

Nico: Good call there on that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Yunoma, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Yunoma of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Yunoma, right, Abigail?

Abigail Hazeltucker: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Sophia Presley: While you and Nico destroy Yunoma and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet up with The Supernoobs and take down Count Venamus.

Lincoln: We'll make that right-hand alien of The Virus pay for his crimes, and once we get done with taking down Count Venamus, you better be ready to die, Yunoma.

Abigail Hazeltucker: You better be ready to die, Yunoma, because the fires of Hell are coming for your miserable soul!

Anti Wanda: I wish we had time to celebrate those scumbags being gone from our lives. But we don't have the time.

Cajun Fox: Let's head to the school at Cornbury. I'll make some Cajun lunch for us there.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off.

---

We arrived at Cornbury, Minnesota.

Qin: Cornbury.

Me: Boy I'll never forget the first time we were here.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Tyler Bowman: Boy it's good to be back.

Nico: Feeling a little homesick weren't you?

Tyler Bowman: I was.

We arrived back at his school.

Block Man: Here we are back at your school.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Boy I remember this place.

We went in.

Qin: Boy just as busy as ever.

Amy Anderson: But it is good to be back home.

Roach: It sure is.

Yost Korvac: Let's get seated.

Cavalier: While Cajun Fox makes us lunch.

We went to the cafeteria and Cajun Fox made us a Louisiana Cajun feast and man was it awesome.

I had Spicy Cajun Gumbo and Po Boys.

Me: (Eating Po Boys) Mmm! Delicious.

We were having lots of good food.

Amy Anderson: (Eating po boys) Yummy.

Magma Man: Can I heat that up?

Me: Go for it.

He did so. We got to eating.

I ate some jambalaya.

Me: Mmm!

Qin: Perfect.

Quacker the Fowl: You guys met in the same year the Masters of Evil started out.

Eris: Including me.

Me: That's right we sure did.

Camie: When was that?

Me: After the Great War with the Royal Defenders and it was just after Halloween.

I went over what happened in chapter 1234.

We were over in the meadows of Minnesota as we were walking over to the home town of the Superdudes: Cornbury. With us were the newest recruits of the Masters of Evil: Vortex the Weather Ghost; Enemy of Danny Phantom, and Whiger the White Tiger spirit of Jungle Fury, and the newest member of the Redemption Squad: the human version of Cozy Glow.

Vortex (Danny Phantom)

---

Vortex is a weather-manipulating ghost from the Danny Phantom cartoon series. He is the main antagonist of the episode, Torrent of Terror.

He is voiced by David Boat

Throughout the centuries, Vortex unleashed destructive weather across the Earth, but he was eventually subdued by the Observant High Council. They kept his powers under control with the Spectral Barometer, however during his sentencing, Vlad Plasmius appeared and freed Vortex. The weather ghost was ready to resume his rampage, but Vlad got him under control with the Spectral Barometer. He commanded Vortex to unleash a massive heat wave on Amity Park, then told everyone he had developed a weather controlling device (actually the Spectral Barometer). Vlad fired it into the sky, hitting the weather ghost, and he used his powers to unleash a rain storm, increasing Vlad's approval rating. But when he told Vortex to stop the rain, he became enraged, refusing and Vlad attempted to use the Spectral Barometer to force the weather ghost to obey. However he managed to overpower it and reflect the energy back, destroying it and leaving the only thing able to control him gone. Vortex went off to begin a worldwide rampage with Vlad attempting to subdue him, but he quickly defeated the half-ghost. In revenge for the humiliation that Vlad had subjected him to, the weather ghost condemned Amity Park to the worst storm ever, the maelstrom. Panicking, Plasmius got Danny to join him in battling Vortex, but when they went to confront him, Vlad left Danny to fight the weather ghost alone. They battled and the half-ghost soon discovered that he was out of his league, proving unable to even hurt Vortex while he was blasted again and again. Soon enough

Danny was defeated and the weather ghost left to begin his rampage, not knowing that one of his attacks had left the half-ghost with some of his weather manipulation powers. When Sam, Tucker, and Vlad realized that Danny's mood could now control weather, Sam and Tucker went to draw Vortex back to Amity Park, while Vlad was forced to keep Danny in a good mood. They found him in Venice and taunted the fact that Amity Park wasn't under the effect of his powers, causing him to angrily head there. The weather ghost began ravaging the town with intense heat and cold, but Sam, Tucker, and Danny used Tucker's virtual reality program to manipulate Danny's emotions, allowing him to unleash various weather attacks to weaken Vortex. He managed to blast the half-ghost again to remove the weather-manipulation powers, but the Fenton Plane's weapons managed to weaken the weather ghost enough to capture him. Danny returned him to the Observants, but he escaped again. Later Vortex was amongst the countless ghosts that helped to turn the planet intangible to save it from the Disasteroid.

## Whiger the White Tiger

Whiger was a chimeric Phantom Beast General that possessed the spirit of the White Tiger. He was also the only one of Phantom Beasts that turned to the side of good.

He possesses Rinzin power. Along with Snapper, Scorch, and five other Phantom Beasts they had attempted to overthrow Dai Shi during the beast war. The resulting feud had caused the attack on the humans to stand on weak ground. With the finding of the Crystal Eyes in which the Generals were contained they resolved to ally completely with Dai Shi, plotting to make him Phantom Beast King and eliminate his humanity, ensuring the success of the Final Beast Wars.

After the Spirit Rangers defected to the Rangers, Dai Shi noticed that Whiger had a Tiger spirit and planned the Phantom General's next test of loyalty. After a scuffle with RJ, Whiger succeeded when he took part of Casey's Animal Spirit making him very powerful. Whiger proves his victory to Jarrod/Dai Shi by sparring with him (thus allowing Dai Shi to accept the Generals). Whiger called a fight with Casey, but ended up fighting RJ, Theo, Lily, and Dominic until

Jarrod/Dai Shi, Camille, and the other Phantom Beast Generals arrive and easily defeat the Rangers. Whiger attacked the city and Casey ran into him. Casey tried to transform without his Tiger Spirit and ended up fighting the other Rangers. Casey finally transforms and joins the fight. With the help of Jimmy, the Rangers charged up the Claw Cannon to use on Whiger. Whiger grows and fights the Wolf Pride Megazord, the Rhino Pride Megazord, and Jungle Master Megazord, losing to them when they form the Jungle Master Stampede.

Dai Shi didn't take the news of Whiger's defeat lightly. He stripped Whiger of his Rinzin, title, and rank before banishing Whiger from the temple. Whiger tried to kill Casey, for robbing him of his honor only to be saved by the human when he fell off a cliff. Deciding to return his kindness, Whiger lead Casey to where Rammer and Badrat were holding everyone captive, including the other rangers. While battling Camille, Whiger gave Casey back his tiger spirit and the two performed a double attack on Camille (with Whiger manifesting a white version of Casey's Tiger Spirit), forcing her to leave in defeat. However, the fight depleted the last of Whiger's Rinzin, causing him to fade away from existence but not from Casey's memory.

Whiger is finally avenged when Casey, Lily and Theo destroy Dai Shi.

---

Vortex: Man, two years in the Book of Vile Darkness can give you such a pain in the neck!

Genie: Try being locked up in a lamp for 10,000 years! (Imitating Edward G. Robinson) And it's not a pretty sight see?

We laughed.

Me: You always crack us up Genie.

Aladdin: He sure is funny.

Whiger: I am so honored to be part of the Masters of Evil.

Me: I'm glad you are Whiger. I was really amazed that you went to the side of good. You would've made a great candidate for the Redemption Squad.

Whiger: I know.

Vypra: That's true but I think he is more qualified for us in the Masters of Evil.

Whiger: I'm honored and I want to make you a copy of the White Tiger Spirit for one of you.

Maria: You're giving us a copy of your Animal Spirit?

Whiger: I figured that since I'm now in the Masters of Evil, I can give one of you a copy of my White Tiger Spirit.

Me: We're honored Whiger and we'll leave that to Isabelle. She's our shaman.

Isabelle: Thank you grandpa. Lets see.

Isabelle concentrated and she waved her khakkhara staff and she chose Laney.

Isabelle: Laney the spirit of the White Tiger chose you and The White Tiger is renowned for its strength and majestic fierceness. Its serene energy and power represent fearlessness and spiritual awaking. It traditionally symbolizes strength, courage, war, instinct, willpower, courage, vision, and clairvoyance.

Laney: Wow! I am so honored.

A ring then appeared on her finger and it had a white gem with a white tiger in it and then a White Ball of light appeared and landed in her hands and it was another White Tiger Animal Crystal.

Laney: My own White Tiger Animal Crystal!

Alyssa Enrilé: Looks like you and I are both the Noble Tiger, Laney.

Me: You sure do.

Twilight Sparkle: Yep. By the way J.D. how did you convince Cozy Glow to join us?

Me: Well that story has two parts to it. First Sunset Shimmer should tell us her part and it is really dark.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah. I went to Laney's room for help.

---

Laney was reading a book on Forensic Psychology in her room and there was a knock on her door.

Laney: Come in.

Sunset Shimmer came in.

Sunset Shimmer: Hey Laney. I hope I'm not interrupting anything.

Laney: No Sunset you aren't. What's up?

Sunset Shimmer: I need your help with something. I'm going to recruit the human version of Cozy Glow into the Knights of the Friendship Table.

Laney: Are you sure that's a good idea?

Sunset Shimmer: I'm going with my gut on this. I looked into her eyes and saw that she has a dark past.

Laney: J.D. said that her past is unknown. But I heard from J.D. that you have an amazing power that enables you to look inside a person's memories and mind. Which I think is really cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is. But I'm positive that I can help her become a better person.

Laney: I'll go with you for support.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank you.

They were off to Canterlot High School.

In Canterlot High School, Laney and Sunset Shimmer found Cozy Glow sitting in the Cafeteria and she was having lunch all by herself.

Sunset Shimmer: Cozy Glow?

Cozy Glow saw them.

Cozy Glow: Oh hey Sunset. Hey Laney.

Laney: How are you feeling?

Cozy Glow: Good thank you.

Laney: We came to talk to you about something.

They sat down.

Cozy Glow: What's up?

Sunset Shimmer: We just want to know something. I don't mean to make you uncomfortable but I can tell you are being haunted by your past. Before you join the Redemption Squad, I just want to see what happened in your past so that we all can help you.

Cozy Glow: Sure Sunset.

She held out her hand and Sunset touched her hand and her eyes glowed and we saw that she had a vision into the past. Cozy Glow's was an extremely dark one. Her mother Aurora Shine and her were really close. She was born into a poor family and somehow was able to manage by helping her mother. She didn't want toys because she loved her mother more than anything. She got her castle tower cutie mark by helping her mother out with money issues. But her mother died of a terminal disease right on her mom's birthday and it devastated her. She took it really hard and wound up as an orphan. She realized that there was nothing she could do.

Sunset gasped.

Sunset Shimmer: On no. Cozy I'm so sorry you lost your mother.

Cozy Glow: (Crying hard)

Laney: Poor girl.

Sunset Shimmer: That must be the reason why the Cozy Glow in Equestria became evil.

Laney: We had no idea she was going through all that. She snapped because of losing her mother.

Sunset Shimmer went over to her and comforted her.

Later Sunset Shimmer came to me and she had Cozy Glow with her.

Me: Are you serious Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: Absolutely J.D. The Cozy Glow in Equestria became the way she is because she snapped over the loss of her mother Aurora Shine.

Me: Oh man. Poor Cozy Glow. I had no idea she was going through all that. This changes everything.

Sunset Shimmer: I have a feeling I know what you are gonna do J.D.

FLASHBACK 1 ENDS

Everyone gasped in shock and concern.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh my gosh! Cozy we didn't know you were going through all that.

Applejack: I don't think any of us knew about it.

Vypra: Poor Cozy.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: After Sunset told me everything I went to Canterlot to tell Princess Celestia what I was told.

FLASHBACK 2

In Canterlot Castle, I came into Princess Celestia's Throne Room.

Princess Celestia: Hello J.D.

I stood before her.

Me: Hello Princess. I'm sorry to come in like this unannounced but I have news about Cozy Glow.

Princess Celestia: She is a monster.

Me: No she isn't Princess. She wasn't born this way. She snapped because she lost her mother to a terminal disease.

Princess Celestia gasped.

I revealed everything about Cozy Glow and her tragic background and everything I found out from Sunset Shimmer and she, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Thorax and Shining Armor gasped in shock.

Princess Celestia: My gosh.

Princess Luna: We didn't know she was going through all that.

Me: No one knew about it. Sunset used her memory probing powers and found out about this. Cozy Glow and her mother Aurora Shine were very close and that's why I promised her that I would bring her back and I also promised that after we do battle the Cozy Glow here that I would not only save her from this monster she became but also bring her mother back. She needs her mother more than ever to fix her broken soul.

Princess Celestia: Poor thing. If anybody can do it we know that you can J.D. and we wish you luck. If anybody can save Cozy Glow then we know that you can.

Me: Not that I'll need it but thank you. But I've done this many times before and fixed shattered lives. You have my word that I will do everything I can to save Cozy Glow from this monster that she turned into. I Pinkie Promise. (Laughs)

Princess Cadance: (Laughs) I figured you would do that.

Me: Thank you.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

Nico: Wow! That's a big promise.

Me: I know. And I won't let Cozy Glow be consumed by the darkness of herself anymore.

Dark Spicer: That's a big promise.

Laney: It sure is.

Man Boy: I know J.D. can do it.

Sky: Yes and he saved many relationships before.

Me: Not to brag.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at Cornbury, Minnesota.

William: Here we are in Cornbury.

Me: This is the home city of the Supernoobs.

Nico: This is amazing.

Naruto: It sure is.

Cozy Glow: Yeah. But I will do everything I can to help you all. You have my word.

Me: Good.

Sunset Shimmer: We will bring your mother back Cozy Glow. You just have to be patient.

Cozy Glow: I know.

Eli: Good.

Me: Don't worry Cozy Glow. I made a Pinkie Promise that I would bring your mom back. Cross my heart, hope to fly, stick a cupcake in my eye.

We laughed.

We arrived at the Park and we saw the Superdudes playing in the park. We saw Kevin Reynolds, Tyler Bowman, Jennifer Shope and Theodore Roachmont.

Me: Hey guys!

Jennifer Shope: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Roach: Oh this is awesome to meet you guys!

Rainbow Dash: Same here.

Tyler Bowman: We love all your adventures and more.

Melody (Little Mermaid): We want to thank you guys for defeating that Gyarados that the Sorcerer Stanked.

Tyler Bowman: Poromon, you said you would keep our invovlement a secret!

Poromon: Did you really expect me to keep a secret from J.D. of all people?

Me: Yeah I actually figured it out.

Tyler Bowman: Oh.

Shope: It's so awesome to have you all with us. We need your help to destroy the Virus and it's creators once and for all.

Me: And we will.

Nico: What's that over there?

We saw a figure wearing another Iron Boy Suit pointing his repulsors at two little girls playing and drawing on a sidewalk with chalk.

Iron Boy Imposter: Well, well, well… graffiti! That's a pretty serious offense, girls. But that's why I became a crime-fighter. To take out garbage like you.

The Iron Boy imposter fired his repulsors at the two girls and they ran away screaming!

Me: What the hell is that cretin doing!?

Tyler: Oh no! That's Jock and he dressed up like Iron Boy to Protect the town!

Me: That fucking jerk!

We went over to him.

Thundercracker: Costume party's over, Jock!

Jock: Jock? (laughs) Didn't you hear? Jock Jockerson's checked out! He just couldn't take any more. Couldn't deal with the fact that no one will respect or fear him. It was really starting to drive him crazy. But then Jock thought, if he couldn't get anyone to fear or respect him as himself, he'll do so as one of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Specfically, Iron Boy!

Iron Boy: Then the world has one Iron Boy too many.

Jock: Which means one of us has gotta go.

Iron Boy: My thoughts exactly.

Jock and Iron Boy flew at each other.

Me: This is gonna hurt!

They collided and Edd smashed Jock and knocked him down and then Jock grabbed a dumpster.

Jock just threw a dumpster on top of Iron Boy.

SMASH!

Jock: (laughs) Come back when you've taken a shower and a nap for 12 years! (flies off)

G1 Silverbolt: (Gets the dumpster off Iron Boy) You ok, Double D?

Iron Boy: I just got a dumpster thrown on top of me and I'm humiliated in front of the whole town. DO I LOOK OK TO YOU?!

Laney: Sorry we asked.

Me: We'll deal with him later. Right now we need to get to know all of you first and we have a lot to talk about.

Roach: Okay.

Vypra: Well, since we can't do anything about Jock for now, how about we see what your school's like?

Roach: (to the Masters of Evil) And how do we know that you all won't try to stab us in the back the second we get there?

Me: Roach knock it off.

We went to the Cornbury Middle School and we went in and it was a nice place. It was a cool place. In the Cafeteria we were having a nice talk.

Tyler Bowman: So you guys faced an evil parallel version of yourselves!?

Shope: And they disbanded the Benevolent Alliance after destroying the Virus and the Creators in their universe!?

Roach: That's nuts!

Me: Yeah. It was terrible.

Nico: That war was brutal. But it was thanks to Ed Cowart here that we were able to defeat the Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: It's true.

Kevin R.: That's big.

Me: Yep. And we couldn't have done it without his help.

Shope: I'm glad.

Tyler Bowman: Yeah.

I sensed that Tyler was having some love issues.

Me: Do you have some girlfriend problems Tyler?

Tyler Bowman: How did you know that?

Me: It's a habit. I pick up on these things.

Tyler Bowman: Yes I love a girl. Amy Anderson.

We saw her and she was a brown hair girl in a pink coat.

Tyler Bowman: She's so beautiful and kind.

Elena Validus: Tyler, does Amy know about your hero life?

Tyler Bowman: No. But I'm worried that if she finds out who I am she will be in terrible danger.

Nico: Tyler that's normal.

Me: Yeah we're superheroes and everyone knows who we are. You can tell Amy about your Superhero life and she will totally understand.

Tyler Bowman: I can?

Me: Sure. Superhero secret identities are pretty much squat now and because everyone knows who we are and we always emerge victorious because we're the most powerful force in the entire universe, everyone knows our real names. And you can tell anyone you feel is trustworthy.

Tyler Bowman: I get it. All right Amy deserves to know who I really am.

Me: That a boy.

Jock then came up to us.

Me: Jock! I might have known you were a frat boy punk.

Jock: And what are you gonna do about it?

Lincoln: (to Jock) You're not so scary without your armor! You better start praying right now!

Jock: (smirks) Careful. You don't want to make a scene in front of all these innocent people, do you?

Eddy: Easy, guys. We'll take him down when the time is right. (to Jock) Don't think this is over, Jock. One way or another, that armor of yours is going to the junkyard!

Me: And prepare for a merciless butt-kicking. (Crack knuckles)

Everyone: YEAH!

Jock ran.

Me: What a wuss!

Double D: (angry) Who does that idiot think he is? Putting on an armor like mine and pretending to be me?

Maria: Easy, Double D. Try to keep a cool head.

Double D: How are you guys calm about this?! (to Lola, Lynn, and Lori) You three especially should be pissed off that Jock's making us look bad!

Sissi: Technically, he's only making YOU look bad.

Me: Yeah and he will pay for it.

Mem and Zen then came and they were in disguise.

Zen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's such an honor to meet you.

Me: You two must be Mem & Zen. It's a pleasure to meet you both.

Mem: Same here. We've heard so many amazing things about you all.

Me: It's mutual.

Zen: That's true.

Mem: That Jock is such an Earth-Jerk.

Zen: This isn't Jock's first day using his Iron Boy suit.

Princess Rose: What do you mean?

Mem: For the past week, Jock's been using his suit to enforce the law. But the thing, the offenses he targets barely qualify as crimes at all. Like cops breaking the speed limit in a car chase, and an elderly lady for driving three blocks with her left-turn signal turned on.

Me: You're right. Those aren't crimes at all.

Nico: Do you really believe that? If I remember correctly, before we met Mondo, you, Lori, Lynn, and Lola were about to kill a bank robber when all he was doing was getting a cup of coffee.

Me: We weren't thinking right back then.

Huntsgirl: I don't blame Double D for being pissed at Jock. (to Jake Long) I mean, if some jerk got dragon powers and pretended to be you, you'd be pretty mad as well.

Jake Long: You got that right.

Lori: I hate this virus!

Lynn: Yeah!

Kevin Reynolds: Can you tell me why you're all so pissed at the Virus Creators? You're acting like they killed a puppy of yours.

Lola: Everything's not a game, Kevin. What we do is important. Guys like the Virus Creators don't mess around.

Lynn: Lola's right. If you can't see that, maybe the royal Defenders were right to punish you.

Kevin Reynolds: (serious all of a sudden) You think I don't know that? When it's time for us to be heroes, if we mess up, somebody could die. From what you guys told me, if we mess up this time, everybody in the Universe could die.

Lori: That's what we're trying to tell you.

Kevin Reynolds: Maybe that's too much to have in your head when you have to win. Maybe if I pretend everything's a big joke, when the time comes, I'll be able to do what I have to do.

Me: Kevin you don't mean that. You know that being a superhero is not all fun and games. It's about helping to protect and save everyone you care about and preserve the balance of peace and justice. With great power comes great responsibility.

Mem: That's right.

Shope: No way we can stop the Virus with Jock in his suit enforcing the law.

Cheetah: We should at least be able to arrest Mr. Wertz.

Me: Yeah.

Shone: I never liked that guy. He's crazy. He's out to destroy us.

Laney: Yeah.

Tso Lan: Let's have the usual battles first. Then we can go after Wertz.

Me: Right

Bai Tza: Good idea brother. First lets make a makeshift arena outside. You guys are in for quite a good show.

Shope: This is gonna be so cool!

We got an arena set up outside and got ready.

Me: Lets start with the Warmup battles first. Tyler you go first and here is your archenemies in the future. Meet Mr. Touch & Mr. Go.

Mr. Go: (to Tyler Bowman) Instead of one archenemy, you get two!

Mr. Touch: Mr. Go is right!

Tyler Bowman: This is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Warmup 1: Mr. Touch & Mr. Go

Tyler Bowman was facing Mr. Touch and Mr. Go in his Warmup Battle.

Tyler Bowman: This is gonna be so cool!

Mr. Touch: We'll try to go easy on you right Mr. Go?

Mr. Go: Indeed we will Mr. Touch.

Tyler Bowman pulled out his Blue Battle Ball and stuck it in his chest and transformed into his Superdude form and all the kids were shocked and surprised that Tyler was also one of the Superdudes!

Me: Oh that is so cool!

Nico: It sure is!

Lincoln: That it really cool!

Amy Anderson was shocked the most! She now saw that Tyler Bowman is also the Teleporting Superdude!

Amy Anderson: Tyler Bowman and the Teleporter of the Superdudes are both one in the same!? (In love even more) I love you more Tyler.

Me: Aww.

Tyler Bowman: Yes Amy, I am one of the Superdudes and I'm sorry that I kept this from you but I will make it up to you. Right now I want to get acquainted with this.

Mr. Touch & Mr. Go touched and they went fast as lightning and Tyler teleported and appeared above them and kicked them in the backs of their head and punched them all over the place and he teleported and punched them in their faces and kicked them in their crotches and knocked them down.

Tyler Bowman: Wow! That was awesome!

Amy came onto the arena.

Amy Anderson hugged him and kissed him and Tyler responded by kissing her back.

Everyone: Awww.

Me: That is so adorable!

Nico: It sure is.

Ben: I can tell those two were made for each other.

Pinkie Pie: They are a match made in heaven!

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are.

Laney: Yeah.

Scootaloo: EW!

Apple Bloom: I think it's so adorable.

Applejack: You said it sugarcube.

We cheered for them.

Vypra: I'm happy for them. Not bad for his warmup.

Tyler Bowman and Amy Anderson were now even more officially Boyfriend and Girlfriend.

Warmup 2: Vortex

Aerrow was facing the Weather Ghost and dangerous enemy of Danny Phantom, Vortex.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Considering that all of your Cyclonian enemies are dead, I'm the only worthy archenemy you'll ever have.

Aerrow: Wouldn't have it any other way. I'm so excited and for me and the Storm Hawks, the Sky is never the Limit.

Vortex: I'm glad. Lets dance.

Aerrow had his energy swords ready and he went at Vortex and slashed at him and Vortex fired a blast of lightning at Aerrow and he used his swords and deflected the blast back at Vortex and it hit him and knocked him down.

Aerrow: Yeah!

Me: That was clever!

Lincoln: It sure was!

Battle 3: Whiger

Me and Dante Vale were facing Whiger.

Whiger: Two of you for one warmup?

Me: Me and Dante go back. Dante and I are good friends and I helped him and his team take down the Organization the first time and it is amazing that we did it.

Dante Vale: It's true.

Me: Yep. This was before we became Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I blew up their whole headquarters with a Kamehameha Wave and killed their leader and all of Interpol, the C.I.A. and even the F.B.I. declared the entirety of the Organization a major global terrorist threat. Placing bounties on their heads for incredible prices. Some of them went into hiding after we all defeated them a second time almost a year ago and people all over the world are pursuing them like flies to a rotten corpse. No offense Lucy.

Lucy Loud: None taken J.D.

Shope: What was the goal of this Organization?

Me: To collect as many titans and spirits as they could and enslave the entire planet. One of the things we never tolerate is World Domination.

Roach: Whoa!

Whiger: I see. Great job. (to Dante Vale) Let's how your Titans do against my White Tiger spirit!

Dante: Bring it! You go first J.D.

Me: Okay. Tyler, you and your friends are gonna love this. RISE! LEGENDARY TITAN OF REBIRTH: PHOENIX!

In a massive wall of Fire came the legendary firebird titan of rebirth: Phoenix!

Everyone was amazed!

Rainbow Dash: WHOA! That is so cool!

Cozy Glow: WOW! What a beautiful phoenix!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) That's one of the legendary spirits of the Huntik Organization.

Sophie told everyone that's new about the titans and more and everything and they were amazed!

Applejack: WOW! That's amazing!

Apple Fritter: It sure is! Wow!

Rainbow Dash: I didn't know there were so many unique spirits like this.

Lok: It's amazing huh. And the powers they have are all amazing. Just like the powers we use.

Dante Vale: Yep. Now for me. MANIFEST! LEGENDARY TITAN OF DIMENSIONS: UMBRA!

In a vortex of darkness came Umbra the Shadow Jaguar!

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing!

Me: It sure is. Lets do it!

We went at Whiger and he blasted at us and we dodged it as a fiery explosion went off and I fired a blast of lightning and Dante fired a wave of energy and Phoenix fired a wave of fire and Umbra fired a wave of darkness and the blasts all hit Whiger and knocked him down.

Me: Yeah!

Dante Vale: Just like old times huh?

Me: You got that right.

We high five.

Warmup 4: Living Laser

Megan was facing Living Laser.

Me: I'm confused Vypra. It's not Living Laser, Man Boy or Weather Wizard's turn. How come they are doing more warmups?

Vypra: They are still getting used to all this.

Me: Ah. I see.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Before the battle against Thanos, I used to fight Iron Man on a daily basis. Jock with his Iron Boy suit shouldn't be a problem for me.

Megan: Not at all. You are also a very formidable opponent from what Tony told me.

Living Laser: Indeed. Lets dance.

Megan turned into her Candrakar Guardian form.

Megan: SPACE! Lets do it!

Megan flew at him and Living Laser fired laser blasts and she dodged them and fired blasts of stars at him and knocked him down.

Megan: Yeah!

Kevin R.: That was awesome!

Shope: Yeah!

Warmup 5: Weather Wizard

Shane Clarke was facing Weather Wizard.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) If Lothor returns, remind me to strike him down with lightning.

Shane Clarke: Noted. NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Shane transformed into his Ninja Storm Ranger form!

Shane Clarke: (Echoing) POWER OF AIR!

Tyler Bowman: WHOA! He's one of the Power Rangers!?

Me: Yep. We have all the Power Ranger teams from over the course of 27+ years with us.

Nico: And it is so awesome!

Tommy Oliver: It sure is.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: There's another series of Power Rangers coming out next year and we have to wait probably till 2023 to meet them.

Shane Clarke: Yeah but Patience is a Virtue. Lets dance.

Weather Wizard: Yeah!

Weather Wizard fired a blast of lightning and Shane slashed the lightning blast with his sword and he teleported and kicked him and knocked him down.

Me: Yeah!

Shane Clarke: Yeah!

Warmup 6: Man Boy

Flora was facing Man Boy.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Don't you find it odd that Jock suddenly got an Iron Boy suit?

Flora: I sure do. But lets get this on.

Man Boy flexed his beard and he went at Flora and she dodged all his strikes and kicked him and knocked him down.

Flora: That beard is amazing.

Me: No kidding. Now we get into the official usual battles.

Battle 1: Living Laser (Again)

Megan McAllister, Sunset Shimmer, Princess Cadance, Sissi Delma and Pacifica Northwest were facing Living Laser.

Megan: Now the official battles begin.

Sunset Shimmer: This is gonna be awesome.

Princess Cadance: We'll try to give you a chance to fight Jock.

Sissi Delma: That's right!

Pacifica: Yeah!

Living Laser: Thank you girls. Lets dance.

Living Laser called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Sunset Shimmer: This is one of my favorites. CARIBBEAN STYLE NINJA ART: ORINOCO FLOW!

Sunset Shimmer floated into the air and she was singing Orinoco Flow by Enya and she fired a wave of leaves, water and wind and it formed into a magnificent ship floating on the sea.

Princess Cadance: How about this one!? AURA STYLE NINJA ART: WILD CHILD!

Princess Cadance floated into the air and she was singing Wild Child by Enya and she was surrounded in an aura of energy and fired a wave of energy.

Megan, Sissi and Pacifica fired waves of stars, fire and light and the blasts went at Living Laser and knocked him and his Pokemon down.

Megan: Awesome fight!

Sissi: Those songs are some of my favorites.

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks Sissi.

Battle 2: Atomic Skull

Maggie, Rainbow Dash, Vapor Trail, Charmcaster and Huntsgirl were facing Atomic Skull.

Atomic Skull: This is gonna be awesome. But how dangerous is this Virus that the Superdudes face?

Rainbow Dash: From what we were told from J.D., it poses a tremendous threat to every living thing in the entire galaxy.

Vapor Trail: Yeah.

Maggie: I would not want to meet one of the creatures that the Virus turns things into.

Charmcaster: I wouldn't either.

Huntsgirl: Yeah.

Atomic Skull: It's that dangerous? Wow. We're gonna need all the help we can get. Lets do it.

Atomic Skull called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Rainbow Dash pulled out a violin.

Rainbow Dash: Not only am I a guitarist but I like all the instruments. Here's one of my favorites. OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: BEYOND THE VEIL!

Rainbow Dash was floating in the air and she was playing Beyond the Veil by famous Violin Rap Artist Lindsey Stirling and a magical forest of trees that is underwater formed behind her as she was playing and it was beautiful. She fired waves of water, leaves and energy and the blasts went at him.

Vapor Trail: And here's one of my favorites. COMET STYLE NINJA ART: HYAKUTAKE DRUM BEAT!

Vapor Trail floated into the air and an image of Comet Hyakutake formed behind her and she fired waves of comet energy and it formed into Comet Hyakutake which won't be seen for another 70,000 years.

Maggie, Charmcaster and Huntgirl fired waves of black fire, magic and energy and the blasts all hit Atomic Skull and his Pokemon and knocked them down.

Maggie: Rock on.

Vapor Trail: That was so awesome!

Rainbow Dash: YEAH BABY!

Charmcaster: Way to rock on girls.

Battle 3: Technus

Cyborg, Circe (GR), Elena Validus, Twilight Sparkle and

Pepperdance were facing Technus.

Pepperdance: Do you like spicy food as much as me?

Technus: Haven't had anything to eat in a long time. But yeah I love spicy food.

Twilight Sparkle: That's cool!

Cyborg: Nice and J.D. and Nico love the stuff.

Circe: It's true.

Elena V.: Yep. Lets dance.

Technus: Gladly.

Technus called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Pepperdance: Lets see how you like this one. SPICY STYLE NINJA ART: DRAGONS BREATH FIRESTORM!

Pepperdance fired a massive wave of fire from her mouth.

Twilight Sparkle: Try this one! SKYLANDS ELEMENT STYLE NINJA ART: FIRE INFERNO STORMBLAST!

Twilight Sparkle formed a disk and it had the Fire Skylanders element symbol and it fired waves of fire.

Cyborg, Circe and Elena fired waves of sonic energy and chips and the blasts all hit Technus and knocked him and his Pokemon down.

Cyborg: BOOYAH!

Elena V.: That was fun!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Pepperdance: Ooowee! Loved it.

Battle 4: Red X

Hunter, Pinkie Pie, Flurry Heart, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose were facing Red X.

Red X: Doesn't Flurry Heart look a little too young to be in a battle?

Pinkie Pie: She wants to try it.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja und we were told that she has amazing power.

Nuova Shenron: It's true. Her power is amazing.

Princess Rose: She sure is amazing.

But then we all heard a phoenix cry and we saw in the sky a crystal phoenix flying down towards Flurry Heart.

Me: Whoa! Look at that!

The Crystal Phoenix went into Flurry Heart and then she was enveloped in a vortex of crystal and she underwent an incredible transformation! When the transformation was done, she was forever changed. Flurry Heart's hair went down to her lower back and she had a beautiful aqua blue shirt and a purple ribbon belt and she had a sea foam green skirt with her cutie mark on the front. Her cutie mark looked like a heart over a crystal star with gold decorations on it and she had magenta and white socks and she had pink sandals. She had a silver hair band and a silver necklace and a silver bracelet. She also had crystal angel wings.

Flurry Heart: Whoa. That was a rush. (Gasp) I can talk! Wow!

Hunter: Wow! Flurry Heart you look amazing!

Hunter made a mirror and Flurry Heart saw herself and she was all grown up!

Flurry Heart: WHOA! I look incredible! I'm all grown up.

Pinkie Pie: You look amazing!

Flurry Heart: I sure do.

Red X: Is this how some of you got your powers?

Hunter: Ja und we haven't had something like this happen to us in a while.

Pinkie Pie: Wow!

Flurry Heart: Lets see what I can do.

Red X: Gladly.

He called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be fun! COMEDY STYLE NINJA ART: JOY BUZZER LIGHTNING SHOCK!

Pinkie Pie fired a blast of lightning from a joy buzzer on her hand and it went at Red X.

Flurry Heart: This is gonna be so cool! CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: FLYING SAPPHIRE SONG!

Flurry Heart flew into the air and she sang in an incredible divine voice and she fired blasts of blue energy and it formed into a bunch of blue sapphire crystal music notes and they went at him.

Hunter and Nuova Shenron fired waves of fire and Princess Rose fired waves of water and frogs and the blasts all hit Red X and his Pokemon and they knocked him down.

Hunter: Wunderbar!

Flurry Heart: That was so much fun!

Princess Cadance, Twilight Sparkle and Shining Armor came onto the arena and hugged Flurry Heart.

Princess Cadance: My little girl is now all grown up!

Shining Armor: Sweetheart you were amazing!

Flurry Heart: Mom, dad, Aunt Twilight, this was so cool!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure was. We're so proud of you Flurry Heart.

Pinkie Pie: She sure has grown huh?

Nuova Shenron: She sure has.

Battle 5: Dai Gui

Cornelia Hale, Applejack, Coloratura, Tso Lan and Juandissimo were facing Dai Gui.

Tso Lan: Glad to see you're doing well as usual brother.

Dai Gui: Indeed brother. We always have fun with these battles.

Coloratura: We sure do.

Applejack: These battles are always so much fun.

Cornelia: They are really fun.

Juandissimo: (Spanish Accent) Si and they are the most fun ever.

Dai Gui: Lets get it on.

Dai Gui called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Applejack: These are called the fruits that take the longest time to grow. ORCHARD STYLE NINJA ART: PINEAPPLE JUICE CANNON!

Applejack fired a wave of pineapple juice and it went at Dai Gui.

Coloratura: And here's one of my favorites. RAINBOW STYLE NINJA ART: GRAVITY OF LOVE!

Coloratura floated into the air and a beautiful rainbow formed as she was singing Gravity of Love by Enigma and she fired waves of rainbow energy.

Cornelia, Tso Lan and Juandissimo fired waves of earth, moonlight and magic and the blasts hit Dai Gui and knocked him and his

Pokemon down.

Cornelia: That was a great battle!

Coloratura: It was a jamming battle!

Applejack: YEE-HAW!

Tso Lan: That was a good battle.

Battle 6: Wolf O'Donnell

Cole Evans, Fluttershy, Angel Wings, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins were facing the leader of Star Wolf: Wolf O'Donnell.

Fluttershy: So you are the leader of the Star Wolf Mercenary team?

Wolf: I sure am and it was a good rivalry with Star Fox.

Cheetah: Star Wolf was hired by Andross a long time ago to destroy Star Fox.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: Yeah and it was a bitter rivalry.

Cole Evans: It sure was.

Angel Wings: Wow. But it would be so cool flying through all that in the endless voids of space.

Cole Evans: Yeah it would.

Wolf: Lets dance.

Wolf called out his Pokemon and they went at him.

Fluttershy: I like the wolf as well. And it's about to get wild! WOLF FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: MOONLIGHT WOLF PACK STRIKE!

Fluttershy howled like a wolf and she was enveloped in a ring of blue fire and she fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a wolf pack.

Angel Wings: This one is divine! LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: A

MOMENT OF PEACE!

Angel Wings floated into the air as she spread her wings as she was singing A Moment of Peace by Sarah Brightman and the Gregorian Chant and she fired a wave of light and it formed into the divine angels.

Cole Evans and Fuzzy fired blasts of energy and Cheetah ran at incredible speed and slashed Wolf all over and the blasts of energy and techniques all hit Wolf and knocked him and his Pokemon down.

Cole Evans: That was a good victory!

Fluttershy: It sure was.

Angel Wings: Yeah! I loved this.

Battle 7: Malachite

Shanan, Rarity, Starlight Glimmer, Sailor Moon, Princess Luna were looking for their next opponent.

Shanan: Where is this enemy?

?: Looking for me?

They turned and they saw Sailor Moon's enemy MALACHITE!

Kunzite is the fourth and strongest of Queen Beryl's Four Kings of Heaven in the anime Sailor Moon who represents the Middle East region.

In the Japanese version, he was voiced by the late Kazuyuki Sogabe in the original version, and Eiji Takemoto in the Viz version. In the English version, he was voiced by Patrick Seitz in the Viz version. He was voiced by the late Denis Akiyama in the English Dic version.

Kunzite first appears following Nephrite's defeat, collaborating with Zoicite before he was defeated as well. Targeting Minako, who deceived all parties that she was Princess Serenity reincarnated, Kunzite called her out to Tokyo Tower while she attempted to reach his true self. But Kunzite ends up defeating the Sailor Guardians and killed Tuxedo Mask when he got in the path of an attack meant for Sailor Moon, revealing them to be Prince Endymion and the real Serenity. Kunzite spirits Mamoru away, starting to regain some of his past life memories when Beryl used her magic to fortify the enslavement spell that she cast him and the other Kings of Heaven. While killed off by the Sailor Guardians in the original manga, Kunzite and the others kings later fend off the Sailor Guardians from entering the Dark Kingdom's stronghold. Kunzite is revealed to Sailor Venus's lover in their past life as she freed him from Beryl's spell, though he and the other Kings were vaporized by Queen Metalia for no longer being of use to her. But the four stones that the Four Kings of Heaven were reduced to end up in Mamoru's possession with the quartet's spirits now able to resume their duty as his protectors and advisers, Kunzite revealing Metalia's weakness.

90s Anime

Malachite first appeared in Episode 18. He was later seen occasionally, but actually attacked the Sailor Scouts in Episode 29, trapping them inside a black dome and weakening them in an attempt to force Tuxedo Mask to hand over his crystals, but Sailor Venus arrived and shot Malachiet's hands with a Venus Crescent Beam smash, destroying the forcefield.

In Episode 30, Malachite appeared as part of Zoycite's double-cross, when he challenged Tuxedo Mask to a battle over the crystals, he appeared and took them. In Episode 31, he became horrified after He witnessed Queen Beryl kill Zoycite, unsuccessfully trying to convince her to spare her. However, the only one that he seemed to feel animosity toward over Zoycite's death was Sailor Moon, and he attacked the Sailor Scouts later on, but Sailor Moon fought him off using Cosmic Moon Power.

As it was Sailor Moon/Usagi Tsukino who possessed the Legendary Silver Crystal, Kunzite's plans revolved around trying to find and destroy Sailor Moon and take the crystal from her. However, he often got into arguments with Prince Endymion (Mamoru Chiba), whom Beryl had turned evil (though he still fought off Kunzite's

Youma at times). Like Zoisite, Kunzite would turn people into Youmas, except they can disguise themselves as their human forms at any time.

Malachite's Youmas included Mitsuami, Shakoukai, Blizzar, Zoyrin Geller (a Youma duo transformed from Misha and Janelle), and Oniwabandana. But all of these Youmas were healed by Sailor Moon.

In Episode 39, Malachite attacked the Sailor Scouts in a cave, but they were sent back in time to view the battle at the Moon Kingdom. During this scene he was seen in a flashback, standing alongside Jedite (Jadeite), Neflite (Nephrite), and Zoycite. In the present, Malachite attacked Luna and Artemis in a snowy area, and nearly killed them. The Sailor Scouts fought Malachite, but he had the advantage, as he gets stronger whenever they see him, and threw powerful energy blades at him. But Sailor Moon gained the upper hand using Cosmic Moon Power. Malachite threw an energy blade at her, but she reflected it back at him with her crescent moon wand, mortally wounding him. Before dying, Malachite said he would be coming to join Zoycite soon, and dissolved into nothingness.

The final battle with Malachite, up to the point in which the deathblow was struck and he said "I'm losing strength" was shown when the Sailor Scouts recalled past battles in the final episode of Sailor Moon R.

Shanan: Malachite!

Malachite: So you are the brats that killed all of her majesties soldiers!

Shanan: That's right! And they all deserve to go to Hell! Just like you will with Zoycite!

Malachite: How dare you!?

Shanan: Shut your fucking trap!

Malachite: (to Sailor Moon) You won't have to worry about the Virus killing the Universe, Sailor Moon. Because I'll make sure you're too dead to even care!

Shanan: Not if I kill you first Malachine!

Shanan then transformed into her Super Angel 1,000,000 Prismatic Rainbow Nature Fairy form and she was gonna make sure Malachite pays.

Shanan: (Divine Fairy Voice) Time for you to feel the wrath and fury of nature.

Malachite then formed two powerful energy blades and Shanan walked towards Malachite and leaves, flowers, plants and butterflies were forming with each step she took towards Malachite and he threw the blades at her and she flicked them back at him and one hit him in the arm.

Rarity: Face this one! CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: SPEAR OF JUSTICE!

Rarity formed a crystal spear and threw it at him.

Princess Luna: MOONLIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: MOONLIGHT BLAST!

Princess Luna fired a wave of moonlight.

Starlight Glimmer: This will hurt worse! STARLIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: BETELGEUSE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer fired a massive blast of red fire.

Sailor Moon: COSMIC MOON POWER!

Shanan and Sailor Moon fired waves of leaves and energy and the blasts all hit Malachite and obliterated him in a massive explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion left a small crater in the ground and it was a great battle!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nicole: It sure was! Now we've seen the last of Queen Beryl's generals.

Nico: Yep. Now all that's left is Queen Beryl herself.

Me: But we'll worry about her later. Lets head after Mr. Wertz.

We went to the school science lab and a fiery explosion blasted a hole into the room.

We saw MR. WERTZ!

Me: Mr. Wertz, you're under arrest.

Mr. Wertz: For what?

Me: For being a screwed up lunatic!

He saw Wolf and Starfire and our friends.

Mr. Wertz: Aliens! I knew it!

Wolf: So, you were right. I'm an alien too. But that doesn't mean that aliens are bad!

Nico: Any last words before-

Mr. Wertz: (smirks) You wouldn't do anything too bad to me, would you? Especially with Iron Boy on his way to save the day. (to Double D) And I don't mean you, faker!

Me: Shut your fucking trap you fucked up lunatic!

Jock: Stop right there, criminals!

Red X: Stay out of this, asshole. Wertz is getting what's coming to him.

Jock: He's just doing his job as a teacher. Just like I'm doing my job of taking you punks out!

Nico: Guys, keep Jock distracted! I'm gonna get something from the Estate!

Me: Got it.

Nico teleported back to the estate.

Troy: Time to show you what real heroes do!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Time Force!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers!

Jock: Why you fucking little!?

He then grabbed my hand and then Jock just ripped off my hand. I winced in pain.

Jock: I'm sorry. Did you lose your hand? Let me put it to better use! (shoves your hand down Lincoln's throat)

Lincoln pulled out the hand and hurled his guts out and Nico came back and he had a bottle of acid with a symbol for Anti-Rogue Iron Boy on it.

Nico: You will pay for your crimes!

Nico splashed Jock's suit with the acid and it totally dissolved the suit into nothing!

Jock: No! My suit!

Technus: It's completely gone. And you're getting your just desserts!

Jock: All I wanted was to be a hero!

Nico: Real heroes don't do what you did! Real heroes remember this rule: With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility!

Jock: Duh! That's why I busted those criminals the past wekk.

May: What those people did weren't even crimes at all!

Me: And you are a fucked up fool!

I regenerated my hand and then we punched Jock in the face and smashed his mouth, nose and eyes and knocked him into a coma and Laney tied up Mr. Wertz and we put him in a straitjacket.

Mr. Wertz: YOU FOOLS! YOU ARE MAKING A MISTAKE! MY ORDER IS SUPREME! I WILL RULE OVER THIS WORLD AND RULE IT WITH ALL ALIENS!

Me: You are just as fucked up as the rest.

I punched him in the face and sent him to the Saturn Insane Asylum and Jock was arrested and given muscle weakeners to get rid of his muscles so he would be as weak as a toothpick. They took him to prison.

Dai Gui: Now that Jock's dealt with, we can focus on stopping the virus.

Cornelia: Lets do it.

Me: And I sense where we can search.

Amy Anderson: I want to come with you guys.

Me: Are you sure Amy? It's gonna be incredibly dangerous. This is a Malevolent Cosmic Entity from the very same universe where we defeated the Royal Defenders.

Amy Anderson: I want to help you guys because I love Tyler now.

Me: We won't stop you then.

We went to the forest where Mem and Zen's ship was at and we were looking around.

Me: I sense the Virus Creator's coming. They are getting closer.

Nico: We have superlasers locked on target at the white hole where they are coming from.

Me: Awesome.

?: So you helped the Supernoobs foil my plans!

We then saw the mastermind behind all the pain the Superdudes went through: COUNT VENAMUS!

Count Venamus, is the secondary antagonist in Supernoobs, he was voiced by Trevor Devall.

## Beginnings

Not much's know about Venamus's past at this point, except that he and his minions work for the Creators and plan to rule the galaxy.

## Appearance

He has dark turquoise skin with an odd-shaped head with tusks like an elephant, he wears a drak grey suit and boots.

## History

Count Venamus was first appeared in the episode The Noobs meet Count Venamus, as he planned to give the virus infection to the Virus Warriors in the New Virus Warrior Convention, but he was foiled by the Supernoobs and then he swore that he will get rid of them someday. Later, he uses a lot of plans to kill them, such as kidnapping and brainwashing people, but he always gets defeated by them once again. He even got replaced by count Jumandor, but then he got his place back to reserve the Creators. During the final battle, he ended up buying a house in Cornbury which it's opposite of Mem and Zen's house.

Tyler Bowman: Count Venamus!

Me: So you are the true nemesis of the Superdudes! I might have known that you would do all this.

But then we saw 6 Mega Pokemon and they were under Venamus's control! He had a Mega Venusaur, A Mega Alakazam, A Mega

Pinsir, A Mega Mewtwo Y, A Mega Aerodactyl, a Mega Kangaskhan and a Mega Gengar!

Me: A Mega Venusaur, Mega Alakazam, Mega Pinsir, Mega Mewtwo, Mega Aerodactyl, Mega Kangaskhan and a Mega Gengar!

Brody: Another Mega Mewtwo? But we already defeated one!

Mewtwo: That was my X Mega Evolution. This one is my Y Mega Evolution.

Me: Two mega form variations? Whoa!

Count Venamus: At least Jock used his suit to keep you distracted long enough for me to find these Pokemon and control them!

Atomic Skull: How did you know about Jock's suit?

Count Venamus: Who do you think gave that imbecile that suit?

Me: So you were behind all this! You will die along with the virus creators.

Nico: Come on guys!

Troy Burrows: Lets do it guys!

Me: Get Ready Venamus…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin Time!

Will Vandom: Guardians…

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Optimus Prime: Autobots…

Starscream: Decepticons…

Optimus Primal: Maximals…

Scorponok: Predacons…

Me: It's time for you to die!

Dark Spicer: Your fucking ass is about to be kicked!

Maxxor: We're taking you down by force!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND SCOURGE!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: WHITE TIGER!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Heart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

The Mighty Morphin Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) ZEO RANGER I - PINK!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II - YELLOW!

Rocky DeSantis: ZEO RANGER III - BLUE!

Adam Park: ZEO RANGER IV - GREEN!

Lincoln: ZEO RANGER V - RED!

The Zeo Rangers were ready!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

The Turbo Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

Andros transformed and he was ready.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers all transformed!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Ninja Storm: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers Transformed and they were ready.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D. EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers Transformed and they were ready!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers Transformed and they were ready!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M. GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers transformed into their basic Megaforce Forms.

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! DINO CHARGER!

The Dino Charge Rangers: ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charger Rangers Transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: NINJA STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel Rangers were transformed and ready!

Devon Daniels: It's Morphin Time!

Beast Morpher Rangers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

The Beast Morphers transformed and they were ready!

Troy: Fury of the Dragon! Megaforce Red!

Emma: Flames of the Phoenix! Megaforce Pink!

Jake: Venom of the Snake! Megaforce Black!

Gia: Claw of the Tiger! Megaforce Yellow!

Noah: Bite of the Shark! Megaforce Blue!

All: "Earth's Defenders, Never Surrender! Power Rangers… Megaforce!

Robo Knight: I am Robo Knight! Protector of the Environment, Guardian of the Earth!

Me: LEGACIES OF RANGERS UNITE AS ONE TO DEFEND!

Power Rangers: POWER RANGERS UNITE ON THAT YOU CAN DEPEND!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and a phoenix formed above us and it showed that were ready!

Tyler Bowman: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Amy Anderson: WOW!

Count Venamus: Ooh I'm so scared!

Me: You should be because we will never let you take our planet!

We powered up and went at them!

Battle 8: Mega Venusaur

Lincoln, Troy Burrows, Shope, Fiona, Laney, Twilight Sparkle, Wallflower, Juniper Montage, Pepperdance, Lynn, Weather Wizard and Shane Clarke were facing the Mega Venusaur.

Lincoln: Lets get this guy!

They went at him and Lincoln, Shope, Troy and Laney blasted it all over with fire, lightning, leaves and energy and they all fired blasts of lightning, wind and fire and magic and the blasts all hit the Mega Venusaur and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Venusaur wasn't down yet and he charged up a Solar Beam!

Pepperdance: Solar Beam incoming!

Weather Wizard: Lets blow it back!

Shane Clarke: Right!

Shane Clarke and Weather Wizard: LIGHTNING HURRICANE THUNDERSTRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle and Juniper Montage: MAGIC LEAFSTORM

BLAST!

Wallflower and Pepperdance: JUNGLE PEPPER FLAMEBLAST!

They fired blasts of fire, leaves, magic, lightning and wind and the Mega Venusaur fired a massive solar beam blast and the blasts collided and their blast pushed the Solar Beam blast back and it hit the Mega Venusaur and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Venusaur was knocked out and Wallflower threw a Pokeball and she caught it.

Wallflower: Awesome! My first Pokemon.

Lincoln: Lets get Venamus.

Battle 9: Mega Alakazam

Lori, Noah Carver, Sunset Shimmer, Roach, Princess Celestia, Cozy Glow, Flora and Man Boy were facing Mega Alakazam.

Lori: Lets literally turn this creep into a Pokemon Pretzel!

Cozy Glow: With pleasure!

They went at him and Man Boy punched it all over with his Beard and Roach smashed him all over with his flying powers and wind, energy, fire and light and more.

Cozy Glow: I may have been consumed by darkness in Equestria. But the light of friendship is still strong within me! AURORA STYLE NINJA ART: AURORA MEGABLAST BOMB!

Cozy Glow formed a ball of aurora energy and she threw it.

Flora and Man Boy: NATURE'S MANLY MEGABLAST!

Flora and Man Boy fired a massive blast of energy and nature and the blasts all hit the Mega Alakazam and knocked him down in a massive explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Alakazam was knocked out.

Cozy Glow: I think this is a perfect Pokemon for me.

She threw a Pokeball and caught it.

Cozy Glow: Yeah!

Battle 10: Mega Pinsir

Kevin, Jake Holling, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Princess Cadance, Sour Sweet, Moondancer, Minuette, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Diamond Tiara, Lily Longsocks, Silver Spoon, Leni, Luna Loud, Lucy Loud, Goths of Darkness, and Dark Signers were facing the Mega Pinsir.

Kevin R.: Lets get this freak!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah! Always up for the challenge!

Rarity: Lets get him!

They went at the Mega Pinsir and fired powerful blasts of energy and elemental power and the blasts hit the Mega Pinsir all over the place and smashed and pulverized him all over the place with incredible blasts of darkness and fire.

Brittney: Feel the darkness!

She fired a wave of darkness and the Dark Signers fired waves of fire and energy.

Rarity: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: PRISMATIC SUPERBEAM!

Sweetie Belle: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: SWAROVSKY JEWEL SHRAPNEL!

Princess Cadance: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: HEARTS OF FURY!

Minuette: TIME STYLE NINJA ART: DECAY OF DUST!

Moondancer: MOONLIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: FULL MOON MEGABLAST!

Sour Sweet: FRUIT STYLE NINJA ART: WATERMELON FIRESTORM BOMB!

Lemon Hearts: SOUR STYLE NINJA ART: LEMON BLAST SURPRISE!

Twinkleshine: STAR STYLE NINJA ART: SHINING COMET STARSTORM!

Diamond Tiara: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: EMERALD SPEAR STORM!

Lily Longsocks: SMASH STYLE NINJA ART: SEISMIC SMASH BLAST!

Silver Spoon: SILVER STYLE NINJA ART: SILVER FIRE MEGABLAST!

Goths of Darkness and Dark Signers: DARKNESS NAZCA RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired blasts of energy and elemental energy and they hit the Mega Pinsir and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Pinsir was knocked down and out and Sweetie Belle threw a Pokeball and caught it.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah!

Battle 11: Mega Mewtwo Y

Fluttershy, Gia Moran, Cayenne, Starlight Glimmer, Princess Luna, Lemon Zest, Indigo Zap, Zick, Dante Vale and Whiger were facing Mega Mewtwo Y.

Fluttershy: This is gonna be amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah! This will be fun!

They went at him and fired energy blasts and elemental blasts and really let him have it.

Dante Vale and Whiger: SPIRIT MEGABLAST THUNDERSTRIKE!

Dante and Whiger fired a massive blast of spirit energy and lightning and the blasts hit the Mega Mewtwo Y and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Mewtwo Y was knocked down and Cayenne caught the Mega Pokemon.

Cayenne: That was so awesome!

Lemon Zest: Yeah it sure was!

Indigo Zap: Yeah!

Battle 12: Mega Aerodactyl

Pinkie Pie, Emma Goodall, Maud Pie, Luan, Linka, Vypra, Elena Potato, Aerrow and Vortex were facing Mega Aerodactyl.

Pinkie Pie: Time for some fun!

Maud Pie: (Monotonous) Just as fun with everyone.

They fired blasts of energy and earth and light and lightning and the blasts all hit the Mega Aerodactyl and all over and more.

Vypra and Luan: TWILIGHT DARKLIGHT MEGABLAST!

Aerrow and Vortex: HURRICANE SUPERSTORM STRIKE!

They fired blasts of light, darkness and energy and more and the blasts hit the Mega Aerodactyl and knocked it out in a massive explosion!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Aerodactyl was knocked out!

Maud Pie: I think I'll take this Pokemon.

She threw a Pokeball and caught it.

Pinkie Pie: Good job maud!

Vypra: That Pokemon is perfect for you because it was said to be extinct.

Battle 13: Mega Kangaskhan

Applejack, Orion, Sakura Haruno, Apple Bloom, Coloratura, Liam, Carmen, Apple Fritter, Tyler Bowman and Touch & Go were facing Mega Kangaskhan.

Sakura Haruno: This is gonna be so cool!

Applejack: Yeah!

Carmen: Lets get him!

Liam: Lets do it pardners!

They went at the giant mega Pokemon and punched smashed and burned it all over and blasted it all over the place with incredible force and fury and speed.

Tyler Bowman and Touch & Go: LIGHTNING TELEPORTATION SPEEDSTRIKE!

They went as fast as light and punched the Mega Kangaskhan and knocked it out!

Applejack: YEEHAW! I think you deserve this Pokemon sugarcube.

Apple Bloom: Thanks sis.

She threw a Pokeball and caught it.

Battle 14: Mega Gengar

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Robo Knight, Vapor Trail, Angel Wings, Lightning Dust, Spitfire, Sky Stinger, Fu, Naruto, Yugito Nii, Megan and Living Laser were facing the Mega Gengar.

Rainbow Dash: Lets show this Pokemon some Wonderbolt and Ninja Power!

Angel Wings: Yeah!

Vapor Trail: Lets do it!

They went at the Mega Gengar and blasted it all over with blasts of energy and their speed and power and really smashed him all over the place.

Megan and Living Laser: STARSTORM LASER BARRAGE!

They fired massive waves of stars and lasers and the blasts hit the Mega Gengar and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Mega Gengar was knocked out.

Spitfire: This Pokemon is perfect for me.

She caught it with a Pokeball.

Spitfire: Yeah!

We regrouped and we were facing Count Venamus!

Me: It's over Venamus. You're finished!

We went at him and viciously attacked and blasted and punched and kicked him all over the place and smashed him into pulp. We blasted him all over the place with elemental blasts, speed blasts, and more and really were letting him have it. Kileron and Lyssta blasted and smashed him all over.

Silverbolt (G1): Lets do some teamwork!

Melody (Little Mermaid): Yeah!

Me: Lets hit him with both our Combos and Final Smashes all at once.

Silverbolt and Melody used the Autobot and Disney Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Silverbolt's electrostatic rifle and Melody's powers 100-fold.

Thundercracker and William used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and enhanced Thundercracker's Drone Rocket and William's Blaster 100-fold.

Silverbolt (G1) and Melody: ELECTROSTATIC OCEAN MEGABLAST!

Silverbolt fired a blast of lightning and Melody fired a massive blast of ocean energy.

Thundercracker and William: ELEMENTAL ULTRASONIC MEGABOMB!

Thundercracker fired a missile and William fired an elemental blast.

Amy Anderson: Let me help!

Power Rangers: TEAM FINISHER SUPER MEGABLAST!

The Power Rangers from over the course of 27+ Years all fired their team finisher weapon blasts and the blasts all combined into a massive blast of energy.

Supernoobs and Amy: INTERSTELLAR ELEMENTAL MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive wave of interstellar elemental energy and the blasts all hit Count Venamus and completely obliterated him in an instant and he was banished to the warp forever in a massive explosion of fire and energy!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was gone forever.

Me: That did it! But we have one last thing to do. We're gonna blow up the source of the Virus with our superlasers combined.

Nico: Is that even possible?

Me: It is. Thanks to Lisa's new invention she made.

Lisa Loud: It's called my Superlaser Tri-Focus Ultra Blast Lens. We fire three superlaser blasts, two from Earth and 1 from the ship and the lens enhances the blast and fires it as a massive tachyon energy superlaser blast with the power to go through a white hole and out through a black hole and get to whatever is on the other side.

Nico: Whoa! That is genius!

Lincoln: I like it!

Me: And it will destroy the White Hole that the Virus is coming out of.

Lincoln: Cool!

Me: Lets do it!

We got the lasers ready to fire.

Me: Tri-Focus Beam Formation ready to fire.

Lisa Loud: You may fire when ready second elder brother.

Me: Fire!

We fired three powerful beams of superlasers and they hit three points of the circle on the lens and fired a massive white laser blast and it went fast across the galaxy and arrived at the white hole faster than a cosmic eye blink and it went through it.

On the other side near the black hole in Universe 23 was the homeworld of the Virus Creators and the Virus Creator, an evil malevolent entity where only its six glowing red eyes were seen was watching.

It saw the laser coming.

Virus Creator: (In an Alien Language) OH CRAP!

The laser hit the planet and the Virus Creator and obliterated it and destroyed them both forever! And the Virus was forever obliterated! With the Virus Creator destroyed because of it being a hive mind, all the virus was destroyed! The White Hole was obliterated as a result!

Me: BULLSEYE!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: It's over. The Virus is finshed.

Me: Enjoy the darkness of The Warp.

Nico: Yeah!

Later, back at the estate we were glad that the Virus, Count Venamus and its creators were gone forever. Mr. Wertz was found guilty of his crimes and sentenced to spend the rest of his life in the Saturn Insane Asylum. Jock was brought to trial for his crimes and he was really humiliated. He was disowned by his parents and was sentenced to spend the next 392,928 years in the Uranus prison without the possibility of parole. We went to Nico's room.

Nico: (Me, Superman, and Batman come into his room) Can I help you guys?

Superman: Nico, that acid you used to melt Jock's suit. That's a contingency plan for Double D, isn't it?

Poromon: Of course it was. In fact, it's part of a set of contingency plans against J.D. and the Loud Kids should they ever go rogue.

Poliwag: Plus a few others.

Batman: Nico, as someone who has Kryptonite against Superman should he ever turn evil, I understand why you made these contingencies. But it's best if you tell the others as soon as possible.

Nico: I will. And don't worry. These plans are to neutralize J.D. and the Loud Kids, not kill them. (to me) Please understand my reasons for these contingencies. I do trust you guys. But these are for if you guys ever turn out like the Royal Defenders.

Me: I understand. Way to come through man.

Nico: Thanks dude.

Tyler Bowman and Amy were kissing.

Tyler Bowman: I could do this forever with you.

Amy Anderson: Me too.

Tyler Bowman: (To the viewers) The Virus and its creator might be gone but there are other bad guys we know still running about.

Me: Yep. So how did it feel helping us Tyler?

Tyler Bowman: An awesome adventure! I loved it!

Me: Glad to have you with us.

We then rested.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Sweet Leaf: Wow! So that's how you all met the Superdudes.

Camie: And how you made an awesome promise to help bring Cozy Glow's mother back and save her from herself.

Me: Yep. That was a really eventful day for us.

Bristleback: Poromon met you guys first.

Poromon: Boy I sure did. That was so awesome!

Me: I think it was when we first met Randy Cunningham or something.

Xenia: I think so.

Hercules Cyclops: Supernoobs became good part of core 310.

Mammoth: Tyler was the first to get an archenemy though.

Me: And it gradually grew to all 4 members over time.

Nico: It sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Amy Anderson: And I first learned about Tyler's secret.

Me: So did everyone in the school.

Camie: Wow. By the way J.D. how did you guys defeat the Virus Creator?

Me: We fired a powerful Tri-Beam Tachyon Particle Superlaser Blast through a white hole that was pushing the Virus into our universe and through a black hole from where the virus came from and it hit the Creators and obliterated it. Never even saw it coming.

Fu: It was really awesome.

Sixshot: Maybe the Noisy Cricket should be used today.

Me: Good idea. But only if I use it. It has one helluva nasty recoil.

Qin: I remember that.

Lola: It sure does.

Camie: Yeah.

Raven Branwen: Personally, ANYONE can use it.

Beagle Babe Leader: As long as said person can handle the recoil.

Me: Okay. Just be careful though. It packs a wallop.

Qin: It's true.

Nico: Yep.

Pharaoh Man: I remember that the Megaforce Rangers played a big part in defeating the Virus.

Troy: We sure did.

Me: I remember that. That was so awesome and epic.

Emma: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: And Flurry Heart got her ascension transformation that day too.

Flurry Heart: I sure did. I went from a baby to a teen that day in an instant.

Me: Yep. By the power of the Crystal Phoenix.

Big Cheese: Man, this food is good.

Condimemt King: Want some ketchup with that?

Big Cheese: Sure.

He put ketchup on a sandwich.

We had a really great meal.

Me: Tyler are you glad that Wertz and Jock are gone?

Tyler: You bet I am.

Qin: Good. We all are glad.

Me: But if Wertz ever does come back he is getting the Black Gates. That fucked up monster is not getting any mercy this time.

Ember McLean: Ever since the day we met you guys, the world's been Virus free. That is, until today.

Me: The world STILL IS Virus Free. This is the Virus Creators Right Hand man that is now back at large.

Ember McLean: Oh I get it.

Camie: What can you tell us about Count Venamus?

Me: Well he is the Right Hand minion of the Virus Creators.

I went over the history of Venamus.

---

Count Venamus is the main antagonist in Supernoobs. He is the right hand of the Virus Creators, who assisted them in spreading the influences of the virus.

He was voiced by Trevor Devall.

Not much is known about Venamus's past at this point, except that he and his minions work for the Creators and plan to rule the galaxy.

Count Venamus first appeared in the episode The Noobs meet Count Venamus, as he planned to give the virus infection to the Virus Warriors in the New Virus Warrior Convention, but he was foiled by the Supernoobs and then he swore that he will get rid of them. He tried all his best to defeat the noobs, but failed due to his incompetence and his inability to be serious. At the end, he bought a house in the opposite of Mem and Zein's house as his final defeat.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: WHOA!

Qin: Yeah crazy huh.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: What did the creators of the Virus look like?

Me: Well it's still enigmatic. We never saw what it really looked like. But Tyler said that it was an entity that had 3 pairs of glowing evil red eyes.

Tyler Bowman: Yeah.

Glomgold: (Scottish Accent) Lads, does it REALLY matter what they look like.

2016 Morbucks: They're not the ones coming back today. Venamus is.

Me: Well if the Virus Creators DOES come back it's going to be either on one of our rescues or our missions. But still either way that monster is getting the black gates and Venamus is going to prison.

Qin: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah it is.

Fuzzy: Guys, I hate to be the bearer of bad news. But, HE'S HERE! VIRUS RIGHT HAND MAN AT 12 O CLOCK!

Me: I see him.

He was in a HUGE ROBOT! He was in a massive 200 foot tall robot!

Me: WHOA! We're gonna need a bigger Megazord!

Nico: That robot is as big as a Kaiju!

Big Guy: SWEET BETSY ROSS!

Qin: That is a huge robot!

Rusty: That robot looks like what's left of Argo.

Me: Wow!

I used my Data Eyes and it was a really amazing and incredibly advanced Robot. It was called the ARGO 12000! It was a massive 200 foot tall robot and it was built by the Legion Ex Machina and it was equipped with really powerful and tough armor and a massively powerful 500 megawatt Vortex Cannon!

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

I told everyone everything.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing.

Birdbrain: J.D., we're gonna need that Noisy Cricket.

Professor XXXL: But after the usual battles.

Me: We're gonna need something far more powerful than that. And I got just the thing.

Livewire: Entrance time!

We went at the robot.

Venamus was coming right at the school and then the area turned into the planet Glaren and then the spirits of all the famous robot makers appeared and they swirled around it and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above it and a phoenix cry was heard and we came down and flew around it.

Me: Boy Venamus must've salvaged what was left of that wreck and rebuilt it.

Nico: Yeah! I don't see him though. He must be inside it.

Artie Ziff: Alright, Venamus, we know you're in there!

Gourd: And we're gonna trash that tin can!

Venamus: Manners cost nothing, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. After all, if you all wanted to fight me so badly, all you had to do was ask!

Me: First we had to get you away from civilians to avoid having people get hurt.

Nico: (gets out Koragg and Vanitas' Ridewatches) Also A lesson about manners involving you? I'll pass!

Nico activated them and slashed the robot suit all over.

Qin: WHOA! That is tough metal.

Nico: No kidding.

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, Weather Wizard, China White, Volcano Man, Stormy, Emperor Z, Yost Living Laser, Fire Lord, Vomiting Frog Prince, Garble, Queen Cannabis, and Uchoten appeared.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, Weather Wizard, China White, Volcano Man, Stormy, Emperor Z, Yost Living Laser, Fire Lord, Vomiting Frog Prince, Garble, Queen Cannabis, and Uchoten.

Scorcher: Brings back memories, don't it?

Nico: It sure does.

Me: Except this time Venumus is in a robot the size of a Kaiju!

Firepower: And you guys are once again fighting Venamus.

Tyler: We sure are.

Evil Star: But without any mind controlled Pokemon.

Me: That was freaky.

Key: (to Nico) We heard you fought Team Skull.

Nico: We sure did.

Overdrive: Did you get any new Pokemon?

Me: No we were too concerned about Marinette to even think of catching any Pokemon from them.

Overdrive: Oh man.

?: Boy that is intense.

A figure came out and it was BOXING WORLD from episode 4 of Zenkaiger!

The Boxing World is a minor antagonist in Kikai Sentai Zenkaiger, being one of two main antagonists (the other being the Great Boxing World) in Episode 4. The Boxing World is a boxing-based World Monster from Tojitendo created from the Boxing Tojiru Gear that contains Boxingtopia. After his death, his Tojiru Gear lasted another life by reforming a Kudaitest into Great Boxing World.

He was voiced by Shunichi Maki, who'd also voiced the Great Boxing World.

The Boxing World made his first appearance on top of a building as the whole team witnessed the mayhem of civilians fighting each other as he'd announced the rules of Boxingtopia. The heroes where about to transform to fight him, but both they and Boxing World were caught off guard by Vroon fleeing for his life as a couple of Kudakk were chasing after him.

After they transformed and the battle begun, Boxing World jumped from the building to deliver a punch. However, it got interrupted when Vroon asked the team questions about the gear that they acquire. With that, the Boxing World dragged Vroon back to Ijirude in order for him to be scrapped. Thankfully, Magine summons a banana peel which caused the Boxing World to slip as he lets go of Vroon and the team grabbed him as they carried Vroon away from the fight. The Boxing World was about to chase down the team until he'd got paged by Ijirude on a new assignment, whcih he does so by using a microphone that somehow dropped from the air as he announced to the brainwashed victims to pulverize the escaped employee.

Some time later, the Boxing World was then with Ijirude as the brainwashed victims chased the team out of the sewers and right into the trap awaiting to be scrapped by the Boxing World. However, Vroon has quit his job and joined the Zenkaigers as the real fight begins. To start things off, the brainwashed victims were about to attack the team until Magine used a bit of magic to give them a break from the fighting. After that, team fought against the Kudakks as they gave them a beating, which leaves the Boxing World and Vroon to a fight to themselves as he sends a pair of boxing gloves right at Vroon, but he dodges out of the way as he delivers powerful punch that knocks out the mouthpiece that he is armed with. After that, they armed themselves with the staff that was provided by #17 to attack and then they destroy him with Zenkai Buster Finish, thus freeing all of the brainwashed boxing victims.

---

Kaito: Boxing World!

Boxing World: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were going to turn the dimension into a huge and massive boxing world by brainwashing people to fight each other to the death.

Boxing World: That's right. Good memory.

Nico: Yep.

Boxing World: You know if it weren't for my actions, you never would've met the rest of the Zenkaigers in the first place, right?

Vroon: I know that!

Boxing World: (sees the Dairangers) Hmm, the figures of the Dairangers seem lifelike this time.

Me: That's because they are.

Ryo: Yep we're the real deal.

Me: All the Sentai teams from 1975 on up have come out of retirement in a way. They joined the team and we have 45+ Years of rangers with us. We go meet the Donbrothers soon.

Boxing World: Wow! You guys have been busy.

Qin: Yep we sure have.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Steven Hudak A.K.A. Scorcher - Nico's rescue

---

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Nico's rescue involved beating up more of Team Skull. Did he get any new Pokemon?

Jason: Not really sure. We were too concerned about Marinette to even notice.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah but we stopped the Team Skull members.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding. They were dangerous as ever.

Sunburn: But they are in prison too.

Tommy Oliver: Some of them are but they retreated.

Scorcher: Good they did. Lets do it!

TYRANNOSAURUS FIRE MAGISWORD!

Jason used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Aurico, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Alien Rangers, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Jack Taggert A.K.A. Firepower - Battling Another Sophie and Another Vanitas

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico, Spiderman's team, Vanitas' team, and the others did good Battling Another Sophie. And Another Vanitas as well.

Aurico: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Rarity: It was great and amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was! We really had fun on that.

Gill Grunt: Everyone sure did.

Sonata Dusk: They sure did.

Firepower: Boy I'm glad. Lets do it!

AQUA BAZOOKA MAGISWORD!

Aurico activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of missiles, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zeo Rangers, Block Man and Search Man VS Guy Pompton A.K.A. Evil Star - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Vigrid. How was it?

Tommy Oliver: It was really awesome and we destroyed Nega-Chin and Nega-Timmy. We sent those two monsters to the Black Gates.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did and we made sure they were destroyed forever.

Cozy Glow: Boy thank goodness we did so.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Tanya Sloan: We really took them down.

Evil Star: Thank goodness you did. Lets do it!

ZEO STAR FORCE MAGISWORD!

Tommy activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Turbo Rangers, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key - Meeting an Embodiment of Saikou

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard you guys met an Embodiment of Saikou. What's her name?

T.J.: Her name is Sayaka Hikaru and she is a really powerful master of light.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is and she is awesome.

Scootaloo: She sure is and she has an amazing story.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Sayaka, what's the story on how you and Lincoln put a stop to Lisa's rampage and also sliced all her robots to shreds?

Sayaka Hikaru: I thought you'd never ask, I still remembered this one story all too well. One time, Lincoln was with me and we were doing some training with our swords in our gym and the rest of the Guardian Angels who were with us. But, then, we heard the sound of insane mad laughter, and Becky Long saw something in the distance, and she saw who it was: the figure was none other than the cold unfeeling mad scientist of The Loud House: Lisa Loud, and she had a massive army of robots with her and she even rebuilt Todd and her other robots, and they were on the rampage causing havoc in Royal Woods. We were horrified of what Lisa had done, including Lincoln, but he remained calm and we knew what he was going to do: head out there, shred Lisa's robots, and tie up Lisa. I went with him as we headed out to confront that mad scientist, and along the way, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Guardian Angels sliced and diced all of Lisa's robots, and we made our way to Lisa, who was heading right for us, and we sliced and diced Todd and her other rebuilt robots, and this drove Lisa mad, and she tried to fire a laser at us, but we fired blasts of light and blinded her, and Lincoln tied her up by firing red energy blasts from his white angel wings and tied that mad scientist up. We then saw Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully arrive, and boy, was she mad. She then grabbed Lisa and she, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully got a ride from Chunk back to The Loud House, and when we got back, we arrived in time to see Lisa get grounded for nineteen weeks and not only did she have to pick up the remains of her robots, but Lily threw a stink bomb down Lisa's bunker and changed the password yet again, and even after Lisa was off her punishment, her bunker would smell like a dumpster and not even a deep cleaning could get rid of the stink.

FOGHORN SOUND!

Nico: P.U.!

Lily: Lisa deserved it, the little monster.

Lincoln: She sure did, Lily, and that was a nice move you did throwing a stink bomb down her bunker and changing the password again.

Rita: Lily was that mad at Lisa because of her rampage that day, and I thought Luna's wrath towards her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan was bad.

Luna: Usually it is, but with Lily, oh you so don't want to get on her bad side by messing with Lincoln, she'll do a lot worse.

Nico: She'd done worse to Lisa by changing the password on her bunker many times, but throwing a stink bomb down there as well, that's new, but for Lisa, that really stinks. But, I got to ask, did she by any chance do a lot worse to Lori, Lynn, Lola, or Luan if they got grounded for trying to kill Lincoln again?

Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan shuddered in fright at the mere mention.

Lincoln: She did, but it's best not to mention it. We saw what she did to them before, and it's not a pretty sight.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Key: My goodness! Lisa did a nasty thing.

Whirlwind: That is an understatement.

Cassie Chan: You're not kidding there.

Key: Yeah. Lets do it!

SPEEDING TURBO MAGISWORD!

T.J. activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Andros, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, In Space Rangers, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS James Beverley A.K.A. Overdrive (Marvel) - Marinette was really broken after yesterday

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) Marinette was really broken after yesterday. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Andros: Plenty of cars. Also yeah she was broken because she made her first kill. She wanted to kill herself.

Overdrive: WHAT!? Oh man! That is awful.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she was really down in the dumps because of it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she sure was.

Spyro: She had to have a lot of help in knowing that many of us felt the same way.

Zhane: That was awful back then.

Overdrive: Oh man. Sorry she went through that. LETS DO IT!

SPACE FLIGHT LASER MAGISWORD!

Andros used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Leo Corbett, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Sixshot and Barrage VS Chato Santana A.K.A. El Diablo - Poor Marinette

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) Poor Marinette was crying really hard. Please tell me she's better now!

Leo: She is. But we had to help her realize that there are others that went through the same thing.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was rough for her.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and she went through some tough pain.

Stealth Elf: She sure did.

Kendrix: Yeah that was awful.

El Diablo: At least she is better. Lets do it!

GALAXY FIRE MAGISWORD!

Leo activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Carter Grayson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Justice League, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toyman - Count Venamus is back

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) Count Venamus is back. I think we helped defeat him back in 2020.

Carter: Yes you guys did. We saved the world from the Virus back then.

Applejack: I remember that mission guys.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was an amazing and fun mission.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was and we used our incredibly advanced technology to destroy the Virus too.

Kelsey Winslow: No kidding. That was amazing.

Superman: It sure was.

Toyman: That is amazing. Lets do it!

RESCUE LASER MAGISWORD!

Carter activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Wes Collins, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Time Force Rangers, Ember and Amorpho VS Villamax - Count Venamus is not worth killing

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Count Venamus is not worth killing. At least, not anymore.

Wes: No we already killed him once. We need to make sure he is given an attitude adjustment.

Pinkie Pie: That big party pooper is going to prison.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure.

Featherweight: He needs a massive attitude adjustment big time.

Sprocket: Even if it's a really painful one.

Lucas: That is for sure.

Villamax: I agree there. Lets do it!

TIME LASER MAGISWORD!

Wes activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cole Evans, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Wild Force Rangers, Fuzzy and Cheetah VS Wolf - Count Venamus will be good for the M.O.E. when he behaves

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Count Venamus will be good for the M.O.E. when he behaves. He's not that bad compared to Jock and Wertz.

Cole: No Jock and Wertz were the worst. But at least we're going to make him get an attitude adjustment.

Princess Celestia: Yeah he sure does and we'll give it to him even if we have to do it the hard way.

King Solar: He sure needs it big time.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding and man does he need it bad.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Alyssa: Even if we have to pound it into him.

Wolf: I agree there too. LETS DO IT!

WOLFEN FURY MAGISWORD!

Cole used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Shane, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ninja Storm Rangers, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard - Count Venamus needs to cool down

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Count Venamus needs to cool down. Literally, if you guys want.

Shane: That is perfect and fitting.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding.

Moondust: That is crazy and awesome that he is that dangerous.

Snowdrop: No kidding there. But he deserves it.

Gari: No kidding. He needs an attitude adjustment.

Blackout: Big time.

Tori Hansen: I agree there.

Weather Wizard: I do too. Lets do it!

WEATHER NINJA FURY MAGISWORD!

Shane activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Indigo Zap VS China White

---

China White was next.

China White: Boy this is amazing.

Indigo Zap: It sure is awesome.

She fired waves of blue lightning and smashed her down.

---

Gretchen Holland VS Volcano Man

---

Volcano Man was next.

Volcano Man: This will be fun.

Gretchen Holland: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of fire and lava and blasted him down.

---

Elastigirl (Doom Patrol) VS Stormy

---

Stormy is next.

Stormy: This will be good.

Elastigirl: It sure will.

She formed huge fists and smashed her down.

## Supernova Zap VS Emperor Z

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: This will be a good sparkle.

Supernova Zap: It sure will.

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

## Mai Takatsukasa VS Yost Living Laser

Yost Living Laser was next.

Yost Living Laser: This will be so fun.

Mai Takatsukasa: I agree there.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Ophelia Nefertiti the Firewing Pegasus Gene-Slammer VS Firelord

Fire Lord was next.

Fire Lord: This will be so fun.

Ophelia Nefertiti: It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Serafell Leviathan VS Vomiting Frog Prince

The Vomiting Frog Prince was next.

The prince threw up.

Serafell: Geez.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

## Edwayl Mauroriane VS Garble

Garble was next.

Garble: I'm always up for some fun.

Edwayl: (Bretton Accent) Me too lad!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Lilith Sahl VS Queen Cannabis

Queen Cannabis was next.

Queen Cannabis: This will be good.

Lilith Sahl: I agree too.

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed her down.

Stargirl VS Uchoten

Uchoten was next.

Uchoten: This will be good.

Stargirl: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zarya, Camie, Cassidy, Good Cinder Fall, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Boxing World

Boxing World was next.

Boxing World: I think Lynn would love facing me one-on-one someday.

Me: I'm sure she would. She is an awesome athlete and can really kick some butt in any sport.

Varie: That is for sure. She can really give you an awesome challenge.

Zarya: You got that right.

Camie: I think that is an awesome challenge myself.

Cassidy: I agree there too and that would be fun.

Good Cinder Fall: You got that right.

Boxing World: I'm glad you think I would be a great challenge for her. Lets do it!

I Teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Count Venamus, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Count Venamus symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large glowing neon red gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that ruthless alien.

I teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks danced and sang and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: Yeah we love this one!

Will: WOOHOO! Yeah!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: OH YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON!

They charged it up.

Me: FIRE!

We fired massive energy blasts and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I picked up his World Gear.

Me: Boxing World you have failed this dimension!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were flying.

Venamus: I can take it! I can take anything you throw at me, Noobs! (laughs) I'm actually going to win! Ready for the next round?!

Tyler Bowman: Always.

Venamus: What?!

Tyler Bowman: We'll never let you win. Never!

Jake: You tell em, Tyler!

Me: YEAH!

Tsukasa: J.D., whatever your plan is, do it after backup comes!

Me: I plan to.

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman and Tsukasa turned into Bio Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Rangers!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) DARKNESS CRUSADE 6!

She summoned Knightbrace, Garigari, Yost Whiplash, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Baron Bedlam and Insect Queen along with Owlman, Catman, Dark Owl, Darkblade and Anti-Bug.

Me: YEAH! Now here's my plan. Lincoln, supercharge me!

Lincoln: You got it!

I formed a powerful lightning blast and Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit me and supercharged me. Then I fired a massive 500,000,000 Yottawatt Mega Tesla Blast of lightning and it hit the massively huge robot and it exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The robot was instantly blown to scrap metal and blown to pieces and Venamus crashed onto the ground and we landed!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That was GENIUS!

Xenia: I'll say!

Venamus: YOU WRETCH!

He got up.

We went at him and pulverized and smashed him all over the place.

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Big Guy & Rusty, Hook, Leeli and Ratchet used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hook's weapons, Ratchet's weapons and Big Guy and Rusty's weapons as well as Leeli's powers 100-fold.

Big Guy & Rusty and Hook: NUCLEOPROTONIC CANDYGRAM BLAST!

Leeli and Ratchet: WINGFEATHER SONG BLAST!

Farts and Vomitass and Stinky Butt: VOMITASS FART STORM!

Dark Fashion Magic and Anti Wanda: DARK MAGIC FASHION STORM!

Musketeer Fury Water and Cavalier: MUSKETEER WATER BLAST!

Chaos Fury Masters and Eris: CHAOS FURY BLAST!

Sports of Brawn and Mammoth: SPORTS BRAWN BLAST

Dark Remnant Rangers and Raven Branwen: DARK REMNANT RANGER SHOT!

Sauces Galore and Condiment King: SAUCE GALORE BLAST!

Royal Fury Fire and 2016 Morbucks: ROYAL FURY FIRE BLAST!

Science of Light and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE OF LIGHT BLAST!

Ziff Light Fury and Artie Ziff: ZIFF LIGHT BLAST!

Stinky Malodorous Buttkickers and Malador: STINKY MALODOROUS BUTT BLAST!

Cajun Fury Shooters and Cajun Fox: CAJUN FURY BLAST!

Korvac Mayhem and Yost Korvac: KORVAC MEGA BLAST!

Ducks of Pain and Quackor the Fowl: DUCKS OF FURY BLAST!

Golden Sovereign of Fury and Hercules Cyclops: GOLDEN SOVEREIGN FURY BLAST!

Mayhem of the Babes and Beagle Babes: MAYHEM BABE SHOT!

Cheese Cheese Cheese and Big Cheese: CHEESE CHEESE CHEESE BLAST!

Scottish Duck Force and Glomgold: SCOTTISH DUCK BLAST!

Birds of Idiocy and Birdbrain: IDIOT BIRD BLAST!

Phoenix Gourds and Gourd: PHOENIX GOURD BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Supernoobs, Pinkie Pie, me and Lincoln: SUPERNOOB MEGABLAST SUPREME!

We fired a massibe blast of energy,

Lincoln: SCI-FI WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: NOISY CRICKET!

Entrapta: SCI-FI WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: PHASER!

Perfuma: SCI-FI WEAPON NATURE STYLE: PROTON PACKS!

Frosta: SCI-FI WEAPON ICE STYLE: IDENTITY DISCS!

Hilda: (British Accent) SCI-FI WEAPON FIRE STYLE: AUTO 9!

Yuna: SCI-FI WEAPON WATER STYLE: SONIC SCREWDRIVER!

Toph: SCI-FI WEAPON EARTH STYLE: M41A PULSE RIFLE!

Chie Satonaka: SCI-FI WEAPON WIND STYLE: LIGHTSABERS!

We fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: SCI-FI WEAPON FINAL SMASH: PHASER STUNNING BLAST!

They fired their phasers which were set to stun and they blasted him all over.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and they tied up Count Venamus, and Lincoln beamed him to a special prison for right-hand evil space virus villains.

Lincoln: Have fun rotting away in our special space prison, Count Venamus.

Nico: You're in for one miserable time there. Awesome job, gang, we took down Count Venamus, but we're not done yet.

Abigail Hazeltucker: That's right, there's still the matter of Yunoma to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Yunoma.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Yunoma of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Yunoma, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Yunoma: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Abigail Hazeltucker: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Magma Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Yunoma, she left red energy, flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Abigail Hazeltucker: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Yunoma: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with flames, magma, and lava surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Elemental HERO Magma Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Yunoma: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Abigail Hazeltucker emerged, but she was changed forever.

(PLANETARY TRAVELER MUSIC PLAYS AT 30:55 TO 31:20)

Abigail Hazeltucker grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown and red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Magma Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Magma Neos with red gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Abigail Hazeltucker has on a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless red tank top, long red skirt, red pants, red and black legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Magma Neos surrounded by lava and fire. Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails. Abigail Hazeltucker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker's massive Elemental HERO Magma Neos-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Elemental HERO Magma Neos' Firestorm Magma Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Firestorm Magma Neos Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Magma Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large red dragon heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Magma Neos' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Elemental HERO Magma Neos that said, "Abigail Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Magma Neos, Elemental Angel of Fire, Loving Sister of Melanie and Rhonda Hazeltucker, Master of Chemestry, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Meadowberry and Windham, Destroyer of Yunoma of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magma, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

アビゲイル・ヘイゼルタッカー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・マグマ・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・エンジェル・オブ・ファイア、メラニーとロンダ・ヘイゼルタッカーの愛する姉妹、化学のマスター、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、メドウベリーと

ウィンダムの大敵、地球外生命体のユノマの破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして火、マグマ、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Abigail Hazeltucker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS FIRE ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGMA FIRESTORM MAGMA NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGMA FIRESTORM MAGMA NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Abigail Hazeltucker's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Magma Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Yunoma saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Abigail Hazeltucker fired a powerful red energy blast with flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Yunoma, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned and electrocuted, but this really pissed him off now.

Melanie Hazeltucker: Whoa, Abigail's transformed, that's so awesome.

Sophia Presley: That's really incredible, and she really burned Yunoma badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Abigail Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Elemental HERO Magma Neos Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Magma Neos Love) And now, the fires of Hell are coming for you, Yunoma.

Nico: Let's get him, Abigail, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Abigail Hazeltucker.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico went after Yunoma who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Yunoma and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Yunoma, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Yunoma took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Yunoma began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Yunoma has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Yunoma fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Abigail, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Yunoma from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at

King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Yunoma and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Yunoma into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Abigail, let's end this asshole for good.

Abigail Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Elemental HERO Magma Neos Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Magma Neos Love) You got it, Nico.

Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico sent Yunoma flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Yunoma.

Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico: DRACONIC PHOENIX MAGMA NEOS FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico fired two massive red energy Kamehameha waves with flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Yunoma, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Abigail Hazeltucker and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Abigail Hazeltucker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Abigail Hazeltucker: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-eight members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Yunoma once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Abigail.

Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Abigail Hazeltucker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Magma Neos flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a volcano forming and erupting and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Abigail Hazeltucker absorbed the fire and magma and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Magma Neos vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Abigail.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Maygina, which means you're up next, Melanie.

Melanie Hazeltucker: Yeah, we'll make Maygina pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Taylor Kamiyama: And on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Kamen Rider Saber Embodiment, this time, it's for Kamen Rider Sabela.

Lincoln: That's right, Taylor, and we're going down the list for those who happen to be part of the Saber team which'll lead to us meeting the Embodiment of Storious.

Nico: It's also amazing to believe that you also have Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Saber team as part of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Me: You said it, say, maybe there could be Embodiments for the other Kamen Rider teams.

Nico: That could be a possibility, J.D.

Diana Elementa: It is, after all, you've met us: The Sailor Soldiers of the planets that you've gone to during the treasure hunts and who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right.

Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama got a vision, and she saw it's not just the embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabela we'll be meeting tomorrow, but we're also going to meet the embodiments of Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious.

Lincoln: What is it, Taylor, is something wrong?

Taylor Kamiyama: You might want to scratch what I just said, it's not just the embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabela we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln, but also the embodiments of Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Whoa, so we're going to meet the embodiments of Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue. Something really big must be up if we're meeting the last four of the Kamen Rider Saber embodiments tomorrow.

Lincoln: You might be right, Nico, and I have a bad feeling it might be linked to the past of Amelia Emerson, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nebula Neos.

Amelia Emerson: I have that feeling too, Linky.

El Diablo: Looks like it's the end of another final battle against the

Virus.

Toyman: It seems that way.

Me: For now. We have to be ready should the Virus make a return.

Nico: But this was awesome.

Villamax: Only this time, Venamus is going to jail.

Wolf: Don't worry. We'll make sure he's fed.

Me: Good.

Weather Wizard: Speaking of which, I could go for some of that Cajun Food right now.

Nico: Well there is plenty of it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But great job everyone. This was awesome.

Tyler Bowman: It sure was. (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure. Hope you liked it.

Me: I know we did.

We went back home and had awesome cajun food and had a good meal and enjoyed the rest of the day. Then we went to sleep. Venamus is now in the M.O.E. Prison.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This is number 2 of the Supernoobs Adventures.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave

me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker And Natalie Parker along with Zexion and his team consisting of Spellbinder, Nasalmancer, Nai, Chara Dremurr, and Another Decade and we're going to help Sunny Starscout and friends help Sparky get cured of his Burp Hiccups and that one is gonna be awesome. But it will have an unpleasantly funny result.

Also we're going to discover a very amazing mystical connection with Girl Jordan and Leeli and it will be how Leeli's singing affects Girl Jordan's power. Also we're going to battle Another Rundas and Another Zexion. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wailord and Mega Wailord and they are the Cetus Twins, Celica and Cecilia Cetus and they are big time competitive eaters that Nico knows.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Melanie Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos and Nico VS Maygina, and I made a mistake, it's actually the last five Kamen Rider embodiments that we'll be meeting in Lincoln's rescue tomorrow.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the northeastern district of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy an evil figure from the past of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Amelia Emerson, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nebula Neos. The bad news: it's her twin sister, Harper Emerson, she's the exact opposite of her older sister, Amelia Emerson, in every way possible: she's a really rotten evil girl who hated Amelia, and ever since they were kids, they had been at each other's throats and it was always Harper who'd started those fights through rotten and mean pranks, and as they got older, Harper's hatred of her sister just got worse and worse by the second, and her mean pranks soon evolved to straight-up assault, not even her own parents could stop her, because no matter how much they've taken Harper to therapy, she just became worse and worse, until one day she went too far, Amelia and Lincoln were coming home from school, and then, out of nowhere, Harper jumped out and viciously attacked both Amelia and Lincoln and she almost got that close to killing them until Emily McKale pounced on and pummeled the living daylights out of Harper, and then, she called the cops on Harper and told Amelia's parents to press charges on Harper for what she did, which they agreed to do. In the end, Harper Emerson was convicted of first-degree assault and attempted murder, and because she was 18 at the time she did the crime, she was sent to prison with a life sentence and without the possibility of parole, but not even prison could dull her hatred of Amelia. Now, she's broken out of prison and she intends to kill Amelia and Lincoln and finish what she started, but we're not going to let that monster bitch do so, and like Amy McKale before her, she's going to get sent to The Black Gates for good after we teach her a lesson.

And we're also going to meet the last five Kamen Rider embodiments: this time it's for Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Durendal, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Solomon, and Kamen Rider Storious. Their names are

Reagan Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabela, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Reagan Shindai is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of nature and insects. She and Lincoln trained a lot in swordplay and mastering the powers of nature, and she also introduced Lincoln to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. Lincoln made Reagan a tiara with the Kamen Rider Sabela logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Sabela logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Reika Shindai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Sabela, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

Rebecca Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Serena Neptune Durendal, Rebecca Shindai is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal and she's a master of the force of water along with being a talented and powerful swordswoman. She fell in love at first sight with Lincoln when she saw him and the other Guardian Angels of Water and the many mermaids and the water wielders of his harem cleaning up the oceans and when she saw him surf the legendary wave, Humungadunga, that literally made her love for him skyrocket even more, and when she saw him one day reading the powers of the Ocean Wonder Ride Books, that love for him blossomed even more, and she also trained with him in swordplay and with mastering the force of water. Lincoln made Rebecca a tiara with the Kamen Rider Durendal logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Durendal logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she took him to Lake Huron and she kissed him on the lips while underwater. She's also the sister of Ryoga Shindai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Durendal, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Brianna Fukuhara, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Natalie Falchion, Brianna Fukuhara is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion and she is the Eternal Phoenix itself. She has intense fire powers, fire angel wings, and the Sword of Falchion and her power is infinitely more powerful than all the Kamen Riders all over the entirety of the course of 50 years all combined. She'd lived ever since the beginning of time from when the universe was in its infancy and for over 13.4 billion years she has given life to all planets and loved all life to the fullest. With the intense flames of life and love, her eternal giving was truly neverending and she gave the power of life to planets filled with joy and love. But when hate and fear and evil took hold of much of the universe, she decided to fight back against that evil. But, there was one light that really strengthened the love and joy she had in her heart, and that light was none other than Lincoln and she flew out and met the one person that brought that love to her, and she became one of his most powerful Guardian Angels, and she trained him in both swordplay and mastery over the powers of fire. Lincoln made Brianna a tiara with the Kamen Rider Falchion logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Falchion logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him with a fiery passion on the lips. She's also the sister of Bahato A.K.A. Kamen Rider Falchion, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

Isabella Solomon, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Solomon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Iris Solomon, Isabella Solomon is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Solomon and she is one of the most powerful of the Kamen Rider Saber embodiments ever. She is immensely powerful and is strong enough to destroy even Kamen Rider Black Hole and the most powerful Kamen Rider and Power Rangers main antagonists in an instant. She's also a powerful and talented swordswoman and has the omnipotent powers of the universe, and she and Lincoln trained together in both swordplay and mastering the omnipotent powers of the universe. Lincoln made Isabella a tiara with the Kamen Rider Solomon logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Solomon logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Isaac A.K.A. Kamen Rider Falchion, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

And Michaela Storious, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Storious, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Melanie Storious, Michaela Storious is also the polar opposite of that delusional lunatic, Storious, and she wanted nothing more than to kill him and end his reign of terror for good. She's also a master of darkness, dark magic spells, and the dark power of Storious, and she and Lincoln trained together both in swordplay and mastering the powers of darkness and dark magic spells. Lincoln made Michaela a tiara with the Kamen Rider Storious logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Storious logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Storious A.K.A. Kamen Rider Storious and leader of The Megid, but she absolutely hates him with a blazing passion, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

Get ready for an awesome and artful adventure as we battle the Mad Scientist in the awesome video game EPIC MICKEY! We're going to destroy that evil Blot and send his evil inky butt straight to the Black Gates forever and make him pay for his crimes.

See you next time.

# JOURNEY OF ART OF EPIC POWER

This chapter is based on the Epic Mickey Games

---

In the early morning hours at 3:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Madrid, Spain. But, they were no ordinary two figures, they were Sunshine, son of Lincoln's future wife, Sunset Shimmer. and Voltscar, son of Lincoln's future wife, Elysia the Thunder Demon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Elysia the Thunder Demon, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Sunset Shimmer: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Me: they're at Madrid, Spain.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we whore about to go Madrid, Spain, to rescue Sunshine and Voltscar, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Elysia the Thunder Demon: (sighs and went to the door) Who would that be in the middle of the Night? We have importing mission to do.

Elysia opened the door and found a giant and muscular white and dark brown humanoid Northern Bald Eagle who has glowing blue eyes that radiate, electricity and long gray and blonde hair, a large beak in a small curl tip, three large black feathers on top of his head, large dark brown feathered arms, and orange feet with black claws. He wears bamboo hat, white robes, blue vest, blue cape, and black pants. He wields a giant warhammer called the Magnus Hammer. And a muscular humanoid Lion who has cream and gold fur, spiky yellow mane with flame decals, blue eyes, pointed ears, small elongated fangs, a striped face, and a long blade-like tail. He wears a long red headband, a collar with with a fire red gem in the middle and multiple red teeth around it, black sleeveless karate jacket, black hand wraps with gold sharp claws, and black karate pants with a white martial arts belt. He wields a Mighty Sword called The Blazing Blade. they were Thunder Eagle-Hammer and Fire-Lion Breaker.

Thunder Eagle-Hammer: Are you Sunset Shimmer and Elysia?

Elysia the Thunder Demon: Yes, we are.

Sunset Shimmer: And who are you guys?

Thunder Eagle-Hammer: I am Thunder Eagle-Hammer the Thunder Knight.

Fire-Lion Breaker: I'm Fire-Lion Breaker the Fire Knight. And do these young kids belong to you?

The two kids that whore with Thunder Eagle-Hammer and Fire-Lion Breaker, was a young 10-year-old boy lavender skin, cyan eyes, and amaranth hair with light apple green stripes. He wears a red t-shirt with dark red collar and two yellow stripes across his chest, tan cargo shorts, white socks, and red, yellow and orange trainers with gray soles. And a muscular 1,600/16 years-old humanoid reptilian-like demon boy who has blue skin, red eyes, and some serious scars on his face and body. He wears a navy blue and yellow Feudal Japanese Samurai Armor. They are Sunshine and Voltscar.

When Sunset Shimmer, and Elysia saw them, they were stunned.

Elysia the Thunder Demon: (stunned) How?

Sunset Shimmer: (Stunned) How did you find them?

Fire-Lion Breaker: Just find them out on the streets in Madrid, Spain.

Sunset Shimmer and Elysia ran up to Sunshine and Voltscar, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, and Black Alpha.

Me: Thanks, Guys.

Thunder Eagle-Hammer: You're welcome, J.D.

Fire-Lion Breaker: (to Lincoln) Do you have something to say to them?

Lincoln: Course. (To Sunshine and Voltscar) there's something you guys should know, Sunset, Elysia, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Sunshine and Voltscar: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Sunshine with joy while Voltscar is serious strict but honored to hear it, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Sunshine and Voltscar to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, and Fire-Lion Breaker did in reuniting Sunset Shimmer, and Elysia the Thunder Demon with their kids, and they now have Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as Thunder Eagle-Hammer and Fire-Lion Breaker join the Team Loud Phoenix Storm as new members of The Heroic Elementals.

---

At the Crystal Brighthouse Hitch came in frantic.

Hitch Trailblazer: Sparky's sick!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [hiccups, burps, breathes fire]

He was having a case of the Hiccups and the Burps.

Sunny Starscout: Was that a… hiccup?

Zipp Storm: I think it was a burp?

Sparky Sparkeroni: [hiccups]

A ball of fire came out.

Pipp Petals: It's a hiccup-burp! [squeals] That's adorable!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [burps]

Izzy Moonbow: Awww. Oh, I'm sure he'll be fine, Hitch. Like Elder Flower says, "if it's gassy, let it passy."

Sparky Sparkeroni: [groans, burps, breathes fire]

His fire turned a tea pot and it turned it into a watermelon.

Sunny Starscout: Okay, that's less adorable.

Hitch Trailblazer: He's been hiccup-burping all morning, and I don't know what to do! Please, ponies, help a dragon daddy out!

Izzy Moonbow: Oh, oh, oh! I know an ancient unicorn remedy that'll really help!

Sunny Starscout: I'm sure I have a recipe somewhere.

Pipp Petals: Oh, and there is this special showbiz trick.

Zipp Storm: Don't worry, ponies. I know exactly what to do!

Hitch: Lets call the team in first.

Pipp Petals: Okay.

Pipp pulled out her phone and called us. We were having breakfast. Nico got the call.

Nico: Hello?

Pipp Petals: Nico it's Pipp. Sparky is sick. He has the hiccup burps and is burping and hiccuping fire. We need to cure him.

Nico: We'll be right over! Rescue Team Move Out!

We were off to Maretime Bay.

Arriving in Maretime Bay was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker And Natalie Parker along with Zexion and his team consisting of Spellbinder, Nasalmancer, Nai, Chara Dremurr, and Another Decade for another awesome rescue. Sunny and friends were already there.

Me: So Sparky has the hiccup burps.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah poor dragon.

Me: Hiccups are so awful. I hate the hiccups.

Qin: Me too. They are such a nuisance.

Zipp Storm: A few high-octane stunts will shock the hiccup burps right out of you!

Me: Go for it.

[whoosh]

They flew and did all kinds of stunts and flips.

Zipp Storm: Whoooo-hoooo! Whoo-hoo! Yeah!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [laughing, babbling]

Me: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome stunts!

Zipp Storm: I bet you're feeling better already, huh?

Sparky Sparkeroni: [hiccups, burps, breathes fire]

He fired a blast of fire and it turned a tree into a spaghetti net!

Zipp Storm: Whoa! Spaghetti straight ahead!

[stretch!]

She was sent flying back.

Zipp Storm and Sparky Sparkeroni: [yelling]

[crash!]

They crash landed.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [whines]

Me: Aw it'll be all right Sparky.

Nico: Roxy, I want to thank you, Zexion, and your teams for coming.

Roxy: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome.

Zexion: It sure will be fun.

At Sunny's Smoothy Cart we were helping Sparky.

Me: You'll be all right Sparky.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [cooing]

[pages flipping]

Sunny Starscout: Six bananas! And a squeeze of mustard! Chocolate sprinkles! Toothpaste!

We gathered said ingredients.

[blender whirring]

Me: That one looks like a gross one.

[stomach rumbling]

Sparky Sparkeroni: [burps, slurping]

He drank the smoothie.

[beat]

[stomach rumbling]

Hitch Trailblazer: Ah!

[rumbling stops]

Sunny Starscout: It worked!

Me: Yeah!

Hitch Trailblazer: You did it!

Sunny Starscout and Hitch Trailblazer: Up high, down low, hitch it to a post! Flip it sunny-side-!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [burps]

He fired a blast of fire and it turned a cart she was in into a huge mushroom.

[pony screams]

Sparky Sparkeroni: [laughs]

Nico: Kimiyo, do a lot of people confuse you with Arthur Light?

Dr. Light (JL): Yeah it's confusing. But I get that a lot.

Nico: Really?

Dr. Light (JL): Yeah It's something I've been used to for a long time.

Me: That's all right.

Izzy was doing a silly ritual.

Izzy Moonbow: Hold your breath and count to three! Shake your tail and bend your knees! Throw some feather in the air! Spin around twice and give 'em a scare! Raaawr!

Sparky Sparkeroni: Huh?

Izzy Moonbow: Hmmm. That wasn't scary enough. Well, I guess we'll have to try something- Blaaagh!

[horn honks]

She was wearing a clown disguise next.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [hiccups, burps, breathes fire, laughs]

It turned her wig into grapes.

Me: Boy the scare cure didn't work.

Xenia: No kidding.

Pipp Petals: Let's try some vocal exercises. Just do what I do, okay? Deep breath. And… [singing] Me-me-me-me-me-meeeeee!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [singing] Me-me-me-me-me-meeeeee!

Me: Aww so cute.

Spike: Yeah.

Pipp Petals: Yes! Now… [singing] Ma-ma-ma-ma-ma-maaaaaa!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [singing] Ma-ma-ma-ma-ma-maaaaaa!

Qin: (LAUGHS) So adorable.

Pipp Petals: Good! Now…

Pipp Petals and Sparky Sparkeroni: [vocalizing]

Pipp Petals: So cute! Oh, my glitter, we should totally collab.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [hiccups]

Pipp Petals: Aah!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [burps, breathes fire]

Sparky turned her microphone into a lollipop that landed in her hair.

Pipp Petals: Ewww! Actually, I can work with this.

[camera clicks]

Me: Looks awesome on you Pipp.

Rarity: Oh I must agree there darling.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [laughs]

Zipp Storm: Ugh. Nothing's working.

Me: Tartarsauce. Those are really stubborn hiccup burps.

Nico: To avoid confusion, how about I call you by your first name?

Dr. Light (JL): That works perfectly.

Nico: You got it Kimiyo.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [hiccups, burps, breathes fire]

He turned a tree into a ginormous carrot!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is a big carrot.

Hitch Trailblazer: And they're getting worse!

Then a rumble was heard and a massive geyser of orange juice erupted out of the ground.

Misty Brightdawn: Orange juice?

Me: Uh oh!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [burping repeatedly]

He was burping all over the place and turning everything into huge foods!

Sunny Starscout: Uhhh…

Me: RUN!

Main ponies: [yelling]

He was REALLY BURPING ALL OVER!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [burping repeatedly]

Izzy deflected a bunch of pretzels.

Izzy Moonbow: Not today, pretzels!

A tree was turned into a huge jello and it was about to fall onto a Pegasnail.

[Pegasnail yelps]

Sunny jumped as it was falling.

Sunny Starscout: [grunts]

[splat!]

She saved the Pegasnail.

Sunny Starscout: Mmmm! Ahhh!

Hitch Trailblazer: What's wrong with your tummy, buddy? I wish you could tell me how to help you.

Me: Yeah.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [grunting]

Fluttershy: Oh I think I get it.

Hitch Trailblazer: You are telling me, aren't you? Oh, Sparky, good boy! Sunny, the food is the cure!

Fluttershy: That's exactly right.

Sunny Starscout: [gasps] Of course! Everypony, grab a little of everything! We're gonna make a really gross smoothie!

Me: Now you're talking!

[music]

We gathered some of the food and blended it and made a smoothie.

Me: That smoothie looks like something Lana would eat.

Lana: You got that right.

Nico: It was great to go back to the Supernoobs hometown again.

Me: It sure was. Tyler and friends were feeling homesick.

Xenia: They sure were.

[racoonicorn grunts, yelps]

We made the smoothie and it looked gross.

[blender whirring]

Mane 5: [laugh]

Sparky drank the whole thing.

[stomach rumbling]

Sunny Starscout: It didn't work?!

Me: Uh oh!

Eli: I sense a huge one coming!

Zipp Storm: He's gonna blow!

Me: DUCK AND COVER PEOPLE!

Pipp Petals: Hitch!

We hid in the bushes!

Hitch Trailblazer: Sparkyyyyy! Aah!

Misty Brightdawn however was in the wrong place at the wrong time when suddenly…

EXPLOSIVE LOUD LONG FART OF FIRE!

It hit her and she smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

Misty Brightdawn: Aah!

[thud]

Sparky Sparkeroni: [sighs]

Sparky was better!

Misty Brightdawn: [groaning]

[thud]

She fell down.

Mane 5: [cheering]

Me: Whoa! You had a lot of gas didn't you.

Hitch Trailblazer: I'm so glad you're feeling better, bud. You had me scared for a moment there.

[poofing]

All the food and stuff returned back to normal.

Mane 5: [laughing]

Nico: I didn't expect to see the robot Venamus used.

Me: Me neither. That was crazy!

Qin: Yeah! That was a robot that Rusty and Big Guy defeated.

Xenia: It sure was. But it was amzing.

Me: ARGO 12000 really was a huge kaiju size robot.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Too bad we didn't use the Noisy Cricket.

Me: No it required something far more powerful.

Lincoln: But J.D.'s plan worked perfectly.

Me: 500 million yottawatt vortex blast blew that robot to scrap metal.

Nico: It sure did and we salvaged all the parts to use for our sake.

Me: That was awesome.

But then we smelled the stench and saw Misty!

Me: Misty? (GAGS) OH GOOD GOD!

Nico: MISTY WHAT THE FUCK HAPPENED!?

Misty Brightdawn: I don't want to talk about it!

Me and Lily had Misty in a washtub and we were scrubbing her all over with soap and water.

We had breathing masks on.

Qin: Boy Misty you got hit hard by that fart.

Nico: No shit!

Misty Brightdawn: No kidding.

Camie: Talk about being in the wrong place at the wrong time.

Me: No kidding! Misty we're sorry this happened.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah.

We were scrubbing her all over.

Nico: King Kai, I have a favor to ask.

King Kai: Nico, this is actually a surprise. Usually, I have to warn you about any incoming villains.

Nico: Please trust me on this. I know one of the Gene Slammers today is working for Ronson without knowing who he really is. I need you to find out her name.

King Kai: Lets see. Ah her name is Claudia Jiang and she is a Swalot.

Nico: My old eating contest champion buddy. So she is a Swalot.

King Kai: That's right.

Nico: That's interesting that she is working for Ronson.

King Kai: Now, why exactly did you need me to find out about her name?

Nico: Me and the President are getting a threatening message to Ronson memorized during Missy's final mission.

King Kai: Oh right you gathered lots of evidence to bring him down. He did lots of terrible things under peoples noses when they weren't looking. Smart thinking there.

Nico: Thanks.

King Kai: Good luck Nico.

Nico: Not that I'll need it but thank you.

Maria: Sparky, do you feel like farting anymore?

Sparky shook his head for no.

Qin: That's a relief.

Xenia: Good.

Me: Boy sorry this happened Misty.

Misty Brightdawn: That was crazy.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Boy that was a bad stench.

Qin: No kidding.

May: Nico, you and the President are composing a threatening message.

Nico: During Missy's mission, I assure you.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

But then we heard singing. And we recognized the voice.

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She was singing from a balcony at the estate that overlooks much of the planet.

Nico: Whoa hear that?

Me: Whoa is that Leeli?

Xenia: Wow she is singing beautifully.

Me: Wow she has an amazing voice.

But then Girl Jordan felt something awaken in her. Her aqua blue aura exploded out and then it was overflowing with life energy and numerous fruit trees and flowers came out and fireflies came out of the ground. They were beautiful. Girl Jordan's power was getting supercharged and stronger than ever!

Me: Wow!

Xenia: So beautiful!

Me: I'll be right back.

I flew up and brought Leeli down.

Leeli: Wow. What happened here?

Me: Your song and Girl Jordan's power are connected.

I told her everything.

Leeli: I honestly didn't know that.

Girl Jordan: Me neither Leeli. That is amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Leeli: Wow.

Me: Sing some more.

Leeli: Okay.

She sang again and Girl Jordan's power was rising fast. Her power was so calm and tranquil and more like every ounce of hate in her body that she once had for all the Carnage's out there was gone. She had her wings spread and it was amazing.

Me: Wow!

Eli: So beautiful and incredible.

Qin: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: That is beautiful.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: Can do.

He concentrated.

Eli sensed something.

Eli: Whoa I sense something. One is Another Rundas and the other is Another Zexion.

Me: Wow!

Qin: So we have Another Rundas here.

Nicole: I remember that Rundas was made nuts because of the Phazon Crisis. That was awful.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Who's up first?

Lola: I will go. Since we're up against one of Rundas' kind it should be for someone of fire.

Qin: Go get her Lola.

Then we heard whale calls.

Me: Whoa hear the whales?

Nico: Whales in Michigan?

Me: Wait a second. Not whales…

We saw 2 HUGE POKEMON COME OUT! They were WAILORD AND MEGA WAILORD!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Wow! Wailord and Mega Wailord!

Leeli: My singing must've called them too.

Me: I think it did Leeli.

Nico: Um… I got leotards for you girls!

Mega Wailord: (In a girls voice) Thanks Nico.

Wailord: (In a girls Voice) Yeah we could use the clothes too.

Nico: The Cetus Twins! Wow!

Me: Wait the famous eating champions!? Wow!

Camie: Cool!

Wailord: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Celica.

Mega Wailord: And I'm Cecilia.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Nico: Don't revert back just yet.

Wailord: We won't.

Qin: Good.

Then we saw a figure flying in on ice and it was a dark version of Rundas!

Me: WHOA!

It was ANOTHER RUNDAS!

It landed in front of us.

Me: Wow! Another Rundas.

Shanan: Wow! This one is awesome for a Phrygisian.

Nicole: I was just about to say that sis.

Nico: And you are?

Another Rundas: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. and Sora know me too.

She reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Talia Norion!

Sora Phaaze: I had a feeling you were Another Rundas.

Talia Norion: I know. But it's good that I found you all too Sora.

Sora Phaaze: Same here Talia. Thank goodness you're okay.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight you.

Talia Norion: No worries. And you guys already know about the Another Zexion.

Qin: We sure do.

Talia Norion: Good.

Lola: Lets do it.

Talia turned into Another Rundas and she flew into the air and Lola went at her and fired blasts of fire and knocked her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Ice Warrior of Norion.

She brought her over.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPACE FRIGHT 6!

She summoned Xigbar, Toar, Kannon, Boston Dangler, Moltor, and Diablo along with TTG Blackfire, Starfire The Terrible, Wave (LOS), Emerald Empress and Evil Star.

Nico: Awesome!

Wave (LOS): Glad we can get a shot at this.

Evil Star: Yep.

Nico: Wait! Hostile or friendly?

Eli: Oh right. Mandatory question. Friendly. I sense it's friendly.

Qin: Good.

Eli: Someone bro knows.

Leeli: This will be interesting.

Qin: Yeah.

Then an illusion formed and we were on another planet!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: WOW!

Me: This is amazing!

It was a planet that looked very much like Earth and we saw that the sun was a tiny big closer and there was oceans and life and more.

Earth: Oh wow! This is Venus! What it used to look like before it became a poisonous world!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: That's right! Scientists think that Venus before it became what it is today was very much like Earth millions of years ago. But due to a runaway greenhouse effect it became what it is today.

Xenia: That is crazy! But this is amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) Here she comes!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Zexion! It was ANOTHER ZEXION!

Me: Whoa! Another Zexion!

Qin: Wow!

Another Zexion: (In a girls voice) That is what you saw from the Amazing Eleanora!

Me: Eleanora Lulamoon the Great! I knew it was your work! She's a magician and a great illusionist.

Kaito got a Donbrothers sword!

Sougo: (gets out Don Momotaro Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Geiz: (gets out Zenkaizer Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Sougo got DonMomotarArmor while Geiz got ZenkaizerArmor.

Another Zexion: No he didn't promise me anything. I used my magic and teleported him to another world and ran off.

Me: Whoa! That is awesome!

Xenia: It sure is!

Me: Your powers have evolved a lot since we last saw each other.

Xigbar: That is really something.

Leeli: It sure is.

Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

He donned his Zenkaiju Armor.

Me: Eleanora this is amazing that you can do this. It's like we're all actually here.

Another Zexion: It sure is. What do you think?

Me: It's incredible!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Another Zexion: Glad you like it.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Zexion: No worries. Come at me.

Me: With pleasure.

Girl Jordan: Lets see what the power of the song can do Leeli.

Leeli: You got it.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands and they were singing Yurgen's Tune.

Leeli and Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

We were amazed and then we felt a massive surge of power and energy.

Their auras flared up and the power it had was incredible.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Incredible!

Nico: That is amazing!

Xenia: Wow!

The life energy they were emitting was astronomically powerful!

But on Venus it was undergoing an incredibly powerful and amazingly mystical transformation! Its clouds were vanishing and the oceans and life were returning to it for the first time in millions of years and the landscape was turning completely Earth like! It was back to what it was before it had its runaway greenhouse effect! VENUS WAS NOW FULLY COMPLETELY RETURNED TO ITS EARTH LIKE STATE!

Camie: Wow that is beautiful!

Wailord: Incredible!

Mega Wailord: Wow!

The power of the song was amazing!

Qin: Wow!

It was awesome.

When it was done we were in awe.

Nicole: Wow that was amazing girls!

Camie: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Zexion's Ridewatch) See my illusions!

Nico activated it and it formed into an illusion of planet Vegeta!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Whoa! So this is Planet Vegeta!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: My home planet.

Me: It's amazing.

Qin: We never saw what your home planet was like Nico.

Nico: Yeah it was a place for us.

Me: Until Frieza destroyed it.

Nico: (gets out Spellbinder's Ridewatch) Now for more illusions!

Nico activated it and formed an illusion of the Digital World.

Me: Wow! The Digital World.

Qin: It's like we're there but we aren't.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Zexion: Awesome illusions.

Me: It sure is amazing.

May: (gets out Nasalamcer's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired a magic scent and it hit Another Zexion and she was entranced by the smell.

Me: Ooh that is cool.

Qin: Magic perfume.

Lola: Pretty.

May: Yep. Nai is from Magirangers. But she is a perfect member for the Goths of Darkness and the M.O.E. (ACTIVATES NAI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Maria: Chara is a sweet girl on the outside but a demonic creature inside! (ACTIVATES CHARA DREMURR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of blood and smashed her down.

Maria: Thank god that Swartz is dead. (ACTIVATES ANOTHER DECADE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Dr. Light (JL): Time for my illusion.

She activated Spellbinder's Ridewatch and she formed an illusion that we were on the planet Zenn-La, Silver Surfer's home planet!

Me: Whoa! The Planet Zenn-La!

Nico: Wow! So this is Silver Surfer's home planet!

Eli: Incredible!

Mysterio and his team came. He had Tenaya 7, Shadow Mandy, Amadum, Tranceferer and Glori

Nico: Nice team, Mysterio!

Mysterio: Thanks Nico.

Me: That is a cool team.

Maria: We already met the Gene Slammers. So they know what to do!

Wailord: You bet! Come on sis!

Mega Wailord: With pleasure!

They fired blasts of water and blasted Another Zexion down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and the illusion vanished.

I went to Eleanora Lulamoon and she was a girl with blue hair and had purple clothes on and I picked her up and brought her over.

Dr. Light (JL): What are your favourite memories of Nico?

Wailord: When we were in a Chicken Wing Eating Contest and all of us tied for 1st.

Mega Wailord: We ate 4,012 Chicken Wings each and got first place trophies.

Wailord: They were garlic butter and hot sauce wings. We couldn't stop farting for days.

We laughed!

Nico: That was funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Mega Wailord: Yeah. That was good eating though.

Me: Yeah.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico pulled out 2 Aqua Blue Leotards.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and they reverted back and they had ocean blue hair and blue eyes. Maria got them out and put on their leotards and got towels for them.

Cecilia Cetus: That was rough.

Celica Cetus: It sure was.

Nico went and hugged them.

NIco: I missed you girls.

Celica Cetus: We did too Nico.

Maria: Are you girls happy to be normal size?

Celica Cetus: We sure are.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: But this was an amazing rescue. G.J. We had no idea that you and Leeli were spiritually connected in some way.

Girl Jordan: You learn something new all the time.

Xenia: You sure do.

Leeli: Yeah that was so awesome.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Momo, and Kaina heading to the northeastern district of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy an evil figure from the past of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Amelia Emerson, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nebula Neos. The bad news: it's her twin sister, Harper Emerson, she's the exact opposite of her older sister, Amelia Emerson, in every way possible: she's a really rotten evil girl who hated Amelia, and ever since they were kids, they had been at each other's throats and it was always Harper who'd started those fights through rotten and mean pranks, and as they got older, Harper's hatred of her sister just got worse and worse by the second, and her mean pranks soon evolved to straight-up assault.

But not even her own parents could stop her, because no matter how much they've taken Harper to therapy, she just became worse and worse, until one day she went too far, Amelia and Lincoln were coming home from school, and then, out of nowhere, Harper jumped out and viciously attacked both Amelia and Lincoln and she almost got that close to killing them until Emily McKale pounced on and pummeled the living daylights out of Harper, and she called the cops on Harper and she told Amelia's parents to press charges on Harper for what she did, which they'd agreed to do. In the end, Harper Emerson was convicted of first-degree assault and attempted murder, and because she was 18 at the time she did the crime, she was sent to prison with a life sentence and without the possibility of parole, but not even prison could dull her hatred of Amelia.

Now, she's broken out of prison and she intends to kill both Amelia and Lincoln and finish what she started, but we're not going to let that monster bitch do so, and like Amy McKale before her, she's going to get sent to The Black Gates for good after we teach her a lesson.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the northeastern district of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy an evil figure from the past of Amelia Emerson, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nebula Neos. The bad news: it's her twin sister, Harper Emerson.

Amelia Emerson: (Gasps) So, that's the very one you mentioned yesterday, I thought we were rid of that heartless bitch for good.

Nico: Uh oh, this sounds like another bad sister incident like Amy McKale. Lincoln, what can you tell us about Harper Emerson?

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll hate her even more. Harper's the exact opposite of her older sister, Amelia Emerson, in every way possible: she's a really rotten evil girl who hated Amelia, and ever since they were kids, they had been at each other's throats and it was always Harper who'd started those fights through rotten and mean pranks, and as they got older, Harper's hatred of her sister just got worse and worse by the second, and her mean pranks soon evolved to straight-up assault.

Amelia Emerson: And not even Mom and Dad could stop her, because no matter how much they've taken Harper to therapy, she just became worse and worse, until one day she went too far. Lincoln and I were coming home from school one day, and then, out of nowhere, Harper jumped out and viciously attacked us both and she almost got that close to killing us until Emily McKale pounced on and pummeled the living daylights out of Harper, and then, she called the cops and told Mom and Dad to press charges on Harper for what she did, which they agreed to do.

Lincoln: By the end of the trial, Harper was convicted of first-degree assault and attempted murder, and because she was 18 at the time she did the crime, she was sent to prison with a life sentence and without the possibility of parole, and Amelia and her parents cut their ties to her for good, but not even prison could dull her hatred of Amelia. Now, she's broken out of prison and she intends to kill us and finish what she started, but we're not going to let that monster bitch do so.

Emily McKale: That's right, just like Amy McKale before her, Harper's going to get sent to The Black Gates for good after we teach her a lesson.

Me: So, we basically got a similar situation like with Amy McKale.

Lincoln: Yep, and because of her assault on us years ago, we had to spend two months in the hospital because of her, that was until Adriana gave me a bag of medicinal blood a week later, and as soon as I drank it, my injuries healed up, but I kept visiting Amelia at the hospital.

Luna: He sure did, and Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and I were also there as well, and trust us, we hated Harper that much as well for her violent attitude, but she went too far when she attacked our bro and her sister.

Lincoln: But, we'll finally be free once we get rid of that monster for good, and I want to thank you, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Momo, and Kaina for joining us, Squirrel Girl.

Squirrel Girl: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Midnight: Now, let's go find that little monster and make her pay for her crimes.

Eli: Before she decides to come after us.

Lincoln: She's not getting that chance ever again, Eli. Harper's done enough damage not only to her own sister and to me, but also, to her own parents, and I can never forgive her for what she's done to those who'd crossed her path, she's indeed just like Amy McKale in every way: heartless, sadistic, bloodthirsty, and completely insane and driven only by hatred, she broke the bonds that sisters are supposed to have and all for her selfish hatred. That's something I can never forgive, and we'll see to it that she pays the price for her heartlessness for good.

Suddenly, we saw five girls heading right for us, and with them are the six girls.

The first girl is a beautiful girl with long pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful pink butterfly wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Sabela logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless pink vest, sleeveless pink midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Sabela logo for the pendant, pink skirt and she has the Konchuu Daihyakka Wonder Ride Book on her waist, pink pants, pink legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with butterflies, swords, spiders, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Saikou logo and holstered on her back is a massive Eneiken Noroshi-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and a butterfly etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink butterfly heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pink butterfly heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large pink butterfly heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Eneiken Noroshi.

The second girl is a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Durendal logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue vest, sleeveless aqua blue midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Durendal logo for the pendant, dark blue skirt and she has the Ocean History Wonder Ride Book on her waist, aqua blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with sea creatures, water, ocean waves, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Durendal logo and holstered on her back is a massive Ocean

History-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and a dolphin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dolphin heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue dolphin heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large aqua blue dolphin heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Jikokuken Kaiji.

The third girl is a beautiful girl with long orange hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings and orange phoenix tails, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Falchion logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Falchion logo for the pendant, orange skirt and she has the Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book on her waist, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with phoenixes, flames, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Falchion logo and holstered on her back is a massive Eternal Phoenix-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua orange blade, large orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the Sword of Falchion.

The fourth girl is a beautiful girl with long brown hair with orange bangs, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Solomon logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless brown vest, sleeveless orange midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Solomon logo for the pendant, brown skirt and she has the Omni Force Wonder Ride Book on her waist, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, planets, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Solomon logo and holstered on her back is a massive Omni-Force-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and the planets of The Solar System etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large brown dragon heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large brown dragon heads for the pommel, and in her hand is the sword Caladbolg.

And the fifth girl is a beautiful girl with long black hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Storious logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Storious logo for the pendant, black skirt and she has the Grimoire Wonder Ride Book on her waist, black pants, no shoes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, demons, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Storious logo and holstered on her back is a massive Grimoire-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and the symbol of Kamen Rider Storious etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black demon heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large midnight black demon heads for the pommel, and in her hand is Storious' sword.

Natalia Falchion: Wow, so that's the Kamen Rider Falchion embodiment on Lincoln's side, she looks just like me.

Serena Durendel Neptune: And the Kamen Rider Durendel embodiment on Lincoln's side, she also looks just like me.

Iris Solomon: And the Kamen Rider Solomon embodiment on Lincoln's side, she also looks just like me.

Melanie Storious: And the Kamen Rider Storious embodiment on Lincoln's side, and she too also looks just like me.

Qin: And the Kamen Rider Sabela embodiment on Lincoln's side, wow that's so awesome.

Girl: That's right, and the four of us do look like you, Iris, and Melanie, Serena.

Girl 2: But, we're actually girls that Lincoln knows all too well, and we got the six girls away from your psychotic bloodthirsty sister, Amelia, and she's still pissed off at you and Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious, the five Kamen Rider embodiments of Sabela, Durendel, Falchion, Solomon, and Storious, I knew it was you five, it's awesome to see you five again.

?: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR EVEN EXISTING, AMELIA EMERSON!

We then saw our target: a girl with purple hair, red eyes of hatred and insanity, and she's dressed in an orange prison jumpsuit, it was Harper Emerson, Amelia Emerson's ex-younger sister, and the one who was responsible for viciously attacking Amelia and Lincoln years ago and sent them both to the hospital but was defeated by Emily McKale and sent to prison for life, and she was mega pissed off.

Lincoln: Harper Emerson, right on time.

Amelia Emerson: It's a shame though, you broke out just for that one moment to finish what you started, but we're ending this here and now, and I'm so glad we severed our ties with you the day you got sent to prison for good. Now, Mom and Dad aren't going to miss you in the slightest, time to finish what you started, you heartless demon!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors

and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Squirrel Girl and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Harper Emerson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired blades of light from a swing of his massive greatsword, and they sliced and diced Harper Emerson, and then, Amelia Emerson and Lincoln fired two powerful purple energy blasts with stars and nebulae at Harper Emerson, and they exploded as they hit her, and she was erased by The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's for what you did in trying to kill me and your sister years ago, Harper. (To Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious) And it's so good to see you again, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious.

Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna

Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious and he hugged her, and Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Brianna Fukuhara: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eight-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Rebecca Shindai: And the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with the new chest harness. I knew Sayaka gave you that jar of Dreaded Dancing Diablos, and we saw the display from outer space yesterday after you guys got rid of Nega-Timmy and The Nega-Chin in Vigrid.

Reagan Shindai: We sure did, and you really grew a lot, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these five girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The first girl is Reagan Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabela, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Reagan Shindai is known as a talented and powerful swordswoman and she also has the powers of nature and insects. She and I trained a lot in swordplay and mastering the powers of nature, and she also introduced me to Kamen Rider Saber when they were eight years old, and have watched every episode ever since. I made Reagan a tiara with the Kamen Rider Sabela logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Sabela logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. She's also the sister of Reika Shindai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Sabela, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

Me: Awesome, and those butterfly wings are so beautiful.

Lincoln: They sure are. The second girl is Rebecca Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Serena Neptune Durendal, Rebecca Shindai is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal and she's a master of the force of water along with being a talented and powerful swordswoman. She fell in love at first sight with me when she saw me and the other Guardian Angels of Water and the many mermaids and the water wielders of my harem cleaning up the oceans and when she saw me surf the legendary wave, Humungadunga, that literally made her love for me skyrocket even more, and like with Serena, when she saw me one day reading the powers of the Ocean Wonder Ride Books, that love she had for me blossomed even more, and she also trained with me in swordplay and with mastering the force of water. I made Rebecca a tiara with the Kamen Rider Durendal logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Durendal logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she took me to Lake Huron and she kissed me on the lips while underwater. She's also the sister of Ryoga Shindai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Durendal, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Nico: Wow!

Serena Neptune Durendal: That's really awesome, and the huge shock is she didn't fall into darkness like I did.

Lincoln: She saw that I was always there to clean up the oceans and keep the marine environment of Michigan clean, and she knew of what I did in surfing Humungadunga, and reading The Ocean History Wonder Ride Book. The third girl is Brianna Fukuhara, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Natalie Falchion, Brianna Fukuhara is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion and she is the Eternal Phoenix itself. She has intense fire powers, fire angel wings, and the Sword of Falchion and her power is infinitely more powerful than all the Kamen Riders all over the entirety of the course of 50 years all combined. She'd also lived ever since the beginning of time from when the universe was in its infancy and for over 13.4 billion years she has given life to all planets and loved all life to the fullest. With the intense flames of life and love, her eternal giving was truly neverending and she gave the power of life to planets filled with joy and love. But when hate and fear and evil took hold of much of the universe, she decided to fight back against that evil. But, there was one light that really strengthened the love and joy she had in her heart, and that light was me and she flew out and met the one person that brought that love to her, and she became one of my most powerful Guardian Angels. She trained me in both swordplay and mastery over the powers of fire. I made Brianna a tiara with the Kamen Rider Falchion logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Falchion logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me with a fiery passion on the lips. She's also the sister of Bahato A.K.A. Kamen Rider Falchion, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

Natalia Falchion: That's really incredible, and her story is just like how I fell in love with J.D. when he met me and brought that light back into my heart.

Me: I was just about to say, Natalia. But, for Lincoln when he met Brianna, he strengthened the love she had in her heart for over 13.4 billion years.

Lincoln: And that love is still as strong as ever. The fourth girl is Isabella Solomon, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Solomon, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Iris Solomon, Isabella Solomon is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider

Solomon and she is one of the most powerful of the Kamen Rider Saber embodiments ever. She is immensely powerful and is strong enough to destroy even Kamen Rider Black Hole and the most powerful Kamen Rider and Power Rangers main antagonists in an instant. She's also a powerful and talented swordswoman and has the omnipotent powers of the universe, and she and I trained together in both swordplay and mastering the omnipotent powers of the universe. I made Isabella a tiara with the Kamen Rider Solomon logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Solomon logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. She's also the sister of Isaac A.K.A. Kamen Rider Falchion, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

Iris Solomon: That's incredible.

Lincoln: It sure is. And the fifth girl is Michaela Storious, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Storious, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym. Like Melanie Storious, Michaela Storious is also the polar opposite of that delusional lunatic, Storious, and she wanted nothing more than to kill him and end his reign of terror for good. She's also a master of darkness, dark magic spells, and the dark power of Storious, and she and I trained together both in swordplay and mastering the powers of darkness and dark magic spells. I made Michaela a tiara with the Kamen Rider Storious logo on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Storious logo for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She's also the sister of Storious A.K.A. Kamen Rider Storious and leader of The Megid, but she absolutely hates him with a blazing passion, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

We gasped after hearing the revelation.

Me: (Gasps) Whoa, now that's really heavy.

Melanie Storious: It sure is, so Michaela is Storious' sister, but she like me hated her brother with a blazing passion.

Michaela Storious: That's right, I hated my brother and his delusional desire for world domination, and what he did in trying to use the ritual to rebuild The Almighty Book and take over the world, I can never forgive that lunatic.

Lincoln: We never did, and last year, we made sure your crazy brother paid the price for his crimes with his own blood and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Melanie Storious: Good, he was nothing more than scum, along with the Megid who foolishly followed him.

agan Shindai: You said it. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you five want to give me your blood, right?

Brianna Fukuhara: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Rebecca Shindai: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln first went up to Reagan Shindai, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Rebecca Shindai, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Brianna Fukuhara, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Isabella Solomon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to Michaela Storious, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Brianna Fukuhara: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an

Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rebecca Shindai: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious.

Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Alexandra Roivas and Ellia from Eternal Darkness: Sanity's Requiem and Patricia "Patty" Myers, Regina Belfrond, Wendy Ryan, and Sonia from Psychic Force.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Alexandra Roivas and Ellia from Eternal Darkness: Sanity's Requiem and Patricia "Patty" Myers, Regina Belfrond, Wendy Ryan, and Sonia from Psychic Force.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Alexandra Roivas: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Alexandra Roivas and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Harper Emerson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of

Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Alexandra Roivas: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Regina Belfrond: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alexandra Roivas, Ellia, Patricia "Patty" Myers, Regina Belfrond, Wendy Ryan, and Sonia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental

Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Harper Emerson, the sister of Amelia Emerson, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nebula Neos, but she was the total opposite of Amelia: Harper's a really rotten evil girl who hated Amelia so much, and they'd been at each other's throats ever since they were kids and it was always Harper who'd started those fights through rotten and mean pranks. But, as they got older, Harper's hatred of her sister just got worse and worse by the second, and her mean pranks soon evolved to straight-up assault, and one day she went too far one day when Harper jumped out and she viciously attacked both Amelia and Lincoln and she almost got that close to killing them until Emily McKale pounced on and pummeled the living daylights out of Harper, and she called the cops on Harper and told Amelia's parents to press charges on Harper for what she did, which they agreed to do, which led to Harper Emerson's conviction of first-degree assault and attempted murder, and because she was 18 at the time of her crime, she was sent to prison with a life sentence and without the possibility of parole, but not even prison could dull her hatred of Amelia, as years later, she'd broken out of prison and intended to kill Amelia and Lincoln and finish what she started.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving that monster bitch the beatdown of her life and Lincoln and Amelia finishing her off by firing purple energy blasts with stars and nebulae which hit her and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Jeez, Amelia's sister is just like Amy McKale.

Lincoln: She sure was, but in the end, she paid the price for what she tried to do to Amelia and to me when she beat us up badly those years ago.

Nico: And I'm not surprised that among the enemies you and your Guardian Angels have had to deal with for years are also some of their despicable family members.

Nicholette Torrington: And some of them have paid the price either with prison or getting put to death for their crimes.

Megan Kiraton: You got that right, Nicholette.

* * *

After finally destroying Harper Emerson and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Brianna Fukuhara: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Rebecca Shindai: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Reagan Shindai: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Isabella Solomon: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious, what's the story on why you girls hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan with a burning passion?

Michaela Storious: Oh, you're not going to like hearing about this one bit. One day, Reagan, Rebecca, Brianna, Isabella, and I were with Lincoln, along with Taylor, Rachel, Kenzie, Reika, Raelynn, Tamara, Hailey, and Sayaka, the other Kamen Rider Saber embodiments, and we were at our gym doing some training. But, then, we heard the sound of two banshee screeches, homicidal laughter, and the sound of a loud burp, and Lincoln knew who they were: Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan. Sure enough, the doors burst open, and there they were: red eyed, crazy, and out for blood again.

Brianna Fukuhara: We knew it would be quite a messy fight, since it was Reagan, Rebecca, Isabella, Michaela, Lincoln, Taylor, Rachel, Kenzie, Reika, Raelynn, Tamara, Hailey, Sayaka, and I against only the four of them. But, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan charged at us with wrath and blood-crazed hatred at us, however, we were ready and we fought against those four easily and we won.

Rebecca Shindai: Then, Lincoln fired elemental energy blasts which turned into straitjackets and tied those four up, and then, he beamed them back to The Loud House, and let's just say as soon as we got back from our gym, Luna herded Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into a huge metal box. Lynn roared and tried to beat down the door with her fists, but then, Nicholette Torrington flipped those four the bird, and that caused Lori, Lola, and Luan to scream with bloody revenge and Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Reagan Shindai: Honestly, Nicholette was taking some really huge risks giving the bad Loud sisters the bird.

Isabella Solomon: She sure was, but she didn't care what kind of terrible harm those five are capable of, and the same goes for the rest of us: no one's going to hurt Lincoln ever. Plus, we heard you got rid of the very person responsible for the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln: Yep, it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side, Killjoy Huggins, he turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into monsters with that Dark Side Creation Serum years ago, just because of his hatred of me. We destroyed Killjoy Huggins and ended the very source of the pain and suffering I've had to endure for years, and destroyed the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for good.

Brianna Fukuhara: I always knew Killjoy Huggins was a heartless jerk, but that, oh, that just proves he was The Devil Incarnate of Michigan.

Nico: Along with being a hated monster who wants to ruin Lincoln's life at every opportunity, he was a heartless opportunist.

Lincoln: Now, that's a word we haven't called Killjoy Huggins before.

Suddenly, Lincoln's personal Wonder Ride Book began glowing with rainbow energy, and it underwent a powerful transformation as it was surrounded by rainbow energy and elemental forces, and then, it emerged and changed forever: it had transformed into THE OMNIPOTENT ELEMENTAL THUNDERBIRD PHOENIX ANGEL OF UNIVERSAL HARMONIOUS LOUD JUSTICE, MYTHOLOGICAL HOPE, AND ETERNAL LOVE!, a brand-new large orange-covered tome with a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel on the cover that surrounds a large rainbow gem, and the book's cover has four silver ornamental borders on the four corners of the cover.

We were really amazed and stunned.

Me: HOLY GUACAMOLE!

Nico: That's… that's a… !

Touma: A brand-new Almighty Book, but how is that possible? J.D. acquired it when he defeated the dream version of Storious. Wait a second, if I remember right, Lincoln fed on Taylor, Rachel, Kenzie, Reika, Raelynn, Tamara, Hailey, and Sayaka, and he also acquired their same powers. Then, when he fed on Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious, the last five Kamen Rider Saber embodiments that we've just met, I believe this triggered a powerful transformation.

Me: His personal Wonder Ride Book transformed into a brand-new Almighty Book, but only meant for Lincoln to use.

Lincoln: And it also works just like with our Wonder Ride Books, let's see. (Reads a verse) "As the mutant cheapskate grumbles in pure anger over the hilarious humiliations the heroes have dealt unto him, suddenly, his face and mutated body were covered from head to toe with horrifying pimples"

Then, just as Lincoln finished reading the verse, we then saw Flip's face and body get covered with a massive amount of hideous pimples, and when Varie made a mirror of water and Flip saw it, he then screamed.

Flip: (SCREAMS) I'M HIDEOUS! HIDEOUS!

We laughed hysterically at the sudden humiliation Lincoln just dealt unto Flip, and we saw it all with a one-way mirror Nico made.

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, THIS… , THIS IS WAY TOO HILARIOUS! CALL A DOCTOR, DOUBLE D!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) YOU'VE NEVER LOOKED BETTER, YOU MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) BETTER?! I THINK IT'S A MAJOR IMPROVEMENT!

We laughed hysterically for a few more minutes, then we closed the one-way mirror.

Eli: Man, Lincoln, that was really hilarious.

Nico: Next time, if The Vengeance Express Kids get loose again, you should definitely clobber them with those kinds of pranks and gags from your new book.

Lincoln: And I'll mix in some verses from Electro's Wonder Ride Book just to give the hilarity an extra spark. (Realizes what he just said) Great, now I'm suddenly telling puns just like Luan.

Luan: You spent years hearing me tell puns, now you're starting to do puns as well.

Lynn Sr.: She's got you on that one, champ.

Rita: We've all heard Luan tell puns for years, and now, it won't be long before any of us start telling puns.

Me: We'll keep an eye out.

* * *

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, and Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl are heading to Seaside Hill.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in blue swim shorts with a phoenix and clock surrounded by clocks and stars on it with gray flames coming off the swim shorts, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, and Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl were dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, and Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl had feelings for Clyde, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, and after he tied them up, he sent them to Lincoln who sucked out their blood and killed them, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Toru: Whoa, so this is Seaside Hill, awesome.

Clyde: Yep, and Lincoln's been here many times before, and so have I, Toru. Shall we?

Clyde, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, and Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they even met the sea life there, then, they went back to the beach for an awesome game of volleyball, and Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, and Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, and Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had an awesome time at Seaside Hill, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Izuku: Wow, now just like Lincoln, Clyde has some of our friends in his harem as well.

Lincoln: You got that right, Izuku.

---

Later it was time for Missy's final mission.

Qin: Time to bring down Ronson!

Me: That's right!

William: Anyone else want to go with Missy? Besides Ness, Zatch, and Kiyo?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go with.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Better keep the team on standby just in case we may need some backup for this one.

Nico: Good idea.

Girl Jordan: I agree.

Nico: Lets head out guys.

We were off to Eden City.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Jason James: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Jason, Matt, Ellie.

Missy: Guys, meet Ness, Zatch, and Kiyo

Zatch: Awesome to meet you guys.

Kiyo: My name is Kiyo and this is Zatch.

Zatch: Awesome to meet you guys.

Ness: I'm Ness and I'm one of the defenders of the Earthbound World.

Me: Long story on that. And these are my friends the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my sibings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. Name's Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: Lynn Loud Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Ellie Martin: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Matt Martin: That's a lot of kids.

Me: Yeah and their mom and dad thought it would be cute if all their names began with the letter L.

Qin: It's true.

Me: (Whispers to Jason) Their family has never been one that believes in condoms too.

Jason snickered at that.

Zatch: I'm also a Mamodo.

Me: Mamodo's are people that come from the Demon World. They have amazing and incredible power that can be unleashed through the powers of a spell book they have.

Zatch showed his red book.

Qin: That is an awesome book too.

Me: Yep. We faced a bunch of them too. Some Mamodos are good and some are absolutely evil.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. And they are extremely powerful too.

Jason James: Wow!

Me: Watch.

Kiyo showed them.

Kiyo: ZEKER!

Zatch fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit a trash can and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were in awe.

Ellie Martin: Wow! That was powerful!

Me: That was just a small sample. Many more where that came from.

Missy: Has Ronson caught on to what we were doing?

Me: I was just about to ask that.

Jason James: Well Grandma's spy camera has been watching.

Me: Lets take a listen.

We got to watching.

Claudia Jiang: Are you sure the rocket will be able to kill all villains in the world?

Ronson: Of course, Miss Claudia. After all, it's what you want, isn't it? To make sure no villains torment your friend Nico again.

Claudia Jiang: Of course. It's just that we're going a little too fast.

Ronson: You're not backing out on me, are you?

Claudia Jiang: Of course not. It's just that the rocket might hit innocent civilians and I want them to be out of the crossfire. So-

This time, Claudia was cut off by the phone on the table ringing. Though it was unexpected, Claudia was thankful for its timely interruption. She pressed the speaker button.

Claudia: Yes?

Receptionist: Ms. Jiang, there's a phone call from president.

The air seemed to have become tensed as the sentence came through. Claudia noted that Ronsonwas clenching his fists tightly

Claudia: Put him through.

A few seconds later, The President's voice spoke.

President: Ah, Ms. Jiang! I'm glad I was able to reach you. I tried calling you yesterday, but I was informed you were busy. The receptionist said she would tell you, but I guess you forgot.

Clearly not recalling anything about the President calling yesterday, Claudia gave a brief glance to Ronson. The man showed no outward response to that.

Claudia: Sorry about that. Things have been a bit busy lately.

President: I'm sure they were. Anyway, it's come to my attention that you were given given a military contract regarding the production of a rocket that will supposedly wipe out all evil Funny thing is, I don't have any recollection of making such a contract, or giving the funds

for it.

A knot began to form in Claudia's stomach. That's not what Ronson said. Before she could respond, the President beat him to it.

President: I'll get straight to the point, Ms. Jiang. I know that Von Romme gave Ronson the Extinctor Rocket to wipe out all mutants and most of the Earth in the process. Now, since I know that you're one of Nico's old friends, with no knowledge of this small fact, I will give you this option. Unless you want to be condemned as a war criminal, for Nico's sake and yours, you will surrender yourself to Team Loud Phoenix Storm and give them regarding the rocket and any other deals you and/or Ronson have made.

The President did not stop there. However, this time, it wasn't directed to Claudia.

Preisdent: Ronson, if you're there, let me give you some advice, no, a warning. You, and any other of your goons, are to turn yourselves over immediately and await trial. I've already disbanded your organization, so any further action will only tighten the noose around your neck. Because, while Team Loud Phoenix Storm's methods might be harsh, at least they keep the Earth from falling at the hands of the Joker and Lex Luthor. Not to mention you're planning to destroy Earth just to get rid of mutants. In short, its over-

Having finally blown the fuse, Ronson pulled out his pistol and shot the phone, ending the conversation. Following that, he pointed his weapon right at Claudia's face. She went pale, hands raised as he stared at the weapon's barrel.

Ronson: (Red in the face, eyes blazing with fury) Do you think any of that matters? Do you have any idea of how much I gave for my country? What I had to do? With no recognition whatsoever? I have faced many types of people over my career, a lot of them far bigger than you. I have no intention of stopping, so if you value your life, you will do as I say because I will not let my hard work be stopped! Not by you, not by the President, not by Team Loud Phoenix Storm, not even God himself will stop me!

Me: Looks like our message got through and man he is PISSED!

Qin: Holy crap!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: And it looks like he has Claudia!

Nico: I knew it! Claudia is there with him!

Me: Well now it's personal!

Nico: Yep. J.D. call the entire team! We're going into battle.

Me: You got it!

I pressed the red alert button.

Me: They are on their way.

Jason James: Knowing Ronson, he probably still has a need for Claudia.

Me: We'll be ready for him.

Qin: Yeah we sure will.

Me: But if he wants to fire that rocket he can do it over my DEAD BODY!

Lincoln: Same with me! That rocket will destroy the planet!

Nico: No way in hell are we going to let him use it!

Luan: I agree. I know what will make this a perfect confession to show his true colors.

She pulled out a microphone.

Jason James: A microphone?

Matt Martin: I get it! You're going to plug it into the P.A. System and broadcast a villainous breakdown he has.

Luan: You got it.

Me: Very genius.

Nico: It's perfect. That method worked before.

Nico: Better enjoy these villainous breakdowns while you can. Because sooner or later, someone's gonna take advantage of them.

Unknown to us, a certain heroic Noto General was watching outside.

Sonoi: I hope you know what you're doing, J.D. (Walks away)

I sensed Sonoi.

Me: (In my head) So Sonoi is watching us. He will be an amazing ally to have when we meet the Donbrothers when we have the Ambassador Missions. But we'll worry about that when the time comes. We just have to wait till the 26th.

Lincoln: Nico, what can possibly go wrong thanks to these villainous breakdowns?

Nico: Well, Ronson might lose it and shoot Claudia.

Rainbow Dash: Not on our watch.

Me: Let him try.

The team then flew in.

Danny Phantom: We're all here.

Jared: We're ready.

Me: Awesome son.

Nico: Lets do it guys.

Lincoln: Operation: Dethrone Ronson is a go.

Nico: Tick tock, guys! Tick tock! Every second we waste increases Claudia's chances of getting shot!

Luan: Someone's extra panicky today

May: (Calms Nico down) Nico calm down. Calm down. We'll get her.

Danny Phantom: Let me do that.

He went invisible and intangible and flew out.

Me: Come on guys! ENTRANCE TIME!

We were off.

Nico: By the way, Jason, here are your Legend Items.

Nico gave him, Matt and Ellie their legend items.

Me: You'll love your archenemies in the future.

We flew at the building.

Ronson WAS REALLY PISSED OFF! HE WAS RUINED!

But then he was caught off guard when the spirits of the X-Men, EVO's and all the mutants we know appeared and swirled around him. Claudia went invisible and intangible and was gone and then the spirits swirled around and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof of the building and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in!

Me: Brent Ronson III. Long time no punch.

Ronson: YOU!

Me: Yes me! The thorn in your side that has been a constant fucking nuisance to you and your plans for years! I'm here to make sure you never launch the Extinctor!

Danny appeared with Claudia.

Ronson: At least if most of the planet goes, Stankfoot goes too!

Claudia: I'm sorry, Nico!

Nico: It's okay Claudia.

Ronson: You are not going to stop me!

Me: Yes we will. Ronson you will not kill anymore mutants on our watch! For years you have killed millions of innocent people!

Ronson: YOU WON'T STOP ME! YES, I ADMIT IT! THE ROCKET WILL KILL MOST OF THE PLANET, VILLAIN AND HERO ALIKE! AND YOU CAN'T STOP IT! WHO'S LAUGHING NOW?!

Luan: (SMIRKS) Thank you!

She pulled out a microphone from behind her back.

Ronson saw it and gasped!

Me: EVERYONE now knows your true colors Ronson! It's over Ronson! You're finished!

Ronson: Not yet! (Presses button)

Computer: Rocket launch commencing.

We felt a rumble and then out of the ocean we saw a HUGE dome of water appear and then out of the water came a MASSIVE AND HUGE ROCKET! IT WAS AS BIG AS THE STATE OF ALASKA! IT WAS THE EXTINCTOR! IT LAUNCHED HIGH INTO THE SKY!

Me: DO YOU HAVE ANY FUCKING IDEA WHAT YOU HAVE JUST DONE!?

Ronson: I destroyed you all!

Nico: If that rocket hits You will die too!

Ronson: I don't care! I won!

Me: Not by a long shot!

Nico: Take him down!

I flew into the air and went after the rocket!

Ronson: And this as well! (Shoots gun at Claudia)

Superman got in the way of the blast and deflected the bullet away.

Superman: You are a heartless monster Ronson!

Nico punched him in his face and grabbed the gun and gave it to Lily.

I caught up to the rocket and it was far out in space and it flew back to Earth.

Me: Nico forgive me. You are now the full time leader.

I closed my eyes.

Then it hit me and then…

**SUPER UNBELIEVABLE AND INCREDIBLY MASSIVE MEGA NOVA EXPLOSION!**

Nico: OH NO! J.D.!

Varie: J.D.! NOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Camie: J.D. J.D!

Eli: NOOOOOOOOOOO!

EVERYONE THOUGHT I WAS DEAD!

The flash of light was as bright as 100 billion suns and the explosion was incredibly powerful and massive.

Ronson: NOOOOOO! MY PLAN! RUINED!

But then a meteor fell from the sky and it was me burned to a crisp and I crashed into the floor!

CRASH!

I was badly burned and mangled.

Nico: WHOA!

I got up and my wounds healed.

Me: (Dizzy and tired) Whoa man!

Nico: JEEZ!

Qin: UNBELIEVABLE!

Nico: WOW! J.D. you did it! You saved us all!

Me: I'm not doing that again.

Ronson: I'M NOT FINISHED YET!

Me: YES YOU ARE!

I went at him and punched him in the face and stomach!

Ronson turned into his mutant form.

Me: WHAT IN THE 9 FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL!?

Jason James: The real battle's just started!

Me: He wants a battle?

I went into my most powerful form!

Me: (Divine Godly Voice) **Then we'll give him one!**

Nico: How did you survive that explosion anyway J.D.?

Me: (Smiles) **Not even the most powerful conventional weapons can kill me.**

Qin: Whoa! That is amazing.

Varie: No kidding!

Missy and Claudia groaned as their shoes got tight.

Missy's clothes ripped and so did Claudia's. Missy turned into Mewtwo and Claudia turned into Swalot!

Swalot: Consider this my resignation!

Swalot fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Missy fired Psychic energy orbs and blasted him all over.

Nico: But one thing is for sure, at least Earth is around still.

Qin: No kidding.

Ness: (gets out Weredad's Kuuga Weapon) Let's get things started!

Layla: You got it! PK FLASH!

She fired a blast of green energy and it hit Ronson and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Ness's Kuuga Weapon looked like a Moon Scythe and he slashed him all over.

I kicked him all over and fired energy blasts and smashed him down and blasted him all over.

Kiyo: (gets out Rough and Tumble's Kuuga Weapon) Zatch, get ready!

Zatch: Ready!

Kiyo: First this! ZEKER!

Zatch fired a blast of lightning and it hit Ronson and electrocuted him!

Me: **And this too! RADOM!**

I fired a ball of energy and it hit Ronson and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion smashed him down.

Kiyo activated the ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Big Guy: Open wide ugly!

He fired blasts of lasers and blasted Ronson all over the place.

Rusty fired Nucleoproton blasts and blasted Ronson all over.

Kiyo's Kuuga weapon looked like the stars of Australia and he fired waves of stars at Ronson and blasted him all over.

Jason James: (gets out Dark Fate Terminator's Kuuga Weapon) I wonder what this does.

His Kuuga weapon looked like the SKYNET Symbol and a Terminator head and he fired energy blasts and smashed Ronson down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **Dark Fate Terminator. That was a great movie.**

Nico: Yep.

Me: **Ronson, I've had enough of you to last a goddamn eternity. I was thinking of letting you go to prison but after the stunt you just pulled… I'm changing your sentence to death and banishing you to the Black Gates!**

Nico: After your firing squad sentence!

Me: **YEAH!**

Nico: And it won't be pretty!

Me: **But first this!**

I fired a beam of light and it hit Ronson and separated his mutant half from Ronson and then threw that into the sun!

Mutant Ronson: NOOOOOOOO!

It was vaporized instantly.

I banished that to the black gates.

Then I fired energy chains and tied him up and he was arrested.

Nico: It's over, you sorry excuse for a politician. And Stankfoot's next!

Me: **That's right.**

Nico: Lets go to D.C.

Vypra and everyone in the M.O.E. Came.

Vypra: We saw a HUGE massive explosion out in space! Are you all okay?

Me: **We're all fine.**

Nico: You should have seen what happened.

Nico told them everything.

Dark Spicer: HOLY FUCKING ASSKICKING SHIT! J.D. TOOK THE FULL FORCE OF THE EXTINCTOR EXPLOSION HEAD ON!?

Vanitas: And he lived!? UNBELIEVABLE!

Drakkon: WOW! (Pats my back) You literally saved us all J.D.

Me: **Don't give me a swollen head guys. What I did might have been a big reckless and stupid thing but I had to.**

Nico: I know J.D. And you are a true hero. You risked your life to save everyone.

Qin: He sure did.

Nico: Dammit, I should've saved that line until after the firing squad thing!

Me: **We can still use it.**

We went to the supreme court building in Washington D.C. and Ronson was found guilty of his crimes.

Judge Katie Rockell: You are not worthy of the air we breathe Ronson. For your crimes against the planet Earth you are hereby sentenced to Death by firing squad!

Ronson: NO!

Judge Katie Rockell: I would say May God Have Mercy on Your Worthless Soul but you have no soul at all. Execute him now!

She banged her gavel.

Out in the middle of the square we had rifles ready.

Me: Any last words?

Ronson: I hope Stankfoot kills you all!

Me: Kiss my fucking ass!

Nico: (sighs) Just Black Gate him. I wasted my line!

Me: Nico calm down. What's important is we're all safe. READY!…

We clicked our guns.

Me: AIM!

We had them pointed at his chest.

Me: FIRE!

MULTIPLE GUNSHOT BANGS!

We blasted him all over till he was Swiss Cheese!

He was dead in an instant and his spirit appeared.

Me: You are a monster.

I painted the Judgement Kanji on him.

Me: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

He was found guilty by the spirits of the people he killed and was fading away.

Me: Give my regards to all our enemies.

Ronson: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STO… (FADES)

He was gone for good!

Nico: Good riddance. And J.D.?

Me: Uh oh.

I braced myself for the punch.

Nico instead patted my back.

Nico: Good job today.

Me: Thanks man. Just don't hit me.

Nico: I'm not gonna hit you. You saved everyone.

Missy: Me and Claudia are gonna revert back.

They did so and they were back to their clothed forms.

Me: Whew.

Lola: That was a close one.

Jason James: Yeah no kidding.

Claudia: Thanks for saving me guys.

Me: No problem Claudia.

May: You're not hurt are you?

Claudia: No I'm not.

Jason James: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Claudia: When me and Nico won that Pizza eating contest. We ate 600 pizzas.

Shaggy: (LAUGHS) Like wow! That is the most pizza anyone can eat. Not even I can eat that many.

Me: You have one of the biggest appetites I've seen Shaggy. But Claudia that is amazing that you ate that many pizzas!

Qin: I remember that! That was amazing!

Nico: It sure was. (Hugs Claudia) I've really missed you.

Claudia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Jason I'm sorry you had to see us kill one of your enemies.

Jason James: No worries. I'm glad Ronson is gone.

Me: So is the world and the universe. But Stankfoot is still at large and without a doubt he is pissed that we killed him.

Nico: No kidding.

Jason James: Missy, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister

Missy Rodgers: Really Jason? Oh Jason.

She and Jason hugged.

Me: Aww.

Nico: But wow this had to be the most explosive ambassador mission of them all.

Me: No kidding. (Gets tired) But man I really could use…

FWOMP!

Everyone gasped.

Nico: He's all right. He's just exhausted. That explosion really knocked it out of him. But he earned a good rest from that.

Varie: Good.

Nico: He'll be ready by tomorrow.

May: Trixie, 3 Rabbids, Dan, and Drago should go on your first mission.

Trixie Lulumoon: Oh wow! So my missions are up next.

Qin: Yep they sure are.

Nico picked me up.

Nico: Yeah this will be awesome. Lets go home guys.

We went back home and Nico put me in my bed and I was gonna be out of commission for the rest of the day.

---

Tara and everyone saw what Shanan, Laney and Sunset Shimmer were doing and they were about to unveil an amazing and beautiful painting.

Tara: What are you guys doing?

Sunset Shimmer: Bringing in a painting.

Nico: Cool.

Laney: Shanan, me and Sunset Shimmer made it. You guys are going to love it.

Qin: Lets see what it is.

Shanan: We present to you…

They pulled the tarp off and what everyone saw was an absolutely amazing sight! It was a kingdom of all the worlds of Disney rolled together into one awesome and giant kingdom!

Shanan: Planet Disney!

Everyone was absolutely in awe!

Nalanie Nanthavong: (Laos Accent) That's amazing!

Nico: Wow what a masterpiece!

Shanan: We were working on it for 5 months.

Nico: Incredible! That should belong in a museum too.

Ink Rose: I agree there.

Brittney: Me too.

Squidward: That is an absolutely magnificent painting.

Eli: It sure is.

Shockwave: This is really fascinating.

Shanan: It sure is. We took all the worlds that Sora and us all visited and even all those that we haven't visited and combined them all into one world with Cinderella's castle in the center.

Qin: That is awesome Shanan. You 3 all did a great job.

Nico: You all sure did.

Nicole: I'll say. Well done guys.

Nico put the painting in a protective plastic.

Nico: This is definitely worthy of being in a museum.

Wheeljack: In fact, we should do that now.

Shanan: Good idea.

They teleported to the art museum and Shanan's art was really popular! Shanan, Laney and Sunset got an awesome and popular painting in too. The painting was priced around 500 Octillion Dollars!

It was praised and acclaimed by many art critics and more.

As they were walking by the park they saw something in the lake and it was a Sharpedo!

Maria: It's a Sharpedo!

Nico: Hey cool!

Sharpedo: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) And it's good to see you again Nico mate.

Nico: Sheila "Shark" Arthur! Wow!

Qin: Cool! G'day Sheila.

Sharpedo: G'day to you too Qin.

May: Wait the famous underwater adventurer!? That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Did a fin pop out of your back?

Sharpedo: It sure did mate.

May: Ouch. Many of us know the feeling.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sharpedo: My favorite is when me and Nico found the lost treasure of the most evil pirate ever to terrorize the oceans.

Nicole: Wait you mean you guys found the lost treasure of Captain Anthrax the Malevolent!? That treasure has been so elusive for centuries!

Sharpedo: That's right mate. Me and Nico found it in a forgotten part of the Great Barrier Reef.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets get you back to normal.

Nico covered his eyes and all the boys did too. Nico snapped his fingers and she reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and had a shark tattoo on her back.

She was naked.

Nico rubbed her back.

Sheila "Shark" Arthur: Ahh. Thanks mate.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her black clothes.

Sheila "Shark" Arthur: Awesome outfit.

Rarity: It sure looks great on you darling.

Maria: And the midriff top shows your tattoo on your back.

Sheila "Shark" Arthur: Crikey! It sure does mate.

Nico: (Hugs her) I missed you Sheila.

Sheila "Shark" Arthur: Me too Possum. Me too.

Shazza: (Australian Accent) Looks like you aren't the only one that likes to be called Possum huh Ty?

Ty the Tasmanian Tiger: (Australian Accent) That is for sure Shazza.

The previous group came

Overdrive: Can me, Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf, and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Yost Living Laser: Me, China White, Volcano Man, Stormy, Emperor Z, Fire Lord, Vomiting Frog Prince, Garble, Queen Cannabis, and Uchoten will come as well.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Overdrive: Boy J.D. really took that explosion head on.

Nico: No kidding there. He really saved everyone.

Xenia: But he is going to be out cold for the rest of the day.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Terrorsaur: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Camerupt and Torkoal next.

Qin: Hot ones next.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, a message came in, and King Mickey picked it up and opened it.

Nico: A message, who's it from, Your Majesty?

King Mickey: It's from my friend, Oswald the Lucky Rabbit, in Wasteland. (Reads it, but then, he sees trouble) Oh no, we got to get over there, The Mad Doctor's here, and The Shadow Blot's come back from the dead.

Everyone gasped.

Nicole: Wait the Mad Doctor and the Shadow Blot from your awesome game series Epic Mickey? I love that game!

Lincoln: That's not good. We'll send The Shadow Blot to The Black Gates since he's the major threat, but The Mad Doctor, we'll send him straight to prison, but not after we teach him a lesson for his crimes against Wasteland and the inhabitants.

?: I was just about to say the same thing.

Suddenly, we saw three figures appear at the doorway, it was Oswald the Lucky Rabbit, Ortensia, and Gremlin Gus.

King Mickey: Oswald, Ortensia, Gus?

Minnie Mouse: Oh, it's so good to see you all again. We just got your message, and we were just on our way.

Oswald the Lucky Rabbit: Sorry for the surprise, gang. But, we've also experienced our own kind of trouble with The Mad Doctor and The Shadow Blot, but we've rallied everyone to stand up to The Mad Doctor and destroy The Shadow Blot for good.

Ortensia: They've done enough damage to Wasteland, now we need to stop them for good.

Nico: And that's exactly what we intend to do.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Maygina, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When everyone saw it, they knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Maygina of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Maygina, right, Melanie?

Melanie Hazeltucker: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Amber Blakeley: While you and Nico destroy Maygina and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to head to Wasteland and take down The Mad Doctor and destroy The Shadow Blot once and for all.

Lincoln: The Shadow Blot will pay for his crimes against all of Wasteland, and The Mad Doctor will be sent to prison for good for his crimes, and once we get done sending The Mad Doctor to prison and The Shadow Blot to The Black Gates for good, you better be ready to die, Maygina.

Melanie Hazeltucker: You better be ready to die, Maygina, because a fierce storm's coming to tear you apart and scatter your miserable remains to the depths of Oblivion.

Scorcher: I think we're missing something.

China White: We are. This is the part where JD's clone appears as a backup plan since the real one is out cold.

POOF!

Me clone: Someone call?

Nico: That is more like it!

Me: Sorry he was delayed by a few minutes. Still working out the bugs on it.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Disk Wars Deadpool: (to the viewers) You didn't think we'd forget about Epic Mickey, did ya?

Jamesdean5842: Thought never came to me.

Qin: But that is an awesome game though.

Evil Star: Let's get a move on.

Stormy: Wait! We don't even know where it is.

Mickey: I do. It's in the world of Epic Mickey. Let me show you.

Me: I think I know how to get there.

I opened a portal and we were off to the world of Wasteland.

* * *

We arrived in the world of Wasteland.

Mickey: Here we are. Welcome to Wasteland.

Qin: Wow!

RD Lola: This doesn't look like a wasteland.

Nico: No that's its name. Wasteland is where we are now.

Lola: Oh.

Nicole: Cool place though.

Vomiting Frog Prince: I think I know where it got its' name.

Toyman: It's a world for various retired or rejected Disney ideas and theme park areas, as well as old Disney memorabilia.

Me: That's right.

Nicole: It's sad but it's awesome still.

Xenia: Yeah over the course of Walt Disney and Walt Disney World's time these are all really awesome attractions and more.

Nico: Yeah it sure is sad.

Laxus: Oswald, don't take this the wrong way. But is it true that you held some bad feelings towards Mickey before?

Oswald: (Sighs) Yes it is.

Me: Uh oh. I sense an accusation coming.

Eli: Me too.

Oswald: Like how Mickey left me behind!

Mickey: What!?

Oswald: You forgot about me!

Mickey: No I didn't!

Billy: Are you done complaining? You're not really innocent either.

Oswald: Is there something you want to share from your tiny brain, Billy?

Billy: All that time, you didn't even try to come back to Mickey. He still would've taken you.

Mandy: Billy's right. Ever consider that Mickey never meant to leave you behind all those years?

Grim: You know you screwed up when Billy's making sense.

Wolf: Take it easy, guys. Put yourself in Oswald's shoes. You would've held some bad feelings towards Mickey as well if you had been stuck here for God Knows how long.

Oswald: You're defending me?

Uchoten: We're seeing it from both sides. Mickey may have forgotten about you. But he had other things on his plate. Or maybe, you forgot that Xehanort was causing havoc across the worlds.

Me: Yeah Xehanort was going to destroy the entire universe and recreate it in his own universe and he had to stop him.

Qin: Yeah!

Oswald: Oh man. I forgot about Xehanort.

Loud House Taylor: So yeah. You thought Mickey forgot about you? He was out risking his life.

Me: That's right.

Qin: Yeah it was dangerous. The universe was in danger and you were too.

Lola: We couldn't sit by and watch as the universe was about to be destroyed.

Me: That's right.

Nico: I agree there.

Weather Wizard: You owe him an apology.

Queen Cannabis; And then, you should tell us more about the Blot.

Oswald: You're right. I'm sorry Mickey.

Mickey: It's all right.

Oswald: Now here is the Blot.

He told us all about it.

---

The Shadow Blot, also known as just the Blot, is the main antagonist of the video game Epic Mickey and the posthumous overarching antagonist of Epic Mickey 2: The Power of Two.

He is a mixture of paint and thinner that was accidentally created by Mickey Mouse. He is considered to be an alternate form of the Phantom Blot. However, there is almost nothing to prove this except for his color and similar name.

His vocal affects were provided by Frank Welker, who also played Megatron in Transformers: Prime, the singing voice Percival C. McLeach with Joanna the Goanna in The Rescuers Down Under, Stripe in Gremlins, and Rhino in James and the Giant Peach.

Nobody is given much hindsight of the Blot's personality, but it is shown to be ruthless in its goals to escape Wasteland and enter the Cartoon World, kidnapping Oswald and Gus and bargaining for their lives for Mickey's heart, the only thing the Blot needed to escape Wasteland. In The Art of Epic Mickey, it is revealed that the Blot craves love, a shape, completion and an audience like other toons, as it was denied these things at birth; it even goes as far as to say that the Blot "isn't evil by itself". However, it then says that "the Blot pursues these goals ruthlessly", meaning the Blot isn't afraid to kill to get what it believes it deserves. Its personality is actually similar to both Mickey's and Oswald's personalities, seeming to reflect Mickey's carelessness and irresponsibility (as Mickey not only created the Blot but left it in Wasteland and pretended it was a silly memory), and also seems to reflect Oswald's resentfulness and craving for fame, as both hate Mickey due to some reason - Oswald hates Mickey cause he believes Mickey stole his life, while the Blot hates Mickey because he abandoned him, and both seek popularity and fame. The difference between the three, however, is Mickey has learned to control his irresponsibility and Oswald isn't willing to destroy everything in his path to reach his goals of becoming popular again.

Past

Mickey found Yen Sid while he was creating the Cartoon Wasteland for Oswald and other forgotten cartoons. After Yen Sid was finished and put down his magical paintbrush, Mickey used it to attempt to create a statue of himself out of Paint, it started to drop so Mickey kept adding more and more Paint until the statue came alive as the Blot and attempted to attack Mickey before Mickey attacked it with Thinner and sucked it into a sponge, Yen Sid was coming back so Mickey quickly escaped, not noticing the Blot survived and leaped out of the sponge into Wasteland.

After that, the Blot entered the Cartoon Wasteland and began attacking and devouring the residents. Not willing to give up, Oswald, Ortensia, and other forgotten toons started fighting back against the Blot, commencing the Blot Wars.

Sadly, despite their efforts, the Blot wins, partially due to the Mad Doctor's betrayal. However, Oswald and Ortensia refused to give up and attempted one final assault on the Blot on top of Mickeyjunk Mountain, managing to successfully trap it in Yen Sid's Thinner bottle that also dropped into the Wasteland. However, it didn't come without sacrifice, as before his entrapment, the Blot sucked Ortensia of all her Paint, leaving her a lifeless statue frozen with fear and leaving Oswald depressed, however, the Blot's Prison Bottle wasn't completely sealed, allowing drips to escape and become the Blotlings, the most powerful of them being the Shadow Blot.

Epic Mickey

For most of the game, the Blot remains trapped in the Prison Bottle on top of Mickeyjunk Mountain.

However the Shadow Blot rallies the Blotling army and attempts a full-scale assault on the Mountain in an attempt to free the Blot, Mickey either erases or redeems the Shadow Blot and helps Oswald fix the cork. Oswald then reveals the Shadow Blot that Mickey fought was actually not the real Blot, just a drip of it.

Mickey and Oswald then are about to shake hands when Mickey then reveals he is the one who created the Blot; Oswald, completely enraged, gets on top of the cork and wishes to fight Mickey, however, his weight causes the cork to crack and break, freeing the Blot who then kidnaps both Oswald and Gus, holding them for ransom for Mickey's heart. Mickey, not wanting them to die from either suffocation or the Blot crushing them, gives up his heart. The Blot then gives up both Oswald and Gus before cackling and creating the Bloticles which began absorbing all the Paint in Wasteland and feeding it to the Blot.

Oswald becomes even more depressed, stating that as long as the Bloticles feed the Blot Paint it can regain its strength. However, Mickey reassures Oswald that he will deal with the Bloticles while Oswald repairs the rocket, Oswald regains hope and goes to repair the rocket while Mickey goes to fight the Bloticles, which are being protected by the Blotling army.

Once Mickey deals with the Bloticles and helps Oswald finish the rocket, he, Oswald and Gus fly towards the Blot, Oswald making a plan to head straight towards Mickey's heart and use the self-destruct to destroy the Blot, Gus exclaiming that it's going to hurt, however, the Blot summons 2 Bloticles which began sucking the Paint out of the rocket, which was made out of Paint due to budget issues, causing it to crash into Dark Beauty Castle, however, Oswald makes up a plan to use fireworks to destroy the Blot once and for all, requiring Mickey to set them up.

Once Mickey reaches the first tower to set up the fireworks, the Blot arrives and attempts to stop him, however, Mickey prevails, the light of the crystal forcing the Blot back and making it retreat, this happens a second time at the second tower, however, the Blot strangely doesn't appear at the third tower, allowing Mickey to set up the rockets in peace, however, the Blot figured out Mickey's and Oswald's plan and destroys the tower Mickey was going to use to get back to Oswald and Gus, a shockwave making the crystal drop, Mickey heads toward the crystal, however, the Blot appears and causes Mickey to fall into a hole in an attempt to kill him, however, Mickey survives.

Once Mickey meets back up with Oswald and Gus, the Blot grabs Oswald and absorbs him before capturing and absorbing Gus as well, Mickey then prepares for the final battle as he jumps into the Blot.

Mickey saves Gus from the Blot's grasp who then helps Mickey reclaim his heart, which is being protected by 3 Bloticles, Gus reveals that the Blot is using Mickey's heart to eventually become powerful enough to escape Wasteland and bring his terror to the

Cartoon World, Oswald is also trapped however Gus tells Mickey that destroying the Bloticles will allow Oswald to break free.

Gus becomes sad however when he finds that some of the Bloticles are protected by Lost Characters, forgotten toons essences that were absorbed and devoured by the Blot, once the Bloticles is destroyed the Lost Characters melt away, Gus hoping that they returned to normal.

Once all the Bloticles are destroyed the 3 Bloticles relieve Mickey's heart, greatly weakening the Blot, Oswald grabs it before hesitantly giving it back to Mickey, he then uses the remote control to launch the fireworks, finally destroying the Blot and ending its reign of terror on Wasteland and ending its threat to the Cartoon World forever.

The Blot's defeat causes Paint to rain everywhere, not only returning Dark Beauty Castle back to normal, but also reviving Ortensia, Oswald overjoyed, it's defeat also sends Mickey back to the Cartoon World where Yen Sid finds him.

## Epic Mickey 2: The Power of Two

Due to its destruction in Epic Mickey, the Blot does not appear in Epic Mickey 2: The Power of Two, however it's creations, the Blotlings, still appear as common enemies, there is also a location named after it: Blot Alley, where most of the Blotlings live, also the Mad Doctor's latest creations: the Blotworx, are also a fusion of the Blot's name and Beetleworx, a hole in the wall of the cinema that is also in the shape of the Blot's face.

The Blot briefly appears in the prologue during one of Yen Sid's flashbacks of Mickey's heroic deeds.

The Mad Doctor then reveals that the reason he turned himself into an Animatronic in the first game was because it was an attempt to control the Blot since Cartoons need Paint to live, becoming inert without it, which the Blot absorbs daily, while Animatronics don't need Paint and thus could get close to the Blot without risk of becoming inert.

## Legacy

Even after his defeat the Blot is mentioned daily in Wasteland, an entire ally was created in his likeness by Prescott and his Blotlings still wander around without a leader, attacking whatever they see.

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: Whoa man!

Xenia: Not good!

Kerchak: That's nothing like the Phantom Blot in the Masters of Evil.

Me: No it isn't.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: Now what about the Mad Doctor?

Me: Sounds like he is the one from the old Disney Monochrome era.

Mickey: That's him.

He told us about him.

The Mad Doctor, named Dr. XXX in the cartoon, is an evil scientist from the world of Disney, a parody of the popular mad scientist archetype.

He is the main antagonist of the 1933 Mickey Mouse animated short "The Mad Doctor", one of the two secondary antagonists in Epic Mickey (alongside the False Shadow Blot) and the main antagonist of Epic Mickey 2: The Power of Two. He wants to attach Pluto's head to the body of a chicken in order to "find out if the end result will bark or crow or cackle".

He was voiced by the late Billy Bletcher in the original cartoon, and Dave Wittenberg and Jim Meskimen in the Epic Mickey games.

In the animated short he debuted in, the Mad Doctor kidnapped

Mickey's beloved companion Pluto and planned on conducting a grotesque experiment involving removing Pluto's head and reattaching it to a chicken's body - Mickey fights his way through a series of traps to save Pluto only to end up strapped to a table himself with a buzzing saw.

Mickey then awakes in his bed with a bee buzzing around, it turns out the entire event was a nightmare.

The Mad Doctor would return many years later as one of the main antagonists of the video game Epic Mickey, where he inhabits a world of forgotten characters that have been warped by the influence of a demonic version of the Phantom Blot. Unlike the Mad Doctor of the animated short, this one is very much real and provides a true threat to Mickey during his adventure. In Epic Mickey he created a whole army of robots called Beetleworx, they are machines covered in paint for protection. He is also responsible for taking away animatronic Goofy, Daisy, and Donald.

The Mad Doctor also appears as a boss in the video game Mickey's Wild Adventure, where one of the levels is based on the Mad Doctor's castle - inhabited with macabre enemies such as bats and animated skeletons. At the boss level to get to the mad doctor you have to destroy his Beetleworx machines and his Beetleworx army a cutscene pops up. Mickey and Gremlin Gus is face to face with the mad doctor to only find out he his animatronic in which to means he cannot be thinner out. He explains his plan was when the phantom blot sucks all the paint in the wasteland only the animatronics will survive and I will rise to be their king after saying that Gus takes the last missing rocket piece, in which the mad doctor blasts out of the wasteland.

Epic Mickey 2: The Power of Two will return Mickey and his brother Oswald against the Mad Doctor. The story starts off that all the forgotten cartoons fixing up Mean Street until an earthquake began, and out of the quake is the Mad Doctor. He tries to make up with Oswald to try to redeem himself. He ends up him singing the song "Help Me Help You" making Oswald accept his apology. Of course, Gus and Oswald's girlfriend Ortensia seeks out Mickey for help. In the game, the Mad Doctor has invented a new Beetleworx that he calls a Blotworx. In the first game there were Beetleworx and

Blotlings somehow these two got together. The Blotworx is basically a Beetleworx with a spatter inside controlling it. One boss level there is an animatronic Elliot the dragon from Disney's electrical parade, it's connection with the mad doctor is that it is a blotworx.

The Mad Doctor was explained by film critic Mat Brunet in "The Epic Mickey Files"

As his name suggests, the Mad Doctor is murderously insane and takes much joy in causing harm to others, but makes up for it by being a scientific genius. His work always consists of dark cutting machinery and various other contraptions, most of which are used in his deadly experiments; though some of his gadgets have served a purpose as the Beetleworx was at one point a construction crew. In Epic Mickey, his personality is expanded; though insane, he is also very conniving and manipulative, as he uses the jealousy of Oswald to distract Mickey while he works closely with the Shadow Blot (who he is also using for his own purposes). It is even shown that when he is working for Oswald in Epic Mickey: Tales from the Wasteland that while seemingly trying to help the rabbit, he is, in reality, waiting for the right time to double-cross him and take control of Wasteland.

In the original cartoon, Mickey hears Pluto yelping for help in the middle of a stormy night. He looks out the window to find that Pluto is being kidnapped by a man in a black cloak. Mickey follows them to a castle. Unfortunately, Mickey loses them and travels through the mysterious castle to save Pluto. While Mickey is searching, the man in the cloak reveals himself to be a mad scientist to Pluto. He also shows his plan to attach Pluto's head to the body of a chicken to see if it will bark, crow, or cackle. Soon enough, Mickey arrives but is strapped down and captured. The Mad Doctor decides to eliminate Mickey by experimenting on him. Just when Mickey is about to meet his demise, he awakens in his bedroom. It turns out, that it was all a nightmare as Pluto jumps into Mickey's bed and licks him multipile times.

The Mad Doctor appears as a boss in level 2 having Pluto kidnapped, he can be beaten by throwing the marbles or jumping over him, he'll throw poison as a kind of attack, once defeated, Pluto is rescued.

In Mickey's Wild Adventure he accidentally turns himself into a baby after Mickey defeats him and rescued Pluto.

Years ago, when the Mad Doctor arrived in Wasteland, his immediate priority was to seek power. Becoming a close partner to Oswald, he constructed the Beetleworx as a construction crew to help improve the land as new arrivals came in. But when Mickey created the Shadow Blot and the Blot Wars began, he quickly switched sides and became the Blot's closest ally. He offers the Blot the opportunity to become a beloved cartoon star in his own right (the desire of all cartoon characters) and sets his plot into motion to drag Mickey back into Wasteland and set him and Oswald against each other. He is later shown to be an animatronic, (this is so when the Blot sucks the paint out of Wasteland) only the animatronics would survive, and he would be their ruler. After a battle with Mickey, the Doctor is shot up into the sky on his machine and isn't seen for the rest of the game.

In the sequel, the Mad Doctor has shown his face again in Wasteland, claiming he had a change of heart and is now ready to help the other toons rebuild Wasteland after the recent strings of earthquakes. After making his grand re-entrance in Mean Street, he manages to gain Oswald's ear again and begins telling him of how he plans to help repair Wasteland and warning him of the Blotworx, creatures born of a Spatter fused with the mechanical parts of a Beetleworx. However, not believing the Mad Doctor's story, Gus and Ortensia successfully reach out to and call Mickey back to Wasteland to help with the Mad Doctor.

Throughout the game, the Mad Doctor speaks mostly in song and has been singing about how he wishes to change back from animatronic to toon (he did so because he wished to control the Blot). He is in a race against time as his animatronic parts are beginning to break down. After Mickey and friends defeat the grumpy and stubborn gremlin Prescott, the Mad Doctor and one of his Beetleworx appears with Animatronic Daisy, her Blotling cameraman, and Pete, surprising the group before his Beetleworx hypnotizes Prescott into taking the fall for everything that had happened. After, he announces his plans to build a new attraction in Wasteland to lift everyone's spirits after everything that has

happened.

However, as Mickey and Oswald discover later, his good acts were all a ploy for his true motives: to become a toon again and leave Wasteland to destruction. While traversing through the World of Evil projector, the doctor reveals (in the song) that he survived his last battle and crash-landed in the Disney Gulch, beginning to the scheme of his revenge against Wasteland. He created the Blotworx to be his new army but had to outcast them because of their unpredictable and irrational nature. They discover more of the doctor's plans after discovering his old attic from Lonesome Manor. While he caused Prescott to turn on his friends, he had him build a television (similar to the one Gus uses to call Mickey) to broadcast his show to the cartoon world. While he also used guardian siphons to pull the guardians out of Wasteland, the REAL reason for Wasteland's recent earthquakes, he would use them to become a toon again and he would be able to leave Wasteland after the cartoon world remembered him enough so he could escape.

Mickey and Oswald used a projector in the Mad Doctor's Attic to go back to Mean Street in time where the doctor's scheme was already in motion and he used his new attraction to trap Ortensia, Clarabelle, and Horace. He then gave the heroes an ultimatum: give him the brush so he could become the most powerful villain in the cartoon world or watch as he would destroy Wasteland and thin out their friends. With help from Oswald, the heroes chose to fight and successfully defeated the doctor. There are two endings to the battle (something unlike that happened with the Blot).

In the Paint ending, after Mickey sprayed paint on his face to save Oswald, the doctor has a change of heart and uses rocket shoes to propel himself and them back towards Mean Street. After Ortensia, Clarabelle, and Horace are free, he then asks how they could have the heart to save him after all he did, to which Mickey and Oswald tell him that's what "heroes" do, the same reason he saved them. Hearing this, he then understands what true respect comes from (not from power, but from courage and love) as the Guardians react to this and convert him back to a toon. He then thanks Mickey and Oswald and exclaims that he will truly be good again. He is last seen as a truly reformed toon on a parade float with Mickey, Oswald, Ortensia, and Gus in the end. In the Thinner ending, Mickey frees Oswald from the Mad Doctor's clutches when he tried to save him and they are blasted back to the surface of Mean Street as he falls into the thinner below.

Kingdom Hearts III

The Mad Doctor appears in the Classic Kingdom mini-game with the same name. The player must control Sora while rescuing Mickey from The Mad Doctor's castle. Sora has to avoid chainsaws, skeletons, bats, burn the rope attached to a giant spider, and climb a different rope while dodging skulls to reach the goal.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Qin: Oh man!

Villamax: We should use colors on them.

Garble: Like a tangerine orange laser!

Me: Any color will work.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Either way the Shadow Blot is going to be destroyed.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Beelzemon: Are those his minions over there?

Mickey: Yep! Those are Blotlings!

Me: Taste color you dark freaks!

I fired a rainbow light blast and it hit them and destroyed them all.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

But they just kept coming!

Proto Boy: We most likely need to strike at the source.

Me: At the Blot himself.

Qin: Yeah that's right.

Lola: Then lets go find it.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: Lets go!

Key: Maybe we should follow the Blot trail.

Emperor Z: That's one messy way to follow a monster

Me: But it's not hard to spot.

We saw a trail of ink.

Me: Ink.

Xenia: Gross.

Qin: Yeah.

Burner Man: Entrance time, bitches!

Me: Yeah!

We went to where the Blot was.

The Blot roared and then the spirits of the colors appeared and swirled around it and then they converged and then a huge rainbow appeared out of a ring of light and then it opened up and out came us.

Qin: Colorful!

The Blot Roared

Firepower: Where's Mad Doctor?

Mad Doctor came out from the shadows.

Mad Doctor: Present and accounted for!

Volcano Man: Was wondering where you were!

Me: Now we can beat you into pulp.

Qin: And remove a huge stain from this world.

Xenia: And it's going to hurt!

Zhuqiaomon: Big time!

Then the U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Samon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Xigbar, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, Pyros, Bunnie and Clyde, Flotsam and Jetsam, Mr. Freeze, Aries Zodiarts, Lady Quark, Toar, Evil Comet Woman, Trident, King Jellyfish, and Boxcars appeared.

Nico: U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Samon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Xigbar, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, Pyros, Bunnie and Clyde, Flotsam and Jetsam, Mr. Freeze, Aries Zodiarts, Lady Quark, Toar, Evil Comet Woman, Trident, King Jellyfish, and Boxcars.

X Ray: The real J.D.'s in bed, right?

Nico: Yep.

Me: He drained himself big time.

Ironclad: Saving the Earth will do that to him.

Nico: Yeah it will.

Dark Raph: But he still did good.

Dark Mikey: He's earned it.

Nico: Yep.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: He'll be rested tomorrow.

Me: He sure will.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Nico) We heard Sparky had gas

Nico: He sure did.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) How gassy was it?

Me: Horrible! He ended up farting on Misty and it was so bad that we had to give her a big bath.

Laney: No kidding!

Camie: WHEW! It was bad!

Mighty Minotaur then appeared.

Me: Back for another round Mighty Minotaur?

Mighty Minotaur: I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Mighty Minotaur: J.D. did good earlier

Lola: He sure did,

Lana: Risky but well paid off.

Girl Jordan: That was awesome though.

Leeli: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Fantastic 4, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes - Lincoln's Rescue and

# Sparky Coming Down with the Burps and Hiccups and Misty Smelled HORRIBLE

---

The U-Foes were first.

Vector: (to Syd) Nico's Rescue involved Sparky Coming Down with the Burps and Hiccups.

Vapor: Misty Smelled HORRIBLE!

Syd Chang: Boy you aren't kidding There! She got caught in a fart blast at point blank range from Sparky and it was horrible!

Fluttershy: Sparky had a really nasty upset tummy and he had bad gas.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there! Oh man!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That was a really nasty case of gas.

Stealth Elf: Geez no kidding! We had to scrub down Misty really good in a tub.

X-Ray: Boy she got hit hard by that huh?

Mr. Fantastic: You're not kidding there.

Thing: Yeah it smelled really bad!

Ironclad: That was awful for Misty.

Vector: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

ELEMENTAL NATURE MAGISWORD!

Syd activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and elements and smashed them down.

---

# Hulk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, 2003 Turtle Brothers, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles - Battling Another Rundas and Another Zexion

---

The Dark Turtles were next

Dark Leo: (To Hulk) Nico, Roxy's team, and Zexion's team did good Battling Another Rundas.

Dark Don: And Another Zexion as well.

Hulk: Hulk thought Another Zexion was amazing.

Applejack: You should have seen what that one did.

Apple Bloom: We saw Venus and what it was like millions of years ago.

Flashwing: It was so much like Earth before it turned into a poisonous planet.

2003 Leo: Yeah that was amazing that happened.

2003 Raph: Yeah it was awesome.

Dark Raph: Wow that is cool!

Beast Wars Scorponok: Yeah it was amazing to see too.

Terrorsaur: It sure was.

Dark Mikey: Wow no kidding. Lets do it!

HULKING TURTLE MAGISWORD!

Hulk activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Pepperdance, Sweet Leaf, Supernova Zap, Ink Rose, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet, Frosty Orange, Sci-Twi, Nico, Sophie Casterwill, Zhalia Moon, Dante Vale, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - Girl Jordan and Leeli having a spiritual connection

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (To Lok) Girl Jordan and Leeli both had a spiritual connection somehow.

Bulldozer: That is really amazing.

Lok: We were really amazed to hear about that and we had no idea that Leeli could sing so beautifully too.

Nico: I looked it up in J.D.'s Wingfeather Saga Books and I found out that Leeli is the Song Maiden of Anniera and it's part of the Succession Rules of Anniera. Turns out, The Wingfeather's are royalty.

Piledriver: Wow! That is cool!

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! We were amazed to hear about that.

Sweet Leaf: It's why she has a great divine singing voice.

Supernova Zap: Yeah we were amazed to hear it too.

Ink Rose: Leeli has a great voice. We had no idea that she could sing so beautifully too.

Indigo Zap: Or the fact that she and Girl Jordan are both Spiritually connected.

Lemon Zest: Girl Jordan was blessed by the Sea Dragon of Ler the God of The Sea in Irish Myth and there is some kind of connection with them.

Sugarcoat: We all were amazed by that.

Sunny Flare: And the power of the life energy they had was amazing.

Sour Sweet: We all thought it was amazing.

Frosty Orange: We never even knew about it until now.

Sci Twi: That was amazing to see that though. We had no idea that Girl Jordan and Leeli were both that special.

Nico: You learn something new every day.

Sophie: (British Accent) You sure do and it was amazing.

Zhalia: We all thought it was cool too.

Dante Vale: Yeah it sure was.

Thunderball: That is awesome.

Wrecker: It sure is. Lets do it!

WRECKING FURY MAGISWORD!

Lok activated his ridewatch and we fired waves of lightning and elements and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, LupinRangers, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Power Pack was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved destroying Amelia Emerson's evil sister. What's her name?

Zero-G: Her name was Harper Emerson and she was one nasty and evil monster.

Lightspeed: Boy she sure was and she was awful.

Twilight Sparkle: You're not kidding there and it was brutal and wicked.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: That was crazy but her sister is now a forgotten memory thanks to the Black Gates.

Kairi Yano: We kicked her butt big time.

Mass Master: We sure did and it was awesome.

Energizer: It sure was.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

SALMON LIGHT MAGISWORD!

The Power Pack activated their ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Flare Corona, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Wingfeather Kids and Girl Jordan, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion - Meeting the Embodiments of Sabella, Durendal, Falchion, Solomon and Storious

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) I heard you guys met the the Embodiments of Sabella, Durendal, Falchion, Solomon and Storious. What are their names?

Flare Corona: Their names are Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious and they are amazingly strong and powerful.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are and they are really amazing and powerful and skilled too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Their story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious, what's the story on why you girls hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan with a burning passion?

Michaela Storious: Oh, you're not going to like hearing about this one bit. One day, Reagan, Rebecca, Brianna, Isabella, and I were with Lincoln, along with Taylor, Rachel, Kenzie, Reika, Raelynn, Tamara, Hailey, and Sayaka, the other Kamen Rider Saber embodiments, and we were at our gym doing some training. But, then, we heard the sound of two banshee screeches, homicidal laughter, and the sound of a loud burp, and Lincoln knew who they were: Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan. Sure enough, the doors burst open, and there they were: red eyed, crazy, and out for blood again.

Brianna Fukuhara: We knew it would be quite a messy fight, since it was Reagan, Rebecca, Isabella, Michaela, Lincoln, Taylor, Rachel, Kenzie, Reika, Raelynn, Tamara, Hailey, Sayaka, and I against only the four of them. But, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan charged at us with wrath and blood-crazed hatred at us, however, we were ready and we fought against those four easily and we won.

Rebecca Shindai: Then, Lincoln fired elemental energy blasts which turned into straitjackets and tied those four up, and then, he beamed them back to The Loud House, and let's just say as soon as we got back from our gym, Luna herded Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into a huge metal box. Lynn roared and tried to beat down the door with her fists, but then, Nicholette Torrington flipped those four the bird, and that caused Lori, Lola, and Luan to scream with bloody revenge and Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Reagan Shindai: Honestly, Nicholette was taking some really huge risks giving the bad Loud sisters the bird.

Isabella Solomon: She sure was, but she didn't care what kind of terrible harm those five are capable of, and the same goes for the rest of us: no one's going to hurt Lincoln ever. Plus, we heard you got rid of the very person responsible for the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln: Yep, it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side, Killjoy Huggins, he turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into monsters with that Dark Side Creation Serum years ago, just because of his hatred of me. We destroyed Killjoy Huggins and ended the very source of the pain and suffering I've had to endure for years, and destroyed the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for good.

Brianna Fukuhara: I always knew Killjoy Huggins was a heartless jerk, but that, oh, that just proves he was The Devil Incarnate of Michigan.

Nico: Along with being a hated monster who wants to ruin Lincoln's life at every opportunity, he was a heartless opportunist.

Lincoln: Now, that's a word we haven't called Killjoy Huggins before.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Wow! That is amazing!

Sunburn: We were really amazed ourselves.

Girl Jordan: We sure were and we were amazed when we found out about what they did to help Lincoln too.

Leeli: We sure were.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: That is amazing! Lets do it!

SCORPION FLAME MAGISWORD!

Flare activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Lucy Heartfilia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Quantum Girls, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot - Missy's final mission and Exposing Ronson

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) Missy's final mission involved Exposing Ronson. He has been VERY bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: Worse than you can ever imagine. He was going to destroy the entire planet!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah with a rocket that would destroy the entire planet.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was awful.

Hex: We didn't let him use it though.

Missy: But now he is gone for good.

Ellie Singh: Locked up for all eternity.

Count Spankulot: Good riddance. Lets do it!

ZODIAC STAR MAGISWORD!

She activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

---

## Erza Scarlet, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Maleficent 2014, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar - The awesome painting Sunset Shimmer, Laney and Shanan made

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) I liked The awesome painting Sunset Shimmer, Laney and Shanan made. They should put it in an art museum.

Erza: I agree with you there on that one.

Rarity: Me too darlings and it would make an excellent addition to it too.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there myself and it's awesome.

Gill Grunt: It sure is amazing.

Maleficent 2014: I agree there myself too.

Xigbar: Same here. Lets do it!

SWORD MAGIC MAGISWORD!

Erza activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Juvia Lockser, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Hugo, Cali, Mags, TTG Titans, Moonlight Raven and Mandy VS Jack O'Lantern (Billy & Mandy) - The Painting Shanan, Laney and Sunset Shimmer Made was absolutely amazing

---

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy) was next.

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): That painting that Laney, Shanan and Sunset made was absolutely amazing and beautiful

Juvia: Boy it sure is.

Trixie Lulamoon: That is an absolutely magnificent painting.

Triple Berry: Boy it sure is.

Flynn: We all thought it was a magnificent work of art.

Hugo: Boy we sure did.

Cali: I agree there too.

Mags: Same with me as well.

TTG Robin: It was really amazing.

Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy): Glad everyone liked it. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ebonwumon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Hercules, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan - Mickey and Oswald really had an awesome epic journey

---

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) Mickey and Oswald really had an awesome epic journey. Even though Mickey hasn't seen Oswald for a very long time.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) It has been a while for the lads. They haven't seen each other in that long.

Rainbow Dash: But it's awesome that they are back together.

Scootaloo: Yeah it was awesome too.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Hercules: Yeah that was something.

Lythos: It sure is. Lets do it!

NORTHERN SOVEREIGN WIND MAGISWORD!

Ebonwumon used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Baihumon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Anna Knudson, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan - The Blot was a dangerous Ink Monster

---

Stratos the Tornado Titan was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) The Blot was a dangerous Ink Monster. He's nothing like the Phantom Blot in our ranks!

Baihumon: You're not kidding. Thank goodness he is not like that.

Pinkie Pie: The Phantom Blot is completely different!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: What the Blot and the Phantom Blot do are completely different.

Sprocket: That's right.

Anna Knudson: Yeah that is for sure.

Stratos: No kidding and Anna did your dad really take the full force of the Extinctor Rocket head on!?

Anna Knudson: He sure did and he saved the entire planet from total destruction!

Stratos: WOW! That is incredible! He is a true hero. Lets do it!

WESTERN SOVEREIGN METAL MAGISWORD!

Baihumon activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Azulongmon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ice, Fire, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan - The Blot is one bad monster

---

Hydros the Ice Titan was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) The Blot is one bad monster. Look at the damage it's caused!

Azulongmon: He sure is and he deserves to be destroyed too.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: Yeah he gives art everywhere a really bad name.

Snowdrop: He sure does.

Gari: What he does is pure evil.

Blackout: I agree there myself.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) I agree there myself as well.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) I do too.

Hydros: I'm glad you all do. Lets do it!

EASTERN SOVEREIGN LIGHTNING MAGISWORD!

Azulongmon activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Elemental HERO Monsters, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan - The Blot will Burn

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) The Blot will Burn. Whether it's by my hands or yours remains to be seen.

Zhuqiaomon: We'll decide that later on. But it will be a fitting end for it.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that blob of ink will pay.

King Solar: Big time and it will be dead.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Same here.

Elemental HERO Avian: This will be a great battle.

Elemental HERO Burstinatrix: I agree there.

Pyros: Good. Lets do it!

SOUTHERN SOVEREIGN FIRESTORM MAGISWORD!

Zhuqiaomon activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and light and smashed him down.

---

Virgo VS Bunnie and Clyde

---

Bunnie and Clyde were next.

Bunnie: Get ready for fun.

Virgo: Always ready for fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Elma VS Flotsam and Jetsam

---

Flotsam and Jetsam were next.

Flotsam: This will be fun.

Elma: It always is.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed them down.

## Metamorpho VS Mr. Freeze

Mr. Freeze was next.

Mr. Freeze: This will be amazing.

Metamorpho: It always will be fun.

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Hanabi & Aries VS Aries Zodiarts

Aries Zodiarts were next.

Aries Zodiarts: Hope you're ready for this.

Hanabi: Oh I always am.

Aries: Me too.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## X-Squad Bangray VS Lady Quark

Lady Quark was next.

Lady Quark: This will be awesome.

X-Squad Bangray: I agree there.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Botan VS Toar

---

Toar was next.

Toar: You ready for this?

Botan: (British Accent) I'm always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Comet VS Evil Comet Woman

---

Evil Comet Woman was next.

Evil Comet Woman: Ready for some speed?

Crimson Comet: Always ready for some speed.

He ran fast and smashed her down.

---

Bastemon VS Trident

---

Trident was next.

Trident: Yeah this will be good.

Bastemon: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean VS King Jellyfish

---

King Jellyfish was next.

Sara: I'm ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Katara VS Boxcars

---

Boxcars was next.

Boxcars: This will be good.

Katara: You bet it will be good.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Camie, Good Cinder Fall, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mighty Minotaur

---

Mighty Minotaur was next.

Mighty Minotaur: Boy that rocket really knocked the wind out of J.D. didn't it?

Nico: Boy no fucking lie there! That was enough explosive power to destroy the entire planet times 100.

Varie: J.D. too the full force of that blast head on and he saved the entire planet from total destruction.

Celica: Yeah that was unbelievable! That rocket was as big as the whole state of Alaska and it packed that much explosive power.

Cassidy: No kidding and that was more powerful than that of the entirety of the worlds nuclear arsenal times 20.

Camie: Yeah that was intensely powerful.

Zarya: Yeah no kidding!

Good Cinder Fall: That was unbelievable that Von Romme and Ronson could make such a devastating weapon!

Mighty Minotaur: That was incredible! It's crazy they made a devastating weapon like that but I'm glad the world is safe.

Sonata Dusk: No kidding there.

Eli: That was brutal!

Nico: It sure was.

Mighty Minotaur: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of The Shadow Blot, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Shadow Blot symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that inky monster.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him guys!

Jason: Lets Bring Them Together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

All: POWER BLASTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Mighty Minotaur and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Mighty Minotaur you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Mickey used a hammer and bashed the Mad Doctor on his head and knocked him out

Troy: The Mad Doctor's down!

Tsukasa: Now for the Blot!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Juran!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Gaon!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Magine!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Vroon!

Kamen Ride: Twokaizer!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers, Taukasa and Daiki summoned clones of the Zenkaigers and they turned into the Zenkaigers!

Maria: (Turns dial) EYES OF FURY 6!

Maria summoned Oculous, Allomere, Hexuba, Red Claw, Flarerizamon and Boneswitch along with Eye Guy, Hercules Cyclops, Oculous (Skylanders), Evil Undead Minions and Tri-Klops.

We went at the Blot and blasted him all over.

Nalanie, Shockwave, Tara and Wheeljack used the Earth and Zebes Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Shockwaves

Electromagnetic Spectrum Blast Powers, Wheeljack's Fusion Ray Gun and Tara and Nalanie's powers 100-fold.

Nalanie and Shockwave: VORASH LAVA MICROWAVE BLAST!

Tara and Wheeljack: EARTH FUSION BLAST!

Fire Mighty Morphin and Scorcher: FIRE SCORCH BLAST!

Fire Aquitar Alien and Firepower: FIRE AQUITAR MISSILE BARRAGE!

Fire Zeo and Evil Star: FIRE ZEO BLAST!

Fire Turbo and Key: FIRE TURBO BLAST!

Fire In Space and Overdrive: FIRE SPACE BLAST!

Fire Lost Galaxy and El Diablo: FIRE LOST GALAXY BLAST!

Fire Lightspeed Rescue and Toyman: FIRE LIGHTSPEED BLAST!

Fire Time Force and Villamax: FIRE TIME BLAST!

Fire Wild Force and Wolf: FIRE WILD BLAST!

Fire Ninja Storm and Weather Wizard: FIRE NINJA LIGHTNING BLAST!

Indigo Blue Lightning and China White: INDIGO BLUE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Volcanic Dark Gaia and Volcano Man: VOLCANIC DARK GAIA BLAST!

Storms of Darkness and Stormy: STORMS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Supernova Sparkle and Emperor Z: SUPERNOVA SPARKLE BLAST!

Laser Helheim and Yost Living Laser: LASER HELHEIM FIRESTORM!

Firewing Pegasus Firestorm and Fire Lord: FIREWING PEGASUS BLAST!

Vomitass Frog and Vomiting Frog Prince: VOMITASS FROG BLAST!

Scorching Dragon Force and Garble: SCORCHING DRAGON FORCE BLAST!

Crusnik Lightning Storm and Queen Cannabis: CRUSNIK THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Stars of Fury and Uchoten: STARS OF FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nico, Rainbow Dash, Laney, Sunset Shimmer, Shanan and Mickey: EPIC MICKEY INK BLAST!

They fired waves of ink.

Lincoln: COLOR ELEMENT STYLE: TANGERINE ORANGE LASER!

Jessica Shannon: COLOR STING STYLE: CRIMSON WASP!

Peni Parker: COLOR WEB STYLE: VIOLET SPIDER!

Entrapta: COLOR LIGHTNING STYLE: MAGENTA THUNDERBOLT!

Perfuma: COLOR NATURE STYLE: BUBBLEGUM PINK ROSE!

Frosta: COLOR ICE STYLE: ICE BLUE ICE SWORD!

Hilda: (British Accent) COLOR FIRE STYLE: SCARLET FIRE SWORD!

Yuna: COLOR WATER STYLE: AQUA CYAN BUBBLE BLAST!

Toph: COLOR EARTH STYLE: MAHOGANY BOULDER THROW!

Chie: COLOR WIND STYLE: EMERALD GREEN TORNADO!

Colette Brunel: COLOR LIGHT STYLE: SNOW WHITE BLADE THROW!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): COLOR DARK STYLE: MIDNIGHT BLACK BOOMERANG!

They fired waves of colored elements.

Lincoln and his harem: COLOR FINAL SMASH: SHINING RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired a massive rainbow color laser and the blasts hit the Blot and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and they tied up The Mad Doctor, and Lincoln beamed him to prison, and we fired rainbow energy blasts at The Shadow Blot, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Have fun rotting away in our space prison, Mad Doctor.

Nico: And you will never hurt another toon again, Shadow Blot. Awesome job, gang, we took down The Mad Doctor and destroyed The Shadow Blot for good, but we're not done yet.

Melanie Hazeltucker: That's right, there's still the matter of Maygina to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Maygina.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Maygina of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Maygina, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Maygina: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Melanie Hazeltucker: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker's sea foam green eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a sea foam green and dark blue energy aura with lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Storm Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Maygina, she left sea foam green and dark blue energy, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Melanie Hazeltucker: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Maygina: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue and sea foam green energy with lightning surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, lightning angels, and Elemental HERO Storm Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Maygina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Hazeltucker emerged, but she was changed forever.

(TAKE MY BREATH AWAY BY BERLIN PLAYS)

Melanie Hazeltucker grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sea foam green and dark blue hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a sea foam green and dark blue energy aura with lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Storm Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sea foam green iris, she has on dragon earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Storm, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Storm Neos with green gems for eyes and holding the Storm, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sea foam green gems on the gold flame links. Melanie Hazeltucker has on a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless dark blue top with black lace designs, long sea foam green skirt, dark blue pants, sea foam green legwarmers, sea foam green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Storm Neos surrounded by thunderstorms and lightning bolts. Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with sea foam green tips on the large dark blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails. Melanie Hazeltucker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker's massive Elemental HERO Storm Neos-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue and sea foam green energy, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Elemental HERO Storm Neos' Furious Thunderstorm Electric Lightning Phoenix Greatsword of Lightning Storm Neos Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sea foam gems and Elemental HERO Storm Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large sea foam green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large sea foam green gem on the bottom of the dark blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Storm Neos' head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below Elemental HERO Storm Neos that said, "Melanie Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Elemental Angel of Lightning, Loving Sister of Abigail and Rhonda Hazeltucker, Master of Chemistry, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Thud, Destroyer of Maygina of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Storms, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

メラニー・ヘイゼルタッカー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・ストーム・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・エンジェル・オブ・ライトニング、アビゲイルとロンダ・ヘイゼルタッカーの愛情深い姉妹、化学のマスター、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、サッドの大敵、惑星の地球外秩序のマイギナの破壊者ホーリー ギドラ、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして稲妻、嵐、ドラゴン、フェニックスの達人

Melanie Hazeltucker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX FURIOUS THUNDERSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS STORM ANGEL OF DIVINE FURIOUS THUNDERSTORM STORM NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE FURIOUS THUNDERSTORM STORM NEOS LOVE!

Everyone was amazed by Melanie Hazeltucker's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Storm Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Maygina saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Melanie Hazeltucker fired a powerful dark blue and sea foam energy blast with lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels at Maygina, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got electrocuted, but this really pissed him off now.

Abigail Hazeltucker: Whoa, Melanie's transformed, that's so awesome.

Amber Blakely: That's really incredible, and she really electrocuted Maygina badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Melanie Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Furious Thunderstorm Phoenix Elemental HERO Storm Neos Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Furious Storm Neos Love) And now, the storm is coming for you, Maygina.

Nico: Let's get him, Melanie, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Melanie Hazeltucker.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico went after Maygina who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue and sea foam green energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Maygina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Maygina, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Maygina took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Maygina began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Eli: Watch it, you guys, now Maygina has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Maygina fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Melanie, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Maygina from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Maygina and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Maygina into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Melanie, let's end this asshole for good.

Melanie Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Furious Thunderstorm Phoenix Elemental HERO Storm Neos Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Furious Storm Neos Love) You got it, Nico.

Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico sent Maygina flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Maygina.

Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico: DRACONIC PHOENIX ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS KAMEHAMEHA!

Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico fired two massive dark blue and sea foam green energy Kamehameha waves with lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels which hit Maygina, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Melanie Hazeltucker and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Melanie Hazeltucker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Melanie Hazeltucker: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-seven members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Maygina once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melanie.

Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Melanie Hazeltucker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Storm Neos flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning striking behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Melanie Hazeltucker absorbed the storms and lightning and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Storm Neos vanished.

Eli: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Melanie.

Nico: Thanks, Eli, and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Pennhua, which means you're up next, Rhonda.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Yeah, we'll make Pennhua pay.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, who are you planning on meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico.

Suddenly, the Kivats of Wataru Kurenai, Otoya Kurenai, Taiga Nobori, Masao Kurenai, Keisuke Nago, Kengo Eritate, and Jiro were starting to glow.

Wataru: I think I know who we're meeting tomorrow, the embodiments of Kamen Rider Kiva, Ixa, Saga, and Dark Kiva.

Lincoln: That's right, Wataru, but they're not the only ones, there's also the embodiments of Kamen Rider Rey and Kamen Rider Arc, but they absolutely hate and despise Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura.

Eli: They're not the only ones who hate those two, we do as well.

Nico: You got that right, and I'll be in for one major surprise if the Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments are related to Wataru and his team, along with King, Takato, and Takashi.

Lincoln knew Nico was about to be proven right, and I knew that as well.

Xigbar: Looks like the Blot's gone splat!

Hydros: He sure has!

Stratos: (to Oswald) I hope you've learned something from all this.

Oswald: Believe me. I have.

Lythos: Good to know.

Pyros: How about we have the victory party here?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: I agree. Great job today everyone.

Shanan: Thanks. (To the viewers) This was an awesome artful adventure.

Me: Boy it sure was.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was for Epic Mickey and it was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Shadow Mandy, Amadum, Tranceferer and Glori along with Yusei Fudo, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Kamen Rider Meteo and we're going to and awesome Germany sausage and bratwurst planet and we're going to face The Vengeance Express 6 as well as battle Another Ghor and Another Mysterio and we're going to meet a gene slammer for Camerupt and her name is Lynda Iverest and she is and awesome volcanologist.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Rhonda Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos and Nico VS Pennhua

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the western district of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy a dangerous werewolf named Adolphus Bardawulf, he's a dangerous werewolf who's also one of The Ghosthunters' enemies from the past who's killed a lot of people every full moon, until The Ghosthunters defeated him long ago, but he fled before they could deliver the final blow unto him. But, now Adolphus has come back, and now, he wants revenge on the Ghosthunters Club, but Lincoln's going to rip that werewolf to shreds: a battle between The Elemental Werewolf Angel of Justice and The Evil Werewolf of Terror. And during the next set of horror-themed rescues, we're going to meet the Embodiments of Kamen Rider Kiva, Ixa, Saga, Dark Kiva, Kamen Rider Rey, Kamen Rider Arc, and the Embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, and Legendora Race. For the first rescue tomorrow, we're going to meet Victoria Kurenai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kiva, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Victoria's a talented violin player and she's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also the leader of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by her, Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, and Legendora Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They've also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Victoria a tiara with the Kamen Rider Kiva symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Kiva symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Wataru Kurenai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kiva, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

And I've got something for all of you, I call these Destroyers of The Shadow Blot, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Shadow Blot symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that inky monster.

Get ready for a scary battle as we face Starfire's enemy the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater and we're going to really let that gross alien freak have it for trying to eat Starfire.

See you all next time.

# Revenge of the Cocoon Eating Alien

This chapter is a sequel to the Teen Titans episode Transformation

---

In my room at 8:10 AM, I was waking up.

Me: (YAWNS) Man that was a long rest.

Spike: Morning J.D.

Me: Oh Morning Spike. Man I feel like I got hit by a comet coming in at 900,000 miles per hour. How long was I asleep?

Spike: You were asleep since Missy completed her final ambassador mission and you missed a really awesome mission too.

Me: Wow. That explosion really took it out of me. I'll have to hear all about it.

I went and got dressed and got ready and went down to the table.

Nico: Morning sleeping beauty.

Me: Morning guys.

Nico gave me pancakes and sausages.

Nico: We have quite a story for you.

Nico and everyone told me everything as I was eating.

Me: (Gulps) Whoa! That is amazing! So you guys went to the world of Epic Mickey and destroyed the Blot and defeated the Mad Scientist.

Qin: We sure did and it was awesome.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

I was eating a lot and reading the newspaper too. Ronson's defeat and execution for treason and attempted genocide and total annihilation was all over the front page and it was big news all over the planet and more.

---

Later it was time for Nico's rescue and flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Shadow Mandy, Amadum, Tranceferer and Glori along with Yusei Fudo, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Kamen Rider Meteo and we were heading to an awesome new food planet for a great rescue.

Xenia: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure will be.

Qin: I'm so looking forward to all this.

Nico: Me too.

Girl Jordan: We're so excited for this on. I can't wait to see what planet we're going to this time

Camie: Me too.

Yusei: Yeah I'm excited too.

Nico: Yusei, I want to thank you, Mysterio, and your teams for coming today.

Yusei: It's not a problem Nico. We're really excited for this one too.

Chuck Chicken: You bet we are.

Nico: Chuck, wnat do you like to do in your free time?

Chuck: When I'm not kicking butt and fighting bad guys I hang out with my friends and train with them in the arts of Kung Fu.

Qin: You are a really deadly fighter and have lots of awesome powers.

Chuck: I sure do.

Nico: We'll have to see some of them in action too.

Lola: Yeah it will be awesome.

Girl Jordan: We're really excited.

Chuck: You guys are in for an awesome show.

Eddy: Now tell me. How many times a day does Lumpy hug you?

Chuck: 10.

Me: Really?

Chuck: Okay he hugs me 25 times!

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Oh Ed sure loves chickens.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Nico: Yeah that is awesome and funny.

Chuck: But that is cool that he loves chickens too.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Yesterday's mission was awesome though. But wow! What an epic way to close out the Quantum Girls ambassador missions with a bang!

Xenia: Literally!

Nico: We got to see Wasteland.

Laney: And destroy the Blot. That was awesome.

Shanan: It sure was and you guys got to help me, Laney and Sunset get our painting into an awesome art museum.

Lola: We sure did and everyone loves it.

Me: I heard about that guys and I saw picture of it! That was awesome Shanan.

Shanan: Thanks dad. It took a long time to make.

Laney: But it was worth it too.

Camie: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: But Mickey going to Wasteland was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Though I think Oswald holding a grudge against Mickey was very harsh.

Me: Yeah I agree. But Mickey couldn't help it. The world was in terrible danger.

Qin: I agree there. Xehanort was a threat to all.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That was an awful accusation though.

Nico: And it surprised me that Billy was the one who called Oswald out on it. You know you screwed up when Billy of all people starts making sense.

Me: I know that feeling.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: More of Billy that we underestimated.

Laney: That's right.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We're here.

We saw that the planet and it looked like a brown planet that made it look like a mountain world.

May: I wonder what planet this is.

Me: From up here it looks like a mountain world.

Nico: Lets head down.

We went down to the planet and landed and to our amazement and astonishment we saw that it was a world made of piles and piles of GERMANY BRATWURST AND SAUSAGES!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: A sausage and bratwurst planet!

Yusei: No one has a problem with sausages, do they?

Girl Jordan: Not at all!

Qin: Oh wow!

Me: Lets get to eating and cooking!

Xenia: I agree!

We got to cooking and man did the sausages smell and look great.

Camie: Boy these look awesome.

Nico ate one.

It was a Nurnberger sausage and it was delicious!

Me: (Eats a Jalapeño Cheddar German Sausage) MMM! That is delicious!

Xenia: (Eats Polish Sausage) Mmm! Spicy and yummy!

Camie: (Eats Bratwurst) Mmm! Delicious!

Me: Boy Hunter and our teammates from Germany would love this planet!

Maria: Let's bring some to them.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah.

We loaded up some containers full of sausages for the.

Nico: Now lets get down to business here. I think I know why were called her.

Me: Don't tell me. The Vengeance Express Kids are back and they want to kill the Eds.

Nico: Bingo.

May: Like Hell they are!

Me: They will be coming for us. But we'll be ready for them.

Camie: Yeah we sure will.

Girl Jordan: And we have a bunch of surprises ready for them.

Leni: I'll totes bash their heads in with a crowbar!

Nico: Nice.

Maria: Let's be on guard.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense them! They are coming at us 500 yards to the north and they are really pissed!

Nico: Uh oh!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Leni got a crowbar out!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Me: Hope they wrote their wills.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations too

Eli sensed for them. He found 2 of them.

Eli: Found them. 700 klicks northwest.

Nico: It'll be a while before they get here.

Eli: They are Another Ghor and Another Mysterio.

Camie: Oh boy. This will be interesting.

Me: Here we go. I got some funny things in store for the Vengeance Express Kids.

Nico: Can't wait.

Maria: Here they come!

We saw them!

Vengeance Express Sarah: "Ed! You give Jimmy his candy back!"

Vengeance Express Rolf: "You have made a mockery of Rolf's fungal festivity!"

Vengeance Express Jonny: [holding Plank in the air] "Plank's pressing charges, you bully!"

Vengeance Express Kevin: "Who's coughing up to fix my bike?"

Vengeance Express Jimmy: "Oh, I'm gonna give 'em such a pinch!"

Vengeance Express Nazz: "Dude, count me in!"

Me: Come get some buttfaces!

Qin: YEAH!

Vengeance Express Sarah: ED I'M GOING TO KILL YOU AND THEN KILL EVERYONE YOU KNOW!

Xenia: Bring it on!

Nico threw a firecracker. It landed on Jonny's head and then..

POW!

It burned him.

Me: A firecracker?

Nico: Hey it was the best I could do to start us off.

Me: Try this on.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (READS VERSE) "As the Vengeance foes got closer to the heroes they fell into a putrid stinky sludge pit and it was so sticky and smelled horrible that they hurled their guts out and one of them even hurled onto one of the girls."

The Vengeance Express 6 fell into a manure pit and the smell was so bad that Rolf hurled his guts out all over Nazz!

Nico: OH SICK!

Maria got out a tarantula.

She flew over and put it on Jimmy's face and then he screamed like a LITTLE GIRL!

Vengeance Express Jimmy: (SCREAMS LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!)

We laughed hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Maria took the spirit and put it back in a cage.

Me: Watch this.

I took out a bunch of chairs and used my tails to hold them. I went over to Rolf and then.

WHAM WHAM WHAWHAWHAM WHAWHAWHAWHAWHAHWAHWHAWHAWHAM!

I smashed them over Rolf like the intro tune of Down Under by Men At Work!

Rolf screamed in excruciating pain!

Qin: OUCH!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

I ran fast and made the Vengeance Express kids dressed up in all the things to attract sea bears!

Nico: Calling all sea bears!

Nico had numerous SEA BEARS come and they mauled the kids all over the place!

They came back again and again and mauled them all over over repeatedly!

Nico: Ouch.

Chuck Cheetah: Top this! SPEEDING CHEETAH!

He had cheetah spots and fur and ran fast and beat up all 6 of the kids and really mashed them all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Cool!

May whistled and a gorilla appeared.

The Vengeance Express 6 are screaming. The gorilla grabs the scared kids, puts them in a bag, and repeatedly beats them! The kids are still screaming while the gorilla beats them. The gorilla hits the Vengeance Express 6 using a chair, then beating them some more. The gorilla is still beating up the sack and it also does things like dribbling the sack and bouncing on it like it's a ball!

Me: Get them!

Fluttershy: Yeah!

Nico: That was funny!

Lily: That was awesome.

Maria whistled and a crocodile appeared

But it wasn't just ANY crocodile.

TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK!

Me: Is that Tick Tock?

Maria: Yep.

I dumped barbecue sauce, mustard and sausages all over the vengeance express 6.

Me: (RINGS DINNER TRIANGLE) COME AND GET IT!

Tick Tock slurped and ate the 6 kids.

Nico: Good boy, Tick Tock!

Tick Tock belched!

Me: Good boy.

Tick Tock was stuffed.

Maria: You loved that didn't you.

Tick Tock nodded. Then he went back home and he was satisfied.

Nico: That was awesome and funny.

Me: He's gonna have to throw them up throw when he returns.

Nico: Oh boy.

Qin: Gross.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Me: Nope.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome though.

Eli: The Another Ghor is coming. 5 klicks to the North.

Me: Be ready.

We then saw something coming.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure come and it was a dark version of Ghor! It was ANOTHER GHOR!

Qin: Whoa! Another Ghor!

Lola: This one is a hot one.

Another Ghor: (In a girls voice) Glad you like how I'm hot.

Sora Phaaze: Wait that voice.

She reverted back and it was another member of the Order of Phaaze. It was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue clothes and had blue bat wings.

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) Zinnia Zebes!

Zinnia Zebes: Awesome to see you again Sora and you as well J.D.

Me: You too Zinnia.

Nico: Wait your last name is Zebes. That was Samus's home planet when she was adopted by the Chozo.

Zinnia Zebes: That's right Nico. And I take it you know about what happened there.

Me: We sure do. Zebes was completely blown to space dust when she destroyed Mother Brain.

Laney: Triggered a chain reaction which blew entire planet up.

Zinnia Zebes: That's right.

Nico: Yeah, well, Samus really didn't have a choice.

Qin: Blame Ridley and the Space Pirates for that.

Zinnia Zebes: I know. But that's why the Order of Phaaze was formed, to destroy the Space Pirates forever.

Lola: That is a huge cause for them.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We know Another Mysterio is coming. Is it friendly or hostile?

Zinnie Zebes: Friendly and you're going to be interested about this one.

Me: I have a feeling I will be.

Sunset Shimmer: Let's do this.

Zinnia Zebes: Gladly.

She turned back into Another Ghor and fired a Plasma Beam and Sunset deflected the beam back and it hit her and Sunset fired a blast of fire and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE PLASMA FIRE BOUNTY HUNTER!

I brought her over.

Me: Nice. Janeen should get a shot in on Another Gandrayda.

Qin: Good call there. Janeen Aran would be perfect for that.

Maria: Time for some backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ASSKICKING FURY 6!

She summoned Dark Spicer, MODOk, Dogu Bouma, Foop, Mandark, and Evil Earth Man along with Chameleon Bot, Kangor and Wiggum.

Dark Spicer: Time to kick some ass!

Qin: Big time!

Nico: Get ready!

We were ready.

I had my Sharingan on.

Xenia: This will be good.

Me: With the Sharingan's illusion piercing power it will be perfect.

But then we felt an incredibly unbelievable energy signal!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHAT THE!? What in the world is emitting an enormous energy like that!?

Eli: It's incredibly strong!

Qin: WHOA! What kind of person has this kind of power!

Nico: Be ready for anything!

Me: This energy is good but it's immensely strong!

Nico: Yeah.

We saw a figure and then out came a dark version of Mysterio! It was ANOTHER MYSTERIO!

Me: Another Mysterio!

Mysterio: Whoa this is an interesting one.

Qin: Yeah!

Another Mysterio: (In a girls voice) But it's good that I found you J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and she had pink and yellow clothes and had an immensely powerful sword. It was a scary green bladed sword and had a rainbow glistening aura around the blade and it was emitting a really disgusting smell and was dripping foul sludge.

Me: (GASP) Halinor Haze!

Halinor Haze: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Where did you get that sword?

Halinor Haze: I found it.

Me: Wait a second.

I saw the blue 2 Star Dragonball in the sword blade.

Me: (GASP) That's the Sword of Haze Shenron - The 2 Star Dragon of Pollution!

Nico: So you're one of the wielders of the Swords of The Shadow Dragons!

Halinor Haze: That's right.

Me: Whoa this is gonna be interesting.

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Space Ranger blaster and Zocks got a Lost Galaxy Quasar Saber.

Halinor Haze: Just to control this swords power.

Me: The Shadow Dragons were the most powerful enemies that Master Goku and the Z-Fighters faced.

Nico: They sure were.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this but we can help you with mastering that swords power.

Halinor Haze: Thank you.

She turned into Another Mysterio.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) Doesn't matter what illusions you use.

Geiz: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch: We'll still overcome them.

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor.

Me: That's right.

She formed an illusion of Numerous Evil Sasuke's!

Evil Sasukes: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR! I WILL KILL YOU AND THEN ALL OF YOU!

Me: If this were real I would use my trademark rant on them.

I fired energy blasts and smashed her down and they vanished.

Nico: Time for this! (ACTIVATES MYSTERIO'S RIDEWATCH)

He summoned numerous Soldier and Red Nocturne Robots and blaster her all over the place.

Nico: (gets out Tenaya 7's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Nico activated it and fired laser blasts and smashed her all over.

Qin: Take that!

May: Now for this one. Hope you like things cute. (ACTIVATES SHADOW MANDY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over with stuffed animals.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES AMADUM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES TRANCEFERER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy from her eyes and smashed her down.

Maria: And this too guys! (ACTIVATES GLORI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired star energy and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Electro and his team consisting of Evil Elec Man, Legion Ex Machina, Metal Alice, Princess Archerina and Puffin came.

Nico: Nice team, Electro!

Electro: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be shocking.

Lola: It sure will be.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: What other illusions do you got?

Another Mysterio: Lets see.

She showed us all the villains we defeated and banished to the black gates and they were FURIOUS!

All For One: I WILL KILL YOU!

Masato: YOU WILL PAY!

Me: Thank goodness these aren't real.

I snapped my fingers and they were gone.

Chuck Chicken: My turn!

He activated Tenaya 7's Ridewatch and fired lasers and smashed her all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

But then a massive shower of meteors fell from the sky from out of nowhere and they hit Another Mysterio and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over and brought Halinor Haze to us.

Nico: WHOA! That was amazing.

Camie: It sure was! Where did those meteors come from?

Electro: What's that?

We saw a figure come out and it was a Camerupt!

Qin: Whoa a Camerupt!

Xenia: Wow! This one is hot.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Svitlana, is that you?

Camerupt: (In a girls voice) (Russia Accent) What gave me away Comrade Nico?

She reverted back and was a girl with neon orange hair, red eyes and orange clothes.

Nico: I guess it was your power of fireballs that did it.

Me: The famous volcanologist Svitlana Kahuy? Wow!

Nicole: That is awesome that you two know each other Nico.

Svitlana: It sure is.

Chuck Chicken: That is awesome. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Svitlana: When me and Nico were over in the Kamchatka Peninsula and we found a volcano sword.

Nicole: The Volcano Sword of the Kamchatka! That sword is said to have power over all the volcanoes of the world.

Svitlana: That's right Comradess Nicole.

Nicole: That is amazing!

Lola: I'll say.

Nico and Svitlana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you comrade Svitlana.

Svitlana: Me too Comrade Nico.

Nico rubbed her back

Nico: Rocks coming out of your back must hurt.

Svitlana: It does.

Nico: This was an awesome rescue though.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox

Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Lok, Luigi, Mario, and Daisy are heading to the western district of Gotham Royal York, and this is another double rescue, not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but Ets is also going to rescue the two girls here, and we're going to destroy a dangerous werewolf named Adolphus Bardawulf, he's a dangerous werewolf who's also one of The Ghosthunters' enemies from the past who's killed a lot of people every full moon, until The Ghosthunters defeated him long ago, but he fled before they could deliver the final blow unto him. But, now Adolphus has come back, and now, he wants revenge on the Ghosthunters Club, but Lincoln's going to rip that werewolf to shreds: a battle between The Elemental Werewolf Angel of Justice and The Evil Werewolf of Terror.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the western district of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but Ets is also going to rescue the two girls who are also sighted here.

Ets: Last time this happened, it was at Cloudtower.

Lincoln: Yep, but we've also got really bad news that Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag aren't going to like in the slightest: our old enemy Adolphus Bardawulf has come back for revenge on us.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag gasped in shock.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) What, he's come back for revenge on us?!

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) Even after we drove him off five years ago, he just won't quit, but we'll finally have a chance to finish what we started years ago, and destroy him for good.

Nico: So, we got another old enemy of The Ghosthunters to deal with. Lincoln, can you tell us about Adolphus Bardawulf? I've got a feeling none of us are going to like him one bit.

Lincoln: You're definitely right about that. Adolphus Bardawulf was once a vicious, aggressive warrior who'd lived in Ancient Mesopotamia nearly 5,000 years ago, and during his lifetime, he'd killed many warriors, but he also murdered tens of thousands of his own people and even worse, he consumed their flesh.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, that's really awful.

Lincoln: It also gets worse, J.D., when the Gods found out about what Adolphus had done, they put a curse on him that transformed him into a werewolf as punishment for his misdeeds, and since he had no remorse in his heart, the curse was permanent. We did research on him when we'd begun hearing reports of people getting killed every night whenever the moon is full, and that's how we found out about him, and we found out that over the centuries, he'd been killing even more people and eating them, his hunger for flesh and blood would never be quenched. We eventually cornered him in Royal Woods, but before we could deliver the final blow, he escaped with the help of demons summoned from Hell by Isabella Abaddon.

Chihiro Hakubi: (Japanese Accent) That Fallen Guardian Angel always enjoyed pissing us off like mad.

Lincoln: She sure does, but ever since we got rid of her for good, our old enemies can't hide for much longer, and I want to thank you, Luigi, Mario, and Daisy for joining us, Lok.

Lok: You're welcome, Lincoln. And since we're dealing with a werewolf, you know what this means.

Lincoln: Yep. It's going to be a battle between The Elemental Werewolf Angel of Justice, which is me VS. The Werewolf of Terror.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln has transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal, Defender of The Night.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There we go, now I'm more than ready for that beast.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long red and black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark red angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Kiva logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless dark red midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Kiva logo for the pendant, dark red skirt and she has a Kivat with her and Fuestles around her waist, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Kiva logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kamen Rider Kiva-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and a Kivat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red bat heads for the crossguard, large dark gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson bat heads and large dark red gem on the bottom of the large crimson red bat heads for the pommel, and she has the fifteen girls Lincoln was to rescue and the two girls Ets was to rescue.

Qin: Whoa, who's that?

Wataru: That must be the Kamen Rider Kiva embodiment that Lincoln mentioned yesterday.

Girl: That's right, and I got the fifteen girls Lincoln was to rescue and the two girls Ets was to rescue away from that carnivorous werewolf.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) That voice, Victoria Kurenai, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

Suddenly, we heard a massive roar in the distance, and we saw our target fast approaching us: the 5,000-year-old werewolf and old enemy of The Ghosthunters, Adolphus Bardawulf, a massive and tall werewolf, and he was beyond angry.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I should've known you'd show up again, Adolphus Bardawulf, and I'm also not surprised to see you haven't changed in the slightest, but either way, I'm going to enjoy ripping you to shreds, you wild beast! (WOLF ROAR)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super

Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lok, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666

Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Adolphus Bardawulf, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Enraged, Adolphus Bardawulf sent his armies of werewolves at Lincoln, but Lincoln ran at them as well, he plunged his hand in a werewolf's chest and ripped out his heart and ate it, he then grabbed another and lifts him up and after ripping his heart out and eating it, he ripped him in half spilling his guts everywhere, he jumped behind another and after ripping his heart out and eating it, he plunged his hand into his back and he ripped out his entire spinal column along with his skull and brain, he grabbed another and after ripping his heart out and eating it, he ripped his head clean off spilling his blood everywhere, he grabbed another and ripped his leg off and he ripped out his heart out and ate it, he grabbed another by his head and ripped his head off and tore out his spinal column as well, he'd grabbed another and plunged his hand in his chest and ripped out his beating heart and ate it, he grabs another werewolf on both sides of his head and RIPPED HIM IN HALF DOWN THE MIDDLE SPILLING HIS BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE! Lincoln grabbed another werewolf and stabbed his eyes out with his claws and he grabbed him by his mouth and ripped his face in half.

Then, Lincoln grabs Adolphus Bardawulf by his neck with one of his white wolf tails and lifted him up, and then, with his left hand, he plunged it into Adolphus Bardawulf's chest as he roared in pain, and then, Lincoln ripped out his beating heart and ate it right in front of him, and Adolphus Bardawulf died from severe blood loss, and Lincoln sent his soul and the souls of his werewolves to The Black Gates. The rest of us cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: Oh man, that's just like what happened when we faced Damien Blakewell on your rescue, Lincoln, you ripped those werewolves to shreds.

Nico: And ate their hearts as well.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I sure did.

Eli: Yikes, and you're covered in and dripping werewolf blood like a slab of freshly cut steak.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I've been covered in blood before, but man, this beats out all the times I've been covered in blood.

Lily the Mermaid: You got that right. Here, let me wash you off, Linky.

Lily the Mermaid put Lincoln in a water ball and washed him off, and the water ball turned red and he was clean. Then, Lincoln shook like a dog and he was dry.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Thanks, Lily, and sorry you all had to see that.

Me: That's alright, but if we ever face off against any evil werewolves at night, one look at you, and they'll head for the hills.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) As if, they can't get away from me that easily.

Lincoln the Nocturnal transformed back to Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, either way, we're finally rid of another old enemy of The Ghosthunters for good. (To Victoria Kurenai) And it's so good to see you again, Victoria Kurenai.

Victoria Kurenai: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Victoria Kurenai and he hugged her, and Victoria Kurenai is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, orange version of He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Victoria Kurenai: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting your own version of He-Man's chest harness. I knew Sayaka gave you that jar of Dreaded Dancing Diablos, and I saw the display from our base after you guys got rid of Nega-Timmy and The Nega-Chin in Vigrid.

Nico: Yeah, it was really wild.

Victoria Kurenai: You've really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Victoria Kurenai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kiva, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan. She's a talented violin player and she's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like I and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Nicholette Torrington: Plus, she's also the leader of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by her, Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and also, the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendora Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They've also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords.

Jiro: Wow, I had no idea that there's also the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendora Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race.

Wataru: Same here, but this is quite a huge surprise.

Lincoln: I was just as surprised myself. I made Victoria a tiara with the Kamen Rider Kiva symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Kiva symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. And you guys are so in for a major surprise, she's also the sister of Wataru Kurenai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Kiva, and she hates Lori with a burning passion.

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor after Lincoln told us who she's related to.

Wataru: Seriously, you two need to stop that, or you're going to catch flies.

Me: Just what I was about to say, but Wataru, we had no idea you had a sister.

Nico: And she's a pure-blooded vampire.

Wataru: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Victoria.

Victoria Kurenai: You too, Wataru.

The two siblings hugged.

Lincoln: And she also heard of what we did to King, Takashi, and Takato, and she's so glad to be rid of those three heartless Fangires.

Me: We all were.

Victoria Kurenai: King was nothing more than a monster, and I hated him for what he'd done. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Victoria Kurenai: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Victoria Kurenai: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Victoria Kurenai, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Victoria Kurenai: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Victoria Kurenai's neck with dark red gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Victoria Kurenai: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Victoria Kurenai.

Victoria Kurenai had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fifteen girls Lincoln was to rescue and the two girls that Ets set out to rescue, and when Lincoln and Ets saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls Lincoln set out to rescue are Captain Mizuki, Swim, Tanktop Girl, and Lily from One-Punch Man, Anri Haysworth, Yuna Eunice, Millie Eunice, and Marguerit Farom from The Legendary Hero Is Dead!, Racheal and Titi from Martial Champion, Danja Ureda and Thundra from Kasumi Ninja, Matrix from Time Killers, Command Grab, Juliette, and Nelly Argiope, and the two girls Ets set out to rescue are Emovere and Beepo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Captain Mizuki, Swim, Tanktop Girl, and Lily from One-Punch Man, Anri Haysworth, Yuna Eunice, Millie Eunice, and Marguerit Farom from The Legendary Hero Is Dead!, Racheal and Titi from Martial Champion, Danja Ureda and Thundra from

Kasumi Ninja, Matrix from Time Killers, Command Grab, Juliette, and Nelly Argiope.

Ets: And Emovere and Beepo.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome. And these five girls we haven't seen before, they sure aren't from any of the video games, cartoons, or anime.

Lincoln: They're from somewhere here on Earth, and that werewolf grabbed them, so he could also kill them and eat them.

Ets: That beast. Are you girls okay?

Emovere: Yeah, we're good.

Then, when Emovere and Beepo saw who it was, their faces turned atomic red, and they jumped on Ets and kissed him all over.

Captain Mizuki: Yes, we're all okay, thanks to you for killing that beast.

Then, when Captain Mizuki and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Adolphus Bardawulf, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Captain Mizuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Captain Mizuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Captain Mizuki, Swim, Tanktop Girl, Lily, Anri Haysworth, Yuna Eunice, Millie Eunice, Marguerit Farom, Racheal, Titi, Danja Ureda, Thundra, Matrix, Command Grab, Juliette, and Nelly Argiope with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Adolphus Bardawulf, a 5,000-year-old super dangerous werewolf and one of The Ghosthunters' enemies from the past who's killed a lot of people every full moon, until The Ghosthunters defeated him five years go, but he fled before they could deliver the final blow unto him, thanks to the interference of The Fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon. But, now five years later, Adolphus came back, and he still wanted revenge on the Ghosthunters Club.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us beating that werewolf down, and Lincoln as Lincoln the Nocturnal ripping out the hearts of Adolphus' werewolf minions and eating them and tearing them to shreds and leaving a bloody mess all over the place, and Lincoln finishing Adolphus Bardawulf off by ripping out his heart and eating it and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Victoria Kurenai have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: You know, I still remembered that very day when you guys went after Adolphus Bardawulf, but I can't believe Isabella Abaddon had the audacity to interfere with your opportunity to deliver the final blow on him five years ago.

Lincoln: She always still pissed us off even after we sent her to Hell. But, with her gone for good, the hunt for our old enemies will be much more easier.

May: Yeah. Plus, we also met Victoria Kurenai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kiva, and we found out from Lincoln she's Wataru's sister.

Maria: Whoa! That's awesome.

Nico: Yep, and she's also the leader of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters she, Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and also, the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race formed to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) And The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs also teamed up with them for some of their more dangerous missions, which've involved powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've gotten into some really huge missions involving them, but we've killed them and sent them back to Hell for good.

---

After finally destroying Adolphus Bardawulf and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Victoria Kurenai saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Victoria Kurenai: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy

Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Victoria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Victoria Kurenai: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Victoria Kurenai: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Victoria, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a burning passion?

Victoria Kurenai: Oh, that's a story I've never forgotten. It's true I'd hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lori's done to her own brother could never be forgiven. One day, we were having a meeting at a castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done. But, we suddenly heard a loud scream, and I saw who it was that made the scream, it was Lincoln, and the one who was chasing after him was Lori, she had a knife and she was completely insane. I was really mad, and so were the rest of us, so we charged out, and as soon as we got Lincoln away from that psycho bitch, we pounced on Lori and started beating her up, and then, I tied her up with nylon rope and she was still screeching in that banshee voice of hers, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut. We checked on Lincoln, luckily, he was okay, but we were fuming at Lori for what she did. We called

Luna and as soon as she saw what happened to her brother, she was furious and she grabbed Lori by her shirt collar and dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for ten months for her attempted murder of Lincoln, she was so lucky we didn't ask to press charges on that psycho, but they still sent her to Aunt Ruth's because the nice sisters wanted to kill her, and when they found out Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had a hand in this, we threw them into a huge metal box. Lynn roared and tried to beat down the door with her fists, but Nicholette Torrington flipped those four the bird, and that caused Lisa, Lola, and Luan to scream with bloody revenge and Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Jeez, okay, I knew Lori turns into an insane psycho because of Dark Lori, but running in public with a knife in hand and trying to kill her own brother, that's just going too fucking far.

Me: Lori was lucky no one was pressing charges, but no one spoke to her, and when they found out Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also part of it, they also got their just desserts as well, and honestly, Nicholette was really taking some really huge risks giving the bad Loud sisters the bird.

Bertha Sellington: We were worried Nicholette was going to lose a finger, and when they threatened to cut off her finger, she would remind them if they dared to cross The Dark World Goth Girls, they'd be put on our same kill list, and at the top of that list were Damian Alaister and his fucked-up Church of Necrom cronies.

Lincoln: And Bertha was serious about that, if they ever saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan try to kill me again, they would be targeted along with The Church of Necrom, and since many of them had a grudge against them, they would have all the more reason to kill them.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Tracer: (British Accent) Wow, so this is Orange Ocean, awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here before to Ocean, and it's perfect for our first date, Tracer. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A.

Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Orange Ocean, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tracer, Emily Teapowers, Sailor Star

Fighter, Sailor Star Maker, Sailor Star Healer, Shino Sosaki A.K.A. Mandalay, Ryūko Tsuchikawa A.K.A. Pixie-Bob, Tomoko Shiretoko A.K.A. Ragdoll, Mimi Honjō, Megan Yanagida, Miho Nosaka, Kari Tsukumo, Brianna Stone, Lyra Heartstrings, and Sweetie Drops are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I always knew they had their feelings for Lincoln.

Lyra Heartstrings: He truly is the Best!

Sweetie Drops: Man!

Lyra Heartstrings and Sweetie Drops: Ever!

Twilight Sparkle: I'm really happy for you girls.

---

Lincoln led Yuna and Umihana Kamihara back into The World Tree Estate after he took them outside to take down some bank robbers, while we were busy getting the place ready.

Yuna: Sheesh, the place sure is dark.

Umihana: Those Mascots better not have the place booby-trapped again.

Lincoln then threw the switch, and then, the lights came back on, and they saw the place had aqua and ocean blue balloons, everything was set as a tropical island theme, and they saw a banner had opened up, and it said in bold aqua and ocean blue letters, HAPPY BIRTHDAY, YUNA AND UMIHANA KAMIHARA! Then, we all jumped out to surprise the girls.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, YUNA AND UMIHANA!

Yuna: (Surprised) Whoa, what the?! You?!

Umihana: (Surprised) You guys remembered today was our…?!

Lincoln: Of course, that's why I had to get you two out of the World Tree Estate, so that everyone can prepare the place for your birthday, girls.

Yuna and Umihana then ran to Lincoln, who hugged them in his massive and powerful muscular arms and then, he kissed them both on the lips.

Lincoln: Happy birthday, girls.

Umihana: Thanks, Linky.

Yuna: This is going to be one awesome birthday party. Alright, then, gang, let's PARTY!

Just then, The Masters of Evil arrived.

Vypra: Happy birthday, girls.

Yuna: Thanks, Vypra. Okay, now we can get this party started.

We then got the party started, and we were literally having a really awesome blast, then we gave our gifts to the girls, Lincoln went first as he gave Yuna and Umihana awesome water-themed spellbooks with powerful water-themed spells, clothes, two powerful greatswords imbued with the force and the powers of the seas, and he even gave them two copies of his latest comic which was based on the big mission that led to the permanent demise of Lila Rossi, and it was selling like hot cakes at the comic book store, he even gave them some video games and matching karate uniforms, and we also gave the girls our gifts as well, and they absolutely loved them.

Yuna: Wow, we really love the gifts, guys, especially Linky's latest comic.

Umihana: And it's based on the big mission that finally ended Lila Rossi's life for good.

Nico: He knew you'd love them, and everyone in the city loves them too.

Me: We do as well, this latest issue sold like hot cakes at the comic book store, and Lincoln grabbed the last two.

Rita: It was a mad rush there.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he soon saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Sylvia and Lindsey Exetor's sociopathic ex-little brother, Billy Exetor, he was still in his orange prison jumpsuit, and he had a knife in hand.

Sylvia Exetor: Billy, I should've known!

Billy Exetor: Get out here right now, dear sisters, so that I can end yours and Nico's lives here and now, along with all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Lindsey Exetor: Every time something good's happening, every single time, that little nightmare has to try and ruin it!

Sylvia Exetor: He's not going to ruin Yuna and Umihana's party, because of his desire to kill us. Say, girls, we also got an awesome party game planned: we call this one Pin The Tail on The Sociopathic Ex-Little Brother!

Yuna: Ooh, good one, Sylvia.

Umihana: This is going to be a good one.

Lincoln: But, first, we better beat him down. Come on, girls, let's get him!

Me: We'll come with you to watch the show.

Lincoln, Yuna, and Umihana flew out of the World Tree Estate, and they threw three punches at Billy Exetor, which sent him flying back onto the pavement. We also followed, but we had front row seats to the beatdown of Billy Exetor.

Sylvia Exetor: I thought Lindsey and I were finally rid of you when we sent you back to prison.

Billy Exetor: You will never get rid of me, and now that you and Lindsey are here, SAY GOODBYE TO YOUR LIVES!

Lincoln: You're not going to wreck the birthday of my two future wives just for your sick revenge, you little sociopath.

Yuna: Yeah, you need a proper beatdown. Let's get 'em.

Umihana: I hope you squeal like a pig while we're beating you down, you little cretin.

Lincoln, Yuna, and Umihana pounced on Billy Exetor, and they were brutally beating him down, Yuna and Umihana kicked him hard on the crotch, and he screamed in excruciating pain. Then, Lincoln summoned a lobster and threw it down Billy Exetor's pants, and when it pinched his crotch, he sang like an opera singer.

Me: Ooh, first a kick in the crotch, then a lobster down the pants, yowch!

Nico: We should try that on the jerks next humiliation session.

Then, Billy Exetor screamed as we saw Lincoln grab him and body-slammed him onto the ground.

Yuna and Umihana: (WHISTLES) YEAH, GET 'IM, LINKY!

Me: It's like watching Wrestling.

Nico: Yeah, but Billy's no wrestler, and Lincoln's got many advantages over the little shit-stain, and he learned a lot of wrestling moves from us and his Guardian Angels, sweet.

Then, Lincoln tied him up, and he summoned two pins with donkey's tails, and he gave it to Yuna and Umihana.

Lincoln: Here you go, girls. (To Billy Exetor) Have fun going back to prison, you little monster.

Sylvia Exetor: Uh oh, now the show's about to reach its end.

Lindsey Exetor: Oh yeah, this is going to be so fun.

Lincoln tied blindfolds over their eyes and they used their other senses, and when they reached their targets, they shoved the pins onto Billy Exetor's butt, and he screamed in agonizing pain, as he was sent flying out the air, and into a portal that Lincoln opened up which led to Billy's cell in The Uranus Prison, and as soon as he was in his cell, the portal closed, and Billy Exetor was back in prison, and he screamed in bloody revenge against us, and we heard his yelling, and we all laughed.

Nico: Enjoy your extra sentence, you little shit-stain fucker!

Lindsey Exetor: That little monster's been asking for it for a long time.

Sylvia Exetor: And that was a really awesome beatdown Yuna, Umihana, and Lincoln gave him, and it ended with Yuna and Umihana pinning sharp pins on Billy's butt, which sent him flying into a portal that led back to his cell in The Uranus Prison, and as soon as he was in, the portal closed up, and he's back in prison where he belongs.

We then headed back inside, and we then got to the biggest part of the party: Lynn Sr. came out of the kitchen, and he had a three-layered chocolate cake topped with aqua blue and ocean blue frosting patterned in a way to look like the ocean waves and pink frosting shaped to look like sea hibiscuses.

Yuna and Umihana: Wow!

Lynn Sr.: I knew you girls would love it, and Lincoln had a clone here to help with the baking and also the setting up of the party.

Yuna and Umihana cut the cake and they each took a piece, and when they took a bite, their taste buds went wild. We also enjoyed the cake as we each took a slice of it, and we had more fun at the party.

After Yuna and Umihana's awesome party, we were over in the park looking for a Torkoal.

Sweet Leaf: So, we're looking for a Torkoal, right?

Nico: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be a hot one to find.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Xenia: Yeah.

Leeli: J.D. I've been meaning to tell you.

Me: What is it Leeli?

Leeli: Before you all came and helped us, I had a strange dream where me and my brothers were running from Gnag and his army and then this massive phoenix made of pure fire came down from the sky and it screeched and rained down numbers of fireballs and they hit Gnag and most of his army and destroyed him. We saw lots of figures standing in the flames and I saw one of them give me the thumbs up.

Me: Whoa! You had a vision into the future. You saw us coming to destroy Gnag.

Qin: That is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Leeli: That is amazing. So my dream predicted you coming.

Me: It sure did.

Adagio: I see someone!

We saw a figure and it looked like a red power ranger but in an armor the likes of which we never have seen before.

Me: Wait a second. Is that Sheriff Skyfire!?

Brody: It sure is!

Poromon flew up to him and laid on his head.

Sheriff Skyfire: Hey little fella.

Poromon: Awesome to meet you.

Me: Sheriff Skyfire?

He turned and saw us.

Sheriff Skyfire: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you. And Brody, Ninja Steel Rangers it's good to see you all again.

Brody: Same to you Sheriff.

Calvin: I see you met Poromon.

Sheriff Skyfire: I sure did.

Poromon: Are you a Power Ranger?

Sheriff Skyfire: Not really. I'm what you call a Metal Hero.

Me: But I remember seeing you go all over the galaxy and capturing numerous criminals of all kinds.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Me: And I remember seeing you go after the rangers because of Madame Odius.

Sheriff Skyfire: That's right. That was an awful act on my part.

Me: It's not your fault sheriff. Odius played you for a fool and you fell for her lies hook, line and sinker.

Qin: Yeah that was awful.

Leeli: It was.

Sheriff Skyfire: Is she still causing trouble?

Brawl: Nope. She's in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Long story on that one.

Sheriff Skyfire: As long as she behaves herself, I have no problem with that.

Me: Good.

Camie: But also we destroyed many of the Power Rangers most dangerous enemies.

Qin: We sure did. And Galvanax is destroyed and given the Black Gates.

Sheriff Skyfire: That's good. I'm glad he is.

Ed: All I smell is buttered toast.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Maria: Have you seen a Torkoal?

Sheriff Skyfire: Oh you mean this little fella.

He had a Torkoal in his hands.

Me: There it is.

Qin: Wow that is a hot one.

Torkoal: (In a girls voice) Yeah he found me as I was looking for you guys.

Qin: Connie Callaway!

Nico: Well I'll be.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and orange clothes and had orange eyes.

Sheriff Skyfire: Ah yes I heard about the Gene-slammer Universal Pandemic caused by Team Rocket and others. I have been capturing numerous members of Team Rocket at large for you guys.

Me: You were busy.

Nico: Is that what we're calling it now?

Sheriff Skyfire: Yes since it's not just affecting humans but many humanoid races all over the universe it sounds fitting.

Qin: It's very fitting.

Me: It sure is.

Brody: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Connie Callaway: My favorite is when me and Nico went to The Democratic Republic of The Congo and went down into a cave that lead down through a volcano and we found a massively huge buried treasure cave.

Nicole: Wait you guys found the Lost Treasure of Nyiragongo Volcano? That is incredible!

Connie Callaway: That's right Nicole. It was a hot treasure but it was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Connie is a volcano treasure hunter. She goes into deep caves in volcanoes that are said to have lost treasures from over the centuries.

Laney: That is amazing!

Leeli: I'll say!

Nico and Connie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Connie Callaway: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Drakus I can tell you're thinking about something.

Drakus: What do you mean?

Me: I can sense that you are thinking of possibly adding the X-Squad Universe Blood and Honey versions of Winnie the Pooh and friends into the M.O.E. Am I Right?

Drakus: How did you know that!?

Me: Intuition. Right mascots?

They shoved the computer showing the trailer of Blood and Honey in his face!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Nico: Drakus, no to any versions of the Blood and Honey people!

Me: Period!

Drakus: Okay okay okay! That idea is out.

Me: It better be.

Xenia: Yeah.

Bright Man: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Samus' team will include Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, and Kolin. Black Widow's team will include Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing and Honest.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome ideas.

Xenia: Yeah!

Sento Kiryu: Lets begin the experiment.

Qin: You got that right.

Lola: But we haven't met Kolin or Falke.

Xenia: We will someday.

The previous group came.

Dark Leo: Can me, U-Foes, my team, Samon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Xigbar, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, and

Pyros go with you guys?

Flotsam: Me, Bunnie and Clyde, FJetsam, Mr. Freeze, Aries Zodiarts, Lady Quark, Toar, Evil Comet Woman, Trident, King Jellyfish, and Boxcars will come too.

Dark Don: And no, Drakus. No Blood and Honey villains will join our ranks. Now, quit asking about it!

Me: He already got the memo.

Dark Don: Oh sorry.

Nico: No worries. And yes you all can come with.

Dark Don: Glad to see you're back in action J.D.

Me: Glad to be back. Getting hit by an Alaska size rocket really hit me hard.

Thundercracker: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Dark Raph: I hope they can kick lots of butt!

Nico: I have a feeling they will. I'm going for Grumpig, Spinda and Flygon next.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: That will be awesome to meet them.

Leeli: It sure will.

Me: We don't even know what our mission is going to be though.

Nico: I'm sure something will come.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like this, Starfire's old enemy, The Cironielian Chrysalis Eater has returned, and she wants revenge on The Titans for ruining her attempts to eat Starfire.

We gasped.

Shanan: Oh man, not that gross monster.

Lincoln: And from what King Kai just said, this alien's favorite food is eating Tamaraneans who've cocooned in a Chrysalis.

Shanan: You're right about that, Lincoln. When a Tamaranean goes through this sort of change, it'll lead to a Cironielian Chrysalis Eater coming after them, since it's their favorite food.

Me: We're not letting that gross monster get away with that, we'll make it pay big time for trying to eat Starfire.

Nico: We sure will, this monster's got to go.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Pennhua, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Pennhua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Pennhua, right, Rhonda?

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Sarah Tinsley: While you and Nico destroy Pennhua and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to get after that Cironielian Chrysalis Eater.

Lincoln: That gross monster will pay for trying to eat Starfire, and once we get done sending that gross monster to The Black Gates for good, you better be ready to die, Pennhua.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: You better be ready to die, Pennhua, because a fierce storm's coming to tear you apart and scatter your miserable remains to the depths of Oblivion.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: What IS the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater anyway?

Beast Boy: Yeah, we're gonna have to find a good place to explain more about that.

Aries Zodiarts: Is it really that bad?

Dark Mikey: I got a feeling that it is.

Nico: Lets head to the ship. We're going to the planet where Starfire Faced it before.

Qin: Okay.

Starfire: I'll show you all where it is at.

Nico: Okay.

We went to the ship and we were off.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate: 7331.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet where Starfire and the Titans defeated the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater and we're going to get rid of that monster once and for all. Our mission is to destroy it after it came back for revenge.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Starfire: You guys are not going to like this creature.

She went over its history.

---

One day, Starfire began to undergo the Transformation, her homeworld's equivalent of puberty. However, while Starfire knew of the effects of the Transformation, the changes on her body were unusually bizarre even by Tamaranean standards, leading her to believe that she was transforming into a monster. The other Teen Titans eventually came to see her new looks, and, feeling ashamed, Starfire fled into space to look for a new home. Starfire was, unbeknownst to her, spotted by the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater and trailed for the remainder of her journey.

Not much is known about Cironiellian Chrysalis Eaters, and whether this is their true racial name and why they would prefer to consume Chrysalises in the first place, is not entirely known. However, it is known that the rarity of their prey forces them into a nomad existence, drifting through space until they encounter a fledgling Chrysalis, whereupon they will stalk it until the Transformation is underway, then consume their prey while it is helpless.

Eventually, Starfire reached an uninhabited, though rather hostile, planet. Sunk in despair, she was approached by a robed elven-humanoid woman who proceeded to tell her about the true nature of her change, informing her that she was developing into a chrysalis. But afterwards, a cocoon formed around Starfire, rendering her helpless, and it was in this moment that the Chrysalis Eater shed her disguise to reveal her true form, which resembled that of a praying mantis and spider combined.

Before the Chrysalis Eater could begin her feasting on Starfire, the other Titans, who had been tracking Starfire, attacked her, diverting her attention. Robin freed Starfire from her cocoon, to find out that the Transformation had run its final course, changing her back to her former appearance and granting her the ability to fire energy blasts from her eyes. With renewed confidence, Starfire engaged the Chrysalis Eater and used her new power to hurl it into the forest, where she was promptly set upon, killed, and devoured by a monstrous flesh-eating plant.

Cironelian Chrysalis Eaters possess superhuman strength and speed. Since they have to go and actively seek their rare prey, Chrysalis Eaters have also evolved the ability to survive the harsh conditions in outer space.

Despite their name, Cironeilian Chrysalis Eaters devour prey besides Chrysalis, as the one encountered attempts to do so to Beast Boy and threatens to do so to the other Titans, meaning that Chrysalis is more likely a delicacy for them, rather than a primary food source, due to the sheer rarity of such a meal. When hunting their desired prey, instead of approaching it in direct combat, they prefer stealth and deception to get close to their prey, then strike while it is helpless. This is aided considerably by their innate shape-changing ability, with which they can assume a more humanoid appearance, though they retain some physical insectoid traits.

---

When she was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Xenia: Horrible!

Nico: What does this creature look like?

Shanan: This is it.

She showed a picture of it on a hologram and it was an ugly insect creature.

Stalker: It looks like a TRUE hunter.

X Ray: Yeah. And not the good kind either.

Vapor: But why would Starfire run into that creature?

Robin: Because she was undergoing the Tamaranean version of puberty.

Shanan: Oh man. I did a lot of research on Tamaranean Biological Physiology and it's really interesting.

Nico: What happens during that time?

Shanan: Well Starfire went through this.

She showed us what happened during that time:

1: Large forehead lump (later, it changes to a rhinoceros horn).

2: Straight tusks on her neck.

3: Elongated zebra-colored fingernails.

4: Weird craving for unusual food.

5: Pointed ears.

6: Scaly reptilian skin.

7: Enlarged hairy Sasquatch feet.

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: Very unusual!

Lola: Yeah.

Xigbar: Doesn't puberty start with zits?

Toar: That's what the lump was.

Shanan: Well in humans we get zits. But not Tamaraneans. They get horns growing out of their foreheads.

Nico: That's right and their biological makeup is much different.

Shanan: That's right.

Me: Wow. Wait. Gabrielle, you're half Tamaranean so you will probably experience this too someday right?

Gabrielle Victoria: That's right. I sure will.

Blackfire: We'll be ready to help you when that happens.

Wildfire: We sure will.

Elena Validus: I think you guys were dealing with Plasmus when it happened.

Vapor: Didn't he evolve into his second form during that time?

Robin: Yes he sure did.

Cyborg: That was a crazy battle.

Me: How did you guys defeat this creature before?

Robin: Well Starfire did. But it was a great story.

He told us what went down.

---

Starfire's happy life suddenly takes an abrupt turn for the worse when a large lump pops up on her forehead, and that is just the beginning. Starfire asks Raven, who dismisses the lump as a zit. As the days pass, her body begins to develop new mutations, making her feel horrible because she fears that she is turning into a monster. She more and more shies away from her friends and hides her new deformities under heavy clothing.

Then the Titans quickly receive an emergency call about Plasmus, who is ripping up a stadium in search of a nourishing sewer pipe.

When the Titans engage him, they get defeated one by one, until Starfire reduces the sludge monster to human form.

Then, Plasmus grows back to a sludge monster with green eyes and the ability to spit acid. The acid washes Starfire's extra clothing off and shows the mutations.

Starfire then imagines herself being laughed at by everybody allthough no one laughed. Ashamed and humiliated, Starfire leaves Earth in tears. Thinking that she now has no home to return to, she attempts to find aliens whose mutations match her own, but in each attempt, she is met with fear and revulsion. As Starfire flies through an asteroid belt, a Cironielian Chrysalis Eater follows her, knowing the mutations are signs that the Tamaranean will become a chrysalis, the Chrysalis Eater's delicacy. Finally, Starfire lands on a seemingly uninhabited planet. She meets a carnivorous plant that eats her and spits her out in disgust. Back on Earth, the other Titans, worried about her and realizing they should've taken better care of her, modify the T-Ship for space travel and set off after her, tracing her route through the alien planets she has visited. Meanwhile, behind the bushes, a Cironielian Chrysalis Eater, possibly the same one that followed Starfire in the asteroid belt, spots Starfire. The eater turns into its humanoid form and floats over the lake towards Starfire. She explains the Transformation to Starfire, who replies that Blackfire merely turned purple for two days. The Eater says that each Tamaranean has a different form of Transformation. Starfire was one of the few that would become a chrysalis.

Soon, a chrysalis forms around her. When the chrysalis has almost completely formed, the Cironeilian Chrysalis Eater reveals its true form. As the chrysalis is about to complete, the eater tells Starfire to scream as it whets the eater's appetite.

But before the Cironeilian Chrysalis Eater is able to devour Starfire, the other Titans arrive and interfere. Robin frees Starfire from her cocoon and shows her that she has reverted to her former appearance, though with one improvement: she can now fire eyeblasts. With this new ability, she blasts the Chrysalis Eater back to the lake, where it is eaten by the flesh-eating plant Starfire had met earlier. With the reassurance that the other Titans will always be her friends, no matter how much she changes on the outside and she will still be beautiful on the inside, Starfire returns home, happy once again until Beast Boy suffered chickenpox.

---

When it was done we were amazed.

Me: Whoa! So that's how Starfire got her Laser Vision powers.

Lola: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Robin: I also might've driven her into the monsters clutches.

Hydros: How so?

Robin: I said that all monsters have to go.

King Jellyfish: You had no idea what was happening to Starfire?

Ironclad: You were probably talking about evil monsters.

Me: It must've been a misunderstanding.

Robin: Yeah I was only talking about evil monsters. Not us.

Starfire: Oh it's all right Robin.

Qin: Oops. But at least Starfire got back to normal.

Lola: Yeah.

Tara: It's all right though. At least Starfire doesn't have to go through this again right?

Shanan: One can only hope. I don't know the full extent of Tamaranean Biological Physiology but it's really something to study upon.

Xenia: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: I think so too. I've been really fascinated with all the things about Starfire's home planet since I first met her.

Lola: It's amazing huh.

Roxas: It's possible we can get an army of sparrows to kill the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater.

Me: We're going to need something bigger than that to destroy it.

Qin: Yeah I don't think an army of birds is going to cut it.

Lola: I agree.

Camie: We'll hit it with an energy blast and banish it to the black gates.

Qin: That works.

Gabrielle Victoria: I have a feeling this is going to be a good battle for all of us.

Stratos: We should think about including Overload, Cinderblock, and Plasmus into our ranks.

Trident: I approve. They were good teammates in the Brotherhood of Evil. Especially Plasmus. But we should make him separate from his human side.

Nico: I agree with you wholeheartedly on that one.

Me: All three of them will be perfect for you guys.

Xenia: I agree there too.

Camie: Yeah they are tough too.

Me: But I also feel bad for Plasmus. Especially his human form Otto Von Furth. He can't step outside his human form without becoming Plasmus again.

Venom: We remember that he is like us.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Except Symbiotes in the DC Comics World and the Marvel Comics world are both different and have different capabilities.

Qin: He's right on that.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: And they won't be able to combine into Ternion. That one is already a member separate from the three of them.

Me: That's fine with me.

Nico: Same here. But that's cool.

Tara: It sure is. Ternion really is an amazing fusion.

Lola: It sure is.

Qin: But that was amazing that they can fuse into one like that.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Pyros: If Gabrielle will experience the same cycle, that means the Chrysalis Eater will go after her too.

Boxcars: All the more reason to kill it!

Me: But we'll be ready when Gabrielle does that.

Gabrielle Victoria: You will?

Nico: We sure will. I'll make sure you stay under lock and key till it's over.

Gabrielle Victoria: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Bowser: You're gonna be a handful when you get to that.

Gabrielle Victoria: I know.

Nico: But we'll be ready.

Me: Yep. Starfire are we getting close?

Starfire: Yes we are just about there.

Nico: That planet there.

We saw a dark forest planet and it looked really creepy.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: The creature is there. I sense it down there.

Laney: Scary place.

Lythos: Let's land.

Evil Comet Woman: And keep a close eye out.

Me: Right.

Nico: It could be a trap. But we're ready.

We got to landing on the planet.

We landed and we got out and saw that it was a really scary and foreboding planet.

Lola: Whoa.

Me: This planet gives me the creeps.

Nico: This is definitely the planet Cironielia.

Qin: Scary.

Tania: Damn, this place is creepy!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Eli?

Eli: I sense the creature. It's located that way in a crystal grove 100 klicks north.

Nico: Then lets get moving.

We got to walking.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) The creature has been very bad!

Lady Quark: Damn right!

Me: That's for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled everyone.

Me: Right.

I turned on my Predator Vision.

It was Infrared Vision with a Yauja Targeting system,

Me: Come out come out wherever you are.

Ghuul: It's probably taunting us!

Me: It just might be doing that.

Qin: Be ready though.

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: It could be anywhere.

Mr. Freeze: It can't hide forever.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: It has to come out eventually.

Eli: I sense it. It's in that cave up there.

We saw a cave.

Me: Looks like we found it.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Entrance time?

Trolling Thunder: Entrance time!

We went at the cave.

The Chrysalis Eater was looking around and waiting for Starfire. But then the spirits of the symbols of Tamaranean history appeared and they swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and fireballs rained down and hit her all over. Then a phoenix cry was heard and green laser blasts hit the Chrysalis Eater and burned her all over and then we came out.

Me: Okay you bug! Time to get out some bug spray!

Xenia: YEAH!

Chrysalis Eater: You dare get between me and my meal?!

Vector: Oh, we dare alright!

Me: It will be the last one you have!

Bunnie: And we can't have you going after anymore Tamaraneans during their puberty cycle.

Nico: (Gets out Zexion and Mysterio's Ridewatches) You brought it upon yourself!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and it formed into the spirits of REALLY PISSED OFF Tamaraneans and they smashed and pulverized her all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Then Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus, Xaldin, Waffle Woman, Salami Swami, Robo Roxy, Mysterio, Absorbing Man, Cheese Monster, Le Quack, Crud, Mike Rochip, Cuppa Joe, Yost Whirlwind, Stacey, Evil Clayface, Tenaya 7, and Platinum Princess appeared.

Nico: Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus, Xaldin, Waffle Woman, Salami Swami, Robo Roxy, Mysterio, Absorbing Man, Cheese Monster, Le Quack, Crud, Mike Rochip, Cuppa Joe, Yost Whirlwind, Stacey, Evil Clayface, Tenaya 7, and Platinum Princess.

Katnappe: Good thing I'm in the usual battles this time, huh?

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Mysterio: And it's a good thing it's also my turn after Nico just used my Ridewatch and after his rescue today.

Nico: That is true.

Technus: Yep, it's good you two are getting your turn today.

Qin: Yeah I'll say.

Common Cold: (to Nico) We heard you went to a sausage and bratwurst planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Roquefort: I hope you still prefer cheese.

Nico: Oh I still do.

Then Key Monster came out.

Me: Key Monster. Up for another round?

Key Monster: You bet I am.

Qin: Cool cool.

Key Monster: Personally, I approve of Overload, Plasmus, and Cinderblock being in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Glad we agree.

Qin: Same here.

Me: Me too as well.

We got the battles underway.

## Raven, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nico, Numbuh 2 and Numbuh 4, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Cheese Shogun Roquefort - Nico's rescue and Battling the Vengeance Express Kids

Roquefort was first.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Nico's rescue involved fighting the Vengeance Express Kids. I hope he put the beatdown on them!

Raven: Oh we really did and it was really fun.

Princess Luna: That was funny. Tick Tock ate them.

Moondust: I hope Tick Tock didn't throw up in front of you guys.

Roquefort: EW! He did but it was in the bathroom. That would be gross to see.

Snowdrop: No kidding there.

Gari: Though I would not want to see that.

Blackout: Me neither.

Nico: But I hope after this battle is done (Drools) some of us get to eat some cheese.

Numbuh 2: Yeah I could go for some cheese too.

Numbuh 4: Same here.

Roquefort: (LAUGHS) You sure love your cheese. Lets do it!

SMOKED DARK GOUDA MAGISWORD!

Raven activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Starfire, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Blackfire, Wildfire, Gabrielle Victoria, Thundercracker and Skywarp VS Katnappe - Battling Another Ghor and Another Mysterio

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) Nico, Yusei's team, Mysterio's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ghor. And Another Mysterio as well.

Starfire: They most sure did and it was glorious to see them fight them.

Twilight Sparkle: But we were really surprised to see that the Another Mysterio had a really unusual powerful weapon called The Sword of Haze Shenron.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah we were amazed to hear about that. These are the 7 wielders of a bunch of weapons called The Swords of The Shadow Dragons.

Spyro: We never even heard of these weapons before and they pack a huge wallop.

Blackfire: And I have a very strong feeling that these swords pack the same power levels and the same abilities as those of the Shadow Dragons themselves.

Wildfire: And they must be that intensely powerful.

Gabrielle Victoria: I have that same feeling myself.

Katnappe: Boy no kidding. They must be incredibly powerful. Lets do it!

SALMON FISH MAGISWORD!

Starfire activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and fish and smashed her down.

---

## Robin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Big Guy & Rusty, Kraven the Hunter and Stalker VS Common Cold - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) I heard Lincoln fought another of his Guardian Angels' enemies. Was he really a werewolf?

Robin: He sure was and his name was Adolphus Bardawulf and he was once a vicious, aggressive warrior who'd lived in Ancient Mesopotamia nearly 5,000 years ago, and during his lifetime, he'd killed many warriors, but he also murdered tens of thousands of his own people and even worse, he consumed their flesh.

Common Cold gasped and then sneezed.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES)

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you but man that is gruesome and terrible!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was awful! And werewolves leave a much more gruesome trail of bloodshed and dismemberment than Vampires do.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure. And that was a gruesome and disgusting amount of carnage.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there.

Rusty: Boy it sure a shootin was.

Big Guy: But at least we freed all those from being stuck in limbo that he killed.

Common Cold: That's good you guys did. (SNEEZES)

Big Guy: For the love of Mike.

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you. Lets do it!

ORANGE JUICE MAGISWORD!

Robin activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cyborg, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sam Manson, Jazz Fenton, Maddie Fenton, Circe (Generator Rex) and Elena Validus VS Technus - Meeting the Embodiment of Kiva

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of Kiva. I honestly thought the only embodiments were the ones of the Saber Riders.

Cyborg: So did all of us and we were amazed to hear about that. Her name is Victoria Kurenai and she is Wataru's sister.

Pinkie Pie: We were really amazed to hear that she is related to him.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) And her story is really amazing too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Victoria, what's the story on why you hated Lori with a burning passion?

Victoria Kurenai: Oh, that's a story I've never forgotten. It's true I'd hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lori's done to her own brother could never be forgiven. One day, we were having a meeting at a castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done. But, we suddenly heard a loud scream, and I saw who it was that made the scream, it was Lincoln, and the one who was chasing after him was Lori, she had a knife and she was completely insane. I was really mad, and so were the rest of us, so we charged out, and as soon as we got Lincoln away from that psycho bitch, we pounced on Lori and started beating her up, and then, I tied her up with nylon rope and she was still screeching in that banshee voice of hers, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut. We checked on Lincoln, luckily, he was okay, but we were fuming at Lori for what she did. We called Luna and as soon as she saw what happened to her brother, she was furious and she grabbed Lori by her shirt collar and dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for ten months for her attempted murder of Lincoln, she was so lucky we didn't ask to press charges on that psycho, but they still sent her to Aunt Ruth's because the nice sisters wanted to kill her, and when they found out Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had a hand in this, we threw them into a huge metal box. Lynn roared and tried to beat down the door with her fists, but Nicholette Torrington flipped those four the bird, and that caused Lisa, Lola, and Luan to scream with bloody revenge and Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Jeez, okay, I knew Lori turns into an insane psycho because of Dark Lori, but running in public with a knife in hand and trying to kill her own brother, that's just going too fucking far.

Me: Lori was lucky no one was pressing charges, but no one spoke to her, and when they found out Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also part of it, they also got their just desserts as well, and honestly, Nicholette was really taking some really huge risks giving the bad Loud sisters the bird.

Bertha Sellington: We were worried Nicholette was going to lose a finger, and when they threatened to cut off her finger, she would remind them if they dared to cross The Dark World Goth Girls, they'd be put on our same kill list, and at the top of that list were Damian Alaister and his fucked-up Church of Necrom cronies.

Lincoln: And Bertha was serious about that, if they ever saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan try to kill me again, they would be targeted along with The Church of Necrom, and since many of them had a grudge against them, they would have all the more reason to kill them.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Technus: Good grief! That had to be the meanest I've ever seen or hear about Lori in that one.

Featherweight: Yeah you're not kidding there. That was awful!

Sprocket: We're really lucky that Lori didn't get arrested back then.

Sam Manson: Yeah that was awful that happened back then.

Maddie Fenton: You're not kidding there.

Jazz Fenton: That was insane that all that happened back then.

Technus: You're not kidding there. Lets do it for I, Technus - Master of All Things Electronic and Beeping, am ready!

GHOST FORCE MAGISWORD!

Cyborg activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and lasers and smashed him down.

---

Tara "Terra" Logan, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman - Meeting Sheriff Skyfire

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) You guys met Sheriff Skyfire. He met the

Ninja Steel Rangers before, right?

Tara: Yes he sure did and Madame Odius tricked him into thinking that the rangers stole something from her and sent him to get it back for her.

Applejack: But Skyfire realized that he was duped.

Apple Bloom: Thanks to Brody helping him out.

Flashwing: Yeah and that was amazing to hear about.

Ren Hoek: Boy it sure was amazing to learn about the history of Sheriff Skystar.

Stimpy: It sure was.

Powdered Toast Man: We all were amazed ourselves.

Waffle Woman: I believe it. Lets do it!

WAFFLES OF BREAKFAST MAGISWORD!

Tara activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, fire, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

Beast Boy, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wonderbolts, Jungle Fury Jarrod and Camille VS Xaldin - Sheriff Skyfire is amazing at his job

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) Sheriff Skyfire is amazing at his job. And that's enforcing the law.

Beast Boy: And that is traveling from planet to planet and getting criminals out of the stars.

Rainbow Dash: He is a really awesome law officer.

Scootaloo: He sure is and Tom and Sheila would be a great help to him too.

Whirlwind: I agree there myself and that is awesome.

Spitfire: You got that right. I think it's an awesome idea too.

Soarin: You know for sure that I agree there too.

Xaldin: We all do. I agree myself. Lets do it!

WIND SPEAR TORNADO MAGISWORD!

Beast Boy activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Kole, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Shanan, Starfire, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami - Starfire had a nasty encounter with the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater before

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) Starfire had a nasty encounter with the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater before. Isn't that where she also got a zit?

Kole: Yeah it sure is! But it's not really a zit to tell you the truth.

Shanan: Tamaranean Biological Physiology is much different than humans and they undergo a really bizarre and crazy metamorphosis. What happened was that Starfire grew a horn in the middle of her forehead, she grew tusks on her neck, she would get these weird Zebra colored elongated fingernails, crave really bizarre foods, get pointy ears like those of an elf, get reptilian scales on her skin and her feet would turn into those of a hairy Sasquatch. It's part of like what a caterpillar goes through. Starfire was going to turn into a cocoon.

Starfire: It's true. That is what happened to me back when I underwent this.

Salami Swami: That is bizarre!

Rarity: Oh it most certainly is darlings. I never even knew this happened.

Sweetie Belle: Blackfire and Wildfire underwent the same thing and without a doubt since Gabrielle Victoria is half Tamaranean she will probably go through the same thing.

Gill Grunt: I have that same feeling myself.

Salami Swami: Wow that is really crazy. Lets do it!

SALAMI MEAT STORM MAGISWORD!

Kole activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and meat and smashed him down.

---

Akiza Izinski, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lola, Lana, Lexx, Leif, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy - Starfire was nearly lunch because of the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater.

---

Robo Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Starfire was nearly lunch because of the Cironielian Chrysalis Eater. And it fooled her with a disguise.

Akiza: Yeah that was scary and creepy! Talk about a wolf in sheep's clothing.

Fluttershy: That is a scary way to put it but yeah that's right.

Tornado Bolt: Starfire never even knew it was a predatory creature that was going to kill her!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) But thank goodness the titans found her or who knows what would have happened.

Stealth Elf: I don't even want to think about that.

Lola: Boy me neither. That is scary.

Lana: No kidding there.

Lexx: Yeah that creature is scary and ugly.

Leif: No kidding there!

Valon: (Australian Accent) You're not kidding there mates. Seeing it is just as bad as facing it.

Robo Roxy: No kidding! Lets do it!

BLACK ROSE FIRESTORM MAGISWORD!

Akiza activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed her down.

---

Yusei Fudo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Maria, Liam, Carmen, William, Ri'Oha and Ghuul VS Mysterio - If Starfire didn't turn into a Chrysalis she wouldn't have gotten awesome laser vision

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) If Starfire didn't turn into a Chrysalis, she wouldn't have gotten awesome laser vision. And which Heartless robots can I use?

Yusei: How about Fat Bandits?

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned a bunch of Fat Bandits.

Yusei: I agree there. Starfire getting that laser vision is amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: That is a really awesome power there.

Cozy Glow: I think it's really cool too.

Hex: Tamaranean powers evolve in some way like that when they turn into a cocoon.

Maria: That is really awesome and cool.

Carmen: It sure is awesome and amazing too.

Liam: Boy howdy it sure is.

William: I think it's awesome myself.

Mysterio: Indeed. Lets do it!

STARDUST FIRESTORM FLARE MAGISWORD!

Yusei activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, bones, blood, skulls and energy and smashed him down.

## Marinette, Adrien, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man - That Cironielian Chrysalis Eater is dead meat

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) That Cironielian Chrysalis Eater is dead meat. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of trees and some crystal here too.

Adrien: But this planet that we're on that Starfire came to was really scary.

Princess Celestia: It's hard to imagine that Starfire went through something like this.

King Solar: No kidding there. That was awful.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was scary.

Amber Morning: But it's part of the natural cycle for Tamaraneans.

Spotlight: I agree there. That was crazy though.

Absorbing Man: Yeah no kidding. How is your arm doing Marinette?

Marinette: Still hurts but I'll be all right.

Absorbing Man: Good. Lets do it!

LADYBUG POWER MAGISWORD!

Marinette activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

## Derpy Hooves VS Cheese Monster

Cheese Monster was next.

Cheese Monster roared.

Derpy Hooves: I am ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and knocked him down.

## Larry Loud VS Le Quack

Le Quack was next.

Le Quack: (French Accent) Zis will be a good one.

Larry Loud: It sure will.

He fired waves of leaves and smashed him down.

---

Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices VS Crud

---

Crud was next.

Crud: This is gonna be awesome.

Dark Magician Girl: It most sure will.

They fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Ice VS Mike Rochip

---

Mike Rochip was next.

Mike Rochip: Are you ready for me?

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) I am always ready.

She fired a beam of ice and froze him in a block of ice.

---

Chiro VS Cuppa Joe

---

Cuppa Job was next.

Cuppa Joe: You ready for this?

Chiro: You bet I am.

Chiro fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Rapunzel VS Yost Whirlwind

---

Yost Whirlwind was next.

Yost Whirlwind: This will be awesome.

Rapunzel: It sure will be cool!

Rapunzel fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lola Ferrington VS Stacey

---

Stacey was next.

Stacey: Starfire went through a nightmare didn't she?

Lola Ferrington: She sure did and it was crazy.

Lola fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Clara St. Clarice VS Evil Clayface

---

Evil Clayface was next.

Evil Clayface: Hope you're ready?

Clara St. Clarice: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Chuck Chicken VS Tenaya 7

Tenaya 7 was next.

Tenaya 7: I'm ready for you.

Chuck Chicken: I am too.

He went at her and knocked her down.

Aloe & Lotus VS Platinum Princess

Platinum Princess was next.

Platinum Princess: This is gonna be good.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) This will be most good and fun.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) I have a feeling it will.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zarya, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Zuria, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Key Monster

Key Monster was next.

Key Monster: Boy that was crazy that Starfire went through all that.

Me: You're not kidding there. What happened to her was awful.

Varie: You're not kidding there. That was brutal she went through all that.

Zarya: It sure was. And we found out that it was Tamaran's version of Puberty too.

Celica: We had no idea that this happens to Tamaraneans like that.

Camie: We were amazed ourselves too.

Cassidy: We sure were and it was really something.

Zuria: No kidding there.

Key Monster: That is really cool though. Lets dance!

Me: With pleasure!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Cironielian Chrysalis Eater, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Cironielian Chrysalis Eater symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that cocoon eating monster.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They went Mighty Morphin as well again!

Me: Lets do it!

Rangers: POWER BLASTER!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Key Monster and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Key Monster you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Orion: You're not eating another Tamaranean!

Me: And we'll make sure of it!

Tsukasa: No, you won't!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Magna Defender!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers, Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Maria: Time for this too. (Turns Dial) GREEN RANGER FURY 6!

She summoned Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Maniac Toon, MetalEtemon, Nariaka Utsumi And Chickenball Z Mandy along with Lord Drakkon, Evil Titanium Ranger, The Psycho Rangers and the Mutant Rangers.

Nico: Lets squish this bug!

We went at her and pulverized and smashed the Chrysalis Eater all over.

Frafdo, Nom, Viqtarr, Slurhk, Ulfhedinn, Khorror, and Kileron blasted and smashed the Chrysalis Eater all over.

Sweet Leaf, Prowl, Adagio Dazzle and Brawl used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawl's strength, Prowl's weapons and Sweet Leaf and Adagio Dazzle's powers 100-fold.

Sweet Leaf and Prowl: LEAF PROWL BLAST!

Adagio Dazzle and Brawl: SINGING BOULDER BURST!

Chemistry Elemental Nature and the U-Foes: CHEMISTRY ELEMENTAL BLAST!

Hulking Earth Power and the Dark Turtles: HULKING EARTH BLAST!

Spirits of the Earth and the Wrecking Crew: SPIRITS OF THE EARTH BLAST!

Power of the Spectrum Pack and Samon: POWER SALMON MEGA BARRAGE!

Dragonic Flare Hair and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: SCORPIONS OF MAYHEM FIRE BLAST!

Zodiac Vampire Fury and Count Spankulot: ZODIAC VAMPIRE BLAST!

Space Fashion 2 and Xigbar: SPACE FASHION BLAST!

Rainstorm of Comedy and Jack-O-Lantern: RAINSTORM OF COMEDY BLAST!

Northern Sovereign Earth and Lythos: NORTHERN SOVEREIGN EARTH SHOT!

Eastern Sovereign Lightning and Hydros: EASTERN SOVEREIGN LIGHTNING SHOT!

Southern Sovereign Fire and Pyros: SOUTHERN SOVEREIGN FIRE SHOT!

Western Sovereign Metal and Stratos: WESTERN SOVEREIGN METAL SHOT!

Virgo Zodiac Thief Force and Bunnie and Clyde: VIRGO ZODIAC BLAST!

Eels of Mayhem and Flotsam and Jetsam: EELS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Elemental Power and Mr. Freeze: ELEMENTAL POWER BLAST!

Firecracker Zodiac and Aries Zodiarts: FIRECRACKER ZODIAC BLAST!

Subatomic Memories of Power and Lady Quark: SUBATOMIC MEMORY BLAST!

Sailors of Doom and Toar: SAILORS OF DOOM SHOT!

Speeding Comet and Evil Comet Woman: SPEEDING COMET BLAST!

Aquatic Fury and Trident: AQUATIC FURY BLAST!

Indian Ocean Fury and King Jellyfish: INDIAN OCEAN LIGHTNING SHOT!

Waterbender Might and Boxcars: WATERBENDING BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starfire, Blackfire, Wildfire, Gabrielle Victoria, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Robin, me and Nico: TAMARANEAN RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR ELEMENT STYLE: SPARROWS!

Entrapta: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR LIGHTNING STYLE: BLUE JAYS!

Perfuma: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR NATURE STYLE: SNAKES!

Frosta: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR ICE STYLE: LIZARDS!

Shantae: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR MAGIC STYLE: TOADS!

Akko: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR STAR STYLE: FROGS!

R. Mika: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR LIGHT STYLE: CATS!

Juri Han: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR DARK STYLE: PARROTS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the predators of butterflies.

Lincoln and his harem: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR FINAL SMASH: BUTTERFLY PREDATOR BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on the predators of butterflies.

We fired rainbow energy blasts at The Cironielian Chrysalis Eater, and it was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: That's for trying to eat Starfire long ago.

Nico: You're never going to hurt Starfire ever again, you gross freak. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: That's right, there's still the matter of Pennhua to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and

Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs

orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Maygina.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Pennhua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Pennhua, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Pennhua: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Rhonda Hazeltucker: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and golden yellow energy aura with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Chaos Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Pennhua, she left black and golden yellow energy, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels with every step.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Pennhua: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and golden yellow energy with light and darkness surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Pennhua: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rhonda Hazeltucker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rhonda Hazeltucker grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short black and golden yellow hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and golden yellow energy aura with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Chaos, Light, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos with purple gems for eyes and holding the Chaos, Light, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links. Rhonda Hazeltucker has on a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless yellow crop top, black skirt, yellow pants, black legwarmers, black and yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Chaos Neos surrounded by light and darkness. Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with black tips on the large yellow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black and golden yellow wolf tails. Rhonda Hazeltucker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker's massive Elemental HERO Chaos Neos-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and golden yellow energy, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' Light and Darkness Draconic Phoenix Chaos Greatsword of Twilight Chaos Neos Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large purple gem on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Elemental HERO Chaos Neos that said, "Rhonda Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos, Elemental Angel of Chaos, Loving Sister of Abigail and Melanie Hazeltucker, Master of Chemistry, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Tooth Fairy and Rupert, Destroyer of Pennhua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Chaos, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ロンダ・ヘーゼルタッカー、エレメンタルヒーロー カオス・ネオスの ジーンスラマー、混沌のエレメンタルエンジェル、アビゲイルと メラニー・ヘーゼルタッカー の愛する姉妹、化学の達人、にこちゃん の将来の妻、歯の妖精 と ルパート の大敵、地球外生命体のペンフア の破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、光、闇、カオス、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Rhonda Hazeltucker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-

ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX TWILIGHT CHAOS LIGHT AND DARKNESS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS STORM ANGEL OF DIVINE TWILIGHT CHAOS NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE TWILIGHT CHAOS NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Rhonda Hazeltucker's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Chaos Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Pennhua saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Rhonda Hazeltucker fired a powerful black and golden yellow energy blast with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels at Pennhua, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got electrocuted, but this really pissed him off now.

Abigail Hazeltucker: Whoa, Rhonda's transformed, that's so awesome.

Sarah Tinsley: That's really incredible, and she really burned Pennhua badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Chaos Phoenix Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Twilight Chaos Neos Love) And now, death is finally coming for you, Pennhua.

Nico: Let's get him, Rhonda, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Rhonda Hazeltucker.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico went after Pennhua who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and golden yellow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Pennhua and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Pennhua, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Pennhua took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Pennhua began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Pennhua has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Pennhua fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Rhonda, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Pennhua from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Pennhua and he bear hugged him, so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Pennhua into his body through his skin and he assimilated his powers and abilities.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Rhonda, let's end this asshole for good.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Twilight Chaos Phoenix Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Twilight Chaos Neos Love) You got it, Nico.

Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico sent Pennhua flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Pennhya.

Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico: DRACONIC PHOENIX ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS KAMEHAMEHA!

Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico fired two massive black and golden yellow energy Kamehameha waves with light, darkness dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels which hit Pennhua, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Rhonda Hazeltucker and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rhonda Hazeltucker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black and golden yellow wolf tails, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-six members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Pennhua once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rhonda.

Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Rhonda Hazeltucker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and light and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Rhonda Hazeltucker absorbed the light and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Melanie.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Hilliya, which means you're up next, Varie.

Varie Volcania: Yeah, we'll make Hilliya pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Victoria Kurenai: And now, for your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln, we're going to be meeting the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Ixa.

Lincoln: You said it, Victoria, this is going to be so awesome.

Umihana Kamihara: Say, weren't there many users who became Kamen Rider Ixa before Keisuke?

Wataru: That's right, Umihana.

Lincoln: We'll see who the Kamen Rider Ixa Embodiment is related to tomorrow on my rescue.

Xaldin: There. Now it won't hurt anyone anymore.

Waffle Woman: Or eat them.

Me: Good riddance.

Salami Swami: Now, Gabrielle has nothing to worry about during her puberty cycle.

Robo Roxy: When would that be?

Absorbing Man: Hopefully not for another few years.

Me: One can hope.

Nico: I agree there. But great job today everyone.

Starfire: Thank you all so much for helping me.

Me: You're welcome Starfire.

Qin: It was awesome.

Blackfire: (To the viewers) Hope you all enjoyed this awesome adventure with us today.

Me: I know we all did.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was awesome! And this was based on the episode of Teen Titans called Transformation. That episode aired on February 21st, 2004 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lincoln's team consisting of Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari And Ruby Tojo and Electro and his team consisting of Evil Elec Man, Legion Ex Machina, Metal Alice, Princess Archerina and Puffin and we're going to Aerwiar and we're going to Destroy numerous Fangs on the world of Wingfeather Saga and Leeli will be the first of the Wingfeather kids to transform. Think of this as a precursor to the upcoming extinction of the Fangs chapter later on. Also we'll face Another Gandrayda and Another Electro. Another Electro is gonna be the wielder of the Sword of Rage Shenron - the 5 Star Dragon and the Dragon of Lightning and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Flygon and that one is gonna be Svetlana Yevdokiya Bershanskaya and she is the great granddaughter of the famous pilot of the Night Witches, Yevdokiya Bershanskaya. And guest I'll need the transformation sequence for Leeli and she is going to rip many Fangs apart.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Varie Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Pyroclastic Elemental and Nico VS Hilliya.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the northern district of Gotham Royal York, and we're going to destroy Lucius Lazarus, he's a powerful and dangerous vampire lord who's also one of The Ghosthunters Club's enemies who killed a lot of people every night five years ago, until The Ghosthunters Club defeated him five years ago, but he fled before they could deliver the final blow unto him. But, now Lucius has come back, and now, he wants revenge on the Ghosthunters Club, but we're going to destroy that evil vampire lord once and for all and see to it he never comes back. And we're going to meet Kaylee Nago, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Ixa and the next Kamen Rider Kiva embodiment, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Kaylee's known throughout the world as a renowned bounty hunter of criminals and she has brought down a lot of criminals and crime families over the years. She's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club, and she's also one of the members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by her, Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost

Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Kaylee a tiara with the Kamen Rider Ixa symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Ixa symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Keisuke Nago A.K.A. Kamen Rider Ixa, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

GeT ready for a crazy battle with the mad scientist creation Julius and we're going to battle that evil Frankensteinian Monster and blast it to kingdom come.

see you next time

# Frankenstein of Disney

This is based on the Julius Monster from Disney's Runaway Brain

---

On the planet Aerwiar was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola,

Lisa and Lily along with Lincoln's team consisting of Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari And Ruby Tojo and Electro and his team consisting of Evil Elec Man, Legion Ex Machina, Metal Alice, Princess Archerina and Puffin and we were there for an awesome rescue. We found out that numerous Fangs were at large and they are wreaking havoc all over the land now that Gnag is dead.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is!

Janeen Aran: And I'm honored that I'm coming with you guys.

Vinyl Scratch: We are too Janeen.

Lola: Yeah this is gonna be awesome and fun.

Nico: I'm really excited for this rescue, gang, because, this is going to be a precursor to the extinction of the Fangs.

Me: Yeah, we're going to destroy numerous Fangs that've been sighted here on Aerwiar.

Leeli: They've caused us enough trouble for the final time.

Lincoln: Yeah, we'll put an end to them for good. Plus, I've got a feeling the next Another M.O.E. is the next wielder of the Sword of Rage Shenron, The 5 Star Shadow Dragon of Lightning.

Nico: How did you even know about that?!

Eli: It's more than just omniscience, Nico, remember, he got his lightning powers from Hinon.

Lincoln: And that I defeated Rage Shenron when we went after the Seven Shadow Dragons in the Simulator, and that was after we got rid of Broly.

Anna Anyanova: And it's also more than just omniscience, Eli, Lincoln's always a sharp kid when it comes to remembering.

Sabrina Lorelai: Along with remembering the incidents with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, all due to Killjoy Huggins' hatred. What a disgusting piece of trash.

Me: You got that right!

Leeli: It's just horrible that Principal Huggins' Dark Side was the one responsible for your pain and suffering, Lincoln.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Girl Jordan: And this was all back when he was in Third Grade, and he did this right under everyone's noses. That was really disgusting and evil, he really is nothing more than a piece of garbage, but we sent him straight to The Black Gates for good and ended the one person responsible for the pain and suffering Lincoln went through due to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: He was the true Devil Incarnate of Royal Woods.

And thanks to the spiritual connection she has with Leeli, she knew Leeli was also developing feelings for Lincoln because of how he was helping her, and she was proud of him and her both.

Nico: Lincoln, I want to thank you, Electro, and your teams for coming.

Lincoln: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys it's gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah we're glad you're having fun with us.

Slab: Yeah this is gonna be fun.

Nico: Slab, what do you like to do in your free time?

Slab: I like relaxing in wet cement. It's always good relaxing.

Lincoln: Boy I haven't done that in a while.

Me: That is cool though.

Qin: It sure is.

Slab: The Ripping Friends do it all the time after having a good time ripping the secrets from Nature.

Crag: We sure do Slab. It's awesome.

Chunk: Boy it sure is relaxing too. Especially when I throw some in Rip's face.

Rip: Yeah. (Realizes something) Why you!

POW!

He punched Chunk in the face.

We laughed.

Me: That is so funny.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah nothing like a little R&R after an awesome day of adventure and fun.

Juran: I should try that sometime.

Nico: Go for it. As long as it doesn't harden up.

Juran: I'll be all right.

Qin: We have a Wet Cement tub in front of the TV and it's great.

Crag: Boy it sure is.

Varie: And it's fun and cool to see.

Me: Yesterday's mission was a crazy one.

Nico: Good thing no Tamaraneans went through puberty yesterday.

Me: Yeah that is a crazy form of puberty.

Xenia: At least it didn't happen to Gabrielle yet. But I have a feeling it will happen soon.

Leeli: We just have to be ready for that soon.

Nico: And we will. But that Chrysalis Eater was ugly.

Camie: No kidding there.

Nico: Hard to believe it tried to eat Starfire before.

Me: No kidding.

Shanan: But it was amazing learning about Tamaranean Physiology like that.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is amazing too.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too.

Camie: That is cool.

Nico: Any tips for when Gabrielle goes through her own puberty?

Shanan: Hmm. We'll have to put her in a special room for protection and incubation.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: This is still very new to me but it's amazing though.

Nico: It sure is. But good advice.

Shanan: Thanks.

Nico: No Fangs so far.

Me: Stay alert though.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of snarling in the air, and we saw our targets: an army of numerous Fangs.

Me: Uh oh, we got Fangs running loose.

Nico: Here they come!

Lincoln: Say, aren't there three different types of Fangs the siblings had to deal with?

Me: Yeah: the lizard warriors are Green Fangs, the grey wolf warriors are Grey Fangs, and the bat warriors are Bat Fangs.

Nico: Looks like we got a mix of them, and they're out for blood because of what we did in destroying Gnag.

Leeli: I should've known. But, this is the last time we ever have to deal with them.

Qin: Soon it will be the last!

Nico: Lets get them! ATTACK!

We went at the Fangs and they came at us roaring and snarling and then we kicked and punched and pulverized them.

POW! BLAM! SMASH WHAM!

We punched, bashed, smashed and pulverized them all over the place!

Maria took out a grenade and threw it.

Maria: Fire in the hole!

It hit a bunch of Fangs and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blasted them all over.

Suddenly, Leeli's eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and sea angels, she unholstered her Destroyer of Gnag the Nameless greatsword from her back, and as she approached the numerous Fangs, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels with every step.

Leeli: For too long, you Fangs have caused us more than enough trouble to last an eternity, and all in the service of Gnag the Nameless, and now that he's gone, you still desire to destroy

Aerwiar in his name. That is something I will never forgive, and now, I will see to it that you pay for your crimes in full.

Suddenly, Leeli was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Leeli emerged, but she was changed forever.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels surrounding her, she has a beautiful sea dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a sea dragon with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant below the aqua blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leeli has on a long-sleeved dark blue dress, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Leeli felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails. Leeli has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leeli's Destroyer of Gnag the Nameless greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, sea animals, sea dragons, and water angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Anniera's Melodious Maelstrom Sea Dragon Greatsword of Sea Dragon Water Music Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and a sea dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue sea dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem below the sea dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the sea dragon that said, "Leeli Wingfeather, Song Maiden of Anniera, Younger Sister of Janner Wingfeather and Kalmar Wingfeather, Amazing Singer, Tamer of Animals through Songs, Player of The Whistleharp and The Flute, Spiritually Connected Sister of Girl Jordan, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Evil Gnag the Nameless and His Minions, Archenemy of Evil Tuxedo Mask, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Songs, Water, Animals, and Sea Dragons"

リーリ・ウィングフェザー、アニエラの歌姫、ジャンナー・ウィングフェザーとカルマー・ウィングフェザーの妹、素晴らしい歌手、歌を通して動物の調教師、口笛とフルートの奏者、ガール・ジョーダンの精神的につながった姉妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、破壊者名も無き者とその手下たちの邪悪なナグ、悪の宿敵タキシード マスク, 悪のスレイヤー、乱れた, 冷酷,とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして歌、水、動物、海の達人りゅう

Leeli Wingfeather has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA

SPIRITUAL SONG MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE SPIRITUAL SONG WATER SEA DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE SPIRITUAL SONG WATER SEA DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Leeli Wingfeather's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he tried to keep his cool, but Girl Jordan knew and saw he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Girl Jordan: (Snickers) Yep, I knew it.

Nico: You were definitely right about it, Girl Jordan, Lincoln definitely has feelings for Leeli.

Me: And she also has feelings for him, and the kanji on her sleeveless white trenchcoat is the proof needed to prove the case.

Girl Jordan: That, along with my spiritual connection with her.

But, when the numerous Fangs saw it, they fell into black rages and ran at her to kill her, but Lincoln fired blasts of water at them and drenched them, and Leeli fired powerful blasts of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels and killed some of them, and it really enraged the rest.

Leeli: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Melodious Maelstrom Sea Dragon Angel and Divine Spirit Song Water Sea Dragon Love) **Thank you for the assist, Lincoln. Now, I think it's time we get rid of the Fangs that were sent to kill us.**

Lincoln: Right, Leeli.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Leeli.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You bloodthirsty beasts are going to pay for everything you've ever done in Gnag the Nameless' name.**

Leeli and Lincoln went after the numerous Fangs, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Fangs and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and they were really, really, really pissing off them off now.

Then, they played a song on their flute and Whistleharp and they summoned massive waves of water which crashed into them and drowned them, and it also washed away their weapons.

Me: Wow, now that was really awesome.

Girl Jordan: Playing a song on their instruments which summoned those massive waves of water to crash into them, that was really brilliant. (Senses something) Uh oh. Guys, do you remember the finishing move Lincoln used on Antonio Maldonado and his Order?

Anna Anyanova: The one where he fires a blood red and black energy beam which hits the targets and Lincoln sucks out their blood, energy, and life force and reduces the targets to a desiccated corpse? You think he's going to use it on the Fangs?

Eli: If he does, maybe, we can also find out who's still leading the Fangs now that Gnag the Nameless is gone for good.

Nico: Let's keep it up!

I fired blasts of energy and blasted the Fangs all over.

Xenia: I'm in the mood for a new snakeskin wallet!

Xena fired arrows and skewered the Fangs heads.

Lola: Take this!

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated them all over.

Lana fired waves of ice and froze them all over in blocks of ice and blasted them into a million pieces.

May: Chill out!

May fired ice waves from her freeze ray and with her powers and froze them.

Me: You guys smell with forked tongues? Sniff on this!

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted in their faces at point blank range and they threw up all over.

Camie: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

Janeen fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the Fangs all over.

Janeen: Shocking!

Sora Phaaze: So is this!

She fired Phazon blasts and obliterated numerous Fangs all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Leeli fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Lincoln fired waves of blood red and black energy beam which hits the numerous Fangs and Lincoln sucked out their blood, energy, and life forces and they were reduced to desiccated corpses drained dry of life, and when their spirits appeared, Leeli and Lincoln played another melody on their flutes and it banished them to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as Leeli and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Leeli Wingfeather's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

The Fangs retreated and went back to the shadows.

Leeli: That'll teach you rotten monsters a lesson you'll never forget. (To Lincoln) Lincoln, I want to thank you for helping me with taking those monsters down, and I don't know if I should probably do this, but… !

Suddenly, Leeli Wingfeather wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, but he still smiled warmly and he understood why she did it, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Leeli Wingfeather's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and a sea dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Leeli Wingfeather absorbed the light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Girl Jordan: Now, that was really so sweet.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: But, how did you even know about it the first time, Girl Jordan?

Girl Jordan: When Leeli and I formed our spiritual connection, I suddenly picked up on her feelings and what she was feeling in her heart, thanks to what Lincoln's been doing with helping her, and I knew that she was falling in love with him.

Anna Anyanova: Wow, that's really powerful.

Nico: Spiritual connections are definitely that powerful, Anna, it feels as though you are in sync with that very person.

Lincoln: It sure is, and Leeli, I'm glad you told me your feelings through your actions, and to tell you the truth, I also had feelings for you too.

Lily: And that kiss and hug was definitely proof of that, Linky.

Rarity: She's right, but it's so cute that you also had feelings for Leeli. Wait, are you sure her brothers won't get suspicious about this?

Leeli: They already knew about it, Rarity, so they're okay with it.

Eli: Whew.

Nico: But that was awesome everyone! Great job!

Janeen: That was fun! But we're not done yet.

Eli: Nope. I sense Another Gandrayda and Another Electro coming.

Nico: Are they close?

Eli: 25 klicks. Another Gandrayda is first.

Janeen: This one is gonna be interesting. Just like my mother she can change into anything and anyone.

Qin: Whoa.

Me: She's a shapeshifter and infiltrator.

We saw what appeared to be William walking to us.

William: Hey guys. Thought you use the help.

Me: William?

Eli: Wait a second. You can't be William.

Maria: Yeah he is back at the estate.

Janeen: Yeah drop the act.

He laughed and we saw it changed and that it was a dark version of Gandrayda! It was ANOTHER GANDRAYDA! Another Gandrayda laughed.

Qin: Nice try there.

Xenia: Yeah that was a good one.

Another Gandrayda: It sure was.

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) That voice.

Another Gandrayda reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair in a ponytail and had blue clothes and had blue eyes as well as neon blue angel wings and a magenta scythe surging with pure purple lightning.

Sora Phaaze: Aylene Arcterra!

Aylene Arcterra: Awesome to see you again Sora and you too J.D.

Me: Same here Aylene.

Xenia: That was clever.

Aylene Arcterra: It sure was.

Me: Yeah.

Aylene Arcterra: I bet you would've loved to bring the real William along

Maria: We sure would have. That was really clever though. You had us almost fooled.

Aylene Arcterra: I know. Janeen I heard about what happened to your mother Gandrayda and that was awful that happened to her.

Janeen Aran: I know. But Gandrayda is back now.

Nicole: The Phazon Crisis really had a huge toll on numerous people all over the universe.

Aylene Arcterra: It sure did and it was really awful.

Sora Phaaze: That's why we're going to destroy the Space Pirates once and for all. To make sure they never return but also make sure that Dark Samus never causes anymore corruption.

Nico: Though Dark Samus is in the Masters of Evil already.

Me: The Super Smash Brothers Version is but not the ones from either Metroid Prime Echoes or Corruption.

Aylene Arcterra: That makes sense. It's hard to imagine that Dark Samus can cause so much damage to everything.

Nico: At least we made sure she is stopped when we were on the planet Aether.

Camie: That was awful though.

Nico: Who's up first?

Janeen Aran: We agreed that I would go next.

Nico: Oh right. Forgot.

Janeen Aran: Here we go. One last thing. Is the Another Electro friendly or hostile?

Aylene Arcterra: Friendly and this one has incredibly strong and intensely powerful lightning powers.

Xenia: Wow this one will be good.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Go for it, Janeen

Janeen: With pleasure.

She had lightning surging on her hands.

Aylene turned into Another Gandrayda and turned into Ghor!

Janeen fired waves of lightning and blasted her down.

Another Gandrayda: Very good.

She fired plasma beams and Janeen dodged them.

Janeen fired a Wavebuster blast an electrocuted her all over.

Janeen: My mother was called to the Space Pirate Homeworld and Dark Samus made her go nutsy cuckoo because of the Phazon in that suit.

Another Gandrayda: I heard about that.

Nico: Keep it up, Janeen!

Janeen fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Janeen dodged ice blasts when Another Gandrayda turned into Rundas and Janeen blasted her all over.

Then Janeen fired a blast of lightning and knocked her down. I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Lightning Shapeshifter Bounty Hunter.

I went and picked up Aylene and brought her over.

Maria: Time for some backup.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BANDIT REBEL 6!

She summoned Jet, Walter Wolf, King Zing, Web Crusher, Teeny, and Universe 666 Legend Arc, along with Boss Dumb Drum, Necky, King K. Roll and Army Dillo.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Let's hear for any electric sounds.

We heard for anything like that.

Leeli: Hmm.

Qin: I don't hear anything.

Nico: Keep searching. Another Electro is around here somewhere.

We looked around and then…

THUNDERCLAP!

We saw a huge bolt of lightning strike out of the ground!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Right on cue!

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Electro! It was ANOTHER ELECTRO!

Me: Whoa! Electrifying!

Lola: Shocking!

Me: And if I had to guess it's you Rachel Rage.

Another Electro: (In a girls voice) What gave me away?

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes and had a sword of incredibly powerful lightning and it had the 5 Star Dragonball in it.

Nico: The wielder of the Sword of The 5-Star Dragon!

Lola: Yep.

Kaito: (Gets out Bioman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dynaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Rachel Rage: Just to master the power of lightning and this sword.

Me: That is something we can do.

Qin: Yeah we sure can.

Kaito got out a Biosword and Zocks got a Dyna Sword.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Rachel but it's the only way to save you.

Rachel Rage: I know.

Me: Rage Shenron was the 5 Star Dragon and the dragon of lightning and electricity. He got his power from absorbing lightning and electricity from his surroundings.

Lincoln: It's true.

Rachel Rage: I know. That is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

She turned into Another Electro.

Sougo: (Gets out Bioman Ridewatch) And Electro over here is one of the masters of electricity.

Geiz: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) This is fitting for you.

Sougo got Red1Armor while Geiz got DynaRedArmor.

Electro: I agree there.

Me: So lets start this off with an electrifying shock!

Nico: You read my mind! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

Nico's 5-Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and he fired a wave of lightning and blasted her down.

Nico: OH YEAH! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Nico: And top this one! (ACTIVATES EVIL ELEC MAN'S RIDEWATCH) THUNDER RAY!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and smashed her down.

May: (Gets out Legion Ex Machina's Ridewatch) Will I be using Number 7's powers as well with this?

Me: Yes you will May.

May: Awesome!

May activated it and fired energy blasts and they hit her left and right! They were all the weapons powers of the Legion Ex Machina!

Qin: Wow that was powerful!

Me: Number 1 the powers of the weapons that you all have are absolutely amazing.

Number 1: Indeed. They were all made by us.

Number 6: They sure were cool.

Me: I agree. Also I don't know how Count Venamus was able to salvage what was left of the ARGO 12000 robot you guys built. He was piloting a huge Kaiju Size robot built by you.

Number 3: That is really interesting. It would seem he managed to modify it to his needs.

Me: Venamus was a technogenius there.

Nico: We salvaged all the parts from that huge robot and we're going to use it someday.

May: (gets out Metal Alice's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Xenia: Nice one!

Maria: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES PRINCESS ARCHERINA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and arrows and smashed her all over.

Maria: Penguin would not like this one. (ACTIVATES PUFFIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of ice and smashed her all over.

Slab: YEAH! IT'S RIPPIN TIME!

He activated Evil Elec Man's ridewatch and he fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

Then Fixer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna came.

Nico: Nice team, Fixer!

Fixer: Thanks Nico. Cool huh?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Jack the Zipper? Any similarities to Jack the Ripper?

Jack the Zipper: (LAUGHS) Everyone thinks that but I'm just a zipper with an eye.

Xenia: That is funny.

Qin: It sure is.

Maria: Where's the Next Gene Slammer?

Then a figure flew in and it was a Flygon!

Qin: Cool a Flygon!

Me: Awesome Pokemon there.

Flygon: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) Looks like the action was done.

Nico: Svetlana Yevdokiya Bershanskaya!

Flygon: That's right Comrade Nico. Good to see you again. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Electro and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went and brought over Rachel Rage.

Flygon reverted back and was a girl with green hair and red eyes and had a green clothes and green angel wings and had a red scarf around her neck.

Svetlana Yevdokiya Bershanskaya: That was so awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, and Sawaii Hitomi are heading to the northern district of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Lucius Lazarus, a powerful and dangerous vampire lord who's also another one of The Ghosthunters Club's enemies who killed a lot of people every night five years ago, until The Ghosthunters Club defeated him, but he fled before they could deliver the final blow unto him. But, now Lucius Lazarus has come back, and now, he wants revenge on the Ghosthunters Club, but we're going to destroy that evil vampire lord once and for all and see to it he never comes back.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the northern district of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag, we got some bad news that none of us are going to like in the slightest: our old enemy, Lucius Lazarus, has come back, and he wants revenge on us.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto, Maria Hēibiānfú, Chihiro Hakubi, Miyuki

Masaki Jurai, and Lina Jaharbag gasped in shock.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: (Japanese Accent) What, that vampire lord has come back for revenge on us?!

Maria Hēibiānfú: (Chinese Accent) Even after we drove him off five years ago, he just won't quit, but we'll finally have a chance to finish what we started years ago, and destroy him for good.

Nico: So, we got another old enemy of The Ghosthunters to deal with. Lincoln, can you tell us about Lucius Lazarus? I've got a feeling none of us are going to like him one bit.

Lincoln: You're definitely right about that, Nico. Lucius Lazarus is another one of The Ghosthunters Club's many enemies, and he's a dangerous and powerful vampire lord whom we faced off against five years ago. We did some research on him after finding out he's been feeding on the blood of thugs and criminals every night, and what we found on him was really dark: it turns out he killed millions of people during his time back in the 11th Century in the year 1047, and even worse, he gathered the blood of his slain enemies and he drank it. But, because of drinking the blood of those he killed, it caused him to turn into a vampire, and he'd lived for more than 900 years.

We gasped.

Me: Yikes, and he's said to be really powerful, right?

Lincoln: Yep, he has the powers of the dark forces and the undead under his control, that was until we defeated him, but he fled before we could deliver the final blow unto him, and he swore that one day, he'd return to get his revenge. But, we're not going to let him have his revenge on us, we're going to finish what was started those five years ago and destroy him for good. And I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Linka.

Linka: You're welcome, Lincoln. There's also a chance he'll have his vampire followers with him, so you know what that means.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln has transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal, Defender of The Night.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And I'll also use my tails to suck out the blood of his vampire followers along with biting that vampire on the neck and sucking out every last drop of blood from his body.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long blue hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Ixa logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless dark blue midriff top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Ixa logo for the pendant, dark blue skirt and she has a Kivat with her and Fuestles around her waist, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Ixa logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kamen Rider Ixa-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and a Kivat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue bat heads for the crossguard, large dark blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue bat heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large dark blue bat heads for the pommel, and she has the five girls with her.

Qin: Whoa, who's that?

Wataru: That must be the Kamen Rider Ixa embodiment that Lincoln mentioned yesterday.

Girl: That's right, and I got the five girls away from that bloodthirsty vampire and his army of minions before they could attack them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice)(Gasps) That voice, Kaylee Nago, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Ixa, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to feed on Royal Woods, Ghosthunters Club!

Suddenly, we heard a roar of pure rage in the distance, and we saw our target fast approaching us: it was Lucius Lazarus, he's a tall vampire with long pitch black hair, black and red clothes, claws on his fingers, and black boots, and he was really enraged.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I should've known you'd show up once again, Lucius Lazarus, and I'm not that surprised to see you haven't changed in the slightest, but either way, I'm going to enjoy ripping you to shreds, you bloodthirsty monster from Hell! (WOLF ROAR)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Linka and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lucius Lazarus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Enraged, Lucius Lazarus sent his massive armies of vampires at Lincoln, but Lincoln ran at them as well, and he stabbed a group of them with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and as he did so, his tails began sucking out their blood and Lincoln absorbed the drained blood into his body and as soon as Lincoln was done sucking out their blood, they suddenly exploded into ashes. This really enraged the other vampires, and they continued charging at him, but Lincoln stabbed them each with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and his tails sucked out their blood and he absorbed their blood and they too exploded into ashes, and when it was done, Lincoln drained Lucius Lazarus' army of vampires dry of every last drop of blood and sent their spirits to The Black Gates.

Then, Lincoln grabs Lucius Lazarus by his neck with his left hand and lifted him up, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Lucius Lazarus' neck and he began sucking out every last drop of blood from the vampire lord's body and Lincoln also absorbed him into his body through his skin, and then, Lincoln sent his soul to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: Oh man, Lincoln, you really drained all of Lucius Lazarus' vampires dry of blood, and you didn't need to change the tips of your tails into Cell's stingers.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Nope, it turns out that I can also stab villains with the tips of my tails without needing to turn them into Cell's stingers to absorb their bio-energy.

Eli: That's impressive.

Lincoln the Nocturnal transformed back to Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Eli, and we're finally rid of yet another old enemy of The Ghosthunters for good. (To Kaylee Nago) And it's so good to see you again, Kaylee Nago.

Kaylee Nago: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Kaylee Nago and he hugged her, and Kaylee Nago is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, orange version of He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kaylee Nago: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting your own version of He-Man's chest harness. You've really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Kaylee Nago, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Ixa, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Kaylee's also known throughout the world as a renowned bounty hunter of criminals and she has brought down a lot of criminals and crime families over the years. She's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club, and she's one of the members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

Nico: Awesome.

Victoria Kurenai: And Lincoln made Kaylee a tiara with the Kamen Rider Ixa symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Ixa symbol for the pendant, and to show her thanks, she kissed him on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Keisuke Nago A.K.A. Kamen Rider Ixa, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion.

Me: Whoa! I had no idea you had a sister, Keisuke.

Keisuke: You didn't ask. And it's so good to see you again, Kaylee.

Kaylee Nago: You too, Keisuke.

The two siblings hugged.

Lincoln: And she also heard of what we did to King, Takashi, and Takato, and she's so glad to be rid of those three heartless

Fangires.

Me: We all were.

Kaylee Nago: King was nothing more than a monster, and I hated him for what he'd done. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Kaylee Nago: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Kaylee Nago: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Kaylee Nago, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kaylee Nago: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kaylee Nago's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Kaylee Nago: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kaylee Nago.

Kaylee Nago had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Hana Tsu-Vachel and Rain Qin from Fear Effect and Dr. Naomi Kimishima, Maria Torres, and Tomoe Tachibana from Trauma Team.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hana Tsu-Vachel and Rain Qin from Fear Effect and Dr. Naomi Kimishima, Maria Torres, and Tomoe Tachibana from Trauma Team.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hana Tsu-Vachel: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hana Tsu-Vachel and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Lucius Lazarus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega

Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and

the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hana Tsu-Vachel: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hana Tsu-Vachel: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hana Tsu-Vachel, Rain Qin, Dr. Naomi Kimishima, Maria Torres, and Tomoe Tachibana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Lucius Lazarus, another old enemy of The Ghosthunters Club and a dangerous and powerful vampire lord from the 11th Century in the year 1047, who drank the blood of his slain enemies and it caused him to turn into a vampire, and for more than 900 years, he'd been killing people and draining their blood, until he was defeated by The Ghosthunters Club five years ago after his bloody rampage in Royal Woods, but before they could deliver the final blow, he fled but he swore revenge on them.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us beating that bloodthirsty vampire down and Lincoln who turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal used his eleven massive and long wolf tails to stab his massive armies of vampires and drain them all dry of blood and destroy them and he finished off Lucius Lazarus by biting him on the neck, sucking out all his blood, powers, and abilities, and also, absorbing him into his body through his skin and sending their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Kaylee Nago have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so another dangerous enemy from the past of The Ghosthunters Club had come back for revenge as well, sheesh.

Lincoln: Yeah, and Isabella Abaddon didn't even interfere that time, but he still cheated death that day five years ago. But, now five years later, we made sure he paid the price for his crimes 900 years ago.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Along with what he did five years ago, the bloodthirsty monster.

Nico: With the death of their protector, Isabella Abaddon, now all they have on their mind is revenge on all of you, but they'll see that none of you are the same as before.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

After finally destroying Lucius Lazarus and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kaylee Nago saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kaylee Nago: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kaylee, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kaylee Nago: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Kaylee Nago: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Kaylee, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion?

Kaylee Nago: Oh, that's a story I've never forgotten. It's true I hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lynn's done to her own brother could never be forgiven. One day, we were having a meeting at the castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done, and Lincoln was with us. But, we suddenly heard a loud thunderous belch, and we knew exactly who that was: Lynn, and she was still out to murder Lincoln. I was really mad, and so were the rest of us, so we charged out, and as soon as we got outside, Lynn was about to pounce on Lincoln and stab him in the heart with a knife, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness at her and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again. We'd had enough of Lynn, so we then pounced on her and we started beating her up, and then, Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he fired from his white angel wings and she was still roaring like an animal, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut. We called Luna and as soon as she heard what happened, she was so furious and she grabbed Lynn by her collar and dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for ten months for her attempted murder of Lincoln, she was so lucky we didn't ask to press charges on that animal, but because the nice sisters so wanted to kill her, we threw Lynn into a huge metal box. Lynn roared and beat down the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington flipped that animal the bird, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Jeez, okay, I knew Lynn's an insane psychopath because of Dark Lynn, but trying to kill her own brother in front of the public like that, that's just going too fucking far.

Me: Lynn was lucky no one was pressing charges, but no one spoke to her, and honestly, Nicholette was really taking some really huge risks giving her the bird.

Bertha Sellington: We were worried Nicholette was going to lose a finger, and when they threatened to cut off her finger, she would remind them if they dared to cross The Dark World Goth Girls, they'd be put on our same kill list, and at the top of that list were Damian Alaister and his fucked-up Church of Necrom cronies.

Lincoln: And Bertha was serious about that, if they ever saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan try to kill me again, they would be targeted along with The Church of Necrom, and since many of them had a grudge against them, they would have all the more reason to kill them.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler are heading to Float Islands.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Nurse Redheart: Wow, so this is Float Islands, awesome.

Lincoln: I've never been here to Float Islands before, and it's perfect for our first date, Nurse Redheart. Shall we?

Lincoln, Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Orange Ocean, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Zarya (Overwatch), Zecora, Citrus Blush, Ms. Cheerilee, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler are now part of your harem, awesome!

Nico: I always knew they had their feelings for Lincoln.

Apple Bloom: You know, we noticed Ms. Cheerilee blushing around Lincoln, and he was also blushing around her.

Twilight Sparkle: Same with Zecora, Citrus Blush, Nurse Redheart, and Piper Pinwheeler.

Tracer: (British Accent) Same with Zarya. But, this is so amazing that they're now part of Lincoln's harem.

Ms. Cheerilee: We sure are.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7339.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Draconis in the galaxy Centaurus A for Trixie Lulamoon's first ever ambassador mission. She is the ambassador for the world of Dragon Booster. Our mission is to help her with her big mission and figure out what is going on there and deal with any enemies there.

Me: Boy this is awesome! I'm glad we have our dragons with us.

Nico: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too. This is gonna be awesome.

Trixie Lulamoon: This is gonna be too and I, The Great and Powerful Trixie, am looking forward to this mission.

Twilight Sparkle: I can tell you are Trixie.

William: Anyone else want to go with Trixie? Besides 3 Rabbids, Dan, and Drago?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go.

Lincoln: And me and Leeli too.

Nico: Awesome. I have a feeling that Dark Eddy is gonna be in for one nasty surprise.

Me: This is gonna be Number 15 of our encounters with him. Only 9 more times left after this.

Nico: Yep.

Dan: And this is Drago, my Bakugan partner.

Drago: Awesome to meet you.

Artha Penn: Same here.

Me: But it's an honor to be here.

Eli: Same here. We should introduce ourselves.

We did so.

Artha: Wow it's an honor to meet you guys. And Trixie is the Ambassador for us?

Me: Yep. It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Artha Penn: Wow! Awesome dragon you have there J.D.

Me: Oh this is Marianas. She's a Sorcerer Class Ice Dragon.

Nico: We have all kinds of awesome dragons.

Lincoln: We sure do.

Me: Trixie is a magician and she knows a lot about magic.

Artha Penn: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Trixie showed a cloth and pulled it and then out came a bunny!

Artha Penn: Awesome!

Me: Yep. That's just for starters.

Dan: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Rabbid Gibbering.

Me: Rabbids are funny bunny creatures and they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Artha Penn: Oh I get it they are idiots.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Do you have a place we can go talk in?

Artha Penn: Sure this way.

We followed him to his dad's garage.

Me: That is so cool that you guys have dragons here.

Trixie: Do you have your own dragon?

Artha Penn: I sure do. His name is Beau.

Me: Cool.

Eli: This will be awesome to see what the dragons here are like.

Marianas: It sure will.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We arrived at Artha's garage.

Connor Penn: Hello Artha. Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's truly an honor. I'm Connor Penn.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Connor.

Nico: It's an honor to be here.

We saw a red dragon and he was amazing.

Nico: That must be Beau.

Beau growled.

Artha Penn: Beau it's all right. They are friends.

Me: Not used to meeting people like this.

Trixie: But he is a really awesome dragon though.

Lincoln: He sure is.

We sat down.

Me: So can you tell us what happened on this world if there is any enemies you have that are causing problems for you guys?

Nico: I was just about to ask that.

One of the Rabbids licked Beau. Beau growled at this and was about chomp the Rabbids' head.

Artha Penn: Beau down! He is not hurting you.

Beau calmed down.

Me: See what I mean?

Connor Penn: We sure do.

Kitt Wonn and Artha's friends came.

Kitt Wonn: It's awesome to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here to you Kitt.

Nico: Yeah.

Trixie: I wasn't always a nice girl.

Artha Penn: You weren't?

Me: We should tell you some things about Trixie's history. Before we came along and meeting Twilight and friends after the Great War with the Royal Defenders we found out some things about some of

Twilight's Friends that were redeemed.

Eli: They started out as bad guys before.

I went over the history with Trixie Lulamoon.

---

Trixie Lulamoon, also known as the Great and Powerful Trixie, is a former minor antagonist turned one of the supporting protagonists in My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic. She appeared as the main antagonist of "Boast Busters" and "Magic Duel" episodes. She boasts of being unbeatable in magic. Most importantly, she is also Starlight Glimmer's best friend.

In the My Little Pony: Equestria Girls universe, she is the secondary antagonist in My Little Pony Equestria Girls: Rainbow Rocks; manipulated by the Dazzlings, and central antagonist-turned-anti-heroine in My Little Pony Equestria Girls: Forgotten Friendship.

She was voiced by Kathleen Barr, who also voiced Queen Chrysalis from the same series, as well as Laverna from Barbie: Fairytopia, Lydia from Barbie & the Diamond Castle, Eris from Barbie in A Mermaid Tale, Gwyllion from Barbie: Mariposa & the Fairy Princess, Marie Kanker and Kevin from Ed, Edd n Eddy.

Trixie first appears in "Boast Busters", having been rumored to be "the most magical unicorn in all of Equestria." At her show, Trixie boasts constantly about her great magical abilities. She claims to have vanquished an Ursa Major, an enormous celestial bear-like creature that normally could never be defeated by just one pony. Only two ponies, Snips and Snails, openly believe Trixie's claims and proclaim her as the most magical and talented pony ever. Rarity, Rainbow Dash and Applejack take Trixie's challenge to see who is better, only to be humiliated one by one. Twilight Sparkle, who fears that she might lose her friends if she shows off her magic like Trixie, doesn't accept the challenge and runs off. Trixie then proclaims herself victorious and ends her show.

After the show, Snips and Snails follow Trixie, fawning over her and asking to hear more of her stories until Trixie herself tires of it, and sends them away. Snips refers to her as "The G an' P T," shortening her title.

Spike witnesses Snips' and Snails' behavior and is far more skeptical of Trixie's claims, telling them that they should not believe her until she demonstrates a comparable feat in front of them. This leads the pair to seek out an Ursa themselves in the Everfree Forest. They draw the Ursa minor into Ponyville, believing it to be an Ursa major, and ask Trixie to use her magic tricks to defeat it. Her stage magic proves useless, and she admits that she can't defeat an Ursa major and never has and that she fabricated the whole story to make herself look better. Twilight then uses her magic to soothe the Ursa minor to sleep and gives it a "bottle" of milk constructed from the water tower before sending it back to its cave in the forest.

Trixie is surprised to find out that the monster they faced was actually an Ursa minor, the baby version of an Ursa major, who was only cranky after being woken up by Snips and Snails. After the explanation, however, Trixie resumes her arrogance, saying that Twilight will never have the same power as her, and once again proclaims herself "Great and Powerful."

Trixie then uses a smokescreen to poorly conceal her exit from town. After it dissipates, she gallops out of Ponyville. Rainbow Dash starts after Trixie, but Twilight stops her, certain that Trixie will someday learn her lesson about bragging on her own.

Trixie makes her second major appearance in "Magic Duel", returning to Ponyville and wreaking havoc using her new magic powers (fueled by the Alicorn Amulet), and then confronting Twilight Sparkle and challenging her to a duel as revenge. Trixie explains her motive for revenge is because after the time Twilight Sparkle had shown up Trixie when she defeated the Ursa minor, Trixie could no longer perform her traveling magic show, as other ponies in Equestria mocked and ostracized her for it, and then she had to take a job at Pinkie Pie's family's rock farm to earn her keep, which in the end humiliated her. She proceeds to beat Twilight in the titular duel and banishes her from Ponyville.

She then takes over Ponyville, remaking it in her own image, forcing its citizens to do labor for her, and punishing anyone who refuses.

She is especially hard on Snips and Snails, constantly making them work harder. When Twilight returns claiming she knows Trixie cheated, Trixie fakes innocence, and when Twilight claims to have an amulet stronger than Trixie's she quickly calls this impossible but accepts a second duel when Twilight unrelentingly mocks her. In the second duel, Trixie is only able to cast one spell before staring on in horror as Twilight performs spells that she herself cannot. Immediately after Twilight wins, Trixie steals her amulet claiming she can rule over all of Equestria with it. She removes her Alicorn Amulet and puts the new one on, but Twilight reveals this was all a trick she set up, and Rainbow Dash snatches away the Alicorn Amulet and gives it to Zecora to put back in hiding.

At the end of the episode, Trixie provides fireworks to back Twilight's entertainment provision for the visiting Saddle Arabians, then apologizes to her whilst putting on her hat and cape from "Boast Busters", explaining that the amulet had corrupted her and she couldn't stop herself from being cruel to everypony. Trixie asks Twilight for forgiveness, to which Twilight obliges. Following her declaration that she has become the "Great and Apologetic Trixie," she repeats her smokescreen escape, tripping whilst doing so.

Trixie makes her third major appearance in "No Seconds Prances". After several failed attempts to make a new friend, Starlight Glimmer meets and befriends Trixie. Twilight expresses uncertainty in their friendship due to their respective pasts. When Trixie plans to put on a magic show in Ponyville to display her repentance, Starlight volunteers to be her assistant. As they spend time together, Trixie admits to Starlight that she has always been jealous of Twilight.

When Twilight eventually confronts Trixie and Starlight, Trixie reveals that she partly became friends with Starlight to one-up Twilight, much to Starlight's horror. After Trixie expresses her own heartbreak over her and Starlight's falling-out, Twilight convinces Starlight to assist in Trixie's magic show-performing a trick previously only carried out by pony magician Hoofdini-and the two new friends make amends. After Twilight apologizes for not trusting her, Trixie no longer harbors resentment towards her anymore.

The human counterpart of Trixie appears as a minor character in My Little Pony: Equestria Girls. She made a total of 5 appearances in the film.

She is first seen in the cafeteria in a wide shot. She made her second appearance in a bigger scene where she stands in front of the vending machine to get peanut butter crackers. She also appeared in the cafeteria again while a song was going on. Towards the end of the film, Twilight and her friends run past her by the same vending machine she was at before with her looking confused. She appears once more dancing at the Fall Formal.

She has a larger role in My Little Pony Equestria Girls: Rainbow Rocks. She can first be seen with her bandmates in the gym painting a sign for the Mane Event. She is among the students who sneer at Sunset Shimmer when Principal Celestia brings up the Fall Formal. She is also seen in the cafeteria during the Dazzlings' song, during which Adagio strokes Trixie's chin.

She is the leader of her own band, Trixie and the Illusions. Trixie also appears in four of the animated shorts.

In the film, Trixie and her band are the last opponents for the Rainbooms before they could face the Dazzlings in the finals. Despite Trixie finishing her performance and Sunset interrupting the Rainbooms out of fear of Rainbow Dash exposing her magic to the Dazzlings, the Dazzlings' manipulation of Principal Celestia and Vice Principal Luna ensure the Rainbooms will be their opposition in the finals. Trixie feels she has been cheated, which the Dazzlings use to their advantage by encouraging Trixie to get rid of the Rainbooms before the finals. Trixie ambushes the Rainbooms with her band during their rehearsal, and drops them through the stage's trap door to the basement underneath.

With the Rainbooms having apparently forfeited, Trixie and her band are able to play in their place. Even after the Dazzlings are defeated and exposed and their spell is broken for good, Trixie still swears revenge on the Rainbooms for her loss in the competition and attempts to escape via smoke bomb. The last scene of her shows her trying to climb over the back of the bleachers as part of her escape, only to lose her balance and fall off, much to her annoyance. She shouts out, "Trixie's okay!". A brief running gag in the film involves Pinkie Pie always catching Trixie hiding each time she "disappears".

She returns once again as a background character in the third film, She has non-speaking roles in the film. She was seen during the Canterlot High School Friendship Games pep rally as well during the CHS Rally Song. She was mostly seen comparing Octavia Melody.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked. But relieved that she became a redeemed heroine.

Kitt Wonn: Wow that is like Moordryd here.

Me: Wow.

Artha: Moordryd was a jerk before. Just like Trixie.

Me: Very coincidental. Can you tell us what happened?

Artha: I sure can.

He told us what happened.

---

16 year old leader of the Dragon Eye Crew and son of Word Paynn, Moordryd Drakkus Paynn is portrayed as a stereotypical villain and plays as one of the main antagonists to the show's hero Artha Penn. This view begins to shift however, as the series progresses, and as a result, has produced one of the more complex characters of the show.

In Episode 11: Pride of the Hero, he is shown to have good qualities within him when Beau bows to him and allows him to be his rider. Later in the episode, it is shown that a lot of his anger hinges on the fact that his father doesn't outwardly display affection and admiration for his son; when Word admits that he his proud of his son, some of Moordryd's anger visibly dissipates. When the Dragon Booster points that there is a hero deep within him, and that he can be an admired person, he loses all his anger and attempts to repair the damage he has caused.

He is a character who requires others to continually look for the best in him, as did Lance Penn in Episode 19: The Wraith Booster. As a result of the bond formed between him and Lance, Moordryd actually thwarted his own father's plans for a new war. Through progression in the show, he begins to understand just what it really means to be a hero, and that many of his bad qualities are driven by this shallow desire to be recognised for something good.

While over the course of the show Moordryd has shown to be capable of good, he still commits many crimes, particularly as the Shadow Booster. While the injury he gave Artha in in the beginning of Episode 39: Damaged Goods showed that he hasn't completely turned good, the last few minutes of the same episode showed that he had progressed far as a character when he saved Artha from his father's Wraith Dragons and let him tie for the Academy standings. Despite being acclaimed as one of the best dragon thieves in Squire's End, Moordryd has been caught and jailed in Precinct at least once before, as suggested during Episode 23: The Mechanist and then later confirmed by one of the show's creators.

---

When he was done we were shocked and yet amazed that he redeemed himself.

Me: That's good.

Trixie Lulamoon: He and I have so much in common.

Lincoln: You sure do.

Leeli: I'll say.

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing.

Me: But who is Word Paynn?

Artha Penn: He is the monster that is out to destroy us all by causing another Dragon Human War.

Connor Penn: He wants to destroy all of us just like how he almost did 2,000 years ago.

He went over Word's history and what we found out was shocking to the core!

---

Word Paynn, also known as his alter-ego Drakkus, is the main antagonist of the Dragon Booster series.

Background

Word, alongside his friend and rival Connor Penn, was apprentice and ally of Tannis, the chief of Gold Draconium branch of Order of Dragon Priests. Both he and Connor later developed into bitter enemies due to clashing philosophies: Word believes that dragons are better than mankind and rule over them, with himself as sole human who have power over the dragons. For that, he secretly experimented on various ancient forbidden gears and threatened Connor when the latter learned about it. Even so, Tannis and his fellow Dragon Priest learned Word's secrets and expelled him from the Order. Swearing revenge, Word dedicated his life to build his own empire and creating his versiom of Dragon Human War with resources he gained from company he formed, CEO of Paynn Incorporated.

At one point in the past, he found the Armor of Drakkus, 3000 years old ancient Black Draconium armor with powers comparable to Dragon Booster himself.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Rainbow Dash: He wants to use dragons as weapons to destroy us!?

Nico: That's insane!

Me: Looks like we found our primary target for Trixie's big day mission.

Artha: And yes, he's Moordryd's father.

Me: Oh man! Thank goodness Moordryd is not like his father.

Lincoln: But that is crazy that he wants to instigate another Dragon Human War!

Marianas: That is really evil. A war of that caliber is where no one will win.

Me: And it will destroy both sides.

Nico: Yeah.

Artha: It's not a good thing.

Me: No it isn't. And believe me we know what it's like to go into war and all that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it's awful.

Me: Yeah.

Connor Penn: When is Trixie's big day mission?

Me: We're projecting April 21st, Earth Time.

Nico: Yep.

Connor Penn: So about a month and a half away.

Me: Yep.

Drago: Where's Moordryd right now?

Artha: Oh he'll be here.

Then Moordryd came in.

Moordryd: Hey guys. Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Moordryd Paynn. Awesome to meet you.

Moordryd: You're not going to hurt me for being a jerk are you?

Me: That was my first intention but after hearing everything from Artha and friends not anymore.

Trixie: The great and powerful Trixie has been in your shoes before.

Moordryd: Have you really?

Trixie: I sure have.

She told him everything.

Moordryd: Oh wow. You and I have so much in common. I was the same way.

Nico: Coincidental huh?

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Oh have you guys seen any Pokemon around here?

Artha: First, we should probably tell you about which villain is causing trouble right now.

Me: Sure.

Artha: His name is Cain.

Me: Cain?

Moordryd: He's my best friend and lieutenant.

He told us about him.

---

17 year old Cain is Moordryd Paynn's key lieutenant as well as his closest childhood friend. His mother is unknown to us but his father Abyll featured in the unreleased Episode 0: The Alchemist as being one of Word Paynn's closest friends.

As shown in Episode 17: Faster Than Fear, Cain's greatest fear is having to take a position of leadership, particularly over his friend Moordryd. While he is a loyal friend and team mate, he is also known for his cowardice and has a habit of running away when situations get tough, occasionally leaving his team mates stranded as a result.

In spite of his coward nature, Cain is not a complete pushover; in Episode 37: Cain's Mutiny, Cain planned a coup-de-ta against Moordryd in retaliation of the constant poor treatment of his "friend". This divided the Dragon Eye Crew into two factions, with full intention of destroying Moordryd's half and with all of Cain's previous time spend alongside him, he knew exactly how to take down Moordryd.

---

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: Oh man. Well he is not worth killing. We'll have him sent back to Earth and put him into the M.O.E.

Moordryd: I have a feeling he might fight us unwillingly.

Me: Looks like we're not going to give him much of a choice. Word is the much bigger threat.

Nico: That's right. Sorry Moordryd but we can't afford to have him start another war.

Me: We are going to give him the Black Gates when it's time.

Artha: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

Pinkie Pie: It's a really powerful one too!

Me: It judges them by the very spirits of those that individual hurt over the years and if they are found guilty they are erased from existence forever as if they were never born at all.

Artha: Geez!

Kitt Wonn: Wow that is a powerful technique.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: I think the Black Gates is a little harsh with Moordryd's father. I was thinking more like the Warp.

Me: Hmm. Yeah the Warp is fitting. But if he returns, no mercy. Black Gates for sure.

Nico: Agreed.

Artha: But what is the Warp?

Me: It's an interdimensional plane that exists in between the boundaries of all the universes. It serves as a prison.

Nico: Yep.

Leeli: Wow.

Moordryd: There IS one person you can use the Black Gates on though.

Nico: Armeggadon, right?

Moordryd: Yep.

Me: Now HE I can handle dealing the Black Gates on.

Eli: Yep.

Eddy: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Oh just a forewarning Eddy has a dark side that is causing lots of problems for us. He is going to come after you guys and kill you.

Nico: It's an ugly story. But I put a curse on him that will banish him to the black gates after 24 first ambassador missions.

Me: This will be number 15.

Artha: Thanks for the heads up. Wanna help us find Cain?

Me: You're welcome and We would be honored.

Eli: I can find him.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found him. 35 klicks from here southwest.

Me: We're still new to this entire city. So next time we're here you'll have to show us around.

Artha: Okay.

Marianas: We got a coward to apprehend.

Artha hopped on Beau.

We were off.

Moordryd: Wow! Your dragon is awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks Moordryd. It's amazing how fast you guys are going on land.

Kitt Wonn: It sure is.

We saw a bunch of figures in front of a building.

Dan: There he is!

Me: I see them! Lets go!

Marianas fired a blast of undead fire and blasted them down in a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were blown back from the explosion and then we landed.

Me: Cain you are under arrest!

Cain: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right.

Cain: What are you all doing here?

Me: What else? We're here to kick your butt. Like a shark I can smell your evil blood.

Artha: That's right!

Cain: Getting a little rusty, Penn?

Artha: Trust me. I'm just getting started. Release the dragon!

He glowed in a massive yellow flash of light and he turned into his awesome golden armor and Beau got awesome armor too!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So that's the power of the Dragon Booster! Incredible!

Eli: What power!

Artha: That's right.

Dan restrained Cain by his arms.

Moordryd: What's with you, Cain? You should be helping us to stop this war, not help start it!

Cain: (grunts) Don't got a choice. Those nanobombs Amanda Waller used in the Suicide Squad days? Your dad got a hold of one of them and put one in my head. I step out of line for even a second and I'm dead!

Me: A Nanobomb? How the hell did he get one of those!?

Cain then stepped in Dan's foot before throwing him into Moordryd.

Nico caught him.

Cain: So yeah. Whether I like it or not, I gotta do your Dear Old Dad's dirty work!

Me: Lets see.

I used my X-Ray Vision and I saw it imbedded in the very back of his neck!

Me: Found it! Maybe I can short-circuit it with a little lightning.

Nico: Leave that part to me. We got to restrain him.

Dan: Bakugan Brawl!

Dan summoned TITANIUM DRAGONOID!

Nico: YEAH!

Artha: Wow so that's a Bakugan?

Me: Yep. Long story on that but it's awesome.

Nico: Amanda Waller is going to flip when she hears about this.

Me: No fucking lie there! We better get the bomb out of him and show it to her as proof.

Nico: Yeah good idea.

Drago: (to Beau) Let's show him what dragons can do!

Beau roared.

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Trixie: This is gonna be a great job for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Then a blue light was on her finger and it glowed and formed an amazing and beautiful blue crystal dragon ring.

Trixie: (GASP) This ring! Is it for my own dragon?

Me: Whoa!

Isabel then appeared.

Isabel: That ring is not just any ordinary ring Trixie. That ring has the power to summon your own dragon. And It's the Ring of your spirit, The Dragon. The dragon symbolizes power, change, and spirituality, and it also symbolizes good luck, fortune, and prosperity. It also represents fortune, authority, growth, luck and development.

Trixie: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Boy it sure is.

Artha: Wow that is amazing! How did she know that?

Me: My granddaughter Isabel is our chief shaman and she knows all about the power of the spirits.

Nico: Yep.

Isabel: Just want to give her the heads up on what her spirit.

Nico: No worries. But that is awesome Trixie!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure is!

Artha: Isn't this the part where you use an Ability Card?

Dan: (gets out Dodgeball Wizard's Lockseed) I got something even better!

He activated it and fired flaming dodgeballs and blasted Cain and his gang down with them!

Nico: Nice one!

Trixie: Lets see what this can do!

She held the ring up to the sky.

ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS EXTENDED INTRO THEME PLAYS!

Trixie: I, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess of Humility and Magic and protector of all Harmony bond my power and strength to thee Sapphire Dragon of Love! Thou Sleeping Dragon Awake!

Then a massive pillar of incredible power and energy swirled around her and it went high into the sky and formed into a powerful dragon made of beautiful sapphire crystal and it roared and landed in front of Trixie and she got on!

We gasped in sheer amazement!

Lincoln: WHOA! That is an awesome dragon!

Leeli: Wow! It's beautiful!

She got on it and flew into into air and the dragon fired waves of fire and blasted Cain down with incredible force!

Me: WHOA! What power!

Nico: That is awesome power!

Cain was then blasted in the shoulder and fell to the ground. Dark Eddy then showed up.

Me: Right on cue!

Dark Eddy: (puts his foot on Cain's stomach and points his blaster at his head) I'll do Word a favor and blow your head off right now!

Trixie: (gets out Tempest's Lockseed) No, you don't!

She activated it and fired a blast of lightning and blasted Dark Eddy all over and electrocuted it!

Artha: Whoa is that Dark Eddy!?

Me: That's him.

Artha: I definitely see the difference. He looks like Eddy but he has piercing red eyes!

Rarity: That's right darlings.

I fired my blaster and blasted the blaster out of his hands and I caught it.

Me: Yeah! Now for this. (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S

LOCKSEED)

I fired waves of green energy and blasted Cain and Dark Eddy all over the place.

Artha: Maybe if you had a team helping you, you would've recreated the 20 Days of Darkness by now.

Dark Eddy: Ha! Don't make me laugh! Working with a team is for saps!

Artha: Better to be a sap than a loner!

Me: No shit!

Leeli: I have had it with this clod.

She then decided to sing.

YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS.

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Then we saw something never before happen to dark Eddy. We saw him screaming in excruciating pain and he was lit on fire by the light and purifying power of Leeli's singing! Like the Devil hating all things good and loving, Dark Eddy was feeling the same force of good! IT WAS INTENSELY PAINFUL FOR HIM!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: I did not expect that! Just like the Fangs in bros books. They hate Leeli's singing.

Me: That's right bro! Dark Eddy is evil and he hates all things good. And Leeli has the voice of an angel.

Nico: She sure does.

Me: That is amazing.

Artha: Wow she is a good singer.

Me: Many of us are.

Nico: (takes out Electro and Larxene's Ridewatches) I got the perfect way to deactivate Cain's bomb.

Nico activated them and fired waves of lightning and they hit Cain and electrocuted him and smoke came out of the back of his neck and the bomb popped out of him and landed on the ground. He was free.

Me: (Picks up the bomb) Got it.

Lincoln: One last thing.

Trixie and her Sapphire Crystal Dragon fired waves of blue fire and lightning and blasted Dark Eddy back to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Me: That did it!

Nico: Now for the Next Gene Slammer to come and end this battle.

Me: Against all of Cain's men.

?: Someone call!?

A figure came out and it was a Spinda!

Me: Hey a Spinda!

Nico: Cute little one.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Spinda: (In a girls voice) I saw the battle and it was awesome.

Nico: Vernoica Kelly!? Wow!

Spinda: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had red clothes.

Veronica Kelly: I got this.

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted all of Cain's men and out came numerous bombs.

Me: Them too!? Whoa!

I went and picked up the bombs and we put them in a box.

Me: Amanda Waller is gonna have one helluva field day hearing about this. Better scan for anyone else that has them just in case.

Nico: Good idea.

I did so.

Me: Whew negative. Scans show that we're all clear.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: We got them all back.

Eli: Great.

Artha: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on really fast Artha.

Artha: I know.

Veronica Kelly: My favorite is when me and Nico were in Home Ed Class for Cooking and we made awesome cajun spice sauce glaze burgers and we gave them all to everyone.

Lincoln: Boy those sound tasty.

Nico: They sure were. And everyone loved them so much that they didn't leave any for me and Qin.

Me: Boy they loved all your friends cooking didn't they?

Eli: No kidding.

Nico and Veronica hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Veronica Kely: Me too Nico. Me too.

Trixie Lulamoon: But this was a really awesome and great mission for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Cain was arrested and we sent him to the M.O.E. Prison.

We later went back to the ship and went back home.

Me: Trixie's first mission was a success.

Nico: It was awesome!

Lincoln: It sure was. And Leeli deserves some of the credit for showing us what Dark Eddy hates.

May: Boy we saw that and it was amazing!

Qin: We're really proud of all of you guys.

Xenia: We sure are.

May: Next time, Cheese and Tempest should come with you.

Me: Good idea.

Trixie Lulamoon: I agree there. And this is gonna be so awesome having a cool dragon.

Sunny Starscout: It sure will be awesome too.

---

Back at the estate we had Ms. Waller come over.

Me: Glad we can have you over Ms. Waller.

Qin: We have something to show you.

I showed her the Suicide Squad explosives we recovered and told her everything.

Waller: You're telling me Word got a hold of my nanobombs after I discontinued their use?!

Himiko: And we could only retrieve the ones inside Cain and his men

Me: That's right. Nico used powerful lightning to get them out of him and Veronica Kelly here did the same to the rest.

Xenia: Thank goodness we got them out.

Waller: Thank you all for doing that.

Deadshot came into the room in a hurry.

Waller: What are you doing here visiting me, Lawton? You don't work for me anymore, remember?

Deadshot: I know. First of all, I wanted to see a familiar face. And second, you guys really have to come outside and see this!

Littlefoot: Why? What's outside?

Me: What's the matter!?

We went and followed him and we got to the surface and we heard thunderclaps and he pointed to a hill and to our shock and horror we saw a MAD SCIENTIST CASTLE! It was a malevolent castle with lightning and everything!

Me: WHOA! That castle is scary! But it looks incredibly familiar.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like this, an old enemy of Mickey's, the mad scientist creation, Julius, has come back, and he's on the rampage.

We gasped, including Mickey and Minnie.

Mickey: Oh no, not Julius again.

Me: That means that we're going to face Dr. Frankenollie!

Qin: Whoa man!

Me: I knew that was his castle!

Lincoln: I remember him all too well, Mickey. Doctor Frankenollie switched your brain and body with Julius, as part of his mad experiment again.

Minnie: That's right, that mad scientist did that to Mickey who didn't even suspect it.

Emily Monroe: We could never forgive that lunatic for what he did, and in the end, we switched both Mickey and Julius' brains back to their original owners and tied Julius up, which you two used Julius to pull a raft to Hawaii for vacation.

Luna: While Doctor Frankenollie disintegrated into nothing after his mad experiment succeeded.

Nico: Jeez. But, I think Julius will be a good member for The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: I was just about to say the same thing, but first things first, we got to blast that monster to Kingdom Come.

Mickey: Here's what you should know.

We were told about him.

---

Doctor Frankenollie is the overarching antagonist of the 1995 Mickey Mouse short film Runaway Brain. He is depicted as an insane monkey and a parody of the infamous Dr. Victor Frankenstein.

He was voiced by Kelsey Grammer, who also played Stinky Pete in Toy Story 2, Sideshow Bob in The Simpsons, and Hunter in Storks.

Doctor Frankenollie is a mad scientist who attempted to switch Mickey's brain with that of his giant monster Julius. He put an ad in the newspaper promising to pay his employer nine-hundred and ninety-nine dollars. Mickey, who is looking for such payment to fulfill Minnie's desires to go to Hawaii, answers the ad and falls into Frankenollie's trap. Frankenollie prepares to operation by attaching helmets to Mickey and Julius' heads before activating a switch, laughing maniacally.

Mickey awakes to find himself in Julius' body, thus the operation is successful. Mickey finds a charred Frankenollie and tells him to change him back, but Frankenollie's body disintegrates and turns to a skeleton in Mickey's hands

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Oh man! Just what the world and the universe needs, Another fucked up mad scientist running amok!

Nico: This guy is definitely getting the Black Gates.

Armada Starscream: If that happened to Mickey during Xehanort, he would've been turned into a Heartless.

Me: I don't even want to think about what would have happened if that happened.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Sora you met Julius before right?

Sora: I sure did and he was a nasty ugly freak! And his break smelled really awful like the dead.

Me: EW! Dr. Frankenollie is one fucked up insane nutcase!

Xenia: You're not kidding.

Camie: Either way were were just given our next mission.

Leeli: And that is to destroy Frankenollie and put Julius in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Armada Starscream: (to Deadshot) Go back to Vypra and the others and tell them about this.

Deadshot: Right.

He did so.

Me: This is the kind of mission that Dr. Viktor would love and his kind the Transylians are very much based off of Frankenstein's monster.

Brittney: That's right dad.

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) Hang on. We still need to wait for the next Gene Slammer.

Me: I was about to say that.

Qin: (Felt something) WHOA! I think I found it.

She pointed to a Grumpig that was nuzzling her leg.

Nico: Hey a Grumpig.

Me: Cute little one.

Grumpig: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that y'all.

Nico: Alex Appleblossom? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had a purple overalls and had a purple hat on.

Alex Appleblossom: Great to see y'all again Nico and you too Qin.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Great to meet a fellow farmhand.

Alex Appleblossom: Same here Applejack.

Mickey: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

May: I was just about to ask that.

Alex Appleblossom: My favorite is when me and Nico were picking fruit on my families farm and he found this beautiful jewel for me.

She showed the jewel and it was a beautiful rainbow diamond.

Me: Ooh that is beautiful.

Qin: That is pretty. I remember seeing that.

Me: What kind of fruit does your farm have?

Alex Appleblossom: Apples, Pears, Oranges, Lemons, all kinds of fruits. We have the biggest fruit orchard anywhere in the country.

Me: That is amazing!

Lynn Sr.: Boy I may have to have some of your fruit used in my restaurant.

Nico: I agree.

Nico and Alex hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Alex.

Alex Appleblossom: Me too Nico. Me too.

Illia: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Jayden's team will include Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos and Flame Swordsman. Brody's team will include Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave and Aethia.

Me: Awesome setup.

Leeli: Wow I'm already put on a team with Brody? That's so cool!

Qin: It sure is Leeli.

Camie: And Dark Magician of Chaos is a good one. So is Joey's signature monster Flame Swordsman.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Good choices though. Now we got to get ready.

The previous group came.

Technus: Can me, Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Xaldin, Waffle Woman, Salami Swami, Robo Roxy, Mysterio, and Absorbing Man go with you guys?

Mike Rochip: Me, Cheese Monster, Le Quack, Crud, Cuppa Joe, Yost Whirlwind, Stacey, Evil Clayface, Tenaya 7, and Platinum Princess will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us too.

Qin: We're going to need all the help we can get to stop this crazy jerkwad mad scientist Dr. Frankenollie.

Lola: Yeah he is really messing around with the laws of nature big time.

Me: And he must be stopped.

Waller: I agree. But thank you for getting my explosives back.

Me: You're welcome Ms. Waller.

Commander Mars: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Cacturne and Altaria next.

Qin: Cool! It would be funny to see a Cacnea hug your face Nico.

We laughed!

James: That would be funny and cute.

Lola: That would hurt though. But it would be funny.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Hilliya, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Hilliya of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Hilliya, right, Varie?

Varie Volcania: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Hilliya and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to get after Julius.

Lincoln: And blast that monster to Kingdom Come, and once we get done sending him to Kingdom Come, you better be ready to die, Hilliya.

Varie Volcania: You better be ready to die, Hilliya, because you're about to feel the true power and fiery wrath of the volcano.

Me: Oh boy. Lets get ready.

Nico: Yeah. At least we don't have to go far. The castle is on that hill.

Katnappe: King Kai, anything else we need to know.

King Kai: Yes. You'll have to face Julius in two separate forms. One of them being his Feral Mickey form.

Le Quack: (French Accent) Got it. Anything else?

King Kai: The second form is the one that looks like Peg Leg Pete.

Sora: That one I remember.

Qin: We'll have to beware of them.

Nico: Yep.

Zilius Zox: Anything else you need to add?

King Kai: Just be on guard. Frankenollie is very dangerous and deranged.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: He is really dangerous.

Xenia: Yep.

Waffle Woman: Well, what are we waiting for?

Cuppa Joe: Let's storm his castle!

Nico: You got it!

Me: (WHISTLES)

Our horses and Rapidash came.

Nico: Oh you want to go in style.

Me: Yep.

I got on.

Nico: Lead the way J.D.

Me: We Ride! HYAH!

THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS!

We were off and a Total Solar Eclipse formed over us as the darkness of the night shined with the beautiful beauty of the stars of space. We were riding to the castle.

Juandissimo: (Spanish Accent) Maybe that son of a bitch would like to get a taste of our vampire members.

Nico: I have a feeling he won't like that!

Qin: Me neither.

Like the 4 Horsemen of The Apocalypse were riding on a crusade of destruction to an evil mad scientist.

Me: Castle up ahead!

Robo Roxy: I see something up ahead.

It was Julius' Feral Mickey Form as it laughed before retreating into the castle.

Evil Clayface: Was that Feral Mickey?!

Me: It's taunting us.

We stopped in front of the castle.

Me: We're here.

We saw the castle and it looked like a true fortress from the darkest depths of hell.

Me: Whoa! Scary place.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Nico: WOW!

Me: This castle REALLY gives me the creeps.

Nico: Yep.

Agony: Stay close. Feral Mickey could be anywhere.

Me: Right.

Nico: Lets head in.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Whimpering) Like go in there!? Like not on your life! No way!

Me: Shaggy this is no time to be acting chicken!

Shaggy: (CLUCKING LIKE A CHICKEN!)

Erica Haddock: Oh brother! Looks like we do this the hard way.

Erica grabbed Shaggy and Scooby and lifted them up.

Shaggy: Crow I hate it when your girlfriend does this!

Crow Hogan: Someone has to get you chickens to go.

Nico: Lets go.

We went into the castle and it was a creepy and scary place.

Qin: (GULP) Scary place.

Nico: Yeah.

Platinum Princess: The feral monster's around here somewhere.

Absorbing Man: Anything I can absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of concrete bricks and all that.

Eli: There!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit a wall and out came the Feral Mickey!

Qin: What the fuck!?

Me: That is one ugly abomination!

Camie: Frankenollie is one insanely fucked up fool!

Feral Mickey laughed crazily, grabbed Shaggy by the throat, and started strangling him.

Blot: Hey, get off of him!

But then…

CRUNCH!

Feral Mickey got bit on his leg by Fern Kemmington the Giant Germ Gene-slammer.

Fern: Let him go now!

But then we heard a loud grumbling and then Feral Mickey got a nasty stomachache and he let Shaggy go. Then Feral Mickey's stomach was inflating like a balloon.

Me: He's gonna blow!

We ducked and covered and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD FART!

He released a boatload of explosive diarrhea into his pants!

YUCK!

Me: Cleanup on aisle 12!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Tenaya 7: (grabs Feral Mickey) You, my feral friend, are going into our prisons.

Mysterio: Maybe I should summon backup.

Me: Good idea.

Mysterio summoned a Guard Armor, Fat Bandits and Red Nocturne Heartless Robots.

We beamed Feral Mickey to their prison.

Motormaster: You alright, Shaggy?

Shaggy: Like yeah but I'm really hungry.

Me: We'll eat later. Right now we have a mission to do.

Lola: At least he didn't get the stuffing beat out of him.

Qin: Yeah like how Tom got his butt kicked by Spike the Dog.

Nico: No kidding there. That would not be good.

Lola: Yeah.

We continued on.

We heard noises.

Stacey: I should summon backup as well.

Salami Swami: Go for it, Stacey.

He summoned the Dark Versions of the Donbrothers and the Zenkaigers.

Me: Dark versions of the Donbrothers and Zenkaigers. Never saw those.

Nico: That is cool.

Stacey: New gears Vypra made.

Nico: Nice to know I'm not the only one that made gears for us.

Razorclaw: I knew it was only a matter of time before Dark Gears of the Zenkaigers were made.

Me: Yeah.

Stacey: It is awesome though.

Kaito: It sure is. Like we're looking at ourselves in the mirror.

Zarya: It sure feels like it.

Nico: I'll say.

Me: Stacey do you think it's possible that you'll invent Dark Gears of the Kamen Riders?

Stacey: That will be interesting to see.

Me: It sure will.

Xaldin: Well, if gears were made of the Kamen Riders, Dark Gears can be made too.

Yost Whirlwind: We just never thought about it until now.

Me: That will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

We heard maniacal fucked up laughter.

Nico: Uh oh.

Sinnertwin: There's our target.

We peaked into a room and we saw him! DR. FRANKENOLLIE! And with him was the Peg Leg Pete version of Julius. UG-LY!

Nico: There he is.

Me: What a hideous freak.

Xenia: He is disgusting.

Common Cold: Look at the size of Julius.

Crud: He's fucking huge!

Me: And hideously ugly.

Qin: He is a freak of nature.

Nico: One that will be dealt with and thrown into the M.O.E. Prison.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Alister: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him.

We went at the lab.

Dr. Frankenollie was laughing maniacally. Then the spirits of the monsters appeared and swirled around him and blasted Julius all over and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Most of the entire castle blew apart in a massive fiery explosion and daylight shined in and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and I punched Julius in the face and I grew to his size. I kicked and punched him down.

Me: You need to be dismantled you Frankensteinian Freak!

Nico: Yeah!

Dr. Frankenollie: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: Prepare to die Frankenollie!

Julius roared.

Cheese Monster: You need a breath mint!

Me: Make it a truck load full of them.

Roquefort: Cheese ninjas, attack!

He summoned cheese ninjas and they bashed Julius down.

Nico punched Frankenollie and smashed him in his face!

I punched Julius down and flipped him and smashed him into the ground!

Qin: Take that wide load!

Then Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Victor, Dai Gui, Vulture, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Trickster, Merman, Frankenstein, Bell Org, Evil Flame Man, Mudslide, Evil Aero Man, Katty Katswell, Superfriends Scarecrow, Madame Snake, Brutus, and Genbu appeared.

Nico: Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Victor, Dai Gui, Vulture, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Trickster, Merman, Frankenstein, Bell Org, Evil

Flame Man, Mudslide, Evil Aero Man, Katty Katswell, Superfriends Scarecrow, Madame Snake, Brutus, and Genbu.

Dr. Viktor: Now this is my kind of mission!

Demyx: I knew you'd like it!

Me: I'm actually the one that just said that earlier.

Nico: We were actually just talking about that!

Heat Wave: Nice coincidence, huh?

Me: It sure is.

Dai Gui: (to Nico) We heard you battled many Fangs.

Nico: We sure did.

Vulture: They weren't any trouble, were they?

Me: Nope they weren't. But Leeli here transformed and we all took them down.

Vulture: Wow! Leeli you look amazing! You have become a beautiful young woman.

Leeli: I sure have. And better than ever now that I don't have my lazy foot.

Nico: That is for sure.

Garbage Mouth then came.

Me: Garbage Mouth. Boy you sure are a glutton for punishment aren't you?

Garbage Mouth: I sure am.

Nico: Nice.

Garbage Mouth: (sees the Donbrothers clones) Sooner or later, we'll meet the real deals.

Me: That's on Lyra's missions. And we're really looking forward to that one.

Qin: We sure are. And they just finished up today.

Me: Yep. I got a message from the Morphin Masters that they just finished up their missions today.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. 45 minutes ago.

Nico: Wow! That was cool!

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Victor, Dai Gui, Vulture, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Trickster, Merman, Frankenstein, Bell Org, Evil Flame Man, Mudslide, Evil Aero Man, Katty Katswell, Superfriends Scarecrow, Madame Snake, Brutus, and Genbu

---

Will Vandom, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Winx Club, Emerald Sustrai and Illia VS Dr. Viktor - Nico's rescue and battling Fangs and Leeli transforming

---

Dr. Viktor was first.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Nico's rescue involved battling Fangs. And Leeli transforming.

Will Vandom: It sure was awesome and you should have seen what Leeli did too. She was amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and the connection she and Girl Jordan had further showed that she had feelings coming for Lincoln too.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really amazing to hear about.

Spyro: It sure was awesome too.

Bloom: We were all amazed to hear that too.

Dr. Viktor: I agree there too. Lets do it!

FRANKENSTEIN LIGHTNING MAGISWORD!

Will activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Irma Lair, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tai and WarGreymon, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx - Battling Another Gandrayda and Another Electro

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) Nico, Lincoln's team, Electro's team, and the others did good Battling Another Gandrayda. And Another Electro as well.

Irma Lair: They sure did and Janeen did a great job against Another Gandrayda. That was so awesome.

Rarity: It most sure was darlings. She put on an amazing and awesome show.

Sweetie Belle: Boy she sure did and we are really proud of her.

Gill Grunt: We all are and that was so amazing to hear about.

Tai: It sure was cool.

WarGreymon: I agree there too.

Demyx: Same here. Lets do it!

MELODY OF WATER MAGISWORD!

Irma activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Taranee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sora and Phoenixmon, Red Lantern Ratchet and Zilius Zox VS Heat Wave - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved taking down another of his Guardian Angel's enemies. Was it really a vampire lord?

Taranee: It sure was and his name was Lucius Lazarus and he was a vampire lord that had come back, and he wanted revenge on the Ghosthunters Club.

Sunset Shimmer: But we stopped him and gave him the black gates.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so awesome and fun.

Sunburn: It sure was awesome.

Sora Takenouchi: Thank goodness he was destroyed too.

Phoenixmon: Yeah you're not kidding there.

Heat Wave: Yeah thank goodness. Lets do it!

FLAMES OF THE HEAT MAGISWORD!

Taranee activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Cornelia Hale, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cody and

# Ankylomon, Tso Lan the Demon Sorcerer of The Moon and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth - Meeting the Embodiment of Ixa

---

Dai Gui was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of Ixa. What's her name?

Cornelia: Her name is Kaylee Nago and she is an awesome guardian angel as well as the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Ixa.

Applejack: Boy howdy she sure is something.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and her story is amazing too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Kaylee, what's the story on why you hated Lynn with a burning passion?

Kaylee Nago: Oh, that's a story I've never forgotten. It's true I hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lynn's done to her own brother could never be forgiven. One day, we were having a meeting at the castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done, and Lincoln was with us. But, we suddenly heard a loud thunderous belch, and we knew exactly who that was: Lynn, and she was still out to murder Lincoln. I was really mad, and so were the rest of us, so we charged out, and as soon as we got outside, Lynn was about to pounce on Lincoln and stab him in the heart with a knife, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness at her and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again. We'd had enough of Lynn, so we then pounced on her and we started beating her up, and then, Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he fired from his white angel wings and she was still roaring like an animal, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut. We called Luna and as soon as she heard what happened, she was so furious and she grabbed Lynn by her collar and dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for ten months for her attempted murder of Lincoln, she was so lucky we didn't ask to press charges on that animal, but because the nice sisters so wanted to kill her, we threw Lynn into a huge metal box. Lynn roared and beat down the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington flipped that animal the bird, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Jeez, okay, I knew Lynn's an insane psychopath because of Dark Lynn, but trying to kill her own brother in front of the public like that, that's just going too fucking far.

Me: Lynn was lucky no one was pressing charges, but no one spoke to her, and honestly, Nicholette was really taking some really huge risks giving her the bird.

Bertha Sellington: We were worried Nicholette was going to lose a finger, and when they threatened to cut off her finger, she would remind them if they dared to cross The Dark World Goth Girls, they'd be put on our same kill list, and at the top of that list were Damian Alaister and his fucked-up Church of Necrom cronies.

Lincoln: And Bertha was serious about that, if they ever saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan try to kill me again, they would be targeted along with The Church of Necrom, and since many of them had a grudge against them, they would have all the more reason to kill them.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dai Gui: GOODNESS! Lynn tried to kill Lincoln in broad daylight in front of everyone!? She is pure evil!

Flashwing: No kidding! Thank goodness her dark side is gone or who knows what would have happened.

Cody Hida: Yeah you're not kidding there. That was awful!

Ankylomon: Yeah no kidding that was horrible!

Dai Gui: Yeah that was awful! Lets do it!

EARTH DEMON TRIGRAM MAGISWORD!

Cornelia activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Hay Lin, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Yolei and Aquilamon, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture - Trixie Lulamoon's First Mission

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Today was Trixie Lulamoon's First Mission. Did she get her own dragon?

Hay Lin: She sure did! She got her Spirit Animal as a Sapphire Dragon. It's a dragon made entirely out of Sapphire Crystal and it was beautiful to see.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome! Trixie did a great job on her first mission and we're really proud of her.

Scootaloo: That dragon she has is really cool too. We were all amazed to hear about it as well.

Whirlwind: We saw what happened with Dark Eddy as well and we found out that Leeli's singing is more powerful than we first thought.

Vulture: How so?

Whirlwind: Her singing was like that of a true angel and it was so powerful that it caused Dark Eddy to burst into flames from it's pure light.

Vulture: WHOA! Like the Devil hating good and can't standing love.

Yolei: That's exactly right!

Aquilamon: Boy that was intense!

Vulture: Wow it sure was! Congratulations to Trixie doing a great job on her first mission. Lets do it!

WIND FLIGHT HURRICANE MAGISWORD!

Hay Lin activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Raimundo, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Mimi and Lillymon, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster - A Mad Scientist Castle Suddenly Appearing in the city

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) A Mad Scientist Castle Suddenly Appeared in the city earlier. Turns out it was this one!

Raimundo: Yeah it was the castle of Dr. Frankenollie who made Julius!

Fluttershy: This guy is an absolute monster and a madman.

Tornado Bolt: And just after we finished the Ambassador Mission for Trixie.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and it appeared right on the north edge of the city too.

Stealth Elf: It sure did and at least we didn't have to go far.

Mimi Tachikawa: That is for sure.

Lillymon: That is for sure too. We're going to stop him.

Trickster: I know you all will. Lets do it!

WIND WU MAGISWORD!

Raimundo activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wind and smashed him down.

---

Omi, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Joe and Zudomon, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost - The Mad Scientist's Castle was really the castle of Doctor Frankenollie

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) The Mad Scientist's Castle was really the castle of Doctor Frankenollie. Is he based on Frankenstein?

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) It most certainly is. But it's much more scarier.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is but it's really amazing to see too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I think it's really cool to see too.

Featherweight: I agree there myself and it's cool.

Sprocket: But we're going to kick Frankenollie's butt big time.

Joe Kido: And it's going to hurt!

Zudomon: Really bad too!

Box Ghost: I agree there! Lets do it!

WATER OF TIBET MAGISWORD!

Omi used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Kimiko, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mina and Meramon, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent - Doctor Frankenollie will pay for his crimes big time

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Doctor Frankenollie will pay for his crimes big time. If we can get past his giant monster first.

Kimiko: You got that right! What Frankenollie was doing was really messing around big time with the laws of mother nature.

Starlight Glimmer: He is a mad crazy scientist with a heart as black as night.

Cozy Glow: Yeah and he needs to be stopped once an for all.

Hex: Yeah no kidding. What a horrible monster and I thought Malefor was pure evil.

Mina: I agree there myself too.

Meramon: Yeah no kidding there.

Ssserpent: Yeah that is one bad man. Lets do it!

SNAKES OF FIRE MAGISWORD!

Kimiko activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Clay Bailey, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kari and Angewomon, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx - Julius is getting put into the M.O.E

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) Julius is getting put into the M.O.E. Both of his forms will.

Clay: Yeah he sure is. And he really is a dangerous monster too.

Princess Celestia: We were amazed that Sora faced him before though.

King Solar: That is really amazing.

Solar Eclipsa: And Sora beat him too. He was like Peg Leg Pete on steroids. But much more uglier.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there. That guy is ugly.

Spotlight: Scary too.

Kari: But we're going to really be ready for him.

Angewomon: And it will be a good battle for all of us too.

Onyx: It sure will. Lets do it!

EARTH WU FURY MAGISWORD!

They fired waves of light and earth and smashed him down.

---

## Yumi Ishiyama, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Matt and Garurumon, Alister and Rafael VS Merman - Dr. Frankenollie is getting the Black Gates

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) Dr. Frankenollie is getting the Black Gates. But he might put up a fight first.

Yumi: Let him try. We'll still thrash him for all the pain he has caused to so many people.

Princess Luna: Including King Mickey.

Moondust: Yeah that monster is gonna get what's coming to him.

Snowdrop: What he did is a bunch of absolute atrocities against nature.

Gari: And I'm sure the scientific community would agree with all of us too.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding. That's why he has to be stopped.

Matt: And he will.

Garurumon: That is for sure too.

Merman: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

DARKNESS WOLF MAGISWORD!

Yumi activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Snowdrop VS Frankenstein

---

Frankenstein was next.

Frankenstein groaned.

Snowdrop: Oh groan yourself.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kin Tsuchi VS Bell Org

---

Bell Org was next.

Bell Org: Boy this is a creepy castle huh?

Kin Tsuchi: You're not kidding.

She fired waves of bell energy and smashed him down.

Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Flame Man

Evil Flame Man was next.

Evil Flame Man: Boy this castle is horrible.

Hiita: You're not kidding there. It needs to burn.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Genkai VS Mudslide

Mudslide was next.

Mudslide: This will be fun.

Genkai: I always am ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kurano Kiriha VS Evil Aero Man

Evil Aero Man was next.

Evil Aero Man: Boy this is a scary castle huh?

Kurano: It sure is but I'm not afraid of it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Juniper Lee VS Katty Katswell

Katty Katswell was next.

Katty: Hope you're ready for me?

Juniper Lee: I always am ready for you.

Juniper went at her and kicked her down.

## Nicole, Nadine and Natalie Bernado VS Superfriends Scarecrow

Superfriends Scarecrow was next.

Superfriends Scarecrow: I'll show you true fear!

Nicole Bernado: We'll see about that!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Yoko Minato VS Madame Snake

Madame Snake was next.

Madame Snake: This will be fun.

Yoko Minato: It sure will be awesome.

She fired Peach Energy and smashed her down.

## Natasha (G-Gundam) VS Brutus

* * *

Brutus was next.

Brutus: You ready for this?

Natasha: I sure am ready.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

* * *

Kokou VS Genbu

* * *

Genbu was next.

Genbu: You are most ready to die.

Kokou: We'll see about that.

She smashed him down with a powerful kick.

* * *

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Zuria, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Garbage Mouth

* * *

Garbage Mouth was next.

Garbage Mouth: Boy that Frankenollie is one nasty S.O.B.

Me: You're not kidding there. What a freak!

Varie: Yeah he is a freak to the Nth degree!

Camie: No kidding and he is a monster!

Celica: Boy no kidding there.

Zuria: At least we're going to destroy him.

Garbage Mouth: No kidding there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called The Thrashers of Julius, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Julius symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait 'til they hit that overgrown monster.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 3!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Team again!

Me: Lets get him!

Tommy Oliver: Time for the Power Cannon!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up!

Me: Fire!

Delphine: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit

Garbage Mouth and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Garbage Mouth you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Gia: Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall!

Tsukasa: Humpty Dumpty had a great fall!

Me: But the people of Gotham Royal York just laughed and giggled while that rotten egg Frankenollie just laid there and wiggled!

We laughed hysterically!

Frankenollie was SEEING RED!

Kamen Ride: Dyna Red!

Kamen Ride: Dyna Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dyna Black!

Kamen Ride: Dyna Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Dyna Pink!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SCIENCE PLATOON!

They turned into the Dynaman and Tsukasa turned into Dyna Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dynaman!

Maria: And this too!

Maria got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DARK ELEMENTAL BANDIT 6!

Raven Branwen, Beagle Babes, Thieftron, Datum, Metallia Youma Third Form and Daisy the Giant Plant Monster along with Ebon, Evil Inque and SpongeBob Nosferatu.

We went at Frankenollie and Julius and pulverized them both all over!

Littlefoot, Himiko, Armada Starscream and Jetfire used the Earth, Autobot and Decepticon Cyber planet keys and they enhanced Littlefoot and Himiko's powers, turned Armada Starscream's boosters into shoulder cannons and had a cannon pop out of Jetfire's back.

Himiko and Armada Starscream: ELEMENTAL NAIL LASER BLAST!

Littlefoot and Jetfire: PREHISTORIC LASER BLAST!

Dark Cheese Ravens and Roquefort: CHEESE RAVEN SHOT!

Cats of Tamaran and Katnappe: CATS OF TAMARAN BLAST!

Sickness of Robins and Common Cold: SICKNESS OF ROBINS BLAST!

Techno Cyborgs and Technus: TECHNO CYBORGS BLAST!

Wind of the Jungle and Xaldin: WIND OF THE JUNGLE BLAST!

Breakfast Earthquake Inferno and Waffle Woman: BREAKFAST EARTHQUAKE BLAST!

Meats of Doom Crystal and Salami Swami: MEATS OF DOOM CRYSTAL BLAST!

Roses of Robots and Robo Roxy: ROSES OF ROBOTS BLAST!

Illusions of Stardust and Mysterio: STARDUST ILLUSIONS BLAST!

Ladybugs of Elements and Absorbing Man: LADYBUGS OF ELEMENTS BLAST!

Cheese Goofiness Fury and Cheese Monster: CHEESE GOOFINESS BLAST!

French Ducks of Doom and Le Quack: FRENCH DUCKS OF DOOM BLAST!

Magicians of Darkness and Crud: MAGICIANS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Scandinavian Ice Power and Mike Rochip: NORWAY ICE BLAST!

Coffee Monkey Fury and Cuppa Joe: COFFEE MONKEY FURY BLAST!

Whirling Winds of Doom and Yost Whirlwind: WHIRLING WINDS OF DOOM BLAST!

Galvanic Mechamorphs of Energy and Stacey: GALVANIC MECHAMORPH ENERGY SHOT!

Clay of Colorless Dark World and Evil Clayface: CLAY OF COLORLESS DARK WORLD BLAST!

RPM Darkness and Tenaya 7: RPM DARKNESS BLAST!

Spa of the Platinum and Platinum Princess: SPA OF THE PLATINUM BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Mickey, me, Eli and Sora: DISNEY NATURE RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: VAMPIRE!

Entrapta: MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: FRANKENSTEIN!

Perfuma: MONSTER NATURE STYLE: ENT!

Frosta: MONSTER ICE STYLE: YETI!

Hilda: (British Accent) MONSTER FIRE STYLE: DRAGON!

Yuna: MONSTER WATER STYLE: CREATURE FROM THE BLACK LAGOON!

Toph: MONSTER EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Tatsumaki: MONSTER WIND STYLE: GRIFFIN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said monsters.

Lincoln and his harem: MONSTER FINAL SMASH: MONSTER MASH BLAST!

They fired Hadouken barrage based on monsters.

We fired rainbow energy blasts at Julius and he was sent flying into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ, and he was put in a cage and restrained.

Lincoln: That's for what happened to Mickey long ago, you mad scientist creation!

Nico: Consider this your punishment for everything you put him and Minnie through. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Me: Almost.

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Dr. Frankenollie and banished him to the black gates!

Me: That's for her him. But we're still not done yet.

Varie Volcania: That's right, there's still the matter of Hilliya to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS

Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Hilliya.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Hilliya of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Hilliya, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Hilliya: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Varie Volcania: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Varie Volcania's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Pyroclastic Elemental-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hilliya, she left neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Varie Volcania: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Hilliya: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Varie Volcania was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange energy with lava, flames, and magma surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels and Pyroclastic Elemental flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hilliya: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Varie Volcania emerged, but she was changed forever.

Varie Volcania grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her short orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Pyroclastic Elemental emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Pyroclastic Elemental with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Varie Volcania has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange pants, black and orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Pyroclastic Elemental surrounded by lava and magma. Suddenly, Varie Volcania felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Varie Volcania has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Varie Volcania's massive Pyroclastic Elemental-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Pyroclastic Elemental's Volcanic Pyroclastic Draconic Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Volcanic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and Pyroclastic Elemental etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large neon orange gem on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with neon orange gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Pyroclastic Elemental's head with neon orange gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Pyroclastic Elemental that said, "Varie Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Pyroclastic Elemental, Elemental Angel of The Volcano, Loving Eldest Sister of Valerie Volcania, Vixen Volcania, Vivian Volcania, and Valencia Volcania, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Scary Movie Ghostface, Destroyer of Hilliya of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Volcanoes, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ヴァリエ・ヴォルカニア、パイロクラスティック・エレメンタル の ジーンスラマー、火山 の エレメンタルエンジェル、ヴァレリー・ヴォルカニア の長女、ビクセン火山、ビビアン火山、バレンシア火山、にこちゃん の未来の妻、怖い映画 お化けの顔 の宿敵、の の ヒリヤ の破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、溶岩、火山、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Varie Volcania has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PYROCLASTIC ELEMENTAL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC VOLCANIC INFERNO ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM PYROCLASTIC ELEMENTAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM PYROCLASTIC ELEMENTAL LOVE!

We were amazed by Varie Volcania's Super Angel-Pyroclastic Elemental-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Hilliya saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Varie Volcania fired a powerful neon orange energy blast with lava, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Hilliya, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got electrocuted, but this really pissed him off now.

Valerie Volcania: Whoa, Varie's transformed, that's so awesome.

Vivian Volcania: That's really incredible, and she really burned Hilliya badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Varie Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Pyroclastic Elemental Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Inferno Pyroclastic Elemental Inferno Love) And now, a fiery fate awaits you, Hilliya.

Nico: Let's get him, Varie, this asshole doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Varie Volcania.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Varie Volcania and Nico went after Hilliya who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Hilliya and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Hilliya, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Hilliya took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Hilliya began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Hilliya has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Hilliya fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Varie Volcania and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Varie, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Hilliya from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Hilliya and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Hilliya's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities as his tail pulsed and the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Hilliya withered and deteriorated until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Varie, let's end this asshole for good.

Varie Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Pyroclastic Elemental Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Inferno Pyroclastic Elemental Inferno Love) You got it, Nico.

Varie Volcania and Nico sent Hilliya flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Hilliya.

Varie Volcania and Nico: VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC ELEMENTAL KAMEHAMEHA!

Varie Volcania and Nico fired two massive neon orange energy Kamehameha waves with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels which hit Hilliya, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Varie Volcania and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Varie Volcania and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Varie Volcania's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Varie Volcania: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-five members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Hilliya once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Varie.

Suddenly, Varie Volcania wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Varie Volcania's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Pyroclastic Elemental flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Varie Volcania absorbed the lava and they came back to us as the display and Pyroclastic Elemental vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Varie.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Jesstia, which means you're up next, Valerie.

Valerie Volcania: Yeah, we'll make Jesstia pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Victoria Kurenai: And now, for your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln, we're going to be meeting the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saga.

Lincoln: You said it, Victoria, this is going to be so awesome.

Umihana Kamihara: Say, wasn't there another who became Kamen

Rider Saga before Taiga?

Wataru: That's right, Umihana.

Lincoln: Yeah, the first one was The Checkmate Four's original King and the first King of the Fangire. We'll see who the Kamen Rider Saga Embodiment is related to tomorrow on my rescue.

Box Ghost: All the King's Horses and all the King's men couldn't put Frankenollie back together again!

Ssserpent: You know that rhyme's over, right?

Onyx: But it's still true.

Me: And it's so funny.

Trickster: And we got new additions to our ranks.

Merman: Crazy additions. But new additions nonetheless.

Me: Yeah that is funny.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: But the universe has one less mad scientist out of its existence.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: That's for sure. Good job everyone. Lets head to Lynn's Table and get some grub.

Shaggy: Like oh boy!

Applejack: (To the viewers) YEEHAW! This was a great adventure y'all. Hope y'all loved it.

Me: We sure did.

We went to Lynn's Table and got a great meal and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This was based on the movie Disney's Runaway Brain.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Tasha Noriyama, Gerald, Sailor Outback And Sailor Devil's Bayou and Fixer and his team consisting of Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna are heading to the fishing village that Brittney, Pan, Goku and some of us met Colm and battled Oceanus Shenron and we're going to battle Another Crocomire as well as battle Another Fixer and the Another Fixer is going to be the wielder of the Sword of Oceanus Shenron - the 6-Star Dragon. And we're going to meet an Altaria Gene-slammer named Skyla Escadaria and she is a flight school friend of Nico.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Valerie Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Pyroclastic Hellion and Nico VS Jesstia

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the western district of Gotham Royal York, and we got word from Woody Woodpecker, Winnie, Knothead, and Splinter that Buzz Buzzard's old con-artist partner, Tweaky, has broken out of jail, and he's out robbing banks again and he's also up to his old ways in conning and robbing people again. Plus, he hasn't taken kindly to the fact that Vypra has since recruited Buzz Buzzard into The Masters of Evil, and he's no longer able to con or cheat anyone like he used to without getting a serious reprimand from Vypra. But, we're not going to take kindly to that dirty canary running loose again, so we're going to take him down and send him right back to prison where he'll spend the rest of his life. And we're going to meet Tamora Nobori, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saga and the next Kamen Rider Kiva embodiment, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Tamora's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and she's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Tamora a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saga symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Saga symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Taiga Nobori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Saga, and she hates Lola with a burning passion, and she absolutely King, the ruler of The Fangires, with an absolute intense hatred that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her.

Get ready for a really funny and silly adventure undersea as we go to the Krusty Krab and we're going to battle the Krabs army who has returned from the Bikini Badlands to get revenge on us for banishing them there.

See you all next time.

# REVENGE OF THE KRABS

This chapter is a sequel to the Krabs Army Chapter we did a while back

---

Over in the very fishing village where Brittney, Goku and Pan and the group faced Oceanus Shenron when the Shadow Dragons were running around was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Tasha Noriyama, Gerald, Sailor Outback And Sailor Devil's Bayou and Fixer and his team consisting of Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: So this is the fishing village you went to where you faced Oceanus Shenron.

Brittney: Yep this is it dad and this is where we met Colm and helped him and his village get back on their feet.

Nico: That was awesome.

Camie: Wow.

Piper: This is gonna be interesting to see.

Nico: It sure is.

Brittney: You guys are in for an awesome story from when that happened.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Piper, I want to thank you, Fixer, and your teams for coming today

Piper: No problem Nico and it's gonna be so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Fixer: We're really honored to help you guys out.

Nico: Kanna, what do you like to do in your free time?

Kanna: I like to work on ships to make them tougher and harder to destroy. I'm a mechanic.

Qin: That's cool!

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: I agree there. We can always use more mechanics on the team.

Lana: I agree there. That is awesome.

Leeli: It sure is. I think it's great too.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: You'd fit right in with Lana and Kevin Levin.

Kanna: I sure would there.

Nico: Yeah that is cool.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was awesome and fun.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: And Trixie did great on her first ever ambassador mission too.

Me: She sure did. Also we destroyed Dr. Frankenollie.

Nico: Man, Julius was freaky!

Me: He was a complete and total and disgusting crime against nature!

Qin: No kidding there! What Frankenollie did showed that he is a mad scientist that hates all life and wants to destroy it.

Me: He wants to fuck around with the laws of mother nature.

Nico: Yeah you got that right!

Leeli: What he was doing was horrible!

Lola: Yeah no kidding there! That is sick!

Varie: No kidding there. But I'm glad he is gone.

Nico: If the roles were reversed, Julius would've beaten Shaggy to a pulp.

Me: Yeah no kidding there. Just like how he beat up Sora.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Qin: That was brutal.

Maria: Yeah it sure was. And his breath smelled REALLY Bad!

Nico: And Sora would've hesitated to fight Feral Mickey since he looks too similar to the real Mickey.

Me: Yeah he sure would have hesitated if that happened. But thank goodness it didn't.

Qin: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah that would not be good.

Camie: I agree there.

Nico: Are we gonna fight anyone before we find Swartz's Creations?

Me: I don't sense anyone here. But it looks like Colm's village is doing great since we were here last.

Nico: I remember that battle but I don't know what went down back then.

Me: Well you were with us but back then we had to split up into 7 groups to cover more ground and face each dragon.

Nico: Oh right!

Me: Yep.

I went over the third battle of Chapter 840.

Group 3: Lori, Rubberband Man, Teresa, Arpeggio, Inque, Brittney and Lily VS Oceanus Shenron

They third group arrived in a small fishing village.

Inque: It's a small fishing village.

Brittney: The Dragon has to be around here somewhere. It's the 6-Star Dragon.

Teresa: This dragon is elusive I'll give it that.

Arpeggio: (British Accent) It sure is.

But then they got an unexpected and unpleasant experience. Hundreds and hundreds of fish, lobster, octopuses, crabs and clams fell from the sky and it was A LOT of it.

Lily: Look at all this fish!

Teresa: There's so much of it!

Lori: Where did all this fish come from?

But then all the people of the village came.

They got shovels and wheelbarrows and carts.

Man: Hey get the cart. We need to grab as much mackerel as we can and get to the market!

They piled as much fish into their carts as they could.

They gathered a lot of fish and the group had a lot of fish as well for lunch.

Brittney: This oughta keep us all fed for lunch.

Lori: Yeah and then some.

Teresa: I'm hungry.

Man 2: (Laughs) As far as I'm concerned Princess Oto's our savior. If she weren't around we would have to catch the fish ourselves.

Then a boy named Colm appeared on the boat next to them.

Colm: (Irish Accent) Listen to yourselves everyone!

Brittney: Huh?

Colm: How can you expect a little princess to make all those fish fall from the sky? Don't you think that's strange? Something awfully wrong is going on around here dad!

Brittney: What do you think it is?

Colm's dad: Look Colm, stop making me look like a fool would ya? Don't you have friends you can play with? Huh?

Colm: All of my friends dads are fishermen and they're unemployed now! My friends can't even play ball because they have to make money for their families!

Lily: That is too sad.

Colm's dad: (Growls) I'm sick of hearing this!

He threw his flask at his own son!

Colm: Wait dad!

Lily flew up and caught it. Colm was amazed that Lily was flying.

Lily: What the hell is wrong with you!? You shouldn't throw things at your own children! People that do that have absolutely no love at all!

Colm's dad: And just what would you know about it? I don't know who you are kid but you better get home to your mama!

Lily: For your information you old clod, I am Lily Loud, a member of the all powerful Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

She threw the flask back at him and it hit him in his head and knocked him out!

Brittney: That will teach you to respect your children!

They left.

Brittney couldn't help but feel sad for Colm.

They were then frying the fish they caught.

Brittney: I'm sorry about your father Colm.

Colm: It's all right Brittney. But thank you.

Lily: So what's going on here?

Colm: Ever since Princess Oto appeared out of nowhere, the fishing business has vanished from our village. Now small children are being put to work while their parents act like brainless servants to the princess.

Teresa: Oh man.

Arpeggio: That is so unusual.

Lori: It's literally like a bad fairy tale.

Lily: Who is this Princess Oto?

Colm: I don't know. That's just what everyone else calls her. And now the adults parent all day and night like they have no responsibilities. The kids don't deserve that.

Lily: Boy it sounds like this whole village is in a lot of trouble.

Colm: Indeed. Every day more fish fall from the sky more than we can handle and all the leftover fish ends up rotting in the streets and polluting the village.

Brittney: That's terrible. This is overfishing and slavery on steroids. The situation is worst than you think Colm. The 7 Shadow Dragons are behind all this. We relied too heavily on the Dragonballs and now we've unleashed them. And if we don't stop them, they will kill us all and destroy the entire universe.

Colm: (Gasps) That's terrible!

Brittney: It is. That's why we have to stop them.

Then the 6-Star Dragonball on her back glowed.

Brittney: The Dragon is here!

They saw the dragon. It was the 6-Star Dragon OCEANUS SHENRON - the Dragon of Water and Wind!

Colm: (Gasps) It's Princess Oto! The one I was telling you about.

Brittney: That's no Princess. That's the 6-Star Dragon!

She was a beautiful blue-skin girl with aqua blue eyes and long blue hair that went down to her ankles and she had a blue long dress on. She had the 6-Star Dragonball imbedded in the middle of her forehead. She had water swirl around her feet and she caused it to rain fish again.

Colm: So that's one of the Shadow Dragons?

Lily: Yep.

Colm's dad and another man went to the beach to get some fish.

The villagers then came.

Brittney: Your princess is not what she seems.

Man 3: What do you know girl?

But Colm's dad and the man were blown away and Teresa and Lily caught them.

Brittney: See what I mean? She may look like a pretty princess with gifts for everyone, but she's really an evil and extremely dangerous dragon born from overusing the Dragonballs. She and the Shadow Dragons are going to kill us all if we don't stop them!

Colm: She's right.

Lily: Get inside to safety. We'll handle this.

The villagers did so.

They faced her.

Lily: So you are one of the 7 Shadow Dragons.

She flew up to them.

Oceanus Shenron: Uch. I can't believe a little girl would talk like that. You may call me Oceanus Shenron, commander of the water and the air.

Lori: Two of the most powerful elemental forces of nature.

Teresa: (to Oceanus Shenron) So, how're we gonna do this?

Brittney: Let me handle this Teresa.

Brittney flew over.

Brittney: Oceanus, my name is Brittney Knudson and this is a strange and long story I have to share with you.

Oceanus Shenron: What is it?

Brittney: Look into my eyes and see.

Brittney showed her a vision of what went down in the future before she and her siblings and family got sent into the past to be with us. She showed her that Brittney was given the 6-Star Dragonball for her birthday when she was a little girl and she loved it like a special gift. She would take the 6-Star ball with her and keep it with her as a powerful metaphysical spirit guide. She knew about Oceanus Shenron being inside it and how she can help her achieve great things. She would turn to her for advice and more.

Oceanus Shenron was shocked. She saw her best friend Brittney Knudson standing right in front of her eyes.

Oceanus Shenron: It is you. Brittney!

They went and hugged each other.

Everyone else was really shocked at what they saw! Later they revealed everything.

Lily: So you've known each other since you were a little girl Brittney?

Brittney: I've had the 6-Star Dragonball since I was a little girl. It was before I embraced the Gothic Subculture.

Oceanus Shenron: It's true. She has been a long time friend for me.

They got her to change her ways. Lily was given a necklace in the shape of the kanji for Ocean. 海洋 And she got all of Oceanus Shenron's powers as well as the 6-Star Dragonball. Oceanus Shenron was now a full fledge human with all her powers as a Shadow Dragon.

When I as done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed!

Camie: Wow!

Nico: That was awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: So that's how you recruited Oceanus into the Redemption Squad.

Lola: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico: That was still an epic and awesome battle. I did not expect Omega Shenron to be so powerful back then.

Qin: That was amazing.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Since we're here we might as well have a look around.

Nico: Good idea and I guess all we do is wait.

Qin: Yeah but it'll be awesome to be here too.

Leeli: It sure will be.

Then Colm came.

Colm: (Irish Accent) Brittney!

Brittney: Colm!

She and Colm hugged.

Colm: It's awesome to see you again.

Brittney: Same here to you. We haven't forgotten about what happened when we were here the last time. It was awesome.

Colm: I know that. It was great.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Colm.

Colm: You too Nico. It's awesome to meet all of the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm this time.

Nico: Don't mind us. We're just sitting around here fucking bored.

But then just like before a massive shower of Hundreds and hundreds of fish, lobster, octopuses, crabs and clams fell from the sky and it was A LOT of it.

Me: WHOA!

Brittney: TAKE COVER!

We ducked and covered!

Nico: And now, the boredom is gone!

Me: This is definitely the work of the next Wielder of the Swords of the Shadow Dragons.

Colm: I did see someone raise a strange sword up to the sky and she was crying too. Then a huge vortex of water surrounded her.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: We might as well have a seafood lunch while we're here too.

We got to having some seafood.

Me: Boy look at all this fish.

Brittney: This is exactly what happened when we met Oceanus Shenron the first time.

Girl Jordan: (Eating Clams) That is really amazing.

Leeli: (Eating Shrimp) So Oceanus has the powers of the Water and the Wind?

Lily: That's right. All the Shadow Dragons governed the elemental forces of nature. And they were made by specific wishes of the dragonballs that gave them life. (Eating Salmon Filets) Oceanus was made on the very first wish that Master Goku and friends made.

Nico: It was a very embarrassing wish unfortunately.

Colm: I remember it was a pair of womens underwear too.

Me: I remember that. (Eating a Salmon Steak.)

Nico: That was crazy.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. (Eats Shrimp Kabobs)

Nico: I think that wish was misinterpreted.

Me: We'll Master Goku said it was an urgent wish. Oolong stepped in at the last second and if he didn't the world would be under the tyrannical rule of Emperor Pilaf.

Brittney: That's right dad.

Colm: I remember hearing about that.

Lily: How has your dad been doing Colm?

Colm: Better than he was when you first met him Lily. He is now helping out in the fishing industry and spending more time with us.

Me: That's good he is.

Lily: I hope I didn't hit him that hard with his flask.

Colm: No he got a bruise and it served as a wakeup call for him.

Camie: That's good it did.

Nico: That was kinda harsh, don't you think?

Brittney: Lily was reacting in self defense.

Nico: Oh right I heard about that. That was a good call there though.

Xenia: It was.

Colm: Pan came often and was helping me fly.

He floated off the ground and he was flying!

Me: Wow! Pan is a good teacher!

Nico: She sure is.

Colm: It's amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli concentrated.

Me: I definitely know the next of Swartz's creations is going to be the wielder of the Sword of Oceanus Shenron - The 6-Star Dragon.

Eli: You're right on that bro. And the next of Swartz's creations are another Crocomire and Another Fixer.

Qin: Whoa Another Crocomire!?

Me: That was a freaky one and the skull of that creature is in our trophy case.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Wake me when Another Crocomire gets here.

Me: Okay.

Nico had a nice nap.

Lily: I put some of the fish back into the ocean when we were about to cook them.

Me: Good call Lily.

Colm: But it's Amazing that you guys have been doing some amazing adventures.

Me: We've been really busy over the last 4 years. But it was amazing.

Lola: Yeah we have been having lots of adventures.

Colm: What does a Crocomire look like?

Shanan: It looks like this.

She showed a picture of it and it's a red four legged crocodile like creature with 8 eight eyes.

Colm: Whoa that is a crazy one!

Qin: It sure is.

Girl Jordan: I agree there. But It was crazy that Samus faced it. When she did so she had to send it right into the lava and when it came out it was nothing but a skeleton.

Xenia: Geez.

Nicole: I remember that. That was a scary one.

May cuddled next to Nico while he was napping.

Me: So adorable.

Qin: Yeah.

Colm: Nico and May look so adorable together.

Carol Pusateri: They sure do.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: That's my bro and sis.

Me: Yeah.

But then we heard a roar!

Qin: Uh oh!

Me: Nico, May! Code Another!

Nico: HUH!? WHAT!?

May: Did we miss anything?!

Me: Nope.

Lola: Look!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Crocomire! It was ANOTHER CROCOMIRE!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This one is scary!

Colm: Wow no kidding there!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Crocomire: (In a girls voice) I'm sorry did I interrupt something?

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) That voice!

Colm: It can talk!?

Then she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair in curly hair and she had blue and aqua blue clothes.

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) Allie Alinos!

Allie Alinos: Awesome to see you again Sora and you too J.D.

Me: Same to you Allie.

Xenia: Wow! The planets of Ice and Fire.

Allie Alinos: Yep.

Leeli: Let's do this!

Allie Alinos: I love the Wingfeather Saga books. Those are my favorite books from back when I was a little girl.

Sora Phaaze: Those are all awesome.

Allie Alinos: They sure were. I heard you guys destroyed Gang the Nameless and many of the Fangs.

Qin: We sure did.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Oh is the Another Fixer friendly or hostile?

Allie Alinos: Friendly and as I'm sure you saw it's been raining fish all over the place.

Me: Yeah we saw that.

Allie Alinos: Good you know.

Leeli: Lets do it.

Allie Alinos turned into Another Crocomire and Leeli flew and fired waves of fire and blasted her down and she was back to normal and then a Crocomire Skull fell out and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Volcano Planet Bounty Hunter.

I picked her and the skull up and brought them over.

Maria: Time for some backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PSYCHOTIC LIGHTNING 6!

She summoned Larxene, Megavolt, Dorko Malfly, Psycho Rangers, Minotaur, and Ghost of Milo Booth along with Electro, Yost Electro, U.A. Electro, Rage Shenron, and Zan Partizanne and Kracko.

Me: Shocking and electrifying.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Colm: Boy this will be amazing.

Nico: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Fixer! It was ANOTHER FIXER!

Qin: Whoa! Another Fixer!

Nico: Whoa!

Colm: That's the one I was telling you about. I saw her turn into him.

Me: Wow.

Then she reverted back and it was a girl that had aqua green hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and she was really crying.

Me: (GASP) Selena Oceanus!

Selena Oceanus: (Crying) Hey J.D.

Nico: Oh man. Wonder what happened?

Selena Oceanus: (Crying) It was Swartz! He Killed my mom and dad and forced me to join him and do terrible things for him!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

I went over and hugged her and she cried hard into my shirt.

Me: Selena it'll be all right. Swartz is gone now. He was given the black gates. He's gone.

Maria: J.D. you have to get away from her.

Nico: Maria! Let him comfort her for a few minutes. Her life was ripped apart by Swartz.

Qin: Yeah he killed her entire family in cold blood. Let him help her out.

Maria: Oh you're right.

Eli: Boy she lost everything.

Sougo: Just goes to show how evil Swartz was when we killed him.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Swartz got what he deserved. He was pure evil.

Qin: He didn't care who lived or died. He only cared about one thing and that was himself.

Me: And I'm glad we killed that son of a fucking bitch!

Kaito: (gets out Revice gear) We're sorry about what happened.

Zocks: (gets out Saber gear) But we can bring your parents back.

Selena Oceanus: (Crying) I'm sorry guys! It's too late for me.

Me: Selena listen. It's never too late. You did nothing to deserve this. Swartz is the true monster responsible for your misery. He did this to you. He is gone forever now. He is in the Black Gates.

Selena Oceanus: But he will come back.

Me: No he won't. Never again. The black gates will make sure he never returns. He is stuck there for all eternity and now a forgotten memory.

Sougo: It's true Selena.

Me: But yes we can bring your mom and dad back.

Selena Oceanus: You can?

Me: I sure can. I have that power.

Selena Oceanus: (CRYING) But first get rid of this ridewatch in me!

Me: That we can do.

Kaito got a Revice Saber and Zocks got a Wonder Ride Sword.

Me: It's times like this I wish we can bring back Swartz from the Black Gates and then kill him over and over and over and over again to make him suffer for all the atrocities and crimes he did.

Qin: Yeah me too! Especially for messing around with so many people!

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) Only two more days until the Revice mission.

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) You said it!

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor

Qin: Yeah! This will be awesome.

Me: And it will be awesome for when we destroy Giff forever.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: That will be good.

Selena turned into Another Fixer!

Me: But we'll save you from this Selena.

Nico: (gets out Fixer's Ridewatch) I can fix it!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: Time for the jump! (Activates Evil Spring Man's Ridewatch)

Nico jumped and smashed her down.

May: Feel the technological advancements of Robert Vance. (ACTIVATES ROBERT VANCE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over the place.

May: This is gonna be good. (ACTIVATES MINIONS OF SET RIDEWATCH)

She glowed in a blue fire aura and smashed and bashed Another Fixer all over.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Maria: Zip your porktrap! (ACTIVATES JACK THE ZIPPER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time for this too. (ACTIVATES SETSUNA'S RIDEWATCH) WIND STYLE NINJA ART: DIVINE WIND!

She fired waves of wind and spun her around in powerful tornadoes.

Kanna: Time for the jump!

She activated her ridewatch and fired jumped and smashed her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Technus and his team consisting of Mike Rochip, Omega Metroid, Defector, Road Kamelot and Chameleon Zodiarts then came.

Nico: Nice team, Technus!

Technus: Thanks Nico.

Qin: It's really cool!

Colm: Boy you guys have been busy.

Qin: We sure have been busy.

Me: Yep.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Qin: Look!

We saw something up in the sky and it came down and it was an Altaria!

Qin: Cool an Altaria!

Nico: Awesome.

Altaria: (British Accent) I had a feeling this would be a good battle.

Nico: Skyla Escadaria!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Skyla Escadaria: Good to see you again Nico old chap. I got this for you. TALLYHO!

She fired a wave of star wind and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Selena over.

Skyla Escadaria: That was fun.

Kanna: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Skyla Escadaria: My favorite is when me and Nico were in flight school and we flew an awesome B2 Spirit Stealth Plane.

Qin: I remember that! That was so awesome.

Xenia: Wow that is cool!

Colm: Boy it sure is!

Nico and Skyla hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Skyla Escadaria: Me too Nico old chap.

Me: This was awesome though.

Nico: Now, for what we promised

Me: Yep. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then a flash of light shined down from the heavens and then the divine singing of angels was heard and then out came two figures. 1 was a man with brown hair and had green clothes and the other was a woman with aqua green hair and had blue clothes. They opened their eyes and saw that they were back.

Mr. Oceanus: We're home. J.D. is that you?

Me: It sure is. Been a long time Mr. And Mrs. Oceanus.

Mrs. Oceanus: We saw everything that happened from heaven and thank you getting rid of Swartz.

Me: He deserved it.

Selena gasped and she saw her mom and dad.

Selena Oceanus: Mom? Dad?

Mrs. Oceanus: Hello Selena.

Mr. Oceanus: Been a while sweetie.

Selena Oceanus: MOM! DAD!

She went and hugged them and cried hard.

Selena Oceanus: (CRYING HARD) I'M SORRY! Swartz made me kill you guys! I'm SO SORRY!

Mr. Oceanus: It's not your fault honey. You were manipulated by him.

Me: But he is gone now. He was given the Black Gates.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Woody Woodpecker, Winnie, Knothead, and Splinter, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, and Arnold are heading to the western district of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we were in for one wild mission.

We got word from Woody Woodpecker, Winnie, Knothead, and Splinter that Buzz Buzzard's old con-artist partner, Tweaky, has broken out of jail, and he's out robbing banks again and he's also up to his old ways in conning and robbing people again. Plus, he hasn't taken kindly to the fact that Vypra has since recruited Buzz Buzzard into The Masters of Evil, and he's no longer able to con or cheat anyone like he used to without getting a serious reprimand from Vypra. But, we're not going to take kindly to that dirty canary running loose again, so we're going to take him down and send him right back to prison where he'll spend the rest of his life.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the western district of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we've got some really big trouble. Woody, would you like to tell us?

Woody Woodpecker: Gladly, Lincoln. Okay, guys, we got some huge trouble: Buzz Buzzard's old con-artist partner, Tweaky, has broken out of jail, and he's robbing banks again and he's also up to his old ways in conning and robbing people again.

We gasped.

Nico: That dirty canary and con-artist partner of Buzz Buzzard?! Didn't you send him to jail after you and Woody kicked his and Buzz's beaks in, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, that's him alright.

Me: I haven't forgotten what Lincoln did to that dirty buzzard and what Woody did to Tweaky, it was so hilarious.

Woody Woodpecker: I'm still cracking up from that. Plus, he hasn't taken kindly to the fact that Vypra has since recruited Buzz into The Masters of Evil, and he's no longer able to con or cheat anyone like he used to without getting a serious reprimand from Vypra or getting the same punishment you gave Rancid Rabbit.

Lincoln: Well, we're not going to take kindly to that dirty canary running loose again, so we're going to take him down and send him right back to prison where he'll spend the rest of his life. So, we got to track him down, luckily Tweaky isn't smart enough to realize the blue tye-dye packs went off when he took the money and it also ripped apart the bag he had with him.

We saw the fresh dollar bills were scattered all over the place, and Tweaky's left a trail of blue-colored footprints.

Nico: Fresh dollar bills and Tweaky's footprints. Let's hunt that dirty canary down and take the money back!

We followed Tweaky's trail and gathered the scattered dollar bills to give back to the bank. Suddenly, Lincoln saw some very familiar tracks as well.

Lincoln: Oh no, those tracks are X-Borg footprints, so that dirty canary's summoned the troops of The Armada to help him, and with a Dark Orb no less. Two can play at that game, Tweaky!

Lincoln summoned the Anatomia Complex, the futuristic "smart scroll" used for storing and reading design information about the Homunculi, and he summoned armies of Nebulosus, the heavy troops and evolved forms of the Stratus troops.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome.

Eli: When Lincoln absorbed Singularity and assimilated all of his powers and abilities, he also gained the ability to summon the Anatomia Complex scrolls and with them, he can create any Homunculi he needs to help.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Along with summoning Angels of Paradiso under his control and Infernal Demons.

Me: This is so awesome, now, let's go give that dirty canary the surprise of his life!

Lincoln: You got it, J.D., and I want to thank your team for joining us, Pinkie Pie, along with you, Winne, Knothead, and Splinter, Woody.

Pinkie Pie: You're welcome, Linky. Now, let's get that dirty canary.

Woody Woodpecker: And drag him back to jail for good.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long yellow hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful yellow angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saga logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless yellow top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Saga logo for the pendant, black skirt and she has a Kivat with her and Fuestles around her waist, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Saga logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kamen Rider Saga-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a Kivat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow bat heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow bat heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large dark blue bat heads for the pommel, and she has the eight girls with her.

Qin: Whoa, who's that?

Wataru: That must be the Kamen Rider Saga embodiment that Lincoln mentioned yesterday.

Girl: That's right, and I got the eight girls away from that dirty con-artist canary, Tweaky, and I also saw the Nebulosus troops Lincoln summoned by summoning a Anatomia Complex, and they tore down the X-Borgs Tweaky had with him.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Tamara Nobori, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my bank robberies, turning Buzz to The Masters of Evil, and for throwing us in jail years ago, Lincoln Loud and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We then saw our target, the dirty con-artist canary, Tweaky, and boy was he mad!

Lincoln: If it isn't Buzz Buzzard's con-artist partner, Tweaky. Nice of him to save us the trouble of going after him. Now, let's take him down and send him back to jail.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom

Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Pinkie Pie and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Tweaky, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Tweaky was extremely furious, but before he could summon more X-Borgs with the Dark Orb in his hand, Woody Woodpecker smacked his hand with a mallet and fired a blast of fire and it destroyed the Dark Orb and not only did our blue auras protect us again from the shards, but we also gained a power boost, and then, Lincoln fired a blue energy blast which turned into a straitjacket and tied that dirty canary up. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the cops came and took Tweaky away, and we returned the money Tweaky stole from the bank.

Me: Enjoy getting sent back to prison, Tweaky.

Lincoln: You don't deserve to be free ever again.

Nico: As they say, once a jailbird always a jailbird.

Eli: What a dirty con-artist.

Lincoln: Tweaky was never going to change, Eli, he and Buzz have gotten into major trouble over and over again, he's the textbook definition of a habitual criminal. (To Tamora Nobori) And it's so good to see you again, Tamora Nobori.

Tamora Nobori: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Tamora Nobori and he hugged her, and Tamora Nobori is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, orange version of He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tamora Nobori: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting your own version of He-Man's chest harness. You've really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Tamora Nobori, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saga, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Tamora's known for defending me with a fierce passion not only from my enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and she's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club, and she's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

Me: Nice one.

Victoria Kurenai: And Lincoln made Tamora a tiara with the Kamen Rider Saga symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Saga symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Taiga Nobori A.K.A. Kamen Rider

Saga, and she hates Lola with a burning passion.

Me: Whoa! I had no idea you had a sister, Taiga.

Taiga: You never asked, J.D., and it's so good to see you again, Tamora.

Tamora Nobori: You too, Taiga.

The two siblings hugged.

Lincoln: And she also heard of what we did to King, Takashi, and Takato, and she's so glad to be rid of those three heartless Fangires.

Me: We all were.

Taiga: And you're also going to like this: she absolutely loathed and despised King with an absolute intense hatred that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her, and not just because she's a vampire.

Lincoln: That's right, she's way more powerful than King, and even though she did tell me who her father was, she absolutely despised him for what he's done to too many people, including you and Wataru since you're her siblings, and she told me that she always loved you two dearly.

Wataru: She really said that? Wow.

Taiga: If our mother could see her now, she would be so proud of her for coming such a long way.

Tamora Nobori: She'd love to see that, and we'll always keep her memory alive in our hearts, guys. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Tamora Nobori: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that

Lincoln left as he marked them.

Tamora Nobori: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Tamora Nobori, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Tamora Nobori: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Tamora Nobori's neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Tamora Nobori: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tamora Nobori.

Tamora Nobori had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Nagisa Kubo, Akina Kubo, Hazuki Kudou, Saki Kubo, and Tamao Taira from Kubo Won't Let Me Be Invisible and Zari, Lily, and Bea from Duolingo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nagisa Kubo, Akina Kubo, Hazuki Kudou, Saki Kubo, and Tamao Taira from Kubo Won't Let Me Be Invisible and Zari, Lily, and Bea from Duolingo.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nagisa Kubo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nagisa Kubo and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from that dirty con artist canary Tweaky, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-

Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on

the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Nagisa Kubo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nagisa Kubo: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nagisa Kubo, Akina Kubo, Hazuki Kudou, Saki Kubo, Tamao Taira, Zari, Lily, and Bea with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Buzz Buzzard's old con-artist partner, Tweaky, who'd broken out of jail again, and was robbing banks along with conning and robbing people again. Plus, he hasn't taken kindly to the fact that Vypra has since recruited Buzz Buzzard into The Masters of Evil, and that he's no longer able to con or cheat anyone like he used to without getting a serious reprimand from Vypra.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lincoln summoning the Anatomia Complex scrolls to summon an army of Nebulous soldiers to destroy the X-Borg soldiers Tweaky summoned with a Dark Orb he had, and finally all of us beating that dirty con artist canary down and Lincoln tying him up with a blue energy straitjacket and handed the stolen money and also took Tweaky away, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Tamora Nobori have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that stupid con-artist dirty canary to never come after us ever again. Plus, that was some awesome work summoning the Anatomia Complex scrolls to create that army of Nebulous to get rid of the X-Borg soldiers that Tweaky made with that Dark Orb, Lincoln.

Lincoln: This was the first time I summoned the enemies of Bayonetta to do our bidding. Plus, I can't help but get the feeling I'm going to be doing that again later on today on our mission, and it's also against an army of villains we defeated and banished long ago.

Nico: I've also got that feeling as well, Lincoln.

Me: Same here.

* * *

After finally taking down Tweaky and sending that dirty con artist canary back to prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Tamora Nobori saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tamora Nobori: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Tamora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Tamora Nobori: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Tamora Nobori: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Tamora, what's the story on why you hated Lola with a burning passion?

Tamora Nobori: Oh, that's a story I've never forgotten. It's true I hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lola's done to her own brother could never be forgiven. One day, we were having a meeting at the castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done, and Lincoln was with us. But, we suddenly heard a loud screech of anger in the air, and we knew exactly who that was: Lola, and she was out to murder Lincoln because something got her in a bad mood yet again. I was really mad, and so were the rest of us and Lincoln, so we charged out, and as soon as we got outside, Lola was about to pounce on Lincoln and beat him to death with brass knuckles, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness at her and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up and she roared with anger, her hair literally turned into flames, her teeth turned into fangs, and her face turned red. We'd had enough of that pink-wearing blackmailing pageant demon, so we pounced on her and we started beating her up, and then, Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he'd fired from his white angel wings and she was still screaming like crazy, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut. We called Luna and as soon as she heard what happened, she was so furious and she grabbed Lola by the collar of her dress and dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for ten months for her attempted murder of Lincoln, she was so lucky we didn't ask to press charges on her, but because the nice sisters wanted to kill her, we threw Lola into a makeshift jail cell, and she protested saying she wanted a lawyer and she was framed.

Nico: Like that classic line would save her. If you were actually going to press charges on her, she would be found guilty and the evidence would be staring her hard in the face.

Me: Lola was lucky no one was pressing charges, but Lincoln and the Guardian Angels had a ton of evidence on her.

Bertha Sellington: We documented all of her crimes with hidden cameras and even she wasn't able to cover her tracks that easily. Plus, we found out that Lynn stepped on Lola's tiara and broke it, and she planted a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him, and she was the one who gave her the brass knuckles in the first place.

Lincoln: We were absolutely shocked, horrified, and enraged Lynn did this, and that she still wanted me dead again. We offered her no forgiveness for her crimes, I marched up to her room, grabbed her by the collar of her jersey, and brought her down to Mom and Dad to face her punishment.

Luna: Yep, she got grounded for eleven months for her crime, and

Lincoln even told her off by using the Dad tone of voice.

Lynn Sr.: I had no idea he was able to speak like that to her, but let's just say that by the time Lincoln was done, Junior ran off to her room and hid under her bed, but not before she peed her gym shorts in fright.

Rita: I knew her antics would go too far one day and result in her getting verbally chewed out, but on this occasion, the words would come from her own brother.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Judy Jetson: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone, it really is amazing.

Lincoln: I've been here numerous times before, Judy, and this place really is awesome. Shall we?

Lincoln, Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Orange Ocean, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Judy Jetson, Paige Schwartz, Lena Isis, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia Sheen, Aqua, and Charlotte with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Judy, Paige Schwartz, Lena, Chris Dinoclaw, Soon Shineweb, Fabia, Aqua, and Charlotte are now part of your harem, awesome.

Zenet: I actually knew Lena had feelings for Lincoln.

Dan: Same with Fabia.

Sellon: Along with Chris, Paige, and Soon.

Nico: Along with Aqua, Charlotte, and Judy Jetson.

Eli: We all knew about that, and Lincoln saved them from Flip's musclebound thugs again.

Poromon: Ooh, that three butt-cheeked smelly mutant cheapskate's really making me mad again. (Takes out a bottle of Fizz Bomb) Luckily, I got a secret weapon for him.

Lily: (Gasps) Is that a bottle of Fizz Bomb soda?!

Poliwag: Oh no.

Poromon chugged down the bottle of Fizz Bomb soda, and then, his stomach boiled, and he inhaled deeply, and Lincoln sent him to Lynn's Table, and then as soon as he was near the jerks specifically Flip.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRRRRR

Poromon belched down Flip, and Flip's clothes ripped off and he was left in his underwear, and when Flip saw it, he freaked out, and Lincoln beamed Poromon back, and we saw the whole thing and we busted out laughing.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT'LL TEACH YOU, YOU FAT HAIRY CHEAPSKATE!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, THAT WAS REALLY HILARIOUS!

Lynn Sr.: Okay, I knew Lynn's belches were that monstrous, but that one, that one really shook up the whole restaurant, and ripped Flip's clothes off leaving him in his underwear.

Lincoln: Where did you even get that kind of soda?

Lily: I think I know where he got that stuff: Bubble Bass.

Lily flew down to Lynn's Table and she brutally pulverized Bubble Bass and more gold and jewels had exploded out of him, and Lily flew back.

Lily: That's for using that Fizz Bomb soda to belch down both SpongeBob and Patrick's homes, Bubble Butt!

---

Later we were watching TV. Then we saw a Poromon.

Sandy: Yolei, did Hawkmon revert back to his Poromon form?

Yolei: No he didn't.

Hawkmon: I'm right here and that is not the Poromon we know.

Poromon: Yeah that's Alice.

Alice Ginnashira: Yep I turned into a Poromon.

Nico: Cool!

Spongebob: Can you turn into the other mascots?

Alice Ginnashira: I sure can.

She glowed and turned into Poliwag. Then Manaphy, Jirachi, Tentacool, Horsea, Ninetales, etc.

Swindle: How about you turn into Poliwag again and hop on top of him?

Alice Ginnashira: You got it.

She did so and then hopped on him.

Alice Ginnashira: BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY!

Poliwag: Hey!

Sunsstreaker: Do the same thing for Horsea!

Alice Ginnashira: Okay!

She turned into Horsea and hopped on her!

Horsea: What the!?

Alice Ginnashira: BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY!

Horsea: Stop that!

Juran: Do the same thing for Manaphy!

She turned to Manaphy and hopped on her.

Alice Ginnashira: YEAH!

Manaphy: What the?!

Vroon: Do the same thing for Poromon now!

She did so.

She bounced on him.

Poromon: HEY!

Qin: Oh boy.

James: Good thing my Cacnea's not a Cacturne yet.

James' Cacnea was offended.

Me: Don't take it personally Cacnea.

Cacturne: (CUDDLING NICO) (In a girls voice) NICO I MISSED YOU SO MUCH!

Qin: Wait that voice.

Nico: (In pain) OUCH! Claudia Kipinski!? Wow!

Me: Boy she sure is a hugger.

Nico: OUCH! I have a jumpsuit with your name on it.

Cacturne: Oh thanks.

She took the green one and went into the bathroom and she came out and was in the jumpsuit. She was a girl with green hair and green eyes.

Claudia Kipinski: Much better. Now for this.

Claudia jumped and squished Nico's face in between her ample breasts.

We laughed!

Maria: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Claudia Kipinski: When Nico and me did some funny shows in clown school.

May was fuming with fury.

Nico: (Muffled) Those were fun times.

May: No one does that to Nico but me.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: I really missed you.

Claudia Kipinski: Me too Nico. Me too!

May: She better let go of my man!

Xenia: May calm down.

Vice: Nico, which teams have you made today?

Nico: Hawkgirl's team will include Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner and Tink Wingfeather. Maximum Ride's team will include Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman and Griselda Nottingshire.

Me: Awesome choices.

Qin: Yeah.

Tink: It's going to be awesome being on a team.

Qin: It sure is.

Janner: You said it.

Laney: We're really excited for you guys.

Leeli: Same here.

The previous group came.

Vulture: Can me, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Trickster, and Merman go with you guys?

Evil Aero Man: Me, Frankenstein, Bell Org, Evil Flame Man, Mudslide, Katty Katswell, Superfriends Scarecrow, Madame Snake, Brutus, and Genbu will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going to have lunch at the Krusty Krab while discussing our next mission.

Merman: Cool I'm starving.

Xenia: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Mega Man Aqua Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Zangoose, Seviper, Lunatone & Solrock next.

Me: Whoa! This will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah and the Sun and Moon Rock pokemon are awesome.

Xenia: They sure are.

Princess Luna: The last two are mine and sisters favorite kinds of Pokemon.

Me: Those two are right up your ally.

Qin: If I had to guess those two are going to be Sunny and Luna Huntington.

Me: Really?

Qin: Intuition.

Dr. Viktor: Now, let's have lunch at the Krusty Krab.

Frankenstein: Always nice to eat there.

We went to the Krusty Krab.

---

Underwater we were walking through Bikini Bottom.

Me: Bikini Bottom is sure looking good.

Girl Jordan: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah it sure is awesome coming here.

We arrived at the Krusty Krab.

Me: Here we are guys.

We went in.

Nico: Good morning Krusty Krew!

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy there lads.

Totally Spies Alice: Hey there, Krusty Krew!

Camie: Ahoy there Mr. Krabs.

Me: Boy are we hungry today.

Mr. Krabs: What can we get ya?

Nico: Monster Krabby Patties and Pretty Patties please?

Mr. Krabs: Aye aye lads.

We paid him and we waited for our food.

We got our food and man it was awesome.

Heat Wave: Need those heated up?

Evil Flame Man: I can help with that too.

Nico: Nothing like having our buns toasted.

They toasted the buns and we got to eating.

Me: (Eating a Patty) MMM! Delicious.

Tomahawk Man: Let me eat this Monster Krabby Patty.

Squidward: Sure you want to do that?

Tomahawk Man: I can try.

He went and ate one and man was it good.

Me: Do robots even know what they are eating though?

Rusty: Not sure. I was built with no taste receptors. I also don't have pain or smell receptors.

Me: Pain receptors you can live without.

Rusty: That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

We were eating a good meal.

Ssserpent: I'll have Green Pretty Patties.

Madame Snake: Me too.

We gave them to them.

Ssserpent: Mmm! (Eating) Delicious.

Yes we were having a delicious meal.

Leeli: (Eating a krabby patty) Boy these are delicious.

Me: They sure are Leeli.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear, King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like this, the Krabs army has returned from The Bikini Badlands to get revenge on you all for banishing them there.

We gasped.

Lily: Oh no, not those cheapskates again!

Lincoln: I never thought we'd hear from those cheapskates ever again after we defeated Naked Krabs and banished the Krabs army to The Bikini Badlands where they'd have no chance for survival there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Looks like they're tougher than they look, and they just don't know when to quit. Well, then, it looks like they've left us no choice: we're turning all of them into King Krab Legs and Krab Dinners.

Lincoln: I've suddenly gotten an appetite for King Krab Legs and full-sized Krab dinners!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Jesstia, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Jesstia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Jesstia, right, Valerie?

Valerie Volcania: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Jesstia and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go down to The Krusty Krab and turn that army of Krabs into King Krab Legs and full-sized Krab dinners.

Lincoln: We're so in for one awesome Krab feast after we get done beating them into the ground, and once we get through with those cheapskate crabs, you better be ready to die, Jesstia.

Valerie Volcania: You better be ready to die, Jesstia, because you're about to feel the true power and fiery wrath of the volcano.

Eli: And you were right about what you said, Lincoln. You know what this means?

Lincoln: Yep. Time to get out an army to tear those cheapskate crabs to shreds.

Lincoln summoned an Anatomia Complex smart scroll terminal that appeared behind his back, and he used the smart scrolls to summon a massive army of Homunculi soldiers, and they all stood in battle formation and were ready for battle, and the Anatomia Complex smart scroll terminal behind Lincoln's back vanished.

Nico: (Whistles) Now, that's what I call an army ready for battle.

Me: So that army of Krabs that we faced years ago is back.

Qin: Oh boy.

Poromon: Can I have beer with my meal?

Headstrong: No, you can't, Poromon.

Squidward: Poromon, why would the Krusty Krab have beer?

Poromon: I don't know.

Nico: Guys we found out from King Kay that the army of Krabs we faced is back. Lets focus on that after we eat.

Poromon: Oh right.

We finished our meal and we were full.

Ruby Rose: Ahh! That was great!

Nora Valkyrie: (LOUD BELCH) Pardon me.

Nico: No worries.

Camie: So what was this Army of Krabs?

Me: All of the Naked Krabs's extended family. We beat them 4 years ago and Maria did a funny trick that banished them to the Bikini Badlands.

Maria: Yep.

Trickster: What was this trick?

Katty Kattswell: Did it involve a scary mask?

Maria: Nope. It involved a Robot Chicken Sketch and a lot of fighting.

Maria went over what happened in chapter 730 and it was awesome.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) Ah, the Krusty Krab. Home of the delicious Krabby Patty and its super-secret recipe.

Lily was working behind the grill and Maria came in.

Maria: Hello Krusty Crew!

Lily: Hey Maria. Hey Horsea.

Horsea: Hey Lily.

Maria: Horsea, what kind of Krabby Patty would you like?

Horsea: I'll have a Monster Krabby Patty.

Maria: That's a good choice Horsea. We're all here Lily.

Lily: One Monster Krabby Patty coming up.

Real hands appeared and they had a huge pile of meat in them and they plopped the meat onto the grill.

French Narrator: 20 minutes later.

Lily came out with the patty.

Lily: Order up! One Monster Krabby Patty.

Lily brought it to the table the Crusaders of Neptune were at and she sat it on the table. Lily had a Shadow Clone behind the grill.

Varie: Wow! Lily you weren't kidding! This is the biggest item on the Krusty Krab menu.

Rolf: You sure are a magnificent burger cook cowlick water Loud Girl.

Lily: Thanks Rolf.

They got to eating.

Lily: Thanks for visiting the Krusty Krab, Maria.

Maria: You're welcome Lily. It's always fun to come here.

Horsea: Did you guys know that I insulted Icky Vicky as well?

Gali: What did you say to her Horsea?

Horsea: Oh it was awesome.

---

In the Moon Prison, Maria had finished her rant to Icky Vicky. Horsea then squirted acid ink into Icky Vicky's eyes and she screamed in excruciating pain.

Horsea: YOU ARE THE WORST EVER HUMAN THAT EVER LIVED VICKY! YOU ARE THE MOST DISGUSTING SHIT-FACED FREAK OF NATURE THAT HAS EVER WALKED THE FACE OF THE EARTH! GO KILL YOURSELF!

Maria: Whoo! You tell her Horsea.

FLASHBACK ENDS

They cheered for Horsea.

Invisible Woman: That was well done Horsea.

Seaspray: You said it Susan. Good show.

Gali: Very impressive.

Lily: I'll say.

Lana: Me too Lily. That was awesome!

Rolf: Rolf agrees.

SpongeBob: Attention, Krusty Krab crew! All hands report immediately!

Lily: [runs up] Fry cook Lily Loud reporting, sir!

Pearl: [Hops out from the boat.] Cashier Pearl Krabs reporting, sir!

Sandy: Bus girl Sandy Cheeks reporting!

Squidward got up from his nap.

Squidward: (Yawns) What's everyone yelling about?

SpongeBob: Today is the 25th anniversary of the first time Mr. Krabs's arch-enemy and our former nemesis Plankton ever tried to steal the secret Krabby Patty formula. [scene flashes back to Mr. Krabs and Plankton]

Plankton: Can I have the secret formula?

Mr. Krabs: No.

Plankton: Okay. [walks away]

SpongeBob: [voiceover] But Plankton was persistent!

Plankton: [comes back] Pretty please?

Mr. Krabs: Uh-uh. [scene cuts to Plankton holding a costume behind his back]

SpongeBob: He used disguises! [Plankton laughs and pulls a cockroach costume over himself; Mr. Krabs squishes him] Super science! [Plankton drips a droplet of chemical into a test tube and drinks it; he is surrounded in a pink cloud and appears as a cockroach; Mr. Krabs steps on him again] Civil disobedience! [Plankton is marching, holding a picket sign that states "I am not a roach"; Mr. Krabs squashes him once more; scene cuts back to the Krusty Krab with, Lily, Sandy, Pearl, Squidward, and SpongeBob] And Mr. Krabs always came out on top! Now that Mr. Krabs is in prison and Plankton has been banished into the endless void of space, and now we have a naked nude Krabs in Plankton's place and we have to make sure that he doesn't get the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

Lily: I never knew that Plankton was that crafty. But you can count on us Mr. SquarePants!

Squidward: [sarcastically] Fascinating.

SpongeBob: But thousands of failures have made him crafty, so keep your eyes open! [SpongeBob eyes bulge out, and he moves them right to left] You'll never know what trick he'll use to steal the secret Krabby Patty formula.

Lily: Aye aye sir!

Pearl: You can count on us Mr. SquarePants.

Robot: [walks into the Krusty Krab, speaks in robotic voice] What a quaint restaurant. I think I will sample their wares.

Lily: It's a robot.

SpongeBob: I got this one. Excuse me Pearl. [moves Pearl out of the way] I'll take this one. [to the robot] Welcome to the Krusty Krab, sir. May I help you?

Robot: Yes please. I'd like an order of chili coral bits.

SpongeBob: [loses fake grin he had] You sure you don't want a Krabby Patty?

Robot: No, thank you. [pulls out a huge bar of gold] Will this cover it?

SpongeBob: Wow! That's a lot of gold! [grabs the gold and hands the robot a paper bag] Here you go.

Robot: [takes the bag and walks toward the door; using green laser beams, it melts the doorway and walks through] Good day.

Lily had strong suspicions about the giant bar of gold that was given to

SpongeBob: Hm. I was sure it was one of Krabs's tricks.

Lily then sensed something inside the gold bar.

Lily: Oh no!

Lily jumped over to the bar and opened a hatch on it and inside was Krabs.

Lily: I knew this was too good to be true!

SpongeBob: I knew it was a trick!

Krabs: Alright, Squarepants. Hand over the Krabby Patty formula!

Spongebob: Or what?

Krabs: (shrugs) Or I'll destroy the Krusty Krab. Is that a valid threat? Because I didn't think that far ahead.

SpongeBob: Well, then, allow me to suggest your next move. [scene cuts to a slingshot; Krabs screams in terror as he is flung towards the Crab Net!]

Krabs: CURSE YOU SQUAREPANTS!

CRASH!

Krabs hit the wall of the Crab Net.

Krabs: Ouch.

Gali: Boy that stupid Krabs just will never learn.

Luna: No he won't dudes.

SpongeBob: [laughs]

Lily: Serves that skinflint right! But just in case.

Lily had Maria spy on Krabs.

Spongebob: Why am I getting a strange sense of deja vu?

At the Crab Net, Krabs was getting up from the launch.

Krabs: You just wait, Squarepants! Next time I'll… ah, who am I kidding? At least I can go home to me wife who understands. [scene cuts to inside the Crab Net]

Fiona: So? Tell me what happened.

Krabs: I don't want to talk about it.

Fiona: Talking will make you feel better.

Krabs: Leave me alone.

Fiona: That's your problem. You never let anyone in. Krabs the rock, Krabs the loner…

Krabs: And she's off, ladies and gentlemen.

Krabs:… and that's why everything you try ends up like this… [Fiona's screen shows Krabs laughing, about to pull a lever; Lily punches him in the face and sends him flying] and like this… [Fiona's screen shows Krabs with a bunch of pillows wrapped around him laughing; Lily punches him again but with a spiked metal fist-glove and sends him flying] and more recently, like this. [Fiona's screen shows a slingshot with a flinging noise.]

Krabs: [whimpering, starts bawling] I'm a failure!

Fiona: It's not that bad! You just require a little help. Maybe some henchmen…

Krabs: Henchmen?

Fiona: Yes, what you need to do is surround yourself with muscular tough guys who will do whatever you say.

Krabs: I like the sound of that. I'll canvas all the seediest lowbrow dives in town to find me minions. And I know just how to speak their language! [scene cuts to a dim club with muscular tough guys playing pool; Krabs stands at the door] Felicitations, malefactors! I am endeavoring to misappropriate the formulary for the preparation of affordable comestibles! Who will join me!?

[Scene cuts to Krabs sitting in a wheelchair in the Crab Net with a cast and bandages]

Krabs: I don't get it. No matter what I do, I always end up being smashed by someone bigger and stronger than me.

Fiona: Oh, come on. I think you're overreacting. [as Fiona talks, a robotic hand comes out of a panel and pats Krabs, then crushes him] Sorry.

Krabs: That's okay. I'm no different than the millions of other Krabs in the sea. [while Krabs talks, he "assembles" himself together, sticking his eyes on, putting his claws in the sockets, and matching his legs which are labeled "left leg" and "right leg" in their appropriate sockets] The Krabs family has been a money-obsessed family for many generations and now because of Lily we have now because the most hated family in the history of the world. And we're now always being pushed around and crushed. Wait! That's it! Acting alone, we're powerless, but united, the Krabs family could be a real pain in the hindquarters! [he appears with a phone book and slams it on the table] SquarePants and Loud may think one Krabs is no problem, but let's see them take on two, or ten, or a hundred, or a thousand, or a million! [scene cuts to Krabs dialing a number; cuts to Krabs on the phone; cuts to Krabs writing letters to numerous family members; cuts to Krabs licking the adhesive on a bunch of envelopes; cuts to Krabs in a red airplane, skywriting "CALLING ALL KRABS"; cuts to a montage of differently dressed Krabs] But why stop there? I'll gather every family member from every corner of the ocean. The entire Krabs family under one roof! SpongeBob won't stand a chance against the staggering intellect of a million cheapskate criminal masterminds! [doorbell rings] They're here! Welcome, mateys! [Krabs runs to the door and opens it with a big grin, which quickly fades into a look of disgust and disbelief; he sees a huge group of hick, redneck crab family members playing music; one of them begins to speak]

Clem: [hick drawl] Hey, look, everybody! It's cousin Krabs!

All: Yee-haw!

Krabs (sees all his family members): I've been gone from home longer than I thought. [Clem runs up and shakes Krabs's Claw]

Clem: [hick drawl] Well, howdy, cousin! [Krabs stares at his claw, which is dripping after his cousin shook it]

Krabs: Uh…

Clem: It's me, Clem. O' course, you remember Zeke, Rufus, Jeke, Billy Billy Bo-Illy Bonana Fanna Fo-Filly, Doug, Enos… [Clem continues introducing the rest of the family; Krabs is crawling on the ground]… Fletcher McGee, Rainchild, Zeke Junior…

Krabs: Alright! I get it! I mean, uh, come inside. Make yourself at home. [scene cuts to the family inside the Crab Net, standing in front of Karen] I'd like you to meet me computer wife, Fiona.

Clem: [whistles from the back of the group] Golly, she sure is purdy, Eugene.

Fiona: Eugene?!

Krabs: [annoyed] Yes, that's me first name. [Fiona cracks up; Krabs keeps an angry face]

Fiona: Eugene? [laughing]

Krabs: [still has an annoyed face] Will you please-!

Fiona: [still laughing] Sorry!

Krabs: All right, as I was saying… [Karen starts laughing] Okay, we all know Eugene's a funny name.

Fiona: [laughing] Okay, okay. I'm done. No more.

Krabs: Good. Ahem, to continue. [turns away from Fiona; he doesn't see the screen that she brings down behind him; the word "EUGENE" appears on the screen] Only you can bring honor… [the family laughs; Krabs turns around to look at the screen; it is blank]…

and dignity… [the word "EUGENE" with a finger pointing at Krabs appears; the group laughs, and Krabs turns to look at the screen, which is now blank]… back to the Krabs name. [as soon as Krabs speaks, another "EUGENE" sign appears with an arrow pointing at Krabs; he turns around to look at the screen and is trembling with fury; as he starts to speak, another "EUGENE" sign appears] For years, it has been me goal to acquire the secret formula for… [Krabs turns around and points at the sign] Aha! [he runs to the outlet and unplugs it] Okay, that's enough! [Fiona says "Eugene! Ha Ha!" before losing power; Plankton runs in front of Fiona's screen] Bottom line: we invade the Krusty Krab so I can steal the secret formula. What do you think?

Family Member 1: But what's in it for us? [the family roars in agreement]

Krabs: Well, what do ye want?

Family Member 2: Gawrsh. Can I get a new string for my banjo? [holds up a banjo with one string]

Family Member 3: And another boot to match this'n? [holds up foot with a boot on it]

Family Member 4: [holds up laptop] And some more memory for my laptop!

Clem: And what about root beer?

All: Root beer?!

Krabs: Help me get the secret formula and you can have as much root beer as you can drink! [the group cheers] Victory, thy name is Krabs! [Krabs turns to face the cheering crowd; on his back is a note taped on with the word "Eugene."]

Maria heard the plan outside and she was shocked.

Maria: This is bad! We got to warn everyone.

Maria went to the Krusty Krab and warned everyone.

Varie: So Krabs has amassed an army with his entire family and brethren?

Maria: I'm not kidding Varie. He's going to take down the entire Krusty Krab with over 1 million family members.

Lily: This is really bad. We are about to go into war. Krabs amassing an army like this to take us down is equal to that of a declaration of war.

SpongeBob: We have to be ready.

Maria: I have an idea. It's gonna be risky but we need to find out their weakness.

SpongeBob: Their weakness is money.

Maria: No I'm talking about their weakness biologically.

Lily: Oh I get it.

Maria: I'm gonna go ask Mr. Krabs about this.

Everyone gasped.

Lily: Maria that's crazy!

Maria: It's our only chance Lily. But you have to trust me on this. We have no other alternative.

Lily: Okay Maria. Do what you got to do.

Maria: Thank you.

Maria went to the Ross Ice Shelf Prison.

Maria was talking to Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: So there's a naked version of me thats filled in Plankton's role?

Maria: That's right Mr. Krabs. He runs around in the nude and he's after the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

Mr. Krabs: Boy and I thought Plankton was such a headache. But this nude version of me sounds even more dangerous.

Maria: He is Mr. Krabs. But Lily has beaten him as much as you have beaten Plankton.

Mr. Krabs: I'm proud of that Lass.

Maria: I am too. But the real problem is this. The naked Krabs has amassed a huge army of his and your kind to destroy the Krusty Krab to steal the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

Mr. Krabs: (Gasps) That is exactly what Plankton did with his kind!

Maria: Plankton tried this kind of plan before?

Mr. Krabs: Aye lass. But in the end I horrified that malignerant microbe with a fake secret formula recipe where the Krabby Patties are made of Plankton.

Maria: That is genius Mr. Krabs. That just might work with the naked Krabs. Alright, Mr. Krabs. I'm gonna make you a deal. I'll convince Lily and J.D. to knock years off your sentence if you tell me the weaknesses of crabs.

Mr. Krabs: You got a deal lass.

The deal was made.

Back at the Krusty Krab they got ready.

Lily: Mr. Krabs, I'm sorry I got you sent to prison.

Mr. Krabs: No you had every right to do so lass. Being in prison for all that time has made me realize what a selfish skinflint I was. I never had any love for anyone except meself and money. Plus I can't believe that I did all those crimes to Squidward, SpongeBob and everyone I know.

Lily: It's good that you've had a change. I can never be one to carry a grudge.

Then Krabs's voice was heard.

Krabs: [over megaphone] Attention Krusty Krab management! This is your better speaking.

Mr. Krabs: What?!

Lily: Here he is. [Krabs is standing outside the Krusty Krab with a megaphone]

Krabs: [over megaphone] I have the restaurant surrounded. Give me the secret formula or I'll destroy the Krusty Krab! [Mr. Krabs and Squidward run outside to Plankton]

Mr. Krabs: Ah, you and what army ya pig!?

Krabs: (Shocked) What!? I thought you were in prison!

Mr. Krabs: I was released on parole.

Krabs: Well it doesn't matter! Here comes my army. [scene pans out to show the Krusty Krab surrounded by something covered in the sand. The millions of members of the Krabs family popped out and they looked at them with blazing fury.]

Mr. Krabs: Uh-oh.

Lily: ATTACK!

They went at the Krabs army and it was an extremely violent and brutal massacre. Lily punched a bunch of crabs in their faces and fired glowing red scalding hot water at them and burned them. Maria fired hot water and burned them and she ripped some of their claws off. Gali slashed them and kicked them. Luna played a chord and blew them away with water. Lana froze them in ice and turned them into ice pops.

Rolf: Mestick! (hits Krabs with shepherd's hook) (BLAM!) Shlorvin! (hits Krabs again) (POW!) I SAID! (hits Krabs again) (KRAKROW!) NEVER AGAIN WILL YOU TORMENT THE KRUSTY KRAB!

Varie summoned a huge giant squid and it grabbed some of the crabs in its tentacles and threw them miles away from the scene.

Maria: To quote my friend Nico "You stupid crabs have failed this ocean!"

Varie fired numerous blasts of scalding hot water and burned many crabs. Seaspray activated his hovercraft jet engines and blew some of them away.

Varie: Lets use our combos!

Seaspray: You got it Varie. CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back between the engines and 4 more blasters popped out.

Octopunch: Time for action! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it supercharged his harpoon launcher and 4 more harpoon launchers popped out.

Seaspray and Octopunch: NAUTICAL LIGHTNING MAELSTROM!

Seaspray fired powerful blasts of wind from his engines and he fired his lasers and Octopunch fired his energized harpoons. They turned into a massive tornado and they made mincemeat out of the crabs.

Highbrow: Now it's our turn! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into a port on top of him in his chopper mode and he had 6 more blasters pop out of his corrosive acid rifle.

Invisible Woman: Time for some action. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into her device on her device on her arm and it not only enhanced her invisible powers but it also gave her the ability to fire powerful beams of light on the electromagnetic wavelength.

Highbrow and Invisible Woman: MICROWAVE GREASEFIRE FRYER!

Invisible Woman fired a massive blast of microwave energy and Highbrow fired krabby patty grease and the microwave energy ignited the grease and turned it into a powerful napalmic flamethrower blast that fried some of the crabs.

Varie: Final smash time guys!

Rolf: You got it Varie! SCANDINAVIAN OPERA SHOT!

Rolf sang opera in gibberish and it released a powerful sonic blast that was loud enough to shatter crab shells like glass.

Lily: Oh that is too funny! But good job Rolf!

Rolf: Thank you Cowlick Water Loud Girl.

Sandy: (Southern Accent) Time to finish these sidewinders! CHEMICAL PATTYBOMB BARRAGE!

Sandy threw a bunch of krabby patties made of highly unstable explosive chemicals and they hit the crabs and exploded.

KRABBOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

The army of Krabs was defeated.

Maria: You do not want to steal the Krabby Patty Secret Formula anyway.

Krabs: And why is that?

Maria: Because this is what's in the Krabby Patty.

Maria showed a page in a book and it revealed that the Krabby Patties are made from CRABS!?

Krabs: (horrified) WHAT?! KRABBY PATTIES ARE MADE OUT OF CRAB?!

Maria: Yep.

Krabs: [screams in horror while running all the way back home to the Crab Net]

[Back outside the Krusty Krab, the Krabs family reads the recipe and gasps; they all run screaming while everyone laughs, except for Clem who just stands there staring at the book]

Maria: How come you aren't running?

Clem: I can't read.

Maria: Get out of here!

Clem ran. The Krabs family was going to be running for a long time.

Lily: And don't come back you fried chickens!

Maria: That was awesome!

Squidward saw the recipe.

Squidward: Maria is this really the recipe for a Krabby Patty?

Maria: Nope. This was all part of our counter plan to drive those rotten crabs away.

SpongeBob: It sure worked Maria.

Lily: It sure did.

Sandy: (To the viewers) Never underestimate the ingenious methods of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lily: No way.

After Lily got home, she and Maria told me everything and Mr. Krabs was hired back at the Krusty Krab as a bus boy and he was now placed on highly supervised probation. Lily brought a Cradily and an Anorith for Nico. It was gonna be two weeks before the Krabs family realize that they were duped.

---

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed and really gobsmacked!

Me: That was so clever.

Camie: That is pure genius!

Rarity: Boy it sure is darlings. We are amazed.

Undermine: Krabby Patties are NOT made out of crab.

Me: No they aren't. But that was a really awesome and very clever strategy.

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Lily: It sure was.

Strawberry Sunrise: We were amazed to hear about that.

Strawberry Sunrise was doing Cats Cradle and making new designs.

Leeli: What are you doing Strawberry Sunrise?

Strawberry Sunrise: Doing Cats Cradle designs.

Leeli: Cats Cradle?

Me: It's where you take a piece of string like say some yarn or sewing machine thread and you wrap it around your fingers and make designs with it. Watch. It's not easy.

I took some thread and moved my hands and fingers around and made a tower and tree.

Me: See?

Leeli: Wow that is cool!

Me: It sure is. But its' not easy. Ever since Ayatoriko became

Strawberry Sunrise's archenemy she was learning so much about Cats Cradle.

Merman: Okay, so it's not easy.

Genbu: It's still fun though.

Strawberry Sunrise: It just takes practice.

Leeli: Okay!

Me: Yeah.

Qin: But it looks like we're going to have an all you can eat crab buffet for dinner.

Nico: We sure are.

Leeli: Yeah I'm hungry for that.

Me: Better bring out a lot of melted butter.

Xenia: Yeah!

Divebomb: Are there any blue crabs among them?

Maria: Nope. Just King Crabs.

Qin: Those are the best kind.

Me: They sure are.

Lana: And my favorites too.

Lola: No lobsters I hope.

Homer then started crying.

Me: Homer? Uh oh you mentioned lobsters and that means only one thing.

Bart: Dad had a pet lobster named Pinchy. (Season 10 Episode 7)

Nico: Oh boy. I think I heard that you guys have a giant version of him in the M.O.E. right?

Genbu: Yes we sure do.

Me: Whoa.

Onyx: We can bring him over here if you want.

Brutus: There's still time.

Homer: I would like that.

Onyx whistled and then we heard a roar and then we went outside and then we saw a HUGE LOBSTER! IT WAS A GODZILLA SIZE LOBSTER! It was GIANT PINCHY!

Qin: HOLY MACKEREL!

Nico: That is one ginormous lobster!

Xenia: OH WOW!

Me: WHOA! Marge do you regret cooking Pinchy back then?

Marge: Looking back I sure do. I made Homer really sad.

Qin: Oh boy.

Buzzsaw: Hey, Pinchy. Remember Homer?

Pinchy saw Homer and patted him on his head.

Homer: Oh Pinchy I missed you boy.

He hugged Pinchy.

Me: So cute.

Qin: Aww.

Homer: I promise that I'll never eat you again.

Me: Pinchy is a very special lobster to Homer.

Lisa Simpson: He sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Boy that is amazing. Ebirah the Mammoth Shrimp and Pinchy the Super Lobster.

Qin: That is cool.

Box Ghost: (laughs) The Krabs Army is screwed now!

Superfriends Scarecrow: I won't even need my fear gas.

Me: You got that right! Lets see how they like it when they face a giant lobster.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: (Sniffs) I smell something salty.

Barbossa: To be fair, it wasn't Marge's fault. Homer killed Pinchy by accident.

Me: Really? I thought it was Marge because she cooked him.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah but that's not what I'm smelling. It smells like salt and cold hard cash.

Mr. Krabs: (Sniffs)

Boink boink boink. Boinkboinkboinkboinkboinkboink.

Mr. Krabs: Do you smell it? That smell. A kind of salty smelly smell. A smelly smell that smells… Smelly. (HOING) (Eyes grow wide) They are here.

Mudslide: Let them come.

Dai Gui: They are no match for us.

Me: That's normally something I would say.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: 4 years have been VERY Beneficial for us too.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Look out Krabs Family, (EYES GLOW RED) Tonight you are going to become an all you can eat crab buffet for us.

Leozack: Entrance time!

We got ready.

Then there was a rumble and out on the horizon came MANY MANY CRABS! They were THE KRABS ARMY!

They arrived at the Krusty Krab. Then the spirits of all the people of Bikini Bottom appeared and then swirled around them and then they converged and then…

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAARRRRR!

Pinchy loomed out over the Krusty Krab and roared and the Krabs army screamed in fright as it saw him and then Pinchy's antennae fired lasers and they hit the ground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted off and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: I'm feeling CRABBY all of a sudden!

Qin: Me too!

Demyx: You guys are in trouble now.

Bell Org: Big trouble!

Me: Scratch that! We meant So Enormous That It's Hard To Comprehend Trouble!

Nico: Yeah!

Krabs Member: You will pay for everything you did to us! You fooled us with that Krabby Patties being made out of crab deal! But we won't fall for it again!

Maria: Geez what took you guys so long to figure it out?

Me: Guess you guys are too dumb.

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Po Kong, Penguin, Awesome Android, Private HIVE, Pterodactyl Ghost, Black Knight of Merlin, IR Baboon, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghoster, Ape Man, Shakedown, Nuclear Man, Eustace, Knighty Knight, and Droog appeared.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Po Kong, Penguin, Awesome Android, Private HIVE, Pterodactyl Ghost, Black Knight of Merlin, IR Baboon, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghoster, Ape Man, Shakedown, Nuclear Man, Eustace, Knighty Knight, and Droog.

Deker: We COULD have use for some members of the Krabs army. Like Clem.

Abis Mal: The rest can be cooked.

Nico: That sounds fair.

Me: I agree.

Nergal: I'll cook some pizza alongside that.

Me: Good idea.

Motor Ed: (to Nico) Heard you went to Colm's village. Seriously.

Nico: We sure did and it was awesome.

Mojo: Did you get anything interesting?

Me: We had a lot of seafood and fish for a little snack.

Lola: Yep. It was awesome.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was MECHANIZER from episode 14 of Zeo!

---

King Mondo sent Klank to set up an ambush and to destroy the Angel Grove University warehouse if the Rangers got too close to spare fuel cells.

Mechanizer attacked Tommy when he split up from the others to find the fuel cell and later attacks the Yellow, Green, Blue and Pink Rangers, the Mechanizer then used his blaster, but he drop it when the warehouse exploded allowing Tanya to blast it. Mechanizer torched the warehouse by blasting several containers of explosive liquid.

He later received the new Plutonium Armor and grew into a giant and battled the Super Zeo Zords 1 and 2 but was destroyed by them both.

---

Tommy Oliver: Mechanizer!

Mechanizer: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to ambush and destroy Angel Grove University Warehouse if the rangers got too close to spare fuel cells!

Mechanizer: Good memory there.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Nico: Yeah.

---

Ruby Rose, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Summer Rose, Vice and Skallox VS Deker - Nico's rescue in Colm's fishing village

---

Deker was first.

Deker: (to Ruby) Nico's rescue was in Colm's fishing village. Did he catch any fish there?

Ruby: He caught lots of them and they were really awesome and tasty.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really awesome and delicious fish.

Starshine Sparkle: Especially the clams and salmon.

Spyro: All sorts of great fish.

Summer Rose: They sure were tasty there.

Deker: Boy I can tell. Lets do it!

RUBY CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Ruby activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Weiss, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Winter Schnee, Willow Schnee, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal - Battling Another Fixer and Another Crocomire

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Nico, Piper's team, Fixer's team, and the others did good battling Another Fixer. And Another Crocomire as well.

Weiss: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings but we were shocked to learn that

Swartz killed Selena Oceanus's parents in cold blood!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he sure did! And forced her Selena to do it!

Gill Grunt: It sure was awful to hear about that!

Winter Schnee: We're really glad that Swartz is dead!

Willow Schnee: All of us are glad.

Abis Mal: Good riddance to that monster! Lets do it!

BLUE ICE CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Weiss used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Blake, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kali Belladonna, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) I heard Lincoln battled Tweaky on his rescue. Guess he didn't get the memo that Buzz Buzzard is in our ranks.

Blake: No he sure didn't and he is really pissed at Lincoln for ruining Buzz's image!

Starlught Glimmer: Yeah Tweaky really is mad at Lincoln.

Cozy Glow: He wants to kill him now. I hope he changes soon.

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

Kali Belladonna: Yeah that is for sure.

Nergal: That is for sure. Lets do it!

CAT PIZZA MAGISWORD!

Blake used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, bones, magic, skulls, blood, lightning and stars and smashed him down.

## Yang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Raven Branwen, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed - Meeting the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saga

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) I heard you dudes met the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saga. What's the dudette's name?

Yang: Her name is Tamora Nobori and she is a really awesome Guardian Angel and has amazing powers too.

Rainbow Dash: She is a really cool and awesome power.

Scootaloo: And her story is cool too.

Nico: Yep. So, Tamora, what's the story on why you hated Lola with a burning passion?

Tamora Nobori: Oh, that's a story I've never forgotten. It's true I hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lola's done to her own brother could never be forgiven. One day, we were having a meeting at the castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done, and Lincoln was with us. But, we suddenly heard a loud screech of anger in the air, and we knew exactly who that was: Lola, and she was out to murder Lincoln because something got her in a bad mood yet again. I was really mad, and so were the rest of us and Lincoln, so we charged out, and as soon as we got outside, Lola was about to pounce on Lincoln and beat him to death with brass knuckles, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness at her and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up and she roared with anger, her hair literally turned into flames, her teeth turned into fangs, and her face turned red. We'd had enough of that pink-wearing blackmailing pageant demon, so we pounced on her and we started beating her up, and then, Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he'd fired from his white angel wings and she was still screaming like crazy, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut. We called Luna and as soon as she heard what happened, she was so furious and she grabbed Lola by the collar of her dress and dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for ten months for her attempted murder of Lincoln, she was so lucky we didn't ask to press charges on her, but because the nice sisters wanted to kill her, we threw Lola into a makeshift jail cell, and she protested saying she wanted a lawyer and she was framed.

Nico: Like that classic line would save her. If you were actually going to press charges on her, she would be found guilty and the evidence would be staring her hard in the face.

Me: Lola was lucky no one was pressing charges, but Lincoln and the Guardian Angels had a ton of evidence on her.

Bertha Sellington: We documented all of her crimes with hidden cameras and even she wasn't able to cover her tracks that easily. Plus, we found out that Lynn stepped on Lola's tiara and broke it, and she planted a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him, and she was the one who gave her the brass knuckles in the first place.

Lincoln: We were absolutely shocked, horrified, and enraged Lynn did this, and that she still wanted me dead again. We offered her no forgiveness for her crimes, I marched up to her room, grabbed her by the collar of her jersey, and brought her down to Mom and Dad to face her punishment.

Luna: Yep, she got grounded for eleven months for her crime, and Lincoln even told her off by using the Dad tone of voice.

Lynn Sr.: I had no idea he was able to speak like that to her, but let's just say that by the time Lincoln was done, Junior ran off to her room and hid under her bed, but not before she peed her gym shorts in fright.

Rita: I knew her antics would go too far one day and result in her getting verbally chewed out, but on this occasion, the words would come from her own brother.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Motor Ed: Wow! I didn't know that Lincoln was able to use the dad voice like that. Seriously!

Whirlwind: It really came to us as a surprise too. Lincoln thanks to many of his guardian angels was really starting to become a man back then.

Raven Branwen: He sure was and that is awesome.

Motor Ed: Boy that is amazing. Lets do it!

FIRE CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Yang activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Jaune Arc, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Powerpuff Girls, Rocket Monkeys, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo - Alice Ginnashira turning into each of the mascots

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) Alice Ginnashira turned into each of the mascots. (laughs) Well, she IS a Ditto, after all!

Jaune Arc: And Ditto's only power is to transform which is really awesome and fun.

Fluttershy: She has the power to turn into anyone and anything there. And that is so amazing.

Tornado Bolt: We all thought it was cool too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish accent) It sure was amazing and I think it's cool too.

Stealth Elf: We all thought so ourselves.

Blossom: I agree there myself as well.

Bubbles: Yeah that is for sure!

Wally: Boy you're not kidding.

Gus: It was a really amazing power to see.

Mojo Jojo: Oh I most agree there. Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo, command it!

HOLY SWORD CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Jaune activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Nora Valkyrie, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Johnny Test, Dukey, Olivia Boone, Kelsey Winslow, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong - Alice Ginnashira did lots of changes and fit in with the Mascots

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Alice Ginnashira did lots of changes. And all to fit in with the Mascots.

Nora Valkyrie: She sure did and it was so awesome seeing her turn into versions of the mascots.

Pinkie Pie: We were all having fun seeing that!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really amazing sight to see

Featherweight: We all thought so ourselves too.

Sprocket: I agree there too and it's awesome.

Johnny Test: We all were amazed too.

Dukey: Yeah we sure were.

Olivia Boone: You got that right.

Kelsey Winslow: We were amazed ourselves to see it too.

Po Kong: I agree there too myself. Lets do it!

MOUNTAIN HAMMER MAGISWORD!

Nora activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Pyrrha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Homer Simpson, Lenny, Carl, Barney, Moe, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man - Us having a meal at the Krusty Krab

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) So you guys had a meal at the Krusty Krab. What did you order?

Pyrrha: Monster Krabby Patties and Pretty Patties and they were awesome and delicious as always.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure were and they were really tasty.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all loved them like always.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Homer: It was always really awesome and tasty too.

Lenny: Boy you said it Homer.

Carl Carlson: That's right and it was awesome.

Barney: Perfect with beer too. (BELCH)

Moe: Yeah it sure is.

Radioactive Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

FIRESTORM VOLCANO MAGISWORD!

Pyrrha activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lie Ren, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sarah Conner, John Conner, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo - The Army of Krabs's that we beat years ago and banished to the Bikini Badlands back for revenge

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) The Army of Krabs that J.D. and the otehrs beat years ago and banished to the Bikini Badlands back for revenge. Even with their leader in our ranks, those barfbrains still don't quit!

Lie Ren: No kidding there! ANd after hearing how they were taken down before, we were amazed that they were that dangerous.

Applejack: Yeah those guys were nothing but nasty sidewinders.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure were.

Flashwing: They sure were awful.

Sarah Connor: Ugly sons of bitches too.

John Connor: I agree there too.

Gizmo: Yeah I agree too. Lets do it!

LOTUS FURY MAGISWORD!

Lie Ren activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jack Sparrow, Gibbs, Elizabeth Swann, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E. - Back then we had to use the Robot Chicken Sketch to scare the Krabs Army

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) Back then, J.D. and the others had to use the Robot Chicken Sketch to scare the Krabs Army. (laughs) That was actually a smart tactic!

Emerald Sustrai: Yeah it sure was clever and it scared them bad out into the Bikini Badlands.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was amazingly well thought out.

King Solar: We all were very impressed by that.

Solar Eclipsa: We sure were and it was great.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Spotlight: And it was funny too.

Jack Sparrow: It sure was a good tactic mates.

Gibbs: I agree captain.

Private HIVE: Yes indeed. Permission to start the battle?

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

EMERALD BLADEDANCE MAGISWORD!

Emerald used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dew Gayl, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, RD Lily and Salem VS Penguin - The Krabs Family was scared by Maria

---

Penguin was next.

Penguin: (To Dew) Boy the Krabs family was really scared bad by Maria weren't they?

Dew Gayl: They sure were and it was just like what happened in that Robot Chicken Sketch except they ran away in fright.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was a funny tactic.

Triple Berry: It sure was awesome and fun too.

Flynn: Yeah we were told what happened and we laughed so hard that it was fun.

Cali: We sure were and it was awesome.

Mags: It sure was great.

Hugo: Yeah no kidding.

Penguin: That was a most very amusing day. Lets do it then.

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Penny Polendina, Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Cloud Star, Lilly Crystal, Android 18 and Amazo VS Awesome Android - That was clever scaring the Krabs family

Awesome Android was next.

Awesome Android: That was a really clever way to scar the Krabs family.

Penny Polendina: It sure was awesome and we were really amazed by that.

Princess Cadance: We sure were and it was fun too.

Flurry Heart: Yeah no kidding there. That was awesome.

Cloud Star: That was awesome and fun.

Lilly Crystal: This was long before the Masters of Evil formed though.

Awesome Android: But that was still a d great plan. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

Maximum Ride, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mystery Inc., Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost - The Krabs family is going down

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) The Krabs family is going down. Can I eat some of them?

Maximum Ride: Go for it. And we're going to have a really awesome crab dinner tonight.

Princess Luna: And it's going to be an awesome feast too.

Moondust: I can't wait to eat lots of king crab legs.

Snowdrop: These cheapskates give all crabs everywhere a really bad name.

Gari: You're not kidding there.

Blackout: But they will taste good though.

Shaggy: Like yeah they sure will.

Pterodactyl Ghost: They sure will. Lets do it!

FLIGHT OF THE EAGLE MAGISWORD!

Maximum Ride activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of wind and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sir George VS Black Knight of Merlin

---

Black Knight of Merlin was next.

Black Knight of Merlin: Ye ready for me?

Sir George: Always am ready for thee.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

I.M. Weasel VS I.R. Baboon

---

I.R. Baboon was next.

I.R. Baboon: Krabs not kidding about big family.

I.M. Weasel: He does have a really huge family doesn't he?

I.M. Weasel fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Strawberry Sunrise VS Ayatoriko

Ayatoriko was next.

Ayatoriko: Lets play cats cradle!

Strawberry Sunrise: You got it.

She made a string tree and it crashed onto Ayatoriko and smashed her down.

Zipp Storm VS Roller Ghoster

Roller Ghost was next.

Zipp Storm: Time for some stunt power.

Zipp ran fast and flew and smashed it down.

Miti VS Ape Man

Ape Man was next.

Miti: Okay ape boy. Lets do it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Ultear Milkovich VS Shakedown

Shakedown was next.

Shakedown: Boy that version of Pinchy is a huge lobster!

Ultear: No kidding there! That is a massive version of him.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Sheila Kelsall VS Nuclear Man

Nuclear Man was next.

Nuclear Man: This will be fun.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) It sure will be awesome mate.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Kalolo VS Eustace

Eustace was next.

Kalolo: I hope you're ready for our crab meal tonight.

Eustace: Biah blah blah.

Kalolo: Touchy.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Flashwing VS Knighty Knight

Knighty Knight was next.

Knighty Knight: This will be fun.

Flashwing: It always is fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Suki VS Droog

Droog was next.

Droog: This is gonna be so awesome.

Suki: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mechanizer

Mechanizer was next.

Mechanizer: That's amazing that you guys defeated the Krabs Army years ago.

Me: It sure is and that was so awesome and cool.

Varie: It sure was and we showed those dirtbags that being cheap can be a dangerous thing.

Cassidy: Especially when it can land you in Davy Jones's Locker.

Mechanizer: That's for sure. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of the Cheapskate Krabs Army, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Krabs Army symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Mechanizer and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Mechanizer you have failed this ocean.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: I think this morph is appropriate.

Tsukasa: Don't forget backup!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! LITERATURE DEFENDER BRIGADE!

They turned into the Saber Team! Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team!

Maria: And this too. (TURNS DIAL) LIGHTNING FORCE 6!

She summoned Electro, Evil Elec Man, Metal Alice, Princess Archerina, Legion Ex Machina, and Puff along with Yost Electro, Larxene, Spark Mandrill, Evil Livewire and the Megawhatts!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Time to bring the pain!

We went at them!

We punched, pounded and pulverized and blasted them all over.

Sandy, SpongeBob, Sunstreaker and Swindle used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sunstreaker's misslles, Swindle's Scatter Blaster and Sandy and SpongeBob's powers 100-fold.

Sandy Cheeks and Sunstreaker: SQUIRREL NUT MISSILE SHOT!

SpongeBob and Swindle: KRABBY PATTY SWINDLE BLAST!

Lightning of Frankenstein and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING HORROR FEST!

Water of Melodies and Demyx: SIREN WATER STORM!

Fire of Heat and Heat Wave: INFERNO HEAT SHOT!

Earth Sorcery Power and Dai Gui: EARTH MAGIC BLAST!

Wind Sky Might and Vulture: WIND SKY BLAST!

Boxes of Doom and Box Ghost: BOXES OF DOOM SHOT!

Snakes of Fury and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF FURY BLAST!

Earth Force of Texas and Onyx: EARTH TEXAS BLAST!

Wind Cyclone Trickery and Trickster: WIND CYCLONE TRICKS BLAST!

Darkness Mermaids and Merman: DARKNESS MERMAID BLAST!

Snow of Frankenstein and Frankenstein: SNOW OF FRANKENSTEIN BLAST!

Bells of The Song and Bell Org: BELLS OF NOTRE DAME BLAST!

Flame Charming Power and Evil Flame Man: FLAME CHARM BLAST!

Mudslides Energy and Mudslide: MUDSLIDE ENERGY SHOT!

Wind Force Jets and Evil Aero Man: WIND FORCE JETS BLAST!

Thieving Cats and Katty Kattswell: THIEVING CAT BLAST!

Fear of the Sky Dragon and Superfriends Scarecrow:: FEAR OF THE SKY DRAGON BLAST!

Snakes of Doom and Madame Snake: SNAKES OF DOOM SHOT!

Sailors of Fury and Brutus: SAILORS OF FURY BLAST!

Northern Saint Fury and Genbu: NORTHERN SAINT FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

SpongeBob, Rarity, Mr. Krabs, Qin, Lily and me: CRAB DINNER FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CRAB ELEMENT STYLE: BLUE CRAB!

Jessica Shannon: CRAB STING STYLE: HORSESHOE CRAB!

Peni Parker: CRAB WEB STYLE: PEEKYTOE CRAB!

Hilda: (British Accent) CRAB FIRE STYLE: DUNGENESS CRAB!

Yuna: CRAB WATER STYLE: KING CRAB!

Julie Makimoto: CRAB EARTH STYLE: STONE CRAB!

Makoto Nanaya: CRAB WIND STYLE: SNOW CRAB!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said species of crabs.

Lincoln and his harem: CRAB FINAL SMASH: CRAB CHARGE!

lincoln and his harem: crab final smash: crab charge they summoned various crabs to attack the krabs army

We fired rainbow energy blasts at the Krabs army minus Clem and a few members and all of them got fried and turned into King Krab Legs and full-sized Krab dinners and their spirits were banished to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: Take that, you army of cheapskates!

Clem: That's it for them.

Nico: And we also made some awesome King Krab Legs and full-sized Krab dinners out of them to last for weeks. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Valerie Volcania: That's right, there's still the matter of Jesstia to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Jesstia.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Jesstia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Jesstia, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Jesstia: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Valerie Volcania: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Valerie Volcania's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Pyroclastic Hellion-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jesstia, she left neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Valerie Volcania: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Jesstia: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Valerie Volcania was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange energy with lava, flames, and magma surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels and Pyroclastic Hellion flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jesstia: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Valerie Volcania emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Valerie Volcania grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long braided orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Pyroclastic Hellion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Pyroclastic Hellion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Valerie Volcania has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange bellbottom pants, black and orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Pyroclastic Elemental surrounded by lava and magma. Suddenly, Valerie Volcania felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Valerie Volcania has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Valerie Volcania's massive Pyroclastic Hellion-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Pyroclastic Hellion's Volcanic Pyroclastic Draconic Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Volcanic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and Pyroclastic Hellion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large neon orange gem on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with neon orange gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Pyroclastic Hellion's head with neon orange gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Pyroclastic Hellion that said, "Valerie Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Pyroclastic Hellion, Elemental Angel of The Volcano, Loving Second Eldest Sister of Varie Volcania, Vixen Volcania, Vivian Volcania, and Valencia Volcania, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Hugh Kane, Destroyer of Jesstia of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Volcanoes, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ヴァレリー・ヴォルカニア、パイロクラスティック・ヘリオン のジーンスラマー、ザ・ヴォルケーノ のエレメンタル エンジェル、ヴァリエ火山 の愛する次女、ビクセン火山、ビビアン火山、バレンシア火山、にこちゃん の未来の妻、ヒュー・ケイン の大敵、のジェスティア の破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、溶岩、火山、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Valerie Volcania has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PYROCLASTIC HELLION-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC VOLCANIC INFERNO ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM PYROCLASTIC HELLION JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM PYROCLASTIC HELLION LOVE!

We were amazed by Valerie Volcania's Super Angel-Pyroclastic Hellion-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Jesstia saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out his blaster to blast her, but Valerie Volcania fired a powerful neon orange energy blast with lava, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Jesstia, which hit her and pushed her back and he also got burned, but this really pissed her off Volcania: Whoa, Valerie's transformed, that's so awesome.

Vivian Volcania: That's really incredible, and she really burned Jesstia badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Valerie Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Pyroclastic Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Inferno Pyroclastic Hellion Inferno Love) And now, a fiery fate awaits you, Jesstia.

Nico: Let's get her, Valerie, this bitch doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Valerie Volcania.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Valerie Volcania and Nico went after Jesstia who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Jesstia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Jesstia, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Jesstia took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Jesstia began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Jesstia has transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Jesstia fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Valerie Volcania and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Valerie, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Jesstia from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Jesstia and he stabbed her in her chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing her so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Jesstia's bio-energy and assimilated her powers and abilities as his tail pulsed and the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Jesstia withered and deteriorated until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Valerie, let's end this bitch for good.

Valerie Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Pyroclastic Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Inferno Pyroclastic Hellion Inferno Love) You got it, Nico.

Valerie Volcania and Nico sent Jesstia flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Jesstia.

Valerie Volcania and Nico: VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC HELLION KAMEHAMEHA!

Valerie Volcania and Nico fired two massive neon orange energy

Kamehameha waves with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels which hit Jesstia, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Valerie Volcania and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Valerie Volcania and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valerie Volcania's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Valerie Volcania: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-four members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Jesstia once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Valerie.

Suddenly, Valerie Volcania wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Valerie Volcania's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Pyroclastic Hellion flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Valerie Volcania absorbed the lava and they came back to us as the display and Pyroclastic Hellion vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Valerie.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Xeqfees, which means you're up next, Vixen.

Vixen Volcania: Yeah, we'll make Xeqfees pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Victoria Kurenai: And now, for your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln, we're going to be meeting the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva.

Lincoln: You said it, Victoria, this is going to be so awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision of his rescue tomorrow: it wasn't just the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva he's going to meet, but also the Embodiments of Kamen Rider Rey and Kamen Rider Arc Legend. Then, the rainbow eyes turned back to deep sapphire blue and the glowing stopped.

Nico: Whoa, what happened, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I just saw that it's not just the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva we're going to meet on my rescue tomorrow, but also the Embodiments of Kamen Rider Rey and Kamen Rider Legend Arc.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, if we're meeting the Embodiments of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, Kamen Rider Rey, and Kamen Rider Legend Arc tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue, then, this means something big is coming tomorrow.

Lincoln: Whatever it is, we'll be ready for them.

Radioactive Man: Clem and some of the others are locked up.

Gizmo: The others are cooked.

Po Kong: You should add butter with that.

Me: And they are going to be in our stomachs.

Private Hive: Tomorrow will just be R&R, soldiers.

Nico: That's right!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Before the big mission.

Me: Yep. We're going to be up against the big evil of Revice.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Mr. Krabs: (To the viewers) Hope ye loved this one lads. It sure was one worth its weight in gold! (LAUGHS HEARTILY)

We laughed.

We went back home and had a lot of crab dinners and we were eating them and man was it really good! We had a great meal and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep stuffed.

THE END

* * *

Another awesome chapter done. This was a sequel to chapter 730.

This was a really awesome and fun chapter.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Technus, Mike Rochip, Omega Metroid, Defector, Road Kamelot And Chameleon Zodiarts along with Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy And Elena Validus and we're going to the world of Neverland and we're going to kill lots of pirates including the 1991 version of Captain Hook and Applejack is going to be getting into an awesome swordfight with him like she did before. Also we're going to meet Another Kraid and Another Technus and we're going to meet a Seviper Gene-slammer named Alexis Kim and she is Nico's friend from Herpetology class and his partner in reptile study.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Vixen Volcania, Gene-Slammer of

Inferno Hellion and Nico VS Xeqfees

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the western district of Gotham Royal York, and we got word that Lincoln's old enemy, Joan Delenney's deranged ex-younger brother, Jack Delenney, has broken out of prison again, and he still wants revenge on Lincoln and Joan. But, he's not alone, he also has a Dark Orb with him, and with it he's created an army of Fangires to cause havoc and destruction. We're not going to let that monster get away with it, and with the Heaven's Judgement Vengeance Curse still on him, he's not going to get out of this one alive, once we defeat him, the curse will take hold of him and he'll be dragged to Hell to face his eternal damnation for his crimes against Lincoln and Joan Delenney. And we're going to meet the Embodiments of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, Kamen Rider Rey, and Kamen Rider Legend Arc as well, they are

Selena Kurenai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Selena's known for not only defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and like her older sister, Victoria Kurenai, and her brother, Wataru Kurenai, she's also a talented violin player, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and she's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Selena a tiara with the Kamen Rider Dark Kiva symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Dark Kiva symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the daughter of Otoya Kurenai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion, and she absolutely despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, with an absolute intense hatred that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her.

Teresa Shiramine, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Rey, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Teresa's known for not only defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. She's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Teresa a tiara with the Kamen Rider Rey symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Rey symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Takato Shiramine A.K.A. Kamen Rider Rey, but they absolutely despised each other because of the fact that he served the Legendorga with devotion and she's fought against them to prevent them from taking over the world, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

And Taylor Sugimira, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Legend Arc, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Taylor's known for not only defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. She's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and even more surprising, she also has the powers of Kamen Rider Legend Arc as well, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Taylor a tiara with the Kamen Rider Arc symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Arc symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Takashi Sugimura A.K.A. Kamen Rider Arc, but she absolutely despised him because of the fact that he's a violent serial killer and when Arc possessed him, she'd fought to stop Arc's plan to take over the world and destroy her brother as well, and she hates Chandler with a burning passion.

And I've got something for all of you, I call these Destroyers of the Cheapskate Krabs Army, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Krabs Army symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Get ready for a dazzling adventure in a non-combat chapter of awesome discovery. We're going to go down into a cave in Mount Kilimanjaro and we're going to find an amazing and incredibly beautiful tanzanite crystal cave that is right underneath the highest mountain in Africa. And we're going to find an awesome treasure there too that is perfect for Leeli.

see you next time.

# Treasure Hunt In A Tanzanite Cave

This is A Treasure Hunt in a Tanzanite Cave Under Mount Kilimanjaro.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Sydney, Australia. But, they were no ordinary three figures, they were Lys "Biscuit" Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Cookie. and Luz Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Ronnie Anne. And D.E.C.K. a Metal Unicorn Pony created of Apple Pie, Tech-Gear, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, and Frankie Bolt. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Cookie, Ronnie Anne, Toby Loud & Rochelle Loud, Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, Apple Pie, Tech-Gear, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Frankie Bolt, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Cookie: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Tech-Gear: And a Metal Pony with a lack of a voice box.

Apple Pie: We tried out different voice boxes for him.

Frankie Bolt: And it don't work out for him

Nico: How much voice boxes have you girls tried?

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: An over-excited Spanish sports announcer, A Dog, Darth Vader, and an Opera singer.

Nico: Geez. any ideas where are they at?

Me: they're at Sydney, Australia.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Even though Sydney, Australia, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we were about to go Sydney, Australia, to rescue Lys "Biscuit" Loud, Luz Loud and D.E.C.K, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Cookie: (sighs and went to the door) Who would that be in the middle of the Night? We have importing mission to do.

Cookie opened the door and found a fully futuristic metallic yet cyborg-like humanoid Red Dragon who has blue light circuits, green eyes, large metal wings, and a large bucket-wheel/shovel-like tail-axe. He wears a medical trench coat. He wields a Rt-20 gun called the Cannon of Medicine. And a large and handsome Sea Dragon-like Merman who has fair skin, olive green eyes, long white blonde hair, a thick matching beard and mustache, bushy gray eyebrows, a massive well-muscled physique yellow linked circular markings, and navy-blue dragon-like fishtail with cyan translucent fins. He wears a golden five-pointed crown, and purple ancient yet modernized sea dragon-themed armor with golden rings and plates. He wields his Golden Trident called The Trident of the Ocean. They were EXA Theta and King Epsilon.

EXA Theta: (German Accent) Are you Cookie and Ronnie Anne?

Cookie: Yes, we are.

Ronnie Anne: And who are you guys?

EXA Theta: (German Accent) I'm EXA Theta the Tech Knight.

King Epsilon: I am King Epsilon the Indigo Knight. And do these young kids belong to you?

The two kids that whore with EXA Theta and King Epsilon, was a young 11-year-old girl who has fair skin, brown eyes, and long brown hair with a flower hair clip. She wears a light purple shirt, blue skirt, pink socks, and light purple flats. And a 8-year-old girl who has fair skin, blue eyes, and white braided hair. She wears a light purple sleeveless vest, blue dress, and light purple flats with purple bows. They are Lys "Biscuit" Loud and Luz Loud.

When Cookie, and Ronnie Anne saw them, they were stunned.

Ronnie Anne: (stunned) How?

Cookie: (Stunned) How did you find them?

King Epsilon: Just find them out on the streets in Sydney, Australia.

Cookie and Ronnie Anne ran up to Lys "Biscuit" Loud and Luz Loud, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Toby Loud & Rochelle Loud, Leslie Loud & Lilian Loud, Sunray, and Black Alpha.

Me: Thanks, Guys.

King Epsilon: You're welcome, J.D.

EXA Theta: (German Accent) Oh! (to Apple Pie, Tech-Gear, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, and Frankie Bolt) Does this machine belongs to you four?

The machine that was with EXA Theta, Was a orange, mustard-yellow, olive-brown, and beige robotic Unicorn Metal Pony with light blue optic-like eyes. It was D.E.C.K..

Frankie Bolt: (stunned) How did you find him?

EXA Theta: (German Accent) He's with the girls me and King Epsilon found.

Apple Pie, Tech-Gear, Dr. Ciel Ratchet and Frankie Bolt ran up to D.E.C.K., and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness.

Apple Pie: It's great to see you again, D.E.C.K..

D.E.C.K.: Same here.

Apple Pie, Tech-Gear, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, and Frankie Bolt were stunned when D.E.C.K. never done before, Spoke.

Tech-Gear: (stunned) Your voice!

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: (stunned) How?

EXA Theta: (German Accent) When I hear that D.E.C.K. had a lack of a voice box, I found right voice box for him.

The Tech Girls filled Sunshine with joy they hugged EXA Theta, and they cried tears of happiness.

King Epsilon: (to Lincoln) Do you have something to say to the girls?

Lincoln: Course. (To Lys "Biscuit" Loud and Luz Loud) there's something you guys should know, Cookie, Ronnie Anne, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Lys "Biscuit" Loud and Luz Loud: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Lys "Biscuit" Loud and Luz Loud with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Lys "Biscuit" Loud and Luz Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln, EXA Theta, and King Epsilon did in reuniting Cookie, and Ronnie Anne with their kids, and they now have Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. As well as EXA Theta and King Epsilon join the Team Loud Phoenix Storm as new members of The Heroic Elementals.

---

Flying to the mystical world of Neverland was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora

Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Technus, Mike Rochip, Omega Metroid, Defector, Road Kamelot And Chameleon Zodiarts along with Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy And Elena Validus and we were heading there for an awesome and fun swashbuckling adventure as we kill numerous pirates and rescue people there.

Me: I can't wait to spill the blood of lots of pirates!

Qin: Me too! This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Xenia: Yeah it sure will!

Nico: Killing pirates is just as awesome and looking for treasure.

Camie: Yeah it is!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Especially with going up against Hook.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Cyborg, I want to thank you, Technus, and your teams for coming.

Cyborg: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome helping everyone out.

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) It is gonna be so fun and great.

Leeli: I can't wait to kick some pirate butt!

Nico: Ice, how did you and Fire first meet each other?

Ice: Me and Fire met when we were fighting bandits over in Norway and we became really good friends ever since then.

Qin: That's cool!

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: I agree there and you guys have been best friends and a very formidable force of good since then.

Chloe Bourgeois: That is so awesome and amazing.

Ice: I think it is amazing too.

Nico: It's like you two are inseperable.

Ice: It sure is. Me and Beatriz are like sisters.

Me: That is so awesome and Fire and Ice are perfect together.

Qin: I agree.

Me: Still awesome though.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It sure is awesome.

Nico: Yesterday was so awesome though.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Nico: We killed a lot of the Krabs Army yesterday.

Me: (BURPS) Pardon me. Yeah I'm still full from all that.

Qin: Me too.

Nico: I had butter with the ones I ate.

Qin: So did I.

Me: Boy it was all tasty.

Xenia: You got that right.

Lola: Yeah I'm still full.

Nico: And Homer reunited with Pinchy.

Me: He sure did. Wow that is awesome.

Eli: It sure is! Pinchy is amazing!

Fluttershy: Oh and he is a really big sweetheart and he is really cute too.

Lola: He sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Zocks: I can't wait to beat up Hook again!

Me: Me too!

Nico: Yeah! This is gonna be a bloodbath.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Let's invite Tick Tock as well.

Me: Good idea. Time for a bloodbath guys!

Nico: You got it!

We flew in and went at the ship!

Me: BANGARAAAAAANG!

The Lost Boys then came swinging in and the war for Neverland was on!

Captain Hook had Smee come.

Captain Hook: Call out the village Militia! We need Every Last Man!

We went at the pirates and I slashed a Pirate's head off and blood splattered everywhere. Smee rang a bell.

Smee: If there's anybody not fighting get here quick!

All the pirates came.

We had our swords ready and more!

Peter Pan: FORM RANKS!

Captain Hook: FORM RANKS!

We were ready for some serious action!

Peter Pan: Get ready to show them the white light we made them boys!

Me: And get ready for a battle of pirates lads!

Camie: Lets get them!

Captain Hook: REMEMBER THE FIRES FROM HELL THAT FORGED YOU! CHAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRGGGGEEEEEEE!

The pirates all came at us!

Me and Peter Pan: NOW!

We then shined white lights in the pirates faces and blinded them!

Me: We'll show you who's chicken!

Peter Pan: Watch this!

We fired egg cannons at the pirates and Nico fired blasts of fire at the pirates and incinerated them all over.

Me: ATTACK!

We went at the pirates and blood and guts were flying all over the place with incredible fury and it was a gruesome scene of carnage! I stabbed a pirate in his stomach and disemboweled him and then pulled out his intestines and tied them into a lasso and threw it and tied a pirate up and threw him into Nico's sword and Nico stabbed said pirate in the back and the pirate's heart was on the tip of his sword.

Nico: EW!

Eli: Nice move J.D.

Me: Thanks bro.

I headbutt a bunch of pirates and Lincoln slashed their throats and blood squirted out everywhere and Leeli and Lincoln fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted many pirates all over and Eli grabbed a Pirate's throat and ripped out half of his neck and then Nico grabbed a pirate and ripped his head off with his bare hands and slashed a pirate's stomach open and then he ripped out his stomach and May froze numerous pirates and shattered them into a million pieces and Carol formed a hammer of atomic energy and smashed a bunch of pirates skulls in and their brain matter went flying all over the place and I grabbed a pirate and slashed his throat and Hunter slashed a pirate's arm off with his sword and fired blasts of fire and burned him all over and Lincoln, Laney and Lola fired blasts of fire and incinerated numerous pirates all over the place. Then Wendy came and went into her Keyblader form and she slashed numerous pirates all over and blew them apart with star magic and fairy magic and more and Nunnally came and hacked a bunch of pirates with a deadly axe and chopped their heads off. Qin, Varie and Aylene Carter and Cyborg blasted and slashed and bashed numerous pirates and they slashed, blasted and hacked numerous pirates all over the place with indiscriminate fury at an incomprehensible level. I then take my sword and cleaved a pirate in half in a vertical line and split him in half. Eli then slashed 3 pirates heads off and blood splattered all over the place with incredible force and the Tsuyu blasted the Pirates all over with energy blasts and Brittney slashed them all over with her Sword of Darkness and splattered their organs and limbs all over the place and Twilight and Applejack slashed and hacked numerous pirates all over. Blood and limbs and organs were flying ferociously as we were tearing the pirates apart. Luan called out her Claymore and smashed the pirates heads in and splattered their brains and eyes out and Carol slashed and incinerated numerous pirates all over with atomic energy and Laney, Xenia and Rin blasted and slashed them all over with leaves, fire, crystal arrows and wind and shredded them into nothing. Leni fired of energy and incinerated many pirates into nothing and we were really tearing tem apart!

Zocks: Take this!

He slashed numerous pirates and disemboweled them!

Nico summoned Leonard's pigs sent his pig army and they slashed and blasted many pirates all over with dynamite and makeshift weapons. Sheila the Thief went invisible with her cloak and slashed numerous pirates all over the place and Eddy blasted the pirates all over the place with lasers from his blaster and blew them to pieces. Sparks were flying all over and setting much of the ship on fire and Lola and Sunset fired waves of fire and blasted the pirates all over.

Qin: Take this!

Once we killed all of Hook's crew and all the pirates, we were facing Captain Hook himself. We spared Smee.

Zocks: Remember me, Hook?

Hook: How can I forget Zocks.

Me: Now it's just you and us Hook. Just like before.

Applejack: (to Hook) Partner, you're one mean pirate!

Applejack had a sword of leaves ready and she was ready for a nasty fight.

Me: For over 300 years you have lived. Now you will pay for your crimes both here in Neverland and on Earth just like before.

Applejack: I'll rough him up first and then you guys come in for the kill.

Apple Bloom: Show no mercy sis.

Applejack: I won't.

Captain Hook was ready for action as he unsheathed his sword and Applejack and Hook clashed their swords and massive blasts of fire exploded out of two clashes and Applejack flipped back.

Me: Here we go guys.

Applejack: This is gonna be good.

Captain Hook: It's Peter Pan that I want.

Applejack: If you want him you'll have to go through me you fucking sidewinder.

Captain Hook: Then prepare to die.

Applejack: I don't die that easily because I have friendship on my side.

Captain Hook: You will see your friends when you die and I kill them.

Applejack and Captain Hook then clashed powerfully and lightning of light and darkness and sparks were flying as they clashed and they were really going at each other and setting the Pirate village on fire.

Applejack: You will pay for your crimes you old codfish.

Me: Get ready to finish him.

Apple Bloom: Let's pour ketchup on Hook before feeding him to the crocodile.

Me: And we'll add barbecue sauce and mustard as well.

Applejack then kicked Hook.

Hook: You bitch!

She grabbed him by his melted hook and we all held up ticking alarm clocks!

Hook: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

Applejack: Boy howdy! Tick tock tick tock tick tock! Hook's afraid of a load of crock.

Me: He's afraid of time ticking away!

Nico: Never get tired of that!

Nico: And you think none of us have considered doing that in the past?! We have! But… if we did that, time would just fight back and make something worse happen. Not to mention that our lives would be empty!

Me: That's right! And another thing…

POW BLAM SMASH!

I punched him in the face all over.

Me: It wasn't our minds holding us back. It was The Dark Orbs themselves! They were giving us emotions that weren't ours! Now we are permanently cleansed of their evil! Just like we're going to be rid of you!

I kicked him in the crotch and punched him in his face.

Hook: (to Zocks) I bet I would've destroyed your little girlfriend if I had more time.

Zocks: (keeping himself calm) You choose who kills you, Hook. Tick Tock or me?

Hook: What?

Me: How about a little of both?

Leeli: But first this. Ready Girl Jordan?

Girl Jordan: Always am.

She and Leeli held hands.

YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Then the crew of Hook all bursted into flames and all their evil spirits and hearts were completely disintegrated. Numerous mermaids heard the singing and they came and helped us destroy what was left of the pirates.

Then we heard a familiar noise.

TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK.

Hook heard ticking and then his face was twitching.

Nico: Now for this.

Nico dumped ketchup, barbecue sauce, mustard, parsley, pineapple slices and a cherry on top and Tick Tock came up.

Me: Tick tock you hungry for Teriyaki Codfish?

He nodded in excitement.

Me: (RINGS DINNER TRIANGLE) COME AND GET IT!

Laney held Hook in place and Zocks stabbed Hook in the heart with his sword and he was bleeding bad. Then Zocks got out of the way and Tick Tock ate Hook in a deadly chomp!

Juran: (picks up present) Hey, look. Hook dropped something.

Nico: Juran, don't open that!

I grabbed it and threw it far and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded! It was a bomb in a present!

Me: The old bomb in a present trick.

Juran: Nice save J.D.!

Qin: Yeah.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was so much fun everyone!

Eli: And good timing too. I sense the next group of Swartz's creations coming. They are Another Kraid and Another Technus.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Kraid is a wicked one.

Camie: What does Kraid look like?

Shanan: This is him.

She showed a hologram of him and it was scary.

Camie: Whoa! So he is Kraid.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Juran, when you see a present on the ground with no label, you don't pick it up!

Juran: Noted.

Me: I didn't see a label on that present and I knew it was a bomb.

Camie: That was a close one though.

Me: Nice try though Hook.

Nico: Now, who's up first?

Fluttershy: I will face this one next.

Nico: Go for it Fluttershy.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah you can do it.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Me: For a monster as big as Kraid it will be easy to spot.

Nico: Now, who's up first?

Fluttershy: I will face this one next.

Nico: Go for it Fluttershy.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah you can do it.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Me: For a monster as big as Kraid it will be easy to spot.

We heard a roar and thunderous footfalls!

Nico: Here it comes!

A figure came up out of the water and it was a Dark Version of Kraid! It was ANOTHER KRAID! It was a black version of the Kraid from Metroid Dread!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Whoa Another Kraid!

Nicole: This one is scary! Like the one from Metroid Dread!

Janeen: Boy no kidding there!

Nico: Um… hi?

Another Kraid: (In a girls voice) Boy you guys made a really big mes here.

Sora Phaaze: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue curly hair and had neon blue clothes and purple angel wings.

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) Zelda Dahlia Rithmendhal!

Zelda Dahlia: Awesome to see you again Sora and you as well J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Wait your initials are Z.D.R. Are you for the planet ZDR?

Zelda Dahlia: That's right Nico. I take it you heard what happened there?

Danica Metrois: We sure have. That was where Samus battled Ravenbeak.

Nicole: That's right and that was a really fierce and powerful battle.

Me: But that entire planet was blown to space dust after that battle ended.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Tick Tock, take a rest.

He went back to the water.

Zelda Dahlia: Boy every time I see this place ruined like this it reminds me of what Twisted Wendy did.

Shanan: You know about the Twisted Princesses too?

Zelda Dahlia: I sure do Shanan. And your sister Allie is a big executioner of them.

Me: She sure is.

Shanan: Yeah Twisted Wendy ravaged this place back then.

Nico: She went too far. But I still feel sorry for her.

Me: Blame Hook for that. But yeah. Wendy did nothing to deserve that and look what happened. He unleashed a monster.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Zelda Dahlia: That was horrible.

Camie: Oh boy.

Eli: Yeah that was awful.

Nico: Anyway, let's get this show on the road.

Me: One more thing. Is the Another Technus friendly or hostile?

Zelda Dahlia: Friendly. You will be amazed to see this one too.

We then felt a REALLY HUGE EARTHQUAKE!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: What a shake!

Me: That was rough! And the next Wielder of the Swords of the Shadow Dragons must have the powers of Naturon Shenron - the 7 Star Dragon of Earthquakes.

Nico: Yeah.

Fluttershy: I hope I don't hurt you too badly.

Zelda Dahlia: You won't.

She turned into Another Kraid.

Lincoln: You can do it Flutters!

Fluttershy smiled and fired waves of leaves and blasted down Another Kraid and then she was down and wobbling and back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Bounty Hunter of the Storm World.

Fluttershy picked her up and brought her over.

Qin: Nice job Fluttershy!

Maria: Time to summon backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) AUSTRALIAN FURY FORCE 15!

She summoned Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Universe 666 Negative 10, Cranky Wizard, Catman and Giraffa Undead along with

Boomerang, Orichalcos Valon, Kerbero Gangan, Universe 666 McLeach and Mask of Dark Earth.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Right on mates!

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) You got that right mate!

Me: Whoa! Is that Valon when he was controlled by the Orichalcos!?

Orichalcos Valon: (Australian Accent) That's right mate.

He had malevolent glowing red eyes and the symbol of the Orichalcos emblazoned in the middle of his forehead! They were overflowing with pure evil and hate!

Me: Holy fuck! So that's what I looked like when I was using the Orichalcos.

Catman: And no, I'm not Adam West.

Me: I know that.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Coincidental that they both have the same name.

Qin: Yeah.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Technus! It was ANOTHER TECHNUS!

Me: Whoa Another Technus!

Lola: Wow!

Another Technus: (In a girls voice) Glad I found you guys.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and purple clothes and she had a purple crystal sword with the 7-Star Dragonball on it.

Me: (GASP) Nadine Naturon!

Nadine Naturon: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nadine Naturon: I went to J.D.'s tech club classes and I was a technogenius and robotics worker before I turned to Earth Science.

Nico: That's awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nadine Naturon: Just to be a great technogenius and Earth Scientist. But I spat his offer in his face. I used the power of my sword here and shook his lab and reduced it to rubble.

Me: Smart thinking there. Using the power of the 7-Star Shadow Dragon to shake up his lair like that was genius.

Nico: It sure was.

Nadine Naturon: It was one way to shake, rattle and roll.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nadine Naturon: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: With pleasure.

She turned into Another Technus!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

I fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Rin: I'll start us off. (ACTIVATES EVIL NUOVA SHENRON'S RIDEWATCH)

(I SURRENDER BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Rin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER AND EXPLOSIONS WENT OFF ALL AROUND HER)

There's so much life I've left to live

And this fire's burning still

When I watch you look at me

I think I could find the will

To stand for every dream

And forsake the solid ground

And give up this fear within

Of what would happen if they ever knew

I'm in love with you

'Cause I'd surrender everything

To feel the chance to live again

I reach to you

I know you can feel it too

We'd make it through

A thousand dreams I still believe

I'd make you give them all to me

I'd hold you in my arms and never let go

I surrender

I know I can't survive

Another night away from you

You're the reason I go on

And now I need to live the truth

Right now, there's no better time

From this fear I will break free

And I'll live again with love

And no, they can't take that away from me

And they will see, yeah

I'd surrender everything

To feel the chance to live again

I reach to you

I know you can feel it too

We'd make it through

A thousand dreams I still believe

I'd make you give them all to me

I'd hold you in my arms and never let go

I surrender

Every night's getting longer

And this fire is getting stronger, baby

I'll swallow my pride

And I'll be alive

Can't you hear my call?

I surrender all

I'd surrender everything

To feel the chance to live again

I reach to you

I know you can feel it too

We'll make it through

A thousand dreams I still believe

I'll make you give them all to me

I'll hold you in my arms and never let go

I surrender

Right here, right now

I give my life to live again

I'll break free, take me

My everything I surrender all to you

Right now (right now)

I give my life to live again (I give my life)

I'll break free, take me (take me)

My everything, I surrender all to you

Right now (right now)

I give my life to live again (I give my life to you, baby)

She spread her wings and fired waves of fireballs and blasted Another Technus all over and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place with incredible force and lit the area all on fire! Another Technus was blasted all over.

Me: WHOA! That was unbelievable Rin!

Qin: Yeah it sure was! But you sang that one incredibly well!

Rin: Thanks guys!

Me: Boy Minato and Kakashi would be proud.

Rin: So would Naruto.

Qin: Here's a good one! (ACTIVATES GRIZZLY'S RIDEWATCH)

(ANIMAL I'VE BECOME BY THREE DAYS GRACE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ANIMALS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I can't escape this hell

So many times I've tried

But I'm still caged inside

Somebody get me through this nightmare

I can't control myself

So what if you can see the darkest side of me?

No one would ever change this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal

(This animal, this animal)

I can't escape myself

(I can't escape myself)

So many times I've lied

(So many times I've lied)

But there's still rage inside

Somebody get me through this nightmare

I can't control myself

So what if you can see the darkest side of me?

No one would ever change this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal

Somebody help me through this nightmare

I can't control myself

Somebody wake me from this nightmare

I can't escape this hell

So what if you can see the darkest side of me?

No one will ever change this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal I have become

Help me believe it's not the real me

Somebody help me tame this animal

(This animal I have become)

She floated and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place!

Me: OH YEAH! Awesome Qin!

Nico: YEAH! (gets out Technus' Ridewatch) Technology time!

Nico activated it.

(MAJOR TOM BY PETER SCHILLING PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND GEARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Standing there alone

The ship is waiting

All systems are go

"Are you sure?"

Control is not convinced

But the computer

Has the evidence

No need to abort

The countdown starts

Watching in a trance

The crew is certain

Nothing left to chance

All is working

Trying to relax

Up in the capsule

"Send me up a drink"

Jokes Major Tom

The count goes on

Four, three, two, one

Earth below us

Drifting, falling

Floating weightless

Calling, calling home

Second stage is cut

We're now in orbit

Stabilizers up

Running perfect

Starting to collect

Requested data

"What will it affect

When all is done?"

Thinks Major Tom

Back at ground control
There is a problem
"Go to rockets full"
Not responding
"Hello, Major Tom
Are you receiving?
Turn the thrusters on
We're standing by"
There's no reply
Four, three, two, one
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Calling, calling home
Across the stratosphere
A final message
"Give my wife my love"
Then nothing more
Far beneath the ship
The world is mourning
They don't realize
He's alive

No one understands
But Major Tom sees
"Now the light commands
This is my home
I'm coming home"
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Coming home
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Coming home
Earth below us
Drifting, falling
Floating weightless
Coming, coming
Home
Home
Home
Home
Home

Home

Home

Home

Nico floated and fired waves of stars and energy and blasted her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: (gets out Mike Rochips' Ridewatch) More tech coming!

He activated it.

(TARZAN BOY BY BALTIMORA PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND GEARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

---

Jungle life

I'm far away from nowhere

On my own like Tarzan boy

Hide and seek

I play alone while rushing 'cross the forest

Monkey business on a sunny afternoon

Jungle life

I'm living in the open

Native beat that carries on

Burning bright

A fire blows the signal to the sky

I sit and wonder, does the message get to you?

---

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other world

---

Jungle life

You're far away from nothing

It's all right

You won't miss home

Take a chance

Leave everything behind you

Come and join me, won't be sorry

It's easy to survive

Jungle life

We're living in the open

All alone like Tarzans boy

Hide and seek

We play alone while rushing 'cross the forest

Monkey business on a sunny afternoon

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight, oh yeah

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Night to night

You won't play

Night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

Chance tonight, oh yeah

Night to night, night to night

Gimme the other, gimme the other

---

Nico floated and fired waves of energy and leaves and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: Love the songs of the 80s!

Carly Atlas: Time for some darkness. (ACTIVATES EBON'S RIDEWATCH)

(NIGHTS IN WHITE SATIN BY MOODY BLUES PLAYS)

Carly Atlas: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HUMMINGBIRDS AND

DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Nights in white satin

Never reaching the end

Letters I've written

Never meaning to send

Beauty I'd always missed

With these eyes before

Just what the truth is

I can't say anymore

'Cause I love you

Yes I love you

Oh, how I love you

Gazing at people

Some hand in hand

Just what I'm going through

They can't understand

Some try to tell me

Thoughts they cannot defend

Just what you want to be

You will be in the end

And I love you

Yes I love you

Oh, how I love you
Oh, how I love you
Nights in white satin
Never reaching the end
Letters I've written
Never meaning to send
Beauty I'd always missed
With these eyes before
Just what the truth is
I can't say anymore
Yes I love you
Oh, how I love you
Oh, how I love you
Yes I love you
Yes I love you
Oh, how I love you
Oh, how I love you
Breathe deep the gathering gloom
Watch lights fade from every room
Bed sitter people look back and lament
Another days useless energy spent
Impassioned lovers wrestle as one

Lonely man cries for love and has none

New mother picks up and suckles her son

Senior citizens wish they were young

Cold hearted orb that rules the night

Removes the colors from our sight

Red is gray and yellow white

But we decide which is right

And which is an illusion

She floated and fluttered hummingbird wings and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: Awesome Carly!

Nico: That was great!

Me: Now for me. (ACTIVATES EVIL GANDRAYDA'S RIDEWATCH)

(SEPARATE WAYS BY JOURNEY PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Here we stand

Worlds apart, hearts broken in two, two, two

Sleepless nights

Losing ground, I'm reaching for you, you, you

Feeling that it's gone

Can't change your mind

If we can't go on

To survive the tide
Love divides
Someday love will find you
Break those chains that bind you
One night will remind you
How we touched and went our separate ways
If he ever hurts you
True love won't desert you
You know I still love you
Though we touched and went our separate ways
Troubled times
Caught between confusion and pain, pain, pain
Distant eyes
Promises we made were in vain, in vain, in vain
If you must go
I wish you luck
You'll never walk alone
Take care, my love
Miss you, love
Someday love will find you
Break those chains that bind you
One night will remind you

How we touched and went our separate ways

If he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

You know I still love you

Though we touched and went our separate ways

Oh, someday love will find you

Break those chains that bind you

One night will remind you

If he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

You know I still love you

I still love you, girl

I really love you, girl

And if he ever hurts you

True love won't desert you

No!

No!

I floated and fired waves of lightning and blasted her down!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Me: My mom loves that song!

May: (gets out Omega Metroid's Ridewatch) Zelda, see if you like this one!

She fired a powerful blast of intense fire and blasted her down!

Me: WHOA! Hot!

Nico: Metroids have been known for having intense fire breath.

Nicole: That's right.

May: Yep. Now here is my favorite. (ACTIVATES DABI'S RIDEWATCH)

(The Mummer's Dance by Loreena McKennitt Plays)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves

And summon the shadows there

And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms

In the springtime of the year

The songs of birds seem to fill the wood

That when the fiddler plays

All their voices can be heard

Long past their woodland days

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

And so they linked their hands and danced

'Round in circles and in rows

And so the journey of the night descends

When all the shades are gone

A garland gay we bring you here

And at your door we stand

It is a sprout well budded out

The work of our Lord's hand

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

She floated and fired waves of blue fire and blasted her down!

Qin: Way to go May!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: I got one. Leeli want to do this one with me?

Leeli: Sure Linky!

Lincoln Activated Pele's Ridewatch.

(NIGHTINGALE BY YANNI PLAYS)

Lincoln and Leeli were playing the flute and Whistleharp and they had waves of lava and fire swirl around them and they floated and fired waves of lava and fire and smashed her down!

Me: WOW! I love Yanni!

Nico: He is awesome!

Lola: Yeah he is!

Nico: That was awesome guys!

May: Here's another good one. (ACTIVATES EMERALD EMPRESS'S RIDEWATCH)

(LIFE IN A NORTHERN TOWN BY DREAM ACADEMY PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EMERALD FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A Salvation Army band played

And the children drank lemonade

And the morning lasted all day

All day

And through an open window came

Like Sinatra in a younger day

Pushing the town away

Ah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

They sat on the stoney ground

And he took a cigarette out

And everyone else came down

To listen

He said, "In winter 1963

It felt like the world would freeze

With John F. Kennedy

And The Beatles"

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

All the work shut down

The evening turned to rain (The evening turned to rain)

Watched the water roll down the drain

As we followed him down

To the station

And though he never would wave goodbye

You could see it written in his eyes

As the train rolled out of sight

Bye-bye

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Life in a northern town)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (All the work shut down)

Hey-y-yah

Life in a northern town

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Where ya goin' now?)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma-ma

Take it easy on yourself

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma (Take it easy on yourself)

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Dee-doo-din-nie-ya-ya

Ah-hey-ma-ma-ma

Hey-y-yah

She floated and fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Awesome May!

Xenia: Yeah!

May: (gets out Defector's Ridewatch) Now for this! (ACTIVATES IT)

(TEARDROP BY MASSIVE ATTACK PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Love, love is a verb

Love is a doing word

Fearless on my breath

Gentle impulsion

Shakes me, makes me lighter

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Fearless on my breath

Night, night of matter

Black flowers blossom

Fearless on my breath

Black flowers blossom

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Fearless on my

Water is my eye

Most faithful mirror

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Of a confession

Fearless on my breath

Most faithful mirror

Fearless on my breath

Teardrop on the fire

Fearless on my breath

You're stumbling in the dark

You're stumbling in the dark

May floated and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: That was awesome May!

Qin: YEAH!

Zarya: That was cool! Now for me. (ACTIVATES ZEN-AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

(RUNNING WITH THE WOLVES BY AURORA PLAYS)

Zarya: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA BOREALIS AND WOLVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Go row the boat to safer grounds

But don't you know we're stronger now

My heart still beats and my skin still feels

My lungs still breathe, my mind still fears

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

Trick or treat, what would it be?

I walk alone, I'm everything

My ears can hear and my mouth can speak
My spirit talks, I know my soul believes
But we're running out of time
Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry
There's blood on your lies
The sky's open wide
There is nowhere for you to hide
The hunter's moon is shining
I'm running with the wolves tonight
I'm running with the wolves
I'm running with the wolves tonight
I'm running with the wolves
I'm running with the wolves tonight
I'm running with the wolves
I'm running with the wolves tonight
I'm running with the wolves
(I'm running with the)
A gift, curse
They track and hurt
Say can you dream
In nightmares seems
A million voices, silent screams

Where hope is left so incomplete

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

She floated and fired waves of energy and wolf fire and blasted her all over.

Zarya: (HOWLS LIKE A WOLF)

Me: (HOWLS LIKE A WOLF)

Sunset Shimmer: Time to show my voice too. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 DAYBREAKER'S RIDEWATCH)

(ADIEMUS BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

heeheeheeheeheeheeheehee…

adie adie mus ta de adie adie a mus ta

adie na ta mus ta me adua

adie adie tu e ma de adie adie tu e ma adie adie tu e made…

adie adie mus ta de adie adie a mus ta

adie na ta mus ta me adua

adie adie tu e ma de adie adie tu e ma adie adie tu e made…

ademade tu e made ha

ade made tu e ma

hade made tu e ma cora,

hade made tu e ma cora ( haye, waye…)

hade made tu e ma cora ( haye, waye…)

ha une wa en, ha un wa hee e

ha une wa en, ha un wa hee e

adie adie a mus ta de

adie adie a mus ta

adie a nade a mus ta adua

adie adie tu e ma, adie adie tu e ma,

adie adie tu e made nade…

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yaa, kaa haa maa mee ( hadua)

yaa, kaa haa maa mee hadua ( haye,waye…)

She floated and massive swirls of fire swirled around her and she fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome Sunset!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Road Kamelot's Ridewatch) My turn!

(ACTIVATES IT AND EL DORADO BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GOLD AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Our glorious city

Was build by the divinities by Gods

Who saw fit to bestow

The gift of a pardise

Peaceful and harmonious upon

Us mere mortals below

And made El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

One thousand years ago

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

But all this was granted

For only one millennium

I know my legacy is to fulfill

My promise to all my people

Who have trusted me, the Gods

Will approve of us still

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and golden

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

The mountains so high and waters deep

Are her disguise

Her secrets are safe from foreign hands

And eyes forever

Preserve El Dorado

The magnificent and goldent

And I believe they will

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

El Dorado, El Dorado, El Dorado

She floated and fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Nice one Maria!

Lucy Loud: Here is the song I would use on Giff when we face him. (ACTIVATES LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Lucy Loud: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

We lived our lives in our paradise

As gods, we shaped the world around

No borderlines, we'd stay behind

Though balance is somethin' fragile

While we thought we were gaining

We'd turn back the tide, it still slips away

Our time has run out, our future has died

There's no more escape

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

We're the last of our kind

The sacrifice was much too high

Our greed just made us all go blind

We tried to hide what we feared inside

Today is the end of tomorrow

As the sea started risin'

The land that we conquered just washed away

Although we all have tried to turn back the tide

It was all in vain

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

Only ruins stay behind

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Now the day has come

The day has come

The day has come

She floated and spread wings of darkness and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed her down!

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH! Way to go Lucy!

Maria: (gets out Chameleon Zodiarts Ridewatch) Time for Chameleon power! (ACTIVATES IT)

(CALL ME BY BLONDIE PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND STARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Color me your color, baby

Color me your car

Color me your color, darling

I know who you are

Come up off your color chart

I know where you're coming from

Call me (call me) on the line

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (call me) I'll arrive

You can call me any day or night

Call me

Cover me with kisses, baby

Cover me with love

Roll me in designer sheets

I'll never get enough

Emotions come, I don't know why

Cover up love's alibi

Call me (call me) on the line

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (call me) I'll arrive

When you're ready we can share the wine

Call me

Uh-uh-uh-uh-uh

He speaks the languages of love

Uh-uh-uh-uh-uh

Amore, chiamami, chiamami

Uh-uh-uh-uh-uh

Appelle-moi mon cheri, appelle-moi

Anytime, anyplace, anywhere, any way

Anytime, anyplace, anywhere, any day

Call me (call me) my love

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (call me) for a ride

Call me, call me for some overtime

Call me (call me) in my life

Call me, call me in a sweet design

Call me (call me), call me for your lover's, lover's alibi

Call me (call me) on the line

Call me, call me any, anytime

Call me (call me)

Ah-ah, call me, mmh-mmh, ah

Call me (call me), my love

Call me, call me any

She danced and fired waves of stars as the stars of the constellation of Chamaeleon in the Southern Hemisphere formed behind her and she fired waves of stars and smashed her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nicole: INTERSTELLAR AND AWESOME!

Fiona Hernandez: My turn! (ACTIVATES PINK RANGER SLAYER'S RIDEWATCH)

(FORGIVE AND FORGET BY BLONDIE PLAYS)

Fiona Hernandez: (SINGING DIVINELY AS INTENSE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In the beginning, in the days before time,

The light was alive with the essence of power.

And from that power were born beings who lived on the edge of eternity.

And they spread their wings and soared through the ancient air.

And the beating of their wings made the winds.

And from the winds came the seas.

And from the sea came the life of the earth.

Nature's cast upon the sea the winds of past, of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Gratify my head with curses.

Night recalls tranquility.

A curtain falls and sets it free.

Darkness calls eternity.

Down silent halls the shadows flee.

If you'll forgive me my ferocity, I won't forget your sweetness.

Pull down the night, lay it before me.

Satisfy my head with curses.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

Fates are cast upon the sea.

The winds of past of promise be.

Waters deep uncover me.

A scheme of sleep as lovers three.

Forgive and forget.

Forgive and forget.

She floated and fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her

down!

Me: That was great Fiiona!

Qin: YEAH!

Ice: Now it's my turn! (ACTIVATES MIKE ROCHIP'S RIDEWATCH)

(VARGSÅNGEN PLAYS)

Ice: (SINGING DIVINELY IN NORDIC LANGUAGE AND WOLVES WERE HEARD IN THE BACKGROUND AND ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Vargen ylar i nattens skog,

han vill men kan inte sova…

Hungern river hans vargabuk,

o det är kallt i hans stova…

Du varg. Du varg, kom inte hit,

ungen min får du aldrig…

Vargen ylar i nattens skog,

ylar av hunger och klagan…

Men jag ska ge'n en grisasvans…

sånt passar i vargamagar

Du varg. Du varg, kom inte hit,

ungen min får du aldrig…

Sov mitt barn i bädden hos mor,

låt vargen yla i natten…

Men jag ska ge'n en hönsaskank,

om ingen annan har tatt 'en…

du varg, du varg kom inte hit,

ungen min får du aldrig.

ungen min får du aldrig…

She fired waves of ice and smashed her down!

Rarity: Now it's my turn darlings. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(FROZEN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER AND PILLARS OF BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

You only see what your eyes want to see

How can life be what you want it to be?

You're frozen when your heart's not open

You're so consumed with how much you get

You waste your time with hate and regret

You're broken when your heart's not open

Mmm-mmm, if I could melt your heart

Mmm-mmm, we'd never be apart

Mmm-mmm, give yourself to me

Mmm-mmm, you hold the key

Now there's no point in placing the blame

And you should know I suffer the same

If I lose you, my heart will be broken

Love is a bird, she needs to fly

Let all the hurt inside of you die

You're frozen, when your heart's not open

Mmm-mmm, if I could melt your heart

Mmm-mmm, we'd never be apart

Mmm-mmm, give yourself to me

Mmm-mmm, you hold the key

You only see what your eyes want to see

How can life be what you want it to be?

You're frozen, when your heart's not open

Mmm-mmm, if I could melt your heart

Mmm-mmm, we'd never be apart

Mmm-mmm, give yourself to me

Mmm-mmm, you hold the key

If I could melt your heart

Mmm-mmm, we'd never be apart

Mmm-mmm, give yourself to me

Mmm-mmm, you hold the key

If I could melt your heart

She fired waves of energy and ice and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH! Love that song Rarity!

Nico: Me too!

Heat Wave and his team came and he had Evil Flame Man, David Kessler the Wolf, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, Astral Drop WITCH Team and Flect Turn.

Nico: Nice team, Heat Wave!

Heat Wave: Thanks Nico. Boy you guys have been doing awesome singing. Haven't heard you guys do that in a while.

Qin: It has been a long time.

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah!

I looked at David Kessler the wolf and he looked at me and then we started GROWLING AT EACH OTHER FEROCIOUSLY!

Me: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY!)

David Kessler: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY!)

Nico: GEEZ That is ferocious!

Me and David growled!

Me: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY)

David Kessler: (GROWLING FEROCIOUSLY)

We stopped.

Heat Wave: Later, you might want to look up the Hitotsuki.

Me: Okay. Get us prepared for the Donbrothers.

Qin: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be good.

Nico: I have a feeling it will be.

Then a Seviper appeared.

Me: A Seviper?

Qin: Whoa! That's not Jessie or Lucy's.

Maria: It's the next Gene Slammer.

Seviper: (In a girls voice) That's right Maria.

Nico: Alexis Kim!? Whoa!

Me: You know her?

Nico: My friend from Herpetology classes.

Qin: We call her the Snake Queen.

Alexis Kim reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and black and red clothes.

Alexis Kim: I got this.

She fired a fire blast and knocked down Another Technus and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went and picked up Nadine Naturon and brought her over.

Ice: What's your favourite memory of Nico?

Alexis Kim: When me and Nico discovered an awesome new kind of island made of gummy worms and the snakes were rainbow fruit flavor gummy worms.

Me: Boy that sounds tasty!

Qin: Wow an island made of gummy worms.

Lana: That sounds like my kind of island!

Twilight Sparkle: Mine too!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Alexis hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Alexis Kim: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Let's go home.

Me: Good idea.

We went back home. Little did we know however that there was a figure watching us and it had terribly ferocious glowing red eyes and seeing us leave with pure evil!

Figure: (Girls voice) J.D. I will kill you for ruining my revenge.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Sasuke the Android, Lucia Ophelia, Pele, Kadma, and Lay Mamery are heading to the western district of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word that Lincoln and Joan Delenney's old enemy, Joan Delenney's deranged ex-younger brother, Jack Delenney, has broken out of prison again, and he still wants revenge on Lincoln and Joan. And worst still, he also has a Dark Orb with him, and with it he's created an army of Fangires to cause havoc and destruction. We're not going to let that monster get away with it, and with the Heaven's Judgement Vengeance Curse still on him, he's not going to get out of this one alive, once we defeat him, the curse will take hold of him and he'll be dragged to Hell to face his eternal damnation for his crimes against Lincoln and Joan Delenney.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the western district of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we also got bad news you're not going to like, Joan, and neither will I and all of us: our old enemy, your deranged ex-younger brother, Jack Delenney, has broken out of prison again, and he still wants revenge on us.

We gasped in horror.

Joan Delenney: That psycho's escaped from prison yet again?! He really is a glutton for punishment.

Me: It hasn't been a year since you and Lincoln defeated Jack Delenney and sent him back to jail with The Heaven's Judgement Vengeance Curse Lincoln put on him.

Nico: Yeah, and all of us have been keeping tabs on the curse as the days progressed, and it hadn't reached the day he'd finally die.

Lincoln: He just likes to do this the hard way, and worst still, he also has a Dark Orb with him, and with it, he's created an army of Fangires to cause havoc and destruction.

Phoebe Vandom: Why, that little monster! He's not getting away with this!

Lincoln: We're not going to let him, Phoebe, and with the Heaven's Judgement Vengeance Curse still on him, he's not going to get out of this one alive. We're going to severely damage him and speed up the curse, and once the timer reaches zero, the curse will take hold of him, and once he's been found guilty by Heaven for his misdeeds, he'll be dragged to Hell to face his eternal damnation for his crimes against us and all of Michigan. And I want to thank you and your team for helping us, Sasuke.

Sasuke the Android: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where to find that little monster?

Suddenly, we saw three girls heading straight for us, and they also fired energy blasts which hit the Fangires hiding in between the buildings and all of them didn't explode, but turned back into darkness and faded into the shadows.

The first girl is a beautiful girl with long dark red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful yellow angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Dark Kiva logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless dark red crop top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Dark Kiva logo for the pendant, black skirt and she has a Kivat with her and Fuestles around her waist, black pants, dark red knee-high boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Dark Kiva logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kamen Rider Dark Kiva-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and a Kivat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark red blade, large dark red bat heads for the crossguard, large dark red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large dark red bat heads and large dark red gem on the bottom of the large dark red bat heads for the pommel.

The second girl beautiful girl with long white hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Rey logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless white top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Rey logo for the pendant, black skirt and she has a Kivat with her and Fuestles around her waist, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Rey logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kamen Rider Rey-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and a Kivat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large gold bat heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white bat heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large white bat heads for the pommel.

And the third girl beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and under the black angel wings are the wings of Kamen Rider Legend Arc, she has on a tiara with the Kamen Rider Legend Arc logo, she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, necklace with the Kamen Rider Legend Arc logo for the pendant, midnight black skirt and she has a Kivat with her and Fuestles around her waist, black pants, midnight black knee-high boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Kamen Rider Legend Arc logo and holstered on her back is a massive Kamen Rider Legend Arc-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a Kivat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black bat heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black bat heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large midnight black bat heads for the pommel, and they have the nine girls with them.

Qin: Whoa, who are these three girls?

Wataru: These must be the Embodiments of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, Rey, and Legend Arc that Lincoln mentioned yesterday.

Girl: That's right, and I got the eight girls away from that deranged psychopath, Jack Delenney, and he still has more armies of Fangires with him.

Girl 2: Along with the Dark Orb he got after he broke out of prison again.

Girl 3: Luckily, none of them had drained the life of anyone in Gotham Royal York, and we got rid of the ones hiding to ambush you all.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira, I knew it was you three, it's so awesome to see you again.

?: SOON, YOUR REUNION WILL BE CUT SHORT WHEN I FINALLY KILL YOU AND JOAN AND HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU, LINCOLN LOUD! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

We then saw our target, Jack Delenney, and he was still as deranged as ever, and with him are the rest of his massive army of Fangires.

Lincoln: Jack Delenney, should've known you'd show up again, you deranged psychopathic nut-job.

Joan Delenney: How many times do we even need to teach you a lesson, you little monster!

Me: This is about to be the last time, but first.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he sent the army of Fangires that Jack Delenney created into the far reaches of space, and with another snap of his fingers, he summoned the cherubim of The First Sphere, Valor, who then sliced and diced the Fangire army and destroyed them, and it pissed off Jack Delenney, and Lincoln threw a peacock feather which pierced the Dark Orb embedded in Jack's hand and destroyed it and our blue auras protected us as the shards were also destroyed for good and we gained a massive power boost from the negative energy we absorbed.

Lincoln: Now, you have no means to defend yourself, Jack Delenney. Your cold-blooded crazy revenge ends here and now, and this'll be the last time we ever have to see your deranged face again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine

Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Sasuke the Android and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Jack Delenney, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

With every blow that we've been giving him, the timer was decreasing more and more by the second, and Jack Delenney's life was getting shorter and shorter.

Jack Delenney: If I die here, I'M TAKING YOU TWO WITH ME!

Jack Delenney ran at Lincoln and Joan Delenney, but Lincoln fired elemental blades from a swing of his massive greatsword and they delivered the final blow and pierced his body and black heart, and he was killed. Then, as the timer reached zero, the Heaven's Judgement Vengeance Curse took hold and his body was reduced to dust. Then, his spirit appeared before God and the Angels, and when he was found guilty for his crimes, Jack Delenney's spirit was bound by heavenly chains and he was sent to Hell for all eternity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've made the big mistake coming after us again, Jack Delenney, and now, this is the price that you must pay for your crazed hatred against me and your older sister, you deranged psychopath.

Joan Delenney: And now, you are hereby eternally damned to Hell for your crimes, where the demons will torture your twisted soul for eternity.

Lincoln: He deserved the punishment from God for his crimes, Joan, there was no forgiveness for such a monster like him. (To Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira) And it's so good to see you all again, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira.

Selena Kurenai: You too, Lincoln.

Teresa Shiramine: Indeed, it's been a long time.

Taylor Sugimira: And thank God we got rid of that psychopath, Jack Delenney, he was always such a monster.

Lincoln went up to Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira and he hugged them, and Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, orange version of He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were eleven, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Kurenai: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Teresa Shiramine: And the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting your own version of He-Man's chest harness.

Taylor Sugimira: You've really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, the first girl is Selena Kurenai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Selena's known for not only defending me with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and like her older sister, Victoria Kurenai, and her brother, Wataru Kurenai, she's also a talented violin player, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and she's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, plus I also made Selena a tiara with the Kamen Rider Dark Kiva symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Dark Kiva symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the daughter of Otoya Kurenai A.K.A. Kamen Rider Dark Kiva, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion, and she absolutely despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, with an absolute intense hatred that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her.

Victoria Kurenai: The second girl is Teresa Shiramine, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Rey, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. Teresa's known for not only defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. She's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force. Lincoln made Teresa a tiara with the Kamen Rider Rey symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Rey symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Takato Shiramine A.K.A. Kamen Rider Rey, but they absolutely despised each other because of the fact that he served the Legendorga with devotion and she's fought against them to prevent them from taking over the world, and she hates Luan with a burning passion.

Kaylee Nago: And the third girl is Taylor Sugimira, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Legend Arc, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from

Japan and classmate in English. Taylor's known for not only defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. She's also a very powerful vampire with all of the strengths and dark powers of the vampires and none of their weaknesses, and even more surprising, she also has the powers of Kamen Rider Legend Arc as well, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also one of the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters and Lincoln made Taylor a tiara with the Kamen Rider Arc symbol on it and necklace with Kamen Rider Arc symbol for the pendant, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night. She's also the sister of Takashi Sugimura A.K.A. Kamen Rider Arc, but she absolutely despised him because of the fact that he's a violent serial killer and when Arc possessed him, she'd fought to stop Arc's plan to take over the world and destroy her brother as well, and she hates Chandler with a burning passion.

Nico: Dang, I had no idea Selena is also Otoya's daughter, and that she's also the sister of Victoria, Wataru, and Taiga.

Me: Me too, and I had no idea that asshole Takashi had a sister who absolutely despised him so much that she wanted to kill him.

Lincoln: Even after Arc possessed him, she hated Takashi so much, and Teresa really hated Takato for serving the Legendorga, and even the Legendorga were afraid of those two that much.

Taylor Sugimira: Luckily, the Legendorga are going to be kept in line by The Masters of Evil, or else, we'll head down there and teach them a lesson none of them will forget.

Teresa Shiramine: Along with the Fangires. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you three want to give me your blood, right?

Selena Kurenai: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Selena Kurenai: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln first went up to Selena Kurenai, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Teresa Shiramine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to Taylor Sugimira, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selena Kurenai: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their neck.

Selena Kurenai: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira.

Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Ada Wong from Resident Evil, Jessica McCarney from Dead Rising, Tara Conlan from Dead Trigger, and Holly Forrester, Seo-Yeon, Karlee Fincher, Christine Tuttle, Sharice, and Tala Yazdi from Back 4 Blood.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ada Wong from Resident Evil, Jessica McCarney from Dead Rising, Tara Conlan from Dead Trigger, and Holly Forrester, Seo-Yeon, Karlee Fincher, Christine Tuttle, Sharice, and Tala Yazdi from Back 4 Blood.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh man, and I knew one day we'd run into Ada Wong, and she must've heard about what we did to Wesker years ago.

Lincoln: When we went to Racoon City and evacuated those still alive from there. Are you girls okay?

Ada Wong: We're all on one piece thanks to you.

Then, when Ada Wong and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from that deranged vengeance-crazed psychopath Jack Delenney and the army of Fangires he created with the Dark Orb in his possession, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-

Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive

indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ada Wong: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ada Wong: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ada Wong, Jessica McCarney, Tara Conlan, Holly Forrester, Seo-Yeon, Karlee Fincher, Christine Tuttle, Sharice, and Tala Yazdi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Lincoln's old enemy, Joan Delenney's deranged ex-younger brother, Jack Delenney, who had broken out of prison again, and he still wanted revenge on Lincoln and Joan. But, he's not alone, he also had a Dark Orb with him, and with it he created an army of Fangires to cause havoc and destruction.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira showing up and blasting some of the Fangires hiding to ambush us and Lincoln sending the rest of them into space where he snapped his fingers and summoned the cherubim of The First Sphere, Valor, who then sliced and diced the Fangire army and destroyed them, and Lincoln throwing a peacock feather which pierced the Dark Orb embedded in Jack's hand and destroyed it and our blue auras protected us as the shards were also destroyed for good and we gained a massive power boost from the negative energy we absorbed, and finally all of us beat that psychopath down, and Lincoln delivered the final blow which triggered the curse and finally Jack Delenney getting sent to Hell for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That psychopath made the big mistake breaking out of prison again to get revenge and all for something petty like that.

Lincoln: Joan saved me from her insane brother's revenge years ago, and she was right to have cut all ties with him since he forever gave into revenge. But, at last, he's out of our hair for good and he's in Hell where he belongs.

Balder: And I'm glad to see that my training has paid off.

Nico: It sure has.

Jeanne: When Cereza told me of how you saved Balder from the influence of Loptyr, let's just say that really caught my interest, and the punishment you gave that psychopath with that curse of yours, I don't think he'll have a pleasant eternity of being tormented by the demons of Hell.

Lincoln: Nor with your Infernal partners, I won't be surprised if they devour him over and over again.

Me: Sheesh, that'll be a punishment too gruesome for the most foul of villains.

* * *

After finally destroying Jack Delenney and sending him straight to Hell and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selena Kurenai: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Teresa Shiramine: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Taylor Sugimira: Glad to see that all of our training is really paying off.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Kurenai: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Teresa Shiramine: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Selena, Teresa, Taylor, what's the story on why you hated Lisa, Luan, and Chandler with a burning passion?

Selena Kurenai: Oh, that's a story we've never forgotten. It's true we hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lola's done to her own brother could never be forgiven.

Teresa Shiramine: One day, we were having a meeting at the castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done, and Lincoln was with us. But, we suddenly heard a loud scream of anger, along with the sound of deranged laughter, and the sound of malevolent laughter in the air, along with catching the scent of raw sewage, and we knew exactly who they were: Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, and they were out to murder Lincoln yet again to slake their thirst for blood.

Taylor Sugimira: We were really mad, and so were the rest of us and Lincoln, so we charged out, and as soon as we got outside, Lisa and Chandler were about to pounce on Lincoln and stab him with a scalpel and knife, but Lincoln fired two blast of darkness at them and sent Lisa flying into a tree and Chandler into a nearby rock, where Chandler was knocked out and tied up. But, Lisa got back up and she roared with anger and she was about to summon her robots. We'd had enough of that heartless, cold, unfeeling excuse for a genius, so we pounced on her and we started beating her up, and then, Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he fired from his massive white angel wings and she was still screaming like crazy, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut.

Selena Kurenai: But, we weren't done yet, now we had to deal with Luan, and she set her insane and lethal pranks at us while she was laughing insanely. But, we dodged them, and Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her shirt and hoisted her up, and he knocked her out when his eyes turned from deep sapphire blue to blood red and he glared at her, and he also tied her up. We called Luna and as soon as she heard what happened, she was so furious and she grabbed Lisa and Luan by the collar of their shirts and dragged them back to

The Loud House, where they got grounded for ten months for their attempted murder of Lincoln and for allying with Chandler, who got taken to jail for his murder plot, Lisa and Luan were so lucky we didn't ask to press charges, but because the nice sisters wanted to kill them, we threw Lisa into a makeshift jail cell, and she swore bloody revenge, and we tossed Luan in a makeshift padded cell, and we tied her up in a straitjacket, and she was laughing insanely.

Nico: Jeez, I don't even want to know what was crawling in Lisa and Luan's minds when they went to Chandler to destroy Lincoln again.

Me: Lisa and Luan were so lucky no one was pressing charges, but Lincoln and the Guardian Angels had a ton of evidence on them.

Bertha Sellington: We documented all of Lisa's crimes with hidden cameras and even she wasn't able to cover her tracks that easily. Plus, we found out that Lisa and Luan conspired to destroy Lincoln and all of us again and it was on the day Chandler failed to poison Lincoln.

Lincoln: We were absolutely shocked, horrified, and enraged Lisa and Luan did this, and that they still wanted me dead again. We offered them no forgiveness for their crimes, so I took no prisoners.

Luna: Yep, just like with Lola, Lincoln told the heartless so-called genius and the clown off by using the Dad tone of voice.

Lynn Sr.: That was the second time in a row he's used the Dad tone of voice, but let's just say that by the time Lincoln was done, Lisa and Luan peed their pants in fright.

Rita: I knew their antics would go too far one day and result in her getting verbally chewed out, but on this occasion, the words would come from her own brother.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5",

handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Ashley Armbruster: Wow, so this is… Lake Lamode, it's really beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, and it's always beautiful. Plus, it's perfect for our first date right before Kita's big mission tomorrow with the Revice Kamen Riders, ladies. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ashley

Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ashley Armbruster, Ashley Boulet, Ashley Quinlan, Ashley Tomassian, Reggie Rocket, Sherry Chin, Trish, and Tatami Nakagame A.K.A. Turtle Neck are now part of your harem, awesome.

Stacy Bolton: I always knew Reggie, Sherry, and Trish all had feelings for Lincoln, especially when they saw him surfing and skating at the skate park.

Spinelli: And you can thank us for introducing the Ashleys to him.

Midnight: And me and the rest of us for introducing Tatami to him as well.

Me: That really was awesome, and Lincoln saved them from Flip's musclebound thugs again.

Poromon: Ooh, that three butt-cheeked smelly mutant cheapskate's really making me mad again. (Takes out two bottles of Fizz Bomb) Now, I think it's time to up the dosage.

Lily: (Gasps) Two bottles of Fizz Bomb soda?!

Poliwag: Oh no, this isn't going to end well.

Poromon chugged down the two bottles of Fizz Bomb soda, and then, his stomach boiled, and he inhaled deeply, and Lincoln sent him to Lynn's Table, and then as soon as he was near the jerks specifically Flip.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRRRR

Poromon belched down Flip, and Flip's clothes ripped off and he was left in his underwear, and when Flip saw it, he freaked out, and Lincoln beamed Poromon back, and we saw the whole thing and we busted out laughing.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT'LL TEACH YOU, YOU FAT HAIRY CHEAPSKATE!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, THAT WAS REALLY HILARIOUS!

Lynn Sr.: Okay, I knew Lynn's belches were that monstrous, but that one, that one really shook up the whole restaurant, and ripped Flip's clothes off leaving him in his underwear.

Lincoln: Next time, we got to use that on the other jerks as well. But, this time, we should also mix it up by also chugging a bottle of hot sauce.

Me: Belching out fire at them?! Not a bad idea, Lincoln.

Nico: We'll probably burn their eyebrows off.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Xeqfees, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Xeqfees of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Xeqfees, right, Vixen?

Vixen Volcania: Right, and just like what happened, she's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Xeqfees and give her The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, even though we have no mission for today, let's go hunt down Xeqfees, and make that religious fanatic pay with her life.

Lincoln: You better be ready to cry and beg for mercy, Xeqfees, because we're not offering you any, not that you even deserve it for all the horrible things you've done.

Vixen Valencia: You better be ready to die, Xeqfees, because you're about to feel the true power and fiery wrath of the volcano.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around the World Tree Estate and we left to hunt down Xeqfees at the park and make that religious fanatic pay.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Xeqfees of The

Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Xeqfees.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Xeqfees of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Xeqfees, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Xeqfees: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Vixen Volcania: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Vixen Volcania's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Inferno Hellion-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Xeqfees, she left neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Vixen Volcania: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Xeqfees: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Vixen Volcania was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange energy with lava, flames, and magma surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels and Inferno Hellion flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Xeqfees: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Vixen Volcania emerged, but she was changed forever.

Vixen Volcania grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long braided orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Inferno Hellion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Inferno Hellion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Vixen Volcania has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange striped top, black and orange skirt, orange bellbottom pants, black and orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Inferno Hellion surrounded by lava and magma. Suddenly, Vixen Volcania felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Vixen Volcania has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Vixen Volcania's massive Pyroclastic Hellion-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Inferno Hellion's Volcanic Pyroclastic Draconic Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Volcanic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and Inferno Hellion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large neon orange gem on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with neon orange gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Inferno Hellion's head with neon orange gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Inferno Hellion that said, "Vixen Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Inferno Hellion, Elemental Angel of The Volcano, Loving Youngest Sister of Varie Volcania, Valerie Volcania, Vivian Volcania, and Valencia Volcania, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Spring Heeled Jack, Destroyer of Xeqfees of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Volcanoes, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ビクセンボルカニア、インフェルノヘリオン の ジーンスラマー、ザ・ヴォルケーノ のエレメンタル エンジェル、ヴァリエ火山 の愛する妹、ヴァレリー・ヴォルカニア、ヴィヴィアン・ヴォルカニア、バレンシア・ヴォルカニア、にこちゃん の未来の妻、スプリングヒールジャック の大敵、の の ゼクフィース の破壊者ホーリー

ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、溶岩、火山、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Vixen Volcania has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-INFERNO HELLION-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC VOLCANIC INFERNO ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM PYROCLASTIC HELLION JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM PYROCLASTIC HELLION LOVE!

We were amazed by Vixen Volcania's Super Angel-Inferno Hellion-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Xeqfees saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and she got out his blaster to blast her, but Vixen Volcania fired a powerful neon orange energy blast with lava, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Xeqfees, which hit her and pushed her back and she also got burned, but this really pissed her off now.

Varie Volcania: Whoa, Vixen's transformed, that's so awesome.

Vivian Volcania: That's really incredible, and she really burned Xeqfees badly.

Nico: And she's really got her pissed off now big time.

Vixen Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Inferno Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Hellion Inferno Love) And now, a fiery fate awaits you, Xeqfees.

Nico: Let's get her, Vixen, this bitch doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Vixen Volcania.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Vixen Volcania and Nico went after Xeqfees who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Xeqfees and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Xeqfees, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on her, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Xeqfees took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then she drank it. Suddenly, Xeqfees began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Xeqfees has transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Xeqfees fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Vixen Volcania and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Vixen, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Xeqfees from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Xeqfees and he stabbed her in her chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing her so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Xeqfees' bio-energy and assimilated her powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Vixen, let's end this bitch for good.

Vixen Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Inferno Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Hellion Inferno Love) You got it, Nico.

Vixen Volcania and Nico sent Xeqfees flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Xeqfees.

Vixen Volcania and Nico: VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX INFERNOSTORM HELLION KAMEHAMEHA!

Vixen Volcania and Nico fired two massive neon orange energy Kamehameha waves with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels which hit Xeqfees, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Vixen Volcania and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Vixen Volcania and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Vixen Volcania's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Vixen Volcania: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-three members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Xeqfees once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Vixen.

Suddenly, Vixen Volcania wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Vixen Volcania's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Inferno Hellion flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Vixen Volcania absorbed the lava and they came back to us as the display and Inferno Hellion vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Vixen.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, for Kita's big mission, the next member is Zectua, which means you're up next, Vivian.

Vivian Volcania: Yeah, we'll make Zectua pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Kita Birmingham: And I can't wait for tomorrow when we meet up with the Revice Kamen Riders.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Me too.

Suddenly, the Cygnus the Swan constellations on Diana Elementa and the Sailor Soldiers on Lincoln's side began glowing.

Lincoln: What is it, Diana, what's wrong?

Diana Elementa: I think I know what this is, Lincoln. Tomorrow, we're going to be meeting another Sailor Soldier, but not from the planets, this one's close to here in the United States, mainly Acme Acres.

Buster Bunny and the other toons gasped in shock, and so did the rest of us.

Me: A Sailor Soldier of Acme Acres, here? Oh, this is something we really got to see!

Nico: Me too.

---

Later the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7340.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Draconis for number 2 of Trixie Lulamoon's ambassador missions. She is going to be really excited for this one.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

William: Anyone else want to go with Trixie? Besides Tempest and Cheese?

Maria: I'll go.

Carmen: Me too.

Lori: In that case me and my siblings will go.

Nico: Okay then.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We have arrived.

Nico: Here we go.

We got to landing and we landed and got out and flew out into the city on our dragons.

Me: Wow the city is doing great.

Lori: Boy it literally is.

Maria: I'm so amazed tall this is here too.

Artha: Hey guys!

Kitt Wonn: Awesome you're here.

Trixie: Guys, meet my archenemy and Cheese.

Tempest: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Tempest. I have weather control powers.

Artha: Awesome to meet you.

Me: Meet the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: My brothers and sisters.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Eli: And this little guy is Leo.

Kitt Won: Wow that's a lot of kids!

Me: It sure is and yes their mom and dad both thought it would be cute if all their names began with the letter L.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Artha) Their family has never been one that believes in condoms.

Artha snickered.

Maria: My name is Maria Dunbar. I'm 2nd in command of the Redemption Squad.

Carmen: And I'm Carmen Hunnicut. I'm Maria's sister.

Artha: Awesome to meet you all.

Lola: Same here.

Me: Lucille is one of the Loud's ancestors. We found out during one of our biggest missions 2 years ago that the Loud's are all descended from Scottish Royalty.

Artha: You mean against Team Dark Phoenix Storm?

Me: Bingo. The very same.

Lucille: Aye. It was a big battle back then.

Me: One of the most epic battles we've ever had.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome.

Kitt Won: Wow news about that spread all over the universe like wildfire and even reached here. We heard you guys destroyed Mr. Mind and his team.

Me: We sure did. Poromon ate Mr. Mind for dinner.

Nico: (LAUGHS) He sure did.

Eli: We all had a fun time on that one.

Me: Yep. And Nico displayed incredibly awesome leadership skills back then and that is what made him ready for promotion to full time leader.

Connor Penn: That is amazing.

Moordryd: So far, Dear Old Dad hasn't made a move since the last visit.

Me: That's good. Lets hope it stays that way.

As Moordryd was talking, Cheese took out a pink horse toy and started playing on his head.

Moordryd: I'm not letting my guard down though. It's only a matter of time before- (to Cheese) Will you stop that?!

Cheese: I'm a horsey! Baahh pew pew pew! Baaah! Now your a horsey! (tackles Moordryd)

Me: Cheese!

We laughed!

Trixie: Cheese is a funny guy.

Me: Yeah he is funny but he is a total idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is a great annoyance tool for annoying bad guys till they go bonkers.

Eli: Yeah he is funny.

Moordryd: Oh I see what you mean.

Lincoln: It's funny though.

Kitt Won: He sure is.

Nico: Has there been any other trouble though?

Kitt Won: Actually yes. Lava Dragons have been terrorizing much of the city.

Me: Lava dragons?

Eli: Lava Dragons?

Artha: These are dragons made of pure lava. They came from the world of MTG.

Me: Magic The Gathering Lava Dragons are here? How crazy.

Lori: That is literally too strange.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: These dragons are going to be too hot to handle.

Nico: But so are we!

Me: That's right!

Kitt Won: We can't even get near these dragons without getting burned.

Laney: Oh boy.

Lana: I can cool them down.

Connor Penn: But I have a weapon we all can use for this.

He gave us all blasters.

Connor Penn: Cobalt Thorium-G Blasters. They use Endothermic lasers that cool objects and creatures that are too hot to handle.

Me: Genius!

Leeli: That is amazing.

Nico: Perfect.

Me: But are you sure this is safe to use? Cobalt Thorium-G is highly unstable. It's like you're handling over 50 tons of Nitroglycerin.

Connor Penn: Don't worry I put in stability immobilizers for the Cobalt Thorium Cores inside them.

Me: Good thinking there.

Maria: Let me summon backup first.

Nico: Okay.

She pulled out the M.O.E. cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) AUSTRALIAN FURY 6!

She summoned Boomerang, Evil Wood Man, Mesmeralda, Asbestos Woman, So Yaguruma and Queen Bee Deadman along with Captain Boomerang, Orichalcos Valon, Kerbero Gangan and Universe 666 Cass.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Boy first ever summoning us here mates.

Nico: It sure is.

Queen Bee Deadman: You know you guys are gonna recruit the ones I fought before, right?

Me: Yes we are.

Nico: Another one of our teammates has her big day mission tomorrow and it's going to be awesome.

Laney: That's right. We meet the Revice Team.

Lola: It's going to be awesome.

Lana: Yep.

Kitt Won: Awesome. I have a feeling you guys are gonna do great.

Me: Yes we are.

Nico: Let's get going.

Marianas: I was just about to say the same thing.

Artha Penn: I agree. Beau you ready?

Beau nodded.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off!

We were flying on dragons and running on them too.

FART!

Cheese: I pooted.

Me: Cheese!

Nico: Real nice.

Me: Oh brother.

We heard screaming and we saw the lava dragons!

Me: Lava dragons at 9:00!

Leni: 9:00? It's 2:00.

Nico: You know what we mean, Leni!

Me: Lets see what these can do.

I fired a blue laser blast and it hit a Lava Dragon and froze it solid in solid rock!

Me: COOL!

Marianas fired a blast of undead fire and it hit the frozen dragon and exploded! Blowing it into a million pieces!

Lana: That was awesome!

Maria: Time for a drink!

She fired a blast of water and it hit a dragon and froze it into solid rock!

Nico: YEAH!

Rarity fired waves of water and froze some of the dragons.

Nico: Take this!

Nico fired waves of water and froze the dragons too!

Luna: Save some for me, dudes!

Luna fired waves of water and drenched the dragons.

Lily: And me!

She fired waves of water and drenched the dragons too.

Lana: Don't forget me too!

Lana fired waves of ice and froze the dragons.

Me: YEAH! This was too easy.

Eli: Don't be so sure! Look!

Out of sparkling portals came hundreds of Anoni! The footsoldiers of the Donbrothers!

Me: (GASP) The Anoni!

Nico: The Footsoldiers of the Donbrothers! Now we're talking!

Maria: What?!

Me: Looks like Word has some hired help.

Lincoln: We could use a few warmups before we meet the Donbrothers!

Me: Lets get them!

We went at the Anoni!

We blasted and punched and kicked and pulverized them all over!

Boomerang bashed them all over with his Boomerang!

Nico: I think I may need to have a talk with the Kaito clone!

Me: Oh boy.

I fired waves of energy and lightning and blew them apart.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted the Anoni's all over the place.

Leeli fired waves of lightning and lava and blasted them too.

Leeli: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: Take this!

She fired waves of energy and magic and blasted them all over.

Me: Nothing like being prepared for this before that.

Nico: That's true.

Beau roared!

He fired energy beams and blasted the Anoni all over.

Lana, Lola and Lily fired waves of ice, fire and water and blasted

them all over.

Maria: Don't forget your legend items guys.

Nico: Right!

Maria: (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S LOCKSEED)

She fired waves of water and blasted them all over the place!

Lola: Taste fire! (ACTIVATES FIREFLY'S LOCKSEED)

She fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Tempest: Don't forget me!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Lola: Take that!

Trixie: And don't forget the Great and Powerful Trixie!

She activated Tempest's Lockseed and fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Nico: (gets out Technus and Fixer's Ridewatches) Artha, witness the power of technology!

Nico activated them and used Technokinetic powers and made photonic swords and gave them to us and we slashed numerous Anoni's all over!

Eli: YEAH!

Laney: TAKE THIS!

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Nico took out a grenade and threw it.

Nico: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

We ducked and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were all blown apart.

The Footsoldiers were cleared away.

Me: You footsoldiers have failed this city!

Nico: YEAH!

Boomerang: Now, where were we?

Me: I think we already took care of things here.

Trixie: He's right on that.

We saw that the Lava Dragons were destroyed and the footsoldiers were beaten.

Nico: But where's the Next Gene Slammer?

Me: I was just wondering the same thing.

?: You mean us?

We saw a Lunatone and Solrock!

Lily: Cool a Lunatone and Solrock!

They reverted back and the Lunatone was a girl with dark purple hair and had a blue crescent moon in the middle of her forehead and she had on a beautiful blue dress and the Solrock was a girl with neon orange hair and had a yellow sun in the middle of her forehead and had a beautiful yellow dress.

Nico: (GASP) Sunny and Luna Huntington! Qin was right!

Sunny Huntington: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Luna Huntington: Same here.

Me: Wait the Huntington Twins!? The Princesses of the Sun and The Moon of Wales!? It's awesome to meet you girls.

Maria: Same here and it's an honor.

Sunny Huntington: You too Maria.

Luna Huntington: Is Qin with you guys?

Lori: She's back on the ship. But it's literally cool to meet you girls.

Leni: And your dresses are absolutely totes beautiful.

Sunny Huntington: Thanks Leni.

Rarity: They absolutely go perfect with your personalities.

Sunny Huntington: We get that all the time but thank you.

Maria: Looks like Team Rocket had more than one pair of Gene-slammers with Lunatone and Solrock DNA.

Me: That's true.

Maria: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Sunny Huntington: We have so many of them. But our favorites are when we had Nico over and we made Sun and Moon Cookies for the First day of summer.

Luna Huntington: We made Orange Cremesicle Sun Cookies and Pineapple Coconut Crescent Moon cookies.

Sunny Huntington: It's a Huntington family tradition we have.

Me: Those sound really tasty. We'll have to try them sometime.

Applejack: I agree there.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Sunny Huntington: We missed you too Nico.

Nico: Wait until Princess Luna and Princess Celestia meet you both!

Sunny Huntington: We can't wait.

Artha: But that was an awesome mission.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was a fun one!

Kitt Won: We all thought so.

We later went back to the ship and headed home.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure was and it's amazing that you know more princesses of the Sun and Moon, Nico.

Nico: It sure is.

Sunny Huntington: But we are truly honored to meet you both Princess Celestia and Luna.

Princess Luna: We are honored ourselves.

Luna Huntington: It's so awesome.

Lola: But this was awesome though.

May: Next time, Kai and Shane Clarke should come with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Trixie: I agree there too.

We were watching TV. Me, Lily and Rusty and Number 4 of the Legion Ex Machina were playing Super Smash Brothers.

Lily: AW YEAH!

Lily beat us with Lincoln's new final smash.

Number 4: Bravo Lily.

Lily: Thanks Number 4.

Me: Lily has come a long way.

Wallflower came in and she was really not feeling well.

Me: Wallflower?

Poromon: Are you okay, Wallflower?

Wallflower: My stomach has been bothering me.

Lincoln: Do you need to lay down?

Wallflower: I think I'll… (STOMACH CHURNS) Uh oh!

ZOOM!

I ran and got her a trashcan and she threw up in it.

Me: Hmm. Better run some tests.

Varie: Lets see.

Varie looked her over.

Varie: Hmm. Well you look okay. But lets see.

She put her hand on her stomach and analyzed it.

Varie: Well I'll be. You are going through morning sickness. And that means one thing…

Nicole: I don't believe it!

Wallflower: Wait you mean I'm… !?

Varie: Yep you are pregnant.

Lincoln: (GASP)

Wallflower: I'm pregnant? (GASPS EXCITEDLY) (OVERJOYOUS) I'M PREGNANT LINKY!

They hugged and were over the stars!

We cheered wildly for her!

Qin: Congratulations Wallflower!

Xenia: We're so happy for you.

Nico: We sure are.

Poliwag: That's nice, Wallflower! Now, go to the sofa and lay on your back.

Me: Poliwag what she was feeling was Morning Sickness. It's natural.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Me: We'll have to go to the doctor later.

Nico: Yep. And my next rescue is gonna be Wallflower's baby shower.

Eli: It sure is.

Wallflower went to the sofa and laid on her back. And that's when Poromon and the rest of the mascots started bouncing on her stomach.

Me: Hey guys!

We grabbed them.

Me: Stop that.

Nico: Now now now. You have to be gentle with her.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: Um… can you tell the rest of the mascots that?

We then saw a line of all the mascots in our ranks lining up to bounce on Wallflower's stomach. Mevya was in the front of the line.

Mevya: How much do I have to pay to bounce on Wallflower's stomach?

We grabbed them too.

Nico: Guys that's enough.

Me: Let her be guys.

Qin: We're not paying you anything to stop. Besides let her rest for a bit.

They agreed.

Lynn: That's right. You lined up here for nothing! Go do something else!

The rest of the mascots grumbled and began to walk out the room.

Omanyte: I want my money back!

Me: You didn't spend any.

Qin: Yeah.

Omanyte: Oh nevermind then.

Me: Geez.

Wallflower: Besides I'm fine guys.

Nico: I hope you give birth tomorrow.

Wallflower: I have a feeling I will.

Qin: Me too.

Sunny Starscout: But we're all so happy for you Wallflower.

May: We sure are.

We then heard a knock on the door.

Nico: Oh.

Me: (Singsong) (Imitating Mr. Krabs) Come in!

In came a Zangoose.

Me: Hey a Zangoose.

Nicole: Awesome.

Zangoose: Maryland Anna, Treasure Hunter and Explorer of Adventure here for action.

She reverted back and was in blue explorer clothes and had red hair and red eyes and she was all set.

Nico: Maryland Anna the great treasure hunter.

Daring Do: Boy this will be awesome.

Nicole: I've heard so much about you Maryland. You discovered all kinds of great treasures all over the world and they are all awesome.

Daring Do: Looks like she, Indiana Jones and I are all going to have a lot of competition.

Lola: You sure are.

Nicole: Don't forget me too. I'm a treasure hunter myself.

Nico: Boy lots of us are treasure hunters and we're going to have a lot of competition in that department.

Xenia: No kidding.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Maryland Anna: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico found an ancient Egyptian pyramid that was long forgotten and buried in the deserts of Western Egypt.

Nicole: Wow you mean the legendary Lost Pyramid of the Sun God, Aten? That pyramid was built back in 1350 BC and no one has been able to find that pyramid for almost 3400 years.

Maryland Anna: That's right. Me and Nico found it and there we found the Mystical Sword of Aten.

Nicole: Whoa! The Sword that was said to have been made by Aten himself and has all the powers of Fire and The Sun. I was trying to find that sword for years but I never expected you guys to find it.

Nico: Yep. It's on display in the Cairo Museum.

Eli: That is so cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Maryland hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Maryland Anna: Me too Nebraska Nico.

Me: Hey I like that. Nebraska Nico. Fitting.

Maryland Anna: I'm glad I found you guys. I have found an awesome treasure for us.

Nicole: What is it?

She pulled out a map and it was of Mount Kilimanjaro.

Nicole: It's of Mount Kilimanjaro.

Maryland Anna: That's right. I have reason to believe that there is a crystal cave in the old magma chamber of Mount Kilimanjaro and that there is a mystical treasure in it.

Nicole: This is gonna be very interesting to see. The Geothermal heat from the Earth's mantle at that depth might have formed a massive pocket of crystal there.

Nico: Yep.

May: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Ruby's team will include Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz and Ibuki. Jaune's team will include Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon.

Me: Ooh!

Qin: Wow the corrupted versions of Blue Eyes White Dragon and Red Eyes Black Dragon have been added to the mix. That's interesting.

Xenia: It sure is.

Alex Ramirez: But it's an honor to have the dragon I was slammed with in a team.

Riley Romanoff: Same with me for the monster I was slammed with.

Me: This will be awesome.

Leeli: We're so excited for that.

Carly Atlas: We sure are.

Maria: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Whiscash and Crawdaunt next.

Me: Cool! But we already know what Nico's next rescue will be.

Nico: Wallflower's baby shower.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Those would have been perfect for an underwater adventure too.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Let's go find that treasure.

We were off to Tanzania 🇹🇿!

---

We arrived at the base of the highest peak in Africa, Mount Kilimanjaro.

Nico: Mount Kilimanjaro.

Qin: So beautiful.

Camie: Wow! Look how high up it goes.

Me: At 19,130 feet high it is the highest mountain in Africa.

Xenia: Yep and one of the 7 highest peaks in the world.

Leeli: It's beautiful.

Nicole: According to the map we go in through a cave at the southern side of the mountain.

She pulled down the map and we saw the cave entrance.

Me: That must be it.

Nico: Here we go.

We put on our miner helmets and had flashlights and road flares and more.

Nico: (gets out phone) Is it okay if I talk with the Kaito clone?

Me: Sure thing.

Nico made a call to the Kaito Clone in Japan.

Me: We'll wait for you.

Nico: Okay.

Nico waited and then the clone answered.

Kaito Clone: What's up boss?

Nico: Hey, Kaito clone. Listen, earlier, me, Trixie, and the others were having fun hanging out with Artha and his friends and… Anoni showed up! The Fuck's up with that?!

Kaito clone: Anoni have been pouring out into other locations. It's only a matter of time before Hitotosuki show up next. My advice? Be ready for anything.

Nico: Oh I see. We'll be ready for them. It'll be a bunch of good warmups for when we meet the Donbrothers next week. Thank you.

Kaito Clone: Anytime boss.

They hung up.

Nico told us everything.

Lori: Nico, relax. I'm sure that was literally just a one time thing earlier.

Me: I'm not so sure Lori. If what Kaito's clone said is true then this will be good practice for all of us to be prepared for Lyra's missions. This will be good warmups like we said.

Nico: You're right. It will help us be more prepared.

Camie: It sure will be.

Nicole: Anyway lets get moving.

We went down into the cave and it was amazing and cool. It took thousands of years to make it and it was breathtaking. The stalactites and stalagmites and columns were amazing.

Nico: Wow.

Manaphy: It's magnificent.

Poliwag: Good thing we're not having a battle here.

Me: Thank goodness.

We trekked on and it was getting more and more amazing as we journeyed further into the cave.

Me: Wow.

Nicole: This is amazing. This cave must've taken thousands of years to form and it's right underneath Mount Kilimanjaro.

Camie: This is amazing.

Varie: Breathtakingly beautiful.

Lucy Loud: I wouldn't mind coming to this kind of cave.

Nico: You sure would like this Lucy.

We trekked on.

Nico: Are you ready for tomorrow, Kita?

Kita Birmingham: I've been ready for a long time Nico. I'm so excited.

Qin: We all are Kita.

Eli: It sure will be awesome to see Ikki and team again.

Nico: Yeah.

We continued on and then we felt the temperature get hot.

Me: Whew! It got really hot.

Nicole: 3 miles down and the temperature is 132˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: We're getting close.

Me: Yeah.

Rusty: Whew. Toasty.

Me: Very. Good thing we're immune to extreme heat.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Nico: And yet, that didn't stop Manaphy from nearly committing cannibalism!

Manaphy: This isn't the desert though.

Maria: I got plenty of water for us.

Nicole: Look there.

We saw a light coming from a room and we went into it and then we saw a massive crystal room! It was a ginormous room full of beautiful tanzanite crystal!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wow!

Lola: Wow this is beautiful!

Nico: Wow!

Rarity: So beautiful!

Nicole: Wow! The Magma Chamber under Mount Kilimanjaro is a giant crystal geode made entirely out of gorgeous tanzanite crystal.

Qin: It's breathtaking.

Me: The Geothermal heat from the Earth's mantle made this amazing geode.

Skyla Escadaria: (British Accent) This is absolutely amazing chaps.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: But where's the treasure we're looking for?

Nicole: According to the map it's located in a crystal structure shaped like an M.

We looked around.

We saw a Structure shaped like an M.

Nico: That must be it there.

We went up to it and we saw a sword sticking in a crystal.

Nicole: (GASP) Wow! That's the Tanzanite Crystal Sword of Heitsi-Eibib!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Heitsi-Eibib? The god of Nature in Khoekhoe myth?

Nicole: That's right.

Qin: Wow.

Leeli: It's beautiful.

Nico: Who gets to pull it out?

Leeli: I will.

Me: Okay.

She went over to the sword.

Janner: Leeli.

Me: Janner let her do it.

She went over and saw an inscription on the altar.

Leeli: (Reads it) "Only one worthy soul with the power of the Lullaby of Yurgen's Melody can wield the sword and achieve it's power."

Leeli knew that she can get the sword if she sang her song.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The Tanzanite crystals hummed and glowed with beautiful light and power and the sword glowed and was lifted out of the stone and Leeli took the sword and it glowed and she was surrounded in beautiful tanzanite crystal and she had a beautiful and amazing power increase.

Me: Wow!

Tink: Leeli how do you feel?

Leeli: I feel amazing.

Nicole: That was amazing. Well done Leeli.

Nico: So, that's it?

Me: I guess so.

Qin: But that was awesome still.

Me: Does it matter though? Leeli got an awesome sword and it has amazing power.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Besides it's awesome.

Nico: Well, we might as well head back now.

Me: Good idea. We got a big day tomorrow. First lets get some crystal for Rarity.

Rarity: Good idea.

I went and did so.

I teleported us all back home and we got ready for Kita's big day. We went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Japan Ikki and his friends and family were getting ready for their big day for meeting us.

Ikki Igarashi: I'm so excited!

Sakura Igarashi: We all are bro.

Vice: It'll be awesome seeing everyone again!

Hana: You got that right.

Ikki: Lets get ready guys. Time to make Giff pay for everything he did.

They nodded.

CONTRACT!

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready and they went at the screen and it froze…

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

A Tanzanite cave is amazing and would be awesome to see.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Colleen Dumbledore, Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger and Ginny Weasley along with Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Bubbles, Grady Twins, Anti-Sora And Mama Cosma and also Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho and Sci Twi as well as Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, David Kessler the Wolf, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, Astral Drop WITCH Team and Flect Turn and we're all going to have an awesome baby shower for Wallflower at Canterlot High School and it's going to be fun. And we're going to have a lot of surprises. We're first going to have Skyla Escadaria battle Twisted Wendy who is back and out for revenge on Hook but I ruined her revenge in the previous rescue. Then second Colleen Dumbledore is going to battle Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate and we're going to be shocked to see that those three are THE DURSLEY FAMILY AND THEY ARE GOING TO KILL HARRY POTTER TO GET REVENGE ON HIM! VERNON, PETUNIA AND DUDLEY AND COMING! BUT COLLEEN DUMBLEDORE IS GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST THEM AND LET THEM HAVE IT! SHE IS GOING TO PUT THEM THROUGH THE WORST KIND OF PAIN EVER IMAGINABLE AND MAKE SURE THEY PAY FOR ALL THE PAIN AND SUFFERING THEY PUT ON HARRY! And lastly we're going to battle Another Ridley and Another Heatwave. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Crawdaunt and her name is Leslie Tiana and she is an amazing and awesome New Orleans Creole Food Chef and a great fisherman on the bayou and she is also the granddaughter of Princess Tiana.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Vivian Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Embermaw Hellion and Nico VS Zectua.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Acme Acres, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, a ruthless and evil monster named Aridam Azvameth, he's a dark Goth who'd gotten dark powers through dark Satanic sacrifices and he worshipped The Earthbound Immortals and he absolutely despised the fact that The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side are on the side of good and the same went with The Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals on Nico's side. But, more than once, he's tried to destroy the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, but not even his dark powers were a match for the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers, who defeated him and Lincoln stripped him of his dark powers and banished him to The Netherworld. But, now years later, Aridam has returned, and he wants revenge, but we're not going to let him. And we're going to meet Valencia Nightingale A.K.A. Sailor Acme Acres - Sailor Soldier of Acme Acres, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Acme Acres and classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent elemental powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she's known all of the cartoon gags from Bugs Bunny and the other Legendary Looney Tunes and she's also good friends with Buster Bunny and his friends. She moved to Royal Woods, Michigan when she was eight and it's where she met Lincoln, and she swore to protect Lincoln with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Killjoy Huggins, and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. She was the one who introduced him to the Warner Bros. cartoons and they've watched every single one of them and laughed their heads off, and she told him everything about her home, Acme Acres and Acme Looniversity, and that she's The Sailor Soldier of Acme Acres, and he, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily kept it a secret, and when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan demanded to know what the secret was, Valencia threatened to beat them into a bloody pulp and tie their panties on the flagpole, which scared them off. One time, while out on the beach, Valencia and Lincoln kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous, she hates all of Lincoln's enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Get ready for an awesome and epic battle as we go to Japan and we're going to help the Revice team and we're going to kill Giff and destroy him and make him pay for everything he did. It will be awesome!

See you all next time!

# Riders of 50 Years Unite

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! WE GOT 50 YEARS OF RIDERS COMING FOR BATTLE

This is for Kamen Rider Revice

---

Over at Canterlot High School was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Colleen Dumbledore, Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger and Ginny Weasley along with Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Bubbles, Grady Twins, Anti-Sora And Mama Cosma and also Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho and Sci Twi as well as Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, David Kessler the Wolf, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, Astral Drop WITCH Team and Flect Turn and we were there for Wallflower's baby shower. Wallflower was in a hovering wheelchair and Pickle Barrel & Barley Barrel were beside her to keep her safe. She was expecting twin girls and the doctor said that she was pregnant with twins. I was dressed in my special occasion clothes for this.

Me: Boy this is so cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) I'm honored we're part of the group again.

Me: Well there's a special reason Harry.

Nico: It's true. But we're happy that we're all here for this.

Principal Celestia: And we all are too. Wallflower we're so happy for you to be a mother.

Wallflower: I am too Principal Celestia.

Camie: THis is gonna be so cool.

Taranee: But nonetheless this will be an awesome time.

Nico: Taranee, I want to thank you, Heat Wave, and your teams for coming.

Me: Along with Harry, Tala and your teams too.

Taranee: No problem guys. It's so awesome that we're all here.

Wallflower: It's so fun.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome baby shower for Wallflower.

Wallflower: It sure is, thanks for arranging this, everyone.

Nico: You're welcome, Wallflower. Plus, not only is this going to be another awesome baby shower and rescue, but we've also got bad news from our friends in England: The Dursley Family's escaped from prison in London, and they want revenge on Harry Potter.

We gasped.

Me: Not those good for nothing abusive assholes!

Lincoln: We haven't heard from them in years after we threw them in jail in England. Eli, can you sense for them and find out if they've been turned into Another M.O.E. Villains?

Eli: On it.

Eli sensed for the Dursleys, and he found them.

Eli: I've found them, and they've been turned into Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts, and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate.

We gasped.

Nico: Of all the worthless assholes Swartz had to turn, he really went too far getting The Dursleys involved in his revenge.

Lincoln: He sure has.

Colleen Dumbledore: (British Accent) My father told me everything about the Dursleys and what they've put Harry through, and I was quite disgusted by their behavior. Now, they've broken out of prison, and worse, Swarts had turned them into Another M.O.E. Villains. This cannot stand any longer.

Me: Me neither. But we'll be ready for them.

Xenia: We sure will.

Leeli: I can't wait to show them what for.

Harry Potter: Me too.

Colleen Dumbledore: So that's why you called us here.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Hiita, what do you like to do in your free time?

Hiita: I work as a Fire Spiritualist. I use the power of fire to help bring to justice bad guys that have done terrible crimes that are worthy of capital punishment.

Xenia: Wow! That is cool!

Shanan: I'll say.

Nicole: That is really amazing there.

Camie: It sure is.

Hiita: I agree there. It's a really interesting form of justice.

Nico: Do you get paid?

Hiita: I sure do. It's for the Police Department and I also do bounties too with my powers.

Nicole: Awesome there.

Me: That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Leeli: It sure is a good job for you Hiita.

Hiita: It sure is rewarding.

Camie: It sure is.

Nicole: Yeah.

Wallflower: Yesterday was a great mission though.

Nico: We went on a great treasure hunt

Leeli: We sure did and that was an amazingly beautiful Crystal Cave.

Rarity: Oh it sure was darlings. And the Tanzanite was beautiful.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: It's amazing that all that tanzanite was down there at that depth under Mount Kilimanjaro.

Camie: No kidding there.

Lincoln: It's so amazing it formed under there.

Nicole: The geothermal heat from the Earth's mantle really did a magnificent amount of work in forming that cave.

Laney: It sure did. We had no idea it was under Mount Kilimanjaro.

Nico: We found a powerful sword too.

Leeli: We sure did and it's really beautiful too.

Me: Who knew that the crystals and the sword there would react with Leeli's song.

Nico: That is amazingly magical.

Fluttershy: It sure is amazing too.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was an awesome treasure hunt.

Daring Do: It sure was and Nico you are so lucky to know so many people that are like me and Nicole.

Nico: I get that practically a lot.

Nicole: We have a lot of people that are like that in the treasure hunting business.

Eli: We sure do.

Nico: Leeli got the sword

Nicole: She sure did and she earned it too.

Qin: We're really proud of her.

Leeli: Thanks guys. It was so fun.

Me: We all had fun.

Wallflower: We sure did.

Pickle Barrel: That was so awesome and amazing.

Barley Barrel: It sure was.

Maryland Anna: I'm glad I was able to give you guys an awesome adventure.

Nico: You sure did Maryland Anna. Great job.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: Hopefully, no one else aside from the intended targets will show up

Eli: I wouldn't be so sure. Aside from the Dursley's that got turned into Another Virgo, Another Leo and Another Wolfblades Conglomerate, I sense that we have one of the Twisted Princesses coming.

We gasped!

Allie Knudson: Oh man! I sense it too.

Helena Knudson: Me too Allie. It's Twisted Wendy.

Nico: Oh man! We just talked about her yesterday.

Camie: I heard you mention her. What can you tell us about her Allie?

Allie Knudson: Well it's not a good sight. She was killed by Hook.

She went over Twisted Wendy's history and it was not pretty.

---

After Captain Hook captured Wendy, her brothers, and the Lost Boys he took them to his ship but not before leaving a present for Peter with a note from Wendy telling him not to open it until 6 o'clock. Unbeknownst to Peter, a bomb was inside the present set to go off at the designated time. Hook revealed his plan to Wendy and the boys, which Tinker Bell happened to overhear. She raced to his rescue. Hook waited eagerly for his watch to reach 6, all the while Wendy yelled at him and exclaiming that Peter will save them. Hook walked over to Wendy, raised his hook holding the watch to her face and said "I don't think so." He slowly caressed her cheek with his hook but Wendy spit in his face causing Hook to cut her. Hook reeled. "Just for that, you ALL die at 6… starting with the girl!" Hook turned his back to Wendy and looked down at his watch and a grin grew across his face as the minute hand finally reached 6. An explosion rang out from the shore and Hook jumped for joy. He turned around to Wendy and said in a calm voice "Throw her overboard." The pirates grabbed Wendy and bound her. They shoved her on to the plank while one of the pirates put a sword to her back and began to coax her off but then Hook yelled, "Wait!" He walked up to her and tied another rope around her, leaned in close and whispered in her ear "Hold your breath." Suddenly he kicked an anchor to the left of Wendy into the water. She looked down and realized that the rope connected to the anchor was also connected to her. John and Michael let out a scream of horror as their sister was dragged overboard into the dark water. Wendy plummeted down to the ocean floor. She struggled to free herself but it was all for not. She looked up and all she saw was the shadow of Hook's ship and then darkness. Back on the deck Hook turned to the boys, removed his cutlass and said "Now, your turn." As he approached the boys, a green blur knocked Hook down and went into the water after Wendy. "Nooooooooo!" Hook exclaimed as he stood up. He looked at the blank-eyed pirates surrounding him. "Don't sit there gawkin' at me, you fools! Fire on Pan!" The pirates scurried off and began to man cannons around the ship and aim them into the water. Peter flew as fast as he could to get to Wendy as cannonball fire filled the water. He found her floating on the ocean floor tied to the anchor. He took out his knife to try and cut her free but the ropes were too thick. He looked around frantically and had an idea. He placed his hand on the anchor, closed his eyes, and suddenly it started to glow. The anchor began to rise. Peter swam back to Wendy and put his hand on her cheek and kissed her gently on her lips. Wendy's eyes opened but the life they once held were gone. As the anchor went up, it pulled Wendy away from him and he was too weak to hold on and too weak to swim. He had no more happy thoughts left for himself. Peter looked up and then he too saw only darkness. Hook peered over the side of the ship and instructed the pirates to ceasefire. Suddenly, an anchor came shooting out of the water and crashed on the deck in front of Hook. He looked around it to see Wendy staring at him with her lifeless eyes. He drew his sword again as Wendy lifted the glowing anchor and charged….

---

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked, horrified and sad. The reason was because of Hook.

Eli: Oh man! Wendy.

Wendy Darling: I can't believe that this happened to her.

Camie: No kidding! That is awful!

Me: Now that you mention it, I got the feeling we were being watched yesterday on the last rescue.

Wallflower: Oh man.

Nico: She can't be that crazy to come to kill us during a delicate event like this, right?

Me: If she is she must be that determined.

Qin: (GULPS) That is awful. I wasn't with you guys when that went down but how did you all defeat her?

Nico: That is one I will never forget.

Sam S.L.: Me neither dudes. that was crazy.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 713 (Battle 1)

Battle 1: Sammy, Ron, Stacy, Killer Frost, Lana, and Poison Ivy vs Twisted Wendy

The Simulator Activated and they saw the whole ship of Captain Hook completely destroyed and burning. They gasped. They saw that there were bodies all over the place. All totally butchered.

Sammy: What happened here?

Ron: This whole place looks like a Kraken destroyed it.

Lana: And that's not the only thing destroyed. Look.

Lana pointed and they saw all of Neverland completely on fire!

Killer Frost: The whole island is completely destroyed.

Poison Ivy: This is not how I thought my first visit to Neverland would be like.

Lana: What in the world could've caused this?

Sammy: I don't know but this is not good.

Stacy looked at the bodies.

Stacy: This was all done by someone who was after revenge. This was all done by someone motivated by revenge.

Ron: Who could've done this?

?: That was me.

They turned and they saw Wendy. But she was completely different. She had whole new different look and a whole new personality. Her blue dress was torn up and wet, she had a belt on and a rope with an anchor was tied around her neck and arm and she had Captain

Hook's hook tied on her hip and she had Peter Pan's Dagger and she had pale skin and the life from her eyes was gone.

Lana: Wendy? What the heck happened to you?

Sammy: You aren't the same Wendy I knew from my childhood in Peter Pan.

Twisted Wendy: Don't you dare say that name!

Killer Frost: How did this happen to you?

Twisted Wendy: Hook killed me, my brothers and Peter Pan. So I got vengeance on him and all of his crew! I killed all of them without mercy!

Killer Frost: Looks like this Wendy is already gone. Who or what are you?!

Twisted Wendy: I am Wendy. But now I'm going to kill all who stand in my way!

Stacy: That monster!

Lana: Captain Hook has always been a ruthless pirate. But Wendy don't you even see that what you did was not right!?

Ron: That's right.

Poison Ivy: Two Wrongs don't make a right Wendy.

Sammy: Captain Hook might've deserved to have a horrible death, but now you've become just as bad as he is.

Lana: That's right. As much as it pains me to say this but we have no choice but to kill you and get justice for those that have died at your hands.

Sammy: That's right. Two wrongs don't make a right. And for that Justice has to be served.

Lana: Lets get her!

They powered up.

Twisted Wendy: Then you all will die!

Sammy: Lets dance!

Stacy: SHARK ATTACK!

They went at Twisted Wendy and Sammy punched her in the face and kicked her in the stomach and face and Stacy punched her in the face and Ron fired a powerful blast of high pressure water from his hands and blew part of her stomach open. Killer Frost fired a blast of ice and froze The Twisted Wendy in a block of ice.

Lana: Combo time!

Stacy: You got it.

Stacy fired a powerful blast of lightning and Poison Ivy threw powerful leaf blades.

Stacy and Poison Ivy: THUNDERLEAF SLASHBLIZZARD!

The lightning merged with the leaves and they slashed and electrocuted Twisted Wendy.

Sammy fired a powerful blast of Aura Lightning and Lana fired a powerful blast of snow and ice.

Sammy and Lana: AURA ICE THUNDERSNOW!

The Aura Lightning and Ice combined and turned into a powerful thundersnow blast and it hit Twisted Wendy and froze her.

Lana: Time to finish her for good! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into her device and she got the three heads of Cryo Scourge.

Lana: Witness the Three Headed Dragon! ICEFIRE HELLSTORM!

Lana fired a powerful blast of blue fire and it hit the Twisted Wendy and blew her to pieces and spread them all over the place.

Twisted Wendy was dead.

Lana: I'm sorry Wendy.

Sammy: That was awesome though. But to quote Nico and I can't believe I'm about to say this. "Wendy Moira Angela Darling, you have failed this world."

They laughed and left the Simulator. They cheered wildly for them.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Qin: Oh my god!

Camie: That is horrible!

Eli: No kidding!

Nico: But like I said, how long do you think it'll take her to get here on foot?

Eli: Not long. I sense her. She is right there down the street.

Me: I see her.

We saw a figure walking down the street right towards us. It was TWISTED WENDY!

Skyla Escadaria: (British Accent) Oh my god. This is worse than we thought.

Nico: Are you going to face her Skyla?

Skyla Escadaria: I sure am chap. Let me talk to her.

Nico: Be careful Skyla.

Skyla Escadaria: I will.

She went over to her with her wings spread and she had her own purified version of Frostmourne summoned.

She walked over and was facing Twisted Wendy.

Me: This is gonna be a really awesome one.

Skyla looked at her.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy Moira Angela Darling or do you prefer to be called Twisted Wendy?

Twisted Wendy: I hope you all killed an Evil Sasuke before I got here. Because I'm the only one walking out here alive!

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy listen! I know about what happened to you. I'm sorry about what Hook did to you. Hook was a monster. He killed you in cold blood and killed Peter Pan and everyone you know. But you need to understand that Hook would have killed everyone you knew and more.

Twisted Wendy: How would you know!? You never had your friends and family killed!

Skyla Escadaria: You're right! I never did. I'm sorry Wendy. I'm sorry you went through this. But you need to realize that revenge is never the answer for everything. All it does is makes things worse not just for everyone you know but for you too. It's like a double edge sword. All it will lead you down is a one way path to your own destruction. But you can still stop this madness and renounce this terrible path of vengeance.

Twisted Wendy: If you all really want to help me, then why don't you go back in time and use the Black Gates to destroy all evil?! At least then, Hook would have never existed, I wouldn't have gone through so much pain, and Peter and everyone I love would still be alive!

We were watching.

Juran: To be fair, it's not a scumbag asking us to do that this time.

Me: True.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy that would be way too easy! Lex Luthor and everyone gave us that offer and we turned that down by blasting them. We would never take the easy way out. That would be like taking the cowards way out. I learned that there are never any shortcuts and goals like that to becoming a hero like that.

Twisted Wendy: Then I will…

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy think about what you are doing! Think about what the old Wendy would have wanted!

Twisted Wendy: She is gone forever!

Skyla Escadaria: No she is not! I know she is in there somewhere! You just forgot! Hook might have changed you into this terrible monster but you are still the same sweet, loving and caring girl that Peter Pan, your brothers and the Lost Boys all adored. The one that saved Peter from Hook and agreed to the idea of getting your brothers away from your tyrannical father. Would they want this to happen to you? Turn into this monster that is sworn to torture, kill, destroy and instill fear, pain and suffering?

Twisted Wendy: I heard one of you is pregnant. So, maybe if I take her hostage, I'll make you guys erase my pain!

Zocks heard enough and showed himself.

Zocks: No, Wendy! Think about what's going on through your head right now. You're about to take a pregnant girl hostage just to make us cross a line we would never cross. Is that really what you want on your conscience?!

Skyla Escadaria: That's right Wendy! That is the worst kind of atrocity you could do! This is not who you are! Think about what you're doing Wendy!

Twisted Wendy: Then prove to me I'm wrong! Fight me!

Skyla Escadaria: If that is what you want then so be it!

Skyla went at Twisted Wendy and clashed with her! Wendy clashed with her Dagger and Skyla clashed with her sword! Sparks flew everywhere.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy listen to yourself! You were made this way by Hook! He did this to you and he is dead now! You should be grateful for that!

Twisted Wendy: NO! J.D. took away my revenge! And I will kill him for it!

Nico: Eli, can you sense if Swartz's creations are close?

Eli: I can do that.

He concentrated.

Eli: There's two more. Another Ridley and Another Heatwave.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa!

Wallflower: This is gonna be interesting.

Eli: But they are after Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts and Another Wolfblades Conglomerate.

Nico: Oh boy

Skyla and Twisted Wendy were clashing all over.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy listen! You don't know what you're doing! Hook killed you yes. But he is gone. You need to realize that this is not who you are!

Skyla kicked her in the stomach.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy this is not the kind of person that your brothers and parents would want you to become! A heartless monster and a merciless killer that only thinks about herself. You loved your family and you loved Peter and they loved you. They loved you more than anything. I'm doing this to prevent you from making a terrible mistake.

Nico then walked out of the shadows.

Twisted Wendy: The leader himself!

Nico: I really am sorry for what you went through, Wendy. But as leader, I represent this team. So, if you really think killing us is the best way to heal your pain, then take your best damn shot. But just know that I'd rather die than do what you want me to do.

Twisted Wendy: We'll see about that!

Skyla kicked her in her face.

Twisted Wendy: OW!

Skyla Escadaria: You need to wake up Wendy! This is not who you are! You think you are the only one that lost lots of people precious to you? No! There are countless others that went through the same pain!

Nico: That's right! I lost my entire race at the hands of a ruthless tyrant.

Qin came.

Qin: My mom and dad were murdered by the Russian Mafia.

Sam S.L.: My mom and dad were murdered by one of the most evil serial killer couples in the country!

Many of us came forward and shared our pain.

Nico: So, yeah. The pain we went through fucking sucked. But that doesn't mean we get to play God with the timeline.

Twisted Wendy: What about MY timeline?!

Me: Still the same thing! We can't change the past but we can move on and learn from it to make sure it never happens again in this timeline or another.

Qin: That's right!

Skyla Escadaria: It's time for you to realize that there are others that know your pain. But in the Masters of Evil I will be your archenemy.

She knelt down and lightning struck and thunder crackled and wind blew.

Skyla Escadaria: (SINGING) O' cher tunnal bellinus.. O' ros lavel mu.. Lor'na rasjas Thanu nal.. Seh, thu erne nu.. Ren'no..

She glowed in a powerful blue aura and fired a beam of energy and it sent Twisted Wendy to the M.O.E. HQ in chains.

Nico: Whoa! That was amazing!

Me: Well done Skyla.

Skyla Escadaria: Thanks. I feel so bad for her. I can't believe that Hook killed her and everyone. And she wanted us to change the timeline.

Lincoln: What is up with villains making us want to do that?

Sunset Shimmer: That is getting monotonous.

Laney: I agree.

Me: I feel really sorry for her though.

Qin: Me too.

Wallflower: Yeah me too. Poor Wendy did nothing to deserve this.

Wendy: I know. Hook made that Twisted version of me a monster.

Skyla Escadaria: I'm sorry Nico. I tried.

Nico: Don't blame yourself Skyla. You did your best. But you're right. She is still in there somewhere.

Even from afar, we could hear Twisted Wendy start to cry.

Me: She is crying from inside her heart.

Eli: She lost everything.

Applejack: That monster Hook.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: There is still hope for her though. She needs to cool down and listen to reason.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We're not done yet though. The Dursleys are next.

Colleen Dumbledore: Those monsters are never going to torment Harry again

Nico: You got that right, Colleen.

Suddenly, Lily and James Potter arrived.

Lily Potter: (British Accent) We got here just in time, did all of you…?

Lincoln: We did, Mrs. Potter. We're just about to get ready to confront Vernon, Petunia, and Dudley and teach your former relatives a lesson.

James Potter: (British Accent) Good, those three have had this coming for a very long time for what they've done in abusing our son.

Me: You got that right. I've had enough of those three douchebags to last an eternity.

Nico: All we got to do is find them.

Everyone then looked scared at looking at Nico… or rather, what was behind him.

Nico: (deadpans) They're right behind me, aren't they?

Me: Yep.

Nico turned and blew them back with a wind blast.

They got up and saw us.

Me: You have a LOT of nerve!

Nico: YEAH!

They reverted back.

Vernon Dursley: (British Accent) (Enraged) YOU FREAKS! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR US!

Petunia Dursley: (British Accent) (Enraged) WE LOST EVERYTHING BECAUSE OF YOU FREAKS!

Me: YOU THREE are the Freaks! You brought all that on yourselves you douchebags!

Qin: YEAH! You give loving families everywhere a really bad name!

Lily Potter: You make me sick!

Vernon Dursley: (to James and Lily) AND YOU TWO SHOULD'VE STAYED DEAD!

Nico: Hey, all of us like the stories where James and Lily come back to life!

Me: You never gave any love at all to Harry! You only wanted to make him suffer! You only wanted to make his life a living nightmare!

Varie: That's right! All you did was make him suffer and torture him! You made him live in the crawlspace and tortured him and starved him!

Camie: That's Right!

Dudley Dursley: Well, this time, my parents and I are just gonna have to make sure you two stay dead, won't we? (to Wallflower) And then, you and that stupid baby are next!

Lincoln then grabbed his hand and pulled it!

Lincoln: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU SAY TO ONE OF MY

FUTURE WIVES!?

Suddenly, Colleen Dumbledore's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange, red, and yellow energy aura with flames, magic, phoenixes, fire elementals, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Spellpyre Phoenix-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Dursleys, she left orange, red, and yellow energy, flames, magic, phoenixes, fire elementals, and fire angels with every step.

Colleen Dumbledore: I will never ever forgive you three for everything you've put Harry through ever since his parents got killed. You were nothing but rotten, cruel, and evil towards Harry, and for that, I shall put you three through the worst kind of pain ever imaginable, and I will make sure you pay for all the pain and suffering you've put Harry through.

Suddenly, Colleen Dumbledore was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange, red, and yellow energy with flames and magic surrounding it, there are phoenixes, fire elementals, and fire angels and Spellpyre Phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Dursleys: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Colleen Dumbledore emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THE MYSTICS DREAM PLAYS AT 6:02 TO 7:14)

Coleen Dumbledore grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long fire-colored hair with fire on top of her head, she has neon red eyes and a red, yellow, and orange energy aura with flames, magic, phoenixes, fire elementals, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Spellpyre Phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Spellpyre Phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links.

Colleen Dumbledore has on a sleeveless red and pink vest, orange bridal gloves with flames coming off them, sleeveless light red crop top, orange skirt, light orange pants, light red legwarmers with flames coming off them, red sneakers, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with lava, flames, magma, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Spellpyre Phoenix surrounded by fire and magic and on top is the crest of Hogwarts. Suddenly, Colleen Dumbledore felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Colleen Dumbledore has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Colleen Dumbledore's massive Spellpyre Phoenix-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange, red, and yellow energy, lava, flames, magma, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Spellpyre Phoenix's Firestorm Spellpyre Phoenix Mage's Staff of Spellpyre Inferno Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring 8'1" in length with a massive orange globe on top of four large Spellpyre Phoenix heads with red gems for eyes on top of an orange gem surrounded by an orange ring and an orange dragon wrapped around one of the long black handle and on the other end is an orange gem below four smaller gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and below the heads is a large orange crescent weight with crimson red gem below the crescent, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Spellpyre Phoenix's head with red gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Spellpyre Phoenix that said, "Colleen

Dumbledore, Gene-Slammer of Spellpyre Phoenix, Half-Human and Half-Fire Elemental Hybrid, Immortal Daughter of Famous Wizard Albus Dumbledore, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Beauty Zennette, Destroyer of The Death Eaters, Protector of Wizards and Humans, Humiliator of The Dursley Family, Skilled Master of Magic, Skilled Metalworker, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magic, and Phoenixes"

コリーン・ダンブルドア、スペルパイア・フェニックスのジーン・スラマー、半分人間と半分火のエレメンタル・ハイブリッド、有名な魔法使いアルバス・ダンブルドアの不滅の娘、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、ビューティー・ゼネットの大敵、死喰い人の破壊者、魔法使いと人間の守護者、ダーズリー家の屈辱者、熟練した魔法の達人、熟練した金属細工師、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、魔法、フェニックスのマスター

Colleen Dumbledore has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SPELLPYRE PHOENIX-FIRE ELEMENTAL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAGICAL INFERNO FIRESTORM SPELLPYRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SPELLPYRE PHOENIX FIRESTORM MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE SPELLPYRE PHOENIX FIRESTORM MAGIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Colleen Dumbledore's Super Angel-Spellpyre Phoenix-Fire Elemental-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Dursleys saw it, they transformed back into Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts, and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate and fired blasts of energy at her to kill her.

Colleen Dumbledore: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Magic Firestorm Inferno Spellpyre Phoenix Angel and Divine Firestorm Magic Spellpyre Phoenix Love) Protego Maxima!

Colleen Dumbledore fired a blast of red light from her new Mage's Staff which put up a really strong shield and blocked the energy blasts, then, the shield disappears, and then, she fired three powerful orange, red, and yellow energy blast with phoenixes, magic, fire, fire elementals, and fire angels from her new Mage's Staff, which hits the Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts, and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate, and really pissed off The Dursleys now.

Nico: Nice one, Colleen.

Me: You three just signed your Death Warrants!

Nico: Alright, baby hippo. You're the youngest. So, we're knocking you out first!

I fired blasts of energy and mashed them all over.

Nico ran fast and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force!

Me: In fact Harry you'll like this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

POOF!

I had Dudley grow a pig nose, pig ears, a pig tail and his hands were pig feet! Vernon and Petunia screamed and I showed a mirror and Dudley saw it and he screamed in hysterical fright and was crying hysterically!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Me: Hey Bruce meet the true Professor Pyg!

We laughed hysterically even more!

Harry: Oh, I remember Hagrid do something like that!

Me: That was great!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH THAT WAS FUNNY!

Wallflower: I'm going to eat him with ice cream, chocolate sauce and tartar sauce.

All of us: EEEWW!

Me: That would taste like puke!

Qin: No kidding!

Vernon: YOU STUPID FREAKS! CHANGE HIM BACK!

Me: Make me!

Vernon: WHAT DID YOU JUST SAY!?

Me: I said MAKE! ME!

Lincoln: Looks like their desire for revenge while still in prison has completely rotted their brains away to nothing, but it's all the more better for us to exact a ton of payback on them.

Suddenly, a white shockwave erupted around Lincoln and he was glowing white: he's entered into Lumen Climax, the light counterpart of Umbran Climax, and he unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope.

Nicole: (Gasps) Lincoln's entered into Lumen Climax, the light counterpart of The Umbran Climax. The only one who's capable of entering into that state is Balder, oh boy, looks like he's taught Lincoln that technique, along with learning how to enter into Umbran Climax, this is going to get ugly.

Nico: That's really awesome, now to join in on the fight.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Colleen Dumbledore and Lincoln.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Time to send you three on a one-way trip back to prison, you child-abusing clods.

Colleen Dumbledore, Nico, and Lincoln went after Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts, and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts, and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln's slashing attacks from his massive greatsword while he's in Lumen Climax produced huge yellow and white slashes.

Then, Lincoln also slashed at Another Virgo Zodiarts, Another Leo Zodiarts, and Another Wolfblade Conglomerate with his claws leaving more scars on them and drawing more blood and Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at those three drawing more blood and leaving more scars on them, and The Dursleys were being driven even more ballistic.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You three have caused enough trouble for the very last time. Now, reap the consequences of your misdeeds. PUNISHMENT OF THE SEVEN VIRTUES OF HEAVEN!

Lincoln fired seven blasts of golden heavenly light from his massive greatsword, and not only did they blast down the Dursleys, but they also purified the Ridewatches and turned them back to normal, and they were also wrapped in golden straitjackets, and they were beamed back to their prison. We cheered as Colleen Dumbledore, Nico, and Lincoln holstered their weapons and powered down and Lincoln exited Lumen Climax, and Colleen Dumbledore's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Colleen Dumbledore: That'll teach you rotten clods never to come after Harry Potter ever again.

Nico: Next time you try to escape, we'll do a lot worse to you three.

Lincoln: There won't be a next time, my Punishment of The Seven Virtues of Heaven not only bound them in gold and white straitjackets, but no form of black magic, Dark Orbs, Dark Ridewatches, or Number Cards can free them ever again.

Me: (Whistles) A serious dose of divine punishment, nice one.

Nico: A technique like that is worthy for those who've broken the bonds of family, but the Dursley Family know nothing about family values and care only about themselves and their desire for revenge. So, yeah, they really deserved that punishment.

Me: That's number 2 down.

Qin: Yep. Now for Another Ridley.

We then saw Twisted Wendy come back to us and drop to her knees, crying.

Me: Twisted Wendy.

Nico: Uh oh.

Twisted Wendy: (sobbing) I'm so sorry!

Me: She's crying.

Skyla Escadaria went over to her.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy?

Wendy hugged Skyla and was crying uncontrollably.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy it's all right.

Twisted Wendy: Dark let me go back to you once I cooled down.

Skyla Escadaria: Wendy your brothers and Peter would never want anything like this to happen to you. I'm sorry you went through all this. You let hatred and rage consume you after you lost them. But you are back into the light and have been cleansed of your darkness.

Eli: That's right.

Allie Knudson: I'm sorry that this happened to you Wendy. Hook is the catalyst behind your pain and we made sure nothing is left of him.

Qin: It's true.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: They'll always be in your hearts.

Me: In heart, mind and spirit.

Twisted Wendy: (Crying) Thank you guys.

She hugged Skyla and cried.

Skyla is gonna love having her as her archenemy.

But then we smelled something tasty.

Me: (Sniffs) Oh boy is that lobster creole bisque bouillabaisse that I smell?

Nico: (Sniffs) (DROOLS) Oh boy!

Qin: There is only one person that has been known for making great food like that. Leslie Tiana.

Nico: She must be here.

Wallflower: Oh wow that must be tasty.

Nico: Some of the best ever. (SLURPS)

Qin: Oh wow.

Twilight Sparkle: She must be either the Crawdaunt or the Whiscash gene-slammer.

Laney: I have that same feeling.

Twisted Wendy: I'll just go back now.

Me: Okay.

Skyla Escadaria: Glad you're free from the darkness.

She was teleported back.

Laney: My money is on the Crawdaunt.

Me: Me too.

But then we heard a familiar screech!

Me: Ridley alert!

(RIDLEY THEME FROM SUPER METROID PLAYS)

Then we saw a dark version of Ridley appear and it was ANOTHER RIDLEY!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: I think Ridley's music from Smash Bros is fucking awesome!

Me: They all do! For over 38 years Metroid has been popular with all that.

Qin: That is for sure!

It landed.

Camie: Whoa scary!

Nico: Yeah.

Another Ridley: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this.

Sora Phaaze: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had Aqua Blue Hair and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings.

Sora Phaaze: Valerie Excelcion!

Valerie Excelcion: Awesome to see you again Sora and you too J.D. And Wallflower congratulations on your new kids coming.

Wallflower: Thanks.

Me: Awesome to see you again too Valerie.

Nico: The mascots wanted to bounce on her stomach.

Valerie Excelcion: (LAUGHS) I can tell they wanted to. But they need to be careful with that.

Qin: Yeah we're trying to have them be careful.

Lola: Yeah we have to be careful around pregnancy.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: There was even a line where all the mascots had to pay admission to bounce on her stomach.

Me: Yeah that was cute and funny.

Valerie Excelcion: That is cute.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Who wants to have a crack at her?

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! I'll have a go at her.

Valerie Excelcion: Ooh love the cajun talk. Oh the Another Heatwave is a friendly one. But she has incredibly hot fire powers and is intensely hot. She has the powers of the Sword of Nuova Shenron - the 4 Star Dragon.

Me: Whoa! This one is gonna be nuclear hot.

Xenia: Deadly.

Pepperdance: Hope you're ready to get hot!

Me: Hot and spicy that is.

Valerie turned into Another Ridley and she flew into the air and breathed fireballs and Pepperdance dodged them and fired waves of fire and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it. It was called The Space Dragon Slayer of Excelcion. I caught Valerie and she had a splitting headache.

Valerie Excelcion: (GROANS) What a headache.

Qin: But you're all right.

Maria: Time for some backup.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WOLF MOON 6!

She summoned Koragg, Darcy, TTG Trigon, Jet Black, Behru, and Seiryu of the Saint Beasts along with Zen-Aku, Wolf (Peter and The Wolf), Wolfblades, Wolfgang (Dino Fury) and Wolf Undead.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Look out!

We saw a massive blast of fire coming at us and we absorbed it!

Me: Whoa! That was hot!

Nico: Who fired that?

Me: I think that guy did!

We saw a dark verion of Heatwave! It was ANOTHER HEATWAVE!

Lola: Whoa! This one is a hot one!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: You're looking hot!

Another Heatwave: (In a girls voice) (GIGGLES) I'm glad you noticed!

She reverted back and was a girl with Neon Orange hair and was in an orange bikini and she had a red fire blade sword with the 4-Star Dragonball in the blade.

Me: Shenandoah Nuova! I had a feeling it was you.

Shenandoah Nuova: Yeah but it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. A little too cold to be wearing a bikini wouldn't you say?

Shenandoah Nuova: Not for me because you might say I'm too hot to handle.

Qin: Boy I can tell.

Kaito: (gets out Saber gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Revice gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Saber Sword and Zocks got a Revice Sword.

Shenandoah Nuova: Just to be the hottest swimsuit model ever.

Me: You already are the hottest swimsuit model. In fact you are practically the envy of many girls we know and many we don't know. Literally.

Nico: I agree there.

Shenandoah Nuova: No argument there. But before he could offer me that I used my fire powers and lit all of his lab on fire.

Me: Ah you ran and burned it all down. Hot to the touch.

Sougo: (gets out Saber Ridewatch) Hot is right!

Armor Time! Rekka Battou! Saber!

Geiz: (gets out Live gear) Though, I hope no perverts are watching.

Sougo got SaberArmor while Geiz got LiveArmor.

Nicole: If there are I will smash their skulls in.

Shenandoah turned into Another Heatwave!

Me: Before we start lets have the mother to be start us off.

Wallflower: Thanks guys. (ACTIVATES GRAND DUKE'S MINIONS RIDEWATCH)

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Wallflower: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS AND MOONS SWIRLED AROUND HER AND A TOTAL SOLAR ECLIPSE WAS SEEN IN THE SKY)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

She fired waves of waves of light, darkness, suns and moons and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: AWESOME!

Taranee: That was cool!

Nico: (gets out Heat Wave's Ridewatch) Feel the heat!

Nico activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Nico: Feel more of the heat! (ACTIVATES EVIL FLAME MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH! That was hot!

May: This will howl! (ACTIVATES DAVID KESSLER THE WOLF'S RIDEWATCH)

SHE TURNED INTO A WEREWOLF! She was now MAY THE NOCTURNAL!

May: AAAAWWWWOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Me: (HOWLS LIKE A WOLF!)

Zarya: (HOWLS LIKE A WOLF!)

Qin: YEAH! Power of the Pack!

Road Rovers: (HOWLS)

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me, Zarya and May fired waves of blue fire and blasted her down.

May: (ACTIVATES CAVE OF WONDERS TIGER GOD HEAD'S RIDEWATCH) (Imitating Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head) Know this: Only one may enter here. One whose worth lies far within. The Diamond In The Rough!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Maria: Awesome imitation! Now watch this! (ACTIVATES ASTRAL DROP WITCH TEAM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of Water, Fire, Earth, Air and Energy and blasted her all over!

Maria: YEAH! Awesome! Now for this. (ACTIVATES FLECT TURN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: (Gets out Astral Drop Taranee's Ridewatch) And now, for Astral Drop Taranee's Ridewatch only!

Maria activated it and fired a powerful blast of fire and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Feel the heat!

Laney: I still can't believe that you Astral Drops turned against Will and friends.

Astral Drop Will: I know.

Me: I remember that. That was nuts!

Hiita: My turn! FIRESTORM CHARM BLAST!

She fired her Duel Monster blast first!

It was a blast of fire and blasted her down.

Hiita: YEAH! If this were a duel it would be cool. Now for this. (ACTIVATES EVIL FLAME MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down!

Pyro and his team consisting of Quillfire, Lava Volcano Man, Dancing Diablo Peppers, Ragnaros and Roll (Wily).

Nico: Nice team, Pyro!

Pyro: Thanks Nico.

Me: Infernal and hot.

Qin: Yep.

Pyro: Twisted Wendy's doing okay now.

Skyla Escadaria: That's good. I'm glad she is.

?: Boy no kidding there.

We saw a Crawdaunt appear.

Me: Crawdaunt!

Nico: Leslie Tiana? Is that you?

Crawdaunt: It sure is Nico. What gave me away sugar?

Nico: The smell of your awesome cooking.

Crawdaunt: (LAUGHS) I do cook awesome food. And everyone says I am related to Tiana. Yes I am. I am actually her great granddaughter.

We gasped.

Me: Wow! Boy Tiana back home is going to flip seeing this.

Crawdaunt: Yeah. I got this.

She fired waves of water and blasted down Another Heatwave and I caught the ridewatch and I purified it and I brought Shenandoah Nuova over.

Nico: You appeared just as we settled things with a Twisted Princess.

Me: Well actually we were smelling some of your cooking.

May: (LAUGHS) Made Nico drool like a waterfall.

We laughed.

Lola: That was awesome.

Pyro: But that smell was awesome.

Crawdaunt: Glad you all like it.

Hiita: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Crawdaunt: My favorite is when me and Nico were in school and we made some of the hottest and spiciest seafood creole bouillabaisse ever. It was my famous Moonscar Island Reaper Bouillabaisse.

Me: WHOA! That sounds like something I would love.

Qin: That was the hottest ever and I loved it. It was so tasty that I ate 5 bowls of it. No one else didn't want any because it burned their mouths off.

Crawdaunt: (LAUGHS) Only Qin has ever loved my spiciest dish.

Me: Boy that would be a great meal for us on our big day mission later today.

Nico: It sure would.

Me: Lets revert you back.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico got out a green jumpsuit and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was back to normal and she was a black hair girl that looked SO MUCH like Tiana from Disney's the Princess And The Frog. Nico gave her the jumpsuit and she put it on.

Leslie Tiana: Ahh. That was rough. But it's good to be back to normal.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Leslie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Leslie.

Leslie Tiana: Me too sugar. Me too.

Leslie moaned as she wiggled her fingers.

Leslie Tiana: That is much better.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: (to the viewers) Rest in piece, Robbie Coltrane.

Me: You will never be forgotten.

We had a moment of silence for the very man that played Hagrid.

Jamesdean5842: Amen to that. He was a giant among giants and will never be forgotten. May he rest in peace.

Then we went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox

Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, and 2018 Dark Phoenix are heading to Acme Acres, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, a ruthless and evil monster named Aridam Azvameth, he's a dark Goth who'd gotten dark powers through dark Satanic sacrifices and he worshipped The Earthbound Immortals and he absolutely despised the fact that The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side are on the side of good and the same went with The Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals on Nico's side. But, more than once, he's tried to destroy the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, but not even his dark powers were a match for the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers, who defeated him and Lincoln stripped him of his dark powers and banished him to The Netherworld. But, now years later, Aridam has returned, and he wants revenge, but we're not going to let him.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Acme Acres, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but Emily, Mia, Cathy, Emma, Rebecca, Lauren, Valerie, Cora, Elizabeth, Sydney, Grace, Camille, Gina, Simone, Maya, Connie, Denise, and Demona, we got a huge problem: our old enemy, Aridam Azvameth, The Dark Goth, has returned.

The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side gasped in shock.

Valerie Brinkley: Aridam Azvameth has come back, I thought we defeated him, and after you stripped him of his powers, you banished him to The Netherworld.

Lincoln: We did, but it looks like Aridam has come back, this is not good.

Nico: So, we got another dark demonic Goth to deal with, this isn't good, but what can you guys tell us about Aridam Azvameth.

Lincoln: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico. Aridam Azvameth is a dark Goth who'd gotten dark powers through dark Satanic sacrifices and he also worshipped The Earthbound Immortals and he'd absolutely despised the fact that Emily LaRou, Emma Langley, Valerie Brinkley, Mia Addison, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Madison, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Maya Santiago, Denise Uxi, Connie Sellingron, and Demona Wendollstein, The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on my side are on the side of good and the same also went with Ariana Ferris, Jeanette Challhua, Vicky Ann Viraqocha, Lola Cusillu, May Lorika, Elizabeth Apu Nahasapeemapetilon, and Felicia Trochilidae, who are the Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals.

Nico gasped, and so did Ariana Ferris, Jeanette Challhua, Vicky Ann Viraqocha, Lola Cusillu, May Lorika, Elizabeth Apu Nahasapeemapetilon, and Felicia Trochilidae.

Ariana Ferris: This guy is an absolute sicko, it's bad enough he hated the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on your side, Lincoln.

Nico: But also, you, Jeanette, Vicky, Lola, May, Elizabeth, and Felicia, Ariana, and you girls are The Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals.

Lincoln: And more than once, he's tried to destroy Emily LaRou, Emma Langley, Valerie Brinkley, Mia Addison, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Madison, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Maya Santiago, Denise Uxi, Connie Sellingron, and Demona Wendollstein, but not even his dark powers were a match for them, and after we had defeated him, I stripped him of his dark powers and banished him to The Netherworld.

Valerie Brinkley: But, now years later, Aridam has returned, and he wants revenge on us all.

Emily LeRou: We're not going to let that demonic Dark Goth get away with this, Valerie.

Lincoln: We sure won't, Emily, he's going to suffer dearly for every last one of his crimes in full, and I want to thank you, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, and 2018 Dark Phoenix for joining us, Tecna.

Tecna: (British Accent) You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful girl with long green hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in multi-colored Sailor Soldier clothes and green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with elemental forces, comedy props, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Warner Bros. logo and holstered on her back is a massive Warner Bros.-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the Warner Bros. logo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large white rabbit heads for the crossguard, large rainbow gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large white rabbit heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large white rabbit heads for the pommel, and she has the seven girls with her.

Qin: Whoa, a Sailor Soldier here in Acme Acres? Awesome.

Girl: That's right, and I also got the seven girls away from that demonic Dark Goth, Aridam Azvameth before he could try and kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Valencia Nightingale A.K.A. Sailor

Acme Acres, I knew it was you, it's awesome to see you again.

?: (Demonic Voice) I will fucking kill you disgraces to The Earthbound Immortals if it's the last thing I ever do.

We then saw our target: a black-haired goth with red eyes, pale skin, dressed in black goth clothes, and he has black demonic wings, it was Aridam Azvameth, and boy was he beyond pissed off now.

Buster Bunny: Look alive, gang, here he comes!

Lincoln: Aridam Azvameth, I should've known you'd come crawling out of The Netherworld wanting revenge.

Aridam Azvameth: You will never destroy me, and soon, I will take the Earthbound Immortals from The Dark Signers and usher in a new age of darkness!

Lincoln: The Earthbound Immortals only choose those who were close to or have died and have that desire for revenge to be their emissaries, and they'd never choose vermin like you, in fact, to them, you're about to be their next sacrifice! (Deep sapphire eyes turn blood red and pupils turn into slits)

Me and Nico: Oh, shit! He's unleashed the beast inside him!

May: I've already got my phone out and I caught Lincoln making his threat towards Aridam.

Misty Tredwell: Lincoln's not wrong about what he said to him, and he was defensive to not only the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on his side, but also to the Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, and to us.

Me: Something tells me we're about to get an answer after we not only get rid of Giff, but also, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine

Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Tecna and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aridam Azvameth, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi held out their left hands, and eighteen massive black energy balls with colors matching The Earthbound Immortals they were Gene-Slammed into and with the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines in them formed, and Lincoln formed a massive black energy ball with rainbow colors and the Dragon, Condor, Whale, Monkey, Giant, Hummingbird, Lizard, Spider, Cat, Heron, Crocodile, Tree, Snake, Wings, Spiral, Llama, Dog, and Hands Nazca Lines in it.

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi: This is the end, Aridam Azvameth, this time, stay dead! EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL DEATH BALL GEOGLYPH BARRAGE!

Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi fired the nineteen black and colored and black and rainbow colored Death Balls at Aridam Azvameth, and he was sent flying into space and The Death Ball barrage exploded with incredible power killing him for good, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Oh man, I should've known you, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi would go with the Earthbound Immortal Death Ball Barrage, Lincoln, the last time you guys used that technique.

Lincoln: Was against that worthless nihilistic monster, Dustin Keystone, and since we were dealing with a person who was a threat to Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi, along with The Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals and The Dark Signers, I figured it's a perfect punishment for him. (To Valencia Nightingale) And it's so good to see you again, Valencia Nightingale.

Valencia Nightingale: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you and the other Sailor Soldiers again, Diana, and you and the toons again, Buster.

Diana Elementa: You too, Valencia.

Buster Bunny: It's really awesome to see you again, Valencia.

Lincoln went up to Valencia Nightingale and he hugged her, and Valencia Nightingale is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eight, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valencia Nightingale: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Valencia Nightingale A.K.A. Sailor Acme Acres, the Sailor Soldier of Acme Acres, she's my Guardian Angel from Acme Acres and also my classmate in Gym, and she has omnipotent elemental powers and her power is just as strong as ours and she's also really strong and powerful and skilled in martial arts. Plus, she's known all of the cartoon gags from Bugs Bunny and the other Legendary Looney Tunes and she's also good friends with Buster Bunny and his friends.

Buster Bunny: In fact, she's one of the top students at Acme Looniversity.

Nico: Cool.

Lincoln: It sure is. She moved to Royal Woods, Michigan when she was eight years old and it's where she met me, and she swore to protect me with everything she's got from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, Killjoy Huggins, and the other bullies at school and Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank out in Royal Woods, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan at home. Plus, she was the one who introduced me to the Warner Bros. cartoons and we've watched every single one of them and laughed our heads off, and she told me everything about her home, Acme Acres, and the school she went to, Acme Looniversity, and that she's The Sailor Soldier of Acme Acres, and I, along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily kept it a secret, and when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan demanded to know what the secret was, Valencia threatened to beat them into a bloody pulp and tie them by their panties to the flagpole, which scared them off.

Nico: Yeesh, hanging by their panties tied to the flagpole, that's got to be the most humiliating thing ever.

Lincoln: Especially if everyone sees it. And one time, while out on the beach, Valencia and I kissed each other on the lips, and like Selene Emperyous and The Sailor Soldiers on my side, she hates all of my enemies and all our enemies with an intensely infinite hatred and wants nothing more than to see them all dead.

Buster Bunny: She's also humiliated Montana Max on multiple occasions and left him crying like the spoiled brat he is, and she's protected us from Elmyra Duff.

Valencia Nightingale: Monty's deserved it for all his greedy schemes, he was trouble with a capital "T" and I even resorted to many pranks and gags, even using Babs' disguises, spin changes, and voice impressions, and of course, using what my teachers had taught me.

Me: Nice one.

Lincoln: She's also one awesome prankster, and I've got a wild story on how she'd outright pranked Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Scoots, Flip, and Killjoy Huggins.

Nico: Ooh, now this one, I got to hear. She may even outrank Connor when it came to his pranks.

Valencia Nightingale: Trust us, you'll laugh your heads off. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right?

Valencia Nightingale: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Valencia Nightingale: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Valencia Nightingale, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Valencia Nightingale: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Valencia Nightingale's neck with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Valencia Nightingale: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Valencia Nightingale.

Valencia Nightingale had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Cate Archer from No One Lives Forever, Violette Summer from Velvet Assassin, Angel from Operation: Tango, and Maria "Internationale" Valdés, Jolie "Banks" Murphy, Nika Muratova, and Esther "Prism" Martins from Invisible, Inc.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cate Archer from No One Lives Forever, Violette Summer from Velvet Assassin, Angel from Operation: Tango, and Maria "Internationale" Valdés, Jolie "Banks" Murphy, Nika Muratova, and Esther "Prism" Martins from Invisible, Inc.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome, and these girls are expert spies in the field of espionage.

Lincoln: Cool. And are you girls okay?

Cate Archer: We're all on one piece thanks to you.

Then, when Cate Archer and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Aridam Azvameth, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag

McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver

phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Cate Archer: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Cate Archer: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cate Archer, Violette Summer, Angel, Maria "Internationale" Valdés, Jolie "Banks" Murphy, Nika Muratova, and Esther "Prism" Martins with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Aridam Azvameth, a dark Goth who'd gotten his dark powers through dark Satanic sacrifices and he worshipped The Earthbound Immortals and he'd absolutely despised the fact that The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side are on the side of good and the same went with The Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals on Nico's side. But, more than once, he's tried to destroy the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, but not even his dark powers were a match for the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers, who defeated him and Lincoln stripped him of his dark powers and banished him to The Netherworld. But, years later, Aridam returned, and he wanted revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened, such as all of us giving that demonic goth douchebag the beatdown of his demonic life, and Lincoln, Demona Wendollstein, Emily LeRou, Cathy Russo, Rebecca Maddison, Mia Addison, Emma Langley, Lauren Delaney, Valerie Brinkley, Cora Yenningway, Elizabeth Herodias, Sydney McWilcox, Grace Carmine, Camille Xui, Gina Angellus, Connie Sellingron, Maya Santiago, and Denise Uxi finishing him off by using the Earthbound Immortal Death Ball Geoglyph Barrage technique to destroy him for good and send him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Valencia Nightingale have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Sheesh, that guy was nothing more than a monster. Plus, we also met the Sailor Soldier of Acme Acres, this is so awesome.

William: We had no idea Acme Acres had a Sailor Soldier.

Me: Same here, but this is really awesome that Valencia has defended Acme Acres.

Lincoln: Mainly from Montana Max, Elmyra Duff, and also, Perfecto Prep.

Valencia Nightingale: They were nothing more than cheats and when I heard that Rhubella Rat and Margot Mallard had defected to our side and wanted nothing to do with Roderick Rat anymore, I was stunned. But, I was glad they had a change of heart and saw Roderick for the monster he really is.

Lincoln: And we now have him and the other Perfecto Prep jerks in jail forever for their crimes and are never going to be free again.

Valencia Nightingale: Good riddance.

---

After finally destroying Aridam Azvameth and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Valencia Nightingale saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Valencia Nightingale: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Valencia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valencia Nightingale: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really

strong, and really powerful man.

Valencia Nightingale: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Valencia, what's the story on that prank that you pulled on Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Killjoy Huggins?

Selena Kurenai: Oh, that's a story we've never forgotten. It's true we hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lola's done to her own brother could never be forgiven.

Valencia Nightingale: Oh man, this is one I couldn't stop laughing about. Okay, one day, Lincoln and I were with the rest of The Guardian Angels at our gym and we were busy working out. But, then, we'd intercepted a report from a bug we placed in Lisa's room, and we heard that Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Killjoy Huggins were all planning to kill Lincoln again. The other Guardian Angels were extremely furious and they wanted the heads of those monsters on a pike, but I had other ideas: I sent a mass fake message to Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Killjoy Huggins telling them that Lincoln's alone in the park and no one's protecting them, and with their bloodlust at an all-time high, they took the bait and went to the park, but as soon as they got there, he wasn't even there, and they were too dumb to know they all fell for a trap. I then sprung my prank by first sending a massive barrage of balloons filled with slime, and then, I called an army of skunks, and they sprayed them, and then, I used some magic and tied their pants to an invisible string, and with one tug, I ripped their pants off and they were left in their panties and underwear, and finally, the big finale: I then sent a massive barrage of pies at them and they all got hit, but they were made with Lily's dirty diapers, and the best part everyone saw it for themselves, and they found out about their plot to kill Lincoln again from all of us. When our targets saw who it was that did this, they freaked out and they threw tantrums like children before the cops came and took Hawk, Hank, Chandler, his goons, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins away, and Luna sprayed Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with tomato juice, and then, they got dragged back to The Loud House and got grounded for eleven weeks.

Valencia Nightingale then pulled up the video of her prank, and we busted out laughing hysterically as it reached the end.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH! OH MAN, NOW THAT'S A PRANK THAT PUTS ALL OF CONNOR'S PRANKS IN THE PAST TO SHAME!

Me: Along with the pranks of Luan to shame as well, this is way too awesome!

Bertha Sellington: Valencia is well known as a prankster of legend, and from what she'd learned from Acme Looniversity, she used it to defend Lincoln from the big-time disgusting jerks of Royal Woods and Hazeltucky.

Lincoln: Valencia really got them hard with her prank, and we offered Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan no forgiveness for they tried to do, so I took no prisoners.

Luna: Yep, just like with Lola, Lincoln told the control freak, the superstitious smelly jock, the temper-crazed monstrous pageant demon, the heartless so-called genius, and the clown off by using the Dad tone of voice.

Lynn Sr.: That was another time in a row he's used the Dad tone of voice, and let's just say that by the time Lincoln was done, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan peed their pants in fright.

Rita: And they ran to their rooms before any of us threatened to take any action if they refused to go up to their rooms.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Tara: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here once, Tara, and it really is beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date before Kita's big mission with the Revice team today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Wave Ocean, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tara, Jessica, Hope, Liz, Crystal, and Marcella are now part of your harem, awesome.

Kim Possible: Looks like the cheerleaders from my old school are now part of Lincoln's harem, nice one.

Jessica: And we'd heard about what happened with Bonnie, and I had no idea that her mother did this to her and why she was like that. But, at least, that talk with Star Butterfly helped her greatly.

Lincoln: We'll have to one day get her mom arrested for child abuse, Bonnie's been on the road to her recovery thanks to Star's talk with her, but she still needs to get justice for what happened to her, the same goes with Brittney Wong after what she went through.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln. This is something that cannot be ignored.

Me: Yeah.

---

Later we were watching TV and I was eating an apple.

Me: How are you feeling Wallflower?

Wallflower: I'll be okay.

Me: Good.

Then I took a bite of the apple.

LOUD CRUNCH!

Wallflower screamed!

Me: (Mouth Full) WHAT THE!?

Water dripped onto the floor and dripped from her legs and THAT MEANT ONLY ONE THING!

Wallflower: My water broke!

Bonnie: She's going into labour!

Me: It's time!

Nico: Lets get her to the hospital fast!

Me: You heard the man lets get her to the hospital stat!

Ratchet: I'll load her in!

Nico: Lets go, lets go, double time, lets go!

We got Wallflower into Ratchet and she was starting her breathing.

Varie: That's it Wallflower. You're doing great.

We were off to the hospital.

Serena: Wallflower, stay calm!

Wallflower: I'll be all right!

We arrived and unloaded her and got her into the delivery room and Lincoln went in with her.

We then waited. I was playing Go Fish with Laney and Nico.

Me: Hmm. Nico do you have any 9's?

Nico: Aw man.

He gave me three of them.

I had a set of them.

Me: Cool. Laney do you have any 3's.

Laney: Nope go fish.

Me: Tartarsauce.

I drew a card.

Wallflower screamed.

Wallflower: LINCOLN IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I'M GOING TO RIP YOUR OWN TONGUE OUT AND SHOVE IT SO FAR DOWN YOUR THROAT THAT YOU'LL BE TASTING YOUR INTESTINES AND THEN I'M GOING TO RIP YOUR HEART OUT AND SHOVE IT UP YOUR ASS!

We gulped in fright!

Homer: Boy that was bad and I thought Moe's threats were bad.

Moe S.: No kidding Homer.

Offroad: There are those labour pains.

Nico: (GULP) Yep.

Leeli: (GULP) Is that going to happen?

Me: She's not going to do all that. She's not saying it on purpose Leeli. It's all part of the process of labor and pregnancy. You say things you don't mean there.

Leeli: Oh. Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah. Sorry you had to hear all that Leeli.

Xenia: Yeah.

Leeli: It's all right.

The Grand Duke's minions came and they got our texts.

The screaming stopped.

G1 Sidswipe: Are they out?

Me: Sounds like it.

Later the doors opened and out came Wallflower in a wheelchair and Lincoln was beside her and they had 2 twin girls and they both had Wallflower's green hair and had blue eyes.

Me: Oh Wallflower they are so adorable.

Leeli: They are so cute.

Qin: Aww.

Wallflower: They sure are.

Lincoln: Yeah these our girls.

Wallflower: This one in my left arm is Willow Meadow and this one in my right arm is Winterberry Eucalyptus.

Me: Those are beautiful names.

Leeli: They sure are.

Maria: So cute!

Nico: Yeah. Congratulations you two.

Leeli: I have something for them both.

She decided to sing her song for them.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She sang so beautifully and it was amazing.

The twins then surprised us as we saw that they had a green aura around them. Their power was already strong at such a young age.

Me: Whoa. That was amazing.

Nico: Their power is already that strong at such a young age? That's incredible.

Wallflower: It sure is.

May: Who should watch them?

Trixie: I will like always.

Me: Okay.

Nico: We got a big mission to prepare for.

Me: First the next gene-slammer should be here soon.

We later got back home.

Me: We'll give you a few minutes to rest up before the mission okay Wallflower?

Wallflower: Thanks J.D.

She sat in the rocking chair.

Me: We are so happy for you Wallflower.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

We heard a knock on the door.

Me: Come in.

Then we saw a Whiscash come up.

Me: A Whiscash. Awesome.

Qin: Awesome.

Whiscash: (In a girls voice) I heard about what happened and congratulations to Wallflower.

Nico: Kathryn Knorr? Wow,

Whiscash: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with ocean blue hair and had yellow eyes and had blue clothes.

Qin: Ocean Princess Kathryn. Awesome to see you.

Kathryn Knorr: You too Qin.

Wallflower: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kathryn Knorr: When me and Nico discovered the Ruby Crystal Butterfly Fish in a coral reef off the coast of India.

Laney: Wow that must be a beautiful fish.

Nicole pulled up a picture of it and it was a Red Butterfly Fish and it had scales that shimmer and sparkle like glitter.

Nicole: This is what it looks like. It's very beautiful.

Laney: Ooh that is beautiful.

Lana: Wow what a fish.

Lola: It's pretty.

Nico: Yeah that is pretty.

Me: That is beautiful.

Kathryn Knorr: Yeah.

Nico and Kathryn hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Kathryn.

Kathryn Knorr: Me too Nico. Me too.

Rage Mage: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Tahu's team will include Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome and Min Min. Vakama's team will include Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon and Malefic Stardust Dragon.

Me: Ooh two more of the Malefic Dragons added to the mix.

Qin: And I heard that Min Min just joined the Super Smash Bros. Roster.

Nico: That's right she sure did.

Lola: Yep.

Sonic: All right Knuckles it's going to be awesome seeing you added to a team.

Knuckles: YEAH!

They high five.

Kaito: But it will be awesome being on a team.

Beast Wars Inferno: For the glory of the royalty it will be great!

Nico: Yep.

The previous group came.

Radioactive Man: Can me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Po Kong, Private HIVE, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

Nuclear Man: Me, Black Knight of Merlin, IR Baboon, Ayatoriko, Roller Ghoster, Ape Man, Shakedown, Eustace, Knighty Knight, and Droog will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Kita Birmingham: It sure is!

Qin: Yeah.

Ayatoriko: Wallflower congratulations on your new girls.

Wallflower: Thank you Ayatoriko.

Ramjet: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Claydol, Cradily and Armaldo.

Me: Wow!

Nicole: 2 Pokemon that look like creatures from 530 million years ago and one that looks like an artifact from the Jōmon period back over 16,000 years ago.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: Wow this will be interesting.

Me: I hope we meet the Cradily and Armaldo in Paleozoic World.

Nico: That will be fitting.

Abis Mal: Shall we get going?

IR Baboon: IR ready for anything!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Zectua, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Zectua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Zectua, right, Vivian?

Vivian Volcania: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Zectua and give him The Black Gates. And Kita's also joining us in the beatdown of that fanatic.

Kita Birmingham: That's right.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet up with the Revice team and destroy Giff once and for all.

Kita Birmingham: Yeah! Hang on, Ikki, we're coming.

Lincoln: That monster's going to pay for everything he did, and once we get through with destroying Giff for good, you better be ready to die, Zectua.

Vivian Valencia: You better be ready to die, Zectua, because you're about to feel the true power and fiery wrath of the volcano.

Nico: Lets go then!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around the World Tree Estate and we left for Japan to help the Revice team destroy Giff, and also, destroy Zectua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

---

We arrived in Tokyo, Japan.

Mr. Boss: Here we are.

Me: Boy it's busy as ever.

Qin: Yep.

Then we saw the Kamen Riders for Revice and they were fighting Anoni too!

Me: They are fighting Anoni!? Perfect.

Nico: Lets go. Minor entrance!

We went at them.

The Revice team was blasting and bashing numerous Anoni and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Ikki: That's Zocks!

We flew out and landed and punched and blasted the Anoni all over!

I fired energy lasers and blasted them all over.

Me: Looks like the fun has begun Ikki!

Ikki: It sure has! Perfect timing guys!

Qin: Thanks.

Roller Ghoster: Are there Deadman here too?

Vice: Actually, yes!

Motor Ed: That's good! Seriously!

Me: And I have a feeling I know who it is.

An Anoni was about to attack Sakura and then I blasted its head off.

Sakura Igarashi: Whoa thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime!

We blasted them all apart.

Ikki: That blaster is cool J.D. Where did you get that?

Me: Oh this thing? I got it on one of Nico's rescues. Really awesome weapon.

I blasted Anoni all over.

Nico: Is it the Chameleon Deadman?

Vice: No. But it'll appear later!

Me: Let me guess? Azuma?

Vice: How did you know?

Me: Just a hunch.

I blasted the last of the Anoni.

Me: There. (Blows smoke and holsters blaster)

They powered down.

Ikki: That was awesome! Lets head to our home so we can talk.

Nico: Sure guys.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: So, shall we go to your base?

Daiji: We shall.

We followed them.

We later arrived at the Igarashi mansion.

Me: Just as awesome as ever.

Xenia: Yep.

Sakura Igarashi: But it's great you guys are here now.

Metal Man: This base is actually very nice.

Ikki Igarashi: Thanks. It's home.

Me: How have things been?

Daiji: Busy as ever. The Deadman are still causing problems though.

But we defeated some minor enemies.

Qin: Well at least you're doing good.

Me: Yep.

Hana Natsumi: What were those guys that were attacking?

Me: Those were the Anoni. They were the footsoldiers from the Donbrothers. They just finished their series earlier this week.

Eli: It's true.

Wallflower sat on the couch and man was she tired.

Sakura Igarashi: What's wrong with Wallflower?

Me: She's just really tired. She gave birth to 2 twin baby girls earlier this morning.

Sakura Igarashi: Aww. So awesome. Congratulations to her.

Nico: We are really happy for her.

Lola: We sure are.

Shakedown: Vice, is the Rex Genome really you and Ikki's primary form?

Po Kong: If so, then you two are probably the first Kamen Riders to be based on a dinosaur.

Vice: Yes we are.

Ikki: And it's really cool.

Me: Sweet. By the way guys we owe you for helping us in dealing with Lumpus last week.

Vice: That was so fun.

Ikki: It sure was. That moose had tons of screws loose.

Me: No fucking lie there.

Hana Natsumi: Is Marinette all right?

Me: She's doing better thank you. She was really distraught that she made her first ever kill. And I know the feeling myself.

Lana: Yeah. Many of us do.

Naruto: It's not a good feeling. But we have to do it to protect ourselves from danger and all that.

Me: Yeah.

Marinette: But I'm doing much better now.

Sakura Igarashi: That's a relief.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying 4 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to the Revice team) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 4 bottles of beer!

Luminous: Yeah, apparently, this is a thing now.

Hana Natsumi: Poromon looks so cute like that.

Me: We all thought he was adorable.

Nico: Yeah.

Ikki Igarashi: I don't think any of us can drink though.

Qin: No worries.

I gave them some root beer.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Marinette was actually cutting herself because of it.

Droog: Sideshow Bob is keeping the blade she used.

Sideshow Bob: It is true guys.

Sakura Igarashi: Oh man! I'm glad she is better though.

Me: So are we.

Marinette: I'm okay though now.

Me: At least we're rid of Lila Rossi forever. That's one stain on my life that I'm glad is gone.

Marinette: Me too.

Nico: Same here.

Ikki Igarashi: J.D. are you okay?

Me: Huh?

Ikki Igarashi: You are acting different?

Me: Oh I know what you mean. I'm now back to my original self before I was suffering from Dark Orb Poisoning.

Sailor Mysterious Tower: You have me to thank for that.

Sakura Igarashi: Oh wow.

Qin: Yeah.

George Karizaki: Also, what's this we've been hearing about a Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey movie that came out recently?

Tempest Shadow: You probably shouldn't have asked that.

Me Uh oh.

Horsea: OH, WE'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU WHAT THAT ABOMINATION IS! (shows trailer close to Vice's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Vice: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Poromon: (shows trailer close to Ikki's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Ikki: THAT IS REPULSIVE!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Daiji's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Daiji: OH SICK!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Go Tamaki's face) LOOK AT IT!

Go Tamaki: I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Sakura's face) LOOK AT IT!

Sakura Igarashi: AAH MY EYES!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Hana's face) LOOK AT IT!

Hana Natsumi: GET THAT THING AWAY FROM ME!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Genta's face) LOOK AT IT!

Genta: IT'S HORRIBLE!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT!

They were showing them!

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for gods sake! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

(SIGHS) ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed them down with it.

Big Guy: For the Love of Mike.

Qin: Tell me about it.

Rusty: Boy that movie really got them going.

Me: You're not kidding Rusty.

Eli: That movie came out 13 days ago.

Me: But the good news is it's doing horrible in the Box Office.

Sakura Igarashi: Good.

Ikki: Is this gonna happen every time you guys have a big day mission?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Lola: Yeah.

George Karizaki: How about I watch the whole trailer to get a good idea?

Knighty Knight: You will be sorry you did.

George Karizaki watched the whole trailer and was horrified.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 1 agonizing trailer later

---

HE WAS CURLED UP AGAINST THE WALL AND WHIMPERING IN FEAR.

Private HIVE: We gave you fair warning, soldier.

George Karizaki: Are you sure no Deadmans made this sick movie?!

Me: If there were we would be over there blasting them into kingdom come.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Oh you need to tell us more about this Azuma guy.

Me: Oh right. I just saw the Revice team battle him a while back.

I went over his history.

---

Azuma is the leader of an armed terrorist group who uses the Chimera Driver to transform into Kamen Rider Daimon and the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Revice: Battle Familia, as well as its prequel special Birth of Chimera.

He is portrayed by Kane Kosugi, who previously played the heroic Jiraiya/NinjaBlack in Ninja Sentai Kakuranger.

Azuma was originally one of two humans chosen by Giff to be his "observers" along with Hideo Akaishi. Over the years, Azuma would try to guide humanity to going on a more peaceful path, but repeatedly found himself unable to prevent humanity from doing violence for one another, eventually leading him to go into hiding for 80 years at the start of the 20th Century.

Using Akaishi's notes, Hiromi Kadota was able to track down Azuma and went to confront him, but Azuma fought him off before escaping.

Azuma later came across Ryu Mukai using the Chimera Driver to become Kamen Rider Chimera and destroy a demon. Believing the driver could give him the power he needed to set humanity on its right path, Azuma stole the Driver from him, causing Ryu to transform into a demon now that he no longer had the Driver to stabilize his body. Impressed, Chic placed an Eye of Giff inside the Driver to extend Azuma's immortality and provided him with the Tri Chimera Vistamp, which Azuma used to transform into Kamen Rider Daimon before immediately striking down the demon-mutated Mukai, causing an explosion that killed Nozomu Otani's parents.

Azuma and Chic then gathered several followers and brought them to Area 666, the former sight of NOAH's research laboratory, where they formed a new terrorist organization to carry out Azuma's plan of being "judge" to humanity.

Azuma and his terrorist group hijacked the plane the Igarashi family was going for a vacation on, kidnapping its passengers and taking them all to Area 666. The Igarashi siblings were able to escape and headed to Area 666 to save their parents and the other passengers Azuma had taken captive.

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: Whoa man!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And yet he is someone I feel sorry for. He lived for over 3,000 years and is stuck here on Earth forever. But I know his pain. I'm Immortal myself and I have lived for thousands of years and know what he is feeling.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Now who is Giff?

Me: You won't like him either. He is the guy that we're going to give the Black Gates on.

I went over his history too.

Giff is the overarching antagonist of Kamen Rider Revice, the third installment of Reiwa Era's Kamen Rider series, and its summer movie Kamen Rider Revice: Battle Familia.

He is the ruler of all demons and the most powerful of their kind. Believing Giff to be the ancestor of all demons, his revival is the goal of the Deadmans. Aguilera is said to be his fiancée. He is also the namesake of the Giff Junior footsoldiers.

He is voiced by Kazuhiko Inoue, who also voiced Ginis in Doubutsu Sentai Zyuohger, Emperor in Cyborg 009: Call of Justice, as well as Kars in JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Battle Tendency.

Giff first arrived on Earth to make peace with humankind as their inner darkness can provide him nourishment, but was labeled a "demon" as more either exploit his power for their ends or openly oppose him. After wiping out Akaishi's civilization for their continued defiance, Giff was talked out of killing every other human by Akaishi and Azuma pledging their loyalty to the demon and are granted immortality to serve as his emissaries to make humanity more subservient to him. Giff then entered a dormant state, leaving Akaishi and Azuma to their tasks of influencing humanity for him while he was in slumber.

His sealed body was excavated in South America and fell into the possession of a government research organization called "NOAH", which sought to weaponize demons. As part of this research, they injected Giff's cells into a man named Junpei Shiranami, resulting in the demon Vail being born and granting Junpei the power to use the Vail Driver. His overuse of the Driver and forced extraction of Vail caused him to forget his name, taking on "Genta" as his name after falling in love with Yukimi with their children inheriting Giff's cells.

After NOAH was disbanded, Akashi led a group of former members to steal Giff's casket and establish the Deadmans cult who seek to revive Giff by creating Deadmen to terrorize humans to produce six Gifftex Deadmen for a ritual sacrifice involving their figurehead leader Aguilera. At the time of the series star, the Deadmens have three active Gifftex in their true leader Olteca, Aguilera's bodyguard Julio, and the Chameleon Deadman who infilrated Fenix. Around the same time, Genta married Yukimi and had three children with her, who all inherited Giff's cells. After Amahiko Haitani and Yasushi Kudo become Gifftex Deadmen, Olteca proceeds with the ritual to sacrifice Aguilera, only for Fenix and Igarashi siblings to raid the Deadmans Base in the battle that ends with Amahiko and Yasushi absorbed into Giff's Casket as it survives the Deadmans Base being destroyed by Revi Barid Rex. Giff's Casket was subsequently taken into custody by Fenix with Hideo Akaishi using his rank as Fenix director to observe it, revealed to be active as it feeds on the various Deadmen that include the Chameleon Deadman, Gifftarian Deadmen, and the residual energy of Julio's Deadman after being separated from it

In one instance, Giff took control of Ikki and Vice while they were transformed as Jack Revice and made them attack Sakura and Daiji. Now able to act with a degree of autonomy, Giff began absorbing humans directly and devoured the Fenix members sent to monitor it. After teleporting out of Fenix'sGiff traveled to where

Olteca had gathered a number of humans as sacrifices to devour them, but Daiji and Sakura showed up to stop him. When Daiji attempted to attack Olteca however, Giff blocked him and took control of Ikki again, forcing him to become Jack Revice and making him attack Daiji and Sakura.

After the two siblings incapacitated Jack Revice with help from George as Demons, Aguilera attempted to offer herself to Giff but is slapped away. Olteca then walked up to the casket of Giff and stamped it with the Anomalocaris Vistamp before stamping it again with the Giff Stamp, causing Giff to fuse with him and transform him into the Anomalocaris Deadman. Having achieved a Phase 4 Deadman form, Olteca laid waste to the three Riders while Ikki lay unresponsive. However, Ikki was able to resist Giff's influence and use the Thunder Gale Vistamp that George had developed to become Kamen Rider Revice Thunder Gale. Olteca then battled Revice Thunder Gale but was defeated by it, prompting Giff to exit his body and revert him to normal. Giff stretched a tentacle out towards Olteca and absorb him into his pocket dimension, fully awakening before teleporting away.

Taking refuge in his pocket dimension, a metaphysical representation of his stomach, Giff communicated with Akaishi through a portal. Akaishi gave Giff a presentation on the events that had transpired up to his reawakening.

When the Kamen Riders went to confront Akaishi, Akaishi created a portal to Giff, who summoned several True Gifftarians to attack them. Giff would also mutate Akemi Mikoshiba into another demonic servant, the Giffdemos.

Soon after, Akaishi gave a press conference, where he announced that Fenix had found no way to stop Giff and that the only way for humanity to survive would be to submit themselves to him. When Daiji interrupted the speech, Akaishi then opened a portal to Giff, who vaporized the Fenix soldiers standing guard and destroyed Fenix's entire Skybase fleet, in order to demonstrate how it was hopeless to oppose him. It was then that the other Kamen Riders appeared to assist Daiji, but Vail and several True Gifftarians appeared in front of them to do battle.

After Vail was defeated by Kamen Rider Destream and Akaishi was killed by Ultimate Revi and Vice, Giff finally set foot in the human world when he personally intervened in the conflict. Blasting everyone away, Giff resurrected Akaishi and restored his body so he could continue his role, upgrading his demon form into Gigademos. When the Weekend Kamen Riders showed up to battle Gigademos, Giff attacked them from his dimension, but was dragged to Earth by Ultimate Revi and Vice. Battling the two Riders personally, Giff was able to overpower both of them with his tremendous might, particularly after Revi broke off from the battle to assist the other Riders in fighting Gigademos. After Akaishi was killed by Daiji Igarashi, Daiji turned to Giff and asked to make a contract with him.

Giff was about to give a contract to Daiji but this was averted by Ikki who tried to knock sense into his delusional brother. Giff was still overtly mighty, therefore he managed to hold of the heroes. While the chaos transpired he managed to absorb Vice into his hell dimension where he revealed his plan. Which was to wipe out humanity whom after Akaishi's death he had no confidence in. Instead he would rule a new world populated by demons alongside the powerful Igarashi family. So he once again confronted the Igarashi siblings excluding Daiji who still aimed for a contract. Although hearing what Giff told Daiji through Vice, he at once knew Daiji shouldn't succumb to that monster, hence throwing him aside. Daiji was brought to his senses by Hiromi and finally was in tune with Kagero. Using this Daiji sent Giff back into his dimension, temporarily imprisoning him.

Giff escaped easily enough and continued his advent on the human race by now spreading parasites onto humans turning them into Giffterians. This caused commotion through the internet and caused the Weekend to ward of Giff's forces for the time being. A while later Vice heard the voice of Giff in his mind telling him to arise hinting at an attempt to brainwash him. Soon Daiji and Ikki got into a fight with Giff who still was a formidable opponent who brought mindless clones of previous Deadman generals to fight them, constantly regenerating them as they fell. As the siblings grew tired he used Vice who was now his puppet to introduce his proposal to them - Join him to rule the new Earth of demons.

Unable to hold their own against Giff, the two Igarashi siblings retreated and returned to Happy Spa. Although Giff seemed invincible, the two brothers figured out from the way they had sealed Giff the last time that Giff's dimension must also be a part of him and that it contained his weak spot. During their next confrontation with Giff, Ikki and Daiji, soon joined by Hana as Kamen Rider Aguilera, held off Giff and his army of Gifftarians and Giff Juniors while Vice went inside Giff's dimension to find a way to destroy him. Vice found Giff's casket inside and was able to weaken Giff by performing a Rider Kick on it, while Tamaki and then Sakura arrived to assist the other Kamen Riders as Over Demons and Invincible Jeanne respectively. With Vice having weakened Giff from the inside, the three Igarashi siblings and Vice performed a combined Rider Kick together to knock Giff into the sky and destroy him. But Giff's explosive destruction leaves two eyes that George takes in his possession, one used to perfect the Chimera Driver and other utilized in the creation of Juuga Drive.

* * *

When I was done with Giff's history everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Qin: Whoa man.

Xenia: Yeah that is horrible.

Ikki: That's right.

Yagura: It's Giff who has to go.

Me: Yep. He is our primary target.

Nico: And we're going to destroy him and leave no trace of him alive.

Freon: Not before Kita though.

Me: Don't worry Kita will have her shot.

Kita Birmingham: Thanks.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be epic.

Mojo: Vice, you and Ikki can help us beat him down too.

Ape Man: He IS your bad guy, after all.

Vice: That is true.

Ikki: I agree there.

Me: Yep. In fact how would you guys like to have a show of our power with the usual battles?

Qin: Yeah.

Big Guy: In fact the only thing better than moms fresh baked apple pie is kicking some bad guy keister.

Qin: That's for sure.

Crimson: You AND Vice will be in the usual battles together today.

Ikki: Aw sweet!

Me: Shh. Wallflower is sleeping.

Ikki: Oops. Sorry.

Sakura Igarashi: She really must be exhausted.

Me: You're not kidding.

Nico: Lets go outside.

We went outside.

Ayatoriko: Let's let Wallflower sleep it off.

Nergal: Anyone want this pizza I made?

Me: I could use a snack.

Nergal: There ya go.

He gave it to me and I was eating it.

Nico: Don't worry we'll film the whole battle for Wallflower just in case.

Maria called it in.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Electrocutioner, Knightbrace, Fixer, Femme Fatale, Gentleman Ghost, Titanium Toenail, Speed Demon, Brass Knuckles, Angel, Sheep Mage, Evil Plug Man, Garigari, Evil Spring Man, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Crash Man, Rambling Ghost, Pericles, Evil Flare Woman, and Reverse Flash appeared.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Electrocutioner, Knightbrace, Fixer, Femme Fatale, Gentleman Ghost, Titanium Toenail, Speed Demon, Brass Knuckles, Angel, Sheep Mage, Evil Plug Man, Garigari, Evil Spring Man, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Crash Man, Rambling Ghost, Pericles, Evil Flare Woman, and Reverse Flash.

Mumbo: Look at Wallflower sleeping peacefully.

Me: So awesome.

Electrocutioner: Well, she DID give birth.

Me: Yeah.

Knightbrace: She's earned some rest for an hour.

Fixer: (to Nico) I hope you had fun at the baby shower.

Nico: we sure did.

Angel: Sorry there were so many party crashers though.

Me: No worries. We did not expect them to be the Dursleys or Twisted Wendy though. But it was fun.

Amphibitor then appeared.

Me: Boy you sure are a glutton for punishment aren't you Amphibitor?

Amphibitor: I know. I get that a lot.

Nico: Yep.

Amphibitor: My advice is to keep the newborns away from the main battle.

Me: Don't worry. They are back at the estate under the watch of Trixie Lulamoon.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Camie: Yeah.

Amphibitor: That's good.

We got the battles underway.

Arkayna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Hibiki Riders, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo - Nico's rescue yesterday was in Neverland and his rescue today was Wallflower's Baby Shower

Mumbo Jumo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescue yesterday was in Neverland. And his rescue today was Wallflower's Baby Shower.

Arkayna: It was so awesome and we had a lot of fun on all those.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy did we ever and it was so much fun too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was great!

Spyro: Boy that was the most fun ever for just two days.

Hitoshi: You got that right.

Mumbo Jumbo: Yeah. Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

MAGIC OF THE DRAGON MAGISWORD!

Arkayna activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kabuto Riders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner - Yesterday we battled Pirates and Hook as well as Another Kraid and Technus and today we were Battling Twisted Wendy, The Dursley's, Another Ridley and Another Heatwave

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (ro Emerald) Yesterday. Nico and the others. battled Pirates and Hook as well as Another Kraid and Technus. And today, they battled Twisted Wendy, The Dursley's, Another Ridley and Another Heatwave.

Emerald Goldenbraid: It was a busy 2 days for all of us! Wow!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy you're not kidding there!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was intense!

Sunburn: We had a really busy time.

Souji: It sure was fun and awesome though.

Electrocutioner: By the way guys did you really find a massive crystal cave underneath Mount Kilimanjaro?

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did and it was so awesome! It was really huge!

Electrocutioner: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

FIRE OF THE UNICORN MAGISWORD!

Emerald used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and

smashed him down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Den-O Riders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace - Lincoln's rescue today and yesterday

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) Lincoln's rescue today and yesterday were awesome. I just hope we see more Rider Embodiments.

Zarya Moonwolf: I have a feeling we're going to take a break on those for a while. But it was still awesome to see them.

Rarity: Oh indeed it was darlings. We had a lot of fun on all of them too.

Sweetie Belle: We sure did and it was so amazing.

Gill Grunt: We had a lot of awesome fun on the missions too.

Ryotaro: Yeah we sure did. It was great.

Knightbrace: Glad you did. Lets do it!

MOONLIGHT OF THE WOLF MAGISWORD!

Zarya activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Zero One Riders, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer - Meeting embodiments of Dark Kiva, Rey and Legend Arc and Sailor Acme Acres

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard you guys met embodiments of Dark Kiva, Rey and Legend Arc and Sailor Acme Acres. What are their names?

Piper Willowbrook: Valencia Nightingale, Taylor Sugimira, Teresa Shiramine and Selena Kurenai. They are really awesome.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are and they all have amazing stories that are all amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They are amazing to hear about.

FLASHBACKS

(YESTERDAY)

Nico: Yep. So, Selena, Teresa, Taylor, what's the story on why you hated Lisa, Luan, and Chandler with a burning passion?

Selena Kurenai: Oh, that's a story we've never forgotten. It's true we hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lola's done to her own brother could never be forgiven.

Teresa Shiramine: One day, we were having a meeting at the castle Adriana had created for our club and we were going over our reports from the many missions we'd done, and Lincoln was with us. But, we suddenly heard a loud scream of anger, along with the sound of deranged laughter, and the sound of malevolent laughter in the air, along with catching the scent of raw sewage, and we knew exactly who they were: Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, and they were out to murder Lincoln yet again to slake their thirst for blood.

Taylor Sugimira: We were really mad, and so were the rest of us and Lincoln, so we charged out, and as soon as we got outside, Lisa and Chandler were about to pounce on Lincoln and stab him with a scalpel and knife, but Lincoln fired two blast of darkness at them and sent Lisa flying into a tree and Chandler into a nearby rock, where Chandler was knocked out and tied up. But, Lisa got back up and she roared with anger and she was about to summon her robots. We'd had enough of that heartless, cold, unfeeling excuse for a genius, so we pounced on her and we started beating her up, and then, Lincoln tied her up with red energy ropes he fired from his massive white angel wings and she was still screaming like crazy, so I duct-taped her big fat mouth shut.

Selena Kurenai: But, we weren't done yet, now we had to deal with Luan, and she set her insane and lethal pranks at us while she was laughing insanely. But, we dodged them, and Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her shirt and hoisted her up, and he knocked her out when his eyes turned from deep sapphire blue to blood red and he glared at her, and he also tied her up. We called Luna and as soon as she heard what happened, she was so furious and she grabbed Lisa and Luan by the collar of their shirts and dragged them back to The Loud House, where they got grounded for ten months for their attempted murder of Lincoln and for allying with Chandler, who got taken to jail for his murder plot, Lisa and Luan were so lucky we didn't ask to press charges, but because the nice sisters wanted to kill them, we threw Lisa into a makeshift jail cell, and she swore bloody revenge, and we tossed Luan in a makeshift padded cell, and we tied her up in a straitjacket, and she was laughing insanely.

Nico: Jeez, I don't even want to know what was crawling in Lisa and Luan's minds when they went to Chandler to destroy Lincoln again.

Me: Lisa and Luan were so lucky no one was pressing charges, but Lincoln and the Guardian Angels had a ton of evidence on them.

Bertha Sellington: We documented all of Lisa's crimes with hidden cameras and even she wasn't able to cover her tracks that easily. Plus, we found out that Lisa and Luan conspired to destroy Lincoln and all of us again and it was on the day Chandler failed to poison Lincoln.

Lincoln: We were absolutely shocked, horrified, and enraged Lisa and Luan did this, and that they still wanted me dead again. We offered them no forgiveness for their crimes, so I took no prisoners.

Luna: Yep, just like with Lola, Lincoln told the heartless so-called genius and the clown off by using the Dad tone of voice.

Lynn Sr.: That was the second time in a row he's used the Dad tone of voice, but let's just say that by the time Lincoln was done, Lisa and Luan peed their pants in fright.

Rita: I knew their antics would go too far one day and result in her getting verbally chewed out, but on this occasion, the words would come from her own brother.

(TODAY)

Nico: Yep. So, Valencia, what's the story on that prank that you pulled on Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Killjoy Huggins?

Selena Kurenai: Oh, that's a story we've never forgotten. It's true we hated King, The Checkmate Four, and The Legendorga with a blazing passion for their hatred towards mankind, but what Lola's done to her own brother could never be forgiven.

Valencia Nightingale: Oh man, this is one I couldn't stop laughing about. Okay, one day, Lincoln and I were with the rest of The Guardian Angels at our gym and we were busy working out. But, then, we'd intercepted a report from a bug we placed in Lisa's room, and we heard that Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Killjoy Huggins were all planning to kill Lincoln again. The other Guardian Angels were extremely furious and they wanted the heads of those monsters on a pike, but I had other ideas: I sent a mass fake message to Chandler, his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, and Killjoy Huggins telling them that Lincoln's alone in the park and no one's protecting them, and with their bloodlust at an all-time high, they took the bait and went to the park, but as soon as they got there, he wasn't even there, and they were too dumb to know they all fell for a trap. I then sprung my prank by first sending a massive barrage of balloons filled with slime, and then, I called an army of skunks, and they sprayed them, and then, I used some magic and tied their pants to an invisible string, and with one tug, I ripped their pants off and they were left in their panties and underwear, and finally, the big finale: I then sent a massive barrage of pies at them and they all got hit, but they were made with Lily's dirty diapers, and the best part everyone saw it for themselves, and they found out about their plot to kill

Lincoln again from all of us. When our targets saw who it was that did this, they freaked out and they threw tantrums like children before the cops came and took Hawk, Hank, Chandler, his goons, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins away, and Luna sprayed Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with tomato juice, and then, they got dragged back to The Loud House and got grounded for eleven weeks.

Valencia Nightingale then pulled up the video of her prank, and we busted out laughing hysterically as it reached the end.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH! OH MAN, NOW THAT'S A PRANK THAT PUTS ALL OF CONNOR'S PRANKS IN THE PAST TO SHAME!

Me: Along with the pranks of Luan to shame as well, this is way too awesome!

Bertha Sellington: Valencia is well known as a prankster of legend, and from what she'd learned from Acme Looniversity, she used it to defend Lincoln from the big-time disgusting jerks of Royal Woods and Hazeltucky.

Lincoln: Valencia really got them hard with her prank, and we offered Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan no forgiveness for they tried to do, so I took no prisoners.

Luna: Yep, just like with Lola, Lincoln told the control freak, the superstitious smelly jock, the temper-crazed monstrous pageant demon, the heartless so-called genius, and the clown off by using the Dad tone of voice.

Lynn Sr.: That was another time in a row he's used the Dad tone of voice, and let's just say that by the time Lincoln was done, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan peed their pants in fright.

Rita: And they ran to their rooms before any of us threatened to take any action if they refused to go up to their rooms.

Flashback Ends

FLASHBACKS END

Fixer: Whoa man! That is amazing! Boy That is a funny prank that Valencia Nightingale did was awesome!

Featherweight: Yeah it was funny.

Sprocket: Everyone was laughing a lot.

Aruto: That was just as funny as some of my jokes.

Fixer: It sure was. Lets do it!

PHOENIX FIRESTORM FLIGHT MAGISWORD!

Piper activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Skyla, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Build Riders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel - Trixie's 2nd Mission

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Yesterday was Trixie's 2nd Mission. And it involved the Anoni.

Skyla: Boy it sure did and everyone took them down no problem.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah rhat was so awesome!

Scootaloo: It was a great way to warm up against them.

Whirlwind: It was an awesome battle though.

Sento: I thought it was cool.

Angel: Same here. Lets do it!

FLIGHT OF THE SKY MAGISWORD!

Skyla activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed her down.

## Jack Atlas, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Saber Riders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles - Wallflower's Twin Girls

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Wallflower's Twin Girls are cute! What are their names?

Jack Atlas: Their names are Willow Meadow and Winterberry Eucalyptus.

Applejack: And they are just the most adorable ever.

Apple Bloom: They both have Wallflower's hair and have Lincoln's eyes.

Flashwing: They both are so adorable.

Touma: They are so cute.

Tempest Shadow: Yeah they sure are.

Brass Knuckles: Aww so cute! Lets do it!

RED DRAGON FURY MAGISWORD!

Jack used his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

## Chazz Princeton, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Gaim Riders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail - The Revice Team is the 50th Anniversary team of the Kamen Riders

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) The Revice Team is the 50th Anniversary team of the Kamen Riders. It just ended last year.

Chazz: It sure did and they helped out Touma and team before that and it was amazing.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was a great adventure for them too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and we found Vice on the planet Mustafar. That was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Kouta: We all thought that was a cool one too.

Titanium Toenail: Same here. Lets do it!

CHTHONIAN FIRESTORM MAGISWORD!

Chazz used his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and fire and smashed him down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zi-O Riders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - The Revice team even met the Geats team earlier

---

The Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) The Revice team even met the Geats team earlier. It's gonna be a long time before we do the same.

Yugi Moto: I know. About another year to a year and a half.

Eli: Bummer. That would be so awesome to see.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure would be awesome to meet them.

Cozy Glow: It sure would. The Geats Team looks so cool.

Hex: I agree there too.

Sougo: I agree there myself. That would be awesome.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed chaps. Shall we dance?

Yugi: We shall.

SLIFER FURY MAGISWORD!

Yugi used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, bones, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

## Alexis Rhodes, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ex-Aid Riders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale - Giff is going to pay for everything he did over the eons

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) Giff is going to pay for everything he did over the eons. And in recent years too.

Alexis: What he did shows that he is pure evil incarnate in his most evil form.

Princess Luna: That is for sure. He is a monster on steroids.

Moondust: I agree there. And he must be stopped.

Snowdrop: There's no telling what he will do if he isn't stopped.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: That's why he will pay.

Emu: That is for sure.

Femme Fatale: You got that right. Lets do it!

WHITE NIGHT CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Alexis used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and crystal and smashed her down.

---

## Jaden, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, OOO Riders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon - Giff will rue the day he messed with us

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Giff will rue the day he messed with us. And with the Revice team as well!

Jaden: That is for sure and it will be a painful death for him.

Princess Celestia: It sure will and we're going to unleash the divine wrath of the heavens on him.

King Solar: And it will be a good battle.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will. This will be so fun.

Amber Morning: You got that right!

Spotlight: Giff better start writing his will.

Eiji: If he has one.

Sunny Flare: That's for sure.

Speed Demon: You got that right. Lets do it!

ELEMENTAL HERO FURY MAGISWORD!

Jaden used his ridewatch and they fired waves of elements and light and smashed him down.

---

Ikki Igarashi VS Princess Abi

---

Princess Abi was next.

Ikki Igarashi: So you are Princess Abi?

Princess Abi: That's right. Pleasure to meet you Ikki.

Ikki Igarashi: Same here.

Princess Abi: Shall we dance?

Ikki fired waves of magic and blasted her all over and smashed her down.

---

Vice VS Tsubaki

---

Tsubaki was next.

Tsubaki: Awesome facing a fellow demon.

Vice: Same here.

Vice fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

---

Randy Cunningham VS Kangor

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) I have a feeling we're going to face a familiar enemy of yours tomorrow mon.

Randy Cunningham: And I have that same feeling too.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Kangor down.

---

Jayden VS Silver Samurai

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: This will be fun.

Jayden: It sure will be good.

He fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Rango VS Man Man

---

Man Man was next.

Man Man: This will be a good one.

Rango: Oh it will be my friend.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Man Man down.

---

Tsukasa VS Breacher

---

Breacher was next.

Breacher: This will be a good one.

Tsukasa: Oh you can count on that!

Tsukasa fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Kermit the Frog VS Abner and Ewalt

---

Abner and Ewalt were next.

Kermit: This is gonna be loads of fun here!

Abner: Yeah you bet!

Ewalt: Duh it sure will!

Kermit fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

X-Squad Lila Rossi VS Sheep Mage

---

Sheep Mage was next.

Sheep Mage: (BLEETS) I heard that your Prime Universe version got destroyed.

X-Squad Lila: She sure did and thank goodness that monster that was me is gone.

Sheep Mage: Boy me too.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Marcarita VS Evil Plug Man

---

Evil Plug Man was next.

Evil Plug Man: This will be so awesome.

Marcarita: You bet.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Lala Satalin Deviluke VS Garigari

---

Garigari was next.

Garigari: Did you brush your teeth?

Lala: Always do so after all my meals.

Garigari: Good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Garigari down.

---

Kanna Bismarch VS Evil Spring Man

---

Evil Spring Man was next.

Evil Spring Man: Boy that was so awesome helping you all out yesterday.

Kanna: It sure was awesome.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Rinka Kunitachi VS Fairy Tail Angel

---

Fairy Tail Angel was next.

Fairy Tail Angel: This is gonna be so awesome.

Rinka: It sure will be good.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Angel down.

---

Jeri Kamiya VS Evil Crash Man

---

Evil Crash Man was next.

Evil Crash Man: Boy this will be fun.

Jeri Kamiya: It most sure will be fun.

She fired waves of gears and blasted him down.

---

Gusty the Great VS Rambling Ghost

---

Rambling Ghost was next,

Rambling Ghost roared.

Gusty: The wind will howl victory for me.

She fired waves of wind and fire and blasted him down.

---

Papi the Harpy VS Pericles

---

Pericles was next.

Pericles: (German Accent) Oh this is gonna be fun.

Papi: It sure will be.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Sasame Fuma VS Evil Flare Woman

---

Evil Flare Woman was next.

Evil Flare Woman: Hope you are ready for this too.

Sasame: I most sure am.

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

---

Reggie McDonald the Evil HERO Sinister Necrom Gene-Slammer VS Reverse Flash

---

Reverse Flash was next.

Reverse Flash: This is gonna be fast and awesome.

Reggie McDonald: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Celica, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Amphibitor.

---

Amphibitor was next.

Amphibitor: Boy this has been a really eventful 2 days for you guys.

Me: Boy no fucking lie on that one! Its been one awesome event after the other.

Celica: It sure was and we're really amazed all this unfolded.

Camie: We are amazed too.

Eli: We all were amazed too.

Amphibitor: Same here. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of Giff, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Giff symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit

Amphibitor and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Amphibitor you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

When the usual battles were done we cheered and regrouped.

Ikki: That was awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Sour Sweet: Now, who wants to get rid of Giff?

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Now it's time to get down to business.

Deker: All we have to do is find him.

Black Knight of Merlin: May you be able to find him, Eli?

Eli: Like you even have to ask.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found him. Abandoned church 50 klicks to the north.

Me: Just his style.

Nico: Yep. All right guys lets go. Get ready Giff, (EYES GLOW RED) TIME FOR THE WRATH OF GOD TO BE UNLEASHED!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) THE DEVIL IS ABOUT TO DIE!

We were off.

---

We arrived at the church.

Me: Whoa looks like no one has been here for years.

Qin: Perfect place for bad guys to hide out.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then the CHAMELEON DEADMAN appeared!

Lola: Chameleon Deadman!

Chameleon Deadman: Remember me?!

Nico: Of course we do. Now, to finish what we started!

Just then, someone tapped Chameleon Deadman on the shoulder.

Chameleon Deadman: Huh?

POW!

We saw that it was Jun that punched him!

Me: Jun!

Jun: I'll hold him off. You guys go get Giff.

Me: Thanks Jun! We owe you one.

Vinyl: Let me help you, Jun!

Jun: Awesome Vinyl!

We went in.

Vinyl and Jun went at Chameleon Deadman.

Fairy Leviathan came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Fairy Leviathan.

Fairy Leviathan: No problem Nico. This is gonna be good.

We heard demonic chanting.

Then we saw him. We saw GIFF AND AZUMA!

Me: (Whispering) There they are.

Fairy Leviathan went up to them.

Giff: A fairy? A fairy is what Team Loud Phoenix Storm is sending to destroy me.

Fairy Leviathan: Nah. They just sent me to confront you ahead of time.

Then the spirits of the angels swirled around them and then they converged and then a massive light shined down and the divine singing of angels was heard and then they flew down and spun around and then numerous figures came out of the light as the area turned into the planet Glaren.

Those figures were us!

We landed.

Me: Giff and Azuma. So we meet at last!

Giff: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Time for you to die. You will pay for everything you did!

Azuma: (sees some of the younger Loud Kids) Giff, you failed to mention that some of Team Loud Phoenix Storm would be innocent children!

Giff: Oh, did I forget to mention that? Well, it doesn't matter. You read the fine print saying that you would serve my contract for me. And humanity, children or not, is hardly innocent. But thanks to my machine, they won't be human for long.

Vice: Okay, what are you planning this time?

Giff: Simple. I'm going to use this machine to transform everyone on

Earth into a Deadman. I activated it 5 minutes ago. It'll take 2 hours to activate.

Ikki: 2 hours? The smart thing would be to make it 1 hour.

Giff: Do you have any idea the humiliation you two and your friends caused me the last time?! 2 hours is necessary for me to savor my revenge involving making you fools suffer!

Me: (SMIRKS) Plenty of time for us to destroy you.

Qin: That's right!

Nico: You will pay for everything you did.

Giff: But first, some backup. Moogers!

An army of Moogers appeared.

Me: Moogers! Now you're talking!

I fired waves of fire and blasted them all over and they were blown up in huge fiery explosions!

Then the Moogers jumped the Revice team.

The Revice team lay defeated at the hands of the Moogers.

Vice: (weakly) Not gonna… include the Anoni as well?

Giff: No. They served their purpose. And like I said, I plan to savor my revenge. And that involves making your deaths as slow and painful as possible!

Rango: (shoots down some Moogers) Any ideas, guys?

Kita got an idea.

Kita Birmingham: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Revice team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go When I go "1,2", shout "Let's go at once"! Okay? 1,2…

All: LET'S GO AT ONCE!

Kita: One more time! 1,2…

All: LET'S GO AT ONCE!

Kita: Louder! 1,2…

All: LET'S GO AT ONCE!

At those words, Ikki and Vice found the strength to get up.

Ikki: Do you hear those words, Vice?

Vice: I do! No way we're giving up! This time, we finish the final battle together!

With that, Ikki and Vice punched a Mooger at the same time, knocking it down.

Giff: WHAT!?

Azuma: Impossible!

Me: I feel sorry for you Azuma.

Azuma: How so?

Me: Like you I too am immortal. I have lived for thousands of years and I lost everyone I knew in that timeframe. I know the pain you are feeling. But I didn't lose myself to insanity. I keep those that I know closest to me in my heart because of one thing. Love.

Azuma: Really?

Me: I know how you feel. But we'll talk later. Right now Giff is our top priority.

Ikki: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Daiji: I didn't think so many people would be supporting us.

Go Tamaki: Especially since we just finished up last year.

Sakura: Well, I'm not complaining.

Hana: I'm just happy we're finally gonna take Giff down.

Genta: Me too. I have lots of payback in store.

Vice: Then, let's cut the chatter and get to the asskicking!

Nico: And it will be brutal!

Kita: Can I transform with you guys?

Jayden: Sure thing, Kita.

Samurai Rangers: Go go Samurai!

Antonio: Samurai Morpher! Gold Power!

Tsukasa brings out his magenta belt and slaps it on his waist.

Tsukasa: Henshin!

With that, Tsukasa inserts his card into a slot on the driver and then pushes the sides in, twisting the device 90 degrees, obscuring the card slot.

Neo Decadriver: Kamen Ride! Decade!

As the pronouncement is made, Tsukasa's familiar pink and black suit is formed by nine blurry images of it consolidating onto him before the barcode pattern forms across the helmet's green eyes, generating the magenta hue the suit is known for.

Daiki: Time to follow suit.

With that, Daiki pulls out a card bearing an image of his Rider suit's head and his gun. Daiki slides the card into a gap in the side before extending the barrel out forward, revealing the back of the card)

Neo Diendriver: Kamen Ride!

Daiki: Henshin! (Pulls the trigger)

Diendriver: Diend!

As the trigger is pulled, Daiki is surrounded by red, green, and blue copies of his armor, over which stands a blue barcode like symbol. Eventually, the armor copies consolidate onto him, at which point the barcode applies itself to Daiki's head, giving the blue color to the rest of the armor.

Ikki and Vice: Henshin!

Jayden: "Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Lauren: "Female Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Kevin: "Blue Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mia: "Pink Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mike: "Green Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Emily: "Yellow Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Antonio: "Gold Samurai Ranger, ready!"

All: "Rangers together, Samurai forever! Power Rangers Samurai!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Samurai Rangers: Rangers together, Samurai forever!

Ikki and Vice: Let's go at once!

Troy: Don't leave us out!

Tsukasa: Better call in the big guns!

Maria: You got it! (TURNS DIAL) DARKNESS CORRIDOR 6!

She summoned Vanitas, Dark Phoenix, Dex, Kurumiwario, Evil Hiei and Universe 666 Professor Pyg and all of Organization XIII!

Axel: This will be fun!

Kamen Ride: Revi!

Kamen Ride: Vice!

Kamen Ride: Live!

Kamen Ride: Over Demons!

Kamen Ride: Jeanne!

Kamen Ride: Aguilera!

Kamen Ride: Destream!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON BOND FORCE!

They turned into the Revice Team and Tsukasa turned into Revice and Daiki summoned clones of the Revice team!

Kita Birmingham: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Giff.

Suddenly, Kita Birmingham's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures, she unholstered her Flekmornikan Merfolk-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Giff, she left emerald green energy, water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures with every step.

Kita Birmingham: Giff, I will never ever forgive you for everything that you've done, you've not only caused a ton of trouble for Ikki and the Revice team, but you've shown a complete disregard for the lives of so many innocent people and all for your selfish ambitions of domination, that's something I can never forgive, and for that, you shall be destroyed here and now!

Suddenly, Kita Birmingham was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids, sea creatures, and a Flekmornikan Merfolk swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kita Birmingham emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kita Birmingham grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures surrounding her, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her head, she has on mermaid earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green gems embedded in the gold water drop links and emerald green crystal links and an emerald green mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Flekmornikan Merfolk with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sea foam green vest, sleeveless sea foam green crop top, sea foam green pants, green heeled sneakers, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is a Flekmornikan Merfolk surrounded by water. Suddenly, Kita Birmingham felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive emerald green angel wings with sea foam green tips on the large feathers, grew and spread out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails. Kita Birmingham has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kita Birmingham's Flekmornikan Merfolk-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, ocean waves, water, sea creatures, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Flekmornikan Merfolk's Maelstrom Sea Greatsword of Merfolk Ocean Water Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sea foam green gems and a Flekmornikan Merfolk etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green blade, large merfolk heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four merfolk heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and large sea foam green gem on the bottom of the merfolk heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sea foam green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Flekmornikan Merfolk head with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large sea foam green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below the Flekmornikan Merfolk that said, "Kita Birmingham, Gene-Slammer of Flekmornikan Merfolk, Ninth Girl of The Underground Girls, Protector of The Seas, Expert Marine Biologist from England, Loving Sister of The Revice Kamen Rider Team, Archenemy of Fairy Leviathan, Destroyer of Giff, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, The Seas, Mermaids, and Sea Creatures"

キタ・バーミンガム、フレクモーニカン・マーフォークのジーン・スラマー、地下少女の9番目の少女、海の守護者、英国の専門海洋生物学者、改訂仮面ライダーチームの愛する姉妹、フェアリー・リヴァイアサンの宿敵、ギフの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして水、海、人魚、海の生き物の達人

Kita Birmingham has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK ANGEL OF DIVINE FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Kita Birmingham's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Giff saw it, he flew into a rage and fired a blast of energy to kill her, but Kita Birmingham dodged it, and she fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, and it hit Giff and it exploded and forced him back, and this really pissed him off now.

Ikki: Wow, so that's…?

Kita Birmingham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Flekmornikan Seafolk Angel and Divine Flekmornikan Seafolk Oceanic Water Maelstrom Love) This is only my Phase 1 transformation, Ikki.

Lincoln: Yeah, her Phase 2 transformation's coming up, and it's against another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Lincoln explained who they were, and it horrified Ikki and the Revice team.

Ikki: My God, they're nothing more than a bunch of genocidal religious fanatics.

Nico: They sure are, but we've been taking them down one by one and dwindling their numbers.

Me: And pissing them off in the process.

Azuma turned into Kamen Rider Daimon.

Giff: Who do you think you are?!

Tsukasa: (gets out Breacher's Vistamp) I'm just a passing through Kamen Rider! Remember that!

Me: And We're people you don't want to FUCK AROUND WITH!

I then went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Giff was burned by the intense power of it!

Me: (DIVINE ELEMENTAL GODLY VOICE) Giff, your hatred and evil has destroyed numerous lives over the millennia and you will pay dearly for every single one of your crimes. You hurt so many innocent people and so many lives all for your own sick pleasure! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at him and bashed destroyed numerous Moogers and I punched and kicked and pulverized Giff all over! Nico kicked Azuma down and tied him up.

Tsukasa used Breacher's Vistamp and fired waves of energy and blasted the Moogers all over.

Daiji: (gets out Spark Sphere Doomer's Vistamp) I wonder what this does.

He fired blasts of lightning and electrocuted Giff all over.

Mike: (gets out Katz's Vistamp) Time for feline power!

He got claws and slashed Giff all over!

Heidi Weinerman: (gets out Fire Sphere Doomer's Vistamp) Let's heat things up!

She fired blasts of fire and burned Giff all over.

Gonzo: (gets out Sillydillo's Vistamp) It's my turn now!

Gonzo rolled and bashed Giff all over the place!

Doc Kenny: (gets out Ice Sphere Doomer's Vistamp) Chill out!

He fired ice blasts and froze him.

I punched and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Samurai Rangers: Super Samurai Mode!

Jayden: Shogun mode! Power of the Ancestors!

Tsukasa pulls out a tablet with a very clear Decade theme, and a card with the logos of all the Kamen Riders that preceded him on it, which he then slides into a slot on the tablet, causing the symbols to become active

K-Touch: (As Tsukasa presses the tablet symbols) Kuuga! Agito! Ryuki! Faiz! Blade! Hibiki! Kabuto! Den-O! Kiva! Final Kamen Ride! Decade!

After pressing all the buttons on the tablet, Tsukasa slides the central portion of the Neo Decadriver to his hip and places the K-Touch in it's place, which drains the pink from his suit up to his chestplate and helmet, turning his green eyes pink, placing the cards of his nine preceding Riders across his chestplate and newly formed shoulder pads as a card of his new helmet settles onto his head.

Ultimate Up! Afuredasu atsuki jounetsu! Kamen Rider! Vice! Let's go! Come on! Giffa! Giffard Rex!

Ultimate Up! Afuredasu atsuki jounetsu! Overflowing hot passion! Ittaizentai! Hyouri ittai! Uchuu no chikara wa mugendai! Kamen Rider! Revi! Vice! Let's go! Come on! Giffa! Giffa! Giffard Rex!

Fly High! Perfect Up! Hehehe-Hahaha! Kamen Rider EvilytyLive! I'm perfect!

We fired more energy blasts and really let him have it!

Camie used her Quirk and blasted him all over with energy aurora.

---

Serena, Bonnie, Sideswipe and Offroad used the Earth and Autobot cyber planet keys and they enhanced Sideswipe's magnesium flare cannons, Offroad's Glass Gas and Serena and Bonnie's powers 100-fold.

Serena and Offroad: GLASS FIRE BLAST!

Bonnie and Sideswipe: THUNDER FLARE BURST!

RUBY SCYTHE MASTER and Deker: RUBY SAMURAI BLAST!

Diamond Sword Master and Abis Mal: DIAMOND ROUGH BLADE DANCE!

Cat Whip Sword Master and Nergal: PIZZA CAT STRIKE!

Fire Gauntlet and Motor Ed: FIRE SPEED BLAST!

Magic Sword Master and Mojo Jojo: MAGIC SWORD BLAST!

Sword of Fire and Radioactive Man: SWORD OF ATOMIC FIRE BLAST!

Techno Gun Storm and Gizmo: TECHNO GUN STORM SHOT!

Mountain Hammer Fury and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN HAMMER FURY BLAST!

Dew Spear Storm and Penguin: DEW SPEAR STORM SHOT!

Android Gun Shot and Awesome Android: ANDROID GUN SHOT BLAST!

Emerald Illusion Force and Private HIVE: EMERALD ILLUSION FORCE SHOT!

Bird Angels and Pterodactyl Ghost: BIRD ANGEL STRIKE!

Immortal Knights and Black Knight of Merlin: IMMORTAL KNIGHT BLAST!

Weasels and I R Baboon: WEASEL BABOON BLAST!

Cats Cradle Strawberries and Ayatoriko: CATS CRADLE STRAWBERRY BLAST!

Daredevil Fury Speed and Roller Ghoster: DAREDEVIL FURY ZOOM BLAST!

Yetis and Ape Man: GORILLA BLAST WAVE!

Earth Fury and Shakedown: EARTH FURY SHOOTER!

Atomic Prypiat Might and Nuclear Man: ATOMIC FURY BLAST!

STUPID DOG JACKRABBITS and Eustace: STUPID DOG JACKRABBIT BLAST!

Crystal Dragons and Knighty Knight: CRYSTAL KNIGHT BLAST!

Air Wind and Droog: WIND OF THE DRAGON BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen

Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SMASHING STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK OF THE MOON BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Revice Team, me, Kita, Qin and Nico: DIVINE REVICE FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: REVICE FORM ELEMENT STYLE: REX!

Entrapta: REVICE FORM LIGHTNING STYLE: EAGLE!

Perfuma: REVICE FORM NATURE STYLE: MAMMOTH!

Frosta: REVICE FORM ICE STYLE: PTERA!

Hilda: (British Accent) REVICE FORM FIRE STYLE: LION!

Nanami: REVICE FORM WATER STYLE: MEGALODON!

Julie Makimoto: REVICE FORM EARTH STYLE: KONG!

Makoto Nanaya: REVICE FORM WIND STYLE: JACKAL!

Jessica Shannon: REVICE FORM STING STYLE: KAMAKIRI!

Peni Parker: REVICE FORM WEB STYLE: BRACHIO!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said symbols of the Vistamps.

Lincoln and his harem: REVICE FORM FINAL SMASH: REVICE RIDER KICK!

They transformed into the various Revice forms and performed

Rider Kicks.

Jayden: Time to destroy Giff's machine and damage him some more!

Samurai Rangers: Bullzooka Blaster!

Antonio: Barracuda Blades!

Tsukasa draws a card from his card holder and places it into the former center of the Neo Decadriver, before slapping it to activate the card's effect.

Neo Decadriver: Final Attack Ride! D-D-D-Decade!

Tsukasa leaps into the air, ten energy cards forming in front of him as he ascends. Then, Tsukasa descends to deliver a powerful flying kick.

The emblems on Ikki and Vice's chests glow before a magenta projection of the Rex Vistamp's seal appears in front of Ikki and a blue version appears in front of Vice. The two seals combine into a red projection of Revice's emblem as Vice transforms into a ball-like form and bounces into the air. Ikki jumps up and kicks Vice toward Giff, producing dark crimson energy and a magenta shockwave. While flying toward Giff, Vice is covered in fire and leaves a trail of lightning and cold air before striking Giff, producing a shockwave. Vice continues spinning and grinds against Giff, producing more fire and electricity as well as splashes of black paint. Vice then bounces off of Giff,, producing an orange shockwave as well as an explosion surrounded by fire, lightning, and wind.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Daiji: Leave the machine to me!

Cyan light appears at the end of the Livegun's barrel before Daiji fires a sustained barrage of bladed projectiles made of black and white energy, with the barrel producing a cyan shockwave every time Daiji fires. He aims to the side while continuing to fire, attacking Giff's machine The projectiles impale the machine, causing it to explode!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Giff was down and beaten.

Me: It's over for you Giff! You're finished!

Giff: You think this is over? THINK AGAIN!

Giff grew to giant size.

Me: Like I didn't see that coming!

Nico: Time for Megazord power!

Samurai Rangers: Samurai Megazord!

Antonio: Claw Battlezord North! Lightzord!

They summoned their zords!

Vice: You and your friends wanna summon Megazords of your own?

Tsukasa: No. You guys got this one. Me and my team will summon ours another time.

Ikki: Alright then!

Ikki and Vice and the Revice team summoned their own zords. They looked like the dragons of the 9 Circles of Hell! They combined and formed into an awesome and really wicked demon angel megazord! It was called DANTE'S INFERNO SUPERZORD!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: THAT IS AWESOME!

Laney: WOW!

Ikki: This is so cool!

Vice: I'll say! Lets get him!

The Samurai Rangers formed the SAMURAI SUPERZORD!

Ikki: DANTE'S INFERNO RETRIBUTION BLAST!

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAI SHOGUN BLAST!

They fired massive blasts of energy and they hit Giff and he was weak.

Me: **Now for me!**

I flew at him!

Me: **DRAGON FIRE!**

I USED THE SUPER DRAGON FIST AND A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INTENSE FIRE BLASTED OUT AND FORMED A STREAM OF FIRE THAT TURNED INTO A POWERFUL DRAGON AND IT BLASTED THROUGH HIM AND ROARED FEROCIOUSLY AS GIFF SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AND THE DRAGON WRAPPED AROUND HIM AND OBLITERATED HIM INSTANTLY AND BANISHED HIM TO THE BLACK GATES FOREVER!

HE WAS DEAD! THE TERROR OF GIFF WAS NO MORE!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Qin: WHOA!

Samurai Ranger: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours!

Me: Take that!

Back on Earth, Jun and Vinyl were really tearing apart the Chameleon Deadman.

Jun: Take this!

She and Vinyl blasted him and defeated him and tied him up. Vinyl stripped him of his power.

Vinyl: So, what do you want to do now?

Jun: Want to just talk?

Vinyl: Sure.

Back on Glaren we celebrated.

Ikki: Good riddance, you good-for-nothing monster.

Lincoln: Giff, you have failed this entire universe, you heartless, world domination-crazed freak!

Nico: He sure has, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Giff, but we're not done yet.

Vivian Volcania: That's right, there's still the matter of Zectua to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Zectua.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Zectua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Zectua, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Zectua: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Vivian Volcania: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Kita Birmingham's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures, she unholstered her Flekmornikan Merfolk's Maelstrom Sea Greatsword of Merfolk Ocean Water Justice from her back, and as she approached Zectua, she left emerald green energy, water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures with every step.

Kita Birmingham: Sheesh, you really are nothing more than a religious fanatic, Zectua, but there can be no forgiveness for what you've done 20,000 years into the future, you and the rest of the Order have wanted nothing more than to bring the King Ghidorah of your time to Earth and destroy the planet and every last human on it. We're not going to let that happen, and now, we'll see to it that you pay the price for your vile misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Kita Birmingham was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids, sea creatures, and a Flekmornikan Merfolk swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kita Birmingham emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kita Birmingham grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with water, ocean waves, mermaids, and sea creatures surrounding her, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her head and Third Eye with sea foam green iris, she has on mermaid earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green gems embedded in the gold water drop links and emerald green crystal links and an emerald green mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Flekmornikan Merfolk with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sea foam green vest, sleeveless sea foam green crop top, sea foam green pants, green heeled sneakers, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is a Flekmornikan Merfolk surrounded by water. Suddenly, Kita Birmingham felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive emerald green angel wings with sea foam green tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails. Kita Birmingham has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kita Birmingham's Flekmornikan Merfolk's Maelstrom Sea Greatsword of Merfolk Ocean Water Justice and all of the greatswords she'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, ocean waves, water, sea creatures, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kita Birmingham's Flekmornikan Merfolk's Maelstrom Sea Greatsword of Merfolk Ocean Water Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sea foam green gems and a Flekmornikan Merfolk etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green blade, large merfolk heads for the crossguard, large ocean blue gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four merfolk heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and large sea foam green gem on the bottom of the merfolk heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sea foam green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Flekmornikan Merfolk head with ocean blue gems for eyes and a large sea foam green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below the Flekmornikan Merfolk that said, "Kita Birmingham, Gene-Slammer of Flekmornikan Merfolk, Ninth Girl of The Underground Girls, Protector of The Seas, Expert Marine Biologist from England, Loving Sister of The Revice Kamen Rider Team, Archenemy of Fairy Leviathan, Destroyer of Giff, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, The Seas, Mermaids, and Sea Creatures"

キタ・バーミンガム、フレクモーニカン・マーフォークのジーン・スラマー、地下少女の9番目の少女、海の守護者、英国の専門海洋生物学者、改訂仮面ライダーチームの愛する姉妹、フェアリー・リヴァイアサンの宿敵、ギフの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして水、海、人魚、海の生き物の達人

Kita Birmingham has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK-MERMAID-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK ANGEL OF DIVINE FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM JUSTICE AND DIVINE FLEKMORNIKAN MERFOLK OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LOVE!

We were amazed by Kita Birmingham's Super Angel-Flekmornikan Merfolk-Mermaid-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Zectua saw it, he flew into a rage and he got out a blaster to fire at her, but Kita Birmingham fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, and it hit Zectua and it exploded and forced him back, and this really pissed him off now.

Nico: Whoa, this is so awesome, Kita's transformed.

Vivian Volcania: You got that right, and now, it's my turn to transform.

Suddenly, Vivian Volcania's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Embermaw Hellion-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Zectua, she left neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Vivian Volcania: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Zectua: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Vivian Volcania was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange energy with lava, flames, and magma surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels and Embermaw Hellion flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Zectua: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Vivian Volcania emerged, but she was changed forever.

Vivian Volcania grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long braided orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Embermaw Hellion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Inferno Hellion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Vivian Volcania has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange striped top, black and orange skirt, orange bellbottom pants, black and orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Embermaw Hellion surrounded by lava and magma.

Suddenly, Vivian Volcania felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Vivian Volcania has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Vivian Volcania's massive Embermaw Hellion-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Embermaw Hellion's Volcanic Pyroclastic Draconic Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Volcanic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and Embermaw Hellion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large neon orange gem on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with neon orange gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Embermaw Hellion's head with neon orange gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Inferno Hellion that said, "Vivian Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Embermaw Hellion, Elemental Angel of The Volcano, Loving Youngest Sister of Varie Volcania, Valerie Volcania, Vixen Volcania, and Valencia Volcania, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of The Joy Joy Gang, Destroyer of Zectua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Volcanoes, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ヴィヴィアン・ヴォルカニア、エンバーモー・ヘリオンのジーン・スラマー、ザ・ヴォルケーノのエレメンタル・エンジェル、ヴァリエ・ヴォルカニアの愛情深い妹、ヴァレリー・ヴォルカニア、ヴィクセン・ヴォルカニア、バレンシア・ヴォルカニア、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、ジョイ・ジョイ・ギャングの大敵、ゼクチュアの破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、溶岩、火山、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Vivian Volcania has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EMBERMAW HELLION-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC VOLCANIC INFERNO ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM EMBERJAW HELLION JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM EMBERJAW HELLION LOVE!

We were amazed by Vivian Volcania's Super Angel-Embermaw Hellion-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Zectua saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster again, this time to blast her, but Vivian Volcania fired a powerful neon orange energy blast with lava, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Zectua, which hit him and pushed him back and she also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Varie Volcania: Wow, now Vivian's transformed, awesome!

Vivian Volcania: That's really incredible, and she really burned Zectua badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Vivian Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Embermaw Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Hellion Inferno Love) And now, a fiery fate awaits you, Zectua.

Kita Birmingham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Flekmornikan Seafolk Angel and Divine Flekmornikan

Seafolk Oceanic Water Maelstrom Love) You're not leaving this place alive, you religious fanatic.

Nico: Let's get him, Vivian and Kita, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Vivian Volcania and Kita Birmingham.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Vivian Volcania, Nico, and Kita Birmingham went after Zectua who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange energy, emerald green energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Zectua and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Zectua, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Zectua took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Zectua began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Xeqfees has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Zectua fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Vivian Volcania, Nico, and Kita Birmingham who dodged it.

Lincoln: Vivian, Nico, Kita, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Zectua from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Zectua and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Zectua's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Vivian, Kita, let's end this bastard for good.

Vivian Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Embermaw Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Hellion Inferno Love) You got it, Nico.

Kita Birmingham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Flekmornikan Seafolk Angel and Divine Flekmornikan Seafolk Oceanic Water Maelstrom Love) Let me start it off first.

Kita Birmingham sent Zectua up into the air with an upward slash from her massive greatsword.

Kita Birmingham: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Flekmornikan Seafolk Angel and Divine Flekmornikan Seafolk Oceanic Water Maelstrom Love) FLEKMORNIKAN SEAFOLK WATER MAELSTROM BARRAGE!

Kita Birmingham fired massive blasts of water at Zectua and they hit him and he was drenched and he crashed into the ground. Then, Vivian Volcania and Nico sent Zectua flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Zectua.

Vivian Volcania and Nico: VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX EMBERMAW HELLION KAMEHAMEHA!

Vivian Volcania and Nico fired two massive neon orange energy Kamehameha waves with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels which hit Zectua, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Vivian Volcania and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Vivian Volcania, Nico, and Kita Birmingham holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Vivian Volcania's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and Kita Birmingham's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails, and massive emerald green angel wings are permanent.

Vivian Volcania: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty-two members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Zectua once and for all, Nico, you too, Kita.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Vivian.

Kita Birmingham: Happy to help, Vivian.

Suddenly, Vivian Volcania wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Vivian Volcania's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Embermaw Hellion flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Vivian Volcania absorbed the lava and they came back to us as the display and Embermaw Hellion vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Vivian.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Livvura, which means you're up next, Valencia.

Valencia Volcania: Yeah, we'll make Livvura pay.

Nico: We sure will.

Lincoln: Alright, and now, to answer J.D.'s question from this morning on my rescue, yes, it's true that I was quick to defend The Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers on my side, but also The Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, and The Dark Signers. Plus, I also happen to know some Guardian Angels who happen to be relatives of The Dark Signers as well.

Misty and Carly gasped, including all of us.

Carly Atlas: Relatives of ours, who are also among your Guardian Angels?

Misty Tredwell: If it's who we think they are, then, we're in for one reunion first thing tomorrow and in the days to come.

We saw the Nazca Line Marks on Misty Tredwell, Carly Atlas, Roman Goodwin, Rex Goodwin, Greiger, Devack, and Kalin Kessler glowing, along with the Nazca Line Marks on the Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals and the Earthbound Immortal Gene-Slammers.

We arrived back home.

Azuma: Guys I'm sorry. I had no idea there were others like me.

Me: It's not your fault Azuma. You were misunderstood by the Curse that immortality can bring. Immortality is both a blessing and a curse. A Blessing because you will live forever. But a curse because you will see all those around you and closest to you die. But I found a way around that curse. Because as long as you keep those closest to you in your heart you will never be alone. As long as you remember everything that they taught you.

Nico: That's right.

Azuma: Thanks J.D. Maybe I will join the Masters of Evil in the future. But for now, I need to reflect on over 3,000 years of crimes.

Me: Good call.

He went to the M.O.E. Prison.

Vinyl: How did it go?

Me: Giff is gone forever. And Chameleon Deadman will be in the M.O.E. too.

Nico: Yep.

Femme Fatale: Today was a good day.

Gentleman Ghost: With Giff destroyed and the entire Human Race not getting turned into Deadmans.

Nico: That's for sure.

Titanium Toenail: (to Jun) You helped too.

Jun: I sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Jun. And Aoi Kurosaki is doing good. She is teaching others at a local church and helping everyone get on the right path.

Jun: I'm proud of her.

Vice: See you in 7 days.

Jun: I'll be patient until then.

Me: I know you can Jun. Just hold on till then.

Jun gave Vice a thumbs up. Vice responded with a fist bump. And then, Jun, in her Devillady form, flew off back to her home.

Speed Demon: Don't forget Wallflower gave birth.

Sakura Igarashi: I can't wait to see them!

Me: We have a lot to tell you.

Brass Knuckles: Let's bring them over here. Because we're celebrating here and now!

Ikki: Vice is ordering the food!

Vice: No! You are!

Me: No need guys we'll all order food.

Nico: But Kita did a great job. All of us did. Great job today everyone.

Lola: It was so awesome.

Me: We have a lot to tell Wallflower and everyone.

Nico: She must've slept through the whole thing.

Luan: But I recorded the whole thing for her.

Xenia: Great.

Ikki: (To the viewers) This was a really awesome and fun way to commemorate 50 years of Riders! Hope you all loved it.

Me: I know I did.

We went back to the Igarashi estate and saw Wallflower waking up and she REALLY DID Sleep through the whole battle. Pregnancy really took it out of her. But we told her everything and showed it all to her. We brought Trixie and the Twins over and we showed them to everyone and it was so adorable. Either way, Kita got her big day mission done and it was great.

We had a great party and more and we went back to the estate and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

WOOHOO! THIS WAS EPIC! Kamen Rider Revice was awesome! Awesome series back in 2021 to 2022 and an awesome way to commemorate 50 years of Kamen Riders.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny

Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pyro, Quillfire, Lava Volcano Man, Dancing Diablo Peppers, Ragnaros and Roll (Wily) and Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefice Cyber End Dragon and Malefic Stardust Dragon and we're going to Paleozoic World to celebrate our victory against Giff as well as face Another Numbuh 362 and Another Pyro. Also we're going to meet a Cradilly and Armaldo Gene-slammer and they are the Paleora Twins - Camille and Connie Paleora. Paleontologists that Nico knows and they are girls that know everything about life on Earth that dates back to 710 million years ago.

And for tomorrow, the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Valencia Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Volcano Hellion and Nico VS Livvura

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Domino City, and we're going to destroy Sayer, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on all of us for killing him, but we're not going to let the Mad Dog of Domino City get away with it. And for tomorrow and in the days to come, we're going to be meeting the Fusion Gene-Slammers of the Monsters of The Dark Signers, these girls are among Lincoln's Guardian Angels who've gone through a powerful Gene-Slammer transformation into The Monsters of The Dark Signers, and they're also the relatives of The Dark Signers as well. The first of these Gene-Slammers that we're meeting tomorrow is Maria Tredwell, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English, and she's known as The Tragic Reptilianne Dark Lizard Queen, because she, just like Misty Tredwell, Dark Signer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, uses a Reptilianne Deck along with the Sad Story series, and spearheading the deck is Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua. Plus, like Misty Tredwell, Maria Tredwell is a beautiful fashion model, and she's also gifted with the ability of physiognomy, the ability to predict one's future by simply by reading their face, and she's used this ability mainly on Lincoln's enemies and those predictions came true thanks to all of us over the years. She also got Lincoln into doing some modeling, and she and Leni also designed many tuxedoes and suits for him to wear along with swim trunks and speedos that they created for him to wear, and he filled out those suits because of all the growing he'd done thanks to all of the constant training the Guardian Angels have put him through, along with the combinations of his genes and hyperpuberty. Lincoln made Maria Tredwell a beautiful black and green dress with the Lizard Nazca Line imprinted on it with green gem earrings and green gem necklace, and to show thanks, after a fashion show in Royal Woods one night, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and that of course got the cameras flashing like crazy from the audience. She's also the youngest sister of Misty Tredwell and the second eldest sister of Toby Tredwell, and she hates Sayer with a blazing passion because of what he did to Toby and for what happened to Misty.

Get ready because we're going back to Randy Cunningham's home town and we're going to face his old enemy The Sorcerer and we're going to destroy him and banish him to the Black Gates this time! We're going to make sure he dies for good!

See you all next time.

# A Ninja's Swiftness Against Magic

This is a Sequel to The Randy Cunningham Chapter we did.

---

Over in Paleozoic World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Revice Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln,

Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pyro, Quillfire, Lava Volcano Man, Dancing Diablo Peppers, Ragnaros and Roll (Wily) and Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon and Malefic Stardust Dragon and not only we were there for an awesome rescue but to also celebrate our victory over the death of Giff.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Me: To the death of Giff, Kita's awesome job on her mission and to Wallflower for her awesome cute babies.

All of us: HERE HERE!

Sakura Igarashi: They are both so adorable.

Xenia: They sure are.

Lola: Yeah we all are very happy for Wallflower.

Leeli: We sure are and her babies are so adorable.

Nico: Too bad she slept through the whole fight. But it really took it out of her.

Varie: Yeah she was exhausted. But she still saw it on Luan's camera.

Eddy: That's true. She sure did.

Vakama: But we're still glad for her and all that.

Pyro: We all are.

Fu: But Wallflower's baby shower was awesome. And Skyla did amazingly well against Twisted Wendy.

Nico: Boy did she ever.

Me: Allie is really proud of her.

Brittney: I am too. My sister really is proud of Skyla. Same with Helena.

Xenia: We all are proud of her. She got through to Twisted Wendy. Hard to imagine that she was consumed with hate like that.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Vakama: But at least Skyla got through to her and saved her from herself.

Camie: That is for sure.

Nico: Vakama, I want to thank you, Pyro, and your teams for coming

Vakama: No problem Nico. It's awesome that we're going to help you all out.

Beast Wars Inferno: Every job for the royalty is a true adventure.

Nico: But I told you before to call me boss.

Beast Wars Inferno: Of course my boss.

Nico: That's better.

Me: Yep. But to us Nico you are a king. Same with May as a queen.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Varie: Yeah,

Nico: Yesterday's mission was really epic.

Nicole: Boy it sure was.

Xenia: Yeah that was amazing.

Nico: It was good helping the Revice team fight Giff.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Xenia: Too bad Wallflower missed it but her reason was understandable.

Laney: She was really tired.

Carol: Boy no kidding.

Rainbow Dash: But it was all still awesome and cool.

Nico: Giff failed to tell Azuma that he was fighting little children.

Me: No kidding. Giff is a heartless monster and a truly remorseless and pitiless monster. He didn't care who lived or who died at any age.

Nico: No shit. Either way Giff is gone and J.D. that was so awesome using the Super Dragon Fist on him.

Me: It sure was. Boy that was the most powerful version of it I did.

Eli: No kidding there bro! That was so awesome.

Camie: It sure was cool!

Nico: And we had a lot of Vistamp action.

Me: That was so awesome.

Ikki: It sure was cool.

Vakama: We all thought it was awesome.

Pyro: You got that right.

Camie: And now we all now officially have the Revice Team on the team too.

Ikki: We're truly honored

Sakura Igarashi: We're glad to be on the team too.

Me: (BURPS) (FIRE COMES OUT OF MY MOUTH) Oops pardon me.

Qin: No worries.

Me: Sorry. I had some of Leslie Tiana's really awesome Moonscar Reaper Bouillabaisse and man it was really delicious.

Qin: Boy that was great. I missed that.

Me: It sure was tasty.

Nico: Glad you guys liked it.

Me: It was awesome.

Nico saw something and he thought he saw Numbuh 362.

Nico: Is it okay if I check the security cameras in Numbuh 362's house?

Me: Sure what's wrong?

Nico: Just checking something.

He checked and did so and Numbuh 362's mother was at home working on lunch. Nothing was out of the ordinary.

Nico: All clear.

Me: Good. Numbuh 1 and 362 are back at the estate watching TV and playing video games.

Nico: Oh good.

Eli: Hmm. (CONCENTRATES)

Eli concentrated and then he gasped!

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: You aren't going to like this. We are dealing with Another Numbuh 362.

We gasped!

Qin: Uh oh!

Eli: But I'm afraid you guys are not going to like this. The Another 362 is actually her evil brother!

We gasped again!

Nico: Let me check if her brother is in her house!

Nico did so and scanned EVERY room.

He looked in all of them. Nothing.

Nico: Good. All clear.

Eli: He's here in the park.

Me: Uh oh.

We got ready.

Nico: Stay alert guys.

Vice: While we're waiting, how many dinosaurs are here in this park?

Me: Oh gosh we never have done an official count on them.

Qin: But they are really awesome here.

Laney: We built this park when Isla Nublar exploded and sunk into the ocean.

Me: Volcanic Eruption of 1815 Eruption of Mount Tambora strength blew the who island to smithereens.

Sakura Igarashi: This is so amazing seeing dinosaurs here.

Hana Natsumi: No kidding. Along with creatures from all over the course of history.

Camie: It's really awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Ikki: And have any of them broken free?

Me: No thank goodness.

Qin: We are good friends with many of them.

Eli: Mostly me. I learned so much about taming dinosaurs and all that.

Aylene C.: It's so awesome here in Paleozoic World.

Nicole: But coming here is a really awesome thrill for many people.

Camie: Yep.

Daiji: That is so awesome. You guys have an amazing park here.

Me: We sure do.

Ikki: How did you find out about this?

Me: Dr. John Hammond showed it to us. The world famous billionaire theme park architect built it using perfectly preserved dinosaur blood from a mosquito that was perfectly preserved in amber. With top dog genetic scientists he brought all the dinosaurs back to life and made Jurassic Park.

Maria: Imagine if ANY of them broke out!

Me: It would be just like in that simulated exercise and more.

Nico: Boy I remember that. That was crazy. I wasn't with you guys when that happened but I heard that you saw his work for the first time.

Me: Yes we sure did and it was so cool.

Lola: We had an awesome time.

I went over what happened in chapter 330.

It starts with us in the Living Room reading books and watching T.V. when we heard a wine bottle pop.

POP!

Me: What was that?

We went into the kitchen and we saw a man with a bottle of our finest wine in his hands.

?: I've wanted to meet you for a long time J.D. and Loud Family.

Me: Why is that Mr.?

John: My name is John Hammond.

Me: The World Famous Billionaire Theme Park Architect!?

John: That's right. It's an honor to meet you all J.D.

Me: It's a huge honor John. We've heard so much about your world famous legendary theme parks and the success they became.

John: That's right. I came to ask if you would like to join me to become the first to see my latest theme park.

Me: This is a big offer John. What do you think guys?

Lori: I literally think it would be awesome.

Leni: Totes. We should check it out.

Luna: Dude that would be rockin!

Everyone agreed.

Me: We accept. Where is your latest theme park at John?

John: It is on Isla Nublar off the coast of Costa Rica and we depart today.

Me: We're on our way.

We arrived in Costa Rica and we were at the island of Isla Nublar.

We landed in a meadow and we saw an absolutely unbelievable sight that defied all forms of imagination. We saw that the island was a zoo for dinosaurs that genetic scientists have brought back to life with cutting edge genetic technology. We were shocked and absolutely amazed beyond all known recognition. We saw in the living flesh after 65,000,000 years of being dead because of the Chicxulub Asteroid a herd of Brachiosaurus walking and eating plants from the tall trees.

Me: This is unbelievable! That's a Brachiosaurus!

Kate: This is incredible! How is this all possible!?

John: This is my latest creation. A park where dinosaurs are kept in isolation and captivity. An attraction for everyone to enjoy. Knudson-Loud-Anderson family, Welcome to Jurassic Park!

(Jurassic Park Theme Plays)

Naruto: This is absolutely incredible!

Sakura: I never seen such a park before.

Fu: This is incredible!

Varie: How is this all possible?

John: I'll show you all at a presentation.

At the Jurassic Park Visitor's center we were in a theater for a movie. We saw a cartoon character named Mr. DNA.

Mr. DNA: A DNA strand like me is a blueprint for building a living thing. And sometimes animals that went extinct millions of years ago, like dinosaurs, left their blueprints behind for us to find. We just had to know where to look.

One hundred million years ago, there were mosquitoes just like today. And just like today, they fed on the blood of animals. Even dinosaurs. Sometimes after biting a dinosaur, the mosquito would land on the branch of a tree and get stuck in the sap. After a long time, the sap would get hard, and become fossilized just like a dinosaur bone, preserving the mosquito inside.

This fossilized tree sap, which we call "amber," waited for millions of years with the mosquito inside until Jurassic Park scientists came along. Using sophisticated techniques, they extracted the preserved blood from the mosquito, and bingo: Dino DNA!

A full DNA strand contains over three billion genetic codes.

[Mr. DNA is now standing in front of a screen with data flying everywhere.]

Mr. DNA: If we looked at screens like these once a second for eight hours a day, it'd take two years to look at the entire DNA strand. It's that long. Since it's so old-

[Mr. DNA is suddenly dragged offscreen when he's caught by one of the flying data chunks. He soon reappears back on screen and continues talking.]

Mr. DNA: -it's full of holes. That's where our geneticists take over. Thinking machine supercomputers and gene sequencers break down the strand in minutes, and virtual reality displays show our geneticists the gaps in the DNA sequence. We use the complete DNA of a frog to fill in the… holes… and complete the… code! Phew! Now we can hatch a baby dinosaur.

Me: That's unbelievable. You found dinosaur blood in a preserved mosquito in Amber and your scientists managed to resurrect the dinosaurs after 65 million years.

John: That's right J.D.

Lisa: This is all a magnificent scientific wonder. Frogs have been on Earth ever since 200 million B.C. and they contain the genetic makeup that all the dinosaurs are part of.

Me: That's right. Frogs, Reptiles and Dinosaurs are all related in some kind of way.

Lana: That is so cool!

Lola: I never thought that dinosaurs were related to frogs.

Lucy: This is all very complicated for me. I rather enjoy the darkness of the dead myself.

Laney: That's all really something. I can't believe that this is all possible.

Me: Yeah. This is incredible.

Later we were having a dinner with John and he had a proposal to see the entire park first hand and walk around it and see the entire island full of dinosaurs. We accepted it. Lisa had the strongest feeling that someone on the inside is going to sabotage the whole park and ruin it's success. So she and Lucy decided to stay back and spy around the visitor center for any activity. Lisa gave me a radio for contact.

We walked along a path and went through a gate that lead into the park.

Me: Well guys we're in the Jurassic. It feels like we went back in time 100 Million Years ago to the age of the Dinosaurs.

Aylene: It sure feels that way. These plants all belong in the world of the dinosaurs. It's hard to imagine that they managed to bring them all back to life after being dead for 65 million years.

Cody: That's what really shocked me too Aylene.

Laney: Me too. It's all amazing. I can't believe that everything in the book is all real. It's unbelievable.

Zoe: It sure is Laney.

Hercules: I love the movie Jurassic Park, but I just am in shock that they managed to resurrect the dinosaurs.

Vince: Me too Hercules. It's amazing and a magnificent wonder of genetic science.

Carol: It sure is.

Aqua: It's all amazing and incredible.

Alexis: Yeah.

Me: We're coming to the first exhibit: Dilophosaurus - the Two-Ridge Lizard. They lived 193 Million Years ago.

Laney: It says here in my book that the Dilophosaurus has a frill like a frilled lizard in Australia and can spit poison like a cobra.

Me: That's right Laney. The book said that, but in the world of paleontology there was no evidence that showed that it had those features.

Kate: That's right J.D.

We saw two Dilophosaurus in the paddock and we heard electrical humming.

Lana: Wow! So those are Dilophosaurus.

Lynn: This is amazing. I've never seen a fully restored dinosaur like this.

Lola: It sure is and neither did I. What do Dilophosaurus eat?

Me: They ate meat. Primarily smaller dinosaurs and mammals.

Kate: That's right J.D.

Carol: This is amazing. I've read a lot about the dinosaurs in the books and I never thought that we would see the dinosaurs in the 21st Century.

Lily: Me neither Carol.

Rita II: Poo poo.

Penny L: This is all really amazing.

Crysta: It sure is. I had no idea that these creatures lived all those years ago.

Laney: It's a huge thing Crysta.

Riley: It sure is.

Next we were at a paddock where we saw a herd of Triceratops.

Me: Triceratops. They lived 68 million years ago. They are one of the toughest dinosaurs ever known.

Luan: It sure is a Horned marvel. (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Most of us laughed while everyone else signed.

Me: (Laughs) That was funny.

Naruto: (Laughs) Good one Luan.

Back at the visitor center Lisa and Lucy were watching a man they had under their surveillence: Dennis Nedry. Lisa pulled up his background information on her wrist computer and discovered that he was planted as a spy by InGen's rival company Biosyn to steal embryos of dinosaurs from Jurassic Park so that Biosyn can do the same thing with the dinosaurs.

Lisa: So Biosyn is going to sabotage Jurassic Park.

Lucy: What do you mean Lisa?

Lisa: That man Dennis Nedry is going to steal dinosaur embryos and sabotage all of Jurassic Park. Biosyn is going to steal John Hammond's idea.

Lucy: Gasp. We got to stop them Lisa.

Lisa: I'm way ahead of you elder sister.

Lisa sent a message to John and warned him about Dennis and told him everything and she sent a message to the President of the United States in Washington D.C. telling him about Biosyn's criminal activity. She sent pictures of their crimes and actions over the past 20 years and everything they've been doing to scientists around the world for their own selfish gains. The President of The United States of America immediately called for the FBI to arrest the people of Biosyn and shut it down forever. They do say that a picture is worth a thousand words but these pictures put a stop to a corrupted company that was a terror to scientists all over the world.

Dennis Nedry was arrested and deported back to California.

Lisa: Never again Biosyn.

We then arrived at another paddock.

Me: I know this paddock all too well.

Lori: What dinosaur is here J.D.?

Me: Tyrannosaurus Rex, the meanest dinosaur ever known. It lived 67 million years ago.

We heard heavy footfalls coming and we heard a growl coming from the trees. We saw TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Me: Tyrannosaurus Rex! The Meanest Killing Machine in the age of the dinosaurs.

Sasuke: Whoa. That is one nasty looking dinosaur.

Me: Tyrannosaurus was considered to be the meanest of all dinosaurs 67 million years ago.

Vince: I saw the movie Jurassic Park and it was considered an extremely fierce dinosaur.

The Tyrannosaurus Roared.

RRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAARRRRRRRR!

Me: Wow!

Aylene: Just as I remember when we defeated Sharptooth.

Me: It sure feels like a blast from the past. Also, watch this.

I take out a road flare and light it. The Tyrannosaurus Rex was enamored by it.

Me: It likes the light of road flares.

Laney: That's what I remember from the book.

Vince: I remember this from the book and the movie.

Me: Yep.

I wave the flare around and he followed it like a hypnosis watch.

Rachel: That is so cool! I can't believe that it actually is real.

Starfire: It sure is Rachel.

Bloom: This is all just incredible.

Later we saw many dinosaurs of many types here on the island and we decided to endorse Jurassic Park. In 2 weeks, people from around the world came to Isla Nublar and it became a huge worldwide success. We were given Jurassic Park Vests with the symbol of Jurassic Park on the back.

It was all considered an absolutely unforgetable experience and it all quickly became an extremely popular attraction for many people all over the world. With Biosyn gone, Jurassic Park became a huge global success that went completely uncontested. For people that love dinosaurs it's considered a major league once in a lifetime unforgetable experience.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was so amazed.

Twilight Sparkle: That is so cool.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding. That is so amazing.

Nico: If any of them went on a rampage, lots of property damage would occur.

Me: You're not kidding there. So many people would die too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Not good there.

Lola: That would be a terrible thing too.

Maria: I don't want to talk about that though.

Camie: Yeah.

Qin: But I'm glad that won't happen though.

Nico: Eli, sense if Another Pyro is hostile or friendly. I doubt Harvey will have us be ready for anything at all.

Me: His arrogance and superiority make him an Evil Sasuke of the KND.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Good way to put it.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: I'm being serious though.

Me: I know.

Eli: (Concentrates) The Another Pyro is friendly. Its also a wielder of one of the Swords of the Shadow Dragons.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: I have a feeling it's for the Sword of Eis Shenron - The 3-Star Dragon.

Nico: Weird.

Eli: Yeah.

Maria: Wasn't expecting Another 362 though.

Me: Yeah me neither.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Stay alert everyone.

Nico: Is he close?

Eli: (Concentrates) Very close. He's right…

He looked around and used the Force and found a signature in a bush.

Eli:… there!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning at a bush and then a figure was blasted out and it was ANOTHER 362!

Me: Nice try Harvey!

Nico: Now, you're in the Another form of your sister? You're disgracing her good name!

Another 362: I will kill my sister for everything she did to me! I was the best and I was the leader of Sector W!

Me: You are no leader!

Nico: That's right! Not to sound like the the adult villains you faced but all we see in you is a worthless little snot nosed brat that doesn't care about anyone but himself!

Ikki: (grabs him by the arm) You're under arrest!

Another 362: DON'T YOU FUCKING TOUCH ME!

Me: Do it like this.

I jumped Another 362 and pinned him to the ground and used my magic and removed the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Kids That Protect Children.

Me: Cool. (To Numbuh 362) By Order of the GSPO we're taking you down by force!

I slapped the cuffs on him.

Nico: Just this once, can I spank him? Since his eyes are restored, I have to leave SOME mark on him!

Me: Okay Nico but JUST This once!

Nico: Weee! Thank you.

Me: Let him have it!

Nico: (SINISTER CHUCKLING)

He put Harvey on his knee.

Nico spanked Harvey to the tune of Camptown Races.

Nico: Camptown Races Sing this song…

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Nico: Camptown Race Track Five Miles Long…

WHAP WHAPWHAPWHAP WHAP!

Nico: Going to Run All Night! Going to Run All Day

WHAP WHAP WHAPWHAP WHAPWHAPWHAPWHAP WHAP!

Nico: Somebody bet on the…

MEGA WHAP!

Maria: He made spanking a musical number?!

Me: That is too funny!

Qin: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Nico: Thank you thank you.

Me: That was funny.

Leeli: That was funny Nico!

Nico: Thanks.

Harvey's butt was glowing red.

Me: It would have been really painful if he used Ol' Spankful.

WHAP! (SCREAM OF PAIN!)

Nico: (to Harvey) Next time you break out, I'll spank to the tune of Super Villain by Powerman 5000!

Me: Ouch. But use this next time.

I pulled out a spiked metal paddle.

They shined in the sun and they were razor sharp!

Pyro: YIKES! That looks deadly.

Me: You could always burn him John.

Pyro: I could but that would be too extreme.

Me: Hmm. Yeah you're right. Too bad our code won't let us do him in.

Qin: No kidding. He may be a villain but he is still a kid.

Maria: I know just the team to summon.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ICE FORCE 6!

She summoned Vexen, Evil Ice Man, NES Varan the Unbelievable, Sheegoth, Harddrive and Zimbo along with Captain Cold, Blizzard, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Tundra Man, Chill Penguin, Blizzard Wolffang and Mortal Kombat Subzero.

Qin: Cold!

Xenia: Yeah

Nico: And now, we wait.

We got to waiting.

Me: Hmm.

We looked around.

Me: Should be here.

But then we saw a fireball coming at us!

Me: INCOMING!

We absorbed the fireball and we saw a dark version of Pyro! It was ANOTHER PYRO!

Me: Another Pyro!

Nico: WHEW! This one is hot!

Maria: And you are?

Another Pyro: (In a girls voice) (SHIVERING) So c-c-c-cold!

Me: She is really cold but I know that voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blue hair and blue eyes and was in a blue parka and had blue pants and blue gloves.

Me: (GASP) Shelley Vega!

Qin: She must be really cold.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Me: Shelley how can you be cold? It's like over 95˚Fahrenheit in here.

Shelley Vega: (Shivering) I d-d-don't know. E-e-ever since I got this sword I can't warm m-m-myself up.

Me: You mean the Sword of Eis Shenron.

Shelley Vega: Yes. S-s-s-so cold.

Qin: Eis Shenron is the Dragon of Ice and subzero freezing temperatures.

Lola: Yeah.

Shelley Vega: I know.

Me: Boy I haven't seen someone suffering a cold wave like this since the time Danny Phantom was getting ice powers.

Nico: No kidding. She is freezing.

I went over to her.

I held her hands and my hands turned into ice.

Me: (SHIVERS) Boy you're as cold as Antarctica.

Shelley Vega: I know. So c-c-cold.

Me: (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) Does that help?

Shelley: (Stops Shivering) Yes it does. You are really toasty J.D.

Me: Fire Aura is one of my many powers.

Maria: J.D. you get away from her right now.

Nico: Maria let her warm herself up for a bit. She was as cold as a block of ice.

Maria: Oh you're right.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuogher gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ninninger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Shelley Vega: Just to stop shivering. But it looks like J.D. did that for me.

Me: Well it might be temporary. But just remember this Shelley, you control the power, it does NOT control you.

Qin: That's right. Danny Phantom had to learn this.

Me: That's right. Concentrate. Let the energy build until it has nowhere to go but out.

Shelley Vega: Okay.

Kaito got a Zyuohger Sword and Zocks got a Ninja Steel Sword.

I jumped back and she concentrated and then her power was incredible!

She was glowing in a cold aura.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Shelley Vega: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome. Sorry we have to fight like this. But we got to thaw you out.

Shelley Vega: No worries J.D. Come at me and bring the heat.

Me: You got it!

She turned into Another Pyro!

Sougo: (gets out Zyuogher Ridewatch) Just keep moving.

Geiz: (gets out Ninja Steel Ridewatch) It should warm you up a bit.

Sougo got ZyuoghEagleArmor while Geiz got RedNinjaSteelArmor.

Me: Lets warm you up! (ACTIVATES EVIL NUOVA SHENRON'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired balls of fire and blasted her all over the place.

Qin: This will help too.

She fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Another Pyro: Ahh! That feels great! (SNEEZES)

She sneezed and fired a blast of intense fire and we absorbed it!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Intense!

Nico: (gets out Pyro's Ridewatch) Will this heat you up?

Nico activated it and fired waves of intense fire and it hit her and warmed her up.

Another Pyro: Ahh! That feels really good!

Me: Glad you think so.

Girl Jordan: Maybe this heat will help you. Want to join me Leeli?

Leeli: Sure.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They formed a huge ball of intense fire and it looked like they were holding the sun in their hands!

Qin: WHOA!

They threw it and it hit Another Pyro and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

We were amazed!

Me: WOW! That was powerful!

Nico: That was cool!

Qin: Amazing!

Nico: (gets out Quillfire's Ridewatch) For the revolution!

He activated it.

Me: VIVA LA REVOLUTION!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico fired energy waves and blasted her down!

Me: I hope I don't get scolded by the mascots for this one. NIGHTMARE FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHTMARE OF BLOOD AND HONEY!

I fired waves of black fire and they formed into the evil Horror Pooh and Piglet and they went at her and jumped her and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

May: (gets out Lava Volcano Man's Ridewatch) Hope this makes you even more warm!

She activated it and fired blasts of fire and blasted her all over and warmed her up.

But then the Mascots knowing that someone mentioned Blood and Honey knew that someone was going to get a dose of the trailer of horrors.

UH OH!

May: (gets out Dancing Diablo Peppers' Ridewatch) Pepper time!

She activated it and fired peppers.

Me: Peppers vaya con dios!

The Peppers went into Another Pyro's mouth and then she swallowed and then we felt a rumble.

Me: UH OH!

Qin: SHE'S GONNA BLOW!

We ducked and then.

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD LONG FART!

We absorbed all the fire from that one and MAN WAS IT LETHAL!

Maria: (gets out Ragnaros's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired a wave of fire and blasted her down.

Another Pyros: Boy this fire is awesome.

Qin: Glad you're warming up.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: (gets out Roll (Wily)'s Ridewatch) It's like I'm using Roll's powers

She activated it and got a Mega Man blaster and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Me: Nice one! Hmm. Hey I know!

I gave Maria the power of Fire Man and she fired a blast of fire and blasted her all over.

Qin: Nice one!

Me: We have all the powers of the robots of the Mega Man series.

Xenia: Yeah that's right! I forgot.

Then the Springfield Bullies came and they had the Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Wuya, Sugar Rush Trio, Lego Joker and Rugal Bernstein.

Nico: Nice team, Springfield Bullies!

Jimbo: Thanks Nico.

Kearney: Really awesome team for kicking butt!

Dolph: Boy you got that right.

Me: It's awesome!

Beast Wars Inferno: For the glory of the Royalty this will be fun! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Beast Wars Inferno: Prepare to burn!

He activated his ridewatch for Quillfire and fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Dolph: She must really want to be warm.

Me: She is really cold.

Maria: Yep.

Then a Cradilly and Armaldo came out!

Qin: Cool a Cradilly and Armaldo!

Nico: Awesome!

Cradilly: (In a girls voice) Boy we'll warm her up!

Armaldo: (In a girls voice) Leave this to us..

Nico: Camille and Connie Paleora!?

Me: The world famous paleontology twins!? Cool!

They reverted back and Connie was a girl that had blue hair and blue clothes and had blue eyes and Camille was a girl that had green hair, red eyes and yellow clothes.

Connie Paleora: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Camille Paleora: We got this.

They fired waves of fire and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I absorbed all the fire and brought Shelley over.

Nicole: I see you know two more of my colleagues.

Nico: Yep I sure do.

Qin: That is awesome.

Beast Wars Inferno: What are your favorite memories of the Royalty?

Connie Paleora: When we discovered an amazing cave filled with dinosaurs frozen in crystal in Switzerland.

Qin: Whoa!

Camille Paleora: That is really awesome huh.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Connie Paleora: We did too Nico.

Vice: Two this time?

Me: It was my wager.

Qin: He's right. He was right on for this one.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Spot on cool.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, and Min Min are heading to Domino City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Sayer's come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on all of us for killing him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Domino City, and I know what we're going to do, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Sayer's come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on all of us for killing him.

Me: That fucker just doesn't know when to quit, does he?

Nico: He sure doesn't.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Even after I killed him two and a half years ago, he refuses to quit, he sure is persistent. But, either way, he must be destroyed for good once and for all.

Misty Tredwell: I agree, after what he did to Toby, he cannot be forgiven for his crimes ever.

Lincoln: And we'll make sure of it, Misty, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Tahu.

Tahu: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Knuckles: Luckily, Sayer doesn't have his Duel Deck with him, but he's not going down without a fight.

Suddenly, we saw Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, along with Number 61: Volcasaurus appear before us, and with them are the five girls.

Me: What in the world, Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua?

Nico: And Number 61: Volcasaurus?! What the actual heck?!

Misty Tredwell: I didn't even summon my monsters.

Number 61: Volcasaurus: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua: (Girl's voice) But, we got the girls away from that murderous bastard, Sayer, and I also got in my shot for what he did in killing Toby and causing Misty's transformation into The Dark Signer of The Lizard.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon

Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Maria Tredwell, I knew it was you, and the voice from Number 61: Volcasaurus, I knew we'd run into you again, Hikenmon.

Misty Tredwell: (Gasps) My sister, she's here?! So, that's what you told us about yesterday. I better tell Toby about this after we get rid of Sayer, he's in for a wild reunion.

Ranamon: (Gasps) And Hikenmon, one of my Elemental Digi-Sisters is here?! This is so amazing.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I'm afraid we might need to save the reunions for later, we still got Sayer to kill.

?: I will kill every last one of you for ruining my Arcadia Movement, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We then saw our target, Sayer, The Mad Dog of Neo-Domino City, and boy, was he mad.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) No, Sayer, the only one who deserves to die here is you.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, demons, and demonic darkness surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, and as he approached Sayer, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, demons, and demonic darkness with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I must say, I'm not exactly surprised to see that you're still the mad dog everyone says that you are, and even after you were sent to Oblivion two and a half years ago, your hatred hasn't dulled in the slightest. I'm afraid we can't have you running about again, Sayer, I hope you've said your final goodbyes.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there were shadow demons running around the vortex, and inside the massive vortex was a blood red phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

Sherlock Hound remained tall at 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still has his eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, and demons surrounding him, he has a demonic dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with demon red iris, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he still has on the amulet with embedded large blood red gem but inside the gem is a black dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the amulet is a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and it's holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on Sparda's monocle over his left eye, Sparda's long purple Victorian coat with purple cuffs and red embroideries on the cuffs and coattails, white gloves, white cravat, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the coat with gold ring and small gold skull with blue gem on its cranium, purple pants, knee-high black boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the boots, and on the back of the long purple coat is a demonic dragon surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, demonic darkness, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Sparda's Eternal

Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red demon dragon etched on the 7'0 massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with a substance resembling hardened lava on the blade, large midnight black demon wolf heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gem embedded in its forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon wolf heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black wolf head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji below the demonic dragon that said, "Sherlock Hound, Famous Private Detective of 19th Century London, Famous Hero of England, Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mundus' Dark Ambitions and Avenger of Eva's Death, and Master of The Stars, Red Nebulae, Darkness, and Demons"

シャーロック・ハウンド、19世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イギリスの有名な英雄、スパーダのチャンピオンであり使者、モリアーティ教授の計画を絶えず破る者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる味方、ワトソン博士のパートナーであり信頼できる

仲間、複雑な謎、化学と物理学の達人、熟練したヴァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・チェラム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アージェンタム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、レイヴス・ノックス・フルーレの兄弟、アーデン・イズニアの大敵、ムンドゥスとニフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ムンダスの暗い野望の破壊者、エヴァの死の復讐者、星、赤い星雲、闇、悪魔のマスター

Sherlock Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON HOUND-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DEMONIC DARKNESS DEMON HOUND ANGEL OF DIVINE STAR BLOOD-STAINED DEMONIC DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE STAR BLOOD-STAINED DEMONIC DARK DEMON HOUND COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Sherlock Hound's Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Sayer saw it, he went absolutely berserk with rage and ran at Sherlock Hound to kill him as memories of what he did to him two and a half years ago went into his head, but Sherlock Hound fired a powerful black and blood red energy blast with blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, blood, and demons at Sayer, and it exploded as it hit him, and he got hit badly by the attack, and it drove Sayer even more berserk than ever.

Devil May Cry OST: Legendary Battle Devil Emperor Mundus (In The Sky)

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) Looks as though you refuse to learn your lesson yet again, Sayer. Oh well, at least we'll be rid of you for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, Sherlock Hound. Come on, gang, we got to put this mad dog down for good.

Me: You've had this coming for a long time, you son of a bitch.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super

Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Tahu and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Sayer, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Sherlock Hound used one of Dante's attacks, Over Drive, and he fired three blood red and black shockwaves of demonic energy from three swings of his massive greatsword, and they hit Sayer, and they slashed off his arms and he screamed in excruciating pain. But, before he could try to take any action against us, Sherlock

Hound appeared from behind him and he raised his massive greatsword above his head.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) And now, you die.

Then, with one downward swing of his massive greatsword to his back, Sherlock Hound killed Sayer and blood poured out of him, and his spirit was automatically sent to The Black Gates, because of a new ability in Sherlock Hound's new massive greatsword: it can sense the souls of those who truly are irredeemable and once slain by him, they will automatically be sent to The Black Gates, and we also saw Sayer's blood being devoured by Sherlock Hound's new massive greatsword. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance, you mad dog of Domino City.

Me: No one's going to see your face again. Plus, how did you wind up easily sending Sayer to The Black Gates after you cut him down, Sherlock Hound? Didn't you need to wait for his spirit to appear?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Actually, there was no need. My brand-new greatsword had acquired some brand-new abilities when I transformed. One of those abilities was that it can sense the souls of those who truly are irredeemable and once slain by me, they will automatically be sent to The Black Gates, and the other ability was devouring the blood of the slain individual.

Lincoln: Just like with my Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, only it drains the slain victim of their life force, energy, and blood when I stab them in their heart with it. But, either way, we're rid of Sayer for good, and he's never ever coming back. (To Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon) And it's so good to see you both again, Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon.

Maria Tredwell reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with green markings and she has the Lizard Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in a black formal dress, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, green flames, and reptiles on the coattails and on the back is Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and holstered on her back is a massive Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and the monsters of Misty Tredwell etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Ccarayhua heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Dragon Queen of Tragic Ending heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Dragon Queen of Tragic Ending heads for the pommel.

And Hikenmon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: fire, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, lava, volcanoes, and dinosaurs on the coattails, and on the back is Number 61: Volcasaurus, and holstered on her back is a massive Number 61: Volcasaurus-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Number 61: Volcasaurus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Volcasaurus heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Volcasaurus heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large Volcasaurus heads for the pommel.

Maria Tredwell: You too, Lincoln.

Hikenmon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon and he hugged them, and Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Maria, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Hikenmon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Tredwell: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Hikenmon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls, and judging from what Misty and Ranamon said, it looks like they know those two?

Lincoln: Indeed we do, Nico. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua is Maria Tredwell, she's my Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English, and she's known as The Tragic Reptilianne Dark Lizard Queen, because she, just like Misty Tredwell, Dark Signer of The Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, uses a Reptilianne Deck along with the Sad Story series, and spearheading the deck is Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua. Plus, like Misty Tredwell, Maria Tredwell is a beautiful fashion model, and she's also gifted with the ability of physiognomy, the ability to predict one's future by simply by reading their face, and she's used this ability mainly on my enemies and those predictions came true thanks to all of us over the years. She also got me into doing some modeling, and she and Leni also designed many tuxedoes and suits for me to wear along with swim trunks and speedos that they created for me to wear.

Nicholette Torrington: He really filled out those suits because of all the growing he'd done thanks to all of our constant training that we and the rest of the team have put him through, along with the combinations of his genes and hyperpuberty. Take a look.

Nicholette Torrington took out a photo album, and inside them are pictures of Lincoln modeling the suits, outfits, swim shorts, and speedos Maria Tredwell and Leni made for him to model, and all the training his Guardian Angels and all of us put him through really spoke for itself.

Nico: (Whistles) Man, Lincoln, you really know how to model those outfits, and the training that you went through thanks to your Guardian Angels and us really spoke for itself.

Lincoln: Leni did say I was fashionable, and I also made Maria Tredwell a beautiful black and green dress with the Lizard Nazca Line imprinted on it with green gem earrings and green gem necklace, and to show thanks, after a fashion show in Royal Woods one night, she kissed me on the lips, and that got all the cameras flashing like crazy from the audience. She's also the youngest sister of Misty Tredwell and the second eldest sister of Toby Tredwell, and she hates Sayer with a blazing passion because of what he did to Toby and for what happened to Misty.

We gasped in shock.

Me: No way, you never told us you had a younger sister, Misty.

Misty Tredwell: That slipped my mind that day, but it's so good to see you again, Maria.

Maria Tredwell: You too, Misty. And I heard from Lincoln, so, is it true that Toby's now alive?

Misty Tredwell: He is, and he'll be looking forward to seeing you again.

Lincoln: He sure will, and finally, the Number 61: Volcasaurus Gene-Slammer is Hikenmon, one of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters. Hikenmon is also known as The Warrior of Fire, and true to form, she possesses fire powers. She and I would dance around fire, and surprisingly, she actually was responsible for me being able to eat even the hottest peppers with no trouble by teaching me how to handle heat. To show thanks, I kissed Hikenmon on the lips while dancing around lava, and she hates Lori with a passion.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea Ranamon had sisters.

Ranamon: Well, we should explain it. See, surprisingly only my fans ever knew that me and my sisters have fallen in love with Lincoln. In fact, when we saw him and how kind hearted he is, right then and there, we literally fell in love at first sight. We ended up protecting Lincoln from those who would harm him. While Lincoln was making beautiful elemental bikinis, my fans secretly allowed Lincoln to meet with me and my sisters in the Digital World. That's how Lincoln ended up getting to know us, and he gave us the bikinis he made. To show thanks, we each took our turns kissing him on the lips, and we have since then wore the bikinis made and we made a bracelet for Lincoln to wear and he's worn it ever since, since it merged with his right large left gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of The Universe, and it's no surprise that my sisters hate Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, and the jerks with a blazing passion.

Me: Wow, that's really awesome that Lincoln was the only one who knew you and your sisters, Ranamon.

Lincoln: We already knew much about her, but here comes some twists in the story, prior to Takuya and his friends' adventure in The Digital World, The Digimon Digital Heroes and I found Ranamon and her sisters fighting off a horde of LadyDevimon led by Lilithmon who intended to capture Ranamon and her sisters to subvert them to evil, but we joined in and helped Ranamon and her sisters fend off the horde of LadyDevimon while taking down Lilithmon in the process, and as a result, that's how Ranamon and her sisters fell in love with me since then.

Our jaws dropped.

Ranamon: (Giggles) Y'all better stop dropping your jaws before you catch a fly in them.

Nico: Yeah, we got to stop that. But, now we know the story of how you and your sisters fell in love with Lincoln, and how you guys were the one who took down that horde of LadyDevimon and took down Lilithmon, the first of The Seven Demon Lords as well, awesome.

Lincoln: That's right.

Hikenmon: And we've held onto that love ever since. (To Lincoln)

Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Maria want to give me your blood, right?

Maria Tredwell: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Hikenmon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He'd already marked me after I transformed into my Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and really hit a growth spurt as well.

Lincoln first went up to Maria Tredwell, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Hikenmon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hikenmon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hikenmon and Maria Tredwell with green and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and green and orange crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Maria Tredwell: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon.

Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Selene Strike and Lulu Valentine from Ready 2 Rumble Boxing and Liselotte Riefenstahl, Fine, and Cecilie from Endo and Kobayashi Live! The Latest on Tsundere Villainess Lieselotte.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Selene Strike and Lulu Valentine from Ready 2 Rumble Boxing and Liselotte Riefenstahl, Fine, and Cecilie from Endo and Kobayashi Live! The Latest on Tsundere Villainess Lieselotte.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Selene Strike: We're all on one piece thanks to you.

Then, when Selene Strike and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Sayer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver

lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Selene Strike: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Selene Strike: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Selene Strike, Lulu Valentine, Liselotte Riefenstahl, Fine, and Cecilie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Sayer, who'd come back from the dead and he still wanted revenge on all of us for killing him.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Sherlock Hound transforming into his Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and all of us beating him down which ended with Sherlock Hound cutting him down and sending his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Maria Tredwell, and Hikenmon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. Plus, Toby is reunited with Maria as soon as he saw her with Misty.

Maria: That'll teach that mad dog of Domino City to never come after us again.

Lincoln: After everything Sayer had done, it's fitting that the only thing that would await him is death for his heartless crimes, and the damage he'd done has finally been repaired.

Me: You said it, Lincoln.

Nico: He caused nothing but trouble to too many people, namely Misty for killing her brother and to Akiza for his so-called Arcadia Movement, what a sicko.

Eli: He was nothing but scum.

Lincoln: And scum like him deserve nothing short of death.

---

After finally destroying Sayer and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Tredwell and Hikenmon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Tredwell: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Hikenmon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hikenmon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and

we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Hikenmon: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, Hikenmon, do you have any stories on what any of Lincoln's enemies or what his five mean sisters did?

Hikenmon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that, and it revolves around my hatred towards Lori for her heartless behavior towards Lincoln. One day, Lincoln and I were at the park and we were eating some really hot chili peppers that we got from Gina Angellus, and thanks to both my training and the help of The El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury, Lincoln's able to eat some of the hottest peppers ever. But, our little lunch got rudely interrupted when we heard a loud shriek in the air, and we saw who it was that made that shriek: it was Lori, and she was out to kill Lincoln again, and she wanted his head for what happened to her phone. As if, Lincoln wasn't even at the house earlier since he met with me hours earlier, but she wanted him dead, but we weren't going to let her. Because of those spicy peppers we ate, we then fired blasts of fire from our mouths and they hit her face first and burned her eyebrows off and sent her crashing into a tree, and Linky tied her up with red energy ropes. Luna showed up and dragged Lori back to the house, where she got grounded for ten weeks and put into a metal cage for what she did, and we found out Lori accidentally dropped her phone when she chased Luan out of her room for another prank she did.

Nico: Should've known and Lori really needs to keep her phone in a safer place.

Maria Tredwell: Indeed, and I've got a story for you, and it also reflects on why I hated Lori. One day, Lincoln and I were with Leni in her room, and we were busy designing some new clothes for Lincoln to model as part of our joint male fashion line: the theme for this is for The Elements, namely Earth, Water, Fire, and Wind. But, we suddenly heard a loud shriek of fury, and we saw who it was: Lori, and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again for being in her room. She tried to tear the clothes of our Elements Fashion Line to shreds for her cruel amusement, but Lincoln fired a blast of fire at her and it hit her and sent her crashing into a wall, and she was promptly tied up by Lincoln firing red energy ropes. Luna then dragged Lori and when Luna told the parents of what Lori tried to do, they grounded her for nine weeks and Luna dragged Lori to a metal cage in the basement and threw her inside it. With Lori detained, we succeeded in creating the clothes for the Elements fashion line. Take a look.

Maria Tredwell put up a slideshow, and we saw Lincoln modeling the clothes for their Element fashion line for males: for Fire, Lincoln was wearing a red shirt with flames on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, black pants with flames on the legs, and black dress shoes, for Water, Lincoln was wearing an aqua blue shirt with ocean waves on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, marine blue pants with ocean waves on the legs, and black dress shoes, for Wind, Lincoln was wearing a sky blue shirt with winds on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, blue pants with winds on the legs, and black dress shoes, and for Earth, Lincoln was wearing a green shirt with leaves and rocks on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, blue pants with leaves and plants on the legs, and black dress shoes.

When the video was finished, we were amazed, including Rarity.

Rarity: My goodness, that was truly an amazing fashion line you and Leni developed, and Linky was indeed a perfect model for them.

Me: You said it, my favorite one was the Fire clothes you designed, that one was really awesome.

Lily: Mine was Water.

Laney: Mine was Earth.

Lana: And mine was Wind, and I can't believe that Lori tried to destroy them for her sick cruelty and amusement, that's why I was glad she got grounded for her attempted stunt and trying to kill Lincoln again.

Lincoln: Lori knew we were busy with doing this fashion line, and she should've respected that, but no, she wanted her own way and wanted me dead yet again, so I had to teach her a lesson before she tried her dumb stunts again.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care had feelings for Lincoln when Akko introduced her friends to Lincoln and when Twilight and her friends introduced their friends to Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Lotte Jansson: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Lotte, and it really is beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Sirena Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Lotte Jansson, Sucy Manbavaran, Constanze Amalie von Braunschbank-Albrechtsberger, Jasminka Antonenko, Amanda O'Neill, Diana Cavendish, Cottonball Patch, Green Corp, Charity Star, Glitter Horseshoes, and Medison Care are now part of your harem, awesome.

Akko: That's really amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: You said it.

Nico: And that was from when you and Twilight introduced your friends to Lincoln, it was love at first sight.

Hikenmon: Just like with me, Ranamon, and the rest of our sisters. Plus, Akko's friends were quite amazed when they saw Lincoln display his talents in magic.

Eli: Same with Twilight's friends, and they're also ninjas as well, that's even more awesome.

Cottonball Patch: You said it.

---

Later the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7342.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Draconis for number 3 of Trixie Lulamoon's ambassador missions and we're going to be in for an awesome adventure on this one.

Me: Boy this one is gonna be awesome. I have a feeling it will be.

Qin: Yeah me too!

William: Anyone else want to go with Trixie? Besides Shane Clarke and Kai?

Wallflower: I will go.

Derpy Hooves: Same with me, Pepperdance and Vinyl Scratch.

Nico: Awesome ideas. Okay then.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at Draconis.

We engaged landing and landed outside the city and we got on our dragons and we were off.

We arrived at the garage.

Artha: Hey guys!

Me: Hey there.

Trixie: Guys, meet Shane Clarke and Kai.

Shane Clarke: Awesome to meet you. Shane Clarke, leader of the Ninja Storm Rangers.

Kai: And I'm Kai, leader of the Ninjago Spinjutsu team.

Kitt Won: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: And these are more of Twilight Sparkle and Trixie's friends.

Derpy Hooves: Awesome to meet you. Derpy Hooves.

Vinyl Scratch: Vinyl Scratch.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Pepperdance.

Wallflower: And I'm Wallflower.

Kitt Won: Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: Wallflower actually gave birth yesterday.

Kitt Won: Did she really?

Me: Yep.

Lincoln pulled out a picture of her and him with their new twin girls.

Wallflower: The one in my left arm is Willow Meadow and the one in my right arm is Winterberry Eucalyptus.

Kitt Won: Oh they are so adorable.

Connor Penn: They are so amazing. You'll be an amazing mother to them Wallflower.

Eli: I agree there too.

Nico: But she missed out on the big battle yesterday.

Me: She was so exhausted from her pregnancy that she was asleep the entire time.

Kitt Won: Boy I don't blame her.

Eli: Yeah but we recorded the whole thing for her to see.

Wallflower: It was so awesome and cool.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Artha: Glad you guys won. Did you defeat Giff?

Me: More than defeat him. We obliterated him. I plowed a Super Dragon Fist through him and obliterated him into nothing and banished him to the black gates.

Eli: That was so epic.

Artha: Wow!

Nico: And now, the Revice team has joined us.

Me: Yep. They just joined us yesterday. Now we have the Faiz and Agito teams left and we'll have all the Kamen Rider teams from 2000 to 2022 with us.

Nico: Yep and then we can start recruiting the teams from the 1970's and 80s.

Artha: Boy that will be awesome! Who has Faiz and Agito?

Me: Cassidy and Kadma.

Nico: We already recruited Kuuga on one of my rescues. We didn't have him planned for the Ambassador Mission lineup for this year.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: We haven't even met Agito at all yet.

Me: No we haven't. And come to think of it I can't remember if he helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Kitt Won: 20 Days of Darkness? What's that?

Me: One of the darkest and depressing events in our teams history. From January 23rd to February 11th, 2021 we had to go through 20 of the darkest days in our history.

Nico: They revolved around a douchebag enemy from my past.

I told them everything and it was horrible! When it was done they were shocked!

Artha: Oh man! That was awful!

Nico: But those horrible days had to happen

Me: Yeah some of us got this crazy idea to use time travel to stop it.

But if that were to happen an even worse scenario would have unfolded.

Lori: It's literally true.

Lynn: Yeah it was awful.

Lola: It sure was.

Artha: Oh man. What was it?

Me: Well we would have ultimately destroyed the entire universe.

Leeli: What would have happened?

Me: It was a nightmare that would have ultimately been caused by one of the most dangerous enemies of the Powerpuff Girls.

Nico: To be specific, in an alternate world, the Trinity of Violence prevented the 20 Days of Darkness from happening… only for something worse to happen instead.

Connor Penn: Oh man. That is awful.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: His name? HIM.

Artha: Who is HIM?

Me: The ultimate personification of Pure Chaotic Evil and he was one of the Powerpuff Girls most dangerous enemies.

I went over his history.

HIM (sometimes spelled Him) is the secondary antagonist of The Powerpuff Girls franchise. He is one of the most powerful adversaries of The Powerpuff Girls, as well as one of their crueler opponents. In the reboot he is Bliss' archenemy.

He is voiced by Tom Kane, who also portrayed Magneto in Wolverine and the X-Men.

HIM talks in a chilling voice that echoes at all times as if in a cave and which sounds like Tiny Tim alternating between high-pitched, silly and almost gentle when amused or thoughtful to evil, very sinister and growling when he is angry or enraged. He made his first ever appearance in "Octi Evil", where he possessed Bubbles's stuffed doll, Octi in an attempt to break the Powerpuff Girls up and he cleverly disguised his own voice to lure her into his trap.

His next main episode was in "Telephonies", where he is one of the villains the Girls visit to investigate the crank calls. It's also revealed that he can alter his own voice at will, changing from feminine and chirpy to masculine and angry in just a few seconds depending on his moods. He also formed a "partnership" with Mojo Jojo and Fuzzy Lumpkins when they discovered the Gangreen Gang were behind the calls. It's also shown that Mojo Jojo calls Him "Sir" and has some respect for him.

In "Moral Decay", HIM lost many of his teeth when he was beaten up by Buttercup (due to her greedy obsession for dollar coins). HIM placed a steak on his cheek when he went to dentistry. HIM, Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy, The Gangreen Gang and all the other criminals (who also lost many of their teeth by Buttercup) wants revenge on the Powerpuff girl. Blossom and Bubbles allowed HIM and the other toothless villains to beat up Buttercup, breaking almost all of her teeth.

During "Tough Love", he used his own powers to spread the seeds of anger and hatred into Townsville at night which triggered the residents rising up against the Powerpuff Girls and unwillingly becoming his puppets. While most villains prefer to destroy Townsville themselves or through their own sheer strength. He often disguises himself or creates psychological events or catastrophes which he uses as an attempt to cause the Powerpuff Girls to break mentally. He has shown numerous satanic forms, most of which are revealed in apocalyptic or hellish situations or realms. These forms, in turn, can often greatly enhance his power and cause him to grow to enormous size.

In "Speed Demon", set 50 years into an alternative future and with the Girls themselves having gone missing, HIM managed to gain control of the entire planet including Townsville which in turn, resulted in his powers becoming great, and during a fight against the Girls, he was able to withstand the full force of their attacks without even bothering to defend himself.

He took little or no damage in the fight, even finding the Girls' actions amusing. In this setting, he was also able to change into a much larger and more sinister-looking true form of HIM. Luckily, the Powerpuff Girls managed to go back in time to avoid this from ever happening, though if HIM manages to outlive them, the world will end the same way.

In "Meet the Beat-Alls", Him joins forces with Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy Lumpkins, and Princess Morbucks as the 4 evil doers together formed their own band called "The Beat-Alls" which lasted for short time and later became disbanded due to the arrival of the chimp named Moko. When forced to engage in battle, he is an entity to be reckoned with, as he heralds doom in every direction.

In "The Boys Are Back In Town", he resurrects and improves The Rowdyruff Boys, though the Powerpuff Girls manage to find a way to defeat them once again.

HIM also appeared in the rock musical episode "See Me, Feel Me, Gnomey", where, like other villains, he is seen causing chaos and terrorizing people in Townsville, the Powerpuff Girls when they arrive, he, like the other villains, defeating them succeed. Yet, when it comes to the Gnome, he is responsible for eliminating all the villains, including HIM, but later, when HIM and all the villains revive, the Gnome loses power.

He is also seen along with all the other villains singing "Why Can not We All Get Along?", giving to understand that it can also have redeeming features, including in his villainy.

---

When I was done everyone was horrified!

Connor Penn: Oh man! That is a disaster.

Me: Compared to what we have seen, that is an understatement.

Leeli: That is scary.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But enough about that. How have things been since last visit?

Artha: Not good. Word Paynn has unleashed a terrible nightmare unto Draconis.

Me: What did he do this time?

Artha: He used Dark Magic and unleashed a terrible dragon god.

Me: Wait did it look like a scary dark dragon that was more like a zombie?

Artha: Yes that's it!

Me: (GASP) Faluzure is here!

Everyone gasped!

Artha: You know him?

Me: Yeah we met. And we defeated him on Earth. When we met the Queens Blade Tournament girls.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Faluzure is the evil Dragon God of Decay and Undeath. In the world of Eberron he was very widely feared.

I went over his history.

---

Faluzure (also sometimes spelled Falazure is a dragon deity aligned in Neutral Evil found in the Dungeons & Dragons universe. He made his cinematic debut in Dungeons and Dragons: Wrath of the Dragon God as one of main antagonists (the other being Damodar).

Faluzure is the dragon deity of Energy Draining, Undeath, Decay, and Exhaustion. His symbol is a draconic skull.

The dragon god is described as a wretched, creeping beast that no longer able to fly, but has a gravely terrible beauty nonetheless. He is vast and sleek, with silver-edged scales of midnight blue and vestigial wings; he may also appear as a handsome human or comely elf. He is a brilliant, gifted master of disguise, and lacks his sister Tiamat's recklessness. He requires a continuous stream of death to maintain his beauty and perfection; if he goes without death for too long, he becomes gaunt and skeletal.

Faluzure is worshipped by shadow dragons and undead dragons. He is revered by many necromancers of nondraconic races as well, and by intelligent undead. Among the dragon gods, only Bahamut and Tiamat have more nondraconic followers than Faluzure.

Falazure is arrogant, fatalistic, and proud. He is slow to anger, though only because he slowly nurses grudges for any slight made against him until they become burning hatreds. Rather than domination unlike his brethren, Faluzure sought to bring utter deaths and annihilation on all realms.

Many aspects of Faluzure in the film remained faithful to his tabletop game counterparts. However, there are some key differences; the film iteration of the dragon god possesses a pair of fully-functional wings for flight and has more menacing appearance, latter which due to being depowered for so long and the extent of his necromatic powers was only displayed through Damodar's use of the Orb of Faluzure, mystical object used to contain the dragon god's dark powers.

Three thousand years prior to the events of the film, Faluzure descended upon the ancient civilization of Turans and waged war against the land's inhabitants in response of them refusing to pay the dragon god his tribute. An epic and devastating battle ensued, as the united Turanian mages able to match Faluzure's dark powers with their elemental magic. In the end, the Turanians successfully sealed Faluzure deep within Hearth Mountain and stripped him of his dark powers which were then stored within an artifact called the Orb of Faluzure, the same artifact which used to perform both deeds. Due to Faluzure's divine nature however, the Orb is hidden deep within a fortress built around the artifact, which was then put into the state of suspended animation to help maintaining the seal.

Despite their success, it was a pyrrhic victory for the Turanians, as the cost of their victory proved too great - most of their cities and crafts were destroyed. To make matter worse, no efforts made to maintain and improve the security of the Turanian fortress where the Orb being kept. As a result, Damodar, after learning enough information about the Orb of Faluzure, easily remove the Orb from its resting place and turning the fortress into his new lair since he lost his original home at Izmir from the war against Empress Savina a century prior.

Although he briefly faced a setback where the Orb of Faluzure was stolen by Berek and his companions, Damodar managed to call forth Faluzure after Klaxx the Maligner retrieved the Orb for his behalf. Breaking free from his prison, Faluzure approached the two and instructed Damodar to give him the Orb. After the dragon god destroyed the artifact that drained him of his dark powers, Damodar offered Faluzure his servitude in return of him destroying Izmir on his behalf. Faluzure accepted the archmage's proposal under the condition where he sacrificed 100 people every new moon in honor of his release.

As Falazure begins his rampage, Berek and Melora discovered that the original Orb of Falazure was created from Turanians's prayers for Obad-Hai, and that she had to prove her worth to the deity of nature to gain another. With a new Orb in her possession, Melora rallied her surviving fellow mages to combat the dragon god while Berek set out for Damodar both to cure her and ensuring her success. Knowing that the tide has turned against him, coupled with Klaxx denounced his service and left, Damodar attempted to leave the scene only to be intercepted by the vengeful Lux who sought to avenge her comrades. Fortunately, Berek managed to calm Lux down and the two proceed to coerce Damodar to break the curse she put on Melora. Reluctantly giving in to their demands, Damodar reluctantly lifted the curse, but reassured Berek that he is currently delaying the worst. With maladies Damodar put on her completely undone, Melora swiftly turned the tide of her fight against Falazure and imprisoned him deep within a lake not far from his original prison.

Transcendent Undead Dragon Physiology: As the Dragon Deity of Energy Draining, Undeath, Decay, and Exhaustion, Faluzure takes the form of a massive undead dragon with immense powers.

Flight: Exclusive to film incarnation, Faluzure can fly with use of his wings.

Immortality: Being the god-like undead dragon himself, Faluzure can live forever.

Absolute Invulnerability: There is nothing that can destroy Faluzure thanks to his divine nature, and that the only way to stop him is by imprisoning him.

Fire Breath: Like common mortal dragons, Faluzure can breathes fire, though in his case, he projected the flames in form of expanding fireballs.

Magic: Faluzure possesses immense mystical powers where most of them involves manipulation of forces of death. His powers can be crippled with aid of other divine beings such as Obad-Hai however, and the extent of his powers only hinted through Damodar's use of Orb of Faluzure.

Absolute Necromancy: True to his title, Faluzure possesses a vast amount of power over the force of death.

Death Beam: Faluzure can project a destructive beam of death energy at will, which can kill mortals struck by it. The beam is depicted as silverish white in the film.

Death Empowerment: Faluzure can gain strength from death of others. In fact, he relies on death to maintain his perfect form.

Curse Breaking: Faluzure himself can also break a powerful curse on a whim.

When we were done they were shocked!

Kitt Won: My god! Word has no idea the hell he has just unleashed!

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: But I fought him gods VS god.

Nico: It's true.

Me: This is one misdeed that Word is going to regret. Faluzure is not to be taken lightly. His power is that immense.

Eli: It's true.

Nico: Where is he right now?!

Moordryd: Over in those mountains there.

He pointed to the mountains 500 klicks to the west.

Me: We got to get over there and fast!

Kai: Let's get a move on then!

Nico: You don't need to tell me twice!

Artha: Lets go Beau!

Beau roared and we were off!

We were flying to the mountains.

Me: (To Vince on the radio) This is J.D. Knudson encoding transmission M-Cipher.

Vince: (On radio) Scramblers on. Go ahead partner.

Me: Vince this is a Class 8 Emergency Situation. Word Paynn is about to unleash a superior force that we all fought before a while back. We're heading over to stop him but we may not be enough. Put yourselves on standby and be ready for anything and prepare ship defenses for a full scale assault.

Vince: Roger that. All hands go to red alert and man your battlestations!

The alarms sounded and the city and the ship was surrounded by a shield and force field.

Artha: So how did Word get ahold of Faluzure?

Me: I think after we defeated him before instead of banishing him to the Warp we banished him to another planet without his powers.

Nico: Oh boy. That is one mistake we are not going to let haunt us again.

Lola: No way.

Me: Somehow Word found a way to summon him and now he might have him.

Artha: And if he does?

Me: Then God help us all.

We got to the edge of the mountains and then we saw a figure flying at us and it was FALUZURE THE NIGHT DRAGON! And on his back was none other than WORD PAIN HIMSELF AS DRAKKUS!

Nico: There he is!

Eli: By the Code of Primus!

Lincoln: Not good!

Me: Faluzure!

Artha: And Word Paynn!

Word Paynn: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Vince and everyone saw Faluzure on the screens!

Vince: Oh shit on a stick!

Qin: That's Faluzure!

Xenia: Not good!

Leina: How did he get here!?

Vince: No idea! Prepare for battle!

They got ready.

Vince: Charge all weapons to full power!

They did so.

We flew up to him.

Word Paynn: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Stand aside so I may destroy Draconis!

Me: Not going to happen!

Nico: Dude, we really do plan to send you to the Warp on the big day. So, just get off the killer dragon and back away slowly!

Moordryd: Father you have to stop this now.

Word Paynn: I'm sorry son but I won't.

Faluzure: You will pay for defeating me last time.

Eli: Oh we're going to do more than defeat you this time.

Artha: (to Word Paynn) It's me you want, Word! I'll agree to surrender myself to you if you leave Draconis alone!

Word Paynn: No! Kill him!

Faluzure fired blasts of fire and Marianas fired a blast of intense fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

Nico: Lets summon our army!Me: Time to summon my strongest monsters! I summon Phoenix Rebirth Dragon, Nine-Headed Dragon, Five-Headed Dragon, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Black Luster Soldier - Envoy of the Beginning, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End, Darkfire Dragon, Judgment Dragon, PHOENIX REBIRTH DRAGON, SACRED PHOENIX OF NEPHTHYS, FIREBIRD, RED DRAGON NINJA, FIRESTORM PROMINENCE, BLAZEWING BUTTERFLY, ROYAL FIRESTORM GUARDS, FIRE PRINCESS, BURNING ALGAE, TWIN-HEADED FIRE DRAGON, FOX FIRE, DARKFIRE SOLDIER #2, CHARUBIN THE FIRE KNIGHT, TENKABITO SHIEN, BLAZING INPACHI, RAGING FLAME SPRITE, BURNING BEAST, SPIRIT OF FLAMES, MOLTEN ZOMBIE, GAIA SOUL THE COMBUSTIBLE COLLECTIVE, INFERNO, INVASION OF FLAMES, SOLAR FLARE DRAGON, FLAME CHAMPION, HINOTAMA SOUL, FLAME VIPER, FLAME CEREBRUS, FLAME RULER, LADY ASSAILANT OF FLAMES, FLAME SPIRIT IGNIS, INFERNAL FLAME EMPEROR, OLD ENTITY CTHUGUA, INARI FIRE and FIREYAROU!

Varie: I summon Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Orca Mega-Fortress of Darkness, Fortress Whale, Yormungarde, Kairyu Shin, Spike Seadra, Airocra, SUPERANCIENT DEEPSEA KING COELACANTH, CURE MERMAID, SPACE MAMBO, NIMBLE SUNFISH, METABO SHARK, TERRORKING SALMON, CRANIUM FISH, WHITE AURA DOLPHIN, NIMBLE MANTA, PIRANHA ARMY, ROOT WATER, UNSHAVEN ANGLER and CREEPING DOOM MANTA!

Shanan: I summon DUNGEON WORM, FIEND SCORPION, NEEDLE WORM, PERFECTLY ULTIMATE GREAT MOTH, BLAZEWING BUTTERFLY, KARAKURI SPIDER, FIRE ANT ASCATOR, GALE DOGRA, INSECT QUEEN, INSECT PRINCESS, CROSS-SWORD BEETLE, SCARY MOTH, PHANTOM CRICKET, DOOM DOZER, SWARM OF SCARABS, SWARM OF LOCUSTS and ULTIMATE INSECT LV7!

Vince: I summon Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Rat, Flame Cerebrus, Infernal Flame Vixen, Firewing Pegasus, Wings of Wicked Flame, Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and The Blazing Mars!

Nico: I summon The Supremacy Sun, The Supression Pluto, The Despair Uranus, The Grand Jupiter, The Tyrant Neptune and The

Big Saturn! And I summon the Malefic Dragons: MALEFIC DRAGONS: MALEFIC BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON, MALEFIC RED-EYES BLACK DRAGON, MALEFIC CYBER END DRAGON, MALEFIC RAINBOW DRAGON, MALEFIC STARDUST DRAGON, MALEFIC PARADOX DRAGON and MALEFIC TRUTH DRAGON!

Qin: I summon Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Fire and Fortune Lady Wind!

May: I summon Ice Queen, Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, and St. Joan!

Cody (OC): I summon The End of Anubis, Archlord Zerato, Archlord Kristya and Splendid Venus!

Chione: I summon Great Moth, Swarm of Locusts, Swarm of Crows, Metal Armored Bug and Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth!

Rachel: I summon Lorelei the Symphonic Arsenal, Aria the Melodious Diva, Opera the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Elegy the Melodious Diva and Sonata the Melodious Diva!

Terra M.: I summon Megarock Dragon, Medusa Worm and Avalanching Aussa!

Sailor Mars: I summon Fire Princess, Fire Sorcerer, Tyrant Dragon, Firebird and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys!

Carol: I summon Thunder King - the Lightningstrike Kaiju, Gadarla the Mystery Dust Kaiju and Dogoran the Mad Flame Kaiju!

Laney: I summon MASTER HYPERION, THE AGENT OF WISDOM - MERCURY, THE AGENT OF CREATION - VENUS, THE AGENT OF MYSTERY - EARTH, THE AGENT OF FORCE - MARS, THE AGENT OF MIRACLES - JUPITER, THE AGENT OF JUDGEMENT - SATURN, THE AGENT OF ENTROPY - URANUS, THE AGENT OF LIFE - NEPTUNE, THE EXECUTIONER OF HADES - PLUTO, MYSTICAL SHINE BALL, ATHENA, VICTORIA, GUARDIAN EATOS, and HONEST!

Lincoln: I summon Electric Snake, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Aqua Spirit, Raging Flame Sprite, Shinato, King of a Higher Plane, Guardian Angel Joan, Maiden of The Moonlight, and The Agent of Creation - Venus! And I equip Warrior Lady of the Wasteland with Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade!

Linka: I summon Mavelus, Lightning Conger and Yamata Dragon!

Stella (Loud House): I summon (Echoing) Rainbow Dragon!

Jessie K.: I summon CHRONOMALY GOLDEN JET, NUMBER 36: CHRONOMALY CHATEAU HUYUK, NUMBER 33: CHRONOMALY MACHU MECH, CHRONOMALY SOL MONOLITH, CHRONOMALY NEBRA DISK, WINGED SAGE FALCOS, BLUE-WINGED CROWN, SIMORGH, BIRD OF DIVINITY, GARUDA THE WIND SPIRIT, CRYSTAL BEAST COBALT EAGLE, SONIC DUCK, AN OWL OF LUCK, and SACRED CRANE!

Brittney: I summon GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER, ARCHFIEND OF GILFER, BELIAL - MARQUIS OF DARKNESS, BERFOMET, MARIE THE FALLEN ONE, RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON and NIGHTMARE HORSE!

Alicia Chan: I summon AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER and ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO!

Lucy Loud: I summon VAMPIRE LORD, RED-MOON BABY, VAMPIRE LADY, VAMPIRE'S CURSE, and VAMPIRE GENESIS!

Haiku: I summon SOUL-ABSORBING BONE TOWER, PLAGUE WOLF, CORRODING SHARK, THE 13TH GRAVE, and ARCHFIEND ZOMBIE-SKULL!

Maggie (Loud House): I summon WANDERING MUMMY, POISON MUMMY, DES LACOODA, and FUSHIOH RICHIE!

Liberty: I summon The Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Dark Magician of Chaos, Dark Magician Girl, Night Wing Sorceress, Divine Grace Northwemko, Hand of Nephthys and Elemental HERO Lady Heat!

Heidi: I summon COLD ENCHANTER, SNOWMAN EATER, FREEZING BEAST, BLIZZED, DEFENDER OF THE ICE BARRIER, CRYOMANCER OF THE ICE BARRIER, SUIJIN, ISLAND TURTLE, BRIONIC, DRAGON OF THE ICE BARRIER, and TRISHULA, DRAGON OF THE ICE BARRIER!

Jared: I summon INFERNO FLAME EMPEROR, FLAME CEREBRUS, SOLAR FLARE DRAGON, TENKABITO SHIEN, LADY ASSAILANT OF FLAMES, RAGING FLAME SPRITE, ROYAL FIRESTORM GUARDS, FIRE PRINCESS, and the Volcanic Monsters: VOLCANIC DOOMFIRE, VOLCANIC QUEEN, VOLCANIC RAT, VOLCANIC ROCKET, VOLCANIC SLICER, VOLCANIC HAMMERER, VOLCANIC SCATTERSHOT, VOLCANIC SHELL and VOLCANIC BLASTER!

Allie: I summon HARPIE LADY, HARPIE LADY SISTERS, HARPIE GIRL, HARPIE ORACLE, HARPIE PERFUMER, HARPIE LADY'S 1, 2 and 3, HARPIE'S PET DRAGON, HARPIE QUEEN, HARPIE HARPIST, HARPIE DANCER, HARPIE CHANNELER, CYBER HARPIE LADY, and HARPIE'S PET PHANTASMAL DRAGON!

Anna K.: I summon AMANO-IWATO, AMATERASU, ARATAMA, DARK DUST SPIRIT, FENGHUANG, FUSHI NO TORI, GREAT LONG NOSE, GUNDARI, HEBO, LORD OF THE RIVER, INABA WHITE RABBIT, IZANAMI, KAI-DEN KENDO SPIRIT, KINKA-BYO, KURO-OBI KARATE SPIRIT, MAHARAGHI, NIKITAMA, OTOHIME, RASETSU, YAMATA DRAGON, SUSA SOLDIER, HINO-KAGU-TSUCHI, YATA-GARASU, YAKSHA and YOKO-ZUNA SUMO SPIRIT!

Jasmine (GX): I summon Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Queen, and Harpie's Pet Dragon!

Jim: I summon Efflorescent Knight, Fossil Dyna Pachycephalo, and Gigantes!

Chazz: I summon Armageddon Knight, Infernal Incinerator, Chthonian Soldier, Dark Armed Dragon, Strike Ninja, and Helpoemer!

Mindy (GX): I summon A Cat of Ill Omen, Des Koala, Des Wombat, Desertapir, Giant Rat, Mecha-Dog Marron, Rescue Cat, and

Morphing Jar!

Zane: I summon Cyber Dragon, Cyber Esper, Morphing Jar, Proto-Cyber Dragon, Reflect Bounder, and The Light - Hex-Sealed Fusion!

Bastion: I summon Card Ejector, Water Dragon, Fire Dragon, Elemental Hero Bladedge, Morphing Jar, and Plasma Warrior Eitom!

Alexis: I summon Blizzard Dragon, Blizzed, Guard of the Ice Barrier, Cold Enchanter, Ice Master, Intoxicated Bug of the Ice Barrier, Treeborn Frog, White Night Dragon, and White Night Queen!

Tyranno Hassleberry: I summon Black Stego, Black Tyranno, Giant Rex, Last Tusk Mammoth, Super Conductor Tyranno, and Ultimate Tyranno!

Syrus: I summon Drillroid, Maiden of the Aqua, Dark Magician Girl, Gyroid, and The Earth - Hex-Sealed Fusion

Jesse Anderson: I summon Rainbow Dragon, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Amethyst Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger!

Axel Brodie: I summon Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Dragon, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Doomfire, and Volcanic Hammerer

Adrian Gecko: I summon Cloudian - Cirrostratus, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Nimbusman, Cloudian - Sheep Cloud, and Cloudian - Storm Dragon

Blair: I summon D.D. Warrior Lady, Maiden in Love, and Marshmallon!

Professor Banner: I summon Cobra Jar, Copycat, Dice Jar, Dimension Jar, Morphing Jar, Morphing Jar #2, Parasitic Ticky, and Reflect Bounder!

Chumley: I summon Big Koala, Des Kangaroo, Des Koala, and Dizzy Angel!

Bertrand: I summon GRAGONITH, LIGHTSWORN DRAGON, LUMINA, LIGHTSWORN SUMMONER, LYLA, LIGHTSWORN SORCERESS, JENIS, LIGHTSWORN MENDER, AURKUS, LIGHTSWORN DRUID, WULF, LIGHTSWORN BEAST, CELESTIA, LIGHTSWORN ANGEL, SHIRE, LIGHTSWORD SPIRIT, EHREN, LIGHTSWORN MONK, JAIN, LIGHTSWORN PALADIN, GAROTH, LIGHTSWORN WARRIOR, MICHAEL, THE ARCH-LIGHTSWORN, RAIDEN, HAND OF THE LIGHTSWORN, MINERVA, LIGHTSWORN MAIDEN, RINYAN, LIGHTSWORN ROGUE, RYKO, LIGHTSWORN HUNTER and JUDGEMENT DRAGON!

Brittney: I summon RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON, ZOMBIE TIGER, RETURN ZOMBIE, ZOMBIE MASTER, SOUL-ABSORBING BONE TOWER, NIGHTMARE HORSE, DARK DUST SPIRIT, RYU KOKKI, FLAME GHOST, VAMPIRE LORD, VAMPIRE LADY, ZOMBIE MAMMOTH, GIANT AXE MUMMY and VAMPIRE'S CURSE!

Lucy Loud: GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER, ARCHFIEND OF GILFER, BELIAL - MARQUIS OF DARKNESS, BERFOMET, MARIE THE FALLEN ONE, RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON and NIGHTMARE HORSE!

Haiku: AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER and ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO!

Persephone: I summon VAMPIRE LORD, RED-MOON BABY, VAMPIRE LADY, VAMPIRE'S CURSE, and VAMPIRE GENESIS!

Dante: I summon WANDERING MUMMY, POISON MUMMY, DES LACOODA, and FUSHIOH RICHIE!

Jaden: I summon ELEMENTAL HEROES SPARKMAN, WILDHEART, BUBBLEMAN, NECROSHADE, CLAYMAN, BLADEDGE, BURSTINATRIX, AVIAN, NEO BUBBLEMAN, KNOSPE, HEAT, STRATOS, LADY HEAT, POISON ROSE, WOODSMAN, PRISMA, CAPTAIN COLD, ICE EDGE, NEOS, FLAME WINGMAN, THUNDER GIANT, RAMPART BLASTER, WILDEDGE, MARINER, NECROID SHAMAN, SHINING FLARE WINGMAN, WILD WINGMAN, DARKBRIGHT, INFERNO, MUDBALLMAN, PHOENIX ENFORCER, GAIA, GREAT TORNADO, ELECTRUM, DIVINE NEOS, RAINBOW NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, STORM NEOS, MAGMA NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, FLARE NEOS, DARK NEOS, AQUA NEOS, GRAND NEOS, AIR NEOS, GLOW NEOS and the EVIL HEROES: INFERNO WING, INFERNAL PRODIGY, INFERNAL GAINER, LIGHTNING GOLEM, MALICIOUS FIEND, DARK GAIA, WILD CYCLONE, and MALICIOUS EDGE!

Roman: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU, DARK SPIDER, GROUND SPIDER, UNDERGROUND ARACHNID and DARK TUNER SPIDER COCOON!

He summoned said monsters.

Carly Atlas: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU, FORTUNE LADY FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND, LIGHT and DARK!

She summoned said monsters.

Devack: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU, APE FIGHTER, APE MAGICIAN, DARK TUNER DARK APE, and ZEMAN THE APE KING!

He summoned said monsters.

Misty Tredwell: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA, DRAGON QUEEN OF TRAGIC ENDINGS, REPTILIANNE GARDNA, REPTILIANNE SERVANT, and REPTILIANNE GORGON!

Misty summoned said monsters.

Kalin: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU, DOUBLE COSTON, INFERNITY ARCHFIEND, INFERNITY BEAST, INFERNITY DESTROYER, INFERNITY DWARF, INFERNITY GUARDIAN, INFERNITY NECROMANCER, PHANTOM SKYBLASTER and HUNDRED-EYES DRAGON!

Kalin summoned said monsters.

Greiger: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA, DARKSEA FLOAT, DARKSEA RESCUE, DIVING EXPLODER, FLYING FORTRESS SKY FIRE, SPELL REACTOR - RE, SUMMON REACTOR - SK, TRAP REACTOR - Y FI, DARK STRIKE FIGHTER, and DARK FLATTOP!

Valon: I summon PSYCHIC ARMOR HEAD, OVER BOOST, BURNING KNUCKLE, TRAP BUSTER, BLACK HOLE SHIELD, BUSTER KNUCKLE, BUSTER PYLE, BIG BANG BLOW, ADVANCED SHIELD, JET GAUNTLET, DOUBLE CLOTH ARMOR and ACTIVE GUARD!

He summoned said armored monsters.

Valon: And I activate FULL ARMOR GRAVITATION!

He had his armor merge with him and he was fully ready for battle!

Rafael: I can agree with you on that. Lets get it started. I summon GUARDIANS ELMA, TRYCE, GRARL, CEAL, BAOU, KAY'EST, and DREADSCYTHE!

He summoned said monsters!

Rafael: They are. I also equip them with their signature weapons. I equip Elma with BUTTERFLY DAGGER - ELMA, Equip Tryce with TWIN SWORDS OF FLASHING LIGHT - TRYCE, Equip Grarl with GRAVITY AXE - GRARL, Equip Ceal with SHOOTING STAR BOW - CEAL, Equip Baou with WICKED BREAKING FLAMBERGE - BAOU, Equip Kay'Est with ROD OF SILENCE - KAY'EST and I equip Dreadscythe with REAPER SCYTHE - DREADSCYTHE!

Tania: I summon AMAZONESS ARCHER!, AMAZONESS BABY TIGER, AMAZONESS BLOWPIPER, AMAZONESS CHAIN MASTER, AMAZONESS EMPRESS, AMAZONESS FIGHTER, AMAZONESS PALADIN, AMAZONESS PET LIGER, AMAZONESS PRINCESS, AMAZONESS QUEEN, AMAZONESS SCOUTS, AMAZONESS SPY, AMAZONESS SWORDS WOMAN, AMAZONESS TIGER and AMAZONESS TRAINEE!

Professor Banner: That's right. I also summon HELIOS DUO

MEGISTUS, HELIOS TRICE MEGISTUS, ALCHEMY BEASTS SALAMANDRA THE STEEL, OUROBOROS THE BRONZE, LEON THE LEAD, EATOS THE TIN, EKENAS THE MERCURY, MOONFACE THE SILVER and GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS!

Faye Atlas: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL HUACACHINA KON, SIMORGH, BIRD OF DIVINITY, THE ATMOSPHERE, RAIZA THE STORM MONARCH and WINDROSE THE ELEMENTAL LORD!

Faith Atlas: Faith: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCGOJURU, TRENT, ANCIENT TREE OF ENLIGHTENMENT, and MELIAE OF THE TREES!

Fiona Atlas I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUAUHCOATL, VENNOMINAGA THE DEITY OF POISONOUS SNAKES, VENOM SNAKE, VENOM COBRA, VENOM BOA, VENOM SERPENT, and VENNOMINON THE KING OF POISONOUS SNAKES!

Dark Spicer: I summon ALIEN AMMONITE, DOG, GREY, HUNTER, HYPNO, INFILTRATOR, KID, MARS, MOTHER, OVERLORD, PSYCHIC, SHOCKTROOPER, SHOCKTROOPER M-FRAME, SKULL, TELEPATH and WARRIOR and I also summon COSMIC FORTRESS GOL'GAR, COSMIC HORROR GANGI'EL, and FLYING SAUCER MUUSIK'I!

Lisa Loud: I summon ANCIENT GEAR BALLISTA, BEAST, BOX, CANNON, ENGINEER, FRAME, GADJET, GADJILTRON CHIMERA, GADJILTRON DRAGON, GOLEM, GOLEM - ULTIMATE POUND, HOWITZER, HUNTING HOUND, HYDRA, MEGATON GOLEM, REACTOR DRAGON, SOLDIER, WYVERN, and ULTIMATE ANCIENT GEAR GOLEM!

They summoned said monsters.

Hannah Fairchild: I summon URIA, LORD OF SEARING FLAMES, HAMON, LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER, RAVIEL, LORD OF PHANTASMS, and ARMITYLE THE CHAOS PHANTOM!

Tea: I summon Magician of Faith, Witch of the Black Forest, Fairy's Gift, Cosmo Queen, and Shining Friendship!

Tristan: I summon Cyber Commander, Super Roboyarou and Mr. Volcano!

Yugi: I summon Dark Magician, Summoned Skull and Kuriboh!

Joey: I'm bringing out Flame Swordsman, Jinzo and good old Red-Eyes!

Kaiba: I summon Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Gadget Soldier and Vorse Raider!

Yugi: Now Timaeus!

Kaiba: Along with the Fang of Critias!

Joey: And the unstoppable Claw of Hermos!

Yugi, Kaiba and Joey: ARISE!

The mighty Legendary Dragons were summoned!

We summoned a massive army of said monsters and we had a massive and tremendous army of monsters!

Me: Now this is an army! And to add to the army, I summon the three legendary Egyptian Gods: SLIFER THE SKY DRAGON, OBELISK THE TORMENTOR and THE WINGED DRAGON OF RA!

I summoned the legendary and all powerful EGYPTIAN GOD CARDS!

Me: I then equip myself with DIVINE SWORD - PHOENIX BLADE and SALAMANDRA!

I activated said spells and the Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade appeared in my hands and a dragon made of pure fire formed around the blade.

Yusei Fudo: Now it's my turn. I summon STARDUST DRAGON, EARTHQUAKE GIANT, QUILLBOLT HEDGEHOG, SONIC CHICK, JUSTICE BRINGER and NITRO WARRIOR!

Yusei summoned said monsters.

Jack Atlas: I summon RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND, STRONG WIND DRAGON, BIG PIECE GOLEM, EXPLODER DRAGONWING, VICE DRAGON, MAD ARCHFIEND and TWIN-SWORD MAURAUDER!

Jack summoned said monsters.

Crow Hogan: I summon BLACK-WINGED DRAGON, BLACKWING - ELPHIN THE RAVEN, BLACKWING, GALE THE WHIRLWIND, BLACKWING - VAYU THE EMBLEM OF HONOR, BLACKWING - SHURA THE BLUE FLAME, BLACKWING - BORA THE SPEAR, BLACKWING - MISTRAL THE SILVER SHIELD, BLACKWING - SILVERWIND THE ASCENDENT, BLACKWING - KALUT THE MOON SHADOW, BLACKWING - SIROCCO THE DAWN, BLACKWING - FANE THE STEEL CHAIN, BLACKWING - GHIBLI THE SEARING WIND, BLACKWING - GUST THE BACKBLAST, BLACKWING - BLIZZARD THE FAR NORTH, BLACKWING - CALIMA THE HAZE, BLACKWING - BRISOTE THE TAILWIND, and BLACKWING - OROSHI THE SQUALL!

He summoned said monsters and they were awesome!

Luna: I summon ANCIENT FAIRY DRAGON, SUNLIGHT UNICORN, DREAMSPRITE, ARMORED WHITE BEAR, SUNNY PIXIE, SPIRIT OF THE BREEZE, FAIRY KING TRUESDALE and KURIBON!

Luna summoned said monsters.

Akiza: I summon BLACK ROSE DRAGON, SAMSARA LOTUS, ROSE TENTACLES, REGENERATING ROSE, PHOENIXIAN CLUSTER AMARYLLIS, LORD POISON, ROSE FAIRY, BLUE ROSE DRAGON, VIOLET WITCH, REVIVAL ROSE, DARK VERGER, QUEEN ANGEL OF ROSES, FALLEN ANGEL OF ROSES, ROSE PALADIN, ROSE, WARRIOR OF REVENGE, SPLENDID ROSE, GARDEN ROSE MAIDEN, and ROSARIA, THE STATELY FALLEN ANGEL!

Akiza summoned said monsters.

Leo: And now for me. I summon LIFE STREAM DRAGON, POWER TOOL DRAGON, MORPHTRONIC BOOMBOXEN and GADGET DRIVER!

Leo summoned said monsters.

Moordryd: (to Artha) I appreciate you attempting a sacrifice, Artha. But you know there's only one way to stop this!

Me: And that is we fight!

Nico: ATTACK!

Artha and Moordryd: RELEASE THE DRAGON!

They were energized!

Shane Clarke: Ninja Storm Ranger Form!

He transformed!

Shane Clarke: POWER OF AIR!

He was ready!

Me: MONSTERS ATTACK!

They all charged and blasted and slashed and pulverized Word and Faluzure!

Kai: (Gets out Pizza Xenomorph's Lockseed) My turn!

Kai activated it and fired waves of cheese and blasted it all over.

Me: Nico, everyone lets hit him with everything we have and send Warp to a prison where he can be held till the big day.

Lincoln: And I got just the kind of place.

Nico: What is it?

Lincoln: You'll see.

Shane: (gets out Weather Wizard's Lockseed) Maybe a change in the weather will damage him!

Shane activated it and fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Time to show the power of the dragon!

I fired a massive Kamehameha Wave and it hit Faluzure and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was hit hard by the blast!

Nico: (gets out Pyro and Heat Wave's Ridewatches) I'm all fired up!

Nico activated the ridewatches and fired a blast of fire and blasted Faluzure all over.

Me: Now for the grand finale!

We fired a massive energy blast and the blasts all hit Faluzure and banished him to the Black Gates and then Lincoln fired a blue energy blast and it hit Word and imprisoned him in a crystal.

Word: NO! LET ME OUT OF HERE!

Nico: Sorry Word not till we face you on the big day.

Lincoln: You are going to the Phantom Zone till then.

Me: See you on April 21st.

I teleported him there.

Artha: That was SO AWESOME!

Nico: I know. We have a lot of Duel Monsters.

Leeli: Boy that was amazing! Think you gaves can give me my own cards like that?

Me: Plenty to pick from Leeli.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Trixie Lulamoon: It was all an amazing battle for the Great and Powerful Trixie!

A figure was watching us from afar as we left.

Armeggaddon: (scoffs) Amateur. (walks away)

I sensed that Armeggaddon was watching.

Me: (In my head) I know you're watching Armeggaddon. You are next.

We went back onto the ship.

May: That was so epic!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Nico: Oh yeah!

May: Next time, 2012 Leo and Kouta should go with you.

Nico: Good idea!

Xenia: I agree there too.

Lola: Same here.

---

We were later back in Norrisville and we haven't been to Randy's home town in ages.

Randy: Home sweet home.

Me: Boy the last time we were here in Norrisville was back after my birthday and that was after the Great War with The Royal Defenders

too.

Nico: We were still recovering from all that.

Lola: No kidding there. As well as the battles we had in the worlds that Sora visited on his journey the first time.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lana: And lets not forget the battle with Cyclonus on Atmos.

Nico: Boy tons of major events leading up to that.

Randy: That was so awesome.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Misty Tredwell: All of that was so cool.

Fu: Good to be back, huh, Randy?

Randy: Yeah I was feeling homesick. But I missed this place.

Qin: I wonder how everyone has been since we were here.

Me: We're about to find out.

Lola: But man that was awesome.

Me: Boy last time we were here we took down the Sorcerer as well as Hannibal McFist.

Xenia: That guy had a really weird robotic arm.

Laney: He sure did and the Sorcerer stanked up some Pokemon.

Nico: He sure did.

Drag Strip: The Supernoobs made a cameo appearance too.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: We'll have to tell you all what happened back then. Many of you guys don't know what happened then.

Xenia: That's right.

Camie: We can't wait to hear about it.

Leina Vance: Boy I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Fiona Hernandez: I have a feeling it will be.

Nico: The next Gene Slammer should be here somewhere.

Me: Since we encountered 2 Pokemon earlier. We'll encounter a Claydol and Milotic.

Qin: That could be it.

Nico: J.D. are you psychic?

Me: (LAUGHS) Yes I am. (Reads Nico's mind)

Nico: (In his head) Mmm chicken wings with gravy and hot sauce. Feed me that.

Me: You want Chicken Wings covered in Gravy and hot sauce don't you.

Nico: (GASP) How did you know!?

We laughed.

Maria: The Claydol or Milotic we'll encounter in a few minutes. We'll find the other one after we discuss our main mission

Me: Okay then.

Qin: But it was still awesome kicking the Sorcerer's magical butt.

Lola: That was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Hound: I think I hear something

We heard footsteps.

Me: Hm?

I turned and we saw a Claydol.

Me: There's our Claydol.

Nico: Wow.

Claydol: (In a girls voice) Sorry to startle you guys.

Nico: Violet Dogu! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and blue and purple clothes and had a picture of Shakkoumon on her skirt.

Me: Your last name Dogu. That was a statue that was built back over 3,000 years ago. And the Jōmon Dynasty was formed around 14,000 BC.

Violet Dogu: That's right. Turns out I am a descendent of the Ancient Jōmon Dynasty.

Nicole: That's incredible.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Violet Dogu: When me and Nico found a diamond that belonged to my ancestral era.

Qin: I remember that. The red Diamond of the Dogu.

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: Beautiful

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Violet hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Violet Dogu: Me too Nico.

Bad Juju: Nico, what teams have you made this time?

Nico: Cap's team will include Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity and Sailor Io. Chris' team will include Miku Hatsune, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Creation - Venus and Master Hyperion

Nico: Awesome choices.

Qin: I agree there.

Silverstream: Terramar will love being in a group.

Me: And the Universe 666 version of Midnight Sour Sweet is an excellent idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Sheriff Skyfire: And I just joined the team and I'm already in a group. That is awesome.

The previous group came.

Mumbo: Can me, Electrocutioner, Knightbrace, Fixer, Femme Fatale, Gentleman Ghost, Titanium Toenail, Speed Demon, Brass Knuckles, and Angel go with you guys?

Sheep Mage: Me, Evil Plug Man, Garigari, Evil Spring Man, Fairy Tail Angel, Evil Crash Man, Rambling Ghost, Pericles, Evil Flare Woman, and Reverse Flash will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. In fact we're here already.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and-

Vice: Shh!

Evil Plug Man: Vice, what are you up-

Vice: I said shh!

King Kai: (confused) Um… everyone, why did you suddenly go silent on me? Sorry, I can contact you later if now is a bad-

Vice then burped over the telepathic link and then started laughing.

Vice: (laughing) Oh man! You should've seen your face!

Goku: Did he just-?

Vegeta: Yes, Kakarot. He did

King Kai (annoyed): Ha ha. Very funny! You know what? I was gonna warn you guys about the scumbags about to appear later. But now, forget it! (hangs up)

Vice continued laughing.

Electrocutioner: (sarcastically) Oh, that's real mature, Vice!

Me: Vice is a prankster. Sorry King Kai go ahead.

King Kai: No worries J.D.

Nico: Anyway we hear you loud and clear, King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like it, Randy Cunningham's old enemy, The Sorcerer, has returned, and he wants revenge on all of you for destroying him.

We gasped.

Randy Cunningham: So, that's the reason for that strange feeling I had yesterday. The Sorcerer's come back for Round 2.

Me: He's in for one nasty surprise.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're not the same as we were back then, and this time, we're so going to banish his butt to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: Yeah, we'll make sure that black-magic using Sorcerer dies for

good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Livvura, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Livvura of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Livvura, right, Valencia?

Valencia Volcania: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Livvura and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's go, time to put an end to The Sorcerer once and for all.

Lincoln: The Sorcerer has caused enough trouble to Randy and his friends for the final time, and now, we're going to end him once and for all, and once we get done destroying The Sorcerer, you better be ready to die, Livvura.

Valencia Volcania: You better be ready to die, Livvura, because you're about to feel the true power and fiery wrath of the volcano.

Me: We're already here.

Coconuts: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Castform and Kecleon next.

Me: Ooh the Weather Pokemon. That will be interesting to see.

Xenia: Yeah. Especially because it has 4 forms.

Me: Nico I'm willing to bet that the Castform Gene-slammer is 4 girls and they each govern the elemental forces of nature as well as the 4 seasons and the Weather for Sunny, Rainy, Snowy and Windy.

Nico: I have that same feeling too.

Ravager: King Kai, we are extremely sorry about Vice's joke. He and the rest just joined us yesterday.

King Kai: Oh no worries. But you got to admit he is funny.

Me: He sure is. He's like the Revice's version of Deadpool.

Deadpool: Hey he sure is like me!

Me: No doubt on that Wade.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But anyway who is the Sorcerer?

Me: Randy's most evil archnemesis.

I went over his history.

---

The Sorcerer is the main antagonist of the Disney animated series of Randy Cunningham: 9th Grade Ninja. He is The Norseville Ninja's (specifically the First Ninja and later the other ninjas) arch-nemesis.

He was originally voiced by Tim Curry, who also played Hexxus in 20th Century Fox's FernGully: The Last Rainforest, Ben Ravencroft in Scooby-Doo and the Witch's Ghost, Big Bayou in the Courage the Cowardly Dog series, Belial in The Legend of Atlantis by Golden Films, Evil Manta in Disney's The Little Mermaid animated series, Maestro Forte in Disney's Beauty and the Beast: The Enchanted Christmas, Kilokahn in Superhuman Samurai Sybersquad, Drake in Don Bluth's The Pebble and the Penguin by MGM, Dr. Frank-N-Furter in The Rocky Picture Horror Show, Pennywise/IT in Stephen King's IT and Darth Sidious in Clone Wars. He was later voiced by the late Ben Cross in season 2, who also played Prince Malagant in First Knight.

As revealed in "Julian's Birthday Surprise", in ancient times (specifically over 800 years ago) the man who became the Sorcerer was turned out a poor and lowly peddler. One day, this peddler found one of the Chaos Pearls inside the pond while wandering, and, out of curiosity, took it with him. However, as he did, dark powers within the Pearl were eventually unleashed and corrupted him. Weak-willed and tempted by the power in front of him, he allowed himself to be consumed by the darkness, thus the Sorcerer was born and the man he used to be was destroyed.

How this happened (judging from how Randy successfully exorcised Julian from one of the orb's influence by having the manifestation of Julian's dark side and the orb banished to the Land of Shadows) was shown that the power within the Chaos Pearl that corrupted the peddler magically bonded with the peddler's darker side while at the same time, the process also causes his body corrupted to the point that his appearance became reminiscent with human-lizard hybrid. Once the corruption process is completed, the Sorcerer proceeds to extract the good side of his soul from his already corrupted soul and banish it to the Land of the Shadows.

Afterwards, the Sorcerer hunted down and gathered more Chaos Pearls to increase his power further. While terrorizing and corrupting unfortunate people into monsters, he met and join forces with the Sorceress and together tried to conquer the world with their almighty magical powers. The Ninja at the time battled him to a stalemate, as he was too powerful to destroyed. This prompts him to imprison the

Sorcerer deep underground after banishing the Sorceress, where the location would eventually be built into a school Randy attended several thousand years later.

From there, he plots his escape by using his infamous dark powers called Stank. This power manifests as fog (often green ones) that enables him to manipulate the vulnerable victims, possessing both victims and what they hold dearest (anything that involved with suffered breakdown that made them vulnerable with stank), and using this to turn them into his puppets, as well as altering their physical forms into those of monsters. He then proceed to feeds of both negative emotions and chaos from his creations cause. He did it not only to fuel his power further, as when induced chaos intensified to a certain point, his powers will amplifies several times until he both strong enough to escape from his prison and enslave the world. He is the Ninja's greatest opponent aside Sorceress, as Ninja since then has to prevent his escape. In the modern day world, he has made an alliance with other villains, started from the billionaire philanthropist Hannibal McFist.

In the season finale, Randy and Howard unintentionally interfere the First Ninja's attempt to seal the Sorcerer. This causes him to free and steal the First Ninja's Eye of Eternity. The First Ninja, depressed over his failure, forced Randy and Howard to stop the Sorcerer by themselves. However during the battle, the Tengu that is sealed within the Eye was released by accident and possessed Howard, giving the Sorcerer advantage. Before the final blow was sent, the First Ninja interferes and the three worked together to seal him, fix Norseville's history and future once more. Afterwards, when both Randy and Howard returned to present, the present back to the way it was as if it never happened.

Despite their effort to fix the present successful, Randy and Howard also caused four of the Sorcerer's Chaos Pearls scattered, enabling the Sorcerer to use his scattered Pearls to causes chaos outside the school as well as bring more villains to his side, first starting Catfish Booray.

In Season Two, he still attempt to liberate himself by stanking everyone in regular basis until he briefly make an alliance with Evil Julian. Unfortunately, Evil Julian, whom wanted power for himself, betrayed him by draining the power of the Sorcerer's own remaining Chaos Pearls that he brought within his prison. As Evil Julian is too powerful to be dealed with, Randy, whom previously freed his human self in the Land of Shadows, resorts to make a short alliance with the Sorcerer. Once depowered Evil Julian, the Sorcerer turned against Randy and conjured a sword out of stank. Randy briefly gained an upper hand in the battle, only for The Sorcerer later break his sword. Before he had a chance to delivered a final blow, Howard and Julian fell onto him, where Julian's presence caused Evil Julian unwillingly merges back into the latter's psyche. With the combined effort with Howard, Randy defeats The Sorcerer by took his pearls away and tossed it into his prison and locked it.

As the Sorcerer laments over his defeat, his human self, who was previously freed by Randy, returned to Earth and comfort him. They later merged into a singular entity where they were initially. With his psyche restored, the peddler then thanked Randy before disappeared into glowing light, finally died in peace as their soul goes the afterlife.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: WHOA MAN!

Leeli: This guy is bad news!

Fiona Hernandez: No kidding there!

Knightbrace: His magic isn't the worst part.

Garigari: No, the worst part is he turns people into monsters by Stanking them!

Me: Anyone that emitted the slightest trace of negative emotions was vulnerable.

Marinette: It was like how Hawk Moth was Akumatizing people.

Me: Exactly.

Nico: Yeah.

Magmon: (to Gabriel) You at least had a good reason for causing chaos as Hawk Moth. The Sorcerer is simply doing what he does for evil.

Gabriel: That's right. My reason was just to bring back my wife Emile.

Me: That is true. Lily did that and saved you from yourself. And we're proud of her greatly for that.

Leeli: Wow that is awesome.

Lily: It sure is.

Me: It was very similar to what happened with Mr. Freeze and Nora.

Nico: Yep and like what happened to the Tarrick and Santaura.

Xenia: Yep.

Fixer: First, we need to find the Milotic Gene Slammer.

Evil Spring Man: Any bodies of water here?

Randy: The swimming pool here at the school.

Nico: Good place to look.

We went to the school.

Merrick: She has to be here somewhere, right?

We arrived at the pool and we saw a Milotic!

Qin: Wow!

Me: There it is!

Lola: Amazing!

Femme Fetale: Hi there. We need your help.

Evil Flare Woman: I hope you know what's going on outside.

Milotic: (In a girls voice) I sure do. And the Sorcerer is back and he wants revenge.

Qin: Wait. That voice.

Nico: Alisandra Lamhing!?

Milotic: In the Pokemon Flesh.

She jumped out and reverted back. She was a girl with magenta color hair and had blue shorts and a pink crop top.

Alisandra Lamhing: Ahh. That was awesome.

Arixam: Are you a fellow swimmer like me and Maria?

Alisandra Lamhing: Yes I sure am and I'm also a wrestler and I am known for using the deadly move The Toxic Shock.

Nico: Deadly too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: That is awesome! Meg's aunt know that move too.

Gentleman Ghost: Remind me which Meg we're talking about?

Me: Meg Griffin.

Gentleman Ghost: Ah.

Pericles: (German Accent) And what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Alisandra: My favorite is when I used the Toxic Shock on a bully and crushed his voice box.

Qin: I remember that. That was crazy.

Me: Yep.

Nico and Alisandra hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Alisandra: Me too Nico. Me too.

Chaor: (sees the water bubbling) Get down!

Chaor tackled Alisandra to the ground… and just in time for a Stanked Sharpedo to emerge from the water.

Me: A Stanked Sharpedo!

Qin: Not this again!

Me: I got this!

I fired a blast of light and banished the dark magic to the Black Gates and then Alisandra threw a Pokeball and caught it.

Me: Whoa! That was crazy. Better than having me endure one of the Mascots episodes about Blood and Honey. (GASP)

Poromon: J.D., relax. We're saving that for the big missions.

Poliwag: And maybe if Drakus still suggests to put them in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Oh good.

Qin: That's a relief.

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: Wasn't expecting that Stanked Sharpedo though.

Me: Me neither.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But that's another awesome Pokemon for us.

Titanium Toenail: Randy, you've learned lots of new ninja tricks since the first time we took down the Sorcerer.

Rambling Ghost: Like using shuriken.

Me: And many techniques and powers.

Lola: He has no idea that we got stronger and more powerful.

Xenia: We sure have.

Lana: And he will pay for his crimes too.

Camie: He sure will.

RD Lori: But we still literally need to find him.

Nico: And we will.

Qin: I hope he isn't in his old lair.

Me: Hmm.

I looked the sun on the floor in the middle of the school. It was intact.

Me: Hmm.

Speed Demon: Let me and Reverse Flash find him.

Reverse Flash: We can do it in seconds.

Me: Go for it.

ZOOOM!

They were off.

Me: Let me see here.

I sat in the middle of the sun and looked through it and saw in his lair was THE SORCERER!

Me: Guys. He's right in there.

Chow: I knew he couldn't hide forever!

Me: He was right under us. And in the same spot we faced him in before.

Xenia: Weird.

Me: Watch this.

I put by butt on the hole to his lair. Then…

LOUD MASSIVE EXPLOSIVE FIERY FART!

Nico: (HOLDS IN HIS LAUGHTER)

Evil Crash Man: That should distract him!

Brass Knuckles: So we can give him a beatdown!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Angel: Did you like the fart?

Fairy Tail Angel: Because that's the least of your problems!

Sorcerer: Oh you will not think twice when I destroy you all!

Qin: We'll see about that!

Nico: You've cheated death for far too long.

Lola: Time to die!

Then Bonz, Dayu, MetalSeadramon, Blizzard, Harpymon, Killer Croc, Black Manta, Whirlin, Fireor, Chillyfish, Beany the Braindead Bison, Dahlia Hawthorne, Neopolitan Man, Yost Electro, Snow Ghost, Tiki Tak Tribe, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Splash Woman, Skeleton Men, and Ghost of Dr. Coffin appeared.

Nico: Bonz, Dayu, MetalSeadramon, Blizzard, Harpymon, Killer Croc, Black Manta, Whirlin, Fireor, Chillyfish, Beany the Braindead

Bison, Dahlia Hawthorne, Neopolitan Man, Yost Electro, Snow Ghost, Tiki Tak Tribe, Ted Carson Firefly, Evil Splash Woman, Skeleton Men, and Ghost of Dr. Coffin.

Bonz: Good thing you guys were hanging it Randy's school.

MetalSeadramon: Talk about good timing.

Dayu: You didn't have to go far.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Blizzard: (to Nico) We heard you went to Paleozoic World.

Nico: We sure did.

Harpymon: See any good dinosaurs there?

Nico: All kinds.

Me: Yep.

Lizwizard then came.

Me: Lizwizard. Back for another round?

Lizwizard: You bet I am.

Me: Cool cool.

Lizwizard: Good thing that the Sorcerer didn't Stank any other Pokemon.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Gia Moran, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sarah Tinsley, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz - Nico's rescue

---

Bonz was first.

Bonz: (to Gia) Nico's rescue involved going to Paleozoic World. Did he introduce the Revice team to lots of Dinosaurs?

Gia: He sure did and it was so awesome. But mostly we were there to celebrate our victory over Giff.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure were and it was a really fun rescue too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was awesome and fun.

Spyro: Paleozoic World is always fun.

Sarah Tinsley: I agree there and it's great.

Bonz: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

She turned into Zyuoh Lion!

BONE DRAGON MAGISWORD!

Gia activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Emma Goodall, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu - Battling Another Numbuh 362 and Another Pyro

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Nico, Vakama's team, Pyro's team, and the others did good Battling Another Numbuh 362. And Another Pyro as well.

Emma: They sure did and we were shocked to learn that Another

Numbuh 362 was really Disgraced former KND member Harvey MacKenzie.

Dayu: Man what is up with that kid!? He just keeps coming back for more!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah he is a massively dangerous party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah he sure is and he needs to be taught a lesson.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah that kid has a lot of issues.

Jayden: You're not kidding there.

Dayu: I agree there. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

She turned into Zyuoh Tiger!

TIGER PARTY MAGISWORD!

Emma activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Troy Burrows, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Sjylanders, Volcana, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Domino City. How was it?

Troy: It was really fun and they took down Sayer.

Blizzard: Not that viper again!

Sunset Shimmer: I'm afraid so. But he is gone for good now. We gave him the Black Gates.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah Misty and Toby are now free of that rotten stain on their lives.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding there.

Volcana: Now the world is free of him forever.

Troy Burrows: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

He turned into ZYUOH EAGLE!

EAGLE FIRE MAGISWORD!

Troy activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Noah Carver, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sirius, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon - Meeting the Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) I heard you guys met the Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua. What's her name?

Noah: Her name is Maria Tredwell and she is Misty and Toby's sister.

MetalSeadramon: Oh wow! That's right I heard we were going to meet the relatives of the Dark Signers that are also some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Noah: That's right and she is the Avatar of the Lizard and has the powers of all the cards that Misty has.

Rarity: She sure does and like her sister Maria is also an amazing fashionista like me.

Sweetie Belle: The clothes she made with Leni are absolutely amazing and their story is cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, Hikenmon, do you have any stories on what any of Lincoln's enemies or what his five mean sisters did?

Hikenmon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that, and it revolves around my hatred towards Lori for her heartless behavior towards Lincoln. One day, Lincoln and I were at the park and we were eating some really hot chili peppers that we got from Gina Angellus, and thanks to both my training and the help of The El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury, Lincoln's able to eat some of the hottest peppers ever. But, our little lunch got rudely interrupted when we heard a loud shriek in the air, and we saw who it was that made that shriek: it was Lori, and she was out to kill Lincoln again, and she wanted his head for what happened to her phone. As if, Lincoln wasn't even at the house earlier since he met with me hours earlier, but she wanted him dead, but we weren't going to let her. Because of those spicy peppers we ate, we then fired blasts of fire from our mouths and they hit her face first and burned her eyebrows off and sent her crashing into a tree, and Linky tied her up with red energy ropes. Luna showed up and dragged Lori back to the house, where she got grounded for ten weeks and put into a metal cage for what she did, and we found out Lori accidentally dropped her phone when she chased Luan out of her room for another prank she did.

Nico: Should've known and Lori really needs to keep her phone in a safer place.

Maria Tredwell: Indeed, and I've got a story for you, and it also reflects on why I hated Lori. One day, Lincoln and I were with Leni in her room, and we were busy designing some new clothes for Lincoln to model as part of our joint male fashion line: the theme for this is for The Elements, namely Earth, Water, Fire, and Wind. But, we suddenly heard a loud shriek of fury, and we saw who it was: Lori, and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again for being in her room. She tried to tear the clothes of our Elements Fashion Line to shreds for her cruel amusement, but Lincoln fired a blast of fire at her and it hit her and sent her crashing into a wall, and she was promptly tied up by Lincoln firing red energy ropes. Luna then dragged Lori and when Luna told the parents of what Lori tried to do, they grounded her for nine weeks and Luna dragged Lori to a metal cage in the basement and threw her inside it. With Lori detained, we succeeded in creating the clothes for the Elements fashion line. Take a look.

Maria Tredwell put up a slideshow, and we saw Lincoln modeling the clothes for their Element fashion line for males: for Fire, Lincoln was wearing a red shirt with flames on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, black pants with flames on the legs, and black dress shoes, for Water, Lincoln was wearing an aqua blue shirt with ocean waves on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, marine blue pants with ocean waves on the legs, and black dress shoes, for Wind, Lincoln was wearing a sky blue shirt with winds on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, blue pants with winds on the legs, and black dress shoes, and for Earth, Lincoln was wearing a green shirt with leaves and rocks on the sleeves and bottom of the shirt, and the top three buttons were unbuttoned exposing part of his chest and abs, blue pants with leaves and plants on the legs, and black dress shoes.

When the video was finished, we were amazed, including Rarity.

Rarity: My goodness, that was truly an amazing fashion line you and Leni developed, and Linky was indeed a perfect model for them.

Me: You said it, my favorite one was the Fire clothes you designed, that one was really awesome.

Lily: Mine was Water.

Laney: Mine was Earth.

Lana: And mine was Wind, and I can't believe that Lori tried to destroy them for her sick cruelty and amusement, that's why I was glad she got grounded for her attempted stunt and trying to kill Lincoln again.

Lincoln: Lori knew we were busy with doing this fashion line, and she should've respected that, but no, she wanted her own way and wanted me dead yet again, so I had to teach her a lesson before she tried her dumb stunts again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

MetalSeadramon: Wow that is amazing! So Maria is a supermodel and fashionista just like her sister. I'm impressed. And Hikenmon is one of Ranamon's sisters. That is cool.

Gill Grunt: That is really awesome too.

Sirius: You're not kidding there.

MetalSeadramon: We'll have to see some of their clothes soon. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

He turned into ZYUOH SHARK!

SHARK WATER MAGISWORD!

Noah activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Orion, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rika and Renamon, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon - Trixie's 3rd Mission

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Today was Trixie's 3rd Mission. How'd it go?

Orion: It was really epic! Everyone battled Word Paynn as Drakkus. But they saw that he summoned Faluzure. Remember him?

Harpymon: The Dragon God that we fought when we met Leina Vance and her friends!? Boy how can I forget that.

Rainbow Dash: It was so awesome! We destroyed that monster for good.

Scootaloo: We sure did and it was so amazing!

Whirlwind: Yeah it was really amazing and fun!

Rika Nonaka: It sure was and we all thought so.

Renamon: It sure was.

Harpymon: Glad you all had a great mission. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

He turned into ZYUOH WORLD!

WORLD ANIMAL MAGISWORD!

Orion activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed her down.

## Gi, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Jeri and Leomon, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish - Randy's school doing good

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) Randy's school is doing good. You guys haven't been there for a while.

Gi: It sure has been a while. The last time we were here was when we first met Randy and friends after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Applejack: Boy that was an amazing sight to see. And that was right after we joined the team too.

Apple Bloom: That was so amazing and fun as well.

Flashwing: It sure was amazing and cool.

Jeri Katou: We all thought that was amazing.

Leomon: We all thought so too.

Chillyfish: Boy those were amazing times. Lets do it!

WATER RING MAGISWORD!

Gi used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal, lava and apples and smashed him down.

## Wheeler (Captain Planet), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Takato and Guilmon, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor - The Sorcerer is Back

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) The Sorcerer is Back. Didn't you take him and McFist down back in 2020?

Wheeler: Yeah we sure did and that was so awesome!

Starlight Glimmer: Boy that brought back so many memories. And that was right after J.D.'s birthday too.

Cozy Glow: That was so awesome and fun and we all were amazed that happened back then too. I didn't join the team till later though.

Hex: That was so fun.

Takato: It sure was cool though.

Guilmon: I agree there too.

Fireor: Boy that was so cool though. Lets do it!

FIRE RING MAGISWORD!

Wheeler used his Ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, magic, stars, lightning, bones, skulls and blood and smashed him down.

---

## Linka (Captain Planet), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Davis and Veemon, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin - The Sorcerer is going to be destroyed for good this time

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) The Sorcerer is going to be destroyed for good this time. Without us being stanked!

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) Now that we're all Dark Orb free there is no chance of that happening anytime soon.

Fluttershy: I agree there and that was a scary adventure back then though.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was but it was still an awesome adventure.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It was a really amazing adventure to hear about. I wasn't with the team when it happened but it was amazing.

Stealth Elf: Boy that was a really fun adventure though.

Davis: It sure was and we all had fun.

Veemon: We sure did.

Whirlin: That is awesome. Lets do it!

WIND RING MAGISWORD!

Linka used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wind and smashed him down.

## Yusuke Urameshi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Aquaman, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta - The Sorcerer Stanked numerous people

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) The Sorcerer Stanked numerous people. And even Pokemon.

Yusuke: Yeah no kidding and that was a crazyass adventure back then.

Princess Luna: It sure was but I'm glad that we're back to finish the Sorcerer again.

Moondust: It was only a matter of time before he returned.

Snowdrop: We're glad that we're going to finish the job.

Gari: Many of us weren't with the team back then but we heard that was a crazy adventure.

Blackout: It sure was.

Aquaman: You're not kidding there.

Black Manta: That was a crazy adventure. Lets do it!

BLACK MOON SPIRIT MAGISWORD!

Yusuke used his ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Keiko Yukimura, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Leeli, Janner, Tink, Girl Jordan, Oceanus Shenron, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc - The Sorcerer will pay.

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) The Sorcerer will pay for his crimes. I call dibs on one of his hands!

Keiko: I don't think any part of him would taste very good. His dark magic made him a really nasty mess.

Princess Celestia: Boy it sure did. What a disgusting one too.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding and that was a strange adventure I heard about.

Solar Eclipsa: You're not kidding there. It's what he gets for messing around with forces no one should comprehend.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Leeli: But we're going to make sure he pays for his crimes big time.

Janner: I agree there too.

Tink: I have a feeling this will be good.

Girl Jordan: I do too.

Oceanus Shenron: This is gonna be a good battle.

Killer Croc: I agree there. Lets do it!

FLOWER GATOR MAGISWORD!

Keiko used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and flowers and smashed him down

---

Jean Bison VS Beany the Braindead Bison

Beany the Braindead Bison was next and he was picking his nose and acting like an idiot.

Jean Bison: That is gross.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mokuro VS Dahlia Hawthorne

---

Dahlia Hawthorne was next.

Dahlia Hawthorne: This is gonna be so fun.

Mokuro: I am buzzing with excitement.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Thrice Cream Man VS Neapolitan Man

---

Neapolitan Man was next.

Neapolitan Man: Love good ice cream.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man delicious!

Thrice Cream Man fired waves of Thrice Cream and smashed him down.

---

Jericho VS Yost Electro

---

Yost Electro was next.

Yost Electro: This will be fun. Ready?

Jericho nodded.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Yost Electro down.

---

Rosty VS Snow Ghost

---

Snow Ghost was next.

Snow Ghost roared.

Rosty: This is always going to be fun.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Zecora VS Tiki Tak Tribe

---

The Tiki Tak tribe was next.

Zecora: A battle for the ages one must be ready for indeed, but this one will be a good one that is about to take seed.

She fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

Arianne Glenis Maple VS Ted Carson Firefly

---

Ted Carson Firefly was next.

Ted Carson: You ready to burn?

Arianne: Question is are you?

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Aquagirl VS Evil Splash Woman

Evil Splash Woman was next.

Evil Splash Woman: This will be so fun.

Aquagirl: You bet it wil.

She fired waves of water and blasted her down.

## Harold VS Skeleton Men

Skeleton Men were next.

They roared.

Harold: Bring it on.

He kicked them down.

## Honoka Uzumaki VS Ghost of Dr. Coffin

The Ghost of Dr. Coffin was next.

Ghost of Dr. Coffin: This will be good.

Honoka: I'm always ready for a good fight.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Leina Vance, Camie, Varie, Cassidy, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Lizwizard

---

Lizwizard was next.

Lizwizard: Boy this is just like what happened to you guys back before.

Me: Minus the Dark Orb Contamination. But yeah it's gonna be so awesome to deal with the Sorcerer for good.

Leina Vance: I agree there. And it will be awesome.

Camie: You got that right and it will be awesome to destroy him.

Varie: I can't wait to tear him apart.

Cassidy: Same here. This will be good.

Celica: Yep.

Lizwizard: You got that right. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of The Sorcerer, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Sorcerer symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

T.J.: Quattro Blaster! Online!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Lizwizard and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Lizwizard you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You've Stanked your last victim!

Tsukasa: And this time, McFist isn't here to bail you out!

Me: That's for sure!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ICE MASTER 6!

She summoned Blizzard, Frost, Lumi the Snow Queen, Ice Geargolem and Nadare Rouga along with Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Ice Man, Evil Tundra Man, Eis Shenron, Mr. Freeze and Lego Mr. Freeze.

Kamen Ride: Red Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Blue Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: White Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Pink Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Gold Ninja Steel!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers and Tsukasa turned into the Ninja Steel Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Ninja Steel Rangers.

We went at him and pulverized and blasted him all over.

Killer Croc bit off his hands and the Sorcerer screamed in agony!

Killer Croc: BLECH! Keiko wasn't kidding there.

Fu, Randy, Drag Strip and Hound used the Earth and Hidden Waterfall Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fu and Randy's powers and Drag Strip's gravi-gun and Hound's turret gun 100-fold.

Fu and Drag Strip: GRAVITY STAR BLAST!

Randy and Hound: NINJA TURRET BLAST!

Dragon Magic Power and Mumbo Jumbo: DRAGON MAGIC BLAST!

Unicorn Magic Power and Electrocutioner: UNICORN MAGIC BLAST!

Wolf Magic Power and Knightbrace: WOLF MAGIC BLAST!

Phoenix Magic Power and Fixer: PHOENIX MAGIC BLAST!

WHITE NIGHT GIRL POWER and Femme Fatale: WHITE NIGHT POWER BLAST!

PHARAOH GENTLEMAN and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH GENTLEMAN BLAST!

Chthonian Fury Flames and Titanium Toenail: CHTHONIAN FURY FIRESTORM!

Speeding Elemental Heroes and Speed Demon: SPEEDING ELEMENTAL HERO BLAST!

Firestorm of the Red Dragon Archfiend and Brass Knuckles: FIRESTORM DRAGON BLAST!

Sky of the Angel and Angel: SKY ANGEL SHOT!

Sheep fury Force and Sheep Mage: SHEEP FURY

Plugs of Mayhem and Evil Plug Man: PLUGS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Toothbrushes of doom and Garigari: TOOTHBRUSHES OF DOOM BLAST!

Jumping Battleships and Evil Spring Man: JUMPING BATTLESHIP BLAST!

Beauty of Doom and Fairy Tail Angel: BEAUTY OF DOOM BLAST!

Crashing Fury Force and Evil Crash Man: CRASHING FURY BLAST!

Wind Sport Might and Rambling Ghost: WIND SPORT BLAST!

German Harpy Brigade and Pericles: GERMAN HARPY BLAST!

Flare of Sound and Evil Flare Woman: FLARE OF SOUND!

Speeding Fury Bursters and Reverse Flash: SPEEDING FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor

Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of Energy and elements.

Randy Cunningham, Rainbow Dash, Gaara, Yugito Nii, Yagura, Roshi, Han, Utakata, Fu, Killer Bee, Naruto, Me, Eli and Nico: JINCHURIKI ELEMENTAL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: NINJA WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: SHURIKEN!

Jessica Kaios: NINJA WEAPON FIRE STYLE: KATANA!

Nanami: NINJA WEAPON WATER STYLE: NINJATO!

Julie: NINJA WEAPON EARTH STYLE: NUNCHAKU!

Makoto: NINJA WEAPON WIND STYLE: CROSSBOW!

Sari: NINJA WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: KUNAI KNIFE!

Shantae: NINJA WEAPON MAGIC STYLE: TANTO BLADE!

Akko: NINJA WEAPON STAR STYLE: CHIGRIKI!

They formed weapons made of said elements.

Lincoln and his harem: NINJA WEAPON FINAL SMASH: NINJA STRIKE!

They used various ninja weapons and performed ninja strikes.

We fired black energy blasts at The Sorcerer and they exploded and destroyed him and he was sent to The Black Gates for good.

Randy Cunningham: Good riddance, you good-for-nothing monster. You have caused me and all my friends enough trouble for the last

time.

Lincoln: This is the price you pay for your crimes against mankind!

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of The Sorcerer, but we're not done yet.

Valencia Volcania: That's right, there's still the matter of Livvura to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Livvura.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Livvura of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Livvura, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Livvura: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Valencia Volcania: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Valencia Volcania's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Volcano Hellion-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Livvura, she left neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Valencia Volcania: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Livvura: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Valencia Volcania was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange energy with lava, flames, and magma surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels and Volcano Hellion flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Livvura: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Valencia Volcania emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Valencia Volcania grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light orange hair, she has neon red eyes and a neon orange energy aura with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Volcano Hellion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Volcano Hellion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Valencia Volcania has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange striped top, black and orange skirt, orange bellbottom pants, black and orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Volcano Hellion surrounded by lava and magma. Suddenly, Valencia Volcania felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails. Valencia Volcania has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Valencia Volcania's massive Volcano Hellion-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange energy, lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Volcano Hellion's Volcanic Pyroclastic Draconic Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Volcanic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and Volcano Hellion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon orange gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large neon orange gem on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with neon orange gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Volcano Hellion's head with neon orange gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Inferno Hellion that said, "Valencia Volcania, Gene-Slammer of Volcano Hellion, Elemental Angel of The Volcano, Loving Youngest Sister of Varie Volcania, Valerie Volcania, Vixen Volcania, and Vivian Volcania, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Greasepit and Dr. Karbunkle, Destroyer of Livvura of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of

Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Volcanoes, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

バレンシア火山、火山ヘリオン の ジーンスラマー、ザ・ヴォルケーノ のエレメンタル エンジェル、ヴァリエ火山 の愛する妹、ヴァレリー・ヴォルカニア、ビクセン・ヴォルカニア、ヴィヴィアン・ヴォルカニア、にこちゃん の将来の妻、グリースピット の大敵、カーバンクル博士、リヴラ の破壊者聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、溶岩、火山、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Valencia Volcania has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VOLCANO HELLION-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX PYROCLASTIC VOLCANIC INFERNO ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM VOLCANO HELLION JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC FIRESTORM VOLCANO HELLION LOVE!

We were amazed by Valencia Volcania's Super Angel-Volcano Hellion-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Livvura saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Valencia Volcania fired a powerful neon orange energy blast with lava, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Livvura, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Varie Volcania: Wow, now Valencia's transformed, awesome!

Vivian Volcania: That's really incredible, and she really burned Livvura badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Valencia Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Volcano Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Volcano Hellion Inferno Love) And now, a fiery fate awaits you, Livvura.

Nico: Let's get him, Valencia, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Valencia Volcania.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Valencia Volcania and Nico went after Livvura who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Livvura and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Livvura, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Livvura took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Livvura began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Livvura has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Livvura fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Valencia Volcania and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Valencia, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Livvura from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Livvura and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Livvura's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Valencia, let's end this bastard for good.

Valencia Volcania: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Pyroclastic Volcano Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Volcano Hellion Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Volcano Hellion Inferno Love) You got it, Nico.

Valencia Volcania and Nico sent Livvura flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Livvura.

Valencia Volcania and Nico: VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX VOLCANO HELLION KAMEHAMEHA!

Valencia Volcania and Nico fired two massive neon orange energy Kamehameha waves with lava, flames, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels which hit Livvura, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Valencia Volcania and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Valencia Volcania and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Valencia Volcania's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Valencia Volcania: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirty members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Livvura once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Valencia.

Suddenly, Valencia Volcania wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Valencia Volcania's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Volcano Hellion flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Valencia Volcania absorbed the lava and they came back to us as the display and Volcano Hellion vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Valencia.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Gintrrea, which means you're up next, Fiona.

Fiona Guntherton: Yeah, we'll make Gintrrea pay.

Nico: We sure will. So, who's the next Dark Signer Monsters Fusion Gene-Slammer we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln?

Lincoln: We already have that one planned out, the next one for tomorrow will be The Fusion Gene-Slammer for Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu.

Maria Tredwell: The monsters of Kalin Kessler, Dark Signer of The Giant.

Hikenmon: And there's also no doubt we'll be running into the next of our sisters, Ranamon.

Ranamon: That's right, and we can't wait to see who'll show up tomorrow.

Black Manta: The Sorcerer won't Stank anyone again.

Whirlin: Even if McFist somehow returns in the future.

Fireor: You said it.

Me: McFist is going down.

Killer Croc: But I still bit one of his hands off!

Chillyfish: I hope you found it tasty!

Killer Croc: Nah Keiko was right. His hands were gross.

Qin: Yuck.

Nico: But still great job today everyone.

Randy: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure everyone.

Me: It sure was.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

This was awesome. This was the sequel to the Randy Cunningham chapter we did earlier.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl and Lapis Lazuli, The Springfield Bullies, Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Wuya, Sugar Rush Trio, Lego Joker and Rugal Bernstein and we're going to Yokai Academy and we're going to battle some of the remnants of the Public Safety commission and we're going to free them from Kuyo's brainwashing that remains intact after his death. Also we're going to battle Another Mizore and Another Springfield Bullies. And we're going to meet gene-slammers for 4 kinds of Castform. They are the Weathera Sisters. Spring Earth, Summer Fire, Autumn Wind and Winter Water Weathera and they are Nico's friends from Meteorology Class and they are weather and elemental angels.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Fiona Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Fury and Nico VS Gintrrea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Domino City, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's Ghostrick Guardian Angels, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: Alaric Aegenwulf, he's a big-time dangerous enemy of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki, and they've hated this guy for years, he's a very dangerous werewolf, and even worse, he murdered their parents when they were little and he enjoyed killing their parents in cold blood. Now, he's been sighted in Domino City, and he's on the rampage once again, but Lincoln's going to see to it that Alaric is destroyed for good and the parents of his Ghostrick

Guardian Angels are avenged. And we're going to meet the next Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Dark Signers' Monsters, this time, it's a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu named Kiara Kessler, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in Gym, and she's known as The Infernity Dark Giant Queen, because she, just like Kalin Kessler, Dark Signer of The Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, uses an Infernity Deck, and spearheading the deck is Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu. She was also born with immense superhuman strength, and that made her the physically strongest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's also someone who enjoys going to the gym. She really trained Lincoln hard in the Gym, and thanks to all of the constant training she and the other Guardian Angels put him through, along our training and the combinations of his genes and hyperpuberty, that's how he became the really tall, imposing, handsome, and really beefed-up muscular man that he is now. Kiara also got Lincoln into bodybuilding as well, and she really trained him hard for that sport. Lincoln made Kiara Kessler an awesome black and blue sleeveless crop top with blue flames on the bottom with the Giant Nazca Line imprinted on it and matching black gym shorts, along with blue gem earrings and blue gem necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips while they were working out in the Gym. She's also the sister of Kalin Kessler, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of what she'd put her own brother through.

We're going back to Yokai Academy and we're going to battle the Fangs of Aerwier and we're going to make all those overgrown lizards pay. We're going to make all those lizards pay.

# REVENGE OF THE FANGS - WAR ON AERWIAR

THE FANGS ARE COMING FOR REVENGE

---

Walking through the creepy and scary forests outside of Yokai Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl and Lapis Lazuli, The Springfield Bullies, Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Wuya, Sugar Rush Trio, Lego Joker and Rugal Bernstein and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy we need to start going to Yokai Academy more often.

Qin: I agree there. It's so fun.

Leeli: It sure is a creepy place.

Nico: Well it's more than that Leeli. It's a school for all kinds of monsters that want to be like us.

Me: Monsters from Myths, Legends and Folklore from all over the world come here to learn how to be like us and it's so awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Brittney: And it's good we're here. I got a message from the spirits of the Netherworld that the brainwashing of Kuyo never faded away completely when he died. He still influences people even though he is in the Black Gates.

Nico: That's impossible. He should have been destroyed forever.

Eli: I was thinking the exact same thing.

Varie: Same here.

Sam S.L.: That is true.

Nico: Sam, I want to thank you, the Springfield Bullies, and your teams for coming.

Sam S.L.: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome to help you all out.

Autumn Blaze: You got that right. It's going to be so much fun.

Nico: Autumn, what do you like to do in your free time?

Autumn Blaze: I like doing jokes at the comedy club that Luan works at and my jokes are a riot. I also sing at the karaoke club. It's good money.

Me: Her jokes are always a really funny riot. Remember when we first met Autumn and how she told us about the Kirin and the Nirik and how they were awesome.

Nico: Right I remember that. That was an awesome friendship problem.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure was.

Me: And we found out that when the Kirin get mad they burst into flames and become Nirik. Talk about having an explosive temper.

Nico: Literally.

Me: But yeah she and Luan and Eddy do a great trio group and do all kinds of really funny jokes.

Qin: (LAUGHS) They are so funny!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: Are you going to do any pranks on April Fools' Day?

Autumn Blaze: No I just mostly do funny jokes in comedy shows.

Me: That's fair.

Autumn Blaze: I heard all about the jokes that Luan and Connor did and also how they were nightmares on April Fools Day but no I won't do those.

Me: That's a relief.

Xenia: Yeah we don't want all that happening again.

Nico: No fucking lie there.

Leeli: What kind of jokes did Luan and Connor do?

Lincoln: They were the kinds of jokes that people would consider things that the Joker would do.

Eli: It's true.

We told her everything and it was awful. We told her what happened with Luan in chapters 12, 18 and 39 and it was horrible.

Leeli: WHOA MAN! That is awful!

Me: Thank goodness Luan isn't like that anymore. Nico's brother Connor did jokes like that too.

Nico: No kidding there.

Anna Anyanova: No kidding! That was awful seeing those pranks that Luan did.

Fiona Hernandez: I remember all those pranks Connor did. Me and my sisters had to step in front of many of them too.

Me: Geez girls that is awful!

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Boy yesterday was awesome and we had a lot of unfinished business.

Nico: Yesterday, we took down the Sorcerer for good.

Qin: We sure did. Thank goodness.

Me: And it was awesome doing so.

Laney: Yeah no kidding. That monster had it coming.

Leeli: He sure was a creepy guy.

Me: Well he was over 800 years old. He was a man that was around ever since the 13th Century.

Xenia: Yeah that was amazing he lived for so long.

Nico: No kidding.

Lola: But he is gone forever now.

Nico: But not before he Stanked a Sharpedo!

Me: That was a freaky one.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. A Stanked Sharpedo is new.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: No kidding there.

Varie: But at least he will never stank anymore people.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Norrisville is a lot more safer now.

Me: All that's left is Hannibal McFist.

Qin: Yep. And if he comes back everyone will be ready for him.

Me: After all the shady activity was revealed to everyone they are never going to trust him ever again.

Nico: That's for sure.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Leeli: What a monster.

Me: No kidding there.

We continued walking and got to the academy.

Nico: Hopefully, things aren't that bad, right?

Me: One can hope.

Nico: But stay alert everyone.

We nodded.

We walked and then a girl came out. She was a girl with black clothes and she had teal green hair and blue eyes.

Girl: (Australian Accent) Well this is quite a surprise here.

Me: Oh and you are?

Sheila Eingana: Name's Sheila Eingana.

Me: Pleasure to meet one of our many friends from Australia.

Sheila Eingana: Likewise. I'm afraid this is as far as you will go mates.

Nico: Be ready for anything!

Me: We'll see about that. So you are one of the people that Kuyo hired.

Sheila Eingana: That's right mate. And here is me.

She then turned her legs into those of a snake and she turned into A FULL FLEDGE SNAKE! She was a teal green snake with rainbow scales!

Me: WHOA! You're really Eingana! The Dreamtime Snake of Aboriginal Myth!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be interesting!

Leeli: Wow! She is beautiful!

Sheila Eingana: Why thank you.

Me: I've read a lot about the legendary snake of Eingana. Legends say that Eingana was who made the Earth.

Sheila Eingana: That's right.

Lincoln: You would get along great with my Guardian Angel, Bella Huffington. She is the gene-slammer for the Duel Monster Rainbow Snake Eingana and she is from Australia too.

Sheila Eingana: Nice to see that you know a fellow member of Australia.

Me: Yep. But you don't have to work for Kuyo anymore.

Nico: Kuyo's gone for good. But tell you what? I'll pay you double what he paid you if you stop this.

Sheila Eingana: He is… (GROANS) I CAN'T FIGHT IT!

I teleported and put my hand on her head and a glowing light appeared and removed Kuyo's influence and destroyed it.

Sheila reverted back and I put a blanket on her.

Me: Fashion Brigade!

Rarity and the Fashion Brigade came and gave her teal green clothes and she was back to human.

Sheila Eingana: (GROAN) What a headache. Crikey! I feel like I got hit by a stampede of emus.

Me: You're gonna have a nasty headache for a while. But you are free.

Nico: Looks like Kuyo literally influenced her.

Me: Yeah. But she is free.

Then a girl with black hair and purple eyes and purple clothes came.

Girl: (German Accent) Ach you freed her from Kuyo's influence ja.

Me: One of our friends from Germany here.

Heidi Schnizelbacher: Guten tag J.D. I'm Heidi Schnizelbacher und it's a pleasure to meet you.

Me: Same here to you. Hunter and our teammates from Germany would love getting along with you too.

Heidi Schnizelbacher: Ja they would und I'm sorry but I'm afraid I cannot let you free anymore of us.

She then turned into A SKELETON CREATURE! SHE WAS A WIEDERGÄNGER!

Me: (GASP) You're a Wiedergänger!

Brittney: The Skeletal Zombies of German Myth. Legends say that they are made to return to the land of the living to avenge the injustice they were given.

Leeli: Wow that is amazing!

Qin: Scary too! Perfect for Halloween.

Me: Or in Germany's case, Walpurgisnacht.

Qin: That works.

Nico: Okay. What's the best way to deal with skeletons?

Brittney: I got this.

She chanted a powerful incantation and the brainwashing was removed and destroyed and the Fashion brigade gave her new black clothes.

Heidi Schnizelbacher: (GROANS) Mein cranium. Ein feel like I got hit by a flock of sheep.

Me: You are free though.

We put her with Sheila Eingana.

Nico: I don't know how much of these we can take.

Me: Come on Nico hold it together.

Nico: Okay then.

Another girl came. She was a girl with blond hair and had black clothes.

Girl: (Speaking in Russian) Извините, но я боюсь, что вы должны быть остановлены здесь. (Sorry but I'm afraid you must be stopped here.)

Me: One of our friends from Russia. (Speaking in Russian) Боюсь, мы нужны здесь, чтобы возместить ущерб, нанесенный кем-то злым (I'm afraid we are needed here to undo the damage done by someone evil.)

Sonnya Rusalkalova: Я понимаю. Меня зовут Соня Русалкалова, я буду служить Куйо и следить за тем, чтобы тебя остановили. (I see. My name is Sonnya Rusalkalova and I am to serve Kuyo and make sure you are stopped.

She turned revealed that she was a RUSALKA, THE MALICIOUS WATER UNDEAD SPIRITS OF SLAVIC FOLKLORE!

Brittney: (GASP) She's a Rusalka!

Laney: What's a Rusalka?

Brittney: They are the Malicious Undead Water Spirits of Slavic Folklore. They are the Russian versions of mermaids.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Wow this is interesting!

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: On it!

Leeli: I got this one!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She sang amazingly and then Sonnya clutched her head and then a blob of darkness came out of her and then we felt a rumble and then to our shock and amazement we saw the entire Yokai Realm burst with incredible life as darkness was expelled from the land.

Then Kuyo was banished completely to the Black Gates!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That was incredible!

We purified all of the Yokai Realm and saved it from a terrible darkness.

Me: Wow!

We brought Sonnya over and the Fashion Brigade gave her yellow and blue clothes.

Me: That was amazing! Well done Leeli!

Shanan: Yeah well done!

Brittney: Leeli's song really did us an amazing favor.

Nico: Thank God! Clearing Kuyo's influence out would've taken the whole damn day!

Me: No kidding there.

Brittney: It's over guys. The spirits said that Kuyo's influence has been forever purged from the world of the Yokai forever.

Nico: Good riddance.

Eli: I found them. They are Another Mizore and Another Springfield Bullies.

We gasped!

Me: This will be interesting to see though.

Nico: It sure will.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Who's up first?

Me: I haven't had a shot yet. So I'll face her.

Nico: Okay.

Xenia: Go for it.

Me: I still can't believe that the gym teacher was molesting Mizore like that. (GROWLS IN RAGE!) That makes me so angry!

Maria: Imagine if there was Another Me!

Me: That would be shocking!

Nico: No shit!

Qin: Oh boy.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: I hope the Another Mizore isn't Okuto Kotsubo.

Eli: No it isn't.

Me: (Sighs in relief) Good.

Nico: Sis, I think you might have jinxed us.

Maria: What? (Shocked) Oh shit on me and fuck me sideways!

Nico: Oh boy.

Camie: Uh oh.

Me: (GULPS)

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: We'll worry about that tomorrow. There's Another Mizore.

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Mizore Shirayuki! It was ANOTHER MIZORE!

Me: Boy this one is cold.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Another Springfield Bullies are friendly. There's three of them.

Qin: Whoa.

Another Mizore: Hope I'm not interrupting anything.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a small fairy this time. It was a fairy with ice blue butterfly wings and she had blue hair and had blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Sarria Yuki.

Nico: A small Snow Fairy this time? Wow this is a first.

Qin: Wow that is so cool.

Me: Its been a long time Sarria. Haven't seen you since I was in Ireland helping to end the war with Fairies and Leprechauns.

Sarria: It has been a while.

Nico: It's gonna be hard to fight you at that size.

Sarria: I know. But that's why I can do this.

She used her magic and turned into human size.

Nico: That's more like it.

Sarria: I have the power to change my size.

Qin: That is awesome.

Sarria: It sure is. I heard you guys have Count Grogan in your frenemies the Masters of Evil.

Edyn: You heard right. He is my archenemy.

Me: Yep.

Sarria: That is cool.

Eli: Yeah. Wait scratch that about three of them. There's 4 of them actually. All friendly.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Sarria. But it's to save you from this.

Sarria: I know and you will be in for a surprise on the 4 Another Springfield Bullies.

Me: I have a feeling I will.

Kearney: 4? Me Jimbo, and Dolph are a trio

Me: Well you guys did have Nelson with you many times before.

Kearney: Oh right. I forgot about that.

Nico: So Another Nelson is included too? Wow.

Sam S.L.: But this will be interesting to see.

Me: It sure will.

Sarria turned into Another Mizore.

I fired blasts of fire and blasted her down and I picked up the Wonder Ride Book and it was called LEGEND OF THE MOUNT FUJI SNOW WOMAN.

I picked up Sarria and she was just tired. I had her in my hands.

Me: You'll be okay.

I put her on my shoulder and I gave her a small block of ice for her head.

Maria: Better call in backup.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) VAMPIRE FURY 6!

She summoned Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Rat Fangire, Count Duckula, Lillith the Lilysha and Billiard Shadow Along with Issa Shuzen, Evil Shade Man and Dark Necrobat.

Nico: Now, we wait

Me: We're not going to have to wait long! Look!

We saw 4 figures and they were dark versions of the Springfield Builles! They were ANOTHER JIMBO, DOLPH, KEARNEY AND NELSON!

Jimbo: WHOA! Another Versions of Us!

Dolph: Boy this is gonna be a really awesome one!

Kearney: You got that right!

Me: Nelson is gonna flip when he hears about this.

Nico: No shit!

Another Jimbo: (In a girls voice) But man this is gonna be awesome.

Me: Wait I know that voice.

They reverted back and they were 4 girl! Another Jimbo was a girl with black hair and had red eyes and dark clothes with skulls on them, Another Dolph was a blue hair girl with Fish Skeletons on her shirt and had blue clothes, Another Kearney was a red hair girl and she had blue eyes and had a scar in the shape of a lightning bolt on her right cheek and she had red fire on her clothes and Another Nelson was a girl with yellow hair and had a Skull and Crescent Moon Tattoo on her forehead and she had yellow and black clothes.

Me: (GASP) The Cavvingyama Quadruplets!

Nico: WHOA! You know them?

Me: Yep they are 4 bullies that I saved from themselves because their so-called father was a heartless murderer and an alcoholic. He beat them on a regular basis and hurt them really bad and they took out their rage against him on others.

WE GASPED!

Me: Guys the black hair girl is Eva, The Blue Hair girl is Marina, The Red Hair girl is Volcanna and the Blond girl is Luna.

Luna Cavvingyama: Awesome to meet you guys.

Eva Cavvingyama: Sorry about dropping in like this.

Volcanna Cavvingyama: Yeah we were trying to find you guys.

Maria: No worries. What happened to their dad?

Me: Executed for capital murder and assault.

Maria: Good riddance.

Nico: No kidding.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: ( gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Eva Cavvingyama: No he didn't promise us anything.

Marina Cavvingyama: We kicked him in the crotch before he could say anything.

Luna Cavvingyama: And we ran. But we were turned into the bullies of Springfield.

Me: He probably didn't like that.

Qin: Nope.

Camie: Yeah. He had it coming.

Me: We gave Swartz the Black Gates. So he is gone for good.

Volcanna Cavvingyama: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Staff and Zocks got a Magi Staff.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) Another Nelson was an unexpected bonus.

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) But that just means another of Swartz's creations to cross off.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Me: Yep.

The Cavvingyama sisters turned into Another Springfield Bullies.

Me: This is gonna be good. If Bart were here he would be wanting some massive and powerful payback on them.

Jimbo: You got that right.

Dolph: We were horrible bullies to Bart and many of the nerds in Springfield.

Kearney: Yeah we sure were.

Nico: (gets out Springfield Bullies' Ridewatch) 4 can play at that game!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Qin: YEAH! Take that.

Lola: That was fun!

Nico: Time for some ice cream. (ACTIVATES THE TECHNICOLOR PHANTOMS RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and ice cream and blasted them down.

May: (gets out Wuya's Ridewatch) Time for Heylin power!

May activated it and fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

May: YEAH! Now for this. (ACTIVATES THE SUGAR RUSH TRIO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired Cherry Bombs and blasted them down.

Me: BOOM!

Xenia: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Lego Joker's Ridewatch) Let's put a smile on that face!

Maria fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Now for this. (Activates Rugal Bernstein's ridewatch)

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Then Pete and his team consisting of Chameleon (TUFF Puppy), Bun Bun, Universe 666 Captain Hook, One Eye (SPD) and Ghost of Amos Littlefield came.

Nico: Nice team, Pete!

Pete: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome and One Eye I remember you! You were sent by Morgana to fight the rangers. But they contained you.

One Eye: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Autumn Blaze: First this.

She activated her ridewatch for the Technicolor Phantoms and she fired waves of ice cream and blasted them down.

Qin: SWEET!

Then 4 Castforms came! They were normal, Rain, Sun and Ice.

Me: COOL! The 4 Castforms!

Xenia: Cool!

Sun Castform: (In a girls voice) Looks like the 4 Seasons and Elements have come.

Nico: The Weathera Sisters!

Qin: Hey wow! Winter Water, Spring Earth, Summer Fire and Autumn Wind! Great to see you girls again.

Me: That is cool! They are named after the 4 Seasons and the 4 Elemental Forces. That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

They reverted back and they were girls that each had hair that matched the seasons and the elements. Spring Earth was a blue hair girl with blue clothes, Summer was a girl with red hair and red clothes, Autumn had green hair and green clothes and Winter had pink hair and green and blue clothes.

Spring Earth: Awesome to see you guys again.

Summer Fire: We got this.

They fired waves of the elements and smashed them down and I caught their ridewatches and I purified them. I brought the Cavvingyama sisters over.

Summer Fire: That was awesome.

Autumn Wind: It sure was.

Autumn Blaze: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Spring Earth: We are Nico's friends from Meteorology.

Winter Water: We have many of them. But our favorite is when we built an amazing holographic weather simulator.

Me: Wow! I've heard about that. I didn't know that was you girls.

Eli: That is so cool!

Rainbow Dash: That is really awesome!

Autumn Fire: It sure is. We built it with every kind of weather event in history and showed the effects of all of the weather.

Laney: That is fancy.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: No kidding.

Nico hugged all 4 of them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Summer Fire: We missed you too Nico

Winter Water: We have so much to catch up on.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS

Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Rui, Sirenmon, Athena, and Melody are heading to Domino City, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's Ghostrick Guardian Angels, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: Alaric Aegenwulf, he's a big-time dangerous enemy of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki, and they've hated this guy for years, he's a very dangerous werewolf, and even worse, he murdered their parents when they were little and he enjoyed killing their parents in cold blood. Now, he's been sighted in Domino City, and he's on the rampage once again, but Lincoln's going to see to it that Alaric is destroyed for good and the parents of his Ghostrick Guardian Angels are avenged.

Lincoln: We're back here in Domino City, and I know what we're going to do here not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but Ursula, you and your friends aren't going to like who's here: your old big-time enemy, Alaric Aegenwulf.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki gasped in shock.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Not that murderous werewolf again! We've been after him for years!

Isabella Lupa: But, he's always gotten away before we could kill him. Now, he's here in Domino City for more blood, but now, our chance for revenge has arrived.

Nico: Uh oh, I've got a feeling I'm not going to like hearing about this werewolf.

Me: Me too.

Lincoln: You sure aren't, guys. Alaric Aegenwulf is a big-time dangerous enemy of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki, and they've absolutely hated this guy for years, and as Ursula pointed out, he's a very dangerous werewolf, and even worse, he murdered their parents when they were little and he enjoyed killing their parents in cold blood and he even devoured their mutilated bodies.

We gasped in horror.

Me: That heartless monstrous savage, he's going to pay for this.

Lincoln: And he will, with his own blood.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln has transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal, Defender of The Night.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, he's going to see what happens when he dares to piss me off by killing the parents of my Guardian Angels to slake his thirst for blood and hunger for flesh, and I want to thank you for joining us, Rui, Sirenmon, Athena, and Melody.

Melody: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Vinyl Scratch: We're so going to make that monster pay for what he's done.

Aquata: We sure will.

Suddenly, we saw Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu appear before us, along with Hoola, and with them are the nine girls.

Nico: What in the? Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, and Hoola from My Singing

Monsters?!

Hoola: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu: (Girl's voice) But, we got the nine girls away from that good for nothing fleabag, Alaric.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) That voice from Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, Kiara Kessler, I knew it was you, and that voice from Hoola, I knew we'd run into you, Kohamon.

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar, and we saw something heading our way: it was Alaric Aegenwulf, he was a massive 12'5" hulking brown-furred werewolf and he had red eyes full of anger and hunger.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Alaric Aegenwulf, right on time, and I'm not that surprised to see you haven't changed in the slightest, but either way, I'm going to enjoy ripping you to shreds, you bloodthirsty monster from Hell! This is for what you did in murdering the parents of my Ghostrick Guardian Angels long ago! (WOLF ROAR)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy

Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Vinyl Scratch's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Alaric Aegenwulf, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Enraged, Alaric Aegenwulf sent armies of werewolves at Lincoln, but Lincoln ran at them as well, he plunged his hand in a werewolf's chest and ripped out his heart and ate it, he then grabbed another and lifts him up and after ripping his heart out and eating it, he ripped him in half spilling his guts everywhere, he jumped behind another and after ripping his heart out and eating it, he plunged his hand into his back and he ripped out his entire spinal column along with his skull and brain, he grabbed another and after ripping his heart out and eating it, he ripped his head clean off spilling his blood everywhere, he grabbed another and ripped his leg off and he ripped out his heart out and ate it, he grabbed another by his head and ripped his head off and tore out his spinal column as well, he'd grabbed another and plunged his hand in his chest and ripped out his beating heart and ate it, he grabs another werewolf on both sides of his head and RIPPED HIM IN HALF DOWN THE MIDDLE SPILLING HIS BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE! Lincoln grabbed another werewolf and stabbed his eyes out with his claws and he grabbed him by his mouth and ripped his face in half.

Then, Lincoln grabs Alaric Aegenwulf by his neck with one of his white wolf tails and lifted him up, and then, with his left hand, he plunged it into Alaric Aegenwulf's chest as he roared in pain, and then, Lincoln ripped out his beating heart and ate it right in front of him, and Alaric Aegenwulf died from severe blood loss, and Lincoln sent his soul and the souls of his werewolves to The Black Gates. The rest of us cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You've claimed your last victim, Alaric Aegenwulf. (To the parents of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki) I hope you were watching the fight, Mr. and Mrs. Truaigheaingeal, along with the rest of my Ghostrick Guardian Angels' parents, I've killed the one who murdered you long ago.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Mom… , Dad… , we finally did it.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That monster's finally gone for good, and your deaths have finally been avenged.

Me: Man, that werewolf really left quite a stain on them.

Nico: He murdered and devoured their parents and right in front of them, and they were children. You showed that monster absolutely no mercy, Lincoln, that was awesome.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Thanks, Nico. Now, to get myself clean.

Lincoln put himself in a water ball and washed him off, and the water ball turned red and he was clean. Then, Lincoln shook like a dog and he was dry.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There, that's much better.

May: One day, we got to come up with a team name for me, Maria, J.D., and you whenever we turn into our werewolf forms.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Good idea.

Lincoln the Nocturnal transformed back to Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, anyways, we're finally rid of Alaric Aegenwulf and he's paid the price for what he did so

long ago. (To Kiara Kessler and Kohamon) And it's so good to see you again, Kiara Kessler and Kohamon.

Kiara Kessler reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with short light blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with blue markings and she has the Giant Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in a black sleeveless crop top with blue flames on the bottom with the Giant Nazca Line on it, black gym shorts, black sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, blue flames, and fiends on the coattails and on the back is Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and holstered on her back is a massive Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity

Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and the monsters of Kalin Kessler etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Ccapac Apu heads for the crossguard, large green gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Hundred Eyes Dragon heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Hundred Eyes Dragon heads for the pommel.

And Kohamon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: light, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, suns, and hula hoops on the coattails, and on the back is Hoola, and holstered on her back is a massive Hoola-themed greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Hoola etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large Hoola heads for the crossguard, large golden yellow gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Hoola heads and large golden yellow gem on the bottom of the large Hoola heads for the pommel.

Kiara Kessler: You too, Lincoln.

Kohamon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Kiara Kessler and Kohamon and he hugged them, and Kiara Kessler and Kohamon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Kiara, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kohamon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kiara Kessler: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Kohamon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu named Kiara Kessler, she's my Guardian Angel from Domino

City and classmate in Gym, and she's known as The Infernity Dark Giant Queen, because she, just like Kalin Kessler, Dark Signer of The Giant Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, uses an Infernity Deck, and spearheading the deck is Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu. She was also born with immense superhuman strength, and that made her the physically strongest of my Guardian Angels, and she's also someone who enjoys going to the gym. She really trained me hard in the Gym, and thanks to all of the constant training she and the other Guardian Angels put me through, along with all our training and the combinations of my genes and hyperpuberty, that's how I became the really tall, imposing, handsome, and really beefed-up muscular man you see me as now.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: And Kiara also got Lincoln into bodybuilding as well, and she really trained him hard for that sport. Lincoln made Kiara Kessler an awesome black and blue sleeveless crop top with blue flames on the bottom with the Giant Nazca Line imprinted on it and matching black gym shorts, along with blue gem earrings and blue gem necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips while they were working out in the Gym. She's also the sister of Kalin Kessler, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of what she'd put her own brother through.

We gasped in shock.

Me: I had absolutely no idea Kalin had a sister.

Misty Tredwell: Me neither. But, Kalin's in for a huge surprise when we get back, and you'll be happy to know that Kalin's already dating someone.

Kiara Kessler: Wait, what? My brother's got himself a lady friend?!

Lincoln: You'll have to wait 'til we head back home. And the Hoola Gene-Slammer is Kohamon, the second of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters. Kohamon is The Warrior of Light, and she and I actually meditated in the brightest light and she taught me how to create weapons out of light. Watch this.

Lincoln created a massive greatsword out of light, along with a spear, hammer, and so many other weapons.

Nico: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: And she even danced with me in the light, and to show thanks, I kissed Kohamon on the lips, and she hates Flip with a passion.

Me: Oh man, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met Hikenmon yesterday.

Kohamon: I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Kiara want to give me your blood, right?

Kiara Kessler: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Kohamon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He'd already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon yesterday.

Lincoln first went up to Kiara Kessler, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Kohamon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kohamon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kohamon and Kiara Kessler with blue and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue and golden yellow crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Kiara Kessler: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kiara Kessler and Kohamon.

Kiara Kessler and Kohamon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Cathy, Nancy, Amy, and Donna from Scooby-Doo!, Rin, Buro, and Marija from Muse Dash, Juliet Persia from Boarding School Juliet, and Lacia from Beatless.

Thorn: (Gasps) Oh, no way, Cathy, Nancy, Amy, and Donna are among the group of girls that were in Domino City.

Lincoln: You, Dusk, and Luna know them, Thorn.

Dusk: They're a female gothic dinosaur-styled band, and they're also friends of Mystery Inc, which means, they're in for a big reunion when we head back, and those five other girls…

Lincoln: Are Rin, Buro, and Marija from Muse Dash, Juliet Persia from Boarding School Juliet, and Lacia from Beatless.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cathy: We're still in one piece thanks to you for saving us from that werewolf.

Then, when Cathy and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Alaric Aegenwulf, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace,

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Cathy: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Juliet Persia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cathy, Nancy, Amy, Donna, Rin, Buro, Marija, Juliet Persia, and Lacia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Lincoln's Ghostrick Guardian Angels, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Malbrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: Alaric Aegenwulf, he's a very dangerous werewolf and their big-time dangerous enemy of them, and they've hated this guy for years, and their hatred of him got even worse when he murdered their parents when they were little and he enjoyed killing their parents in cold blood, and he was sighted in Domino City, and he's on the rampage once again.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us beating that werewolf down, and Lincoln as Lincoln the Nocturnal ripping out the hearts of Alaric Aegenwulf's werewolf minions and eating them and tearing them to shreds and leaving a bloody mess all over the place, and Lincoln finishing Alaric Aegenwulf off by ripping out his heart and eating it and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Kiara Kessler, and Kohamon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, no wonder the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers were out for blood, that werewolf murdered and ate their parents when they were little. Damn, now that's just outright evil.

Lincoln: Alaric Aegenwulf was nothing more than an evil werewolf driven only by a hunger for human flesh and blood, but when he murdered and devoured the parents of Ursula and her friends, that was last straw, he had to be stopped or he was going to kill again.

Nico: Werewolves like him deserve to be destroyed for good.

Sunset Shimmer: You said it, and thanks to what you did, Linky, now the parents of your Guardian Angels can finally rest in peace.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: Yeah.

---

After finally destroying Alaric Aegenwulf and avenging the parents of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kiara Kessler and Kohamon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kiara Kessler: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Kohamon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kohamon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Kiara Kessler: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Kiara, Kohamon, do you have any stories on what Lynn and Flip did to earn your hate for them?

Kohamon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were at the park and we were having some fun, but then, we heard a loud bellow of rage and Lincoln caught the stench of some unwashed mutant cheapskate, and we knew only one person matched that description: Flip, and he was charging right at us with murder on his mind. But, Linky was so ready for him, he fired a blast of light which blinded Flip and he tripped him and sent him flying into the pond, and before he could get out, the cops already came, and Flip was handcuffed and sent back to prison where he got another Life sentence added to the multitude of Life sentences he'd accumulated.

Nico: Jeez, Flip is literally a glutton for punishment, and that was a slick move firing a blast of light at Flip to blind him and trip him sending him flying into the pond, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Flip should've known better than to mess with me, but he never learns.

Kiara Kessler: He never does, that's why a lot of us hate him even now, and I've got a story for you, and it also reflects on why I hated Lynn. One day, Lincoln and I were at our Gym and we were doing our workouts, and he was already lifting 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells. The other Guardian Angels saw it for themselves, and they were blushing like mad. But, then our workout was rudely interrupted when we heard a loud belch in the air, and we knew who that was: Lynn. Suddenly, we saw the doors burst open, and we saw Lynn, she had a scowl on her face and her eyes were red with insanity and rage. We were absolutely so mad at her, we wanted to rip her in two as we put the weights down to deal with her, Lynn ran right at us on all fours like an animal, but Lincoln was ready for that gym bag, he grabbed her by the collar of her shirt and threw her onto an exercise mat with his superhuman strength, she got back up, but boy was she madder than ever. Then, I decided to step in and with one punch, I literally sent her flying out of the gym, and right into a cage

Luna had outside for her, and she and the Moon Goats dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for fifteen weeks.

Nico: Lynn was just on another rampage again?! Not again!

Me: Dark Lynn made her nothing more than a psychotic animal. By the way, Kiara, is it true that you got Lincoln into bodybuilding?

Kiara Kessler: You got that right. Take a look.

Kiara Kessler put up a slideshow, and we saw Lincoln doing some awesome bodybuilding poses, and he was in an orange speedo for that. When the slideshow ended, we were really impressed, and the girls in Lincoln's harem were already blushing like crazy.

Lily the Mermaid: Oh my. You're already an attractive male model for the clothes Maria Tredwell and Leni designed, and now to also find out you're also an attractive bodybuilder?! Just how many more surprises are we going to find out about you, Linky?!

Me: We've already found out way too many surprises about him from many of you, but I can say this, your future husband's literally a ladies man to the infinite power.

Nico: And combine that with his natural good looks, personality, and ripped body that he'd developed through all that hard working out and training, he has literally been attracting the attention of tons of girls and ladies left and right.

Luna: That's just what we're about to say!

Lori: But, they're right, Linky, you've had that natural charm and charisma, and you've really grown from that cute little boy we've known since the day you were born into a really handsome, big, strong, and caring man.

Lincoln was touched to hear that, as he put the 900,000,000,000-lb barbells down to head up to Lori and he hugged her, and she hugged him back.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lori.

Lori: You're welcome.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya had feelings for Lincoln when Akko introduced her friends to Lincoln and when Twilight and her friends introduced their friends to Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Verosika Mayday: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here many times before, Verosika, and it really is beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Bubblaine, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Verosika Mayday, Oatmeal Gem, Lily the Witch, Katrina, Luna Carson, Luka Carson, and Maya are now part of your harem.

Verosika Mayday: That's right, and from what I heard from the other succubi in his harem was true, he also does have the powers of an Incubi, and he's indeed really really really strong.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) When he fed on the blood of the succubi in his harem, that allowed for him to acquire the powers of an Incubi, and Incubi Magic is also really really strong.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh man, so it wasn't just Kurumu's Succubi Magic, but also, Lincoln's really strong Incubi Magic as well that caused my shield to fail last year?!

Lincoln: Oops, sorry about that, Nicole.

Nicole: That's alright, Lincoln. But, that was really something I needed to hear. See, Succubi Magic is really strong, but combine that with the really strong magic of an Incubi, and it bypassed the shields I put up when you have an intimate moment with your harem.

---

We were watching TV.

Eustace was reading the paper and Courage was on Muriel's lap.

Eustace: Stupid Dog! (GETS OUT UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

He scared Courage.

Eustace laughed. Then…

BLAM!

Eustace got hit on his head by Francesca and Muriel with a rolling pin!

Eustace: OW! WHAT DID I DO!?

And then we heard a piano playing.

(TOCATA EN FUGUE IN D-MINOR BY JOHANN SEBASTIAN BACH PLAYING)

Nico: Do you guys hear piano playing?

Me: Yeah and that is the Tocata En Fugue by Bach. Timeless classic.

We went to see and then we saw The Mascots Playing the Piano!

Qin: Wow!

Me: That was you guys doing that!?

Poromon: It sure was. What do you think?

Me: Awesome playing! May I try?

Poromon: Sure.

I got a Harpsichord.

Me: Here we go.

I played Symphony no. 94 by Franz Joseph Haydn.

Nico: Ooh love Haydn.

I played it well.

Rarity: Oh that was well done J.D. darling.

Me: Thanks. That was cool.

Nico: I didn't know you could play the Harpsichord, J.D.

Me: Hidden talent.

Diamond Tiara: That is a really awesome talent.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: When we were over in the Sydney Opera House on our worldwide vacation I played the largest organ and played some good songs there.

Nico: Oh right! I heard about that. That was cool!

Camie: Awesome!

Kurumu: Let me see you guys play the piano together?

Me: You got it.

The mascots were playing Beethoven's Pastorel song and it was awesome.

It was a really awesome song.

We cheered for them.

Brian Griffin: Hey J.D. play Morning Mood by Edvard Grieg.

Me: Ah that will be good.

I played it and it was awesome and beautiful.

It was a beautiful song.

When it was done everyone cheered for me.

Nico: That was cool.

Mizore: Play another song, mascots!

Poliwag: You got it.

They got to playing Hungarian Rhapsody N0. 2 by Franz Liszt and it was an icon Looney Tunes song.

It was awesome.

The Previous Group of the M.O.E. Came and were enjoying themselves.

Mumbo Jumbo: Wow that is really good!

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

When the mascots were done we cheered.

Breakdown: Encore! Encore!

Me: Bravo! Here's my favorite.

I played A Night On Bald Mountain by the great Modest Mussorgsky.

I was playing it perfectly and awesome.

When it was done everyone cheered.

Knightbrace: That was great!

Lola: Yeah!

Zarya: Awesome!

Electrocutioner: Play Peter Griffin.

Poromon: Ah now there is a challenge.

Poliwag: Here we go.

We then heard the Piano playing by itself.

DUN DUN DUN DUN DUDUDUDUDDUDUDUDUDUDUDUDDUD DUN!

UH OH!

Shaggy: ZOINKS!

Scooby: RIKES!

Qin: That's not a player piano is it!?

Me: No. Wait.

I turned on my infrared vision and I saw a Kecleon playing it.

Me: Hey a Kecleon is playing it.

Nico: A Kecleon? Cool.

It revealed itself.

Kecleon: (In a girls voice) That was a good entrance. Sorry about the scare.

Nico: Emily Lee!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl that had green hair and had green clothes and a Chameleon tattoo on her arm.

Emily Lee: That was awesome playing there by the way.

Poromon: Emily!

Emily Lee: (LAUGHS) (Hugs Poromon) Poromon. Awesome to see you.

Me: Aww so cute.

Emily Lee: And Poliwag awesome to see you too.

Poliwag: Same here Emily.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

May: Aw I wanted to say that.

Me: Sorry it was coming anyway.

Emily Lee: My favorite is when me and Nico were sitting on a beautiful hill in the Jungle of the Philippines and we watched the ocean and the sky and saw the clouds and we were looking at awesome shapes.

Shikamaru: Welcome to my world. That's what I would like to do. What a drag.

Me: Oh Shikamaru you think everything is a drag.

Nico: Yeah. But that was fun.

Nico and Emily hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Emily Lee: Me too Nico. Me too.

Jindrax: Nico, which teams did you make today?

Nico: Dante Vale's team will include Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko

Shiretoko, Star Man and Emma Gilbert. Jack Atlas' team will include Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara and Ryuzetsu.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Awesome ideas. And Sara of Rōran right?

Nico: Yep.

Me: I thought so. Man in 150,000 years we had a really awesome adventure. And I'll never forget the adventure I had with Ryuzetsu in that time.

Nico: With the Blood Prison right?

Me: Bingo. Naruto was framed for a crime he didn't commit and it was up to the Knights of the New Fire to help clean his name.

Nico: Wow. I'll have to hear about it later.

Me: But the rest are awesome choices.

Xenia: They sure are.

Chillyfish: It's obvious we're coming with you guys.

The Tiki Tak Tribe nodded at this.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And yes you all can come with. But glad you guys loved the show.

Qin: We all had fun

Barricade: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Banette, Dusclops and Tropius.

Me: Ooh this will be interesting. I have a strong feeling that one of them is going to be someone of incredibly strong power.

Nico: What makes you say that?

Me: Just a really strong feeling.

Laney: Oh.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico, Everyone can you hear me?

Nico: Loud and clear King Kai, what's the emergency?

King Kai: I'm afraid I got bad news. After you guys destroyed Gnag the Nameless on Aerwiar, his entire army of Fangs decided to march on the warpath and avenge him by destroying all life on the entire planet and get revenge for him.

We gasped!

Me: Those monster lizardheads!

Qin: Now that they are leaderless they are lost sheep.

Nico: The'll be after us now that we destroyed their leader.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Gintrrea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Gintrrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Gintrrea, right, Fiona?

Fiona Gunterton: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Livvura and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's head on over to Aerwiar and destroy all of Gnag's army and make them all pay for everything they did and are going to do. No way in hell are we going to let them live a second longer.

Lincoln: If they think they can get away with everything they did to Leeli and her family over the years, they've got another thing coming, and once we get through with destroying all of those freaks, you better be ready to die, Gintrrea.

Fiona Guntherton: You better be ready to die, Gintrrea, because you're about to face the full extent of the Elemental Incarnation of Fury.

Nico: Lets head out everyone.

We went to the ship and we were off to Aerwiar.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7343.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Aerwiar for number 2 of our adventures there. This time it's a battle with numerous Fangs that are after everyone to get revenge on us for killing Gnag the Nameless. Our mission is the Total Extinction of all The Fangs.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Dayu: We haven't met Leeli's parents, right?

Dahlia Hawthorne: No, we haven't.

Me: No it wasn't your turn back then. But you'll get the chance to now.

Girl Jordan: We have so much to tell Nia and uhh have we ever met their dad?

Me: No we haven't. From what I read in my books their dad Esben Wingfeather was killed in the great war when Janner was three, Tink was two and Leeli was a newborn.

Nico: (GASP) Oh man.

Leeli: I never knew my father. But he was a great man.

Eli: Oh man.

Dirt Boss: But at least no more losses won't happen.

Me: Not this time.

Nico: Nope.

Lana: Not gonna happen.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at Aerwiar.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing the ship.

We landed and got out.

We arrived in Glipwood Township.

Me: Here we are.

Leeli: Awesome to be home.

Nico: It sure is.

We went to the Wingfeather house.

Me: The town is looking good. But any minute we'll have tons of Fangs coming.

Xenia: But we'll be ready for them.

Blizzard: Do you guys have any eagles among you guys?

Neopolitan Man: You must have, right?

Leeli: We never really looked.

Janner: But we might.

Blizzard: Okay,

Gilda: I actually feel right at home here.

Silverstream: Boy me too.

Gallus: All of us do.

Gabby (MLP): We sure do and it's so awesome.

Qin: I agree there.

We saw the Farmhouse.

Me: There it is.

We went up to the door and knocked on it and Nia came out.

Nia: (GASP) Leeli, Janner, Tink!

She went and hugged them.

Leeli: We're okay mom.

Nia: Is Gnag…

Me: Yes Gnag is dead. Gone forever.

Nico: We have so much to tell you.

A Fang tried to sneak up on us but Killer Croc grabbed him by the throat.

Ghost of Dr. Coffin: After Croc has his meal.

Killer Croc: I'm gonna enjoy feasting on your bones!

The last thing the Fang saw was Croc eating him alive.

Me: EW!

Nico: Lunch meat!

Me: Sorry you guys had to see that.

Nia: It's all right.

Nico: Everyone you stay out here and watch and protect the house. Me, J.D, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Janner, Tink and Lincoln will go inside and tell Nia what happened.

Eli: Right!

We went inside and everyone else was watching the house.

Skalor: How've you been?

Nia: Busy as ever.

Some of us were right outside the windows.

Me: That's awesome.

Girl Jordan: On one of Nico's rescues we discovered that I have a really powerful spiritual connection with Leeli. I got my powers from the Water Dragon of Ler, the God of the Seas in Irish Myth and Leeli sang a song that made that connection with me.

Nico: It's true.

Nia: Oh wow.

Me: We were literally amazed at how far your daughter has come in such a short amount of time Nia.

Nico: Yeah.

Whirlin: We even picked out an archenemy for her.

Evil Splash Woman: Wanna know who it is?

Nia: Who is it?

Me: They picked Icy Angel from Power Rangers Lost Galaxy.

Podu: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: And on Nico's rescue here as we were battling Fangs here Leeli transformed and it was awesome.

Nelson: And an Another Me was faced today.

Me: Not just that, but Leeli's song has done incredibly amazing magical deeds. She purged the brainwashing of an evil enemy that was faced a while back and purified the land and gave it new abundant and beautiful life.

Leeli: It's true.

Nia had tears of joy coming down her face.

Nia: Oh Leeli I'm so proud of you and your brothers. You all have come a long way.

Leeli: Thanks mom.

Janner: It is so fun helping out everyone.

Tink: Yeah and we have so many awesome and fun adventures.

Girl Jordan: Yeah. Also Leeli sang her song as a beautiful lullaby to Wallflower's baby girls and their power is amazingly strong at such a young age.

Nico: That's right.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Podu: Leeli is a true force.

Janner: My sister is amazing.

Tink: She sure is.

Leeli: Thanks guys.

Nia: Wow.

Fireor: Have the remaining Fangs been pestering you lately?

Ted Carson Firefly: Because that's why we're here.

Me: We got an emergency message from King Kai that all the Fangs are coming at you all on the warpath. After we destroyed Gnag they were made leaderless and are out to destroy you all. We're here to destroy them all and purge the land of them.

Nia: I see and yes they have but we were holding them off.

Me: Oh wow.

Barath Beyond: And have there been any casualties?

Nia: So far none. Everyone has been staying out of sight and indoors.

Me: That's good.

Girl Jordan: That will make our jobs easier.

Nico: It sure will.

Leeli: The Fangs are now lost without a leader.

Skeleton Man: It sure does.

Black Manta: I wonder if I can take some out underwater.

Nico: Not really sure if they can swim.

Leeli: But it's time for the Fangs to stop bullying everyone. Permanently.

Me: That is for sure.

Buffo: Buffo have worshippers ready to battle.

Nia: That is good.

Harpymon: I'll fly to see if I can find the rest of them.

Snow Ghost: Be careful.

She flew off.

Me: We'll be ready for the.

Leeli: Yeah we will.

Joi Reynard: Nico, I think you should know something.

Nico: Yes, Joi?

Joi Reynard: One of your old friends is an Acolyte like me, Faraji, Adam, and Tora. I can't remember her name. But she never made the cut against the fight against the Demon Shredder.

Marvel Loki: Hmm. Interesting.

Me: Hmm.

Qin: Interesting.

Harpymon came back.

Harpymon: Big time trouble! I see them.

Eli: More than that they are 25 klicks to the west and closing fast.

MetalSeadramon: (sees the Fangs heading away from us and laughs) Hey, guys! Those idiots don't even know where we are!

The Fangs heard this and headed in the right direction!

Yost Electro: OH, NICE GOING, METALSEADRAMON!

Nico: No matter. It's our mission. Prepare for battle!

Leeli: Mom you're going to see how strong we are.

Qin: Yep.

Jean Bison: We can still do our entrance even though they heard us, right?

Nico: Yes we can.

Jean Bison: Great.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

The Fangs got closer and closer. Then the spirits of all the birds from all over the world came. They swirled around the huge army of Fangs and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and formed into a huge fiery phoenix and a cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you lizard heads, time for you to be turned into lizard skinned accessories!

Beany the Braindead Bison: Stand back, I got a chainsaw! (He starts making chainsaw noises but the Fangs aren't fooled)

Bonz: Ok. Maybe we don't have chainsaws. But we do have pumpkin monsters!

Me: Yeah!

Bonz summoned Pumpking the King of All Ghosts!

Xenia: You guys are all dead meat.

Then Crimson Dynamo, Dr. Polaris, Turtle, Skalamander, Spot, Skalamander, Marluxia, Gator Ghoul, Leapfrog, David Cain, Seadramon, Evil Orbit Woman, Scirocco Mole, Yost Magneto, Weather Report, Bassoon Burns, Neopolitan, Yost Pyro, Glue Man, Lego Poison Ivy, and Big Lenny came.

Nico: Crimson Dynamo, Dr. Polaris, Turtle, Skalamander, Spot, Skalamander, Marluxia, Gator Ghoul, Leapfrog, David Cain, Seadramon, Evil Orbit Woman, Scirocco Mole, Yost Magneto, Weather Report, Bassoon Burns, Neopolitan, Yost Pyro, Glue Man, Lego Poison Ivy, and Big Lenny.

Crimson Dynamo: Nia's safe, right?

Maria: She is. The Fangs will never get to her.

Dr. Polaris: That's good.

Turtle: How about we keep it that way?

Me: Oh we will.

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you went to Yokai Academy.

Nico: We sure did.

Spot: I honestly didn't see Another Nelson coming either.

Me: Well it was to be excepted.

?: No kidding!

Then Trencher from Lost Galaxy Came. He was a sideline monster the rangers beat.

Leo: Trencher!

Trencher: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! But your battle was on the sidelines.

Trencher: I never did get my own episode.

Me: What a ripoff.

William: A real shame. It would've made things a lot more longer.

Me: It sure would have been awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

Akira Akatsuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Iron Man, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo - Nico's Rescue at Yokai Academy and saving numerous girls from the Remnants of Kuyo's Evil Brainwashing

Crimson Dynamo was first.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) Nico's Rescue was at Yokai Academy. He saved numerous girls from the Remnants of Kuyo's Evil Brainwashing

Akira: You have Leeli to thank for that one. Her song was so powerful that it completely rejuvenated the entire land and it completely purged all of Kuyo's evil brainwashing too.

Twilight Sparkle: That is one really amazing and magical song she has too.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is. I think it's really awesome myself.

Spyro: I thought it was really awesome too.

Iron Man: We're proud of Leeli for that.

Crimson Dynamo: Wow! Kudos to Leeli for that. Lets do it!

IRON REPULSOR MAGISWORD!

Akira used his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## Hikaru Akatsuki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thor, Barricade and Blackout VS Jai West A.K.A. Turtle (DC) - Battling Another Mizore and Another Springfield Bullies

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Nico, Sam's team, Springfield Bullies' team, and the others did good Battling Another Mizore. And Another Springfield Bullies too.

Hikaru: They sure did and they also faced Another Nelson Muntz too.

Turtle: That's right! Jimbo said that Nelson was part of Jimbo's gang back then.

Rainbow Dash: That's right and it was awesome.

Scootaloo: And it was fitting too because J.D. saved the 4 girls that were them from themselves too.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding. His heart showed them the good light.

Thor: It was a most amazing feat.

Turtle: It sure was. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING MJOLNIR MAGISWORD!

Hikaru used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

## Jessica Shannon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wasp, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Neal Emerson A.K.A. Dr. Polaris - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Domino City. How was it?

Jessica Shannon: It was really epic! We took down the old enemy of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Alaric Aegenwulf.

Fluttershy: It was a really amazing battle.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and we had a lot of awesome fun on that.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We sure did and it was great.

Stealth Elf: We banished that monster to the black gates too.

Wasp: That was so awesome.

Dr. Polaris: It sure is. Lets do it!

WASP STING MAGISWORD!

Jessica used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ed Grant, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hulk, Gilda and Stygian VS Dr Jonathan Ohnn A.K.A. Spot (Marvel) - Meeting the Avatar of Ccapac Apu

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed Grant) I heard you guys met the Avatar of Ccapac Apu.

What's her name?

Ed Grant: Her name is Kiara Kessler and she is Kalin's little sister.

Spot: Wow! I didn't know about that. That is amazing.

Applejack: She is a fusion of all the monsters of Kalin and is also the Avatar of Ccapac Apu.

Apple Bloom: And she got Lincoln into bodybuilding. Her story is cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Kiara, Kohamon, do you have any stories on what Lynn and Flip did to earn your hate for them?

Kohamon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were at the park and we were having some fun, but then, we heard a loud bellow of rage and Lincoln caught the stench of some unwashed mutant cheapskate, and we knew only one person matched that description: Flip, and he was charging right at us with murder on his mind. But, Linky was so ready for him, he fired a blast of light which blinded Flip and he tripped him and sent him flying into the pond, and before he could get out, the cops already came, and Flip was handcuffed and sent back to prison where he got another Life sentence added to the multitude of Life sentences he'd accumulated.

Nico: Jeez, Flip is literally a glutton for punishment, and that was a slick move firing a blast of light at Flip to blind him and trip him sending him flying into the pond, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Flip should've known better than to mess with me, but he never learns.

Kiara Kessler: He never does, that's why a lot of us hate him even now, and I've got a story for you, and it also reflects on why I hated Lynn. One day, Lincoln and I were at our Gym and we were doing our workouts, and he was already lifting 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells. The other Guardian Angels saw it for themselves, and they were blushing like mad. But, then our workout was rudely interrupted when we heard a loud belch in the air, and we knew who that was: Lynn. Suddenly, we saw the doors burst open, and we saw Lynn, she had a scowl on her face and her eyes were red with insanity and rage. We were absolutely so mad at her, we wanted to rip her in two as we put the weights down to deal with her, Lynn ran right at us on all fours like an animal, but Lincoln was ready for that gym bag, he grabbed her by the collar of her shirt and threw her onto an exercise mat with his superhuman strength, she got back up, but boy was she madder than ever. Then, I decided to step in and with one punch, I literally sent her flying out of the gym, and right into a cage Luna had outside for her, and she and the Moon Goats dragged her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for fifteen weeks.

Nico: Lynn was just on another rampage again?! Not again!

Me: Dark Lynn made her nothing more than a psychotic animal. By the way, Kiara, is it true that you got Lincoln into bodybuilding?

Kiara Kessler: You got that right. Take a look.

Kiara Kessler put up a slideshow, and we saw Lincoln doing some awesome bodybuilding poses, and he was in an orange speedo for that. When the slideshow ended, we were really impressed, and the girls in Lincoln's harem were already blushing like crazy.

Lily the Mermaid: Oh my. You're already an attractive male model for the clothes Maria Tredwell and Leni designed, and now to also find out you're also an attractive bodybuilder?! Just how many more surprises are we going to find out about you, Linky?!

Me: We've already found out way too many surprises about him from many of you, but I can say this, your future husband's literally a ladies man to the infinite power.

Nico: And combine that with his natural good looks, personality, and ripped body that he'd developed through all that hard working out and training, he has literally been attracting the attention of tons of girls and ladies left and right.

Luna: That's just what we're about to say!

Lori: But, they're right, Linky, you've had that natural charm and charisma, and you've really grown from that cute little boy we've known since the day you were born into a really handsome, big, strong, and caring man.

Lincoln was touched to hear that, as he put the 900,000,000,000-lb barbells down to head up to Lori and he hugged her, and she hugged him back.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lori.

Lori: You're welcome.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Spot: WOW! Lincoln sure worked hard to get where he is at like that.

Flashwing: He sure has and we're proud of him.

Hulk: Hulk agree too.

Spot: We are proud too. Lets do it!

HULK STRENGTH MAGISWORD!

Ed Grant used his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, crystal, lava and apples and smashed him down.

---

Chris Taylor, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Captain America, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander - The Mascots playing the Piano

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris Taylor) The macsots played the piano today. Was it one of them or all of them?

Chris Taylor: All of them. They played really well.

Pinkie Pie: It was a really talented sight.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really fun sight to see even though I play with rocks.

Featherweight: It was a really cool sight though.

Sprocket: We all were impressed.

Captain America: We sure were and it was fun.

Skalamander: I'm glad you guys liked it. Lets do it!

AMERICA SHIELD MAGISWORD!

Chris activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Noriko, Trixie, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Wallflower, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Gaara and RD Lincoln VS Screamer - The Mascots and J.D. played the works of Haydn, Beethoven, Mozart, and many great classical artists

---

Screamer was next.

Screamer: The Mascots and J.D. played the works of Haydn, Beethoven, Mozart and many great classical artists. What was your favorite?

Noriko: I liked the ones J.D. played and I loved A Night On Bald Mountain.

Trixie Lulamoon: That was an amazing and great performance.

Apple Bloom: We were amazed that J.D. has amazing talent.

Sweetie Belle: We were too and it was great.

Scootaloo: Boy they sure were all very talented.

Wallflower: It was so cool hearing them play all those great songs.

Triple Berry: It was so awesome.

Flynn: It really was great.

Cali: The classical songs were awesome back then.

Mags: Boy they sure were.

Hugo: I'll say.

Screamer: Those were great songs back then. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

Layla Williams, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lauriam, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia - The Mascots have a lot of Musical Talent and they played the funny song that Stewie played to mock Peter Griffin

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla Williams) The Mascots have a lot of Musical Talent. And they played the funny song that Stewie played to mock Peter Griffin

Layla Williams: Boy no kidding there! That was so funny. Your teammates couldn't stop laughing for 20 minutes straight.

Rarity: It was so amusing and funny darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It was really awesome too. We loved all the songs they did and it was amazing.

Gill Grunt: It sure was amazing to see them all play.

Lauriam: It sure was.

Marluxia: I agree there. Lets do it!

FLOWER WHIPPERSNAPPER MAGISWORD!

Layla used her ridewatch and they fired waves of flowers, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Becca Chang, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shaggy, Scooby Doo, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul - The Fangs are back for revenge and there are THOUSANDS of them this time

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) The Fangs are back for revenge. There are THOUSANDS of them this time.

Becca: Boy you are not kidding there. There are a lot of them this time.

Sunset Shimmer: But we're going to have lots and lots of lizard skinned accessories for everyone. Pipp Petals and Rarity are going to call it an awesome new fashion line.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It will be awesome to destroy them too.

Sunburn: It sure will be awesome too.

Shaggy: Like yeah and these lizards are going to be wiped out.

Scooby Doo: Reah.

Gator Ghoul: I know you all can do it! Lets do it!

ALLIGATOR STRENGTH MAGISWORD!

Becca used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and magic and smashed him down.

---

Lightning Dust, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tsuyu, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog - The Fangs want a battle we'll give them Armageddon

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) The Fangs want a battle? We'll give them Armageddon!

Lightning Dust: It'll be awesome to tear them all apart especially after how they have caused so much trouble to Leeli and her family.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah those dirtbags are going to get what's coming to them big time for their crimes against Aerwier.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure! And it's going to be really awesome taking them down.

Hex: Yeah that will be so awesome to do.

Tsuyu: You got that right.

Leap Frog: I know you all can do it. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING SPEED MAGISWORD!

Lightning Dust used her magisword and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, bones, blood, skulls and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lady Palutena, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pitt, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain - Now that Gnag the Nameless is dead the Fangs are lost sheep

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Lady Palutena) Now that Gnag the Nameless is dead, the Fangs are lost sheep. And easy to kill.

Lady Palutena: They sure are and it will be fitting for us to take them down when they are all leaderless.

Princess Celestia: We're going to have a lot of our hands full here though.

King Solar: But we have faced massive odds like this before and it will be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will and we can do it easily.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: But it will be awesome to help all of Aerwiar be rid of the Fangs and the terror of Gnag for good.

Pitt: You got that right.

David Cain: That is for sure. Lets do it!

LIGHT ANGEL MAGISWORD!

Lady Palutena used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed him down.

## Poromon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Pitt 2, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon - The Fangs will all be destroyed

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) The Fangs will all be destroyed. Can I still kill some of them?

Poromon: Plenty for us to destroy.

Seadramon: Awesome.

Princess Luna: This is gonna be so awesome to get all this rage out of my system against them.

Moondust: It sure will be fun to take the Fangs down.

Snowdrop: It sure will.

Seadramon: I agree there. By the way did J.D. and Girl Jordan talk to Leeli, Janner and Tink's mother about how far Leeli has come?

Snowdrop: They sure did and Nia was so proud of how far Leeli has come that she was weeping with joy.

Gari: Boy no kidding there. Leeli has come a long way ever since she and her brothers have joined the team.

Blackout: Especially with Leeli and Girl Jordan's spiritual connection in power and strength.

Pitt 2: So awesome and cool.

Seadramon: That is awesome. I'm proud of Leeli and everyone. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING MASCOT MAGISWORD!

Poromon used his magisword and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

## Milly Ashford VS Evil Orbit Woman

---

Evil Orbit Woman was next.

Evil Orbit Woman: This is gonna be so fun.

Milly Ashford: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Esther Blanchett VS Scirocco Mole

---

Scirocco Mole was next.

Scirocco Mole: I'm ready for this!

Esther Blanchett: Me too.

She fired waves of energy and smashe him down.

---

Mulan VS Yost Magneto

---

Yost Magneto was next.

Yost Magneto: I hope you're ready for me.

Mulan: Oh I am more than ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kujaku VS Weather Report

---

Weather Report was next.

Weather Report: Time to bring a shock to you.

Kujaku: I'll deliver more than that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Miku Hatsune VS Bassoon Burns

Bassoon Burns was next.

Miku Hatsune: This is gonna be a song worth remembering.

She sang Running with The Wolves by Aurora and fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

## Nathalie VS Neapolitan

Neapolitan was next.

Nathalie: This will be so fun and cool.

Neapolitan nodded.

Nathalie fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Elizabeth Swann VS Yost Pyro

Yost Pyro was next.

Yost Pyro: Time to burn.

Elizabeth Swann: I will more than burn.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Mika Kozuru VS Evil Glue Man

---

Evil Glue Man was next.

Evil Glue Man: I'll stick you down.

Mika: Bring it on.

She fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

---

Elemental Woman VS Lego Poison Ivy

---

Lego Poison Ivy was next.

Lego Poison Ivy: I'm ready for this.

Elemental Woman: So am I.

She fired waves of fire, earth, water and wind and smashed her down.

---

Caren, Princess of the Antarctic Ocean VS Big Lenny

---

Big Lenny was next.

Caren: I'l bring your shock back at you.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Leina Vance, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Good Cinder Fall, Misty Tredwell, Eli, Nunnaly, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Trencher

Trencher was next.

Trencher: Boy you guys all have your hands full dealing with so many Fangs don't you.

Me: You're not kidding on that one! But this is gonna be so awesome.

Leina: It sure will be awesome and fun.

Varie: You got that right.

Camie: But this will be a really epic and awesome fight.

Celica: It sure will be amazing and fun.

Cassidy: I can't wait to kick some lizard butt.

Good Cinder Fall: Same with me.

Misty Tredwell: This is gonna be so fun.

Trencher: It sure will be. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of The Fangs, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Fangs symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Leo: LIGHTS OF ORION ACTIVATE!

They glowed and got awesome belt buckles, armbands, claw gauntlets and crossguards for their Quasar Sabers.

Leo: POWER UP MODE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the rangers turned into a ball of fire. The blasts hit him first and the rangers flew through Trencher and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Trencher you have failed this planet!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Emma: They're dropping like flies!

Tsukasa: Time to finish the rest off!

Maria: Time for these freaks to go. (TURNS DIAL) TRANSYLVANIAN SPANKING 6!

Maria summoned Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Red Claw (DC), Anti-Tooth Fairy, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show) and Count Burns along with Count Nocturne, Evil Shade Man and Baron Mordo.

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

We went at them and blasted them all over left and right.

Mizore, Kurumu, Breakdown and Mirage used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Breakdown's grenade launcher, Mirage's weapons and Mizore and Kurumu's powers 100-fold.

Mizore and Breakdown: ICE GRENADE BARRAGE!

Kurumu and Mirage: SUCCUBUS SLASH BLADE DANCE!

Claw of the Tiger Power and Bonz: CLAW BONES OF THE TIGER!

Flames of The Phoenix Power and Dayu: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX BLAST!

Bite of the Shark Power and MetalSeadramon: BITE OF THE RIVER DRAGON BLAST!

Fury of The Dragon Power and Blizzard: ICE FURY OF THE DRAGON!

6th Ranger Power and Harpymon: 6TH RANGER FURY BLAST!

Nature Croc Fury and Killer Croc: NATURE CROC BLAST!

Spirit Detective Power and Black Manta: MANTA SPIRIT BLAST!

Wind Planet Might and Whirlin: WIND PLANET MIGHT SHOT!

Fire Planet Might and Fireor: FIRE PLANET MIGHT SHOT!

Water Planet Might and Chillyfish: WATER PLANET MIGHT SHOT!

Stupid Bisons and Beany the Braindead Bison: STUPID BISON BLAST!

Sophisticated Power and Dahlia Hawthorne: SOPHISTICATED RICH BLAST!

Ice Cream Mayhem Deliciousness and Neapolitan Man: ICE CREAM MAYHEM BLAST!

Lightning Force Storm and Yost Electro: LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

Snow Woman Fury and Snow Ghost: SNOW WOMAN FURY SHOT!

Voodoo of Tanzania and Tiki Tak Tribe: VOODOO OF TANZANIA BLAST!

Firestorm Mage Might and Ted Carson Firefly: FIRESTORM MAGE BLAST!

Splashing Doom Force and Evil Splash Woman: SPLASHING DOOM BLAST!

Ninjas of Doom and Skeleton Men: NINJAS OF DOOM BLAST!

Uzumaki Chain Might and Ghost of Dr. Coffin: UZUMAKI CHAINS OF DOOM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Leeli, Rainbow Dash, Girl Jordan, me, Nico, Eli and Maximum Ride: FLIGHT OF THE ANGELS OF AERWIAR!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BIRD ELEMENT STYLE: EAGLE!

Entrapta: BIRD LIGHTNING STYLE: FALCON!

Perfuma: BIRD NATURE STYLE: DUCK!

Frosta: BIRD ICE STYLE: PENGUIN!

Hilda: (British Accent) BIRD FIRE STYLE: GOLDFINCH!

Nanami: BIRD WATER STYLE: HAWK!

Toph: BIRD EARTH STYLE: ALBATROSS!

Makoto: BIRD WIND STYLE: HUMMINGBIRD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said birds.

Lincoln and his harem: BIRD FINAL SMASH: BIRD STRIKE!

They summoned birds to attack!

We fired black energy blasts at the many numbers of the Fangs that we took down and banished all their scaly butts to the Black Gates forever.

Leeli: Take that you scalefaces!

Lincoln: Never again will you torment this world!

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Fiona Guntherton: That's right, there's still the matter of Gintrrea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS

Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Gintrrea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Gintrrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Gintrrea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Gintrrea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Fiona Guntherton: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Fiona Guntherton's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a neon orange and red energy aura with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Fury-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Livvura, she left neon orange and red energy, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Fiona Guntherton: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Gintrrea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated into ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Fiona Guntherton was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange and red energy with flames surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels and Fury flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gintrrea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Fiona Guntherton emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Fiona Guntherton grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange and red hair, she has neon red eyes and a neon orange and red energy aura with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Fury emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Fury with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links. Fiona Guntherton has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless red crop top, yellow skirt, dark orange bellbottom pants, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fury surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Fiona Guntherton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with neon orange and red tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips. Fiona Guntherton has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fiona Guntherton's massive Fury-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon orange and red energy, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Fury's Elemental Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Inferno Greatsword of Elemental Firestorm Fury Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon orange gems and the Fire Elemental Fury etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged neon red blade, large neon red dragon heads for the crossguard, large neon red gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large neon red gem on the bottom of the red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with neon orange gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fury's head with neon orange gems for eyes and a large neon orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Fury that said, "Fiona Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Fury, Elemental Angel of Fire, Loving Eldest Sister of Saline Guntherton, Bertha Guntherton, Hailey Guntherton, and Emma Guntherton, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Marina Tsumura the T-Rex Dopant, Destroyer of Gintrrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

フィオナ・ガンサートン、フューリーのジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・エンジェル・オブ・ファイヤー、セイリーン・ガンサートンの愛する長女、バーサ・ガンサートン、ヘイリー・ガンサート

ン、エマ・ガンサートン、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、マリナ・ツムラの宿敵、T-レックスのドーパント、ギントレアの破壊者ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Fiona Guntherton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FURY-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM INFERNO FURY ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM FURY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM FURY ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Fiona Guntherton's Super Angel-Fury-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gintrrea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Fiona Guntherton fired a powerful neon orange and red energy blast with fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Gintrrea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned, but this really pissed him off now.

Saline Guntherton: Wow, Fiona's transformed, awesome!

Bertha Guntherton: That's really incredible, and she really burned Gintrrea badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Fiona Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Fury Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Fury Angel Inferno Love) And now, a fiery fate awaits you, Gintrrea.

Nico: Let's get him, Fiona, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined

Fiona Guntherton.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Fiona Guntherton and Nico went after Gintrrea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon orange and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gintrrea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Gintrrea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Gintrrea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Gintrrea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Gintrrea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Gintrrea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Fiona Guntherton and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Fiona, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Gintrrea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Gintrrea and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Gintrrea's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Fiona, let's end this bastard for good.

Fiona Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Fury Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Fury Angel Inferno Love) You got it, Nico.

Fiona Guntherton and Nico sent Gintrrea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Gintrrea.

Fiona Guntherton and Nico: ELEMENTAL FURY DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Fiona Guntherton and Nico fired two massive neon orange energy Kamehameha waves with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels which hit Gintrrea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Fiona Guntherton and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Fiona Guntherton and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Fiona Guntherton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Fiona Guntherton: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-nine members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Gintrrea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Fiona.

Suddenly, Fiona Guntherton wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Fiona Guntherton's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Fury flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Fiona Guntherton absorbed the fire and they came back to us as the display and Fire vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Fiona.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Hinnphes, which means you're up next, Saline.

Saline Guntherton: Yeah, we'll make Hinnphes pay.

Nico: We sure will. So, who's the next Dark Signer Monsters Fusion Gene-Slammer we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln?

Lincoln: We already have that one planned out, the next one for tomorrow will be The Fusion Gene-Slammer for Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu.

Misty Tredwell: Carly's monsters, no doubt.

Maria Tredwell: Carly's monsters consisted of the Fortune Fairies and Fortune Ladies since she has a Fortunetelling Deck, and spearheading her deck is Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu.

Marluxia: Looks like we got a lot of corpses to make into acessories. (to Gator Ghoul) No offense.

Gator Ghoul: None taken.

Leap Frog: Now, they'll never bother the Wingfeathers again.

David Cain: No, they won't.

Seadramon: And I got to kill a few of them.

Me: All of us did.

Qin: Yep. But they are all dead.

Nico: Good riddance. Great job everyone.

Maximum Ride: (To the viewers) Not even lizards are a match for the bird.

Me: That's right.

We went back home. Nia and her family and all of Glipwood Township was put under our protection on Earth. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This is a sequel to the Wingfeather Saga chapter we did.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail And Sunburst and Pete, Chameleon, Bun Bun, Universe 666 Captain Hook, One Eye and Ghost of Amos Littlefield and we're going to Yokai Academy again and we're going to battle Another Kurumu and Another Pete and also we're going to meet a Tropius gene-slammer named Irena Prewitt and she is a member of the Ninja Acolytes and she is a powerful nature and plant master.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Saline Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Subtlety and Nico VS Hinnphes

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Domino City, and we're going to take down an old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, the bad news: they're none other than Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin, the rotten sisters of Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin, The Knightmare Coven of Justice. Unlike their older sisters, Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin were normal girls, but they're eight of the most rotten, spoiled Queen Bees who terrorized the students and teachers of the Royal Woods school system, and they acted like they were superior to the other students, but they're really not, and their older sisters have had to put them back in their place many times by using their mastery over Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Necromancy, and Witchcraft. Marana and her friends hated their older sisters and tried to kill them and Lincoln numerous times, but Lincoln told them off by saying that they've been nothing more than a bunch of jealous, envy-driven, rotten, evil, spoiled Queen Bee monsters ever to be let into the school system, and it ended with Marana and her friends getting expelled by Lincoln, Morgana, and her coven, and Marana and her friends were also disowned by their parents and older sisters and were kicked out into the streets. Now, Marana and her friends have come back, and they were out for blood and revenge, but The Knightmare Coven of Justice isn't going to take that threat lying down, and neither is Lincoln. And we're going to meet the next Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Dark Signers' Monsters, this time, it's a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu named Carla Carmine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel

from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Fortune Fairy Lady Dark Hummingbird Queen, because she, just like Carly Atlas, Dark Signer of The Hummingbird, uses a Fortunetelling Deck, and spearheading it is The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu. Carla Carmine, like Anita Harper, has the powers of the Aurora Borealis and she also has the power to see into the future and has the power to see into the future as well as master the elemental forces of nature at an omnipotent level, and she really taught Lincoln how to master the elemental forces of nature, and she even gave him the powers of the Aurora Borealis. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a hummingbird pendant, and to show thanks, Carla kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Carly Carmine now Carly Atlas, and like with Carly, Carla's one of Lincoln's strongest supporters, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion for all of the crap and hell she put her little brother through and always acting like she's better than him and everyone, and Carla's put Lori in her place more than once.

And I've got got something for all of you, I call these Destroyers of The Fangs, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Fangs symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Get ready because we're heading to Yokai Academy again and we're going to get word that Tadashi Wanibuchi the Yokai Academy class president and his cronies who bullied and harassed Yukari Sendo are back for revenge on me for killing them and they mean business. And we're going to send them to the M.O.E. HQ.

see you next time.

# The Lizardmen Yokai Return

The Yokai Academy Lizardmen are back for round 2

---

Walking through the purified forests of the Yokai Realm that were now teaming with incredibly powerful life, and full of magnificent plants, animals and abundant wildlife was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail And Sunburst and Pete, Chameleon, Bun Bun, Universe 666 Captain Hook, One Eye and Ghost of Amos Littlefield and we were heading to Yokai Academy for another awesome rescue.

Xenia: So we're back in Yokai Academy again.

Vapor Trail: Boy no kidding. This is gonna be so cool.

Qin: Yep.

Penny: To be honest I was hoping to be on a Diamond Treasure hunt.

Nicole: That would have been perfect for you too.

Camie: It sure would.

Nico: Penny, I want to thank you, Pete, and your teams for coming today.

Penny: It's no problem.

Pete: This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Sunburst: And I'm honored to be with Starlight too. It'll be awesome for friendly bonding as well.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure will be fun.

Viper: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Viper, how did you get into the Furious 5?

Viper: Boy that is a story I haven't told in a long time. I might as well tell you everything that happened.

She went over her history. Dating back to her childhood and leading up to the events of Kung Fu Panda 3.

Viper was born as the beloved daughter of Great Master Viper, protector of the village where he relied on his venomous fangs to defeat his enemies. The Great Master hoped that she would carry on his legacy once she was born, however, she was born without fangs, and ceased to develop them as she grew older, much to the dismay of her father. To make her father smile, Viper took up ribbon dancing, blossoming into a very graceful dancer, though this only seemed to mildly please the old snake.

During the Moon Festival, Viper was too timid to attend the festival with her father, and instead stayed at home with her mother. But when her father was confronted by a gorilla bandit who attacked the village and used venom-proof armor to shatter the great master's poison fangs, Viper, hearing he was in trouble, raced to help him.

Though she was momentarily intimidated when hearing the bandit's remarks about her ribbon dancing, she mustered the courage she needed to outwit the gorilla by confusing him with her swift dancing skills and tying him up with her ribbon. With the bandit defeated, the weak Great Master Viper shared a fangless, genuine smile with his daughter, both of them overjoyed with her victory. Thus, her father's legacy was secure with his daughter becoming a mighty warrior on her own terms. Some time later, Viper put her fighting skills to use when she came to learn kung fu under Shifu, eventually achieving the rank of master and forming the Furious Five together with Tigress, Monkey, Mantis, and Crane.

Viper continued to ply her craft as a ribbon-dancer, before eventually being recruited by Tigress due to an accident involving a pair of scrolls. With her father's blessing she joined Tigress, Crane, and Monkey, and with the latter pair demonstrated to Tigress that there were many styles of Kung fu. However, the trio and Mantis were rejected by Shifu, who had sent Tigress to find four trained Kung fu masters, something she had failed to do because of the accident. However, as Oogway observed, "there are no accidents"-the new team of five proved to be just what was needed to defeat the villain Boar; an impressed Shifu then welcomed all five as his students and set about developing their unique talents.

Viper was first seen training with Master Shifu with the rest of the

Furious Five, where Shifu told her to improve on her "subtlety". Their training was cut short, however, when Master Oogway had a troubling vision: Tai Lung would return to the Valley of Peace. In response to this, the Dragon Warrior Tournament was instigated, in which each member of the Five participated in hopes of being selected as the Dragon Warrior, performing their skills to the masters and the entire Valley. During the tournament, Oogway suddenly sensed the presence of the Dragon Warrior. Viper and her comrades quickly gathered in a line for the choosing. As Oogway approached, it appeared as though his finger was moving towards Tigress, but then a portly panda named Po unexpectedly fell out of the sky right in front of her. Taking this as a sign from the universe, Oogway declared Po the Dragon Warrior, stunning Viper, the Five, Shifu, the villagers, and even Po himself.

After the tournament, the Five all headed over to the Training Hall to train, with Viper honing her flexibility and reflexes in the Field of Fiery Death. She and the others stopped training momentarily to watch Po spar with the Adversary. The sparring ended with Po being knocked into the training course, and his following ordeal ended in him being burned in the same course Viper was training in minutes earlier, much to her horror. That night, while traveling up to the student barracks, the Five mocked Po over his lack of ability to do kung fu. Though Viper laughed with the others, she was the only one who did not mock the panda, instead worrying how "the poor guy is just going to get himself killed." Neither she nor the others noticed Po had been listening in on them.

The next morning, it appeared as though Po had quit, but when Shifu and the Five enter the training courtyard, they were surprised to find that not only had Po not quit, he had arrived there first. Po's training began, with Viper being the first to spar with him. She asked if he was ready, and Po barely had time to confirm before she flung him into the air and slammed him down again, apologizing immediately afterwards, saying that she thought that Po was ready, only to be told by Po that the hit was "awesome". When Shifu sparred with Po himself, Viper watched nervously as he flung the panda around and eventually kicked him out of the Jade Palace and down the steps. Noticing Po's tenacity and gaining some respect for him, Viper silenced Mantis with a hiss when he commented on Po's "bouncing" down the stairs.

Once Po made his way back to the palace, Viper and Mantis attempted to help him recover through means of acupuncture. The three eventually started up a conversation, commenting on Shifu's harsh way of treating Po, with Viper trying to assure him with a smile after the panda commented on the possibility that Shifu was trying to get rid of him. Eventually, Tigress joined their conversation and told the story of Tai Lung while Viper and the others listened.

Later that night, Viper and the others all had dinner together in the barracks kitchen. Po served his noodle soup to the Five (Tigress not participating), and Viper complimented that it was amazing after tasting it. She also laughed along with the others (excluding Tigress) when Po did an impression of Master Shifu. But when the master himself showed up in the middle of Po's impression, Viper immediately stopped laughing. She was shocked with all the others upon hearing Shifu's announcement of Oogway's passing and Tai Lung's breakout. Later that night, after Shifu outlawed Tigress' request to fight Tai Lung with the rest of the Five, Viper and the others followed Tigress out of the palace, joining her effort to find and stop Tai Lung.

After days of traveling, Viper and the others finally located Tai Lung on the Thread of Hope. A long battle ensues, each of the Five using their combined prowess to fight the snow leopard. Viper assisted by using her skills to fight Tai Lung, wrapping around him and performing her Self-Punching Technique, but was soon caught by the throat. Monkey arrived to save her, after which they all attacked together, sending Tai Lung to a great fall. But when it seemed like they had won, Tai Lung reappeared again and performed a nerve attack on four of the Five (Viper included) - only sparing Crane so he would be able to carry the rest of them back to the palace in means of a message.

Shifu and Po had just finished another day's worth of extensive training when they finally returned, Crane exhausted and the others paralyzed. The Five each told about their grieving experience and defeat, which placed doubt into Po when he realized that not even his idols, five kung fu masters, could stop Tai Lung. However, Shifu still believed he could defeat him if Po was given the Dragon Scroll, and they all went to the Hall of Warriors in the Jade Palace to retrieve it for Po. Shifu, Viper, and the other Five watched as Po opened the scroll, and Viper appeared just as confused as everyone when he said it was blank. Believing nothing else could be done, Shifu offered to stay behind to hold back Tai Lung while his students and the rest of the Valley escaped. Viper and the others shared a final respectful bow to their master, knowing it could be their last, as he could well lose his life to Tai Lung.

While Po went to find his father, Viper and the other Five assisted in evacuating the Valley. Viper was tasked with gathering the southern farmers, to which she did so before moving out with the others. They were all just about out of the Valley when a large golden gust pulsed and blew past them. The Five and the other villagers returned to investigate and found Po victorious in his battle with Tai Lung. Marveling at the panda's skill that enabled him to do what they could not, Tigress led Viper and the rest of the Five, as well as the villagers, in a respectful bow to Po as a kung fu master.

After defeating several boar bandits, Viper (along with the rest of the Furious Five) was shocked to find out that Po was going to be hosting the formal Winter Feast dinner at the Jade Palace. The Five offered to help, but Po insisted he could do it himself. When he was later overwhelmed by the myriad of responsibilities, he finally decided to call upon the Five to assist him with the preparations. Viper performed her Stars of Destiny move to hold up the table lanterns that Tigress threw with her Tahlia Leap.

When all the tasks had been completed, Viper later sat at the table with all the other kung fu masters for the palace Winter Feast. However, the formal dinner was soon interrupted by Po himself, who explained to the masters the need to comply to his own family traditions, and thus excused himself to be at home with his father for the holiday. After Po left, Viper reminisced how she used to love cooking with her sisters. Viper and the rest of the Five understood Po's decision, and they all decided to join Po at the Noodle Shop. Later, Viper partook in a group portrait of the Furious Five, Po, Mr. Ping, Shifu, and Wo Hop.

In the chapter "The Art of Balance", Viper appeared at the start in Po's dream, facing a group of bandits alongside the other members of her team. Much to their chagrin, however, the panda suddenly dropped in out of and right on top of her and her team. After that, a battle ensued between the Furious Five and the bandits. Viper did not appear again after Po's dream ended.

In "The Dragon Chef", Viper and rest of the Furious Five helped out at the noodle restaurant for a day as Mr. Ping was suffering from the "goose flu". She helped by flattening out some dough, which made her feel "kinda dizzy". However they soon learned that kung fu was not the best tool for running a restaurant, and when things got out of hand, Mr. Ping made a return and impressed them all with his expert handling of the customers. Once everything had been sorted out, Viper, along with her friends, praised him as the "Dragon Chef".

In "Touch of Destiny", she is seen during a game of "Elimination Tag" when Crane sat down on a log. She jumped out of the log and tagged him, startling Crane in the process. She then went off and was surprised and tagged by Monkey, who in turn was soon tagged by Mantis. Later on, after Tigress tags Po and wins, Viper and the others return as Po asks the group if they'd like to participate in another game.

Brimming with cheeriness and positivity, Viper likes to make sure that everyone is happy - and if that means she has to battle a horde of rampaging rhinos using her lightning quick moves and strong as steel tail, she's happy to do so with a smile.

Viper appeared mainly as a background character for most of the show. However, she did play a larger role in "Ladies of the Shade" where she helped Po and Crane obtain an artifact back. Viper later had the lead role in the episode "Serpent's Tooth", where she discovered snakes once had a protector known as Fu-xi. When his true intentions were revealed, Viper helped to defeat him.

Viper and her friends were first seen in the Training Hall, staring in awe at Po as he performed the feat of stuffing as many bean buns in his mouth as he can fit. While the others cheer him on, Viper cringed in terror and actually fainted when Po succeeds in his stunt.

Viper was shown to be the most transparent in her feelings and the most openly compassionate. On the way to Gongmen City, she and her teammates overheard Po telling Tigress about his issues with his father, and she showed the most sympathy toward him. When the group hid inside a Chinese dragon costume and witnessed the wolves' brutal treatment of the city's residents, Viper's face was shown to be openly horrified.

Later, when the group was captured by Shen's wolves in a plan to get into the peacock's Tower, Viper used the end of her tail to pick the lock on Tigress' handcuffs. This allowed the rest of the group to be freed from their chains and to destroy the cannon in Shen's throne room. However, Po let Shen escape and they were all forced to flee the Tower when the peacock had the building destroyed. They went back to Gongmen Jail to hide, where they confronted Po about his failure to capture Shen. While her teammates were too afraid to stop Tigress from fighting with the panda, Viper tried to plead with her and warned Po to stay down when he was beaten. When Tigress made as though to attack Po, Viper called out for her to stop, only to watch in utter amazement as she hugged him instead.

Leaving the panda behind, the Furious Five set out to stop Shen's plans to conquer China without him. They decided to destroy his arsenal of cannons by blowing up the cannon foundry. However, Po unwittingly foiled the plan when he was spotted fighting with Shen inside the building. The group was forced to snuff out the explosives, and Shen's wolves were descend on them. As they fought, Viper told Tigress to go help Po while she and the others fought off the wolves. But Tigress was unable to reach him in time, and the Furious Five became Shen's captives again.

The night Shen set out to begin his invasion, Viper was chained up with her comrades on one of his many ships. The peacock planned to kill all of them when they reached the harbor, but to everyone's surprise Po appeared and came to their rescue. Once he freed them from their chains, the Five fought bravely against Shen's wolves. During the battle, Viper used a technique called "Puppet of Death", in which she used her snaky body to control the arms of an unconscious wolf while Tigress carried her.

They battled against Shen's army, and were soon joined by Master Shifu, who had arrived from the Valley of Peace, as well as Masters

Ox and Croc. Viper and the other kung fu masters almost won, but were blasted into the Gongmen Harbor by Shen's cannon, leaving them all badly injured. Viper watched, along with everybody else, watched in shock as Po stood on an upturned boat in the middle of the harbor, and deflected all of Shen's cannonballs.

By the time Shen was killed, Viper was up on dry land along with the rest of the Five. And when Po emerged out of the water, Viper then jumps to hug Po, along with Mantis and Monkey. Viper then happily watched the fireworks along with all of her friends.

In the Chinese trailer of the film, Viper was shown gathered with the rest of the Five, who all seemed alarmed. She and the rest of the team was also shown consulting a scroll with Shifu, and Viper was among some of the Five that were seen fighting statue-like warriors on the rooftops of a village.

In the English teaser trailer, Viper was shown partaking in an exercise with Po and the other members of the Five, contributing her skill to transport a cup of tea to Shifu through the obstacles in the Training Hall.

Viper's first appearance in the film is when Shifu announces his retirement as a kung fu teacher and hands over responsibilities to Po. This turns out to be very bad for the Five, who sustain numerous injuries thanks to a combination of Po's horrible teaching and the newly upgraded Training Hall; Viper is struck by Crane whilst navigating the Seven Talon Rings and is left wrapped around one of the wooden croc training dummies, though she still manages to gasp out words of encouragement to Po. When Kai later attacks the Jade Palace, Viper is forced to face Crane and Mantis, who have been turned into Jade Zombies by the yak. Unable to fight her friends, Viper is captured along with Monkey and Shifu and her chi is absorbed. Now transformed into a Jade Zombie, Viper is used to attack the Panda Village but is freed from Kai's control when Po destroys him in the Spirit Realm. She and the others then watch as Po returns as Master of Chi and bearing another gift from Oogway, the Yin-Yang staff.

When she was done we were amazed.

Laney: Wow! So you were born without fangs for venom and you ended up being an awesome member of Shifu's Furious 5.

Viper: That's right.

Nico: You should be proud

Viper: Oh I am. But I don't brag about it.

Qin: That's good.

Me: Laney learned so much under the training of Shifu and the Furious Five back then and it was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was. I learned so much about Kung Fu under Master Shifu and everyone and learned so many styles.

Xenia: We're really proud of you Laney.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

Me: Yep. Yesterday's mission was really cool.

Girl Jordan: It sure was.

Nico: We killed so many Fangs

Me: And turned them all into reptilian skinned stuff.

Rarity: Oh we sure did darlings and they were made into really amazing fashion creations.

Qin: They sure were.

Me: They looked very similar to the Alligator People from the 1957 movie.

Nico: They sure did.

Qin: Yep.

Me: I counted 829,072 of them that we killed.

Camie: Wow you were keeping track.

Nico: Croc even ate one.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: Boy that was awesome.

Girl Jordan: And we told Nia and Podo about how far Leeli has come over the last few days since she and her brothers joined us.

Nico: That's right and that was so awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Nia and Podo are so proud of her.

Me: Yes they sure are.

Qin: And the best part is that the threat of Gnag the Nameless and his minions are now gone forever.

Varie: Good riddance.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Thank goodness. So what is the sitch here?

Me: We first need to tell the headmaster of Yokai Academy about the terrible things that were happening here because of Kuyo and let him know about what he was doing.

Pete: Nico, what are you doing with those butterfly knives.

Nico: Oh, these aren't for me to use.

Pete: Oh.

We went into the headmaster's office and we met Tenmei Mikogami.

Tenmei: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome.

Me: Hello sir.

Nico: Sorry to come in like this but we have some very interesting things you're going to want to hear about what has been going on here over the years.

Maria: It has something to do with an enemy we destroyed.

Me: You remember Kuyo?

Tenmei: Yes.

Me: Well…

We told him everything and it was a really horrible NUMBER of crimes he did. He did it all and brainwashed many of the students and staff and it was horrible!

When we were done he was shocked!

Tenmei: Oh my god.

Nico: We had to fight some of them,

Me: Yeah. I'm sure you remember me and Naruto doing all that right?

Tenmei: Yes I sure do. That was intense.

Nico: It was.

Me: But Kuyo is gone forever now and he will never terrorize the world again.

Tenmei: I'm glad he is. He has used fear on all of us.

Me: He was the Devil Incarnate.

Camie: But at least we got rid of him for good.

Nico: We knew that fighting all of them would take all day. So, Leeli took care of the rest.

Leeli: It's true. I used my song and purified the entire land.

Girl Jordan: That's right. She did a great deed.

Me: The whole area is now forever purged of the darkness of Kuyo.

Tenmei: I'm glad it is. Great job everyone. By the way how is Tsukune?

Me: He is doing good. We found out last year during my son's unfinished business with Moka's father that Tsukune was starting to go insane because of Moka biting him a lot. He was turning into a Ghoul and going out of his mind.

Nico: Long story on that. But he is cured now.

Tenmei: I'm glad he is. I'm glad.

Nico: However, if there's any other trouble here, you let us know immediately.

Tenmei: Of course.

Nico: Great. I'm glad we told you everything.

Qin: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But other then that, how's your day going today?

Tenmei: Better than ever. But also there have been reports of dark versions Maria, Pete and Kurumu here.

We gasped!

Me: Looks like we found Another Versions of Maria, Pete and Kurumu.

Camie: Oh boy.

Me: I knew it was time for Another Maria to come.

Maria: I had to open my big mouth, didn't I?

Me: Maria it was only a matter of time before another version of you came.

Then we heard screaming.

Me: Uh oh! It's coming from the pool.

Nico: Lets go!

We went to the swimming pool!

We arrived at the pool and saw a bunch of mermaids and they were fighting an invisible force.

Qin: What the?

Me: The foe is invisible?

Maria: Alright, show yourself!

A dark blob of water appeared and it was a dark version of Aquamaria! It was ANOTHER MARIA!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! A pitch black version of Aquamaria!

Maria: Wow! It's like I'm made entirely out of pure ink!

Nico: It sure looks that way.

?: Let me help too.

A girl in a black bikini with black hair and blue eyes came.

Cecilia: My name is Cecelia Agathangelou.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

Cecilia: Same here J.D. And here is who I am.

She turned into half octopus!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! You're a Cecaelia, The Octopus Mermaids of Greek myth.

Eli: Wow that is cool.

Cecilia: It's true. But yeah.

Maria: But who's the Another Me?

Another Maria: J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) I knew it was you Denise Sparx.

Nico: You know her?

Me: She's one of my old fight club buddies. Years ago me and Denise were a deadly duo. She and I took on a rival fight club and we beat the living shit out of all of them. Sent many of them to the hospital with bad injuries. They challenged us and we beat them up really bad.

Nico: Wow that is REALLY brutal.

Me: Yep.

Another Maria: That was a fun time.

Nico: What made you two such a deadly duo?

Me: Me and Denise have one thing in common that we are very good at: Fighting Dirty.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: You know you're the Another Version of my sister, right?

Me: But this was her when she was mutated by the Quantum Vapor.

It turned her into pure water.

Maria: Thats right. I was Aquamaria in this form.

Another Maria: That right? Wow that is amazing.

Carol: It sure is and thanks to me helping Maria and her being blessed by the Water Stallion of Tefnut she got her humanity back.

Another Maria: That is amazing.

Cecilia: That is so awesome. You guys have a lot of experiences with stuff like this.

Me: We sure have.

Another Maria: Are you and Maria really sisters Nico?

Nico: Not by blood. We have had a very strong sibling bond.

Carol: Same with me and Maria.

Another Maria: That makes sense.

Nico: Alright, who's fighting her?

Lana: I will go.

Me: Go for it Lana.

?: Let us help.

We saw Sheila Eingana and another girl come. It was a girl with neon pink hair and a pink bikini.

Sheila Eingana: (Australian Accent) Glad to see ya again mates.

Rosa: (Brazilian Accent) It's a pleasure to meet you guys. I'm Rosa Encantado.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Rosa. And good to see you again Sheila.

Rosa: Let me help out too.

She then turned into a Boto River Dolphin!

Me: (GASP) You're a Boto Encantado, the Shapeshifting Boto River Dolphin from Amazon River Folklore!

Rosa: That's right.

Nico: That is cool!

Sheila Eingana: It sure is. Even though I can turn into a snake doesn't mean I have other powers too.

Lana: Lets get her.

Nico: Go get her.

Lana: Admittingly, we only faced one evil version of Maria.

Cecilia: That is interesting.

Another Maria: It sure is.

Lana, Cecilia, Rosa and Sheila fired waves of ice, lightning, lava and water and blasted her down and she was back to normal. I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Water Elemental Warrior.

I picked up Denise and she was a girl with blue hair and was in a blue one piece swimsuit.

Me: You'll be okay.

I brought her over.

Maria: I like wearing one piece swimsuits too.

Denise Sparx: (Groans) That is cool.

Eli: Up there! Look!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Kurumu!

Me: Whoa! Another Kurumu!

Xenia: This one is like Kurumu but with dark hair and dark clothes. But is just as beautiful and sexy.

Me: No kidding. I'll face her.

I flew up to her.

Nico: Who are you?

Me: I was just about to ask that.

Another Kurumu: Don't tell me you don't recognize Kurumu's twin sister J.D.

She then got close to me and rubbed her breasts on my chest.

Me: Whoa I knew it had to be you Alita Kuruno.

Nico: What!? Kurumu has a twin sister?

Lincoln: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Me: I met Alita when I helped save her from a ruthless gang of thugs. Turns out they were thug girls were really hired henchmen from Kuyo. They were an Ennedi Tiger from Chad Cryptozoology, A Kongamato from Zambia Cryptozoology, the legendary Mongolian Death Worm from the Gobi Desert and the Tatzelwurm from Switzerland Legend.

Nico: Wow! I know those creatures.

Laney: That is amazing that you fought those creatures.

Lana: I'll say!

Another Kurumu: Yeah.

Lincoln: Your sister Kurumu has really come a long way over the years.

Another Kurumu: I heard and I heard she is one of your future wives

Lincoln.

Lincoln: She sure is. And thanks to her she helped get a rebellion chip out of me.

Me: It's true there Alita. Very complex story.

Another Kurumu: I'll have to hear about all that later.

Nico: Have you seen the Another Pete?

Another Kurumu: As a matter of fact yes I have. She is a very deadly fighter and is a master of a lot of amazing fighting styles that I've never seen before. She's one of a group calling themselves the Ninja Acolytes.

We gasped!

Me: One of the Ninja Acolytes!?

Nico: Irene!

All of us: Irene?

Nico: Her name is Irene Prewitt. She is one of the Ninja Acolytes and she specializes in Butterfly Knives.

Me: Whoa! Did she fight the Demon Shredder?

Nico: No she was on another planet to help resolve a crisis there.

Me: Oh. But that is amazing that one of your friends is one of the Ninja Acolytes!

Another Kurumu: That is really interesting.

Me: It sure is and the Shredder has been widely known for being the Turtle brothers most dangerous enemy from over the years. Oruku Saki was his name and he was a really dangerous pure evil asshole piece of shit. You all would hate this guy to the Nth degree.

Cecilia: I've heard about him.

Rosa: Boy me too.

Sheila Eingana: Same with me mates. We even felt this massive surge of power.

Nico: That was J.D. unleashing his rage and fury on him.

Xenia: It's true. It was epic.

Me: Yeah. I hate the Shredder with every fiber of my being and what he did over the years really pisses me off.

Nico: Me too. He was awful.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But that is cool that one of Nico's friends is one of the Ninja Acolytes.

Nico: I can't for you guys to meet her!

Me: We can't wait. What else can you tell us about her Alita?

Another Kurumu: She is also a gene-slammer for a Tropius.

We gasped.

Me: Wow! The fruit pokemon.

Xenia: This will be interesting.

Me: The Ninja Acolytes joined us when the team was having one of our disagreements with a certain incident that involved the mascots and Megan's older brother.

Another Kurumu: Ah the Party Permanent Stain Door Fiasco. I've heard about that. Kurumu called me earlier and told me.

Me: News sure gets around fast.

Nico: It sure does.

Me: That was a crazy time.

Nico: Let's get started.

Me: Gladly. Oh sorry if it's a mandatory question but is Irene friendly?

Another Kurumu: Friendly as you are probably aware.

Me: Good. Sorry mandatory question.

Another Kurumu: No worries.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and Alita was a girl with neon blue hair and had dark clothes and had the same ample breast size as her sister.

The wonder Ride Book was called The Voluptuous Succubus of Lightning. I brought her over.

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: STONE CASTLE FORCE 6!

She summoned Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Smashstone, Garbage Mouth, Despair Rantaro Amami and Klaptrap along with Golem (Dark Cloud), Boomtower, Lythos, Evil Stone Man, Evil Ground Man and Evil Guts Man.

Me: This is gonna be good.

?: Let us help too.

We saw a girl with dark green hair and she had green clothes, another girl with blue hair and blue clothes and another girl with blond hair and German clothes.

Carla Santiago: (Spanish Accent) My name is Carla Santiago.

Carlotta San Juan: (Spanish Accent) I'm Carlotta San Juan.

Ellie Nurenberg: (German Accent) Guten tag. I'm Ellie Nurenberg.

Me: Pleasure to meet you girls.

Nico: Oh, and Ant Man's friends Dave, Kurt, and Luis along with Pinkie were involved with the party too.

Alita Kurono: (Groans) That stinks.

Me: Yeah.

Carla Santiago: We'll help too.

Carla revealed that she was a Chupacabra!

Me: (GASP) Whoa! The legendary Chupacabra!

Nico: The Goat Blood Sucker of South American Folklore!? Whoa!

Eli: Awesome!

Carlotta revealed that she was a mermaid.

Me: Whoa! You're an Iara, The Mother of the Waters from Brazilian Myth.

Carlotta: That's right.

Ellie Nurenberg: Und here is me.

She turned into a siren and she had white clothes and red hair.

Me: (GASP) The Lorelei! The Rhine River Siren of German Legend.

Nico: That is amazing!

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: And I also heard that Buzz wore eyeliner during the party.

Maria: Did he really?

Qin: Weird.

Me: I guess Megan's brother has a weird side to him.

Then we saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Pete! It was ANOTHER PETE!

Me: Another Pete!

Qin: Boy this one is gonna be interesting.

Lola: It sure will be.

Another Pete: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico.

Nico: Irene? Is that really you?

Another Pete: It sure is. I was turned into this by Swartz.

Me: And I bet you were turned into a Tropius by Team Rocket too.

Another Pete: How did you know?

Me: Numerous encounters.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Gaim gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Wizard gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Another Pete: Just to destroy the Shredder.

Me: Well I'm afraid you're a little too late on that one. The Shredder is gone forever.

Nico: The Turtle Brothers and your fellow Ninja Acolytes destroyed him.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But we'll get you back to normal. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Pete: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: No problem.

Kaito got a Fruit Sword and Zocks got a Magic Wizard Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Gaim Ridewatch) The Demon Shredder hasn't gotten the Black Gates yet.

Rider Time! (Horns and traditional Japanese music) Soiya! Gaim~!

Geiz (gets out Beast Ridewatch): But Ch'Rell? Definitely!

Armor Time! (Drum roll) Open! Beast! (Lion roar)

Sougo got GaimArmor while Geiz got BeastArmor.

Me: Yes we destroyed the 2012 version of the Shredder and the Utrom Shredder but not Demon Shredder. But if we do meet him he is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates.

Eli: There's also the Shredder from 1987 that is now in our frenemies.

Lola: Yep.

Another Pete: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Pete's Ridewatch) You remember Poliwag and Poromon, right?

Another Pete: How can I not.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico activated the ridewatch and fired waves of magic and energy and blasted her all over.

Me: We learned a massive plethora of ninja techniques too. Watch. WIND STYLE: RASENSHURIKEN!

I formed a Wind Style: Rasenshuriken and threw it and smashed her down in a huge and powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and got back up.

Nico: (gets out Chameleon's Ridewatch) I'm just saying because on the day we met your fellow Acolytes, we learned they had a party along with some of our friends.

Me: It's true.

Another Pete: I know that. That was crazy.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Nico activated it and he turned into Peter Griffin. Nico was dancing like Peter Griffin to Surfin Bird.

Qin: Okay that is funny!

Me: Yeah!

May: (gets out Bun Bun's Ridewatch) You can ask them for more info.

Another Pete: Okay.

May activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Qin: Take that!

Me: Yeah!

May: (gets out Universe 666 Captain Hook's Ridewatch) Time to walk the plank!

She activated it and unsheathed a pirate sword.

Universe 666 Captain Hook: That was scary that ye met a Twisted Wendy that was out to kill you J.D.

Me: I know. And I felt really sorry for her. She lost everything. Including her life.

Nico: But Skyla did a great job getting through to her back then.

Xenia: She sure did.

May fired a blade of energy and smashed her down.

Me: I wish the same can be said for some of the other Twisted Princesses.

Lola: I know.

Maria: (gets out One Eye's Ridewatch) EYE see you!

She activated it and fired waves of energy from her eyes and they hit Another Pete and smashed her down.

Me: Nice shot!

Qin: Yeah!

Alita Kurono: That was so cool!

Qin: It sure was.

Sheila Eingana: Yeah mates!

Maria: (gets out Ghost of Amos Littlefield's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Viper: Time for the snake to strike! (ACTIVATES CHAMELEON'S RIDEWATCH)

She turned into a human version of herself! She had black hair, blue eyes, a pink fighting Kung Fu outfit on and had a snake tattoo on her arm. She jumped and danced and kicked and punched her down!

Me: Wow!

Qin: That was great!

Stratos, Trident, Bald Eagles, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, Brickleberry Ghost And Abnes then came.

Nico: Nice team, Stratos!

Stratos: Thanks Nico.

Me: Wait you're not the Mother Gothel we destroyed are you?

Universe 666 Mother Gothel: No I'm the one from Universe 666.

Me: Oh. That makes sense. And the Bald Eagles. Wow we meet Hero 108 in a few days.

Maria: Let's end this!

Girl Jordan: Leave this to me and Leeli.

Leeli: We got this guys.

Me: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a leotard.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the boys covered their eyes and the girls fired a beam of energy and it hit Another Pete and knocked her down and we saw that she was also a Tropius and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Irene was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and Nico put on the leotard for her.

Irene: (GROANS) What a headache.

We brought her over.

Viper: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Irene: Just when me and Nico kicked the asses of the Purple Dragons.

Nico: That was fun.

Me: The Purple Dragons are all dead. We killed them all and their leader Hun.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome.

Lincoln: Good riddance.

Nico and Irene hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Irene: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

We arrived.

Irene: Wow! So this is your home.

Me: Yep.

Joi Reynard: Irene! You're alive!

Irene: Joi!

They hugged!

Joi Reynard: We all thought you were dead.

Irene: I wasn't.

Poromon: Irene!

Poromon and Poliwag hugged her.

Irene: Poromon, Poliwag!

Poliwag: Awesome to see you again.

We got Irene settled in.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jeri, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, and Sekhmet are heading to Domino City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty three girls here, but we're also going to take down another old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, the bad news: they're none other than Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin, the rotten sisters of Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin, The Knightmare Coven of Justice. Unlike their older sisters, Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin were normal girls, but they're eight of the most rotten, spoiled Queen Bees who terrorized the students and teachers of the Royal Woods school system, and they acted like they were superior to the other students, but they're really not, and their older sisters have had to put them back in their place many times by using their mastery over Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Necromancy, and Witchcraft. Marana and her friends hated their older sisters and tried to kill them and Lincoln numerous times, but Lincoln told them off by saying that they've been nothing more than a bunch of jealous, envy-driven, rotten, evil, spoiled Queen Bee monsters ever to be let into the school system, and it ended with Marana and her friends getting expelled by Lincoln, Morgana, and her coven, and Marana and her friends were also disowned by their parents and older sisters and were kicked out into the streets. Now, Marana and her friends have come back, and they were out for blood and revenge, but The Knightmare Coven of Justice isn't going to take that threat lying down, and neither is Lincoln.

Lincoln: We're back here in Domino City, and I know what we're going to do here not only am I going to rescue the twenty three girls here, but Morgana, you and your coven aren't going to like who's causing trouble here: it's your former little sisters, Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin.

Morgana DeRose and her friends gasped in shock.

Morgana DeRose: Oh no, not those eight again.

Winter Varyona: I should've known those eight would show up again, you think that after the lashing Lincoln gave them years ago for their rotten behavior would haunt them forever, they'd learn to take a hint, but no.

Eli: Oh boy, I'm not liking this one bit. Morgana, can you tell us who those eight are?

Morgana DeRose: Certainly. See, Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin are our little sisters, but they're not like us. They're normal girls, but they're actually eight of the most rotten, spoiled Queen Bees who terrorized the students and teachers of the Royal Woods school system for years.

Nico: Queen Bees?! Oh boy, now we're really hating them already.

Lincoln: They acted like they were superior to the other students, but in reality, they're really not, and their older sisters have had to put them back in their place many times by using their mastery over Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Necromancy, and Witchcraft. Marana and her friends hated their older sisters and tried to kill them and me numerous times, but I told them off by saying that they're nothing more than a bunch of jealous, envy-driven, rotten, evil, spoiled Queen Bee monsters ever to be let into the school system.

Me: And I heard every single word he said to those bitches, and it was absolutely true.

Veronica Keiron: And it ended with Marana and her friends getting expelled by Lincoln, Morgana, and the rest of us, and our parents and all of us disowned Marana and her friends and they were kicked out into the streets. No one would ever be their friends or date them because of how rotten they all were.

Lincoln: Now, Marana and her friends have come back, and they were out for blood and revenge, like we're ever going to let those spoiled monsters have their way, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Jeri.

Jeri: You're welcome, Lincoln, and we'll also run into another of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon and Kohamon, ooh, I hope the next one that we run into is Rakuraimon.

Suddenly, we saw Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, along with Jam Boree, appear before us, and with them are the twenty-three girls.

Nico: What in the? Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, and Jam Boree from My Singing Monsters?

Jam Boree: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune

Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu: (Girl's voice) But, we got the twenty-three girls away from the rotten little sisters of Morgana and her coven.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, Carla Carmine, I knew it was you, and that voice from Jam Boree, I knew we'd run into you, Rakuraimon.

?: (Eight girls' voices) (Seriously Enraged) WE WILL KILL YOU EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU STUPID KNIGHTMARE COVEN WITCHES AND LINCOLN LOUD, IF IT'S THE LAST FUCKING THING WE EVER DO!

Suddenly, we heard eight angry enraged voices and we saw our targets: Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin, the rotten sisters of Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin. They may look like their older sisters, but they have red eyes of hatred and they're wearing tattered clothes.

Lincoln: Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin, right on time.

Nico: Now, are you going to surrender easily, or are you bitches wanting to do this the hard way?!

Suddenly, we saw Angels of Paradiso appear alongside Marana and her friends.

Lincoln: Great, they want to do it the hard way, and it's really bad news if the Angels of Paradiso had arrived.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic

Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Kari and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Marana DeRose and her friends, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln summoned the Infernal Demons, Labolas, Gomorrah, Baal, Malphas, and Diomedes, who then proceeded to destroy and kill the Angels of Paradiso and Lincoln vacuumed up the Halos they dropped and then, Lincoln fired eight blasts of darkness and dark magic which hits Marana DeRose and her friends, and they were suddenly tied up in dark energy straitjackets and with a curse added onto the straitjackets, and then, he beamed them to The Charon Reform School. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: That'll teach those eight queen bees what for. By the way, what kind of curse did you put on their straitjackets, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It's a dark magic spell I created and I based it on the Knightmare Monsters. Marana DeRose and her friends are being put in the more stricter course at The Charon Reform School, and if they try to escape and get revenge, the curse will have those eight put into crystal prisons and even more, they will be turned into gold statues because I also put in the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Me: A Double-Whammy?! That's perfect!

Lincoln: Appropriate since these are more of my Guardian Angels' enemies. (To Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon) And it's so good to see you again, Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon.

Carla Carmine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with orange markings and she has the Hummingbird Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in an orange vest, orange crop top, orange skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, orange flames, fairies, and hummingbirds on the coattails and on the back is Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and holstered on her back is a massive Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady

Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and the monsters of Carly Atlas etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Aslla Piscu heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Aslla Piscu heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large Aslla Piscu heads for the pommel.

And Rakuraimon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: lightning, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful electric blue angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning, lightning bolts, and cakes on the coattails, and on the back is Jam Boree, and holstered on her back is a massive Jam Boree-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and Jam Boree etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large Jam Boree heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Jam Boree heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large Jam Boree heads for the pommel.

Carla Carmine: You too, Lincoln.

Rakuraimon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon and he hugged them, and Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Carla, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Rakuraimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carla Carmine: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Rakuraimon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu is Carla Carmine, she's my Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Fortune Fairy Lady

Dark Hummingbird Queen, because she, just like Carly Atlas, Dark Signer of The Hummingbird, uses a Fortunetelling Deck, and spearheading it is The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu. Plus, Carla Carmine, like Anita Harper, has the powers of the Aurora Borealis and she also has the power to see into the future and has the power to see into the future as well as master the elemental forces of nature at an omnipotent level, and she really taught me how to master the elemental forces of nature, and she even gave me the powers of the Aurora Borealis and to see the future.

Me: Whoa, now that's really awesome.

Nico: And that also explains how you can be able to see into the future, that's really cool.

Nicholette Torrington: And Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a hummingbird pendant, and to show thanks, Carla kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Carly Carmine now Carly Atlas, and like with Carly, Carla's one of Lincoln's strongest supporters, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion for all of the crap and hell she put her little brother through and always acting like she's better than him and everyone, and Carla's put Lori in her place more than once.

We gasped in shock.

Me: I had absolutely no idea Carly had a sister, and that she's one of Lincoln's strongest supporters just like Carly is Jack's strongest supporter.

Misty Tredwell: Me neither. But, Carly's in for a huge surprise when we get back, and you'll be happy to know that she and Jack are married and they now have kids.

Carla Carmine: I knew it, I knew Carly and Jack would one day get married.

Lincoln: They got married three years ago after we destroyed a huge asteroid heading right for Earth.

Me: It was a huge asteroid that was as big as Texas and it was going to destroy the entire planet.

Lincoln: Yep. And the Jam Boree Gene-Slammer is Rakuraimon, the third of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and The Warrior of Thunder. She and I often danced within rumbling storm clouds, and we even hang-glided with gliders made of lightning bolts. Plus, she even helped me master my lightning powers, and to show thanks, I kissed Rakuraimon on the lips, and she hates Luan with a passion.

Me: Whoa, so she helped you master your lightning powers, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And over time, I'd gained elemental powers thanks to feeding on the blood of my Guardian Angels whenever I get seriously injured thanks to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, or any of my enemies or whenever my Guardian Angels get seriously injured by any of them.

Nico: Cool, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Rakuraimon: I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Carla want to give me your blood, right?

Carla Carmine: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Rakuraimon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He'd already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon and Kohamon.

Lincoln first went up to Carla Carmine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Rakuraimon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rakuraimon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rakuraimon and Carla Carmine with orange and neon blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange and neon blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Carla Carmine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon.

Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twenty-four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The twenty-four girls are Bellena A.K.A. Oracl, Death Archer, Snow Queen, Prima Donna, Black Crow, Rose Knight, Incinerator, Scarlet Bolt, Berserker, Chronicler, Sand Sage, Petite Devil, Dream Witch, Storm Fox, Twilight Priestess, Ethereal Guide, Femme Fatale, Lightweaver, Lore Weaver, Shape Shifter, Snail Princess, Songstress of the Sea, and Cursed Hunter from Lord Mobile.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bellena A.K.A. Oracl, Death Archer, Snow Queen, Prima Donna, Black Crow, Rose Knight, Incinerator, Scarlet Bolt, Berserker, Chronicler, Sand Sage, Petite Devil, Dream Witch, Storm Fox, Twilight Priestess, Ethereal Guide, Femme Fatale, Lightweaver, Lore Weaver, Shape Shifter, Snail Princess, Songstress of the Sea, and Cursed Hunter from Lord Mobile.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Bellena: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Bellena and the other twenty-three girls saw who it was that saved them from Marana DeRose and her queen bee friends, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with

Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Bellena: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twenty-two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Bellena: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bellena A.K.A. Oracl, Death Archer, Snow Queen, Prima Donna, Black Crow, Rose Knight, Incinerator, Scarlet Bolt, Berserker, Chronicler, Sand Sage, Petite Devil, Dream Witch, Storm Fox, Twilight Priestess, Ethereal Guide, Femme Fatale, Lightweaver, Lore Weaver, Shape Shifter, Snail Princess, Songstress of the Sea, and Cursed Hunter with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Morgana DeRose, Adara Dunstan, Autumn Melaina, Victoria

Donovan, Raven Duncan, Veronica Keiron, Winter Varyona, and Mara Ceirin, The Knightmare Coven of Justice: their rotten little sisters, Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin, eight normal girls, but they're eight of the most rotten, spoiled Queen Bees who terrorized the students and teachers of the Royal Woods school system for years, and they acted like they were superior to the other students, but they're really not, and their older sisters have had to put them back in their place many times by using their mastery over Darkness, The Dark Arts, The Occult, Necromancy, and Witchcraft, and Marana and her friends hated their older sisters and tried to kill them and Lincoln numerous times, but Lincoln told them off by saying that they've been nothing more than a bunch of jealous, envy-driven, rotten, evil, spoiled Queen Bee monsters ever to be let into the school system, and it ended with Marana and her friends getting expelled by Lincoln, Morgana, and her coven, and Marana and her friends were also disowned by their parents and older sisters and were kicked out into the streets. But, Marana and her friends came back, and they were out for blood and revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as getting rid of The Angels of Paradiso who'd shown up to attack, and then, all of us beating those eight girls up and Lincoln firing blasts of dark energy and dark magic which tied them up and gave them a curse and beamed them to The Charon Reform School, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Carla Carmine, and Rakuraimon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Sheesh, I never knew Morgana and her Coven have had to deal with their rotten younger sisters who are literal queen bee monsters and bullies.

Lincoln: They terrorized everyone in their path and believed they were superior when they're really not, and you know, I was so glad to tell those eight off, and I knew karma would come back to bite them on the butt.

Me: Big time, and they were asking for it.

Nico: Now, they're in the tougher course at the Charon Reform School, and if they dare to try and escape, Lincoln's curse will imprison them in colored crystal prisons and they'll be turned into gold statues.

Morgana DeRose: We'll be keeping a close eye on our former little sisters, and if they try anything to get revenge, we'll strike them down, and I'll enjoy dealing with Marana.

Winter Varyona: You bet we will, I've had it up to hear with Winnie's complaining and her queen bee bitch attitude.

Veronica Keiron: Same with Victoria and the others.

---

After taking down Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Carla Carmine and Rakuraimon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Carla Carmine: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Rakuraimon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rakuraimon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Carla Carmine: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Carla, Rakuraimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lori and Luan with a burning passion?

Rakuraimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were at the park and we were having fun especially on a stormy day, but then, we heard the sound of insane laughter in the air, and we knew who it was: it was Luan. Lincoln fired a lightning blast which hit a bush she was hiding inside, and it forced her out, and she was out to kill us. But, Lincoln and I took advantage of the stormy conditions and we attacked her with lightning blasts which shocked her badly and knocked her out and he tied her up with red energy blasts fired from his white angel wings. We flew back to The Loud House and after we told the parents of what Luan tried to do, she got grounded for nine weeks and she was put in a metal cage and she was still spasming from the lightning blasts we hit her with.

Nico: Sheesh, so Luan was out to kill again?! Man, Dark Luan was one homicidal nut-job.

Luna: Yeah, but Lincoln and Rakuraimon took her down easily, she messed with the Warriors of The Storm and look at what happened to her.

Carla Carmine: She was electrocuted and thrown in a cage. Alright, now for my story, I made it no surprise that I've hated Lori for all the crap and Hell she put Lincoln through and she always acted like she's better than him and everyone around her, and I've had to put her in her place more than once. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were doing some homework for Mrs. Johnson's class. But, then, Lincoln and I had gotten a vision, and it was Lori barging into his room and demanding that he be an ottoman so she can paint her raptor claws that we call her toenails and we had another vision of her killing him and saying that she's better than him and he'll always be a twerp who'll never be a success and she was just outright cruel to him. After our vision ended, we couldn't let Lori get away with it, so we went down to Mr. and Mrs. Loud and after we showed them our vision, they were really furious at Lori, and when Lori came back from golf practice, I grabbed Lori by the ear and dragged her to the couch and after the parents told her of the vision Lincoln and I had while we were doing our homework, she just lost it and she let out her true nature: an arrogant, two-faced, cold-hearted, unfeeling bitch who acts like she's better than Lincoln and everyone around her. But, that sealed her fate, she got grounded big time for eighteen weeks, and Lincoln threw her in a metal cage where she can't get out, and we also warned Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that if they dared to help Lori escape, Lincoln was going to punch Lynn hard in the nose, put Lisa in a makeshift jail, throw Lisa in a metal cage, and Luan in a makeshift padded room and tied up in a straitjacket.

Nico: Whoa, now those were some powerful visions. But, they warned you guys of what Lori was about to do, and you told Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita of what you saw, and when you showed them Lori's attempt, they had to take action on her.

Me: They sure did, and Carla really put Lori in her place more than once, and it infuriated Lori badly, she wanted things to go her way or she was going to kill someone.

Lincoln: Which made her look like a monster in front of everyone, and we didn't tolerate her control freak attitude towards us. I warned her numerous times, but does she listen?

Nico: She doesn't, and it's because of Dark Lori.

Luna: I've taken Lori down more than once if she tried anything stupid with my little bro, and he's taken her down more than once. (Snickers) She really had a hard time going against a 7'5" imposing and extremely muscular man who's gone through a combination of intense and constant training, family genes, and hyperpuberty, along with constant and intense bodybuilding, and who can easily lift her up by the collar of her top with only one hand.

Laney: Same went with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they tried that schtick again.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in blue swim shorts with a phoenix and clock surrounded by clocks and stars on it with gray flames coming off the swim shorts, blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair were dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair had feelings for Clyde, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins and Amy hired to kill them, and after he tied them up, he sent them to Lincoln who sucked out their blood and killed them, which made Trina Riffins and Amy go completely insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those two bitches.

Sombra: (Spanish Accent) Whoa, so this is Jolly Roger Bay, awesome.

Clyde: Yep, and Lincoln's been here many times before, and it's our first time here, Olivia. Shall we?

Clyde, Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they even met the sea life there, then, they went back to the beach for an awesome game of volleyball, and Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Twist, and Caramella Eclair placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone had an awesome time at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Lincoln: Clyde's harem is literally increasing by the day with the girls he's been meeting.

Ronnie Anne: Just like yours, Nico's, and J.D.'s, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got me on that one, and it's the truth.

---

Later it was time for Trixie Lulamoon's final ambassador mission. The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was seen flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7346.8: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Draconis for the final Ambassador Mission of Trixie Lulamoon. We're going there to help Artha and friends take down one of their enemies before we see them again on April 21st.

Trixie Lulamoon: This is gonna be so awesome!

Me: It sure will be Trixie.

Luna: It sure will be dudes.

William: Anyone else want to go with Trixie? Besides Kouta and 2012 Leo?

Spyro: Me and the Skylanders will go. It'll be awesome to help out.

Me: Cool idea guys.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We arrived at Draconis and engaged the landing. We landed next to the city and we got on our dragons and we flew out to meet Artha and friends.

We arrived.

Artha: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Artha, Kitt, Moordryd, Connor.

Trixie: Artha, this is 2012 Leo and Kouta Kazuraba

2012 Leo: Awesome to meet you. Leonardo, leader of the 2012 Ninja Turtles.

Kouta: And I'm Kouta Kazuraba, leader of the Gaim Kamen Riders team.

Connor Penn: Pleasure to meet you all.

Me: And these are the Skylanders.

They saw them all.

Artha: Holy cow that's a lot of them.

Me: I know. They come from a very distant planet and are the great champions of the world.

Spyro: We protect the lands from the very forces of evil on the world.

Whirlwind: Mostly the evil forces of Kaos.

Spotlight: It's true.

Artha: Wow that is amazing.

Nico: And Kouta, believe it or not, is a God.

Me: He's right on that. It's a really powerful and amazing story.

Artha: Wow! What happened?

Kouta: It's an amazing story.

He went over what happened which lead up to what happened to his transcendence and it was epic.

Kitt Won: Oh wow! That is amazing Lord Kouta!

Kouta: No need for formalities. Just call me Kouta.

Kitt Won: Sorry.

Me: The Gaim Team uses the Lockseeds we showed you all earlier and they come from an alien planet. They come from a forest called the Helheim Forest.

Nico: It might look like an ordinary forest. But it isn't.

Me: The Helheim Forest is a very dangerous place.

Laney: He's not kidding there. We went with the Gaim Team there and man was it incredible.

Me: The fruit there can turn anyone that eats it into terrible monsters called the Inves. Their fruit is that dangerous.

Kitt Won: Wow! That is horrible.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: You wouldn't believe what we had to do to the very corporation that was going to use these fruits.

Me: We found out that it was an organization that was messing with extraterrestrial forces that we have no idea what they are capable of and they were going to tear the entire planet apart with them.

Nico: We dismantled them though.

Me: We sure did and we blew the entire corporation to kingdom come.

Moordryd: That's good you did.

Marianas: That was a terrible thing they were doing.

Lori: Cornelia's little sister Lillian was the ambassador for the Gaim team and that was literally a big day for her back then last year.

Me: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: We were amazed to see and hear about all that and it was incredible.

Me: Yeah. It was called the Yggdrasil Corporation.

Kitt Won: Yggdrasil?

Me: It means World Tree. It was a building that was about a fraction the size of the World Tree Estate we have and it was a building that looked like a tree.

I showed a picture of it.

Artha: Wow that does look like a tree.

Me: It sure does doesn't it.

Nico: And we took out a few enemies of ours. After they backstabbed each other.

Me: It was a really clever tactic.

Eli: Yep.

Artha: Wow that is so cool.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Connor Penn: What does your World Tree Estate look like?

Me: You wouldn't believe it. It's a massive tree that's over 528,000 feet tall and it has a trunk that's 100 miles high, 100 miles wide and has foliage that is over 1,000 miles wide.

They gasped.

Artha: That is incredible!

Nico: It sure is and it has a tremendous view of much of the entire planet.

Artha: Wow!

Trixie: So, how have things been?

Artha: I'm afraid that our old enemy Armeggaddon is back.

Nico: Who is he?

Kitt Won: He is the enemy of the original Dragon Booster and he helped start the original Dragon-Human War back 3000 years ago.

We gasped!

Eli: Whoa man!

Me: I knew that was him watching us when we were here last time!

Nico: Me too.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Artha: He is a monster.

He went over his history.

---

Armeggaddon is a character from 3000 years ago, and was likely an enemy to the original Dragon Booster considering he was one of the people who helped start the original Dragon-Human War. He was imprisoned in The Shadow Track by the original Shadow Booster until Artha Penn, Lance Penn and Moordryd Paynn broke the spell that encased riders and dragons inside the track during Episode 17: Faster Than Fear.

Armeggaddon chooses Moordryd to be "The One" to defeat the Dragon Booster, and presents him with a black draconium amulet, similar to the symbol of the Dragon Eye Crew. It is believed that he has possessed the amulet, since he speaks through it to Moordryd. Armeggaddon is similar to Mortis in that he teaches a Booster, in his case Moordryd the Shadow Booster, the ancient ways of power.

Armeggaddon was the Emperor or leader of the Black Draconium Empire 3000 years ago and intended to give that honour to his student Moordryd Paynn. At first, Armeggaddon was nothing more than shadow, and his fiery, non-human eyes were his only known physical form. His true form was revealed in Episode 33: The Defiants: wearing ancient warrior dragon armour, with long pointed head gear and large curved spikes coming from his back. His mouth is also visible, showing that he is human. He faces Drakkus in alone in battle at first, where Armeggaddon tells Drakkus (Word Paynn) his love for his son is his greatest weakness.

Moordryd betrays Armeggaddon when he joins Dragon Booster, Drakkus and Mortis (Connor Penn) to fight the eight pure black draconium dragons of Armeggaddon. After suffering betrayal from Shadow Booster, Armeggaddon realizes his mistake and prepares to resurrect the this League of Eight by finding the lost Bone-Marks of these eight dragons, unknown to him at this point that the Gold Draconium Dragon Priests have taken them from their original locations and hidden them elsewhere.

Armeggaddon, being from 3000 years ago, knows all of the possible Mag Claw moves, including Mag Fury, a "Mag Tornado" (it's real name is unknown), and many others. The only time any character has overwhelmed his power was by Parmon Sean in Episode 36: Professor Stubborn when Parmon used a combination of gear to redirect his Mag energy back toward him.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Eli: He's pure evil!

Lincoln: We got to destroy him!

Me: Yep. Looks like he is the only villain here that is getting the Black Gates.

Nico: Where was he last seen?

Artha: In that volcano there.

He pointed to a volcano that was located 40 kilometers to the southwest.

Me: Boy that volcano looks scary.

Eli: Reminds me of Mount Doom from Lord of The Rings.

Laney: Wow scary.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head out!

We got on our dragons and headed out.

We arrived and we saw him: ARMEGGADDON!

Nico: There he is!

Me: Armeggaddon!

Eli: He is pure evil!

Nico: He doesn't see us yet.

Me: No but he will.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. hit him first.

Me: Right.

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit him square in the back and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He winced and groaned in pain and he was really going to feel that!

Nico: Ouch.

Armeggaddon saw us!

Armeggaddon: I said that Word was an amateur in approaching things on how to kill you fools. Now, I'll show him how it's done while still leaving an intact planet to rule!

Me: We'll see about that. And for once you and I agree there. Word is a lowly amateur.

Armeggaddon: Glad we agree.

I then transformed into my Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga form!

Me: (DIVINE WOLF MOON VOICE) You will face the power of the wolf.

I went at him and kicked him in his face and slashed him with my scythe and fired waves of blue fire and blasted him down.

Trixie fired waves of magic and blasted him all over.

I leg swept him and kicked him in the back and smashed him into a rock and he got up.

Armeggaddon: Any last words?

Kouta: Just one. Henshin!

He turned into his ORANGE ARMS FORM!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney, Lana, Lola and Lily fired waves of elements and blasted him all over.

Kouta: (gets out Facilier's Lockseed) I don't need my full power to send you to the Black Gates!

He activated it and fired waves of darkness and blasted him all over.

Me: This is for 3,000 years of justice!

I fired waves of fire and darkness and blasted him all over.

Nico: Take this! NUOVA STAR!

The 4-Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and he fired a ball of fire and it hit him and exploded!

He was enveloped in a massive pillar of fire.

2012 Leo: (gets out Dora Frankie's Lockseed) As Mikey would say: Booyakasha!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Eli fired blasts of Force Lightning and Electrocuted him all over the place.

The Skylanders fired massive elemental and energy blasts and they hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Nico: (Gets out Pete and Springfield Bullies' Ridewatches) It's pounding time!

Nico activated them and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Eli: Take that!

Beau ran at Armageddon.

He smashed him into the ground and then a Dusclops appeared and blasted Armeggaddon!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A Dusclops! Awesome!

Dusclops: (In a girls voice) Take that you freak!

Nico: Bianca Reginald!? Whoa!

Dusclops reverted back and was a girl with black hair and black clothes and had purple eyes.

Bianca Reginald: That will teach him.

Me: Time to finish this!

I charged up a Kamehameha Wave!

Me: KAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful blue fire Kamehameha Wave and it enveloped him and he was completely obliterated by the blast and reduced to nothing! He was banished to the black gates forever!

2012 Leo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bianca Reginald: My favorite is when me and Nico were at school and we found a secret room and it was an underground library. We found all sorts of books there and they were all books about history and more.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico and Bianca hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Bianca Reginald: Me too Nico. Me too.

Trixie Lulamoon: Another amazing victory for us and the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Artha: Trixie, ever since I met you, I've seen you as the big sister I've always wanted.

Trixie: Really? Oh Artha!

She hugged him.

Kitt Won: I guess that makes you my future sister in law.

Trixie: It sure does.

Artha and Kitt then surprised us by showing their true feelings by kissing.

Me: Aww.

Eli: So adorable.

All of us: AAAAWWW!

Nico: So cool.

We later got ready to head back.

Beau was sad, not wanting Trixie to go.

Trixie: I'm sorry, Beau. But the Great and Powerful Trixie must take her leave now.

Me: We'll be back guys. It's goodbye. But it's not forever. It's see ya later.

Beau was happy again.

We later went back to the ship.

We were heading back to Earth.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Lewa, for your first mission, 4 Rabbids and Dudley Puppy should come with you.

Lewa: All right! About time I got a mission series.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: This is gonna be fun.

---

We were then watching TV and we then saw Rarity come in and she was really upset and tears were streaming down her face.

Moka: Are you okay, Rarity?

Me: Uh oh. Rarity?

She then came over to me and then she bursted into tears as jets of tears exploded from her eyes and I opened an umbrella and she was bawling her eyes out and the tears hit the umbrella.

Rarity: (BAWLING HER EYES OUT HYSTERICALLY!)

She then hugged me and cried hard.

Me: Rarity it'll be okay. Who made you upset this time?

Rarity: (CRYING HYSTERICALLY) IT WAS FLIP! (CRYING HARD)

Yukari: That's it! Time to call in Grim's Cerberus!

Eli was enraged and he was BEYOND EXTREMELY PISSED!

Qin: Uhh Eli?

Rainbow Dash: Are you okay?

Eli then boiled like a thermometer dipped in the lava of the sun!

TOOOOOOOOOOTTTT!

HE TURNED INTO A STEAM HORN!

Eli: (SUPER INFERNALLY ENRAGED) THAT STUPID MOTHERFUCKING MUTANT FREAK! I WILL KILL HIM!

He rushed out of the estate and ran to Lynn's Table and then we heard the sounds of vicious fighting and impacts of punches and kicks!

ELI WAS REALLY TEARING FLIP APART AND HE WAS DISMEMBERING HIM AND BRUTALLY THRASHING HIM LIKE A VORACIOUS SWARM OF SUPER PIRANHAS!

Blackout: (to me and Lincoln) See, guys? THIS is something that's getting old.

Me: Normally yes but villains have to find some other way to hurt us. And it's with words.

Nico: Oh yeah I agree there. Words do hurt.

Lola: Yeah.

Bluestreak: True. But jerks have to make Rarity cry every time?!

Me: They will target ANYONE they can get their hands on.

Bluestreak: You're right on that.

Me: Like Crag said, heroes like us are invulnerable to physical attack and villains like Flip or anyone else have to find another way to hurt us. They have to hurt us with words and they do say that Words Hurt.

Bluestreak: Oh right. I remember hearing about that.

THE FIGHTING WAS STILL RAGING ON AND ELI WAS TEARING FLIP APART!

Nico: This is gonna take a while.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 2 Hours Later

---

The fighting stopped and Rarity calmed down. She was drinking water.

Eli came down and he was really panting hard and sweating like you wouldn't believe.

Nico: Did you see the next Gene Slammer on the way back here?

Eli then fainted.

FWOMP!

Me: Eli!

Varie looked him over.

Varie: He's just exhausted. But I think he has.

She pulled off a Banette that was on his back.

Me: Hey a Banette.

Banette: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) I saw the whole fight with Flip and man did Eli rip that monster to pieces.

Flip was a brutally mangled up and bloody mess and he was disemboweled, butchered and mangled up. His intestines were ripped out of his stomach, his brain was ripped out of his skull and his eyeballs were pulled out of his face and his innards were splattered all over and his bones were all ripped apart into dust! FLIP WAS REALLY EVISCERATED AND MASSACRED!

Nico: Joy Li! Wow!

Me: Cool! Wait are you related to Jet Li?

Banette: (LAUGHS) No everyone says that but no.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had grey clothes.

Joy Li: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Joy.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Joy Li: My favorite was when Nico taught me all my favorite martial arts moves and he taught me an awesome Kamehameha Wave varient, the Cyclone Force Kamehameha.

Me: A Kamehameha Wave made of Wind? Wow! That is amazing!

Lola: That is cool!

May: It sure is.

Nico and Joy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Joy.

Joy Li: Me too Nico. Me too.

Then the previous group came.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) We heard what Flip did and man did we see what Eli did to him. He is dead meat.

Dr. Polaris: You couldn't believe what Eli did. It was brutal.

Me: We heard and Joy described what she saw in big detail.

Caitlyn: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Zick's team will include Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, and Dinosaur Story Rex. Ink Rose' team will include Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, and Celestia - Lightsworn Angel.

Me: Awesome ideas.

Lola: I agree there.

Camie: That's cool though.

Spot: Can me, Crimson Dynamo, Dr. Polaris, Turtle, Skalamander, Skalamander, Marluxia, Gator Ghoul, Leapfrog, David Cain, and Seadramon go with you guys?

Weather Report: Me, Evil Orbit Woman, Scirocco Mole, Yost Magneto, Bassoon Burns, Neopolitan, Yost Pyro, Glue Man, Lego Poison Ivy, and Big Lenny will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: It'll be an awesome adventure.

Lola: Yep.

Bomb Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Chimecho and Absol next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome.

James: It'll be interesting to see one for Chimecho.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's happening: it appears that Yokai Academy class president, Tadashi Wanibuchi and his cronies who bullied and harassed Yukari Sendo are back, and they want revenge on me for killing them, and they mean business.

Kurumu: Linky, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Kurumu, where's Yukari?

Yukari Sendo came in.

Yukari: You called, Lincoln?

Nico: We saw your eyes turned into rainbow colors, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: It's bad news, Nico: it appears that Yokai Academy "class president", Tadashi Wanibuchi and his cronies who bullied and harassed Yukari Sendo are back, and they want revenge on J.D. for killing them, and they mean business.

I gasped in shock.

Me: So, that douchebag lizardman and his lizardmen cronies are back! Been a long time since we faced him. If he thinks he can get away with coming back without any of us knowing it, that fucker's got another thing coming.

Lincoln: We'll get him, J.D., but instead of killing that freak and his cronies, we're going to send them to The Masters of Evil's HQ, but not before we beat the daylights out of them. They made a massive mistake in bullying and harassing one of my future wives, so I'm going to enjoy kicking their scaly hides all over the place.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln, and I like the idea of you kicking their scaly hides all over the place.

Me: Save seconds for me, Linc, I've got a score to settle with that dumbass and his cronies.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Hinnphes, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Hinnphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Hinnphes, right, Saline?

Saline Guntherton: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Hinnphes and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's head on over to Yokai Academy and teach those lizard-lipped bullies a lesson about bullying and harassing others.

Lincoln: If they think they can get away with bullying Yukari again, they've got another thing coming, and once we get through with teaching those bullies a lesson, you better be ready to die, Hinnphes.

Saline Guntherton: You better be ready to die, Hinnphes, because you're about to face the full extent of the Elemental Incarnation of

Subtlety.

Nico: Then lets go guys.

Evil Orbit Woman: Let's get over there!

Crimson Dynamo: Irene, when we get there, you can catch up with Poromon, Poliwag, Joi, and the rest.

Irene: Good idea.

Poromon: Yeah!

We were off to the Yokai Realm.

* * *

Paragus: Here we are.

Oceanus Shenron: Wow when you guys said that you made it beautiful you all weren't kidding.

Kurumu: Wow no kidding there. The Yokai Realm being purged of Kuyo's evil really made it completely different.

Moka: This is incredible.

Ruby Tojo: No kidding.

Me: Yep. Leeli did really amazing there.

Sheila Eingana: She sure did mates.

Cecilia: We all were amazed ourselves too.

Turtle: But it's still the same Yokai Realm.

Scirocco Mole: Including the school.

Me: That's right.

Qin: We were amazed ourselves though.

Camie: So who is this Tadashi guy?

Me: His name is Tadashi Wanibuchi and he is the Class President of Yokai Academy. He and his friends are Lizardmen. You know like the Fangs we fought yesterday or the monsters from the movie The Alligator People.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yep. But they are bullies. Me and Naruto killed them before.

I went over their history.

---

Tadashi Wanibuchi (鰐淵 正, Wanibuchi Tadashi) is the president of Yukari's class. He hangs out with two other Lizardmen whose names are not mentioned in the manga.

This character is introduced when he harrasses Yukari and Moka steps in to save her. He is only in volume 2 of the manga. After being defeated by Moka, he doesn't reappear.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified about what he and his friends did.

Nico: Man what a bunch of heartless cold-blooded assholes!

Me: You got that right.

Blackfire: Are they part Chameleon?

Me: No they looked more like Iguana Creatures.

Blackfire: Oh.

Me: Yeah but these guys really had a nasty habit of pissing people off. ESPECIALLY me! What they did to Yukari back then REALLY pissed me off!

Xenia: I don't blame you.

Gator Ghoul: How long before they get here?

Yost Pyro: Hopefully, we've got some time, right?

Me: Well class is in session so it'll be about 45 minutes.

Nico: Perfect. We'll just wait.

Me: Okay.

Lola: Plenty of time to wait.

Kurumu: Indeed.

We went to the courtyard and waited.

Me: So Kurumu how does it feel to have your sister back?

Kurumu: It feels great J.D.

Nico: Glad you have her back.

Kurumu: And J.D. take good care of her.

Me: You have my word.

Nico: J.D. can you tell me how you faced these clods before?

Me: Sure thing. It was back when me and Naruto were here for the first time and we finished a huge test.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 94 (MEETING YUKARI)

2 hours later, Me, Naruto, Moka, Fenikkusu and Kurumu were checking out our test scores and we saw that we are all tied for number one with someone called Yukari Sendo. We then see three boys picking on a little girl in witch attire.

Boy 1: That stupid witch costume is against the rules.

I walk up to them.

Me: Leave her alone you filthy parasites! Who the heck do you think you are picking on her?

Naruto: Yeah, she's a little girl you know!

Boy 2: Who are you two?

Me: Someone you don't want to get mad. Now get out of here and if we catch you picking on this little girl again we will kill you!

Naruto: Yeah! Consider this your first and last warning!

Me, Naruto, Moka, Fenikkusu, and Kurumu met Yukari Sendo.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Yukari. I'm J.D. Knudson.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Moka: I'm Moka Akishiya.

Fenikkusu: I'm Fenikkusu Megami.

Kurumu: And I'm Kurumu Kurono.

Yukari: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: Yukari I can tell that you have amazing smarts and you have a great talent in the mystic arts like me.

Yukari: You can use magic too?

Me: Light and dark magic. Also I can sense that you are in pain too. I can tell that no one accepts you because of your gifts.

Kurumu: That's really sad.

Naruto: Trust me Yukari I know how you feel. I too was not liked and more.

Fenikkusu: That's right. You don't have to worry about that anymore. We'll be your friends.

Yukari was shocked by this and she broke down crying and Naruto comforted her.

?: Hey!

We saw the same three boys from before.

Me: Those jerks again!

Naruto: What do you three morons want!?

Boy 3: Making friends with a witch is against the rules and you will pay for that!

They transform into lizardmen.

Me: Lizardmen!? I thought they existed only in B-Movies!

Tadashi: No we are real and we will kill you for befriending a witch.

Me: Bring it on. I could use a lizardskin wallet to give to my fiancée. But not in here. Lets take this outside.

Tadashi: Good thinking.

We all go outside to the forest and a savage fight began. We all overwhelmed the Lizardmen and me and Naruto blasted them and killed them. I take my sword and slash the dead bodies and turn them into a wallet and purse.

Me: Perfect.

Yukari: You sure stayed true to your threat J.D.

Me: Yep. They were asking for trouble and they got it.

I sealed the wallet and purse into a scroll.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WHOA! So that's how you faced them before.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That is cool.

Yukari: Yeah it sure was.

Keito: We didn't like Tadashi back then.

Me: Who can blame you girls.

Irene: So, Joi. Tell me about when you first met Nico and the others?

Joi Reynard: Well, it was during the time Grim became human. Me, Adam, Faraji, and Tora actually met them without any trouble.

Bleez: But when Jonny tried showing them pictures of the 2003 Turtles helping us kick Wild Card's ass, we saw Buzz pouring soda on the table instead!

Me: Oops.

Nico: Uh oh.

Eli: Yikes.

David Cain: And Pinkie, Kurt, Luis, and Dave were involved in the party too.

Lego Poison Ivy: As well as several other party guests!

Me: Pinkie Pie we can understand because she is a great party planner and all that.

Pinkie Pie: It's true. And I just love making everyone and everypony smile.

Nico: And you are great at that.

Me: Yep.

Ant Man: But it was strange and cool seeing Kurt, Luis and Dave there.

Blizzard Man: Poromon, Pinkie, Poliwag, and Buzz actually did a good job cleaning up the house… until they found out that someone wrote in permanent marker "Buzz Rules" on the bathroom door!

Me: Yeah it's true. But it's a good thing we had several spare doors for just such emergencies.

Nico: Smart thinking there.

Megan McCallister: Yeah my brother has always been a party animal.

Nico: Yep. Kate McCallister figured it out pretty fast. Her mother instincts decoded it.

Me: Moms sure are smart huh?

We laughed at that one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yes they sure are.

Big Lenny: And she saw that the door that was switched out didn't have a lock on it.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Do you, Poliwag, and Pinkie have anything to say to Irene regarding your parts in the whole thing?

Poromon: It was all mostly Buzz's idea.

Poliwag: Yeah we went along with Buzz.

Pinkie Pie: But it was all part of my party planning.

Irene: I heard you make really awesome parties Pinkie.

Me: Her parties are some of the best we have seen and done. She makes awesome birthday parties, baby showers, weddings and more.

Nico: Yep.

Joi Reynard: It's really cool.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it sure is.

Irene: I am a little disappointed for you guys to do that.

Plant Man: We were led to believe that the stress of all the missions was getting to us upon us seeing that the bathroom door didn't have a lock on it. Turns out that wasn't the case!

Me: No it wasn't. Even though it was like that with all of us mostly because of Dark Orb Contamination.

Nico: True.

Lola: Yeah.

Leap Frog: And all of it happened near the anniversary of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Glue Man: Oh, and Buzz tried on Eyeliner during the whole party.

Megan: EYELINER?!

Me: SHH! Classes are in session.

Megan: Sorry. But that was my eyeliner.

Nico: Yeah.

Lana: That was a crazy party.

Fuse Man: (to Linus) I'm surprised you, Charlie Brown, and the rest of your friends knew about the whole thing.

Linus: When you trust certain people to watch your house, you know they'll do something behind your backs.

Me: We know that feeling.

Lily: Yeah we sure do.

Me: Like when Ned Flanders had those girls in his home. (Season 16 Episode 20)

Nico: Oh boy.

Keiichiro: Buzz also put Trigger Machine Splash on the thermostat.

Irene: How long was the party kept a secret?

Marluxia: About 26 days.

Neo nodded.

Me: Very impressive.

Pinkie Pie: Longer than how long I kept Princess Cadance and Shining Armor's baby a secret.

Qin: That is true.

Me: Yeah.

The bell rang.

Bassoon Burns: Classes are over already?

Skalamander: (to Irene) Time flies when you're catching up with old friends, huh?

Irene: It sure does.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I agree there as well.

Jack Spicer: Entrance time!

Me: I'll face them and you guys come in when I give the signal.

Nico: Okay then.

Everyone hid.

I waited.

Then 3 figures came out.

They were Tadashi and his friends!

Me: Hey Tadashi!

Tadashi and his friends saw me.

Tadashi: J.D. Knudson!?

Boy 1: What happened to you!?

Boy 2: You look completely different.

Me: I have evolved tremendously since when we last met. And I have gotten infinitely stronger and far more powerful since then.

Tadashi: But it doesn't matter! It's still against the rules for befriending a witch.

Me: Your arrogance and superiority is what lead to your downfalls the last time.

Tadashi: It won't matter. You killed us and now we'll kill you!

Me: (Smirks) I'm counting on it.

Then numerous lizards appeared and they swirled around us and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and everyone came out.

Nico: You douchebags are in really big trouble!

Dr. Polaris: For your information, people CAN befriend witches!

Yost Magneto: Especially if they're friendly ones.

Me: That's right!

Tadashi: NO! That's against the rules!

They turned into LIZARDMEN!

Qin: UGLY!

Nico: You guys are seriously buttugly motherfuckers!

Tadashi: Who are you calling ugly!?

Me: Uh have you looked in the mirror lately!

I went at them and punched and pulverized them all over!

POW BIFF CRACK SMASH WHAM!

I punched and pulverized them all over the place with incredible fury.

Then Selma & Patty, Krusty, Cargill, The Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Snake Jailbird, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Quackerjack, Steelbeak, Technicolor Phantoms, Golden Gut, Sellon, Secret Snake Club, Roman Torchwick, UA Carnage, and Quirrel appeared.

Krusty: Hey Hey Kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Nico: Selma & Patty, Krusty, Cargill, The Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Snake Jailbird, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink, Quackerjack, Steelbeak, Technicolor Phantoms, Golden Gut, Sellon, Secret Snake Club, Roman Torchwick, UA Carnage, and Quirrel.

Patty: Did you guys seriously pass the time by telling Irene about Buzz's party.

Maria: We sure did.

Krusty: Well, she had a right to know.

Eli: Yep. We had to kill time somehow while classes were in session.

Cargill: I don't think Buzz will be able to throw a party that big again.

Eli: Nope.

Jimbo: (to Nico) We heard your rescue was also here this morning.

Nico: You heard right.

Rich Texan: What did you do there?

Nico: We were telling the headmaster about everything that happened as well as how the place got purified.

Qin: It's true.

Leeli: Yeah that was cool.

Rich Texan: That is awesome.

Fireor then appeared!

Eli: Fireor? But you already have your usual battle.

Fireor: I know that. But believe it or not it's my turn for the ranger battle.

Nico: Oh I see.

Fireor: I just hope J.D. doesn't expend all of his energy before getting to battle me.

Nico: Don't worry. He has more than enough.

Me: And I can go like this too.

Everyone saw that it was a clone of me.

Nico: I forgot about the contingency plan.

Fireor: Very clever.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Mandee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tahu, Vakama, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Selma & Patty Bouvier - Nico's rescue at Yokai Academy

Selma & Patty were first.

Selma: (to Mandee) Nico's rescue was at Yokai Academy again. What happened there this time?

Mandee: Well they were there to tell the headmaster of the Academy everything that happened because of Kuyo and how bad his evil influence was on many people and monsters.

Sunset Shimmer: You wouldn't believe how bad it was to a certain extent.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We found out that Kuyo was brainwashing and manipulating not just the students to do his bidding but also many members of the faculty and the staff as well as people that are outside of the Yokai Academy world.

Patty: Whoa! He was truly the Devil Incarnate.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there and we're glad that J.D. gave him the black gates.

Tahu: All the students are really grateful there too.

Vakama: Yeah that was so awful! He wanted to rule the entire Yokai Realm with an Iron Fist.

Selma: That is horrible! I'm glad you all stopped him back then. Did you guys also meet any new students there?

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did and we met a Cecaelia, Eingana, Boto Encantado, Chupacabra, Iara and Lorelai. Those are creatures from Greek, Australian, Brazil, Peru and German myth.

Selma: Wow! That is amazing!

Patty: It sure is. Lets do it!

Mandee: Light you before we start?

Selma: Oh sure.

They got out cigarettes and Mandee lit a flame on her thumb and they lit their cigarettes and puffed them and it was good.

Selma: Ahh. Thank you.

CANDLE FLAME MAGISWORD!

Mandee used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pohatu, Onewa, Bomb Man and Blast Man VS Krusty the Clown - Battling Another Maria, Another Kurumu and Another Pete

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Nico, Penny's team, Pete's team, and the others did good battling Another Maria and Another Kurumu. And Another Pete as well.

Jackie: They sure did and it turns out the Another Maria was one of J.D.'s enemies from his fight club days and the Another Kurumu was someone that was really awesome. She was really Kurumu's long lost twin sister Alita and the Another Pete was a great friend of Nico's. It was actually the next gene-slammer. Her name was Irene Prewitt and she is one of the Ninja Acolytes. She wasn't with them back then to defeat the Demon Shredder because she was out on assignment on another planet fighting an evil alien overlord. She succeeded.

Pinkie Pie: It was really amazing to hear about!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really something.

Featherweight: We all were amazed about that.

Sprocket: Boy we sure were. We were really in awe about that.

Pohatu: I agree there and it was cool.

Onewa: Yeah but the Demon Shredder is gone forever now.

Krusty: Boy thank goodness. I had no idea that the Another Pete was also the gene-slammer for Tropika too. Lets do it!

FIREBALL PIE BOMB MAGISWORD!

Jackie used her ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, pies, lightning and fireballs and smashed him down.

---

## Girl Jordan, Leeli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gali, Nokama, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Russ Cargill - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Russ Cargill was next.

Russ Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Domino City. How was it?

Girl Jordan: It was really awesome and we were there to take down Marana DeRose, Adora Dunstan, Aviara Melaina, Verona Donovan, Ravana Duncan, Victoria Keiron, Winnie Varyona, and Monica Ceirin. They were the former little sisters of the Knightmare Coven of Justice and they were out for blood and revenge. Morgana DeRose said that they were normal girls, but they're actually eight of the most rotten, spoiled Queen Bees who terrorized the students and teachers of the Royal Woods school system for years. They've been nothing more than a bunch of jealous, envy-driven, rotten, evil, spoiled Queen Bee monsters ever to be let into the school system, and it ended with Marana and her friends getting expelled by Lincoln, Morgana, and her coven, and Marana and her friends were also disowned by their parents and older sisters and were kicked out into the streets.

Russ Cargill: Boy that is horrible! Those girls sounded like they were nothing but trouble in capital letters!

Girl Jordan: That is a total understatement. But they were put in the Charon Reform School.

Leeli: Yeah it was really awesome to see.

Rarity: It was really amazing to hear about too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was and we really were glad those girls got what was coming to them.

Gill Grunt: They sure had it coming.

Gali: I agree there. It was awesome.

Nokama: We're proud of Lincoln and everyone.

Cargill: I am too. Lets do it!

SEA DRAGON SONG MAGISWORD!

Girl Jordan used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

## Sam Sharp Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lewa, Matau, Mewtwo and Blackfire VS Jimbo, Dolph and Kearney the Springfield Bullies - Meeting the Avatar of Aslla Piscu

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Dolph: (to Sam) We heard you guys met the Avatar of Aslla Piscu.

Kearney: What's her name?

Sam S.L.: Her name is Carla Carmine and she is Carly's little sister.

Jimbo: That is cool! We didn't know she had a sister.

Kearney: Wow! And I bet she is a strong psychic.

Fluttershy: She sure is and she is a magnificent clairvoyant.

Tornado Bolt: She actually foresaw the coming of two eminent attacks on Lincoln and stopped them before they could happen.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Carla, Rakuraimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lori and Luan with a burning passion?

Rakuraimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were at the park and we were having fun especially on a stormy day, but then, we heard the sound of insane laughter in the air, and we knew who it was: it was Luan. Lincoln fired a lightning blast which hit a bush she was hiding inside, and it forced her out, and she was out to kill us. But, Lincoln and I took advantage of the stormy conditions and we attacked her with lightning blasts which shocked her badly and knocked her out and he tied her up with red energy blasts fired from his white angel wings. We flew back to The Loud House and after we told the parents of what Luan tried to do, she got grounded for nine weeks and she was put in a metal cage and she was still spasming from the lightning blasts we hit her with.

Nico: Sheesh, so Luan was out to kill again?! Man, Dark Luan was one homicidal nut-job.

Luna: Yeah, but Lincoln and Rakuraimon took her down easily, she messed with the Warriors of The Storm and look at what happened to her.

Carla Carmine: She was electrocuted and thrown in a cage. Alright, now for my story, I made it no surprise that I've hated Lori for all the crap and Hell she put Lincoln through and she always acted like she's better than him and everyone around her, and I've had to put her in her place more than once. One day, I was with Lincoln and we were doing some homework for Mrs. Johnson's class. But, then, Lincoln and I had gotten a vision, and it was Lori barging into his room and demanding that he be an ottoman so she can paint her raptor claws that we call her toenails and we had another vision of her killing him and saying that she's better than him and he'll always be a twerp who'll never be a success and she was just outright cruel to him. After our vision ended, we couldn't let Lori get away with it, so we went down to Mr. and Mrs. Loud and after we showed them our vision, they were really furious at Lori, and when Lori came back from golf practice, I grabbed Lori by the ear and dragged her to the couch and after the parents told her of the vision Lincoln and I had while we were doing our homework, she just lost it and she let out her true nature: an arrogant, two-faced, cold-hearted, unfeeling bitch who acts like she's better than Lincoln and everyone around her. But, that sealed her fate, she got grounded big time for eighteen weeks, and Lincoln threw her in a metal cage where she can't get out, and we also warned Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that if they dared to help Lori escape, Lincoln was going to punch Lynn hard in the nose, put Lisa in a makeshift jail, throw Lisa in a metal cage, and Luan in a makeshift padded room and tied up in a straitjacket.

Nico: Whoa, now those were some powerful visions. But, they warned you guys of what Lori was about to do, and you told Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita of what you saw, and when you showed them Lori's attempt, they had to take action on her.

Me: They sure did, and Carla really put Lori in her place more than once, and it infuriated Lori badly, she wanted things to go her way or she was going to kill someone.

Lincoln: Which made her look like a monster in front of everyone, and we didn't tolerate her control freak attitude towards us. I warned her numerous times, but does she listen?

Nico: She doesn't, and it's because of Dark Lori.

Luna: I've taken Lori down more than once if she tried anything stupid with my little bro, and he's taken her down more than once. (Snickers) She really had a hard time going against a 7'5" imposing and extremely muscular man who's gone through a combination of intense and constant training, family genes, and hyperpuberty, along with constant and intense bodybuilding, and who can easily lift her up by the collar of her top with only one hand.

Laney: Same went with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they tried that schtick again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Jimbo: Wow that is so cool!

Dolph: Boy her Clairvoyant Powers are just as strong as those of the Arcana Force Gene-slammers.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja they sure are amazing to see.

Stealth Elf: They sure are and they are incredibly powerful and can see things before they happen.

Lewa: We were amazed that she was able to stop all that before it even happened.

Matau: Yeah that is amazingly powerful.

Jimbo: Boy that is really something. Lets do it!

PRIDE RAINBOW MAGISWORD!

Sam used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and rainbows and smashed them down

---

## Becky, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Takanuva, Bleez and Frightwig VS Rich Texan - Trixie's final mission and battling Armeggaddon

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Trixie's final mission involved battling Armeggaddon. I actually think it's fitting.

Becky: Trixie did amazingly well against him and we're really proud of her for that.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure are and the best part is that Artha views Trixie as a sister.

Starshine Sparkle: We're so proud of her for coming so far like this. Now we have Lewa's missions after this.

Rich Texan: Hey it's about time he had a shot. He didn't get that last year. What are his missions for?

Spyro: He's going to the world of the 2005 movie Valiant and that movie takes place in the year 1944.

Takanuva: That movie takes place a few days before the Battle of Normandy on June 6th, 1944.

Rich Texan: Wow! That is gonna be cool! And that was D-Day back then. That big day should take place on June 6th, 2023 to commemorate that day back 79 years ago.

Becky: That would be awesome.

Rich Texan: It sure would. Lets do it!

PLANT BAZOOKA MAGISWORD!

Becky activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and fruits and smashed him down.

## Dana, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kopaka, Nuju, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner - Rarity Crying Again because of Flip

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) Rarity was Crying Again because of Flip. Honestly, jerks making Rarity cry is really getting old!

Dana: Well you know how villains in the comics can be for that right? Like Crag said when Citracett kidnapped Jimmy. Us superheroes are invulnerable to physical attacks and villains have to find OTHER ways to hurt us and they either attack either with words or go after our weaker loved ones and force us to do things we don't like doing.

Skinner: Oh I get it. So they have to make us angry by hurting the weaker emotional ones.

Dana: That's right.

Starlight Glimmer: Man that Flip is such a jerk! He called Rarity a bunch of really horrible names and even threatened to make her life miserable by destroying all her fashions!

Cozy Glow: No kidding there! Flip is an ugly mutant freak!

Hex: He sure is! I don't know what Mr. Lynn was thinking when he was friends with him.

Kopaka: I agree there. Flip doesn't care about anyone other than money.

Nuju: Yeah no kidding there. What a mutant jerkwad!

Skinner: Yeah no kidding there! What a jerk. Lets do it!

ICE RIFLE MAGISWORD!

Dana used her ridewatch and they fired waves of ice, stars, magic, lightning, skulls, blood and bones and smashed him down.

---

Whitney, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Onua, Whenua, Plant Man and Wood Man VS Comic Book Guy - ELI EXPLODED AND REALLY BEAT UP FLIP FOR HURTING RARITY

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) ELI EXPLODED AND REALLY BEAT UP FLIP FOR HURTING RARITY! Not that I blame him.

Whitney: Boy you should have seen what happened! Eli went completely ballistic!

Applejack: Yeah the kid was more angrier than a swarm of flash bees supercharged by lightning!

Apple Bloom: He went completely berserk on that monster Flip!

Flashwing: You wouldn't believe what he did to Flip. He roughed him up so bad that Flip exploded gold, jewels, coins and gold bars like a volcano for 2 hours straight! We never have seen him so angry like that.

Onua: Yeah no kidding there! WHEW! Flip is really going to get the black gates if he keeps this up.

Whenua: You're not kidding there.

Comic Book Guy: That was completely well justified then. Lets do it!

PLANT FLOWER WHIP MAGISWORD!

Whitney used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, vegetables, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Fiona, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Camie, Himiko, Momo, Toru, Sirius, Fuse Man and Spark Man VS Snake Jailbird - The Lizardmen bullies of Yokai Academy are in BIG BIG Trouble

---

Snake Jailbird was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) The Lizardmen bullies of Yokai Academy are in BIG BIG Trouble. You guys should've dealt with them on Nico's rescue yesterday.

Fiona: I guess they wanted to way for the right moment to show up.

Rainbow Dash: What they did to Yukari really has both J.D. and Lincoln really infuriated.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding! What they did to her really should have been the end for them but they were killed before.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding and J.D. did say that he has an old score to settle with them.

Camie: Yeah but look at him go against them.

They saw me and the lizard freaks fighting.

Snake: Man that is amazing.

Himiko: J.D. is going to really make those cold blooded reptilian freaks wish they were never born.

Toru: We were told that J.D. and Naruto beat them and destroyed them a while back.

Sirius: That was so awesome.

Momo: It sure was really cool to see though.

Snake: It sure was. I hope J.D. has enough energy for the Rangers battle. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING MISSILE MAGISWORD!

Fiona activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Honoka, Kushina, Karin, Fuka, Tayuya, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia - Tadashi Wanibuchi is gonna get his big fat scaly butt kicked big time! ASSHOLES!

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Tadashi Wanibuchi is gonna get his big fat scaly butt kicked big time!

Louie: What a bunch of assholes!

Sora T. Yeah you're not kidding and J.D. said that he has a really big score to settle with those clods and he was going to make sure they get a massive buttkicking big time.

Princess Celestia: Lincoln said that he is going to make them suffer too for them hurting Yukari as well.

King Solar: Yukari is one of Lincoln's future wives after all and she is going to have her honor avenged by him.

Solar Eclipsa: That is true devotion to family there.

Amber Morning: No way is Tadashi Wanibuchi getting away with this.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Honoka: No way is Lincoln going to take them hurting Yukari lying down.

Kushina: That is for sure! And Lincoln will turn them into snake skinned wallets ya' know!

Karin: Yeah you got that right.

Fuka: And it will be so fun.

Tayuya: Yeah Lincoln and J.D. are going to really fuck those assholes up! Bunch of Pissants!

Fat Tony: You got that right! Lets do it!

PHOENIX FLAME FEATHER MAGISWORD!

Sora used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and fire and light and smashed them down.

---

## Lisa Simpson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Lupin III, Sheila Loud, Inspector Fox, Inspector Zenigata, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Ms. Cantwell - Tadashi Wanibuchi and his friends will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Tadashi Wanibuchi and his friends will be perfect for our ranks. After you guys beat them down.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah they sure will be awesome members. I have a feeling under your care they will be better.

Princess Luna: I agree there myself and it will be awesome to see how they turn out.

Moondust: J.D. also said that they remind him of the Alligator People from the 1957 movie.

Snowdrop: No kidding. That is amazing.

Gari: The Fangs that we fought yesterday reminded us of that too.

Blackout: You got that right.

Nightshade: Indeed they did and it was a most interesting comparison.

Sly Cooper: But it was cool facing them too.

Lupin III: It sure was awesome.

Sheila Loud: I agree there guys. But we're still slapping the cuffs on them.

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) It will be awesome.

Inspector Zenigata: You got that right.

Cantwell: That is for sure. Lets do it!

HINDU CHAKRA MAGISWORD!

Lisa used her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed her down.

---

Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Mr. Fibb: This is gonna be a most fun battle Mr. Wink.

Mr. Wink: I agree there Mr. Fibb.

Serenity: Then lets get it on.

She fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

Donald Duck VS Quackerjack

---

Quackerjack was next.

Quackerjack: I am ready for this!

Donald Duck: Oh yeah!?

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Max Gibson VS Steelbeak

---

Steelbeak was next.

Steelbeak: You ready for this?

Max Gibson: I was born ready for all this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Autumn Blaze VS Technicolor Phantoms

---

The Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: I am so ready for this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Clyde VS Golden Gut

---

Golden Gut was next.

Golden Gut: (Japanese Accent) This will be so fun.

Clyde: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Abigail Davis VS Sellon

---

Sellon was next.

Sellon: I hope you are ready.

Abigail Davis: I'm always ready.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

## Anko VS Secret Snake Club

The Secret Snake Club was next.

Wiggly: I'll really wrap you in my snakes.

Anko: You should be wrapped in snakes.

She fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Octavia Melody VS Roman Torchwick

Roman Torchwick was next.

Roman Torchwick: I have a feeling you're ready.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) Oh I am more than just ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Penelope Waverly VS UA Carnage

UA Carnage was next.

UA Carnage: I'm ready for you girly!

Penelope Waverly: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Chloe Terryington VS Quirrel

---

Quirrel was next.

Quirrel: (British Accent) I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Chloe Terryington: It sure will.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fireor.

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: Boy looks like the bad guys have found a new tactic.

Me: You're not kidding there.

Varie: But I say bring it on.

Fireor: You got that right. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of creatures for us. They were Familiars.

Lincoln: A male white Rabbit Familiar named Alistair, he has the power of the elemental forces and the universe, he can fire elemental forces at villains and summon other rabbits to help out in a battle, and when paired with Lincoln's Miraculous, Eini, the rabbits of The Rabbit Moon will unleash justice on all irredeemable criminals, and he also has a collar with a pendant shaped like The Loud House, a white Vampire Bat Familiar named Artemis, he has the powers of darkness and he can summon other colonies of vampire bats to help out in battle, and a white Wolf Familiar named Seiko, he has the powers of light and magic, and he can summon other wolf packs to help out in battle with one howl.

J.D.: An orange Phoenix Familiar named Emberwing, he has the powers of fire and magic, he can fire blasts of superhot flames from his wings and also, unleash a storm of fiery feathers on villains, and a brown Wolf familiar named Hunter, he has the power of the universe and the elemental forces, and he can summon other wolf packs to help out in battle with one howl, and when paired with Kibal, the Wolf Miraculous, the wolves of The Wolf Moon will howl and strike evil down with the power of the full moon.

Nico: A male red Dragon Familiar named Tatsuya, he has the powers of fire and the other elemental forces and he can fire powerful superhot blasts of fire from his mouth and those flames can burn through even the toughest of metallic armor and metals that villains use.

Eli: A male white Wolf Familiar named Apollo, he has the powers of the elemental forces and the universe, and he can summon other wolf packs to help out in battle with one howl.

Lori: A beautiful female Deer Familiar named Celesta, she has the powers of the wind and fire, and she can fire blasts of wind and fire by running at full force at enemies, and when paired with her Miraculous, things are really going to get heated up.

Leni: A sea foam green Owl Familiar named Selena, she has the powers of gravity and the stars, and she can fire blasts of gravity and stars from her wings, and she can create gravitational fields by flying right at enemies and when they're caught in those gravitational fields, they'll be pushed down by the gravity.

Luna: A female purple Mermaid Familiar named Naia, she has the power of water and ice, and she can fire blasts of water and ice, and sing a divine song which when heard by those truly evil will burst into flames similar to Leeli's song.

Luan: A male white Fox Familiar named Atticus, he has the powers of light, and he can fire blasts of light at villains and blind their eyes, and his white fur can easily camouflage him from villains.

Lynn: A female red Kangaroo Familiar named Matilda, she has superhuman strength and the powers of lava, she can send a villain flying with one powerful kick and fire blasts of lava.

Laney: A female green Sheep Familiar named Dahlia, she has the powers of nature, and she can create a healing field to heal those badly injured and summon plants to attack villains, and when paired together with her Miraculous, the Celtic Sheep will unleash Celtic nature justice on the truly irredeemable.

Lucy: A male black Vampire Bat Familiar named Midnight, he has the powers of darkness, and he can summon other vampire bat colonies to help out in battle, and he also has powers of dark magic as well, and he can drain the blood of villains as well.

Lana: A female marine blue Owl Familiar named Odette, she has the powers of ice, she can fire blasts of ice-cold blasts of snow and ice from her wings, and create flurries of snow to fall upon villains, and the sub-zero snow will freeze villains in their tracks.

Lola: A pink female pink Phoenix Familiar named Aurora, she has the powers of fire, she can fire blasts of superhot flames from her wings and also, unleash a storm of fiery feathers on villains, and create paths of fire by flying right at villains.

Lisa: A female green Carbuncle Familiar named Quinn, she has the powers of lightning and tech, along with creating jewels, she can fire blasts of lightning from her tail, and amplify the blasts by setting out jewels and pointing them right at the target.

Lily: A female lavender Owl Familiar named Athena, she has the powers of water, she can fire blasts of water from her wings, and create waves of water to wash away villains by flying right at them.

Lynn Sr.: A green male Dragon Familiar named Tatsuya, he has the powers of plants and nature, he can fire powerful superhot flames from his mouth to burn villains and summon plants to attack the villains and vines to tie them up, and if the jerks try anything, he can also summon vines of poison ivy to lash at them with.

And Rita: A purple female Bear Familiar named Calysta, she has the powers of lighting, she can fire blasts of lightning and electrocute villains with, and with one loud roar, she can also send a wave of lightning to electrocute a huge crowd of thugs.

Me: Wow! Familiar Animals this time.

Fireor: Yep. You guys are getting your own Familiars.

Me: Awesome.

I teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Carter: RESCUE BIRD!

They summoned the Rescue Bird! Then they formed the Unilaser!

Me: Lets get him!

Carter: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and fire and the blasts hit and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Fireor you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone saw that I did a brutal job on them.

Nico: WOW! Well done J.D.

Tadashi: (Spits out blood and teeth) You have gotten stronger J.D.

Me: Tell me something I don't know. 6 and a half years has done amazing wonders for me and all of us.

Troy: J.D. did a good job softening you guys up.

Tsukasa: Now to finish the job!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! MAGIC FORCE!

They turned into the Wizard Riders! Tsukasa turned into Wizard and Daiki summoned clones of the Wizard Team.

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) MOUNTAIN TITAN EARTHQUAKE 6!

She summoned Lythos, Evil Comet Woman, Fire Plant, Stone Triplets, Zululuk and Cupid along with Golem, Evil Stone Man, Evil Guts Man, Stonedozer, Evil Ground Man and Tunnel Armadillo.

Nico: Yeah!

Tadashi: UH OH!

We went at them! And punched and pulverized them all over.

Junda, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Malvadine, Siado, Skartalas, Bierk, Kelvedran, H'earring, and Faash blasted and smashed them all over.

Moka, Yukari, Bluestreak and Bluestreak used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bluestreak's Ion Charge Disperser Rifle, Blackout's Photon Explosive Rifle and Moka and Yukari's powers 100-fold.

Moka and Bluestreak: BLUE THUNDER VAMPIRE BLAST!

Yukari and Blackout: EXPLOSIVE PHOTON WITCH BLAST!

Iron Man Smarts and Crimson Dynamo: IRON DYNAMO BLAST!

Beauty of The Wasp and Dr. Polaris: WASP BEAUTY SHOT!

Lightning of Thor and Turtle: LIGHTNING TURTLE HAMMER SHOT!

Shield of America and Skalamander: SHIELD CRYSTAL BLAST!

Strength of The Hulk and Spot: HULK STRENGTH BLAST!

Flowers of The Scythe and Marluxia: FLOWER SCYTHE BLOOM!

Gators of Doom and Gator Ghoul: GATORS OF DOOM BLAST!

Frogs of Speed and Leap Frog: FROGS OF SPEED BLAST!

Assassins of Light and David Cain: ASSASSINS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Dragons of Ice and Speed and Seadramon: DRAGONS OF ICE BLAST!

Orbiting Doom Force and Evil Orbit Woman: ORBITING DOOM BLAST!

Thieving Moles and Scirocco Mole: THIEVING MOLE BLAST!

Magnetic Fury and Yost Magneto: MAGNETIC FURY BLAST!

Weather of Fury and Weather Report: WEATHER FURY BLAST!

Music of Death and Bassoon Burns: MUSIC DEATH BLAST!

Ice Cream of Flavor and Neopolitan: ICE CREAM BARRAGE!

Firestorm Mayhem and Yost Pyro: FIRESTORM BLAST!

Glue of Pain and Glue Man: GLUE PAIN BLAST!

Elemental Women of Power and Lego Poison Ivy: ELEMENTAL BLAST STORM!

Jellyfish Sting of Fury and Big Lenny: STING OF FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Yukari Sendo, Lincoln, me and Naruto: WITCH RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over.

Lincoln: LIZARD ELEMENT STYLE: CHAMELEON!

Entrapta: LIZARD LIGHTNING STYLE: BEARDED DRAGON!

Perfuma: LIZARD NATURE STYLE: CRESTED GECKO!

Frosta: LIZARD ICE STYLE: GREEN ANOLE!

Shantae: LIZARD MAGIC STYLE: IGUANA!

Akko: LIZARD STAR STYLE: SKINK!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said lizards.

Lincoln and his harem: LIZARD FINAL SMASH: LIZARD RAMPAGE!

They summoned lizards to attack!

We fired rainbow energy blasts at Tadashi Wanibuchi and his lizardmen cronies, which turned into rainbow energy straitjackets and chains and wrapped them up, and then, Lincoln beamed them straight to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: That's for harassing and bullying Yukari, you butt-faced lizardmen creeps.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Saline Guntherton: That's right, there's still the matter of Hinnphes to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Hinnphes.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Hinnphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Hinnphes, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Hinnphes: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Saline Guntherton: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Saline Guntherton's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels, she unholstered her massive Subtlety-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hinnphes, she left aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels with every step.

Saline Guntherton: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Hinnphes: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to drown in a sea of retribution for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Saline Guntherton was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with ocean waves and water surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and water angels and Subtlety flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hinnphes: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Saline Guntherton emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Saline Guntherton grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with ocean waves, water, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels surrounding her, she has Subtlety emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Subtlety with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold flame links. Saline Guntherton has on a sleeveless blue blouse, sleeveless blue closed blouse, blue skirt, blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with ocean waves, water, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is Subtlety surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Saline Guntherton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips. Saline Guntherton has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Saline Guntherton's massive Subtlety-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Subtlety's Elemental Maelstrom Draconic Phoenix Oceanic Greatsword of Elemental Water Subtlety Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the Water Elemental Subtlety etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Subtlety's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Subtlety that said, "Saline Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Subtlety, Elemental Angel of Water, Loving Second Eldest Sister of Fiona Guntherton, Bertha Guntherton, Hailey Guntherton, and Emma Guntherton, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Yousuke Togawa the Magma Dopant, Destroyer of Hinnphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

サリーン・ガンサートン、精巧さのジーン・スラマー、水のエレメンタル・エンジェル、フィオナ・ガンサートン、バーサ・ガンサートン、ヘイリー・ガンサートン、エマ・ガンサートンの愛する次女、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、マグマ・ドーパントの戸川洋介の大敵、ヒンフェスの破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、水、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Saline Guntherton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUBTLETY-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX OCEANIC MAELSTROM SUBTLETY ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL MAELSTROM SUBTLETY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL MAELSTROM SUBTLETY ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Saline Guntherton's Super Angel-Subtlety-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Hinnphes saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Saline Guntherton fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels at Hinnphes, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got drenched, but this really pissed him off now.

Fiona Guntherton: Wow, Saline's transformed, awesome!

Bertha Guntherton: That's really incredible, and she really drenched Hinnphes badly.

Nico: And she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Saline Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Subtlety Maelstrom Draconic Phoenix Water Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Maelstrom Subtlety Angel Water Love) And now, a watery grave awaits you, Hinnphes.

Nico: Let's get him, Saline, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Saline Guntherton.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Saline Guntherton and Nico went after Hinnphes who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Hinnphes and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Hinnphes, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Hinnphes took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Hinnphes began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Hinnphes has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Hinnphes fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Saline Guntherton and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Saline, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Hinnphes from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Hinnphes and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Hinnphes' bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Saline, let's end this bastard for good.

Saline Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Subtlety Maelstrom Draconic Phoenix Water Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Maelstrom Subtlety Angel Water Love) You got it, Nico.

Saline Guntherton and Nico sent Hinnphes flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Hinnphes.

Saline Guntherton and Nico: ELEMENTAL SUBTLETY DRACONIC PHOENIX MAELSTROM KAMEHAMEHA!

Saline Guntherton and Nico fired two massive aqua blue energy Kamehameha waves with ocean waves, water, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels which hit Hinnphes, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Saline Guntherton and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for her crimes. We cheered as Saline Guntherton and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Saline Guntherton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Saline Guntherton: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-eight members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Hinnphes once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Saline.

Suddenly, Saline Guntherton wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Saline Guntherton's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Subtlety flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Saline Guntherton absorbed the water and they came back to us as the display and Subtlety vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Saline.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Juurea, which means you're up next, Bertha.

Bertha Guntherton: Yeah, we'll make Juurea pay.

Nico: We sure will. So, who's the next Dark Signer Monsters Fusion Gene-Slammer we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln?

Lincoln: We already have that one planned out, the next one for tomorrow will be The Fusion Gene-Slammer for Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, and Earthbound Immortal Uru.

Maria Tredwell: The monsters of Roman Goodwin. Uh, Lincoln, I hate to ask this, but aren't your Dad and Leni afraid of spiders?

Lincoln: Actually, Nightmare cured Leni of her fear of spiders, which was an impossible task for us to do for years, but we haven't cured Dad of his fear of spiders. Dang it.

Nico: So, it's clear, we can't bring your Dad with us tomorrow on your next rescue, if he sees the Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru and Roman Goodwin's monsters, he's going to freak.

Lynn Sr. was already shaking in fright because of his fear of spiders.

Lincoln: Dad, I'm sorry to say this, but…

Lynn Sr.: No, no, I'll come with you tomorrow. I've got to get over my fear of spiders, like how I got over my fear of Halloween.

Lincoln: Okay, Dad. Nico, J.D., be sure to keep an eye on Dad, make sure he doesn't panic tomorrow, okay?

Me and Nico: Gotcha.

Skinner: We'll take good care of Tadashi and his pals.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Bullies. Ever!

Snake Jailbird: One of the worst, anyway.

Me: My sentiments exactly.

Fat Tony: I just hope no one else makes Rarity cry at least until after the Ridonculous Race this year.

Cantwell: One can only hope.

Nico: Lets hope so.

Yukari: But thank you guys for restoring my honor.

Me: Anytime Yukari.

Lincoln: It was the least we can do.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Lincoln: (To the viewers) Bullies better beware, you mess with me or my future wives and you mess with all of us.

Me: That is for sure.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a 2nd battle with the lizardmen from Rosario + Vampire.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy And Chunky Kong and Stratos, Trident, Bald Eagles, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, Brickleberry Ghost And Abnes and we're heading to the park to relax and have a great rescue. But all that is going to be rudely interrupted by an unwelcome visitor and that is an evil old enemy of mine and we're going to battle Another Stratos and Another Crazy Cat Lady (KND) and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Chimecho and her name is Carmen Machalek and she is Nico's friend from Area 51 that escaped from there.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Bertha Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Endurance and Nico VS Juurea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Domino City, and we're going to take down an old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Kuesa Sutādoragon, Gene-Slammer of Shooting Quasar Dragon: her name is Daniela Kennedy, she's a heartless opportunist who enjoyed bullying and terrorizing everyone in her path from the students and the teachers, and she absolutely hated Kuesa with all her black heart: she hated that Kuesa's a talented fashionista with a love of astronomy, and it drove Daniela into madness, and she tried to kill her and Lincoln numerous times, but every time, she was brutally beaten up badly by the other Guardian Angels, and it ended with Daniela getting sent to the hospital and in a full-body cast. But, it would end with Daniela getting expelled when her crimes were exposed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels and she was disowned by her parents and thrown out into the streets. Now, Daniela has come back, and she was out for blood and revenge, but Kuesa's not going to take that threat lying down, and neither is Lincoln. And we're going to meet the next Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Dark Signers' Monsters, this time, it's a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru named Regina Goodwin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Red Fire Dark Spider Queen and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru, because she, just like Roman Goodwin, Dark Signer of The Spider, uses a Spider Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru. Regina Goodwin also has the power to brainwash criminals and villains by having a black spider latch onto them, and she can make them do as she says, along with having powers of darkness and red fire. She also taught Lincoln how to control and summon spiders and even send black spiders to latch onto criminals and brainwash them into doing as he says, and one time, he used it on Flip to make him return all the money he conned and swindled out of everyone including his family. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a spider pendant, and to show thanks, Regina kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Roman Goodwin, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and she's even used her black spiders on them and made them do humiliating things to each other.

Get ready for a really strange adventure as we head to the Dark Ocean to battle the Scubamon and their Undersea Master, Dagomon, and it'll be an epic battle in the awesome sequel of the 13th Episode of Season 2 of Digimon.

See you next time.

# The Dark Undersea Master Cometh

This is a sequel to the Season 2 Digimon Episode His Master's Voice.

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy And Chunky Kong and Stratos, Trident, Bald Eagles, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, Brickleberry Ghost And Abnes and not only were we there for a great rescue but also we were there for some fun.

Me: Ahh. When was the last time we got here in the park just to relax?

Camie: Boy good question.

Nico: Not sure.

Lola: But this is great.

Eli: You said it.

Varie: Man we were really busy.

Kaina Tsutsumi: You are not kidding there.

Leeli: But this is so relaxing.

Sora Phaaze: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. Baihumon thank you and Stratos and your teams for helping us out.

Baihumon: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome.

Bastemon: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Bastemon, what do you like to do in your free time?

Bastemon: Hmm. I'm not sure. Everyone says that I'm an Arabian Bellydancer and I entertain people like one at a dance club. It's fun.

Qin: Well you are a beautiful and very powerful one.

Xenia: I agree there.

Bastemon: I agree there too. I'm glad you think so.

Leeli: I think it's cool too.

Nico: Yep. Against Bagra.

Bastemon: That is true. And it was awesome.

Me: It sure was. It was a really perfectly well executed strategy.

Nico: Minimizing many of Bagra's forces big time.

Qin: Which turned the tide of the wars in our favor.

Bastemon: That was so cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: That was very well planned guys.

Me: Yeah and it was fun.

Nico: Yep. J.D. you have the makings of a master tactician.

Me: Well I wouldn't go that far but I'm flattered you think that.

Nico: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was awesome though.

Me: Yep. We got some well deserved payback on those lizardfaced douchebags for Yukari.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Nico: They didn't expect your power to grow over the years.

Me: Well the more we train the stronger and more powerful we become.

Qin: That is true there.

Nico: Yep. And it was awesome.

Eli: You got that right. Rarity are you feeling all right after Flip said all that?

Rarity: Oh I'm feeling much better now darling. Thank you.

Eli: You're welcome.

Me: Man that was brutal. Eli really tore Flip apart.

Eli: That jerk had it coming.

Nico: Do jerks really have nothing to do but insult Rarity? Why not do that to the rest of us?! Like Fluttershy? Or Double D?

Me: Nico don't give them any ideas!

Nico: Oops sorry.

Me: But I agree there.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: The Nerve of Flip of all people though. Queen Bee girls I can understand but Flip is a whole different ball game.

Nico: Yep. What happened to Flip was truly epic.

Xenia: It sure was.

Laney: No kidding.

May: I agree with Nico. Rarity crying because of jerks is getting really stale.

Me: It is getting really stale I agree there too. But some villains like Flip are very notoriously incompetent and they will go after the very first person they see.

May: You have a point there.

Qin: Flip always was a one tracked guy.

Nico: Yep. Besides remember when Fluttershy was crying while comforting Rainbow Dash, Rarity and many people can't stand seeing her cry.

Qin: Oh yeah.

Me: But if they ever make Fluttershy or anyone like that cry again I will make sure it's their last day alive.

Nico: You got that right.

Our stomachs then growled.

Me: (Imitating Ed) I'm hungry.

Nico: I'll get some burgers for us.

Me: Okay.

Nico went and got some.

?: J.D. KNUDSON!

Me: WHOA!

Someone was coming and they were really pissed off at me!

Nico came back and then we saw a figure come out and it was a girl that had brown hair and blue eyes and was in a red prison jumpsuit and she was EXTREMELY PISSED OFF at me and she had eyes that were glowing red with blazing hatred and evil towards me!

Nico: Hi. Can we help you?

Girl: I WILL KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY LIFE J.D.!

Me: Donna Commerocker. I never expected you to be back.

Nico: You know her?

Leni: O.M. Gosh! I haven't seen Donna since she was expelled!

Me: Yes and yes unfortunately I know her. You would hate this girl to the Nth degree Nico. It was shortly after I moved to Michigan. Donna was the meanest and most evil selfish Queen Bee girl ever known. She came from the richest family in all of Royal Woods. 7 years ago before we started getting our powers Donna was constantly bullying people that were weaker than her and were poor. She HATES EVERYONE Weaker than her. Donna's family is good friends with my dad. When I came to school here I got everyone to stand up to Donna and get her to reveal her true colors. I used my smarts, skills in technology and support of everyone to expose her true colors and see her for what she truly was, the Devil in Human Skin. I got video evidence of her bullying people and hurting and punching people all over and the staff have had enough of her. They expelled her from school and banned her from ever going to any other school in the country. After that her father disowned her, disinherited her from the family fortune and her father cut her out of his will and and sent her to prison. But she one day vowed to get horrible revenge on me and vowed to kill everyone I know and love and she was not going to stop till she got her revenge!

Everyone gasped!

Nico: Just when I thought the first part of my rescue would be boring.

Me: Well that boring is gone.

Donna Commerocker: YOU RUINED MY LIFE J.D.! AND I WILL KILL YOU FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME!

Me: You brought that all on yourself you bitch!

Qin: You are just a spoiled rotten brat!

Nico: Now we're going to make you pay.

Me: Now I'm going to do the world a favor and rid this world of you.

Donna Commerocker: Bring it on!

She then fired a wave of energy and I deflected it and it exploded!

Me: WHOA!

Then I saw that she had a Dark Orb imbedded in her hand!

Me: Dark Orb. Figures. I got this guys. It's me she wants.

I went at her and kicked her in the face and sent her flying into the air!

Nico: Okay. We'll just watch, I guess.

I flew after her and then I kneed her in the stomach and kicked her in her face and dealt a deadly headbutt to her and I cave her an elbow to her stomach and we were falling.

Me: Donna this city isn't big enough for the two of us!

Donna Commerocker: For once you and I agree!

Me and Donna then fired powerful energy balls and bombs and massive fiery explosions blasted off on us as we were falling!

Nico: Uh oh! HIT THE DIRT!

They ducked and covered!

Then we landed on the ground and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion caused most of the park to erupt into a massive raging inferno!

Nico: Unbelievable!

I was ready to teach her a lesson!

Me: Lets Rumba!

Donna Commerocker: LETS!

We went at each other and punched and kicked at each other all over the place with incredible force and fury!

A certain Noto General was watching this from a distance.

Sonogo: (chuckles) Enjoy yourself while you can, J.D. Because today is when our plans start. (walks away)

Nico sensed that Sonogo was watching.

Nico: (In his head) Sonogo. I know you are up to something.

I kicked her in her chest and pulled out my sword and slashed her across her face and she screamed as she was bleeding.

Me: Aww did I damage your face?

Donna was enraged! She went at me and I kicked her in her face and then I slashed her hand clear off and she screamed in pain and I crushed the Dark Orb and destroyed it.

Me: It's over for you!

Eli then grabbed her in a hold and then snapped her neck!

SNAP!

She fell over dead in an instant.

Nico: That's it for her.

Eli: Good riddance.

I banished her to the black gates.

Nico: Sonogo and the Three Noto Generals are up to something.

Me: I sense it too. I feel that they are going to send some of the Donbrothers Monsters at us.

Eli: Should I send them a threatening message?

Me: No need bro.

Nico: We just need to look for cats.

We heard meowing.

Then we saw numerous black and white cats coming.

Me: Whoa that's a lot of cats.

Nico: No kidding.

Then they merged into a HUGE KITTYZILLA! It was a cat as big as a small house!

Nico: OH BOY!

Me: Not good.

Nico: I got an idea.

Nico got fake cat ears on his head.

Nico: (acting like a cat badly) Meow!

We saw a dark version of Crazy Cat Lady inside the mouth.

Another Crazy Cat Lady: Is that the best you can do for a cat?

Me: Eleanora Commerocker!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and had blue cat ears and had 2 blue fire tails.

Nico: Whoa! Wait is she…

Me: Yes she is Donna's former sister.

Eleanora Commerocker: That's right. I see you guys killed her,

Me: Yep.

Eleanora Commerocker: Nico you are really silly.

Qin: How come you have 2 blue fire tails like those of Matatabi the 2-Tailed Cat?

Eleanora Commerocker: Oh Yugito Nii gave me some of the 2-Tails Chakra and it healed me. But there was an unexpected side effect. It gave me these blue fire tails and these ears and the power to talk to cats.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Nico you can stop acting like a cat now.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: I take it you saw Another Stratos too?

Eleanora Commerocker: I sure did.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

Eleanora Commerocker: Friendly. Knows you a lot J.D.

Nico: Wow.

May: Who gets to fight her? And Nico, so help me, if you keep acting like a cat…

Nico: Meow?

Me: Uh oh.

May: THAT'S IT!

She jumped Nico and beat him up like how Pesto does we Squit! SHE WAS BEATING HIM UP IN A BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD!

May: I'LL PULVERIZE THE NINE LIVES OUT OF YOU! I'M GONNA TURN YOU INTO CANNED TUNA! YOU BIG STUPID SACK OF ROTTEN SALMON!

We laughed hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) JUST LIKE PESTO AND SQUIT!

Me: (LAUGHS) It's funny.

Eli then grabbed Nico and May.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLAM!

He bashed Nico and May's heads together!

Nico and May: OUCH!

Maria: (sighs) Nico, for the love of all that's human, please no more acting like a cat!

Me: Yeah you don't want May to beat you into the ground again do you?

Nico: Okay okay okay! Geez.

Eleanora Commerocker: (LAUGHS) But those Pesto fight clouds always crack me up.

Maria: They sure are funny. I'll face you this time.

Eleanora Commerocker: All right then.

She turned into Another Crazy Cat Lady and Maria fired waves of water and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called the 2-Tailed Cat Girl's Cat Army.

I picked her up and all her cats followed me.

Me: Boy my dad is gonna be sneezing up a storm and itching like crazy around all these cats.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TOY FORCE!

She summoned Toyman, Vomiting Frog Prince, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Anacieto Mitragli, Toy Org And Attacky Sack along with Dandy Bob, Angelic Amber, King of Toys and Universe 666 Lotso.

Nico: Nice!

Vomiting Frog Prince vomited on Nico's head!

Nico: OH SICK!

Juran: Clean up on Aisle Head!

Maria washed him off.

Nico: (BLUBBERS) Thanks.

Maria: Anytime.

Then we saw a huge Tornado Creature! It was ANOTHER STRATOS!

Qin: Another Stratos!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: And you are?

Another Stratos: (In a girls voice) I'm a Princess of the Sky.

Me: Skyra of Kazenora! Wow!

Nico: Wait the Princess of the kingdom of Kazenora!? That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Lola: Wow!

Me: And she has the power of the wind and the weather too.

Kaito: (Gets out Dynaman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Bioman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Bio Sword.

Another Stratos: Just to bring my kingdom back into the sky.

Me: There was a terrible war ages ago that shot her entire kingdom down and crash landed it somewhere in Europe. They have been trying to figure out how to get it back up but without success.

Nico: Oh man.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But we can easily do that for you.

Another Stratos: I know you all can.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Another Stratos: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Sougo: (Gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) You won't blow us away.

Geiz: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) We'll do that to YOU!

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor.

I fired a massive blast of wind and blasted her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: (gets out Stratos' Ridewatch) Time to blow you away!

He activated it and fired a wave of wind and blasted her all over.

Nico: OH YEAH! Now for this! (ACTIVATES TRIDENT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

May: Nice! Now for this one! (ACTIVATES BALD EAGLES RIDEWATCH)

She whistled and like how Bird uses his powers of birds she sent many eagles and blasted her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

May: Yeah! Now for this one. Feel the power of the sun! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 MOTHER GOTHEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a beam of sunlight and blasted her all over.

Me: OH YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Brickleberry Ghost's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired an energy blast and smashed her down!

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES ABNES'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Qin: Take that!

Bastemon: Take that! And this! (ACTIVATES TRIDENT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: OH YEAH!

Nico: The Next Gene-slammer should be near.

Whirlin and his team consisting of Evil Splash Woman, Moltar, Chikuon, Starfinger (DC) and Tornado Roidmude then came.

Nico: Nice team, Whirlin!

Whirlin: Thanks Nico.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Wow!

Maria: Have some of this!

She fired a wave of water and blasted her down.

Then we saw a Chimecho come.

Me: Hey a Chimecho!

Qin: Cool!

Chimecho: (In a girls voice) It's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: (GASP) Carmen Machalek!

Qin: Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and had red clothes and bell earrings

Carmen Machalek: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Stratos and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Skyra of Kazenora and she was a girl with pink hair and pink clothes and had pink angel wings and I picked her up and brought her over.

Nico: You okay?

Skyra: Just a really bad headache.

Me: You'll be fine.

Carmen Machalek: That was intense though.

Me: Carmen, You look familiar. Haven't I met you before?

Carmen Machalek: You have. I was the girl that escaped from Area 51. I have Aurora and Energy powers.

Me: I knew it!

Camie: Area 51?

Me: A top secret government research facility.

Nico: Yep.

Bastemon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Carmen Machalek: When me and Nico were at my island home away from home and Nico caught me a huge fish.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow that is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Carmen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Carmen Machalek: Me too Nico me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, and Yuina are heading to Domino City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty girls here, but we're also going to take down an old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Kuesa Sutādoragon, Gene-Slammer of Shooting Quasar

Dragon: her name is Daniela Kennedy, she's a heartless opportunist who enjoyed bullying and terrorizing everyone in her path from the students and the teachers, and she absolutely hated Kuesa with all her black heart: she hated that Kuesa's a talented fashionista with a love of astronomy, and it drove Daniela into madness, and she tried to kill her and Lincoln numerous times, but every time, she was brutally beaten up badly by the other Guardian Angels, and it ended with Daniela getting sent to the hospital and in a full-body cast. But, it would end with Daniela getting expelled when her crimes were exposed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels and she was disowned by her parents and thrown out into the streets. Now, Daniela has come back, and she was out for blood and revenge, but Kuesa's not going to take that threat lying down, and neither is Lincoln.

Lincoln: We're back here in Domino City, and I know what we're going to do here not only am I going to rescue the twenty girls here, but Kuesa, you're not going to like it: I found out that heartless opportunist, Daniela Kennedy, is back and she still wants revenge on us.

Kuesa Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) What?! That heartless opportunist is back, I thought we were rid of her after she was exposed and expelled.

Nico: Uh oh. I've got a feeling we're not going to like hearing about this bitch one bit. Lincoln, can you tell us everything?

Lincoln: On it, Nico. Daniela Kennedy was the meanest, nastiest bully anyone has ever had the really horrible displeasure of knowing. She's a heartless opportunist who enjoyed bullying and terrorizing everyone in her path from the students and the teachers, and she absolutely hated Kuesa with all her black heart: she hated that Kuesa's a talented fashionista with a love of astronomy, and it drove Daniela into madness, and she tried to kill her and me numerous times, but every single time, she was brutally beaten up badly by the other Guardian Angels, and it ended with Daniela getting sent to the hospital and in a full-body cast. But, it would soon end with Daniela getting expelled when her crimes were exposed by me and the other Guardian Angels and she was disowned by her parents and thrown out into the streets.

Me: Oh, I remembered hearing about this bitch all too well, she was a total nightmare to everyone in her path.

Rita: Now, we find out she's here in Domino City, and she's out for blood and revenge on Kuesa and Lincoln as well. Oh, now, she's really going to get it.

Calysta: She's getting thrown in prison for what she'd done, that's for sure.

Alistair: But, not before we trounce her for what she's done.

Lincoln: You got that right, Alistair, she's going to pay big time, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Azulongmon.

Azulongmon: You're welcome, Lincoln, and I didn't know your familiars can talk now.

Seiko: We sure can, along with using our elemental powers.

Artemis: We decided to surprise everyone with that this morning.

Nico: We were in for quite the big surprise for that one when we heard our Familiars speak for the first time.

Yuina: And we'll also run into another of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon, Kohamon, and Rakuraimon, ooh, I hope the next one that we run into is Kukimon.

Suddenly, we saw Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru, along with Whiz-Bang appear before us, and with them are the twenty girls.

Nico: What in the? Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru, and Whiz-Bang from My Singing Monsters?

Lynn Sr. was about to scream, but Nico and I were there to keep that from happening, along with Lynn Sr.'s green Dragon Familiar, Tatsuya.

Tatsuya: Lynn, remember, you're going to get over your fear of spiders, right?

Lynn Sr.: Right.

Whiz-Bang: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru: (Girl's voice) But, we managed to get the twenty girls away from that heartless opportunist, Daniela Kennedy, and boy, is she pissed off.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru, I knew it was you, Regina Goodwin, and that voice from Whiz-Bang, I knew we'd run into you, Kukimon.

?: (Enraged Banshee Scream) Kuesa Sutādoragon, I will tear you limb from limb if it's the last thing I ever do!

We then our target: a girl with long unkempt black hair and with red eyes full of hatred and she was dressed in tattered clothes, it was Daniela Kennedy, and boy was she extremely pissed off.

Lincoln: Great, I knew we'd run into her sooner or later. Time to send her on a one-way trip to the slammer.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Azulongmon and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Daniela Kennedy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln's familiars, Alistair, Artemis, and Seiko fired blasts of elemental forces at her and they hit her, and our familiars fired elemental blasts at her and they exploded as they hit her, finally, Lincoln fired a gold energy blast from his white angel wings: the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse, and when it hit her, she screamed as she was then turned into a gold statue, and then, she was sent to the same prison where he sent Ansey, Layla, and Nor, where she would be locked up in her cell for the rest of eternity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Kuesa Sutādoragon: (Japanese Accent) That heartless little monster just didn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: She didn't, and she didn't care how much we've grown and changed in those six and a half years, but now, she's met the same fate as Layla, Nor, and many of the other arrogant Queen Bees and heartless bullies we've taken down. (To Regina Goodwin and Kukimon) And it's so good to see you again, Regina Goodwin and Kukimon.

Regina Goodwin reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with red markings and she has the Spider Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in a red vest, black crop top, red skirt, black pants, red boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, red flames, fairies, and spiders on the coattails and on the back is Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru, and holstered on her back is a massive Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and the monsters of Roman Goodwin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Uru heads for the crossguard, large red gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Uru heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Uru heads for the pommel.

And Kukimon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: wind, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds and clouds on the coattails, and on the back is Whiz-Bang, and holstered on her back is a massive Whiz-Bang-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Whiz-Bang etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large Whiz-Bang heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Whiz-Bang heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Whiz-Bang heads for the pommel.

Regina Goodwin: You too, Lincoln.

Kukimon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Regina Goodwin and Kukimon and he hugged them, and Regina Goodwin and Kukimon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Regina, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kukiimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Regina Goodwin: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Kukimon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Maria Tredwell: Let me do the introduction, Lincoln. I think J.D.'s in for a surprise with Regina.

Lincoln: Okay, Maria.

Maria Tredwell: Thanks. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru is Regina Goodwin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Red Fire Dark Spider Queen and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru, because she, just like Roman Goodwin, Dark Signer of The Spider, uses a Spider Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru. Regina Goodwin also has the power to brainwash criminals and villains by having a black spider latch onto them, and she can make them do as she says, along with having powers of darkness and red fire.

Me: Yusei did tell us that Roman had the power to create black spiders who then latch onto innocent people to turn them into Shadow Drones.

Maria Tredwell: That's right, and she also taught Lincoln how to control and summon spiders and even send black spiders to latch onto criminals and brainwash them into doing as he says, and one time, he used it on Flip to make him return all the money he conned and swindled out of everyone including his family.

Nico: He never even saw it coming, smart.

Maria Tredwell: It sure is, and Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a spider pendant, and to show thanks, Regina kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Roman Goodwin, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and she's even used her black spiders on them and made them do humiliating things to each other.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa, I had absolutely no idea Roman had a sister.

Misty Tredwell: Me neither. And if I had to guess, she knows her brother's in The Masters of Evil, right?

Lincoln: She already knew about that because of her being The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru, and it's the same way of how Maria knew you were in The Redemption Squad and Masters of Evil due to her being The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, along with Kiara knowing Kalin is in The Masters of Evil and Redemption Squad due to her being The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, and how Carla knew Carly is in The Masters of Evil and Redemption Squad due to her being The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu.

Ariana Ferris: But, unlike us who are in both The Masters of Evil and Team Loud Phoenix Storm, this batch of Earthbound Immortal Avatars are…

Lincoln: Fully in the team and use their powers for good and are relatives of The Dark Signers, that's right. And the Whiz-Bang Gene-Slammer is Kukimon, the fourth of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and The Warrior of Wind. She's a fashionista as well, and she and I love to dance around the wind and even made beautiful clothing together. In fact, she's also responsible for how I was able to make beautiful clothing easily because she was the one who taught me how to do so, and to show thanks I kissed Kukimon on the lips, and she hates Lola with a passion.

Me: Whoa, so that's how you were able to make those awesome clothes easily.

Nico: It was because of Kukimon teaching you, and you also learned further from Leni, that's really cool, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Kukiimon: I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To

Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Regina want to give me your blood, right?

Regina Goodwin: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Kukimon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon, Kohamon, and Rakuraimon.

Lincoln first went up to Regina Goodwin, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Kukimon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kukimon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kukimon and Regina Goodwin with red and sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and red and sky blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Regina Goodwin: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Regina Goodwin and Kukimon.

Regina Goodwin and Kukimon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twenty girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The twenty girls are Cassidy, Diana, Hattori, Jhala, Mirage, Petra, Queen Nai, Sidra, and Yumiko from Brawlhalla, Kisala and Lilika from Rogue Galaxy, Aphra, Síora, Aurélia de Vespe, and Laurine de Morange from GreedFall, Eiji, Nyphelia, and Ursula from Gladius, and Eva Destrucion and Missy from Mutants Genetic Gladiators.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cassidy, Diana, Hattori, Jhala, Mirage, Petra, Queen Nai, Sidra, and Yumiko from Brawlhalla, Kisala and Lilika from Rogue Galaxy, Aphra, Síora, Aurélia de Vespe, and Laurine de Morange from GreedFall, Eiji, Nyphelia, and Ursula from Gladius, and Eva Destrucion and Missy from Mutants Genetic Gladiators.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cassidy: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Cassidy and the other nineteen girls saw who it was that saved them from that heartless opportunist bully Daniela

Kennedy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of

The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with

hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Cassidy: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nineteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular

necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Cassidy: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cassidy, Diana, Hattori, Jhala, Mirage, Petra, Queen Nai, Sidra, Yumiko, Kisala, Lilika, Aphra, Síora, Aurélia de Vespe, Laurine de Morange, Eiji, Nyphelia, Ursula, Eva Destrucion, and Missy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Kuesa Sutādoragon: Daniela Kennedy, a heartless opportunist bully who enjoyed bullying and terrorizing everyone in her path from the students and the teachers, and she absolutely hated Kuesa with all her black heart: she hated that Kuesa's a talented fashionista with a love of astronomy, and it drove Daniela into madness, and she tried to kill her and Lincoln numerous times, but every time, she was brutally beaten up badly by the other Guardian Angels, and it ended with Daniela getting sent to the hospital and in a full-body cast. But, it would end with Daniela getting expelled when her crimes were exposed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels and she was disowned by her parents and thrown out into the streets, and now, Daniela had come back, and she was out for blood and revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us beating that heartless brat up and Lincoln firing a gold energy blast which hit her and she was turned into a gold statue and she was beamed to the prison where he sent Layla, Nor, and many other queen bees and bullies, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Regina Goodwin, and Kukimon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, now that girl I remembered all too well, she was an absolute nightmare to everyone in her path. But, I never knew she also harbored that murderous hate for Kuesa and you, but as we'd seen from the many enemies of you and your Guardian Angels, we knew it was coming.

Lincoln: Yep. But, she got what she deserved for her crimes when I gave her the King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Nico: She sure did, besides, she wasn't going to change at all.

Me: Not in a million years.

---

After taking down Daniela Kennedy and turning her into a golden statue for eternity, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Regina Goodwin and Kukimon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Regina Goodwin: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Kukimon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kukimon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Regina Goodwin: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Regina, Kukimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Kukimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were in Leni's room and we were creating some beautiful dresses for Leni, Jackie, and Mandee to wear, and they were seeing us hard at work. But, then we'd heard a loud screech in the air and the door to Leni's room burst open, and we saw who it was: Lola, and her face was red, her teeth had turned sharp, and her hair turned into living fire. Then, she roared in anger and ran at Lincoln to kill him, but we fired a powerful blast of wind at Lola, and it sent her flying out of the room, and right into a straitjacket trap Luna set up and she was tied up. Then, she was wheeled in to her parents, and she got grounded for eight weeks for trying to kill Lincoln, and she got put in a makeshift jail cell, and she was angrily banging the bars with a cup.

Nico: Sheesh, so Lola was on yet another rampage again?! Man, Dark Lola really made her into a total monster.

Luna: We've been at the receiving end of her wrath many times over when she gets really mad, and it's been that way for years.

Regina Goodwin: She was a monster because of her Dark Side. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, because of all the hell they put Lincoln through. One day, Lincoln and I were busy with some homework for English, and we were at my house since The Loud House was not the perfect place for it. But then, we heard the sound of three banshee screams of hatred, crazed homicidal laughter, and a loud belch in the air, and there are only five people who could make those sounds: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we saw them charging right for us, and they were out for blood. But, Lincoln and I were ready for them, we fired blasts of darkness at them and we sent black spiders to latch onto them, and once under control, we made them do humiliating things to each other: we made Lori shave off her own eyebrows, we made Lynn throw all of her stinky socks in the garbage and made her get a bath, we made Lola roll around and bathe in mud, we made Lisa destroy her own robots, and we made Luan go through her nasty pranks.

Valencia Nightingale: And we got the pictures to show it.

Valencia Nightingale put the photos of what happened on the big screen: we saw Lori shave off her eyebrows, Lynn threw away her own stinky socks and she got sprayed with soap and water, and she was thrown in the bathroom to get a bath, Lola was rolling around in mud, Lisa destroyed her own robots with a mallet, and Luan went through her own nasty pranks.

Nico: Jeez Louise!

Buster Bunny: This is even worse than all the times Valencia's pulled those pranks and gags on Monty and on Lincoln's enemies and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Yeah, it was really really bad.

Laney: And when Regina got the black spiders off those five and when Lori and Lola saw what they'd done to themselves, Lynn being fresh and clean instead of smelly and dirty, Lisa holding a mallet and seeing her destroyed robots, and Luan going through her own twisted pranks, they freaked out and they ran away only to get caught in a spider web trap made by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Where Luna grabbed those five and dragged them back home, and after I told Mom and Dad of what those five tried to do to me, they got grounded for fifteen weeks and were thrown in a metal box. Lynn roared and pounded on the doors in an attempt to escape, but Nicholette gave them the bird again, and Lori, Lola, and Lisa screamed like banshees, and Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again, while Luan was laughing like a madwoman.

Woody Woodpecker: If Luan kept that up, we'd have to put her in a makeshift padded room again.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee are heading to Hanalei Bay in Kaua'i, Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Grandis Granva: Wow, so this is Hanalei Bay, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been here to Hanalei Bay in Hawaii before, Grandis, but now that I see it, it really is beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Hanalei Bay, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Grandis Granva, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, Rem, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, and Lee Lee are now part of your harem.

Lori: I had no idea that Dee Dee and her friends had feelings for Lincoln, but the same can be said of Dexter when he fell in love with Lisa years ago.

Me: I was about to say that. Plus, Grandis, Pokomi, Lemon Fizz, and Rem also had feelings for Lincoln as well, that's awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed as well, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront in The Ridonculous Race in a few weeks: an old enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends and the Looney Tunes who was a nightmare to Acme Acres named Damian Constantine, a dangerous and completely deranged out-of-control psychopathic monster. Once he was a successful young man with dreams and ambitions to change the world, but, his whole world went to Hell thanks to the heartless actions of Lincoln's old enemy, Dustin Keystone, who murdered his entire family, and he'd descended into darkness, and his total descent into darkness and madness would be triggered when he was wrongfully expelled thanks to some of Clarissa Mallory's thugs who fell under the control of Audrey Madison's Rebellion Chips that Dustin stole, and it would end with those thugs getting killed in front of everyone in a college in Japan and he was laughing like a deranged monster. He fled, but he would also be hit with a dark curse from Chicago that made him always come back from the dead no matter how many times he'd been brutally injured or killed and it would lead to his permanent descent into eternal madness. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: I just had a really huge vision, guys, and Buster, you and the rest of your friends, along with Bugs and his friends aren't going to like it one bit: I found out in a few weeks when The Ridonculous Race starts: we're going to be facing an old enemy of yours who's a total nightmare to Acme Acres. His name is Damian Constantine.

The toons did wild takes galore and many of them freaked out like crazy, and we gasped in horror.

Buster Bunny: Oh no, not him. He's come back yet again?!

Me: This guy sounds like he's bad news in a big way, especially if it had you guys freaking out like crazy.

Buster Bunny: He is, J.D. Damian Constantine is a dangerous and completely deranged out-of-control psychopathic monster whom we've had the displeasure of fighting against.

Babs Bunny: But, he wasn't like that actually. No, once he was a successful young man with dreams and ambitions to change the world.

Fifi La Fume: (French Accent) Oui, but, his whole world fell apart all thanks to the heartless actions of Lincoln's old enemy, Dustin Keystone, who broke out six and a half years ago and murdered his entire family, and Damian descended into darkness, but his total descent into darkness and madness would be triggered.

Shirley the Loon: When he was, like, wrongfully expelled, or some junk, all thanks to some of Clarissa Mallory's thugs who fell under the control of Audrey Madison's Rebellion Chips that Dustin stole and he had them obey him, and it would end with those thugs getting mondo killed in front of everyone in a college in Japan that Damian was at, and he was laughing like a deranged monster.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Dustin Keystone, you really are nothing more than a heartless, nihilistic monster from the darkest depths of Hell.

Plucky Duck: He sure is. Anyways, Damian fled from the campus, but he would also be hit with a dark curse from Chicago that made him always come back from the dead no matter how many times he'd been brutally injured or killed and it would lead to his permanent descent into eternal madness as he lost the last shred of his humanity.

Me: Damn, now that's just really dark. And you guys said you'd dealt with him before, right?

Buster Bunny: We sure have, numerous times actually, and this was before we even met. Damian had terrorized Acme Acres, and even worse, Damian also created demonic versions of The Z-Fighters' old enemies from the past to cause destruction to Acme Acres.

We gasped in horror.

Valencia Nightingale: I remembered him all too well, in fact, before I moved to Royal Woods, I stood against the demonic versions of The Z-Fighters' old enemies and destroyed them, and I sent Damian running with his tail between his legs back to The Netherworld. But, he'd sworn numerous times he'd have his revenge on us and Buster and his gang, and he's done it too many times and I've left him all mangled up, bleeding like crazy, and he still comes back for more.

Lincoln: Jeez. And please don't tell us that he also terrorized the home of The Z-Fighters before it had merged with ours?!

Trunks: He did, actually, Lincoln.

Lori: What a Class-A Psychopathic monster. If we're facing him in The Ridonculous Race, we'll be sure to destroy him for good. But, first, we got to know more about this curse.

Buster Bunny: Right. Far from Chicago itself, there's a piece of land that's become a prime hotspot of dark demonic activity. According to legend, back in the 1980s, a group of demon-worshipping teens carried out black magic rituals in a plot to summon The Devil here, but to do so, they kidnapped young girls at the age of 18, brought them to a makeshift altar on the top of the hill, and sacrificed them.

Babs Bunny: This went on for seven months, until the teens were caught and sentenced to death. But, it wasn't the end, according to the legend, before their capture by the police, they'd succeeded and they summoned a powerful demon from the darkest depths of The Netherworld and his evil power was so great, his dark energy contaminated the spot forever and the locals started naming it Devil's Point.

Hampton Pig: And because of it, the demon had also left a very powerful curse which brings broken souls close to death back to life.

Fifi La Fume: (French Accent) When Damian fled to Chicago, he was already falling apart because of Dustin's heartless actions, and it culminated in him taking the lives of Clarissa's thugs and getting blood on his hands.

Nico: My God, that's just really dark.

Lincoln: Oh man, I remembered hearing about that from Helena McTroy on that day, but Dustin's freedom didn't last long, he got caught by the police and taken back to prison. So, we got another victim of Dustin's nihilistic rampage, but he'd turned into a demonic out-of-control murderous and completely psychopathic monster who always comes back thanks to The Curse of Devil's Point.

Nicholette Torrington: And who's terrorized Acme Acres and The Z-Fighters' Earth before their Earth merged with ours.

Goku: So, he's still out to cause death and destruction yet again, and we've already got our hands full with The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Damian's return is just going to make things worse.

Nico: However, what Lincoln said could be true, if we're going to face him in The Ridonculous Race coming in a few weeks, we can finally get rid of him for good. Plus, we also know there's a way to end his constant returns from the dead: purify Devil's Point and end the curse.

Me: We'll need to purify Devil's Point the week before The Ridonculous Race, 'cause if we do it early, we won't get the chance to destroy Damian's constructs one by one.

Lincoln: We'll be saving Damian for the final day of the competition, nice.

Buster Bunny: So, when is the competition?

Nico: It'll be on March 20th to March 31st. But, which one of his demonic constructs is he going to bring back for those days?

Buster Bunny: My guess it'll probably be the demonic constructs of Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Master Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, since they're the only ones that we killed.

Amara Thatcher: We also need to be on guard, Damian does have dark powers as well, so he's going to be causing trouble for all of us no less on those days.

Lincoln: Right, Amara.

---

At the estate, I was watching TV with Dark, Vypra, Eddy and Lyra and we were watching The Donbrothers.

To our surprise and shock we saw some coincidental similarities with what happened with Dark Eddy and how he is what he is.

Me: WHOA!

Vypra: Wow! So Jiro has a split personality inside him as well! A Dark Version of him!

Me: It's very coincidental! This is exactly like Dark Eddy! He wanted to prove he was a better hero too.

Dark Spicer: That is crazy!

Lyra: You're not kidding there! That is totally coincidental that this happened.

Me: Except Jiro didn't get hit on the head by 2 bowling balls and a pin. And Jiro's dark side is more Anti-Hero.

Lyra: That is true. So he is going into the Redemption Squad.

Me: Yep. And the Masters of Evil if he chooses.

Vypra: That is a great idea. But the three Noto Generals are perfect for the M.O.E. as well as Don Murasame.

Dark Spicer: That's right.

Me: At least they aren't killing people.

Ikki: And how about that. Me and Vice had a part in this too.

Me: That is so awesome. It'll be awesome for you two to see Taro and friends again.

Lyra: It sure will.

Nico: It's good that you guys are preparing yourselves for the future upcoming battles for the Donbrothers.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Can me, Luan, Luna, Lily, Lisa, and Laney watch with you guys?

Me: Sure.

Luna: Rockin!

They came and watched with us.

Me: But those monsters are buttugly fuckers.

Laney: No kidding. But it's amazing that each of them represent a series from over the course of 46+ years.

Lyra: That is so cool.

Me: But one thing we can use to our advantage is that the Noto Generals hate the music of the Green Mighty Morphin Ranger's Dragon Flute.

Lyra: That is a good strategy.

Tommy came and used his powers and gave me a copy of his flute.

Tommy Oliver: Use it well J.D. You'll need it.

Me: Thanks Tommy.

I took the flute and holstered it.

Meanwhile everyone is watching Zayto play against Makoto Kazuga! He was a really good table tennis player and man oh man are they really having fun.

TK: What's going on?

Maria: Well, while J.D. and half of the Loud Kids are at home watching TV, Zayto's playing table tennis against someone.

William: We don't know much about him. But his name is Makoto Kazuga.

Nico: I remember seeing this guy. He is a really good table tennis player and he is awesome.

Lynn: Boy they sure are going at it. This is so awesome.

Eli: I got a bad feeling about this Makoto guy. Something is dark about him. Like I've seen it before.

Zayto won!

Aiyon: Alright! Zayto won!

Amelia: Nice job!

Nico: Way to go Zayto!

Zayto: Thanks, guys. Not bad for my first time, huh?

Nico: You did great!

Makoto Kazuga: I lost?! NO! How could I lose?!

Zayto: Whoa. Calm down. It's just a game.

Eli: Uh oh. I'm sensing anger in him!

Kari Kamiya: That's right. The important thing is that you must have had fun. Next time, you'll do better.

Makoto Kazuga: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I'm a gold medalist! I'm the strongest!

With that, Makoto was surrounded by an energy circle with the Ryusoulger logo. Then, he turned into Kishiryuki!

Cornelia: Did he just-

Nico: Turn into a Ryusoulger based monster? Seems that way! Call the others and tell them about this!

Lana pressed the red alert button!

All the while, a certain associate of Sonoshi and Sonogo was watching.

Sonoroku: (laughs) Let the fun begin! (walks away)

We rushed in and we saw him!

Me: (GASP) Kishiryuki! I remember seeing him just a few minutes ago!

Luna: The Dino Fury Based monster from Donbrothers!? WHOA!

Me: Now we're fighting the Donbrothers monsters early?

Lyra: I could use the preparation time before my missions.

Luan: Aw man! He had a villainous breakdown and we missed it?!

Nico immediately got suspicious after hearing this.

Nico: (looks at me, Luan, Girl Jordan, Luan, Lisa, Lily, Laney, and Lincoln suspiciously) Hmm…

Me: Nico you don't need to say it but I know what you're thinking. The Noto Generals have been watching some of the villainous breakdowns we have been doing and they are going to use that to their advantage.

Nico: (sighs) You know what? It's too early for me to jump to conclusions about this.

Kickback: Let's worry about that later!

Me: But to tell you the truth I anticipated this to happen. It will be perfect for Lyra Heartstrings to get prepared for her upcoming ambassador missions.

Nico: You're right on that one.

Lyra: Yeah!

Zayto: Link to Morphin Grid!

He turned into Dino Fury Red.

Me: Boy it's like looking at yourself in the mirror. Except this monster is from 3 series later.

Nico: Yeah.

Lyra then unsheathed her sword and flared up her aura and went at Kishiryuki and slashed him and kicked him and blasted him all over!

I jumped in and slashed him all over!

Anonis came in and I blasted them all over with my blaster and energy blasts.

Nico: YEAH!

BOOOM BOOM BOOOM BOOOOM BOOOOM BOOOOOMM!

Lyra slashed Kishiryuki all over the place and kicked him all over.

Lyra: You want to play table tennis?

She formed an energy Tennis Racket and used Tensie's ridewatch and fired fireballs and blasted him all over in huge fiery explosions!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Sailor Moon: WOW! That was clever!

Nico: Very awesome combo!

Zayto clashed swords with Kishiryuki.

Kishiryuki: Bronze medal, silver medal, gold medal!

He then saw Poromon attempted to peck him from above thanks to his enhanced eyesight.

Kishiryuki: Bronze medal, silver medal, gold medal! (jumps up to slash Poromon)

Poromon: LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him and smashed him down.

Poromon: YEAH!

Vypra and Luan slashed the Anonis all over.

Lyra: Taste this! (ACTIVATES DJANGO'S RIDEWATCH)

She slashed Kishiryuki all over the place with claws and smashed him down.

Kishiryuki: Bronze medal, silver medal, gold medal!

He used a spell to launch blocks at us.

I deflected them away and Lyra slashed him all over the place.

Eli used the Force and threw the blocks back and smashed him all over.

Me: Nico, Zayto, Cornelia, Lyra, lets finish him with a combo.

Zayto: You got it!

Lyra: Lets do it!

Me: Leo do you mind?

Leo Corbett: Go for it!

Me: TRANSDAGGERS STAR FORMATION!

We formed the Transdaggers into a star and fired and it hit Kishiryuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and Makoto was back to normal and I caught the Red Dino Fury Ranger Gear!

Me and Nico: Kishiryuki you have failed this city!

Lyra: All's Well that Ends Well!

Nico: YEAH!

Zayto: Dino Fury Victory!

Me: (Sees the Noto Generals watching us) Well played generals. Well played.

Nico: That was so awesome!

Eli: But what do we do with him?

Nico: Take Makoto to the infirmary and let him rest up.

Varie: Right.

She did so.

Vypra: That was so awesome!

Lyra: And it was really awesome facing one of the Donbrothers monsters.

Me: It sure was!

Cliffjumper: Wait. I hear something else.

We saw an Absol come in.

Me: Hey an Absol.

Qin: Wow! A cold one.

Me: Yep.

Absol: (In a girls voice) You guys couldn't have waited for me before ending it?

Nico: (GASP) Melanie Neugog!?

Absol: That's right Nico. Good to see you again.

Me: Wait your last name is Neugog? That means you're related to..

Absol: Dr. Hieronymus Neugog? Yes he is my father.

Me: WOW!

Big Guy: I didn't know Neugog was your father.

Me: Then you must know about…

Absol: The incident where he turned into that horrible brainsucking vampire spider? Yep.

Me: Uh yeah and he is now in our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Vypra: It's true.

Absol: Yeah I heard about that.

She reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had black and blue clothes and blue eyes.

Melanie Neugog: That was so awesome watching you guys though.

Eli: Glad you enjoyed the show.

Me: You don't have the same powers as he does right? You're not going to suck our brains right out of our heads are you!?

Melanie Neugog: No no no. I do have the same powers including that brainsucking leach like tongue but I only use it on weak intellectual people that are bad. And I have a really high IQ and can use the full 100% of my brain power.

Me: Well that's a relief but that is amazing.

Camie: Yeah that is cool.

Zayto: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Melanie Neugog: When me and Nico were walking home from school and I used my powers on a pursesnatching thief and sucked his brain dry.

Nico: She turned him into a totally braindead monkey. And she presented the evidence of his crimes in court through telepathy.

Me: That is clever and genius!

Vypra: Boy it sure is.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Melanie.

Melanie Neugog: Me too Nico. Me too.

Varie was carrying Makoto when he suddenly vanished.

Varie: What the!?

Varie: Oh right!

Varie came back.

Varie: Guys! Makoto suddenly vanished. He was teleported to another dimension.

Me: He must've been teleported back to Japan because we did defeat him.

Nico: It has to be.

Eli: J.D.'s right. I sense it. He is back home.

Qin: That's a relief.

Me: But let me tell you. This was an awesome way to kick off Lyra's training and preparation.

Varie: It sure was.

Lyra: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Guys, I know this was sudden. But I'm not jumping to any conclusions just yet. For all we know, this was probably a one time thing.

Me: I wouldn't be so sure. I know the Noto Generals are up to something.

Qin: I agree. This is the first and it probably won't be the last.

Me: Yeah. But either way it was awesome.

Lyra: It sure was.

Kari: (GROANS) Boy have I got a headache.

Me: Kari are you okay? You don't look so good.

Nico: Yeah you look really tired.

Kari: I'm just getting this weird feeling.

Nico: Hmm.

Zayto: Did I cause him to turn into a Hitotsuki. (sighs) First, Rafkon and the Sporix and now this, huh?

Nico: Zayto, no. All you did was win a table tennis watch. And you did a good job! I am NOT playing the blame game here today.

Me: Me neither. He was just consumed by his greed. We were watching Donbrothers while you were playing and we saw that it takes intense greed for one to become a monster from their series.

Xenia: He's right. He let his greed get the better of him.

Me: Eiji this if very similar to how the Greeeds are born right?

Eiji: It's EXACTLY like that!

Leeli: Boy I'm not used to seeing a Power Rangers monster battle outside of the Usual Battles.

Qin: We have had many of them before Leeli. Some with the Dino Fury Monsters to help Cornelia prepare for them.

Nico: Right! I remember that! That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Camie: That was so much fun.

Gluko: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Gi's team will include Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer and Miho Nishizumi. Linka's team will include Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World and The Splendid Venus. (laughs) I told you Anna and Aylene would be in teams eventually!

Me: You sure did! No doubt about it!

Anna Knudson: Awesome! This is gonna be cool being on a team.

Zecora: Being on a team is a true honor for me indeed and I promise to do everything I can for my team to succeed.

Nico: I'm glad you're excited.

Qin: We all are.

The previous group then came.

Selma: Can me, Patty, Krusty, Cargill, The Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Snake Jailbird, Springfield Mafia, and Cantwell go with you guys?

Mr. Fibb: Me, Mr. Wink, Quackerjack, Steelbeak, Technicolor Phantoms, Golden Gut, Sellon, Secret Snake Club, Roman Torchwick, UA Carnage, and Quirrel will come too.

Patty: And Kari, if your head's pounding, you should turn into your snail form.

T.K.: It's not just her head. She is really tired.

Natilee: She keeps complaining about these visions that she was receiving.

Me: What kind of visions?

Natilee: I'm not really sure. But she said they looked like a strange dark ocean.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us too.

Charmcaster: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Legs: It's probably gonna be 3 this time.

Louie: If we're following the pattern right.

Nico: Yes you're following it right. And Wynaut, Glalie and Walrein next.

Me: Ooh! Underwater Pokemon next.

Nico: Yep.

Kari: Maybe I SHOULD turn into my snail form.

Cargill: That's probably a good idea.

Steelbeak: Whatever's affecting you probably can't affect snails.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's happening: it appears that The Scubamon, and their Undersea Master, Dagomon, are back and they're causing havoc in the Dark Ocean in the Digital World.

Haruhi: Linky, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got trouble in The Digital World, Haruhi. Get the other Digimon Digital Heroes, and tell them it's a Code: Maelstrom.

The other Digimon Digital Heroes came in, and so did we.

Nico: We saw your eyes turned into rainbow colors, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Me: And what's with the code word?

Lincoln: It's bad news, Nico, and to answer your question, J.D., it's a code word for any sign of any sort of trouble in The Digital World. Okay, now for the situation: it appears that The Scubamon, and their Undersea Master, Dagomon, are back and they're causing havoc in the Dark Ocean in the Digital World.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh boy, this isn't good, and didn't we deal with Dagomon and his Scubamon years ago, Tai?

Tai: We did, but it looks like they've come back, and they want revenge on us for what happened.

Lincoln: We're not going to let that happen, we'll put a stop to Dagomon and his Scubamon once again, this time, for good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Juurea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Juurea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Juurea, right, Bertha?

Bertha Guntherton: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Juurea and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's head on over to the Dark Ocean in the Digital World and put an end to Dagomon and his Scubamon.

Lincoln: If they think they can get away with causing trouble yet again in the Digital World, they've got another thing coming, and once we get through with teaching those creeps a lesson, you better be ready to die, Juurea.

Bertha Guntherton: You better be ready to die, Juurea, because you're about to face the full extent of the Elemental Incarnation of Endurance.

Me: So that's it! It's Dagomon!

Nico: I haven't seen him in ages and I remember him too.

Me: What does he look like?

Nico: He looks like a Cthulhu Digimon and me and T.K. had to rescue Kari from the Dark Ocean before.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: He's an Ultimate Level Digimon so he won't be a problem.

Qin: Oh good.

Papillon: What about Kari?

Kari started to shrink to a snail's size.

Nico: Kari you don't have to change to a snail.

Kari: Okay.

She stopped and changed back to normal size.

Me: Can you tell us what happened?

T.K.: We sure can.

Nico: It was years ago.

Nico went over everything that happened.

---

Lately, Kari's been having strange dreams. After getting scared by T.K. accidentally making her jump, they run into school. As they run in, Gatomon confides in Patamon about Kari's bad dreams, and how Kari refuses to talk about them.

In class, T.K. mulls over Kari's silence. Meanwhile, Kari is mulling over her dream. As she does, she realizes that the classroom is beginning to fade and a thick fog envelops her. When the classroom disappears entirely, she finds she is in ankle-deep water. Back in the classroom, T.K. sees Kari seem to fuzz over, as if she was on a T.V. with bad reception. 'Kari!' he cries, standing up. The entire class looks round and stares at him, including Kari, whose outline is back to normal. Then they turn to look at Kari. Suddenly, Kari closes her eyes and falls to the side in a faint. A friend catches her. The teacher sends her to the nurse's office. As she walked to the nurse's office, Kari convinced herself she had fallen asleep and dreamt the water and the fog. She sees a vision of her younger self. She begins to hear water dripping. She turns to see a shadow of a Digimon with glowing red eyes. She screams.

At the end of class, T.K. runs to the nurse to find Kari, but is told she isn't there. Confused, he runs to check the girl's bathroom, library, staircase, and the gate to the digital world. Suddenly, he sees her sitting outside. He runs outside to talk to her. She tells him what happened, and how she's scared the Digimon are going to take her to 'their world'. In his worry for Kari, T.K. tells her he cared too much about her to let her go without a fight. Kari stares at him in astonishment. Embarrassed, T.K. stutters an excuse and runs off.

After school, Kari walks out alone, and stares at the beach across the road. As she crosses, Gatomon spots her from her tree, and jumps down to the pavement. Suddenly, Kari's outline begins to fuzz again. A lorry goes past, and when it's gone, so has Kari, leaving only her bag.

In the computer room, Cody, Davis, Upamon, DemiVeemon, Poromon and Patamon are watching Yolei upgrade the D-3s. T.K. walks in. Patamon asks him what the matter is. Gatomon bursts in and tells them that 'Kari's disappeared'.

Kari opens her eyes, and finds herself at a beach. There's a lighthouse nearby, however, the color of the whole place is very subdued, and the lighthouse is emitting black light.

T.K. tells the others that she might not be in the Digital World. Davis says he must have hit his head, and Yolei complains she can't find Kari in the Digital World. Cody loses his temper and shouts at them to stop talking. He says they mustn't go into the Digital World blindly, and should wait until they pinpointed Kari's location. T.K. repeats that she's not in the Digi-World, and runs out to the beach to find her. Patamon and Gatomon follow. T.K. says he should have realized she needed help. He then realizes Kari must be in a different dimension.

Kari is exploring, and notices a cave. She wonders if it's the way back home, and goes in. She calls in the cave, and realizes it's a tunnel. As she goes deeper in, she hears hoarse voices calling her name. She sees shadows like the one she saw earlier. They ask her to help them. Kari notices the creatures look ill, and asks if they're Digimon. They reply that they're Scubamon. They say they don't know how they got to the tunnel, that they were 'serving our undersea master', and then suddenly were in the tunnel. Kari then sees Dark Spirals on the Scubamons' arms, and realized the Digimon Emperor had something to do with this. The Scubamon tells her they had summoned her to help them because her trait of light allowed her to free them. She reaches forward, and grabs a Scubamon's arm. A purple light shines from the spiral, and the tunnel begins to collapse. They all run out. An Airdramon is circling ahead, and a Scubamon says it serves the Digimon Emperor. It attacks. Kari begins to despair.

Patamon, Gatomon and T.K. are on the beach, shouting Kari's name. Suddenly, a purple light appears, and they see Kari in the middle of it calling T.K.'s name. The three jump into the light, and are transported to the strange dimension. Seeing Airdramon, Patamon digivolves to Pegasusmon. Gatomon is unable to digivolve - Kari's d-terminal was in her bag, which is back in the real world. Gatomon realizes that there's a Control Spire in the lighthouse, and tells Pegasusmon. Pegasusmon destroys the control spire, and Gatomon digivolves to Angewomon. Pegasusmon and Angewomon easily defeat Airdramon. Angewomon then destroys the dark spirals on the Scubamons' arms. Their bodies begin to pulsate and shift. They stand up, a completely different shape. They reach forward for Kari, and tell her she could be their queen. Angewomon scares them back into the ocean with a warning shot. As they retreat, they tell Kari they had thought she would help them revolt against their undersea Master, but they had clearly been wrong. They said to beware of their Master, who would come for her. Kari, Angewomon, T.K. and Pegasusmon then re-enter the purple light back to the real world. Kari asks T.K. what he had meant that morning when he'd said he cared for her, and he once again stammers out an excuse. She then tells him she cares for him too, and they both chuckle.

The large silhouette of Dagomon rises from the Dark Ocean. It is clearly the Scubamons' Undersea Master, and it growls menacingly.

---

When they were done we were shocked and it was horrible!

Me: Oh man!

Lola: Not good.

Me: And the Dark Ocean from what I heard about from Ken was the very spot where he was brainwashed into the Digimon Emperor.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Looks like we're going there for round 2 against the Scubamon and facing Dagomon for the first and final time and also we're going there to confront Ken's demons.

Rich Texan: Maybe we should get going.

Golden Gut: Don't want to keep the evil Digimon waiting.

I opened a portal and we were off to the Dark Ocean.

---

We arrived at the Dark Ocean and it was a scary foggy and dark coastal area.

---

The Dark Ocean (暗黒の海 Ankoku no Umi?), also known as the World of Darkness (闇の世界 Yami no Sekai?) and Quantum Sea (量子の海 Ryōshi no Umi?), is a world in Digimon Adventure 02 and Digimon Adventure tri. that has the power to bring twisted thoughts to life, magnify and corrupt them, and invert the natural order of things. A Million Points of Light It is ruled by Dragomon and plays a central role as one of the world's three main dimensions, along with the Real World and the Digital World. The Control Spires originate from this dimension as well. It's implied that the Dark Whirlpool is connected to this world.

Yukio Oikawa guides Ken Ichijouji to the Dark Ocean after the death of his older brother, Sam Ichijouji. Ken dips his Digivice in the Dark Ocean's water, transforming it into his black D-3 and spurring the creation of the Digimon Emperor persona. Kari Kamiya is also pulled into the Dark Ocean due to holding too much inside her. She comes across Scubamon bound by Dark Spirals and frees them once rescued by Takeru "T.K." Takaishi, Patamon, and Gatomon. They only reveal their true forms as dark sea creatures who wish to mate with her so that they can produce powerful offspring to fight the new god (In the English Dub, the creatures want her to become their new Queen who lead them in the battle against the Dark Ocean's ruler). Angewomon drives them off, and they return to the ocean's depths.

As part of atoning for his actions, Ken joins the others to search for Gatomon's lost Holy Ring, but he, Kari, Yolei, and their Digimon accidentally cross through a Control Spire-caused phase warp and end up in the World of Darkness. He falls into despair and darkness due to the influence of his inner dark self, and Kari follows suit due to her own repressed emotions. Ironically, Yolei Inoue is initially unable to see the Dark Ocean until her frustration at that inability gets the better of her, at which point she snaps them both out of it. The children are returned to the Digital World when Arukenimon creates a Blossomon from the Control Spire generating the warp, allowing Aquilamon and Gatomon to DNA digivolve to Silphymon and defeat the artifical monster.

It is used as a last ditch effort to defeat Daemon when he proves too strong for the DigiDestined to defeat and destroy, even with their combined might. By combining their powers, they trap Daemon in the Dark Ocean, finally putting an end to the threat he posed to Earth.

Three years later, after the reboot revived her Tapirmon, Maki Himekawa becomes stranded in the Dark Ocean after her Tapirmon failed to remember her. She had brought a bazooka with her, and uses it to defend herself against the Scubamon. After successfully defending herself, she drifts away in the ocean. Future Hackmon warned that Ordinemon's presence in the Real World would eventually cause the Real World to collapse back into the Quantum Sea.

---

Me: Whoa.

Qin: So this is the Dark Ocean.

Nico: Just as scary as I remember.

But then our auras exploded out with intensely powerful rainbow fire and energy and we received a massive and intensely powerful supercharge and power boost!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This whole place is overflowing with intense negative energy!

Nico: Boy just as strong as the Realm of Darkness.

Cindersaur: Is Seraphimon here?

Me: This is the Dark Ocean, Cindersaur.

Nico: I don't think he is here.

Me: But at least the Negative Energy here will supercharge us indefinitely.

Qin: Yeah.

Leeli: This is a scary place.

Nico: It sure is.

Comic Book Guy: Dagomon is going to the Warp in case we have a need for him.

Wiggly: But the Scubamon sound promising.

Nico: The Scubamon I can accept being in your ranks but Dagomon? No way. He is getting the Black Gates.

Qin: I agree there. Dagomon is dangerous and pure evil. He will destroy you guys.

Me: Yeah we're not taking that chance. He may be an Ultimate Level Digimon but he will kill you all in any chance he gets.

Cassandra: Okay. Just the Scubamon then.

Me: Good. Also Scubamon are a type of Divermon.

Qin: He's right on that.

Me: They are essentially Divermon just without the spear and harpoons and the underwater engines on their backs. Same Digimon just without the gear and they are grey.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You're right on that. But they will still be in the M.O.E.

Fat Tony: Keep an eye out, fellas.

UA Carnage: I'll kill anything that's dangerous

Me: Right.

Qin: Stay alert everyone.

We stayed alert.

We saw a cave.

Me: Is that the cave you found the Scubamon in?

Kari: That's it.

Sabrina (Pokemon): I'm sensing lots of life here.

Eli: I feel it too.

Nico: Stay close.

We looked into the cave and it was dark and scary.

Me: I've got a bad feeling about this.

Qin: Me too.

Quirrel: Hello?

Cantwell: Anyone there?

Surprisingly there was nothing.

Me: Nothing? Odd.

Eli: I sense something about to come out of the ocean.

Me: It's Dagomon. He's close.

Manterror: You sure nothing's in the cave?

Eli: I don't see anything.

Me: I don't see anything either.

Qin: Hmm.

Camie: Uhh guys?

We saw a huge figure coming out of the water and we hid in the cave.

Me: Whoa is that?

We saw that it was DAGOMON!

Roman Torchwick: That's him?!

Snake: Dude, he's so big!

Me: He sure is.

Qin: For an Ultimate Level Digimon he is massive.

Kari: Oh no.

Hunch: No one make a sound.

We didn't make a sound or moved a muscle.

Nico: (In his head) Oh boy. Hope no one farts.

Dagomon flew away from us.

Jimbo: He's gone!

Kearney: For now, at least.

Dolph: He might be back.

Chocolate Technicolor Phantom: Ever get the feeling he was expecting us?

Me: I have that feeling.

Kari: Same here.

Garby: Uh guys I'm sorry.

Me: For what?

LOUD FART TOOT!

He farted while we were in the cave and we coughed and gagged.

Meta Knight: Ken, does this bring back bad memories?

Ken: Yes it does. It makes me think about how I became the Digimon Emperor.

Nico: I remember Oikawa took you here and made you like that.

Xenia: No kidding. That was bad.

Skinner: Maybe we should sneak up on Dagomon now.

Sellon: You read my mind.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Lets go.

Me: SHROUD OF SHADOWS.

I used the Shen Gong Wu and made us invisible.

We snuck up on Dagomon.

We snuck up quietly.

RD Lana: Entrance time.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at him.

Dagomon looked around and then the spirits of the Angel Digimon cam and swirled around him and then they converged and then a massive beam of light shined down on him and the divine singing of angels was heard and then a massive pair of angel wings spread and they flapped and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then we came out.

Me: Now that was an entrance!

Kari: Okay Dagomon! Here I am! You wanted to meet me so here I am!

Krusty: But you ain't touching her!

Quackerjack: Not while we're still conscious!

Me: But YOU won't be conscious!

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Dagomon and blasted him down!

T.K.: DIGI ARMOR ENERGIZE!

Patamon: PATAMON ARMOR DIGIVOLVE TO…

He turned into Pegasusmon!

Pegasusmon: PEGASUSMON! FLYING HOPE!

Gatomon: GATOMON DIGIVOLVE TO…

She turned into Angewomon!

Angewomon: ANGEWOMON!

Then Skulker, Atomic Skull, Ghost, Cluemaster, Spymaster, Red Ghost, Madame Masque, Titania, Grodd, White Lightning, Live

Action Bonecrusher, Evil Skull Man, Evil Xion, Bradford Buzzard, Saleen, Jellax, Morrigan Aensland, Vathek, Constructicon Devestator, and Marina Del Ray appeared.

Nico: Skulker, Atomic Skull, Ghost, Cluemaster, Spymaster, Red Ghost, Madame Masque, Titania, Grodd, White Lightning, Live Action Bonecrusher, Evil Skull Man, Evil Xion, Bradford Buzzard, Saleen, Jellax, Morrigan Aensland, Vathek, Constructicon Devestator, and Marina Del Ray.

Skulker: So, you guys fought the first of the Hitotsukis, right?

Maria: We did.

Me: That was so epic.

Atomic Skull: On the bright side, Zayto won his first table tennis match.

Ghost: He should be proud of himself.

Me: He sure is.

Cluemaster: (to Nico) We heard you relaxed in the park.

Nico: Yep.

Red Ghost: We hope you enjoyed it.

Me: We did.

Fearog then appeared again.

Nico: Back for another round Fearog?

Fearog: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Fearog: (to the Time Force Rangers) If you're expecting to see a Hitotsuki for you Rangers, be prepared to wait a long time.

Trip: How long are we talking here?

Fearog: It'll probably be the 40th one.

Me: Oh boy.

Wes: But we'll wait.

Nico: Good.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Aqua, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Marucho, Lena Isis, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker - Nico's rescue

---

Skulker was first.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico's rescue involved relaxing in the park. He earned it.

Aqua: Yeah he sure did. But it was interrupted by the arrival of an old enemy that J.D. brought down when he moved to Michigan.

Rarity: It was a really amazing and epic battle darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy you should have seen what happened! The whole park was up in flames and there was a dead girl on the ground.

Gill Grunt: Eli snapped her neck. Her name was Donna Commerocker. She was hellbent on getting revenge on J.D. for ruining her life.

Marucho: Even though she brought it all on herself.

Lena Isis: She sure did.

Skulker: Wow what a battle! That was amazing! Lets do it!

GHOST KEYBLADE MAGISWORD!

Aqua used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Maggie, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Alice, Alpha Hydranoid, Charmcaster and Rose the Huntsgirl VS Atomic Skull - Battling Another Crazy Cat Lady (KND) and Another Stratos and Donna Trevvington

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Nico, Baihumon's team, Stratos' team, and the others did good Battling Donna Trevvington and Another Crazy Cat Lady. And Another Stratos as well.

Maggie: They sure did and you wouldn't believe how many cats the Another Crazy Cat Lady had.

Princess Luna: We now have so many cats that it's unbelievable.

Moondust: There are hundreds of them.

Snowdrop: You're not kidding there and the number of cats is amazing.

Gari: Boy you're not kidding there and J.D. warned his dad about all the cats there.

Blackout: He is severely allergic to cats. But not all cats.

Alice: It's true and it drives him nuts.

Alpha Hydranoid: Not that I blame him.

Atomic Skull: I don't blame him either. Lets do it!

DARKNESS TORNADO MAGISWORD!

Maggie used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

## Ariel, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Luigi, Professor E. Gad, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost - Lincoln's Rescue

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Domino City. How was it?

Ariel: It was really fun and awesome.

Eli: We were there to take down Daniela Kennedy and she was the meanest, nastiest bully anyone has ever had the really horrible displeasure of knowing. She's a heartless opportunist who enjoyed bullying and terrorizing everyone in her path from the students and the teachers, and she absolutely hated Kuesa with all her black heart: she hated that Kuesa's a talented fashionista with a love of astronomy, and it drove Daniela into madness, and she tried to kill her and Lincoln numerous times, but every single time, she was brutally beaten up badly by the other Guardian Angels, and it ended with Daniela getting sent to the hospital and in a full-body cast. But, it would soon end with Daniela getting expelled when her crimes were exposed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels and she was disowned by her parents and thrown out into the streets.

Ghost: Geez! That girl is a monster.

Starlight Glimmer: You're not kidding there and she was turned into a gold statue by Lincoln.

Cozy Glow: She sure was and it was awesome.

Hex: Thank goodness.

Luigi: (Italian Accent) It's-a good she was.

Professor E. Gad: Thank goodness she was.

Ghost: I agree there. Lets do it!

MERMAID SONG MAGISWORD!

Ariel activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed her down.

---

Aang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Shun, Skyress, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Arthur Brown A.K.A. Cluemaster - Meeting the Avatar of Uru

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) I heard you guys met the Avatar of Uru. What's her name?

Aang: Her name is Regina Goodwin and she is the fusion gene-slammer of all of Roman Goodwin's monsters including Earthbound Immortal Uru.

Rainbow Dash: And she has a really awesome and amazing power to have spiders latch on to people and force them to do her bidding.

Scootaloo: Yeah it's a really amazing power and her story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Regina, Kukimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a burning passion?

Kukimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were in Leni's room and we were creating some beautiful dresses for Leni, Jackie, and Mandee to wear, and they were seeing us hard at work. But, then we'd heard a loud screech in the air and the door to Leni's room burst open, and we saw who it was: Lola, and her face was red, her teeth had turned sharp, and her hair turned into living fire. Then, she roared in anger and ran at Lincoln to kill him, but we fired a powerful blast of wind at Lola, and it sent her flying out of the room, and right into a straitjacket trap Luna set up and she was tied up. Then, she was wheeled in to her parents, and she got grounded for eight weeks for trying to kill Lincoln, and she got put in a makeshift jail cell, and she was angrily banging the bars with a cup.

Nico: Sheesh, so Lola was on yet another rampage again?! Man, Dark Lola really made her into a total monster.

Luna: We've been at the receiving end of her wrath many times over when she gets really mad, and it's been that way for years.

Regina Goodwin: She was a monster because of her Dark Side. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, because of all the hell they put Lincoln through. One day, Lincoln and I were busy with some homework for English, and we were at my house since The Loud House was not the perfect place for it. But then, we heard the sound of three banshee screams of hatred, crazed homicidal laughter, and a loud belch in the air, and there are only five people who could make those sounds: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and we saw them charging right for us, and they were out for blood. But, Lincoln and I were ready for them, we fired blasts of darkness at them and we sent black spiders to latch onto them, and once under control, we made them do humiliating things to each other: we made Lori shave off her own eyebrows, we made Lynn throw all of her stinky socks in the garbage and made her get a bath, we made Lola roll around and bathe in mud, we made Lisa destroy her own robots, and we made Luan go through her nasty pranks.

Valencia Nightingale: And we got the pictures to show it.

Valencia Nightingale put the photos of what happened on the big screen: we saw Lori shave off her eyebrows, Lynn threw away her own stinky socks and she got sprayed with soap and water, and she was thrown in the bathroom to get a bath, Lola was rolling around in mud, Lisa destroyed her own robots with a mallet, and Luan went through her own nasty pranks.

Nico: Jeez Louise!

Buster Bunny: This is even worse than all the times Valencia's pulled those pranks and gags on Monty and on Lincoln's enemies and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: Yeah, it was really really bad.

Laney: And when Regina got the black spiders off those five and when Lori and Lola saw what they'd done to themselves, Lynn being fresh and clean instead of smelly and dirty, Lisa holding a mallet and seeing her destroyed robots, and Luan going through her own twisted pranks, they freaked out and they ran away only to get caught in a spider web trap made by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Where Luna grabbed those five and dragged them back home, and after I told Mom and Dad of what those five tried to do to me, they got grounded for fifteen weeks and were thrown in a metal box. Lynn roared and pounded on the doors in an attempt to escape, but Nicholette gave them the bird again, and Lori, Lola, and Lisa screamed like banshees, and Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again, while Luan was laughing like a madwoman.

Woody Woodpecker: If Luan kept that up, we'd have to put her in a makeshift padded room again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Cluemaster: Wow that is an amazing power! And man they really humiliated themselves against their wills didn't they!

Whirlwind: You're not kidding!

Shun: Her power to use spiders to control people like that is just absolutely amazing.

Skyress: Boy it sure is!

Cluemaster: Boy that is incredible that she can do all that stuff with spiders. Roman said that he has that kind of power himself but we never saw it in action.

Aang: Like father like daughter as they say.

Cluemaster: That's true. Lets do it!

AIRBENDING TORNADO MAGISWORD!

Aang used his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Zak Saturday, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dan Kuso, Drago, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel) - Zayto beating Makoto Kazuga and us beating him

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (To Zak) Zayto beat Makoto Kazuga at table tennis. Then, you guys had to defeat him when he turned into Kishiryūki again.

Zak: You should have seen it. First ever monster of the Donbrothers we've taken down and it was so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was amazing and it was a perfect way to help Lyra be prepared for her upcoming missions.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We were really amazed at how she did against him.

Sunburn: We sure were and it was so much fun.

Dan Kuso: You got that right and it was epic.

Drago: It sure was.

Red Ghost: That is a really good strategy to help her be prepared. Lets do it!

FIRE CRYPTID MAGISWORD!

Zak used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed

him down.

---

Timmy Turner, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, Fabia, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Giulietta Nefaria A.K.A. Madame Masque - Makoto Kazuga Fucked around with The Wrong people

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Makoto Kazuga Fucked around with The Wrong people. But how did he get to Gotham Royal York?

Timmy Turner: If I had to guess it was the Noto Generals.

Twilight Sparkle: They sent him over here without a doubt.

Starshine Sparkle: They are up to something big.

Spyro: Yeah and whatever it is, it's not good.

Runo: But Either Way we're going to destroy them.

Blade Tigrerra: Most of them but not all of them.

Fabia: And we're going to be ready for them.

Madame Masque: You got that right. Lets do it!

MAGIC WISH MAGISWORD!

Timmy used his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Julie, Hammer Gorem, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - Kari going to the Dark Ocean and battling Airdramon before

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) Kari went to the Dark Ocean and battled Airdramon before. This time, we'll help her with that.

SpongeBob: That is for sure and it's crazy that she went here and met the Scubamon and found them here.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah but it was amazing that she battled Airdramon here though.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It's just horrible that the Control Spires came from here though.

Featherweight: The Negative Energy in this place is so incredibly strong that it supercharged us.

Sprocket: You're not kidding there.

Julie: Yeah it's amazing how it's really strong here.

Hammer Gorem: You're not kidding there.

Manterror: That is really amazing and awesome.

Drill Bit: I agree too.

Spymaster: Boy you got that right. Lets do it!

KRABBY PATTY MAGISWORD!

SpongeBob used his ridewatch and they fired waves of krabby patties, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Fabia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pharaoh Atem, Eli, Teana, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania - The Scubamon and Dagomon were laying in wait for Kari

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) The Scubamon and Dagomon were laying in wait for Kari. And they did so again today.

Fabia: Yeah no kidding there. They tried to get Kari before but we were ready for them.

Applejack: Yeah those monsters have another thing coming for messing with Kari like that.

Apple Bloom: That is for sure. What the Digimon Emperor did was horrible. But the Scubamon and Dagomon are just as terrible.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Pharaoh Atem: It's not a pretty sight.

Eli: That is for sure father.

Teana: Yeah that is awful.

Titania: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

NEATHIA LIGHT MAGISWORD!

Fabia used her ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed her down.

---

Donkey Kong, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cranky Kong, Candy Kong, Funky Kong, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd - Dagomon may be an Ultimate Level Digimon but he will pay

---

Gorilla Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) Dagomon may be an Ultimate Level Digimon. But he's still going to pay.

Donkey Kong: He most sure will and it will be with his data being erased.

Fluttershy: He has terrorized Kari and Gatomon long enough.

Tornado Bolt: And it will be good for us to take him down.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We're not going to let him get away with it.

Stealth Elf: No we sure aren't.

Cranky Kong: No way are we not letting that clod get away!

Candy Kong: No we aren't.

Funky Kong: No way dudes!

Grodd: I agree there. Lets do it!

COCONUT SHOOT MAGISWORD!

Donkey Kong used his ridewatch and they fired waves of coconuts, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

## Princess Frosta, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kari, Angewomon, T.K., Pegasusmon, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning - Dagomon is a dangerous one

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) Dagomon is a dangerous one. You guys shouldn't underestimate him.

Princess Frosta: We won't but we have more power than all the strongest Digimon in the world combined.

Princess Celestia: We sure do. With over 1,400+ Species of

Digimon and counting it will be good.

King Solar: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will.

Amber Morning: I'm so looking forward to this.

Spotlight: Me too.

Kari: And we'll make them pay for trying to hurt me.

Angewomon: That we'll make sure of.

T.K.: You got that right.

Pegasusmon: And it will be good.

White Lightning: That is a darn fact. Lets do it!

ICE THUNDERSTRIKE MAGISWORD!

Frosta used her ridewatch and they fired waves of ice and light and smashed her down.

---

Brenda VS Live Action Bonecrusher,

---

Live Action Bonecrusher was next.

Live Action Bonecrusher: I hate all this!

Brenda: Makes two of us pal.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kimimaro VS Evil Skull Man

---

Evil Skull Man was next.

Evil Skull Man: I'll bring out your bones.

Kimimaro: No one controls my bones but me.

He fired bones and smashed him down.

---

Crystal VS Evil Xion

---

Evil Xion was next.

Evil Xion: I did not expect Melanie to be Neugog's daughter.

Crystal: Boy me neither.

Crystal fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Ms. Cheerilee VS Bradford Buzzard,

---

Bradford Buzzard was next.

Bradford Buzzard: This will be most fun.

Mr. Cheerilee: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Eiliea VS Saleen,

---

Saleen was next.

Saleen: Boy the Dark Ocean is overflowing with negative energy.

Eiliea: You're not kidding. Our power his is infinitely supercharged.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed Saleen down.

---

Emma (ELGVTWD) VS Jellax,

---

Jellax was next.

Jellax: Boy it's hard to imagine that this was the very place that made Ken into the heartless ruthless tyrant known as the Digimon Emperor.

Emma (ELGVTWD): You're not kidding. This place is horrible.

Emma fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Natilee VS Morrigan Aensland,

---

Morrigan was next.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) Boy this spot brought back lots of bad memories for Ken now.

Natilee: You're not kidding there. This is the very spot where he was brainwashed into becoming Nico's archnemesis the Digimon Emperor.

Morrigan: Aye. That was horrible back then lass.

Natilee: That is awful.

Natilee fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Konata Izumi VS Vathek

---

Vathek was next.

Vathek: This is gonna be a good one.

Konata: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mothra 2019 VS Constructicon Devestator,

---

Constructicon Devestator was next.

Mothra 2019: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Constructicon Devestator: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Princess Shirahoshi VS Marina Del Ray

---

Marina Del Ray was next.

Marina: I'm ready for this.

Princess Shirahoshi: Yeah me too.

She fired waves of water and smashed Marina down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Leina

# Vance, Camie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fearog

---

Fearog was next.

Fearog: So this is the very spot that Ken was brainwashed into becoming the Digimon Emperor?

Me: That's right. We found out that this was the very place that brainwashed Ken and turned him from a sweet and gentle boy into the heartless and ruthless tyrant known as the Digimon Emperor.

Leina Vance: Because of the Dark Spores that were implanted in him before.

Camie: It was horrible he went through that.

Celica: Yeah no kidding there.

Eli: That was awful.

Fearog: That was horrible. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Familiars. More of them for us. They were as follows:

May Chan: A female blue Ice Phoenix Familiar named Arcticwing, she has the powers of ice fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of ice, snow, and ice fire from her wings, and they'll immediately freeze the villains they hit upon contact, and she can also create trails of ice and if any villains steps into any of them, they'll immediately be frozen upon contact.

Qin Chen: A female green Komodo Dragon Familiar named Dasami, she has the powers of fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of superhot fire at villains and it'll burn them badly, and she also has a venomous bite which hurts villains if they dared to attack Qin, and when paired with her Miraculous, villains beware.

Liam: A male blue Seal Familiar named Siku, he has the powers of ice, and he can fire blasts of ice at villains freezing them in their tracks, and even create patches of ice by sliding to really give them the slip.

Mollie: A female purple Phoenix Familiar named Radiance, she has the powers of lightning, and she can fire powerful bolts of lightning from her wings to electrocute enemies, and create trails of lightning and those who get caught in the path will immediately get electrocuted badly.

Stella Zhau: A female orange Phoenix Familiar named Scorch, she has the powers of fire, and she can fire superhot blasts of fire from her wings to burn enemies, and create trails of fire and those who get caught in its paths will immediately get burned.

Girl Jordan: A female aqua blue Sea Dragon Familiar named Muirdris, she has the powers of water, and she can fire powerful blasts of water to drench enemies and create ocean waves to wash away large groups of villains.

Timmy Turner: A male brown Wolf Familiar named Lupin, he has the powers of the elemental forces, and he can fire powerful blasts of elements, and with one howl, he can summon wolf packs to take down large groups of villains, and a female Fairy Familiar named Tiana, she has the power of magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of magic from her wand and create healing fields to heal those who are badly injured.

SpongeBob SquarePants: A male Shark Familiar named Poseidon, he has powers of water, and he can fire powerful blasts of water to drench villains and summon ocean waves to clear some of them out, and he has a deadly bite to villains who try to hurt SpongeBob.

Danny Phantom: A male Ghost Familiar named Drogo, he has the powers of darkness and ghost powers, and he can fire blasts of darkness and ghost energy, and even summon other ghosts to torment the targeted victim, and even possess them in order to gain entry to highly guarded locations.

Jimmy Neutron: A male Griffin Familiar named Lightningwing, he has the powers of lightning and wind, and he can fire blasts of lightning and wind from his wings, and when he flies at supersonic speeds, it leaves behind trails of lightning and wind, and those who get caught in those paths are immediately shocked and shredded by the wind gusts.

I teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned their Vortex Blasters and brought them together to make the Vortex Cannon.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of elements and energy and blasted him all over and the Rangers fired their cannon and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk to the size of an action figure.

Me: Fearog you have failed this dimensioon.

I picked him up and put him in a pod and gave it to Jen.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we were ready!

Troy: The Scubamon will be recruited.

Tsukasa: But you've got to go!

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman and Tsukasa turned into the Red Bioman and Daiki summoned clones of the Bioman.

Maria: (Turns Dial) TRICKY BONES 6!

She summoned Trickster, Katty Katswell, Gargoyle Legendora, Eugeal, Mucor And the Nuns along with Nega-Duck, The Yolker and the Jokerz

Me: Lets get him!

We fired massive blasts of energy and elements at him!

Cliffjumper, Kickback, T.K. and Kari used the Earth and Digital World Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cliffjumper's Glass Gas Missiles, Kickback's Electrothermic Blast Tube and T.K. And Kari's powers 100-fold.

Kari and Kickback: LIGHT BLAST FORCE!

T.K. And Cliffjumper: PEGASUS GLASS BLAST!

Smoking Duo Fire and Selma & Patty: SMOKING FIRE BLAST!

Clowns of Explosives and Krusty: EXPLOSIVE CLOWN BLAST!

Sea Dragon Celtic Power and Cargill: SEA DRAGON CELTIC

BLAST!

Volcanic Bully Buttkickers and the Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC BULLY BUTT BLAST!

Plants of Texas and Rich Texan: PLANTS OF TEXAS BLAST!

Comics of Plants and Comic Book Guy: COMICS OF PLANTS BLAST!

Ice Fashion and Skinner: ICE FASHION BLAST!

Lightning Jailbird Mayhem and Snake Jailbird: LIGHTNING JAILBIRD BLAST!

Mafia of Fiery Love and Springfield Mafia: MAFIA FIERY BLAST!

Hindu Buttkicking Duo and Cantwell: HINDU BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Duels of Mayhem Fury and Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink: DUELS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Lightning Duck Storm and Quackerjack: LIGHTNING DUCK STORM BLAST!

Steelbeak Fury Force and Steelbeak: STEELBEAK FURY BLAST!

Neapolitan Fury Flames and Neapolitan Man: NEAPOLITAN FURY FLAME SHOT!

Golden Sumo Bellyfloppers and Golden Gut: GOLDEN SUMO BELLYFLOP BLAST!

Flare Neos Firestorm and Sellon: FLARE NEOS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Snakes of Venomous Torture and The Secret Snake Club: SNAKES OF VENOM FURY!

British Melody Fury and Roman Torchwick: BRITISH MELODY FURY BLAST!

Blood of Hate and UA Carnage: BLOOD OF HATE BLAST!

Magic of Darkness and Quirrel: DARKNESS MAGIC BLAST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Angewomon, Princess Celestia, Kari Kamiya, T.K., me, Nico, Laney and Lily: LIGHT OF JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired a wave of light and energy.

Lincoln: ANGEL DIGIMON ELEMENT STYLE: SERAPHIMON!

Hilda: (British Accent) ANGEL DIGIMON FIRE STYLE: OPHANIMON!

Yuna: ANGEL DIGIMON WATER STYLE: D'ARCMON!

Toph: ANGEL DIGIMON EARTH STYLE: CHERUBIMON!

Makoto: ANGEL DIGIMON WIND STYLE: MASTEMON!

Sari: ANGEL DIGIMON LIGHTNING STYLE: MAGNAANGEMON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and it formed into said Angel Digimon.

Lincoln and his Harem: ANGEL DIGIMON FINAL SMASH: SHINING HOLY BLAST!

They fired a massive holy laser!

We fired rainbow energy blasts at Dagomon which obliterated him and sent his evil spirit to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You will never terrorize the Digital World ever again, you evil monsters.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Bertha Guntherton: That's right, there's still the matter of Juurea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Juurea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Juurea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Juurea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Juurea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Bertha Guntherton: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Bertha Guntherton's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with leaves, plants, dragons, phoenixes, and nature angels, she unholstered her massive Endurance-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Juurea, she left green energy, plants, leaves, dragons, phoenixes, and nature angels with every step.

Bertha Guntherton: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Juurea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to drown in a sea of retribution for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Bertha Guntherton was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with leaves and plants surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and nature angels and Subtlety flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Juurea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Bertha Guntherton emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Bertha Guntherton grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with leaves, plants, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and nature angels surrounding her, she has Endurance emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Endurance with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold flame links. Bertha Guntherton has on a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top with black designs on the bottom, green skirt, green pants, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with leaves, plants, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and nature angels on the coattails, and on the back is Endurance surrounded by leaves and plants. Suddenly, Bertha Guntherton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive emerald green angel wings with green tips on the large green feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails with green tips. Bertha Guntherton has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bertha Guntherton's massive Endurance-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, leaves, plants, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and nature angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Endurance's Elemental Nature Draconic Phoenix Oceanic Greatsword of Elemental Nature Endurance Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and the Nature Elemental Endurance etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large emerald green gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the green phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Endurance's head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below Endurance that said, "Bertha Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Endurance, Elemental Angel of Nature, Loving Third Eldest Sister of Fiona Guntherton, Saline Guntherton, Hailey Guntherton, and Emma Guntherton, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Taizo Kaga the Money Dopant, Destroyer of Juurea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Dragons, Fairies, and Phoenixes"

バーサ・ガンサートン、エンデュアランスのジーン・スラマー、自

然のエレメンタル・エンジェル、フィオナ・ガンサートンの愛する三番目の長女、セイリーン・ガンサートン、ヘイリー・ガンサートン、エマ・ガンサートン、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、加賀泰造の宿敵、マネー・ドーパント、ジュウレアの破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然、ドラゴン、妖精、フェニックスのマスター

Bertha Guntherton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ENDURANCE-DRAGON-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX EARTH NATURE ENDURANCE ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL NATURE EARTH ENDURANCE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL NATURE EARTH ENDURANCE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Bertha Guntherton's Super Angel-Endurance-Dragon-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Juurea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Bertha Guntherton fired a powerful green energy blast with leaves, plants, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels at Juurea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got hit with poison ivy whips, but this really pissed him off now.

Fiona Guntherton: Wow, Bertha's transformed, awesome!

Hailey Guntherton: That's really incredible, and she really hurt Juurea badly with those poison ivy whips.

Nico: Yeah, and she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Bertha Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Endurance Earth Nature Draconic Phoenix Nature Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Nature Endurance Angel Nature Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of nature, Juurea.

Nico: Let's get him, Bertha, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Bertha Guntherton.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Bertha Guntherton and Nico went after Juurea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Juurea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Juurea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Juurea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Juurea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Juurea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Juurea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Bertha Guntherton and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Bertha, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Juurea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Juurea and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Hinnphes' bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Bertha, let's end this bastard for good.

Bertha Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Endurance Earth Nature Draconic Phoenix Nature Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Nature Endurance Angel Nature Love) You got it, Nico.

Bertha Guntherton and Nico sent Juurea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Juurea.

Bertha Guntherton and Nico: ELEMENTAL ENDURANCE DRACONIC PHOENIX NATURE'S ETERNAL FURY KAMEHAMEHA!

Bertha Guntherton and Nico fired two massive aqua blue energy Kamehameha waves with plants, leaves, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and water angels which hit Juurea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Bertha Guntherton and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Bertha Guntherton and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Bertha Guntherton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails, and massive emerald green angel wings are permanent.

Bertha Guntherton: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-seven members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Juurea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Bertha.

Suddenly, Bertha Guntherton wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Bertha Guntherton's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Endurance flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a beautiful forest had formed behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Bertha Guntherton absorbed the life energy that emanated from the forest and they came back to us as the display and Endurance vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Bertha.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Loollea, which means you're up next, Hailey.

Hailey Guntherton: Yeah, we'll make Loollea pay.

Nico: We sure will. So, who's the next Dark Signer Monsters Fusion Gene-Slammer we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln?

Lincoln: We already have that one planned out, the next one for tomorrow will be The Fusion Gene-Slammer for Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca.

Maria Tredwell: The monsters of Rex Goodwin, I knew it.

Lincoln: Yep, we'd already met Regina Goodwin today, now we're meeting her twin sister tomorrow.

Spymaster: Lure Kari out, will he?

Madame Masque: Well, we showed him.

Titania: We sure did.

Grodd: Now, Kari's safe.

White Lightning: (to Ken) I hope you weren't too haunted by bad memories of this place.

Ken: I'm okay. Thanks guys.

Kari: But thank you guys for helping me out.

Qin: At least we confronted him at the source.

Nico: We sure did. Great job everyone.

Kari: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and we had unfinished business resolved.

Qin: That is for sure.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Thie chapter was the sequel for the Season 2 Digimon episode His Master's Voice. That was a freaky one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Whirlin and his team consisting of Evil Splash Woman, Moltar, Chikuon, Starfinger (DC) and Tornado Roidmude and Linka, Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World and The Splendid Venus are heading to

Bambi's forest and we're going there for an awesome rescue and we're going to battle Another Whirlin and Another Garby and that one is REALLY GONNA BE A GAS BAG! Also we're going meet a Walrein Gene-slammer named Colleen Talkeetna and she is from Alaska and is an Iditarod champion.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Hailey Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Solitude and Nico VS Loollea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Domino City, and we're going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends, and Lincoln's really going to outmuscle and beat those disgraces to the true Ripping Friends. And we're going to meet the next Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Dark Signers' Monsters, this time, it's a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca named Rachel Goodwin, the younger twin sister of Regina Goodwin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Inca Dark Condor Queen and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, because she, just like Rex Goodwin, Dark Signer of The Condor, uses a Inca Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Spider Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca. Rachel Goodwin is known as an expert on the Inca Civilization and has studied them for a long time, and she knows a lot about the Nazca Lines, along with The Earthbound Immortals, she's also a powerful master of both darkness and light, and she trained Lincoln a lot in mastering both light and darkness. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a condor pendant, and to show thanks, Rachel kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Rex Goodwin, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

Get ready for a crazy adventure as we deal with the Stress Monster that was messing around with Skips and we're going to blast that monster into oblivion.

See you next time

# THE STRESS MONSTER OF SKIPS

This chapter is a parody of the Regular Show episode Skips' Stress.

---

Walking through the beautiful nature beauty filled forests of the forest of Bambi in Maine was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Whirlin and his team consisting of Evil Splash Woman, Moltar, Chikuon, Starfinger (DC) and Tornado Roidmude and Linka, Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World and The Splendid Venus and we were there for an awesome rescue and a great adventure.

Leeli: Oh this forest is so magnificent and beautiful.

Fluttershy: It sure is and the creatures here are so amazing.

Qin: They sure are.

Me: Bambi's forest is so awesome. And Spring is almost here.

Rhinox: Yes it is and I just love taking this time to smell the flowers.

Me: They do say that you should always stop to smell the roses.

Nico: Yeah that is for sure.

Camie: It's so beautiful here.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Linka, I want to thank you, Whirlin, and your teams for coming.

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) It's no problem Nico. I'm honored that we get to come with here.

Aquagirl: This is so awesome though.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Leeli: Look at all the beautiful birds and animals.

Fluttershy: They are so beautiful. (SINGS)

The birds came to Fluttershy and she was talking to them.

Starlight Glimmer: Looks like Fluttershy and Leeli are loving this forest.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: Aquagirl, it's awesome that you helped Terry before

Aquagirl: It sure is. And I'm glad I was able to help him too.

Xenia: That is so cool too.

Aquagirl: I agree there.

Varie: That is so cool. But what was really shocking from what I heard was that Starro was on his version of Superman!

Nico: Mevya was involved with us meeting Starro.

Me: No kidding there.

Aquagirl: But J.D. made the right call in sending Starro back home. I did the same thing back then.

Nico: I didn't know about that. J.D. I guess I owe you an apology. I completely misjudged you on that.

Me: Ah no worries Nico. It's all water under the bridge.

Camie: That was cool meeting Mevya though.

Me: It sure was. Boy yesterday was awesome.

Nico: We helped Kari greatly yesterday.

Me: We sure did. Boy that was strange seeing the Dark Ocean.

Qin: No kidding there.

Xenia: Hard to imagine that would be the very spot where Ken would end up becoming brainwashed and turn into the ruthless tyrant known as the Digimon Emperor.

Nico: No kidding there.

Qin: That was awful.

Sirius: But either way we got to confront Ken's demons and destroy Dagomon.

Whirlin: The Scubamon are in our ranks.

Me: They sure are. We just have to figure out who would be perfect for them.

Xenia: Has to be someone for the world of the sea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Still a great adventure though.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: Kari tried turning into a snail.

Me: There wasn't a need for that though.

Qin: Yeah.

But then we saw a bunch of squirrels running away!

Nico: What the!?

Me: They are scared about something.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Something doesn't make sense.

But then I smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: (SNIFFS) (COUGHING, GAGGING AND VOMITING)

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: (GAGGING AND COUGHING!) WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT HORRIBLE SMELL!? (GAGGING)

Qin: (COUGHING) IT SMELLS LIKE DRAGON FARTS!

Laney: (COUGHING) This smells like Garby but worse!

Nico: Wait I think it's our Another Creations from Swartz.

Me: It's coming from the meadow.

I gave us all noseplugs and we put them on.

We went to the meadow.

Nico: There's the grave of Bambi's Mom.

Me: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: Poor Bambi's mom.

We had a moment of silence for her.

Camie: Poor Bambi.

Nico knelt by the grave in respect

Nico gave her a prayer.

It was good for him.

We later pressed on to figure out where that horrible stench was coming from and then we got to the meadow and it was a deserted place.

Nico: The smell definitely came from here.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: You sure?

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: J.D.!

Me: That wasn't me!

Nico: The fuck are you?!

Another Garby: (In a girls voice) Thank goodness you guys are here.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Only one person I know that has REALLY BAD Farts like that. Wet ones.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green gym clothes and she smelled like she rolled around in Raw Sewage and she was farting REALLY WET FARTS!

LOUD WET FART!

Me: EW! June Stinkbug Limburger!

June Limburger: Awesome to see you again J.D.

LOUD WET FART!

June Limburger: Sorry. I can't help it.

Nico: Another Calabash Syndrome girl?

Me: Yep but this one is type 3. This is Calabash Syndrome Type 3. Explosive Diarrhea Farts.

All of us: EW!

June Limburger: Sorry. I can't help it.

Me: No worries.

Nico: Who wants to fight her?!

Lana: I will.

Nico: Go get her Lana.

Lana: You got it!

June Limburger: JUST GET ME THE FUCK BACK TO NORMAL SO I CAN STOP FARTING NASTY DRAGON FARTS!

Me: My pleasure!

June turned into Another Garby and Lana fired a wave of energy and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE LIMBURGER CHEESE DIARRHEA GIRL!

I went over and brought her over with telekinesis.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy she must have really nasty gas.

Me: But the smell is gone thank goodness.

Nico took a deep breath.

He inhaled and breathed a good amount of clean air.

Nico: Ahh.

Me: Sorry about that.

June Limburger: (Groans) What a headache.

Nico: But you are back to normal though.

June Limburger: Good. (LOUD WET FART) Mostly.

Me: She can't help it. She has a condition.

Qin: Oh.

Nico: Did you see Another Whirlin?

June Limburger: I sure did.

Me: Friendly or hostile?

June Limburger: Friendly. And this is someone you might like J.D.

Me: Cool.

Laney: How did you get the nickname stinkbug?

June Limburger: I don't want to talk about it.

Me: Well she was bullied a lot because of her condition. She stunk up the school and we had to keep her outside in a tent and give her video feed lessons.

Nico: Wow.

Me: But I stuck by her side all the time and so did all my friends and we made sure she had lots of great food and the comforts of home at our school. We even kept her safe in a thunderstorm and a snowstorm.

Nico: That's good.

Me: We eventually upgraded her accommodations to a log cabin at school. She liked it. It was her home away from home.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) LUNAR MINION 6!

She summoned Pete, Chameleon, Bun Bun, Universe 666 Captain Hook, One Eye and Ghost of Amos Littlefield along with TTG Madame Rouge and Evil Mystique.

Nico: Yeah! Whoa Universe 666 version of Mystique?

Universe 666 Mystique: That's right.

Me: Wow! This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Bambi's mom was murdered.

Me: By a hunter. But let me tell you all what went down. It was back on September 11th, 2019.

I went over what happened in chapter 831.

---

In New York City, we were over at the sight of Ground Zero where the World Trade Center once stood. Today was a dark day. It was the 18th anniversary of the darkest day in the history of America: September 11th, 2001. On this day, terrorists armed with bombs highjacked commercial planes and used them to completely destroy the World Trade Center. Resulting in the deaths of 3,000 innocent people. It was a dark and grim time for everyone in the United States of America and ever since then, we were at war with terrorists over in Iraq, Pakistan, Afghanistan and the Middle East. For 18 years now, this war has raged on and thousands of soldiers have lost their lives and most of them were severely injured. But the war turned the tide in our favor when we killed the leader of Al-Qaeda, Osama Bin Laden on May 2nd, 2011 in Abbottabad, Pakistan in Operation: Neptune Spear when U.S. Navy Seals stormed his compound and killed him in the dead of night. It dealt Al-Qaeda a devastating and crippling blow. But the war is still raging on even after 18 years had passed.

Me: On this sight 18 years ago, this whole country changed forever because of those terrorists.

Nico: That was an awful sight. I remember seeing all that on TV. I wasn't here on Earth when it happened. It was terrifying. My dad was in the World Trade Center when it was destroyed. But luckily he escaped when it collapsed.

Me: That's awful man. Thank God he's all right.

May: Yeah. Me too.

Carmen: (hugs Maria while crying) Sis, why did all those people have to die?! Why!?

Maria hugged Carmen and comforted her.

Maria: Some people are just pure evil Carmen and they will follow their own selfish desires even at the cost of their own lives.

Liam: (Southern Accent) Yeah. That day was a nightmare back then.

Teresa: Brian I heard that at one time, you and Stewie went back in time to try and stop 9/11.

Brian: Yeah we did and we ended up destroying the timeline.

Teresa: Brian, I'm glad you wanted to help prevent 9/11. But messing with time can cause devestating consequences. That's why whenever we deal with past events, we use the simulator to go to alternate universes of those incidents.

Brian: That's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Reflector: I can't believe there's nothing we can do about this now.

Optimus Prime: You're wrong. We can do something about this.

Skywarp: And that would be?

Optimus Prime: We keep fighting the good fight. And make sure nothing like this ever happens again.

Me: Optimus Prime is right. We have to learn from the past to make sure it doesn't happen again.

Laney: That's right guys.

Naruto: Yeah.

Sasuke: What was the motive behind these attacks? Everything that has to happen has to have a motive.

Me: That's true Sasuke. The motive behind these attacks was crimes against the Muslim world. We provided Western support for attacking Muslims in Somalia, supported Russian atrocities against Muslims in Chechnya, supported the Indian oppression against Muslims in Kashmir, supported the Jewish aggression against Muslims in Lebanon, provided the presence of U.S. troops in Saudi Arabia, Provided U.S. support of Israel, and conducted sanctions against Iraq. These terrorists want to shut down America by killing us all.

Lincoln: These guys are monsters!

Me: That's why we need to kill them before they kill us.

Nico: We'll worry about that later.

Me: Yeah. Lets pray to the people that lost their lives.

We prayed for those that lost their lives on that day 18 years ago today.

Luna played Amazing Grace on Bagpipes.

Some of us were crying.

We left flowers and wreaths for the people. We also made a special flag for the memorial that said "United We Stand, Divided We Fall. Never Forget 9/11." It had the World Trade Center on it before it was destroyed. Everyone saw it and it was perfect for it.

Laney then sang Sarah Brightman's Amazing Grace in front of the flag.

Laney: (Singing Divinely)

Amazing grace, how sweet the sound

That saved a wretch like me

I once was lost but now am found

Was blind but now I see

The earth shall soon dissolve like snow

The sun forgot to shine

But God, who brought me here below

Will be forever mine

Through Him many dangers toils and snares

I have already come

It was grace that brought me here thus far

And grace will lead me home

It was a gut-wrenching song and the sun shined from the heavens and Laney was standing in a beam of sunlight as she sang. Some of us were crying hard and I had tears streaming down my face. It was a dark day that will forever leave a scar on the people of America. Time may heal all wounds, but the pain they leave behind will never heal.

---

Later back at the estate we were watching one of my favorite childhood movies that I've known since I was little: Bambi from 1942 and we watched the Midquel film Bambi 2 from 2006. We paused the first movie at the part where Bambi goes with his father and started the Midquel movie from there.

The movie begins with a long camera shot through the forest at dawn, and all the animals waking up. Suddenly, a blue bird spreads the news about something. Thumper (a young rabbit) wakes up an old owl named "Friend Owl", who asks what has happened. Thumper and his sisters tell him that the new prince is born. Friend Owl flies off to the area where the young prince is born, along with many other animals. Upon reaching the area, the animals come across the mother doe and her newborn fawn lying by her side. The animals congratulate her. She then urges her new fawn to wake up and see everybody. He wakes up and takes a good, long look at all the animals surrounding him. At first, he is frightened by Friend Owl, who gives a friendly hoot but then manages to make a smile. He then attempts to get up, but due to him being very young, he can hardly keep his balance. Thumper comments that he is sort of unstable, to which his mother scolds him. The young prince then falls backward back into his resting spot, causing some laughter and delight among the creatures. The fawn then lies back into his resting area and gives a big yawn. Friend Owl says to the creatures that it may be time for them to leave. They all leave, except for Thumper, who asks the fawn's mother what his name will be. She replies that she will name him "Bambi." Thumper, liking the name, says goodbye to her and runs off to join his family. Happy with the name, Bambi's mother snuggles up with her sleeping fawn. The camera then pulls up from the small bush to reveal Bambi's father, the Great Prince of the Forest, looking down at them from a nearby cliff ledge.

A few days later, Bambi and his mother are taking a walk through the forest. Bambi falls behind a little bit, getting distracted by some greeting animal neighbors. When trying to catch up to his mother, he gets stuck on a tall, thick blade of grass and slips. Upon seeing him fall, Thumper and his family run over to the young prince, asking his mother if he is alright. She replies that he is doing fine. Bambi then gets back up onto his feet and is able to continue walking, with Thumper and his sisters journeying along side of him. They soon come across several birds eating some berries. Thumper then teaches Bambi how to say "bird", who does not get it right the first time, but with some encouragement from his sisters, he is able to say it, shouting out on the top of his lungs "Bird!" Happy with his success, Thumper and his sisters run off to tell Bambi's mother and their mother what the young prince's first word was, while Bambi runs off chasing a butterfly (thinking it to be a bird). Thumper tells him that it is not a bird, but a butterfly. The butterfly flies off, leaving Bambi into thinking that the huge yellow flower in front of him was the butterfly he saw. Thumper tells him that it is a flower. Bambi tries smelling the flowers of the small field but comes face to face with a young skunk. Bambi calls him a flower, which leaves Thumper rolling over his backside with laughter. The skunk, however, says that he's fine with being called a flower, which makes the baby fawn very happy.

The day grows late and it is time for Thumper to return home, leaving Bambi back with his mother. Off in the distance, a rainstorm is gathering and coming closer. He is then awakened by the noise of some nearby raindrops, which then forms a small brook flowing right past his resting area. Soon, the whole forest is alive with raindrops dropping about. The creatures living in the forest run for shelter from the falling water. Suddenly, the violent part of the storm comes when lightning flashes about in bright flash of light and produces many loud noises, leaving Bambi frightened. Soon, the storm departs and the sunrise off in the distance is slowly seen. Bambi, now asleep next to his mother's side, snuggles up with his mother as the last drops of the storm fall into the nearby overflowing brook.

The next scene opens up a few weeks later when Bambi is now capable of speaking. His mother is going to take him to the meadow. Bambi, who has never been to the meadow before, is eager to go, but his mother stops and tells him that the meadow is also a dangerous place. She tells him to stay behind the thicket while she looks around to see if the place is safe. After a long moment of silence, the wide field appears to be safe. Bambi then runs out and tries to catch up with his mother, who runs off at a fast pace, playing with him. After a while, Bambi walks off and almost steps on a frog. He follows the frog over to a small pool of water, which the frog jumps in. Bambi, however, is left out on the shore, staring at his never before seen reflection. Suddenly, another reflection appears to his side. He looks up at the unknown source which turns out to be another fawn, a female fawn. Feeling frightened of the young fawn's presence, Bambi runs back up to his mother for protection. The young fawn's name turns out to be Faline. Bambi's mother encourages Bambi to say hello to her. Having no choice, he greets her. Faline suddenly breaks out in giggles and starts acting hyperactive. Gradually, the two of them start playing a small game of tag.

Suddenly, from out of the surrounding forest, a huge herd of bucks appears from out of nowhere. Faline runs away in fear while Bambi remains, filled with excitement while watching the bucks bound across the field. He even tries running alongside them but ends up almost getting trampled. Suddenly, they all stop. Wondering why Bambi walks over. The reason appears in front of him. It is no other than the Great Prince, Bambi's father (though Bambi does not know it yet). After a brief look at his son, the Great Prince walks off, leaving Bambi behind. Bambi then asks his mother why everyone stood still when the mysterious stag walked by. His mother tells him that he is respected by all. Thus explaining the why he is called "The Great Prince of the Forest".

The next part follows the Great Prince during his walk through the forest. Suddenly, the silence of the forest is broken when a flock of crows flies past, yelling and spreading out an alarm of certain danger. The Great Prince senses this danger and runs back towards the meadow. Once there, he warns the herd. Sensing the danger as well, the herd and all the other creatures begin to run towards the forest. Soon, the whole meadow is full of retreating frightened animals, running for their lives. Faline and Thumper unite with their mothers and manage to escape, but Bambi gets left behind, searching for his mother. His mother is also looking for him as well. Suddenly, the meadow is completely empty. Though everything is still, something dangerous and deadly is still approaching. Sensing the danger, but to still frightened, Bambi is left out in the open, still searching for his mother. Suddenly, the Great Prince appears from behind him and escorts him and his mother to safety of the forest. Off in the distance, a loud gunshot is heard. A few minutes later, Bambi's mother exits the entrance of their den and looks around. Seeing no danger, she tells Bambi that everything is alright. Bambi asks her what had happened, and why everyone ran. After a moment of silence, his mother replies "Man… was in the forest."

During the winter, Bambi discovers snow. While Bambi looks around the snow, he sees Thumper sliding on the ice. He teaches Bambi how to slide on ice. After that, they meet Flower, who is trying to hibernate. After a harsh winter, Bambi and his mother go to the meadow and discover a patch of grass, heralding the arrival of spring. As they eat, his mother senses a hunter and orders, Bambi, to flee. As they run, many gunshots are heard. When Bambi arrives at their thicket, he discovers that his mother is no longer with him. He wanders off in the forest calling for her, but she does not answer. His father appears in front of him and says "your mother can't be with you anymore," revealing to Bambi that his mother is dead, then leads him away.

His father, the Great Prince of the Forest (Patrick Stewart), finds him and leads Bambi back to his den under a fallen tree, the Great Prince asks Friend Owl (Keith Ferguson) to find a doe to raise Bambi, but Friend Owl points out that due to the harsh winter season the does can barely care for themselves. The Great Prince has no choice but to look after Bambi until the spring. Spring is slowly beginning to return to the forest (the song sequence "There is Life") The sun breaks through the clouds and the ice and snow begin to melt. Hibernating animals wake up and migratory birds begin to return. On top of the fallen tree that makes the Great Prince's den, a small green plant begins to grow.

Bambi wakes up late. He eats, and the two go to the forest. The prince eventually lets Bambi go with his friends. While walking, Bambi tells Thumper that he and the Great Prince are "best pals," though Bambi has doubts about the Great Prince's affection. They wake up the hibernating Flower (Nicky Jones) and go to see the Groundhog together, where Friend Owl is presiding over the event and it is here that Bambi meets Faline again. The nervous Groundhog (Brian Pimental) is eventually coaxed out of his hole, only be scared back in again by Ronno (Anthony Ghannam), an older fawn. Ronno laughs, but the other animals leave. Ronno catches up to them and ends in an argument with Bambi. Ronno's mother eventually calls Ronno away, and Bambi is left alone to sleep under a tree and wait for the Great Prince to return after Thumper, Flower and Faline leave with their families. Bambi finds himself in a shining golden meadow and begins chasing butterflies. As he does so, he hears his mother's voice calling him. Overjoyed, he runs towards her and begins to nuzzle her lovingly. His mother comforts him, telling him that she's there even though he can't see her. As the dream fades Bambi continues to hear her voice saying "I'm here," which confuses him. He begins to believe that the voice is his mother's after it says "It's me!", so he follows it out onto the meadow where a flock of crows flies past screaming about Man. As Bambi looks towards the source of the disturbance Hunter Dogs runs towards him, causing Bambi to freeze in terror. Elsewhere, the Great Prince hears the crows and suddenly becomes concerned for Bambi. He runs to where the crows were flying from and arrives in time to fight the dogs and save Bambi. As the dogs run back to their master, the Great Prince sees the glint of a rifle and yells at the still frozen Bambi to run. After a nudge from the Great Prince's antlers, Bambi snaps out of his trance and the two escape to safety. Bambi explains that he heard his mother's voice. The Great Prince angrily says that it was one of Man's tricks. Bambi tries to apologize, but the Great Prince is very cross and reprimands Bambi for freezing in the face of peril. He calms down and orders Bambi to immediately return home with him and possibly never come back to that place ever again, where the realization of his mother's death begins to dawn in Bambi's mind. The Great Prince leaves to reflect on the situation and finds Friend Owl. The Great Prince notes that winter is coming to an end and that Friend Owl should have no trouble finding a doe to be Bambi's new mother, meaning that Bambi is possibly an orphan.

The next morning, the Great Prince orders Bambi to stay in the den where it's safe since he would not trust him to go out on his own again. Bambi is crestfallen, as he wants to be with his father. Thumper and Flower ask Bambi what's wrong, and Bambi says he wants his father to see how brave he is. Thumper decides to teach Bambi how to be brave (you have to be scarier than what's scaring you), and Bambi, Thumper, and Flower walk through the forest practicing their new skills until they come to a log guarded by a grumpy porcupine, which terrifies them. They flee back to the bank, and Thumper sees the Great Prince. Since Bambi is supposed to be back at the den, Thumper suggests they leave. But Bambi realizes that this is a good opportunity to show his new-found bravery. The Great Prince turns to leave and Thumper goes to distract him and bring him back. Bambi goes to confront the porcupine. Bambi leaps over the porcupine, angering him. The porcupine stiffens his quills and begins chasing Bambi backward and forwards across the log. Thumper brings the Great Prince to see Bambi "being brave", but when he notices Bambi in trouble he leads the Great Prince away. After a short struggle, the porcupine is propelled into the air by a piece of wood and lands quills-first on Bambi's rear. Bambi yells out in pain, causing the Great Prince to go and investigate the noise, much to Thumper's dismay. Bambi ducks down under the water so as not to be seen, and the Great Prince begins to pull the quills out of Bambi's rear. Ronno and Faline are nearby, and Ronno is showing off to Faline until she hears Bambi cry out in pain. Bambi cries out again and Faline runs to see to see him. Ronno yells after her, seemingly hurt by losing her attention. Faline and Ronno go and see Bambi, and Ronno teases Bambi after the meadow incident where Bambi froze. Ronno decides that he and Faline should leave, but Faline wants to stay. Ronno tries to force Faline to leave and Bambi stands up for her. Ronno comes back to confront Bambi and tease Flower and Thumper, causing Thumper to push Bambi so that he headbutts Ronno. Ronno is furious and chases Thumper and Bambi through the forest.

Bambi comes to a large jump, and to his surprise he clears it with ease. The Great Prince appears and begins to tell Bambi off for leaving the den, but interrupts himself when he notices that Bambi cleared the jump, saying that he didn't make a jump that far until he had antlers. Bambi is delighted at the positive attention, but the Great Prince composes himself and the three leave. Ronno tries to clear the jump as well but falls and lands in the mud. The next day, Bambi practices his jumping with Thumper. The Great Prince sees this and smiles but becomes serious when Friend Owl arrives and says that the search for a new mother is going well. The Great Prince does not concentrate and is more concerned with Bambi's jumping. Friend Owl notices this and slyly hints that the Great Prince might have changed his mind. The Great Prince, annoyed, confirms that he has not. He then walks past Bambi's jumping lesson, seemingly taking little interest in it. Bambi is confused as his jumping drew praise the day before. Bambi says that the Great Prince has been standing around and contemplating a lot. Thumper suggests that Bambi should go and ask the Great Prince about it. Bambi does so, and the Great Prince says that he is observing - looking, listening and smelling for danger all at the same time. The Great Prince says that Bambi should try to "feel the forest" (feel vibrations through his hooves for abnormalities in forest activity). The Great Prince leaves and Bambi turns to head back to the den, but the Great Prince wants Bambi to come with him. The two journey through the forest and join the stags as they participate in their annual run. Through this, the bond between father and son deepens (the song sequence "First Sign of Spring").

The next morning as Bambi and the Great Prince play, Friend Owl arrives with Mena, the doe he has found to be Bambi's new mother. The Great Prince now seemingly regrets the decision to pass on his parenting duties, but resolves to do so despite Bambi's protestations. After saying goodbye to his friends and the Great Prince, Bambi, who seems to accept the change even though he's upset, leaves with Mena. Ronno appears and continues to tease him about Bambi's father sending him away. This causes an enraged Bambi to charge at Ronno and the two fight. Mena disrupts the fight but Ronno charges into Bambi, causing Bambi to knock Mena into a trap attached to jingling bells. As Mena struggles, the bells jingle and alert Man and the hunting dogs to her position. Ronno flees in terror screaming for his mother, and Bambi freezes again. He quickly snaps out of it and begins to run as well, but as Mena is encouraging him to run, she unknowingly quotes Bambi's late mother's last words, saying "Faster Bambi, don't look back! Keep running! Keep running!" hearing this he pauses and doubles back to distract the four dogs away from Mena. The Great Prince arrives and frees Mena from the trap before going after Bambi. Bambi manages to lose some of the dogs (one with the help of Flower's scent glands, and another with help from the grumpy porcupine) and begins to climb a steep, rocky cliff. One of the dogs slips and falls, leaving only one chasing after Bambi. Bambi climbs to a high ledge and dislodges some rocks, which do nothing to the dog. As the dog closes in, Bambi kicks it in the chest, causing it to fall to the bottom of the cliff. The Great Prince sees this and is relieved. Bambi goes to join him, but the ledge beneath Bambi gives way and he falls. The Great Prince goes to him and believes the prince to be dead. He nuzzles his son tenderly and sobs. Friend Owl, Mena, Flower, and Thumper arrive to see what is happening. As the Great Prince gets up to leave, Bambi wakes up. The Great Prince, relieved, begins to nuzzle his son again, causing Bambi to smile at the attention. Mena turns and leaves, knowing that the Great Prince wanted to take care of Bambi after all. A while later, Thumper tells the exaggerated story of how Bambi defeated the dogs. Bambi arrives, now with a pair of antlers starting to grow in and without his spots. The porcupine pricks Bambi's legs with his quills, causing Bambi to leap forward and accidentally engage Faline in a kiss. Ronno arrives and swears revenge against Bambi, but also steps on a turtle who bites him on the nose, making him run away, screaming for his mother. Bambi leaves as his father is calling him. The Great Prince takes Bambi to a forest glade, saying that this was the place where he first met Bambi's mother. Bambi asks what the Great Prince was like when he was Bambi's age, and the Great Prince says that he was a lot like Bambi.

Years later, a young adult Bambi is reunited with Thumper and Flower as the animals around them begin pairing up with mates. Though they resolve not to be "twitterpated" which Friend Owl taught them like the other animals in love, Thumper and Flower each leave with newly found mates. Bambi is disgusted until he runs into Faline and they become a couple. As they happily dance and flirt through the woods, a slightly older buck, Ronno, appears and tries to force Faline to go with him. Bambi and Ronno then begin to have a duel, each of them competing for a mate. Though he initially struggles, Bambi's rage gives him the strength to defeat Ronno and push him off a cliff and into a river below.

That night, Bambi is awoken by the smell of smoke. His father explains that Man has returned to the forest and that there are many of them now, and they must go deep into the forest. Bambi immediately searches for Faline, but she is being chased by hunting dogs. Bambi finds her in time to fights off the dogs, allowing Faline to escape. With Faline safe, Bambi runs but is shot as he leaps over a ravine. The Great Prince finds him there and urges him back to his feet. Together, they escape the forest fire (which the hunters have started) and go to a small island in a lake where the other animals, including Faline, have taken refuge.

At the end of the film, Thumper and Flower, now fathers, and all the other animals, including Friend Owl, went into the thicket for a big surprise. Faline has recently given birth to twin fawns: a boy named Geno and a girl named Gurri. Bambi stands watch on a cliff, and the Great Prince silently turns and moves away from Bambi's place, as he allows him to take his place. And the New Great Prince looks on proudly watching his newborn children, just as his father did to him at his own birth.

When both movies were done we cheered wildly.

Me: That was awesome! I've known this movie ever since I was little and it's amazing.

Luan: Bambi sure is a critter most DEER. (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Most of us laughed.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one Luan!

Varie: (Laughs) That was funny!

Qin: (Laughs) That was funny.

Abigail F.: That was a good one.

Eddy: (Laughs) That was so funny.

Rachel S.D.: It sure was.

Eion: Yeah.

Me: But the scariest part was that the hunters accidentally caused that forest fire.

Lori: That fire was literally scary.

Me: But that fire was nothing compared to what happened when we were evacuated because of the Hayman Fire.

Luna: Hayman Fire, dude?

Me: It was the largest wildfire in Colorado's history.

I showed everyone on the computer.

Lola: Whoa! That's awful!

Lana: I didn't know you were evacuated because of that fire.

Laney: And it burned 138,114 acres? That's a lot of land.

Lisa: That's the equivalent of 558.927528 square kilometers in size.

Qin: Wow! That's a huge amount of acreage.

Lincoln: How are wildfires usually started?

Me: Well there are two main causes. 60% of all fires are sparked by lightning. Lightning is pure electricity that burns at 50,000˚ Fahrenheit and it can ignite trees. But 40% of all fires are started by man either on purpose or accident. It can be a number of causes because of us: Someone carelessly tossing a cigarette out the window, down sparking power lines, sparks from a train, matches, fireworks, anything that's combustable.

Lana: Wow! That's dangerous.

Lucy Loud: Fire is a very dangerous and destructive force.

Me: That's right Lucy. Remember when I thawed Lori out when I showed you all my Fire Powers?

Lori: That was literally amazing.

Lynn: I remember that. That was awesome!

Me: It was. But fire is a very destructive and dangerous force. Fire destroys and burns everything it touches.

Laney: Yeah. It's dangerous.

Lincoln: I know.

Lola: What was the largest wildfire ever?

Me: That is an easy one. That was the Great Fire of 1910. It burned over 3,000,000 acres.

Everyone: WOW!

Lisa: That's 12,100 square kilometers.

Me: That's right.

I pulled up its information.

Lori: Wow. That is literally awful.

Nico: It was.

Me: Yeah. It happened 110 years ago almost. Sora, you know Bambi right?

Sora: I sure do. Bambi was one of my first summons when my adventure began.

Donald: I remember that.

Goofy: Yeah. He sure is an amazing deer.

Kairi: He's really cute too.

Riku: I thought so too.

Syd: Deer are such amazing creatures. I can't believe we hunt them for food like that!

Lana: Me neither Syd. They need to be protected under us.

Me: I think so too. Lets head to the simulator and save Bambi's mother and meet Bambi in his world.

Ratchet: That's a great idea.

Sora: I wonder how he's doing?

Me: We'll find out. Lets head to the simulator.

We went to the simulator.

* * *

We were getting ready.

Ash: (to his Noctowl) Noctowl, when we get to Bambi's world, do you want to fly around?

Noctowl agreed.

Shanan: Looks like he is ready.

Ratchet: When we get to Bambi's mom, I'll heal her wounds before she succumbs to them.

Me: Right.

Shanan: Okay. Me, Laney, Lana, Maria, Nico, Syd, Jack Landors, Eion, Eddy, Luan, Lensay, Teresa, Ash, Riley, Sora and Kairi are gonna go into the Simulator and Ratchet and Reflector are gonna be in their compact state. We invented an awesome shrink device that can turn them into compact size.

Ratchet: It's true.

Reflector: This is gonna be interesting.

Me: Good luck guys.

Shanan: Thanks dad. Not that we'll need it but thank you.

Laney: This is gonna be interesting.

Lana: I can't wait to meet Bambi.

Syd: Me too.

Shanan: Lets go.

They went into the Simulator and it activated and they found themselves in Bambi's forest. It was a beautiful forest and it was loaded with all kinds of trees and plants and all kinds of animals. But it was cold and covered with snow.

Shanan: Wow. So this is Bambi's forest.

Lana: It sure is cold.

Laney: Luckily I brought our winter clothes.

Laney unpacked them and they put them on.

Nico: Good thinking Laney.

Syd: Thanks Lanes.

Ratchet and Reflector went into compact size and they were the size of Hot Wheels cars.

Lana: It's so beautiful here during the winter.

Laney: It sure is. Did it say where Bambi's forest takes place?

Shanan: It says that it's over in Maine near Mount Katahdin in the Appalachian Mountains.

Lana: Wow. Over on the eastern side of the country.

Shanan: Exactly.

Teresa: That's 1,000 miles from Michigan.

Nico: It sure is.

Syd: I was here on Vacation to enjoy the scenery. But I was too little to remember.

Eion: It's beautiful though.

Sora: So Bambi's world is on Earth.

Kairi: Looks like it.

Nico: Not only that but I remember that this forest is also perfect for hunting during hunting seasons.

Laney: I remember that.

Shanan: Yeah. It's not right. Animals have feelings too and they deserve to live whether they like it or not.

Laney: I agree Shanan.

Luan: Same here.

Shanan: Lets find Bambi's mother.

They walked on and the ground was covered in snow and it was beautiful.

Lana: The winter is beautiful here though.

Shanan: You all should see what Maine looks like during the Fall turn. The leaves turn many different beautiful colors. It's just as beautiful as Connecticut.

Eion: I know. I heard about that.

Then they heard gunshots.

BANG!

Shanan: Gunshots!

Laney: The Hunter's are here!

Lana: Look!

They saw Bambi's mom and Bambi run fast.

Then they saw Bambi's mom get shot!

BANG!

Shanan: Oh no!

Ratchet: I'm on it!

Ratchet came out and healed Bambi's mom.

The Hunters ran away and Ratchet went back into Shanan's vest.

Riley: (to Bambi's mom) Don't worry. You're safe now.

Bambi's mom: What happened?

Sora: Are you all right? I'm a friend of your son Bambi. I'm Sora.

Bambi's mom: So you are Sora. Bambi has told me so much about you.

Sora: I'm sure he did.

Bambi's mom saw them.

Shanan: We are friends of Sora.

They introduced themselves.

Bambi's mom: It's a pleasure to meet you all. Thank you all so much for saving me.

Shanan: You're welcome.

Laney: I'm glad we arrived and scared off the hunters.

Lana: Those guys are monsters.

Luan: They sure are.

Bambi's mom: My name is Vina. Where's Bambi?

Shanan: Pleasure to meet you Vina.

Nico: He went back to the Thicket.

Eion: I think the Great Prince found him.

Vina: I'm glad he's in good hands.

Ash: We are too.

Shanan: We'll keep our eyes peeled for more hunters just in case.

Vina: Thank you.

They continued to explore the forest.

Spring later came and it was time for the mating season. Hundreds of birds were doing mating calls and it was a glorious time.

Shanan: (Inhales) Ahh. Spring is in the air and it's mating season.

Kairi: It's so beautiful.

Jack Landors: It sure is.

Syd: The beauty of Spring is amazing!

Nico: It's so beautiful.

They heard the beautiful songs of the birds and they were pretty.

Nico: Maine sure has a lot of beautiful birds.

Laney: It sure does.

Lana: We may have to come here for vacation someday.

Syd: You guys will love it.

Later they saw Bambi and he was all grown up.

Sora: Bambi!

Bambi: It's good to see you again, Sora!

Sora: Same here, Bambi. Look at you. You're all grown up!

Bambi: It feels like forever ago. You have changed a lot yourself.

Sora: I know.

Vina: Bambi.

Bambi was reunited with his mother and he was overjoyed to see her again.

Maria: I'm glad they're reunited.

Shanan: Me too.

Ash: It's a great reunion.

Laney: It sure is.

Bambi: My father taught me so much over the years and he is a brave deer.

Later they follow Bambi and met Faline and she was grown up too and she was beautiful. Then Bambi became Twitter pated because of it and he was now on Cloud 9. But just as he was about to follow her, out of a bush came his old childhood rival, RONNO!

---

In Bambi II, Ronno is given much more personality and unlike in the previous film, here he has dialogue. When Bambi and his friends were watching the Groundhog, Ronno scares him back into his hole with a "BOO!" and laughs while the other animals leave in disappointment, but he stops them and tells them that he saw a man, and butted him with his antlers. This is clearly a tall tale he pulls just to garner respect. Faline, who knows that it is impossible for a fawn to defeat a man, politely and without offending, says it was unbelievable, though with noticeable sarcasm in her voice. Bambi, who really believes that Ronno had done such a feat (as a testament to his innocent naivety), thinks it is unbelievable too, though he says it in awe. Ronno, who thinks that Bambi doesn't believe him and is hinting at him being a liar, challenges Bambi to a fight. Thumper tells Bambi to clobber him. Ronno continues to goad Bambi by insulting his name, "Bambi? Isn't that a girl's name?" and laughing, insisting that Bambi spar with him while backing the smaller fawn up against a tree. Just before the two fawns get in a fight, Ronno's mother calls him and he reluctantly returns to her before he could fight with Bambi, though he scolds "MA! How many times do I have to tell ya, don't bother me when I'm trying to make new friends!" to which his mom replies "Sorry, dear!"

Later in the film, Ronno, who has become infatuated by her beauty (or the fact that she is the only doe beside the mothers that we see), tells Faline about himself, but Faline still believes Ronno isn't what he claims to be and shows clear displeasure in his company. She hears Bambi screaming and rushes to check on him. Ronno, upset about Bambi garnering Faline's attention away from him, shows up to insult Bambi and says that he witnessed Bambi freeze with fear out on a meadow when Man's dogs arrived, right in front of his father The Great Prince. Ronno tells Bambi not to feel bad as if there weren't cowards, you wouldn't tell who the brave ones were. Bambi replies that he's not a coward and "roars" at Ronno. When Ronno tries to get Faline to leave with him, Bambi comes to her defense to which Ronno starts to tease Bambi again this time about being with Thumper and Flower. Thumper pushes Bambi forward, trying to encourage him to stand up to Ronno, only for Bambi to accidentally knock Ronno down into the mud. Angry, Ronno starts to chase Bambi and Thumper and while chasing them, Bambi jumps over a chasm and then Bambi runs into his father while Ronno backs away into the bushes. Bambi's father is impressed by the jump and father and son start making their way back home. Ronno tries to jump over but falls into a mud pit.

He shows up again during the "First Sign of Spring" musical number, running with the other bucks, taunting Bambi with a raised tail and a haughty stance before taking off to join the bucks. When the Great

Prince runs past him, he gives an awed "Woah!", his expression to change to anger and jealousy as Bambi runs past him. He speeds up, trying to overtake Bambi and keep up with the Great Prince, only for Bambi to easily overtake him and run alongside his father, both outdistancing Ronno and leaving him well behind with the rest of the bucks.

Later on, he shows up and taunts Bambi while Mena is taking Bambi to his new home, saying that he wanted to say goodbye, thought they were pals, and really felt sorry for Bambi having a father that was so ashamed of him, he'd give him away. This makes Bambi angry enough to attack, and in the fight, they mistakenly push Mena into a snare. She tells them to get out of there immediately in a panic, the bell on the trap immediately alerting hunters to their location and the barking of dogs clear in the distance. Ronno, revealing his cowardice, runs off crying for "Mommy" but Bambi stands where he is, frozen in fear.

Ronno shows up after Faline and Bambi kiss and swears revenge for stealing Faline, vowing to return but he trips on a turtle, which snaps his nose, with him screaming "GET IT OFF!" repeatedly and jumping around in a panic, which incites Flower to say "See? I told you turtles were scary."

In the original movie, Ronno first appears at Bambi's daydream with Faline. He appears from a bush where Faline disappeared into, Bambi still in his daydream nearly runs into him when his daydream ends off suddenly when Ronno appears. Though he has no lines in the film, his intentions are clear. He immediately began threatening Faline away from Bambi until Bambi charges at him. The two begin combat, Ronno overtaking Bambi at first. At the end of the fight, Ronno is thrown over a cliff and falls into the water below and leaves. It is unknown if he survived the wildfire, as the only scene he appears in was the fight scene.

---

Bambi: Ronno!

Nico: I remember him. He was bad news.

Syd: He sure is.

Ronno: Hello Bambi. How nice to see you again and trying to steal my mate!? You are a monster Bambi!

Bambi: I wasn't trying to steal your mate! Faline chose me over you!

Shanan: You have a lot of nerve Ronno. You are just as bad back then as you are now.

Maria: (to Ronno) I thought you were a jerk when you were a kid. But now that you're an adult, you've really reached a new low!

Nico: Ronno, you have failed this forest!

Shanan: And he has failed as a deer.

Ronno: I'll show you!

Ronno then charged and Lana did as well and she hit him head on like a bighorn sheep and it caused him to fall off a cliff and into the river.

Bambi: Nice job Lana.

Syd: Lana that was so cool! You charged him like a bighorn sheep!

Lana: Aw it was nothing.

Maria: That was really clever.

Lana: Thanks guys. I always think I'm one with the animals.

Later they were over in the meadow and Bambi and Faline got to frolicking around. The song Looking For Romance played in the background.

I bring you a song

And I sing as I go

For I want you to know

That I'm looking for romance

I bring you a song

In the hope that you'll see

When you're looking at me

That I'm looking for love

I'm seeking that glow

Only found when you're young and it's May

Only found on that wonderful day

When all longing is through

I'm seeking that glow

Only found when a thrill is complete

Only found when two hearts gently beat

To the strains of a waltz that's both tender and new

I bring you a song

For I'm seeking romance

You're by my side

There's a moon up above

It shines with a light that's so mellow and bright

It's easy to see that tonight we shall fall in love

I bring you a song

For I'm seeking romance

And you

Later they smelled smoke.

Shanan: Uh oh. (Sniffs) Smoke. From a campfire no doubt.

Syd: I smell it too.

Lana: The hunters are back.

Bambi: Where is he?

Shanan: Lets find out.

They all went to a nearby cliff and they saw smoke coming from a campground.

Shanan: A campground. There's a lot of hunters here.

Stag: It is Man. (Crows caw) He is here again.

Nico: We know.

Stag: There are many this time. We must go deep into the forest. Hurry. Follow me.

Shanan: No. We're gonna fight.

Lana: We won't let those hunters hurt you all anymore.

Laney: That's right.

Shanan: Great Prince, you get all the deer and hide. We'll handle all this. Lets get them!

They went to face the hunters. They saw them sneaking around in the forest.

Shanan kicked a hunter in the face.

Jack Landors (to the hunter): Hey, asshole! Didn't you hear?

Eddy: Laser guns are the rage these days! (he and Jack fire their blasters)

They fired lasers at the hunters and they dropped their 12 Gauge Shotguns.

Lana froze them in ice.

Laney: As animal rights activists, the deer of Maine have a right to live and be free!

Shanan: Lets get them with combos!

Ratchet: You got it Shanan! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into Ratchet's back and it enhanced his laser scalpels 100-fold.

Ash: Time for action Noctowl! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into Ash's right arm device and it enhanced his Noctowl's abilities 100-fold.

Ash: Noctowl, use Zen Headbutt!

Ratchet and Ash's Noctowl: LASER HEADBUTT RAM!

Ratchet threw his laser scalpels and Noctowl's head glowed green and he rammed the hunters and they were cut.

Reflector: Lets do it! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Autobot Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his blinding camera flash power 100-fold.

Teresa: Right behind ya. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Teresa's right arm device and it enhanced her Sonic Powers 100-fold.

Reflector and Teresa: VERTIGO SONIC FLASH!

Reflector released a powerful blinding flash and the hunters were tired and disoriented and the sonic blast hurt their ears.

Shanan: Final Smash time!

Riley: You got it! BRAMBLE WHIPSTORM SURPRISE!

Riley formed a bunch of bramble vines and they lashed the hunters all over the place.

Bambi: This is for my mother and for the animals of the forest! DEER STAMPEDE RAM!

Bambi charged with the power of 1,000 deer and slammed into the hunters and knocked them out.

Lana tied them up and Laney put out their campfire.

Laney: Whew. That was a close one. Good thing I put out their fire or the whole forest would've burned.

Eddy: Good idea.

We sent the hunters to prison for illegal hunting.

During the fight, Nico caught a Deciduoeye and Niovern.

Riley: (To the viewers) All animals have a right to be protected no matter what.

Laney: That's right. (To the Viewers) And only you can prevent wildfires.

Later, Bambi and Faline now have two baby deer. A Boy named Geno and a girl named Gurri. They were so adorable. We put Bambi's forest under our protection in a special nature preserve under our name. Earlier today I caught the Move Card. 移 The Move's true form has been seen only on its Card form. It seems to be a small triangular basket or pendulum with a red gem at its front, and two long 'Clow Wings'. Move resembles a pair of 'Clow Wings', which appear on whatever object it inhabits just before it moves it. It was moving a book around very fast all over the city. We only had 2 days left until the Great Anti-Fairy Holocaust and the war was right around the corner. 2 more Clow Cards were left. The Change Card and the Earthy Card. Yue's test was approaching fast.

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Qin: I remember that. That was awesome.

Camie: Wow! So you faced the hunter in the movie.

Me: Yep. In the movie however they never showed who he was or what he even looked like.

Nico: Yeah that sucks.

May: Either way, Bambi's mom was avenged.

Me: And we stopped a massive forest fire from happening.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. The hunters forgot the most important rule about campfires and that is to never leave one unattended.

Camie: Or a massive forest fire will start.

Me: That's right. (To the viewers) Remember kids, only you can prevent wildfires. Never leave a fire unattended or else it will burn everything.

Nico: That's right.

Maria: Was that from Smoky the Bear?

Me: The very same.

Qin: Awesome.

Leeli: That is good advice though.

Girl Jordan: It sure is.

Nico: What's taking the Another Whirlin?!

Then crows cawing were heard.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: It's not hunting season already is it?

Me: No this place is now an official no hunting zone.

Eli: It's the Another Whirlin. It's close.

Varie: Look there!

We saw a figure come out of the trees and it was a dark version of Whirlin! It was ANOTHER WHIRLIN!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Another Whirlin!

Nico: Wow!

Me: This one is gonna be blown away.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: And you are?

Another Whirlin: (In a girls voice) Boy this is gonna be a good one.

Me: (GASP) Amelia Cordell!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange and green clothes and had a symbol of a tornado emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had neon orange angel wings.

Me: Awesome to see you again Amelia.

Amelia Cordell: Sorry to cause a scene like this here. But you too J.D.

Nico: Wait aren't you the famous Living Tornado Angel?

Amelia Cordell: That's right. I have wind powers and angel wings and I got the name Living Tornado Angel for obvious reasons.

Nico: That is cool!

Kaito: (Gets out Timeranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out GogoV gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Amelia Cordell: Just to make sure that people are safe and to help you guys achieve it.

Me: Welcome to the party Amelia. We do that all the time on Earth and all over the universe.

Kaito got a Chrono Saber and Zocks got a V-Lancer and Thermo Blaster.

Amelia Cordell: I know all about that. But I think it's high time for me to help you all out and expand my borders.

Qin: Yeah.

Amelia Cordell: But first get me back to normal.

Me: Gladly.

She turned into Another Whirlin.

Sougo: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) That has to be Swartz's weakest lie yet.

Geiz: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) Making sure people are safe? He's put people in danger since the day we met him!

Sougo got TimeForceRedArmor while Geiz got LightspeedRescueRedArmor.

Me: You got that right. But I can tell you saw right through that.

Another Whirlin: Yeah I did.

Me: Good. Swartz was given the Black Gates so thank goodness for that one.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

I fired blasts of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: (gets out Whirlin's Ridewatch) Time to blow you away!

Nico activated it.

Nico: WIND SPIN!

He spun around and fired a tornado blast and blasted her down!

Nico: WHOA! (DIZZY)

BAP!

I hit Nico on his head to stop him from being dizzy.

Nico: OW!

Me: Sorry Nico. Don't want you to throw up from being too dizzy.

Nico: (gets out Evil Splash Woman's Ridewatch) Time to make a splash!

Nico activated it and fired a laser trident blast and it hit her and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Xenia: That was cool!

May: Sophia Presley is gonna love this one. (ACTIVATES MOLTAR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down!

Nico: Hot hot hot!

Qin: YEAH!

May: Hope you have tolerance to this one! (ACTIVATES CHIKUON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of music and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: At least it wasn't Squidward's bad music playing there.

Maria: (gets out Starfinger's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired lasers from her fingers and blasted her all over the place.

Qin: Nice one!

Maria: Time for a spin! (ACTIVATES TORNADO ROIDMUDES'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of wind and blasted her down!

Aquagirl: That was awesome! Now for this. (ACTIVATES EVIL SPLASH WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired water and laser trident blasts and smashed her down!

Then BlackWarGreymon, and his team consisting of Heatstroke, Geruga Doggler, Pirate Queen, Formica Regia and Dragonfly came.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Nice team BlackWarGreymon!

BlackWayGreymon: Thanks Nico. It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Lincoln: And Lewa's first mission is after this.

Lola: (to Nico) See? We told you we'd get to it.

Nico: I knew it was coming.

Me: Darn shame it wasn't on last year.

Qin: Yeah.

But then we saw a Walrein come out.

Me: Whoa a Walrein!

Nico: Cool!

Qin: A cold one!

Walrein: (In a girls voice) I agree there.

Nico: Colleen Talkeetna!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: The famous Iditarod Champion!? Cool!

Eli: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue Arctic Clothes.

Colleen Talkeetna: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over and brought Amelia over.

Nico: You okay?

Amelia Cordell: (Groans) Just a nasty headache.

Qin: She'll be fine.

Colleen Talkeetna: Nothing a little of my homemade sassafras tea won't cure.

Nico: Awesome.

Aquagirl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: I think it's obvious that you and him won the Iditarod.

Colleen Talkeetna: How did you know?

Me: I remember seeing it on TV a while back before he joined the team and that was so awesome.

Nico: Cool!

May: Yeah!

Nico and Colleen hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Colleen Talkeetna: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home.

We arrived back home and then…

CRASH!

We saw Sakura Avalon and Kero fighting in a brutal fight cloud!

Nico: Oh no.

Qin: Uh oh.

I went and broke them up.

Me: All right you two break it up!

Sakura Avalon: I will squish you Kero!

Kero: Bring it on you monster!

Me: Knock it off! Don't make me bash your heads together!

They growled.

Me: Stop it! Now what are you two fighting about?

Sakura Avalon: Kero messed up a special drawer in my room I have and he tossed out all the stuff I had in it.

Me: What was in that drawer?

Sakura Avalon: Just letters from Madison and some of my favorite stuff.

Me: Okay.

Kero: I wanted a nice place to live so I can help out! I want a room or house of my own here. So I took the special drawer she had.

Me: Kero you got to learn how to share. But I think we can work out a compromise.

Lana: Leave that to me.

Lana got her tools and we built a house for Kero and Sakura in the park and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Gi, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer and Miho Nishizumi are heading to Domino City, and not only is

Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls, but we're also going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends, and we're really going to smash those disgraces to the true Ripping Friends.

Lincoln: We're back here in Domino City, and I know what we're going to do here not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends, and we're going to smash those disgraces to the true Ripping Friends.

Nico: You bet we will, Lincoln. But, how the heck did they get here to Domino City?!

Me: We asked President Slade about it, and bad news: it's Damian Constantine. He busted into the prison, killed the guards, and then, he busted them out of prison and brought them here.

We gasped.

Luna: So, that lunatic is already launching his attack early?! That guy sure is crazy with a Capital "C"!

Lincoln: He sure is, and when Buster and his friends found out, they immediately freaked out when they heard the news about it.

Eli: I couldn't keep track of the number of wild takes they did.

Valencia Nightingale: But, we can tell just how freaked out they were when they found out Damian was the one who did this.

Lincoln: Damian's already starting to cause trouble before The Ridonculous Race starts, but we're so going to let that lunatic win, we're going to kill The Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends and send a very threatening message to Damian who's lurking in the shadows, and I want to thank you, Aylene, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, and Miho for joining us, Gi.

Gi: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Aylene: Plus, we'll also run into another of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, and Kukimon. Ooh, I hope that the next one we run into is Korimon

Suddenly, we saw Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, along with Icejade Gymir Aegirine, appear before us, and with them are the nine girls.

Nico: What in the? Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, along with Icejade Gymir Aegirine.

Icejade Gymir Aegirine: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca: (Girl's voice) But, we also got the nine girls away from the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends. If Crag, Rip, Slab, and Chunk saw them, they'd be pissed.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, I knew it was you, Rachel Goodwin, and that voice from Icejade Gymir Aegirine, I knew we'd run into you, Korimon.

Suddenly, we saw the Universe 666 versions of Crag, Rip, Slab, and Chunk charging head-first right at us.

Lincoln: But, we'll have to talk later. Time to send these four monsters on the way to Hell!

Luna, me, Nico, and Lincoln: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony

Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Gi and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Universe 666 versions of Crag, Rip, Chunk, and Slab, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) They sure as tough as the Ripping Friends we know. But, I think it's time we end this once and for all.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted two tentacles from his back with leech-like mouths on the tips, and he sent them right at Universe 666 Crag and as they latch onto his pecs, they began sucking out Universe 666 Crag's immense strength and muscle mass, and it flowed into Lincoln, and as soon as Lincoln was done, Universe 666 Crag was now nothing more than a weakling drained completely dry of strength and muscle.

I did the same and sprouted two tentacles from my back with leech-like mouths on the tips, and I sent them right at Universe 666 Rip and as they latch onto his pecs, they began sucking out Universe 666 Rip's immense strength and muscle mass, and it flowed into me, and as soon as I was done, Universe 666 Crag was now nothing more than a weakling drained completely dry of strength and muscle.

Nico did the same and sprouted two tentacles from his back with leech-like mouths on the tips, and he sent them right at Universe 666 Chunk and as they latch onto his pecs, they began sucking out Universe 666 Chunk's immense strength and muscle mass, and it flowed into Nico, and as soon as Nico was done, Universe 666 Chunk was now nothing more than a weakling drained completely dry of strength and muscle.

And Ed Cowart did the same and sprouted two tentacles from his back with leech-like mouths on the tips, and he sent them right at Universe 666 Slab and as they latch onto his pecs, they began sucking out Universe 666 Slab's immense strength and muscle mass, and it flowed into Ed Cowart, and as soon as Ed Cowart was done, Universe 666 Slab was now nothing more than a weakling drained completely dry of strength and muscle.

Universe 666 Crag: W-what did you all do?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sucked out all of your immense strength, power, and muscle mass, and now, you four are finished.

Lincoln then fired four rainbow energy blasts, and they exploded as they hit the Universe 666 Ripping Friends, and they got sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: That'll teach those musclebound disgraces of The Ripping Friends.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, no one disgraces The Ripping Friends we know and gets away with it. (To Rachel Goodwin and Korimon) And it's so good to see you again, Rachel Goodwin and Korimon.

Rachel Goodwin reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with purple markings and she has the Condor Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in a purple vest, black crop top, purple skirt with Condor Nazca Line, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, purple flames, and condors on the coattails and on the back is Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, and holstered on her back is a massive Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and the monsters of Rex Goodwin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Wiraqocha Rasca heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Wiraqocha Rasca heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Wiraqocha Rasca heads for the pommel.

And Korimon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: ice, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful marine blue angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with snow, ice crystals, and ice on the coattails, and on the back is Icejade Gymir Aegirine, and holstered on her back is a massive Icejade Gymir Aegirine-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Icejade Gymir Aegirine etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large Icejade Gymir Aegirine heads for the crossguard, large marine blue gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Icejade Gymir Aegirine heads and large marine blue gem on the bottom of the large Whiz-Bang heads for the pommel.

Rachel Goodwin: You too, Lincoln.

Kukimon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Rachel Goodwin and Korimon and he hugged them, and Rachel Goodwin and Korimon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Rachel, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Korimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rachel Goodwin: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Korimon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca named Rachel Goodwin, the younger twin sister of Regina Goodwin, she's my Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Inca Dark Condor Queen and Good Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, because she, just like Rex Goodwin, Dark Signer of The Condor, uses a Inca Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Spider Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca. Rachel Goodwin is known as an expert on the Inca Civilization and has studied them for a long time, and she knows a lot about the Nazca Lines, along with The Earthbound Immortals, she's also a powerful master of both darkness and light, and she trained me a lot in mastering both light and darkness. I made her a beautiful necklace with a condor pendant, and to show thanks, Rachel kissed me on the lips. Plus, like Regina Goodwin, who's the daughter of Roman Goodwin, Rachel Goodwin is the daughter of Rex Goodwin, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, I had no idea Rex had a daughter, but we did meet Regina, who happens to be Roman's daughter.

Misty Tredwell: Same here, but like with Roman, Rex is going to be happy to know his daughter's safe in your care, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Actually, there's something I forgot to mention. Before her dad became the Dark Signer of The Condor, she actually introduced me to him via a video chat years ago. I can't believe I forgot about that long ago.

We were stunned.

May: Whoa, so you met Rex before he turned into The Dark Signer of The Condor?! Wow.

Nico: Everyone's in for a huge surprise when we get back.

Lincoln: Expect to see everyone dropping their mouths like crazy. And the Icejade Gymir Aegirine Gene-Slammer is Korimon, the fifth of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and The Warrior of Ice. She and I would ice skate together, make snow angels together, and we even made snow people together. This one time, I made an ice sculpture of Ranamon and her sisters, and to show thanks, Korimon kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lynn with a passion.

Me: Wait, so that sculpture of Ranamon and her sisters, that was you?! Whoa!

Nico: You never told us that you're an awesome ice sculptor, Linc, that's really awesome, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Korimon: He keeps on amazing everyone with his many skills, and I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Rachel want to give me your blood, right?

Rachel Goodwin: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Korimon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, and Kukimon.

Lincoln first went up to Rachel Goodwin, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Korimon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Korimon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Korimon and Rachel Goodwin with purple and marine blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple and marine blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rachel Goodwin: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rachel Goodwin and Korimon.

Rachel Goodwin and Korimon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Yuu Yagami, Shizune Yuunagi, Reika Mikage, Hiyori Kisaragi, and Kujou Sakurako from Night Shift Nurses and Yume Hinata, Maira Tsukishima, Tokiwa Anzai, and Kotoko Imai from Mewkle Dreamy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuu Yagami, Shizune Yuunagi, Reika Mikage, Hiyori Kisaragi, and Kujou Sakurako from Night Shift Nurses and Yume Hinata, Maira Tsukishima, Tokiwa Anzai, and Kotoko Imai from Mewkle Dreamy.

Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuu Yagami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuu Yagami and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Yuu Yagami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuu Yagami: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuu Yagami, Shizune Yuunagi, Reika Mikage, Hiyori Kisaragi, Kujou Sakurako, Yume Hinata, Maira Tsukishima, Tokiwa Anzai, and Kotoko Imai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends, and the bad news: Damian Constantine busted them out after he killed the guards at the prison and sent them to Domino City.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us beating them down, and finally, Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ed Cowart sprouting out two tentacles with leech-like mouths for tips from our backs and we sent them at them and we sucked out their immense strength, power, and muscle mass and it made them into weaklings drained of muscle mass and strength, and Lincoln fired four energy blasts at them and destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Rachel Goodwin, and Korimon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I didn't expected Damian to make his move early by freeing the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends to cause havoc. He really is insane as Buster and his friends said.

Lincoln: He sure is, he ignited the powder keg with that stunt, and we responded in kind to that little gesture of his.

Nico: And we've pissed him off by what we just did, so there's no doubt, he's going to go even more crazy.

Buster Bunny: Like he isn't as crazy as he is already.

Plucky Duck: I'll teach that monster a lesson he'll never forget!

Babs Bunny: Save it for the competition, Beak Boy.

Lincoln: Babs is right, we'll save the thrashing for the competition, and we'll skin that monster alive for what he's done.

---

After destroying the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends and pissing Damian Constantine off for his early attack, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rachel Goodwin and Korimon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Rachel Goodwin: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Korimon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Korimon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Rachel Goodwin: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Rachel, Korimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lynn and Lisa with a burning passion?

Korimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some ice skating at the lake. But, then, we heard the sound of a loud belch in the air, and we knew who it was that made that belch: it was Lynn, and when we saw the signs, it was a Packing Day, the day the Louds feared, but I thought Lynn wouldn't be doing that Packing Day nonsense after Lincoln went berserk after her attack on Miyuki Shirayuki. But, it looks like she refused to take the hint, we then saw her appear and she was out of her mind again, she roared like an animal and threw snowballs to pelt us, but we put up a barrier to protect us. Then, Lincoln fired a massive snowball which hit Lynn and she was sent flying into a trap near The Loud House Luna set up, and Lynn was caught in it. Then, Luna dragged Lynn to the parents, and by the time we got back, we came back to see Lynn get grounded for fifteen weeks for trying to kill Lincoln, and she was thrown in a metal box. Lynn roared and pounded on the doors in an attempt to escape, but Nicholette gave her the bird again, and Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Sheesh, even after Lincoln brutally attacked Lynn on that day that ended Packing Day forever, that snow monster refused to quit!

Luna: We've been at the receiving end of that snow monster many times over when Packing Day was declared, and it's been that way for years. I honestly thought getting thrashed by Lincoln would make her learn her lesson, but no, she had her head way too deep in her butt to listen to our warnings, she was a stubborn, hard-headed mule.

Rachel Goodwin: That's not even the kind of insult that I'd use on Lynn, and we've said tons of really nasty, and I mean, nasty insults, at Lynn. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her mad experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy with some homework for English, and we were at my house since The Loud House was not the perfect place for it. But then, we heard the sound of maniacal laughter in the air, and there's only one people who could make that sound: Lisa, and we saw her charging right for us along with her army of robots, and she was out for blood. But, Lincoln and I were ready for them, we fired blasts of darkness at Todd and the rest of Lisa's robots and destroyed them, then, we fired blasts of darkness at Lisa, and she got trapped inside a dark energy sphere, and she couldn't get out.

Regina Goodwin: I saw the whole thing when I was coming back, and not only did Lincoln and Rachel did awesome with destroying Todd and those robots again, but Lisa was really pissed off even inside the dark energy sphere.

Lincoln: She sure was. We dragged her back home, and after I told Mom and Dad of what Lisa tried to do to me, she got grounded for fifteen weeks and was thrown in a metal cage. Lisa screamed and she swore bloody revenge on us, but Lily showed up, dressed as a police officer, and she banged on the metal cage with a mallet, and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Looks like Lily had made herself the warden whenever Lisa gets thrown in the cage again.

Lily: Along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan, and after I did that, I changed the password on Lisa's bunker again, and I made sure to sent the robot parts to Becky Long, where she disposed of them once and for all.

Becky Long: I never liked Todd nor the rest of that little monster's robots, so I got the pleasure of throwing their parts in an incinerator for good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln and Frenzy are heading to Rolling Gizmo Galaxy. Plus, we found out that Aligned Bumblebee was the one who introduced Frenzy to Lincoln, and when she met him, it was love at first sight, and he saved her from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Frenzy: This is so cool, we're here in Rolling Gizmo Galaxy.

Lincoln: Rosalina told me much about this place, this galaxy is made of many moving and spinning gadgets and electronics, and it's perfect for our first date, Frenzy. Shall we?

Lincoln and Frenzy headed down, and they started to have their fun by rolling the Rolling Ball through several obstacles to the goal, and they made it through all four parts of the course and avoided the obstacles. Then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln went up to Frenzy, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Frenzy placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Rolling Gizmo Galaxy, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Frenzy's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Frenzy is now part of your harem.

Nico: This is actually the first time Lincoln now has a Cybertronian in his harem.

Me: You said it.

---

Later it was time for Lewa's 1st ever ambassador mission and he was going to the French Coast of Normandy to meet the birds of the 2005 movie Valiant.

Lewa: This is gonna be so awesome!

Me: Boy it sure is Lewa and I'm excited for this one too. Normandy is where the famous Battle of Normandy took place on June 6th, 1944 which became forever known as D-Day back in World War II.

Nico: That's right.

William: Anyone else want to go with Lewa? Besides Dudley Puppy and 4 Rabbids?

Albedo: I'll tag along.

Nico: I got a good candidate. SGT. ERMEY FRONT AND CENTER!

She came.

Eleanor Ermey: SGT. Eleanor Ermey reporting for duty sir! (SALUTES)

Nico: At ease soldier. I would like you to come with us on the missions with Lewa.

Eleanor Ermey: I would be honored General sir!

Nico: Love that spirit and General. I like that.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go too.

Nico: Cool cool. This is gonna be awesome.

Me: It sure will.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: First we're going to watch the movie and then we'll head out.

We got to watching.

---

In May 1944, five years after the declaration of World War II, three Royal Homing Pigeon Service war pigeons are flying across the English Channel with the White Cliffs of Dover in sight, carrying vital messages to Great Britain. Despite the poor weather conditions the pigeons have nearly reached their destination. They are, however, suddenly ambushed and attacked by a Nazi German enemy peregrine falcon named General Von Talon; two of the pigeons are instantly killed, yet the third, Mercury, is taken as a prisoner of war.

Elsewhere, a small wood pigeon named Valiant is watching an Allied forces propaganda film in his local bar (an overturned rowing boat) in West Nestington. He is best friends with Felix, an old seagull with a peg leg and the local barman. Wing Commander Gutsy, a war hero, flies into the bar, informing everyone that signups are scheduled the next day in Trafalgar Square, London. Valiant flies off to London, bidding his mother and Felix goodbye. In London, Valiant meets an unhygienic slacker pigeon named Bugsy, who is being hunted by two magpie thugs, after having tricked them at a shell game. In order to escape the thugs, he signs up with Valiant.

The recruits, Valiant, Bugsy, Lofty, an intellectual red pigeon, and Toughwood and Tailfeather, two muscular but dim-witted twin brothers, form Royal Homing Pigeon Service Squad F, and are sent to a recruit training facility. Under the command of Sergeant Monty, who declares that he will toughen them up for the RHPS, the training begins. Meanwhile, Von Talon and his henchmen, Cufflingk and Underlingk, try numerous attempts to discover the message's departure location. However, Mercury refuses to tell, despite the tortures inflicted upon him, such as irritating him with yodeling music and injecting him with truth serum, before Mercury accidentally reveals the location: Saint-Pierre.

Valiant develops a crush on Victoria, the camp's nursing dove. Eventually, Gutsy arrives and tells the Sergeant that the recruits need to leave the next morning, despite their training being vastly incomplete. Bugsy, however, decides not to go on the "highly dangerous" mission and flees the camp that night. Next morning Valiant and the others prepare to leave, and start to board a Handley Page Halifax bound for occupied France, but not before Bugsy shows up at the last second. The journey quickly becomes dangerous, as the plane is caught in an anti-aircraft attack. Their plane sustains heavy damage and the pigeons soon have to bail out, in boxes equipped with parachutes. The pigeons are dropped from the plane; however, a technical malfunction causes Gutsy's box to fail to deploy. The plane crash-lands nearby, but then explodes, presumably killing Gutsy.

In France, the pigeons meet Charles de Girl and Rollo, two mice from the French Resistance, Mouse Division, who lead them to Saint-Pierre, where they receive the message they have been ordered to deliver. They soon come under attack by Von Talon's henchmen, resulting in Bugsy and the message being captured. Von Talon takes the message from Bugsy and decides to lock him up and kill him later, planning to personally deliver the message to Der Fuehrer himself. Valiant and the troops follow Bugsy to the falcon's bunker, where they discover that Gutsy has survived the plane crash. Valiant takes advantage of his small size and sneaks into the bunker through the gun barrel, retrieves the message, and frees Bugsy and Mercury. Unfortunately, the falcons witness the escape and give chase. As Gutsy, Bugsy, Mercury, Toughwood, Tailfeather and Lofty fight off Cufflingk and Underlingk, Valiant flies to London to deliver the message, followed by Von Talon.

After a climactic chase, Valiant hides until he is caught by Von Talon. With the help of Felix and the resident pigeons, Valiant outwits Von Talon by getting a giant hook caught on his medals, leaving him to be beaten by the water wheel. Valiant delivers the message, and upon its arrival in the war room, a change of plans is made; the Allied fleet will land in Normandy. After receiving the Dickin Medal, Squad F returns to the local bar in West Nestington, where Valiant reunites and shares a romantic kiss with Victoria. A message is then displayed commending the animals that saved thousands of lives during World War II.

* * *

We saw the movie and it was so awesome! When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: That was awesome!

Lewa: It sure was cool.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out!

We were off to Normandy.

* * *

We arrived in Normandy

We arrived at Courseulles-sur-Mer. It was the very spot where the Battle of Normandy took place in 1944 on June 6th.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Courseulles-sur-Mer. This is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Me: Yep. 78 years ago this is the very spot where the Battle of Normandy took place.

Eli: Incredible.

We then saw Valiant and his friends.

Valiant: I've heard of you. Dudley Puppy, right?

Dudley Puppy: That's right! Dudley Puppy of T.U.F.F.

Me: He's with us.

Valiant: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! An honor to meet you guys.

Bugsy: It sure is.

Lewa: Same here.

Nico: We are honored to be here and to meet you all.

Eleanor Ermey: (Salutes) Pleasure is ours soldiers.

Bugsy: (Salutes) Same here ma'am.

Me: We should introduce ourselves.

Lewa: I'm Lewa Nuva, Toa of Air.

Eleanor Ermey: SGT. Eleanor Ermey.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Future General of the Wonderbolts, Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Albedo: My name is Albedo of the Galvan, Archenemy of Rika Noralenshikov the Mavelus Gene-slammer, Former member of Team Buktu and member of the Masters of Evil.

Valiant: Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: Can we see your base?

Valiant: Right this way.

We followed them to the Pigeon base on the north side of the area and it was awesome.

Valiant: Welcome to Normandy Pigeon Air Force Base.

Eli: It's amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Valiant: What we do here is we train future recruits for upcoming missions that need carrier pigeons.

Me: That is cool. And for centuries we were using Carrier Pigeons to send messages all over.

Valiant: That is right.

Me: My grandfather fought in World War II and he was in the North African Campaign back then.

Valiant: That is really interesting.

Eleanor Ermey: My grandfather was in Southern Vietnam back when he was in the United States Marine Corps. He was a Gunnery Sergeant and he was also a great movie actor.

Valiant: Ah yes and may God rest his soul.

Me: Yep.

Dudley: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Valiant: Ahh the funny little bunny idiots. They are silly guys.

Eddy: Yes they sure are and they are funny too.

Kevin: Yeah we get a good laugh out of them.

Me: Yep.

A Rabbid opened his mouth to try and bite Valiant.

Valiant dodged it.

Valiant: Nice try little one. And yes I know they are idiots.

Eddy: Yeah they are but they are good for a laugh.

Eli: They sure are.

Lewa: We get a good laugh out of all of them.

Eli: We sure do.

Valiant: (to Albedo) I really am glad that out of all your teammates, you genuinely became a hero. Not that I believed them anyway.

Albedo: I'm glad you didn't.

Me: I agree there. If this were a situation that involved the military Team Buktu would be court-martialed as Private HIVE would say.

Nico: That is for sure.

Valiant: That is true.

Me: Team Buktu has dealt a nasty wound on Lincoln however. But he is all healed up.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure is.

Valiant: But are you really sure leaving for the Ridonculous Race is wise considering what happened during that incident?

Lewa: I'm sorry. But the decision is out of my hands.

Me: We have a massive and very well built defense grid and it will take care of everything while we're gone.

Nico: Besides that incident will never happen again.

Eli: No we made sure of that. The president declared anyone that tries to upstage us or steal our thunder a terrorist group and punishable by death.

Me: Sounds extreme but it fits.

Valiant: I see then. But I wish you all luck in the competition coming up.

Me: Won't need it but thank you.

Rainbow Dash: It's going to be so awesome.

Nico: But anyone willing to protect the people of Gotham Royal York is welcome to do so while we're gone.

Me: With the help of our state of the art defense grid too.

Valiant: Maybe we can volunteer to help you guys out while you are away.

Bugsy: Yeah it will be fun.

Me: We would greatly appreciate that guys.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Also, you guys did good defeating Von Talon.

Me: You sure did. That guy reminded me of General Rommel who my grandfather fought against.

Valiant: That's interesting and yes we did good defeating him.

Me: You sure did. And without a doubt he will be our target when we help you guys out on Lewa's big day.

Lewa: Yep.

Valiant: What date do you think is that?

Me: We're projecting April 28th.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: It'll be fun.

Nico: But for now, we're focusing on some side missions. There are still some Another Omnitrix Aliens unaccounted for.

Me: That's right we still haven't covered some of them. I can't remember the last one we faced.

Twilight Sparkle: It has been a while.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: I sense that it's Another Astrodactyl.

Me: Whoa. So a Vaxadactylus.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wait there's another. I'm sensing a dark version of Yugi Moto here too.

We gasped!

Sunset Shimmer: Uh oh.

Valiant: Maybe we can help you guys. This IS our turf, after all.

Me: We would be honored.

Fluttershy: We sure would.

Me: Oh right there's a Dark Side of Eddy that's coming too.

Nico: Yeah he's not a nice guy.

We told them everything about what Dark Eddy is and more.

Valiant: Oh man! So he is coming to kill us.

Me: That's right. And surprisingly he shares a lot of similarities to Jiro's dark side in Donbrothers. Except he is pure evil and wants to kill us all to get all the fame and glory for himself.

Nico: That's right.

Valiant: Whoa.

Nico: Dangerous Jiro is an anti hero. Dark Eddy is just another villain.

Me: That's right.

Valiant: Oh wow.

Me: In fact I wouldn't be surprised that when we meet the Donbrothers and help them on Lyra's first mission that he goes after Jiro first.

Eli: Oh boy. I have that same feeling too.

Nico: Yeah. But the curse will do him in before he does anymore harm.

Albedo: More like Dangerous Jiro will go after Dark Eddy while pushing us aside.

Me: A clash of the dark sides. Wicked.

Nico: Yep. Lets get moving shall we?

Valiant: Lets do it.

Eli: They are 5 klicks to the Southwest.

Nico: Lets go then.

We were off.

Valiant: We're probably among the only pigeons you guys like.

Me: Yeah there are others however that hate us.

Nico: Like Sergio's friend Sancho. He and Sergio want to crash every event we do.

Me: Yeah but they are both already on very thin ice already.

Negative Astrodactyl: But there's Pigeon Pete from the 2012 TMNT World.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Him too.

Rainbow Dash: Maybe during one of these missions, you guys can meet Poromon, who's a fellow bird.

Valiant: We would like that.

Nico: Cool cool.

Me: Just about there.

We landed.

Nico: Keep your eyes open!

Me: Right. Me and Nico will fight Dark Yugi and the rest will fight Dark Eddy and Another Astrodactyl.

Everyone agreed.

Me: But before that I have something to say to dark Eddy. So there's no use hiding for an ambush Dark Eddy! Come out now!

Valiant: Maybe he's not here yet.

But then, Dark Eddy came out of the shadows and fired at us. But we dodged his shot.

Valiant: But then again, I've been wrong before!

I had my blaster pointed at his head.

Me: Dark Eddy I just want you to know that there is another like you.

Dark Eddy: Oh really?

Me: Yeah his name is Jiro and you and Dangerous Jiro of the Donbrothers are going to have a little competition. He is an Anti-Hero where as you are a villain.

Dark Eddy: Yeah. And proud of it! (fires another shot but we dodge that one too)

Valiant: You know me and my friends can fly, right?

Me: And so can we.

I fired my blaster and blasted Dark Eddy's blaster out of his hands and gave it to Eleanor Ermey.

Eli punched Dark Eddy down.

Then a figure came out and it was DARK YUGI! He looked like Yugi but had badass punk clothes.

Me: Dark Yugi!

Nico: WHOA! He is tough!

Another Yugi: Don't you recognize me, Eli?

Eli: How can I not! You are the dark version of Yugi! You are the monster that was poisoned by Dartz! You were taken out of father!

Another Yugi: Because he used the Orichalcos!

Me: Because he was given in to doing so! But that was in the past!

Nico: Yeah! Eli we'll handle him.

Eli: Right!

Me and Nico went up to him.

Another Yugi: You two don't have to worry about your home being defenseless during the Ridonculous Race. Because you two won't live long to participate in it!

Me: We'll see about that!

Dark Yugi activated his Duel Disk.

Another Yugi: Time to fight in my arena, THE SEAL OF ORICHALCOS!

We gasped!

He played it and then he was enveloped in a green circle and then it formed THE SEAL AROUND US! HE WAS ENVELOPED IN AN AURA OF DARKNESS AND THEN HE HAD THE SEAL APPEAR ON HIS FOREHEAD AND HIS EYES GLOWED WITH INTENSELY BURNING HATRED AND EVIL OF UNIMAGINABLE FURY!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: The hatred and Evil coming off of him is completely overwhelming!

Nico: His negative energy is intense!

Me: If it's a fight you want then it's a fight you'll get!

Nico: Looks like we've got no other option.

Me: Time to let our fists and weapons do the talking! I equip myself with DIVINE SWORD PHOENIX BLADE!

I got the Sword and it was glowing with intense fire.

We went at him and slashed and bashed him all over!

I kicked him in the face and Nico punched him in the stomach and I slashed him in his face!

Nico: (gets out Zzzax's Ridewatch) Shocking, isn't it?

Nico activated it and fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Me: PHOENIX FLAME SLASHER!

I fired waves of flames and fire and burned Dark Yugi!

Eli fired blasts of Force Lightning and electrocuted Dark Eddy!

Then the Another Astrodactyl Flew in and it fired laser blasts and blasted Dark Eddy all over.

Another Astrodactyl: (In a girls voice) Take that you dark impostor!

Eddy: Yeah what she said!

Dark Eddy: (grabs Valiant by the throat) Open wide and say Ah!

Eddy punched Dark Eddy off Valiant!

Eddy: Give my regards to the Book of Vile Darkness!

Eddy blasted him through the portal back into the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension!

Valiant: Thanks Eddy.

Eddy: No problem. Number 16 down.

Eli: 8 more times left.

Another Astrodactyl: Thank goodness he only has that many times left. Sorry I'm Yumi Shoemaker and I'm the gene-slammer for Clamperl.

Eli: Awesome to meet you.

Another Astrodactyl: I'm J.D.'s friend from Marine biology and me and he once discovered a beautiful treasure on a pirate ship that was sunk years ago.

Eli: Cool!

Eleanor Ermey: That's interesting.

Kevin: Sorry we gotta fight like this.

Another Astrodactyl: No worries. Come at me.

Nazz: With pleasure!

Eli fired lightning blasts and smashed her down.

Me and Nico were blasting Dark Yugi all over.

I fired blasts of fire and blasted him all over.

Nico: (gets out Whirlin and Stratos' Ridewatches) I'm gonna blow you away!

Nico activated them and fired waves of wind at Dark Yugi and blasted him into the magical wall of the seal.

Me: Take that!

Dudley: (gets out Carface's Rider Card) It's about time these get used outside the usual battles.

KAMEN RIDE! CARFACE!

He activated it and fired light blasts and blasted her down!

Eli: And this!

KAMEN RIDE! BARON MORDO!

He fired waves of magic and blasted her all over the place.

Valiant and Another Astrodactyl flew at each other.

Valiant: I don't have Legend Items yet but I will.

He flew up and dodged her strike.

Lewa: Lets do it!

KAMEN RIDE! KITTY!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Twilight and friends fired magic blasts and smashed her all over the place.

Then a Glalie appeared.

Eli: A Glalie!

Eleanor Ermey: Awesome!

Lewa: Wow!

Glalie: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be good. Alexandra Maglaras is my name and kicking butt with extreme prejudice is my game.

Valiant: Right now, this is a fellow Gene Slammer like you.

Glalie: I know.

She reverted back and Alexandra was a girl with black hair and grey clothes.

Alexandra Maglaras: And she is going to be back to normal soon.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted her down and Eli caught the ridewatch and purified it. Eli went and picked her up.

Yumi Shoemaker was a girl with blue hair and had a pink crop top and blue clothes and she had a blue seashell on the middle of her forehead.

Yumi Shoemaker: (Groans) What a headache.

Eli: You're back to normal now.

Nico and me fired a blast of energy and it hit Dark Yugi!

Dark Yugi: NO!

Then the seal closed around him and surrounded him in a pillar of light and he screamed as his soul was sent to the darkness of Hell!

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: He dropped his Ride Book.

I picked it up and it was called The Boy and The Gods of Egypt.

Me: Well that was awesome.

We all regrouped.

Me: Yumi Shoemaker!?

Yumi Shoemaker: J.D.!

We hugged.

Nico: Alexandra Maglaras!

Alexandra Maglaras: Nico!

They hugged too.

Alexandra Maglaras: I thought I would never see you again Nico.

Nico: But I'm glad we're back together.

Valiant: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on Valiant.

Valiant: I know.

Alexandra Maglaras: My favorite is when me and Nico jumped into a village of cannibals in the jungle and we saved a bunch of tourists from them.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: That is awesome.

Lewa: Boy I'll say.

Me: Cannibalism really disgusts me.

Alexandra Maglaras: Me too.

Nico: I've really missed you Alexandra.

Alexandra Maglaras: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lewa: But it was awesome facing Another Omnitrix Alien again.

Albedo: No kidding there.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really epic!

We told everyone everything and they gasped!

Pharaoh Atem: A dark version of Yugi!?

Yugi Moto: That is crazy!

Me: I know. But it was awesome.

May: Next time, Kitty and Cheese should go with you.

Lewa: Good idea.

Me: Yeah this will be awesome.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Then Pinkie came in and she was groaning in pain.

Dark Magician Girl: Are you okay, Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: My tum tum.

LOUD FART! (PARTY WIZZ)

She farted out confetti!? What the!?

Nico: Confetti farts!?

LOUD FART! (PARTY WIZZ)

Maiden of the Aqua: She's farting confetti?!

LOUD FART! (PARTY WIZZ)

Me: Pinkie is the party master.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) That is funny! I'm a walking party cannon!

LOUD FART! (PARTY WIZZ)

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so funny.

Exhaust: How about I pat your tummy?

Rarity: Uh you don't want to do that Exhaust.

Exhaust: Why?

Rarity: Pinkie Pie covered the entire school hallway in confetti.

Me: Oh right Sunset told me about that. Pinkie spread confetti all over and flooded the halls with it. Same thing might happen if you do that.

Exhaust: That does make sense.

LOUD FART! (PARTY WIZZ)

Trailbreaker: How long is this gonna last?

Me: No idea. What did you eat Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: Just a hidden stash of Low Cal Bean Chips.

LOUD FART! (PARTY WIZZ)

Me: Those are all the Bean Chips we hid away because of Lori getting constipation. Also they gave her really bad farts.

Lori: IT WAS MY SHOE!

We heard a knock at the door.

Me: (Singsong) (Imitating Mr. Krabs) Come in!

In came a Wynaut.

Me: Hey a Wynaut.

Qin: Cute little one.

Nico: Sorry about the mess.

Wynaut: (In a girls voice) No worries Nico.

Nico: Rhonda Windflight!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue and clothes.

Rhonda Windflight: But it's good I found you guys.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rhonda Windflight: When me and Nico were at the farm my family had and we found a flying saucer on it.

Me: Really?

Rhonda Windflight: Yep. Buried in the ground and the pilot was dead.

Me: Wow that is crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Rhonda hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Rhonda Windflight: Me too Nico. Me too.

Aria Blaze: Nico, which team have you made this time?

Nico: Sakura Haruno's team will include Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny and 5D's Luna. Ino's team will include

Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy and Lofty Thaddeus Worthington.

Sakura Haruno: Awesome!

Naruto: Way to go Sakura!

Qin: And two of the birds of Valiant in the teams too.

Mimi Tachikawa: And Lillyvoir must be the name of?

Me: Fusion of Lillymon and Gardevoir.

Qin: COOL!

Xenia: Wow that is amazing.

The previous group came.

Atomic Skull: Can me, Skulker, Ghost, Cluemaster, Spymaster, Red Ghost, Madame Masque, Titania, Grodd, and White Lightning go with you guys?

Evil Skull Man: Me, Live Action Bonecrusher, Evil Xion, Bradford Buzzard, Saleen, Jellax, Morrigan Aensland, Vathek, Constructicon Devestator, and Marina Del Ray will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: This is gonna be fun.

Trixie Lulamoon: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you hope to meet next?

Nico: Clamperl, Huntail & Gorebyss and Relicanth. The reason there are 4 of them is because J.D. knows a Clamperl Gene-slammer so I know one too. And it has 2 evolutions.

Qin: I have a feeling the Relicanth is our immortal friend Nancianna Sakurai.

Me: Wow!

Qin: You would not believe how long she has lived.

Bradford Buzzard: What's our next mission.

Cluemaster: It might have something to do with Skips considering we haven't seen him all day.

Me: I did get this message from Benson and he was telling us to come to the park.

I gave it to Nico.

Nico: (Reading) "Skips in trouble. Come at once." Uh oh.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's happening: it appears that The Stress Monster, Skips' old enemy, has come back for revenge, and he's already messing with Skips.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Oh man, we've got huge trouble in The Park.

Nico: We saw your eyes turned into rainbow colors and your Third Eye glowing, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: It's bad news, Nico: The Stress Monster, Skips' old enemy, has come back for revenge, and he's already messing with Skips.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh boy, this isn't good

Me: Mordecai and Rigby told us that Skips had gotten rid of that monster before when he was under a lot of stress, and they got rid of it, but it looks like he's come back for revenge.

Lincoln: We're not going to let that happen, we'll blast that monster into Oblivion, and show it what happens when it dares to mess with one of our friends.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Loollea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Loollea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Juurea, right, Bertha?

Bertha Guntherton: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Juurea and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Those deranged fanatics have really been playing with fire when they created that potion, don't they have any idea of what that stuff will do to them should they dare to consume it.

Nico: Unfortunately not. Alright, gang, let's head on over to The Park and help Skips get rid of that evil Stress Monster.

Lincoln: If that monster thinks it can get away with messing with Skips, that monster has got another thing coming, and once we get through with destroying that monster once and for all, you better be ready to die, Loollea.

Hailey Guntherton: You better be ready to die, Loollea, because you're about to face the full extent of the Elemental Incarnation of Solitude.

Nico: Lets go guys!

We were off to the Park.

We arrived and we saw Skips working.

Cozy Glow: Hey, Skips. Are you ok?

Skips: I'm fine, guys. I just have a lot of work to do today.

Me: I can see that. Do you need some help?

Skips: I would like that.

We got to helping him out around the park.

Me: Skips we got Benson's message about you in trouble. Something about a creature called a Stress Monster.

Brittney: Hmm. That is a very familiar monster.

Saleen: I don't understand. How could Maria Mysterio's spell not affect you?

Red Ghost: Maybe it's your status as an immortal.

Mordecai: No. This isn't a Dark Orb. It's something else.

Rigby: It's something called a Stress Monster.

Brittney: Hmm.

Brittney looked it up in her book of Dark Magic and Creatures from the Netherworld.

Brittney: Lets see here. Here it is! Stress Monster.

She showed us a picture of it and it looked like a pitch black oozy monster with evil red eyes.

Me: It looks like a Lump of Horror.

Sora: It sure does.

Brittney read about it.

---

The Stress Monster is a black entity that was made from the person's extreme stress. The Monster will emerge when the person has used an ancient bell to rid their stress out, forming their stress into a dark creature. They can also absorb other's personal stress forming more heads and granting full view of the area.

The Stress Monster can be damaged or destroyed with a assortment of weapons, but it seems that blunt weapons such as the Hammer were ineffective against the Stress Monster as we see Benson having trouble to properly damage the creature only for Pops' to give him duel Tomahawks that finally destroy his stress self.

Skip's stress leaves his body and turns into a dark monster. He then runs and lunges at the stress and engages in battle with it. Rigby notices that Skips forgot his ninja sword and runs to grab it.

Everyone uncovers their ears in order to stop Rigby and they all float up high into the air. The stress leaves their bodies and goes into Skips' stress head, forming stress heads of Pops, Mordecai, Rigby, and Benson. Skips gets the sword and attacks it. Mordecai, Rigby, Benson and Pops help Skips battle it with the dead people's weapons.

The four then go after their own stress heads. They begin slicing off their heads. Benson faces difficulty with his stress head until Pops throws him two tomahawks which Benson throws at his stress heads' eyes, finally killing it. Now it was all up to Skips and his stress head. The four then try to help Skips again but the Skips stress head hurls them away, only wanting to battle Skips one on one. Skips then proceeds to spear it many times but his stress outsmarts him and traps him.

Skips then finds the willpower to resist from his stress' tentacles and spots a spear on the ground. He cunningly runs towards it, with his stress head behind him, ready to engulf Skips. Skips quickly grabs the spear and points it at his persistent stress head just in time as it almost engulfs him. The spears goes right through its mouth. Acknowledging the fatal blow, the stress head looks at the spear and is then killed.

---

We gaped in shock and horror!

Camie: Whoa man!

Laney: That is horrible!

Mordecai: Yeah it's really bad. We all had to deal with this monster before.

Ashi: Maybe you need a stress ball.

Brittney: Ashi this is a creature of magic and pure evil.

Skips: She's right on that. I was keeping this monster at bay for a long time by meditation.

Benson: It's all my fault guys. I pushed Skips too hard back then and made his stress hard.

Me: Oh boy.

Vathek: How do we get rid of it?

Titania: First, we need to get it out of Skips.

Brittney: The only way to do that is to ring the Bell of Nirvana. It's located in a Himalayan Monastery in Nepal.

Me: Then it looks like we're going to the Himalayas.

Nico: Yep.

Supernova Zap: Let's get our parkas

Rainbow Dash: Already on it.

ZOOM!

She ran back to the estate and came back really fast with all of them.

Me: Perfect. Thanks R.D.

We got them on.

Rainbow Dash: No problem.

Nico: Lets go.

I used Instant Transmission to get us there.

We arrived.

Me: Welcome to the Himalayan Mountains.

Leeli: Wow! These mountains are so beautiful.

Me: They are the highest mountain range on the planet Earth.

Nico: And the most beautiful.

White Lightning: The Himalayas is always cold.

Marina Del Ray: Like Antarctica.

Me: Yep. Temperature is -10˚Fahrenheit.

Leeli: Man that is cold.

Me: It sure is.

Sheep Creep baaed as he shivered.

Me: I know. Cold huh. See that mountain there Leeli?

I pointed to Mount Everest.

Me: That's Mount Everest. The Tallest Mountain in the world. 29,029 feet high.

Leeli: It's so beautiful.

Me: It sure is.

Mordecai: We always are amazed at the sight of the mountains here.

Grodd: There aren't any volcanoes here, are there?

Live Action Scrapper: I hope not.

Me: No there are no volcanoes in the Himalayas.

Nicole: The Himalayas were made when the India Subcontinent pushed into South Asia and it formed these amazing mountains millions of years ago. No volcanism has been documented here.

Grodd: That's a relief.

Live Action Scrapper: Thank goodness.

Leeli: That would be amazing if there was.

Me: I know.

Retrax: Let's keep on going

Nico: I see the temple.

We saw the monastery.

Me: Is that it?

Mordecai: That's it.

Rigby: We better hurry.

Qin: Yeah.

We went to the Monastery.

We arrived at the Monastery and it was a beautiful place.

Me: Wow!

Nico: It's amazing.

Jellax: Hello?

Madame Masque: Anyone there?

We saw that no one was there.

Me: Looks like no one is here.

Qin: Weird.

The giant altar flame was still going.

Me: The Altar Flame is still going. Nice and warm here.

I took off my coat and so did everyone else and we tied our coats around our waists.

Lola: They might be in their prayer session.

Me: Maybe.

Overbite: Which room is appropriate for that?

Me: Over there.

I pointed to the temple,

Overbite: Fair enough.

Nico: Lets see.

We looked around and saw the bell on top of a huge tower and there was a number of stairs on it.

Me: Whoa. Looks like we got to fly and climb up there.

Spymaster: Obviously, climbing will take forever.

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) Let's fly up there

Natilee: I agree.

We flew up to the bell.

We got to the top and saw the bell.

Nico: There it is.

Qin: Wow it's a big bell.

Samurai Jack: Just like the bell I had back in my kingdom.

Laney: Very interesting.

RD Sam Sharp: Let's ring it!

Me: It's the only way.

We put Skips on the Log for it.

Me: Ready Skips?

Skips: I am.

Me: Okay. On three.

Nico and me pulled him back.

Me: 1…

Nico: 2…

Me and Nico: 3!

We let go and then..

BONG!

The bell rang and Skips screamed in pain as he was feeling it come out.

Ghost: The Stress Monster is coming out!

Evil Xion: Let's hide somewhere!

Ghost: The Stress Monster is coming out!

Evil Xion: Let's hide somewhere!

Me: Wait!

We saw a black ball of slime leave Skips and fly down to the Temple Grounds by the Altar Flame.

Me: At least we won't have to go far.

Nico: Blunt weapons won't cut it. So it's gonna take sharp ones.

Brittney: We got plenty of those. I'll use a spell to send the Stress Monster to the Black Gates.

Viceroy: Entrance time!

We went down.

The black slime growled and then the spirits of the Hindu Symbols appeared and they swirled around it and then they converged and then a massive jet of water blasted out of the floor and on top of a blue whale, humpback whale, grey whale, orca whale and dolphin was an angel with a third eye in a meditative lotus position on water spouts from the whales.

Girl: OOOOHMM!

Out of rainbow chakras came us.

Me: Namaste!

We saw the creature and it formed into a black slime monster and it had the heads of Mordecai, Rigby, Benson, Muscle Man and Skips!

Me: THAT IS UGLY!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: It really DOES LOOK LIKE the Lump of Horror!

Live Action Bonecrusher: I hate that you tormented Skips like this!

Skulker: Time to teach you a lesson!

Me: Big time!

I fired a chakra blast and it hit the creature and roared in pain.

Nico took a bow and chanted a Nepal Incantation and fired arrows and it hit the creature and it roared in pain.

Me: Wow!

Then Evil-Lyn, Dr. Destiny, Evilseed, Aqueduct, Lady Shiva, Selene, Griffin, Biowulf, Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Mouth of Sauron, Evil Mushroom Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Kuroto Dan, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Animal Path. Ludo, Coldsnap, and Judge then appeared.

Nico: Evil-Lyn, Dr. Destiny, Evilseed, Aqueduct, Lady Shiva, Selene, Griffin, Biowulf, Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Mouth of Sauron, Evil Mushroom Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Kuroto Dan, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Animal Path. Ludo, Coldsnap, and Judge.

Evil Lyn: So, you guys are back to fighting Another Omnitrix Aliens, huh?

Maria: Not just that. These are the last of them.

Dr. Destiny: Can't argue with that.

Me: We only have 5 more to find.

Evil Seed: After those are done, we just have to worry about the Another versions of us.

Nico: Yep.

Aqueduct: (to Nico) We heard you went to Bambi's home.

Nico: We sure did.

Shiva: Did you pay your respects to Bambi's mom?

Me: Yeah we sure did and it was awesome.

Bell Org appeared.

Me: Bell Org. It's your turn?

Bell Org: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Bell Org: Funny how I'm here after you used a Bell to get that monster out.

Me: That is coincidentally funny.

Qin: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

---

Optimus Prime, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bumblebee, Hot Shot, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn - Nico's Rescue

---

Evil-Lyn was first.

Evil-Lyn: (to Optimus) Nico's rescue was in Bambi's home. I hope he paid respects to Bambi's mom.

Optimus: Yes he did pay his respects to her and it was a great adventure and it was a lot of fun though.

Starlight Glimmer: It was amazing and J.D. told us all what happened when they went to Bambi's forest the first time.

Cozy Glow: We were really amazed all that happened back then.

Hex: Yeah no kidding and J.D. did a good thing by putting out the campfire of the hunters or there would be a huge forest fire.

Bumblebee: That is for sure.

Hot Shot: That's the last thing we want to happen is a forest fire.

Aria Blaze: You got that right.

Evil-Lyn: That is a good thing. Lets do it!

AUTOBOT LEADER MAGISWORD!

Optimus used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, lightning, stars, bones, magic, blood and skulls and smashed her down.

---

## Mallow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lana, Kiawe, Sophecles, Lillie, Trixie and Babs Seed vs Evil Seed - Battling Another Whirlin and Another Garby

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) Nico, Linka's team, Whirlin's team, and the others did good battling Another Garby. And Another Whirlin as well.

Mallow: Boy they sure did and it was so awesome.

Fluttershy: And the nature in Bambi's forest was beautiful.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and it was fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure was but the smell from the Another Garby was really awful.

Lana (Pokemon): Yeah it was really awful.

Kiawe: You're not kidding there.

Sophecles: It was as bad as the dragon farts that the Brave 12 smelled.

Lillie: That was really bad.

Trixie Lulamoon: It was a really unpleasant odor.

Evilseed: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

FRUIT GROWTH MAGISWORD!

Mallow used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Raiden, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ghost Rider, Lady Ghost Rider, Cozy Glow, and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Domino City. They really seem to be appearing there more often these days, huh?

Raiden: Boy they sure are.

Rainbow Dash: They sure are and it's really awesome. We took down the Universe 666 versions of the Ripping Friends.

Aqueduct: Oh man! They must've been strong ones.

Scootaloo: They sure were and they were just as funny as the Prime Universe versions.

Whirlwind: They were just as dangerous and smart too.

Ghost Rider: They sure were and they were fun.

Lady Ghost Rider: I agree there too.

Aqueduct: That is amazing that you guys faced them. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING GOD MAGISWORD!

Raiden used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Kim Possible, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Xenia, Laney, Crysta, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva - Meeting the Avatar of Wiraqocha Rasca

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) I heard you guys met the Avatar of Wiraqocha Rasca. What's her name?

Kim: Her name is Rachel Goodwin and she is Regina Goodwin's younger twin sister.

Twilight Sparkle: She is a really strong force to be reckoned with and she and Lincoln destroyed all of Lisa's robots.

Starshine Sparkle: Her story is amazing.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Rachel, Korimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lynn and Lisa with a burning passion?

Korimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some ice skating at the lake. But, then, we heard the sound of a loud belch in the air, and we knew who it was that made that belch: it was Lynn, and when we saw the signs, it was a Packing Day, the day the Louds feared, but I thought Lynn wouldn't be doing that Packing Day nonsense after Lincoln went berserk after her attack on Miyuki Shirayuki. But, it looks like she refused to take the hint, we then saw her appear and she was out of her mind again, she roared like an animal and threw snowballs to pelt us, but we put up a barrier to protect us. Then, Lincoln fired a massive snowball which hit Lynn and she was sent flying into a trap near The Loud House Luna set up, and Lynn was caught in it. Then, Luna dragged Lynn to the parents, and by the time we got back, we came back to see Lynn get grounded for fifteen weeks for trying to kill Lincoln, and she was thrown in a metal box. Lynn roared and pounded on the doors in an attempt to escape, but Nicholette gave her the bird again, and Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Sheesh, even after Lincoln brutally attacked Lynn on that day that ended Packing Day forever, that snow monster refused to quit!

Luna: We've been at the receiving end of that snow monster many times over when Packing Day was declared, and it's been that way for years. I honestly thought getting thrashed by Lincoln would make her learn her lesson, but no, she had her head way too deep in her butt to listen to our warnings, she was a stubborn, hard-headed mule.

Rachel Goodwin: That's not even the kind of insult that I'd use on Lynn, and we've said tons of really nasty, and I mean, nasty insults, at Lynn. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her mad experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy with some homework for English, and we were at my house since The Loud House was not the perfect place for it. But then, we heard the sound of maniacal laughter in the air, and there's only one people who could make that sound: Lisa, and we saw her charging right for us along with her army of robots, and she was out for blood. But, Lincoln and I were ready for them, we fired blasts of darkness at Todd and the rest of Lisa's robots and destroyed them, then, we fired blasts of darkness at Lisa, and she got trapped inside a dark energy sphere, and she couldn't get out.

Regina Goodwin: I saw the whole thing when I was coming back, and not only did Lincoln and Rachel did awesome with destroying Todd and those robots again, but Lisa was really pissed off even inside the dark energy sphere.

Lincoln: She sure was. We dragged her back home, and after I told Mom and Dad of what Lisa tried to do to me, she got grounded for fifteen weeks and was thrown in a metal cage. Lisa screamed and she swore bloody revenge on us, but Lily showed up, dressed as a police officer, and she banged on the metal cage with a mallet, and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Looks like Lily had made herself the warden whenever Lisa gets thrown in the cage again.

Lily: Along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan, and after I did that, I changed the password on Lisa's bunker again, and I made sure to sent the robot parts to Becky Long, where she disposed of them once and for all.

Becky Long: I never liked Todd nor the rest of that little monster's robots, so I got the pleasure of throwing their parts in an incinerator for good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Shiva: Wow! Lincoln and Rachel really smashed those robots into scrap metal! Well done.

Spyro: That was awesome hearing about that.

Shiva: And Lily was the warden whenever the 5 mean Louds were locked up? That is cool!

Xenia: It sure was.

Laney: Lily sure knew a lot about being a prison warden back in those days.

Crysta: We all thought it was awesome.

Shiva: That is awesome. Lets do it!

SPY LASER MAGISWORD!

Kim used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down.

# Anakin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Eli, Ahsoka, Obi Wan, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny - Lewa's first mission

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) Today was Lewa's first mission. Valiant is perfect for him!

Anakin: It sure is and J.D. and Eleanor Ermey felt right at home in that one too because their grandparents were members of the armed forces too.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure were and they were perfect for it. Also we faced Another Yugi Moto there while everyone else battled Dark Eddy And Another Astrodactyl.

Dr. Destiny: Another Yugi Moto!? Whoa man!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah this one was blazing with pure evil because of the Seal of Orichalcos.

Sunburn: The Seal of Orichalcos was emblazoned on its forehead and had eyes glowing red with pure evil.

Dr. Destiny: Oh man! And Another Astrodactyl!? Been a while since we faced the anymore of the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Eli: Boy it has been a while!

Ahsoka: I can't remember the last time we fought any of them.

Obi Wan: Me neither. It has been a long time.

Supernova Zap: Yeah. Also the Another Yugi Moto was NOT one of J.D.'s friends or enemies or any of Nico's friends or enemies. This one was the TRUE Dark Side of Yugi Moto.

Dr. Destiny: OH WOW! That must've been a shocking sight to see!

Anakin: It was.

Pharaoh Atem: It was like deja-vu all over again.

Eli: It sure was father.

Dr. Destiny: That is crazy! Lets do it!

JEDI FORCE LIGHT MAGISWORD!

Anakin used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Sam Simpson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Clover, Alex, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene - Pinkie Pie farting Confetti

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (To Sam) Pinkie Pie was farting Confetti? I didn't expect that.

Sam Simpson: It was really funny but then again it shouldn't surprise us at all because of Pinkie being the Party Master Pony.

Pinkie Pie: It's true and it is really funny. (LOUD FART)

She farted and out came streams and sprinkles of confetti.

Pinkie Pie: Pardon me.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is a funny one.

Featherweight: We all got a kick out of that one.

Sprocket: Boy Rarity farts out jewels, Fluttershy farts out flowery perfume and now Pinkie farts out confetti. What next?

Clover: Boy that is a good question.

Alex: That would be awesome though.

Selene: It sure would. Lets do it!

VAMPIRE SPY MAGISWORD!

Sam used her ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed her down.

---

## Jimmy Neutron, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Carl, Sheen, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Johnny Horton A.K.A. Griffin (Marvel) - Skips is stressed out

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) Skips was stressed out. Was it because of a Dark Orb in him?

Jimmy Neutron: No it was not because of a Dark Orb inside him.

Rarity: It was actually because of an entity inside him that was made from the Stress that was inside him.

Sweetie Belle: This entity is actually the physical embodiment of Skips' stress that he had to endure because of Mordecai and friends.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was crazy hearing about what he had to go through.

Carl: Yeah that is sad.

Sheen: No kidding there.

Cicadacon: We never knew he was going through all this because of them.

Retrax: Poor guy. Even though he lived for hundreds of years we never knew about what he was going through.

Griffin: Me neither. Lets do it!

GENIUS BRAINBLAST MAGISWORD!

Jimmy activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Jake Long, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Peter Pan, Wendy, John, Michael, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf - Something is Wrong with Skips

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Something was Wrong with Skips. Did Maria Mysterio's spell miss him?

Jake Long: No it didn't miss anyone. He had this malignant entity inside him called a Stress Monster. It was inside him and it manifested when he started working at the park.

Applejack: Yeah we had no idea this was even in him.

Apple Bloom: Turns out Mordecai and friends give him a lot of stress.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there. But they never even told him about it.

Peter Pan: Poor guy was going through so much too.

Wendy: He sure was and it was crazy.

John: No one even knew about it either.

Michael: Yeah that was rough.

Biowulf: That is crazy. Lets do it!

DRAGON FLAME BREATH MAGISWORD!

Jake activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Thetis, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon - The Stress Monster is messing around with Skips mind

---

The Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) The Stress Monster is messing around with Skips' mind. Was that what the Dark Orbs could've done to you guys?

Thetis: It's highly possible but now that we are permanently dark orb free we will never know if that is what would have happened.

Princess Luna: But this was a monster that was inside Skips for hundreds of years and he was keeping it at bay with intense meditation.

Moondust: Yeah he was really working hard to keep it under control.

Snowdrop: And it was slowly taking over him.

Gari: But now we have a chance to get rid of it forever.

Blackout: That is good.

Sailor Moon: It's scary what it looks like. It looks like the Lump of Horror Unversed.

Sailor Mars: I was just about to point that out.

Sailor Mercury: The resemblance with that is uncanny though.

Ice Demon: It does look very similar. Lets do it!

ICE DARKNESS MAGISWORD!

Thetis used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and water and smashed him down.

---

Ax of the Andalites, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luminous, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS The 10,000 Volt Ghost - Skips is getting that monster removed

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) Skips is getting that monster removed. One way or another!

Ax: I agree there. For over 410 years that monster has plagued Skips.

Princess Celestia: No more!

King Solar: We're not going to allow that monster to get away with it.

Solar Eclipsa: That monster has had this coming for over 410 years.

Amber Morning: And it will be getting the Black Gates.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Luminous: It will be good for us but bad for it.

10,000 Volt Ghost: That is for sure! Lets do it!

LIGHTNING ANDALITE MAGISWORD!

Ax used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed him down.

---

Yugito Nii VS Mouth of Sauron

---

Mouth of Sauron was next.

Mouth of Sauron: This is gonna be good.

Yugito: It sure will be.

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Panty & Stocking Anarchy VS Evil Mushroom Man

---

Evil Mushroom Man was next.

Evil Mushroom Man: You ready for this?

Panty: We were born fucking ready!

Stocking: And we're going to fuck you up!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nudge VS Pisces Zodiarts

---

Pisces Zodiarts was next.

Pisces Zodiarts: Are you ready for me?

Nudge: You bet I am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Noir Wendoma the Dharc the Dark Charmer Gene-Slammer VS Kuroto Dan

---

Kuroto Dan was next.

Kuroto Dan: This will be so fun.

Noir Wendoma: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Beatrice VS Owl (One Night At Humpty's)

---

Owl was next.

Owl (One Night at Humpty's): This will be good.

Beatrice: Oh it sure will.

She fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Maron VS Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame

---

Zara was next.

Zara: This is gonna be good.

Maron: Oh it sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sweet Leaf VS Animal Path

---

Animal Path was next.

Animal Path: This will be really good.

Sweet Leaf: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Yumi Yoshimura VS Ludo

---

Ludo was next.

Ludo: You ready for me?

Yumi Yoshimura: Always am!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Britney Crosby VS Coldsnap

---

Coldsnap was next.

Coldsnap: Time to freeze!

Britney Crosby: You can bet on that.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Cia VS Judge

---

Judge was next.

Judge: Ready to be sentenced?

Cia: You should ask yourself that question.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Kin Tsuchi, Varie, Cassidy, Camie, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bell Org

Bell Org was next.

Bell Org: That is crazy that Skips was going through all this.

Me: You're not kidding on that one.

Kin Tsuchi: Yeah that was awful. And this monster is bad news.

Varie: You're not kidding there!

Cassidy: Normally when you have too much stress you could die from a heart attack.

Camie: Yeah that was awful.

Leina: But we did not expect this.

Bell Org: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for Bertrand, Persephone, Boris, Dante, Haiku, Morpheus, and Brittney Knudson, since they're the archenemies of The Dark Signers

Bertrand: A male black Spider Familiar with red markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Uru on its body named Goliath, he has the powers of darkness and red fire, and he can fire blasts of darkness and red fire and even infuse webs that it weaves with darkness and red fire to really burn them, and should any villain dare to attack it or Bertram, he bites the target and injects a powerful venom into that person's bloodstream and it kills upon contact.

Persephone: A female black Lizard Familiar with green markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua on its body named Minerva, she has the powers of darkness and green fire, and she can fire blasts of darkness and green fire at targets. She can also use the darkness to its advantage by blending into the environment and should anyone see its green markings, they know that death is coming for them.

Boris: A male black Whale Familiar with indigo markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua on its body named Orca, he has the powers of darkness and indigo fire, and he can fire blasts of darkness and indigo fire at targets. He can also use the ocean to its advantage, and when you see that darkness has fallen along with seeing glowing indigo markings in the ocean, you know that you've been marked for death.

Dante: A male black Monkey Familiar with yellow markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Cusillu on its body named Abrek, he has the powers of darkness and yellow fire, and he can fire blasts of yellow fire and darkness at targets. He can also use trickery on the villains, and anyone knows what happens when a monkey uses trickery upon those it targets, but when darkness falls and that target is some unsuspecting villain out to kill Dante and his friends, that person will be marked for death, especially if it sees the yellow markings of its tormentor.

Morpheus: A male black Raven Familiar with blue markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu on its body named Night Caller, he has the powers of darkness and blue fire, and he can fire blasts of darkness and blue fire at targets from its wings. He can also grow to a gigantic size and send large groups of villains flying away, and when darkness falls and they see a black raven with blue markings on its body flying in the night sky, they know that they've been marked for death.

Haiku: A female black Hummingbird Familiar with orange markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu on its body named Amabel, she has the powers of darkness and orange fire, and she can fire blasts of orange fire and darkness at targets from its wings.

She can also fly at superfast speeds that can confuse villains, just enough for to launch a powerful strike at them, and when darkness falls, and they see a black hummingbird with orange markings on its body flying in the dark skies, they know they've been marked for death.

And Brittney Knudson: A female black Vampire Bat familiar with purple markings similar to Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca on its body named Elizabetha, she has the powers of darkness and purple fire, and she can fire blasts of purple fire and darkness at targets from its wings. She also has the powers of black magic and she can summon colonies of vampire bats to attack large groups of villains, and when darkness falls and they see a black vampire bat with purple markings on its body flying in the dark skies, they know they've been marked by death.

I Teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers too.

Me: Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Troy: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Eli: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

Troy: SAVAGE BLAST!

We slashed and blasted him all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH!

Kin Tsuchi: Bell Org you have failed this temple!

Me: He is your archenemy after all.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: If we can beat the Lump of Horrors, we can beat you!

Tsukasa: That's right!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Red!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Green!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Titanium!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Tsukasa turned into Lightspeed Rescue Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers.

Maria: (Turns Dial) SHIV FURY FORCE!

She summoned the Springfield Bullies, Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Wuya, Sugar Rush Trio, Lego Joker and Rugal Bernstein along with Dinosaur Dan, Bluto, Brutus and Flats the Flounder.

We went at it and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted it and slashed it all over and it was roaring in pain.

Maiden of The Aqua, Dark Magician Girl, Exhaust and Trailbreaker used the Earth and Duel Monsters Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Exhaust's smoke powers, Trailbreaker's Force Field Projector 100-fold.

Dark Magician Girl and Trailbreaker: FORCE FIELD MAGIC BLAST!

Maiden of the Aqua and Exhaust: AQUA SMOKE BURST!

SPELLWEAVING ICE and Skulker: SPELLWEAVING ICE BLASTER!

Atomic Darkness and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Mermaid Force Masters and Ghost: MERMAID FORCE BLAST!

Avatar of Elements and Cluemaster: AVATAR OF ELEMENTS BLAST!

Krabby Patty Fry Cooks and Spymaster: KRABBY PATTY FRY COOK BLAST!

Cryptid Protectors and Red Ghost: CRYPTID FURY BLAST!

Fairy Godparent Heroes and Madame Masque: MAGIC FAIRY BLAST!

Light of Haos and Titania: LIGHT OF HAOS BLAST!

Donkey Kong Power and Grodd: COCONUT SHOOTER BLAST!

Frost of Ice and White Lightning: FROST OF ICE BLAST!

HATRED OF RAGE and Live Action Bonecrusher: HATRED OF

ANGER BLAST!

Skulls and Bones and Evil Skull Man: SKULLS AND BONES BARRAGE!

Elements of Inhumans and Evil Xion: ELEMENTS OF INHUMANS BLAST!

Teachers of Magic and Bradford Buzzard: TEACHERS OF MAGIC BLAST!

Lionfish Mermaid Power and Saleen: LIONFISH MERMAID BLAST!

Apocalyptic Survivors and Jellax: APOCALYPSE SLIME SHOT!

Dreams of Scotland and Morrigan: SCOTTISH DREAM BLAST!

Undead Dragon Force and Vathek: UNDEAD DRAGON BLAST!

Kaiju Queen and Constructicon Devestator: KAIJU QUEEN SHOT!

Mermaid Fury Force and Marina Del Ray: MERMAID FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mordecai, Rigby, Skips, Benson, Pops, Muscle Man, Twilight Sparkle, me and Nico: MAGIC OF NIRVANA BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: STRESS BALL ELEMENT STYLE: SPLAT BALL!

Entrapta: STRESS BALL LIGHTNING STYLE: KOOSH BALL!

Perfuma: STRESS BALL NATURE STYLE: SQUEEZE BALL!

Frosta: STRESS BALL ICE STYLE: FOAM BALL!

R. Mika: STRESS BALL LIGHT STYLE: WATER BALL!

Menat: STRESS BALL STAR STYLE: PUFFER BALL!

Girl Jordan: STRESS BALL SOLAR STYLE: KICK THE BUDDY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into various stress relievers.

Lincoln and his harem: STRESS BALL FINAL SMASH: CHILL OUT BALLS!

They fired a massive barrage of stress balls at the stress monster!

We fired rainbow energy blasts at The Stress Monster, and sent it to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You will never terrorize Skips ever again, you evil monster.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Hailey Guntherton: That's right, there's still the matter of Loollea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery

red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Loollea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Loollea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Loollea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Loollea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Hailey Guntherton: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Hailey Guntherton's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels, she unholstered her massive Solitude-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Loollea, she left yellow energy, lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels with every step.

Hailey Guntherton: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Loollea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to drown in a sea of retribution for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Hailey Guntherton was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with lightning bolts and clouds surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels and Solitude flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Loollea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hailey Guntherton emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hailey Guntherton grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and lightning angels surrounding her, she has Solitude emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Lightning and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Solitude with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Lightning and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold flame links. Hailey Guntherton has on a sleeveless green blouse, long-sleeved yellow blouse, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels on the coattails, and on the back is Solitude surrounded by lightning bolts and clouds. Suddenly, Hailey Guntherton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large yellow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with green tips. Hailey Guntherton has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hailey Guntherton's massive Solitude-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Solitude's Elemental Lightning Draconic Phoenix Electric Greatsword of Elemental Thunderstorm Solitude Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Thunder Elemental Solitude etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large yellow gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem on the bottom of the yellow phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Solitude's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Solitude that said, "Hailey Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Solitude, Elemental Angel of Lightning, Loving Fourth Sister of Fiona Guntherton, Saline Guntherton, Bertha Guntherton, and Emma Guntherton, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Yukiko Sasaki the Sweets Dopant, Destroyer of Loollea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ヘイリー・ガンサートン、ソリチュードのジーン・スラマー、稲妻のエレメンタル・エンジェル、フィオナ・ガンサートンの愛する四姉妹、サリーン・ガンサートン、バーサ・ガンサートン、エマ・ガンサートン、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、佐々木由紀子の宿敵、スイーツ・ドーパント、ザ・オブ・ザ・ルーリアの破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Hailey Guntherton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SOLITUDE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX ELECTRIC LIGHTNING SOLITUDE ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL ELECTRIC LIGHTNING SOLITUDE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL ELECTRIC LIGHTNING SOLITUDE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hailey Guntherton's Super Angel-Endurance-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Loollea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Hailey Guntherton fired a powerful yellow energy blast with lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels at Loollea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got electrocuted, but this really pissed him off now.

Fiona Guntherton: Wow, Hailey's transformed, awesome!

Bertha Guntherton: That's really incredible, and she really electrocuted Loollea badly.

Nico: Yeah, and she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Hailey Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Solitude Electric Thunderstorm Draconic Phoenix Thunderstorm Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Thunderstorm Solitude Angel Nature Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of the storm, Loollea.

Nico: Let's get him, Hailey, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Hailey Guntherton.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Hailey Guntherton and Nico went after Loollea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits,

Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Loollea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Loollea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Loollea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Loollea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Loollea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Loollea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Hailey Guntherton and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Hailey, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Loollea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Loollea and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Loollea's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Hailey, let's end this bastard for good.

Hailey Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Solitude Electric Thunderstorm Draconic Phoenix Thunderstorm Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Thunderstorm Solitude Angel Nature Love) You got it, Nico.

Hailey Guntherton and Nico sent Loollea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Loollea.

Hailey Guntherton and Nico: ELEMENTAL SOLITUDE DRACONIC PHOENIX ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Hailey Guntherton and Nico fired two massive aqua blue energy Kamehameha waves with lightning bolts, clouds, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels which hit Loollea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Hailey Guntherton and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Hailey Guntherton and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Hailey Guntherton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Hailey Guntherton: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-six members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Loollea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hailey.

Suddenly, Hailey Guntherton wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Hailey Guntherton's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Solitude flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Hailey Guntherton absorbed the lightning and they came back to us as the display and Solitude vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Hailey.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Ccaarea, which means you're up next, Emma.

Emma Guntherton: Yeah, we'll make Ccaarea pay.

Nico: We sure will. So, who's the next Dark Signer Monsters Fusion Gene-Slammer we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln?

Lincoln: We already have that one planned out, the next one for tomorrow will be The Fusion Gene-Slammer for Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua.

Maria Tredwell: The Monsters of Greiger, Dark Signer of The Whale.

Selene: Feel better now, Skips?

Skips: I do. Thanks, guys.

Griffin: No problem.

Biowulf: But next time you feel stressed out, call us.

Ice Demon: Don't keep the stress bottled up.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Good thing tomorrow is a free day.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Skips: (To the viewers) Don't keep your stress bottled up. Or it will have nasty consequences.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter is based on the episode Skips' Stress and that was a crazy and silly episode. The episode aired on May 13th, 2013 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Geruga Doggler, Pirate Queen, Formica Regia and Dragonfly along with Nikiya,, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma And Makio and we're going to stop a group of villains I made up called The Legion Of Laughs and they are a goofy and stupid band of villains and they are:

The Rotten Egger

The Fart Crew

The Onion Cryer

The Steaker (That's Lumpus in a Supervillain Persona)

The Stinky Cheeser

The Pepper Squirter

And The Egg Nogger

And they are going to be doing some really crazy and very silly crimes and more. Also we're going to battle EDGAR THE BUG WHO IS BACK FROM THE DEAD TO GET REVENGE ON FU FOR

DESTROYING HIM! BUT SHE HAS A REALLY POWERFUL SURPRISE UP HER SLEEVE FOR HIM AS SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER AND LET THAT REPULSIVE BUG HAVE IT AND SEND HIM TO THE MASTERS OF EVIL PRISON! YOU MESS WITH EARTH AND YOU MESS WITH US YOU ROTTEN COCKROACH! But also we're going to battle Another BlackWarGreymon and Another Yolker and also we're going to meet a Relicanth Gene-slammer named Nancianna Sakurai and she is immortal and has been on the planet for over 527,000,000 years and has seen everything.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Greiger's village in Peru, and we're going to destroy a dangerous and evil old enemy of Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková named Alexander Procházka, he's a very dangerous serial killer who terrorized all of the Czech Republic for years, and he murdered tens of thousands of people and he enjoyed spilling their blood. But, his rampage came to an end when he was defeated by Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková, and after getting convicted, the serial killer was sentenced to death. But, just before he was set to be executed, Damian Constantine, the demonic, deranged, out-of-control murderous psychopathic lunatic and old enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends, broke him out and set him loose on Greiger's village as revenge for what we did to the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends yesterday, and this isn't going to be the last time Damian pulls those kinds of dirty stunts. And we're going to meet the next Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Dark Signers' Monsters, this time, it's a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua named Ariane Sanchez, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Reactor Dark Whale Queen and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, because she, just like Greiger, Dark Signer of The Whale, uses a Reactor Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu

Challhua. Ariane Sanchez is a powerful master of both darkness and light, and she trained Lincoln a lot in mastering both light and darkness, and she's a descendant of The Star Dragon King, the ruler of the ancient Stairway to the Dragon Star, a pre-Incan civilization which had been plagued by very dark disturbances, and the cause of it were The Earthbound Immortals 5,000 years ago. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a whale pendant, and to show thanks, Ariane kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Greiger, Dark Signer of The Whale, and the older sister of Annie and Max, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Get ready for an awesome treasure hunt as we go back to Aeriar for number 3 of our adventures in a non-combat adventure and find the lost treasure of Janner, Tink and Leeli's family and we're going to find an awesome treasure.

See you next time

# Treasure of The Wingfeathers

This is a treasure hunt for the treasure of the Wingfeather Family.

---

Walking through the city on Routine Patrol was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln,

Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Geruga Doggler, Pirate Queen, Formica Regia and Dragonfly along with Nikiya, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma And Makio and we were walking around and checking for any trouble afoot.

Me: So far everything looks quiet.

Qin: Yeah but the peace will be temporary though.

Earth: But we're ready for anything.

Misty Tredwell: Yes we sure are going to be ready.

Carly Atlas: And it will be really awesome and cool.

Nikiya: That is for sure. As long as we can kick some butt.

Nico: Nikiya, I want to thank you, BlackWarGreymon, and your teams for coming.

Nikiya: It's no problem Bakrua and it's going to be so awesome and cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Axel Manning: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Axel, remember the first time we met you and your friends?

Axel Manning: Boy how can I forget. That was before the War with Grandfather.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Me: It sure was. And I revealed to you all how I helped A.T.O.M. take down Alexander Paine the first time.

Nico: You sure did and that was so epic.

Axel Manning: It sure was and J.D. got his arm burned back then too.

Bhavna Radhakrishnan: (India Accent) That was a most fun battle too. We faced Reptilicus in Denmark on J.D.'s rescue back then.

Me: And I got burned by Acid Slime from him and it hurt like a son of a bitch.

Varie: No kidding.

I showed the acid slime burn scar and it was an ugly one!

Nico: OOH Yikes!

Misty Tredwell: That must've really hurt!

Leeli: No kidding. Ouch!

Nico: Although, Lynn stole one of Grim's stuff.

Camie: What did she steal?

Eli: A crazy mask called the Mask of The Beast. It's a cursed mask that will turn you into a terrible hideous beast if you get mad. The only way it will come off is if you are friendly, nice, polite and happy.

Me: Yep. We used that mask on Amy and she is now permanently beast.

Qin: Yep. And Billy and Grim used that mask to teach Mandy a lesson with it.

Leeli: Oh man.

Nico: Yeah it was a crazy idea. Stupid though.

Me: Lynn thought her stress was going to interfere with the mission so she put the Mask of the Beast on to control herself.

Nico: Yeah she didn't need it though. She was just letting her own fear and paranoia get the better of her.

Maria: Just like what happened with Skips yesterday.

Me: Yeah but Skips didn't have a Dark Orb inside him. This was the work of a dark entity.

Brittney: That's right. And that was a crazy one.

Lola: Gross too.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: But at least Skips is back to normal.

Eli: Yeah he sure is.

Nico: Can you imagine if we didn't get that thing out?

Me: It would have turned Skips into what happened when Samurai Jack got poisoned by an infection from Aku.

Samurai Jack: I remember that. That was awful. Aku was really sick and he sent a piece of himself into me when he coughed.

Nico: I didn't think an evil immortal monster like Aku could even GET Sick.

Me: That was my first reaction too.

Varie: Yeah it was awful.

Me: You wouldn't believe what happened in that adventure when we were the Brave Twelve.

Nico: Can you tell me what happened?

Me: I sure can. Jack got intensely infected by Aku and was turning into a miniature version of him and he went on a rampage. It was brutal. But we got him under control and did what we could.

FLASHBACK - IN BETWEEN CHAPTERS 176 AND 177

Jack was fighting for his life.

Jack: Forgive me.

Emperor: Be strong, my son. You are gravely ill.

Master Ning: Aku's very essence is creeping through your veins, possessing your body, poisoning your mind. It means to devour your spirit.

Jack: (Weak and Lethargic) Please… Help me. I beg you.

Me: We're trying everything we can Jack. Just hang in there!

Varie: Yeah hang on!

(MONKS CHANTING)

Master Ning: We are doing what we can to stave the illness of the flesh, but we can only slow the sickness. You have been infected by pure evil, which can only be purged by the light of good, the good within you.

Me: That's Right Jack.

Jack: I… I cannot. You must help me.

MASTER NING: I am sorry. This is a sickness only you can truly cure.

Me: That's right Jack. You can do it. Fight it.

Jack: No. You must. You…

AKU TOOK OVER HIM!

Aku: You worthless, wrinkled grub! I'll have you for dinner, you worm! I'll eat every last monk in this hole.

Me: LET HIM GO AKU! NOW!

Aku: I'll devour you all just as I have consumed the Samurai.

(LAUGHING SINISTERLY)

Me: LIKE HECK YOU WILL!

Samurai Jack: Cannot fight it. Not alone. Cannot do it alone.

MOTHER: You are not alone, my son. We are always with you here…

FATHER: Here in your heart… The place we will make our stand against this evil.

Jack: But, I was not there for you.

Emperor: Nonsense. Aku's victories are not your failures. The struggle against Aku is arduous, and none have fought more bravely than you, my son.

MOTHER: You have won many victories, rekindling hope in the hearts of those you have protected. Each sends their blessing.

FATHER: Each blessing, a stone to fortify this land. Your castle is strong, my son.

MOTHER: Your allies are many. You friends are your strength and power. Wield what lies within and reclaim what is yours. Break this siege of darkness.

He fired an arrow into the sky and pierced the darkness.

(LIGHTNING ZAPPING)

(HEROIC INSTRUMENTAL MUSIC PLAYING)

JACK STOOD READY!

(SINISTER LAUGHTER)

HE DESTROYED THE DARKNESS!

(MONSTERS YELLING)

AKU'S GRASP WAS WEAKENING!

Aku: (SCREAMING)

Jack: (SCREAMING)

He shattered Aku's infection and destroyed it!

(SIZZLING)

Me: HE DID IT!

Fu: WAY TO GO JACK!

Jessie Bannon: YEAH!

Jack smiled at us.

Jack: Thank you all.

Me: You're welcome Jack.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WOW!

Qin: That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Maria: I'm giving the MOE Cannon a break today.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: I also got this message from Sheila. They said that there is a hilarious group of villains that we need to bring down. She doesn't know who they are. But they call themselves the Legion Of Laughs.

Eli: Weird.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, guys. Not only are we going to take down The Legion of Laughs, a group of super hilarious villains, but we also got bad news, Edgar The Bug is back from the dead and he wants revenge on Fu for destroying him.

We gasped.

Me: Ugh, can't that butt-ugly cockroach learn to stay dead this time?!

Lincoln: Clearly not, J.D. But, instead of squishing him yet again and sending him to The Black Gates, we're going to send him straight to The Masters of Evil's Prison, where he can stay there until the day he dies for all we care.

Nico: Awesome idea, Linc. Besides, Vypra's never going to accept a repulsive bug like him into their ranks, not after what he's tried to do to Earth.

Camie: What exactly is Edgar the Bug?

Shanan: He's what's called a Cymongulian Bug from the planet Cymon.

Shanan went over his history.

---

The Bug lands on Earth by flying saucer and eventually crashes and wrecks the truck of Edgar, an abusive farmer while berating his wife, Beatrice for having his dinner poorly made instead of having a steak. As he goes out to investigate after Beatrice asks him what on Earth is it outside and Edgar rudely tells Beatrice to get back inside, the unseen bug demands that he surrenders his shotgun. Edgar refuses, threatening the bug instead. The bug responds by revealing himself to the farmer, yanking him into the pit and kills him by flaying him and eating his body (offscreen), also taking possession of his shotgun while he is investigating the crash-site. The Bug uses Edgar's human skin as a disguise while he searches for the Arquillian Galaxy not before asking for sugar water. He rampages through New York City as a human, killing people and trashing everything and everyone in his way amongst them, a pest control man, an Arquillian prince and his henchman, as well as a Repo man, who almost towed the pest control van that Edgar was hiding his space saucer.

Eventually, he found Rosenberg and killed him and got what he thought was the galaxy, but it was diamonds. He later finds that it's on the collar of Rosenberg's cat Orion and infiltrates the morgue to get it. He takes Dr. Laurel Weaver as a hostage and Agents K and J pursue him to a pair of spaceships, since his saucer was captured when Jay shot the van from the tow truck that Edgar obtained from the Repo man. Dr. Weaver escapes, but Edgar manages to get on one of the two working spaceships.

After the agents arrive just in time and shoot his craft down with their guns, they hold him at gunpoint, but Edgar rips off his human disguise and reveals his true form. He eats the agents' guns and K purposely gets eaten as well in order to find his gun after telling J to make sure he does not go on the second ship. J is then able to distract him by stepping on cockroaches. He was defeated by K who blasts him from inside with his gun after he has found his gun in his stomach before blasting his way out, but half of him was still alive and he was finished off by Dr. Weaver with J's gun, spattering the rest of him over K and J before Dr. Weaver tells them about their jobs which are interesting, also avenging the deaths of the humans and the aliens he had killed.

Powers and Abilities

Heightened intellect: Edgar possessed a sharper and more advanced level of intelligence than humans.

Super strength: Edgar was shown to possess inhuman strength, and K makes a comment that implies he had unlimited strength, but with his human body, he seems to somewhat compress it to an extent.

Super leaping: As a bug, Edgar was agile and nimble, enabling him to hop extremely high in the air.

Malleable physiology: In spite of his size, Edgar's body is surprisingly malleable as he can contort, bend and twist his body so he can fit on smaller space and forcefully reduce his body mass. Thus can be seen when he can bent his body to humanoid shape and size, so he can wear human Edgar's skin for disguise without accidentally tore it from the inside and even fit into his crashed saucer-shaped starship which no bigger than a human taxi.

---

When she was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: He is disgusting!

Fu: He makes all bugs everywhere look bad.

Me: You're not kidding there. We faced him before and he is a really nasty butt-ugly fucker.

Qin: Yep.

Then we smelled a REALLY HORRIBLE SMELL!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! That is disgusting!

A man came up to me and he smelled horrible and worse than shit!

Me: OH GOOD GOD SIR YOU SMELL LIKE YOU WERE ROLLING AROUND IN A PILE OF SULFUR POWDER!

Man: There's a chicken villain and he is pelting people with Rotten Eggs! He is attacking the Police Station!

Nico: Lets go!

We went over there!

We arrived and saw a man dressed in a chicken costume and he had a machine gun that was firing rotten eggs! He was pelting the Police Station with them.

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

Rotten Egger: I am the Rotten Egger.

Me: Rotten Egger?

Qin: Are you a cousin of the Yolker?

Rotten Egger: Nope I'm just one that Cracks people up! (LAUGHS) Get it!? Cracks!? That's a Yolk!

Everyone booed!

Me: That was corny.

Nico: You're under arrest!

Rotten Egger: COME AND GET ME CHICKENS!

Me: Time to fight Eggs with Eggs!

GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

I activated Yolker's Ridewatch and me and Rotten Egger fired eggs at each other.

The Eggs were REALLY going at us.

Me: The Yolk's on you chicken boy!

I fired many eggs and they hit him and splattered him all over the place!

Qin: Take this! (ACTIVATES OVULATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

Qin fired explosive eggs from her butt and they smashed him all over and exploded!

MASSIVE FARTING FIRE EXPLOSIONS!

He was being pelted by eggs and he was knocked down!

Me: Take that Featherbrain!

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

I picked up his rotten egg gun.

Me: Nice blaster.

We slapped the cuffs on him.

Me: That was easy.

But then we heard loud farts, projectile vomit blasts and loud explosive diarrhea farts coming from the bank. People were screaming and coming out covered in shit and vomiting their guts out.

Me: Oh good god!

Qin: This is gonna be one of those days.

Then we saw 5 people come out and they were brown shit and vomit supervillains!

Nico: Did we eat something bad last night?

Eli: I don't think so.

Me: And who might you sewage spillers be?

The Flatulator: We are the Fart Crew! And we will stink up your fucking lives! I am The Flatulator! (LOUD FART!)

The Explosive Diarr-Rhea: Call me Explosive Diarr-Rhea! (WET DIARRHEA FART!) (YUCK!)

The Vomit Chucker: I am The Vomit Chucker! (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

The Horrible Constipator: I'm the Horrible Constipator! (GROANS OF SHIT FILLED PAIN)

The Sewage Spewer: And I'm the Sewage Spewer! (LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!)

Me: Very fitting for you all.

Nico: You guys are totally disgusting.

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Look, you guys are obviously new at this. So, we're willing to go easy on you.

The Flatulator: Bring it on Fart boy!

He farted at Nico and I fired a blast of fire and ignited his gas and blasted his butt!

Me: Don't you know that fart gas is flammable? Also you all could use a really nice bath!

I fired waves of water and so did Maria and drenched them.

Me: And you need a nice dose of Pepto-Bismal!

PEPTO-BISMAL MAGISWORD!

I fired it and it went into their mouths and then they stopped farting and shitting and vomiting.

Nico: Nice!

I tied them up with energy ropes and they were arrested.

Nico: That was gross.

Me: Better call in the HAZMAT Division.

Then we heard uncontrollable crying coming from a jewelry store.

Me: Uh oh.

We went over there and saw a man in an Onion Suit robbing it and stealing their jewels while everyone was crying.

Nico: This is turning out to be a weird day.

Me: No shit about it. And who are you Onion Boy?

The Onion Cryer: You're half right on that. I am the Onion Cryer! Crying is my name and Stealing is my game.

Me: How do you do that?

Onion Cryer: Simple. I make people cry by spraying them with onion juice.

He fired waves of onion juice and Lana drank his blast and she liked it.

Lana: Good onion juice!

Onion Cryer: What the!?

Me: I think it's time to give you a dose of your own medicine!

ONION MAGISWORD!

I fired a ray of onions and they hit his eyes and then he exploded into a fountain of tears and was crying uncontrollably!

Onion Cryer: (WAILING AND CRYING HARD)

WHAT A BABY!

I went and tied him up.

Me: Geez we got some weird villains huh!

But then…

SPLAT!

Nico got drenched in Limburger Cheese Sauce! (FOGHORN!)

Eli: OH YUCK! Limburger Cheese sauce!?

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: Okay. (CONCENTRATES)

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Me: I think him!

Stinky Cheeser: I am the Stinky Cheeser!

He was a man in a cheese costume and he was firing stinky cheese sauce at people and covering them and stealing their wallets and jewelry.

Nico liked the cheese

Nico: Yummy cheese. I like it.

Me: It smells like stinky socks Nico. Time to fight cheese with cheese.

CHEESE MAGISWORD!

Me: GOUDA PRISON!

I fired a wave of energy from the sword and it trapped him in a cheese prison.

Me: Crime doesn't pay.

We heard screaming from another bank and we saw people running out of it with their eyes and mouths on fire and fire was exploding out of their mouths and they were running around like chickens with their heads cut off!

A man in a chili pepper suit came out.

Me: A spicy villain this time.

Pepper Squirter: Pepper Squirter thanks you for all your loot suckers!

Maria: I got this!

She fired waves of water and blasted the people and they were cured as steam came off them.

Me: Pepper Squirter huh? You really must like nuclear hot peppers.

Pepper Squirter: Oh I do! Have some spice!

He threw some at me and I ate them.

CHOMP!

Me: Mmm! Ghost Peppers my favorite.

GULP!

LOUD FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: (LOUD BELCH) (Italian Accent) That's a spicy meat-a-ball!

TEARS OF ZEPHOS MAGISWORD!

Me: Chew on this heat!

I fired Tears of Zephos Peppers and they went into his mouth!

Me: DUCK AND COVER!

We then ducked and a massive jet of intense fire exploded out of his mouth as he screamed and ran around like a chicken with its head cut off!

I tied him up and he was really gonna be on fire for a while.

Me: Boy the weirdo villains are really showing up huh?

Nico: How about Edgar shows up? At least we're familiar with him!

But then…

LOUD SPLASHY EXPLOSIONS!

We saw massive amounts of eggnog explode out of numerous banks, libraries and government buildings.

Me: Eggnog!?

Qin: It's not even Christmas!

We saw a man dressed in a milk carton costume.

Egg Nogger: (LAUGHS MENACINGLY) DIE GOVERNMENT BUILDING! THE EGG NOGGER IS GOING TO MAKE YOU SUFFER!

Nico: Hey, while the government might have had a hand in creating the SRA in the UA world, you shouldn't hit them like that!

Egg Nogger: I don't care!

Twilight Sparkle: And no one destroys libraries!

She flew at him and smashed him down and knocked him out.

Me: Nice!

We tied him up.

Me: Boy we have a bunch of weirdo villains today.

?: (FAMILIAR VOICE) I WILL GET MY MONEY FOR MY CAMP BACK EVEN IF I HAVE TO MEAT YOU TO DEATH!

Me: Not him!

Nico: Is that Lumpus!?

We went into a bank and sure enough we saw ALGONQUIN C. LUMPUS and he was dressed in a meat villain costume!

Me: Lumpus!?

Lumpus: Yes it's me but I'm also THE STEAKER! (LAUGHS MANIACALLY)!

Me: Fitting for you and you do love enough meat to the point where you want to eat a whole cow.

Lumpus: Why thank you. (sees Ikki and Vice) YOU!

Vice: Yeah! Us!

Ikki: Guess what? What you said to Nico before we showed up helped him realize that Lila Rossi had Chameleon pose as her Volpina alter ego!

Nico: That's right! It was really Chameleon posing as her Volpina Persona!

Me: Very clever there!

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was clever though.

Nico: At least we're fighting someone we're familiar with this time!

Me: But how about this to start us off?

CHOCOLATE PUDDING POOL MAGISWORD!

I fired a beam of energy and Lumpus fell into a pool of chocolate pudding!

Me: Peanut Butter Shortcake!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: And here's one I never got to do on the Buffalo Chicken Planet.

I pulled out Lumpus's Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "And then a huge massive heavy fat bird came and shoved so many worms down the bad moose's throat and made him as fat as the big mama bird to the point where he was so fat and heavy that he couldn't move."

A Lard-a-doodle bird came and shoved numerous worms down Lumpus's throat and he was big and fat and heavy!

Lana: (Disappointed) Lucky.

Nico: Anyone else?

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Nope. Just Edgar the Bug and Swartz's creations and they are in the park.

Nico: Okay then.

Lumpus was groaning from being too heavy.

Me: Nothing a McMuesli Weight Loss Plan back at the Saturn Insane Asylum couldn't cure.

I teleported him back there.

Nico: Boy those were some weird villains.

Eli: Yep. And the Another villains are Another BlackWarGreymon and Another Yolker.

We gasped!

BlackWarGreymon: Another me!? Wow this will be interesting.

Nico: It sure will.

We went to the park.

Nico: McMuesli works at the Saturn prison?

Me: Yeah I gave him a great job as a cafeteria chef at the Saturn Insane Asylum and he makes better food now.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Yep. But let me tell you Nico, this was the funniest and weirdest group of villains we ever faced.

Nico: You're not kidding there.

Xenia: But it was really funny battling them too.

Camie: Yeah it sure was. Maybe we can have them battle us in the M.O.E.

Me: Good idea.

We arrived at the park.

Me: Better have the Noisy Cricket with me.

I pulled it out.

Camie: That little gun is the Noisy Cricket?

Me: Yep. And it packs a tremendous recoil that will send you flying.

Nico: Who's up first?

Me: I think the answer to that one is obvious. Fu will face him.

Fu: I did defeat him before.

Me: Yep she sure did.

We kept our eyes peeled.

Suddenly, Lincoln and Eli sensed an energy signal and they fired rainbow energy blasts at the bush and it forced out a figure: it was Edgar the Bug back from the dead and mega pissed off when he saw Fu as he roared in anger. Edgar was in his human skin like he was before.

Me: Oh, roar yourself, cockroach breath!

Lincoln: You just made the big mistake coming back, bug!

Nico: And I didn't even bring my roach spray with me!

Edgar the Bug: YOU IDIOTS! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME!

Nico: Say what you want. But I'm just glad we're facing someone we're familiar with.

Me: Put your hands on your head! You are disgusting you freak.

Edgar: Oh I see. I put my hands on my head. (Puts hands on his head.) Like this?

He ripped his disguise off and revealed his true form and he was an UGLY BUG CREATURE!

Me: You are one UGLY Motherfucker!

Fu: Okay, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you butt-ugly cockroach.

Suddenly, Fu's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with beetles, chakra, and lightning, she unholstered her Chomei's Electric Lightningstorm

Beetle Greatsword of Electric Beetle Justice from her back, and as she approached Edgar the Bug, she left yellow energy, lightning, chakra, and beetles with every step.

Fu: Jeez, you really are a big time repulsive headache, Edgar. No matter how many times we squish you, you just refuse to quit, and now, you've come back from the dead for more. Now, you're really going to to get it, you butt-ugly cockroach, and you're going to pay for messing with Earth.

Suddenly, Fu was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with lightning bolts and lightning crashing down from the heavens, there are beetles and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the eyes of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle glaring at Edgar the Bug. Then, as the vortex faded, Fu emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Fu remained tall at 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair, she has neon orange eyes and a yellow energy aura with beetles, chakra, and lightning surrounding her, she has a rhinoceros beetle with the Thunder Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on beetle earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links and an orange beetle-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rhinoceros beetle with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white blouse, sleeveless orange shirt, white skirt with lightning bolts, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and beetles on the coattails and on the back is Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle surrounded by lightning bolts and beetles. Suddenly, Fu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the feathers had orange tips, and she has Chomei's seven wings out, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star

Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fu's Chomei's Electric Lightningstorm Beetle Greatsword of Electric Beetle Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, lightning, beetles, and rhinoceros beetles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chomei's Eternal Electric Lightningstorm Beetle Greatsword of Electric Beetle Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded orange gems and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large beetle heads for the crossguard, large orange gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large beetle heads and a large orange gem below the beetle heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Chomei's head with orange gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Chomei that said, "Fu, Jinchuriki and Partner of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle, Former Kunoichi of The Hidden Waterfall Village and Member of The Hidden Leaf Village, Loving Future Wife of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze of the Hidden Leaf Village and Sister Wife of many, Destroyer of Suien and Killer of The Great Enemies of The Four Great Nations, Archenemy of Suzaku, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning and Rhinoceros Beetles"

風、人柱力、七尾長命の相棒、滝隠れの里の元くノ一、葉隠れの里の一員、葉隠れの里のうずまきナルト・波風の愛する未来の妻であり、多くの姉妹の妻、水園の破壊者四大国の大敵のキラー、スザクの大敵、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、雷とカブトムシのマスター」

Fu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BEETLE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SEVEN-TAILED ELECTRIC SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING RHINOCEROUS BEETLE OF DIVINE ELECTRIC SEVEN-TAILED THUNDERSTORM BEETLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM BEETLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Fu's Super Angel-Beetle-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Edgar the Bug saw it, he hissed with rage and ran at her to kill her, but but Fu fired a powerful yellow energy blast with lightning, beetles, rhinoceros beetles, and Chakra, and it hits Edgar the Bug and he was electrocuted badly and was sent flying into a wall, and when he got out, he was mega pissed off and mega furious.

Fu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seven-Tailed Electric Thunderstorm Beetle Angel and Divine Electric Lightning Thunderstorm Love) **There's plenty more where that came from, you butt-ugly cockroach!**

Me: YEAH!

I charged up the Noisy Cricket and pointed it at him.

Me: (Imitating Dirty Harry) Go ahead, make my day.

BANG!

I fired and it hit Edgar and blasted him back and the recoil blew me back and sent me flying back into the air and I flew back.

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Holy shit! J.D. wasn't kidding about the recoil!

Nico: You okay?

Me: I'll be fine. Thank goodness I'm out in the open and not in front of something that I will crash into.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Helps if you can rebound when you have wings.

Nico: Yeah.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted Edgar all over.

I landed.

Me: Lets try this again.

He was about to go for Camie and then we heard a gun click.

Me: Uh oh.

Then he was bisected in two by a powerful blast of energy and we saw that K was inside him!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: K are you okay?

Agent K: (SPITS) Yeah that was rough. He swallowed my gun and I went to get it back.

Me: Boy you are gonna need a serious shit cleaning bath.

Fu went after Edgar the Bug, and she fired powerful blasts of yellow energy, lightning, chakra, and beetles at him, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was also electrocuted badly. Then, she slashed at him with her massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and really pissing him off now. Then, she fired seven balls of lightning, which hit Edgar the Bug and paralyzed his entire body as it fried his nervous system.

Lincoln: Whoa, those blasts of lightning Fu fired at Edgar fried his nervous system!

Nico: Brutal.

Then, Lincoln wrapped Edgar the Bug in a rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains and charged with rainbow lightning if he tried acting up again, then, Lincoln beamed him to The

Masters of Evil's Prison and he was put in a cell where he'll stay there 'til he dies. We cheered as Fu holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Fu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, Chomei's seven wings, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent.

Fu: That'll teach you to mess with Earth, you butt-ugly cockroach!

Nico: I've said it once, I'll say it again: Edgar the Bug, you have failed this entire galaxy!

Lincoln: And this time, take the hint, cockroach breath!

Me: Thank goodness.

Maria: Boy K you are a mess.

Nico: No shit! And I thought going inside a graboid was gross.

Jen Tennyson: You think that was bad, wait till you hear about what Gwen did for a giant frog.

Nico: What did she do again?

Jen Tennyson: She went down a frog's throat in her underwear to give it some medicine and then she ended up going out the southern exit.

We were disgusted by that one!

Me: Oh that is disgusting!

Eli: Boy I bet Gwen did not like that one!

Jen Tennyson: No she didn't! She smelled so bad that she had to take a bath in a tank full of soap at the Plumber HQ for 3 whole days.

Nico: Oh man!

May: Poor Gwen!

Jen Tennyson: You're not kidding. She vowed NEVER to do that ever again even if you held a positron laser blaster to her head.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Yeah and I'll bet Gwen is never going to live that one down.

Maria: Let me get you cleaned up K.

She fired waves of water and drenched him and cleaned him up.

K: Ah. Thanks Maria.

Maria: You're welcome.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Me: No we aren't.

J: Boy you think after dealing with those weird villains you think that would be enough?

Me: That would be the case but let me tell you J, those villains were beyond weird. I would put them at about 9.5 on my Weird Shit-O-Meter.

Nico: I would do 9.8.

Qin: This was a weird day.

Eli: Wait! I sense the Another Yolker coming but Lucy Heartfilia is going to flip when she sees who it is! It's someone that she misses terribly!

Nico: Who is it?

Me: Oh no. Don't tell me. Is it her mother Layla!?

Eli: I sense that it is!

Qin: But that's impossible! Her mother died didn't she?

Eli: Yes she did.

Me: The Aparoids! They brought her back.

Eli: Yes I sense it.

Nico: Who's up this time?

Nicole: I will face her.

Me: Okay.

We then saw a figure coming and it was ANOTHER YOLKER!

Me: Another Yolker.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Yolker: (In a girls voice) And it looks like you know who I am.

Me: Layla Heartfilia?

She reverted back and it was a LAYLA HEARTFILIA!

Me: Layla, Lucy was devastated when you died.

Layla Heartfilia: I know. How is Lucy?

Me: She has really come a long way. But you should know a few things.

Layla Heartfilia: It was Jude. He poisoned me and told me I can never use my Celestial Magic again and he killed me with a slow killing poison!

We gasped!

Me: That monster!

Maria: Now I'm glad he is in jail where he belongs!

Me: Especially after all the fucking shit he did!

Maria: And he killed Arixam the first time!

Me: Yeah. He was a coward!

Layla Heartfilia: I know and I saw that he tried to destroy Fairy Tail.

Me: Yeah he really has sunk into the depths of darkness. But enough about that, Lucy has really rose to great levels in her skills not just in Fiore but here on Earth as well. She did so much.

Layla Heartfilia: And I'm really proud of her.

Me: We all are.

Nicole: We sure are. Layla I'm sorry that we have to fight like this. But it's the only way to save you from the influence of the Aparoids and the Another Ridewatch.

Eli: Yeah. Also I sense that the Another BlackWarGreymon is friendly.

Nico: Good.

Nico: Do the honors, Nicole.

Nicole: With pleasure.

Layla Heartfilia: How is Aquarius doing?

Me: Still as rotten tempered as ever but is doing a great job protecting Lucy and Brandish too.

Layla Heartfilia: I'm glad.

She turned into Another Yolker and Nicole fired waves of stars and blasted her all over and she destroyed the Aparoids inside Layla and I caught the Ridebook and purified it. It was called The Zodiac Mage of the Stars.

Nicole brought Layla over.

Layla Heartfilia: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: You'll be fine. But Lucy will be so happy to see you.

Me: You missed out on 8 years of her life.

Nico: Now for the Another BlackWarGreymon.

Me: Should be coming.

Then we saw a vortex appear and out came a BlackWarGreymon with a pitch black aura around it! It was ANOTHER BLACKWARGREYMON!

Me: Whoa! Another BlackWarGreymon and its power is incredible!

Nico: This is gonna be good! You gonna do what I did in the Digital World when I faced BlackWarGreymon, J.D.?

Me: Like you even have to ask. But just in case.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the mountain planet of Glaren.

Nico: Good thinking.

She landed by us.

Me: Wow!

Maria: We HAVE to do Honeyhive Galaxy in the future.

Me: Maybe we can do that in tomorrow's Big Day Mission. I'll try to remember that.

Nico: Okay.

Another BlackWarGreymon: (In a girls voice) (Czech Accent) That will be interesting to see.

Me: (GASP) Vladimíra Voráčová!

She reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and gothic clothes and had yellow eyes.

Me: Awesome to see you again Vladimíra.

Vladimíra: You too J.D.

Me: Vladímira is also one of the Czech Republic's Digidestined and Another BlackWarGreymon is perfectly fitting for her because coincidentally her Digimon Partner is a BlackAgumon and that one has the power to turn into BlackWarGreymon.

We gasped in shock!

BlackWarGreymon: That is really interesting and amazing!

Nico: Boy no kidding!

Me: Lets have some fun.

She turned into Another BlackWarGreymon.

I then slammed my foot into the ground and charged at her and then our punches collided and a massive fiery explosion shockwave exploded out of the ground and we went at each other with incredible speed and punched and kicked at each other with incredible force and massive thunderous fiery explosion shockwaves were blowing much of the area apart and setting much of the area on fire. Another BlackWarGreymon went at me some more and I dodged her and fired a Death Cannon blast with Frieza's powers and Another BlackWarGreymon dodged it and the blast hit the ground and exploded with incredible power in a huge mushroom cloud.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported behind her and kicked her in the face and Another BlackWarGreymon jumped from the ground and went into the air.

I was fighting Another BlackWarGreymon with everything he had.

Me: Let me show you one of the new powers Nico learned! Snake Bandage!

I fired a stream of bandages from my arm and they tied Another BlackWarGreymon up. But then she busted out of them.

Another BlackWarGreymon: Try this! TERRA DESTROYER!

She formed a huge ball of red energy and threw it at me.

Me: Then this too! TERRA DESTROYER!

I threw the same size energy ball and the balls collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was incredibly powerful and it blasted a hole into the ground! Another BlackWarGreymon came out of the explosion and I teleported away!

Me: Try this one on. CRIMSON MIST!

I fired a wave of blood red mist with MaloMyotismon's powers and Another BlackWayGreymon dodged it.

Another BlackWarGreymon: Try this one! BLACK TORNADO!

She spun around at a tremendous speed and went at me and I dodged it. Take this one! GIGA CANNON!

I used Machinedramon's power and blasted her all over with powerful energy cannon blasts and Another BlackWarGreymon dodged them all as they hit the ground and exploded with incredible power!

Another BlackWarGreymon: Very impressive. You've gotten a massive menagerie of techniques on you.

Me: Digimon techniques are just for starters. We have many more.

Another BlackWarGreymon: Then how about this one.

She fired a massive barrage of small Terra Destroyer energy balls.

Me: Try this on! BLASTER METEOR!

I enveloped himself in a ball of energy with Broly's powers and fired a massive shower of energy balls and they all collided with Another

BlackWarGreymon's energy balls and exploded with incredible power all over the place.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Everyone was amazed at the sheer amount of power being displayed!

Me: RIVER OF POWER!

I used MetalSeadramon's power and blasted her with a powerful energy blast.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Another BlackWarGreymon: Now for this! TERRA DESTROYER!

She fired a massive energy ball.

Me: TIDE OF DESPAIR!

I fired a massive blast of blood red fire and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I kicked Another BlackWarGreymon in his face and flew back.

Me: KAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE
HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEEE
HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive Red Kamehameha Wave and it hit Another BlackWarGreymon and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Me: Take this! LIGHTNING WHIP!

I fired a bolt of lightning with Azulongmon's powers and it tangled up Another BlackWarGreymon and smashed him into the ground.

Nico: Like J.D. I can also use all the attacks of all 1400+ Digimon. COSMIC RAY!

Nico used Ornismon's power and fired a dazzling ray of energy and it hit Another BlackWarGreymon and exploded all over.

Nico: (Gets out BlackWarGreymon's Ridewatch) Time for more Digimon Power!

Nico activated it.

Nico: (Echoing) TERRA DESTROYER!

Nico threw a massive and powerful energy ball and threw it and it hit Another BlackWarGreymon and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They explosion was incredible!

Leeli: WOW! That was powerful!

Girl Jordan: You are not kidding!

Nico: Feel the heat! (ACTIVATES HEATSTROKE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a massive blast of fire and blasted her down.

Qin: Oh yeah!

May: (gets out Geruga Doggler's Ridewatch) Save some for me, honey!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

May: It's the Pirates life for me! (ACTIVATES PIRATE QUEEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: And now this. (ACTIVATES FORMICA REGIA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Maria: And to take flight!

She activated Dragonfly's Ridewatch and flew into the air and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Axel Manning: My turn!

He activated Heatstroke's ridewatch and fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Then General Schwarz, and his team consisting of Evil Pharaoh Man, Dark Riku, Beard Deer, Klomp and Evil Skarr came.

Nico: Nice team, Schwarz!

General Schwarz: Thanks Nico. Boy you guys did a lot here.

Nico: We sure did.

Dark Riku: We heard about that L.O.L. Villain group that appeared and that was gross.

Me: You're not kidding there!

Nico: Boy that was crazy!

Maria: Now, where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here.

We saw a figure next to us and it was a Relicanth.

Me: Wow a Relicanth!

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Nancianna is that you?

Relicanth: (In a girls voice) It sure is Qin.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had blue clothes and blue eyes.

Nancianna: It's good to see you again Qin. And you too Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Nancianna: I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit Another BlackWarGreymon and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went and brought Vladímira over.

Nico: That was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was!

Me: We heard a lot about you Nancianna.

Nancianna: I can tell. I got over 527 million years of catching up to do with you guys.

Me: 527 million years?

Nicole: Were you sent back in time to the Cambrian Period?

Nancianna: That's right and I got exposed to radiation and it made me immortal and invincible. I lived for 527 million years.

All of us: WOW!

Laney: That's incredible!

Me: Welcome to the Eternal Living Club.

Axel Manning: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nancianna: I got a lot of them. But before I went back in time, my favorite is when me and Nico were in Kindergarten and we saw a bad kid picking on another kid.

Nico: Francis Rex.

Nancianna: Yep. We went over and grabbed him by his head and smashed it onto the wall and told him that he will always be garbage.

Me: Nice!

Qin: I remember that! What a jerk.

Eli: He had it coming.

Nico and Nancianna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nancianna: Me too Nico. Me too.

We were back on Earth.

Nico: We had a really eventful rescue.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: I think you'll outlive most of us.

Nancianna: I agree there.

Me: Even though we're all immortal I think that is awesome.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home.

Back at the estate, Lucy Heartfilia was sitting in front of the TV and looking at the shopping channels when we came in.

Lucy Heartfilia: Hey guys. How was the rescue?

Me: Really eventful. But Lucy you are not gonna believe who the Aparoids brought back.

Lucy Heartfilia: Who is it? (GASPS!)

She saw her mother for the first time in 8 years! She hadn't seen her since she died back when she was 10.

Lucy went up to her and tears were streaming down her face.

Lucy Heartfilia: (Voice Breaking) Mom? Is that you?

Layla Heartfilia: Oh Lucy my princess look at you. You've grown into such an amazing and beautiful woman.

Lucy Heartfilia: MOM!

She went over to her and hugged her and cried hard as Layla comforted her.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, and Blue Beetle are heading to Greiger's village in Peru, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're also going to destroy a dangerous and evil old enemy of Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková named Alexander Procházka, he's a very dangerous serial killer who terrorized all of the Czech Republic for years, and he murdered tens of thousands of people and he enjoyed spilling their blood. But, his rampage came to an end when he was defeated by Laura Bakánková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková, and after getting convicted, the serial killer was sentenced to death. But, just before he was set to be executed, Damian Constantine, the demonic, deranged, out-of-control murderous psychopathic lunatic and old enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends, broke him out and set him loose on Greiger's village as revenge for what we did to the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends yesterday, and this isn't going to be the last time Damian pulls those kinds of dirty stunts.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Greiger's village, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but Laura, you, Erika, Helena, Andrea, Radana, and Marie aren't going to like hearing who's causing havoc here: the person causing havoc is your old enemy from the Czech Republic, Alexander Procházka.

Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková gasped in horror.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) What?! That sadistic serial killer's here?!

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) I never thought we'd run into that sadistic monster ever again even after we defeated him years ago.

Me: I've heard about him. He's a serial killer who terrorized the Czech Republic for years, right?

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Yes, that's correct. Alexander Procházka is a very dangerous serial killer who terrorized all of the Czech Republic for years, and during his rampage, he murdered tens of thousands of people and he enjoyed spilling their blood. But, his rampage came to an end when he was defeated by me, Erika, Helena, Andrea, Radana, and Marie, and after getting convicted, he was sentenced to death.

Lincoln: But, just before he was set to be executed, he suddenly escaped from the prison before he could meet his doom.

Yakko: And we soon found out from Buster that Damian Constantine, the demonic, deranged, out-of-control murderous psychopathic lunatic and our old enemy, broke him out and set him loose on Greiger's village as revenge for what we did to the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends yesterday.

We gasped in shock.

Eli: That demonic, deranged, out-of-control lunatic, of all the dumb stunts that monster pulled, this is by far the dumbest ever!

Lincoln: Yeah, and this isn't going to be the last time Damian pulls those kinds of dirty stunts, we've only got two weeks until The Ridonculous Race and that lunatic is trying to kill us before then.

Girl Jordan: I've already printed out the Wanted Posters for Damian Constantine, and Babs provided me with his picture, but I got to warn you: it's terrifying.

Girl Jordan took out the Wanted Poster for Damian Constantine, and we soon saw his picture for ourselves, and it was indeed terrifying: he was a 21-year-old man with long pitch black hair going down to his neck, deathly pale skin, red eyes filled with out-of-control insanity and the sclera of his eyes are dark red, he had a demonic smirk on his face and he has fangs, he was dressed in a long black coat, white dress shirt and necklace with red brooch, black pants, black knee-high boots, and in his right hand is a sword with a 7'0" massive and long curved blade and three edges going down the blade and yellow dragon etched on it, gold bar for the crossguard, red gem embedded in the hilt, longer brown handle, and large gold sphere with demonic eye etched on it for the pommel and tied to the pommel is a red tassel.

Nico: Yeesh, well, now we know what he looks like: demonic, deranged, psychopathic, out-of-control, evil, creepy, and crazy beyond belief.

Lincoln: (Shudders) And I thought the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the others were bad, but this guy takes the cake. But, we'll worry about him when the Ridonculous Race starts, first, we got to deal with Alexander Procházka, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Kara.

Supergirl: You're welcome, Lincoln, and Greiger's village is really peaceful. But, it's also right next to The Nazca Lines, the place where The Earthbound Immortals were imprisoned in.

Lincoln: Yeah, I can feel the dark energy here.

Nico: Plus, we'll also run into another of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, and Korimon. Ooh, I hope that the next one we run into is Kagemon, and I hope Greiger's siblings are okay.

Suddenly, we saw Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, along with Lunalight Leo Dancer, appear before us, and with them are the eleven girls, and Greiger's two siblings, Annie and Max.

Nico: What in the? Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, along with Lunalight Leo Dancer.

Lunalight Leo Dancer: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua: (Girl's voice) But, we got the eleven girls, and Annie and Max away from that serial killer, Alexander Procházka.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, I knew it was you, Ariane Sanchez, and that voice from Lunalight Leo Dancer, I knew we'd run into you as well, Kagemon. Plus, it's awesome to meet you and Annie, Max.

Max: You too, Lincoln. But, I think we should talk later.

?: (Czech Accent) I will enjoy slashing all of your throats and drinking your blood. (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

We then saw our target, Alexander Procházka, he was a man with black hair, black eyes of hatred and darkness, and he was dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, and he had a knife in his hand.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've just run into our prime target, Alexander Procházka. Time to send you on a one-way trip to Hell, you bloodthirsty monster.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic

Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Supergirl and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light

Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Alexander Procházka, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková fired powerful blasts of magic, which transformed into blades that proceeded to hack Alexander Procházka into a million pieces, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one less serial killer running loose, but Damian really crossed it by getting another one of my Guardian Angels' enemies involved. Come the day of The Ridonculous Race, and he'll pay for all of his wrongdoings with his own blood. (To Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon) And it's so good to see you again, Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon.

Ariana Sanchez reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with indigo markings and she has the Whale Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in an indigo vest, black crop top, black skirt, indigo pants, indigo legwarmers, black sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, indigo flames, and whales on the coattails and on the back is Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, and holstered on her back is a massive Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell

Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua-themed greatsword with embedded indigo gems and the monsters of Greiger etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Chacu Challhua heads for the crossguard, large indigo gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Chacu Challhua heads and large indigo gem on the bottom of the large Chacu Challhua heads for the pommel.

And Kagemon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: darkness, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is Lunalight Leo Dancer, and holstered on her back is a massive Lunalight Leo Dancer-themed greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Lunalight Leo Dancer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Lunalight Leo Dancer heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Lunalight Leo Dancer heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large Lunalight Leo Dancer heads for the pommel.

Ariana Sanchez: You too, Lincoln.

Kukimon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon and he hugged them, and Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Ariana, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kagemon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ariana Sanchez: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old and permanently 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Kagemon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua is Ariane Sanchez, she's my Guardian Angel from Domino City and classmate in English and she's known as The Reactor Dark Whale Queen and Avatar of Earthbound

Immortal Chacu Challhua, because she, just like Greiger, Dark Signer of The Whale, uses a Reactor Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua. Ariane Sanchez is a powerful master of both darkness and light, and she trained me a lot in mastering both light and darkness, and she's a descendant of The Star Dragon King, the ruler of the ancient Stairway to the Dragon Star, a pre-Incan civilization which had been plagued by very dark disturbances, and the cause of it were The Earthbound Immortals 5,000 years ago.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea that she's a descendant of The Star Dragon King.

Me: Same here, and she knew of what The Earthbound Immortals had done 5,000 years ago.

Lincoln: That's right. Plus, I made her a beautiful necklace with a whale pendant, and to show thanks, Ariane kissed me on the lips. She's also the sister of Greiger, Dark Signer of The Whale, and the older sister of Annie and Max, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion.

Annie: We were so glad to see Ariana again, and she told us that Greiger's alright, and that he's in The Masters of Evil.

Max: And that he has Boris as his archenemy.

Lincoln: That's right, and your brother's kept you all up to date on our adventures. And the Lunalight Leo Dancer Gene-Slammer is Kagemon, she's the sixth of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and The Warrior of Darkness. She and I love to dance in the darkness, and we also even meditate in darkness. Kagemon even made me a necklace with darkness and other elements on it, which merged with my Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love, and to show, I kissed Kagemon on the lips, and she hates Lisa with a passion.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Two Guardian Angels who hate Lisa with a blazing passion, I hate to find out what she did to earn their wrath, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Kagemon: He keeps on amazing everyone with his many skills, and I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Ariana want to give me your blood, right?

Ariana Sanchez: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Kagemon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, and Korimon.

Lincoln first went up to Ariana Sanchez, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Kagemon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kagemon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kagemon and Ariana Sanchez with indigo and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and indigo and dark purple crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ariana Sanchez: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon.

Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are A.B.A, Valentine, and Ramlethal Valentine from Guilty Gear, Princess Sara from the Sonic Franchise, Erel Plowse, Setsuna Saizuki, and Midori Himeno from Evil Zone, Rin Carol Azami, Serina Hiyu, Miki Kiryuin, and Princess Elise the Third from the Sonic Franchise.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's A.B.A, Valentine, and Ramlethal Valentine from Guilty Gear, Princess Sara from the Sonic Franchise, Erel Plowse, Setsuna Saizuki, and Midori Himeno from Evil Zone, Rin Carol Azami, Serina Hiyu, Miki Kiryuin, and Princess Elise the Third from the Sonic Franchise.

Nicole: Whoa, that's really awesome, and Sonic, Silver, and Shadow are in for a reunion with Princess Sara and Princess Elise the Third.

Lincoln: You bet. Are you girls okay?

Princess Sara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Princess Sara and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Alexander Procházka, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Princess Sara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Princess Sara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of A.B.A, Valentine, Ramlethal Valentine, Princess Sara, Erel Plowse, Setsuna Saizuki, Midori Himeno, Rin Carol Azami, Serina Hiyu, Miki Kiryuin, and Princess Elise the Third with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Alexander Procházka, a very dangerous serial killer who terrorized the Czech Republic for years and murdered tens of thousands of people and a dangerous and evil old enemy of Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková. But, his rampage came to an end when he was defeated by them, and after getting convicted, the serial killer was sentenced to death. But, just before he was set to be executed, Damian Constantine, the demonic, deranged, out-of-control murderous psychopathic lunatic and old enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends, broke him out and set him loose on Greiger's village as revenge for what we did to the Universe 666 versions of The Ripping Friends yesterday.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving him a very nasty thrashing, and finally, Lincoln, Laura Baránková, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková finishing him off by firing blasts of magic which turned into blades to slice him to shreds and banish his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Ariana Sanchez, and Kagemon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That Damian, now he's gone too far involving old enemies of your Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: And one of them was the most dangerous and vicious serial killer in the Czech Republic. But, Ariana and Kagemon made sure to get not only the eleven girls to safety, but that also included Max and Annie as well, since they're Ariana and Greiger's siblings.

May: And we already met them, and they've been kept up to date on our adventures from Greiger.

Maria: That's awesome.

---

After destroying Alexander Procházka and pissing Damian Constantine off for another of his early attacks on us, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ariana Sanchez and Kagemon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Ariana Sanchez: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Kagemon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kagemon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ariana Sanchez: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Ariana, Kagemon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Kagemon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were doing some training in the darkness, but then, we heard the sound of maniacal laughter in the air, and there's only one person who could make that sound: it was Lisa, and we saw her charging right for us along with her army of robots, and she was out for blood. But, Lincoln and I were ready for them, we fired blasts of darkness at Todd and the rest of Lisa's robots and destroyed them, then, we fired blasts of darkness at Lisa, and she got trapped inside a dark energy sphere, and she couldn't get out. We then dragged her back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what

Lisa tried to do to us, she wound up getting grounded for fifteen weeks and was thrown in a metal cage. Lisa screamed and she swore bloody revenge on us, but Lily showed up, dressed as a police officer, and she banged on the metal cage with a mallet, and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Sheesh, even after all the times Lisa's been beaten down like that, she just absolutely refused to quit!

Luna: We've been at the receiving end of that heartless, emotionless "prodigy" for years, along with her trying to make us her test subjects for her insane experiments, she was absolutely insane and completely out of her flipping mind!

Ariana Sanchez: She sure was. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her mad experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy with some homework for English, and we were at my house since The Loud House was not the perfect place for it. But then, we heard the sound of maniacal laughter in the air, and there's only one people who could make that sound: Lisa, and we saw her charging right for us along with her army of robots, and she was out for blood. But, Lincoln and I were ready for them, we fired blasts of darkness at Todd and the rest of Lisa's robots and destroyed them, then, we fired blasts of darkness at Lisa, and she got trapped inside a dark energy sphere, and she couldn't get out.

Nicholette Torrington: I saw the whole thing when I was coming back, and not only did Lincoln and Ariana did awesome with destroying Todd and those robots again, but Lisa was really pissed off even inside the dark energy sphere.

Lincoln: She sure was. We dragged her back home, and after I told Mom and Dad of what Lisa tried to do to me, she got grounded for sixteen weeks and was thrown in a metal cage. Lisa screamed and she swore bloody revenge on us, but Lily showed up, dressed as a police officer, and she banged on the metal cage with a mallet, and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Oh man, Warden Lily strikes again!

Lily: You bet I did, and after I did that, I changed the password on Lisa's bunker again, and I made sure to sent the robot parts to Becky Long, where she disposed of them once and for all.

Becky Long: I never liked Todd nor the rest of that little monster's robots, so I got the pleasure of throwing their parts in an incinerator for good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama are heading to Hanalei Bay in Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them after Kurumu and Mizore introduced them to him, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Sumae Mizuno: Wow, so this is Hanalei Bay, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Seaside Hill before, Sumae, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and

Tonko Oniyama got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Seaside Hill, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama are now part of your harem.

Kurumu Kurono: Thank me and Mizore for introducing them to him.

Mizore: And he saved them from Flip's muscle-bound thugs again.

Silver the Hedgehog: If he continues with that dumb stunt, it's not going to be long before one of us does the same thing that Eli did to him.

Lincoln: He just doesn't know when to quit, Silver. Plus, I've already got my little payback to dish out on him for insulting Rarity that day.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and Flip was mercilessly beaten up by a gang of thugs that Wanda had gotten to beat up Icky Vicky.

Wanda: Ooh, you summoned the gang of thugs I'd gotten to beat up Icky Vicky.

Lincoln: Yep, and now that Icky Vicky's tied up, they can have their fun in beating her up. Consider it a late payback for what she called you in her diary.

Wanda: Thanks, Lincoln. Get her, boys! Make her cry like a baby!

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Xeqfees of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Ccaarea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Ccaarea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Ccaarea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Ccaarea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Emma Guntherton: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Emma Guntherton's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Grief-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ccaarea, she left black and dark purple energy, darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels with every step.

Emma Guntherton: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Ccaarea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to drown in a sea of dark retribution for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Emma Guntherton was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy with darkness and shadows surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels and Grief flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ccaarea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emma Guntherton emerged, but she was changed forever.

Emma Guntherton grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels surrounding her, she has Grief emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Grief with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold flame links. Emma Guntherton has on a sleeveless dark purple blouse, midnight black short-sleeved blouse, midnight black skirt, black pants, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Grief surrounded by darkness and shadows. Suddenly, Emma Guntherton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight angel wings with dark purple tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with dark purple tips. Emma Guntherton has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emma Guntherton's massive Grief-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark purple energy, darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Grief's Elemental Darkness Draconic Phoenix Shadow Greatsword of Elemental Dark Grief Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and the Dark Elemental Grief etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black phoenix heads with dark purple gems for eyes and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the midnight black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Grief's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Grief that said, "Emma Guntherton, Gene-Slammer of Grief, Elemental Angel of Darkness, Loving Youngest Sister of Fiona Guntherton, Saline

Guntherton, Bertha Guntherton, and Hailey Guntherton, Dear Friend of Emma, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Sachi Yamamura the Virus Dopant, Destroyer of Ccaarea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

エマ・ガンサートン、悲しみのジーン・スラマー、闇のエレメンタル・エンジェル、フィオナ・ガンサートン、サリーン・ガンサートン、バーサ・ガンサートン、ヘイリー・ガンサートンの愛情深い妹、エマの親愛なる友人、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、サチ・ヤマムラの宿敵、ウイルス・ドーパント、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のカエリアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、闇、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Emma Guntherton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GRIEF-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX DARKNESS SHADOW GRIEF ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL DARKNESS SHADOW GRIEF ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL DARKNESS SHADOW GRIEF ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emma Guntherton's Super Angel-Grief-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ccaarea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Emma Guntherton fired a powerful black and dark purple energy blast with darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and dark angels at Ccaarea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got hit hard by the darkness, but this really pissed him off now.

Fiona Guntherton: Wow, Emma's transformed, awesome!

Bertha Guntherton: That's really incredible, and she really hit Ccaarea hard with those dark energy blasts.

Nico: Yeah, and she's really got him pissed off now big time.

Emma Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Grief Shadow Darkness Draconic Phoenix Darkness Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Shadow Darkness Grief Angel Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of the darkness, Ccaarea.

Nico: Let's get him, Emma, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Emma Guntherton.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Emma Guntherton and Nico went after Ccaarea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ccaarea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Ccaarea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Ccaarea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Ccaarea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Ccaarea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Ccaarea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Emma Guntherton and Nico who dodged it.

Lincoln: Emma, Nico, hang on!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Ccaarea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Ccaarea and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Ccaarea's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Emma, let's end this bastard for good.

Emma Guntherton: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Grief Shadow Darkness Draconic Phoenix Darkness Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Shadow Darkness Grief Angel Love) You got it, Nico.

Emma Guntherton and Nico sent Ccaarea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Ccaarea.

Emma Guntherton and Nico: ELEMENTAL GRIEF DRACONIC PHOENIX DARK SHADOW KAMEHAMEHA!

Emma Guntherton and Nico fired two massive dark purple energy Kamehameha waves with darkness, shadows, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels which hit Ccaarea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Emma Guntherton and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Emma Guntherton and Nico holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emma Guntherton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Emma Guntherton: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-five members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Ccaarea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emma.

Suddenly, Emma Guntherton wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Emma Guntherton's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Grief flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Emma Guntherton absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Grief vanished.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call another cult fanatic put down for good, nice job, Nico and Emma.

Nico: Thanks, J.D., and like Lincoln said, those potions the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of the Planets of Holy Ghidorah have allow them to transform into King Ghidorah Hybrid Monsters and they also acquire his powers as well.

Lincoln: But, they only use it when they've really been pushed too far. However, one rainbow energy blast separates them from their King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nico: And they wind up becoming your next meal for you to absorb, Lincoln, and for tomorrow for Vinyl Scratch's big mission, the next member is Qiienna, which means you're up next, Holly, along with you and Lincoln, Vinyl Scratch.

Holly Volvenstein: Whoa, four against one, awesome, and we'll make Qiienna pay tomorrow.

Nico: We sure will. And we're down to the last Dark Signer Monsters Fusion Gene-Slammer, which means we know who we'll be meeting tomorrow on your rescue, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, the Fusion Gene-Slammer for Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Ape Fighter, Ape Magician, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, the monsters of Devack.

Maria Tredwell: The Dark Signer of The Monkey.

---

Later Horsea was going to show us what she does for her day.

Maria: Let's see what Horsea does all day.

Me: This looks like a job for…

I spun around and I was in my Crocodile Hunter uniform!

Me: (Australian Accent) Jungle Explorer J.D.! Crikey!

Maria: I hope she'll be okAy.

Nico: She'll be okay.

Horsea was heading out for her day.

Nico: Here she comes.

Horsea: What to do today?

She thought about it and then she decided to go to our waterpark.

Horsea: To the Waterpark!

She was off.

Horsea: Here I am!

She arrived at our Phoenix Land Water Park.

She went in and decided to go on the waterslides and they were

awesome.

Horsea: Here we go.

She slid down a slide called THE TYPHOON!

Horsea: This is so much fun!

She slid down to a pool with a splash!

SPLASH!

Me: Crikey that was a big splash mates!

Horsea swam back to the surface

She surfaced and it was fun.

Maria: Wow that was cool.

Then she decided to go on the most amazing ride we just built: THE BLOODY TAPEWORM!

It was a huge 300 foot swirling waterslide.

FART FART FART FART!

Yes it makes farting noises every time they come out.

Me: Crikey that is a dangerous one mates.

Maria was biting her fingernails in fright.

Horsea: Here I go!

She went down the slide.

Horsea: WEEE!

She went down the slide and it was fast.

Then she came out with a loud fart.

LOUD FART!

SPLASH!

Horsea: That was fun!

?: Boy no kidding!

She saw a Clamperl with her.

Horsea: Oh wow a Clamperl!

Clamperl: (In a girls voice) Awesome to meet a Horsea. My name is Jamie Marchesano and I am a friend of Nico.

Horsea: Awesome to meet you.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and pink eyes and was in a smoking hot blue bikini.

Me: Crikey. Looks like Horsea found the next gene-slammer mates.

Horsea: Want to hang out with me?

Jaime Marchesano: I would like that.

Horsea: Cool.

They went to the surfing pool and Jamie was an amazing surfer.

Jamie Marchesano: COWABUNGA!

Horsea: YEAH WOO!

Me: Crikey that is some awesome surfing mates.

Maria: Boy it sure is.

Horsea: What to do now?

Their stomachs growled.

Jaime Marchesano: Lets go get some food.

Horsea: Good idea.

They went to the Fat Boy Diner after Jaime got dressed in her shorts.

At the Fat Guy Diner, Eleanor Ermey was sitting with Lieutenant Dwayne Hunter and the pit crew of the S.S. Darkhorse, the base of operations and repair ship for the Big Guy. She was having lunch with Jo, Garth, Mac and Harley Griffin who is the pilot of Harddrive in the Masters of Evil.

Harley Griffin: So there is Lieutenant Hunter hiding in the corner of the officers club and he still got the dress and wig on right? When out of nowhere our C.O.

Lieutenant Dwayne Hunter: Ha. Colonel Sails.

Harley Griffin: Tough As Nails Sails, he struts up to Hunter and we think that's it we're busted. But instead the guy holds out his hand and says "Care to Dance?"

They laughed at that one.

Eleanor Ermey: That is funny! Reminds me of a prank I did at boot camp. Reminded my grandfather of a prank that befell him.

Harley Griffin: That is funny.

Eleanor Ermey: Yeah I got 6 months of peeling potatoes for it.

Harley Griffin: That is crazy.

Horsea and Jaime came in.

Horsea: Hello, everybody!

Eleanor Ermey: Hello Horsea! And Jaime!

Jaime Marchesano: Eleanor!

They went and hugged.

Jaime Marchesano: It's awesome to see you here.

Eleanor Ermey: I just joined the team a few days ago.

Jaime Marchesano: Cool and I heard you made it to Sergeant. Congratulations.

Eleanor Ermey: Thanks. It's awesome.

They got to having burgers.

Horsea was eating her burger.

It was a beef and mushroom burger.

Horsea: So Jaime what is your favorite memory of Nico?

Jaime Marchesano: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico made the largest island waterpark in the world. We call it Neptune Splashworld.

Nico: I remember that. That is so awesome.

Maria: That is so cool that you and Jaime made that big a waterpark.

Me: That is amazing mates.

Nico: Yep. Good times.

Horsea: That was a delicious burger.

Eleanor Ermey: Glad you guys liked it.

Jaime Marchesano: It was awesome.

Later Jaime and Horsea decided to go to the Arcade.

Horsea: Time for some Arcade fun.

Jaime Marchesano: Lets do it.

They went into the Arcade and got to playing all kinds of games. They played skee-ball and so much more.

Horsea: Let's get some prizes!

Jaime Marchesano: You read my mind.

They made a boatload of tickets and Horsea got an awesome plasma globe lamp and Jaime got a really awesome mermaid charm bracelet.

Me: Crikey they sure got some good prizes mates.

Nico: They sure did.

Later they decided to call it a day and head home. They were at the waterpark the longest.

They went home.

Sonoi, Sononi, and Sonoza were watching us from afar.

Sonoi: It won't be along before J.D. and Nico meet us?

Sonoza: Sonoi, what are we doing just watching them? We should be warning them about what Sonoshi and his associates plan to do! (about to go to us)

Sononi: (stops him) We can't! Sonoshi will know about our involvement!

Sonoi: Sononi is right. Believe me. I don't like it anymore then you do. But all we can do is keep things under control on our end with the Donbrothers' help.

Sonoza: (sighs) I hate it when you're right!

With that, Sonoi, Sonoza, and Sononi went back to the Donbrothers' base. But not before Sononi looked at us one last time worriedly.

Sononi: Please be safe, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. (leaves)

I sensed them and they are watching us.

Me: (In my head) Looks like the Former Noto Three Generals are watching us and are trying not to let Sonoshi and the others know they are involved. Don't worry you three, your secret is safe with us.

Maria: How was your day, Horsea?

Horsea: Really fun!

Maria: Glad you had a lot of fun.

Nico: And Jaime it's awesome having you with us.

Jaime Marchesano: It's awesome being here Nico.

Qin: We're glad to have you with us too.

* * *

Later the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7347.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Aerwiar for an awesome adventure and we're heading there to help Leeli, Tink and Janner find a mysterious treasure.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Persephone's team will include Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J and Agent K. Gaz's team will include Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield and Centaur Man.

Me: Awesome choices.

Misty Tredwell: That is a great team setup for Persephone.

Camie: It sure is.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Luvdisc and Salamence.

Qin: OOH!

Me: Awesome choices.

Sailor Sun: Those are perfect.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Aerwiar.

Nico: Here we are!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets engage landing.

We got to landing.

We landed and then we got out.

William: First, keep your eyes out for the Gorebyss and Relicanth.

Me: You mean Gorebyss and Huntail.

William: Oh right. Sorry. Let me rephrase that. First, keep your eyes out for the Gorebyss and Huntail.

Me: Okay.

Qin: We will.

Nicole: Okay lets head down into the Catacombs.

Maria: Do the Catacombs have any water?

Nico: They might.

We went down into the Catacombs that the kids went into before.

Me: Oooh. Scary mine tunnel.

Qin: I think it's amazing.

Nicole: Me too.

We followed the path in my books and it was awesome.

Nico: Poromon, on one of Lewa's remaining missions, do you want to come with? You ARE a bird, after all.

Poromon: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Camie: Cool.

We continued on.

Poliwag: Us mascots have to stick together after all.

Me: Yep.

We got to a door.

Nicole: This must be it.

Leeli: Yep.

Nico: The treasure has to behind here.

Leeli: It is.

Leeli opened it by pushing buttons in the shape of a W and the door opened and in it was lots of gold and jewels!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Wow what a treasure.

Camie: This must be the family fortune of the Wingfeathers.

Leeli: I think it is.

Janner: It has to be.

He showed us the sword of their father and it was a magical and cool sword.

Me: Awesome sword.

Nico: I'll say.

We got the treasure out and then when we were outside we saw a Huntail and Gorebyss!

Me: There's our Pokemon.

Eli: Huntail and Gorebyss.

Huntail: (In a girls voice) Glad we found you guys.

Gorebyss: (In a Girls voice) Same here.

Nico: Tanya and Hailey Hunter!

They reverted back. The Huntail was a girl with orange hair and had blue clothes and the Gorebyss was a girl that had pink hair and pink clothes.

Qin: Awesome to see you girls.

Hailey Hunter: You too Qin.

Leeli: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Tanya Hunter: Our favorites are where we found a fortune treasure that was the long lost heist of one of the country's most dangerous gangsters.

Nicole: The loot of Al Capone! Wow!

Hailey Hunter: That's right.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Hailey Hunter: We did too Nico.

Nico: This was a really fun treasure hunt.

Eli: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now lets get ready for tomorrow. We got to help Jun and save her from the nightmare she was inflicted with.

Eli: Yep. We sure do.

Me: Hold on Jun. We're coming.

We went back home and got ready and went to sleep for tomorrow.

Meanwhile in Japan, Jun was crying hard and she was ready to face her demons and she was going to be free of them soon.

Jun: (CRYING) Soon my nightmare will be over! Team Loud Phoenix Storm help me! (CRYING) I need to be rid of this nightmare!

She then got up and brushed her tears off and knew we were coming.

Jun: No I got to be strong. Then I can let it all out.

She turned into her Devil Lady form and went at the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ink Rose's team consisting of Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel along with General Schwarz, Evil Pharaoh Man, Dark Riku, Beard Deer, Klomp and Evil Skarr and we're going to a planet made of Blood Sausages and that one is gonna be interesting and tasty. Also we're going to battle Another Blair (The Thing) and also Another General Schwarz. And we're going to meet a Salamence Gene-slammer and her name is Wendy Valerious and she is from

Transylvania and is a vampire hunter.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Holly Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Black Rock Triskelion, Nico, Vinyl Scratch, and Lincoln VS Qiienna

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Gotham Royal York, and we got word that Flip has broken out yet again, and that mutant cheapskate still wants revenge on us. Fat chance we're going to let that mutant get away with this, this time, we're kicking his three-cheeked ass hard and we're sending him right back to Lynn's Table to be chained up to his post again, but this time, we're so going to up the humiliation even more for everything he's done in the past. And we're going to meet the last Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Dark Signers' Monsters, this time, it's a Fusion Gene-Slammer for Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu named Alessa Garcia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Peru and classmate in English and she's known as The Yellow Fire Dark Ape Queen and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, because she, just like Devack, Dark Signer of The Monkey, uses a Ape Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu. Alessa Garcia is a powerful master of both darkness and light, and she trained Lincoln a lot in mastering both light and darkness, and she's a legendary prankster and trickster who has used myriads of tricks on criminals, and she's used myriads of pranks on bullies and those pranks and tricks had driven them right to the point of insanity. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a monkey pendant, and to show thanks, Alessa kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Devack, Dark Signer of The Monkey, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion, and she's used a lot of her tricks on that deranged and completely insane prankster whenever April Fools Day comes around, and Alessa has kicked Luan to the curb with her brand of pranks and tricks.

As you saw earlier we're going to help Jun and help her be rid of the very monster that ruined her life and that monster is Satoru and we're going to destroy that monster and make him pay big time for all his crimes and send his sorry ass to the Black Gates! And Vinyl

Screatch of course is going to transform against him for phase 1 of her transformation and of course Vinyl Scratch is going to transform against Qiienna for Phase 2.

see you next time.

# ANGELS VS DEMONS OF JAPAN

This chapter is based on the show Devil Lady.

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE BECAUSE THIS IS GONNA BE EXPLOSIVE!

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ink Rose's team consisting of Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel along with General Schwarz, Evil Pharaoh Man, Dark Riku, Beard Deer, Klomp and Evil Skarr and we were heading to another awesome and amazing food planet and this one was going to be awesome.

Qin: Boy this food planet looks like it will be cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

Varie: I'm really excited to see what this world is like.

Nico: Me too!

Xenia: This is gonna be fun.

Leeli: Wow! Look at space! It's so amazing. It goes on forever.

Me: Seeing it while flying through it is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Ink Rose: I'm really excited for this rescue and our mission too.

Nico: Ink Rose, I want to thank you, Schwarz, and your teams for coming

Ink Rose: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys because I'm part of the Goths of Darkness.

Qin: That's true but it's still fun.

Suno: It sure is. I can't wait to kick some butt today.

Xenia: Same here.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Suno, what do you like to do in your free time?

Suno: Well before I joined you guys I helped my friends in my snow village. Now I like training with Goku. It's my way of saying thank you for saving us from the evil of the Red Ribbon Army.

Me: Master Goku really did an awesome thing there.

Nico: That was awesome that Kakarot did all that.

Xenia: It sure was.

Suno: Yep. I also train really hard to get where I'm at too.

Camie: Hard work and effort really pays off.

Himiko: It sure does.

Maria: The Red Ribbon Army was nothing but trouble.

Me: Yes it was! They were going to destroy everything in their path to get their dreams of World Domination.

Nico: Bunch of assholes! Glad they got what was coming to them.

Xenia: Same here.

Me: Master Goku destroyed every single one of them. Either their faces in or letting some of the authorities take them down.

Xenia: Yeah he sure did.

Camie: No kidding.

Me: At least we're rid of them now that Dr. Gero is gone too.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yesterday was a great day off.

Leeli: Boy it sure was. And we found the treasure of my family.

Nicole: That was so fun and cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Yesterday's rescue however had some really weird and crazy villains too.

Nico: Boy you are not kidding there. Those were the goofiest and funniest villains ever.

Lola: Yeah and the grossest.

Camie: No kidding there!

Me: Boy those people are going to be smelling bad for days.

Nico: At least there wasn't a villain that uses chum.

Me: Can you imagine that!? That would be gross!

Lana: I'll say! I would like it.

Nico: Yeah! YOU would!

We laughed!

Me: Yeah but some of us wouldn't.

Qin: No kidding.

Leeli: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Yeah.

Vinyl was looking in worry.

Vinyl Scratch: I'm so worried about Jun.

Nico: She was doing okay the last time we saw her.

Vinyl Scratch: I know that. But I'm just worried that Satoru is going to come after her before we get there.

Me: Satoru wiil pay for everything he did. If he even so much as touches a single hair on her I will kill him before all of us even get the chance to do so.

Vinyl Scratch: Save seconds for me!

Qin: Yeah! That monster tormented her for far too long.

Varie: Words can't even begin to describe how much I hate that monster!

Me: Yeah what a genocidal fuckup!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: After Satoru's dead, the rescue tomorrow should be us giving Jun a good time.

Me: I agree there. She went through hell because of him.

Vinyl Scratch: No way are we going to let that monster get away with everything he did to Jun. He turned so many of her friends against her and made them do horrible things against their wills.

Me: What he did was unforgivable and if anyone deserves a place worse than the Black Gates it's Satoru!

Nico: I agree there. But there is no place worse than the Black Gates.

Me: I know.

Nico: And no. I don't mean the sexual good time.

May: Nico! We know what you mean.

Me: Yeah no need to get that far. Also Aoi and Jun are already spoken for.

Qin: I agree there.

Leeli: I do too. Poor Jun went through a nightmare.

Xenia: She sure did.

Me: This is something I would never wish upon any of my worst enemies.

Tsuyu: No kidding there. What she went through was essentially hell on Earth.

Carol Pusateri: I agree there.

Vinyl Scratch: But we got to at least help her out.

Nico: And we will.

Juran: We've arrived at the planet.

We saw that it was a red planet and it looked like a planet made of blood.

Me: I hope this isn't a planet made of blood.

Qin: That would be weird there.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a planet made entirely out of blood sausages!

Me: Whoa! A planet made of blood sausages!

Brittney: This is my kind of planet.

Lucy Loud: Mine too.

Brittney: The Goths of Darkness have been known for having one favorite food and that is blood sausages.

They were cooked and they smelled delicious.

Qin: Boy they smell awesome.

Maria tried some.

She ate one and man was it good.

Maria: MMM! (Eating) Delicious!

Xenia: Boy this is so cool. (Eating one)

Brittney: Goths of Darkness we're going to be in for one helluva big mission as we help Jun and Vinyl Scratch and her friends destroy Satoru. So we're going to need all the dark magic we can muster as we help them. Goths of Darkness, Spread thy wings of darkness and let the night eclipse the day.

Goths of Darkness: DARKNESS FALLS!

They did a sausage skewer toast.

Nico: Cool toast.

Brittney: It's our call to arms.

Me: (Eating a sausage) Mmm! This is good.

Qin: It sure is.

Eli: I think so too.

Nico laughed proudly.

May: Nico, why did you laugh like that?

Nico: Sorry. Just trying to imitate Taro Momoi.

Me: Oh yeah I remember seeing Taro laugh like that and that was awesome.

Eli: That is cool.

Me: After we got back we finished watching Donbrothers and let me tell you what happened to Jiro was horrible. His entire childhood has been nothing but a big lie!

Nico: That is horrible!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy Lyra is going to be really busy facing the Noto.

Me: Yeah she sure is.

Camie: But at the same time I feel sorry for Jiro and Taro. They both went through a hellish life.

Me: No shit there. Taro and Naruto both have so much in common.

Nico: You sure do. And the Juto are the ones that made up that big life for Jiro.

Qin: They will pay if we see any of them.

May: Assuming any of them disobey the banishment Taro gave them.

Me: If they do they will be given the Black Gates.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Or the Warp.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: Already found 2 of them but one of them is one that Kate is not going to like.

Kate Lloyd: What is it?

Eli: One of them is Another version of The Thing. The Blair Monster.

We gasped!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: How the fuck did Swartz get ahold of the powers of The Thing!?

Me: No idea. But he is playing with a dangerous force that would wipe out everything.

Nico: He must've gotten it with Evolt's help.

Me: Maybe.

Eli: Oh boy. But also we have Another General Schwarz.

Me: Wow.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Qin: It sure will.

Eli: I sense the Another Blair coming. (Points to the north.) That way.

We stood ready.

Nico: I hear it coming.

We saw a huge object coming right at us and it was right underneath the piles of blood sausages!

Me: WHOA!

We jumped out of the way!

It busted through the ground and we saw a HORRIFYING AND GRUESOME MONSTROSITY! IT WAS A DARK VERSION OF THE BLAIR MONSTER! IT WAS ANOTHER BLAIR MONSTER!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Leeli screamed in fright!

Camie did too!

The Another Blair Monster roared ferociously!

ITS ROAR SOUNDED LIKE NUMEROUS CREATURES ALL AT ONCE! THEN ITS CHEST RIPPED OPEN AND OUT CAME A HORRIFYING DOG CREATURE!

Xenia: HORRIFYING!

Nico: Um… you wanna tell us who you are?

Me: I think the only way we're going to get an answer out of it is if we revert it back!

Vinyl Scratch: I got this!

Nico: Go for it!

She fired a blast of light and it hit the creature and reverted her back and it was a girl with neon aqua blue hair and had Antarctica Clothes on and they were torn up bad.

Me: (GASP) Jackie Blair!

I picked her up and saw the ridewatch.

Me: Nico that Ridewatch deserves to be thrown into the sun!

Nico: That you can count on.

Nico went and grabbed it opened a portal and threw it into the Sun.

Nico: There.

I brought her over.

Maria put a blanket on her.

Jackie Blair woke up and she was really cold and hurt all over.

Me: Jackie? Jackie are you okay?

Jackie Blair: (Groans Weakly) J.D. Is that you?

Me: Yeah it's me.

Nico: There's the Ridebook.

We saw it and I picked it up and it was called The 10,000,000 Aliens of The Thing.

Me: Scary.

Jackie Blair: What happened? Where am I?

Nico: You're on a planet made of blood sausages.

Kate Lloyd: Jackie do you remember anything at all about what happened when you were Anotherized?

Jackie Blair: No I don't. I was over in Antarctica trying to figure out what happened to my grandfather Blair and then next thing I knew this man dressed in purple came and put these 2 things in me and then everything went black.

Nico: One of those feral deals.

Me: Well we have one helluva story to tell you.

Kate Lloyd: And it's a nightmare that affected me at Thule Station and everyone in Outpost 31.

Nico: It was horrible.

Jackie Blair: What happened?

We told her everything about what happened in both Thule Station and in Outpost 31.

---

In the winter of 1982, an alien spacecraft and a nearby alien body are discovered buried in Antarctic ice by members of the Norwegian research station "Thule". American paleontologist Kate Lloyd is recruited by Dr. Sander Halvorson and assistant Adam Finch to investigate. They fly to Thule in a helicopter with pilots Sam Carter and Derek Jameson, and crewman Griggs. They meet station chief Edvard Wolner, along with his team of Juliette, Karl, Jonas, Henrik, Colin, Peder, Lars, and Lars' dog.

The body is excavated in a block of ice and returned to the Thule Station. During a party, Jameson sees the alien burst from the ice block. Searching for the alien, the team finds Lars' dog dead. The alien drags Henrik into itself, spattering blood on Olav. The group kills the alien with a flamethrower. An autopsy finds that the alien's cells were copying Henrik's. Olav falls ill.

As Carter, Jameson, and Griggs are taking off in the helicopter to take Olav to a medical facility, Griggs transforms into a monstrous creature and attacks Olav causing the helicopter to crash in the mountains. Kate discovers dental fillings in a bloodied shower and tells the team that the alien can assimilate and imitate its victims and that it is now living among them. Edvard orders the team to drive to the closest base; however, Juliette and Kate want to prevent anyone from leaving. Juliette lures Kate into an abandoned room before transforming and attacking her. Kate escapes and the Juliette-Thing kills Karl. Lars kills the Juliette-Thing with a flamethrower and the team resolves to quarantine themselves until the threat is eliminated.

That night, Carter and Jameson stagger back from the crashed helicopter. Suspected to be alien, they are imprisoned in isolation. As the alien does not assimilate inorganic material, Kate proposes everyone be checked for dental fillings. The test implicates Sander, Edvard, Adam, and Colin, who have no fillings.

Lars is abducted while going to fetch Carter and Jameson for testing. Carter and Jameson break into the main building, shooting Peder dead and puncturing his flamethrower tank, causing an explosion and knocking Edvard unconscious. When brought to the main room, Edvard violently transforms, infects Jonas and Jameson, and gruesomely assimilates Adam. Kate burns Jonas and Jameson before they can fully transform, then she and Carter pursue the Thing, which assimilates Sander.

The Sander-Thing drives off into the night in a snowcat pursued by Kate and Carter. The spacecraft suddenly activates, separating them. Kate falls into the ship and confronts the monstrous Sander. She kills him with a grenade which shuts down the ship's engines. Kate finds Carter and notices he is missing his earring. Carter indicates the wrong ear so Kate burns the Carter-Thing and moves to the second snowcat before driving away, presumably headed for the Russian station.

The next morning, Thule's helicopter and pilot Matias return. Matias views the ruined station and the husk of the Edvard-Adam-Thing with horror. Colin has committed suicide, and Lars demands at gunpoint that Matias show his teeth. Lars' dog, thought dead, emerges and runs away. Realizing that the dog is a Thing, Lars orders Matias to give chase in the helicopter.

A Norwegian helicopter pursues a sled dog to an American research station. The Americans witness the passenger accidentally blow up the helicopter and himself. The pilot fires a rifle and shouts at the Americans, but they cannot understand him and he is shot dead in self-defense by station commander, Garry. The American helicopter pilot, R.J. MacReady, and Dr. Copper leave to investigate the Norwegian base. Among the charred ruins and frozen corpses, they find the burnt corpse of a malformed humanoid, which they transfer to the American station. Their biologist, Blair, autopsies the remains and finds a normal set of human organs.

Clark kennels the sled dog, and it soon metamorphoses and absorbs several of the station dogs. This disturbance alerts the team, and Childs uses a flamethrower to incinerate the creature. Blair autopsies the Dog-Thing and surmises it is an organism that can perfectly imitate other life-forms. Data recovered from the Norwegian base leads the Americans to a large excavation site containing a partially buried alien spacecraft, which Norris estimates has been buried for over a hundred thousand years, and a smaller, human-sized dig site. Blair grows paranoid after running a computer simulation that indicates the creature could assimilate all life on Earth in a matter of years. The station implements controls to reduce the risk of assimilation.

The remains of the malformed humanoid assimilate an isolated Bennings, but Windows interrupts the process and MacReady burns the Bennings-Thing. The team also imprisons Blair in a tool shed after he sabotages all the vehicles, kills the remaining sled dogs, and destroys the radio to prevent escape. Copper suggests testing for infection by comparing the crew's blood against uncontaminated blood held in storage, but after learning the blood stores have been destroyed, the men lose faith in Garry's leadership, and MacReady takes command. He, Windows and Nauls find Fuchs's burnt corpse and surmise he committed suicide to avoid assimilation. Windows returns to base while MacReady and Nauls investigate MacReady's shack. During their return, Nauls abandons MacReady in a snowstorm, believing he has been assimilated after finding his torn clothes in the shack.

The team debates whether to allow MacReady inside, but he breaks in and holds the group at bay with dynamite. During the encounter, Norris appears to suffer a heart attack. As Copper attempts to defibrillate Norris, his chest transforms into a large mouth and bites off Copper's arms, killing him. MacReady incinerates the Norris-Thing, but its head detaches and attempts to escape before also being burnt. MacReady hypothesizes that the Norris-Thing demonstrated that every part of the Thing is an individual life-form with its own survival instinct. He proposes testing blood samples from each survivor with a heated piece of wire and has each man restrained, but is forced to kill Clark after he lunges at MacReady with a scalpel. Everyone passes the test except Palmer, whose blood recoils from the heat. Exposed, the Palmer-Thing transforms, breaks free of its bonds, and infects Windows, forcing MacReady to incinerate them both.

Childs is left on guard while the others go to test Blair, but they find that he has escaped, and has been using vehicle components to assemble a small flying saucer, which they destroy. Upon their return, Childs is missing, and the power generator is destroyed, leaving the men without heat. MacReady speculates that, with no escape left, the Thing intends to return to hibernation until a rescue team arrives. MacReady, Garry, and Nauls agree that the Thing cannot be allowed to escape and set explosives to destroy the station, but the Blair-Thing kills Garry, and Nauls disappears. The Blair-Thing transforms into an enormous creature and breaks the detonator, but MacReady triggers the explosives with a stick of dynamite, destroying the station.

Childs returns as MacReady sits by the burning remnants, saying he got lost in the storm while pursuing Blair. Exhausted and slowly freezing to death, they acknowledge the futility of their distrust and share a bottle of Scotch whisky.

---

Jackie Blair was horrified about what took place.

Jackie Blair: Oh god. (BREAKS DOWN CRYING)

I went and comforted her.

Me: It's all right Jackie. It's all right.

Nico: Poor girl.

Maria: Time to summon backup.

Maria got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRE RAGE 6!

She summoned Pyro, Quillfire, Lava Volcano Man, Ragnaros, Roll (Wily), and Dancing Diablo Peppers along with Pyros, Yost Pyro, SHS Pyro, Dark Phoenix, Red Volcano and Volcano Man.

Nico: Yeah!

Pyro: Whoa! Look at this place.

They saw Jackie crying.

Pyro: Oh man what's wrong with her?

Me: Ugly story.

Leeli: I'm confused. What is The Thing?

Me: It's a shapeshifting alien parasitic monster that was composed of over 10,000,000 Aliens woven into it. It had the power to take on many forms and imitate life forms perfectly. Kate here has had a terrible nightmare with it.

Nico: Yeah.

Leeli: Oh man.

Eli: I sense that the Another Schwarz is friendly.

Me: Good. That's a relief.

Nico: Yeah.

Then a vortex of darkness came out.

Nico: Here comes Another Schwarz!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER SCHWARZ! But instead of all black he was wearing all white.

Me: Whoa! Like an inverted version of him.

Nico: Yep.

Another Schwarz: (In a girls voice) (Icelandic Accent) Looks like you guys stopped the Another Thing.

Me: (GASP) Sigríður Sigurðardóttir!

She reverted back and it was an Icelandic Goth Girl with black hair, black hair bow, purple eyes and black clothes.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Sigríður Sigurðardóttir is a goth girl that I know from Iceland and she is a true master of darkness and is a great Umbrakinesis master too.

Lola: Cool!

Brittney: Another awesome member for the Goths of Darkness.

Kaito: (Gets out Drive gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Ghost gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Sigríður Sigurðardóttir: No he didn't promise me anything. I fired a ball of darkness and trapped him inside it and made my escape before he can do anything.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) That's good you did.

Vinyl Scratch: It sure is.

Kaito got a Drive Sword and Zocks got a Ghost Sword.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this but we have to save you.

Sigríður Sigurðardóttir: I know. Come at me and don't hold back.

She turned into Another General Schwarz.

Me: To quote Right: Full Speed Ahead!

Sougo: (gets out Drive Ridewatch) And we're taking her out for a Drive.

Armor Time! (Type Speed transformation music) Drive! Drive!

Geiz: (gets out Specter Ridewatch) Nice use of Right's catchphrase though.

Armor Time! (Low-pitched electronic music) Kaigan! Specter!

Sougo got DriveArmor while Geiz got SpecterArmor

Me: This is gonna be great! (ACTIVATES TOQGER GEAR)

I got a Rail Sword!

Me: Been a while since I used a Zenkai Gear.

Nico: (Gets out Schwarz's gear) Let's add this to complete it!

He activated it and got a Darkness Sword.

Nico: And this too. (ACTIVATES EVIL PHARAOH MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico got Pharaoh Shot.

Suno: Me too. (ACTIVATES EVIL PHARAOH MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She got Pharaoh Shot too.

May: Time to open your heart. (ACTIVATES DARK RIKU'S RIDEWATCH)

She got his keyblade.

May: And some strength too. (ACTIVATES BEARD DEER'S RIDEWATCH)

She got his strength.

Maria: Top this. (ACTIVATES KLOMP'S RIDEWATCH)

She got the strength of the Klomp's.

Maria: And this too.

She activated Evil Skarr's ridewatch and got a blaster.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Another General Schwarz all over the place all at once.

Misty Tredwell's team came. She had Cammy Chameleon, Lena Hyena, Chess Cookies, Mad Firefighter Clown and Naja with her.

Nico: Nice team, Misty!

Misty Tredwell: Thanks. It's awesome.

Me: Sweet!

Xenia: Yeah!

We fired more waves of energy and elements and blasted Another General Schwarz all over.

Naja: Did you really think I would be left out of the fun?!

Me: Not at all.

Then a Salamence came.

Me: Cool a Salamence!

Nico: Awesome!

Salamence: (Transylvanian Accent) It's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Wendy Valerious!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had a black dress on.

Wendy Valerious: I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and she was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I went and picked up Sigríður Sigurðardóttir and brought her over.

Suno: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Valerious: My favorite is where me and Nico went and destroyed a vampire castle in Moldova.

Nico: That was fun.

Qin: Nice!

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Wendy Valerious: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets head home.

Nico: I agree there.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A

Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Zick, Roshi, Laura Evans, and Dinosaur Story Rex are heading to Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got word that Flip has broken out yet again, and that mutant cheapskate still wants revenge on us. Fat chance we're going to let that mutant get away with this, this time, we're kicking his three-cheeked ass hard and we're sending him right back to Lynn's Table to be chained up to his post again, but this time, we're so going to up the humiliation even more for everything he's done in the past.

Lincoln: Looks my rescue's taking place here in the city, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got word that Flip has broken out yet again, and that mutant cheapskate still wants revenge on us. Fat chance we're going to let that mutant get away with this, this time, we're kicking his three-cheeked ass hard and we're sending him right back to Lynn's Table to be chained up to his post again, but this time, we're so going to up the humiliation even more for everything he's done in the past.

Nico: That fat mutant thinks he can break free and try to get revenge on us again?! That does it, he's going to get butt kicked big time!

Me: Flip has always been such a sore loser, he just doesn't even know when to quit. Well, now we're so going to make sure he learns his lesson the hard way!

Lincoln: Especially if it means kicking his teeth in to make him learn his lesson, and I want to thank you, Roshi, Laura Evans, and Dinosaur Story Rex for joining us, Zick.

Zick: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, where to find Flip?

Selene Emperyous: He can't head to his hideout anymore, not after what the mascots did in cleaning out the place of every single piece of gold and money Flip stole, and his Food N Fuel is gone for good, now replaced by our new business.

Nico: Plus, we'll also run into another of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, Korimon, and Kagemon. Ooh, I hope the next one we run into is Kinzokumon.

Suddenly, we saw Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, along with Boo'qwurm, appear before us, and with them are the thirteen girls.

Nico: What in the? Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, along with Boo'qwurm from My Singing Monsters?!

Boo'qwurm: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu: (Girl's voice) But, we got the thirteen girls away from that fat hairy mutant cheapskate, Flip, before he could try and kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, I knew it was you, Alessa Garcia, and that voice from Boo'qwurm, I knew we'd run into you, Kinzokumon.

?: (ENRAGED BELLOW) LLLLLLLLLLLOOOOOOUUUUUUUUUDDDDDDDDDDDSSSSSSSSS!

Suddenly, we heard a really loud enraged bellow, and we also caught the stench of a smelly unbathed mutant cheapskate, and we saw our prime target: Flip, and boy, was he beyond extremely pissed off now!

Lincoln: Flip, we should've known we'd run into you once again. Time to send you right back to Dad's restaurant, and this time, you're never getting out again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Zick and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Flip, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

The explosions of those attacks caused tons of gold, gold coins, Jemms, jewels, and pearls to come out of Flip, and Lincoln vacuumed them up, and it pissed Flip off. Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast at Flip, and it turned into a straitjacket and it tied Flip up, and before he could scream at us yet again, Lincoln beamed Flip back to Lynn's Table and he was chained up to his post yet again with rainbow energy chains, and he bellowed with anger yet again. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Don't let us catch you breaking out of your post ever again, you fat, hairy, mutant cheapskate.

Me: Or we'll do much worse to you than just kicking your three-cheeked ass.

Lincoln: I think the humiliations were subjecting him to is already a worst punishment for him. (To Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon) And it's so good to see you again, Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon.

Alessa Garcia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long black hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings with yellow markings and she has the Monkey Nazca Line on her right arm, she's dressed in a yellow vest, black crop top, black skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, black sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, yellow flames, and monkeys on the coattails and on the back is Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, and holstered on her back is a massive Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the monsters of Devack etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large Cusillu heads for the crossguard, large yellow gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Cusillu heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large Cusillu heads for the pommel.

And Kinzokumon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Xelnaga

Eternity Infinity form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: steel, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful steel-colored angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with steel and books on the coattails, and on the back is Boo'qwurm, and holstered on her back is a massive Boo'qwurm-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Boo'qwurm etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, large Boo'qwurm heads for the crossguard, large dark purple gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Boo'qwurm heads and large light blue gem on the bottom of the large Boo'qwurm heads for the pommel.

Alessa Garcia: You too, Lincoln.

Kinzokumon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon and he hugged them, and Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were eleven, Alessa, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kinzokumon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alessa Garcia: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Kinzokumon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Maria Tredwell: And so do we. The Fusion Gene-Slammer of Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu is Alessa Garcia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Peru and classmate in English and she's known as The Yellow Fire Dark Ape Queen and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, because she, just like Devack, Dark Signer of The Monkey, uses a Ape Deck, and spearheading the deck is The Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu. Alessa Garcia is a powerful master of both darkness and light, and she really trained Lincoln a lot in mastering both light and darkness, and she's a legendary prankster and trickster who has used myriads of tricks on criminals, and she's used myriads of pranks on bullies and those pranks and tricks had driven them right to the point of insanity.

Nico: Ooh, that's really awesome: using myriads of tricks on criminals and pranks on bullies that drive them to the point of insanity, that's got to be a brutal and funny punishment.

Regina Goodwin: It sure is, and Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace with a monkey pendant, and to show thanks, Alessa kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the sister of Devack, Dark Signer of The Monkey, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion, and she's used a lot of her many tricks on that deranged and completely insane prankster whenever April Fools Day comes around, and Alessa has kicked Luan to the curb with her brand of pranks and tricks.

Me: I've seen her tricks before, and they put Luan's out-of-control pranks to shame, and it left Luan seething with rage.

Nico: Yikes.

Lincoln: And it took Luna and Leni to restrain Luan before she did something really bad to Alessa and it would cause me to go berserk. And the Boo'qwurm Gene-Slammer is Kinzokumon, the seventh of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and The Warrior of Steel. She's a master the art of forging and crafting stuff, and she and I made a gigantic swimming pool for me and the girls in my harem.

Lincoln pulled up the video of his room and inside it is a gigantic swimming pool for him and the girls in his harem, and it was awesome.

Nico: J.D., Ed, Clyde, Naruto, we have got to get gigantic pools put inside our rooms for us and our harems.

Nicholette Torrington: She even taught Lincoln how to forge and craft, that's how he's able to create some awesome works of art like statues and creating weapons, and to show his thanks, he kissed Kinzokumon on the lips, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a passion.

Me: Oh boy, what did Marv and Harry do this time?

Nico: Something that warranted Lincoln using the same tricks on those two incompetent boobs, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Kinzokumon: I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day.

(To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Alessa want to give me your blood, right?

Alessa Garcia: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Kinzokumon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, Korimon, and Kagemon.

Lincoln first went up to Alessa Garcia, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Kinzokumon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kinzokumon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon with yellow and silver gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow and silver crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Alessa Garcia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon.

Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Chris, Paramythis, Enid, Saphira, Daye, Ruby, Izema, Lanette, Alvina, Larentia, Aegina, Czene, and Sylwiss from Tear Ring Saga.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chris, Paramythis, Enid, Saphira, Daye, Ruby, Izema, Lanette, Alvina, Larentia, Aegina, Czene, and Sylwiss from Tear Ring Saga.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chris: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Chris and the twelve other girls saw who it was that saved them from Flip, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family,

Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo

on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Chris: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chris: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chris, Paramythis, Enid, Saphira, Daye, Ruby, Izema, Lanette, Alvina, Larentia, Aegina, Czene, and Sylwiss with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Flip, who had broken out yet again, and that mutant cheapskate still wants revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving that mutant cheapskate the biggest beatdown of his miserable life and it led to tons more gold, jewels, Jemms, and pearls exploding out of Flip thanks to Lincoln's curse and Lincoln vacuuming it all up and Flip not getting any except for a rainbow energy straitjacket tying him back up and Lincoln beaming Flip back to Lynn's Table and was chained back to his post with rainbow energy chains and bellowing in anger again, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Alessa Garcia, and Kinzokumon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Next time Flip breaks out again, I'm going to ram my foot right up his three-cheeked ass!

Lincoln: This'll be the last time he tries to break out again. Hmm, Dad, pull up the security tape at the restaurant, let's see how that moron managed to escape.

Lynn Sr.: On it, Champ.

Lynn Sr. pulled up the security footage at Lynn's Table to see how Flip escaped. Suddenly, we saw a dark figure slip into the restaurant, and with one slash of a large curved scimitar with a 7'0" massive and long curved blade and three edges going down the blade and yellow dragon etched on it, gold bar for the crossguard, red gem embedded in the hilt, longer brown handle, and large gold sphere with demonic eye etched on it for the pommel and tied to the pommel is a red tassel, Flip was freed. We then saw that it was Damian Constantine who slipped in and freed Flip. When the tape ended, we all gasped in horror.

Lincoln: So, that's how Flip escaped: Damian Constantine slipped into the restaurant with his dark powers and with one slash of his sword, he freed Flip from the chains that he was tied up in.

Nico: Now, he's really going too far.

Me: He sure has.

We then put up powerful Anti-Damian traps to keep that demented and completely deranged out-of-control psychopathic lunatic out of Lynn's Table, and if he steps one foot out of line one more time before our showdown with him and his demonic constructs of The Z-Fighters on The Ridonculous Race in two weeks, we'll remove The Curse of Devil's Point early and send him and his creations straight to The Black Gates

---

After taking down Flip again, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alessa Garcia and Kinzokumon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alessa Garcia: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Kinzokumon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kinzokumon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Alessa Garcia: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Alessa, Kinzokumon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Luan and The Wet Bandits with a burning passion?

Kinzokumon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were doing a huge project for Mrs. Loud: she wanted us to make her a beautiful jewel box to put more of her jewelry inside it because she feared robbers were going to steal it. We completed it, but then, we heard the sound of rustling in the bushes: and we saw two figures come out, and to our disgust, it was Marv and Harry, The Wet Bandits, again. I was getting so tired of those two boobs always trying to score big with yet another home robbery scheme, but Lincoln was ready: he booby-trapped the outside and inside of The Loud House, and when they stepped foot on The Loud House's property, all comedic Hell was let loose on them as those two boobs got hit with paintball cannons outside, buckets of tar falling on their heads, getting hit with pillars, along with getting their feet cut with crystal clusters on the floor, and finally, Lincoln setting tarantulas loose on Marv's face and he screamed like a girl again, and he and Harry ran out of The Loud House only to get caught by the police and taken away.

Nico: Sheesh, even after all the times those two boobs got beaten down like that, they still refuse to call it quits?! Well, I got to hand it to them, they got guts.

Luna: But, in the end, we put an end to their shenanigans, and now, they're our punching bags for our humiliations at Dad's restaurant, along with the other jerks, and it's so awesome to make that moron, Marv, scream like a little girl.

Alessa Garcia: It's always hilarious seeing that boob scream like a little girl. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Luan with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her insane pranks especially when April Fools Day comes. One day, I was heading to The Loud House to pick up Lincoln so we can have an awesome fun day. But, then, I got a message from Lincoln on his phone, and he told me to not come to The Loud House, it's April Fools' Day, the day all the Louds dreaded. Every year when that day arrives, Luan turns into a demented psycho and nails her own family with her deranged pranks, but I wasn't going to tolerate that demented monster any longer. I snuck into the back, and made sure not to trip any of her pranks as I made my way to Lincoln's room. I got him out of there, and then, I proceeded to do some counter-pranks of my own. I used a sound effects app on my phone and it made the sound of all of Luan's traps going off, and that demented psycho clown ran out to see who got caught, only to trigger her own traps, and she got nailed pretty hard by them. Everyone ran back to The Loud House, and they saw that Luan got hit hard by her own pranks all thanks to me using my sound effects app on my phone to draw her out.

Nicholette Torrington: I heard the whole thing when I was running to get Lincoln out as soon as I had heard that today's April Fools' Day, but when I found out about the mayhem Alessa caused when she used her Sound Effects app on her phone to lure Luan out, and she set off her own pranks and got hit hard with them, I was already on the floor and laughing like crazy.

Lincoln: Alessa really saved all of us with her counter-prank, and in the end, Luan got grounded for sixteen weeks and she had to clean the whole house and take down all of her pranks that she had booby-trapped around the whole house.

Me: Alessa out-pranked Luan who's known as The Prank Queen of Royal Woods, and because of that, Luan hated her for ruining her April Fools' Day fun, and she swore to get her revenge on her.

Luna: But, Lincoln swore if he ever saw Alessa harmed by one of Luan's pranks, he was going to make her pay.

Nico: Oh man, and I know he was serious about that, if any of his Guardian Angels got hurt, he would make those responsible for it pay.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them after Kurumu and Mizore introduced them to him, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Vanellope: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Dolphin Shoals before, Vanellope, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date before Vinyl Scratch's big mission to destroy Satoru. Shall we?

Lincoln, Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Vanellope von Schweetz, Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot are now part of your harem.

Ralph: Heh, I always knew Vanellope had feelings for Lincoln, and she's also got a new racing buddy or in this case future husband.

Ruby Rose: And we also knew Bianca Prisma, Roane Ashwood, Ivy Thickety, and Ruda Tilleroot also had feelings for Lincoln, and we didn't even introduce them to him yet.

---

Later it was time for Lewa's second mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Lewa? Besides Kitty and Cheese?

Tahu: Me and my fellow Toa Nuva will go with.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Awesome idea. Anyone else?

We looked around.

Me: Anyone? Huh huh?

No one.

Me: Okay then.

We were off to Normandy.

---

We arrived in Normandy.

Valiant: Hey guys!

Lewa: Valiant, meet my archenemy.

Kitty: Pleasure to meet you guys. I'm Kitty.

Valiant: Awesome to meet you too.

Me: Kitty is the ghost of a biker girl. Long story.

Lewa: Yeah and meet my fellow Toa.

Tahu: Awesome to meet you. Tahu, Toa of Fire,

Gali: Gali, Toa of Water,

Pohatu: Pohatu, Toa of Stone.

Onua: Onua, Toa of Earth.

Kopaka: Kopoka, Toa of Ice.

Takanuva: And I'm Takanuva, Toa of Light.

Valiant: Awesome to meet you guys!

Bugsy: Same here.

Valiant: Kitty, don't take this the wrong way. But how did you die?

Kitty: I died in a terrible motorcycle accident with Johnny.

Me: Yeah it's not a pleasant sight.

Kitty: It's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Valiant: Oh man.

Nico: Elsa, your son did a good job against Von Talon.

Elsa: I know he did and I'm so proud of him.

Me: That was so awesome.

Tahu: It sure was.

Eli: We're so proud of him.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But it's only a matter of time before Von Talon returns

Me: And when he does we'll be ready for him.

Eleanor Ermey: That is for sure!

Nico: Yep.

Valiant: And he will be destroyed.

Me: We'll turn him into a War Criminal and unleash the fury of the Nuremberg Trials on him.

Nico: That is for sure!

Elsa: Please make sure no harm comes to my baby boy.

Nico: We promise.

Elsa: I'm holding you to it. (Narrows eyes) Otherwise, it won't be Von Talon you'll have to worry about.

Me: (GULP) He will be fine.

Eli: You have our word of honor.

Nico: That's right.

Elsa: Good.

Nico: We should send him a threatening message at the end of Lewa's final mission since we're dealing with wrapping up the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I agree there.

Albedo: Question is which one will appear?

Nico: And let's not forget the Another Versions of us.

Me: That's right.

Nico: I would hate to see Another version of myself.

Me: (GULPS)

Nico: Have you guys seen any of them since last visit?

Valiant: Yes we have. I saw Another version of Ultimate Humongousaur here.

Me: Another Ultimate Humongousaur!? Whoa!

Valiant: Yeah. She said that her name is Sakura Knudson.

I GASPED WHEN I HEARD THAT NAME!

Me: (GASP) Sakura Knudson?!

I then dropped to the ground.

Tears were streaming down my face.

Nico: J.D. what's wrong!? You look like you've seen a ghost!

Me: The Another Ultimate Humongousaur is my long lost twin sister Sakura Knudson.

Nico: (GASP) What happened?

Eleanor Ermey: Yeah tell us soldier.

Me: It was a long time ago. Me and my sister were always really close. Back when we were 10 I would always have a lot of fun with her. We did it all together and she was a really strong and amazing Martial Artist. She knew all sorts of amazing moves and abilities too. But then as I was waiting for her, I saw that she never came out. She vanished without a trace. We haven't seen each other for over a decade.

Eli: Oh man!

Nico: What did she look like?

I showed a picture of her.

It was a picture of a girl with neon pink short hair and she had green and pink clothes and had neon green eyes.

Nico: Whoa! She looks like a carbon copy of Sakura Haruno!

Me: I know. We called her Sakura Haruno II.

Nico: Cute nickname.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Guys, we have to find her. NOW.

Me: And we will. I have 10 years of catching up with her.

Nico: I'm sure it's more than that.

Me: So much has changed since then Nico. She probably won't even recognize me because of how far I've evolved.

Nico: You're right on that.

Eli: But we will save her.

Me: Yeah it sure will.

Nico: Two Sakuras, huh?

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But lets go.

We were off.

Valiant was flying around looking for them.

Me: Be ready to expect the unexpected. If we're up against Another Sakura Avalon we're going to need the powers of the Clow Cards for this one.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: But now I see the reason why Sakura disappeared. Swartz got her!

Nico: That motherfucking dirtbag!

Me: I'm glad we gave that son of a fucking bitch the Black Gates.

Valiant then bumped into something and looked up.

It was ANOTHER ULTIMATE HUMONGOUSAUR! It was a dark version of Ultimate Humongousaur!

Valiant: WHOA!

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: (In a girls voice) Oh sorry there.

Valiant: No worries.

I walked up to her.

Me: Sakura.

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Who are you?

Me: Sakura don't you recognize me? It's me J.D. Knudson. Your twin brother.

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: (GASP) You can't be him!

Me: I've changed a lot since we saw each other last Sakura. Its been 10 years.

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: But how?

Me: It's a long story. Sakura think hard.

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Say something only J.D. would know!

Me: When we were 10 years old, I had black hair and black angel wings and I was about the size of a normal 4th grader and you and I did all kinds of things and heroic feats together. We took down a massive group of diamond thieves in Sterling, Colorado and sent them to the Supermax prison. You once said this to me and I have never forgotten it. The Flower is a Very Delicate force of nature and only when planted right..

Me and Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Can it bloom into something truly beautiful that Justice will grow from it.

Another Ultimate Humongousaur gasped.

She reverted back and was a beautiful girl and had longer neon pink hair and had pink and green clothes and had neon green eyes.

Sakura Knudson: It IS you! J.D.!

She went and hugged me for the first time in a decade!

Sakura Knudson: (CRYING) I THOUGHT I WOULD NEVER SEE YOU AGAIN!

Me: You're back now Sakura and I will never let you go again. Welcome back sis.

Sakura Knudson: Boy you have changed so much. What happened?

Me: Lets just say that I have evolved in a massive number of ways.

Sakura Knudson: Wow.

Me: You wouldn't believe what has happened over the last 10 years. We moved to Michigan and we now live in a massive 528,000 foot high tree that overlooks much of the entire planet and me and my friends and our family are now the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Nico: We are now called Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Eli: We sure are.

Sakura Knudson: I have so much to catch up on.

Lewa: You sure do.

Nico: FYI, I know Swartz promised you something. But now that he's dead, fulfilling that promise goes to us.

Sakura Knudson: Well I think I already fulfilled it and that is to be reunited with my brother. I never gave up on you J.D. But also Swartz trained me in numerous things and I also learned tons of new powers and skills. He imbued me with cosmic radiation and it made me get the same powers you have.

Me: (GASP) So you and I are now the Sibling God Powers.

Sakura Knudson: In a way yes.

She showed us that she spread Neon Pink Angel wings.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Pretty!

Sakura Knudson: I'm not nearly as strong as you are now bro. But maybe you can help me out.

Me: I would be glad to sis.

Nico: (laughs) Swartz trained you so much yet he didn't imagine that you would end up ditching him!

Sakura Knudson: Well I was going to double cross him and kill him myself. But you guys already beat me to the punch on that one. I saw your entire battle from the shadows and saw you guys really tear him apart. Bro I didn't know that was you in that amazing transformation.

Me: Yeah my power has infinitely increased a lot over the years.

Nico: Then you saw how me and May ripped and eviscerated Swartz all over right?

Sakura Knudson: I sure did and that was so awesome.

Nico: I fed him his own fucking heart!

Sakura Knudson: That was so awesome!

Eli: Yeah it sure was!

Eleanor Ermey: That was awesome and well done.

Lewa: Yeah it sure was.

Sakura Knudson: That was awesome. But now I won't be needing this Another Ultimate Humongousaur form.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Humongousaur!

Negative Ultimate Humongousaur: You know it's funny. This was the very first form that I used on Ben when I showed him the Ultimatrix the first time.

Me: Ben told me about that. Sakura you became what's called an Evolved Vaxasaurian. They come from the planet Terradino and they are immensely powerful.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! So that's what I was turned into.

Me: Yep.

Negative Ultimate Humongousaur: Unfortunately, the only way to get that out is for us to defeat you.

Sakura Knudson: I know.

She jumped back and turned into Another Ultimate Humongousaur!

Nico: This will be awesome. (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 2)

Me: And fun! (GOES SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA)

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: WHOA! That one looks awesome!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) **What you are seeing is my Super Angel Wolf Moon Xelnaga form. The Wolf is one of my favorite creatures.**

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: You always did love the wolf bro. And the Wolf Moon is the 1st Full Moon of the year.

Me: **January's full moon.**

Nico: Yep.

Me: **Shall we dance?**

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: We shall!

She fired missiles at us and I used telekinetic energy and sent them back and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico: Top this!

KAMEN RIDE! BLACKWARGREYMON!

Nico: (Echoing) TERRA DESTROYER!

Nico fired a ball of energy and it hit Another Ultimate Humongousaur and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Nico: (gets out Devack's Ridewatch) See how you like this!

Nico activated it and fired a blast of yellow fire and it formed into a

Yellow Monkey and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Me: **Take that!**

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: I saw all the battles you guys did last year when you all met the Kamen Riders. That was so awesome.

Me: **Those were some of our most awesome adventures ever. And some of them even helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.**

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: I heard all about that! Swartz told me that it was a horrible event that involved Nico and Organization XIII and the Sullen 6.

Me: **That's right. It was because of a douchebag enemy from Nico's past.**

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Wow! Nico I'm sorry you went through all that! That must've been a brutal nightmare!

Nico: Well, at least Swartz wasn't lying about that

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: No he told me everything.

Me: **That's interesting. We have a Swartz in the Masters of Evil from Universe 666.**

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Universe 666?

Me: **It's a really ugly story. 3 months ago we went and battled an evil version of us called Team Loud Evil Storm and an evil version of Nico was its leader.**

I told her everything and it was TERRIFYING!

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Oh my god!

Lewa: Yeah that was horrible!

Pohatu: It sure was.

Another Ultimate Humongousaur: Oh wow! You guys did amazingly well stopping them. But that's amazing that some of your most dangerous are all good and are in the Masters of Evil.

Me: **I know. We were shocked to see that the bad guys were good and most of us were evil. Except for that universes version of myself, Varie, Lincoln and his nice sisters and a few others.**

Eli: Yeah it was really bizarre!

Nico: (gets out General Schwarz and BlackWarGreymon's Ridewatches) And now, you're about to see a Ridewatch combo.

Nico activated them and fired a Dark Terra Destroyer blast and it hit her and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

She was knocked down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I went over and helped her up.

Sakura Knudson: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're back to normal sis.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Me: He wants apple juice.

I gave him a box of apple juice.

Cheese: I like Chocolate Milk!

He was drinking it.

Me: He's lactose intolerant.

Sakura Knudson: Oh I saw a Luvdisc a few minutes ago. She said her name is Samantha Martin.

Cheese: I like cereal

Me: Cheese you are funny.

Sakura Knudson: He sure is.

Valiant: Hey look.

We saw a figure come out and it was a black hair version of Sakura Avalon! It was ANOTHER SAKURA AVALON!

Me: Another Sakura Avalon!

Nico: This one looks interesting.

Cheese: Let's play horsey!

Sakura Knudson: Cheese you are funny.

Nico: He sure is.

Me: (To Another Sakura Avalon) And who might you be?

Another Sakura Avalon: Isn't it obvious? I AM Sakura Avalon!

We gasped!

Me: Wait a second. You're the dark side of Sakura Avalon!

Nico: Oh man! First the dark side of Yugi Moto and now Sakura Avalon!?

Me: I think the Black Hair was a dead giveaway!

Kitty: You've gotta go!

Me: I agree there.

Dark Sakura: SWORD!

She summoned the Sword Card! But it was a dark version of it!

I unsheathed my sword!

Me and Dark Sakura went at each other and clashed ferociously!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Sparks flew all over the place with incredible force and power!

Me: How in the world did Swartz make a dark side of a sweet girl like Sakura Avalon!?

Dark Sakura: I think you should know! Remember that fight with Kero and the rivalry she had with Li and Meilin?

Me: Yeah I was told about that. You know how kids are.

Dark Sakura: Well the Darkness was me. I was made because of it.

Me: And let me guess, you were made to destroy her. Right?

Dark Sakura: That is right!

Me: You know this is very similar to how Jack's Dark Side was made by Aku. He made his Dark Side into a physical embodiment and made him come after us to kill Jack.

Dark Sakura: Very similar isn't it.

Me: Very coincidental that Swartz duplicated the same thing.

Kitty charged at her.

She smashed her down with a powerful kick.

Me: Nice one!

Then me and Dark Sakura went at each other again and we clashed ferociously all over and sparks flew everywhere and walls of intense flames burned all over. Me and Dark Sakura looked at each other with incredible fury and then…

Dark Sakura: (ROARS)

Me: (ROARS)

WE CHARGED AT EACH OTHER AND ROARED FEROCIOUSLY AT THE VERY TOP OF OUR LUNGS!

Then..

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

WE SLASHED AT EACH OTHER ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND THEN…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA!

Sakura Knudson: UNBELIEVABLE!

Eli: WHAT POWER!

Dark Sakura was blasted back by the intense force of me.

Nico: WHOA! It's like we're living one of the many adventures of the Brave 12!

Lewa: That is incredible!

Eleanor Ermey: WOW!

Kitty: How about I give you some more?!

Dark Sakura got up.

Kitty fired an energy blast and smashed Dark Sakura down.

Me: Something is definitely up. Sakura never fought this well before.

?: That's because it's not what you think!

We saw a Luvdisc!

Me: Hey a Luvdisc.

Nico: Samantha Martin? Is that you?

Luvdisc: It sure is Nico. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and it hit Dark Sakura and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

When the smoke cleared we saw that the Dark Sakura was really a Robot!

Me: Whoa!

Valiant: WHAT THE?!

Sakura Knudson: She's really a robot!?

Me: Amazing! This robot is far more advanced than anything we have seen.

I looked at it with my data eyes and saw that it was a really advanced model that was built by Swartz utilizing the robotic factory from H.A.R.D.A.C. and it was built as Another Sakura Avalon.

Me: Wow! Swartz really outdid himself here.

Nico: What do you mean?

Me: Swartz somehow salvaged the factory of H.A.R.D.A.C. and used the components to make dark robotic versions of us and imbued them with Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That is amazing!

Nico: So that's how he made Another versions of us.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: This better not be a habit every time!

Lewa: What was this one programmed to do?

Me: It was programmed to be the Dark Side of Sakura Avalon and face us in battle either on a rescue or an Ambassador Mission.

Nico: Wow!

Me: You know maybe we can use this.

I picked up the robot.

Me: I'll have Lisa rebuild this dark version of Sakura and reprogram her into a chef. Sakura always makes just as awesome food as her father.

Nico: Good idea.

Luvdisc: That's a good idea.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and pink eyes and had pink clothes.

The Wonder Ride Book was called The Sorceress 4th Grade Girl.

I picked it up and purified it.

Samantha Martin: That was so awesome though.

Valiant: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Samantha Martin: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico went to the Sock Hop and he and I danced amazingly.

Me: That is cool.

Valiant: It sure is.

Me: Good times.

Sakura Knudson: I remember my first sock hop. So fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico and Samantha hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Samantha Martin: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lewa: Boy this was an eventful mission.

---

We arrived back home.

Sakura Knudson: Amazing! You live in here?

Me: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Wow!

Sakura Haruno: (GASP) (Rubs eyes) You look so much like me!

Sakura Knudson: I'm your body double.

Me: Sakura this is my twin sister Sakura Knudson.

Sakura Knudson: Awesome to meet you Sakura Haruno.

Sakura Haruno: You too. I didn't know you had a twin sister.

Me: Long story.

May: How did it go?

Me: Really epic.

I told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: Whoa! That is crazy.

Qin: It sure is.

May: Next time, Cole Evans and Chiro should go with you.

Me: Good idea.

Lewa: I agree.

---

Later we were watching TV when Rainbow Dash came in and she was holding her stomach.

Charlotte Birmingham: You okay, Rainbow Dash?

Rainbow Dash: I think my stomach is gassy. (STOMACH GRUMBLES)

But then…

LOUD FART!

She farted and released a stream of rainbows from her butt!

Me: Rainbow Farts?

LOUD FART!

Rainbow Dash saw it.

Rainbow Dash: Whoa!

Me: Looks like Giant Realistic Flying Tiger is not the only one that can fart rainbows.

GRFT: (ROARS)

Valeria Cenozoica: I think one of us needs to pat your stomach.

Rainbow Dash: Good idea.

Me: Mascots?

Poromon: Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash laid down on the sofa.

Rainbow Dash farted loudly as they bounced on her stomach.

LOUD FARTS!

Leeli: (LAUGHS) That is so cute and funny!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That is adorable!

Cybertron Crumplezone: How much should we charge for Mevya and the other Mascots to bounce on her stomach?

Me: Hmm. Eddy?

Eddy: 25¢?

Cybertron Crumplezone: Good idea.

Me: Gonna take Luan out for jawbreakers?

Eddy: You bet. STEP RIGHT UP MASCOTS! JUMP ON RAINBOW DASH'S STOMACH! 25¢ FOR 25 SECONDS!

Mevya: Count me in!

Brawn: Mevya's at the front of the line!

Mevya pulled out a HUGE Bag of quarters.

Mevya: I would like this many goes.

Eddy: Knock yourself out Mevya.

Mevya went and jumped on Rainbow Dash.

LOUD FARTS!

Me: Better open a window.

I did so.

Maria: Who else is next?

Tentacool: Me!

Tentacool paid and bounced on her.

Rainbow Dash was laughing.

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHING AND FARTING) THIS IS FUNNY!

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) That is really funny and cute.

Misty Brightdawn: It sure is.

May: Anyone else? Don't be shy.

Jirachi: My turn!

He went and jumped on her.

LOUD FARTS!

Rainbow Dash laughed!

Me: Awesome. Applejack wouldn't that be crazy if you farted apples?

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That would be crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: And me farting skulls.

Sunset Shimmer: And me farting fire.

Me: Yeah that would be nuts.

Nico: Who else wants a turn?

Manaphy: I will go!

Me: Knock yourself out Manaphy.

Manaphy paid and bounced on Rainbow Dash.

Manaphy: BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY!

We laughed!

But then we heard a really loud grumbling.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Uh oh. That means a BIG ONE IS COMING!

LOUD GRUMBLING WAS HEARD!

Me: DUCK AND COVER PEOPLE!

We hid!

Rainbow Dash farted.

Me: Huh?

But then…

SUPER LOUD RAINBOW FART!

It was a really loud and NASTY FART!

It was done and Rainbow Dash blushed and she was gas free.

Rainbow Dash: (BLUSHES AND LAUGHS NERVOUSLY) Pardon me?

Me: Geez!

Nico: Oh that did it!

Xenia: Oh man!

We aired the place out.

Me: Feel better R.D.?

Rainbow Dash: I sure do. Thanks guys.

Poromon: You're welcome.

Me: What did you eat R.D.?

Rainbow Dash: I had a Big Bad Burrito from Burrito Palace for lunch.

Dexter: At least you didn't sound like you were going to die.

Me: Thank goodness.

We then heard the doorbell ring

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

In came a Metagross.

Me: Whoa a Metagross!

Qin: Cool!

Maria: And you are?

Metagross: (In a girls voice) (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Someone that Nico knows from Gym Class.

Nico: Annie "The Back Cruncher" Parker!

She reverted back and was a girl that had teal green hair and had team green gym clothes and she had a really strong physique.

Me: Wait I heard of you. You are the strongest girl ever. You lifted up a 10,000 pound weight in the Olympics!

Eli and Blitz's jaws dropped.

CLANG! CLANG!

Nico: She has amazing strength.

Annie Parker: Those were good times.

Rainier Wolfcastle: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) That is amazingly good strength there.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Annie Parker: When I was in the Olympics and Nico was cheering me on and some trash lifter tried to stop me from lifting up 10,000 pounds and I lifted it and dropped the weight on his foot.

Nico: Yeah that was great. He screamed in so much pain.

Me: OUCH!

Qin: That was awesome.

Annie Parker: It sure was. I'd hug you Nico but I don't want to crush you.

Nico: No worries. I missed you though.

Annie Parker: I missed you too Nico.

Concrete Man: Nico, which tems have you made this time?

Nico: Kim's team will include Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak and Apex. Sam Simpson's team will include Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do and Scootaloo.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome. So the Dragon Flyz are going to be included.

Then the previous group came.

Selene: Can me, Evil-Lyn, Dr. Destiny, Evilseed, Aqueduct, Lady Shiva, Griffin, Biowulf, Ice Demon, and 10,000 Volt Ghost go with you guys?

Zara: Me, Mouth of Sauron, Evil Mushroom Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Kuroto Dan, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Animal Path. Ludo, Coldsnap, and Judge will come as well.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I think it's obvious what Pokemon are next since Metagross came.

Nico: Yep. Regice, Regirock and Registeel.

Qin: This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Anyway lets get over there.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Qiienna, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Qiienna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Qiienna, right, Holly?

Holly Volvenstein: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Qiienna and give her The Black Gates. And since this is Vinyl Scratch's big day mission when we get after Satoru, she and Lincoln are joining in.

Lincoln: You said it.

Vinyl Scratch: We'll make that religious fanatic pay with his life.

Nico: Facing off against the four of us, he won't stand a single chance, he'll be dead in a split second. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to help Jun get rid of the very monster that ruined her life.

Vinyl Scratch: Satoru will pay with his miserable life, and we're sending his sorry butt to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: What he did in ruining Jun's life, that can never ever be forgiven, he deserves to pay for every last one of his crimes with his own blood, and once we get done with destroying Satoru once and for all, you better be ready to die, Qiienna.

Holly Volvenstein: You better be ready to die, Qiienna, because you're about to face the true wrath of Black Rock Triskellion.

Vinyl Scratch: But, not before we get through with you first, Satoru.

We were off to Japan.

---

We were flying to Japan.

Elec Man: I think the Regi Slammers will be together.

Me: I think they will be individually.

Nico: I have just the spot to take Jun on my next rescue.

Qin: The Tree of Beginning?

Nico: Yep.

Vinyl Scratch: Lets worry about that later.

Nico: I agree there. We got to focus.

We arrived in Japan

Nico: Here we are guys.

Me: Stay sharp for Jun.

We saw her.

Dr. Destiny: There she is.

Owl: Good. She seems to be walking to her place

Me: Whew.

Vinyl Scratch: Thank goodness.

We landed.

Vinyl Scratch: Jun!

Jun: Vinyl! Guys!

Vinyl went and hugged her.

Vinyl Scratch: Thank goodness you're okay.

Jun: I am too. Thank you for coming guys.

Me: You're welcome Jun.

Eli: Thank goodness you're all right. Vinyl was worried about you on Nico's rescue.

Jun: I'll be fine. Lets head to my apartment.

We went and did so.

We went into her apartment and sat down.

Dust Man: Vinyl was worried something happened to you.

Jun: I can tell. I'm sorry. Satoru has been causing me numerous problems.

Me: What has he been doing?

Jun: Giving me threatening messages and saying he will kill me. Also he has been destroying many of my friends left and right.

Me: Kazumi, Aoi, Remi and Asuka are safe.

Nico: Yeah.

Vinyl Scratch: But what Satoru is doing makes him beyond pure evil.

Me: That's why we're here.

Pisces Zodiarts: You can relax. When you first met J.D. and the rest, they made sure he didn't kill anyone.

Aqueduct: And Animated Optimus sliced off one of his wings.

Animated Optimus: That's right. I did.

Me: But after this is over we'll gladly give you a much better life with us. Jun you did nothing to deserve this. Satoru is to blame for it all and no way in hell are we going to let that motherfucker get away with this.

Nico: Yeah he ruined your life.

Jun: But can you guys kill him? He is immortal like you are.

Me: (Smirks) Watch.

I pulled out a dagger and cut my finger and dripped a drop of my blood onto the table and it burned through it like really strong acid.

Jun: Whoa that is potent.

Me: My blood is a very powerful super poison that can kill even the mightiest of immortal beings.

Splash Woman: We already killed several immortal scumbags with it.

Me: It's true.

Jun: That is amazing.

Leeli: Your blood is amazing J.D.

Jun: Yeah. Oh I see you have numerous new teammates.

Me: We expanded a lot since we last saw each other.

Sakura Knudson: My name is Sakura Knudson. J.D. is my twin brother.

Nico: We found her on Lewa's second ambassador mission.

Me: Yeah

Jun: Wow. She looks like Sakura Haruno.

Sakura Haruno: That was my first reaction too when I saw her.

Mebuki: She looks so much like Sakura.

Nico: Yeah we all were surprised to see that.

Jun: (sighs) It just isn't fair, you know?

Ice Demon: What isn't fair?

Me: What do you mean?

Jun: You guys pretty much walk away from everything unscathed. Me? I just get my life ruined.

Coldsnap: I think that might be over exaggerating

Me: Believe me Jun there are many others in the team that have had it just as rough as you did before we came along.

Naruto: It's true. I know what you are going through.

Fu: Same here. It's not a good thing.

Sasuke Uchiha: I know how you feel too Jun.

Lincoln: Same with me too Jun.

Jun: What do you mean Lincoln?

Lincoln: I went through hell myself.

Many of us told her our backgrounds and the hell many of us underwent.

Jun: Wow. You guys had it rough.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying 1 bottle of beer.

Poromon: (to Jun) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you 1 bottle of beer!

Nebula: We're sorry about this.

Jun: Actually I could use a beer.

Me: Oh boy.

Jamesdean5842: Well I certainly didn't expect this.

She opened it and drank the beer.

Judge: So, how's the beer?

10,000 Volt Ghost: Do you like it?

Jun: I needed to.

Me: Just don't drink too many of them. We get enough crazy stuff already.

Lola: Yeah.

Gingka: Yeah no kidding.

Crash Man: So, what are you looking forward to doing with us?

Jun: Anything really. I deserve to have fun in my life.

Poromon: As long as it's not the Blood and Honey movie. (Shows trailer close to Jun's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for Pete's sake.

ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed him down.

Me: Long ugly story.

Biowulf: It's a movie that shows Pooh as a serial killer.

Ludo: And a disgrace to the Pooh we know!

Me: That is a fact! But the movie is doing really poorly in the Box Office.

Jun: Good.

Lola: What an atrocity.

Nico: I agree.

Brawlrus: Jun, this might be a stupid question. But have you ever fought Lucifer before?

Jun: No I haven't.

Me: It's best you didn't. Fighting the Devil himself is not a good idea.

Qin: You're right there.

Me: Leave that to the professionals like us. We fought the Devil before and won.

Jun: Wow! That is amazing.

Lola: It was. We went to hell and back.

Me: Literally.

Griffin: Eventually, you'll be ready to fight him.

Animal Path: But under our guidance.

Me: Yeah that's right.

Jun: I agree. But thank you for helping me out guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Bruiser Cruiser: Think we should call Akira Fudo and the rest of Jun's friends over here?

Me: Way ahead of you.

I snapped my fingers and teleported them over to us.

Akira Fudo: You called us?

Aoi Kurosaki: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Yep.

Animal Path: Oh J.D. I forgot to ask, did you guys really face numerous corny villains yesterday?

Me: We sure did.

Nico: They were really funny but crazy.

Jun: So, you'll kill Satoru but not those corny villains?

Kuroto Dan: Those we're joke villains

Shiva: They weren't worth killing.

Me: No they weren't but let me tell you, we got a silly laugh out of some of them.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Chomp Chest: Before the usual battles, can I have some food?

Me: Oh right. Can't fight on an empty stomach.

ULTIMEATUM MAGISWORD!

I gave us all Ultimeatum burgers and they were tasty and awesome.

Nico: (Eating burger) Mmm!

Jun: (Eating a burger) Mmm! This is delicious

Evil Mushroom Man: Why were you specifically asking for food?

Chomp Chest: You know how hungry I get!

Evil Seed: Fair enough.

Me: Besides we all can't fight if we're hungry.

Evilseed: That's true.

We went to the roof.

Then, Koragg, Whirlwind, Molten Man, King Shark, Whiger, Hank Scorpio, Johnny 13, Captain Boomerang, Trumbipular, Rojo Darcy, Warp, Evil Luxord, Utomodachi, Goldar, Evil Heat Man, Boil Man, Yost Domino, Sindbad, and Dogranio Yaboon came

Nico: Koragg, Whirlwind, Molten Man, King Shark, Whiger, Hank Scorpio, Johnny 13, Captain Boomerang, Trumbipular, Rojo Darcy, Warp, Evil Luxord, Utomodachi, Goldar, Evil Heat Man, Boil Man, Yost Domino, Sindbad, and Dogranio Yaboon.

Koragg: I honestly think Latias and Latios Gene Slammers will also appear tomorrow.

Molten Man: Together or seperate?

Whirlwind: My guess is that the Regis will be together. Same with the Latis.

Me: That will be awesome.

King Shark: (to Nico) We heard you went to a blood sausage planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Whiger: How much did you eat?

Me: A lot of good sausages.

Terramole then came.

Me: Back for another round Terramole?

Terramole: Yep. This will be good.

Me: Yep.

Terramole: It's been 3 days since the Hitotsuki incident. Nico was right. It probably was just a one time thing.

Me: We'll find out if it is or not.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: No promises there though.

We got the battles underway.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Merrick, R.J., Misao, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - Nico's rescue on a Blood Sausage Planet

---

Koragg was first.

Koragg: (to Sarah) Nico's rescue was on a Blood Sausage planet. Did he get to eat any?

Sarah Gunnerson: He sure did and man was it a really tasty world.

Applejack: Boy the planet was a really perfect place for the Goths of Darkness and they said that Blood Sausages are their favorite foods.

Apple Bloom: They sure are and man were those sausages tasty too.

Flashwing: I agree there. They were good.

Merrick: Boy they sure were.

R.J.: I agree there myself.

Misao: Me too.

Koragg: Same here. Lers do it!

WOLF EARTH MAGISWORD!

Sarah used her ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Kaz, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Volcana, Lava Golem, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man - Battling Another Blair Monster and Another General Schwarz

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Nico, Ink Rose's team, Schwarz's team, and the oterhs did good Battling Another Blair Monster. And Another General Schwarz as well.

Kaz: They sure did and we were not expecting the Another Blair Monster to be the granddaughter of Blair himself. This was a horrifying sight!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was! We were scared out of our wits seeing it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We sure were!

Sunburn: And on a blood sausage planet which is very fitting.

Volcana: Yeah no kidding there.

Lava Golem agreed too.

Molten Man: That is crazy! Lets do it!

VOLCANIC FIRE MAGISWORD!

Kaz used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Tom Major, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dragon Flyz, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind - Lincoln's rescue

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) I heard Lincoln kicked Flip's ass in his rescue. I'm glad that it took place somewhere different this time.

Tom Major: Thank goodness. It was closer to home in the middle of the city.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding. But we gave that three buttcheeked fartmouth a taste of his own medicine.

Scootaloo: It was so awesome and cool!

Skylanders Whirlwind: It was really fun and cool.

Z'Neth: That guy had it coming.

Apex: He sure did.

Whirlwind: Yeah what a jerk. Lets do it!

WIND DRAGON FORCE MAGISWORD!

Tom used his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

## Peyton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Maria, Varie, Oceanus Shenron, Splash Woman and Dive Man VS King Shark - Meeting the Avatar of Cusillu

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) I heard you guys met the Avatar of Cusillu. What's her name?

Peyton: Her name is Alessa Garcia and she is a really amazing and skilled girl.

Rarity: Oh she certainly did and her skills are amazing.

Sweetie Belle: You should have seen what she did to Luan.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Alessa, Kinzokumon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Luan and The Wet Bandits with a burning passion?

Kinzokumon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were doing a huge project for Mrs. Loud: she wanted us to make her a beautiful jewel box to put more of her jewelry inside it because she feared robbers were going to steal it. We completed it, but then, we heard the sound of rustling in the bushes: and we saw two figures come out, and to our disgust, it was Marv and Harry, The Wet Bandits, again. I was getting so tired of those two boobs always trying to score big with yet another home robbery scheme, but Lincoln was ready: he booby-trapped the outside and inside of The Loud House, and when they stepped foot on The Loud House's property, all comedic Hell was let loose on them as those two boobs got hit with paintball cannons outside, buckets of tar falling on their heads, getting hit with pillars, along with getting their feet cut with crystal clusters on the floor, and finally, Lincoln setting tarantulas loose on Marv's face and he screamed like a girl again, and he and Harry ran out of The Loud House only to get caught by the police and taken away.

Nico: Sheesh, even after all the times those two boobs got beaten down like that, they still refuse to call it quits?! Well, I got to hand it to them, they got guts.

Luna: But, in the end, we put an end to their shenanigans, and now, they're our punching bags for our humiliations at Dad's restaurant, along with the other jerks, and it's so awesome to make that moron, Marv, scream like a little girl.

Alessa Garcia: It's always hilarious seeing that boob scream like a little girl. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Luan with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her insane pranks especially when April Fools Day comes. One day, I was heading to The Loud House to pick up Lincoln so we can have an awesome fun day. But, then, I got a message from Lincoln on his phone, and he told me to not come to The Loud House, it's April Fools' Day, the day all the Louds dreaded. Every year when that day arrives, Luan turns into a demented psycho and nails her own family with her deranged pranks, but I wasn't going to tolerate that demented monster any longer. I snuck into the back, and made sure not to trip any of her pranks as I made my way to Lincoln's room. I got him out of there, and then, I proceeded to do some counter-pranks of my own. I used a sound effects app on my phone and it made the sound of all of Luan's traps going off, and that demented psycho clown ran out to see who got caught, only to trigger her own traps, and she got nailed pretty hard by them. Everyone ran back to The Loud House, and they saw that Luan got hit hard by her own pranks all thanks to me using my sound effects app on my phone to draw her out.

Nicholette Torrington: I heard the whole thing when I was running to get Lincoln out as soon as I had heard that today's April Fools' Day, but when I found out about the mayhem Alessa caused when she used her Sound Effects app on her phone to lure Luan out, and she set off her own pranks and got hit hard with them, I was already on the floor and laughing like crazy.

Lincoln: Alessa really saved all of us with her counter-prank, and in the end, Luan got grounded for sixteen weeks and she had to clean the whole house and take down all of her pranks that she had booby-trapped around the whole house.

Me: Alessa out-pranked Luan who's known as The Prank Queen of Royal Woods, and because of that, Luan hated her for ruining her April Fools' Day fun, and she swore to get her revenge on her.

Luna: But, Lincoln swore if he ever saw Alessa harmed by one of

Luan's pranks, he was going to make her pay.

Nico: Oh man, and I know he was serious about that, if any of his Guardian Angels got hurt, he would make those responsible for it pay.

FLASHBACK ENDS

King Shark: WHOA! She really outfoxed Luan by using a sound app!? That is genius!

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure was awesome.

Maria: We were really impressed by that.

Varie: We sure were and it was great.

Oceanus Shenron: Yeah that was so cool.

King Shark: That sure is cool. Lets do it!

WATER TSUNAMI MAGISWORD!

Peyton used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Dante Vale, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, George of The Jungle, Nebula and Yondu VS Whiger - Lewa's 2nd Mission

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) Today was Lewa's 2nd Mission. It really was one to remember!

Dante Vale: You're not kidding there. They battled Another Ultimate Humongousaur who was really J.D.'s long lost twin sister Sakura Knudson. She looks like a Carbon Copy of Sakura Haruno.

Whiger: Boy she sure does! Wow! She is a perfect body double of Sakura!

Fluttershy: She sure does. She has the same hair and eyes and is beautiful in her clothes too.

Tornado Bolt: She sure does and we were amazed that she was trained by Swartz. I wonder how many years of experience she learned from him.

Whiger: Good question. I heard they also faced a Dark Version of Swartz.

Tornado: They sure did and it was a robot made by Swartz made by the technology he salvaged from the HARDAC Robot Factory.

Whiger: That is amazing! So Swartz made robots of dark sides of us and the Wonder Ride Books they have gave them their powers.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We were amazed by it.

Stealth Elf: We were amazed ourselves! Lisa is going to reprogram the robot Sakura to be a chef.

Whiger: Wow that is amazing! And smart thinking there.

George: George think it's amazing.

Whiger: It sure is! Lets do it!

JUNGLE TIGER MAGISWORD!

Dante used his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Sophie Casterwill, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bart Simpson, Lisa, Milhouse, Ralph, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio - Rainbow Dash Farting Rainbows

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Rainbow Dash Farted Rainbows earlier. I hope it wasn't painful for her.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) It was but the mascots bounced on her and got the gas out of her.

Starlight Glimmer: She was REALLY farting up a storm and she was laughing as the mascots bounced on her.

Cozy Glow: Rainbow Dash ate a big bad burrito and in the end she released a massively explosive loud fart!

Hex: Yeah no kidding!

Hank Scorpio: That explains what that loud fart was that we heard a while back!

Bart Simpson: Boy it was awesome! It was louder than dad's farts!

Homer: (Offscreen) WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Lily was holding Homer back.

Lisa Simpson: But that was a funny fart for Rainbow Dash.

Milhouse: Boy that was crazy though.

Ralph: My sash says Ultraman.

(RALPH YOU ARE SO SILLY)

Hank Scorpio: That is funny. Lets do it!

PHOENIX SCORPION MAGISWORD!

She activated her ridewatch and fired waves of fire, skulls, magic, stars, lightning, blood and bones and smashed him down.

---

Ghost Rider, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders,

## Sakura Avalon, Li Syaoron, Meilin, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13 - Jun went through hell

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Jun went through hell. (Growls) I hope you use the Penance Stare on Satoru!

Ghost Rider: I don't think I've ever tried my Penance Stare on a Devil Beast Before. But that would be cool.

Pinkie Pie: It sure would be. Satoru is a massive party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure. Jun went through a nightmare.

Featherweight: That is a total understatement.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Sakura Avalon: I feel really bad for Jun.

Li Syaoron: Me too. She went through a nightmare.

Meilin: I agree there.

Johnny 13: Me too. Poor Jun went through a nightmare. Lets do it!

GHOST HELL MAGISWORD!

Ghost Rider used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

## Julie Yamamoto, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cynder, Hunter, Bianca, Sgt. Byrd, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang - The monsters Jun faced were wicked scary

---

Captain Boomerange was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) (Australian Accent) The monsters Jun faced were wicked scary. They're called Devilbeasts, right?

Julie Yamamoto: Yeah they were made from humans somehow.

Twilight Sparkle: We think it might be because of Satoru. There has to be some kind of supernatural purpose.

Starshine Sparkle: Brittney did say that she was going to consult the spirits of the Netherworld to find out more.

Spyro: I agree there. There has to be a logical explanation.

Cynder: I agree there.

Hunter (Spyro): Yeah this doesn't happen without a cause.

Bianca (Spyro): That is true. It's horrible that all this happened to her.

SGT. Byrd: Yeah o kidding there chaps.

Captain Boomerang: I hope Brittney finds the answer. Lets do it!

AUSTRALIAN BOOMERANG MAGISWORD!

Julie used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

She-Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Lazlo, Raj, Clam, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular - Her life was turned upside-down in an instant when she turned into Devil Lady

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Jun's life was turned upside-down in an instant when she turned into Devil Lady. It's not like when you first Hulked out.

She-Hulk: No she went through a total nightmare where I went through just the opposite.

Princess Luna: This was a total travesty for Jun and we're going to do everything we can to help her out.

Moondust: Yeah she needs all the support she can after having to endure such a horrible ordeal.

Snowdrop: What Satoru did to her was absolutely unforgivable.

Gari: Yeah she was a normal girl and he made her life a total living nightmare!

Blackout: You're not kidding there.

Lazlo: She did nothing to deserve this.

Raj: (India Accent) Yeah what she went through was something that Vishnu would not like.

Clam: Bad life.

Trumbipular: I agree there too. Poor girl. Lets do it!

ELEPHANT PEANUTS MAGISWORD!

She used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

* * *

Tracer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mei, D-Va, Zarya, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo - Jun needs to rebuild her life after everything that happened.

* * *

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) Jun needs to rebuild her life after everything that happened. Good thing you're gonna be one of the people who get to shine today, huh?

Tracer: (British Accent) That is for sure luv. It's going to be really good helping everyone in this one.

Princess Celestia: I just can't believe that Jun went through so much pain.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there. That was horrible.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: She did nothing to deserve this kind of pain.

Spotlight: No kidding there. Jun was a normal girl that just wanted to be normal.

Mei: (Chinese Accent) And in the end Satoru turned her life into a nightmare.

D-Va: Satoru is a true evil.

Zarya (Overwatch): (Russian Accent) I agree there myself comrades.

Rojo: I agree there. LEts do it!

OVERWATCH POWER MAGISWORD!

Tracer used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed her down.

---

X-Squad Cyclonus VS Darcy

---

Darcy was next.

Darcy: This will be good.

X-Squad Cyclonus: It sure will be.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Gullwings VS Warp

---

Warp was next.

Warp: This is gonna be most fun.

Yuna: It sure will be.

Rikku: Yeah it will!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jared VS Evil Luxord

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: I heard you guys faced really bizarre and weird villains yesterday.

Jared: Yeah we sure did and they were some of the grossest and funniest villains. They called themselves the Legion Of Laughs.

Evil Luxord: That is a bizarre group.

Jared: You are not kidding there. There was a villain that fires rotten eggs and uses really corny jokes, villains that use vomit, sewage and farts and more.

Evil Luxord: That is disgusting.

Jared: UCH! Tell me about it. These were just stupid criminals that were looking for a laugh. Not Joker level laugh but still a crazy laugh nonetheless.

Evil Luxord: That is crazy.

Jared fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Crimson Fox VS Utomodachi

---

Utomodachi was next.

Utomodachi: This will be fun.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Konan VS Goldar

---

Goldar was next.

Goldar: So the Donbrothers are coming soon.

Konan: They sure are and we are facing some of their monsters now. It's perfect to help Lyra get prepared for her upcoming missions.

Goldar: Awesome way to get ready for it.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jinora VS Evil Heat Man

---

---

Evil Heat Man was next.

Evil Heat Man: Boy Jun had it really rough didn't she?

Jinora: She sure did and it's just as terrible as what Aang went through when he lost most of our people.

Evil Heat Man: That is bad.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Chester Cheetah VS Boil Man

---

Boil Man was next.

Boil Man: This will be fun.

Chester Cheetah: And Dangerously Cheesy!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Meg VS Yost Domino

---

Yost Domino was next.

Yost Domino: I feel really bad for Jun.

Meg: Boy me too. Poor girl went through a nightmare.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Sea VS Sindbad

Sindbad was next.

Sindbad: Jun went through a really rough time.

Sea: She sure did.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Tree Rex VS Dogranio Yaboon

Dogranio Yaboon was next.

Dogranio Yaboon: Jun did nothing to deserve this.

Tree Rex: No she sure didn't.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Jun VS Lokar

Lokar was next.

Lokar roared.

Jun: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Wataru VS Beelzebot

Beelzebot was next.

Beelzebot: Whose side are you on!?

Wataru: The side that kicks your twisted fucking metal ass!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Animated Optimus VS Baby Bowser

---

Baby Bowser was next.

Baby Bowser roared.

Animated Optimus: Oh boy.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Live Action Optimus VS Raul the Giant

---

Raul the Giant was next.

Raul the Giant: Peee Pie Pooke Rhyme! I smells Optimus Prime.

Live Action Optimus: Don't you mean Fi Fy Foe Fum?

Raul the Giant: Yeah but it don't rhymes with Optimus Prime.

Live Action Optimus: Oh.

He fired waves of energy at Raul and smashed him down.

---

Scott Truman VS Multiple Man

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: Boy I feel really bad for Jun.

Scott Truman: Same here. It was horrible.

Multiple Man: Yeah.

Scott fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Leina Vance, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Terramole.

Terramole was next.

Terramole: I did not expect Swartz to turn your own twin sister into Another Ultimate Humongousaur, J.D.

Me: I know. I was shocked myself.

Varie: We all were and she looks like a carbon copy of Sakura Haruno.

Camie: She sure is.

Leina Vance: No kidding there and her neon pink hair is awesome.

Cassidy: It sure is.

Terramole: But I'm glad she is back with you now J.D.

Me: Me too. We got ten years of adventures to catch up on.

Terramole: I can tell. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of Satoru, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-

Satoru symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters and spellbooks included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase, and wait until one of these greatswords hits that monster.

I teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed into their ranger forms and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

They turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Yeah! Terramole you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Jun: That was so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Red Hood: Now, time to pay Satoru a little… visit.

Eli: His hideout is right on top of Mount Fuji.

Me: Whoa. So we're going all the way over there.

Jun: Can I ask a question first?

Evil-Lyn: Sure. What is it?

Jun: Is Poromon a happy drunk or an angry drunk?

Mouth of Sauron: We're glad you asked that question.

Nico: It's a little bit of both actually. Still funny though.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: All right lets head out. Get ready Satoru, (EYES GLOW RED) You're going to pay for everything you did.

Me: You will pay for everything you did to Jun and her friends.

We were off.

Get Ready Satoru, We're coming for you!

We arrived at the top of Mount Fuji. We saw a shack on it.

Me: That must be his hideout.

Qin: Really scary being on top of a famous volcano like Mount Fuji.

Me: It sure is. But the view of Tokyo is beautiful.

Nico: Yep.

We saw CHAMELEON BEAST!

Chameleon Beast: Hello, Devillady.

Jun: Chameleon Beast! Out of our way! We don't have time to deal with you.

Chameleon Beast: That's too bad. Because if you want to get to Satoru, (camouflage himself) you'll have to deal with me first!

?: First Squad, Deploy!

Then out came Lin Chung and everyone!

Me: Lin Chung!

Irena Malloy: Hey guys!

Lin Chung: We'll face this bozo. You guys end Satoru.

Me: Right. We owe you one.

Irena Malloy: I'll help you guys too.

She went and did so.

Metal Sonic came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Metal Sonic.

Metal Sonic: Anytime Nico. His will be fun.

Qin: It sure will.

We hid and Metal Sonic went up to Satoru's cabin.

Satoru saw him.

Metal Sonic: Satoru right?

Satoru: You are a machine. Why side with those foolish humans?

Metal Sonic: If there's anything I've learned since 2021, it's that humans and Robots can co exist peacefully.

Satoru: Then you will die for siding with humans.

But then the area turned into HONEYHIVE GALAXY!

Then the spirits of demons came and swirled around him and then they converged and then the dragons of the 9 Circles of Hell came out of a vortex and satanic music was heard and they roared and swirled around him and then they converged and out came us.

Me: Satoru!

Satoru: YOU!

Me: Yes me! And all of us this time! You will pay for everything you did!

Nicole: That's right!

Vinyl Scratch: You will suffer a thousand deaths for your crimes!

Satoru: Hello, Jun. Did you get my messages?

Nico: Yeah. She did. And they were bad ones!

Satoru: Oh, please. Like I made her do anything. All I did was make her kill a few Devil Beasts.

Nico: Devil Beasts are humans as well!

Me: They are people too and that makes you a murderer!

Satoru: Oh, like you guys are ones to talk. How many people have you all killed?

Nico: If we've killed anyone, it's because they hurt innocent people!

Me: And they deserved to die for their crimes! Just like you will! You are gonna pay for everything you did!

William: Jun, you're pretty quiet. Do you want to get his death over with or-

Jun: You know, I had a pretty good life. I was a successful supermodel and was pretty quiet.

Maria: Jun, he doesn't need to know that. We're going to-

Jun: (ignores us) Then, one day, I ended up turning into a Devilbeast! Now, don't get me wrong. I like the power it gives me. But I ended up killing so many people turned Devilbeasts!

May: Jun, you're starting to scare us.

Jun: (still ignores us) I NEVER ASKED FOR THIS! MY LIFE IS HELL NOW! AND IT'S ALL YOUR FUCKING FAULT!

Me: EVERYTHING YOU DID Satoru is all your fucking fault! And now we're going to unleash the Divine Wrath of God upon you!

Satoru: Grinders!

An army of Grinders appeared.

Me: Grinders! Now we're talking!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and I used my blaster and blasted them into scrap metal!

I teleported and punched Satoru in the face and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force!

Satoru punched at me and I dodged his punches and I punched him in his face and smashed some of his teeth out!

Me: That was for Jun you fuckwad piece of fucking Shit!

I kicked him in the face and stomach and he belched out a huge amount of blood!

The Grinders jumped Jun and friends and Jun and her friends lay defeated at the hands of the Grinders.

Satoru: You know, I've enjoyed making you do my dirty work. But now, it's time for your life to be snuffed out.

Ed: AWAY WITH YOU, FOUL DEMON! (gets out stake)

I punched a Satoru in his face!

Lodestar: (magnetizes Grinders) Ed, you know he's not a vampire, right?

Eddy: Well, we have to do something!

Vinyl got an idea.

Vinyl: (to the audience) Everyone in the audience! Lend Jun and her friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When we give the signal, share your energy with Jun and her friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Jun and her friends. And soon, iJun found the strength to get up.

Jun: I'm been given a chance to improve my life. I'm not going to just throw it away!

Jun then grabbed a Grinder and threw it to the ground.

Satoru: WHAT!?

POW!

I punched him in his face!

Jun Fudo: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Lan Asuka: It feels weird fighting on the side of good like this.

Akira Fudo: Well, you ARE fighting on two teams.

Ryo Utsugi: But we're not complaning.

Aoi Kurosaki: I'm just happy I get a second chance at life.

Kazumi Takiura: I'm happy for you. Now, to end this once for all!

Sakura Knudson: I agree there! KAAAAA MEEEEE HAAAAA MEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAA!

She fired a Pink Kamehameha Wave and it hit Satoru and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

She blasted a huge hole into his chest and exposed his black heart!

Vinyl: Let me transform with you guys.

Scott Truman: You got it, Vinyl.

RPM Rangers: RPM, Get in Gear!

Wataru: Kivat!

Kivat: Alright! Kivatte Go!

With that cry, a red belt with three slots for whistle looking devices on either side materializes on Wataru's waist while he catches Kivat in his right hand with mouth open.

Kivat: Gabu!

Wataru then lets Kivat bite his left hand, and as a strange and unnerving whistling sound starts to play, Wataru starts to gain a strange stained glass pattern to him.

Wataru: Henshin!

With that, Wataru places Kivat upside down on the center of the belt, causing a sound wave to emerge that morphs Wataru into his Rider form, a generally black suit save a red muscle-looking chestpiece flanked by silver armor, almost like the collar of a cloak, and some silver armor on his leg, that is mysteriously chained, as are his shoulder pads for some reason, and a head with large yellow eyes, red accent pieces, and a silver fang-looking mouthpiece over top of it, only the face is grayed out slightly.

Keisuke: (Putting on a belt with a red orb and gold and black accouterments on it before pulling out a golden knuckle like device) My turn.

With that, Keisuke presses the indicators on the end of the knuckle device, activating it.

Ixa Knuckle: Ready.

Keisuke: (As some sort of danger signal sounds) Henshin.

With that cry, Keisuke inserts the knuckle into the left side of his belt.

Ixa Knuckle: Fist, On!

Now a golden half cross symbol appears over the red orb before spinning off of it to form a golden projection of Keisuke's suit before forming on him, revealing the overall white knight-designed armor with a black undersuit gold and blue accents, particularly a golden half cross on the face which splits open revealing large red eyes, and materializing a gun with a comically large magazine in his hand.

Scott: "RPM Red!"

Flynn: "RPM Blue!"

Summer: "RPM Yellow!"

Ziggy: "RPM Green!"

Dillan: "RPM Black!"

Gem: "RPM Gold!"

Gemma: "RPM Silver!"

All: "Power Rangers RPM!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Troy: Your reign of terror ends here!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Necrom!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

They turned into the Ghost Riders!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) INFERNO WAVE 6!

She summoned Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, David Kessler the Wolf, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, Astral Drop WITCH Team and Flect Turn along with Pyro, P'Andor, Firebrand, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Flame Mammoth and Blaze Heatnix!

Nico: Nice!

Vinyl Scratch: Alright, that tears it, I have absolutely had it up to hear with you, Satoru, you better be ready to suffer for everything you've ever done.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's dark purple eyes hidden in the pink sunglasses turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, and as she approached Satoru, she left blue and pink energy, soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Vinyl Scratch: Satoru, I will never forgive you for the pain and suffering you've caused, you're nothing more than an evil heartless monster who enjoys causing chaos and destruction to all of mankind, that kind of behavior is inexcusable, and for what you did in ruining Jun's life, that is an unforgivable act of pure unendurable evil, and now, I will administer unto you the punishment you rightfully deserve: death, and you will pay for everything that you've done.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and pink energy with magic, moonlight, music, and soundwaves surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Vinyl

Scratch emerged, but she was changed forever.

Vinyl Scratch grew from 6'11" to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair with electric blue streaks, she has neon dark purple eyes and a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with a music note above its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for the eyes and the Grace and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a white short-sleeved blouse and white skirt with her cutie mark on the skirt, blue short-sleeved shirt, cutie mark on her right shoulder, purple pants with pink lightning bolts, blue and white sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic, Alicorns, music, and soundwaves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with soundwaves surrounding it and a full moon above the horn. Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with blue pink tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her blue tail also grew much longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's massive Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love and all the other greatswords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and pink energy, soundwaves, magic, Alicorns, and moonlight, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade and Vinyl Scratch's cutie mark etched on it, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large blue gem on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a blue pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Vinyl Scratch Also Known As Disk Jockey Pon3, Alicorn Princess of Grace, Disk Jockey Of Awesome Music, Awesome Party Goer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Many, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Trust, Music, and Moonlight"

ディスク ジョッキー Pon3、アリコーン プリンセス オブ グレース、ディスク ジョッキー オブ オーサム ミュージック、オーサム パーティー ゴーアー、愛するリンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、フレンド オブ メイズ、スレイヤー オブ イービル、混乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティック バスターズ、アメージング驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、信頼、音楽、月光の力のマスター

Vinyl Scratch has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE MOONLIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE GRACE AND DIVINE MUSIC SOUND LOVE!

We were amazed by Vinyl Scratch's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Satoru saw it, the monster fell into a rage and he fired a black energy blast at her to kill her, but Vinyl Scratch fired a powerful blue and pink energy blast with soundwaves, magic, moonlight, music, and Alicorns at Satoru, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him and sent him flying into a wall, and this absolutely pissed that monster off now.

Jun: Wow, so that's Vinyl Scratch's…?!

Vinyl Scratch: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Soundwave Moonlight Alicorn and Divine Soundwave Music Trust and Moonlight Love) This is only my Phase 1 transformation to get rid of that monster, Satoru.

Lincoln: She's right, her Phase 2 transformation's coming up, and it's against another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and they're even worse monsters than Satoru.

---

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Godly Voice) Satoru you have caused so much pain and suffering and you hurt so many innocent people and so many lives all for your own sick pleasure! And mostly to make Jun's life a living nightmare! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

I punched and kicked Satoru in his face and smashed him in his stomach and kicked him in his stomach many times and kicked him in his face.

POW! BLAM!

I punched and kicked him all over!

The Grinders were blasted all over the place and then we went at Satoru and punched and blasted him all over!

Wataru: (gets out Robot Devil's Fuestle) Let's go, Kivat!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Asuka Lan: (gets out Alighiero's Fuestle) I wonder what this does.

Asuka activated it and fired spinning energy crosses and bashed him and slashed him all over!

Summer Landsdown: (gets out Warrada's Fuestle) Time for Magi Power!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him.

D Va: (gets out Reptile's Fustle) Time for the reptiles to shine!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Satoru was really enraged!

Satoru: I'm not afraid of a robot with a potbelly!

Animated Ratchet: (gets out Bowslinger Doomlander's Fuestle) Why does everyone keep thinking that?!

He activated it and fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Aligned Jazz: (Gets out Lashina's Fuestle) Time to clip Satoru's other wing!

He activated it and fired waves of blade energy and slashed his OTHER WING OFF!

I punched him down and Vinyl kicked him in his face.

Scott Truman: Shark Attack Mode!

Wataru: (Pulls out red and gold whistle) Time for Emperor form! (Places the whistle in Kivat's mouth)

Kivat: Tatsulot, awaken!

As Kivat blows a tune on the whistle, or rather Fuestle, a small golden wyvern flies onto the scene, breaking the chains on Wataru's shoulders.

Keisuke: (Knowing what's about to happen) Satoru's in for it now!

Tatsulot: Time for action! Tension Fortissimo!

With the chains on Wataru's shoulder armor shattered, they open up, letting a stream of energy bats fly out, just as Tatsulot, the golden wyvern, attaches to Kiva's raised right arm.

Tatsulot: Henshin!

At that cry, the energy bats start attacking Arc as they fly back around to Wataru, breaking the chains on his left leg, revealing a strange demonic looking wing structure, which is right away turned into golden armor, with the rough pattern of it becoming Wataru's chest armor as golden armor adorns the rest of his body, even giving his helmet a golden crown aesthetic to it as his eyes turn red. Then with a flick of the arm, a flame spreads down Kiva's back, turning into a cape and completing his transformation.

We blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over! Jun ripped him all over the place!

Accato, Maxxor, Ninren, Chaor, Dhilas, Clodor, and Staluk blasted and smashed him all over the place!

Valeria Cenozoica, Charlotte Birmingham, Cybertron Crumplezone and Brawn used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Valeria and Charlotte's powers and Brawn's Strength 100-fold and turned Crumpleone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Valeria and Cybertron Crumplezone: BLAZEWING CRUMPLE BURN!

Charlotte and Brawn: BLAZEWING FIRESTORM SHOWER!

Magic of The Autobots and Evil-Lyn: AUTOBOT LASER SHOWER!

Dreams of the Jedi and Dr. Destiny: DREAMS OF THE JEDI BLAST!

Eternia Plant Fruits and Evilseed: ETERNIA PLANT FRUIT STORM!

Lightning of The Fight and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING OF THE FIRE THUNDERSTRIKE!

Immortal Spy Force and Lady Shiva: IMMORTAL SPY BLAST!

Vampires of Spies and Selene: VAMPIRES OF SPIES BLAST!

Genius Wolf Force and Griffin: GENIUS WOLF SHOT!

Wolves of Biomechanical Dragons and Biowulf: WOLVES OF BIOMECHANICAL DRAGONS BLAST!

Ice Dragon Force and Ice Demon: ICE DRAGON FORCE BLAST!

Lightning of Ghosts and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING GHOST SHOCKER!

Mordor Fury and Mouth of Sauron: MORDOR FURY OF SAURON BLAST!

Mushroom Foulmouths and Evil Mushroom Man: MUSHROOM FOULMOUTH BLAST!

Pisces Fury Stars and Psces Zodiarts: PISCES FURY STAR SHOWER!

Video Game Darkness and Kuroto Dan: VIDEO GAME DARKNESS BLAST!

Owls of Night and Owl (One Night At Humpty's): OWLS OF THE NIGHT FLASH!

Crimson Flame Amazons and Priestess of Crimson Flame: CRIMSON FLAME AMAZON BLAST!

Animals of The Stars and Leaves and Animal Path: ANIMALS OF THE STARS AND LEAVES BLAST!

Interdimensional Birdbrains and Ludo: INTERDIMENSIONAL BIRDBRAIN SHOT!

Cold Fury and Coldsnap: COLD FURY BLAST!

Judge of Light and Judge: JUDGE OF LIGHT BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: INFERNO OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: METAL GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Dante Alighieri, Jun, Asuka, Goths of Darkness, Vinyl Scratch, Beatrice, me, Nico, Eli, Varie and Sakura Knudson: 9 CIRCLES OF HELL MEGA DRAGON STORM!

We fired waves of energy and they formed into the dragons of the 9 Circles of Hell!

Lincoln: DEMON ELEMENT STYLE: LUCIFER!

Entrapta: DEMON LIGHTNING STYLE: BEELZEBUB!

Perfuma: DEMON NATURE STYLE: SATAN!

Frosta: DEMON ICE STYLE: ABADON!

Jessica Shannon: DEMON STING STYLE: MAMMON!

Peni Parker: DEMON WEB STYLE: BELPHEGOR!

Chronoa: DEMON TIME STYLE: ASMODEUS!

Ulala: DEMON SPACE STYLE: LEVIATHAN!

Hilda: DEMON FIRE STYLE: SAMAEL!

Yuna: DEMON WATER STYLE: AZRAEL!

Makoto: DEMON WIND STYLE: AZAZEL!

Toph: DEMON EARTH STYLE: MAHAZAEL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the demons of Hell!

Lincoln and his harem: DEMON FINAL SMASH: SEVEN SIN BLAST!

They fired 7 giant hadoukens based on the seven sins.

RPM Rangers: RPM Enforcer!

Gem and Gemma: Skyshift Blazer!

Wataru: Darkness Moon Break!

By having Kivat blow the Wake Up Fuestle, the Catena chains binding the Hell's Gate on Wataru's right leg break open. Wataru then performs a powerful kick with an impact of 30,000 kg on Satoru.

Me: KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a Blue Fire Kamehameha Wave.

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico fired a red energy ball!

Eli: SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

Eli fired a blast of energy.

Twilight Sparkle: ELEMENTAL RADIANCE MAGIC BURST!

She fired an Elemental Blast!

Tien: TRI BEAM!

He fired an energy blast!

Krillin and Yamcha: HAAAAAAAAAA!

They fired huge energy blasts!

Vegeta: FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

He fired a huge green energy blast!

Varie: FINAL FLASH!

Varie fired a massive blast of energy.

Lola: GALACK GUN!

Lola fired a huge purple energy blast!

The blasts all hit Satoru and it slammed into him and exploded with incredible unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

He was blasted down with the incredible force of a meteor and was burned to a crisp!

Me: It's over for you Satoru!

Satoru: I won't stop until I destroy you all!

Satoru then turned giant.

Me: Like we didn't see that coming!

RPM Rangers: High Octane Megazord!

Gem and Gemma: Mach Megazord!

They summoned their megazords!

Wataru: Count us in too!

Wataru and the Kiva team summoned their own megazord and it looked like a castle from Dracula! It morphed into a huge robot. It was called THE TRANSYLVANIAN DARKNESS MEGAZORD!

Me: COOL!

Qin: That is awesome!

Brittney: That megazord is perfect for the Goths of Darkness!

Xenia: It sure is!

RPM Rangers: Lets do it!

They fired a massive energy blast and the blast and the blasts all hit Satoru and he fell and exploded!

MASSIVE AND EXTREMELY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

He was down.

Me: TAKE THAT!

We fired powerful blasts of holy light at Satoru, and they exploded as they hit him, and not only was his body incinerated for good, but he was finally sent to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: Good riddance, you scum-sucking asshole!

Vinyl Scratch: This is for ruining Jun's life, you son of a bitch!

Me: And for all the countless lives you killed!

Then everyone in Japan felt his mind control being destroyed and they were free!

Lincoln: That is it for him!

Vinyl Scratch: Good riddance to rotten rubbish!

Nico: You got that right, Vinyl Scratch and Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Satoru for good, but we're not done yet.

Holly Volvenstein: We sure aren't, there's still the matter of Qiienna to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Qiienna.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Qiienna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Qiienna, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Qiienna: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Holly Volvenstein: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's dark purple eyes hidden in the pink sunglasses turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, and as she approached Qiienna, she left blue and pink energy, soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Vinyl Scratch: Sheesh, you really are just as delusional as the rest of your fellow members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, but there's absolutely no way we're going to let you leave here alive, Qiienna, you deserve a really horrible punishment for everything that you and the rest of the Order have done 20,000 years hence, and there's only one punishment that I can think of: and that's death.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and pink energy with magic, moonlight, music, and soundwaves surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Vinyl Scratch emerged, but she was changed forever.

(REQUIEM RAVE PLAYS)

Vinyl Scratch grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair with electric blue streaks, she has neon dark purple eyes and a blue and pink energy aura with soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with a music note above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for the eyes and the Grace and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a white short-sleeved blouse and white skirt with her cutie mark on the skirt, blue short-sleeved shirt, cutie mark on her right shoulder, purple pants with pink lightning bolts, blue and white sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic, Alicorns, music, and soundwaves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with soundwaves surrounding it and a full moon above the horn. Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with blue pink tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her blue tail also grew much longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's massive Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love and all the other greatswords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and pink energy, soundwaves, magic, Alicorns, and moonlight, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink and electric blue gems and Vinyl Scratch's cutie mark etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large golden Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large pink gem embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a large blue gem on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a blue pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Vinyl Scratch Also Known As Disk Jockey Pon3, Alicorn Princess of Grace, Disk Jockey Of Awesome Music, Awesome Party Goer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Many, Archenemy of Mecha Sonic, Loving Sister of Jun, Destroyer of Satoru, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Trust, Music, and Moonlight"

ビニール スクラッチとしても知られるディスク ジョッキー Pon3、アリコーン プリンセス オブ グレイス、ディスク ジョッキー オブ オーサム ミュージック、オーサム パーティー ゴーアー、愛するリンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、フレンド オブ メニー、メカ ソニックの大敵、ジュンの愛する姉妹、サトルの破壊者、スレイヤー悪の、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、およびのマスター信頼、音楽、月光の力

Vinyl Scratch has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE MOONLIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MUSICAL SOUNDWAVE GRACE AND DIVINE MUSIC SOUND ALICORN MOONLIGHT LOVE!

We were amazed by Vinyl Scratch's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Qiienna saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Vinyl Scratch fired a powerful blue and pink energy blast with soundwaves, magic, moonlight, music, and Alicorns at Qiienna, and it sent him flying into a wall, but this really pissed him off now.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow, Vinyl Scratch has transformed into her Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form, incredible!

Nico: Oh man, this is going to be so awesome.

Holly Volvenstein: Yep, and now, it's my turn to transform.

Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels, she unholstered her massive Black Rock Triskelion-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Qiienna, she left brown and orange energy, earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels with every step.

Holly Volvenstein: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Qiienna: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be buried under a thousand tons of earth for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown and orange energy with earth and rocks surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels and Black Rock Triskelion flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Qiienna: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Holly Volvenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(TERRA THEME OF TEEN TITANS PLAYS)

Holly Volvenstein grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels surrounding her, she has Black Rock Triskellion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Black Rock Triskellion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her brown phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold flame links. Holly Volvenstein has on a sleeveless orange vest, brown crop top, brown skirt, brown pants, brown legwarmers, brown sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels on the coattails, and on the back is Black Rock Triskelion surrounded by earth and rocks. Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight brown wolf tails with orange tips. Holly Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein's massive Black Rock Triskelion-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown and orange energy, earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Black Rock Triskelion's Elemental Alchemical Earth Draconic Phoenix Shadow Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Earth Triskelion Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Black Rock Triskelion etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight brown blade, large brown dragon heads for the crossguard, large orange gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large brown phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem on the bottom of the brown phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Black Rock Triskelion's head with brown gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below Black Rock Triskelion that said, "Holly Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Black Rock Triskelion, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Earth, Loving Sister of Esmeralda Volvenstein, Lanaiya Volvenstein, and Allie Anne Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Dr. Warpnik, Destroyer of Qiienna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ホリー・ヴォルベンスタイン、ブラック ロック トリスケリオンのジーンスラマー、エレメンタル アルケミカル アルケミスト エンジェル オブ アース、エスメラルダ ヴォルベンスタインの愛する姉妹、ラナイヤ ヴォルベンスタイン、アリー アン ヴォルベンスタイン、クイーン ビー ミーン ガールズの破壊者、ニコ チャンの未来の妻、ワープニク博士の大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のキエナの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして地球、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Holly Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BLACK ROCK TRISKELION-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SEISMIC ALCHEMICAL BLACK ROCK TRISKELION EARTH ANGEL OF DIVINE SEISMIC ALCHEMICAL

EARTH BLACK ROCK TRISKELION JUSTICE AND DIVINE SEISMIC ALCHEMICAL EARTH BLACK ROCK TRISKELION LOVE!

We were amazed by Holly Volvenstein's Super Angel-Black Rock Triskelion-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Qiienna saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster again, this time to blast her, but Holly Volvenstein fired a powerful brown and orange energy blast with earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels at Qiienna, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got hit hard by the rocks, but this really pissed him off now, and Holly grabbed his blaster which'd been scrapped and it got turned into pure solid gold which was sent into our vault.

Lincoln: Whoa, now Holly Volvenstein's transformed, and you know what this means, right, Nico?

Nico: Yep, time to join our future wives in the fight and send this religious fanatic packing for good.

Vinyl Scratch: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Musical Soundwave Moonlight Alicorn and Divine Soundwave Music Trust and Moonlight Love) You got that right, Nico.

Holly Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Earth Black Rock Triskelion Draconic Phoenix Earth Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Earth Black Rock Triskelion Angel Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of the earth, Qiienna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Vinyl Scratch.

And Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Holly Volvenstein.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Nico, and Holly Volvenstein went after Qiienna who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and pink energy, brown and orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Qiienna and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Qiienna, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Qiienna took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Qiienna began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Qiienna has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Qiienna fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Nico, and Holly Volvenstein, who dodged it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You missed, and you know what that means.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Qiienna from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Qiienna and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Qiienna's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, shall we end this bastard for good?

Holly Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Earth Black Rock Triskelion Draconic Phoenix Earth Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Earth Black Rock Triskelion Angel Love) Let's send him flying first, and then, all of us join together to blast him right to Kingdom Come.

Holly Volvenstein and Nico sent Qiienna flying into the air, and then, they joined with Vinyl Scratch and Lincoln and they prepared their combos to put an end to Qiienna.

Vinyl Scratch and Lincoln: DIVINE ELEMENTAL ALICORN MUSIC COSMIC MOONLIGHT KAMEHAMEHA!

Vinyl Scratch and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and pink and blue Kamehameha waves with quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Qiienna.

Holly Volvenstein and Nico: ELEMENTAL BLACK ROCK TRISKELION DRACONIC PHOENIX ALCHEMY EARTH KAMEHAMEHA!

Holly Volvenstein and Nico fired two massive brown and orange energy Kamehameha waves with earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels, and they joined with the energy waves Vinyl Scratch and Lincoln fired and they all hit Qiienna, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Nico, and Holly Volvenstein drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Nico, and Holly Volvenstein holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Holly Volvenstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Vinyl Scratch's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, longer white horn, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Vinyl Scratch: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-four members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Qiienna once and for all, Linky.

Holly Volvenstein: You too, Nico.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Vinyl Scratch.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Holly.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Vinyl Scratch's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Vinyl Scratch absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Holly Volvenstein's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Black Rock Triskelion flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Holly Volvenstein absorbed the earth and mountains and they came back to us as the display and Black Rock Triskelion vanished.

Me: Oh man, oh man, now that's what I call one awesome four-way battle, and another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Nico, and Holly.

Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln, Nico, and Holly Volvenstein: Thanks, J.D.

Nico: Man, this is actually the first time we had a four-way battle team-up.

Lincoln: And this was also on the day of one of my future wives' special mission, that fanatic stood no chance against the four of us.

Nico: Especially after what you did to separate Qiienna from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form and absorb it, Lincoln, and for tomorrow, the next member is Volccaaea, which means you're up next, Esmerelda.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: Yeah, we'll make Volccaaea pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet next on your rescue?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I have an idea, and Becky's going to love this: for the next set of my rescues in the days to come, we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammers for B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, B.E.S. Covered Core, B.E.S. Crystal Core, and B.E.S. Tetran.

Becky Long: (Gasps) Oh, now that's an awesome idea, Lincoln, and I know the ones who would be Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, B.E.S. Covered Core, B.E.S. Crystal Core, and B.E.S. Tetran: my sisters, Elsa Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, Harley Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, Jolene Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, Milan Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Covered Core, Ramona Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Crystal Core, and Daphne Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Tetran.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Whoa is right, Nico. See, Becky wasn't the only one Gene-Slammed into one of The B.E.S. monsters, her sisters were as well. Becky Long's also the eldest of her sisters, and her sisters are also very strong and powerful technomancers, and like Becky, they were pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors then came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced their dead brains with artificial Positronic Brains, and it gave them incredible powers of Technokinesis and also they turned their minds into very incredible computers capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of their brain power.

Becky Long: And just like me, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, Ramona, and Daphne were also in Lori's school and have protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

Me: Jeez. Well, wait until they find out that it was Killjoy Huggins who turned Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist that you all hated for that long.

Lincoln: Yeah, they'll really hate hearing about what that killjoy did to her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan when I was in Third Grade.

2 minutes earlier, Lin Chung charged at Chameleon Beast and he bashed him down.

Then Chameleon Beast got a massive splitting headache and he fell to the ground in pain and Irena fired sleeping dust and knocked him out.

Lin Chung: That's it for him.

Irena Malloy: What do you guys want to do now?

We later came back.

Me: That's it for Satoru.

Qin: Yep.

Jun: (cries in happiness) Thank you guys so much!

Hank Scorpio: It was our pleasure, Jun.

Johnny 13: Now, you can start improving your life.

Captain Boomerang: (to First Squad) You mates helped too.

Lin Chung: We sure did.

Jun: We'll see you in 7 days.

Lin Chung: We'll be waiting.

Jun and Lin Chung gave each other a high five.

Me: We owe you big time Lin.

Lin Chung: Think nothing of it.

He and First Squad left.

Me: Jun you don't have to keep it bottled up anymore. Let it all out.

She then broke down and cried hard into my chest and I comforted her and she was wailing and crying hard.

Trumbipular: (to Sakura Knudson) Are you happy you're part of the team?

Sakura Knudson: I sure am.

Rojo: Good. You're gonna love the adventures to come.

Nico: But poor Jun went through a nightmare. But still great job everyone. This was an eventful day.

Asuka Lan: It sure was. (To the viewers) This was a really epic adventure and we're glad you all liked it.

Nico: We all did. Vinyl Scratch you did great today.

Vinyl Scratch: Thanks Nico.

We went back home and got everyone settled in and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done

Devil Lady was a really awesome anime. But I feel sorry for some of the characters in that one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue it will be Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, Misty Tredwell's team consisting of Cammy Chameleon, Lena Hyena, Chess Cookies, Mad Firefighter Clown and Naja along with Persephone's team consisting of Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J and Agent K And we're going to take Jun on a time of relaxation in the Tree of Beginning and we're going to show her the awesome paradise that the magical rock formation is. Also we're going to go on an awesome treasure in the tree and we're going to battle Another Misty Tredwell as well as Another Breakfast Tron 9000. This will be interesting. King Ohger is 2023's sentai series. Series is still brand new so we're going to still get legend items for it and we're going to save them for when we meet the King Ohger team later in the future. But it will be cool to see what they can do. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Regice, Registeel, Regirock, Regieleki, Regidrago and Regigigas, and they are the Regina, Reggie, Rika, Reese, Remmi and Reggia McArthur and they are Nico's friends from Australia.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Esmeralda Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Holocaust Disciple and Nico VS Volccaaea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Phoenix, Arizona, and we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad world-destroying monster named Xavier Andrews, but the bad news: he's come back from the dead as an undead monster. Long ago, he was once a human who was an intelligent man and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a madman who wants nothing more than world destruction, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, but Xavier refused to be brought in to face his punishment, and he took his own life by swallowing a cyanide pill. But, now years later, Xavier Andrews was brought back from the dead as an undead monster and his desire for world destruction and revenge on Becky Long and her sisters is still on his mind even after death, but we're going to make sure this monster stays dead once and for all. And for tomorrow and in the days to come, we're going to be meeting the Gene-Slammers for B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, B.E.S. Covered Core, B.E.S. Crystal Core, and B.E.S. Tetran, and they're Becky Long's sisters. For tomorrow, we're going to meet Elsa Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 and one of The Long Sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like her eldest sister, Becky Long, Elsa Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power, and when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, she also gained powerful fire powers, and just like Becky, Elsa is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Get ready for a crazy adventure as we go battle the Overwatch teams enemies Junkrat and Roadhog and that is gonna be a crazy and explosive one.

See you next time.

# The Explosive Demolition Villains

This chapter is for Junkrat and Roadhog of Overwatch.

---

Brittney was in her room and she was thinking so much about what happened yesterday. She knew there had to be much more to the battle with Satoru than we were not hearing about. So she decided to go to the source.

Brittney went to the Dark Sanctuary in the Duel Monster Spirit World.

She walked in with dark angel wings spread.

Brittney stood in front of an altar.

Brittney: Great spirits of the Netherworld, I have come to the Dark Sanctuary for fear that your sacred rules have been broken. A demonic force named Satoru was terrorizing the world and was going to launch a campaign of terror to destroy the entire human race.

Then the Star of Satan appeared under her and she was greeted by numerous candles by her and she was standing before the spirits of the Netherworld themselves.

Satan: Speak Lady Brittney.

Brittney: Satan I'm sure you heard about everything that Satoru did.

Satan: Yes we all have heard about his atrocities. Many eons ago like Lord Lucifer, he grew mad with power and viewed humanity as nothing but a mistake. So he devised this terrible plan to turn people into Devil Beasts and launch an all out war against the Human Race to destroy the so-called flawed creation of God.

Brittney: Yes that part we figured out a while back. But why would he target Jun of all people to mess with her head like that?

Asmodeus: Satoru was hellbent on trying to destroy the entire human race and he was not going to stop until he did so. Jun was the only one that had the power to stop him and ruin his entire plan.

Belial: Jun was a thorn in Satoru's side from the very minute she found out she was a Devil Beast and became the Devil Lady.

Brittney: So many people have suffered in Satoru's evil plans and they were all just pawns to him.

Mammon: Yes they have. But it's good you got rid of that vermin to us Lady Brittney.

Satan: All of Hell and the Netherworld can now rest easy now that Satoru is gone for good. Even all of us demons despised him.

Brittney: I'm glad that me and my friends and family did you all a favor.

She got her answers and later came back home.

---

Flying to the Tree of Beginning was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One

Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, Misty Tredwell's team consisting of Cammy Chameleon, Lena Hyena, Chess Cookies, Mad Firefighter Clown and Naja along with Persephone's team consisting of Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J and Agent K And we're going to take Jun on a time of relaxation in the Tree of Beginning and we're going to show her the awesome paradise that the magical rock formation is. Also we're going to go on an awesome treasure in the tree and we going to have some awesome fun.

Me: Jun I promise it'll be alright.

Jun: I know.

Vinyl Scratch was with her to help her out.

Nico: Poor Jun.

Camie: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: Boy she is really broken.

Qin: What she went through because of Saruto messed her up bad.

Nico: No kidding.

Persephone: It's awful.

Nico: Persephone, I want to thank you, Misty, and your teams for coming.

Persephone: It's my pleasure Nico.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Brittney: It sure will be.

Nico: Hex, are you considered to be part of the Goths of Darkness?

Hex: Yes I am. As you know use the powers of the undead and the spells of dark magic.

Nico: That makes sense.

Brittney: The Undead and Dark Element Skylanders have been very prominently good members of the Goths of darkness.

Qin: That is cool.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is. Wow that is cool that they are part of the Goths of Darkness now.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: We just wanted to be sure

Hex: I understand.

Me: Good.

Jun: That is amazing. But guys I can't thank you all enough for saving me from the hell I went through.

Leeli: It was our pleasure Jun.

Vinyl Scratch: We're glad you're safe too.

Brittney: We are too. Also I found out some things from the Spirits of the Netherworld about Satoru that you are not going to like one bit.

Nico: What is it?

Brittney told us what she found out from the spirits of the Netherworld and how Satoru went mad with power and hated humanity as much as Lucifer did and all that. She told us everything and it was beyond shocking and horrifying.

Nico: Oh man! That is awful!

Qin: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Satoru really was a true monster!

Lola: He was just as evil as the Devil Himself.

Me: Maybe worse.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding.

Jun: But I'm glad he is dead.

Nico: You feeling alright now?

Jun: A little better. I'll be okay.

Me: Okay.

Vinyl Scratch: We're here just in case.

Nico: We never did thank you for helping out against Chameleon Deadman.

Me: Oh right I forgot about that. We owe you big for that.

Jun: It was no problem guys.

Vinyl: That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Leeli: That was so cool though.

Qin: It sure was.

Jun: I'm glad I was able to help you all.

Nico: And now, you can rebuild your life.

Jun: I sure can.

Me: And I know just the perfect place to start.

Jun: Where?

Me: Look.

I pointed to the Tree of Beginning.

Camie: Wow! What is that?

Me: The Tree of Beginning. It's a tree that May, Ash and friends went to a long time ago.

I went over what it was.

---

The Tree of Beginning is an anime exclusive location that first appeared in Lucario and the Mystery of Mew. Mew's supposed "home". Although an anime exclusive, it is canon in the Pokémon universe. It is known as the tree that created all Pokémon that dwell on the earth, including the Legendaries. It's unknown if Mew or the tree came first, and it seems that will always remain a mystery.

Although it looks like a tree, it is actually a rock formation. At the start of the movie, there was a battle between a green side and a red side. Aaron goes to the Tree of Beginning to meet with Mew so that he could give Mew his own aura to stop the fighting. Once his aura went to Mew, Mew directed it to the tree of beginning. The tree of beginning connects all the crystals in the land, and once the aura was transferred to the tree, all the crystals glowed green, and the battle stopped. However, Aaron's life was sacrificed.

Long after that, Ash and his friends arrive at Cameran Palace. Later into the movie, Mew takes Ash's Pikachu and Team Rocket's Meowth to the Tree of Beginning. Ash, his friends, Lucario, and

Team Rocket go looking for them at the tree of beginning. Once there, they find that the tree is actually alive even though the tree is a rock formation. They also find that there are white blood cells shaped like Pokémon that eat anything that are considered threats to the tree and that Regirock, Regice, and Registeel also protect the tree from threats as it's guardians. Ash finds Pikachu, but the tree's white blood cells attack him and his friends. He then tells Pikachu that he loves him, and then the tree's white bloods cells eat and kill him and his friends. Mew then tells the tree that Ash is a friend so that Ash and his friends are resurrected, but then the ecosystem began to start breaking down due the transfer of energy being disrupted with the system's immune response being too strong which lead to an out of balance causing the tree to go into shock, causing Mew to become sick. The green crystals begin turning red because of Mew's sickness, and the crystals. Luckily however, Lucario sacrificed himself to make the tree healthy again.

Mew and the tree are connected as one. Together, Mew and the Tree of Beginning created all Pokémon including Legendaries and the Sinnoh region Legendaries Arceus, Dialga, Palkia, and Giratina. No Pokémon except Mew is as powerful as the tree of beginning and the only life form the tree cannot eat or kill is Mew. Mew and the tree have vast knowledge of the entire world. The tree and Mew work together to create peace and prosperity for the Pokémon world and all who dwell on it.

---

When I was finished everyone was amazed.

Camie: That tree is breathtaking.

Nico: It sure is.

Leeli: That tree is so beautiful.

Qin: It sure is. I remember seeing this tree. it was so beautiful.

Me: You should see what the inside of it looks like Leeli. You would love it.

Maria: You guys should know that lately, there have been reports of explosions happening in banks.

Me: Uh oh. What's going on?

Maria: Reports of a monster doing robberies.

Me: Uh oh. One of the Donbrothers monsers?

Maria: It has to be.

Nico: Actually it's reports of 2 enemies that the Overwatch heroes dealt with before.

Me: Oh boy. If I had to guess it's Junkrat and Roadhog.

Nicole: I have a feeling that's them.

Jun: Did Ash also meet Lucario here?

Me: He sure did. A Long time ago.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Laney: Seeing the inside of the Tree of Beginning was so amazing.

Xenia: It sure was. And we were actually here to battle the Immune System Cells of the tree.

Me: They were like a cancer to it. Also we battled Regice, Regirock and Registeel here and that was cool.

Qin: Boy that was awesome.

I went over what happened in chapter 1102 and it was cool.

---

At the estate we were having an awesome party. It was a swimming party. We were all in our swim clothes and we were having an awesomely fun time. The Masters of Evil were with us and they too were in their swim clothes. Vypra was in a smoking hot purple bikini. Carly was in an orange bikini and Misty Tredwell was in a green bikini. They were so smoking hot that Jack Atlas and me melted at their beauty. May was in an awesome blue bikini and Nico had steam coming out of his ears when he saw her. Lori, Carol, Becky, and Nazz were soaking up some sun and more. Akiza was in a smoking hot red bikini with roses on it.

Most of us had smoking hot swim clothes. Lincoln and Laney were cooking by the grill.

Nico: This is an awesome party!

Dark Spicer: It sure is! I love swimming and it's awesome!

Sailor Neptune: It sure is. It's one of my favorite sports.

Me: It's perfect for you Michelle. And Neptune is named after the Roman God of the Seas and you and Sailor Mercury move very swiftly in the water.

Sailor Mercury: That's true.

Nico: That is so cool.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Lily: Yeah!

Clawful: I'm glad you're in a better mood now, Nico.

Nico: Thanks Clawful.

Ed: Swimming is really fun!

Sophocles: (sees Horsea and Poliwag making out in the water) Well, they're really having a nice time in the water.

Me: Aww. So cute.

Vypra: This is an awesome party.

Me: It sure is.

Carly Carmine: Yeah!

I fired a water gun blast at Vypra.

Vypra: (Laughs) Nice shot!

Me: Thanks. Hey May!

May: Yeah!

I fired a water gun blast at her and she laughed.

May: (Mischievous Smirk) Oh now you're gonna get it!

Me: In your dreams May!

I fired more blasts of water at her.

I flew into the air and fired blasts of water at Carol and Lori.

Lori: HEY! (Playful) Oh now you're gonna get it J.D.!

Me: Come and get me!

Lincoln then pushed Lori into the pool and she was all wet!

We laughed at that.

Nico: (Laughs) That is so funny!

Bobby: (Laughs) J.D. and bro got you good babe!

Ronnie Anne: (Laughs) That is so funny!

Dark Spicer: (Laughs) Your asses got squirted!

We laughed some more!

Max: So, when are you going to propose to my sister?

Nico: What makes you ask that question?

Max: (laughs) Oh, c'mon! Me and May were discussing that before Squidward knocked me out.

Nico: Look, Max. I'll propose to May when I'm good and ready.

Frenzy: Look, Nico. We don't mean to rush you. But if you don't propose to May soon, you may never get the chance.

Nico: You're right.

Lincoln: Lunch is ready!

We had burgers and beans and fries and more.

Me: (Eats a burger) Mmm! Good burger Lincoln.

Kevin (EENE): (Eats a hot dog) You make a good dog L-Surfer.

Lincoln: L-Surfer?

Kevin (EENE): It's what some kids are calling you now after you surfed Humungadunga and became a legend.

Luan: You are awesome for that bro.

Edd: "Swimming certainly is an invigorating way to have fun! Don't you agree, Eddy?"

Eddy: You said it Double D. You having fun Luan?

Luan: You know it Eddy.

Eddy: [A bucket hits him.] "Hey watch it, Ahab! Trying to have some fun here!"

We saw that Ed is guzzling gravy from various containers.

Edd: [worried] "Ed! Is that-gravy you're consuming?"

Me: It sure is Gravy.

Varie: That's a lot of gravy for one person to handle.

Eddy: You should see what he had in his room Varie. He has a bathtub full of gravy in his bathroom.

Varie: Geez!

Me: I remember seeing that. That is a lot of gravy.

Lana: I'll say.

We all line up to dive from the low diving board. Ed brings up the rear, still guzzling gravy.

Ed: "My turn!"

Ed does a horribly clumsy dive, landing in the pool awkwardly. As he dives, a box falls out of his underwear.

Me: Ed you are a funny guy.

Ed: [picking it up] "Oh, silly me. I dropped my ready-instant gravy mix. Good thing it didn't open up, huh guys?"

The box splits along the bottom and powdered gravy pours out of it, turning the pool brown.

Edd: "Ed! You've contaminated the pool with the thickened gelatin of meat drippings!"

Ed: "There's plenty for everyone! Who needs a ladle?" [He holds up several in between his toes.]

All of us look at the gravy filled pool.

Eddy: Are you kidding me, Lumpy?!

Me: Now all we need is a massive truckload of mashed potatoes.

Rewind: Well, I guess that's the end of the pool party.

Me: I got this.

I snapped my fingers and the pool was all clean and fresh and I had the gravy moved onto a giant hot tub full of mashed potatoes and there was enough for Ed.

Ed: Oh boy!

We laughed as Ed went over and ate the potatoes and gravy.

Me: Boy Ed is so funny!

Eddy: That's lumpy for you. But it was because of Ed's love of gravy that we formed that bet.

Mary Knudson: I remember that. Some of you guys couldn't go 1 whole day without your favorite things. Rolf couldn't eat any meat, Ed couldn't eat any gravy, Jonny couldn't have Plank tell him what to do, Kevin couldn't call the Eds dorks, Eddy couldn't yell with a voice that's as loud as an air horn and Double D couldn't say words that have more than one syllable.

Kevin (EENE): Yeah I remember that. You guys should've seen what was happening to Ed.

Mary Knudson: I know. Ed looked like he was suffering from extreme Heroin Withdrawal. I called what he was suffering from Gravy Withdrawal Syndrome. And Rolf looked like an anorexic. He was all skin and bones and he couldn't even open the cafeteria door.

Rolf: Rolf remembers that.

Mary Knudson: Yeah he looked like he was about to die from starvation.

Jared: I remember that. I can't even begin to imagine going 7 days without fruit and vegetables let alone 1 day.

Nico: No kidding. That sounds crazy.

Eddy: Yeah and during that time we found out that Ed is allergic to Butterscotch Pudding.

Vypra: (Skeptical) Seriously?

Mary Knudson: Yeah he told me himself. It's so unusual. I was skeptical but I didn't know it was possible.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: Boy, Ed is allergic to rabbits, eels and butterscotch pudding.

Luna: I'm allergic to rabbits too. No offense Warren.

Warren: None taken.

Betty: We understand.

We laughed.

Hydro Man: How did you guys find out that he was allergic to all that stuff?

Mary Knudson: We found out that Ed was allergic to Butterscotch pudding when he mistook a pot full of butterscotch pudding for gravy and dove into it. We found out that it was Fun With Butterscotch Pudding Tuesday and we found out about it from that.

Shiv: Very strange.

Mary Knudson: Yeah.

Akiza: And how did you guys find out he was allergic to rabbits?

Eddy: We were doing a pet cleaning scam and we were washing and cleaning all of Rolf's farm animals. Ed was charged with washing his rabbits and he then swelled up like a blimp and he had ugly purple spots and hives on him.

Edd: We did some tests on him and found out about it through them.

Eddy: And we found out that Ed was allergic to eels after we were given the Eels of Forgiveness from Rolf after I was in a duel with him.

Kevin (EENE): Oh yeah! I remember that.

Vypra: Geez.

Carly Carmine: Thank goodness he's not allergic to everything.

Misty Tredwell: That would be catastrophic.

Me: No kidding.

Laney: Luckily me and Lisa made epinephrine shots for all the allergies we have.

Vince: That's a relief.

Lana: Thank goodness.

Me: But this is one of the best pool parties we've ever had. And it was for the defeat of Rotwood and his group. (Holds up a glass full of soda) DEATH TO ROTWOOD!

Everyone: DEATH TO ROTWOOD!

We clinked our glasses and we cheered.

We talked about all kinds of good things and had an awesome party.

Later the next day we were watching TV and having fun.

Me: Boy that pool party was awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: The best ever.

Me: Yep.

Ash and his friends came in.

Ash: Hey guys! I have a special place for you all to see.

Me: What is it Ash?

Ash: You guys will love it.

We followed ash. He was taking us to a really amazing place that he, May, Max and Brock went to a while back.

CANADIAN ROCKIES, SASKATCHEWAN, CANADA

---

We were over in the Canadian Rockies in Saskatchewan, Canada and we saw a beautiful forested mountain region.

Me: So what is this place you want us to see Ash?

Ash: It is amazing.

We walked over a hill and we saw an unbelievable sight! We saw a mountain and in the middle of it was an awesome and ginormous tree!

It was a beautiful place called THE TREE OF BEGINNING!

---

The Tree of Beginning is an anime exclusive location that first appeared in Lucario and the Mystery of Mew. Mew's supposed "home". Although an anime exclusive, it is canon in the Pokémon universe. It is known as the tree that created all Pokémon that dwell on the earth, including the Legendaries. It's unknown if Mew or the tree came first, and it seems that will always remain a mystery.

Overview

Although it looks like a tree, it is actually a rock formation. At the start of the movie, there was a battle between a green side and a red side. Aaron goes to the Tree of Beginning to meet with Mew so that he could give Mew his own aura to stop the fighting. Once his aura went to Mew, Mew directed it to the tree of beginning. The tree of beginning connects all the crystals in the land, and once the aura was transferred to the tree, all the crystals glowed green, and the battle stopped. However, Aaron's life was sacrificed.

Long after that, Ash and his friends arrive at Cameran Palace. Later into the movie, Mew takes Ash's Pikachu and Team Rocket's Meowth to the Tree of Beginning. Ash, his friends, Lucario, and Team Rocket go looking for them at the tree of beginning. Once there, they find that the tree is actually alive even though the tree is a rock formation. They also find that there are white blood cells shaped like Pokémon that eat anything that are considered threats to the tree and that Regirock, Regice, and Registeel also protect the tree from threats as it's guardians. Ash finds Pikachu, but the tree's white blood cells attack him and his friends. He then tells Pikachu that he loves him, and then the tree's white bloods cells eat and kill him and his friends. Mew then tells the tree that Ash is a friend so that Ash and his friends are resurrected, but then the ecosystem began to start breaking down due the transfer of energy being disrupted with the system's immune response being too strong which lead to an out of balance causing the tree to go into shock, causing Mew to become sick. The green crystals begin turning red because of Mew's sickness, and the crystals. Luckily however, Lucario sacrificed himself to make the tree healthy again.

Mew and the tree are connected as one. Together, Mew and the Tree of Beginning created all Pokémon including Legendaries and the Sinnoh region Legendaries Arceus, Dialga, Palkia, and Giratina. No Pokémon except Mew is as powerful as the tree of beginning and the only life form the tree cannot eat or kill is Mew. Mew and the tree have vast knowledge of the entire world. The tree and Mew work together to create peace and prosperity for the Pokémon world and all who dwell on it.

* * *

We gasped.

Ash: There it is guys. The Tree of Beginning.

Me: WHOA!

Laney: It's amazing!

Maria: So this is the Tree of Beginning?

Ash: Yep. And this is where we helped the legendary Pokemon Lucario.

Me: Lucario the Aura Pokemon?

Ash: Yep.

Ash told us how he and his friends saw this tree and it was a story they will never forget! We gasped in shock!

Me: Whoa! So you were killed by the tree's immune system?

Ash: Yep.

Nico: That is awful!

Me: You guys have had brushes with death on several occasions.

Ash: Yes we have.

Jack Atlas: (Australian Accent) That's incredible.

Me: Yeah.

Ash: Lets show you the castle we stayed at.

We followed Ash and we were at a beautiful castle called Cameran Palace.

---

Cameran Palace (Japanese: オルドラン Oldoran) is an anime-exclusive place in Kanto.

Info

The current ruler of this palace is Lady Ilene and her Pokémon, Mime Jr. at her side. It is located in the center of Rota, a kingdom on the Northside of Kanto. In the past, Lady Rin, Sir Aaron, and Lucario used to reside in this palace. Ash and friends traveled there for a Pokémon battle competition, and whoever wins will be crowned Guardian of the Aura for the year. Cameran Palace was featured in the movie Lucario and the Mystery of Mew.

---

Me: Wow! This castle is amazing.

Ash: This is Cameran Castle. It was home to Sir Aaron, who saved the entire kingdom from a big war between the green side and the red side. He went to the Tree of Beginning and gave his aura to a Mew that is bonded with the tree and he brought an end to the fighting at the very cost of his own life.

We gasped.

Me: He was a true hero.

We went into the castle and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow!

Ash: It's just as beautiful as I remember it.

Me: Wow.

?: Ash Ketchum, it's great to see you again.

We then saw 2 familiar faces that Ash and team have met at the castle. It was Kidd Summers and Lady Irene.

Ash: Lady Ilene, Kidd Summers!

Kidd: It's great to see you again Ash.

Lady Ilene: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome to Cameran Castle.

Me: It's an honor to be here and it's a pleasure to meet you Lady Ilene.

Nico: Same here.

Lady Ilene: Your adventures are widely known all over the world and you have my most sincerest of apologies for what happened to you all with Rotwood and his group.

Me: We appreciate that milady.

Lady Ilene: No need for formalities. Just call me Ilene.

Me: Sorry. I have a tendency to show people of such high power respect and formalities when in their presence.

Lady Ilene: I understand.

Kidd: So you're all here to see the Tree of Beginning?

Me: We sure are.

Nico: We were told about what happened with Ash and the tree and how he and Lucario saved it.

Kidd: That was a daring adventure and ever since then I vowed to keep the tree a secret.

Me: That's a big responsibility. And I heard that Lucario sacrificed himself to save Mew and the Tree.

Lady Ilene: That's right. He and Sir Aaron are now up in heaven.

Me: Wow. Just like his best friend, Lucario is now with Sir Aaron.

Nico: Yep.

Lady Ilene: Let me show you a picture of Sir Aaron.

We followed her and we saw a picture of Sir Aaron and Lucario.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Wow! Wait a second.

I began to see a strong resemblance between Ash and Sir Aaron.

Me: Is it my imagination or does Sir Aaron look like Ash?

Ash: He does look like me.

Me: Maybe there are some ancestral ties to you and Sir Aaron, Ash.

Ash: That could be.

Me: Lisa?

Lisa Loud: Let me see here.

Lisa pulled a hair out of Ash's head.

Ash: OW!

Lisa Loud: Apologies Ash. But it will help determine if you and Sir Aaron of Camaran are related.

Ash: Oh.

Lisa pulled out her DNA scanner and she put the hair in and it came up with the results in Ash's family tree.

Lisa Loud: Hmm. Fascinating. Ash is indeed a direct descendent of Sir Aaron of Camaran.

We gasped in surprise.

Me: Wow! Ash you have some knighthood in your blood.

Serena: That's amazing!

Max: I didn't know about that!

Me: I don't think any of us did.

May: That is an amazing revelation.

Brock: No kidding. I didn't know you were related to the famous Sir Aaron, Ash.

Ash: Me neither.

Jessie (Pokemon): That explains how you have incredible bravery and courage when you faced us when we were on Team Rocket.

Meowth: That's amazing!

Jessie's Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet!

Me: Some of us all have family ancestries all across the board.

Bonnie: We sure do.

Nico: That is amazing though.

Ash: But I don't know Aura like Sir Aaron and Lucario do.

Fu: I know how to use Aura Style Jutsu and that is just as powerful.

Laney: Cool!

Me: Maybe we can bring Sir Aaron and Lucario back and have them teach you Ash.

Ash: I would like that.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and out of a flash of energy and light came Sir Aaron and Lucario!

Lucario: Ash.

Sir Aaron: So you are my descendent.

Ash: It's an honor to meet you Sir Aaron.

Sir Aaron: Same to you Ash.

Me: Sir Aaron, Lucario, it's an honor to meet you both. We were told so much about what happened. You two are true heroes.

Sir Aaron: I thank you.

Me: Sorry we should introduce ourselves. I am J.D. Knudson and we are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Sir Aaron: It's an honor to meet you all.

Lucario: Same here.

Ash: Sir Aaron, can you and Lucario teach me how to use Aura?

Fu: Same with me? I know how to use Aura Style Jutsu.

Sir Aaron: I would be honored.

Serena, May, Max, Bonnie, Clemont, Misty, Brock, Dawn, Cilan, Iris, Tracie and Gary Oak and all of Ash's friends wanted to learn Aura as well.

They got to work and we saw them learn fast and more and it was awesome! They could now use the power of Spiritual Energy in its pure form as a method of power and a weapon. It was awesome. We later went to the Tree of Beginning and when we got inside it we saw what could only be described as an amazing and unforgettable sight! It was a massive hollow rock formation and it was a gigantic terrarium home to thousands and thousands of species of Pokemon all across the board and it was incredible!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! This is unbelievable!

Laney: Incredible! Look at all the Pokemon!

Lincoln: I've never seen so many of them!

Me: This whole tree reminds me of the legendary Yggdrasil the World Tree from Norse Myth. This is amazing that it is home to this many Pokemon.

Varie: It's an incredible sight!

Kidd: It sure is. I will never forget all this.

Ash: Me neither.

Vince: This is incredible! It's like a huge terrarium in here.

Me: Just what I was gonna say partner.

Carly Carmine: It sure is breathtaking.

Me: I think that this tree shouldn't harm anyone human or Pokemon. When we take the Regis and the Antibodies down, we're gonna ask Mew if the tree can let anyone with a pure heart and anything in.

Ash: Good idea.

Me: I think the Antibodies and the Regis are a cancer to the Tree of Beginning.

Nico: Yeah.

Ash: I'll catch the Regice.

Serena: I can catch the Regirock.

Brock: And I can catch the Registeel.

Me: Good idea guys.

Then we saw Katnappe, Misty Tredwell and Snake appear.

Me: Katnappe, Misty and Snake.

Misty Tredwell: Yep.

Me: Glad you guys had a lot of fun at our swimming party.

Snake: It was awesome dude.

Katnappe: We had a lot of fun with you guys.

Me: We're glad.

Kidd: So you guys are part of the Masters of Evil?

Misty Tredwell: That's right.

William: You sure we should be battling here?

Katnappe: Relax. You guys just focus on fighting us.

Misty Tredwell: Then, when the antibodies and Regis get here, we'll handle the rest.

Me: I get it. It's part of a trap you have planned.

Katnappe: That's right. But this place is really something!

Misty Tredwell: It sure is. It's incredible that this is here in Canada.

Me: It sure is. We were amazed at what we saw here.

?: Let me help too.

We saw a figure come out and it was SPLIT MUSHROOM!

Split Mushroom: Call me… Split Mushroom! (performs a somersault rolling attack on Plant Man)

Plant Man kicked him back.

Me: Nice. Okay. Starfire, Persephone, Fiona, Nico, you all know what to do.

Nico: Got it!

Me: But be careful in here guys. This whole place is very important to the world of Pokemon and we don't want to damage it.

Starfire: Okay.

They went at them.

---

Battle 1: Katnappe

---

Starfire was facing Katnappe.

Starfire: Lets make this fight enjoyable.

Katnappe: You got it.

Starfire kicked Katnappe in the face and punched her all over and kicked her in the stomach and knocked her down.

Starfire: That was fun.

---

Battle 2: Misty Tredwell

Persephone was facing Misty Tredwell.

Misty Tredwell: No Duel Monsters this time. It's part of a trap.

Persephone: I know. Lets do it.

Persephone punched Misty in the stomach and kicked her in the back of the head and knocked her down.

Persephone: Nice.

Battle 3: Snake

Fiona was facing Snake.

Snake: Lets do this dudette.

Fiona: Lets.

Fiona punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and knocked him down.

Fiona: Nice!

Battle 4: Split Mushroom

Nico was facing Split Mushroom.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Split Mushroom: Yep. Lets dance.

Nico kicked him in the face and knocked him down.

Nico: Fun.

---

They were knocked down and then we saw REGICE, REGIROCK, REGISTEEL and the Tree of Beginning ANTIBODIES APPEAR!

Me: Now!

Misty Tredwell snapped her fingers and we were on the fiery volcano planet and home of the Pyronite's, Heatblast's species, PYROS!

---

Pyros is a wide-open landscape of endless natural wonders: Infernal plumes erupt miles into the atmosphere and raging rivers of molten lava cut massive swaths across the fire-filled tundra. On the world of Pyros, rivers of molten lava cut through the endless fire-singed tundra. The planet is covered in active volcanoes. The intense heat makes the planet uninhabitable for most other species, such as humans. The largest mountain on Pyros is Mount Helios, though it is also an active volcano. Dropping an Ice Egg into it will cause a chain reaction that freezes the surface of the entire planet and prevents Pyros from overheating.

---

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! Look at this planet!

Misty Tredwell: This is the Planet Pyros. It's Heatblast's home planet and it is home to the Pyronites.

Me: Wow! So this is the planet Pyros. It's a volcano planet.

Ben: I've always wondered what Heatblast's home planet was like.

Riley: This place is really infernal!

Nico: It's really hot here.

Alan Albright: This is amazing! I've always wondered what the home of my Pyronite heritage is like.

Misty Tredwell: You're part Pyronite?

Alan Albright: That's right. I'm half human and half Pyronite. My mother is human and my father is a Pyronite.

Me: But this is amazing how we're here on Pyros.

Shanan: It sure is and we are also 3,820 light-years away from Earth.

Nico: Wow.

Me: We can sightsee later. Lets take them down.

Katnappe: I'll take the Regice.

Misty Tredwell: I'll face the Regirock.

Snake: And I'll face the Registeel dudes.

Split Mushroom: And that leaves me with the Antibody.

Then we saw the Antibody grab him!

Split Mushroom: Hasta la vista, assholes!

He glowed and then exploded with incredible power in a massive explosion of fire!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We shielded ourselves from the blast!

Me: WHOA!

When the smoke cleared we saw that the Antibody was badly discombobulated and melted all over from the power of the blast and really mangled up.

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Laney: He blew himself up to slow down the antibody.

Piccolo: This is like what happened with the battle with Majin Buu.

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Lets power up and get them guys!

Gia: I can't believe I'm saying this. But we're not gonna let Split Mushroom's sacrifice be in vain!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Jungle Fury!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers.

We went at them!

## Battle 5: REGICE

Starfire and Katnappe were facing the Iceberg Pokemon, Regice.

Starfire: This is gonna burn him!

Starfire blasted Regice all over with powerful blasts of energy and Katnappe blasted him with cat blasts and more and the blasts hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Katnappe: Meet my Pokemon!

Katnappe called out her Pokemon. She had a Persian, Liepard, Purugly, Mega Liepard, and Absol.

Starfire: Wow! Awesome Pokemon choices. I never saw a Mega Liepard before.

Katnappe: Just had my second Liepard turn into a Mega Liepard.

Starfire: Cool!

Katnappe had her Pokemon fire their attacks and they hit Regice and explode!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Regice was down and Ash threw a Pokeball and it caught him!

Ash: Yeah!

Starfire: Awesome job Ash!

Ash: Thanks Starfire.

Katnappe: Well done.

---

Battle 6: REGIROCK

---

Persephone and Misty Tredwell were facing the Rock Peak Pokemon, Regirock.

Persephone: Lets do this!

Misty Tredwell: Lets! I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA!

She summoned the Lizard Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua!

Persephone and Misty fired waves of green energy and they hit Regirock and Ccarayhua fired blasts of green fire and the blast hit Regirock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Misty Tredwell: Meet my Pokemon.

She called out her Pokemon. She had a Serperior, Salazzle and a Mega Seviper!

Persephone: Wow! A Mega Seviper.

Misty Tredwell: Yep. I figured it would be perfect for me as a user of reptiles.

Persephone: Nice!

They fired energy blasts and her pokemon fired blasts of power and they hit Regirock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Regirock was knocked down and Serena threw a Pokeball and she caught the Regirock!

Serena: Yeah!

Misty Tredwell: Well done Serena.

Persephone: So how does it feel to have your first Legendary Pokemon?

Serena: It feels incredible.

Persephone: But great job.

Serena: Thank you.

---

Battle 7: REGISTEEL

---

Snake and Fiona were facing the Iron Pokemon, Registeel.

Snake: This is gonna be awesome dude.

Fiona: Yeah!

Snake fired laser blasts and Fiona fired waves of lightning and they hit Registeel and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Snake: Meet my Pokemon dudes.

Snake called out his Pokemon. He had a Mega Tentacruel, Mega Heatmor, Mega Chandelure, Mega Lunatone and Mega Solrock!

Fiona: Wow! You have a Mega Tentacruel, Mega Heatmore, Mega Chandelure, Mega Lunatone and Mega Solrock? That is awesome!

Snake: Thanks Fiona.

Fiona: Awesome!

They fired blasts of energy and more and they hit Registeel and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Registeel was knocked down and Brock threw a Pokeball and he caught it. He caught his first Legendary Pokemon.

Fiona: Nice one Brock.

Snake: Ha ha! Way to go dude.

Brock: Thanks guys.

## Battle 8: ANTIBODY!

We regrouped and we were facing the Tree of Beginning Antibody!

Me: Lets get this ugly blob!

Laney: Yeah!

We went at it and I fired waves of fire and burned it all over and Nico and Vince fired waves of lightning and crystal and burned and electrocuted it all over the place.

We fired blasts of fire and energy and burned it all over. Ben turned into Heatblast and Alan turned into his Pyronite formed and fired blasts of fire and burned it all over.

Ember McLain: Lets get it! GHOST STYLE NINJA ART: HELLFIRE SIREN BLAST!

Ember fired a massive blast of fire from her mouth that sang divinely.

Amorpho: GHOST STYLE NINJA ART: HELLFIRE ECTO-BLAST!

Amorpho fired a wave of energy from his hands.

Time Force Rangers: CHRONO STYLE NINJA ART: VORTEX MEGABLAST!

The Time Force Rangers fired a wave of time energy from their hands.

Gia: YELLOW STYLE NINJA ART: MEGAFORCE YELLOW BLAST!

Gia fired a wave of yellow energy from her hands.

Wrenges: VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET MUSTAFAR!

Slurhk: WOOD STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET ENDOR!

Kopond: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET MON CALAMARI!

Eximiar: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET JAKKU!

Aokua: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET CHOLGANNA!

Tassanil: MOUNTAIN STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET GEONOSIS!

Laarina: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET YLESIA!

Kamangareth: MEADOW STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET VENDAXA!

Lincoln: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET TYTHON!

Lily: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET ILUM!

Lyra: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET DANTOOINE!

Landon: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET OSSUS!

Luan: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET JEDHA!

Shanan: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET LOTHAL!

Nico: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET CORUSCANT!

Me: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET DAGOBAH!

Bobby: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET AHCH-TO!

Tabby: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET TARIS!

Kairi: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET ALEEN!

Girl Jordan: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET ALOXL!

Kari Kamiya: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET AURATERA!

Bright Man: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET AMBRA!

Stella (Winx Club): PLANET OBROA-SKAI!

Roxas: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET CAAMAS!

Jeri: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET SELINE!

Eddy: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET ELPHRONA!

Flash Man: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET SHOTEM!

Zatanna: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET DEVARON!

Dr. Fate: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET DORIN!

Aeleus: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET SPINTIR!

Antonio Garcia: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET SHEDU MAAD!

Levi Weston: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET ECLIPSE!

Demona: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET HAASHIMUT!

Fasttrack: LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PLANET KAMPARAS!

Hunter: (German Accent) LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: MOON YAVIN IV!

We fired waves of energy and elemental energy that formed into the creatures of said planets and they all hit the Antibody all at once and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Lets use our combos and show this freak of nature what true teamwork is!

Nico: Yeah!

Rewind: You got it boss!

Sophocles: Lets do it!

Kidd: Help them out, Weavile!

Weavile came out.

Rewind used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and Sophocles used the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key. They enhanced Rewind's Adhesive Gun and Sophocle's Pokemon Powers 100-fold.

Frenzy used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and Clawful used the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key. They enhanced Frenzy's Sonic Drum and Clawful's powers 100-fold.

Rewind and Sophocles: THUNDERSTORM ADHESIVE BLAST!

Rewind fired a wave of glue and Sophocles fired a wave of lightning and his Pokemon Togedemaru fired waves of lightning.

Frenzy and Clawful: SONIC LOBSTER STRIKE!

Frenzy fired waves of sonic energy from his drum and Clawful fired waves of red energy.

May and Lana: SUBZERO FREEZE WAVE!

May and Lana fired waves of ice.

Lynn and Nico: VOLCANIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

Lynn fired waves of earth and Nico fired waves of fire.

Luna Loud and Toph: METAL WAVE FORCE!

Luna and Toph fired waves of metal.

Lincoln and Linka: LIGHTNING MEGABLAST STRIKE!

Lincoln and Lincoln fired waves of lightning.

Carly with Aslla Piscu and Jack Atlas with Red Dragon Archfiend: HUMMINGBIRD DRAGON MEGABLAST!

Carly and Aslla Piscu fired waves of darkness and orange energy and Jack Atlas and Red Dragon Archfiend fired waves of crimson fire.

Me and Misty Tredwell: OMEGA LIZARD FIRESTORM!

I fired a massive blast of fire and Misty fired a wave of green fire

Mewtwo and Pikachu: LIGHTNING PSYCHIC BLAST!

Pikachu fired a wave of lightning and Mewtwo fired a wave of psychic energy.

Mewtwo's clone pokemon and the 3 Legendary Birds fired blasts of elemental energy and their powers and they called the attack ELEMENTAL SUPERSTORM BLAST!

The 3 Legendary Wolves and Ash: AURA WOLF FIRESTORM!

Ash fired a wave of aura energy and Entei fired a wave of fire, Suicune fired a wave of aurora energy and Raikou fired a massive blast of lightning.

Poromon and Manaphy: LIGHTNING HEART STORM!

Poromon fired a massive blast of lightning and Manaphy fired a massive blast of energy.

Naruto and Dialga: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: TIMEROAR RASENSHURIKEN!

Naruto fired a Wind Style: Rasenshuriken and Dialga fired a Roar of Time blast!

Sakura Avalon and Palkia: CLOW SPACE WAVELENGTH!

Sakura fired waves of energy in the form of the Clow Cards and Palkia fired waves of space energy.

The blasts all combined and they hit the Antibody and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Now to finish this ugly abomination!

Lucario: This is for you, Sir Aaron! AURA SPHERE MEGABLAST!

Lucario fired a massive ball of aura energy.

Ash: LIGHTNING AURA FLUX!

Ash fired a massive blast of lightning infused with Aura energy.

May: SUBZERO AURA MEGABLAST!

May fired a massive wave of ice infused with aura energy.

Max: LEAFSTORM AURA BLAST!

Max fired a massive wave of leaves infused with aura energy.

Brock: ROCKSTORM AURA MEGASLIDE!

Brock fired a massive waves of rocks infused with aura energy.

Kidd: NEBULA AURA MEGABLAST!

Kidd fired a massive cloud of nebula gas infused with aura energy.

The blasts all combined and they hit the Antibody and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion completely obliterated the antibody and there was nothing left of it!

Me: Whoa! What power!

Sir Aaron: Well done! All of you.

Me: Thank you Aaron.

We were back in the Tree of Beginning and the Masters of Evil came.

May: That was very clever of you guys to get us to Pyros.

Me: It sure was.

Misty Tredwell: Well, I figured that it would be perfect since 2 of the Regis are weak to fire.

Kaz: You know that Ulmar's not gonna be happy when he finds out you guys stole one of his Flux Baubles.

Snake: I'm sure he'll take it like a man.

Me: Lets hope so.

Katnappe: Sorry if seeing the Tree of Beginning was traumatizing to some of you guys.

Ash: It's alright. Our deaths back then was years ago.

Me: But they were brought back to life thanks to Mew.

Katnappe: Good.

With that, the Masters of Evil teleported out.

Me: This was intense. But we got to see what the world of Pyros was like.

Alan Albright: We sure did. It was cool seeing the planet where my father was from.

Ben: It sure was.

Laney: I can't wait to see what the planets of Ben's other aliens are like.

Nico: Yeah me too.

We went and found Mew and we asked him to have everyone welcome in the tree and he gladly accepted.

Kidd Summers: (To the viewers) We had an awesome adventure and it was awesome seeing another planet. But be careful where you go and with what happens to you.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Leeli: Wow that is amazing.

Applejack: That is really cool. We weren't with y'all back then with it happened but that is amazing.

Rarity: Oh I must agree there darlings.

Rainbow Dash: That is so awesome.

Nico: And we had an awesome pool party too.

Carly Atlas: That was so much fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Jun: I think it will be an awesome place to relax.

Me: And it was awesome battling the 3 Regis here.

Nico: A perfect place to meet their Gene Slammers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: But I sense that there are 3 more too. There's ones for Regidrago, Regieleki and Regigigas.

Qin: Whoa! This is more than we bargained for on this one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: All we can do is wait

Me: Lets head inside the tree.

We went towards the tree and got close.

Leeli: Wow! This tree is amazing!

Camie: It's as big as a regular size World Tree.

We looked back and saw that our World Tree Estate was 3000 times larger than the Tree of Beginning.

Me: Wow! Our tree practically dwarfs the Tree of Beginning.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: We didn't have that before when we came here.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: We sure didn't.

We flew into the Tree of Beginning and Jun and everyone that hadn't seen it was amazed! They saw that the tree was a beautiful Eden Utopia Paradise for Pokemon and nature!

Jun: Wow!

Nico: Beautiful, isn't it?

Camie: Wow this is magnificent!

Leeli: Oh wow! Look at all the beautiful plants and the Pokemon.

Lana: It's a perfect paradise.

Fu: It's like a perfect haven for many creatures. Just like when I used to live in a grove in the Sacred Tree in the Hidden Waterfall.

Xenia: That's true.

Fluttershy: Oh it's absolutely beautiful.

Rarity: It most certainly is darlings.

Me: Yeah. Also we were here two months before we met you girls. That was before the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Misty Tredwell: I remember that. That was awesome.

Carly Atlas: It sure was. And we killed Rotwood back then.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: Back then when he and his group didn't redeem themselves.

Me: Yep. That was about 6 months before the 20 Days of Darkness.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Hey look here.

We saw a robot.

Me: Hey it's the Breakfast Tron 9000.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yep. This was a robot that was built to make breakfast. This robot was declared a hunk of junk. But Dr. Donavan unveiled a new product for Quark.

Nico: Really? What was it?

Me: It was a really spiffy fluid alloy microchip system. It was called the Nanotech Upgrade and Repair Droid System or N.U.R.D.S. for short.

Nico: Whoa!

Lisa Loud: I was really amazingly fascinated by what they can do.

Nico: Boy that is really cool.

Me: I saw them in action myself. Dr. Donavan smashed this thing into a cube in the crusher and he used the N.U.R.D.S. on it and they fixed it up no problem. Even if it was blasted into a million pieces it was fixed perfectly.

Nico: Whoa! That is one resilient batch of machines there. Did you see them do that?

Me: Yep. I blasted the Breakfast Tron 9000 into a million pieces and the N.U.R.D.S. just fixed it up (Snaps Fingers) no problem.

Nico: Wow! Those are some amazing nanotechnological feats of engineering.

Lisa Loud: I was just about to say the exact same thing.

Nico: I'm impressed.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Something's off about it though. (gets an idea) Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I sure can.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: (GASP) This robot is one of Swartz's creations. It's Another Breakfast Tron 9000.

We gasped.

Nico: Okay. I want to know the robot's real identity!

Me: I wonder if this thing is still even on. Lets see.

BREAD LOAF MAGISWORD!

I got 2 slices of bread and put them in its toaster and it cooked it.

CLICK CLICK.

I took the toast and sniffed it.

Me: Perfect Golden Brown. Yep it's on.

Nico: Okay then.

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) Oui oui good to see you again my dear friend J.D.

Chloe Bourgeois: Wait I know that voice. Audrey Crepe Suzette?

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: Oui oui. Good to see you again too Chloe.

Nico: This is one of those moments where it appears the robot is deactivated. But then, it shows it's alive.

Me: Yep. But I know Audrey. She is one of the greatest breakfast restaurant chefs in the city. She comes from France and makes really awesome breakfasts.

Nico: That is cool! Wait I remember seeing you when I met Marinette one time. You made an awesome caramel vanilla crepe suzette flambé. That was so good.

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: Oui that was good.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Boy that sounds really tasty.

Me: Yeah. After we save you we'll give you a job at Lynn's Table. That good?

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: Oui I would like that.

Nico: And Lila Rossi's dead.

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: Sacre Bleu! Zat monster was loose!

Me: She was. And we destroyed her. Permanently.

Chloe Bourgeois: I guess you didn't get the memo.

Nico: Yeah.

Rarity: My sister shot her through the chest.

Me: She sure did. And Marinette banished her spirit to the Black Gates.

Qin: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Me: That is one stain on our souls that is gone for good. Except for the X-Squad version of Lila.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: That I can live with.

Me: Good.

Misty Tredwell: By the way is there Another version of myself here too?

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: Yes there is and she is friendly.

Me: We were just about to ask if she was Hostile or Friendly. But that's a relief.

Nico: Who's up first?

Chloe Bourgeois: I'll go. She is a native of France after all.

Zocks: Go for it.

Nico: Go for it, Chloe!

Chloe went over to her.

Chloe Bourgeois: This will be good.

Another Breakfast Tron 9000: It sure will.

Chloe fired a beam of magic and it phased through the robot and knocked a girl out of it and she had black hair and a French beret and had a black and blue striped shirt and purple skirt.

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The French Chef of Deliciousness.

I went over and brought Audrey over.

Me: That was cest magnifique.

The Breakfast Tron 9000 was just another ordinary robot now.

Me: So the Another Breakfast Tron 9000 was turned into that because she was merged with it.

Nico: That is freaky.

Xenia: Yeah.

Varie: No kidding.

Nico: Now for the treasure.

Nicole: Oh that reminds me. There is a treasure that is said to be buried here in the Tree of Beginning.

Eli: That is gonna be interesting.

Leeli: That is gonna be so cool.

Sakura Knudson: I agree there. I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico got out a shovel.

Nico: Ready.

Nicole: Lets go.

We followed Nicole and got to searching. Nicole was using a metal detector.

Nicole: Hmm.

Nicole then found something.

Nicole: Found something!

Nico dug at the spot she marked with an X and then…

THUNK!

Nico: I hit something!

Vroon: I'll get it out!

Nico: Let me get out first.

Nico got out of the hole and Nico and Vroon pulled out a chest.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Lets see what's in it.

We opened it and inside it was a beautiful emerald green blade sword and it had a pink handle and hilt.

Nicole: Wow! The Sword of Yggdrasil!

Nico: Wow!

Me: It's beautiful!

Nicole: Legends say that this sword is imbued with the powers of all nature and can control everything in life and make new life and more.

Camie: That is cool!

Jun: Wow!

Nico: Who wants it?

Sakura Knudson: I'll take it.

Me: Go for it sis.

Qin: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: Here we go.

She went and picked up the sword and then the blade glowed and she underwent an incredible transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO FOX KIDS EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a massive vortex of flowers and nature and her power was increasing tremendously. Her clothes gained awesome sparkle power and she had beautiful earrings of flowers on her ears and had sparkling wings now too.

When it was done we were amazed!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Sakura how do you feel?

Sakura Knudson: Incredible! This is so amazing guys.

Qin: Wow!

Maria: Now for backup.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BLOB FORCE 6!

She summoned Carmen Dillo, Blob, Blob Homer, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Brain Eating Meteor And Ganda along with 2015 Blob that Ate Everyone, Yost Blob, Boneless Peter and H.G. Blob (Futurama).

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Slimy yet satisfying.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: Uh we won't have to. Look.

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Misty Tredwell! It was ANOTHER MISTY TREDWELL!

Qin: WHOA! Another Misty Tredwell!

Misty Tredwell: This one is really amazing.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is.

Another Misty Tredwell: (British Accent) I do look amazing don't you agree.

Me: (GASP) Bianca Roselita!

Nico: Whoa the famous bikini swimsuit supermodel!?

Me: Yep.

Another Misty Tredwell: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Bianca. I saved Bianca from a bunch of rapist thugs that were out to kill her and she was forever grateful to me.

Another Misty Tredwell: That was awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~!

Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Another Misty Tredwell: Just to be with J.D.

Me: Well that can be arranged.

Qin: That is DEFINITELY something J.D. can do.

Me: Yep. Oh Kaito, Zocks, you're going to like these. Made these after watching Donbrothers.

I gave them King Ohger gears.

Kaito: Cool! I wonder what these will do.

Me: You'll like this. I call the King Ohger team the Excalibur Force.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito: No harm in trying them out now.

Me: I know it's far too early and we still have to wait about another year to a year and a half but it will be interesting.

Kaito and Zocks activated the gears and they got AWESOME MEDIEVAL STYLE POWER RANGER CRUSADER ARMOR!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Just like the Medieval Times back 1,500 to 2,000 years ago.

Qin: That is so cool!

Another Misty Tredwell: That is awesome! And Swartz also did something unexpected with me.

Me: What did he do?

Another Misty Tredwell: He gave me the powers of Another King Ohger Red.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! So when we defeat you we'll get OhgerCalibur swords imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Wow! This is gonna be awesome to see!

Me: Yeah no kidding. Especially when we have 46 years of arsenal from all the series.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Misty Tredwell's Ridewatch) First time fighting Another Dark Signer.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico activated it and fired waves of green fire and smashed her down!

Nico: And for the invisible. (ACTIVATES CAMMY CHAMELEON'S RIDEWATCH!)

He went invisible and blasted her with fire.

Me: Nice one!

May: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES LENA HYENA'S RIDEWATCH) A MAAAAAAN!

She donned a really ugly face and went bonkers and went after Another Misty and jumped her.

It was funny!

May: Remind me NEVER to do that again. (ACTIVATES CHESS COOKIES RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of cookies and smashed her down.

Me: Checkmate!

Maria: That was cool. Watch this. (ACTIVATES MAD FIREFIGHTER CLOWN'S RIDEWATCH) RUN!

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Maria: And this. (ACTIVATES NAJA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Hex: Time for this. (ACTIVATES CAMMY CHAMELEON'S RIDEWATCH)

She went invisible and fired skulls and smashed her all over.

Then Skalamander and his team consisting of Bassoon Burns, Old Man Oldman, SHS Pyro, Lizard (Spiderman TAS) and Gigantomachia came.

Nico: Nice team, Skalamander!

Skalamander: Thanks.

Qin: That means that Chris is coming next! (SQUEALS) Awesome!

Camie: It sure is!

Maria: I know who's coming next.

Me: Yep. Them!

We saw the 6 Regis Pokemon!

Me: Cool! Regice, Regirock, Registeel, Regieleki, Regidrago and Regigigas!

Qin: WHOA!

They had Another Misty Tredwell surrounded.

Regice: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) It's good to see you Nico.

Regirock: (In a girls voice) Australian Accent) Same with you Qin.

Qin: The McArthur sisters!? Whoa!

Nico: Wow awesome to see you girls again!

They reverted back and were each girls that had angel wings and hair and clothes that matched the Regi Pokemon they were.

Nico: Guys meet Regina, Reggie, Rika, Reese, Remmi and Reggia McArthur.

Regina: Awesome to meet you mates.

Me: Same here.

Reggie: We got this.

They fired waves of elements and blasted down Another Misty and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I went over to Bianca and she was a girl with a black dress and had black hair and she even had the Nazca Line of the Lizard on her right arm.

I brought her over.

Hex: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Reggia McArthur: (Australian Accent) We have a lot of memories.

Remmi: (Australian Accent) Yeah mates they were all fun.

Reese: (Australian Accent) This one time we went down into a cave under Ayers Rock and we found an amazing treasure there.

Rika: (Australian Accent) It was the Diamond of Eingana.

Nicole: Wow! That diamond is said to be the largest Teal Green Diamond in the world. Extremely Rare.

Regina: That's right mate.

Nico: Fun times.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Regina: We missed you too Nico.

Maria: I'll get jumpsuits for the next ones.

Me: And they are Latias and Latios right?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Cool!

We saw lots of OhgerCalibur swords all over the ground and they each had the powers of the M.O.E.

We picked them up.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS

Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Gaz, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield and Centaur Man are heading to Phoenix, Arizona, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad world-destroying monster named Xavier Andrews, but the bad news: he's come back from the dead as an undead monster. Long ago, he was once a human who was an intelligent man and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a madman who wants nothing more than world destruction, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, but Xavier refused to be brought in to face his punishment, and he took his own life by swallowing a cyanide pill. But, now years later, Xavier Andrews was brought back from the dead as an undead monster and his desire for world destruction and revenge on Becky Long and her sisters is still on his mind even after death, but we're going to make sure this monster stays dead once and for all.

Lincoln: Ah, Phoenix, Arizona, nice to be back here, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Becky, we got big trouble: an old enemy of you and your sisters has come back, Xavier Andrews, but he's been turned into an undead monster.

Becky Long: Xavier's back, but that's impossible, he took his own life.

Nico: He took his own life?! Uh oh, I'm not going to like hearing about this one bit.

Lincoln: You definitely aren't, especially of who we're dealing with. Xavier Andrews was once human and intelligent and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a madman who wants nothing more than world destruction, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his mad science.

Me: Just what the world needed: another fucked-up mad scientist messing with the laws of nature for his desire for world destruction

Becky Long: But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by me and my sisters, but Xavier refused to be taken in to custody to face his judgement, and he took his own life by swallowing a cyanide pill.

Lincoln: He took the coward's way out. But, now years later, Xavier Andrews was brought back from the dead as an undead monster and his desire for world destruction and revenge on you and your sisters is still on his mind even after death, but we're going to make sure this monster stays dead once and for all, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Gaz.

Gaz: No problem, Lincoln. Now, where to find that undead monster?

Becky Long: He can't head back to his lab, after he took his life, we immediately deleted all his files and had the lab destroyed, all his research into creating weapons of destruction were all gone.

Nico: That was some quick work you and your sisters did, Becky. Plus, we'll also run into another of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, Korimon, Kagemon, and Kinzokumon. Ooh, I hope the next one we run into is Kessekimon.

Suddenly, we saw B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 and Amazoness Augusta appear before us, and with them are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 and Amazoness Augusta.

Amazoness Augusta: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

B.E.S. Big Core MK-2: (Girl's voice) But, we also got the six girls away from our old enemy, Xavier Andrews, and whoever brought that repulsive ape back is going to get burned badly!

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, I knew it was you, Elsa Long, and that voice from Amazoness Augusta, I knew we'd run into you, Kessekimon.

Suddenly, we heard a loud inhuman roar, and we saw our target: a young man with black hair, pale skin, white dead eyes, and dressed in clothes that were rotting, it was Xavier Andrews, the long-dead madman and enemy of Becky Long and her sisters.

Nico: So, that's Xavier Andrews.

Lincoln: Yep. The madman who wanted to destroy the world but eventually took his own life after his last plot failed years ago, now it's high-time we ended him, this time, for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms

and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Gaz and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Xavier Andrews, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln pinned Xavier Andrews with four stakes driven into his hands and legs so he couldn't even move, and then, he took out a fifth stake, this time, it had the Judgement Kanji etched on it, along with Kanjis for Purification and Banishment, and the kanjis were glowing, and Lincoln drove it into Xavier Andrews' black heart, and not only did it end his undead life and banish his spirit to The Black Gates forever, it also destroyed his body for good so that it can never be brought back from the dead again. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one thing you've never learned about, Xavier, and that's never to mess with someone who has experience in dealing with the undead. (To Elsa Long and Kessekimon) And it's so good to see you again, Elsa Long and Kessekimon.

Elsa Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red vest, red crop top with red beaded necklaces, red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire and space ships on the coattails and on the back is B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, and holstered on her back is a massive B.E.S. Big Core MK-2-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 heads for the crossguard, large red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 heads for the pommel.

And Kessekimon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: earth, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with earth, rocks, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is Boo'qwurm, and holstered on her back is a massive Amazoness Augusta-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Amazoness Augusta etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Amazoness Augusta heads for the crossguard, large orange gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Amazoness Augusta heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large Amazoness Augusta heads for the pommel.

Elsa Long: You too, Lincoln.

Kinzokumon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Elsa Long and Kessekimon and he hugged them, and Elsa Long and Kessekimon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, Elsa, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kessekimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elsa Long: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Kessekimon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Becky Long: And so do I. The B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 Gene-Slammer is Elsa Long and she's one of my sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like me, Elsa Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like me, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with the very same risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Me: Whoa.

Becky Long: And when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, she also gained powerful fire powers, where as I gained powerful darkness powers, and just like me and my other sisters, Elsa is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

Elsa Long: I've hated that heartless emotionless mad scientist with a passion for what she did in subjecting her little brother and her family to her mad experiments.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this bit of news, Elsa: J.D. found out that the person responsible for turning Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist, you, your eldest sister, and your other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins.

Elsa Long: (Gasps) What?!

Becky Long: It's all true, Elsa. Killjoy Huggins, the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, turned Lisa, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into those heartless monsters by injecting them with a Dark Side Creation Serum when Lincoln was in Third Grade, so he can get rid of Lincoln once and for all. He did this and right under our noses the whole time.

Lincoln: But, you don't have to worry, we removed that killjoy from Principal Huggins, and we dealt him a massive payback for all the crap he's done to me.

Me: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the source of his pain and suffering for good.

Elsa Long ran up to Lincoln and hugged him tight, and he hugged her as she cried onto his chest.

Eli: Killjoy Huggins really did a lot of damage on that day.

Lincoln: Becky's sisters had no idea that miserable killjoy did all that under their noses, and all to kill me because he hated me. Now, I'm really glad I killed him, he's one person who deserved to die for everything he put me through. And the Amazoness Augusta Gene-Slammer is Kessekimon, the seventh of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and The Warrior of Earth. She and I would play sports together and we even danced around lava, and I've even danced the tango with Kessekimon and I even made her a necklace. To show thanks, Kessekimon kissed me on the lips, and she hates Billy McLean with a burning passion.

Me: What did that murderous traitor to all of Canada and mankind do to earn her wrath?

Nico: Whatever he did, it's probably a thousand times worse than all the revelations we'd heard about him, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Kessekimon: I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Elsa want to give me your blood, right?

Elsa Long: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Kessekimon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He already marked me a year ago, and he marked

Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, Korimon, Kagemon, and Kinzokumon, and he'd since marked your sister, Elsa.

Lincoln first went up to Elsa Long, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Kessekimon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kessekimon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elsa Long and Kessekimon with red and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and red and orange crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Elsa Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elsa Long and Kessekimon.

Elsa Long and Kessekimon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Sarasa Saionji, Himeji Shirayuki, Noa Akizuki, Shiina Tsumugi, Fuuka Tatara, and Natsume Ichinose from Liar Liar.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sarasa Saionji, Himeji Shirayuki, Noa Akizuki, Shiina Tsumugi, Fuuka Tatara, and Natsume Ichinose from Liar Liar.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sarasa Saionji: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sarasa Saionji and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the undead monster, Xavier Andrews, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Sarasa Saionji: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sarasa Saionji: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sarasa Saionji, Himeji Shirayuki, Noa Akizuki, Shiina Tsumugi, Fuuka Tatara, and Natsume Ichinose with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad world-destroying monster named Xavier Andrews, but the bad news: he came back from the dead as an undead monster. But, long ago, he was once a human who was an intelligent man and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew his true nature: he was really an evil madman who wants nothing more than world destruction, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction came to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, but Xavier refused to be brought in to face his punishment, and he took his own life by swallowing a cyanide pill. But, years later, Xavier Andrews was brought back from the dead as an undead monster and his desire for world destruction and revenge on Becky Long and her sisters is still on his mind even after death.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us beating down that madman, and finally Lincoln finishing him off by impaling four stakes: two in his hands and two in his feet, and finally a fifth stake with the Judgement Kanji and the kanjis for Purification Banishment and he drove it into Xavier Andrews' black heart, and not only did it end his undead life and banish his spirit to The Black Gates forever, it also destroyed his body for good so that it can never be brought back from the dead again, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Elsa Long, and Kessekimon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I remembered hearing about this guy, he was one seriously fucked-up monster who was obsessed with destroying the world, sheesh, and he was in the same class as Lori and Becky Long.

Lincoln: But, Becky knew of his true nature and she and her sisters have foiled him at every turn, but like a coward, he chose the coward's way out by swallowing a cyanide pill and committing suicide, so he won't have to answer for his crimes.

Me: And then, years later, someone decided to fuck around with dark magic and bring him back from the dead.

Nico: If we find out Damian was the one behind this, he's basically crossed another line yet again.

Suddenly, we heard a loud and extremely pissed off demonic scream from the distance, and that was proof positive that Damian Constantine was behind it.

Buster Bunny: So, it was Damian who brought him back. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln: Come the day of The Ridonculous Race, he and his demonic constructs are so going to die.

---

After destroying Xavier Andrews, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elsa Long and Kessekimon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Elsa Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Kessekimon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kessekimon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Elsa Long: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Elsa, Kessekimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa and Billy McLean with a burning passion?

Kessekimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were at Los Angeles and we were observing the volcano there. But, then, Lincoln sensed a presence and he and I fired a blast of lava at a bush, and it forced out a figure, and Lincoln saw who it was: it was Billy McLean, and he was out for revenge on Lincoln since he played his part in bringing him down, but we pounced on him and we pulverized Billy McLean and because of his Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse, more gold, jewels, and pearls came out of him, and we tied him up and sent Billy McLean back to Lynn's Table, and he was tied up back at his post.

Nico: Billy McLean just doesn't even know when to fucking quit, he really is a sore loser!

Luna: Big time, and he didn't even know our bro also has powers over earth and lava, thanks to him having elemental powers and the power of the cosmos and the universe, he really is a brain-dead loser and moron.

Elsa Long: Billy McLean really is nothing more than a pathetic excuse for a human being. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at my house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Lavender Lace: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Bubblaine before, Lavender Lace, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Lavender Lace, Fuchsia Blush, Mashiro Kuna, Riruka Dokugamine, Yachiru Kusajishi, LovelyAngemon, and QueenChessmon are now part of your harem.

Nico: And we knew Twilight and her friends introduced Lavender Lace and Fuchsia Blush to Lincoln, plus, more of Rukia's friends have also joined his harem, along with LovelyAngemon and QueenChessmon.

Me: You said it.

---

Later, Me and the Loud Kids were investigating the bank robberies that have been going on the last few hours. Right, Boa, Vivi, Nico and the rest of the team were walking around.

Boa: Good time to Be walking, huh, Right?

Right: Boy it sure is a gorgeous day for it.

Qin: You said it.

Vivi Nefertari: I agree there too.

Nico: Who's that over there?

Rght: No idea. Never saw her here before.

Nico: She does look familiar.

Qin: Yeah I've seen her before from somewhere.

Lyra looked at her with incredible suspicion.

Nico: Wait is that Sanae Isono? From Donbrothers?

Qin: Hmm.

Qin looked closer and she saw that it was her.

Qin: That is her. What's she doing here?

Nico: Lets go see.

---

At the bank me and the Louds and Leeli were investigating the robberies.

Me: Hmm. Mr. Bank President did you notice anything unusual about the bank robbers when they were taking all the money? Anything at all?

Bank President: Well he had a pig mask and he had this big hook and had this tattoo of a pig in front of a flaming engine block on his big fat belly.

Me: Aha! That's Junkrat and Roadhog all right.

Lincoln: Yep

---

Nico and group went over to her.

Sanae Isono: (to Right) Excuse me. Can you tell me how old I look?

Right: Honestly, you're 68 and still beautiful.

Sanae Isono: NO! Please. How old do I look? HOW OLD DO I LOOK?!

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the ToQger logo. Then, she turned into RESSHAKI FROM EPISODE 2 OF DONBROTHERS!

---

Resshaki is the main antagonist in episode 2 of 2022 TV series called Avataro Sentai Donbrothers. She's a train-themed Hitotsuki possessing a ToQger Avataro Gear. She was originally Sanae Isono (磯野さなえ Isono Sanae), a part-time employee of the Shirokuma Express, whose desire is to look younger. She later evolves into Resshaking (列車鬼ング Resshakingu).

She is portrayed by Sachiko Matsuura, Sanae Yuki and Momoka Kuroki.

Sanae made her first appearance at the Shirokuma Express having lunch with her fellow employees as she asked them how old does she look like which they comment that she's in her forties or thirties, but once she'd asked Tarou he was spot on since she's about 68 years old giving Sanae a disappointment sigh at him. A while later she was in the bathroom looking at herself in the mirror with depression on her face as she'd wished to be younger and this is where her Hitotsuki comes into play as it possessed the employee.

Back at the Shirokuma Express Sanae has now looked a bit younger (thanks to the Resshaki's ability) as she's in her 40's which gives some confusion onto her employees, but once again she'd asked Tarou the same question and he gives her an honest answer 68 years old which still upsets her.

Back outside Sanae freaks out as Haruka accidentally bumps into her when she'd asked are you alright ma'am she then appeared in her 20's and asked Tarou once again, but he still gives her the same answer and with that she'd revealed her monster form as a cyclops with train armor as she fired out some train attacks to attack the pedestrian and absorbed the female civilians, so with that Haraku transformed and pinned the train demon down to the ground until they were spotted by Sonoi and he was about to eliminate her, but thankfully Haruka manages to push the monster out of the way so she won't suffer the same fate as Shisotsuki did in the first episode. However once she'd plead her loyalty by Sonoza to defeat Sonoi, but turns out he was working with him so with that Sonoi begins attacking Resshaki while Sonoza sends out an army of Anoni to attack Haruka. Thankfully Tsuyoshi and Tsubasa came in to save the day as they attack Anoni once they transformed into Ryusoulgers. A while later during the battle the whole group was then spotted Tarou as he transformed and join in on the fun as he started attacking Resshaki, but the generals won't allow it, so they tried to attacking Tarou, but he easily blocked every attack that they got on him especially when he goes into his Alter mode. Once the generals are gone the team can now settle against Resshaki without the possibility of eliminating her. Once he regained consciousness they brought Resshaki down for the count with this finisher called Avataro Slash.

However she'd manages to evolve into Resshaking which sorta resembles a demonic train with mechanical hands prompting Tarou to use his Rideon to open fire at the train monster only for it to fire back at him, so with that he then summons JuranTyranno to combined once again as DonZenkaiOh to battle the train demon. Now during the fight he began riding on top of Resshaking like some kind of horse, but Resshaking shook him off and creates another portal one after another until he destroyed the train tracks leaving Resshaking no where to go, so with that she was then purified by this finisher called Don Zenkai Crash, thus Sanae was back to normal, everyone that were captured are then freed and they got Sentai Gear #38.

---

THEY GASPED!

Nico: Resshaki from Donbrothers!

Lyra: I remember this one! She s the Red ToQger monster!

Astrotrain: Say the word boss and we'll blast her!

Lynn heard screams from outside.

Lynn: Do you guys hear that?!

Me: More than hear that! We got a Code: Donbrothers 12!

Lincoln: Donbrothers Monster Attack!

Me: Thanks for your time Mr. Bank President. Now we know who is responsible.

Mr. Bank President: You're welcome J.D. Go get that monster!

Me: With pleasure.

We went to help out.

Lyra punched and kicked Resshaki all over the place with powerful fury and kicked it down.

Resshaki got back up and she fired laser blasts and Lyra deflected them all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Massive fiery explosions blasted all over.

Luna: Dudes, how come we're missing these villainous breakdowns?!

Once again, Nico began to get suspicious.

Nico: (in my head) Get a fucking grip, Nico. 2 times is still a coincidence. If it happens again, THEN you can confront J.D. about it.

Me and everyone came.

Me: I heard that in your head Nico. And I remember Resshaki! She was old but wanted to still be beautiful! She is the ToQger Hitotsuki.

Nico: Yep.

Lyra slashed Resshaki all over with her sword and kicked her down.

Resshaki summoned lots of Anonis!

Me: Now we're talking!

I fired my blaster and blasted the Anonis all over.

Qin: Take this!

She fired fireballs and blew the Anonis all over.

Reshhaki: More younger! Younger!

Invisible Woman put up a force field around us to block the next attack. The civilians around us weren't so lucky as they were absorbed into the soapbox on her chest.

Me: I remember in the show that the best way to free them is to defeat her.

Nico: Just like on TV.

Xenia: Yep.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted Resshaki all over.

Lyra slashed the soapbox and destroyed it and freed them!

Nico: Or that works too.

Me: Lets see what our newest Legend Item acquirement can do.

I used the Lord Drakkon OhgerCalibur and it glowed a green dragon and I fired a blast and blasted her all over in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down!

Me: WHOA!

Jason Lee Scott: That was powerful!

Me: Boy no fucking lie there Jason!

Right: ToQ Change!

NOW TRANSFORMING PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of red light he transformed!

TOQ ICH!

Right: The Victorious Imagination! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive red fire explosion went off behind him and he was ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Right: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

Me: With Hypersonic Bullet Train Fury!

We ran fast and blasted the Anoni all over and I kicked Resshaki down and Right slashed her all over.

Then a figure came out and it was CAPTAIN CHAKU, the interstellar police officer from Beast Morphers!

Vivi Nefertari: Captain Chaku?!

Captain Chaku: That's right.

Nico: Boy we haven't met you yet.

Captain Chaku: But it's an honor to meet you now Nico.

Nico: You too Captain.

Devon: Chaku it's great to see you again.

Captain Chaku: Same to you Devon. Looks like you guys got your hands full.

Nico: You can say that again.

Resshaki: (to Captain Chaku) How old do I look… how old do I look… !?

Captain Chaku: (picking his words carefully) Ma'am, it's hard to answer that question when you're like this.

Not satisfied with his answer, Resshaki roared in fury and emits rainbow light from her eye at him.

Lyra deflected the blasts back and they hit Resshaki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down.

Me: When she is like this there is no reasoning with her. Lets trying out one of the Avatar Gears.

I used Pyros' Avatar Gear and put it on my sword and it turned my sword into pure lava.

Me: Hot!

I swung it and fired a wave of lava and it hit her and exploded with incredible flames!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Time for some lightning!

I used Electro's Avatar Gear.

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit Resshaki and electrocuted her all over.

Lyra: Wow that is awesome!

Resshaki created railroad tracks for herself to run on. She ran at us on said railroad tracks. Right charged at her.

Me: Time for Tennessee Kid Cooper's technique to be used.

Me, Lyra and Right used the Rail Slide and then…

KRASMASH!

We punched her and smashed her down with a devastating punch!

Qin: NICE!

Lola: That was genius!

Big Guy: Open wide ugly!

He fired laser and machine gun blasts at Resshaki all over.

Rusty fired Nucleoproton blasts.

Captain Chaku: Let me join in on the fun!

He fired laser blasts and blasted Resshaki all over the place.

Resshaki got up.

Rusty: She sure-a-shootin is tough.

Big Guy: She sure is.

Me: For such an old woman she sure is resilient.

Lyra: That is for sure!

Resshaki: How old do I look… how old do I look… !?

Demolishor: Um… 10?

Resshaki: Liar!

Me: Blast that fucking Noto Council! They made terrible monsters!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: They are definitely getting the black gates for their crimes on the big day.

Lyra: That is for sure!

Lyra fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Lyra: Time to finish this!

Lyra's sword glowed and she jumped into the air and slashed her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Resshaki was dead! I caught the ToQger Avatar Gear. But instead of it being a red ranger it was for Right's Rainbow Ranger Form!

Me: The Rainbow ToQger Ich form! I remember seeing that one. That was so epic! But Resshaki you have failed this city!

Lyra: All's Well That Ends Well!

Sakura Knudson: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Sanae Isono then vanished.

Sakura Knudson: What the!? Where did she go?

Me: Back home to Japan.

Qin: That was awesome!

Lyra: Yeah it sure was!

Nico: Number 2 of the Donbrothers monsters down.

Me: Yep. And Sonoshi I know you're watching.

Windcharger: We forgot to wait for the Gene Slammers!

?: Aw man we missed the battle!

Then a Latias and Latios came!

Me: Cool! Latios and Latias!

Nico: Wow! The Legendary Eon Pokemon.

Latios: (In a girls voice) That was so awesome though!

Latias: (In a girls voice) Yeah it sure was!

Nico: Kathleen and Kerry Meel!? Whoa!

Qin: Wow awesome to see you girls again!

Maria: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Latias: We both have a lot of them.

Latios: But our favorite is when we were in summer camp and it was about to be taken over by these crazy mushroom monsters.

Ben: Wait were they the same mushroom creatures that took over a camp that we found?

Latios: Yes! How did you know?

Ben: Encountered the same ones ourselves.

Gwen T.: It was years ago.

Shanan: Those were not ordinary mushroom creatures though. They were called Amanitanians and they came from the planet Amanitas.

Nico: WHOA! Like a Fly Amanitas mushroom? The Deadliest mushroom in the world?

Shanan: The very same. But that was amazing you guys faced them.

Latias: Yeah that was cool.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico got out a blue leotard and a red leotard. The boys covered their eyes. I snapped my fingers and they reverted back and Kathleen was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and Kerry was a girl with blue hair and red eyes and Nico gave them the leotards and they put them on.

They got up.

Kerry Meel: That was awesome.

Me: Glad you girls are back to normal.

Kerry: I can also turn into a boy.

Lana: You can do that!?

She used her powers and turned herself into a blue hair boy with red eyes.

Me: Wow!

Natsuru: That's like me when I can turn into either a boy or a girl.

Qin: That is very similar.

Xenia: It sure is.

Kerry Meel: In this form I am called Ken.

Me: Very clever.

She reverted back.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Kerry and Kathleen: We did too Nico.

Qin: That was so awesome though.

Nico: Oh J.D. did you find out anything?

Me: Yes we did. Junkrat and Roadhog are DEFINITELY behind the explosive bank robberies that took place.

Nico: I had a feeling.

Trent: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Thetis' team will include Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake and Layla Heartfilia. Ripster's team will include Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro and Zenkaiger Clone.

Me: Awesome ideas!

Qin: Boy I love Duck Dodgers.

Xenia: He is so funny.

Lola: Yeah he is.

Sakura Knudson: That is cool. And Lucy has her mom with a team too.

Lucy Heartfilia: I sure do and it's so awesome.

Captain Chaku: And it's an honor to be in a team.

The Previous group came.

Koragg: Can me, Whirlwind, Molten Man, King Shark, Whiger, Hank Scorpio, Johnny 13, Captain Boomerang, Trumbipular, and Rojo go with you all?

Darcy: Me, Warp, Evil Luxord, Utomodachi, Goldar, Evil Heat Man, Boil Man, Yost Domino, Sindbad, and Dogranio Yaboon will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Me: And it's very obvious what our mission is. We're going after Junkrat and Roadhog, two of Overwatch's enemies.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Yep. Oh Troy. Got something for you guys.

I pulled out three new sets of Ranger Keys.

Me: Ranger keys for the Psycho Rangers, The Akibarangers and the King Ohger's. Made them earlier this week.

Troy: Awesome!

Gia: Cool!

Me: Yep. Akibarangers is called the Fang Cyber Force and the King Ohgers is called The Excalibur Force.

Reflector: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now comes the fun. Kyogre, Groudon and Rayquaza next along with Jirachi and Deoxys.

Me: Cool! The Legendary Dragons along with the Wish Pokemon and the DNA Pokemon.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Whirlwind: So, what now?

Evil Luxord: All we can do is wait until our favorite explosive duo make their move.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Volccaaea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Volccaaea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Volccaaea, right, Esmerelda?

Esmerelda Volvenstein: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Qiienna and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it.

Nico: We're not going to let any of those religious fanatics get away with any of their attempts to get revenge on us. Alright, gang, let's go, time to teach both Junkrat and Roadhog a pretty painful lesson on what happens when you use explosives to cause trouble in the city.

Lincoln: This is really going to hurt big time, and once we get through with giving you two a taste of your own medicine, you better be ready to die, Volccaaea.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: You better be ready to die, Volccaaea, because you're about to face the true wrath of Holocaust Disciple.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be infernal.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Me: But Nico only problem is we don't know where the two are.

Nico: Like Evil Luxord said, we just have to wait.

Captain Chaku: So, Devon, did you and your team stop Evox?

Devon: We did.

Icepick: But you won't believe who he really was.

Me: We were practically BLOWN AWAY when we found out that Evox was also the RPM Rangers Enemy, Venjix. Both Venjix and Evox were both one in the same.

Qin: Yeah they sure were!

Carly Atlas: You are not kidding there!

Captain Chaku: Oh wow! That is crazy!

Me: I know. We were floored.

Captain Chaku: Tell me he's dead now!

Molten Man: Yep. Both of them.

Captain Chaku: Both of them?

Warp: When we fought Void Queen, she used a Split Emitter to make Evox and Venjix seperate.

Me: Yep. We destroyed many of the Rangers most dangerous enemies last year and it was awesome. Many of them were given the black gates.

Captain Chaku: Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told him what they can do.

Captain Chaku: That is amazing. But I'm glad they are gone.

Me: Me too.

Sunny Starscout: Smoothies guys?

Me: Sure Sunny.

We got some good smoothies.

Me: (SLURPS) Ahh! Mmm this one is really good.

Sunny Starscout: That's our newest flavor. The Alicorn Special.

Me: Cool.

Skullgrin: Was it made just now?

Sunny Starscout: Yep. Made them thanks to an idea we got.

Me: It's really delicious and fruity.

Xenia: Boy it sure is. (SLURPS) I taste all the delicious fruits in here.

Leeli: (SLURPS) It's delicious and yummy.

Nico: Yep. Sunny makes some of the most delicious smoothies.

Kaito: What else should we do while waiting?

Utomodachi: Let's tell the story of Poromon vs the Murkrow.

Camie: Say what?

King Shark: In 2021, a Murkrow gave Poromon a fake lottery ticket.

Me: It was like a chicken fight with Peter Griffin and Ernie the Giant Chicken.

Lola: That was crazy.

Poromon: I've never forgiven that Murkrow for that.

Fangry: But we eventually put a stop to it.

Poromon: I wanted it to go on for 2 years!

Me: Oh boy.

Camie: Geez.

Me: I know. We were amazed they went at each other like that.

Nico: Yeah. But Peter and Ernie caused GREAT DEALS of property damage.

Hank Scorpio: It also teamed up with a Corsola.

Evil Heat Man: Said Corsola gave Manaphy fake money.

Me: That was silly.

Manaphy: HMPH!

Qin: Oh boy.

Manaphy: I still haven't forgiven that Corsola.

Me: I hope no other Pokemon are going to do that in the future.

Nico: Oh boy. Me too.

Evil Heat Man: Yeah.

Bomb Burst: We've got plenty of gunpowder for the upcoming battle.

Me: We're going to need it too. And I got loads of nitroglycerin.

Nico: Good. Just be careful with that stuff.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I will.

I showed everyone a box filled with Nitroglycerin bombs.

Nico: Cool.

Johnny 13: Now, be careful with this booty.

Boil Man: Or we'll have… someone's booty!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Nico: Yeah that is funny but true.

Me: Don't worry we will be careful.

Johnny 13: Good.

Demoman: One crossed wire, one wayward pinch of potassium chlorate, one errant twitch… and kablooie!

Slog: What you just said.

Me: I get the idea. But Nitroglycerin only takes one slight jostle and then boom.

Demoman: Oh right.

Nico: But that's nothing compared to Cobalt-Thorium-G. That stuff is as highly unstable as handling 100-tons of Nitroglycerin.

Big Guy: He's right on that. Cobalt-Thorium-G is highly unstable and dangerous stuff. It's what powers my Power Core.

Me: And Robin, isn't Xenothium highly unstable stuff too?

Robin: That's right.

Me: When you use unstable chemicals and isotopes like that you're playing with fire.

Qin: Yeah.

Yost Domino: Whatever you do, don't eat ANY explosives.

Vinnie: (Italian Accent) Milo learned that the hard way.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) No he didn't, mate. You were messing with him.

Nico: Yeah.

Vinnie then drank water out of a canteen.

Me: You didn't drink that did you?

Vinnie: Yes?

Me: That's not good that was Nitroglycerin!

Vinnie gagged!

Me: Don't move, don't breathe, don't do anything except pray maybe.

Eli then snuck up behind him and then…

Eli: BOOOM!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Milo Thatch: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Me: (LAUGHS) Little payback for that.

Vinnie: (sarcastically laughs) Very funny.

Spittor: Hey, fair's fair.

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry about that Vinnie. We couldn't resist. But that was funny.

Kida: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Also that really was just water.

Vinnie: Good.

But then…

BOOOM!

We then heard an explosion.

Whiger: What was that?

Vinnie: That wasn't me!

Goldar: We know it wasn't.

Me: That wasn't a gunshot. That is our targets on the move.

Nico: Yep.

Solar Man: Eli, where are Junkrat and Roadhog headed?!

Eli concentrated.

Eli: To the junkyard.

Me: Fitting for them.

Qin: yeah.

Nico: Then lets get over there.

Trumbipular: There they are!

Sindbad: Entrance time!

We flew down to the surface and went to face them.

In the junkyard were two figures and they were laughing.

Junkrat: (LAUGHS) That was a great heist!

Roadhog: (LAUGHS) You said it! Crime DOES pay! We're going to relax on a beach in the Bahamas later on.

Then the spirits of the Overwatch heroes appeared and swirled around them and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Actually NO It doesn't!

Xenia: The only place you two are going is prison!

Roadhog: You guys made the wrong move going after us.

Numbuh 274: Why's that?

Roadhog: I can't speak for Junkrat. But I'm a one man apocalypse.

Me: Big Fucking whoop!

Roadhog jams a top loader and crank into his Scrap Gun before loading it with a handful of junk and turning the crank, unleashing a large volley of shrapnel at Nico, causing Nico to fall down and his limbs to fall out.

Nico: Well, this is just great. Hey, limbs, can you go back into your correct spots?

Nico arms and legs hopped over to him.

Roadhog: That's just fucking creepy.

One of Nico's arms hopped over to Roadhog and bonked him on the head before hopping back to him.

Me: That is really cool!

Eli: Yeah how did you do that!?

Nico: Majin Buu's powers.

Rojo: I honestly thought you guys were like the Joker.

Junkrat: What, that moron? What do you take us for, monsters? If we were, we would've left corpses. No. We like to blow stuff up. Because we like to BLOW STUFF UP! Comprende?

Dogranio Yaboon: Um… yes. Comprende.

Me: Comprende. Top this one.

I threw a Nitroglycerin grenade and it hit them and then…

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disastor, Six Gum Gang, Katz, Cloak and Dagger, Evil Wood Man, Kung Food, Gypsy Moth, Star Creature, Evil Wind Man, Evil Snake, Evil Winter Man, and Siren Sara then appeared.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disastor, Six Gum Gang, Katz, Cloak and Dagger, Evil Wood Man, Kung Food, Gypsy Moth, Star Creature, Evil Wind Man, Evil Snake, Evil Winter Man, and Siren Sara.

Goof: (to Right) Nice job against Resshaki.

Right: Thanks!

Lyra: That was so fun!

Beetle: Probably wasn't a smart idea to be honest about her age, though?

Right: I didn't know what would happen, alright?

Me: Donbrothers is still a fairly new show. To us and to many.

Cad Bane: He's correct about that.

Boomerang: At least that's two more Hitotsukis in our ranks.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We have 45 Series to go.

Titanium Man: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Tree of Beginning.

Nico: We sure did.

Cheshire: Did you fight any antibodies?

Me: Nope. We didn't. We went on an awesome treasure hunt.

Lola: It was cool.

Then Birdbrain came out.

Me: Back for another round Birdbrain?

Birdbrain: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Birdbrain: It's good that Captain Chaku is with you guys now.

Me: It sure is and it's awesome he is with us.

Xenia: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Connor, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dino Thunder Rangers, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle - Nico's rescue and it was an awesome treasure hunt and time for Jun

Beetle was first.

Beetle: (to Connor) Nico's rescue was an awesome treasure hunt. And it was a fun time for Jun.

Connor: It sure was. After what she went through she needed to get some relaxation.

Sunset Shimmer: We went to the Tree of Beginning for that and it was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really amazing to see.

Sunburn: We all were entranced by it.

Tommy Oliver: Yeah that was so cool.

Beetle: It sure was. Lets do it!

FIRE BEETLE MAGISWORD!

Connor used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Jack Landors, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, SPD Rangers, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane - The Tree of Beginning is full of Life and is beautiful

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) The Tree of Beginning is full of Life. And it's very beautiful

Jack Landors: It sure is and life is just as abundant in it as ever.

Rarity: It is absolutely amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is and man is it something.

Gill Grunt: We all were amazed about it too.

Sydney Drew: That is so awesome.

Cad Bane: It sure was. Lets do it!

CORUSCANT LIGHT MAGISWORD!

Jack used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Nick Russell, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mystic Force Rangers, Icepick and Scowl VS Frederick Myers A.K.A. Boomerang (Marvel) - Battling Another Misty Tredwell and Another Breakfast Tron 9000 and the Another Misty had a bonus on her

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) Nico, Persephone's team and Misty's team and everyone did good Battling Another Misty Tredwell and Another Breakfast Tron 9000. The Another Misty had a bonus on her

Nick: She sure did. She had OhgerCalibur Swords imbued with the powers of the M.O.E. Members.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they are all really amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: And they all have your awesome powers.

Spyro: We all were amazed seeing them.

Vida Rocca: We sure were.

Boomerang: That is awesome mates. Lets do it!

MEDIEVAL MAGIC MAGISWORD!

Nick used his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Mack Hartford, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski

A.K.A. Titanium Man - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Phoenix. How was it?

Mack: It was really awesome and we took down Xavier Andrews.

Rainbow Dash: We sure did and it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was and it was really adventurous.

Whirlwind: Yeah we really socked it to him too.

Rose Ortin: That was awesome.

Titanium Man: I can tell. Lets do it!

SPEEDING OVERDRIVE MAGISWORD!

Mack used his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Jungle Fury Rangers, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire - Meeting a Gene-slammer for B.E.S. Big Core MK-2

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for B.E.S. Big Core MK-2. What's her name?

Casey Rhodes: Her name is Elsa Long and she is a really awesome Guardian Angel.

Fluttershy: She is a really smart one too.

Tornado Bolt: Her story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Elsa, Kessekimon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa and Billy McLean with a burning passion?

Kessekimon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were at Los Angeles and we were observing the volcano there. But, then, Lincoln sensed a presence and he and I fired a blast of lava at a bush, and it forced out a figure, and Lincoln saw who it was: it was Billy McLean, and he was out for revenge on Lincoln since he played his part in bringing him down, but we pounced on him and we pulverized Billy McLean and because of his Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse, more gold, jewels, and pearls came out of him, and we tied him up and sent Billy McLean back to Lynn's Table, and he was tied up back at his post.

Nico: Billy McLean just doesn't even know when to fucking quit, he really is a sore loser!

Luna: Big time, and he didn't even know our bro also has powers over earth and lava, thanks to him having elemental powers and the power of the cosmos and the universe, he really is a brain-dead loser and moron.

Elsa Long: Billy McLean really is nothing more than a pathetic excuse for a human being. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at my house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Cheshire: Goodness gracious! Lisa's dark side really made her go off the Deep End didn't she!?

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah she sure was a monster.

Stealth Elf: Thank goodness we stopped that.

Lily Chilman: No kidding there.

Cheshire: I'm glad you all did. Lets do it!

JUNGLE FORCE MAGISWORD!

Casey activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed her down.

Scott Truman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, RPM Rangers, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS James Arthur Madrox A.K.A. Multiple Man - Right running into Resshaki

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) Right ran into Resshaki. He probably shouldn't have told the truth about her age

Scott: Well they do say that honesty is the universal language. But that was a crazy battle.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was and it was awesome and cool.

Cozy Glow: Lyra did a great job battling Resshaki.

Hex: She sure did. Everyone did.

Summer Landsdown: It sure was cool.

Multiple Man: That is awesome. Lets do it!

APOCALYPTIC SKULL MAGISWORD!

Scott used his ridewatch and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Jayden Shiba, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Samurai Rangers, Slog and Wildfly VS Kenuichio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai - Lyra did amazing battling Resshaki

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Lyra did amazing battling Resshaki. Good thing she didn't get absorbed.

Jayden Shiba: No kidding there. That is a good thing.

Applejack: Yeah she slashed the soapbox on Resshaki's chest and freed her prisoners.

Apple Bloom: That was so awesome and cool!

Flashwing: It sure was fun and cool.

Mia: We all were really impressed.

Silver Samura: I'm glad you guys had a good time with that. Lets do it!

FIRE KATANA MAGISWORD!

Jayden used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Troy Burrows, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Megaforce Rangers, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - The Donbrothers Monsters are now coming after us

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: The Donbrothers monsters are now coming after us. You took down two of them.

Troy Burrows: We sure did and Lyra is doing a really awesome job preparing for her missions.

Triple Berry: Yeah she is doing really amazing well.

Flynn: We're really proud of her for delivering a really awesome smackdown on the monsters. BOOM!

Cali: She learned really fast in all her training and all that.

Hugo: We are amazed with how far she has come.

Mags: Hot Buttered Toast with Cinnamon! That was awesome!

Emma: We all are amazed with how far she has come.

Blizzard: I'm proud of her too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Devon Daniels, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Beast Morpher Rangers, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Marco Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash - Junkrat and Roadhog are funny and dangerous

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) Junkrat and Roadhog are funny. But also dangerous!

Devon: You got that right! They blasted off Nico's arms and legs and he punched them all over with disembodied limbs!

Pinkie Pie: That was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was amazing to see.

Featherweight: We were really amazed too.

Sprocket: That was so funny too.

Zoey Reeves: It sure was.

Sea Clamp: Boy I'll say.

Whiplash: That is cool. Lets do it!

BEAST FURY MAGISWORD!

Devon used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dino Charge Rangers, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Paul Booker A.K.A. Major Disaster - Junkrat and Roadhog will make great future members of the M.O.E.

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) Junkrat and Roadhog will make great future members of our ranks. We just need to find archenemies for them.

Tyler: I think we have a bunch of good ones available for that.

Princess Luna: Lincoln's Guardian Angels that are the Avatars of the Earthbound Immortals don't have any yet.

Moondust: So they are still open.

Snowdrop: I agree there and that is a good idea.

Gari: Same here.

Blackout: We'll have to look into that too.

Shelby: I agree.

Major Disastor: I agree too. Lets do it!

WEATHER FURY MAGISWORD!

Tyler used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, ToQgers, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang - Junkrat and Roadhog are awesome demolition masters

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) Junkrat and Roadhog are awesome demolition masters.

Lunk: Despite the property damage they cause.

Right: I agree there and they are really powerful with all those explosives.

Princess Celestia: They pack a really strong wallop.

King Solar: You're not kidding there.

Dixie: I agree there too.

Goof: Me too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah they are strong explosives experts.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: They sure are fully armed with explosives too.

Conductor: I agree there myself.

Wilbur: That is cool.

Runt: Yep. Lets do it!

TRAIN BULLET MAGISWORD!

Right used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mike VS Katz

---

Katz was next.

Katz: I'm glad that Jun is doing much better now.

Mike: Boy we all are. I'm glad she is.

He fired waves of leaves and smashed Katz down.

---

Tatami Nakagame VS Cloak and Dagger

---

Cloak & Dagger were next.

Tatami Nakagame: This will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Huntsman VS Evil Wood Man

---

Evil Wood Man was next.

Evil Wood Man: So Brittney found out from the spirits that Satoru was hellbent on destroying the human race in his quest for power!?

Huntsman: Yeah she sure did and that was crazy!

Evil Woods Man: I'm glad we all destroyed him.

Huntsman fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Margareta Gottschalk VS Kung Food

---

Kung Food was next.

Kung Food: You ready for some fun?

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh I most sure am ja.

She fired waves of light and blasted him down.

Lena Isis VS Gypsy Moth

Gypsy Moth was next.

Gypsy Moth: I heard that Harley Griffin had a good time with Eleanor Ermey and Horsea.

Lena Isis: He sure did and it was awesome for friends to chat and have fun.

Lena fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Firecracker Burst VS Star Creature

Star Creature was next.

Star Creature: This is gonna be good.

Firecracker Burst: You got that right.

She fired waves of fire and smashed the Star Creature down.

Abby Martin VS Evil Wind Man

Evil Wind Man was next.

Evil Wind Man: This will be awesome and fun.

Abby Martin: You got that right.

Abby fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Tsukuyomi VS Evil Snake

Evil Snake was next.

Evil Snake: Thissss will be good.

Tsukuyomi: It sure will.

She fired waves of light and smashed Evil Snake down.

Kagero VS Evil Winter Man

Evil Winter Man was next.

Evil Winter Man: I will freeze you.

Kagero: Bring it on.

Kagero fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Fright Rider VS Siren Sara

Siren Sara was next.

Siren Sara: I am ready for you.

Fright Rider: You will fear the spear!

He fired waves of spears and smashed her down.

## Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Varie, Celica, Zarya, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Birdbrain (Dino Thunder)

Birdbrain was next.

Birdbrain: That is awful that Jun went through all that.

Me: You are not kidding on that there.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah what happened to her was awful.

Varie: It's hard to imagine she went through so much pain because of Satoru.

Celica: And we found out that he Satoru was the one that infected her with the Devil Beast Power because of dark magic.

Zarya: Yeah Brittney said that the spirits of the Netherworld told her that Satoru used dark magic to make them monsters like that.

Cassidy: That is really horrible.

Birdbrain: No kidding there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars and they were for The Mysticons. They were for the following.

Arkayna Goodfey: A female Green Dragon Familiar named Brenna, she has the powers of fire and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of green fire from her mouth and fire blasts of magic, and she can also fire purifying blasts of green fire to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic.

Zarya Moonwolf: A female Blue Wolf Familiar named Rowena, she has the powers of fire and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of blue fire and magic, and she can also fire purifying blasts of blue fire to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic, and with one howl, she can summon wolf packs to tear down large groups of villains in her path, and she'll also be a mate for J.D.'s Wolf Familiar, Hunter.

Emerald Goldenbraid: A female Pink Unicorn Familiar Andromeda, she has the powers of fire and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of pink fire and magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of pink fire to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic.

And Piper Willowbrook: An orange Phoenix Familiar Enya, she has the powers of fire and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of fire and magic from her wings and leave trails of flames that'll burn large groups of villains, and she can also fire purifying blasts of orange fire to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic, and she'll be a mate for Lincoln's pet Phoenix.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Birdbrain and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Birdbrain you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Junkrat: We're not down yet!

Troy: But you will be!

Roadhog: We know what all your Legendary Modes can do by now.

Tsukasa: Not all of them.

Me: We got some new ones!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Haichi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

They turned into the KingOhgers!

Tsukasa turned into the Red King Ohger!

Daiki summoned clones of the King Ohgers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers! Troy was the Red Ohger, Noah was the Blue Ohger, Gia was the Yellow Ohger, Emma was the purple Ohger and Jake was the Black Ohger!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Too bad we have to wait a year to a year and a half to meet them.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: And some backup. (TURNS DIAL) SCIENCE FORCE 6!

She summoned Professor XXXL, Bird Brain, Fodder, Evilon, Dr. Animo And Kittyra along with Mandark, Calamitous and the Legion Ex Machina.

Me: Awesome!

We went at the 2!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the 2 of them all over the place with incredible force.

Pyrithion and Spyder blasted and pulverized Junkrat and Roadhog all over.

Boa, Vivi, Demolishor and Windcharger used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Demolishor's laser fingers, Wingcharger's Magnetic Arms and Vivi and Boa's powers 100-fold.

Vivi and Demolishor: SKY PRINCESS LASER BLAST!

Boa and Windcharger: SNAKE MAGNET BLAST!

Wolf Earth and Koragg: WOLF EARTH BLAST!

Tornado Wind and Whirlwind: TORNADO WIND BLAST!

Volcanic Fire and Molten Man: VOLCANIC FIRE BLAST!

Maelstrom Water and King Shark: MAELSTROM WATER BLAST!

Spirit Phoenix Fire and Hank Scorpio: SPIRIT PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

Tiger Spirit Force and Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT FORCE BLAST!

13 Days of Ghosts Misfortune and Johnny 13: 13 DAYS OF GHOSTS MISFORTUNE BLAST!

Boomerangs of Australia and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANGS OF AUSTRALIA BARRAGE!

Elephant Hulk Force and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT HULK FORCE BLAST!

Gangsters of Overwatch and Rojo: GANGSTERS OF OVERWATCH BLAST!

Darkness Fury and Darcy: DARKNESS FURY BLAST!

Time Travel Gullwings and Warp: TIME TRAVEL BLAST!

Honor Among Fire and Time and Evil Luxord: HONOR AMONG FIRE BLAST!

Stars of Darkness and Utomodachi: STARS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Origami Angels and Goldar: ORIGAMI ANGELS BLAST!

Heat Flames and Evil Heat Man: HEAT FLAMES BLAST!

Dangerously Cheesy and Boil Man: DANGEROUSLY CHEESY BLAST!

Mutant Fury Force and Yost Domino: MUTANT FURY FORCE BLAST!

Sea Dragon Power and Sindbad: SEA DRAGON POWER BLAST!

Honor Among Tree Thieves and Dogranio Yaboon: HONOR AMONG TREE THIEVES BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio

Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Vinnie, Tracer, Mercy, Sunset Shimmer, Eli, me and Nico: EXPLOSION STORM FURY!

We fired waves of energy and fire and explosions!

Lincoln: EXPLOSIVE ELEMENT STYLE: GUNPOWDER!

Tracer: EXPLOSIVE LIGHT STYLE: NITROGLYCERINE!

D-Va: EXPLOSIVE DARK STYLE: DYNAMITE!

Shantae: EXPLOSIVE MAGIC STYLE: GRENADES!

Akko: EXPLOSIVE STAR STYLE: FIREWORKS!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): EXPLOSIVE FLOWER STYLE: ROCKETS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said explosives.

Lincoln and his harem: EXPLOSIVE FINAL SMASH: EXPLODING HADOUKENS!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding Hadoukens at Junkrat and Roadhog which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

But Junkrat and Roadhog would not killed but rather have big boo-boos.

What did I Tell you.

Lincoln threw two bombs at Junkrat and Roadhog, and they exploded when they hit those two, and it gave them two more big boo-boos, and they passed out with dumb grins on their faces.

Lincoln: I think we've taught them a very explosive lesson.

Nico: (Snickers) And those two bombs you threw at them to knock them out, maybe those two can be of use to The Masters of Evil, and we can use a bit of a laugh with them in their ranks. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: That's right, there's still the matter of Volccaaea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean

Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Volccaaea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Volccaaea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Volccaaea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Volccaaea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Esmerelda Volvenstein: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with fires, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Holocaust Disciple-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Volccaaea, she left red energy, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Volccaaea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be buried under a thousand tons of earth for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with flames and fire surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels and Holocaust Disciple flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Volccaaea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Esmerelda Volvenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Esmerelda Volvenstein grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has red eyes and a red energy aura with fires, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Holocaust Disciple emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Holocaust Disciple with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links. Esmerelda Volvenstein has on a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red top, red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Holocaust Disciple surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips. Esmerelda Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein's massive Holocaust Disciple-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Holocaust Disciple's Elemental Alchemical Fire Draconic Phoenix Fire Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Holocaust Disciple etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large crimson red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the crimson red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Holocaust Disciple's head with orange gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Holocaust Disciple that said, "Esmerelda Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Holocaust Disciple, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Fire, Loving Sister of Holly Volvenstein, Lanaiya Volvenstein, and Allie Anne Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Magman, Destroyer of Volccaaea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of

Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

エスメレルダ・ヴォルベンスタイン、ホロコーストの弟子のジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・アルケミカル・アルケミスト・エンジェル・オブ・ファイア、ホリー・ヴォルベンスタインの愛する姉妹、ラナイヤ・ヴォルベンスタイン、アリー・アン・ヴォルベンスタイン、ビー・ミーン・ガールズ女王の破壊者、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、マグマンの大敵、破壊者ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のヴォルカエア、悪のスレイヤー、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Esmerelda Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE FIRE ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL FIRE HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE ALCHEMICAL FIRE HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE LOVE!

We were amazed by Esmerelda Volvenstein's Super Angel-Holocaust Disciple-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Volccaaea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Esmerelda Volvenstein fired a powerful red energy blast with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Volccaaea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got burned by the flames, but this really pissed him off now, and Esmerelda grabbed his blaster which'd been scrapped and it got turned into pure solid gold which was sent into our vault.

Holly Volvenstein: Wow, Esmerelda's transformed, and she really burned Volccaaea badly.

Nico: That bastard had it coming, and she also turned his blaster into gold and sent it to our vault, just like what you did when we faced Qiienna yesterday.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The

Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Disciple Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Fire Holocaust Disciple Angel Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of the earth, Volccaaea.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Esmerelda Volvenstein.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico went after Volccaaea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Volccaaea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Volccaaea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Volccaaea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Volccaaea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Volccaaea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Volccaaea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Esmerelda, Nico, hang on.

Suddenly, a figure charged right at Lincoln, who dodged the attack, and we saw who it was that tried to attack Lincoln: it was Buzz Buzzard's con-artist partner, Tweaky, and he was still out to kill Lincoln.

Lincoln: You again, Tweaky?! Didn't I already kick your tailfeathers days ago?

Suddenly, we saw Hyehehe and Wheezel appear before us and kick Tweaky hard in the face.

Hyehehe: (Girl's voice) (French Accent) Don't worry about Tweaky, Lincoln, we'll take care of him.

Wheezel: (Girl's voice) (French Accent) You just concentrate on taking care of King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Volccaaea.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall. And make sure Tweaky gets another butt-kicking again.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Volccaaea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Volccaaea and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Volccaaea's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln, and I can't believe Tweaky chose to break out yet again to kill you, but the two of them will take care of him. Now, then, shall we end this bastard for good, Esmerelda?

Esmerelda Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Disciple Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Fire Holocaust Disciple Angel Love) You got it, Nico.

Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico sent Volccaaea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Volccaaea.

Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico: ELEMENTAL HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE DRACONIC PHOENIX ALCHEMY FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico fired two massive red energy Kamehameha waves with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels, and they hit Volccaaea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Esmerelda Volvenstein and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Esmerelda Volvenstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-three members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Volccaaea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Esmerelda.

Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Esmerelda Volvenstein's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Holocaust Disciple flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Esmerelda Volvenstein absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Holocaust Disciple vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Esmerelda.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Then, Hyehehe and Wheezel had finished beating up Tweaky and Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so he couldn't escape. Then, Lincoln punched Tweaky hard in the face and threw him in a portal he opened up that led back to Tweaky's cell in prison, and the portal closed.

Lincoln: This time, don't you ever let me catch you out of prison again, Tweaky! (To Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall) And it's so good to see you again, Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall.

Nora La Arwall reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red vest, red crop top with red beaded necklaces, red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, Ghostrick Monsters, and hyenas on the coattails and on the back is Hyehehe and the Ghostrick Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Hyehehe-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Hyehehe etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Hyehehe heads for the crossguard, large red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Hyehehe heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Hyehehe heads for the pommel.

And Nina La Arwall reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long purple hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple vest, purple crop top with red beaded necklaces, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, Madolche Monsters, and mythical monsters on the coattails and on the back is Wheezel and the Madolche Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Wheezel-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Wheezel etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large Wheezel heads for the crossguard, large purple gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Wheezel heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Wheezel heads for the pommel.

Nora La Arwall: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Nina La Arwall: (French Accent) It's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall and he hugged them, and Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall are are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, Elsa, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kessekimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Nora La Arwall: (French Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Nina La Arwall: (French Accent) You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, and so do we. The Hyehehe Gene-Slammer is Nora La Arwall and the Wheezel Gene-Slammer is her twin sister, Nina La Arwall, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmate in Gym, and they're also awesome acrobatics. Nora specializes in The Ghostrick Deck while Nina specializes in the Madolche Deck, thus, the name of this tag team combo is Trick or Treat. Nora, Nina, and Lincoln love to trick or treat every Halloween, and Lincoln also made Nora a Ghostrick Fairy-themed bikini and Lincoln made Nina a Madolche Queen Tiaramisu-themed bikini, and to show thanks, they both kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're also the twin sisters of Nadia la Arwall, and they hate Trina Riffins with a passion.

Eli: Whoa, so they're also duelists as well, that's incredible.

Lincoln: They're more than just Duelists, Eli. We're part of a powerful group of Duelists known as The Duel Monsters Heroes, a group dedicated to protecting the world from the forces of evil, especially from those who would try to harm humanity and use magic for evil purposes like Yami Marik and Yami Bakura, along with many other villains, and I'm one of the members of the Duel Monsters Heroes.

Yugi: I remembered hearing about you guys on the news a few years ago, you guys took down some Rare Hunters who were out for revenge on us for what we did to Yami Marik.

Lincoln: That's right, we were the ones who destroyed those Rare

Hunters out to kill us for revenge for what we did to Yami Marik. Plus, we even do Duel Monsters tournaments for charities. And as Nicholette pointed out, I made the other members of The Duel Monsters Heroes beautiful bikinis based on their favorite duel monsters. To show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips while we were swimming underwater, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Me: Whoa, I had no idea that you're also part of a powerful group of Duelists dedicated to protecting the world from the forces of evil, especially from those who would try to harm humanity and use magic for evil purposes like Yami Marik and Yami Bakura, along with many other villains, Lincoln.

Nora La Arwall: (French Accent) That's right, he's helped us all out against those monsters, and we had to save you as soon as word of Tweaky breaking out of prison again hit our ears.

Nina La Arwall: (French Accent) He'll never listen to reason, nor to Vypra, all he cares about is getting revenge and continuing on with his con-artist robbing ways.

Lincoln: Like I said, once a jailbird always a jailbird, and Tweaky's not going to stop either way. So, it looks like we'll have to beat the stuffing out him more. And now that you two are here.

Lincoln first went up to Nora La Arwall, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Nina La Arwall, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Nora La Arwall: (French Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall with red and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and red and purple crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nora La Arwall: (French Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall.

Nora La Arwall and Nina La Arwall had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Looks like we'll be running into more of your Guardian Angels during our fights against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and speaking of, for tomorrow, the next member is Loppera, which means you're up next, Laniyana.

Laniyana Volvenstein: Yeah, we'll make Loppera pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which B.E.S. Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet next on your rescue?

Lincoln: I already know who's next for tomorrow, Nico: Harley Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-3.

Becky Long: We're so going to enjoy seeing Harley once again, Lincoln. But, this also means we'll be running into another enemy of me and my sisters who's probably been brought back by Damian Constantine.

Lincoln: I know. But, we'll be ready for them and for whatever trick that psycho has up his sleeves.

Multiple Man: Two demolition criminals in our ranks now.

Silver Samurai: And all their explosives are accounted for.

Me: And all the money they stole was recovered.

Whiplash: Overall, it's been a good day.

Major Disaster: You said it.

Wilbur: But let's count their explosives again just to be sure.

Dixie: That's a good idea.

Me: Good idea.

We did so and it was all accounted for.

Me: Good.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Tracer: (British Accent) This was fun loves.

Me: It sure was.

Vinnie: (To the viewers) Explosions are powerful but so are all of us.

Me: Yes we are.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Junkrat and Roadhog are silly and explosive.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter and Master Hyperion And Skalamander and his team consisting of Bassoon Burns, Old Man Oldman, SHS Pyro, Lizard (Spiderman TAS) and Gigantomach and we're going to a planet made of all the meats that are in Jim Bros Burritos and there are going to be a lot of them. And we're going to battle Mad Jack, Another Flame Princess and Another Skalamander. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Kyogre, Groudon and Rayquaza. The Kyogre is Cassie McCallister, the Groudon is Will Terra and the Rayquaza is Sora Slate and they are Nico's friends from Agriculture and Cooking Classes and they are awesome cooks and more.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and we got some bad news: it appears Avalon Cadieux's heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-sister, Lisa Cadieux, along with her equally heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-mother, and the former relatives on her ex-mom's side have broken out, and they want revenge on The Evil HERO Gene-Slammers and Lincoln for exposing their crimes to the public and sending them all to prison. And for tomorrow, we're going to meet the next of the B.E.S. Gene-Slammers, this time, it's Harley Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 and one of The Long Sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like her eldest sister, Becky Long, Elsa Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power, and when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, she also gained powerful light powers, and just like Becky, Elsa is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Get ready for a funny adventure as we take on Scarlet Overkill from the Despicable Me movies and we're going to make that monster pay big time and send her to the solitary confinement in prison forever.

See you next time.

# Blood from Scarlet Overkill

This chapter is based on Scarlet Overkill from the Despicable Me movies.

---

Flying through the infinite voices of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter and Master Hyperion And Skalamander and his team consisting of Bassoon Burns, Old Man Oldman, SHS Pyro, Lizard (Spiderman TAS) and Gigantomach and we were heading to an awesome and really cool planet for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I have a feeling this planet will be so awesome and fun.

Qin: Me too and it will be really cool.

Miku Hatsume: You got that right. This is gonna be so fun.

Leeli: It sure will be cool.

Sakura Knudson: I'm so looking forward to this one.

Varie: Me too.

Nico: Chris, I want to thank you, Skalamander, and your teams for coming.

Chris Taylor: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so much fun.

Xenia: We all are looking forward to this one.

Nico: Miku, do you pretty much like all types of music?

Mike Hatsume: I sure do and I am known as the Vocaloid Queen of Voice.

Me: She is widely known all over the internet. Miku is not called that just for show.

Xenia: Yeah.

Miku Hatsune: It's true and there are so many memes and more about me.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Sakura Knudson: I remember seeing all that on the internet. It's so awesome.

Nico: You and Luna should be in the same band.

Miku Hatsume: That would be so awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure would.

Qin: I agree there too.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Luna would love that. So would Sam.

Xenia: That is true.

Mike Hatsume: I agree there.

Camie: Good.

Me: Yesterday's mission was explosive.

Nico: Literally. Roadhog and Junkrat were using lots of bombs on several banks.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: At least we recovered all that money.

Camie: That is for sure.

Sakura Knudson: Thank goodness.

Leeli: But that was so fun and awesome doing that mission.

Carol: It sure was awesome.

Girl Jordan: We sure socked it to them.

Nico: And it's not my first time my limbs have acted separate from my body.

Me: Oh right I remember seeing it during Sheila and Eric's wedding.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Camie: Wow.

Skalamander: Now, Roadhog and Junkrat are in our ranks.

Me: Yes they sure are.

Xenia: That is so awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: It's better than the U.A. Universe's version of Nitro.

Nico: That is for sure.

Eli: I agree there too.

Sakura Knudson: Same with me bro.

Nico: You're calling Eli bro too?

Me: Well she is my twin sister so that makes her Eli's sister.

Nico: Good point.

Maria: We're coming up to the planet now.

We arrived at the planet.

We saw that it was a red planet.

Me: Wow it looks like a rusting iron planet.

Nico: It sure does.

We went down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a MEAT PLANET! It was a meat planet made of EVERY Kind of Meat Possible!

Qin: WHOA! It's a huge meat planet!

Me: Made with all the kinds of meats in the Every Meat Burrito!

Nico: So much meat!

Me: Time for an awesome barbecue!

I got an awesome barbecue going and it was a really awesome one.

Me: To quote TTG Cyborg: IT'S MEAT PARTY TIME!

We laughed!

Nico just got a wing and started eating it to the bone.

I had a steak.

Nicole was eating steaks, chickens, sausages and more.

Qin: (Eating sausages) Delicious!

Laney: (Eating chickens) Delicious meats.

Lana: I'll say. (Eating many meats at once)

Nico then went for a drumstick.

And he ate the whole thing down to the bone clean.

Eli had all kinds of meats.

Minutes later we had a massive pile of bones from a good meal.

Me: Ahh. (BELCH) Pardon me.

Eli: That was so good.

Nico: (LOUD BELCH) Scuse me.

Xenia: Ahh. I'm stuffed.

Me: Me too.

Eli: Wait I sense 2 of Swartz's creations here. We got Another

Skalamander and Another Flame Princess!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Another Flame Princess is gonna be infernal hot.

Eli: There's more. I sense that the dark side of Samurai Jack is here too!

We gasped again!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: At least it's not Another Samurai Jack, right?

Me: No thank goodness. This is the Dark Side of Samurai Jack from when we were the Brave 12.

Fu: I remember that one.

Varie: Boy me too.

Me: That was awesome and cool.

Laney: It sure was.

Lincoln: Jack would have been up against himself.

Me: Total stalemate.

Qin: Yeah they are both equally matched.

Nico: No harm in eating a few more meat, right?

Me: Nope.

We got to eating some more.

Camie: (Eating more meats) Mmm!

Nico: Let's bring some home for the mascots.

Me: Sure.

Eli: Awesome idea.

Nico: Good.

We went and did so and loaded it into bins for them.

Nico: Alright, who are we facing first?

Me: Well I have a feeling Mad Jack is going to be coming for me. So I will face him for some fun. Just to burn off all these meat calories.

Nico: Good idea. It would be awesome to see how the shield of Captain America fairs against the sword Jack has.

Samurai Jack: That will be interesting to see.

Me: Yep.

Lola: This will be good.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it will be.

Chris: Captain America! D Smash!

He summoned Captain America!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Eli: I sense a figure coming.

We saw a figure and it was MAD JACK!

EVERYONE GASPED SEEING HIM!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Eli: He looks like Jack but with piercing red eyes and a black and red gi!

Me: Yep that was my reaction too. Long time no see Mad Jack.

Mad Jack: And this time it will be your last! But wait you look completely different J.D. What happened?

Me: Long story short, we've evolved. 6 and a half years have passed since our time as the Brave 12 and we all have evolved a lot.

Mad Jack: It does not matter! I will still destroy you!

I unsheathed my sword!

Camie: How in the world did this monster come into being!?

Mad Jack: I am the son of Aku's magic. He has looked deep within Jack and has spawned me from his own burning hatred. I am Jack's dark side and I possess all the powers that he wields. And I have only one purpose in my existence: To KILL ALL OF YOU!

Me: Bring it on!

Mad Jack jumped up and unsheathed his sword and went at me. I blocked his strike and slashed his arm.

Me: That must've hurt huh?

Mad Jack: Not as much as this will!

We both engage in a powerful and deadly swordfight. Sparks were flying everywhere and setting the whole area around us on fire.

Camie: The area is burning!

Fu: This is getting intense!

Laney: No kidding.

We were clashing all over the place left and right and sparks were flying everywhere and turning the entire area into a RAGING INFERNO OF EPIC PROPORTIONS!

Disk Wars Captain America's shield blocked Mad Jack's sword with ease.

He kicked him in the face.

Disk Wars Cap: Shield Throw!

He threw it and it slashed off Mad Jack's hair that was in a bun and he let it loose.

Me: Now that is how I remember.

Me and Mad Jack continued clashing and omre and I was absorbing fire left and right.

Me: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: INFERNO FEATHER STORM!

I fired a massive barrage of fire feathers and they hit Mad Jack and blasted him all over.

Mad Jack: You learned some new tricks!

Me: We all have.

Maria fired water at him

She drenched him.

Mad Jack: You even have tons of new teammates J.D.

Me: All that and more. But I'm no longer the leader.

Nico: I am. Like J.D. said, TONS of things have happened since the Brave 12 destroyed Aku.

Qin: That's right.

Qin fired blasts of fire and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: And as leader, I offer you one chance to stand down.

Mad Jack: Now why would I do that?

Lincoln: Because you would be a perfect archenemy for one of my future once. Solange Blanchefleur de Lux.

Qin: She can give you an amazing challenge if you join the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Me: So what do you say to that?

Mad Jack: I say we alter this battle ending so there's no death.

Me: Fair enough.

I clashed more with him and Kicked him down and then pinned him to the ground with his own sword and mine at his neck.

Mad Jack: I lost. Finish me.

Me: No.

I stuck his sword into the ground next to him and I sheathed my sword.

Me: You fight with amazing honor and grace and that shows that even under all that hatred and dark magic there exists a part of you that is fully honorable. Just like your light side he knows true honor.

Nico: And you DID say no death.

Me: That's right.

Mad Jack: You're right. A deal is a deal.

I teleported him to the M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: That was epic!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Me: Yep. And I burned off all those meat calories. WHEW!

I was dripping sweat a lot.

Eli gave me a towel.

Me: Thanks bro.

I wiped off the sweat.

Nico: WE burned off those meat calories.

Me: Sorry. We all did.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Just like old times with the Brave 12 huh Jack?

Samurai Jack: It sure is.

Me: We're not done yet though.

Nico: No we aren't.

Eli: I sense the Another Flame Princess coming.

Nico: Oh boy.

Lola: I'll face that one.

Eli: And I sense the Another Skalamander is a friendly one. But it's feral.

We gasped.

Me: Looks like we're going to have to defeat it to learn more about it.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Just like the Another Blair Monster.

Leeli: That is scary.

Nico: First, the Another Flame Princess.

Eli: Wait look.

We saw a figure coming and it was a dark version of Flame Princess. It was ANOTHER FLAME PRINCESS! But she was made of pitch black fire!

Me: This one is going to be too hot to handle.

Qin: Yeah.

She came up to us.

Nico: And you are?

Another Flame Princess: (Australian Accent) You know who I am Nico.

Nico: Riley McArthur!?

Me: Another of the McArthur sisters!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had orange and red clothes and had fire angel wings.

Riley McArthur: It's awesome to see you mate.

Nico: You too Riley.

Riley McArthur: And in case you are wondering I am also the gene-slammer of Regifire.

Me: We never saw that one.

We saw her change into Regifire! It was a Regi Pokemon for fire.

Me: Whoa!

Camie: That one is hot!

Varie: Wow!

Nico: We already encountered your sisters and they too are Regi Pokemon.

Regifire: I know.

She reverted back.

Nico: We know the Another Skalamander is friendly.

Riley McArthur: Yeah. Just so you know this one is gonna be tough.

Me: Thanks for the heads up.

Riley McArthur: You're welcome mates.

Lola: Sorry we have to fight.

Riley McArthur: No worries.

She turned into Another Flame Princess.

Me: You know Flame Princess is Finn's future wife.

Another Flame Princess: That's right. And she and Finn are perfect for each other.

Me: I agree there.

Lola fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Warrior Boy and The Fire Princess of the Apocalyptic World.

I brought her over.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TECHNO FURY 6!

She summoned Fixer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna along with Mandark, Petra Fina, Max, Evil Orbit Woman and the Legion Ex Machina.

Me: Nice.

Riley McArthur: (Groans) Crikey what a headache.

Qin: You'll be all right Riley.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: Yep. Max I hope you're behaving for the M.O.E. Don't want the curse we put on you to take effect.

Max: Don't worry. I'm doing good.

Me: Good. Just as long as you hold up to it.

Sakura Knudson: Curse?

Me: We know a lot of magic.

Lincoln: I used a curse on him called the Hinon's Vengeance Curse, I fired powerful blasts of electric blue energy and rainbow super lightning from my massive angel wings, and once it hits the unrepentant, the curse marks them with a Thunderbird on the back, and when it reaches the heart, they die and are sent to Hell for all eternity.

Sakura Knudson: Whoa! That is incredible!

Me: It sure is.

Max showed the thunderbird mark and it was still on his lower back.

Me: Good. You have been maintaining yourself.

Sakura Knudson: It looks like an ordinary tattoo.

Me: Believe me sis that is far from being an ordinary tattoo. It's his mark of eternal damnation should he step out of line.

Nico: We REALLY have a lot to catch you up on.

Sakura Knudson: I know but this is so awesome. Think you guys can teach me how to use magic?

Me: We sure can sis.

Nico: Cool.

Anna Anyanova: It's really awesome. Lincoln used a really cool number of spells that we taught him and it is really cool.

Lucy Loud: Bro has come a long way in it.

Nico: He sure has.

We waited.

May: How many minutes has it been?

Me: (Looks at watch) 10.

Then we heard a roar and out came a figure and it was ANOTHER SKALAMANDER!

Nico: Whoa! This one is ugly! (To Skalamander) No offense.

Skalamander: None taken but Black is definitely not my kind of color.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Um… whoever you are, can you at least say your name?

She couldn't because she was feral.

Me: Looks like it's one of those deals where we have to defeat her to learn more.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: Lets do it guys!

Leeli: Skalamander how come you were made that way if I might ask?

Skalamander: Oh you mean how I became E.V.O. It was because of an accident. It released a huge number of nanites and it mutated many people and turned us into biomechanical beings called E.V.O.'s.

Me: E.V.O. stands for Exponentially Variated Organism. They are organic machines.

Sakura Knudson: Sounds complicated.

Me: It is.

Kaito: (gets out Ex Aid gear) I don't think Swartz promised her anything.

Zocks: (gets out Build gear) Guess that's all we're getting right now

Kaito got an Ex-Aid Sword and Zocks got a Build sword.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Either way we still got to help her.

Sougo: (gets out Ex Aid Ridewatch) With No continues, I'll clear this game!

Nicole: That's the spirit Sougo!

Armor Time! (Retro video game-themed music) Level Up! Ex-Aid!

Geiz: (gets out Cross Z Ridewatch) I feel unbeatable right now

Armor Time! Wake up Burning! Cross-Z!

Sougo got ExAidArmor while Geiz got CrossZArmor

Me: This is gonna be good! Time for some crystal power! (ACTIVATES SKALAMANDER'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired crystal shards and blasted Another Skalamander all over with them.

Qin: Dazzling!

Me: I like that one.

Nico: (gets out Bassoon Burns' Ridewatch) Music time!

Nico activated it and got a Bassoon and played a tune and he fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Sakura Knudson: That one was cool.

Me: Yep.

Miku Hatsume: I'll add to that too. (ACTIVATES BASSOON BURNS' RIDEWATCH)

She sang the theme song for Kamen Rider W and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Me: I love the W Theme song.

Philip: That is awesome.

May: (gets out Old Man Oldman'a Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and her hair came to life and smashed Another Skalamander all over!

Me: WHOA! (To Old Man Oldman) I hold you learned a hugely valuable lesson from what you did with the Warrior Siblings.

Old Man Oldman: Oh I sure did. No more menial chores.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) Oh you had better stick to that or else you're going to get another Icelandic Beatdown from me!

Sakura Knudson: What does she mean by that?

Me: Old Man Oldman called upon the Warrior Siblings to do all his stuff for him. You know like the everyday tasks. Shave his back, trim his hedges, massage his feet, all that stuff.

Sakura Knudson: Oh the household chores and that drove the Warrior Siblings bonkers.

Me: Bingo.

May: (gets out SHS Pyro's Ridewatch) Feel the heat!

May activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Brynja transformed and laid down the law on Old Man Oldman by transforming and delivering a brutal Icelandic Beatdown to him. She warned that if it happened again it would not be pretty.

Sakura Knudson: Oh man!

Maria: (gets out Lizard (Spiderman TAS)'s Ridewatch) Time for Lizard Power!

She activated it and used her water and turned into a female version of The Lizard! She smashed her all over with her tail and slashed her all over with her claws!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: That was cool!

Maria: (gets out Gigantomach's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and grew giant.

She pulverized her all over to the tune of the Anvil Chorus.

Qin: Go Maria!

Then Abomination and his team consisting of Lego Bane, Dr. Felonius (Johnny Bravo), Hector Con Carne 2.0, Tai Lung and Klobber came.

Nico: Nice team, Abomination!

Abomination: Thanks Nico.

Me: Whoa Hector has Boskov been working out!?

Laney: Man he is ripped!

Hector: He just got into a new exercise craze. But this can be turned on and off.

Sakura Knudson: Hector is a disembodied brain?

Me: And stomach. His body was blown up in a huge explosion. Left only his brain and stomach.

Sakura Knudson: Geez!

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Tai Lung. Its been a while.

Tai Lung: It sure has been a while Laney.

Laney: No kidding.

Tai Lung: You don't know who this one is?

Me: No it's totally feral.

Maria: Maybe the gene-slammers will bring it back to its senses.

May: Is that them?

We saw three figures land and they were KYOGRE, GROUDON AND RAYQUAZA!

Me: Whoa! Kyogre, Groudon and Rayquaza!

Laney: The 3 Legendary Dragons!

Nico: Awesome!

Kyogre: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is about to start.

Groudon: (In a girls voice) It sure is gonna be good.

Rayquaza: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Nico: Cassie McCallister, Will Terra and Sora Slate!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome to see you girls again!

Kyogre: You too Qin. We got this.

They fired blasts of energy and blasted Another Skalamander down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I saw that the Another

Skalamander is a girl with neon purple hair and had yellow clothes.

Me: (GASP) Adrienne Kyanite!

I went over to her and brought her over.

Adrienne Kyanite opened her eyes and they were magenta.

Adrienne Kyanite: (GROANS) What happened? I feel like I got hit by a mine cart.

Me: You were turned into Another Skalamander.

Adrienne Kyanite: Wait. J.D.? Is that you?

Me: It sure is.

Adrienne hugged me.

Nico: How do you know her?

Me: Adrienne was born in a huge and really beautiful crystal cave and she knows so much about crystals and minerals and she has amazing and beautiful crystal powers.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Adrienne did Swartz promise you anything?

Adrienne Kyanite: No I just remember getting the ridewatch put in me and then everything went black.

Miku: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Kyogre: We have a lot of them. But we are agricultural girls and great chefs.

Groudon: We made really awesome foods in cooking classics.

Rayquaza: One time we made really good burgers for everyone and everyone loved them and didn't leave us any.

Me: Boy those must've been really tasty burgers.

Kyogre: They were.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses. The boys covered their eyes and Nicole covered Hector's Stomach's eyes if he had any and I snapped my fingers fingers and the three girls reverted back. Cassie had blue and blue eyes, Will had red hair and red eyes and Sora had green hair and green eyes.

They were naked and they got up and covered their personal areas.

Cassie McCallister: Hey eyes to yourselves perverts!

Will Terra: Geez! We are naked as jaybirds!

Me: We have our eyes covered.

Sora Slate: That's good.

Sora's legs wobbled, Will tried to stand up straight, and Cassie tried to feel less bloated

Cassie belched!

Cassie McCallister: Oh pardon me.

Sora Slate: Whoa!

Will Terra: This is tough.

The fashion brigade moved in and they gave each of them matching clothes for them. Cassie had blue clothes, Will had red clothes and Sora had green clothes.

Cassie McCallister: Wow! These look great!

Will Terra: They sure are.

Sora Slate: Yeah. We're decent now.

We uncovered our eyes.

Nico: Wow you girls look great!

Cassie McCallister: We sure do.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Cassie McCallister: We did too Nico.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Captain America, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, and Sailor Io are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and we got some bad news: it appears Avalon Cadieux's heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-sister, Lisa

Cadieux, along with her equally heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-mother, and the former relatives on her ex-mom's side have broken out, and they want revenge on The Evil HERO Gene-Slammers and Lincoln for exposing their crimes to the public and sending them all to prison.

Lincoln: Ah, Kalamazoo, Michigan, it's so good to be back here, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we got some bad news: it appears Avalon Cadieux's heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-sister, Lisa Cadieux, along with her equally heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-mother, and the former relatives on her ex-mom's side have broken out, and they want revenge on The Evil HERO Gene-Slammers and me for exposing their crimes to the public and sending them all to prison.

Avalon Cadieux: That heartless, rotten little bitch! Doesn't she know when to quit?!

Becky Long: Apparently not. Lisa's been out for your blood ever since you got her, your ex-mom, and the former relatives on your ex-mom's side sent to prison for what happened to your dad, Avalon, and it looks as though revenge is the only thing on their minds.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Either way, we're sending their butts right back to prison for this. And speaking of jail, I can't believe Tweaky broke out of jail yesterday to kill Lincoln, and right when we were dealing with Volccaaea.

Lincoln: That dirty canary still hates me for what's happened with Buzz Buzzard being in The Masters of Evil, and not even Vypra was able to get through to Tweaky. (Sighs) Guess that's what happens when trying to deal with a habitual criminal like him, but like I said, if Tweaky dares to break out yet again, he's going to get the stuffing beaten out of him, and we'll be sure to run into more of The Duel Monsters Heroes, mainly at the end of our main missions when we're dealing with the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Nico: Yeah. But, it probably won't be Tweaky coming back for more, we still got a lot of old enemies we've killed long ago who also want

revenge.

Me: And there's no doubt Damian will bring them back to kill us before The Ridonculous Race starts, he really is a fucked-up psychopathic out-of-control murderous lunatic.

Lincoln: Even worse than Damian Alaister and his fucked-up Church of Necrom goons. But, he'll pay the price for his blood-stained misdeeds when the competition starts, and he'll regret crossing paths with us, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Steve.

Captain America: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Nico: Luckily, the police have sealed off all exits, so there's nowhere for Avalon's despicable ex-sister, ex-mom, and the relatives on her ex-mom's side to run to. Plus, we'll also run into the last one of Ranamon's sisters.

Ranamon: We've already run into Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, Korimon, Kagemon, Kinzokumon, and Kessekimon. Which means the last one of my sisters we're going to meet is none other than Hanamon.

Suddenly, we saw B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 and Viveine appear before us, and with them are the fourteen girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 and Viveine.

Viveine: (Girl's voice) (Southern Accent) Oops, sorry about the scare, y'all.

B.E.S. Big Core MK-3: (Girl's voice) But, we also got the thirteen girls away from that gold-digging heartless bitch, Lisa Cadieux, along with Avalon's ex-mom, and her former relatives on her ex-mom's side.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, I knew it was you, Harley Long, and that voice from Viveine, I knew we'd run into you, Hanamon.

?: (ENRAGED BANSHEE SHRIEKS) AVALON CADIEUX, WE WILL

FUCKING KILL YOU, YOU BITCH!

We then saw our targets: one of them was a blonde-haired girl with red eyes of hatred and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, it was Avalon Cadieux's heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-sister, Lisa Cadieux, the second was a red-haired woman with red eyes of hatred and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, it was Avalon Cadieux's equally heartless, abusive, murderous gold-digging ex-mother Catherine Cadieux, and the other men, women, boys, and girls dressed in red prison jumpsuits were the former aunts, uncles, and cousins on her ex-mom's side, and they were all out for blood.

Lincoln: Should've known there was no mistaking that obnoxious banshee shriek from anywhere, it seems as though Lisa's still as pissed off as ever. Well, now to make her miserable life even more unbearable and send her and the rest of those gold-digging buzzards back to prison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon

Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Captain America and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night

Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lisa Cadieux, Catherine Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and cousins on Avalon's ex-mom's side, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln summoned many machine guns from nowhere, and as soon as he pointed his massive greatsword at Lisa Cadieux, Catherine Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and cousins on Avalon's ex-mom's side, the machine guns fired tranquilizer darts, which hits Lisa Cadieux, Catherine Cadieux, and the aunts, uncles, and cousins on Avalon's ex-mom's side, and they got knocked out, and they were all tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains, and they were sent back to the federal prisons where they were sent to. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and the machine guns vanished.

Nico: Now, that's what I call sharp shooting, and for that lot, you used tranquilizer darts on them.

Lincoln: It'll keep them knocked out, but by the time they awaken, they'll realize they're back in prison, and they'll be screaming their heads off vowing revenge on us again. Like I even give a damn after all the crap they put Avalon through when she was growing up, and how they murdered her father, they don't deserve any ounce of sympathy or compassion, they were and always will be heartless, abusive, and greedy gold-diggers. (To Harley Long and Hanamon) And it's so good to see you again, Harley Long and Hanamon.

Harley Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long golden yellow hair, golden yellow eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful golden yellow angel wings, she's dressed in a golden yellow vest, golden yellow crop top with golden yellow beaded necklaces, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow pants, golden yellow legwarmers, golden yellow sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with light and space ships on the coattails and on the back is B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, and holstered on her back is a massive B.E.S. Big Core MK-3-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 heads for the crossguard, large red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 heads for the pommel.

And Hanamon reverted back to normal, and she looks like Ranamon before she transformed into her Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity form, but the color schemes for her match the element that she uses: wood, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, and she has a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with wood and plants on the coattails, and on the back is Viveine, and holstered on her back is a massive Viveine-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Viveine etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Viveine heads for the crossguard, large green gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Viveine heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large Viveine heads for the pommel.

Harley Long: You too, Lincoln.

Hanamon: I agree, it's been a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Harley Long and Hanamon and he hugged them, and Harley Long and Hanamon are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, Harley, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Hanamon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Harley Long: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Hanamon: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Becky Long: And so do I. The B.E.S. Big Core MK-3 Gene-Slammer is Harley Long and she's one of my sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like me, Harley Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like me, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with the very same risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Me: Whoa.

Becky Long: And when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, she also gained powerful light powers, where as I gained powerful darkness powers, and just like me and my other sisters, Harley is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

Harley Long: I've hated that heartless emotionless mad scientist with a passion for what she did in subjecting her little brother and her family to her mad experiments.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this bit of news, Harley: J.D. found out the person responsible for turning Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist, you, your eldest sister, and your other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins.

Harley Long: (Gasps) What?!

Becky Long: It's all true, Harley. Killjoy Huggins, the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, turned Lisa, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into those heartless monsters by injecting them with a Dark Side Creation Serum when Lincoln was in Third Grade, so he can get rid of Lincoln once and for all. He did this and right under our noses the whole time.

Lincoln: But, you don't have to worry, we removed that killjoy from Principal Huggins, and we dealt him a massive payback for all the crap he's done to me.

Me: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the source of his pain and suffering for good.

Harley Long ran up to Lincoln and hugged him tight, and he hugged her as she cried hard into his bare chest.

Eli: Killjoy Huggins really did a lot of damage on that day.

Lincoln: Becky's sisters had no idea that miserable killjoy did all that under their noses, and all to kill me because he hated me. Now, I'm really glad I killed him, he's one person who deserved to die for everything he put me through. And the Viveine Gene-Slammer is Hanamon, the last of Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters and Warrior of Wood, she and I would do gardening together and even grew some trees together, and I made Hanamon a beautiful bouquet of flowers, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky with a passion.

Me: Uh oh. What did those two anger mismanagement, rage crazy, psychopathic, evil bitches do to earn Hanamon's wrath?

Nico: Whatever it is, it's probably infinite-times worse than what we'd heard from Lincoln's many other Guardian Angels about those two, and Lincoln told us the whole story when we met your sister, Hikenmon.

Hanamon: I knew he and Ranamon would tell the story one day. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Harley want to give me your blood, right?

Harley Long: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Hanamon: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Ranamon: He already marked me a year ago, and he marked Hikenmon, Kohamon, Rakuraimon, Kukimon, Korimon, Kagemon, Kinzokumon, and Kessekimon, and he'd since marked your sister, Becky, and yesterday, he marked Elsa.

Lincoln first went up to Harley Long, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Hanamon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hanamon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Harley Long and Kessekimon with golden yellow and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow and green crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Harley Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Harley Long and Hanamon.

Harley Long and Hanamon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The fourteen girls are Anna Akagi, Emo Moegi, Kiracchu, Rinka Aoba, Sara Midorikawa, Mirai Momoyama, Mei Shindō, and Anju Shiratori from Sparkling Pretty Channel, Naotora Ii, Itsuki, Kasuga, Maria Kyōgoku, Magoichi Saika, and Tsurihime from Sengoku BASARA.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Anna Akagi, Emo Moegi, Kiracchu, Rinka Aoba, Sara Midorikawa, Mirai Momoyama, Mei Shindō, and Anju Shiratori from Sparkling Pretty Channel, Naotora Ii, Itsuki, Kasuga, Maria Kyōgoku, Magoichi Saika, and Tsurihime from Sengoku BASARA.

Nicole: Whoa.

Naotora Ii (Samurai Warriors): I had no idea there's another who bears the same name as me.

Lincoln: But, she's from a different world just like you, Naotora, and the same goes for Magoichi from your world. Are all of you okay?

Magoichi Saika (Sengoku BASARA): We're alright, thanks to you for saving us from that bitch.

Then, when Magoichi Saika (Sengoku BASARA) and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Lisa Cadieux, along with Avalon's equally heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-mother, Catherine Cadieux, and the former aunts, uncles, and cousins on her ex-mom's side, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and

Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange

gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Anna Akagi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Anna Akagi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anna Akagi, Emo Moegi, Kiracchu, Rinka Aoba, Sara Midorikawa, Mirai Momoyama, Mei Shindō, Anju Shiratori, Naotora Ii, Itsuki, Kasuga, Maria Kyōgoku, Magoichi Saika, and Tsurihime with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Avalon Cadieux's heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-sister, Lisa Cadieux, along with her equally heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-mother, Catherine Cadieux, and the former aunts, uncles, and cousins on her ex-mom's side who'd broken out of prison, and they all wanted revenge on The Evil HERO Gene-Slammers and Lincoln for exposing their crimes to the public and sending them all to prison years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in laying down a brutal beatdown on those greedy, abusive, heartless gold-diggers and Lincoln summoning machine guns that fired tranquilizer darts into them and knocked them out and we tied them up and sent them back to prison, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Harley Long, and Hanamon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Sheesh, I never expected Avalon's heartless, greedy, abusive gold-digging sister, along with her equally heartless, greedy, abusive gold-digging mother, and the former relatives on her ex-mom's side to break out.

Lincoln: Yeah, we thought we were finally done with those gold-diggers, but they made good on their threat to break out and get revenge. But, we made sure to beat them down, and we won't have to see their pathetic faces anymore.

Avalon Cadieux: Or hear Lisa's obnoxious shrieking. Good thing Chantel put a gag on her mouth just in case she started shrieking.

Chantel Rhodes: I couldn't stand to hear that voice of hers, but she got her just desserts for what she did, along with your ex-mom and the relatives on your ex-mom's side again.

Me: And we also asked the warden to have them put in separate cells in Solitary Confinement, and they'll be put through Hell with the tortures Lincoln has for them.

Nico: Trust us, you so don't want to know.

---

After taking down Avalon Cadieux's heartless, abusive, greedy gold-digging ex-sister, Lisa Cadieux, along with her equally heartless, abusive, gold-digging ex-mother, and the former relatives on her ex-mom's side and sending them back to prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Harley Long and Hanamon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Harley Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Hanamon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hanamon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Harley Long: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Harley, Hanamon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa, Trina Riffins, and Icky Vicky with a burning passion?

Hanamon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were planting some new trees in the park. But, then, Lincoln sensed a presence and he and I made poison ivy vines grow out from nowhere, and they lashed at and forced out two figures, and Lincoln saw who they were: it was Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins, and those two bitches were still out for revenge on Lincoln since he played his part in bringing them down, but we pounced on them and we pulverized Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky, and because of his Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse, more gold, jewels, and pearls came out of them, and we tied them up and sent them back to

Lynn's Table, and they were tied up back at his post.

Nico: Rage-crazy, psychopathic, monstrous bitches. I swear, one of these days, we'll smash the brains right out of their empty skulls!

Luna: Big time. They deserved it for all the crud they've done: Trina Riffins for making Courtney's life hell and Icky Vicky for making the lives of Timmy, her little sister, Tootie, her parents, and every last child in Dimmsdale Hell and wanting to kill every last kid and watch the world burn.

Harley Long: Those two really are nothing more than heartless, rage crazy pieces of trash. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Clair Voyance: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Wave Ocean before, Clair, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Wave Ocean, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Clair Voyance, Ryūko Tatsuma, Cathleen "Cassie" Bate, Moe Kamiji, Uwabami, Saiko Intelli, Melissa Shield, and Kaina Tsutsumi are now part of your harem.

Izuku: Looks like Lincoln's already getting more of our friends added to his harem in a split second.

Bakugo: Well, we've seen he's already been getting the attention of many female Pro Heroes, and they've been drawn to him like a magnet, although I'm surprised Lincoln's kept his cool around them, and not gone love-struck crazy.

?: (Girl's voice) (Irish Accent) Well, that's Lincoln for you, alright.

Suddenly, we saw Ffidyll from My Singing Monsters appear in the World Tree Estate.

Nico: Whoa, Ffidyll from My Singing Monsters.

Lincoln: (Gasps) And I'd recognize that Irish Accent from anywhere, Alaina Ceolrince, it's awesome to see you again.

Alaina Ceolrince reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings, she's dressed in a emerald green vest, emerald green crop top with emerald green beaded necklaces, emerald green skirt, emerald green pants, emerald green boots, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with shamrocks on the coattails and on the back is Ffidyll, and holstered on her back is a massive Ffidyll-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Ffidyll etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large Ffidyll heads for the crossguard, large green gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Ffidyll heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large Ffidyll heads for the pommel.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Alaina Ceolrince and he hugged her, and Alaina Ceolrince is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, Elsa, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kessekimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Ffidyll Gene-Slammer is Alaina Ceolrince, she's my Guardian Angel from Ireland and classmate in Gym. She and I love to do music and sports together, and they even started swimming underwater to do aquatic exploration. I made

Alaina a very beautiful necklace with her favorite colors, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. Plus, she's also Princess Allura's long lost twin sister, and like her twin sister, Alaina's an Altean.

Me: That's so cool.

Lincoln: You got that right, and Max, here's something that'll interest you: Alaina hates Bradley Uppercrust the III. The reason why is because he attempted to cheat in the competition while Alaina and I were there.

Max Goof: (Gasps) The day of The College X-Games, so the two who exposed Brad for his attempts to cheat in that day in the competition, that was…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that was us. Luckily, Alaina and I revealed that Brad was cheating to the judges which got him disqualified. She's also a member of a group known as The Musical Athlete Gang, a group of athletic musicians that can do music and sports they and I along with the rest of the Louds would do sports and music together. My family and I are members of The Musical Athlete Gang, and we even celebrated holidays together, especially Christmas, Thanksgiving, and even St. Patrick's Day.

Nico: Whoa, and St. Patrick's Day's coming up soon. So, we're meeting some St. Patrick's Day-themed Gene-Slammers as well, awesome.

Lincoln: That's right, and we even celebrated St. Patrick's Day via Irish music dance, and only me and the rest of my family know about this, but The Musical Athlete Gang are also relatives to three girls in my harem, and I made the Musical Athlete Gang beautiful bikinis based on their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they kissed me on the lips, and they hate the jerks with a passion.

Me: Whoa, so you guys were the ones who exposed Brad's cheating and got him disqualified that day? That's really awesome!

Max Goof: If they hadn't, then, Brad would've gotten away with his cheating, and as a result of his disqualification, the trophies they'd won in the past were taken back, and Tank got out of there way before the day of The College X-Games.

Tank: Now, I remember, Lincoln and Alaina told me what Brad was going to do, and I'd be killed in a last ditch attempt for him to win by cheating. Thank God they saved me, or we would've died.

Max Goof: Let's not think about that, but it was like those two were our Guardian Angels who saved us from what could've been a horrible fate at the hands of that cheater. If Brad sees you here, Alaina, there's no doubt he'll go ballistic.

Lincoln: Let him try, besides, you already have him chained up at Dad's restaurant, and we're also humiliating him in front of the public.

Max Goof: True. However, I need to deal out my form of payback on him for what he tried to do that day.

Max Goof unholstered his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his back and fired a beam of light which hits Brad and exploded, and gold, jewels, pearls, and Jemms exploded out of him.

Max Goof: That's for trying to cheat that day at The College X-Games, you sore loser!

Lincoln: He's had it coming, and now that you're here, Alaina.

Lincoln went up to Alaina Ceolrince, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) You're still as gentle as ever when you're feeding on one of your Guardian Angels, lad.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alaina Ceolrince's neck with emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her necks.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alaina Ceolrince.

Alaina Ceolrince had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: So, we've just met the first of The Musical Athlete Gang. I hope we meet all of them before St. Patrick's Day, so we can have a lot of fun on that day.

Lincoln: It'll be so awesome.

---

Later it was time for Lewa's 3rd Ambassador Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Lewa? Besides Cole Evans and Chiro?

Sakura Knudson: I'll go. Wherever bro goes, I go.

Me: Awesome.

Princess Celestia: Me, Luna, Cadance and Flurry Heart will go too.

Me: Cool cool.

Nico: Okay then. Are we ready?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Normandy.

---

We arrived at Normandy.

Me: Here we are.

Cole Evans: Wow Normandy.

Me: Yep, This is the very spot where the battle of Normandy took place in 1944.

Cole Evans: D-Day.

Me: Yep.

Lewa: Lot of history here.

Sakura Knudson: This is amazing here.

Princess Celestia: This is so cool.

Valiant: Hey guys!

Lewa: Valiant, this is Cole Evans and Chiro.

Cole Evans: Awesome to meet you guys. Leader of the Wild Force Rangers.

Chiro: And I'm Chiro of the Super Robot Monkey Hyperforce.

Bugsy: Awesome to meet you guys.

Twilight Sparkle: And meet my teacher and mentor.

Princess Celestia: Princess Celestia, Princess of the Sun and the Light Skylanders.

Princess Luna: I'm Princess Luna, her sister and Princess of the Night and the Dark Skylanders.

Princess Cadance: I'm Princess Cadance of the Crystal Empire and Twilight Sparkle's sister in law.

Flurry Heart: And my name is Flurry Heart, Twilight Sparkle's niece.

Valiant: Wow it's an honor rot meet you all.

Bugsy: Same here.

Princess Celestia: You too.

Valiant: Sakura, how are you doing since the last visit?

Sakura Knudson: Much better and doing really well. I still have so much to catch up on but I'm doing really well.

Me: Sakura is learning really fast now.

Nico: She sure is.

Sakura Knudson: I'm just really happy to be back with my brother.

Sunset Shimmer: We all are.

Rainbow Dash: And that is so awesome.

Valiant: We are glad for you.

Sakura Knudson: Thanks guys.

Cole: But this is amazing that you guys live here in Normandy.

Valiant: Honestly, I hope to celebrate the anniversary of that battle with you guys in June.

Me: Oh don't worry we will.

Nico: We always have fun.

Me: That will be 79 years ago this year.

Eli: It sure will.

Princess Luna: That will be a really fun day.

Nico: Anyway, have you guys seen any Another Omnitrix Aliens?

Bugsy: 2 of them actually.

Valiant: Another Moyo and Another Portaler.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! So we have a Martian and one of Portaler's kind running around.

Princess Celestia: This will be interesting to see.

Eli: It sure will. They are 35 klicks to the south.

Nico: It won't be long until we've completed all the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: No it won't. We only have 4 left. So we have Shadowman and Mole-Stache for the grand finale.

Sakura Knudson: That's interesting.

Princess Cadance: That is interesting.

Eli: Yep.

Fluttershy: Yeah.

Me: And the Moyo one is gonna be in for a surprise. We found out that Mars is now fully terraformed.

Sakura Knudson: Mars is now FULLY Terraformed!? That's impossible!

Me: No it isn't.

Valiant: Yep. You have a LOT to catch up on.

Me: She does. Sakura we saw that Mars is now fully terraformed. Look.

I showed a viewing window and it showed Mars and it was now FULLY Terraformed.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! Mars went from a dead red planet to now full of life like Earth.

Applejack: It sure did and it is amazing.

Elli: We were amazed ourselves.

Me: We sure were. We saw what Terraforming would do on Documentaries but it would take hundreds of years to do. And terraforming planets is still in the drawing board stages.

Nico: He's right on that. Somehow the planet was made so much like Earth without that kind of technology.

Fluttershy: I think it was really amazing seeing that.

Nico: We should take you there in the future.

Me: That's a good idea.

Eli: I agree.

Sakura Knudson: I would like that.

Me: Cool.

Twilight Sparkle: That is gonna be cool.

Me: You will be amazed at what we saw on numerous kinds of planets. We went all over the universe and went to numerous kinds of planets that have all kinds of amazing people and cultures.

Eli: It's true.

Me: We even went to numerous planets that have environments that are completely inhospitable to human life.

Sakura Knudson: WOW! You guys have done it all!

Eli: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is amazing seeing the planets of the universe.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is.

Lewa: We all thought so.

Nico: Shall we head out to find them?

Valiant: I'm going ahead of you!

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off.

We were flying south.

Eli: Whoa I also sense that a Deoxys Gene-slammer is here too.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! Deoxys is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Lewa: I wonder if it can change forms

Nico: Deoxys does have that kind of power.

Me: Its power must be really strong.

Eli: It is. The Deoxys Gene-slammer has incredibly intense power.

Me: Yeah. If she is like the Kyogre, Groudon and Rayquaza Gene-slammers we'll have to call in the Fashion Brigade for her.

Rarity: Don't worry darlings I can help her with this.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Good thing you're with us, Rarity.

Rarity: Indeed.

Me: You should see the clothes that Rarity makes Sakura. Her clothes are so awesome that everyone loves them. They are the envy of many people in our schools.

Sunset Shimmer: It's true. And she makes them with jewels.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! Carol had a beautiful and amazing purple jeweled dress on for one of her dates with Vince. I was wondering where she got that.

Me: Rarity made it.

Sakura Knudson: Oh wow!

Valiant: I know I haven't met Poromon yet. But is he an angry drunk or a happy drunk?

Me: That's a pretty good question. He is half and half.

Nico: He and the mascots like drinking.

Sakura Knudson: That is really crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: We're close.

We arrived in a meadow and we sensed for the Another Aliens.

Me: They are here. I can feel it.

Nico: I don't see them.

Me: Hmm.

Then we felt THUNDEROUS FOOTFALLS!

Me: What the?!

Nico: What is that?

Me: I've got a bad feeling about this.

BOOM! BOOOM! BOOOM!

We then saw a REALLY HUGE ROBOT! IT WAS MONDO BOT!

---

The Mondo Bot was a rogue giant robot that appeared in Episode XLI: Robo-Samurai versus Mondo Bot.

It is unknown how the past Aku's destruction affected its existence.

Developed as a means of defending the City of Andromeda from threats, the Mondo Bot, for reasons unknown, turned against its creators and proceeded to instead terrorize the city, forcing its mechanical residents deep underground.

The Mondo Bot met its end when it was confronted by Jack piloting the Giant Samurai Robot. When its ranged weaponry proved ineffective, it drew a sword and engaged the enemy mech at close range; however, Jack's superior skill proved insurmountable in both armed and hand-to-hand combat. Sustaining heavy damage, the mech attempted to blast the Robo-Samurai at point blank range with its chest cannon, but Jack simply tore off his enemy's remaining arm and crushed the cannon to force a backfire, destroying what remained of the Mondo Bot.

Powers and Abilities

Durability: Due to its vast size and heavy armor, the Mondo Bot was extremely resistant to injury. Although Jack's sword was able to pierce its hull, he was unable to inflict significant damage until he took control of the Robo-Samurai. In the resulting battle, the Mondo Bot remained at least partially functional after having its head crushed and all of its limbs broken off - Jack only destroyed it for good by forcing a point-blank backfire in its main cannon.

Strength: The Mondo Bot possessed substantial physical strength, being able to create powerful shockwaves with its footsteps, hold its own against the Robo-Samurai in melee combat, and leap into the upper atmosphere.

Eye Lasers: The Mondo Bot's green visor can release powerful energy blasts, either as rapid bolts or a sustained ray.

Machine Guns: Clusters of large guns were hidden within the colored spots on the Mondo Bot's chest and forearms. Each was capable of firing a minutes-long barrage of bullets, bombarding the ground below with a shower of massive spent casings. The exact strength of the guns is unclear, but they did no visible damage to the Robo-Samurai.

Missiles: The Mondo Bot's upper body contained several racks of missiles, which could be fired en masse. Like the guns, they did nothing to the Robo-Samurai, so their true destructive potential is unclear.

Beam Cannon: The Mondo Bot's strongest weapon was a large cannon hidden within its chest. After a short charging period, it could fire powerful green energy; either a ball with the explosive force of a nuclear bomb, or a sustained beam to wear down more durable targets. Although powerful, the cannon was also a weak spot for the Mondo Bot; if its barrel was blocked or crushed, the energy would backfire and disintegrate the robot itself.

Drones: The Mondo Bot stored a sizable platoon of insect-like drones in its body, which were used to fend off smaller attackers clinging its hull.

Sword: The Mondo Bot had a collapsible blue sword resembling a broadsword on its back, which it could deploy when it engaged in melee combat. Unlike its other weapons, the sword was able to damage the Robo-Samurai's armor, and it appeared to match the other robot's katana in strength and durability; both were destroyed after the Mondo Bot's leaping attack.

Tentacles: The Mondo Bot could release bright blue tentacles from its hand - apparently parts of its internal circuitry - which proved strong enough to pierce the Robo-Samurai's armor and fast enough to penetrate most of its upper body in seconds.

We gasped!

Me: (GASP) IT'S MONDO BOT!

Nico: HE'S HUGE!

Eli: What a Robot! He's huge!

Twilight Sparkle: Unbelievable!

Valiant: You guys never sensed HIM!

Me: Guys now is not the time for complaints!

I used Goliath's Ride Card.

KAMEN RIDE GOLIATH!

I grew to Mondo Bot's size and height.

Nico: WHOA!

Everyone flew up to me.

Nico: He must be over 500 feet tall!

Me: He is. When we were the Brave 12 we faced Mondo Bot and that was when I discovered that I can increase my size to any height.

Nico: WHOA!

Sakura Knudson: Incredible!

Me: I know. This is gonna get ugly. VERY FAST!

Mondo Bot got all his machine guns out.

I put up a force field and protected us all as he fired.

He fired numerous bullets at us and the shell casings were as big as cars. He exhausted all his gun ammo in seconds.

Nico: That was a lot of bullets for one robot.

Me: I know.

He then fired missiles. LOTS OF THEM. They all hit the force field and exploded!

MASSIVE NUMEROUS EXPLOSIONS!

When the smoke cleared we were still standing.

Me: That all you got?

He fired powerful laser blasts and I deflected them back and blasted him to pieces.

Me: He was down.

Me: That's it for him.

Nico: That was easy.

Eli: Yep.

I reverted back to normal.

Me: Lisa can salvage him and rebuild him and reprogram him for us to use.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: Who made Mondo Bot?

Me: The people of a highly advanced robot city named Andromeda. They built Mondo Bot as a protector. But something went wrong with him. He turned on his creators and went rogue and he destroyed everything in his path. We found out that it was because of Aku that he went rogue.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Yeah. Aku used his magic to mess with Mondo Bot's programming and make him go rogue.

Eli: Geez!

Sakura Knudson: Aku did a number on the world.

Me: No kidding there.

Then 2 figures came out and they were dark versions of Moyo and Portaler!

Nico: Who are you two?

Another Moyo: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) I believe that J.D. knows us both.

Another Portaler: (In a girls voice) Captain Emily Patton Reporting for duty sir!

Me: At ease and it's good to see you both again! Everyone meet Yuriko Takahara and Emily Patton.

They reverted back. Emily was a girl that had blond hair and had military clothes on and Yuriko was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and red clothes.

Yuriko Takahara: We saw the battle with Mondo Bot. That was amazing!

Cap. Emily Patton: That was well done!

Me: It sure was.

Albedo turned into Negative Moyo.

Negative Moyo: Did Swartz promise you girls anything?

Yuriko Takahara: No I teleported us out of there before he could make his offer.

Cap. Emily Patton: That's right.

Me: Good you did.

Nico: Indeed.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Yuriko Takahara: I'll go first.

Me: Okay then.

She turned into Another Moyo.

Me: Yuriko you turned into a Martian. Believe it or not Ben turned into this too.

Another Moyo: You mean there is…

Me: Yep. There REALLY IS Life on Mars.

Nico: (gets out Misty Tredwell and Skalamander's Ridewatches) Let's start things off!

Nico activated them and fired waves of green fire and crystal and smashed her down.

Cole Evans: Wild Access!

He transformed into his Red Wild Force Ranger form.

Nico: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Take this!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

Cole: (gets out Wolf's Rider Card) Merrick would be proud.

KAMEN RIDE! WOLF!

He fired laser blasts and blasted her down and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought her over.

Me: 1 down.

Chiro: (gets out Cuppa Joe's Ruder Card) You can tell us now.

Sakura Knudson: Uhh you don't want to know what it is till I show you.

Chiro: Oh.

KAMEN RIDE! CUPPA JOE!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: Take that!

Lewa and Valiant charged at her

They flew and smashed her down with a powerful punch.

Eli: Oh yeah! Wait here it comes!

We saw a Deoxys!

Me: Cool! Deoxys!

Sakura Knudson: Wow!

Deoxys: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun!

Nico: Nathalie McKee!? Whoa!

Deoxys: I got this.

She fired an energy ball and it hit Another Portaler and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Emily over.

Valiant: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Deoxys: I have a lot of them. My favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and a bully was picking on a kid and me and Nico made Nitroglycerine and we spiked his drink with it and then he drank it. Then we threw a bowling ball at him and he exploded. He was a total thug.

Me: GEEZ! Gave him the old exploding stomach routine.

Deoxys: Yep.

Nico: That was funny.

Valiant: Are you two okay?

Yuriko Takahara: (GROANS) Just a really nasty headache.

Emily Patton: Yeah but we're okay.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Nathalie screamed in pain. She went to Attack Form, then to Defense form, then to Soeed Form, and finally Normal Form Again before reverting back to human.

She was naked and And was a girl with red hair and blue eyes. Rarity went over and gave her awesome new blue and green jeweled clothes.

Rarity: (GASP) Rapture darling you've outdone yourself.

Nathalie got up.

Nathalie McKee: (GROANS) That was brutal. Hey I look awesome in these clothes.

Rarity: Oh I made them.

Nathalie McKee: These look awesome.

Nico and Nathalie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nathalie McKee: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: I guess I should have warned you that it was going to hurt.

Nathalie McKee: No worries.

We later went back.

---

We arrived back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything.

Samurai Jack: Mondo Bot was there!?

Me: Yep but we beat him.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome!

May: Next time, Charlie Brown and Andy should go with you.

Me: Good idea!

Nico: Awesome!

---

Later I was watching TV and Sakura Knudson came in.

Gru: Sakura, are you about to tell us that you're working for the Donbrothers' enemies?

Sakura Knudson: No it's not that.

She came in and sat down and she had a bowl of something I never would have guessed.

Me: Chum? You like chum?

Sakura Knudson: Yeah I love chum. Been hooked on it for a long time.

Plankton: Say what?! [his skeleton falls out in shock]

Me: You and Mr. Lynn and Mr. Krabs went through the same thing.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah back when I was with Swartz, my school ran out of food and all we had to eat was chum. I was hooked on it since. (EATING) It's been with me since.

Me: I can't tell you how many times I hurled my guts out seeing someone eat chum.

Nico: Yuck!

Mr. Krabs: I feel your pain.

Sakura Knudson: I heard about that. Crazy.

Sunset Shimmer then came in.

Sunset Shimmer: (GROANS)

G1 Venom: You okay?

Sunset Shimmer: (GROANS) Just really bad gas.

But then…

LOUD FART!

She farted and out came a stream of fire!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Fire Farts!?

Sunset Shimmer: (GROANS)

LOUD FART!

She farted out a fireball and it hit a wall and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Me: GOOD GRIEF!

Gears: Those are dangerous farts!

Me: Well fire is a dangerous force.

I got a fire extinguisher and put it out.

Me: Boy that has to be the most lethal farts of them all!

Qin: No kidding there.

We put it out.

Qin: There.

Nico: Sunset what did you eat?

Sunset Shimmer: I had a diablo burrito.

We gasped!

Me: The hottest burrito in the world. You're going to be feeling that one for a while.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there.

Garby: At least I didn't eat that one. (LAUGHS)

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby Farted.

Then Sunset Fired a blast of fire from her butt and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It ignited the fart and exploded! Blasting us in the room.

Me: (COUGHING) GEEZ!

Nico: (COUGHING) What an explosive dilemma!

Qin: (COUGHING) Garby's gas and Sunset's fire are a lethal combination!

Eli: (COUGHING) No kidding!

We aired the estate out.

Me: Boy Sunset you got to be careful with spicy food. Sure you're the princess of forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders but you don't have to take it literally though.

Sunset Shimmer: Sorry guys. It was something new.

Me: Oh. No worries.

Leeli: (LAUGHS) That is funny though.

Qin: It was.

Sakura Knudson: Sorry you guys had to see me eat chum like this.

Lana: It's all right Sakura. You aren't the only one that likes chum.

She saw that Lana had a bowl of chum too.

Sakura Knudson: You like chum too Lana?

Lana: (Eating chum) MMM! You bet.

Me: You wouldn't believe what we found that really got my stomach going. We found a planet made of chum and it was gross.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Leeli: That is crazy.

Qin: It was.

The doorbell rang

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

The door opened and in came a Jirachi.

Me: Cool a Jirachi!

Qin: Wow!

Leeli: Oh it's so cute!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: The Millennium Comet isn't back is it?

I looked outside and saw nothing.

Me: Nope.

Jirachi 2: (In a girls voice) But it's awesome to be with you all.

Jirachi: Another of my kind!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Wait that voice.

Qin: I know it too.

Nico: Kassandra Mendez.

Jirachi 2: That's right.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Awesome to see you again.

Jirachi 2: Same here Qin.

Me: Do you have the same powers as Jirachi does?

Jirachi 2: I sure do. In fact I have the power to make anything happen by thought or by the simple snap of my fingers.

Me: Cool! We both have something in common.

Qin: You two sure do.

Jirachi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jirachi 2: My favorite is when Nico wished to see a beautiful field of rainbow crystal flowers and I made it happen.

Qin: You should see what this field looks like. It's full of flowers made of pure crystal of the 7 colors of the rainbow and they glisten and shine so amazingly in the sun and they make beautiful rainbows in the sky even when there are no storm clouds. We call it the Diamond Prism Flower Valley.

We were in awe.

Me: Wow!

Eli: That is magical.

Leeli: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow your powers are amazingly strong.

Jirachi 2: I get that all the time.

Nico: Let's revert you back

Me: I was just going to say that. Lets get you back to normal. But this is gonna hurt.

Jirachi 2: I am ready though.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was changing back.

She grew in size and she changed back to human. She had blond hair and had blue eyes and had the kanji for Wish emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and had star angel wings that had the stars and the night sky in them.

Rarity and the Fashion brigade moved in and they gave her awesome purple clothes.

Kassandra Mendez: (GROANS) That was rough.

She stood up.

Kassandra Mendez: Wow I look awesome in these clothes and they are beautiful too.

Rarity: Thank you darling.

Maria: Yeah we make lots of great clothes.

Cloud Man: Nico, which teams have you made?

Nico: Mera's team will include Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy and Mystique. Aquaman's team will include Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, and Pie

Pie Mermaid.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome setup.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

Luffy: It's gonna be awesome too!

Laney: Yeah!

Then the previous group came.

Cad Bane: Can me, Beetle, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disastor, and Six Gum Gang go with you guys?

Dagger: Me, Katz, Dagger, Evil Wood Man, Kung Food, Gypsy Moth, Star Creature, Evil Wind Man, Evil Snake, Evil Winter Man, and Siren Sara will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome.

Sunstorm: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Goof: It'll be two, right?

Wilbur: It'll probably be the Sinnoh ones

Nico: Yep. We start the Sinnoh Region next. Torterra and Infernape next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: If Paul saw those two he would be infuriated.

Me: Thank goodness that will never happen.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's happening: it appears world-famous supervillain, Scarlet Overkill, has broken out of prison, and she wants revenge on The Minions for ending her criminal career and getting her sent to prison.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Oh man, we've got huge trouble.

Nico: We saw your eyes turned into rainbow colors and your Third Eye glowing, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: It's bad news, Nico, and it's something The Minions aren't going to like: it appears the world-famous criminal, Scarlet Overkill, has broken out of prison, and she wants revenge on The Minions for ending her criminal career and getting her sent to prison.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Scarlet Overkill, the most notorious criminal in the world. She's gotten away with a lot of crimes in the past, and many law enforcement agencies and The FBI have worked for years to catch her, but she always slips away.

Lincoln: That was until The Minions unintentionally got Scarlet

Overkill's career ended.

Gru: Because of me. She tried to abscond with the crown in England, but I froze her with my Freeze Ray. Which led to her getting sent to prison for good, so it's not just the Minions she'll be wanting her revenge on, but also, me.

Nico: Don't worry, Gru, we're not letting that criminal lay one hand on you or The Minions. In fact, the only thing she should be looking forward to is getting sent back to prison.

Me: But, not before we rough her up.

Lincoln: And restrain her with a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, and she'll also have Herb Overkill with her, so we'll be sure to send this husband-and-wife villain duo straight back to prison.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Loppera, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Loppera of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Loppera, right, Lanaiya?

Lanaiya Volvenstein: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Qiienna and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it.

Buster Bunny: But, we also got to keep our heads up. After what happened yesterday with Tweaky, we may have more uninvited guests who'll try to come after us for revenge.

Nico: We'll keep an eye out for them too, and we're not going to let any of those religious fanatics get away with any of their attempts to get revenge on us. Alright, gang, let's go, time to put a stop to the revenge of Scarlet Overkill.

Lincoln: And send her and her husband back to prison, and once we get done taking down those two super-villains, you better be ready to die, Loppera.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: You better be ready to die, Loppera, because you're about to face the true wrath of Cyclonic Ravager.

Nico: Well we got a lot of work cut out for us. First we'll watch the movie Minions and learn more about our target and then we'll head out.

Qin: Good idea.

Dixie: Who's got the DVD?

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) I do.

King Food: I'll make popcorn.

He did so.

We got to watching the movie.

* * *

Minions are small, yellow pill-shaped creatures which have existed since the beginning of time, evolving from single-celled organisms into beings which exist only to serve history's most evil masters, but they accidentally end up killing all their masters: rolling a T. rex into a volcano, letting a caveman get eaten by a bear, crushing a Pharaoh to death with a pyramid, and exposing Count Dracula to sunlight. They are driven into isolation after firing a cannon at Napoleon while in Russia, and start a new life inside a cave, but after many years, the Minions become sad and unmotivated without a master to serve. However, three Minions named Kevin, Stuart and Bob decide to go out on a quest to find a new master.

The three journey in 1968 to New York City and go into a department store for the night; they stumble upon a hidden commercial broadcast advertising Villain-Con, an Orlando convention for all villains. The next day they hitchhike a ride with the Nelsons, a family of thieves. At the convention, they meet Scarlet Overkill, the world's first female supervillain, who unexpectedly hires them and takes them to her home in London. They phone the rest of the Minions to get them to join. Scarlet plans to steal the Imperial State Crown from Queen Elizabeth II, promising to reward the Minions if they succeed, but also threatening to kill them if they fail.

Scarlet's husband Herb supplies them with inventions to aid in the heist, but they are nearly caught while breaking into the Tower of London. During the subsequent chase, Bob runs into the Sword in the Stone and pulls the sword free to defend himself and his friends, removing the Queen from the throne and making Bob the new King. Enraged that someone else accomplished her dream of stealing the throne, Scarlet confronts Bob, who voluntarily abdicates the throne in her favor. Undeterred, Scarlet imprisons Kevin, Stuart and Bob in a dungeon, where Herb attempts to torture the trio, but they escape with the intention to apologize to Scarlet at her coronation.

After making their way to Westminster Abbey, Kevin, Stuart and Bob interrupt the coronation by inadvertently dropping a chandelier on Scarlet. Mistaking the accident for an assassination attempt, Scarlet angrily orders the trio's execution and has other villains chase them through the streets of London during a thunderstorm. Stuart and Bob are captured, while Kevin hides in a pub and sees Scarlet on television, who declares that she will kill Stuart and Bob if Kevin does not show up by dawn. With the villains still searching for him, Kevin sneaks into Scarlet's castle to steal weapons and triggers a machine Herb was building, causing him to grow in size into a giant. Kevin tramples through London, rescues his friends, and battles Scarlet, just as the other Minions turn up in the city. Scarlet tries to eradicate them by firing a massive missile, but Kevin swallows it. Scarlet and Herb attempt to escape with her rocket dress, only for Kevin to hold onto it and get pulled into the sky. The missile explodes, seemingly killing Kevin, Scarlet, and Herb. As the Minions mourn the loss of their leader, Kevin survives as he returns to his normal size.

The Queen gets her throne and crown back. She rewards Bob with a tiny crown for his teddy bear Tim, Stuart with an electric guitar, and Kevin with a knighthood. Scarlet and Herb, still alive, steal the crown again, only to be stopped by a young Gru, who fires a freeze ray at them and flees with the crown on a rocket-powered motorbike. The Minions, deciding Gru is the new master they were looking for, begin to follow him.

* * *

We were laughing our sides off and it was really funny.

When it was done we were laughing hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Gru: Yeah that was a fun time for me. Good memories.

Tricloid: Can we go to your house, Gru?

Gru: You all sure can.

Nico: Lets head there then.

We were off to Gru's mansion.

* * *

We arrived at Gru's mansion and it was a stereotypical evil looking mansion.

Me: Whoa scary place. Just like a stereotypical evil mad scientist lair.

Gru: Yep. It sure is home.

Multiple Man: You still keep it around.

Gru: It's too precious to me.

Star Creature: Can't argue with that point

Me: Me neither.

We went in.

Margo Gru: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Margo!

Edith: Boy awesome to see you all!

Me: Same here Edith.

Chop Shop: Have you girls been good?

Margo Gru: Trying to be. But we're still good.

Me: Awesome. We all could use your help for this one. Scarlet Overkill, the woman that Gru and the minions froze is back.

Edith: Who is Scarlet Overkill?

Me: She was the first villain your father brought down before any of you were even born.

Edith: Wow! Really daddy?

Gru: It's true.

He went over her history.

Scarlet Overkill is the main antagonist of the 2015 Illumination Entertainment american computer animated comedy film Minions and a cameo character in it's 2022 sequel Minions: The Rise of Gru. both prequels to the Despicable Me films.

She is one of the most powerful supervillain of all time, being an stylish, ambitious, and powerful criminal mastermind who is determined to dominate Britain. She is also the wife of Herb Overkill as well as the former boss-turned arch-nemesis of Kevin and Stuart & Bob's sworn enemy.

She was voiced by Sandra Bullock in English while Speaking In A British Accent and by Marion Cotillard (who's also played Mal Cobb in Inception, the 2015 version of Lady Macbeth and Talia al Ghul in The Dark Knight Rises) in French.

Scarlet is known for being the "world's first female supervillain". She attends the 1968's Villain Con as its public speaker in search of new henchmen, setting up a challenge of whoever steals her ruby gets the job, which a trio of Minions win after Bob accidentally swallows the gem. She first appeared at Villain Con as a giant shadow behind a wall, telling everybody that it feels so good to be bad, making everyone cheer. Scarlet then turned her dress into a rocket and flew out through the wall as a dramatic entrance.

Having taken Kevin, Stuart, & Bob to her castle in England, she introduces them to her husband Herb and her so far stolen loot. She then addresses about her plan of stealing the British crown to overthrow Queen Elizabeth and become the new Queen of England; In that case, if they failed the mission, she would kill them.

Later in the news, it is mentioned that Bob has been crowned King after taking out Arthur Pendragon's sword in the stone, allowing the Minions to get hold of the crown. However, feeling betrayed after hearing about this, Scarlet angrily travels to the Buckingham Palace to kill them, stating how she had planned everything to steal the crown. To appease Scarlet, Bob abdicates the crown to her. Although Scarlet says to the press that she's touched by the Minions' action, she sends them to an underground dungeon to be tortured, saying that she still hates them for stealing her turf.

During the coronation ceremony (attended by many of the Villain Con villains), Kevin, Stuart, and Bob try to apologize, but accidentally collapse a chandelier over her, almost killing her. An enraged Scarlet survives and orders them to be executed, refusing to accept that it was an accident. Kevin manages to escape, but Stuart and Bob end up being captured by the villains. She sends a message to Kevin through the news threatening to kill both Stuart and Bob if he does not come by dawn. Finally seeing that Scarlet is not the type of master that the Minions want to follow, Kevin decides to take action to rescue his friends and defeat Scarlet for good.

The next morning, Scarlet and Herb settle a large number of explosives in order to murder Stuart and Bob, and Scarlet takes Bob's teddy bear as a memento, much to Bob's dismay. Fortunately, a giant Kevin arrives at the rescue by using a hydrant to stop the explosions. Upset by this turn of events, Scarlet furiously faces the gigantic Kevin and fires a missile to the Minion tribe that has just arrived in the middle of the fight. However, Kevin swallows the missile to save his tribe, and Scarlet tries to get away from the situation with Herb, but are stopped by Kevin. They both shield themselves when the missile is about to explode inside Kevin's mouth. However, Kevin manages to escape the explosion and shrink back to his normal size while retrieving Bob's teddy bear, much to the other Minions' delight.

Though it would have seemed that Scarlet and Herb have perished in the explosion, they reappear alive during Kevin's knighting ceremony, stealing the Queen's crown by their account. They attempt to escape, but they end up being frozen by a young Felonious Gru, who takes away the crown from her hands, much to her fury. Spotting Gru, Kevin sees that he has found a new potential master, so he and the other Minions follow Gru. Scarlet is now upset that she is done for, but Bob gives Scarlet the little crown originally gifted by Queen Elizabeth to his teddy bear out of pity before leaving. It is unknown what happens to Scarlet and Herb afterwards, but it reveals that they got arrested, spent a year in jail, ruled it utterly, and escaped.

It is also unknown if she or her husband were still alive by the time the events of the first Despicable Me came around considering that she would be 83 years of age. However, it is clear that both of them have retired from villainy as Gru takes over their position as number one supervillain. This means that she was born in 1927, if the first Despicable Me film happens in 2010.

Scarlet and Herb (now having redeemed themselves and managed to escape from the ice) appear in the after-credits scene somehow, dancing and singing with the rest of the characters. However, they are scared off by an arriving Tyrannosaurus.

---

When he was done we were amazed and shocked and in awe.

Me: Wow!

Margo Gru: That is amazing!

Edith: It sure is!

Whiplash: Gru, can we ask you a question?

Gru: Sure.

Evil Snake: What did you do with the crown?

Gru: It's right here.

He went to a safe and opened it and in it was the crown of Queen Elizabeth.

Me: The Crown Jewels of England!

Qin: Just like in the movie.

Xenia: That is cool!

Spinister: You know you need to return it, right?

Me: Let me see.

I looked at the security footage of the Tower of London and in a glass case was the Crown Jewels.

Me: Weird it shows here that the Crown Jewels in the Prime Universe are still right where they are.

Nico: Odd.

Gru: Strange. But yeah.

Me: But the Crown Jewels have been a major important part of Britain's history for centuries.

May: They sure are beautiful.

Woz: Indeed they are Lady May.

Nico: They sure are.

Me: But Overkill is a big threat. She is the self-proclaimed most powerful villain.

Lunk: I won't deny Overkill's a formidable villain.

Runt: But she's no Lex Luthor.

Siren Sara: No, she isn't.

Me: But there are villains that are infinitely worse than she is. Like Thanos.

Xenia: That's right. He was going to wipe out all life in the entire universe.

Camie: Yeah.

Bludgeon: Don't forget Herb.

Me: That's right. Herb was Scarlet's right hand man.

Qin: That's right.

Margo: Well you guys are all going to send them to prison right?

Me: Yep. Scarlet and Herb are going to prison forever. In Solitary Confinement.

Nico: Yep.

Major Disaster: This time, let's not have Kevin grow giant.

Evil Winter Man: He'll be too big.

Me: That was so awesome how he got that giant. He was as tall as a mountain.

Qin: He sure was. Even taller than Mondo Bot.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: Oh speaking of which where are the Minions?

Margo: Right here.

She whistled and then the minions came!

Ren Krawler: Hey guys!

Linehalt: Have you been good?

Kevin gibbered.

Kevin: Yeah.

Me: Cool cool.

Camie: Wow there are so many of them.

Sakura Knudson: They sure are. Swartz let me watch Minions during our breaks and it was funny.

Sougo: Boy that is cool.

Silver Samurai: Let's remember to bring the freeze Ray.

Evil Wind Man: It's iconic.

May: Luckily I brought mine.

William: And mine.

Nico: Good job guys.

Xenia: This is gonna be so awesome.

Maria: And I have my own too.

She had a freeze ray too.

Gru: Of course I brought the freeze Ray.

Acid Storm: Good.

Me: Great. We'll need it.

Qin: Many of us will.

Nico: Yep.

Cheshire: Let's not forget the fart gun.

Gypsy Moth: That will come in handy.

LOUD FART!

Sunset Shimmer fired a blast of fire from her butt and the blast hit the door and blasted it down.

Me: WHOA!

Cheshire: What happened?

Me: Sunset Shimmer has a nasty case of fire farts from eating a spicy burrito.

Sunset Shimmer: Uhh sorry.

Octopunch: The fart gun is still a good idea

Me: It sure is.

Eli: I love the Fart Gun. It's so funny.

Me: Me too.

I got the fart gun and I pointed it at Nico and fired it and it hit his butt and he farted!

LOUD FART!

Nico: WHOA! Pardon me!

Boomerang: Okay, mates. Let's get ready.

Evil Wood Man: She'll be here any minute.

Eli: I sense her coming. 45 klicks and closing from the east.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: She'll be heading for the park. Perfect.

LOUD FART!

Nico: WHOA! Pardon me!

Me: (WHISTLES INNOCENTLY)

We were off.

We arrived at the park and just by the lake at 50 meters was SCARLET OVERKILL!

Me: Target sighted.

Stranglehold: Entrance time!

We went at her!

Scarlet Overkill was infuriated. She was infuriated that Gru took her crowning moment, metaphorically speaking. Then the spirits of the Minions appeared and they gibbered and then they swirled around her and then converged and then a tree made of Twinkie's came out of the ground and grew twinkies and they popped open and out came us.

Me: A Creamy delight entrance!

Qin: Yeah!

Scarlet Overkill: Who are all of you!?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

Scarlet Overkill: You!

Gru: Yes. Me!

Beetle: Gru's all grown up.

Katz: And you're in big trouble!

Gru: You will not steal my thunder ever again!

Scarlet Overkill: Have you looked in the mirror!? You stole MY THUNDER! I HATE YOU GRU! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

His aura flared up with incredible force!

Gru: Thanks for the power boost!

May: Yeah you have a lot of nerve you ugly old witch!

SCARLET OVERKILL DID NOT LIKE BEING CALLED THAT ONE BIT!

Scarlet Overkill: (ENRAGED) WHAT DID YOU JUST CALL ME! (ENRAGED GROWLING, SCREAMING AND ROARING OF EXTREME FURY!)

She roared and screamed with so much incredible rage that she literally turned into a demonic fire breathing dragon!

May went at Scarlet and punched her in her face and kicked her in her stomach and kneed her in her face and punched her in her eye and smashed her down!

Nico: YOU GO MAY!

Qin: YEAH! Tear that bitch apart!

May was REALLY LETTING HER HAVE IT!

May: I'll hold her off! You guys have your usual battles!

Nico: Rip her skin off May!

Billy: CATFIGHT!

POW!

May punched her in her face!

Me: What a catfight!

Then Xiao Fung, Swordsman, Melter, Top, Gearhead, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Evil Wing Man, Spatula Girl, Yost Viper, Lord Stratosfear, Frictor, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost X 23, Indigestible Wad, Cyborg Rangers, and Owl (Stellaluna) appeared.

Nico: Xiao Fung, Swordsman, Melter, Top, Gearhead, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Evil Wing Man, Spatula Girl, Yost Viper, Lord Stratosfear, Frictor, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost X 23, Indigestible Wad, Cyborg Rangers, and Owl (Stellaluna).

Yost Viper: Wow! Look at May go!

Frictor: She is really going at her!

Nico: You got that right!

Xiao Fung: Don't worry about Herb.

Top: We found him knocked out on the way here.

Maria: Who knocked him out?

Gearhead: Does it really matter?

Me: I bet it was one of the Donbrothers monsters that did it. But who knows.

Abra Kadabra: (to Nico) We heard you went to a meat planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Trapster: How much did you eat?

Me: Tons of meat! (BELCH) Still full.

Xenia: Yeah we sure are.

Then General Tomars appared.

Me: General Tomars, back for another round?

General Tomars: You got that right.

Me: Awesome.

Tomars: Tomorrow, you should include the Kamen Riders in these battles.

William: Good idea.

Me: I was wondering when we were going to get to that. That's a good idea.

Qin: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Ulrich, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Code Lyoko, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung - Nico's rescue

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was first.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Nico's rescue was on a meat planet. How much did he eat?

Ulrich: He ate a lot of awesome meats.

Rainbow Dash: We all did and man was it really delicious.

Scootaloo: It was a planet made of all the meats in Jim Bros Burritos.

Whirlwind: Boy it was all delicious.

Jeremie: It was really tasty too.

Odd: You got that right.

Sissi: Yeah it sure was.

Xiao Fung: Boy that sounds tasty. Lets do it!

WIND DEMON FURY MAGISWORD!

Ulrich used his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Captain Marvel, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Guardians of The Galaxy, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Battling Mad Jack, Another Flame Princess and Another Skalamander

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) Nico, Chris' team, Skalamander's team, and the others did good battling Battling Mad Jack and Another Flame Princess. And Another Skalamander too

Captain Marvel: Boy they sure did and it was so awesome!

Applejack: Mad Jack was a dark version of Jack.

Apple Bloom: That was really crazy!

Swordsman: That explains why we have a Samurai Jack with us. I thought we were going stir crazy when we saw him and thought that

Jack flipped his lid.

Flashwing: I know. But this is something that the Brave 12 faced.

Gamora: Yeah J.D. faced him because Jack facing his Dark Side would make them both evenly matched and a total stalemate.

Drax: That's right.

Swordsman: Good thing he filled in for Jack back then. Lets do it!

MARVEL EARTH FORCE MAGISWORD!

Captain Marvel used her ridewatch and they fired waves of Earth, Rock, Mud, Boulders, Lava, Crystal and Apples and smashed him down.

---

Aquaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mera, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter - Lincoln's rescue

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kalamazoo. How was it?

Aquaman: It was really awesome! We went and battled Lisa Cadieux and Lincoln sucked her brain dry and turned her into a braindead monkey.

Rarity: He sure did. She is really stupid now.

Sweetie Belle: She is dumber than a sack full of rotten spaghetti.

Gill Grunt: You're not kidding there.

Mera: It's crazy and more.

Melter: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

WATER ATLANTIS MAGISWORD!

Aquaman used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Ant Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Flash, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top - Meeting a gene-slammer for B.E.S. Big Core MK-3

---

Top was next

Top: (to Ant Man) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for B.E.S. Big Core MK-3. What's her name?

Ant Man: Her name is Harley Long and she is a really awesome and powerful technomancer and she is smart too.

Pinkie Pie: And she is a really amazing guardian angel for Linky.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) And her story is really amazing.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Harley, Hanamon, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa, Trina Riffins, and Icky Vicky with a burning passion?

Hanamon: Uh oh, I was hoping you'd ask that. One day, Lincoln and I were planting some new trees in the park. But, then, Lincoln sensed a presence and he and I made poison ivy vines grow out from nowhere, and they lashed at and forced out two figures, and Lincoln saw who they were: it was Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins, and those two bitches were still out for revenge on Lincoln since he played his part in bringing them down, but we pounced on them and we pulverized Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky, and because of his Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse, more gold, jewels, and pearls came out of them, and we tied them up and sent them back to Lynn's Table, and they were tied up back at his post.

Nico: Rage-crazy, psychopathic, monstrous bitches. I swear, one of these days, we'll smash the brains right out of their empty skulls!

Luna: Big time. They deserved it for all the crud they've done: Trina Riffins for making Courtney's life hell and Icky Vicky for making the lives of Timmy, her little sister, Tootie, her parents, and every last child in Dimmsdale Hell and wanting to kill every last kid and watch the world burn.

Harley Long: Those two really are nothing more than heartless, rage crazy pieces of trash. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the

state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Top: Whoa! Lisa sure had a hard time learning her lesson back then.

Featherweight: You're not kidding there.

Sprocket: They had to really mangle her up to get her to learn it the hard way.

Flash: Boy no kidding there.

Top: I agree there. Lets do it!

SPINNING TOP MAGISWORD!

Ant Man used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Thor, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Odin, Marvel Loki, Chop Shop and G1 Venom VS Gearhead - Lewa's 3rd Mission

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) Today was Lewa's 3rd mission. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Thor: Plenty of vehicles for thou. But yes it was a great journey for him.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was and we battled Mondo Bot and

Another Moyo and Another Portaller.

Cozy Glow: You should have seen the size of Mondo Bot! He was massive!

Hex: Yeah he was huge! He was a 500 foot tall robot and he was built as a protector of a city of Andromeda. But he went rogue and destroyed all in his path.

Odin: It was really horrible that happened to the city of Andromeda.

Marvel Loki: (British Accent) It sure was father.

Gearhead: Boy that is incredible! Lets do it!

THOR LIGHTNING MAGISWORD!

Thor used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, blood, bones and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Hawkeye, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Firestar, Flamebird, Dark Phoenix 2018, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra - Sunset Shimmer farting fire

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Sunset Shimmer was farting fire. But that's happened before.

Hawkeye: Not like this though. These farts were powerful enough to be shot out as fireballs and blast holes in the walls.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah sorry about that. I ate a really spicy burrito and it gave me bad gas.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it was a lethal burrito she ate.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there.

Firestar: Yeah no kidding there. Whew! That was potent.

Flamebird: It sure was.

Dark Phoenix 2018: Yeah no kidding there.

Abra Kadabra: Jeez! That is potent. Lets do it!

ARROW STORM MAGISWORD!

Hawkeye used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and arrows and smashed him down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sly Cooper, Connor Cooper, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster - Been a while since we faced one of Gru's and the Minions enemies

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) It's been a while since you guys faced one of Gru's and the Minions enemies. I think you fought them in 2019.

Rocket Raccoon: It really has been a while hasn't it. But yeah it has been a while.

Fluttershy: We weren't with the team back then when Gru and everyone joined everyone.

Tornado Bolt: No that was awesome though.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was amazing though.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Sly Cooper: It was a really awesome adventure for us too.

Connor Cooper: That is awesome son.

Trapster: It sure is. Lets do it!

GALAXY GUN MAGISWORD!

Rocket used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed him down.

---

War Machine, Twilight Sparkle, Starshinie Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Megamind, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll - Scarlet Overkill is going down

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) Scarlet Overkill is going down. And this time, Gru's grown up.

War Machine: You got that right. That was amazing that they took down Scarlet back then.

Twilight Sparkle: And now here we are years later and she is back and we're going to send her back to prison.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. We're going to make that rotten egg witch pay.

Spyro: With her spending the rest of her life in prison.

Megamind: And it will be good.

Ragdoll: You got that right. Lets do it!

MISSILE MAGIC MAGISWORD!

War Machine used his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and missiles and smashed him down.

---

Captain America, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Kangaroo Jack, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper - Scarlet Overkill is nowhere NEAR the title the Most Powerful Villain ever

---

Batroc the Leaper was next.

Batroc: (to Captain America) Scarlet Overkill is nowhere NEAR the title the Most Powerful Villain ever. (hopefully) But I'm near that title, right?

Captain America: I'm not entirely sure but yeah all villains are powerful in their own way.

Princess Luna: That's right. When I was Nightmare Moon, I was a really powerful force.

Moondust: I agree there. But Scarlet is nowhere near all the villains we faced.

Snowdrop: That's for sure.

Gari: But she is going to have all that power taken from her.

Blackout: That's right and it will be through the power of justice.

Kangaroo Jack: (Australian Accent) That's right mate and it will be good.

Batroc: You got that right! Lets do it!

SHIELD THROW MAGISWORD!

He activated his ridewatch and they fired waves darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Black Widow, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pajama Sam, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - We faced villains that are INFINITELY more powerful than Scarlet

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) We faced villains that are INFINITELY more powerful than Scarlet. And they lost too.

Black Widow: That is for sure. Scarlet will be no different from that.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure. Team Loud Phoenix Storm beat them all.

King Solar: They sure have and it is good they did.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: No villain is a match for us.

Spotlight: Not to sound arrogant but yeah.

Pajama Sam: That is for sure!

Shade: I agree there. Lets do it!

LIGHT SUN MAGISWORD!

Black Widow used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Blossomforth VS Evil Wing Man

---

Evil Wing Man was next.

Evil Wing Man: This will be fun.

Blossomforth: It sure will be.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Cora Billingston VS Spatula Girl

Spatula Girl was next.

Spatula Girl: This will be fun.

Cora Billingston: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

Snow White VS Yost Viper

Yost Viper was next.

Yost Viper: This is gonna be fun.

Snow White: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Andrea Davenport VS Lord Stratosfear

Lord Stratosfear was next.

Lord Stratosfear: I have a feeling this will be good.

Andrea Davenport: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Uta VS Frictor

Frictor was next.

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (ECHOING) FRICTOR! MASTER OF FRICTION!

Uta: Bring it on!

She jumped off the ground and jumped off a tree and flew and punched him down.

Kevin VS Queen of the Black Puddle

Queen of the Black Puddle was next.

Queen of The Black Puddle: This is gonna be fun.

Kevin (Samurai): It sure will be.

He fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Jasmine VS Yost X 23

Yost X-23 was next.

Yost X-23: This is gonna be fun.

Jasmine: You got that right.

Jasmine fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Thumbelina VS Indigestible Wad

Indigestible Wad was next.

Indigestible Wad: Bring it on girl!

Thumbelina: Oh I will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Hannah Montgomery VS Cyborg Rangers

Cyborg Rangers were next.

Hannah Montgomery: This is gonna be fun.

She fired waves of light and smashed them down.

## Owl (Winnie The Pooh) VS Owl (Stellaluna).

Owl (Stellaluna) was next.

Owl (Stellaluna): I'm ready for you.

Owl: I say now. This will be good.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa

## and Lily VS General Tomars

General Tomars was next.

General Tomars: So your sister likes chum like Lincoln's dad and Lana and Mr. Krabs!? That is strange.

Me: It was. It I still heard that word chum I would throw up but not anymore. But yeah that is crazy.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is.

Varie: But it's awesome though.

Cassidy: Now Sakura, Lana and Mr. Krabs and Mr. Lynn are chum buddies.

We laughed.

Camie: That's a good way to put it.

General Tomars: It sure is. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his save and in it was a bunch of familiars for Twilight Sparkle, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Rarity, Applejack, Sunset Shimmer, and Starlight Glimmer.

Twilight Sparkle: A female purple Alicorn Familiar named Magicstorm Aurora, she has the powers of the elemental forces and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of elemental forces from her hooves and wings and fire blasts of purple magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of purple magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She's also a lover of all kinds of books and literature, and her favorite kinds of books are books on magic.

Pinkie Pie: A female pink Alicorn Familiar named Clementine Cake, she has the powers of technology and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of technology from her hooves and fire blasts of pink magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of pink magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She also loves planning parties and eating cakes, pies, candy, and sweets, and she loves pranks.

Rainbow Dash: A female light blue Alicorn Familiar named Hesperia Gust, she has the powers of rainbow lightning, wind and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of wind and rainbow lightning from her hooves and wings and fire blasts of rainbow magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of rainbow magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She's also a lover of all sports and she's a good sportswoman.

Fluttershy: A female yellow Alicorn Familiar named Nature Flora, she has the powers of nature and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of elemental forces from her hooves and wings and fire blasts of green magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of green magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She's also a lover and caretaker of all kinds of animals.

Rarity: A female white Alicorn Familiar named Maelstrom Crystal, she has the powers of water and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of water from her hooves and wings and fire blasts of blue magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of blue magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She's also a lover of all kinds of fashions and jewels, and she's also a great fashionista who can come up with many ideas for fashion lines.

Applejack: A female purple Alicorn Familiar named Seismic Apple, she has the powers of the elemental forces and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of elemental forces from her hooves and fire blasts of purple magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of purple magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She's also a really hard worker, and she can also give Applejack, Lincoln, and the rest of Applejack's family a hand in the apple orchard.

Sunset Shimmer: A female purple Alicorn Familiar named Firestorm Ruby, she has the powers of fire and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of fire from her hooves and wings and fire blasts of orange magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of orange magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She also has the power to see who's worthy of redemption or not.

And Starlight Glimmer: A female purple Alicorn Familiar named Starstorm Andromeda, she has the powers of the stars and nebulae and magic, and she can fire powerful blasts of stars and nebulae from her hooves and wings and fire blasts of cyan blue magic from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of cyan blue magic to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic. She's also a lover of all kinds of magic and the stars, and she can also create spells and many of them are based on her inspiration with the stars in space.

I teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too.

Me: Time for some buttkicking! First this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a flash of light appeared and a timer came on. 15 seconds later the red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY!

Jack Landors: Lets do it! DELTA ENFORCERS!

They got the Delta Enforcers Ready!

Me: FIRE!

We fired elemental and energy blasts and those blasts all hit him first and the blasts from the Delta Enforcers hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a containment card and I went over and picked him up.

Me: General Tomars you have failed this city.

SPD Rangers: Shutdown!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

POW! KRABLAM!

May punched her and knocked out some of her teeth!

May: Had enough!?

Scarlet Overkill: I WILL KILL YOU!

May: Then time for a few more roundhouse kicks to your face!

May jumped and dealt Scarlet a ferocious flying machine gun kick to her face!

She kicked her all over the place!

POW BLAM SMASH!

May really was letting her have it!

CRA-KOW!

She kicked her in her face and smashed her down and broke her nose!

We regrouped!

Me: Holy shit! May you really did a number on her!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! You really let her have it.

May: She's not done yet.

Troy: Need some help, May?

May: I'd like that!

Tsukasa: Coming right up!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! CHEMICAL SCIENCE FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers, Tsukasa and Daiki summoned clones of the Build Team and the Megaforce Rangers and Daiki turned into the Build team!

Maria: Time for technology to come forth! (TURNS DIAL) TECHNO STAR 6!

She summoned Technus, Mike Rochip, Omega Metroid, Defector, Road Kamelot and Chameleon Zodiarts along with Steam Smythe, Warp, Legion Ex Machina, All the Evil Robot Masters and the Reploids!

Nico: NICE!

May: Lets tear this bitch apart!

We went at her!

We were pulverizing and blasting her all over the place.

Mr. Krabs, Gru, G1 Venom and Gears used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Venom's electro blaster, Gears' Strength and Mr. Krabs and Gru's powers 100-fold.

Mr. Krabs and G1 Venom: CHEAPSKATE DOLLAR BLAST!

Gru and Gears: VILLAIN WIND BLAST!

Dino Thunder Beetle Power and Beetle: DINO THUNDER THUNDERSTRIKE!

SPD Coruscant Power and Cad Bane: SPD FURY BLAST OF CORUSCANT!

Mystic Force Australia Power and Boomerang: BOOMERANGS OF MAGIC AUSTRALIA!

Operation Overdrive Speed Power and Titanium Man: TITANIUM SPEED BLAST!

Jungle Fury Primal Power and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY PRIMAL BLAST!

Apocalyptic RPM Power and Multiple Man: APOCALYPTIC RPM BLAST!

Samurai Honor Power and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI HONOR BLAST!

Beast Morphin Primal Power and Whiplash: BEAST PRIMAL BLAST!

Dino Charge Prehistoric Power and Major Disaster: DINO CHARGE FURY BLAST!

Trains of ToQger Fury and Sux Gum Gang: TRAINS OF ROADKILL BLAST!

Cats of Fury and Katz: CATS OF DOOM BLAST!

Mantas of Doom and Cloak and Dagger: MANTAS OF DOOM BLAST!

Wood of Nature and Evil Wood Man: WOOD OF NATURE BLAST!

Food of Martial Arts and Kung Food: FOOD OF MARTIAL ARTS

BLAST!

Moth Force of Water and Gypsy Moth: MOTH FORCE WATER BLAST!

Firecrackers of Stars and Star Creature: FIRECRACKERS OF STARS BLAST!

Winds of Doom and Evil Wind Man: WINDS OF DOOM BLAST!

Snakes of Power and Evil Snake: SNAKES OF POWER BLAST!

Winter Mayhem Force and Evil Winter Man: WINTER MAYHEM BLAST!

Sirens of Fury and Siren Sara: SIRENS OF FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Gru and kids, Minions, Lola, Lana and Lily: EVIL THIEF BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasts.

Lincoln: VILLAIN ELEMENT STYLE: LEX LUTHOR!

Entrapta: VILLAIN LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO!

Perfuma: VILLAIN NATURE STYLE: POISON IVY!

Frosta: VILLAIN ICE STYLE: CAPTAIN COLD!

Jessica Kaios: VILLAIN FIRE STYLE: HEAT WAVE!

Yuna: VILLAIN WATER STYLE: KING SHARK!

Toph: VILLAIN EARTH STYLE: ABSORBING MAN!

Tatsumaki: VILLAIN WIND STYLE: WHIRLWIND!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said Marvel and DC Villains.

Lincoln and his harem: VILLAIN FINAL SMASH: VILLAIN KI BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of ki blasts based on DC and Marvel villains.

---

Lincoln fired two rainbow energy blasts which transformed into rainbow energy straitjackets and they tied up Scarlet Overkill and Herb Overkill and beamed them to separate cells in The Uranus Prison's Solitary Confinement.

Lincoln: Consider your careers over, you ruthless supervillains.

Nico: No longer will you two be running free ever again. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: That's right, there's still the matter of Loppera to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine

large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and

the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Loppera.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Loppera of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Loppera, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Loppera: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Lanaiya Volvenstein: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels, she unholstered her massive Cyclonic Ravager-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Loppera, she left green energy, winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels with every step.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Loppera: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be buried under a thousand tons of earth for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with winds surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels and Cyclonic Ravager flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Loppera: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lanaiya Volvenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Lanaiya Volvenstein grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her short green hair, she has green eyes and a green energy aura with winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels surrounding her, she has Cyclonic Ravager emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Cyclonic Ravager with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold flame links. Lanaiya Volvenstein has on a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels on the coattails, and on the back is Cyclonic Ravager surrounded by wind. Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with sky blue tips. Lanaiya Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein's massive Cyclonic Ravager-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, winds, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Cyclonic Ravager's Elemental Alchemical Wind Draconic Phoenix Wind Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Wind Ravager Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Cyclonic Ravager etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the green phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The

Universe with green gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cyclonic Ravager's head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Cyclonic Ravager that said, "Lanaiya Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Cyclonic Ravager, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Wind, Loving Sister of Holly Volvenstein, Esmerelda Volvenstein, and Allie Anne Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Jeannine Gale Also Known As The Sylph, Destroyer of Loppera of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ラナイヤ・ヴォルベンスタイン、サイクロン・ラヴェジャーのジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・アルケミカル・アルケミスト、風の天使、ホリー・ヴォルベンスタインの愛する姉妹、エスメレルダ・ヴォルベンスタイン、アリー・アン・ヴォルベンスタイン、クイーン・ビー・ミーン・ガールズの破壊者、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、ジャニーン・ゲイルの宿敵としても知られるシルフとして、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のロッペラの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、風、ドラゴン、およびフェニックス

Lanaiya Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CYCLONIC RAVAGER-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HURRICANE ALCHEMICAL CYCLONIC RAVAGER WIND ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE ALCHEMICAL WIND CYCLONIC RAVAGER JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND ALCHEMICAL WIND CYCLONIC RAVAGER LOVE!

We were amazed by Lanaiya Volvenstein's Super Angel-Cyclonic Ravager-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Loppera saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Lanaiya Volvenstein fired a powerful green energy blast with winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels at Loppera, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got shredded by the winds, but this really pissed him off now, and Lanaiya grabbed his blaster which'd been scrapped and it got turned into pure solid gold which was sent into our vault.

Holly Volvenstein: Wow, Lanaiya's transformed, and she really shredded Loppera badly.

Nico: That bastard had it coming, and she also turned his blaster into gold and sent it to our vault.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Wind Cyclonic Ravager Draconic Phoenix Wind Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Wind Cyclonic Ravager Angel Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of the winds, Loppera.

Nico: Let me in on this too, Lanaiya, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Lanaiya Volvenstein.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico went after Loppera who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Loppera and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Loppera, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Loppera took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Loppera began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Loppera has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Loppera fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Lanaiya, Nico, hang on.

Suddenly, we heard deranged laughter in the air and we saw a figure charge right at Lincoln, who dodged the attack, and we saw who it was that tried to attack Lincoln: it was another Evil Luan, and she was still out to kill Lincoln.

Lincoln: Oh man, another version of Evil Luan. Guys, we got a Code: Deranged Prankster!

Me: What, another version of Evil Luan's here!

Suddenly, we saw Tring and Sneyser appear before us and kick Evil Luan hard in the face.

Tring: (Girl's voice) Don't worry about another version of Evil Luan, Lincoln, we'll take care of this homicidal deranged prankster.

Sneyser: (Girl's voice) You just concentrate on taking care of King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Loppera.

Lincoln: Thanks, Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki. And make sure she's beaten up to an inch of her life.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Loppera from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Loppera and he stabbed him in his chest with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Loppera's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln, and I can't believe another version of Evil Luan arrived to kill you, but our two heroes will take care of her. Now, then, shall we end this bastard for good, Lanaiya?

Lanaiya Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Wind Cyclonic Ravager Draconic Phoenix Wind Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Wind Cyclonic Ravager Angel Love) You got it, Nico.

Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico sent Loppera flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Loppera.

Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico: ELEMENTAL CYCLONIC RAVAGER DRACONIC PHOENIX ALCHEMY WIND STORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico fired two massive green energy Kamehameha waves with winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels, and they hit Loppera, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Lanaiya Volvenstein and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lanaiya Volvenstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-two members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Loppera once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lanaiya.

Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Lanaiya Volvenstein's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Cyclonic Ravager flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds and tornadoes behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Esmerelda Volvenstein absorbed the winds and tornadoes and they came back to us as the display and Cyclonic Ravager vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Lanaiya.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Then, Tring and Sneyser had finished beating up Evil Luan and Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains, so she couldn't escape. Then, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast which hit Evil Luan and destroyed her and sent her to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: This is for all the April Fools' Day Apocalypses you brought upon us and for trying to kill me with your insane pranks, you deranged clown. (To Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki) And it's so good to see you again, Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki.

Jayla Yuki reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red vest, red crop top with red beaded necklaces, red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, Elemental HERO Monsters, and golems on the coattails and on the back is Tring and the Elemental HERO Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Hyehehe-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Tring etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Tring heads for the crossguard, large red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Tring heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Tring heads for the pommel.

And Jane Yuki reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a blue vest, blue crop top with blue beaded necklaces, blue skirt, blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, Elemental HERO Monsters, and mythical monsters on the coattails and on the back is Sneyser and the Elemental HERO Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Sneyser-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Sneyser etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Sneyser heads for the crossguard, large blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Sneyser heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large Sneyser heads for the pommel.

Jayla Yuki: You too, Lincoln.

Jane Yuki: It's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki and he hugged them, and Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, Elsa, and I haven't seen you since I was eight, Kessekimon, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jayla Yuki: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Jane Yuki: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, and so do we. The Tring Gene-Slammer is Jayla Yuki and the Sneyser Gene-Slammer is Jane Yuki, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Math, and they're also members of The Duel Monsters Heroes. They're known as the Elemental HERO Deck Duo, because they specialize in The Elemental HERO Deck. Lincoln made Jayla an

Elemental HERO Absolute Zero-themed bikini and he made Jane an Elemental Hero The Shining-themed bikini. To show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're also the twin sisters of Jaden Yuki, and they hate Flip with a passion.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea you had twin sisters, Jaden.

Me: Same here.

Jaden: I didn't get a chance to introduce you guys to them, and now, I know why.

Alexis: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed them, the fiends.

Jaden: If I wasn't already that mad at Giovanni before, what he did to my twin sisters just absolutely riled me up.

Jayla and Jane ran up to Jaden, and they hugged him, and he hugged them back.

Jayla Yuki: I know, but it's so good to see you again, Jaden.

Jane Yuki: Same here, big bro.

Jaden: You too, girls. How did you girls know about that another version of Evil Luan coming after us?

Lincoln: They must've sensed that after the deaths of the another versions of Evil Lori, Evil Lynn, and Evil Lisa, Evil Luan decided to go after us to kill us, so they came here to help and get payback for all the rotten pranks we went through because of Dark Luan taking over Luan. And now that you two are here.

Lincoln first went up to Jayla Yuki, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Jane Yuki, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Jayla Yuki: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki with red and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and red and blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Jayla Yuki: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Jayla and Jane Yuki.

Jayla Yuki and Jane Yuki had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Looks like we'll be running into more of your Guardian Angels during our fights against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and speaking of, for tomorrow, the next member is Vexxtrea, which means you're up next, Allie Anne.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Yeah, we'll make Vexxtrea pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which B.E.S. Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet next on your rescue?

Lincoln: I already know who's next for tomorrow, Nico: Jolene Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core.

Becky Long: We're so going to enjoy seeing Jolene once again, Lincoln. But, this also means we'll be running into another enemy of me and my sisters who's probably been brought back by Damian Constantine.

Lincoln: I know. But, we'll be ready for them and for whatever trick that psycho has up his sleeves.

Swordsman: There goes another face from Gru's past.

Melter: Don't forget the minions.

Ragdoll: But one thing still needs answering.

Batroc the Leaper: Who knocked Herb out?

Shade: I guess we'll never know.

None of us saw the Kaito clone walking away with a smile on his face

I sensed the Kaito Clone and saw him and he looked at me and winked and gave me the thumbs up.

Me: (In my head) That awesome sneaky devil. (Winks and gives him the thumbs up back)

Nico: That was so awesome though.

Gru: Thanks for helping me out guys.

Me: No problem Gru.

Margo Gru: That was so fun!

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: But great job today everyone!

Margo Gru: Yeah! (To the viewers) Enemies from dad's past better beware because we're coming for you.

Me: You got that right Margo.

Sakura Knudson: I'll say!

We went back home and went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was for the 2015 movie Minions and that was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Abomination, Lego Band, Dr. Felonius (Johnny Bravo), Hector Con Carne 2.0, Tai Lung and Klobber along with Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro and Zenkaiger Clone and we're going to the planet Venus and we're going to be in for an amazing shock and we're going to see that the planet is now fully terraformed too! We're going to go into a cave and we're going to see a huge crystal cave and we're going to battle Another Abomination and Another Princess Bubblegum and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Torterra named Dana Logan and she is a nature lover.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Allie Anne Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Waterveiled Assassin and Nico VS Vexxtrea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Tennessee, and we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad scientist named David Anthony. Long ago, he was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, David Anthony has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago, and the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine. And for tomorrow, we're going to meet the next of the B.E.S. Gene-Slammers, this time, it's Jolene Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core and one of The Long Sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like her eldest sister, Becky Long, Jolene Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power, and when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, she also gained powerful earth powers, and just like Becky, Jolene is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Get ready for a superhero adventure of awesome power as we face Concussion and we're going to destroy that evil maniacal insane monster and make him pay for his crimes.

see you next time.

# SUPERHERO FAMILY VS INSANE BROTHER

This chapter is based on the movie Zoom from 2006.

---

Flying to the planet Venus was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Abomination, Lego Band, Dr. Felonius (Johnny Bravo), Hector Con Carne 2.0, Tai Lung and Klobber along with Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro and Zenkaiger Clone and we were heading there for an awesome and cool rescue and a really fun one.

Me: We haven't been to Venus in a while.

Nico: No we haven't.

Xenia: It has been a while.

Qin: I wonder how the planet has been since we were there last.

Nico: We'll find out. Also Taro, Kaito 2, it's awesome having you with us as guests.

Taro: We are truly honored to be with you guys.

Zenkaiger Clone: We sure are.

Nico: Ripster, I want to thank you, Abomination, and your teams for coming.

Ripster: No problem Nico. It's awesome helping you out.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Kaso Mi, what do you like to do in your free time?

Kaso Mi: Boy that's a good question. I haven't really given it much thought.

Me: Well there's plenty of stuff to do out there.

Lola: Yeah you'll think of something.

Misty Tredwell: Besides there's still lots to do out there.

Qin: Yeah.

Taro: I agree there. You'll think of something.

Nico: And no. You can't work in Moe's Tavern or participate in a fight club.

Kaso Mi: I wasn't planning to. But that is a good one. But if I were to pick I would have to say either zoologist, firefighter or police officer.

Me: Good choices.

Qin: I agree. But just find a good job that best suits you.

Nico: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: Plenty of them out there.

Me: Yeah.

Taro: By the way guys did you all start fighting our enemies?

Me: We sure did. We already defeated 2 of them.

I showed the Gears we got for Dino Fury and ToQger.

Taro: Cool! You guys are doing good.

Me: It's to help your upcoming Ambassador prepare for her missions with you guys.

Laney: Yeah we have been facing the Anoni and took down 2 monsters from you guys so far.

Qin: We sure did.

Kaito 2: That is so awesome.

Taro: Boy it sure is.

Me: But it will be an honor to meet the 46th Ranger team.

Taro: We're honored that we're going to meet you all soon. And Ikki and Vice you guys are doing great too.

Ikki: Same to you Taro. How is the rest of the Donbrothers?

Taro: Doing really well.

Ikki: Cool cool.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yesterday's mission was just as fun though.

Nico: Yesterday was great learning about the Minions' past.

Me: It sure was and we had no idea that they existed ever since the time of the dinosaurs.

Qin: That is so cool.

Lola: It sure is and May delivered one awesome beatdown on Scarlet!

Nico: (to Kaito 2) You were the one who knocked out Herb, didn't you?

Kaito 2: (shrugs) It wasn't that hard.

Flashback…

Herb: (running to Scarlet Overkill) Like Hell she's fighting without me!

Kaito 2, who was reading a newspaper, just tripped him and he fell to the ground.

Kaito 2: (Gets out handcuffs) Didn't even need to transform.

He slapped them on him.

FLASHBACK ENDS!

Me: The old newspaper casual trip trick. Classic.

Xenia: That was clever!

Nico: Never even saw it coming.

Kaito 2: No he sure didn't.

Nico: Very clever. Good job Kaito 2.

Kaito 2: Thanks boss.

Maria: Guys, after the rescue, Sheila needs our help with something.

May: What's that?

Maria: Some dumbass thinks it's funny to steal lights from houses.

We gasped.

Me: Wait. I remember seeing this before. Taro ring any bells?

Taro: It sure does.

Kaito 2: I remember this too.

Me: Yeah. Wait Taro I just want you to know that you are not the only one that had to go through the same pain you went through. Turns out my brother Naruto went through it too.

Fu: As have I. My life before I met J.D. and everyone has been hell.

Taro: Was it really?

Fu: It was. I did not have any friends at all.

Me: It's a really ugly story.

Nico: He's right. But you are not alone in all this. There are many others that know how you feel.

Taro: Wow. Thanks guys. That means a lot to me that I'm not the only one.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Guys, look at Venus!

We saw that Venus was NOW FULLY TERRAFORMED! IT WAS BACK TO WHAT IT WAS MILLIONS OF YEARS AGO BEFORE IT TURNED INTO A NIGHTMARISH SCORCHING HOT WORLD! It was now completely covered in beautiful continents, water, plants and more!

Nicole: WOW! Venus is now fully terraformed!?

Nico: How is that possible!?

Girl Jordan: Wow! Wait I think I know. Nico remember on your rescue where we faced Another Zexion? Me and Leeli might have done it.

Nico: Really?

Girl Jordan: The song we did terraformed it in reality.

Me: Wow!

Nico: The song reached it out here?

Girl Jordan: It sure did.

Leeli: Wow! The song and power I have is amazingly strong.

Sakura Knudson: Boy it sure is.

Abomination: That is so cool.

Qin: Wow no kidding. But this is so cool seeing Venus like this.

Laney: It sure is awesome. Now we have 3 Earth planets in our system.

Me: Yep. Mars and Venus are both now like Earth.

Nico: The Earth Trifecta.

Earth: I like that. That is clever.

Me: It sure is. We're 38 million miles from Earth and Leeli's song reached it.

Leeli: That is so awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Wow! It sure is.

Nico: J.D., you, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lisa, Luan, Luna, and Lily wouldn't have anything to do with those people turning into Hitotsuki recently, have you?

Me: Why are you accusing us of that?

Eli: Nico I assure you that they had nothing to do with all that. The Force is telling me that bro and everyone else all had nothing to do with it.

Nico: Oh good. Sorry guys.

Me: No worries. You're just being cautious.

Laney: We don't even have that kind of power.

Lisa Loud: Negative.

Lily: No we sure don't.

Lincoln: Honestly, us turning people into Hitotsukis? Where did you get that crazy idea?

May: (gets out footage of us making Kurata lose it) Hmmm? (gets out footage of us making Storious lose it) Hmmm? (gets out footage of us making Icky Vicky lose it) Hmmm? (gets out footage of us making Masato Kusaka lose it) Hmmm?! (gets out footage of us making Ronson lose it) Hmmm?!

Lincoln: Those are good arguments actually.

Me: We get the idea. But those have nothing to do with Hitotsukis.

Taro: He's right on that. Those people were not chosen. The Notos were choosing people at random.

Me: I think they are picking people like they did with the Donbrothers. Except for us to face in America.

Nico: Oh I get it.

Maria: Guys, I don't know how to say this but-

Laney: Something wrong, Maria?

Maria: I've been thinking. And don't get angry. But maybe you guys don't remember turning people into Hitotsukis.

Laney: What?!

Me: Maria what gave you that idea?

Maria: Think about it. We've faced plenty of bad guys who use mind control. What if these are side effects from you guys having Dark Orbs in you? Or maybe Mad Hatter used those police sirens on you guys when we were rescuing his hostages. We WERE close to them when we were deactivating those bombs. I don't like it. But-

Laney: It wasn't us! We're sure it wasn't.

Maria: You're right. Sorry, guys. But we don't know who's going to turn into a Hitotsuki next.

Me: Guys you're being paranoid.

Qin: Yeah come on!

Nico: You're right. Sorry. But after we deal with that light thief, I'll reassure the others about this. And for good measure, tomorrow's rescue, I have a plan to prove it wasn't you guys.

Me: Okay.

Qin: I have a feeling it will be good.

Me: As long as you don't put bombs in us.

Taro: I guess you also know about Jiro.

Nico: We'll talk more about his dark side on Lyra's first mission. But everything he knew about his past being a lie? That was seriously messed up!

Me: Yeah! That is fucked up beyond all belief!

Qin: You're not kidding!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah.

Taro: Put yourself in his shoes. How would you feel if everything you knew turned out to be fake? It's why I swallowed the Origami for him in his place.

Me: I can only speculate. That is awful that happened to him.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I agree.

Me: Nico tell you what, I'll prove I have nothing to do with this right now. I'll show you I'm innocent by doing my trademark evil Sasuke Rant on an evil Sasuke.

Nico: Okay then.

We went down to the planet and we saw that Venus looked absolutely incredible! It was beautiful!

Me: Wow! Venus looks so awesome!

Qin: Venus looks like a beautiful paradise!

Xenia: No kidding!

Camie: Wow! It went from a scorching hot wasteland to a beautiful Earth Planet.

Sakura Knudson: This is amazing!

Me: Wow! Venus now has more continents than Earth does.

Qin: And so many beautiful plants and wildlife. Look at all the creatures.

Fluttershy: They are so amazing to see.

Xenia: It's magnificent.

Taro: (sighs) I only wish Haruka and rest were here to see Venus Terraformed.

Nico: You really came to care about them, didn't you?

Taro: I may have been hard on them in the beginning. But I really have grown to see them as true companions.

Me: That's good you do Taro.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: I hope Pluto gets Terraformed next.

Me: Same with the Moon and many of the big moons of the planets.

Qin: Boy that would be so awesome!

Camie: That would be so awesome to see.

Laney: It sure is.

We saw the Venus Prison.

Me: The Venus Prison is still here. Now they are looking at a planet much like Earth instead of a volcanically hot scorching wasteland.

Qin: That is true.

Nico: J. Jonah Jameson is in for some awesome scenery.

Xenia: He sure is.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: On it.

He sensed for them.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Princess Bubblegum and Another Abomination.

Me: Whoa! That is interesting.

Eli: But there is also an Evil Sasuke here!

Me: Perfect.

Eli: And the sky is awesome.

Me: Venus' sky went from a thick carbon dioxide cloud sky to Earth like. Venus went from an atmosphere that was 96.5% Carbon Dioxide to an atmosphere fully like Earth.

Leeli: That is so awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: What a change.

Me: And the temperature went down from 900˚ to 78.6˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: Absolutely perfect.

Eli: What a difference.

Me: And it used to rain sulfuric acid. Now it's perfect water.

We saw rainclouds raining water and lightning struck the ground instead of just staying in the clouds.

Nico: Wow!

Taro: Is it true that Swartz made Another Don Momotaro?

Nico: I'm sorry, Taro. But he did.

Me: It's how we got legend items for the Donbrothers.

We showed him and Kaito 2 our legend items for Donbrothers.

Taro: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: We actually faced him last year.

Me: While your adventures were still in progress.

Taro: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah we all were amazed.

Nico: I think we'll face the Another Abomination last.

Me: I have that feeling too.

We arrived in a desert on Aphrodite Terra.

Qin: Wow!

Me: It's amazing that this is Aphrodite Terra.

Nico: We had a really awesome race here too.

Me: And that was back when Venus was a really scorching hot wasteland.

Varie: That was so fun.

Nico: I hope no sand gets in my eye.

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: Right on cue!

Out came AN EVIL SASUKE!

I went into my most powerful form.

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) **Nice to see you Evil Sasuke.**

Evil Sasuke then had his eyes glow red with incredible rage!

Evil Sasuke: WHO THE HELL DO YOU THINK YOU ARE YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!? YOU ARE NOTHING TO US YOU CUR! WE ARE THE UCHIHA AND WE ARE THE STRONGEST AND THE ELITE!

Me: (To Evil Sasuke) **Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as I was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. Your Father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the jutsu in**

**the world just to expand your jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why I killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS

That was proof that I didn't make Hitotsuki's and Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

I was innocent.

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

Nicole: YEAH! GET HIM DAD!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: **KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

HE WAS PISSED!

Camie: That proof enough for you Nico?

Nico: (hears Nico communicator ringing) Can I get back to you guys on that? I need to take this call.

Maria: Okay.

Nico went to a safe distance and answered it.

Nico: Yello?

William: Nico, I just found the connection between the two people that turned into Hitotsukis. They were people who turned into said Hitotsukis before!

Nico: That clears things up a little.

William: And there's more. J.D., Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Luna, Luan, Lisa, and Lily couldn't have been the ones making the Hitotsukis appear. When Kishiryuki appeared, they were finishing up Donbrothers. And when Resshaki appeared, they were investigating Junkrat and Roadhog.

Nico: Oh fuck! Too late, dude. We got Evil Sasuke so mad he wants to snap our necks.

William: Well, at least you can kill him easily.

Nico: True. But thanks William.

William: No problem.

He hung up.

KRABLAM!

Evil Sasuke Roared and he was getting madder and madder and madder!

He went at me and I punched and pulverized him all over.

May: Geez, how mad does he have to get?

Nico: As mad as he wants for all we care! Because William called. He says Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Luna, Luan, Lisa, and Lily AREN'T the ones making the Hitotsukis in the first place!

Maria: Um… oops?

Laney: (SIGHS) What a relief!

Nico: No kidding!

Taro laughed and charged at Evil Sasuke.

He kicked him in his face and smashed him down!

Me: Time to get festive!

Evil Sasuke: What are you laughing at, you cur?!

Taro: The only cur is you. Naruto and J.D. are not responsible for your own mistakes. You are!

Me: That's right!

I punched him in his face!

POW! BLAM POW SMASH!

I punched him down.

NIco: How about we wrap this up?

Me: With pleasure!

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU!? WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG!? IT'S NOT FAIR! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Me: You will never have my power.

Evil Sasuke then raised his right arm up and then I threw an energy disk and it slashed his right arm clean off! He screamed in excruciating pain as it was completely severed from his shoulder and he clutched the stub of his arm.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MONSTER!

Me: I've been called worse.

Elonna: Geez this Evil Sasuke is full of himself isn't he?

Natilee: You have no idea.

Me: You don't know how to love anyone Sasuke. All you care about is nothing but yourself.

I then teleported and stabbed Evil Sasuke all the way through his black heart!

Me: This is for everything you have done! Go to hell and stay there you motherfucking son of a fucking bitch!

I then slashed him all the way in half and sliced and diced him into a thousand pieces and then I fired a pitch black energy blast of the Black Gates and he was banished to oblivion forever!

Evil Sasuke was obliterated forever.

I powered down.

Me: That felt really good.

We came back to everyone.

Nico: Who's up next?

Lola: I will go next.

Me: Okay.

Lola: This is gonna be so fun.

Qin: It sure will be cool.

Me: And sweet.

Laney: Candy wise.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER PRINCESS BUBBLEGUM! She looked like Princess Bubblegum but was in dark clothes and had black gum hair.

Me: Whoa! Another Princess Bubblegum.

Nico: I'm sure Rolf would like to chew on her.

Another Princess Bubblegum: (Australian Accent) Very funny Nico mate.

Nico: River McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue clothes, blue eyes and had water angel wings.

Me: Another one of the McArthur Sisters?

Qin: Cool! Awesome to see you again River.

River McArthur: You too Qin.

Taro: I know this might seem out of character for me. But is it wrong to be happy about Giovanni being dead?

Me: Not at all. Giovanni was a monster that was going to take over the world and he made so many people into gene-slammers of Pokemon.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Which of the Regis were you turned into River?

River McArthur: Well I'm for water so I was turned into Regiaqua.

Me: Regiaqua?

She turned into a Regiaqua. It was a Regi Pokemon for water and it looked like a living blob of water.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow! That is cool!

She reverted back.

Nico: Okay. This shouldn't be a problem for Lola. Right, guys?

Me: Right.

Maria: I agree.

Lola: This will be fun. Oh is the Another Abomination with you friendly or hostile?

River McArthur: Friendly. You will like this one though Nico.

Nico: I have a feeling I will.

River McArthur: This will be awesome.

She turned into Another Princess Bubblegum and fired a wave of root beer and breath mints and they went into Lola's mouth and in her stomach.

Lola: Uh oh. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) (SUPER LOUD BELCH!)

She released a massive belch and knocked down Another Princess Bubblegum and she was back to normal. I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Apocalyptic Good Princess of Candy.

Lola: GO LOLA! BIGGEST BURP! UH UH UH UHUHUH!

She danced.

Nico brought her over!

Me: That was clever! Using the Mentos Soda Power.

Qin: It sure was.

Maria: It sure was. J.D. I owe you and the others an apology.

Me: For what?

Maria: I just thought since you guys liked making villains fall into villainous breakdowns that the 8 of you were responsible for making the Hitotsukis. I'm glad I was wrong.

Me: It's all right Maria. But we do that to show villains their true colors and show to everyone how dangerous they are.

Eli: Yeah that is cool.

Me: Besides we don't do it to turn them into Hitotsukis.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: You're right.

Me: Good.

Maria: And now to summon backup.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CRYSTAL BIOMECHANICAL 6!

She summoned Skalamander, Bassoon Burns, Old Man Oldman, SHS Pyro, Lizard (Spiderman TAS) and Gigantomachia along with Biowulf, No-Face, Evil Crystal Man and Evil Pump Man.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Awesome!

Skalamander: WHOA! Is this Venus!?

Me: Yep. Venus is now fully terraformed.

Girl Jordan: And me and Leeli inadvertently did it.

Leeli: It's true and it is amazing.

Biowulf: That is amazing!

Evil Crystal Man: Wow when was this?

Me: During one of Nico's rescues. We never expected this to happen. Venus is now back to what it was millions of years ago.

No-Face: That is amazing!

Skalamander: I honestly never thought J.D. and the others were the ones making Hitotsukis.

Taro: Exactly! What's next? Tsubasa being haunted by a dog spirit in the past?

Me: I remember seeing that one! That was crazy!

Taro: Did that really happen?

Me: It sure did. It was a crazy one.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: He was trapped as Inu Brother and acting like a dog. It was funny.

Taro: Wow.

Nico: Well, there's only one song appropriate for this. (plays Monster by Skillet)

Me: Nice!

Then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER ABOMINATION! It looked like a dark version of Abomination!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: WOW!

Nico: Another Abomination.

Eli: This one is strong and powerful.

Another Abomination: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is about to begin.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and she was an orange version of She-Hulk but she had brown hair and purple clothes!

Me: Camille Florrence A.K.A. Orange She-Hulk!

Qin: COOL!

Nico: Wow! Red She-Hulk and She-Hulk are gonna be amazed to see this.

Kaito: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) How did you get your powers?

Orange She-Hulk: Dr. Doom like how he did with Jen. I got my powers from a blood transfusion of Bruce Banner's blood. Made me an Orange She-Hulk.

Me: That is cool and awesome too.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Cool part is that Jen was also our gym teacher.

Laney: And she really runs us into the ground.

Orange She-Hulk: That s awesome. I'm a gym teacher myself.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito got a Donbrothers sword.

Sougo: (gets out Donbrothers' Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Geiz: (gets out Zenkaigers' Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Sougo got DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz got ZenkaizerArmor.

Orange She-Hulk: Just to bring General Ross to justice for trying to kill Bruce and us.

Me: Well you are too late for that one. General Ross was put under our supervision. The Yost Version you can take your rage out on.

Nico: Yeah you can do that one but not the General Ross under our care.

Qin: Long story on that one.

Me: It's confusion but it's true.

Orange She-Hulk: I'll have to hear about it soon.

Me: Yeah we'll explain everything.

Orange She-Hulk: Okay. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: No worries.

She turned into Another Abomination!

Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

He donned his Zenkaiju armor.

Another Abomination: By the way I saw your fight and that was awesome!

Me: Thanks.

Another Abomination: And J.D. I know you and the others would never turn people into Hitotsuki's for your own amusement.

Me: Glad you think so. First the Team Buktu Fiasco, then the purging of evil with time travel, and now this. I've had enough drama and stuff like this to last a goddamn eternity.

Another Abomination: I don't blame you.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yeah lets move on.

Nico: (gets out Abomination's Ridewatch) Sorry, Camille. But you're gonna be punched a lot.

Another Abomination: I know. And it's going to hurt.

Nico activated it and went at her and pulverized the living shit out of her.

She was smashed down.

Nico jumped back!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Lego Bane's Ridewatch) You know, Lego Bane was originally a pure minifigure before they gave him the option to go big.

Me: No kidding.

Nico activated it and smashed and pulverized Another Abomination and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

May: (gets out Dr. Felonius's Ridewatch) For some reason, people confuse Felonius with Gru.

Nico: That is confusing huh.

May activated it and fired waves of yarn and smashed her all over.

May: Boy all the cats we have would love that one.

Qin: They sure would.

May: (gets out Hector Con Carne 2.0's Ridewatch) I honestly never expected this.

She activated it and roared ferociously and went at Another Abomination and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Maria: Take that!

She jumped back!

Me: Brutal!

Maria: (gets out Tai Lung's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Me: Shocking!

Kaso Mi: (ACTIVATES LEGO BANE'S RIDEWATCH) And this.

She jumped and smashed her all over!

Maria: (gets out Klobber's Ridewatch) And let's not forget about this!

She activated it and threw TNT Barrels and they hit Another Abomination and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was smashed down!

Me: Nice one!

Bane and his team came and he had Buff Frog, Shivaraka, Nina Williams, Duck Kong and a 2 Headed Gorilla!

Nico: Nice team, Bane!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Gracias Señor Nico. This is a most amazing

thing.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: That means me and my team are next.

Me: Cool!

Nico: I actually used the Ridewatch of your Lego Version.

Bane: Good call there Nico.

Nico: Gracias.

Bane: De nada.

Qin: So awesome.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Me: Yeah where!?

Nico: Uhh J.D. are you floating?

Me: Huh?

I looked under me and saw that I was standing on the shell of a Torterra!

Me: Whoa! A Torterra!

Nico: Cool!

May: Awesome.

Nico: (laughs) Tim and his Pikachu probably had that reaction to a Torterra as well!

Me: I'm sure they did.

I jumped down.

Torterra: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I do have a knack for making an entrance.

Nico: Colombia Frederick!? Whoa!

Torterra: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and it hit Another Abomination and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Orange She-Hulk over.

Orange She Hulk then shrank.

She had blond hair and had brown eyes and she was back to normal.

Camille Florence: (GROANS) That was rough.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Torterra reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and had green clothes and a green bladed sword.

Colombia Frederick: That was amazing.

Kaso Mi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Colombia Frederick: My favorite is when me and Nico were down in Colombia and we went into a temple and found a grass blade sword. That is this sword right here on my arm.

Nicole: The Sword of Chía, the Goddess of Nature from Colombian Myth.

Colombia Frederick: That's right.

Nico: I remember that. That was awesome.

Colombia Frederick: Yeah.

They hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Colombia Frederick: Me too Nico. Me too.

Taro: I'll see you on Lyra's first mission, Nico.

Nico: You got it Taro.

Me: It was awesome having you guys help us out.

Taro: It sure was.

They teleported back to Japan.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake (Anirmohs), and Layla Heartfilia are heading to Tennessee, and we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad scientist named David Anthony, an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, David Anthony has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago, and the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine.

Lincoln: Wow, we're back in Tennessee, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Becky, Elsa, Harley, you're not going to like it: another old enemy of yours has come back, and the bad news: it's that mad scientist freak, David Anthony, and he broke out of prison.

Becky Long: What?! That mad scientist freak's broken out of prison!

Elsa Long: Ugh, that bastard just doesn't know when to quit.

Me: Great, another fucked-up mad scientist is on the loose again?!

Nico: Though I can't say I'm surprised though, Becky and her sisters do know a lot of mad scientist freaks who'd caused a shit ton of trouble, same with The Huntington Sisters. Lincoln, what can you tell us about this freak?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it. David Anthony was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and J.D.'s right, that mad scientist caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole.

Becky Long: And now years later, David Anthony has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on me and my sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago.

Lincoln: And none of us are going to like this bit of news: the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine.

Eli: Not again!

Bayonetta: He really is that desperate to kill us all before the competition. Although I'd enjoy killing him here and now, it would be a shame though, we won't get a chance to piss him off even more.

Jeanne: True, I love tormenting the little monster as much as anyone else, but we have to be on our guard though, there's no telling what other nasty little surprises he may have in store for us.

Lincoln: You're right, Jeanne. Damian's not going to stop until he's killed us before The Ridonculous Race, and we've already got The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to deal with, but Damian also fits the same threat as them as well, but he's on a scale that threatens Armageddon with what we've heard about him.

Me: A threat to both heroes and villains: honorable and dishonorable, and every single living thing on the planet, this guy has got to go.

Lincoln: You said it, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Thetis.

Thetis: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core and Tuskski from My Singing Monsters appear before us, and with them are the girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core and Tuskski from My Singing Monsters.

Tuskski: (Girl's voice)(Irish Accent) That's right.

B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core: (Girl's voice) And we got the girls away from that mad scientist, David Anthony, and I pissed him off already for you, Becky, Elsa, and Harley.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, Jolene Long, I knew it was you, and there's no mistaking that Irish accent from Tuskski, I knew we'd run into you, Chikara Manyuu.

?: BECKY LONG, YOU AND YOUR FUCKING SISTERS WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS FOR WORLD DOMINATION!

We then saw our target: a young man with brown hair, red eyes filled with hate, and he had on an orange prison jumpsuit, it was former high school student now convicted world domination-crazed mad scientist, David Anthony, and boy was he outright pissed off.

Max Goof: I'd save the catching up for later, guys, we got business to take care of.

Lincoln: Yeah. Time to send you back to prison for good, you mad scientist freak!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Thetis and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after David Anthony, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted out a tentacle with a leech-like mouth on the tip, and as he latched it onto David Anthony's head, Lincoln sucked out his mind and brain, and he gained a massive intelligence boost as he gained David Anthony's memories, and he saw every last one of his crimes in his plots to take over the world. When Lincoln was done sucking out all of David Anthony's mind and brain, the tentacle removed itself and went back into Lincoln, and we saw that David Anthony's mind was gone and he was now really dumb and brainless, and he was tied up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed back to prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you never to come after Becky and her sisters again, you mad scientist freak. (To Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu) And it's so good to see you again, Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu.

Jolene Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in brown clothes that look like Becky Long's, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth and space ships on the coattails and on the back is B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, and holstered on her back is a massive B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core heads for the crossguard, large brown gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core heads and large brown gem on the bottom of the large B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core heads for the pommel.

And Chikara Manyuu reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and a massive bust, she has massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings, she's dressed in emerald green clothes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with shamrocks on the coattails and on the back is Tuskski, and holstered on her back is a massive Tuskski-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Tuskski etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large Ffidyll heads for the crossguard, large green gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Tuskski heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large Ffidyll heads for the pommel.

Jolene Long: You too, Lincoln.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) Aye, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu and he hugged them, and Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jolene Long: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Becky Long: And so do we. The B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core is Jolene Long and she's one of my sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like me, Jolene Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like me, Elsa, and Harley, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Me: Whoa.

Becky Long: And when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, she also gained powerful earth powers, and Jolene's also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

Jolene Long: I've hated that heartless emotionless mad scientist with a passion for what she did in subjecting her little brother and her family to her mad experiments.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this bit of news, Jolene: J.D. found out the person responsible for turning Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist, you, your eldest sister, and your other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins.

Jolene Long: (Gasps) What?!

Elsa Long: It's all true, Jolene. Killjoy Huggins, the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, turned Lisa, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into those heartless monsters by injecting them with a Dark Side Creation Serum when Lincoln was in Third Grade, so he can get rid of Lincoln once and for all. He did this and right under our noses the whole time.

Lincoln: But, you don't have to worry, we removed that killjoy from Principal Huggins, and we dealt him a massive payback for all the crap he's done to me.

Harley Long: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the source of his pain and suffering for good.

Jolene Long ran up to Lincoln and hugged him tight, and he hugged her as she cried hard into his bare chest.

Eli: Killjoy Huggins really did a lot of damage on that day.

Lincoln: Becky's sisters had no idea that miserable killjoy did all that under their noses, and all to kill me because he hated me. Now, I'm really glad I killed him, he's one person who deserved to die for everything he put me through.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) Aye, that's true. And the Tuskski Gene-Slammer is Chikara Manyuu, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and classmate in Music and Gym, and another member of The Musical Athlete Gang. She and Lincoln love to dance, and in case any pervert even looks at her wrong, they get beaten up. They also love to swim as well, heck they even swim in their swimsuits. Lincoln made Chikara a necklace and bracelet, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater. She's also the twin sister of Lincoln's future wife, Chifusa Manyuu, and like her twin, she has a massive bust, and she Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion.

Nico: Whoa, what did that lard-ass and college prick do to earn her wrath.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) It's something that's bound to make Max's blood boil and harbor a lot of hatred towards Brad even more.

Chifusa Manyuu: If they so much as tried anything, I'm gonna… !

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) Easy, sis, we'll worry about that later. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you and Jolene want to give me your blood, right?

Jolene Long: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln first went up to Jolene Long, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Chikara Manyuu, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu with brown and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and brown and emerald green crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Jolene Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu.

Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Himi, Jenna, Karis, Mia, Sheba, and Sveta from Golden Sun.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Himi, Jenna, Karis, Mia, Sheba, and Sveta from Golden Sun.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Himi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Himi and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from David Anthony, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a

Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Himi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Himi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Himi, Jenna, Karis, Mia, Sheba, and Sveta with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was David Anthony, once an intelligent high school student, but was exposed by Becky Long as a mad scientist who wanted nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science for years. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, David Anthony broke out of prison with revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination on his mind, and the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what we did in beating that mad scientist freak down and Lincoln finishing him off by sucking out his mind and brain and turning him into a brain-dead drool monkey and sent back to prison for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Jolene Long, and Chikara Manyuu have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's one less fucked-up mad scientist and another enemy of The Long Sisters defeated for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, and it's also the first time I used Dr. Neugog's powers, along with using my brain-sucking techniques.

Nico: It's been a long while since you used that. But, it worked perfectly on David Anthony, but I also know why you didn't use it on Xavier Andrews, since he died from swallowing a cyanide pill.

Lincoln: It only works on those who are alive, not those who are dead or have come back from the dead.

Me: That's right, after years being dead, his brain rotted away from decay when his body started to decompose.

Suddenly, we heard a loud inhuman demonic scream of rage and fury, and we knew where and who it came from: Damian Constantine, and he was now really really pissed off now.

Lincoln: Nice try, you insane psycho, but it won't be long: come the day of The Ridonculous Race, your time will soon be up.

* * *

After taking down David Anthony and sending him back to prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Jolene Long and Chikara Manyuu saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Jolene Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Jolene Long: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Jolene, Chikara, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa, Lewis Travolta, and Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion? We'd already heard from Alaina yesterday about how she and Lincoln exposed him for cheating at The College X-Games and got him disqualified.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) I was hoping you would ask that, but here goes. You guys already do know of the fact that Brad is nothing more than a cheater, but one day, while Lincoln and I were swimming in our underwear, we caught both him and Lewis Travolta taking a peak at me. This made us both so infuriated as soon as we noticed, and we started beating the crap out of them, and we left Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III with broken noses, arms, legs, teeth and even smashed crotches.

We gasped.

Nico: WHAT THE HELL?!

Me: As if he wasn't a cheater, now he's downgraded to being a pervert too?!

But, out of all of us, none was even more infuriated than Max Goof, as we saw him clench his left hand so hard, he punctured his palm and blood dripped out from the palm, and when it hit the ground, it sizzled.

Me: Oh no.

Max Goof: (Growling Angrily) As if it wasn't enough that he's a cheater, but now, he's also a pervert as well! That's it, he's dead meat!

Max Goof flew out of The World Tree Estate in a dark fury, and he burst through the doors of Lynn's Table and he pounced on and proceeded to beat up Bradley Uppercrust III with undeniable fury and rage.

Nico: This is going to take a long while.

Jolene Long: It sure is. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the

state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

Then, an hour later, Max Goof came back inside, and he was sweating even more than ever, and we saw the damage he did to Brad through a one-way window Selene Emperyous made: Brad was a mangled and beaten up mess: Max Goof broke his arms and legs, and he even smashed his crotch with a hard kick, and he also had claw marks on him and tears in his clothes, which showed that Max had turned his fingernails into claws and he clawed at Brad badly. Max Goof also knocked out all of his teeth, and we saw that Max Goof's attack had caused tons of gold, jewels, Jemms, and pearls to explode out of Brad.

Me: Jeez!

Eli: I know what I did to Flip was bad, but what Max did to Brad, now that was just brutal.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Kagami Tsurugi: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Sirena Beach before, Kagami, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Sirena Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, and Ms. Caline Bustier are now part of your harem.

Marinette: I knew Kagami, Penny, and Clara had feelings for Lincoln, but I really had no idea that Ms. Bustier also had feelings for Lincoln as well.

Alya: Same here. But, we did notice it with Ms. Cheerilee and Ms. DiMartino, and now, Ms. Bustier is now part of Lincoln's harem, awesome.

---

We were lying in wait for the thief to strike.

Me: We know you're here thief.

Xenia: Come out come out wherever you are.

Superman: Sheila said the thief will strike next over here.

He pointed over to a light post.

Me: Look.

We saw a figure coming and it was heading towards it.

Me: I think we found our culprit.

Nico: It said his name is Black Bear.

Me: Fitting.

We went at him and punched him down.

Me: Caught you red handed light bulb thief!

A Phantom Thief Calling Card hit Black Bear in the arm as Kairi Yano landed in front of him.

Kairi Yano: Stealing lights? Real thieves steal treasure.

Black Bear: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I deliver darkness… And I need… To deliver even more.

Me: You really need to see the light douchebag!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Lupinranger logo. Then, he turned into Kaitouki - THE LUPINRANGERS MONSTER from Episode 3 of Donbrothers!

---

After delivering a package to a customer, Haruka and Taro both unknowingly pass by Black Bear who approached the customer's apartment and pretends to deliver a package. He proclaims that he doesn't deliver packages, he delivers darkness. Kaitouki's aura appears around him and he attacks her. Black Bear then steals all her lights and puts them in his van. But he desires to steal more to create more darkness. Sononi appears on top of Black Bear's van, admiring his handiwork and able to see Kaitouki's aura that will emerge from him. She tells Black Bear to work a little harder and soon he will be "free".

Later Black Bear continued his work and eventually stole the lights from Haruka's House. In the morning, Taro and Haruka chases after Black Bear's van, noting how it has the same amount of packages as last night and the sloppiness of how the boxes are arranged and packed in the van. Black Bear notices his pursuers and a delivery van chase ensues. However, the black van speeds up and Taro won't go any faster as he has fragile packages to deliver. He asks Haruka to take the wheel and transforms into Don Momotaro Alter right in front of her, his body passes out in the driver's seat.

Don Momotaro Alter summons the ToQger Alter and combines with it to catch up to the van and cut its tires. Black Bear manages to stop his van before he crashes into a wall and gets out. Taro, now back in his body, confronts Black Bear and berates him for stealing and disgracing the honor of delivery workers. Black Bear's desire to create darkness reaches its peak and he becomes Kaitouki and a group of Anoni materialize around him. Taro and Haruka changes into Don Momotaro and Oni Sister, fending off the Anoni while Don Momotaro challenges Kaitouki to a duel. During the battle, Saru Brother, Inu Brother and Kiji Brother have also arrived to help assist in the battle.

After Don Momotaro weaken Kaitouki enough, the Donbrothers were about to execute the Momotaro Slash, but was blocked by Sononi, who is unharmed by the ZanglaSword. She thinks that Kaitouki is cute, but deems him worthless for going down so easily and imprisoned him with her Condor Bow just before he could escape. Black Bear's soul suddenly appears in a dimensional space inside a cube, screaming in pain as it cracks and then shatters completely to Kuro's ill fate.

After his imprisonment, Kaito sees the Lupinranger Avataro Gear suddenly appear on his bar counter as he is playing cards and is surprised by this unexpected turn of events.

After the incident, Shirokuma Express was forced to temporarily close for investigations due to the light fixtures were stolen and leaving Taro to look for another job.

Black Bear was set free along with Tsuyoshi Kijino, the taxi driver, Yoshioka, Sakaki and all the other prisoners by Sonoi using the Ring of Forgiveness.

---

Me: Kaitouki! I knew it!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Qin: You want light? Take it!

I fired a blast of light and blasted him down.

Lyra flew at him and slashed him and kicked him in his face!

Kairi Yano: Kaitou Change!

Kairi transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Me: YEAH!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced notice, I'm taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: YEAH!

Lyra slashed Kaitouki with her sword and kicked him in his face and smashed him down!

I fired blasts of energy with my blaster.

Kairi Yano added to that by firing at Kaitouki with his Vs. Changer but he deflected it with the monocle on his head.

Eli ignited his lightsaber and deflected the blasts back and they blasted him all over.

Me: Nice!

Sakura Knudson: Take this you jerkface!

She fired energy blasts and blasted him all over the place!

NUMEROUS Anonis appeared!

Me: Keep on coming Anoni bastards!

I fired my blaster and blasted them all over the place.

Nico: Take this! CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

He fired waves of blood red lightning and they hit the Anonis all over the place!

Kaitouki: I'm wasting time here! I'm getting what I came for!

Me: LIKE HELL YOU WILL!

Kaitouki waved his hand and stole the light from the light post!

Kaitouki: YES! One down. And hundreds more to go!

Dream Girl: You won't get far!

I teleported in front of him!

Me: I'll take that!

I kicked the light out of his hand and grabbed it and jumped over him.

I fired energy blasts and slashed him all over.

Nico: YEAH! Nice one J.D.!

Me: All this over a lightbulb. How pathetic.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Anonis and blasted Kaitouki!

Kaitouki: GIVE ME THAT LIGHT BULB!

Me: You can take it over MY DEAD BODY!

Kaitouki then flew in the air.

Powerglide: HEY! Flying is my thing!

Me: And Ours!

Me and Lyra flew after him and we fired energy blasts and they blasted him all over him!

Then an Infernape appeared!

Me: Whoa an Infernape!

Infernape: (In a girls voice) Time to burn buttface!

She fired a blast of fire and blasted Kaitouki in the back and blasted him down!

Me: Nice one!

Infernape: Thanks.

We landed.

Kaitouki tried to attack Lockdown with a buzzsaw but he avoided it.

Lockdown: Do you even know how to use that?

Kaitouki growled and fired at Lockdown with his cannon.

Kaitouki: None of your business!

I deflected the blast and teleported and kicked Kaitouki and kicked him down and the Infernape grabbed him and smashed him into the street.

Lyra grabbed Kaitouki and smashed him into a bunch of garbage cans.

Me: Chew on this!

I pulled out the noisy cricket.

Me: Fire in the hole!

I anchored myself and I fired and a blast hit him in the chest. But I was still blown back into the air and I flew back.

Me: Whoa! Not even anchoring myself to the ground can stop that strong recoil.

Kaitouki split into 3 copies of himself.

Kairi Yano: Oh, so you want to play it like that, huh?

Me: Two can play that! SHADOW CLONE!

I made 5 clones!

Good Striker then appeared.

Good Striker: Whoa! Is that a Lupinranger knock off?

Kairi Yano: It's a long story. Wanna help us out?

Good Striker: Sure!

Kairi Yano inserted Good Striker on his VS. Changer to split himself into three as well.

Good Striker: Make a game!

Kairi Yano and his clones charged at Kaitouki and his copies.

We went at them and punched and pulverized and bashed him all over.

Lyra blasted the clones of Kaitouki!

Lyra punched and blasted him all over!

Kairi Yano fired his Vs. Changer at Kaitouki and his clones.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Had enough dirtclod!?

Kairi Yano punched one of the clones hard, destroying it.

Me: Time to end this.

Lyra: Gladly.

She had her sword glow.

Lyra: HEEEEYAH!

She slashed Kaitouki in half and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the gear and it was for LupinRed.

Me: LupinRed. Nice. Kaitouki you have failed this world.

Nico: And your big ugly fucking ass was kicked!

Infernape: WORD!

Kairi: With that we bid you one final adieu.

Lyra: All's well that ends well.

I looked up and saw Lightbulbs raining!

Me: DUCK AND COVER!

We got out of the way and they hit the ground and shattered and popped!

Me: Boy Black Bear is gonna have a really hefty bill for his community service.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

CLICK!

Nico put the handcuffs on Black Bear.

Nico: Just so the cops know where to find you.

Black Bear suddenly vanished.

Infernape: Where did he go?

Me: Back to Japan.

Nico: Yep. Wait Emily Molstad!? Is that you?

Infernape: It sure is Nico.

Qin: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had a monkey tail and had orange clothes.

Emily Molstad: That was awesome though.

Me: Well done Lyra. That makes number 3 of the Donbrothers monsters down.

Lyra: That was awesome.

Nico: You're off to a really great start.

Lyra: I sure am.

Emily Molstad: That was so awesome to see though.

Qin: Yep.

Huffer: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emily Molstad: My favorite is when me and Nico busted a massive illegal cocaine production plant in the middle of the city and we sent them all to prison for life without parole.

Me: Wait you mean the Great Trenton Cocaine Purge was you guys!? Whoa!

Sakura Knudson: I remember reading about that! That was so awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Emily Molstad: That was a great thing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Emily hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Emily Molstad: Me too Nico. Me too.

Sheila: But that was awesome guys. Sorry we didn't get the lightbulbs back.

Me: No worries Sheila. But we got the Black Bear thief.

We later went back home.

We arrived back home.

Kitten: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Green Arrow's team will include Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk and Nancianna Sakurai. Hawkeye's team will include Kevin, Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant and Jesse Glenn.

Me: Awesome choices.

Qin: Those are perfect.

Lola: Yeah they are!

Nico: William, we were crazy going after the wrong people.

William: Yeah. From now on, let's not jump to conclusions.

Nico: Never judge a book by it's cover.

William: And always get the facts straight.

Nico then approached me, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Luna, Luan, Lily, and Lisa.

Nico: Look, guys. I'm sorry for accusing you guys. I guess I jumped to conclusions after only the second time. We cool?

Me: Well….

BOOF!

I punched Nico in the stomach.

Me: Now we're cool.

William: You know that was a genuine apology, right?

Me: I know.

Nico: Okay. I had that coming. But glad we agree.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Gearhead: Can me, Xiao Fung, Swordsman, Melter, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll, Batroc the Leaper, and Shade go with you guys?

Frictor: Me, Evil Wing Man, Spatula Girl, Yost Viper, Lord Stratosfear, Queen of the Black Puddle, Yost X 23, Indigestible Wad, Cyborg Rangers, and Owl (Stellaluna) will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: Cool.

Kevin Levin: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Empoleon, Staraptor and Bibarel next.

Qin: Cool!

Dawn: Awesome! Piplup's evolved form.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's happening: it appears supervillain Connor Shepard also known as Concussion has broken out of prison, and he wants to kill his older brother, Jack Shepard also known as Captain Zoom.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Oh man, we've got huge trouble.

Nico: We saw your eyes turned into rainbow colors and your Third Eye glowing, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: It's bad news, Nico, and we're going to be in for a huge challenge: Connor Shepard also known as Concussion has broken out of prison, and he wants to kill his older brother, Jack Shepard also known as Captain Zoom.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh man, from what I remember from the movie Zoom, he went insane after he was exposed to Gamma-13, an experimental form of radiation that made him go from good to evil.

Lincoln: This is going to be one huge challenge though, we need to remove the Gamma-13 radiation from Connor Shepherd, but he won't let us get that close because he has sonic powers. Lisa, can you invent something to neutralize Concussion's powers?

Lisa Loud: Already on it, Elder Brother.

Lisa Loud went into her lab, and she was busy with something. In a few minutes, she came out, and she has in her hand a sonic-blast neutralizing blaster.

Lisa Loud: Here we are, this sonic-blast neutralizer blaster should neutralize Concussion's powers for up to 72 hours, that'll give us enough time to remove the Gamma-13 radiation from his system.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: And Lincoln already has a weapon to remove the Gamma-13 radiation from Concussion's system.

Lincoln: Yep, but first, we need to neutralize Concussion's sonic powers before I can use my device to remove the Gamma-13 radiation from his system.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Vexxtrea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Vexxtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Vexxtrea, right, Allie?

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Vexxtrea and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it.

Buster Bunny: But, we also got to keep our heads up, we may have more uninvited guests who'll try to come after us for revenge.

Nico: We'll keep an eye out for them too, and we're not going to let any of those religious fanatics get away with any of their attempts to get revenge on us. Alright, gang, let's go, time to help Zoom and his new team of recruits stop Concussion.

Lincoln: And remove the Gamma-13 radiation from his system, and once we get done with removing the Gamma-13 radiation from his system, you better be ready to die, Vexxtrea.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: You better be ready to die, Vexxtrea, because you're about to face the true wrath of Waterveiled Assassin.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Also we'll watch the movie first and then we'll head out.

Me: Cool!

I went and got the movie.

Xiao Fung: Tim Allen was in this movie.

Evil Wing Man: Really? I'm liking it already!

Me: Yep. He sure is.

We got to watching the movie.

Nico: Here we go.

---

During the opening credits, a series of comic book panels recounts the adventures of Team Zenith, five young superheroes led by Jack Shepard ("Captain Zoom") and his older brother Connor Shepard ("Concussion"), who fought to protect the world from various threats. The American military sought to enhance the team's powers using an experimental form of radiation called "Gamma-13". This made Zoom faster and stronger but created a psychotic break in Concussion who becomes paranoid and delusional. Thinking Zoom and the team betrayed him, Concussion killed his teammates Marksman, Ace, and Daravia. Zoom defeated Concussion but lost his powers in the process.

30 years later, Dr. Ed Grant, the scientist behind the original Zenith Project, discovers that Concussion is still alive. Zoom's actions propelled Concussion to a dimensional rift who is now on a return trajectory. General Larraby, the military officer in charge of the Project, decides to form a new Zenith Team to fight him. Jack finds himself dragged back into the Project, this time as an instructor. Larraby gives Jack the choice of a lengthy prison sentence should he refuse or a payment of $500,000 for training the team. Jack reluctantly agrees to help. In their secret base Area 52 (a reference to Area 51), he meets Marsha Holloway, who is a beautiful but clumsy psychologist, a big fan of Zoom's, and knows of him only through the comic book adaptations of the team's adventures.

The project holds an audition of would-be members, and four are selected: Dylan West, a 17-year-old boy possessing invisibility, Summer Jones, a 16-year-old girl with telekinetic powers and empathic senses, Tucker Williams, a 12-year-old overweight boy who can enlarge and inflate his body parts himself at will, and Cindy Collins, a 6-year-old girl with super strength. At first, things do not go well, with Jack being bitter about the past, and his sarcastic attitude disappoints Marsha. Dylan keeps trying to escape, Tucker has self-esteem problems and trouble controlling his powers, and the kids are annoyed by Jack's attitude. The team eventually forces Jack to face the fact that he's not really putting his heart into their training. Slowly things begin to come together as the new team's abilities improve, and they adopt superhero identities: Cindy calls herself "Princess," Tucker becomes "Mega Boy," Dylan chooses "Houdini" and Summer takes the name "Wonder".

Only hours before Concussion is set to arrive on Earth, Dylan discovers a new ability, "mindsight", a rare power that allows him to discover where Concussion will arrive. In his vision, he also discovers the project's true purpose: The military is seeking to test new weaponry to subdue Concussion and will use the new Zenith team as a distraction; worse, the military does not believe the new team has sufficient power to hold him at bay and plans to bombard the children with Gamma-13. Zoom is horrified by the revelation and recruits Marsha to help him rescue the kids before they are bombarded with Gamma-13; during their escape, Marsha also reveals that she secretly possesses a form of rainbow-colored super breath. They make it to Concussion's arrival point and Jack opts to confront him powerless and alone, but the kids refuse to abandon him.

When Concussion arrives, Larraby test fires a neutralizing net to trap Concussion, who easily blasts it away towards Cindy. Fearing for her safety, Zoom's powers return and he pulls her out of the way. Working together, Zoom recreates the original vortex using speed and his Gamma-13 energy, while the team and Marsha guide Concussion into it. Just before they send him back through, Dr. Grant yells to Zoom that if he closes the vortex, they can save Concussion. Zoom closes the vortex and the subsequent energy vacuum pulls the Gamma-13 from Connor which both restores his powers to normal and cures his psychosis. Zoom and Concussion are reunited.

Three months later, Cindy is in a school play of Rapunzel, using her strength to pull the "prince" up the tower when he can't make the climb. Tucker is the goalie on the soccer team. Dylan is dating Summer who is on the cheerleading team, using her telekinetic power to help build an upside-down pyramid. In addition, they still work together with Zoom as the new Zenith Team.

---

We were amazed and it was so awesome! When it was done we cheered wildly.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was so awesome!

Xenia: It sure was!

Camie: I can't believe that this movie did so terribly in the box office.

Me: Those stupid blockhead critics! They ruined a great movie. (To Ruby and Sapphire Salazar) No offense.

Ruby Salazar: None taken. But yeah they sure did.

Sapphire Salazar: They think they are the kings of movies.

Me: No kidding. Like I keep saying to those simpletons they wouldn't know what a good movie was if it came and hit them in their faces.

Nico: Bunch of movie hating nimrods. They only want us to watch what THEY want to watch.

Me: No kidding. But I'm glad that they are destroying the Blood and Honey movie. Uh oh! I probably shouldn't have said that!

Poliwag: It's all right J.D. you're good.

Me: Thanks.

Proto Man: I honestly find nothing wrong with Zoom.

Me: Me neither.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: Mega Boy reminds me of Bouncing Boy.

Dream Girl: Boy he sure does. That is so awesome.

Melter: Let's get a move on.

Yost Viper: And no one drop Lisa's machine!

Lisa Loud: Be careful with that Nico.

Nico put the sonic-blast neutralizing blaster on his back.

Nico: I'll hold on to it. All right lets go!

Me: According to the scanners, Area 52 is actually located in Badlands National Park in South Dakota.

Nico: Cool. Lets go!

We were off.

---

We were flying over to South Dakota.

Pacifica: I didn't know there WAS an Area 52.

Nico: Me neither.

Me: I've heard of Area 51 but NEVER Area 52.

Eli: It must be a top secret hideout and research facility for superheroes.

Nico: It must be.

We arrived.

We landed and saw that it was a desolate place.

Me: Wow. All the way out in the boondocks.

Qin: Yeah.

Abra Kadabra: Hello?

Queen of the Black Puddle: Anyone here?

Me: I hope this mission isn't a false alarm.

Eli: No they are here. I sense it.

Me: But the question is…

CLICK!

I stepped on a rock and then a hatch door opened on the ground.

Me: Oh!

Qin: Clever.

Grinnade beeped.

Nico: I know. Didn't see that either.

We went down a staircase into the ground and we came across a big metal door.

Me: That must be it.

Nico: Looks like it requires a retina scan.

Me: Hopefully it will do mine.

I went over to the door.

Computer: Authorized Personnel only. Please provide palm and retina scan.

I put my hand on the pan and it scanned my eye.

Computer: Access Approved.

Nico: Wow.

It opened and we saw an amazing lab and training ground for heroes of all kinds.

Me: Wow!

Qn: Amazing!

We went in.

Dr. Ed Grant: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Welcome.

Me: Dr. Ed Grant, I presume?

Dr. Ed Grant: That's right and it's an honor to have you all here.

Batroc: We know what's really going down here.

Cyborg Red Ranger: Where are your resident heroes?

ZOOM!

Jack Shepard came in.

Jack Shepard: You called?

Me: Jack Shepard A.K.A. Zoom. Awesome to meet you.

Jack Shepard: Same to you guys. It's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Qin: It's our pleasure.

Nico: Sorry for coming into a top secret secure area like this but we stumbled on to this place by accident.

Me: We didn't know where to look.

Jack Shepard: That's all right.

Battletrap: Where are the rest of your team?

Dr. Marsha Holloway: Oh they will be here shortly.

Camie: Dr. Marsha Holloway right?

Dr. Marsha Holloway: That's right.

Came: That is so cool that you can make rainbow wind. That's like how I do my quirk.

Dr. Marsha Holloway: I see.

Shade: Can we meet them?

Owl: If that's okay with you.

Dr. Marsha Holloway: Sure.

Me: I think I see one.

I saw a wall and I turned on my infrared vision and I saw Dylan West A.K.A. Houdini.

Me: Aha! Dylan West A.K.A. Houdini you can come out.

Dylan West: Wow!

He revealed himself.

Dylan West: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too Dylan.

Dylan West: That was awesome you flushed me out like that.

Komba: That's one down

Harpus: Where are the rest?

?: WHOA HEADS UP!

We saw Tucker Williams A.K.A. Mega Boy bouncing around and I flew and grabbed him and put him down.

Tucker Williams: Whew! Thanks. Wow! You're J.D. Knudson!

Me: That's right. Awesome to meet you Tucker.

Tucker Williams: Same here!

We also met Summer Jones A.K.A. Wonder, Cindy Jones A.K.A. Princess and General Larraby the head of the Zenith Project.

General Larraby: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this sir. We wanted to meet you all and help you out.

Nico: We got word that Jack's brother Concussion is back.

Nurzak: You can't possibly still be mad at Nico for jumping to conclusions, are you?

Sabator: Look, he already realized that you, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lily, Lisa, Luan, and Luna weren't the causes of the Hitotsukis appearing. And he gave a sincere apology. Don't you think maybe it's time to move on and forget that happened?

Me: No no no. I'm over that. I'm just wanting to blow off some steam. Besides when this is done I'll be better.

Nurzak: Oh. Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Didn't mean to scare you like that guys. I just want this day to be done and over with.

Nico: I know J.D. I know.

Trapster: Well, J.D., I think you might have a lot of pent up rage from what I just found out. The military is seeking to test new weaponry to subdue Concussion and are planning to use the kids as a distraction.

Yost X 23: And the icing on the cake? The military doesn't think the kids have sufficient power to hold Concussion at bay and plans to bombard them with Gamma-13. But if you guys think we're just making this up, feel free to point it out.

Me: Actually. YES That is the very reason why I have a lot of rage in me.

Yost X 23: Ah. Good.

Nico: Yes it is.

Dylan West: SAY WHAT?!

Maria: Okay. Did anyone in this room that just met us know about this?!

Jack Shepard: I told them all and it was an atrocious idea.

Me: Like hell are we going to let that happen to all of you. You guys are human beings and now weapons of war.

Nico: That's right! You guys were given amazing power and were given great power.

Me: Just remember this guys that you guys are great heroes. But you should know that there is one rule that we follow to the utmost level and that is With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility.

William: (to Dr. Ed Grant and General Larraby) What about you two? Did you know about what the military planned to do?

Dr. Ed Grant: Yes we do know about it.

General Larraby: I was against this terrible plan from the beginning. After what Gamma 13 did to Jack's brother, I wanted to do everything I could to stop it.

Me: It's all right General.

Nico: But with our help we'll gladly help you all take down Concussion. One group of heroes can't do it alone. But an army of them against one villain? That's a whole different story.

Cindy Collins: Don't worry. We'll use our powers responsibly after

this.

Tucker Williams: (nervously chuckles) I mean, it's not like we're planning to use our powers to get back at several kids who have picked on us. Because that would be crazy!

Me: You're right that is crazy. Believe me guys, I know how hard it is for you all to adjust to having amazing superhuman powers and abilities, but you all have amazing gifts that you can use to make lots of people look up to you all and make you all into inspirations for many people. Just like we have. In a short amount of time we rose from ordinary people to becoming gods among man and have done so many things all over the universe that it is beyond all forms of imagination.

Nico: That's right. We defeated numerous enemies all over the infinitely vast distances of the cosmos and the multiverse and always came out on top. Because we have a drive that makes us stronger than anyone.

Tucker Williams: What's that?

Me: We fight to protect our loved ones, our friends, families and the very people we care about from the goodness in our hearts. It's that friendship that has helped us overcome so many difficult obstacles and we never gave up on those that we cared about. Because even though we have all kinds of superhuman powers and abilities, we have one thing that always makes us what we are. We are still human.

Tucker Williams: That's right. We all are human with or without our powers.

Me: That's right.

Cindy Collins: We are strong too as one.

Cyclops (X-Men): That's right.

Nico: Out of curiosity, how did you 2 find out about this?

Yost X 23: We found an unmanned computer that had the files.

Trapster: Don't be too surprised. The two of us are still bad guys, remember?

Me: You're right on that.

Summer Jones: I still can't believe we're teaming up with the actual Superman.

Catilla: (laughs) Wait until you see him in action during the usual battles!

Me: Wait until you see ALL of us in action.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You guys all have amazing and great potential to be part of the team. But don't worry about the Gamma 13. After we get the Gamma 13 out of Concussion we're going to talk with the president to destroy that stuff forever.

Me: I agree there. If that stuff were to fall into enemy hands then who knows what it will do.

Sora Phaaze: I agree there. That stuff is as dangerous as Phazon.

Me: I agree with Sora too.

Qin: Yeah.

General Larraby: I'm gonna try to get my soldiers to not fire those weapons. But if I can't do that by the time your battles are done, you need to get out of there.

Lord Stratosfear: We understand.

Top: (sees something outside) Guys, that won't be Concussion, would it?

We saw a figure and it was Connor Shepard A.K.A. CONCUSSION!

---

Connor Shepard, also known as Concussion, is the main antagonist of the 2006 superhero film Zoom. He is the older brother of Jack Shepard/Captain Zoom who went insane after he is exposed to Gamma-13, an experimental form of radiation.

He was portrayed by Kevin Zegers, who also portrayed Seth Nelson in Smallville and Melvin in Fear The Walking Dead,

Connor and his younger brother Jack became the leaders of superhero team named Zenith, with the former taking the alias Concussion, and his brother going by Zoom. The team consisted of Concussion, Zoom, Daravia, Ace, and Marksman, who stopped villains and saved many lives in their careers.

When the government wanted to make the superheroes stronger, they decided to use Gamma-13 on them to enhance said powers. Concussion and Zoom were subjected by Dr. Grant with Gamma-13, and Zoom became more faster and stronger.

However, Concussion became unstable due to his exposure, and betrayed Zenith and his brother by killing Ace, Marksman, and Daravia. Connor then fought Jack in combat, but the latter created a mega vortex to snap his brother out of his evil ways, but instead sent him to another dimension. Concussion promised that he would return to kill Jack, who had lost his powers afterward, and became embittered.

Concussion returned thirty years later from the dimension, and confronted his brother to kill him once and for all. After hitting Jack with a concussive blast, he realized that Jack lost his powers, and decides to abuse him before deciding to finish him for good. However, the new team Zenith came to Jack's aid, and Connor mocks them by referring to them as preschoolers.

When General Larraby ordered his men to use the net on Concussion, the supervillain used his powers to knock out of his way, which was leading to Cindy. Jack's powers returned and he saved Cindy, and returned to the lab to collect his suit and fight his brother with the new team.

After a short fight with the new team, Jack manages to send Connor into a vortex that removed Gamma-13 from his body, returning him back to normal. Afterward, Connor was greeted by the new team, and was welcomed by his brother to join the new team to stop threats.

---

Me: That's him.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: J.D. you hold him off while we have the usual battles.

Me: Right! It's time for you all to see the power of Team Loud Phoenix Storm in action

Runabout: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

Concussion was looking for Jack.

Concussion: Come on out Jack! So I can kill you!

Then the spirits of the great superheroes and supervillains appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a huge wall of fire exploded out and a phoenix cry was heard and then a phoenix formed out of the flames and then we came out!

Me: Connor Shepard A.K.A. Concussion. Nice to finally meet you.

Concussion: Who are you!?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

Concussion: You think you all can take me?

Swordsman: Don't make us have to hurt you.

Spatula Girl: Why don't you calm down, take a deep breath, and let us help you?

Concussion: I will not stop until I kill Jack! Now you all will die!

Me: We'll see about that!

Nico: Save your breath guys, the Gamma 13 made him beyond reasoning.

I then went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) Time to dance.

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and he got up and fired sound blasts at me and I teleported and dodged them and kicked him in the back and I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and kneed him in the face and kicked him square in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

I punched him many times in his stomach and kicked him into a rock and smashed him down.

Me: Plenty more where that came from princess!

He got up and wiped blood from his face and he fired more concussive blasts at me and I teleported all over the place and kicked him in the back of the head and knocked him into the dirt!

I kicked him in his head and smashed him into a rock.

Then I fired an energy wave and it hit him and exploded and I was blasting him all over with a massive volley of energy blasts.

Nico: GET HIM J.D.!

Sakura Knudson: COME ON BRO! TEAR HIM APART!

Then there was an explosion and he was knocked down and then he got up. He was badly mangled up but still was fighting strong.

Then Dark Laser, Loki, Beautiful Gorgeous, Living Laser, Billy

Numerous, Mole Man, Grizzly, Pinky & The Brain, Golden Glider, Plastique, Space Kook, Quakemon, Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster, Raizen, Grand Duke's Minions, Peg Leg Pete, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Copper Cranium, and Evil Magma Man appeared.

Nico: Dark Laser, Loki, Beautiful Gorgeous, Living Laser, Billy Numerous, Mole Man, Grizzly, Pinky & The Brain, Golden Glider, Plastique, Space Kook, Quakemon, Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster, Raizen, Grand Duke's Minions, Peg Leg Pete, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Copper Cranium, and Evil Magma Man.

Dark Laser: You guys still have Lisa's machine, right?

Lisa Loud: It's right here. Safe and sound.

Nico: On my back.

Loki: That's good.

Dark Laser: Wow! J.D. is really going at him.

Nico: Yep and we'll have to weaken him long enough for us to use the machine on him.

Beautiful Gorgeous: We'll need to to get the Gamma 13 out of him.

Nico: I know and we will.

Living Laser: (to Nico) We heard you went to Venus.

Nico: We sure have.

Billy Numerous: Was it really Terraformed?

Nico: It sure is. Fully terraformed and completely like Earth now.

Girl Jordan: Thanks to me and Leeli.

Leeli: It was really amazing.

Clawbster then appeared.

Nico: Boy you sure are a glutton for punishment Clawbster.

Clawbster: I know. I sure am.

Nico: Cool.

Clawbster: So, the Kamen Riders are gonna start participating in the Monster battles, right?

Hitoshi: Starting with me and my team.

Clawbster: Neat! This is gonna be fun.

Nico: It sure will be.

They got the battles underway.

---

## Sabrina Mason, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Violet Lanterns, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser - Nico's Rescue on Venus now fully Terraformed

---

Dark Laser was first

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) Nico's rescue was on Venus. Is it really terraformed as well?

Sabrina Mason: Yeah it sure was! We were amazed hearing about it.

Twilight Sparkle: Leeli and Girl Jordan singing during the battle with Another Zexion really turned Venus completely like Earth. Just like it was back millions of years ago.

Starshine Sparkle: We were amazed too.

Spyro: Boy we sure were. We were floored seeing it too.

Carol Ferris: We had no idea that Girl Jordan and Leeli's singing was capable of doing such an incredible thing. Venus is now just like Earth.

Dark Laser: Wow! Girl Jordan and Leeli were amazing not just in saving Another Zexion but also they made Venus another Earth Like World. Lets do it!

CORUSCANT JUSTICE MAGISWORD!

Sabrina used her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

## May Chan, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Blue Lanterns, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki (Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue) - Battling Another Abomination and Another Princess Bubblegum

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) Nico's team, Ripster's team, Abomination's team, and the others did good battling Another Princess Bubblegum. And Another Abomination as well.

May: Boy we sure did and it was so fun! Also J.D. faced an evil Sasuke and proved that he was innocent and cleared his own name of turning villains into Hitotsuki.

Loki: What!? That is utterly preposterous! Those were the same people that were turned into Hitotsuki's before.

Rarity: That's right. We saw them on TV and they were turned into them before.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding. They let their own greed cloud their minds and they became them.

Gill Grunt: They sure did. But they were saved from themselves.

Saint Walker: They sure were and it was good. All is well for them.

Loki: That's true. Lets do it!

ICE FREEZE MAGISWORD!

May used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rita Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Orange Lanterns, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Georgous: (to Rita) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Tennessee. How was it?

Rita: It was really awesome and we faced David Anthony and sent him back to prison.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: We kicked his butt and Lincoln turned him into a braindead monkey.

Whirlwind: He is a stupid man now.

Larfleeze: Can't stop drooling.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Boythat is cool! Good riddance to another one of the Long Sisters enemies. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING DRAGON MAGISWORD!

Rita used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Megan McAllister, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Indigo Lanterns, Sissy Delmas and Pacifica Northwest VS Living Laser - Meeting a gene-slammer for B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core

* * *

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core. What's her name?

Megan McAllister: Her name is Jolene Long and she is really cool.

Sunset Shimmer: She is really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah and her story is awesome too.

* * *

Nico: Yep. So, Jolene, Chikara, what's the stories you have on why you hate Lisa, Lewis Travolta, and Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion? We'd already heard from Alaina yesterday about how she and Lincoln exposed him for cheating at The College X-Games and got him disqualified.

Chikara Manyuu: (Irish Accent) I was hoping you would ask that, but here goes. You guys already do know of the fact that Brad is nothing more than a cheater, but one day, while Lincoln and I were swimming in our underwear, we caught both him and Lewis Travolta taking a peak at me. This made us both so infuriated as soon as we noticed, and we started beating the crap out of them, and we left Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III with broken noses, arms, legs, teeth and even smashed crotches.

We gasped.

Nico: WHAT THE HELL?!

Me: As if he wasn't a cheater, now he's downgraded to being a pervert too?!

But, out of all of us, none was even more infuriated than Max Goof, as we saw him clench his left hand so hard, he punctured his palm and blood dripped out from the palm, and when it hit the ground, it sizzled.

Me: Oh no.

Max Goof: (Growling Angrily) As if it wasn't enough that he's a cheater, but now, he's also a pervert as well! That's it, he's dead meat!

Max Goof flew out of The World Tree Estate in a dark fury, and he burst through the doors of Lynn's Table and he pounced on and proceeded to beat up Bradley Uppercrust III with undeniable fury and rage.

Nico: This is going to take a long while.

Jolene Long: It sure is. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

Then, an hour later, Max Goof came back inside, and he was sweating even more than ever, and we saw the damage he did to Brad through a one-way window Selene Emperyous made: Brad was a mangled and beaten up mess: Max Goof broke his arms and legs, and he even smashed his crotch with a hard kick, and he also had claw marks on him and tears in his clothes, which showed that Max had turned his fingernails into claws and he clawed at Brad badly. Max Goof also knocked out all of his teeth, and we saw that Max Goof's attack had caused tons of gold, jewels, Jemms, and pearls to explode out of Brad.

Me: Jeez!

Eli: I know what I did to Flip was bad, but what Max did to Brad, now that was just brutal.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Living Laser: HOLY CRAP! Max really beat the living crap out of Brad!

Sunburn: Yeah he sure did! But it was well deserved.

Indigo-1: Nok. It served him right.

Living Laser: I agree there. Lets do it!

LIGHT TORCH MAGISWORD!

She used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

## Ben Tennyson, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Yellow Lanterns, Naruto Uzumaki, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous - Us and Lyra battling Kaitoki who was stealing lightbulbs

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) You guys and Lyra battled Kaitoki, who was stealing lightbulbs. And which alien are you going to use this time?

Ben: This one.

He turned into Wildvine!

Ben: WILDVINE!

Billy Numerous: YEAH!

Wildvine: But that was a pretty stupid crime to do. Stealing Lightbulbs.

Fluttershy: It sure was. But it was because of the LupinRangers Gear in him.

Tornado Bolt: That makes sense though because of the thieving powers of the LupinRangers.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It would have made much more sense if he was stealing valuable stuff.

Stealth Elf: Yeah I mean what kind of idiot would steal lightbulbs?

Sinestro: Someone who wants to be a dumb criminal.

Naruto: You got that right.

Billy Numerous: I agree there. Lets do it!

NATURE OF WILDVINE MAGISWORD!

Wildvine used his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Red Lanterns, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man - Kaitoki brought only darkness to himself in community service in Japan.

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) The man who became Kaitoki brought only darkness to himself. In community service in Japan, that is.

Martian Manhunter: That is true and he'll have a lot of time to think about what he did.

Applejack: Yeah stealing light bulbs only got him 400 hours of community service.

Apple Bloom: Hope he likes picking up garbage after stealing all the lightbulbs in the city.

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Brittney: Yeah he will be enjoying it.

Mole Man: That is for sure! Lets do it!

MARS CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Martian Manhunter used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, crystal, mud, boulders, lava and apples and smashed him down.

---

Iron Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders,

## Green Lanterns, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly - Jack Shepherd is a great hero

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Jack Shepherd is a great hero. Just like you.

Iron Man: No arguments there. He and his family have all done so much good.

Pinkie Pie: They sure have and the work they do is amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is a really fun adventure.

Featherweight: I agree there. Jack and his family are awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

John Stewart: We all think it's awesome.

Grizzly: I do too. Lets do it!

IRON REPULSER MAGISWORD!

Iron Man used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Flash, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Black Lanterns, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider - Jack and his family are so awesome

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) Jack Shepherd and his team are so awesome. Even though it took a while to come together.

Flash: Yeah it sure did but it was still awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there. Jack and his family have all done so much good.

Cozy Glow: And their powers are all so amazing.

Hex: We all were amazed by what they can do.

Maggie: I agree too.

Golden Glider: It sure is awesome and fun. Lets do it!

SCREAMING LINE DRIVE MAGISWORD!

Flash used his ridewatch and they fired screaming baseballs, skulls, magic, stars, lightning, blood and bones and smashed him down.

---

## Superman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, White Lanterns, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain - Concussion is completely damaged by the Gamma 13

---

Pinky & The Brain were next.

Brain: (to Superman) Concussion is completely damaged by the Gamma 13. I hope Lisa's machine works.

Superman: Don't worry it will. Connor did nothing to deserve being turned into this monster.

Princess Luna: Yeah I agree there. Like how I was turned into Nightmare Moon he can be redeemed.

Moondust: I agree there. It will be good to save him.

Snowdrop: We will not give up on him.

Gari: It will be good to save him.

Blackout: I agree there.

Hal Jordan: I do too.

Pinky: He will be saved from what?

BLANG!

Brain hit him on the head with a tire iron.

Pinky: (LAUGHS STUPIDLY AND CRAZILY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Shut up Pinky. Lets do it!

KRYPTON JUSTICE MAGISWORD!

Superman used his ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Shope, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Maddie, Sam, Jazz, Star, Valerie, Dani, Runabout and Runamuck VS Bette Sans Souci A.K.A. Plastique - Dark Concussion will pay for all his crimes

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) Dark Concussion will pay for all his crimes. I hope the real one will be okay.

Shope: Yeah he will be fine. But the Dark Side of him has to go.

Princess Celestia: And it will be awesome to see how it goes.

King Solar: But look at J.D. pulverize him.

They saw me fighting and pulverizing Dark Concussion all over.

Solar Eclipsa: Wow look at him go!

Amber Morning: J.D. has a lot of anger to take out on him.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Maddie: I don't blame him.

Sam Manson: He is really pissed!

Jazz Fenton: No kidding there!

Star (Danny Phantom): Wow he is mad.

Valerie Grey: You got that right.

Plastique: I don't blame him one bit. Lets do it!

EXPLOSIVE THUNDER MAGISWORD!

Shope used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed her down.

---

Sailor Mercury VS Space Kook

---

Space Kook was next.

Space Kook: (LAUGHS EERIELY!)

Sailor Mercury: Oh laugh yourself silly.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Kwame VS Quakemon

---

Quakemon was next.

Quakemon: This is gonna be fun.

Kwame: It sure will be fun.

He fired energy waves and smashed him down.

---

## Cana Alberona VS Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster

---

Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster was next.

Lipstick Monster: I hope you're ready for this.

Cana: Always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Lipstick Monster down.

---

## Shugesh VS Raizen

---

Raizen was next.

Raizen: This will be so fun.

Shugesh: It sure will.

He fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

## Wallflower Blush VS Grand Duke's Minions

---

The Grand Duke's minions were next.

Wallflower Blush: Glad to be back in the battles after having 2 awesome babies.

They nodded in agreement with her.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Felix the Cat VS Peg Leg Pete

---

Peg Leg Pete was next.

Peg Leg Pete: This is gonna be fun.

Felix: You got that right.

Felix fired energy waves and smashed him down.

---

Korra VS Grizzaka

---

Grizzaka was next.

Grizzaka: Hope you are ready for this.

Korra: I was born ready.

Korra used fire and water and blasted him down with her bending.

---

Fiona Hernandez the Uria, Lord of Searing Flames Gene-Slammer, Himiko Toga, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD Lola and Misty Tredwell VS Pink Ranger Slayer

---

Pink Ranger Slayer was next.

Pink Ranger Slayer: So Venus is now fully terraformed?

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah it sure is and you would not believe what it looks like with water, plants, oceans and everything. Venus is now a full fledged Earth planet.

Himiko Toga: Boy you should see it. It's so beautiful.

Apple Bloom: It sure is and Venus went from a scorching hot planet to a beautiful planet.

Sweetie Belle: Now Venus is a true beautiful planet.

Scootaloo: Instead of being a scorching hot planet, now it's a beautiful Earth planet.

Diamond Tiara: And you have Leeli and Girl Jordan to thank for that.

Silver Spoon: That is so awesome and really amazing.

Misty Tredwell: We did not expect their song to literally turn Venus into that for real.

Pink Ranger Slayer: That is incredible! Venus must be a tourist vacation spot now. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

### Shizuka of Nadeshiko VS Copper Cranium

Copper Cranium was next.

Copper Cranium: I'm ready to smash.

Shizuka: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy blades and smashed him down.

### Erasa VS Evil Magma Man

---

Evil Magma Man was next.

Evll Magma Man: Boy this will be good.

Erasa: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, Sakura Knudson, Camie, Celica, Zarya, Cassidy, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Clawbster

---

Clawbster was next.

Clawbster: Boy your brother is really tearing Concussion apart!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah that is amazing seeing him fight light this.

Camie: It's so awesome that he is going at him like that.

Celica: J.D. is releasing all his rage and frustration over being accused like that on him.

Zarya: I don't blame J.D. for wanting to blow off some steam.

Cassidy: Me neither. He needs to let loose on him.

Leina: I agree there.

Eli: Bro really has a lot of steam to let out.

Hitoshi: He sure does.

Clawbster: I don't blame him either. Lets do it!

Sakura Knudson: First this.

Sakura Knudson teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars:

Sam Sharp Loud: An orange female Phoenix Familiar named Volcano Wing, she has the powers of lava and fire

Becky: A red female Fox Familiar named Firestorm Fenix, she has the powers of fire.

Dana: A white female Arctic Fox Familiar named Arctic Storm, she has the powers of snow and ice.

Whitney: A green female Sheep Familiar named Gaia, she has the powers of plants and nature.

Fiona: A female white Wolf Familiar named Tesla, she has the powers of lightning.

Strawberry Shortcake: A female Green Unicorn Familiar named Tarts

Blueberry Muffin: A male Blue Mechanical Octopus named Streetsmart

Orange Blossom: A male Orange Wolf named Tracker

Lemon Meringue: A female Yellow Hummingbird named Shocker

Raspberry Torte: A female Magenta Fire Scorpion named Scorponok

Plum Pudding: A female Purple Peafowl named Ribbon Dancer

Cherry Jam: A female Red Dragon named Melody Flames

Apple Dumplin: A female Yellow Phoenix named Apple Flare

Sweet Grapes: A male White Tiger named Blizzard

And Sour Grapes A male Purple Bat named Ratbat

Sakura Knudson teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Hibiki Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed into their Hibiki Forms!

Sakura Knudson: Awesome! Lets get him!

Mystic Force Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL FORMATION!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over with elements and energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Rangers: Checkmate!

Sakura Knudson: YEAH! Clawbster you have failed this world!

TRoy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

I smashed and pulverized Concussion all over.

Me: Had enough?

Concussion: NEVER!

Me: Good because I'm just getting warmed up.

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and kneed him in the chest and then kicked him in the crotch!

I kicked him in the face with a roundhouse kick and smashed him on the ground.

Me: Time to shock you out of this!

I fired a blast of lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him all over the place.

Noah: Lisa, you'll only have about a 10 minute window of opportunity to get the Gamma 13 out!

Tsukasa: But after this!

Lisa Loud: Affirmative!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Juran!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Gaon!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Magine!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Vroon

Kamen Ride: Twokaizer!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

Tsukasa turned into Zenkaiser, Daiki summoned clones of the Zenkaigers and the Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Misty Tredwell: No need for the M.O.E. Cannon Maria. I got this. Come out Lizard Flame 6! (SNAPS FINGERS)

She summoned Cammy Chameleon, Lena Hyena, Chess Cookies, Mad Firefighter Clown and Naja along with Killer Croc, Shendu, Petaldramon and Salamandemon.

Nico: YEAH!

Everyone came and went at him and pulverized and blasted the living shit out of him.

Kopond and Olkiex blasted and smashed him all over.

Dream Girl, Huffer, Superman and Lockdown used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dream Girl and Superman's powers, Huffer's strength and weapons and Lockdown's weapons and missiles 100-fold

Dream Girl and Huffer: DREAM MISSILE FIRESTORM!

Superman and Lockdown: SMASHING MISSILES OF DOOM!

Wind Demon Samurai and Xiao Fung: WIND DEMON BLADE STORM!

Marvel Sword Force and Swordsman: SWORD BLADES OF FURY!

Aquatic Melters and Melter: AQUATIC MELTER BLASTS OF DOOM!

Ants of Power and Top: ANTS OF FURY BLAST!

Magic of the 61st Century and Abra Kadabra: 61ST CENTURY MAGIC BLAST!

Guardians of The Galaxy Fury and Trapster: GALAXY FORCE BLAST!

Thor's Lightning Strikers and Gearhead: THOR'S LIGHTNING BLAST!

War Machines of Doom and Ragdoll: WAR MACHINE BLAST!

Leaping Shield Force and Batroc the Leaper: LEAPING SHIELD BLAST!

Darkness Widows and Shade: DARKNESS WIDOW SHOT!

Wings of Glory and Evil Wing Man: WINDS OF GLOWER BLAST!

Friction Parkour and Frictor: FRICTION PARKOUR BLAST!

Spatulars of Krabby Patties and Spatula Girl: SPATULARS OF KRABBY PATTY BLAST!

7 Dwarves Jewels and Power and Yost Viper: SEVEN DWARVES OF JEWELED DOOM BLAST!

Thunder from the Skies of Beauty and Lord Stratosfear: THUNDER SKY BLAST!

Black Puddle Doom and Queen of the Black Puddle: BLACK PUDDLE DOOM SHOT!

X-Men Wrath and Yost X 23: X-MEN FURY BLAST!

Tiny Power and Indigestible Wad: TINY POWER BLAST!

Ancient Fairy Dragon Might and Cyborg Rangers: ANCIENT FAIRY DRAGON BLAST!

Owls of Wisdom and Owl (Stellaluna): OWLS OF DOOM SHOT!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fred waves of energy and elements.

Zoom, Summer Jones, Cindy Collins, Tucker Williams, Rainbow Dash, me, Eli, Nico and Camie: HERO FURY RAINBOW BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HERO ELEMENT STYLE: SUPERMAN!

Entrapta: HERO LIGHTNING STYLE: IRON MAN!

Perfuma: HERO NATURE STYLE: WONDER WOMAN!

Frosta: HERO ICE STYLE: ICEMAN!

Jessica Shannon: HERO STING STYLE: WASP!

Peni Parker: HERO WEB STYLE: SPIDERMAN!

Jessica Kaios: HERO FIRE STYLE: FIRESTORM!

Yuna: HERO WATER STYLE: AQUAMAN!

Toph: HERO EARTH STYLE: HULK!

Makoto: HERO WIND STYLE: RED TORNADO!

R. Mika: HERO LIGHT STYLE: SENTRY!

Juri Han: HERO DARK STYLE: BATMAN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said heroes.

Lincoln and his harem: HERO FINAL SMASH: HERO UP!

They summoned the DC and Marvel heroes to smash all over Concussion!

They pulverized him all over.

Lincoln fired a blast from the sonic blast-neutralizing blaster which hits Concussion and neutralized his powers, and then, he hooked him up to a machine which is now draining Concussion of the Gamma-13 radiation in his system, and it was being loaded into a lead-lined metal container. When it was all done, Concussion was cured, and he was taken by Varie to the infirmary.

Lincoln: Now, that was a close one.

Nico: You said it, but your plan worked, Lincoln, Concussion is cured of the Gamma-13 radiation in his system, but he'll need time to recover. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: That's right, there's still the matter of Vexxtrea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS

Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Vexxtrea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Vexxtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Vexxtrea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Vexxtrea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Allie Anne Volvenstein: The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels, she unholstered her massive Waterveiled Assassin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Vexxtrea, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels with every step.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Vexxtrea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be buried under the ocean's tides for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and water angels and Waterveiled Assassin flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Vexxtrea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Allie Anne Volvenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NEPTUNE BY 2002 PLAYS)

Allie Anne Volvenstein grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair, she has aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels surrounding her, she has Waterveiled Assassin emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Waterveiled Assassin with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold flame links. Allie Anne Volvenstein has on a sleeveless aqua blue open vest, sleeveless aqua blue blouse, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is Waterveiled Assassin surrounded by water and ocean waves. Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips. Allie Anne Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein's massive Waterveiled Assassin-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Waterveiled Assassin's Elemental Alchemical Water Draconic Phoenix Water Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Water Assassin Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Waterveiled Assassin etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the aqua blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Waterveiled Assassin's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Waterveiled Assassin that said, "Allie Anne Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Waterveiled Assassin, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Water, Loving Sister of Holly Volvenstein, Esmerelda Volvenstein, and Lanaiya Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of The Elementals of Earth, Wind and Fire, Destroyer of Vexxtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy

Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

アリー・アン・ヴォルベンスタイン、ウォーターベール・アサシンのジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・アルケミカル・アルケミスト・エンジェル・オブ・ウォーター、ホリー・ヴォルベンスタインの愛情深い姉妹、エスメレルダ・ヴォルベンスタイン、ラナイヤ・ヴォルベンスタイン、クイーン・ビー・ミーン・ガールズの破壊者、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、地球の精霊の宿敵、風と火、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のベクストレアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水のマスター、ドラゴン、とフェニックス

Allie Anne Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATERVEILED ASSASSIN-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM ALCHEMICAL WATERVEILED ASSASSIN WATER ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM ALCHEMICAL WATER WATERVEILED ASSASSIN JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM ALCHEMICAL WATER WATERVEILED ASSASSIN LOVE!

We were amazed by Allie Anne Volvenstein's Super Angel-Waterveiled Assassin-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Vexxtrea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Allie Anne Volvenstein fired a powerful aqua blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels at Vexxtrea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also got drenched, but this really pissed him off now, and Allie Anne grabbed his blaster which'd been scrapped and it got turned into pure solid gold which was sent into our vault.

Holly Volvenstein: Wow, Allie Anne's transformed, and she really drenched Vexxtrea badly.

Nico: That bastard had it coming, and she also turned his blaster into gold and sent it to our vault.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Ocean Waterveiled Assassin Draconic Phoenix Water Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Ocean Waterveiled Assassin Angel Love) And now, you're about to feel the full fury of the tides, Vexxtrea.

Nico: Let me in on this too, Allie, this bastard doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Allie Anne Volvenstein.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico went after Vexxtrea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Vexxtrea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Vexxtrea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Vexxtrea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Vexxtrea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Vexxtrea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Vexxtrea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Lanaiya, Nico, hang on.

Suddenly, we heard loud bellows of rage in the air and we saw two figures charge at Lincoln, who dodged the attack, and we saw who it was that tried to attack Lincoln: it was Pablo and Anderson, who'd broken free and those two heartless butt-faced psychopaths are still out to kill us.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew you two butt-faced psychos would break out to try and kill us again.

Me: You buttfaces are really starting to piss us off even more!

Suddenly, we saw Flum Ox and Edamimi appear before us and kick Pablo and Anderson hard in their dumbass faces.

Flum Ox: (Girl's voice) Don't worry about Pablo and Anderson, Lincoln, we'll take care of those two heartless butt-faced psychopaths.

Edamimi: (Girl's voice) You concentrate on taking care of King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Vexxtrea.

Lincoln: Thanks, Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton. Make sure those two are beaten up to an inch of their miserable lives.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Vexxtrea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Vexxtrea and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Vexxtrea's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln, and I can't believe those two buttfaces have come back to kill us again, but our two heroes will take care of those two. Now, then, shall we end this bastard for good, Allie?

Allie Anne Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Ocean Waterveiled Assassin Draconic Phoenix Water Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Alchemical Ocean Waterveiled Assassin Angel Love) You got it, Nico.

Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico sent Vexxtrea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Vexxtrea.

Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico: ELEMENTAL WATERVEILED ASSASSIN DRACONIC PHOENIX ALCHEMY MAELSTROM KAMEHAMEHA!

Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico fired two massive aqua blue energy Kamehameha waves with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels, and they hit Vexxtrea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Allie Anne Volvenstein and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Allie Anne Volvenstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty-one members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Vexxtrea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Allie.

Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Nico's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Nico's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Nico leaned down to Allie Anne Volvenstein's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Waterveiled Assassin flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Nico and Allie Anne Volvenstein absorbed the ocean waves and they came back to us as the display and Waterveiled Assassin vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Allie Anne.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Then, Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton were finished beating up Pablo and Anderson, and thanks to the massive beatdown and combo of the curse, massive amounts of gold, jewels, Jemms, and pearls exploded out of them, and Lincoln tied those two back up in rainbow energy straitjackets. But, before they could bellow and scream at us again, Lincoln beamed them back to Lynn's Table, and they were chained back to their posts with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and they were left screaming and bellowing with rage again.

Lincoln: And don't let us catch you two buttfaces out again, or we'll do a lot worse next time. (To Chara and Cherry Princeton) And it's so good to see you again, Chara and Cherry Princeton.

Chara Princeton reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark red hair, dark red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in dark red clothes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with air, earth, water, fire, Ojama Monsters, and oxen on the coattails and on the back is Flum Ox and the Ojama Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Flum Ox-themed greatsword with embedded dark red gems and Flum Ox etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark red blade, large Flum Ox heads for the crossguard, large dark red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Flum Ox heads and large dark red gem on the bottom of the large Flum Ox heads for the pommel.

And Cherry Princeton reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark red hair, dark red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in dark red clothes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, Ojama Monsters, and plants on the coattails and on the back is Edamimi and the Ojama Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Edamimi-themed greatsword with embedded dark red gems and Edamimi etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark red blade, large Edamimi heads for the crossguard, large dark red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Edamimi heads and large dark red gem on the bottom of the large Edamimi heads for the pommel.

Chara Princeton: You too, Lincoln.

Cherry Princeton: It's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton and he hugged them, and Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chara Princeton: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Cherry Princeton: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, and so do we. The Flum Ox Gene-Slammer is Chara Princeton and the Edamimi Gene-Slammer is Cherry Princeton, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Italy and classmates in French, and they're also members of The Duel Monsters Heroes. They're known as the Ojama Duo, because they specialize in The Ojama Deck. Lincoln made them Ojama-themed bikinis, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips. They're also the twin sisters of Chazz Princeton, and they hate Icky with a passion.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea you had twin sisters, Chazz.

Me: Same here.

Chazz: I didn't get a chance to introduce you guys to them, and now, I know why.

Alexis: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed them, the fiends.

Chazz: If I wasn't already that mad at Giovanni before, what he did to my twin sisters just absolutely riled me up.

Chara and Cherry ran up to Chazz, and they hugged him, and he hugged them back.

Chara Princeton: I know, but it's so good to see you again, Chazz.

Cherry Princeton: Same here, big bro.

Chazz: You too, girls. How did you girls know about those two buttfaces coming after us?

Lincoln: They must've sensed that they broke out to go after us to kill us, so they came here to help and give them another beatdown again. And now that you two are here.

Lincoln first went up to Chara Princeton, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Cherry, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck

as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Chara Princeton: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton with red and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and red and blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton.

Chara Princeton and Cherry Princeton had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Looks like we'll be running into more of your Guardian Angels during our fights against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and speaking of, tomorrow, the next member is Buenttrada, which means you and J.D. are up. Kristjana.

Me: Yes!

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Yeah, we'll make Buenttrada pay.

Me: With his own blood.

Nico: You said it. Say, Lincoln, which B.E.S. are you hoping to meet next on your rescue?

Lincoln: I already know who's next for tomorrow, Nico: Milan Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Covered Core.

Becky Long: We're so going to enjoy seeing Jolene once again, Lincoln. But, this also means we'll be running into another enemy of me and my sisters.

Lincoln: I know. But, we'll be ready for them and for whatever trick that psycho, Damian Constantine, has up his sleeves.

Mole Man: Well, Nico, I've heard you've learned a lesson today.

Nico: I have. Never jump to conclusions so quickly.

Grizzly: Glad to hear it.

Me: Good.

Pinky: At least Concussion is back to his normal self!

Nico: That's for sure.

Summer Jones: Before we celebrate, can I ask you guys for a favor?

Golden Glider: What's that?

Summer Jones: I know you guys just told us about using our power responsibly. But just this once, can you help me get back at some of tje cheerleaders for making fun of me?

Plastique: (smirks) I think that can be arranged.

Me: I got a few surprises in store for them. (SINISTER CHUCKLE)

We went to Summer Jones's school and just as the cheerleaders opened their lockers they were greeted by SKUNKS IN THEIR LOCKERS! THEY GOT SPRAYED FROM HEAD TO TOE IN SKUNK STENCH!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN SOUND!

SPLAT!

THEY GOT HIT BY BUCKETS FULL OF SLOP THAT WAS MADE FROM LIQUID GARBAGE AND RAW SEWAGE!

Then they got pelted in COW PIES!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

IT WAS REALLY FUNNY!

Summer came out and laughed her head off!

Cheerleader Captain: YOU WRETCHED LITTLE FUCKUP BRAT! THAT WAS NOT FUNNY!

Summer Jones: Oh yeah? Then why are they laughing?

Then all the kids that the cheerleaders tormented came out and they Laughed at them!

TOTAL HUMILIATION!

Me: Smile for the camera bitches!

I was video recording the whole thing on my phone and uploaded it on social media and it went VIRAL!

Nico: That's what you get for humiliating and making fun of Summer you freaks!

Trapster: That was awesome J.D.!

Sakura Knudson: You have one awesome mischievous side to you bro.

Me: You should see us humiliate the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Principal: That is true. And you cheerleaders are in big trouble! I'm calling your parents. If you think I'm putting up with anymore of your behavior towards Summer you are sadly mistaken. I will not tolerate this awful behavior in my school. You are expelled.

Cheerleaders: WHAT!?

Cheerleader Captain: You can't do that!

Principal: You should have thought of that before. Now pack your things and leave this school and never return! I'm also going to have the school board make sure you only get enrolled in a strict catholic school to learn some manners and discipline. You girls are such an absolute disgrace to this school! And I'm making Summer Jones the official new captain of the Cheerleading Squad.

Everyone cheered wildly!

The cheerleaders ran off crying.

Nico: Serves you right bitches!

Qin: Yeah!

Summer Jones: That was so funny! Thanks guys.

Me: No problem Summer.

Nico: Yeah that was great. Great job today everyone.

Me: We saved Connor and as a bonus we got those rotten to the core bitches expelled.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: (To the viewers) I learned a valuable lesson today and that is NEVER jump to conclusions or else.

Me: You got that right.

We went back home and the Zenith team was placed into our protection and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Zoom from 2006 was a great movie! Those critics ruined a great movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln,

Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Bane and his team Buff Frog, Shivarakah, Nina Williams, Duck Kong and the Two Headed Gorilla along with Laney's team consisting of Kara (Di Gata Defenders), Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano And Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha) and we're going to the gas giant planet of Zymphoquora IX, a gas giant planet located in the Unknown Zone and it's over 35,000,000 kilometers in Diameter and it's an amazingly powerful electrically charged planet. It's the most electrically charged planet in the universe and has over 20 billion strikes every millionth of a second. The clouds also have a special radiation that enhances chakra 5000-fold. And we're going there to have an awesome rescue as well as battle 2016's Doomsday from the Batman VS Superman movie and also we're going there to destroy 2016's Lex Luthor who is back from the dead to get revenge on me and Nico for killing him by blowing his head off! But get ready because SAKURA KNUDSON IS GOING TO GET HER CHANCE TO SHINE AS SHE EXPLODES IN POWER AND UNLEASHES HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF ANGER AND TRANSFORMS INTO HER MOST POWERFUL FORM OF ALL AND UNLEASHES THE WRATH OF HER POWER ON THEM BOTH! SHE WILL MAKE THOSE HEARTLESS INSANE MONSTERS PAY DEARLY FOR THEIR CRIMES! Also we're going to battle Another Wildberry Princess and Another Bane. And we're going to meet a Staraptor gene-slammer named Amelia Earhart LI and she comes from the year 8,212 and she is an amazing flyer and a powerful force to be reckoned with.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of White Night Dragon and J.D. Knudson VS Buenttrada

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Tennessee, and we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad scientist named David Anthony. Long ago, he was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, David Anthony has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago, and the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine. And for tomorrow, we're going to meet the next of the B.E.S. Gene-Slammers, this time, it's Milan Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Covered Core and one of the Long Sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like her eldest sister, Becky Long, Jolene Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power, and when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Covered Core, she also gained powerful earth powers, and just like Becky, Milan is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Get ready for a crazy school adventure as we meet Ginger from the awesome show As Told By Ginger and we're going to help her take down the Queen Bee, Miranda and make that brat pay for her attitude.

See you next time.

# NO MORE QUEEN BEES

This chapter is based on the show As Told By Ginger.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:35 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Orlando, Florida. But, they were no ordinary two figures, they were Night Light Jr, son of Lincoln's future wife, Twilight Sparkle. and Starfall, son of Lincoln's future wife, Trixie Lulamoon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Trixie Lulamoon, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Twilight Sparkle: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Trixie Lulamoon: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Orlando, Florida.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Even though Orlando, Florida, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Trixie Lulamoon, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Moony Moondancer, Dove, Me, and Nico were heading to Orlando, Florida. Lincoln saw a 12-year-old boy who has brilliant azure skin, pale cornflower blue hair with very pale cerulean stripes, and red eyes. He wears a purple neckerchief with blue yellow stars, a black cloak, black tuxedo shirt, black gentleman pants, black men's dress shoes. He also has a bracelet. And a 10-year-old boy who has lavender skin, blue hair with navy streak, and dark blue eyes. He wears a red t-shirt, purple pants, white socks, and purple sneakers. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Starfall and Night Light Jr.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Starfall and Night Light Jr?

Starfall: (British Accent) Indeed we are, and who are thou to approach?

Nico: Wow! He's speaks like a knight.

Me: I know, Right?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Twilight Sparkle and Trixie Lulamoon came out, and when Night Light Jr and Starfall saw them, they were stunned.

Starfall: (British Accent) Mother, is that thou?

Trixie Lulamoon: Yes, brave knight, it's me, The Great and Powerful Trixie.

Nico: You don't have to announce yourself, Trixie.

Trixie Lulamoon: I've always like to make a dramatic entrance.

Night Light Jr and Starfall ran up to Twilight Sparkle and Trixie Lulamoon, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Zeta "Silver" Moony Moondancer, Dove, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Twilight, Trixie, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Night Light Jr and Starfall: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Night Light Jr and Starfall with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Night Light Jr and Starfall to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Twilight Sparkle and Trixie Lulamoon with their kids, and Night Light Jr and Starfall now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7351.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the Unknown Zone for an amazing rescue and we're heading to a huge gas giant planet named Zymphoquora for an awesome and fun rescue. This one is gonna be a really epic and awesome one.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki

Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Bane and his team Buff Frog, Shivarakah, Nina Williams, Duck Kong and the Two Headed Gorilla along with Laney's team consisting of Kara (Di Gata Defenders), Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano And Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha) are all heading to the planet Zymphoquora.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Qin: I can't wait to see what this planet is like.

Nico: Me too. It will be so cool.

Cammy White: (British Accent) It sure is going to be so amazing to see as well.

Leeli: We are really excited too.

Me: Yeah. We never have been this far out in space before.

J.D. 2: (Through my head crest) It's really amazing and you'll see many more planets like this out here.

Me: This will be awesome though.

Laney: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Si. Me too señora.

Nico: Laney, I want to thank you, Bane, and your teams for coming.

Laney: It's not a problem Nico. I always have awesome fun on your rescues.

Sakura Knudson: This is gonna be a fun adventure for the Cosmic God Twins.

Me: It sure is sis!

We high five.

Nico: The Cosmic God Twins. I like that.

Kara: It's going to be so cool.

Nico: Kara, remember when we met your and your team?

Kara: I sure do. That was so much fun!

Me: Ra'Dos was awesome and amazing for us going there the first time.

Sakura Knudson: Boy Kara was showing me some of the spells they use there and those are really cool.

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: Yeah the spells they use there were so cool.

Me: Yep. But the enemies they faced on Ra'Dos were monsters of pure evil.

Kara: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: We killed some of them. But most are still on the loose.

Kara: Yeah no kidding.

Me: We really need to face some of them.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets see. We faced The Cultists of the Celestial Light and Noth I think. I can't remember.

Qin: You'll think of it J.D.

Me: Yeah hard to keep track.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Yesterday's mission was so awesome though.

Nico: We met an awesome team of heroes yesterday.

Me: We sure did. Jack Shepard and his friends are all so awesome.

Nico: They sure are. And we saved his brother from himself.

Xenia: We sure did. Lisa's machine worked perfectly.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. I'm glad it did.

Maria: But the military was planning to take them all out with Gamma 13!

Me: No kidding! (GROWL!) That really pisses me off. But thank goodness we talked to the president yesterday and stopped it.

Nico: Yeah. But it was really funny how we turned all those cheerleaders into a total laughingstock!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Lola: We never laughed that hard before.

Camie: Yeah! (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Sakura Knudson: It sure was! Bro has a really funny mischievous side to him.

Varie: Yeah he sure does.

Nico: Yeah he sure does!

We laughed!

Qin: That was awesome.

Nico: And we posted it on the Internet.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Jackie Wren: Yeah that is for sure and I called in the C.L.G.I.Q.B.S.M.G. and they sent those stinky-faced buttfaced bitches to the Charon Reform School.

Nico: Good riddance.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Good.

Nico: (sighs) J.D., I'm sorry for accusing you, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Laney, Lily, Lisa, Luan, and Luna yesterday. I jumped to conclusions so quickly. And now, we're not closer to solving the Hitotsuki problem.

Me: It's all water under the bridge Nico.

Luan: Yeah Nico you were just quick to judgement. No one can Judge you on that. (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at that one while some of her siblings groaned.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Good one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: Yeah. But I'm glad we are closer to solving it.

Me: Me too. But this is so awesome. We're not only helping Lyra prepare for her Ambassador Missions but we're also living some of the awesome adventures of the Donbrothers. Thus killing two birds with one stone.

Nico: That's true we sure are. It's awesome.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Maria: We're here.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a really huge gas giant planet! It was a massive blue gas giant planet!

We gasped!

Nico: This is the planet Zymphoquora!? It's massive!

Me: Wow!

J.D. 2: Yep it's 35,000,000 kilometers or 21,747,991.728 miles in diameter and it is an amazingly powerful electrically charged planet. It's the most electrically charged planet in the universe and has over 20 billion strikes every millionth of a second. The clouds also have a special radiation that enhances chakra 5000-fold.

We were amazed!

Qin: Wow! What a planet!

Sakura Knudson: It's amazing!

May: Is it safe to land?

Me: On a gas giant planet this size? No way. The gravitational pressure would crush us. But the upper clouds are safe.

Nico: Okay then.

We got the ship to hovering in the clouds above the very thick dense clouds. We saw lightning strikes all over the clouds that were absolutely incredible.

Nico: Wow! Look at all that lightning.

But then we saw all the shinobi and kuniochi and they were glowing in an intensely powerful and immensely powerful aura!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Your powers have skyrocketed exponentially!

Fu: Wow! What is this!?

Hokuto: Our power jumped tremendously!

J.D. 2: That's the power of Zymphoquora. It has a powerful radiation that enhances chakra 5,000-fold.

Qin: Incredible!

Nico: It's best if we stay on the ship.

Me: Good idea. We'll go on top of the ship if that works.

Nico: That works too.

Eclair: This is an amazing planet.

Qin: It sure is Eclair.

We went onto the ship and we were floating above the clouds.

Me: Wow!

We looked down into the clouds and it looked like they went on forever. Not just above them but down through them.

Xenia: Wow! The clouds go on forever!

Eli: This is so amazing!

Qin: Wow! Look how electrically charged the clouds are!

Xenia: So much lightning!

Camie: Incredible!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Varie: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Let's take pictures.

Me: Good idea.

We went and did so and it was incredible. The lightning really put on a magnificent show.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: This is an amazing planet.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, gang, not only are we going to battle 2016 Doomsday, but here's another surprise, 2016 Lex Luthor has come back from the dead to get revenge on us for blowing his head off.

We gasped.

Me: So, that insane freak's come back for more?! Oh, that's it, I'm so going to enjoy blowing his head off again!

Sakura Knudson: Wait, J.D. Let me be the one to face him, he's going to regret ever showing his ugly face again.

Me: Okay, Sakura.

Lincoln: This is going to be Sakura's first time transforming, and this is too perfect, not only is Sakura Knudson going to transform, but we're also going to get rid of the 2016 versions of Doomsday and Lex Luthor once and for all, and send them both screaming to The Black Gates.

Laney: You said it.

Nico: Yeah. Hey, Lincoln, I also sensed that Becky Long and her sisters, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, and Milan have something to tell us, but we'll have to wait until tomorrow.

Lincoln: (Thinking) You have no idea how close you are to the truth, Nico.

Me: You guys are not going to like this version of Lex Luthor. He's not like the prime version of him. But this guy is one seriously fucked up whackjob

Nico: He sure is.

Nico went over his history.

---

Alexander Joseph Luthor, Jr., otherwise known as Lex Luthor, is a major antagonist in the DC Extended Universe. He is the main antagonist of Batman v Superman: Dawn of Justice, and a minor antagonist in both Justice League and its 2021 director's cut, Zack Snyder's Justice League. He is one of Superman's two arch-nemesis' (alongside General Zod).

He is the megalomaniacal CEO of LexCorp and who one of the smartest people on the planet who has developed an unhealthy fixation with Superman, whom he views as an alien intruder. Thinking of himself as the superior one, Lex is obsessed with defeating and killing Superman through any means necessary, even using Batman. After Lex is incarcerated at Arkham Asylum, he soon breaks out and allies with the mercenary Deathstroke.

He was portrayed by Jesse Eisenberg in his first villainous role.

Lex was born in 1984 and was abused physically by his father Alexander Luthor, Sr., an East German immigrant. The elder Luthor's abuse led Lex to believe God plays favorites to people; the younger Luthor thus developed a deep hatred of God and anyone godlike, such as Superman, thereby becoming a misotheist.

After his father's death, Lex became CEO of his company, LexCorp.

Lex is first seen at LexCorp, being visited by Senator June Finch. Lex reveals to her that he used a small fragment of Kryptonite on the corpse of General Zod, causing rapid decomposition. He asks her for permission to import a larger chunk of Kryptonite for further testing. After the meeting, he then asks another senator for access to the wreckage of the Kryptonian scout-ship and Zod's corpse for further testing, which is granted. Lex then enters the military facility in which the scout-ship is stored. Secretly, he cuts off Zod's fingertips with a Kryptonite blade.

Later, Lex has a business dinner with Finch, who tells him that she is denying him permission to import the Kryptonite, claiming that she knows that Lex is not planning to import it merely for testing purposes.

After finding out that Russian gang leader Anatoli Knyazev has been in contact with Lex, Bruce Wayne decides to investigate Lex and, conveniently, is told by Alfred Pennyworth that he has received an invitation to a charitable function Lex is hosting at his villa. Bruce attends the gala and briefly listens to Lex's speech about gods before heading away from the public to plant a bug in Lex's server room. Meanwhile, Lex has a sociopathic fit onstage and ends his speech before he can damage his image; this seems to be ignored by the crowd, who applaud Lex's speech.

Lex then intervenes in a heated conversation between Bruce and Daily Planet reporter Clark Kent, jovially introducing both men and claiming how he loves to bring people together. After a brief small talk with Bruce, Lex invites him to meet with him at some point, claiming that they could work together. Lex is then told by his assistant Mercy Graves that the governor is waiting, so he leaves the two men.

Lex later pays the bail for Wallace Keefe, a Wayne Enterprises worker who was rendered paraplegic during Zod's and Superman's fight in Metropolis. After bringing Keefe out of jail, Lex provides him with a state-of-the-art wheelchair. Persuaded by Lex, Keefe meets with Finch and convinces her to invite Superman to a Senate hearing at Capitol Hill to meet those he has harmed in his battle against Zod.

Viewing the information he obtained from Lex's server, Bruce finds out that Lex is smuggling the Kryptonite to Metropolis and decides to steal the rock to form it into a weapon against Superman (ironically the same plan Luthor has for it). While pursuing Lex's men, Bruce, as Batman, is stopped by Superman. With Batman prevented from taking it, the Kryptonite is delivered to Lex.

Shortly before the hearing, Lex sends Mercy into the meeting room to hold him a seat. He then approaches Finch, coldly remembering her and how she stopped his plans to build a weapon against Superman because she was weak. Finch storms off after being told that Superman has indeed arrived for the hearing and before she is gone, Lex tells her that the oldest lie in America is that power can be innocent. Despite sending Mercy in for the hearing, Lex doesn't enter himself; instead, he leaves the building while Superman enters it. Although Mercy is perplexed, she remains seated. Moments later, the hidden explosives Lex planted inside Keefe's chair (made of lead, which Superman cannot see through) go off, killing Finch, Mercy, and everyone else inside the building except Superman. This leaves Superman blamed by the public, leading him to go into a self-imposed exile.

When Lex returns to LexCorp, he finds that the Kryptonite has been stolen and that a Batarang has been left in its place. The same night, he enters the Kryptonian scout-ship again, accidentally activating it and thus gaining access to its database, discovering the existence of Doomsday - a bio-engineered Kryptonian abomination developed by Bertron during the Last War at Krypton - in the process. Inspired by the records that came with Bertron's notes, the criminal mastermind decided to create his very own Doomsday which involved the use of the ship's surviving genesis chamber, some drops of his blood, and Zod's corpse in his possession. Although the ship's computer warns Lex that the High Council of Krypton has forbidden the creation of the creature Lex is about to produce, Lex overrides this security measure by stating that the High Council is long gone. With that, the scout-ship's genesis chamber begins morphing Zod's and Lex's DNA, resulting in the birth of the new Doomsday.

Lex sends his men to kidnap Martha Kent. He also has Knyazev capture Lois Lane and bring her to the roof of LexCorp, where Lex is waiting. Lois, who has been able to prove that Lex was involved in the earlier incident in Nairobi, is thrown off the roof by Lex, but is caught mid-air by Superman who has returned to the city. Unbeknownst to both, this was exactly what Lex had expected.

After ensuring Lois's safety, Superman flies back up to the roof to face Lex. Superman threatens to bring Lex in, but Lex, ranting about how Superman stands above everything like a god, reveals that he knows Superman's true identity as Clark Kent/Kal-El and that he wants for the world to see Superman as the fraud he is. Pointing at the Bat-Signal shining in the sky in the distant Gotham City, Lex reveals that he expects for Superman to fight Batman to the death. When Superman asks if Lex really expects Superman to fight for him, Lex confirms it, showing Superman photos of Martha being held captive by his henchmen and hinting that Martha will die should Superman refuse.

When a shocked and enraged Superman falls to the ground in front of Lex, looking at the photos, and demands to know where Martha is, Lex states that he has forbidden his henchmen from telling him, but assures Superman that his mother will die should he attack Lex or try to fly off, his only chance of saving Martha being to kill Batman and to bring Lex his head. Lex gives Superman one hour to complete his task, then flies off in his helicopter. His continuous manipulation of Batman and Superman eventually leads to the titular battle between the two superheroes. However, before Batman can impale Superman with a Kryptonite spear, Lois arrives to clear up the confusion and to reveal Lex's manipulation. Teaming up with Superman to save Martha and defeat Lex, Batman locates Knyazev's mobile phone in a warehouse and takes out his men and the Russian himself, saving Martha.

Meanwhile, Superman enters the Kryptonian scout-ship where Lex is awaiting his return. Upon seeing that Superman doesn't have Batman's head, Lex calls Knyazev's phone but is surprised to hear Batman on the other line and realizes that Martha is safe. Superman tells Lex that he has lost, but Lex disagrees and shows Superman that he has been creating a creature that he calls "Doomsday," bred to kill Superman. Stating that "God is as good as dead," he releases the new Doomsday, which attempts to attack Lex, but Superman stops it. Luthor's Doomsday then starts fighting Superman, Batman, and Wonder Woman, resulting in a battle through the entire city.

In the end of the movie (although this is included in the extended cut), Lex is seen screaming in his cell about an upcoming threat. Although it is yet unknown what he means or how he obtained the knowledge, a deleted scene which is set shortly before Lex's arrest by a Metropolis SWAT team shows Lex inside the Kryptonian scout-ship in front of a holographic image of Steppenwolf holding three Mother Boxes in his hands.

After Luthor's Doomsday is defeated at the cost of Superman's life, Lex is arrested for the terrorist attack on the Capitol and the havoc wrought by it after Lois exposed him for his crimes. His head is shaved before he is imprisoned. In his cell, he seems to have a complete breakdown. Batman arrives and threatens Lex, telling him that he has contacts and is going to make sure Lex is transferred to Arkham Asylum. Lex tells Batman that the whole universe now knows that Superman is dead and that 'he' is hungry and is coming to Earth. Batman agrees before leaving his mark and disappearing. Lex proclaims and shouts that Darkseid is coming and will kill them all before repeatedly dinging.

Eventually, Luthor escapes from Arkham and leaves a double in his place. Thus, Luthor is long gone when the ruse is finally realized by the Arkham staff. Free again, Luthor boards a super yacht and invites the mercenary Deathstroke, to whom he reveals Batman's secret identity of Bruce Wayne to him so he can contract Slade Wilson to destroy The Bat.

---

Maria: It all started the day when I was attacked by a mutant bear.

Nico: That was fun.

Nico went over what happened on part one of Chapter 476

---

In the simulator Me and Nico were doing an exercise and Lincoln and Linka, Vince and Carol were in the Control Room. The

Simulator activated and we found ourselves in a prison hallway looking at a Lex Luthor that was ONE INSANE NUT! He was in a solitary confinement cell. He was being confronted by Batman.

Batman: Whatever you do, wherever you go, I will be watching you.

Lex: Oh, look at us. This is how it all caves in. Civilization on the Wayne Manor's out the window. But who would believe me? I… I. I'm insane. I'm not even fit to stand trial.

Batman: That's right. We have hospitals who treat the mentally ill with compassion. (Lex Chuckles Nervously) But that's not where you're going. I've arranged for you to get a transfer to Arkham Asylum in Gotham. I still have some friends there and they're expecting you.

Lex: But the bells already been rung.

In the halls we were waiting and I was loading a huge 50 caliber pistol.

Me: (whispering) Boy this Luthor is one seriously fucked up piece of shit.

Nico: (Whispering) Tell me about it. What are you gonna do to him?

Me: I have a special bullet with his name on it. It explodes on contact.

I pull out a 50 caliber bullet and carved on one side of the shell was his name Lex Luthor and the other side was B.I.H. and it had the star of Satan on it.

Me: This bullet has his name on one side and the other has B.I.H.

Nico: What does that stand for?

Me: It means Burn In Hell.

Nico: Nice.

Lex: And they've heard it. Out in the dark among the stars. Ding dong, the God is dead.

Batman punched the wall and burned a bat shape hole into it.

We go up to him.

Lex: The Bell cannot be un rung! He's hungry and he's found us and HE'S COMING!

Me: You would like that would you Lex?

Lex: Who are you?

Nico: You're executioners. And has anyone ever told you that you talk like Edward Nygma - the Riddler?

Me: We've come to kill you Lex.

Lex was laughing. I had my gun pointed right at his head in between his eyes and a laser was on him.

Lex: You can't kill me. I'm insane.

Me: You're worse than that Lex. You're one seriously fucked up piece of motherfucking shit. People like you deserve only one place and that's in the darkness of Hell, burning for all eternity. In my opinion, Arkham is too good for you and Eternal Damnation is what you deserve. Give my regards to the Devil when you see him and say hi to all the bad guys we killed.

I pulled the Trigger.

LOUD BANG!

The bullet blew his whole head right off his body and killed him instantly. Splattering his brain matter and blood all over the walls. His headless body fell to the floor and blood poured out of him.

Me: Burn in Hell you psychopathic motherfucking son of a bitch.

I pick up the shell casing and we teleport out of there before the guards arrived and Nicole sealed him into the Book of Vile

Darkness.

We left the Simulator and everyone cheered for us.

Lincoln: That was awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks buddy.

Carol: That Lex Luthor was really screwed up.

Vince: No kidding but he deserved to be put out of his misery.

Me: He sure does.

Nico: You know J.D. it feels weird that we're defending Lex Luthor's image.

Me: It does but one Lex Luthor is plenty. The rest deserve to die.

Lincoln: You got that right. The Justice Lords Lex Luthor deserved to be killed.

Me: You said it buddy.

Nicole: He sure deserved it though.

Vince: Yep.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Maria: Yep.

Qin: That was so awesome!

Camie: Geez! This guy is a nasty piece of work.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And he turned General Zod into Doomsday.

Camie: Who is Doomsday?

Me: The monster that killed Superman.

I went over his history.

---

Doomsday is a destructive and primitive Kryptonian creature born from genetic experimentation that appears as the final antagonist of the 2016 DC Extended Universe film Batman v Superman: Dawn of Justice and as a flashback antagonist in 2021's Zack Snyder's Justice League.

There are in fact two Doomsdays; the original Doomsday bio-engineered by Bertron during the Last War at Krypton and recreated version of the beast by the criminal mastermind Lex Luthor in order to kill Superman inspired by the former.

He was voiced/portrayed by Robin Atkin Downes, who also voiced Abomination in Iron Man & Hulk: Heroes United, Deathstroke in Beware the Batman through motion capture, Travis Touchdown in the No More Heroes series and Medic in Team Fortress 2.

The original Doomsday, Bertron's Doomsday, was created by its namesake Kryptonian scientist in order to put an end to Last War, a conflict that took place long prior to Krypton's destruction. Bertron's Doomsday instead caused catastrophic damage and deaths that its creation would forever be deemed a curse to Kryptonian history. In fact, the monster managed to reduce one of Krypton's moons, Wegthor, into several huge chunks. Subsequently, the Council of Krypton managed to defeat Bertron's Doomsday somehow, though that might be not the end of it owing to its immense powers.

In the present day, however, a new Doomsday, Luthor's Doomsday, is created by Lex Luthor. After getting permission to access Zod's corpse, Luthor secretly cuts off one of Zod's fingerprints and uses it to activate the Kryptonian ship. There, he accesses the ship's database during which the criminal mastermind learns about the existence of the original Doomsday. Inspired to create one as the contingency plan for his goal of killing Superman if Batman is to fail, Luthor begins the forbidden Kryptonian genetic engineering technique by cutting his own hand and dripping the blood on Zod's corpse that has been inserted into the ship's surviving genesis chamber against the protests from the ship's service android.

Luthor's Doomsday is revealed by Luthor when he is confronted by Superman. Upon awakening, the new Doomsday tries punching his creator, but then Superman blocks the punch and their fight begins. Superman and Luthor's Doomsday engage in a fight, and Luthor's Doomsday quickly has the upper hand. The United States military fire missiles upon the monstrosity, who counter reacts by unleashing an electric blast to wipe them out. Superman then hurls Luthor's Doomsday up into outer space, where they are hit by a military-fired missile, to no avail. Batman intervenes using his Batwing and his FN MK 13 grenade launcher and plans to lure Luthor's Doomsday back to Gotham so he can kill it with his Kryptonite spear. Luthor's Doomsday shoots down the Batwing with his eye lasers and prepares to kill Batman until suddenly Wonder Woman shows up and uses her shield to deflect Luthor's Doomsday's heat blasts, just in time for Superman to return from space to hurl Luthor's Doomsday into explosives and therefore the three are united for battle.

Luthor's Doomsday quickly gained the upper hand on the three heroes but is finally destroyed when Superman sacrifices himself and impales a spear consisting of pure Kryptonite into Luthor's Doomsday. Desperate to get the spear out of his chest, Luthor's Doomsday impales Superman with one of his spikes in the chest. Despite this, Superman refuses to let Luthor's Doomsday kill any more innocent people and pulls upon another spike (which made the spike go deeper into his chest) so that he can fully push the Kryptonian spear into Luthor's Doomsday, and therefore Luthor's Doomsday was finally killed. Although Superman dies too, he was later revived by the Justice League with one of the Mother Boxes.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: Yeah he is that dangerous.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Holy mackerel!

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Eli: There's two of them. Another Wildberry Princess and Another Bane.

Qin: Whoa we got a strong one and a fruity one.

Nico: Wow! This will be an interesting one.

Camie: Yep.

Me: First we need to destroy our megalomaniacal friend Lex Luthor.

Nico: They could be anywhere on this planet!

Me: On a planet this size they could be anywhere.

Suddenly, an insane figure came charging right at us, and with a gun in hand, but I kicked him away, and we saw who it was: it was the 2016 version of Lex Luthor, and then, we saw a massive figure approach us: it was 2016 Doomsday.

Nico: I knew we'd run into you yet again, you insane basket case, and you also brought your "pet" with you.

2016 Lex Luthor: To finally destroy you all, along with Superman and Batman.

Me: You are just as fucked up as ever Lex!

2016 Doomsday roared at Nico right at his face.

Nico: EW! You need a seriously bad breath mint.

POW!

Nico punched 2016 Doomsday in his face and knocked him down.

2016 Lex Luthor: YOU KILLED MY BY BLOWING MY HEAD OFF

J.D.!

Me: Because you deserved it. Batman sending you to Arkham was too lenient and that's why I had to kill you! You are too dangerous to be left alive!

Nico: That is for sure!

2016 Doomsday got up and roared right in Maria's face.

Maria: EW! You are disgusting!

She fired a blast of water and smashed him smashing down the ship!

Then Lex Luthor SNAPPED!

2016 Lex Luthor: KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON! The first thorn in my side was the Superman, the so-called god, and now it's his meddling helper friend J.D. Knudson! Why?! I hate you J.D. Knudson! I HATE YOU MORE THAN FUCKING LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU I HATE YOU I HATE YOU AND ALL YOUR FUCKING FAMILY! I never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! Why is it always you, why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time, again and again?! I am getting so sick of Superman and your fucking family sticking their noses where they don't belong! If it hadn't been for the two of you, both the god and the so-called hero, then I would already be ruler of both the Earth and there would be no heroes! NO JUSTICE LEAGUE AND I WOULD REIGN SUPREME! YOU ALL SHOULD HAVE FUCKING MINDED YOUR OWN BUSINESS!

Our auras then exploded and flared up with incredibly explosive force and our power increased dramatically!

Me: You're fucking insane! Nico: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH! You're giving us fucking headaches!

2016 Doomsday got up and roared right in Kaito's face.

Kaito kicked him down.

I fired a blast of energy and smashed 2016 Doomsday down.

Sakura Knudson: You're never laying one hand on my brother or Nico ever again, you sick bastard.

Suddenly, Sakura Knudson's neon pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a neon pink energy aura with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and phoenixes, and as she approached 2016 Doomsday and 2016 Lex Luthor, she left neon pink energy, aura energy, aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and phoenixes with every step.

Sakura Knudson: You heartless insane bastards make me sick to no end, as if what you tried to do in destroying Superman and Batman wasn't enough, now you want revenge on my brother and Nico for what they'd done in blowing your head off. News flash, stupid, you deserved to get your head blown off for all the crimes you committed, and now, I will see to it that the both of you die here and now!

Suddenly, Sakura Knudson was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon pink energy with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, and Aurora surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes of different elements flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a phoenix encased in rainbow fire with red eyes glaring at 2016 Doomsday and 2016 Lex Luthor: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sakura Knudson emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sakura Knudson grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her short neon pink hair with flowers in her hair, she has neon green eyes and a neon pink energy aura with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix encased in rainbow fire emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Xelnaga, Eternity, Cosmos, and Universe Kanjis in its claws on, she has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold element links and rainbow crystal links and a neon pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix and mermaid with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Xelnaga, Eternity, Cosmos, and Universe Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant, Sakura Knudson has on a pink vest, green crop top, green skirt, neon pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow fire and elemental forces on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the symbols of the elemental forces. Suddenly, Sakura Knudson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive neon pink angel wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long neon pink wolf tails with green markings and green tips. Sakura Knudson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with neon pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sakura Knudson's sword and all the greatswords that she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon pink energy, aura energy, aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sakura Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon

Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many beautiful colors embedded and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large golden wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the golden hilt with large rainbow gem embedded in its forehead and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony, longer midnight black handle, four large golden phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large golden wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a neon pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Sakura Knudson, Long Lost Sister of James Dean Knudson, Long Lost Daughter of Sumner and Patty Knudson, Golden-Hearted Sister of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Sister of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Archenemy of Kisenian Soldier, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and Goddess of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice"

サクラ・クヌードソン、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの長い間行方不明の妹、サムナーとパティ・クヌードソンの長い間行方不明の娘、多くの兄弟姉妹の心のこもった姉妹、ラウド家の心のこもった姉妹、世界中の多くの友人、そして世界中の多くの友人と人々宇宙、黒い門のマスター、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべ

き強力な学生、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、およびその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、アルティメット グッドのアルティメットフォース、キセニアン ソルジャーの大敵、救いようのないブラックハートのヴィランのデストロイヤー、悪のデストロイヤー、モンスターのデストロイヤー、パワーに飢えたバスタード、マニアカルな暴君、コスモスの使者、天、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の女神

Sakura Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL FLOWER LOVE WOLF MOON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL FLOWER WOLF MOON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL FLOWER WOLF MOON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were absolutely amazed by Sakura Knudson's Super Angel Universal Eternal Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when 2016 Doomsday and 2016 Lex Luthor saw it, they both fell into homicidal and insane rages and 2016 Lex Luthor ordered his weapon to kill her and rip her head off, but Sakura Knudson fired powerful neon pink energy blasts with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and phoenixes at 2016 Doomsday and 2016 Lex Luthor and they exploded as they hit them, and it pushed them back, and that really pissed them off now.

Me: (Amazed) Holy… Guacamole!

Nico: (Amazed) Incredible, Sakura's transformed.

May: We're so filming this, wait 'til J.D.'s parents see this.

Sakura Knudson: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) Mom and Dad are so going to enjoy seeing how much I've grown.

Me: Let me join in as well, sis, I think it's time we got rid of those two for good.

I transformed into Super Angel Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix and I unholstered my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice from my back.

Me: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) You two monsters have had this coming for a very, very long time, now it's time for you both to die and go to Hell once and for all!

Sakura Knudson and I went after 2016 Doomsday and 2016 Lex Luthor who were now completely consumed by revenge and hate for us all, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at 2016 Lex Luthor and 2016 Doomsday, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and we attacked 2016 Doomsday with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Then, I scratched and slashed at 2016 Lex Luthor with my claws drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic.

POW SMASH BLAM WHAM!

I punched and pulverized 2016 Lex Luthor all over!

2016 Doomsday got up and charged at us.

Nico went Super Saiyan 3 and kicked him down and blasted him all over with incredible lightning and smashed him down.

Qin and Eli fired blasts of fire and lightning at 2016 Lex Luthor and electrocuted and burned him!

Me: Your head being blasted off is not the least of your worries Lex.

POW! WHAM SMASH BAM BLAM!

I was punching and kicking 2016 Lex Luthor all over.

2016 Doomsday got up and leaped at us.

Nico jumped and smashed his ugly face in.

POW WHAM BLAM BASH BAM BAM WHAM WHAM WHAMWHAMWHAMWHAM!

I was smashing him all over and blood was dripping from his face and mouth.

2016 Lex Luthor was really mad now!

2016 Lex Luthor: You scared motherfucker? Well you should be because I'm a mad scientist and I'm about to kick your big fucking ass.

Me: I eat fucked up mad scientists like you for breakfast. And right now I'm (KICKS HIM IN THE FACE) REALLY Hungry!

I punched and smashed him all over.

2016 Lex Luthor: Fuck you asshole!

Me: Fuck YOU Asshole!

POW!

I punched him in his face and he spat out blood.

2016 Doomsday got up and roared in May's face.

She fired an ice blast into his mouth and froze it solid and kicked him in his face!

Lincoln: Whoa! This is really getting intense!

Nico: Those two really made a gigantic mistake in fighting The Cosmic God Siblings, now they're about to pay the ultimate price.

Then, we sent 2016 Doomsday into the air, and then, we prepared our combo to put an end to him.

Sakura Knudson and Me: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX COSMIC GOD KAMEHAMEHA!

We fired two massive rainbow and neon pink energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, elemental dragons, elemental phoenixes, and elemental angels, and they hit 2016 Doomsday, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Sakura Knudson and I then drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. Then, we turned our attention to 2016 Lex Luthor, who's now gone full-blown ballistic as soon as he saw what we did, and he charged right at us to kill us. But, Sakura Knudson charged at 2016 Lex Luthor, and she punched him hard in the chest, and her hand went through his chest, and it caused blood to explode out from his back, and as she pulled her hand out from his chest, she drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered as Sakura and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Sakura Knudson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long neon pink wolf tails, and massive neon pink angel wings are permanent.

Me: That did it!

Qin: Good riddance!

Nico: Nice one!

Sakura Knudson: That was so awesome!

Nico: That wasn't the Doomsday from our Earth though.

Me: No thank goodness. But that version of Doomsday was destroyed forever.

Nico: What do you mean?

Me: I got a message from King Kai that he was banished to the Black Gates by an outside force.

Nico: Good. But who was it that did it?

Me: Good question.

Little did we know that someone was watching us from in a hatch behind us on the ship and it had glowing blue eyes.

It ducked and the hatch closed.

Nico: Well, no use wondering about it now.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Lets face the Another Wildberry Princess and Another Bane now.

Laney: I'll face Another Wildberry Princess.

Xenia: Okay then.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Wildberry Princess. It was ANOTHER WILDBERRY PRINCESS!

Me: Whoa this one is fruity.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. And you are?

Another Wildberry Princess: (Australian Accent) I believe you know me Nico.

Nico: Wait. Reign McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with Aqua Blue Hair and aqua blue eyes and had aqua blue angel wings and aqua blue clothes.

Me: Another of the McArthur sisters!?

Qin: Wow!

Reign McArthur: That's right mate. I'm the gene-slammer for Regisky.

She turned into Regisky. It was the Flying Type Regi Pokemon.

Me: WHOA! So this one must be for wind.

Nico: Yep. That is cool!

She reverted back.

Reign McArthur: That's right mate. Regisky is the Wind Regi and it is amazing.

Me: All the Regi Pokemon are awesome. We're seeing some that we never saw before.

Nico: Were you the one who sent Prime Doomsday to the Black Gates? If so, thanks for that!

Reign McArthur: No that wasn't me. I don't have that kind of power.

Nico: Oh.

Reign McArthur: I wish it was. But no it's not me.

Nico: Oh okay then.

Reign McArthur: Yeah.

Laney: This is very fitting that we're up here and you are a flying Pokemon Gene-slammer.

Reign McArthur: It sure is.

Laney: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Reign McArthur: No worries.

Me: By the way is the Another Bane friendly or hostile?

Reign McArthur: Friendly and it's actually someone that both Bane and you know very well J.D.

Me: This will be interesting.

Bane: Is it someone from Gotham?

Reign McArthur: In a way.

Bane: Very interesting.

Laney: It sure is. Lets do it.

Reign McArthur: All right.

She turned into Another Wildberry Princess and Laney fired waves of leaves and fruit and smashed her down and she was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Girl from The Sky and the Princess of Fruit.

I went and brought her over.

Maria: Time for some backup.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BLACKWARGREYMON FORCE 6!

She summoned BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Formica Regia, Dragonfly, Pirate Queen, and Geruge Doggler along with Piedmon, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, MetalSeadramon, Sagitarimon, Harpymon, Lucemon (Fusion) and MANY Digimon!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw a dark figure come out and it was ANOTHER BANE! It looked like Bane but with a dark aura around it.

Qin: WHOA!

Bane: Ay caramba!

Qin: Wow this one is strong.

Lola: It sure is.

Another Bane: (In a girls voice) (Spanish Accent) This will be a fight that's especial.

Bane: That voice.

Me: Wow!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had a black shirt and black leather pants and had black hair and had green eyes and she had the same kind of Venom Pumper into her arm.

Me: Carmen Diego A.K.A. Lady Carnage!

Carmen Diego: Si J.D. and father you are looking good.

Bane: Carmen miha you're looking great too.

We were amazed. We had no idea that Bane was her father!

Me: Wow! Carmen we didn't know Bane was your father.

Carmen Diego: It's a long story.

Me: Were you put through the same supersoldier project like Bane was?

Carmen Diego: That's right. It was called Project Tomyris.

Me: Named after the Iranian Queen that defended the Achaemenid Empire from an Attack lead by Cyrus the Great in 530 B.C. And she is also the one that killed him back then.

Carmen Diego: That's right. She is the ultimate Female Warrior. It was a chemical plan to turn normal people into supersoldiers. It was a drug based on the Venom Steroid called Carnage.

Qin: WHOA!

Carmen Diego: I then went into business for myself as an assassin. But I got after the most dangerous of crime lords and criminals. I work as a freelance assassin for the government. Price per job is $10,000,000.00.

Me: Whoa! That's an impressive amount to put a hit on someone.

Nico: No kidding.

Carmen Diego: Yeah it sure is. Like my father I too have a photographic memory and I analyze my foes movements and I break them.

Nico: Great minds think alike.

Me: Like father like daughter as they say.

Kaito: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Carmen Diego: Just to go after this guy.

She showed a wanted poster of a man that I was after for years.

Me: (GASP) Frederico Giordano Corpalli, one of the most dangerous and most evil Sicilian Mafia Crime Lords in the world. I've been trying to capture that scumbag for years.

Nico: Wow!

Carmen Diego: That's right. I was offered $500,000,000,000 by the government and Interpol to destroy him. Double to capture.

Me: Wow! What a hit. But we will gladly help you with that.

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai Sword.

Carmen Diego: Gracias J.D.

Another Bane: That is buena Laney.

Nico: (gets out Bane's Ridewatch) Your dad's been a great friend to us. And he was one of the first Masters of Evil members.

Me: He sure has and he is a very strong and very formidable foe for Batman.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico activated the ridewatch and he buffed up to amazing strength!

Nico: (Arnold Schwarzenegger accent) Get ready because I'm going to smash (Clap) you up!

He jumped her and smashed her down with a powerful punch!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Buff Frog's Ridewatch) Let's get froggy!

Nico activated it and jumped and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH! SMASH!

May: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES SHIVARAKAH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES NINA WILLIAMS RIDEWATCHI)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: Time to see what this one does. (ACTIVATES DUCK KONG'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew giant and smashed Carmen all over.

Maria: I hope I didn't damage the ship at this size.

She shrunk down.

Maria: (Stomach Growls) Whoa I worked up an immense appetite.

Nico: You must be very hungry.

Maria: (gets out Two Headed Gorilla's Ridewatch) I'll worry about that later.

She activated it and then A SECOND HEAD POPPED OUT OF HER!? WHAT THE FUCK!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Maria: What the!? (SCREAMS) Who the fuck are you!?

Maria 2: I'm another you silly.

Maria: You're my silly side of me.

Maria 2: That's right.

They both fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: I've heard of Two Heads Being Better Than One but this is fucking ridiculous.

Nico: No shit!

Her silly head vanished.

Pyros and his team consisting of Boxcars, Gargantua Blarrg, Señor Cayenne, Vorash And Firebird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera) then came.

Nico: Nice team, Pyros!

Pyros: Thanks Nico.

Me: Whew! Toasty and hot.

Qin: Yep.

Kara: Time for me. (ACTIVATES BUFF FROG'S RIDEWATCH)

She buffed up and jumped and smashed Another Bane down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Me: I don't see anything. In a planet as big as this it could be anywhere.

Nico: Yeah.

But then a Staraptor flew in!

Me: Whoa a Staraptor!

Nico: Cool!

Staraptor: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Amelia Earhart LI!? Whoa!

Me: Wait the 51st!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and brown clothes and she had a red aviator scarf around her neck.

Amelia Earhart LI: It's shocking huh. But I am the direct descendant of Amelia Earhart.

Me: Wow!

Amelia Earhart LI: Yep. I came from the year 8212.

Me: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! That's the 83rd Century!

Me: That's 6,189 years from now! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Taylor is going to flip hearing about this one.

Amelia Earhart LI: I know. I got this.

She fired a wave of wind and smashed Carmen down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went and brought Carmen over.

Kara: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amelia Earhart LI: My favorite is when I showed Nico my favorite planes that I love flying all from the 20th to the 83rd centuries.

Me: Wow! That is so cool!

Eli: What is the 83rd Century like?

Amelia Earhart LI: Really advanced and technologically incredible.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Amelia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Amelia Earhart LI: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Hey guys I noticed that Fluttershy is not with us. What's going on?

Twilight Sparkle: She said she has some things to take care of at her cottage.

Me: Odd. Not like her to miss a good rescue.

Qin: Very strange.

Camie: Yeah.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, and Oberus are heading to Connecticut, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad scientist named James Carver, an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, James Carver has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago, and the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Connecticut, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, you girls aren't going to like this: another old enemy of yours has come back, this time, it's mad scientist James Carver, and he's broken out of prison.

Becky Long: What?! That mad scientist freak's broken out of prison!

Elsa Long: Ugh, that bastard just doesn't know when to quit.

Me: Great, another fucked-up mad scientist is on the loose again?!

Nico: Though I can't say I'm surprised though, Becky and her sisters do know a lot of mad scientist freaks who'd caused a shit ton of trouble, same with The Huntington Sisters. Lincoln, what can you tell us about this freak?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it. James Carver was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and J.D.'s right, that mad scientist caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole.

Becky Long: And now years later, James Carver has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on me and my sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago.

Lincoln: And none of us are going to like this bit of news: the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine.

Eli: Not again!

Sakura Knudson: He really is that desperate to kill us all before The Ridonculous Race. Although I'd like nothing more than to end him here and now, it would be a shame though, we won't get a chance to piss him off even more.

Lincoln: That's right, and I have a bad feeling we'll be running into that psychopath very soon, but we'll send him back to The Netherworld and with a curse that'll keep him there until the day of The Ridonculous Race, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Layla.

Layla Williams: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw B.E.S. Covered Core and Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats appear before us, and with them are the seven girls.

Nico: (Whistles) B.E.S. Covered Core and Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats from My Singing Monsters?! Wow!

Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats: (Girls' voices) (Irish Accent) That's right.

B.E.S. Covered Core: (Girl's voice) And we got the girls away from that mad scientist psychopath, James Carver, and I really pissed him off already for you, Becky, Elsa, Harley, and Jolene.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice from B.E.S. Covered Core, I knew it was you, Milan Long, and those voices from Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats, I knew we'd run into you, Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei.

?: BECKY LONG, YOU AND YOUR FUCKING SISTERS WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS FOR WORLD DOMINATION!

We then saw our target: a young man with brown hair, red eyes filled with hate, and he had on an orange prison jumpsuit, it was former high school student now convicted world domination-crazed mad scientist, James Carver, and boy was he outright pissed off.

Max Goof: I'd save the catching up for later, guys, we got business to take care of.

Lincoln: Yeah. Time to send you back to prison for good, you mad scientist freak!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal

Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Layla Williams and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after James Carver, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted out a tentacle with a leech-like mouth on the tip, and as he latched it onto James Carver's head, Lincoln sucked out his mind and brain, and he gained a massive intelligence boost as he also gained James Carver's memories, and he saw every last one of his crimes in his plots to take over the world. When Lincoln was done sucking out all of James Carver's mind and brain, the tentacle removed itself and went back into Lincoln, and we saw that James Carver's mind was gone and he was now really dumb and brainless, and he was tied up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed back to prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you never to come after Becky and her sisters again, you mad scientist freak. (To Milan Long and Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei) And it's so good to see you again, Milan Long and Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei.

Milan Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in brown clothes that look like Becky Long's, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth and space ships on the coattails and on the back is B.E.S. Covered Core, and holstered on her back is a massive B.E.S. Covered Core-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and B.E.S. Covered Core etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large B.E.S. Covered Core heads for the crossguard, large brown gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large B.E.S. Covered Core heads and large brown gem on the bottom of the large B.E.S. Covered Core heads for the pommel.

And Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei reverted back to normal, and they're eight beautiful girls with long green hair, green eyes, they were tall at 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses, they had massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings, they're dressed in emerald green clothes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with shamrocks on the coattails and on the back are the shamrock-themed My Singing Monsters they got Gene-Slammed into: Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats, and holstered on their backs are massive Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats-themed greatswords with embedded green gems and Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats heads for the crossguard, large green gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats heads for the pommels.

Milan Long: You too, Lincoln.

Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei: (Irish Accent) Aye, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Milan Long and Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei and he hugged them, and Milan Long and Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Milan Long: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these nine girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Becky Long: And so do we. The B.E.S. Covered Core Gene-Slammer is Milan Long and one of my sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like me, Milan Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Nico: Whoa!

Becky Long: And when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Covered Core, she also gained powerful earth powers, and just like many of us, Milan is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

Milan Long: I've hated that heartless emotionless mad scientist with a passion for what she did in subjecting her little brother and her family to her mad experiments.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this bit of news, Milan: J.D. found out the person responsible for turning Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist, you, your eldest sister, and your other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins.

Milan Long: (Gasps) What?!

Elsa Long: It's all true, Milan. Killjoy Huggins, the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, turned Lisa, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into those heartless monsters by injecting them with a Dark Side Creation Serum when Lincoln was in Third Grade, so he can get rid of Lincoln once and for all. He did this and right under our noses the whole time.

Lincoln: But, you don't have to worry, we removed that killjoy from Principal Huggins, and we dealt him a massive payback for all the crap he's done to me.

Harley Long: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the source of his pain and suffering for good.

Milan Long ran up to Lincoln and hugged him tight, and he hugged her as she cried hard into his bare chest.

Eli: Killjoy Huggins really did a lot of damage on that day.

Lincoln: Becky's sisters had no idea that miserable killjoy did all that under their noses, and all to kill me because he hated me. Now, I'm really glad I killed him, he's one person who deserved to die for everything he put me through.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) Aye, that's true. And the Shugabush, Shugavox, Shugarock, Shugajo, Shugabass, Shugabuzz, and Shugabeats Gene-Slammers are Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei, known collectively as the Wei Sisters, these eight girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Ireland and classmates in Gym and Music, and the last eight members of The Musical Athlete Gang. They practiced sports alongside Lynn and Luna, and they and Lincoln would love to swim as well. Surprisingly, they alongside Luna and Lynn secretly arranged a date between lincoln and Eva Wei at a swimming pool and that was before Ronnie Anne came to the picture.

Me: Wait, so this means…?!

Eva Wei: Yes, I lived in Royal Woods at the time before my family and I moved back to Japan, and I did meet Lincoln way before Ronnie Anne came in.

Ronnie Anne: They were really nice people, but then, we found out what happened to her Mom and her Dad becoming a cold heartless person only dedicated to his work, and that really hurt her bad.

Nico: Jeez.

Alaina Ceolrince: (Irish Accent) Yep, and Lincoln made the Wei sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. And here's an added surprise, they're also the sisters of Lincoln's future wife, Eva Wei, and they hate the jerks with a passion, notably Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and even NO MA'AM.

Nico: Those jerks better not have done anything like what we heard from Chikara yesterday, we still couldn't get out that image of what Max did to Brad and Lewis Travolta.

Me: He actually focused more on Brad, as if finding out he was a low-life cheat and sore loser wasn't bad enough, but to find out he's also downgraded to a filthy pervert, he wound up getting blood on his hands when he brutally beat him down yesterday.

Eva Wei: If they so much as tried anything, I'm gonna… !

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) Easy, sis, we'll worry about that later. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you, Brianna, Camille, Daphne, Flora, Grace, Helga, Iris, and Milan want to give me your blood, right, Angela?

Milan Long: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln first went up to Milan Long, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei, and he hugged each of the Wei Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Milan Long and Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei with brown and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and brown and emerald green crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Milan Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Milan Long, Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei.

Milan Long, Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Terra, Vega, Sirius, Sargas, Antares, Cu Sith, and Alpha Crucis from Starly Girls.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Terra, Vega, Sirius, Sargas, Antares, Cu Sith, and Alpha Crucis from Starly Girls.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Terra: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Terra and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from James Carver, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-

Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver

phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Terra: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Terra: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Terra, Vega, Sirius, Sargas, Antares, Cu Sith, and Alpha Crucis with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was James Carver, once an intelligent high school student, but was exposed by Becky Long as a mad scientist who wanted nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science for years. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, David Anthony broke out of prison with revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination on his mind, and the person responsible for breaking him out was the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, Damian Constantine.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what we did in beating that mad scientist freak down and Lincoln finishing him off by sucking out his mind and brain and turning him into a brain-dead drool monkey and sent back to prison for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Milan Long, and the Wei Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's one less fucked-up mad scientist and another enemy of The Long Sisters defeated for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, and like I did to David Anthony, I made James Carver a brainless drool-monkey when I sucked out his mind and brain.

Nico: Yeah, but from what we'd seen in your rescues, I thought it would be a pattern of former high school students who were exposed as mad scientists.

Lincoln: Normally, that would be true, but not on my rescue two days ago, because the villain we'd taken down was Avalon's former sister, Lisa, her ex-mom, and her ex-relatives on her ex-mom's side.

Me: You said it. But, if we do run into any more mad scientist fuckers, I think you know what you're going to do to them, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, suck their minds and brains dry, and turn them into brainless drool monkeys and send them back to prison.

Suddenly, we heard a loud inhuman demonic scream of rage and fury, and we knew where and who it came from: Damian Constantine, and he was now really really pissed off now.

Lincoln: Nice try, you insane psycho, but it won't be long: come the day of The Ridonculous Race, your time will soon be up.

---

After taking down James Carver and sending him back to prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Milan Long and the Wei Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Milan Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brianna Wei: (Irish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Milan Long: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Milan, Wei Sisters, what's the stories you have on why you hate Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and NO MA'AM with a blazing passion?

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) I was hoping you would ask that, but here goes. You already know without a doubt that Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and NO MA'AM are absolute scum, but one day, we were all with Lincoln, and we were doing some shopping for Mrs. Loud, since Luna, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lucy, and Lily were with their friends, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for another attempt on Lincoln's life because of their dark sides. But, as we were getting ready to head back to The Loud House, Lincoln caught the stench of a bunch of unwashed pigs and smelly cheapskate, and we saw who it was coming after us: Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and NO MA'AM. We had absolutely had it with them, so we pounced on them and pummeled them into the dirt, and Lincoln tied them up with red energy ropes fired from his massive white angel wings, and we called the cops and they got taken away.

Nico: I expect this sort of thing from Flip and Lewis Travolta, but The Wet Bandits and NO MA'AM also joining in as well? Those guys are literally that stupid!

Milan Long: They sure are, and that's why Flip and Lewis Travolta are two of the biggest jerks that Royal Woods has ever had the displeasure of knowing. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

BanchoLillymon: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Gelato Beach before, BanchoLillymon, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now BanchoLillymon, Dianamon, Mervamon, Venusmon, Kuzuhamon, and Lotosmon are now part of your harem.

Me: Whoa!

T.K.: Okay, just how many female Digimon had fallen in love with Lincoln, besides Ranamon and her sisters?

Haruki Kamiya: (Snickers) I don't think you want to know, T.K.

Nico: Yeah, if you or any of us ever found out, it would blow our minds. So, no one blab, and that means you too, Plucky.

Plucky Duck: What did I do?!

Lincoln: You do have a history of opening your big beak.

Ronnie Anne: And we'll also keep an eye on Abuelo so that way he doesn't blab as well, along with Sergio.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) We've got Sergio under control, and if he ever opens his big fat beak, he's a dead parrot.

We saw that Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers have their imps trained to attack Sergio if he ever opens his big fat beak, and that made our troublemaking parrot gulp in fright.

---

Later it was time for Lewa's Ambassador Mission.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to meet the last of the Another Omnitrix Aliens this time.

Nico: Yeah me too!

William: Anyone else want to go with Lewa? Besides Charlie Brown, Snoopy, Andy, and Rodney?

Poromon: Me and Tsukasa will go!

Skipper: And me and the Penguins will go too.

Lincoln: And me and my siblings will go too.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to Normandy.

* * *

We later arrived.

Valiant: Hey guys!

Lewa: Valiant, meet Charlie Brown and Andy.

Charlie Brown: Awesome to meet you guys! I'm Charlie Brown.

Me: You may know him from the iconic shows and books and movies.

Valiant: Awesome! It's an honor to meet you Charlie.

Charlie Brown: Same here.

Andy: And my name is Andy.

Me: Andy was from Applejack's Ambassador missions last year.

Applejack: It's true.

Andy: Awesome to meet you guys.

Valiant: Same here.

Tsukasa: I'm Tsukasa and I'm the leader of the Decade Riders.

Me: Tsukasa's series Decade is to commemorate 10 years of Kamen Riders in the 21st Century.

Valiant: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: It sure is.

Poromon: I'm Poromon.

Nico: Poromon is my partner Digimon.

Poromon: It's an honor to meet a fellow bird.

Valiant: Same to you Poromon.

Skipper: We are the Penguin Troop. I'm Skipper and this is Private, Kowalski and Rico.

Kowalski: Pleasure to meet you.

Private: Same here.

Valiant: Awesome to meet you guys.

Lincoln: And I'm Lincoln and these are my siblings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori, the Eldest.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Hello I'm Lucille.

Laney: My name is Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily. Awesome to meet you guys.

Valiant: Same here and wow that is a lot of kids.

Me: I know and their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Eli: Yep. Oh and this little guy is Leo.

Leo: Uwa.

Nico: He's the youngest.

Valiant: He's so cute.

Me: Yeah he sure is. (Whispers to Valiant) Their family has never been one that believes in condoms.

He snickered at that.

Valiant: Lincoln, you're not really going to abandon Gotham Royal York for the Ridonculous Race, are you?

Lincoln: Valiant do you know how many times the people that we protected with our lives ended up turning against us these last few years. First, they sided with Burns against us. And that led to the creation of several Terrorist groups out to kill us. Then, they sided with Team Buktu. And that led to me losing control over my emotions. Not to mention that we're sometimes pressured to go back in time to destroy. all evil. And the icing on the cake? Yesterday, Nico thought me, Laney, JD, Girl Jordan, Luan, Luna, Lily, and Lisa were making the Hitotsukis. After everything we've done for the Multiverse, we're rewarded with betrayal. And I've had enough of it to last an eternity. How many more times do we have to be punished because of our own fellow humans' mistakes before the war against evil is truly over?

Valiant: Well, that's the thing. The war against evil might not be truly over. There will always be 1 or 2 villains causing havoc. And what do you think being human means? That's what they do. They makes mistakes. I know I might not be human. But when I signed up for this army, that was probably a mistake. But from that mistake, I received the greatest treasure I could ever ask for. Bonds with my friends. What I'm trying to say is that we all make mistakes, Lincoln. But sometimes from those mistakes, come the greatest rewards. Sometimes you just need to have faith, in yourself and in others. Isn't that what you have for J.D., your sisters and the others? I'm not going to say that I've been with you guys since the beginning, or that I fully understand what you're going through. But I do know, that after seeing everything you guys have done for us, I still have faith in you. So even if you got no faith in us, I'm asking you to do what I do. I'm asking you to look at all the junk and see the treasure. All I'm asking is you to have a little faith in me and the rest of the Multiverse in who we can be.

Lincoln: Okay then.

Me: Good advice Valiant.

Valiant: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Valiant: So what do you say? Up for giving your fellow humans another chance?

Lincoln: I sure am.

Me: Lincoln we will always be human whether you have powers or not you are still and always will be human. Never forget that.

Lincoln: I won't. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Valiant: Awesome. Hey where's Fluttershy?

Me: Oh she is back at her cottage. I don't know what's up.

Twilight Sparkle: Something is really bothering her and we don't know what it is.

Lola: Yeah.

Valiant: I hope she's okay.

Gutsy: So even after what Valiant said, you're still going through with the Ridinculous Race?

Me: Yeah but it's mostly for fun and we love the thrill.

Nico: Besides our defense grid will take care of everything while we're gone.

Valiant: Oh right. I forgot about that.

Me: I know you guys are concerned about us.

Poromon: You know, you guys are pretty friendly. Unlike a pigeon I had to deal with.

Valiant: Really?

Poromon: Yeah. It's not a good sight.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: It's not a good thing we like talking about.

Valiant: Oh.

Nico: And we also have to deal with a certain bird Ronnie Anne's familiar with.

Me: Yep.

Lori: His name is Sergio and he is literally a party animal.

Skipper: Yeah he and Sancho are total party fiends.

Eli: They love to party all night.

Pinkie Pie: And not the kinds of parties that I enjoy.

Koealski: Sancho's actually your archenemy now. Here's his Rider Card

Me: And your legend items.

I gave them to him.

Valiant: Wow! That is cool! Thanks.

Me: Sancho is a pigeon. But he is deformed. He is missing some feathers and has one leg and has a bruised eye.

Nico: Yeah we don't know how that happened to him.

Twilight Sparkle: But he is one crazy party bird.

Laney: He doesn't drive Ronnie Anne and her family crazy though.

Me: Sergio does that.

Nico: At the end of this mission, we should give Von Talon a warning. We haven't done anything about him so far

Me: No but we will and end badly for him.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: But we're ready for that falcon featherhead.

Me: We sure are.

Nico: Now, have you guys seen the last Omnitrix Aliens?

Valiant: Yeah one that looks like Mole-Stache and one that looks like Shadowman.

Me: Those must be the only two left.

Nico: Yep and then we'll have officially covered all the Omnitrix Aliens.

Eli: Yep. They are 32 klicks to the south.

Lewa: They were fun while they lasted. But we also Have the Another MOE members to worry about

Me: Yeah it was really fun. No reason we can still encounter gene-slammers for the predators that they have for them.

Nico: That's true. Lets head out.

We were off.

We were flying to the south.

Albedo turned into Negative Shadowman.

Negative Shadowman: Valiant, did you by any chance use the Black Gates on the Prime Version of Doomsday?

Valiant: No sorry.

Me: Boy this is a mystery.

Eli: It sure is.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure is.

We were flying.

Lincoln was thinking about Fluttershy.

Lincoln: I'm really worried about Fluttershy guys.

Valiant: Lincoln, I'm sure Fluttershy's fine. She's probably just feeding Angel and the rest of her animals.

Lincoln: Yeah you're right.

Me: Lincoln's just looking out for all his future wives like many of us have to.

Nico: Yeah it's part of what we do.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at the spot where they were last seen.

Me: Hmm.

Albedi turned into Negative Shadowman.

Negative Shadowman: Tomorrow, we should do something festive to celebrate the completion of the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: That's a good idea.

Nico: I agree there.

Lincoln: Same here.

Laney: That's an awesome idea.

Me: And I got just the thing. We'll go to the annual Gotham Royal York Battle of the Bands and Dance Off.

Lola: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: Awesome! The Rainbooms will love that one.

Rainbow Dash: That will be awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That will be the day after tomorrow.

Me: Okay then.

Laney: But it will still be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Lynn: Maybe Fluttershy's eating lunch alone? (eyes widen) And maybe the lunch she's eating is so good, she can't stop scarfing it down. And after praising the manager, she'll end up devouring everything on the menu. And then her swollen belly will collide with a woodpecker that flies in from out of nowhere!

Me: What?

Nico: That is crazy. A woodpecker wouldn't hurt her like that.

Me: Fluttershy is not that big of an eater Lynn. And she doesn't eat any meat at all. She is a total vegetarian. You know how she is with animals.

Lynn: Oh yeah.

Lori: Maybe she's secretly playing video games with other people.

Me: Hmm. Nah she only likes specific kinds of games. She likes the cute animal video games.

Sunset Shimmer: She showed them to me herself.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: Hmm.

Lola: I think all she's doing is taking a nap.

Me: That sounds logical. Under a tree with all her animal friends.

Nico: That would be something of awesome adorable nature.

Lincoln: Aww it sure would be awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: We'll have to find out later.

Me: Right now we need to focus but Lola's theory does sound very plausible.

Lola: Thanks.

Nico: I see the last two Another Omnitrix Aliens.

We saw 2 dark figures come out and they were ANOTHER MOLE-STACHE AND ANOTHER SHADOWMAN!

Lola: Wow!

Me: There they are.

Nico: Another Mole-Stache and Another Shadowman.

Tsukasa: I hope you 2 realize that you're the last of your kinds.

Me: Metaphorically speaking.

Another Mole-Stache: (In a girls voice) We kind of figured about that.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Sally Krenshaw!?

She reverted back and was a girl wearing a blue office dress and had blue hair and had blue eyes.

Sally Krenshaw: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Sally worked at LaughsCallerama. It was a Telemarketing Prank Calling Office Corporation. Made really good money.

Luan: Hey wow! That is my kind of company.

Sally Krenshaw: It sure is. You all would love it.

Me: We actually saw something like that a long time ago and it was funny.

Nico: Yeah and weird.

Charlie Brown: (gets out Grand Pumpkin's Rider Card) Hope you like pumpkins!

KAMEN RIDER! GRAND PUMPKIN!

He fired huge pumpkins and smashed her all over!

Luan: Boy that makes you the Pump-king! (LAUGHS)

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Another Mole-Stache: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Albedo turned into Negative Molestache.

He smashed her all over with his Mustache!

Laney: YEAH!

Andy: (gets out TTG Squirrel's Rider Card) It's squirrel time!

KAMEN RIDER! TTG SQUIRREL!

He fired an acorn machine gun.

Nico: YEAH!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Take that!

Me: That one drives you Nuts!

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: (gets out Abomination and Bane's Ridewatches) Time for strength!

Nico activated them and bulked up and then he jumped and punched the ground and smashed her with a wave of rock!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Me: Now to wrap this up. Tsukasa you will love this. I invented these too.

I pulled out a bunch of Rider Equipment Cards.

Tsukasa: Wow!

Me: Kamen Rider Equipment Cards. Watch.

KAMEN RIDER! KINGDOM COME BATTLESHIP BACKPACK!

I got an awesome battleship backpack!

Nico: COOL!

Laney: That is awesome!

Me: And they pack a punch!

I fired a wave of energy from the cannons and they hit Another Mole-Stache and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful!

Me: Yep. I based them on us and many things we like.

Nico: Clever!

Me: I've been really on fire with inventing new things for all of us.

Nico: That is awesome!

Eli: Nice job bro!

Nico: (gets out Man Boy's Ridewatch) Now for this!

Nico activated it and grew a beard and it punched and smashed her!

Me: FIGHT MUSTACHE WITH BEARD!

Lincoln: YEAH! That was awesome! Lets see here. May I try that J.D.?

Me: Go for it Lincoln.

I gave him a card.

KAMEN RIDER! LIGHTNING VORTEX CANNON!

Lincoln got a massively powerful vortex cannon blaster on his arm.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: This is gonna be awesome!

He fired a massive concentrated lightning megablast from the cannon and it hit Another Mole-Stache and smashed her down!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Lincoln: That was AWESOME!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was! Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Titanium Titan's Ridewatch) Let's keep it up!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: The next Gene-slammer might be here.

?: Someone call!?

An Empoleon came!

Me: Whoa an Empoleon!

Lana: Cool!

Empoleon: (In a girls voice) (Jamaican Accent) Looks like you guys are having a lot of fun mon.

Nico: Faith Monserrate! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue Tropical Clothes.

Faith Monserrate: This will be fun mon.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Mole-Stache and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Sally over to us.

Then the Medical Hover Van came.

Varie, Maria Santiago and Robo-Lori came with a gurney and they loaded Leah on it.

Varie: You'll be all right Leah.

Valiant: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Faith Monserrate: My favorite mon is where me and Nico caught a bunch of bad guys by distracting them with the Day-O song. It was a great song and the police busted the bad guys.

Nico: That was a funny time.

Me: Looks like Bastion Misawa isn't the only one that likes to make us laugh with the Day-O song.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico and Faith hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Faith Monserrate: Me too mon. Me too.

Albedo: And now, let's close out the last of the Another Omnitrix Aliens with a threatening message to Von Talon.

Me: You got it.

Nico: Who wants to send it?

Lewa: I will

Me: Go for it.

Lewa concentrated.

In Germany, Von Talon was thinking up his next plan to destroy Valiant. But then the spirit of the mask of Lewa Nuva appeared.

Lewa: General Von Talon!

Von Talon: (German Accent) Mein gott! Who are you!?

Lewa: My name is Lewa Nuva the Toa of Air and member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I know you are after Valiant and his team in Normandy. Nothing you say or send against us will stop me or my team. I will make you suffer for all the pain and suffering you caused during World War II and you will pay for all the pain and suffering you did and it will be swift and painful justice as we fight! Be ready for us Von Talon. WE'RE COMING FOR YOU!

Lightning struck him and electrocuted Von Talon and he was going to be feeling that one.

Lewa vanished.

Valiant: I bet Von Talon thought he was safe!

Me: When Team Loud Phoenix Storm watching, NO BAD GUY is safe. Ever.

Lola: That's for sure.

Valiant: Lewa, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big brother.

Lewa: Oh Valiant. That is awesome.

He and Valiant hugged.

Valiant: Kind of weird having a pigeon for a brother huh?

Lewa: I'll manage.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: We'll see you guys on April 28th.

Valiant: You got it.

He saluted us.

We saluted back.

---

We arrived back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was crazy.

May: Whoa! That is awesome! So now we have all the Another Omnitrix Aliens covered.

Qin: We sure do.

Me: Yep.

May: Lyra, for your first mission, Sougo and 1 Rabbid should go with you.

Lyra Heartstrings: Awesome! The Noto's are going to think twice about messing with me and Taro.

Me: You got that right. And we have been preparing you for this ever since.

Lola: We sure have.

---

Lincoln was training hard in the training yards.

Lori then came and she had the phone with her.

Lori: Bro you have a phone call.

Lincoln: Oh thanks. (Takes the phone) Hello?

Anna Flores: Lincoln it's Anna Flores.

Lincoln: Anna Flores!? I haven't seen you since you were 17. How have you been?

Anna Flores: You got to help me out here! I'm in jail!

Lincoln: WHAT!? How come?

She revealed everything. A view of the entire planet was shown on the screen.

Lincoln: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) YOUR SISTER DID WHAT!?

UH OH!

Me and Nico came out and saw Lincoln flying off!

Me: Oh man!

We flew after him!

Me: Lincoln where are you going!?

Nico: What's the rush!?

Lincoln: WHEN I GET MY FUCKING HANDS ON THAT MONSTER THAT LOCKED HER SISTER UP I WILL DISEMBOWEL HER AND RIP HER HEART OUT AND BEAT THE LIVING FUCK OUT OF HER! (ROARS)

WHOA LINCOLN IS EXTREMELY PISSED!

Me: Jumping shithorses!

Nico: LINCOLN IS REALLY PISSED!

Me: I've never seen Lincoln so pissed! What has him so Level 500 Rage!?

Lincoln: IF YOU MUST KNOW, I'M GOING TO BUST ONE OF MY GUARDIAN ANGELS OUT OF PRISON! SHE WAS WRONGFULLY CONVICTED OF A CRIME HER SISTER LEA DID!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: What did she do!?

Lincoln: ANNA'S SISTER LEA KILLED HER OWN MOTHER AND FRAMED ANNA FOR THE CRIME!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK SOME MORE!

Me: OH MAN!

I pulled out my phone and called all of Lincoln's guardian angels! I Told them it was a code Alpha Sigma Emergency!

Lincoln: I WILL KILL THAT MONSTER FOR THIS!

Me: WHOA MAN!

We arrived at the California prison and Anna Flores was crying in her cell. Then Lincoln appeared and teleported Anna out of prison and replaced her with the mangled up mutilated of her evil psychopathic sister Lea and left a note. She was still alive. The police saw t and read it. It showed that there was a terrible injustice. And showed that she did it and framed her own sister to get revenge on her for her not going to Disneyland for her 16th Birthday and she hated her mother and killed her by slashing her throat and then framed Anna for the crime and then she dismembered her mother and threw the pieces into the ocean and turned her into fish food. The police made a terrible mistake.

Anna was safe and back with us.

We arrived at Fluttershy's cottage in Ponyville.

Me: I hope Fluttershy is doing okay.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria was big and bloated and full.

Me: Boy Maria that Duck Kong Ridewatch gave you one enormous appetite. I can't believe you ordered 50 Ultimeatums and ate them all.

Carmen: Yeah sis you must've been really hungry.

Maria: (BELCH) Yeah I'm stuffed.

Nico: I would think so.

We got to the door and saw a stream of tears coming out of it.

Me: Uh oh.

We went in and saw Fluttershy crying her eyes out and crying waterfalls.

Me: Fluttershy?

Panda King: Are you okay, Fluttershy?

We went over.

Me: Fluttershy what's wrong?

Fluttershy: (WAILING UNCONTROLLABLY!)

Goatmon: Well, at least it's not Rarity this time.

Nico; Yeah.

Me: Fluttershy calm down. Just calm down.

I gave her a box of tissues.

Lincoln: That's right. Now tell us. Did a jerk hurt you this time?

Fluttershy: No Linky it's worse! I had a horrible nightmare!

Nico: Oh man. What was it about?

Natilee: I can answer that.

She showed a sketch and it was of The Thing and it was of the Kennel scene and it was a horrible and scary sight.

Me: Oh man! I remember that scene and it scared me shitless.

Qin: You saw the movie The Thing?

Fluttershy: (Sniffling) With Lincoln last night. It was horrible! (RESUMES CRYING)

Lincoln comforted her.

Sakura Knudson: Wow Natilee how did you draw this really good?

Natilee: I have a perfect photographic memory Aunt Sakura and you would be amazed at what I see in the dream world as well as help people in their dreams as a dreamwalker.

Sakura Knudson: Wow that is amazing. But that drawing is horrifying.

Natilee: It sure is.

Qin: Her drawings have shown us what everyone sees in the dream world and she helped us get over so many horrible nightmares.

Natilee: I may not be Dr. Sigmund Freud but it helps out a lot.

Soundwave: Reason for crying: Understandable.

Nico: Poor Fluttershy. That scene with the huskies scared her bad.

Me: Scared me bad too.

Kate Lloyd: Fluttershy I know how you feel. I too was scared bad from the Thing remember?

Fluttershy: (Sniffle) Yes I do.

I gave her a tissue and she blew her nose in it.

Me: But Fluttershy that was just a dream. It's not real. It may have happened with Kate and MacReady but it didn't happen in the dream world.

Lincoln: It's all over Fluttershy. It's gonna be okay.

Blaster: But were you still napping like Lola said?

Fluttershy: I tried to get some sleep but I couldn't. I'm so scared. I even have my friends to protect me but I can't sleep at all.

I saw the bags under her eyes and her eyes are bloodshot.

Me: What time did you go to sleep?

Fluttershy: At my normal time but I woke up around 3:00 and hadn't been able to sleep since.

Me: Oh boy.

We heard a knock

Me: Oh. Come in.

We saw the door open and in came a Bibarel.

Me: Hey a Bibarel.

Qin: Cool!

Leeli: Oh it's so cute.

Norbert: Looks like me and Daggy have a fellow beaver friend.

Daggett: We sure do.

Bibarel: (In a girls voice) (Canadian Accent) I'm glad you guys think so eh.

Nico: (GASP) Stella Beaverton.

Courtney: Wow.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had a red shirt with a maple leaf on it and she had a Red Maple Leaf emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and had red pants.

Me: Awesome to meet one of our friends from Canada.

Gwen (TD): And a fellow Canadian.

Stella Beaverton: Same to you girls and it's awesome to see you again Nico. Been busy eh.

Nico: I sure have.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico? (BELCH) Pardon me.

Stella Beaverton: When me and Nico built a huge wood cabin in Muskoka that kept an eye on Camp Wawanakwa. It was an undercover base we made called The McLean Spy Network.

Nico: What it did was monitor all of Billy McLean's activity and we would report it to Interpol.

Me: I didn't know there was a cabin there.

Nico: Yep. It's for making sure that Billy pays for everything he did.

Crystal McLean: I worked in that cabin when Nico and the team left before Team Loud Phoenix Storm formed.

Qin: Wow that is interesting.

Me: And now Billy McLean the jerkball is now is the humiliation roster being tortured by our jokes.

Stella Beaverton: Good riddance eh.

Nico and Stella hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you eh.

Stella Beaverton: Me too Nico.

Leeli: Maybe a song will cheer you up Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Leeli.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She had fireflies swirl around her and then life energy made everything all over the cottage bloom beautifully and it was so awesome.

Lola: Wow.

Fluttershy: So beautiful.

We arrived back at the estate.

Ulmar: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: TJ's team will include Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing and the Cetus Twins. Scott's team will include Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei and Jolyne Cujoh.

Me: Awesome ideas.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: And they are perfect too.

Celica Cetus: It's an honor to be in a team.

Celestia Huntington: We're honored too.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun.

The previous group came.

Mole Man: Can me, Dark Laser, Loki, Beautiful Gorgeous, Living Laser, Billy Numerous, Grizzly, Pinky & The Brain, Golden Glider, and Plastique go with you guys?

Peg Leg Pete: Me, Space Kook, Quakemon, Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster, Raizen, Grand Duke's Minions, Grizzaka, Pink Ranger Slayer, Copper Cranium, and Evil Magma Man will come too.

Pinky: I hope you're okay, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you and yes I'll be okay.

Pinky: Good.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Suddenly, Jackie Wren heard the phone ring.

Jackie Wren: I'll get that.

She went to the phone and she answered.

Jackie Wren: Hello, Team Loud Phoenix Storm World Tree Estate, Jackie Wren speaking.

C.L.G.I.Q.B.S.M.G. Agent: Jackie, we'd gotten word the biggest Queen Bee bully in Sheltered Shrubs, Connecticut, is causing trouble again.

Jackie Wren: Not Miranda Killgallen again. Ugh, that heartless juvenile delinquent just doesn't know when to quit. Alright, we'll head down there and apprehend her, and be sure to get a black van ready at our location, we've got another one heading to The Charon Reform School.

Jackie Wren hung up the phone.

Lincoln: Jackie, was that…?

Jackie Wren: Yep, that's one of my agents at The Center for the Liberation of Government Institutions from Queen Bee Socialite Mean Girls, he called and told me that local Connecticut juvenile delinquent, Miranda Killgallen, is at it again.

Everyone else then came in.

Eli: Sounds like we got our next mission.

Jackie Wren: And it's also a personal one.

We gasped.

Nico: Jackie, can you tell us everything you know about Miranda Killgallen?

Jackie Wren: Certainly.

Jackie Wren proceeded to tell us everything about Miranda

Killgallen, and we weren't going to like her in the slightest.

---

Miranda Killgallen is one of the main antagonists of the series As Told By Ginger, along with her friend Mipsy.

She was voiced by Cree Summer.

Biography

Miranda Killgallen is Courtney Gripling's best friend, and her sheer meanness will make sure that no one else takes that position. Jealous of any attention that Courtney is paying to anyone else, Miranda is definitely not a big fan of Ginger Foutley. In fact, she tries her best to humiliate Ginger any chance she gets, laughing with her evil cackle at every one of Ginger's failures. Still, part of Miranda's icy cruelty can be traced back to her strict upbringing, and she has been known to do something nice on occasion, although she would go to great lengths to hide that fact.

Courtney's right-hand woman, Miranda Killgallen, is often Ginger's main opponent on the show. Apart from being totally different personalities, Miranda's dislike for Ginger mainly stems from her fear that 'Foutley' may replace her as Courtney's best friend. On top of that, both Miranda and Ginger have a romantic interest in Ian Richton. Miranda has thwarted Ginger by all means possible, including manipulation ("Dare I, Darren"), blackmail ("Cry Wolf"), false accusations ("I Spy A Witch", "Ginger The Juvey"), backstabbing ("Wicked Game") and bribery ("Far From Home"). At times, however, even 'tough girl' Miranda is shown to have her weak sides. On more than one occasion it's illustrated that she has a difficult relationship with her strict father and that she has very few actual friends. In "Trouble In Gal-Pal Land", she's left friendless after she and Courtney have a temporary falling out, Macie states that it is because nobody likes her. Apart from her viciousness, Miranda's trademark are her sniping, sarcastic and vituperative comments.

At the end of the series, Miranda and Courtney aren't seen during Ginger's bookreading, but a woman who appears identical to her is seen walking past the library as Ginger begins reading.

---

When Jackie Wren was finished, we were horrified.

Me: Jeez, she's a heartless, blackmailing, manipulative, lying, juvenile delinquent monster!

Jackie Wren: And she's one of the worst bullies I've ever had to deal with. I've been on that brat's tail for years and I'd also gathered hard evidence on her, now I intend to make sure she gets sent to a far away reform school on the other side of the world.

Lincoln: Or on the other side of the Solar System, she's going straight to The Charon Reform School after we take her down and get her expelled.

Me: Looks like we have a Queen Bee to take down.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Laser: Boy no kidding.

Maria burped.

Maria: Pardon me.

Living Laser: Boy Maria you are bloated.

Maria: Yeah a Ridewatch made me work up one hell of an appetite and I ate 50 Ultimeatum's.

Me: Maria used the Duck Kong ridewatch and man is she full.

Morton: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm going for a Kricketune And Luxray next.

Me: Ooh this will be cool.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: And I have a feeling the next Donbrothers monster is gonna be one that makes food tomorrow.

Nico: Yeah me too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Buenttrada, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Buenttrada of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected.

Me: but we're more than ready for Buenttrada, right, Kristjana?

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Buenttrada and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it.

Buster Bunny: But, we also got to keep our heads up, we may have more uninvited guests who'll try to come after us for revenge.

Nico: We'll keep an eye out for them too, and we're not going to let any of those religious fanatics get away with any of their attempts to get revenge on us. Alright, gang, let's go, time to put an end to that evil heartless bully's reign of terror.

Lincoln: And get her expelled and sent to the Charon Reform

School, and once we get done with her, you better be ready to die, Buenttrada.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Buenttrada, because you're about to face the true wrath of White Night Dragon.

Jackie Wren: You better be saying your prayers, Miranda Killgallen, because I'm showing you none for everything that you've done to Ginger. The wrath of Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World is coming for your miserable hide!

Nico: Lets get over there guys.

We were off to Connecticut.

## SHELTERED SHRUBS, CONNECTICUT

We arrived at Sheltered Shrubs, Connecticut.

Loki: Here we are.

Quakemon: Who else lives here?

Me: We're about to find out.

Nico: But this is a nice place.

We went into the school and it was a cool place.

Me: Nice school.

We saw Ginger.

Me: Excuse me. Are you Ginger Foutley?

Ginger Foutley: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Me: Same here. Awesome to meet you.

Alucard: How's your day been?

Ginger Foutley: Horrible. I found out that Miranda is back and is making lots of us miserable.

Me: Looks like we got here just in time.

Ginger Foutley: Not only that but she is punching and hurting everyone and she is making it look like accidents.

Me: Man what a monster!

Qin: Yeah she is a heartless psychopath.

Xenia: No kidding.

Courtney Gripling then came and she had a really nasty black eye!

We gasped!

Me: (Whistle) Nice shiner.

Living Laser: You must be another one of Ginger's friends.

Raizen: 3 guesses as to who did that?

Me: Miranda no doubt.

Courtney Gripling: That's right. Courtney gripling. Awesome to meet you all.

Me: Same here. Miranda really has gone off the deep end.

Nico: She sure has.

Me: Her parents have made a monster and I think they were too terrified of her.

Ginger Foutley: Yeah Miranda's father is a police officer and her mother I'm not sure what she does.

Me: Hmm.

Mandy: Maybe we should do something fun before taking her down.

Me: The longer we wait the more kids are being hit here.

Nico: I agree with J.D. We got to take her down now.

Me: Well the principal can't do anything without proof.

Ginger Foutley: Good idea. We need to catch her in the act.

Me: We need concrete evidence.

Brain: Knowing her, we won't have to wait long.

Copper Cranium: Anyone got a video camera?

Me: Why use that when we have our phones.

Nico: Good. Lets find her and catch her.

Lincoln: Operation Red Handed Bully is a go.

Qin: Good name.

We went to find Miranda and we found her beating up a bunch of kids and we took a video of her doing it.

Miranda Killgallen: I rule this dump and you bastards obey me! You do what I say or I will kill all of you! I will burn this entire school down with all of you in it if I have to!

This girl was pure evil and a devil in human skin.

We saw her do all kinds of horrible crimes to the kids and we recorded her doing it all. She was punching and threatening their lives and was going to rip their throats open.

No way are we going to let her get away with this.

Me: This girl is pure evil incarnate.

Bubble Man: Let's get this to the Principal while she's not looking.

We nodded.

We ran to the principal's office and we showed him the tape.

Me: Principal Milty, Miranda is pure evil incarnate. She is bullying everyone here.

Principal Milty: Do you have any proof?

We showed it to him on the video.

Me: What do you say to that?

Principal Milty's reaction was one of horror and shock!

Me: This girl is a ticking time bomb and if we don't stop her this whole school will be in danger.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: We need to stop her right now.

Plastique: I need you to keep her occupied while we spend time with Ginger.

Evil Magma: And by that, we need you to send some staff after her.

Principal Milty: Okay.

Qin: It's a big risk but we'll do it.

We nodded.

We went and put our plan into action.

We got to talking with Ginger.

Rothar: So, Ginger. What do you like to do for fun around here?

Ginger Foutley: I like to write and read books.

Twilight Sparkle: You and I have so much in common. I like to read books a lot.

Ginger Foutley: That is so cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: We have amazing skills in books and all that.

Nico: You would be amazed about what literature can do.

Golden Glider: What about your friends Darren Patterson, Deirdre Hortense "Dodie" Bishop, and Macie Lightfoot?

Pink Ranger Slayer: Are they here with you?

Ginger Foutley: They sure are. I'll have them come.

She called them and brought them over.

Darren Patterson: It's awesome seeing you all here.

Deirdre: It sure is.

Macie: Yeah.

Horsea: Maria, can I use some Moisturizer?

Squidward: Why do you need that?

Horsea: Because I like to moisturize.

Maria: Sure. (BURPS) Scuse me.

Courtney Gripling: You okay?

Maria: Just bloated.

Me: Long story on that.

Maria got out her moisturizer and gave it to Horsea for her.

Horsea: Thanks.

Horsea put it on.

Me: Sorry we have to come so urgently like this. But I think you already know what's going on here right?

Deirdre: Yeah we sure do.

Me: Sorry Miranda is causing you all so much grief.

Grizzly: Is there anything fun to do around here?

Grizzaka: Before we kick the bitch's ass?

Ginger Foutley: Well we just like to hang out and have some fun in the library. That's about it.

Me: I pretty much know the feeling myself.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah ever since my brother got his powers he was always studying hard trying to control them.

Me: It's not easy. But I did have a lot of good times with all my friends as I was doing so.

Ginger Foutley: I remember that too.

Moondancer: That is cool though. I was always studying too as well.

Commando Man: So do Laney and Twilight.

Laney: Yeah I have been known as a bookworm. But it's cool.

Twilight Sparkle: I learn a lot from books myself too.

Ginger Foutley: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is. Camie: Yep.

Billy Numerous: After this, we should take you to Twilight's library.

Grand Duke Minion: You'll like what you see.

Ginger Foutley: I would like that.

Me: She has an amazing selection of books and you can learn a lot about magic there.

Starlight Glimmer: It's true. Also you would be amazed at what we learned about friendship and more.

Me: Yeah.

Tyrone McGee: It got quiet all of a sudden. Maybe the bitch is subdued.

Me: Hmm. It might be the calm before the storm.

Qin: Maybe.

Eli: Bro is right. It's the calm before the storm.

Camie: Yeah.

Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster: Guys, she isn't subdued.

Beautiful Gorgeous: It's the fucking opposite!

WE HEARD A SCREAM OF RAGE!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: I think the staff added more fuel to the fire!

Me: Okay we got to get everyone out of here and then we can launch the battle!

Nico: Right!

We got everyone to safety.

Camie: Everyone is safe.

Eret: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

Miranda is REALLY TEARING THE PLACE APART IN FURIOUS

RAGE!

Then the spirits of the schools of the world came and then they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof of the building and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Miranda Killgallen you are under arrest!

Miranda Killgallen: On what charges?

Me: Oh I don't know. Assault and battery and blackmail and crimes too numerous to count!

Dark Laser: I hope you had fun assaulting the staff.

Space Kook: It'll be the last time you do so!

Miranda Killgallen: I will kill you for ruining me!

Qin: Bring it on bitch!

Nico: Yeah! You are a monster!

Then The Rowdyruff Boys, Gameface, Electropede, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Count Nocturne, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer, Marionette Shadow, Manta Bayarsh, Kerbero Gangan, Evil Vespa Woman, Evil Desert Man, Evil Bubble Man, Bond Man, Millipede Pete, Yost Molten Man, Gost of Merlin, Mortimer Mouse, Yost Executioner, and Two Face appeared.

Nico: The Rowdyruff Boys, Gameface, Electropede, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Count Nocturne, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer, Marionette Shadow, Manta Bayarsh, Kerbero Gangan, Evil Vespa Woman, Evil Desert Man, Evil Bubble Man, Bond Man, Millipede Pete, Yost Molten Man, Gost of Merlin, Mortimer Mouse, Yost Executioner, and Two Face.

Brick: Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: You guys wouldn't have happened to Black Gate the Prime Version of Doomsday, would you?

Brick: Nah, It wasn't me or my bros.

Gameface: Wasn't me either.

Count Nocturne: We'll just have to keep looking.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Nico): We heard you went to another planet.

Electropede: What was it?

J.D. 2: It was called Zymphoquora. It's a planet in the Unknown Zone.

He told everyone about it and it was awesome.

Electropede: Wow! That is amazing!

?: I'll say.

A figure came out and it was WEATHER MACHINE MONSTER from episode 5 of Operation Overdrive!

---

Moltor created a weather control device that began to malfunction when introduced to human technology without proper configuration and thus began to turn the entire area into a frozen wasteland.

The five main DriveMax Zords were buried in ice and snow and fell into a deep crevice when Mack ejected from the Zords and they were later salvaged by the Drill Driver.

Soon after, the malfunctioning Weather Machine transformed into a rogue robotic humanoid monster, which gave the Rangers a hard time, until it was destroyed by the DriveMax Megazord Drill Formation when it attacked its blowhole

---

Mack: Weather Machine Monster!

Weather Machine Monster: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made when Moltor made a weather control device and it malfuntioned and then it turned the area into a frozen wasteland.

Weather Machine Monster: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yeah that was awesome though.

Connor McKnight: Aren't you based on the Blizzard Force Megazord?

Weather Machine Monster: The one that's only a toy? I am.

Me: That's right I remember that. That is cool.

Qin: It sure is awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Lucca, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys - Nico's rescue and battling 2016's Lex Luthor and Doomsday and Sakura Knudson transforming

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were first.

Butch: (to Lucca) Nico's rescue involved battling 2016's Lex Luthor and Doomsday.

Boomer: And Sakura Knudson transforming.

Lucca: You should have seen what went down it was so awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was! We took them both down and Sakura transformed. It was so wild!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was! We were so amazed!

Sunburn: Yeah it was really cool!

Blue-Eyes White Dragon agreed too.

Brick: Wow that is awesome! Lets do it!

TIME FIRE MAGISWORD!

Lucca used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

## Margo (Loud House), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Firewing Pegasus, Rotwood and Brad Morton VS Gameface - Battling Another Wildberry Princess and Another Bane

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) Nico, Laney's team, Bane's team, and the others did good battling Another Wildberry Princess. And Another Bane as well.

Margo: Yeah they sure did and we found out something amazing about the Another Bane. We found out that she was really Carmen Diego, Bane's daughter.

Gameface: WOW! I didn't know Bane had a daughter.

Rainbow Dash: She is really awesome. She calls herself Lady Carnage and she went through the same sort of chemical project Bane went through.

Scootaloo: Except it's called Project Tomyrus, Named after the Queen of Iran that killed Cyrus the Great back in 530 B.C.

Gameface: Wow! That is amazing!

Whirlwind: We all were amazed ourselves by it.

Firewing Pegasus: That is really amazing that she has the same experiences as her father.

Gameface: That is really cool! Lets do it!

FOOTBALL FORCE MAGISWORD!

Margo used her ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and fire and smashed him down.

## Marceline the Vampire Queen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Vampire Lord, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturn - Lincoln's rescue

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Connecticut. How was it?

Marceline: It was really fun and amazing and we went there and stopped James Carver and it was awesome.

Princess Luna: It sure was a most amazing endeavor.

Moondust: We sucked his mind dry and sent him back to prison.

Snowdrop: That was awesome.

Gari: Yeah it sure was.

Blackout: He was no match for all of us.

Vampire Lord: No he sure wasn't.

Count Nocturne: That is good that you stopped him. Lets do it!

DARK MOON MAGISWORD!

Marceline activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Archlord Zerato, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan - Meeting a Gene-slammer for B.E.S. Covered Core

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan (to Gaz): I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for B.E.S. Covered Core. What's her name?

Gaz: Her name is Milan Long and she is a really amazing and skilled girl.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy she sure is and she has an amazing and powerful skill for technology.

Cozy Glow: And her story is cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Milan, Wei Sisters, what's the stories you have on why you hate Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and NO MA'AM with a blazing passion?

Angela Wei: (Irish Accent) I was hoping you would ask that, but here goes. You already know without a doubt that Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and NO MA'AM are absolute scum, but one day, we were all with Lincoln, and we were doing some shopping for Mrs. Loud, since Luna, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lucy, and Lily were with their friends, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for another attempt on Lincoln's life because of their dark sides. But, as we were getting ready to head back to The Loud House, Lincoln caught the stench of a bunch of unwashed pigs and smelly cheapskate, and we saw who it was coming after us: Flip, Lewis Travolta, The Wet Bandits, and NO MA'AM. We had absolutely had it with them, so we pounced on them and pummeled them into the dirt, and Lincoln tied them up with red energy ropes fired from his massive white angel wings, and we called the cops and they got taken away.

Nico: I expect this sort of thing from Flip and Lewis Travolta, but The Wet Bandits and NO MA'AM also joining in as well? Those guys are literally that stupid!

Milan Long: They sure are, and that's why Flip and Lewis Travolta are two of the biggest jerks that Royal Woods has ever had the displeasure of knowing. Okay, now for my story, I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like Becky's ordeal with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the

state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Kerbero Gangan: Geez! Lisa really had a nasty habit of pissing people off there.

Hex: You're not kidding there.

Archlord Zerato: And Lincoln was very serious about his threat to turn her into an Enemy of the State there. But she just keeps coming back for more.

Kerbero Gangan: She sure was asking for trouble! Lets do it!

SKULL FIREBALL MAGISWORD!

Gaz used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, Magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Megarock Dragon, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede - Lewa's final mission

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) Today was Lewa's final mission. And now, we've covered all the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Paula: We sure have and it was really awesome that we did.

Applejack: YEEHAW! But we still have the rest of the Another

Villains running around.

Apple Bloom: But we're going to be ready for them.

Flashwing: And it will be so awesome.

Megarock Dragon roared in agreement.

Electropede: That is for sure. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING SOCCER MAGISWORD!

She used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Red She-Hulk, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dark Magician Girl, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost - Fluttershy crying hard because of a horrible nightmare

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) Fluttershy was crying hard because of a horrible nightmare. At least it wasn't because of a jerk this time.

Red She-Hulk: That's true. But poor Fluttershy. She was so distraught because of fear from it.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she was really scared and traumatized by it.

Starshine Sparkle: Poor Fluttershy. She wouldn't take part in Nico's rescue, or the Ambassador Mission because she was crying so hard.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there.

Black Knight Ghost: Poor Fluttershy. Also did Lincoln really explode out of the training grounds and went to rescue one of his guardian angels from prison?

Spyro: He sure did. It's a really ugly story.

Dark Magician Girl: Yeah she was locked up for a crime she didn't commit and Lincoln busted her out and freed her and put the real culprit behind bars.

Black Knight Ghost: Oh man! Lets do it!

KNIGHT MAGIC MAGISWORD!

Red She-Hulk used her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

## Mera of Atlantis, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco - Poor Fluttershy had a horrible dream

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Poor Fluttershy had a horrible dream. What was it about?

Mera: She saw all her animal friends turn into The Thing. She watched The Thing with Lincoln last night before bed and it really scared her to the point where she had terrible nightmares.

Fluttershy: It was horrible! I was so scared.

Tornado Bolt: Fluttershy didn't sleep good at all last night and she was crying in her cottage the whole day.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was awful.

Stealth Elf: We never have seen Fluttershy cry that much before.

Number 83: Galaxy Queen: Yeah that was a lot of tears.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Poor Fluttershy. It was just a nightmare. It wasn't real.

Fluttershy: I know. But it was so horrible.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I know but it's not real. Okay. Lets do it!

OARFISH MAELSTROM MAGISWORD!

Mera used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Thing, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Victorica, Angel of Bravery, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer - Ginger is an amazing and smart girl

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to. Thing) Ginger is an amazing and smart girl. And friendly too.

Thing: She sure is and she and her friends have done so much too.

Princess Celestia: They sure have and it's so awesome and cool.

King Solar: I think it's amazing that she has done so much for her school and friends and family.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there. She is a smart and giving girl too.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Too bad there are others that hate her.

Victorica: I agree there too. They need to be taught a less.

Stonedozer: You got that right. Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

ROCK STORM MAGISWORD!

Thing used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and rock and smashed him down.

---

## Taylor (Loud House), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh - Ginger's friends are awesome

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Ginger's friends are awesome. They're gonna love it with us.

Taylor: Boy they sure are and Ginger is a sweet caring girl that did a lot.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh she sure is a sweet girl.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) She sure is and she is a really smart girl that knows so much.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: She sure is a great girl there.

Terra Firma: Courtney Grippling is a smart girl too.

Manta Bayarsh: She sure is and I'm glad she learned her lesson. Lets do it!

FIRESTORM BULL MAGISWORD!

Taylor used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Style Queen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Chloe, Anne Marie, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow - Miranda needs to be taught a massive lesson in humility

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) Miranda needs to be taught a massive lesson in humility. And in pain!

Style Queen: That is for sure! She gives all loving daughters everywhere a bad name.

Rarity: Indeed! I may be a rich girl but I don't let it go to my head like that!

Sweetie Belle: But she is definitely a mild version of Lila Rossi!

Gill Grunt: I agree there!

Chloe: You got that right! She is a monster in the making.

Anne Marie: I agree there too.

Marionette Shadow: I agree there. She must be stopped or it's déjà-vu all over again. Lets do it!

FASHION THREAD MAGISWORD!

Style Queen used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and thread and smashed him down.

---

Cheryl VS Evil Vespa Woman

---

Evil Vespa Woman was next.

Evil Vespa Woman: Time to feel the sting!

Cheryl: It will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Evil Vespa Woman down.

---

Arrowette VS Evil Desert Man

---

Evil Desert Man was next.

Evil Desert Man: You'll Get Sand in your eyes.

Arrowette: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and arrows and smashed him down.

---

Melody (Pokemon) VS Evil Bubble Man

---

Evil Bubble Man was next.

Evil Bubble Man: This is gonna be so awesome.

Melody: I'm going to have fun.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Fat Albert VS Bond Man

---

Bond Man was next.

Bond Man: This is gonna be fun.

Fat Albert: Oh it will be dude!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Aussa the Earth Charmer VS Millipede Pete

Millipede Pete was next.

Millipede Pete: You ready for me?

Aussa: I'm always ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and earth and smashed him down.

## Catherine Windsor VS Yost Molten Man

Yost Molten Man was next.

Yost Molten Man: Time to burn.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I'm ready for you.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Ms. Spell VS Ghost of Merlin

The Ghost of Merlin was next.

Ghost of Merlin: This will be magical.

Ms. Spell: It will be very fun.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Babs Bunny VS Mortimer Mouse

---

Mortimer Mouse was next.

Mortimer Mouse: I hope you're ready for this.

Babs Bunny: Oh this will be fun.

She fired waves of carrots and smashed him down.

---

Sally VS Yost Executioner

---

Yost Executioner was next.

Yost Executioner: This is gonna be really fun.

Sally: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yelan VS Two Face

---

Two Face was next.

Two Face: I'm ready for this.

Yelan: Oh it will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, J.D. Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Camie, Leina Vance, Cassidy, Zarya, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Weather Monster

Weather Monster was next.

Weather Monster: Boy that planet you were on must've been really something!

Me: It was incredible! Zymphoquora was a gas giant planet bigger than the Sun and it was amazing.

Sakura Knudson: It was amazing seeing a planet that big in another part of the universe we never went to.

Camie: It sure was cool seeing it.

Leina Vance: We all were amazed when we saw it and it was so fun going there.

Cassidy: We all were amazed too.

Zarya: It sure was fun going there. And we destroyed Lex Luthor and Doomsday. This was the Lex Luthor that got his head blasted off by J.D.

Weather Monster: Whoa! How did he do that?

Me: 50 Caliber pistol blast to the head. Blew it clear off his shoulders.

Eli: That was so awesome.

Weather Monster: Boy it sure was.

Souji: And this is gonna be so awesome.

Weather Monster: It sure will. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for the Winx Club. They were for the following:

Stella (Winx Club): A female Sun Fairy Familiar named Elly, she has the powers of light and light magic.

Bloom: A female Dragon Flame Fairy Familiar named Sorni-Nai, she has the powers of fire and fire magic.

Flora: A female Nature Fairy Familiar named Zephyranthes, she has the powers of nature and nature magic.

Musa: A female Sound Fairy Familiar named Victoria, she has the powers of sound and sound magic.

Tecna: A female Tech Fairy Familiar named Zenith, she has the powers of technology and tech magic.

Roxy: A female Earth Fairy Familiar named Lillianna, she has the powers of Earth and Earth magic.

And Layla (Winx Club): A female Water Fairy Familiar named Firtha, she has the powers of water and water magic.

I teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

They turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Kabuto team: HENSHIN!

Computer: HENSHIN!

They transformed.

Kabuto Riders: CAST OFF!

Computer: CAST OFF! CHANGE BEETLE/DRAGONFLY/BEE/ STAG BEETLE/FIREFLY!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Too bad this isn't a Worm Battle or it would be fun to show you how heavy my weighted coat is Sis.

Sakura Knudson: Is your jacket really that heavy?

Souji: It sure is. When we had Nokama's missions his jacket was taken off for facing them and it was so heavy that it left a huge crater in the ground.

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! That is amazing!

Me: I know. The worms and the Kabuto Riders were moving so fast that it basically made it look like time was standing still.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That is awesome!

Mack: No kidding.

Me: Yep. Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL BLASTER!

Kabuto Team: Rider Kick!

Computer: RIDER KICK!

The Riders jumped and kicked him with incredible force.

We fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then fired a blast of energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Weather Monster you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers and Riders that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped!

Gia: You're going down, bitch!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Me: And it's gonna hurt real bad!

Kamen Ride: KirameiRed!

Kamen Ride: KirameiBlue!

Kamen Ride: KirameiGreen!

Kamen Ride: KirameiYellow!

Kamen Ride: KirameiPink!

Kamen Ride: KirameiSilver!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers, Tsukasa turned into Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiramagers!

Maria: Time for some backup. (BELCH) Sorry.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SHADOW FURY 6!

She summoned General Schwarz, Evil Pharaoh Man, Dark Riku, Beard Deer, Klomp and Evil Skarr along with Shade, Evil Shade Man, Evil Shadow Man, Dark Signers and all the Darkness members.

We went at her and pulverized and smashed her all over!

Goatmon, Panda King, Soundwave and Blaster used the Planet X, Digital World and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced

Goatmon and Panda King's powers, Soundwave's weapons and Blaster's weapons 100-fold.

Goatmon and Soundwave: GOAT BAT BLAST!

Panda King and Blaster: FLAME FU BLAST WAVE!

Force of Darkness and Dark Laser: DARKNESS LASER SHOT!

Mischief of Ice and Loki: ICE MISCHIEF BLAST!

Parent of Lightning and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Lasers of Fury and Living Laser: LASERS OF FORCE BLAST!

Clones of Doom and Billy Numerous: CLONE BOMB SHOWER STORM!

Mars Mole Power and Mole Man: MARS MOLE BLAST!

Bears of Iron and Grizzly: BEARS OF IRON BLAST!

Super Krypton Force and Pinky & The Brain: SUPER KRYPTON BLAST!

Skating Ice Storm and Golden Glider: SKATING ICE FORCE BLAST!

Explosive Fury of Lightning and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE FURY BLAST!

Mercury Force and Space Kook: MERCURY FORCE BLAST!

Earth Planet Force and Quakemon: EARTH PLANET FORCE BLAST!

Magic of the Cards and Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster: MAGIC OF THE CARDS BLAST!

Saiyan Wrath and Raizen: SAIYAN WRATH BLAST!

Owls of Wisdom and Power and Grand Duke's Minions:

WALLFLOWER OWL SHOT!

Classic Cartoon Fury and Peg Leg Pete: CLASSIC CARTOON FURY BLAST!

Avatar of Elements and Grizzaka: AVATAR OF ELEMENTS BLAST!

Uria Sacred Flame and Pink Ranger Slayer: URIA SACRED FLAME SHOT!

Copper Amazon Power and Copper Cranium: COPPER AMAZON POWER BLAST!

Volcanic Dragon Ball Power and Evil Magma Man: VOLCANIC DRAGONBALL POWER BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fried a massive energy and elements blast.

Ginger, Courtney Gripling, Twilight Sparkle, Nico and me: ELEMENTS OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BEAUTY PRODUCT ELEMENT STYLE: MOISTURIZER!

Jessica Shannon: BEAUTY PRODUCT STING STYLE: PRIMER!

Peni Parker: BEAUTY PRODUCT WEB STYLE: CONCEALER!

Entrapta: BEAUTY PRODUCT LIGHTNING STYLE: FACE POWDER!

Perfuma: BEAUTY PRODUCT NATURE STYLE: CHEEK COLORING!

Frosta: BEAUTY PRODUCT ICE STYLE: LIPSTICK!

Hilda: BEAUTY PRODUCT FIRE STYLE: LIP BALM!

Yuna: BEAUTY PRODUCT WATER STYLE: MASCARA!

Julie: BEAUTY PRODUCT EARTH STYLE: HIGHLIGHTER!

Chie: BEAUTY PRODUCT WIND STYLE: EYE SHADOW!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said products.

Lincoln and his harem: BEAUTY PRODUCT FINAL SMASH: BEAUTY BLASTER!

They fired a barrage of beauty products at Miranda Killgallen which left her ruined beautywise.

Jackie Wren fired a dark purple energy blast which tied up Miranda Killgallen, and after we gave all of the evidence of Miranda Killgallen's heartless actions against Ginger and everyone in school, she was expelled and put in one of the black vans that took her away to The Charon Reform School.

Jackie Wren: Good riddance, you heartless bitch.

Nico: Have fun at The Charon Reform School, you're in for one miserable time there. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Buenttrada to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William

Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Buenttrada.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Buenttrada of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Buenttrada, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Buenttrada: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels, she unholstered her massive White Night Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Buenttrada, she left ice blue energy, ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels with every step.

Kristjana

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Buenttrada: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and snow surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, ice angels, and White Night Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Buenttrada: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

(ICELANDIC DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair and fur cap, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels surrounding her, she has White Night Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has White Night Dragon with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links. Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless ice blue top, long light blue skirt with jewels encrusted around the waist, light blue pants, marine blue legwarmers, marine blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels on the coattails, and on the back is White Night Dragon surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue angel wings with light blue tips on the marine aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips. Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive White Night Dragon-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into White Night Dragon's Arctic White Night Draconic Phoenix Icelandic Arctic Greatsword of White Night Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and White Night Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the marine blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of White Night Dragon's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below White Night Dragon that said, "Kristjana

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of White Night Dragon, Master of Icelandic Snow and Ice, Loving Elder Sister of Sonnya, Laniya, Zeniya, and Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Ornismon, Destroyer of Buenttrada of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, and The White Night"

クリシュナ Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn、ホワイトナイトドラゴン のジーンスラマー、アイスランドの雪と氷のマスター、ソーニャ、ラニヤ、ゼニヤ、および キニヤ の愛情深い姉聖ギドラの惑星の騎士団、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、白夜のマスター

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WHITE NIGHT DRAGON-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-White Night Dragon-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Buenttrada saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful marine blue energy blast with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels at Buenttrada, which hit him and pushed him back and he also felt the cold chill of death on him, but this really pissed him off now.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Kristjana's transformed.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Buenttrada, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's ice cold death.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow White Night Dragon Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow White Night Dragon Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of the White Night Dragon, Buenttrada.

Me: Let's get him, Kristjana, this asshole doesn't deserve to live not a single second further.

I then transformed into Super Angel Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix and unholstered Phoenixcalibur and my Sword of Harmony. Suddenly, Phoenixcalibur, The Sword of Harmony, and all the greatswords I'd gotten in the past treasure battles began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, and Aurora, and when it emerged, it was transformed into J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors embedded and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large golden wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the golden hilt with large rainbow gem embedded in its forehead and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony, longer midnight black handle, four large golden phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large golden wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel.

Me: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) Whoa, now this is really awesome, I've got a brand-new massive greatsword.

Suddenly, I felt a sharp pain on my head, and then, large rainbow wolf ears grew on my head, my rainbow-colored nails grew into claws, I had a Third Eye with rainbow iris open up on my forehead with the phoenix with the emblem of The Ebonwu Squadron emblazoned on my forehead, I was still tall at 7'9" in height, and I still had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, I now have on gold weighted metal bands on my massive biceps and thighs, I now have ten planets and stars orbiting around my legs, and I also now have small planets orbiting around my fingers like rings, I have on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Xelnaga, Eternity, Cosmos, and Universe Kanjis in its claws on my normal ears, I also had a phoenix and mermaid with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Xelnaga, Eternity, Cosmos, and Universe Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below my orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with rainbow crystal links from my Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links of my Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love.

I still had on my red, orange, and yellow Hawaiian shirt with fire on it and the symbols of all the peppers in the world, rainbow version of He-Man 2002's loincloth, rainbow fire pants with the elements on them, black leather knee-high combat boots with gold armor covering them, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbow fire and elemental forces on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the symbols of the elemental forces, I still had my massive rainbow elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips on the feathers, and then, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips grew and sprouted out from my butt. I still have on my large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on my wrists, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle on my waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on my left hip. The rainbow kanji below the phoenix got an upgrade too, and the new rainbow kanji now said, "James Dean Knudson, Powerful Former Leader Now Second-In-Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Archenemy of Lord Drakkon and Dark Phoenix, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice"

ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌーソン、強力な元リーダーであり、現在はチーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの副司令官、全能の金色の心で愛する多くの妻の将来の夫、多くの子供たちの金色の心を愛する父、金色の心で愛するラウド家の兄弟、そして多くの人世界中の友人、そして宇宙中の多くの友人と人々、黒い門のマスター、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、保護者、防衛者、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、アンド・ビヨンド、友情とエレメンツの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、ドラコン卿とダーク・フェニックスの大敵、救いようのない黒心悪党の破壊者、悪の破壊者、モンスターの破壊者、力に飢えたろくでなし、そしてマニアックな暴君、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、そして友情、希望、愛、勇気、そしてジュの

神スティック

Lincoln: Whoa, and you not only also got large rainbow wolf ears on your head and eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips, J.D., but your whole wardrobe's gotten quite the upgrade.

Me: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) Now, this is really cool. Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your fucking blood!

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and I went after Buenttrada who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Buenttrada and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and we attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Then, I scratched and slashed at him with my claws drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Buenttrada took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Buenttrada began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Nico: Watch it, you guys, now Buenttrada has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Buenttrada fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Kristjana and I, and we dodged it.

Lincoln: Kristjana, J.D., hang on.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of demonic and insane out of control laughter in the air and everyone saw a figure charge at Kristjana and I with murder on his mind, but I grabbed him with one of my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails and tossed him away, and we saw who it was that tried to kill me and Kristjana: it was a 21-year-old man with long pitch black hair going down to his neck, deathly pale skin, red eyes filled with out-of-control insanity and the sclera of his eyes are dark red, he had a demonic smirk on his face and he has fangs, he was dressed in a long black coat, white dress shirt and necklace with red brooch, black pants, black knee-high boots, and in his right hand is a Chinese Dao with a 7'0" massive and long curved blade and three edges going down the blade from the main tip and yellow dragon etched on it, gold bar for the crossguard, red gem embedded in the hilt, longer brown handle, and large gold sphere with demonic eye etched on it for the pommel and tied to the pommel is a red tassel, it was Damian Constantine, the deranged, evil, psychopathic, out-of-control, deranged lunatic and enemy of Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres.

When Buster Bunny and his friends saw their old enemy here, they did extreme wild takes.

Lincoln: So, we finally meet, Damian Constantine.

Damian Constantine: And now, I shall kill every last one of you. You won't have to worry about being in The Ridonculous Race… , 'CAUSE I WILL MAKE SURE THAT NONE OF YOU LIVE TO SEE THAT VERY DAY, AND SOON, I SHALL DESTROY ALL OF MANKIND AND EVERY LAST PATHETIC LIVING THING ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET! (CACKLING DEMONICALLY AND OUT-OF CONTROL)

WHAT A INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED-UP, DEMONIC, OUT-OF-CONTROL, PSYCHOPATHIC FUCK!

Suddenly, we saw Krillby and Yelmut appear before us and kick

Damian Constantine hard in the face.

Krillby: (Girl's voice) (British Accent) Don't worry about dealing with this undead monster, Lincoln. We got him, we'll send him running back to The Netherworld.

Yelmut: (Girl's voice) (British Accent) taking care of King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Buenttrada.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mara and Mary Valentine. Make sure that psycho is beaten to an inch of his blood-crazed life.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Buenttrada from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Buenttrada and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Buenttrada's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Me: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) Thanks for the save, Lincoln, and we finally meet the very psycho who's caused Buster and his friends from Acme Acres and The Z-Fighters a ton of trouble long ago. Now, Kristjana, shall we end this bastard for good?

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow White Night Dragon Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow White Night Dragon Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, J.D.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and I sent Buenttrada flying into the air, and then, we prepared our combo to put an end to Buenttrada.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Me: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX

WHITE NIGHT DRAGON KAMEHAMEHA!

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and I fired two massive rainbow and ice blue energy Kamehameha waves with ice, snow, elemental forces, elemental dragons, elemental phoenixes, elemental and ice angels, and they hit Buenttrada, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Kristjana and I drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Kristjana and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent, and my new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, rainbow wolf ears, and massive rainbow elemental angel wings are permanent.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Buenttrada once and for all, J.D.

Me: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kristjana.

Suddenly, Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around my wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against my massive pecs and her stomach pressed against my eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to my face, and I wrapped my abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as I leaned down to Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, we kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on my massive pecs, and behind them was a Phoenix, Angel, and White Night Dragon flying in the air, and everyone saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind us and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Kristjana and I absorbed the elements and we came back to everyone as the display and White Night Dragon vanished.

Nico: Oh man, oh man, Kristjana, J.D., that was one really awesome and epic battle you fought against that religious fanatic.

Me: Thanks, Nico.

Then, Mara and Mary Valentine were done beating up Damian Constantine, and Lincoln then drove his massive greatsword right through Damian Constantine's chest and as Lincoln removed his massive greatsword, Damian Constantine fell to the ground and he was in a pool of his own blood. Suddenly, we saw him rise up from the ground like a zombie, and the sword mark on his chest sealed up, but his blood didn't go back into his body, instead it burned to ashes in the sun.

Nico: Buster certainly wasn't kidding, you really can't die because of The Curse of Devil's Point, and you're like some kind of undead zombie.

Lincoln: You sure caused us some trouble, but let me make this clear to you, Damian Constantine, we had since been made aware of your return and we're more than ready for you. Come the day of The Ridonculous Race, you're going to pay for every last one of your crimes against mankind and all life on Earth with your own blood.

Me: That's for sure.

Damian Constantine: No, no! You will all die here, right here, RIGHT NOW!

Damian Constantine went even more insane and tried to attack us, but Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which hit Damian Constantine in the chest and it sent him into a portal that led straight to Hell, and it closed as soon as he fell inside.

Lincoln: That'll keep him out of our hair until the day of The

Ridonculous Race. (To Mara and Mary Valentine) And it's so good to see you again, Mara and Mary Valentine.

Mara Valentine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blonde hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blonde angel wings, she's dressed in purple clothes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with air, earth, water, fire, Harpie Lady Monsters, and cockatrice on the coattails and on the back is Krillby and the Harpie Lady Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Krillby-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Krillby etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large Krillby heads for the crossguard, large dark red gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Krillby heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large Krillby heads for the pommel.

And Mary Valentine reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blonde hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful blonde angel wings, she's dressed in purple clothes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with air, earth, water, fire, Harpie Lady Monsters, and monsters on the coattails and on the back is Krillby and the Harpie Lady Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Yelmut-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Yelmut etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Yelmut heads for the crossguard, large blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Yelmut heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large Yelmut heads for the pommel.

Mara Valentine: You too, Lincoln.

Mary Valentine: It's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mara Valentine and Mary Valentine and he hugged them, and Mara Valentine and Mary Valentine are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mara Valentine: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Mary Valentine: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh man, and so do we. The Krillby Gene-

Slammer is Mara Valentine and the Yelmut Gene-Slammer is Mary Valentine, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and his classmates in French, and they're also members of The Duel Monsters Heroes. They're masters of The Harpie Deck, and are known as The Harpie Lady Duo. Lincoln made them Harpie Lady-themed bikinis, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips. Plus, they're also the twin sisters of Mai Valentine and they hate Al Bundy with a blazing passion.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea you had twin sisters, Mai.

Me: Same here.

Mai: I didn't get a chance to introduce you guys to them, and now, I know why: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed them. If I wasn't already that mad at Giovanni before, what he did to my twin sisters just absolutely riled me up.

Mara and Mary went up to Mai, and they hugged her, and she hugged them back.

Mara Valentine: I know, but it's so good to see you again, Mai.

Mary Valentine: Same here, big sis.

Mai: You too, girls. So, how'd you girls find out Damian finally came after us?

Mara Valentine: We followed the trail of blood he always leaves behind. I mean, seriously, why would someone even want to leave a trail of blood like that, he's just giving himself away.

Lincoln: For the person who calls himself "The Nightmare of Acme Acres and Plague of Mankind", he's an amateur. And now that you two are here.

Lincoln first went up to Mara Valentine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln then went up to Mary Valentine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Mara Valentine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mara and Mary Valentine with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Mara Valentine and Mary Valentine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mara Valentine and Mary Valentine.

Mara Valentine and Mary Valentine had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Looks like we'll be running into more of your Guardian Angels during our fights against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and speaking of, tomorrow, the next member is Jaxuana, which means you and I are up next, Sonnya.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Yes, we'll make Jaxuana pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will.

Lincoln: And we won't have anymore interruptions from Damian, that energy blast I hit him with had put a curse on him, and it'll keep him in Hell until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: Nice one. Say, Lincoln, which B.E.S. are you hoping to meet next on your rescue?

Lincoln: I already know who's next for tomorrow, Nico: Ramona Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Crystal Core.

Becky Long: We're so going to enjoy seeing Ramona once again, Lincoln. But, this also means we'll be running into another enemy of me and my sisters.

Lincoln: I know. But, we'll be ready for them.

Black Knight Ghost: That bitch got what was coming to her.

Stonedozer: Now she'll be in reform school for a long time.

Me: That's for sure!

Marionette Shadow: (to Ginger) Now, let's show you Twilight's library.

Manta Bayarsh: After we tuck Maria in.

Maria: (BELCH)

Ryugu Tamatebacco: She needs to feel less bloated.

Me: That ridewatch really did a number oon her.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: But still great job today everyone.

Ginger Foutley: It was so awesome helping you guys.

Me: Glad you like it.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) Queen Bees better beware or we're going to come for you.

Me: Yeah you got that right.

We went back home and showed Ginger Twilight's Library and it was cool and awesome and Ginger was going to love it. We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

As Told By Ginger was a great show.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue

Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez And Laney Sonnya Romanov along with Pyros, Boxcars, Gargantua Blarrg. Señor Cayenne, Vorash and Firebird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera) and we're going to Lynn's Table for an awesome humiliation session and we're going to celebrate rescuing those turned into Another Omnitrix Aliens. Also we're going to battle Another Emerald Princess and Another Pyros. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Luxray and her name is Nefertiri Anck Su Namuh and she is from Egypt.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of White Night Dragon and Nico VS Jaxuana

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

Tennessee, and we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad scientist named Nicholas Truett. Long ago, he was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, Nicholas Truett has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago. And for tomorrow, we're going to meet the next of the B.E.S. Gene-Slammers, this time, it's Ramona Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Crystal Core and one of the Long Sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like her eldest sister, Becky Long, and her other sisters, Ramona Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power, and when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Crystal Core, she also gained powerful water powers, and just like Becky and her sisters, Ramona is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade. Plus, during the Exercise Scene, we're going to learn a dark secret as to how Becky Long and her sisters wound up becoming braindead when they were four years old, and it's a dark family secret she and her sisters, along with their parents have kept hidden for all those years.

Get ready for a while undersea adventure as we head out to meet the awesome heroes of Shark Tale and we're going to battle the dark side of Lino and help Oscar and Lenny and friends take him down.

See you next time

# UNDERWATER SEA SHARKS AND FUN

This chapter is based on Shark Tale

At Lynn's Table was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln,

Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez And Laney Sonnya Romanov along with Pyros, Boxcars, Thraxx (Secret of Evermore), Señor Cayenne (oc), Arachne (Scooby Doo) and The Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera) and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue and humiliation session as well as to celebrate the end of the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Nico: To the end of the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

We cheered!

Leeli: That was so fun!

Katara: Yeah it sure was!

Zhuqiaomon: We all had a lot of fun on those.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Lola: Yeah! That was awesome and epic.

Zhuqiaomon: We all had lots of fun on those.

Me: Boy did we ever.

Nico: Zhuqiaomon, I want to thank you, Pyros, and your teams for coming.

Zhuqiaomon: It's not a problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure is. Especially with humiliating the jerks too.

I fired waves of energy and they formed into pie bombs and they hit the jerks and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were burned and huge clouds of coins exploded out.

Eli: Take that jerkwads!

Nico: Katara, how's it feel to be married to Aang?

Katara: It feels amazing Nico. Aang is a great man and is an amazing Avatar too.

Qin: He sure is. After everything you all went through together you deserve a happy ending.

Camie: I agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah I agree there myself.

Rarity: Oh indeed there darlings. That is so amazing.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Especially after all the people you lost.

Me: Yeah that was a horrible war. Countless people died and the Air Nomads were teetering on the razors edge of extinction.

Nico: No kidding.

Katara: That was awful. I can't believe that all that happened.

Xenia: None of us can.

Amity Blight: That is so awful that all that happened.

Me: I blame Ozai, Azulon and Sozin for it all. They deserved to be destroyed and sent to the black gates.

Laney: I agree there. Those three are pure evil incarnate.

Me: Yeah. If Azulon and Sozin return they are DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates. Sozin started the war and no way are we going to let his crimes go unpunished. But being trapped in Limbo like he is for all the atrocities he committed is in my opinion a fate worse than death.

Sakura Knudson: What happened to him?

Me: Look.

I showed a viewing window and we saw Sozin's mutilated soul. He looked like a mangled up and completely damaged mess.

Qin: Whoa.

Camie: That is horrible.

Sakura Knudson: What happened to him? Why does he look like that?

Me: Because of the sheer level of evil of the atrocities and war crimes he committed he damaged his soul beyond all forms of repair and he is now eternally trapped in Limbo as this damaged mess for all eternity and he will never cross over to the other side.

Qin: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Geez!

Nico: That is what we call a fate worse than death.

Eli: Yeah.

Laney: Scary.

Wendy Sapphira: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was awesome though.

Nico: Ginger's a nice girl.

Me: She sure is.

Aylene Carter: And we gave Miranda what was coming to her.

Lola: And that is a trip to reform school. A One Way Trip.

Nico: She caused a lot of damage.

Me: She sure did.

Eli: She deserves ever second she gets in prison.

Qin: That's for sure. Wonder how she is liking it.

In the Charon Prison, Miranda was screaming in rage as she was watching stupid pathetic TV Shows in her solitary confinement cell.

Miranda Killgallen: (SCREAMS IN RAGE) TURN IT OFF! (SMASHES HER HEAD AGAINST THE WALLS) I CAN'T STAND IT! TURN IT OFF!

Mr. Rogers: It's okay to feel sad sometimes.

Miranda Killgallen: TURN IT OFF! KILL ME! KILL ME!

She was completely miserable there!

But she had it coming.

Me: Well we'll never know then.

Nico: How are you feeling, Maria?

Maria: Much better. That Duck Kong Ridewatch made me really hungry.

Me: Must be an unexpected side effect of it's use. Plucky Duck did tell me he ate over 50 billion burgers at that size.

Nico: WHOA! That is intense!

Lola: I know.

Nico: That's true.

Maria: Boy that was a lot of burgers I ate though.

Me: Yeah you were hungry.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: This is to celebrate us FINALLY defeating all the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Me: That was so fun though.

Nico: It sure was.

Sora Phaaze: You guys had a lot of fun with those.

Me: We sure did. We faced Another Aliens and predators.

Sougo: I wonder why Swartz didn't do all 10,000 of Ben 10,000's aliens?

Me: Probably too many of them all in one sitting.

Nico: Sure, we've had fun fighting them. But all good things must come to an end.

Me: Yeah that's true but it was still fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: We had lots of fun on all of them.

Pyros: We still have the Another MOE members to deal with. Including the Another Me.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: That one is gonna be a hot one.

Lola: It sure will.

Albedo: I'll still help you guys on rescues. After all, I've found them to be fun.

Me: Glad you think so Albedo. We all think they are.

Flip: Oh get a room all of you assholes1

Eli: (GROWLS IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE) SHUT UP FLIP!

Flip: MOMMY!

Eli jumped him and pulverized him brutally in a ferociously powerful fight cloud! ELI REALLY BEAT AND PULVERIZED THE LIVING SHIT OUT OF HIM!

Nico: HOLY TOLEDO!

Eli was REALLY OPENING UP A MASSIVE MAJOR CAN OF WHOOPASS ON FLIP!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: We still don't know who sent the Prime Doomsday to the Black Gates!

Me: (Feels a hand on my shoulder) Huh?

I looked and saw a human version of Nightmare Moon.

Me: Nightmare Moon!?

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: Actually I'm the Universe 666 version of Nightmare Moon. I am the one that sent Prime Doomsday to the Black Gates.

Nico: Really? I hope he didn't injure you!

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: Nope. I ripped his heart out from the inside as he went at me. I turned into smoke and went inside him and ripped him apart from the inside. I killed him that way.

Me: Whoa! That was genius!

Qin: No kidding!

Nico: Wow!

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: Yeah. I was infuriated with the way Evil Nico was treating his teammates and I helped the rebels out by killing many of them.

Nico: Amazing!

Qin: That is a big help for us all.

Nico: Eli, please sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli was still beating up Flip.

Me: I'm afraid Eli is still preoccupied with beating up Flip there.

Eli then stopped 15 minutes later. Flip was brutally beaten up and mangled up beyond all forms of recognition.

But then a rumble was felt and then a massive geyser of gold and jewels exploded out of him and it went on for 45 minutes.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Wow! No kidding.

Eli: That will teach him. Anyway lets see.

He concentrated.

Eli: We have 2 of them. Another Pyros and Another Emerald Princess.

Nico: Who wants to fight Another Emerald Princess?

Rarity: I will darlings. Since it's a princess for a jewel.

Qin: Good call there.

Me: I can't wait to see what we'll face on Lyra's first mission.

Twilight Sparkle: Lyra has been really excited for this one.

Me: I know. Nico I am willing to bet that the next Donbrothers monster we'll face is going to be for the Ohrangers next.

Nico: That's Chourikiki. And I have that feeling too.

Me: Care to place a wager if we're right?

Nico: You're on.

May: There she is!

We saw a dark figure come out and it was ANOTHER EMERALD PRINCESS! It was a black emerald version of her.

Me: Whoa! Black Emeralds are beautiful.

Nico: It sure is. Do Black Emeralds even exist?

Nicole: Well they do but they are much more rarer than green emeralds from Colombia.

Nico: That's amazing.

Maria: It sure is. And you are?

Another Emerald Princess: (Australian Accent) I believe that Nico knows me mates.

Nico: Rina McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and green clothes.

Rina McArthur: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: What Regi Pokemon are you for this time?

Rina McArthur: I am for Regigrass.

She turned into Regigrass. It was the Grass Type Regi.

Me: Cool! Gardenia, Erika and James would love this one.

Nico: Yeah!

She reverted back.

Rina McArthur: I know they would. And I heard you all have been finding my sisters mates.

Nico: We sure have.

Me: So far you are the 4th Regi Gene-slammer for a Pokemon we never saw before.

Rarity: Indeed. We are never seeing Pokemon like that before darlings.

Nico: And Rarity's facing you, by the way.

Rina McArthur: Right on mate. I love all of Rarity's fashions and she makes amazing clothes. I have a few of them back home.

Rarity: Oh I'm glad you love my clothes darling.

Rina McArthur: I sure do. They are all the hits over my favorite fashion magazine.

She pulled out a magazine called Fashion Jewel Love.

Leni: O.M. Gosh! That is totes one of my favorite magazines.

Qin: Awesome!

Rina McArthur: Yeah I get most of my favorite fashions from it.

Qin: That is cool.

Me: By the way Rina is the Another Pyros friendly or hostile.

Amy: I hope it's a hostile one that kills you all motherfuckers!

Me: Shut up Amy! No one asked for your answer!

Nico: Rude.

Rina McArthur: She needs to take a chill pill. But to answer your question she is friendly. You will be amazed by this one.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Rarity: Come at me, darling!

Rina McArthur: With pleasure mate.

She turned into Another Emerald Princess and Rarity fired waves of jewels and blasted her down and she was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Outback

Adventurer Girl and The Emerald Crystal Forest. I brought her over as she was wobbling.

Rina McArthur: Crikey what a headache!

Maria: Time for some backup.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ILLUSION FLAME 6!

She summoned Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Shadow Mandy, Amadum, Tranceferer and Glori along with Zexion, Ghost of Merlin, Universe 666 Volpina and Chameleon (Marvel).

Nico: Awesome!

Chameleon (Marvel): (Russian Accent) This will be good. Nico I'm sorry I hit you over the head like that.

Nico: No worries Dimitri. It's all water under the bridge.

Chameleon: I honestly find this belt more easier to use then using masks.

Nico: It sure is a genius method.

Me: That was a really awesome way around the masks.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Chameleon: Glad you think so comrades.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Amy: Wait for you to die!

Me: Shut up!

I fired my blaster and it hit Amy's head and blasted the top of her head clear off and exposed her brain!

Amy was drooling like a braindead monkey.

Sakura Knudson: Nice shot! I'm really sick of having to hear her voice.

Nico: Me too.

Pyros: I'm putting a gag on her.

Me: Okay.

Pyros did so.

Nico: That oughta shut her the fuck up.

Qin: Man she really is getting on our nerves.

Camie: No kidding.

Nico: NOW, we wait.

Nicole: If we're dealing with a titan made of pure lava then we need to go somewhere far more out into the open.

Me: Good idea.

We went outside into the stadium.

Nicole: Much better.

Then we felt an earthquake!

Me: WHOA! An earthquake!

Then we saw a mound appear out of the ground and then a new volcano bursted to life! Black Lava poured out of the volcano and it formed into a dark version of Pyros! It was ANOTHER PYROS!

Me: WHOA! That is an awesome entrance!

Qin: Hot too!

Lola: Extremely hot!

We were absorbing fire all over from it.

Me: WHEW! I'm sweating like a pig from that heat.

Nico: And you are?

Another Pyros: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I have a habit of making an entrance.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and she turned into a Lava Golem!

Me: Whoa a Lava Golem!

Nico: Wow!

She then turned into a girl with neon orange hair and had orange, red and brown clothes and had a Hellblade Sword and had lava angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Gianna Nicobar!

Gianna Nicobar: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: A Lava Golem Gene-slammer too? Wow!

Lincoln: Now me and J.D. both have gene-slammers for Lava Golem.

Nico: You sure do.

Pyros: That is awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Gianna Nicobar: No he didn't promise me anything. I released a powerful fire explosion that burned him and his lab and got out of there.

Me: Very clever.

Qin: Too hot to handle.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: Sorry we have to fight light this Gianna but it's the only way to save you.

Gianna Nicobar: I know. Do what you have to do.

She turned into Another Pyros!

Nico: (gets out Pyros' Ridewatch) Let's heat things up!

Nico activated it.

Nico: MELT ZEUS!

He fired waves of lava and drenched her all over.

Nico: (gets out Boxcars' Ridewatch) Now for this!

Nico activated it and fired globs of oil and splattered her all over as she was lit on fire.

Qin: Nice one.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That one only added fuel.

May: (gets out Thraxx's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and sent clouds of acid rain and burned her all over.

Qin: NICE!

Laney: That must've hurt.

Nico: Yeah.

May: (gets out Señor Cayenne'a Ridewatch) Time for things to get spicy!

She activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: El fuego!

Maria: (gets out Arachne's Ridewatch) Spider time!

She activated it and fired web blasts and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

Maria: And this.

She activated Firebird's ridewatch and fired massive blasts of fire and smashed her down!

Katara used her Waterbending and drenched her and cooled Another Pyros down. Then she used Boxcars's ridewatch and fired globs of oil and smashed her down!

Magma and his team consisting of Luna Ghost Draknarok, Vividria, Machine Gun Gamma and Darth Vader then came.

Nico: Nice team, Magma.

Magma: Thanks Nico.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Maria: Where's the Next Gene Slammer?

Then a Luxray came out!

Me: Whoa a Luxray.

Qin: Awesome!

Luxray: (In a girls voice) (Egyptian Accent) This is gonna be so fun.

Qin: Nefertiri Anck-Su-Namun!? Whoa!

Nico: Cool!

Nicole: Wow! Are you directly?

Luxray: That's right. Anck-Su-Namun was my ancestor.

Me: That was my past life's mistress back over 3,000 years ago.

Luxray: That's right. Mistress of Pharaoh Seti I.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue and yellow clothes on.

Nefertiri Anck-Su-Namun: This will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it but then I dropped it because it was too hot!

Me: YEOWCH! Red hot!

I went and brought Gianna over.

Sakura Knudson: What did you mean by that J.D.?

Me: I found out that I am also the reincarnation of Pharaoh Seti I, the ruler of Egypt from back in 13th Century B.C. and he was killed by Imhotep and Anck-Su-Namun.

Nefertiri Anck-Su-Namun: That's right. My ancestor was a monster.

Qin: She was.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That is so cool!

Qin: Ir sure is.

Katara: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nefertiri Anck-Su-Namun: When me and Nico were over in Egypt to learn more about my ancestral heritage and it was amazing.

Nico: That was awesome seeing it.

Me: Learning a lot about history in Egypt is awesome.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico and Nefertiri hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nefertiri Anck-Su-Namun: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Let's go home

We paid for the food and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi,

and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, and Monster Flame Kirby are heading to Tennessee, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to deal with another old enemy of Becky Long and her sisters: a mad scientist named Nicholas Truett. Long ago, he was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, Nicholas Truett has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Tennessee, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, you girls aren't going to like this: another old enemy of yours has come back, this time, it's mad scientist Nicholas Truett, and he's broken out of prison.

Becky Long: What?! That mad scientist freak's broken out of prison!

Elsa Long: Ugh, that bastard just doesn't know when to quit.

Me: Great, another fucked-up mad scientist is on the loose again?!

Nico: Though I can't say I'm surprised though, Becky and her sisters do know a lot of mad scientist freaks who'd caused a shit ton of trouble, same with The Huntington Sisters. Lincoln, what can you tell us about this freak?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it. Nicholas Truett was an intelligent student and he was also in the same school as Lori and Becky Long. But, Becky Long knew of his true nature: he was really a mad scientist who wants nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole.

Becky Long: And now years later, Nicholas Truett has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on me and my sisters for ruining his plans for world domination long ago.

Lincoln: Someone other than Damian has to be responsible for breaking Nicholas Truett out, since I'd sent that psycho to Hell and that curse I put on him yesterday will make sure he stays there until The Ridonculous Race. So, we need to find out who it was that did the dirty deed by sucking out Nicholas Truett's mind and brain, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Ebonwumon.

Ebonwumon: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, Anna Flores is really happy you saved her yesterday, I can't believe her heartless sister, Lea, would do something like that.

Lincoln: She murdered her own mother and framed her mainly out of hatred, that was just absolutely sick, and I was literally that pissed off in every way.

Nico: (Gulps) We saw it for ourselves, and I thought Lori, Lynn, and Lola were scary when they get really mad. (Shudders)

Suddenly, we saw B.E.S. Crystal Core appear before us, and with it are the six girls.

Nico: (Whistles) So, that's B.E.S. Crystal Core, awesome.

B.E.S. Crystal Core: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the six girls away from that mad scientist psychopath, Nicholas Truett, and I really pissed him off already for you, Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, and Milan.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, I knew it was you, Ramona Long.

?: BECKY LONG, YOU AND YOUR FUCKING SISTERS WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS FOR WORLD DOMINATION!

We then saw our target: a young man with brown hair, red eyes filled with hate, and he had on an orange prison jumpsuit, it was former high school student now convicted world domination-crazed mad scientist, Nicholas Truett, and boy was he outright pissed off.

Max Goof: I'd save the catching up for later, guys, we got business to take care of.

Lincoln: Yeah. Time to send you back to prison for good, you mad scientist freak!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ebonwumon and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nicholas Truett, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted out a tentacle with a leech-like mouth on the tip, and as he latched it onto Nicholas Truett's head, Lincoln sucked out his mind and brain, and he gained a massive intelligence boost as he also gained Nicholas Truett's memories, and he saw every last one of his crimes in his plots to take over the world, and he saw who it was that broke him out: it was the jealous murderous ex-older brother of Becky Long, Elsa Long, Harley Long, Jolene Long, Milan Long, Ramona Long, and Daphne Long, Ryan Long. When Lincoln was done sucking out all of Nicholas Truett's mind and brain, the tentacle removed itself and went back into Lincoln, and we saw that Nicholas Truett's mind was gone and he was now really dumb and brainless, and he was tied up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed back to prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you never to come after Becky and her sisters again, you mad scientist freak, and Becky, you, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, and Ramona aren't going to like who it was that freed that mad scientist freak, it was your jealous ex-older brother, Ryan Long.

Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, and Ramona gasped in shock.

Becky Long: Ryan was the one who broke that mad scientist out?! Of all the dirty, stupid things he has ever done!

Lincoln: And it gets worse, it turns out he was also the one who orchestrated the break outs of Lisa Cadieux, Catherine Cadieux, and the former relatives of Avalon's ex-mom's side, James Carver, and David Anthony, and also, bringing Xavier Andrews back from the dead.

WE GASPED IN EVEN MORE SHOCK!

Me: So, that means…?!

Nico: He forced that psychopath, Damian Constantine, to do his dirty work. He really is nothing more than pure fucking evil.

Lori: Why, that dirty, rotten, stupid thug! He literally has gone too far!

Me: And it sounds like Becky and her sisters really hate this bastard.

Lincoln: Plus, you're going to hear the full story very soon. (To Ramona Long) And it's so good to see you again, Ramona Long.

Ramona Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, she's dressed in brown clothes that look like Becky Long's, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and space ships on the coattails and on the back is B.E.S. Crystal Core, and holstered on her back is a massive B.E.S. Crystal Core-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and B.E.S. Crystal Core etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large B.E.S. Crystal Core heads for the crossguard, large aqua blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large B.E.S. Crystal Core heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large B.E.S. Crystal Core heads for the pommel.

Ramona Long: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ramona Long and he hugged her, and Ramona Long is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ramona Long: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Becky Long: And so do we. The B.E.S. Crystal Core Gene-Slammer is Ramona Long and one of my sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like us, Ramona Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like all of us, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Nico: Way cool.

Becky Long: And when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Crystal Core, she also gained powerful water powers, and just like all of us, Ramona is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Ramona Long: I've hated that heartless emotionless mad scientist with a passion for what she did in subjecting her little brother and her family to her mad experiments.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this bit of news, Ramona: J.D. found out the person responsible for turning Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist, you, your eldest sister, and your other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins.

Ramona Long: (Gasps) What?!

Elsa Long: It's all true, Ramona. Killjoy Huggins, the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, turned Lisa, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into those heartless monsters by injecting them with a Dark Side Creation Serum when Lincoln was in Third Grade, so he can get rid of Lincoln once and for all. He did this and right under our noses the whole time.

Lincoln: But, you don't have to worry, we removed that killjoy from Principal Huggins, and we dealt him a massive payback for all the crap he's done to me.

Harley Long: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the source of his pain and suffering for good.

Ramona Long ran up to Lincoln and hugged him tight, and he hugged her as she cried hard into his bare chest.

Eli: Killjoy Huggins really did a lot of damage on that day.

Lincoln: Becky's sisters had no idea that miserable killjoy did all that under their noses, and all to kill me because he hated me. Now, I'm really glad I killed him, he's one person who deserved to die for everything he put me through.

Ramona Long: That bastard really is a jerk. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Ramona?

Ramona Long: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Ramona Long: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Ramona Long, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ramona Long: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ramona Long's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ramona Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ramona Long.

Ramona Long had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Sakura Suenaga, Manami Kanaya, Miu Sukita, Natsumi Kuwasaka, Shinonome Midou, and Yui Sukita from Iris.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Suenaga, Manami Kanaya, Miu Sukita, Natsumi Kuwasaka, Shinonome Midou, and Yui Sukita from Iris.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Suenaga: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Suenaga and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Nathaniel Truett, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver

phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Sakura Suenaga: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura Suenaga: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Suenaga, Manami Kanaya, Miu Sukita, Natsumi Kuwasaka, Shinonome Midou, and Yui Sukita with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Nathaniel Truett, once an intelligent high school student, but was exposed by Becky Long as a mad scientist who wanted nothing more than world domination, and he caused a lot of havoc and destruction with his creations: everything from gigantic robots to mutant monsters created by his brand of mad science for years. But, his last plot for world destruction was brought to an end by Becky Long and her sisters, and he was taken away by the cops and sentenced to Life In Prison without any possibility of parole. But, now years later, Nathaniel Truett broke out of prison with revenge on Becky Long and her sisters for ruining his plans for world domination on his mind.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what we did in beating that mad scientist freak down and Lincoln finishing him off by sucking out his mind and brain and turning him into a brain-dead drool monkey and sent back to prison for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Ramona Long have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's one less fucked-up mad scientist and another enemy of The Long Sisters defeated for good.

Lincoln: You got that right, and like I did to David Anthony, James Carver, and Lisa Cadieux, I made Nathaniel Truett a brainless drool-monkey when I sucked out his mind and brain.

Nico: And we found out that Ryan Long, the ex-older brother of Becky Long, Elsa Long, Harley Long, Jolene Long, Milan Long, Ramona Long, and Daphne Long, was the one behind the breakouts of Avalon's ex-sister, ex-mom, and former relatives on her ex-mom's side, the breakouts of mad scientists James Carver, David Anthony, and the resurrection of mad scientist Xavier Andrews.

Everyone who wasn't with Lincoln during his rescue gasped in horror.

Maria: So, that means…?!

William: Damian Constantine wasn't the one who was responsible for the breakouts of James Carver, David Anthony, Avalon's ex-sister, ex-mom, and former relatives on her ex-mom's side, and the resurrection of mad scientist Xavier Andrews, the real mastermind was Ryan Long.

Lincoln: And like I said, you guys are going to hear the full story about him and his toxic antagonism towards Becky Long and her sisters.

---

After taking down Nathaniel Truett and sending him back to prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ramona Long saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ramona Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ramona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ramona Long: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ramona Long: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, Ramona, what's the story behind the antagonism that your ex-older brother, Ryan Long, had against you all?

Becky Long: I knew this would one day get out, and it's something we, along with our parents, have kept hidden for years. You already know how me and my sisters at age 4 had been pronounced brain-dead and we'd gotten our dead brains replaced with artificial positronic brains, and it led to all of us gaining incredible Technokinesis and turned our minds into incredible computers capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashed the full 100% of our brain-power. Well, one day, we had decided to do some investigating in this matter, and we soon found out that when we were four, Ryan poisoned us with a lethal drug that caused us to be declared brain-dead.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: WHAT?!

Elsa Long: Yep, it's true, and that lethal drug he got was from a gang of drug dealers that were in the Royal Woods area. He wanted to kill us, because he was not only jealous of us, but he absolutely hated us since the day we were born.

Me: (GROWLS) Why, that fucking sicko, I ought to rip his heart out and eat it right in front of his dumb face!

Lincoln: I was absolutely disgusted by that jealous asshole as well, and they decided to get revenge on him. So, they gathered the evidence of Ryan's crimes and they even captured the gang of drug dealers who sold that lethal drug to Ryan, and once handed to the cops, they sang like canaries and they told them Ryan was the one who wanted them dead. Then, hours later, the cops came and they arrested Ryan for attempted murder, and they also found out he had a litany of other crimes as well: destruction of property, brutal assault, aiding and abetting wanted criminals such as mad scientists Xavier Andrews, James Carver, David Anthony, and Nathaniel

Truett, embezzlement, kidnapping, attempted murder, and many other charges. At the trial, Becky and her sisters provided all of the testimony and evidence to the prosecutor, and by the end of the trial, Ryan Long was found guilty on all charges, and because he was seventeen at the time of his crimes, he was sent to juvie for a year, and when he turned eighteen a month later, he was then transferred to the Ionia Correctional Facility where he would spend the rest of his life.

Nico: What a fucking piece of trash, I can't believe he would do something like this.

Me: This is sibling rivalry gone very wrong, and it escalated into attempted murder plots.

Lincoln: And unlike Becky and her sisters who were intelligent geniuses, Ryan's not a genius, he was a thug who used violence, brute force, and intimidation and he tortured anyone who got in his way, and to find out what he tried to do to my Guardian Angels when they were four, if he ever escapes and tries to go after them, I'll do to him what I did to Eva yesterday.

Anna Flores: We may get that chance tomorrow, since we're going to meet the last of Becky's sisters, Daphne Long.

Lincoln: That could be a perfect rescue tomorrow, Anna.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya are heading to Whimsical Waters.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Trixie: Wow, so this is Whimsical Waters, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Whimsical Waters before, Trixie, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Trixie, Liza, Rochelle, and Aya are now part of your harem.

Dawn (Pokemon): That's so awesome!

May: Oh man, and there's no way to keep count of how many of our old friends had fallen in love with Lincoln.

Anna Flores: We do have Bayonetta's book, and we've kept the names of all those in his harem, including me.

We saw that Anna Flores had an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, and we also saw that she has a bite mark on her neck, no doubt Lincoln fed on her and marked her.

May: We should also get a book like that to keep track of the girls in Nico's harem.

Qin: Good idea.

---

Later Tommy was getting ready for lunch.

Tommy Oliver: I'm heading out to get some lunch. You guys wanna come?

CC: We sure would!

Me: Sure Tommy. We got nothing else to do.

Tommy Oliver: Awesome.

We went with Tommy.

---

We saw an Onigiri stand.

Kuzco: There's someone selling Onigiri over there.

Me: Boy I haven't had Japanese Rice Balls in like forever.

Takeru: You know some of our food?

Me: Been to Japan numerous times. So awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

We went up to him and the man running the stand was very familiar.

Me: (In my head) Wait a second. I've seen him before. That's Yukio Mizuno. And I have a strong feeling that he is the next Donbrothers monster.

Yukio Mizuno: Here you go. Some of my best Onigiri.

Me: Arigato.

We got to eating.

Me: Mmm! (Eating) Delicious. Perfectly well made.

Yukio Mizuno: Arigato.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Sakura Knudson: Man J.D. you went all over the planet haven't you?

Me: I sure have sis. When you travel all over the universe and the world you go see many places you've never seen and many people you never met before. It's so awesome to learn from.

Nico: It's really fun.

Lori: It sure is.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Be ready for anything Nico.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) Right I know.

Tommy Oliver: This is actually pretty good!

Yukio Mizuno: It is, isn't it?

Me: It sure is.

Tommy Oliver: All it needs is some salt.

Yukio Mizuno: What?! No. It needs to be perfect. It doesn't need salt!

Me: Uh oh.

Tommy Oliver: Hey, calm down. No one's perfect. Everyone makes mistakes.

Yukio Mizuno: YOU SHUT UP! I need more… More and more onigiri! Tell me… WHAT DO I HAVE TO DO SO MY ONIGIRI IS PERFECT!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Ohranger logo. Then, he turned into CHOURIKIKI FROM EPISODE 4 OF DONBROTHERS!

---

At Rolling Onigiri, Tsuyoshi and Taro meets Mr. Mizuno, and prepares to hand him a business card and formally introduce himself, but Taro is more direct and insists that they eat the food to discover the problem while looking inside the shop. Inside, Taro and Tsuyoshi try Mr. Mizuno's onigiri. Tsuyoshi thinks it is just okay but Taro thinks it is wonderful, its preparation is good by using just enough air to mold the rice and the umeboshi is well flavored. But, he interjects when thanked for his compliment that the onigiri is not enough to emotionally move people to love the product. Taro suggests sampling his competitors to get a feel for the local flavor while also reassuring Mr. Mizuno he almost has an excellent onigiri. Excited, Mr. Mizuno takes Taro's advice and leaves the shop to sample onigiri.

While Mr. Mizuno is sampling more onigiri, his desire for making the perfect onigiri has led him to a downward spiral of gluttony, causing the Chourikiki's Aura to materialize behind him.

Mr. Mizuno then stumbles into the restaurant in exhaustion, believing he has mastered the secret to onigiri. He prepares some and serves it to Taro, who says it is fantastic and the second best in Japan, giving it a 99% out of 100%. While everyone else is happy and cheering for Mr. Mizuno, Taro's usual blunt honesty affects him and he angrily wonders what he did wrong. Taro shows off his technique for making onigiri and offers one to Mr. Mizuno, who is moved to near tears by its flavor and texture and believes it to be onigiri made from the heavens. Taro is reminded how Mr. Mizuno once talked about the food his grandma made for him as a child. For Taro, he would always make onigiri as a kid for his father Jin as he headed off to work. The difference in quality is from someone who just is serving and someone who serves others selflessly.

Mr. Mizuno resents Taro and gets a massive headache, stumbling outside and desiring more onigiri as he thinks his are not good enough, transforming into Chourikiki and bombarding onigiri into people's mouths. The onigiri has an effect of sealing a target's mouth shut so that they cannot remove it. Chourikiki demands to know how his onigiri tastes as he rampages. Tsuyoshi tries to stop Mr. Mizuno, changing into Kiji Brother and fighting the Anoni that appear to assist Chorikiki.

Oni Sister, Saru Brother and Inu Brother appeared and Avatar Changes into Lupin Blue, Lupin Yellow, Ryusoul Pink and Ryusoul Black and battle the Anoni until Sonoza interferes the battle. Sonoza goes towards Chourikiki and Tsuyoshi worries as he does not know what to do as he pleads for Mr. Mizuno to run since the Anoni prevent him from reaching him in time.

Sonoza is about to go in for the kill, when Don Momotaro in his Alter form blocks Sonoza's spear and the ToQger Alter rams him, then the two combine and crush Sonoza's foot with its pincers. The two mecha vanish and Don Momotaro makes his grandstanding entrance, much to Haruka's dismay. Don Momotaro keeps Sonoza away from Chourikiki, even pushing the monster through a door to keep out of harm's way. Don Momotaro uses the Sharp Acute Slash attack to weaken Sonoza, who decides to retreat in annoyance.

Don Momotaro then turns his attention to Chourikiki, promising Mr. Mizuno that his onigiri will make people happy and he will save him. The other Rangers finish up destroying the Anoni and on Don Momotaro's command, execute the Momotaro Slash. Chourikiki is destroyed and Mr. Mizuno is back to normal. The purified OhRanger Avataro Gear materializes in Cafe Donbura, with Kaito examining it.

Sometime later, Rolling Onigiri is now a booming business thanks to Tsuyoshi and Taro's help. Mr. Mizuno is making delicious onigiri and Tsuyoshi stops by for lunch to enjoy some. Mr. Mizuno wants to thank the both of them but wonders where Taro is. Tsuyoshi says he suddenly quit Pheasant Consultant as he has not been around the office or shown up for work.

---

Me: Chourikiki! I knew it! I remember this guy!

Nico: Boy me too!

Me: He was really pissed at Taro for dissing his Onigiri and he went ballistic and turned into him!

Nico: WHOA!

Lyra: Now we're talking!

Me: Eli get everyone to safety!

Eli: Right!

Eli went and did so!

Me: Lets dance!

Lyra: Time to kick some Hitotsuki butt!

Me: Brutally and painfully!

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin Time!

He used his Zeo Powers!

Tommy Olivers: ZEO RANGER V! RED!

He turned into his Zeo Red Form!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me and Lyra jumped and punched and kicked Chourikiki and blasted him all over the place and smashed and blasted him!

Me: Take this!

I fired energy blasts and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was blasted down. But he got back up!

Chourikiki: You all taste my onigiri. I dare you to say it isn't perfect!

Chourikiki fired several Onigiri at us but we dodged it. Instead, they went into the mouths of several civilians. The onigiri sealed their mouths shut so that they couldn't remove it.

Me: What the fuck! I remember seeing that!

I snapped my fingers and undid his spell.

Me: Time for some of our home cooking!

Chase (Fighting Foodons): Right!

He made his Shrimp Daddy, Dim-Sumthin' Special, Fruit Turtle, and Feastivus

Me: Oh yeah! Now for some nuclear spice.

I pulled out a nuclear hot Ultimeatum. It was called THE ULTI-SPICEUM!

I put a meal ticket on it and it turned into SPICEDAR!

Me: Meat Spicedar!

Spicedar looked like a Burger Dragon version of Olympius in his Super Demon Form!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Chase: Nice job J.D.!

Me: Thanks. Spicedar attack! INFERNO SPICE WAVE!

He fired a blast of fire from his mouth and burned Chourikiki and blasted him down all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was blasted all over and he got back up.

Chourikiki summoned pyramids.

Cybertron Ransack: (laughs) That's it?!

Me: We're just getting started.

The pyramids then came to life and started attacking us.

I slashed and blasted the pyramids all over and blew them apart!

Then Anoni's came.

Me: Nice!

I fired waves of energy and lasers and blasted them all over!

Lyra slashed and blasted Chourikiki all over the place and teleported and kicked him in the back and knocked him down!

Lyra flipped and jumped back.

Lyra: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: TRIPLE X-RASENSHURIKEN!

She threw three X-Bladed Rasenshuriken and they all hit Chourikiki and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Me: WHOA!

Naruto: WOW! That was awesome!

Nico: Well done!

He got up.

Chourikiki Ran fast at us. Tommy Oliver charged at him and I followed.

Me and Tommy then rammed him and a massive fiery explosion blasted out with incredible power!

THHHHOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He was REALLY BURNED ON THAT ONE!

Chourikiki got up and he was REALLY MAD!

Chourikiki: YOU DO NOT GET TO INSULT MY ONIGIRI!

Tommy Oliver: All because I said it needed salt?!

Me: Geez! How pathetic can you get!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Lyra fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Maybe you should try other things besides Onigiri like Burgers!

EXCALIBURGER AND LITTLE BLUE BOMB MAGISWORDS!

Me: SOLO TEAMWORK COMBO: AERIAL BURGER BOMB BARRAGE!

I fired waves of burger bombs and they hit Chourikiki and exploded!

FIERY INCREDIBLE EXPLOSIONS!

Qin: Nice one!

Lyra jumped through the explosion as he was getting up and she slashed him all over.

Nico: Just calm down and we can talk about this!

Chourikiki: The only thing we'll talk about is you trying my Onigiri and saying it's perfect!

Me: Do us all a favor and SHUT THE FUCK UP!

I teleported and kicked him in his face and smashed Chourikiki down.

Me: Tommy lets blast him with the Zeo Cannon.

Tommy Oliver: You got it!

I summoned the Zeo Cannon.

Me and Tommy charged it up.

Me: Ready?

Tommy Oliver: Aim…

Me and Tommy: FIRE!

We fired a massive blast of rainbow energy and it hit Chourikiki in the back and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

But he wasn't done yet.

Me: That was awesome though!

Skids: The Zeo Cannon hit him and he's still moving?!

Me: Got it admire how tough he is.

Qin: Me too.

Then a Kricketune came!

Me: Cool a Kricketune!

Nico: Awesome!

Kricketune: (In a girls voice) Let me get some shots in on him.

Nico: Zoe Monserrate! Wow!

She slashed and blasted Chourikiki all over.

Kricketune: We can talk later Nico. Right now you guys have your hands full.

Nico: We sure do.

Lyra slashed Chourikiki all over.

Edzilla: ED SMASH PYRAMID HEAD!

He smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Me: Lets see. I know.

I used the ToQger gear I got.

Me: Time to see the Sparkle Shine Bright!

I used the Rainbow ToQ Ich Gear and I glowed in an intensely bright rainbow aura!

Me: WHOA!

Supernova Zap: Wow! Emperor Z would love seeing this one!

Nico: He sure would! J.D. got the awesome sparkle of Right Suzuki!

Right Suzuki: That is awesome!

Me: This is intense! FULL SPEED AHEAD!

I went at Chourikiki and smashed him down with the force of a Bullet train into a pile of garbage!

Nico: I swear, when we make food, we won't freak out like this.

Qin: I know that Nico.

Eli: If I remember correctly, Yukio had a really nasty short fuse.

Camie: He sure did.

Nico: That is true.

Me: Taste this!

KAMEN RIDER! EVIL GHOR!

I fired his plasma beam and it hit Chorikiki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: YEAH!

Nicole: Nice one dad!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Nico feel free to join the battle if you want?

Nico: My pleasure!

Nico ran in and kicked Chourikiki in the face.

Me: Tommy try this.

I gave him an Evil Star Kamen Rider Equipment Card.

Tommy Oliver: Lets see what this does.

KAMEN RIDER! EVIL STAR MAGNETIC SCEPTER!

He got a star scepter imbued with Evil Star's powers and Tommy fired it and blasted Chourikiki down!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Laney: Clever thinking there!

Tommy Oliver: I honestly didn't see that coming!

Me: I made these cards for us Tommy. They are really handy.

Nico: Yep they sure are.

Me: I tested one out on Lewa's final ambassador mission and they pack an amazing punch.

Lewa: It's true Tommy. They sure do.

Tommy Oliver: Wow! That is so cool!

Me: If Nico can make awesome Zenkaiger gears then I can make legend items for us too.

Nico: You are one smart guy J.D.

Me: I found out that the Dark Orb Contamination was hindering some of my smarts too.

Nico: Whoa I see.

Me: Yeah.

Chourikiki got up.

Chourikiki: YOU WILL LIKE MY ONIGIRI!

Maria: Is this really worth freaking out over?!

Nico: This is getting dull!

Lyra: I agree. Time to end this.

Me: I agree there. Tommy lets deliver an awesome combo!

Tommy Oliver: You got it!

Me and Tommy grabbed our hands and we jumped and did an awesome spinning kick!

Me and Tommy: SPINNING PHOENIX ZEO KICK!

We spun fast with incredible energy and smashed into him with devastating force and Lyra slashed him with an incredible slash and then….

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! Chourikiki was dead and Yukio was back to normal!

I caught the Red OhRanger gear.

Me: Cool! Chourikiki you have failed this city!

Nico: Yeah he has!

Lyra Heartstrings: All's Well That Ends Well.

Nico: YEAH!

Yukio then vanished.

Me: Looks like it's back to Japan for him.

Qin: He's gonna have one helluva headache from that one.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Sonoshi is going to be pissed from that one.

And sure enough, HE WAS!

He punched an air conditioning unit on a building he was watching the battle from and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I saw it and I smirked.

Me: (SMIRKS)

Zoe Monserrate Reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had red clothes.

Zoe Monserrate: That was so awesome though!

Tommy Oliver: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zoe Monserrate: My favorite is when me and Nico went into a haunted house and we found a treasure there and we busted the Ghost of Bigfoot.

Shaggy: Like I remember that! Laurel and Hardy were with us on that one.

Me: That's impossible! Laurel and Hardy the famous comedy duo have both been dead for over 60 years.

Shaggy: Like yeah we know. But it was awesome.

Nico: I remember that though. It was fun.

Qin: That was Jonathan Crabtree no doubt. He was running a stolen car and smuggling operation and he dressed up as the ghost of Bigfoot to prevent his operation from being seen.

Shaggy: Like yeah. I remember that.

Me: That was awesome and I bet he was a repeat offender too.

Nico: He was.

Nico and Zoe hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Zoe Monserrate: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: By the way Nico pay up.

Nico: Oh right. We had a bet. Drat!

Nico gave me $100,000.00.

Qin: Sorry about that.

We went back home.

Thorn: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Yusuke's team will include Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins and Alexis Kim. Keiko's team will include Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy and Erin Fay.

Yura: Ooh I'm looking forward to this one.

Celestia Huntington: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Erin Fay: It sure will be fun!

Qin: Yeah!

The Previous group then came.

Manta Bayarah: Can me, Rowdyruff Boys, Gameface, Electropede, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Count Nocturne, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer, Marionette Shadow, and Kerbero Gangan go with you guys?

Yost Executioner: Me, Evil Vespa Woman, Evil Desert Man, Evil Bubble Man, Bond Man, Millipede Pete, Yost Molten Man, Ghost of Merlin, Mortimer Mouse, and Two Face will come too.

Boomer: And that Rider Equipment rocks!

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Glad you think so. And yes you all can come with. And I have just the mission for all of us. We're going to the world of Shark Tale.

Me: Cool! About time we covered that one.

Qin: I love Shark Tale!

Xenia: Awesome movie!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Drillhorn: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Butch: There's going to be 3, right?

Nico: Yes there will be three of them. Roserade, Rampardos and Bastiodon next.

Me: Ooh! Got some good ones next.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get to watching the movie.

Brick: I'll get the popcorn.

He went and did so.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In the Southside Reef, a lowly Bluestreak cleaner wrasse named Oscar fantasizes about being rich and famous, but owes money to his boss, a pufferfish named Sykes. His best friend, an angelfish named Angie, offers him a pearl that was a gift from her grandmother to pawn and pay his debt. Meanwhile, Don Lino, the boss of a mob gang of sharks, orcas, swordfish, and octopuses, dislikes that his son Lenny is a vegetarian, and orders his eldest son, Frankie, to mentor Lenny.

Oscar brings the money from the pearl to a seahorse race to meet Sykes, but hears that the race is rigged and bets it all on a seahorse named "Lucky Day". A lion fish gold digger named Lola sees this and flagrantly seduces Oscar. Sykes is annoyed that Oscar bet the money, but he hopes that Oscar might win. Lucky Day eventually takes the lead, only to trip and lose short of the finish line. Sykes loses his temper and orders his two Jamaican jellyfish enforcers, Ernie and Bernie, to deal with Oscar. While the two shock a tied-up

Oscar, Frankie sees them and urges Lenny to eat Oscar, but Lenny instead frees Oscar and tells him to escape. Furious and fed up with his brother's tenderness, Frankie charges at Oscar, but is suddenly crushed to death by an anchor from the surface. Devastated and blaming himself for his brother's demise, Lenny leaves. With no other witnesses, Oscar takes credit for killing Frankie and quickly rises in fame as the "Sharkslayer".

Sykes becomes Oscar's manager and forgives his debt, and Oscar moves to the "top of the reef" to live in luxury. At the same time, Lino has everyone search for Lenny and the "Sharkslayer". Oscar encounters Lenny who, aware of Oscar's lie, begs Oscar to let him stay at his place to avoid returning to his father. Angie soon finds out about Oscar's lie and threatens to tell everyone, but he and Lenny convince her to be quiet. The next day, Oscar and Lenny stage a battle involving Oscar "fighting" off Lenny, thus cementing Oscar's popularity and making the sharks believe that Lenny has been killed too, infuriating Lino. Lola kisses Oscar on camera, making Angie jealous. That night, as Lenny disguises himself for his new life as a dolphin, Oscar and Angie get into a heated argument, where she reveals that she had feelings for Oscar even before he became the "Sharkslayer". Oscar reflects on his selfishness and dumps Lola, who beats him up in anger.

Oscar buys some gifts for Angie, only to discover that Lino has kidnapped her to stage a meeting, which Lola is also attending in revenge for being dumped. Lino threatens to eat Angie if Oscar does not surrender, but Lenny "eats" Angie to save her. He soon regurgitates her, and Lino realizes the "dolphin" is Lenny. Enraged, Lino chases Oscar through the reef. Oscar flees to the Whale Wash, accidentally trapping Lenny in the machinery before also trapping Lino. Everyone cheers for Oscar, but he finally confesses the truth behind Frankie's death while urging Lino to respect Lenny's lifestyle. Lino reconciles with Lenny and accepts him, and states that he and his gang bear the city no ill will. Oscar forsakes all the wealth he has acquired, becomes co-owner of the Whale Wash (which is now frequented by the gang members), and begins a romantic relationship with Angie. Meanwhile, a remorseful Lola goes to Oscar's old penthouse hoping to make amends, only to encounter hermit crab Crazy Joe instead.

We were laughing and some of us were even dancing to the Carwash Song. When the movie was done we were cheering wildly.

Qin: (LAUGHS) So awesome!

Xenia: Yeah! That was great!

Me: Yep. So we're going after Lino's Dark Side.

Nico: Yep. And I love that gangster talk he did. Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision of what's happening: it appears that Lino's Dark Side has been causing Lino trouble, and he's struggling with trying to get it out of him.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, what's wrong?

Nico: We saw your deep sapphire eyes glow and turn into rainbow colors and the rainbow iris of your Third Eye glow, something big is happening, right?

Lincoln: Yep, and it's trouble: it appears that Lino's Dark Side has been causing Lino trouble, and he's struggling with trying to get it out of him.

Me: From Shark Tale. Oh man, and you just found our next mission, Lincoln. And are you now doing okay, after your talk with Valiant yesterday?

Lincoln: Yeah, I am, that talk with him has given me the courage to not give up on everyone around me. But, this still gives me the extra push to see to it that the terrorist groups that'd formed thanks to Burns' manipulative nature are destroyed for good and his influence wiped from the face of the Earth.

Nico: Our satellites are already making sure of that, along with our Defense Grid. But, we haven't heard from anything from our satellites for a long while.

Me: Do you think they're planning something big, and could it involve getting Ryan out of prison to get revenge?

Lincoln: That could be, since that jealous asshole absolutely hates everything and everyone, and like I said, if that scum-sucking buttface dumbass breaks out tomorrow to get revenge, I'm going to smash his dumb face in.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Jaxuana, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Jaxuana of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Jaxuana, right, Sonnya?

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Jaxuana and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, let's go, time to free Lino's dark side and take him

down.

Lincoln: Lino doesn't deserve to have that Dark Side of his inside him, who's causing trouble for him and his son, Lenny. We'll have that overgrown shark gangster vacuum-packed inside a can of tuna with nothing but the smell of Mayonnaise to keep him company while he's in prison, and once we get down with Lino's dark side, you better be ready to die, Jaxuana.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Jaxuana, because you're about to face the true wrath of White Night Dragon.

Brick: Good thing we can breathe underwater.

Evil Vespa Woman: The aquatic mascots will feel right at home

Manaphy: We sure will.

Sakura Knudson: This is the first time I've ever been on a mission underwater. I'm not sure I can breathe underwater.

Me: We'll find out when we go.

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

We were off to the ocean.

---

We dove into the ocean and we arrived at the Southside Reef.

Me: Wow!

Sakura Knudson: (Breathes) Hey I CAN breathe underwater.

Me: You sure can sis. Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Moosk: (Russian Accent) This reminds Moosk of Bikini Bottom.

Me: It does remind us of that.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) It sure does remind me of home.

Manaphy: This is so awesome being here!

Horsea: I agree there.

Me: Look at all the pretty fish.

Qin: They sure are gorgeous.

Xenia: Yeah they sure are.

Electropede: Look at all these fish.

Millipede Pete: Except they don't walk like us on land.

Qin: No they sure don't.

Nico: So many different kinds.

Varie: Yeah. It's awesome.

Me: One of these days we need to do an adventure with Nemo and his friends.

Lola: Yeah that's a good idea.

Disk Wars Mandarin: There's Oscar right there.

We saw him.

Oscar was a Bluestreak cleaner wrasse.

Nico: Wow.

Oscar swam up to us.

Oscar: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm an honor to meet you guys.

Me: You too Oscar and this must be Lenny and this must be Angie.

Lenny the Shark: I sure am and it's awesome to meet you all.

Angie the Pink Angelfish: It's so awesome to meet you all too.

Me: Same to you.

Lenny the shark: We love all your adventures. News about them spread all over the sea.

Varie: Ever heard of the Krabby Patty Zombie Invasion?

Oscar: We sure have and that was the story that spread all over the oceans.

Me: Cool!

Varie: That was the adventure that lead me to form the Neptune Crusaders.

Stonedozer: Good thing that was contained to Bikini Bottom.

Mortimer Mouse: Otherwise, they would've spread to other oceans. Including here.

Me: We would not want that to happen.

Varie: The antidote turned out to be chum.

Plankton: Boy that was crazy hearing about that one.

Qin: It sure was.

Angie the Pink Angelfish: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: Can you tell us what happened in that one?

Varie: I sure can.

Varie went over what happened in chapter 594 and it was a crazy and scary adventure.

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was in awe and shock.

Me: We were shocked ourselves but those zombie apocalypse survival skills they learned from Shawn really came in handy.

Shawn (Total Drama): They sure did.

Sandy Cheeks: And I learned a huge lesson that day too.

Oscar: Boy that must've been rough for some of you.

Me: It sure was.

Mevya: Hello, fellow fish!

Agitos: Oh, this is Mevya. He's one of the mascots.

Oscar: Awesome to meet you Mevya.

Lola the Lionfish came.

Me: Ooh Lola the Lionfish. She is beautiful.

Lola the Lionfish: I sure am.

Me: Lionfish are one of my favorite fish because they are so beautiful.

Nico: They sure are pretty.

Oscar: (gets serious) Lola.

Lola the Lionfish: Can't an old friend say hello?

Lenny: You attended Pops' meeting just to get revenge for being dumped! Give me one reason why I don't eat you!

Kerbero Gangan: Because she DID look remorseful for everything she did.

Bond Man: Besides, everyone made up with each other at the end.

Me: That's true they did. Also Lola can't you and Oscar make up and be good friends?

Qin: Yeah. Besides. Lola has learned a big lesson too. Just like so many of us.

Me: And Lenny you can't eat lionfish anyway. They are poisonous.

Lenny: Oh yeah. Sorry. But thank you.

Me: No problem.

Family Guy Penelope: Can we talk more at your place?

Oscar: Sure.

We followed Oscar to his place and went in.

Lily: Want some Krabby Patties guys?

Oscar: Sure thing.

Lily made us a bunch of Krabby Patties for us and we ate them.

Oscar: Okay. I bet you want to know how things got started for me.

Poliwag: Yes, we do.

Oscar: Well, it all started when I lost a bet for a race.

Me: Oh that sucks.

Oscar: Yeah.

He told us everything that happened like with what we saw in the movie.

Me: Oh man. So a fib got out of hand like that.

Qin: Oh boy.

Marionette Shadow: No one is to blame for Frankie's death, you understand us?

Two Face: It was a stray anchor.

Sandy Cheeks: Yeah that was an unexpected accident.

Oscar: It was.

Qin: Poor Frankie.

Lenny: Yeah sorry Oscar.

Me: That was all an unexpected accident.

Horsea: I thought you liked being famous.

Oscar: Yeah. I did. But I'm not like Albedo's so called teammates. I realized that fame almost cost me what I truly had.

Me: Fame does do that to people. Once the fame bug bites you it never lets go.

Qin: And it goes to your head.

Lola: Yeah it's not pretty.

Nico: Look what it did to so many people we know and love.

Smithers: But everything worked out in the end.

Lenny: Except, Pops has been blacking out at night.

Me: Blacking out at night? What do you mean?

Lola: Like he goes on a rampage?

Lenny: That's right.

Me: Hmm. We have seen this before. He has dark side problems.

Black Knight Ghost: Has he caused any property damage during his rampages?

Yost Molten Man: Or killed anyone?

Lenny: Not that I know of. Property damage yes but no deaths.

Me: Good. But we're going to eat his dark side for dinner after sending his spirit to the Black Gates.

Qin: That will be awesome.

RD Girl Jordan: One last thing. Are there any clownfish around here?

Oscar: Lots of them.

Me: The Great Barrier Reef is loaded with them.

Xenia: Yep it sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Honestly, I feel right at home here.

Ghost of Merlin: You are based on a fish after all.

Me: An Oarfish to be specific.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That's right.

Nico: They are really beautiful fish too.

Lola: Yep.

Lenny: I hope my dad is all right.

RD Lucy: Where is he right now?

CRASH!

We heard a nose and saw Lenny's father Lino sleepwalking and he was glowing in a dark aura and he was causing destruction all over!

Nico: There he is!

Qin: He's sleepwalking!?

Nico: Whoa!

Varie: We got to stop him!

Dukey: No! You must never wake up a sleepwalking person. It will cause brain damage!

Me: Dukey that was proven to be just a myth!

Count Nocturne: Besides, when do you think is the right time to intervene?

Evil Bubble Man: When he's destroyed half the city?!

Nico: Lets go guys! Entrance time!

We went at him.

Lino was sleeping and destroying stuff. But then the spirits of all the fish in the world appeared and swirled around him and they converged and then a mermaid song choir appeared

and they sang a beautiful song and then a giant clam appeared and popped open and out came us.

Me: Now that is a singing entrance.

We landed in front of him.

Me: Easy Lino. Easy.

He was snoring.

Me: He is sleepwalking. I got this.

I fired a wave of light and it hit him and out came a blob of darkness and it formed into DARK LINO! He looked like Lino but with piercing red eyes!

Major Dr. Ghastly: Are you okay?

Don Lino: (Groans) What hit me? I feel like I was sent through a chum factory.

Me: Well blame him!

I pointed to his dark side!

Dark Lino: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

Don Lino: What the!?

Me: Time to make this shark into fish stew!

Gameface: Game's on, fishface!

Evil Desert Man: Which is bad news for you!

Me: And it will hurt bad!

Qin: Big time!

Then Ben Ravencroft, Goro, Dodgeball Wizard, Zavok, Bizarro, Deadwood, Black Lance, Magma, Oculous, Dumbeltron, Heart, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Hot Rodney, Axel, Evil Solar Man, Emil Eagle, Major Mucus, Allomere, Luna Ghost, and Laughing Ghosts appeared

Nico: Ben Ravencroft, Goro, Dodgeball Wizard, Zavok, Bizarro, Deadwood, Black Lance, Magma, Oculous, Dumbeltron, Heart, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Hot Rodney, Axel, Evil Solar Man, Emil Eagle, Major Mucus, Allomere, Luna Ghost, and Laughing Ghosts.

Me: Some of you aren't used to fighting us underwater yet.

Luna Ghost: We sure get that a lot.

Ben Ravencroft: How did it feel to be the sharkslayer?

Oscar: It felt good for a while. But it wasn't all that it was cracked up to be.

Goro: Good call.

Me: I agree.

Dodgeball Wizard: Good thing the rest of the sharks aren't here to see this.

Zavok: (to Nico) We heard you celebrated the completion of the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Nico: We sure did.

Bizarro: Did you have a bad time?

Nico: We did not.

?: That opposite talk is very confusing for me.

A figure came out and it was SNAPPER!

* * *

Scrapper was the Phantom Beast who used the battle style of the Snapping Turtle. During the first Beast War, Snapper fought against the Pai Zhuq Academy and Dai Shi Clan. He, along with the other Phantom Beasts, was defeated and destroyed. However, the Crystal Eyes are left behind and they possess the power to resurrect them.

After the death of Grizzaka, Jellica flees from Dai Shi with the Crystal Eyes, from which she resurrects Scorch, Whiger, and Snapper with the goal to destroy Dai Shi for her. However, they betray and destroyed her before summoning their Phantom Beast Warriors and swearing allegiance to Dai Shi despite his new humanity in order to win the Beast Wars.

After Whiger is stripped of his rank and destroyed, Scorch starts to doubt Dai Shi's ability to suppress his human host due to Camille so he and Snapper begin plotting against her.

Scorch and Snapper send Sonimax, Osiris, and Lepus to assassinate Camille in the woods under the pretense of a direct order and then deny knowing where she is when confronted by their master. However, knowing of their hatred for Camille, Dai Shi goes to save her and destroys Sonimax and Lepus. Scorch and Snapper later intervene during a fight between Lepus and Casey (the latter having been on a run in the woods when he found Jarrod and Camille) and tosses him down. Lepus calls them out for tricking her and her friends but they decide to leave this for later whilst they eliminate Casey only for the other Jungle Fury Rangers to arrive and summon the Spirit Rangers. Scorch and Snapper fight the Spirit Rangers so the Rangers combine their finishers which causes a big blast but neither Phantom Beast General is fazed and Scorch blasts them down. However, the Jungle Fury Rangers easily manage to destroy Lepus so they withdraw.

Later, when Jarrod breaks free of Dai Shi and escapes with help from Casey, Snapper aids Scorch in hunting down him and Camille only to battle the Rangers, Jarrod, and Camille. Snapper is eventually destroyed by Camille using a massive drill-like attack and the other Rangers while Casey and Jarrod fight and defeat Scorch.

Snapper was revived by Dai Shi for the Final Beast War but is finally destroyed for good by the 7 Pai Zhuq Masters.

---

Casey Rhodes: Snapper!

Me: The Snapping Turtle Rinshi! I remember you! You're one of the Phantom Beasts.

Nico: Awesome!

Snapper: Yep.

Me: You destroyed Jellica and went to serve Dai Shi and you were destroyed by Camille.

Snapper: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Snapper: Am I really the last one you need to face for an Animal Spirit?

William: Unfortunately, yes.

Me: I'm sure there are others we can learn about.

Qin: I agree. Vypra can use the power of imagination to make new ones for us.

Me: That's not a bad idea.

Nico: I agree there. She did it before with the Hummingbird Rinshi.

Snapper: That is true.

We got the battles underway.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Moon, Dark Skylanders, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft - Nico's rescue at Lynn's table

---

Ben Ravencroft was first.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Nico's rescue was at Lynn's table. It was for finally completing all the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Shannon: It was so awesome and I'm sure that my ancestors are happy to hear about that too.

Ben Ravencroft: I know it's about time we completed them isn't it?

Princess Luna: I agree there and it was fun while it lasted.

Moondust: It sure was and we had a lot of fun taking them down.

Snowdrop: It sure was awesome.

Gari: We had a lot of fun with them all.

Blackout: It sure was fun.

Ben Ravencroft: I can tell on that. And you're the Universe 666 Version of Nightmare Moon?

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: I sure am. I just joined the team and I am the one that banished the Prime Universe version of Bane to the Black Gates.

Ben Ravencroft: That is awesome! You did a good thing for us too.

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: That is true.

Ben Ravencroft: That's right. Lets do it!

DARK MAGIC STRIKE MAGISWORD!

Shannon used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Universe 666 Crazy Gem, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro - Pranking the Jerks, Battling Another Emerald Princess and Another Pyros

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Nico, Zhuqiaomon's team, Pyros' team, and the others did good Pranking the Jerks. And Battling Another Emerald Princess and Another Pyros too.

Silverstream: They sure did and it was so awesome and really funny.

Rarity: And it was a perfect way to celebrate finishing up the Another Omnitrix Aliens.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was and we had a lot of fun.

Gill Grunt: We sure did and it was so awesome.

Universe 666 Crazy Gem: It was a really fun battle too.

Goro: Glad you think so. Lets do it!

DRAGON FIRE MAGISWORD!

Silverstream used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

Dan Kuso, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Universe 666 Solar Shimmer, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard (Codename KND) - Lincoln's rescue

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan Kuso) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Tennessee. How was it?

Dan Kuso: It was really awesome and we took down another enemy of the Long Sisters. It was Nicholas Truett and he is back in prison.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness for that and it was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We had a great time on that one.

Sunburn: We sure did and it was cool.

Universe 666 Solar Shimmer: It was so awesome.

Dodgeball Wizard: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

FIRE DODGEBALL MAGISWORD!

Dan used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Ace Bunny, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Universe 666 Fluttermad, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok - Meeting a gene-slammer for B.E.S. Crystal Core

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace Bunny) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for B.E.S. Crystal Core. What's her name?

Ace Bunny: Her name is Ramona Long and she is a really awesome and amazing technomancer too.

Fluttershy: But we found out some really scary things about her.

Tornado Bolt: We found out how Becky Long and her sisters all got their positronic brains and how they ended up that way.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, Ramona, what's the story behind the antagonism that your ex-older brother, Ryan Long, had against you all?

Becky Long: I knew this would one day get out, and it's something we, along with our parents, have kept hidden for years. You already know how me and my sisters at age 4 had been pronounced brain-dead and we'd gotten our dead brains replaced with artificial positronic brains, and it led to all of us gaining incredible Technokinesis and turned our minds into incredible computers capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashed the full 100% of our brain-power. Well, one day, we had decided to do some investigating in this matter, and we soon found out that when we were four, Ryan poisoned us with a lethal drug that caused us to be declared brain-dead.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: WHAT?!

Elsa Long: Yep, it's true, and that lethal drug he got was from a gang of drug dealers that were in the Royal Woods area. He wanted to kill us, because he was not only jealous of us, but he absolutely hated us since the day we were born.

Me: (GROWLS) Why, that fucking sicko, I ought to rip his heart out and eat it right in front of his dumb face!

Lincoln: I was absolutely disgusted by that jealous asshole as well, and they decided to get revenge on him. So, they gathered the evidence of Ryan's crimes and they even captured the gang of drug dealers who sold that lethal drug to Ryan, and once handed to the cops, they sang like canaries and they told them Ryan was the one who wanted them dead. Then, hours later, the cops came and they arrested Ryan for attempted murder, and they also found out he had a litany of other crimes as well: destruction of property, brutal assault, aiding and abetting wanted criminals such as mad scientists Xavier Andrews, James Carver, David Anthony, and Nathaniel Truett, embezzlement, kidnapping, attempted murder, and many other charges. At the trial, Becky and her sisters provided all of the testimony and evidence to the prosecutor, and by the end of the trial, Ryan Long was found guilty on all charges, and because he was seventeen at the time of his crimes, he was sent to juvie for a year, and when he turned eighteen a month later, he was then transferred to the Ionia Correctional Facility where he would spend the rest of his life.

Nico: What a fucking piece of trash, I can't believe he would do something like this.

Me: This is sibling rivalry gone very wrong, and it escalated into attempted murder plots.

Lincoln: And unlike Becky and her sisters who were intelligent geniuses, Ryan's not a genius, he was a thug who used violence, brute force, and intimidation and he tortured anyone who got in his way, and to find out what he tried to do to my Guardian Angels when they were four, if he ever escapes and tries to go after them, I'll do to him what I did to Eva yesterday.

Anna Flores: We may get that chance tomorrow, since we're going to meet the last of Becky's sisters, Daphne Long.

Lincoln: That could be a perfect rescue tomorrow, Anna.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Zavok: Why that monster! Their own brother was a monster!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure!

Stealth Elf: He deserves the Black Gates for his crimes!

Universe 666 Fluttermad: He has no right to call himself a brother after everything he did!

Zavok: That is for sure. Lets do it!

LEAF STORM MAGISWORD!

Ace used his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energgy and smashed him down.

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Universe 666 Midnight Glimmer, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro - Battling Chourikiki

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's-Her-Name) You guys didn't Battle Chourikiki. Was he really that weak?

Princess What's-Her-Name: He wasn't strong but he wasn't happy either.

Starlight Glimmer: He was a happy guy and had a happy attitude.

Cozy Glow: He sure did and he was weak.

Hex: He was did not put up a bad fight.

Universe 666 Midnight Glimmer: It was not a bad fight.

Bizarro: Bizarro not happy for you. Lets not do it.

WORM SPEW MAGISWORD!

She used her ridewatch and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Universe 666 Creepy Apple, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood - Chourikiki really was pissed about Tommy saying his Onigiri needs salt

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Johnny 2x4) Chourikiki really was pissed about Tommy saying his Onigiri needs salt. I bet you guys won't freak out when given small criticism.

Jonny 2X4: No way! That is something pathetic and petty.

Applejack: Yeah we know what that is like and we don't want that to happen again.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was not a pretty sight.

Flashwing: We don't want that happening to them again.

Universe 666 Creepy Apple: Yeah no way.

Deadwood: I don't blame you for that. Lets do it!

ACORN MAGISWORD!

Jonny used his ridewatch and they fired waves of acorns, apples, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and smashed him down.

---

Jimmy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Universe 666 Pinkie Dark, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance (Mystic Force) - Oscar and his fish friends are so awesome

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) Oscar and his fish friends are so awesome.

But did Oscar really make a fib about being a shark slayer?

Jimmy: Yes he sure did but he wanted to share in the fame.

Pinkie Pie: Being famous can be a good thing and a bad thing.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It is and you never know what will happen when you're famous.

Featherweight: Yeah when the fame bug gets into you it won't let go.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Universe 666 Pinkie Dark: It's not a good thing there.

Black Lance: It's both good and bad. Lets do it!

JAWBREAKER FURY MAGISWORD!

Jimmy used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and jawbreakers and smashed him down.

---

## Tommy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Universe 666 Midnight Sparkle, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous - Lenny is really cool! A Shark that is a vegetarian is an awesome shark

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Lenny is really cool! A Shark that is a vegetarian is an awesome shark.

Tommy: Whale Sharks, Basking Sharks and a few other sharks are vegetarians. They are awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are and sharks are one of nature's most powerful survivors. They have been on the planet for over 420 million years.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is awesome seeing how they live and thing.

Spyro: No kidding. But never have we ever seen a Great White Shark that is a vegetarian.

Universe 666 Midnight Sparkle: Sounds like a farfetched deal but it's now true.

Oculous: It sure is. Lets do it!

EYE LASER MAGISWORD!

Tommy used his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

Koji, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Universe 666 Black Rainbow, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma - Oscar is a great fish and they have an awesome carwash

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Oscar is a great fish. And they have an awesome carwash

Koji: They sure do and it's awesome for getting fish all over sparkly clean.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is and it gets mermaids clean and beautiful too.

Scootaloo: They sure like it and they come out looking beautiful.

Whirlwind: They sure do.

Universe 666 Black Rainbow: I agree there. That is so awesome.

Magma: It sure is. Lets do it!

THUNDER LIGHT MAGISWORD!

Koji used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

## Ben 10,000, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron - Lenny's father is a gangster shark

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Lenny's father is a gangster shark. One that doesn't need his Dark Side's shit.

Ben 10,000: That is for sure! We're going to turn his dark side into an awesome shark dinner.

Princess Celestia: I agree there and it will be awesome and tasty.

King Solar: I wonder how he will taste.

Solar Eclipsa: It will be a tasty one.

Amber Morning: It sure will.

Spotlight: This is gonna be an awesome seafood dinner.

Universe 666 Daybreaker: It sure will be fun too.

Dumbeltron: I agree there. Lets do it!

LIGHT SUN MAGISWORD!

Ben 10,000 used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed him down.

---

Blackfire VS Heart

Heart was next.

Heart: Not used to fighting underwater.

Blackfire: It takes a while to adjust.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Natsu Hyuga VS Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt

The Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt was next.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: This is gonna be fun.

Natsu Hyuga: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Nate Adams VS Hot Rodney

Hot Rodney was next.

Hot Rodney: I'm ready for speed.

Nate Adams: Me too!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Pyra VS Axel

Axel was next.

Axel: Still feels weird fighting underwater.

Pyra: It sure does.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Asami VS Evil Solar Man

Evil Solar Man was next.

Evil Solar Man: This is amazing fighting underwater.

Asami: It sure is awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Wynn the Wind Charmer VS Emil Eagle

Emil Eagle was next.

Emil Eagle: Feels unusual fighting underwater.

Wynn: It sure does even though I'm mostly affiliated with the wind.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Billy VS Major Mucus

Major Mucus was next.

Major Mucus: This will be fun!

Billy: Yeah!

He fired waves of snot and smashed him down.

---

Luna Lovegood VS Allomere

---

Allomere was next.

Allomere: It's weird fighting underwater.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) It is weird isn't it.

She fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Ziggy VS Luna Ghost

---

The Luna Ghost was next.

Luna Ghost: You ready for me?

Ziggy: Always ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Bai Tza VS Laughing Ghosts

---

The laughing ghosts were next.

Bai Tza: You two are on my turf now.

The Laughing Ghosts laughed.

She fired waves of water and smashed them down.

## Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Sakura Knudson, Leina Vance, Celica, Zarya, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Snapper

Snapper was next.

Snapper: Boy this is weird fighting all of you like this underwater.

Me: I know lots of villains we faced had that feeling too. But being underwater is really awesome.

Varie: It sure is and I was originally a mermaid here.

Camie: It's awesome being underwater like this.

Sakura Knudson: It's my first time here like this.

Leina Vance: But it's awesome.

Zarya: It sure is cool.

Celica: I like it.

Eli: Me too. Being underwater means being closer to Ariel too.

Ryotaro: I think it's cool myself.

Snapper: That is awesome. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for the members of the Skylanders and the W.I.T.C.H. Team. They were for the following:

Will Vandom and Phoebe Vandom: Two female Quintessence Fairy

Familiars named Aether and Alma they have the power of Quintessence.

Irma Lair and Hayley Lair: Two female Water Fairy Familiars named Ilayda and Alvar, they have the power of Water.

Taranee Cook and Emma Cook: Two female Fire Fairy Familiars named Necia and Inferna, they have the power of Fire.

Cornelia Hale and Nicole Hale: Two female Earth Fairy Familiars named Aster and Zinnia, they have the power of Earth.

Hay Lin and Xenia Lin: Two female Wind Fairy Familiars named Siofra and Áine, they have the power of Wind.

Megan McAllister: A female Star Fairy Familiar named Alette, she has the power of the Stars, just like Megan McAllister, Guardian of The Stars.

Rayman: A male Dragon Familiar named Glowmare, he has the powers of light and darkness.

Crash Bandicoot: A male Bandicoot Familiar named Zadenar, he has the powers of the Ten Elements of The Skylands.

Spyro: A male Purple Dragon Familiar named Tyrathis, he has the powers of magic and fire.

I teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Me: Yeah! Lets get him!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They charged it up.

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Snapper exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Snapper you have failed this ocean!

Eli: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: He sure has.

Then a pink glow appeared on Sakura's finger and it was a ring that appeared. It was a Spirit Animal Ring for the Snapping Turtle.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! What is this ring?

Isabel came.

Isabel: That's your very own spirit animal ring Aunt Sakura. Your spirit is for the Alligator Snapping Turtle.

The Far Eastern people believe the Alligator Snapping Turtle is a powerful symbol of good luck, prosperity, and longevity. This reptile is often a lucky charm or talisman in many homes. The Alligator Snapping Turtle is also considered a guardian spirit animal that can protect one from harm.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That is amazing!

Isabel: It sure is.

Sakura Knudson: How did you know that Isabel?

Isabel: I'm the chief shaman of the team.

Sakura Knudson: That is awesome.

Then a pink light appeared and landed in her hands and it was the Alligator Snapping Turtle Wild Zord Crystal.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! What is this crystal?

Me: It's the Alligator Snapping Turtle Wild Zord Crystal. It chose you because your spirit is the Alligator Snapping Turtle.

Lola: Lots of us have Wild Force Zords because of it.

Lana: It's true.

Sakura Knudson: That is amazing.

She then got her own Wild Force Crystal Saber in a holster.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

Noah: Time for you to become fish food!

Tsukasa: I hope there's not gonna be any red water.

Kamen Rider: Forever Blue!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY FOREVER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

Tsukasa, The Megaforce Rangers and Daiki went Forever Blue!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) ILLUSION FORCE 6!

She summoned Zexion, Spellbinder, Nasalmancer, Nai, Chara Dremurr, and Another Decade, along with Mysterio, Evil Magic Man and Lokar

Nico: Yeah!

We went at him and pulverized Dark Lino all over the place.

Kuzco, Skids, C.C. and Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Kuzco and C.C.'s powers and Skids' Liquid Nitrogen Gun 100-fold. And it turned Ransack's booster into a blaster.

Kuzco and Skids: NITROGEN AZTEC BLAST!

C.C. And Cybertron Ransack: IMMORTAL PIZZA BLASTER!

Firestorm Time Traveler and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM TIME FORCE BLAST!

Games of Fire and Gameface: GAMES OF FIRE BLAST!

Thunderstorm of Sports and Electropede: THUNDERSTORM OF SPORTS BLAST!

Oarfish of The Queen and Ryuga Tamatebacvo: OARFISH QUEEN BLAST!

Darkness of Vampires and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST STORM!

Hulking Sword Knights and Black Knight Ghost: HULKING SWORD BLAST DANCE!

Earth of the Thing and Stonedozer: EARTH THING SHOWER

Golden Queen of Fashion and Marionette Shadow: GOLDEN FASHION QUEEN SHOT!

Mantas of Fire and Manta Bayarsh: MANTAS OF FIRE BLAST!

Kangaroos of Fire and Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROOS OF FIRE BLAST!

Nature of Bees and Evil Vespa Woman: NATURE BEE STORM!

Desert Sand Force and Evil Desert Man: DESERT SAND FORCE BLAST!

Bubbles of Water and Evil Bubble Man: BUBBLES OF WATER BLAST!

Bonds of Comedy and Bond Man: BONDS OF COMEDY BLAST!

Millipede Hammers of Earth and Millipede Pete: MILLIPEDE HAMMER SMASHERS!

Volcanic Lava of England and Yost Molten Man: VOLCANIC LAVA OF ENGLAND BLAST!

Magical Ghosts of the Mystic and Ghost of Merlin: MAGICAL GHOST MYSTIC BLAST!

Mice of Power and Mortimer Mouse: MICE POWER BLAST!

Executioners of Awesome and Yost Executioner: EXECUTIONERS BLAST!

Split Personalities of Power and Two Face: SPLIT PERSONALITY BLAST WAVE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Oscar, Angie, Lola, Lenny, Rarity, Neptune Crusaders, Nico and Eli:

MAELSTROM OF NEPTUNE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FISH ELEMENT STYLE: CLOWNFISH!

Ranamon: FISH WATER STYLE: REGAL BLUE TANG!

Hilda: (British Accent) FISH FIRE STYLE: MOORISH IDOL!

Sari: FISH LIGHTNING STYLE: BLOWFISH!

Toph: FISH EARTH STYLE: YELLOW TANG!

Tatsumaki: FISH WIND STYLE: MOONFISH!

Makoto: FISH LIGHT STYLE: LEMON SOLE!

Ibuki: FISH DARK STYLE: BLUE CATFISH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said fish.

Lincoln and his harem: FISH FINAL SMASH: FISH ATTACK!

They summoned a massive barrage of fish to attack.

We fired a blast of rainbow energy which knocked Dark Lino down and his spirit appeared and he was given the black gates and we turned his body into shark steaks and more.

Lincoln: It's curtains for you, Dark Lino, curtains.

Nico: Hope you like being dinner for us, you mug, because you'll be served with king crab. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Jaxuana to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Jaxuana.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Jaxuana of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Jaxuana, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Jaxuana: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels, she unholstered her massive White Night Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jaxuana, she left ice blue energy, ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels with every step.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Jaxuana: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and snow surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, ice angels, and White Night Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jaxuana: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

(ICELANDIC MUSIC PLAYS)

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels surrounding her, she has White Night Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has White Night Dragon with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links. Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a sleeveless ice blue crop top, long light blue skirt with jewels encrusted around the waist, light blue pants, marine blue legwarmers, marine blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels on the coattails, and on the back is White Night Dragon surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue angel wings with light blue tips on the marine aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips. Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive White Night Dragon-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into White Night Dragon's Arctic White Night Draconic Phoenix Icelandic Arctic Greatsword of White Night Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and White Night Dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the marine blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of White Night Dragon's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below White Night Dragon that said, "Sonnya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of White Night Dragon, Master of Icelandic Snow and Ice, Loving Younger Sister of Kristjana, Laniya, Zeniya, Qiniya, and Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Evil Keito, Destroyer of Jaxuana of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, and The White Night"

ソーニャ・ヴァズラヘイズアルヴェガヴィンヌヴェルクファラギムスルスクルスリクラーキップフリングリン、ホワイトナイトドラゴンのジーンスラマー、アイスランドの雪と氷のマスター、クリスティーナ、ラニヤ、ゼニヤ、キニヤ、ヴェロニカの愛情深い妹 ヴァズラヘイズアルヴェガヴィンヌーヴェルクファレイギムスルスルスクルスリクラキップフリングリン、ニコ・チャンの愛情深い未来の妻、悪の大敵ケイトの悪魔ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、白夜のマスター

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WHITE NIGHT DRAGON-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-White Night Dragon-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Jaxuana saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful marine blue energy blast with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels at Jaxuana, which hit him and pushed him back and he also felt the cold chill of death on him, but this really pissed him off now.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Sonnya's transformed.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Buenttrada, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's ice cold death.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow White Night Dragon Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow White Night Dragon Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of the White Night Dragon, Jaxuana.

Nico: Let's get him, Sonnya, this asshole doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico went after Jaxuana who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Jaxuana and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and we attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Jaxuana, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and he was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Jaxuana took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Jaxuana began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Jaxuana has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Jaxuana fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Sonnya, Nico, hang on.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Jaxuana from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Jaxuana and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Jaxuana's bio-energy and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Sonnya, shall we end this bastard for good?

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow White Night Dragon Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow White Night Dragon Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, Nico.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico sent Jaxuana flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Jaxuana.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WHITE NIGHT DRAGON KAMEHAMEHA!

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico fired two massive rainbow and ice blue energy Kamehameha waves with ice, snow, elemental forces, elemental dragons, elemental phoenixes, elemental and ice angels, and they hit Jaxuana, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Sonnya and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Sonnya and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twenty members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Jaxuana once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sonnya.

Suddenly, Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Nico leaned down to Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and White Night Dragon flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and snow falling down around and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Sonnya and Nico absorbed the snow and they came back to us as the display and White Night Dragon vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Sonnya.

Nico: Thanks, J.D. And with no trouble from anymore uninvited guests, now we can declare this Mission: Accomplished.

Lincoln: You said it, and for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Alessnna.

Nico: Which means, you and I are up next, Lanaiya.

Lanaiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Yes, we'll make Alessnna pay with her life.

Nico: We sure will. And we already know who we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, Daphne Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Tetran.

Becky Long: And if that miserable good-for-nothing heartless slob, Ryan Long, shows up on your rescue tomorrow, he's going to pay with his miserable life!

Lincoln: Save it for when we confront him, Becky, he's tried to get away with numerous attempts on the lives of you, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, Ramona, and Daphne for years, and now, payback's finally coming for that bastard.

Anna Flores: You got that right, Lincoln, and I can't wait to see the Long Sisters finally together once again.

Nico: Plus, she's going to find out tomorrow as to who was the reason why Lisa was the heartless and emotionless mad scientist that she was before Dark Lisa got removed.

Lincoln: And it'll shock Daphne to her core. And you better be ready, Ryan Long, (Deep Sapphire Eyes Turn Blood Red), 'cause the second you break out tomorrow, we're coming for you, and you will pay for trying to end Becky's life along with Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, Ramona, and Daphne's lives.

Becky Long: For too many years, you've hated us so much that you've tried numerous attempts to kill us, but what you did in using that lethal drug on us when we were four crossed it, and now, we're going to see to it that you pay for your crimes in the most gruesome way possible.

Elsa Long: You will never hurt us ever again, you jealous, heartless thug, and you will pay dearly for your crimes with your own blood.

We went up to Don Lino.

Deadwood: Are you okay?

Don Lino: I am. Thanks.

Black Lance: Don't mention it.

Me: No problem.

Magma: The important thing is that we're all okay.

Me: Yep.

Oculous: And Frankie's grave wasn't destroyed.

Dumbeltron: You don't mind if we celebrate here, do you?

Oscar: Not at all.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Great job today everyone. That's another victory for the books.

Lola Loud: Yep.

Oscar: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic adventure. Hope you all liked this undersea adventure.

Me: I know we did.

We had a great lunch with Krabby Patties and then we went back home and had an awesome shark dinner with soup and gumbo and later we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Shark Tale is a great movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell and Sophia Nurenberg Along with Magma, Luna Ghost, Draknarok, Vividria, Machine Gun Gamma and Darth Vader are heading to a planet made of Jellybeans! And they are Jelly Belly Jellybeans. So cool. Also we're going to battle the 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman from Scooby Doo and this one is going to try and bash our brains out and also we're going to battle Another Muscle Princess and also Another Magma. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bastiodon and her name is Cera Genova and she is a friend from Nico's gym class.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Laniya

# Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of White Night Queen and Nico VS Alessnna

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Jerusalem, and we're not only going to see the Holy City and its legendary sights itself, but our satellites have picked up that a massive organization of terrorist groups that're out to kill us have been sighted, they are The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and the most dangerous terrorist group of all: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, they're the main terrorist organization and they're especially the most dangerous of all the terrorist groups because they formed after Burns came back during The 20 Days of Darkness, but after he got The Black Gates last year along with Crocker, they'd been out for our heads, and they're also the ones who issued the forming of more terrorist groups. Plus, not only are we going to destroy those terrorist groups and erase the entirety of Burns' existence and influence from the face of the Earth, but we're also going to put an end to the one person responsible for Becky Long, Elsa Long, Harley Long, Jolene Long, Milan Long, Ramona Long, and Daphne Long getting pronounced braindead when they were four years old, but got artificial Positronic Brains put into their heads after replacing their dead brains and causing their transformation into the powerful Technomancers of Lincoln's Guardian Angels: their jealous-crazed, evil heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Ryan Long, who's been busted out by Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, and he gathered all the other terrorist groups together to destroy us all, fat chance of that happening, because thanks to our satellites, we found not only more terrorist groups, but we found the main terrorist organization that was formed after Burns' return and attempt to turn the planet against us during The 20 Days of Darkness years ago. Now, we're going to destroy all the terrorist groups, along with the main terrorist organization, and not only are we going to wipe Burns' influence and presence from the face of the Earth, but we're also going to destroy

Ryan Long for what he tried to do to Becky and her sisters and end that asshole thug for good. And we're going to meet the last of The B.E.S. Gene-Slammers, this time, it's Daphne Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Tetran and one of the Long Sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like her eldest sister, Becky Long, and her other sisters, Ramona Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like Becky and the other Long Sisters, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power, and when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Tetran, she also gained powerful wind powers, and just like Becky and the other sisters, Daphne is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever. But, wait until she finds out that the person person responsible for turning her into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist she, her eldest sister, and her other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins, and this happened under their noses when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Get ready for an awesome non-combat adventure as we enter the Gotham Royal York Dance Off and Battle of The Bands competition and the prize is an awesome new sailboat yacht.

see you next time.

# DANCING AND BAND FUN

ARE YOU ALL READY TO DANCE AND ROCK!?

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to a new food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell and Sophia Nurenberg Along with Magma, Luna Ghost, Draknarok, Vividria, Machine Gun Gamma and Darth Vader and we got word that it was a candy planet.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome! I have a feeling this will be a good candy planet.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: This will be so awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Camie: You would have to be crazy not to like any kind of candy!

Qin: That is for sure!

Koji: I'm really excited for this one though.

Estella Rockell: Me too guys! This is gonna be so fun.

Koji: You got that right.

Nico: Koji, I want to thank you, Magma, and your teams for coming today.

Koji: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure is!

Ziggy: I'm excited for this too.

Lola: Yeah me too Ziggy!

Nico: Ziggy, remember when we first met you and your team?

Ziggy: I sure do. Your ship came to our world and brought Corinth to your world and you also blew up Venjix's factory.

Nico: That's right.

Me: We were horrified by all the devastation caused by Venjix. It's just like what happened with SKYNET.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. That was horrible!

Xenia: No kidding.

Ziggy: We all thought Venjix was killed the first time. But he hid in Scott's Morpher the entire time!

Me: And that signaled the upcoming shocking revelation that Venjix returned as Evox!

Qin: That was massively shocking!

Lola: Yeah we were blown away by that!

Nico: That was a massive shock.

Me: Dr. K should have done a thorough check and make sure that no trace of Venjix was around still but she overlooked that Venjix was hiding in Scott's morpher the entire time!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there!

Camie: Then all the could have been avoided.

Nico: At least she made up for it by helping the Beast Morphers and giving Nate that pep talk.

Me: That's for sure. That was great! And we gave Venjix the Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance.

Qin: Thank goodness there. We gave many of the Power Rangers enemies the Black Gates and they had it coming.

Xenia: That is for sure and that was so awesome!

Lola: You got that right..

Camie: Yep.

Lincoln: That was so awesome.

Me: Yep. Yesterday's mission was really awesome though.

Nico: Oscar's city was just like Bikini Bottom.

Me: Except with many more kinds of different fish.

Qin: That was still so awesome though.

Lily: It sure was and Oscar and his friends are all really beautiful fish.

Nico: They sure are. And that is amazing that news of the Neptune Crusaders achievements reached them.

Varie: That was so awesome.

Nico: I'm glad Oscar got out of his Sharkslayer phase.

Eli: Me too. But that mission was still fun though. Lenny is an awesome vegetarian.

Nico: He sure is.

Me: He and Jared get along great. They are like brothers and eat as much salad and vegetables together.

We laughed!

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) That is really amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Can you believe one little lie got out of control like that?

Lincoln: I know that feeling myself and it was crazy.

Me: Long ugly story there. It was a crazy adventure Lincoln went through.

I went over what happened in chapter 4 and it was nuts.

Nico: WHOA! That was an accident though.

Me: It was.

Laney: It was cool though.

Maria: We're here.

We saw that we were at a rainbow color planet.

Qin: Wow it looks like a flower planet from up here.

Me: It sure does.

Xenia: Yeah.

We then went down to the planet and we landed and saw that the planet was made entirely out of PILES AND PILES AND PILES of Jellybeans! They were jellybeans of every flavor under the rainbow!

Qin: WHOA! Jellybeans!

Nico: Let's dig in!

We got to eating and they were sweet, fruity and awesome.

Laney: MMM! These are yummy.

Brittney: I especially like the black licorice jellybeans. Especially through a straw.

She sucked them up through it.

Maria was eating jellybeans.

Maria: Man these are yummy! I love the Blueberry ones.

Estella Rockell: Me too sis!

Nico: Mmm! Watermelon is my favorite.

May was eating some too.

May: MMM! Banana and Strawberry!

Xenia: Yummy! I like the Orange and Raspberry.

Me: These are Jellybelly Jellybeans. My favorite.

Camie: These are so good.

Lola: Yeah they sure are!

Nico: Let's pack some for the mascots.

Me: Good idea! They will love that!

Nico took a container and filled it up with many flavors of them.

Nico: There.

Lola: Boy this is so amazing that there is a planet made of jellybeans.

Darth Vader: It sure is an amazing thing.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it!

Eli concentrated.

Eli: There's 3 of them. 2 are Swartz's creations and the other is a monster Scooby and the gang faced!

Qin: Uh oh!

Eli: It's the 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman! He is here and he is mad and wants to bash our brains out!

Nico: Son of a-

BLAM!

Nico got bashed in his head by a club and it was wielded by none other than THE CAVEMAN!

We saw him roaring and he went at us in rage!

I went at him and bashed him on his face!

Me: Take that you Neanderthal!

He got up and I ducked under a swipe from his club and I kicked him in the stomach and sent him crashing into a pile of jellybeans!

The Caveman got up, grabbed Nico, and started slamming him to the ground repeatedly.

SMASH WHAM SMASH WHAM SMASH WHAM SMASH WHAM!

May: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY MAN!

May went at the Caveman and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his stomach and then May pulled out an anchor and smashed the caveman on his head with devastating force!

KRABLANG!

May smashed him down!

Me: Good grief!

We went to Nico and looked him over.

Me: Nico are you okay?

The Caveman got up, grabbed Juran, and started slamming him to the ground repeatedly.

SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Juran: That all you got tough guy!?

Juran got up and smashed the Caveman all over the place with incredible fury!

Nico got up.

(JELLYBEAN BIRDS TWEETING)

The Caveman got up, grabbed Gaon, and started slamming him to the ground repeatedly.

Magine smashed the caveman on his head with washtubs.

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

The Caveman was wobbling all over.

Qin: He is really gonna be feeling that!

The Caveman fell and he was knocked out.

Qin: That was brutal!

Vroon: Once again, I'm saved from being beaten up.

Me: But Nico took most of the beating.

Nico was REALLY MANGLED UP!

Me: Nico say something!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

May slapped him all over.

Nico: I'm okay!

May: Good.

Me: Boy that caveman really did a number on us.

Qin: It sure did.

Nico: No shit!

Nico had a REALLY NASTY LUMP on his head.

Nico: At least these aren't serious injuries.

Lana put a block of ice on his forehead.

Lana: There you go Nico.

Me: Boy no kidding.

But then we saw the caveman vanish and it left behind a Wonder Ride Book.

Me: What the?

I went over and picked it up. It was an Aqua Blue book called Mystery Inc. And the Rampage of the 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman of The Aquarium.

Me: Wow. A Mystery Inc. Book.

Xenia: That is cool!

Nico: What does that mean?

Me: I think we have Another versions of all the Scooby Doo monsters. But they are Wonder Ride Book Embodiments. Instead of people being turned into them they are the monsters themselves.

Nico: How weird but interesting.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: It sure is. I think this is amazing.

Eli: I do too.

Nico: At least this one is. I can't speak for the others.

Me: Well we'll find out more about them soon.

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: Lets face the others now.

Me: Right. Lets see. Another Muscle Princess next.

Qin: This one is gonna be strong.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Who faces that one?

Applejack: I will face this one. I have been known as one of the strongest of the Guardians of Harmony.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Go get her Applejack.

Apple Bloom: Yeah sis!

Varie: Yeah!

Nico: There she is!

We saw a huge figure come and it was a dark version of Muscle Princess! It was ANOTHER MUSCLE PRINCESS!

Me: Whoa! Another Muscle Princess!

Qin: This is gonna be a strong one!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Muscle Princess: (Australian Accent) It will be fun to show my strength mates.

Nico: Rosemary McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown clothes and brown eyes and brown angel wings.

Rosemary McArthur: Jumping Kangaroos! Nico what happened to you?

Nico: Beaten to a bloody pulp by a caveman.

Me: No kidding. He was already taken care of though. What Regi Pokemon can you turn into?

Rosemary McArthur: I'm for Regiground.

She turned into the Regi Pokemon for Ground. It was Regiground!

Qin: Wow! This is interesting.

She reverted back.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: You are the 5th Regi Pokemon Gene-slammer for one we never saw before.

Applejack: How strong are you?

Rosemary McArthur: Strength of 1,000 men. I was a really strong girl growing up mate. I lived on an Apple Orchard down in Melbourne and I have the strength to lift up a whole dead apple tree by pulling it out of the ground.

Me: Wow! That is strong!

Nico: No kidding there!

Xenia: Yeah!

Rosemary McArthur: It is impressive mate.

Me: I'll say. By the way is the Another Magma with you friendly or hostile?

Rosemary McArthur: Friendly and this one you will be interesting mate.

Qin: Cool.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Applejack: Let's rumble!

Rosemary McArthur: Righto mate.

She turned into Another Muscle Princess and Applejack used superhuman strength to throw a huge Jellybean and it smashed her down! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Arnold

Schwarzenegger Princess of The Muscle Kingdom.

Me: Cool!

I went and brought her over.

Nico: Yeah! That was a muscle battle!

Xenia: It sure was.

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SMASHING BANE 6!

She summoned Bane, Buff Frog, Shivarakah, Two Headed Gorilla, Nina Williams, and Duck Kong along with Abomination, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Cyclops (Hercules), Amygdala, Arnold the Pit Bull, Bi-Beast, Juggernaut, Hunk Hardbody, Man Boy and Boxing World!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Muscle Power!

May: Now, we wait

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER MAGMA! It was a dark version of Magma!

Me: WHOA! This one is hot.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And you are?

Another Magma: (SPEAKING IN KRONOS LANGUAGE)

Me: What the!? Is that the language of Kronos!?

Nico: Uh oh!

It fired numerous fireballs at us and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place around us.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We absorbed fire all over the place.

Qin: WHOA! This one is explosively hot!

Voice: HELP ME J.D.!

Me: That voice!

Nico: You know her?!

Me: Kallia Kronos! She is the Daughter of the Titan Kronos!

We gasped in shock!

Me: Kronos was a very formidable foe. I think Swartz made a terrible mistake on this one!

Nico: I agree there. Swartz did not know how powerful Kronos really was.

Me: He was that strong and immensely powerful.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: And we destroyed him twice from what I recall.

Xenia: Yeah. When we met Percy Jackson and when we redeemed Cozy Glow.

Me: Yeah and it took everything we got in terms of power to destroy him.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Swartz definitely didn't promise her anything

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because Kronos and any of his relatives would never work with Swartz.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: That is for sure. Kronos never answers to ANYONE but himself.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Don't worry Kallia. We'll save you from this!

I fired a massive energy blast and smashed her down in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down but not out!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor)

Another Magma: (Speaking in Language of Kronos)

She threw a massive wave of lava and I formed a Force Field and I blocked it and a massive wall of fire exploded out.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Qin: Boy she is strong and powerful and infernal!

Eli: No kidding!

Nico: (gets out Magma's Ridewatch) Time to fight fire with fire!

Nico activated it and fired globs of lava and they hit Another Magma and exploded all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

I fired waves of energy and fired and blasted her all over!

MASSIVE NUMBERS OF FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Xenia: WHOA!

Camie: That was awesome!

Nico: Now this one! (ACTIVATES LUNA GHOST'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a blast of fire that blasted her down!

May: OH YEAH! How about this too? (ACTIVATES DRAKNAROK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of fire and smashed her down!

May: And this! (ACTIVATES VIVIDRIA'S RIDEWATCH)

She formed a paintbrush and used it to form a massive shower of fireballs and they hit Another Magma and smashed her all over!

Maria: (gets out Machine Gamma's Ridewatch) Time for machine guns!

She activated it and fired waves of machine gun blasts and they blasted and smashed her all over!

Qin: Take that!

Maria: The Force is With you young Kronos. (ACTIVATES DARTH VADER'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a red bladed lightsaber and fired waves of jellybeans and smashed and pulverized her all over and then slashed her club in two!

Tar Pit and his team consisting of Sir Toasty, Tarmack (Static Shock), Tar Monster (Scooby Doo), Old King Coal (Simpsons) and Hades (Disney) Then came.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Nice team, Tar Pit!

Tar Pit: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Ziggy: My turn!

He activated Luna Ghost's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Xenia: Take that!

Hades: I knew I'd get in eventually.

Me: You sure did and that is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I agree.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then we saw something coming.

We saw a Bastiodon!

Me: Whoa a Bastiodon!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: This one is strong.

It ran and smashed down the Another Magma Down with devastating force and then I caught the ridewatch. Kallia was a girl with neon red hair and had red clothes and had wings made of pure lava.

I went and brother her over.

Bastiodon: (In a girls voice) That was so awesome.

Nico: Cera Genova!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with golden yellow hair and had orange and brown clothes.

Cera Genova: That was so fun.

Ziggy: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cera Genova: My favorite is when me and Nico did an awesome demolition job and we blasted and bashed down an office building that was abandoned.

Nico: That was so fun.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Cera hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Cera Genova: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went over to Kallia.

Nico: You okay?

Kallia groaned.

Kallia: (Groans) (Tired) Just really tired.

Varie: She'll be like this for a while. But she'll be fine.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, and Hana Natsuki are heading to Jerusalem, and not only are we going to rescue the five girls here, but we're not only going to see the Holy City and its legendary sights itself, but our satellites have picked up that a massive organization of terrorist groups that're out to kill us have been sighted, they are The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and the most dangerous terrorist group of all: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, they're the main terrorist organization and they're especially the most dangerous of all the terrorist groups because they formed after Burns came back during The 20 Days of Darkness, but after he got The Black Gates last year along with Crocker, they'd been out for our heads, and they're also the ones who issued the forming of more terrorist groups. Plus, not only are we going to destroy those terrorist groups and erase the entirety of Burns' existence and influence from the face of the Earth, but we're also going to put an end to the one person responsible for Becky Long, Elsa Long, Harley Long, Jolene Long, Milan Long, Ramona Long, and Daphne Long getting pronounced braindead when they were four years old, but got artificial Positronic Brains put into their heads after replacing their dead brains and causing their transformation into the powerful Technomancers of Lincoln's Guardian Angels: their jealous-crazed, evil heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Ryan Long, who's been busted out by Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, and he gathered all the other terrorist groups together to destroy us all, fat chance of that happening, because thanks to our satellites, we found not only more terrorist groups, but we found the main terrorist organization that was formed after Burns' return and attempt to turn the planet against us during The 20 Days of Darkness years ago. Now, we're going to destroy all the terrorist groups, along with the main terrorist organization, and not only are we going to wipe Burns' influence and presence from the face of the Earth, but we're also going to destroy Ryan Long for what he tried to do to Becky and her sisters and end that asshole thug for good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Jerusalem, the holy city of the three major Abrahamic religions: Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the girls here, but in addition to seeing the Holy City and its legendary sights itself, but our satellites have picked up that a massive organization of terrorist groups that're out to kill us have been sighted, they are The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of

Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and the most dangerous terrorist group of all: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, they're the main terrorist organization and they're especially the most dangerous of all the terrorist groups because they formed after Burns came back during The 20 Days of Darkness, but after he got The Black Gates last year along with Crocker, they'd been out for our heads, and they're also the ones who issued the forming of more terrorist groups.

Nico: Holy crap, that's a lot of terrorist groups, and we found the main terrorist organization that'd formed when Burns came back during The 20 Days of Darkness: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction.

Me: We've finally found them at long last.

Lincoln: Yeah, plus, not only are we going to destroy those terrorist groups and erase the entirety of Burns' existence and influence from the face of the Earth, but we're also going to put an end to the one person responsible for Becky Long, Elsa Long, Harley Long, Jolene Long, Milan Long, Ramona Long, and Daphne Long getting pronounced braindead when they were four years old, but got artificial Positronic Brains put into their heads after replacing their dead brains and causing their transformation into the powerful Technomancers of my Guardian Angels: their jealous-crazed, evil heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Ryan Long.

Becky Long: So, that bastard was busted out by Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, and he gathered all the other terrorist groups together to finally destroy us all, fat chance of that happening, because thanks to our satellites, we've found not only more terrorist groups, but we found the main terrorist organization that was formed after Burns' return and attempt to turn the planet against us during The 20 Days of Darkness years ago. Now, we're going to destroy all the terrorist groups, along with the main terrorist organization, and not only are we going to wipe Burns' influence and presence from the face of the Earth, but we're also going to destroy Ryan Long for what he tried to do to Becky and her sisters and end that asshole thug for good.

Lincoln: He doesn't deserve to live a single second further, Becky, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Fabia.

Fabia: You're welcome, Lincoln.

We proceeded onwards, and we saw many of the temples of Jerusalem. But, then, we saw the first terrorist group heading for us: The Lords of Anarchy, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all the members of The Lords of Anarchy and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force went into Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Nico: Whoa, that was…?!

Lincoln: King Ghidorah's dome ability from Rebirth of Mothra III, he can create a dome that slowly drains the life-force of living beings and all their drained life-force is transferred to him. Which shows that I can also use the powers of the Godzilla Kaiju monsters. Now, to get after the other terrorist groups, and then, we get after Ryan Long.

We proceeded onwards, but then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Fires of Destruction, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Fires of Destruction and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Kings of Chaos, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Fires of Destruction and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Twelve Lords of Death, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Twelve Lords of Death and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Seven Deadly Sins, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Seven Deadly Sins and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Order of Mayhem, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Order of Mayhem and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Harbingers of Hatred, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Harbingers of Hatred and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Harbingers of Hatred, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Harbingers of Hatred and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist group heading right for us: The Killers of Harmony, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members of The Killers of Harmony and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Then, we saw the next terrorist groups that were heading right for us: The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, and The Destroyers of All Innocence, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them, but as they headed right for us in full force, Lincoln made a huge dome which trapped all of the members and it drained all of them of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost.

Finally, we saw the most dangerous terrorist group of all heading right for us: it was Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, the main terrorist organization, and boy were they pissed. But, we were ready for them.

Burns' Avenger of Hatred and Destruction Leader: You will all pay for what you did to Mr. Burns, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, all he wants is to destroy the world and everything on it, but you… ! You stupid heroes had to ruin everything, we will destroy you all and destroy everything in this pathetic planet!

Lincoln: You can all join Burns in Hell for all I fucking care!

Then, Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction headed for us in full force, Lincoln made a real huge dome which trapped all the members and it drained all of Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction of their life-forces and all the drained life-force was absorbed by Lincoln and he gained a massive power boost. Then, Lincoln sent all of their wretched black souls to The Black Gates once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw B.E.S. Tetran appear before us, and with it are the nine girls.

Nico: Wow, so that's B.E.S. Tetran.

B.E.S. Tetran: (Girl's voice) That's right, and I got the girls away from that bastard, Ryan Long, and I really pissed him off, Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, and Ramona.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, I knew it was you, Daphne Long.

?: BECKY LONG, YOU AND YOUR FUCKING SISTERS WILL PAY TO FINALLY KILL YOU AND THE REST OF YOU FUCKING BITCHES, ALONG WITH YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target: a young man with brown hair, red eyes filled with hate, and he had on an orange prison jumpsuit, it was Ryan Long, the jealous-crazed, evil, heartless thug and the pathetic excuse of an ex-older brother of Becky Long and her sisters, and he was beyond pissed off.

Lincoln: Ryan Long. You've finally shown yourself at long last, you thought you could hide behind the terrorist organizations that formed to kill us because of Burns' manipulative nature. Too bad you made the big mistake in underestimating us, now it's your turn, and I'm personally going to make you pay for what you did in trying to kill Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, Ramona, and Daphne long ago, you good-for-nothing heartless asshole.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Fabia and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ryan Long, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired blades of rainbow energy, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, and Aurora right at Ryan Long, and he was immediately cut to shreds, and Lincoln drove his massive greatsword right into Ryan Long's chest and as it pierced his black heart, all of his blood, energy, and life-force was sucked out of him and he was left as a desiccated corpse and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do. Girl Jordan, Leeli, shall we?

Girl Jordan: Of course, Linky.

Leeli: Let's do it.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli proceeded to sing Yurgen's Tune.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli: (Singing Divinely)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Suddenly, the song began to be heard all over the planet, and then, a sudden explosion of life energy erupted, and it released a powerful wave of light and life energy, and then, it hit more and more of the members of Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction who came out of the shadows to kill us all and they began dying one by one as they burst into flames and were reduced to ashes, and we saw multitudes of dark auras being released and they all formed into the shadow of the bitter old vulture who started this crap: Burns, and the wave of light and life energy that was released by their song hit him, and he let out a really nasty scream of pain and agony as he exploded into nothing, and all the darkness left by his manipulative influence was suddenly purged, and just like with Kuyo, the last bit of Burns' influence was sent to The Black Gates for good, along with all those who supported his evil ways.

As Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli's song came to an end, we felt the last bit of that manipulative old vulture's influence was finally purged from the world for good. Charles Montgomery Burns, the most hated bastard in Springfield and the entire world, has finally become nothing more than a forgotten memory, and the scars he's left behind can finally heal for good.

Lincoln: Good riddance for good, you bitter old vulture, along with you, Ryan, you sorry excuse for a human being. (To Daphne Long) And it's so good to see you again, Daphne Long.

Daphne Long reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long sky blue hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings, she's dressed in brown clothes that look like Becky Long's, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with winds and space ships on the coattails and on the back is B.E.S. Tetran, and holstered on her back is a massive B.E.S. Tetran-themed greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and B.E.S. Tetran etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large B.E.S. Tetran heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large B.E.S. Tetran heads and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the large B.E.S. Tetran heads for the pommel.

Daphne Long: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time, and you, Girl Jordan, and Leeli sang really beautifully, I still haven't forgotten you had the voice of an angel.

Lincoln went up to Daphne Long and he hugged her, and Daphne Long is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Daphne Long: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Becky Long: And so do we. The B.E.S. Tetran Gene-Slammer is Daphne Long and the last of my sisters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like us, Daphne Long is a very strong and powerful technomancer, and like us, she was pronounced braindead at age 4 and the doctors came up with a very risky and dangerous operation. They replaced her dead brain with an artificial Positronic Brain, and it gave her incredible powers of Technokinesis and it also turned her mind into a very incredible computer capable of storing an infinite amount of information and unleashing the full 100% of her brain power.

Nico: Awesome.

Becky Long: And when she got Gene-Slammed into B.E.S. Tetran, she also gained powerful wind powers, and just like us, Daphne is also in Lori's school and she's protected Lincoln from the worst of Lisa Loud's fury and almost got Lisa disowned and sent to a nuthouse in the federal prison system forever as well as have all of her science stuff confiscated by the scientific community forever.

Daphne Long: I've hated that heartless emotionless mad scientist with a passion for what she did in subjecting her little brother and her family to her mad experiments.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this bit of news, Daphne: J.D. found out the person responsible for turning Lisa into the heartless, emotionless mad scientist, you, your eldest sister, and your other sisters have hated was none other than Killjoy Huggins.

Daphne Long: (Gasps) What?!

Elsa Long: It's all true, Daphne. Killjoy Huggins, the Dark Side of Principal Huggins, turned Lisa, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan into those heartless monsters by injecting them with a Dark Side Creation Serum when Lincoln was in Third Grade, so he can get rid of Lincoln once and for all. He did this and right under our noses the whole time.

Lincoln: But, you don't have to worry, we removed that killjoy from Principal Huggins, and we dealt him a massive payback for all the crap he's done to me.

Harley Long: And Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the source of his pain and suffering for good.

Daphne Long ran up to Lincoln and hugged him tight, and he hugged her as she cried hard into his bare chest.

Eli: Killjoy Huggins really did a lot of damage on that day.

Lincoln: Becky's sisters had no idea that miserable killjoy did all that under their noses, and all to kill me because he hated me. Now, I'm really glad I killed him, he's one person who deserved to die for everything he put me through.

Daphne Long: That bastard really is a jerk. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Ramona?

Daphne Long: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Daphne Long: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Daphne Long, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we also saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Daphne Long: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Linky.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Daphne Long's neck with sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Daphne Long: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Daphne Long.

Daphne Long had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Anna, Gena, Lolo, Milly, Pieda, Queen Corellia, Savyna, Trill, and Xelha from Baten Kaitos.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Anna, Gena, Lolo, Milly, Pieda, Queen Corellia, Savyna, Trill, and Xelha from Baten Kaitos.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Queen Corellia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Queen Corellia and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them all from The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and the most dangerous terrorist organization: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction along with Ryan Long, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family,

Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo

on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Anna: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Queen Corellia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anna, Gena, Lolo, Milly, Pieda, Queen Corellia, Savyna, Trill, and Xelha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the terrorist groups, The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and the most dangerous terrorist organization: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, along with Ryan Long, the heartless ex-brother of The Long Sisters and who also broke out of prison with help from Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened, such as him using King Ghidorah's life-force draining dome on the members of The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and some of the members of Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, and all of us beating down Ryan Long and Lincoln finishing Ryan Long off by tearing him to shreds and sending him to The Black Gates, and Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli finally performing Yurgen's Tune which not only killed more members of Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction and sent them to The Black Gates for good, but it also purged the Earth finally of Burns' manipulative influence and sent it to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Daphne Long have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Not only did you all get rid of Ryan Long, but you also got rid of the terrorist groups, The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, and the most dangerous terrorist organization: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, awesome!

Lincoln: We sure did.

William: And we heard you three sing Yurgen's Tune all the way from The World Tree Estate, that was really incredible.

Nico: And it got rid of Burns' manipulative influence for good, just like what happened with Kuyo's remaining darkness, even after he was sent to The Black Gates.

Me: But, now we're finally rid of Charles Montgomery Burns for good, and now, he's gone for good.

Lincoln also told The President of what happened at Jerusalem, and he congratulated everyone with what they did: this was one huge task Lincoln took up, but it was truly worth it. Not only did we get rid of Ryan Long, but we got rid of the terrorist groups that were there, along with the main terrorist organization that formed due to their fanatical worship of Burns' evil ways, but now, they're gone for good, and Charles Montgomery Burns is now at long last a forgotten memory for good, and now, the Earth can finally heal from the damage he'd done.

---

After destroying Ryan Long, along with the many terrorist groups: The Lords of Anarchy, The Fires of Destruction, The Kings of Chaos, The Twelve Lords of Death, The Seven Deadly Sins, The Order of Mayhem, The Harbingers of Hatred, The Devil's Army of Hellish Chaos, The Killers of Harmony, The Murderers of Peace, The Slaughterers of Hope, The Emissaries of Disharmony, The

Destroyers of Universal Peace, The Destroyers of Courage, The Killers of Love, The Destroyers of All Innocence, along with the most dangerous terrorist group of all: Burns' Avengers of Hatred and Destruction, and getting rid of the last of Burns' manipulative lies once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Daphne Long saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Daphne Long: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Daphne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daphne Long: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Daphne Long: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Daphne, what's the story behind your hatred for Lisa?

Daphne Long: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's the same as Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, and Ramona's story with their confrontations with Lisa. I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like your sisters' ordeals with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel are heading to Waikiki Beach in Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Majorette: Wow, so this is Waikiki Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Waikiki Beach before, Majorette, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Waikiki Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Majorette, Nancy, Krystal, Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel are now part of your harem.

Ranamon: Wow, that's really amazing that Tinkermon, Sistermon Blanc, Sistermon Noir, and Sistermon Ciel are now part of your harem, Linky.

Twilight Sparkle: Along with Majorette, Nancy, and Krystal. I always knew more of our friends had also fallen in love at first sight with Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah. Honestly, how many girls have fallen in love at first sight with you, Lincoln?

Luna: Dude, we've lost track long ago, the only one keeping count is Bayonetta in her book.

May: Dang it, next time, we're so getting a book to keep count of the girls Nico has in his harem.

Varie: Same with J.D.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Alessnna, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Alessnna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and she's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Alessnna, right, Lanaiya?

Lanaiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Jaxuana and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a main mission, but we still need to hunt down and destroy Alessnna.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't have that religious fanatic still running about, let's get rid of her once and for all.

Lanaiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Alessnna, because you're about to face the true wrath of White Night Queen.

We arrived at the park to hunt down Alessnna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink

orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Alessnna.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Alessnna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Alessnna, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Alessnna: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels, she unholstered her massive White Night Queen-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Alessnna, she left ice blue energy, ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels with every step.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Alessnna: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and snow surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, ice angels, and White Night Queen flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alessnna: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels surrounding her, she has White Night Queen emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has White Night Queen with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links. Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a sleeveless ice blue crop top, long light blue skirt with jewels encrusted around the waist, light blue pants, marine blue legwarmers, marine blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels on the coattails, and on the back is White Night Queen surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue angel wings with light blue tips on the marine aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips. Laniya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive White Night Queen-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into White Night Queen's Arctic White Night Draconic Phoenix Icelandic Arctic Greatsword of White Night Queen Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and White Night Queen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the marine blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of White Night Queen's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below White Night Queen that said, "Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of White Night Queen, Master of Icelandic Snow and Ice, Loving Younger Sister of Kristjana, Sonnya, Zeniya, Qiniya, and Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of H2O: The Heinous Opponent, Destroyer of Alessnna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, and The White Night"

「ラニヤ Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn、白夜の女王のジーンスラマー、アイスランドの雪と氷のマスター、クリスチャナ、ソーニャ、ゼニヤ、キニヤ、ヴェロニカの愛情深い妹、ニコチャンの愛情深い未来の妻、H2O の宿敵、破壊者ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のアレスナの、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、およびザのマスター白夜

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WHITE NIGHT QUEEN-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT QUEEN ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT QUEEN JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE WHITE NIGHT QUEEN LOVE!

We were amazed by Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-White Night Queen-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Alessnna saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful marine blue energy blast with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels at Alessnna, which hit her and pushed her back and he also felt the cold chill of death on him, but this really pissed him off now.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Laniya's transformed.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Alessnna, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's ice cold death.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow White Night Queen Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow White Night Queen Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of the White Night Queen, Alessnna.

Nico: Let's get him, Laniya, this bitch doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico went after Alessnna who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Alessnna and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and we attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Alessnna, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Alessnna took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Alessnna began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from her back, her skin was covered in gold scales, and she'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Alessnna has transformed into her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Alessnna fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Laniya, Nico, hang on.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Alessnna from her King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Jaxuana and he stabbed her in her chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Alessnna's bio-energy and assimilated her powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Laniya, shall we end this bitch for good?

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow White Night Queen Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow White Night Queen Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, Nico.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico sent Alessnna flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Alessnna.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WHITE NIGHT QUEEN KAMEHAMEHA!

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico fired two massive rainbow and ice blue energy Kamehameha waves with ice, snow, elemental forces, elemental dragons, elemental phoenixes, elemental and ice angels, and they hit Alessnna, and they explode with incredible power as they hit her, and she was obliterated. Then, when her spirit appeared, Laniya and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Laniya and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and eighteen members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Alessnna once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Laniya.

Suddenly, Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Nico leaned down to Laniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and White Night Queen flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and snow falling down around and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Laniya and Nico absorbed the snow and they came back to us as the display and White Night Queen vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Laniya.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Lincoln: You said it, and for tomorrow, for Irena's mission, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Wenphes.

Nico: Which means, you and I, along with Irena Mallory are up next, Camiya.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Yes, we'll make Wenphes pay with her life.

Nico: We sure will.

Suddenly, the pendants of Lincoln's Guardian Angels began glowing.

Nico: Hey, what's with the sudden glowing of your pendants, girls?

Nicholette Torrington: I think I know what this means, Nico. Lincoln, you know who we're going to meet tomorrow on your rescue, right?

Lincoln: I know who you're talking about, Nicholette: Selene Arcangela, and she's more than just my Guardian Angel, she's the leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud and she's also known as The Embodiment of God, Vulgate, Zaphkiel, Sandalphon, Zadkiel, Raphael, Michael, Metatron, Raziel, Camael, Haniel, and Gabriel.

We absolutely gasped in pure shock, and our jaws absolutely dropped to the floor in shock.

CLANG!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: So, that's who we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue, the leader of your Guardian Angels and The Embodiment of God, Vulgate, Zaphkiel, Sandalphon, Zadkiel, Raphael, Michael, Metatron, Raziel, Camael, Haniel, and Gabriel.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and I'll be surprised if she's also The Gene-Slammer of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord.

Lincoln: Yeah.

---

Later it was time for Lyra's first ever ambassador mission with the Donbrothers.

William: Anyone else want to go with Lyra? Besides Sougo and 1 Rabbid?

Mack Hartford: Me and Ken'ichi Akama will go.

Double D: So will me and Ed.

Nico: Good idea.

Twilight Sparkle: And me and my friends from Canterlot and Ponyville will go too.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Okay. Is that everyone?

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out.

Sakura Knudson: Wait I'll go too.

Me: Okay sis.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Tokyo.

Me: Wow Tokyo, Japan.

Twilight Sparkle: It's so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Sougo: Feels good to be back home.

Mack: It sure is awesome.

Me: Just as busy as ever.

Minoru Ono: You are Team Loud Phoenix Storm, right?

Mack Hartford: That's right. Who wants to know?

Minoru Ono: I am Minoru Ono. I have come to challenge you as a warmup before I fight my true adversary.

Mack Hartford: Oh yeah? How are you gonna do that?

Minoru Ono: Like this! Start up!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Boukenger logo. Then, he turned into Gogoki!

---

Minoru Ono is doing some ninja training, when Taro arrives with a package for him. Taro explains he tried reaching Mr. Ono's house first, but his neighbors said to find him out at the training grounds.

Mr. Ono excitedly opens his package, revealing a kusarigama inside. Taro tells him he can help if he needs it, to which Minoru wants him to help train in the way of the ninja by challenging Taro to a duel. Taro isn't sure what he means as Minoru tries to throw the kusarigama at him. Taro effortlessly dodges as the chain falls the ground and using only his feet, disarms the kusarigama away from Minoru. Taro, once again brutal with his honesty, says it is fine to "play ninja" but one must not lose their tools. As he walks away, Minoru takes offense to Taro's words and begins to get angry

Later, Minoru is still fuming over Taro's comment about him "playing ninja", vowing to get revenge on the Taro for insulting him and his ninja path of training. This desire causes Shurikenki's aura to emerge from Minoru's body.

Elsewhere in the city, Taro is making his rounds and heads back to his van, only for a flying shuriken to be blocked from hitting Taro's head by Taro using his clipboard. Minoru appears and declares Taro his enemy, promising to show the man who insulted "Ono School style ninpo" the full extent of his power. Minoru becomes Shurikenki, but Taro insults him again by saying that now Minoru just thinks he is a real ninja. Taro then Avatar Changes into Don Momotaro and the two fight.

During the battle, the three Donbrothers then appear on the battlefield, with Kiji Brother stepping on caltrops that Shurikenki threw without watching where he was walking. Don Momotaro says Shurikenki is only after him and he will be fine on his own. Haruka and Shinichi trust that their leader will be alright and deactivate their transformations to teleport back and check on Tsubasa.

While Haruka and Shinichi were gone, Don Momotaro is battling Shurikenki and the Anoni, but despite his efforts he is slipping up as Shurikenki manages to hit him with a thrown shuriken. Haruka and Shinichi return to the battle to assist Don Momotaro with the Anoni. The latter asks about Tsubasa, to which the two reassured him he is in good care. Shinichi recites a haiku about summer colds as he beats up the Anoni. But Haruka was knocked by Kiji Brother, as he stumbles in upon teleportation due to him spilling water from some stock that Shinichi left boiling in a pot before he and Haruka teleported into battle. She angrily tells him to watch where he is going and Shinichi uses him as a "pheasant shuriken", tossing him to destroy the wave of Anoni heading towards them. Satisfied, the two decide to check on the stock they had left boiling as five minutes have passed. They demorph again and leave Don Momotaro alone in battle again.

As the battle goes on, Don Momotaro is getting a little tired as he takes more damage than usual. Shurikenki uses a clone technique and barrages Don Momotaro with multiple giant shuriken, which he evaded and blocks until one hits him and then Shurikenki tosses him into some barrels. Shinichi and Haruka teleport in and fires shots from their Donbrothers blasters long enough for Don Momotaro to get up, who guesses now he owes them for saving his life. The battle turns in Shurikenki's favor as his attacks become more aggressive and his clones overwhelm the Ranger trio. Tsuyoshi teleports in, with his transformed helmet lodging the wash basin of salt on his head. Upon seeing the wash basin, Shinichi and Haruka find out that Tsuyoshi is Kiji Brother. Upon mentioning the wash basin aloud as they talk, Tsuyoshi figures out that Oni Sister and Saru Brother are Haruka and Shinchi.

During the fight, one of Shurikenki's clones accidentally knocks over the salt Tsuyoshi is carrying on his head, which gets in the real Shurikenki's eyes. Inu Brother appears and accidentally flying kicks Tsuyoshi when Shurikenki unintentionally ducked, causing the salt to go into the air and get in the eyes of all the clones and blind them. Haruka is thankful that their suits have sunglasses to protect them from the salt.

Tsubasa tries to lead the charge of his comrades, to the chagrin of Don Momotaro as they assume their Robotaro forms and make quick work to defeat Shurikenki's clones and Don Robotaro defeats Shurikenki himself with the Avatar Photon Slash. Now freed from the Hitotsuki, Minoru wakes up at his training grounds, confused as to what happened.

During Sonoi's and Taro's battle, Minoru Ono shows up and this time, he has a new hobby for the purpose of revenge against Taro: studying the occult and learning magic. His interest in the arcane arts combines with his desire for revenge turning him yet again into a Hitotsuki, Mahouki. Mahouki uses Magi Yellow's thunder magic to blast Taro and the Donbrothers teleport in to keep the Hitotsuki and Don Murasame away from Taro. Things get worse when the Cat Jutos appear and attack in a large group. Taro encounters a Juto for the first time and his attacks have no effect on it. The others are also struggling to deal with the Juto, with Tsubasa once again fighting the Detective Sayama Juto.

Mahouki binds Taro with Magi Green's earth magic, but Sonoi cuts him loose and the two stand in the center of the chaos ensuing around them. Sonoza and Sononi show up to drive back the Juto and the Donbrothers do so as well so Sonoi and Taro can have their duel.

Jiro gets annoyed with the chaos and willingly becomes Don Torabolt on his own, with Dangerous Jiro quickly defeating Mahouki. The Hitotsuki's defeat sends out an explosion that knocks back the Juto.

Mahouki becomes Mahouking and Toradragonjin tries to deal with it on its own, but gets overwhelmed by his opponent using the spells of the Magirangers. Don Onitaijin appears to help, though Dangerous Jiro doesn't want anything to do with Taro. Taro tells him to be quiet as he has a duel to get to, quickly executing the DonBros Paradise alongside Toradragonjin's Jiro's Hurricane to defeat .png TV STORY-Don 27: Duel for Real

After these two incidents, Minoru Ono has returned home to help out on his elderly mother's farm by tending to the ponies. Mrs. Ono is happy her son has given up his crazy obsession for becoming a ninja warrior, enjoying lunch with him. While Minoru tries to be content with his life, he quickly has ninja related hallucinations and still desires to be one and get revenge on Taro for ruining his dream. This desire yet again turns him into a Hitotsuki, the Boukenger themed GoGoki.

As Don Momotaro and the two Noto generals are battling, Minoru shows up, determined to get revenge on Taro, transforming into GoGoki. Taro is a bit annoyed that he has to fight Minoru again and that Jiro is interfering with the fight. The Donbrothers teleport in immediately after and are stunned by all this chaos but quickly get GoGoKi and Don Torabolt outside so Taro can have his duel without any interruptions. Once Sonoi returns to fight Taro, Minoru intervenes once again to fight Taro. As Taro sees him, he prepares an attack to return him to normal, only for Sonoi to strike him down first, his attack "killing" him off instead. With his final breath, he apologizes to his mother for not controlling his ninja desires before "dying".

---

Me: WHOA! Gogoki! I remember him! He was the Boukenger Donbrothers monster!

Nico: He was three monsters actually!

Eli: Japanese Ninja Steel, Japanese Mystic Force and Japanese Operation Overdrive!

Sakura Knudson: This is gonna be awesome!

Lyra: Yeah it is!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and smashed him all over and Lyra teleported and kicked him all over and blasted him and slashed him.

Gogoki: (snaps fingers) Attack!

Mack Hartford: Overdrive Accelerate!

He turned into OVERDRIVE RED!

Sougo: HENSHIN!

He turned into ZI-O!

Me: Lets dance!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place!

Nico teleported and kicked him in the back and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Me: Time for this! Mack do you mind?

Mack: Go for it!

KAMEN RIDER! TITANIUM MAN ARMOR!

I donned epic and awesome titanium armor!

Gogoki fired laser blasts at me and they deflected off me and hit him!

Nico: WHOA! Awesome armor!

Me: Cool!

Nico turned invisible with Ghost's powers. But Gogoki used the compass on his head to search for Nico.

Gogoki: Found you!

He then fired an energy blast where he was at.

I formed a force field around Invisible Nico and it deflected it back and hit Gogoki!

Me: Nice try Gogoki!

Eli fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Lyra slashed him all over the place and knocked Gogoki down all over.

Twilight Sparkle: Time for this!

KAMEN RIDER! KAOS 10 ELEMENTS SWORD OF DOOM!

She got a powerful Sword of 10 Elements!

She slashed him all over with the powers of light and darkness and blasted him all over!

Nico: Gonna have to do better then that!

Gogoki: You mean like this?!

Gogoki glowed in a Red Aura and then shot an enhanced energy blast at Nico.

Nico fired a massive Energy wave and the blasts collided and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

It set some of the city on fire.

When the smoke cleared Gogoki saw Nico still standing!

Gogoki: WHAT!? No one could have survived that!

Nico: Looks like I just did!

KAMEN RIDER! ELECTRO THUNDERWHIP!

He got a whip made of pure lightning and he lashed it and electrocuted Gogoki all over.

Lyra then teleported and kicked Gogoki all over and slashed him on his arm and kicked him in his face!

We then heard a laugh and saw Taro and the other Donbrothers. Taro was being carried by a group of men on a palanquin while a troupe of women dance in front of them

Taro: (laughs) It's a festival! It's a festival, everybody!

Me: Right on cue!

Nico: YEAH!

Taro jumped out and landed by us.

Taro: Awesome to see you again guys.

Me: You too Taro. Perfect timing.

Lyra: We were in the middle of roughing him up for you.

Taro: Wow you did all this to him!? Awesome!

Nico: We all had a hand in it.

Taro: Wow!

Gogoki: Don Momotaro. We meet again!

Taro: Minoru. You must be the one Hitotsuki who's ever been a recurring opponent.

Me: I remember he is a glutton for punishment.

Gogoki: Let's raise the stakes a bit!

Gogoki fired an energy blast headed towards a gasoline truck near some civilians.

I lifted the Gas truck up with telekinesis and the blast only hit a fire hydrant.

Me: Nice try!

Lyra slashed Gogoki all over.

Me: Lots of Recurring opponents on the series.

Gogoki: That's going to change in a second!

Gogoki charged at Taro with fiery fists. Taro charged at Gogoki with his sword.

Mack Hartford: Don't mind if I join in!

Mack charged at Gogoki alongside Taro with his Drive Lance.

I had my wings of fire spread and Sakura Knudson had her wings of Flowers spread and we charged at him! But just as we were about to strike, a familiar Rasenshuriken flew in and it hit Gogoki and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was beaten and defeated!

I caught the Red Boukenger gear.

Minoru was back to normal.

Me: WHOA!

Naruto and the Leaf Shinobi came.

Naruto: Nice of us to drop in like this!

Me: Perfect timing bro! You all made it.

Sakura Haruno: Glad we did.

Kiba Inuzuka: Yeah that was awesome!

Ino Yamanaka: It sure was.

The rest of the Donbrothers came.

Haruka: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor!

Me: Haruka Kito it's a pleasure.

Haruka Kito: You too J.D. (to Sougo) You're Kamen Rider Zi O, right?

Sougo: That's right. I'm Sougo Tokiwa, leader of the Zi-O Riders.

Me: They were the 47th series of Kamen Riders to come out.

Haruka Kito: Oh wow!

Me: We should introduce ourselves. Taro met some of us on our rescue on the planet Venus.

Lyra Heartstrings: I'm Lyra Heartstrings, and I'm the Ambassador for the Donbrothers.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Taro: Awesome to meet you Lyra.

Twilight Sparkle: And we are her friends. Taro met some of us. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Haruka Kito: Wow! It's an honor!

Me: And these are Twilight and Lyra's friends from Canterlot.

Minuette: I'm Minuette.

Twinkleshine: I'm Twinkleshine.

Lemon Hearts: I'm Lemon Hearts.

Moondancer: And I'm Moondancer.

Haruka Kito: Awesome to meet you.

Me: And these are the shinobi of the Leaf.

Naruto: It's an honor. I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Sasuke: Sasuke Uchiha.

Sakura: Sakura Haruno.

Kiba: I'm Kiba Inuzuka.

Shino: Shino Aburame.

Hinata: Hinata Hyuga.

Neji: I'm Neji Hyuga.

Tenten: I'm Tenten.

Rock Lee: I'm Rock Lee.

Ino: I'm Ino Yamanaka.

Shikamaru: I'm Shikamaru Nara.

Choji: I'm Choji Akamichi.

Fu: I'm Fu.

Rin: I'm Rin Nohara.

Yakumo: And I'm Yakumo Kurama.

Haruka Kito: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Naruto is my little brother. We're not related by blood, we've had a very powerful bond that made us siblings.

Taro: Wow so you are Naruto. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Naruto: Same to you Taro.

Me: Jiro it's awesome to meet you too. We have a lot to tell you.

Jiro: I can see that.

Dangerous Jiro was sniffing Eddy very closely.

Dangerous Jiro: You reek of darkness. I've got my eye on you.

Jiro then turned back to normal.

Jiro: Sorry about Dangerous Jiro. He made peace with me but he's still rough around the edges.

Me: No worries Jiro. We are having issues with Eddy's Dark Side ourselves.

Eddy: Oh sorry my name is Eddy and these are my pals Ed and Double D.

Edd: Pleasure to meet you. But my name is Edd but with 2 D's in it. Everyone calls me Double D.

Ed: Hello my name is Ed.

Tsubasa: Awesome to meet you guys.

Mack: And my name is Mack and I'm the leader of the Operation Overdrive Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Boukengers.

Haruka: Wow! It's an honor.

Sakura Knudson: And I'm Sakura Knudson. I'm J.D.'s twin sister.

Haruka: Wow! It's a pleasure.

Maria: My name is Maria Rockell Dunbar, 2nd in Command of the Redemption Squad.

Tsubasa: Pleasure is ours.

Ken'ichi Akama: I'm Ken'ichi Akama and I'm the leader of the GoggleV team.

Haruka: Wow!

Me: That was the team from 1983.

Taro: Wow!

Me: Yep. And these are the friends of the Ed's.

Kevin: Sup I'm Kevin and these are Rolf, Nazz, Sarah, Jimmy, Jonny, Plank and Marie Kanker Loud.

They waved.

Haruka: Awesome!

Nico: Let's talk more at your base.

Taro: Sure.

We went to Cafe Donbura.

We arrived.

Kaito 2: I was starting to think you guys would never get a chance to meet us.

Me: Awesome to see you Kaito 2.

Nico: Same here.

Kaito 2: Glad you could make it boss.

Nico: Yeah.

Shinichi Saruhara: It's awesome having you all here.

Me: We are truly honored ourselves.

Tsuyoshi: But we're glad you are all here.

Sonoi, Sononi, and Sonoza entered.

Sonoi: Apologies that we're late. We had to dispatch several rogue Anoni.

Me: Sonori, Sononi and Sonoza, the Noto Trio.

Sonoi: J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's a pleasure.

Me: "Therefore I caution thee, if e'er thou hearest Originate my city otherwise, No falsehood may the verity defraud."

Sonoi: Canto XX of Inferno, verse 100. How did you know that?

Me: You are very poetic and you know so many awesome great poems that even my friend Lucy would love. She is a poet too like yourself.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: But to answer that I have all of the Inferno memorized and we went to Hell and back. Literally.

Sonoi: Wow.

Nico: I knew you guys were watching us a while back.

Sononi: We were. We wanted to tell you guys about what Sonoshi's true plans were.

Sonoza: If we did, then you probably wouldn't have been led to accusing J.D. of making the Hitosukis.

Me: We actually don't have that kind of power to make Hitotsukis.

Lyra: But to be honest I actually love facing them. It's an amazing way to help me be prepared for the future missions with the Donbrothers and it all really paid off.

Me: Lyra has done an amazingly outstanding job taking down 4 of the Donbrothers monsters in America.

Nico: She sure has.

Haruka: So, Taro. How do you rank the leadership of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, regardless of who leads?

Taro: (smiles) 100 points, honestly. If it weren't for them, the entire Multiverse would've been overrun by evil a long time ago.

Me: (Chuckles) I'm glad you think that.

Nico: I'm truly honored.

Eli: Me too.

Me: And the entire universe as we know it would have ceased to exist.

Taro: That's right.

Naruto: Yeah. Also Taro, you and I we are very similar.

Fu: Same with me and many others.

Sasuke: It's true.

Me: Believe it or not Taro you and many of my friends in the team come from many similar backgrounds like you have. It's a long story on that.

Taro: Can I hear it?

Me: If you have time?

Taro: Sure.

Tsuyoshi: That Minoru Ono guy always was obsessed with beating Taro. But he never targeted civilians before.

Me: We know that feeling ourselves and stopped it several times.

Tsubasa: (jokingly) Maybe he got that insanity bug your enemies get from fighting you guys.

Me: (Growls) Is there anything we're not gonna be blamed for recently?!

Tsubasa: Hey, calm down. I was just joking around.

Me: Sorry. Force of habit. But that's funny. An Insanity Bug. I like that.

Tsubasa: Thanks.

Shinichi Saruhara: You need to control yourself, J.D. People turn into Hitotsukis if they get consumed by their desire. If you are not careful, you might turn into one yourself.

Kaito 2: (in his head) Considering the pattern of the returning Hitotsukis, I highly doubt that.

Me: You're right on that Kaito 2. But I don't give into desires like that very easily and I'm also incapable of turning into a Hitotsuki myself because my powers are far too strong for the power of the Hitotsuki to control.

Eli: He's right on that. We're practically gods among man and our power is not something to be taken lightly.

Naruto: That's right. Anyway here's what we went through.

Naruto, Fu, Sasuke and many of us told him what they went through as Jinchuriki with all the pain and suffering they went through as well as Sasuke having his entire clan butchered by his brother because of the Leaf's corruption. It was a horrible nightmare before I came along along with some of us.

Taro and the rest were shocked!

Taro: Don't get me wrong. You guys have done good combating evil. But do you guys truly think you're invincible?

Nico: Well… yeah!

Taro: Then let me tell you a story. Once upon a time, there was a little boy. Hee was excellent at everything and always eager to help people do things correctly. But this goodwill became so intrusive that the neighbors organized a rally against him. He didn't even realize what was going on until everyone left. Ever since then, that little boy did not know true happiness. Until he met 10 companions that changed his life.

Haruka: (concerned) Taro…

Kevin: Who was that little boy, dude?

Taro turned to face us with a pained look in his face.

Taro: That little boy… was me!

Taro then grabbed Nico and me by the shoulders.

Taro: I beg you 2. Do not become like me. Be better! Much better!

Me: I promise you that we will not be like that. We all will not be like that.

Twilight Sparkle: Because we have the love and friendship of everyone we care about closest to our hearts.

Haruka: That's right.

Sakura Knudson: I still have a lot to learn about the team but that is a vow I will take with solemn blessings.

Naruto: You and I are so much alike in more ways than one Taro. We have so much in common.

Fu: Same here with me. I know how you feel.

Taro: Wow.

Sonoi: We will leave you to talk some more. (to me) But I will face you on the battlefield myself later, J.D. Along with Taro, Eddy, and Kevin.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Nico: Sounds good. And a word of advice? That Noto Prison you guys have? From now on, you should send those who TRULY deserve it.

Me: Like people that kill people and do terrible things like what the Yakuza do.

Eli: Those people.

Sonoi: We never thought about that. But that is perfect. Thank you.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: The Noto Trio are perfect candidates for both the Redemption Squad and the Masters of Evil.

Maria: I was just about to point that out.

Nico: Cool.

Kaito 2: (The Noto Trio leave) Looks like it's time for me to go now.

Haruka: What do you mean?

Kaito 2: The whole reason that I was created was to help you all grow into a team. And you have. So, there's no reason for me to exist anymore.

Nico went over to him and was about to make him vanish but Nico couldn't go through with it.

Nico: Dammit, I can't do it! You've earned your own life after everything!

Nico snapped his fingers and made him permanently stay.

Kaito 2: Awesome! Looks like I'm staying for good!

Me: Cool! Whew. Scared me there.

Eli: Me too.

Me: You know Minoru reminds me of Azald from the Zyuohgers.

Haruka: Azald?

Me: He's this guy.

I showed a picture of Azald.

Me: He was a massive glutton for punishment. He always kept coming back for more. Even after being blown into a thousand pieces he kept on coming back after reforming.

Nico: Yep.

Jiro: Wow that is crazy and coincidental.

Me: It sure is.

Haruka: Eddy has a Dark Side, doesn't he?

Taro: Let me guess. Did he tell your origins in a twisted way before attacking you?

Nico: How did you know?

The other Donbrothers turned to look at Jiro.

Jiro: Wow.

Me: Except unlike Jiro, Dark Eddy was made when an old enemy of Luan Loud, bashed Eddy on the head with 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin on one of Nico's rescues.

Moondancer: And he first appeared on my first ambassador mission with the Ghostbusters in New York and he had the same motives as you did Jiro. Except he wants to kill all heroes and villains to be the ONLY hero.

Jiro: Wow! Very coincidental!

Me: Except your dark side is an Anti-Hero. Dark Eddy is a true villain all the way through and through.

Tsubasa: If Dangerous Jiro comes out when Dark Eddy appears, it'll be a free for all.

Kiba Inuzuka: It'll be more like a massacre.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: No shit there.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: After you guys finished up your adventures we watched them and noticed a bunch of massive coincidences. We noticed how Dark Eddy attacking was very similar to Dangerous Jiro and all that. And many more.

Taro: Very crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Rabbid gibbering.

Sougo: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Haruka: Oh he is so cute.

Me: He sure is cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Haruka: Oh he's an idiot.

Me: Yep.

The Rabbid was about to eat Taro's Avataro Gear.

Taro: No! That is not for eating!

Me: See what I mean?

Taro: Oh.

I got the gear back.

Eddy: Don't do that please.

Me: Oh speaking of which…

I pulled out a bag and opened it.

Me: We got these from defeating Another version of Taro a while back.

I unzipped it and showed them gears for all our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Haruka: Avataro gears for your frenemies in the Masters of Evil?

Me: Yep. These are them.

Nico: Long story.

Sakura Knudson: Blame Swartz for that one.

Haruka: Swartz?

Sougo: He was the enemy of the Zi-O team. He did all kinds of horrible deeds.

Me: Long and ugly story.

Nico: We should head and see if there's anymore Hitotsuki we have to face.

Me: Good idea.

Eli: I sense one. It's 5 klicks to the east in the park.

Me: Then lets head there now.

Nico: Right.

Naruto: All right! Time for action.

We were off.

We arrived and saw Tsuyoshi's boss Yamada.

Yamada: Tsuyoshi! There you are!

Tsuyoshi: Boss? What are you doing here?

Yamada: (sheepishly) Well, I was looking for you. See, everyone else at work got sick with the chicken pox.

Me: Oh that sucks! The chickenpox is no fun.

Eli: No it isn't.

Me: My friend Lincoln got it and he was itching like crazy and we had to keep him quarantined in his room.

Nico: Did you really?

Me: Yep.

Eli: No fun there.

Me: Nope. (In my head) I sense something coming.

Yamada: That's why I need more employees for work.

Tsuyoshi: You saying I can't handle it?

Yamada: No. But you and I are just two people! (to Ken'ichi Akama) How about you?

Ken'ichi Akama: Now hold on. Let's not be hasty. I need time to think about it.

Me: Uh oh.

Yamada: But I insist. Just me and Tsuyoshi aren't enough! If not you, then I need someone else. Tell me. WHERE CAN I FIND MORE EMPLOYEES?!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Goggle V logo. Then, he turned into Daiki from Episode 25 of Donbrothers!

---

At Pheasant Consultant, Tsuyoshi was sent to the office of his boss Yamada, who fires him for his lackluster efforts to salvage a restaurant's sales revenue. In fact, Tsuyoshi's advice seems to have sent the business into near bankruptcy. The President of Pheasant Consultant chewed out Yamada for having a poor-performing subordinate in sales of their consultation services. Poor Tsuyoshi is scared of his boss yelling at him and mortified that he is now unemployed.

Later on, Yamada exits the President's office and is dreading the possibility that he could be next in line to be terminated from his job. Already overworked and lacking capable employees as well as the traumatic verbal lashing he just received from the president sends Yamada over the edge as he desires help at his company. In a fit of stress induced insanity, he becomes Daiki in his quest to find dependable workers.

Daiki kidnaps some children to turn into his employees, with the Donbrothers teleporting to the scene, though Taro is momentarily distracted as he was making a delivery before being teleported. Taro sees Daiki twirling his ribbon and encourages the team to dance, but Tsuyoshi is too exhausted from a day of hard manual labor and trips over his own feet, falling flat on his face. Everyone goes to check on him and Taro tells him to get it together, giving Daiki a chance to escape.

Back at Pheasant Consultant, Tsuyoshi is brought back into Yamada's office, being forced to pay damages to the owner of the failing restaurant because of an invoice sent to the company on his lost sales. Tsuyoshi is naturally upset that things are getting worse for him and leaves worrying about how he can pay the owner. Infuriated about the invoice, Yamada again desires to find capable employees and turns into Daiki again.

Later, Daiki "recruits" more people until Jiro shows up, who wants the others to finish what they are doing and vows to take Daiki down by himself. He manages a few hits as Don Doragoku until the Noto Trio gang up on him to interfere. Dangerous Jiro takes over Jiro's body as Don Torabolt to fight but Sonoza and Sononi hold him back so Sonoi can exterminate Daiki.

Taro arrives just in time to block Sonoi's sword strike meant for Daiki and blasts him back with the Sharp Acute Slash. Taro's praise of Jiro's efforts to hold his own in a fight snaps Jiro back to normal and he reverts to Don Doragoku. The duo engage all three generals and push them back, with Sonoi eventually ordering a withdrawal from the battle. Daiki tries to sneak away but Taro notices him and the Hitotsuki is finished off with a combination attack.

Daiki becomes Daiking and Dangerous Jiro comes out when Taro attempts to fight it, aggressively claiming that he alone will defeat the giant Hitotsuki. Jiro drags his other half away pleading for him to focus on the fight ahead. Both change into their Robotaro forms and after a brief struggle with Robobolt, into Toradragonjin. Daiking proves to be a tough opponent, with his use of the ribbon yanking away Toradragonjin's sword and tripping up the robot. Jiro tricks Daiking into a distraction and then after using a cube for an improvised projectile, finishes Daiking with the Jiro's Hurricane. The purified Yamada wakes up in an alley, confused as to where he is and how he got there.

At Pheasant Consultant, Tsuyoshi is surprised and relieved to hear that he is keeping his job. Yamada got a call from the owner of Ristorante Bambus, who canceled the invoice and praised Tsuyoshi for his efforts to make up for his mistakes, as his sales are booming better than ever before. Yamada praises Tsuyoshi and encourages him to keep up the good work and everyone else in the office agrees. Yamada is counting on Tsuyoshi to keep being dependable, with Tsuyoshi joyfully shaking hands with his boss and promising to do his best. The two hug and cheer.

---

Me: Daiki - the Goggle V Hitotsuki! I remember this guy!

Eli: Me too!

Nico: Boy this is gonna be good!

Ken'ichi Akama: It sure will be!

Me: Time for action!

Donbrothers: Avatar Change!

Ken'ichi Akama: Goggle Red!

Mack Hartford: Overdrive Accelerate!

Sougo: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Taro: Listen up! Born from the peach! Don Momotaro!

Shinichi: Farewell to the sad world! Saru Brother!

Haruka: The Master of Manga! Oni Sister!

Tsubasa: Number One at escaping! Inu Brother!

Tsuyoshi: Birds are reliable! Kiji Brother!

Dangerous Jiro: The strongest one there is. Don Torabolt.

Jiro then turned back to normal.

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! Don Doragoku!

Kaito 2: Secret Power! Zenkaizer!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion along with fireworks blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Festive and brilliant!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Awesome!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

The Noto Trio came.

Sonoi: I hope we are on time.

Me: You made it perfectly.

Sonoi: Good. Lets power up!

They transformed!

Sonoi: Spotless integrity, perfection. Sonoi!

Sononi: A beautiful flower has thorns. Wants to learn about love! Sononi!

Sonoza: One track mind! Sonoza!

Noto Trio: THE NOTO TRIO IS HERE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive pitch black fire explosion went off and they were ready!

Me: WOW! That is awesome!

Eli: Awesome roll call!

Sonoza: Thanks.

Me: Yeah!

I unsheathed my sword and I was ready.

Me: "Through me the way to the city of woe; Through me the way to to everlasting pain; Through me the way among the people lost. Justice incited my sublime Creator; Created me divine Omnipotence, the highest wisdom and the primal love. Before me there were no created things, only eterne, and I eternal last. Abandon all hope, ye who enter here."

Sonoi: Canto III: the boatman Charon.

Me: That's right.

Maria: Time for some backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) NUCLEAR BRAWN 6!

She summoned Abomination, Lego Bane, Dr. Felonius (Johnny

Bravo), Hector Con Carne 2.0, Tai Lung and Klobber along with Juggernaut, Crimson Dynamo, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Grodd and Bane!

Nico: Cool!

Taro: Yeah!

Sonoi swung his sword at me, Eddy, WarKevin, and Taro, Sononi fired arrows at Iron Girl and Jonny 2x4, Sonoza charged at Sarah and Rolf, and the rest of us fought Daiki.

I clashed with Sonoi and sparks flew all over the place.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Sonoi and me were looking at each other as we clashed.

Sonoi: You literally have been to hell?

Me: Been to hell and back many times. It's a horrifying place.

Eddy: It sure is.

Eddy fired his blaster and I jumped back and Sonoi got hit by it.

Taro kicked him down and WarKevin blasted Sonoi all over.

Iron Girl dodged the arrows and she fired waves of energy and blasted her all over and Jonny blasted her all over.

Sarah and Rolf blasted and bashed Sonoza.

Lyra bashed and kicked Daiki all over the place and Naruto slammed a Rasengan into Daiki's chest and smashed him into a tree.

Sakura Haruno: CHA!

She smashed him into the ground with incredible devastating force!

SMASH!

Daiki got up.

Daiki: There, there, there… Come work for me! Boys and girls! Come work for me!

He attacked Ken'ichi with a ribbon but he dodged it.

Ken'ichi: Hey, that's similar to Miki's Ribbon! (attacks him with Red Ruby Whip)

Nico: He is the monster for the Goggle V Rangers from 1983.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Daiki all over.

I clashed more with Sonoi.

Me: We also have many more tricks thank just the Avataro Gears and all that.

I jumped back.

Me: Watch this.

I pulled out Demon Francesco's Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Demon Crusader of The 7th Circle of Hell.

Me: In Hell, Beatrice's brother Francesco hated my guts because he thought I had a hand in killing 3,000 people back over 800 years ago.

Sonoi: That's preposterous! How can you be there back then?

Me: That's what I kept on telling him but he wouldn't listen to reason and he wanted my head mounted on a pike and also wanted me to join him in his pain. (Reads verse) "As the skies rained down fire all throughout the Abominable Sands of the 7th Circle of Hell, the lost Demon Crusader was destined to burn forever. He summoned his fellow crusaders to burn his enemies there and make them suffer."

I summoned Demon Crusaders and they went at Sonoi and they smashed and pulverized him!

They vanished.

Me: Whoa that's a scary one.

Sonoi: No kidding.

Taro: Eddy, time for us to do a combo after I use this. Avatar Change!

He turned into GokaiRed!

Eddy: This will be fun!

Eddy and Taro: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLAST BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Sonoi all over the place!

Me: That was awesome! Gokaigers are the Super Megaforce team in America.

Taro: Neat!

Tsuyoshi: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into the Pink Dino Fury Ranger!

Tsuyoshi: I still can't believe I'm wearing a skirt!

Nico: Well over the course of 46+ Years there has never been a male Pink Ranger. You are the first one.

Tsuyoshi: That does make sense.

Jimmy: I hope I don't mess up with this combos.

Tsuyoshi: Don't worry. You won't.

Nico: (gets out Magma and Pyros' Ridewatches) First, this!

Nico activated them and fired waves of fire and blasted down Daiki!

Me and Sonoi kept clashing.

Jimmy and Tsuyoshi: PINK FURY RANGER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Daiki all over.

Me: This is so fun. (Senses something) Right on cue. Pardon me.

I fired my blaster and it hit a bush and blasted out DARK EDDY!

Sononi: Is that!?

Maria: Yep. Dark Eddy!

Dark Eddy: So many targets! So little time!

Nico was about to disarm Dark Eddy but Dangerous Jiro emerged and pushed Nico back.

Dangerous Jiro: No! My prey. Mine!

Me: He's all yours Dangerous Jiro.

Dangerous Jiro: Thanks.

Dark Eddy and Dangerous Jiro went at each other and punched and pulverized each other in a merciless and brutal fight cloud!

Daiki: I'm sorry, Tsuyoshi. But you already work for me. I can't allow you to be involved in this!

Daiki knocked him back with a Hula Hoop!

Sougo: (gets out Mummy's Ridewatch) You didn't just do that!

Sakura Haruno caught Tsuyoshi.

Sougo activated it and fired bandages and tied up Daiki.

Lyra then punched him all over the place with incredible fury and force.

Dark Eddy managed to fire at Sonoza, Tsubasa, and Rolf knocking them down.

Dark Eddy: (puts foot on Tsubasa) Time to put you down like the dog you are!

Sononi: Get away from him!

She kicked him and smashed him down.

I teleported and kicked his blaster out of his hands.

Me: Sakura!

I gave Sakura Knudson her own blaster.

Sonoi: I want you to listen to me carefully. Be afraid. Be VERY afraid. Your time will come sooner or later. And when it does, me, Sononi, and Sonoza. I will enjoy watching you choke on your last breath of life!

Nico: Sonoi, I forgot to mention that there is a curse on him and you will have to wait for 7 more times for that.

Me: The curse is that he will appear from the Book of Vile Darkness dimension on the first mission of each Ambassador. But only for 24 times.

Nico: Yep. When the 24th mission is done he will be banished to the Black Gates.

Sonoi: The Black Gates?

Me: The Deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

Eli: Yep.

Daiki: (gets up) I need more employees! Need! (attacks us with rhythmic gymnastics moves)

Ken'ichi Akama: (charges at him) Figures you wouldn't go down easily!

Me and Ken'ichi went at him and kicked Daiki down.

Me: Nice try!

Twilight Sparkle blasted Dark Eddy and banished him back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Sunset Shimmer: Take that!

Kevin: Yeah you dork!

Eddy fired his blaster at Daiki but he rotated his ribbon at high speeds to repel it.

Taro: Companions, it is time for our finishing move!

Lyra: (gets out Django's Ridewatch) Too bad we didn't see you guys celebrate Halloween.

Haruka: I know that would be cool.

Lyra activated it and got his claws and smashed Daiki all over.

Nico: Lets finish him.

Eli: You got it!

Sonoi and WarKevin: BLUE WOLF JUSTICE BURST!

They fired waves of energy.

Sononi and Iron Girl: PINK ROSE BURST!

They fired blasts of pink energy.

Sonoza and Rolf: ORANGE TITAN ENERGY BURST!

They fired waves of orange energy.

Shinichi and Iron Boy: BLUE IRON GORILLA BLAST!

Haruka and Sarah: YELLOW BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Tsubasa and Jonny 2x4: ACORNS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Jiro and Ed: DRAGONIC MAGIC BLAST!

Kaito 2 and Marie: BUTTSMASHING MAYHEM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

The blasts all hit Daiki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Taro: And now, for this!

Donbrothers: Momotaro Slash!

Jiro: Lightning Dragon Flash!

Me: KAAA MEE HAAA MEE HAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and the Donbrothers slashed him first and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Daiki you have failed this city!

Me: We're not done yet. He should be going giant right about now.

HE DID SO AND BECAME DAIKING!

Taro: Companions, you know what to do!

Donbrothers: Don Onitaijin!

Jiro: Toradoragonjin!

They went Megazord!

Me: Lets do it!

Eli: GODZILLA COME FORTH!

Eli summoned Godzilla!

I went giant too and we helped the Donbrothers!

Taro: Whoa is that Godzilla!?

Me: Yep.

Eli: Lets get him!

Godzilla roared and he fired a blasted of Atomic energy and the blast hit Daiking and he exploded all over.

Daiking: Need more employees!

Tsuyoshi: Sorry, boss!

Me: But this is for your own good! In fact…

I snapped my fingers and Lyra came with an awesome new Pegasus Zord! It was called THE DON EQUESTRIA ZORD!

Lyra: Wow this is awesome!

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Lyra fired a blast of energy and it hit Daiking and exploded all over!

Me: WOOHOO!

Haruka: Wait. What's that?!

Lyra: It's me guys! I have a new zord for this called Don Equestria.

Haruka: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Me and Nico built it for her.

Tsuyoshi: That is awesome!

Lyra: It sure is!

Tsubasa: I see something else approaching us!

We saw a Rampardos!

Me: Whoa a Rampardos!

It went and smashed Daiking's stomach and knocked him down with devastating force!

Me: YEAH Take that!

Eli: This is gonna be good!

Me: Lets finish him first and then see who she is.

Taro: Good idea.

Tsubasa: Specifically, while he's down!

Me: Lets do it!

Taro: AVATAR LEGACY SLASH!

We went at him and slashed Daiking and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Taro: Demon Elimination Complete.

Lyra, me and the Donbrothers: All's Well that Ends Well!

I caught the Red Goggle V Ranger Gear.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Sonoi: Now, who are you?

Rampardos: (In a girls voice) That was awesome doing that.

Nico: Estella Costello!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had black gym clothes.

Estella Costello: It's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Lyra: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Estella Costello: My favorite is when me and Nico were in gym class and we humiliated the cheerleaders by putting laxatives in their drinks and when they were in the middle of a cheer routine they crapped their pants.

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: That was awesome! We got it on video and posted it on social media. Made them all laughingstocks. They were so humiliated that they wouldn't come to school for 2 months!

Naruto: (LAUGHS) That is really funny!

Fu: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Nico and Estella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Estella Costello: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Lyra: Really epic!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome and cool.

May: WHOA! That is so awesome!

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Django, Cheese, and either Cole, TJ, or Takayuki

Hiba should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea.

Takayuki Hiba can go.

Qin: Okay then.

Lyra: But this was awesome.

Me: All that preparation really paid off.

Nico: It sure did.

---

Later we were at the Arcade for some fun.

Nico: After how we kicked ass, we deserve some time at the arcade.

Me: Boy you said it Nico!

Eli was having a lot of fun. He was playing shooting games and they were fun and cool!

Nico: Yeah!

We were playing all sorts of games.

Lincoln: Nico, can I ask you a question?

Nico: Sure.

Lincoln: ARE YOU OUT OF YOUR MIND?!

Nico: What are you talking about?

Lincoln: Why did you tell Sonoi and his team they should imprison those who deserve it?! You know the only way for scumbags to be permanently stopped is with the Black Gates!

Nico: Well, I just thought the Noto Prison could be a new prison for us.

Me: Lincoln calm down. No need to get worked up. Besides I agree with Nico. The Noto Prison can be a new prison for us. We are running out of room in our space prisons.

Lincoln: You're right on that. But I'll go along with it.

Poromon was playing air hockey with Erica.

CLACK CLACK CLACK!

Poromon: HA!

It went in her goal!

Erica: Nice one!

Poromon: Thanks.

Camie and I were playing skee ball.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Is that a Roserade?

We saw it.

Me: It sure is a Roserade.

Qin: It sure is pretty.

Roseade: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Thank you Qin san.

Qin: Marika Mori! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and was wearing a red Kimono.

Nico: Awesome to see you again Marika.

Marika: You too Nico.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Marika: When me and Nico went to my school and we got revenge on girls picking on me and we drenched them in garbage.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: Nice!

Nico and Marika hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Marika: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Aurico's team will include Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker and Nathalie McKee. Shane's team will include Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel and Wendy Valerious.

Me: Cool choices Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mothim and Vespiquen next.

Cheryl: Awesome! Those two are gonna be amazing.

Me: They sure are.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Shall we get going?

Me: Lets do it!

We were off to the Gotham Royal York Dance Off and Battle of the Bands!

We arrived and it was at the Gotham Royal York Convention Center.

Nico: Here we are!

Eli: Awesome.

Me and the Rainbooms were up against the Chipmunks and it was going to be awesome!

Me: GOTHAM ROYAL YORK ARE YOU READY TO ROCK!?

Everyone cheered!

Nico: Are any of us allowed to sing?

Me: Sure you can man.

Rainbow Dash: The Rainbooms let anyone sing with them.

Nico: Right on!

Georgina: How about I go first?

Me: Go for it.

Georgina: This will be fun!

Georgina got onto the stage.

She was playing Move Along by All American Rejects.

The song played.

Georgina: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EXPLOSIONS AND OUR ADVENTURES PLAYED)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold
These hands are meant to hold
Speak to me
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do
And even when your hope is gone
Move along, move along just to make it through
Move along
Move along
So a day when you've lost yourself completely
Could be a night when your life ends
Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving
All the pain held in your
Hands are shaking cold
Your hands are mine to hold
Speak to me
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do
And even when your hope is gone
Move along, move along just to make it through
Move along
(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

It was awesome!

Some of us danced and it was awesome!

Cody Burns: Nice job, sis!

Georgina: Thank you!

Qin: Rock on!

Rice: How about I go next?

Nico: Go for it Rice1

Qin: Yeah!

Rice went over to the stage.

HEY YA BY OUTKAST PLAYS

Rice: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DISCO LIGHTS FLASHED)

One, two, three, uh

My baby don't mess around

Because she loves me so

And this I know fo sho (uh)

But does she really wanna

But can't stand to see me walk out the door? (Ah)

Don't try to fight the feeling

Because the thought alone is killin' me right now (uh)

Thank God for Mom and Dad

For sticking two together

'Cause we don't know how (c'mon)

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

Hey ya! Hey ya!

You think you've got it

Oh, you think you've got it

But got it just don't get it 'til there's nothin' at all

We get together

Oh, we get together

But separate's always better when there's feelings involved

If what they say is

"Nothing is forever"

Then what makes, then what makes

Then what makes, then what makes (what makes, what makes)

Love the exception?

So why, oh, why, oh

Why, oh, why, oh, why, oh

Are we so in denial when we know we're not happy here?

(Y'all don't want to hear me, you just want to dance)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Don't want to meet your daddy

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Just want you in my Caddy (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Don't want to meet your mama

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Just want to make you cum-a (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh)

I'm, I'm, I'm just being honest (Uh oh)

I'm just being honest

Hey! Alright now

Alright now, fellas (Yeah?)

Now, what cooler than being cool? (Ice cold!)

I can't hear you

I say what's, what's cooler than being cool? (Ice cold!)

Alright, alright, alright, alright, alright

Alright, alright, alright, alright, alright

Alright, alright, alright, alright

Okay, now ladies (Yeah?)

Now, we gon' break this thang down in just a few seconds

Now, don't have me break this thang down for nothin'

Now, I want to see y'all on y'all baddest behavior

Lend me some sugar, I am your neighbor

Ah! Here we go

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake, shake it (Uh oh)

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake it (Uh oh)

Shake it like a Polaroid picture, hey ya!

Shake it, shake, shake it, shake it, shake, shake it

Shake it, shake it, shake it, sugar

Shake it like a Polaroid picture

Now, all Beyonce's, and Lucy Liu's

And baby dolls

Get on the floor

Get on the floor, you know what to do

You know what to do

You know what to do

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Hey ya! (Uh oh) Hey ya! (Uh oh)

Everyone was dancing all over the place and it was awesome.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: ROCK ON RICE!

Marty: Nice job, sis!

Sakura Knudson: That was awesome!

Rice: Yeah it was!

Moondancer: I'll go next.

Moondancer went onto the stage.

GHOSTBUSTERS BY RAY PARKER JR. PLAYS

Moondancer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GHOSTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something strange

In your neighborhood

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If there's something weird

And it don't look good

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

If you're seeing things

Running through your head

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

An invisible man

Sleepin' in your bed

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

If you're all alone

Pick up the phone

And call

(Ghostbusters)

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Ooh, I hear it likes the girls

Hm, I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Mmm, if you've had a dose of a

Freaky ghost, baby

You better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow

Lemme tell ya something

Bustin' makes me feel good

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

I ain't 'fraid of no ghost

Don't get caught alone, oh no

(Ghostbusters)

When it comes through your door

Unless you just a-want some more

I think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ow, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, think you better call

(Ghostbusters)

Ha-ha, who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

I can't hear you

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Louder

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who can you call?

(Ghostbusters)

Who you gonna call?

(Ghostbusters)

Uh, it likes the girls too

(Ghostbusters)

Everyone danced and then a pile of marshmallow slop drenched Walter Peck as he screamed obscenities!

Kendra: I'll go next.

She went on stage.

(PARTICLE MAN BY THEY MIGHT BY GIANTS PLAYS)

Kendra: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRAZY CARTOON COMEDY SHENANIGANS BEFELL THE JERKS)

Particle man, particle man

Doing the things a particle can

What's he like? It's not important

Particle man

Is he a dot, or is he a speck?

When he's underwater does he get wet?

Or does the water get him instead?

Nobody knows, Particle man

Triangle man, Triangle man

Triangle man hates particle man

They have a fight, Triangle wins

Triangle man

Universe man, Universe man

Size of the entire universe man

Usually kind to smaller man

Universe man

He's got a watch with a minute hand,

Millennium hand and an eon hand

When they meet it's a happy land

Powerful man, universe man

Person man, person man

Hit on the head with a frying pan

Lives his life in a garbage can

Person man

Is he depressed or is he a mess?

Does he feel totally worthless?

Who came up with person man?

Degraded man, person man

Triangle man, triangle man

Triangle man hates person man

They have a fight, triangle wins

Triangle man

The jerks were pulverized all over by 4 nasty fighters that joined the M.O.E. and they were thrashed into pancakes.

Charlie Brown: Nice job, sis!

Me: That was great Kendra!

Kendra: Thanks guys.

Sakura Knudson: May I try bro?

Me: Come on up sis.

Sakura Knudson came up.

(LIVE TO TELL BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Sakura Knudson: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER AND BURNED FEROCIOUSLY IN HER EYES)

I have a tale to tell

Sometimes it gets so hard to hide it well

I was not ready for the fall

Too blind to see the writing on the wall

A man can tell a thousand lies

I've learned my lesson well
Hope I live to tell
The secret I have learned, 'til then
It will burn inside of me
I know where beauty lives
I've seen it once, I know the warm she gives
The light that you could never see
It shines inside, you can't take that from me
A man can tell a thousand lies
I've learned my lesson well
Hope I live to tell
The secret I have learned, 'til then
It will burn inside of me
The truth is never far behind
You kept it hidden well
If I live to tell
The secret I knew then
Will I ever have the chance again
If I ran away, I'd never have the strength
To go very far
How would they hear the beating of my heart
Will it grow cold

The secret that I hide, will I grow old

How will they hear

When will they learn

How will they know

A man can tell a thousand lies

I've learned my lesson well

Hope I live to tell

The secret I have learned, 'til then

It will burn inside of me

The truth is never far behind

You kept it hidden well

If I live to tell

The secret I knew then

Will I ever have the chance again

A man can tell a thousand lies

I've learned my lesson well

Hope I live to tell

The secret I have learned, 'til then

It will burn inside of me

The fire swirled around her and blasted the jerks we all know and hate all over with the fires of revenge.

When it was done we cheered wildly for her!

Me: Awesome job sis! You have a great voice!

Sakura Knudson: That was so fun!

Me: Yeah it was!

Sydney: I'll go next.

Me: All right then.

She came up.

(PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN AND STEVE HARLEYPLAYS)

Sydney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GHOSTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me and speaks my name

And do I dream again? For now I find

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside my mind

(PHANTOM)

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me to glance behind

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside your mind

(SYDNEY)

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

It's me they hear

(SYDNEY AND PHANTOM)

My spirit and my your voice in one combined

The Phantom of the Opera is there

Inside my mind

(PHANTOM)

In all your fantasies, you always knew

That man and mystery

(SYDNEY)

Were both in you

(SYDNEY AND PHANTOM)

And in this labyrinth

Where night is blind

The Phantom of the Opera is here

Inside my mind

(Phantom)

Sing, my angel of music

He's there, the Phantom of the Opera

Sing, sing for me

Sing, my angel of music

Sing for me

It was really scary as we saw the Phantom of the Opera run all over and jump on the walls.

When it was done we heard a really scary and frightening bloodcurdling scream.

UA Tony: Nice job, sis!

Me: Scary but awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Rock on!

Sheila: I'm up next.

Sheila went up.

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Sheila: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIGHTER JETS FLEW AROUND HER)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight
She got you jumpin' off the deck
Shovin' into overdrive
Highway to the Danger Zone
I'll take you right into the Danger Zone
You'll never say hello to you
Until you get it on the red line overload
You'll never know what you can do
Until you get it up as high as you can go
Out along the edges
Always where I burn to be
The further on the edge
The hotter the intensity
Highway to the Danger Zone
Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Ride into, the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone
Ride into the Danger Zone
Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take

Everyone danced and it was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: ROCK ON!

Lupin: Nice job, sis!

Eric Loud: Rock on hon!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was cool!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nanette: I'll go next.

She went up.

(GOLDENEYE BY TINA TURNER PLAYS)

Nanette: (SINGING DIVINELY AS HER EYES TURNED GOLDEN YELLOW AND EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER)

See reflections on the water

More than darkness in the depths

See him surface in every shadow

On the wind I feel his breath

Goldeneye I found his weakness

Goldeneye he'll do what I please

Goldeneye no time for sweetness

But a bitter kiss will bring him to his knees

You'll never know how I watched you

From the shadows as a child

You'll never know how it feels to be the one

Who's left behind

You'll never know the days, the nights

The tears, the tears I've cried

But now my time has come

And time, time is not on your side

See him move through smoke and mirrors

Feel his presence in the crowd

Other girls they gather around him

If I had him I wouldn't let him out

Goldeneye not lace or leather

Golden chains take him to the spot

Goldeneye I'll show him forever

It'll take forever to see

What I've got

You'll never know how I watched you

From the shadows as a child

You'll never know how it feels to get so close

And be denied

It's a gold and honey trap

I've got for you tonight

Revenge it's a kiss, this time I won't miss

Now I've got you in my sight

With a Goldeneye, golden, goldeneye

With a goldeneye, goldeneye.

The explosions burned the jerks and everyone danced all over.

Izuku: Nice, sis!

Ochaco: YEAH That was great!

Nanette: Thanks guys!

Qin: I'll go next!

Qin went up.

Me: Go for it.

(PEOPLE ARE PEOPLE BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARK ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

So we're different colours and we're different creeds

And different people have different needs

It's obvious you hate me though I've done nothing wrong

I've never even met you, so what could I have done

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

People are people, so why should it be

You and I should get along so awfully

And now you're punching and you're kicking and you're shouting at me

I'm relying on your common decency

So far, it hasn't surfaced but I'm sure it exists

It just take a while to travel from your head to your fist

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

People are people, so why should it be
You and I should get along so awfully
People are people, so why should it be
You and I should get along so awfully
I can't understand
What makes a man
Hate another man
Help me understand
I can't understand
What makes a man
Hate another man
Help me understand
I can't understand
What makes a man
Hate another man
Help me understand
I can't understand
What makes a man
Hate another man
Help me understand
I can't understand
What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

I can't understand

What makes a man

Hate another man

Help me understand

Everyone danced and it was awesome!

Mike Chilton: Nice one, sis!

Me: ROCK ON QIN!

Qin: Thanks guys! YEAH!

Maxxine: I'm up next.

Maxxine went up.

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

Maxxine: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TREES CRASHED ONTO THE JERKS)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with help from his friends

An Ape named Ape

And his elephant Shep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend, he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
George, George, George of the Jungle
Swing from tree to tree
Watch out for that tree
George, George, George of the Jungle
Lives a life that's free
Watch out for that tree
Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile Named George
Who stayed for quite a while
And George grew up in the trees above
When Ursula found him, they found love
She took him to the city, took him straight downtown
But the concrete bliss brought poor George down
So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green
For the king and queen of the animal scene
George, George, George of the Jungle
Strong as he can be
Watch out for that tree

Watch out for that!

Bang! Ooh! Tree!

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree!

We were dancing and laughing as the jerks got pummeled.

Sougo: Nice job, sis!

Me: That was awesome!

Qin: ROCK ON!

Xenia: YEAH!

We got to playing The Night Begins to Shine By B.E.R.

The room turned into the Solar Eclipse of 2017 and it was awesome.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Everyone was in awe and when the song was done everyone cheered wildly!

Me: THANK YOU!

The Chipmunks were next.

They sang Shake Your Groove Thing by Peaches & Herb

Shake it, shake it

Shake your groove thing,

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Show 'em how we do it now

Let's show the world we can dance

Bad enough to strut our stuff

The music gives us a chance

We do more out on the floor

Groovin' loose or heart-to-heart

We put in motion every single part

Funky sounds wall to wall

We're bumpin' booties, havin' us a ball, y'all

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

We got the rhythm tonight

All the rest know we're the best

Our shadows crash in the light

Twistin', turnin', we keep burnin'

Shake it high or shake it low

We take our bodies where they wanna go

Feel that beat, never stop

Oh, hold me tight, spin me like a top

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

There's nothing more that I'd like to do

Than take the floor and dance with you

Keep dancin', let's keep dancin'

Shake it, shake it

Shake it, shake it

Groovin' loose or heart-to-heart

We put in motion every single part

Funky sounds wall to wall

We're bumpin' booties, havin' us a ball, y'all

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing, yeah, yeah

Show 'em how we do it now, yeah

Shake it

Show 'em how we do it now, yeah

Shake it, shake it

Shake it

Doo, doo, doo, wow

Shake it

Doo, doo, doo, wow

Shake your groove thing

Shake your groove thing

Show 'em how we do it now

Let's get on down

Show 'em how we do it now

Show 'em how we do it now

Whoo, ooh

Show 'em how we do it now

Shake your groove thing

Shake it, shake it

Shake it, shake it, a bumpin' booty, now

Shake it, shake it

Shake it, shake it, a little freaky now

Shake it, shake it

A shake it, shake it, a do it to it, y'all

It was rockin!

When that song was done we cheered!

Me: ROCK ON!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Shine Like Rainbows By the Rainbooms played.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Once upon a time, you came into my world and made the stars align

Now I can see the signs, you pick me up when I get down so I can shine

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Friends, you are in my life and you can count on me to be there by your side

And when the music comes alive, you sing us songs to lift us up so we can shine

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Together we stand

As the rain begins to fall

And holdin' our heads up high

As the sun shines through it all

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

As the song played everyone saw an image of all the awesome and action packed explosive adventures we did all over Equestria and destroyed all their major enemies and killed all over them! When it was done everyone cheered wildly for us!

Me: THANK YOU!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Eli: OH YEAH!

The Chipmunks and Chipettes then sang Bad Romance by Lady Gaga.

Chipmunks and Chipettes: (Singing)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

They danced and it was awesome!

When it was done we cheered!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Love Lady Gaga!

Qin: ROCK ON!

Me: YEAH!

Fluttershy was up next.

ROAR BY KATY PERRY PLAYS!

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I used to bite my tongue and hold my breath

Scared to rock the boat and make a mess

So I sat quietly, agreed politely

I guess that I forgot I had a choice

I let you push me past the breaking point

I stood for nothing, so I fell for everything

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

You're gonna hear me roar

Now I'm floatin' like a butterfly

Stinging like a bee, I earned my stripes

I went from zero, to my own hero

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Already brushing off the dust

You hear my voice, you hear that sound

Like thunder, gonna shake the ground

You held me down, but I got up (hey)

Get ready 'cause I've had enough

I see it all, I see it now

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

You're gonna hear me roar

---

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

Roar, roar, roar, roar, roar

I got the eye of the tiger, a fighter

Dancing through the fire

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

Louder, louder than a lion

'Cause I am a champion, and you're gonna hear me roar

---

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (yeah)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

---

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh (you'll hear me roar)

---

You're gonna hear me roar

The room turned into the jungle and it showed Fluttershy taming animals and had jungle power! She was the QUEEN OF THE JUNGLE! She then roared like a tiger and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH! ROCK ON!

The Chipmunks then got to singing Funkytown by Lipps Inc.

Chipmunks: (SINGING)

Gotta make a move to a town that's right for me

Town to keep me movin'

Keep me groovin' with some energy

Well, I talk about it, talk about it

Talk about it, talk about it

Talk about, talk about

Talk about movin'

Gotta move on

Gotta move on

Gotta move on

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to

Funkytown?

Won't you take me to
Funkytown?
Gotta make a move to a town that's right for me
Town to keep me movin'
Keep me groovin' with some energy
Well, I talk about it, talk about it
Talk about it, talk about it
Talk about, talk about
Talk about movin'
Gotta move on
Gotta move on
Gotta move on
Won't you take me to
Funkytown?
Won't you take me to
Funkytown?
Won't you take me to
Funkytown?
Won't you take me to
Funkytown?
Won't you take me down
To Funkytown?

Won't you take me down

To Funkytown?

We danced and the song was awesome! When the song was done we cheered!

Me: WOO! Love Funkytown!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now here is this one.

Me and the Rainbooms got to singing Two Worlds by Phil Collins.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Everyone saw the jungle appear and all the jungle animals were amazing! When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

The Chipmunks then sang You Spin Me Round (Like A Record) By Dead or Alive!

Chipmunks: (Singing)

If I, I get to know your name

Well, if I could trace your private number, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

I want some, want some

… I set my sights on you

(And no one else will do)

And I, I've got to have my way now, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're havin' fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I (I, I, I), I got to be your friend now, baby

And I (I, I, I) would like to move in just a little bit closer

(To move in just a little bit closer)

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I want your love

I want your love

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round (I need your love)

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

They danced and so did everyone and it was awesome! When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Me: WOOHOO! Nothing Beats the 80s!

Nico: YEAH!

Misty Tredwell: AWESOME SONG!

Then me and the Rainbooms sang Hero by Skillet!

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

I'm just a step away

I'm just a breath away

Losin' my faith today

(Fallin' off the edge today)

I am just a man

Not superhuman

(I'm not superhuman)

Someone save me from the hate

It's just another war

Just another family torn

(Falling from my faith today)

Just a step from the edge

Just another day in the world we live

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero (save me now)

I need a hero to save my life

A hero'll save me (just in time)

I've gotta fight today

To live another day

Speakin' my mind today

(My voice will be heard today)

I've gotta make a stand

But I am just a man

(I'm not superhuman)

My voice will be heard today

It's just another war

Just another family torn

(My voice will be heard today)

It's just another kill

The countdown begins to destroy ourselves

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero (save me now)

I need a hero to save my life

A hero'll save me (just in time)

I need a hero to save my life

I need a hero just in time

Save me just in time

Save me just in time

Who's gonna fight for what's right

Who's gonna help us survive

We're in the fight of our lives

(And we're not ready to die)

Who's gonna fight for the weak

Who's gonna make 'em believe

I've got a hero (I've got a hero)

Livin' in me

I'm gonna fight for what's right

Today I'm speaking my mind

And if it kills me tonight

(I will be ready to die)

A hero's not afraid to give his life

A hero's gonna save me just in time

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero (save me now)

I need a hero to save my life

A hero'll save me (just in time)

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for what's right

Who's gonna help us survive

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for the weak

Who's gonna make 'em believe

I need a hero

I need a hero

A hero's gonna save me just in time

Everyone saw all our awesome adventures from day 1 and it was amazing! When it was done everyone was amazed and they all cheered wildly and explosively!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Laney: YEAH! Rock on!

The Chipmunks then sang We Are One by the 12 Stones.

Chipmunks: (Singing)

We walk alone

In the unknown

We live to win another victory

We are the young

Dying sons

We live to change the face of history, so be afraid

It's the price we pay

The only easy day was yesterday

So hear our voice

We have a choice

It's time to face it

We are one

We are one

We are one

We will stand together

Number one

Number one

The chosen ones

We are one

We are one

We will fight forever

We are one and we won't tire

We are the bold

United souls

We live to win another victory

Our sacred scars

Show who we are

And tell the story of our memories

Don't be afraid

It's the price we pay

The only easy day was yesterday

So hear our voice

We have a choice

It's time to face it

We are one

We are one

We are one

We will stand together

Number one

Number one

The chosen ones

We are one

We are one

We will fight forever

We are one and we won't tire

We walk alone

In the unknown

We live to win another victory

Our sacred scars

Show who we are

It's time to face it

Face it
It's time to face it
We are one
We are one
We are one
We will stand together
Number one
Number one
The chosen ones
We are one
We are one
We will fight forever
We are one and we won't tire
We are one
We are one
Yeah
Number one
Number one
And we won't tire
We are one
We are one
Yeah

Number one

Number one

And we won't tire

Everyone loved that one as they danced and they cheered wildly!

Me: WOOHOO! YEAH! Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now here is a fun one.

We played Move Along by All American Rejects.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely
Could be a night when your life ends
Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving
All the pain held in your
Hands are shaking cold
Your hands are mine to hold
Speak to me
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do
And even when your hope is gone
Move along, move along just to make it through
Move along
(Go on, go on, go on, go on)
When everything is wrong, we move along
(Go on, go on, go on, go on)
When everything is wrong, we move along
Along, along, along
When all you got to keep is strong
Move along, move along like I know you do
And even when your hope is gone
Move along, move along just to make it through
When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Everyone saw our times of despair and how we got through it strong and more and it was awesome! When it was done everyone cheered!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Camie: THAT WAS COOL!

Laney: YEAH IT WAS!

Next the Chipettes sang Vacation by The GoGos.

Chipettes: (Singing)

Can't seem to get my mind off of you

Back here at home there's nothin' to do

Now that I'm away

I wish I'd stayed

Tomorrow's a day of mine that you won't be in

When you looked at me I should've run

But I thought it was just for fun

I see I was wrong

And I'm not so strong

I should have known all along that time would tell

One week without you

I thought I'd forget

Six months without you and I still haven't gotten over you yet

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

One week without you

I thought I'd forget

Six months without you and I still haven't gotten over you yet

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

Vacation, all I ever wanted

Vacation, had to get away

Vacation, meant to be spent alone

We danced to that one and it was awesome!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Me: Love good vacations baby!

Next me and the Rainbooms sang Give a Little Bit by the Goo Goo Dolls.

Me and the Rainbooms: (Singing Divinely)

Ooh, yeah

Alright

Here we go again

Na-na, whoa, no, da-na, hey, hey, yeah

Give a little bit

Oh, give a little bit of your love to me

I'll give a little bit

I'll give a little bit of my love to you

There's so much that we need to share

So send a smile and show you care

(Alright)

I'll give a little bit

I'll give a little bit of my life for you

So give a little bit

Oh, give a little bit of your time to me

See the man with the lonely eyes

Oh, take his hand, you'll be surprised

Oh, take it

Ah, yeah

Come along

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Come a-

Long

Give a little bit

Oh, give a little bit of your love to me

I'll give a little bit

I'll give a little bit of my life for you

Now's the time that we need to share

So find yourself, we're on our way back home

Oh, going home

Don't you need, don't you need to feel at home?

Oh, yeah, we gotta sing

Ooh, yeah, gotta get a feeling

Ooh, yeah, come along too

Woo

Come a-, come along too, yeah

Come a-, come a-, come a-, come along

Cha-ka-doom, yeah

Ooh, yeah, come along too

Yeah, come along too, yeah

Sing, Betty Lou

Come along too

What a long ride

Come a long way

Oh, sing it, tonight

Ooh, yeah

We showed some of our most awesome and charitable adventures and it was cool. When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Qin: OH YEAH!

The Chipettes then sang My Boyfriend's Back by The Angels from 1963.

Chipettes: (Singing)

He went away and you hung around

And bothered me, every night

And when I wouldn't go out with you

You said things that weren't very nice

My boyfriend's back and you're gonna be in trouble

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You see him comin' better cut out on the double

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You been spreading lies that I was untrue

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

So look out now 'cause he's comin' after you

He's been gone for such a long time

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

Now he's back and things'll be fine

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

You're gonna be sorry you were ever born

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

'Cause he's kinda big and he's awful strong

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

(You're a big man now but he'll cut you down to size

(Wait and see)

My boyfriend's back he's gonna save my reputation

(Hey-la-day-la my boyfriend's back)

If I were you I'd take a permanent vacation

(Hey-la, hey-la, my boyfriend's back)

Yeah, my boyfriend's back (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Look out now, yeah, my boyfriend's back (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

I could see him comin' so you better get a runnin' alright now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah (La-day-la, my boyfriends's back)

My boyfriend's back now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

Know he's comin' after you because he knows I've been true now (La-day-la, my boyfriend's back)

We danced to it and it was awesome and fun!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: YEAH! Love that song! Awesome homage to The Angels.

Nico: YEAH! Street thugs and bad boyfriends beware.

Me: And it was awesome back in the DooWop Era.

We rapped it up with the Chipmunks and Chipettes singing We Are Family.

Chipmunks and Chipettes: (Singing)

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing

Everyone can see we're together

As we walk on by

(And) and we fly just like birds of a feather

I won't tell no lie

all of the people around us they say

Can they be that close

Just let me state for the record

We're giving love in a family dose

We are family (hey, y'all)

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing (sing it to me)

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing

Living life is fun and we've just begun

To get our share of this world's delights

(High) high hopes we have for the future

And our goal's in sight

no, we don't get depressed

Here's what we call our golden rule

Have faith in you and the things you do

You won't go wrong, oh no

This is our family jewel

We are family (hey, sing it to me)

I got all my sisters with me

We are family (oh, I can hear you now)

Get up everybody and sing

We are family

I got all my sisters with me

We are family (get up, get up y'all)

Get up everybody and sing

We are family (I got my sisters with me)

I got all my sisters with me

We are family

Get up everybody and sing (get up and sing it to me)

We are family

We danced and when it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: OH YEAH! THAT ROCKED!

We had a lot of fun on that one!

Later we went back home and got ready for the big day mission. We went to sleep.

Meanwhile in the dystopian world of Hero 108, the First Squad was getting ready for our arrival to bring an end to Highroller and Twin Masters! Highroller was going to prison and Twin Masters was getting the black gates.

Lin Chung: It's going to be awesome having Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us.

Mystique Sonia: It sure will be fun!

Lin Chung: I can't wait to see Irena again.

Mighty Ray: Me too!

Lin Chung: Lets get ready. FIRST SQUAD ROLL OUT!

They got ready and flew towards the screen and it froze…

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was an awesome song chapter.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln,

Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Onua and his team consisting of Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout And Bash along with Tar Pit and his team his team consisting of Sir Toasty, Daroach, Princess Snake, Anthrax the Terrible and Hades and we're going to the Neutronic City sector and we're going to battle Donavan's nephew Pierre that was turned into a Neugog mind vampire and he was sucking brains drain. We'll be shocked to see Dr. Slate sucked dry and it's going to be a brutal battle! Also we're going to battle Twisted Jasmine, and that one is going to be infernal. Also we're going to battle Another Lumpy Space Princess and Another Tar Pit. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Mothim named Maria Navarro (No Relation to Tyler and James Navarro from Dino Charge) and she is a Paleobotanist.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Snow Fairy, Irena Mallory, and Nico VS Wenphes

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Vatican City, and we're going to destroy Ferid Bathory from Seraph of The End and we're going to destroy that evil vampire once and for all. And we're also in for one really awesome surprise, we're going to meet Selene Arcangela, The Embodiment of God, Vulgate, Zaphkiel, Sandalphon, Zadkiel, Raphael, Michael, Metatron, Raziel, Camael, Haniel, and Gabriel and Fusion Gene-Slammer of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord, and she's also more than just Lincoln's Guardian Angel, she's the leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud and she's extremely powerful, she's a very skilled master with a powerful angelic greatsword and deadly angelic spellbook, and she has godly powers that are immensely powerful, and like me and Lincoln, she has the power to do anything, she has all our powers and more along with the powers of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord. She's a very powerful angel and she shows absolutely no mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln, because one wrong move, and she'll bring down the wrath of God and The Archangels down upon their heads.

Get ready for an awesome and amazing chapter as we battle High Roller and Twin Masters and we're going to make those two pay for their crimes in causing a horrible dystopian society where he turned the animals against humans!

See you next time.

# 108 Tribes of Animals Unite

This chapter is based on the show Hero 108

---

Walking through the Neutronic City sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Onua and his team consisting of Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout And Bash along with Tar Pit and his team his team consisting of Sir Toasty, Daroach, Princess Snake, Anthrax the Terrible and Hades we were there because we got reports of mysterious attacks happening.

Me: Something is going on in the Neutronic City sector.

Nico: Yeah we got reports of something going on. Some kind of Neugog Copycat they said.

Eli: Weird.

Me: Very weird.

Onua: Yeah no kidding there. Whoa would be stupid to use Dr. Neugog's Telepathy Dynamo?

Varie: No idea. But whoever it is will be really sorry they messed with us.

Nico: Yeah. No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Onua, I want to thank you, Tar Pit, and your teams for coming.

Onua: No problem Nico. This will be so cool.

Smolder: I'm really looking forward to all this and it will be so awesome.

Hades: This is gonna eb just as fun as helping out everyone including my little NutMeg.

We laughed.

Me: Hades you always crack us up.

Hades: I do have a good time.

Eli snuck up behind Hades and blew his hair out.

Hades: Whoa is my hair out?

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Nico: Smolder, remember when you first entered Twilight's school?

Smolder: I sure do. At first I thought working with different kinds of creatures was going to be a tough experience. But now I love working with all my great friends.

Xenia: And now Twilight's school is open to everyone.

Me: Yep including humans.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Laney: It's so awesome that all creatures are having a great time there.

Smolder: It sure is.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter. That is so amazing.

Nico: I remember you being a tomboy.

Lana: Welcome to the party.

Smolder: Yeah and I like it.

Me: Many people are like that but that's cool. You must also be happy your brother Garble is in the M.O.E.

Smolder: I sure am and it's awesome.

Qin: That is awesome. Now Edwayl has Garble and you have Sir Toasty.

Smolder: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Me: Yesterday was a rockin event!

Qin: Me and the other Underground Girls sang lots of songs.

Sakura Knudson: We all did and it was my first time singing a song. That was so fun!

Rainbow Dash: It sure was Sakura and you were awesome!

Nico: Yeah you sure were!

Sakura Knudson: That was so fun.

Me: And the songs we all sang were great!

Qin: We had so much fun.

Eli: That was so awesome.

Nico: We also had fun with the Donbrothers.

Me: We sure did and that was so awesome that we helped them out on Lyra's first mission.

Fu: Yeah it was great!

Rin Nohara: That was so fun and awesome doing all that.

Sakura Knudson: It sure was. Lyra's preparations for the upcoming missions with the Donbrothers really paid off.

Nico: Did it ever.

Leeli: We're really proud of her.

Nico: Yeah and J.D. you were right, battling all the monsters and Anoni's for the Donbrothers Missions to help Lyra prepare for it was perfect to help her.

Me: Was there ever any doubt?

Twilight Sparkle: How come Minoru Ono and Yamada didn't disappear though?

Nico: Because we were already in the Donbrothers' turf when we defeated them.

Me: That's right. They are from Japan.

Qin: It's true.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh I get it.

Nico: That's right.

Eli: Whoa! I'm feeling a massive psychic energy reading. And it's coming from there.

He pointed to a book store.

Rusty: (Offscreen) Dr. Slate!

We heard Rusty.

Me: Rusty?

We went over to him.

Me: Rusty what happened?

We saw Dr. Slate laying on the ground and babbling stupidly like a braindead monkey.

Dr. Slate: (Babbling Stupidly) Bah dah guh.

Me: Oh man! (Snaps fingers) She's totally braindead!

Nico: Who did this to her?

Me: This has Neugog's handiwork written all over it.

Qin: She is a braindead monkey.

We brought her over to the Quark Infirmary.

Dr. Slate: Bah duh guh.

Rusty: Don't worry Dr. Slate, when I get my hands on that brain stealing bandit (Enraged) I'll I'll!

Big Guy: Easy son. Don't want to warp your emotion grid.

Nico: Looks like she's not the only one that was hit.

We saw 2 others that were babbling stupidly.

Nico: It's spreading fast!

Me: We got a Neugog Mind Vampire copycat running around.

Eli: I sense him though. He's close. He's in here now.

Me: He will probably go after Lisa next no doubt.

Lisa Loud: It is possible that I al a likely target since I do have a brain fit for his consumption.

Nico: I agree. Lets go check out this telepathy dynamo that Neugog built and see what it does.

Me: Right.

Maria: He tries to eat any of our brains and he's gonna get it.

Me: I agree there.

We went to the Restricted Area storage part and found a room open.

Me: This must be it. Telepathy Dynamo - Inventor: Dr. Hieronymus Neugog.

Nico: Yeah.

We went in and saw a really fancy machine.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Very unusual machine.

Leeli: Wonder what he was going to do with it.

Me: Probably use it to unleash the brain at its utmost full power.

Nico: Interesting. Let's blow it up.

Me: Wait Nico. Isn't this the brainchild of Melanie Neugog's dad?

Nico: Yes it sure is.

We heard mumbling.

Me: What was that?

Eli: It came from in here.

We opened the hatch in the back and we saw Aladdin!? He was all tied up and gagged.

We gasped!

Me: Aladdin?

Nico: She must be somewhere here!

Aladdin 2: What happened to Jasmine?

Me: I'm afraid it's not good. My daughter Allie told us this oone.

I told him what happened.

---

Jasmine dies in the hourglass and Aladdin is crushed by Jafar. In a desperate attempt to somehow make amends to his best friend Genie vows to revive Jasmine despite the rules prohibiting him from doing so. He breaks and fishes her out of the hourglass and Jafar tells him to dispose of the body. Genie takes her to the balcony and emits a powerful bolt of lighting from the depths of space. At first nothing happens and Genie softly cries, leaving her on the balcony. But suddenly Jasmine's eyes shoot open and to Genie's horror she melts into a small pile of sand before retransfiguring herself into the version of her depicted in the drawing. She's undead so her heavily damaged lungs don't interfere with her new state of being. For she doesn't have to breathe. In pure rage and confusion of seeing Aladdin dead she kills Jafar, terrified by her appearance, by suffocation via drowning him in a seemingly endless supply of sand emitting from her hand, placed forcibly over his mouth. Using newfound ifrit/genie magic she transfigures Rajah into a monster.

* * *

When I finished he was shocked and horrified!

Aladdin 2: What has happened to you Jasmine?

Me: Jafar that's what.

Nico: That monster did this to her.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Eli, sense for Twisted Jasmine and Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found them. Twisted Jasmine is heading this way. She's 2 kilometers northwest and there is Another Lumpy Space Princess and Another Tar Pit.

Nico: Whoa! This will be interesting. First we got to find the mind vampire.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: He's this way!

We followed Eli and went to a science lab in Quark and standing outside a door was Pierre, Donavan's nephew! Pierre was about to attack when suddenly…

KAMEN RIDER! STRATOS WIND ROPE!

I used a tornado rope made from Stratos the Wind Titan and tied him down.

Me: Not so fast!

Rusty: Pierre!

Big Guy: Donavan's Nephew!?

Me: My god! Your head is bigger than any of ours!

Pierre: Bigger, smarter and psychokinetic!

Nico: Time to pop it!

Rusty: Yeah! You're the one that stole Dr. Slate's brain!

Pierre: (Laughs) Come and get it?

Me: With pleasure!

Rusty smashed him down and I used energy ropes to tie him up!

Nico: This is for your own good Pierre!

Pierre: Get off!

His eyes glowed red and then Rusty was blown back and then Rusty took a metal beam and whacked him on his head and knocked him out.

Qin: That did it.

Me: Lets get him to the infirmary.

We did so.

We hooked up Pierre to a machine.

Scientist: Cerebro-Download commencing.

We heard beeping and the machine did its job.

It was done.

Scientist: Download complete.

We went over.

Pierre: What? What am I doing here? Where are the spare parts for my next science project!? And who put this thing on my beautiful coiffure!?

He took it off and he was bald as a cucumber!

Pierre: Huh? I'm telling uncle!

Dr. Donavan: Oh boy.

We went over to Dr. Slate.

Rusty: Dr. Slate? Are you okay?

She got up and saw us.

Dr. Slate: Rusty you're amazing.

Me: Thank god.

Big Guy: I have to concur son. Just don't get a swelled head.

Eli: That is awesome technology.

Nico: Now, we prepare for Twisted Jasmine.

Me: Yeah. She should be here shortly.

We heard a tiger roar!

Nico: That should be her right now.

Eli: It's coming from the Firing Yards!

We went there and went in and to our shock we saw TWISTED JASMINE!

She looked like a husk of her former self! She had torn up clothes and had a torn up carpet wrapped around her arm and waist. And she had slash scars on her arm, cheek and stomach! And Rajah looked like something of a Saber-Tooth Tiger!

We gasped!

Me: Jasmine!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: Jasmine, what happened to you?

Twisted Jasmine: I'm not so concerned about myself. Because you guys are my ticket to getting Aladdin back!

Nico: For God's sake, we're not going to time travel to the past and use the Black Gates to erase all evil!

Twisted Jasmine: Oh, I'm not talking about the past. I'm talking about right here in the present! The Twin Masters brought Aladdin back. But they wanted me to fight you all. I refused, so they took him. They took Aladdin. Because of all of you!

We backed away from Twisted Jasmine, scared of what she might do. Except for me! I wasn't afraid.

Twisted Jasmine: He'll die without me. But the Twin Masters promised to return him in exchange for all of you.

Nico walked right in front of her.

Nico: If you really trust the Twin Masters to keep their word, Jasmine, take your best damn shot.

Me: That's right Jasmine. The Twin Masters will not live up to their end of the bargain. They will destroy you and sent YOU to the Black Gates. You want that to happen?

Aladdin 2: That's right Jasmine!

He went over to Jasmine.

Twisted Jasmine: Aladdin! You're alive!

Maria: The Twin Masters knew they couldn't make us erase your pain with the Black Gates. So they brought Aladdin back themselves and kidnapped him. Too bad for them, they didn't know where they stashed was close to our position.

Me: We found him inside Dr. Neugog's Telepathy Dynamo and freed him and told him what happened.

Aladdin 2: That's right Jasmine. I'm sorry this happened. Jafar killed us both.

Qin: What he did was unforgivable.

Nico: The Jafar of the Prime Universe is gone forever.

Me: That's right. He is dead.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Camie: But Jasmine it's not too late for you to change and do the right thing and that abandon the deal you made with the Twin Masters.

Nico: And High Roller. Don't forget High Roller.

Me: That's right. High Roller lost his mind and he will go to jail.

Qin: Yeah.

Princess Jasmine then realized we were right. Then she broke down crying!

Nico: At least we know the love of a Twisted Princess is back.

Me: That's right.

Qin: But we're not going to let the Twin Masters get away with this.

Nico: No we aren't.

Xenia: Yep.

Twisted Jasmine: What am I going to do now though? Aladdin is back. But not everyone else!

Me: That's not true. You still have all of us too.

Nico: That's right. You can live either with us at the World Tree

Estate or go to the M.O.E. HQ, or go back home to Agrabah.

Me: The choice is up to you.

May: We'll respect your decision.

Twisted Jasmine: I decided that I'm going to live with you guys.

Me: Good call there.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Okay then.

Camie: Awesome.

Me: Now for the Another Lumpy Space Princess.

Nico: Who faces her?

Pinkie Pie: Ooh pick me! Pick me! Pick me, pick me, pick me!

Nico: Okay Pinkie you can do it.

Qin: Go for it.

Pinkie Pie: Yay!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Then a dark figure came out and it was ANOTHER LUMPY SPACE PRINCESS! She looked like a dark version of Lumpy Space Princess.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Fluffy and pillowy.

Nico: Yeah I could sleep on this one like a pillow.

Another L.S.P.: (LAUGHS) (Australian Accent) You should would like that mate.

Nico: Rhea McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and neon pink clothes and had magenta color butterfly wings.

Lola: Ooh she is pretty.

Me: Wow another one of the McArthur Sisters.

Qin: Awesome to see you again Rhea.

Rhea McArthur: Same to you Qin. Awesome to see you and Nico again mates.

Leeli: Your wings are really beautiful.

Rhea McArthur: Thank you kindly.

Me: Which Regi are you this time?

Rhea McArthur: I am for the Fairy Regi, Regifae.

She changed into Regifae and it was a beautiful Fairy Type Regi.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: That one is beautiful.

Me: This one has to be the prettiest of them all.

She reverted back.

Rhea McArthur: I get that a lot in that form.

Me: You're the 6th Regi Gene-slammer for a Pokemon we never saw before.

Nico: Yep.

Pinkie Pie: Hiya!

Rhea McArthur: Pinkie Pie, the great party planner. I love all your awesome parties mate.

Pinkie Pie: All my parties are absolutely great.

Me: We do awesome birthday parties, baby showers and weddings with Pinkie Pie.

Pinkie Pie: They are awesome.

Rhea McArthur: That's amazing mate.

Me: Oh is the Another Tar Pit friendly or hostile?

Rhea McArthur: Friendly and this one is a really interesting one. You might be interested in this one J.D.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be awesome.

Rhea McArthur: It sure will mate.

Pinkie Pie: It's on like Donkey Kong Country!

Rhea McArthur: That's my favorite game mate!

She turned into Another L.S.P. and Pinkie fired balls of exploding glitter and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Fairy Princess of Magic and The Cosmic Dimension of Fluff.

Me: The Fairy Princess of Magic and The Cosmic Dimension of Fluff. That is very fitting.

I went over and brought her over.

Maria: Time for some backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) VOLCANIC TITAN 6!

She summoned Pyros, Boxcars, Thrax, Señor Cayenne, Arachne and Firebird along with Molten Man, Firebrand, Axel, Firefly and P'andor!

Me: Hot and fiery!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then something hit me right on my back and I saw a glob of tar on me.

Me: What the?

Eli: Tar?

Qin: Where did that come from?

Me: Someone get this off me!

Maria: (washes tar off me) Yo, barbecue! Show yourself!

Me: Ahh thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Then a figure came out and it was a white version of Tar Pit! It was ANOTHER TAR PIT!

Me: Whoa! Another Tar Pit! Because Tar is black Swartz turned it to white.

Tar Pit: Very clever.

Another Tar Pit: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and to my shock and amazement it was a girl that I remember in my travels in space. She had black hair made of dripping oozing slimy tar and had blue eyes and had a green dress on.

Me: Salira La Brea - Princess of the Planet La Brea!

Salira La Brea: Good to see you again J.D.

Shanan: Wow the Planet La Brea is a massive tar planet and it's home to the Tarlieans. They are a race of Tar Elementals and they have power over all the tar pits in the world and the universe.

Salira La Brea: That's right Shanan.

Nico: Wow! How did you two meet?

Me: Me and Sinestro met her and saw pirated trying to steal some of her tar people and we blasted them and destroyed them.

Salira La Brea: That's right.

Qin: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger gear as well) Because we can grant it instead.

They got OhgerCalibur swords!

Salira La Brea: No he didn't promise me anything. I fired a glob of tar at him and stuck him to the wall like glue before he could say anything.

Me: Talk about being in a sticky situation.

We laughed!

Nico: That is for sure!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though Salira.

Salira La Brea: No worries. Just save me from this.

Me: You can count on that.

She turned into Another Tar Pit!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Tar Pit would fit right at home in your home planet

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) He sure would.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Tar Pit: I sure would be right at home and I am made of pure tar. Even though I wasn't always born this way.

Another Tar Pit: I agree there.

I fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Nico: (gets out Tar Pit's Ridewatch) Tar time!

He activated it and fired globs of tar and they smashed her down.

Nico: Feel the burn! (ACTIVATES SIR TOASTY'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

May: Time for this Squeak to swipe. (ACTIVATES DAROACH'S RIDEWATCH)

May swooped in and swiped a prototype element blaster and fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Tar Pit and blasted her down!

Me: Wow! That is true Honor Among Thieves.

Daroach: Nice job May!

May: Thanks. Now for this. (ACTIVATES PRINCESS SNAKE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired poison mist and it hit Another Tar Pit and burned her!

Me: Whoa that is potent! Master Goku told me that you were the first enemy he faced in Otherworld right?

Princess Snake: That's right J.D

Me: Wow!

Maria: And now for this! (ACTIVATES ANTHRAX THE TERRIBLE'S RIDEWATCH!)

She got his mace club and bashed Another Tar Pit down.

Maria: (gets out Hades' Ridewatch) Feel the heat!

Maria Activated it.

Maria: I've got 24 hours to get rid of this bozo or the entire scheme I've been setting up for 18 years goes up in smoke (FLARES UP FIRE) GETS EXTREMELY ANGRY) And you! ARE WEARING! **HIS MERCHANDISE!**

She flared up fire explosively!

Then I took a drink and I was drinking some Hercules Lemonade.

Me: (Slurping) Ahh. (Nervous chuckle) Thirsty?

Maria: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) GAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted the entire firing arena!

Me: (COUGHING!)

Nico and Eli groaned and they fell to the ground.

Nico: Ouch!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS)

Hades: (LAUGHS) Hey that was really good Maria!

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: Never gets old.

Smolder: My turn!

Smolder activated Sir Toasty's ridewatch.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted her down.

Me: That was awesome!

Then Trapster, Yost X-23, Mean Applejack, Manfish, Egg (Among Us) and Mophead (Sailor Moon) came.

Nico: Nice team, Trapster!

Trapster: Thanks Nico. Whoa did a bomb go off in here?

Me: Maria did.

Maria: Sorry. But that is funny though.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: I regret nothing!

Another Tar Pit then fired more tar and it hit me in the back.

Me: Whoa! Not again!

Nico: Oh boy. I got this. You may want to hold on to something J.D. This is gonna sting worse than a jellyfish being struck by lightning from an Amperi.

Me: Okay.

Applejack and Mean Applejack held my arms.

Me: Try not to pull my arms out of my sockets.

Applejack: Okay.

Nico grabbed the tar and pulled! Nico ripped the tar off of my back and I screamed in pain!

Me: EEEEEEEEEYOUCH!

I had a nasty red hole in my back and it hurt like a son of a bitch!

YICHIHUAHUAS THAT IS GONNA HURT!

Me: OUCH! THAT HURT!

Nico: Sorry.

Me: OUCH! Geez I'm gonna be feeling that for a while.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Someone call?

A Mothim then came!

Me: Whoa a Mothim!

Laney: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Mothim: (In a girls voice) I have a feeling this will be epic!

Nico: (Gasp) Maria Navarro!? Whoa!

Mothim: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a black hair girl with green clothes and green eyes.

Maria Navarro: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Tar Pit and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought over Salira.

Salira: (GROANS) What a headache.

Me: But you're okay. Ouch.

I healed my wound instantly.

Me: Wait Maria are you related…

Maria Navarro: To Tyler and James Navarro of the Dino Charge Rangers? I get asked that question a lot but no I have no blood relations to them at all.

Qin: I remember that.

Smolder: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Maria Navarro: My favorite is when me and Nico discovered an amazing Carboniferous Swamp Forest in a cave in the jungles of Vietnam. It was a cave that is over 350 million years old.

Qin: I remember that.

Nicole: Wow! I got to see that to believe it.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico and Maria hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Maria Navarro: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Tenten and Samuiare heading to Vatican City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Ferid Bathory from Seraph of The End and we're going to destroy that evil vampire once and for all.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Vatican City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Ferid Bathory is here, and this is the perfect opportunity to put an end to him once and for all.

Me: Oh man, now him I remember all too well, that guy was just as bad as Mikaela.

Nico: Yeah, he's a monster who needs to be destroyed.

Suddenly, we saw a chip on Lincoln's back, and Kurumu removed it and Lincoln got a headache from the sudden relief of getting that chip removed, and when she saw it, she knew it meant trouble.

Kurumu: Oh no, not again!

Lisa Loud: Sweet Einstein, that's an Anger and Paranoia Chip, this thing caused Lincoln's anger levels and paranoia to rise to very dangerous levels, and that's why he got mad after the first Donbrothers' Ambassador mission yesterday.

We gasped.

Nico: But, who could've done this?!

Lincoln: There may be a way to find out.

Lincoln activated a wrist computer that's above his left large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, and he replayed the footage from two nights ago, and we saw two figures sneak into his room last night while he was asleep, and then, one of the figures put that Anger and Paranoia Chip on him. He zoomed in on the figures, and we were really really pissed off now: the figure who put that chip on him was the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio, and the other figure was the party pigeon, Sancho, but he had a look of remorse on his eyes, and he was extremely mad at Sergio for it.

Nico: So, it was Sergio who did this?!

Me: That parrot always loves to start trouble, but to go after Lincoln like that, now he's gone way too far.

Lincoln: He still wanted revenge on us for getting him sent to court for his crimes years ago and for trashing his party animal reputation. But, now that I'm free of that stupid Anger Chip he used on me, I can now think clearly and rationally, but Sergio, you are in for some serious Chancla Time.

But, out of all of us, none were angrier than Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers, and if they weren't already that pissed at Sergio before at his antics that included throwing wild parties, causing trouble, and starting drama for his own entertainment, now they were absolutely beyond mega pissed.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) (Growling Angrily) As if what you've done in the past by provoking Lori was bad enough along with all the other sick things you've done for your own entertainment, and to cause trouble, planting an Anger and Paranoia Chip on our man has gone too fucking far. Sergio, you better be ready to meet your doom, 'cause we've got a little something we've been preparing for in case you're at it again!

Eli jumped into Lincoln's arms in fright.

Lincoln: (Groans) Eli, now you're starting to give me a hernia.

Eli: (Gets off of Lincoln) Sorry, Lincoln, but Maria absolutely scares me when she gets absolutely mad, and I thought I was scary when I get this mad.

Nico: Sergio's one dead parrot when we get back.

Lincoln: And from what we saw, Sancho didn't want to go through with it, but Sergio didn't care, he still wanted to cause trouble for us and try to get revenge, and now, he's going to get it big time as soon as we get back, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Whenua.

Whenua: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord appear before us and with them are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord, and it's definitely not Selene Emperyous and her sisters.

Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord: (Girl's voice) You've already met them a year ago, and I also got the five girls away from that vampire, Ferid Bathory.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Selene Arcangela, I knew it was you.

Nicholette Torrington: (Gasps) The leader of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, she's here! Attention!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels stood at attention.

Me: Whoa, now that's what I call following orders.

Nico: (Whistles)

?: YOU! I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR RUINING MY DINNER!

We then saw our target, Ferid Bathory, and boy was that vampire absolutely pissed off now.

Lincoln: I knew you'd show up sooner or later, Ferid Bathory, too bad this is about to be the last day of your undead life. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms

and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Whenua and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ferid Bathory, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln ran at Ferid Bathory, and he bear hugged him so he couldn't escape, and then, he sank his fangs into Ferid Bathory's neck, and he began sucking out every last drop of blood and absorbing him into his body through his skin. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on and absorbing his prey, an energy card appeared with Ferid Bathory's soul imprisoned inside, and the Judgement Kanji appeared and Ferid Bathory was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: That's yet another evil vampire you've fed on and absorbed.

Lincoln: They may be evil, but their blood is still good. (To Selene Arcangela) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Arcangela.

Selene Arcangela reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white blouse, white skirt, black pants, white high-heeled knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with elemental forces, crosses, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord arranged in a cross, and holstered on her back is a massive angelic greatsword and Timelord-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel and deadly angelic spellbook on her right hip.

Selene Arcangela: You too, Lincoln, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selene Arcangela and he hugged her, and Selene Arcangela is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Arcangela: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Selene Arcangela, The Embodiment of God, Vulgate, Zaphkiel, Sandalphon, Zadkiel, Raphael, Michael, Metatron, Raziel, Camael, Haniel, and Gabriel and Fusion Gene-Slammer of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord, and she's also more than just my Guardian Angel, she's the leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud and she's extremely powerful.

Me: Just like you told us yesterday, wow.

Lincoln: She's a very skilled master with a powerful angelic greatsword and deadly angelic spellbook, and she has godly powers that are immensely powerful, and like you and me, she has the power to do anything, she has all our powers and more along with the powers of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord. She's a very powerful angel and she shows absolutely no mercy to those who dare to hurt me, because one wrong move, and she'll bring down the wrath of God and The Archangels down upon their heads.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and I'd heard Maria's anger towards Sergio for what he did, I swear that parrot's just asking for trouble. Plus, I heard of what you all did to Audrey Madison last year and what you did to that Fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, those two were literally the most evil and heartless monsters I've ever had to deal with, and I can't believe Killjoy Huggins was the one who did this to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: injecting them with that Dark Side Creation Serum and turning them into the monsters who made your life Hell, Lincoln.

Me: Yep, and Lincoln made Killjoy Huggins pay dearly, and we destroyed Audrey Madison last year when Lincoln gave her the curse based on The Earthbound Immortals and we destroyed Isabella Abaddon, The Fallen Guardian Angel, and I hate to say this, but you also knew of…

Selene Arcangela: Nico falsely accusing you, Lincoln, and many others for this whole crap with The Donbrothers' enemies, I knew, but he, Maria, and William let their paranoia take over, and it's not healthy to let paranoia take over, they're suppose to trust you, and I was almost that close to heading down to kick their asses big time.

Nico: (Gulps)

Lincoln: But, Nico apologized and he meant it, but not before J.D. punched him in the stomach for letting paranoia take over.

Selene Arcangela: Right, as a means of preventative medicine and lesson of not letting paranoia take over again, but, Nico, if you ever let your paranoia take over, I'll ask Lincoln to give you the beatdown of your life.

Luna: There's no need for that, Selene. But, she's right, those massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles weren't just for show, and we saw what happened when Lincoln gets really mad.

Selene Arcangela: What Lea did to Anna Flores crossed a big line, along with many other evil things many evil villains have done. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Selene?

Selene Arcangela: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Selene Arcangela: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Selene Arcangela, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly moved the right strap of her white blouse and he leaned his head down on her right trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Arcangela: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Arcangela's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Arcangela: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Arcangela.

Selene Arcangela had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Chihaya Shuzenji, Hiwako Tsunoda, Misui Tsurudo, Otona Maruishi, and Tsubame Ishibashi from Separate Blue.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chihaya Shuzenji, Hiwako Tsunoda, Misui Tsurudo, Otona Maruishi, and Tsubame Ishibashi from Separate Blue.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chihaya Shuzenji: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chihaya Shuzenji and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Ferid Bathory, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, his own version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of

Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver

lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Chihaya Shuzenji: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chihaya Shuzenji: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chihaya Shuzenji, Hiwako Tsunoda, Misui Tsurudo, Otona Maruishi, and Tsubame Ishibashi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Ferid Bathory from Seraph of The End.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that evil vampire down, and Lincoln finishing him off by bear hugging him and then biting him and sucking out all his blood and absorbing him into his body through his skin and sending his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Selene Arcangela have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: You know, I thought we would run into Mikaela if he ever came back, but not this time.

Lincoln: Nope, it was Ferid Bathory.

Me: But, we got rid of that monster for good.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Where's Sergio?! He's going to get the worst beatdown of his life for what he did!

Lincoln explained to the others of what they found out, and when they saw the footage of what that troublemaking parrot did in implanting that Anger Chip on Lincoln, everyone was beyond pissed.

Maria: Why, that little… !

Carmen: Hey, there he is!

We saw Sergio trying to sneak out of The World Tree Estate, and with a suitcase of clothes, and when he saw us looking pissed, he gulped in fright, but he turned pale when he saw Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers looking even more pissed off than ever, their faces turned red, and steam whistled out of their ears.

Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas,

Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) GET HIM!

Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore pounced on Sergio, and they brutally pummeled and pulverized him in a massive fight cloud and feathers were flying like crazy.

Nico: (Winces) Ouch, I hope Sergio's got health insurance.

Me: I don't think there's anything in his health insurance that says anything about major beatdowns by angry and pissed off Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: I was just hoping to swat his behind with a Chancla.

Selene Arcangela: I'm afraid that won't work, Lincoln. A stronger method is needed to make sure that stupid parrot doesn't try any sort of stunt like that again, and this is warranted since Maria Garcia and her friends have had it up to hear with that dumb bird.

When Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel

Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore were done with beating down Sergio, he looked like a mangled mess.

Me: (Whistles)

Nico: This is a lot worse than the time they beat Sergio up like that, but you're right, Selene, this will ensure he doesn't try that kind of stunt again.

We then took down all of Sergio's schemes of revenge and burned them all on a huge fire, and we also sought out Sancho and we gave him some bread as a means of peace, and he understood we weren't going to hurt him and he didn't want to participate in Sergio's scheme to get revenge on us for ruining his reputation, and he's already in The Masters of Evil. As for Sergio, he got put in his cage and he was now under strict supervision from now on, if he messes up again, he's in a lot of trouble.

---

After destroying Ferid Bathory, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Arcangela saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Arcangela: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Arcangela: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Arcangela: I was hoping you'd ask that. I still remembered this one time, I was with Lincoln and we were doing some swordfighting with angelic greatswords, and trust us, those things are really heavy to wield, but with all the working out and bodybuilding Lincoln's been doing, he's gotten used to wielding heavy greatswords, and he's gotten to be an expert in using an angelic greatsword. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud belch, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lynn, the meanest of Lincoln's mean sisters, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly, and Lincoln fired waves of light from the angelic greatsword he was wielding, and they hit Lynn and sent her flying into a wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that animal up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lynn tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a metal box. Lynn roared and beat the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington showed up and gave her the finger through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Ugh, not again.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, that Dark Side of hers made her an animal, and I told Nicholette not to flip Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the bird again, or she was going to lose a finger to them.

Lincoln: You did, Selene. But, you and I know Nicholette, she's not going to take any crud from any of my enemies, not even the five mean sisters in my family, and she didn't care if Lori was her friend, if she ever saw Lori hurt me again, she'd finish what Bertha started.

Bertha Sellington: Yeah, I saw Nicholette's angry side, and it's even worse than my rage against Lori.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Naji, Taji, and Maji, the harem girls, and Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly, the belly dancers are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Naji: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Lake Lamode before, Naji, and it's always beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date before Irena's big mission to take down High Roller and destroy Twin Masters. Shall we?

Lincoln, Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went inside an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly are now part of your harem.

Nico: Now, Lincoln's got the girls from the palace in Agrabah in his harem as well. Plus, I didn't even forget they fell in love with him at first sight, and it stemmed from when Aladdin, Genie, and Princess Jasmine introduced Naji, Taji, Maji, Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly to Lincoln.

Eli: And I didn't forget that Lincoln tried to keep his cool when Naji, Taji, and Maji kissed him and on the lips or when Trinla, Ginza, Ninla, Kinli, Nadine, Binli, Minli, and Finly did an Arabian belly dance, I swear, Lincoln was about to lose his cool and faint.

Selene Arcangela: That hyperpuberty combined with his family genes, healthy exercise, and diet had really done wonders for him.

Becky Long: And I also gave him that muscle growth serum with nanobot technology that wouldn't be seen until 3,000 years from now, and it also gave him even more incredibly enhanced superhuman powers and abilities along with a more hardened muscular system when we were about to go after that fuckweed, Dustin Keystone, and he also drank my perfected Virility Serum when we went after Rowan Curran.

Me: Yeah, and it also worked on us as well when we drank that muscle growth serum and on me, Nico, Clyde, Ets, and Ed Cowart when we drank that Virility Serum, and we saw one of the Virility Serum's effects such as Lincoln's eyes turning deep blood red when he's gone into romantic mode.

Nico: Luckily, Becky's perfected serum was safe, but when Rowan drank his prototype Virility Serum, it turned him into a 12'5" massive and muscled hulk and he went on a rampage, and we had to stop him.

Lincoln: Yeah.

---

Keiichiro was getting ready for a patrol.

Keiichiro: I'm going out on patrol. You guys want to come?

Rarity: We would, darling.

Me: We could use a little patrol before we head out.

Qin: Yeah that's a good idea.

Nico: Then lets do it.

We were off to the city.

We were walking.

Me: Boy it sure is a beautiful day.

Qin: It sure is.

Cassidy: I can't wait to kick High Roller's sorry butt!

Qin: Me too. And send the Twin Masters to the Black Gates.

Camie: Yeah they need to be stopped.

Maria: Everything's quiet so far.

Me: So far.

But then…

POW!

Man screams.

Man: YOU FUCKSACKS MAKE ME SICK! STEALING FOOD!

Me: Uh oh!

We saw a man beating up a thief with savage and brutal fury!

Me: That man has lost his fucking mind!

Nico: Wait. That's Kenji Sayama. Tsubasa told us about him!

Me: I remember him!

Nico: Lets stop him from hurting that man!

We went over and me and Keiichiro grabbed his arms.

Me: Kenji have you lost your fucking mind!?

Keiichiro: What the hell has gotten into you!?

Kenji Sayama: I was just punishing this criminal for stealing!

Me: By beating the living shit out of him!? That is completely fucked up!

Thief: I was just stealing for my family, man!

Keiichiro: Exactly! There's nothing wrong with crimes like that.

Me: Yeah he needs to feed his family!

Kenji Sayama: Enough! All crimes, big or small, must be punished! And I will make sure all the people who commit them are arrested. Or better yet, executed!

Me: You are completely out of your fucking mind! Wait I know what's coming next. Sir you better get out of here fast. This is gonna get ugly. But here.

I gave him a food tree seed.

Me: Plant this and you will have enough food in your home to last forever.

Thief: Thank you J.D.

He ran.

We jumped back and with that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Patranger logo. Then, he turned into KEISATSUKI FROM EPISODE 5 OF DONBROTHERS!

---

As a purse snatcher steals from a woman and attempts to flee, Keisatsuki tackled and viciously attacked him. Shinichi witnesses this, annoyed his afternoon walk is being interrupted but takes action and transforms into Saru Brother. He shoots Keisatsuki, who tries to run away and Shinichi pursues him.

Kenji Sayama, now back in his original form, would be later alerted by two cops, who had seen Tsubasa Inuzuka being dragged back into Shirokuma Express by Taro Momoi, giving chase and blockading the currently closed building, with 3 other officers. Eventually, he broke into Shirokuma Express and changed back into Keisatsuki. Sayama hopes to get a commendation for his efforts as he attacks Tsuyoshi and knocks him out. Not wanting his new friends to get hurt, Tsubasa shields them and begs them to run away, diverting Keisatsuki away from them by charging at him and throwing things at him to rile him up.

Tsubasa runs from Keisatsuki and a group of Anoni but finds himself cornered and Keisatsuki intends to murder Tsubasa with his gun. He fires but Tsubasa's sunglasses return to him just in the nick of time to escape down a door nearby, evading the shots. Tsubasa then changes into Inu Brother and fights the Anoni and Keisatsuki. Oni Sister and Saru Brother arrive to help and Shinichi at first thinks about reciting a haiku but changes his mind given how intense the battle is at the moment. Kiji Brother dives down and nearly gets knocked out again. The boys Avatar Change into Ryusoul Blue, Black and Pink, but Haruka feels left out as that team has no Yellow Ranger to change into. Don Momotaro makes his entrance at last and challenges Keisatsuki, but stops for a second as he finds Tsubasa's Ryusoulger power interesting. Don Momotaro grabs Tsubasa's arm to scan the Zanglassword with Tsubasa's DonBlaster, this channels the power of Ryusoul Red into the Zanglassword for a Ryusoul Slash. This destroys the Anoni and defeats Keisatsuki, who immediately becomes Keisatsuking.

Don Momotaro uses a new Avataro Gear to summon his Mecha and become Don ZenkaiOh. Keisatsuking proves tough to fight as his head mounted gun keeps Don ZenkaiOh from getting in close to attack with its sword, having to dodge and block with the shield. Don Momotaro tries the Don Leg Buster but seemingly missed his target, he did hit a virtual building enough that stomping on the ground causes it to topple on Keisatsuking's head dazing him and burying him in pixel blocks. Don Momotaro then quickly uses the Don Zenkai Crash to end the battle, with the Patranger Sentai Gear ejecting from Keisatsuking's body upon exploding.

At Café Donbura, Kaito gives some black coffee to Haruka to serve to Detective Sayama. He pulls the Patranger Sentai Gear out of his apron and it reacts, changing into the Patranger Avataro Gear. Sayama loves his coffee after tasting it.

---

Me: Keisatsuki! I knew it! I remember this guy! He was pissed because he wanted the Superintendant Commendation!

Keiichiro: Not him too!

Qin: Not good!

Me: Looks like it's time to deal with a case of another good cop gone bad!

I had my sword ready!

Lyra: Time to kick some butt!

Keiichiro: Keisatsu Change!

He transformed!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

He was ready!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, I'm taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: And it's going to hurt REALLY BAD!

We went at him and Lyra kicked him in his face and kicked him in his back and punched and smashed and slashed him all over and sent him crashing into a fire hydrant and he was all wet!

Keisatsuki: Execute! Execute! Execute!

He fired at us with his police guns but Keiichiro fired back with his Vs. Changer.

I deflected the blasts back and they hit him all over!

Me: This Hitotsuki form is completely out of its fucking mind!

Nico: No fucking shit there!

Girl Jordan: He reminds me of Carnage but in cop form!

Me: Keiichiro if you ask me all the Hitotsuki give you and all your fellow rangers everywhere a bad name.

Keiichiro: I agree there completely.

Me: But when they don't take over people anymore they will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Lyra: You got that right.

Lyra lifted up a car with superhuman strength and threw it and it smashed into Keisatsuki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! Nice one!

Qin: That was great Lyra!

Lyra: Thanks.

Irena: This is a good warmup for my mission!

Me: I agree there Irena! Lets get him!

We went at him and Keisatsuki summoned NUMEROUS Anonis and we blasted and punched and slashed and kicked them all over!

Me: Take this!

I used Cheese Monster's Avatar gear and my sword turned into a blade made of scalding hot nacho cheese sauce!

Me: Nothing hurts worse than scalding hot nacho cheese sauce.

I swung my sword and fired waves of scalding hot cheese and it hit the Anonis and burned them and it hit Keisatsuki and burned him all over!

Nico: Whoa! Nice!

Lola: That was awesome!

Lola fired blasts of fire and blasted the Anonis all over in powerful explosions!

Ben turned into Ghostfreak and went invisible. But Keisatsuki used his enhanced sense of smell to find him.

Keisatsuki: You all are brutal to criminals too. So why are you stopping me?! (fires at Ghostfreak)

Ghostfreak went intangible and the blasts went through him and exploded as they hit the street!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me: Maybe turning into Ghostfreak wasn't the best idea.

Nico: I agree.

Rarity: Time for this darlings.

She used Duff Killigan's Avatar Gear and got a golf club.

Rarity: FORE!

She hit a ball with it and it hit Keisatsuki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Timon: HOLE IN ONE!

Me: Nice one Rarity!

Lori: That was literally well done.

Rarity: Why thank you darlings.

Me: Watch this.

I used Whirlwind's Avatar Gear.

It turned my sword into a tornado blade. I fired a blast of wind and it spun Keisatsuki around like a tornado.

Timon: SPINCYCLE!

Pumbaa: Well I'm getting dizzy!

He was smashed into a street light.

Keisatsuki then revealed a cannon from his head.

Nico: Mommy.

Keisatsuki: Execute! Execute! Execute! (fires cannon at us)

I fired an energy blast and it collided with the blast and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was incredibly powerful.

I bursted through the smoke and kicked him down and Lyra Heartstrings did something really funny.

Lyra: Upsey-daisy!

She then spun him around really really fast on one finger like how George did to a lion.

It was really fast!

Me: WHOA!

Keisatsuki: STOP IT I'M GETTING DIZZY!

Keiichiro fired at him with his Vs. Changer.

He was being blasted all over as he was spinning.

George: George proud of Lyra.

Me: Did you teach her how to do that George?

George: George sure did. George good teacher!

Me: You sure are!

Lyra stopped.

Lyra: Coming at ya J.D.!

Me: Way ahead of you!

I grew a huge tree and she threw him and Keisatsuki smashed right into the tree head on with devastating force!

KRASMASH!

Nico: (WINCES) OOOH!

Camie: That's gonna leave a mark!

Keisatsuki: Keisatsuki not feel so good.

Then the tree cracked and fell down and it fell right on top of Keisatsuki!

CRASH!

Me: He's going to be feeling that one!

Snarler: He's going to be feeling a lot worse!

Nico: You got that right Snarler!

He got up and he was in a lot of pain. But then that pain EXPLODED INTO INTENSE ANGER!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: At least we're not facing a Juto disguised as him, right?

Me: No we sure aren't.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Camie: Yeah.

Lyra kicked Keisatsuki in the back of his head and grabbed him by his leg and spun him around and then threw him at me and then I punched him in the head so hard that it smashed his cannon to pieces and they it sent him flying into a huge number of propane gas barrels and then…

EXTREMELY HUGE AND MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: WHOA! He is going to be really on fire after that!

Nico: Is he down?

Me: Uh not quite.

He got up.

Me: He sure is tough!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Time to STICK it to him! (ACTIVATES TAR PIT'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired globs of tar and he tripped and fell into the tar!

SPLORF!

Me was stuck like glue! Then a Vespiquen appeared!

Me: A Vespiquen!

Xenia: Cool!

Vespiquen: (In a girls voice) You are in a sticky situation there!

Nico: Cheryl Vesparina!? Whoa!

Vespiquen fired waves of honey and stuck him to the ground more.

G1 Inferno: He ain't goin nowhere!

Me: Nope. Now we got him right where we want him. Lyra lets finish him with a combo.

Lyra: You got it! Keiichiro, Big Guy, Rusty, Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: Lets do it!

Rusty: Yeah!

Big Guy: This is gonna be good.

Me, Lyra, Keiichiro, Twilight, Rusty and Big Guy: CANDYGRAMS OF AVATAR DOOM!

I fired waves of energy and so did Lyra, Keiichiro and Twilight and

Rusty fired waves of Nucleoproton blasts and Big Guy fired his guns and missiles and the blasts all hit Keisatsuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Keisatsuki was dead and Kenji was back to normal and I caught the Red Patranger gear.

Me: Yeah! Keisatsuki you have failed this city.

Lyra: All's well that ends well!

Nico went over to Kenji and slapped the cuffs on him.

Nico: Sorry Kenji but it looks like there's not going to be a promotion for you.

Kenji suddenly disappeared, leaving the cuffs behind.

Nico: When he gets back to Japan, he'll be sane again. And he'll be alive.

Me: Hopefully he won't have any memory of all this when he wakes up.

Nico: No kidding.

I gave Nico his cuffs back.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: No. It was EPIC!

Me: Yeah it was!

The Vespiquen reverted back and she was a girl with golden yellow hair and blue eyes and had yellow clothes and she had golden yellow butterfly wings.

Cheryl Vesparina: That was so awesome and fun!

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah!

Keiichiro: Mission complete!

Me: Yep.

Maria and the water users put out all the fires.

Camie: That was an amazing display of teamwork there.

Lyra: It sure was!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah that was so awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure was!

Me: I hope that guy that Kenji hurt is gonna be okay.

Qin: Yeah he was really roughed up bad.

Keiichiro: That was a bad beating he got.

Me: I have a feeling your superior officer is going to through him in jail Keiichiro.

Keiichiro: I have that feeling myself.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Keiichiro: But at the very least, Kenji is free to resume his life than live captive by the Juto.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Cheryl Vesparina: I agree.

Lyra: That was awesome though. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cheryl Vesparina: My favorite is when me and Nico made Vespiquen honey together. I own a Vespiquen and Combee ranch and we make awesome enchanted honey.

Me: That's awesome. I heard from Ash that he, Dawn and Brock went with Cheryl and they found an amazing hive of Vespiquen and Combee and they got amazing enchanted honey.

Cheryl Vesparina: That's right. The honey is amazing.

Nico: It sure is. Some of the best ever.

Nico and Cheryl hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Cheryl Vesparina: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: That was so awesome though.

Me: It sure was. And I'm even trying out some of the Avatar Gears to help me get into it.

Xenia: It's a good head start.

Nico: Yeah.

We went back to the estate.

We arrived back and got ready.

Me: Whew! That was an awesome battle.

Lyra: Yeah it sure was. But we're not done yet.

Energon Scorponok: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: (grins) Oh, the mascots are gonna love this! Poromon's team will include Caren, Poliwag, Kaina Tsutsumi, Beros and Alessa Garcia. CatDog's team will include Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird and Blue Birds.

Poromon: Cool!

Poliwag: Awesome!

Qin: Cool setup!

Horsea: Yeah! I'm on a team!

Nico: You sure are.

Me: Awesome! About time the Mascots got put in some teams.

Nico: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

Dodgeball Wizard: Can me, Ben Ravencroft, Goro, Zavok, Bizarro, Deadwood, Black Lance, Magma, Oculous, and Dumbeltron go with you guys?

Hot Rodent: Me, Heart, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Axel, Evil Solar Man, Emil Eagle, Major Mucus, Allomere, Luna Ghost, and Laughing Ghosts will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with. It's Irena's big day.

Qin: Yep.

Irena Malloy: I'm so excited for this!

Me: We all are.

Nico: Yeah this will be fun. Oh I forgot to mention this. We'll also meet a Wormadam gene-slammer too.

Me: Oh right I forgot that Burmy can turn into either a Mothim or a Wormadam depending on what its gender is.

Nico: That's right.

Gantu: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Pachirisu, Floatzel and Cherrim next.

Qin: Cool!

Dawn: I would love to meet a Pachirisu Gene-slammer next.

Nico: That will be an awesome one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get moving then.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Wenphes, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Wenphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Wenphes, right, Camiya?

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while you, me, and Irena destroy Wenphes and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to help First Squad take down

High Roller and destroy Twin Masters once and for all and send him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Twin Masters has gone too far in causing a horrible dystopian society where he turned the animals against humans, and High Roller is nothing more than a malevolent and insane trickster who deserves to be locked up forever, and I've got something to drive him even more insane before we send him to The Saturn Insane Asylum for eternity, and once we get done taking down High Roller and destroying Twin Masters, you better be ready to die, Wenphes.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Wenphes, because you're about to face the true wrath of Snow Fairy.

Irena Malloy: Lin Chung, everyone, hang in there, we're coming to help you guys, and you better be ready to suffer for everything you've done, Twin Masters, along with you, High Roller.

Nico: Lets go guys!

I opened the portal and we were off.

---

We were flying over the world of Hero 108 and it was still Dystopian and Wartorn as ever.

Me: Man this place is still a nightmarish dystopia.

Qin: No kidding.

Ben Ravencroft: You think the Wormadam is with First Squad?

Heart: It might be.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Slugfest: It HAS improved since Irena was last here.

Nico: It sure has gotten better.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: That's true.

Me: But when the Twin Masters bite the dust and High Roller is locked up with the key thrown away it will be cleansed forever.

Bizarro: They aren't over there.

Evil Solar Man: Translation: they ARE over there!

We saw them and they were fighting remnants of High Roller's minions.

Me: Lets go!

We went at them.

Lin Chung: You guys are history.

Minion: We'll see about that.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay you jerkwads!

Irena Malloy: There's a new sheriff in town.

Me: How about this too? (PULLS MY SKIN) There is that better?

I scared them by pulling my face like how Edgar did in M.I.B. The first movie and scared them so bad that the minions ran away in fright!

Pounce: Hey, guys!

Lin Chung: You guys made it!

Mystique Sonia: Awesome timing.

Mighty Ray: Perfect timing guys.

Nico: Thanks. Glad we made it.

Camie: Yeah.

Lin Chung: What was that trick you did J.D.?

Me: Oh I made it look like my skin was hanging off my bones and I pulled it and scared them. Like how Edgar the Bug did in the Men In Black movie.

Qin: That part was funny.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mystique Sonia: That was awesome.

Lin Chung: Lets head back to base and we can talk.

Nico: Okay.

We were off to First Squad Base.

Emil Eagle: Are there any eagles like me here?

Deadwood: I'm sure there are.

Me: Oh there are a lot of them.

Emil Eagle: Cool.

We arrived back at the base of First Squad.

Nico: This is a nice base.

Apetrully: Why, thank you. But all the heroes of big green have bases like this one.

Me: That's right.

Starlight Glimmer: That's true.

Leeli: It sure is an awesome base.

Mystique Sonia: Oh I don't think we met.

Leeli: Oh I'm Leeli Wingfeather. Me and my family just joined the team a while back.

Me: We met Leeli and her family on the planet Aerwiar and helped them destroy Gnag the Nameless and his army of Fangs.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lin Chung: Wow that is cool.

Me: Yep.

Maria: We want to thank you guys for helping to take down the Chameleon Beast.

Me: Yeah we owe you guys big for that.

Lin Chung: It was our pleasure.

Mystique Sonia: That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying two bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to First Squad) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys two bottles of beer!

Alice Gehabach: (sighs) We're very sorry about this.

Hydranoid: Poromon thought this would make it more stylish.

Mystique Sonia: Oh Poromon is so cute as a fairy.

Poromon: Thanks.

Mighty Ray: Digimon and Pokemon that Drink Beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: Yeah it is crazy.

Lin Chung: Unfortunately we don't drink sorry.

Ted: I could use a beer though.

Poromon: Okay.

He gave him one.

Black Lance: Be honest with us about the Twin Masters.

Major Mucus: How big are they?

Lin Chung: As big as a Megazord.

Me: Nothing me, the rangers and the Kaiju can't handle.

Eli: Absolutely. Godzilla will take him on.

Qin: Yeah.

Mystique Sonia: After they and High Roller are dealt with, I can't wait to see what life on Earth is like.

Volt Luster: You guys will love it on Earth.

Me: It's really awesome and amazing.

Brontes: You'll love the girls night out tradition.

Manaphy: But not some things. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Apetrully's face) LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Poromon: (shows trailer close to Lin Chung's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

He wasn't intimidated.

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Jumpy Ghostface's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Jumpy Ghostface: WHAT THE!?

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Mighty Ray's face) LOOK AT IT!

Mighty Ray: GET THAT DISGUSTING CLIP AWAY FROM ME!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Mystique Sonia's face) LOOK AT IT!

Mystique Sonia: IT'S HORRIBLE!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Parrot King's face) LOOK AT IT!

Parrot King: AWFUL!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Mr. No-Hands's face) LOOK AT IT!

Mr. No-Hands: AWFUL AND DISGUSTING!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Apetruly: HORRIBLE STOP IT STOP IT!

Me: Okay that's it!

UGH! Roundy Spinny Thing Magisword!

I calmed them down with it.

Me: Sorry about that. The mascots saw this horrible movie trailer for a terrible movie that came out last month and they want to make sure no one sees it.

Nico: It's called Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey. It's a horror movie version of Winnie the Pooh. It's about Pooh and friends and how they were turned into psychotic feral serial killers. It was horrible.

Me: Yep. We blacklisted that movie and vowed to never watch that movie even if you paid us or threaten to blow our brains out.

Lin Chung just walked up to Pooh and hugged him.

Lin Chung: I truly am sorry that movie is disgracing you, Pooh.

Oculous: That's a nice thing to say.

Allomere: But how are you not showing disgust at it?

Lin Chung: Because I trained myself to master my senses and emotions.

Me: You are a true warrior and a true hero Lin and you are also a great artist.

Lin Chung: That's right. Would you all like to see my paintings?

Sakura Knudson: Sure.

He went and brought them and showed us.

Lena Isis: These are very nice. And like the last ones you showed to Irene.

The paintings were of the heroes of Red vs Blue, Rio, Ever After High, and Kamen Rider Dragon Knight.

Phosphos: These might be the last sneak peeks until further notice.

Me: But it is cool to see them. Those are obviously going to be later in the last of the first half of the year.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: Awesome and we're going to meet the birds of Rio. Love that movie.

Me: That is an awesome movie.

Varie: It sure is. And Dragon Knight is one of the American Kamen Rider Series.

Me: Yeah. Darn shame ALL of the Rider Series couldn't be remade for America. That would have been so awesome.

Eiji: It sure would.

Lin Chung: Oh, there's also someone you need to meet.

Dumbbelltron: A Wormadam?

Lin Chung: How did you know?

Laughing Ghost: We've been keeping track.

Nico: Yep.

A Wormadam came out.

Me: Cool a Wormadam!

Nico: Yep.

Wormadam: (In a girls voice) Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Callie Vesparina!? Whoa!

Cheryl Vesparina: My twin sister Callie.

Me: Wow!

She reverted back and had the same butterfly wings, golden hair and clothes. But her hair was in a different style.

Pirate Man: It be a pleasure to meet ye.

Callie Vesparina: Same here to you. My memories are the same as Cheryl's. We both make Ambrosia honey.

Me: Ambrosia honey?

Cheryl Vesparina: It's the name of the honey we make from the Vespiquen and Combee.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Wow.

Nico and Callie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you and Cheryl.

Callie Vesparina: Same here Nico.

Cheryl Vesparina: How about you guys eat some of my honey before the usual battles?

Me: We would like that.

She pulled out jars full of golden Ambrosia honey.

Me: Ooh that looks amazing Cheryl.

Lola: Yeah.

I dipped my finger into the honey and tasted it and it was the BEST HONEY I'VE EVER TASTED!

Me: Oh my god! This is the best honey I've ever tasted!

We all tasted it and IT WAS DELICIOUS!

Fu: WHOA!

Jimmy Neutron: This honey is just as delicious as the perfect candy I made!

Me: Like the Fruit of the Gods from Greek Myth. That is so awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Estella Rockell was eating lots of honey.

Nico: You sure have a big appetite.

Estella Rockell: Hey, when you've been pure water for God Knows how long, you get very hungry.

Maria: My sister always had a big hunger. But I don't blame her.

Qin: It's really awesome honey.

Cheryl Vesparina: Thank you Qin.

Commander Apetrully: Everyone, this could be the final battle against High Roller. And it might be dangerous. I will not fault those who want to back out.

Lin Chung: Commander, we started this battle against High Roller. And now, we intend to finish it.

Jesse Glenn: This will not be the final curtain for any of us. Only for High Roller.

Plitheon: And the Twin Masters.

Me: Not ever. And we're going to make sure those monsters pay for their crimes. With High Roller locked up with the key thrown away and Twin Masters given the Black Gates for their crimes.

Qin: And it will be swift, brutal and excruciatingly painful.

Magma: By now, all the animals have been convinced of High Roller's lies.

Luna Ghost: And they definitely won't be bribed by candy again!

Nico: No way. Maria call it in. It's time for a demonstration of our power.

Maria: You got it.

Lin Chung: (to the Masters of Evil members) We only just met you all. But it will be an honor fighting alongside you.

Zavok: The honor is all ours.

Axel: And don't worry. We're gonna show High Roller and his big bosses who's REALLY boss. Got it memorized?

Lin Chung: That is all of us! Humans and Animals all working together in harmony!

Axel: That is right!

We went to the training grounds of Big Green. We called it in and then Multiplex, Black Spider, Magneto, Black Adam, Jet, Kite Man, Control Freak, Doc Ock, Juggernaut, Vulkanus, Wolvertoon, Suzaku, Count Marzo, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Madame Woe, Walter Wolf, Libra Zodiarts, Iron Maiden, Yost Vulture, and Yost Rhino appeared.

Nico: Multiplex, Black Spider, Magneto, Black Adam, Jet, Kite Man, Control Freak, Doc Ock, Juggernaut, Vulkanus, Wolvertoon, Suzaku, Count Marzo, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Madame Woe, Walter Wolf, Libra Zodiarts, Iron Maiden, Yost Vulture, and Yost Rhino.

Multiplex: At least Twisted Jasmine has her Aladdin back.

Black Spider: At least one Twisted Princess has her heart healed.

Nico: That's for sure.

Magneto: I just wish we can say the same for the others.

Me: Me too.

Black Adam: (to Nico) We heard you visited Neutronic City.

Nico: We sure did.

Jet: How was it?

Me: It's a really crazy and strange story.

?: This will be interesting to hear.

A figure came out and it was GENERATION 9 NOZ BOT ATTACK SYSTEM from episode 5 of RPM!

The Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System was a creation of Venjix, which was supposed to replace Tenaya 7, until she proved herself useful by making possible for the Noz Bot Attack System and Grinders to enter Corinth. Venjix demonstrated his creation to his minions and Shifter and Crunch agreed that the Noz Bot Attack System was excellent, but Tenaya said that the Noz Bot Attack System looked like a giant bottle of window cleaner. Venjix sent the Noz Bot Attack System to attack Corinth City and destroy the Power Rangers.

Once the Noz Bot Attack System entered the city, he encountered the defense forces, but easily defeated the guards. Then the Rangers arrived. He battled Scott, Summer and Flynn. After the fight, the heroes defeated him with the Road Blaster.

Venjix brought it back online and made him grow. Plus, his evil master sent Drones to help him defeat the Rangers as well. The Rangers tried to battle him with the High Octane Megazord, but they were quickly overwhelmed by the Bot, who was assisted by the drones.

However Dillon and Ziggy activated their Zords and destroyed the drones. They also attacked the Noz Bot Attack System, giving the High Octane Megazord time to regroup. With the Megazord back online, the Ranger Operators used the Super Saber to destroy the Noz Bot Attack System.

---

Scott: Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System!

Noz Bot: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made to replace Tenaya 7 until she proved herself!

Noz Bot: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Noz Bot: Funny how I'm facing you Rangers after the previous big mission was when you guys had a time in the spotlight.

Scott: I know. That is crazy.

Me: But it was awesome and fun.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

## Nicole Knudson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Firestar, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak - Nico's Rescue in Neutronic City

Control Freak was first.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) Nico's Rescue was in Neutronic City. And the monster I'm summoning is from the Constantine video game.

He summoned Gabriel from the Constantine Video Game!

Nicole: Whoa Archangel Gabriel from the Constantine video game! Good choice!

Control Freak: Thanks and she is going to be in the M.O.E. soon.

Nicole: Cool! And yes our rescue was in Neutronic City and we found out an incredibly crazy thing. We found out that Dr. Donavan's nephew Pierre got accidentally empowered by Dr. Neugog's Telepathy Dynamo and it turned him into a Mind Vampire like him minus the spider appearance and he sucked out the intel of 3 of Quark's scientists including Dr. Slate.

Control Freak: Oh man! He turned them into brainless idiots!?

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did and it was crazy! We had to defeat Pierre and get their brains back.

Sunburn: It was crazy.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was crazy hearing about that. But they got their brains back into the right people.

Firestar: Thank goodness for that one.

Control Freak: Yeah no kidding. Are they all okay?

Nicole: Yes and they are back to normal.

Control Freak: Good. I'm glad.

Nicole: Rusty wanted to smash Pierre's face in for stealing Dr. Slate's brain.

Control Freak: I don't blame him one bit for that. She is his creator after all. Lets do it!

VIDEO GAME FORCE MAGISWORD!

Nicole used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him and Archangel Gabriel down.

---

Shanan, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Layla Williams, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus - Battling Pierre, Twisted Jasmine, Another Lumpy Space Princess and Another Tar Pit

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) Nico, Onua's team, Tar Pit's team, and the others did good Battling Pierre, Twisted Jasmine, and Another Lumpy Space Princess. And Another Tar Pit too.

Shanan: They sure did and it was awesome! We saved Twisted Jasmine from herself and also we battled Another Lumpy Space Princess. That one was Rhea McArthur and she was a Regifae Gene-slammer, the Fairy Regi. We never saw that one before. Also the Another Tar Pit was really the princess of the planet La Brea, homeworld of the Tarlieans.

Vulkanus: I know that planet! That is really amazing that J.D. knows the princess of La Brea.

Shanan: Dad sure knows lots of people from all over the universe.

Fluttershy: It sure is amazing hearing about that though.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) They sure did and it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: You're not kidding there.

Layla Williams: That was amazing.

Vulkanus: No kidding there. Lets do it!

TAEDENITE CRYSTAL MAGISWORD!

Shanan used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed him down.

---

Rex Salazar, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cyborg, Slugfest and Overkill VS Danton Black A.K.A. Multiplex - Lincoln's rescues

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) Lincoln's rescue were awesome like always. He did good taking out his harem's enemies.

Rex Salazar: He sure did and it was awesome. This time they went to Vatican City and they destroyed Ferid Bathory.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah they took down that party pooper vampire and it was a good thing.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really amazing sight.

Featherweight: It sure was and we all are glad that they did.

Sprocket: Yeah that was awesome.

Cyborg: It sure was cool.

Multiplex: It sure is. Lets do it!

CLONE NANITE MAGISWORD!

Rex used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Jenny Wakeman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Larry 3000, Pounce and Wingspan VS Eric Needham A.K.A. Black Spider - Meeting Gene-Slammers for the Timelords and B.E.S. Tetran

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) I heard you guys met Gene-Slammers for the Timelords and B.E.S. Tetran. What are their names?

Jenny Wakeman: Their names are Daphne Long and Selene Arcangela and they are amazing and powerful.

Twilight Sparkle: We all thought so too and they are awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Their stories were awesome too.

---

(YESTERDAY)

Nico: Yep. So, Daphne, what's the story behind your hatred for Lisa?

Daphne Long: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's the same as Becky, Elsa, Harley, Jolene, Milan, and Ramona's story with their confrontations with Lisa. I make it no surprise I've hated Lisa with a blazing passion, because of all the hell she put Lincoln through with her trying to kill him with her insane experiments. One day, Lincoln and I were busy doing some homework at our house, since The Loud House isn't a perfect place for our homework. But, then, we saw something crash into my room, it was a smoke bomb, we escaped from the room, and we heard the sound of insane laughter. We looked out the living room window, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was Lisa, and she had her army of robots with her again, and she was out to capture and kill me by removing my brain and kill Lincoln. We'd absolutely had it up to hear with that heartless monster, and I used my technomancy powers and destroyed every last one of Lisa's robots, and we tied Lisa up with energy ropes Lincoln fired from his angel wings, and we dragged Lisa back home, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa tried to do to us, she was grounded for sixteen weeks and she was thrown in a metal cage and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming bloody revenge on us, but Lily whacked the cage with a mallet and Lisa crashed onto the floor.

Nico: Jeez, this was just like your sisters' ordeals with Lisa. But, it also had the same end result: Lisa got her comeuppance and she got grounded again.

Me: Yeah, Lisa really was insane before we got rid of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And I warned her: if she ever tried that same stunt with Becky's sisters, I was going to make her pay for this in the worst way imaginable: I'll call the Scientist Committee and they'll confiscate all of Lisa's lab materials and chemicals, along with rewards and certificates, and she'll be declared an enemy of the state.

Luna: And he's serious about that. Becky has friends in the scientist committee and with one phone call, Lisa will lose everything, and she'll be on her way to the nuthouse for the rest of her life. But, Lisa didn't even listen again, and she was really playing with fire: and in this case, that fire is our bro.

(TODAY)

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Arcangela: I was hoping you'd ask that. I still remembered this one time, I was with Lincoln and we were doing some swordfighting with angelic greatswords, and trust us, those things are really heavy to wield, but with all the working out and bodybuilding Lincoln's been doing, he's gotten used to wielding heavy greatswords, and he's gotten to be an expert in using an angelic greatsword. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud belch, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lynn, the meanest of Lincoln's mean sisters, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly, and Lincoln fired waves of light from the angelic greatsword he was wielding, and they hit Lynn and sent her flying into a wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that animal up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lynn tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a metal box. Lynn roared and beat the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington showed up and gave her the finger through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Ugh, not again.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, that Dark Side of hers made her an animal, and I told Nicholette not to flip Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the bird again, or she was going to lose a finger to them.

Lincoln: You did, Selene. But, you and I know Nicholette, she's not going to take any crud from any of my enemies, not even the five mean sisters in my family, and she didn't care if Lori was her friend, if she ever saw Lori hurt me again, she'd finish what Bertha started.

Bertha Sellington: Yeah, I saw Nicholette's angry side, and it's even worse than my rage against Lori.

FLASHBACKS ENDS

Black Spider: Geez! Those dark sides drove the Loud's very crazy.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding there and they were really asking for trouble there.

Larry 3000: They sure were and it was a brutal bunch of scenes.

Black Spider: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

SPIDER ROBOT MAGISWORD!

Jenny used her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Batman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam - Battling Keisatsuki

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) You guys Battling Keisatsuki earlier. Even you're not that brutal to petty thieves.

Batman: That is for sure. But we saved that thief just in time.

Starlight Glimmer: And all that over some food to feed his family! He even wanted to kill numerous people for petty offenses!

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there! He was crazy.

Hex: Boy he sure was.

Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) He totally lost his mind.

Shadow Man: He sure did.

Black Adam: That is crazy. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING DARKNESS MAGISWORD!

Batman used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and energy and smashed him down.

---

Green Lantern, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, John Stewart, Metamorpho, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar) - Keisatsuki put up a good fight but messed with the wrong people

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) Keisatsuki put up a good fight. But he messed with the wrong people.

Green Lantern: That is for sure and it was so awesome.

Applejack: It was a lot of amazing fun.

Apple Bloom: It sure was and we kicked a lot of butt.

Flashwing: We sure did and it was awesome.

John Stewart: I agree there. We had fun.

Metamorpho: We sure did pal.

Jet: Yeah. Lets do it!

GREEN LANTERN MAGISWORD!

Hal used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Hawkgirl, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Professor X, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto - Lin Chung is an amazing artist

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Lin Chung is an amazing artist. He even drew pictures of the Legion of Superheroes, the Zevo 3 team, the Dragon Boosters heros, and Valiant and his friends.

Hawkgirl: That's right and those were some amazing pictures he did.

Rainbow Dash: They were really awesome too.

Scootaloo: They helped us be ready for future adventures to come.

Whirlwind: I agree there. That was awesome and fun.

Professor X: It sure was.

Magneto: Indeed my friend. Lets do it!

THANAGAR MACE MAGISWORD!

Hawkgirl used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Scarlet, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Spiderman, Gwen Stacy, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock - Commander Apetrully really was a monkey. But who cares

---

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) Commander Apetrully really was a monkey. But who honestly gives a shit?

Scarlet: I'm not complaining about it. Besides he is a truly amazing guy too.

Rarity: Oh indeed he is darlings and I don't care if he is a monkey or not. He is an amazing leader.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there. He is a great leader.

Gill Grunt: He sure is.

Spiderman: I agree there myself as well.

Gwen Stacy: same with me too.

Doctor Octopus: Me too. Lets do it!

TENTACLE LASER MAGISWORD!

Scarlet used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Wonder Woman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Amazon Archer, Jesse Glenn and Snarler VS Kite Man - High Roller and Twin Masters are going to pay big time

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) High Roller and Twin Masters are going to pay big time. And the Twin Masters are going to die.

Wonder Woman: That is for sure. High Roller may have been the one that plunged the entire planet into chaos here but Twin Masters is the one that will definitely pay the ultimate price.

Princess Luna: And that price is their life. And it will be painful.

Moondust: And it will hurt big time.

Snowdrop: Justice will be brought down to those monsters with High Roller going to prison in Solitary Confinement and if he escapes he will be killed on sight.

Gari: It's the highest level of punishment we can dish out on him.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Amazon Archer: That monster deserves it for what he did.

Kite Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

AMAZON AURA MAGISWORD!

Wonder Woman used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Cameron, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Dr. Light (Justice League), Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut - High Roller turned the whole world into a Dystopian Nightmare.

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) High Roller turned the whole world into a Dystopian Nightmare. No one's gonna be stupid enough to fall for his lies again!

Cameron: That's for sure. Now that everyone and every animal knows they were all deceived and lied to it will be all the animals united against High Roller.

Princess Celestia: It will be the ultimate form of divine retribution on Twin Masters as well as the ultimate punishment on High Roller.

King Solar: What he did is unforgivable.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: High Roller brought all this on himself.

Spotlight: But it's Twin Masters that will be given the black gates.

Dr. Light: And he will be suffering in oblivion forever.

Juggernaut: That is absolutely true. Lets do it!

IRON MUSCLE MAGISWORD!

Cameron used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

## Red Tornado VS Wolvertoon

Wolvertoon was next.

Wolvertoon: Duh this will be fun.

Red Tornado: I agree.

He fired waves of wind and blasted him down.

## Fu VS Suzaku

Suzaku was next.

Suzaku: The Donbrothers are amazing at what they do.

Fu: They sure are and they are amazing.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Tifa Lockhart VS Count Marzo

Count Marzo was next.

Count Marzo: This will be fun.

Tifa: It suer will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Pyris VS Ghost of Elias Kingston

Elias Kingston was next.

Ghost of Elias Kingston: This is gonna be fun.

Pyris: It always is.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Siyana the Fairy Queen VS Madame Woe

Madame Woe was next.

Madame Woe: The animals here are amazing.

Siyana: They sure are awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Woe down.

## Amelia Waverley VS Walter Wolf

Walter Wolf was next.

Walter Wolf: This is gonna be fun.

BLANG!

He got hit on the head with a safe.

Amelia Waverley: Better than being hit with an anvil this time.

She opened it and in it was Walter Wolf poking through it and he had stars orbiting around him and she stuck a bomb in it and closed it and then..

BOOM!

He got blown up and it opened and he was charred.

---

Angel (X-Men) Libra Zodiarts

---

Libra Zodiarts were next.

Libra Zodiarts: This is gonna be good.

Angel: It sure will be.

He flew and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Valmorg VS Iron Maiden

---

Iron Maiden was next.

Iron Maiden: I'm ready for this.

Sailor Valmorg: Ready too.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Silica VS Yost Vulture

---

Yost Vulture was next.

Yost Vulture: This will be aweosme.

Silica: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Fasha VS Yost Rhino

Yost Rhino was next.

Yost Rhino: This is gonna be fun.

Fasha: It sure is going to be.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

Lin Chung VS Master Udon

Master Udon was next.

Master Udon: It's an honor to meet you at last Lin. (Bows)

Lin Chung: You too Master Udon. (Bows)

Master Udon: It will be most honorable to have you as my archenemy.

Lin Chung: Same here.

Master Udon: Let us begin!

Lin and Master Udon punched and smashed at each other and they really went at each other. Lin then jumped him and thrashed him down.

---

## Laval VS Byakko

---

Byakko was next.

Byakko: This is gonna be fun.

Laval: It sure will.

He fired waves of chi and smashed him down.

---

## Scott Truman VS Multiple Man

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: Lets get this party started.

Scott Truman: You got it.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Ryotaro VS Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse)

---

Fu (DBXV) Was next.

Fu (DBXV): Lets do it.

Ryotaro: Like you even have to ask.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Fu down.

---

## Casey Rhodes VS Cheshire

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: This will be fun.

Casey: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Ruby VS Deker

---

Deker was next.

Deker: This is gonna be so fun.

Ruby: It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ang Leung VS Vincent Crabbe

---

Vincent Crabbe was next.

Vincent Crabbe: (British Accent) This world really went through a nightmare.

Ang Leung: It sure did.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zarya, Celica, Cassidy, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C.,

# Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System

---

Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System was next.

Noz Bot: This will be so awesome taking down Twin Masters.

Me: You got that right and we'll save this whole planet from a terrible war.

Varie: We sure will and it will end years of fighting.

Celica: This war stops now.

Leina: That is for sure.

Zarya: Yeah all this fighting must end.

Eli: I agree there too.

Cassidy: Same here.

Noz Bot: Me too. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of High Roller and Twin Masters, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-High Roller and Twin Masters symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, we'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

They turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Me: Time for action!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Me: Here.

I gave them a rainbow Engine Cell with the number 600 in the shape of a dragon.

Scott: Engine Cell Activate!

Wataru: DARKNESS RIDER KICK!

He kicked Noz Bot First and then we fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Noz Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Noz Bot you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly!

Nico: That was fun!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Lola: It always is!

Lin Chung: Your power is awesome.

Me: That was just a small demonstration of it.

Android 21: Now, let's find High Roller.

Lin Chung: And he is in the East Citadel.

Eli: That's 500 klicks from here.

Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: The time has come to end High Roller's tyranny.

Goro: He is lucky to not get a Fatality.

Me: That's right. Get ready High Roller, (EYES GLOW RED) Your reign of terror ends RIGHT NOW!

Nico: (Eyes glow red) And it's going to be excruciatingly painful!

We were off.

We arrived at the East Citadel.

Me: This it?

Lin Chung: This is it.

We went up to the door and it was a big palace.

Me: Wow nice palace.

Mulan: Reminds me so much of home.

Eli: That is cool.

Then we saw Spotter the Rabbit!

Jumpy Ghostface: Spotter the Rabbit!

Spotter the Rabbit: Surprised to see me, Jumpy?

Lin Chung: We do not have time for you. Stand aside while you still can.

Spotter the Rabbit: Not while I still have the chance to defeat Jumpy Ghostface once and for all!

Me: We'll see about that!

Complete!

Cassidy: I know that call!

Out came the Faiz Team!

Takumi: This wiill be fun!

Me: Perfect timing Takumi!

Takumi: We'll face him. You guys deal with High Roller and Twin Masters.

Me: Thanks Takumi.

Cassidy: Let me help you guys!

Me: Be careful Cassidy.

Cassidy then pulled me in and gave me a big kiss.

Cassidy: Be careful yourself.

Me: I will.

Cassidy: Go get him.

We went into the palace.

Rampage then came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Rampage.

Rampage: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be good.

Qin: It sure will.

We went up to the palace door and Rampage went in and she was facing HIGH ROLLER!

---

High Roller is the main antagonist of the cartoon series Hero: 108. He serves as the main antagonist of season 1 and the secondary antagonist of season 2 He was once a court jester who was banished from the Eastern Capital for insulting its emperor and wandered into the Hidden Lands. He is also the minion of Twin Masters who debuts in the second season.

He was voiced by Brian Drummond.

Upon getting struck by lightning, he gained the ability to communicate with animals and tricked them into thinking humans were their enemies. As the new Emperor of the East Citadel, High Roller gets to do whatever he wants, and what he typically wants to do is attack humans (or get animals to attack humans for him), eat candy, read comic books, and play games.

A flashback in "Folk Game Competition II" revealed that he was a classmate of Woo the Wise. High Roller is also the master of the Folk Game Competition and these skills actually translate to the battlefield in dangerously unexpected ways.

For the first Folk Game Competition he held, High Roller held it to distract everyone from the traffic. He later held the second Folk Game Competition as a diversion for the Zebra Brothers to eliminate all the books, since he hated studying as a child. He once beat Jumpy Ghostface in the first Folk Game Competition (by cheating), but the second one against Lin Chung ended in a draw when High Roller discovered that the Zebra Brothers also took his comic books. Combining this with the fact that he likes to play dirty makes High Roller a formidable opponent for even the most skilled members of First Squad, as even Lin Chung can have a hard time trying to stop him one time when High Roller combined with Bearstomp in "Firework Festival at East Citadel."

Zebra Brothers - Two Zebra twins that serve High Roller. Sparky Black is a black zebra with white stripes and Sparky White is a white zebra with black stripes. It has been shown that they, like Commander Apetrully, were students of Parrot King; however, the Parrot King did say that they were his worst students (because they always goofed off in class). In almost all of the episodes, they are usually the ones who incite the animals to oppress the humans. In most cases, they stay out of fights between First Squad and the animals. However, once a month, when the moon is full, they use their most powerful weapons called the Ghost Lanterns. The Ghost Lanterns are paper lanterns on sticks that gives the Zebra Brothers supernatural powers ranging from merging together to form a giant version of themselves, creating an army of zebra clones, create zebra-type mosquitoes, or getting their victims to face their biggest fears. Although in one episode, it was shown that the Zebra Brothers can twirl their lanterns and use them to fly, even without the full moon.

Bearstomp - Bearstomp is the armored king of the Bears who wears a helmet with a cannon on it. He acts as High Roller's bodyguard. He is often shown blowing nose bubbles while asleep. One of his arms has been replaced with a retractable winch/pincher (suggesting that he may have been injured in battle). It is unknown as to how he acquired such a device, but it seems likely that High Roller gave it to him as an incentive to enslave humans and become a prominent leader of High Roller's army. In "Firework Festival at East Citadel," Bearstomp is shown to have the ability to combine with High Roller which allows High Roller to take control of his body.

Eagle Eagles - Commander ApeTrully tried many times to get the Eagles to join Big Green. In "Eagle Castle," they carried a metal skeleton created by the Zebra Brothers which trapped Commander ApeTrully in his helicopter. Lin Chung managed to get Commander ApeTrully and his helicopter out of there. Lin Chung and the Air Force ended up getting him out of there causing Commander ApeTrully, Lin Chung, and the Air Force to fall back to Big Green. In "Air Battle," the Zebra Brothers having the Eagles attack Big Green. They were successfully shot down by the Air Force. Following the Eagle's failed attack on Big Green, the Zebra Brothers returned to Eagle Castle and discovered that the Eagles have lost the feathers on their heads. This ended up turning them into Bald Eagles. In "Bald Eagle Castle," the Zebra Brothers ended up capturing

Commander ApeTrully for the Eagles' revenge. Their baldness gave them an advantage using their shiny baldness to blind anyone when the light of the sun is reflected off their heads. Lin Chung and the Air Force managed to shoot them down from their twister position. Because the Zebra Brothers had to pull them out instead of digging them out, the Bald Eagles ended up becoming Ostriches and chased after the Zebra Brothers for what they did to them. Also, it caused them to lose their flight in a plot to attack Big Green. In "Ostrich Castle," the Zebra Brothers had the Ostriches help them in fighting First Squad. When fighting First Squad, the Ostriches can join together into a bird ball-like formation with their heads sticking out. The Zebra Brothers pretended to join Big Green in order to steal the secrets of Big Green and help the Ostriches design their own launch tubes to form their own launch tubes. After the entering the Zebra Brothers' Mimic of the First Squad entrance, they gain their ability to fly again (the Zebra Brothers actually didn't plan this, but they promise) restoring them to Bald Eagles and put them through drills. Unfortunately when it comes to attacking Big Green, the Bald Eagles thought it was another drill and ended up smashing the signal. In "Pitched Battle of the Air Force," High Roller later had the Bald Eagles combine with the Bats and Hens in order to form the Ultimate Flying Force. Big Green's Air Force and First Squad had a hard time fighting the combined forces of the Bald Eagles, the Bats, and Hens until they were defeated. The Bald Eagles retreated leaving the Bats and Hens behind. The Bald Eagles later operated by a fake Black Dragon and defeated them. Mighty Ray toying around with Woo the Wise's invention caused High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, Bearstomp, and the Bald Eagles to merge into a large creature he called the "Twelve-Eyed Striped Dumbat." Upon being broken apart by a combined attack by Lin Chung and the Air Force, the Bald Eagles retreated with High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, and Bearstomp. In season two the Bald Eagles were sent to eat the sap from a mystical tree that turns them into Pterodactyls, they then gain the abilities to turn others into prehistoric forms of themselves. But at the end of the episode they are turned back to Bald Eagles and reject Ape Trully's offer for peace. In "The Yeti & Pheonix" Bald Eagle king was transformed into a Phoenix to reek havoc on hidden kingdom he is eventually lured to the Yeti (A transformed version of the Poler Bear king) and they engage in combat. Lin Chung then used his harmonic power to transfer the Bald Eagle king into his real form. Afterwards he finally relizes that Big Green isn't his enemy and joins them.

Chameleons - The Chameleon Queen and her subjects are allies of High Roller and is known to eat candy more than insects. She ate enough mosquitoes to become giant size. High Roller ended up taking Chameleon Queen on a mission to steal a box containing diamonds that summon demons that can turn any human into animals. High Roller modified Chameleon Queen and her subjects with armor made from the bells from an old bell tower the Zebra Brothers accidentally destroyed and tank treads to match the armor and tank treads of the Turtles. Chameleons are known to use camouflage for their stealth attacks. In "Chameleon Castle," Commander ApeTrully ended up trying to make peace with the Chameleons only for him and the Tank Army to be ambushed by High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, the Bears, and the Chameleons. With the Calabash Tanks damaged, First Squad and the Tank Commander had to get Gardener Ching to grow more Calabash Tanks. After Lin Chung freed Commander ApeTrully and the Tank Army following the removal of the fog, Chameleon Queen and her subjects, High Roller, the Zebra Brothers, and the Bears were repelled with the Tank Army's Skywheel attack. In "Turtle Cannon Competition III," the Zebra Brothers blamed Chameleon Queen for eating High Roller's candy causing High Roller to kick her out. Chameleon Queen teamed up with Second Squad to do the Turtle Tank Race where First Squad and Second Squad had to race within Chameleon Queen. After High Roller learned that the Zebra Brothers framed her and stole the candies for themselves, she was enticed back to High Roller's side when he offered her candy opposed to Commander ApeTrully's offering of gold present.

Rampage: So, you're High Roller, huh? You don't look that tough.

High Roller: Looks can be deceiving. After all, I was the one who turned the animals against the humans here the first time!

Rampage: With candy and all sorts of food, I bet. Well, guess what? We're taking all of that after we're done with you!

High Roller: Oh yeah? You and what army?

Rampage: Me and THIS Army!

Then numerous animal spirits appeared and swirled around him and they did lots of calls and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted the entire roof of the palace apart and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed!

Me: High Roller you are under arrest!

High Roller: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Qin: That's right!

Me: You are in deep shit doodoo trouble!

Nico: The only place you're heading to is a special cell in solitary confinement for your crimes!

Lin Chung: And it will be the best place for you to suffer.

High Roller: Ah, First Squad. Good of you all to come! All of us, alone!

Lin Chung: Yes, High Roller. We're alone, for the thousandth time, but this time is different. This time, we're going to use this privacy to do something that we should've done every day since we first met you. You've caused trouble for the last time Let us show you what that- (looks above him)- means?

High Roller: (smugly) Sure you want to do that?

Lin Chung saw above us the Twin Masters!

---

Twin Masters is the main antagonist of the second season of the British/Taiwanese/Chinese animated cartoon series Hero: 108.

They were voiced by Scott McNeil, who also voiced The Evil Masked Figure in Scooby-Doo 2: Monsters Unleashed, The

Overlord, Clouse and Nadakhan in Lego Ninjago, Blokk in Shadow Raiders, and Tall Boy in Riverdale. As Yang Tu he was voiced by Brad Swaile, who also voiced Light Yagami in English dubbed version of Death Note.

As revealed in the episode "Time to Go Home", one thousand years ago, Twin Masters was formerly a human prince named Yang Tu, who desired to conquer all of Hidden Kingdom. When Lin Chung was sent back in time, he encountered the young prince and fought him. In their fight, Lin Chung propels Yang Tu off of a cliff and into a volcano with a combination of his harmonic energy and chaotic energy from The sword of Zao. Unfortunately, the energy mixes with Yang Tu, transforming him into Twin Masters. After spending a millennia in the volcano, Twin Masters emerges, mastering chaotic energy, and changing their plan to destroying Hidden Kingdom and ruling as a cruel despot.

In their first appearance, they task their minion, High Roller with capturing Commander ApeTrully, and has High Roller take the Chameleon army with him. When they were defeated, Twin Masters fires a negative energy ball into a volcano, boasting that once it erupted, any survivors of the apocalyptic event would blame Big Green for it. Having learned the power of harmonic energy, Lin Chung seals the volcano. The episode then ends with Twin Masters stating their plans of destruction and vengeance on First Squad.

In "Big Baby Turtles", after the Zebra Brothers steal an amulet from the Owl Kingdom, Twin Masters infuses their chaotic powers into it, converting Big Green's turtles into giant abominations and sends them to attack First Squad. Upon being thwarted, the turtles return to their original size.

Twin Masters strikes a deal with Second Squad in "Second to None", and possesses them with their chaotic energy, tasking them with exterminating First Squad. After Lin Chung succeeds at breaking the spell over Second Squad, Alpha Girl pushes Lin Chung out of the way of a chaotic blast from Twin Masters. Thankfully, she survives.

The Flying Fish army steal Mighty Ray's eyes, giving them to Twin Masters. They then use the eyes to generate a chaotic storm which would engulf all of the Hidden Kingdom. Mighty Ray is forced to overcharge himself by eating several bananas at once, causing Twin Masters to writhe in pain. Even though Mighty Ray receives his eyes, Twin Masters proclaims that it was too late for them, because the chaotic storm they created would still destroy everything. This forces Lin Chung to enter the storm and destabilize it from within much to Twin Masters' chagrin.

Another plan of Twin Masters involves tricking the Bald Eagle King and his troops into drinking enchanted tree sap which transforms them into pterodactyls and also creates a purple substance that Twin Masters intends on using to reconvert all life in Hidden Kingdom to its prehistoric state. The spell is reversed through a use of creating a gas and transmitting it through the trees.

In "Demon Heartland", Twin Masters deceives First Squad into going to an island to destroy what was believed to be their heart. Revealing that it was actually a chaotic bomb, Twin Masters seals them in the cave along with the Hermit Crab King and Sea Elephant King, explaining that their services were no longer needed. Through quick thinking, the group escapes, and the two kings join Big Green.

ApeTrully is kidnapped again in "Animals Inside", and Twin Masters possesses him with their chaotic energy and forces them to fight against First Squad. Regaining himself thanks to Lin Chung, ApeTrully blasts Twin Masters with the chaos energy they bestowed him.

Twin Masters returns again, this time forcing a fleet of Oyster-Rahmas into nibbling away at the Trench of Lost Souls which would drain the ocean, and suck Hidden Kingdom down with it. First Squad arrives in the nick of time, and Twin Masters tries to push Lin Chung into the direction of the Trench of Lost Souls, giddily telling him to enjoy having his soul ripped from his body. The Oyster-Rahmas are freed, and Twin Masters' plan fails yet again.

When an asteroid passes by the Earth in "Collision Course", Twin Masters uses this opportunity to alter the direction of the asteroid's course, sending it to crash into Hidden Kingdom. First Squad is sent into space where they discover an alien lifeform living in the asteroid apparently becoming lost from his kind. The asteroid is destroyed, and the alien becomes an honorary member of First Squad until his people return for him.

Collecting water from the life-giving lake Thai-Gi, Twin Masters encases themselves in an energy cocoon, and sends High Roller and his troops to prevent First Squad from interfering. After gathering enough energy, Twin Masters emerges from the cocoon, becoming a horrid behemoth and they begin to drain all life of its energy. When High Roller and the other minions realize that they would also die, the Zebra Brothers and Bearstomp temporarily join Big Green to assist them in defeating Twin Masters. Learning a legend about a giant, mechanized robot entitled the Bronze Giant, Lin Chung gathers all 107 members of Big Green, forming the robot. Engaging Twin Masters in a battle, Lin Chung is told by his old mentor that all members of the robot must contribute their harmonic energy. Shocked, Twin Masters angrily yells about their invincibility, refusing to believe that they could be defeated. Twin Masters screams in horror before imploding, dying for good.

---

Me: HE'S HUGE!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Big!

Twin Masters: You really think you all can defeat me?

Me: We don't think. We know!

Twin Masters: Rinshi, attack!

An army of Rinshi appeared.

Me: Rinshi! Now you're talking!

Xenia: This is gonna be good!

Isabel: Too bad they don't have any spirits or that would be awesome to see what we would get.

Me: Yeah.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over the place in massive fiery explosions and blasted them apart!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

The Rinshi jumped them and First Squad lay defeated at the hands of the Rinshi.

High Roller: (laughs evilly) With all of you out of the way, turning the rest of the animals against the humans again will be easy. And soon, the whole world will be mine!

Twin Masters: Ahem!

High Roller: (sheepishly) I mean ours!

Twin Masters: That's better.

Eddy: (fires at a Rinshi) Geez, overconfident much?

Nico: Like an Evil Sasuke on steroids! (PUNCHES RINSHI)

Irena got an idea.

Irena: Everyone in the audience! Lend First Squad your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go When I go "1,2", shout "First Squad, Deploy"! Okay? 1,2…

All: FIRST SQUAD, DEPLOY!

Irena: One more time! 1,2…

All: FIRST SQUAD, DEPLOY!

Irena: Louder! 1,2…

All: FIRST SQUAD, DEPLOY!

Jamesdean5842: FIRST SQUAD, DEPLOY!

At those words, Lin Chung found the strength to get up.

Twin Masters: WHAT!?

Lin Chung: High Roller, it doesn't matter how powerful you think you might be. Or how big your masters are. One way or another, your reign of terror ends here!

Lin Chung then punched the nearest Rinshi, knocking it down.

Me: And it will be painful!

Twin Masters: We'll see about…

Me: (Echoing) MAGNA KICK!

KRASMASH!

I smashed my foot right into Twin Masters stomach with devastating force!

Lin Chung: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Jumpy Ghostface: So many fans!

Mighty Ray: (proudly) I knew I had lots of them!

Mystique Sonia: (rolls her eyes) Yeah. Sure, you did.

Commander Apetruly: Now now, everyone. Our job isn't done yet.

Mr. No Hands: The Commander's right. So, let's get to it!

Nico: Lets do it!

Irena: May I transform with you guys?

Casey: Go right ahead, Irena.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Beast! Spirit Unleashed!

Ryotaro reveals a belt with what looks like a rail intersection symbol on a crystal background on the front, with red, blue, yellow, and purple buttons on the sides, four strange weapon components and a pass with the same symbol on it. He places the belt on as

Momotaros phases into him, causing a red streak to appear in his hair as he presses the red button on the belt as some brief jingle starts to play.

Ryotaro: Henshin!

As his battle cry is made known, Ryotaro scans the pass against the symbol, causing the crystal background to turn red.

Den-O Belt: Sword Form!

As this happens, a black and silver suit forms on Den-O, with a rail track down the center and across the helmet, which become essential as red armor parts fly onto those tracks to settle into place, forming a red chest armor and an eye-piece that resembles a peach mixed with a blade. Once the armor settles into place, Den-O assembles the four components to create a red bladed sword.

Yuto: Henshin!

Yuto quickly places his card into the slot on his belt, causing a little disc in the center to rotate a green line slightly upwards, forming what looks like an "A".

Zeronos Belt: Altair Form!

Zeronos is clad in nearly the same armor as Ryotaro, save with gold tracks instead of silver, as green armor forms, finished off by two bull heads riding the tracks on his face and settling into a visor while he assembles a giant sword from the two parts on his belt.

Casey Rhodes: "With the strength of the Tiger! Jungle Fury Red Ranger!"

Lily Chillman: "With the speed of the Cheetah! Jungle Fury Yellow Ranger!"

Theo Martin: "With the stealth of the Jaguar! Jungle Fury Blue Ranger!"

R.J.: "With the courage of the Wolf! Jungle Fury Purple Ranger!"

Dominic: "With the power of the Rhino! Jungle Fury Rhino Ranger!"

Spirit Elephant Ranger: "With the spirit of the Elephant! Jungle Fury Elephant Ranger!"

Spirit Bat Ranger: "With the spirit of the Bat! Jungle Fury Bat Ranger!"

Spirit Shark Ranger: "With the spirit of the Shark! Jungle Fury Shark Ranger!"

Jarrod: "With the spirit of the Mighty Lion! Black Lion Warrior!"

Camille: "With the cunning of the Chameleon! Green Chameleon Warrior!"

All: "We summon the Animal Spirits from within! Power Rangers Jungle Fury!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Emma: You're done manipulating animals.

Tsukasa: It all stops here!

Me: Right here and right now!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Tsukasa turned into Kuwagata Ohger and Daiji summoned clones of the King OhGers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers!

Maria: And now this.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MUSTAFARIAN EXILE 6!

She summoned Magma, Luna Ghost, Draknarok, Vividria, Machine Gun Gamma and Darth Vader along with Molten Man, Yost Molten Man, Pyros, Evil Magma Man, Lava Monster, Villain Lava Girl and Volcano Men (Big Guy And Rusty)

Qin: This one is gonna be hot!

Irena Malloy: Alright, that tears it, I've had it up to hear with you both to last an eternity, High Roller and Twin Masters.

Suddenly, Irena Malloy's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with butterflies of different colors, plants, and leaves, she unholstered her massive Sword of The DNA Spliceteam from her back, and as she approached High Roller and Twin Masters, she left purple energy, butterflies of different colors, plants, and leaves with every step.

Irena Malloy: I've absolutely had it with what you two monsters have done, your treachery caused a horrible dystopian society in which animals turned against humans, and for what, your love for chaos and destruction. You both have messed with nature, and I think it's time you imbeciles both see what happens when you dare to mess with Mother Nature!

Suddenly, Irena Malloy was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with plants and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are massive colonies of butterflies of different colors flying around and surrounding the vortex and a Lepidopterranian flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at High Roller and Twin Masters: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Irena Malloy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Irena Malloy grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a purple energy aura with butterflies of different colors, plants, and leaves surrounding her, she has a Lepidopterranian emblazoned on her forehead, she has on butterfly earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold leaf links and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and purple butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Lepidopterranian with purple gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant, Irena Malloy has on a dark blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length purple skirt with black designs, dark purple heeled sneakers and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, leaves, and butterflies on the coattails and on the back is a Lepidopterranian surrounded by leaves, plants, and butterflies. Suddenly, Irena Malloy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with purple tips on the blonde feathers grew and sprouted out above her butterfly wings and butterflies were generates from the angel wings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Irena Malloy's Sword of The DNA Spliceteam and all the other greatswords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of plants, leaves, and butterflies of different colors, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Irena Malloy's Butterfly Lepidopterranian's Mother Nature Greatsword of True Nature Butterfly Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and a Lepidopterranian etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Lepidopterranian heads for the crossguard, large purple gems embedded on both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Lepidopterranian heads with blue gems for eyes and large purple gem below the Lepidopterranian heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold Lepidopterranian head with purple gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Lepidopterranian that says, "Irena Malloy, Gene-Slammer of Lepidos, Friend of Sydney Burlington and The Gene-Slammers, Also Known as Flutterstorm, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Rampage, Loving Sister of Lin Chung, Mighty Ray, Jumpy Ghostface, and Mystique Sonja, Destroyer of High Roller and Twin Masters, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Butterflies and Nature"

イレーナ・マロイ、レピドスのジーン・スラマー、シドニー・バーリントンとジーン・スラマーズの友人、フラッターストームとしても知られる、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、暴れの大敵、リン・チョンの愛する姉妹、マイティ・レイ、ジャンピー・ゴーストフェイス、ミスティークソーニャ、ハイローラーとツインマスターの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、蝶と自然のマスター

Irena Malloy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEPIDOPTERRANIAN XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY GENE-SLAMMER NATURE LEPIDOPTERRANIAN BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF DIVINE GENE-SLAMMER NATURE PLANT LEPIDOPTERRANIAN BUTTERFLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE GENE-SLAMMER NATURE PLANT LEPIDOPTERRANIAN BUTTERFLY LOVE!

We were amazed by Irena Malloy's Super Angel-Lepidopterranian Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when High Roller and Twin Masters saw it, they went absolutely ballistic with such rage, and Twin Masters fired blasts of fire and ice to kill her, but Irena Malloy fired powerful blasts of purple energy, plants, leaves, and butterflies, and it overwhelmed the blasts of fire and ice, and they hit Twin Masters, and she fired another blast of purple energy with plants, leaves, and butterflies, this time, it hit High Roller and sent him flying into a wall, they got back up, and they were really pissed off now.

Lin Chung: Ah, so this is Irena's Phase 1 transformation, but I sense that her Phase 2 transformation is coming up soon, and against Wenphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

We were still stunned at how Lin Chung was able to sense all of that in a split second.

Nico: Oh, I think my brain is already hurting badly.

Lincoln: Lin Chung deduced all of that in a split second, even I'm still amazed. But, we'll save the chit-chat for later.

Irena Malloy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Mother Nature Lepidopterranian Butterfly Angel and Divine Gene-Slammer Nature Lepidopterranian Love) Yeah, we've got work to do. Time to die, Twin Masters, your days of causing chaos between humans and animals are over.

Nico: And we've got a nice warm cell waiting for you in The Saturn Insane Asylum, High Roller.

Lincoln: And you'll be eating nothing but chum for the rest of your miserable life.

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Godly Voice) Twin Masters you and High Roller have caused so much pain and suffering and you hurt so many innocent people and so many lives all for your own sick pleasure and turned this whole planet into a dystopian nightmare all to just to give the animals candy, comics and games! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We were really smashing and pulverizing them all over the place!

Laval: (Gets out Byakko's Rider Card) This is for animals everywehre!

Laval activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Yuto: (gets out Hilda Berg's Rider Card) Let me say this to start: I am fairly strong!

Yuto activated it and blasted them all over.

Mighty Ray: (gets out Evil Bomb Man's Rider Ticket) I am Mighty Ray! Fear… whatever the Hell this causes!

Mighty Ray fired bombs and blasted them all over the place and we blasted Twin Masters and High Roller all over.

RJ: (gets out Praxina's Rider Ticket) Never thought I'd actually use this.

He activated it and fired waves of dark energy and blasted Twin Masters and High Roller all over.

Jaune: (gets out Mojo's Rider Ticket) Go monkey go!

Jaune fired waves of lasers and energy and blasted the two all over.

Robbie: (gets out Evil Dust Man's Rider Ticket) Let's see what this does.

He fired Dust Bombs and they hit the two and blasted them all over.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Master Mode!

Casey: Strike Rider Cruise!

Yuto: Time to go Zero form!

Ryotaro: And Liner form too!

With that, Ryotaro opens his red phone phone and places it on the face of the Den-O Belt, causing the phone to sprout horns while sending a golden track out the back, rounding up Momotaros, Urataros, Kintaros, and Ryutaros, transporting them back to the DenLiner and leaving a sword with each of their visors on the base and a pull cord handle on the bottom and a golden blade with a slot out the back.

Ryotaro: Here we go!

Yuto: (Pulls out red card) Agreed.

With that, Yuto reactivates the switch on his Belt, and places the red card in the slot

Zeronos Belt: Charge and Up!

While this goes on, Ryotaro places the pass he's scanned this whole time into the back of the giant sword

DenKamen Sword: Liner Form!

Now the two begin transformation into their final forms. Yuto's green and silver armor turns red and gold while Deneb, who is still here, transforms into a massive gattling gun while Ryotaro is hit by some sort of illusory version of the Den-Liner, breaking his black armor into a red and white suit with a chestpiece resembling the headlights on the train. And as it concludes, a visor similar to the Sword Form one forms across his head, only with gold, blue, and violet pieces flaring off the back while what looks like an electric train's wire hook takes it's place atop his head.

Deneb: (As he becomes a gattling gun) Denebick Buster!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them both all over the place!

Qin: Take that!

Ikkatosh blasted and smashed them all over.

Inferno, Snarler, Irena and Rarity used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle, Snarler's 30mm submachine gun and Irena and Rarity's powers 100-fold!

Irena Malloy and Inferno: BUTTERFLY INFERNO BLAST!

Rarity and Snarler: JEWEL MACHINE GUN SHOWER!

Dark Magic of the Ancestors and Ben Ravencroft: DARK MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Hippogriff of Kindness and Goro: HIPPOGRIFF BLAST WAVE!

Firestorm Dodgeball Force and Dodgeball Wizard: FIREBALL DODGEBALL SHOWER!

28th Century Power and Zavok: 28TH CENTURY FURY BLAST!

Cube Earth Fury and Bizarro: CUBE EARTH BLAST!

Acorns and Wood and Deadwood: ACORNS AND WOOD SHOWER!

Cowards and Pain and Black Lance: COWARDS OF OF PAIN BLAST!

Light Digimon and Magma: VOLCANIC BLAST STORM!

Ice Digimon and Oculous: ICE DIGIMON BLAST!

10,000 Aliens of Doom and Dumbelltron: 10,000 DUMBBELLS OF DOOM!

Tamaran Fury and Heart: TAMARAN FORCE BLAST!

Ninja of Hyuga and Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt: NINJA HYUGA FURY BLAST!

Speed Yokai and Hot Rodney: SPEED YOKAI BLAST!

Xenoblade Fire and Axel: XENOBLADE FIRE BLAST!

Sun Flame Power and Evil Solar Man: SUN FLAME BLAST!

Flight of Wind and Emel Eagle: FLIGHT OF WIND BLAST!

Idiots Galore and Major Mucus: IDIDOTS GALORE BLAST!

Owls of Ravenclaw and Allomere: OWLS OF RAVENCLAW BLAST!

Apocalypse of Mayhem and Luna Ghost: APOCALYPSE MAYHEM BLAST!

Demon of Water and Laughing Ghosts: DEMONS OF WATER BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy

Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF HONESTY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing

Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN STORM OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of elements.

Irena Malloy, Mane 10, 108 Animal Heroes, me, Nico and Eli: HERO SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: NATURE ELEMENT STYLE: EAGLES!

Jessica Shannon: NATURE STING STYLE: WASPS!

Peni Parker: NATURE WEB STYLE: SPIDERS!

Entrapta: NATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: TIGERS!

Perfuma: NATURE STYLE: ANTELOPE!

Frosta: NATURE ICE STYLE: PENGUINS!

HIlda: (British Accent) NATURE FIRE STYLE: LIONS!

Yuna: NATURE WATER STYLE: DOLPHINS!

Toph: NATURE EARTH STYLE: BUFFALO!

Makoto: NATURE WIND STYLE: FALCONS!

Shantae: NATURE MAGIC STYLE: DOVES!

Akko: NATURE STAR STYLE: KANGAROOS!

R. Mika: NATURE LIGHT STYLE: SHARKS!

Juri Han: NATURE DARK STYLE: PANTHER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: NATURE FINAL SMASH: ANIMAL KINGDOM KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Kamehameha based on nature and the animal kingdom!

Jungle Fury Rangers: Claw Cannon! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Ryotaro is using the pull cord on the bottom of the DenKamen Sword to cycle through the faces while powering up his attacks

DenKamen Sword: MomoSword! UraRod! KinAxe! RyuGun!

Den-O leaps into golden tracks generated by the DenKamen Sword and starts running along them blade in hand.

We fired waves of energy and blasted them both down in a massive and powerful explosion!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Qin: Take that!

Me: It's Over for you!

We tied up High Roller!

Twin Masters: High Roller might be defeated. But I'm not.

With that, the Twin Masters grew even more bigger.

We gasped!

Me: Oh boy.

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Pride Megazord!

Dominic: Rhino Pride Megazord!

They were ready!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Ryotaro: Can we play too?

The Den-O Team summoned an awesome Demon Megazord! It was called the Spirit Demon Megazord!

Me: WHOA! AWESOME!

Camie: YEAH!

Then they fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts all hit Twin Masters and he exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Twin Masters and they exploded and obliterated him, and his soul was sent to The Black Gates, and Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turns into a rainbow energy straitjacket and tied up High Roller so he couldn't escape.

Lincoln: Now, for a little parting gift.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turned blood red, and then, his massive white angel wings spread out and they fired blood red energy blasts with Eldritch symbols which hit High Roller, and almost immediately, an Eldritch speech went into High Roller's ears, and he went absolutely insane as his mind cracked, and he was screaming and laughing like a deranged madman who'd lost his mind. Then, we beamed him to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum wing where he was chained to the wall in Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy.

Nico: Oh man, t-that was a…?!

Lin Chung: A brand-new Lovecraftian Curse that Lincoln created.

Adriana Azathoth: The Outer Gods' Dark Language Vengeance Curse. Lincoln did say that he'd also gained the ability to create Lovecraftian Curses thanks to feeding on our blood.

Me: (Shudders) Of all the curses Lincoln has created, I think this Lovecraftian Curse has got to be the darkest ever.

Nico: But, well-deserved, and Lincoln did say he had something to drive High Roller insane before we send him to The Saturn Insane Asylum. Awesome job, everyone, we're finally rid of High Roller and Twin Masters, but we're not done yet.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Wenphes to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Wenphes.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Wenphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Wenphes, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Wenphes: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Irena Malloy's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with butterflies of different colors, plants, and leaves, she unholstered her massive Irena Malloy's Butterfly Lepidopterranian's Mother Nature Greatsword of True Nature Butterfly Justice from her back, and as she approached Wenphes, she left purple energy, butterflies of different colors, plants, and leaves with every step.

Irena Malloy: Sheesh, you really are just as insane as they say, Wenphes. But, honestly, you really are just another religious fanatic who doesn't deserve to be part of this world ever again, what you and the other members of The Order have done 20,000 years hence can never be forgiven, and for that, I'll make sure you never return to hurt anyone else ever again.

Suddenly, Irena Malloy was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with plants and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are massive colonies of butterflies of different colors flying around and surrounding the vortex and a Lepidopterranian flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at High Roller and Twin Masters: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Irena Malloy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Irena Malloy grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a purple energy aura with butterflies of different colors, plants, and leaves surrounding her, she has a Lepidopterranian emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on butterfly earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold leaf links and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and purple butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Lepidopterranian with purple gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant, Irena Malloy has on a dark blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length purple skirt with black designs, dark purple heeled sneakers and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, leaves, and butterflies on the coattails and on the back is a Lepidopterranian surrounded by leaves, plants, and butterflies. Suddenly, Irena Malloy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with purple tips on the blonde feathers above her butterfly wings and butterflies were generates from the angel wings grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Irena Malloy's Irena Malloy's Butterfly Lepidopterranian's Mother Nature Greatsword of True Nature Butterfly Justice and all the other greatswords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of plants, leaves, and butterflies of different colors, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Irena Malloy's Eternal Butterfly Lepidopterranian's Mother Nature Greatsword of True Nature Butterfly Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and a Lepidopterranian etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Lepidopterranian heads for the crossguard, large purple gems embedded on both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large Lepidopterranian heads with blue gems for eyes and large purple gem below the Lepidopterranian heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold Lepidopterranian head with purple gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Lepidopterranian that says, "Irena Malloy, Gene-Slammer of Lepidos, Friend of Sydney Burlington and The Gene-Slammers, Also Known as Flutterstorm, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Rampage, Loving Sister of Lin Chung, Mighty Ray, Jumpy Ghostface, and Mystique Sonja, Destroyer of High Roller and Twin Masters, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Butterflies and Nature"

イレーナ・マロイ、レピドスのジーン・スラマー、シドニー・バーリントンとジーン・スラマーズの友人、フラッターストームとしても知られる、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、暴れの大敵、リン・チョンの愛する姉妹、マイティ・レイ、ジャンピー・ゴーストフェイス、ミスティークソーニャ、ハイローラーとツインマスターの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、蝶と自然のマスター

Irena Malloy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEPIDOPTERRANIAN-BUTTERFLY-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GENE-SLAMMER NATURE LEPIDOPTERRANIAN BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF DIVINE GENE-SLAMMER NATURE PLANT LEPIDOPTERRANIAN BUTTERFLY JUSTICE AND DIVINE GENE-SLAMMER NATURE PLANT LEPIDOPTERRANIAN BUTTERFLY LOVE!

We were amazed by Irena Malloy's Super Angel-Lepidopterranian-Butterfly-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Wenphes saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Irena Malloy fired a powerful purple energy blast with plants, leaves, and butterflies, and it hits Wenphes, and it pushed him back, but this pissed him off now.

Mystique Sonia: Whoa, Irena, so that's your…?

Irena Malloy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Mother Nature Lepidopterranian Butterfly Angel and Divine Gene-Slammer Nature Lepidopterranian Love) Yep, this is my Phase 2 transformation that Lin Chung pointed out.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's right, and now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels, she unholstered her massive Snow Fairy-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Wenphes, she left ice blue energy, ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels with every step.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Wenphes: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and snow surrounding it, there are dragons, fairies, phoenixes, ice angels, and Snow Fairy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Wenphes: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels surrounding her, she has Snow Fairy emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Snow Fairy with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links. Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a sleeveless ice blue blouse, sleeveless marine blue top, long light blue skirt, light blue pants, marine blue legwarmers, marine blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels on the coattails, and on the back is Snow Fairy surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue fairy wings with light blue tips on the marine aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips. Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive Snow Fairy-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Snow Fairy's Arctic Icelandic Snow Draconic

Phoenix Icelandic Arctic Greatsword of Snow Fairy Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Snow Fairy etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the marine blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Snow Fairy's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below Snow Fairy that said, "Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Snow Fairy, Master of Icelandic Snow and Ice, Loving Younger Sister of Kristjana, Sonnya, Zeniya, Laniya, Qiniya, and Veronica, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Frigid: The Frozen Fiend, Destroyer of Wenphes of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Fairies"

カミヤ Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn、スノーフェアリー のジーンスラマー、アイスランドの雪と氷 のマスター、クリシュナ、ソーニャ、ゼニヤ、ラニヤ、キニヤ、およびベロニカ の愛情深い妹、にこちゃん の愛情深い将来の妻、極寒 の大敵、冷凍悪魔、破壊者聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のウェンフェス、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、妖精のマスター

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SNOW FAIRY-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SNOW ICE SNOW FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE SNOW FAIRY JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE SNOW FAIRY LOVE!

We were amazed by Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-Snow Fairy-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Wenphes saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster again, this time, to blast her, but Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful marine blue energy blast with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels at Wenphes, which hit him and pushed him back and he also felt the cold chill of death on him, but this really pissed him off now.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Camiya's transformed.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Wenphes, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's ice cold death.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow Fairy Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow Fairy Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of the Snow Fairy, Wenphes.

Nico: Let's get him, Irena and Camiya, this bitch doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Irena Malloy and Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Irena Malloy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Mother Nature Lepidopterranian Butterfly Angel and Divine Gene-Slammer Nature Lepidopterranian Love) Your time's up, you son of a bitch.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Irena Malloy, and Nico went after Wenphes who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, purple energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Wenphes and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Wenphes, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Wenphes took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Wenphes began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Wenphes has transformed into her

King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Wenphes fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Irena Malloy, and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Camiya, Irena, Nico, hang on.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Wenphes from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Wenphes and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Wenphes' bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Irena, Camiya, shall we end this bastard for good?

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Snow Fairy Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Snow Fairy Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, Nico.

Irena Malloy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Mother Nature Lepidopterranian Butterfly Angel and Divine Gene-Slammer Nature Lepidopterranian Love) Let me get us started.

Irena Malloy fired powerful purple energy blasts with plants, leaves, and butterflies which hit Wenphes, and sent him crashing into the ground even more. Then, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico sent Wenphes flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Wenphes.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL SNOW FAIRY KAMEHAMEHA!

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico fired two massive rainbow and ice blue energy Kamehameha waves with ice, snow, elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, elemental and ice angels, and they hit Wenphes, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Camiya and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Camiya, Irena, and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent, and Irena Malloy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blonde angel wings and butterfly wings are permanent.

Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and seventeen members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Wenphes once and for all, Nico, you too, Irena.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Camiya.

Irena Malloy: No problem, Camiya.

Suddenly, Camiya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Nico leaned down to Camiya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Snow Fairy flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and snow falling down around and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Camiya and Nico absorbed the snow and they came back to us as the display and Snow Fairy vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico, Irena, and Camiya.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Kuareess.

Nico: Which means, you and I are up next, Zeniya.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Yes, we'll make Kuareess pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you hoping to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I think I already know which set of Gene-Slammers we'll be meeting on my rescue tomorrow: we're going to be meeting Gene-Slammers for The Elemental HEROS.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa!

Jaden: This should be interesting to see.

Lincoln: I thought that'd get your attention, Jade, because the first one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Burstinatrix.

Alexis: Nice one, and Jaden's brought her out in many of his duels, along with many other Elemental HEROS.

Nico: I get it, so you're going to be starting with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, then, you'll move up to The Elemental HEROS of Dark, Light, Earth, Water, and Wind.

Lincoln: That's right, and there's a lot of Elemental HEROS to cover, so Jaden, you're coming with us on my rescue tomorrow, along with Alexis, since you were the one who created the Elemental HEROS when you first started at Duel Academy.

Jaden: Alright.

Alexis: That's a good idea, Lincoln, and Jaden's expertise will definitely be needed for this.

Takumi charged at Spotter the Rabbit.

He charged and smashed him down and Cassidy kicked him in the back of the head and bashed him down and he was knocked out.

Cassidy: Take that!

Takumi: Yeah!

We later regrouped.

The Bronze Giant seperated back into the 108 heroes of Big Green.

Me: That was AWESOME!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Yeah!

Lin Chung: The world is now free from Twin Masters and High Roller.

Me: Lets go tell everyone about their lies.

We got everyone in the world together and told everyone about what they did and more.

The animals realized that they were totally duped and it they apologized to all the humans.

Kite Man: Looks like High Roller's reigh of Terror has come to an end.

Control Freak: Of course it has.

Doctor Octopus: (to the Faiz team) You guys helped too.

Takumi: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big Takumi.

Lin Chung: See you guys on the 19th.

Takumi: We'll be waiting.

The Faiz team then left. But not before Takumi used his Faiz Phone to send a text to Lin Chung's communicator that we gave him earlier.

Lin Chung: (reads text) "See you soon."

Juggernaut: Damn right we will.

Vulkanus: And right before the Ridonculous Race.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This was awesome guys. Great job guys.

Qin: This was awesome.

Irena Malloy: It sure was. (To the viewers) Never believe the lies of a ruthless tyrant.

Me: Yeah.

We merged the world of Hero 108 with our world and we got to work in helping all the world rebuild. Then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. High Roller was found guilty of numerous crimes including war crimes, treason, murder and more. He was sentenced to eternity in a special cell in solitary confinement and he was put on a 24/7 watch and if he tried to escape he will be killed on sight.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Hero 108 was an awesome and great show!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick

Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Trapster, Yost X-23, Mean Applejack, Manfish, Egg (Among Us) and Mophead (Sailor Moon) along with Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, and Reika the Heat Dopant and we're going to the Saturn Insane Asylum and we're going to battle Peter Griffin who was insane because of the I Can't Believe It's Not Butter that was really real butter and it's going to be awesome. We're going to give him a mercy killing. Also we're going to battle Another Bounce House Princess and Another Trapster. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Floatzel and her name is Jayme Edgar and she is a powerful ice master of the Arctic.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Illusion Ice Sculpture and Nico VS Kuareess, and I should point out that for the special ambassador missions, I'm putting in greatswords for the main targets for these missions, and for regular ones, I'll give out the familiars.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Texas, and we got word that Valek, the 600-year-old Vampire Master from John Carpenter's Vampires, along with other Vampire Masters, are here, and they're causing havoc in their search for The Black Cross of Béziers in order to perform a ritual to finally be free to walk about in the daylight. Well, the only thing that vampire and his undead minions are getting are stakes driven right through their undead hearts and burning to ashes under the sun. And we're going to meet the first of the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, the first one is Caitlin Ashleigh, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar cosmetics corporation and she own make-up and cosmetic stores not only all over Michigan and Royal

Woods, but there's many stores all over in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her parents are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but their empire was built on the theft of intellectual property from the other companies that were forced out of business, and her siblings, Laura and Jake, were shoplifters who stole from stores and got away with it, and they hated Caitlin so much, they wanted to ruin her life. But, try as they might, Caitlin became the owner of one of the cosmetic stores in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work, and those two losers would get their comeuppance: because when Laura and Jake threatened to make sure no one would shop here again and make her lose a lot of business and go bankrupt, Caitlin snapped her fingers, and the two of them were seized by the guards, who slashed Laura's bag and when thirty different serums and creams poured out, Caitlin imposed a lifetime ban on those two for good, and she put up posters with their faces in every store and branch that they operate. Those two tried to protest, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up with recorded evidence of Laura and Jake stealing the serums and creams from the store. Then, Caitlin went after her parents and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her corporate lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, her parents went bankrupt and their business crumbled now that everyone knew they stole the intellectual property of other businesses, and they got sent to separate federal prisons, and Laura and Jake got sent to strict military schools on the other side of the world, and they're now social outcasts because everyone saw them as the thieves they were.

And I've got some weapons for you for this mission: I call these Destroyers of High Roller and Twin Masters, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-High Roller and Twin Masters symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords.

Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

Get ready for an explosive battle as we battle the main enemy of the Jungle Fury Rangers, Dai Shi and we're going to make sure that monster pays for every single one of his crimes! It's time for that monster to die for good.

See you next time.

# The Seven Headed Dragon of Fear

Get ready for A Battle with Dai Shi from Jungle Fury.

---

At the Saturn Insane Asylum was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Trapster, Yost X-23, Mean Applejack, Manfish, Egg (Among Us) and Mophead (Sailor Moon) along with Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, and Reika the Heat Dopant and we were there to do a welfare check on most of the people there. But also we got reports of a strange sight there.

Leeli: Wow! So this is the Saturn Insane Asylum?

Me: Yep. It's a huge space prison floating in the clouds of Saturn's skies.

Sakura Knudson: This is so cool! And the view of Saturn's clouds and its rings is absolutely incredible.

Nico: Yep. All the gas giant planets have a great view like that.

Rocket Raccoon: They sure do. It's so awesome. This is also the spot where you guys met me and the Guardians of the Galaxy when we came.

Me: That was so awesome!

Leeli: It sure is! That must've been amazing!

Me: It was.

Nico: Rocket, I want to thank you, Trapster, and your teams for coming today.

Rocket Raccoon: No problem Nico. It's awesome that we're helping you out.

Reika: We are truly honored.

Bridget Branley: You guys are going to love going on a rescue with us. It will be so fun.

Jasmine: We are really excited for you guys.

Nico: Jasmine, do you and Aladdin plan to get married?

Jasmine: We actually have that planned out and it's going to be later on in the future.

Me: I remember watching the 3rd Aladdin movie and that was when Aladdin discovered that his father Cassim was alive and he was the leader of the infamous 40 Thieves.

Nico: That's one of my favorite stories in Arabian Nights.

Eli: Mine too. Cassim is a great father too.

Jasmine: He sure is. And he found the legendary Hand of Midas.

Nico: I remember that.

Lola: Yeah that was amazing.

Me: Another awesome coincidence is that Sly Cooper's ancestor Salim Al Khupar was the leader of the infamous 40 Thieves too.

Jasmine: That IS Something.

Qin: Boy that sure is.

Brittney: That's right I remember reading about that. That was amazing.

Nico: And are you happy that your Twisted Counterpart got her Aladdin back?

Jasmine: I sure am and I'm glad that they are together after all they went through.

Me: Jafar really caused a tremendous amount of damage to them. Physically, emotionally, mentally and spiritually.

Nico: He sure did.

Jasmine: What a really awful nightmare.

Eli: Yeah you're not kidding there. That was horrible.

Camie: It sure was.

Lola: But I'm glad we saved her.

Me: I have a feeling we'll face another Twisted Princess on the 19th.

Nico: Same here.

Eli: (GULPS) I hope it's not Ariel.

Me: Me too bro. Me too.

Nico: We found Aladdin all because of the Twin Masters' stupidity.

Me: Yep. And they may be embodiments of chaos but they are NOT SMART at all.

Qin: That is for sure.

Lola: Yep.

Me: But we destroyed them and sent High Roller to prison.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. Did you send him here?

Me: Nope. We put him in the Neptune Prison in Solitary Confinement chained to the wall in a straitjacket.

Qin: Good.

Nico: And now? The animals of that world are like humans again

Me: And they can live together in peace and harmony after so many horrible years of fighting.

Qin: That's for sure.

Leeli: I always love animals and humans living together in peace. It's so perfect.

Fluttershy: Oh you and I have so much in common Leeli. We both love animals like that as well.

Me: That is so awesome you two.

Girl Jordan: Boy it sure is.

Nico: And that Bronze Giant fusion was awesome!

Me: Boy it sure was!

Qin: All 108 animals coming together was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Varie: We were so amazed by it.

Lola: That was so awesome. We'll keep that as one of our trump cards for big day missions.

Nico: Good thinking there Lola.

Leeli: That was so awesome.

Maria: I'm gonna give the MOE Cannon a rest for today.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah it needs a rest.

Rocket: How about we head to the cafeteria?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: First we got to do something.

Nico pulled out a 12-Gauge Shotgun.

SHOTGUN CLICK.

Me: Mercy kill on one of the patients?

Nico: Yep. You'll be shocked on who it is. Follow me.

Trapster: (knows who Nico's talking about) Just FYI, Peter Griffin is still being punished into servitude in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Wait. Peter Griffin is here?

Nico: Confusing isn't it? But this version of Peter Griffin is completely insane and it was because of Brian replaced his I Can't Believe It's Not Butter with real butter. He went completely psycho and killed 3 kids.

Me: JEEZ!

Lola: Brutal!

Nico: Yep. I didn't get a chance to use the shotgun last time so I'm going to use it now.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Here he is.

We saw him strapped to a bed in a straitjacket thrashing around and he was screaming like a completely fucked up deranged monster! And the guards were trying to hold him down.

Me: Boy he is really fucked up.

Nico: Yep.

Nico went in.

Nico: Okay boys I'll take it from here.

Nico pointed the gun at his head.

Then…

LOUD BANG!

He had his entire head blasted off and he was sent to the fires of Hell.

Nico came out.

Nico: Now, this cell's free.

Me: Good. His screaming was giving me a headache.

Qin: Yeah me too.

Eli: Also 2 of Swartz's creations are here too. Another Bounce House Princess and Another Trapster.

Me: Whoa!

Rocket: Let's get some grub first.

Me: Okay then.

Sakura Knudson: I hope they have Chum here.

We went to the cafeteria and Chef McMuesli was serving chum all right.

Chef McMuesli: Hey guys.

Me: Hello Chef McMuesli. How you liking the chef position here?

Chef McMuesli: It's really awesome.

Qin: Glad you like it.

Chef McMuesli: What would you guys like?

Sakura Knudson: Chum please.

Chef McMuesli gasped.

Chef McMuesli: You like chum?

Me: We were shocked ourselves too. Oh this is my twin sister Sakura Knudson.

Nico: We found her on one of my rescues.

Chef McMuesli: I see. Awesome to meet you Sakura. You look like a carbon copy of Sakura Haruno.

Sakura Knudson: I get that a lot.

Rocket: Good for her.

Me: Yep and Sakura loves chum.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah my school ran out of food like Lincoln's dad did and all we had to eat was chum and I loved it since.

Chef McMuesli: I see. Okay then.

He got a bowl of chum for her.

Chef McMuesli: Here you go.

Sakura Knudson: Thank you.

She took the bowl and we got salads and steaks and spaghetti and more.

Rocket ate his food

He was having a steak.

I was eating spaghetti and meatballs.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Yummy.

Sakura was eating chum and the patients looked at her in disgust. Their faces turned green and their stomachs churned. Then they threw up all over.

Nico: Cleanup on aisle 12!

Maria used her water powers and cleaned up the floor.

Maria: Who's up first?

Me: Hmm.

Starlight Glimmer: I will go up next. I have a feeling this will be a good one.

Qin: Me too. And if my guess is correct it will be one of the McArthur sisters.

Nico: I have that same guess too.

Lola: Me and Lana love playing on Bounce Houses.

Lana: We sure do. I heard that Bart's friend Milhouse got sick and threw up in one after eating oysters at Martin's birthday party. (Season 8 Episode 19)

Me: Gross. But I heard about that from Martin. That was a Birthday catastrophe.

Nico: It sure was.

We finished eating.

Me: Ahh that was great.

Chef McMuesli: So did you like it?

Me: Oh yeah we sure did. (LOUD BELCH!) Oh pardon me.

Nico: Did Lumpus get your weight loss plan after he was force fed all those worms?

Chef McMuesli: He sure did and let me tell ya he was really hungry.

Laney: Just like old times huh?

Chef McMuesli: Even though they were bad times I still loved feeding him.

Nico: But now, he's insane.

Chef McMuesli: Yeah but he still loves my food.

Qin: He sure does.

Leeli: Yeah but those pranks we did to him on the Buffalo Chicken

Planet were really funny.

Girl Jordan: (LAUGHS) They sure were.

Me: And he was really funny when he was that stupid Steak Villain.

Qin: Yeah that was crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: And he indirectly led us to realise about Lila Rossi's true plan

Me: He sure did and that was awesome.

Chef McMuesli: Boy news about that reached here and let me tell ya that was really well done destroying that monster.

Leeli: Lila deserved it too.

Xenia: She sure did.

Rarity: My sister Sweetie Belle shot her through her chest.

Qin: And Marinette banished her evil spirit to the Black Gates.

Chef McMuesli: Wow! I'm glad she is gone.

Me: So is all of France and the World.

Nico: What's taking Swartz's creations?

Eli: Wait look there.

We saw a purple, black and dark blue bounce house in the back of the cafeteria.

Me: That bounce house wasn't there before.

Lana: Cool!

Nico: That's our first target!

It got a face and we saw that it was Another Bounce House

Princess!

Me: Boy you sure look like you're fun to play in for a lot of kids.

Another Bounce House Princess: (Laughs) (Australian Accent) In this form I get that all the time mate. Good to see you again J.D. and Nico.

Me: Rae McArthur!?

Nico: Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red gym clothes and had red angel wings.

Rae McArthur: Strange seeing you all here like this mates.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: How do you know Rae, J.D.?

Me: She was my tag team fighting partner and we were known as the Fists of Anvils. We were called that back in our elementary school days and we beat the living crap out of the people that challenged us in the school fighting club.

Sakura Knudson: I remember seeing that. Its been a long time Rae.

Rae McArthur: Sakura Knudson! Wow! You look great mate.

Sakura Knudson: It has been a while. I loved how you and bro kicked a lot of butt.

Rae McArthur: That was fun. Also I'm a Regifight.

She turned into REGIFIGHT! It looked like a muscle fighting Pokemon without its skin!

Nico: Whoa! That Regi Pokemon looks like the Skinless Titan.

Me: It sure does. This is the 7th Regi that we never saw before.

Qin: Yeah.

She reverted back.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm facing you.

Rae McArthur: I have a feeling this will be fun. Oh and the Another Trapster is a friendly one. She speaks very highly of J.D.

Me: I have a feeling this will be good.

Starlight went up to her.

Starlight Glimmer: Come at me!

Rae McArthur: With pleasure.

She ran at Starlight. Starlight then ran at her and ducked under her punch and then.

KRASMASH!

She punched her face with incredible force and smashed her into the wall.

Me: WHOA!

Rae and Starlight were really going at each other like how Goku was fighting Frieza!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Wow! Starlight and Rae are both evenly matched!

Laney: Starlight is doing really well against someone like Rae.

Me: She sure is.

POW BLAM!

Starlight and Rae were REALLY GOING AT IT!

Starlight punched Rae in the face and kicked her in the stomach and Rae dodged a punch from Starlight and Starlight ducked under her punch and kicked Rae in her stomach and Rae belched up a huge amount of blood.

Nico: She's fairing better then most of the others.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Where did Starlight learn so many awesome moves?

Twilight Sparkle: Starlight told me that she studied a lot of Martial Arts in the Human world with Sunset and she really kicked a lot of tail.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Go Starlight!

Lincoln: YEAH!

POW BLAM SMASH! WHAM!

She knocked down Rae and was really panting hard.

Nico: Wow! Usually they turn into their Another form and we make it easy.

Me: Not this time. Bounce Houses are usually made of rubber filled with air. So the punches will bounce and hit her back.

Nico: Wow!

Rae got up.

Rae McArthur: Wow! Starlight where did you learn those amazing moves mate?

Starlight Glimmer: Some really awesome teachers.

Rae McArthur: Wow! Very impressive. But how about this?

She turned into Regifight and charged up a Hyper Beam Blast!

Me: Uh oh! DUCK AND COVER!

We took a table and used it as a shield and Starlight charged an energy blast. Regifight fired a Hyper Beam blast and Starlight fired a Skull Voodoo Kamehameha wave and it hit the Hyper Beam and the blast overpowered it and it slammed into Regifight and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was REALLY Powerful and immensely fiery! When the smoke cleared Rae was down and back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride book. It was called The Fighter Princess and the Bouncing Kingdom.

Me: Wow!

We went over to Rae and me and Starlight brought her over and Varie looked her over.

Lincoln: Starlight that was so awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah way to go Starlight!

Starlight Glimmer: That was amazing!

Me: Boy that was intense!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: That was one of the more longer ones.

Me: It sure was.

Rae was being tended to.

Varie: Wow Starlight did a number on her.

Me: Boy no shit!

Rae McArthur: (Groans) Crikey! That was brutal!

Varie: You're going to be all right though Rae.

Starlight Glimmer: I hope I didn't rough you up that hard.

Rae McArthur: I'll be all right. But Starlight, you are a truly amazing and formidable adversary. You beat me amazingly well mate. And for that you have earned my respect.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm truly honored.

She and Rae shook hands.

Starlight Glimmer: Maybe we can have a rematch sometime.

Rae McArthur: I would like that mate.

Nico: Now for the next one.

Me: Yep. Now where is she?

But then…

SNAP!

We saw a patient girl get her leg caught in a bear trap!

Patient: (SCREAMING IN PAIN)

Nico: GEEZ!

Me and Nico grabbed both sides of the trap.

Then we pulled and got her out. We brought her over.

Then a dark version of Trapster appeared!

Me: Whoa! Another Trapster!

Nico: Very clever trap.

Nico: And you are?

Another Trapster: (In a girls voice) I believe you know my brother J.D.

Me: Charlotte Jones!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a blond hair girl that was wearing an orange ascot, had blue clothes on and had blue eyes.

Charlotte Jones: Awesome to see you again J.D. Been a long time.

Me: It has been a while.

Nico: Wait are you related to…

Charlotte Jones: Yeah Fred Jones is my big brother. I was born 1 year after he was.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know Fred had any siblings. You must've learned all your trap skills from him?

Charlotte Jones: I sure did.

Kaito: (Gets out Go Onger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gekiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Charlotte Jones: Nope. He didn't. I snapped a bear trap on his crotch before he said anything after he put the ridewatch in me.

Me: (WINCES) OOH! That must've hurt.

Charlotte Jones: It did. He was screaming like a chipmunk.

We laughed at that!

Qin: That is funny!

Charlotte Jones: It was. Never saw it coming.

Lola: Nice!

Kaito got an RPM Blaster and Zocks got a Jungle Fury Sword.

Charlotte Jones: Are Shaggy and Scooby the same old cowardly garbage disposals?

Me: Oh yeah. They eat 5 times their own weight in food. And they still won't go in haunted houses or anything like that.

Nico: Those 2 chickens are so cowardly that they won't go with us to ANY Haunted house. So my friend Erica grabs them and forces them to go.

Charlotte Jones: (LAUGHS) Same old Shaggy and Scooby.

Sougo: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Let me level with you here. Are Shaggy and Scooby cowards? Yes! I won't deny it.

Geiz: (gets out Gekiranger Ridewatch) But besides that, they're good friends.

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz got JungleFuryRedArmor.

Me: Yeah always hungry and a pair of big fat chickens. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Charlotte Jones: No worries. How has my brother been?

Me: He and Daphne are dating now and they went on their 5th date just recently.

Charlotte Jones: Cool!

Me: Yep. And Velma conquered her fear of clowns.

Sunny Starscout: It was back when they first met me and that was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Charlotte Jones: I'm glad that Velma is not afraid of clowns anymore.

Me: Yeah we are too.

Charlotte Jones: Well come at me.

She turned into Another Trapster!

Nico: (gets out Trapster's Ridewatch) Let me show you MY brand of traps!

Nico activated it and fired bear traps and they snapped onto her and she screamed and it hurt!

Qin: OUCH!

Nico: Top this too! (ACTIVATES YOST X-23's Ridewatch)

Sword Claws grew from his knuckles and Another Trapster threw bear traps and Nico slashed them into pieces.

May: I cannot tell a lie but this will be dishonest. (ACTIVATES MEAN APPLEJACK'S RIDEWATCH) I ate a sandwich made of elephant steaks and sardines.

Her nose grew long and she grew a boxing glove at the end and smashed her in her face!

Me: WHOA! Nice one!

May: Thanks. WHOA WHOA WHOA!

Her nose was so long and heavy that she fell over.

Me: Here May.

CHAINSAW MAGISWORD!

I chopped the long branch off her.

May: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

May: Take this one. (ACTIVATES MANFISH'S MAGISWORD)

May fired waves of sardines and smashed her down!

Manfish: (French Accent) Ah zat was a most brilliant performance mon ami.

May: Merci.

Maria: Time for this. (ACTIVATES EGG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of eggs and smashed her all over.

Maria: And this one! (ACTIVATES MOPHEAD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Jasmine: My turn!

Jasmine activated Yost X-23's ridewatch and grew sword blades on her knuckles. She fired blades of energy and smashed her down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Eli: Nice one!

Then Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Bob Ulk, SHS Baron Mordo, Taffy Gang, and Sarawareteiru of the Fairy Appeared.

Nico: Nice team, Plastique!

Plastique: Thanks. We're the Explosion Fury 8.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Eight of you?

Chimera: There's three of us in the Taffy Gang.

Nico: Oh I get it.

Xenia: Cool.

Plastique: When you see Taro and the others again, maybe you can have Tsubasa be cleared of all charges. I think he needs to stop being a fugitive from the law. Don't you think?

Me: That's a good idea. The law has done enough hunting of him.

Qin: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah we'll have to talk it over.

Nico: Sheila and Inspector Fox will have to talk it over with Inspector

Zenigata.

Maria: Now to wait for the next Gene Slammer.

Me: Where is she?

Then a Floatzel appeared.

Nico: Hey a Floatzel!

Me: Cool!

Floatzel: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Jayme Edgar!? Whoa!

Qin: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange clothes with blue gloves.

Jayme Edgar: I got this.

She fired waves of water and smashed down Another Trapster and was back to normal and I caught it and purified it and I went over and brought Charlotte Jones over to us and she was gonna be alright.

Jayme Edgar: That was awesome.

Jasmine: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jayme Edgar: Why Princess Jasmine. An honor. My favorite is when me and my friends had a sleepover and the power went out and Nico came and checked on us and then we did something crazy to him.

Me: Let me guess. You jumped him and tied him up to a post and kissed him all over the place.

May: WHAT!?

Nico: (GROANS) THAT WAS COMPLETELY HUMILIATING!

Jayme Edgar: How did you know that J.D.?

Me: The same thing happened to me when my sister had a sleepover too.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: That was crazy.

Lola: No kidding!

Nico and Jayme hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Jayme Edgar: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: But this was awesome.

We later went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jaden, Alexis, Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, and Firestorm are heading to Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that Valek, the 600-year-old Vampire Master from John Carpenter's Vampires, along with other Vampire Masters, are here, and they're causing havoc in their search for The Black Cross of Béziers in order to perform a ritual to finally be free to walk about in the daylight. Well, the only thing that vampire and his undead minions are getting are stakes driven right through their undead hearts and burning to ashes under the sun.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word that Valek, the 600-year-old Vampire Master, along with other Vampire Masters, are here, and they're causing havoc.

Me: I remember Valek all too well, that vampire is nothing but trouble.

Nico: Yeah.

Jaden: Just what is Valek and the other vampire masters after?

Lincoln: There's only one thing he and the others are after: The Black Cross of Béziers, an ancient Catholic relic, in order to perform a ritual to finally be free to walk about in the daylight. But, there's also something you all should know: we've been after Valek for years, way before Jack Crow and his crew went after them.

We gasped.

Isabella Purazumagōsuto: It's true, we've been after Valek for years and we wanted to make that evil monster pay for his crimes, but he always disappears from plain view. Plus, we also made sure to do our research on him as well before we took action against him.

Maria Hēibiānfú: We'd found out that Valek was once a Catholic priest from Prague born in 1311, but he turned against the Church and led the Bohemian peasants in an uprising capturing several small towns. Valek was later captured, tried for heresy and burned at the stake. But after his death, there were reports that Valek was seen walking at night, and it was said that he murdered the living to drink their blood. His grave was found to be empty when local and church authorities first opened it, and this became the first known case of vampirism.

Chihiro Hakubi: We'd found out from the accounts that due to his actions against the Church, it was decided during his trial that Valek had at some point become possessed by demons. He was taken to the small town of Béziers in the province of Languedoc, France, and he was subjected to an ancient, forbidden, and brutal form of Catholic exorcism.

Me: Oh no, you don't mean… he was subjected to an Inverse Exorcism?!

Nico: An Inverse Exorcism, what's that?

Lincoln: It's a dark form of exorcism, and like Chihiro said, it was a forbidden and brutal form of the Catholic exorcism.

Miyuki Masaki Jurai: Yes, but, something went horribly wrong, the inverse exorcism involved calling upon the powers of darkness to reclaim the possessed soul, but during the ritual, Valek's body was destroyed, but the possessed soul remained within him. This horrible mistake transformed Valek into a creature whose body is dead but continues to live on.

Me: A vampire.

Lina Jaharbag: That's right, and although the ritual made Valek more powerful than ever, it was never completed and thus left him with only one weakness: the inability to walk in the daylight. For over 600 years since his transformation, Valek has searched for an ancient relic of the Church: The Black Cross of Béziers, the same cross used on the night of Valek's exorcism over six centuries ago, and if he finds it, he'll be able to complete the dark ritual and regain his ability to live in sunlight, becoming completely unstoppable as it will also do with many of his fellow vampires.

Lincoln: But to do so, he needs to drink the blood of a crusader who was baptized by The Church: and that's why he intends to capture Jack Crow, and once the ritual is complete, Valek will be able to live in the sunlight, but Jack Crow will be burned alive by the first light of dawn. So, we need to put an end to Valek and his minions before they get their hands on The Black Cross of Béziers, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Eddy.

Eddy: No problem, Lincoln.

We then met up with Jack Crow, Father Adam Guiteau, Montoya, and Katrina, who was already bitten by Valek, and we explained the whole situation: that Valek was after The Black Cross of Béziers so he can complete the exorcism and regain the ability to walk in the sun. Then, he told us of what had just occurred with the massacre of his team and the murder of their priest along with many others at the motel by Valek.

Lincoln: We'll make him pay for this, Jack, and he's going to be in for one rude surprise when he sees us.

Montoya: Wait, how do you…?

Lincoln explained that The Ghosthunters had been after Valek for years, but he's evaded them all the time, and that they wanted to make him pay for everything he's done over six centuries ago.

Jack Crow: I guess we both have something in common: we can't stand Valek and we both know our stuff when it comes to killing vampires. Now, we got to get that Black Cross before Valek does.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Burstinatrix appear before us, and with her were not only the four girls, but she also has The Black Cross of Béziers.

Nico: What the, Elemental HERO Burstinatrix? But, how on…?

Elemental HERO Burstinatrix: (Girl's voice) Jaden didn't summon her, and I also got the girls away from Valek before he could kill them and get The Black Cross of Béziers away from that vampire, and Cardinal Alba was also in league with Valek, so he was excommunicated by me and sent to Hell for his crime.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Caitlin Ashleigh, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, the sun went down, and we heard a loud roar of rage, and then, we saw figures dressed in black come out, they were the Vampire Masters, and the one in front was the 600-year-old Vampire Master, Valek, and he was enraged.

Lincoln: Valek, right on time. Alright, everyone, time to kill some vampires.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and

Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Eddy and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic

Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Valek and the other Vampire Masters, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired several black energy stakes infused with Black Gates Energy, and they hit the other Vampire Masters in the hearts and they burst into black flames as they were sent to The Black Gates one by one. Valek was so enraged, he ran at Lincoln to claw his eyes out, but Lincoln fired a massive wave of holy light energy needles, and they pierced Valek through his body, and when one of them hit his heart, he was immediately incinerated by the light and his spirit was erased forever by The Black Gates, and Valek's death also cured Katrina of her vampirism. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Jack Crow: Looks like it's finally over. Valek's gone for good, and so are the other Vampire Masters.

Nico: Yeah, and he didn't get his hands on The Black Cross of Beziers to complete his failed exorcism from six centuries ago. Now, what do we do with it?

Father Adam: We should return it to Rome immediately, there's no telling if there are other vampires out there who intend to get their hands on it.

Lincoln: Right.

We immediately said our goodbyes to Jack Crow, Montoya, Katrina, and Father Adam and we sent The Black Cross of Beziers to Rome.

Lincoln: Now, we can consider our unfinished business with Valek finally settled for good. (To Caitlin Ashleigh) And it's so good to see you again, Caitlin Ashleigh.

Caitlin Ashleigh reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a dark red and black coat, white blouse, dark red skirt, black pants, dark red high-heeled knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Burstinatrix-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Burstinatrix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Caitlin Ashleigh: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Caitlin Ashleigh and he hugged her, and Caitlin Ashleigh is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Caitlin Ashleigh, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar cosmetics corporation and she own make-up and cosmetic stores not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but there's many stores all over in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her parents were the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but their empire was built on the theft of intellectual property from the other companies that were forced out of business.

Nico: What?! Oh, now that's just really evil, those two are criminals.

Selene Arcangela: And their criminal ways were passed down to her siblings, Laura and Jake, who are shoplifters who stole from stores and got away with it, and they hated Caitlin so much, they wanted to ruin her life. But, try as they might, Caitlin survived their attempts and she became the owner of one of the cosmetic stores in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work, and those two losers would get their comeuppance: because when Laura and Jake threatened to make sure no one would shop here again and make her lose a lot of business and go bankrupt, Caitlin snapped her fingers, and the two of them were seized by the security guards, who slashed Laura's bag and when thirty different serums and creams poured out, Laura tried to say that she was framed.

Me: Lying bitch.

Selene Arcangela: But, in the end, Caitlin imposed a lifetime ban on those two for good, and she put up posters with their faces in every store and branch that they operate warning the stores of those two shoplifters. They tried to protest, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up with recorded evidence of Laura and Jake stealing the serums and creams from the store, and they got taken away by the cops. Then, Caitlin went after her parents and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her corporate lawyers and their firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, they bankrupted her parents and their business crumbled now that everyone knew they stole the intellectual property of other businesses, and they got sent to separate federal prisons.

Caitlin Ashleigh: And as for Laura and Jake, I decided to send those two leeches to a boarding school on the other side of the world, and they're now social outcasts because everyone saw them as the thieves they were.

Lincoln: They deserved to get sent to a boarding school, it was bad enough they were shoplifters and who learned from their thieving parents, but threatening to ruin Caitlin's life and business, they made a huge mistake, because by messing with her, they were going to get burned. But, if those two dare to escape to get revenge, we'll be sending them on their way to jail.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Good idea. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Caitlin?

Caitlin Ashleigh: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Caitlin Ashleigh, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly moved her coat and he leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Caitlin Ashleigh: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Caitlin Ashleigh's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Caitlin Ashleigh: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Caitlin Ashleigh.

Caitlin Ashleigh had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Koyuki Kusakabe, Setsuna, Hijiri Tsukimura, and Miyabi Tsukimura from Towa Koku.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Koyuki Kusakabe, Setsuna, Hijiri Tsukimura, and Miyabi Tsukimura from Towa Koku.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Koyuki Kusakabe: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Koyuki Kusakabe and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Valek and the other Vampire Masters, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of

Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Koyuki Kusakabe: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Koyuki Kusakabe: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Koyuki Kusakabe, Setsuna, Hijiri Tsukimura, and Miyabi Tsukimura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Valek, the 600-year-old Vampire Master from John Carpenter's Vampires, along with the other Vampire Masters, who were causing havoc in their search for The Black Cross of Béziers in order to perform a ritual to finally be free to walk about in the daylight.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with all of us pulverizing those vampires, and Lincoln throwing black energy stakes with Black Gates energy infused into them into the hearts of The Vampire Masters and finally finishing off Valek with his shower of holy light energy needles which hit the 600-year-old Vampire Master and incinerated him and sent him to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Caitlin

Ashleigh have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, that makes it two major-league evil vampire masters taken down in two days.

Lincoln: Yeah, but Valek was whom The Ghosthunters Club called "unfinished business".

May: Yeah, it turns out The Ghosthunters Club have been after Valek for a long time, but he's always slipped away into the darkness and he hid himself well.

Nico: But, thanks to Caitlin Ashleigh, the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, she foiled Valek's plan to complete his failed exorcism by securing The Black Cross of Béziers and getting the four girls away from that murderous undead vampire.

Me: And we sent The Black Cross of Béziers back to Rome to be guarded, in case there are other vampires like Valek out there who intend to get it and use it in the same ritual to be able to walk about in the daylight.

Jaden: Caitlin really burned Valek badly when he and his gang of vampire masters came after us.

Alexis: She sure did, that vampire had it coming.

Lincoln: What he did six centuries ago by betraying the Church was the ultimate act of blasphemy, but to use the inverse exorcism, that was a disaster about to happen.

Nico: Lincoln explained to us what an inverse exorcism is, and it's really really bad, and it's one of the ways someone can be turned into a vampire.

Me: Calling upon dark powers for that, this definitely screamed bad news waiting to happen.

---

After destroying Valek and the other vampire masters, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Caitlin Ashleigh saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Caitlin, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Caitlin Ashleigh: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Caitlin, other than the story of how you brought down your criminal parents' business empire and sent your shoplifting siblings, Laura and Jake, to a boarding school in Russia, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Caitlin Ashleigh: I knew you were going to ask that. Well, one day, Lincoln and I were doing training on how to use swords made of superhot red fire, and he was really getting good with making swords of different elements. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud belch, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lynn, the meanest of Lincoln's mean sisters, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly, and Lincoln fired waves of superhot red fire from his fire swords, and they hit Lynn and sent her flying into a wall and knocked her out, and he then fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that animal up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lynn tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a metal box. Lynn roared and beat the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington showed up and gave her the finger through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Ugh, not again.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, that Dark Side of hers made her an animal, and I told Nicholette not to flip Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the bird again, or she was going to lose a finger to them.

Lincoln: You did, Selene. But, you and I know Nicholette, she's not going to take any crud from any of my enemies, not even the five mean sisters in my family, and she didn't care if Lori was her friend, if she ever saw Lori hurt me again, she'd finish what Bertha started.

Bertha Sellington: Yeah, I saw Nicholette's angry side, and it's even worse than my rage against Lori.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly are heading to Kamakura Yuigahama Beach at the city of Kamakura in Kanagawa Prefecture, Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Snow Flower: Wow, so this is Kamakura Yuigahama Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been here to Kamakura Yuigahama Beach before, Snow Flower, but now that I see it, it's really beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Snow Flower, Frosty Orange, Angel Wings, High Winds, Blaze, and Misty Fly are now part of your harem.

Twilight Sparkle: More of our friends from Equestria are also joining

Lincoln's harem by the day, wow.

Applejack: We'd lost track of that long ago, Twilight.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront on the final day of The Ridonculous Race: it was 2018 King Ghidorah, he's finally been resurrected. When we saw it, it really meant trouble, and Lincoln clenched his left hand hard in anger, and his sharp nails drew blood from his palm, and when it hit the floor, it sizzled.

Nico: Oh no. Lincoln, what did you see in your vision?

Lincoln: Those bastards, they've brought back the King Ghidorah from 20,000 years hence.

Me: (Gasps) Oh no.

Yuko: Dark Metphees, you've really gone too far.

Suddenly, Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, stars, and mythological animals flared up around his immense blue aura, and we heard him growl angrily and fiercely.

Lincoln: (GROWLS ANGRILY AND FIERCELY)

Eli: Lincoln, are you…?

Me: Oh shit, remember how angry I got because of Masato and Hiroshi. I think I know what's about to happen! BRACE YOURSELVES!

We immediately braced ourselves, and then, Lincoln really let out all of that ferocious anger he'd held because of what he just saw!

Lincoln: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) YOU HEARTLESS, HUMAN-DESPISING RELIGIOUS FANATIC FREAKS OF NATURE! YOU'VE REALLY GONE TOO FUCKING FAR THIS TIME BRINGING BACK KING GHIDORAH FROM 20,000 YEARS HENCE! IF YOU THINK WE'RE GOING TO SIT BACK AND LET YOU BASTARDS GET AWAY WITH THAT, YOU'VE MADE ONE FUCKING MISTAKE

TOO MANY, YOU RELIGIOUS CLODS FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL AND COME THE FINAL DAY OF THE RIDONCULOUS RACE, I WILL MAKE YOUR SO-CALLED GOD FEEL THE TRUE WRATH AND POWER OF A TRUE GOD, A GOD WHO FIGHTS TO PROTECT ALL THOSE HE LOVES WITH ALL HIS HEART!

We saw it for ourselves: Lincoln's true wrath was about to be unleashed on the King Ghidorah from 20,000 years hence on the final day of The Ridonculous Race.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln's rage has now gone up to infinite levels, and those religious clods have just absolutely fucked up now! But, did you also sense it?

Me: Yeah, I did. This means Lincoln's going to transform into the same new form I did when we went after Hiroshi.

Then, Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces, stars, nebulae, and mythological animals dissipated, and he took a deep breath and he was now calm. Lily the Mermaid then slowly walked up to Lincoln.

Lily the Mermaid: (Worried) Linky…?

This caused Lincoln's wolf ears on his head to twitch as he heard her voice, he then turned around to face her and he hugged her and she hugged his waist.

Lincoln: I'm so sorry you had to see me explode like that.

Nico: It's alright, Lincoln. But, I can't believe it, those religious clods did it, they resurrected the King Ghidorah from 20,000 years hence. Now, we're really in for one huge battle to save the world near the end of The Ridonculous Race, and we also sensed something inside you.

Lincoln: Yeah, I know, I'm going to undergo the same transformation into the very same form J.D. transformed into when we went after Hiroshi.

Me: It's really going to be epic.

---

Later it was time for Lyra's second mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Lyra? Besides Cheese, Django, and Takayuki Hiba?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go with.

Leeli: And I will too.

Me: Cool cool.

May: I might as well go as well.

Nico: Aweosme. This will be cool. Poromon, Mascots you guys want to come?

Poromon: You bet!

Nico: All right then. Lets go.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Tokyo and it was as busy as ever.

Me: Tokyo, Japan. Busy as ever.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure is.

We arrived at Cafe Donburo.

Lincoln: Cafe Donburo. Wow nice place.

Me: Yep.

We went in.

Taro: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Taro.

Lyra: Taro, meet my archenemy.

Django: (Spanish Accent) Buenos dias. I'm Django.

Nico: Django is one of El Tigre's archenemies from Mexico.

Haruka: Oh wow!

Me: And meet the Loud kids.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Lori: It's literally awesome to meet you all. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: What up. I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra Loud: I'm Lyra Loud.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Eli: And this little guy right here is Leo.

Leo: Uwa.

Haruka: Wow that's a lot of kids.

Me: I know. And yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L. (Whispers to Taro) Their family has never been one that believes in condoms.

Taro snickered at that remark.

May: My name is May and I'm Nico's loving wife.

Shinichi: Awesome to meet you.

Me: And these little guys here are the mascots.

Poromon: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Poromon.

Poliwag: Poliwag.

Manaphy: I'm Manaphy.

Horsea: I'm Horsea.

Tentacool: I'm Tentacool.

Jirachi: And I'm Jirachi.

Haruka: Oh you guys are all so cute.

Poromon: We get that a lot.

Me: Yep.

Leeli: And my name is Leeli Wingfeather. Awesome to meet you all.

Haruka: Same here.

Takayuki Hiba: And I'm Takayuki Hiba. I'm the leader of the Sun Vulcan Sentai Team.

Me: That was the Sentai team from 1981.

Taro: Wow it's an honor.

Takayuki: Same here.

Taro: It's a great honor to meet-

Taro was interrupted by Cheese poking a carrot into him.

Cheese: I! FOUND! A! CARROT!

Me: Oh and this guy is Cheese. He's an Imaginary Friend.

Haruka: He's funny.

Me: He sure is. But he is a total idiot and he has a brain the size of an amoeba. He makes a great annoyance tool.

Shinichi: I see.

Lana: Yeah he's funny.

Haruka: Lucille haven't I seen you before?

Lucille: Aye you have. I was helping the Louds in the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Me: That was one of the most incredible battles we have ever had. On October 10th, 2021 we went into battle with 24 of the most dangerous villains we've ever faced including one of Shazam's villains, Mr. Mind.

Haruka: Wow!

Tsubasa: That's amazing! I've heard all about that battle. That was epic.

Nico: Yep and it was the battle that got me ready for the promotion to leader of the team.

Shinichi: Wow! That is amazing.

Shinichi: Would you all like to hear a haiku from me?

Me: Sure Shinichi. One sec.

I brought out bongos and Nico played them.

Shinichi: A piece of green pepper fell off the wooden salad bowl: so what?

We snapped our fingers like in a poetry club.

Me: That was good.

Haruka: And the Bongo drums added the perfect flare to it.

Me: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: I think you have a great taste in poetry Shinichi.

Shinichi: Glad you think so.

Me: Yeah. "Then said to me: "He doth himself accuse; This one is Nimrod, by whose evil thought One Language in the world is not still used. Here let us leave him and not speak in vain; For Even such to him is every language as his to others, which to none is known."

Shinichi: Canto XXXI of Inferno.

Me: Yeah. The frozen giants of Treachery. That was Nimrod, builder of the Tower of Babel and the man that got everyone's languages confounded.

Haruka: Wow!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Lucille: Aye.

Lori: Jiro, we're literally sorry that what you thought was your childhood was a lie.

Jiro: (gets hysterical) It's not your fault. All my life, I thought I had friends. Only to find out, IT WAS ALL A FUCKING LIE!

Lincoln and Haruka patted his back.

Me: That just completely infuriates me. I can't believe that everything about your childhood was all a fraud! Whoever said all that to you deserves the Black Gates!

Nico: I agree there!

Lana: Yeah!

Lola: Oh, and if you're wondering how we killed Mr. Mind…

Poromon: (grins) I ate him!

Nico: (Laughs) Yep he sure did.

Poromon: He tasted like chicken.

Haruka: (LAUGHS) Good for you.

Taro: That was awesome.

Poromon: I ate him 3 times. He was tasty. What can I say I'm a bird. It's part of me.

Nico: Yep.

Sononi: Is is true that you're all planning to erase Tsubasa's criminal record?

Lynn: I'm sorry. But you and Tsubasa have been fugitives long enough.

Me: That's for sure. So I called in 3 people to help with that.

Sheila, Inspector Fox and Inspector Zanigata came in.

Sheila: Sorry to drop in like this. I'm Sheila Castille Loud, G.R.Y.P.D.

Inspector Fox: Inspector Carmelita Montoya Fox, INTERPOL.

Inspector Zanigata: And I'm Inspector Koichi Zenigata, Tokyo Police.

Taro: Pleasure to meet you all.

Sheila: Same here. We came to tell you that Tsubasa is a free man. We're wiping his record clean.

Tsuyoshi came in looking sad.

Taro: Tsuyoshi. Is something wrong?

Me: Are you alright?

Tsuyoshi: (tearfully) My fellow friends and teammates. It is with a heavy heart that I'm leaving the Donbrothers effective immediately!

Lyra: What?! Hold on. What's this about?

Tsuyoshi: I can't tell you the reason. I'm sorry!

Tsuyoshi then left crying.

Me: Something is very fishy. I sense something sinister at work.

Eli: I feel it too bro. The Force is telling me that Tsuyoshi is involved with someone that we all know and hate.

Me: If it's Flip I'm going to kill that son of a fucking bitch.

Haruka: Who is Flip?

Me: A Jerk we all hate.

Nico: I don't think it's Flip. We better go look.

Kaito 2: I agree If Tsuyoshi RRALLY wanted to quit, he would've handed in his Donblaster.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go check it out.

Me: Stick to the shadows everyone.

We got to work and followed him.

Sononi: I will fight you later, J.D. But make whoever's behind this regret it.

Me: With pleasure.

We went out.

We stuck to the shadows and followed Tsuyoshi. He was crying hard and was distraught. Seeing him cry like this was making my heart hurt.

Me: (In my head) Poor Tsuyoshi. He is really broken. (Telepathically to Nico) Nico what do you think is causing him to feel this way.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) I have no idea. Someone really got to him and he is really bummed.

Eli: (Telepathically to Nico) I sense that it's someone we all are forgetting about.

Nico: (Telepathically to Eli) I have a feeling you're right. But who is it?

Me: Hmm.

Taro: (Whispering) Lyra, how would you like to be a fellow Donbrother?

Lyra: (Whispering) I would be honored Taro.

Me: (Whispering) Cool.

She got her own glasses, blaster and her own Avataro Gear.

We continued to follow Tsuyoshi.

I got to thinking.

Me: (In my head) It has to be one of our old enemies. And with the Ridonculous Race just around the corner it must be one of the Total Drama losers. But which one? Heather? No we gave her the black gates. Alejandro? No we gave him the black gates too. Eva? No she got the black gates as well. Anna Maria? No she wouldn't be that crafty. Amy? No she is back at Lynn's Table. Billy McLean? No he wouldn't be that stupid or desperate. And I know it's not Jacques and Josee. They are gone. There's one I'm missing. And it must be… (GASP) Oh dear god! It couldn't be her! But it must be.

We were hiding out front of a warehouse.

Tsuyoshi entered a warehouse and glared at the person inside… which was Jo, next to a tied up Natsumi.

Tsuyoshi: (growls) You're despicable!

Jo: (laughs evilly) Say what you want, bird boy. But now that you've quit, you only got 1 option. Hand over your Donblaster or your girlfriend gets it!

Tsuyoshi: (sadly) I'm sorry, Natsumi.

Tsuyoshi gave Jo his Donblaster.

Jo: That's more like it. Don't worry. I'll be back to finish you 2 off after I give my new powers a test drive!

Kiji Brother! Hey yo! Tricky!

Jo turned into KijiBrother and flew out the back window.

But then…

KROW!

She was sent crashing back into the warehouse and crashed into the floor!

Me: Game's over Jo!

Tsubasa: I get it. Jo must've kidnapped Natsumi and forced Tsuyoshi to quit the Donbrothers.

Taro: This is not a problem. We knew what the KijiBrother powers are capable of.

Me: That's right.

Lori and Leni freed Natsumi.

Me: Jo you make me sick! As if you couldn't sink any lower, now you make Tsuyoshi your slave and you kidnap Natsumi too!? I've had enough of you to last a goddamn eternity! Now I'm going to correct a mistake!

Jo: And what are you gonna do about it?

Me: Something I should have done a long time ago! I'm going to kill you!

Nico: Yeah Jo!

Jo: Go ahead and try! You will just be as useless as you were!

Nico: That's not going to work Jo!

KROW!

Nico punched her hard in her stomach and kicked her in her face and smashed her down!

Taro was about to shoot Jo with his DonBlaster but hesitated.

Lincoln: Taro, what are you waiting for? Shoot her!

Shinichi: He can't. Jo, as KijiBrother, must remind Taro of Tsuyoshi. And Taro would never strike down any of us.

Me: He may not be able to. But I can!

I teleported and bashed Jo all over with incredible force!

Laney: YEAH!

Starlight blasted Jo all over the place!

Nico teleported and kicked her in the back of the head.

She reverted back and I took the gun.

Me: I'll take that.

I gave it back to Tsuyoshi.

Tsuyoshi didn't accept his Donblaster from me as he continued to look at the ground.

Takayuki Hiba: Tsuyoshi, you aren't gonna get your DonBlaster back.

Tsuyoshi: It's my fault. I let Natusmi be kidnapped. I was too weak.

Me: Tsuyoshi don't say that.

Takayuki Hiba: No! It's not your fault, you understand me? Jo was the one who kidnapped her. She did this, not you.

Tsuyoshi: (Getting angry) You're right. Natsumi didn't do anything wrong. It's Jo's fault! I can see why you guys hate people like her! All she does is trample anyone in her way! Well, I will make sure she pays for her crimes against Natsumi. STARTING NOW!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Sun Vulcan logo. Then, he turned into TAIYOKI FROM EPISODE 33 OF DONBROTHERS!

---

After Taro lost to Sonoi, the rest of the Donbrothers fretting in Cafe Donbura as Taro has gone missing. Haruka looked for him at Shirokuma Express, but the staff had not seen Taro, which is concerning since he never misses work unless he gives his coworkers advance notice that he can't come in. This has all of the Shirokuma staff worried that something has happened to him. Shinichi is concerned that Sonoi could have defeated Taro, Tsuyoshi and Haruka don't believe that and remain hopeful that Taro will come back safely to them. Shinichi says that would be ideal, but cannot shake the feeling that something is wrong.

Later, Haruka and the others look for Kaito in the front of the cafe and Kaito had to see what they want but forgot to take off his gown, rubber gloves and face mask. When inquired about it, he tries to tell the truth about the surgery but Haruka thinks this is some kind of prank and they all laugh at him. Kaito says he might close the cafe early today, but Tsuyoshi informs him that they are meeting with the Noto and need the cafe to stay open. The three Noto generals enter and both parties sit down, with Kaito serving all of them but is unnerved when Sonoi asks for kibi dango. While they all enjoy their food and drinks, Kaito resumes operating on Taro.

Sonoi gets right to the point and proclaims that he has defeated Taro and demands that the Donbrothers become his companions now. The team is in shock and then rejects Sonoi's claims of beating Taro in a fight. Sonoi tries to rebuttal their claims but ends up choking on one of his kibi dango. Kaito has finished opening up Taro's chest cavity and is about to extract something with the forceps, but he is called back to the front of the cafe to give Sonoi a drink and dislodges the food from his windpipe. Haruka asks if Kaito believes Taro is dead, to which he responds that he feels the latter is alive at the moment.

Sonoi wonders why they all trust that stranger's words, to which Haruka says Kaito is just a "reliable man of mystery." Sonoza asks Haruka about her manga writing, to which she says she is still in a slump. He encourages her by saying that it is more of an opportunity to experiment and find out what works.

Shinichi asks that even if they believe that Taro is dead, why would any of them ever consider joining the Noto? Sonoi says it is because they have power and with intense training, they will make fine companions for him. Shinichi wants answers about the Donbrothers powers, but Sonoi won't divulge anything about it. Sonoza gets irritated by all the talk and insists that they just fight the Donbrothers now and if they lose, they will serve "Lord Sonoi" forever. Sonoi finds that too boring and decides to make a game out of it.

Tsuyoshi suggests some game ideas, including a peanut throwing contest. Sonoi likes the idea and the rules are that the players have to throw a peanut and the other players have to catch it with their mouths. Sonoi will answer any questions they have if they win and if they lose they have no choice but to be his companions. Shinichi accepts the rules and goes first, with Sonoi trying to cheat using the virtual environment. As Saru Brother, Shinichi successfully catches the peanut in his mouth. As a reward for winning, Sonoi reveals that the Donbrothers powers were developed by the Don Clan, most likely meant to activate once Taro had gained the full extent of his power.

The next game is for everyone to try and remain silent for as long as possible. Haruka is the first one out as she sneezed and is punished by having Sonoi write "Noto" on her forehead with a permanent marker. Tsuyoshi is up for another round, causing Shinichi to automatically lose as he objects to playing the quiet game again and wanted to play something else. He has "Noto" scribbled on his forehead as well. Tsuyoshi is the last one standing in his team and begins round three.

The third round of the quiet game goes on a bit too long and Sonoi gets bored, using hand signals to ask Kaito for pen and paper to request a new game, ending the quiet game on a stalemate for the third round. Kaito suggests an eating contest next, bringing out large plates of curry rice among other things. While all of them are distracted, Kaito changes into Zenkaizer Black again and siphons small portions of energy from everyone in the room using his Geartlinger, changing it into liquids he fills into small glasses. He then shoves a large funnel into Taro's mouth and makes him guzzle the energy into his body. The aura of a portable shrine surrounds Taro's body as it becomes supercharged with energy.

Tsuyoshi eventually succumbs to a full stomach and loses the eating contest. He has "Noto" scribbled on his forehead and Sonoi proclaims all of the three Donbrothers to be his companions now. Sononi and Sonoza consider them to be of lower standing than they are and Shinichi protests this as the Donbrothers have stopped their schemes multiple times.

Sonoi suggests a more dangerous game as a test, that all three Donbrothers will have their desires amplified and if they do not turn into Hitotsuki, then they are equals. Noto cannot become Hitotsuki because they have no desire. The three are affected by the attack and begin to succumb to their desires: Shinichi wants to keep his zen way of living, Haruka wants to continue her manga career and

Tsuyoshi is still feeling subconsciously insecure about his marriage to Miho. All three of them become the Sun Vulcan themed Hitotsuki, Taiyoki, but a recovered Taro bursts in and manages to snap Shinichi and Haruka out of it and revert them to normal. This shocks Sonoi, who was certain he killed Taro for good this time. Taro says Heaven and Hell have no bonds with him, that makes him as immortal as a phoenix.

With his desires to protect Miho amplified, Tsuyoshi is unable to return to being human on his own and runs away through an invisible door. He races through a valley and is stopped by his teammates, with Taro vowing to return him to normal as many times as needed to help him. Taiyoki proves to be far stronger than Tsuyoshi's previous Hitotsuki form, summoning a blinding miniature sun and unleashing energy slashes from his hands by channeling Vul Eagle's sword techniques. The knocked down Ranger trio are overwhelmed but Taro is confident that they will win thanks to the energy given to him. He whistles and a golden phoenix answers his call. He docks the small mechanical bird onto his DonBlaster and the miko begin to dance as Taro calls upon his new power: the armor of GolDon Momotaro.

Haruka is shocked at this turn of events and wonders if she can make a manga out of it, while the Anoni appear to assist Taiyoki. Taro immediately wipes them out in only a few minutes with his enhanced DonBlaster, while Sonoi observes Taro's new power from a distance. Taro then focuses his powers and creates a peach energy containment construct to hold Taiyoki while he charges up his gun for his final attack: Laughing Peach: Festival's End. He fires his shot and successfully purifies Tsuyoshi, who is naturally upset about what he did as a Hitotsuki but relieved that he is normal again.

At Cafe Donbura, Tsuyoshi grovels and begs for forgiveness from Taro, who is sternly looking down upon him. Shinichi and Haruka are crying as they try to remove the permanent marker character of "Noto" from each other's foreheads, upset that try as they might, it isn't coming off. Taro thinks that they should just leave them there as a punishment/lesson for giving in to the Noto and walks off. Tsuyoshi continues to apologize and cries.

Me: Taiyoki! Oh man I remember this one!

Nico: Me too!

Laney: Jo I'm going to rip your heart out and give it to J.D. so he can eat it!

Takayuki Hiba: Vul Eagle!

He turned into VUL EAGLE!

Nico: Just like back in 1981!

Takayuki Hiba: Yeah!

Me: Lets waste this bitch!

I teleported and kneed her right in her stomach!

Lyra: Avatar Change!

She turned into the Green Donbrother Ranger! She was an Aqua Green ranger with wings and had a horn on her helmet!

Lyra: FRIENDSHIP BRINGS OUT THE MAGIC IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA!

Laney: COOL!

Me: Don Alicornia! I like that!

Twilight Sparkle: That is genius!

Nico: It sure is!

Remaining Donbrothers: Avatar Change!

They transformed too! And they were ready!

Me: Lets make this a Peach Festival!

Taro: Ooh I like that.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Lets start out with these badass guns! (ACTIVATES ZAMIGO DELMA'S RIDEWATCH)

I got his badass blasters!

Nico: Those blasters will always be super badass!

Me: You got that right!

I fired ice lasers and they hit Jo's legs and froze her in place!

Taiyoki: Follow the sun, catch the sun!

Taiyoki generated energy slashes at Takayuki Hiba but he jumped over it before charging at him.

SMASH!

He smashed him down.

Me: Ooh catchy. Follow the Sun, Catch the Sun. That is good.

Taiyoki created a large sun which blinded us as Jo broke free. But I had my shades on.

Jo: (starts to run) You got two choices, losers. Go after me or fight your renegade friend!

However, Jo then bumped into Sonoi, Sonoza, and Sononi. And they WEREN'T happy.

Laney: Now you're in for it!

Me: Perfect timing you guys.

Laney: First this.

She jumped and plunged her hand right into Jo's chest and ripped Jo's heart right out of her chest!

SQUELCH!

Sonoza: Ew!

Laney: Here J.D.

Me: Uh sorry you guys have to see this.

I then ATE JO'S HEART RIGHT IN FRONT OF HER!

Sonoi: YUCK!

Sonomi: But it's fitting for her.

I swallowed it and Jo was gasping hard. I gulped and swallowed it.

Me: OH YUCK! (SPITS) Her blood and heart tastes like rotten eggs and bat guano along with Johnny Test's dad's disgusting meatloaf!

Nico: OH SICK!

Eli: Oh yuck!

Lana: Boy that would taste awesome!

Nico snapped his fingers.

Nico: Oh, don't worry, Jo. You won't die that way. We want to enjoy your suffering!

Just then, a certain sword appeared and took form.

Don Murasame! Kirisute Sorry!

Me: Whoa! I know that sword anywhere.

I wiped off the blood and it formed into DON MURASAME!

---

Somewhere near the Noto base, Don Murasame manifests from particles in a water capsule as Mother calls his name, summoning his awakening.

After being awakened by Mother, Don Murasame was ordered by her to travel to the human world. After arriving in the human world and hiding in an alleyway in the form of the Ninjarksword, Murasame was told by Mother to rest for now. After resting up, he would then be tasked by Mother to go and fight the Donbrothers.

As revealed by Sonoi, Don Murasame was created by the Noto Council as a weapon against the Juto and that he had escaped from imprisonment. Sononi speculated the reason for Murasame's escape could be that he developed his own consciousness.

Not only as Don Murasame is tasked to fight, Murasame was also tasked by Mother to protect an Anoni that was being attacked by a Juto. Murasame asked Mother what was his purpose for being created but she dismissed the question. But before he could intercept the Juto, he ran into Jiro Momotani who was currently in his Dangerous Personality. After a short fight with Jiro, where Murasame would Avatar Change into AbareKiller, while Jiro changed into KibaRanger. Murasame decides to flee the battle with Jiro sensing sorrow from Murasame.

After Sonoi was killed in his duel against Don Momotaro, Don Murasame had quietly took his dead body back to the Noto Council. Once he had done so, the council themselves promised to give him any reward he wished in exchange for performing said task which he had then took as an opportunity to ask for his freedom albeit promising them that he will continue to use his powers for the Noto themselves. However, as explained by the Noto Council, Murasame had escaped from their custody before he had fully matured which had, in turn, caused them to deem Don Murasame as an unstable lifeform. As a result, Don Murasame had promised them that he will learn all he can and take charge of his own completion before he proceeds to make his leave.

However, even though Mother had praised him for receiving his freedom from the Noto, he was still plagued by questions regarding his identity and purpose in life with said questions of his being refuted by Mother as she had stated that only by fighting against the Noto's enemies will he reach completion

Me: Don Murasame!

Laney: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Lori: It literally sure will.

Nico: Awesome!

Don Murasame: Pulled from the Jaws of senselessness! Don Murasame!

Lori: Wait. Can me, Lynn, and Lola literally fight you? We want to ask some questions.

Don Murasame: Go for it. What do you think Mother?

Mother: Proceed.

Don Murasame: Yes Mother.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Me: Boy she is very enigmatic. It's like she is talking to herself like how Norman Bates was. Except Murasame is much more honorable than Norman ever will be.

Eli: No kidding.

Me: And Norman Bates killed people out of sheer insanity with total evil. Also we have no idea who her mother really is. That is completely enigmatic.

Sonoi: No kidding. J.D. do not eat someones heart like that again.

Me: Sorry you had to see that Sonoi.

Sonoi: No worries.

Me: I did warn you about that.

Sonomi: Yes you did.

Don Murasame: (tries to slash the Trinity of Violence) You and your friends constantly wage war against evil. Why? What is your true purpose?

Lori: What you're literally asking is… what is yours?

Lynn: (sighs) The truth is… I know our immortality will run out eventually. Sooner or later, we're gonna die of old age. Even the greatest of us can't compete with time… and death.

Don Murasame: Then why do you go on? Why does anyone? Why don't I just destroy you and everything else right now with my Dark Orb? All it would take is a single thought and-

Lola: No! If you do that, you won't see the end of it!

Don Murasame: The end of what?

Lori: The evolutionary process. You of all beings should literally know something about that.

Don Murasame: Yes. Yes, I'm evolving. That's why Mother made me. These past months I have amassed so much knowledge, and yet… I remain confused… empty. What am I evolving into? What is my purpose?! I must know! TELL ME!

Lynn: There's no way to tell. And that's why we stay in the game. Our purpose, if not to destroy all evil, is to see where it's all going. And you! You'll live forever. You'll be able to see it all.

Don Murasame: Is that my purpose? Simply to be… a witness?

Lola: We create our own purpose in life. Now go create yours.

Lori: And that purpose is to live and enjoy life to the fullest. And we will all live life to the fullest forever. We are immortal just like you. You are eternal like us. You will live on. You are human just like we are.

Taiyoki makes an Aurora Borealis above him and emits plasma from it but we dodge it.

Django: Can I play too?

Nico: Go for it.

Django slashed and cut Taiyoki all over.

Me: Wait a second. I heard that speech before. That was Dr. Fate's speech to Amazo.

Sonoi: Very interesting.

Me: It sure is.

Taro summoned the Gokaiger Alter and fell unconscious.

Nico: Uh oh. That will be interesting.

Sononi: (fires arrows at me) It's time for our battle as promised, J.D.

I dodged them.

Me: I am always ready for this.

I formed an energy bow and arrow.

Me: Lets see who has the best marksmanship.

I fired an arrow and it hit Sononi and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was knocked down.

Me: That was good shooting though.

The Gokaiger alter took a humanoid shape and charged at Taiyoki.

It smashed him down!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Wow!

I fired a massive barrage of arrows at Sononi and blasted her all over.

Lyra blasted Taiyoki all over with magic and smashed him down.

She flew into the air and smashed him down!

Lola threw a fireball at Taiyoki, making him explode.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Lola: Yes!

But then, the sun on his head shone, reviving him again.

Nico: Damn! We gotta do something about that sun or this is gonna take all day!

Twilight Sparkle: Hmm. I got it!

Twilight Sparkle fired a blast of magic and it hit the sun on him and destroyed it!

Lola: Now's our chance!

Taro: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Tar Pit and Trapster's Ridewatches) Sorry, Tsuyoshi. But this is for your own good!

He activated them and fired tar blasts and stuck him to the ground.

Jo tried charging at me from behind but Sonoza struck her in the back, knocking her down and causing her to fade away.

Sonoza: (to Nico) You said the Noto Prison should contain people who deserve it. Consider this the start.

Nico: That is perfect.

Me: Well at least I got to eat her heart. Gross taste. But this is perfect.

Nico reverted her back to her heartless self and inside the Noto prison she was dead and her blood poured out of her in her cube cell.

She was dead.

GOOD RIDDANCE.

Lincoln: Are you kidding me, Sonoza?! We were going to give her the Black Gates!

Sonoza: Oh, c'mon! This was my first time doing it. And I saved J.D.'s life. Where's my thank you?

Me: I owe you big time for that Sonoza. Thank you.

Sonoza: You're welcome.

Me: Lincoln come on. We wanted to test out the Noto prison. And besides Jo is dead. I reverted her back to when I ripped her heart out and inside her Noto cell she bled to death. She was dead 3 seconds after she got there.

Lincoln: Oh. That works.

Me: Lets worry about that later. Lets get Tsuyoshi back to normal.

Sononi saw something while firing more arrows at me.

Sononi: Another Gene Slammer?

I ducked and I turned and saw a Pachirisu.

Me: Hey a Pachirisu!

Sononi: Oh it's so cute.

Leeli: Oh Pachirisu is so cute.

Me: It sure is. And you are?

Pachirisu: (In a girls voice) Laura Nicholson and I'm ready to help.

Me: Cool! Love that spirit.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon blue hair and had neon blue and yellow clothes and she had a scar on her arm in the shape of a lightning bolt.

Laura Nicholson: I got this.

She fired a blast of blue lightning and it hit Taiyoki and electrocuted him.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He then exploded. But then enlarged into Taiyoking, which was based on Sun Vulcan Robo.

Me: WHOA! Taiyoking looks so much like Sun Vulcan Robo.

Sononi: Just like from 1981.

Me: Yep. Time to go all out.

I went giant and Eli summoned Godzilla and the Donbrothers summoned their zords!

Taro: Lyra, you'll have to form Don Onitaijin with us in Tsuyoshi's place.

Lyra: You got it!

She formed Don Onitanjin and it was awesome!

Me: Cool!

Lyra: This is amazing! This is gonna take some getting used to.

Taro: It takes a while.

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him and slashed and blasted him!

Godzilla fired an Atomic ray blast and then he exploded all over!

Tsubasa: Sorry, Tsuyoshi. You REALLY didn't do anything wrong this time. But we have to get you back to normal.

Me: And that is a promise on that.

I fired an energy blast and the Donbrothers fired a wave of energy too and the blasts all hit Taiyoking and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Taiyoking was dead!

I caught the Avatar Gear for Sun Vulcan! It was for Vul Eagle.

Me: Taiyoki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: Demon extermination complete! All's Well that Ends Well.

Tsuyoshi was back to normal and we got back to the cafe. Tsuyoshi was groveling.

Tsuyoshi: I'm sorry. Please forgive me!

Taro: Do not apologize. You did not do anything wrong here.

Me: Tsuyoshi, you did nothing wrong. Jo made you do all that against your will.

Eli: Yeah and now she is dead in the Noto Prison.

Laney: Good riddance.

Sonoza: (to the Loud Kids) I know you were planning on the Black Gates for her. And you can hate me all you want for it. But I had to act fast. And this was the best outcome for everyone.

Me: Besides she deserved it.

Nico: Yep.

Laura Nicholson: That's for sure. I hated that monster.

Django: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Laura Nicholson: Oh my favorite is when me and Nico saw the cheerleading squad harassing a bunch of freshmen in our school and we decided to teach them a huge lesson by giving them a massive wedgie from the flagpole and we pinned the blame on a local street gang.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nice!

Sononi: Very clever.

Nico and Laura hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Laura Nicholson: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: Next time, Wes Collins and Joe Shimamura should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea.

May: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

At the estate we were having a really good contest.

Miranda Mureau: What are we doing again?

Eli: Iced Tea Drinking contest. Whoever drinks the most glasses of iced tea wins.

It was down to May and Starlight Glimmer.

May: You sure like tea don't you Starlight.

Starlight Glimmer: Can't get enough of it.

May: Lets see how you like this.

She took a glass of tea with no sugar.

Me: She sure likes her tea strong.

May drank her tea and it was good.

Sakura Knudson: I want to drink some too

Me: You had 40 glasses of it already sis.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah you're right. My belly is sloshing like a water balloon.

Starlight did the same and it was awesome.

May: How about this for this contest?

She clapped her hands and out came the spiciest tea in the world: CAROLINA REAPER DARJEELING TEA!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Qin: They are going to drink the hottest and spiciest tea in the world!?

Nico: That's impossible! No one would even dare touch that stuff!

Me: (GULP)

Cutthroat: I'm gonna prepare their graves

May and Starlight drank their tea and we ducked and covered. Then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

May exploded into flames and was burned all over as she fell to the ground. Then Starlight had a blast of fire explode out of her mouth!

Starlight Glimmer: (COUGHS) (Wheezing) Whoa! What a spice!

We went and hoisted Starlight up!

Me: HORRAY FOR STARLIGHT GLIMMER!

May: Wow! That was awesome!

Tracks: You alright, May?

May: That was intense!

Qin: Boy no kidding!

May: But that was good tea.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: Wait. What's that over there?

We saw a Cherrim.

Me: Hey it's a Cherrim.

Qin: Oh it's so cute.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sakura Haruno: It's perfect for me because it's for Cherry Blossoms.

Cherrim: (In a girls voice) I'm glad you think so Sakura.

Nico: Cherry Rollands!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with magenta hair and had pink eyes and a neon pink kimono on.

Cherry Rollands: Boy that was a lot of tea.

Nico: No kidding there.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cherry Rollands: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico were over in Japan and we made a really awesome perfume.

We call it The Sakura Moon.

She pulled out a bottle of it and it was in the shape of a cherry blossom. She sprayed it and it smelled like beautiful cherry blossoms under the night of the full moon.

Me: (Sniffs) Ohh that is beautiful.

Cherry Rollands: Yep. This is expensive too. $620.00 an ounce.

Me: Wow! Luxurious.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico and Cherry hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Cherry Rollands: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: Aww.

Stone Man: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

NICO: Emerald Sustrai's team will include Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck and Bomb. Taylor's team will include Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles and Stella.

Me: Awesome! The Angry Birds now are in teams.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Cool.

Then the previous group came.

Multiplex: Can me, Black Spider, Magneto, Black Adam, Jet, Kite Man, Control Freak, Doc Ock, Juggernaut, and Vulkanus go with you guys?

Count Marzo: Me, Wolvertoon, Suzaku, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Madame Woe, Walter Wolf, Libra Zodiarts, Iron Maiden, Yost Vulture, and Yost Rhino will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with us.

Camie: I have a feeling our next mission will be fun.

Shockwave: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gastrodon and Ambipom next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: And I have a feeling the Gastrodon is going to be the Dragonfly Twins.

Nico: I have that feeling too.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision of what's about to happen: Dai Shi, the main enemy of the Jungle Fury Power Rangers, has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on them for destroying him. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We've got major trouble, Nico. Dai Shi, the main enemy of the Jungle Fury Power Rangers, has come back from the dead, and he still wants revenge on them for destroying him.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh man!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Lincoln's right, I also sensed it myself and I was about to alert you all, but it looks like he did just that.

Nico: Yeah he did, and earlier today, he already had a vision of the King Ghidorah from 20,000 years hence finally being resurrected, and he exploded with anger and fury.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Lincoln really is known as the Loudest of the Louds, I heard his explosive scream from here.

Lincoln: (Embarrassed) Heh, sorry about that, King Kai.

Me: Anyways, now that we know Dai Shi's come back yet again, it's time for that monster to die for good.

Nico: Yeah, let's send his eight-headed scaly butt straight to The Black Gates for good!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Kuareess, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Kuareess of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Kuareess, right, Zeniya?

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while you and I destroy Kuareess and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to put a permanent end to Dai Shi once and for all.

Lincoln: Never again will that misanthropic eight-headed monster threaten the safety of mankind ever again, he will die for good and be nothing more than a forgotten memory, and once we get done with destroying Dai Shi once and for all, you better be ready to die, Kuareess.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Kuareess, because you're about to face the true wrath of Illusion Ice Sculpture.

Me: But it looks like we have really big trouble!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Black Slider: Where do we go?

Casey Rhodes: How about Jungle Karma pizza?

Ghost of Elias Kingston: Sounds good to me.

Me: Whoa. Can we go take a bathroom break first?

May: Yeah we need it.

Nico: Oh right. Too much tea. Okay bathroom break people!

Me: Thanks.

ZOOM!

We went to our bathrooms and unzipped our flies and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

All of us: (EXTREMELY LONG SIGH OF RELIEF)

Realistic waterfalls and rivers were shown as we let it all out and it was so good! We got done later on.

Me: Ahh.

We washed our hands.

Me: Much better!

We were then off to Jungle Karma Pizza.

* * *

We later arrived.

Star Man: Here we are

Me: Boy the pizza shop is doing great.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Been a while since we were here.

R.J.: Yeah no kidding.

Eddy: This is where I first met you guys and that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Fran: No kidding! I just heard on the news that Dai Shi might be coming back. And since he's not in Jarrod's head anymore, he's gonna be that huge hydra thing that took down RJ and Dom's Megazords before. And-

Notacon: Whoa! Breathe, Fran!

Me: Besides you guys destroyed him before.

Qin: Also he wasn't one of the monsters that the Void Queen summoned. So it'll be awesome facing him.

Starlight Glimmer: I want to have a shot at him though. I am having a great day so far.

Me: Starlight Glimmer is on a roll today. She faced Rae McArthur and Won a tea drinking contest.

Lola: Yeah she sure did.

Black Adam: Let the Jungle Fury team use their Zords to fight him too.

Madame Woe: We can help you grow giant if you want.

Starlight Glimmer: I like it. And the King Ghidorah that Eli and Carol know can help me too. It'll be awesome.

Nico: Nice! A battle of the kaiju.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Also I hope Dai Shi takes the form of Jarrod and Starlight takes him on.

Camie: Who is Dai Shi?

Me: The dangerous enemy of the Jungle Fury Rangers.

I went over is history.

---

Dai Shi was an ancient eight-headed Chinese dragon that wanted to destroy humans and rule the planet with animals, the ruler of the Dai Shi Clan, the archenemy of the Jungle Fury Rangers and the main antagonist of Power Rangers Jungle Fury.

He was voiced by Geoff Dolan who previously voiced Omni in Power Rangers S.P.D. and Koragg in Power Rangers Mystic Force.

Dai Shi's origins are unclear since they were never explained but he believed that animals and beasts should rule the planet and humans should be erased. Founding the Dai Shi Clan to accomplish this, he waged a war against humanity in a conflict that became known as the Great Beast War. Some 10,000 years ago though, but a group brave warriors channelled their Animal Spirits andwere able to imprison Dai Shi. This group then founded the secretive martial arts clan known as Pai Zhuq to prevent Dai Shi's followers from rescuing him.

In 2008 however, Dai Shi is accidentally released when the arrogant Pai Zhuq bully Jarrod is enraged by being refused as one of the three protectors. As a result, he accidentally opens Dai Shi's box and flees where he is then possessed by the dragon spirit before retaking control of the Temple of the Dai Shi using Jarrod's body. Dai Shi lives off fear and the more humanity grows scared, the stronger he becomes but he needs to gather a lot of fear to regain physical form so he has Camille and his army of Animal Spirit-enhanced Rinshi. With the help of the Five Fingers of Poison, people's fear increased and he was able to morph into an armored Lion form using Jarrod's Lion spirit.

Eventually, Casey fights Dai Shi and he was forced out of Jarrod so Dai Shi opens a portal to the Spirit World and revives all of his fallen warriors, the Overlords, the Five Fingers of Poison and the Phantom Beasts. All seven masters of the Rangers unite and progress to the highest level of Pai Zhuq but Dai Shi takes their animal spirits to become his ultimate Dragon form. Although he easily decimates the Wolf and Rhino Pride Megazords, Jarrod (who had previously refused to fight what he saw as a losing battle) arrives and force-feeds himself to Dai Shi before using all of his energy to weaken the gigantic dragon. With Dai Shi helpless, Casey, Theo, and Lilly combine thier powers to finally destroy Dai Shi once and for all.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: He is pure evil!

Cassidy: And we're not going to let him get away with it.

Jewel Man: While we're here, we might as well get pizza.

Me: Good idea. All that tea made me hungry.

We got some pizza.

Jet: So how are we gonna take that huge asshole?

Casey Rhodes: I know ONE combination that could defeat Dai Shi.

Walter Wolf: The Jungle Pride Charge, right?

Casey Rhodes: That's right.

Isabel: I can make an Animal Totem Spirit Bomb that will destroy him.

Nico: Perfect.

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

We got to eating and it was awesome pizza.

Fisticuffs: This is good pizza

Me: (Eating pizza) Mmm! It sure is.

Blake Belladonna: (Eating) Mmm! Just as good as Nergal's pizza.

Nico: It sure is good. (Eating pizza)

Varie: I'll say.

Kite Man: How about me and Yost Vulture go see where Dai Shi is?

Yost Vulture: While not getting caught in the process?

Me: Go for it.

Nico: I agree.

They were off.

Edward: Chef McMuesli should think about serving pizza sometime.

Me: I agree there.

Sakura Knudson: But he does make good food and good chum.

Qin: Yeah he sure does.

Me: All the patients at the asylum had their faces turn green and they hurled their guts out all over the place.

Nico: Yeah and I was like Clean Up on Aisle 12!

We laughed!

Lola: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Luan: They really BLEW Chunks on that one! (LAUGHS)

We laughed at that one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is a good one!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Lynn Sr.: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Control Freak: Which monster should I summon for the upcoming battle?

Wolvertoon: I want to know that too.

Nicole: Since we are dealing with an 8-headed dragon how about the Male Dragon from the Reign of Fire video game.

Eli: That's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Okay Alpha Dragon from Reign of Fire it is.

Nicole: Awesome.

Helga Sinclair: I approve of that!

Nicole: Great!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: This is gonna be an epic and awesome battle.

Varie: Boy it sure will be.

Nico: Yep.

Isabel: It was really scary seeing him. The Jungle Fury Rangers all had their work cut out for them.

Lola: They sure did.

Isabel: But the spirits they faced are really awesome.

Lola: They sure are.

Sakura Knudson: And you know so much about their power Isabel.

Isabel: I know.

Sakura Knudson: I heard you got your powers because of something that happened right?

Isabel: That's right. It was because of an operation I had done.

Sakura Knudson: Which was what?

Isabel: I had to have my spine replaced because of a fatal bacterial infection that was destroying my spinal column.

Sakura Knudson: Oh man! That is bad.

Me: Yeah it was gross too.

Isabel lifted up the back of her shirt and showed everyone the nasty scar she had on her back that went up from her lower back to her neck.

Camie: Ooh ouch!

Sakura Knudson: (Whistle!) That is a nasty scar.

Isabel: Yeah they had to take out my whole spinal column and replace it with an artificial cybernetic one. Like what happened with Stalker.

Stalker: It's true. That did happen to me. Except I was attacked by a black panther.

Sakura Knudson: Whoa man.

Doctor Octopus: Snapper was the last of the Jungle Fury Monsters that we got a spirit from.

Iron Maiden: Which is a shame.

Me: There can always be made up ones. Vypra does have that kind of power.

Yost Vulture and Kite Man came back.

Ra's Al Ghul: Did you two find him?

Yost Vulture: We did.

Kite Man: He's coming this way. He's 500 klicks to the northeast.

Me: Then we need to be ready for him.

Starlight Glimmer: This is gonna be awesome. And I can make a shadow clone to participate in the usual battles.

Juggernaut: Time to bust him up!

Yost Rhino: Save some for me!

Me: Lets get him. Thanks for the food guys.

Fran: No problem. Go kick Dai Shi's sorry keister!

Qin: With pleasure.

I gave them the money and we were off.

We saw DAI SHI!

Me: JUMPING HORSESHIT FARMS! HE'S HUGE! Bigger than what we saw on TV!

Kumiko: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

We flew at him!

Dai Shi roared and also laughed malevolently.

Then the spirits of the animals of the animal kingdom appeared and swirled around him and they converged and then a huge tree grew out of the ground and it had fruits in the shapes of all the animals and their spirits and the tree fired a massive energy blast and it hit him and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted down! And then the fruits popped open and out came all of us!

Me: Take that Dai Shi!

Nico: Nice one!

Dai Shi shrunk down and he turned into what he was before! He was in the form of Jarrod! Except he wasn't taking possession of him!

Dai Shi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! So you all came to die.

Me: No YOU are the one that is going to die!

Camie: And it will be slow and excruciatingly painful!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and were ready!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION WARRIOR!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! JUNGLE FURY CHAMELEON WARROR!

All: WE SUMMON THE ANIMAL SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: You will pay for everything you did!

Casey Rhodes: Call to the Beast Inside! Free the Tiger!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed a tiger and slashed him all over!

Starlight Glimmer: Come and get us Dai Shi!

She flew at him and kicked him in his stomach and punched him in his face and kicked him in his face and kicked him in his chest and punched him in his face and knocked him down!

Dai Shi: You wretch!

Starlight flew at him and kicked him in his face and sent him flying into a rock!

Me: YEAH!

Starlight: Had enough?!

Dai Shi: Not quite!

He flew at her and Starlight kneed him in his chin and punched him in his face and grabbed him in his shirt and head but him all over. Then she kicked him high into the air and flew up to him.

Starlight Glimmer: This planet isn't big enough for the two of us!

Starlight Glimmer and Dai Shi fired massive numbers of energy blasts and they hit both him and her as they were falling and they were on fire.

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Hit the dirt!

We ducked and then they hit the ground and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted a massive crater into the ground that turned the area around us into a massive raging inferno!

Dai Shi got up and Starlight was still standing.

Starlight Glimmer: Lets dance bastard!

Dai Shi: Lets!

She went at him and punched and pulverized him all over!

Dai Shi: Enough of this! The fear of all the pathetic civilians is still feeding me!

Dai Shi grew giant again.

Vulkanus: Well, fuck!

Suzaku: You guys know what to do. We'll find a way to get Starlight giant!

Casey Rhodes: You got it!

Jungle Fury Rangers: Jungle Pride Charge!

Jarrod and Camille: With Lion and Chameleon Spirits!

They summoned the zords!

Me: I got this. Boy I haven't used this in a long time. BIG CARD! MAKE STARLIGHT GLIMMER GROW! RELEASE AND DISPEL! BIG!

I used the power of the Big Card on Starlight and it grew Starlight to Dai Shi's size!

Starlight made a Shadow Clone to fight in the usual battles.

Then Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Chief Wiggum, Whiteout, Yenaldooshi, Sportsmaster, Count Vertigo, Scorpion (Marvel) Pied Piper, Live Action Sentinel, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, MODOK, Proper Patrol, Evil Rainbow Man, Boss Wolf, Thunderhoof, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Black Scorpion, and Scooby Snax Monster appeared.

Nico: Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Chief Wiggum, Whiteout, Yenaldooshi, Sportsmaster, Count Vertigo, Scorpion (Marvel) Pied Piper, Live Action Sentinel, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, MODOK, Proper Patrol, Evil Rainbow Man, Boss Wolf, Thunderhoof, Wolfman

(Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Black Scorpion, and Scooby Snax Monster.

Number 7: (to me) I realize that you might be annoyed about not sending Jo the Black Gates. But that was Sonoza's first time sending someone to the Noto Prison. And there was no time to consdering alternatives. He had to act fast.

Zs'Skayr: But look on the bright side. If she DOES get out of there, THEN you can Black Gate her.

Me: That's true. It'll either be on Nico's rescue or a mission. Hopefully Nico's rescue. But I'm not upset at all about that. I did get to eat her heart.

Whiteout: EW! That must've tasted awful!

Me: It did. It tasted like Rotten Eggs, Bat Guano and Johnny Test's dads meatloaf.

Johnny Test: Welcome to my world!

Wiggum: (to Nico) We heard you killed an Alternate Peter Griffin.

Nico: I sure did.

Whiteout: Good thing the real one is still being forced into servitude in our ranks

Me: No kidding there.

Dark Spicer: (to me) Here's your Warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Me: Bring it on tiny boy!

?: This is gonna be fun!

Then a figure came out and it was DOUBLETONE from episode 4 of Samurai!

---

Doubletone is a manipulative two-toned Nighlok monster debuting in the Power Rangers Samurai episode "Deal With a Nighlok", armed with a bamboo like spear. He is voiced by Gerald Urquhart.

He is armed with a bamboo-like spear and is laid-back and disturbing in personality. He was sent by Octoroo to increase the River by doing what he loves best, making others cry by getting them to give up on their dreams. Appearing in the mortal realm before a boy named Ryan, he accomplishes his goal by tricking the boy with a false promise of seeing his father again.

His attack is the Tiger Tidal Wave creating a tiger from the right half of his body and a Sanzu River wave from his left to take out two opponents. He is destroyed by Kevin and Mia, and then destroyed by the Samurai Megazord. Later, he is seen attending a Halloween party alongside the other deceased Nighloks in the episode "Party Monsters".

---

Jayden: Doubletone!

Doubletone: Been a whiile rangers.

Me: I remember you! You made tons of people cry to bring the Sanzu River to Earth!

Doubletone: That's right J.D. Good memory.

Me: Thanks but that pisses me off that you did that! Playing with peoples feelings like that is disgusting!

William: As long as you stay loyal to Vypra and don't do what Jo did, we won't have any problems with you.

Doubletone: Oh, definitely! Making false deals is one thing. But actually kidnapping loved ones is another. (to me) I know you're wanting to beat the crap out of me. But can you give Tsuyoshi my condolences next time you see him?

Me: I will tell him.

Nico: Good.

Dark Spicer: Here's number 1.

He turned into a scary alligator creature that looked looked like a scary zombie gator and it had spines all over it.

Terrorgator: Meet Terrorgator!

Zarya: That's Blitzwolfer's predator, right?

Terrorgator: It sure is!

Shanan: WOW! He's a Terrecalum Aeriosauria hybrid!

Terrorgator: That's right! (fires massive Sonic Blast at Zarya)

She dodged it and Zarya fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

He then turned into a bigger version of Astrodactyl's predator and it was black and had spikes all over it and had wings with blades all over.

Nihilognathus: I call this one… Nihilognathus!

Mollie: That's Astrodactyl's predator, right?

Nihilognathus: Got that right!

Shanan: Wow a Dinuchus Prosedent Hybrid.

Me: We never saw this one before.

Nihilognathus: It's a new one to some of you because you haven't met the Omnitrix version. (fires large amounts of oil at Mollie)

Mollie jumped and fired waves of lightning and ignited it and blasted him down.

Nico: Nice predators!

We got the battles underway.

---

## Ed, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Billy, Cheese, Stimpy, Leni, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7 - Nico's rescue and blowing an Alternate Version of Peter Griffin's head off

---

Number 7 was first.

Number 7 (to Ed): Nico's rescue involved blowing an Alternate Version of Peter Griffin's head off. Rest assured that the real one is still forced into serving our ranks

Ed: I'm glad that he is with you still.

Pinkie Pie: Me too. And it will be good to thrash his butt still.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) And very therapeutic for Lois, Meg and Stewie.

Featherweight: It sure will be awesome.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Billy, Cheese and Stimpy were picking their noses and drooling like morons.

Leni: I can totes agree there.

Number 7: I'm glad. Lets do it!

GRAVY FLOOD MAGISWORD!

Ed used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and gravy and smashed her down.

---

## Edd, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Linka, Lisa, Dexter, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr - Battling Another Bounce House Princess and Another Trapster and Starlight

Glimmer really did an amazing job fighting.

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr (to Iron Boy): Nico, Rocket's team, Trapster's team, and the others did good battling Another Bounce House Princess and Another Trapster. (Laughs) And Starlight Glimmer really did an amazing job fighting the first one!

Edd: She sure did and she was really on a roll there.

Twilight Sparkle: Starlight has been on a roll the entire day.

Starshine Sparkle: We're really proud of her.

Spyro: We sure are and it's awesome.

Linka: It's so awesome that she is battling Dai Shi like this.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and her use of the Shadow Clone paid off perfectly.

Dexter: It most sure did and it was amazingly well done.

Zs'Skayr: It sure is. Lets do it!

GHOST IRON MAGISWORD!

Edd used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Eddy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Three Stooges, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Texas. How

was it?

Eddy: It was really fun and we destroyed Valek and it was amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we destroyed him and his vampire cult forever.

Pipsqueak: (Britsh Accent) We sure did and it was so much fun.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was.

Moe: Everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Curly Howard: Boy they sure did. Almost as much as Moe does when he gets beat up.

Moe: Yeah… (Realizes) Why you!

POINK SLAP BOOF BONK!

Moe poked his eyes, slapped him, hit him on the stomach and bonked him on his head.

Moe held out his fist.

Moe: See that?

Curly slapped it and Moe swung it and bonked Curly on his head.

Moe: Why you I'll strangle you!

Larry: Hey leave im alone!

Moe: Butt out of this porcupine!

BONK!

Moe hit him on the head with a rock!

CRUNCH!

Larry: OUCH!

They laughed!

Dark Spicer: That always cracks me up! Lets do it!

JAWBREAKER FLAVORS OF THE WORLD MAGISWORD!

Eddy used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Homer, Bart, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sheila, Tom, Lou, Eddie, Notacon and Dash VS Chief Wiggum - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Burstinatrix on Lincoln's Side

---

Chief Wiggum was next.

Homer: Her name is Caitlin Ashleigh and she is an amazing fire master.

Bart: She sure is and her story is awesome too.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah she is a really amazing blacksmith.

Cozy Glow: It's awesome.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Caitlin, other than the story of how you brought down your criminal parents' business empire and sent your shoplifting siblings, Laura and Jake, to a boarding school in Russia, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Caitlin Ashleigh: I knew you were going to ask that. Well, one day, Lincoln and I were doing training on how to use swords made of superhot red fire, and he was really getting good with making swords of different elements. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud belch, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lynn, the meanest of Lincoln's mean sisters, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly, and Lincoln fired waves of superhot red fire from his fire swords, and they hit Lynn and sent her flying into a wall and knocked her out, and he then fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that animal up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lynn tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a metal box. Lynn roared and beat the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington showed up and gave her the finger through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Ugh, not again.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, that Dark Side of hers made her an animal, and I told Nicholette not to flip Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the bird again, or she was going to lose a finger to them.

Lincoln: You did, Selene. But, you and I know Nicholette, she's not going to take any crud from any of my enemies, not even the five mean sisters in my family, and she didn't care if Lori was her friend, if she ever saw Lori hurt me again, she'd finish what Bertha started.

Bertha Sellington: Yeah, I saw Nicholette's angry side, and it's even worse than my rage against Lori.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Chief Wiggum: Boy those dark sides of the Louds were just pure evil!

Hex: Yeah they sure were.

Sheila: But they got what was coming to them though.

Tom Lair: That is for sure.

Lou: I agree there chief.

Eddie: Same here.

Chief Wiggum: No kidding boys. Lets do it!

DONUTS AND TWINKIES MAGISWORD!

Homer used his ridewatch and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and donuts and smashed him down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sandy Cheeks, Laura Nicholson, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout - Lyra's 2nd Mission and Sending Jo to the Noto Prison. It would have been nice to send her to the Black Gates

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) Lyra's 2nd mission involved Sonoza FINALLY sending someone to the Noto Prison in the form of Jo. Although It would have been nice to send her to the Black Gates

Squirrel Girl: It sure would have been nice but to be honest I did not expect Jo to make a return and blackmail Tsuyoshi.

Fluttershy: We did not even see it coming.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was a crazy one.

Stealth Elf: But J.D. ate Jo's heart and Sonoza sent her to the Noto Prison as a dead heartless corpse.

Sandy Cheeks: Yeah that was for sure!

Laura Nicholson: I agree there.

Whiteout: Me too. Lets do it!

ACORN SQUIRREL MAGISWORD!

Squirrel Girl used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, acorns and fruit and lightning and smashed her down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dante Alighieri, Beatrice, Francesco, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS Yenaldooshi - Iced Tea Drinking Contest

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) You guys had an iced tea drinking contest. How much did you drink?

Seto Kaiba: I didn't participate actually.

Rarity: But it was a really amazing contest darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Starlight drank a lot of iced tea. She even survived drinking the hottest and spiciest tea in the world.

Gill Grunt: It was Carolina Reaper Tea.

Dante Alighieri: That was amazing seeing that.

Beatrice: We were impressed with her drinking that.

Francesco: It was really amazinf.

Yenaldooshi: I am glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON MAGISWORD!

Seto used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Courtney, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Batman, Talia, Ra's, Mandarin and Edward VS Count Vertigo - Dai Shi is back!?

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) Dai Shi is back!? Somehow, that doesn't surprise me

Courtney: It didn't surprise me at all either.

Applejack: Yeah we actually had a feeling he was coming.

Apple Bloom: Yeah this is gonna be so awesome.

Flashwing: It sure will! We're looking forward to this one.

Talia: We all are and it's going to be fun.

Batman: It sure will be awesome.

Ra's: I agree there too.

Count Vertigo: Yes it will be good. Lets do it!

FIRE WHIP MAGISWORD!

Courtney used her ridewatch and they fired waves of

---

Lightning, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lynn, Lynn Jr., Rae McArthur, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster - Boy Dai Shi is just as ferocious and monstrous than ever!

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) Boy, Dai Shi is just as ferocious and monstrous than ever! And his giant size is his default size.

Lightning: He was a giant to begin with. But he underestimated the power of King Ghidorah the last time. But I got a feeling the one we beat on Lincoln's rescue was from another universe.

Rainbow Dash: I got that feeling too.

Scootaloo: Yeah! This is gonna be an awesome battle!

Whirlwind: Boy it sure was!

Lynn: Yeah no kidding. The power of one of Godzilla's most dangerous foes was too much for him.

Boy Lynn: Yeah you aren't kidding on that.

Rae McArthur: That is for sure mate!

Sportsmaster: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

SPORTS MASTERY MAGISWORD!

Lightnign used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and fire and smashed him down.

---

Gwen, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Jen, Kira, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper - Starlight Glimmer is really tearing Dai Shi apart!

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Starlight Glimmer is really tearing Dai Shi apart! And so are the Jungle Fury zords.

Gwen: Boy they sure are!

Princess Luna: Starlight Glimmer has been on a big roll today.

Moondust: She thrashed Rae McArthur and now she is tearing Dai Shi apart.

Snowdrop: That is so awesome.

Gari: We are all very impressed with her.

Blackout: Same here. That is awesome.

Jen (Dark Crystal): It sure is awesome.

Kira (Dark Crystal): Yeah it sure is.

Pied Piper: We all are amazed about that. Lets do it!

FLUTE OF DARKNESS MAGISWORD!

Gwen used her ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Duncan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion - Dai Shi is gonna pay for everything he did! He's the only one out of the Power Rangers many enemies that the Void Queen didn't use

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Dai Shi is gonna pay for everything he did! He's the only one out of the Power Rangers' many enemies that the Void Queen didn't use.

Duncan: I guess Void Queen knew that Dai Shi would kill her any chance he gets so he was out of the question for her.

Princess Celestia: Smart thinking there though.

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: Dai Shi is pure evil incarnate and he will pay for everything he did.

Amber Morning: And it will be excruciatingly painful.

Spotlight: It sure will be.

Beast Wars Scorponok: You got that right there.

Scorpion: Indeed. Lets do it!

Beast Wars Scorponok: This is always fun. Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

SCORPION STING MAGISWORD!

Duncan used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and missiles and smashed him down.

---

Lori Jimenez VS Live Action Sentinel Prime,

---

Live Action Sentinel Prime was next.

Live Action Sentinel Prime: Dai Shi gave the rangers one helluva nasty time.

Lori Jimenez: He sure did and we're ready for him.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rei the Ghost VS Phantom of Vasquez Castle,

---

Phantom of Vasquez Castle was next.

Phantom: (LAUGHS EERIELY)

Rei: That laugh is as good as mine.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Daughter VS MODOK

MODOK was next.

Daughter: This is gonna be a good one.

MODOK: You got that right.

Daughter fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Cuprosklodowskite VS Proper Patrol,

Proper Patrol was next.

Major Mrs. Manners: This will be good soldier!

Cuprosklodowskite: I'm atomically ready!

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

## Karolina Dean VS Evil Rainbow Man

Evil Rainbow Man was next.

Evil Rainbow Man: This will be fun.

Karolina Dean: You bet it will be.

She fired waves of rainbow energy and smashed him down.

## Aquarius VS Boss Wolf

---

Boss Wolf was net.

Boss Wolf: I have a feeling this will be good.

Aquarius: I have that same feeling too.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Ramulus VS Thunderhoof

---

Thunderhoof was next.

Thunderhoof: This will be so fun.

Ramulus: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Gari and the Children of the Night VS Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts)

---

Wolfman was next.

Gari: The Children of The Night are going to shine.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Scorp VS Black Scorpion

---

Black Scorpion was next.

Black Scorpion: I will sting you all over.

Scorp: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sissi Delmas VS Scooby Snax Monster

---

Scooby Snax Monster was next.

He roared.

Sissi: This is gonna be so fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, J.D. Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Varie, Celica, Zarya, Cassidy, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Doubletone

---

Doubletone was next.

Doubletone: Boy I did not expect Jo to make a return.

Me: Me neither and she had the absolute fucking audacity to blackmail Tsuyoshi and force him into her bidding!

Sakura Knudson: What a heartless monster!

Varie: Yeah no kidding there!

Cassidy: What a monster and I'm glad she is dead and in the Noto Prison forever.

Zarya: That is a good thing there.

Celica: Yeah that is for sure. I hate that monster.

Cassidy: Me too! She was nothing but trouble!

Doubletone: I remember that Lana and Lola bit her foot off right.

Me: Yeah they sure did! They bit so far down into her foot that they had to cut it off!

Leina Vance: YIKES! That must've hurt.

Me: Oh it did.

Eli: She had it coming.

Doubletone: No kidding! Ouch! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars and they were as follows.

Mandee: A female Tiger Familiar named Catarina, she has the powers of fire, and she's very strong and fast.

Jackie: A female Cheetah Familiar named Kasi, she has powers of fire, and she also runs very fast, and her tracks leave explosions of powerful fire in her wake.

Carol Pusateri: A female three-headed golden Dragon Familiar named Nuri, she has the powers of Gravity Lightning like King Ghidorah, and you don't want to mess with her or Carol Pusateri, the Queen of the Kaiju.

I teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

They turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Kamen Rider! Decade!

Kamen Rider! Diend!

Tsukasa and Daiki: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Here's my way to start off. (Echoing) PARADISE LOST PUNCH!

I went over to him and unleashed a ferocious number of fisticuffs at Doubletone and smashed him all over the place and really brutally pulverized him!

I smashed him down.

Me: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

I gave him a disk for Cthulhu!

They loaded their disks.

Me: Lets do it! FIRE!

KAMEN RIDER! DECADE FINAL!

Tsukasa and Daiki jumped and did a powerful kick to him and we fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and blasted him all over.

Doubletone: (Dying) Here J.D.

He threw his spear and I caught it.

Doubletone: Give that to someone. My token for defeating me.

Me: Thank you.

He fell to the ground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and was dead!

Me: Doubletone you have failed this world!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Well, we all know WHAT morph we're using.

Tsukasa: It's a no brainer.

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Wolf!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Rhino!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Lion Warrior!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Chameleon Warrior!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Bat!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Shark!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Elephant!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

They turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too and Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of all the Jungle Fury Rangers!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at Dai Shi and pulverized and blsated and smashed him all over the place with incredible force!

Arrthoa, Aimukk, Takinom, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, and Blazvatan blasted and smashed him all over with incredible force!

Eli: Time for the big guns! KING GHIDORAH COME FORTH!

He raised his hand up and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fireball explosion blasted out of a volcano to the east and it went high into the sky and exploded numerous times and formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah called and flew at us and landed and Dai Shi was not happy to see the Kaiju that destroyed him!

King Ghidorah blasted him all over with Gravity Lightning all over and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Yeah take that!

Sakura, Miranda, Tracks and Cutthroat used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sakura and Miranda's powers and Tracks' Incendiary Missiles and Cutthroat's fire break 100-fold.

Sakura Knudson and Tracks: INFERNAL MISSILE MEGABLAST!

Miranda Mureau and Cutthroat: INFERNAL MISSILE FLOWER BLAST!

Clones of Nanites and Multiplex: CLONE BOMB EXPLOSION

STORM!

Robots and Spiders and Black Spider: ROBOT SPIDER FURY BLAST!

Magnetic Thanagarians and Magneto: MAGNETIC THANAGAR BLAST!

Lightning of the Bat and Black Adam: LIGHTNING BAT STORM BLAST!

Green Lantern Rebel and Jet: OA REBEL BLAST!

Amazon Force Flight and Kite Man: AMAZON FORCE BLAST!

Video Game Goddess Wrath and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME GODDESS WRATH BLAST!

Scarlet Octopus Power and Doc Ock: SCARLET OCTOPUS BLAST STORM!

Brains and Brawn Together and Juggernaut: BRAINS AND BRAWN MEGA BLAST!

Life of The Universe Power and Vulkanus: LIFE OF THE UNIVERSE BLAST!

Idiot Toon Force and Wolvertoon: IDIOT TOON BLAST!

Southern Phoenix of 7 Tails and Suzaku: SOUTHRERN SEVEN TAILED PHOENIX BLAST!

Magic Eternal Force and Count Marzo: MAGIC ETERNAL FORCE BLAST!

Firestorm Demon Force and Ghost of Elias Kingston: FIRESTORM DEMON BLAST!

Woeful Demon Force and Madame Woe: WOEFUL DEMON BLAST!

Comedy Anvil Smasher and Walter Wolf: COMEDY ANVIL SMASH!

Libra Mega Fury and Libra Zodiarts: LIBRA MEGA BLAST!

Valmorg Sailor Firestorm and Iron Maiden: VALMORG SAILOR FIRESTORM!

Vulture Flight Fury and Yost Vulture: VULTURE FLIGHT BLAST!

Rhino Saiyan Might and Yost Rhino: RHINO SAIYAN MIGHT BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Jungle Fury Rangers, Fluttershy, Nico, me, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, King Ghidorah and Carol: KAIJU JUNGLE PRIDE BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: JUNGLE FURY ELEMENT STYLE: TIGER!

Jessica Shannon: JUNGLE FURY FIRE STYLE: CHEETAH!

Peni Parker: JUNGLE FURY DARK STYLE: PANTHER!

Entrapta: JUNGLE FURY LIGHTNING STYLE: WOLF!

Perfuma: JUNGLE FURY NATURE STYLE: RHINO!

Frosta: JUNGLE FURY ICE STYLE: ELEPHANT!

Juri Han: JUNGLE FURY DARK STYLE: BAT!

Ranamon: JUNGLE FURY WATER STYLE: SHAK!

R. Mika: JUNGLE FURY LIGHT STYLE: LION!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) JUNGLE FURY DARK STYLE:

CHAMELEON!

Jessica Kaios: JUNGLE FURY FIRE STYLE: GORILLA!

Jolyne Cujoh: JUNGLE FURY WATER STYLE: PENGUIN!

Konata Izumi: JUNGLE FURY EARTH STYLE: ANTELOPE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals of Jungle Fury.

Lincoln and his harem: JUNGLE FURY FINAL SMASH: JUNGLE PRIDE KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Kamehameha based on the animals at Dai Shi which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Dai Shi, and he was finally obliterated and he was erased by The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Good riddance for good, Dai Shi.

Nico: Your days of trying to destroy mankind are finally over. Awesome job, gang, we've destroyed Dai Shi for good, but we're not done yet.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Kuareess to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink

orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Kuareess.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Kuareess of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Wenphes, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Kuareess: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels, she unholstered her massive Illusion Ice Sculpture-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Kuareess, she left ice blue energy, ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels with every step.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Kuareess: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and snow surrounding it, there are dragons, fairies, phoenixes, ice angels, and Illusion Ice Sculpture flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kuareess: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

(ICELANDIC MUSIC PLAYS)

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels surrounding her, she has Illusion Ice Sculpture emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Illusion Ice Sculpture with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links. Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a short-sleeved ice blue blouse, sleeveless marine blue top, long light blue skirt, light blue pants, marine blue legwarmers, marine blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels on the coattails, and on the back is Illusion Ice Sculpture surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue angel wings with light blue tips on the marine aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips. Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive Illusion Ice Sculpture-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Illusion Ice Sculpture's Arctic Icelandic Snow Draconic Phoenix Icelandic Arctic Greatsword of Illusion Ice Sculpture Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Illusion Ice Sculpture etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the marine blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Snow Fairy's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below Illusion Ice Sculpture that said, "Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Illusion Ice Sculpture, Master of Icelandic Snow and Ice, Loving Younger Sister of Kristjana, Sonnya, Camiya, Laniya, Qiniya, and Veronica, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Vall Syrene, Destroyer of Kuareess of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Fairies"

銭屋 Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn、幻想の氷の彫刻のジーンスラマー、アイスランドの雪と氷のマスター、クリスチャナ、ソーニャ、カミヤ、ラニヤ、キニヤ、およびベロニカ の愛する妹、にこちゃん の愛する未来の妻、ヴァル シレーネ の大敵、クアレス の破壊者聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、妖精のマスター

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ILLUSION ICE SCULPTURE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SNOW ICE ILLUSION ICE SCULPTURE ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE ILLUSION ICE SCULPTURE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE ILLUSION ICE SCULPTURE LOVE!

We were amazed by Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-Illusion Ice Sculpture-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Kuareess saw it, she fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful marine blue energy blast with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels at Kuareess, which hit him and pushed him back and he also felt the cold chill of death on him, but this really pissed him off now.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Zeniya's transformed.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn:

(Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Kuareess, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's ice cold death.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Illusion Ice Sculpture Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Illusion Ice Sculpture Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of the Illusion Ice Sculpture, Kuareess.

Nico: Let's get him, Zeniya, this bastard doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico went after Kuareess who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Kuareess and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Kuareess, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Kuareess took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Kuareess began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Kuareess has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Kuareess fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Zeniya, Nico, hang on.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Kuareess from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Kuareess and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Kuareess' bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Zeniya, shall we end this bastard for good?

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Illusion Ice Sculpture Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Illusion Ice Sculpture Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, Nico.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico sent Kuareess flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Kuareess.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL ILLUSION ICE SCULPTURE KAMEHAMEHA!

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico fired two massive rainbow and ice blue energy Kamehameha waves with ice, snow, elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, elemental and ice angels, and they hit Kuareess, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Zeniya and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Zeniya and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and sixteen members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Kuareess once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Zeniya.

Suddenly, Zeniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Nico leaned down to Zeniya

Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Illusion Ice Sculpture flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and snow falling down around and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Zeniya and Nico absorbed the snow and they came back to us as the display and Illusion Ice Sculpture vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Zeniya.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Nirrea.

Nico: Which means, you and I are up next, Qiniya.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Yes, we'll make Nirrea pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Blazeman.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Blazeman, Catherine MacKenzie.

Lincoln: And she, like Caitlin, has a similar story like hers, one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison and boarding school in Russia.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

Yenaldooshi: NOW Dai Shi is gone for good.

Sportsmaster: Good riddance to that overgrown monster!

Nico: Thank goodness.

Count Vertigo: And now, the Jungle Fury Monsters will follow Whiger

Me: Yep.

Scorpion: Let's celebrate at Jungle Karma Pizza!

Qin: Good idea.

Pied Piper: I hope you guys ordered lots of pizza for us!

Me: Oh we did.

Casey Rhodes: That was so awesome and fun!

Qin: Epic!

Nico: It sure was. Great job today everyone! But Starlight deserves most of the credit. She did amazingly well against Rae and did great battling Dai Shi.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks Nico. This was so awesome!

Rainbow Dash: You were really awesome Starlight.

Lincoln: I agree there.

Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer then kissed and it was awesome.

Casey Rhodes: (To the viewers) This was an awesome way to destroy our enemy Dai Shi. I have a feeling the next adventure will be good.

Nico: Me too.

We went back to Jungle Karma Pizza and got lots of pizzas and they were tasty. We then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

And Another of the Power Rangers enemies destroyed. Good riddance.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Bob Ulk, SHS Baron Mordo, Taffy Gang, and Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel And Amy Wong and we're going to battle Mangler McWolf and we're going to unleash comedy gag galore on him and really be funny here. Also we're going to battle Another Embryo Princess as well as Another Plastique. And we're going to meet 2 gene-slammers for Gastrodon and they are Xenia and Xina Tamarlin and they are Nico's friends from science.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Cold Sleeper and Nico VS Nirrea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Mexico, and we just got bad news: Catherine Ashleigh's thieving brother and sister, Laura and Jake, escaped from the boarding school they were sent to in Russia, and they're out for revenge on her. Well, if they want to play rough with us, then, they're going to regret it, and they're getting a one-way ticket to prison. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Catherine MacKenzie, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Blazeman,, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Cooking, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of pizza shops not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but there's many pf her pizza stores all over in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her parents are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but their empire was built on the theft of intellectual property from the other companies that were forced out of business, and her brother, Ryan, is a thief who stole merchandise and money from stores and got away with it, and he hated Catherine so much, he wanted to ruin her life. But, try as he might, Catherine succeeded and she became the owner of a pizza restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and her talent in making a really delicious pizza, and her loser brother would get his comeuppance: because when Ryan threatened to make sure no one would come here again and make her lose a lot of business and go bankrupt and he also got caught stealing money from her pizza shop, Catherine snapped her fingers, and he was seized by the guards, who slashed his bag and when all the money he stole from the pizza restaurant came out, Catherine called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Ryan stealing from the restaurant was given to the cops, Ryan was convicted in court and he went to jail. He went absolutely ballistic and threatened to end her, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her and end her, they would give him the worst beating of his life. Then, after Ryan was put in jail, Catherine went after her parents and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they stole the intellectual property of other businesses, and they got sent to separate federal prisons.

Puffy Fluffy is back for revenge and we're going to help SpongeBob and Gary destroy him and all those repulsive Nudibranches all over the place and we're going to make sure the never terrorize Gary, SpongeBob or anyone again. But we're going to have a very serious and stern talk with SpongeBob about Puffy Fluffy and how he let his oblivious nature get the better of him.

See you next time.

# OPERATION NUDIBRANCH EXTERMINATION

This chapter is the sequel to the infamous SpongeBob Squarepants episode A Pal For Gary.

---

In the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Bob Ulk, SHS Baron Mordo, Taffy Gang, and Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel And Amy Wong and we were out on patrol for an awesome and fun rescue.

Qin: At least we're having the next rescue closer to home.

Nico: Yeah we sure are.

Earth: I can't wait to kick some butt.

Laney: Me too.

Shope: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Eli: Me too! And I can't wait to kick some criminal butt!

Laney: This will be fun.

Nico: Shope, I want to thank you, Plastique, and your teams for coming today.

Shope: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome and fun.

Leeli: It sure is and I can't wait to see who we're going to face.

Erasa: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome!

Adrien Gecko: It sure will be awesome and fun.

Nico: Shope, I want to thank you, Plastique, and your teams for coming today.

Shope: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome and fun.

Leeli: It sure is and I can't wait to see who we're going to face.

Erasa: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome!

Adrien Gecko: It sure will be awesome and fun.

Nico: Erasa, what do you like to do in your free time?

Erasa: Not really sure. I like to paint pictures and help you all out. But if I were to pick I would like to work as a waitress.

Nico: That's a good job.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: I agree there.

Leeli: I think so.

Nico: That's actually a good job.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Erasa: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Qin: Boy yesterday was a fun and epic day.

Xenia: Boy it sure was.

Nico: Fighting Dai Shi was like fighting one of Godzilla's enemies.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding. Except King Ghidorah has three heads and not 8.

Lola: Yeah but he was still no match for our power.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Nico: Yeah but that's another one of the major enemies of the Power Rangers destroyed.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Nico: Dai Shi was too big for this world!

Me: There was only room on this planet for one King Ghidorah monster.

Qin: That's right.

Me: But Starlight Glimmer did an amazing job all throughout yesterday.

May: She sure did.

Nico: That is for sure.

Leeli: Starlight you were so amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: It was amazing doing all those moves on 2 awesome foes.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: You should be proud, Starlight.

Me: Lets not give her a swollen head.

Starlight Glimmer: But thanks guys. It was so awesome.

Lily: It sure was.

Eli: But I sense 2 of Swartz's creations coming shortly. They are Another Embryo Princess and Another Plastique.

Me: Ooh this is gonna be explosive.

Nico: Yep.

Then we saw a car pull into an abandoned building and it was MANGLER MCWOLF!

Nico: That's Mangler McWolf! This is gonna be a funny one.

Eli: Lets get him!

Nico: What he said!

Me: Been a while since we faced McWolf. I hope he likes being pulverized all over like in my rescues.

Eli: Wait! I sense someone else!

Me: What is it?

Eli: Her!

We saw a BLUE SHE-HULK!

Me: Whoa a Blue She-Hulk!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: First an Orange She-Hulk and now a blue one.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go help out.

The Blue She Hulk threw the first punch

KRAPOW!

He got punched in the face really hard and all his teeth shattered and fell out of his mouth.

Blue She-Hulk: Take that you mangler buttface.

Mangler McWolf: OUCH! You'll never get me!

He went into his hideout.

Me: We got you surrounded McWolf!

McWolf: Boy been a while since we faced each other J.D. Not since your rescues.

Me: I know it has been a while.

Eli: It has been a while.

Nico: I'll say.

Blue She-Hulk: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Awesome to meet you all. My name is Sapphire Orpheus but I like being called the Blue She-Hulk.

Me: Awesome to meet you Sapphire.

Nico: Same here.

May: How did you get like this?

Blue She-Hulk: I was hurt in an accident and Bruce Banner gave me some of his blood to help me out and it worked.

Nico: Wow! Just like Jen.

Qin: Yeah that is cool.

Blue She-Hulk: It sure is. And blue is my favorite color.

Me: It looks great on you.

McWolf: I agree. But you will never get me.

Me: We'll see about that.

Nico: I have a feeling he is going to throw everything but the kitchen sink at us.

Blue She Hulk: Time to smash!

McWolf: Take that! (THROWS A SAFE) AND THAT! (THROWS A BATHROOM SINK) AND THAT! (THROWS A TABLE)

SMASH! SMASH! CRASH!

He was throwing everything at us!

Pianos, sofas, weights, garbage trucks and all kinds of heavy stuff! Then he threw a huge 3 ton weight!

We dodged that one!

KRASMASH!

Me: Geez!

Nico: Boy he threw everything but the kitchen sink at us alright!

McWolf: And I still have more!

He pulled out a huge house made entirely of fishsticks!

Me: UH OH!

McWolf threw it and Blue She Hulk caught the house.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Me: What no tartar sauce?

Eli: Funny.

She set it down.

Then he pulled out a giant boot house!

Nico: Oh boy.

He threw it and Nico caught that and set it down!

McWolf then threw massively heavy objects at us! He threw a steamroller, an airplane, a huge RV and a massive battleship and me, Nico, Blue-She-Hulk and Sakura Knudson caught them.

Me: Where in the world is he getting all these huge heavy things!?

Qin: He's a cartoon. Doesn't have to make sense.

Then he pulled out a dead giant!

He threw that and I caught that!

Me: A Dead Giant!?

Xenia: Weird.

Blue She-Hulk jumped and was in front of him and he pulled out a mallet ready to hit her.

Blue She Hulk punched McWolf!

BLAM!

She punched him and he hit his head numerous times on the mallet!

Blue She Hulk: Let's wrap this up!

Me: I couldn't agree more.

Me and Eli went at Mangler McWolf and tackled him.

Me and Eli: DOGPILE!

We jumped him down.

TICKLE MAGISWORD!

We tickled him all over the place!

He was laughing hysterically!

McWolf: I give up! I give up! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

We tied him up.

Nico: That was awesome though McWolf.

McWolf: Just like old times huh?

Me: It sure was.

Blue She Hulk reverted back.

Sapphire was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes.

She was also in her blue gym clothes.

Me: Working out in the gym when you were hulked out?

Sapphire Orpheus: Yeah but at least they stretch.

Nico: Cool.

Me: That was a goofy battle though.

Qin: It sure was. I have a feeling our next mission is gonna be a crazy one with an enemy that SpongeBob's pet snail Gary knows.

Nico: What makes you say that?

Qin: Just a hunch.

Nico: Let's focus on the battles right now.

Qin: Okay.

Me: Look there.

We saw a dark figure come out and it was ANOTHER EMBRYO PRINCESS!

She was how should I put this: A fetus with a dark aura around her in a ball of slime.

Qin: Whoa! That one is a weird one.

Nico: No kidding there.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: (Whispers to Nico) I don't know what Swartz was thinking doing this one.

Nico: Who's up right now?

Twilight Sparkle: I will do this one.

Me: First who is our Embryo Princess lookalike?

Another Embryo Princess: (Australian Accent) I really hate being this form though.

Nico: Raven McArthur!? Whoa!

She popped and then out came a girl that had black hair and purple eyes and a black dress on.

Nico: Boy that is a weird one that Swartz turned you into isn't it?

Raven McArthur: You're not kidding on that one mate.

Me: Which Regi Pokemon were you gene-slammed with?

Raven McArthur: I was slammed with Regidark.

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and turned into REGIDARK! It was a Darkness Regi Pokemon.

Me: Whoa! You are the 8th Regi Pokemon that we never saw before and this makes you the 15th Regi Pokemon overall.

Regidark: You met the rest of my sisters?

Me: We sure have.

She reverted back.

Me: This is turning into a good series of rescues though.

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: You'll make a great member of the Goths of Darkness.

Raven McArthur: I sure will.

Me: By the way is the Another Plastique friendly or hostile?

Raven McArthur: Friendly but she has an explosive personality.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: We can handle explosive.

Me: Yep.

Raven McArthur: That's good mates.

Qin: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle went up to her.

Raven McArthur: Wow Princess Twilight Sparkle. It's an honor to meet you.

Twilight Sparkle: Pleasure is mine.

Raven McArthur: This is gonna be so fun mate.

Twilight: Let's do this!

Raven McArthur: With pleasure.

Twilight fired a blast of magic and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and purified it and it was called The Dark Princess and the Kingdom of Embryonic People.

Me: Interesting.

I went and brought her over and she was covered in Amniotic slime.

Me: Yuck! Uh Maria?

Maria: Oh sure.

She washed my hand and we got her cleaned up.

Maria: Now to summon backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (Turns dial) TAR FURY 6!

She summoned Tar Pit, Sir Toasty, Daroach, Princess Snake, Anthrax the Terrible and Hades along with Molten Man, Tar Monster and Heat Thing.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Awesome!

Leeli: Awesome!

Maria: Now we wait.

We got to waiting.

Raven McArthur: (Groans) Crikey what a headache.

Qin: But you're back to normal Raven.

Raven McArthur: Yeah.

Then we saw a dark figure come and it was a dark version of Plastique! It was ANOTHER PLASTIQUE!

Me: Whoa Another Plastique!

Nico: This one is explosive.

May: And you are?

Another Plastique: Sorry to drop in like this.

Me: Dominique Logan!? Whoa!

Nico: Whoa you mean the famous Explosives Chemist?

Another Plastique: That's right and I'm also the Ambipom Gene-slammer.

Qin: Amazing!

Nico: Wow! Girl Jordan and Leeli will save you after we show our power in the ridewatches.

Girl Jordan: With pleasure.

Leeli: Yeah.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Did Swartz Promise you anything? Because we can grant it instead.

Another Plastique: No I threw a land mine made with nitroglycerine at him as I ran and blue his lab up.

Me: Explosive.

Qin: Nice.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) JD, please leave that question to either me and Geiz or Kaito and Zocks, okay?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) It's our thing.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: Sorry I knew what was coming. Force of habit.

Sougo: No worries.

Nico: Good.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: Nice!

Laney: Lets start this off with a bang.

Nico: (gets out Plastique's Ridewatch) You read my mind!

Nico activated it and fired a huge chain of explosions and smashed her down.

Evil: Feel the heat! (ACTIVATES EVIL MAGMA MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired globs of lava and blasted her down.

May: Time for this big explosion. (ACTIVATES BOB ULK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a huge ball of energy and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! That was big!

May: No kidding! (ACTIVATES SHS BARON MORDO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down!

Maria: Hope you like Saltwater Taffy! (ACTIVATES TAFFY GANG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of taffy and it was sticky! It stuck her to the street!

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES SARAWARETEIRU OF THE FAIRY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Erasa: All right! Now for this! (ACTIVATES EVIL MAGMA MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired globs of lava and smashed her all over!

Firepower and his team consisting of Volcano Man, Balloon Monster (TTG), The Tickler (SpongeBob), Universe 666 Ginga and Mr. X (Resident Evil) came.

Nico: Nice team, Firepower!

Me: I'll say!

Firepower: Thanks guys. It's awesome.

?: Let us help you out.

We saw 2 Gastrodons come.

Qin: Cool! Gastrodons!

Pink Gastrodon: (In a Girls Voice) Awesome to see you again Qin.

Blue Gastrodon: (In a girls voice) And you as well Nico.

Nico: Xenia and Xina Tamarlin! Whoa!

Qin: Wow! You girls look great!

Blue Gastrodon: Yeah we sure do.

Girl Jordan: Lets go save her Leeli.

Leeli: You got it.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan and Leeli (SINGING DIVINELY)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed in neon blue auras and fired a blast of energy and the Gastrodon pair fired energy blasts and the blasts all hit Another Plastique and she was back to normal. She was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I brought her over. The Gastrodon Twins reverted back. Xenia was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had an aqua blue kimono on and Xina was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had a pink kimono on.

Xenia Tamarlin: That was awesome!

Xina Tamarlin: It sure was sister!

Nico: Now, who's gonna show up later?

Me: I think a Drifblim next.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That works.

Erasa: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Xenia Tamarlin: We have a lot of them. But our favorites are when we dissected fetal pigs.

Sakura Knudson: The most insidiously notorious dissection project of all.

Xina Tamarlin: Yeah. Nico dissected one and he threw up all over the school queen bee Amanda Azarr and she was so enraged and humiliated that she vowed to kill him later on. But at the same time it was really rewarding because it revealed her true nature. It got her expelled and sent to a boarding school in Oymyakon, Russia.

Me: Geez! And that project has been notoriously known for causing people to throw up.

Qin: Yeah.

Dominique Logan: (Groans) That is true. Sorry I also forgot to mention that I went to Nico's science class too. I remember that day too.

Nico: Wow! Coincidental.

Me: No kidding!

Nico hugged the Tamarlin twins.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Xenia, Xina and Dominique: We did too Nico.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro,

Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jaden, Alexis, Julie, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, and Knight Mare are heading to New Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: Caitlin Ashleigh's thieving brother and sister, Laura and Jake, escaped from the Russian boarding school they were sent to, and they're out for revenge on her.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we've also got bad news: it appears Caitlin Ashleigh's thieving brother and sister, Laura and Jake, escaped from the Russian boarding school they were sent to, and they're out for revenge on her.

Caitlin Ashleigh: What?! Those two shoplifting losers escaped from the boarding school I threw them into?!

Nico: Okay, they really are losers if they escaped from the boarding school in Russia that you threw them into.

Me: Yeah, and they're also really dumb if they think they can get away with escaping from there to get revenge without us knowing.

Lincoln: That's right, and you can thank me for that one. Before Caitlin sent Laura and Jake to that boarding school in Russia, I put trackers on their necks, and it'll warn us if those two ever escape to get revenge on Caitlin and us.

Lori: It was a smart move Lincoln used, and we literally hated Laura and Jake for what they've done in trying to ruin Caitlin's life, they were just as bad as their parents, and from what they did just now by escaping, they just made things much worse. Now, instead of boarding school, they're heading for prison just like their parents.

Lynn: Yeah.

Julie: Just like what you did with Edward's rotten brothers.

Lincoln: Right, but this one would be triggered if Laura and Jake escaped, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Julie.

Julie: No problem, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw something appear in the sky, it was massive and beautiful pattern of cosmic rays. But, then, waves of cosmic rays hit Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, and all those in the group except me, Sakura, and Lincoln since we'd been exposed to massive amounts of cosmic radiation long ago, and the group were exposed to massive amounts of cosmic radiation, just like me, and they saw their rainbow energy auras and colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely, as they were gaining a very massive power and energy boost to their now infinite power, and their minds were opening up, as their superhuman intelligence increased dramatically, as they gained the secrets of the universe. But, it wasn't just those in Lincoln's group, the cosmic ray waves also hit everyone at The World Tree Estate, and they felt the same thing: their rainbow energy auras and colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely, as they were gaining a very massive power and energy boost to their now infinite power, and their minds were opening up, as their superhuman intelligence increased dramatically, as they gained the secrets of the universe.

Nico: Oh man, what on Earth just happened?

Lincoln: Guys, you just got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation, and you went through the same things J.D., Sakura, Carol, Vince, and I did long ago.

Lori: Lincoln's right, I feel even more stronger and powerful than ever, and we're now truly immortal.

Suddenly, Lincoln's phone rang and he answered.

Lincoln: Hello.

Maria: Lincoln, are you guys okay? We just found out we also got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation when we saw the cosmic rays in the skies.

Lincoln: We are, and you're not the only ones, those in my group also got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation too. Remember how J.D., Sakura, Vince, Carol, and a few others got their powers, and how I got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation near the end of my date at Autumn Mountain?

Maria: (Realizes what he said) Oh, no way, that means…?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Maria: Oh man, wait 'til the Masters of Evil hear this. See you guys later.

Lincoln: See ya.

Lincoln hung up.

Nico: Oh man, it wasn't just us who got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation, but everyone back at the Estate also got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation, whoa!

Laney: That's what I call a Cosmic Double-Whammy, and those two losers better start begging for mercy, 'cause we have absolutely none to show them.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Same with me.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Blazeman appear before us, and with it are the girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Blazeman.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Blazeman: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from Caitlin's loser thief siblings and pissed them off big time.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Catherine MacKenzie, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED VOICES) CAITLIN, YOU BITCH, YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR RUINING OUR LIVES!

We then saw our targets: Caitlin's brother, Jake, a brown-haired male with blue eyes and dressed in his regular clothes instead of the boarding school outfit, and Caitlin's sister, Laura, a purple-haired girl with blue eyes and dressed in her regular clothes instead of the boarding school uniform.

Lincoln: Yeesh, and there's no mistaking Laura's chalkboard screech from anywhere, and the bellow of rage from Jake anywhere, let's get these two and send them straight to prison.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive

Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Julie and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Laura and Jake, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired webs at Laura and Jake and they were all wrapped up in web straitjackets, and he also webbed their mouths shut, and he beamed them to separate cells in The Uranus Prison where the two thieves and outcasts will spend the rest of their lives there. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And don't let us catch you two losers out of jail again. (To Catherine MacKenzie) And it's so good to see you again, Catherine MacKenzie.

Catherine MacKenzie reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, she's dressed in an orange coat, white blouse with flower bow, black pants, crimson red high-heeled knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Blazeman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Blazeman-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Blazeman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Catherine MacKenzie: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Catherine MacKenzie and he hugged her, and Catherine MacKenzie is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Catherine MacKenzie: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Catherine MacKenzie, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Blazeman, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Cooking, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of pizza shops not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but there's many pf her pizza stores all over in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her parents are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but their empire was built on the theft of intellectual property from the other companies that were forced out of business.

Me: Just like with Caitlin's parents.

Lincoln: And her brother, Ryan, is a thief who steals merchandise and money from stores and got away with it, and he hated Catherine so much, he wanted to ruin her life. But, try as he might, he was unable to ruin her, and Catherine succeeded and she became the owner of a pizza restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and her talent in making a really delicious pizza, and her loser brother would get his comeuppance: because when Ryan threatened to make sure no one would ever come here again and make her lose a lot of business and go bankrupt and he also got caught stealing money from her pizza shop, Catherine snapped her fingers, and he was seized by the guards, who slashed his bag and when all the money he stole from the pizza restaurant came out, Catherine called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Ryan stealing from the restaurant was given to the cops, Ryan was convicted in court and he went to jail. He went absolutely ballistic and threatened to end her, but the other Guardian Angels and I also showed up and we threatened that if he ever tried to go after her, we would give him the worst beating of his life. Then, after Ryan was put in jail, Catherine went after her parents and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by us, her parents' business went bankrupt and crumbled now that everyone knew they stole the intellectual property of other businesses, and they also got sent to separate federal prisons.

Nico: Ryan really is a loser, he steals merchandise and money from stores, and he's failed in so many attempts to ruin Catherine's life.

Lincoln: He sure is, and Catherine immediately severed her ties with her thieving brother and her own parents after the trials, and she also got a restraining order against them, and she warned them that if they ever dared to come after her for revenge, she'll get them thrown right back in prison, this time it'll be for the rest of their lives.

Catherine MacKenzie: But not before they get their butts kicked big time for everything they've done for their own greed. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Catherine?

Catherine MacKenzie: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Catherine MacKenzie: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Catherine MacKenzie, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly moved her coat and he leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the

puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Catherine MacKenzie: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Catherine MacKenzie's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Catherine MacKenzie: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Catherine MacKenzie.

Catherine MacKenzie had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the sox girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Haruna Sagimoto, Natsuki Tomahara, Kanae Ogata, Nanami Kondou, Ryouko Mikage, and Tomoko Takayanagi from Last Order.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruna Sagimoto, Natsuki Tomahara, Kanae Ogata, Nanami Kondou, Ryouko Mikage, and Tomoko Takayanagi from Last Order.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haruna Sagimoto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruna Sagimoto and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Laura and Jake, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family,

Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo

on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Haruna Sagimoto: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haruna Sagimoto: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruna Sagimoto, Natsuki Tomahara, Kanae Ogata, Nanami Kondou, Ryouko Mikage, and Tomoko Takayanagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Caitlin Ashleigh loser outcast thieving ex-siblings, Laura and Jake, who broke out of the Russian boarding school they got sent to after their conviction to get revenge on Caitlin for ruining them since they brought it upon themselves.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with all of us pulverizing those two losers, and Lincoln wrapping them in web straitjackets and webbing their mouths shut and sending them to The Uranus Prison for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Catherine MacKenzie have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Serves those two losers right.

Qin: Yeah, and Lincoln's right, we're now even more stronger and powerful when we got exposed to massive amounts of cosmic radiation.

Laney: Laura and Jake didn't even put up much of a fight.

Lincoln: They were never good fighters, Laney, we outclass those two losers in strength, power, and intellect, and they thought they could kill us, those two know we're immortal and can't die.

Lori: They clearly didn't know that, Lincoln, since their brains rotted away from that much hatred they had for Caitlin.

Luna: And from being at that Russian boarding school, and that got them really seething with hatred.

Me: But, we're glad they're now in prison.

Lincoln: Where they rightfully belong.

---

After taking down Laura and Jake and throwing them in jail where those two thieves rightfully belong, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Catherine MacKenzie saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Catherine MacKenzie: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Catherine, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Catherine MacKenzie: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Catherine MacKenzie: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Catherine, other than the story of how you brought down your parents' business empire and sent your thieving brother, Ryan, to jail where he belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Catherine MacKenzie: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud belch, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lynn, the meanest of Lincoln's mean sisters, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lynn and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that animal up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what

Lynn tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a metal box. Lynn roared and beat the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington showed up and gave her the finger through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Ugh, not again.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, that Dark Side of hers made her an animal, and I told Nicholette not to flip Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the bird again, or she was going to lose a finger to them.

Lincoln: You did, Selene. But, you and I know Nicholette, she's not going to take any crud from any of my enemies, not even the five mean sisters in my family, and she didn't care if Lori was her friend, if she ever saw Lori hurt me again, she'd finish what Bertha started.

Lincoln: She really is a sore loser.

?: Big time.

Suddenly, we heard a voice, and we turned around, and we saw Lilithmon, along with LadyDevimon, and ten elemental versions of LadyDevimon appear in tornadoes of darkness and elemental forces.

Nico: Lilithmon and Lady Devimon?! What the?!

Lincoln: Easy, Nico, easy. Look, I already know that Lilithmon was one of The Seven Great Demon Lords and Lady Devimon is among The Masters of Evil, but they're also among my future wives.

Nico's jaw seriously dropped to the floor. Then, he put his jaw back in.

Lincoln: I better explain everything, it's true you know our story of how we defeated Ogudomon and fought against The Seven Great Demon Lords, but out of the Seven Great Demon Lords that hated The Digimon Digital Heroes especially me and wanted revenge over all else, Lilithmon ended up falling in love with me along with LadyDevimon and her elemental sisters that were made to counter the Ten Legendary Warriors.

Me: Whoa, Lilithmon and LadyDevimon fell in love with you?!

Lincoln: Yeah, because being the kind hearted hero I am, I showed mercy and kindness to Lilithmon and LadyDevimon, and as a result, they ended up falling in love with me, so much so that they ended up betraying the other Great Demon Lords.

Nico: Whoa, so when you showed them mercy and kindness, they immediately fell in love with you, and so much so, they betrayed the other Great Demon Lords?! Wow, and I can bet the other Demon Lords did not take kindly to that act of betrayal.

Lincoln: They sure didn't, Nico, and when the Seven Demon Lords fused to Ogudomon, I alongside Magnamon miraculously saved Lilithmon by removing her from Ogudomon, weakening him enough for us to destroy him for good, and as you can see, I even made Lilithmon a necklace with black jewels, and to show thanks, Lilithmon and the ten Elemental LadyDevimon kissed me on the lips, and they hated the jerks with a passion and above all else they hate perverts with a burning passion, because if any pervert look at Lilithmon, LadyDevimon and her sisters, or even any girl in my harem, Lilithmon would gladly use her Mystic Claw to castrate them.

Lilithmon: And I'm very serious about that threat, one pervert looks at me, LadyDevimon and her sisters, or any girl in our future husband's harem, I'll use Mystic Claw and castrate them. If you like, I'd be glad to use it on Flip and the other male jerks.

Nico: Nah, besides, we're already humiliating them with our humiliation sessions, Lilithmon. But, now we know there was more to the story, and that you, LadyDevimon, and her sisters fell in love with Lincoln because of how he showed you all kindness and mercy. Lincoln, you really are a one of a kind hero: someone who's brave, strong, tough, powerful, smart, kindhearted, and knowing when to show mercy.

Me: That's who he is, Nico. So, these must be the ten Elemental Sisters of LadyDevimon, wow, and just like Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters, they each represent a different element.

LadyDevimon: That's right, and you already know that I represent

Darkness just like Lilithmon, and just like my other Elemental Sisters and Lilithmon, I fell in love with Lincoln, we both love to shop together, and Lincoln made me a beautiful necklace with black onyx, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and I hated Lori with a passion because of her control freak nature and cruelty to her little brother.

Lincoln: And I've seen how strong LadyDevimon is, and she even walloped Lori in the face when Lori tried to kill me again.

Luna: The Dark Digimon Angel really gave Lori quite the ugly shiner, and LadyDevimon told every last account of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, and they grounded her for a month and they sent her to Aunt Ruth's.

Leni: It totes may be cruel, but we couldn't forgive her for what she tried to do to Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's true, Leni. Now, to introduce you all to LadyDevimon's Elemental Sisters, the first one is LavaDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's elemental sister who represents Fire, she and I both love eating hot peppers, and we even ate The Tears of Zephos peppers themselves with no trouble at all.

LavaDevimon: Lincoln always loved eating hot peppers and he's proven to be quite the Spice Demon.

Lincoln: You know me, I can't resist eating hot peppers, and as you see, I made LavaDevimon a red and black necklace with red garnet and black obsidian, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Luan with a passion for her insidious and homicidal pranks.

Luna: I've seen LavaDevimon more than once foil Luan's pranks and give the clown a nasty case of Foot Burn.

Lincoln: Luan had to put her feet in buckets of ice water for that one. The next one is GlowDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Light, and she and I would love to dance in the shining rainbow, and as you see, I made GlowDevimon a beautiful necklace with black opal and rainbow moonstone, to thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lynn with a passion for the obvious reasons.

GlowDevimon: Her superstitious nature, bullying which included Dutch Ovens and beating you up, and also, acting like a feral animal when Packing Day is declared, and I've put Lynn in her place and sent her running away on all fours.

Nico: What an animal.

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly. The next one is GaleDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Wind. She and I love to fly kites and look at the clouds, and as you see, I made GaleDevimon a necklace with Rainbow Fluorite and black pearl, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lola with a passion.

GaleDevimon: Lynn, Lori, and Luan were bad enough, but Lola, that pink-wearing blackmailing little monster was a nightmare, and I've more than once sent her running away by firing wind blasts that mess up her hair, and she ran off shrieking and screeching.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: But, GaleDevimon wasn't even afraid of her, even when Lola is at the absolute worst of her wrath. The next one is VoltDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Thunder. She and I would make art out of lightning bolts and post it on social media.

Luna: I've seen many of their art before, and it was really awesome, dude.

Lincoln: And we'd gotten many likes and views on social media, and as you see, I made VoltDevimon a necklace with Pitambari Neelam, a bi-color gemstone and black spinel, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lisa with a passion.

VoltDevimon: I can't even forget all those times that heartless mad scientist has tried to kill you in her many insane experiments, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And you and I have had to electrocute her that many times if she got testy with us again, and that's after Mom and Dad grounded her after we told them what she tried to do to me. The next one is SleetDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Ice, she and I would make snow angels and even snow people whenever snow falls during winter in Michigan. I made SleetDevimon a necklace with white topaz and blizzard stone, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a passion.

SleetDevimon: They were a bunch of bullying jerks, and we've given them a nasty case of frostbite more than once, Lincoln.

Lincoln: They deserved it for being the bullying dumb jerks they were. The next one is AquaDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Water, she and I love to explore the oceans and we even found hidden treasures including beautiful colored jewels.

Lincoln summoned the treasure chests and in them were beautiful colored jewels.

Nicole: Holy enchiladas, those are beautiful.

Lincoln: And we gave the hidden treasures to the museum for all to see, and I made AquaDevimon a necklace with royal blue sapphire and black tourmaline, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips underwater, and she hates Flip with a passion because he tried to steal the hidden treasures and the colored jewels to sell them for his own selfish greedy desires.

AquaDevimon: But, we fired blasts of water and drenched him badly, and he really needed a bath, he stunk. Then, we called the cops, and he was taken back to prison where he got another Life Sentence added to his many other Life Sentences.

Nico: Greedy mutant, and Eli's more than once ferociously pummeled Flip badly at the restaurant and he was left a mangled and bloody mess.

Lincoln: That's what Flip deserved for his greed. The next one is

IngotDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Steel. She and I made some powerful giant robot suits designed for combating Kaijus. Let me show you guys.

Lincoln put up the 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell and typed in a secret password on his wrist computer above his left large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, and we went down into a lab, and we saw powerful giant robot suits he and IngotDevimon developed, and we were stunned.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is really awesome!

We then went back up to the gym, and we continued on with our workouts.

Lincoln: We made them in the case of any dangerous Kaijus running loose, and I made IngotDevimon a necklace with gray onyx and opal doublet, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a passion.

IngotDevimon: Those boobs thought I had some sort of hidden treasure in the lab, but they didn't get close because when Harry and Marv tripped the alarms, they got hit hard with really nasty traps and were sent flying back to their posts at Lynn's Table and chained up.

Lincoln: They had it coming, but they just didn't know when to quit. The next one is StoneDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's elemental sister who represents Earth, she and I would do clay art, and we even climbed Mount Everest in a single day.

Nico: Whoa! That's really awesome!

Lincoln: I did some rock climbing and mountain climbing and incorporate that into my workouts and it really helped me out greatly, and I made StoneDevimon a necklace with a cat's eye opal and Schorl Tourmaline, to thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a passion for the obvious reason.

StoneDevimon: Yep, he was really rude and disgusting, and a big time jerk just like Bubble Bass.

Lincoln: He'd deserved every bit of the beatings that we'd given him in the past. And the last one is TimberDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Wood. She and I have made beautiful gardens and we even planted a giant forest in a single day.

Laney: I saw it for myself, and it was absolutely beautiful.

Lincoln: And we've made it a spot for us to relax in, and I made TimberDevimon a necklace with green garnet and Tahitian pearls, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a passion for obvious reasons.

TimberDevimon: Those two were a bunch of anger mismanagement rage-crazy monsters, and they're nothing but pure evil.

Lincoln: They sure were. And now that you all are here.

Lincoln first went up to Lilithmon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he made clones of himself, and he and his clones went up LadyDevimon and her Elemental Sisters, and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their neck, and they slowly bit them and they fed on her blood, and we saw Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and they also gained the very same powers as them, and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and their massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. They then slowly unlatched their fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and they also kissed where they bit them, and the clones vanished.

Lilithmon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels and on one of your future wives.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lilithmon, LadyDevimon, LavaDevimon, GlowDevimon, GaleDevimon, VoltDevimon, SleetDevimon, AquaDevimon, IngotDevimon, StoneDevimon, and TimberDevimon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with twelve Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ranamon: Alright, and now, they're part of Linky's harem.

Lilithmon, LadyDevimon, LavaDevimon, GlowDevimon, GaleDevimon, VoltDevimon, SleetDevimon, AquaDevimon, IngotDevimon, StoneDevimon, and TimberDevimon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, and they jumped on Lincoln and kissed him all over leaving colored lipstick kiss marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had steam whistling out from his ears: human and wolf ears on top of his head.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q are heading to Whimsical Waters.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Mastemon: Wow, so this is Whimsical Waters, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Whimsical Waters before, Mastemon, and it's really beautiful, and it's also perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Whimsical Waters, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Mastemon, BelleStarmon, Himiko (Duel Masters King!), and Honey Q are now part of your harem.

Nico: Along with Lilithmon, LadyDevimon, LavaDevimon, GlowDevimon, GaleDevimon, VoltDevimon, SleetDevimon, AquaDevimon, IngotDevimon, StoneDevimon, and TimberDevimon, awesome.

---

Yamato: I'm gonna go visit the hospital. You guys wanna come?

Kora Lexington: We sure would.

Me: All of us should go.

Nico: Good idea.

Yamato: Okay then.

We were off.

---

We arrived at the hospital.

Me: Whoa the hospital looks overcrowded.

Nico: I hope an epidemic isn't going on.

Qin: Me too.

Shayla Sigmar: Something weird is going on here.

Me: And by weird I think it's Hitotsuki weird.

Shayla Sigmar: Yeah.

We went up to one of the nurses.

Shayla Sigmar: Hi. You must be one of the nurses.

Fuka Kirita: Oh yes. How can I help you all.

Me: Fuka Kirita. I remember her.

Nico: Why are all these people in here if you don't mind us asking?

Yamato: Hey. Take it easy. We won't hurt you.

Patient: I know you guys won't hurt me. But she would. She's the one who injured me in the first place!

Maria: That's a very serious accusation!

Eli: I sense it guys. That nurse did all this. These people aren't sick. Something is wrong with her.

Me: Fuka you got a lot of explaining to do. These people are not sick at all.

Nico: Yeah are you insane?

Me: Yeah you're acting like that homicidal nurse Genene Jones!

Fuka: I don't know what you're talking about.

Yamato: If you would really be innocent, you won't mind if you take off your gloves.

Me: Please do so.

Qin: We insist.

Yamato: Why would you do such a thing?!

Me: Yeah that's what I will like to know.

Fuka Kirita: You don't understand. It is my job as a nurse to care for people everywhere. And that WILL happen. I'll do anything to make sure it happens. ANYTHING!

Me: Uh oh.

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the Zyuogher logo. Then, she turned into Doubutsuki from episode 6 of Donbrothers!

---

At a hospital rooftop, Fuka Kirita and her coworker were having lunch only to be interrupted by Sonoza. He asks them if they can teach him to laugh, making eerie noises in his attempt and then asks if he did it right. This naturally upsets them and a bored Sonoza thinks they are useless. He blows air at their faces and he examines their foreheads, noticing Fuka's door is open and Doubutsuki is ready to emerge. Sonoza takes interest in this as he examines her.

After Miho was taken to hospital, Kirita comes in and tells Tsuyoshi the doctors are running tests to find the cause of Miho's condition. She gets called away by her coworker to an emergency in room 1102.

Later, Kirita's mounting stress over her job builds her desire to help her patients to a breaking point and she becomes Doubutsuki. Now warped mentally by her desire, she feels the best way to help treat people is to "hospitalize everything that lives" and goes on a rampage to create more patients by attacking people.

At the shrine, Taro pulls out his DonBlaster and changes into Don Momotaro right in front of Tsuyoshi, who is shocked that Taro was Don Momotaro all along. Anoni appear and Tsuyoshi rushes in to help, changing into Kiji Brother. He asks about Taro being a Ranger all this time, to which Taro says he was correct in assuming that they are alike. Tsuyoshi decides that whoever beats the most monsters wins the contest but he is interrupted by the remaining Donbrothers arriving and Sonoza attacking them all.

Sonoza recognizes Don Momotaro as "the one who laughs a lot" and asks him if his laugh is correct, doing another unusual laugh and then charging at him. Don Momotaro says Sonoza's laugh is not right and shows him the correct way to laugh as they trade blows. Tsuyoshi tries to fight using the Patranger Avataro Gear, but as

Patren 3gou he fails to do any damage to Dobutsuki and gets trampled, pleading for Don Momotaro to help. Don Momotaro is annoyed about what a handful Tsuyoshi is, but comes to the rescue. After knocking Dobutsuki to the ground, the team executes the Momotaro Slash and swiftly defeat Dobutsuki. The Zyuohger Gear is ejected from Dobutsuki's body and transforms into the Zyuohger Avataro Gear once Don Momotaro picks it up.

---

Me: Doubutsuki! I knew it! I remember this one! She was abusing her power as a nurse because she claims to be helping people!

Nico: But all she was doing was hurting people!

Varie: And that gives us nurses everywhere a REALLY Bad name!

Nico: Varie, Medical units get everyone out of here! This is gonna get really ugly!

Varie: Right!

They went and did so.

Doubutsuki: NO MY PATIENTS! I MUST HELP THEM!

Me: Geez bitch you need a better hobby!

Lyra Heartstrings: I agree! AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into DON ALICORNIA!

Yamato: Wild Instinct, Awaken!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

He transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOHEAGLE!

He was ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Me: Or you will definitely regret it by not living to see the next sunrise!

Doubutsuki: Everything that lives… Needs to be hospitalized! So I can nurse you!

Doubutsuki swung her sword at Yamato but he countered with his own sword.

I kicked her away and Lyra flew and blasted her all over and smashed her down and then I teleported and kicked her in her back and sent her flying and fired energy blasts from my blaster.

Me: Chew on these needles! Lincoln lightning up!

I used Strikning's powers and stuck lightning spines into her and Lincoln fired lightning blasts and they hit the needs and they exploded all over her!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
BOOOM BOOM BOOM BOOOOMM BBBBOOOOMMM BOOOM
BBBOOOOMM BOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted all over by incredible lightning and fiery explosions!

Camie: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: Boy she is going to be feeling SHOCKED about that!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Qin: That was a good one!

Doubutsuki was surrounded by an aura.

Dirtbag: What's she doing?

Doubutsuki swung her sword at Dirtbag, knocking him back.

Dirtbag: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: Two can play that.

I flared up my Xelnaga Aura and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I blasted her incredibly far into the wall and blasted her through it.

Nico: That must've hurt!

Lyra fired magic and lightning blasts and smashed her all over.

Nico: Time for a full scale assault Predacons!

Beast Wars Scorponok: You got it boss! Predacons, TERRORIZE!

They transformed.

Nico: Obliterate that Bitch!

They fired waves of missiles, energy and lasers and blasted her all over the place to kingdom come!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Doubutsuki slashed at us with her claws.

I grabbed her claws.

Me: You really need to trim your nails. Allow me.

I then pounced on her and tied her up and then gave her a pedicure and a manicure. I trimmed her nails on her hands and feet and then polished them blue.

Me: There.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Doubutsuki: YOU SICK LITTLE MONSTER!

Me: Please, I've been called worse.

Yamato: Unleash the Beast!

He grew his wings and flew at her and kicked her down.

Me: Time for this.

KAMEN RIDER! SAMON SHAKEKISUTANCHIN FISH BLASTER!

I got an awesome fish bazooka and fired it and it hit Doubutsuki and blasted her down in a fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Yamato: Monarch of the Jungle! Zyuoh Gorilla!

He buffed up with gorilla strength and Lyra blasted and slashed her all over!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Yamato: King of the Kings! Zyuoh Whale!

He was now in his Whale Power.

Me: Time to blast this bitch!

?: Let me get some shots in too.

Out came a Drifblim!

Me: Hey a Drifblim!

Drifblim: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be good.

Nico: Bridget O'Keef!? Wow!

Drifblim: Yep. Awesome to see you again.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Doubutsuki all over the place!

Doubutsuki: You guys will be my top patients when I'm done woth you all!

Me: We'll see about that!

Maria: Look, my mom's a nurse. So, I know how you feel. But injuring people to take care of them is wrong!

Me: And besides we're now completely impervious to all disease.

Qin: That's right!

Me: But you won't be because the only place you're going is a looney bin!

Doubutsuki: NOT LIKELY!

Yamato: What she really needs is her sanity restored! Time to finish this!

Me: I agree there.

Lyra: Same here.

Me, Yamato and Lyra fired powerful energy blasts and they hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the gear. It was the ZyuohEagle Gear.

Me: Awesome. Doubutsuki you have failed this city.

Lyra: All's Well that Ends Well.

Nico slapped the cuffs on her.

Nico: You're looking at spending the rest of your life in prison for your crimes.

Me: If there is one thing we never tolerate here it's nurses that abuse their power and hurt people and kill.

Nico: That's right.

Fuka Kirita then vanished.

Yamato: When she wakes up back in Japan, her sanity will be restored.

Me: Still doesn't excuse what she did.

Drifblim: That was awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon purple hair and had purple and yellow clothes and 2 pairs of purple angel wings on her back and lower back.

Xenia: Awesome.

Grapple: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bridget O'Keefe: My favorite is when I took Nico on an awesome excursion around the world in my awesome new Flying Air Hotel.

Nico: You should have seen what it was like. It was so awesome.

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: That is so cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bridget hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Bridget O'Keefe: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

We arrived back at the estate.

Qin: Boy that was an awesome rescue and a great battle with a Hitotsuki.

Me: Wait till Taro and everyone hear about this.

Nico: Yeah.

Hood Sickle: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Stella Zhau's team will include Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda and Sheila Eingana. Flare Corona's team will include Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru and Luca.

Me: Cool you got some of the mermaids of Fishman Island involved. They will be excited to hear about this.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That's cool.

Elyon: And I'm really excited for this one.

Sheila Eingana: (Australian Accent) This is gonna be awesome mates.

Lillian: Now all of the W.I.T.C.H. members have been put in a team.

Nico: Almost. But we're going to have fun.

Me: Yep.

The Previous group then came.

Wiggum: Can me, Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Whiteout, Yenaldooshi, Sportsmaster, Count Vertigo, Scorpion (Marvel) and go with you guys?

Proper Patrol Leader: Me, my squad, Pied Piper, Live Action Sentinel, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, MODOK, Evil Rainbow Man, Boss Wolf, Thunderhoof, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Black Scorpion, and Scooby Snax Monster will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: And we're going to have a lot of fun on this one.

---

Wildrider: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mismagius, Hunchkrow and Lopunny.

Qin: Cool!

Lillyvoir: That one is going be really interesting.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Camie: I think so too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision of what's about to happen: it appears that Puffy Fluffy, the vicious pet that SpongeBob was unaware of, has come back, and he wants revenge on us for destroying him long ago, and he's brought an army of his kind with him. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We've got major trouble, Nico: it appears that Puffy Fluffy, the vicious pet that SpongeBob was unaware of, has come back, and he wants revenge on us for destroying him long ago, and he's brought an army of his kind with him. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh man, that's not good.

Nico: It sure isn't, we got to get down to Bikini Bottom and fast, and help destroy those vicious little monsters once and for all.

Me: Yeah, those vicious little monsters need to be destroyed once and for all.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Nirrea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Nirrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Kuareess, right, Qiniya?

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while you and I destroy Nirrea and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, let's go, time to put an end to those vicious little monsters once and for all.

Lincoln: Those vicious little puffballs have caused Bikini Bottom and every last pet and pet owner enough trouble to last an eternity, it's time to end them for good, and once we get done destroying those vicious little monsters once and for all, you better be ready to die, Nirrea.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Nirrea, because you're about to face the true wrath of Cold Sleeper.

Lily: I did not expect Puffy Fluffy to return! And I thought I was rid of that monster. But SpongeBob you are in really huge trouble mister!

SpongeBob: Why? What did I do?

Me: Well for starters what can you tell us about Puffy Fluffy and what does he even look like?

Lily: Well he is a monster.

She went over what he is.

---

Puffy Fluffy is a minor antagonist in the animated TV series SpongeBob Squarepants, only appearing in the episode "A Pal for Gary" as the main antagonist.

He was voiced by Dee Bradley Baker.

Puffy Fluffy was bought by SpongeBob, so that Gary would not be lonely while he was at work, even though Gary was perfectly fine with staying home alone as he could see television on his own. However, Puffy Fluffy turned out to be a ferocious monster and attacked Gary several times (while SpongeBob was oblivious to the entire situation).

SpongeBob never notices and blames Gary for the destruction of his house, which was really caused by Puffy Fluffy. Puffy Fluffy sheds his skin during the night and turns into his fully grown monstrous form, resulting in Gary battling him throughout the house the entire night.

When SpongeBob starts to scold Gary, ignoring the fact that Puffy Fluffy is now trying to devour the snail with his tongues, the monster decides to eat him instead. Gary saves his owner's life by tangling up Puffy Fluffy's extra mouths with his own leash, preventing him from eating and sending the monster running out of the house in a sobbing panic.

Even so, SpongeBob still scolds Gary for chasing Puffy Fluffy away, even though Gary ended up saving his life and the house.

---

When she was done telling us about what he did we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Whoa man! Okay but what does he look like?

Lily showed us a picture of him.

Lily: He's a Nudibranch but he's not really a sea slug.

---

Puffy Fluffy is a nudibranch (although not resembling an actual nudibranch at all), first appearing as a small, chubby green fish with a goofy expression and razor sharp teeth. However, he eventually evolves into a huge lamprey-like beast with several sucker-like tongues inside his mouth.

---

WE WERE HORRIFIED AT HIS APPEARANCE!

Eli: JUMPING SEATURTLES!

Phantom of Vasquez Castle: I think we fought that thing before.

Zs'Skayr: Back when we found the Witch Flower.

Me: Yes we did. That was back when we battled those witches.

Xenia: I remember that.

Qin: That was a great adventure.

Nico: It sure was.

---

Me: But we still got to chew out SpongeBob.

Nico: We'll worry about that later. Lets get to Bikini Bottom.

We were off to the Ocean.

---

We arrived in Bikini Bottom.

Drag Strip: Good ol Bikini Bottom.

Nico: Beautiful place as always.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Oscar (Shark Tale): It sure is awesome.

Lola the Lionfish: It sure is pretty.

Qin: Yep.

We saw a little cute fish that was a Puffy Fluffy.

Boss Wolf: Aw, look at the little cute-

Yenaldoshi: FUCKING KILL IT!

IT ROARED FEROCIOUSLY AND I FIRED A BLAST OF ENERGY AND BLASTED IT TO PIECES AND DESTROYED IT!

Me: That's one.

Xenia: But many more will come.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Now SpongeBob we need to have a little talk.

SpongeBob: I know. Poor Gary is terrified of the Puffy Fluffies.

Sandy: (sarcastically) I wonder why.

Squidward: SpongeBob, there's no easy way to say this. But choosing Puffy Fluffy over Gary was a stupid move! (Sighs) I'm sorry if I'm going back to old habits

Pain Yatta: Don't apologise. We all agree that SpongeBob was being neglectful.

Me: And SpongeBob you should have heeded that venders warning! Puffy Fluffy was a dangerous monster! He was going to kill Gary and You and he didn't care how he was going to do it as long as it killed you!

Nico: Yeah SpongeBob! Gary saved you from him and you should be thanking him.

Gary: Meow.

Plankton: Even I think you were being harsh. And even when I was still evil, I would NEVER use a monster like that.

Count Vertigo: Whet would you have done in his position?

Plankton: Blow that animal to pieces!

Wolfman: I don't blame you.

Lily: We did the very thing you suggested when we battled those witches back then.

Plankton: Wow! Good for you Lily.

Maria: We threw a thermite Grenade down its throat and blew it apart.

Nico: Yep.

Plankton: Great job.

Mr. Krabs: That was a great adventure though lads.

Qin: It sure was.

Me. Krabs: Why didn't you just bring Gary to work with you in the first place?

Roscoe: Some restaurants don't allow pets.

Desoto: Even we're not exempt from that.

Me: They are right on that. Most restaurants don't allow pets except for Service animals.

Nico: Lynn's Table Allows pets and they are treated like family there.

Lynn Sr.: That's right.

Me: But I'm sure we can work something out at the Krusty Krab.

Mr. Krabs: Aye lad. From now on all pets are welcome. Even SpongeBob's snail Gary.

Me: And Squidward's snail Snelly. She will like that.

Squidward: I agree.

Patrick: I have nothing to add.

Pied Piper: Really?

Patrick: Except that thing was creepy!

Scooby Snax Monster: We ALL think that

Me: That is true. Mindy you agree on that one?

Princess Mindy: I sure do. Daddy wouldn't get one because he knows that those creatures are monsters.

Me: King Neptune is a smart one.

Qin: He sure is.

Me: What about you Mrs. Puff?

Mrs. Puff: Let's just say that I wouldn't allow that monster in my classroom.

Mokuba: Smart thinking.

Me: I agree. I wouldn't even let that monster near the mascots too. Right Nico?

Nico: Darn fucking tootin!

Me: But that was just one of them that we had to destroy. There's probably hundreds more.

Scorpion: We're not kidding though, SpongeBob.

Black Scorpion: We hope you learned something from that mess

SpongeBob: I sure did. I'm sorry Gary. I should have known that Puffy Fluffy was dangerous and should have listened to Gary and that vender.

Qin: Yeah.

Gary: Meow meow.

SpongeBob: I'm glad you forgave me.

Qin: Good.

SpongeBob: And from now on I'm going to take you to work with me.

Gary: Meow!

Beast box: Where are the other monsters?

Nico: They could be anywhere.

Me: Good thing I got weapons for us that pack as much power as a thermite grenade.

I pulled out a futuristic scroll and it opened and out came M.I.B. Tri-Barrel Plasma Guns, Plasma Guns and Noisy Crickets for us.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

I got a Tri-Barrel Plasma Gun.

Me: Thing about Puffy Fluffies they check in…

GUNS CLICK.

Nico: They don't check out.

Thunderhoof: Ey yoo! Something's outside!

Sportsmaster: It's a land snail!

Me: What's one like that doing underwater? This is the ocean.

Nico: Weird.

Me: I'm sure they are coming.

Eli: I'll check.

Eli sensed for them.

Eli: They're coming. A huge army of them. And they are pissed. VERY PISSED!

Ruckus: Let's let the poor snail in.

Me: Good idea.

We did so and brought him in with some food.

Me: There you go little one.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Good.

Whiteout: You lost?

Evil Rainbow Man: Because we can take care of you.

Snail: No I'm okay.

Me: You talk.

Snail: I sure do. Also I was on the run from a bunch of monster nudibranches.

Me: The Puffy Fluffies.

Snail: You know what they were?

Me: Long story.

Number 7: Let's fire a warning shot.

Live Action Sentinel: Allow me. (Fires Cosmic Rust Cannon at Puffy Fluffy army)

Me: And me too.

I fired a plasma blast and the blasts hit the Puffy Fluffy Army and blasted many of them apart!

Nico: Nice.

The Puffy Fluffy Army all roared extremely FEROCIOUSLY!

Nico: Uh oh. They are pissed now.

Batch: Entrance time!

SpongeBob was weeping and crying.

Me: SpongeBob?

SpongeBob was sitting and crying hard after how we chewed him out. His tears were like fountains. He lies down face-down and his tears send him up and down off the ground. He goes back to normal crying while sitting, he then bends his top half in towards his bottom half. Patrick walks up, picks SpongeBob up, and pats his back.

Patrick: There, there, SpongeBob. No need to cry.

Nico: Come on SpongeBob. We got work to do.

We went at them.

The Puffy Fluffy Army was roaring ferociously and then the spirits of the animals and snails of the sea appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above the army and then fireballs rained down on them and blasted them all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and blasted the Puffy Fluffy all over.

Big Guy: Hungry for snails? Try these tasty treats.

He fired his blasters and machine guns and missiles and blasted them all over the place to kingdom come!

MODOK: More where that came from!

Dark turned into Hot Burn.

Hot Burn: Here's your warning: Your asses are about to be kicked!

Me: And incinerated into dust!

We blasted them all over the place with incredible fury!

SpongeBob was still crying hard.

Qin: Poor SpongeBob really feels bad.

Xenia: No kidding.

Patrick: Poor SpongeBob.

Camie: Yeah.

We blasted the Puffy Fluffy Army all over the place and we were banishing many of them to the Black Gates.

Nico: These guys are disgusting.

Then Copperhead, Zzzax, Bronze Kneecap, Mr. Fizz, Mirror Master, Solomon Grundy, Spymaster, Girder, Roxy Rocket, Robo Blaze, Prince Eccentro, Usari, Dragon Jellyfish, Fracture, Ed Bighead, Quark, Greg, Quicksand, Astronema, Trifire, and Red Guy came.

Nico: Copperhead, Zzzax, Bronze Kneecap, Mr. Fizz, Mirror Master, Solomon Grundy, Spymaster, Girder, Roxy Rocket, Robo Blaze, Prince Eccentro, Usari, Dragon Jellyfish, Fracture, Ed Bighead, Quark, Greg, Quicksand, Astronema, Trifire, and Red Guy.

Red Guy: Hell-o! It's me! Ivan Pantzed here. But you won't hear me complain! (LAUGHS)

Nico: Very funny.

We were blasting the Puffy Fluffy Army all over the place.

Me: (FIRES PLASMA BLASTER) Take that Nudibranch faces!

Samus: This is just like destroying the Metroids again!

Sora Phaaze: (FIRES PHAZON BLASTS) Yeah good times!

We were really blasting them.

Copperhead: You okay, SpongeBob?

SpongeBob: I am now.

Zzzax: Good.

SPONGEBOB RESUMED CRYING!

SpongeBob: (Crying hard) I feel so disgusting guys! I feel guilty for not believing Gary! WHAT KIND OF A SNAIL OWNER AM I!? (WAILING)

Me: Poor SpongeBob. I hope we didn't chew him out that hard.

Nico: I know. But SpongeBob you got to stop crying.

Bronze Kneecap: Because things are just getting started!

Mr. Fizz: (to Nico) We heard you fought McWolf.

Nico: We sure have.

Mirror Master: Haven't done that in a while.

Me: Not since my rescues.

Eli: I know.

?: That is crazy!

A figure came out and it was DIZCHORD From episode 6 of Megaforce!

---

He is summoned by Malkor to deal with the Rangers in an unorthodox manner through his terrifying soundwaves. Despite being horrible at singing and playing, Dizchord fancies himself as the "best musician in the universe". Malkor agreed since he was a fan of his. He was sent down to Earth to create painful music with his guitar armor. Virtually everyone near him who hears his music is physically harmed by it, especially Emma and Troy. Oddly enough, Mr. Burley and Ernie enjoy the music, and didn't seem to be harmed by it.

His music is ruined by Emma's singing, which somehow causes nature to grow, react, etc, though since it was at March, it might just be a coincidence with the growing when she is around and singing. The Megaforce Rangers use the distraction and nature effects to help defeat him. He is revived and enlarged by Zombats after being destroyed for the first time by the Megaforce Blaster only to be destroyed a second time by the Gosei Great Megazord. Before he was destroyed, Vrak acted as his musical agent. They both tried to use an amplifier to cause all of Earth to hear Dizchord's destructive sound, but to no avail.

---

Troy: Dizchord!

Dizchord: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! Your singing was so bad that you were going to ruin everyone's hearing! You were sent to destroy the rangers with your singing and music.

Dizchord: That's right! Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: You'd get along great with Flute Org.

Dizchord: I would, wouldn't I?

Me: You sure would.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Tea Gardner, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Droopy, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince A.K.A. Copperhead - Nico's rescue

---

Copperhead was first.

Copperhead: (to Tea) Nico met a Blue She Hulk in his rescue. We're probably going to meet 2 more after today.

Tea: I have that same feeling too and it's so awesome seeing more hulks that aren't green.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure will be cool.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure will. Also we haven't faced McWolf in a long time now.

Spyro: Yeah it has been a while. We haven't faced him since J.D.'s rescues.

Droopy: It has been a while.

Copperhead: It sure has been a while. Lets do it!

SNAKE DANCE MAGISWORD!

Tea used her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Mollie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dusty (Planes 2013) Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax - Battling McWolf, Another Embryo Princess and Another Plastique

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) Nico, Shope's team, Plastique's team, and the others did good Battling McWolf and Another Embryo Princess. And Another Plastique as well.

Mollie: Boy they sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: It was so awesome and McWolf threw everything at us but the kitchen sink. Including a house made of fishsticks, a giant boot, a dead giant and numerous huge heavy objects.

Scootaloo: He sure did and we were catching them all over.

Whirlwind: It was really awesome.

Dusty: You got that right! McWolf really is a strong guy.

Zzzax: He sure is and he is really funny too. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING DANCER MAGISWORD!

Mollie used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Stella, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Woody, Buzz, Jessie, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap - Lincoln's rescue

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New Mexico. How was it?

Stella Zhau: It was really awesome! And Lincoln's sisters all got hit by cosmic radiation and they got imbued all with the very same powers that J.D. has and they are now truly immortal!

Bronze Kneecap: Sacre Bleu! That is amazing that happened there. Boy the Loud Sisters have now fully transcended beyond anything we have seen.

Sunset Shimmer: We were really amazed to see that and hear about it too. That was so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is amazing and cool!

Sunburn: Yeah we were amazed hearing about that.

Woody: It sure was something to see.

Buzz Lightyear: Yeah no kidding there.

Jessie: I agree.

Bronze: Wow! Congratulations to Lincoln's sisters. Lets do it!

FRENCH DANCE MAGISWORD!

She activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Xenia, Xerneas, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Blazeman

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Blazeman. What's her name?

Gwen Tennyson: Her name is Catherine and she is a really awesome and amazing guardian angel and knows how to use fire a lot.

Starlight Glimmer: And her story is really crazy too.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure was. And we also met Elemental LadyDevimon too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Catherine, other than the story of how you brought down your parents' business empire and sent your thieving brother, Ryan, to jail where he belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Catherine MacKenzie: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud belch, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lynn, the meanest of Lincoln's mean sisters, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling and growling like an animal. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lynn and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that animal up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lynn tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a metal box. Lynn roared and beat the door with her fists trying to get out, but Nicholette Torrington showed up and gave her the finger through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Ugh, not again.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, that Dark Side of hers made her an animal, and I told Nicholette not to flip Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan the bird again, or she was going to lose a finger to them.

Lincoln: You did, Selene. But, you and I know Nicholette, she's not going to take any crud from any of my enemies, not even the five mean sisters in my family, and she didn't care if Lori was her friend, if she ever saw Lori hurt me again, she'd finish what Bertha started.

Lincoln: She really is a sore loser.

?: Big time.

Suddenly, we heard a voice, and we turned around, and we saw Lilithmon, along with LadyDevimon, and ten elemental versions of LadyDevimon appear in tornadoes of darkness and elemental forces.

Nico: Lilithmon and Lady Devimon?! What the?!

Lincoln: Easy, Nico, easy. Look, I already know that Lilithmon was one of The Seven Great Demon Lords and Lady Devimon is among The Masters of Evil, but they're also among my future wives.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw seriously dropped to the floor. Then, he put his jaw back in.

Lincoln: I better explain everything, it's true you know our story of how we defeated Ogudomon and fought against The Seven Great Demon Lords, but out of the Seven Great Demon Lords that hated The Digimon Digital Heroes especially me and wanted revenge over all else, Lilithmon ended up falling in love with me along with LadyDevimon and her elemental sisters that were made to counter the Ten Legendary Warriors.

Me: Whoa, Lilithmon and LadyDevimon fell in love with you?!

Lincoln: Yeah, because being the kind hearted hero I am, I showed mercy and kindness to Lilithmon and LadyDevimon, and as a result, they ended up falling in love with me, so much so that they ended up betraying the other Great Demon Lords.

Nico: Whoa, so when you showed them mercy and kindness, they immediately fell in love with you, and so much so, they betrayed the other Great Demon Lords?! Wow, and I can bet the other Demon Lords did not take kindly to that act of betrayal.

Lincoln: They sure didn't, Nico, and when the Seven Demon Lords fused to Ogudomon, I alongside Magnamon miraculously saved Lilithmon by removing her from Ogudomon, weakening him enough for us to destroy him for good, and as you can see, I even made Lilithmon a necklace with black jewels, and to show thanks, Lilithmon and the ten Elemental LadyDevimon kissed me on the lips, and they hated the jerks with a passion and above all else they hate perverts with a burning passion, because if any pervert look at Lilithmon, LadyDevimon and her sisters, or even any girl in my harem, Lilithmon would gladly use her Mystic Claw to castrate them.

Lilithmon: And I'm very serious about that threat, one pervert looks at me, LadyDevimon and her sisters, or any girl in our future husband's harem, I'll use Mystic Claw and castrate them. If you like, I'd be glad to use it on Flip and the other male jerks.

Nico: Nah, besides, we're already humiliating them with our humiliation sessions, Lilithmon. But, now we know there was more to the story, and that you, LadyDevimon, and her sisters fell in love with Lincoln because of how he showed you all kindness and mercy. Lincoln, you really are a one of a kind hero: someone who's brave, strong, tough, powerful, smart, kindhearted, and knowing when to show mercy.

Me: That's who he is, Nico. So, these must be the ten Elemental Sisters of LadyDevimon, wow, and just like Ranamon's Elemental Digi-Sisters, they each represent a different element.

LadyDevimon: That's right, and you already know that I represent Darkness just like Lilithmon, and just like my other Elemental Sisters and Lilithmon, I fell in love with Lincoln, we both love to shop together, and Lincoln made me a beautiful necklace with black onyx, and to show thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and I hated Lori with a passion because of her control freak nature and cruelty to her little brother.

Lincoln: And I've seen how strong LadyDevimon is, and she even walloped Lori in the face when Lori tried to kill me again.

Luna: The Dark Digimon Angel really gave Lori quite the ugly shiner, and LadyDevimon told every last account of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln, and they grounded her for a month and they sent her to Aunt Ruth's.

Leni: It totes may be cruel, but we couldn't forgive her for what she tried to do to Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's true, Leni. Now, to introduce you all to LadyDevimon's Elemental Sisters, the first one is LavaDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's elemental sister who represents Fire, she and I both love eating hot peppers, and we even ate The Tears of Zephos peppers themselves with no trouble at all.

LavaDevimon: Lincoln always loved eating hot peppers and he's proven to be quite the Spice Demon.

Lincoln: You know me, I can't resist eating hot peppers, and as you see, I made LavaDevimon a red and black necklace with red garnet and black obsidian, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Luan with a passion for her insidious and homicidal pranks.

Luna: I've seen LavaDevimon more than once foil Luan's pranks and give the clown a nasty case of Foot Burn.

Lincoln: Luan had to put her feet in buckets of ice water for that one. The next one is GlowDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Light, and she and I would love to dance in the shining rainbow, and as you see, I made GlowDevimon a beautiful necklace with black opal and rainbow moonstone, to thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lynn with a passion for the obvious reasons.

GlowDevimon: Her superstitious nature, bullying which included Dutch Ovens and beating you up, and also, acting like a feral animal when Packing Day is declared, and I've put Lynn in her place and sent her running away on all fours.

Nico: What an animal.

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly. The next one is GaleDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Wind. She and I love to fly kites and look at the clouds, and as you see, I made GaleDevimon a necklace with Rainbow Fluorite and black pearl, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lola with a passion.

GaleDevimon: Lynn, Lori, and Luan were bad enough, but Lola, that pink-wearing blackmailing little monster was a nightmare, and I've more than once sent her running away by firing wind blasts that mess up her hair, and she ran off shrieking and screeching.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: But, GaleDevimon wasn't even afraid of her, even when Lola is at the absolute worst of her wrath. The next one is VoltDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Thunder. She and I would make art out of lightning bolts and post it on social media.

Luna: I've seen many of their art before, and it was really awesome, dude.

Lincoln: And we'd gotten many likes and views on social media, and as you see, I made VoltDevimon a necklace with Pitambari Neelam, a bi-color gemstone and black spinel, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lisa with a passion.

VoltDevimon: I can't even forget all those times that heartless mad scientist has tried to kill you in her many insane experiments, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And you and I have had to electrocute her that many times if she got testy with us again, and that's after Mom and Dad grounded her after we told them what she tried to do to me. The next one is SleetDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Ice, she and I would make snow angels and even snow people whenever snow falls during winter in Michigan. I made SleetDevimon a necklace with white topaz and blizzard stone, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a passion.

SleetDevimon: They were a bunch of bullying jerks, and we've given them a nasty case of frostbite more than once, Lincoln.

Lincoln: They deserved it for being the bullying dumb jerks they were. The next one is AquaDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Water, she and I love to explore the oceans and we even found hidden treasures including beautiful colored jewels.

Lincoln summoned the treasure chests and in them were beautiful colored jewels.

Nicole: Holy enchiladas, those are beautiful.

Lincoln: And we gave the hidden treasures to the museum for all to see, and I made AquaDevimon a necklace with royal blue sapphire and black tourmaline, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips underwater, and she hates Flip with a passion because he tried to steal the hidden treasures and the colored jewels to sell them for his own selfish greedy desires.

AquaDevimon: But, we fired blasts of water and drenched him badly, and he really needed a bath, he stunk. Then, we called the cops, and he was taken back to prison where he got another Life Sentence added to his many other Life Sentences.

Nico: Greedy mutant, and Eli's more than once ferociously pummeled Flip badly at the restaurant and he was left a mangled and bloody mess.

Lincoln: That's what Flip deserved for his greed. The next one is IngotDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Steel. She and I made some powerful giant robot suits designed for combating Kaijus. Let me show you guys.

Lincoln put up the 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell and typed in a secret password on his wrist computer above his left large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe, and we went down into a lab, and we saw powerful giant robot suits he and IngotDevimon developed, and we were stunned.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is really awesome!

We then went back up to the gym, and we continued on with our workouts.

Lincoln: We made them in the case of any dangerous Kaijus running loose, and I made IngotDevimon a necklace with gray onyx and opal doublet, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a passion.

IngotDevimon: Those boobs thought I had some sort of hidden treasure in the lab, but they didn't get close because when Harry and Marv tripped the alarms, they got hit hard with really nasty traps and were sent flying back to their posts at Lynn's Table and chained up.

Lincoln: They had it coming, but they just didn't know when to quit. The next one is StoneDevimon, she's LadyDevimon's elemental sister who represents Earth, she and I would do clay art, and we even climbed Mount Everest in a single day.

Nico: Whoa! That's really awesome!

Lincoln: I did some rock climbing and mountain climbing and incorporate that into my workouts and it really helped me out greatly, and I made StoneDevimon a necklace with a cat's eye opal and Schorl Tourmaline, to thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a passion for the obvious reason.

StoneDevimon: Yep, he was really rude and disgusting, and a big time jerk just like Bubble Bass.

Lincoln: He'd deserved every bit of the beatings that we'd given him in the past. And the last one is TimberDevimon, she's

LadyDevimon's Elemental Sister who represents Wood. She and I have made beautiful gardens and we even planted a giant forest in a single day.

Laney: I saw it for myself, and it was absolutely beautiful.

Lincoln: And we've made it a spot for us to relax in, and I made TimberDevimon a necklace with green garnet and Tahitian pearls, to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a passion for obvious reasons.

TimberDevimon: Those two were a bunch of anger mismanagement rage-crazy monsters, and they're nothing but pure evil.

Lincoln: They sure were. And now that you all are here.

Lincoln first went up to Lilithmon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he made clones of himself, and he and his clones went up LadyDevimon and her Elemental Sisters, and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he slowly leaned his head down on their neck, and they slowly bit them and they fed on her blood, and we saw Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and they also gained the very same powers as them, and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and their massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. They then slowly unlatched their fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and they also kissed where they bit them, and the clones vanished.

Lilithmon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels and on one of your future wives.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lilithmon, LadyDevimon, LavaDevimon, GlowDevimon, GaleDevimon, VoltDevimon, SleetDevimon, AquaDevimon, IngotDevimon, StoneDevimon, and TimberDevimon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with twelve Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ranamon: Alright, and now, they're part of Linky's harem.

Lilithmon, LadyDevimon, LavaDevimon, GlowDevimon, GaleDevimon, VoltDevimon, SleetDevimon, AquaDevimon, IngotDevimon, StoneDevimon, and TimberDevimon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes, and they jumped on Lincoln and kissed him all over leaving colored lipstick kiss marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had steam whistling out from his ears: human and wolf ears on top of his head.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mr. Fizz: Wow that is amazing!

Hex: We all were amazed ourselves.

Xenia: We sure were.

Xerneas: It sure is amazing.

Mr. Fizz: I agree. Lets do it!

SODA DANCE MAGISWORD!

Gwen used her ridewatch and they fired waves of Undead Power and blasted him down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt,

## Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Agent J & K, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master - Battling Dōbutsuki

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) You guys battled Doubutsuki earlier. I bet that was a battle of the Animal Kingdoms.

Zoe: In a way it was. But it was actually a nurse that was abusing the power she was given to help people.

D'Arcmon: She was hurting and injuring people on purpose to help people.

Kazemon: She was completely insane.

Fluttershy: But she was arrested and stopped.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) What she was doing was a total abuse of power.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Agent J: She was a totally busted ass piece of work there.

Agent K: Yeah she sure was.

Mirror Master: At least she is back to normal. I hope. Lets do it!

ITALIAN DANCE MAGISWORD!

Zoe used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Tristan Taylor, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jack Skellington, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - Dōbutsuki was a Nurse that wanted EVERYONE

To be hospitalized!?

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy: (To Tristan) Zyuogher ripoff was Nurse that wanted EVERYONE To be hospitalized!? Zyuogher ripoff should be ashamed!

Tristan Taylor: I agree there. She was a monster for doing that.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah what a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) She was really abusing all her power.

Featherweight: She was supposed to help people and she was doing the opposite.

Sprocket: She was an absolute fiend.

Jack Skellington: She sure was guys.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

HALLOWEEN DANCE MAGISWORD!

Tristan used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and pumpkins and smashed him down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Nathon Lemon A.K.A. Spymaster - WHAT THE HELL was SpongeBob thinking getting Puffy Fluffy

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (To SpongeBob) SpongeBob what the Hell were you thinking getting a pet like Puffy Fluffy for Gary!? Did you know he was that dangerous!?

SpongeBob was sitting and crying hard. His tears were like fountains. He lies down face-down and his tears send him up and down off the ground. He goes back to normal crying while sitting, he then bends his top half in towards his bottom half.

Patrick was comforting him.

SpongeBob: (Crying hard) I feel so disgusting guys! I feel guilty for not believing Gary! WHAT KIND OF A SNAIL OWNER AM I!? (WAILING)

Manterror: Poor SpongeBob.

Drill Bit: He feels really guilty.

Spymaster: Poor SpongeBob. I can tell you guys already chewed him out.

Patrick: And then some.

SpongeBob: (WAILING) I AM A BAD PET OWNER! (WAILING)

Patrick: SpongeBob come on you are not a bad pet owner. You love Gary like he is a brother. Just like you love me as a brother.

Manterror: Yeah SpongeBob and you love Lily like your own daughter and you aren't bad with her.

Drill Bit: Yeah come on SpongeBob you did so much. Now turn that frown upside down and smile.

SpongeBob: (Sniffles) Okay. I will do it!

Spymaster: That's the spirit! Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Roach (Supernoobs), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cheetor, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Tony Woodward A.K.A. Girder - SpongeBob didn't know that Puffy Fluffy was so dangerous

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) I hope you guys weren't too rough on Spongebob. He didn't know that Puffy Fluffy was so dangerous

Roach: I think us scolding him hurt him a lot.

Applejack: Yeah he was crying harder than a whale blowing water out of a blowhole.

Apple Bloom: Yeah he sure was. Poor SpongeBob.

Flashwing: He was really upset about what we said.

Cheetor: He sure was. Poor guy.

Girder: Yeah poor SpongeBob. Lets do it!

Cheetor: You got it! Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

HILLBILLY DANCE MAGISWORD!

Roach used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Danny Phantom, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Francesca Giordano, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxanne Sutton A.K.A. Roxy Rocket - Nudibranches are normally a type of sea slug but Puffy Fluffy is NOT A Sea Slug

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) Nudibranches are normally a type of sea slug. But Puffy Fluffy is NOT A Sea Slug

Danny Phantom: No he looks more like moray eel and a lamprey combined.

Rarity: And he is a disgusting and brutally ferocious creature!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah I wouldn't touch that monster with a ten foot pole!

Gill Grunt: Me neither!

Francesca Giordano: (Italian Accent) Me-a neither!

Roxy Rocket: I don't blame you all one bit. Lets do it!

MEXICO DANCE MAGISWORD!

Danny Phantom used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed her down.

## Sora, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Beast Morphers, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo-Blaze - Puffy Fluffy and his kind have got to go

Robo-Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Sora, I'm not messing around. Puffy Fluffy and his kind have got to go!

Sora: I agree with you there! They are awful examples of pets and they are monsters!

Princess Luna: I agree there! They are no friends to any kind of pet at all.

Moondust: Yeah they are monsters.

Snowdrop: Pure and simple monsters.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there.

Devon: They deserve to be destroyed.

Robo-Blaze: That is for sure. Lets do it!

ISLAND DANCE MAGISWORD!

Sora used his ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Linka Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rockna, Mondo, Luxord and Batch VS Prince Eccentro - Puffy Fluffy and his kind are dangers to all pets EVERYWHERE

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Puffy Fluffy and his kind are dangers to all pets EVERYWHERE. Including the mascots!

Linka: You're not kidding there! Those monsters all need to be exterminated with extreme prejudice.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it will be good.

King Solar: Not only for all the ocean but for everyone in the sea.

Solar Eclipsa: And it will be good for everyone in Bikini Bottom.

Amber Morning: That is for sure and it will be good.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Rockna: Those monsters have got to go.

Mondo: Big time!

Luxord: You can bet on that one.

Eccentro: That is for sure! Lets do it!

CORONA DANCE MAGISWORD!

Linka used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lindsey VS Usari

---

Usari was next.

Usari: Boy those monsters even frighten me.

Lindsey: You are really not kidding there. They do too.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean VS Dragon Jellyfish

---

Dragon Jellyfish was next.

Dragon Jellyfish roared.

Seira Amagi: This is gonna be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Terrorsaur VS Fracture

---

Fracture was next.

Fracture: You ready for me?

Terrorsaur: I'm always ready for you. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Bulma VS Ed Bighead

Ed Bighead was next.

Ed Bighead: This is gonna be fun!

Bulma: As long as we get to thrash some Nudibranch freaks.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Honey the Bee VS Quark

Quark was next.

Quark: I'm ready to smash some subatomic butt!

Honey the Bee: Me too!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Candy VS Greg

Greg was next.

Greg: I'm ready for everything here.

Candy: Yeah I am too.

She fired waves of candy and smashed him down.

Mira VS Quicksand

Quicksand was next.

Quicksand: Boy those nudibranches are disgusting little freaks aren't they?

Mira: They sure are.

She fired waves of energy and smashed Quicksand down.

Princess Hisui VS Astronema

Astronema was next.

Astronema: Can't believe SpongeBob was that oblivious to Puffy Fluffy's crimes.

Princess Hisui: Yeah he was totally unaware of it.

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Pakura VS Trifire

Trifire was next.

Trifire: Boy I hope we burn all those monsters.

Pakura: So far we all have been doing that.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Cow & Chicken VS Red Guy

---

Red Guy was next.

Red Guy: Well now this is gonna be so fun.

Chicken: It sure will.

Cow: And it will be good.

They fired waves of milk and feathers and eggs and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Zarya, Leina Vance, Cassidy, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dizchord

---

Dizchord was next.

Dizchord: Boy this has been one crazy day for you all especially with the Puffy Fluffies.

Me: You're not kidding on that one. It's just horrible that these monsters can cause so much damage.

Varie: Yeah no kidding there. They are pure evil.

Camie: Absolute spawns of Satan.

Zarya: And we're going to destroy them all.

Leina Vance: They will pay big time.

Cassidy: I agree there too.

Good Cinder Fall: You got that right.

Dizchord: They sure as hell deserve it. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars and they were for the following:

Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City): A female Country Horse Familiar named Flame Hoof, she has the powers of fire, and she's very brave, strong and fast.

Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City): A female Crystal Unicorn Familiar Flashhorn, she has the powers of earth and light, and she can fire powerful blasts of pink light and crystals from her horn, and she can also fire purifying blasts of pink light to purify anyone, place, or thing corrupted by dark magic.

Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City): A female Cheetah Familiar named Pounder, she has powers of earth, and she also runs very fast, and her tracks leave explosions of powerful earthquake in her way.

Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City): A white female Fox Familiar named Steel Jaw, she has the powers of light, she holds a great interest in knowledge and science, being able to assemble intricate scientific devices and solve complex mathematical equations.

Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City): A female Mechanical Frog Familiar named Spittor, she lashes out three tongue-like cables called "Tongue Tentacles" that grab her victims, pulling them into her gaping maw. Once swallowed, her victims are either digested, or coated in combustible slime and spat out, making a living and stinking bombs.

Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City): A female Butterfly Familiar named Icy, she has the powers of ice, and she's brave enough to go out and save soldiers' lives from uncharted area.

Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City): A female Black Bird Familiar named Raven, she's that of the spy, lurking in unseen corners and inconspicuous perches, snatching up any useful information she can to relay to her superior, She has the powers of dark lightning, and she's very smart and dangerous, and she's also a highly skilled assassin.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Philip and Shotaro: HENSHIN!

They transformed and Shotaro fell to the ground unconscious and Lily brought his body over.

Me: Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Gia and Jake: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

It was fully charged.

Me: Fire!

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

We fired massive and powerful blasts of energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Dizchord you have failed this ocean!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and we still were blasting them.

Emma: You guys are going to Hell!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Forever Aqua!

Daiki and Tsubasa summoned clones of the Aqua Rangers and Tsubasa turned into the Aqua Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER AQUA!

They turned into the Aqua Rangers!

Me: Fitting for this!

We continued blasting them all over.

Nico: Plankton are you going to turn these monsters into chum for Sakura?

Plankton: I sure definitely will for her!

Sakura Knudson: Thanks because I am hungry!

Maria: And lets add this too.

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TRAP FURY 6!

She summoned Trapster, Yost X-23, Mean Applejack, Manfish, Egg (Among Us) and Mophead (Sailor Moon) along with Jellax, Tar Pit and Tar Monster.

Nico: Lets get them!

We blasted and obliterated them left and right.

Dirtbag, Grapple, Kora and Shayla used the Earth and Sigmar Comet Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dirtbag's missile launcher, Grapple's explosive rockets and Kora and Shayla's powers 100-fold.

Kora Lexington and Dirtbag: COMET INFERNO BLAST!

Shayla Sigmar and Grapple: COMET FIRESTORM SHOWER!

Idiots Galore and Number 7: IDIOTS BLAST!

Geniuses of Lightning and Zs'Skayr: GENIUSES OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Schemers of Jawbreakers and Dark Spicer: SCHEMERS OF JAWBREAKERS BLAST!

Donuts, Chili and Idiots and Wiggum: DONUTS AND CHILI BLAST!

Squirrels and Jewels and Whiteout: SQUIRREL JEWEL BLAST!

Wolves and Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Yenaldoshi: WOLF OF

THE BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON BLAST!

Sports Fury and Sportsmaster: SPORTS FURY BLAST!

Dizzy Spells of Fire and Count Vertigo: DIZZY SPELLS OF FIRE BLAST!

Scorpions of Punks and Scorpion: SCORPION STING SHOT!

German Flute Goth Power and Pied Piper: GERMAN FLUTE GOTH BLAST!

Star Force Cybertron and Live Action Sentinel: CYBERTRON MEGA BLAST!

GHOSTS! and Phantom of Vasquez Castle: GHOST BLAST STORM!

Genius Light of The Force and MODOK: GENIUS FORCE BLAST!

Rainbows of Doom and Evil Rainbow Man: RAINBOW DOOM SHOT!

Aquarius Zodiac and Boss Wolf: AQUARIUS ZODIAC BLAST!

Radioactive Mineral Power and Proper Patrol: RADIOACTIVE MINERAL BLAST!

Deer Goats and Thunderhoof: DEER GOAT MEGA BLAST!

Wolf of The Night and Wolfman: WOLF NIGHT MEGA BLAST!

Sting of the Scorpion and Black Scorpion: STING OF THE SCORPION BLAST!

French Snax Power and Scooby Snax Monster: FRANCE SNAX BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl

Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

SpongeBob, Gary, Fluttershy, Rarity. Neptune Crusaders, me, Eli, Nico and Varie: BIKINI BOTTOM RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SNAIL ELEMENT STYLE: LAND SNAIL!

Entrapta: SNAIL LIGHTNING STYLE: WHITE GARDEN SNAIL!

Perfuma: SNAIL NATURE STYLE: MEDITERRANEAN GREEN SNAIL!

Frosta: SNAIL ICE STYLE: RED NERITE SNAIL!

Yuna: SNAIL WATER STYLE: VIOLET SEA SNAIL!

Toph: SNAIL EARTH STYLE: MILK SNAIL!

Tatsumaki: SNAIL WIND STYLE: CANDY CANE SNAIL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said snails.

Lincoln and his harem: SNAIL FINAL SMASH: SNAIL SHELL BLAST!

They fired a massive snail shell based Hadouken at Puffy Fluffy which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Puffy Fluffy and his army, and they were finally obliterated and erased by The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's one vicious animal that really needed to be put down

Nico: Those things really were a menace to pets and pet owners. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's right, there's still the matter of Nirrea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Nirrea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Nirrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Nirrea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Nirrea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels, she unholstered her massive Cold Sleeper-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nirrea, she left ice blue energy, ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels with every step.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Nirrea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with ice and snow surrounding it, there are dragons, fairies, phoenixes, ice angels, and Cold Sleeper flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kuareess: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

(ICELANDIC MUSIC PLAYS)

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels surrounding her, she has Cold Sleeper emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Cold Sleeper with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links. Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a short-sleeved ice blue blouse, sleeveless marine blue top, light blue skirt, dark blue bellbottom pants, marine blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels on the coattails, and on the back is Cold Sleeper surrounded by ice and snow. Suddenly, Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue angel wings with light blue tips on the marine aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips. Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive Cold Sleeper-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, fairies, and ice angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Cold Sleeper's Arctic Icelandic Snow Draconic Phoenix Icelandic Arctic Greatsword of Cold Sleeper Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Cold Sleeper etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large ice blue gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large marine blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the marine blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cold Sleeper's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below Cold Sleeper that said, "Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Cold Sleeper, Master of Icelandic Snow and Ice, Loving Younger Sister of Kristjana, Sonnya, Camiya, Laniya, Zeniya, and Veronica, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Slickster, Destroyer of Nirrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Fairies"

秦氏 Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, コールドスリーパーのジーンスラマー、アイスランドの雪と氷の達人、ラニヤ、ゼニヤ、ヴェロニカ、ニコ・チャンの愛する妹, スリックスターの敵対者, ホーリーギドラの惑星外秩序のニルレアの破壊者、邪悪な、錯乱した、殺人的な、冷酷な、サディスティックな野郎の殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、妖精の師匠。

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-COLD SLEEPER-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SNOW ICE ILLUSION ICE SCULPTURE ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE COLD SLEEPER JUSTICE AND

DIVINE ICELANDIC SNOW ICE COLD SLEEPER LOVE!

We were amazed by Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-Cold Sleeper-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nirrea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful marine blue energy blast with ice, snow, dragons, phoenixes, and ice angels at Nirrea, which hit him and pushed him back and he also felt the cold chill of death on him, but this really pissed him off now.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Qiniya's transformed.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Nirrea, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's ice cold death.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Cold Sleeper Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Cold Sleeper Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of the Cold Sleeper, Nirrea.

Nico: Let's get him, Qiniya, this bastard doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico went after Nirrea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, ice blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Nirrea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Nirrea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Nirrea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Nirrea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Nirrea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Nirrea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Qiniya, Nico, hang on.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Nirrea from his

King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Nirrea and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Nirrea's bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Qiniya, shall we end this bastard for good?

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Arctic Cold Sleeper Angel and Divine Icelandic Arctic Ice Cold Sleeper Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, Nico.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico sent Nirrea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Nirrea.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL COLD SLEEPER KAMEHAMEHA!

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico fired two massive rainbow and ice blue energy Kamehameha waves with ice, snow, elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, elemental and ice angels, and they hit Nirrea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Qiniya and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Qiniya and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and fifteen members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Nirrea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Qiniya.

Suddenly, Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Nico leaned down to Qiniya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Cold Sleeper flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and snow falling down around and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Qiniya and Nico absorbed the snow and they came back to us as the display and Cold Sleeper vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Qiniya.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Oorrea.

Nico: Which means, you and I are up next, Veronica.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn:

(Icelandic Accent) Yes, we'll make Oorrea pay with his life.

Nico: We sure will. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Heat.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Heat: Melanie Cassidy.

Lincoln: And she, like Caitlin, has a similar story like hers, one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison and boarding school in Russia.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

Grundy: Grundy glad monsters dead.

Girder: So am I.

Me: All of us are.

Roxy Rocket: They'll never darken anyone's doorstep again.

Me: That is for sure.

Robo Boaze: What about the vender?

Eccentro: Do we go after her?

Nico: Nah she's not worth it. Besides I'm sure she is glad that the Puffy Fluffies are all dead.

Lana: Good riddance.

Plankton was gathering up the pieces and their innards.

Nico: Great job today everyone!

SpongeBob: I learned a huge lesson today. Be careful what I buy especially if it's a friend for Gary.

Nico: Good. I'm glad you learned it. We have 2 vacation adventures tomorrow and the 18th leading up to the 19th. So we got lots of time to prepare for the Faiz Mission.

Cassidy: Good idea.

Qin: Perfect.

SpongeBob: Yeah. (To the viewers) Take my advice guys. Don't do what I did and be careful with buying dangerous creatures.

Me: Good advice.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter is a sequel to the infamous SpongeBob Squarepants episode A Pal For Gary and let me tell you that one was a crazy one! SpongeBob was completely clueless as to what Puffy Fluffy was doing and Gary was getting blamed for it all! That episode aired on January 2nd, 2010 and it was a crazy episode to start out the 2nd decade of the 21st Century.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln,

Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker and Nathalie McKee as well as Firepower, Volcano Man, TTG Balloon Monster, The Tickler, Kamen Rider Ginga and Mr. X and we're going to Fishman Island in the world of One Piece and we're going to see what the girls all have been up to and we're going to see that Luca, Ishilly, Meru and Sora have gotten a really crazy surprise. Also we're going to battle Another Ghost Princess and Another Firepower and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Lopunny and her name is Xera Atlantia and she is a mermaid and a good friend that Nico knows.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn - Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos and Nico VS Oorrea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Escanaba, Michigan, and we got bad news: it appears Catherine MacKenzie's thieving brother, Ryan, has escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on Catherine for throwing him in jail. Well, if he wants to play rough with us, then, he's going to regret it, and he's getting a one-way ticket back to jail. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Melanie Cassidy, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Heat, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her parents are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but their empire was built on the theft of intellectual property from the other companies that were forced out of business, and her sister, Eliza, is a thief who stole merchandise and money from stores and got away with it, and she hated Melanie so much, he wanted to ruin her life. But, try as she might, Melanie succeeded and she became the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her loser sister would get his comeuppance: because when Eliza threatened to make sure no one would come here again and make her lose a lot of business and go bankrupt and she also got caught stealing money from her pizza shop, Melanie snapped her fingers, and she was seized by the guards, who slashed his bag and when all the money she stole from the restaurant spilled out, Melanie called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Eliza stealing from the restaurant was given to the cops, Eliza was arrested and convicted in court for her crimes, and she went to jail. She went absolutely ballistic and threatened to end her, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and they threatened if she ever tried to go after her and end her, they would give him the worst beating of his life. Then, after Eliza was put in jail, Melanie went after her parents and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they stole the intellectual property of other businesses, and they got sent to separate federal prisons.

It's Saint Patrick's Day and we're going to celebrate with Irish food and dancing and have a lot of fun on a day for the Luck of the Irish.

see you next time

# Saint Patrick's Day Fun 2023

HAPPY ST. PATRICK'S DAY 2023 EVERYONE!

I know it's late but it's fun.

---

Walking through the waters around Fishman Island in the world of One Piece was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker and Nathalie McKee as well as Firepower, Volcano Man, TTG Balloon Monster, The Tickler, Kamen Rider Ginga and Mr. X and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue. But the mermaids there have something interesting they found that they want to show us. Also we were dressed in all green because it was Natilee's favorite holiday of the year: Saint Patrick's Day. She is not called the Celtic Princess for nothing.

Me: Been a while since we were here at Fishman Island.

Camie: It sure is beautiful.

Qin: It sure is. This is also where we met Luffy and friends before the great war of Friendship on May 12th 2 years ago.

Nico: That's right I remember that! That was nuts!

Xenia: It sure was!

Sora Phaaze: That must've been really amazing seeing that.

Gretchen Holland: I can tell it was.

Nico: Yeah.

Aurico: But this will be so fun though.

Nico: Aurico, I want to thank you, Firepower, and your teams for coming.

Aurico: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Zuria: It sure is. I'm looking forward to this one.

Misty Tredwell: Me too.

Nico: Gretchen, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Gretchen Holland: I sure do and that was so awesome. I helped him, Sam and Luna battle the crimes of Sam's evil uncle Sinclair and sent him to prison the first time.

Qin: I remember seeing that all over the news.

Me: That guy was a Grade A monster.

Xenia: He sure was.

Camie: I'm glad he got what he deserved.

Eli: Good riddance.

Me: Yep.

Varie: We didn't give him the Black Gates unfortunately. But someday we will.

Laney: Yes we will.

Nico: We'll even let Sam finish him off

Me: Good idea.

Gretchen Holland: Yeah I've had enough of him to last an eternity.

Qin: Me too! What he has out for Sam, Luna and everyone like her shows how black his heart is.

Xenia: And we'll make sure his death is excruciatingly painful.

Camie: That is for sure.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: Yep. Yesterday's mission was a crazy one.

Camie: Boy those Puffy Fluffy's were terrible monsters.

Nico: They were fucking scary!

Me: Yeah that is no fucking shit lie!

Qin: Yeah you got that right!

Xenia: I hope SpongeBob is okay after how we chewed him out.

Nico: He's good. He sure learned a huge lesson after that.

Maria: Yeah he had a massive case of Buyer's Remorse.

Me: Or in this case Buyer's Regret.

Nico: Yeah. He bought something that was dangerous for anyone.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure.

Maria: Who's bright idea was it to reprimand him anyway?

Eddy: Don't blame me! I didn't write this script!

Lily: It was mine. He was still in hot water for that.

Maria: Okay okay you're right on that. He did side with Puffy Fluffy over Gary.

Nico: Yeah he should have seen that Puffy Fluffy was a monster.

Camie: No kidding.

Xenia: But either way SpongeBob learned a huge lesson.

Nico: He sure did.

Eddy: Never trust a monster like that. Ever!

Me: That is for sure!

Xenia: You got that right!

Nico: That is for sure.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Here we are

We arrived at the island and it was as beautiful as ever.

Me: It sure is beautiful seeing Fishman Island again.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: I'll say.

Xenia: I wonder how the girls are all doing.

Nico: We'll find out.

We saw Luca, Ishilly, Meru and Sora and they had a barrel with them.

Luca: Hey guys!

Me: Hi girls.

Meru: Awesome seeing you all here.

Me: Same here.

Sora (One Piece): How come you guys are wearing all green?

Me: Oh it's for a holiday we have on Earth. It's Saint Patrick's day.

Nico: Yeah it's a customary tradition.

Luca: I see.

Eddy: Long time no see, girls. Still recovering from the zombie incident?

Luca: We're much better now thanks to all of you.

Sora (One Piece): Yeah we sure are.

Nico: That's great.

Meru: Yeah we've been doing good.

Me: What's in the barrel girls?

Ishilly: We don't know. We were just about to open it.

Me: Hmm.

It had ACME on it.

Me: It's from the ACME corporation so it must be interesting.

Nico: Also, seen any She Hulks lately?

Meru: Not that I know of. Except for a strange purple one that is running around.

Qin: Hmm.

Eddy: Anyway, let's see what's in the barrel. (Opens it)

But then a huge torrent of mud poured out of the barrel as it fell apart and we flew out of the way as it was all over the ground.

Me: What the!?

Nico: A barrel full of mud?

Qin: Weird.

Meru: That is weird.

But then we saw the mermaids sinking!

Me: Wait a minute this isn't mud. It's a Barrel full of Quicksand!

We gasped in shock!

Meru: We're sinking!

Ishilly: Get us out of here!

Nico: We can do that easily!

Me: I got you girls!

I grew octopus tentacles and grabbed all 4 of them and pulled them

out.

Luca: Whew! Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem girls.

Meru: I bet Caribou sent this.

Nico: Perhaps. But I doubt it.

Eli: Me too.

Nico: Looks like his last laugh failed.

Me: Yep.

Luca: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off.

Nico: Uh oh. Ghost near?

Lincoln: I think so.

Eli: It's more of Swartz's creations. We have Another Ghost Princess and Another Firepower next.

Qin: Whoa this one is gonna be interesting.

Camie: It sure will be.

Zuria: Boy how many princesses are all over Ooo?

Me: A lot of them.

Just then, someone landed by us. Someone purple. It was a PURPLE SHE-HULK!

Me: Whoa a Purple She-Hulk!

Xenia: Wow!

Purple She-Hulk: That was so awesome guys.

Me: Thanks.

Purple She-Hulk: Sorry my name is Amy Walters and I am Jen's little sister and also the Purple She-Hulk.

Nico: Wow! Awesome to meet you Amy.

Purple She-Hulk: Same to you Nico.

Nico: How did you get like this?

Purple She-Hulk: I was in an accident and the doctors accidentally gave me some of Bruce Banner's blood and it made me become this.

Me: Well it's an awesome power though.

Nico: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: Yep.

Purple She-Hulk: I agree there.

She then reverted back.

She was a girl with orange hair and purple eyes and was wearing a purple dress.

Luca: That must hurt.

Me: It did at first.

Amy Walters: But I'm used to it.

Xenia: Good.

Nico: Who's up first?

Fluttershy: I will go first.

Qin: Go get her Fluttershy.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Camie: It sure will.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Ghost Princess! It was ANOTHER GHOST PRINCESS!

Nico: Another Ghost Princess.

Qin: If Shaggy and Scooby saw this they would be scared out of their witz.

Nico: Fluttershy won't be like that. Right, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: Oh no. I would not.

Nico: Good.

Fluttershy: Because I have Lincoln watching me.

Me: A true knight in shining armor.

Lincoln: Yep.

Another Ghost Princess: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) I won't scare you that much mates.

Nico: Wait Royce McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and was dressed in purple clothes and had skeleton angel wings.

Royce McArthur: Great to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too Royce.

Royce McArthur: Sorry about the scare mates.

Nico: I'm seeing a pattern here.

Gretchen Holland: What is it?

Nico: New Regi Gene-Slammers every rescue.

Royce McArthur: That's right mate. I'm for Regighost.

She turned into REGIGHOST! It was a scary skeleton ghost Pokemon!

Qin: Whoa that is a cool one!

Camie: It sure is.

Luca: Wow that is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Royce reverted back.

Royce McArthur: That's right mates.

Me: We met some of your sisters and they too are Regi Pokemon. You are the 9th Regi Pokemon we never saw before.

Royce McArthur: That is interesting mate.

Qin: It sure will.

Me: By the way is the Another Firepower with you hostile or friendly?

Royce McArthur: Friendly mate and she has one amazingly well made suit of weapons and armor.

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Fluttershy went up to her.

Fluttershy: Shall we do this?

Royce McArthur: We shall mate.

Fluttershy: (Courageously) Go ahead, make my day.

Royce turned into Another Ghost Princess and Fluttershy fired waves of green leaves and flowers and blasted her all over the place.

Qin: Whoa!

Fluttershy hit her all over with fruit and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Ghost Princess and the Kingdom of the Underworld.

I brought Royce over.

Royce: Crikey! What a headache.

Fluttershy: That was so fun.

Maria: This is another day where I'm giving the MOE Cannon a break.

Nico: Well we will use it on the big day for Cassidy.

Eddy: It sure will be cool.

Meru: Boy that was awesome. Fluttershy you did great.

Fluttershy giggled.

Fluttershy: That was really fun.

Nico: She sure did great.

Maria: And yes. I WILL be giving it a break tomorrow too

Nico: I know.

Maria: Good.

Qin: Okay. Now we wait.

CLUNK!

We then heard a metallic thud. As if someone landed in an armored suit

We looked and saw a black version of Firepower! It was ANOTHER FIREPOWER!

Qin: Whoa that is fully loaded!

Xenia: Very cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Another Firepower: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. This suit is really heavy.

Me: Gladys Santorini!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange clothes and a backpack on her that had her Another Firepower Armor in it.

Gladys Santorini: That was cool though. Awesome to see you though J.D.

Me: Same here. Gladys is an inventor of awesome armors like those of Firepower and Iron Man.

Firepower: You have amazing creativity.

Gladys Santorini: Thanks.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Gladys Santorini: Just to help me make armors for all the worlds armed forces.

Me: We can easily do all that.

Gladys Santorini: I knew he was lying to me.

Sakura Knudson: Swartz lied to everyone. But I'm glad he is dead.

Qin: So is all of us.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Gladys.

Gladys Santorini: It's all right guys. Come at me and don't hold back!

Me: With pleasure.

Luca: Go get her!

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Gladys turned into Another Firepower

Nico: (Gets out Firepower's Ridewatch) Time for real FIREPOWER!

Nico activated it and then missile launchers begin to open up from every conceivable location: arms, legs, body, hairline, hidden in the scalp, cronmage, and under the skin. When the sequence is complete, pull back slowly to show Nico studded with dozens of small missiles.

Me: Whoa! Now that is fully armed and loaded!

Qin: This is gonna get big!

Now the missiles begin to fire, roaring toward Another Firepower and trailing smoke down the area. One coral club after another is reduced to dust and flaming rubble as Nico fires salvo upon salvo and fills the area with exhaust fumes. Finally, the view is lost under a single monstrous explosion, which takes several seconds to clear. When it subsides, the entire area has been totally obliterated!

It was a flaming mess!

Qin: WHOA! That is a firestorm!

Camie: Wow!

Me: Nico that was intense!

Nico: (gets out Volcano Man's Ridewatch) Let's heat things up!

He activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted Another Firepower all over.

Nico: Nice!

May: Nico I want your honest opinion. (ACTIVATES TTG BALLOON MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She inflated like a balloon and was as big as a huge bouncy ball!

May: Does this make me look fat?

Me: Oh boy. Please don't say yes. Please don't say yes. Please don't say yes. Please don't say yes.

Nico: No, it doesn't.

May: Good. I'm glad.

She then bounced and Smashed Another Firepower down!

Me: Bouncy bouncy!

Qin: Yeah!

May: Time to give her a tickling like no other!

She activated Tickler's ridewatch and tickled Another Firepower all over and she was laughing hysterically!

Me: That is funny. (Whispers to Eli) Remind me to use that on Nico next time he sets me up for a blind date.

Eli: (Whispers to me) You got it.

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Ginga's Ridewatch) Let's test this out!

She activated it and formed a miniature galaxy of stars, planets, nebula and more and she threw it and it smashed down Another Firepower all over.

Me: Wow! That was Interstellar!

Qin: It sure was!

Maria: Now for this.

She activated Mr. X's ridewatch and fired energy blasts and smashed her all over!

Gretchen Holland: Lets do it!

She activated Volcano Man's ridewatch and fired waves of fire and lava and smashed her down!

Xenia: Take that!

Black Knight Ghost and his team consisting of Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Gordo the Gruesome, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, Ruby Knight and Chameleons came.

Nico: Nice team, Black Knight Ghost!

Black Knight Ghost: Thanks Nico.

Me: Gordo the Gruesome! Been a long time.

Gordo: It has been a while J.D.!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then out came a Lopunny!

Me: Cool a Lopunny!

Qin: Awesome!

Lopunny: (In a girls voice) Sorry for the wait guys.

Nico: Xera Atlantia!? Wow!

Lopunny: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed down Another Firepower and caught the ridewatch and purified it and surprisingly the Ridewatch POWERED the Armor Suit.

I went over and pressed a button and she was back to normal.

Gladys Santorini: Ahh thanks J.D. I couldn't get that armor off because of the ridewatch in it.

Me: Glad you're okay.

Xera reverted back and she was a mermaid with blond hair and had a yellow tail and a yellow clam bra.

Xera Atlantia: That was awesome!

Gretchen Holland: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Xera Atlantia: When me and Nico found an awesome pirate treasure in the Caribbean and it was full of diamonds.

Rarity: Oh that is so amazing darling.

Nicole: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Xera used her water powers and she used them to go up to Nico and hugged him.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Xera Atlantia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: We need to get you legs though.

Varie: That won't be needed.

She fired a wave of water and it formed into a ball of water and she was floating.

Xenia: That works.

Xera Atlantia: I like this.

Luca: We could use one of those.

Varie: Good idea.

She fired waves of water and gave them floating water balls. Then we later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen

Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jaden, Alexis, Star Girl, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, and Wendy Valerious are heading to Escanaba, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: it appears Catherine MacKenzie's thieving brother, Ryan, has escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on Catherine for throwing him in jail. Well, if he wants to play rough with us, then, he's going to regret it, and he's getting a one-way ticket back to jail.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we've also got bad news: it appears Catherine MacKenzie's thieving brother, Ryan, has escaped from prison, and he wants revenge on Catherine for throwing him in jail.

Catherine MacKenzie: What?! That shoplifting loser's broken out of prison?! Oh, he's just violated his restraining order I gave him, now he's going right back to jail!

Nico: I remembered Lincoln saying that you got a restraining order against Ryan after you sent him to jail.

Lincoln: Yep, since her parents got sent to federal prison for good, Ryan would one day get out from jail after doing his time, but she was well-prepared for it: she took out a restraining order against him, and she explicitly warned him if he ever came after her for revenge, he was going back to jail, this time, for the rest of his life.

Selene Arcangela: And she was serious about that threat, Ryan was nothing but a habitual criminal who wanted revenge on Catherine when it was his own fault, he chose to be a criminal and tried so many times to ruin her life, but he failed and she turned the tables on him and got him sent to jail, then she got her parents sent to federal prison after her lawyers and their firm bankrupted their business for stealing the intellectual property of other businesses.

P.J.: And I hate to tell you guys this, but we're also nearing the day of The Ridonculous Race, which means Damian's going to escape.

Max Goof: Yeah, but we'll be ready for that demonic psychopath.

Lincoln: We sure will, Max, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Shane.

Shane: You're welcome, Lincoln, even though me, Zaina, Jake, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, and Wendy Valerious are already part of your group, it's still awesome.

Star Girl: Yeah, now let's get going and kick Ryan's butt.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Heat appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Heat.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Heat: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from that loser, Ryan, and pissed him off big time.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Melanie Cassidy, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED VOICE) CATHERINE, YOU BITCH, YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR RUINING MY LIFE AND SENDING ME TO JAIL!

We then saw our target: Catherine's brother, Ryan, a brown-haired male with blue eyes and dressed in an orange prison jumpsuit.

Lincoln: Yeesh, and there's no mistaking Ryan's bellow anywhere, time to send you right back to jail, Ryan.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine

Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Shane and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ryan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired two rainbow energy blasts which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they tied Ryan up. Then, Sheila, Eric, and Tom came with the rest of the Gotham Royal York Police Department.

Sheila: At it again, Ryan?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He sure is.

Tom: Well, now he's going right back to prison, and because he violated his restraining order and tried to get revenge, you know what that means.

Ryan was ultimately doomed as he was loaded into the car.

Catherine MacKenzie: Enjoy the rest of your life in jail, Ryan.

Many of us, mainly the Loud Siblings, Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and Catherine MacKenzie gave Ryan the finger and he went ballistic with rage as the police car drove off, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And don't let us catch you out of jail again, loser. (To Melanie Cassidy) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie Cassidy.

Melanie Cassidy reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless blouse with necklace with red jewel for the pendant, crimson red skirt, black pants, crimson red high-heeled knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, white bridal gloves and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Heat, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Heat-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Heat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Melanie Cassidy: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Cassidy and he hugged her, and Melanie Cassidy is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Cassidy: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Melanie Cassidy, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Heat, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Cooking, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her parents are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but their empire was built on the theft of intellectual property from the other companies that were forced out of business

Me: Just like with Caitlin's parents.

Lincoln: And her sister, Eliza, is a thief who stole merchandise and money from stores and got away with it, and she hated Melanie so much, she wanted to ruin her life. But, try as she might, Melanie succeeded and she became the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her loser sister would get his comeuppance: because when Eliza threatened to make sure no one would come here again and make her lose a lot of business and go bankrupt and she also got caught stealing money from her restaurant, Melanie snapped her fingers, and she was seized by the guards, who slashed his bag and when all the money she stole from the restaurant spilled out, Melanie called the cops and pressed charges on her, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Eliza stealing from the restaurant was given to the cops, Eliza was arrested and convicted in court for her crimes, and she went to jail. She went absolutely ballistic and threatened to end her, but we showed up and they threatened if she ever tried to go after her and end her, they would give her the worst beating of his life. Then, after Eliza was put in jail, Melanie went after her parents and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by us, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they stole the intellectual property of other businesses, and they got sent to separate federal prisons.

Nico: Eliza really is a loser, she steals merchandise and money from stores, and she's failed in so many attempts to ruin Melanie's life.

Lincoln: She sure is, and Melanie immediately severed her ties with

Eliza and her own parents after the trials, and she also got a restraining order against them, and she warned them that if they ever dared to come after her for revenge, she'll get them thrown right back in prison, this time it'll be for the rest of their lives.

Melanie Cassidy: But not before they get their butts kicked big time for everything they've done for their own greed. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Melanie?

Melanie Cassidy: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Melanie Cassidy: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Cassidy, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Cassidy: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melanie Cassidy's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melanie Cassidy: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melanie Cassidy.

Melanie Cassidy had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Kana, Karen, Ming, Sakie Kiryuu, and Yuki from Lemon Canaria.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kana, Karen, Ming, Sakie Kiryuu, and Yuki from Lemon Canaria.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kana and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Catherine's ex-brother, Ryan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow

Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Kana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kana: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kana, Karen, Ming, Sakie Kiryuu, and Yuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Catherine MacKenzie's thieving ex-brother, Ryan, who broke out of jail to get revenge on her for throwing him in jail which he brought upon himself.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with all of us pulverizing that loser, and Lincoln tying him up in a rainbow straitjacket and getting him sent back to jail, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Melanie Cassidy have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: It should serve that loser right.

Qin: Yeah, and like Lincoln said, Ryan violated his restraining order when he broke out of jail to get revenge on Catherine, and she threatened if he ever did that, he was going right back to jail.

Laney: For the rest of his life, but not before he got a vicious beatdown from all of us.

Lincoln: He was never a good fighter, Laney, we outclass that loser in strength, power, and intellect, and he thought he could kill us, he doesn't know we're immortal and can't die.

Lori: He clearly didn't know that, Lincoln, since his brain rotted away from that much hatred he had for Catherine.

Luna: And from being in prison, and that got them really seething with hatred.

Me: But, now he's back in prison.

Lincoln: Where he rightfully belongs.

Lincoln was proven right about what he said, because thanks to Ryan violating his restraining order to not get anywhere near Catherine MacKenzie since he was corrupted by his desire for revenge on her, he was sent back to prison, this time, it would be for the rest of his life.

---

After taking down Ryan MacKenzie and throwing him back in jail for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melanie Cassidy saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Cassidy: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melanie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Cassidy: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and

we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melanie Cassidy: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Melanie, other than the story of how you brought down your parents' business empire and sent your thieving sister, Eliza, to jail where she belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Melanie Cassidy: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lola, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us, her hair literally turned to flames, her face was red, and her teeth turned into fangs. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lola and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that rampaging monster up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lola tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lola banged on the bars with a cup demanding a lawyer, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lola got angry again at Lincoln for no reason, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lola blamed Lincoln for breaking her tiara and you're right, he wasn't even in the house at the time, but she blamed him as always and went on another rampage, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Snookie: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Whimsical Waters before, Snookie, and it's really beautiful, and it's also perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Bubblaine, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Snookie Waeawa, Minga Sherpa, and Miyumi are now part of your harem.

Nico: That's awesome, so what's the story on how they wound up in Lincoln's harem?

Velma: You might want to thank Daphne for that one, Nico. Plus, Snookie already knew that Lincoln's a really awesome surfer, Minga Sherpa also saw the picture of him climbing Mount Everest, and Miyumi saw that he's also an expert martial artist.

Eli: Daphne was the one who introduced them to Lincoln?! Whoa!

Thorn: Well, many of us who happen to be friends with the gang are also part of his harem, that also included me, Dusk, and Luna.

Luna Loud: You got that right, Thorn.

---

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Oorrea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Oorrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but we're more than ready for Kuareess, right, Veronica?

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) Right, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while you and I destroy Oorrea and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, we may not have a mission since today's St.

Patrick's Day, but let's head down to the park and hunt down Oorrea and destroy him.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're not letting that religious fanatic get away with trying to destroy us and trying to get revenge, he's going to die here and now for his crimes.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) You better be ready to die, Oorrea, because you're about to face the true wrath of Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around the World Tree Estate, and we headed down to the park to hunt down Oorrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

We arrived at the park to hunt down Oorrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah and make that religious fanatic pay with his life.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Oorrea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Oorrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Oorrea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Oorrea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) The only one who deserves to be destroyed is you.

Suddenly, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's sea foam green eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a sea foam green energy aura with air, light, wind, dragons, phoenixes, and air, light, and wind angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Oorrea, she left sea foam green energy, air, light, wind, dragons, phoenixes, and air, light, and wind angels with every step.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Oorrea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to freeze to death for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn was surrounded by a massive vortex of sea foam green energy with air, light, and winds surrounding it, there are dragons, fairies, phoenixes, air, light, and wind angels, and Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Oorrea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn emerged, but she was changed forever.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long sea foam green hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and an ice blue energy aura with sea foam green energy aura with air, light, wind, dragons, phoenixes, and air, light, and wind angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sea foam green iris, she has on dragon earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her sea foam green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sea foam green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sea foam green gems on the gold flame links. Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on a sleeveless green open blouse, sleeveless sea foam green blouse, sea foam green skirt, sea foam green pants, sea foam green shoes with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with air, wind, light dragons, phoenixes, and air, light, and wind angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos surrounded by wind. Suddenly, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sky blue angel wings with sea foam green tips on the marine sea foam green feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long sea foam green wolf tails with sky blue tips. Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's massive Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sea foam green energy, air, light, wind, dragons, phoenixes, and air, light, and wind angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos' Icelandic Solar Wind Draconic Phoenix Icelandic Solar Wind Greatsword of Nimbus Neos Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green blade, large sky blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large sea foam green gems embedded in the hilt, longer midnight black handle, four large sky blue phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem on the bottom of the sky blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sea foam green gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos' head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large sea foam green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos that said, "Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos, Master of Icelandic Wind and Light, Fashionista of The Family, Loving Younger Sister of Kristjana, Sonnya, Camiya, Laniya, Zeniya, and Qiniya, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Slaughterjack, Destroyer of Oorrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Light, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ベロニカ Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn、

エレメンタルヒーロー ニンバス・ネオス のジーンスラマー、アイスランドの風と光 のマスター、家族のファッショニスタ、クリスチャナ、ソーニャ、カミヤ、ラニヤ、ゼニヤ、および キニヤ の愛する妹、にこちゃん の愛する将来の妻、スロータージャック、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のオーレアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、風、光、ドラゴン、およびフェニックス

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO NIMBUS NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ICELANDIC SOLAR WIND ELEMENTAL HERO NIMBUS NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE ICELANDIC SOLAR WIND ELEMENTAL HERO NIMBUS NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE ICELANDIC SOLAR WIND ELEMENTAL HERO NIMBUS NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Oorrea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn fired a powerful sea foam green energy blast with light, wind, dragons, phoenixes, and light and wind angels at Oorrea, which hit him and pushed him back, but this really pissed him off now.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's so incredible, Veronica's transformed.

Sonnya Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) And she'd given that monster, Oorrea, a taste of what's to come.

Me: And that's death.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Solar Wind Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos Angel and Divine Icelandic Solar Wind Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos Love) (Icelandic Accent) And now, you are about to feel the full fury of Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos, Oorrea.

Nico: Let's get him, Veronica, this bastard doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Nico transformed into Super Saiyan Rainbow Infinity and unholsters his massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice from his wider and muscular back and joined Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico went after Oorrea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aura energy, sea foam green energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Oorrea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Nico turned his fingernails into claws and he slashed at Oorrea, drawing more blood and leaving more scars on him, and she was being driven even more ballistic. Suddenly, Oorrea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Oorrea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Oorrea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Oorrea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico, who dodged it.

Lincoln: Veronica, Nico, hang on.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Oorrea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Oorrea and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so she couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Oorrea's bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Nico: (Divine Echoing Voice of Rainbow Redemption) Thanks for the save, Lincoln. Now, Veronica, shall we end this bastard for good?

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Icelandic Solar Wind Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos Angel and Divine Icelandic Solar Wind Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos Love) (Icelandic Accent) You got it, Nico.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico sent Oorrea flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Oorrea.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO NIMBUS NEOS SOLAR LIGHT KAMEHAMEHA!

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn and Nico fired two massive rainbow and sea foam green energy Kamehameha waves with wind, light, elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, and elemental angels, and they hit Oorrea, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Veronica and Nico drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Veronica and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long sea foam green wolf tails, and massive sky blue angel wings are permanent.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and fourteen members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Oorrea once and for all, Nico.

Nico: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Veronica.

Suddenly, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn wrapped her arms around Nico's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to his face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Nico leaned down to Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs, and behind them was a Dragon, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos flying in the air, and we saw many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and light shining down and winds blowing and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Veronica and Nico absorbed the wind and light and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Nimbus Neos vanished.

Me: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Nico and Veronica.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Balass.

Nico: Which means, you and Eleanor Collins, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Dark Neos are up next, Lincoln.

Eleanor Collins: Yes, we'll make Balass pay with his life.

Lincoln: We sure will.

Me: Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Lady Heat.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Lady Heat: Monica Anniston.

Lincoln: And she, like Caitlin, has a similar story like hers, one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison and boarding school in Russia.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

---

Later it was time for Lyra's third mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Lyra? Besides Joe Shimamura and Wes?

Will Vandom: Me and my friends will go.

Nico: All right then.

Qin: This will be fun for you guys.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Tokyo.

We arrived at Cafe Donbura.

Taro: Hey guys!

Me: Happy Saint Patricks Day guys.

Haruka: Same to you guys.

Lyra: Taro, meet Joe Shimamura and Wes

Joe Shimamura: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Joe Shimamura, member of Cyborg 009.

Me: He was part of a group of people that were kidnapped and mechanically modified to be weapons for a terrorist organization for World Domination. But we destroyed them all by strategically going to one base at the end of several of our missions by going all over the world and destroy their base.

Joe Shimamura: It's a long story.

Shinichi: Oh wow!

Wes: And I'm Wes Collins, Red Ranger for the Time Force Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Timerangers.

Tsuyoshi: Wow it's an honor!

Me: And this is Will Vandom and her friends.

Will Vandom: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Will Vandom.

Irma: Irma Lair.

Taranee: Taranee Cook.

Cornelia: Cornelia Hale

Hay Lin: I'm Hay Lin.

Elyon: Elyon Brown.

Megan McCallister: Megan McCallister.

Lillian: And I'm Cornelia's little sister Lillian.

Taro: Wow it's truly an honor to meet you all.

Will Vandom: Same here.

Me: They are the Guardians of Candrakar and also they are the Ambassadors of some of the Kamen Riders from last year.

Taranee: I went to the world of Jak and Daxter.

Cornelia: And I went to meet the Dino Fury Rangers.

Me: You might know them as the Ryusoulgers.

Haruka: Wow it's an honor.

Will: Same here.

Irma: Oh I am the Ambassador for the Metal Gear Sonic game world.

Me: That was all the way over in the Aleutian Islands in Alaska.

Haruka: Wow!

Hay Lin: And I went to the Yost Universe for Spiderman.

Taro: Wow!

Will: I was the Ambassador for the OOO Riders

Lillian: I was for the Gaim Riders.

Elyon: I was for the Wizard Team.

Megan: I was for the Saber Riders.

Taro: Wow that is awesome!

Haruka: We saw a massive explosion in southwestern Tokyo and didn't know what that was.

Me: That was us blowing the entire Yggdrasil tower to smithereens.

Taro: Wow! We saw LOTS of explosions going off all over the city over the time we were having our adventures! That was all you guys?

Me: Yep. Not to brag but last year was one of the most eventful series of missions we ever had.

A man came in and it was Jin, Taro's adoptive father.

Wes: I'm also here because I need to renew my driver's license

Me: Oh right you got your license here too.

Taro: Really?

Wes: Yeah long story.

Taro: I see. Anymore Hitotsuki show up?

Me: Actually yes. We just defeated the Zyuohger Hitotsuki yesterday.

I showed the gear for it.

Haruka: Wow! I bet that one caused some problems.

Me: You are not shitting on that one.

Taro: This is Jin, my adoptive father.

Jin: An honor to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. (Bows)

Me: You too Jin. (Bows)

Nico: It's an honor sir.

Eli: It's a pleasure.

Jin: Taro probably told you about how the neighbourhood hated him because of his need to help others. Well, I was the only one not to leave his side during all those years.

Me: It's good you did and yes he told us what happened. And it turns out that he is not the only one that felt the same way. My brother Naruto went through the same thing because of something he had no control over.

Eli: Many people we know went through the same thing.

Jin: I'm glad he isn't the only one that knows what he feels.

Nico: Yeah. He is never going to be alone as long as all of us are connected in terms of heart and spirit.

Jin: That's true.

Me: Yeah.

Jin: And I also came to warn you all about someone making a return appearance. I'll give you a hint. It's not a Hitotsuki, but it looks like Taro and has caused more damage then they have.

Me: Oh shit on a stick. Is it the Don Killer?

Jin: Yes how did you know?

Me: We have many sources. But he is going to put up one helluva fight.

Nico: Yeah. You guys are going to see the ultimate extent of J.D.'s power unleashed.

Me: But just to be on the safe side we'll take this to another planet so people don't get caught in the crossfire.

Taro: Good idea.

Irma: Isn't that the Don Clan's fail safe against the Donbrothers should they ever go rogue?

Jin: That's right.

Me: So like a contingency plan that we have just in case we go rogue.

Nico: Looks like Team Loud Phoenix Storm is not the only ones that have contingency plans like that.

Me: Except we have Power Neutralizing plans to stop that. But this contingency plan wants to kill the Donbrothers.

Wes: Oh boy. Not good.

Taranee: This is gonna be very brutal.

Haruka: This is all your fault, Jiro!

Jiro: What?! How is it my fault?!

Me: What did he do?

Tsuyoshi: If you didn't push that button, Don Killer wouldn't have been activated and it wouldn't be preparing to kill us!

Shinichi: The button said "Do Not Press" for a reason.

Me: I actually remember that.

Jiro: Hey, I'm not the only one who screwed up! You three inputted your birthdays as passwords to open that safe!

Me: (Whispers to Nico) Looks like Lisa is not the only one that does that.

Nico: (Whispers to me) Yeah.

Eli: Excuse me. But I must discipline the nanny goats.

Tsubasa: No. Let them have this argument. It'll probably be the last before Don Killer kills us all.

Me: Tsubasa no one is going to die on my watch.

Nico: Besides we're not going to let him do it.

Haruka: What did Eli mean by discipline the nanny goats?

Me: He picked that up from Rolf. He grabs the people fighting and then bashes their heads together. He is just doing his job as chief enforcer to make sure fights don't escalate.

Haruka: Oh I get it.

The Noto Trio came.

Sonoi: Don Killer was created to destroy the DONBROTHERS if they went rogue. That means it won't be prepare for the rest of us.

Me: No it sure won't. Because it did not anticipate the arrival of us helping them out.

Eli: That's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Plus believe it or not we faced really bad robots before. I took on Super Android 17 and destroyed him. It was a really explosive battle.

Nico: Yep and we destroyed Cell too.

Me: Yeah long story.

Wes: We'll, until it shows up, all we can do is go to my driving test. Which starts in an hour.

Me: Okay then.

Eli: I have a feeling that the next Hitotsuki will appear there too.

Me: If it does we'll be ready for it.

Nico: Yep.

Lyra: I can't wait to kick some butt.

Tsuyoshi: It'll be awesome to destroy Don Killer.

Me: Yes it sure will.

Taro: It should be rebuilt for nonlethal purposes. Having it as a contingency plan for us is a good idea.

Me: I like it.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: We'll have it taken to our lab after we take it down so we can reconfigure it.

Haruka: Good idea.

Eli: Thanks.

We were off.

---

We later arrived at the Tokyo DMV.

Instructor Mutoh: Hi. I'm Instructor Mutoh. And I'm your Driving Instructor

Me: (In my head) I remember Instructor Mutoh. But I sense that something is fishy here.

We just stood and watched and we were ready for anything.

Instructor Mutoh and Wes got in the car before the latter started it.

Me: I hope he remembers Rarity, Fluttershy and Applejack's driving instructions.

Nico: Yeah you girls are great teachers to help Sunset get her license.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Nico.

Rarity: That was a great adventure for us darling.

Me: It sure was.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Wes was doing perfectly around the course and more.

Rainbow Dash: Look at Wes go!

Me: He sure is RD. And he does just as awesome as you do on a Motorcycle.

Taro: That's awesome. And Rainbow Dash, I didn't know you had a motorcycle.

Me: She has a really cool motorcycle.

Eli: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Wes is doing really good though.

Nico: Yep.

Taro: Did Wes learn a lot from the Time Force Team?

Me: He sure did. And the Time Force Team came from the year 3000.

Haruka: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. And that is a time we all are very familiar with.

Eli: Yep. We met the Planet Express team there and we helped them deal with Richard Nixon there.

Haruka: Richard Nixon, America's 37th President? How can that be?

Me: He was a disembodied head in a jar. And he was a bad guy. Long story on that.

Nico: Yep.

Me: After everything he did during the Invasion of Cambodia and the Vietnam War and the Watergate Scandal he deserves to be gone.

Eli: Yep.

Wes: Well? Do I pass?

Instructor Mutoh: Yes. But I have a question.

Wes: What is it?

Instructor Mutoh: You are friends with that girl who was my student before, right?

Wes: Haruka? Of course I am.

Instructor Mutoh: She nearly destroyed the car but you didn't! Tell me! How do I adapt to this craziness? I NEED TO KNOW!

Me: Uh oh get ready!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Timeranger logo. Then, he turned into Miraiki from episode 40 of Donbrothers!

---

After 2 failed lessons of driving, Haruka is assigned to be taught by Mutoh. Mutoh had heard all about the infamous "instructor killer" and wears a protective brace to show how determined he is to teach her to drive.

Haruka is driving around town and has better control of her vehicle than she did a month ago, with Mutoh, expressing pride in her accomplishments. He even has taken off his protective neck brace to show her how confident he is in her driving abilities.

Their first outing does not go well, with Haruka speeding so fast that she gets dizzy and almost crashes into the school until Mutoh screams at her to put on the brakes. Mutoh thinks that Haruka is an exceptionally bad driver, but he has over 30 years of experience in Drivers Education and his current student has given him a challenge that fires up his determination. Haruka cries and apologizes for being terrible at driving, but Mutoh shrugs it off and gives her positive encouragement and support, saying that he will make her a proper driver yet. This cheers Haruka up, who promises to do her best for her teacher.

Later, Mutoh is instructing Haruka on how to parallel park, but she doesn't understand how the steering wheel operates in reverse and drives off the course. She gets upset, struggling with how the steering wheel works until Mutoh stops her and says she is overthinking it, one must feel the direction of the car and tell it where it should go. Haruka later masters the art of driving in reverse on an obstacle course since she had done it so much, but Mutoh yells at her that the course she is on is meant to be driven forwards and insists she put the car in drive.

Overtime, Haruka has gone insane behind the wheel and is driving manically through town in the rain at high speed, scaring Mutoh half to death as he is not wearing his brace to protect himself.

As Tsubasa and Sononi were cornered by Don Murasame, Haruka run over him after a brief moment of tension. Mutoh berates her for hitting someone but she transforms herself into Oni Sister upon recognizing who she just hit. Mutoh is shocked by this and then goes on the ride of his life as she uses the car to try and mow down Don Murasame. Mother orders him to kill Haruka, but this proves difficult as the teen wildly uses her own style of defensive driving, her DonBlaster and even the car door while he chases her to wear him down and humiliate him. Don Murasame retreats back into his sword and flies away, having exhausted his energy from chasing Tsubasa and then Haruka all day.

Mutoh staggers out of the car, upset about his failure after 30 years of teaching and desperately desires to be taught how to deal with Haruka. His desire turns him into the Timeranger Hitotsuki, Miraiki. The other Donbrothers teleport to Haruka's location, though briefly disoriented, with Tsuyoshi confused about where Miho went, Jiro in the middle of doing pushups, Taro excited for what kind of "festival" they are having and Shinichi abruptly waking up from an afternoon nap.

The other Rangers manage to hold down Miraiki while Taro equipped his GolDon armor offscreen. He does a combination finisher with Jiro and Miraiki becomes Miraiking. The team form GolDon Onitaijin while Jiro becomes Toradoragonjin. Miraiking uses the Timeranger's time travel ability to rewind time and reverse their combinations but Taro in his Robotaro form breaks the time reversal trap and powers up everyone into Toradora Onitaijin Kiwami and purifies Miraiking with the DonBros Fantasia Supreme. Mutoh rests by the broken down car as he reverts to normal.

---

We gasped!

Me: Miraiki I knew it!

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: I remember him too! He was pissed because of Haruka failing so many times!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets get him guys!

We went at him!

Lyra teleported and kicked Miraiki in the face and smashed him down!

Me: Just like SpongeBob when Mrs. Puff had to deal with so many of his failings!

Nico: Déjà-vu and she went stir crazy and tried to kill him in the Demolition Derby!

Eli: Not on Our watch!

Wes: Time for Time Force!

He transformed and was ready!

I fired laser blasts at him and blasted him all over with my blaster!

Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready!

Taro: It's time for a Roll Call!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

Don Masamuna: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON

MURASAME!

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU!

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT!

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER!

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER!

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER!

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER!

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA!

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO!

All: AVATARO SENTAI DONBROTHERS!

YO!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and a huge peach tree and temple formed behind them and they were ready!

Me: THAT WAS EPIC! YO!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Wait till the final mission because I've saved the best for last.

Wes: (gets out Villamax's Ridewatch) Time to start us off!

Wes activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Lets see what the newest gear we got does.

I used the Zyuohgers gear we got and I activated it and it formed A ZYUOH CUBE SWORD with all the spirits of the animals around it!

Me: WHOA! ZYUOH SPIRIT FORCE SWORD!

Nico: Awesome!

I jumped and slashed Miraiki and massive numbers of explosions blasted all over the place!

Haruka: Take your best shot!

Miraiki: Okay!

He used the armor on his body to capture and compress Haruka until her time was up.

Me: Nice try!

I snapped my fingers and broke her out of it!

Me: Two can play that one. Here is something I learned from 150,000 years hence! FUMA CLAN NINJA ART: SPELL OF THE MANDALA!

I fired a wave of energy and it hit Miraiki and encased him in a pyramid structure and I compressed him and was crushing him.

Me: Try getting out of that! Boom!

Then the pyramid EXPLODED!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive, so powerful and so devastating that it could be seen all over the place and it burned many cars all over with the force of the Behrut Explosion in Lebanon!

The smoke faded and he was burned all over the place!

Twilight Sparkle: WHOA! That was intense!

Sunset Shimmer: What power!

He got up and he was really going to feel that one.

Miraiki was pissed!

Joe: (gets out Texas Twister's Ridewatch) Now for a twist!

Joe activated it and spun like a tornado and bashed and pulverized him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Will: Lets show them our power!

Me: You got it!

Will: GUARDIANS UNITE!

We turned Guardian!

Will: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

We were ready!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Miraiki all over!

Taranee fired waves of fire and burned him.

Suddenly, Don Killer landed in front of us!

At some point in the past, DonKiller was created by the Don Clan with the express purpose of defeating the Donbrothers if they strayed from their original mission. He was created with a similar appearance as Taro Momoi, presumably because of "aesthetics". DonKiller was placed under the control of the admin Kaito Goshikida, who could summon him with a remote. Kaito stored the remote in a code-locked safe in Cafe Donbura. At some point DonKillerKiller was also created, to stop DonKiller if he went out of control, and was placed under the responsibility of a different person.

While Haruka Kito, Shinichi Saruhara, Tsuyoshi Kijino, and Jiro Momotani were cleaning Cafe Donbura, they stumbled upon the safe and managed to unlock it and find the button. Despite the "Do Not Press" label, Jiro pressed the button anyway and summoned DonKiller, just as Kaito returned. As Kaito assessed the situation, DonKiller attacked Taro during his delivery job. Taro changed into Don Momotaro to fight him but was powerless to do anything, and was thrown into the air where he disappeared through a portal.

DonKiller flew around the city in search for more members of the Donbrothers, and soon found the whole team minus Jiro when they fought Jakki. He proved to be more than a match for their gathered strength and sent them fleeing, with Taro seeing no hope of defeating him and telling his teammates to make their peace. DonKiller meanwhile caught up to InuBrother and broke his legs, sending him to the hospital. Sonoi offered Taro the help of the Noto since DonKiller is only programmed to attack the Donbrothers, but Taro refused.

DonKiller returns to Cafe Donbura and orders a banana parfait. Kaito fulfills his order but secretly fills it with mustard, hoping to interfere just a little bit with his programming. This later results in DonKiller malfunctioning due to contamination. Sonoi and the Noto attempted to fight DonKiller then, but because of his malfunctions, DonKiller retaliated. The Noto retreated at this unexpected development, and DonKiller resumed normal functions after cleaning himself of contaminants.

Kaito consults with Jin Momoi and learns about DonKillerKiller's existence. DonKiller continues to hunt down the Donbrothers and comes across Tsuyoshi and Shinichi, also beating them up and breaking their legs and arms respectively, and sending them to join Tsubasa in the hospital. Jiro meanwhile visits the home of his adoptive father Terasaki and finds DonKillerKiller's remote, and also presses it and unwittingly summons the android.

DonKiller engages Taro and Haruka, aiming to finish off the Donbrothers. Kaito as Zenkaizer Black arrives to help them, but even his added strength does nothing to sway DonKiller. The newly-summoned DonKillerKiller then arrives. The androids become preoccupied with fighting each other and ignore the injured Donbrothers returning to fight Jakki, who've healed their injuries thanks to sheer willpower. The androids take their fight to outer space, where Kaito predicts they'll fight for as long as they can for all eternity.

---

Me: Don Killer!

Nico: There he is!

Me: I got this guys!

I then went SUPER ANGEL WOLF MOON XELNAGA!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) Time for this monster to be reduced to scrap metal.

Tsuyoshi whimpered as Don Killer approached him menacingly.

I teleported and kicked Don Killer in his face and knocked him down.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the Loopdeeloop Galaxy!

Nico: Loopdeeloop Galaxy! Awesome!

Eli: Cool!

Me: Your fight is with me Don Killer.

Don Killer looked at me and he was READY to kill me!

I just smirked menacingly at him.

Wes charged at Miraiki with his Chrono Sabers.

He slashed him all over.

I slashed Don Killer and blasted him all over.

Don Killer blasted at me and I deflected the blasts back and blasted him all over.

Nico: Take that!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Nico: (gets out Firepower and Plastique's Ridewatches) Time to get explosive!

Nico activated it and fired numerous missiles and lasers and blasted Don Killer all over the place.

Eli: Take that!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and blasted Don Killer and electrocuted him all over.

I slashed Don Killer and then he was cleaved in half right down the middle and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded into a thousand pieces!

Nico: Don Killer you have failed this world!

Taro summoned the Ryusoulger Alter and fell unconscious. It then took a humanoid shape before firing flames at Miraiki from the Tyramigo head on the chest.

He blasted Miraiki all over the place!

Nico: Take that!

Me: Time for this to end!

Eli: With pleasure!

Miraiki: I don't think so!

Miraiki used his special time slip system to rewind time and forcefully return Taro back to his conscious state and out of his Ryusoulger alter form.

Me: Whoa that was weird.

Eli: He rewound time!

Me: That is dangerous!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit his watch and destroyed it!

Taro summoned the Kiramager Alter this time and fell unconscious. It then took a humanoid shape before charging at Miraiki.

Rarity: That is most amazing darlings!

Rarity fired waves of jewels and blasted Miraiki all over.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Miraiki, Wes did it because he was trained to do so. Haruka can do it too because she can learn from Rarity, Fluttershy and Applejack's instructions.

Wes: But don't worry. You'll learn how we can get you out of this. Time Strike Attack!

He slashed him in the formation of 4:00!

Me: Lets make this festive!

Nico: With a finisher!

Taro: Lets do it!

Lyra: MOMOTARO FLASH!

Taro: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRAABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down!

Me: Not done yet though!

Miraiki then enlarged into Miraiking!

Me: Time for some giant power!

I went giant and Eli summoned Godzilla!

Donbrothers: Don Onitaijin!

Jiro: Toradoragonjin!

Lyra: ALICORNUSJIN!

She was in an awesome Green Alicorn Zord!

Nico: COOL!

Eli: Yeah!

Lyra's zord formed into awesome wings!

Eli: That is cool!

Taro: I'll say!

Me: Hey what's that?

We saw a figure.

Haruka: Is that the next Gene Slammer?

Me: It sure is! It's Mismagius!

Eli: Wow!

Mismagius: (In a girls voice) I got this!

Nico: Danielle Pagano! Wow!

Mismagius: Lets talk after this is done!

Nico: You got it!

Me: Lets get him guys!

Miraiking charged at Don Onitaijin and Toradoragonjin.

Godzilla fired a blast of Atomic energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Time to finish this!

We went at him and used the Avatar Slash and slashed Miraiking and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Yeah! Miraiki you have failed this city!

Taro: Demon Extermination Complete!

Donbrothers and Lyra: All's Well That Ends Well!

We regrouped! Danielle reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had a purple tube top and had purple vest and a purple bandana on her head and a purple skirt and purple shorts.

Instructor Mutoh was back to normal and I had the Timeranger gear.

Wes: Well, do I still pass?

Instructor Mutoh: (gives thumbs up) Okay! (falls unconscious)

Me: Boy he is gonna really be feeling that for a while.

Eli: No kidding.

Sonoi: Yeah.

Danielle Pagano: I hope he is not hurt that bad.

Nico: Me neither.

Lyra: Yeah. Danielle what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Danielle Pagano: When me and Nico were in school and I put a curse on a queen bee girl that everyone hated because she made everyone's lives miserable. And yes I am a master of magic. I put a curse that would turn her into a stupid moronic braindead monkey for 5 hours should she do anything mean. She has never been the same since.

Me: Whoa that is a deadly but silly curse.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is. But that is well done.

Nico: Yeah it was funny.

Me: To quote Eddy she was turned into a (Imitating Eddy) Stupid Sockhead and a babbling dweeb who can't lift a butterfly!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is a good one!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Taro: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Danielle Pagano: That is true!

Nico and Danielle hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Danielle Pagano: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We later went back home.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really epic.

I told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: Wow! That is cool!

Qin: Boy I'll say!

May: Next time, Astro Boy and Marty should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea. And I actually have something awesome planned for that one.

Tommy Oliver: All the rangers coming with you guys.

Me: Bingo.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Nice!

---

Later the mascots were heading out.

Poromon: We're gonna be buying supplies from the store.

Me: Okay guys.

Nico: Be careful.

They went down to the surface.

Poliwag: Poromon, no putting on a mustache this time!

Poromon: Don't even have it with me.

Poliwag: Good.

Manaphy: We're just going to the store to get some supplies for the party.

Tentacool: Yeah.

Poliwag: We know.

Horsea: What if some muggers try to kill us on the way?

Jirachi: We'll be ready for them.

Poromon: Yes we will.

They were walking to the store.

They got to the store.

Manaphy: Here we are!

They went in.

Manaphy: Wow look at all the people buying beer.

Poromon: Saint Patrick's Day is perfect for getting drunk.

Poliwag: Oh boy.

They went in and went and got lots of awesome food.

Horsea: Let's get some beer for ourselves!

Poromon: We got tons and tons of beer at home.

Horsea: Oh right.

They got the ingredients for Shepherd's Pie, French Onion Soup and more.

And even corned beef and cabbage soup. As well as cabbage, garlic and onion soup.

They went to the check out counter and paid for the food and went back home.

Poliwag: Wait. I see something heading towards us.

Poromon: What is it?

They saw a Honchkrow!

Poliwag: Hey it's a Honchkrow!

Poromon: At least it's not a Murkrow.

Honchkrow: (In a girls voice) Poromon, Poliwag!? Is that you?

Poromon: Charlotte Cooper!? Whoa!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had black and blue clothes and had black angel wings.

Poliwag: Charlotte!

They jumped into her arms!

Charlotte Cooper: (LAUGHS) Awesome to see you guys again.

Poromon: You too Charlotte.

Horsea: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jirachi: Also are you related to Sly Cooper?

Charlotte Cooper: (LAUGHS) Everyone thinks that I'm related to him but no I'm not. But believe it or not I am a master thief. But like Sly Cooper I steal only from criminals and there is no fun, challenge or honor stealing from ordinary people and like the Cooper Clan I too record all my secrets in a book like the Thievius Raccoonus. But my favorite is when me and Nico stole from the ruthless Don Gregorio of the Spanish Mafia in Spain and we stole all his jewels and loot. And delivered him to INTERPOL.

Poromon: I remember that! That was awesome!

Horsea: Boy that is cool!

They arrived back home.

Poromon: We got the supplies and Nico you might know this face.

Nico: Awesome. (GASP) Charlotte Cooper!

Charlotte Cooper: Hey Nico!

They went and hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Charlotte Cooper: Me too Nico. Me too.

We found out that she and Sly both have so much in common. She comes from a long line of master thieves that spans back to 12,000 years ago. But unlike Sly and his family Charlotte and her family all have lived on and weren't wiped out by an evil monster like Clockwerk. But also like Sly, she too recorded secrets in an ancient book. Except it was called The Chronicles of The Cooperus Thievius. They took down dangerous enemies like the Cooper Clan did and they roughed them up brutally and INTERPOL took them into custody.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Jimmy's team will include Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly and Commander Feral. Jonny's team will include Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

Me: Ooh awesome setup!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah it is.

May: And which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Purugly and Skuntank next.

Me: WHEW! Plug your noses for the Skuntank.

Qin: Yeah that one is gonna smell horrible!

Me: No kidding.

The party was on.

Mascots: HAPPY ST. PATRICK'S DAY, EVERYBODY!

Natilee: (Irish Accent) And a good Saint Patricks Day to you lads. This is the day where I can bring out the Irish in me.

Nico: Love Ireland.

Laney: Me too.

Camie: It's so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Aye it always is beautiful too.

Natilee: I love good Celtic Music.

Nico: (to May) Shall we dance, my fair lady?

May: We shall.

Natilee played Tír no nÓg by Celtic Woman.

Natilee: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE ROOM TURNED INTO IRELAND)

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Come my love our world's would part

The gods will guide us across the dark

Come with me and be mine my love

Stay and break my heart

From the shores through the ancient mist

You bear the mark of my elven kiss

Clear the way, I will take you home

To eternal bliss

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Tír na nÓg oh, come beyond the ancient fog

Tír na nÓg oh, come with me to Tír na nÓg

Far away from the land you knew

The dawn of day reaches out to you

Though it feels like a fairy tale

All of this is true

Run with me, have a look around

We build our life of a sacred ground

Come my love, our world's may part

We'll be safe and sound

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Tír na nÓg oh, come beyond the ancient fog

Tír na nÓg oh, come with me to Tír na nÓg

Time won't follow the path we came

The world you left, it forgot your name

Stay with me and be mine my love

Spare my heart the pain

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na ridh na

Sha ta co-ti o nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Sha ta co-ti os cum-na-ridh na

Nu-ga Tír na nÓg

Tír na nÓg oh, come beyond the ancient fog

Tír na nÓg oh, come with me to Tír na nÓg

Come with me to Tír na nÓg

They got to dancing and it was awesome.

Me: That was great!

May: Yeah!

Me: Eclair shall we dance?

Eclair: We shall and you guys are going to love how great a dancer I am.

Lucy Heartfilia: I remember seeing how amazing a dancer you are Eclair.

Eclair: Yeah.

Natilee was playing Téir Abhaile 'riú by Celtic Woman.

Natilee: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FAIRIES AND MERMAIDS SWAM AND FLEW AROUND EVERYONE)

Look how the light of the town

The lights of the town are shining now

Tonight I'll be dancing around

I'm off on the road to Galway now

Look how she's off on the town

She's off on a search for sailors though

There's fine fellas here to be found

She's never been one to stay at home

Home you'll go and it's there you'll stay

And you've work to do in the morning

Give up your dream of going away

Forget your sailors in Galway

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai
Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile
Mar tá do mhargadh déanta
Come now and follow me down
Down to the lights of Galway where
There's fine sailors walking the town
And waiting to meet the ladies there
Watch now he'll soon be along
He's finer than any sailor so
Come on now pick up your spoons
He's waiting to hear you play them WHOOO!
Here today and she's gone tomorrow
And next she's going to Galway
Jiggin' around and off to town
And won't be back until morning
Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú
Téir abhaile riú Mhearai
Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile
Mar tá do mhargadh déanta
Off with a spring in my step
The sailors are searching Galway for
A young lady such as myself

For reels and jigs and maybe more

Stay here and never you mind

The lights of the town are blinding you

The sailors they come and they go

But listen to what's reminding you

Handsome men surrounding you

Dancing a reel around you

Home you'll go and it's there you'll stay

And you've work to do in the morning

Give up your dream of going away

Forget your sailors in Galway

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Listen to the music flow

I'm falling for the flow of home

I'm home to dance till dawning

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Stay a while and we'll dance together now

As the light is falling

We'll reel away till the break of day

And dance together till morning

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Téir abhaile riú, téir abhaile riú

Téir abhaile riú Mhearai

Téir abhail gus fan sa bhaile

Mar tá do mhargadh déanta

Do Mhargadh de - do mhargadh déanta

Me and Eclair danced beautifully and it was awesome.

We were having fun on that.

When it was done everyone cheered!

Nico: Wow! That was awesome!

The Mascots were drinking plenty bottles of beer.

Lola: Oh boy. Nico code drunk.

Nico: Oh boy.

Laney: Let me dance too.

Natilee: Sure Laney.

She was dancing to Cry of The Celts and was doing an awesome Riverdance Style dance.

It was an awesome dance for Laney and she did amazingly well.

Nico: Awesome!

The mascots went over to us.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Anyone up for some fun? (Hic)

Me: Oh boy you guys are drunk.

Qin: Not good.

Manaphy: (Slurred Speech) You guys are my true friends and I love you guys.

Me: O-kay?

Nico: Guys I think you had too much.

Horsea: (Slurred speech) Hey! Don't tell me what to do!

Poliwag: (Slurred Speech) Yeah you're not the boss of me!

He took a slap at Nico but he dodged it and fell to the floor.

CRASH!

Poliwag: (Dazed) Whoopsee.

Me: You guys have had enough.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Manaphy: Wow! (Groans) What a headache.

Lynn Sr.: Food is ready!

Me: Oh boy!

We got to eating.

We were having cabbage and corned beef stew, cabbage, garlic and onion stew, French Onion soup made with Guinness Beer and more.

Me: (Eating French Onion Soup) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: I'll say. (Eatings Cabbage, Garlic and Onion stew) Yummy.

Jared: (Eating the Cabbage, Garlic and Onion stew) Perfect for me.

Xenia: Boy all the food is good.

Me: It sure is.

Maria: Why an I not surprised to see you guys get drunk?

Poliwag: Sorry.

Me: Saint Patrick's Day is a very popular holiday for drinking.

Bart: It's true guys. And I know what it felt like to get drunk. Remember how I got drunk one time? (Season 8 Episode 18)

Homer: Boy I sure do.

Me: Stupid Mayor Quimby reinstated the 18th Amendment.

Xenia: Man no kidding.

Qin: Jerkwad.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: What else can we do for this party?

We got to thinking.

Nico: Hmm.

Me: Right now I just want to enjoy the good food.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

We got to eating more.

Eli: Oh guys Vypra got these for us. They are Familiars for The Musical Athletes Gang:

Angela Wei, Brianna Wei, Camille Wei, Daphne Wei, Flora Wei, Grace Wei, Helga Wei, and Iris Wei: ten female Irish Dog Familiars named Aisling, Bríghid, Caoimhe, Dearbháil, Máiréad, Nuala, Róisín, Sorcha, Niamh, and Eibhlín, they have the powers of nature, and they can summon creatures of Irish myth to cause trouble for villains.

Alaina Ceolrince: A female Irish Dog Familiar named Bridget, she has the powers of nature, and she can summon creatures of Irish myth to cause trouble for villains.

And Chikara Manyuu: A female Irish Dog Familiar named Cassidy, she has the powers of nature, and she can summon creatures of Irish myth to cause trouble for villains.

Angela Wei: Wow!

Brianna Wei: That is so awesome.

Nico: (to the mascots) Here. We'll share some food with you guys.

Manaphy: Thanks Nico.

Poliwag: Yeah thanks.

We were eating really good food.

We later finished up.

Manaphy: This was a great party.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Nico: I have a feeling that tomorrow is going to be good.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: To close it off, let's take a picture.

Natilee: Good idea!

Natilee made a clone and she took a picture of all of us.

It was awesome!

We later turned in for the night and got some good sleep. But some of us are going to be farting all night because of the stew.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

HAPPY SAINT PATRICK'S DAY TO YOU ALL!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Gordo the Gruesome, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, Ruby Knight and Chameleons and Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids And Thundarr the Barbarian and we're heading to a forest planet where everything is made from all the awesome foods of everything Homer loves in New Orleans and it's going to be an awesome feast. But we're also going to battle Abraham Simpson and we're going to get rid of the biggest stain on Homer's life and send that rotten to the core stupid old codger to the black gates for good! He had this coming for a long time for being a TERRIBLE FATHER! Also we're going to battle Another Skeleton Princess as well as Another Black Knight Ghost and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Skuntank. Plug your noses everyone because this one is going to SMELL HORRIBLE! Her name is Kira Polecatus and she is a really strange one.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Eleanor Collins, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Dark Neos and Lincoln VS Balass

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Manistique, Michigan, and we got word that Carlota Santiago's psychopathic ex-sister, Chloe Santiago, is here again, and she still wants revenge on Carlota Santiago and all of us as well. But, we're not letting her get away with it, and we're sending her right back to the asylum in Honduras after we restrain her. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Monica Anniston, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Lady Heat, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her dad's the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but after her mom died and worse, it was found out she was murdered by her husband, their empire was now in his hands and he's had shady dealings with some very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it, and her brother, Jude, is a heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal dad and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by his dad, and he also hated Monica so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her like he and their dad did to their mom. But, try as he might, Monica had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Jude had been freed from jail again by her dad and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt dad, Monica snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Melanie called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Jude's destructive plot was given to the cops, Jude was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Jude went absolutely ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her and end her, they would make sure to kill Jude in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs. Then, after Jude was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gangs of thugs, Monica went after her dad and pressed charges on him for his crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels, her dad's business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew he'd had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that he was the one who'd sent Jude and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and that he'd murdered Monica's mom, and she was also there to see her dad getting sentenced to death, and she along with Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels attended his execution, and they made sure Jude was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Get ready for a really crazy flashback as we learn how I got rid of Lynn's dark side and it's going to be a wild and crazy battle as we go through the episode SNOW ESCAPE! It's going to show us how I got rid of Lynn's malevolent dark side in a brutal battle of ferociously dangerous proportions.

See you all next time.

# SNOW ESCAPE

Note: The Flashback in this chapter takes place after the events of 11 Louds A Leapin

---

In the early morning hours at 3:15 AM, I was asleep when suddenly the doorbell rang.

Me: Huh? (Groggy) Who could that be?

I went down to the door.

The doorbell rang.

Me: I'm coming I'm coming.

I went and answered the door and there I saw a familiar face I hadn't seen in ages. It was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had a blue shirt and white pants and had blue shoes.

Me: (GASP) Galatea Rosa! Oh wow I haven't seen you in a while.

Galatea Rosa: I know. Sorry to come so late J.D. but I need your help.

Me: What's the matter?

Galatea Rosa: I need to find my sister Selena. She is in terrible danger.

Me: Tell me what happened.

I took Galatea to the sofa and got her some water and she told me that she and her sister Selena were once very close but she changed and not in a good way. She turned into a horrible person. She turned into a drug addict and took fentanyl and after she was stealing stuff for money to buy more drugs she was disowned by her mother who was REALLY Neglectful to Selena and she threw her out like garbage to rot on the streets. Galatea had TERRIBLE nightmares about her sister and she is worried that she might be dead. She is worried that if something happened to her it will be all her mothers fault and she wouldn't care because she calls her a disgrace to the family. Galatea was trying to find her sister but with no luck. I was sad for her.

Me: Oh man. Galatea don't worry we'll find her. I'll be right back.

I went and left a note with Nico and got dressed and went and got some coffee and drank it and then I took Galatea and we were off..

We were flying to Texas and arrived in Houston.

Galatea: My sister is somewhere here in Houston.

Me: Lets see here.

I used my vision and scanned for her and found her in an alley.

Me: There!

We landed in the alley and MAN OH MAN was she a mess! She looked like she hadn't eaten in days, and looked like a total mess. She looked like she was ready to die!

Me: Oh man! She is on the verge of death. Lets take her to our infirmary!

We did so.

We took her to our infirmary and she was a really nasty mess.

Maria Santiago: She will be okay. If you guys hadn't gotten her here in time she would be dead. The fentanyl and drugs she took really have done a number on her but she will be okay. She will need to be restrained for a while to make sure she doesn't do anything bad. But she will be okay.

Me: That's great news Maria.

Maria Santiago: But she will be given a good meal to help her.

Me: Okay.

We went and saw her.

Selena was in a really fragile state and was very unstable.

Me: Selena are you okay?

Selena: (Groans) J.D.? Galatea?

Galatea: Selena I was so worried.

Selena: You were worried?

Me: Uh oh.

Selena: (Enraged) YOU WERE WORRIED!? DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA WHAT THE HELL I WENT THROUGH!? MOM THREW ME OUT LIKE I WAS GARBAGE! SHE TOOK YOU AND LEFT ME OUT ON THE STREETS TO DIE! I HATE YOU!

Me: Selena calm down. You need to rest. You went through a nightmare.

Selena: (Groans) Where am I though?

Me: In our infirmary. You're going to be like this for a couple of days.

Selena: I see. Galatea I will never forgive you for everything you did to me!

Galatea: Selena I did nothing to you! I was trying my hardest to help my family and you were neglected by mom. She is to blame for all this! She made you this way because of her own greed and selfishness.

Me: I already called the police and they arrested her 45 minutes ago.

Galatea: Yeah.

Selena: Good. She can go die for all I care.

Me: Selena you don't hate your sister for everything she did. She went and looked for you because she loves you. She did her hardest to help you out and your mother just threw you out. Galatea went to find you and she did. I helped her and we found you.

Galatea: Selena what happened to the girl that always defended me from bullies back when we were kids? What happened to that sweet girl that I loved all the time as my protector and all that? What happened to that person? The one that I loved as my sister.

Selena then remembered everything that happened and she then realized that she was such a fool.

Selena: (CRYING UNCONTROLLABLY) THOSE DAMN DRUGS! THEY RUINED ME!

She broke down and cried hard and Galatea hugged her and cried hard.

Galatea: It's okay Selena. It's okay.

Nico then came in.

Nico: (Yawns) J.D.? What's going on? It's 4:30 in the morning.

Me: Dark story Nico.

I went over what happened.

Nico: (GASP) Oh man! Galatea I'm so sorry that all this happened to you. That must've been awful.

Galatea: It was. My sister needs all the help she can get.

Nico: And we'll make sure she gets it.

* * *

Later it was time for Nico's rescue and flying through the voids of space was a Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Gordo the Gruesome, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, Ruby Knight and Chameleons and Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids And Thundarr the Barbarian and we're heading to a forest planet that is unlike anything we know.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet will be so cool and awesome.

Nico: Me too. I'm looking forward to this. But J.D. I'm really proud of you for saving Selena. You helped save her from what I would call a fate worse than death.

Sakura Knudson: I agree there bro. That was well done.

Me: Thanks guys. What happened to her was horrible. Galatea and her sister went through hell.

Xenia: I agree there. Ino, Maria and Laney will do what they can to help.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Red She-Hulk: That is true and good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Betty, I want to thank you, Black Knight Ghost, and your teams for coming.

Red She-Hulk: No problem Nico. It'll be awesome to help you guys out.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) It sure will guys. I'm so looking forward to this.

May: Me too.

Nico: Catherine, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Catherine Windsor: I sure do. We met at Windsor Castle in my native land of England and I showed him around and it was so amazing.

Lincoln: Windsor Castle is full of amazing history.

Me: It's over 900 years old and was built back in 1100 A.D. after the Norman Invasion of William the Conqueror.

Leeli: That's really interesting.

Catherine Windsor: That's right J.D.

Lincoln: I love going to England. It's so fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Catherine Windsor: I sure am. And it's so amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Saint Patrick's day was awesome yesterday.

Leeli: It sure was. I loved all the dancing.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: That was so much fun.

May: And Eclair is a magnificent dancer.

Xenia: Yeah she sure is.

May: (to Nico) You and I had fun dancing ourselves

Nico: We all did.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Lola: that was so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Dancing is one of my favorite things too.

Lincoln: Mine too. Especially with everyone in my harem.

Eli: And me with Nunnally.

Nico: It's so awesome and romantic.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And as usual, the mascots got drunk.

Me: Just be glad it wasn't me this time.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I know.

Sunset Shimmer: Or me or Peter Griffin or Mrs. Krabappel.

Lola: Or Bart.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But it's fun because it's the day where we are dressed for Ireland.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Yeah that is cool.

Nico: And they didn't get anyone pregnant while drunk

Me: No that's the LAST THING we would want.

Maria: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah. Cassidy's big mission is tomorrow though. You excited for her J.D.?

Me: You better believe I am. She is more than ready to take on the Orphnoch Alpha.

Nico: Love that spirit!

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it looked like an orange and pink Forest planet.

Me: Wow from up here it looks like a flower planet.

Nico: Maybe it's a nature planet.

Me: Lets find out.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a planet made entirely out of New Orleans Style foods! It was covered in forests and trees and more that had New Orleans food as far as the eyes could see!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: It's all New Orleans Style Foods!

Qin: Oh boy!

Lola: This is amazing!

Nico: We need to get Homer here!

I teleported Homer to us.

Homer: Hey guys! (GASP) WOW! A Food planet made of New Orleans Style food!? This is amazing!

Nico: Lets dig in!

We got to eating!

Homer: Boy this planet has EVERYTHING! Cajun crawfish, Lamb tagine, Grilled lamb sausage, Zucchini bisque, Crabmeat po'boy, Chicken sausage po'boy, Crawfish sausage po'boy, Cochon de lait po'boy, Turkey giardiniera po'boy, Roast beef po'boy, Alligator po'boy, Catfish amandine, Crawfish amandine, Crawfish étouffée, Boiled crawfish, Cajun crawfish boil, Cajun shrimp, Duck pasta, Fried crab cake, Pecan catfish, Blackened redfish, Seafood mirliton casserole, Fried chicken, Fried green tomatoes, Stuffed shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue brisket sandwich, Barbecue chicken sandwich, Smoky bacon greens, Seafood au gratin, Seafood gumbo, Chicken gumbo, Jambalaya, Spinach artichoke, Creole sweet potato pone, Red beans and rice with sausage, Veggie red beans and rice, Pralines in cookies, Oyster pralines, Oyster shots, Oyster patties, Bananas Foster, King cake, Dixie cake, Pecan pie, Cajun boudin,

Boudin balls, Crawfish rémoulade, Shrimp and lump crabmeat ravigote, Au croissant crawfish po'boy and Yaka mein.

Homer and all of us were eating ALL OF THAT!

Zuria: (Eating Boudin Balls) MMM! This is amazing!

Nico: (Eating Cajun Boudin) Delicious!

Eli: (Eating Crawfish rémoulade) It sure is.

Me: (Eating Oyster Patties) They sure are.

Homer: I bet I can eat more then you guys!

Nico: You're on!

They got to eating everything and Nico ate LOTS AND LOTS of crawfish and lobsters, oysters and more and it was awesome! Homer was groaning as he was bloated and full.

Me: Homer should know better than to challenge the appetite of a Saiyan.

Qin: Yeah that is for sure.

May: But all this food is so delicious.

Me: It sure is! And look at this. It has hot sauces growing on bushes.

Lola: That is cool!

Homer: I thought I could eat more then you guys. I was wrong!

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry Homer. But Nico is like an awesome Garbage Disposal.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome.

Homer: But the food here is really good though.

Nico: We might see a Yellow She Hulk here.

Me: We just might.

Yost Molten Man: I agree there.

Eli: I'll sense for any of Swartz's creations here too.

Me: Go for it.

Eli did so.

Eli: Found them. We got one that's Another Skeleton Princess and another that's Another Black Knight Ghost.

Qin: Ooh this will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Eli: Wait I'm picking up intensely powerful psychic energy coming from the Another Skeleton Princess.

Nico: Really?

Eli: Yeah this one is amazingly powerful.

Nico: The Yellow She Hulk might help fight whoever else is after us

Me: I agree there too.

But then WE SMELLED SOMETHING REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: EW! (GAGS) NICO DID YOU RIP ONE!?

Nico: HEY IT WASN'T ME!

Eli: Actually it's this little guy.

We saw a Skuntank nuzzling Eli's leg.

Me: Hey a Skuntank.

Qin: Aw it's stinky but a cutie.

Nico: You came early.

Skuntank: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I can't help the stinkiness.

Nico: Kira Polecatus? Whoa!

Qin: Been a long time Kira.

Skuntank: It has been a while.

Catherine Windsor: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Skuntank: When I used my stinky skunk powers to fart on a bully's face and I made him the laughingstock of the school.

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Nico: That was so funny! We ended calling that jerk Sir Fartsalot of Stinky Defeat!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Skuntank: It sure was. I won't revert back till after you finished here.

Nico: Okay.

Eli: Uh oh! I sense another thing here. Homer's so-called father Abraham is here too!

Nico: Oh fuck!

Homer: Great! Now I can make that low-life so-called father of mine pay! It's time he is out of my life forever!

Me: Darn tootin Homer! I have had enough of that stupid old codger to last an eternity!

Sakura Knudson: Me too! Swartz and I loved watching the Simpsons and We hated Homer's dad, Quimby, Jebediah Springfield and Burns too.

Me: Welcome to the party sis.

Nico: Nice to know that Swartz had the same hatred of certain Springfield douchebags that we all hated.

Leeli: Why does Homer hate his dad so much?

Me: Oh right Leeli you don't know about this. Well Homer's dad is a really bad man and a really abusive father and he has done all kinds of terrible things to Homer.

I told her and those that haven't heard about it what Abraham did and what he did was horrible. He ate a climber on The Murderhorn, he yells a lot, calls people names, strangles Homer, drove Mona Simpson away, lied to Homer and more.

Leeli: (GASP) What a horrible man!

Qin: Yeah we hate his guts.

Maria: He gives all fathers everywhere a REALLY BAD Name.

Camie: Man what a jerk!

Maria: He's in for a stinky surprise!

Skuntank: From me.

Homer: And I got some things to say to him and they are NOT PRETTY at all!

Qin: I hope you bash his skull in with a baseball bat.

Homer: Oh I'm gonna do more than that.

Nico pulled out a baseball bat.

Nico: Here's a baseball bat for you anyway.

Homer: Thanks Nico. This isn't Lynn's is it?

Nico: Nah it's my old throwaway baseball bat. I used it a long time ago.

Homer: Oh. Good.

Qin: Wait I see something.

We saw a figure come and it was ABRAHAM SIMPSON AND HE WAS PISSED OFF BIG TIME!

Me: Speak of the devil and he will come.

Qin: This is gonna get ugly.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Sup?

Abraham Simpson: HOMER! YOU ARE THE WORST DISAPPOINTMENT EVER! YOU HAVE BEEN NOTHING BUT A TERRIBLE BURDEN TO ME AFTER YOUR MOTHER RAN AWAY!

Me: You are the one that drove her away you rotten to the core sack of bones!

Homer: And you never said ANYTHING NICE TO ME AT ALL!

Abraham Simpson: That's because you're a screwup!

Me: You're the fucking screwup you rotten old codger!

Abraham Simpson: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He went at me and then…

KROW!

Homer bashed him on his head with the bat!

He lit a match.

Abraham: One more step and I drop this match. I'll be able to watch as you watch in horror seeing your favorite foods burn!

Yost Molten Man: Hey! Burning's my thing!

Me: Geez how stupid can you get! Besides we're not on a planet made of gasoline filled food.

But he didn't see the yellow figure that stomped on him and started slamming him to the ground repeatedly.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

It was a YELLOW SHE-HULK!

Homer was laughing at his so-called father's pain!

Abraham dropped the match and it didn't lit anything on fire. It just extinguished.

Me: See?

Nico: He really is dumb.

Yellow She-Hulk: Take that you disgusting old codger!

Nico: Who are you?

Yellow She-Hulk: Amelia Hogan but everyone calls me Yellow She-Hulk. I got my powers from Betty there.

Red She-Hulk: I gave her a blood transfusion that turned her into this.

Me: Awesome to meet you Amelia.

Nico: Same here.

Yellow She-Hulk: An honor too.

She jumped back.

Skuntank: Hey jerkwad!

Abraham growled.

Skuntank: SNIFF ON THIS!

She pointed her butt at him and then…

LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

She released a massive blast of stench and it hit him head on and covered him head to toe in horrible stink!

He smelled worse than a thousand skunk corpses and a thousand decomposing rotten corpses infected with maggots!

Nico: Gamma farts!

Red She-Hulk and Yellow She-Hulk laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Red She-Hulk: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was!

Abraham smelled it and then he gagged and coughed.

Homer: WHY YOU OLD ROTTEN!

He strangled the living shit out of Abraham!

Nico: That never gets old!

Me: You got that right!

He strangled him until he was gasping for breath.

Me: I got something agonizing for him to witness. But I have to warn you guys, it's really gruesome to see.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Okay Homer I got this.

He came back and I drew a circle with the Judgement Kanji in the middle.

Me: NIGHTMARE STYLE BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES OF CANNIBAL NIGHTMARES!

The seal glowed and then it showed the spirits of all those that Abraham hurt over the years and they found him guilty. Then we saw a horrible sight! The seal brought all his worst and horrible nightmares to life and they ripped him apart and mutilated and mauled him into a million pieces and killed him and banished him to the Black Gates!

Qin: HOLY SHIT!

Camie: That was scary!

Nico: That never happened before.

Me: It's a variation of the Black Gates technique I made. It's like the Black Gates but it brings your worst fears to life after the spirits find you guilty and they mutilate and butcher you till you're ripped apart and the monsters you all fear send them to the Black Gates personally.

Nico: WHOA! HOLY SHIT!

Xenia: That is awesome!

Me: Yep. The most horrible thing anyone can experience is being dragged off to hell by the very demons they fear.

Nico: That is an absolute fact.

Yellow She Hulk reverted back.

She was a girl with yellow hair and had yellow eyes and was in an orange leotard.

Nico: Awesome.

Amelia Hogan: That was awesome though.

Eli: We're not done yet. Another Skeleton Princess is coming.

Camie: Cool.

Sunset Shimmer: I'll face this one. I have a feeling this will be a battle between psychics.

Nico: She's here!

We saw a dark version of Skeleton Princess! It was ANOTHER SKELETON PRINCESS!

Me: Whoa! This one is scary. No bones about it!

Another Skeleton Princess: (LAUGHS) (Australian Accent) That was a good one mate!

Nico: Rafaella McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and had purple clothes.

Rafaella McArthur: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Same to you Rafaella.

Nico: You're the Psychic Regi, are you?

Rafaella McArthur: That's right mate. I'm for Regimind.

She turned into Regimind! The Psychic Regi.

Me: Whoa! That one is overflowing with intense psychic power!

Nico: Amazing!

Eli: Incredible!

Homer: It sure is!

Regimind: I now have the full 100% of my brain power and I can do anything.

She reverted back.

Rafaella McArthur: I used this amazing power to help out law enforcement agencies in Australia solve some of their most notorious cold cases.

Me: That is amazing!

Qin: I remember seeing some of those on the news and on the Internet! That is awesome.

Rafaella McArthur: It sure is mates.

Sunset Shimmer went up to her.

Maria: I'm still saving the MOE Cannon for tomorrow.

Me: We know you are Maria.

Qin: But this will still be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Black Knight Ghost! It was ANOTHER BLACK KNIGHT GHOST!

Me: This will be good.

I formed the Agito Weapon for Marluxia! It was a Scythe that looked just like Marluxia's.

Me: I figured I might as well get a head start by using the Agito Weapons since we're going to meet them after the Donbrothers.

Nico: Good idea.

She came up to us.

Nico: And you are?

Another Black Knight Ghost: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Its been a long time J.D. and hello Catherine, dear sister!

We gasped!

Me: Willow Windsor!

Catherine Windsor: Sister!?

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and a red dress like Catherine's and she had a look of hate at her sister.

Me: Uh oh. I sense a lot of bad blood in them!

Nico: I take it there is a lot of bad blood between you two?

Willow Windsor: Yes there is. I'm sorry you have to see me so angry like this. But yes I am Catherine's sister. But I was jealous because I was always living in her shadow.

Me: I know that feeling with many people.

Willow Windsor: I can tell. Mum and dad were always pampering Catherine like she was a princess. I know we are descended from Royalty but I was fed up with it that I wasn't thinking straight. I'm sorry sister but it's time you and I settled things.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Willow Windsor: Just to show my sister that I can be just as good as she is.

Catherine Windsor: Willow I never intended to steal your thunder. I wanted to help us both be just as good but mum and dad loved me more because they showed favoritism. I wanted to share that with you Willow but you were lost in darkness. When I heard you ran away I tried to find you. But fate had different plans. I was kidnapped by Team Rocket and gene-slammed with Fire Princess.

Willow Windsor: You were?

Catherine Windsor: I was. Willow I'm sorry.

Willow Windsor: Then maybe pursuing power was a terrible idea. But get rid of this power in me.

Me: That we can do.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Willow turned into ANOTHER BLACK KNIGHT!

Me: This will be fun.

I swung the scythe and fired blades of flowers and slashed her all over!

Me: Fragrant and beautiful.

Nico: (Gets out Black Knight Ghost's Ridewatch) Let me in on the slashing action too!

Nico activated it and got the sword of the Black Knight!

Me: Same with me!

I got out the Black Knight Ghost's Agito Weapon and it was a Sword of Darkness!

Me: WHOA!

Me and Nico fired blades of darkness and slashed her all over with them!

Black Knight Ghost: That was amazingly well done!

Me: Wow! Tsugami is gonna be amazed seeing all this!

Qin: He sure is!

May: (Gets ouy Gordo the Gruesome's Ridewatch) My turn! (ACTIVATES IT) I am the master mechanic, the alpha and omega. I will put a hurting on you, slave. I'm gonna tear you up into little shreds, and then I'm gonna take those shreds and tear them up into little shreds. I will make your mother cry. I will make your Aunt Edna from Withershoot proper, south of Barnaby cry. Are you ready for pain, ARMOR GIRL!?

Gordo the Gruesome: YEAH YOU TELL HER!

Nico: Go get her!

Me: YEAH!

I formed Gordo the Gruesome's Agito Weapon and they were SPIKED KNUCKLEDUSTERS!

Me: YEAH!

Me and May went at her and smashed and pulverized and slashed her all over!

We jumped back!

May: (gets out Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it.

May: Willow Windsor the Another Black Knight Ghost, you have been accused of being lead down a false path. You will meet your salvation!

Nico: Nice!

I used Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser's Agito weapon and it was of course a hammer and me and May bashed her down with a powerful hammer smash!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Universe 666 Ronan: That was great guys!

Me: Thanks!

Maria: (gets out Ruby Knight's Ridewatch) Save some for me!

Maria activated it and got his sword.

Me: Lets do it.

I got Ruby Knight's Agito Weapon.

Me and Maria: LIGHTNING!

We fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Me: Now let me see you do the dance of fear!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Ruby Knight's Ridewatch) Save some for me!

Maria activated it and got his sword.

Me: Lets do it.

I got Ruby Knight's Agito Weapon.

Me and Maria: LIGHTNING!

We fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Me: Now let me see you do the dance of fear!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Chameleons' Ridewatch) Time for chameleon power!

She activated it and turned into Kamen Rider Agito!

I got Chameleon's Agito weapon and it was a spear and it formed into Volpina's flute and I blew a tune and a seastorm formed and I fired waves of lightning and Maria did an Agito Kick and smashed Another Black Knight Ghost down!

Me: Take that!

Chameleon (Hero 108): That was great!

Nico: Yeah!

Black Lance, Major Mucus, Bruce, Fright Knight, Lucemon (Fusion) and Samurhive then came.

Nico: Nice team, Black Lance!

Black Lance: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Yeah this is gonna be fun.

Catherine Windsor: Sorry about this Willow.

She activated Yost Molten Man's ridewatch and she fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome use of the Agito weapons J.D.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Nico: But we should also make use of the Avatar Gear we collected so far.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Time to end this.

Skuntank: Leave that to me.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and purple clothes and had a skunks tail. She fired waves of energy and the blasts hit Another Black Knight Ghost and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I brought her over.

Me: That was fun.

Kira Polecatus: That was awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Kira Polecatus: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and

Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jaden, Alexis, She Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, and Vina Lexington are heading to Manistique, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got bad news: Carlota Santiago's psychopathic ex-sister, Chloe Santiago, is here again, and she still wants revenge on Carlota Santiago and all of us as well. But, we're not letting her get away with it, and we're sending her right back to the asylum in Honduras after we restrain her.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Manistique, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got bad news: Carlota Santiago's psychopathic ex-sister, Chloe Santiago, is here again, and she still wants revenge on Carlota Santiago and all of us as well.

Carlota Santiago: I warned Chloe never to show her face again, after we defeated her, we had her sent to that insane asylum in Honduras, and I also took out a restraining order on her saying that she's never allowed anywhere near me after she was deported back to Honduras.

Nico: Yeah, we did, but she refused to take the hint, her mind's completely deteriorated and all she's focused on is revenge and hatred.

Me: But, we're not letting her get away with it, we're sending her right back to the insane asylum in Honduras after we restrain her.

Lincoln: Exactly, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Jen.

She-Hulk: No problem, Lincoln, we'll make that basket case pay for what she's done.

Bunnyx: And she still has that curse that Francesca put on her courtesy of Shirley the Medium.

Lincoln: She sure does, and I've learned some of Shirley's curses, and I think I can use those curses on the jerks, and I know what to use on Flip: the same curse that Chloe is under.

Nico: And since Flip has no kindness in his heart, it's perfect.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Lady Heat appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Lady Heat.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Lady Heat: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from the basket case, and pissed her off big time.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Monica Anniston, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED INSANE VOICE) CCCCCCCCCAAAAARRRRRLLLLLOOOOOOOOOTTTTTTTTTAAAAAA

We then saw our target, Chloe Santiago, Carlota's insane sister, and boy, she was absolutely insane and enraged.

Lincoln: Uh oh, here comes that crazy ex-sister of Carlota Santiago's, and you really drove her really mad now, Monica. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors

and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, She-Hulk and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Chloe Santiago, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired two rainbow energy blasts which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and they tied up Chloe Santiago, and Bunnyx fired a lightning blast, and it electrocuted and knocked her out, and the police came and took her away. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're heading right back to the insane asylum in Honduras, Chloe, and we're making sure you stay there for good. (To Monica Anniston) And it's so good to see you again, Monica Anniston.

Monica Anniston reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in an orange coat, white blouse with necklace with red jewel for the pendant, orange skirt, black pants, crimson red high-heels, white bridal gloves and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Lady Heat, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Lady Heat-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Heat etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Monica Anniston: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Monica Anniston and he hugged her, and Monica Anniston is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Monica Anniston: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Monica Anniston, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Lady Heat, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, two members of her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her dad's the opposite: her parents built a business empire, but after her mom died, and worse, it was found out she was murdered by her own husband, Monica's dad, their empire was now in his hands and he's had shady dealings with some very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it.

Me: Greedy, good-for-nothing asshole!

Nico: So, he killed her to get sole control of their business empire, and he made shady dealings with the worst of the worst, what a bastard.

Lincoln: He sure is, and her older brother, Jude, is a sadistic heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal dad and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by his dad, and he also hated Monica so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her like he and their dad did to their mom. But, try as he might, Monica had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would eventually get his comeuppance: because when she found out Jude had been freed from jail again by her dad and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt dad, Monica snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Monica called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Jude's destructive plot was given to the cops, Jude was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Jude went absolutely ballistic and threatened to kill her if he ever escaped from prison, but we showed up and we also threatened that if he ever tried to go after her, we would make sure to kill Jude in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: Then, after Jude was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gang of thugs, Monica went after her dad and pressed charges on him for his crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence we provided, her dad's business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew he'd had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that he was the one who'd sent Jude and his gang of destructive thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and that he'd murdered Monica's mom long ago, and she was also there to see her dad getting sentenced to death, and she along with all of us attended his execution, and they made sure Jude was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Lori: Lincoln made absolutely sure that Jude saw everything during his dad's execution, and he was really serious about his threat: if he ever saw Jude's worthless hide again, he was going to kill him.

Luna: And he's very serious about it.

Monica Anniston: He sure is. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Monica?

Monica Anniston: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Monica Anniston: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Monica Anniston, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Monica Anniston: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Monica Anniston's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Monica Anniston: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Monica Anniston.

Monica Anniston had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Elly, Tian, Xiah, Hellga, Hikaru, and Bonny from Mini-Fighter.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Elly, Tian, Xiah, Hellga, Hikaru, and Bonny from Mini-Fighter.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Elly: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Elly and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Chloe Santiago, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Elly: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Elly: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elly, Tian, Xiah, Hellga, Hikaru, and Bonny with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Carlota Santiago's psychopathic ex-sister, Chloe Santiago, is here again, and she still wants revenge on Carlota Santiago and all of us as well.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with all of us pulverizing that insane psychopath and Lincoln tying her up in a rainbow straitjacket and getting her sent back to the insane asylum back in Honduras, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Monica Anniston have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Chloe had the nerve to break out of the nuthouse to come after us again.

Lincoln: This can't have been a coincidence, besides, she's not smart enough to break out on her own. Someone must've broken her out.

Monica Anniston: Damian's still in Hell until the day of The Ridonculous Race, so someone once a part of my family did this. If it's Jude's remaining street thugs who did this, Jude's going to get an early death sentence tomorrow.

Lincoln: We'll find out who it is, Monica, and if your heartless ex-older brother, Jude, was behind this even while he's behind bars, he's going to get an early death sentence on my rescue tomorrow.

---

After taking down Chloe Santiago and throwing her back in the nuthouse in Honduras for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Monica Anniston saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Monica Anniston: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Monica, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Monica Anniston: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Monica Anniston: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Monica, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless dad's corrupted business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Jude, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Monica Anniston: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lori, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us and she had murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lori and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that control freak witch up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lori tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lori banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lori got angry again at Lincoln for no reason, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lori blamed Lincoln for breaking her cell phone and you're right, he wasn't even in the house at the time, but she falsely blamed him as always and went on another rampage, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5",

handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he gave Brittney Wong a chance after we got rid of her Dark Side, and she already agreed after their talk two years ago and Andrea, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh forgave Brittney after finding out that she was like that because of her Dark Side and she had a really terrible childhood thanks to her parents, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Brittney Wong: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Emerald Coast before, Brittney, and it's really beautiful, and it's also perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Andrea, Brittney Wong, Chantal, Megan Gandlym, and Sabrina Backintosh are now part of your harem.

Lincoln: After everything Brittney went through due to her horrible mom and her Dark Side, she deserved a second chance, which she quickly accepted.

Nico: All thanks to your talk with her, Lincoln.

Me: Plus, I was surprised that you also talked with Andrea, Chantal, Megan, and Sabrina and they eventually forgave Brittney, I thought they hated her for what she'd done.

Lincoln: They did, until I eventually told them everything that Brittney went through, and then, they forgave her. Plus, they were also glad that Brittney's parents also forgave her for what happened to her.

Chantal: Yeah, it was really bad, I can't believe her parents did that to her. But, now she's freed of that homicidal Dark Side of hers.

Sabrina Backintosh: One day, we should probably destroy her and send her to The Black Gates for good, who knows if that psychopath, Damian Constantine, tries to release her?

Lincoln: The second he does, he's going to suffer even more, Sabrina. Plus, I have a feeling that we'll also be in for one epic rescue tomorrow, and we'll be rid of Monica's ex-older brother and thug, Jude.

Monica Anniston: He better say his prayers 'cause death's coming for him, and he won't stand a single chance against any of us.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Balass, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Balass of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Eleanor are more than ready for Balass, right, Lincoln?

Eleanor Collins: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Balass and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and with Damian Constantine still trapped in the depths of Hell, he won't be able to cause us any trouble until the day of The Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I can't wait for that day to come, I want to smash his evil face in. Alright, gang, we may not have a mission since this is the day before the big mission with the Faiz Kamen Riders, but let's head down to the park and hunt down Balass and destroy him.

Lincoln: Yeah, we're not letting that religious fanatic get away with trying to destroy us and trying to get revenge, he's going to die here and now for his crimes.

Eleanor Collins: You better be ready to die, Balass, because you're about to face the true wrath of Elemental HERO Dark Neos.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around the World Tree Estate, and we headed down to the park to hunt down Balass of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

We arrived at the park to hunt down Oorrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah and make that religious fanatic pay with his life.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Balass.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Balass of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Balass, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Balass: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Eleanor Collins: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Eleanor Collins' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, shadows, fiends, and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Dark Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Balass, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, shadows, fiends, and dark angels with every step.

Eleanor Collins: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Balass: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to drown in eternal darkness for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Eleanor Collins was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with darkness, dark magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are fiends, dark angels, and Elemental HERO Dark Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix phoenix with red eyes glaring at Balass: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Eleanor Collins emerged, but she was changed forever.

Eleanor Collins grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, shadows, fiends, and dark angels surrounding her and her three imps, she has Elemental

HERO Dark Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has imp earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Elemental HERO Dark Neos with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Eleanor Collins has on a sleeveless midnight black midriff top, long midnight black frilly skirt, black lace stockings, midnight black heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, shadows, fiends, and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Dark NEOS surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Eleanor Collins felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Eleanor Collins has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Eleanor Collins' massive Elemental HERO Dark Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, shadows, fiends, and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Dark Neos' Darkness Shadow Dark Angelic Greatsword of Darkness Shadow Dark Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Dark Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black panther heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black panther heads with red gems for eyes and large red gem on the bottom of the black panther heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Dark Neos' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Elemental HERO Dark Neos that said, "Eleanor Collins, Gene-Slammer of Dark Neos, Friend of Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Shadows, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of The Traitorous Duke Org Mandilok, Destroyer of Balass of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Shadows, Dark Magic, and Dark Angels"

エレノア・コリンズ、ダーク・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、アビゲイル・デイヴィスの友人、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンダル、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、メンバーの エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマー、闇と影の力を司る者、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の未来の妻、スマッシャーオブ ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、リンカーンの卑劣な敵 のすべて、裏切りの公爵組織マンディロックの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のバラスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびのマスターダークネス、シャドウ、ダーク マジック、ダーク エンジェル

Eleanor Collins has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO DARK NEOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA

DIVINE DARK MAGIC ELEMENTAL HERO DARK NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS MAGIC ELEMENTAL HERO DARK NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS MAGIC ELEMENTAL HERO DARK NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Eleanor Collins' Super Angel-Elemental HERO Dark Neos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Balass saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Eleanor Collins fired a powerful black and red energy blast with darkness, dark magic, shadows, fiends, and dark angels at Balass, which hit him and pushed him back, but this really pissed him off now.

Abigail Davis: Whoa, this is so awesome, Eleanor's transformed.

Nico: She's now become a true Angel of The Dark Night, and she sent that religious clod, Balass, back with that energy blast she fired at him.

Me: But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Eleanor Collins: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Shadow Elemental HERO Dark Neos Angel and Divine Darkness Elemental HERO Dark Neos Love) And that's being dragged into darkness for all eternity.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Eleanor, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to the darkness for all eternity.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Eleanor Collins.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Eleanor Collins and Lincoln went after Balass who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Balass and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Balass took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Balass began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Balass has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Balass fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Eleanor Collins and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Balass from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Balass and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Balass' bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying, and now, Eleanor, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Eleanor Collins: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Dark Shadow Elemental HERO Dark Neos Angel and Divine Darkness Elemental HERO Dark Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Eleanor Collins and Lincoln sent Balass flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Balass.

Eleanor Collins and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO DARK NEOS DARKNESS ELEMENTAL BARRAGE KAMEHAMEHA!

Eleanor Collins and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and black and red energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, and elemental angels, and they hit Balass, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Eleanor Collins and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Eleanor Collins and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Eleanor Collins' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Eleanor Collins: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and thirteen members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Balass once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Eleanor.

Suddenly, Eleanor Collins wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Eleanor Collins' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Dark Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Eleanor Collins absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Dark Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Eleanor.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, it looks like we got a free day from The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we're still inbound for more trouble, especially for Cassidy's big mission tomorrow with the Faiz Kamen Riders.

Cassidy: I know, but we'll be ready for whoever decides to show up to cause us trouble.

Nico: That's the spirit, Cassidy. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Inferno.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Inferno: Audrey Castellanos.

Lincoln: And she, like Caitlin, has a similar story like hers, one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison and boarding school in Russia.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

* * *

Later we were at the school.

Maria: So, you're applying for a teacher job?

Gaku Hoshikawa: Yep. I also heard that Huggins is out for the day.

Me: You'll do a great job as a teacher.

Qin: Yep.

Gaku Hoshikawa: I sure will.

Me: Principal Huggins was still under a lot of sadness because of what his darkside made him do to Lincoln and his family.

Nico: Poor guy. He has been feeling really guilty.

Qin: Yeah.

May: Who's the substitute principal?

Me: You might like him May. Follow me.

We went to meet him.

Me: You guys will like him. He is the grandson of Dr. Kyohei Yamane and he is a good friend of mine just like how my grandfather was a friend of his grandfather.

Nico: Wow.

We arrived at the office and saw the principal.

Gaku Hoshikawa: Excuse me. But why is this boy in your office?

Principal: Simple. He littered in the hallways.

Nico: And?

Principal: And he has to be severely punished! It's a no brainer!

Boy: No, I don't! It was just a small thing!

Me: Guys meet Takeshi Yamane, he's the grandson of Dr. Kyohei Yamane, and he is a good friend of mine. I recommended him for a teaching position here at the school.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you sir.

Takeshi Yamane: Pleasure is all mine Nico. I heard so many awesome things about you all.

Nico: It's awesome that J.D. speaks so highly of you.

Takeshi Yamane: I get that a lot.

Me: Sorry to barge in like this Takeshi. What exactly did this boy throw away that was in the halls?

Takeshi Yamane: This.

He showed us a crumpled up ball of paper and I looked at it and uncrumpled it. It was a death threat note.

Me: "You are dead meat freak." Sounds like the work of our resident bully Bumper Randalls.

Nico: Johnny Test's bully? Weird.

I threw it in the trash can.

Me: He also knows about how we killed Godzilla in Japan back then and it was awesome.

Lyra: That is awesome.

Takeshi Yamane: That is a massive monumental achievement for you all.

Me: Not our biggest but it showed that we have enough power to destroy Godzilla. Anyway Takeshi this kid is clearly in danger. So please let us handle dealing with Bumper. This kid should be off the hook.

Takeshi Yamane: (sighs) I truly am sorry. I am trying to improve on Dark Huggins' mistakes. Especially since that incident in Japan that I can't seem to remember.

Me: You're doing a tremendously awesome job at it.

Takeshi Yamane: Thank you. But one reason Huggins gained his dark side is because of all the troublemakers here.

Gaku Hoshikawa: What are you trying to say?

Takeshi Yamane: What I'm trying to say is that I will not make the mistakes Dark Huggins has made. Even if it means punishing every troublemaker. Big or small!

Me: Uh oh. Kid you better get outta here fast.

Boy: Why?

Me: No time to explain! Just run!

He ran fast.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Fiveman logo. Then, he turned into Chikyuuki from Episode 7 of Donbrothers!

---

Chikyuuki in his invisible state, exits a house and then goes into a parking garage. He sees a man removing a sandwich from a plastic bag and throwing the bag on the ground. He puts paper on the wall that says "No Littering" and reappears to attack him, pushing the man into the paper which absorbs him. Tsubasa sees this and says that this makes another victim as he changes into Inu Brother, with Chikyuuki cloaking to try to escape but he sneezed and becomes visible for a second. Tsubasa shoots him but Chikyuuki cloaked again and successfully flees from the Ranger.

Chikyuuki also endangered Makoto Tanabe and Kanako, but before he attacked them, Chikyuuki was stopped by Tsubasa.

In the city, Chikyuuki abducts an impatient elderly woman who jaywalks when a red light is still on the street signs. Tsuyoshi sees this, puts his sunglasses on and follows the trail of Chikyuuki, with Tsubasa right behind him.

Chikyuuki then headed towards the school and attacked the students, by capturing them in paper for using cell phones in class, doing manicures, having romantic relationships, shouting and running when they begin to panic and attempting to leave when class is in session. Chikyuuki then decides to take over the classroom as Taro pulls out his DonBlaster and Tsubasa and Tsuyoshi are teleported to the school.

The Donbrothers find themselves in the principal's office with the principal, back in his normal form, who decides to lecture them about the rules and regulations of the school, stopping to sneeze as his allergies act up again. Haruka tries to say now isn't the time to lecture but the principal yells at her for speaking out of turn. His desire to punish students turns him into Chikyuuki again and he punches Haruka in the head as punishment and begins to burn the paper that the students are trapped in, with them screaming in fear and pain as they burn. Chikyuuki says if the Donbrothers continue to be unruly and disobedient then the souls of the students will burn until the papers are gone and they will then be trapped in Hell. Tsubasa thinks that the principal is nuts.

Chikyuuki demands that they stand and bow to him like any student would during the start of the school day. The Donbrothers reluctantly do so and then sit down, Shinichi then gets punished for bad posture and has to thank Chikyuuki for disciplining him as he says he is teaching him proper manners. Tsubasa shows an attitude towards Chikyuuki, who punishes him for having no manners and the fact he is a dog, which he hates and sends him flying. He also hates pheasants and punches Tsuyoshi when he gets up to try and help instead of paying attention.

Don Momotaro laughs at this and Chikyuuki tries to punish him next for sitting in such an arrogant manner, but Taro's inhuman strength blocks his attempt to take away his fan and stops a punch meant for him by using just his finger. Chikyuuki tries to hide and burns the papers faster, the four Rangers panic but Don Momotaro says all they need to do is quickly stop Chikyuuki before the papers fully burn away.

Don Momotaro uses his fan to blow pollen and dust around, triggering Chikyuuki's allergies and decloaking him. He then turns the tables by punishing Chikyuuki with a rapid succession of punches followed by a hard punch out an invisible door. Outside, Chikyuuki materialized Anoni to aid him as the Donbrothers charge towards him.

While Don Momotaro is challenged by Sonoi to a duel, the other four Donbrothers struggle to fight Chikyuuki and Haruka gets shoved aside by Don Momotaro who thinks she is just getting in the way and she sits and sulks for a second. After weakening Chikyuuki, the team rallies for the Momotaro Slash and Chikyuuki becomes Chikyuuking.

Don ZenkaiOh is summoned and Chikyuuking barrages it with magma blasts from its head. After using the sword and shield for a bit, Don Momotaro knows he is running out of time and uses the Don Leg Buster in Freezer Rounds mode to plug up Chikyuuking's volcano head and ends the fight with the Don Zenkai Crash. The Fiveman Avataro Gear ejects from Chikyuuking's body, the students return to normal and Zenkaizer Black collects the gear and walks away. The principal is restored to normal but has a terrible sneezing fit as his allergies get worse.

---

Me: Chikyuuki the Fiveman Hitotsuki I knew it!

Qin: WHOA! I did not expect this!

Nico: Me neither!

Me: But I remember this guy! He was pissed that many of the students in the Donbrothers school were so unruly!

Nico: Not good!

Me: Wait lets not fight in your office. Too cramped in here. Lets take this outside.

Chikyuuki: Good idea.

We went outside on the field.

Me: That's better. Okay.

Gaku Hoshikawa: Five Red!

He turned into the Red Fiveman!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

She transformed!

Lyra: THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP LIVES ON IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA! ドン・アリコルニア

Me: Time for this! TOQGER GEAR!

I used the ToQger Gear and got an awesome RAINBOW GLOWING TOQGER SWORD! Imbued with the powers of Right Suzuki in his Rainbow ToQ Ich form!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is a really radiant sword!

Me: Yep. Lets get him!

Chikyuuki: Sorry, J.D.. I know this probably won't hold you for long. But I can't let you stop me!

He used his powers to trap me inside of a paper to be burned.

Nico: Buddy, it's not gonna hold J.D. at all!

The paper glowed and I busted out of it.

Me: Nice try though.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: My turn!

I teleported and slashed him all over the place!

Me: Also lets add this to the mix.

I summoned Myotismon's Agito Weapon and it was a Crimson Lightning Deathscythe!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep. (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

I fired a blast of blood red lightning and smashed him down.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Yeah! Now for this.

I pulled out the Noisy Cricket.

Me: Chew on this powerful blast.

I had it pointed at him and then I fired and it hit him and blasted down Chikyuuki!

I flew back from the intense recoil and I flew back.

Galatea Rosa: WHOA That is one intensely powerful recoil!

Nico: No fucking shit there!

I landed.

Me: By the way I know what it's like to be turned into paper. I was in one of Manga World's spells.

Zarya: I remember that!

Kaito: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was.

Leni then ran back into the school as Chikyuuki tried to attack Gaku.

Gaku: (blocks with his V Sword) Why did Leni go back into the school?!

Nico: We can't worry about that right now!

Me: No idea.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Qin: She wouldn't be that cowardly would she?

Shaggy: Like that's usually our thing.

Me: Yeah.

Chikyuuki: Discipline! Discipline! Discipline!

He shot lava from his head at us.

I formed an ice shield and the lava hissed as it steamed as it cooled off.

Me: Nice try.

Lyra flew at him and blasted him all over the place and slashed him with her sword!

Lyra: Top this one! (ACTIVATES YOLKER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a massive barrage of eggs and pelted him all over with them.

Lyra: Now that one CRACKS Me up!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That one is for the Yolks! (LAUGHS) Get it!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Chikyuuki shot lava at us again but Eddy fired his blaster at the sprinkler system, activating the sprinklers and extinguishing the lava.

Me: Nice shot Eddy. This guy needs to CHILLAX! (ACTIVATES CHILL PENGUIN'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of ice and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Carol: Time to heat this guy up.

She fired a powerful blast of Orange Spiral Atomic energy and it hit Chikyuuki and exploded all over with intense explosive power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Fiery explosions blasted him all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Try topping the power of the Kaiju!

Leni came outside with lots of food and started throwing it at Chikyuuki.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Me: Food?

Leni: Oh it totes gets better!

Then a MASSIVE ARMY of kids came and they had Water Balloons!

Me: Water Balloons! Awesome Leni.

Nico: Lets lock and load!

Me: With this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

SLINGSHOT MAGISWORD!

I loaded up some water balloons and fired them all over him!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Edzilla grabbed Chikyuuki in a bear hug.

Edzilla: Ed smash Fiveman ripoff!

But Chikuyuuki heat up his own body to burn Edzilla, making him roar in pain.

Edzilla then threw him and smashed him onto a rock!

Me: We're going to need something other than water balloons to cool this guy down. (Gets an idea) Wait! I got an idea!

I activated the Blue Cyborg Ranger's Ridewatch and used my Booster.

Me: 861 Activate! Megabattle!

I used Chad's Blue Megabattle Gear!

Chad Lee: Awesome!

Nico: Very clever combo!

Me: Since my Megabattle gear is only for me I thought using a Ridewatch combined with Blue Cyborg Ranger's power would fit perfectly.

Nico: Very genius!

Me: Time to cool this guy off!

Lyra: Lets do it!

I fired a wave of extinguisher form and it hit Chikyuuki and he was drenched all over and a huge cloud of steam came off him. He was hard as a rock!

Nico: Not so hot now, are you?

?: I agree there!

Out came a Purugly.

Me: Hey a Purugly!

Rarity: Oh that is a most glamorous Pokemon.

Me: Perfect for you Rarity.

Purugly: (In a girls voice) Let me get in a couple of shots in on him

too.

Danielle Pagano: Elizabeth!? Whoa!

Nico: Elizabeth Pagano!

Me: Your sister Danielle?

Danielle Pagano: That's right.

Nico: Cool!

Purugly: Lets talk after we take care of this.

She jumped and slashed Chikyuuki all over with Fury Swipes and energy blades!

Gaku: Nice!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Having the Gene-slammers get some shots in on them is good thinking.

Me: Yeah. Lyra lets finish this.

Lyra: You got it!

Me: I know! I hope Sonoi, Sonomi and Sonoza don't mind me using these.

I used their ridewatches and got an awesome energy sword!

Me and Lyra: AVATAR SUPER BLADE DANGE!

We fired a massive barrage of light and dark energy blades and they hit Chikyuuki and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and I caught the Red Fiveman gear!

Me: Yeah! Chikyuuki you have failed this city!

Lyra: All's Well that Ends Well!

I went over to Takeshi and he was on the ground.

Me: He's going to be feeling that for a while.

I cancelled the Teleport back to Japan and picked him up.

Me: I'll take him to the School Infirmary.

Nico: Okay.

All the kids cheered wildly.

I came back 5 minutes later.

Me: That was epic!

Nico: Boy it was!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Nurse Patti is going to look after him.

Nico: I actually was just about to stop the teleport. He's a friend of your grandfather's. And he agreed to sub for Huggins until he comes back. And that agreement's gonna stick!

Me: Thanks Nico.

Qin: I was afraid he was going back to Japan.

Me: Yeah me too.

Purugly: Yeah no kidding.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes.

Elizabeth Pagano: But that was awesome though.

Me: All the kids loved this battle though and Leni that was awesome using food like that.

Leni: It was totes fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Yeah but that was awesome facing the Hitotsuki for the 1990 Rangers.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Elizabeth Pagano: That was so fun though.

Lyra: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elizabeth Pagano: My favorite is when me and Nico went to my family's fashion shop and I had him dressed in really awesome jeweled mens clothing.

She showed us a picture of him in an awesome jeweled blue vest with blue jeweled pants as well as a black shirt and shoes.

Rarity: Oh my that outfit looks simply amazing on you darling.

Me: Boy that is amazingly well made Elizabeth.

Qin: Yeah she makes really awesome clothes both for men and women.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elizabeth hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Elizabeth Pagano: Me too Nico. Me too.

Boy 1: EW! That is sappy.

Me: Now now kids it's how we are.

* * *

We arrived back at the estate.

Me: Another Donbrothers monster bites the dust.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Nico, which teams have you made this time?

Nico: Wheeler's team will include Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta and Lacus Clyne. Lucca's team will include Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode and Five Headed Dragon.

Me: Ooh good choices.

Qin: Yeah!

Sailor Vegeta: Awesome ideas.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

Camie: I agree there too.

May: And what Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bronzong, Chatot and Spiritomb next.

Me: Ooh! Those will be interesting to see.

Qin: Yeah.

Brittney: I got a good feeling the Spiritomb is going to be perfect for the Goths of Darkness.

Qin: That one will be cool.

Camie: Yep.

Lynn: It sure will be cool.

Nico: I'm almost done with all the teams.

Me: Just have a few more to go.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Eli: It sure will.

Varie: We'll have everything all sorted out by then.

Nico: After that, all the teams get to be in the usual battles.

Me: Yep.

Lynn: You know what guys? I have an awesome story for Nico and everyone that hadn't heard it. It was how my last Packing Day became the day I was freed from my dark side.

Nico: Really? Right I wasn't there when it happened.

Qin: Many of us weren't.

Me: You guys are gonna enjoy this one.

Lola: Yeah it was right after Christmas and we were just about to start Winter break back in 2016.

---

[It's a snowy day at the Knudson-Loud House, and a headphones-wearing Lynn Sr. is whistling as he shovels snow out of the driveway. The kids (except Lynn) peek out of the windows and "ooh" at the snow.]

Lincoln: "Wow. Snow on the most exciting morning of the year!" [to the viewers] "Today's the last day of school before the winter break, and each of our classes is throwing a holiday party to celebrate. We're talking carols, gift exchanges…" [gets hearts in his eyes] "And then there's the food." [has a fantasy sequence of him in Mr. Bolhofner's holiday-filled trailer, where he and Mr. Bolhofner are in Santa hats, classmates are dressed as Santa's helpers] "Gingerbread houses, peppermint cookies, and the best part…" [Clyde comes in dressed as an angel holding his own treat] "Clyde's surprise Christmas bake!"

[He takes a bite out of the bake. Fade to reality, where he's munching on Lana's cap. Lana notices and pushes him away.]

Lana: "Hey, hey, hey! Quit gumming on my hat!"

[Lincoln gags when he realizes what he was munching on.]

Me: That is gonna be an awesome party.

Varie: Boy it sure is!

Laney: It's so much fun.

Lincoln: [to the viewers] "Even Lucy's in the festive spirit. She found the perfect gift for Haiku." [Lucy is holding a wrapped-up beating heart. Lincoln is disgusted]

Me: Okay that is a little creepy but I expected that.

Lincoln "This is the one school day you definitely don't wanna miss."

Me: You got that right!

[Lola is dressed as a star with a bow, and standing on top of the stairs.]

Lola: "She's a star on the stage, a star in your hearts, and this year, she's… the star on the second grade Christmas tree!"

[The siblings gather on the base of the stairs. Lola takes out a button, grumpily presses it, and the star glows. It's so bright the entire house's windows illuminate, nearly blinding Lynn Sr.]

Me: WHOA! BRIGHT!

I put on my shades.

Lynn Sr.: "Aah! My eyes!" [faints]

[Suddenly the news report comes on]

Me: The weather is on.

Patchy: "Patchy Drizzle on the scene, fighting the elements alone!

Last night's surprise snowstorm, combined with today's milder temperatures, make today's white stuff perfect for packing snowballs. So this meteorologist is officially declaring today… a Packing Day."

[The kids gasp in horror]

Me: Uh oh! I did not like the sound of the way you gasped like that!

Rita: "No, no, no! Did he just say-"

Lincoln: "Oh, he did." [gulps; close-up on his mouth] "Packing Day."

THUNDERCLAP!

[The kids start panicking]

Me: UH OH!

Luan: [looks at the coat rack] "Oh, no! Her coat is gone!"

Lincoln: [to the viewers] "Whenever Patchy declares it a Packing Day, Lynn goes full beast mode. She lurks outside waiting to hunt us down and pummel us with snowballs! No one is safe. She's the reason the house slanted before."

[The coffee table back in the old house, with Lily on it, rockets down the slant and into the dining room.]

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Horsea: Shame on you, Lily!

Lily: What I was a baby back then.

Me: Actually it's Lynn that's the center of the story.

Horsea: Oh sorry let me rephrase that. Shame on you Lynn!

Lynn: That's better. But that's just the beginning.

Horsea: Oh you're not done yet? Sorry.

Lynn: Here's where it gets good.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Lana: "Bad news! She wiped the fridge clean, and she took our sack lunches, too!"

Lincoln: "That means she'll have enough fuel for hours!"

[Lynn's belch is heard, and the kids and Rita huddle.]

Me: WHOA! That is a loud burp.

Varie: Not even I can burp that Loud.

Eddy: Me neither!

Lucy: "She's out there…"

Rita: [counting] "Seven, eight, nine, ten-wait! Somebody's missing!"

Luna: "Oh, no! It's Pops!"

Me: Uh oh!

[Lynn Sr. is still shoveling snow outside. The kids rush to the window and repeatedly try to warn him of the imminent danger. He notices, but can't hear them clearly]

Lynn Sr.: "Huh? Oh yeah, oh yeah. It's an exciting day, I know!" [Lynn Jr.'s belch is heard] "Uh, who's there?" [Lynn Jr.'s silhouette is seen sprinting past him.] "Wait a minute-snowstorm, milder temperatures…" [gasps; closeup on his mouth] "Packing Day!" [Suddenly Lynn Jr. starts pelting him with snowballs as he tries to flee] "AAH! I'm not gonna make it. [continues to run as the kids gasp. He's desperately trying to crawl to Vanzilla] "Al… most… there!" [gets inside Vanzilla] "Whew."

[The siblings gasp]

Lisa: "She got Father! Any one of us could be next."

[The sisters start panicking]

Rita: "Kids, kids, settle down. Everything is going to be okay. If you can get these keys to your father," [takes out the Vanzilla keys] "he can drive you to school."

Lynn Sr.: "No, no, no! No!"

[The wheels get pelted with icicles, deflating them. He sobs]

Me: She's using Icicles!?

Varie: Not good!

Rita: "Well…" [chuckles sheepishly] "There's still the bus."

Lana: "Uh-uh. It won't go down our street on Packing Day after what Lynn did last year."

Me: What happened?

Leni: "Ernie the bus driver still hasn't fully thawed out."

Lori: He is literally still frozen.

Lincoln: "I hate to say it, but if we're gonna get to our parties, we're just gonna have to…" [gulps] "walk."

[The siblings flinch]

Me: Oh boy.

Luna: "Dude, we'll never survive. Dad couldn't even make it from the front yard to the house!"

Lincoln: "Hmmm… yeah, but Dad didn't have a plan. Mom, I'm gonna need all the pots and pans in the kitchen. Lana, grab your spare trash cans. Let's move out!"

Me: Guys, I'm going to teach Lynn a thing or two about what happens when you mess with us. It's time you guys see what my true power is like.

Lincoln: What do you mean?

Me: You'll see. I've been hiding my full power from you guys.

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Nico: So you decided to stand up to Lynn!?

Me: Yep.

Laney: It was the bravest thing ever.

Poromon: Were you guys able to move out?

Me: Oh we were and this is where was like we were dealing with that was rabid on Cocaine.

Nico: You watched Cocaine Bear?

Me: No but you get the idea.

Lynn: Yeah I sure was like that.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

[A montage plays with Rita getting all the pots and pans, Lana dragging out a trash can, and the kids grabbing their backpacks. Later, the kids are in their winter gear, using pots, pans, cooking utensils, and trash cans as weapons, shields, and armor.]

I had my sword ready.

Lincoln: "Alright, everyone, we need to stick together. Safety in numbers. For the holiday parties!"

Me: Right! But soon it will be me and Lynn. Man to Man.

Leni: I thought Lynn was a girl?

Siblings: "For the holiday parties!"

Me: Lets roll!

[They set off past Lynn Sr., screaming]

Lynn Sr.: "Good luck, my brave children. I'm rooting for ya!" [exhales] "They're goners."

[The kids are cautiously advancing when they stop]

Lincoln: "It's quiet. Too quiet. Keep your eyes peeled."

Me: We were staying alert.

[Lynn's point of view. She is hiding near some trees. Heavily breathing, she pushes a few trees back to watch her siblings menacingly. Back to the siblings; Lynn's burp echoes across the area.]

Lucy: "She's here…"

Me: I can smell her sweaty pits! (Sniffs) She smells like Limburger Cheese and Chum.

[Lincoln notices a barrage of snowballs heading their way.]

Lincoln: "INCOMING!"

I fired a blast of fire and incinerated the snowballs!

[The siblings block the barrage with their shields… but the snowballs are so strong, their shields have holes in them.]

Lisa: "EVERY BIPEDAL HUMANOID FOR THEMSELVES!"

I fired a barrage of fireballs and blasted Lynn all over with them and blasted her into burning snow!

NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

[The sisters all flee]

But I stood my ground!

Lincoln: "Hey, wait for me!"

[He joins his sisters in running away. I was blasting the snowballs everywhere and Lucy and Lana are pelted and knocked out by snowballs. Luna tries to use a tree as cover, but Lynn ends up splitting it in half with another barrage of snowballs.]

Me: WHOA! She is that strong with snowballs! Amazing!

I fired a blast of fire and blasted her all over.

[Luna screams when she realizes her cover is blown, and Lynn nails Luna with another snowball. Lincoln turns back to see his sisters defeated.]

Luna: "Go on without us, dudes!"

Lana: "But bring us back some of Clyde's surprise!"

Me: No Not without you guys!

I made shadow clones and they grabbed the sisters!

[Lynn nails the two once more with even more snowballs. Lincoln rounds the corner to find the remaining sisters. As they hide, Lynn emerges from a tree, sniffs for the others' presence, and takes a sack lunch and eats it]

Lincoln: "Uh-oh. She's refueling."

Lisa: "What are we gonna do?"

Lincoln: "Don't panic. If armor won't help us, we'll need to go for stealth."

Me: Clones get the sisters to the school! I'll hold her off.

Me 2: You got th

[Luckily, there's a singing Christmas decoration nearby]

Christmas Decoration: " It's Christmas, so happy, so merry, let's rejoice! "

Me: Clever.

Lincoln: "That's it!"

Christmas Decoration: " Presents and candy canes, may the children raise their voice! "

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Manaphy: What about the other siblings?

Me: My clones got them to the school safely. But here is where it gets rough.

Lynn: Yeah this is gonna be awesome.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Lincoln and the sisters ran for the school.

Lincoln: Good luck J.D.

Me: Won't need it.

Varie: Be careful.

Varie and the siblings ran for the school.

I heard Lynn's belch.

[Lynn, running on all fours and acting like a dog, rounds the corner and keeps sniffing for them. But then she sniffed and found me.]

Me: Come and get me you four legged monstrosity!

Lynn growled and roared.

I flew at her and smashed her face in with a powerful punch and then she had eyes glowing red with pure evil!

Me: That was for starters!

Lynn got up and growleed ferociously at me!

Me: (Does stance for Come Get Some)

I fired blasts of fire and blasted her all over.

Lynn roared and pounded on her chest like a gorilla!

But then she groaned in pain as she was clutching her head!

Me: Lynn what's wrong!?

Lynn: I got the worst headache!

Me: Uh oh! I know what's coming! Your dark side!

She then screamed and a blob of darkness separated from her and formed into a dark version of Lynn with evil glowing red eyes and she had black athlete clothes on!

Me: Now I don't have to hold back!

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Poliwag: That's how it started?

Me: Yep. But here is where it gets REALLY EPIC!

Lynn: Yeah I witnessed the full force of J.D.'s power firsthand.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Me: Time to go ALL OUT!

I went Super Angel 2!

Lynn was shocked at what she was seeing! She saw me enveloped in a golden yellow aura and it turned my hair golden yellow and I had intensely powerful lightning flashing around me and my wings were now golden yellow too!

Me: Now things are about to get serious!

(NARUTO SHIPPUDEN MOVIE 2 OST - RAGE PLAYS)

I flew at Dark Lynn and punched her in the face and kicked her in her stomach with intense fury and kicked her high into the sky and pulverized her all over with intense force and kicked her hard all over the place with intense power and kicked her with a flurry of kicks and punched her all over with furious fisticuffs!

Lincoln and the others looked back and they saw me unleashing my ultimate fury on Dark Lynn!

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Jirachi: That must've been epic!

Me: Oh it was.

Lynn: But here is where it gets brutal! J.D. was hitting my dark side all over with incredibly powerful fury!

FLASHBACK RESUMES

POW!

I punched Dark Lynn into the ground and smashed her into the street.

Dark Lynn got up and launched her self at me and I dodged her strike and kicked her right into Mr. Grouse's shed, smashing it into a million pieces!

Dark Lynn Growled ferociously as she went at me and Mr. Grouse saw the fight unfold and he couldn't believe that there were two Lynn's and he put the pieces of the puzzle together fast and knew that it was the dark side of Lynn that was making everyone in the street tremble! I punched her in her face and flew up to her and fired blasts of fire and icicles and slashed and burned her all over!

She flew at me and I dodged and jumped over her and fired a blast of lightning and it hit her and electrocuted her.

I then flew at her and punched her in the face so hard that it knocked all her teeth out!

Mr. Grouse: Wow! That is incredible! GO KNUDSON! Tear that Dark side of hers to shreds!

I kicked Dark Lynn in the stomach with devastating force and punched her in the face and broke her jaw!

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Mr. Grouse: I saw the whole thing.

Clyde: We were completely flabbergasted that J.D. could take on a monster like Dark Lynn. Especially during Packing Day.

Me: I wasn't finished yet though. Because this is where it really gets going.

Lynn: Yep.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

I had Dark Lynn against the ropes and I kicked her high into the sky.

Me: You are never going to terrorize Franklin Ave. again Dark Lynn! (Cups Hands to Side) KAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE!

Dark Lynn was done for!

Me: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful Kamehameha Blast right at Dark Lynn and she screamed as the blast enveloped her and completely obliterated her in an instant!

She was gone for good!

I powered down and then everyone came out of their houses and all cheered wildly for me!

Lynn then jumped and hugged me.

Lynn: Thank you J.D.! Thank you! You freed me from that monster!

Mr. Grouse: You saved us all J.D.! You were amazing!

Me: Aw it was nothing. Now you guys how how strong I am.

Lynn: Wow! You are a true god.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lynn: And that's how J.D. saved me from the monster I was.

Anna Anyanova: Wow! That is awesome!

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) That is unbelievable!

Lincoln: Yep. When we found out about it we were ecstatic and overjoyed.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: What happened to that bus driver.

Me: I used my fire powers and thawed him out.

Qin: That's good.

Me: Sorry about your shed Mr. Grouse.

Mr. Grouse: No worries J.D.

Me: Good.

Lynn: I learned a REALLY huge lesson that day though. But thanks to J.D. he saved me from myself.

Xenia: Boy no kidding.

Lincoln: And now we never have to worry about another incident like Packing Day Wars again.

Qin: Good.

Nico: That was a great story though Lynn!

Lynn: Thanks. That was the first time I saw J.D. unleash the full extent of his power like that.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. Now we have to get ready for bed. Cassidy's big day is tomorrow so we need to get lots of rest. We got a big day.

Cassidy: It's gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: We're going to need plenty of rest.

We went and got ready and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Japan the Faiz team was getting ready for our arrival to battle the Orphnoch King and that is gonna be awesome battle.

Takumi: I can't wait to have J.D. and Cassidy and everyone help us out.

Yuka: It's going to be so awesome having them help us.

Mari: It sure will. And we'll send the Orphnoch King into the Black Gates.

Yuji Kiba: That is for sure.

Takumi: Yep. Lets get ready.

They got ready.

555!

STANDING BY!

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

COMPLETE!

They went at the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Snow Escape was a wild and awesome episode of Loud House. Lynn was an absolute beast in that one! That episode aired ono December 20th, 2022 and that was perfect for the Christmas week.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick

Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly and Commander Feral along with Black Lance, Major Mucus, Bruce, Fright Knight, Lucemon (Fusion) and Samurhive and we're going to Lençóis Maranhenses National Park in Northern Brazil and we're going there to battle Twisted Ariel. Brace yourself though because this one is not going to be that easy to reason with and she is going to try and get revenge on King Triton for killing her. Eli is going to go all out on her. Also We're going to battle Another Water Princess and Another Black Lance. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spiritomb and that one is gonna be Natasha Ulysses and she is a goth girl that Nico knows.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Traverse City, Michigan, and we got word that Monica Anniston's heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Jude, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on her for throwing him and his thugs in jail. But, he won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat that he'd made years ago and kill Jude and his thugs and send them to join Monica's ex-father in Hell for good. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Audrey Castellanos, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Inferno, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her mom and dad are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, and they've had shady dealings with some very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it, and they've also used their business as a front for illegal business, and her older brother, Noah, is a heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal parents and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by his parents, and he also hated Audrey so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her. But, try as he might, Audrey had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Noah had been freed from jail again by her dad and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Audrey snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Audrey called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Noah's destructive plot was given to the cops, Noah was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Noah went absolutely ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her, they would make sure to kill Noah in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs. Then, after Noah was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gangs of thugs, Monica went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels to the prosecution, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that they're the one who'd sent Noah and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and they're also involved in organized crime, and she was also there to see her mom and dad getting the punishment they deserved: sentenced to death, and she along with Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels attended their executions, and they made sure Noah was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Get ready for an awesome and explosive battle as we go and help the Faiz Team and we're going to battle the Orphnoch King and make that monster pay for his crimes and we're going to banish him to the Black Gates forever.

See you all next time.

# CODE 555: TIME TO AVENGE

This chapter is for Kamen Rider 555!

Buckle your seatbelts guys. This is gonna be awesome.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:20 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw eight figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Orlando, Florida. But, they were no ordinary eight figures, they were Hammer Lad, son of Lincoln's future wife, Ranamon. Blade Rage, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Millia Rage. Lana Croft, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Lara Croft. Sky Blue, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Hana Song. Scared Dog, son of Lincoln's future wife, Loona. Starbeam Glitter, daughter of Lincoln's wife, Starlight Glimmer. Armor-Hide, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Toph Beifong. And Panda Brawl, a giant kung fu red panda. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Ranamon, Millia Rage, Lara Croft, Hana Song, Loona, Starlight Glimmer, Toph Beifong, D.E.C.K., Blackheart Raven, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Ranamon: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

D.E.C.K.: Along with a giant red panda.

Blackheart Raven: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Orlando, Florida.

Nico: The same place when we found Starfall and Night Light Jr? That's not good at all.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Ranamon, Millia Rage, Lara Croft, Hana Song, Loona, Starlight Glimmer, Toph Beifong, D.E.C.K., Blackheart Raven, Me, and Nico were heading to Orlando, Florida. Lincoln saw a lean build 14-year-old Hammerhead Shark/Human boy who has light blue skin, pale green eyes, and light blond hair cut at the bottom. He also has fins on the upper arms and lower legs, and a shark-like tail. He wears a skin-tight full-body light blue and dark blue swimsuit that exposes his arms and feet. He also carries a water pack that holds twin Water-Blasters. A 12-year-old girl who has fair skin, blue eyes with dark eyelashes, and long flowing shoulder-length blonde hair that is usually tied in a long ponytail to the right side of her head which resembles a sword-like blade weapon. She wears a yellow sleeveless blouse, a short yellow skirt, black leggings, black fingerless gloves and yellow ballet shoes. A slender yet athletic 13-year-old Native American girl with brown eyes and dark auburn hair that she kept in a ponytail. She wears a sleeveless red shirt with Mayan Patterns-like, short dark green pants, detailed jungle brown boots and gunslinger holders. She wears brown gloves, tan socks, and a belt. She also wielded bladed jewelry Native American bow. A 10-year-old girl who has fair skin, brown eyes, long dark brown hair that reaches down to her waist, with two bangs framing her face which reach down to her chest. She wears a long sleeved blue top with two buttons in the center and an ascot around her neck with a small pattern around the shoulders and a small trim around the upturned cuffs, a blue frilled skirt with a small trim running around right above the end. She also wears thigh high socks, and blue mary jane shoes. A 12-year-old Werewolf/Human boy who has tan light-brown & had lots of shaggy fur, & light turquoise color eyes. He wears a gray V-neck shirt, and tan-yellow bell-bottom pants. A young centaur who has long purple and mint hair with mauve streaks, and pinkish-purple legs. her human half has a light green shirt and a black vest. She has a cutie mark in a shape of a thunderbird with starbeams around it. A 14-year-old girl who has white pale skin with yellow mechanical arm-drills with gray hands and bolts on her shoulders, scarlet and opalish gray hair, and gray eyes. She wears a black and orange hairband in her hair, a black spiked jacket with lime green shirt underneath, white shorts, and black boots. A 13-years-old mutated giant red panda-like creature wearing a Patched-up burlap shorts with Shaolin wraps around ankles. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Hammer Lad, Blade Rage, Lana Croft, Sky Blue, Scared Dog, Starbeam Glitter, Armor-Hide, and Panda Brawl.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you The Elemental Rescue Warriors?

Hammer Lad: Indeed we are.

Blade Rage: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Ranamon, Millia Rage, Lara Croft, Hana Song, Loona, Starlight Glimmer, and Toph Beifong came out, and when Blade Rage, Lana Croft, Sky Blue, Scared Dog, Starbeam Glitter, and Armor-Hide saw them, they were stunned, especially Hammer Lad despite being the serious type.

Hammer Lad: Mother?

Ranamon: Yes, sugar, it's me.

Hammer Lad, Blade Rage, Lana Croft, Sky Blue, Scared Dog, Starbeam Glitter, and Armor-Hide, ran up to Ranamon, Millia Rage, Lara Croft, Hana Song, Loona, Starlight Glimmer, and Toph Beifong, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, D.E.C.K., and Blackheart Raven.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Ranamon, Millia, Lara, Hana, Loona, Starlight, Toph, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Hammer Lad: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Blade Rage, Lana Croft, Sky Blue, Scared Dog, Starbeam Glitter, and Armor-Hide with joy, while Hammer Lad maybe the serious type but glad to hear it as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Panda Brawl join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Hammer Lad, Blade Rage, Lana Croft, Sky Blue, Scared Dog, Starbeam Glitter, and Armor-Hide to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Ranamon, Millia Rage, Lara Croft, Hana Song, Loona, Starlight Glimmer, and Toph Beifong with their kids, and Hammer Lad, Blade Rage, Lana Croft, Sky Blue, Scared Dog, Starbeam Glitter, and Armor-Hide now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Over in Northern Brazil at Lençóis Maranhenses National Park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost

Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly and Commander Feral along with Black Lance, Major Mucus, Bruce, Fright Knight, Lucemon (Fusion) and Samurhive and we were there for another awesome rescue and we got word that there was a Twisted Princess there and it will be an awesome rescue too.

Me: This is gonna be a really fun rescue.

Qin: I always love coming to this part of Brazil because it's so beautiful.

Luz: It sure is awesome.

Amity: I think it's so amazing.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Jimmy: I agree there too as well.

Nico: Jimmy, I want to thank you, Black Lance, and your teams for coming.

Jimmy: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be so awesome helping you guys out.

Billy: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Just don't do anything stupid Billy.

Nico: Billy, you better not make me regret keeping you on the team.

Me: Nico, Billy has to learn things the hard way. He's an idiot.

Qin: Yeah.

Billy: (LAUGHS) (FARTS)

Me: See what I mean?

Nico: You're right.

Qin: Besides Billy has to have the lessons beaten into him.

Maria: We're being serious! You try anything extremely stupid again and we'll leave you here. Got me?!

Nico: Maria that's too extreme. Billy's mom would kill us if she found out about that.

Maria: You're right.

Me: Guys calm down. Billy may have done stupid things but he is still part of the team.

Nico: Yeah. Lets just focus on the matter at hand.

Qin: Yeah. The flashback of Lynn and J.D. was awesome.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Mr. Grouse saw the whole thing

Me: He sure did and boy that was awesome.

Qin: That was really awesome.

Anna Anyanova: And J.D. did an amazing job back then. He is a true guardian angel for Lincoln.

Me: Yes I sure am. But I am more like a brother to him.

Lincoln: That's true.

Qin: That is awesome.

Eli: It sure was. And bro you were awesome.

Me: Don't give me a swollen head guys.

Nico: I liked how Lincoln dressed up as Santa.

Lincoln: (Laughs) Yeah that was cool.

Qin: Clever ruse. Lynn was walking right into an ambush.

Xenia: She sure was.

Laney: Yeah she never saw it coming. But Lynn had learned a massive lesson that date.

Camie: No kidding.

Nico: And that was how Dark Lynn was born.

Me: Yep and how she would have turned out to be a terror in our lives.

Eli: But thank goodness J.D. stopped her.

Lola: That was amazing.

Lincoln: You got that right! Stupid Killjoy Huggins. He made monsters in my sisters!

Anna Anyapova: No kidding there! What he did was nothing but pure evil!

Lola: You're not kidding!

Camie: How did your dark side get removed Lola?

Lola: That happened after I stabbed Lola in the arm with a pair of scissors.

Lana: Yeah.

She showed her scar on her right arm.

Camie: Oh man! That must've hurt!

Lana: It sure did!

Me: Hurt like a son of a bitch! She had to have stitches!

Lana: And my arm was put in a sling and cast.

Lola: Yeah. That's when my dark side came out.

Me: And Lori defeated her and Bobby locked her in a prison of crystal.

Nico: I remember that. Ouch.

Xenia: That was awful.

Me: Yeah. Sakura did a great job healing her though.

Lana: She sure did.

Maria: Just look at this place.

Me: It's so beautiful this time of year.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Xenia: I love coming to this part of Brazil.

Leeli: Wow it's so beautiful. The lagoons in the sand are all so beautiful.

Nico: They sure are.

Varie: We found this place during an amazing global super race we had a while back and it was so awesome.

Nico: That was so much fun.

Me: We should go on another one of those someday.

Nico: Good idea.

Maria: In fact, we should have a race after the Ridonculous Race.

Me: Good idea! We'll have that after the April 2nd Big Day Mission.

Qin: That works.

Camie: It sure does.

Xenia: I agree there.

Nico: That's a good idea guys.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: How does April 4th sound?

Me: That works.

Qin: I agree.

Camie: Cool!

Me: This will be so fun.

Nico: Yep.

But then my mermaid senses were going haywire.

Me: Uh oh. I sense mermaid here.

Eli: Really? Wow.

Nico: Check the water!

We looked and saw a figure swimming in one of the lagoons.

Me: There! I see something.

We saw a figure and it looked like a mermaid.

Then it surfaced in a vortex of water and to our shock and horror we saw that it was TWISTED ARIEL!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Twisted Ariel!?

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Not good!

Eli was looking at Twisted Ariel in shock!

Eli: Ariel not you too.

Me: Oh no.

Camie: What happened to her? She lost her hand and has a fork in its place? Ouch.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: This is a horrible story on that one. King Triton killed her as he was destroying Ariel's Grotto.

Most of us gasped!

Camie: Oh man. What happened?

Me: It's a really horrible story.

I told them what happened.

---

As Triton is destroying Ariel's grotto, Ariel gets in front of her statue of Prince Eric. Blinded by rage, Triton accidently blasts Ariel with his trident. Ariel falls lifeless onto the statue. Shocked, Triton picks up his lifeless daughter. Grief stricken he has no other choice, but to take her to Ursula. The sea witch agrees to bring Ariel back to life, however, she is not the same. She is evil, and Flounder is also taken over by an evil spirit. Ursula also takes Ariel's hand as payment, replacing it with a fork. This is all revenge from Ursula for being banished.

* * *

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Eli dropped to the ground.

Eli: Ariel what has Ursula done to you!?

Nico: Ariel, if you can hear me, we need you to stay calm.

Twisted Ariel: I won't stay calm until I kill my father!

Me: Ariel this is not who you are! You would never go after your father like this! You are an amazing and curious girl that wanted to know so much about the human world and you fell in love with Prince Eric!

Nico: Yeah Ariel! Don't you remember all the fun times you had with your sisters!?

Twisted Ariel: I do remember those times. You all don't have a choice but to help me!

Maria: What are you talking about?

Twisted Ariel: (grabs her by the throat) If your friends want you to be in one piece, then they're going to kill my father for me!

Nico: No deal!

Twisted Ariel: Really? Isn't it your nature to help people who have been wronged? The way I see it, you all pretty much don't have a choice!

Maria: Not this time!

She turned into water and teleported back!

Me: Ariel think about what you're doing! Your father was blinded by rage and he killed you by accident!

Twisted Ariel: All the more reason why I should kill him!

Me: Is that all you ever want Ariel? Revenge will only lead to your death in the end! You can't kill your own father! This is not what your mother, sisters or everyone in Atlantica would want!

Nico: That's right!

Twisted Ariel: TAKE A GOOD LOOK AT ME! This is who I am now. A monster! All because of my father! Eric might be alive, sure. But he would never love me like this! (to Eli) And if you really are my brother, then you and your friends would agree to help me!

Eli then got a look of determination and justice! He clenched his fist.

Eli: NO!

Twisted Ariel: WHAT!?

Eli: You are not the Ariel that I know! The Ariel that I know would never be hellbent on revenge like this! The Ariel that I know is a good person and is a loving mother and is a great sister to me that has been a kindhearted and pure soul! Your heart got turned into that of a blackhearted monster! (GOES SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA) (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice) **And you are not my sister! So I will never help you!**

Qin: That's right!

Me: Wait Eli.

Twisted Ariel: (cries) You guys don't know my father did. I begged for him not to destroy my grotto. But he ignored me and killed me. And when he brought me to Ursula, she hollowed me out, and she filled me back up with hate… a-and…

Maria: We can fix it.

Twisted Ariel: I CAN FIX IT! I know now what to do. I take all this pain, all this blackness, and I put it all in a water blast… and I put it right between my father's eyes. And then, Ursula's next!

Maria: The Ursula in this world's dead, Ariel. You want to get even with the person who made you into this? You only get one shot. Come back with us to the Estate. Don't let Ursula win.

Twisted Ariel:… how are my sisters?

Nico: They miss you. Everyone still alive where you come from does.

Me: Yeah! You saved Prince Eric and that makes you a hero. You saved his life from drowning and that shows that you are a good person. Ursula can never take that away from you! She may have turned you into this but there is one thing that she can never take away from you. Your heart and your soul!

Twisted Ariel: Who can ever love a monster?!

Nico: We do! But not in the romantic way.

Me: Ariel listen, you may have been turned into this but you are still the same person.

I went over to her.

Me: Ariel you are just as human as all of us deep down. Mermaids are half human and half fish and you are still human no matter what.

I then took her fork arm.

Me: But you can still get a chance at redemption.

Twisted Ariel: How do I start?

Me: You can start with this.

I used my powers and healed her back to her normal self.

Twisted Ariel: Thank you all!

Me: You're welcome Ariel. I'm sorry about what you went through.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Guys how did you stop Twisted Ariel before?

Nico: That is an amazing story.

Nico went over Battle 9 in chapter 713.

---

The Simulator activated and they were underwater and they saw Atlantica completely in ruin.

Lori: Atlantica is completely destroyed.

Teresa: My gosh. What in the world happened here?

Nico: I don't know. But it's not good.

May: This is horrible.

Bridgette: Lets go see what's going on.

They swam into the ruined palace and they saw an alternate King Triton in depression.

Lori: Your majesty? What's wrong?

Alternate Triton: I failed as the King of Atlantica.

Nico: It's not your fault your majesty. You let your anger get the better of you.

May: I don't think that's helping him Nico.

Alternate Triton: What have I done?

Arpeggio: (British Accent) Your majesty, all you wanted was your daughter back. You're not to blame for this. You had no idea things would turn out this bad.

Alternate Triton: Don't you dare make excuses for me! Don't you get it? Ursula didn't just resurrect Ariel's body! She also corrupted her mind and soul. I've doomed Atlantica to extinction!

Lori: Not if we can literally help stop this!

Lori fired a massive energy blast and it flew across the ocean floor. It was locked on to Ursula's signature like a heat-seeking missile and it flew into her castle and hit her and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion destroyed Ursula's castle and killed Ursula.

But then a figure came out. It was Twisted Ariel! She was more zombie like and she had a fork that replaced her severed left hand.

Lori: Ariel? Oh my gosh! Triton literally did kill you!

Arpeggio: But it was an accident.

Nico: I can't believe that this happened to you.

May: We have to resurrect her somehow.

Lori: First we have to literally immobilize her. Lets get her!

They swam at her and Lori punched her in the face and kicked her in the stomach and chest.

Nico fired a powerful blast of energy at her and it hit her and exploded.

KRABOOOM!

May kicked her in the face and Manaphy fired a blast of energy at the Twisted Ariel.

Nico: I can't believe I'm about to say this but, Ariel you have failed this kingdom.

Nico kicked her in the face and Teresa fired a powerful sonic blast at her and it exploded. Arpeggio fired laser feathers and they hit her and exploded.

Teresa: I'm sorry, Ariel. This might not be the real you in my universe. But I just hope you can forgive me for this! (fires sonic blast at her)

Lori: Time to literally go all out. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into her device and Landmine's Cyber Tempest Turbine fans appeared on her back and they fired a massive blast of wind that had the power of the 2012 Solar Tornado with winds at 186,000 miles per hour. It hit Twisted Ariel and blew her to shreds.

Lori: Now to resurrect her and she will be normal again before Ursula brought her back to life.

Lori snapped her fingers and Alternate Ariel was resurrected.

They left the simulator and everyone cheered.

Allie: That was really well done.

Lori: Thanks Allie.

Lucy: Time for us to do some action.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Qin: Wow! That was amazing!

Camie: It sure was.

Laney: That was a really cool battle.

Lola: It sure was.

Twisted Ariel: But now that you've cured me, I'm more worried about all of you. I know you guys are going to the Ridonculous Race soon. What if something bad happens to the city while you guys are gone?

Lincoln: Don't worry about it, Ariel. But to be on the safe side, the world needs Team Loud Phoenix Storm for one last time.

Me: We're not going to be gone for good. We have the defense grid to help keep everyone safe.

Xenia: We sure do.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Boy lots of people are really concerned for us ever since the Team Buktu fiasco huh?

Qin: No kidding. We appreciate all the concern though.

Me: We sure do. After everything we went through it's nice that so many people are showing their support and concern for us.

Nico: I agree there.

Lincoln: That is awesome.

Nico: But why don't you join the Masters of Evil?

Twisted Ariel: You really think I would fit in there?

Lincoln: Sure and you would be perfect for one of my Guardian Angels.

Twisted Ariel: I will do it then.

Me: Great!

Nico: Another Twisted Princess helped.

Me: Yep.

Leeli: That was awesome though.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: Yep. But we're not done yet though.

Xenia: Now we go for Another Black Lance.

Nico: Eli, sense for anyone else.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found 1. It's Another Water Princess.

Qin: Ooh this one will be interesting.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Who's fighting that one?

Apple Bloom: I will face this one.

Nico: Go get her Apple Bloom.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah you'll do great.

Apple Bloom: Thanks guys.

Camie: This is gonna be so cool!

Lola: Yep.

We then saw something in the water and a dark figure emerged from the water!

Nico: There she is!

It was a dark version of Water Princess! It was ANOTHER WATER PRINCESS!

Laney: Wow this one interesting.

Eli: Yep.

Maria: Hi there!

Another Water Princess: (Australian Accent) Gday there.

Nico: That voice!

She reverted back and she was a girl with neon purple hair and purple eyes and purple clothes and had purple angel wings.

Nico: Royanna McArthur! Wow!

Qin: Awesome to see you again Royanna.

Royanna McArthur: Gday to you too Qin.

Me: Which of the Regi Pokemon are you?

Royanna McArthur: I'm for the Poison Type Regi, Regitox.

She turned into a purple blob pokemon. It was REGITOX!

Me: Whoa this one is a poisonous one.

Qin: Very awesome.

She reverted back.

Nico: How many are left?

Me: Just the Bug Type Regi is left after this one.

Nico: Oh! That makes sense.

Camie: Yeah.

Royanna McArthur: Yeah but that one is gonna be a tricky one so just be careful.

Me: Right.

Royanna McArthur: So which one of you guys is gonna face me?

Apple Bloom: I am.

She went up to her.

Royanna McArthur: Great to meet ya Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: You too.

Me: By the way is the Another Black Lance friendly or hostile?

Royanna McArthur: Friendly but just a forewarning though. She hates Billy there for some reason though mate.

Me: Uh oh. I wonder how come.

Royanna McArthur: Don't know but the weird bloke did something that upset her before he joined the team.

Me: Odd.

Maria: (in warning) Billy…

Nico: Maria lets find out what it is first before we do anything rash.

Maria: Okay.

Apple Bloom: This will be fun.

Royanna McArthur: It sure will.

She turned into Another Water Princess and Apple Bloom fired energy and laser blasts and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Poison Warrior and The Kingdom of Mermaids of Water.

I brought her over.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) EXPLOSION FURY 6!

She summoned Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Bob-Ulk, SHS Baron Mordo, Cannonbrawl and Taffy Gang along with Evil Bomb Man, RTN Deidara, Evil Blast Man, Evil Burst Man, Universe 666 Nitro and Megalon!

Nico: Nice!

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Ikki: (to Billy) Is there anyone in particular that you might have pissed off with your stupidity?

Billy: No. Why?

Vice: Better question. Do you think anyone will even notice if we just… left you here?

Billy: I don't know.

Nico: Guys we are NOT leaving Billy here.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: We're not going through that again.

Me: Look sharp.

We saw a figure coming and it was ANOTHER BLACK LANCE!

Me: Right on time.

Maria: Whoever you are, please tell me what stupid thing Billy did to you. Because we lost count of how many stupid things he did.

Another Black Lance: (In a girls voice) I'll gladly tell you!

Me: Eleanor Riderton!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl that looked like an older version of Mindy! She had orange hair and had blue clothes!

Nico: Wait are you Mindy's?

Eleanor Riderton: That loser is nothing! But yeah she is my little sister.

Maria: I didn't know about that!

Me: Yeah! We didn't know Mindy was your little sister. She was a nasty abomination and always brought everyone down!

Eleanor Riderton: I know. But to answer Maria's question Billy's stupidity costed me my college tuition. Because of him I was expelled and ordered to go back to high school! At 22 years old!? I vowed to make that brainless parasite pay for it!

Me: What did Billy do to cause that?

Eleanor Riderton: He drove a school bus through the school building and the blame was pinned on me. I didn't even do anything!

Maria: BILLY! WHY YOU LITTLE!?

She jumped him and pulverized the living shit out of him in a brutal fight cloud!

Billy: I'M SORRY!

BLAM!

Billy: AAAAAHH! MY SPLEEN!

Maria stopped venting 45 minutes later and Got up. Billy was badly broken, mangled and battered and had every single bone in his body broken and many of his organs were pulverized into pulp! He was going to be out of commission for a while.

Maria: Believe me. I don't like Billy's stupidity either. Especially after beating him up just now. But like it or not, he's part of the team. And he has a good heart deep down. Even if it's overshadowed by his idiocy.

Eleanor Riderton: You did save me the trouble of having to smash his ugly face in. But you're right. I still won't forgive him though.

Me: I don't blame you one bit for hating him Eleanor.

Kaito: (gets out Blade gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Faiz gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Rouse Card Sword and Zocks got a Faiz Laser Sword.

Eleanor Riderton: Well I have too of them. 1: Beat my stupid loser sister into pulp and dust. 2: Beat up Billy for ruining my life.

Me: Well that second part Maria already did for you. But that first part is gonna be a problem. We have Mindy already locked up in jail.

Qin: Yeah first we buried her alive under a mountain in an abandoned mine shaft. And left her there.

Nico: Yeah and the second time she came back and we put her in jail.

Eleanor Riderton: Wow. I see.

Sougo: (gets out Blade Ridewatch) Nico, can you please heal Billy?

Armor Time! (Electronic pop music mixed with Blade's opening theme) Turn Up! Blade!

Geiz: (Gets out Kaixa Ridewatch) We still need him for Major Mucus' Ridewatch.

Armor Time! Standing by! Complete! Kaixa!

Sougo got BladeArmor while Geiz got KaixaArmor

Nico: (sighs) Might as well. Hold still, Billy. This won't hurt a bit.

Nico snapped his fingers and healed him up.

Billy: Thanks guys.

Nico: Consider this a warning.

Me: Guys calm down. Billy went through enough.

Eleanor Riderton: Yeah but next time. (GROWLS AT BILLY FEROCIOUSLY) I will not let them heal you and I will through your fucking corpse into the sun to burn! (GROWLS LIKE A LION)

Billy then released a wet fart into his pants!

Billy: I gots to go change my pants when I get home.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Eleanor Riderton: No worries. I got a lot of rage in me.

She turned into Another Black Lance.

Nico: (Gets out Black Lance's Ridewatch) How about a healthy way to work out that anger?

Another Black Lance: Bring it on!

Nico activated it and he and Another Black Lance pulverized each other all over with brutal and powerful force! Thunderous Shockwaves were felt all over the place!

Nico smashed her down!

Me: Nice one!

Another Black Lance: WHEW! That was good!

Nico: (gets out Major Mucus' Ridewatch) Try not to get grossed out.

He activated it and then fired a blast of snot from his mouth and it hit Another Black Lance and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: The Atomic Snot Rocket! Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

May: To quote Rolf, YOU HAVE SQUEEZED AN ORANGE RIND IN THE EYE OF ROLF!

Rolf: (LAUGHS) That was really good Ice Queen Flare May Girl.

Nico: Yeah!

May: (gets out Bruce's Ridewatch) My turn!

May activated it and turned into a shark!

She was swimming through the water and humming the JAWS Theme!

She then popped out and roared and bit her and shook her around and threw her around.

May jumped out and reverted back.

Me: Boy that was a perfect reenactment of Jaws, May!

Bruce: (LAUGHS) That was great May.

May: Thanks guys.

Me: How did you like being a shark?

May: It was great!

Me: But you were great as Jaws.

May: (gets out Fright Knight's Ridewatch) But I have my own shark form

She activated it and got the Fright Knight's sword and made sharks of numerous kinds appear and they smashed and mauled Another Black Lance all over.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Now that was one that brings down the Jaws!

We laughed!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was good!

Maria: (gets out Fusion Lucemon's Ridewatch) Time for Digimon power!

Maria activated it and formed a Grand Cross in her hands.

Maria: (Echoing) GRAND CROSS!

She fired a barrage of energy blasts in the shapes of some of the planets and they hit Another Black Lance and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down with incredible force!

Maria: Whoa that was powerful!

Me: Like I said, Lucemon may be a Rookie Level Digimon now but he has the strength and power of a Mega Level Digimon.

Maria: You weren't kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: (gets out Samurhive's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Billy: Here's what I can do to make up for it! (ACTIVATES MAJOR MUCUS'S RIDEWATCH)

He squeezed his nose and squirted snot all over her!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: YUCK!

Marluxia, Neopolitan, Kron, Soil Monster, Minotarumon and Saber Shadow then came.

Nico: Nice team, Marluxia!

Marluxia: Thanks Nico!

Neopolitan: It sure is a great team.

We gasped!

Me: Neopolitan you can now finally talk!

Neopolitan: Thanks to this.

She showed a voice box choker that was very similar to Vinyl Scratch's!

Nico: Who made that for you?

Neopolitan: Dark did. Lisa gave him the idea for it.

Me: Way to come through for her Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. I'm glad to see that my Voice Box Choker works great for you.

Neopolitan: It sure does.

Nico: That's awesome!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Me: Hmm. Wait look!

We saw a ghostly form and it was a SPIRITOMB!

Me: A Spiritomb!

Qin: Scary one!

Nico: Yeah!

Spiritomb: (In a girls voice) I love being a Spiritomb.

Nico: Natasha Ulysses!? Whoa!

Qin: Darkness Sage Natasha!

She reverted back and was a black hair girl with pink eyes girl dressed and had the gothic symbol of a Unicursal Hexagram emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had pitch black angel wings.

Natasha Ulysses: Good to see you again Qin and you too Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of darkness and smashed down Eleanor and I caught the ridewatch and I picked her up and brought her over.

Billy: Eleanor I'm sorry.

KRABLAM!

She punched her fist all the way through his head so hard that she bashed his skull right out of his head!

Billy: OUCH! Well I deserve that.

Eleanor Riderton: That is for ruining my life you brainless toad! (Groan) What a headache.

Me: Boy Billy is going to be feeling that one.

Qin: Ouch.

Natasha Ulysses: I don't blame him for getting that form of punishment.

Billy: (Dazed) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Natasha Ulysses: When I used my dark magic to curse a bully everyone hated and it turned him into a mouse and he was chased around by the school's pet cat.

Qin: (LAUGHS) I remember seeing that! Everyone laughed so hard that we wet our pants!

Me: (LAUGHS) Talk about an awesome literal game of cat and mouse!

Nico: Yeah!

Brittney: You are definitely a worthy member of the Goths of Darkness.

Nico and Natasha hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Natasha Ulysses: Me too Nico. Me too.

Sougo: Lucky for you, you're more useful with us then against us.

Billy: True.

Qin: Lets go home.

Me: And No Maria we are NOT Leaving Billy here!

Maria: (Pouts) HMPH!

We all went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jaden, Alexis, Jonny 2X4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Berserk Dragon, and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon are heading to Traverse City, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that Monica Anniston's heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Jude, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on her for throwing him and his thugs in jail. But, he won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat that he'd made years ago and kill Jude and his thugs and send them to join Monica's ex-father in Hell for good.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Traverse City, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we've got word you're not going to like Monica: your evil heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Jude, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on you for throwing him and his thugs in jail.

Monica Anniston: (Gasps) That heartless bastard, I should've known he'd break out one day, but I'm not going to let him get away with this any longer.

Lincoln: He won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because I'm going to fulfill the threat that I made years ago and kill Jude and his thugs and send them to join your ex-father in Hell for good.

Nico: And I wouldn't be surprised if his remaining thugs on the outside busted him and the other gang of thugs out of prison to do it.

Lincoln: I think you just hit the nail on the head, Nico. Jude still had thugs on the outside, they had avoided capture and hid in the shadows, and in the case if he got caught, they would be able to head to the prison and free him and the other imprisoned thugs. We've already got a huge battle ahead of us for Cassidy's special mission today, we don't need Jude and his thugs running loose trying to cause more trouble, so we're getting rid of them for good, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Jonny.

Jonny: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw something appear in the sky, it was massive and beautiful pattern of cosmic rays. But, then, waves of cosmic rays hit Lincoln, and he was exposed to massive amounts of cosmic radiation, just like me, and we saw his rainbow energy auras and colored energy auras with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely, as he'd gained a very massive power and energy boost to his now infinite power along with his infinite and extremely immense brute superhuman strength, speed, agility, stamina, endurance, durability, and many other powers, and his mind was opening up, as his superhuman intelligence increased dramatically, as he gained the secrets of the universe.

Lori: (Gasps) Just like what happened to me, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Mom, Dad, and everyone in the group, bro, you just got hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation, and you went through the same things J.D., Sakura, Carol, Vince, and I did long ago.

Lincoln: Looks like I've also now been imbued all with the very same powers J.D. has and I'm now truly immortal.

Stella Zhau: You've now fully transcended beyond anything we've ever seen, Lincoln, this is now really awesome!

Lynn Sr.: Jude and his armies of thugs are in for one rude awakening if he thinks he can try to kill you and Monica again, Champ.

Lincoln: That puny little punk's going to get every last bone in his body broken beyond measure, but first, let's deal with his thugs, and it's been a while since any of us have done this. I summon Soul Absorbing Bone Tower and I combine it with The Claw of Hermos.

Lincoln summoned Soul Absorbing Bone Tower and merged it with The Claw of Hermos, and it turned into THE SOUL ABSORBING PRAYER BEADS OF HADES! Then, they wrapped around the bottom of the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and the blade was surrounded by a ghoulish dark purple aura with souls wailing.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wicked.

Suddenly, we saw a small army of Jude's thugs heading right for us and they were so out for blood, and Lincoln fired a dark purple energy wave with one swing of his massive greatsword, and it hits the small army of Jude's thugs, and then, we saw that all their souls were extracted from their bodies and Lincoln's massive greatsword absorbed them, and their bodies exploded into dust.

Lucy Loud: Gasp.

Lincoln: Yep, and not only did my greatsword absorb their souls, but I also absorbed their energy as well and sent their souls to The Black Gates. Now, let's get moving.

We continued on, and we've been encountering more and more armies of Jude's thugs, and just like with the first bunch of thugs, Lincoln fired dark purple energy waves from swings of his massive greatsword enhanced by The Soul Absorbing Prayer Beads of Hades, and when the energy waves hit the armies of thugs, their souls were suddenly extracted from their bodies and Lincoln's massive greatsword absorbed them, and their bodies exploded into dust, and he absorbed the energy from the souls along with their life-force. Then, The Soul Absorbing Prayer Beads of Hades vanished as soon as we got rid of all of Jude's thugs.

Lincoln: That's about it for Jude's thugs, now all that's left is to get after Jude himself.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Inferno appear before us, and with it are the three girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Inferno

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Inferno: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from that asshole thug, Jude, and pissed him off big time.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Audrey Castellanos, I knew it was you.

?: (SUPER PISSED OFF ENRAGED VOICE) MMMMMMMOOOOOOONNNNNNIIIIIIIIICCCCCAAAAAA!

We then saw our target, Jude Anniston, a male with brown hair, brown eyes glaring with extremely nasty hatred, and he's dressed in an orange prison jumpsuit.

Lincoln: Jude, I knew you'd break out one day, and now, I'm going to see to it that you die here and now!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and

Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Jonny 2x4 and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic

Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Jude, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Jude by the neck with his large left hand and he lifted him up off the ground, and he choke-slammed him hard into the ground so hard, he left a crater and then, Lincoln sent him flying into the air and he fired a black Death Beam which hits Jude in his black heart and he explodes in a black fireball, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Jude, and this time, stay gone for good. (To Audrey Castellanos) And it's so good to see you again, Audrey Castellanos.

Audrey Castellanos reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red coat, crimson red sleeveless dress with necklace with red jewel for the pendant and white cravat with red jewel, crimson red pants, crimson red high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, white bridal gloves and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Inferno, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Inferno-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Inferno etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Audrey Castellanos: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Audrey Castellanos and he hugged her, and Audrey Castellanos is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Audrey Castellanos: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Audrey Castellanos, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Inferno, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her mom and dad are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, and they also had very shady dealings with very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it.

Me: So, they'd also gotten into Organized Crime when they started their business, that's low!

Nico: And if I had to guess, their business also dealt in extorting people along with issuing mob hits on people they don't like, right?

Lincoln: You got it, and her older brother, Noah, is a sadistic heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal parents and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by the parents, and he also hated Audrey so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her. But, try as he might, Audrey had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Noah had been freed from jail again by her dad and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Audrey snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Audrey called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Noah's destructive plot was given to the cops, Noah was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Noah went absolutely ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but we also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her, we would make sure to kill Noah in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs.

Nico: Just like what you did when you threatened that thug, Jude, awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, then, after Noah was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gang of thugs, Audrey went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by us to the prosecution, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that they're the one who'd sent Noah and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and they're involved in organized crime, and she was also there to see both her mom and dad getting the punishment they deserved: sentenced to death, and she along with all of us attended their executions, and we made sure Noah was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Lori: Lincoln made absolutely sure that Noah saw everything during his parents' execution, and he was really serious about his threat: if he ever saw Noah's worthless hide again, he was going to kill him.

Luna: And he's very serious about it, just like we just saw what he did to Jude.

Audrey Castellanos: You got that right. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Audrey?

Audrey Castellanos: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that

Lincoln left as he marked them.

Audrey Castellanos: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Audrey Castellanos, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Audrey Castellanos: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Audrey Castellanos' neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Audrey Castellanos: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Audrey Castellanos.

Audrey Castellanos had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The three girls are Sora Harewataru A.K.A. Cure Sky, Nijigaoka Mashiro A.K.A. Cure Prism, and Hijiri Ageha A.K.A. Cure Butterfly from Soaring Sky!

Pretty Cure.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sora Harewataru A.K.A. Cure Sky, Nijigaoka Mashiro A.K.A. Cure Prism, and Hijiri Ageha A.K.A. Cure Butterfly from Soaring Sky! Pretty Cure.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sora Harewataru: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Elly and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Chloe Santiago, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-

Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace,

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Sora Harewataru: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sora Harewataru: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sora Harewataru A.K.A. Cure Sky, Nijigaoka Mashiro A.K.A. Cure Prism, and Hijiri Ageha A.K.A. Cure Butterfly with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Monica Anniston's heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Jude, who'd broken out of prison thanks to some outside thugs he still had to get revenge on her for throwing him and his thugs in jail.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Lincoln using the Soul Absorbing Prayer Beads of Hades and Lincoln absorbed all the souls of his thugs and drained them of their energy, and finally, all of us pulverizing that asshole into the dirt and finally Lincoln finishing Jude off with a choke-slam into the dirt, sending him flying into the air, and firing a black Death Beam into his black heart, and he'd exploded and was sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Audrey Castellanos have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in

town.

Maria: Whoa, now that was really brutal, and Lincoln, you've now gone through what your sisters and parents went through two days ago, awesome!

Lincoln: It was really incredible, and Jude didn't stand a chance nor his thugs, and now, it's official, I've now transcended and became truly immortal after getting hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation.

Monica Anniston: You got that right, plus, I wouldn't mind leaving a few lipstick marks on you right now as a reward for what you did in getting rid of that thug.

Suddenly, Monica Anniston pounced on Lincoln and she kissed Lincoln all over the place, and when she was done, Lincoln had red lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had steam whistling out of his ears and a look on his face telling him he was in Heaven, and he got back up.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Wow!

We snickered.

Nico: Looks like someone really enjoyed that reward.

May: He deserved it alright, for getting rid of her heartless ex-older brother along with his gang of thugs, and I didn't expect him to have a massive army of them.

Monica Anniston: Jude always had friends who were on the wrong side of the law like him, and many of them were also involved in organized crime and in a lot of gangland crime. But, now I can finally be free and not have to worry about their worthless hides any longer.

Qin: They deserved every bit of pain from Lincoln for their crimes, Monica.

Maria: You said it.

After killing Jude Anniston and his massive armies of thugs, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Audrey Castellanos saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Audrey Castellanos: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Audrey Castellanos: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Audrey Castellanos: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Audrey, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless parents' business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Noah, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Audrey Castellanos: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lori, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us and she had murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lori and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that control freak witch up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lori tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lori banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lori got angry again at Lincoln for no reason, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lori blamed Lincoln for breaking her cell phone and you're right, he wasn't even in the house at the time, but she falsely blamed him as always and went on another rampage, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Poppy: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been here to Emerald Coast before, Poppy, and it's really beautiful, and it's also perfect for our first date before Cassidy's big mission today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Poppy, Laura, Sheshe, Mimi, Alala, Lanhua, and Strength are now part of your harem.

Me: Now, that's really awesome.

Courtney: And we're so proud of Laura that she joined Lincoln's harem. Plus, you saved her and the others from Flip's goons again.

Lincoln: That cheapskate's not going to quit until we're dead, but that ain't happening, now that we're truly immortal, his thugs are more than dead meat, but if I see Flip trying that stunt again, he's going to see what kind of beast I'll turn into if he dares to hurt those I love.

Nico: And we've seen it for ourselves just what happens when the beast is unleashed.

Me: When that happens, all hell breaks loose.

* * *

Later it was time for Lyra's final mission.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome!

William: Anyone else want to go with Lyra? Besides Marty and Astro Boy?

Leo Corbett: I'll come with you guys.

Me: Awesome Leo. In fact I plan to have ALL of the ranger teams go with.

Zayto: Wow! We're truly honored.

Nico: This is gonna be worth it.

Eli: It sure will be.

Ariel: Eli are you feeling alright after dealing with a Twisted version of me?

Eli: I'll be fine Ariel. Don't worry.

Me: Ariel you are a truly great sister for Eli.

Ariel: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

We were all off.

---

We arrived at Cafe Donbaro.

Taro: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Taro, everyone.

Lyra: Taro, meet Astro Boy and Marty aka Eon Kid.

Haruka: Wait Astro Boy the iconic manga series!?

Astro Boy: The very same. Awesome to meet you.

Haruka: I'm one of your biggest fans!

Astro Boy: It's an honor.

Marty: And I'm Marty and I come from the 51st Century.

Shinichi: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It's an ugly story though. Oh and guys meet all 45 Years of your fellow rangers.

They saw ALL OF THE RANGERS from 1975 to 2020!

Tsuyoshi: Wow!

Tommy Oliver: It's an honor to meet you all.

Leo: Same here.

Shinichi: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Haruka: Same here.

Billy Cranston: We're honored too.

Sonoza: (looks over Haruka's latest Manga) This is your finest work yet. We just need to work on some colors.

Haruka: Yes, Chief Editor!

Me: Lets see it.

We saw her manga and it was awesome.

Me: Awesome job Haruka.

Haruka: Thanks guys.

Sonoza: I think it's great.

Me: You would love working with me and Lincoln. We make Manga Books too. They are great.

Haruka: I am truly honored that you would let me work with you guys.

Me: It'll be fun. Also it's great money as well.

Sonoi: So, you guys are really going to leave for the Ridonculous Race tomorrow? Regardless of the consequences that could follow?

Me: Sonoi we have been getting asked that a lot lately but I promise you we'll be just fine.

Nico: We have been getting so much concern out of all that lately.

Eli: But we're going to be okay.

Marty: Yeah we sure will.

Sonoi: Okay then.

Taro: Did you guys defeat any monsters?

Me: We just defeated the monster for Fiveman yesterday, Chikyuuki.

I showed the Fiveman Gear.

Me: That one was too hot to handle.

Lyra: But thanks to the combined teamworks of Leni and the kids of the school we pelted him with water balloons.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

Taro: Wow that was great!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: But in case something happens while we're gone, this could be the last time we see you guys.

Tsubasa: Hey, don't talk like that. Team Buktu weren't able to stop you guys. This won't be any different.

Nico: Just in case, promise me that if the worse happens, you'll keep Japan safe.

Tsubasa: (sighs) It's okay, Nico. We get it. You guys just don't want us hanging around, stealing the limelight.

Me: What? No we just want to make sure everyone is safe. Also we want to just have fun. This will give us some time to travel the world.

Nico: Yeah.

Tsubasa: Oh I get it.

Sonoi: Anyway, we have big news. Sonoshi and his cohorts were spotted recently.

Me: Wow! I hope they aren't the big day targets.

Sonoi: No they aren't.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Sonoshi is the one who's sending the Hitotsukis after us.

Me: I knew this was his dirty work. But facing them is so much fun.

Nico: It sure is.

Lyra: And it helped me tremendously be prepared for many of the monsters.

Tanya Sloan: It sure did and that was great!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: But there are obviously still some at large. So I have a feeling that even though Lyra's missions are going to be done they will still come after us.

Nico: That means more time for preparations and action.

Lyra: Yeah!

Sononi: We can you tell all there is to know about them.

Me: Okay then.

She went over his history.

On Earth, Sonoshi is on the move, observing and taking notes about the Noto Trios on their phone.

---

Later, Sonoshi barges into the Oden cart, knocking over their meals and insulting the cart owner about human food. Taro calls the individual rude and they responds by playing an ocarina to summon Anoni. The Donbrothers transform to deal with them, with Sonoi knowing who the masked individual is, revealing them to be a fourth member of the Noto: Sonoshi.

Back at their base in Ideon, Sonoshi reveals they are the acting Inspector of the Council, sent to oversee the battles of the Trio and if they are worthy of their positions.

Sonoi tries to defend their worthiness but Sonoshi rebuttals that they are aiding their enemies and cites incidents of that happening, such as Sonoi saving Taro after defeating him, Sonoza helping Haruka's manga, and Sononi becoming friends with Tsubasa Inuzuka. Sonoza is in the most trouble, as Sonoshi inquires what her relationship is with him. Sonoshi believes that they all are becoming weak and as their superior, they expects better from them. The Trio bow reluctantly, with Sonoza throwing a fit before doing so.

Sonoshi measures the level of their bows, criticizing Sonoi for not lowering his head far enough. They then give an ultimatum: destroy the Donbrothers immediately and depending on their performance, Sonoshi will decide if the Noto Council will hold an inquiry or not on all of them. If they fail, they all will be demoted and forced to scrub floors indefinitely for the rest of their lives. They requests before battle that they "announce themselves" to the Donbrothers, to show proof and pride in being Noto warriors.

At Cafe Donbura, Sonoshi show up with a fire extinguisher and "disinfect" the cafe and the Donbrothers. They then introduces themselves and issues a challenge to a duel for the entire team. Both teams will play for keeps and Sonoshi reveals that Haruka has been fraternizing with Sonoza about her manga before leaving.

Later on, Sonoshi "disinfects" an outdoor cafe and kidnaps the human patrons with Anoni they summons through invisible doors. Sonoi finds Sonoshi's behavior unacceptable and more like a Hitotsuki. As their superior finishes their task, the Donbrothers teleport in and Taro inquires what Sonoshi is doing, to which they responds that they is "cleaning" the filthy human world and equips their armor, intending to do the same to the Donbrothers.

Taro declares a "cleaning contest" as they engage the inspector, but even Taro struggles to deal with Sonoshi as they uses Haruka as a shield to stop him from attacking. Annoyed, Taro knocks Haruka away and continues to clash with Sonoshi, which upsets her. Sonoshi beats down and utterly humiliates the Donbrothers and teleports away, stating they will not be the one to finish them.

Later, Sonoshi watches the fight on a patio chair in the shade. Jiro rushes in to interrupt the Donbrothers roll call, wanting to be part of it, with both personalities then announcing themselves.

The fight begins and after an intense sword battle between Sonoi and Taro, the latter seemingly succumbs to fatal wounds and collapses. Sonoshi goes to inspect the body to confirm Taro is dead, but then the other Noto spring their trap as Sonoi reveals that they took advantage of Taro's peculiar malady of dying after telling a lie to stage a distraction. Sonoshi's strong desire to punish the Trio for insubordination forcibly turns him into the Gingaman Hitotsuki, Seijuuki.

Taro wants to fight upon revival but Sonoi says he and the other Noto will handle Sonoshi, changing into his Kyokatai Form and successfully weakening Seijuuki, but he hesitates to finish the fight. Taro equips his GolDon armor and uses Festival End in tandem with Don Torabolt's Thunder God Prowling White Tiger to defeat Seijuuki. Seijuuki becomes Seijuuking with Toradragonjin and GolDon Onitaijin tag teaming to face him, swiftly purifying Sonoshi with the Jiro's Hurricane and DonBros Utopia. A defeated Sonoshi angrily exclaims they will remember this betrayal and escaped.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Eli: Whoa man!

Tommy Oliver: This guy is pure evil.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: We're sending him to the Noto Prison.

Me: We would like to send him to the Black Gates but I remember you guys killed him before. So you guys will send him to the Noto Prison.

Sononi: Thanks.

Sonoi: Good call there.

Me: One thing that we can utilize against Sonoshi is that he is a clean freak. And luckily for us being a superhero is always a dirty job.

Nico: Yeah but someone has to do it.

Eli: That's for sure.

Sonoza: And there's also Sonogo and Sonoroku backing him up. We can tell you guys about them too.

Me: Sure.

It was the same thing with them as Sonoshi.

Me: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: And luckily for us as well we are always the masters of getting our hands filthy. Either by our enemies blood or just by rolling around in shit and garbage and raw sewage and more.

Sononi: Really?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Sonoza: (to Sonoi) I told you that you should've imprisoned Sonoshi the first time.

Sonoi: I know. I'm not going to make that same mistake twice.

Me: And we'll all take them down.

Nico: I remember that Sonoshi was fooled the first time by Taro's inability to lie.

Leo Corbett: Is that really true?

Taro: (trying to lie) No. T-That's not-

Taro then fell to the ground seemingly dead.

Me: Taro we know you can't tell a lie and that you are obviously trying to hide it.

Taro: How did you know?

Me: Because we can tell.

Eli: And I am a human lie detector essentially.

Tommy Oliver: Yeah.

Nico: We also remember that you really can't physically lie. Because telling a lie kills you temporarily.

Me: That's true.

Taro: I know.

Me: We do it many times just to get under our enemies skins.

Eli: Yeah it's a powerful tool we have.

T.J.: It's true.

Haruka: Wow.

Tsubasa: Let's also get Murasame involved too.

Me: That we can do.

Eli: And I sense that Sonoshi and his followers are on the move. 20 klicks southwest.

Nico: Then lets get going.

We went to face hiim and then we found him in the park.

Sonoshi: (smirks) Hello, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Having a very bad day?

Me: No but you will be soon.

Nico: Put the stroller down. Now.

Sonoroku: (seemingly complies) Okay then.

Sonoroku stepped away from the baby and his stroller… only to smirk at us and kick it into the Noto Phantom Zone.

Me: (SMIRKS) This who you were going send in there?

I had the baby in my arms.

Me: Nice try freak.

Nico: Fast thinking there.

I formed a cradle sash for the baby and tied her around my back.

Me: You'll be all right.

Nico: That is low Sonoshi.

Me: Also you have some spaghetti sauce on your shirt.

Sonoshi: No I don't!

I fired a glob of spaghetti sauce and it hit his shirt.

SPLAT!

Me: You do now.

Sonoi: We know what you and your cohorts have been up to, Sonoshi.

Sonogo: (to Sonoroku) What's Sonoi talking about?

Sonoroku: (playing dumb) Beats me. I don't know what these pricks are talking about.

Taro: Don't play dumb! It was you 3 who have been sending the Hitotsukis after Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Sonoshi: Well, I guess there's no point in hiding it. Yes, it was us.

Nico: We knew it!

Me: To be honest I knew it was you guys. Also it's really fun. Also Sonoshi I saw you on the roof of a tall building and you punched an air conditioning unit and you blew it apart in a fiery explosion.

Sonoshi: And it all started when I observed that how you all are obsessed with villainous breakdowns. That's when we decided to use that to our advantage.

Me: I knew that it was you guys watching us. I could sense your evil from a mile away.

Sonogo: We managed to ensure that all the previosu Hitotsuki hosts, when set off by you all at the right time, turn back into their Hitosuki forms. And until recently, they teleported back here upon their defeat.

Sonoroku: And as an added bonus, it would've led Chan over there to believe that J.D. and half of the Loud Kids along with Girl Jordan were the ones causing the Hitotsukis to emerge, leaving Chan with no choice but send them to jail. And that would've come close to coming true… if that Evil Sasuke hadn't interfered!

Me: (Smirks) But you overlooked one crucial factor. Our power doesn't let us turn into Hitotsukis. We are gods among man and you messed around with the wrong people.

Nico: That's right. We don't get people to do villainous breakdowns for random pathetic reasons.

Me: Also we don't have that kind of power. We don't turn people into Hitotsukis all for our own sick pleasure. We make people do villainous breakdowns because it shows their true colors.

Sonoi: (stops Nico and me from charging at Sonoshi) Let them do a roll call. There's no harm in doing that since today, me and my friends will correct our mistakes.

Nico: That's right.

Sonoshi: Cleanliness first and foremost! Sonoshi! ソノシ

Sonogo: The best in beauty! Sonogo! ソノゴ

Sonoroku: A big fan of kindness! Sonoroku! ソノロク

Sonoshi: We are…

All:… the Nōto Overseers!

Me: I remember you guys all too well. But it's not just the Donbrothers you got to worry about. It's us too!

Sonoshi: Yeah right! You and what army?

Me: Us and THIS ARMY!

Out came all the rangers from over the last 46+ Years!

Me: IT'S MORPHIN TIME GUYS!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Key, activate! Link to Morphin Grid!"

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

Donbrothers and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Taro: It's time for a Roll Call!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ)

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

They were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

Me: 46 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THEY WERE READY!

I smirked!

Sonogo: Mommy!

Sonoroku: Oh crap!

Nico: THAT WAS EPIC!

Eli: YEAH IT WAS!

Me: They're playing our song Sonoshi. Time to dance!

Sonoshi started fighting Taro, Sonoi, Dangerous Jiro, and Kaito 2, Sonogo fought Sononi, Tsubasa, Tsuyoshi, Don Murasame, and Sonoroku fought Haruka, Sonoza, Shinichi, and Lyra!

I teleported and kicked Sonoshi and blasted him all over!

Me: That all you got? Top this one! (ACTIVATES KAMEN RIDER GINGA'S RIDEWATCH)

I formed a huge galaxy and threw it and it hit Sonoshi and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down with a massive fiery explosion!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Sororoku!

Nico: (gets out Black Knight Ghost and Black Lance's Ridewatches) Time for knight power!

Nico activated them and got two swords and slashed Sororoku and Sorogo all over!

Eli: Feel the heat! (ACTIVATES HADES RIDEWATCH)

Eli fired a massive fireball blast and it hit Sonoshi and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down.

Me: Top this one.

I used the Fiveman Gear and it formed an awesome 5 Jet Sword and I teleported and slashed Sonoshi all over and fired 5 jets and they hit him and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: That was cool!

Nico poured slime on Sonoshi.

SPLAT!

Sonoshi: OH GROSS THIS IS DISGUSTING!

Astro Boy: And Taro, here are your Legend Items.

Taro: Cool!

Me: All of you get Legend Items.

We gave them to them.

Taro: Sweet!

Me: Top this one! (ACTIVATES MAJOR MUCUS'S RIDEWATCH)

I hawked and fired an atomic snot shower and it hit Sonoshi and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was drenched in burned slime! YUCK!

Sonoshi then went at me and I dodged all his strikes. He was so predictable.

Sonoshi turned his Kunai into a whip and tried to attack Taro but he dodged it.

Taro: (Gets out Butterfly Absolute God Deboth's Ridewatch) Time to see what this does!

He activated it and fired waves of butterflies and energy and blasted him all over!

Me: Cool!

I fired massive blasts of energy and smashed him down.

Nico: (Sonoshi starts laughing) What's so funny?

Sonoshi: Did you really think it was going to be that easy?

Me: Actually no. We didn't.

Nico: Wait. You wanted us to enrage you, didn't you?!

Sonoshi: Exactly! I held onto my angry feelings towards you all so I could do… this!

With a laugh, Sonoshi was surrounded by an energy circle with the

Gingaman logo. Then, he turned into Seijuuki.

Me: Seijuuki! I knew it! I had a feeling it was going to be an interstellar one.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Me: Time to go all out then. (To the baby) Hope you don't mind getting some one my power young one.

The baby cooed.

Me: Oh you are so cute.

I then went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Seijuuki: WHAT THE!?

Me: (Divine Godly Voice) You aren't the only one that has the power to transform you know.

I teleported and kicked him right in his gut with devastating force and punched him in his face and Lyra kicked him in the back of his head and dealt a spinning axe kick that smashed him down.

I jumped and slashed him with my sword and cut him all over.

Seijuuki: Face it! You've all been my pawns from the beginning!

He let out a sonic roar but Leo Corbett used his Magna Talon to shot fire at him.

The blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Leo Corbett: You are wrong on that completely!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: We hold more power than you times infinity Sonoshi.

NUMEROUS ANONI then came!

Me: I was gonna say. It wouldn't be a good fight without Anoni.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Seijuuki tried to punch Taro with his enhanced strength but he caught the fist.

Taro: Time to bring out the big guns! Goldon Momotaro!

Ah, Seiya! Seiya! Seiya, Seiya, Seiya, Seiya, Seiya! Kanzen Muketsu no Oni Taiji! GolDon Momotaro! Yo! Tenka Musou!

We were amazed!

Eli: COOL!

Me: Awesome Battleizer!

Tommy Oliver: Then we'll do the same guys!

Me: Go for it!

The Rangers from In Space to Zenkaigers Donned their awesome Battleizers!

Seijuuki started to gain energy from the Earth itself and enhanced his armor.

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into KIRAMAI RED WITH THE GOLDON ARMOR!

Nico: Cool!

Juru: That is awesome!

Taro: Thanks.

He fired waves of jewels and blasted Seijuuki all over and blasted Sonogo and Sonoroku all over!

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Seijuuki and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

His armor disintegrated into dust!

Sonogo tried to hit Sononi with her rapier-style sword.

Sonogo: Thanks to you all, Sonoshi is now the most powerful Hitotsuki ever. I guess we should thank you. But it would be more fun to kill you instead!

Astro Boy: (Gets out Prince Bokar's Ridewatch) Most powerful Hitotsuki? That's a little farfetched!

Astro Boy activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted Sonogo all over.

Nico kicked Sonoroku in his face and sent him flying into a rock!

Sonoroku tried to hit Sonoza with his six-pointed-mace.

Sonoroku: Don't you get it? We've already won! Even if you defeat us, the Hitotsuki will still come for you all!

Me: That we can count on!

I kicked him down!

Eon Kid: (gets out Melee Omnidroid'S ridewatch) But at least you won't be able to hurt anyone else!

He activated it and went at Sonoroku and punched and kicked him all over the place.

Eon Kid: Take that you fat tub of lard!

Taro: We will do our finishers when the Gene Slammer appears!

Sononi: Let's make things easier for her!

Sononi shot an arrow at Sonogo while Sonoza hit Sonoroku with his spear.

Then a Chatot came!

Andros: A Chatot!

Nico: Wow!

Chatot: (In a girls voice) Time to bring these dirtbags down a peg!

Nico: Jillian Perini! Wow!

Chatot: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back an was a girl with aqua blue hair and had awesome aqua blue and black clothes on.

Jillian Perini: Let me get some shots in.

She fired a massive lightning blast and it hit Sonogo and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and tied up!

Nico: One down two to go!

Jillian Perini: I got that.

She fired a powerful lava blast and it hit Sonoroku and he too exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and we tied him up!

The Rangers did their finishers!

Donbrothers: Momotaro Slash!

Dangerous Jiro: Thunder God Prowling White Tiger!

Me: KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive energy blast and the Donbrothers blasts all hit Seijuuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: That did it!

Me: We're not done yet!

He enlarged into Seijuuking!

Me: Time for some Megazord Power!

I had Nico hold the baby on my back.

I went Giant, Eli summoned Godzilla and the rangers all summoned their zords and they combined and were ready!

Donbrothers: GolDon Onitaijin!

Lyra: ALICORNIA ONITAIJIN

They were ready for action!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him and fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Me: Lets finish this!

Me and the rangers: ATOMIC LEGACY SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and it hit Seijuuking and he exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Seijuuking was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Seijuuki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers and Lyra: Demon Elimination Complete! All's Well that End's Well.

Me: Yeah!

We got back down and Sonoshi was beaten and we tied him up.

We had all three of the Noto's tied up.

Me: Sonoi care to do the honors?

Sonoshi: You wouldn't do this to a fellow Noto, would you, Sonoi?

Sonoi: I let you live because of that fact. A mistake I won't be making again.

Me: Just be glad we're not giving you the Black Gates.

Sonoi slashed Sonoshi, Sononi shot arrows into Sonogo, and Sonoza struck down Sonoroku.

They faded away into the Noto Phantom Zone. And they would stay there for eternity.

I got the baby back.

Woman: My baby! My baby.

She went up to and I gave her baby back to her.

Woman: Oh thank you J.D. I was afraid that bad monster was going to hurt her.

Me: Your baby is fine ma'am. She had quite an adventure with us.

Nico: She sure did.

Jillian Perini: But that was still an awesome adventure!

Me: It sure was!

Taro: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jillian Perini: My favorite is when me and Nico made an awesome tropical island mansion in Hawaii. It was a perfect vacation home for me and my family.

Me: That is so cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jillian hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jillian Perini: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lyra: That was still so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Taro: Lyra, you know I was not very good at expressing myself before. But ever since I met you, I've viewed you as a little sister.

Lyra: Really? Oh Taro!

She and Taro hugged.

Tsuyoshi then bursted into tears of joy as he was crying waterfalls!

Me: We'll be seeing you guys on May 7th. But this is not goodbye forever. It's just see you all later.

Eli: That's right.

---

The mascots were and Candy were walking around in the city.

Candy: I hope you don't mind if I accompany you guys.

Poromon: Not at all Candy. It'll be awesome to catch up on lost times before uhh you know.

Candy: I know what you're talking about Poromon and me and Nico are back together since he is always available on the market now.

Poliwag: Cool cool.

Manaphy: It'll be so awesome.

Candy: It sure will be.

Horsea: Tomorrow is the start of the Ridonculous Race.

Candy: I know and I'm so excited!

Horsea: We all are!

Manaphy: I just don't like it when everyone is feeling cautious about us. It makes me feel really uncomfortable.

Poliwag: Me too. Everyone is still shaken up about the Team Buktu Fiasco.

Candy: That incident did leave a mark on us.

Tentacool: It sure did.

Jirachi: I know.

Manaphy: It's not like we're leaving the city defenseless while we're gone.

Candy: I guess it might be paranoia. Paranoia that the same thing will happen all over again.

Poliwag: Yeah no kidding.

Candy: Yeah the defense grid will watch over the city will we're away.

Horsea: Yeah it sure will.

Candy: Yeah.

Poliwag: But if any more heroes want to protect the city, they can.

Candy: Good idea.

Poromon: Yeah just as long as they don't go overboard.

Candy: I know.

Jirachi: Everyone will be okay.

Horsea: What's that?

They saw something in the sky.

Candy: Looks like a bird.

Poromon: Too big to be a bird.

Manaphy: Wait it looks like an angel.

They saw that it was a young girl with black bird wings and she had a powerful sword holstered on her right hip. She had black hair and blue clothes and a blue shirt and black pants and blue shoes.

Manaphy: Wow! She is amazing.

Princess Bubblegum came.

Princess Bubblegum: What's going on?

Candy: Just looking at her.

She saw the girl.

Princess Bubblegum: Wow!

She then flew down and landed in front of them.

Girl: You must be Candy and Princess Bubblegum and the mascots of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Candy: That's right.

Princess Bubblegum: And you are?

Ziarrna Harah: Oh I'm Ziarrna Harah and I'm from the planet Thanagar.

Poliwag: Wow! One of Hawkgirl's kind!

Princess Bubblegum: Pleasure to meet you Ziarrna. Welcome to Earth.

Candy: I take it you heard about what happened to Shayera right?

Ziarrna Harah: I sure did and she is my hero. I don't care what happened to her in the past and she will never be viewed as a traitor in my eyes.

Poromon: The only traitors are several of your buddies!

Ziarrna Harah: That's for sure! I never liked Hro and his followers. They are the TRUE Traitors not Shayera.

Princess Bubblegum: I completely agree there on that one fully.

Tentacool: Yeah me too!

Wildrider came.

Wildrider: Hey, guys. Who's that with you?

Candy: Oh meet Ziarrna Harah. She's from Thanagar.

Wildrider: Wow it's a pleasure to have you here on Earth.

Ziarrna Harah: Same here. I heard so much about the Cybertronians and how big a help they have been to our friends on Earth.

Wildrider: I'm glad our achievements reached Thanagar.

Ziarrna Harah: Same here and I'm so glad that the war with the Cybertronians stopped after over 8 million years of fighting. That was awful.

Wildrider: It sure was.

Lori and Smokescreen came.

Smokescreen: But we won't deny that there were some good times during the war.

Lori: Well, we're literally sorry if you expected us to mindlessly kill Decepticons left and right.

Ziarrna Harah: I know. But at least the war is over and that is a good thing.

Lori: We literally have so much to tell you.

Ziarrna Harah: I'm all ears.

She went with everyone back to the estate. Hawkgirl was happy that another Thanagarian was with us. We told Ziarrna everything that happened and more with many of our adventures and it was amazing.

Ziarrna Harah: Wow! That is incredible.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Did you find any Gene Slammers?

Ziarrna Harah: I didn't see any on my flight here.

Then the doorbell rang.

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

In came a Bronzong.

Me: Whoa a Bronzong!

Nico: Wow this one is amazing.

Bronzong: (In a girls voice) (Tibetan Accent) This is a perfect one for me Nico.

Nico: Amala!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had orange clothes on and she had a third eye in the middle of her forehead.

Amala: It is good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same to you Amala.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?'

Amala: My favorite is when Nico came to the temple and he helped defended me as I achieved Nirvana. I also have the power to use Shen Gong Wu as well.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Amala hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Amala: I did too Nico.

Blitzwing: Boss, what are the final two teams you've made?

Nico: Nora's team will include Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor and The Winged Dragon of Ra. Yang's team will include Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon and Meteor Black Dragon.

Me: Awesome choices.

Qin: COol!

Eli: Wow! All three Egyptian God Cards on one team. That is gonna be awesome!

Hannah Fairchild: I would love to see the Sacred Beasts on one team as well.

Lola: That would be awesome!

Lola: It sure will.

Bronze Kneecap: Can me, Copperhead, Zzzax, Mr. Fizz, Mirror Master, Solomon Grundy, Spymaster, Girder, Roxy Rocket, Robo Blaze, and Prince Eccentro go with you guys?

Fracture: Me, Usari, Dragon Jellyfish, Ed Bighead, Quark, Greg, Quicksand, Astronema, Trifire, and Red Guy will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. This is gonna be an awesome mission. Cassidy's big day mission is today.

Me: And I'm so excited for her.

Qin: We all are.

Irma Lair: My predecessor is gonna do great.

Qin: She sure is.

Fellbat: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Garchomp and Munchlax next.

May: Awesome!

Max: Munchlax is awesome.

Qin: And he is always hungry. I bet that one is gonna be Candace Grover and she is ALWAYS Hungry.

Nico: I have a feeling it might be.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was another old enemy of Bayonetta and Jeanne, the insane Infernal Demon, Alraune, Whisperer of Dementia, and she's come back for revenge on both the Umbra Witches and the demoness, Madama Butterfly. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is it…?

Lincoln: No, Rayman, it's not one of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, but Bayonetta, Jeanne, you two aren't going to like it: the energy signal I sensed belongs to another one of your old enemies, the insane Infernal Demon, Alraune, Whisperer of Dementia, and she's come back for revenge on you two and Bayonetta's Contracted Demoness, Madama Butterfly.

Jeanne: (British Accent) That insane Infernal Demon has some nerve to show her face again after you and Madama Butterfly dealt her quite the beating long ago, Cereza.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) And Rodin used her power to turn it into his new weapon.

Nico: So, we're facing one of the Infernal Demons after this. Bayonetta, Jeanne, what exactly can you tell us about Alraune?

Bayonetta: (British Accent) It's not a pretty picture.

Bayonetta proceeded to tell us about Alraune, Whisperer of Dementia, and it's not a pretty picture.

Alraune, also known as the Whisperer of Dementia in her initial form and the Whisperer of Insanity in her second, is the mysterious demon from Inferno who had managed to contain Jeanne's soul in captivity after being dragged into said realm to leech off of her power. Possessing a fierce rivalry and hatred for Madama Butterfly, she is later defeated and is made way for the creation of the infernal weapon, Alruna. She is the secondary antagonist of Bayonetta 2, as well as a secret boss and summonable demon in Bayonetta 3.

Her first form is a humanoid demon with a rose motif, purple vines/ tendrils, and sharp nails. Her attire is similar to that of a dress complete with high heels.

Her second form is a giant lizard-like beast with skinny human-like arms and legs. She has a grey body with a pulsating purple bulge in the middle, a large, long tail covered in red spikes, a purple fearless egg shaped head and on top of the head Alraune's first form's upper half.

Alraune is shown as being vengeful and quick to anger, seen through how she reacts to Bayonetta's destruction of her domain. Despite this, she also displays that she is capable of mercy when she decides to initially forgive Bayonetta's trespassing of her palace, though it is seen how quickly that passes when Bayonetta damages her palace. Alraune also displays a side of overconfidence when she claims that with the power of Jeanne's soul that she could rule Inferno itself. She carries an air of poise and confidence that can be easily threatened by the defiance of another, especially if it is by her most hated rival, Madama Butterfly.

Allegedly born as a noblewoman, Alraune was once married to an unknown man. However, she took her own life with the use of mandrake poison as a way of getting her revenge on her husband. She was then reborn in Inferno as a demon and made herself known by abducting exceptional souls, consuming and dousing them with her own special poison to make them her "lovers".

As Inferno is a place where power means everything in terms of who rules over who, Alraune was quick to take a hold of Jeanne's soul when it entered her realm in order to make herself stronger. When Bayonetta forcefully enters her palace of vines, Alraune is initially angry at the witch for trespassing into her territory but gives her the option to leave immediately so she will be spared. Bayonetta, in no mood to parlay with the demon, responds by causing even more destruction with the help of Madama Butterfly. Alraune, realizing that Bayonetta is not only an Umbra Witch but that her pact demon is one that she has hated for millennia, quickly launches into battle to destroy the intruders.

After Bayonetta defeats her for the first time, Alraune curses her opponent before transforming into a secondary form using the power of Jeanne's soul inside her new body. Bayonetta fights her one more time and eventually rips Jeanne's soul free, defeating the demon. Before Bayonetta's contracted ally, Madama Butterfly, can deliver her final hit, Rodin stops Bayonetta from killing Alraune and insists she take care of Jeanne before sealing the demon inside one of his new creations: Alruna.

When Bayonetta was done, we were really shocked.

Nico: Jeez, and she was holding Jeanne's soul captive in her in order to make herself stronger?! She really is a power-hungry Infernal Demon.

Lincoln: And one I'm going to enjoy destroying, no one dares to hurt my future wives and gets away with it. (Deep Sapphire eyes turn Blood Red with slit pupils)

Jeanne: (British Accent) (Smirks) Uh oh, and she's not going to like seeing our future husband's more dangerously angry side at all.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I'd already had my fun pummeling her long ago, so why not we let you and Cassidy have a turn, Linky.

Cassidy: That's a great idea, Bayonetta.

Nico: Me too. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet up with the Faiz Kamen Rider team and destroy The Orphnoch King.

Lincoln: Hang in there, Takumi, we're coming, and we're also coming to free you from the monster inside you, Teruo Suzuki, and once we get done with destroying The Orphnoch King for good, you're next, Alraune.

Cassidy: Hang in there, Takumi, we're coming to help you guys.

Nico: Lets head on out people!

We were off to Japan.

---

TOKYO, JAPAN

---

We were flying over Tokyo.

Me: Boy we were just here less than 2 hours ago.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Copperhead: Looks like it's no more making teams.

Ushari: At least you had fun.

Nico: Yeah but it was still awesome!

Me: Yeah but we can still make teams for the Neo Core Members.

Nico: That's a good idea! I like it.

Leeli: I do too.

Nico: And the Non-Core Members as well. They would like that.

Fiona Hernandez: We should would. That will be awesome.

Marie Hernandez: We also have another priority too. We promised Takumi that we would Exorcise him of his Wolf Orphnach half and have it put into the M.O.E.

Nicole Hernandez: We sure did.

Thetis: Um… guys?

Me: What?

Thetis pointed to some claw marks.

We saw claw marks on the ground and in some trees. We even saw people dead on the ground!

We gasped!

We went over and I looked at a man and saw that he had been stabbed in the chest and his heart was destroyed.

Me: Orphnachs did this! This was Takumi's Wolf Orphnach.

Qin: These kills are still fresh. They were done less than 10 minutes ago.

Mirror Master: That means he can't be far behind!

Quark: We have to find him!

Quark then felt something breathing on his neck.

Me: Uh I think we already did!

Ochaco then touched the Wolf Orphnach and held him in place.

Fiona Hernandez: Now is our chance!

They stood in formation and recited the Lord's Prayer.

They then glowed in blue, yellow, red and black auras and fired a beam of light and it separated the Wolf Orphnach half from him!

Me: YEAH! That did it!

Nico: Now to bring him to the M.O.E.

We did so.

Takumi was on the ground and exhausted and weak.

Eli: I got this.

He fired waves of energy and destroyed their Orphnach transformations in progress and gave them their humanity back and returned them to normal.

Me: Nice work bro.

We went over to Takumi.

Ransack: You okay, Takumi?

Takumi: (Groans) I think so. Guys? Is that you?

Me: Yeah it's us.

Cassidy: Are you okay?

Takumi: What happened?

Me: You went on a rampage and killed lots of people. They were about to become Orphnachs but we stopped that and saved them.

Nico: Yeah. And the Hernandez Sisters exorcised you and the Wolf Orphnach is in the M.O.E.

Girder: Man, you went on quite a rampage.

Quicksand: What's the last thing you remember?

Takumi: Last thing I remember was seeing a purse snatching and then I blacked out.

Me: Weird.

Nico: Lets head back to your base and sort this out.

Takumi: Okay.

We went to their base.

We arrived.

Tarantulas: Hey there, Faiz team!

Mari: Hey guys you made it!

Yuji Kiba: Glad you all could come! What happened to Takumi? Did his Wolf Orphnach form run wild?

Me: Yes it did. The Hernandez Sisters exorcised it from him and the Wolf Orphnach half is in the M.O.E. Now.

Mari: Thank goodness.

Takumi: Just tired.

Mari: Be right back.

She went and got him some food.

Takumi: Glad you are on our side and not like the Prime Universe.

Universe 666 Masato: I know. I can't believe that the prime universe version of me was a monster. I'm so disgusted with that version of me.

Takumi: We all were.

Me: Yeah I was really pissed off with everything he did.

Nico: So was I.

Mari: I don't blame you guys for it.

Me: Yeah.

Blackarachnia: You've done a lot of good as Faiz, Takumi.

Takumi: I sure have. But I just wish that everyone around me including myself wasn't turned into Orphnachs.

Me: I know. But you still have many friends among us that are fully human.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Oh speaking of which. We owe you big time for helping us out in the world of Hero 108.

Takumi: It was no problem.

Eccentro: Who turned you into your Wolf form?

Red Guy: That's the question of the day.

Me: Hmm. If I have to guess it was Teruo, the Orphnach King.

Fiona Hernandez: That can't be right. We separated him from his Orphnach King form and banished him to the Warp.

Me: Hmm. Maybe he repossessed him somehow.

We heard a beep and my Dark Orb detector went off and it showed that there was a Dark Orb in the Smart Brain building.

Me: It's a Dark Orb. Teruo has one.

We gasped!

Nico: So that's it.

Flamewar: He must've done it with that!

Me: That is a good guess.

Nico: Yeah. Then we'll have to use what we did before and separate Teruo and battle the Orphnach king with everything we got.

Qin: I agree there.

Lola: No way are we going to let Orphnachs replace humans as the dominant species of Earth.

Camie: That is for sure.

Roxy Rocket: It won't be that simple.

Astronema: He probably has backup

Me: Namely footsoldiers and also I have a feeling that it's a Kamen Rider that you guys beat before.

Yuji Kiba: Yeah. Kamen Rider Psyga.

Me: Leo A.K.A. Kamen Rider Psyga. I remember him. He was a supersoldier for Smart Brain.

I went over his history.

---

Leo is a supersoldier of Smart Brain who uses the Psyga Belt to transform into Kamen Rider Psyga and the main antagonist of the 2003 Kamen Rider 555 movie Kamen Rider 555: Paradise Lost.

He is portrayed by Peter Ho, who also portrayed Lu Bu in the 2010 Chinese TV series Three Kingdoms.

Leo was given the Psyga Gear by the Smart Brain corporation and placed under the supervision of Kyoji Murakami. Leo led the Riotroopers in an attack on a human refugee camp called "Paradise". As Psyga he fights Masato Kusaka as Kamen Rider Kaixa and quickly defeats and kills him. He attempts to take the Kaixa Gear, but is fended off by Yuji Kiba, Naoya Kaido and Yuka Osada.

The Riotroopers later stage a second attack against Paradise during which Leo kidnaps Mari. Taking her to the Smart Brain Super Arena, Leo intends to have her executed in front of live television by feeding her to the Elasmotherium Orphnoch.

However, the event is interrupted by Takumi, who transforms into Kamen Rider Faiz to kill the Orphnoch and free Mari. Psyga quickly joined the battle, but despite his more advanced Rider gear, the more experienced Faiz was able to kill him by slicing him in half the Faiz Edge Sparkle Cut, destroying the Psyga Gear and killing Leo. Leo and the Psyga belt promptly became reduced to dust.

---

When I was done we were shocked!

Nico: That's worse than Deadman Wonderland.

Shiro: No kidding.

Me: Looks like Psyga is gonna be put into the M.O.E.

Qin: I agree there.

Anemone: He probably won't be the only one.

Me: I'm willing to bet that Elasmotherium Orphnoch is going to be there too.

Qin: Yeah.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 3 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to the Faiz team) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Me: I knew this was coming.

Mari: Poromon looks so cute in a fairy costume.

Me: We all think so too. He calls himself the Beer Fairy and it's adorable.

Yuji: (LAUGHS) That is adorable.

Universe 666 Masato: Nico you have one adorable mascot.

Nico: Thanks. All the Mascots are adorable in their own way.

Mari: I agree there.

Takumi: But thanks Poromon but I don't drink.

Yuji: Yeah me neither.

Ted: I'll have one though.

Poromon: Okay.

Takumi: I bet you guys have it easy where you live.

Poliwag: But there are some thing that terrify us. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (Shows trailer close to Takumi's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for god's sake!

UGH! Roundy Spinny Thing Magisword!

I calmed Poliwag down.

Mari: You guys saw the trailer for that horrible movie too?

Me: Yeah we sure did. And that movie was horrible. Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey is a movie that is I would never see in a million bajillion years. Not even if you held a gun to my head and threatened to blow my fucking brains out.

Qin: Me neither! We blacklisted that movie.

Mari: Good I don't blame you.

Greg: You guys aren't doing the full thing?

Poromon: We can only do that on big missions of a huge team is involved.

Grundy: Grundy understand.

Me: That's reasonable. Kamen Rider Faiz only has a few members. Only on big teams like Saber or the world of Hero 108 or something.

Qin: Yeah.

Greg: That makes sense.

Takumi: And tomorrow, we'll go with you guys on the Ridonculous Race.

Lusamine: We'd like that.

Me: Awesome. The more the merrier. The first destination for the race is Thailand and you guys are gonna love seeing that one.

Qin: Yeah it will be awesome.

Gamon Ayutthaya: (Thai Accent) It'll be good to see my home land again.

Qin: It will be awesome.

Mr. Fizz: Let's have the usual battles now.

Ed Bighead: Masato can be in it if he wants.

Universe 666 Masato: I would be honored.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Okay lets head outside.

Nico: Maria call it in.

Maria: You got it.

Maria went and did so.

Then BlackWarGreymon, Duskmon, Grumblemon, SkullMeramon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Thundermon, Machinedramon, New Wave and Puppetmon, Bluto, Heatstroke, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Phantom Blot, Bushroot, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Aqua Man, Cyber cat, Strikning, Yani, Dreadtrux, Teruteru Hanamura, Titanium Man, Yost Venom and Crimson Dynamo came.

Nico: BlackWarGreymon, Duskmon, Grumblemon, SkullMeramon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Thundermon, Machinedramon, New Wave and Puppetmon, Bluto, Heatstroke, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Phantom Blot, Bushroot, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Aqua Man, Cyber cat, Strikning, Yani, Dreadtrux, Teruteru Hanamura, Titanium Man, Yost Venom and Crimson Dynamo.

BlackWarGreymon: Looks like all the core teams are done.

Duskmon: I wonder if there can be Neo Core teams though.

Me: There will be.

Grumblemon: If there are, they should be groups of 4.

Me: I like it.

SkullMeramon: (to Nico) We heard you went to Northern Brazil.

Nico: We sure did.

Mercurymon: How was it?

Me: Cool but a crazy one. We faced Twisted Ariel there.

Mercurymon: Oh my!

Me: Yeah. Crazy story.

Then Skatana appeared.

Me: Skatana! Back for another round I see.

Skatana: Yep. I sure am.

Me: Neat.

Skatana: I heard that the Hitotsuki for Gokaiger looks similar to Davy Jones.

Me: That I remember.

Eli: I can't wait to face that one. It'll be perfect or me to vent some pent up rage on him for what Davy Jones did to Athena.

Me: I don't blame you for that one bro.

Skatana: Yeah me neither.

We got the battles underway.

---

Earth, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Venus Chan, Sailor Venus, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon - Nico's Rescues over the last Three Days being on Fishman Island, On a planet made of Creole Louisiana Food which Homer Loved and now in Lençóis Maranhenses National Park

---

Grumblemon was first.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Nico's Rescues over the last few Days were on Fishman Island and On a planet made of Creole Louisiana Food which Homer Loved. And now in Lençóis Maranhenses National Park.

Earth: It was a really awesome bunch of adventures.

Applejack: Yeah and the Creole food planet was amazing to see.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was tasty.

Flashwing: And we had a lot of fun on them too.

Venux Chan: We sure did and it was awesome.

Sailor Venus: It was great.

Grumblemon: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

3RD PLANET MAGISWORD!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Nikiya, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sailor Vegeta, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon - Battling Another Ghost Princess, Another Firepower, Banishing Homer's Evil Dad to the Black Gates, Battling Another Skeleton Princess, Another Black Knight Ghost, Twisted Ariel which Eli was shocked to see, Another Water Princess and Another Black Lance. WHEW! We were busy

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) Nico and the others did good battling Battling Another Ghost Princess, Another Firepower, Homer's Evil Dad, Another Skeleton Princess, Another Black Knight Ghost, Twisted Ariel, Another Water Princess and Another Black Lance. Damn, you guys were busy!

Nikiya: You're not kidding there! It was one awesome and great adventure these last three days.

Twilight Sparkle: We all had a lot of fun on them too.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy did we ever and they were great.

Spyro: They sure were.

Sailor Vegeta: We had great fun on them.

BlackWarGreymon: Glad you all had so much fun. Lets do it!

SAIYAN FURY MAGISWORD!

Nikiya used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

## Mizore Shirayuki, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pipp Petals, Jazz Hooves, Posey Bloom, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon - Lincoln's Rescues

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) Lincoln's Rescues were excellent as always. And you guys kept taking down villains from his past.

Mizore: Yeah we sure were and they were some crazy enemies from the pasts of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Rarity: They sure were brutally tough to face.

Sweetie Belle: But they were not hard at all to destroy.

Gill Grunt: They sure weren't.

Pipp Petals: But they are gone for good now.

Jazz Hooves: They sure are.

Posey Bloom: Thank goodness for that.

SkullMeramon: No kidding there. Lets do it!

ICE MAIDEN MAGISWORD!

Mizore used her ridewatch and they fired waves of blue fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

## Jeri Katou, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon - Meeting Gene-slammers for Elemental HEROES Heat, Lady Heat and Inferno

---

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: (to Jeri Katou) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Elemental HEROES Heat, Lady Heat and Inferno. What are their names?

Jeri Katou: Their names are Audrey Castellanos, Melanie Cassidy and Monica Anniston and they are all really awesome masters of fire.

Fluttershy: They sure are and their stories are all incredible.

Tornado Breeze: They did it all too.

FLASHBACKS

MARCH 17TH

Nico: Yep. So, Melanie, other than the story of how you brought down your parents' business empire and sent your thieving sister, Eliza, to jail where she belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Melanie Cassidy: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lola, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us, her hair literally turned to flames, her face was red, and her teeth turned into fangs.

Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lola and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that rampaging monster up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lola tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lola banged on the bars with a cup demanding a lawyer, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lola got angry again at Lincoln for no reason, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lola blamed Lincoln for breaking her tiara and you're right, he wasn't even in the house at the time, but she blamed him as always and went on another rampage, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

MARCH 18TH

Nico: Yep. So, Monica, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless dad's corrupted business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Jude, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Monica Anniston: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lori, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us and she had murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lori and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that control freak witch up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lori tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lori banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lori got angry again at Lincoln for no reason, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lori blamed Lincoln for breaking her cell phone and you're right, he wasn't even in the house at the time, but she falsely blamed him as always and went on another rampage, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

TODAY

Nico: Yep. So, Audrey, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless parents' business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Noah, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Audrey Castellanos: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lori, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us and she had murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lori and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that control freak witch up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lori tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lori banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lori got angry again at Lincoln for no reason, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lori blamed Lincoln for breaking her cell phone and you're right, he wasn't even in the house at the time, but she falsely blamed him as always and went on another rampage, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

FLASHBACKS END

Duskmon: Wow! Lori and Lola sure had to learn the hard way.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) They sure did.

Stealth Elf: But it was good they did too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no one messes with Warden Lily.

Sweetie Belle: That is for sure.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding!

Duskmon: You got that right! Lets do it!

DARKNESS LION MAGISWORD!

Jeri used her ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Seashell, Peach Fizz, Morning Glory, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon - Lyra's 3rd and Final Missions

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari Kamiya) Lyra's 3rd and Final Missions were awesome. You guys managed to get gears for Gingaman and Timeranger there.

Kari: That is for sure and it was such an awesome and great adventure.

Angewomon: We all were very impressed with Lyra and how far she came.

Princess Celestia: We were very impressed with how far she has come too.

King Solar: We sure were and it was awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was intense.

Amber Morning: We're really proud of her too.

Spotlight: We sure are and it was awesome.

Seashell: We all are proud of her and with how great a job she did.

Peach Fizz: That was so awesome.

Morning Glory: It sure was.

Tarantulas: We all are very proud of her for everything she did too.

Arbormon: I am too. Lets do it!

LIGHT WHIP MAGISWORD!

Kari used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

## Davis Motomiya, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Naruto, Goku, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon - The Mascots meeting a Thanagarian Girl

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis Motomiya) The mascots met a Thanagarian Girl earlier. What's her name?

Davis: Her name is Ziarrna Harah and she is an awesome girl that has Shayera as her mentor now.

Pinkie Pie: She came all the way from Thanagar to find Shayera and train with her.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We are all amazed that she came this far.

Featherweight: We sure are and it is awesome.

Sprocket: You got that right. We're proud of her.

Naruto: Boy we sure are.

Goku: (LAUGHS) Yeah I agree there. Shayera now has an amazing student now.

Blackarachnia: We are amazed about that too.

Mercurymon: Good for her! Lets do it!

10 ELEMENTAL SPHERES MAGISWORD!

Davis used his ridewatch and they fired waves of the 10 elements, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Flint Lockwood, Sam Sparks, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon - Takumi and his Team went through a nightmare with the Orphnochs and Masato

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke the Android) Takumi and his Team went through a nightmare with the Orphnochs. And Masato as well

Sasuke: Yeah it was terrible!

Sunset Shimmer: What they went through was practically the equivalent of a cold war that turned hot.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was a horrible nightmare for them.

Sunburn: It sure was awful.

Flint Lockwood: You're not kidding there too.

Sam Sparks: Yeah it was awful.

Machinedramon: That sure is bad. Lets do it!

NINJA KUNAI SHOWER MAGISWORD!

Sasuke used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Yae, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Shrek, Donkey, Princess Fiona, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon - Masato was a monster that didn't care about anyone but himself

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) Masato was a monster that didn't care about anyone but himself. Good thing he's gone now.

Yae: Boy that is a definite fact.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah he was an awful monster.

Scootaloo: Yeah but thank goodness his Universe 666 self is not like that.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Shrek: What the prime universe version did was horrible.

Donkey: You're not kidding there.

Princess Fiona: He was a monster.

Puppetmon: That is for sure. Lets do it!

NINJA HAMMER MAGISWORD!

Yae used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed him down.

---

Sage, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Droopy, Dripple, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon - The Orphnochs wanted to REPLACE EVERYONE as the Dominant Species of Earth

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) The Orphnochs wanted to REPLACE EVERYONE as the Dominant Species of Earth. Although some of them are in our ranks.

Sage: Yeah they are really horrible monsters. But at least we're not going to let them take over the lives of other people.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it's like something out of a Science Fiction horror movie.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: It sure is a strange one.

Droopy: It is a really crazy story bub.

Dripple: It sure is papa.

Thundermon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING HALO MAGISWORD!

Sage used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, bones, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Maria, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Dive Man, Splash Woman, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave - The Orphnoch King is going to be destroyed after we free Teruo from him. Somehow he repossessed him

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) The Orphnoch King is going to be destroyed after we free Teruo from him. Somehow, he repossessed him.

Maria: A Dark Orb did it. And now we're going to do the same thing that happened on Cassidy's missions.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding.

Moondust: That was awesome and we're going to be really in for a great battle.

Snowdrop: I think it will be fun.

Gari: Same with me.

Blackout: You got that right.

Dive Man: We're all excited for this.

Splash Woman: We sure are.

New Wave: Boy I can tell. Lets do it!

CYCLONE MAELSTROM MAGISWORD!

Maria activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and darkness and water and smashed her down.

---

Sea VS Bluto

---

Bluto was next.

Bluto: You ready girly?

Sea: Always ready!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Axel Manning VS Heatstroke

Heatstroke was next.

Heatstroke: This will be good.

Axel Manning: You bet it will be.

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Shazam VS Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper was next.

The Creepy Keeper Roared.

Shazam: Bring it on.

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Shirley the Loon VS Phantom Blot

Phantom Blot was next.

Phantom Blot: This is gonna be fun.

Shirley: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Fire VS Bushroot

Bushroot was next.

Bushroot: This is gonna be so fun.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) It sure will be cool.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down..

Eria the Water Charmer VS Evil Jewel Man

Evil Jewel Man was next.

Evil Jewel Man: I'm ready for this.

Eria: So am I.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Lucia VS Evil Aqua Man

Evil Aqua Man was next.

Evil Aqua Man: Bring it on.

Lucia: I will.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Hanon Hōshō VS Cyborg cat

Cyborg Cat was next.

Cyborg Cat: You ready for this?

Hanon: I sure am.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Fujiko VS Strikning

Strikning was next.

Strikning: I will strike down the thunder.

Fujiko: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Mirai Cheng VS Yani

Yani was next.

Yani: This will be most fun.

Mirai: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed him down.

Takumi VS Dreadtrux

The Dreadtrux was next.

Takumi: Wow! That is an awesome Trux.

Dreadtrux clicked.

Takumi: You are a cool one though.

Takumi fired waves of energy and smashed the Dreadtrux down.

---

Soji VS Teruteru Hanamura

---

Teruteru Hanamura was next.

Teruteru Hanamura: (Japanese Accent) Been a while hasn't it.

Soji: It sure has.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mike Chilton VS Yost Venom

---

Yost Venom was next.

Yost Venom: We are ready for you.

Mike Chilton: Same here.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mack VS Titanium Man

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: It will be fun facing you.

Mack: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Akira VS Crimson Dynamo

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: This will be fun comrade.

Akira: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nikki VS Universe 666 Masato.

---

Universe 666 Masato was next.

Universe 666 Masato: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Nikki: It sure will be.

She skated and smashed him down.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Celica, Eclair, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Skatana.

---

Skatana was next.

Skatana: Boy the Faiz team went through hell because of the

Orphnochs.

Me: That is an understatement and also Masato of the Prime Universe had a hand in it.

Varie: You got that right.

Celica: What the Orphnoch King and Masato both have done is completely unforgivable.

Eclair: And the Orphnoch King will pay for everything he did to so many innocent people.

Leina Vance: I agree there!

Cassidy: No kidding!

Eli: Yeah what a bunch of monsters.

Skatana: I agree there. Go destroy that monster. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his sage and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Orphnoch King, they're a collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Orphnoch King symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large colored gems embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads and large colored gems on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommels, and there's also blasters included with the greatswords. Once in hand, you'll get a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and they too were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and used their keys and charged it up and locked it on target.

Me: Fire!

We fired massive waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Skatana you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Takumi: Awesome guys!

Qin: Yeah that was fun!

Yuji: It sure was!

Catzi: Let's pay the Orphnoch King a visit.

Me: It's time to end this once and for all!

Nico: You got that right.

Zzzax: Now, where do we find him?

Dragon Jellyfish: Eli can sense him. Right, Eli?

Eli: And I know where he is at.

He pointed to the Smart Brain Arena on the top floor of the Smart Brain HQ.

Nico: Then we're on our way.

Me: Time to end this. Get ready Orphnoch King, (EYES GLOW RED) It's time for you and your evil to pay for everything you did.

Nico: (Eyes Glow Red) That is for sure.

We were off.

---

We arrived at the Smart Brain HQ.

Me: Big building.

Xenia: Yep.

We got to the entrance and we saw CROCODILE ORPHNOCH!

Me: Crocodile Orphnoch!

Crocodile Orphnoch: If you want the king, you'll have to go through me first!

?: Not gonna happen!

Then out came Jim and friends!

Me: Hey guys!

Jim Lake: You guys get to the Orphnoch King! We'll hold him off!

Me: Okay!

We went in.

Yan Lin: Let me help you guys!

Hay Lin: Be careful grandma

Yan Lin: I will.

She went and faced him.

We went in.

Me: We'll have to take the stairs. Don't want them seeing us use the elevator.

Nico: Good idea.

We went up the stairs.

Nosferata then came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Nosferata.

Nosferata: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you out.

Me: It sure will be. We're almost there.

We got to the top floor and Maria gave us a lot of water.

We arrived at the arena and Nosferata went in and she was facing THE ORPHNOCH KING!

Orphnoch King: Nosferata.

Nosferata: Orphnoch King. Been a while.

Orphnoch King: You're not human. So, why are you siding against me?

Nosferata: Because what you're planning to do to humanity isn't right. Is that enough?

Orphnoch King: No. Soon the world will be mine.

Then the spirits of every single person that he killed appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and blasts of light hit the crowd in the arena and they were cured of being Orphnochs! A

Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Orphnoch King it's time to Overthrow you!

Orphnoch King: YOU!

Me: Yes me! Time to finish up some unfinished business!

Orphnoch King: Go ahead and kill me with the Black Gates. But Teruo will die as well!

Yost Venom: Not if we have anything to say about it!

Yost Venom webbed Orphnoch King up.

Yost Venom: If you guys want to seperate them again, now's the time!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy beam which separated Teruo Suzuki from The Orphnoch King, and he'd brought him to us.

Lincoln: There, Teruo is freed, now we can deal with the that is monster inside him.

Elasmotherium Orphnoch appeared and he was HUGE!

Nico: Whoa man!

Elasmotherium Orphnoch roared at us.

Leo: Now, you're gonna get it! Henshin!

Leo turned into Kamen Rider Psyga.

Me: You will no longer hurt anyone else!

Orphnoch King: Chillers!

An army of Chillers appeared.

Me: Chillers! Now you're talking!

I fired waves of fire and blasted them down in fiery power

explosions!

The Faiz team lay defeated at the hands of the Chillers.

Orphnoch King: (laughs evilly) Now, you can watch as humanity gets replaced by Orphnochs. That is, if it's not too scary for you!

Poliwag: (slaps Chiller with tail) Oh no! What do we do?!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Chillers!

Cassidy got an idea.

Cassidy: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Faiz team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Faiz Team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Faiz team. And soon, Takumi found the strength to get up.

Takumi: The end result of our battle won't be ambigious this time!

Takumi grabbed a Chiller and slammed it into the ground!

Orphnoch King: WHAT!?

Universe 666 Masato: Take that! (Punches Chiller)

Takumi: Thanks for the supports, everyone.

Yuji Kiba: I never thought we'd get so many fans. Especially since I'm Kaixa now.

Mari: You shouldn't be complaining.

Yuka: I know I'm not.

Saya: And that's good.

Cassidy: What do you guys say we end this for good?

Me: With pleasure!

Cassidy: Let me transform with you all.

Mack: Sure thing, Cassidy!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Overdrive accelerate!

Akira: IRON MAN!

Hikaru: CAPTAIN AMERICA!

Jessica: WASP!

Ed Grant: HULK!

Chris Tayor: THOR!

Disk War Heroes: D-SMASH!

Soji and Arata: (Holding their beetles aloft) Henshin!

With that, Soji and Arata slide their beetles onto their belts, causing them to become Drivers of some form.

Kabuto and Gatack Zecters: Henshin!

HENSHIN!

As the Zecters repeat the battle cry, armor begins to form over the two Riders in hexagonal energy patterns. From this Sojigains silver and black armor with red accents and a giant blue visor, while Arata summons blue and silver armor with a segmented red visor and shoulder mounted guns. But just as the two form their armor, each modifies their Zecter, Soji by pulling the bettle horn back, and Arata by pulling apart the stag beetle's horns. This causes the armor they just summoned to start begins to segment and pull apart from their main suits)

Soji and Arata: Cast Off!

With that, the two completely alter the Zecters, Soji putting the horn on the complete opposide side, opening part of a panel on the Zecter, and Arata bending the horns completely against the Zecter's body.

Kabuto Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Beetle!

Gatack Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Stag Beetle!

With these announcements happening, the armor explodes from Soji and Arata's suits, reveaing Soji's red chestplate and Arata's shoulder swords while folding horns resembling the beetles they use into place on their helmets.

Sasword Zecter: Standby!

So and Shun pressing a button on the top of their belts, causing a track to be revealed behind the silver plate as each catches their Zecters, and as this happens, each Rider grabs their Zecters save Daisuke, who's Zecter just settles into the gun grip, Shun and So slide their Zectors onto their belts, and Tsurugi places his onto his sword

Shun, So, Daisuke, and Tsurugi: Henshin!

Zecters: Henshin.

With that, each Rider starts generating armor like Soji and Arata did earlier, only Shun and So are already battle ready, in suits if silver and brown with yellow eyes for Shun and silver and green with red eyes for So, but with both having a golden extender resembling a grasshopper leg, on Shun's arm and So's leg

Hopper Zecter 1: Change: PunchHopper!

Hopper Zecter 2: Change: KickHopper!

(While Shun and So transform, the armor forms completely for the rest: Tsurugi in a purple and brown armor covered in what look like hydraulic tubes, Daisukein some sort of aviation gear. Daisuke pulls the hammer on his now finished gun while Tsurugi lifts up the tail on his scorpion.

Tsurugi and Daisuke: Cast Off!

Zecters: Cast Off!

And just as with Soji and Arata before them, the armor on these riders starts to break apart before exploding off. Tsurugi reveals a more purple armor as he slams the tail of his scorpion back down, revealing a scorpion tail headpiece over green eyes and generally purple and silver armor. And Daisuke reveals his blue and silver armor with dragonfly wing visor

Drake Zecter: Change: Dragonfly!

Sasword Zecter: Change: Scorpion!

Takumi opens his Faiz Phone and punches in the code 5-5-5 followed by the "Enter" button before closing it

Faiz Phone: Standing By.

Meanwhile, Syuji presses an unseen button on his gun stock device while Takumi closes his phone and holds it to the sky.

Takumi and Syuji: Henshin!

Delta Phone: Standing By.

With their battle cry known, Takumi inserts the Faiz Phone into an empty slot onto the front of his belt and then folds it down into place, while Syuji places his Delta Phone onto the video camera device, forming his gun.

Hiyori: Cast Off!

Firefly Zector: Cast Off! Change, Firefly!

She was ready!

Takumi opens his Faiz Phone and punches in the code 5-5-5 followed by the "Enter" button before closing it

Faiz Phone: Standing By.

Meanwhile, Syuji presses an unseen button on his gun stock device while Takumi closes his phone and holds it to the sky.

Takumi and Syuji: Henshin!

Delta Phone: Standing By.

With their battle cry known, Takumi inserts the Faiz Phone into an empty slot onto the front of his belt and then folds it down into place, while Syuji places his Delta Phone onto the video camera device, forming his gun.

Faiz Phone and Delta Phone: Complete.

As the call of "Complete" is given, Takumi and Syujiare surrounded by red and blue lines of energy, which consolidate into armor, both primarily black and silver. Takumi's armor has red lines corresponding to the energy lines, and a head resembling the letter Phi, primarily colored silver and black, outlined in red with two huge yellow eyes. Meanwhile, Syuji's armor consolidates as almost all black save the blue energy lines that consolidate onto it, becoming silver for some reason. And this is the primary scheme of the suit, save the large orange eyes resembling the logo on his belt.

Kiba puts on his belt complete with his gun, and pulls out his phone from earlier and enters the code 9-1-3 onto the keypad before swiveling the phone shut.

Kaixa Phone: Standing By.

Kiba: (As he places the phone into the belt, but not enough to activate it) Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Kiba slams the phone down into the belt, initiating the transformation

Kaixa Phone: Complete.

As Kiba initiates the transformation, golden lines of energy form across his body, consolidating into a gold and black suit with violet eyes crossed by an x-like design. With the suit formed, Kiba slides the emblem on his phone that resembles his head off of it, revealing it to be a sort of key-like device. Kiba then removes the x-looking gun from his belt and places the key into one of the arms, causing a yellow light blade to emerge from the bottom of it.

Kaixa Blaygun: Ready.

Cassidy: Alright, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Orphnoch King.

Suddenly, Cassidy's deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Guardian of Kandrakar sword from her back, and as she approached The Orphnoch King, she left pink energy, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cassidy: You really make me sick to no end, Orphnoch King, as if what you've done in trying to destroy Takumi and his team wasn't bad enough, but you threatened to destroy the human race and you've also threatened to turn other humans into Orphnochs like you, that's the last straw, and as one of the three Guardians of Water, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes against all of humanity.

Suddenly, Cassidy was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with water, ocean waves, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a deep blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cassidy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cassidy grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long russet red hair, she has neon deep blue eyes and a pink energy aura with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Cassidy has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with aqua blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on it, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and water waves on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Cassidy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive russet red angel wings with deep blue tips on the large russet red feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back. Cassidy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cassidy's massive Kandrakar's Water Quintessence Greatsword was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of search pink energy, water, life energy, quintessence, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Cassidy's Kandrakar Water Quintessence Greatsword of Maelstrom Magical Justice, it's a brand-new massive broadsword with the symbol of Water and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the hilt and aqua blue gem embedded in its forehead, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a deep blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cassidy, Previous Guardian of Water, Leader of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Predecessor of Irma Lair and Hayley Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Archenemy of Nosferata, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Loving Sister of Takumi Inui and the Faiz Kamen Rider Team, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

キャシディ、前の水の守護者、チーム キャシディのリーダー、ハリノール、カドマ、ヤン リン、ネリッサ、イルマ レアの前任者、ヘイリー レア、ヘイ リンの友人、タラニー クック、ウィル ヴァンダム、コーネリア ヘイル、ノスフェラータの大敵、破壊者闇のネリッサとフォボス、悪の殺し屋、狂乱、殺意、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、乾匠とファイズ仮面ライダーチームの愛する妹、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、水のマスター、真髄と生命エネルギー

Cassidy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY MAELSTROM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE MAELSTROM LIFE!

We were amazed by Cassidy's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when The Orphnoch King saw it, he fell into a rage and was about to fire an energy blast to kill her, but Cassidy fired a powerful pink energy blast with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels at The Orphnoch King and it exploded as it hit him and he also got drenched, but this really pissed him off now.

Takumi: Whoa, so that's…?!

Cassidy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Kandrakar Water Guardian and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Life) This is only my Phase 1 transformation, Takumi.

Hayley Lair: She's right, her Phase 2 transformation's coming up soon.

Lincoln: But, not against a member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, but an old enemy of two of my future wives.

Me: Time for some serious speed.

I took off my jacket and folded it and threw it on the ground and then…

KRASSSMAAAAAAAASSSSSSHHHH!

It crashed into the ground with a massive thunderous thud and it smashed through the floors of the building all the way through!

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! Holy shit is that fucking heavy!

Me: It sure is! (Cracks neck and knuckles)

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Maria: Let me and Daiki call for backup!

Tsukasa: And let me and the Megaforce Rangers transform!

Kamen Ride: Faiz!

Kamen Ride: Kaixa!

Kamen Ride: Delta!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! TRIPLE 5 FORCE!

They turned into the Faiz Team too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIREPOWER FORCE 6!

She summoned Firepower, Volcano Man, TTG Balloon Monster, The Tickler, Kamen Rider Ginga and Mr. X along with the Legion Ex Machina, Evil Bomb Man, Evil Blast Man, Evil Burst Man, Evil Fire Man and Evil Flame Man!

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) Orphnoch King your crimes against the country of Japan, and the entirety of the people of Earth, and the entirety of the Faiz Team are beyond forgiveness and everything that you have done in trying to destroy the entire human race is beyond unpardonable. You killed so many lives all for your own sick pleasure and to replace the Human Race with Orphnochs! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at them and smashed them all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized the Orphnoch King all over the place with incredible and indiscriminate fury!

I punched and kicked the king all over the place and massive fiery explosions blasted all over the place with incredible force and indiscriminate fury!

Touma: (gets out Road Kamelot's Rouse Card) You and your kind will never terrorize our planet again Kingy!

Nico: And it's a kind that will soon die!

Nico went SUPER SAIYAN INFINITY!

Nico kicked Kamen Rider Psyga and smashed and pulverized him all over and blasted him all over the place.

Touma activated his Rouse Card and fired waves of darkness and blasted Psyga all over..

I punched the king in his face and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force!

I sent him crashing into the arena wall!

He got up and fired a massive barrage of energy blasts.

Me: HEEYAH!

I fired a massive shower of energy blasts and the blasts all hit each other and exploded with incredible power!

MASSIVE NUMBERS OF FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

I teleported and flipped over him and kicked him in the back of the head and kicked him in his stomach and he went flying and caught himself. Then he fired more energy blasts and I did the same and we dodged them all.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were decimating the arena as incredible explosions of fire were blowing everything apart!

Mutsuki: (gets out Bogey Gocart & Laurie Be-Cool's Rouse Card) Time for some fury power!

Mutsuki activated it and fired waves of mallets and gunshots and blasted Psyga and the Elasmotherium Orphnoch all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

I blasted the Orphnoch King down and he got back up.

Orphnoch: (GROWLS) What makes you think you can do this to me!? YOU'RE NOTHING BUT AN OVERGROWN MOTHERFUCKING HUMAN MONKEY!

He flew at me and I did the same and then we collided and then a massive fiery explosion blasted out and we really went at each other and punched and kicked and smashed each other all over the place with extreme savagery and brutality! Massive numbers of thunderous shockwaves blasted out from our punches.

I punched and kicked the Orphnoch King down! He got back up!

Orphnoch King was enraged!

Orphnoch King: YOU MAY BE FUCKING STRONG BUT YOU'RE STILL JUST A STUPID MOTHERFUCKING ANIMAL!

Me: I would rather be a brainless beast than a heartless monster and a motherfucking son of a fucking bitch! Like you!

THAT REALLY SET HIM OFF!

Orphnoch King: YOU MOTHERFUCKING WRETCH! (SCREAMS IN FURY!)

He went at me and I ducked under his punch and then….

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the stomach with devastating force and he belched up a tremendously huge amount of blue fire blood! I then kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a rock wall and he was buried under the rubble! He got out of the rubble and I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and he got up and I teleported and kicked him in the back and punched him in the face more.

Takumi: (gets out Dreadtrux's Mission Memory) Good thing I get a large archenemy!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the King all over.

Soji: (Gets out Teruteru Hanamura's Mission Memory): Let's start things off!

He activated it and fired energy waves and blasted the King all over the place.

Kiba: (Gets out Reuben's Mission Memory) I had to get the pig?

He activated it and fired waves of energy and it swiped all the companies money and it was a LOT OF MONEY!

Orphnoch King: My money!

POW!

I punched him down.

Dax: (Gets out Bruford's Mission Memory) See how you guys like this!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Chris: (gets out Skalamander's Mission Memory) Diamonds are a girl's best friend. But not yours!

Chris fired waves of crystal and blasted him all over.

Shark: (gets out Endive's Mission Memory) Why does Mung dislike this one again?

Nico: Because he and Endive are rivals and hate each other and are not shy about expressing it.

Shark fired grew big and smashed the King Down in a thunderous thud!

Jacob: (gets out ARGO-12000's Mission Memory) You guys are in trouble now!

Jacob activated it and fired a massive 500 megawhatt vortex blast and it hit Psyga and blasted him down.

Soji pulled the Hyper Zecter's horn before doing his Rider Kick.

Soji: Hyper Kick!

HYPER KICK!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Drill Blaster!

Tyzonn: Drive Detector, Blaster Mode!

Kiba takes what looks like a pair of binoculars of the left side of his belt, slides the key from the Kaixa Blaygun into them, causing the front to fold forward slightly, and sticks them in a port on his leg.

Kaixa Pointer: Ready.

With the Kaixa Pointer in place, Kiba runs forward and kicks the Arc Orphnoch in the chest before opening his phone and pressing the "Enter" button.

Kaixa Phone: Exceed Charge.

Getting the idea, Syuji assembles his gun then slides the emblem of his face off the belt and into the top of the gun, causing the barrel to extend before activating the microphone on the Delta Phone

Syuji: Check.

Delta Phone: Exceed Charge.

As Syuji shoots his gun at the Arc Orphnoch, Takumi takes up the Faiz Blaster and inputs the code 5-5-3-2 into it, followed by the "Enter" button.

Faiz Blaster: Exceed Charge!

As the simultaneous activation concludes, the Orphnoch King is surrounded by a trio of energy cones: one red, one gold, one blue; each matching the Riders who created them. With their energy cones formed, Takumi, Kiba and Syuji leap into the air, Takumi assisted by the jetpack on his back, and each enter their respective energy cones, Takumi and Syujiwith one foot, Kiba with both feet. The energy cones begin to rotate as they hit their mark. After a few seconds of impact, Faiz, Kaixa, and Delta phase to the opposite side of their kick,

We continued our savage onslaught against him.

We were really going at him and tearing him apart.

Candy, Princess Bubblegum, Wildrider and Smokescreen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Candy and Princess Bubblegum's powers and Wildrider's Scattershot Gun and Smokescreen's missile shoulder cannons 100-fold

Candy and Wildrider: CANDY SCATTERSHOT BLAST!

Princess Bubblegum and Smokescreen: JELLYBEAN MISSILE

MEGA BARRAGE!

Fairy Duel Power and Copperhead: FAIRY DUEL SNAKE SHOT!

Lightning of The Cannonball and Zzzax: LIGHTNING CANNONBALL BARRAGE!

Bronze Fire Force and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE FIRE FORCE SHOT!

Soda of Magic and Mr. Fizz: SODA MAGIC BLAST!

Mirrors of Wind and Mirror Master: MIRRORS OF WIND AND HURRICANES!

Undead Duel Commandos and Solomon Grundy: UNDEAD DUEL BLAST!

Sponges of Spies and Spymaster: SPONGES OF SPIES BLAST!

Metal Roach Power and Girder: NETAL ROACH BLAST!

Ghost Rocket Force and Roxy Rocket: GHOST ROCKET FORCE SHOT!

Keys of Light and Robo Blaze: KEYS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Monsters of Lightning and Prince Eccentro: MONSTERS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Blond Beauty and Ushari: BLOND BEAUTY BLAST!

Mermaid Dragon Force and Dragon Jellyfish: DRAGON MERMAID FORCE!

Pterodactyl Predacon Force and Fracture: PTERODACTYL PREDACON BLAST!

Science of the Wedgies and Ed Bighead: SCIENCE OF THE WEDGIES BLAST!

Wasps and Honey and Quark: WASPS AND HONEY BLAST!

Candy Fury and Greg: CANDY FURY BLAST!

Subterra Fury Brigade and Quicksand: SUBTERRA FURY BLAST!

Jade Princess Magic and Astronema: JADE PRINCESS GALAXY BLAST!

Scorching Desert Fire and Trifire: SCORCHING DESERT FIRE BLAST!

Cows and Chickens of Comedy and Red Guy: COWS AND CHICKENS OF COMEDY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Octavia Melody, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Rose, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN FLARE OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON FLARE OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Takumi, Cassidy, Nico, me, Eli, Mane 10, Laney and Lana: FAIZ FURY MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy!

Lincoln: ST. PATRICK'S DAY ELEMENT STYLE: SHAMROCK!

Entrapta: ST. PATRICK'S DAY LIGHTNING STYLE: HORSESHOE!

Perfuma: ST. PATRICK'S DAY NATURE STYLE: SPRING!

Frosta: ST. PATRICK'S DAY ICE STYLE: COINS!

Shantae: ST. PATRICK'S DAY MAGIC STYLE: LEPRECHAUN!

AKko: ST. PATRICK'S DAY STAR STYLE: RAINBOW!

Lincoln: KAMEN RIDER 555 ELEMENT STYLE: FAIZ!

Entrapta: KAMEN RIDER 555 LIGHTNING STYLE: KAIXA!

Perfuma: KAMEN RIDER 555 NATURE STYLE: DELTA!

Frosta: KAMEN RIDER 555 WEB STYLE: PSYGA!

Peni Parker: KAMEN RIDER 555 WEB STYLE: ORGA!

Jessica Shannon: KAMEN RIDER 555 STING STYLE: ALPHA!

Princess Allura (VLD): KAMEN RIDER 555 LIGHT STYLE: BETA!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) KAMEN RIDER 555 DARK STYLE: GAMMA!

Risky Boots: KAMEN RIDER 555 DARK STYLE: ZETA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said powers of St. Patrick's day and Kamen Rider 555!

Lincoln and his Harem: ST. PATRICK'S DAY FINAL SMASH: IRISH KI BLAST!

They fired a barrage of ki blasts based on St. Patrick's Day.

Lincoln and his harem: KAMEN RIDER 555 FINAL SMASH: KAMEN RIDER 555 RIDER KICK BARRAGE!

They performed various rider kicks!

Nico fired waves of energy and the blasts hit the Elasmotherium Orphnoch and obliterated it into nothing.

Nico: One down!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Psyga and immobilized him and then he tied him up.

Eli: Psyga is beaten.

The Orphnoch King is down.

Me: It's over for you! This is our planet and you are NOT Welcome here!

Orphnoch King: I'm not done yet!

The Orphnoch King then began to grow giant.

He was as tall as the Arena!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Time to go all out!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers summoned their zords!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: Drivemax Megazord!

Tyzonn: Flash Point Megazord, activate!

They were ready!

Takumi: (to Soji) Do you and your team want to summon your Megazord?

Soji: Nah. You and your team do that.

Takumi: Okay then.

The Faiz Team summoned their Megazord and it was a megazord that looked like a Phone and it turned into an awesome new robot! It was called THE TRIPLE 5 MEGAZORD!

Nico: Awesome!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit the Orphnoch King and he exploded!

MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion blew the entire top of the building completely into a fiery mess!

His spirit then appeared.

We fired black energy blasts at The Orphnoch King and they exploded with incredible power, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Takumi: Good riddance for good. Nico: That Orphnoch monster's caused enough trouble to last an eternity. Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Lincoln: That's right, we still got Alarune, Whisperer of Dementia to deal with, and that insane Infernal Demon should be arriving… right now!

?: (Demonic Voice) (In Enochian) Madama Butterfly, I shall enjoy ending your existence once and for all!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Looks like even after all this time, you still refuse to let go of that hateful grudge, can you?

A figure appeared from underneath a dark portal, and it was none other than the power-hungry and insane Infernal Demon, Alarune, Whisperer of Dementia.

Jeanne: (British Accent) Alarune, Whisperer of Dementia, should've known you'd show up.

Suddenly, Madama Butterfly appeared, and that drove Alarune insane with anger and hatred.

Alarune: (Demonic Voice) (In Enochian) Madama Butterfly, oh how I've longed for the day to see you suffer at my hands. Today shall finally be the end of your existence!

The spotlight shines on her as rose petals fall from the sky.

Suddenly, Cassidy's deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Cassidy's Kandrakar Water Quintessence Greatsword of Maelstrom Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Alarune, she left pink energy, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cassidy: You really are as insane as Bayonetta and Jeanne have said, Alarune. But, what you've also done can never be forgiven, you've lured so many innocent souls down to Inferno and you consumed them, and what really crossed it was when you captured Jeanne's soul and attempted to leech off her power so you can become the Queen of Inferno. Even Queen Sheba, The True Queen of Inferno, is disgusted by your actions, and for that, you will die a terrible death at our hands.

Suddenly, Cassidy was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with water, ocean waves, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a deep blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cassidy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cassidy grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long russet red hair, she has neon deep blue eyes and a pink energy aura with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with deep blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Cassidy has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with aqua blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy on it, pink pants, pink high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and water waves on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with water surrounding it. Suddenly, Cassidy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive russet red angel wings with deep blue tips on the large russet red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body. Cassidy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cassidy's massive Cassidy's Kandrakar Water Quintessence Greatsword of Maelstrom Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of search pink energy, water, life energy, quintessence, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Cassidy's Kandrakar Eternal Water Quintessence Greatsword of Kandrakar Maelstrom Magical Justice, it's a brand-new massive broadsword with the symbol of Water and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the hilt and aqua blue gem embedded in its forehead, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a deep blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cassidy, Previous Guardian of Water, Leader of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Predecessor of Irma Lair and Hayley Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Archenemy of Nosferata, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Loving Sister of Takumi Inui and the Faiz Kamen Rider Team, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

キャシディ、前の水の守護者、チーム キャシディのリーダー、ハリノール、カドマ、ヤン リン、ネリッサ、イルマ レアの前任者、ヘイリー レア、ヘイ リンの友人、タラニー クック、ウィル ヴァンダム、コーネリア ヘイル、ノスフェラータの大敵、破壊者闇のネリッサとフォボス、悪の殺し屋、狂乱、殺意、冷酷、サディスティック

なろくでなし、多くの友人、乾匠とファイズ仮面ライダーチームの愛する妹、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、水のマスター、真髄と生命エネルギー

Cassidy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE MAELSTROM LIFE!

We were amazed by Cassidy's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Alarune saw it, she flew into a rage and ran at Cassidy to kill her, but Cassidy fired a powerful pink energy blast with water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and it exploded as it hit Alarune, and she was also drenched in water, and this royally pissed her off now.

Nerissa: Incredible, Cassidy's transformed.

Nico: This is going to be so awesome: Cassidy, Predecessor Guardian of Water, Lincoln Loud, Elemental Angel Hero of The Cosmos and The Universe, and Madama Butterfly, Mistress of Atrocity VS Alarune, Whisperer of Dementia.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico, I'm not letting that bitch get away with what she did to Jeanne in her desire to rule Inferno, and what she tried to do in trying to destroy Bayonetta and Madama Butterfly because of her grudge against the demoness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Cassidy, and Madama Butterfly also joined with them.

Jeanne: (British Accent) Hope you've got room for one more demoness, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Bring her out, Jeanne.

Jeanne: (Speaking In Enochian) PDI BARMA!

Jeanne summoned Madama Styx, Decider of Ends and Queen of The River Styx, and she joined Lincoln, Cassidy, and Madama Butterfly.

Cassidy: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Maelstrom Kandrakar Water Guardian and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Life) Okay, now that everyone's ready.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's tear this Infernal Demon to shreds!

Bayonetta 2 OST: Alarune, Whisperer of Dementia

Cassidy, Lincoln, Madama Butterfly, and Madama Styx went after Alarune, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, dark energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Alarune and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln, Madama Butterfly, and Madama Styx left many more with their claws, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more insane.

Alarune: (Demonic Accent) (Speaking in Enochian) You filthy mortals!

Alarune hissed and roared in anger as she transformed into her second form, Alarune, Whisperer of Insanity. She charged right at Cassidy, Lincoln, Madama Butterfly, and Madama Styx, but the four of them fired powerful blasts of dark energy, pink energy, and rainbow energy, and they exploded with such incredible power, and it forced Alarune out of her second form and she was back in her first form.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to end you for good.

Lincoln fired six rainbow energy blasts which transform into a number of glowing peacock feather-like vines and they wrapped around Alarune's arms, legs, neck, and stomach, and then, we saw the vines grow neon red buds, and Lincoln began to suck out all of Alarune's powers and drain her life-force as we saw energy flowing out of Alarune and into Lincoln, and then, we saw the neon red buds suddenly begin to bloom into red roses, and Alarune was destroyed as all of her life-force was completely drained and Lincoln sucked out all her powers. Then, an energy card appeared with The Whisperer of Insanity imprisoned inside, and then, Lincoln sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Cassidy and Lincoln holstered their greatswords on their backs and powered down and Madama Styx and Madama Butterfly were dispatched as the portals closed, and Cassidy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive russet red angel wings are permanent.

Cassidy: That's one less Infernal Demon to worry about, thanks for helping me destroy Alarune once and for all, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Cassidy.

Cassidy and Lincoln hugged, and they came back to us.

Hayley Lair: Whoa, I… I have absolutely no words to describe what we just witnessed.

Nico: Me neither, but Cassidy, Lincoln, that was so awesome, you guys along with Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx really showed Alarune no mercy whatsoever.

Cassidy: Thanks, Nico, and Lincoln was absolutely ruthless when it came to beating her down.

Lincoln: She messed with two of my future wives, she deserved absolutely no mercy from me.

Me: You said it, and tomorrow is finally the big day: The Ridonculous Race, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Trreasx.

Lincoln: Which means you and I are up next, Abigail.

Abigail Davis: Yeah, we'll make Trreasx pay with his life.

Lincoln: We sure will.

Nico: You got that right. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nova Master.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Nova Master: Isabella Balenciaga.

Lincoln: And she, like Caitlin, Melanie, Audrey, Monica, and Catherine, has a similar story like hers, one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison or to their doom.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

Luna: And they'll face either the rest of their lives in prison or getting put down for good.

Jim fired a blast of magic at Crocodile Orphnoch.

Jim: Take that!

Yan Lin and Jim fired an energy blast and obliterated the Crocodile Orphnoch into nothing!

Jim: YEAH!

Yan Lin: What do you guys want to do while waiting?

We later came back.

Me: That's it for him.

Nico had Teruo in his arms.

Arbormon: And now, Teruo doesn't have to worry about the Orphnoch King.

Thundermon: I don't think ANY of us will have to worry about him

again.

Me: No we won't. He is now a forgotten memory.

Jim: That's for sure.

Machinedramon: (to Jim and his friends) You guys helped too.

Jim: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Jim.

Takumi: See you guys after the Ridonculous Race.

Jim: We'll be patient.

Takumi and Jim then gave each other a high five.

Me: See you guys on Apri

New Wave: We better get ready for that too.

Puppetmon: Looks like our decision on that is final.

Me: Yep. But don't worry guys. I left a message with everyone and told everyone that there was no cause for alarm. We'll and we'll be back on March 31st. We'll be all right.

Nico: Good thing you thought ahead. Great job today everyone. Cassidy you did great today.

Cassidy: Thanks Nico.

Takumi: (To the Viewers) We only have the Agito Team left to meet and then we'll have all the riders of the last 22 years covered. Just be ready for that one.

Me: And you know we will.

We went back home and got the 555 Team settled in and enjoyed the rest of the day as well as get the Floating fortress ready for the Ridonculous Race.

We then got some sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

Kamen Rider Faiz was so awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Marluxia, Neopolitan, Kron, Soil Monster, Minotarumon and Saber Shadow along with Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus And Oberus are heading to a Cheese Swamp Planet and we're going to be really eating lots of cheese and we're going to battle Another Slime Princess as well as Another Marluxia. Also we're going to meet a Munchlax Gene-slammer named Candace Grover and she is always hungry.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Abigail Davis, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Flare Neos and Lincoln VS Trreasx

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Battle Creek, Michigan, and we got word that Audrey Castellanos' heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Noah, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on her for throwing him and his thugs in jail. But, he won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat that he'd made years ago and kill Noah and his thugs and send them to Hell for good. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Isabella Balenciaga, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nova Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of fashion boutiques and restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her mom and dad are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, and they've had shady dealings with some very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it, and they've also used their business as a front for illegal business, and her older brother, Nathaniel, is a heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal parents and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by his parents, and he also hated Isabella so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her. But, try as he might, Isabella had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Nathaniel had been freed from jail again by her parents and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Isabella snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Isabella called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Nathaniel's destructive plot was given to the cops, Nathaniel was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Nathaniel went ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her, they would make sure to kill Nathaniel in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs. Then, after Nathaniel was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gangs of thugs, Isabella went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels to the prosecution, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that they're the one who'd sent Nathaniel and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and they're also involved in organized crime, and she was also there to see her mom and dad getting the punishment they deserved: sentenced to spend the rest of their lives in separate federal prisons, and she along with Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels attended their sentencings to separate federal prisons, and they made sure that Nathaniel was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

The Ridonculous Race is on! Get ready for part 1 of the Ridonculous

Race as we head over to our first destination, Thailand and we're going there to battle M-Bison and we're going to show that monster who's boss and make him pay for all his crimes. Nico's little sister Mindy is not going to show any mercy on him!

see you next time.

# RIDONCULOUS RACE 2023 PART 1 - THAILAND

THE RIDONCULOUS RACE IS ON

Part 1: Thailand **T H**

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Faiz Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Along with Marluxia, Neopolitan, Kron, Soil Monster, Minotarumon and Saber Shadow along with Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus And Oberus and we were heading to an amazing and awesome new planet.

Me: I wonder what this food planet will be like this time?

Qin: Boy who knows. This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure will be.

Camie: I'm really excited to see what this planet will be like.

Layla Williams: We all are and it's going to be so awesome.

Eli: It sure will be.

Nico: Layla, I want to thank you, Marluxia, and your teams for coming.

Layla Williams: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you guys out.

Nathalie: It sure will be awesome.

Lillymon: This will be awesome and really cool.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Nathalie, do you see yourself as a second mom to Adrien?

Nathalie: I sure do. I just can't believe he went through so much because of Gabriel. He wanted his mother back.

Me: At least he helped Marinette. But it's hard to imagine that he didn't know that his own father was doing all that stuff behind his

back.

Qin: No kidding and all because he was trying to bring Adrien's mother back.

Lily: Thank goodness I saved her for Adrien.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nathalie: (sighs) Once upon a time, I had feelings for Gabriel. But now, I'll just have to keep searching for someone else

Nico: There's still plenty of fish in the sea.

Qin: Yeah you'll find someone.

Xenia: Besides at least Emile and Gabriel are back together.

Camie: And Lily saved Gabriel from a really dark path.

Me: Yeah she sure did.

Sakura Knudson: I'm really proud of Lily. Marinette told me what happened back then and she did a great deed.

Lily: Guys stop. Don't give me a swollen head.

Xenia: Sorry.

Me: Boy Cassidy did great on her mission.

Takumi: I can't thank you guys enough.

Me: It was our pleasure Takumi.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Takumi: Now all the Orphnachs are gone and the world will no longer be replaced by their kind.

Me: Some of them are in the Masters of Evil though. And the Crane

Orphnach is an ally too.

Xenia: That's true.

Me: Smart Lady is also in the M.O.E. too.

Xenia: Yeah she sure is.

Camie: I love her outfit too.

Nico: She did have a really awesome outfit. We just have the Agito Team to meet and then we'll have officially covered all the Riders from 2000 to 2022.

Me: Yep. Darn shame the Agito team didn't help us during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Eli: I know.

Me: Oh the Geats team is still in progress so that one is on hold till later.

Nico: True.

Me: Just goes to show that not even the Orphnachs are a match for the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Varie: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah. Takumi for what it's worth, I'm glad we wiped out the Orphnachs and helped you and your team out.

Takumi: That was so awesome. We owe you guys big time.

Nico: It was our pleasure.

Camie: That was still so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Takumi: I saw you guys and a massive army of Power Rangers taking on 3 guys in red, pink and grey suits.

Me: That was us with the Donbrothers. We were closing out Lyra's final mission with a bang.

Nico: That was so much fun.

Maria: Long story short, those guys sent Hitotsukis after us

Me: They sure did. But it's still an awesome fun challenge for all of us.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: I love it.

Nico: And you nearly slashed our throats open as a the Wolf Orphnach.

Takumi: I know. Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries. But at least we freed you of that.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah that was brutal.

Me: No kidding.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it looked like a golden yellow world.

Xenia: Wow this planet looks like a desert world from up here.

Nico: Maybe that's what it is.

Me: Lets find out.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we saw that it was a CHEESE SWAMP PLANET!

Me: Whoa it's a Cheese Swamp World!

Eli: (Sniffs) Yummy! It's a world of cheddar and brie cheese!

Nico: (Drools) Oh boy!

Me: Cheesy!

Nico: CHEESE!

Nico jumped into a pile of cheddar cheese and ate it all!

Qin: Nico loves his cheese!

Sakura Knudson: Boy this is amazing that there is a planet made of cheese!

Xenia: No kidding!

Maria: Save some for us!

Me: There's plenty for everyone.

We got to eating some cheese sauce, cheese wheels, cheese everywhere.

Lola: Boy this is an awesome world!

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Nico: (In heaven) So delicious.

May: Honey, don't be greedy!

Nico was eating cheese all over!

Nico: I can't help it May. So tasty! (Eating Cheese)

Nico then stopped.

Nico: That's enough for now

LOUD BELCH!

Nico: Oops sorry.

Qin: That was funny.

Me; It sure was.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found 2 of them. Another Slime Princess and Another Marluxia.

Qin: This one is gonna be nature powered.

Lola: It sure will.

Camie: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Who's up first?

Sunny Starscout: I will be first.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: This will be awesome and cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

Me: Where!?

But then…

KRASPLAT!

Nico got hit by a stream of slime and he was covered in slime.

Me: Oh sick!

Qn: Gross.

Nico: Yuck. Okay who is the Wiseass!?

Nico: I think she is!

We saw a dark version of Slime Princess! It was ANOTHER SLIME PRINCESS!

Me: This one is slimy! No pun intended.

Nico: Wanna tell us who you are?

Another Slime Prncess: (Australian Accent) Sorry about that mates. Couldn't resist a good joke.

Nico: Rozichi McArthur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon green hair and green clothes and had green butterfly wings.

Rozichi McArthur: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here. And you must be the Bug Regi Gene-slammer.

Rozichi McArthur: That's right mate. I'm for the Bug Type Regi called Regibug.

She turned into REGIBUG!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That one is a Pokemon that Misty wouldn't like if she was still afraid of bugs.

Qn: Yeah.

Sunny Starscout: I'll face you.

Rozichi: Okay then mate.

Me: By the way is the Another Marluxia friendly or hostile?

Rozichi: Friendly and she really loves nature. You might know this one.

Me: I have a feeling I will.

Sunny Starscout: Let's do this!

She had her wings spread and Rozichi turned into Another Slime Princess and Sunny fired waves of magic and it hit her and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Bug Princess and the Kingdom of Slime.

Me: Awesome.

I brought her over.

Me: Well done Sunny!

Sunny Starscout: Thanks J.D.

Maria: Time for some backup.

She got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BLACK KNIGHT ECLIPSE 6!

She summoned Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Gordo the Gruesome, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, Ruby Knight and Chameleons along with Black Knight of Merlin, Knightmon, Crusadermon, Dynasmon, and Evil Knight Man.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: And now, we wait.

Me: It won't be long.

Lola: Nope.

Nico: Is that her?

We saw a field of flowers appear and then out of a huge flower that bloomed open came a dark version of Marluxia! It was ANOTHER MARLUXIA!

Me: Fragrantly beautiful.

Nico: Boy I'll say.

Another Marluxia: (In a grls voice) I thought that was a cool entrance too.

Me: Gabriella Donsburg!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair and had green clothes and rose petal angel wings and on her arm was a red rose tattoo and she had her own version of Marluxia's scythe.

Gabriella Donsburg: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Gabriella is an awesome nature master and has awesome flower powers and plant powers. She can grow any kind of plant there is.

Marluxia: That is amazing. Just like me too.

Gabriella Donsburg: That's right.

Kaito: (Gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denzi Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever Sword.

Gabriella Donsburg: Just to be a gardener. But I knew he was lying. So I accepted his offer and then ran out of there after tying him up in rose thorns. I found out that he was allergic to roses.

Marluxia: (LAUGHS) That is very coincidental. I was the traitor of Organization XIII and you double crossed Swartz like I was going to with Xenmas.

Qin: That is totally coincidental.

Me: That's why they call Marluxia the Starscream of Organization XIII.

Gabriella Donsburg: That's right.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Gabriella Donsburg: No worries.

She turned into Another Marluxia.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) You weren't the only one.

Geiz: (gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) Gamou tried to pull a fast one on Swartz too.

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz got BattleJapanArmor.

Another Marluxia: I see.

Me: Yeah but he anticipated it.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: (gets out Marluxia's Ridewatch) Time for flower power!

He activated it and got Marluxia's scythe and fired blades of flowers from it and smashed him down.

Nico: Time for Ice Cream power.

He activated Neopolitan's ridewatch and fired waves of ice cream and drenched her.

May: Time for this rotten to the core dinosaur to strike.

She activated Kron's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down

May: Here's some soil with that.

She activated Soil Monster's ridewatch and fired waves of dirt and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for this one. (ACTIVATES MNOTARUMON'S RIDEWATCH) (Echoing) DARKSIDE QUAKE!

She punched the ground and smashed Another Marluxia down in a huge quake.

Maria: Now this. (ACTIVATES SABER SHADOW'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a cool sword and slashed her all over!

Nathalie: This will be good. (ACTIVATES NEOPOLITAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over!

Nico: Yeah!

Then Deadwood, Emil Eagle, GLADOS, Cobra, D.J. Stylbator and Dark Spyro (OTR) came.

Nico: Nice team Deadwood!

Deadwood: Thanks Nico.

Deadwood: I hope you know that after this rescue, there's only a few hours before we leave for the Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I know that.

Deadwood: Okay good. Just wanted to be sure.

Me: Yeah.

Then a Munchlax appeared.

Me: Hey a Munchlax.

Maria: Aww so cute.

May: I was just about to say that.

Munchlax: (BURPS) (In a girls voice) So much awesome cheese.

Qin: Candace Grover! Wow!

Nico: You were right on Qin.

Munchlax reverted back and she was a girl that had dark green hair and green clothes and had a huge appetite.

Candace Grover: (BURPS) I got this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Marluxia and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Gabriella over.

Candace Grover: That was great. (BURPS)

Marluxia: How much food did you eat before coming here?

Candace Grover: (BURPS) 3 pounds of burritos from Taco Bell and I'm still hungry.

Me: Boy you have one of the most amazing appetites I've ever seen.

Qin: Candace has an appetite as big as Mount Everest.

Me: Wow!

Nathalie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Candace Grover: (BURPS) When me and Nico had an awesome eating contest at a pizza restaurant. We ate 5 whole pizzas.

Nico: And we both won.

Me: Jumping PB&J! That is a lot of food.

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Nico and Candace hugged and she burped as he hugged.

Nico: Oops. Sorry. I've really missed you.

Candace Grover: (BURPS) Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily,

Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jaden, Alexis, and Kara are heading to Battle Creek, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got word that Audrey Castellanos' heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Noah, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on her for throwing him and his thugs in jail. But, he won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat that he'd made years ago and kill Noah and his thugs and send them to Hell for good.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Battle Creek, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got something you're not going to like hearing, Audrey Castellano, your heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Noah, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on you for throwing him and his thugs in jail.

Audrey Castellanos: (Gasps) That heartless bastard, I should've known he'd break out one day, but I'm not going to let him get away with this any longer.

Lincoln: He won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because I'm going to fulfill the threat that I made years ago and kill Noah and his thugs and send them to Hell for good.

Nico: And I wouldn't be surprised if his remaining thugs on the outside busted him and the other gang of thugs out of prison to do it.

Lincoln: I think you just hit the nail on the head, Nico. Just like with Jude, Noah still had thugs on the outside, they had avoided capture and hid in the shadows, and in the case if he got caught, they would be able to head to the prison and free him and the other imprisoned thugs. We've already got a huge battle ahead of us because today is the day of The Ridonculous Race and of course, Damian Constantine has escaped from Hell thanks to the curse wearing off, and we don't need Noah and his thugs running loose trying to cause more trouble, so we're getting rid of them for good, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Laney.

Laney: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Selene Arcangela: This is going to be awesome. But first, I need to do this to help you, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Selene Arcangela drew the Kanji for Cleanse 清 on Lincoln's shoulder, and suddenly, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye turned dark purple and fired out a dark purple dark blob, and it took the shape of the pit-stained asshole, Scott.

Lincoln: W-what is that?!

Me: What in the Nine Fucking Levels of Hell!?

Selene Arcangela: The manifestation of all that stress you've had to deal with ever since that Team Buhktu bullshit, and it's taken on the form of the asshole who started this: Scott. Now, in order to finally put an end to that for good, you need to destroy it, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Okay.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and destroyed that dark manifestation and sent it straight to The Black Gates forever, thus Scott is now permanently a forgotten memory.

Selene Arcangela: How do you feel now, Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln ran up to Selene Arcangela, and he hugged her tightly and he didn't let go, and Selene also hugged him, and he kissed her on the lips and she kissed him back.

Lincoln: Thank you, Selene.

Nico: That was one powerful purification, now Lincoln's truly freed from the scars caused by that dirt-chewing pit-stained asshole, Scott, awesome.

Me: You said it. Now, to take care of Noah's thugs, and finally, Noah himself.

Lincoln: Right.

Suddenly, we saw a small army of Jude's thugs heading right for us and they were so out for blood, and Lincoln fired a dark purple energy wave with one swing of his massive greatsword, and it hits the small army of Jude's thugs, and then, we saw that all their souls were extracted from their bodies and Lincoln's massive greatsword absorbed them, and their bodies exploded into dust.

Lincoln: When Celine was Gene-Slammed into Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, she also reigned in its powers, along with gaining The Moon Scythe of Chang'e, along with amazing powers over the stars, moon and the night.

We continued on, and we've been encountering more and more armies of Noah's thugs, and just like with the first bunch of thugs, Lincoln fired dark purple energy waves from swings of his massive greatsword, and when the energy waves hit the armies of thugs, their souls were suddenly extracted from their bodies and Lincoln's massive greatsword absorbed them, and their bodies exploded into dust, and he absorbed the energy from the souls along with their life-force.

Lincoln: That's about it for Noah's thugs, now all that's left is to get after Noah himself.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Nova Master appear before us, and with it are the ten girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Nova Master.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Nova Master: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from that asshole thug, Noah, and pissed him off big time.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Isabela Balenciaga, I knew it was you.

?: (SUPER PISSED OFF ENRAGED VOICE) AUDREY!

We then saw our target, Noah Castellanos, a male with brown hair, brown eyes glaring with extremely nasty hatred, and he's dressed in an orange prison jumpsuit.

Lincoln: Noah, I knew you'd break out one day, and now, I'm going to see to it that you die here and now!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained

Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Laney's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Noah, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Noah by the neck with his large left hand and he lifted him up off the ground, and he choke-slammed him hard into the ground so hard, he left a crater and then, Lincoln sent him flying into the air and he fired a black Death Beam which hits Noah in his black heart and he explodes in a black fireball, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Noah, and this time, stay gone for good. (To Isabella Balenciaga) And it's so good to see you again, Isabella Balenciaga.

Isabella Balenciaga reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red coat, white short-sleeved blouse with necklace with red jewel, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, white bridal gloves and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Nova Master, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Inferno-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Nova Master etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Isabella Balenciaga: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Balenciaga and he hugged her, and Isabella Balenciaga is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Balenciaga: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Isabella Balenciaga, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Nova Master, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her mom and dad are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, and they also had very shady dealings with very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it.

Me: So, they'd also gotten into Organized Crime when they started their business, that's low!

Nico: And if I had to guess, their business also dealt in extorting people along with issuing mob hits on people they don't like, right?

Lincoln: You got it, and her older brother, Nathaniel, is a sadistic heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal parents and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by the parents, and he also hated Isabella so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her. But, try as he might, Isabella had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Nathaniel had been freed from jail again by her parents and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Isabella snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Isabella called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Nathaniel's destructive plot was given to the cops, Nathaniel was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Nathaniel went absolutely ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but we also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her, we would make sure to kill Nathaniel in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs.

Nico: Just like what you did when you threatened those thugs, Jude and Noah, awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, then, after Nathaniel was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gang of thugs, Isabella went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by us to the prosecution, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that they're the one who'd sent Noah and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and they're involved in organized crime, and she was also there to see both her mom and dad getting the punishment they deserved: sentenced to spend the rest of their lives in separate federal prisons, and she along with all of us attended their sentencings to separate federal prisons, and they made sure that Nathaniel was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Lori: Lincoln made absolutely sure that Nathaniel saw everything during his parents' execution, and he was really serious about his threat: if he ever saw Nathaniel's worthless hide again, he was going to kill him.

Luna: And he's very serious about it, just like we just saw what he did to Jude and Noah.

Isabella Balenciaga: You got that right. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Isabella?

Isabella Balenciaga: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Isabella Balenciaga: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Balenciaga, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Isabella Balenciaga: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Isabella Balenciaga's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Isabella Balenciaga: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabella Balenciaga.

Isabella Balenciaga had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Ayase Iwamoto, Sae Chirakawa, Hinako Fujisawa, Tsukasa Mochizuki, Katsumi Arisuma, Yuri Minami, Koyuki Nishikujou, Marin Ichinose, Mutsuko Uehara and Nanase Iwamoto from Sweet Concert.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayase Iwamoto, Sae Chirakawa, Hinako Fujisawa, Tsukasa Mochizuki, Katsumi Arisuma, Yuri Minami, Koyuki Nishikujou, Marin Ichinose, Mutsuko Uehara and Nanase Iwamoto from Sweet Concert.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayase Iwamoto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayase Iwamoto and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Noah, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with

Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ayase Iwamoto: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayase Iwamoto: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayase Iwamoto, Sae Chirakawa, Hinako Fujisawa, Tsukasa Mochizuki, Katsumi Arisuma, Yuri Minami, Koyuki Nishikujou, Marin Ichinose, Mutsuko Uehara and Nanase Iwamoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Audrey Castellanos' heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Noah, who'd broken out of prison thanks to some outside thugs he still had to get revenge on her for throwing him and his thugs in jail.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Lincoln destroying and absorbing all the souls of his thugs and drained them of their energy, and finally, all of us pulverizing that asshole into the dirt and finally Lincoln finishing Noah off with a choke-slam into the dirt, sending him flying into the air, and firing a black Death Beam into his black heart, and he'd exploded and was sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Isabella Balenciaga have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, now that was really brutal, and Lincoln, you've now been truly purified of the last bit of psychological trauma caused by that asshole, Scott, awesome!

Lincoln: Selene saved me from that last bit of psychological trauma Scott caused, and now, I'm ready for The Ridonculous Race later on today, and Noah didn't stand a chance nor his thugs.

Audrey Castellanos: You got that right, plus, I wouldn't mind leaving a few lipstick marks on you right now as a reward for what you did in getting rid of that thug.

Suddenly, Audrey Castellanos pounced on Lincoln and she kissed Lincoln all over the place, and when she was done, Lincoln had red lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had steam whistling out of his ears and a look on his face telling him he was in Heaven, and he got back up.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Wow!

We snickered.

Nico: Looks like someone really enjoyed that reward.

May: He deserved it alright, for getting rid of her heartless ex-older brother along with his gang of thugs, and I didn't expect him to have a massive army of them.

Audrey Castellanos: Noah always had friends who were on the wrong side of the law like him, and many of them were also involved in organized crime and in a lot of gangland crime. But, now I can finally be free and not have to worry about their worthless hides any longer.

Qin: They deserved every bit of pain from Lincoln for their crimes, Audrey.

Maria: You said it.

---

After killing Noah Castellanos and his massive armies of thugs, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Isabella Balenciaga saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Isabella Balenciaga: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and

he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Balenciaga: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Isabella Balenciaga: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless parents' business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Nathaniel, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Isabella Balenciaga: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lisa, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us and she had murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, Audrey, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lisa and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that control freak witch up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lisa tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lisa banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lisa got angry again at Lincoln, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lisa hated Lincoln for every single time that we ruined her rotten and heartless experiments, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra are heading to Kaimana Beach in Honolulu, Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Chigusa: Wow, so this is Kaimana Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been to Kaimana Beach before, Chigusa, but now that I see it, it's really beautiful, and it's also perfect for our first date before The Ridonculous Race today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Kaimana Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Chigusa, Ramona, Pietra, and Tierra are now part of your harem.

Me: Now, that's really awesome.

Suddenly, we got a message on our phones: and it said this, "Damian Constantine's finally escaped from Hell, and he's now extremely pissed off beyond imagination, and he really wants your heads for ruining his plans to kill you all before The Ridonculous Race. But, you guys are now more than ready to destroy him for good. Plus, I'm coming over to meet you all."

Nico: Whoa, so our mysterious friend is finally coming here to meet us.

Lincoln: He's been biding his time until he can finally meet us, but he's really been patient so far.

Me: He sure has.

Suddenly, we heard Damian Constantine's demonic roar, and we knew he was now beyond pissed off.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Seems like Damian's really pissed off now because of what I did to him. But, there's no need to worry, his time will come and he will pay for everything he's done.

* * *

We were getting ready for the Ridonculous Race.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Rarity: Darlings, before we head to the Ridonculous Race, I want to pick up some stuff.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets head to the grocery stores..

Me: Better do so just in case Rarity needs ice cream.

Nico: Yeah. We better stock up. Lets head down

We went to the city.

---

We were walking to the store.

A man came up to Rarity.

Sakaki: Excuse me. But you have very beautiful hair.

Rarity: Not as long as yours, darling.

Me: (In my head) Wait a second. He looks very familiar.

Sakaki: I was hoping that maybe I could sketch you.

Rarity: I'll have to pass, darling.

Venus Chan: Yeah. We're on a tight schedule and-

Sakaki: (gets closer to Rarity) You know what? I don't think I can take no for an answer now.

Juru: (pushes him back) Hey! She said no!

Me: Hey hey hey hey hey calm down. (In my head) Wait a second. I remember this guy, That's Sakaki! I remember he is a great sketch artist.

Nico: I got a bad feeling about this.

Me: May I see some of your sketches please?

Sakaki: Sure.

He showed me his sketchpad and they were really good sketches. They were pictures of Twilight and friends minus Rarity all dressed in beautiful and amazing kimonos and they had their colors and all that.

Me: Wow! These are really beautiful.

Fluttershy: Oh I look absolutely amazing in a kimono.

Sunset Shimmer: It's amazing that I would look this good in a Kimono.

Applejack: I look great.

Pinkie Pie: That is so amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: Same with me. That is so creative.

Rainbow Dash: I do look amazing in that.

Starlight Glimmer: That is so beautiful.

Me: Like true Japanese Princesses. Sakaki these are very creative.

Varie: You might have given the fashion brigade some new clothes for us.

We even saw Sweetie Belle as a Sailor Soldier.

Sweetie Belle: Hey I look awesome as a Sailor Soldier.

Sailor Moon: Wow you sure do Sweetie Belle.

Nico: I'll say.

Sakaki: I just need Rarity and it'll be perfectly done.

Rarity: Oh I'm glad you think that darling.

Sakaki: I'm sorry it has to come to this. See, something's gotten into me recently and nearly a year ago. When I see a beautiful woman like you, my blood starts boiling in my veins. I feel the urge to sketch them, no matter what. Up until now, I've been able to control it. But it's getting stronger inside of me.

Juru: Maybe we can help you.

Sakiki: There's only one way you can help me. You can give me my model. NOW!

Me: Uh oh.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Kiramager logo. Then, he turned into Mashinki from episode 8 of Donbrothers!

---

At Cafe Donbura, Haruka noticed that Sakaki is drawing a picture. Suspicious that he is drawing her without permission, she asks Kaito if she can ask him to stop, and he says it's ok. As Haruka asks him to stop it, she finds that he's actually drawing a picture of Kaito. Though, he quickly becomes frustrated, saying Kaito's not the "Ideal model" for him. Haruka offers him to try her, but he leaves after leaving money on his table.

Later, he wanders the streets alone, frantically searching for a model for his sketches. As his desire grows, the artist sees Miho walking home from work and his Hitotsuki begins to awaken…. He then kidnapped her and bound her in ropes so she can't escape. She wonders where she is as she gets up, only for Sakaki to demand she stops moving as she is his ideal model for his work. The shadow of the Hitotsuki fully forms into Mashinki and the artist bursts out in insane laughter. Miho becomes terrified as he laughs.

Miho is being sketched by Sakaki when she sees he has long hair. She manipulates his vanity by offering to give him a haircut as a service since she is a beautician and a soon to be famous artist should look his best for his adoring fans. The artist falls for it, though threatens to kill her if she tries anything. Miho cuts his hair and turns it into a makeshift rope to tie his hands behind his back and runs to escape.

However, Sakaki catches up to Miho, transforming into Mashinki as his desire to have her for his art reaches its final stage. Tsuyoshi changes into Kiji Brother in a furious rage, determined to make the man pay for hurting Miho.

An enraged Tsuyoshi fights Mashinki and the Anoni when the trio of Saru Brother, Oni Sister and Inu Brother teleport in. Sonoi arrives on his motorcycle just as the four Rangers begin fighting together and transforms, knocking Haruka to the ground with his bike earlier. Before he can even attack, Don Momotaro makes his usual bombastic entrance and stops Sonoi from harming Mashinki by dueling him. Don Momotaro Avatar Changes into Zyuoh Eagle and flies around in Instincts Awakened mode, blowing dust in Sonoi's face and switches to ToQ 1gou for a surprise strike, then into Patren 1gou and Lupin Red during the fight to keep up with Sonoi. Don Momotaro then Alter Changes, using the Ryusoulger Alter to become Don Ryusoul Momotaro Alter to drive Sonoi back.

Don Momotaro then tries to use the Don Blaster for a powered up finisher, but Tsuyoshi, still feeling bitter on Mashinki for hurting his wife, pushes Don Momotaro aside so he misses Mashinki. Taking this opportunity, Sonoi reappears and successfully imprisoned Mashinki with a slash of his sword. Then, Sakaki's soul suddenly appears in a dimensional space inside a cube, screaming in pain as it cracks and then shatters to Sakaki's ill fate.

After his imprisonment, Kaito is shocked to see the Kiramager Avataro Gear suddenly appear in the cafe.

---

Me: Mashinki! I knew it!

Qin: Oh man! The Kiramagers Hitotsuki!

Me: I remember this guy! He was pissed off because he couldn't find the perfect model for his art.

Nico: This is gonna be bedazzling and full of jewels!

Qin: Yep!

Me: Time for Kiramager power!

Qin: Yeah lets get him!

Me: And those kimonos would be perfect for the upcoming

Japanese Cherry Blossom Festival here in the city coming soon.

Qin: Yeah they sure would.

Me: Lets get him!

Juru: Kiramai Change!

He turned into KIRAMAI RED!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into DON ALICORNIA!

Lyra: THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP EXISTS IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Me: Time for some buttkicking action!

Sylvia Exetor: Lets see if he can withstand the Jewels of Light and Darkness.

Sweetie Belle: That is so cool that I was drawn as a Sailor Soldier. If I were a sailor soldier I would be for Rachel Lilly's home planet, Planet Lilly.

Rachel Lilly: I'm truly honored and flattered that you would think so Sweetie Belle.

Mashinki: I'm truly sorry. But right now, you have two options. Let me have my model. Or die!

Mashinki made the crystals on his body sparkle to blind us.

I used my shades.

Me: Dazzling and sparkling.

Nico: Wow that is prismatic.

Me: Yeah but two can play that!

I formed a diamond crystal sword!

Me: Diamonds are a girls best friend but to you they are your worst enemy!

Rarity: That they are darling!

I fired rainbow light from the sun from my sword and blasted him all over!

Lyra kicked him all over the place and smashed him into pulp!

Lyra jumped back as he fired rainbow lasers and she deflected them all and they hit the ground and formed beautiful crystal clusters that grew in seconds! They were of EVERY Color of the rainbow!

Cuprosklodowskite: Wow that is amazing!

Dioptase: Very magically dazzling!

Camie: Boy I'll say!

Mashinki: You know what? I think I need some new material then what I used the last time against those other guys.

Mashinki starts sketching on his sketchpad and got Monstones of different colors appear.

Me: Monstones! But not just Orange and Black but for every color under the rainbow!

Nico: This is interesting! The M.O.E. have orange and black but not every other color.

Me: Too bad we didn't see that on TV though.

Rigby: That doesn't look that bad.

Mashinki: That's just the start!

He sketched some more and made jewels of every color of the rainbow appear before making them fly at us.

Mordecai: YOU AND YOUR BIG MOUTH, RIGBY!

Eli used the Force and sent them flying back to Mashinki and then the jewels hit him and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! The jewels were bombs!

Qin: Deadly!

The Monstones came at us and I slashed then and they exploded into shards of crystal!

Nico: Wow!

Mashinki flew in the air but Juru jumped up at him.

Me and Rarity and Lyra followed and slashed and blasted him all over and I teleported and kicked him into the ground.

Me: Time for some crystal power! (ACTIVATES REX SHARD THE CRYSTAL COLOSSUS' RIDEWATCH)

I touched the ground and then NUMEROUS CRYSTAL CLUSTERS GREW in seconds and I had them blast him all over with focused beams of sunlight from them.

Nico: That was clever!

Me: I got an idea! You guys might want to hold on to your eardrums!

I flew into the air and went at Mach 5!

Nico: Uh oh! Brace yourselves guys!

I went in at 3,500 miles per hour and released a massive and powerful SONIC BOOM THAT SHATTERED ALL OF MASHINKI'S JEWELS INSTANTLY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down but not beaten! All his jewels were shattered!

Mashinki made a crystal glare to blind us.

But nothing happened.

Mashinki: What happened!?

Me: My sonic boom destroyed all your crystals.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Guren: Time to fight Crystal with Crystal! CRYSTAL STYLE: DIVINE CROSSWAY!

She fired a massive stream of blue crystal and smashed him all over the place with them!

Me: Nice job Guren!

Rarity and me fired waves of jewels and smashed him all over!

Mashinki sketched more crystals on him to make a glare to blind us.

I had my shades on.

Mashinki: Much better. Now, for this!

He then sketched shining jewels to shoot them at us. He fired them and I grabbed all of them and threw them back and they blasted him all over with lasers!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Me: I got an idea!

I pulled out a sketchpad.

Me: You aren't the only one that can use a sketchpad.

I drew a picture of a crystal coconut rifle and then like magic it appeared in my hands and I fired a powerful laser blast and blasted him all over!

Nico: That was awesome!

Juru: Insparklation!

Nico: YEAH!

Ben turned into Diamondhead!

Diamondhead: You're not the only one who can use crystals!

He formed huge crystal clusters and smashed him all over the place with them.

Ben then turned into Chromastone!

Chromastone: They are amazing though. LIGHTS ON!

He fired rainbow energy and blasted him down.

Deadpool: Man, that move was from Vilgax Attacks. Fuck, that was a good video game!e

Jamesdean5842: That WAS An AWESOME game.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I agree. Uhh Ape you're probably going to hate me for this.

I then pulled out a bananaquat!

Nico: Uh oh!

Qin: Not good!

Nico: BRACE YOURSELVES FOR BANANAQUAT INSANITY!

Ape: Oh I get what you're gonna do J.D.!

I took it and ate it and spat it on Mashinki's body and NUMEROUS BANANAQUATS GREW ON HIM!

Mashinki: What the!?

Me: Go wild Ape!

Mashinki: You wanna go, monkey boy. Come on! Let's see if you're just as good as that other blue monkey guy I fought before!

Ape: BANANAQUATS!

He went at Mashinki and pulverized the living shit out of him and ate all the bananaquats and smashed him all over.

Camie: What are those fruits?

Me: They are called Bananaquats. They are banana-like fruits that grow in Africa once every three years. They make Ape go crazy. They are as addictive as cocaine and heroin combined. And I'm not talking normal crazy. I'm talking go APESHIT OFF THE RAILS FUCKED UP PSYCHO FURY CRAZY!

Camie: Geez! They are that dangerous!?

Me: Oh yeah.

Mashinki pinned Ape to the ground but Ape was stronger and smashed him all over.

Me: He should know better than to mess with a gorilla that is going through Bananaquat Insanity. We had to learn that the hard way.

Nico: I remember. (SHUDDERS)

Laney: Me too. That was awful.

Xenia: No kidding.

Ape: Bananaquats!

Mashinki: (GROANS) Mommy.

Me: Okay Ape that's enough. (Snaps Fingers)

He was back to normal.

Ape: That was awesome though.

George: George thought that was great.

Nico: We did too.

Me: At least I didn't call HER!

Camie: Who is her?

Me: A Feral version of Ursula. She was a girl that was raised by wolves. She looked like a feral version of Magnolia and really hated George and loved making his life a nightmare.

George: George remember.

Magnolia: Yeah that was awful.

Lyra Heartstrings: No kidding.

Me: Lets finish this.

Maria: The Next Gene Slammer still has to come!

Then a Garchomp appeared!

Me: Whoa a Garchomp!

Nico: Cool!

Garchomp: (In a girls voice) Someone call for me?

Nico: Gabrielle Pick!

Qin: Cool! Crazy Fury Gabrielle! Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair and blue clothes and she was wearing Roller Skates.

Gabrielle Pick: Awesome to see you guys. I got this.

She skated and then kicked Mashinki all over and then lifted him up with incredible strength and threw him into the ground!

Me: WHOA! She is strong!

Nico: Yep.

Kelsey Winslow: Boy I like this girl! She is awesome!

Me: She sure is powerful too.

Nico: Reminds me of Stacy.

Stacy Bolton: Not just me but Kelsey too.

Nico: Yep.

Lyra: Time to finish him.

Juru: Lets do it!

Me: First add this.

I used the Gear for Jewel World for Zenkaigers and me, Rarity, Juru and Crystal Laney, Diamond Sam jumped and slashed Mashinki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Mashinki was dead and I caught the Kiramager Gear!

Me: YEAH! Mashinki you have failed this city!

Lyra: All's Well that Ends Well!

Rarity: Rapture Darling that was grand.

Nico: That was a bedazzling battle!

Me: Yeah it was!

We helped Sakaki up.

Me: Sakaki I know you wanted to sketch Rarity.

Rarity: And I'm honored you want to do so but I will gladly let you sketch me.

Sakaki: Thank you. (GROANS)

We had him do so and later it turned out good. His sketch of Rarity was beautiful. She was in a jeweled Japanese Blue Kimono and it was amazing. He gave us copies of the sketches he made.

Crankcase: Good thing. Because you're about to teleport back.

Sakaki: I know. Sorry about that guys.

Me: It's okay.

I gave him a bag of money.

Me: You look like you need this too.

Sakaki: Thank you J.D.! Thank you.

He teleported back.

Me: He needed money to help start a better life. Poor guy.

Nico: Good idea.

Gabrielle Pick: That was awesome though.

Me: It sure was. Lets see what this does though.

I used the Kiramager gear and it turned my sword into a blade that was half light and rainbow crystal and half darkness and shadow jewels.

Me: Whoa! A Sword for Crystalia of Light and Yodonheim of Darkness.

Qin: Wow!

Me: The Twilight Jewel Sword of the Eclipse.

Nico: Good one.

Lyra: Yep. Gabrielle what's you're favorite memory of Nico?

Gabrielle Pick: My favorite is when me and Nico climbed the most dangerous cliff in all of the world.

Me: Wait you mean the Cliffs of Belial Ridge!? That's the most dangerous volcanic cliff region in the world!

Nicole: No kidding there! That's located in New Zealand and it is a horrible and crazy place! They call it the place where all people go to die! We call it the Mustafar of Earth.

Anakin: Scary place.

Me: Yeah!

Gabrielle Pick: That was a good place though and Crazy is MY Middle Name.

Kelsey Winslow: You and I have so much in common Gabrielle. Crazy is ALSO My middle name.

Nico: That is awesome.

Nico and Gabrielle hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gabrielle Pick: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But that was an awesome battle with one of the Donbrothers monsters. Taro is going to love this one.

Qin: He sure will.

Gabrielle Pick: What do you guys want to do now?

Armada Hoist: It's not what we want to do. It's what we have to do.

Me: We are going to be in the Ridonculous Race today.

Gabrielle Pick: Oh wow! I heard that you guys start that today.

Me: Yep. Oh right lets head to the store like we were originally going to do.

We went to the store and got supplies and groceries for the race and more and then went back home.

Azula: Is everything all set?

Me: Yep. We're all set.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Oh Nico what teams do you have for today?

Nico: Oh I already did all the teams down. But I do have one for Fiona. It will have Fiona Hernandez, Dash Incredible, Quicksilver, Blade Skater, and Cierra Lowenstein., Uria - Lord of Searing Flames, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Fire Princess, Firebird and Fire Sorcerer will be extras.

Me: Infernal and cool.

Qin: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

BlackWarGreymon: Can me, Duskmon, Grumblemon, SkullMeramon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Thundermon, Machinedramon, New Wave and Puppetmon go with you guys?

Heatstroke: Me, Bluto, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Phantom Blot, Bushroot, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Aqua Man, Cyber Cat, Strikning, and Yani will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with too.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Lola: Yep. Nico which Gene-slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lucario, Hippowdon and Drapion next.

Me: Ohh! Lucario is gonna be a good one.

Qin: Yeah!

Murray: I would love to meet the Hippowdon gene-slammer.

Beast Wars Scorponok: The Drapion Gene-slammer looks awesome too.

Nico: Yep.

Power Girl: Well, this is it. We'll be leaving here for a few weeks.

Nico: It's only till March 31st.

Me: We're going to be gone for 12 days.

Nico: Yeah. Lets head out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Trreasx, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Trreasx of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Abigail are more than ready for Trreasx, right, Lincoln?

Abigail Davis: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Balass and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, and today's the day of The Ridonculous Race, and now that I'm truly free from the last psychological scar caused by Scott, nothing's going to derail me ever again!

Nico: That's the fiery spirit I wanted to see. Alright, gang, it's time to deploy our Flying Fortress and get a move on.

Lincoln: Time for The Ridonculous Race, and once we get done with the first challenge, you better be ready to die, Trreasx.

Abigail Davis: You better be ready to die, Trreasx, because you're about to face the true wrath of Elemental HERO Flare Neos.

Nico: Lincoln, activate our Defense Grid and prepare The Flying Fortress.

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln activated our Defense Grid and prepared The Flying Fortress for take-off.

Lincoln: And to make sure the jerks don't get the idea as well as other villains.

Lincoln made Blood Clones of all of us to watch over the city, and keep a very close eye on the jerks.

Me: Now, that's really a smart move, Lincoln. Why didn't I Think of that?

Nico: I agree, after all the times the jerks escaped, namely Flip and Icky Vicky, we need to really beef up the security system. But, with our Blood Clones watching over the city, along with keeping an eye on the jerks, along with our Defense Grid, no idiot's getting any smart ideas.

Me: The Defense Grid is on maximum.

Selene Emperyous: You do realize who you're talking about: the jerks who don't even have a single brain cell in their heads and are driven by revenge.

Lincoln: True, but we've got to watch them greatly, because we've seen just how dangerous they are.

Eli: Yeah, and we've really been pissing those jerks off greatly with our humiliations. Say, when April Fools Day comes, we should hold a special humiliation session on them.

Me: Great idea, bro!

Lincoln: You said it, this should be good. Alright, let's move out!

We headed into The Flying Fortress, and we took off: The Ridonculous Race was now on!

We were off to our first destination: BANGKOK, THAILAND **T H**

---

The Flying Fortress was flying over the Pacific Ocean.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Duskmon: I hope everyone else will be okay while we're gone.

Phantom Blot: We can still have the Ambassador missions though.

Me: We sure can but don't worry about that. The Blood Clones that Lincoln made as well as the defense grid will protect everyone.

Xenia: That was smart thinking there though.

Lola: It sure is.

Francis: I got a feeling it's going to be more than those protecting the city.

Me: What makes you say that Francis?

Francis: Just a hunch.

Me: As long as the Blood Clones keep whoever it is in line.

Qin: Yeah.

Red Hood: They probably won't be like Albedo's former buddies. In fact, I get the feeling they'll be an antihero team. Like how I started out.

Bluto: You think they'll play nice with the Blood Clones?

Red Hood: Like I said, they probably won't be like the rest of Team Buktu. So they definitely won't be out to replace us.

Grumblemon: Just as long as they make sure the city is just as we left it.

Me: Hmm. Interesting. But cool.

Qin: Yeah an Antihero team will be good.

Xenia: I agree.

Princess Rose: I can't wait to see where we're headed first!

Me: Well Don said we're heading to Bangkok, Thailand first.

Mindy Chan: I love Thailand.

Qin: It's so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: The food is awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Mercurymon: When do we get there?

Evil Jewel Man: We're already here.

We arrived in Bangkok.

Me: Whoa, here's our first stop.

We arrived at our first stop: Thailand.

Nico: Wow, so our first stop is Thailand, it's been a long time since I was here.

Then, Don arrived.

Don: That's right, and are you guys ready for the first challenge?

Lincoln: We sure are!

?: The only thing you should be ready for is to die, along with mankind! (CACKLING DEMONICALLY AND OUT-OF-CONTROL)

We then saw a dark shadow mist rushing towards us, and it descended onto the ground, and we saw who it was: it was Damian Constantine, and man, he was now extremely pissed off to no end!

Nico: Great, I knew you'd be back, Damian Constantine.

Damian Constantine: I could've finally destroyed you all along with all of mankind, but you've ruined everything! I will kill every last one of you if it's the last thing I ever do! SLAVES, ATTACK!

Damian Constantine summoned the demonic versions of Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell to destroy us.

Buster Bunny: You just had to summon your constructs, didn't you, Damian?!

?: You just don't even know when to quit, do you?

Suddenly, blasts of darkness hit the demonic versions of Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, and they were badly injured.

Nico: Whoa, Lucy, did you or the Goths of Darkness…?!

Lucy Loud: We didn't.

Then, a massive tornado of darkness appeared from out of nowhere, accompanied by a wailing of souls of the tormented who proceeded to attack the demonic versions of Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, along with Damian Constantine, then as the tornado fades, we saw the figure emerge: a 21-year-old man with long midnight black hair going down to his neck, normal skin tone, red eyes, he was dressed in a long black coat, white dress shirt with red brooch, black pants, black knee-high boots, and in his right hand is his own version of Sima Zhao's weapon from Dynasty Warriors 7, Cloudburst, but his has a 7'0" massive and long curved blade and gold designs on the blade, large golden disc-shaped guard, longer red handle with gold designs on the bottom, and on the bottom is a red fur tassel.

Damian Constantine: (Super Enraged) YOU?!

Mysterious Male: That's right.

Me: Whoa, that was some awesome entrance and you really pissed them off even more.

Nico: I agree.

Mysterious Male: Don't thank me yet, and he's still got The Curse of Devil's Point on him.

Lincoln: Not for long.

Lincoln said The Lord's Prayer in Latin and fired a powerful beam of holy light, and it was heading for Devil's Point in Chicago. Then, it hit Devil's Point and the demon festering there let out a painful and agonizing roar as the light was purifying the place, and the demon was sent back to Hell as we saw it all through a one-way window Lincoln made. Suddenly, Damian Constantine fell to the ground, and he let out an agonizing scream as The Curse of Devil's Point was eventually purged out of him, and with it the curse's power.

Damian Constantine: You, what did you just do?!

Mysterious Male: Ended The Curse of Devil's Point, and with it, you can't be able to come back again from any fatal blow you've been dealt, which means one fatal blow will mean the end for you. Oh, and as for your demonic constructs, or should I say, the ones who fell under your forced control, your influence is already starting to fade.

Suddenly, the demonic versions of Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell began screaming in agony, and then, the demon horns shrank back into their heads, and the dark auras around them faded.

Buster Bunny: Wait a minute, so those aren't…?

Mysterious Male: Those aren't demonic constructs of Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, they're the real ones brought from a different universe, but fell under the control of Damian, but thanks to Lincoln removing the curse, they've been brought back to normal. But, they are still going to die during the competition.

Damian Constantine: I will make you pay for this with your life!

Mysterious Male: You should know better than to threaten me, because I'm more than capable of killing you right where you stand, now that you don't have The Curse of Devil's Point anymore and Raditz, Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell from a different Earth have been freed, you're in no position to threaten anyone.

Damian Constantine roared with extreme insanity and anger as he left in a tornado of darkness, and he was followed by Nappa, the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, leaving Raditz to deal with us, who charged at us, but the stranger slashed at Raditz' right eye, kicked him hard in the stomach, blasted him with dark energy blasts, and punched him hard in the face, and that forced him to retreat.

Me: Whoa, now that was really badass!

Nico: No kidding, this guy's really tough. So, you're…?

Mysterious Male: Yes, I'm your mysterious friend from the shadows, the one who's been supporting you all from the shadows and the one who warned you all of the Werecats' return two years ago.

Lincoln: And by support, you were the one who was giving us those weapons in the treasure battles: the swords, staves, spellbooks, Hand-Cannon Blasters, Animal Familiars, blasters, revolvers, etc.?

Mysterious Male: Correct, now, allow me to introduce myself, my name is Sebastian Mendez, and what I said about myself is indeed true: I was the one responsible for supporting you all from the shadows. I was hoping to meet you all, but something held me back.

Me: Damian, right?

Sebastian Mendez: Correct, and I should tell you guys the whole story, and it'll match what Buster and the others told you. Damian Constantine… , he's my Dark Side.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Me: We're in for quite a story.

Nico: Oh man, so Damian's your Dark Side, jeez.

Sebastian Mendez: He was really a major headache to deal with. But, there's more to the story about him than what Buster told you, but it's linked to Dustin Keystone's break-out years ago. I was taking a walk one day a few years ago, but then, someone tried to kill me and I dodged the attack, only to see that my attacker was Dustin Keystone, Lincoln's bully from years ago. He was absolutely out of his mind and he wanted to kill me. But, then, something very dark took hold of me, and I drove that monster away, and that dark presence let go of me, but I soon found out I had a Dark Side within me and it was born from Dustin's attempt on my life. I tried to keep it under control, but it wasn't that easy, and I had to keep him under control. But, then, a wave of rainbow energy hit me, and then, it caused my Dark Side to separate from me, and you saw him for yourself: he looked like me, but he had red eyes full of hatred. He was about to kill me, but then, I saw I had powers of darkness as I'd seen shadows and dark energy form around my left hand. I then used my newly acquired powers over darkness to put him under a curse: he'd have no memory of his past, and he'd be under a new name under a family I sent him to.

Me: Wow, that was genius.

Sebastian Mendez: I thought it would work, but Dustin Keystone would return to cause trouble once again, and it matched up with the story Buster and the gang from Acme Acres told you all: Damian's family was murdered in cold blood by Dustin Keystone when Barodius broke him out a year ago, and because of it, Damian descended into darkness, but his total descent into darkness and madness would be triggered when he was wrongfully expelled, all thanks to some of Clarissa Mallory's thugs who fell under the control of Audrey Madison's Rebellion Chips Dustin stole and he had them obey him, and it would end with those thugs getting killed in front of everyone in a college in Japan that Damian was at, and he was laughing like a deranged monster.

We gasped.

Lincoln: That really did match Buster's story.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, and Damian fled from the campus, but he would also be hit with The Curse of Devil's Point in Chicago that made him always come back from the dead no matter how many times he'd been brutally injured or killed and it would lead to his permanent descent into eternal madness as he lost the last shred of his humanity.

Me: Damn, so that really matches up with Buster's story, but you included much more information.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, that's correct, and now because of what happened, Damian was freed from the curse I put on him, and now that he remembers me all too well, he wants revenge on me, along with all of you, and I'm not going to let that bastard nor his minions get away with this. But, I can't do this by myself, that's why I decided today's the day to meet you all in person.

Nico: It took a lot of guts for you to send Damian and the other running for the hills, Sebastian, and I can tell you want to join us. From what we saw today, consider yourself in.

Sebastian Mendez: Thanks, Nico. Now, then, let's get started with today's challenge and then, we get after Raditz and send him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Then, we destroy Trreasx. Do you know about The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah?

Sebastian Mendez: That group of religious fanatics that intend to bring King Ghidorah from 20,000 years in the future back and destroy the world? Yeah, I've heard of them, and you guys have been bringing them down one by one.

Lori: But, they succeeded in bringing King Ghidorah from 20,000 years hence back from the dead, and it seriously pissed off Lincoln, and we felt he's going to transform on the final day of The Race.

Sebastian Mendez: A final battle to save the world, the universe, mankind, and all life from that evil monster, and we've already got another monster running loose: Damian Constantine, or should I say, Dark Sebastian. First, let's get rid of his minions along with the remaining members of The Order, and then, we get after those two demonic threats.

Nico: Right.

Me: Wow! This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Don: We got our work cut out for us though. But here is the first challenge since you all are here. Mindy is going to love this one. M-Bison has returned and he is coming for revenge.

We gasped!

Diamond Tiara: The bad guy of Street Fighter, right?

Me: That's him and Mindy beat him.

I went over his history.

Master Bison, more commonly known as M. Bison (also known as Vega in Japanese), is the main antagonist of the Street Fighter franchise.

Debuting in Street Fighter II: The World Warrior, he is the tyrannical, diabolical, manipulative, and heartless leader of the Shadaloo organization, and the most authoritative and powerful villain in the series. He also appears as the main antagonist of the TV adaptations and films. He is the archenemy of Chun-Li, Charlie Nash, Guile, Akuma and Seth, and the most personally hated foe of many other characters across the franchise.

There is a lot of mystery surrounded in Bison's past, however an often believed story is that when he was young, he killed his own parents for unknown reasons. He was eventually found and raised by a tribe of nomadic Gypsies. The Gypsies' leader took Bison under her wing and trained him in the art of Soul Power. Her decision, while noble, resulted in many years of suffering.

Shortly after he mastered Soul Power, Bison found a much stronger version of Soul Power known as Psycho Power. But in order to master this power, Bison had to expel all goodness and humanity in him, which formed into a woman named Rose that became one of his nemesis.

Shortly after this, Bison created the organization Shadaloo to continue to seek out sources of power and through his research, was able to create the Psycho Drive, a device that could absorb life energy and convert into the energy known as Psycho Power.

Eventually, Bison learned of a martial artist named Ryu after he defeated his minion Sagat. Deciding to recruit him, Bison began searching for him, eventually being confronted by Rose, whose powers were similar in nature to his.

She fought Bison, who lost, but apparently threw the fight purposely. Later, he ran into Chun Li, who demanded that he tell her what had happened to her father.

They fought with Bison toying with her, before finally taking her down, and he withdrew, revealing that he had killed her father. Eventually, Bison found Ryu and tried to convince him to join his organization, saying that he would make him the greatest fighter ever. However, Ryu refused his offer and fought him, but Bison defeated him, bringing him to his scientists to be brainwashed. (Note: This ending is not considered canon.)

As time went by, the Psycho Power that Bison wielded had begun to overwhelm his body. Having foreseen this, he ordered his scientists to create a new body he could transfer his essence into. They genetically engineered a girl named Cammy White using Bison's DNA and he made her a part of his Dolls Project, a group of brainwashed young women, all of them kidnapped as little girls, who served as Bison's assassins. However, Cammy eventually developed a mind of her own and turned on Shadaloo.

Bison sent Vega and then Juli, another of his Dolls, to retrieve her. When both failed, Bison began thinking about alternatives and settled on Ryu. He sent another Doll, Juni, to gather information on the martial artist and eventually tried to draw him out by capturing his friend, Ken.

Bison brainwashed Ken and forced him to fight Ryu, who managed to free his friend of Bison's control. The martial artist engaged Bison himself, but lost and was brainwashed himself. Sagat observed and objected to this, but Bison just pointed out that he could now have his rematch against Ryu.

As Sagat fought Ryu, he urged him to snap out of it, and when Ken and Sakura engaged Bison, Ryu freed himself. He fought Bison again, and Bison was about to win, but suddenly, a strange connection formed between his Psycho Power and Ryu's Satsui no Hado. Bison realized their energies were alike and tried to put Ryu under his control again, but with his friends' support, he was able to resist Bison, taking him down with a powerful Hadoken. Bison retreated to the Psycho Drive to restore himself.

Meanwhile, Cammy turned the other Dolls against Bison, who appeared to confront them, deciding that they were now useless to him. They fought him, but Bison revealed that thanks to a psychic link between himself and the Dolls, they would perish if he did.

They defeated him, but their minds began to deteriorate as a result. However, Cammy used her genetic similarities to Bison to control the Psycho Drive and break the connection between the Dolls and Bison. Meanwhile, Charlie and Guile, US Air Force members who had set out to stop Bison, were joined by Chun-Li and rigged explosives throughout the Shadaloo base. Charlie fought a revived Bison to keep him busy while Guile and Chun-Li escaped, apparently sacrificing his life as the explosives went off. However, Bison's soul lived on and managed to possess Rose. He remained in Rose's body while his scientists worked on making a new body for him.

Bison eventually managed to be put into a new body, though his powers were significantly weaker than before. He held a second World Warrior tournament so as to have revenge on those who had opposed him before, especially Ryu. However, as Bison was about to fight in the final match, Akuma showed up and used his Shun Goku Satsu on him, destroying him and fighting the other finalist himself.

Prior to his encounter with Akuma, Bison had ordered his scientists in S.I.N., Shadaloo's weapons division, to create a number of androids. #15 demonstrated higher intelligence than the others, eventually becoming the new head of S.I.N.

On another occasion, Bison had a Korean official and his family murdered with the exception of his daughter, Juri Han. #15 had her cybernetically enhanced, thinking she could be useful. After Bison's destruction at Akuma's hands, #15 renamed himself "Seth" and began an attempt to take over the world, announcing a new World Warrior tournament. However, Juri planned to pit Bison and Seth against each other, so as to avenge her parents.

Bison took the bait and had his soul placed in another body, which was again not as strong as his first one. His scientists tried to discourage this course of action, since they reasoned that with enough time, they could build a body capable of holding the Psycho Power completely. However, Bison said he had not realized how far Seth would go and that he would inhabit a body eventually anyways.

He entered the tournament, easily making it through the qualifying rounds and eventually confronted Seth.

Bison engaged him, saying that the loss of his mindless loyalty had made him useless, and Seth protested that he'd helped rebuild Bison's empire. However, Bison revealed that everything that happened had all been a part of his own plan, defeating Seth.

Juri showed up, her plan to have the two destroy each other having failed, and threatened Bison, but he was unconcerned.

The two fought, but the result of their fight is unclear. Later, Bison came across Abel fighting an android that had begun to show signs of becoming self-aware like Seth. Bison destroyed it and said that Abel had grown after their last meeting, but the details of this meeting are unknown, though the implication was that Abel was part of the experiments that created the androids. As Bison left the S.I.N. facility, he came across Rose, saying that she owed him. He took her down, saying he was going to collect with interest and brought her with him to his jet. However, Guy was waiting for Bison and threatened to destroy the jet if he didn't let Rose go. He did as Guy asked and departed, apparently in a hurry.

Finally, he appears in front of Cammy and her sister Decapre, telling her that she would never be a coincidence if Decapre dies, as a result of a dead man's switch from having gotten free of Bison's mind control. Ater Cammy is comforted by her sister, Bison takes Cammy's sister away with him back to her stasis pod.

Some time later, Bison started his new project to achieve global domination. He also killed United States Air Force Captain Charlie Nash when he tried to capture him and also recruited F.A.N.G, leader of the criminal organization Nguuhao, as his new second-in-command.

Bison's plan was called "Operation C.H.A.I.N.S" and consisted on the creation of seven satellites known as the Black Moons, which were capable of emitting electromagnetic pulses all around the world. The ensuing chaos would then increase Bison's Psycho Power to the point of making him unstoppable. However, one of the Shadaloo programmers working on the project stole the devices needed to activate the satellites and sent them to various fighters across the world, so Bison stopped the operation and sent his generals to retrieve them.

F.A.N.G recovered one of the pieces and used it to destroy a city in North America. Bison went there to check on the effect of the Black Moons and witnessed F.A.N.G arguing with Vega and Balrog over their ranks, only to be interrupted by Guile and Chun-Li. Chun-Li attacked Bison but got quickly defeated thanks to his Psycho Power having been boosted by the fear caused by the city's destruction. Before Bison could finish her off, Cammy appeared and saved her, and they ran away.

Back at the Shadaloo HQ, Bison was confronted by a revived Charlie Nash, who had been resurrected by the Illuminati Secret Society, but defeated him. They were both then confronted by the mysterious fighter Necalli, who wanted to consume Bison's soul. While the dictator overwhelmed Necalli with his Psycho Power and defeated him, Nash managed to escape but came back later with his allies. However, at that moment Bison was seemingly invincible due to the Black Moons having caused worldwide panic, further boosting his Psycho Power. Nash managed to absorb a huge amount of Psycho Power from Bison's attacks before dying while Rashid stopped the Moons, weakening the dictator. Ryu then showed up to stop Bison once and for all after also defeating Necalli.

Bison taunted Ryu about the Satsui no Hado, which he used along with the Power of Nothingness to beat Necalli. Ryu remained calm, saying it is a power to push forward and not to defeat. Bison ignored that, saying that power is just power, the searching of it leading to conflict leading to the ultimate battle. Bison and Ryu then started their final fight and the dictator was nearly killed but still stood confident enough to perform a Psycho Inferno that ended up countered by Ryu's Hadoken. Finally consumed by the Power of Nothingness, Bison laughed as he faded away. His base crumbled into the ground soon after, his hat being the only thing that remained from Bison.

After that, Bison became a specter that haunted people supposed to be his body replacements, such as Ed and Falke.

As the meteor containing Pandora fell to Earth, Bison learned that one of Shadaloo's satellites had tried using the Psycho Power on it, only to be rejected. Determined to possess the power the box held, Bison set out after it personally, so as to prevent anyone else from obtaining it.

He teamed up with Juri, who remarkably had no qualms with working with the man who had killed her family. Together, Bison and Juri defeated the other fighters seeking Pandora and finally reached it. However, before the two could open Pandora, they encountered one more fighter, Ancient Ogre. Both M. Bison and Juri had to work together in order to defeat Ogre.

As the box opened, Bison reached out to claim its power, but Juri turned on and attacked him. However, he teleported away and called her a predictable fool, saying he'd anticipated her treachery from the beginning as Pandora transformed him. As Juri was transformed as well, she said she never planned to share the box's power with him and Bison said all who defied him would meet their end. Juri replied she was just warming up and the two threw themselves at one another.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Twilight Sparkle: Geez!

Mindy Chan: That's why I'm going to really give him the worst ever beatdown ever. I beat him before.

Nico: You sure did Mindy.

Chun Li: Bison killed my father and I vowed to avenge him.

Cammy: (British Accent) Bison gave me amnesia and I didn't remember much about my past.

Guile: Bison left me for dead in Cambodia and I vowed to get revenge on him.

T-Hawk: (Spanish Accent) Bison took some land that rightfully belonged to me and I vowed to destroy him to get it back.

Nicole: Bison did TONS of terrible things to so many people and that's why everyone all over the world hates his guts.

Juri Han: Look at me though. I used to work for him and I'm now in Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: That's true Juri.

Me: I remember that.

Ken Masters: I vowed to defeat him and show how strong I was.

Me: Yeah you sure did. Boy lots of amazing fighters challenged him and each had their own story.

Nicole: They sure did.

SkullMeramon: Give him a good beating, Mindy!

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper: Maybe we can recruit him into our ranks in the Masters of Evil as your archenemy as well.

Mindy Chan: That's a good idea! And I know I will defeat him.

Sakura Knudson: Your sister sure has a lot of spirit Nico.

Nico: That's my sister for you. She learned so much about the Street Fighter Moves and abilities on the fly and she is really strong.

Me: That's right. I remember that. That was amazing.

Camie: How did you guys beat M-Bison before the first time?

Me: That was an awesome global adventure and that was also the day we found out about the Royal Defenders and everything they did.

I went over what happened in chapter 1129 and it was intense!

---

At the estate, I was looking up stories on the internet and I was looking at something really interesting. It was a story about the Loud House in a parallel universe and as I read I thought it was very interesting. But as I continued to read, what I saw was shocking! The Loud Kids on that universe were in every way like The Justice Lords and they were demoralizing heroes at a rapid level and robbing them of their reputations and dignity. But they weren't called Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Instead they were called the Royal Defenders and me, Nico and most of us were not affiliated with them.

Me: HOLY SHIT! GUYS! Take a look at this.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Read this.

Nico and everyone read what I saw and they were shocked and enraged and horrified.

Nico: WHOA! We better call the Masters of Evil about this.

Me: Yeah.

20 minutes later, the Masters of Evil were all called into the estate.

Dark Spicer: Can you guys tell us why you called us here? It sounded urgent.

Harley Quinn: Darky, it's plenty urgent.

Me: Look at this guys.

They all looked at the screen and they saw a fanfiction written by heavy5comando and what they saw made their blood boil.

Dark Spicer: The fuck is this?!

Me: A window into a parallel universe where an alternate version of us hates heroes and disgraces them.

Firefly: You sure? Because there are alternate versions of Optimus and Ben fighting alongside those versions of Lincoln and the others.

Me: I'm dead serious. Keep reading.

They kept reading and they saw that I was right.

They saw that the Louds called all the heroes big disgraceful freaks and they have no hope of becoming true heroes like themselves and are the worst ever so called heroes ever.

Electro: Those versions of Webhead, Optimus, and Ben are helping those Royal Defenders in their Regime?!

Me: Yeah.

Vypra: How cruel can those versions of you get!?

Carly Carmine: Terrible! Those versions of you are not heroes!

Misty Tredwell: They are more like disgusting jerks!

Me: You said it.

Zs'Skayr: (to Ben) I guess there's one version of you that's fallen from grace.

Ben: Yeah.

Laney: That version of my family gives heroes everywhere a really bad name.

Vexen: Show us one hero they've demoralized.

Me: They demoralized Ben, Optimus Prime, the Kids Next Door, Luke Skywalker and countless others.

I showed them all. It was a really long list of heroes.

Lana: WHOA!

Nico: That's a lot of heroes!

Xaldin: But Ben and Optimus eventually joined their twisted cause.

Me: They did and It's despicable. These versions of the Louds are tarnishing the name of good heroes everywhere.

Nico: Yeah we need to go stop them.

Greiger: How about we wait until your forces have increased?

Me: Good thinking Greiger. They have a huge force and we're gonna need a lot of help. We need to expand our forces exponentially.

Devon: (to Vypra) Can't believe I'm saying this but I hope you bring back Blaze and Roxy's robot clones for this.

Vypra: I will.

Steel: Heck, even Evox would be useful for this.

Nate: That's not a good idea. Evox would destroy both sides.

Me: I agree. Evox would destroy us all with any chance he got. Same with Venjix even though they are one in the same.

Will Vandom: Of course, if you bring back Robo Blaze and Robo Roxy before we confront the Royal Defenders, we'll need to find archenemies for them.

Vypra: Okay.

Shiv: (trying to lighten the mood) At least we know what you guys look like as tyrants.

Me: I guess this is what Justice Lord Superman was talking about and what would've happened if we did what he and the Justice League did.

Superman: Deja Vu.

Captain Cold: Looks like their Luna and Lincoln are the ringleaders.

Luna: Harsh!

Lincoln: I can't believe I would become like that.

Hydro Man: And all because of that bad luck incident in their world.

Me: Oh shit. Their version for Lynn really went too far.

Lynn: I can't believe I would let it get out of hand like that.

Luna: I know I can be protective of Lincoln. But to go this far?

Lynn: And I was the catalyst that put their world into oppression.

Shiv: (Pats Lynn on the back) Luckily it didn't happen here. That nightmare you had really set you straight.

Lynn: That's not enough! What if you really do go back to how I used to be and cause what happened there on this world? (sighs) It's best if you guys stay away from me from now on.

Me: Lynn don't say that! What happened in that universe didn't happen in this universe because of your love towards your siblings and Lightning.

Lightning: That's right babe. You are the best thing that's ever happened to your family and you are a strong spirited girl with the power to achieve awesomeness. Sha-Blam!

Lynn: You're right. Thanks guys.

Optimus Prime: They even had their version of me kill humans. All because that version was betrayed by the humans of his world as well as the temporary deaths of his Autobots.

Me: Like in Transformers The Last Knight.

Nico: Huge Deja Vu.

Lori: And then there's literally about what's going to happen to their version of Aunt Ruth!

Me: She went from a sweet old lady to a rampaging tyrannosaurus. I know it doesn't make sense but that was the best I could think of.

Lori: True. But that is literally a good way to put it.

Lola: And then there's the fact that the bad version of Luna's going to take her soul at the end of July on their world!

Luna: I would never do that!

Hydro Man: I'm glad you won't.

Me: No kidding.

Lord Drakkon: What the Loud Kids are doing in their world makes Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa look like saints.

Me: Good comparison.

Vert: Even Krytus would be disgusted. And he was out to conquer the multiverse!

Lana: I can tell.

Stanford: Maybe we should go to their world when the time comes and Hakai every last one of them!

Me: No Stanford. Those versions of the Loud's are kids and it goes against our code. So we'll lock them up in the S.H.I.E.L.D. Prison system after we strip them of their powers.

Zoom: Besides, if we stop to Hakai one of them, the others will gang up on us and kill us easily.

Me: That's right. Our best chance is to gather them all in one spot and strip them all of their powers in one fell swoop.

Yusei: There's also there other powerful allies. Like that Hollow guy.

Me: Yep. And they have many more in their forces. We're gonna need all the heavy fire power and help we can get.

Numbuh 1: They probably don't have the Kids Next Door helping them in their world. We all saw that their Lincoln threatened them when they tried to make him their new leader.

Me: Not cool. The Kids Next Door in their universe are gonna need the help of the Kids Next Door with us.

Numbuh 1: I can do that.

Me: The Adult Villains would hate the Loud Kids for this. We can't let their oppression go unpunished.

Maria: What's next? Are they gonna take out their Static and Lyoko Warriors as well?!

Me: Lets see here. I hope not.

Dante Vale: I think we may have to consider that those versions of you are past the point of no return.

Lincoln: I agree!

Lisa Loud: They are monsters.

Me: Yep.

Carmen: Sis, I'm scared. What if those jerks come here?

Maria: I don't think they will Carmen.

Me: It says that they don't even know about us.

Captain Cold: But we know about them now. They even roughhoused a kid named Penn Zero all because he accidentally took over the other Lincoln's body for a few minutes. Poor kid.

Me: Yeah. Poor kid.

Cornelia: It even shows Rusty (blushes) accidentally slapping Girl Jordan's butt after a routine dodgeball victory.

Girl Jordan: What!? (Growls at Rusty)

She kicked him in the crotch!

Me: (Winces) OOOHH!

Duncan: Right in the kiwis!

Irma: And then after, it shows Rusty accidentally slipping pulling off Linka's shirt by mistake.

Linka: He did WHAT!?

Linka then jumped him and smashed his brains out in a brutal fight cloud!

Skywarp: But that was in that universe. I know Rusty wouldn't do that! (to Rusty) Right, Rusty?

But Rusty was extremely mangled up

Skywarp: Rusty, please nod your head yes or shake your head no to my question.

He nodded.

Me: Holy Shit! Linka thrashed him into pulp!

Sakura Haruno: And I thought I was that vicious whenever Naruto did something pervy.

Lincoln: That's nothing. When Lady Hokage caught Master Jiraiya peeking on her, she totally went ballistic and pulverized his brains out.

Me: It's true. She just wailed on him like a thousand stampeding bulls.

Thundercracker: Think that's bad? Lincoln in that universe beat that version of Rusty up so harshly!

Me: Geez! So it's not just the girls that hate Rusty.

Lincoln: But I would never do that to one of my friends. Especially to someone I know like a brother.

Electro: Is this how they treat their teammates if one of them steps out of line for even a second?!

Me: Yep. In that universe, we aren't there to keep them in line like me, Nico and everyone else.

Aerrow: There's only those Neil, Gyro, Jack Cyber, and Hollow guys that keep encouraging this behavior!

Me: Looks like we have to kill them. But I do have some ideas on how we can ruin them. We can Incriminate them to make the public see them as villains and cut ties with them. Create an Ultron virus and destroy their technology. Use the God of Death to defeat their demons, his name is Greg. He has absolute rule over the living and dead no matter what universe. He hates it when people disrupts his balance of life and death. Or Use the opposite element on the elemental characters. What do you guys think?

Iron Man: There's no way Ultron would willingly give us a virus to use.

Me: Okay so that's out.

Stewie: But I should be able create a virus that can destroy their technology anyway.

Me: Okay. It says here that they have advanced technology and we can't let them see us coming.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Good plan amigo.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Right on mate.

Vexen: They also don't seem to have powered up angel forms.

Me: So their power is substantially weaker than ours. Good. It'll be easy.

Leonard: They don't even have wings at all.

Me: They might have jetpacks.

Star Butterfly: That could be the case.

Marco Diaz: Yeah.

Me: It also says that their version of Lincoln has Girl Jordan as hus girlfriend.

Laney: Really?

Me: Yep. G.J. do you have a crush on Lincoln?

Girl Jordan: (Blushes) Yes I do.

Me: Aww.

Hydro Man: Sure their Luna also has a Luna Frost form. But that and demonic powers are all she has.

Me: Terrible mix.

Luna: Yeah dude.

Firefly: You sure I can't kill her? Because I can easily melt her with my heat lasers. Plus, they might not have any code against killing kids.

Me: No Garfield. They may not have our code but we will NOT resort to killing kids ever.

Firefly: (Grumbles)

Vexen: Can I at least make her suffer before knocking her out?

Me: That you can still do.

Vexen: Good.

Hound: Vypra, plaese tell me you have those contingency plans for the Loud Kids in case they go rogue!

Vypra: We sure do.

Dark Spicer: I think that will be it for now. I need to go drinking to deal with what I just learned.

Me: We have plenty of soda In the fridge.

Dark Spicer: Thanks, man.

Dark Spicer went to go get one.

Me: (Eyes glow red) Look out Royal Defenders, your days of torture are numbered.

Drag Strip: Yeah! (concentrates)

Nico: What are you doing?

Drag Strip: Trying to make my eyes glow red with righteous fury as well.

Nico: I think only J.D.'s able to do that.

Me: Yeah. I only have that kind of power.

Later me and Lincoln were playing Video Games. We were playing one of my favorite games from when I was younger, Super Street Fighter II: The New Challengers. I was playing as Ken and Lincoln was playing as M. Bison and it was awesome! I beat M. Bison!

Me: YEAH! Take that Bison!

Mindy Chan: Yeah!

Lincoln: Good job J.D.

Me: Thanks Lincoln. Street Fighter is one of my favorite games. Has been since I was little. But it was really tough.

Lincoln: I can see that.

Mindy Chan: I was in the same boat as well. Street Fighter is one of my favorites too. But the villains I've always hated in that game are Balrog, Vega, Sagat and M. Bison.

Me: Yeah I hate them too. You beat M. Bison and Balrog before.

Mindy Chan: I sure did. They were tough adversaries.

Lincoln: They sure were.

Me: Lets see what it says about them.

We went to the computer and I pulled up the info of Balrog, Sagat, Vega and M. Bison.

BALROG

Balrog (known as Mike Bison in Japanese) is a former boxer who works for Shadaloo and a villain from the Street Fighter series serving as one of the main villains from Street Fighter II onwards. He is the first and, thus far, only African-American villain in the series not counting other versions.

In Japanese, Balrog is voiced by Jōji Nakata in Street Fighter II: The Animated Movie, Tomomichi Nishimura in Street Fighter II V, Sonosuke Nagashiro in SNK vs. Capcom: SVC Chaos, Koichi Yamadera, and currently, Satoshi Tsuruoka. In English, Balrog is voiced by Joe Romersa in Street Fighter II: The Animated Movie and Street Fighter II V, Paul Dobson in the 1995 Street Fighter cartoon, and Bob Carter in every game where he has a English voice.

Balrog grew up in poverty, but eventually became a heavyweight champion boxer and prizefighter. However, he was banned from boxing because of his illegal moves, permanently injuring his opponents, and eventually killing one. Balrog then joined Shadaloo and worked his way up the ranks, becoming one of M. Bison's top enforcers.

Street Fighter Alpha 3

On a mission for Bison, Balrog killed an elephant belonging to Dhalsim with one punch. On another occasion, he was ordered to kill Birdie and agreed, despite not knowing why. However, Birdie told Balrog about the Psycho Drive and the former boxer agreed to help him find it, hoping to profit from it. However, the Psycho Drive was destroyed and Balrog realized that he had not been paid recently.

Street Fighter II

After Bison was destroyed by Akuma, Balrog became the new head of Shadaloo. But he ruined the organization in no time at all and was forced to find more menial jobs such as working security at a casino, where his battle stage was set. How he got this job despite his criminal past is unknown.

## Street Fighter IV

When Bison was finally revived in a new body, Balrog was rehired into Shadaloo. He was given the task of protecting Bison's replacement bodies, but he was unsatisfied with the job. Balrog began thinking of a way to make more money and eventually infiltrated the headquarters of SIN, looking for something he could sell. However, he found a young bandaged little boy, asking for help, and was uninterested in doing so at first.

However, a mark in the shape of Shadaloo's symbol glowed on his hand and Balrog realized that he could possess valuable secrets. The former boxer took him away, saying it was his lucky day, but when he questioned him about his abilities, he revealed he was powerless on his own. Disappointed, Balrog said he was useless, though he decided that he could be useful later and took him away.

## Street Fighter V

Balrog makes a return as a playable character in Street Fighter V. Here, he

## Street Fighter X Tekken

As Bison sought the box known as Pandora so as to obtain its power, he ordered Balrog and Vega to head for it by an alternate route if things got complicated for him. Balrog was annoyed at having to work with Vega, but they decided to put their differences aside so as to fulfill their own ambitions of getting Pandora and keeping it for themselves.

In their ending, they set off on their journey, beating the other fighters seeking Pandora and finally defeated Ogre. Balrog tried to punch the box open, angered when he could not open it and Vega told him to shut up, having enough of his belligerence. As they faced each other, Pandora opened, empowering the two, and they finally threw themselves at each other, with Balrog saying that he would send Vega to a closed-casket funeral.

## Other Appearances

Balrog appears as a support spirit that boosts a fighter's neutral special move. His spirit battle is a stamina battle against Little Mac on the Omega form of Fourside where all fighters have reduced jump height. His spirit is one of the few that must be obtained in the World of Light first before appearing on the Spirit Board or purchased at the Vault Shop.

## Personality

Balrog is cruel, greedy, selfish, arrogant, murderous, sadistic, loathsome, pugnacious, belligerent, manipulative, and temperamental, so he focuses constantly on profiting for himself, possessing a vicious mean streak. His main reason for working for Shadaloo is to become rich and famous so he can spend his life on easy street. Balrog will cheat, steal, or kill for this goal and has no sense of honor, cheating in fights whenever he feels like it, despite his fighting skills. Balrog also refuses to take responsibility for his own unfortunate circumstances, instead blaming other people. He is shown to be very unintelligent and irrational, as seen from the fact that he almost instantly ran Shadaloo into the ground during his tenure as leader. That said, he is at least smart enough to pull off simple tasks during Bision's schemes. Balrog is also attracted to all of the women that he meets, with Chun Li being the only exception.

## Appearance

Balrog is a tall, heavily built, and very muscular African-American boxer. He wears blue boxing trunks with white trimming and a torn white shirt under a blue tank top. He wears red boxing gloves and boxing shoes. His hairstyle consists of short hair in what appears to be wide cornrows; this hairstyle is similar to Mike Tyson's haircuts from the time Street Fighter II was released on February 6, 1991. Official artworks at the time also depicted him sans a canine tooth in the upper right side of his mouth.

In Street Fighter V, Balrog wears a blue openly hooded robe with yellow outlines and ripped sleeves, at the back it has the design of

"Crazy Buffalo" in a black round sign, a large gold crown with clouds and several red stars, the outline on his boxing gloves are black with gold star designs, his boxer shorts are black and he wears matching boxing boots with white outlines.

His first alternate costume is a business attire similar in design to the one he wore in Street Fighter II V, the sleeves are rolled up into cuffs, his boxing gloves are gold and he wears sunglasses.

His second costume has a little resemblance to his primary outfit but in a United States flag motif. He wears a white and red striped long sleeve hoodie, blue trousers with white star designs, white sneakers, and fingerless gloves.

## Powers and Abilities

Balrog is a skilled boxer, but his fighting style has a number of moves not allowed in boxing such as stomping on his opponent's feet and headbutting. His moves include Dash Straight, a powerful charging punch, Buffalo Head, where Balrog leaps into the air, striking his opponent with his head, Gigaton Blow, a powerful turning punch, where he charges into his opponent, and Dirty Bull, where he grabs his opponent, head butts them, stomps on their foot, and finishes by hitting them in the face with his elbow. As with most of his fellow Street Fighters, Balrog also has super human strength, speed, and durability. He once killed an elephant with a single blow.

## SAGAT

Sagat (in Japanese: サガッ) is an antagonist-turned-anti-hero in the Street Fighter video game franchise and Ryu's (former) archenemy turned ally. He is a highly skilled Muay Thai warrior and a former member of Shadaloo. He serves as the main villain of the first game and the secondary villain before his redemption.

In the Japanese original versions of the games or of the film, he is voiced by several actors such as; Shigezo Sasaoka, Banjo Ginga, Sakai Albright, Kojui Suitsu and Daisuke Endo. In the English versions, he is voiced by Robert O. Smith at the animated series, Peter Spellos and Isaac C. Shingelton, Jr (who also voices Thanos).

In the theatrical 1994 live-action film adaptation Street Fighter, he was portrayed by Wes Studi, who also portrayed Magua in The Last of the Mohicans.

Sagat won the title of God of Muay Thai when he was only a teenager, becoming a national hero throughout Thailand. At one point, he was challenged by a fighter named Go Hibiki and in the fight, Sagat's eye was badly damaged by Go. In a fit of rage, Sagat beat his opponent to death and Go's son, Dan, would swear vengeance on him.

## Street Fighter

Sagat held the first World Warrior tournament to prove that he was more than just the strongest practitioner of Muay Thai, and that he was the strongest fighter in the whole world. One fighter, Ryu, managed to make it to the final battle against Sagat, who was able to maintain the upper hand at first and felt sure of victory, even helping Ryu up at one point out of honor. However Ryu, determined to win, briefly gave in to the Satsui no Hado and struck Sagat with his Metsu Shoryuken, defeating him and leaving a large scar on his chest. After that day, Sagat swore to have his revenge on Ryu both for defeating him and scarring him for life despite his display of honor.

## Street Fighter Alpha 2

Seeking to develop a moveable to match the one that defeated him, Sagat developed the Tiger Blow. Adon, Sagat's student, taunted him for his loss against Ryu and challenged him to a fight for the title of the God of Muay Thai. Due to having not recovered fully from his fight with Ryu, Sagat lost, but proceeded to beat Adon senseless, leaving him in the hospital for four months. However M. Bison offered Sagat a place in Shadaloo, saying his organization's resources could help him find Ryu and have his rematch. Completely consumed by his anger and hate, Sagat agreed and his fighting skills eventually made him one of Bison's four elite bodyguards.

He began seeking Ryu, eventually finding him, and challenged him, despite Ryu's protests that Sagat had not yet recovered fully. He refused to back down and the two fought with Sagat emerging as the victor. But he felt that the victory was hollow and it dawned on him that Ryu had let him win to make up for winning their pervious fight dishonorably remembering how he'd acted strangely after the fight. Sagat became determined to train harder and rightfully win in their next fight, working on perfecting his Tiger Blow and eventually making it into the Tiger Uppercut. Soon afterwards, Sagat was confronted by Dan seeking revenge for his father. Still occupied with the fact that Ryu had let him win, Sagat let Dan win, allowing him to let go of his anger.

## Street Fighter Alpha 3

Sagat realized that the attack that scarred him was the result of Satsui no Hado, which had possessed Ryu. He further realized that true rivals shouldn't be consumed or seduced by anger and hatred and figured out Bison's true plans. But Bison presented a brainwashed Ryu to Sagat, saying he could have the rematch he'd wanted and although he wasn't pleased at the idea of fighting a brainwashed foe, he battled Ryu in hopes of freeing him.

However, Sagat encouraged Ryu to break free and he succeeded with Ryu shaking off Bison's control and the influence of the Satsui no Hado. Ryu defeated Bison and Sagat realized that a rivalry had to have its limits, telling Ryu that he was almost destroyed by corruption. Sagat said Ryu was not ready for a rematch with him and he left, promising to become a true master. Sagat realized it was because of destiny that he had to defeat Ryu, not revenge.

## Street Fighter II

Sagat entered the second World Warrior tournament seeking a true rematch with Ryu. However when Ryu was knocked out of the tournament, Sagat dropped out as well, coming in third in the competition. He left Shadaloo and continued to train to become the strongest fighter in the world before he became too old.

## Street Fighter IV

However as time went by, Sagat grew depressed and started feeling like a loser. When he attended one of Adon's matches, his former student taunted him and challenged him to a fight. Sagat won with his Tiger Destruction move and his fans cheered for him, reigniting his drive. He entered the new tournament held by Seth so as to have a rematch against Ryu and discover what the ultimate purpose of fighting was.

After winning, Sagat reflected on his obsession with beating Ryu and realized that one should focus on communicating their soul through their fists, rather than on who won or lost. Sagat noted that his old self was similar to Seth, whose fists were now "mute" and wondered if he'd really changed. He went home to his village, where his older brother, a monk named Chit, met him and when asked how the tournament went. Sagat said he actually enjoyed himself, because he'd met an old friend (presumably Ryu).

## Street Fighter V

In his character story, Sagat is revealed to have the Satsui no Hado within him. And just like Ryu, he begins to walk the same path as his arch-rival in order to fight off the evil energy.

## Super Smash Bros. Ultimate

Sagat appears as a primary shield type spirit that increases fist attacks. His spirit battle is a stamina battle against Ryu on the Omega form of the Coliseum stage with increased physical power and super armor.

## Personality

Sagat is proud and determined, having much confidence in his abilities as the former God of Muay Thai, and is completely dedicated to the ways of martial arts. His appearance gives him a menacing air, which is supported by the rage and power he demonstrates during fights. Sagat will even resort to lethal means if he seems on the verge of losing although he has since tried to avoid killing his opponents if he can. He is driven greatly by his hatred towards Ryu and his desire to defeat him so as to reclaim the title of the greatest fighter in the world. Deep down, Sagat lives only for the fight, constantly seeking to improve his strength, always learning from his mistakes and improving. However, Sagat does appreciate strong opponents and hates taking any unfair advantages in battle. Therefore, since Ryu won by attacking him when he was trying to help him up, Sagat was possibly more upset over that than scarring him for life.

## Abilities

Sagat is an extremely skilled fighter and a master of the Muay Thai style of martial arts, having been dubbed the "God of Muay Thai". He uses a number of signature techniques, including the Tiger Shot, an energy blast fired from his fists, the Tiger Uppercut, a rising uppercut that uses "tiger fury", the Tiger Genocide, where he unleashes a barrage of kicks, then unleashes a powerful flying kick, and the Tiger Destruction, where he knees the opponent, hits them with a Tiger Uppercut, then finishes with a fiery Tiger Uppercut.

## VEGA

Vega (also known as Balrog in the Japanese version) is one of the "Four Heavenly Kings" of Shadaloo and an antagonist in the Street Fighter series.

Vega is a Spanish nobleman born to a beautiful mother. However, the status of his family had dwindled and his mother was forced to remarry for financial security. As he grew up, Vega began showing an interest in bullfighting, which was a national sport and a cultural tradition. After becoming a skilled matador (bullfighter), he traveled to Japan to learn ninjutsu, a fighting style which he believed mixed well with his natural grace and speed.

Before long, he joined an underground fighting circuit, and quickly became a renowned fighter. But tragedy struck when Vega's hideous stepfather murdered his wife, believing that she did not respect him. This event took place before Vega's eyes, causing him to snap from the trauma. He stabbed his stepfather with his claw through his chest, killing him and lived a dual life: an honorable nobleman by day, a sadistic murderer by night.

## Super Smash Bros. Ultimate

Vega appears as a primary attack type spirit that lowers the fighter's weight when equipped. His spirit battle is a stamina battle against Meta Knight on the Omega form of Arena Ferox where all fighters have reduced jump power, despite the enemy loving to jump.

Personality

Vega is a headstrong, manipulative, and uncompromising narcissist. He thinks he is the most beautiful man in the world. He hates anything ugly, and will kill anyone he deems "imperfect" without hesitation. He is also notably sadistic, traitorous, vituperative, and psychotic, so he loves to torture his victims and the sight of blood. Therefore, he tends to prolong his fights, just for the mere pleasure of watching his enemies suffer. Furthermore, he usually lacks any honor as he is willing to use dirty tactics to win despite his attempts at being affable.

His narcissism drives him to wear a mask over his face in combat. Not to hide his identity, but to protect his "perfect" face from any scarring or bruising. He is a very formal and authoritative person and enjoys classical music, particularly orchestrated strings and Spanish guitar. Therefore, in addition to judging people by their looks, he often lacks respect towards those who don't have a fine taste in culture.

---

We gasped in shock.

Me: M. Bison is much worse than what we first thought.

Lincoln: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah. He deserves to die.

Me: And he will. Lets head to the simulator for a fight in the world of Street Fighter. Our primary targets are Balrog, Sagat, Vega and M. Bison.

Everyone: YEAH!

We went to the simulator.

We were getting ready in the Simulator and we were gonna bring the pain to the evil Shadaloo organization.

The Simulator activated and we were over in Tokyo, Japan.

Me: Here we are guys. Tokyo, Japan.

Laney: This must be where we're going to find and face Ryu first.

Me: Yep. Lets head for the temple Ryu is at.

We went to the temple Ryu was at and we saw the famous Ryu.

---

Ryu (リュウ(隆) Ryū?, "Prosperous", "Plentiful", "Abundant") is the main protagonist of the Street Fighter series, first appearing in the original Street Fighter. He is an experienced martial artist, highly focused on his training, aiming to become the strongest he can.

As a very young child, Ryu was orphaned and left with no memories about his parents, and whether they were still alive. He was found and adopted by a man named Gouken who raised Ryu in his secluded dojo and trained Ryu in the ways of his martial arts. Shortly afterwards, Gouken would later train his best friend's spoiled son, Ken Masters. Ken served not only as a sparring partner, but also gave Ryu a friend in the form of a boy his own age. Ryu looked up to Gouken as a father figure, and regards Ken as his best friend and surrogate brother, a relationship which remains to this day.

When Ryu turned 23 years old, Gouken believed that Ryu was ready to travel the world in order to test and hone his martial skills against the best fighters from around the world. After Ryu and Ken's training was complete, Ken casually asks Ryu which of the two will be recognised as reputable martial artists first. While Ken goes to USA, Ryu enters the World Warrior tournament and travels to Thailand alone, in order to face Sagat the Emperor of Muay Thai which is said to be the strongest martial art.

The first World Warrior tournament

Ryu is one of the participants of the World Warrior tournament. After defeating all challengers, Ryu travels to Thailand. When Ryu arrived, he knew he couldn't just challenge Sagat as an unknown fighter, so Ryu created a plan to put Sagat in a situation where he can't refuse his challenge. By defeating many Muay Thai fighters, he believed it'll eventually reach Sagat's ears. If successful, Sagat will show himself in order to defend Muay Thai's honor. Ryu defeats 20 Muay Thai users, and yells at the fighters how allowing a stranger to tarnish Muay Thai's reputation is an embarrassment, Sagat heard Ryu and his fighting spirit burned. He told Ryu that he'll show him real Muay Thai, and the two would clash. Ryu, however, allows himself to be engulfed by the Satsui no Hado and strikes Sagat with a nearly-fatal Metsu Shoryuken that not only knocks Sagat unconscious, but also marks his chest with a great scar. After regaining consciousness and discovering what had happened, Sagat swears vengeance on Ryu. While it wasn't revealed at the time, when Ryu scarred Sagat, some of his Hado passed to Sagat.

## Beginning the battles against Akuma and Bison

Ryu leaves Sagat behind and returns to his home, only to find that Gouken, his master and adoptive father, has apparently been murdered. Learning that Akuma had fought and supposedly killed his master, Ryu began to travel the world to find this man. He encounters and fights Akuma on a secluded island known as Gokuentou, and wins; however, Akuma was only testing him, and senses that Ryu has the same powers as he does. He proceeds to tell Ryu about the Satsui no Hado - a power that consumes the practitioners of their shared fighting style, driving them to win even when it means killing the opponent. Akuma then uses his fist to smash the island, leaving Ryu stranded.

Sometime after escaping the island, Ryu battles Ken and loses. Ken realizes Ryu is not himself, as he has been deeply troubled since his last victory over Sagat. Ken gives him his red hairband as a reminder to stay focused, which Ryu was sincerely grateful for. Soon thereafter, a fan of his, named Sakura, comes up and expresses her desire to train under him. Ryu replies that he himself still has much to learn, but allows Sakura to take a picture of him for now.

At some point, Ryu is found by Sagat, who is out for a grudge match. Ryu protests that Sagat hasn't fully recovered from their last bout, but Sagat persists. Ryu lets Sagat win rather than do any further damage, and Sagat leaves. Only later, upon reflection, does Sagat realize that Ryu held back, vowing to fight him again.

Ryu continues to be troubled by what Akuma had told him, compounded by his encounter with Rose, who has intricate ties to M. Bison. She tells him that he cannot defeat Bison unless he fights him at the cost of his soul. True to form, when Ryu confronts Bison, he is defeated despite putting up a valiant fight. Bison takes the semi-conscious Ryu and begins brainwashing him, using the revelation that the Satsui no Hado - the dark power Ryu struggles to avoid using - is akin to Bison's own Psycho Power.

This scene is interrupted by the entrance of Sagat, Ken, and Sakura, each of them having followed Ryu for their own reasons. While Ken and Sakura distract Bison, Sagat fights the brainwashed Ryu, quickly noticing the effects Bison's brainwashing has had on him. At Sagat's urging, Ryu comes to his senses to confront and defeat Bison, destroying him temporarily.

## Second world warrior tournament and Bison's return

During the World Warrior tournament, Ryu enters to test his skills, and defeats many of the new warriors. He encourages Ken to re-enter as well. During the tournament, he helps Guile, Ken, Chun-Li and Cammy defeat Bison. However, Bison refused Guile's offer to surrender himself to the military before unleashing all of his Psycho Power to commit suicide and it is unknown how far Ryu himself progressed in the tournament, although it is implied he may have lost to Ken. Other sources on the other hand support the idea that he's the tournament winner.

In his non-canon ending, he shortly leaves the tournament after he wins against Bison, and revisits his master's grave to tell about his victory and the experiences he had with the other fighters. Ryu then states that the ultimate battle is out there waiting for him and departs, stating that the fight is everything.

In HD Remix, Ryu appears in Ken's ending, appearing in a somewhat blurry photo with Guile wearing a tuxedo but still wearing his red headband. This is the first time Ryu is seen wearing anything other than his gi.

## S.I.N tournament and battle against Seth

After the second World Warrior tournament, Ryu continued his journey and wound up in an isolated desert where he trained. Ryu then remembers his argument with Akuma, with Akuma urging Ryu to give in to the Dark Hado or else he will kill him. Ryu then leaves a desert and goes to a bar where he meets a biker. The biker then tells him a story about an American Martial Arts Champion who abandoned his family. Believing it to be Ken, Ryu visits the house of the said champion but is ambushed by C. Viper.

During the fight, Ryu tries to fight off the secret agent but was no match for her. Suddenly, the Delta Red agent Cammy then attempts to ambush C. Viper. However, Cammy was also no match for Viper and Viper then tortures Cammy, in which the Dark Hado then takes over Ryu and engages C. Viper but would easily defeat her. Luckily for Viper, she manages to escape the possessed Ryu. Angered, Ryu then slaughters multiple S.I.N scientists who witnessed the fight until Ken, Chun-Li, Guile, and Sakura arrive to save Ryu and help Cammy.

Sakura would then restrain the possessed Ryu as Ken calls the hospital to help Cammy. Ryu would then regain his consciousness and realize what he has done. After being sent to Ken's mansion, Ryu realizes he is being targeted by S.I.N and its leader Seth for their evil plans. With Guile's plan to infiltrate Seth's cruise ship to incarcerate him, Ryu then tags along, knowing that Seth would be waiting for him. After traveling to the base, Ryu and Ken then dispatch multiple S.I.N thugs before Ryu encounters Seth himself.

Ryu and Seth then engage, with Seth easily overpowering Ryu and giving him his twisted philosophy of power. Ryu then admits that he never understood what power is and that he understands Seth's philosophy fore stating that the power he describes is not what he's after. Seth, unamused, continues beating up Ryu before Ryu awakens a new power and nearly kills Seth with it. Ryu then collapses from this power, and senses it in Ken. A few days later, Ryu and Ken then part ways, with Ryu stating that they will meet again.

Ryu then enters into a new tournament to further master his skills as well as reunite with his longtime friend Ken for another rematch. During his journey, he meets up with Sakura whom he encourages to train harder. Meanwhile Ryu also meets up with Sagat once more; the two fight, and while the result of the fight is unknown, it is implied that Ryu won.

During the final round with the tournament host Seth (actually a copy of him), he defeats him in the S.I.N. headquarters. During and after this battle the building fell around them as Ryu unleashed the Satsui no Hado on the BLECE machine, a weapon of mass destruction developed by S.I.N. that harnessed the energy in the human body.

During this, Sakura - who has been searching for Ryu - finds him and the BLECE machine, and a pulse of energy from it knocks her into a wall. Ryu defends her by unleashing a Shoryuken on the machine, and they leave the building together, the weapon destroyed.

He then encounters Gouken, who has in fact survived his last battle with Akuma, and Gouken uses the "Power of Nothingness" to seal the Satsui no Hado which is eating at Ryu, knocking him unconscious. Akuma then arrives on the scene to challenge his brother for a death duel, the winner of which will claim "the cub" (meaning Ryu). The outcome of the duel is unknown but, since Ryu is later seen free of Dark Hado's influence, it is very likely that either Gouken won or the battle ended in a draw (possibly interrupted).

Later, Ryu and Ken chase their long-lost master along a cliff face, with Ken wanting Gouken to stick around while Ryu wishes him well. Afterwards, he and Ken are walking through the desert while Rufus mocks them on his motorcycle, though it later breaks down and he is left pushing it while Ryu and Ken drives by (in Ken's jeep). Ryu later bids Sakura farewell as she, Dan and Blanka leave for home on a cruise ship. Some time later, having decided that his battles have made him stronger, he meets a now-older Sakura. What happens next is unknown, although Gouken might have taught Ryu the Shin Shoryuken and Denjin Hadoken at some point before Street Fighter III.

Story

Prologue - 'Finding True Strength' In his dream, he is fighting against his evil self, claiming to him that the power to kill will make him stronger, which Ryu ultimately rejects it. Gouken is in a sparring match during the incident. Ryu charges himself in the Satsui no Hado and attempts to hit his master with a single Hadoken. It explodes in a flash of light. Ryu wakes up from his dream with Gouken telling him that the Satsui no Hado almost consumed him.

Rashid and Azam find Ryu, introducing himself as a hero who travels the world. Gouken questions Rashid why he comes to see Ryu. Rashid states he wants to challenge Ryu in a match which is to test his mettle. Ryu doesn't immediately get up to fight, worrying about the Satsui no Hado, which confuses Rashid and has Gouken questioning him why he didn't do it, citing Ryu's quote "The answer lies in the heart of battle". Ryu eventually gets up and spars with Rashid, resulting in a victory. Rashid learns from the fight about himself. He thanks Ryu for the lesson and leaves. Ryu decides that he should leave, too, and better understand his power. Gouken tells Ryu to meet Ken, who has been concerned about him.

Ryu and Ken finally meet in Brazil. Ken was told by Gouken about Ryu's struggles with the Satsui no Hado and thinks a good match can solve it, so they fight. Afterwards, Ryu still worries about the Satsui no Hado. Ken reassures Ryu that if Ryu falls over to the dark side, he'll take him down and stop it. Ken tells Ryu to just relax and fight.

Ryu goes to China and gets ambushed by a Shadaloo soldier. Nash comes in and takes down the soldier. Nash expected to see Ryu, which triggers a bit of Satsui no Hado within him. Nash says they have to fight so he can understand the power and know its limits. The fight ultimately ends in a draw. Nash is surprised by the power, having it surpass his expectations. Ryu tells him that he tries to suppress the power and struggles with it, but has decided to not let it take him over, which Nash respects. Ryu thanks him for the fight and Nash leaves.

---

Ryu: (Japanese Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Me: (Kung Fu Bow) It's an honor to meet you Ryu. You are a very strong and extremely honorable man.

Nico: You are one of my favorite characters in Street Fighter.

Nicole: Been a powerful force for over 33 years since 1987.

Lincoln: Wow.

Ryu: Indeed. What brings you all here?

Me: We came to kill M. Bison and the entire Shadaloo Organization.

Mindy Chan: They have terrorized our planet for far too long and deserve nothing more than death.

Lana: That's right.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: We won't let M. Bison and his crimes go unpunished.

Ryu: I agree with you.

Me: But we're gonna need all the help we can get. So can we have a match with you to see what you can do?

Ryu: I would be honored.

Me: All right then. I'm saving my true power for when we face Bison.

Leonard the Pig King then appeared.

Leonard: Looks like you'll be having some help Ryu.

Me: He's one of our Frenemies.

Ryu: Ah I see.

Me: Lets get it on.

Teresa, Arpeggio, Lori and Goku went to face them.

Battle 1: Teresa, Arpeggio, Lori and Goku VS Ryu and Leonard in Japan

Teresa, Arpeggio, Lori and Goku were facing Ryu and Leonard.

Teresa: This is gonna be so awesome.

Goku: I'm so excited!

Lori: Me too.

Arpeggio: (British Accent) Lets see what Ryu has.

Ryu: Lets do it.

They went at him and Lori kicked him in the face and Ryu fired a Hadoken blast at them and Goku fired a Kamehameha blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Lori: SHORYUKEN!

She dealt Ryu a deadly flaming uppercut and sent him crashing into the wall.

Lori: Try this one. WIND STYLE NINJA ART: HURLING WIND PUNCH!

She had her fist entombed in wind and punched Ryu in the stomach and sent him crashing into a wall with incredible force!

Goku: Top this one. AURA STYLE NINJA ART: AURA FIST PUNCH!

Goku had his fist covered in energy and he punched Ryu in the face and sent him crashing through another wall with incredible force and he was knocked down.

Lori then slashed a bunch of pig minions and Teresa and Arpeggio fired sonic blasts and laser feathers and Lori slashed the pigs all over the place and turned them into pork cuts. They were now over

1,000,000 pounds of pork. They won.

Ryu got up.

Ryu: Most impressive battle.

Lori: Thank you Ryu.

Ryu: I will gladly go with you all to kill Bison and his organization.

Lori: Thank you

Me: Lets go to where E. Honda is.

We were off to Downtown Tokyo.

Battle 2: Clayface, Sandman, Lynn and Syd Chang VS E. Honda and Shiv in Japan

In downtown Tokyo, we were in a local bath house and we saw E Honda!

---

Edmond Honda (江戸主水本田 Edomondo Honda?), more commonly known as E. Honda, is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Street Fighter II. He is an honorable champion Sumo wrestler that values tradition.

n his Street Fighter II back story, E. Honda is mentioned to have began his training as a child, singularly focused on becoming the greatest sumo wrestler of all time. He would eventually achieve the highly-revered titled of "Ōzeki" (in the English localization, he was incorrectly stated as having achieved the title Yokozuna, though his recent appearance states that he's generally considered good enough for that title, but only held back by some of his rather outlandish techniques).

Street Fighter Alpha 2

E. Honda appears here as more of a cameo - though a significant one - in Sodom's storyline and a bit to his own in the next game.

Sodom, obsessed with both Japanese culture and trying to revive Mad Gear, attempts to recruit sumo wrestlers, citing them as strong warriors. To achieve this he enters a sumo wrestling competition and faces Fuji-no-miya, who is revealed to be Edmond Honda. Agreeing to join Mad Gear if Sodom wins, Honda gives the match a go and defeats Sodom, though he is impressed by his effort nevertheless, according to their dialogue in Alpha 3.

## Street Fighter Alpha 3

His storyline in this game serves more of a prologue to his appearance in Street Fighter II, with him traveling the world looking for strong opponents and to show the strength of sumo wrestling. Along the way, he meets Ryu and has a sparring match with him, and tells Sakura later on where she can find him. About this time, he fights Sodom again in a friendly match as well. His wanderings lead him to Shadaloo's base, where he meets Zangief, and while the actual extent of which is unknown, the two are confirmed to have worked together to help destroy the base. In the aftermath, he took in a few of Bison's Dolls to give them somewhere to stay until they could regain their memories (which ones in particular is never exactly certain, due to Capcom reusing sprites in his ending for the girls).

## Street Fighter II

E. Honda became upset that the rest of the world did not view sumo wrestling with the reverence of the Japanese. He entered into the second World Warrior tournament, intent on showing everyone that sumo wrestlers rank among the greatest fighters in the world. Beyond this, he yearns also to improve and prove his own strength, as well as to earn the title of Yokuzuna.

His involvement with the second tournament is also part of him investigating the Shadaloo organization in response to sumo wrestlers taking biochemical drugs, and learning of their involvement after capturing some of the dealers. His face painting and dual-nationality name assisted him to an extent with remaining covert during this. This aspect of his character was conceived well before Street Fighter Alpha 3 and his storyline there.

After the tournament and the fall of Shadaloo, Honda returned to Japan where he continued engaging in sumo wrestling and continuing to run his bath house and training his disciples.

## Super Street Fighter IV

Honda is not back in Japan for long - he soon joins another international fighting tournament. However his goals have apparently not changed much at all, as he is once again fighting to prove the strength of sumo to the world. During the tournament, he meets up with his old comrade Hakan, but loses his match against him. They later agree to meet again in Japan, but Honda warns him not to expect him to lose. He also encounters El Fuerte, and helps the aspiring chef by telling him about Japanese food.

After the tournament he exclaims "Look out, Olympics, here I come!". However, while on a plane, he comes to the conclusion that in order to get sumo into the Olympics, he will have to join the IOC (International Olympic Committee) himself.

## Street Fighter V series

During the events of the game, E. Honda is in a gourmet trip with Hakan and is searching for new disciples.

Having been originally leaked on July 2019, E. Honda, along with Final Fight characters Lucia and Poison, was confirmed as a playable fighter in Street Fighter V: Arcade Edition.

In his character story, he attempts to teach some of the guests (specifcally Laura, Rashid and Ryu) in his bathhouse the proper manners to do after taking a bath. As many female guests appear on his bathhouse (particularly, Menat, Juri, R. Mika and Ibuki), Honda decides to make it into a perfect business.

## Other story appearances

In Alex's character story, holograms of E. Honda and Hakan appear as opponents that attack together.

E. Honda also appears in Ibuki's character story when she remembers all the good people she met.

Me: Edmond Honda. (Kung Fu Bow) It's an honor to meet you.

E. Honda: (Japanese Accent) Same to you J.D. It's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Laney: Same to you.

Me: We came here because we need your help. We're going to kill M. Bison and destroy his evil organization and reign of terror once and for all.

E. Honda: I will gladly help you all out. But lets have a match to see what you are made of so to speak.

Syd Chang: It'll be an honor.

Lynn: Count me in.

Shiv then came out.

Shiv: Isn't this a coincidence.

Clayface: Had a feeling you would be here Shiv.

Sandman: Yeah.

Me: He's one of our frenemies so it's all right.

E. Honda: I understand.

Me: Go get him.

Lynn: With pleasure.

Syd Chang, Lynn, Sandman and Clayface went at them and Lynn formed a warclub of lava and smashed Shiv all over the place and burned him with it and kicked him and knocked him down and Syd fired waves of leaves and knocked Shiv down.

Clayface and Sandman formed hammers of earth and sand and smashed E. Honda all over the place.

Lynn: Try this one. EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ROCK FIST DROP KICK!

Lynn enveloped her fists and feet in rock and punched E. Honda and kicked him with devastating force. Sending him crashing into the wall.

Syd Chang: And this one. WATER STYLE NINJA ART: WATER HAND CHOP!

Syd had her hand enveloped in water and she smashed E. Honda with a powerful Karate Chop and sent him crashing into the wall again.

Nico: Yeah!

Clyde: Way to go Syd!

E. Honda got up.

E. Honda: I will gladly help you all.

Me: Thank you E. Honda.

We went to go to Brazil to recruit Blanka.

---

Battle 3: Venom, Rhino, Laney and Clover VS Bane and Blanka in Brazil

---

In the Amazon Rainforests of Brazil we were there to recruit Blanka.

When we got to a village we saw Blanka!

---

Blanka (ブランカ Buranka?), also known by his birth name Jimmy (ジミー Jimī?), is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Street Fighter II. He is a feral man from the Brazilian jungle with green skin and the ability to generate electricity.

Despite taking on the appearance of a wild man, Blanka is generally passive and docile, and is fond of family connections and friendships as well as children, as seen in the animated series. Yet, when angered, Blanka attacks as though he was a wild animal let loose from a cage, ferociously attacking his opponents with predatorial rage.

As the series goes on, Blanka while retaining his usual manner of speech, starts to develop a bit more common sense; which ironically makes him a more cautious-minded foil to the hot-headed Dan Hibiki. His dislike of masked men, as he believes good people shouldn't hide their faces, is also shown in his rival battle with El Fuerte and also with his win quote against Vega.

---

Me: Blanka. It's an honor to meet you.

Blanka: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Nico: Same to you. We came here to recruit you so we can go kill M. Bison and end his evil grip he has on the world.

Blanka: I will gladly help you. But first lets have a match to see how strong you are.

Venom: Gladly.

Rhino: This is gonna be interesting.

Clover: It sure will.

Laney: Yeah!

Bane then came out.

Bane: Hola amigos.

Me: Hola Bane.

Laney: Lets do it.

Laney, Venom, Rhino and Clover went at them and Laney punched Bane in the face and sent him crashing into a wall and she punched Blanka in the face and Venom, Rhino and Clover kicked and punched Balrog all over the place and really let him have it.

Laney: Watch this one. CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: AVALON ENERGY KARATE KICK!

She enveloped her leg in green energy and kicked Blanka in the face with incredible force and sent him crashing into the ground.

Clover: Try this one. FLOWER STYLE NINJA ART: FLOWER ENERGY BLAST!

Clover fired a powerful energy blast made of flower petals and it slammed into Blanka and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Blanka was down and he was beaten.

Blanka: Good fight. I will gladly help you.

Me: Awesome.

We then went to Peterson Air Force Base to recruit Guile.

Battle 4: Shadow the Hedgehog, Vegeta, Nico and Linka VS Myotismon and Guile at Peterson Air Force Base in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

We were walking along the paths of Peterson Air Force Base in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

Me: Didn't know Guile worked here at Peterson Air Force Base.

Nico: Sounds like you have been here before.

Me: I used to live here in Colorado and Peterson Air Force Base is one of Colorado's most widely known Air Force Bases.

Laney: This is so cool!

Lana: It sure is.

We then saw Guile training.

---

Guile (ガイル Gairu?) is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Street Fighter II. He is a major in the United States Air Force whose goal is to finish the criminal organization Shadaloo, while at the same time investigating the whereabouts of his best friend Charlie Nash.

Early Street Fighter II sketches and notes suggest that Guile was developed specifically to appeal to American fans. His physical appearance is strikingly different from the many Asian characters in the Street Fighter series, with light blue eyes (green in Street Fighter V) without eyebrows, a chiseled jaw, a permanent expression of bad mood on the face, and his most recognizable feature: a particularly tall flattop haircut. The length of Guile's hair varies greatly from appearance to appearance; it is relatively realistic in Street Fighter II, and impossibly tall in SNK vs. Capcom: SVC Chaos. Capcom source books suggest that Guile's famous hairdo is styled with a special-order army hair spray to keep it up (though he ends up fixing it quickly after a match).

Guile's all-American image includes military fatigues and United States flag tattoos on each shoulder; following standard United States military protocol, the stars are on the left hand side to give the illusion that the flag is flying 'towards' battle. The image of the uniformed American Airman is well known in Japan due to the number of United States Armed Forces bases present in that country.

Guile wears Charlie's dog tag alongside his own; in Street Fighter IV, one of Guile's alternate costumes resembles Charlie's costume.

In Street Fighter V, Guile wears a white military button shirt with dark blue emblems in each sides, a matching dark blue tie on the collar with 'US' emblems in each sides, dark blue military pants with a black belt on his waist and black combat shoes. He wears his signature sports sunglasses as part of his default costume and wears a blue ID with his imprinted full name on the right side and a gold eagle badge on the left. His first alternate costume is his classic attire in Street Fighter II and his second costume has him wearing a brown flak vest with a blue gray army jumpsuit with the sleeves are rolled up into cuffs and a white undershirt. He maintains wearing his sports sunglasses and black combat shoes from his primary outfit and wears Charlie's dogtag and his black watch from his primary outfit.

---

Guile: (GRUNTS!)

He punched a plank of wood and smashed it to pieces.

Me: Whoa!

Guile saw us.

Guile: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: (Salutes) Pleasure to meet you Major Guile.

Guile: What brings you all here to my home away from home?

Me: We came to recruit you so you can help us kill Bison and Shadaloo. I know he killed your friend Charlie Nash and I'm sorry about that. But M. Bison will pay for that with his life. We promise you.

Guile: I appreciate that and I will gladly help you all. I will make Bison pay with his life.

Nico: You got that right.

Myotismon then appeared.

Nico: Myotismon.

Myotismon: Well this is a good treat.

Nico: Lets have a good match before you help us.

Guile: Lets do it.

Nico, Vegeta, Shadow the Hedgehog and Linka went to face them.

Linka fired a blast of lightning at Guile and he fired a Sonic Boom blade at the blast and they collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Vegeta and Shadow and Nico fired energy and light blasts at both Myotismon and Guile and knocked them down. Guile got up.

Nico: Try this one. NOVA STYLE NINJA ART: NOVA FIRE FIST BLAST!

Fire enveloped Nico's fist and he fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit Guile and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Linka: Try this one! HELLFIRE STYLE NINJA ART: FIST BLAST OF HELL!

Linka had her fist enveloped in fire and she fired a fist of fire and it slammed into Guile and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Guile got up.

Guile: I will gladly help you all now.

Me: Awesome. Lets head for Las Vegas, Nevada.

We were off to Las Vegas to face Balrog.

Battle 5: Power Girl, Sinestro, Talia and Carol VS Saïx and Balrog in Las Vegas, Nevada

We were in the Luxor Hotel in Las Vegas, Nevada. Good old Sin City.

Me: Las Vegas, Nevada. Such an awesome place to visit.

Laney: And the food is awesome.

Lana: It sure is.

We then saw someone flying towards us and we dodged it as it was a man that was badly mangled up and he had bruises and bleeding cuts and all of his teeth were knocked out.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Lana: Man what happened to him!

Mindy Chan: Balrog no doubt.

We saw him. It was BALROG!

Me: Balrog. You are the first on our hit list.

Balrog: Is that so?

Carol: That's right and we're going to kill you along with M. Bison.

Balrog: We'll see about that.

Saïx then appeared.

Carol: Hello Saïx.

Saïx: Nice to see you all here.

Balrog: Yo, Saïx! Take care of that blonde bitch for me!

Saix: (glares at Balrog) Don't tell me what to do, Balrog.

Me: (To the civilians) You guys may want to get out of here and quick. This is gonna get really ugly.

They agreed and left.

Lana went over to the machines to get some dough.

Power Girl, Sinestro, Talia and Carol went to face then and Carol kicked Saïx in his face and fired a blast of atomic energy at Balrog's glove and vaporized it and kicked him in the face and Power Girl fired her laser vision and the beams hit Balrog in his head and he screamed in excruciating agony and Talia fired waves of the Aurora Borealis at Saïx and Balrog and burned them and Sinestro fired blasts of yellow energy and they hit Balrog all over and exploded.

Talia: Take this one! METEOR STYLE NINJA ART: METEOR FIST SMASH!

Talia had her fist enveloped in a meteor and she punched Balrog in the face and smashed him all over over with it with incredible force!

Carol: Take this! ATOMIC STYLE NINJA ART: RADIOACTIVE MEGAPUNCH BLAST!

Carol had atomic energy form around her fist and she fired it and it slammed into Balrog and he exploded into flaming embers of blood and guts. Killing him instantly.

Vince: WOW! Nice one Carol!

Carla: YAY MOMMY!

Me: Way to go guys! 1 down and 3 to go.

Nico: Yep. Balrog has failed this city.

Lana had been raking in the bucks and she had won every single cent in the casino. She had won a total of $800,000,042,123,928,297.55. Lucky girl. We were then off to San Diego, California to recruit Ken.

---

Battle 6: Xion, Karai, Leni and Maggie VS King Hiss and Ken Masters in San Diego, California

---

We were at a big Navy Base in San Diego, California and we were there to recruit Ken Masters.

We found him at the docks of the shipyard and he was training hard.

---

Ken Masters (ケン・マスターズ Ken Masutāzu?) is a video game character and deuteragonist of the Street Fighter series, first appearing in the original Street Fighter. Similar to his longtime best friend and rival Ryu, Ken's goal is to test his power against many different fighters and strives to become stronger, but holds more restraint due to not wanting to jeopardize his family life.

---

Ken saw us.

Ken Masters: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's such an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same to you Ken.

Lana: You are my favorite fighter on Street Fighter and you pack an awesome punch.

Ken Masters: Thank you.

Nico: We're going after M. Bison and we're going to kill him and destroy his evil empire once and for all.

Lola: We already killed his enforcer Balrog.

Ken Masters: Awesome. I will gladly help you.

Me: After some of us have a match with you. I know you want to test your limits.

Ken Masters: I would be honored.

Xion: Lets do it.

Karai: (Japanese Accent) Lets.

Leni: This is totes gonna be fun.

Maggie: Yeah.

King Hiss then came out.

Leni: King Hiss.

King Hiss: Leni. Lets get it on.

Xion: With pleasure.

They went at Ken and Leni kicked King Hiss in the face and fired gravity blasts at him and knocked him all over and Xion, Karai and Maggie fired blasts of energy and elemental power and the blasts smashed Ken all over the place and fired blasts of energy and they slammed into him all over.

Leni: Take this! SCREECH STYLE NINJA ART: SUPERSONIC FIST BLAST!

Leni enveloped her fist in sonic energy and fired a blast of energy from it and it slammed into Ken and blew him around.

Maggie: Try this one! DARK STYLE NINJA ART: DARK ANGEL KARATE DROP KICK!

Maggie spread her wings of darkness and enveloped her leg in dark fire and smashed Ken all over with a powerful kick and knocked him down.

Ken was knocked down and he got up.

Ken: Great fight.

Xion: Thanks Ken. It was awesome.

Maggie: It sure was.

Ken came with us and we set out for China to recruit Chun-Li.

Battle 7: William, Shego, Luan and Stella VS Vypra and Chun-Li in China

We were in the Market Street in Shanghai, China.

Qin: It's good to be back in Shanghai.

Laney: It sure is.

Shego: Yep.

We then heard the sounds of fighting and we saw Chun-Li beating up a bunch of criminals with incredible power.

---

Chun-Li (春麗 or チュンリー Shunrei or Chunrī?, Simplified Chinese: 春丽) is the main female protagonist of the Street Fighter series, originally debuting in Street Fighter II. The first female fighter in the series, she is an expert martial artist and Interpol officer who relentlessly seeks revenge for the death of her father at the hands of M. Bison.

---

Me: Whoa! She is powerful.

Chun-Li saw us.

Chun-Li: Hey guys!

Mindy Chan: (Speaking Chinese) 春丽老师你好 (Hello Chun-Li Sensei)

Me: It's good to see you again Chun-Li. We came here to recruit you. We're going to kill M. Bison so we can make him and his evil organization pay.

Laney: That's right.

Lana: We already killed Balrog.

Chun-Li: I will gladly help you all. Bison will pay for killing my father.

Me: And he will die a horrible death when we're through with him.

Lola: You got that right.

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: Looks like it's time for some fun.

Luan: It sure is Vypra.

Chun-Li: One of your frenemies?

Mindy Chan: That's right.

Me: Lets do it.

William, Shego, Luan and Stella went at Chun-Li and Vypra. Luan formed a sword of light and Vypra unsheathed her sword and she and Luan clashed powerfully and Luan kicked her in the face and William, Shego and Stella fired blasts of fire and green fire and they hit Chun-Li and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Chun-Li fired a blast of energy and Shego fired a wave of energy and the blasts collided and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Luan: Try this one. LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: FIST DANCE OF LIGHT!

Luan enveloped her fists in light and punched Chun-Li all over with a flurry of fisticuffs.

Stella: Try this one! SCORCH STYLE NINJA ART: SCORCHING PALM FLARES!

Stella fired blasts of fire from her hands and they hit Chun-Li and exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

Chun-Li was knocked down.

Chun-Li came along with us. Next we went to Russia to recruit Zangief.

Battle 8: Rubberband Man, Inque, Lily and Anastasia VS Ebon and Zangief in Russia

In Moscow, Russia we were over there to find Zangief.

Anastasia: Moscow, my home city.

Lori: This is literally so awesome.

Nico: I love Moscow. It's awesome learning all about the history of Russia.

Lana: It has a lot of history that dates back to the 16th century.

Lola: Yep.

Nicole: We were here on our Worldwide Adventure and we learned so much here.

Laney: We sure did.

Mary Knudson: Yeah.

Russian Dance music was heard and we followed it and we saw Zangief doing a traditional Russian Dance.

---

Zangief (ザンギエフ Zangiefu?, Russian: Зангиев, Zangiyev), also known as the "Red Cyclone" (赤きサイクロン Akaki Saikuron?), is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Street Fighter II. He is a national Russian hero who is always seen fighting for the glory of his country.

---

Zangief saw us.

Zangief: (Russian Accent) Ah comrades of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What brings you all to Russia?

Me: (Speaking Russian) Приятно познакомиться, товарищ Зангиев. (It's a pleasure to meet you comrade Zangief.)

Anastasia: We came here to recruit you so we can kill M. Bison.

Me: I can tell that our friends over here in Russia are sick of him. We already killed Balrog.

Zangief: Indeed we are and he deserves to be destroyed.

Lana: We won't let him get away with his crimes and he will pay for them with his life.

Lola: He will.

Zangief: I agree.

Ebon then appeared.

Lily: Hello Ebon.

Ebon: You all here for Zangief I see.

Me: We are.

Ebon: He's still affiliated with the Soviet Union.

Zangief: Actually not anymore. After the Soviet Union fell from power in 1991 I am now part of the Russian Federation.

Ebon: Oh. Sorry.

Laney: Shall we dance?

Rubberband Man, Inque, Lily and Anastasia went to face Zangief and Ebon.

Zangief: (To Anastasia) You look familiar to me somehow.

Anastasia: That's because I am familiar. I am Anastasia Nikolaevna, Grand Duchess of Tsar Nicolas II of Russia.

Zangief gasped.

Zangief: But that's impossible. Anastasia disappeared in 1917 when the Tsarhood fell from power.

Me: That was one of the biggest mysteries of the early 20th Century. Over 103 Years ago, Anastasia disappeared and she is now with us thanks to Lori Loud.

Lori: It's literally true.

Rubberband Man: Lets dance.

Rubberband Man stretched and punched Zangief in the face and Lily fired a blast of water and it smashed into Ebon and knocked him down and Inque and Anastasia fired blasts of ink and fire and they slammed into Zangief and knocked him down.

Lily: Try this one! OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: BLUE SEA PALM BLAST!

Lily enveloped her fist in blue water and fired a powerful blast of water at Zangief and it hit him and knocked him down.

Anastasia: Try this one! ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ICE KARATE PALM OF ANASTASIA!

Anastasia enveloped her hand in ice and smashed it onto Zangief and knocked him down. We recruited Zangief and we were off to Calcutta, India.

Battle 9: Paragus, Oceanus Shenron, Girl Jordan and Raj VS Russ Cargill and Dhalsim in India

In Calcutta, India we were there to recruit Dhalsim. It was gonna be interesting.

Laney: We're back in Calcutta.

Me: Yep. Awesome place and the Curry is awesome here.

Chun-Li: It sure is.

Lola: I love the curry.

We went into a temple and we saw Dhalsim.

Dhalsim (ダルシム Darushimu?, Hindi: दाल्सीम, Dālsīma) is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Street Fighter II. He is a Yoga Master who possesses the ability to stretch his body and conjure fire.

---

Dhalsim: (India Accent) Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What brings you all to India?

Me: It's an honor to meet you Dhalsim. We came to recruit you so we can kill M. Bison.

Dhalsim: I see.

Raj: (India Accent) M. Bison has tormented our entire planet for far too long and he has to be stopped at all costs.

Lazlo: That's right.

Me: We're not gonna let him get away with his crimes and he will be punished for them.

Dhalsim: I will gladly help you all my friends.

Me: We appreciate it Dhalsim.

Russ Cargill then appeared.

Girl Jordan: And Russ Cargill is here.

Russ Cargill: Yep.

Raj: Lets do it.

Paragus, Oceanus Shenron, Raj and Girl Jordan then went at Dhalsim and Russ Cargill and Girl Jordan punched Russ in the face and sent him crashing into a wall and Paragus and Oceanus Shenron fired blasts of energy at Dhalsim and he stretched and punched the blasts and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Raj and Girl Jordan kicked him in the face.

Girl Jordan: Take this! SOLAR STYLE NINJA ART: KARATE OF SOLARIS!

Girl Jordan enveloped her fists in solar fire and she punched Dhalsim all over the place with incredible power.

Raj: Try this one. INDIA STYLE NINJA ART: INDIAN KALARIPAYATTU!

Raj was enveloped in Orange, White and Green energy and he kicked and punched Dhalsim all over with the power of the Kalaripayattu style and knocked him down.

Me: WHOA!

Lana: Awesome!

Lucy Loud: Wow.

Dhalsim came with us and we went to Northern Thailand to face Sagat.

## Battle 10: Concrete Man, Impact Man, Sarah Gunnerson and Venom VS Koragg and Sagat in Thailand

We were at an amazing Buddhist Temple in Northern Thailand and it was an amazing place.

Me: Wow. This temple is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Lisa Simpson: I would love to come here to meditate.

Me: We all would.

Then we saw SAGAT!

Me: Sagat. Just who we're looking for.

Sagat: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Did you come here to die?

Me: M. Bison is the one who's going to die. And you and Vega along with him.

Ryu: You will pay for your crimes Sagat.

Laney: And more.

Concrete Man, Impact Man, Sarah Gunnerson and Venom went to face him and Koragg came out.

Koragg: Lets dance.

Sarah Gunnerson: Lets.

Sarah formed a sword of crystal and they went at Sagat and Koragg. Koragg clashed with Sarah and she kicked him in the face and knocked him down and Venom entangled Sagat in black webbing. He busted out and fired a Tiger Blast at them and they dodged it and Impact Man smashed his pile driver into his face and Concrete Man entombed him in Concrete.

Sarah Gunnerson: Take this one. HEAT STYLE NINJA ART: HEAT RADIUS KICK!

Sarah enveloped her leg in fire and did a deadly spinning hook kick to his face and it left a burned shoe print on his right cheek and it knocked him down.

Venom: Take this one. VENOM STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK MAMBA VENOM PUNCH!

Venom had his hand form into a Black Mamba snake and it bit Sagat and Venom punched him in the stomach.

Venom then grabbed Sagat.

Venom: (to Sagat) Eyes, lungs, pancreas. So many snacks, so little time.

Venom then ate him in one bite and splattered his blood all over the place.

Me: 2 down.

Sarah Gunnerson: Good riddance.

We then went to Madrid, Spain to face Vega.

Battle 11: Lea, Francis, Lola and Clyde VS Firefly and Vega in Madrid, Spain

We were in the famous city of Madrid, Spain.

Me: We have never been to Madrid, Spain.

Nico: It's our first ever time in Madrid.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) It sure is lads.

Andropov: (Russian Accent) It's a beautiful place comrades.

Laney: It's loaded with history.

We went into a cantina and we saw VEGA!

Me: Vega.

Vega: (Spanish Accent) So you all came here.

Me: To kill you. You will pay for your crimes Vega.

Ryu: You're going down.

Lola, Lea, Francis and Clyde went to face him as Firefly came out.

Vega: (to Firefly) Don't just stand there. Kill that stupid princess!

Firefly: (sarcastically) You're the boss.

Lola: Lets go!

They went at them and Lola kicked Firefly in the face and knocked him down and Lola fired a blast of fire and burned Vega's mask off and Francis and Lea kicked and slashed and burned his face and Clyde fired a wave of time energy and it hit him and rapidly aged Vega to where he looked like a 120 year old man.

Lola: Take this burning move! FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: ACHAEMENID FIST KICK!

Lola enveloped her fist and foot in fire and slammed them both into Vega's face and burned him all over.

Clyde: I've had it with this monster! DECAY STYLE NINJA ART: PALM BLAST OF DECAY!

Clyde enveloped his fist in dark energy and he fired it at Vega and it hit him and Vega disintegrated into a pile of dust.

Me: Whoa! Nice work Clyde.

Clyde: Thanks J.D.

Syd Chang: Way to go Clyde!

Lincoln: That's my buddy for you.

We then went to Mexico City to recruit T. Hawk.

## Battle 12: Mewtwo, Blackfire, Sam S.L. and Ronnie Anne VS Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney and T. Hawk in Mexico

We were over in Mexico City, Mexico and it was as beautiful as we remember seeing it.

Ronnie Anne: Mexico City. It's just as beautiful as I remember it.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Laney: I remember seeing Mexico City on our trip and it was awesome.

Lana: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Then we saw T. Hawk and he was getting something to drink.

---

Thunder Hawk (サンダー・ホーク Sandā Hōku?), is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Super Street Fighter II. He is a Native American from Mexico whose ancestral homeland was taken over by Shadaloo, forcing him into exile.

---

We went over to him.

Me: Are you T. Hawk?

T. Hawk: (Spanish Accent) Si. It's an honor to talk to you señor Knudson.

Me: It's an honor to talk to you T. Hawk. We came to recruit you so we can kill Bison.

T. Hawk: You came to the right person J.D. I will gladly help you in killing Bison. He will pay for exiling me from my Ancestral homeland.

Me: And he will in blood.

Mewtwo: We won't let him get away with his crimes.

Sam S.L.: He will pay.

Blackfire: Yeah.

Then Jimbo, Dolph and Kearney appeared.

Sam S.L.: Not you three douchebags again.

Jimbo: We're gonna pound you all into pulp.

Blackfire: Not if we can help it.

T. Hawk: Lets have a match before I join you.

Blackfire: Good idea.

Mewtwo, Blackfire, Sam and Ronnie Anne went at the Three Bullies and T. Hawk and Sam punched Jimbo in the face and kicked Dolph and Kearney in their crotches and knocked them down and Sam punched T. Hawk in the face and Mewtwo, Blackfire and Ronnie Anne fired blasts of fire and energy at him and they hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Sam S.L.: PLASMA STYLE NINJA ART: PLASMA BALL BLAST!

Sam formed a ball of fire and fired it at T. Hawk and it slammed into him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ronnie Anne: Here's this. HEAT STYLE NINJA ART: AZTECAN DROP KICK!

Ronnie Anne had her leg enveloped in fire and she jumped and the Aztec God of Fire, Kukulan appeared behind her and she landed the kick onto T. Hawk and sent him crashing into the ground.

T. Hawk came with us and we went to Hong Kong to recruit Fei Long.

---

Battle 13: Sandpit, Gargoyle (W.I.T.C.H), Sora Takenouchi and Sakura Avalon VS Springfield Mafia and Fei Long in Hong Kong (China)

---

In Hong Kong, China we were there to recruit Fei Long. We arrived at a temple and we saw Fei Long teaching his students.

---

Fei Long (フェイロン Fei Ron?, Traditional Chinese: 飛龍) is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Super Street Fighter II. He is an action film star from Hong Kong who enters tournaments to test his skill as a martial artist.

---

They were highly trained and learning fast.

Me: Wow. Look at them train.

Nico: He's a great teacher.

Mindy Chan: He sure is.

Fei Long saw us.

Fei Long: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you all my friends.

Me: (Kung Fu Bow) Same to you Fei Long. We came here to recruit you so we can kill M. Bison.

Fei Long: I see. I will gladly help you all.

Nico: Awesome.

Then the Springfield Mafia came.

Sora Takenouchi: Not the Springfield Mafia.

Louie: You got a beef with us?

Sora Takenouchi: You bet I do.

Sandpit: Lets do it.

Gargoyle: Lets dance.

Sakura Avalon: Lets do this.

Sora, Sandpit, Gargoyle and Sakura went at the Springfield Mafia and Fei Long and Sora punched and kicked the Mafia all over and went at Fei Long and kicked him in the face and Sora fired blasts of fire and Sandpit, Gargoyle and Sakura fired blasts of fire, sand and darkness at Fei Long and they hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sora: Try this one! TYPHOON STYLE NINJA ART: TYPHOON HAGIBIS!

Sora fired a massive wave of wind and it spun Fei Long in a powerful vortex.

Sakura Avalon: Try this! CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: AVALON ENERGY BALL PALM BLAST!

Sakura formed a ball of green energy in her palm and fired it and it slammed into Fei Long and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Fei Long then came with us and we were off to Jamaica to recruit Dee Jay.

---

Battle 14: Killer Frost, Poison Ivy, Lana and Oceanus Shenron VS Vexen and Dee Jay in Jamaica

---

We arrived in Kingston, Jamaica and we were there to recruit Jamaica.

Me: Wow. Jamaica.

Laney: We have never been here before.

Me: My dad has. It's so beautiful here.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: I would not want to come here during Hurricane Season though.

Nico: Me neither.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: The fishing is awesome though. Great fish to catch here in Jamaica.

Lola: Cool.

We heard festive music and we saw Dee Jay.

---

Dee Jay (ディージェイ Dī Jei?, DJ) is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Super Street Fighter II. He is a Jamaican kickboxer who has made enormous strides in fame in the Street Fighter world not just as a fighter, but also as a world famous musician and recording artist.

---

He was dancing and he was a great dancer.

Laney: He sure is a great dancer.

Lucy Loud: I like how he moves.

Lily: He sure does love to dance.

Dee Jay saw us.

Dee Jay: (Jamaican Accent) Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What brings you all here mon?

Me: We came to recruit you so we can kill Bison. He terrorized our world for far too long.

Dee Jay: I see. You called the right man mon.

Laney: Awesome.

Vexen then came out.

Lana: This is gonna be good.

Vexen: Indeed.

Killer Frost, Poison Ivy, Lana and Oceanus Shenron were facing Dee Jay and Vexen. Lana fired a blast of ice and froze Vexen in a block of ice and she went at Dee Jay and kicked him in the face and Killer Frost and Oceanus Shenron fired blasts of energy and ice at him and froze him and blew him around in a vortex and Poison Ivy cut him with her leaves.

Lana: Try this one. ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ICE BREATH BLAST!

Lana blew out a huge blast of cold air and froze Dee Jay some more.

Oceanus Shenron: And this one. OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: AZURE SEA FIST PUNCH!

Oceanus Shenron enveloped her fist in water and smashed it into Dee Jay and knocked him down.

Dee Jay came with us like he agreed. Next we went to face Cammy in England.

---

Battle 15: Maria, Bai Tza, Luna Loud and Akiza VS Hydro Man and Cammy in England

---

We were over in a castle in England.

Luna: This is an amazing castle dudes.

Akiza: It sure is.

Maria: I wouldn't mind coming here to see it on vacation.

Bai Tza: It's amazing.

We then heard fighting. We went over and saw Cammy fighting a bunch of bad guys.

---

Cammy White (キャミィ・ホワイト Kyamī Howaito?), also known by the codename Killer Bee (キラービー Kirā Bī?), is a video game character from the Street Fighter series, first appearing in Super Street Fighter II. The second female fighter in the series, she was at one-time a deadly clone assassin that used to be working for Shadaloo before breaking free and becoming a MI6 operative for the British government.

---

Me: Cammy. Lets go!

We went over and helped her out.

Cammy: (British Accent) Hey guys. It's good to see you.

Me: Same to you Cammy.

Mindy Chan: Thought you might like some help.

Cammy: I appreciate it.

We went at the Bad Guys and punched and kicked them all over and then Hydro Man came out.

Hydro Man: So you guys are here too.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Lets get him.

Bai Tza: With pleasure.

Bai Tza, Maria, Luna Loud and Akiza went at Hydro Man and fired waves of water and energy at him and smashed him into pulp all over.

Luna Loud: Take this dude! METAL STYLE NINJA ART: SPIKY

METAL BRASS KNUCKLES!

Luna had metal form around her fingers and they formed into spiked brass knuckles and she punched Hydro Man in the face and splattered his face everywhere.

Akiza: And try this. WATER STYLE NINJA ART: ENGLISH MARSH PALM STRIKE!

Akiza had water form around her hand and she slammed it into Hydro Man and splattered him all over the place with incredible power.

We then went to Tanzania.

---

Battle 16: Rex Goodwin, J.D. and the Signers VS Gurimo in Tanzania

---

We were over in the Serengeti in Tanzania.

Me: It's interesting coming to Tanzania.

Lincoln: I wonder why we are here.

?: To face me.

We saw a man dressed in a cloak and he had a cloak and a monocle on his face. It was GURIMO, RAFAEL'S SUBORDINATE!

---

Gurimo is a member of Doma, appearing only in the Waking the Dragons story arc of the second anime series.

Gurimo is Rafael's subordinate. In the first episode of the Doma arc, he defeats Rex Raptor and Weevil Underwood and captures their souls. Later, after Rafael, Valon, and Alister steal the Egyptian God Cards from Yugi Muto, they give "Obelisk the Tormentor" to Gurimo, who proceeds to challenge Yugi using it and "The Seal of Orichalcos". By infecting it with the Seal's power, Gurimo even manages to control "Obelisk" without the fatal side effects which usually occur when those deemed "unworthy" attempt to Summon the Egyptian Gods.

Yugi defeats "Obelisk" with "Brave Attack", and later won the Duel with "Diffusion Wave-Motion" and "Dark Magician Girl". Due to losing, Gurimo had his soul absorbed by the Orichalcos after he tosses "Obelisk" to Rafael.

While what happened to him after his duel with Yami is unknown, as he is not seen in the rest of the series, it is presumed his soul was freed after Dartz and the Great Leviathan was destroyed.

---

Yugi: Not you again!

Rafael: Gurimo. I didn't expect to see you here.

Gurimo: It is good to see you again Rafael.

Me: Weren't you the first member of Dartz's evil organization that Pharaoh Atem defeated?

Gurimo: That is correct. He was a very formidable adversary and he beat me in a duel.

Me: Well Dartz is dead and so is the Great Leviathan.

Heidi: And I sealed Dartz and the Great Leviathan into the very dark recesses of my mind for all eternity. You're looking at his killer. Me.

Gurimo: So you are the one that killed Master Dartz.

Heidi: That's right and he deserved it. For 10,000 years he has plagued our planet with sprees of destruction, chaos and hatred all because of his own evil desires to destroy the planet.

Me: If it's a fight you want, you'll get one.

Yusei: And we'll help you J.D.

Jack Atlas: (Australian Accent) That's right!

Akiza: Lets get him.

Rex Goodwin then appeared.

Rex Goodwin: Let me help you guys too.

Me: Okay Rex. This is gonna be good.

Gurimo: You will pay for killing Dartz.

He activated his Duel Disk.

Me: Bring it on.

Gurimo: I summon MAURAUDING CAPTAIN, SHADOW TAMER, MAKYURA THE DESTRUCTOR and WARRIOR DAI GREPHER!

He summoned said monsters.

Me: You use Warrior Monsters.

Gurimo: Indeed. I activate SHIELD WALL and BRONZE KNIGHTS!

He activated said spell cards and 4 Shield Wall monsters and 3 Bronze Knights appeared.

Gurimo: And it's about to get more devastating from here. I activate THE SEAL OF ORICHALCOS!

He activated it and a green circle formed underneath him and expanded out and formed around us. He lifted his head and he had the Seal of Orichalcos glowing in the middle of his forehead and his eyes were glowing red with pure evil! The level of hatred and rage burning inside them was incredible!

Me: Oh shit!

Rex Goodwin: This is not good.

Gurimo: I then equip myself with SWORD OF KUSANAGI!

He equipped himself with said card.

Me: Impressive selection. I summon PHOENIX REBIRTH DRAGON, URIA, LORD OF SEARING FLAMES, ROYAL FIRESTORM GUARDS, FIRE PRINCESS, BURNING ALGAE, TWIN-HEADED FIRE DRAGON, FOX FIRE, DARKFIRE SOLDIER #2, CHARUBIN THE FIRE KNIGHT, TENKABITO SHIEN, BLAZING INPACHI, RAGING FLAME SPRITE, BURNING BEAST, SPIRIT OF FLAMES, MOLTEN ZOMBIE, GAIA SOUL THE COMBUSTIBLE COLLECTIVE, INFERNO, INVASION OF FLAMES, SOLAR FLARE DRAGON, FLAME CHAMPION, HINOTAMA SOUL, FLAME VIPER, FLAME CEREBRUS, FLAME RULER, LADY ASSAILANT OF FLAMES, FLAME SPIRIT IGNIS, INFERNAL FLAME EMPEROR, OLD ENTITY CTHUGUA, INARI FIRE and FIREYAROU!

I summoned said monsters and I had a lot of fire monsters.

Me: I then equip myself with DIVINE SWORD - PHOENIX BLADE and SALAMANDRA!

I activated said spells and the Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade appeared in my hands and a dragon made of pure fire formed around the blade.

Rex Goodwin: You will love this guys. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

He summoned the Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca!

Rex Goodwin: Then I activate EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WEAPON TRANSMIGRATION!

He activated said card and Wiraqocha Rasca transformed into a powerful Flamberge Sword and it was awesome. Its hilt was now Wiraqocha Rasca's head and the blade was his wings and it was glowing with neon purple energy and its handle was now its legs and talons. It was the FLAMBERGE OF WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

Rex Goodwin: I then summon SUN DRAGON INTL, MOON DRAGON QUILLA, ORACLE OF THE SUN, WEEPING IDOL and

FIRE ANT ASCATOR!

He summoned said monsters.

Me: WHOA! That is awesome! You have an Inca Deck.

Rex Goodwin: That's right.

Me: And that sword is amazing.

Rex Goodwin: It sure is.

Yusei Fudo: Now it's my turn. I summon STARDUST DRAGON, EARTHQUAKE GIANT, QUILLBOLT HEDGEHOG, SONIC CHICK, JUSTICE BRINGER and NITRO WARRIOR!

Yusei summoned said monsters.

Jack Atlas: I summon RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND, STRONG WIND DRAGON, BIG PIECE GOLEM, EXPLODER DRAGONWING, VICE DRAGON, MAD ARCHFIEND and TWIN-SWORD MAURAUDER!

Jack summoned said monsters.

Crow Hogan: I summon BLACK-WINGED DRAGON, BLACKWING - ELPHIN THE RAVEN, BLACKWING, GALE THE WHIRLWIND, BLACKWING - VAYU THE EMBLEM OF HONOR, BLACKWING - SHURA THE BLUE FLAME, BLACKWING - BORA THE SPEAR, BLACKWING - MISTRAL THE SILVER SHIELD, BLACKWING - SILVERWIND THE ASCENDENT, BLACKWING - KALUT THE MOON SHADOW, BLACKWING - SIROCCO THE DAWN, BLACKWING - FANE THE STEEL CHAIN, BLACKWING - GHIBLI THE SEARING WIND, BLACKWING - GUST THE BACKBLAST, BLACKWING - BLIZZARD THE FAR NORTH, BLACKWING - CALIMA THE HAZE, BLACKWING - BRISOTE THE TAILWIND, and BLACKWING - OROSHI THE SQUALL!

He summoned said monsters and they were awesome!

Luna: I summon ANCIENT FAIRY DRAGON, SUNLIGHT UNICORN, DREAMSPRITE, ARMORED WHITE BEAR, SUNNY

PIXIE, SPIRIT OF THE BREEZE, FAIRY KING TRUESDALE and KURIBON!

Luna summoned said monsters.

Akiza: I summon BLACK ROSE DRAGON, SAMSARA LOTUS, ROSE TENTACLES, REGENERATING ROSE, PHOENIXIAN CLUSTER AMARYLLIS, LORD POISON, ROSE FAIRY, BLUE ROSE DRAGON, VIOLET WITCH, REVIVAL ROSE, DARK VERGER, QUEEN ANGEL OF ROSES, FALLEN ANGEL OF ROSES, ROSE PALADIN, ROSE, WARRIOR OF REVENGE, SPLENDID ROSE, GARDEN ROSE MAIDEN, and ROSARIA, THE STATELY FALLEN ANGEL!

She summoned said monsters of the rose and they were amazing and awesome!

Me: WHOA! Those are awesome monsters! (Sniffs) And they give off a very fragrant scent of roses.

Akiza: They sure do.

Leo: And now for me. I summon LIFE STREAM DRAGON, POWER TOOL DRAGON, MORPHTRONIC BOOMBOXEN and GADGET DRIVER!

Leo summoned said monsters.

Me: Now you will face the powers of the Seven Signers of the Crimson Dragon. Lets get him!

We went at Gurimo and we brutally clashed in a massive battle. I clashed with Gurimo and kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach and slashed him all over and the Signers all slashed him and blasted him with their monsters and powers and blasted him all over the place and more. Our monsters destroyed his monsters and knocked him around all over the place and more.

Me: Try this on! RAINBOW STYLE NINJA ART: RAINBOW FIST STRIKE BLAST!

I enveloped my fist in rainbow energy and I fired it at Gurimo and it slammed into him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Signers: Now take this! WARP STYLE NINJA ART: PSYCHIC MIND PALM BLAST!

The Signers all fired blasts of energy from their palms and they converged and fired at Gurimo and slammed into him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Then the Seal of Orichalcos took Gurimo and sent his soul and body into the darkness of hell for all eternity.

Me: Good riddance.

---

Battle 17: Gantu, Panda King, Shanan, Sailor Moon and Laney VS Ninjana in Taiwan

---

We were over in Taipei, Taiwan and it was one of the coolest cities in all of Eastern Asia.

Me: Taipei, Taiwan. This is one of the cities I've never been to before.

Nico: I've been here several times before actually. It's really something and it's home to that.

We saw a really tall cool building. It was TAIPEI 101!

---

The Taipei 101, formerly known as the Taipei World Financial Center (臺北國際金融中心), is a supertall skyscraper designed by C.Y. Lee and C.P. Wang in Xinyi, Taipei, Taiwan. This building was officially classified as the world's tallest from its opening in 2004 until the 2010 completion of the Burj Khalifa in Dubai, UAE.

Its elevators, capable of traveling 60.6 km/h (37.7 mph) and used to transport passengers from the 5th to 89th floor in 37 seconds, set new records upon completion. In 2011 Taipei 101 received a Platinum rating under the LEED certification system to become the tallest and largest green building in the world. The structure regularly appears as an icon of Taipei in international media, and the Taipei 101 fireworks displays are a regular feature of New Year's Eve broadcasts.

Taipei 101's postmodernist architectural style evokes traditional Asian aesthetics in a modern structure employing industrial materials. Its design incorporates a number of features that enable the structure to withstand the Pacific Ring of Fire's earthquakes and the region's tropical storms. The tower houses offices and restaurants as well as both indoor and outdoor observatories. The tower is adjoined by a multilevel shopping mall that has the world's largest ruyi symbol as an exterior feature.

Taipei 101 is owned by Taipei Financial Center Corporation. The skyscraper opened on 31 December 2004 to celebrate New Year's Eve.

---

Me: Taipei 101, the 10th Tallest Building in the world.

Nico: Yep. It's an amazing feat of architecture.

Lana: It sure is.

We went inside it and it was an amazing building. It had a magnificent lobby that looked like a dragons ribcage.

Me: Wow! Look at this lobby.

Lola: This is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Lynn: I didn't know it was this well built.

Lori: Me neither.

But then we saw a figure swoop across the ceiling with incredible speed and it was so fast that we couldn't keep up.

Nico: Whoa! Look at that!

The figure then jumped and landed in front of us and it was Ninjana!

Ninjana is a ninja-themed Youma who is the final Youma created by Kunzite when he transformed tabloid photographer Nana Asahina into a Youma. She appeared in episode 43 where the Sailor Guardians fight each other to trick the Dark Kingdom.

Her main objective was to spy on the Sailor Senshi and gather more information.

Ninjana robbed OSA-P to lure the Sailor Senshi out. Sailor Moon and the rest of the Sailor Senshi arrived to stop her but ended up having an argument. While they were distracted, Ninjana reverted to her human form and snapped photos of them, attempting to question them. After suspecting that Nana (Ninjana) was indeed associated with the Dark Kingdom, Sailor Moon agreed to meet her and claimed to give her more information about leaving the Sailor Senshi.

Ninjana and Kunzite ended up attacking Sailor Moon during their confrontation and Ninjana choked Sailor Moon with her bandana. Sailor Mars burned away the bandana with her fire and then Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus combined their attacks to strike Kunzite. He protected himself in a force field and fled, leaving Ninjana to face the Sailor Senshi alone. To even the odds, Ninjana was able to create four clones of herself. Sailor Mercury used bubbles to confuse Ninjana and Sailor Mars used her fire to destroy the clones. Sailor Moon then used her Moon Healing Escalation to turn Ninjana back into a human.

Powers

Ninjana can multiply herself and attacks with traditional ninja weapons, such as shurikens and a katana blade. She can also extend her bandana into a strangulation device.

---

Sailor Moon: Ninjana!

Ninjana: Its been a while Sailor Moon.

Gantu: (to Ninjana) I knew you were going to show up here.

Ninjana: Really now?

Shanan: Oh no! I didn't expect Bison to have one of you with him.

Qin: Who and what is Ninjana?

Shanan: She is what's called a Shinobian and they come from the planet Shinobus. Shinobus is a forest planet located 92,399 Light-Years away from Earth on the opposite side of the galaxy and the Shinobians are considered the deadliest and most formidable warriors in all of the galaxy. They possess power and skills that rival even that of the Saiyans.

Nico: I remember hearing about that. Vegeta told me that not even the Saiyans were a match for the Shinobians.

Qin: I didn't know they were that formidable!

Ninjana: That's right. I'm impressed that you know all about my kind Shanan.

Shanan: I have knowledge of all life in the entire universe.

Ninjana: I'm also amazed that you know all about what we went through when we were attacked by the Saiyans.

Shanan: It was because of Frieza that the Saiyans were sent to Shinobus.

Ninjana: That's true. But now I can exterminate the last of the Saiyans.

Shanan: I don't think so!

Gantu, Panda King, Shanan, Sailor Moon and Laney were facing Ninjana and they went at her and Shanan teleported and kicked her in the back and Gantu and Panda King fired blasts of fire and water and Sailor Moon fired blasts of light and the blasts all hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Laney tied her up in vines.

Shanan: Try this one! ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: XENOMORPH ACID FIST!

Shanan had Xenomorph acid envelope her fist and she punched Oniwabandana in the face and burned her face and it burned like hell.

Laney: Take this! CELTIC STYLE NINJA ART: CAMELOT PALM ENERGY BLAST!

Laney fired a wave of green energy from her palm and it slammed into Ninjana and obliterated her into nothing. But not before she got scanned by me, Bella, Ben and Riley.

Me: Yeah!

---

## Battle 18: Frightwig, Bleez, Megaforce Rangers and Becky VS Punch-a-Bunch in Costa Rica

---

In the city of San José, Costa Rica we were walking around the city.

Me: Wow. San José, Costa Rica.

Laney: It's beautiful here.

?: It sure is beautiful.

A figure came out and it was PUNCH-A-BUNCH from episode 19 of

Zeo!

---

Punch-A-Bunch is a robot boxing monster who turned Adam into a trophy, he serves as the main villain of the episode "Challenges".

This boxing robot was an idea given by Prince Sprocket by Mondo when boxing against Cogs in the Skybase. He accompanies Sprocket and an army of Cogs in a construction site and faces off against the Green Ranger, he morphed and he took on the monster in a hand-to-hand combat. The Green Ranger was able to make a beat down on the monster and take him down with ease, but Sprocket was able to capture the Green Ranger when he calls Zordon for help. When the Pink, Yellow and Blue Rangers came in and battled the army of Cogs, Prince Sprocket had Klank & Orbus enlarge Punch-A-Bunch, the Red Ranger came into battle (having been off on his soul quest) and summons the Red Battlezord to take on Punch-A-Bunch. The Red Ranger had the upper hand, but Punch-A-Bunch used the freeze breath to clog up the Red Ranger's view, allowing the monster to make clean strikes, and taking out the Red Battlezord with ease using a massive jump punch, but destroying his right glove in the process. Sprocket then sends the monster for a break, saying that he will deal with the Rangers himself, back at the hide-out, Prince Sprocket upgraded Punch-A-Bunch by giving him spiky fists, he later returned and the Red Ranger came in the Red Battlezord to have a rematch, there was a boxing-style battle that took place, the Red Ranger had the upper hand, but Punch-A-Bunch use the freezing breath attach to clog up the Red Ranger's cockpit again, allowing the monster to get clean hits, not only that, but the Machine Empire had cheated, as the boxing rings have electricity, with all of this, Punch-A-Bunch was making a complete beat down on the Red Battlezord, Soon the boxing ring was destroyed by the Rangers in the Command Center and the fight was fair again. Eventually, the Red Battlezord was able to make a complete beat down on Punch-A-Bunch and was able to destroy the monster by spinning through the air and drilling through Punch-A-Bunch, making him explode into golden particles.

---

Adam Park: Punch-A-Bunch!

Punch-A-Bunch: Its been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You turned Adam into a trophy and the only way to free him was for Tommy to destroy you!

Punch-A-Bunch: That's right. Mistress Vypra was right. You have watched us all on TV.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Punch a Bunch: (to Adam Park) I really liked our little boxing session, Green Ranger. Ready for round two?

Bleez: You don't get to face Adam this time.

Troy: Time for Street Fighter to meet Samurai.

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Samurai!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers.

Bleez, the Megaforce Rangers, Becky and Frightwig went at Punch-A-Bunch and Bleez kicked him in the face and fired blasts of energy and they hit him and exploded all over and the Megaforce Rangers blasted and slashed him all over and Frightwig pulverized him all over with her hair and Becky fired blasts of fire and leaves at him and burned him.

Megaforce Rangers: Take this! DIMENSION STYLE NINJA ART: DIMENSIONAL KARATE BLAST!

The Megaforce Rangers fired blasts of energy and they formed into all the rangers from over the course of 45+ Years and they slammed into Punch-A-Bunch and exploded all over.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Becky: And for good measure! PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART:

PHOENIX FIRE KARATE BLAST!

Becky fired a blast of fire from her hand and it slammed into Punch-A-Bunch and he exploded into a massive fireball of fire.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Punch-A-Bunch you have failed this world.

Me: Yes he has.

---

Battle 19: Ace, Breach, J.D. and Mindy Chan VS Lord Drakkon and M. Bison in Bangkok, Thailand

---

We were over in the capital city of Thailand, Bangkok and we were there to face M. Bison and make him pay for his crimes.

Me: He's here. I sense his energy.

Laney: I feel it too.

I sensed him at the city square and we saw a man wearing a cape.

Me: M. Bison.

He saw us.

M. Bison: The mighty Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: You will pay for your crimes Bison. Your reign of terror ends now! Today you die.

M. Bison: I don't think so.

Lord Drakkon came out.

Me: Lord Drakkon. Nice to see you.

Lord Drakkon: Indeed.

Mindy Chan: I'll face M. Bison and you can face Lord Drakkon, J.D.

Me: Okay.

Lord Drakkon: (to Mindy) Sure you don't want to face me while J.D. fights Bison?

Mindy: I'm sure. I called dibs on Bison.

Lord Drakkon: Okay then.

Me: Lets do this.

I went at Lord Drakkon and kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach and knocked him down. He got up and punched at me and I kneed him in the face and knocked him down again. Mindy went at M. Bison and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and he went at her and she dodged and flew at him and kicked him in the back and fired a Hadoken blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM

Mindy teleported and used a Shoryuken on him and burned him and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face multiple times and kicked him in the face with powerful kicks. I fired powerful energy beams and Breach used her portals and sent the blasts at Bison through the portals and the blasts hit M. Bison and exploded all over the place and smashed him all over.

Mindy: Lets get him guys!

We all went at him and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and dealt a huge powerful combo punch attack on his face and stars were spinning around his head and Nico punched Bison in the face and Ace fired beams of energy from her eyes and they hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Laney fired barbs of thorns at him and they hit him and stabbed him all over and Lola and Lea fired blasts of fire and burned him all over. Chun-Li fired an energy blast and it slammed into him and exploded. Seeryn, Ooloo, Unda and Lystone fired blasts of fire, light and water and they slammed into Bison and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Samurai Rangers slashed him all over with their elemental blades and cut him all over.

Me: Take this one! SPECTRUM STYLE NINJA ART: SPECTRUM PALM ENERGY BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of rainbow energy from my hand and it slammed into Bison and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Mindy Chan: You are not welcome here on our planet! VOID STYLE NINJA ART: VOID ENERGY RASENGAN MEGABLAST!

Mindy formed a dark energy Rasengan and fired it like a Kamehameha Wave and it slammed into Bison and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Time for some Teamwork!

Drag Strip: You got it boss!

Harley Quinn: Lets get him!

Drag Strip and Harley Quinn used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Drag Strip's Gravity Gun and Harley Quinn's Hammer Strength 100-fold.

Hound used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and Will Vandom used the Candrakar Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced their Machine Gun and Lightning Powers 100-fold.

Drag Strip and Harley Quinn: GRAVITY HAMMER SMASH!

Hound and Will Vandom: LIGHTNING MACHINE GUN BURST!

Jayden Shiba and Devon Michaels: FIRESTORM CHEETAH SLASH!

Kevin and Ravi Shaw: MAELSTROM GORILLA SLASH!

Emily and Zoey Reeves: EARTH JACKRABBIT SLASH!

Mike and Nate Silva: HURRICANE MANTIS SLASH!

Mia Watanabe and Steel: SKY SCARAB SLASH!

Antonio Garcia and Gem: GOLDEN LIGHT SLASH!

They fired their blasts and energy beams at once and the blasts hit him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Now you will pay the ultimate price for your crimes!

Ryu: I agree. No more killing Bison! JAPAN KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

E. Honda: JAPAN MASENKO BURST!

Blanka: BRAZIL BEAM CANNON!

Guile: This is for killing my best friend Charlie! AMERICA KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Ken: AMERICA MASENKO BURST!

Chun-Li: This is for killing my father! CHINA KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Zangief: RUSSIA COMRADE KAMEHAMEHA!

Dhalsim: INDIA LAND KAMEHAMEHA!

T. Hawk: This is for destroying my homeland! MEXICO

KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Fei Long: HONG KONG KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Dee Jay: JAMAICA KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Cammy: This is for destroying my past! ENGLAND KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Mindy Chan: HONOR OF LOVE KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

Nico: NUOVA STAR KAMEHAMEHA!

Me: LIGHTNING STAR KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln: LIGHTNING DRAGON KAMEHAMEHA!

We fired powerful blasts of energy in different colors and they all slammed into Bison and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Guile: Now you will pay for your crimes!

Guile, Chun-Li and Cammy: AVENGING POWER KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it slammed into M. Bison's chest and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared M. Bison was still standing, but we heard heartbeats and we then saw that his chest had been blown open and his black heart was exposed to the open!

Me: I'll finish him.

I went over to him and he was too weak to even move as blood was pouring out of his mouth and I walked up to him with eyes glowing red with hatred towards him. The Masters of Evil all regrouped.

Me: You have oppressed countless lives and killed thousands just to get what you want. It ends now!

I grabbed his black heart with my bare hands!

M. Bison: Wha… wha… WHAT ARE YOU DOING!

I had his heart beating in my hands.

Me: SENDING YOUR FUCKING ASS TO HELL!

I crushed his heart with my hands and it splattered all over the place and he died in an instant! I then fired an energy blast and completely obliterated his body in an instant.

His evil spirit then appeared.

Me: Never come back again.

I held my hand up to his face.

Me: HAKAI!

He glowed purple and screamed in excruciating pain as he was being completely obliterated. He was erased from existence forever as if he was never born at all. I then saw his evil headquarters and fired an energy blast at his office building and it hit it and the entire building exploded in a massive fiery explosion of rubble and debris!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire building was completely destroyed and reduced to flaming rubble.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: M. Bison, you have failed this universe.

Ryu: I'm glad that Bison is gone for good now.

Vypra: So are we.

Maria: I'm actually impressed that you guys managed to spread yourselves out individually for each fight.

Hydro Man: Thank you. But it's a shame that Dark Spicer couldn't make it.

William: I know.

Me: But maybe next time.

The Masters of Evil then teleport out.

Ryu: Thank you all so much for freeing the world from M. Bison.

Me: It was our pleasure Ryu.

We later went back home and the Street Fighter crew was now members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Shadaloo has been completely destroyed.

Ryu: (To the viewers) Never follow the path of dishonor like M. Bison did or there will be serious consequences from us and Mindy Chan.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed!

Eli: Wow!

Qin: That was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Chun Li: Boy I remember that day all too well.

SkullMeramon: And Sagat and Balrog are in the M.O.E. so Vega and M-Bison will be added too.

Nico: Good idea.

Megamind: But before we go after him, let's enjoy the scenery for a few hours.

Nico: Good idea.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Lets go get some food.

Rarity: Oh indeed. All that fighting with Mashinki made me hungry.

Camie: Yeah that was awesome.

Bushroot: Got any veggies?

Arbormon: Bushroot told me he's a vegetarian.

Me: Thailand does have good vegetarian meals.

We arrived at a Thai Curry restaurant and we were having Coconut Curry and man was it good.

Me: Mmm. Coconut curry.

Nico: It's so good.

Lobo: Damn, Bangkok is always nice this time of year!

Me: Bangkok is always a beautiful place.

Qin: The buildings are all so amazing.

Nico: I went here many times during my stay in the Philippines and it was awesome.

Camie: It sure is a beautiful place.

Me: And also this is where one of my favorite songs from the 1980s is set. One Night in Bangkok by Murray Head.

Nico: Good song there.

Qin: Yep.

Thundermon: I love that song too.

Strikning: It's very catchy.

Me: Yep. Thailand also has lots of amazing buildings too. But see that building there.

I pointed to a ruined building.

Camie: That ruined burned building?

Me: Yep. That is the ruins of Shadoloo HQ.

Camie: Wow. What happened to it?

I smirked and Camie knew that I was responsible.

Camie: You blew it up?

Me: Yep. Blew the entire building to kingdom come.

Camie: Wow!

Me: Fired an energy blast at his office and it blew the entire building to smithereens.

Eli: Wow! Good riddance.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chun Li: That will send a big message to anyone that follows M-Bison.

Machinedramon: I could've made a bigger explosion.

Evil Aqua Man: Really now?

Me: Guys it's not a contest about destruction. It's about fun. Besides the Ridonculous Race is all about seeing new places and seeing new people and going to awesome fun spots around the world that we never went to.

Lily: He's right on that and we always have fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Donna Diego: You have a good point there.

Mindy Chan: And I love going all over the world and the Universe with you guys. It's so fun.

Qin: We always have fun.

Camie: Yeah it's awesome.

Cybertron Sideways: So, who wants to go after M Bison now and beat the crap out of him?

Mindy Chan: I do!

Qin: Knew she would call it. She did beat him before.

Nico: I love my sisters spirit.

Chun Li: This will be fun.

Eli: I sense that he is at the spot where you guys beat him before.

Nico: That's in the Bangkok town square.

Xenia: Nice.

Me: This is gonna be good.

New Wave: What are we waiting for?

Yani: Let's vamoose!

Nico: Lets!

We were off after paying for our food.

Me: Entrance time?

Nico: Entrance time.

We saw him in the town square and went at him.

M-Bison was waiting and then the spirits of the Street Fighter fighters and then they swirled around him and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed!

Me: Bison!

He saw us.

Me: Nice to see you again after so long.

Mindy Chan went up to him.

Mindy Chan: We have a score to settle Bison!

Slash Man: Hi. Hope you don't mind. But we let ourselves in.

M-Bison: You all killed me!

Me: You deserved it you son of a bitch!

Mindy Chan: That's right!

Mindy went up to him.

Mindy Chan: You are going to wish you were never born.

M-Bison: We'll see about that little girl!

He threw off his cape and then Mindy kicked him in his face and punched him in his stomach numerous times and then dealt a powerful uppercut.

Mindy: HADOUKEN!

She fired a blast of energy and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice one!

Mindy jumped over an attack from him.

They faced each other.

M-Bison: You've gotten stronger Mindy.

Mindy: Clearly you haven't changed at all.

M-Bison: Well watch this. PSYCHO CANNON!

He fired a powerful ball of purple energy!

Mindy: Two can play that! PSYCHO CANNON!

She too fired a ball of purple energy and the balls collided and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion from the blasts was so powerful that it shook everything and set much of the Town Square on fire!

Me: WHOA! What power!

Xenia: That was unbelievable!

Nico: Wow!

Mindy popped out of the smoke and kicked him in his face and she flipped back and M-Bison jumped at her and she ducked under him and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and he belched out a huge amount of blood.

Mindy kicked him into a statue and he was down.

Cyber Cat: Give up while you can.

M Bison: (chuckles) Oh, you think this is going to end with just me? No. After me are 5 old friends your Turtle and Acolyte Friends knows. As well as 6 old friends your Disk Wars friends.

Puppetmon: What old friends?

M-Bison: Don't worry about it. You all won't live long enough to find out. Now, how about I kill you first? I've never killed a puppet before.

Puppetmon: Well see about that freak! (Echoing) PUPPET PUMMEL!

He smashed his hammer right onto his head with enough force to smash half of his body in half! Then he kicked him towards Mindy and she kicked him in his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Red X, Saix, Larxene, Iceage, Firefly, Evil Green Ranger, Toad, Kangor, Tala, See-More, Megavolt, Psyphon, Evil Fire Man, Burnertron, Virgo Zodiarts, Doc Duodenum, Evil Yamato Man, Mandragora, Evil Star Man, and Rainbow Raider appeared.

Nico: Red X, Saix, Larxene, Iceage, Firefly, Evil Green Ranger, Toad, Kangor, Tala, See-More, Megavolt, Psyphon, Evil Fire Man, Burnertron, Virgo Zodiarts, Doc Duodenum, Evil Yamato Man, Mandragora, Evil Star Man, and Rainbow Raider.

Red X: Boy your sister is really going at him Nico.

Nico: Yeah she sure is!

Lola: She is really tearing Bison to shreds!

Qin: And then some!

Firefly: Boy no kidding! Look at her go!

Larxene: Did Sakiki know what was happening to him?

Saix: Probably. At least we got Mashinki out of him.

Firefly: There's still a lot more where those came from though.

Me: Yeah no kidding there.

Red X: (to Nico) We heard you went to a cheese swamp planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Tala: Did you eat lots of cheese there?

Nico: Boy did we ever! It was awesome cheese!

Me: You know how much Nico loves his cheese.

Slicertron then came.

Me: Slicertron. Back for another round I see.

Slicertron: Yep. This will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

William: Has anything happened in our absence?

Slicertron: Well, there are no phony heroes trying to take your place. That's still good news.

Me: So far so good. We'll have to check once every 12 hours just to be on the safe side.

Nico: But if anything comes up our clones will call us.

Eli: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Volcana, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Spy Fox, Azula and Zuko VS Larxene - Nico's Rescue

---

Larxene was first.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Nico's Rescue was on a Cheese Swamp Planet. (laughs) He went crazy for cheese, didn't he?

Volcana: Nice LOVES his cheese and he can't get enough of the stuff. He goes cuckoo bonkers for any kind of cheese.

Sunset Shimmer: And he likes Limburger Cheese now too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) He sure does and all of us love cheese.

Sunburn: No kidding there.

Spy Fox: The only cheese I don't like is Feta Cheese.

Larxene: Greek Cheese. I don't blame you Spy Fox. Lets do it!

VOLCANIC FONDUE MAGISWORD!

Volcana activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and lightning and cheese and smashed her down.

---

## Carol Pusateri, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Moka, Inner Moka, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saïx - Battling Another Slime Princess and Another Marluxia

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol Pusateri) Nico, Layla Williams' team, Marluxia's team, and the others did good Battling Another Slime Princess and Another Marluxia. (laughs) I like it that they battled an Another Version of one of my fellow Organization XIII Members.

Carol: It's not every day that we battle Another Versions of Organization XIII Members. But it was awesome battling that one.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure is. We all thought this one was really fragrant and awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really beautiful too.

Spyro: All kinds of flowers are cool.

Moka: They sure were.

Inner Moka: But Another Marluxia was in every way like him.

Graceful, fragrant and treacherous.

Saix: Very coincidental. Lets do it!

MOON SPICE CURRY MAGISWORD!

Carol used her ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lola Loud, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Pajama Sam, Lea and Francis VS Firefly - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola Loud) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Battle Creek. How was it?

Lola: It was really awesome and fun. We killed Noah Castellanos and he was Audrey's brother and we saw Selene Archangela remove Lincoln's stress on the Team Buktu Fiasco.

Fluttershy: It was a really scary sight to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah you won't believe what happened!

---

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Battle Creek, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got something you're not going to like hearing, Audrey Castellano, your heartless ex-brother and destructive thug, Noah, has broken out of prison, and he intends to get revenge on you for throwing him and his thugs in jail.

Audrey Castellanos: (Gasps) That heartless bastard, I should've known he'd break out one day, but I'm not going to let him get away with this any longer.

Lincoln: He won't be getting any sort of chance to do so, because I'm going to fulfill the threat that I made years ago and kill Noah and his thugs and send them to Hell for good.

Nico: And I wouldn't be surprised if his remaining thugs on the outside busted him and the other gang of thugs out of prison to do it.

Lincoln: I think you just hit the nail on the head, Nico. Just like with Jude, Noah still had thugs on the outside, they had avoided capture and hid in the shadows, and in the case if he got caught, they would be able to head to the prison and free him and the other imprisoned thugs. We've already got a huge battle ahead of us because today is the day of The Ridonculous Race and of course, Damian Constantine has escaped from Hell thanks to the curse wearing off, and we don't need Noah and his thugs running loose trying to cause more trouble, so we're getting rid of them for good, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Laney.

Laney: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Selene Arcangela: This is going to be awesome. But first, I need to do this to help you, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Selene Arcangela drew the Kanji for Cleanse 清 on Lincoln's shoulder, and suddenly, the rainbow iris of Lincoln's Third Eye turned dark purple and fired out a dark purple dark blob, and it took the shape of the pit-stained asshole, Scott.

Lincoln: W-what is that?!

Me: What in the Nine Fucking Levels of Hell!?

Selene Arcangela: The manifestation of all that stress you've had to deal with ever since that Team Buhktu bullshit, and it's taken on the form of the asshole who started this: Scott. Now, in order to finally put an end to that for good, you need to destroy it, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Okay.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and destroyed that dark manifestation and sent it straight to The Black Gates forever, thus Scott is now permanently a forgotten memory.

Selene Arcangela: How do you feel now, Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln ran up to Selene Arcangela, and he hugged her tightly and he didn't let go, and Selene also hugged him, and he kissed her on the lips and she kissed him back.

Lincoln: Thank you, Selene.

Nico: That was one powerful purification, now Lincoln's truly freed from the scars caused by that dirt-chewing pit-stained asshole, Scott, awesome.

Me: You said it. Now, to take care of Noah's thugs, and finally, Noah himself.

Lincoln: Right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Firefly: OH MAN! That is rough! So even though Scott was given the Black Gates he continued to Haunt Lincoln from them in the form of intense stress! What a dirt-chewing motherfucking asswipe!

Lola: You got that right!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that was a crazy one!

Stealth Elf: We had no idea this was in him!

Pajama Sam: That was a crazy one!

Firefly: I'm glad we now have seen the last of him this time. Well done to Selene got rid of him. Lets do it!

INFERNO FASHION MAGISWORD!

Lola used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Hunter, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Freddi Fish & Luther, Nuova Shenron and Princess Rose VS Red X

- Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Nova Master

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Nova Master. What's her name?

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja, Her name is Isabella Balenciaga und she is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln too.

Pinkie Pie: Boy she sure is and she has an amazing story.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) She sure does and we were amazed too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless parents' business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Nathaniel, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Isabella Balenciaga: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by a loud scream of rage, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lisa, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her snarling at us and she had murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, Audrey, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lisa and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that control freak witch up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Lisa tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage. Lisa banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Uh oh, Lisa got angry again at Lincoln, and he wasn't even at The Loud House at that time.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lisa hated Lincoln for every single time that we ruined her rotten and heartless experiments, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Red X: Geez! Lisa had one nasty disposition back then. But I'm glad she got what was coming and Lily must've been really cute in a Prison Warden Uniform.

Featherweight: Oh she was and never mess with Lily or else.

Sprocket: Yeah you got that right.

Freddi Fish: I'm glad that Lincoln has so many amazing guardian angels to look out for him.

Luther: We all are Freddi.

Red X: Yeah we all are. And Freddi, Luther I remember playing your games all the time back when I was growing up. Good times and memories.

Freddi Fish: I'm glad you like them.

Red X: Thanks. Lets do it!

GERMANY BRATWURST MAGISWORD!

Hunter used his ridewatch and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and sausages and smashed him down.

---

## Harry Potter, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Leni Loud, Teresa, Maria, Varie, Diamond Tiara and Discord VS Tala - Us Battling Mashinki

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry Potter) You guys Battled Mashinki earlier. He really wanted to sketch Rarity even after she said no.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) We were shocked he wanted to do so. But J.D. saw his sketches he did and they were all really amazing.

Rarity: Oh he was a really talented and great artist darlings. J.D. said that his sketches were just as good as Sai's drawings and Tracey's sketches.

Sweetie Belle: You should have seen what Sakaki did too. He drew Twilight and friends all in amazingly beautiful Japanese Kimonos that matched their signature colors which were all amazing. And he even drew me as a Sailor Soldier and I loved that one.

Tala: That is amazing. I'll have to see those someday.

Gill Grunt: Before he went back to Japan we had Sakaki let us keep the sketches and we had him draw Rarity to complete the collection and he did and we framed the sketches.

Leni: They were so totes amazing and they gave the fashion brigade amazing ideas for them.

Maria: Boy I'll say! There were really beautifully created.

Teresa: Yeah Rarity and Juru did good on this one too.

Varie: Boy they sure did and we are proud of them.

Diamond Tiara: I am too and it was so amazing.

Discord: We all were amazed about all this too.

Tala: That is amazing. Lets do it!

MAGIC WAND MAGISWORD!

Harry used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and magic and smashed her down.

## Samus Aran, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Janeen Aran, Gandrayda, Nicole Knudson, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage - Mashinki was one Bejeweled Hitotsuki

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus Aran) Mashinki was one Bejeweled Hitotsuki. But Juru and you guys shined more.

Samus Aran: We sure did and you should have seen what he did too. He made jewels of every color of the rainbow appear and he also made Monstones of different colors appear!

Starlight Glimmer: Now we have not just orange and black but we also have all the colors.

Cozy Glow: We sure do. But battling Mashinki was a really dazzling one.

Hex: We all were amazed at seeing it. J.D. tried the gear for it and it formed his sword into a jeweled sword of light and darkness. Light and rainbow for the jewels of Crystaria and Darkness and Shadow for the jewels of Yodonheim.

Iceage: Wow! That is amazing! The Twilight Jeweled Sword of the Eclipse.

Janeen Aran: That's exactly right! That was so awesome.

Gandrayda: That was really cool.

Nicole: Yeah dad got an awesome new tool there.

Iceage: He sure did. Lets do it!

PHAAZE LIGHTNING MAGISWORD!

Samus activated her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, blood and bones and smashed him down.

## Supergirl, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Storm, Jean Grey, Mystique, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad - The Ridonculous Race is on

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) The Ridonculous Race is on. (concerned) I really hope nothing bad happens while we're gone.

Supergirl: Don't worry about it. We have the Defense grid on High Alert and we also made Blood Clones to protect everyone while we're gone.

Toad: Oh wow! I completely forgot about that! That's good you guys can do blood clones.

Applejack: Yeah no we can be in many places at once now for everything.

Apple Bloom: That is for sure. And it'll also keep everything safe for everyone while we are gone too.

Flashwing: We should have thought of that earlier. But I'm glad Lincoln thought it up.

Storm: He really is known as the Man with The Plan.

Jean Grey: I agree there. Good thinking on Lincoln's part.

Mystique: I agree there too.

Toad: I'm glad Lincoln remembered that. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING KRYPTON MAGISWORD!

Supergirl used her ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

Mary Jane, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Zipp Storm, Lightning Dust, Spitfire, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger - Thailand is so beautiful

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to Mary Jane) Thailand is so beautiful. You guys should go here more often.

Mary Jane: I agree there and Thailand is such an amazing place that has lots of history that dates back to 1500 BC and it's awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy and the Thai Food is so awesome. Especially the curry.

Scootaloo: They make lots of their awesome curries with coconut and that is cool.

Whirlwind: Too bad Numbuh 4 can't have coconut because he is allergic to it.

Zipp Storm: It's so amazing that lots of things are here. And the landscapes are so beautiful too.

Lightning Dust: They sure are. Especially Maya Bay. That is a beautiful place.

Spitfire: It sure is amazing.

Evil Green Ranger: Lots of beautiful spots in Thailand. Lets do it!

SPIDER FIRE MAGISWORD!

M.J. Used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed him down.

Randy Cunningham, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zarya, Seraphine, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor - Mindy Chan is really going at M-Bison

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy Cunningham) (Jamaican Accent) Mindy Chan is really going at M Bison, mon. It really HAS been a while since she fought him.

Randy Cunningham: You're not kidding there! And it's amazing that she is going at him like that too.

Princess Celestia: You got that right. It's amazing seeing her fight him.

Mindy was punching M-Bison all over the place and really mopping the floors with his face.

King Solar: She really has come a long way since she joined the team.

Solar Eclipsa: Her experiences has come a long way.

Amber Morning: We're all really proud of her.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Zarya Moonwolf: She sure is doing amazingly well.

Seraphine: I agree there myself.

Kangor: She is doing a great job mon. Lets do it!

JAMAICAN NINJA STARS MAGISWORD!

Randy used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed him down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Misty, Brock, Cheryl, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More - Nico's little sister is really shining bright in this round

---

See-More was next.

See-More: (to Ash Ketchum) Nico's little sister is really shining bright in this round. You guys should be proud of her.

Ash: We sure are and she is really kicking his butt.

Pikachu: Pikachu!

Princess Luna: Mindy beat M-Bison before when everyone was here the first time and it was great..

Moondust: Boy that was so awesome how she kicked his butt. And this is I think the 3rd time? I don't know.

Snowdrop: Boy it has been a while though.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there. That was intense.

Blackout: We're all amazed she faced a cybernetically enhanced man like M-Bison and won.

Misty (Pokemon): We're all amazed too.

Brock: She really has come a long way since then.

Cheryl: She most surely has.

See-More: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

ELECTRIC THUNDERSTRIKE MAGISWORD!

Ash used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Nanael VS Megavolt

---

Megavolt was next.

Megavolt: This is gonna be shocking.

Nanael: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Reed VS Psyphon

---

Psyphone was next.

Psyphon: I'm ready for this.

Yost Reed: Me too.

He stretched and wrapped around him and smashed him down.

---

Hiita the Fire Charmer VS Evil Fire Man

---

Evil Fire Man was next.

Evil Fire Man: Time to burn.

Hiita: I do that already.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Bender VS Burnertron

Burnertron was next.

Burnertron: I'm ready to kick some butt.

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Bender fred waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Songbird VS Virgo Zodiarts

Virgo Zodiarts were next.

Virgo Zodiarts: This will be good.

Songbird: It sure will.

She fred waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Rita the Cat VS Doc Duodenum

Doc Duodenum was next.

Doc Duodenum: (SPEAKING IN FART)

Rita the Cat: You know I still can't speak fart.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Michiru VS Evil Yamato Man

Evil Yamato Man was next.

Evil Yamato Man: This will be so awesome.

Michiru: It sure will!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Traci Torpedoes VS Mandragora

Mandragora was next.

Mandragora: I'm ready for this.

Traci Torpedoes: Me too.

She fred waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Lyna the Light Charmer VS Evil Star Man

Evil Star Man was next.

Evil Star Man: This will be so awesome.

Lyna: You bet it will be!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Catherine Lancaster VS Rainbow Raider

---

Rainbow Raider was next.

Rainbow Raider: This is gonna be so awesome.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) It sure will be fun.

She fired a rainbow blast and smashed him down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, J.D. Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Camie, Celica, Eclair, Zarya, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Slicertron

---

Slicertron was next.

Slicertron: I always have fun watching the Ridonculous Race episodes and they are so awesome.

Me: They sure are and it's always so fun.

Sakura Knudson: I love watching them on TV and they are so adventurous and fun.

Camie: They sure are and this is gonna be so fun.

Celica: We are really excited for this too.

Eclair: We sure are and it's going to be fun.

Zarya: It sure is. Everyone is in for an awesome show.

Leina Vance: You got that right.

Slicertron: I agree there. So many awesome adventures. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for the Teen Titans:

Cyborg: A male Kingfisher Familiar named Zenith, he has the powers of technology and lightning.

Starfire: A female Fox Familiar named Amber, she has the powers of fire and light

Robin: A male Robin Familiar named Arthur, he has the powers of the storm.

Beast Boy: A male Bear Familiar named Armel, he has the powers of earth.

Terra: A female brown Bear Familiar named Winona, she has the powers of earth and volcanoes.

Raven: A female purple Raven Familiar named Black Moon, she has the powers of darkness and dark magic.

I teleported back with them.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too.

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: YEAH!

Rangers: BEAST X CANNON!

They summoned their cannon.

Rangers: READY!

Slicertron: (Taunting) Ooh I'm so scared!

Me: You should be! FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Slicertron and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Slicertron you have failed this city.

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Troy: Rangers and Riders that's a Super Mega Win

---

Mindy and Bison were still going at each other!

Mindy: SONIC BOOM!

She fired a blade of energy and smashed him.

Mindy jumped over an attack and landed behind him.

Mindy: SHORYUKEN!

She dealt a flaming uppercut and smashed him in his face and he was dizzy with a nasty concussion!

Mindy dealt a deadly 20 kick combo to his stomach, face and back and then she kicked him in his chest and kicked him down.

He got up and belched up a huge amount of blood!

Mindy: Had enough?

M-Bison: NEVER!

We regrouped.

Mindy: Well then time for all of us to get you.

We regrouped.

Troy: Mindy had her fun.

Tsukasa: Now, it's our turn!

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

They turned into the Battle Fever J team and Daiki summoned clones of them!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRE TORNADO KNIGHT 6!

She summoned Black Lance, Major Mucus, Bruce, Fright Knight, Lucemon (Fusion) and Samurhive along with Evil Knight Man, Evil Sword Man, Crusadermon, Dynasmon, Alphamon, Omnimon (Data Squad) and Gallantmon (Data Squad).

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

We went at him and pulverized and blasted him all over the place!

Venus, Rarity, Ransack and Armada Hoist used the Earth, Venus and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Venus and Rarity's powers, Crankcase's lasers and Hoist's strength 100-fold.

Lore, Seeryn, Ere, and Riggan blasted and pulverized him all over.

Venus Chan and Crankcase: VENUSIAN LASER BARRAGE!

Rarity and Armada Hoist: JEWELED STRENGTH SMASHER!

Saiyan Fury Force and BlackWarGreymon: SAIYAN TERRA BLAST!

Lion Pride and Duskmon: LION PRIDE DARK BLAST!

Earth Planets and Grumblemon: EARTH PLANET FURY BLAST!

Metal Force and Mercurymon: METAL FORCE MERCURY BLAST!

Snow Woman Freeze and SkullMeramon: BLUE FLAME SNOW FREEZE!

Light of Hope and Arbormon: LIGHT OF HOPE BLAST!

Thunder of the Halo and Thundermon: THUNDER HALO MEGA BLAST!

Machine Ninja Fury and Machinedramon: MACHINE NINJA FURY BLAST!

Water Fury Force and New Wave: WATER FURY BLAST!

Ninjas and Puppetmon: NINJAS AND PUPPETS BLAST!

Sailor Sea Dragons and Bluto: SAILOR SEA BLAST!

Fury Force and Heatstroke: FURY OF FIRE BLAST!

Lightning of the Gods and Creepy Keeper: LIGHTNING GOD BLAST!

Ink Mayhem and Phantom Blot: INK MAYHEM BLAST!

Plants of Mayhem and Bushroot: PLANTS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Jewels of Doom and Evil Jewel Man: JEWELS OF DOOM BLAST!

Water of Fury and Evil Aqua Man: WATER FURY BLAST!

Cats of Metal and Cyber Cat: CATS OF METAL BLAST!

Lightning Among Thieves and Strikning: LIGHTNING STRIKE BLAST!

Lightning Angel Force and Yani: ANGEL LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Cammy, Guile, Chun-Li, Ken Masters, Ryu, Mindy Chan, Applejack and Nico: STREET FIGHTER JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: THAILAND ELEMENT STYLE: BANGKOK!

Entrapta: THAILAND LIGHTNING STYLE: MONSOONS!

Perfuma: THAILAND NATURE STYLE: FORESTS!

Frosta: THAILAND ICE STYLE: DOI INTHANON!

Princess Adora: THAILAND BLADE STYLE: KHORAT PLATEAU!

Princess Glimmer: THAILAND MAGIC STYLE: CHAO PHRAYA RIVER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said places and events of Thailand.

Lincoln and his harem: THAILAND FINAL SMASH: THAILAND BLAST!

They fired a Thailand shaped ki blast and the blasts all hit him and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

We fired rainbow energy blasts at M-Bison and restrained him, and then, Sebastian cut him down with his Chinese Saber and fired blasts of darkness at him which restrained him more and Lincoln sent him to the M.O.E. HQ.

Sebastian Mendez: One down, sixteen to go.

Nico: You said it. Awesome job, gang, that's one day of The Ridonculous Race down, but we're not done yet.

Abigail Davis: That's right, there's still the matter of Trreasx to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Trreasx.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Trreasx of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Trreasx, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Trreasx: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Abigail Davis: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Abigail Davis' orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with flames, fires, scarabs, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Flare Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Trreasx, she left black and orange energy, flames, fires, scarabs, and fire angels with every step.

Abigail Davis: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Trreasx: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to drown in eternal darkness for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Abigail Davis was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy with flames, fires, and scarabs surrounding the vortex, there are fire angels and Elemental HERO Flare Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trreasx: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Abigail Davis emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Abigail Davis grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long braided midnight black hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with flames, fires, scarabs, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Flare Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has scarab earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Elemental HERO Flare Neos with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange scarab-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Abigail Davis has on a sleeveless open orange blouse, sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, black pants, orange heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fires, flames, scarabs, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Flare NEOS surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Abigail Davis felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with orange tips on the large midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings. Abigail Davis has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Abigail Davis' massive Elemental HERO Flare Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, fire, flames, scarabs, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Flare Neos' Inferno Firestorm Fire Scarab Angelic Greatsword of Firestorm Fire Scarab Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and Elemental HERO Flare Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large black scarab heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and orange gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black scarab heads with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem on the bottom of the black scarab heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Flare Neos' head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Elemental HERO Flare Neos that said, "Abigail Davis, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Sellon, Destroyer of Trreasx of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Scarabs, and Fire Angels"

アビゲイル・デイビス、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・フレア・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンドール、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、

火の力のマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、およびすべての リンカーンの卑劣な敵、セロンの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のトレアスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして火のマスター、スカラベ、とファイアーエンジェルズ

Abigail Davis has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO FLARE NEOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE INFERNO SCARAB FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO FLARE NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO SCARAB FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO FLARE NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNO SCARAB FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO FLARE NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Abigail Davis' Super Angel-Elemental HERO Flare Neos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Trreasx saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Abigail Davis fired a powerful black and orange energy blast with fire, flames, scarabs, and fire angels at Trreasx, which hit him and pushed him back and also burned him, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Abigail's transformed.

Nico: She's now become a true Angel of The Firestorm, and she burned that religious clod, Trreasx, back with that energy blast she fired at him.

Me: But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Abigail Davis: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Scarab Elemental HERO Flare Neos Angel and Divine Inferno Scarab Firestorm Elemental HERO Flare Neos Love) And that's being incinerated by the flames of Elemental HERO Flare Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Abigail, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to the Inferno for all eternity.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental

Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Abigail Davis.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Abigail Davis and Lincoln went after Balass who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Trreasx and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Trreasx took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Trreasx began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Trreasx has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Trreasx fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Abigail Davis and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Trreasx from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Trreasx and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Trreasx' bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying, and now, Abigail, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Abigail Davis: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Scarab Elemental HERO Flare Neos Angel and Divine Inferno Scarab Firestorm Elemental HERO Flare Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Abigail Davis and Lincoln sent Trreasx flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Trreasx.

Abigail Davis and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO FLARE NEOS INFERNO FIRESTORM BARRAGE KAMEHAMEHA!

Abigail Davis and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and black and orange energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, and elemental angels, and they hit Trreasx, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Abigail Davis and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Abigail Davis and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Abigail Davis' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Abigail Davis: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and twelve members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Trreasx once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Abigail.

Suddenly, Abigail Davis wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Abigail Davis' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Flare Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Abigail Davis absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Flare Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Abigail.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Feeyuuas.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Emily.

Emily McKale: Yeah, we'll blow Feeyuuas away.

Nico: That's the spirit, Emily. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer: Marceline Windsor.

Lincoln: And she, like Caitlin, has a similar story like hers, one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison and boarding school in Russia.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

Lincoln: Actually, only the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers of Fire are the young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Eli: I get it, each of the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers of the elements of Water, Light, Dark, Earth, and Wind have a different job position, but they too have had to deal with criminal parents and their criminal siblings, right?

Lincoln: Correct, Eli.

We hoisted Mindy up!

Nico: That was so awesome sis!

Mindy Chan: Thanks bro! That was so fun!

Don: You did great Mindy!

Evil Green Ranger: Bison put up a good fight.

Iceage: But he's in our ranks now.

See More: He sure is.

Me: Yep.

Toad: I wonder how the city's doing while we're gone.

Kangor: You worry too much, mon. I'm sure everything's fine.

Me: Yeah it will be fine.

Nico: Yep.

Don: You guys are heading to Colombia next.

Me: Ooh! To South America.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: This is just part 1 of the adventure. 1 down and 11 to go.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Some souvenirs here won't hurt. Lets go get some.

We did so and went back to the Flying Fortress and we were off to South America.

Back at the city, two thugs were robbing a family, with the father being knocked to the ground.

Mother: Help me! Please!

Thug 1: Scream all you want. No one's coming!

But that's when they saw 6 figures on a rooftop.

Thug 2: Hey, freaks! Maybe you didn't catch the news! Team Loud Phoenix Storm's gone!

Thug 1: That look don't scare us no more!

That's when two of the figures called out an Umbreon and Mismagius. And as the other 4 figures came out of the shadows, that's when they realized that they weren't us.

Thug 2: What the fuck?!

They then lunged at the camera as the screen turned black and the thugs screamed in pain.

WHOEVER THESE GUYS ARE… Thugs everywhere are asking for trouble!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 1 done.

Thailand is a beautiful place.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jonny 2X4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon along with Deadwood, Emil Eagle, GLADOS, Cobra, D.J. Stylbator and Dark Spyro (OTR) and we're going to help Nico go on a date with Gabrielle Pick the Garchomp Gene-slammer and we're going have them go on an awesome picnic in the Tree of Beginning and we're also going to battle Another Deadwood. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Lucario named Aura Borealis. She is Nico's friend from Norway that amazing power over the Aurora Borealis and the powers of the Aura.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Emily McKale, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Air Neos and Lincoln VS Feeyuuas

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Philippines, and we got word that the Universe 666 versions of Carl Casagrande and Sergio are there and they're causing havoc by scamming people, not to mention causing property damage with their schemes and they also have the Universe 666 versions of Sancho and his gang, and they are bad to the bone. But, we're not going to let them cause havoc anymore: Universe 666 Carl's going to get sent to prison for good, while the Universe 666 versions of Sergio, Sancho, and his gang are going to be ripped to shreds by Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers for the crimes that our universe's Sergio, Sancho, and his gang have caused. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Marceline Windsor, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of fashion boutiques and restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her mom and dad are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, and they've had shady dealings with some very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it, and they've also used their business as a front for illegal business, and her older brother, Caleb, is a heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal parents and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by his parents, and he also hated Isabella so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her. But, try as he might, Marceline had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of a brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Caleb had been freed from jail again by her parents and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Marceline snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Isabella called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Nathaniel's destructive plot was given to the cops, Caleb was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Caleb went ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her, they would make sure to kill Caleb in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs. Then, after Caleb was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gangs of thugs, Marceline went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels to the prosecution, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that they're the one who'd sent Caleb and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and they're also involved in organized crime, and she was also there to see her mom and dad getting the punishment they deserved: sentenced to spend the rest of their lives in separate federal prisons, and she along with Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels attended their sentencings to separate federal prisons, and they made sure that Caleb was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Part 2 of the Ridonculous Race is going to be in Colombia and we're going to battle Vega from Street Fighter as well as the Fire Mystic Foot from TMNT 2003.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 2 - Colombia

PART 2: COLOMBIA 🇨🇴

---

Flying to the Tree of Beginning was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jonny 2X4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon along with Deadwood, Emil Eagle, GLADOS, Cobra, D.J. Stylbator and Dark Spyro (OTR) and we were flying there for an amazing picnic date for Nico and Gabrielle Pick.

Me: You guys are gonna have a great time on your date.

Nico: I know we will J.D. At least it's not a blind date.

Me: I know. But it's funny that I get tickled every time.

Xenia: I know. Same with Nico.

Nico: I know.

Carly Atlas: That was awesome though.

Camie: It sure is.

Venus: I'm still excited about this!

Jonny: YEEHAW! Me too and so is Plank.

Me: Jonny, I want to thank you & Plank, Deadwood, and your teams for coming.

Jonny: No problem Nico. Plank is itching to tear some bad guys apart.

Lola: We are excited too.

Deadwood: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Wynn, what do you like to do in your free time?

Wynn the Wind Charmer: Boy that's a good question. If I were to choose on that I would pick Homeless Shelter Caretaker. I love helping people out in need.

Nico: That's a great job for you Wynn.

Me: It sure is. Feeding the hungry and caring for them.

Lola: I agree there.

Lana: It sure is.

Maria: That's honestly a good job to have.

Wynn: I'm glad you think so.

Camie: We all are happy about that.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Yep. Number 1 of the Ridonculous Race finished.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome! Mindy did amazingly well against M-Bison.

Nico: I'm very proud of Mindy.

Me: Your sister has come a really long way ever since she joined the team.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Lola: Boy she really kicked M-Bison's butt.

Varie: That was so awesome.

Me: And Thailand was awesome.

Maria: It sure was.

Me: And the food is awesome.

Laney: And now M-Bison is in the M.O.E.

Deadwood: He sure is and Vypra will definitely keep him in line.

Nico: Good. I know all about what he is capable of.

Maria: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: We got some souvenirs too.

Me: We sure did. Colombia is gonna be good.

Nico: Yeah it sure will.

Laney: Colombia is where we battled the Malenque mummies.

Nico: That was epic.

Maria: We're here guys.

We arrived at the Tree of Beginning.

Lola: Wow! Still as beautiful as ever.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: What food did you guys pack?

Me: Mr. Lynn gave you guys a smorgasbord.

I showed Nico and Gabrielle our favorites: Ultimeatum's, Rosa's caldo de siete mares, Lynn-Sagna, tamales, salad, twinkies, a big number of chicken wings and for dessert I made some Banana Coconut Cream Pie.

Nico: Oh boy!

Qin: That all looks great.

Maria: So, how did you and Nico first meet?

Gabrielle Pick: Me and Nico met in New Zealand and I was heading to the Valley of Belial to go on an epic treasure hunt.

Nicole: What kind of treasure hunt?

Gabrielle Pick: It was to go after the Treasure of the most notorious pirate ever to terrorize the Pacific Ocean. It was the Loot of Captain Nathaniel Voria.

Nicole: Whoa he was the most evil pirate ever and he was also the most feared one of them all. He had a much larger kill count than Blackbeard as he raided and killed more ships and people with incredible mercilessness.

Nico: Yep. And he buried all his loot in the Valley of Belial.

Me: Wow! And he lived back over 823 years ago.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You don't have to worry about him, though. He's long dead.

Nicole: But legends say he might still be on Earth. According to an ancient legend that I read, his deeds that he did were so vile and horrifying and his greed was so great that he and his crew were cursed with a fate worse than death and they were forbidden from ever entering the afterlife. Legends say that when a volcano erupted they were turned into undead lava zombies that were condemned to forever guard the Valley of Belial as part of the undead.

Nico: (GULP) That's right. I remember. Me and Gabrielle escaped with the treasure.

Gabrielle Pick: Thanks to Nico flying fast.

Me: Wow! If they ever come after us we'll be ready for them.

Camie: Yeah.

Nicole: According to historical records though, the treasure of Voria was one of the most sought after treasures in the 19th, 20th and 21st centuries. Many people that journeyed into the Valley of Belial after it never returned alive.

We gasped.

Nico: Me and Gabrielle are the lucky ones.

Nicole: You sure are.

Nico: That explains why so many skeletons littered the grounds all over the place near the volcano it was buried under.

Laney: Geez.

Nico: You gonna eat that?

Gabrielle Pick: There's enough for us both.

Nico: Okay.

They were eating the Ultimeatums.

?: Room for one more.

We saw a Lucario.

Me: Cool a Lucario.

Lola: Wow!

Lucario: (In a girls voice) You guys have an awesome picnic though.

Nico: That voice. Aura Borealis.

Lucario: Awesome to see you again Nico and Gabrielle it's great to see you too.

She reverted back and she was a girl with neon blue hair and had a blue shirt and blue skirt and a deadly sword as well as blue angel wings.

Nico: Awesome to see you again Aura.

Aura Borealis: Same to you Nico.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: Sure.

He concentrated.

Aura Borealis: I'm Nico's friend from Norway and I am a master of the Aura Power.

Me: Wow that is cool.

Fu: It sure is. Just like the kind of power that I have.

Aura Borealis: That is awesome Fu.

Eli: Only one this time. Another Deadwood.

Deadwood: Wow another me? This will be interesting.

Nico: Might want to turn back into Lucario for this.

Gabrielle Pick: Oh let her have some food first.

Nico: Okay then.

Aura Borealis: Thanks guys.

She got to having some burgers and they were good. And the soup was good too.

Aura Borealis: Boy the soup and burgers are awesome.

Wynn: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aura Borealis: My favorite is when me and Nico went and battled the Pirates of the Gudvangen Caves.

Me: That's one of Norway's most beautiful cave systems.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: That was awesome and I gave Aura all their treasure.

Xenia: Wow.

We finished eating.

Aura Borealis: Okay here goes.

She turned back into Lucario after being enveloped in a vortex of aura energy.

Eli: Oh and I sense that the Another Deadwood is friendly.

Me: Good good. I guess we're having a break from Another Heroes for now.

Nico: Another Deadwood will be coming any minute now.

Me: How about right now. Look.

We saw a figure and it was a huge walking tree. It was ANOTHER DEADWOOD! It looked like a dark version of Deadwood.

Jonny 2X4: Yeehaw! This will be good.

Nico: Yep.

Another Deadwood: (In a girls voice) This place is really awesome and beautiful.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl that had aqua green hair, aqua green angel wings and had brown clothes.

Me: (GASP) Cammia Gullveig!

Cammia Gullveig: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Cammia is also the gene-slammer for Gullveig of the Nordic Ascendant.

Nico: Whoa! That is awesome.

Me: Yep and she has amazing nature powers and can grow awesome plants and flowers.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaim Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Sword.

Cammia Gullveig: Just to stop people from destroying nature.

Me: We pretty much destroyed many of those guys. They are all dead and given the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah good riddance. The planet is healthy without them.

Earth: That is for sure.

Venus: Yeah they are gone.

Lola: I agree.

Cammia Gullveig: Thank goodness. Swartz got what he deserved.

Me: Yep. He was given the black gates. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Cammia Gullveig: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Ridewatch) Time to let the magic happen!

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) Don't leave me out!

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor

Me: Lets do it!

She turned into Another Deadwood.

Nico: (gets out Deadwood's Ridewatch) It's wood time!

Nico activated it and fired wood blasts and smashed her all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Laney: Take that!

Nico: (gets out Emil Eagle's Ridewatch) Feel the power of the eagles!

He activated it and summoned numerous eagles and they flew at Another Deadwood and smashed her down!

Nico: YEAH!

May: (gets out Glados' Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of lasers and blasted her all over!

Qin: YEAH!

May: (gets out Cobra's Ridewatch) Is it wrong that I'm reminded of Jessie's Seviper while using this?

May acitvated it and fired energy waves and smashed her all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Take that!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out D.J. Stylbator's Ridewatch) Let the music play!

Maria activated it and fired waves of music energy and blasted them all over1

Qin: ROCK ON!

Maria: That rocked!

Varie: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Dark Spyro (OTR)'s Ridewatch) I feel like I'm using Spyro's powers right now.

Maria activated it and breathed a huge blast of fire and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: That was awesome!

Then New Wave and her team came and she had Yani, Chourikiki, Lady Dorma, Lego Atrocitus and Buzz (Lost Galaxy).

Nico: Nice team, New Wave!

New Wave: Thanks Nico.

Maria: Cool! So my team is next!

Nico: Yep.

Wynn: My turn!

She activated Emil's ridewatch and fired waves of eagles and wind and smashed her all over!

Lucario: Now for me.

She fired an Aura Sphere and it hit Another Deadwood and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I went and picked up Cammia and she was with us.

Me: That was awesome.

Lucario reverted back.

Nico and Aura hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Aura Borealis: Me too Nico. Me too.

We had a great time. We then went back to the Flying Fortress.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Keiko, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy and Erin Fay are heading to The Philippines, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we got word that the Universe 666 versions of Carl Casagrande and Sergio are there and they're causing havoc by scamming people, not to mention causing property damage with their schemes and they also have the Universe 666 versions of Sancho and his gang, and they are bad to the bone. But, we're not going to let them cause havoc anymore: Universe 666 Carl's going to get sent to prison for good, while the Universe 666 versions of Sergio, Sancho, and his gang are going to be ripped to shreds by Maria Garcia and the Fabled Gene-Slammers for the crimes that our universe's Sergio, Sancho, and his gang have caused.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in The Philippines, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we got word that the Universe 666 versions of Carl Casagrande and Sergio are there and they're causing havoc by scamming people, not to mention causing property damage with their schemes and they also have the Universe 666 versions of Sancho and his gang, and they are bad to the bone.

Universe 666 Me: That little con-artist and that flying colored rat with wings and those dirty party pigeons are here?! Why, I ought to… !

Me: Oh boy. This guy is nothing but trouble.

Universe 666 Lincoln: It also gets a lot worse than you think, J.D. Carl from our universe never cared about his family, he only cared about himself and his business of scamming and conning people out of their money, and he also teamed up with Universe 666 Nico and they killed Ronnie Anne, Bobby, their mom and dad, and the rest of The Casagrandes.

We gasped in horror.

Nico: That heartless little monster!

Universe 666 Ronnie Anne: I've never liked that little creep anyways, and I didn't get a chance to tell him off before he killed me, Bobby, Mom, Dad, Abuela, Abuelo, C.J., Carlota, Carlitos, and Lalo from my universe.

Universe 666 Lincoln: And even worse, Sergio, Sancho, and the party pigeons from our universe also helped out as well, he also never cared about anyone except for himself, along with continuing to be a party animal.

Lincoln: We're not going to let them cause havoc anymore: Universe 666 Carl's going to get sent to prison for good.

Maria Garcia: While we tear the Universe 666 versions of Sergio, Sancho, and his gang to shreds for the crimes that our universe's Sergio, Sancho, and his gang have caused, along with their own.

Lincoln: At least you girls will get the pleasure of finally taking revenge on Sergio for everything he's done to me and all of us for his own entertainment, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Keiko.

Keiko: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer appear before us, and with it are the fourteen girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons, and pissed them off big time by ratting out their scams to everyone here.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Marceline Windsor, I knew it was you.

?: (Enraged Scream) YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR RUINING MY SCAMS TO RIP THOSE SUCKERS OFF!

We then saw Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons, and man, were they absolutely pissed off majorly.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Whoa, your universe's Marceline really pissed off that con artist dumb dork, that flying colored rat with wings, and those dirty party pigeons.

Lincoln: She sure has, now let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their

backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Keiko and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Maria Garcia and The Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons, and brutally pulverized them and ripped all of them to pieces, and left them mangled up and featherless, and Universe 666 Carl screamed in fright and tried to run away, but Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a straitjacket and tied that con artist up, and Universe 666 Lincoln and Universe 666 Ronnie Anne swatted his butt hard with a pair of Chanclas, and Lincoln had Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons sent to Universe 666's jail for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of causing trouble are finally over. (To Marceline Windsor) And it's so good to see you again, Marceline Windsor.

Marceline Windsor reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red coat, white long-sleeved blouse with necklace with red jewel, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, white bridal gloves and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Marceline Windsor: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Marceline Windsor and he hugged her, and Marceline Windsor is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marceline Windsor: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Marceline Windsor, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of fashion boutiques and restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world. But, her family aren't like her at all in terms of personality, where as she likes to help out others in need, her mom and dad are the opposite: her parents built a business empire, and they also had very shady dealings with very unsavory characters like crime lords, mafia bosses, drug gangs, you name it.

Me: So, they'd also gotten into Organized Crime when they started their business, that's low!

Nico: And if I had to guess, their business also dealt in extorting people along with issuing mob hits on people they don't like, right?

Lincoln: You got it, and her older brother, Caleb, is a sadistic heartless thug who enjoys causing total destruction, and he and his gang of thugs have caused total destruction to other businesses on the orders of his criminal parents and he's been put in jail many times over only to get busted out by the parents, and he also hated Marceline so much, he wanted to ruin her life, destroy her business, and kill her. But, try as he might, Marceline had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant and fashion boutique in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and gave ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and her heartless thug of an older brother would get his comeuppance: because when she found out Caleb had been freed from jail again by her parents and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Marceline snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Marceline called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Caleb's destructive plot was given to the cops, Caleb was arrested and convicted in court for his crimes, and he was sent away for good. Caleb went absolutely ballistic and threatened to kill her when he escaped from prison, but we also showed up and they threatened if he ever tried to go after her, we would make sure to kill Caleb in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs.

Nico: Just like what you did when you threatened those thugs, Jude, Noah, and Nathaniel, awesome.

Lincoln: Thanks, then, after Caleb was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gang of thugs, Marceline went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes, and thanks to her lawyers and their law firm, along with evidence provided by us to the prosecution, her parents' business went bankrupt and it crumbled now that everyone knew they had shady dealings with many crime lords, mafia bosses, and drug gangs, and that they're the one who'd sent Caleb and his gang of thugs to destroy many other businesses in their path, and they're involved in organized crime, and she was also there to see both her mom and dad getting the punishment they deserved: sentenced to spend the rest of their lives in separate federal prisons, and she along with all of us attended their sentencings to separate federal prisons, and they made sure that Caleb was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Lori: Lincoln made absolutely sure that Caleb saw everything during his parents' sentencing, and he was really serious about his threat: if he ever saw Caleb's worthless hide again, he was going to kill him.

Luna: And he's very serious about it, just like we just saw what he did to Jude and Noah.

Marceline Windsor: You got that right. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Marceline?

Marceline Windsor: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Marceline Windsor: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Marceline Windsor, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marceline Windsor: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marceline Windsor's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental

Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marceline Windsor: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marceline Windsor.

Marceline Windsor had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The fourteen girls are Arika Minamoto, Nazuna Ayase, Eru Kurosaki, Sakino Fujiki, Haya Maebara, Yuuki Ayase, Kiriko Kaminuma, Korone Kawanami, Madoka Omigawa, and Minori Nanao from Orange Pocket and Monika, Sayori, Yuri, and Natsuki from Doki Doki Literature Club!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Arika Minamoto, Nazuna Ayase, Eru Kurosaki, Sakino Fujiki, Haya Maebara, Yuuki Ayase, Kiriko Kaminuma, Korone Kawanami, Madoka Omigawa, and Minori Nanao from Orange Pocket and Monika, Sayori, Yuri, and Natsuki from Doki Doki Literature Club!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Arika Minamoto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Arika Minamoto and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Arika Minamoto: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Arika Minamoto: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arika Minamoto, Nazuna Ayase, Eru Kurosaki, Sakino Fujiki, Haya Maebara, Yuuki Ayase, Kiriko Kaminuma, Korone Kawanami, Madoka Omigawa, Minori Nanao, Monika, Sayori, Yuri, and Natsuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons who were in The Philippines and causing havoc by scamming people, not to mention causing property damage with their schemes.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with all of us giving that dork and those moronic parrot and the moronic pigeons a nasty beatdown and then sending them to the Universe 666 prison for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Marceline Windsor have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: The Universe 666 versions of Carl Casagrande, Sergio, Sancho, and The Party Pigeons got what they deserved for their crimes.

Lincoln: They sure did. Plus, we also found out they were also in league with Evil Nico in the murders of Universe 666 Lincoln's harem and that included his universe's Ronnie Anne.

Universe 666 Lincoln: And I'm glad to finally be rid of that dork for good.

Suddenly, Sebastian got off the phone.

Sebastian Mendez: Guys, you're about to be in for some more good news: I just got off the phone with President Slade, and he told me Universe 666 Carl Casagrande was convicted and found guilty for his crimes and he'd received multiple life sentences in prison, the same went with Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons.

Nico: Awesome.

---

After pulverizing Universe 666 Carl Casagrande, Universe 666 Sergio, Universe 666 Sancho, and the Universe 666 Party Pigeons, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marceline Windsor saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marceline Windsor: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marceline, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marceline Windsor: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marceline Windsor: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Marceline, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless parents' business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Caleb, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Marceline Windsor: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by the sound of deranged laughter, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lisa, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her, she had a very deranged grin on her face and murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, Audrey, Isabella, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Luan and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that psychotic joker up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Luan tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage and a straitjacket. Luan banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike and she was laughing like a deranged nutjob, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Yeesh, Luan really was a total nutjob.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Luan hated us and Lincoln for always ruining her pranks and her attempts to get rid of him and the nice sisters, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja are heading to Splash Canyon.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Mireille Caquet: Wow, so this is Splash Canyon, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: I've been to Splash Canyon before, Mireille, and it's really beautiful, and it's also perfect for our first date before the second day of The Ridonculous Race today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Floating Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Splash Canyon, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, and Sapphire Sonja are now part of your harem.

Me: Now, that's really awesome.

Marinette: I was quite surprised when Alya and the others introduced Mireille and Socqueline to Lincoln, but when that happened, it was definitely love at first sight.

Daphne: Same with Sapphire Sonja, and it's been years since that day we saw her. Now, she and Lincoln are together.

Hailey Timaeus: She also knew I was quite a brave person to save Lincoln from Lisa's heartless and cold-blooded fury, and that it led to me losing my right eye.

Sapphire Sonja: And you carried that scar like a badge of honor and your true love to Lincoln.

Nico: Carrying a scar like that as a badge of honor and a symbol of how much she loved Lincoln, that right there, that's commitment.

Me: You said it.

---

After Lincoln came back from his date, we were busy preparing The Floating Fortress, because today's Timmy Turner's birthday.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome birthday for Timmy.

Lincoln: You said it, he's now turning 18 years old today, so he deserves to have an awesome birthday party.

Me: You got that right, Lincoln. Plus, from what Cosmo, Wanda, and Jorgen told us, his parents always forget Timmy's birthday for their own selfish needs.

Eli: That's the sort of thing I can't stand, they believe his birthday wasn't important, they only cared about their own selfish and stupid needs.

Lynn Sr.: Makes me wonder why I hadn't bashed Mr. Turner's head in.

Rita: Or Mrs. Turner's, but what Trixie said is true, they may be brainless and stupid, but they're still his parents. But, we're also his family as well, along with his godparents.

Lori: That's right.

Then, Lori sees Timmy heading back.

Lori: Ooh, here he comes. Places everyone!

We turned out the lights and hid, and then, Timmy came back.

Timmy Turner: Hey, why are the lights out?

Timmy turned on the lights, and then, a purple birthday banner came unraveling, and it had stars all over it, and it said in gold letters, "HAPPY BIRTHDAY, TIMMY TURNER!", and then, confetti magically appeared from nowhere and showered the place, and elemental forces showered all over the place. Then, we all came out.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, TIMMY!

Timmy Turner: (Super Surprised) What the?! You… you guys did all this… for me?!

Lincoln: Of course, after all, we found out today's your birthday.

Lori: So, we had to let Cosmo and Wanda take you out of The Floating Fortress while we got the place ready for you.

Leni: We set the whole thing up, and we also had help from The Magic Skylanders as well.

Timmy Turner: Thanks, you guys. Now, let's get this party started!

Then, The Masters of Evil arrived for the party.

Vypra: Happy Birthday, Timmy.

Timmy Turner: Thanks, Vypra.

The party got started, and we really had some fun: Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Leo, Eli, Nico, and I gave our gifts to Timmy: some brand-new clothes, a new phone, a guitar Luna made based on The White Wand of Fire, but this one fires pink fire blasts, a new comic based on the Kamen Rider Ambassador Missions we've had, and those sold like hot cakes, a new paint kit, exercise equipment, a photo album, and many more. The Magic Skylanders also gave Timmy a large and powerful purple-bound spellbook and inside it are powerful magic spells written in every page of the spellbook.

Timmy Turner: Wow, this is really awesome! Say, can we do some party games?!

Nico: Ooh, I think I know what you're already thinking, Timmy.

Timmy Turner stepped into The Simulator, and as it activated, he was already in The Hidden Leaf Village, specifically The Final Valley.

Timmy Turner: The Final Valley, this is where Naruto was fighting Sasuke.

Lupin: We must hurry at once to save Naruto.

Tiana: And teach Sasuke a lesson.

Timmy flew out, and then, he saw that Sasuke was about to kill Naruto with a Chidori to the heart. Timmy blasted him with his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice, and he got Naruto out of the way and in a protective rainbow energy force field, while Tiana was busy healing him.

Evil Sasuke: You fool, this wasn't your fight!

Timmy Turner: It is now! You tried to gut Naruto with a Chidori to the heart, and that's something I'm not going to forget nor forgive, you heartless bastard.

Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, and this absolutely enraged Evil Sasuke.

Evil Sasuke: You Motherfucking Cur!

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Hmm, yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remembered that your father said that very same thing to J.D. in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He'd made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath, and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But, it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye, in fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me, and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As one of the most powerful fighters, warriors, and champions in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others, you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why J.D. killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are nothing but heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why J.D. killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!

Outside The Simulator, we heard the whole thing, and we cheered wildly for what Timmy Turner said to Evil Sasuke.

Me: Yeah! You tell him, Timmy!

Nico: Kick his ass, Timmy, rip his guts out!

This enraged Evil Sasuke, and he charged at Timmy Turner, but Timmy Turner kicked him away, and he sent him flying into a mountain of rock. Evil Sasuke came out, and man, he was now triple-plus pissed off now, and it caused him to activate The Curse Mark's Stage 2.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Yeesh, even now, that form's still as ugly as ever.

Evil Sasuke charged at Timmy Turner, and he fired fireballs at him, but Timmy Turner absorbed the fireballs and it made him stronger than ever. Then, he conjured fireballs of his own, but these were made of rainbow fire, and he fired them at Evil Sasuke and they hit him and he got burned badly, and Timmy Turner also fired blasts of rainbow fire from his Mage's Staff and they hit him as well. Lupin and Tiana also fired energy blasts at Evil Sasuke and they exploded as they hit him.

Evil Sasuke: WHY IS IT THAT YOU ARE THAT STRONG?! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) GO TO HELL! THIS POWER WILL NEVER EVER BE YOURS, NOT IN INFINITE LIFETIMES WILL IT EVER BE YOURS, ASSHOLE!

Timmy Turner continued attacking Evil Sasuke, and he even scratched out Evil Sasuke's eyes with the silver claw rings on his left hand, and he screamed in pain. Evil Sasuke prepared a Chidori and he was about to run at Timmy Turner, but Timmy Turner fired a blast of lava from his Mage's Staff, and it hits Evil Sasuke and it melted his whole right arm off, and he screamed in excruciating pain.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Elemental Magic Fairy Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Magic Hope) Now, to send you off to Hell for good!

Timmy fired a powerful pink and white energy blast which hits Evil Sasuke and he was obliterated for good and he was sent to The Black Gates, then, Timmy slashed Evil Sasuke's headband: the mark of a traitor, then he powered down. Then, he exited The Simulator.

Nico: Oh man, we hadn't done that in a long while, but that was really awesome!

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Remind me never to cross Timmy when he gets angry.

---

Later it was time for Kadma's first ever ambassador mission and it was going to be for the Agito Kamen Rider Team.

Me: The Agito Team is the only Kamen Rider team we have left to cover and then we'll have officially met all the riders from 2000 to 2022.

Nico: I know and that is awesome.

William: Anyone else want to go with Kadma? Besides Snake and 2 Rabbids?

Sakura Knudson: I'll go with. This will be so awesome.

Lincoln: And me and Leeli and Girl Jordan will go too.

Nico: Okay then. Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan and it was awesome as ever.

Me: Japan. Just as busy as ever.

Lincoln: It sure is.

We landed.

Kadma: It's so beautiful.

Shouichi Tsugami: Excuse me, Miss. But, are you lost?

Kadma: No I'm no but I was just looking for you.

Me: She is with us.

Kadma: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor.

Me: You too Shouichi. (Bows)

Shouichi Tsugami: It's awesome meeting you all. But aren't you all in the Ridonculous Race?

Me: We are but we still have the Ambassador Missions to do. Kadma here is your ambassador. It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we have.

Makoto Hikawa came.

Makoto Hikawa: Hi there. I'm Makoto Hijawa aka Kamen Rider G3

Me: Pleasure to meet you Makoto.

Makoto Hikawa: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Lincoln: You too.

Girl Jordan: Same here.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Shouichi: It's an honor to meet you all.

Makoto Hikawa: Same here.

Snake: I'm Solid Snake. But you can call me Snake.

Kadma: He's one of my successor Guardians missions.

Shouichi: Awesome to meet you.

Snake: Likewise.

Nico: Lets go someplace to talk.

Shouichi: I know just the place.

We followed him to a restaurant he made named Agito.

Nico: You named this place after your Kamen Rider name?

Shouichi: I sure did.

Me: That is cool. We have so much to talk about.

We went in and it was a really awesome restaurant.

Me: Nice restaurant.

Shouichi: Thanks. It's cool.

Me: I heard about everything that happened with Ryo Ashihara, Kamen Rider Gills. Is he alright?

Shouichi: Yeah he is. He travels the world now these days.

Me: Wow. Maybe we'll cross paths over in Colombia.

Nico: It's possible.

Snake: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Shouichi: They are adorable.

Me: They are but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Lincoln: Yeah but they are funny though.

Me: Shouichi first of all on behalf of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we're very sorry about all the pain and suffering you went through with all your enemies and all that.

Shouichi: It's alright J.D. But thank you.

Me: You're welcome. Also we got these to show you.

I showed my Agito Weapon for Lord Drakkon.

Me: We got Agito Weapons from defeating Another Agito earlier and they are all imbued with the powers of the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Sougo's enemy Swartz did it.

Shouichi: I see. That is intense.

Eli: Yeah it was.

Eddy: We all were amazed with the number of weapons we got from it though.

Shouichi: I do remember confronting the bastard during Sougo's run as Zi O. And that he made an Another Rider version of me.

Makoto Hikawa: I also remember that said Another Rider created a zombie apocalypse of some sort.

Me: I remember that too. That was crazy seeing that.

Kadma: It sure was.

Me: Also some of your fellow riders helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Makoto Hikawa: I remember hearing about that. That was horrible.

Shouichi: Yeah no kidding! Nico we're so sorry you went through all that.

Nico: It's all right but thank you.

Shouichi: There actually is someone who holds the actual title of Another Agito.

Me: Kaoru Kino right?

Shouichi: That's right.

Me: I had a feeling. He sacrificed himself so that the Overlord of Darkness can be defeated. I remember that.

Eli: Yeah that was heroic.

Me: Yeah.

Shouichi: Would you guys like to know more about the Overlord of Darkness?

Me: Absolutely. I have a feeling he is not our primary target for Kadma's big day though.

Makoto: Which is when?

Me: We're projecting May 14th.

Shouichi: I see. Here's what you need to know.

He told us everything.

---

The OverLord of Darkness (オーヴァーロード Ōvārōdo), also known as the Mysterious Youth (謎の青年 Nazo no Seinen) is the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Agito. He is referred as the creator of the human race and is the source of the Lords, monsters that protect humans by force if needed.

Long ago, the Overlord of Darkness coexisted with his "twin" the Overlord of Light as they created the world. However, when neither could agree on who would reign over their creation, OverLord of Darkness triumphed over his brother in the resulting battle. But in his dying breath, the OverLord of Light bestowed his essence upon humanity in the hopes that they would evolve beyond his brother's control. Refusing to allow such advanced humans to exist, the OverLord created the Lords to kill all humans who possess the potential to "evolve" into Agito while dealing with the Gurongi Tribe who have been preying on humans for their game.

Even though he died around the Pleistocene era, the Lord of Darkness left behind a puzzle that contained his own DNA model. After the puzzle was solved, OverLord's DNA was rebuilt from scratch. This allows him to reform his physical body, starting as a baby when he breaks out of the containment box and escapes from the OOPArts lab. However, his birth was witnessed by Sakiko Mikumo, following him after he matured into an eight year old boy until he was killed by Anguis Femineus, who punished Overlord by forcing him to commit suicide.

Meeting Ryo while he was near death, OverLord used his powers to prolong his life, assuming his adult form as a result. After being forced to take time off after being nearly killed by fear-moved Gills, Overlord took it upon himself to personally kill Tomoko Miura, was captured and placed in a mental ward after he recouped himself from the burden of personally killing humans.

As a result, OverLord decides to watch from the sidelines as Tuan performs various supernatural murders on anyone who reaches paranormal maturity, even though he intervenes once to give Agito a power boost to Agito's Tornador Machine. This would then result in Shouichi, along with Ryo and Makoto Hikawa, further complicating matters and meddling in the work of his envoys.

Before long, casualties were falling on both sides, with the Psychics and Lord suffering heavy losses. But the loss of El of the Water opened Master's eyes to the fact that Vessel Agito, Shoichi Tsugami, Ryo Ashihara, and Kaoru Kino had grown too strong. To this end, he would personally confirm that all of Agito's ships were actively hunted down and stripped of their Seeds of Agito, rendering them powerless.

However, Master realized that he needed to kill the Riders to extinguish the Seed he had absorbed. But with Hikawa's help, Shouichi deals a decisive blow to Master who releases the Agito Seed back to its rightful owner and forces Master to retreat. However, the shock that even normal humans had grown strong enough to resist his strength convinced Master that mankind was no longer fit for life, and began to organize their extermination and start anew.

The Overlord will carry out its genocide of humanity: align the constellations of the Zodiac, ultimately killing all of humanity in a bizarre doppelgänger murder starting with those born under Scorpio. To do this requires an extraordinary amount of concentration, which will make him vulnerable. To this end, he created El of the Wind to be his bodyguard and El of the Ground to continue killing those who reach paranormal maturity. But the Riders made one last stand and with the El Lords destroyed, the Overlord tried to retreat but was injured by Agito's Shining Rider's Kick and exploded.

The Overlord survived the attack but severly injured and had a conversation with Tetsuya Sawaki before the latter died, the latter's words reassuring him that while he was creating mankind, the Overlord did not really understand him. After that, he hinted that he had decided to put his plans on hold and observe how the humans would use their own gifts and whether or not it deserved to exist.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! That is crazy!

Nico: I guess that makes him a redeemed villain.

Shouichi: Yeah it does. Tetsuya Sawaki told me what happened.

Me: That is good he changed. But many of your other enemies are still at large.

Nico: Yeah the Lords are now wandering the world as lost sheep.

Eli: But they will be perfect members of the M.O.E.

Me: Yeah.

Makoto: I know they will.

Eli: And I sense that one of them is out and about. El of The Wind.

Me: I remember that one. He gave you guys one helluva challenge.

Shouichi: You might see Gills and Another Agito on the second visit here.

Me: It's possible.

Eli: Yeah.

Shouichi: Yeah.

Suddenly Shouichi got a psychic sense and knew that El of The Wind was out.

Shouichi: You're right Eli.

Nico: Lets get a move on then.

Me: Just a forewarning though Shouichi there's a dark version of Eddy that is out to kill you guys.

Eddy: It's true. We'll tell you about it shortly.

One of the Rabbids licked Shouichi's leg.

Shouichi: Hey!

Me: See they are idiots.

Eddy: Stop that now.

Rabbid gibbering.

Me: Yeah they are stupid too.

Nico: We got to get moving.

Eli: He's 25 klicks in the Tokyo Tower area.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off!

Nico: Shouichi, even though you're an amnesiac, I like how you embraced your current identity and achieved a simple life even though you're a product of human evolution.

Shouichi: That means a lot to me Nico. Thanks.

Nico: Anytime.

We arrived and we saw EL OF THE WIND!

Eli: Target Sighted.

Me: He sure is an ugly one and I remember that he is a fast one. But so are we.

El of The Wind growled.

Me: Gifted speaker.

I teleported and punched him in his face and smashed him down.

I got out my Agito weapon for Lord Drakkon!

Me: Yeah!

I slashed him all over and fired waves of green energy and blasted him all over.

But he was a tough one.

El of the Wind fired energy arrows at me and I deflected them back and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Shouichi: Wow! J.D. is incredible!

Eli: That's my bro. All of us have come a long way in 7 years. We are practically gods among man.

Lincoln: We sure are.

Shouichi: (As strange energy consolidates into a red and gold belt, while he crosses his outstretched arms before him) Everybody suit up. Henshin!

With that, Shouichi slams his hands into two buttons on the side of his belt, and in a flash of light a gold and black suit with silver accents and red eyes, dominated by a golden beetle horn crest, generates on Shouichi

Makoto: (Removing his trenchcoat to reveal a black zipper front bodysuit as a panel on the wall opens up, revealing blue and silver armor): Would you mind helping me get in suit?

Shouichi: Glady.

With that, the process begins. Makoto steps into the exposed armor chamber, allowing the chestplate to fold across him while he throws on the blue and silver arm guards and leg pieces. As this happens, Shouichi grabs a silver belt and slings into onto Makoto's waist, causing the red panel on the front to light up section by section. Once it's fully lit up, Makoto takes his helmet, blue with silver face plate, antennae, and orange eyes, and places it in front of his face, somehow generating a back portion and locking tab.

Me: Wow! Nice armor!

Makoto: Thanks.

Nico: Lets get him! (Gets out Myotismon's Agito Weapon) (Echoing)

GRISLY WING!

He fired a massive swarm of bat familiars and blasted El of The Wind all over.

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

El of the Wind: You might have stopped me before. But that was a long time ago!

Me: So you can speak after all. I always thought all the Lords were quiet ones.

El of the Wind: Now that we are free we can talk.

Me: Good. This will make us having conversations and exchanging witty banter fun.

I got out Xaldin's Agito weapon which was a Spear of wind.

Me: Time to fight wind with wind.

I teleported and spun him around in a tornado!

I then sensed a figure behind us and I pulled out my blaster and fired it at a bush and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Out of the explosion came DARK EDDY! But he now had a black t-shirt on.

Shouichi: So he's Dark Eddy!?

Me: Yep. Big difference is that he has piercing red eyes. But the T-Shirt is new. Black looks much better on you than yellow.

Dark Eddy: Yeah I decided to stand out more than with just piercing red eyes. Now time to die.

Dark Eddy fired his blaster at Makoto but he fired back.

Makoto: I've got this punk.

Me: Go get him.

He fired at Dark Eddy and blasted him all over.

Shouichi: Wow how did that happen to Eddy?

Me: An old enemy of Lincoln's sister Luan hired two jerkass boys that we hate and they dropped 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin on his head. And her main goal was to restart the 20 Days of Darkness. But she failed miserably at that.

Lincoln: It's true.

Me: But Nico put a curse on Dark Eddy. After 24 first missions, Dark Eddy will be given the Black Gates. We banished him to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension till then.

Nico: Yep.

Shouichi: Wow!

Me: This is number 18 so we have 6 more times after this.

Snake: (gets out Juri Han's Agito Weapon) It's showtime!

Snake had a pair of nunchucks and he smashed El of The Wind all over with them.

Me: YEAH!

Kadma used Minotarumon's Agito Weapon and it was a warhammer and she smashed El of The Wind and pulverized him!

Sakura Knudson: Feel the Taste of Hate.

She got out the Kisenian Soldier's Agito Weapon and it was a spear and she sucked in a lot of the El of The Wind's hatred and her pink aura exploded out with enormous force!

Me: WHOA!

Shouichi: Wow That was intense!

Me: Yeah it's one of our many powers.

Nico: (gets out Deadwood and Marluxia's Ridewatches) Feel the power of nature!

Nico fired waves of flowers and blasted El of The Wind all over.

Nico: Fragrant.

Shouichi then donned his red Sword Form and got his Agito Sword!

Me: Cool!

Snake got out his grenade launcher

Snake: Fire in the hole!

He fired it and a grenade hit El of The Wind and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me and Shouichi jumped out of the explosion and then had our swords glow and then…

SLASH!

We slashed El of the Wind!

Then he was knocked down. But then a white light appeared above his head and he turned into a ball of blue light and we saw that he was one of the powers of Light Lord and he went into my sword of Harmony.

Nico: WHOA! So J.D.'s sword purified him.

Me: But he is definitely going into the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Me: One last thing to do.

We went to face Dark Eddy.

Dark Eddy and Makoto were firing non stop at each other.

It was like something out of a western movie!

Me: Wow that is a lot of ammo.

I fired my blaster and the blasts hit Dark Eddy in the shoulder and Makoto blasted Dark Eddy all over.

?: Let me get some action in!

A Hippowdon then came.

Me: Hey a Hippowdon!

Eli: Wow this one is heavy.

Sakura Knudson: But awesome.

Hippowdon then fired a blast of fire from its mouth and blasted Dark Eddy back to the Book of Vile Darkness Dimension.

Nico: YEAH!

Hippowdon: (In a girls voice) That will show that jerkwad not to mess with us.

Nico: (Gasp) Leona Dreyfus!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange Japanese School Clothes on.

Leona Dreyfus: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Shouichi: How did that happen?

Me: Long story. Blame Team Rocket for splicing numerous people with many things.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Makoto: He was good. But my blaster was better.

Me: You got that right.

Kadma: I agree. So Leona what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Leona Dreyfus: My favorite is when me and Nico had an awesome spicy curry eating contest. We had the hottest curry in the world, The Nova Phaal Reaper Curry.

We gasped!

Nico: That was so hot.

Me: Boy you would have to be out of your fucking mind to eat that! I heard legends that it LITERALLY killed people that ate it.

Nico: Not me and Leona. We became the first ever people that ate it and succeeded. We get free curry for life now.

Leona Dreyfus: Yep.

Me: Wow! I like her. She loves nuclear hot spicy food like me.

Nico and Leona hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Leona Dreyfus: Me too Nico. Me too.

Shouichi: But that was so awesome!

Me: It sure was.

Shouichi: Say hi to Sougo for me.

Me: I'll relay the message. And if we run into Ryo in Colombia we'll tell him hello from you guys.

Makoto: Thanks. We miss him.

Me: I'm sure he misses you guys too.

We went back to the Flying Fortress.

* * *

We arrived back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome! Oh Sougo, Shouichi says hello.

Sougo: Awesome. I miss him. Tell him I said hello too.

Me: We will.

We told everyone what went down and it was awesome.

May: Whoa that is awesome.

Qin: It sure is and Leona it's awesome to see you again. Also I remember Nico and you eating that dangerous curry. Boy you guys were red like beats and sweating waterfalls. The sweat poured out of the restaurant like Niagara Falls.

Leona Dreyfus: That was crazy ass hot!

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Minotaurmon and Cheese should go with you guys.

Kadma: Good idea!

Me: That was so fun though.

* * *

As the Fortress was flying to Colombia we were wondering who we will face next.

Guren: Wonder what's on the news?

Me: Lets find out.

I turned on the tube.

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan saying that there is a group of heroes that are helping Team Loud Phoenix Storm by protecting the city while they are away. These 6 mysterious heroes are calling themselves the Phoenix Vigilantes.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's new.

Katherine Mulligan: Numerous thugs and bad guys have been going into the hospitals all broken and battered and beaten to within an inch of their lives and man were they roughed up bad.

We saw the bad guys that were beaten up and MAN OH MAN WERE THEY ROUGHED UP BAD!

Me: GEEZ! Someone really did a bunch of numbers on them.

Eli: No kidding!

Me: Wait a second. Barry aren't the Renegades also a group of bad guys from the 25th century that you faced?

Flash: Yeah that's right. They are the descendants of Captain Cold, Heat Wave, Top, Weather Wizard, Mirror Master and Trickster. They are Commander Cold, Weather Warlock, Heatstroke, Mirror Monarch, Trixster which is spelled T-R-I-X-S-T-E-R and Top who is the descendant of the Original Top that we know.

Me: Wow that is amazing!

Nico: Yeah.

Fu: Looks like you called it, Jason.

Jason: I sure did.

Me: I wonder who they are. And we owe them a big debt for this.

Lincoln: We sure do. This is amazing.

Qin: Boy this is gonna be interesting when our archenemies meet their descendants.

Taranee: It sure will be awesome.

Zoe: Boy they are gonna be in for one amazing surprise.

Raimundo: I think this will be awesome.

Ant Man: I agree there. That will be cool.

Shane Clarke: I agree too.

Runamuck: Okay, let's think for a moment. Who do you think is part of this new group of Renegades?

Me: Boy that's a really good question.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But this is amazing that our blood clones back home are getting some help in all this.

Camie: That is for sure.

Venus: I agree there. That is awesome.

Then the phone rang.

Lillie: I'll get it.

Cybertron Red Alert: King Kai, do you know who these new guys are?

King Kai: I'm sorry, Red Alert. But one of them has a connection to a certain God and told me directly not to reveal their identities until they agree to do so themselves.

Me: Hmm. This is a huge mystery.

Eli: But at least we know the city is in good hands.

Lillie came back.

Me: Who was on the phone?

Lillie: Oh no one. Just a telemarketer.

Me: Oh.

Nico: (calls the President) Mr. President, are you watching the news right now?

Mr. President: I sure am Nico. It's good that you guys are having some protectors look out for the city while you are away.

Nico: That is amazing sir. I'm glad the city is in good hands for us.

Mr. President: Indeed. I'm rooting for you guys all the way. Good luck on the race.

Nico: Won't need it sir but thank you.

Mr. President: You're welcome.

Maria: Well, at least these guys are genuine heroes.

Me: That's true. Thank goodness.

Lincoln: Yeah I'm happy with that.

Me: Me too.

Poromon: Wait. Do you guys hear that?

Me: Oh that's Scorponok.

Beast Wars Scorponok: And look who showed up with me guys.

We saw a Drapion on his back.

Me: Hey a Drapion!

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Awesome.

Drapion: (In a girls voice) Scorponok found me eating out of the fridge.

Gabrielle Pick: (GASP) Michelle!

Drapion: Hey sis.

She reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had lilac purple clothes and a scorpion tattoo on her right ankle.

Michelle and Gabrielle hugged.

Poliwag: Hey there, Michelle!

Poliwag and Poromon jumped into her arms.

Michelle Pick: (LAUGHS) Awesome to see you two again.

Me: Awesome. You must have the same memories as your sister.

Michelle Pick: I sure do. I helped Nico and Gabrielle on a treasure hunt in the Jungle of Satan.

We gasped!

Nicole: Whoa man! That's the most feared Jungle in all of land of Malawi. Legends say that it's ruled by a malevolent demon that is so vile and horrible that anyone that goes into it never comes out with their sanity intact. They are broken and insane and wind up in a nuthouse.

Michelle Pick: Yep. And we found this.

She pulled out a staff with the moon on it.

Nicole: The Staff of Khonshu! That's a treasure I was trying to find for years. It's said to have all the powers of the God of The Moon himself. That is amazing.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Michelle hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Michelle Pick: Me too Nico. Me too.

Camie: Wow! Where is Malawi?

Me: Right in between Mozambique and Zambia.

Nico: Yep.

Chef Pepperjack: How about you guys have some of my cooking before our next destination?

Me: Good idea. I'm hungry.

TTG Robin: Oh nice to meet you Hungry. I'm Robin. BOOM!

BOOM!

Stamp with Boom stamps the camera.

Me: That was a good one Robin! (LAUGHS) That was funny!

TTG Beast Boy: (Sarcastically) Not bad. UNCLE!

Me: Guys be nice! You may not like his jokes but we do.

Chef Pepperjack got to cooking and we had some awesome cajun burgers.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: (Eating) Spicy and yummy.

The previous group came.

Evil Green Ranger: Can me, Red X, Saix, Larxene, Iceage, Firefly, Toad, Kangor, Tala, and See-More go with you guys?

Mandragora: Me, Megavolt, Psyphon, Evil Fire Man, Burnertron, Virgo Zodiarts, Doc Duodenum, Evil Yamato Man, Evil Star Man, and Rainbow Raider will come too.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with us.

Evil Green Ranger: Boy that smells so good. Mind is we have some?

Me: Plenty for all of us.

Nico: Help yourselves.

They all got to eating.

Megavolt: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Starlight Glimmer: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: James will like this one! Toxicroak and Carnivine.

Qin: Cool!

James: Carnivine will like that one.

Qin: I agree there.

Laney: I agree.

Saix: We also saw the news and it is awesome that someone is helping you all out.

Nico: It sure is.

Saix: Whoever these new players are, they're not afraid to get their hands dirty.

Psyphon: They're probably people we haven't met yet.

Qin: I have a feeling they are.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Feeyuuas, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Feeyuuas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Emily are more than ready for Feeyuuas, right, Lincoln?

Emily McKale: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Feeyuuas and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Emily, the last time you transformed was when we fought against Amy McKale when she broke out of prison two years ago and when we went after Shido.

Me: Yeah, and now, she's going to transform to fight Feeyuuas.

Suddenly, Sebastian felt something in the air.

Nico: You okay, Sebastian?

Sebastian Mendez: Not exactly, Nico, I just picked up on who we're going after next: it's Nappa, and Damian sent him after what I did in killing Raditz yesterday.

Lincoln: You didn't make any mistakes when dealing with Raditz, but you knew just how dangerous he is, and the same can be said for Nappa.

Sebastian Mendez: If I see that arrogant blowhard, I'm going to gouge out his eyes and rip his throat out for everything he's done. He thinks I'm no match for him, he has no idea of the pain and suffering that I'm capable of unleashing on trash like him, I'll make him experience nothing but pain and agony as I rip his limbs out of their sockets, gouge his eyes out, rip his throat out, and tear his head clean off his shoulders.

We had chills running down our spines from his threat.

Maria: Oh… !

Carmen and Estella: Damn!

Nico: Now, that was really dark.

Me: And I thought Winter Icyin's icy fury was really dark, but that was just darker.

Nico: You said it, alright gang, our next stop is in Columbia.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome challenge awaiting us in Columbia, and once we get done with the challenge and tearing apart whoever is causing trouble there, you better be ready to die, Feeyuuas.

Emily McKale: You better be ready to die, Feeyuuas, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Air Neos.

The Floating Fortress proceeded onwards as we were heading now to Columbia.

James: Nico, just a warning. The Carnivine Gene Slammer may chomp on your head. I know from experience.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I know.

Me: Just like Camille Victoria.

Camille Victoria: And No one glomps Nico but me.

She jumped onto Nico and shoved his face in between her breasts.

Camille Victoria: I love Nico and I can do this.

Claudia Kipinsk: Same with me!

We laughed!

Nico: (In heaven) Love this.

MAY GROWLED FEROCIOUSLY!

Iceage: May, what are you doing?

Doc Duodenum: Put that chainsaw down!

May: (GROWLS)

Maria grabbed May!

Maria: May put the chainsaw down. He is always available on the market remember?

May: Oh right.

She put it down.

Me: Where did you even get a chainsaw anyway?

May: In there.

We saw a closet filled with weapons used for murder!

Me: Why did I put that closet in here!?

May: I'm sorry.

Teen Titans Lightning: It's understandable. He IS your husband, after all.

May hugged Nico and smothered him with her breasts too.

---

The Floating Fortress arrived at Columbia, and we disembarked.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) We're here, mon.

Evil Star Man: Everyone out!

We got out.

Me: Wow! Colombia.

Nico: Ah, Columbia, it's good to be here.

Sebastian Mendez: But, we still got to be on the alert since this place is also home to drug lords and the cartels.

Lincoln: We've dealt with many of them, and they were really mean and vicious.

Me: They sure are.

Qin: It is so awesome here.

Don: And it's also the setting for our next challenge, but we also got word that Nappa is here, and it was by Damian Constantine's hand.

Sebastian Mendez: I was right, Nappa is here, and even worse, Damian sent him. Okay then, if that blowhard wants a fight, he's got it.

Nico: Nappa isn't someone who's going to go down easily, Sebastian. But, we saw what you did to Raditz yesterday, along with the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, Captain Ginyu, Jeice, Burter, Recoome, Guldo, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, along with Damian Constantine, and you did make your threat to him.

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: Are you sure you still want to do this on your own?

Sebastian Mendez: I have to do it, Lincoln, if I don't, he'll kill everyone and that's one thing that I'm not having on my conscience.

Suddenly, we felt a massive power signal, and we saw who it was heading our way: it was Nappa.

Sebastian Mendez: So, the smug bastard decided to come after us and we're not even close to doing our challenge. Fine, if he wants to play it that way, then, I'll be sure to spill every last bit of his blood all over Columbia.

Sebastian fired blasts of darkness at Nappa and sent him crashing onto the ground as they hit him, and he also unholstered his curved Chinese broadsword and pointed it at Nappa.

Sebastian Mendez: I should've known we'd run into you, looks like Damian's already losing patience with the rest of you.

Nappa: That weakling, Raditz, got himself killed by you, but I won't be killed that easily.

Sebastian Mendez: We'll see how long that smug arrogance of yours lasts!

Sebastian went after Nappa, and he proceeded to fire blasts of darkness, dark energy, and tormented souls at Nappa, which exploded as they hit him, and he also slashed at Nappa with his sword leaving bleeding scars on him. Then, he grabbed Nappa's left arm and he slashed it off, and he did the same to his right arm and his legs, and finally, he slashed off his head and made a pillar of dark fire come out from beneath Nappa and it incinerated him.

Nico: Damn, he just wasted Nappa like he was nothing!

Lincoln: He sure did. Now, to take care of Nappa's spirit.

Then, Nappa's spirit appeared and Lincoln fired a black energy blast with the Judgement Kanji and it hit Nappa and sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Me: That should do it, now we're rid of Nappa, and we can get the challenge underway.

Lincoln: Nice.

Cynder: Are we going to see Llanos as well?

Don: Nope. Because you guys are here for the next part of the race. M-Bison's right hand man Vega is here and so is one of the Turtle Brothers and Ninja Acolyte's enemy the Fire Foot Mystic.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Nicole: Vega has one weakness that we can EASILY exploit and that is that he loves his face.

Mindy Chan: I'll gladly rip his face to shreds.

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: He's that fighter with the mask and the claw blades right?

Me: That's him.

I went over his history.

---

Vega (also known as Balrog in the Japanese version) is one of the "Four Heavenly Kings" of Shadaloo and an antagonist in the Street Fighter series, initially appearing as a major antagonist in Street Fighter II.

In Japanese, he has been voiced by Shō Hayami, the late Kaneto Shiozawa, Yūji Ueda, Kazuyuki Ishikawa, Nobuyuki Hiyama, Chihara Junior, and recently by Junichi Suwabe since Street Fighter IV.

In English, he has been voiced by Richard Cansino in Street Fighter II: The Animated Movie and Street Fighter II's Animaze dub, Vic Mignogna in the ADV dub of Street Fighter II V, Paul Dobson in the cartoon (who also voiced Doctor Doom and Shuma-Gorath since Marvel vs. Capcom 3: Fate of Two Worlds), and Doug Ergoltz in all appearances since Street Fighter IV.

Vega is a Spanish nobleman born to a beautiful mother. However, the status of his family had dwindled and his mother was forced to remarry for financial security. As he grew up, Vega began showing an interest in bullfighting, which was a national sport and a cultural tradition. After becoming a skilled matador (bullfighter), he traveled to Japan to learn ninjutsu, a fighting style which he believed mixed well with his natural grace and speed.

Before long, he joined an underground fighting circuit, and quickly became a renowned fighter. But tragedy struck when Vega's hideous stepfather murdered his wife, believing that she did not respect him. This event took place before Vega's eyes, causing him to snap from the trauma. He stabbed his stepfather with his claw through his chest, killing him and lived a dual life: an honorable nobleman by day, a sadistic murderer by night.

---

When I was done those that hadn't heard about him was shocked!

Qin: Yeah I remember him.

Camie: Yeah he was brutal.

Mindy Chan: No kidding.

See More: And now, for that Fire guy.

Rainbow Raider: He's the Fire Mystic, one of the Demon Shredder's lieutenants.

2003 Raph: If you thought I was a hothead, wait till you see this guy in action!

Joi Reynard: I remember that I took him out last time I fought him.

Me: Wow!

Qin: This guy must be infernally hot.

Xenia: Yep.

Nadira: Joi, how about you and Raph take on that hothead?

Joi: Good idea!

Will Terra: And I will take him on too.

Qin: Go get him Will.

Nico: Lets see how he likes the power of the Groudon Gene-slammer.

Qin: Yep.

Tala: Are you sure you'll be ok without any water?

Virgo Zodiarts: Water does put out fire after all.

Joi: I'll be just fine.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: Besides we're having both Vega and Fire Foot Mystic put into the M.O.E.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah this will be awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Michael Morningstar: Vega reminds me of Johnny Brave.

Johnny Bravo: He does not!

Me: Well he likes being handsome and he loves showing off his looks. But he is a sadistic assassin.

Mindy Chan: And I can't wait to rip his face to pieces. Show him that I can be brutal with brains and beauty.

Ino: Love that way of thinking Mindy.

Blossom: Shows that you can be tough both ways.

Toad: I'm not surprised if Johnny and Vega poke each other's faces before Mindy gets her shot.

Johnny Bravo: Good idea.

Toad: Uh oh.

Evil Yamato Man: (to Toad) See what you just caused?

Nico: Not good.

Qin: Battle of the beauty.

Volcana: How about we take a few monutes to take in the sights first?

Nico: Okay but be very alert guys. Colombia is a cesspool of evil marked with drug cartels and crime lords.

Qin: That's right. And it's a dangerous place.

I fired my blaster at a bunch of drug lords coming at us.

Me: See?

Nico: Yep.

Firefly: We should confiscate any drugs they have.

Evil Fire Man: Including any cocaine bricks! I don't even know why those were created in the first place!

Me: Don't ask. But lets not forget that this place is also the very spot where me and my dad took down Tony Montana. Remember that guys?

Nico: Boy how can I forget. That was so epic.

Camie: You guys took down the ruthless Scarface!? That is amazing!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: That was so awesome and epic.

I fired energy lasers from my blaster and blasted numerous cartels all over.

Bugly: We should probably get a move on.

Me: Agreed.

We went and raided and blasted ALL the Drug Production facilities all over and sent all the Cocaine into the sun.

Qin: Take that dirt clods!

We were collecting bounties all over the place on numerous cartels and lords as we killed them all. Triple the bounties dead.

We were really raking it in.

But we were also arresting the drug lords left and right too. 50 times the bounties alive.

We destroyed TONS AND TONS of Cocaine and Heroin too.

Larxene: Can you imagine if these got into someone's locker?

Megavolt: Illegal consequences, that's what!

Me: Yep. Roger don't even think about taking some.

Roger Smith: (Pouts) Aw man!

Nico: (Makes the I'm watching you finger gesture)

We had LOTS of Interpol Men come and they arrested the men we caught and sent them to prison. We counted 723,129 of them. All a total of 823 Octogintillion dollars.

In the Bogota city square we saw our targets.

RD Lisa: I believe it's entrance time.

Nico: I believe it is. Lets go.

We went at them.

Vega and the Fire Foot Mystic were looking around and then the spirits of the flag of Colombia appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Mindy Chan: Vega you better be ready because I'm going to slash your face completely off your head!

Vega: So you are the one that beat Bison!

Mindy Chan: That's right! And there is more where that came from.

Vega: Can I help it that I'm pretty?

Johnny Bravo: No, I'm pretty! (pokes Vega in the face)

POINK!

Vega: No, I'm pretty! (pokes Johnny in the face)

POINK!

Johnny Bravo: No, I'm pretty! (pokes Vega back)

POINK! POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

They kept poking each other repeatedly until the Fire Mystic rolled his eyes and threw a fireball at Johnny Bravo, knocking him down.

Red X: Ok, that was harsh!

Fire Mystic: Rule 1 of combat: Never allow yourself to get distracted!

Burnertron: I can use fire too, you know!

Me: So can I!

I fired a powerful fireball and it hit Fire Mystic and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Fire Mystic: Ouch.

Mindy kicked Vega in his face and smashed him down.

Vega: OUCH! MY FACE!

Mindy Chan: Aww did I damage your pwetty wittle face? You're going to be feeling more than that when I rip it clear off your skull!

Vega: You retch!

He went at her and she punched him in his face and kicked him!

Mindy Chan: SONIC BOOM!

She fired a wind blade and slashed his mask off and cut his face!

Mindy kicked him in his face and broke his nose!

Mindy Chan: Take that!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Then Brain Freezer, Diabolico, Toiletnator, Man Boy, Chalmers, Riddler, Zexion, Captain Cold, Firebrand, Enchantress (Marvel), Superfriends Captain Cold, Evil Cloud Man, Pooperman, Country Boy, Yzma, Spellbinder (Batman Beyond), Stinkor, Evil Blizzard Man, Comrade Red, and Evil Drill Man appeared.

Nico: Brain Freezer, Diabolico, Toiletnator, Man Boy, Chalmers, Riddler, Zexion, Captain Cold, Firebrand, Enchantress (Marvel), Superfriends Captain Cold, Evil Cloud Man, Pooperman, Country Boy, Yzma, Spellbinder (Batman Beyond), Stinkor, Evil Blizzard Man, Comrade Red, and Evil Drill Man.

Yzma: Boy that is now twice that Mindy is tearing apart one of the Street Fighter enemies.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah! Go Mindy!

Brain Freezer: Still no idea on who the Renegades are?

Maria: Not a clue.

Diabolico: They must really want to be kept secret.

Toiletnator: All we can do is be patient.

Qin: You're not kidding but this is gonna be awesome.

Man Boy: (to Nico) We heard you went on a date.

Nico: I sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Who did you go on a date with?

Gabrielle Pick: With me and it was awesome. We went to the Tree of Beginning.

Me: It's true.

?: Boy that is awesome.

A figure came out and it was SPELLBINDER from Dino Charge!

---

Spellbinder makes his first appearance at Moana's shop stealing a powerful pendant. He then proceeds to use the pendant's power to place Chase, who was watching the shop for Moana, under his spell. Spellbinder makes a hasty retreat. While the Dino Charge Rangers do intercept him, and powered up with thier Dino Steel, Spellbinder was too strong. When Chase appeared, Spelllbinder took Tyler as a hostage but was shot in the pendant instead. Unfortunately for the Rangers, the interference provided by the growing spell on Chase distracted the Rangers although RIley luckily fended off Spellbinder with a Dino Morpher Blast, forcing him to retreat.

Back on Sledge's ship, the bounty hunter angrily points out that Spellbinder had not claimed any Energems and threatens to throw him in solitary confinement. Spellbinder retorts that he did managed to ensnare the Black Ranger, but that his spell takes time to grow. Upon hearing the mission was a partial success, his master decides to give him a second chance, sending Wrench and Curio along to ensure the job was done.

Using the distraction provided by his superiors, Spellbinder manages to ensnare all of the remaining Rangers except Shelby. Chase, now fully under Spellbinder's command, arrives and is ordered to destroy Shelby. However, she helps him overcome the control just long enough to blast the outlaw and break the spell by having him over an improvised skateboard. The Rangers fend off Wrench and Curio and, although his allies continually get overwhelmed by the others, Spellbinder is able to easily fend off Tyler and Chase although they used their personal weapons. The Ranger combined thier weapons into the new Dino Spellbinder was destroyed with the Dino Spike Final Strike, He is swiftly revived by Sledge's Magna Beam, and even overpowered Chase's new Para Zord although the Rangers quickly formed the Dino Charge Megazord Para-Raptor formation. Spellbinder was no match and is made short work of by the Dino Charge Megazord: Para-Raptor Formation's Para Zord Fireball Finish.

After his destruction, Sledge angrily comments that he could have collected Spellbinder's bounty instead of sending him to fight the Rangers. However, he learns that the pendant Spellbinder stole survived, and realizing it still may have some power left, he orders Wrench to save it.

It is unknown how Spellbinder is seen in one of the prison cells, but he was either reanimated, or perhaps how Wrench suggested and actually did survive, and went into his pendant, and then came back. If this mysterious possibility happened, he would have been restrained and locked back up.

---

Tyler Navarro: Spellbinder!

Me: Boy that is coincidental that there are a lot of Spellbinders! But I remember this one! He was sent to ensnare the rangers in his mind control. But Shelby escaped and broke them out of it.

Nico: That was awesome.

Spellbinder (Dino Charge): That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

William: What can you tell us about the Renegades?

Spellbinder: Well, I CAN say that they usually beat thugs up if they haven't done too many serious crimes. However, people like rapists end up getting killed by them.

Me: That's good because we hate rapists.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: I hate those jerks!

Xenia: Me too!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway!

## Bloom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lillyvoir, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer - Nico's Rescue

Brain Freezer was first.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico's rescue was a date with one of his harem. Which one was it?

Bloom: It was Gabrielle Pick the Garchomp Gene-Slammer and we found out some really amazing things about what they were like when they met.

Sunset Shimmer: We found out that they survived the Valley of Belial and found out that they escaped with the treasure of cursed undead lava pirates that were forced to guard the treasure for all eternity.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was so amazing to hear.

Brain Freezer: Whoa! I've read so many terrible things about the Valley of Belial. That's amazing that Nico and Gabrielle went there and got the treasure and came back with the treasure completely unscathed.

Sunburn: We all were amazed by it.

Lillyvoir: We sure were and that was so awesome that they found that treasure. It was the most sought after treasure for centuries.

Brain Freezer: That is amazing! I'm glad they found it. Lets do it!

FIRE AND ICE MAGISWORD!

Bloom used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Musa, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Luan, May, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico - Nico's Date and battling Another Deadwood

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) I hope Nico had fun on his date. And he, Jonny's team, Deadwood's team, and the others did good battling Another Deadwood.

Musa: Nico had a lot of fun on it and we all thought it was awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh everyone thought it was all a really magical time.

Tornado Belt: We all thought it was a good date for them.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We all thought it was a good date and a great adventure.

Stealth Elf: It sure was great.

Luan: Yeah it was one that Dates back to some fun! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT) Get it?

They laughed at her joke!

May: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Thorax: That was funny.

Diabolico: It was amusing. Lets do it!

MUSICAL MELODY MAGISWORD!

Musa used her ridewatch and they fired waves of music, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

## Layla, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Numbuh 4, Jessie, James, Meowth and Wobbuffet VS The Toiletnator - Lincoln's Rescue

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Philippines. How was it?

Layla: It was a really fun time there and we faced the Universe 666 versions of Carl Casagrande and Sergio and they were really mad.

Rarity: We took down their plans and they were really mad at us darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy we sure did and they were not happy.

Gill Grunt: They had it coming.

Numbuh 4: Boy did they ever.

Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet!

Toiletnator: They sure did. Lets do it!

TOILET WATER MAGISWORD!

Layla used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

* * *

Flora, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Daffy Duck, Thunder and Lightning VS Manboy - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer

* * *

Manboy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer. What's her name?

Flora: Her name is Marceline Windsor and she is a really amazing guardian angel for Lincoln.

Applejack: Boy howdy and her story is really amazing.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure is.

* * *

Nico: Yep. So, Marceline, other than the story of how you brought down your heartless parents' business empire and sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Caleb, and his gang to prison where he rightfully belongs, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Marceline Windsor: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by the sound of deranged laughter, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lisa, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her, she had a very deranged grin on her face and murder in her eyes. Then, she charged right at us, but we were ready for her, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, Audrey, Isabella, and I fired blasts of red fire at her and sent her flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit

Luan and sent her flying into another wall and knocked her out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied that psychotic joker up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what Luan tried to do to us, she got grounded again for sixteen weeks and she was put in a makeshift cage and a straitjacket. Luan banged on the bars and screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike and she was laughing like a deranged nutjob, but Lily hit the makeshift cage with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmate.

Nico: Yeesh, Luan really was a total nutjob.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Luan hated us and Lincoln for always ruining her pranks and her attempts to get rid of him and the nice sisters, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Man Boy: Boy Luan was a monster back then huh!

Flashwing: Boy you're not kidding there.

Daffy Duck: And I thought I was the screwball duck!

Manboy: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

NATURE OF LINPHEA MAGISWORD!

Flora used her ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and energy and smashed him down.

---

## Tecna, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, SHS Captain America, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler - Kadma's First Ambassador Mission

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) Today was Kadma's first ambassador mission. Riddle me this: Did she have fun?

Tecna: (British Accent) Oh they had a lot of fun on that one. They battled El of the Wind and Dark Eddy spent his 18th time.

Pinkie Pie: We only have 6 more times to go until Dark Eddy kicks the bucket.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) And no one will miss him after that.

Featherweight: That is for sure and it will be good.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

SHS Captain America: You got that right.

Riddler: I agree there. Lets do it!

ZENITH GEAR MAGISWORD!

Tecna used her ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

## Roxy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Garby, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - The City in Good Hands by mysterious heroes in our absence

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion (to Roxy) The city is in good hands thanks to mysterious heroes in our absence. Who do you think they are?

Roxy: We don't really know. They are calling themselves the Renegades and no they are not the villain team that Flash faced from the 25th Century. These are completely different.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah King Kai said they wanted to remain a secret. But King Kai did give us a clue. He said that one of them has a strong connection to a certain god.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding and we don't know who.

Hex: They are very well hidden and are really doing a great job too. They beat up tons of thugs and killing tons of rapists.

Garby: Yeah these guys are not messing around. Especially when it's coming to protecting the entire city in our absence.

Zexion: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

EARTH SUN MAGISWORD!

Roxy used her ridewatch and they fired waves of blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and skulls and light and smashed him down.

---

## Stella (Winx Club), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Izuku, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers - Colombia is amazing

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) Colombia is amazing. What's your favorite part of it?

Stella: I've always liked the history here. But the crime rate here is just absolutely preposterous.

Twilight Sparkle: Colombia has one of the worst crime rates of any city we know.

Starshine Sparkle: You're not kidding there. Also this is where J.D. said that he and his father destroyed Scarface.

Chalmers: Boy I remember seeing that! That was amazing seeing Scarface getting what was coming to him.

Spyro: You're not kidding there. That was an epic battle.

Izuku: Boy that must've been a cool one.

Chalmers: Oh it was. Lets do it!

SOLARIA SUNLIGHT MAGISWORD!

Stella used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and magic and smashed him down.

Qin Chen, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luxord, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold - Vega and the Fire Mystic Foot we're facing next

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Not only are you guys facing Vega. But you guys are also facing Mystic Foot of Fire.

Qin: Yeah this will be awesome to face them. Mindy is really tearing Vega apart just like she did with M-Bison.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she is doing really awesome against him.

Scootaloo: This makes it her second time in a row that she is going at a dangerous foe.

Whirlwind: We're really proud of her.

Luxord: We all sure are.

Captain Cold: We sure are. Also Qin did you know about the Renegades before?

Qin: I sure did. Flash told me so much about them and how he fought them off and even showed them to me in the comics. And we found 6 new members for the M.O.E. and they are the Renegades that Flash knows.

Captain Cold: That is for sure. Lets do it!

ICE KOMODO MAGISWORD!

Qin used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire, ice, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

## Kevin Reynolds, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Balto, Lily Loud, Bugly and Iguanus VS Gary Gilbert A.K.A. Firebrand (Marvel) - Vega is gonna be a vain one

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) Vega is a vain one. He can't get enough of his looks.

Kevin: Boy you're telling me and he is much more vain than Johnny Bravo is.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding and he a good looking man by day and a sadistic assassin by night.

Moondust: It's like a Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde personality swap.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is nuts and crazy.

Gari: Yeah that is crazy.

Blackout: But we faced stuff like this before.

Balto: Boy many times actually.

Lily Lold: We sure have.

Firebrand: I agree there. Lets do it!

TRANSFORMATION FLIGHT MAGISWORD!

Kevin used his ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Sakura Avalon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Henrietta "One Eye" Cooper, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Enchantress (Marvel) - The Fire Mystic Foot is infernal

---

Amora the Enchantress was next.

Amora: (to Sakura Avalon) The Fire Mystic is infernal. Good thing Joi and Raph have him handled.

Sakura Avalon: Same with Will Terra and she said that she would gladly take on the Fire Mystic as her archenemy.

Princess Celestia: That's a good call there by Will.

King Solar: The Groudon Gene-slammer is perfect for him.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there. So awesome.

Amber Morning: Boy she sure is kicking his butt.

Spotlight: And then some. That is awesome.

Henrietta "One-Eye" Cooper: I agree there too lads.

Amora: You got that right. Lets do it!

CLOW MAGIC MAGISWORD!

Sakura used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and magic and smashed her down.

---

Tigra VS Superfriends Captain Cold

---

Superfriends Captain Cold was next.

Superfriends Captain Cold: Boy that is awesome that there is another Renegades group looking out for the city.

Tigra: Boy we were really amazed and surprised too.

She fired blades of energy and smashed him down.

---

Erina Nakiri VS Evil Cloud Man

---

Evil Cloud Man was next.

Evil Cloud Man: This is gonna be awesome.

Erina: And I'll cook you into a stew.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lucy Man VS Pooperman

---

Pooperman was next.

Pooperman: This will be good.

Lucy Man: It sure will be fun.

She fired waves of slime and smashed him down.

---

Yuki Yuna VS Country Boy

---

Country Boy was next.

Country Boy: Y'all ready for me?

Yuki: Always ready.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Merida VS Yzma

---

Yzma was next.

Yzma: This is gonna be so fun.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure will be good now.

Merida fired waves of arrows and smashed her down.

---

Dr. Light (Justice League) VS Spellbinder (Batman Beyond)

---

Spellbinder (Batman Beyond) was next.

Spellbinder: This is gonna be one that's out of sight.

Dr. Light (JL): It sure will.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Penelope Florrington VS Stinkor

---

Stinkor was next.

Stinkor: Ready for me girly? (LOUD FART)

Penelope Florrington: I sure am ready.

She fired waves of energy and stench and smashed him down.

---

Vixen VS Evil Blizzard Man,

---

Evil Blizzard Man was next.

Evil Blizzard Man: Time to freeze.

Vixen: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Blossom VS Comrade Red,

---

Comrade Red was next.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) You most ready for me?

Blossom: I always am ready.

She fired laser blasts and smashed him down.

---

Buster Bunny VS Evil Drill Man

Evil Drill Man was next.

Evil Drill Man: That is crazy that you know a guy named Fowlmouth.

Buster Bunny: Yeah he is a crazy duck. And he swears so much that his mouth has been declared a toxic waste dump.

Evil Drill Man: Boy his parents must not have washed his mouth out with soap.

Buster Bunny: No kidding.

Buster fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Leina Vance, Celica, Camie, Zarya, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Spellbinder (Dino Charge)

Spellbinder of Dino Charge was next.

Spellbinder (Dino Charge): Boy Mindy has been on a roll facing the bad guys from Street Fighter.

Me: You got that right. And man is she kicking a lot of butt.

Varie: Boy she sure is and Nico is very proud of her too.

Leina: We all are proud of her.

Camie: She is really socking it to Vega.

Celica: No kidding there. Nico is so lucky to have an awesome sister like Mindy.

Zarya: She is really amazing too.

Cassidy: You got that right.

Eli: Yeah that is so awesome.

Spellbinder: I'll say. Lets do it.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was some more Familiars for the RWBY girls:

Ruby Rose: A female rose-red Rabbit Familiar named Calliope, she has the powers of roses and rose red fire.

Weiss Schnee: A female white Arctic Fox Familiar named Winter, she has the powers of snow and ice.

Blake Belladonna: A female Black Cat Familiar named Cordelia, she has the powers of darkness.

Yang Xiao Long: A female yellow Phoenix Familiar named Aella, she has the powers of yellow fire and earth.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

They turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Wizard team: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

They were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike!

WATER! PLEASE!

Haruto turned into his Water Dragon Form!

Me: Fire!

We fired massive blasts of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Spellbinder and then the spike hit him and then he fell down and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Tyler Navarro: Monster Extinct!

Me: Spellbinder you have failed this country!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Mindy was still beating the living crap out of Vega.

Me: Go get him Mindy!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Fire Mystic and Joi, 2003 Raph and Will Terra went at him and blasted and smashed him all over.

Troy: You're gonna wish for water when we're done with you!

Tsukasa: Because we're just getting fired up!

Kamen Ride: Kiwami Arms!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! PLANT FORCE OF HELHEIM!

They turned into the Gaim Riders and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Nico: YEAH!

We went at Vega and the Mystic and blasted and smashed them both all over.

Sobtjek, Lanker and Wamma blasted and smashed them both.

Fu, Guren, Runamuck and Cybertron Red Alert used the Autobot, Earth and Shinobi Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fu and Guren's powers and Runamuck's friction rifle and turned Red Alert's rocket into a huge plasma cannon

Fu and Cybertron Red Alert: SEVEN TAILED PLASMA BLAST!

Guren and Runamuck: CRYSTAL FRICTION BLAST!

German Hunt Force and Red X: GERMAN HUNT X BLAST!

Moonlight Kaiju Power and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU BLAST!

Volcanic Lightning Fury and Larxene: VOLCANIC LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Metroid Extermination and Iceage: METROID EXTERMINATION MEGA BLAST!

Pageant Flames and Firefly: PAGEANT INFERNO BLAST!

Carnage of the Spider and Evil Green Ranger: CARNAGE SPIDER BLAST!

Krypton Might and Toad: KRYPTON FURY BLAST!

Jamaican Tropical Force and Kangor: JAMAICAN TROPICAL BLAST!

Gryffindor Magic Brigade and Tala: GRYFFINDOR MAGIC BLAST!

Pokemon Lightning Fury and See-More: LIGHTNING EYE BLAST!

Tournament of Women and Megavolt: WOMEN TOURNAMENT BLAST!

Rubber Stretching and Psyphon: RUBBER RIGHT HAND SMASH!

Fire Charming Power and Evil Fire Man: INFERNO FIRE CHARM BLAST!

Assbiting Mayhem and Burnertron: ASSBITING FURY BLAST!

Virgo Songbird Power and Virgo Zodiarts: VIRGO SONGBIRD BLAST!

Farts and Cats and Doc Duodenum: FARTS AND CATS BLAST!

Samurais of Japan Sky and Evil Yamato Man: SAMURAI JAPAN BLAST!

Flight of Fancy and Mandragora: FLIGHT OF FANCY BLAST!

Stars of the Sky and Evil Star Man: STARS OF THE SKY BLAST!

Rainbow Dragon Wrath and Rainbow Raider: RAINBOW DRAGON REFRACTION BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma:

LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mindy Chan, Nico, Fluttershy, Jessie Bannon and Cammy: JUSTICE OF COLOMBIA FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: COLOMBIA ELEMENT STYLE: LLANOS!

Entrapta: COLOMBIA LIGHTNING STYLE: AMAZON RAINFOREST!

Perfuma: COLOMBIA NATURE STYLE: ORINOCO RIVER!

Frosta: COLOMBIA ICE STYLE: COLOMBIAN MASSIF!

Colette: COLOMBIA LIGHT STYLE: MAGDALENA!

Ryuki Matoi (TLPS): COLOMBIA DARK STYLE: CUCUTA!

Shantae: COLOMBIA MAGIC STYLE: RING OF FIRE!

Akko: COLOMBIA STAR STYLE: PARAMO!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said things from Colombia.

Lincoln and his harem: COLOMBIA FINAL SMASH: COLOMBIA HADOUKEN!

They fired a Colombia sized Hadouken and we blasted them both down and tied them up and sent them to the M.O.E. Prison.

Lincoln: That's another challenge down.

Nico: And another bad guy put down for good, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Emily McKale: That's right, there's still the matter of Feeyuuas to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Feeyuuas.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Feeyuuas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Feeyuuas, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Feeyuuas: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Emily McKale: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Emily McKale's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with winds, hummingbirds, and wind angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Air Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Feeyuuas, she left crimson red energy, winds, hummingbirds, and wind angels with every step.

Emily McKale: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Feeyuuas: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be blown away by the winds for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Emily McKale was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with winds and hummingbirds surrounding the vortex, there are wind angels and Elemental HERO Air Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Feeyuuas: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emily McKale emerged, but she was changed forever.

Emily McKale grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with winds, hummingbirds, and wind angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Air Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has hummingbird earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Air Neos with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red hummingbird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emily McKale has on a sleeveless crimson red midriff top, crimson red pants, socks, crimson red heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, hummingbirds, and wind angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Air NEOS surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Emily McKale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Emily McKale has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and

Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emily McKale's massive Elemental HERO Air Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, winds, hummingbirds, and wind angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Air Neos' Wind Hurricane Hummingbird Angelic Greatsword of Wind Hurricane Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Elemental HERO Air Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red hummingbird heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and crimson red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red hummingbird heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the crimson red hummingbird heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Air Neos' head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an crimson red kanji below Elemental HERO Air Neos that said, "Emily McKale, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Air Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Former Sister and Destroyer of Amy McKale The Bloodthirsty Savage, Master of The Powers of Wind, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Skowl the Startling, Destroyer of Feeyuuas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Hummingbirds, and Wind Angels"

エミリー・マッケール、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・エア・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイビス、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンドール、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、エイミー・マッケール 血に飢えた野蛮人 の元姉妹で破壊者、風の力のマスター、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の未来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダーク ルアン、そしてリンカーンの卑劣な敵のすべて、驚くべきスコールの大敵、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のフィーユーアスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くほど強力な教師の、そして風のマスター、ハチドリ、ウィンドエンジェル

Emily McKale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO AIR NEOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE WIND HUMMINGBIRD HURRICANE ELEMENTAL HERO AIR NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND HUMMINGBIRD ELEMENTAL HERO AIR NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE WIND HUMMINGBIRD HURRICANE ELEMENTAL HERO AIR NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily McKale's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Air Neos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Feeyuuas saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Emily McKale fired a powerful crimson red energy blast with wind, hummingbirds, and wind angels at Feeyuuas, which hit him and pushed him back and also hit hard by the wind gusts, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Emily's transformed.

Nico: Emily transformed the first time when Amy McKale broke out, but now, against Feeyuuas, this has exceeded her first transformation by a massive margin.

Me: But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Emily McKale: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Wind Hummingbird Elemental HERO Air Neos Angel and Divine Wind Hurricane Hummingbird Elemental HERO Air Neos Love) And that's being blown away into oblivion by the fury of Elemental HERO Air Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Emily, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell for eternity, just like we did to Amy McKale two years ago.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Emily McKale.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Emily McKale and Lincoln went after Feeyuuas who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves,

Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Feeyuuas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Feeyuuas took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Feeyuuas began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Feeyuuas has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Feeyuuas fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Emily McKale and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Feeyuuas from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Feeyuuas and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Feeyuuas' bio-energy and assimilated him powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying, and now, Emily, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Emily McKale: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Wind Hummingbird Elemental HERO Air Neos Angel and Divine Wind Hurricane Hummingbird Elemental HERO Air Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Emily McKale and Lincoln sent Feeyuuas flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Feeyuuas.

Emily McKale and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO AIR NEOS WIND HURRICANE BARRAGE KAMEHAMEHA!

Emily McKale and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and crimson red energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, elemental dragons, fairies, elemental phoenixes, and elemental angels, and they hit Feeyuuas, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Emily McKale and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Emily McKale and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Emily McKale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight crimson red tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Emily McKale: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and eleven members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Feeyuuas once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emily.

Suddenly, Emily McKale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emily McKale's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Air Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emily McKale absorbed the winds and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Air Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Emily.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Xrealoo.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Penelope.

Penelope Waverly: Yeah, we'll bury Xrealoo underneath a ton of Earth until he's gasping for air.

Nico: That's the spirit, Penelope. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The last Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Fire is the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Phoenix Enforcer: Abigail Windsor.

Lincoln: Marceline's twin sister, and she has a similar story like all of you, Caitlin: one of how she rose to become the owner of an amazing multi-billion dollar national chain while dealing with bad parents who rose to the top of the corporate world through the stealing of the intellectual property of other companies and criminal siblings who want to ruin her life, but in the end, both the bad parents and criminal siblings get their comeuppance and sent either to federal prison and boarding school in Russia.

Nico: Whoa. So, the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers are young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Me: And Lincoln has them as his Guardian Angels, and if they see someone trying to hurt Lincoln and if they're in the workforce, just one move from these powerful girls, and they'll never be able to find a job in the workforce or the industry again because they'll also tell them of their crimes.

Lincoln: Actually, only the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers of Fire are the young CEOs of multi-billion dollar national businesses and corporations and brought down their bad parents for their crimes in the corporate world along with their criminal siblings.

Eli: I get it, each of the Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers of the elements of Water, Light, Dark, Earth, and Wind have a different job position, but they too have had to deal with criminal parents and their criminal siblings, right?

Lincoln: Correct, Eli.

Chalmers: That's two more recruits for us.

Zexion: And another challenge done.

Me: That was so awesome!

Captain Cold: And nothing bad happening back in the city.

Firebrand: Let's hope it stays that way.

Nico: Me too.

Amora: But at least we're having fun.

Me: We sure are.

Don: Yep and that's number 2 down. But get ready because next up is India.

Me: Cool! Lets head over to Calcutta.

Nico: You got it.

Don: Get ready because we're going to be in for one spicy adventure in this one. Who knows what will be faced in number three of The Ridonculous Race! (DING)

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 2 done.

Colombia is a beautiful country but is home to a lot of dangerous crime gangs and more.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive

Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Maria's team consisting of Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher and Transquito and New Wave and h er team consisting of Yani, Chourikiki, Lady Dorma, Lego Atrocitus and Buzz (Lost Galaxy) and we're going to a volcanic ocean planet where the volcanoes erupt barbecue sauce and the lakes and oceans are made of Barbecue Sauce and it's going to be really awesome. Also we're going there to battle Jenifer and we're going to make that Succubus girl pay for all the people she killed. And we're going to send that monster back to hell where she belongs. Also we're going to battle Another New Wave and that will be awesome. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Carnivine and that one is gonna be funny. Her name is Elly Chromington and she is a seductress with a really passionate love with Nico.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Penelope Waverly, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Grand Neos and Lincoln VS Xrealoo

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Venice, Italy, and we're going to face Universe 666 Clyde McBride, who like Universe 666 Lincoln and Universe 666 Ets, is out for blood-stained revenge on Evil Nico, but Universe 666 Lincoln is going to reason with him like with universe 666 Ets, and Lincoln's going bring back Universe 666 Clyde's harem, and recruit them and Universe 666 Clyde McBride to the Redemption Squad. But, we also got word that Sarah Tinsley's evil murderous ex-father and convicted serial killer, Gabriel Tinsley, has escaped from prison, and he still wants revenge on Sarah and Lincoln for defeating him and sending him back to prison, but we're not letting that serial killer get away with it, we're sending him back to prison again, but not before he gets another brutal beating from us and from Sarah and Lincoln, and Lincoln's going to put a deadly curse on him that'll kill him in a month. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Abigail Windsor, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer and the younger twin sister of Marceline Windsor, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of fashion boutiques and restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world, just like her older sister. Abigail had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant and boutique in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and he gave the ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and she and Marceline also worked together many times. Plus, their heartless thug of a brother would get another comeuppance for his crimes: because when she found out from Marceline that Caleb had been freed from jail again by their parents' contacts in the mob and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Abigail snapped her fingers, and he and his gang of destructive thugs were seized by the guards, and then, Abigail called the cops and pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Caleb's destructive plot was given to the cops, Caleb was arrested again and he was convicted in court for a fresh list of charges which also included escaping from prison, and he was sent back to prison. Caleb went ballistic and threatened to kill her and Marceline, but Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels also showed up and just like when he threatened Marceline's life, they threatened if he ever tried to go after Abigail, they would make sure to kill Caleb in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs. Then, after Caleb was sent back to prison and this time for good along with his gangs of thugs, Abigail went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes despite they were already in prison for life after Marceline sent them there after she bankrupted them, and the parents got convicted for soliciting Caleb's escape from prison, and they got another life sentence added. Abigail, Marceline, along with Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels attended their sentencings for the charges on soliciting Caleb's escape, and they made sure that Caleb was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Part 3 is gonna be in Calcutta India and we're going to battle the Water Foot Mystic and Lumpus. That moose just DOESN'T KNOW how to take a hint!

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 3 - India

Part 3: India **I N**

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Maria's team consisting of Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher and Transquito and New Wave and her team consisting of Yani, Chourikiki, Lady Dorma, Lego Atrocitus and Buzz (Lost Galaxy) and we were heading to a planet that looked really promising and it was also a food planet.

Nico: I have a feeling this planet will be awesome.

Vinyl Scratch: All the planets we go to are awesome.

Sakura Knudson: They sure are and it's amazing too.

Camie: We all think they are.

Mirai Cheng: They sure are cool.

Nico: Maria, I want to thank you, New Wave, and your teams for coming.

Maria: Not a problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome.

Dinobot: It will be a good battle for us.

Rattrap: Oh easy for you to say Choppaface!

Rhinox: Hey! Not Now!

Me: At least you do a good job keeping them in line Rhinox.

Rhinox: Thanks J.D. It's part of the job description.

Nico: Mirai, are you proud of your sister?

Mirai Cheng: I sure am and I am really amazed with how far she has come.

Qin: I'm glad you think that sis.

Xenia: We're all proud of her for that.

Me: Boy I'll never forget the day that Qin joined us too.

Carol Pusateri: That was on the day where we battled an evil version of me. That was crazy.

Nico: You're not kidding Carol. That was really weird.

Me: And to think that there is a Carol that was a rapist.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: I did have feelings for Qin in the past. But now, I only see her as a sister.

Mirai Cheng: That's okay but I'm glad you like her that way.

Nico: Thanks. That was awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Man Nico your sister Mindy kicked butt twice in a row.

Nico: She sure did! And in Colombia too.

Venus: That was so awesome.

Me: And as a bonus we got the bounties over over 720,000 drug lords and cartel members.

Camie: Yeah you're not kidding.

Nico: That brief fight between Johnny and Vega was funny.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Rarity: (LAUGHS) That is really funny.

Pipp Petals: (LAUGHS) It sure was. Fighting over looks like that was funny. I may like worrying about my looks but that is funny.

Airazor: It was a really funny battle. But we triumphed in that one.

Camie: We sure did.

Nico: Don't forget who else was with Vega.

Camie: I know. The Fire Foot Mystic. He was a hot one.

Lola: He sure was.

Varie: He sure was. Joi, Raph and Will Terra put up an awesome fight with him.

Eli: That sure was. And I have a feeling that Cassie McCallister will be facing the Water Foot Mystic.

Nico: That will be cool.

Maria: Along with Tora and Mikey.

Me: I'm looking forward to seeing that one.

Nico: Good matchup sis.

Maria: Thanks. We're here.

We had arrived at the planet and it was a dark red planet and it had lots of mountains and volcanoes and oceans.

Varie: Whoa this planet looks like a stormy mountain planet.

Camie: It sure is a scary world.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Let's take a closer look.

We flew down to the planet and we noticed a familiar kind of smell. It was a good one.

We landed on an island and saw that it was a volcano planet that very strange.

Qin: Wow look at this world.

We saw volcanoes erupted dark red lava.

Me: Wow the volcanoes here are really active.

I went over to the lava and saw that it wasn't that hot and I dipped my finger into it and I tasted it and it was really barbecue sauce!

Me: Hey this isn't lava! It's barbecue sauce!

Varie: Wow a barbecue sauce planet!

Nico: Let's dig in!

Me: You got it.

LOAF OF BREAD MAGISWORD!

I gave everyone loaves of bread and we dipped them into the sauce and it was delicious.

Eli: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Xenia: (Eating) Spicy too.

Nico was eating just the sauce.

Nico: Tasty.

Lola: Boy this is awesome.

Me: We saw a curry volcano planet and now a Barbecue Sauce volcano planet.

Leeli: That is amazing.

Girl Jordan: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

May was eating just the sauce as well.

May: It sure is tasty.

Eli: It sure is delicious.

Varie: I'll say.

Venus: Boy no kidding.

Maria: Save some for me!

Nico: Maria there's plenty for everyone.

Qin: Yeah there's enough to last forever.

Maria: You're right on that one.

Takumi: But this is really amazing though.

Leeli: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Let's bring some for the others

Eli: Good idea

Varie: They will love that.

Lisa Loud: And I can make various flavors on them too.

Lola: Awesome.

Eli: Also I sense that Another New Wave is here too.

Me: Good. Oh guys Lumpus busted out of prison again.

Everyone gasped!

Nico: Tell me he's not on here!

Eli: I'm afraid he is here.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: This will be fun.

Qin: I can't wait to kick that moose's butt.

Nico: I figured he would be faced only on the main mission today.

Me: He really wants to go at us twice.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But that moose always has been a glutton for punishment.

Lola: Yeah he sure has.

Me: But we'll give him the most funniest battle ever.

Nico: Okay, Moose boy! You want us?! Here we are!

Me: YEAH! Come at us you big-horned stinkwad mule!

Lumpus: (ENRAGED) (Offscreen) WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST CALL ME!?

Out came ALGONQUIN C. LUMPUS!

Me: There you are Horseface!

Lumpus: I WANT MY CAMP BACK!

Me: Special delivery from Camp Kidney!

I grabbed his face and stuck it in my butt and then…

LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

I farted in his face at point blank range Peter Griffin Styie and he was really going to be smelling that one!

Everyone laughed at that one!

Nico: Hey Lumpus! A moose went into the supermarket, but walked straight back out again. It was too deer. (RIMSHOT)

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eli: Grandpa thought moose were falling from the sky. Gran looked out the window and sighed. "It's just rein, deer," she said.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Moose jokes are funny!

Camie: When Monty Moose fell into a tub of chocolate, he turned into chocolate moose. (RIMSHOT)

We laughed some more and Lumpus was getting more and more enraged by the second!

Vice: Just walk away while you still can.

Lumpus: (ENRAGED GROWLING AND STEAM TOOTING OUT OF HIS EARS)

He ran at us like a mad bull!

But then he saw that he was hovering over the ground and saw that he was over a huge kiddie pool full of chocolate pudding and then he screamed and then…

SPLAT!

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) PEANUT BUTTER SHORTCAKE!

We laughed more!

Lincoln: Take that Stinkwad!

Lumpus: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME!?

Lincoln fired a blast of extremely powerful lightning and electrocuted him all over and burned him badly!

Nico: Just like how Samson did it to him!

Me: You got that right!

I gave Lumpus a nasty atomic wedgie! Then I pulled out a Coconut Blaster and fired coconuts and they hit hit Lumpus all over the place.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK! BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK! BONK!

One hit him in the crotch!

Nico: (Winces) Oooh!

Me: Nice! Now watch this.

I twisted my arm and pulled it back and then geared up for a huge punch.

Nico: Twister Punch incoming!

Then…

POW!

I punched Lumpus in his face and he spun around numerous times and we saw him and he got really dizzy!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Laney: Song for you!

She threw a phonograph record and it hit him on his head and shattered!

SMASH!

Lola: Spring launch!

Lola formed a spring from the ground and it launched Lumpus into the air and Varie bashed him on his head with a frying pan and smashed him into the ground, Lumpus got enraged.

Then an ice cream cart was driven by Lana and she flew up a volcano and smashed it on Lumpus!

Lana then had a skunk with her and she had him point his butt at Lumpus.

Lumpus: NOT THAT! ANYTHING BUT THAT!

Lana: Fire!

SPRAY!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Then a street light fell on Lumpus!

Then Leni rolled a giant concrete tube and crushed him.

SEMI TRUCK HORN HONK!

Lumpus saw a truck driven by Nico come.

Lumpus: MOMMY!

CRASH!

Nico ran him over like roadkill

Me: Look at the new Dick Tracy character, Flatmoose!

We laughed hysterically!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Where did you get the truck?

Nico: Oh this? J.D. got it for me. May said she loves people that drive semi-trucks.

Me: I brought it over from the junkyard and me and Lana fixed it up and made it brand new.

Qin: Cool!

May: Yep.

Lumpus got up.

Lumpus went at us and then he tripped on a rock and then…

KRASPLAT!

He fell face first right into into a pile of whale poop and it smelled WORSE THAN A THOUSAND ROTTEN CORPSES!

Lumpus: (Spits) OKAY WHO BROUGHT A WHALE HERE!

N'Dugo : Bad guy falls in poop: Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Guides : Ready!

[they all throw their heads back and laugh]

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Ikki: Had enough?

Lumpus got up.

Lumpus: (SPITS) NEVER!

Me: All right then… Later Lumpy.

I fired an incredibly powerful shockwave blast and sent him flying with incredible speed out of the planet and right at the direction of Earth.

Nico: Wow! GRAND SLAM!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. Now for the Another New Wave.

Lola: Yeah this is gonna be one that's all wet.

Maria: It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GRACEFUL ASSASSIN 6!

She summoned Marluxia, Neopolitan, Kron, Soil Monster, Minotarumon and Saber Shadow along with Evil Leaf Man, Evil Plant Man, Evilseed, Evil Poison Ivy, Woodmon, and Evil Wood Man.

Nico: Nico!

Marluxia: A Barbecue Sauce Planet!?

Neopolitan: Wow now I've seen everything.

Kron: This is amazing though.

Nico: It sure is Kron.

Minotarumon: I can't wait to meet the Agito team tomorrow!

Maria: You'll love them Minotarumon.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This will be so fun.

Me: Yeah it will.

But then…

KRASPLAT!

Nico got drenched in barbecue sauce!

Nico: HEY!

Lola: Tasty and messy.

Nico: Okay who's the wiseass!? Who did that?!

Me: I think SHE did it.

We saw a dark figure come out and it was a dark version of New Wave! It was ANOTHER NEW WAVE!

Me: Whoa Another New Wave!

Qin: This one got the drop on Nico.

Another New Wave: (LAUGHS) Sorry! That was funny though.

Me: (LAUGHS) You sure got him good didn't you Lamira Mizu.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had Waterbender Clothes on. And she had the symbol of the Northern Water Tribe on her arm and even had the crest of the Waterbenders in the middle of her forehead and had blue angel wings.

Lamira Mizu: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Lamira. Lamira is a very powerful Waterbender and she is a really strong and amazing one too.

Nico: That is cool!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Time for some water power. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Nico: And to clean up. (ACTIVATES YANI'S RIDEWATCH)

He got a mop and cleaned himself up with it.

May: Nice. Now this. (ACTIVATES LADY DORMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: And some Zeo Monster power. (ACTIVATES CHOURIKIKI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of Zeo Energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Now for this one. I WILL MAKE YOU HATE ME! (ACTIVATES LEGO ATROCITUS'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of red energy and blasted her down.

Maria: And this one. Time to Slice and Dice! (ACTIVATE'S BUZZ'S RIDEWATCH)

She had saws appear and they slashed Another New Wave all over.

Mirai Cheng: Time for some lightning!

She fired a lightning blast and electrocuted her.

Mirai Cheng: And this one.

She activated Yani's ridewatch and got a mop.

Mirai Cheng: BEGONE CURSED UNDERLINGS OF VALHALLA!

Qin: Is Rolf rubbing off on your sis?

Mirai Cheng: I don't know.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Then Hydrax and her team consisting of Terror Dopant, Plumeria, UA Deadpool. Eagle Undead and Etemon came!

Nico: Nice team Hydrax.

Hydrax: Thanks Nico.

UA Deadpool: I know who the Renegades are. So do my equally handsome counterparts. But you'll have to wait until the time comes for me to say anything.

Me: I have a feeling they will be interesting Wade!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

But then…

CHOMP!

We saw a Carnivine chomping on Nico's head.

Nico: HEY!

Me: Hey a Carnivine!

Maria: Boy James was really right on this one!

Me: JEEZ! Looks like Nico and James both have one thing in common.

Laney: And that is they love getting glomped and bitten by Grass Type Pokemon.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure do.

UA Deadpool: Nico, stay perfectly still! If you do, you'll be able to remove it carefully.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I'll try.

Carnivine: (In a girls voice) I missed glomping you and smothering you with my breasts Nico.

Nico: Wait that voice! Elly Chromington!? Wow!

May growled ferociously!

Carnivine: Awesome to see you again Nico!

She let go and jumped off Nico and reverted back she was a girl with dark green hair and green eyes and was in a green bikini and she had ample breasts.

Elly Chromington: I got this guys.

She fired an energy blast and it hit Another New Wave and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I went over and brought Lamira over.

Elly Chromington: That was fun!

She then ran and glomped and hugged Nico and smothered his face in between the valley of her breasts.

We laughed. But May was getting pissed!

May grabbed one of UA Deadpool's guns.

UA Deadpool: (Grabs his gun back) Hey! No touchie!

Me: May remember what we said yesterday.

May: I'm so possessive of Nico.

All of us: We know.

Laney: So Elly what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mirai Cheng: I was going to ask that but it would be too weird.

Elly Chromington: My favorite is when I went to the beach with Nico and a bunch of bully thugs were hogging it and I used my seductive charms to send them all flying with rocket nosebleeds.

Nicole: Looks like you would make an awesome member of the Anti-Pervert Patrol. You can flush out perverts for me to thrash into next week.

Nico got his head out of her chest.

Nico: (GASPS) Yeah you sure can.

Elly Chromington: I agree there.

Nico and Elly hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Elly Chromington: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: AHEM!

Nico: Sorry May.

May and Nico hugged too.

Me: Lets get back home before May kills Nico.

We teleported back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, and Kaoruku are heading to Venice, Italy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to face Universe 666 Clyde McBride, who like Universe 666 Lincoln and Universe 666 Ets, is out for blood-stained revenge on Evil Nico, but Universe 666 Lincoln is going to reason with him like with universe 666 Ets, and Lincoln's going to bring back Universe 666 Clyde's harem, and recruit them and Universe 666 Clyde McBride to the Redemption Squad. But, we also got word Sarah Tinsley's evil murderous ex-father and convicted serial killer, Gabriel Tinsley, has escaped from prison, and he still wants revenge on Sarah and Lincoln for defeating him and sending him back to prison, but we're not letting that serial killer get away with it, we're sending him back to prison again, but not before he gets another brutal beating from us and from Sarah and Lincoln, and Lincoln's going to put a deadly curse on him that'll kill him in a month.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Venice, Italy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got two epic missions.

Universe 666 Lincoln: The first one is that my universe's Clyde is here, and like me and Ets, is out for blood-stained revenge on Evil Nico, but I'm going to reason with him like with universe 666 Ets, and you're going to bring back Universe 666 Clyde's harem, and recruit them and Universe 666 Clyde McBride to the Redemption Squad.

Nico: Just how many have suffered at Evil Nico's hand?!

Universe 666 Me: One too many, and he had the help of my universe's Carl Casagrande, Sergio, Sancho, and The Party Pigeons in killing the harems of Lincoln, Ets, and Clyde.

Eli: Why, that little… !

Lincoln: Easy, Eli, easy, besides, he's already paying the price for his crimes in prison. But, after we get done with helping Universe 666 Clyde's shattered heart, we also got word Sarah Tinsley's evil murderous ex-father and convicted serial killer, Gabriel Tinsley, has escaped from prison, and he still wants revenge on Sarah and I for defeating him and sending him back to prison, but we're not letting that serial killer get away with it, we're sending him back to prison again, but not before we give him another brutal beating, and I'm going to put a very deadly curse on him that'll kill him in less than a month.

Sarah Tinsley: We should've killed him two years ago, but now, we're going to correct that.

Lincoln: That's right, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Claire.

Volcana: You're welcome, Lincoln. Plus, did you hear about the anti-hero team defending the city along with the Blood Clones you made?

Lincoln: Yeah, The Renegades along with the Phoenix Vigilantes, and from what we heard from Vypra, they pissed off the thugs who'd tried to attack yesterday, they thought we were behind it, and they went absolutely insane with rage.

?: (ENRAGED VOICE) NICO!

We then saw our first target: Universe 666 Clyde, and he was beyond red with rage!

Nico: Oh, crud!

Universe 666 Lincoln: It's Clyde! Come on, we got to restrain him!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and that tied up Universe 666 Clyde, and he couldn't escape.

Universe 666 Clyde: (Grunts) Let me go, I must kill Nico!

Universe 666 Lincoln: No, Clyde, this isn't the one we know from our world.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Clyde opened his eyes, and he saw

Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and Universe 666 Ets and his harem who suddenly arrived, and he was stunned.

Universe 666 Clyde: L-Lincoln, J.D., Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, J.D., Varie, Ets, Mr. and Mrs. Loud…?! What the, am I dreaming?!

Universe 666 Lincoln: No, you're not. Look, I know what you'd been through, and you're not the first victim of that cold-hearted snake, I went through the same when he, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Carl, Sergio, Sancho, and The Party Pigeons of our world killed Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, J.D., Varie, Mom, Dad, my harem and my Guardian Angels of our world.

Universe 666 Ets: Same with me when they murdered my harem, Clyde. But, you need to know the truth: revenge won't bring them back, it'll destroy you in the end, but if it's any consolation, that cold-hearted snake was killed by the prime universe's Nico and sent to The Black Gates, along with all those who supported him.

This brought Universe 666 Clyde to tears, and Lincoln untied him, and Universe 666 Lincoln went up to him and hugged him.

Universe 666 Lincoln: It's okay, Clyde, it's alright.

Clyde: That Evil Nico and his conspirators were outright monsters in a huge way.

Lincoln: They sure were, buddy. Now, for the final step.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and then, rays of light shined down from heaven, and we saw Universe 666 Clyde's harem descend from the Heavens, resurrected and brought back to life.

Universe 666 Clyde: Syd, everyone, you… you're back?!

Universe 666 Syd: We sure are, Clyde.

Universe 666 Clyde ran up to his harem, and they all hugged, finally they are reunited for good.

Universe 666 Ronnie Anne: It's so awesome, now my universe Syd's back, along with the rest of Clyde's harem.

Ronnie Anne: Now, to get after Gabriel Tinsley.

Suddenly, we got a message on our phones.

Lincoln: Guys, we just got a message, it's from Sebastian. He said, "Guys, you're not going to like what we found this morning, we found Raditz' body, he was killed yesterday by Damian Constantine, and I know the reason why. See, Damian knew of their treacherous nature, and they could turn on him and kill him in a split second, but when Lincoln removed The Curse of Devil's Point and they were restored, they were furious that Damian turned them into his slaves, and they wanted to kill him, but Damian struck first by killing Raditz yesterday."

We gasped.

Me: Damn, so it looks like Damian and his minions are going to rip each other to shreds.

Nico: Aw, that'll take the fun out of seeing Sebastian tear them to shreds, like he did to Nappa in Columbia yesterday.

Lincoln: Plus, from what we found out from Bison, we're going to be dealing with more old enemies of The Turtles and Jessica Shannon's friends.

Jessica Shannon: But, we'll be ready for them.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer appear before us, and with it are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, so that's Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from Gabriel Tinsley before he could kill them to slake his thirst for blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Abigail Windsor, I knew it was you.

Marceline Windsor: My twin sister's here, awesome!

?: (SUPER ENRAGED VOICE) SARAH, LINCOLN, I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

We then saw our second target, Gabriel Tinsley, and boy, was he driven insane by rage and insanity.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to stay away, do you, Gabriel? Well, we've had it with you to last an eternity. Come on, gang, let's end this bloodsoaked serial killer once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-

Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, and Kaoruku, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic

Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Gabriel Tinsley, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You have hurt Sarah for the last time, you fucker.

Then, Lincoln fired black and red energy blasts, which hits Gabriel Tinsley, and we saw black and red flame tattoos appear on Gabriel Tinsley's body, and then, Lincoln beamed him back to his cell in The Saturn Insane Asylum's Solitary Confinement Wing, where he was chained right back to the wall with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, what was that, a new curse?!

Lincoln: Yep. This curse is called The Deathly Vengeance of Thanatos, it's one of my deadliest curses alongside The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse, but this one is reserved for remorseless parents who are serial killers and have zero remorse for the harm they've inflicted on their children along with their victims. But, instead of waiting a year for it to kill him, it'll kill him in less than a month when the black and red flames reach his heart.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: But, the curse can also grow stronger by feeding on his lack of remorse and empathy, which means, Gabriel's life will grow so short, he'll be dead in less than a few days.

Nico: Well, no one's going to say a kind word about him at his funeral.

Lincoln: Why should they? Gabriel's a remorseless serial killer who inflicted physical and psychological pain and torture on Sarah and forced her to help him when he was murdering young girls to slake his thirst for blood, and he cared about no one except for himself, he should've been put to death for all his crimes long ago, but he got lucky and was sent to prison for life. But, now, his luck's run out and in less than a few days, he'll be dead. (To Abigail Windsor) And it's so good to see you again, Abigail Windsor.

Abigail Windsor reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red coat, red tank top with necklace with red jewel, crimson red skirt, black pants, crimson red high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, white bridal gloves and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Abigail Windsor: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Windsor and he hugged her, and Abigail Windsor is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Abigail Windsor: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Abigail Windsor, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer and younger twin sister of Marceline Windsor, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in English, but she's also a successful CEO of a massive international multi-billion dollar chain of fashion boutiques and restaurants not only all over Michigan and Royal Woods, but in every country in The United States and all over the world, just like her older sister. Abigail had succeeded and she'd become the owner of a restaurant and boutique in Royal Woods after the previous owner retired and he gave the ownership to her for all her hard work and leadership skills, and she and Marceline also worked together many times. Plus, their heartless thug of a brother would get another comeuppance for his crimes: because when she found out from Marceline that Caleb had been freed from jail again by their parents' contacts in the mob and he planned to destroy her business and kill her and the workers and the patrons there and she found out it was also on the orders of her corrupt mom and dad, Abigail snapped her fingers, and he and his gang were seized by the guards, and then, Abigail called the cops and she'd pressed charges on him, and thanks to the CCTV footage of Caleb's destructive plot was given to the cops, Caleb was arrested again and he was convicted in court for a fresh list of charges which also included escaping from prison, and he was sent back to prison. Caleb went ballistic and threatened to kill her and Marceline, but we also showed up and just like when he threatened Marceline's life, we threatened if he ever tried to go after Abigail, we would make sure to kill Caleb in the most gruesome way imaginable, and the same goes for his thugs. Then, after Caleb was sent back to prison again, Abigail went after her mom and dad and pressed charges on them for their crimes despite they were already in prison for life after Marceline sent them there after she'd bankrupted them, and the parents got convicted for soliciting Caleb's escape from prison, and they got another life sentence added. Abigail, Marceline, along with all of us attended their sentencings for the charges on soliciting Caleb's escape, and they made sure that Caleb was watching it, and it made him seethe with so much insane anger.

Nico: Whoa, so Caleb also threatened Marceline's sister as well?!

Marceline Windsor: Which is why I'm disgusted to even be related to a heartless thug like him, but to also threaten Abigail as well, he crossed it, and I was so pissed off I wanted to kick his butt hard.

Lincoln: Which you did when he got sent back to prison for breaking out, and you also filed charges on your criminal parents and they got another life sentence added to their original sentences of life. But, we need to keep an eye out for Caleb, he'll be wanting another chance to break out again.

Abigail Windsor: If he does, we'll be ready for him. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Abigail?

Abigail Windsor: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Abigail Windsor: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Windsor, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Abigail You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Abigail Windsor's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Abigail Windsor: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Abigail Windsor.

Abigail Windsor had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Miyako Sasazuka, Natsuki Tomiya, Shigure Kurosaki, and Shigure Kurosaki from Double Teacher Life.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Miyako Sasazuka, Natsuki Tomiya, Shigure Kurosaki, and Shigure Kurosaki from Double Teacher Life.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Miyako Sasazuka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Miyako Sasazuka and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Gabriel Tinsley, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega

Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and

the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Miyako Sasazuka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miyako Sasazuka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miyako Sasazuka, Natsuki Tomiya, Shigure Kurosaki, and Shigure Kurosaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Floating Fortress, and we told everyone of what we did to help Universe 666 Clyde, and not only that, but Lincoln also brought back his harem and they and Universe 666 Clyde are now members of The Redemption Squad, but they were also shocked to find out the villain that we went after was Sarah Tinsley's evil murderous ex-father and convicted serial killer, Gabriel Tinsley, who had escaped from prison, and he still wanted revenge on Sarah and Lincoln for defeating him and sending him back to prison two years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed all of us beating that serial killer to a pulp and Lincoln putting The Deathly Vengeance of Thanatos Vengeance Curse on him which'll kill him in less than a few days, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Abigail Windsor have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: We're so glad Universe 666 Clyde has his harem back, and we'll soon be rid of Gabriel Tinsley in less than a few days with that curse you put on him.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Suddenly, Sebastian got off the phone.

Sebastian Mendez: Guys, you're about to be in for some more good news: I just got off the phone with your Blood Clones, and they and The Renegades had busted more thugs who were causing havoc in the city. Plus, they also broke their arms and legs as well, and the thugs were still screaming with extreme rage and hate for you guys.

Nico: Brutal!

Lincoln: (Snickers) Maybe now, those thugs will think twice: Team Loud Phoenix Storm's still here, but they refuse to get it through their skulls.

Me: Same with our resident jerks at the restaurant.

Sebastian Mendez: Speaking of, they've also been humiliating the jerks and Amy's blowing her stack again, same with the others.

Nico: The bitch has been asking for it for a very long time, and she's really insane.

---

After helping Universe 666 Clyde and taking down Gabriel Tinsley again, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Abigail Windsor saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Abigail Windsor: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Abigail, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Abigail Windsor: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Abigail Windsor: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail, other than the story of how you sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Caleb, back to prison, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Abigail Windsor: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by the sound of deranged laughter, three screeches of rage, and a loud belch in the air, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa were growling like animals and Luan had a very deranged grin on her face and murder in their eyes. Then, they charged right at us, but we were ready for them, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, Audrey, Isabella, Marceline, and I fired blasts of red fire at them and sent those five bitches flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and sent them flying into another wall and knocked them out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied those laughingstocks up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what those five bitches tried to do to us, they got grounded again for sixteen weeks and they were put in a metal container with Luan put in a straitjacket. Lynn roared and banged on the door trying to get out, Lori, Lola, and Lisa screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike and Luan was laughing like a deranged nutjob, but

Lily hit the container with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmates, and Nicholette Torrington gave them the finger again, and that caused Lori, Lola, and Lisa to scream like banshees and Lynn roared and beat on her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Yeesh, so this time, it was all five of them on a rampage again.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and the other Dark World Goth Girls warned Nicholette of giving them the finger again, she was really pissing them off, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads. But, Selene's right, Nicholette, you should've stopped with giving them the finger, but you didn't.

Nicholette Torrington: I had no choice, Selene, Lori was going too far again, same with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and no matter how many times I warned her, it went through one ear and out the other, and hearing her arrogant attitude made me so mad, I wanted to punch her hard in the face and tear out her vocal chords!

I screamed and jumped up onto the ceiling and held onto it with my claws.

Lincoln: Uh, Nicholette, you just scared J.D. again with your rage.

Nicholette Torrington: Oops, sorry, J.D.

I unlatched my claws and came down.

Nico: This wasn't the first time that happened, Selene, but man, Nicholette's rage is really deadly.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Clyde, Lily (Street Fighter), Nae Aki, and Charlotte La Bouff, along with the rest of his harem are heading to Lake Lamode.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim trunks with a phoenix and a clock surrounded by stars on it with silver flames coming off the swim trunks, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lily, (Street Fighter), Nae Aki, and Charlotte La Bouff, along with the rest of his harem are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, colored sandals, and jewelry and accessories, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Charlotte La Bouff: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode.

Clyde: That's right, and Lincoln, J.D., Nico, Ets, Ed Cowart, Eli, and I have been here before, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Clyde, Lily (Street Fighter), Nae Aki, and Charlotte La Bouff, along with the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lily (Street Fighter), Nae Aki, and Charlotte La Bouff, along with the rest of Clyde's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lily (Street Fighter), Nae Aki, and Charlotte La Bouff, along with the rest of his harem, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Lily (Street Fighter), Nae Aki, and Charlotte La Bouff, along with the rest of Clyde's harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Floating Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln, Nico, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: (Snickers) Looks like someone had a really good time at

Lake Lamode, eh, buddy?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Luna: (Snickers) Clyde really had a good time though, dude, it's been a while since they've gone out on a date.

Lincoln: It sure has, and they really had fun with Clyde.

Ranamon: Same way we always have fun with you, Linky, sugar.

Lori: Ooh, she's flirting with Lincoln, and you know what happens when one of his harem flirts with him.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Ranamon and he leaned down to her face and kissed her with a very fiery passion, which she returned. When they separated, she had steam whistling out of her ears, and her face had a red blush.

Ranamon: WHOO! WHAT A MAN!

---

On the flying fortress we were watching TV when suddenly the intruder alarm went off!

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) Guys, we have an intruder alert!

Me: Computer identify!

Computer: Scanning. Subject identified as Minoru Ono.

Nico: Again!?

Eli: I thought we took care of him before.

Me: We did but I remember in the show that he was 5 Hitotsuki.

Qin: Whoa!

We went to face him.

He was in the flying fortress training yards.

Minoru Ono: Ah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We meet again!

Me: Boy this guy has more nerve than a bummed tooth.

Brody: What do you want, Minoru?

Minoru Ono: It's clear to me that you all are more dangerous opponents. As such, before I can defeat Don Momotaro, you all have to go!

Brody: (laughs) How are you gonna do that?

Minoru Ono (smirks): I'm glad you asked!

Minoru Ono was then surrounded by an energy circle with the Ninninger logo. Then, he turned into Shurikenki!

Me: Shurikenki! The Ninninger Hitotsuki! I remember this guy! He was pissed that Taro said that he was playing ninja!

Nico: Not good guys.

Laney: Well then time to make this dirt clod pay a second time.

Lyra: You read my mind!

Me: Lets get him!

Brody: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STAR, LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

He turned into NINJA STEEL RED!

Nico: YEAH!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

She transformed!

Lyra: THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP EXISTS IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him!

I kicked him down and fired crystal blades at him.

Shurikenki threw shuriken at us.

I caught them and threw them back at him and slashed him all over.

Me: Top this one.

I used the Ultrabots gears and threw NUMEROUS SHOWERS of shuriken at him and slashed him all over the place.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah! Top this too!

She used Firefly's gear and fired blades of fire and blasted him down.

Shurikenki threw his hat like a boomerang at us.

Lyra kicked it back and it hit him and smashed him down.

Ty the Tasmanian Tiger: (Australian Accent) Take this mate!

He threw Doomerangs and they hit Shurikenki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down on contact!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Boy he is going to feel that one!

Leeli: Yeah no kidding!

Shurikenki unleashed a sonic roar at us.

Me: (SCREAMS!)

I fired a Sonic Roar blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown back by the explosion!

Qin: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: Watch this one!

I touched the ground and then a tree grew and he was tied up in it.

Shurikenki: What the!? Get me out of here!

George of the Jungle's yell was heard. Then he sped up and was going faster than a hypersonic jet and then…

WATCH OUT FOR THAT TREE!

SUPER KRASMASH!

He smashed into the tree head on with devastating force and Shurikenki was blasted out of it and crashed onto a pile of landmines!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded and burned him badly.

George: George not feel so good.

The tree cracked and fell.

Me: (GASP) TIMBER!

The tree crashed right on top of Shurikenki's head!

Shurikenki: Mommy is that you? (BLUBBERS) That hurt!

Me: Well yeah it was supposed to hurt you dingus!

Shurikenki: WHY YOU!?

Shurikenki manipulated transcendental shuriken into attacking us.

I slashed them all over and destroyed them and I fired waves of energy and smashed him all over!

Me: Watch this one. Sakura?

Sakura Haruno: You got it.

I lifted up a boulder.

Me and Sakura: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ROCK SPEAR SMASHER!

Sakura punched the boulder with incredibly devastating force and fired a massive shower of rock spears and they slashed and smashed Shurikenki all over!

Qin: That was awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Motormaster: Let's see how you deal with the King of the Road!

He transformed and went at him and honked.

Shurikenki: Mommy!

KRASMASH!

Motormaster ran him down and flattened him into roadkill!

Nico: Nice one Motormaster!

Motormaster: Thanks boss!

He got up.

Lyra: Top this one!

She used Toxic Horror's gear and fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Me: YEAH!

Then we saw a Toxicroak!

Me: Hey a Toxicroak.

Nico: Cool.

Toxicroak used Poison Jab and stunned Shurikenki!

Brock: (LAUGHS) Now he knows how I felt.

Shurikenki: You think that will stop me!

But then…

WHOMP!

He fell to the ground in pain.

Qin: Nice!

Toxicroak: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) You really need to learn to watch yourself governor!

Nico: Colleen Preston! Wow!

Toxicroak: Great to see you again Nico luv. We can talk later.

Nico: Okay.

Brody: Specifically, when this guy isn't attacking us!

Me: I think she knows about that.

I fired waves of energy and smashed him all over!

Me: How about this too?

KAMEN RIDER! SILVER SAMURAI KATANA.

I got Silver Samurai's sword!

I slashed him all over the place!

Nico: Take that!

Brody charged at Shurikenki.

He jumped and slashed him all over with his sword and then blasted him with energy blasts.

Me: Yeah!

Lyra: Time to finish this one.

She used April Fool's Ridewatch.

Then a huge piano formed right above Shurikenki and then he saw it coming and looked up.

Shurikenki: UH OH!

KRASSSSSSSSSMMAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSS

The piano crashed onto him and smashed into a million pieces and then….

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He also exploded!

I caught the gear and it formed into the Red Samurai Ranger Gear.

Nico: My favorite note: B-Flat.

Me: Nice! Shurikenki you have failed this airship.

We went over and saw Minoru Ono broken and battered.

Me: Boy he is going to be really feeling that one.

Nico: No kidding there

He then vanished.

Me: Boy I hope he doesn't get left for dead on the sidewalk from all those injuries.

Xenia: No kidding.

Toxicroak reverted back and she was a girl with dark blue hair and had purple clothes and the kanji for poison in the middle of her forehead. And she had the flag map of Britain on her skirt.

Colleen Preston: Good show everyone!

Nico: Thanks Colleen!

Qin: That was awesome!

Rodimus Prime: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Colleen Preston: I have a lot of them chaps. But my favorite is when me and Nico solved the mystery of the stolen Jewel of King James I.

Nicole: That's the Sancy Diamond. That's one of the Crown Jewels of England that was for King James I and is now over in the Louvre Museum in France.

Colleen Preston: That's right. It was stolen by Rufus Espenado.

Nicole: Whoa! He is one of the most Mobsters in Spain!

Me: Yeah I've been after him for years!

Nico: Yep. Me and Colleen busted him and got him sentenced to jail for eternity.

Me: Wow! You saved me the trouble of having to bring him in.

Nico: No problem.

Colleen Preston: That's right and we got everything back that he stole. I was knighted as Dame Colleen Preston of Lancaster.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Wow.

Nico and Colleen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Colleen Preston: Me too chap. Me too.

Me: I got to call Taro and tell him what went down.

Nico: Okay.

I went and did so.

Top Man: Sheesh, Minoru sure is a glutten for punishment, huh?

Nico: You're telling me.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Taro was amazed that he was back for another round.

Nico: No kidding.

The Previous group came.

Zexion: Can me, Brain Freezer, Diabolico, Toiletnator, Man Boy, Chalmers, Riddler, Captain Cold, Firebrand, and Enchantress (Marvel) go with you guys?

Spellbinder: Me, Superfriends Captain Cold, Evil Cloud Man, Pooperman, Country Boy, Yzma, Stinkor, Evil Blizzard Man, Comrade Red, and Evil Drill Man will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come.

Qin: Cool.

Misfire: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lumineon, Abomasnow and Magnezone next.

Me: Ooh those will be good.

Qin: Yeah they sure will be.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Xrealoo, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Xrealoo of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Penelope are more than ready for Xrealoo, right, Lincoln?

Penelope Waverly: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Xrealoo and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Penelope.

Suddenly, Sebastian felt something in the air.

Nico: You okay, Sebastian?

Sebastian Mendez: Not exactly, Nico, I just picked up on who just got killed by Damian Constantine: it's the evil counterparts of The Ginyu Force, along with Frieza, Zarbon, and Dodoria's counterparts. They tried to kill Damian Constantine, but they failed, and Damian murdered them, that psycho just made things a lot worse for himself.

Lincoln: I better take care of their spirits.

Lincoln banished the evil counterparts of The Ginyu Force, along with Frieza, Zarbon, and Dodoria's counterparts to The Black Gates, the same went with Raditz' counterpart who got killed this morning.

Nico: That should do it, but we're definitely not through yet, there's still the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell to deal with, but Damian's bound to kill them if he gets the chance.

Sebastian Mendez: If we run into them on the next challenge, then, I'll get rid of them before Damian gets the chance to do so.

Lincoln: But, don't underestimate them though, we've seen just how dangerous each of them truly are.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, but I'm just as dangerous as them, and I'm just as if not even more vicious than Damian.

Nico: The way you ripped Nappa's counterpart to shreds in Columbia definitely proved it. Alright, gang, our next stop is in India.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome challenge awaiting us in Columbia, and once we get done with the challenge and tearing apart whoever is causing trouble there, you better be ready to die, Xrealoo.

Penelope Waverly: You better be ready to die, Xrealoo, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Grand Neos.

The Floating Fortress proceeded onwards as we were heading now to India.

Brain Freezer: Wait. Isn't India Apu's home?

Superfriends Captain Cold: It sure is!

Me: And it's also Manjula and Raj's home too.

Apu: (Hindu Accent) And it will be good to see India again.

Raj: (Hindu Accent) It sure will. We missed India.

Nico: India is so beautiful and awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: It sure is.

Sword Man: Are we going to visit the Thar Desert?

Me: No we're going to Calcutta.

Xenia: That's a beautiful city.

Me: It sure is.

Rajan: (Hindu Accent) It's also where I made most of my fortune there when I was still in my life of crime. Before I redeemed myself.

Nico: I remember that.

Pooperman: Is Vishnu from there?

Toiletnator: I hope you said that right.

Me: Vishnu is the god of the Hindu Religion and the religion did come from there. But I'm not really sure.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at India.

The Floating Fortress arrived in India, and we disembarked.

Nico: Ah, India, it's good to be here.

Sebastian Mendez: But, we still got to be on the alert though, Damian's still lurking in the shadows, along with whoever he's brought with him.

Lincoln: We're already on the alert for them.

Don: And it's also the setting for our next challenge, but we also got word that the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell are here.

Sebastian Mendez: I was right. If they want a fight, then I will show them the true horrors of the nine circles of Hell.

Suddenly, we felt six massive power signals, and we saw who it was heading our way: it was the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell.

Sebastian Mendez: So, they've finally arrived and we're not even close to doing our challenge. Fine, if they want to play it that way, then, I'll be sure to spill every last bit of their blood all over India.

Sebastian fired blasts of darkness at the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell and sent them crashing onto the ground as they hit them, and he also unholstered his curved Chinese broadsword and pointed it at the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell.

Sebastian Mendez: I should've known we'd run into you, looks like Damian hadn't gotten his chance to kill you all, but bad news for you lot: you're still going to die here and now. And I'm going to enjoy wiping those smug arrogant grins right off your faces!

Suddenly, the skies turned extremely dark and demonic lightning crashed down from the Heavens, and we heard the wailing of a million tormented souls in the air, as we saw a black and red energy aura surround the darkness-wielding man.

Nico: What the…?!

Lincoln: He's about to unleash Hell itself on them!

Sebastian ran at the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell, and he proceeded to fire blasts of darkness, dark energy, and tormented souls at them, which exploded as they hit their targets, and he also slashed at the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell with his curved broadsword leaving bleeding scars on then. Then, he slashed off their heads and made a pillar of dark fire come out from beneath the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell and it incinerated them.

Nico: Damn, he just wasted the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell like they were nothing!

Suddenly, the skies turned back to normal as the darkness cleared up.

Lincoln: He sure did. Now, to take care of their spirits.

Then, the spirits of the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell appeared and Lincoln fired black energy blasts with the Judgement Kanji and it hit the counterparts of the evil version of Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and Cell and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Me: So, now we're finally rid of all the counterparts of The Ginyu Force, Frieza, Zarbon, Dodoria, the evil version of Master Vegeta, his Majin self, Dr. Gero, King Cold, Garlic Jr., Cell, Raditz, and Nappa, and we can get the challenge underway.

Lincoln: Nice.

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar of insane rage, and a black shadow headed right for us, and when it disappeared, in its place stood Damian Constantine.

Lincoln: You're already too late, Damian, we've killed your last remaining minions before you could get a chance to kill them.

Damian Constantine: I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

But, before Damian Constantine could get after them, Sebastian formed a circle of dark fire around that psycho.

Sebastian Mendez: Listen here, you psycho. I kept putting up with your constant threats of wanting to destroy mankind for years even after you were forever severed from me, but I've had enough. You were always nothing more than a monster who had no remorse for any of his actions whatsoever, and I'm not sorry to say this, but you deserve every bit of retribution from Team Loud Phoenix Storm for your constant threats and hatred against mankind.

Lincoln: And we promise you this: come the final day of The Ridonculous Race, you will get what you deserve: and that's a horrible bloody demise by our hands. Now, if you have half a brain in that head of yours, leave!

Damian Constantine roared in anger and he left in a tornado of darkness.

Me: That'll teach him!

Nico: But, we'll be rid of him when the day truly comes.

Clown Man: We should explore the sights here.

Me: Good idea.

We got to walking around Calcutta and saw all the sights. We saw the Taj Mahal, Belur Math, Howrah Bridge, Birla Planetarium, Indian Museum and so much more.

Nico: Boy these are so awesome here.

Laney: They sure are.

Man Boy: Let's take some pictures.

Country Boy: Anyone got a camera?

I pulled out my camera.

Me: Here we are.

Country Boy: Awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Charge Man: Raj, aren't you from India?

Raj: I sure am and I lived mostly in the Kafizzle River region and it was an amazing village.

Nico: I can tell.

Qin: Awesome.

Camie: Cool.

Firebrand: I'm curious as to who we're fighting.

Comrade Red: Perhaps one of the next Foot Mystics?

Nico: I know who it is. The Water Foot Mystic.

But then we heard a boom and saw what looked like a meteor flying down from the sky.

Me: What is that?

Nico: Wow.

We saw that it was LUMPUS!

Me: It's Lumpus!

Qin: Whoa!

Armada Starscream: I hope he dies on impact!

Me: Brace for impact!

We ducked and covered and then he fell and crashed into the Calcutta town square with a massive and huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was felt all over and then we saw a crater in the ground and Lumpus was REALLY Mangled up!

Amora: Let's get somewhere safe.

Evil Drill Man: Before he sees us!

We went to the Taj Mahal.

Lumpus was really broken and mangled up and it will be a while before he gets back on his antlered butt.

Me: Boy that is amazing that I would send Lumpus all the way from that Barbecue Sauce planet all the way back here.

Qin: Wow that is amazing.

Slugslinger: Why couldn't he have landed in the Sun instead?!

Me: I guess it was perfect aim that I sent him to Earth from there.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Nico: But yeah J.D. had this planned. Well done J.D.

Me: Thanks. I'm just amazed he was able to get here so fast.

Wind Man: Who wants to face water face?

Tora: Me and Michelangelo will fight him.

Cassie McCallister: And I will too. I know he will be my archenemy in the future.

Xenia: Awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Yzma: Wait. There's someone near us.

We saw who it was.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Is that Kamen Rider Gills?!

Me: Wait it sure is. Ryo Ashihara!

Ryo saw us.

Ryo Ashihara: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: Glad we found you. Shouichi and Makoto are worried about you.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. They miss you.

Dreadwind: I knew we'd find you before Kadma's second mission.

Me: Yeah we were expecting to find you in Colombia but not here in Calcutta.

Ryo Ashihara: I'm glad you guys did. I miss Shoichi and Makoto too.

Kadma: I'm glad you do.

Eli: Yeah.

Chalmers: Not to worry.

Stinkor: Stinkor thinks you'll see them on Kadma's next mission. (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Me: (GAGS) Geez!

Laney: Yeah.

Ryo Ashihara: I'm glad I'll be able to see them again after all this time.

Me: They miss you badly. The Agito team wasn't the same without you there.

Ryo Ashihara: I was a fool for leaving. All right I'll head back to them. But can I stay with you guys for the night till tomorrow?

Me: Sure.

Nico: Yeah.

Ryo Ashihara: Thank you.

Nico: Now come on guys. We got a moose to turn into India Curry

Steak!

Shocker: It's entrance time!

We went back to the Calcutta square and Lumpus got out of the crater groaning in agony and he was broken and mangled and had every single bone in his body broken. He got up and was dizzy. Then the spirits of all the places in Calcutta and India in the past, present and future came and orbited around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Enjoy your trip Lumphead?

Lumpus got up and he was EVEN MORE ENRAGED!

Lumpus: I want my camp back!

Me: Yeah yeah yeah we've heard it over a million times!

Diabolico: Ever consider it would've been yours if you earned it the right way?

The Water Mystic, having enough of Lumpus, grabbed him by the throat.

Water Mystic: Liisten here, you imbecile. For the last hour, you have been complaining non stop about how you want your camp back! And I've had enough of it. So, you lost your camp. Get over it and move on! (throws Lumpus to the ground)

Me: You'll have to forgive Lumpus he has always been such a stupid simpleton moose and he is a deranged lunatic.

Slinkman: And in all honesty I don't know what I was thinking working for him.

Evil Cloud Man: We truly are sorry that he's been annoying you.

Water Mystic: (sighs) Even though I still want to get even with the Turtles and the Acolytes for destroying my previous master, I appreciate that.

Evil Cloud Man: You're welcome.

Me: Regardless we still have to fight.

Cassie McCallister: And I would like being your archenemy.

Water Mystic: I would like that.

Then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Wrecking Crew, Puff, DC Enchantress, Electro, Quillfire, Supreme King Jaden, Megalon, MOE Sinestro, Captain Frightbeard, Muggshot, Bulldozer Org, Stink Bug, Lillith Aensland, and Evil Elec Man Came.

Nico: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Wrecking Crew, Puff, DC Enchantress, Electro, Quillfire, Supreme King Jaden, Megalon, MOE Sinestro, Captain Frightbeard, Muggshot, Bulldozer Org, Stink Bug, Lillith Aensland, and Evil Elec Man.

Pyro: So, Tora and Mikey got the Water Mystic, right?

Nico: And Cassie as well.

Dirty Bubble: Good to know.

Me: Yep.

Chemistro: And it's an honor to meet Kamen Rider Gills.

Ryo Ashihara: Same to you guys.

Me: We'll try and do something about that feral Kamen Rider half of yours.

Ryo Ashihara: Thank you.

Titanium Titan: (to Nico) (Spanish Accent) We heard you went to a barbecue sauce planet?

Nico: We sure did.

Goliath: How much did you eat?

Me: We ate a lot.

Stove Shadow then came out.

Me: Back for another round I see Stove Shadow?

Stove Shadow: Yep and it's awesome.

Me: Cool.

Stove Shadow: And don't worry about Minoru Ono turning into Ohsamaki. Dark got that out of him and put it into our ranks.

William: Good. So we're still fighting an even number of Hitotsuki in total.

Me: Awesome. But it will be awesome seeing us fight him though.

Qin: Yeah I want to have a shot at him.

Camie: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Vakama, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Meramon, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro - Nico's rescue on a barbecue sauce volcano planet

---

Pyro was first.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico's rescue was on a barbecue sauce volcano planet. I wish I could've been there!

Vakama: It was a really cool planet. It was awesome barbecue sauce too.

Sunset Shimmer: Tasty too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And tangy and awesome too.

Sunburn: It sure was awesome.

Meramon: I agree there. It was cool.

Pyro: You got that right. Lets do it!

FIRE FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Vakama used his ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Nokama, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Seadramon, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble - Battling Another New Wave

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico, Maria's team, New Wave's team, and the others did good Battling Another New Wave. I guess it's back to just that for a while.

Nokama: Yep it sure is. But it's so fun.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and it's so funny.

Sweetie Belle: I think it's fun.

Gill Grunt: We all think so.

Seadramon: Same here.

Dirty Bubble: You got that right. Lets do it!

WATER FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Nakama used her ridewatch and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

---

Nuju, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Vikemon, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Venice. How was it?

Nuju: It was awesome and really fun. But we also took down Sarah Tinsley's evil so-called dad Gabriel.

Pinkie Pie: We sure did and Linky cursed that party pooper.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really cool curse he used on him.

Featherweight: I thought it was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah and Gabriel will be dead in a few days.

Vikemon: And I hope he likes going to hell.

Titanium Titan: Si. I hope so too. Lets do it!

ICE FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Nuju activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, ice, metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Matau, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lillymon, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer

* * *

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Shining Phoenix Enforcer. What's her name?

Matau: Her name is Abigail Windsor and she is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln.

Fluttershy: Oh she sure is and her story is quite a good one too.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is.

* * *

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail, other than the story of how you sent your heartless thug of an ex-older brother, Caleb, back to prison, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Abigail Windsor: I knew you were going to ask that. One day, I was with Lincoln at our gym and we were doing some swordfighting with our angelic greatswords, and all of the other Guardian Angels were with us. But, our training was rudely interrupted by the sound of deranged laughter, three screeches of rage, and a loud belch in the air, and Lincoln and I knew who that was: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and sure enough, the doors burst open, and we saw her, Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa were growling like animals and Luan had a very deranged grin on her face and murder in their eyes. Then, they charged right at us, but we were ready for them, we pummeled her badly and Caitlin, Catherine, Melanie, Monica, Audrey, Isabella, Marceline, and I fired blasts of red fire at them and sent those five bitches flying into a wall, and Lincoln fired waves of light from his angelic greatsword, and they hit Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and sent them flying into another wall and knocked them out, and he fired red energy ropes from his massive angel wings and tied those laughingstocks up. Then, we dragged her back to The Loud House before Luna showed up, and after we told everyone what those five bitches tried to do to us, they got grounded again for sixteen weeks and they were put in a metal container with Luan put in a straitjacket. Lynn roared and banged on the door trying to get out, Lori, Lola, and Lisa screamed out revenge on us and wanting our heads on a pike and Luan was laughing like a deranged nutjob, but Lily hit the container with a mallet and told her to shut up, inmates, and Nicholette Torrington gave them the finger again, and that caused Lori, Lola, and Lisa to scream like banshees and Lynn roared and beat on her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Yeesh, so this time, it was all five of them on a rampage again.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and the other Dark World Goth Girls warned Nicholette of giving them the finger again, she was really pissing them off, and Lily looked so cute in that prison warden outfit Leni made for her.

Lincoln: Yep, and we named her the warden whenever we throw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the makeshift cages after they get grounded, and she always uses a mallet to keep them quiet.

Luna: (Snickers) Yeah, mess with Warden Lily, and she's bringing down the hammer on their heads. But, Selene's right, Nicholette, you should've stopped with giving them the finger, but you didn't.

Nicholette Torrington: I had no choice, Selene, Lori was going too far again, same with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and no matter how many times I warned her, it went through one ear and out the other, and hearing her arrogant attitude made me so mad, I wanted to punch her hard in the face and tear out her vocal chords!

I screamed and jumped up onto the ceiling and held onto it with my claws.

Lincoln: Uh, Nicholette, you just scared J.D. again with your rage.

Nicholette Torrington: Oops, sorry, J.D.

I unlatched my claws and came down.

Nico: This wasn't the first time that happened, Selene, but man, Nicholette's rage is really deadly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Chemistro: WHOA! The mean girls sure know how to piss off some of Lincoln's guardian angels big time.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah they sure did and it was great.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Lillymon: You're not kidding there too.

Chemistro: That is true. Lets do it!

LEAF FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Matau used his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed him down.

## Whenua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shakkoumon, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath - Battling Shurikenki

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) You guys Battled Shurikenki earlier. He was really Minoru Ono!

Whenua: He is 5 monsters actually.

Applejack: He sure is and it will be amazing facing them.

Apple Bloom: It sure will and it will be good to kick their butts.

Flashwing: I agree there.

Shakkoumon: Yep it sure is.

Goliath: I agree there. Lets do it!

CRYSTAL FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Goliath used his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Onewa, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Universe 666 Lucemon, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast - Minoru came back as 5 monsters in the show.

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) (Russian Accent) Minoru came back as 5 monsters in the show. But we'll make sure he only comes back for a third time.

Onewa: Good I hope so.

Starlight Glimmer: It is fun facing him like this.

Cozy Glow: He sure is a powerhouse.

Hex: Yeah he sure is.

Lucemon: He sure most is.

KGBeast: I agree there. Lets do it!

SKULL FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Onewa used his ridewatch and they fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Lok Lambert, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Varodurumon, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew - India is awesome

---

The Wrecking Crew were next.

Wrecker: (to Lok Lambert) India is awesome.

Thunderball: What do you like about it?

Lok: The history and the buildings and it's so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: They sure are really amazing to see.

Scootaloo: I love the Taj Mahal and all the buildings here. They are so cool.

Whirlwind: Yeah they sure are. Many of the buildings here have so much history.

Varodurumon: And India is going to become the most populated country in the world in the future soon.

Bulldozer: It sure will be.

Piledriver: I think that is so cool.

Wrecker: I agree. Lets do it!

THUNDER FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Lok used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Lynn Sr., Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Raj, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff - Apu is home

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Looks like Apu is home. Poor guy must've been homesick.

Lynn Sr.: He sure was and so was Raj and Manjula.

Twilight Sparkle: They really missed India a lot.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did.

Spyro: India is their home and it's so awesome.

Raj: India is a most amazing place to see for all of us.

Puff: It sure is. Lets do it!

STAR FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Lynn Sr. activated his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

---

Ilana, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Flurry Heart, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS June Moone A.K.A. Enchantress (DC) - The Water Mystic and Lumpus are both putting up an awesome fight

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress: (to Ilana) The Water Mystic is putting up an awesome fight. Water doesn't have that much weaknesses.

Ilana: Except for Earth actually. But this is really awesome seeing it in action.

Princess Celestia: Boy no kidding there.

King Solar: We're all amazed that the Water Mystic is that strong.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is and Lumpus is getting his antlered butt kicked big time.

Amber Morning: Yeah it's so funny seeing that happen.

Spotlight: I agree there. That moose has it coming.

Flurry Heart: You got that right.

Enchantress: I agree there. Lets do it!

SUN FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Ilana used her ridewatch and they fired waves of light and blasted her down.

---

Lincoln, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The West, Dark Skylanders, Thunderbirmon, Elena and Shocker VS Electro - The Water Mystic will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) The Water Mystic will be perfect for our ranks. And not in the company of Lumpus!

Lincoln: Yeah I can tell that Lumpus really got on the Water Mystic's nerves and that he really hates him.

Princess Luna: No kidding there. That moose is trouble in capital letters.

Moondust: I think that is an absolute understatement.

Snowdrop: I agree there. What a dumb idiot.

Gari: He sure is stupid.

Blackout: I think Lumpus is a completely uneducated moose that never finished school.

Thunderbirmon: I agree there. What a freak.

Electro: Yeah he sure is. Lets do it!

UMBRA FRUIT MAGISWORD!

Lincoln used his ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed him down.

---

Beast Wars Inferno VS Quillfire

---

Quillfire was next.

Quillfire: This is gonna be so fun.

Beast Wars Inferno: It will be good for the royalty! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Bonnie Terrez VS Supreme King Jaden

---

Supreme King Jaden was next.

Supreme King Jaden: I hope you're ready for this.

Bonnie Terrez: Always ready for anything.

She fired waves of lightning and blasted him down.

---

Sam Manson VS Megalon

---

Megalon was next.

Megalon: This is gonna be a good one.

Sam Manson: You got that right.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Amanda Benson VS MOE Sinestro

---

MOE Sinestro was next.

MOE Sinestro: This will be a good one for fear.

Amanda Benson: We'll see about that one.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Biscuit Oliva VS Captain Frightbeard

---

Captain Frightbeard was next.

Captain Frightbeard: Ye ready to cross swords?

Biscuit Oliva: I sure am.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Adagio Dazzle VS Muggshot

---

Muggshot was next.

Muggshot: This will be good goily!

Adagio Dazzle: It sure will tough guy.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mia Addison VS Bulldozer Org

---

Bulldozer Org was next.

Bulldozer Org: I'm gonna ram you down.

Mia: Bring it on.

She fired waves of blue fire and smashed him down.

---

Hina VS Stink Bug

---

Stink Bug was next.

Stink Bug: You ready for me to stink you up?

Hina: Bring it on.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ets VS Lillith Aensland

---

Lillith Aensland was next.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) Are you ready for me now?

Ets: I always am ready.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Slab VS Evil Elec Man

---

Evil Elec Man was next.

Evil Elec Man: I'll shock you all over.

Slab: Bring it on! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and pulverized him all over.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Zarya, Leina, Celica, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Stove Shadow

---

Stove Shadow was next.

Stove Shadow: Boy Lumpus really wants his camp back doesn't he?

Me: He is that much of a completely stupid slow-witted moron.

Kouta: You're not kidding there. What a jerkwad.

Camie: Yeah the guy just can't take a hint and accept defeat.

Zarya: He wants his camp back badly.

Leina: Yeah what a bighorned jerkwad.

Celica: Yeah you're not kidding there.

Good Cinder Fall: What is up with that stupid moose?

Stove Shadow: I have no idea but he must be really stupid. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars but they were for the Signers:

Yusei Fudo: A Stardust Dragon Familiar who has the power of the stars.

Akiza Izinski: A Black Rose Dragon Familiar who has the power of fire and roses.

Jack Atlas: A Red Dragon Archfiend Familiar who has the powers of darkness and dark fire.

Crow Hogan: A Black-Winged Dragon Familiar who has the powers of darkness.

Leo: A Life-Stream Dragon Familiar who has the powers of light.

Luna: An Ancient Fairy Dragon Familiar who has the powers of earth.

I teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a rainbow flash of light they transformed.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too.

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

ToQgers: RAIL SLASH!

Their Rail Swords glowed and we fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Stove Shadow you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers and Riders that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Water Mystic Foot was being beaten up bad.

Troy: Tora, Mikey, and Cassie had their shot.

Tsukasa: Now it's our turn!

Me: Time to deal with this moose.

Kamen Ride: Psycho Red!

Kamen Ride: Psycho Blue!

Kamen Ride: Psycho Black!

Kamen Ride: Psycho Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Psycho Pink!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! STAR NIHILISM FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Psycho Rangers!

Me: Cool name guys!

Troy: I like it!

Nico: It fits perfectly.

Daiki summoned clones of the Psycho Rangers and Tsukasa turned into Psycho Red!

Maria: And this too. (TURNS DIAL) WOOD FURY 6!

She summoned Deadwood, Emil Eagle, GLADOS, Cobra, D.J. Stylbator and Dark Spyro (OTR) along with Woodmon, Cherrymon, Universe 666 Shere Khan and Kaa.

Nico: Time for some water and moose buttkicking!

We went at them and smashed and pulverized and blasted them both all over.

Brianna, Laney Sonnya, Rodimus Prime and Motormaster used the Earth, Saber and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brianna and Laney Sonnya's powers, Rodimus Prime's Photon Eliminator and Motormaster's Atom Smasher Gun 100-fold.

Brianna Fukuhara and Rodimus Prime: LIGHTNING PHOENIX FIRESTORM!

Laney Sonnya Romanov and Motormaster: FIRE EMPRESS FURY BLAST!

Dragon Fire Force of Domino and Brain Freezer: DOMINO ICE FIRE BLAST!

Music of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC OF MELODY BLAST!

Water of Andros and Toiletnator: WATER OF ANDROS BLAST!

Light of Solaria and Chalmers: LIGHT OF SOLARIA BLAST!

Nature of Linphea and Man Boy: NATURE OF LINPHEA BLAST!

Technology of Zenith and Riddler: TECHNOLOGY OF ZENITH BLAST!

Fairies of Earth and Zexion: FAIRIES OF EARTH BLAST!

Ice Flame Dragons and Captain Cold: ICE FLAME DRAGON BLAST!

Fire of the Idiots and Firebrand: FIRE OF THE IDIOTS BLAST!

Magic of Clow and Amora: MAGIC OF CLOW BLAST!

Cold of the Tiger and Superfriends Captain Cold: COLD OF THE TIGER BLAST!

Clouds of Mayhem and Evil Cloud Man: CLOUDS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Sewage Spewers and Pooperman: SEWAGE SPEWING BLAST!

Country of the Farm and Country Boy: COUNTRY OF THE FARM BLAST!

Scottish Plains of Fury and Yzma: SCOTTISH PLAINS OF FURY BLAST!

Spells of The Light and Spellbinder: SPELLS OF THE LIGHT BLAST!

Farts and Stench and Stinkor: FARTS AND STENCH BLAST!

Blizzard Wrath and Evil Blizzard Man: BLIZZARD WRATH BLAST!

Russia Fury and Comrade Red: RUSSIA FURY MEGA BLAST!

Drills of Doom And Evil Drill Man: DRILLS OF DOOM BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Apu, Raj, Nico, Sunset Shimmer, Laney and Lana: INDIA MEGA BLAST SUPREME!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: INDIA ELEMENT STYLE: THAR DESERT!

Jessica Kaios: INDIA FIRE STYLE: SATPURA RANGE!

Nanami: INDIA WATER STYLE: RISHNA RIVER!

Toph: INDIA EARTH STYLE: CHOTA NAGPUR PLATEAU!

Tatsumaki: INDIA WIND STYLE: BAY OF BENGAL!

Sari Sumdac: INDIA LIGHTNING STYLE: YAMUNA!

Shantae: INDIA MAGIC STYLE: NEW DELHI!

Akko: INDIA STAR STYLE: GONDWANA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said parts of India.

Lincoln and his harem: INDIA FINAL SMASH: INDIA KI BLAST!

They fired an India shaped ki-blast!

The blasts all hit Lumpus and the Water Mystic and we beamed the Water Mystic over to the M.O.E. HQ. Lumpus was knocked out.

Lincoln: That's another challenge down.

Nico: And another bad guy put down for good, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Penelope Waverly: That's right, there's still the matter of Xrealoo to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka, TLPS Ms. Tarantula's, and Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting

around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink

orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Xrealoo.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Xrealoo of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Xrealoo, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Xrealoo: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Penelope Waverly: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Penelope Waverly's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with earth, rocks, moles, and earth angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Grand Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Xrealoo, she left orange energy, earth, rocks, moles, and earth angels with every step.

Penelope Waverly: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Xrealoo: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be blown away by the winds for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Penelope Waverly was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with earth, rocks, and moles surrounding the vortex, there are earth angels and Elemental HERO Grand Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Xrealoo: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Penelope Waverly emerged, but she was changed forever.

Penelope Waverly grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with earth, rocks, moles, and earth angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Grand Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has mole earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Elemental HERO Grand Neos with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange mole-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Penelope Waverly has on a sleeveless orange jersey, orange gym shorts, knee guards, socks, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with earth, rocks, moles, and earth angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Grand NEOS surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Penelope Waverly felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with brown tips on the large orange feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with brown tips and brown markings. Penelope Waverly has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Penelope Waverly's massive Elemental HERO Grand Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, rocks, earth, moles, and earth angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Air Neos' Seismic Earth Mole Angelic Greatsword of Seismic Earth Mole

Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown gems and Elemental HERO Grand Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange mole heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and orange gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange mole heads with brown gems for eyes and large orange gem gem on the bottom of the orange mole heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Grand Neos' head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Elemental HERO Grand Neos that said, "Penelope Waverly, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Grand Neos, Powerful and Talented Sports Star, Powerful Dodgeball Player, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Earth, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Marvel Ultimate Alliance Two Carnage, Destroyer of Xrealoo of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Moles, and Earth Angels"

ペネロペ ウェイバリー、エレメンタル ヒーロー グランド ネオスのジーンスラマー、パワフルで才能のあるスポーツ スター、パワフルなドッジボール選手、エレノア コリンズの友人、アビゲイル デイビス、エミリー マッケール、ホイットニー エミントン、ナタリーケンドール、ソフィア プレスリー、アンバー ブレイクリー、サラティンズリー、アメリア エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタル・

ヒーロー・ジーン・スラマーのメンバー、大地の力のマスター、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ロリのスマッシャー、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダークルアン、およびすべてのリンカーンの卑劣な敵、マーベル アルティメット アライアンス ツー カーネイジ の大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の ゼロー の駆逐艦、悪を滅ぼし、狂乱し、殺戮し、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしくて力強い驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、アース、モグラ、およびアースエンジェルのマスター

Penelope Waverly has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO GRAND NEOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE SEISMIC MOLE EARTHQUAKE ELEMENTAL HERO GRAND NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE SEISMIC MOLE EARTHQUAKE ELEMENTAL HERO GRAND NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE SEISMIC MOLE EARTHQUAKE ELEMENTAL HERO GRAND NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Penelope Waverly's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Grand Neos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Xrealoo saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Penelope Waverly fired a powerful orange energy blast with earth, moles, and earth angels at Xrealoo, which hit him and pushed him back and also hit hard by the earth, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Penelope's transformed.

Nico: We'd already seen just how strong Penelope really is, but now that she's transformed, Xrealoo is going to get beaten to a bloody pulp.

Me: But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Penelope Waverly: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic Earth Mole Elemental HERO Grand Neos Angel and Divine Seismic Earth Mole Elemental HERO Grand Neos Love) And that's being buried under tons of earth and rubble by the fury of Elemental HERO Grand Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Penelope, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Penelope Waverly.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Penelope Waverly and Lincoln went after Feeyuuas who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Xrealoo and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic, and Penelope smashed him into the ground with brutal punches and kicks.

Suddenly, Xrealoo took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Xrealoo began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Xrealoo has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Xrealoo fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Penelope Waverly and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Xrealoo from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Xrealoo and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Xrealoo and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying, and now, Penelope, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Penelope Waverly: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Seismic

Earth Mole Elemental HERO Grand Neos Angel and Divine Seismic Earth Mole Elemental HERO Grand Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Penelope Waverly and Lincoln sent Xrealoo flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Xrealoo.

Penelope Waverly and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO GRAND NEOS SEISMIC EARTH KAMEHAMEHA!

Penelope Waverly and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and orange energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, mythological animals of elements, and elemental angels, and they hit Xrealoo, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Penelope Waverly and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Penelope Waverly and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Penelope Waverly's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight orange tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Penelope Waverly: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and ten members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Xrealoo once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Penelope.

Suddenly, Penelope Waverly wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Penelope Waverly's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Grand Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and mountains and rock formations forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Penelope Waverly absorbed the mountains and rock formations and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Grand Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Penelope.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Zeejua.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Whitney.

Whitney Emmington: Yeah, we'll give Zeejua a taste of the light.

Nico: That's the spirit, Whitney. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've finished with meeting the Elemental HEROS of Fire, now, we're moving on Water, and the Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Ocean.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Ocean: Maristela Melenia.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Maristela and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Maristela in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: Whoa, never knew about this, but wow!

Nicholette Torrington: We called that batch of Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers The Elemental HEROS of Water, and they're famous swimsuit models.

Lincoln: Yep, but unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem Maristela and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings.

Everyone: SERGIO?!

Nico: Ugh, as if that painted rat with wings wasn't trouble enough, but now, to find out this bit of news. I'll get some Chanclas ready when we hear those kinds of stories, he's not getting out of this alive!

KGBeast: Another challenge down.

Bulldozer: But what about Lumpus?

Piledriver: Him attacking us twice in one day is enough!

Puff: Let's send him into the city.

DC Enchantress: Good idea!

Electro: The Renegades can decide to what to do with him!

Me: Maybe then can pulverize him into dust.

I put a sign on him and it said "Renegades, Kick Me, I'm a stupid dumb stupy poopy insane fraudulant moose that hates all kids and licks to swipe their candy."

I teleported him and then we heard loud stupid screaming and we laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: That's number 3 down.

Nico: Yep.

Don: Great job guys. Your next challenge is in Indonesia on the island of Java and Nicole this is for you.

He gave her a map.

Don: Don't open it till tomorrow.

Nicole: Okay.

We went back to the flying fortress and got ready and hit the hay.

Lumpus: Am I back in the city? Huh. I was pretty sure they would finish me off. What was it they said about some Renegades? Doesn't matter. I'm getting my camp back if it's the last thing I do!

?: No, you won't.

Lumpus: Huh? Who said that?

Just then, two blue hands pulled Lumpus into an alleyway. Lumpus' screams of pain were then heard along with sounds of electricity.

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

LOUD SCREAMING!

OOH OUCH!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 3 done.

India is so awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby

Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ino Yamanaka, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvore, Bugsy and Lofty Thaddeus Worthington as well as Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Plumeria, UA Deadpool. Eagle Undead and Etemon and we're going to the jungle and we're going there for Nico to have a date with Elly Chromington and we're going to have a lot of fun. But MAY IS GOING TO BE REALLY PISSED WITH ELLY HOGGING NICO AND SMOTHERING HIS FACE A LOT WITH HER BREASTS! SO BRACE YOURSELF FOR MAY AT HER MOST DANGEROUS IN TERMS OF JEALOUSY! But that's not all. WE're also going to battle FERAL URSULA AT HER WORST AND SHE IS GOING TO BE REALLY REALLY PISSED AT US FOR SENDING HER TO THE CIRCUS! BUT WHAT WILL REALLY BE THE STRAW THAT BREAKS THE CAMELS BACK IS FERAL URSULA BEATING THE LIVING SHIT OUT OF NICO AND BRUTALLY SMASHING HIM INTO PULP! AND ELLY CHROMINGTON IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND TEAR FERAL URSULA APART WITH INCREDIBLE FEROCIOUSNESS! NO ONE BEATS UP NICO ON HIS HAREM'S WATCH! Also we're going to battle Another Hydrax. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Lumineon and her name is Magnolia Chicago and she is a scientist and knows how to kick butt too.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Whitney Emmington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Glow Neos and Lincoln VS Zeejua

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Poland, and we're going to destroy Marceline and Abigail Windsor's heartless ex-older brother and convicted thug and criminal, Caleb Windsor, who's broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Marceline and Abigail for throwing him back in prison. But, we're not going to take that threat lying down, and Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat he made and kill that heartless thug. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Maristela Melenia, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Ocean, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous swimsuit model. This one time, Maristela was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem Maristela and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, Maristela's workers, Camille and her boyfriend, Garrett, were planning on extorting Maristela, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay Maristela $5,000 each. Maristela also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which she won, and she was awarded $250,000 dollars. Her name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Camille and Garrett were forced to work for her, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, and they got fired for their whole scheme, but that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla, and he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and he was tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Maristela's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Part 4 is now for Indonesia and we're going to battle the Earth Mystic and we're going to smash him all over the place.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 4 - Indonesia

Part 4: INDONESIA **I D**

Walking through the beautiful jungles of Africa in the Bukuvu region was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ino Yamanaka, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvore, Bugsy and Lofty Thaddeus Worthington as well as Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Plumeria, UA Deadpool. Eagle Undead and Etemon and we're going to the jungle and we're going there for Nico to have a date with Elly Chromington and we're going to have a lot of fun.

Ino: Boy I love coming to Africa. It's so beautiful.

Qin: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy I remember coming to this part of Africa. It's so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: The Bukuvu is always a beautiful spot.

Varie: Yep it sure is.

Elly Chromington: (Seductively) Especially with you Nico you big lug.

May growled ferociously.

Me: Easy May. Easy.

Nico: Ino, I want to thank you, Hydrax, and your teams for coming.

Ino: It's my pleasure Nico. It's going to be so awesome.

Natsume: It's gonna be so fun.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: You should be proud of yourselves.

Natsume: Oh I am. It's really fun.

Ino: Natsume's teachings have been really beneficial too.

Qin: I'm glad.

Me: In 150,000 years she taught the same classes too.

Nico: Awesome and cool.

Elly Chromington: It's going to be awesome having a good picnic with you guys.

Me: It sure will be.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: But yesterday's mission was awesome.

Lola: Boy we clobbered Lumpus twice.

Maria: Is it wrong that I hope the Renegades killed him?

Me: Not at all. I got word just a couple of hours ago that the police found Lumpus' charred and mangled up body in a pile of garbage outside the Gotham Royal York gardening store.

Nico: Geez! Is he dead?

Me: No he's barely alive. He is wrapped in a full body cast with every single bone in his body broken and he had 3rd degree electrical burns over 95% of his body.

Nico: Holy shit!

Qin: (Whistles) The new Renegades REALLY did a number on him.

Camie: No kidding! That is brutal!

Nico: Good. I hope that's the last we'll ever hear of him!

Me: No promises on that but yeah.

Qin: But it's always funny to take him on. Better than having to deal with the Vengeance Express 6.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah that is a crazy bunch there.

Nico: That is true.

Eli: But it's still funny facing him though.

Me: Both are really funny.

Nico: At least, we know that one of the Renegades has electrical powers.

Me: Yeah we sure do. But who would be a member of them that has lightning powers?

Lincoln: It's not Lieutenant Surge, that I know.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I know that for sure.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Ready for our date?

Elly Chromington: You bet I am you big lug.

We got it set up and we had what we had with Nico and Gabrielle's date.

Nico: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

May growled ferociously.

UA Deadpool: May, to get your mind off of this, how about I explain more about the Powerpuff Girls Z?

May: (Growls) What is it?

UA Deadpool: It takes place in a place called New Townsville and it features a version of the Powerpuff Girls that was made not with Sugar, Spice and Everything Nice and an accidental dose of Chemical X. But rather with a Z-Rays.

He told us about it and coincidentally the Powerpuff Girls of that universe deal with some of their enemies but they are different. Their Mojo Jojo hasn't been in prison more times than anyone else can even count. And their Fuzzy has a crush on their teacher Ms. Keane which is weird. Their friend Annie turns into Sedusa by applying lipstick. Their version of the Amoeba boys are still pathetic criminals that can't do ANYTHING right. No Surprises there but one of their members is a girl. Which is different. Their version of Snake in their Gangreen Gang is a girl which is cool. Their version of Princess is like the 2016 version and they also faced numerous villains that the Prime universe versions never faced.

May: Wow! That is interesting.

Me: Boy Princess Cadance and the Prime Universe versions of the Powerpuff Girls are gonna be interested about this.

UA Deadpool: And the girls are REAL girls. They weren't created.

Me: That is really cool! And they were hit by the Light Z-Rays which gave them their powers? That is incredible.

UA Deadpool: Yep.

Me: What about their version of HIM? Is he anything like the Prime Universe version?

UA Deadpool: Oh he is. But the Black Z-Rays are all the very fragments of his power.

He told us everything.

---

Him here has a yellow skin color, but he retains the habit of changing the tone of his voice from soft and effeminate to loud and enraged.

Like the original, no one can mention his real name, because of how frightening his name is (Professor Utonium actually tells Ken the name, but the viewer is unable to hear it. Just mentioning the name frightened Ken and Peach).

In this version, Him is a demon who brought about chaos and destruction in Edo (Tokyo City) long ago. However, he was eventually defeated by the Ōedo Chakichaki Musume, three superheroines who resemble the Powerpuff Girls Z.

Him's powers were drained and his body was sealed in a coffin. The coffin was buried at Ueno Shrine, which later became an abandoned museum when the shrine was caught on fire long ago.

It was there that Him remained dormant, until the most potent Chemical Z black light brought him back to life, although the seal prevented Him from escaping. In order for Him to escape, Him created a mummy whose sole purpose was to undo the seal by obtaining the white energy of the Chemical Z white lights.

The mummy, although defeated by the Powerpuff Girls Z, was able to drain their energy, and its bandages returned to the abandoned museum and broke the seal on the coffin, allowing Him to bring about chaos and destruction once more. Him's main power is the ability to unleash evil black particles.

These particles are able to sway people/objects to the side of evil and transform its victim into a monster (The black particles eventually takes the place of the black lights). In addition, Him has total control over his particles. He is able to call them back at will, change the speed at which they move, communicate to his victims, and can view the memories of whoever or whatever was affected by his particles.

In actual combat, Him is capable of stretching his limbs to lash out at his enemies, control and unlock the true powers of the weapons (notably those used by the girls) and hypnosis.

Him can travel great distances by forming a black tornado. His only known weakness is his hatred of cold temperatures. His second weakness discovered in episode 49 is the emotion of love. It was His weakness to cold weather that led to his defeat at the hands of the Ōedo Chakichaki Musume as well as prevent him from leaving the abandoned house. He has a deep hatred towards the Ōedo Chakichaki Musume, which is now directed at the Powerpuff Girls Z for their resemblance to the Musume.

At the end of episode 30, he returns to the abandoned museum but swears that he will destroy the Powerpuff Girls Z. When his body and mind are separated, his mind and powers take on the form of the Black Particles while his body turns into a rag doll version of himself with X for eyes.

---

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: So we have to send the minor Black Z-Rays to the Black Gates. But some of the villains that they know will make awesome recruits to the M.O.E.

Nico: I agree there.

Qin: Me too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But like his prime universe counterpart HIM is going to be banished to the Black Gates.

Qin: I agree there.

Me: But the Powerpuff Girls Z girls are going to be in for one helluva shock hearing about what some of their Prime Universe villains are like. We'll have to have our prime universe versions of the villains they know come with as well as their archenemies.

Nico: Good idea there.

Camie: I agree.

UA Deadpool: Feel better, May?

May: A little there.

Qin: Good.

Nico: (to Elly Chromington) Did I ever tell you about the time

Poromon took steroids?

Elly Chromington: Did he really?

Me: You should have seen what he looked like. He was a real Hercules bird.

Qin: And he acted like Stewie.

Nico: Yep.

Elly Chromington: Whoa that is crazy.

Me: Blame Kevin Reynolds for that. As well as a bunch of thugs.

Qin: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: It was crazy.

Lola: He kept telling Lynn there's a toll in the hall.

Elly Chromington: (LAUGHS) Déjà-vu.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was my first reaction there as well.

Eli: That was crazy.

Natsume: It sure was.

But then we heard bongos.

Me: Uh oh. Jungle Bongo-Gram!

George: (Offscreen) (TARZAN YELL)

Nico: Here comes George!

We saw him.

Me: There he is.

He was heading right for a tree!

Me: Watch out for that!

George: (SCREAMS)

CRASH!

He crashed into it head on!

Me: OOOH!

Nico: Ouch!

He then crashed to the ground.

FWOMP!

Me: Ouch!

Me and Nico went and helped him up.

Me: Boy George that must hurt every time.

George: George sorry guys. George happy seeing you here.

Me: Glad to see you too George.

Nico: What's the emergency?

George: Feral Ursula back!

We gasped!

Me: That merciless evil feral Jungle Girl version of Ursula!? I thought we sent that monster version of her to the freakshow!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: Who is this version of Ursula?

Me: Well she was raised by wolves and lived here in this part of the jungle for a long time.

I went over who she was.

---

Ursula is the wild feral girl who hunts to survive in the Jungle, and is not related to the Witch Doctor, She may attack everyone (mostly George), but there are some romantic hints about her and George in some episodes for fans to know.

She's dangerous and anywhere in the Jungle is her home.

She is George's Rival, every time George rescues an animal, Ursula puts them back in peril. She always attack him, but there are romantic hints between those two.

She speaks in third-person just like George.

She has an unknown past, therefore kinda like George, she may be an orphan as well.

Bridget Wareharm voiced her.

She's in her 20s like George and Magnolia

It's shown on several occasions that Ursula is willing to eat people. In "Kings and Little Ones", she tries to eat both George and Magnolia after the firenado traps them all in the cave. In "Lovecano", she unwittingly eats George after he hides inside of a cake used as bait for her. In "Nature's Call", she eats George and then spits him out.

The real reason her name was change to resemble the 1967 version of her.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: Whoa! She is a monster!

Nico: I know.

Camie: Yeah.

May: But, that's impossible: Kushina brutally pulverized her and we had her put in an indestructible and inescapable cage after we shot her with a tranquilizer dart, how did she break out?!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he saw who it was that broke Feral Ursula out: it was Damien Arc, Tyler Arc's sadistic evil father, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic brothers.

Me: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: I just had a nasty vision, J.D., and guys, you're not going to like hearing this: I found out who it was that broke Feral Ursula out: it was Damien Arc, Tyler's sadistic evil father, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic brothers.

We were absolutely pissed off to the extreme!

Me: Those heartless, cruel, sadistic, black-hearted assholes! Now, they have really crossed it.

Lincoln: They sure have, but one day, we'll get after them and send them all straight to The Black Gates where they truly belong.

J.D. 5: (Through The Ebonwu Crest) You said it, Lincoln. Not even Hell can keep those assholes contained.

Nico: So, now we know how that feral animal escaped, but we should still keep our eyes peeled, she could be anywhere.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

He sensed for them.

Eli: Found one! Another Hydrax.

Hydrax: Another me!? Wow.

Me: This will be interesting.

Hydrax: May, you're jealous, aren't you?

May: I am. Sorry about that guys.

Nico: No worries.

May then broke down crying.

May: (cries) I'm so sorry!

Nico hugged May.

Nico: May it's not your fault. It's not your fault.

Me: May you let your emotions get the better of you.

But then we saw a green blob come out of her.

Me: What the?

We saw the blob take form and we saw that it formed into a green version of May but with emerald green eyes and had an evil smirk on her!

We gasped!

Me: Who in the Nine Fucking Levels of Hell are you!?

Evil May: Isn't it obvious? I am May.

Me: You can't be May. Wait a second. Piercing green eyes and a horrible appearance. You're the embodiment of May's Jealousy! A Green-Eyed Monster!

Maria: I didn't even know you even had an evil side!

Me: Maria this is not her true evil side. This is the physical embodiment of ones jealousy. Remember the Shakespearean play Othello?

Maria: Wait yeah I remember that!

Qin: Yeah!

Jealous May: That's right! And I manifested when all those girls were shoving their breasts onto Nico's face and I wanted to make May lash out at them in a jealous rage.

May: (CRYING)

Nico: You monster!

Venus: I will make you pay for that!

Venus went at her and punched Jealous May in her face and smashed her into a tree!

Jealous May: (GROWLS) You will pay for that!

Eli: If there is one thing that I hate it's a Yandere Girl! They give all girls EVERYWHERE A REALLY BAD NAME!

Himiko: That's exactly lie how I was! I was classified as a Yandere back when I was a villain before the Hernandez sisters saved me from myself.

Fiona Hernandez: It's true.

Maria: You made May cry. I hope you're ready to fucking suffer!

Me: ME TOO!

Venus: SAME HERE! Time for me to deliver some nasty roundhouse kicks to your face you UGLY OLD HAG!

We gasped!

Me: UH OH!

Jealous May: (ENRAGED) What? DID YOU JUST CALL ME!? (GROWLS IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE!) (FIRE EXPLODES OUT OF HER MOUTH!)

Venus and Jealous May went at each other and wrestled around!

Me: CATFIGHT!

They pulverized and brutally kicked and punched each other all over the place with brutal savagery!

Maria: Save some for me!

Maria jumped in in she punched Jealous May all over!

Nico: TEAR THAT BITCH APART MARIA!

Eli: LET ME AT HER!

Eli jumped into the fight and he smashed and pulverized Jealous May all over!

They were really tearing her apart!

POW!

Eli punched Jealous May in her face with devastating force!

WA-POW!

Maria punched her right in her stomach!

CRAKOW!

Venus punched Jealous May right in her face and knocked out some of her teeth!

BLARGA-FLARGA!

Maria punched her in her face with devastating force and knocked her eyes out!

SLAP!

Venus slapped her!

BANG!

UA Deadpool shot her in the knee.

Jealous May screamed in pain!

UA Deadpool: You wanted my gun? I gave you its' bullets!

Me: YEAH!

Eli grabbed Jealous May by her neck and strangled her and then he punched her in her face numerous times.

Maria smashed and pulverized her.

Nico: Brutal!

Maria: Had enough, bitch?!

Jealous May: NEVER! (SPITS OUT BLOOD)

Me: Boy she is tough.

Qin: No kidding.

Eli then grabbed Jealous May by her neck and electrocuted her with Force Lightning!

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPP

He burned her all over.

Applejack: Now to finish this!

Applejack formed an incredibly massive rock hammer.

Maria: Uh oh.

They got out of the way and then Applejack brought down the hammer on Jealous May and then…

KRASPLAT!

She smashed her into a massive and huge bloody mess! SPLATTERING HER BLOOD AND GUTS ALL OVER THE PLACE! KILLING HER INSTANTLY!

Me: OH SICK!

Qin: WHOA! Nice one Applejack!

We banished Jealous May to the Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance!

Me: No fucking shit there!

George: George glad that bad May gone. Bad fella.

Me: She is not a fella George. But whatever.

Qin: Yeah.

But then we heard a roar that sounded like a girl!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Feral Ursula coming.

Nico: Get ready!

Like a predator stalking its prey, Feral Ursula waited for the right moment to strike. Then she jumped out and pounced and pulverized NICO INTO PULP!

Feral Ursula: (ROARS FEROCIOUSLY)

She was smashing and pulverizing Nico mercilessly!

Feral Ursula smashed numerous trees onto Nico!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

She then smashed his arms and legs with boulders with extreme savagery!

Feral Ursula: URSULA HATE YOU NICO!

Nico kicked her off and his aura flared up.

Nico: You are stupid!

Feral Ursula bashed and pulverized him brutally.

Maria: Get the fuck off him!

Maria punched her in her face and smashed her into a tree which made her MORE ENRAGED!

Feral Ursula was SO PISSED OFF!

Nico healed instantly.

Nico: You are a freak!

Maria: Is she down?

Then, a figure leapt out of the trees that were knocked down and we saw that it was Feral Ursula and she was really mad this time, and she was really really pissed off now! Suddenly, she pounced on Nico again and she was REALLY BEATING THE LIVING SHIT OUT OF NICO AND SMASHING HIM INTO PULP! AND IT WAS ABSOLUTELY PISSING OFF NICO'S HAREM!

May: HEY! THAT FILTHY ANIMAL'S BEATING UP ON OUR MAN!

Fira Han: WHAT THE NINE CIRCLES OF HELL?! GET THE FUCK OFF OUR MAN, YOU FILTHY ANIMAL, OR SO HELP ME, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR ARMS OFF AND SHOVE THEM DOWN YOUR THROAT!

But, out of all of Nico's harem, none was that pissed off at Feral Ursula than Elly Chromington, she was absolutely seething with pure rage and ferocious fury, and we saw her eyes turn from green to red with rage.

Elly Chromington: HEY! IF YOU DON'T GET THE FUCK OFF MY MAN RIGHT NOW!

Feral Ursula: (Still beating up Nico) Or what?!

Elly Chromington wasted no time as she punched Feral Ursula hard in the face and got her off Nico.

Elly Chromington: Nico, are you alright?!

Nico: (Groans) (Dazed) Anyone get the license number on that garbage truck?

May and the rest of Nico's harem got Nico to safety, and as if Elly Chromington wasn't mad before, now, SHE WAS ABSOLUTELY AND INCREDBLY PISSED OFF TO THE INFINITE POWER AT FERAL URSULA!

Elly Chromington: (ENRAGED SCREAM OF EXTREME RAGE) THAT'S IT, NOW YOU'VE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED IT, BITCH!

We gasped in shock and horror!

Eli: Oh no.

Me: Yep, Elly's really really pissed off now! Stinks to be you, you filthy animal, I hope she puts you down like the animal that you are!

Eli: YEAH!

Suddenly, something within Elly Chromington's mind absolutely snapped thanks to seeing Feral Ursula beating up Nico like that and she had absolutely no remorse at all and her green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a spring green energy aura with leaves, plants, trees, and Carnivines, she unholstered her Carnivine-themed greatsword from her back, and as she menacingly approached Feral Ursula, she left spring green energy, leaves, plants. trees, and Carnivines with every step.

Elly Chromington: You really are nothing more than a filthy, evil, violent animal who absolutely has zero remorse for all those that you have hurt in your path, I would've thought the jungle was finally rid of you when the team threw you in a cage and sent you off to the circus. But, Tyler's fucked-up sadistic and abusive so-called father, Damien Arc, and his equally abusive and sadistic older brothers busted you out to get revenge on us which you'd brought upon yourself. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND

DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, what you just did now in your brutal assault on our man like that… , YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED THE FUCKING LINE, YOU FILTHY FUCKING ANIMAL, NO ONE HURTS OUR MAN ON HIS HAREM'S WATCH, AND I'M SO GOING TO ENJOY BEATING THE SHIT OUT OF YOU, LET'S SEE HOW YOU LIKE GETTING THE SHIT BEATEN OUT OF YOU!

We gasped in total shock and horror!

Me: Ooh boy, now she's done it!

Nico: (Groans) Big time.

Lincoln: Elly's so going to break that animal in half for what she did. HIT THE DIRT, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover in the trees, as Elly Chromington screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of spring green energy with plants and leaves surrounding the vortex, there's a Carnivine flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Feral Ursula: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Elly Chromington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Elly Chromington grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess along with retaining her ample bust, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long dark green hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon green eyes and a spring green energy aura with leaves, plants, trees, and Carnivines surrounding her, she has a Carnivine emblazoned on her head with Third Eye with green iris, she has on Carnivine earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Carnivine with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her spring green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with spring green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and spring green gems on the gold flame links. Elly Chromington has on her spring green bikini and spiked choker on her neck, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with leaves, plants, and trees on the coattails and on the back is Carnivine surrounded by leaves. Suddenly, Elly Chromington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the dark green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails with light green tips and light green markings. Elly Chromington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large spring green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elly Chromington's Carnivine-themed greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, leaves, plants. trees, plant angels, and Carnivines, and when it emerged, it transformed into Carnivine's Eternal Love Jungle Greatsword of True Eternal Love Jungle Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded spring green gems and Carnivine etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade, large Carnivine heads for the crossguard, large white angelic heads built into both sides of the hilt with spring green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Carnivine heads with spring green gems for eyes and large spring green gem on the bottom of the Carnivine heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with spring green gems on her wrists, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Carnivine's head with spring green gems for eyes and a large spring green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a spring green kanji below Carnivine that said, "Elly Chromington, Gene-Slammer of Carnivine, Jungle Seductress and One Sexy Mama, Loving Future Wife and Defender of Nico Chan, Archenemy and Smasher of Feral Ursula, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Plants, Leaves, and True Love"

エリー・クロミントン、カルニバインのジーン・スラマー、ジャングルの誘惑者、そして一人のセクシーなママ、愛する未来の妻であり、ニコ・チャンの擁護者、野蛮なアースラの大敵であり破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な学生驚くほどパワフルな教師の、そして植物、葉、そして真の愛のマスター

Elly Chromington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CARNIVINE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA TRUE LOVE JUNGLE SEDUCTRESS CARNIVINE ANGEL OF DIVINE TRUE LOVE JUNGLE SEDUCTRESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE TRUE LOVE JUNGLE SEDUCTRESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Elly Chromington's Super Angel-Carnivine-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Feral Ursula saw it, she roared with such extreme rage and ran at her to kill her, but Elly Chromington fired a powerful spring green energy blast with plants, leaves, jungle angels, and Carnivines, and they exploded as they hit that filthy animal and sent her crashing back first into a tree, Feral Ursula got up, and man, she was absolutely mad now and she was out for blood!

Elly Chromington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Jungle Seductress Carnivine Angel and Divine True Love Jungle Seductress Love) **You've had this coming for a very long time, you filthy animal, and now, you're getting the biggest beatdown of your fucking life!**

Elly Chromington ran at Feral Ursula with superfast speed, and she fired powerful spring green energy blasts, leaves, plants, jungle angels, and Carnivines at Feral Ursula, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit that filthy animal. Then, she slashed at that filthy animal with her massive new greatsword and she punched and kicked Feral Ursula hard and she was making her really really mad now.

May: Whoa, she's really giving that filthy animal quite the vicious beatdown of her life!

Me: She sure is!

Lincoln: Now, May, I hope you've learned your lesson.

May: I sure have, and it's not to get jealous like that, we all love Nico equally, and your Guardian Angels did tell me it, but I got really jealous again, and I pushed out their talk.

Anna Anyanova: You sure did let your jealousy take over like that, and we had no choice but to keep you from trying to kill her. Thank God you didn't get any of the weapons from that room at The World Tree Estate.

Me: I've got to put a lock on that room so that doesn't ever happen again.

Elly Chromington was still brutally beating up Feral Ursula like crazy. Then, Elly Chromington sucker-punched Feral Ursula hard in the jaw and sent her flying onto the ground.

Nico: I'm fine. Just give me a few minutes to heal.

Me: Okay.

Elly was REALLY TEARING FERAL URSULA APART!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: Brutal!

May: Go Elly!

Varie: YEAH!

He was healed up.

Nico: Okay. That's better.

Me: Good. Time to take this girl down once and for all!

Qin: Darn tootin!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Assuming she isn't down already.

We fired waves of energy and blasted Feral Ursula all over.

Nico: Take this!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Me: Taste this!

CHUM BUCKET MAGISWORD!

Me: OPEN WIDE PUKEBUCKET!

I fired waves of chum and they went into Feral Ursula's mouth and she swallowed.

Feral Ursula: What this?

But then…

EXPLOSIVE PROJECTILE VOMITING!

Nico: Gross, ain't it?!

Feral Ursula: URSULA MAKE YOU PAY! (ROARS)

Elly punched her in her face and smashed her teeth out!

May fired coconuts and they hit Feral Ursula and bashed her all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Hurts don't it?

Feral Ursula roared more!

Nico: Let's end this!

Me: I was about to say that!

We fired waves of energy and blasted her all over and then we tied her up in rainbow energy chains.

Feral Ursula was roaring ferociously!

Feral Ursula: (ROARS) WHEN URSULA GET OUT OF THIS I'LL SNAP YOUR NECK AND RIP YOUR SKULL OUT OF YOUR HEAD AND EAT YOUR BRAINS AND DRINK YOUR BLOOD! THEN URSULA DO SAME TO ALL YOUR FUTURE WIVES!

Nico then punched her in the face and knocked her down!

Nico: Vypra's gonna have a field day with this one!

Me: Tell me about it.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Elly Chromington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Jungle Seductress Carnivine Angel and Divine True Love Jungle Seductress Love) Had enough?!

Feral Ursula: NEVER! ME NOT DONE FIGHTING!

Lincoln: No, you're done… forever!

Lincoln fired a tranquilizer dart at Feral Ursula, and it hit her on the butt and she was knocked out, and Lincoln had her tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and threw her in another cage.

Then, Vypra arrived.

Vypra: Nice work, gang. We'll take care of that animal, and this'll send a message to Tyler's evil, abusive, and sadistic so-called father, Damien Arc, and Tyler's equally evil, abusive, and sadistic older brothers.

Vypra took the caged Feral Ursula back to M.O.E. HQ, and Elly Chromington holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Elly Chromington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails, and massive dark green angel wings are permanent.

Elly Chromington: That'll teach that dumb animal. Nico, are you okay?

Nico healed up from his injuries thanks to Sabretooth's regeneration factor.

Nico: Yeah, I'm good thanks to Sabretooth's regeneration factor, Elly.

May: Elly, I'm so sorry that I got jealous. I thought that my talk with Lincoln's Guardian Angels would get through to me, but I let my jealousy take over again.

Elly Chromington: It's okay, May, but you must remember: we all love Nico equally, and you're also his loving wife and the mother of yours and his kids.

May: Believe me, I'm never forgetting this again.

May and Elly hugged it out.

Vypra then put a shock collar on Feral Ursula.

Vypra: But we'll take it from here.

Dark Spicer: If she tries anything I'll electrocute her with 200,000,000 volts of electricity.

Me: She will not like that.

Qin: But it will keep her in line.

Nico: No kidding.

Vypra: You got that right.

They teleported back.

Me: That was awesome and epic though.

Varie: Yep.

Hydrax: Now for the Another Me.

Me: Won't be that hard to know where she is.

Eli: I sense that she is a friendly one though.

Me: That's good.

Nico: Yep.

Lillyvoir: I'm glad about that. I've had enough bad people on this rescue.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

May: I've honestly had enough of Hostile Another MOE members.

Me: Who can blame you May.

Qin: Yeah me too.

Camie: I agree there.

We all agreed.

Nico: But are you okay now?

May: I'm much better now. My jealousy is gone for good.

Elly Chromington: That's good it is. May I was never trying to steal Nico from you. I was just adjusting to being part of his harem.

May: It's all right Elly.

Elly and May then squished Nico's head in between their breasts and it was funny.

Nicole: Nico you get any pervert ideas and I'll smash your head in!

Nico: Please let Another Hydrax come now!

Then we saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER HYDRAX! She looked like a dark version of Hydrax!

Me: Another Hydrax!

Qin: Wow!

Laney: This is gonna be so awesome.

Another Hydrax: It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) Zephyr Wingfeather! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with magenta color hair and had blue eyes and had magenta and green clothes and had pink butterfly wings.

Nicole: Wow! She is beautiful.

Sakura Knudson: Boy no kidding! You look like me except with butterfly wings.

Zephyr Wingfeather: I know. Except I'm from the planet Lilly.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Zephyr went to my school's nature classes and she is a really awesome gardener and has awesome plant and nature powers.

Ino: That is amazing.

Laney: Just like me.

Leeli: We share the same last name.

Zephyr Wingfeather: Boy that is so coincidental.

Me: Are you?

Zephyr Wingfeather: (LAUGHS) No we may share the same last name but we are not related by blood.

Me: That is very coincidental though. Also we went to the planet Lilly because of what I saw in a dream.

Zephyr Wingfeather: That is so cool. I heard that Lilly is now part of Earth.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito: (Gets out Boukenger Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito got the Drive Lance.

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Zocks got the Wolf Fire Sword.

Zephyr Wingfeather: Actually no he didn't. I blasted him with a sleeping spell and put him in a sleeping coma for 3 weeks. (LAUGHS) I put him in a pleasure coma that made him see himself having sex with lots of bikini girls.

Nicole: Ooh that is good. Looks like you flushed out his perverse side.

Zephyr Wingfeather: I sure did. He was dripping blood out of his nose for days.

Nico: JEEZ!

Takumi: Who knew that Swartz was a pervert?

Me: Boy Jiraiya-sensei would have some competition with him.

We laughed!

Me: Yeah but thank goodness we gave Swartz the Black Gates.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) I hope we meet Friendly Another MOE members from here on out.

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) If we don't, I may have to choke myself.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Me: Don't worry we will.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Zephyr.

Zephyr Wingfeather: No worries.

She turned into Another Hydrax!

Nico: (gets out Hydrax's Ridewatch) Let's get this party started!

He activated it and fired waves of leaves and smashed her all over.

Me: This is a radioactive one! (ACTIVATES ATOMIC SHARK'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Another Hydrax and smashed her all over.

Qin: WHOA! That was hot!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: During one of my rescues we saw a glowing red shark that had nuclear radiation levels that were off the scale.

Sakura Knudson: I heard all about that! That was intense! I even saw the atomic explosion and saw shark teeth in the cloud. I was wondering what caused that.

Nico: (gets out Terror Dopant's Ridewatch) It's Terror Time again!

Nico activated it and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

May: This one is gonna be weird. (ACTIVATES 5-HEADED SHARK'S RIDEWATCH)

She turned into A 5-HEADED GREAT WHITE SHARK!

Me: Whoa! I've heard of 2 heads being better than one but this is ridiculous!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: Freaky!

5-Headed May: This is gonna be awesome.

She fired waves of fire, water, lightning, earth and wind from her mouths and blasted her down.

Lola: Take that!

She reverted back.

May: (gets out Plumeria's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of skulls and smashed her all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Try this one! (ACTIVATES FIRE SERPENT'S RIDEWATCH)

I formed a whip of fire and picked up a boulder and it formed it into a fireball and I threw it and it hit Another Hydrax and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: WHOA! That was infernal!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: The Fire Serpent is now in the M.O.E.?

Me: Yep. Vypra said so a while back. I forgot to tell you.

Nico: Neat.

May: (gets out UA Deadpool's Ridewatch) Now to use UA Deadpool's weapons the right way!

She activated it and got his guns and fired bullets and blasted her all over!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: Feel the darkness of the bat! (ACTIVATES WILLA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a darkness bat and smashed down Another Hydrax.

Me: Whoa! Willa's now in the M.O.E.

Maria: Cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Eagle Undead's Ridewatch) Time to take flight!

She activated it and spread eagle wings and flew and fired waves of water and smashed her down.

Me: Nice one!

Lola: Yeah! How about this. (ACTIVATES NIGHTMARE SHARK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and it formed into a terrifying shark and smashed her down.

Brittney: Nice one Lola!

Maria: (Gets out Etemon's Ridewatch) This is for all the Elvis fans!

She activated it.

(JAILHOUSE ROCK BY ELVIS PRESLEY PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The warden threw a party in the county jail

The prison band was there and they began to wail

The band was jumpin' and the joint began to swing

You should've heard those knocked out jailbirds sing

Let's rock

Everybody, let's rock

Everybody in the whole cell block

Was dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock

Spider Murphy played the tenor saxophone

Little Joe was blowin' on the slide trombone

The drummer boy from Illinois went crash, boom, bang

The whole rhythm section was a purple gang

Let's rock

Everybody, let's rock

Everybody in the whole cell block

Was dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock

Number 47 said to number three

"You're the cutest jailbird I ever did see

I sure would be delighted with your company

Come on and do the Jailhouse Rock with me"

Let's rock

Everybody, let's rock

Everybody in the whole cell block

Was dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock, Rock, Rock

Sad Sack was sittin' on a block of stone

Way over in the corner weepin' all alone

The warden said, "Hey, buddy, don't you be no square

If you can't find a partner, use a wooden chair"

Let's rock

Everybody, let's rock

Everybody in the whole cell block

Was dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock

Shifty Henry said to Bugs, "For Heaven's sake

No one's lookin', now's the chance to make a break"

Bugsy turned to Shifty and he said, "Nix nix

I wanna stick around a while and get my kicks"

Let's rock

Everybody, let's rock

Everybody in the whole cell block

Was dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock

Dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock, dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock

Dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock, dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock

Dancin' to the Jailhouse Rock-

She danced and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: ROCK ON!

Laney: Love Elvis!

Xenia: He was so awesome!

Me: He sure was! Big deal all over in the 50's, 60's and 70's.

Natsume: He sure was! My turn! (ACTIVATES TERROR DOPANT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Then Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vesper Woman, Mole King, Facilier, Carnage Cosmic and Uncle Chokey appeared.

Nico: Nice team boys!

Brick: Thanks Nico.

Me: Cool!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here!

Out of a nearby river came a Lumineon!

Me: Whoa A Lumineon!

Nico: Cool!

Lumineon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: Magnolia Chicago!? Whoa!

Me: Wait are you related to Dr. Chicago the mad scientist?

Lumineon: I sure am. He is my father.

Me: Whoa!

Lumineon: But I'm not anywhere like him at all.

Me: Good.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had black and purple clothes. She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Hydrax and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought her over.

Nico: That was awesome!

Natsume: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Magnolia Chicago: My favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and we saw a bully about to punch a kids face in and then we jumped in and used a chemical formula I made and turned him into a solid gold statue forever.

Me: Whoa that is GOLDEN!

We laughed at that one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Nico and Magnolia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Magnolia Chicago: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Keiko, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy and Erin Fay are heading to Poland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy Marceline and Abigail Windsor's heartless ex-older brother and convicted thug and criminal, Caleb Windsor, who's broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Marceline and Abigail for throwing him back in prison. But, we're not going to take that threat lying down, and Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat he made and kill that heartless thug.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Poland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but Marceline, Abigail, you two aren't going to like hearing this: your evil heartless ex-brother and convicted thug, Caleb, has broken out of prison again, and he still wants his revenge on you two for throwing him back in prison.

Marceline Windsor: Ugh, can't that thug learn to take a hint?!

Abigail Windsor: He can't, Marceline, he's never been smart, he's always been stupid, and he got that kind of behavior from Mom and Dad.

Colleen Elvira Benneschevsky: (Polish Accent) And he made the big mistake coming here to Poland to cause havoc, he's going to suffer badly for this!

Lincoln: And he will, Colleen, because, I'm going to fulfill the threat I made and kill him and his army of thugs and send them all to Hell.

Nico: Yeah. But, where do we start from here?

Me: That's right, Poland's a big place and Caleb and his thugs could be anywhere.

Colleen Elvira Benneschevsky: (Polish Accent) Leave this to me, I've grown up in Poland for years and I still remember every corner of this country.

Dolores Smokcienia: (Polish Accent) Same here.

Zuzanna Achramowicz: (Polish Accent) Along with me.

Eli: That's right, you three have known every corner of Poland before you moved to Michigan.

We moved onwards through Poland, but then, we heard loud bellows of hate and we saw our targets: Caleb's armies of thugs, and man, were they out for blood.

Lincoln: Looks like we've run into your brother's armies of thugs, girls. Now, to take care of them for good.

Lincoln fired waves of purple energy at Caleb's armies of thugs, and it ripped their souls out of their bodies and they flew to Lincoln who devoured them and he also sucked out all the energy from the souls. But, then, he also gained a vision, and he saw the true mastermind who was behind the break-outs of Laura, Jake, Ryan, Jude, and Noah days ago and Caleb's recent breakout: it was Damien Arc, Tyler Arc's sadistic evil father, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic brothers.

Lincoln: Oh man, guys, you're not going to like hearing this: from what I found out after devouring the souls of Caleb's armies of thugs, I found out the mastermind behind the break-outs of Laura, Jake, Ryan, Jude, and Noah days ago and Caleb's recent breakout was Damien Arc, Tyler Arc's evil, abusive, and sadistic father, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic brothers.

We gasped.

Me: That son of a bitch, so Damien Arc was behind this, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic so-called brothers?!

Nico: Tyler's going to be so mega pissed off when he finds out about this.

Lincoln: He sure will.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Ocean appear before us, and with it are the nine girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Ocean, awesome.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Ocean: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from that asshole, Caleb, and he's mega pissed off now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Maristela Melenia, I knew it was you.

?: (SUPER ENRAGED PISSED OFF VOICE) MARCELINE, ABIGAIL, I'LL FUCKING RIP YOUR HEADS OFF YOUR SHOULDERS, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING BITCHES!

We then saw our target: Caleb Windsor, a brown-haired male with glaring red eyes of hatred, and he's dressed in a red prison jumpsuit.

Lincoln: Great, I knew we'd run into you, Caleb, now I can finish what we started and send your butt to Hell for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of

Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Keiko and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Caleb Windsor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as

they hit him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've threatened your sisters' lives for the very last time, you puny shrimp.

Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy which turned into a shower of rainbow energy blades, and they skewered Caleb all over the place, and the last rainbow energy blade skewered him right in his black heart and it exploded, obliterating Caleb into nothing and his soul was sent to The Black Gates along with his thugs after Lincoln sucked out all the energy from their souls. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Caleb, and this time, stay there forever. (To Maristela Melenia) And it's so good to see you again, Maristela Melenia.

Maristela Melenia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue crop top. black shorts, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Ocean, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Ocean-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Ocean etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Maristela Melenia: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maristela Melenia and he hugged her, and Maristela Melenia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maristela Melenia: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Maristela Melenia, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Ocean, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous swimsuit model. This one time, Maristela was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and I was in my orange speedo and we were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water.

Caitlin Ashleigh, But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem Maristela and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio.

Nico: Just like what Lincoln told us yesterday.

Me: Yep, we're going to hear this later on today.

Monica Anniston: And we also got Chanclas ready to swat Sergio hard on his butt.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) And so do we.

Monica Anniston, Maria Garcia, and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers got out Chanclas to swat that painted rat with wings hard on the butt.

Maristela Melenia: Yeah, and trust me, you're going to wish you had Sergio thrown in the hoosegow after you hear what that pinhead tried to do. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Maristela?

Maristela Melenia: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Maristela Melenia: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Lincoln went up to Maristela Melenia, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maristela Melenia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maristela Melenia's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maristela Melenia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maristela Melenia.

Maristela Melenia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Fumi Katsuki, Hiyo Shinohara, Mikoto Serikawa, Natsume Tachibana, and Yume Yanase from School Mate and Monika, Sayori, Yuri, and Natsuki from Doki Doki Literature Club!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Fumi Katsuki, Hiyo Shinohara, Mikoto

Serikawa, Natsume Tachibana, and Yume Yanase from School Mate and Monika, Sayori, Yuri, and Natsuki from Doki Doki Literature Club!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Fumi Katsuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Fumi Katsuki and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Caleb Windsor and his armies of thugs, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental

Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Fumi Katsuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Fumi Katsuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fumi Katsuki, Hiyo Shinohara, Mikoto Serikawa, Natsume Tachibana, Yume Yanase, Monika, Sayori, Yuri, and Natsuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flyting Fortress, and they were shocked to find out the villain we'd gone after was Caleb Windsor, who broke out of prison again and he still wanted revenge on Marceline and Abigail for throwing him in jail, and even worse, they found out from Lincoln that the persons responsible for the break-outs of Laura, Jake, Ryan, Jude, and Noah the past few days, and now Caleb's break-out were none other than Tyler Arc's sadistic and evil father, Damien Arc, along with his evil and abusive brothers.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to Caleb's armies of thugs by firing dark purple energy blasts at them and ripping out and devouring their souls, and finally the beatdown on that thug, Caleb, which ended with Lincoln firing a shower of rainbow energy blades that skewered the thug and the last one skewered him in the heart and he was sent to The Black Gates forever along with his thugs after Lincoln drained the energy from their souls, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Maristela

Melenia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh, that bastard, Damien Arc, has really crossed it big time.

Lincoln: He and Tyler's evil brothers are so dead when we get after them in the future.

Tyler Arc: Every single time when I thought I was finally freed from them, they show up to cause me grief again, that's it, I've had it up to hear with that piece of shit I formerly call my dad, along with his piece of shit elder sons.

Me: Same here. If we ever run into those assholes, they're getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates for sure.

Nico: We'd already dealt with their hit men when Tyler first arrived, but who's to say Damien might have more in the shadows?

Sebastian Mendez: If he does, then, he's already badly underestimated me. When Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification technique hit me two years ago and separated me from Dark Sebastian, not only did it give me powers of darkness, but it also gave me the ability to sense out those hidden by the darkness. If Damien's hit men are hiding in the shadows, none of them are going to be alive for much longer.

Me: Smart thinking.

Nico: Really awesome.

---

After destroying Caleb Windsor and his armies of thugs in Poland, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maristela Melenia saw Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maristela Melenia: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maristela, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maristela Melenia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Abigail Windsor: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Maristela, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion?

Maristela Melenia: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Camille and her boyfriend, Garrett, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay Maristela $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Maristela's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Maristela Melenia: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Camille and Garrett were forced to work for me, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, Camille and Garrett not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Maristela's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

We saw Sergio getting steamed up when he heard that story of how he got busted for his scheme, and then, Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on and swatted Sergio hard on his butt a total of 9,000,000,000,000,000 times, and when they were done, Sergio had permanent baboon butt.

Sergio: Rrawk, this isn't cool!

Nico: Neither was trying to ruin the reputations and good names of some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your own sick amusement and trying to also extort them, Cracker Breath!

Then, Maria Garcia threw Sergio back in his cage.

We got a shower, and then, Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog were heading for The Simulator for their first rescue.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) I can't believe it, so we're having our first rescue, truly amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is. Plus, I think you might be interested to know where you guys are heading.

Silver the Hedgehog: This should be good.

The Simulator activated, and Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog found themselves in Raccoon City in the world of Resident Evil 2. When they arrived, the city was already in chaos.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Aye, this place is in total chaos, where are we?

Silver the Hedgehog took a look, and he knew where they were.

Silver the Hedgehog: (Gasps) I know where we are, Duke Lincoln, we're here in Raccoon City, this means we're here in the world of Resident Evil 2.

Lincoln: (Through the large blue gem on Silver's left large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champion of The Universe) That's right, Silver. Not only are you and Duke Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but you guys are going to destroy the person responsible for the outbreak in Resident Evil 2: William Birkin.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Isn't he with Umbrella?

Silver the Hedgehog: He used to be, he was one of the scientists who headed the project with the T-Virus, but not anymore. After his development with the more powerful G-Virus, Birkin turned against Umbrella after failing to achieve a promotion to its executive. He almost was about to make a deal with the U.S. Military to sell the virus, but the company mortally wounded him with gunfire and they acquired the samples of The G-Virus, but their attempts to prevent it would lead to the events of the Raccoon City Destruction Incident. So, we're going to meet up with Chris' sister, Claire Redfield and Leon Kennedy and destroy Birkin, let's get going to The Raccoon

City Police Department.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Aye.

Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog moved fast and they shot the zombified citizens in the head and killed them, and they arrived at the Raccoon City Police Department. Then, they killed another zombie there: it was the zombified remains of S.T.A.R.S. Officer Brad Vickers, who had his face decimated by something, and because of the T-Virus in the air, he came back but as a zombie.

Silver the Hedgehog: Sorry, Brad.

Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog head inside the Raccoon City Police Department and away from the nightmare outside, but the nightmare would continue inside the building.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) So, this is The Raccoon City Police Department, it looks rather too fancy to be called it.

Silver the Hedgehog: Chris told me that Chief Irons did major renovations, and he'd also told us to be very suspicious of Chief Irons: he had been taking bribes from Umbrella to cover up the incident at The Arklay Mansion and to silence anyone who got in the way.

Suddenly, two figures drew their guns at them: it was Claire Redfield and Leon Kennedy.

Silver the Hedgehog: Hey, hey, put the guns down, we're not infected.

Claire Redfield: (Puts the gun down) Sorry about that.

Leon Kennedy: Yeah, those things out there are not that friendly.

Silver the Hedgehog: We know. Those things were once the people of Raccoon City, now turned into undead zombies, and now, because of it, the city's gone to Hell. I'm Silver the Hedgehog and that's Duke Lincoln, we're from Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and we're here to help you two.

Leon Kennedy: Thanks. The police station is also filled with dead police officers and many of them were also turning into zombies, but we shot them in the head.

Suddenly, they saw a little girl with Leon and Claire.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Another survivor?

Claire Redfield: Yeah. Her name's Sherry, I found her running away from some of those things, and we were glad to find her.

Leon Kennedy: She said we need to find her mother, and there's a way to get to a lab from here.

Silver the Hedgehog: (Thinking) The Umbrella Lab underneath the station, and that little girl is none other than Sherry Birkin, and her mother is Annette Birkin. (Out Loud) Okay. But, where do we start?

Claire Redfield: I think I know where.

Suddenly, a girl came running to them, but she was dressed in a 17th Century light blue headdress and dress from Ireland, and she had the same hair color as Girl Jordan. When Duke Lincoln saw her, memories of the past came back to him: that girl who came running to them was Duchess Jordan, Girl Jordan's Irish ancestor from the 17th century: the same time Duke Lincoln lived. Duke Lincoln held her close as more of those memories came back in full force: he's been reunited with a long lost love from those 400 years ago.

Silver the Hedgehog: Is that… Girl Jordan's ancestor?

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) It is. But, how is this possible, she died after she heard the news of my death over 400 years ago. (Realizes something) When J.D. brought us back after Team Dark Phoenix Storm was dealt with, it must've brought her back as well, but we can't leave here here, not with Chief Irons on the loose.

Leon Kennedy: Chief Irons? But, isn't he on our side?

Silver the Hedgehog: No, he's not, Leon, and it's a long story short, but Chief Irons has been taking bribes from Umbrella to cover up an incident that took place at the Arklay Mansion.

Claire Redfield: Chris told me about it, I can't believe Chief Irons would cover something like this up.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) He must answer for everything he's done.

Duke Lincoln, Silver the Hedgehog, Leon Kennedy, Claire Redfield, Sherry Birkin, and Duchess Jordan ran for Chief Irons' secret Taxidermy preparation room under the Police Station, and when they had arrived there, it was a place covered in blood and the stench of blood was in the air. There, they saw the five other girls that Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog were going to rescue, they ran up to the gang. Then, they saw a dead body on the gurney.

Then, they saw a figure come out of the shadows: it was Chief Irons, but he was now mentally insane and was now the violent monster he really is.

Chief Irons: Isn't she beautiful? I was about to stuff her.

Silver the Hedgehog: (Growls)

Chief Irons: (Notices Sherry Birkin) Huh, aren't you Dr. Birkin's…?

Suddenly, Chief Irons began convulsing in pain, and then, something came out of him: it was the G Embryo, which mutated into an Adult G Mutant. Silver the Hedgehog put a protective energy field to protect Sherry Birkin, Duchess Jordan, and the five girls.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) We need to stop this thing first, then we need to head for the lab.

Duke Lincoln, Silver the Hedgehog, Claire Redfield, and Leon Kennedy fired energy blasts and bullets into the mutant, and it was killed and incinerated into ashes.

Leon Kennedy: Nice work, you two.

Silver the Hedgehog: Now that we got that mutant taken care of, let's head for the lab.

Duke Lincoln, Silver the Hedgehog, Leon Kennedy, Claire Redfield, Sherry Birkin, Duchess Jordan, and the five girls head for the Umbrella Lab. But, as they got near, they saw a shambling figure heading for them: it was William Birkin, but he was in his partial G-1 form, he then ripped out a lead pipe, and then, he mutated into his G-1 form as the eyeball in his mutated right arm had opened up, and the murderous instincts of the virus took hold. Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog blasted him with energy blasts, and the extent of the damage he took was quite severe, and William Birkin fell off.

Leon Kennedy: Okay, that was too close.

Silver the Hedgehog: Yeah. Now, let's continue on.

Duke Lincoln, Silver the Hedgehog, Leon Kennedy, Claire Redfield, Sherry Birkin, Duchess Jordan, and the five girls continued on, and they headed deep into the Umbrella Lab. Suddenly, they heard the sound of a gun being loaded, and they turned to see who it was: Annette Birkin.

Annette Birkin: Who are you, what are you all…?!

Silver the Hedgehog: Easy, we're not here to hurt you, we found Sherry at the station.

Annette Birkin: Sherry, but what is she doing here with you all? She has to stay there at the station.

Leon Kennedy: It's no longer safe there, everyone has been turned into the things running loose out in the city, and Chief Irons went insane.

Annette Birkin: (Sighs) Everything has spiraled out of control. There's no doubt that William will after her now.

Claire Redfield: William?

Annette Birkin: Yes.

Annette Birkin explained to Silver the Hedgehog, Duke Lincoln, Claire Redfield, and Leon Kennedy of what happened and how William became like this.

Silver the Hedgehog: So, that explains it.

Annette Birkin: Yes.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) And William injected the G-Virus sample into his own body.

Annette Birkin: The G-Virus may have saved him, but it was flawed. Even if someone were to survive the cero-conversion with The G-Virus, that person will become nothing but a puppet to its will, and as a result, our research was a failure. William now stalks the sewers looking for food and vessels to implant embryos, and that's why…

Silver the Hedgehog: That's why he's after Sherry.

Annette Birkin: I should've killed him, but…

Silver the Hedgehog: He was your husband. But, even if you did kill him, with the virus inside him, he can come back thanks to the regeneration factor of the virus. If you love Sherry with all your heart, you have to help us stop your husband.

Annette Birkin saw that Silver was right: William is now dead and gone, and the G-Virus has caused enough damage to Raccoon City, along with the T-Virus.

Annette Birkin: Okay, I'll help you all to put an end to William. First, we need to get to the train, it's the only thing that can get us out of here.

Duke Lincoln, Silver the Hedgehog, Leon Kennedy, Claire Redfield, Sherry Birkin, Annette Birkin, Duchess Jordan, and the five girls headed out to get to the train in order to get out of here before William comes back. Silver the Hedgehog got the train activated, and everyone went inside.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) The train's moving, now we just need to get to the surface, and then, we head on out.

Suddenly, a loud bang was heard.

Claire Redfield: What was that?

Silver the Hedgehog: That better not be who I think it is.

Silver the Hedgehog went outside, and he avoided getting hit by an iron pipe. He then saw who it was that threw it: it was William Birkin, and then, he began mutating into his G-2 form thanks to the very brutal damage he, Duke Lincoln, Leon, and Claire dealt unto him.

Silver the Hedgehog: Oh no.

William charged at Silver the Hedgehog and tried to rip him apart with his mutated right arm with claws, but he dodged it and fired powerful energy blasts at William Birkin in his G-2 form, and that caused him to flee the area. Then, he went back inside.

Leon Kennedy: William?

Silver the Hedgehog: Yeah, but he'd gotten stronger thanks to him undergoing another mutation.

Annette Birkin: He's growing stronger with every skin he sheds. We have to stop him once and for all.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) I did a bio-scan of the five other girls, William didn't infect them before they fled to Irons' taxidermy room.

Leon Kennedy: That's good to hear. But, I got a feeling he's not through yet.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) He's not going down easily, so we need to be ready for him.

The train continued its ascent. But, then, another loud thud was heard.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) William. You're really starting to become a headache.

Duke Lincoln headed outside, and then, he saw William Birkin, and suddenly, he began mutating into his G-3 form as the legs became black and dark grey colored, the growth of an eye on the left thigh. The two new arms grow further and became the same size, and grew their own shoulders to descend from, the original two arms were pushed backwards and kept their own shoulders, which allowed for the proper use of four arms. William's human face shrunk in size and it positioned itself against the front left shoulder, and the heart positioned near the shoulder in the previous G2 form moved to the middle of the upper torso with "teeth" on the chest.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) (Growls) As if you haven't become even more of a monster than you were in your previous form.

Duke Lincoln fired powerful orange energy blasts and elemental forces at G-3 William, and they had exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was damaged even more as he howled in so much pain. Then, he fled from the area as Duke Lincoln headed back inside to the train.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) William's degenerating even more, each malformation is making him more and more unrecognizable.

Annette Birkin: It's as I feared, thanks to the virus, William's memories have deteriorated, and with each violent attack dealt unto him, his body's beginning to become more and more unrecognizable with ever mutation.

Leon Kennedy: And from what we saw, the rats were the carriers of the virus, and that's how this whole nightmare began.

Claire Redfield: This is really going too far, we've got to end this.

Silver the Hedgehog: We will, Claire.

The train arrived at the station transformer room.

Annette Birkin: Now, we need to supply power to the train.

Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog used the Joint N and S Plugs on the power supply box over in the corner. Suddenly, a massive figure appeared, it was the B.O.W., T-00, but it mutated.

Claire Redfield: It's him again, but it mutated.

Annette Birkin: One of Umbrella's bio-weapons. We need to get rid of it.

Silver the Hedgehog and Duke Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts which damaged the mutated bio-weapon. Then, a mysterious figured dropped a Rocket Launcher to help out.

Leon Kennedy: A Rocket Launcher, this'll finish him off. Silver, Duke Lincoln, get back.

Silver the Hedgehog and Duke Lincoln got back, as Leon fired rockets at the mutated bio-weapon and they exploded and finished it off.

Claire Redfield: Yes, he's finally gone. Now, let's get out of here.

Silver the Hedgehog: (Senses something) Wait, hold up, Claire, it's not over. It's William!

Suddenly, a figure dropped in front of them at the platform elevator, it was William Birkin. Silver the Hedgehog fired more blasts of energy at William Birkin, who roared and fell to the floor on all fours, but then, it mutated into its G-4 form. Annette ran back into the train to protect Sherry and the others.

Leon Kennedy: Damn, not again, he's got a real problem with death.

Silver the Hedgehog, Duke Lincoln, Leon Kennedy, and Claire Redfield fired bullets and energy blasts at G-4 William and they exploded as they hit him, and one more energy and bullet barrage at him defeated him again.

Claire Redfield: This better be the last time we deal with him.

Leon Kennedy: He better stay dead.

Silver the Hedgehog: (Thinking) Leon, if I found out you just jinxed us, I'm kicking your butt.

Outside in the Control Room, we heard Silver's thoughts.

Nico: Ooh boy, Silver's going to kick Leon's butt if he finds out they got jinxed.

Lincoln: He should save it though, he and Duke Lincoln are going to transform, and it's going to be good.

Back at The Simulator, the train was now on the move.

Sherry Birkin: Is it… almost over?

Claire Redfield: Yeah, it's almost over, Sherry.

Annette Birkin: But, I fear it's too late for Raccoon City, too many people have died as a result of this disaster caused by the T-Virus. By sunrise, Raccoon City will be completely sanitized.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Sanitized?

Silver the Hedgehog: What she meant by that is, Raccoon City will be destroyed by a nuclear missile to eradicate the city, which'll wipe the city off the map for good and it'll be like it never existed.

Annette Birkin: Umbrella is willing to go to extreme lengths to bury its secrets, but as it stands, I think my employment with Umbrella is finished. If I want to protect Sherry, the nightmare has to come to an end.

Annette opened Sherry's pendant, and inside it was a G-Virus sample.

Silver the Hedgehog: A G-Virus Sample, you put into Sherry's pendant.

Annette Birkin: This is what their bio-weapon was after: the only G-Virus sample in Sherry's pendant. The other samples were devoured by William after he went on his rampage, so they knew I'd hide it in Sherry's pendant, and that's why they sent their bio-weapon.

Annette Birkin hands the G-Virus sample to Silver the Hedgehog.

Annette Birkin: I want you to destroy it once and for all. There's no point in holding onto something like this when it's responsible for so much death and destruction.

Silver the Hedgehog: Right.

Suddenly, the train felt a loud bang in the rear carriage.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) No, not again.

Silver the Hedgehog: Annette, stay here with Sherry and the others. Leon, Claire, Duke Lincoln, you guys ready to end this for good?

Claire Redfield: Yeah.

Leon Kennedy: This is the last time we ever have to deal with him.

Silver the Hedgehog, Duke Lincoln, Leon Kennedy, and Claire Redfield head for the back carriage of the train. Suddenly, one of the back carriages exploded as some sort of mutated mass exploded out, and the back doors burst open revealing a huge mouth with razor-sharp teeth with tentacles creeping inside the train.

William Birkin: Sherrrryyyyyyy!

Claire Redfield: Guys, it's him again, isn't it?!

Leon Kennedy: Yeah, it's William!

Silver the Hedgehog: Alright, that is it, I've had it up to hear with you last an eternity, William Birkin!

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Same with me!

Suddenly, something within Silver the Hedgehog's mind snapped as memories of what William Birkin did that caused this whole nightmare in Raccoon City rushed through his head and how Sherry was targeted by her own father to implant a G Embryo in her filled him with absolute disgust and his gold eyes turned neon gold and he's surrounded by a white and navy blue energy aura with navy blue chaos energy, cyan blue psychokinetic energy, elemental forces, and hedgehogs, he unholstered his massive Thoth's Wisdom Greatsword of Psychic Mobian Justice from his back, and as he approached the mutated William Birkin, he left white and navy blue energy, navy blue chaos energy, cyan blue psychokinetic energy, elemental forces, and hedgehogs with every step.

Then, something within Duke Lincoln's mind brutally snapped as memories of what William Birkin did that caused this whole nightmare in Raccoon City rushed through his head and how Sherry was targeted by her own father to implant a G Embryo in her filled him with absolute disgust and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon deep sapphire blue and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and Celtic Dragons, he unholstered his massive Lugus' Celtic Dragon Sword of Elemental Justice from his back, and as he approached the mutated William Birkin, he left orange energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and Celtic Dragons with every step.

Silver the Hedgehog: William, no words can ever describe just how much you disgust me. You caused all this death and destruction, and for what, to protect the G-Virus from the hands of Umbrella.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) So many innocent people died and were turned into zombies because of you, and you almost hurt Sherry, your own daughter, along with your own wife, Annette.

Silver the Hedgehog: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, of course, you threw all of that away, along with your humanity when you injected yourself with the G-Virus, and you became a monster.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) A monster who has lost everything dear to him, and just for your precious G-Virus?!

Silver the Hedgehog and Duke Lincoln: YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED TOO MANY LINES FOR THE LAST FUCKING TIME, BIRKIN, AND FOR THAT, WE'LL MAKE ABSOLUTELY SURE THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW, AND NOT A SINGLE TRACE OF YOU WILL EVER REMAIN IN THIS WORLD!

Outside the Control Room, we heard the sheer extent of their rage, and we knew it meant Birkin was doomed.

Me: Oh boy, William Birkin is so doomed.

Lincoln: And I thought my explosive rage was that bad, but Duke Lincoln's, the fury of 400 years of rage he had because of Aggie killing him and his family is about to be unleashed, and right at William Birkin.

Sonic: What Silver went through because of Iblis was indeed horrible, but to see what Birkin caused because of him wanting to protect the G-Virus, this is indeed too much, and now, he's about to really unleash his fury on Birkin.

Eli: We already saw him unleash his fury on Curien a year ago, and it was brutal. But, on Birkin, he's going to unleash pure Hell upon him.

Then, Silver the Hedgehog screamed like a madman as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and navy blue energy with blue chaos energy, cyan blue psychokinetic energy, and elemental forces surrounding it, there's a hedgehog running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a navy blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at William Birkin: the red eyes of death, and Duke Lincoln screamed like a madman and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, and Aurora surrounding the vortex, there's a Celtic Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at William Birkin: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortexes faded, Silver the Hedgehog and Duke Lincoln emerged, but they were changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Silver the Hedgehog remained tall at 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has neon gold eyes and a white and navy blue energy aura with navy blue chaos energy, cyan blue psychokinetic energy, elemental forces, and hedgehogs surrounding him, he has a hedgehog with the Chaos, Psychic, and Element Kanjis in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with cyan blue gems embedded in the gold crescent moon links and navy blue crystal links and a cyan blue hedgehog-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a hedgehog with navy blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Chaos, Psychic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, Silver the Hedgehog has on a black shirt with a cyan blue phoenix on it, black pants, black knee-high leather boots with cyan blue on the toe area, large weighted gold metal bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with cyan blue psychic energy and hedgehogs on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the Seven Chaos Emeralds. Suddenly, Silver the Hedgehog felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with cyan tips on the large very light feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Silver the Hedgehog has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large cyan blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left gloved hand.

Suddenly, Silver the Hedgehog's massive Thoth's Wisdom Greatsword of Psychic Mobian Justice and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and navy blue energy, navy blue chaos energy, cyan blue psychokinetic energy, elemental forces, and hedgehogs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Silver the Hedgehog's Psychic Future Greatsword of Psychic Mobian Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded cyan blue gems and Silver the Hedgehog's silhouette etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white dragon heads with cyan gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with cyan blue gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white dragon heads with cyan blue gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and a large navy blue gem on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with cyan gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of his head with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, there's a cyan blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Silver the Hedgehog, Interdimensional Hero of Mobius and The World, Futuristic Hedgehog From a Ruined Future, Interdimensional Friend to Many, Best Friend of Blaze the Cat, Loving Boyfriend of Jessica, America Chavez, and Neige, Destroyer of Dr. Eggman's Delusional Ambitions, Archenemy of Live-Action Skywarp, Destroyer of Mephiles the Dark and Iblis, Savior and Protector of Innocent People, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Masters, and Master of The Seven Chaos Emeralds, Chaos Energy, Psychic Energy, Elemental Forces, and Hedgehogs"

シルバー・ザ・ヘッジホッグ、メビウスと世界の次元間ヒーロー、荒廃した未来からの未来的なハリネズミ、次元間友人、ブレイズ・ザ・キャットの親友、ジェシカの愛情深いボーイフレンド、アメリカ・チャベス、ネイジ、ドクター・エッグマンの妄想的野望の破壊者、実写スカイワープの大敵、メフィレス・ザ・ダークとイブリスの破壊者、救世主であり罪のない人々の守護者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力なマスターの驚くべき強力な学生、およびマスターのマスター 7 つのカオス エメラルド、カオス エネルギー、サイキック エネルギー、エレメンタル フォース、ハリネズミ

Silver the Hedgehog has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HEDGEHOG-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC STORM CHAOS HEDGEHOG ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC CHAOS EMERALD JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC CHAOS EMERALD MOBIAN HOPE!

And Duke Lincoln grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he felt a pain on his head, and then, large white wolf ears grew on top of his head, he has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thigs, he now has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten smaller orange orbs orbiting around his waist, he has orange highlights in the bangs of his long white hair that grew to reach the bottom of his neck, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and an orange energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and Celtic Dragons surrounding him, he has a Celtic Dragon emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, he has on Celtic Dragon head stud earrings with orange crystals for eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on top of its head, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with colored gems on the gold crescent moon links and orange crystal links and an orange Celtic Dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Celtic dragon head with orange crystals for eyes and the Eternity Kanji on top of its head across his bare chest and he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscross orange straps and large circular chestplate with a Celtic Triquetra on it, Duke Lincoln has on an orange kilt, large blue shorts, black-knee high leather boots, long white trenchcoat flaps with elemental forces and Celtic Dragons on the coattails, and a Celtic Dragon with the elemental forces of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora surrounding it tattooed on his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Duke Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with orange tips grew much bigger for his new body, and he also now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings on them, Duke Lincoln has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on his left hand, he has on large fingerless orange gloves with a Celtic Dragon on the back and smaller planets orbiting around his finger.

Suddenly, Duke Lincoln's Lugus' Celtic Dragon Sword of Elemental Justice and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, and Celtic Dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Duke Lincoln's Almighty Lugus' Eternal Elemental Celtic Dragon Greatsword of Cosmic Universal Elemental Celtic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems of shimmering colors and the powerful Celtic God, Lugus, etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and in their mouths and large white wolf head with orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on his wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dragon head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, there's an orange kanji below the Celtic Dragon that said, "Duke Lincoln, 16th Scottish Ancestor of Lincoln Loud and Duke of Loch Loud, Protector and Male Heir of The Loud Clan, Loving Son and Brother, Brave Defender of Scotland's Vast History, Loving Boyfriend of Duchess Jordan, Pico, and Lan Jun Ye Also Known As Jade Armor, Archenemy of Yost Toad, Destroyer of Aggie and Morag McLaughlin, Slayer and Destroyer of Extremely Irredeemable, Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Emissary and Champion of Lugus, Master of The Fury of Xelnaga, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Elemental Forces and Celtic Dragons"

デューク リンカーン、リンカーン ラウドの 16 代目のスコットランド先祖、ロック ラウド公爵、ラウド一族の保護者および男性相続人、愛する息子と兄弟、スコットランドの広大な歴史の勇敢な擁護者、ジョーダン公爵夫人の愛情深いボーイフレンド、ピコ、ランジュンイェも知られていますジェイド アーマーとして、ヨスト ヒキガエルの大敵、アギーとモラグ マクラフリンの駆逐艦、極度に救いようのない、悪、錯乱、人殺し、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなしの殺し屋と駆逐艦、ルーガスの使者とチャンピオン、ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、驚くべき、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、エレメンタルフォースとケルトドラゴンのマスター

Duke Lincoln has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELTIC DRAGON-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL CELTIC DRAGON LOCH LOUD ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC DRAGON ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL SCOTTISH BRAVERY AND DRACONIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC DRAGON ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL SCOTTISH HOPE!

We were amazed by Silver the Hedgehog's Super Angel-Hedgehog-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and Duke Lincoln's Super Angel-Celtic Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when William Birkin saw it, he roared with rage, but Silver the Hedgehog and Duke Lincoln fired powerful energy blasts with elemental forces at the mutated monster and they exploded as they hit him.

Duke Lincoln: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice of The Universal Cosmic Elemental Brave Celtic Dragon and Divine Celtic Dragon Elemental Universal Scottish Hope and Justice) (Scottish Accent) And now, this is the end for you, William Birkin.

Silver the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Elemental Psychic Hedgehog and Divine Elemental Psychic Chaos Emerald Mobian Hope) Your days of hurting innocent people are over, you heartless monster.

Claire and Leon shot the Coupler and separated the back carriage with William on it.

Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog: COSMIC XELNAGA CELTIC DRAGON ELEMENTAL CHAOS KAMEHAMEHA!

Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog fired two massive energy waves made of orange energy and white and navy blue energy with elemental forces and animals at William Birkin, and they exploded as they hit him and he was engulfed by the explosion, and he was obliterated and sent to The Black Gates.

Duke Lincoln and Silver the Hedgehog holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Silver the Hedgehog's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and Duke Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent. The Simulator had de-activated and Duke Lincoln and Silver came out with the six girls, Leon, Claire, Annette, and Sherry in tow.

Nico: Oh man, oh man, Silver, Duke Lincoln, you guys did so awesome, and you each transformed!

Me: Yeah, Duke Lincoln, and you look exactly like Lincoln when you transformed.

Lincoln: But, his is more Celtic themed.

Eli: Yep, and now, we've seen the last of William Birkin. Plus, we've also met Girl Jordan's ancestor.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Yes, and like Girl Jordan and Lincoln before, we fell in love and we had dreams of getting married together, but Aggie cut that short when she killed us four centuries ago, and she was so heartbroken, she took her own life.

Silver the Hedgehog: But, Duke Lincoln soon found out she was brought back after you brought him and his family back, and somehow, she wound up in Raccoon City. Thank God she was able to escape from Chief Irons, that guy was a madman.

Lincoln: He sure was.

Duchess Jordan opened her eyes, and she soon saw Duke Lincoln, and she was filled with happiness.

Duchess Jordan: (Irish Accent) It… it really is you… , Duke Lincoln.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) Aye, Jordan. I assure you, it's not a dream, you're finally back after all those four centuries.

They shared a passionate kiss as they were finally reunited. Then, Duke Lincoln and Silver went up to the other five girls, and when Duke Lincoln and Silver saw them, they immediately recognized them, the two girls Duke Lincoln was to rescue are Pico from Gitaroo Man and Lan Jun Ye A.K.A. Jade Armor from Jade Armor and the three girls Silver was to rescue are Jessie from Final Fantasy 7, America Chavez from the Marvel comics, and Neige from Mega Man Zero.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) It's Pico from Gitaroo Man and Lan Jun Ye A.K.A. Jade Armor from Jade Armor.

Silver the Hedgehog: And Jessie from Final Fantasy 7, America Chavez from the Marvel comics, and Neige from Mega Man Zero.

Just then, Pico and Lan Ju Ye both jumped on Duke Lincoln and they kissed him all over, and he had lipstick marks on his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Duchess Jordan: (Snickers) You did save them, my handsome Duke.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Voice)(In Heaven) Yeah… , I… did.

Lincoln: You better get used to getting kissed all over the place by girls you love, Duke Lincoln.

Silver the Hedgehog: Yeah, your descendant always come out covered in lipstick marks and with an In Heaven look on your face.

Nicole: (Smirks) Don't look now, Silver, but you're also about to get jumped.

Suddenly, Jessie, America Chavez, and Neige jumped on Silver the Hedgehog and they kissed him all over, and he had lipstick marks on his face, massive and muscular upper body, and eight-pack abs.

Silver the Hedgehog: (In Heaven) Is… this what… you guys always go through when you get jumped on and kissed… by your harem?

Nico: Yep. Welcome to the club, you two.

* * *

Later it was time for Kadma's 2nd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Kadma? Besides Cheese and Minotaurmon?

May: I will go.

Nico: All right.

Will: And me and my fellow guardians will go too.

Nico: All right then.

Ryo Ashihara: I can't wait to see my friends again.

Me: They'll be happy Ryo.

Nico: Yep. Lets head out.

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Will: Wow nice place.

Me: Yep.

We went in.

Shoichi: Hey guys welcome!

Kadma: Shoichi, meet my archenemy.

Minotarumon: Awesome to meet you. I'm Minotarumon and yes I'm a Digimon.

Shoichi: Awesome to meet you.

May: My name is May Chan and I'm Nico's wife.

Makoto: Wow awesome to meet you May.

May: Same here.

Kadma: And these are my fellow Guardians.

Will Vandom: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Will Vandom.

Irma: Irma Lair.

Taranee: Taranee Cook.

Cornelia: Cornelia Hale, Kadma's successor.

Hay Lin: Hay Lin.

Megan: I'm Megan McAllister.

Elyon: Elyon Brown, Queen of Meridian.

Lillian: Lillian, Cornelia's little sister.

Cassidy: I'm Cassidy.

Halinor: I'm Halinor.

Yan Lin: I'm Yan Lin.

Nerissa: And I'm Nerissa.

Shoichi: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: They are the Guardians of Candrakar and their big job is to protect the realm of Candrakar and Meridian from all threats.

Nico: It's a long story.

Me: Yep.

Ryo Ashihara: Hey guys.

Ryo stepped forward.

Ryo Ashihara: Long time no see.

Shoichi: Ryo!

They went and hugged him!

Makoto: You're back!

Me: We actually found him over in Calcutta yesterday.

Minotaurmon: (sighs) And this is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes ha.

Nico: Cheese is an imaginary friend.

Me: He is not very bright. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he has a habit of driving people batty.

Eli: But he is a really funny guy.

Lincoln: He makes a great annoyance tool for the jerks we hate.

Girl Jordan: Yeah he is funny.

Makoto: Ah so he makes people you know go insane.

Nico: Yep.

Leeli: But he is really funny.

Nico: I apologize if he ends up doing anything stupid during the battle here.

Me: Yeah but he does it because it only is for a laugh.

Leeli: Yep.

Makoto: I see.

Will Vandom: Yep.

Me: We just finished number 3 of the Ridonculous Race. We're heading over to Indonesia next.

Nico: Yep.

Shoichi: Awesome. What did you guys do in Calcutta?

Me: We faced Lumpus and the Water Foot Mystic.

Makoto: Wow. Wait wasn't Lumpus that Moose lunatic that keeps giving you guys a lot of trouble?

Eli: The very same.

Then Kauro Kino came out.

Shoichi: Guys, meet Kaoru Kino aka Another Agito.

Me: Awesome to meet you Kino.

Kino: Same here.

Me: You know coincidentally Sougo and his team from the Zi-O riders in 2020 fought Another Agito. Another version of Agito but made by Swartz.

Kino: That is very coincidental.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: You don't have to worry about Swartz anymore. We gave him the Black Gates.

Kino: From what I heard, the Another Agito that Swartz made created a zombie like apocalyose and Shoichi got involved to help stop it.

Me: That's right!

Shoichi: That was scary and crazy.

Lincoln: That was scary seeing that.

Nico: Yeah but it was awesome. Woz now calls me Lord Nico which I like.

May: Me too. And the Rejoice speeches he does are really awesome.

Me: Yeah and he calls me General J.D.

Shoichi: I like that. That is cool.

Me: It makes us feel like we're part of a medieval kingdom.

Eli: I think that is cool

Nico: Have any of your enemies made a move since the last visit?

Shoichi: Not that I can think of.

Eli: Wait I sense one. It's Hydrozoa Ignio.

Me: I remember him. That guy was tough. And he had an electric charge that packed a wallop.

Lincoln: My guardian angel Jolene Long would be perfect for him as her archenemy.

Eli: I agree there.

Kino: Same here.

Nico: Where is he right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) He's heading towards the park.

Shoichi: (Gets a Psychic Sense) I sense him!

Me: Lets get him guys!

Nico: You heard the man! Lets go!

We were off to the park!

---

We arrived and saw HYDROZOA IGNIO!

Me: Hydrozoa Ignio.

Shoichi: Fancy seeing you.

Hydrozoa Ignio: Agito. How long has it been? Months? Years?

Me: Too long.

Lincoln: Try topping this electrical charge!

Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him with over 500 quadrillion volts of electricity.

Me: Nice one!

Will Vandom: This is gonna be good.

Me: Lets get him guys!

Ryo Ashihara: Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Ryo Ashihara is surrounded by green energy, before the energy consolidates into a strange almost aquatic looking form of green and black with gold accents and huge red eyes.

Ryo Ashihara: Haven't done that in a while.

Kino: (As energy consolidates into a similar yet more monstrous version of Shoichi's belt) Henshin.

His calm battle cry known, Kino assumes his true form, a dark green and black monstrous version of Shoichi's Agito form with two red scarf like items flowing down his back.

Me: AWESOME!

Nico: That is cool!

Eli: You got that right.

Will Vandom: Now it's time for the Guardians to shine. GUARDIANS UNITE!

In a flash of light the Guardians transformed along with me.

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES) THE HEART!

Irma Lair: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee Cook: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia Hale: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) POWER OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) POWER OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) POWER OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) POWER OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) POWER OF THE HEART!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: Time for some buttkicking!

Shoichi: Kadma, before we start, do you want to be a Rider for my team?

Kadma: I would be honored.

Shoichi gave her an awesome belt and she put it on.

Eli: Cool!

Then she activated it!

Kadma: HENSHIN!

She was surrounded in Purple energy and then she got an awesome Thunderbird Form! She turned into Kamen Rider Sandābādo!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Wow!

Kadma: Wow! Kamen Rider Sandābādo!

Me: Thunderbird! I like that.

Nico: Yep.

Cheese: (runs at Hydrozoa Ignio) Bunnies!

Me: Cheese get back here you idiot!

Cheese: Bunnies!

Eli used the Force and brought him back.

Minotaurmon charged at Hydrozoa Ignio.

He smashed him down with incredible speed and strength!

I fired blasts of fire and blasted him all over.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted him down and electrocuted him.

Eli: And this too!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Nico: (gets out Hydrax and New Wave's Ridewatches) Water power, everybody!

Nico activated them and fired waves of leaves and water and blasted him all over.

Kadma fired waves of rocks and bashed him all over.

Will Vandom: Take this!

She got out her Agito Weapon and it was a Tesla Saber and she fired a massive blast of purple lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: Take that!

Cheese: I like cereal!

Me: Oh brother.

I fired waves of fire and blasted Hydrozoa Ignio all over.

Hydrozoa Ignio: That hurt! But so will this!

He fired waves of lightning and they hit Cheese and electrocuted him all over!

Me: OUCH!

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

He was shocked all over the place with numerous lightning strkes.

ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP! ZAP!

ELECTRICAL CRACKLING!

Nico: OOH! Cheese is really gonna feel that one!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Hydozoa Ignio and blasted him down.

Cheese: Do it again! Do it again! Do it again! Do it again! Do it again! Do it again!

Hydrozoa Ignio: Huh?

ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP! ZAP! ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP! ZAP! ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP! ZAP!

He fired more lightning blasts and they hit him numerous times and electrocuted him until he was a burned and charred husk.

Lincoln: Ouch.

Leeli: He's going to be feeling that one.

Me: Yikes. Geez buddy give it a rest.

?: I agree there!

A Magnezone came out.

Me: A Magnezone!

Nico: Cool!

Magnezone: (In a girls voice) (Spanish Accent) This is gonna be most especial.

Nico: Alisha Quesada! Wow!

Magnezone: Good to see you again Nico amigo.

She fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Hydrozoa Ignio all over.

Shoichi: You okay, Cheese?

Cheese was really twitching and lightning arched all over him and he was really burned.

May: Boy he is really burned all over.

Eli: Ouch.

Me: Time to finish this guy off.

Agito: I agree there!

We got out our Agito Weapons!

We jumped and slashed Hydrozoa Ignio and knocked him down and then he glowed and then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Hydrozoa Ignio you have failed this city!

Eli: And then some.

Magnezone: Si amigos.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hairs and had orange clothes and had the flag map of Mexico on her skirt.

Alisha Quesada: That was so buena!

Me: Yeah it sure was!

May: Yeah!

Shoichi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: You're catching on Shoichi.

Shoichi: I know.

Alisha Quesada: I am Nico's Partner in cooking class. And I have been known for making the best queso in school.

Me: I love queso sauce.

Alisha Quesada: Si and I make it with love and some of the best hot sauces ever. I make hot sauces too.

Me: (Drools) That is awesome!

May: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Alisha Quesada: Si. And my favorite is when me and Nico made quesadillas for lunch and we also saw a bully and I spiked his food with my deadliest hot sauce ever. Los segadores de 666 muertes del inframundo.

Me: The Reapers of 666 Netherworld Deaths?

Alisha Quesada: Si. It's a hot sauce made with 666 kinds of Reaper Peppers and it hits you all at once and it was so deadly that it blew his entire head off. Literally.

We gasped!

Me: Holy fucking shit!

Eli: That is lethal!

Me: Boy that must be the most deadliest of all hot sauces.

Alisha Quesada: It was.

Nico: Yeah and his parents were actually glad he was gone. They didn't care.

Me: Whew! No kidding!

Nico and Alisha hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Alisha Quesada: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: Next time, Carter and Ed the Protector should go with you guys.

Nico: Good idea May.

Kadma: I like it.

Ryo Ashihara: Yeah! Thanks for letting me stay with you guys till today.

Me: No problem Ryo. It was awesome.

Ryo Ashihara: Yeah it sure was. Good luck over in Indonesia.

Me: Thanks.

We went back home to the Flying Fortress.

* * *

We were watching TV and then there was a knock at the door.

Itsuka Kendo: Are we expecting anyone?

Me: Not that I know of. (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

In came Bobby and he had a huge bag full of Chinese food.

Bobby: Hey guys. Got a huge delivery.

Me: Anyone order any Chinese?

Nico: Not me.

Qin: I didn't.

Camie: I thought Bobby is a pizza delivery guy?

Me: He is. And he's a lifeguard, mall security cop, Mercado Attendant, and more. He has many jobs. He works all those jobs to help with his family since his mom is at the hospital pretty much 24/7 and she is an E.R. Nurse.

Camie: Oh I get it. Wow he is really busy.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Lori: That's what makes Bobby literally a great husband.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But I didn't order anything.

Camie: It wasn't me either.

Poromon: Oh boy our lunch!

Me: You guys did this?

Nico: Oh you guys!

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Ah we'll let this one go. We're hungry.

Bobby: Awesome guys.

I gave him a big bundle of money.

Me: Keep the change amigo.

Bobby: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

We took the bag and got to eating. I was having Pad Thai. My favorite. We had lots of great Chinese foods.

Dead End: Do you 4 even have any money?

Poromon: Plenty.

Dead End: Good.

Me: The same thing happened to us last year. The mascots ordered pizza for us.

Qin: They sure did and we were hungry.

Nico: That is true. They sure did.

Rarity: But that was a good meal for us.

Kup: I hope you 4 eat your share

Poliwag: There's plenty for us all.

They got to eating and man was it yummy.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One deliciously good meal later…

---

We were stuffed.

Me: Ahh. (BELCH) Oops pardon me.

Qin: That was great. Thanks guys.

Poromon: Anytime. (BELCH) Oops. Excuse me.

Me: No worries.

Lori: Boy that literally was good.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Is anyone else here?

Me: (SHIVERING) HEY! S-s-s-someone turn up the heat!

Nico: Are you cold?

Me: (Shivering) I'm f-f-freezing!

Qin: I think it's him behind you!

I looked and saw an Abomasnow touching my back.

Me: Hey an Abomasnow!

Nico: A cold one.

Abomasnow: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) Sorry about that guys. I wanted to surprise you all.

Nico: Chen Elistor! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with white hair and had a green Chinese outfit on.

Chen Elistor: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Me: That was a cold touch though.

Chen Elistor: Sorry about that.

Me: No worries.

May: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Chen Elistor: Mine is when me and Nico went into the Himalayas and we found an awesome treasure under K2.

Me: Cool!

Nicole: What was it?

Chen Elistor: It was the Sword of the Khumbu.

Nicole: Wow that is awesome! I was trying to find that one for years. That is a sword that has the powers of ice and the mountains.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Chen hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Chen.

Chen Elistor: Me too Nico.

Plug Man: I hope ice cream is ordered next.

We laughed.

Me: That would be funny.

Qin: I don't think Bobby delivers ice cream in hot places.

Xenia: Well we can dream.

Eli: Yeah.

Then the previous group came.

Dirty Bubble: Can me, Pyro, Chemistro, Titanium Titan, Goliath, KGBeast, Wrecking Crew, Puff, DC Enchantress, and Electro go With you guys?

Supreme King Jaden: Me, Quillfire, Megalon, MOE Sinestro, Captain Frightbeard, Muggshot, Bulldozer Org, Stink Bug, Lillith Aensland, and Evil Elec Man will come too

Nico: Yes you guys all can come with.

Qin: The next stop is Indonesia.

Nico: Yep.

Lady Deathstrike: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Thunderball: And did you save some Chinese for us?

Me: We got plenty of leftovers.

Thunderball: Awesome.

Nico: Rhyperior and Lickilicky next.

Me: Boy that one is a slobbering one next.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: That is gonna be a good one.

Me: Hey N'Dugu, Kip, Baleto. Want to hear something funny? (Speaking in Swahili) Samahani, wasichana. Najua unajisikia vizuri sana baharia hapa juu sasa hivi. Lakini ikiwa ungeniruhusu tu niagize bakuli la clams zilizokaangwa sote tunaweza kuwa na ndui kesho asubuhi. (Pardon me, girls. I know you're feeling pretty hey sailor up here about now. But if you would just let me order a bowl of fried clams we can all have smallpox tomorrow morning.)

They laughed hysterically at that one.

N'Dugu: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Nico: (LAUGHS) That always cracks me up!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is awesome. What did you say?

Me: It was Swahili. I said Pardon me, girls. I know you're feeling pretty hey sailor up here about now. But if you would just let me order a bowl of fried clams we can all have smallpox tomorrow morning.

Everyone laughed hysterically!

Eli: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Thunderball: (LAUGHS) That always cracks me up!

Titanium Titan: Are you speaking another language?

Megalon: If so, what are you saying?

Bulldozer: I'm confused.

Nico: He was speaking in Swahili.

Me: And I just told everyone.

Bulldozer: Oh right.

Qin: That was still funny.

Camie: Yep.

Piledriver: Are we there?

Armada Cyclonus: Yes we are!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Zeejua, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Zeejua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Whitney are more than ready for Zeejua, right, Lincoln?

Whitney Emmington: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Zeejua and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Whitney.

Sebastian Mendez: And with Dark Sebastian's minions gone, we won't have anymore trouble anytime soon, but he's still on the loose.

Nico: We'll deal with him very soon. Alright, gang, our next stop is in Indonesia.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome challenge awaiting us in Indonesia, and once we get done with the challenge and tearing apart whoever is causing trouble there, you better be ready to die, Zeejua.

Whitney Emmington: You better be ready to die, Zeejua, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Glow Neos.

We arrived on the island of Java.

We landed and disembarked.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: The Island of Java.

Qin: So beautiful.

Fiona Hernandez: I remember when I was here before and it was so awesome.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) 8You were here before?

Muggshot: When was this?

Nico: Several times actually. It was back when we were growing up.

Muggshot: Oh.

Nico: We went all over the Pacific Ocean and many awesome places before we joined the team.

Xenia: Wow.

Lola: Still awesome.

Nicole: Now Don gave us our next challenge.

She unrolled the paper she was given. It was a treasure map.

Nicole: Hey it's a map. And it leads to (GASP) The Scythe of Batara Bayu!

Me: The God of Wind in Indonesian Java Myth?

Nicole: Yep. This is gonna be an awesome one.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lugnutz: Did Don know about it?

Don then came.

Don: I sure did and I wanted to have Nicole lead you guys on this one next.

Me: Cool!

Nicole: This is gonna be awesome.

Don: Yeah it sure will be. And guys be careful. The Earth Foot Mystic is coming for you too.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Crystal Laney: I'll gladly face this one.

Puff: I think that one's the most physically strong out of all of them.

Stink Bug: And for good reason!

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Yep.

Scrapper: Who will fight that one?

Adam McCay: Me and Donnie will.

Me: And Crystal Laney will too.

Qin: Cool cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nicole: Lets go find the treasure.

Electro: Who's gonna get it?

Evil Elec Man: Someone right for it?

Zephyr Wingfeather: I will get it.

Nico: Okay.

Me: You earned it Zephyr.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Lets go.

We went into the Javan Jungle.

Toad Man: Is Salak near here?

Me: That's Mount Salak. It's a volcano. We're heading right for it.

We saw it right up ahead.

Nico: Mount Salak.

Qin: Wow.

Camie: What a volcano.

Lillith Aensland: (Scottish Accent) I'm guessing the treasure is inside.

DC Enchantress: We should go in then.

Me: That's exactly right.

Nico: Yep.

We continued on.

We arrived at the foot of the volcano.

Me: Mount Salak.

Xenia: Wow!

Camie: Amazing.

Eli: Yeah.

Gravity Man: I should be careful with my powers here

Nicole: We don't have long though guys so we have to hurry.

Nico: Why?

Nicole: My seismographic monitors have been picking up activity here.

We then felt a small rumble.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: An earthquake?

Nicole: Yep. This volcano is primed to erupted any minute.

Wrecker: We get ya.

Bulldozer Org: Get the treasure and then get out.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: How much time do we have Nicole?

Nicole: It could be minutes or a couple of hours.

Nico: Lets go.

We went down into the cave in the volcano.

We went down into the volcano and then came across a big cave room.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Huge room.

Then we felt a rumble.

Me: Whoa! That one was worse than the first one.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: It's building up strength.

Hotlink: There it is!

On an alter we saw a green bladed scythe and it had an amazing dragon around it. It was THE SCYTHE OF BATARA BAYU!

Nicole: The Scythe of Batara Bayu. At last we found it.

Lola: Amazing.

Zephyr Wingfeather: Here goes.

She went up to it.

She then grabbed the scythe and pulled it out and held it up and it glowed and then Zephyr was enveloped in a vortex of wind!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO BY FOX KIDS PLAYS)

Fairies and butterflies swirled around her and her power was skyrocketing incredibly fast! She was undergoing an amazing and awesome transformation! When the vortex faded she was forever changed! Her butterfly wings were now magenta angel wings and she had flowers and wind swirling around her and her clothes glistened with amazing sparkles.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Zephyr how do you feel?

Zephyr Wingfeather: I feel incredible.

Nico: Wow you sure do. You earned it.

But then there was a big rumble!

Nico: OH NO!

Nicole: It's time!

Captain Frightbeard: Lads, we have to leave.

Goliath: NOW!

Nico: LETS GET OUT OF HERE!

We went back and out of the volcano and got out and then suddenly…

MASSIVE AND HUGE EXPLOSION!

WE SAW THE VOLCANO ERUPT RIGHT IN FRONT OF OUR EYES!

Me: Oh god!

Camie: Oh my god!

Me: Oh no!

Nicole: Not good guys!

Mushi: That was close!

Me: We're not out of danger yet.

Nico: Lets head back guys!

We flew and ran fast Back to the fortress.

We saw lava pouring down the slopes of the volcano and we were running fast.

We got out of harm's way.

Me: Whew! That was close.

Leeli: Yeah but wow! Seeing a volcano erupt like this is amazing.

Girl Jordan: It sure is. Scary too.

Me: Yep. Just like what happened when we were in Dante's Peak.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chemistro: We've got the treasure.

MOE Sinestro: Now to pay the Earth Mystic a visit.

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense that he's 500 meters to the north of the fortress in the town square of Jakarta.

Me: The Capital City of Java.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Jakarta.

We arrived and in the town square of the city we saw a massive crystal cluster.

Me: Whoa look at that!

Eli: Amazing! But Earth Mystic is right on that crystal.

Krankenstein: Monster knows it's entrance time!

Nico: (smirks) Monster is correct!

We went at the crystal.

Earth Mystic was right on top of it. Then the spirits of the island os Java then appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Earth Mystic: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nice of you to come.

Nico: Glad you sent us a written invitation.

Me: Yeah.

Earth Mystic: (to Donatello) You really think you and your Acolyte friend can defeat me again?

Donatello: Me and Adam have done it before.

Pyro: They can do it again!

Earth Mystic: And yet, he is not the most strongest of the Turtles, unlike Raphael.

Quillfire: One does not need brawn all the time for victory!

Raph: And I already got my shot against your fiery buddy.

Crystal Laney: Time for me to kick some earth butt!

Qin: Go get him.

She fired waves of crystals and blasted him all over.

Nico fired energy blasts and blasted him all over the place.

Tara fired a wave of fire and blasted him in the face.

Nico: Take that Earth Boy!

Then Vortex, Taskmaster, Pete, LaGrange, Iron Lung, Vanitas, Dr. Light, Jack O Lantern, Touch & Go, Tri-Klops, Teen Tornado, Ticklepuss, Chameleon, Live Action Thrust, Windfall, Dark Phoenix, Evil Bright Man, Rishu, Evil Search Man, and MMPR Eye Guy appeared.

Nico: Vortex, Taskmaster, Pete, LaGrange, Iron Lung, Vanitas, Dr. Light, Jack O Lantern, Touch & Go, Tri-Klops, Teen Tornado, Ticklepuss, Chameleon, Live Action Thrust, Windfall, Dark Phoenix, Evil Bright Man, Rishu, Evil Search Man, and MMPR Eye Guy.

Vortex: Starting tomorrow, all the members of your 6 member teams are going to be in the usual battles.

Taskmaster: And so will their archenemies.

Me: Oh boy!

Pete: Hope you guys are ready for the challenge!

LaGrange: (to Nico) We heard you went on another date.

Nico: We sure did.

Iron Lung: Who did you go on said date with?

Nico: Elly Chromington. It was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Tangleweb then came out.

Me: Tangleweb. Back for another round?

Tangleweb: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Tangleweb: Only the Wind and Metal Mystics are left.

Me: I have a feeling we'll meet the Wind Mystic in the next location.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Aerrow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sailor Earth, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex - Nico's Date and May's

Jealousy

---

Vortex was first.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Nico's Date involved May being jealous. I didn't expect said jealousy to take physical form.

Aerrow: Me neither! That was a totally unexpected development.

Rainbow Dash: But it was awesomeseeing Venus, Maria and Eli pulverize her.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was!

Whirlwind: Nico said it was like something out of a Shakespearean play.

Sailor Earth: Yeah it sure was. But May no longer gets jealous anymore.

Vortex: That's good you guys took care of her. Lets do it!

EARTH LIGHTNING MAGISWORD!

Aerow used his ridewatch and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Brody, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sailor Mars, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster - Battling Feral Ursula, Elly transforming and Battling Another Hydrax

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Nico, Ino's team, Hydrax's team, and the others did good Battling Feral Ursula and Another Hydrax. Elly transformed too.

Brody: They sure did and it was so awesome. And Elly looked amazing when she was transformed.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy she sure did and she looked awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure did and it was a great battle.

Sunburn: I agree there. But it was cool.

Sailor Mars: I thought it was awesome.

Taskmaster: Me too. Lets do it!

FIRE MARS MAGISWORD!

Brody used her ridewatch and they fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Penny, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sailor Mercury, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete - Lincoln's rescue

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Poland. How was it?

Penny: It was really awesome and we destroyed the Windsor sisters evil brother Caleb.

Rarity: It was amazing darlings and it was fun too.

Sweetie Belle: I'm glad that he is gone too.

Gill Grunt: I agree there and it was fun.

Sailor Mercury: Yeah it's amazing and cool.

Pete: It sure is. Lets do it!

WATER MERCURY MAGISWORD!

Penny used her ridewatch and they fired waves of jewels, water and ice and smashed him down.

---

Vert, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sailor Venus, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Ocean

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Ocean. What's her name?

Vert: Her name is Maristela Melenia and she is a really awesome girl.

Fluttershy: Oh she sure is and also she really has an amazing story.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it's really crazy.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Maristela, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion?

Maristela Melenia: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Camille and her boyfriend, Garrett, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot.

Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay Maristela $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Maristela's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Maristela Melenia: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Camille and Garrett were forced to work for me, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, Camille and Garrett not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Maristela's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

We saw Sergio getting steamed up when he heard that story of how he got busted for his scheme, and then, Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on and swatted Sergio hard on his butt a total of 9,000,000,000,000,000 times, and when they were done, Sergio had permanent baboon butt.

Sergio: Rrawk, this isn't cool!

Nico: Neither was trying to ruin the reputations and good names of some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your own sick amusement and trying to also extort them, Cracker Breath!

Then, Maria Garcia threw Sergio back in his cage.

FLASHBACK ENDS

LaGrange: Geez that bird is always asking for trouble!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that bird is a greedy bird.

Stealth Elf: He only cares about no one but himself.

Sailor Venus: There is not one bit of love in his heart.

LaGrange: No kidding there. Lets do it!

LIFE VENUS MAGISWORD!

Vert used his ridewatch and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Liam, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sailor Uranus, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung - Kadma's second mission

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Kung: (to Liam) Today was Kadma's second mission. What baddie did she face there?

Liam: They faced the Hydrozoa Ignio and that there one was mean and shocking.

Applejack: Boy howdy he was more shocking than a jellyfish being electrocuted by a futuristic Lurkfish.

Apple Bloom: He sure was and he zapped Cheese all over the place.

Flashwing: He sure was. Cheese got really zapped all over.

Sailor Uranus: Yeah that was crazy.

Iron Lung: Yikes! That was shocking. No pun intended. Lets do it!

ROCK URANUS MAGISWORD!

Liam used his ridewatch and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

## Spiderman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sailor Saturn, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - The Mascots ordering Chinese

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) The Mascots ordered Chinese?! Do they even have money?

Spiderman: They sure did and man were we hungry.

Starlight Glimmer: We all were starving.

Cozy Glow: Yeah we sure were.

Hex: The mascots did the same thing last year and we were eating lots of pizza.

Sailor Saturn: That was awesome.

Vanitas: Boy they must've been hungry. Lets do it!

SATURN SKULLS MAGISWORD!

Spiderman used his ridewatch and they fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, blood, bones and skulls and smashed him down.

---

Kairi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sailor Jupiter, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light - Boy the Mascots sure were hungry and we got all kinds of great food

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) Boy, the Mascots sure were hungry. But at least you guys got all kinds of great food

Kairi: We sure did and we are really full too.

Twilight Sparkle: The Mascots really know how to come through whenever we get hungry.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. It was great.

Spyro: Boy it was all really tasty.

Sailor Jupiter: I agree there as well.

Dr. Light: Good. Lets do it!

LIGHTNING JUPITER MAGISWORD!

Kairi used her ridewatch and they fired waves of lightning, magic and stars and smashed him down.

---

Green Arrow, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sailor Neptune, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern - 4th Challenge is in Indonesia

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) The 4th Challenge is in Indonesia. How do you like it so far?

Green Arrow: Indonesia is amazing and incredible.

Pinkie Pie: It has so many amazing islands and they are all so beautiful.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) The rocks and the geology are incredible too.

Featherweight: They sure are and it's awesome.

Sprocket: Indonesia is awesome and loaded with history too.

Sailor Neptune: You got that right guys.

Jack O Lantern: I agree. Lets do it!

MAELSTROM NEPTUNE MAGISWORD!

Green Arrow used his ridewatch and they fired waves of water, metal, gears and lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sailor Pluto, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go - Indonesia is home to many islands and many volcanoes

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Go: (To Tyler Bowman) Indonesia is home to many islands and many volcanoes. What's your favorite part about it?

Tyler: I like seeing the islands and volcanoes. They are beautiful and we escaped from a volcano a few minutes ago.

Princess Luna: Boy we sure did and that was so awesome.

Moondust: It sure was. We really had a close call there.

Snowdrop: It sure was awesome though.

Gari: It sure was.

Blackout: We really had fun.

Sailor Pluto: And we got an awesome treasure.

Mr. Touch: You all sure did.

Mr. Go: Yep. Lets do it!

PLUTO TIME MAGISWORD!

Tyler used his ridewatch and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zick, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sailor Moon, Sailor Sun, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops - the Earth Mystic is a powerful one.

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) The Earth Mystic is a powerful one. And a physically strong one too.

Zick: You got that right and he is a powerful and awesome one.

Princess Celestia: Boy he sure is. It's so awesome seeing him in action.

King Solar: Boy he sure is powerful.

Solar Eclipsa: And Earth is a really powerful force.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Sailor Moon: It sure is strong.

Sailor Sun: I'll say.

Tri-Klops: I agree there. Lets do it!

SUN AND MOON LIGHT MAGISWORD!

Zick used his ridewatch and they fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Olivia Echmeneff VS Teen Tornado

---

Teen Tornado was next.

Teen Tornado: I'll spin you all over the place.

Olivia Echmeneff: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Ayla VS Ticklepuss

---

Ticklepuss was next.

Ticklepuss: I'll tiickle you everywhere.

Ayla: Bring it on.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Viper VS Chameleon

Chameleon was next.

Chameleon: This is gonna be awesome.

Viper: You got that right. Lets do it!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Jet Vac VS Live Action Thrust

Live Action Thrust was next.

Live Action Thrust: I think this will be a good one.

Jet Vac: It will be a capital fun time.

He fired wind blasts and smashed him down.

Julie Kane VS Windfall

Windfall was next.

Windfall: This is gonna be good!

Julie Kane: You got that right!

She fired waves of energy and wind and smashed her down.

---

Carmen Hunnicutt VS Dark Phoenix

---

Dark Phoenix was next.

Dark Phoenix: This is gonna be good.

Carmen: It sure will.

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

---

Future Mai VS Evil Bright Man

---

Evil Bright Man was next.

Evil Bright Man: I see a bright future ahead of you.

Future Mai: It's always bright.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kento of Hardrock VS Rishu

---

Rishu was next.

Rishu: This will be good!

Kento: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Sari VS Evil Search Man

Evil Search Man was next.

Evil Search Man: This will be fun.

Sari: As long as it makes Lord Gaara happy!

Sari fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Roshi of the Lava Style VS MMPR Eye Guy

Eye Guy was next.

MMPR Eye Guy: Eye see you!

Roshi: You have perfect 1080˚ Vision.

He fired waves of lava and smashed him down.

## Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Kamen Riders, J.D. Knudson, Zephyr Wingfeather, Varie, Camie, Zarya, Celica, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tangleweb

Tangleweb was next.

Tangleweb: Boy this is gonna be so awesome having you guys battle 6 members.

Me: You're not kidding there. Boy we're REALLY going to be busy.

Zephyr Wingfeather: Yeah you aren't kidding there. But it will be fun.

Varie: It sure will be cool.

Camie: I'm looking forward to this one.

Celica: Same here.

Zarya: This will be awesome.

Leina Vance: It sure will.

Tangleweb: Yep. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Dragon Ball Bracelets for all of us guys as well, and we can now also use the powers of the Seven Shadow Dragons with these babies.

Me: Our own Dragon Ball Bracelets! Neat!

Tangleweb: Yep.

I teleported back with them and we put them on.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Me: Yeah! Lets get him!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Yeah! Tangleweb you have failed this planet!

Troy: Rangers and Riders that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Good thing Adam, Donnie, and Crystal Laney softened you up.

Tsukasa: Now, for the finishing touches!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force and Tsukasa turned into Mystic Red too.

We went at him and bashed and pulverized him all over.

Cyrenox, Chaor, and Psimion blasted and smashed the Earth Mystic all over.

Camie, Itsuka, Dead End and Kup used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Camie and Itsuka's powers and Dead End's air gun and Kup's Musket Laser 100-fold.

Camie and Dead End: AIR GLAMOUR BLAST!

Itsuka Kendo and Kup: LASERS OF FURY!

Fire Toa Metru Power and Pyro: FIRESTORM BLAST!

Water Toa Metru Power and Dirty Bubble: WATER BUBBLE STORM!

Air Toa Metru Power and Chemistro: AIR WINDSTORM!

Ice Toa Metru Power and Titanium Titan: ICE TITANIUM BLAST!

Stone Toa Metru Power and Goliath: STONE TOA BURST!

Earth Toa Metru Power and KGBeast: EARTH RUSSIA BLAST!

Spirits of the Titans of Will and Wrecking Crew: SPIRIT TITAN BLAST!

Cooks of Chemicals and Puff: CHEMICAL COOK BLAST!

Magic of Galaluna and DC Enchantress: MAGIC OF GALALUNA BLAST!

Lightning of fury and Electro: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Ants and Porcupines and Quillfire: ANTS AND PORCUPINE BLAST!

Evil HERO Mayhem and Supreme King Jaden: EVIL HERO MAYHEM BLAST!

1973 Kaiju Fury and Megalon: 1973 KAIJU BLAST!

Fear of Yellow and MOE Sinestro: FEAR OF YELLOW BLAST!

Frightening Beard Force and Captain Frightbeard: FRIGHTENING BEARD FORCE BLAST!

Enforcer of Fury and Muggshot: ENFORCER FURY BLAST!

Bulldozers of Blue Fire and Bulldozer Org: BLUE FIRE BLAST!

Stinky Mayhem of Ice and Stink Bug: STINKY ICE BLAST!

Sirens of Hong Kong Wrath and Lillith Aensland: SIRENS OF HONG KONG BLAST!

Lightning Fury Ripping and Evil Elec Man: LIGHTNING RIPPING FURY!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Rainbow Dash, Nico, Camie and April O'Neal: TURTLE THUNDER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: INDONESIA ELEMENT STYLE: SALAK!

Entrapta: INDONESIA LIGHTNING STYLE: GEDE!

Perfuma: INDONESIA NATURE STYLE: BATUR!

Frosta: INDONESIA ICE STYLE: TONGKOKO!

Hilda: (British Accent) INDONESIA FIRE STYLE: MAKIAN!

Nanami: INDONESIA WATER STYLE: TANDIKAT!

Tatsumaki: INDONESIA WIND STYLE: DUKONO!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said sights of Indonesia.

Lincoln and his harem: INDONESIA FINAL SMASH: INDONESIA HADOUKEN!

They fired an Indonesia sized hadouken and the blasts all hit the Earth Mystic and smashed him all over and blasted him down and we tied him up.

Lincoln: That's another challenge down.

Nico: And another bad guy put down for good, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Whitney Emmington: That's right, there's still the matter of Zeejua to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Zeejua.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Zeejua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Zeejua, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Zeejua: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Whitney Emmington: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Whitney Emmington's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with lights, aurora borealis, glowing moss, and angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Glow Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Zeejua, she left yellow energy, lights, aurora borealis, glowing moss, and angels with every step.

Whitney Emmington: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Zeejua: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be incinerated by the light for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Whitney Emmington was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with lights, aurora lights, and glow moss surrounding the vortex, there are angels and Elemental HERO Glow Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Zeejua: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Whitney Emmington emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Whitney Emmington grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with lights, aurora borealis, glowing moss, and angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Glow Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Elemental HERO Glow Neos with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity

Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with gold yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gold yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Whitney Emmington has on a sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow bridal gloves, yellow skirt with orange flowers, yellow pants, gold sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights, aurora borealis, glowing moss, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Glow NEOS surrounded by light and aurora. Suddenly, Whitney Emmington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with white tips on the large golden yellow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with white tips and white markings. Whitney Emmington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Whitney Emmington's massive Elemental HERO Glow Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, lights, aurora lights, glowing moss, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Glow Neos' Aurora Glowing Moss Angelic Greatsword of Aurora Glow Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded glowing yellow gems and Elemental HERO Glow Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and yellow gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and large white gem gem on the bottom of the yellow phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Glow Neos' head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Elemental HERO Glow Neos that said, "Whitney Emmington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Light and Aurora, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Dr. Edward Lansky Also Known As Lightmaster, Destroyer of Zeejua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Aurora, Light, and Angels"

ホイットニー・エミントン、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・グロー・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ナタリー・ケンドール、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、光とオーロラの力のマスター、愛情深いガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダーク ロリ、ダーク リン、ダーク ローラ、ダーク リサ、ダーク ルアン、そしてリンカーンのすべて卑劣な敵、エドワード・ランスキー博士の宿敵ライトマスターとしても知られる、ホーリー・ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のジージュアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生教師であり、オーロラ、光、天使のマスター

Whitney Emmington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO GLOW NEOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE GLOWING AURORA LIGHT ELEMENTAL HERO GLOW NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE GLOWING

AURORA LIGHT ELEMENTAL HERO GLOW NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE GLOWING AURORA LIGHT ELEMENTAL HERO GLOW NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Whitney Emmington's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Glow Neos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Zeejua saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Whitney Emmington fired a powerful golden yellow energy blast with lights, aurora lights, glowing moss, and angels at Zeejua, which hit him and pushed him back and also hit by the blinding lights, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Whitney's transformed.

Nico: Oh man, that is really bright!

Me: It sure is, thank goodness many of us are wearing sunglasses. But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Whitney Emmington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Glowing Moss Aurora Elemental HERO Glow Neos Angel and Divine Aurora Glowing Light Elemental HERO Glow Neos Love) And that's suffering the fury of the aurora and the wrath of Elemental HERO Glow Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Whitney, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Whitney Emmington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Whitney Emmington and Lincoln went after Zeejua who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Zeejua and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Zeejua took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Zeejua began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Zeejua has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Zeejua fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Whitney Emmington and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing

Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Zeejua from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Zeejua and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Zeejua and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying, and now, Whitney, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Whitney Emmington: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Glowing Moss Aurora Elemental HERO Glow Neos Angel and Divine Aurora Glowing Light Elemental HERO Glow Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Whitney Emmington and Lincoln sent Zeejua flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Zeejua.

Whitney Emmington and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO GLOW NEOS SOLAR LIGHT AURORA KAMEHAMEHA!

Whitney Emmington and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and golden yellow energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, aurora, mythological animals of elements, and elemental angels, and they hit Zeejua, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Whitney Emmington and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Whitney Emmington and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Whitney Emmington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow tails, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Whitney Emmington: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and nine members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Zeejua once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Whitney.

Suddenly, Whitney Emmington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Whitney Emmington's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Glow Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the aurora borealis forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Whitney Emmington absorbed the aurora borealis and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Glow Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Whitney.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Iveexas.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Natalie.

Natalie Kendall: Yeah, we'll drown Iveexas underneath the tides.

Nico: That's the spirit, Natalie. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Bubbleman.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Bubbleman, and she also has a relation to Ed Cowart: Evelyn Cowart.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Nico: And she's Ed Cowart's sister?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Evelyn and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Evelyn in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: Whoa, never knew about this, but wow!

Ed Cowart: You guys are so in for one huge story with her tomorrow.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, and like all the Elemental HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings.

Everyone: SERGIO?!

Nico: Ugh, as if that painted rat with wings wasn't trouble enough, but now, to find out this bit of news. I'll get some Chanclas ready when we hear those kinds of stories, he's not getting out of this alive!

Ed Cowart: Save some for me, Nico.

Vanitas: Looks like Another Foot Mystic is down.

Dr. Light: Man, he was strong!

Jack O Lantern: And Zephyr got her own weapon

Me: No kidding.

Mr. Touch: Let's celebrate with more chinese.

Tri-Klops: Assuming there's still any left.

Me: Oh there is.

Nico: Yep.

Don: Awesome job guys. Now you guys are heading to the Congo.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Don gave Nicole another map and told her not to open it till we get there.

We went back to the fortress and got some sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 4 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby

Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode and Five Headed Dragon along with Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vesper Woman, Mole King, Facilier, Carnage Cosmic and Uncle Chokey and we're going to a planet made of Banana Cream Pie and we're going to be eating lots of banana cream pie and we're going to battle Another Mother Mae-Eye and we're going to be in for a surprise on that one. Also we're going to battle Another Rowdyruff Boys and that one is going to be BADASS! Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Lickilicky and that one is gonna be quite the drooler. Her name is Wilhemina Manaus and she is from Brazil and she is one amazing force.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Natalie Kendall the Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Iveexas

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to France, and we got word that Isabella Balenciaga's evil brother, Nathaniel, has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Isabella for throwing him back in prison. But, we're not going to take that threat lying down, and Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat he made and kill that heartless thug. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Evelyn Cowart, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Bubbleman, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous swimsuit model. She's the sister of Ed Cowart and a member of The Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance. This one time, Evelyn was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, Evelyn's workers, Eva and her boyfriend, Maurice, were planning on extorting Maristela, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay Evelyn $5,000 each. Evelyn also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which she won, and she was awarded $250,000 dollars. Her name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Eva and Maurice were forced to work for her, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, and they got fired for their whole scheme, but that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla, and he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and he was tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Maristela's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Part 5 is in the Congo and we're going there on another awesome treasure hunt and we're going to battle the Wind Foot Mystic too.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 5 - Congo

Part 5: Congo C G

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to another awesome food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode and Five Headed Dragon along with Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vesper Woman, Mole King, Facilier, Carnage Cosmic and Uncle Chokey and we were heading there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Nico: I can't wait to see what planet we're going to next.

Me: Me too. This is gonna be so awesome.

Eli: It sure will be.

Qin: I hope it's a planet made of lemons.

Zuria: That would be a sour one.

Lucca: Boy it sure would be.

Himiko: You got that right.

Camie: Yeah it sure would be.

Venus: Yeah it sure would be a sour one.

Lucca: You got that right.

Nico: Lucca, I want to thank you, Rowdyruff Boys, and your teams for coming.

Lucca: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome having us all help out.

Butch: Yeah this will be good.

Boomer: (LAUGHS) Yeah dude!

Brick: You got that right!

Cheryl: I have a feeling this is gonna be a good adventure for us.

Nico: Cheryl, remember when you first met Ash and his friends?

Cheryl: I sure do and it was so much fun. I was catching a Burmy for my treasure hunt for the Enchanted Honey and that's when I met Ash, Pikachu, Dawn and Brock.

Me: That is so awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Cheryl: That was so much fun. It was a treasure hunt that I promised my father.

Me: That is amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Sakura Knudson: Wow. That must've been one awesome treasure hunt.

Cheryl: It sure was.

Nico: Brock also flirted with you. But you turned him down gently just as Croagunk was about to Poison Jab him.

Cheryl: That was true.

Me: That is smart thinking there.

Cheryl: It sure was. Brock is a great guy too.

Qin: He sure is and now he and Lucy are a couple.

Nico: I wonder how many other girls Brock flirted with before.

Lola: Good question.

Camie: That is a really good question.

Me: Yeah. Man yesterday was a great treasure hunt.

Nicole: Boy it sure was!

Nico: I'm very proud of Zephyr.

Me: We all are.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah we sure are. And that was an awesome treasure hunt too.

Me: But it was scary seeing Mount Salak erupt. And that volcano hasn't erupted since 1938.

Nicole: But thanks to my seismology and volcanism monitors we got out of there unharmed.

Xenia: That is for sure Nicole.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Nicole: Hopefully there won't be anymore volcanic eruptions on the rest of the race.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: Or at least no more close calls.

Me: That too.

Nicole: I can't wait to see what we're going to do in the Congo.

Nico: Me too.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: That will be fun. And I can't wait to see what we'll do in the Usual Battles this time.

Me: Taking on 60 Members of the M.O.E. Wow!

Leeli: That is gonna be an awesome challenge.

Girl Jordan: You got that right.

Butch: Don't worry. I promise EVERYONE in the teams will be included.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: This will be so cool!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: And we're going to kick some butt.

Rattrap: As long as Dino-butt gets kicked too.

Me: Shut up Rattrap.

Rhinox: (LAUGHS) But it will be a good battle set.

Lola: It sure will Rhinox.

Maria: We're here.

We saw that we were at a golden yellow planet and it looked like either a desert or a flower planet.

Me: Boy from up here it looks like a planet for flowers or a desert.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go check it out.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we saw that it was a planet made of Pies! But it was not just any pies. IT WAS ONE OF MY FAVORITE PIES! ONE OF MY BIGGEST WEAKNESSES NEXT TO DEVIL'S FOOD CAKE CHOCOLATE AND DESSERTS! IT WAS A PLANET MADE OF BANANA CREAM PIES!

Eli: Oh wow! A Pie Planet!

Lola: (Eating one) Banana Cream Pies!

I then started to get a crazy face!

Nico: You okay, J.D.?

Me: BANANA CREAM PIE! WOOPEE!

I jumped and dove into pile of pies and I was eating them all like a buzzsaw on steroids!

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Nico: Boy he REALLY Loves Banana Cream Pie!

Varie: J.D. goes CRAZY for them! You should see what happens when his mother makes it. He can't get enough of it! He eats it as fast as Ape eats bananaquats.

Camie: GEEZ!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That's my bro for you. He LOVES Banana Cream Pie just as much as I love blue raspberry fruit snacks and candy.

Nico: Save some for us!

Everyone came and got to eating.

Nico: (Eating) MMM! Delicious.

Xenia: (Eating) Yummy.

Lola: If only we had some whipped cream too.

Lana: Too bad we don't.

Eli: (Eating) It's amazing all this is here.

Varie: (Eating) No kidding there.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (EATING) Boy J.D. really loves these pies huh?

Nico: From the number of them he has eaten I would say absolutely.

Nicole: Dad sure loves his pies. Mary would love this planet too. She loves Banana Cream Pies as much as dad does.

Lola: Boy no kidding.

We were eating a lot of them.

When we finished 20 minutes later I was bloated. I ate over 200 pies and my stomach was big and full and huge!

Me: (Groans) That was so heavenly.

Nico came up to me.

Nico: You gonna be okay?

Me: (LOUD MASSIVE MONSTROUS BELCH)

I belched for over 5 minutes.

Me: (STOPS BELCHING) Ahh. Boy that was awesome. But yeah I'll be fine.

My stomach was back to normal.

Nico: What a belch.

Me: Pardon me.

Tsuyu: Boy you ate all those pies like how Ape went nuts for Bananaquats.

Me: Oh did I? (Embarrassed) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: It's fine.

Me: Good.

I got up.

Me: But that was all really good.

Eli: It sure was bro.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Eli: Lets get down to business.

Nico: I was just about to say that.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! This is unusual. We have Another Mother Mae Eye here and Another Rowdyruff Boys!

Nico: Wow!

May: There she is!

We saw a dark figure come out and it was a dark version of Mother Mae Eye! It was ANOTHER MOTHER MAE-EYE!

Nico: WHOA! Another Mother Mae-Eye.

Me: And we're not talking about the game either.

Another Mother Mae-Eye: (In a younger girls voice) Thank goodness for that.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a sailor soldier that I know! She had brown hair and the bluest of blue eyes and had yellow and sky blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Phoebe Miller A.K.A. Sailor Banarea!

Nico: Banarea?

Sailor Banarea: That's this planet. You guys are on my home planet. And I had a feeling you ate most of the pies here J.D.

Me: Yeah but this is awesome that we're on your home planet.

Nico: Yep. Do you know her?

Me: I sure do. Phoebe is from Florida and I helped her and her mother get away from Phoebe's controlling father.

Nico: Oh boy. I have a feeling this will be good.

May: Your dad was abusive, wasn't he?

Sailor Banarea: In a way.

Me: Here's what went down. Phoebe's eyes were the bluest blue I had ever seen. They were as blue as the ocean and she had this magnificent power to get whatever she wanted just with her eyes.

Her father HATED that because her eyes garnered so much attention. So he forced her to wear brown contact lenses and she hated it. I helped Phoebe have her be herself and not wear those contact lenses again. It was back a few days after I moved to Michigan.

---

Me and Phoebe went back to her house.

Me: (Voice Over) When Phoebe's dad saw her eyes he was livid!

Mr. Miller: What have you done!?

Me: She wants to be herself Mr. Miller!

Phoebe: That's right! I'm tired of covering up my real eyes! This is who I am and I won't hide it anymore. I'm done with your controlling nonsense!

Me: And she will NOT cover them up again!

Mr. Miller: You'll do what I say as long as you live under MY Roof!

Me: No she won't! You tried to make her into something she isn't!

Mr. Miller: You stay out of this you freak!

Me: Make me you Asswipe!

Mr. Miller: What did you just say!?

Me: Are you deaf? I said MAKE! ME! YOU! ASSWIPE! Phoebe has been suffering under your tyrannical thumb and I won't let you hurt her ever again.

Phoebe: And I'm going with J.D. and staying with him!

Mrs. Miller: I'm coming with you!

Mrs. Miller stood up and removed her contacts and they were the most beautiful blue as well just like Phoebe's.

Mr. Miller: YOU PUT THOSE CONTACTS BACK IN YOUR EYES RIGHT NOW!

Mrs. Miller: NO! I am through with you! You never cared one bit about our daughter! You hated her and me and I won't stand for it anymore.

Me: Mrs. Miller, Phoebe get your stuff. I'll have you stay at my house.

They went and did so.

Mr. Miller: NO YOU WON'T!

He went and got a shotgun.

Mr. Miller: IF I CAN'T HAVE YOU NO ONE WILL!

I blasted his hands off with an energy blast and he screamed in pain as his arms were singed.

Me: (VOICEOVER) I called the police and they arrested him after taking him to the hospital. Mr. Miller got sentenced to prison to Life in Prison without the possibility of parole for attempted first degree murder. I had Phoebe and her mother at my home since.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Twilight Sparkle: And what happened to him in prison?

Me: The prisoners beat him to death over the last tater tots and he was buried in an unmarked grave.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: He deserved it.

Nico: Nice job J.D.

Maria: You should be proud of who you are.

Sailor Banarea: I am.

Nico: Does your mother know about you being a Sailor Soldier?

Sailor Banarea: She sure does.

Qin: Wow.

Me: I was amazed to see that she was a Sailor Soldier. But I didn't know what planet it was for until she told me. I never heard of this planet until she told me and I didn't know what it was like.

Nico: That is amazing.

Sailor Banarea: Yeah. After my so-called dad was sent to prison we cut him out of everything in our family. Photos, friends, relationships, everything. We practically disowned him from our entire lives.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: That monster can go burn in hell for all I care.

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Her mother and him had a very toxic relationship from the very moment she was born.

Lola: What a dirtbag!

Camie: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Sailor Banarea: But thanks to J.D. me and my mother are now forever free.

Nico: (Pats my back) Good job J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: And now, we've gotta fight.

Me: Sorry about this Phoebe.

Sailor Banarea: No worries.

Izzy Moonbow went up to her.

Izzy Moonbow: My name is Izzy Moonbow and I will be the one that faces you.

Sailor Banarea: Awesome. I love your hair and I heard that you're quite a craftsman.

Izzy Moonbow: Thanks and it's so awesome. Lets get it on!

Sailor Banarea: You got it!

She turned into Another Mother Mae Eye and she threw pies at her and Izzy got an umbrella out and shielded herself.

Izzy Moonbow: Not today pies!

She fired a blast of magic and blasted her down and I caught the Ride Book she had. It was called The Girl With the Blue Eyes from The Banana Pie Planet and The Malevolent Pie Queen.

Me: Awesome.

I went over and brought her over.

Me: Great job Izzy.

Maria: Time to call in the calvary!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WATER MIASMA 6!

She summoned New Wave, Yani, Chourikiki, Lady Dorma, Lego Atrocitus and Buzz along with Poison Croakom, Water Galboros, Evil Thetis and Universe 666 Ocean Master!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Wow! Universe 666's version of Orm A.K.A. Ocean Master.

Universe 666 Ocean Master: That's right.

Me: Cool.

Sailor Banarea: (GROANS) What a headache.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: Okay. (BURPS) Oops pardon me.

Qin: No worries.

Sailor Banarea had a block of ice on her head.

Sailor Banarea: Boy what a rush.

Nico: You'll be fine Phoebe.

Me: Yeah. But Phoebe's so-called dad vowed that he would come back and get revenge on me.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Oh right. Phoebe do you know if the Another Rowdyruff Boys are friendly or hostile?

Nico: I was just going to ask that.

Sailor Banarea: They are friendly but you are not going to believe who they are.

Butch: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I know we're hoping the rest are friendly. But we can never be too sure. And honestly, that question has grown attached to us.

Me: That's true.

Qin: Yeah that question has grown attached to us hasn't it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wait look!

We saw lights of red, blue and green come and then out came dark versions of the Rowdyruff Boys! They were ANOTHER ROWDYRUFF BOYS!

Me: WHOA! Another Rowdyruff Boys.

Nico: These three look like they mean business.

Another Brick: (In a girls voice) We sure do.

Another Boomer: (In a girls voice) But we're excited for this.

Another Butch: (In a girls voice) We sure are.

Me: Those voices!

They reverted back and we saw that they looked so much like the Powerpuff Girls except with Red, Blue and Green Eyes!

Me: (GASP) Brickette, Bluebell and Burrito Utonium!

Brickette: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Bluebell: Same here.

Burrito: You're looking great.

Nico: Wait you girls look like the Powerpuff Girls but you have the Rowdyruff Boys eyes. Are you…

Brickette: That's right. We are the biological daughters of the Powerpuff Girls and the Rowdyruff Boys.

CLANG! CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Nico's jaw and the Rowdyruff Boys' jaws fell to the ground!

Eli put it back and Lucca put their jaws back.

Nico: Wow! The resemblance is completely uncanny! You look so much like your mothers and you have your fathers eyes.

Bluebell: Yeah we get that a lot. But we also like skateboarding, farting, burping, and all kinds of boy stuff as well as girl stuff. We're tomboys.

Burrito: Yeah we get that all the time.

Nico: That is awesome.

Sougo: (Gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) Congrats on you guys being dads!

Geiz: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) How do you 3 feel?

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor.

They were totally gobsmacked.

Me: Guys?

I snapped my fingers and they were in a state of shock.

FWOMP!

They fell to the ground.

Nico: This will be good! (ACTIVATES ROWDYRUFF BOYS RIDEWATCH) KICK IN THE AFTERBURNERS!

ZOOOM!

He flew fast and blasted them down with red, blue and green smoke.

Nico: Feel the sting! (ACTIVATES EVIL VESPER WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy needles and stung them all over.

May: Time to dig! (ACTIVATES MOLE KING'S RIDEWATCH)

She dug underground and then smashed their faces in with a deadly uppercut!

May: Taste the shadow! (ACTIVATES FACILIER'S RIDEWATCH)

She had her shadow grab them and smashed them into pies all over.

Maria: Surf's up with blood! (ACTIVATES CARNAGE COSMIC'S RIDEWATCH)

(SURFIN DERP PLAYS)

She got a blood red surfboard and surfed a blood wave and smashed them down.

Maria: Time to get retro! (ACTIVATES UNCLE CHOKEY'S RIDEWATCH)

She danced and started juggling chickens and then we were in a retro-style Silly Symphonies Disney Era Cartoon.

Me: Wow! This one is awesome!

Nico: I like this one. Makes us feel like we're in the 1930's!

Maria: Boy it sure feels like it.

She fired the chickens and smashed her down and then we were back in the present time.

Then Six Gum Gang and their team came and they had Siren Sara, Earthquake, Poodles Galore, outlaw skinner and Cinderblock came.

Nico: Nice team Six Gum Gang!

Runt: Thanks guys!

Me: YEEHAW! Perfect for some Texas Lawlessness!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That is for sure!

Cheryl: Now it's my turn!

She activated Evil Vesper Woman's ridewatch and fired energy needles and smashed them down.

Maria: Nice job!

Cheryl: Thanks.

Maria: Yeah that was awesome!

But then…

SPLAT!

A huge tongue hit Maria and licked her all over and covered her from head to toe is slimy spit!

Maria: YUCK! (SPITS)

We saw a Lickilicky.

Me: Hey a Lickilicky!

Nico: Boy this one is really a drooler.

Lickilicky: (In a girls voice) (Brazilian Accent) That was funny though.

Nico: Wilhemina Manaus!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had pink clothes.

Wilhemina Manaus: I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed down the Another Rowdyruff's and they were back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought them over.

Wilhemina Manaus: That was awesome.

MARIA WAS MAD AND INFURIATED THAT SHE WAS LICKED ALL OVER!

Maria: A little warning next time?!

Wilhemina Manaus: Sorry.

Cheryl: You're quite the drooler though.

Wilhemina Manaus: Yeah I can't help it. Sorry about that.

Cheryl: No worries. What's you're favorite memory of Nico?

Wilhemina Manaus: My favorite memory is when me and Nico went to the local prison and I drenched the inmates in solitary confinement in floods of spit.

Nico: (LAUGHS) We turned their cells into swimming pools.

Me: Funny and silly.

Wilhemina Manaus: Yep.

Nico and Wilhemina Manaus hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Wilhemina Manaus: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets take some pies home for everyone.

Nico: Good idea.

We did so and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Wheeler's team will include Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, and Lacus Clyne are heading to France, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Isabella Balenciaga's evil brother, Nathaniel, has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on Isabella for throwing him back in prison. But, we're not going to take that threat lying down, and Lincoln's going to fulfill the threat he made and kill that heartless thug.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in France, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Isabella, you aren't going to like hearing this: your evil heartless ex-brother and convicted thug, Nathaniel, has broken out of prison, and he wants revenge on you for throwing him there and ruining his operations.

Isabella Balenciaga: Ugh, can't that thug learn to take a hint?!

Selene Arcangela: He can't, Isabella, he's never been smart, he's always been stupid, and he got that kind of behavior from his Mom and Dad.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) And he had the nerve to come here to France, he'll pay for this.

Lincoln's other Guardian Angels from France agreed.

Lincoln: And he will, Selene, because, I'm going to fulfill the threat I made and kill him and his army of thugs. Plus, there's no doubt

Damien Arc and Tyler's so-called brothers were the ones who busted him and his thugs out.

Nico: Yeah. But, where do we start from here?

Me: That's right, France is a big place and Nathaniel and his thugs could be anywhere.

Lincoln: We'll take them down through each corner in France, and then, we head for Paris and see if that thug's hiding out there.

Wheeler: Good idea, Lincoln, that thug's not getting away with this.

We moved onwards through France, but then, we heard loud bellows of hate and we saw our targets: Nathaniel's armies of thugs, and man, were they out for blood.

Lincoln: Looks like we've run into your brother's armies of thugs, Isabella. Now, to take care of them for good.

Lincoln fired waves of purple energy at Nathaniel's armies of thugs, and it ripped their souls out of their bodies and they flew to Lincoln who devoured them and he also sucked out all the energy from the souls. But, then, he also gained a vision, and he saw that Damien Arc, Tyler Arc's sadistic evil father, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic brothers did break them out.

Lincoln: I was right, the ones behind Nathaniel's recent breakout was Damien Arc, Tyler Arc's evil, abusive, and sadistic father, along with Tyler's abusive and sadistic brothers.

We gasped.

Me: That son of a bitch, those assholes just don't know when to quit!

Nico: Tyler's going to be so mega pissed off even more when he finds out about this.

Lincoln: He sure will.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Bubbleman appear before us, and with it are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Bubbleman, awesome.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROs that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Bubbleman: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from that asshole, Nathaniel, and he's mega pissed off now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Evelyn Cowart, I knew it was you.

Ed Cowart: (Thinking) My sister's here?! Oh man, we've got a lot of explaining to do after we get done with killing Isabella's ex-older brother.

?: (SUPER ENRAGED PISSED OFF VOICE) ISABELLA, I'LL FUCKING RIP YOUR HEAD RIGHT OFF YOUR SHOULDERS, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING BITCH!

We then saw our target: Nathaniel Balenciaga, a brown-haired male with glaring red eyes of hatred, and he's dressed in a red prison jumpsuit.

Lincoln: Great, I knew we'd run into you, Nathaniel, now I can finish what we started and send your butt to Hell for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their

backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Wheeler, Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, and Lacus Clyne, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nathaniel Balenciaga, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've threatened your sister's life for the very last time, you puny shrimp.

Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy which turned into a shower of rainbow energy blades, and they skewered Nathaniel all over the place, and the last rainbow energy blade skewered him right in his black heart and it exploded, obliterating Nathaniel into nothing and his soul was sent to The Black Gates along with his thugs after Lincoln sucked out all the energy from their souls. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Nathaniel, and this time, stay there forever. (To Evelyn Cowart) And it's so good to see you again, Evelyn Cowart.

Evelyn Cowart reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue crop top. black shorts, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Bubbleman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Bubbleman-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Bubbleman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Evelyn Cowart: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Evelyn Cowart and he hugged her, and Evelyn Cowart is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Evelyn Cowart: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. This is Evelyn Cowart, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Bubbleman, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's not only a world-famous bikini swimsuit model, but she's also the sister of Ed Cowart and a member of The Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh, no way, so one of your Guardian Angels is related to Ed Cowart?! Wow!

Ed Cowart: That's right. But, RD J.D. and I had her sent to your world to protect her from The Royal Defenders.

Evelyn Cowart: I hope they're gone for good!

Lincoln: Actually, we have something to tell you: The Royal Defenders aren't the monsters you and your brother fought against, Evelyn, they were turned into that because they got corrupted by

Sindri Myr, The Chaos Sorcerer from the Warhammer Franchise.

Evelyn gasped in shock and horror.

Evelyn Cowart: What?!

Lincoln: That's right, Sindri Myr turned them into the monsters you and your brother, all for his plans to cause and spread chaos throughout the universe, and years ago, we stopped them and before we'd gone after Barodius, we cured them of Sindri Myr's corruption and R.D. J.D. is back as the leader of The Royal Defenders.

Evelyn Cowart: My God, Sindri Myr, you really are nothing more than pure evil.

Ed Cowart: He sure is, but Lincoln got rid of him. During the rescue in The Badlands, before we went after the barbarian tribes, Lincoln sent Sindri Myr's evil soul to The Black Gates for good. Serves that Chaos Sorcerer right for what he did to our friends.

Evelyn Cowart: Lincoln, you really are an amazing man, and I've got a lot of apologizing to do to The Royal Defenders when we head home. Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem Maristela and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio.

Nico: We'd heard Maristela's story, and Sergio got swatted hard on the butt yesterday.

Me: Yep, we're going to hear Evelyn's story later on today.

Monica Anniston: And we got our Chanclas ready to swat Sergio hard on his butt.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) And so do we.

Monica Anniston, Maria Garcia, and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers got out Chanclas to swat that painted rat with wings hard on the butt.

Evelyn Cowart: Yeah, and trust me, you're going to wish you had Sergio thrown in the hoosegow after you hear what that pinhead tried to do. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Evelyn?

Evelyn Cowart: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Evelyn Cowart: Ooh, I knew it was a matter of time before you'd start marking your future wives.

Selene Emperyous: When you guys did your kiss, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength not to go wild and mark you.

Lincoln went up to Evelyn Cowart, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with

aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Evelyn Cowart: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Evelyn Cowart's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Evelyn Cowart: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Evelyn Cowart.

Evelyn Cowart had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Atena Saotome, Mineru Wachi, Kiriya Senshou, Frey, Serene Hozumi, and Sutea Kouroya from Mother of the Goddess' Dormitory.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Atena Saotome, Mineru Wachi, Kiriya Senshou, Frey, Serene Hozumi, and Sutea Kouroya from Mother of the Goddess' Dormitory.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Atena Saotome: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Atena Saotome and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Nathaniel Balenciaga and his armies of thugs, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with

hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Atena Saotome: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Atena Saotome: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Atena Saotome, Mineru Wachi, Kiriya Senshou, Frey, Serene Hozumi, and Sutea Kouroya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and they were shocked to find out the villain we'd gone after was Nathaniel Balenciaga, who broke out of prison and he wanted revenge on Isabella for throwing him in jail, and even worse, they found out from Lincoln that the persons responsible for his break-out were none other than Tyler Arc's sadistic and evil father, Damien Arc, along with his evil and abusive brothers.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to Nathaniel's armies of thugs by firing dark purple energy blasts at them and ripping out and devouring their souls, and finally the beatdown on that thug, which ended with Lincoln firing a shower of rainbow energy blades that skewered the thug and the last one skewered him in the heart and he was sent to The Black Gates forever along with his thugs after Lincoln drained the energy from their souls, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Evelyn Cowart have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh, that bastard, Damien Arc, has really crossed it big time again.

Lincoln: He and Tyler's evil brothers are so dead when we get after them in the future.

Tyler Arc: Every single time when I thought I was finally freed from them, they show up to cause me grief again, that's it, I've had it up to hear with that piece of shit I formerly call my dad, along with his piece of shit elder sons.

Me: Same here. If we ever run into those assholes, they're getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates for sure.

Nico: We'd already dealt with their hit men when Tyler first arrived, but who's to say Damien might have more in the shadows?

Sebastian Mendez: If he does, then, he's already badly underestimated me. When Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification technique hit me two years ago and separated me from Dark Sebastian, not only did it give me powers of darkness, but it also gave me the ability to sense out those hidden by the darkness. If Damien's hit men are hiding in the shadows, none of them are going to be alive for much longer.

Me: Smart thinking.

Nico: Really awesome.

---

After destroying Nathaniel Balenciaga and his armies of thugs in France, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Evelyn Cowart saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Evelyn Cowart: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Evelyn, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Evelyn Cowart: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Evelyn Cowart: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Evelyn, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion?

Evelyn Cowart: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental

HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Eva and her boyfriend, Maurice, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Evelyn's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Evelyn Cowart: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Eva and Maurice were forced to work for me, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, Eva and Maurice not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Maristela's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

We saw Sergio getting steamed up when he heard that story of how he got busted for his scheme, and then, Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on and swatted Sergio hard on his butt a total of 9,000,000,000,000,000 times, and when they were done, Sergio had permanent baboon butt.

Sergio: Rrawk, this isn't cool!

Nico: Neither was trying to ruin the reputations and good names of some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your own sick amusement and trying to also extort them, Cracker Breath!

Then, Maria Garcia threw Sergio back in his cage.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Jessica Haggar, and Roxy are heading to Lake Segara Anak in Indonesia.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Jessica Haggar and Roxy were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out that Jessica Haggar and Roxy had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Jessica Haggar: Wow, so this is Lake Segara Anak in Indonesia, it's so beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been here before, Jessica, but we were in Indonesia, but we didn't have to check this place out when we were dealing with the Earth Mystic and Lumpus. But, now that I see it, this place really is so beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Jessica Haggar, and Roxy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Jessica Haggar and Roxy got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clones went up to Jessica Haggar and Roxy, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Jessica Haggar and Roxy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Segara Anak in Indonesia, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love

appeared on the necks of Jessica Haggar and Roxy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Jessica Haggar and Roxy are now part of your harem.

Me: Now, that's really awesome. Plus, you guys checked out Lake Segara Anak?

Lincoln: We sure did, and it's really beautiful.

---

Later we were watching TV and saw that the Renegades thrashed and killed numerous serial murderers.

Me: Boy the Renegades have been busy.

Nico: Yep.

TD Gwen: Hey, can you guys check if someone else came in here?

Me: Hmm. Lets see.

I looked at the intruder scanner and saw that we have an intruder in the park on the fortress!

Me: Uh oh! It found an intruder in the park.

Qin: That can't be right.

Me: It might be a malfunction but lets go see anyway.

We did so.

We saw a woman in the park and it was someone that I remember.

Nico: It's Fusako.

Me: I remember her. She was really lonely and wanted attention.

Nico: I hope it's not Munchausen Syndrome By Proxy kind of attention.

Me: Me too.

We went up to her.

Me: Fusako this is a pleasant surprise. What can we do for you?

Fusako: (to Poromon) So, what are you up to?

Poromon: I'm watching Itchy and Scratchy cartoons

Fusako: Can I watch with you?

Poromon: You probably wouldn't understand how they work. Why don't you join some of the others?

Nico: Oh come on Poromon let her watch them. She would like them.

She watched Moo Goo Gai Pain.

Scratchy notices an "All You Can Eat Cat Special" at Mickey Mao's Chinese restaurant; unfortunately, when he asks waiter Itchy what's on the menu, Itchy opens up a menu that reads "You". Scratchy suddenly realizes he's being sautéed alive in a skillet by Itchy, who chops him up, sprinkles soy sauce, red pepper, and monosodium glutamate (MSG) on his pieces and serves them to a table full of mouse customers, who quickly eat all of Scratchy except his head. An hour later, they then pick off the skin and flesh from his head, leaving only his skull (a nod to the stereotype of Chinese food causing further hunger in those who consume it one hour after).

They laughed and it was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That cracks me up.

Bart and Lisa and Fusako were laughing too.

Bart Simpson: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Later Fusako saw us at the gym.

Fusako: What are you doing, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Working out like I do after every rescue.

Fusako: Can I join you?

Lincoln: Sorry. But you're probably not strong enough to lift weights.

Me: Oh come on Lincoln let her try.

Lincoln: Okay.

She got to working out and man she was strong.

Lincoln: I stand corrected.

I was punching the punching bags and it was awesome as I was sweating up a storm.

Qin: Nothing like a little exercise to get the heart pumping.

Fusako: You said it.

Courtney: Okay. She doesn't seem to be showing signs of turning into a Hitotsuki so far.

Me: (Whispers to Courtney) Just give it some time. The calm before the storm.

Courtney: Okay.

We waited.

In the park I was resting in the park as we were flying over the ocean.

Me: Boy seeing the clouds float by is awesome.

Fusako came.

Fusako: What are you doing J.D.?

Me: Watching the clouds.

Tyler Navarro: Mind if I hang with you guys here?

Me: Sure Tyler.

He sat down.

Me: Hey that cloud looks like a burger.

Tyler Navarro: Tasty. That one looks like a fish.

Fusako: Yeah. Hey what's that one?

We saw that it looked like Homer Strangling Mr. Burns.

Me: (Laughs) That one looks like Homer strangling Mr. Burns.

Fusako and Tyler laughed.

Fusako: I really do appreciate you guys letting me hang out with you.

Tyler Nevarro: Not a problem. You don't have a family back home?

Fusako: No. My husband died a long time ago. And my son ran away from home.

Me: Oh no. I'm sorry.

Tyler Nevarro: I'm sorry to hear that.

Fusako: It's okay. And that's why I'm always lonely. And desperate for someone to take care of me. No matter what I have to do!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the Kyoryuger logo. Then, she turned into Zyudenki from episode 13 of Donbrothers!

Fusako cries out in pain as her cloth napkin is too hot, complaining to Kaito about it. He silently directs Haruka to assist the customer and she apologizes for the trouble, offering her coffee to be on the house rather than pay for it. Fusako doesn't want that and overdramatizes that her late husband loved her beautiful hands and now they are ruined, how can the cost of a single cup of coffee compensate for what they have done to her?

Kaito intervenes by kneeling and kissing Fusako's hand, which somehow heals the burns instantly. Haruka is impressed with her boss and his otherworldly abilities. Fusako is happy and flirts with Kaito, asking for a bottle of Dom Perignon. Kaito obliges her request, but Haruka is surprised something like that is served at the cafe.

Later, Fusako is at a department store grabbing clothes off the rack and even swiping them from other shoppers, gloating about her spoils to the angry women trying to shop, who try to take back their clothing from her. They call Fusako a nuisance and all chant aggressively for her to get out of the store, taking back what they wanted to buy. Fusako calls them all stupid, immaturely sticks her tongue out and leaves. The women chant for her to leave as she exits. On a bench, Fusako admits she has been lonely ever since her husband died and her son ran away from home, she can't seem to find anyone to talk to as she is either pushed away or ignored. This feeling of loneliness and desire for companionship festers into anger as Zyudenki's aura begins to envelop her.

Fusako then became Zyudenki and goes on a rampage and demanding people pay attention to her. Taro's DonBlaster appears at the bottom of the steps to teleport him. Zyudenki releases bursts of electricity as she samba dances and chases scared civilians, yearning for someone to end her loneliness. Don Momotaro then appears to fight her.

Don Momotaro fights Zyudenki, only to be attacked by Sonoi in his armored form. Sonoi vows to kill the last of the Don Clan, calling him a traitor to the Noto. Don Momotaro vows to destroy Sonoi, as he puts little value on human lives and thus has to be stopped. The two trade blows harder and harder with their blades until a shockwave of their colliding attacks knock both out of their transformed states.

Zyudenki is screaming for someone to notice her, with Don Momotaro returning to battle by falling from the rooftop and striking the Hitotsuki with his ZanglaSword. Inu Brother teleports in, but asks Don Momotaro where everyone is, he is nearly shot by Sononi after his leader briefly explains the boycott situation. Sononi and Sonoza attack the "Don Clan survivor" and Inu Brother tries to fight Zyudenki on his own with little success.

Tsuyoshi, Shinichi and Haruka spectate from the sidelines, though Tsuyoshi in good conscience still feels that this is a terrible idea upon seeing Taro being overwhelmed. Shinichi says they have to hold firm in their boycott as it will teach Taro the value of humility. Shinichi then recites a haiku about falling petals and braided hair. But only a few seconds in, they realize how bad things are going as Taro is pinned down and Tsubasa is getting zapped by Zyudenki. Not wanting to sit idle and watch them potentially die, Shinichi gives up the boycott and the three Avatar Change to rescue Taro, Saru Brother blocks an oncoming attack from the two generals and Don Momotaro uses the Decisive Peach Slash technique to drive Sononi and Sonoza into retreating.

Shinichi tries to get Taro to admit he needs all of them, but he doesn't, Taro tells them all to try not getting in his way while laughing and now labels them as his "fools" rather than "companions", much to their chagrin. They change into their Robotaro forms and finish off Zyudenki, who becomes Zyudenking. The team form Don Onitaijin and find her hard to hit when she dances, but Tsuyoshi uses the Pheasant Missiles along with Haruka's Oni Kick to knock Zyudenking down and stun her long enough to execute the Donbros Paradise, purifying Fusako back to normal, who has no memory of how she ended up on the ground.

---

Me: I knew it was Zyudenki! I remember this one too! She was pissed that she was lonely all the time and wanted it to end!

I went and pressed the red intruder button!

ALARM BLARES!

Everyone came.

Nico: Zyudenki!

Lyra: The Japanese Dino Charge Monster!

Qin: Oh boy!

Zyudenki: I'm just lonely! Pay attention to me!

She emitted electrical shock lightning from the batteries on her shoulders at us.

Lincoln fired his lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down by the explosion.

Lyra: If we weren't fighting her I would feel sorry for her. AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into DON ALICORNIA!

Lyra: THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP EXISTS IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: YEAH!

Tyler Nevarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger Ready! Energize! Unleash The Power!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAARRRRRRR! CHOMP!

He transformed and was ready!

As Tyler was morphing, Samba music was heard. This was being caused by Zyudenki using samba dances to attack Iron Boy.

Me: I love Brazilian Samba Music.

Luckily Edd's Iron Man suit was protecting him.

Me: Oh so you want to dance huh?

I spun around and danced and kicked her to the ground.

Me: Everybody Mambo!

We got in a conga line and trampled Zyudenki as we danced.

Tyler fired his Dino Charge Morpher at Zyudenki but she used Samba dances to dodge the shots.

Lola: She is good.

Qin: Too bad we aren't heading to Brazil. That would be perfect for this one.

Nico: I agree.

I used Donkey Kong's Coconut Shooter and fired numerous coconuts and bashed her all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! That guy got hit on the head with 9 coconuts!

Zyudenki: Pay more attention!

Luna: We ARE paying attention, dude! We're directing our attacks at you, aren't we?

Me: Yeah!

I fired lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Me: Top this! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5-Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Varie: Right I forgot we got our own Dragonball Bracelets.

Eddy fired his blaster at her.

He blasted her all over.

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD DINO CHARGE RED!

He smashed and pulverized her all over.

Nico: Take that!

Maria fired water at her.

She splashed her down.

Zyudenki then grabbed me and threw me.

Me: (TARZAN YELL)

I ran at a tree and then bounced off it as it was a rubber tree!

I clotheslined her!

CLANG!

Me: Rubber tree. Always good for a clothesline.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

I picked up Zyudenki.

Me: Upsie-daisy!

I then spun her around and then like a big pizza I was spinning her really fast!

Zyudenki: I'M GETTING DIZZY! I'M GONNA BE SICK!

Me: I'm not even trying hard!

I smashed her to the ground.

May: Dance your way out of this!

She fired laser blasts at her feet and she made her dance stupidly.

Nico: YEAH!

Ape: Let me have a go at her.

Me: Go get her Ape.

I pulled out a Bananaquat and bit the top of the peel off.

Me: Fire in the hole!

I threw it and it hit Zyudenki and exploded!

She was covered in Bananaquat plants and fruits!

Ape: BANANAQUATS!

He went at her and smashed and pulverized her all over the place with Bananaquat Insanity!

Zyudenki: Pay more attention! (fires more electricity)

I fired waves of lightning and the blast overtook her lightning and blasted her down.

Me: Top this one!

I then grabbed Zyudenki by her ears!

Zyudenki: Hear what I say!?

I PULLED HARD and she screamed in pain!

Zyudenki: OUCH!

SNAP!

I pulled on her nose!

SNAP!

I pulled a hair out too!

POINK!

I then beat on her head like a bongo drum and then I smashed her onto the ground like how Muriel did to Eustace!

WHAM!

Edzilla then smashed her head into the ground.

Then Edzilla started hitting her with numerous objects! He hit her with a frying pan, anchor, shovel, dinner plate, spittoon, monkey wrench, bottle of alcohol, safe, rolling pin, hammer, wooden club and a vase!

Zyudenki: Ouch! Geez! He hit me with everything but the kitchen sink.

Me: That's because I was gonna do it.

KRABLAM!

I smashed her on her head with it.

Runabout: Have some of this!

Runabout fired laser blasts and blasted her down.

Nico: Take that!

Eli then was lifting something over her.

Eli: I got you in between a rock and a hard place.

She saw that Eli was using the Force to lift up a giant boulder and he threw it down on her!

KRASMASH!

She was squished flat like a pancake!

Zyudenki: (GROWLS) NOW I'M MIFFFFFFEEEED!

Nico: (gets out Dumbbelltron's Ridewatch) You wanted to lift weights? Okay then!

Nico activated it and threw explosive dumbbells and they hit her and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS OF FIRE!

Nico: Take that!

Lola: YEAH!

Lyra fired waves of magic and smashed her all over.

Poromon pecked her.

PECK PECK PECK PECK!

Poromon: Take that! And this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Hey Mascots show her the Trailer!

Poliwag: Okay!

Poromon: You want to see something ugly!? Well… (SHOWS HER THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY!) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY ISN'T IT!? YOU LOOK AT IT!

Zyudenki: WHAT IS THAT!?

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Zyudenki: OH DEAR GOD!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Zyudenki: IT'S SO HORRIBLE!

But then….

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zyudenki exploded and I caught the Red Dino Charge Ranger gear!

Me: Whoa! That was crazy!

Nico: (to the mascots) Guys, first of all, I thought you would show that on Special Missions.

Poromon: We decided to use it against some bad guys too.

Nico: Good idea there.

Lola: That was a good idea.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: And second, we were supposed to wait for the Gene Slammer!

?: Aw crap! I missed the battle.

A Rhyperior came.

Me: Hey a Rhyperior.

Rhyperior: (In a girls voice) I was held up by a bunch of Anoni's. Sorry guys.

Nico: Kelsey Qunn! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown clothes and had red eyes.

Kelsey Qunn: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Same to you Kelsey.

Blurr: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kelsey Qunn: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico ate a 500 gallon bowl of baked beans and we won.

Nico: I was farting like you wouldn't believe.

Qin: My nose was burning for days!

We laughed.

Me: That must've given you guys really nasty stomach cramps.

Nico: Oh it did.

Kelsey Qunn: Nico was on the toilet releasing explosive diarrhea that filled up the whole thing.

Nico: (EMBARRASSED) KELSEY!

Kelsey Qunn: Sorry!

We laughed.

Me: That part I did not need to know but that is funny.

Nico and Kelsey hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kelsey Qunn: Me too Nico. Me too.

Fusako then vanished.

Me: Back to Japan she goes.

Qin: Yep.

Me: She's going to have one helluva headache when she wakes up.

Lola: Yeah.

Ace: At least we didn't make her feel lonely during her time here.

Me: That's true we didn't.

Qin: Yeah. I'm sure she will remember that.

Camie: I agree.

Nico: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Iron Lung: Can me, Vortex, Taskmaster, Pete, LaGrange, Vanitas, Dr. Light, Jack O Lantern, Touch & Go, and Tri-Klops go with you guys?

Windfall: Me, Teen Tornado, Ticklepuss, Chameleon, Live Action Thrust, Dark Phoenix, Evil Bright Man, Rishu, Evil Search Man, and MMPR Eye Guy will come too.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: This be good.

Drill Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tangrowth, Electivire and Magmortar next.

Qin: Ooh that is an interesting group.

Lola: I agree there.

Me: Yeah.

Vortex: What's our next stop?

Teen Tornado: I have a feeling we might be fighting someone who's just as windy as you and me.

Me: Yeah that's right.

Qin: Don said we're going to the Congo next.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Iveexas, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Iveexas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Natalie are more than ready for Iveexas, right, Lincoln?

Natalie Kendall: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Iveexas and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Natalie.

Sebastian Mendez: And with Dark Sebastian's minions gone, we won't have anymore trouble anytime soon, but he's still on the loose.

Nico: We'll deal with him very soon. Alright, gang, our next stop is in The Congo.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome challenge awaiting us in The Congo, and once we get done with the challenge and tearing apart whoever is causing trouble there, you better be ready to die, Iveexas.

Natalie Kendall: You better be ready to die, Iveexas, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Aqua Neos.

Drakus: Oh, Sebastian, there's a group of people that I'd like you to meet.

Sebastian Mendez: And who are they?

Drakus: X-Squad, front and center!

The X-Squad came out, and they were standing at attention. But, when Sebastian saw them, his red eyes glowed even more: The X-Squad are made up of heroes that he'd seen in our world, but when he'd seen that it's also made up of villains that he'd seen in his world, he got out his sword.

Sebastian Mendez: What the Hell?! (GROWLS)

Cell (X-Squad): Hey, I'd put that thing away if I were you.

Sebastian Mendez still had his sword out, and he turned to Drakus.

Sebastian Mendez: Start talking, Drakus.

Drakus: Jeez, just one look at the villains of my universe who are part of The X-Squad, and already, you're pretty steamed. Okay, okay.

Drakus explained to Sebastian about The X-Squad how they're a hero squad who protects the entire universe from evil in their world, and that years ago, they became members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and that pretty much got him to cool down, but he was still steamed seeing counterparts of the villains as part of The X-Squad.

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, at least I know that they're different from the villains we know. Oh, and Poromon, Mascots, I found out from Nico about that dumb stunt of you showing that horror movie during the special missions, along with what you did using that Hypnotizing Wheel on Lincoln and forcing him to drink beer. You little mischief-makers just got me really mad big time, and I don't think Winter scaring you with that ugly mask would make it clear to you. So, let me make this clear on you lot, along with The Villain Counterparts in

The X-Squad, including you, Drakus.

Suddenly, scary organ music played as the sclera of Sebastian's turned dark red and his red eyes glowed even more, and he had a demonic grin on his face, but what made it scary was seeing his teeth replaced with rows of razor-sharp fangs. He levitated off the ground, and his mouth opened up at The Mascots, Drakus, and the villain counterparts in The X-Squad.

Sebastian Mendez: (MONSTROUS ROAR) (Snakes Also Came out of his Mouth and roared at them)

This caused Drakus, The Mascots, and the villain counterparts in The X-Squad to freak out like crazy and they ran like headless chickens.

Nico: WHAT THE…?!

Me: OH, HOLY ENCHILADAS!

Lincoln: WHAT IN THE HECK?!

Eli: WHAT DID THEY DO?!

Then, Sebastian landed on the ground.

Sebastian Mendez: Have I made my point?

Poromon: (Shuddering like a wet leaf) Y-yeah, y-you m-made your p-p-point!

Sebastian left them, and went back to monitoring for any signs of Dark Sebastian.

Poliwag: Oh man, that guy is quadruple plus scary when he gets that mad.

Lincoln: We did tell him about the mischief you guys have done, but to be honest, I didn't expect him to freak out like that when he saw some of the counterparts of the villains in The X-Squad.

Me: Clearly. But, the way he roared at them, Drakus, and the

Mascots, jeez, next time, don't try to piss him off.

Varie: Yeah, otherwise, he turns into a monster.

Nico: (Shudders) We saw what he did to the counterparts of some of The Z-Fighters' enemies that Dark Sebastian brought with him, he sure is quadruple-plus scary when he gets that mad.

Nebula: Here we are.

We arrived in the jungles of the Congo.

Me: Awesome.

Don: Hey you guys made it.

Me: Like we would miss this.

Don: Awesome. And the Wind Foot Mystic is gonna be your target opponent here.

Pete: I knew it!

Chameleon: That means the Metal Mystic is tomorrow.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This will be good.

Nicole: Lets see what this map is for.

Nicole opened it and saw that it was a treasure map!

Nicole: (GASP) It's the map that leads to the Sword of Mbokomu!

Me: The Goddess of Earth of Congolese Myth?

Nicole: Yep.

Sea Clamp: Is Kinshasa near here?

Me: Yes it is. But it's 30 miles from here.

Sea Clamp: I see.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: It sure will.

Dr. Light: Where's the treasure located?

Evil Bright Man: And will we have to go far?

Nicole: It's in a temple that's to the northwest. That's 10 miles.

Nico: Cool.

Nicole: Lets go.

We went into the Congo Jungle.

It was going to be an amazing journey.

Retrax: Who's gonna get the treasure this time?

Sora Slate: I will this time. I have a feeling that I'm gonna get the sword as well as the Wind Mystic as my archenemy.

Nico: That will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Cicadacon: I think it's a great idea Sora.

Mr. Touch: Who wants to help her fight him?

Faraji: Me and Leonardo will.

Mr. Go: Excellent choice.

Evil Search Man: Hope you guys don't mind a little wind.

Me: Not at all.

Qin: Awesome.

Varie: This is gonna be cool and fun.

We walked far and we arrived.

Leslie Gesneria: Is that it?

Nicole: That's it guys. The Temple of Mbokomu.

Nico: Wow. Be careful for traps guys.

Nicole: We know the drill.

We went in and it was an amazing temple.

Me: Wow.

Xenia: Looks like no one has been in this place for years.

Nico: Yeah.

Tri-Klops: Nothing so far.

MMPR Eye Guy: We should still be careful.

Me: Yeah we should.

Lola: Good idea.

Ty Lee: What's the story about this thing?

Me: Lets see.

We saw a mural on the wall.

Me: Here's something.

I looked at the mural and read it.

Me: Wow this is amazing.

Nico: What does it say?

Me: It says "Long Ago the evil Conqueror of Mbwebwe, Nswadi

Kasongo came with his terrible army and unleashed death and destruction upon the land. For Centuries he enforced his evil will upon the people until a brave and powerful king decided to make a pact with the Earth God Mbokomu and he was given a mighty sword with the incredible power of nature and the earth and with its intense power he destroyed the evil tyrannical rule of Nswadi and banished him and his men to the darkness of the underworld for all eternity. The people were forever grateful and he was crowned as king and he lead to the kingdom with great love and prosperity. But then he came to the conclusion that the sword's power would be one day used for evil and he hid it here in this temple were only one soul blessed by the power of the sky that is pure of heart can receive its mighty power."

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is amazing.

Jack O Lantern: That fits Sora Slate perfectly.

Rishu: Will it affect her Gene Slammed form?

Nico: I don't think so.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Lets go find it.

We went to go find it.

We went deep into the temple and in a big room with nature and plants we saw the sword! It was a green bladed sword and it had wind swirling around the blade.

Nicole: There it is! At last we found it.

Rhino: I could pull it out easily. But this is Sora's time to shine.

Me: Yep. But it says only one soul that is pure of heart and has been blessed by the power of the sky.

Qin: Yep.

Sora Slate: Here goes.

She went up to the sword and reached for the handle and grabbed it and then she succeeded in pulling it out and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a vortex of wind!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO FOX KIDS STYLE PLAYS)

She underwent an intense transformation! She got green angel wings and the symbol of Team Delta appeared in the middle of her forehead! She emerged forever changed!

Me: WHOA! Sora you look awesome.

Nico: Wow! Sora how do you feel?

Sora Slate: Incredible. It's amazing.

Nico: Wow! You earned the sword.

Vanitas: I hope there are no eruptions this time.

Dark Phoenix: There probably won't be.

Nicole: No there are no volcanoes near here.

Me: I remember seeing the movie Congo. No there are no volcanoes in this part of the Congo.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Yeah. Now we have a job to do. It's time to bring down the Wind Mystic.

Skywarp: I was concerned I would've needed to teleport us out of here.

Nico: At least you didn't.

Eli: I sense that he is in the town square of Kinshasa.

Me: The capital city. We were just talking about it a while back.

Camie: Yep.

LaGrange: I can drive some of you there.

Live Action Thrust: I can carry those who can't fly.

Me: Good idea. By the way Thrust are the Rowdyruff Boys still gobsmacked about meeting their daughters?

Live Action Thrust: That is a total understatement! They haven't come out of their room for the last 6 hours!

Lucca: Holy mackerel!

Nico: Boy that must've been one helluva shock!

Me: No shit!

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Kinshasa.

We saw a tornado blowing in the middle of the town square.

Me: Whoa there's a tornado with no storm clouds!

Nico: That's him!

Trent Fernandez: Entrance time!

Me: Lets go!

I fired a blast of lightning and blasted him out of the tornado and he was on the ground and then he got up and saw the spirits of the Congo appear and swirl around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and landed.

Me: Now that is how you use the power of the storm.

Xenia: Yeah!

Wind Mystic: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: That's right!

Wind Mystic: I guess I'm facing the leaders of both the Acolytes and the Turtles.

Taskmaster: Got that right.

Ticklepuss: And they're not alone.

Sora Slate: They have me. My name is Sora Slate and I'm the Rayquaza Gene-slammer and now wielder of this!

She pulled out the sword!

Wind Mystic: The Sword of Mbokomu!

Sora Slate: That's right! I am also a true master of wind.

She fired a wave of wind and blew him around in a tornado!

Then Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Aqueduct, Bane, and Katnappe and their huge teams came.

Nico: Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Aqueduct, Bane, and Katnappe and HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: Wow! 6 members on each team.

Lord Drakkon: I know. Lots of us huh?

Me: No lie there.

Nico identified them all.

Nico: (PANTING) SOMEONE GET ME SOME WATER!

Maria gave him some water.

Nico: (GULPING) Ahh thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Drakkon: Today's the start of facing 60 members.

Robo Blaze: Not to worry though. We'll keep it at 6 per battle.

Whiger: That way, it won't take too much time.

Me: Good idea. This will be fun.

Whiplash: (to Nico) We heard you went to a banana cream pie planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Griffin: How much did you eat?

Nico: Not NEARLY as much as J.D. He ate over 200 pies.

Me: What can I say? I love Banana Cream Pie more than any other pie.

Lord Drakkon: Boy no kidding.

Sakura Knudson: Bro ate more than his weight in pies.

Me: I know.

Amigard Then came.

Me: Amigard. At least it's not Azald this time. Back for another round?

Amigard: I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Amigard: I see you guys got the Ghost Riders with you here.

Takeru: That's right.

Me: This will be awesome and perfect for us.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Time for some fun.

We got the battles underway.

---

J.D. Knudson, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie,Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Black Arachnia, and Dogu - Nico's rescue on a planet made of Banana Cream Pies, my biggest weakness

---

Lord Drakon was first.

Drakkon: (to me) Nico's rescue was on a planet made of Banana Cream Pie. (laughs) That's probably your biggest non lethal weakness!

Me: (LAUGHS) What can I say? Banana Cream pie is one of my favorite pies of all time and also I love devils food cake. Those are my two biggest non-lethal weaknesses of all.

Riley Anderson: That was an awesome planet to see and the mascots loved eating the pies we got.

Zen-Aku: That must've been a really awesome planet there.

Yuna: Oh it was and a tasty one too. That was an amazing planet there. We all loved the pies.

Gaspard: That is good. I'm glad you guys all had a fun time.

Stella Fox Fleuret: It was a really awesome and tasty planet.

Miraj: Boy it must've been a good one.

Rikku: It sure was. We had a lot of fun on that one.

Evil Blackarachnia: We all are amazed that such a planet even exists.

Yuffie: We are too. But we were really surprised to see that the Sailor Soldier of that planet was J.D.'s friend Phoebe that he met in Florida and he saved her and her mother from her evil control freak dad.

Dogu: Wow how bad was he?

Me: Horrible! He wanted to make sure that his daughter and mother never garnered all that attention again. The reason is because Phoebe and her mother had midnight blud eyes and they were as crystal blue as the ocean and just as beautiful. He made them wore contact lenses and turned them brown. I stepped in for her and got her mother and her to leave him and he blamed me for it and he brought a 12 Gauge Shotgun and I blasted his hands off and sent him to prison for the rest of his life without his hands.

Lord Drakkon: GEEZ! I'm glad you stepped in when you did.

Me: Yeah. If there is one thing I absolutely hate above all others it's a control freak. No offense to the Control Freak you guys know.

Lord Drakkon: None taken. What happened to him now?

Twilight Sparkle: He was beaten to death by the inmates over some tater tots they had and they burned him to death.

Starshine Sparkle: Good riddance. That monster deserved it.

Thunder Sparkle: No kidding. Phoebe and her mom were placed into our protection.

Spyro: But if he ever comes back he is definitely going to face our wrath.

Rai: That is for sure!

Sena: Yeah you got that right.

Lord Drakkon: I'm glad he got put in his place. And I'm glad you guys had an awesome time on that banana cream pie planet.

Me: We did too.

Lord Drakkon: Lets put this new setup to the test.

Me: Gladly!

I used Fang of Critias and Barrel Behind the Door and got an awesome new dragon called DRAGON OF THE EGYPT GUNS OF THE COBRA!

It looked like a dragon that was more cobra like and it had guns all around its wings and it roared ferociously!

Me: And this too.

KAMEN RIDER! FIRE HAMMER OF MERAMON!

I got a warhammer made of fire and it was for Meramon!

Lord Drakkon: Ah back to Yu-Gi-Oh Monster Fusions and including the M.O.E. Kamen Rider Weapons now.

Me: Yep. I thought it was awesome.

I went at Lord Drakkon and smashed him in with the hammer and my dragon blasted him all over. Lord Drakkon fired energy lasers and I deflected the blasts back and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

Riley: My turn.

She used The Claw of Hermos and Archlord Zerato and got a new sword of light called THE LIGHTWING SWORD OF ZERATOS JUDGEMENT!

Riley: Cool!

KAMEN RIDER! FLUTE OF ZEN-AKU!

She got Zen-Aku's awesome flute.

Riley: This is very awesome.

She put in the animal crystals of the Manta Ray of Black Manta, The Great White Shark of King Shark and the White Gorilla of Grodd!

Riley: DARK WILD ZORDS! ARISE!

She blew a tune and summoned them! She went at Zen Aku and they clashed and blasted each other all over and she smashed him down. She ignited her lightsaber and they clashed and blasted all over. Zen Aku fired blades of moonlight and she dodged them. Riley blasted him all over with Force Lightning and smashed him down.

Yuna: Time for this one.

She used Fang of Critias and merged it with Bad Reaction to Simochi and it formed into a new dragon. It was THE TOXIC DRAGON OF SIMOCHI!

Gaspard: Poisonous!

Yuna: I know.

KAMEN RIDER! SCYTHE OF GASPARD!

She got his scythe!

They went at each other and clashed at each other and she smashed him down. And he clashed with her all over and she iced him down.

Stella Fox: Here's this.

She merged Hermos with Guardian Elma and it formed into THE DAGGER OF LEPIDOPTERRA RAINBOWS!

KAMEN RIDER: MIRAJ SCINTEL LIGHTSABER OF DARKNESS!

She got a lightsaber with a black blade. They went at each other and she clashed with her and smashed her down. Miraj Scintel got up and slashed at her all over and she dodged them and blasted her down.

Evil Blackarachnia: This is gonna be really fun. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed!

Rikku: Now watch this!

She merged Critias with Venom Burn and it formed into a new dragon called THE POISONOUS DRAGON OF THE SNAKE!

It looked like a dragon made of miasma poison.

KAMEN RIDER! BLACKARACHNIA WEAPONS OF THE SPIDER!

She got her spider legs and weapons.

Rikku: EAT SLAG!

She fired her weapons and blasted her all over the place. Evil Blackarachnia used the same weapons and they deflected all over the place and blasted all over.

Yuffie: Now watch this one.

She merged Hermos with Cloudian Storm Dragon and got an awesome storm sword. It was called THE SWORD OF THE CUMULONIMBUS STORM FURY!

Yuffie: COOL!

KAMEN RIDER! DOGU WARHAMMER!

She got an awesome warhammer and she fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down!

Me: Cool weapons!

Lord Drakkon: Boy those were great!

Me: Yep.

We all went at all 6 of them and blasted them down with waves of magic and energy and smashed them all down.

Me: The Phoenix Burns with awesome flames.

Twilight Sparkle: The Magic of Friendship knows no bounds.

---

Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders, Jet Link, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - Battling Another Mother Mae Eye and Another Rowdyruff Boys

---

Robo-Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Nico, Lucca's team, Rowdyruff Boys' team, and the others did good Battling Another Mother Mae Eye. And Another Rowdyruff Boys as well.

Sora: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Pakura: We were amazed that Phoebe is also the Sailor Soldier of the Banana Cream Pie Planet.

Trifire: That is so cool.

Ken'ichi Akama: We all were amazed too.

King (Batman Beyond): (British Accent) I agree there too. That is most amazing.

Peppy Hare: That was really awesome.

Grimmel the Grisly: That is something there too.

Falco: Boy it sure is and we were in awe.

Ghost Desiree: I agree there everyone.

Tamara Daishinji: It sure will be awesome.

Professor Milo: I agree there.

Sunset Shimmer: We are all amazed ourselves and we were amazed that the Another Rowdyruff Boys were also three sisters and they are also the descendants of the original Powerpuff Girls. But the one thing we didn't expect was that they were married to the Rowdyruff Boys we know.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was quite a shock.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there.

Robo-Blaze: That is a shock! Lets do it!

Sora merged Critias with Light of Judgement and it formed into a dragon called LIGHT OF HEAVEN DRAGON!

KAMEN RIDER! BLAZE ROBO KEYBLADE!

It was a keyblade that looked like the Beast Morpher Rangers. They clashed and sparks flew all over the place and Robo Blaze fired waves of energy and Sora deflected the blasts back.

Pakura: Now you're going to see why I am called Pakura of the Scorch Style.

She merged Hermos with King Pyron and got an awesome sword of Fire! It was called THE PYRON BLADE OF INFERNOS!

KAMEN RIDER! TRIFIRE FIRE BLAST WRISTBANDS!

She got fire wristbands and she danced and fired balls of fire and blasted him all over and burned him and she slashed him all over. Trifire breathed blasts of fire and she dodged them and blasted him down.

Ken'ichi merged Hermos with Spirit of Wind and it formed into the WIND SABER OF THE KAZE SPIRIT!

KAMEN RIDER! ROYAL SWORD OF KING WALKER!

He got an awesome sword of the King!

They clashed all over and slashed at each other all over and King fired a blade of energy and Ken'Ichi dodged him and he slashed him down.

Peppy used Timaeus with Inaba White Rabbit and it formed into the MOONLIGHT RABBIT DRAGON!

KAMEN RIDER! LEON'S BLASTER OF CORNERIA!

He got Leon Puwalski's blaster and Peppy fired lasers and blasted him all over and Grimmel fired magic blasts and he dodged them and Peppy blasted him down.

Falco used Timaeus and merged him with Elemental HERO Clayman and it formed into CLAYMAN THE EARTH DIGGER DRAGON KNIGHT!

He looked like a dragon of Earth and was riding on him.

KAMEN RIDER! PIGMA NIGHTMARE BLASTER!

He got Pigma's Blaster and Falco fired waves of energy and blasted Ghost Desiree all over. Ghost Desiree fired magic blasts and he dodged them and Falco smashed her down.

Tamara Daishinji used Timaeus and merged him with Nimble Sunfish and it was called THE SUNFISH DRAGON OF LIGHT!

KAMEN RIDER! PROFESSOR MILO'S ION BLASTER!

She got an amazing ion blaster.

Tamara fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and smashed him all over and Professor Milo pulled out a similar blaster and he blasted at her and she dodged his blasts and she fired more blasts and smashed him down.

They fired waves of fire and blasted them all down.

---

Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders, Françoise, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - Lincoln's rescue

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante Vale) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in France. How was it?

Dante Vale: It was really awesome and cool. We took down Nathaniel Balenciaga. He was Isabella's evil brother.

Konan: It was a really amazing and fun adventure.

Goldar: That is so awesome that you guys defeated him.

Ryu Tendo: It sure was fun.

Buzzard: I'm glad you guys had a lot of fun on that one.

Tomoko Shiretoko: It was awesome and we kicked his butt and sent him to the Black Gates for good.

Kat: Good riddance there.

Star Man: You're not kidding there.

Volt Kraken: Glad he got what was coming to him.

Chikuon: Same here.

Emma Gilbert: Yeah no kidding. Thank goodness he is gone.

Rainbow Dash: But that was so awesome that we faced him.

Scootaloo: It sure was. And it was great.

Whirlwind: Yeah he got his butt kicked big time.

Whiger: Boy he sure did. Lets do it!

Dante: MANIFEST! LEGENDARY TITAN OF SHADOW! UMBRA!

In a vortex of darkness came Umbra the Shadow Jaguar!

Dante used Critias and Widespread Ruin and it formed into a new dragon called DESTRUCTION BOMBSTAR DRAGON! It was a dragon made of Widespread Ruin Bombs.

KAMEN RIDER! TIGER SWORD OF WHIGER!

He got a White Tiger Sword!

They went at each other and clashed and Dante fired lightning blasts and smashed him all over and Whiger fired energy blasts and Dante dodged them and blasted Whiger down.

Konan merged Timaeus with Hungry Burger and it formed into a scary burger dragon called HAUNTED BURGER HORROR DRAGON! It looked like a dragon made of horrifying haunted burgers.

KAMEN RIDER! GOLDEN SWORD OF GOLDAR!

She got Goldar's awesome sword and it had gold paper all over it.

Konan: Now you're going to see why I'm called the Angel of the Rain.

She spread her wings and flew at him and clashed with him she kicked him in the face.

Konan: SHIKIGAMI DANCE!

She fired a vortex of paper and blasted him down and then she slashed at him all over and Goldar fired waves of lightning and she dodged the blasts and flew at him and blasted him down.

Ryu Tendo used Timaeus and merged him with Electric Snake! It formed into THE FURIOUS LIGHTNING COBRA DRAGON! It was a cobra dragon made of lightning.

KAMEN RIDER! BUZZARD WING SWORD!

He got a sword of the Buzzard! They flew at each other and Ryu slashed him all over and kicked him and Buzzard went at him and flew at him and he dodged him and Ryu slashed him down.

Tomoko used Hermos and merged him with Shining Angel and it formed into an awesome new set of wings! It was called THE SHINING ANGEL WINGS OF THE SUN!

KAMEN RIDER! KAT'S RAY BURSTER!

She got a ray gun and fired it at him and blasted him all over and Kat fired a ray gun and she dodged it and fired waves of light and smashed him down.

Star Man used Hermos and merged him with Constellar Pleiades and he got 7 swords called THE SWORDS OF THE SEVEN SISTERS!

KAMEN RIDER! VOLT KRAKEN LIGHTNING TENTACLES!

He got lightning tentacles and he fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over and he slashed Volt Kraken all over. Volt Kraken fired waves of lightning and he dodged them and Star Man blasted him down.

Emma used Hermos with Yamadron and got a sword called THE TRI-BLADE SWORD OF THE FIRE OF YAMADRON!

KAMEN RIDER! CHIKUON MUSIC FLUTE!

She got a song flute and she went at her and fired waves of magic and water and smashed her all over. Chikuon fired music blasts and she dodged them and fired waves of energy and blasted her down. They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them all down.

Whiger: That was great!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

---

Devon Daniels, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Bubbleman

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Bubbleman. What's her name?

Devon: Her name is Evelyn Cowart and believe it or not she is the sister of Ed Cowart.

Evil Snake: Wow! That is amazing that Ed has a sister.

Tsukuyomi: We did not know about Ed having a sister either. Or that she was one of Lincoln's guardian angels and being a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Bubbleman.

Octopus Imagin: That is an amazing surprise there.

Erin Utakara: We were really surprised ourselves to hear about that too.

Anvil (Ace Lightning): Was she shocked to hear about what Sindri Myr did to the Royal Defenders?

Emily Riis: She was beyond shocked! The Royal Defenders were doing all that because of Sindri Myr's influence.

Lego Loki: (British Accent) That is really shocking!

Bonnie Reddington: No kidding. And her story is really cool too. She is a bikini swimsuit designer and she and Lincoln made awesome swimsuits.

She showed pictures of them and they were smoking hot and sexy.

Lego Loki: Wow! Those are beautiful and hot stuff.

Bonnie Reddington: They were awesome. But here is her story.

---

Evelyn Cowart: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Eva and her boyfriend, Maurice, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Evelyn's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Evelyn Cowart: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Eva and Maurice were forced to work for me, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, Eva and Maurice not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Maristela's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

We saw Sergio getting steamed up when he heard that story of how he got busted for his scheme, and then, Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on and swatted Sergio hard on his butt a total of 9,000,000,000,000,000 times, and when they were done, Sergio had permanent baboon butt.

Sergio: Rrawk, this isn't cool!

Nico: Neither was trying to ruin the reputations and good names of some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your own sick amusement and trying to also extort them, Cracker Breath!

Then, Maria Garcia threw Sergio back in his cage.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Darth Vader: That bird of the Casagrandes needs to have a leash put on it.

Tina Lindsington: You're not kidding there. Sergio is nothing more than a golddigging parasitic bloodsucking mosquito.

Applejack: Yeah that bird is more uppity than a bucket full of jellyfish being attacked by a swarm of piranhas.

Apple Bloom: Yeah he is nothing but trouble. And it's amazing that he was doing all that.

Flashwing: That bird may be a shop-aholic but he is pure evil!

Whiplash: If they don't stop him he will be dinner. Lets do it!

Devon merged Hermos with Dizzy Angel and got a sword called

THE DIZZY RUBBER SWORD! It was a goofy looking one.

KAMEN RIDER! WHIPS OF LIGHTNING OF WHIPLASH!

He got lightning whips and he lashed them at Whiplash and they hit him and lashed him and Whiplash lashed at him and dodged him and he jumped and kicked him down.

Tsukuyomi used Hermos with the card Tsukuyomi and she got THE MOONLIGHT SPIRIT MAIDEN LYRE!

KAMEN RIDER! SNAKE CHARMING FLUTE OF THE SNAKE!

She blew a tune and charmed Evil Snake with a hypnotic song and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Erin merged Hermos with Spirit of the Harp and got THE HARP OF THE CELTIC GREEN!

KAMEN RIDER! OCTOPUS WHIP OF THE IMAGIN!

She fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted Octopus Imagin down and he fired lightning blasts and she dodged him and she fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Emmily used Hermos and merged him with Orgoth the Relentless and she got an awesome dragonic sword called THE SWORD OF ORGOTH'S ADAMANTIUM WRATH!

KAMEN RIDER! ANVIL'S HAMMER!

She went at him and smashed and pulverized and slashed him all over and smashed him down.

Bonnie Reddington merged Hermos with Pyramid Turtle and she got an awesome warhammer called THE GIZA HAMMER OF THE PHARAOH!

KAMEN RIDER! LOKI STAFF OF THE MIND!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Lego Loki all over the place and smashed him down.

Darth Vader: You don't know the power of the Dark Side.

Tina Lindsington: I loved watching Star Wars back when I was a little girl.

She merged Hermos with B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 and got an awesome star sword called THE GRADIUS SWORD OF STARS!

KAMEN RIDER! LIGHTSABER OF DARTH VADER!

She got a red blade lightsaber and she fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them all down.

* * *

Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby. Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr., Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodder - Us battling Zyudenki

* * *

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) You guys battled Zyudenki earlier. Poor woman only wanted attention.

Jimmy Neutron: Indeed. She didn't suffer from Munchausen Syndrome thank goodness.

Animal Path: I'm glad that didn't happen.

Sweet Leaf: Thank goodness for that. We dealt with so many people like that.

Duck: (RASPBERRIES)

Cindy Vortex: Uch rude! But yeah that was an amazing battle.

Kittyra roared.

Sheen: Yeah it was fun.

Nasalmancer: I thought it was fun too.

Carl Wheezer: I agree there. It was so fun.

Fodder: (ROBOTIC BEEPING)

Libby: Yeah that was fun.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings. We all can agree on that.

Sweetie Belle: Boy that was so fun. But I feel sorry for the woman that turned into him.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was bad.

Cicadacon: It sure was awful.

Retrax: But at least she is safe.

Griffin: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Jimmy merged Hermos with Brain Dragon and got an awesome sword called THE QUANTUM TACHYON LIGHT BLADE!

KAMEN RIDER! GRIFFIN FORCE WING BLADES!

He got awesome wings with blades on them and he flew at Griffin and slashed him all over and Griffin flew back and slashed at him and he dodged him and Jimmy blasted him all over.

Animal Path: I think you'll like this one.

She summoned Ilu from Pandora!

---

The ilu is a large, plesiosaur-like sea creature that is the direhorse of the Pandoran oceans, fulfilling a biological role similar to that of a Terran dolphin

The ilu is a sleek and lithe aquatic reptilian specimen with a long neck, six flippers and rudder-like tail, closely resembling Earth's extinct plesiosaurs. It possesses four eyes and two kuru/queue antennae-like neural whips extending from its temples. It is most observed with dark coloration on its upper body splotched with colorful markings and a white underbelly. Despite living underwater, the ilu breathes air, similar to Terran dolphins.

The ilu is intelligent, sociable, and easily domesticated. It serves the reef clans, including the Metkayina and Ta'unui, like direhorses serve the Na'vi clans of the forests, jungles and plains. They are as common in the ocean as ikran are in the sky and can be found in groups near the settlements of oceanic Na'vi clans. Unlike Ikrans, the ilu do not form personal bonds with a particular Na'vi. If an ilu has been familiarized with the concept of a Kuru bond, any rider can mount that ilu.

---

Sweet Leaf: WOW! Ilu from Pandora. Those are magnificent.

Animal Path: They sure do. They are very much like the Dolphins we have here on Earth.

Sweet Leaf: They sure are and that is so awesome.

Sweet Leaf merged Critias with Karma Cut and it formed into a new dragon called THE SLICING DIMENSION DRAGON!

KAMEN RIDER! ANIMALS OF THE PLANETS!

Sweet Leaf: Now check this one out.

She summoned THE ID MONSTER FROM THE MOVIE

FORBIDDEN PLANET!

Animal Path: WHOA! The Id Monster from Forbidden Planet!? That was a scary one!

Sweet Leaf: It sure was. I found out that the monster that was from that movie was actually from another planet. The Krell's machine didn't make it. It was an entity from another world. Shanan said it was a creature called a Fienelectorian. They are electrical ghostly nightmarish creatures that come from the distant planet Fiendnigh. It's a terrible nightmare planet located in the Unknown Zone.

Animal Path: Wow! I didn't know a planet like that even existed let alone such creatures. That is scary.

Sweet Leaf: That is really scary! I was shocked myself.

She fired waves of fire and energy and blasted her down with fire and light and smashed her all over. Animal Path fired waves of energgy and blasted at her but she dodged the blasts and Sweet Leaf knocked her down.

Cindy merged Hermos with Sonic Duck and she got hypersonic boots. They were called THE HYPERSONIC DRAGON BOOTS!

KAMEN RIDER! WHOOPEE CUSHION OF DUCKY DOOM!

She got a fart bag and fired waves of fart gas and smashed the duck all over and she ran fast and smashed him down.

Sheen used Hermos with Thunder King the Lightningstrike Kaiju and got a lightning dragon sword called THE SWORD OF GHIDORAH!

KAMEN RIDER! KITTYRA HAIRBALL BOMBZOOKA!

He fired a bunch of hairball bombs and they hit Kittyra and blasted him down.

Carl merged Hermos with Berserk Gorilla and it formed into THE FLAMING GORILLA BANANA BOMBER BLASTER!

KAMEN RIDER! NASELMANCER FART BUTTBLASTER!

He got a fart blasting butt bazooka! He fired fart blasts and the blasts hit Naselmancer and he coughed and gagged and threw up and he fainted!

FWOMP!

Fodder went at Libby and Libby kicked him down.

Libby merged Hermos with the MTG Card Walking Sponge and she got a Sponge Sword. It was called THE SPONGE SWORD OF POROUS FURY!

Libby: Wow first time using an MTG card for that. I didn't know that The Legendary Dragons can merge with MTG Cards.

KAMEN RIDER: FODDER!

She got a prod baton and she kicked Fodder down and he exploded and she got purple shiny objects.

Libby: CHA-CHING!

They fired waves of energy, water, jewels and ice and smashed them all down.

* * *

Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika. Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku, Agony and Kraven the Hunter VS Vulture, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - Zyudenki put up one helluva fight

* * *

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Zyudenki put up one helluva fight. And did you guys really hear Samba music while fighting her?

Hay Lin: We sure did and it was a really awesome dance music.

Kurano Kiriha: Made us all feel like it was Brazilian Carnival.

Evil Aero Man: That is cool!

Evelyn Hatfield: That was so fun there.

Haggis MacHaggis: (Scottish Accent) Aye. Love good dancing there now.

Wally: Boy it was awesome.

Gus: It sure was.

Baboon: I'm glad you guys all had fun on that one.

Trup'Tika: That was so awesome though.

Corvus Canosus: I can tell it was.

Shimmer: Yeah that was great.

Anguis Masculus: Oh yeah.

Pinkie Pie: It was a really amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Everyone thought so.

Featherweight: It was really awesome.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Vulture: Same here. Lets do it!

Hay Lin merged Hermos with Crimson Sunbird and it formed into awesome blood red wings. They were called THE CRIMSON BLOOD WINGS OF THE SUNSET!

Kamen Rider: VULTURE'S FLYING WIND STORM.

She got a wind fan of Vulture.

She flew at him and blew him all over with red wind and fire blasts and they blasted him all over. Vulture flew and Hay Lin teleported as he was about to grab her and she fired wind blasts and smashed her down.

Kurano merged Hermos with Medusa Worm and she got glasses called THE GLARE OF MEDUSA!

KAMEN RIDER: EVIL AERO MAN'S FLIGHT.

She got awesome wings and flew at Evil Aero Man and with a bright light she turned Evil Aero Man to stone and flew around him.

Evelyn Hatfield used Timaeus with Pandemonium Watchbear and it formed into THE BEAR DRAGON OF THE CARNAGE!

KAMEN RIDER: HAGGIS MACHAGGIS HAGGIS SQUIRTER GUN!

She jumped and fired waves of haggis and smashed him all over and blasted him with his country's food.

YOU DO NOT WANT TO KNOW WHAT HAGGIS IS MADE WITH!

Gus and Wally merged Hermos with Performapal Monkeyboard and they got Piano Keys for teeth! They were called THE 88 KEYS OF CHALKBOARD CHAOS!

KAMEN RIDER: NINJA MONKEY ARMIES!

They summoned armies of Ninja Monkeys and they went at Baboon and bashed and pulverized him all over.

Gus and Wally played their teeth and it RELEASED HORRIBLE NOISES THAT ARE BAD ENOUGH TO MAKE YOUR EARS BLEED! IT SOUNDED LIKE SOMEONE GRINDING THEIR NAILS ON A CHALKBOARD!

Baboon screamed in pain from it!

Shimmer used Hermos with Yatagarasu and she got black angel wings and they were called THE NIGHT WINGS OF THE MIDNIGHT CROW!

KAMEN RIDER: CORVUS CANOSUS STAFF!

She got her staff and fired waves of darkness and blasted her all over the place and smashed her down.

Trup'Tika used Hermos with Yormungarde and got an awesome whip! It was called THE WHIP OF THE WORLD SERPENT!

KAMEN RIDER: ANGUIS MASCULUS!

She got Anguis Masculus staff and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over and then they all fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - The Congo is awesome and the Treasure Hunt we were on was great

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) The Congo is awesome. And the Treasure Hunt you guys were on was great.

Raiden: It sure was and it was really fun.

Pisces Zodiarts: It sure was and you guys had a really good time here.

Nudge: That was so fun.

Joe the Fish: I can tell you guys had a good time.

Cod Commando: Blah blah blahblahblahblahblahblahblahblah.

Joe the Fish: He said that he is glad they had a good time too.

Noodleman: That is so awesome too. And it's going to be so fun facing a Ramen Chef.

Ayame Ichiraku: It sure will be awesome and fun.

Ice King: This is gonna be awesome and fun guys.

Water Princess: I'm sure excited for this.

Universe 666 Floronic Man: I'm ready for anything here.

Jungle Princess: Me too. And later we're going to give the prime universe version of you the black gates.

Fluttershy: That will be good to see.

Tornado Bolt: It sure will be fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure will be to take him down.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure.

Aqueduct: Yep. Lets do it!

Raiden merged Hermos with Lightning Punisher and got a sword called THE PUNISHING STORM BLADE!

KAMEN RIDER: AQUEDUCT MAELSTROM BLASTER!

He got a blaster for water. He fired waves of lightning and water and smashed him all over the place and drenched him with shocking water.

Nudge merged Timaeus with Monstrous Bird and it formed into a 4 winged bird dragon. It was called THE BIRD DRAGON OF THE

HUGE SKIES!

KAMEN RIDER: ZODIAC PISCES WATER WING STORM!

She got wings of water and flew at Pisces Zodiarts and blasted him down with water and smashed him down.

Cod Commando used Hermos with Saggi the Dark Clown and Ancient Tree of Enlightenment and it formed into a baseball bat called THE CRASHING TREE COMEDY CLUB!

KAMEN RIDER: JOE'S FISH BLASTER!

Cod bashed Joe with the force of George crashing into a tree and smashed him down.

Ayame used Critias with The Great Noodle Inversion and she got an awesome new dragon. It was called RAMEN DRAGON SUPREME!

KAMEN RIDER! NOODLEMAN'S RAMEN DELICIOUSNESS BLASTER!

She got a ramen blaster and fired and she blasted him all over and smashed him down.

Water Princess merged Hermos with White Night Dragon and got a sword called THE SWORD OF EVENING WINTER DAYTIME!

KAMEN RIDER: ICE KING INSANE BLASTER!

She fired waves of ice and water and blasted him down.

Jungle Princess used Hermos with Elemental HERO Escuridao and she got a Darkness Whip! It was called THE ESCURIDAO UMBRA WHIP OF THE NIGHT!

KAMEN RIDER: JUNGLE PROWL OF FLORONIC MAN!

She got claws and then she fired waves of leaves and slashed him all over and the group fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed them all down.

---

Laney Loud, Kara (Di Gata Defenders), Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Congo has a lot of history

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) (Spanish accent) Congo has a lot of history. What do you like most about it?

Laney: I liked all of Congo's history. But what really was shocking that King Leopold II caused so much damage to the country.

Buff Frog: Yeah that was terrible.

Kara: You're not kidding there. That was awful.

Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth and Horned Sharptooth all agreed.

Cammy White: (British Accent) That was awful times back then in those days.

Chun Li: It sure was there.

Ingrid: You're not kidding there.

Jet Black: I agree there. That was awful back in those days.

Sakura Kasugano: It sure was terrible.

Starlight Glimmer: You're not kidding there. That was an awful time back then.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: It was awful.

Bane: Si it sure was. Lets do it!

Laney used her ridewatch and got an awesome She-Hulk like body!

Laney: This is gonna be fun!

She merged Hermos with Megarock Dragon and it formed into the MEGAROCK WARHAMMER!

KAMEN RIDER: BANE HAMMER!

She got a deadly hammer and then smashed Bane all over with awesome force!

Kara used Timaeus with Space Mambo and got an awesome new dragon called THE SPACE MAMBO DRAGON OF THE STARS!

KAMEN RIDER: BUFF MUSCLES OF BUFF FROG!

Kara buffed up to amazing size and she fired waves of magic and energy and blasted him down.

Cammy, Chun Li and Ingrid merged Hermos each with Giant Rex, Black Tyranno and Galaxy Tyranno and they got Swords called THE GIANT REX SWORD, BLACK TYRANNO SWORD and THE GALAXY TYRANNO SWORD!

KAMEN RIDER: SHARPTOOTH FURY!

They went at the 3 Sharpteeth and slashed and pulverized them all over.

Sakura used Hermos and merged him with Last Tusk Mammoth and she got an awesome elephant warhammer. It was called THE LAST TUSK WARHAMMER!

KAMEN RIDER: JET BLACK STORM SWORD!

She got a storm sword and slashed and smashed him and then they all fired waves of skulls, stars, blood, bones, lightning and magic and smashed him down.

---

Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - The Wind Mystic is a powerful one

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) The Wind Mystic is a powerful one. Faraji and Leo have their work cut out for them.

Starfire: Oh they most surely do and he is a really strong master of wiind.

LeQuack: (French Accent) Oui he most surely is.

Larry Loud: Yeah no kidding there. Wow.

Jorgen Von Strange: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) You are not kidding there guys,

Mira Torvald: Yeah that is amazing that he can fly with amazing speed.

Fury, Subtlety and Endurance agreed.

Astral Drop Taranee: That is really crazy that he is fast too.

Astral Drop Irma: Yeah no kidding there.

Astral Drop Cornelia: It sure is nuts.

Princess Celestia: I agree there girls.

King Solar: Same here. That is amazing he can fly like that.

Solar Eclipsa: Wow he is fast too.

Amber Morning: Wow no kidding there.

Spotlight: That is amazing speed there too.

Katnappe: It sure is! Lets do it!

Starfire merged Hermos with The Supremacy Sun and she got a Sun Sword called THE SWORD OF THE SUPREME SUN!

KAMEN RIDER: CATS OF THE SUN!

She got a bunch of sun cats and she fired waves of fire and blasted Katnappe all over with them too.

Larry used Hermos with A Cat of Ill Omen and he got a sword that had a dark blade. It was called THE SWORD OF ILL CAT BAD LUCK!

KAMEN RIDER: LEQUACK THIEF SPREE!

He got a thief blaster and fired it and it sucked out all the loot that LeQuack stole over the years and Larry fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Fury, Subtlety and Endurance each used Timaeus with Lava Golem, Water Dragon and Megarock Dragon and they each got 3 elemental Dragons! They were called LAVA FIRESTORM DRAGON, WATER MAELSTROM DRAGON and MEGAROCK EARTHQUAKE DRAGON!

KAMEN RIDER: ASTRAL FIRESTORM FLAMETHROWER!

KAMEN RIDER: ASTRAL MAELSTROM POWER HOSE!

KAMEN RIDER: ASTRAL EARTHQUAKE ROCKSLIDE!

They fired waves of water, lava and rocks and smashed them all over the place with them.

Mira Torvald used Hermos with Elemental HERO Bladedge and it formed into tontos and they were called THE BLADEDGE BLADES OF GOLDEN JUSTICE!

KAMEN RIDER: JORGEN VON STRANGLE'S WAND OF DOOM!

She fired waves of magic and blades of energy and smashed him all over and then they all fired waves of light and energy and smashed them all down.

---

Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - The Wind Mystic is a strong one.

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) The Wind Mystic is a strong one. And it can fly.

Connor: Boy it sure can. Sora Slate and the rest are really giving it a run for its money though. So awesome.

Katz: She sure is flying fast with him though.

Mike: You got that right.

Sinister Slug: Yeah that is so awesome though.

Izzy: It sure is. Wow they are really flying fast.

Draknarok: I agree there too.

Xander Bly: Boy same here with me.

Boneswitch: We're all amazed by it too.

Trip: Same with me too.

Berserk: Yeah same with me.

Sena: That is crazy though.

Princess Luna: But seeing them fight like this is awesome.

Moondust: It sure is awesome.

Snowdrop: It sure is cool though.

Gari: I agree too.

Blackout: Same here.

Beetle: That is awesome though. Lets do it!

Connor merged Hermos with Metal Armored Bug and he got awesome new armor called THE SILVER BEETLE ARMOR!

KAMEN RIDER: BEETLE THUNDER SWORD!

He fired waves of energy and smashed Beetle all over the place with lightning.

Mike merged Critias with Amber Pitfall and he got an awesome new Amber Dragon called AMBER DRAGON OF PETRIFYING DARKNESS!

KAMEN RIDER: KATZ SPIDERS OF DOOMFIRE!

He summoned numerous spiders and he fired waves of wood and energy and blasted Katz all over.

Izzy used Timaeus and merged him with Rainbow Dragon and it formed into THE DIAMOND DRAGON OF PRISMATIC RAINBOWS!

KAMEN RIDER: SINISTER SLUG'S SALT OF DOOM!

She fired waves of salt and drenched Sinister Slug in salt and melted him.

Xander merged Critias with Windstorm of Etaqua and it formed into THE WIND DRAGON OF ETAQUA!

KAMEN RIDER: DRAKNAROK'S SWORD OF RAGNAROK!

He got a sword of the Vikings and he fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him down.

Trip merged Hermos with Exarion Universe and they formed into an awesome scythe! It was called THE SCYTHE OF THE 88 CONSTELLATIONS!

KAMEN RIDER: BONESWITCH'S SWORD OF THE BONES!

He got a sword of bones and he fired waves of energy and blasted Boneswitch all over.

Sena used Timaeus and merged him with Armored Centipede and it formed him into a Centipede Dragon! It was called THE CENTIPEDE DRAGON OF A HUNDRED ARMORED LEGS!

KAMEN RIDER: POWERPUNK DELINQUENT PUNCHERS!

She got powerful boxing gloves and she punched the 3 girls all over the place and smashed them all over. Then the group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them all down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Leina, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Amigard.

---

Amigard was next.

Amigard: Boy you guys have a lot more battles this time.

Me: You're not kidding! At least it's 10 groups this time. But with 6 members each.

Varie: That is a lot but it'll be fun.

Camie: Sweet Leaf's group is really cool the way she uses Pandora's life that that and it was awesome.

Leina: It sure was awesome.

Amigard: It sure will be fun. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for the Avengers and Jessica Shannon and her friends: it's a massive collection of Phoenix Familiars and they have powers that match the elemental powers of all The Avengers and Jessica Shannon and her friends.

I teleported back.

WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

They turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet.

Me: Or you won't be around to regret it! Lets get him!

Zyouhgers: ZYUOH CUBE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

He was dead.

Me: YEAH! Amigard you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Let's help Leo and Faraji!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Maria: And this too. (TURNS DIAL) ANIMAL PLANT 6!

She summoned Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Plumeria, UA Deadpool. Eagle Undead and Etemon along with Evilseed, Evil Wood Man, Evil Plant Man, Woodmon and Vegiemon!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized him all over and bashed him and blasted him.

Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, Rothar, Maxxor, Najarin, Lystone, and Pyrhition Blasted and smashed the Wind Mystic all over.

Gwen, Courtney, Runabout and Blurr used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Runabout's particle beam, Blurr's Electro Laser and Gwen and Courtney's powers 100-fold.

Gwen and Runabout: GOTHIC PARTICLE BLAST!

Courtney and Blurr: FIRESTORM LIGHTNING BLAST!

Storm Hawk Flight and Vortex: STORM HAWK FURY BLAST!

Ninja Steel Fire and Taskmaster: NINJA STEEL FIRESTORM

BLAST!

Jewels of Louisiana and Pete: CRYSTAL LOUISIANA FURY BLAST!

Speed of Hot Wheels and LaGrange: SPEEDING HOT WHEELS BLAST!

Country Life and Iron Lung: COUNTRY IRON BLAST!

Spiderman Power and Vanitas: SPIDERMAN POWER SHOT!

Keys of Light and Dr. Light: KEYS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Arrows of Pumpkins and Jack O Lantern: ARROWS OF PUMPKINS BLAST WAVE!

Supernoobs of Fire and Touch and Go: SUPERNOOB FIRE BLAST!

Monster Tamers and Tri-Klops: MONSTER TAMER FURY BLAST!

Hurricail Windstorm and Teen Tornado: HURRICAIL WINDSTORM BLAST!

Tickling Death and Ticklepuss: TICKLING DEATH BLAST!

Chameleons and Snakes and Chameleon: CHAMELEON SNAKE SHOT!

Jets and Birds and Live Action Thrust: JETS AND BIRDS BLAST!

Motor Master and Windfall: MOTOR MASTER BLAST!

Firestorm Phoenix and Dark Phoenix: FIRESTORM PHOENIX BLAST!

Light of Bright and Evil Bright Man: LIGHT OF BRIGHTNESS BLAST!

Earth of Hardrock and Rishu: EARTH HARDROCK BLAST!

Desert Flowers of Power and Evil Search Man: DESERT FLOWER POWER BLAST!

Volcanic 4 and MMPR Eye Guy: VOLCANIC 4 LAVA BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Fluttershy, Nicole, Sora Slate, Laney and Lola: NATURE OF THE CONGO BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CONGO ELEMENT STYLE: KINSHASA!

Jessica Shannon: CONGO STING STYLE: BUMBA!

Peni Parker: CONGO WEB STYLE: KISANGANI!

Entrapta: CONGO LIGHTNING STYLE: GOMA!

Perfuma: CONGO NATURE STYLE: BUKAVU!

Frosta: CONGO ICE STYLE: KALEMIE!

Hilda: (British Accent) CONGO FIRE STYLE: MATADI!

Yuna: CONGO WATER STYLE: KITWIT!

Toph: CONGO EARTH STYLE: KOLWEZI!

Makoto: CONGO WIND STYLE: KANANGA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into Congo images.

Lincoln and his harem: CONGO FINAL SMASH: CONGO BLAST!

They fired a Congo shaped blast and the blasts all hit Wind Mystic and smashed him down.

Lincoln: That's another challenge down.

Nico: And another bad guy put down for good, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Natalie Kendall: That's right, there's still the matter of Iveexas to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Iveexas.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Iveexas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Iveexas, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Iveexas: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Natalie Kendall: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Natalie Kendall's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Aqua Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Iveexas, she left dark blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels with every step.

Natalie Kendall: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Iveexas: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be washed away by the tides for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Natalie Kendall was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are water angels, sea creatures, and Elemental HERO Aqua Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Iveexas: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Natalie Kendall emerged, but she was changed forever.

Natalie Kendall grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Aqua Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has dolphin earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has Elemental HERO Aqua Neos with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Natalie Kendall has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless dark blue top, yellow and black striped bridal gloves, yellow skirt with orange flowers, dark blue pants, socks, dark blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Aqua NEOS surrounded by water and ocean waves. Suddenly, Natalie Kendall felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large dark blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings. Natalie Kendall has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natalie Kendall's massive Elemental HERO Aqua Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Aqua Neos' Aquatic Maelstrom Angelic Greatsword of Aquatic Maelstrom Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded glowing yellow gems and Elemental HERO Aqua Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and dark blue gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large dark blue gem gem on the bottom of the dark blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Aqua Neos' head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Elemental HERO Aqua Neos that said, "Natalie Kendall, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail

Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Water, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Barbos, Destroyer of Iveexas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, and Water Angels"

ナタリー・ケンドール、エレメンタル・ヒーロー アクア・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、水の力のマスター、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、およびすべての リンカーンの卑劣な敵、バルボスの大敵、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のイベクサスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして水のマスター、海の生き物、ウォーターエンジェルズ

Natalie Kendall has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO AQUA NEOS-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE AQUATIC MAELSTROM ELEMENTAL HERO AQUA NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE AQUATIC MAELSTROM ELEMENTAL HERO AQUA NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE AQUATIC MAELSTROM ELEMENTAL HERO AQUA NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Natalie Kendall's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Aqua Neos-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Iveexas saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Natalie Kendall fired a powerful dark blue energy blast with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and water angels at Iveexas, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit by the ocean waves, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Natalie's transformed.

Nico: Oh man, this is really awesome!

Me: It sure is. But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Natalie Kendall: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Aquatic Maelstrom Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Angel and Divine Aquatic Maelstrom Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Love) And that's suffering the fury of the tides and the wrath of Elemental HERO Aqua Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Whitney, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Natalie Kendall.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Natalie Kendall and Lincoln went after Iveexas who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Iveexas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Iveexas took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Iveexas began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Iveexas has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Iveexas fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Natalie Kendall and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Iveexas from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Iveexas and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Iveexas and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Natalie, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Natalie Kendall: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Aquatic Maelstrom Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Angel and Divine Aquatic Maelstrom Elemental HERO Aqua Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Natalie Kendall and Lincoln sent Iveexas flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Iveexas.

Natalie Kendal and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO AQUA NEOS OCEAN MAELSTROM KAMEHAMEHA!

Natalie Kendall and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and dark blue energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, ocean waves mythological animals of elements, and elemental angels, and they hit Iveexas, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Natalie Kendall and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Natalie Kendall and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Natalie Kendall's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Natalie Kendall: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and eight members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Iveexas once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Natalie.

Suddenly, Natalie Kendall wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Natalie Kendall's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Aqua Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Natalie Kendall absorbed the ocean waves and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Aqua Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Natalie.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Uinreas.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Sophia.

Sophia Presley: Yeah, we'll incinerate Uinreas.

Nico: That's the spirit, Sophia. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Bubbleman, and she also has a relation to Ed Cowart: Zoey Monroe.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Zoe and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Zoey in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: How many magazine shoots did Lincoln and some of his Guardian Angels do?

Nicholette Torrington: Too many to count, and like all the Elemental HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings.

Everyone: SERGIO?!

Nico: Ugh, as if that painted rat with wings wasn't trouble enough, but now, to find out this bit of news. I'll get some Chanclas ready when we hear those kinds of stories, he's not getting out of this alive!

Beetle: Only one Foot Mystic to go.

Vulture: Then we fight the old enemies the Disk Wars heroes fought before.

Bane: I have a feeling I know who they are.

Katnappe: Me too.

Aqueduct: But for now, let's enjoy our victory.

Me: Yeah.

Don: Now we are ready for the next one. Great job guys. The next one is in Brazil.

Me: Ahh Rio and Carnival!

Qin: Arrriba!

Lola: YEAH!

Varie: This will be good

We went back into the fortress and went to South America. We then went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done. Part 5 done.

Congo is awesome and beautiful.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe

Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Right Suzuki, Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash (Plug your noses for that one) and Lucky Seven Sampson along with Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Earthquake, Poodles Galore, outlaw skinner and Cinderblock for Nico's next rescue are going to Australia and we're going to the McArthur Sisters massive mansion and we're going to meet their parents and we're going help Nico get through this without him crapping his pants or wetting them. And we're going to have a really crazy battle as we meet my friend from Turkey, Aisha Aksoy and we're going to learn a very crazy story from her. And we're going to battle her evil ex-stepsister Fatma who was turned into ANOTHER SLADE and we're going to make sure she pays big time for her crimes! But SHANAN IS NOT GOING TO LIKE THIS ONE! SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION EVER AND SHE IS GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT FATMA THE INSANE PAYS! BIG TIME! Also we're going to face Another Six Gum Gang and that one will be awesome. And we're going to meet the Tangrowth gene-slammer named Erika Quetzal and she is a girl with awesome powers of plants and birds.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Sophia Presley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Magma Neos and Lincoln VS Uinreas

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

the world of the SEGA video game, Judgement, and we're teaming up with Takayuki Yagami and his gang of friends to tackle the mystery of several yakuza murder cases committed by an unidentified serial killer, dubbed "The Mole", which eventually led to him uncovering a massive conspiracy linked to his last case from his attorney days, and Shadow the Hedgehog's also coming along with us, and he's going to transform as soon as we find out The Mole is none other than Tokyo Metropolitan Detective and the cold-blooded bloodthirsty psychopath, Mitsuru Kuroiwa, and this was also part of the AD-9 conspiracy and the head of this is the egotistical AD-9 lead researcher with delusions of grandeur, Yoji Shono, along with Vice Minister of Health, Kaoru Ichinose, and corrupt prosecutor Kunihiko Morita. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Zoey Monroe, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model. This one time, Zoey was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, Zoey's workers, Michaela and her boyfriend, Daniel, were planning on extorting Zoey, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay Zoey $5,000 each. Zoey also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which she won, and she was awarded $250,000 dollars. Her name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Michaela and Daniel were forced to work for her, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, but that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla, and he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and he was tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Zoey's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

For part 6 we're going to Brazil and we're going to battle the Metal Foot Mystic and that one is gonna be a tough one.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 6 - Brazil

Part 6: Brazil **B R**

---

Walking through the beautiful lands of Melbourne, Australia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Right Suzuki, Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash (Plug your noses for that one) and Lucky Seven Sampson along with Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Earthquake, Poodles Galore, Outlaw Skinner and Cinderblock and we were there to head to the McArthur Sisters house and get the girls blessings to be with Nico and he was shaking like a leaf.

Me: Nico it's all right.

Qin: You'll be okay.

Xenia: Yeah we won't let anything happen to you Nico.

Nico: (Scared shitless) Thank you guys.

Qin: You're welcome.

Right Suzuki: This is gonna be so fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Right, I want to thank you, Six Gum Gang, and your teams for coming.

Right: You're welcome Nico.

May was on her blue fire Rapidash and she was ready for an awesome high-noon battle with Another Six Gum Gang.

Runt: We're ready for some action.

Nico: Fright Rider, what do you like to do for a living?

Fright Rider: I don't know really. I've been so busy working as a skylander that I haven't given it much thought.

Nico: You'll think of something.

Qin: Yeah plenty to do.

Lola: It will come to you.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: What job comes to mind?

Fright Rider: I haven't thought about that.

Qin: You'll think of something. Plenty of things to do.

Fright Rider: I agree there.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Boy that was an awesome adventure yesterday.

Nico: I'm very proud of Sora Slate.

Eli: We all are.

Rae McArthur: (Australian Accent) We all are mates.

Raven McArthur: (Australian Accent) It's such an awesome adventure we had mates.

Lola :Yeah we are proud of her.

Camie: That was so awesome.

Varie: I can't wait to see what we are doing in Brazil besides facing the Metal Mystic.

Patrick Smash: (British Accent) This is gonna be a most amazing adventure. (LOUD FART)

Me: WHEW! Nice one Patrick.

Patrick Smash: Thank you.

Me: I'm looking forward to Brazil.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: If I remember correctly, Brazil is Raimundo's home country.

Me: That's right. And he is from there.

Qin: It'll be awesome for him to be back home.

Camie: It sure will.

Lola: I agree there.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: As a bonus, we're going to take pictures there.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree there.

We arrived at the McArthur Mansion.

Reggie McArthur: Here we are mates.

Raven McArthur: Home sweet home.

We saw the McArthur mansion and it was not just a mansion. It was a mindboggling castle! It was a huge castle that was as big as Neuschwanstein Castle in Germany and it looked like it could house over 500 people and the gardens were beautiful and amazing and the fountains were amazing too. The house covered 100 acres and it was amazing.

Me: Wow! Your house is amazing girls!

Riley McArthur: (Australian Accent) Thanks J.D. Our parents are very well known cosmetics chemists and they make hair care products. They got a lot of great success.

Qin: That is awesome!

Eli: Wow I'll say and the view of Ayer's Rock from here is amazing.

Laney: Boy it sure is.

Nico: I think I'm gonna piss my pants.

Me: Steady.

We went up to the door and Reggie knocked and the butler answered.

Butler: Yes?

Rae McArthur: G'day Frank.

Butler: Madam Rae and everyone. Your parents have been worried about you.

Me: G'day sir.

Butler: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome. Ah Master Nico it's good to see you.

Nico: G'day sir.

Butler: Right this way.

We went in and the house looked like something out of an amazing fantasy book.

Me: Wow!

Eli: Your house is absolutely incredible Riley.

Riley McArthur: It is home mates.

Nico: On second thought, maybe I'll crap my pants instead!

Maria: Calm down Nico. You'll be fine. Besides the fashion brigade won't like touching your pants after that.

We went into the living room.

Butler: Madam and sir your daughters are home.

River McArthur: (Australian Accent) G'day mom and dad.

Arthur McArthur: (Australian Accent) Ah welcome home princesses.

Rias McArthur: (Australian Accent) My goodness you all look amazing and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's a pleasure.

Me: G'day to you Mr. And Mrs. McArthur.

Qin: It's good to see you again.

Arthur McArthur: My goodness Qin you have grown a lot since we saw you last. And Nico is that you mate?

Nico was shaking like a leaf.

Nico: G-g-g-g'day sir.

Me: Nico is scared because he thinks you're going to hurt him. We have a lot to tell you.

Royanna McArthur: (Australian Accent) We sure do.

We sat down and got to talking. I was having Australian Chai Tea.

Me: (slurps) Mmm good tea.

Arthur McArthur: Glad you like it.

Me: It's good.

Riley McArthur: During some of Nico's rescues Nico and everyone found us as Another Heroes.

River McArthur: It's true. We became gene-slammers of Regi Pokemon for every kind.

Eli: That's right.

Me: Blame Team Rocket for that. It's a long story.

Maria: We spent recent rescues recruiting them.

Varie: Yeah. We encountered them as each of the 17 elemental types of Regis.

Reign McArthur: (Australian Accent) That's right. Thanks to our new powers we got they were enhanced by the power of the Regis within us.

Arthur McArthur: My goodness.

Me: I know and the Regis are the Legendary Pokemon called the Legendary Titans.

Aylene C.: They are immensely powerful.

May: When me, Ash, Max and Brock encountered them they wanted to destroy us.

Me: And I remember that Ash, Dawn and Brock met a Regigigas at a glacier.

Nico: That's right.

Rias: That is Amazing there.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: We know the Regis for Ice, Rock, Steel, Electric and Dragon and the Regigigas but the rest we never even heard of or have even seen before. Which is really amazing.

Eli: That's right.

Arthur McArthur: That is amazing.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

May: Your daughters are part of Nico's harem.

Me: Nico is now part of a special ordinance we have for him.

I went over everything.

Arthur McArthur: I see. That is most interesting.

Me: We are with him as support because he is scared that you might hurt him should he treat your daughters with ill-content.

Arthur McArthur: I see. Nico I assure you that you have absolutely nothing to be afraid of mate. I don't even have a shotgun.

Nico: You sure?

Arthur McArthur: I don't even own one.

Rias McArthur: Me neither.

Nico: (Sighs in relief)

Eli: See Nico?

Nico: Oh, thank God!

Me: Yeah you're going to be okay.

Arthur McArthur: I'm glad that you all are such great friends for Nico. And Nico you have our blessings to have our daughters with you.

Nico: Thank you Mr. McArthur.

Xenia: That is a relief though.

Maria: Feel better?

Nico: Much better. Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome Nico.

Qin: Glad we could help.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Now it's time for our business.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right.

?: I know where one is.

I saw a figure come out and it was a girl with brown hair, blue eyes and a green shirt and blue pants.

Me: (Gasp) Aisha Aksoy!

Aisha: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me and Aisha hugged.

Nico: Wait a second. Aren't you the famous piano player from Turkey?

Aisha: That's right. I did a lot of awesome songs.

Laney saw a huge and nasty scar on Aisha's left elbow.

Laney: That scar is nasty. What happened?

Aisha: My evil ex-stepsister Fatma did this to me.

We gasped.

Nico: What happened?

Aisha: It was terrible.

Aisha told us that she is from Turkey **T R** and that she was an orphan. She had an awesome gift in playing the piano and she was amazing at it. But her evil ex-stepsister Fatma HATED her guts to the Nth degree and she did everything she could to make sure that her fame was destroyed. She destroyed the piano she got and when Aisha told her parents about it they always sided with Fatma. As the years went by Fatma continued to get worse and worse and worse. A terrible day happened when Fatma tried to dump yellow paint on Aisha to humiliate her. But that backfired. Then as Aisha and a boy named Ahmed finished their date, Aisha reported him for theft and he was arrested and deported back to his home country. This INFURIATED Fatma and she was going to kill Aisha! I stepped in and showed Fatma's true colors to everyone. Armed with a knife, Fatma charged at Aisha with glowing red eyes and murder was in them. She said that she made Ahmed leave and she was going to kill her! I was going to stop her but Aisha pushed me out of the way and she got stabbed right in her left arm. Fatma was about to kill her but I stepped in and made her drop the knife and she was arrested. She had be committed to a maximum security insane asylum and was declared a total danger to everyone around her and herself and was declared to never be released. Aisha was going to be alright but she would have a scar on her.

After Aisha told us everything about her evil ex-stepsister, Fatma, we were absolutely shocked and horrified.

Eli: Jeez, she's literally pure evil.

Me: To the infinite-power, bro. She is a total sociopath!

Lincoln: Eli, let's sense for Fatma, I have a feeling she's been turned into Another M.O.E. Villain to get revenge on Aisha, and it's someone Shanan hates with a bloody vengeance.

Eli: On it, Lincoln.

Nico: Why do I have the feeling that you're right about that, Lincoln?

Eli and Lincoln sensed for Fatma, and they gasped when they found out what she's been turned into.

Eli: Guys, we found Fatma.

Lincoln: But, the bad news is she's been turned into Another Slade!

We gasped in pure horror. But, out of all of us, Shanan was extremely enraged beyond measure and beyond imagination.

Shanan: WHAT?! That bitch has been turned into Another Slade?!

Aisha Aksoy: Why does Shanan hate Slade that much?

We went over Slade's history, and when we were done, she was horrified.

Aisha Aksoy: My God, that's horrible.

Lincoln: It sure is, and to this day, Shanan forever despises Slade for putting Tara through Hell and all for his own insane desires to destroy The Titans and take over Jump City. We sent him to The Black Gates two months ago, but now to find out Fatma's been turned into Another Slade, now her fury and hatred of him has risen once again.

Nicole: You got that right, but we're not letting Fatma hurt you, Aisha, she'll pay for her crimes and she'll be locked up in an asylum until the day she dies.

May: Where is she?!

Eli: She's outside and heading to this area.

Nico: Lets go.

We went outside to look for her.

We were in the courtyard.

Nico: Stay sharp everyone.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) AISHA, I WILL ENJOY KILLING YOU RIGHT WHERE YOU STAND, ALONG WITH YOU, J.D. KNUDSON! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Me: Oh, great, I knew there was no mistaking that fucked-up laugh from anywhere.

Suddenly, Lincoln sensed a presence in the bushes, and he fired a rainbow energy blast at it, and he forced out a girl with wild hair, insane eyes, and dressed in a straitjacket, it was Fatma the Insane, the evil ex-stepsister of Aisha Aksoy.

Sakura Knudson: So, that's Fatma.

Me: Yep, and after Aisha and I took down Fatma, we had her arrested and she was convicted for her crimes. But, because she was completely insane, the doctors found her tragically incurable, and we had her sent to a maximum security insane asylum for the rest of her life.

Fatma: And now that I'm back, I will enjoy killing you both and drinking your blood!

Me: Not likely!

Eli: Taste this!

He fired a massive blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted her all over!

She was screaming in pain from the intense voltage!

Nico: You're going down!

Qin: Big time!

Aisha: You're a monster Fatma!

Nico: Lets tear her apart!

Shanan: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last a fucking eternity, Fatma!

Suddenly, something within Shanan's mind snapped as the memories of Slade's crimes and Terra's sacrifice along with Fatma's crimes against her own stepsister rushed and echoed through her head, and her emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green, and she was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes, and as she angrily approached Fatma, she left emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes with every step.

Shanan: You absolutely make me fucking sick, Fatma, what you tried to do to Aisha just proves that you are nothing more than an evil and insane heartless monster who doesn't care about no one but yourself and you'd do anything to slake your thirst for blood. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) I would've thought you'd remain forgotten for good after Dad and Aisha sent you to the nuthouse, but, to find out Swartz busted you out and turned into Another Slade so you could get revenge on Aisha and Dad… , YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY FOR THE LAST

FUCKING TIME, FATMA THE INSANE, AND FOR THAT, I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU HAVE DONE AND MORE, AND I WILL MAKE SURE THAT YOU DIE A HORRIBLE, BLOODY, PAINFUL, AND EXCRUCIATING DEATH!

We gasped at the sheer and extremely dangerous extent of Shanan's rage: and this meant Fatma the Insane has already fucked up big time.

Me: Oh, shit!

Nico: Fatma, you are eternally damned!

Lincoln: The memories of Slade's crimes and that day still scarred Shanan even now, and now, she's going to take out her rage on Fatma big time. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Shanan screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy as emerald green energy exploded from her, and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, and magic, surrounding the vortex, there are aliens of different species, angels, and phoenixes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix, and the force of the vortex and power was so great, it sent Fatma flying into a tree. Then, as the vortex faded, Shanan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Shanan grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blue green hair, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has an angel and phoenix with a planet above their heads emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Planetary, Life, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with emerald green gems on the gold star links and emerald green crystal links and an emerald green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an angel with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Planetary, Life, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Shanan has on a sleeveless brown blouse, sleeveless strapless dark blue top, dark blue pants with green flowers, green heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is the entire Solar System with a phoenix and angel above the sun with aliens surrounding the planets and magic. Suddenly, Shanan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue green angel wings with emerald green tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blue green wolf tails now have emerald green tips and emerald green markings. Shanan has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shanan's massive Shanan Knudson's Interstellar Planetary Life Magic Greatsword of Interstellar Planetary Life Magic Justice and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shanan Knudson's Eternal Interstellar Planetary Life Magic Greatsword of Interstellar Planetary Life Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing the planets in the Solar System and an angel and phoenix etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel head embedded in the rainguard with large emerald green gem embedded in the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the Solar System that said, "Shanan Abigail Knudson, Loving Daughter of James Dean and Varie Knudson, The Living Encyclopedia of All Life in The Universe, The Eternal Life Wizard, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Loving Aunt of Many Children, Powerful Warrior and Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of All Life in The Entire Universe and Beyond, Archenemy of The Detrovite Crime Lord Vulkanis, Destroyer of Slade Wilson, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Master of The Black Gates, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, and Master of Planets, Stars, Life, and Magic"

シャナン・アビゲイル・クヌーソン、ジェームス・ディーンとヴァリー・クヌーソンの愛情深い娘、宇宙のすべての生命の生きた百科事典、永遠の命の魔法使い、多くの兄弟姉妹の愛情深い姉妹、多くの子供たちの愛情深い叔母、強力な戦士、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、全宇宙とその向こうのすべての生命の守護者、デトロバイトの犯罪王ヴァルカニスの大敵、スレイド・ウィルソンの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、守護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、力のマスター友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、黒門のマスター、悪の破壊者、モンスターの破壊者、力に飢えたバスタード、マニアカルな暴君、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使であり、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の神であり、驚くべき強力な学生たちの驚くべき強力な教師であり、惑星、星、生命、魔法のマスターです。

Shanan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL LIFE INTERSTELLAR PLANETARY LIFE MAGIC ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC INTERSTELLAR PLANETARY LIFE MAGIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC INTERSTELLAR PLANETARY LIFE MAGIC LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Shanan's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Fatma saw it, she screamed and screeched like a banshee as she turned into Another Slade and rushed at her to kill her, but, Shanan fired a powerful emerald green energy blast with life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes and it hits Fatma and exploded and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was really enraged.

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) **You've caused enough damage to far too many innocent lives, Fatma, and now, I will end your miserable life and see to it you never rise again.**

Shanan went after Fatma, and she fired powerful blasts of emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Fatma, then, she attacked her with her massive greatsword and leaving scars on her. Fatma went even more insane and rushed at Shanan and tried to hit her, but Shanan dodged every last one of them, and she countered with brutal kicks and punches of her own, and she was really letting that insane nutjob suffer, and it caused the Ridewatch to come out of Fatma and she turned back to normal.

Lincoln grabbed it and he purified it, then, Shanan fired powerful blade of emerald green energy, life energy, stars, galaxies, planets, magic, angels, and phoenixes at Fatma, and they exploded as they hit her and one even pierced her black heart and she died from the explosion. Then, Fatma's spirit appeared.

Nico: Any last words?

Fatma: I HOPE YOU BURN IN HELL WITH YOUR FUCKING

FAMILY!

Me: Not likely.

Shanan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) You don't deserve to live a single second further, Fatma. UZUMAKI JUDGEMENT STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK GATES!

Shanan drew the Judgement Kanji on Fatma's forehead, and she was fading away after being found guilty by all those she'd harmed or killed as they grabbed her.

Shanan: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Interstellar Planetary Life Angel and Divine Interstellar Planetary Life Justice) Goodbye and good riddance Fatma. You will never be welcome in the lands of the living or the dead.

Fatma: DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, DAMN YOU, AISHA, DAMN YOU, J.D. KNUDSON! (LAUGHING INSANELY AND SHE FADES AWAY)

Fatma was forever erased by The Black Gates after she was found guilty by those she'd harmed and killed. We cheered as Shanan holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down and Shanan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blue green wolf tails, and massive blue green angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Whoa! I… honestly have no words to even say, but Shanan, that was really awesome!

Shanan: Thanks, Lincoln.

Nicole: That was some awesome work, sis, you got rid of that insane nutjob for good, and now, she's nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Nico: Now for the Another Six Gum Gang.

Eli: I sense that they are friendly. They are also from Texas.

Applejack: YEEHAW! This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Maria: Now the Another Non-Core members of the M.O.E. I can deal with. Not the Another Core 310 members.

Nico: Good.

Lola: That works.

Nico: And I haven't even pissed or crapped my pants yet!

Me: No you didn't Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But Nico just in case you better use the restroom.

Nico: Yeah good idea.

River McArthur: I'll take you to it.

Nico: Thanks River.

She went and did so.

Nico came back

Nico: Much better.

Me: Good.

Nico: Now we can face Another Six Gum Gang.

We then saw 5 Figures coming.

Nico: There they are!

Me: May you'll need this.

I gave her a blue cowboy hat and it had blue flames on it.

May: Cool! Thanks J.D.

She put it on.

May: Lets ride! YEEHAW!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

She rode and went at the Another Six-Gum Gang and they were going at her and she jumped over them.

They went after her and she fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and smashed them down.

May went back to them and we caught up.

Me: YEEHAW! That was some rootin-tootin action May!

May: Thanks J.D.

Nico: That was fun!

May: (To the Another Six-Gum Gang) Howdy, partners. Mind telling me your names?

Another Runt: (In a girls voice) (Texas Accent) Why certainly pardner.

They reverted back and they were 5 quintuplet girls that each had red, orange, yellow, green and blue hair and had western Cowboy Hats on and they had Zamigo Delma's blasters on their hips and they had elemental force swords on their backs along with Angel Wings made of the elements.

Me: Well if it isn't the Applejack Gang. They are 5 Robin Hood Texas Outlaws that steel from greedy corrupt Texas Noblemen and Politicians and more.

Ruby Applejack: That's Right pardners. I'm Ruby and these are my sisters Topaz, Daffodil, Emerald and Sapphire.

Topaz Applejack: Pleasure to meet y'all.

Emerald Applejack: Same here.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Pleasure to meet y'all as well.

Nico: I've heard a lot about you girls. You brought down some of the most evil people in Texas and made them dirt poor.

Sapphire Applejack: That's right pardner.

Daffodil: We steal from greedy shady corrupt people and give to the poor.

Nico: True Texas Style Robin Hoods.

Me: The Applejack Gang is the most notorious gang in all of the United States, Canada, Mexico and South and Central America. They stole money from MANY Corrupt gangs, crime bosses, noblemen, politicians and many kinds of corrupted officials and they made one helluva name for themselves. They rose to the top of INTERPOL and the FBI's most wanted lists and NO ONE has been able to catch them for over 15 years. They stole all the loot of many corrupt officials and gave to the needy and the dirt poor.

Nico: Wow! That is really amazing! Modern Day Texas Robin Hoods.

Me: That's right.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you girls anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever J gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denzi Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever J Sword.

Ruby Applejack: That lying sidewinder Schwarz promised to make us the best outlaws ever.

Emerald Applejack: Yeah we already achieved that one.

Me: You girls don't need to be greater than you already are. You already rose to the top of the list as the greatest outlaws in all of the 21st Century. You even surpassed all the greatest outlaws of the Old West as well as the great Robin Hood himself from almost 900 years ago.

Daffodil Applejack: That is true.

May: It sure is. Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Ruby Applejack: No worries May.

Sapphire Applejack: Come at us like a stampede of raging bulls and don't hold back.

Me: That we can do.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) We won't battle just one of you.

Geiz: (Gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) We're battling all 5 of you!

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz got BattleJapanArmor.

Me: YEEHAW! This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: It sure will!

The Applejack Gang turned into Another Six Gum Gang

Nico: YEEHAW! We got some outlaws heading for the last roundup! (ACTIVATES SIX GUM GANG'S RIDEWATCH)

He got their blasters and he fired them and blasted them all over.

Nico: And this one! (ACTIVATES SIREN SARA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

May: Time for Rumbling! (ACTIVATES EARTHQUAKE'S RIDEWATCH)

She punched the ground and smashed them down.

May: Time for this cosmetics mogul to shine! (ACTIVATES POODLES GALORE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lasers and smashed them down.

Maria: Time for some Wild Wild West Fun. (ACTIVATES OUTLAW SKINNER'S RIDEWATCH)

(WILD WILD SKINNER PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SHERIFF STARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

---

Women Choral: Skinner!

Men: Skinner! He patrols the school halls.

Women Choral: Skinner!

Men: When you spit, he's got the balls

As you mosey through the school

All the kids say you're so cool

And you even made Bart Simpson

Spill his milk.

Women Choral: Skinner!

Men: Skinner! You're the master of your faith!

---

She got out a shotgun and fired and blasted them all over.

Me: YEEHAW! Nice one Maria!

Maria: Thanks. Now for this one. (ACTIVATES CINDERBLOCK'S RIDEWATCH)

She donned amazing concrete armor.

Maria: WHOA!

CRASH!

Maria: (GROANS) This one is heavy. Use this one as a defense.

Then Samon and his team came and he had Mr. Freeze (DC), Bluebird Imagin, Yost Blob, Watermelon Tourmaline and Jack from Jupiter

Nico: Nice team Samon!

Samon: Thanks Nico.

Me: That is an awesome team.

Samon: Want some salmon?

Me: I could use a snack.

He gave us some salmon.

I ate it.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is.

Fright Rider: My turn!

He activated Siren Sara's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Qin: Yeah!

Then huge vines grew and they entangled the Another Six Gum Gang.

Me: Whoa!

Then a Quetzal bird came and landed on my shoulder.

Me: Cool a Quetzal Bird.

Laney: Ooh she is beautiful.

Lana: She sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Then a Tangrowth came.

Me: Whoa a Tangrowth.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: Does this belong to you?

Tangrowth: (In a girls voice) That's right. She's my friend Sirree.

Qin: Erika Quetzal! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with teal green hair and had teal green clothes and had Quetzal Tail Feathers and green angel wings.

Me: The Great Avianmancer Erika Quetzal. I've heard a lot about you. You have amazing bird communication powers and even plant powers.

Erika Quetzal: That's right. I got this.

She fired waves of fruit and smashed down Another Six Gum Gang and they were back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought them over.

Sirree landed on Nico's arm.

Nico: Nice to see you too, Sirree.

He stroke her with his finger.

Me: The Quetzal Bird is so beautiful. One of the most beautiful birds in all of South America.

Qin: Yep.

Erika Quetzal: All birds are beautiful. (Whistles)

Then a bunch of Cassowaries came.

Me: Wow!

Erika Quetzal: You just got to know how to talk to them.

Fluttershy: Oh your powers are amazing.

Erika Quetzal: They sure are.

Fright Rider: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Erika Quetzal: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me the Nico were walking to school and we saw a boy getting beaten up by bullies and I used my powers and made NUMEROUS crows come and they ripped them to shreds and they were reduced to skeletons.

Me: Whoa like a scene from out of The Birds.

Qin: That was awesome and they had it coming.

Me: Good.

Nico and Erika hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Erika Quetzal: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox

Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, and Universe 666 Varie are heading to the world of the SEGA video game, Judgement, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're teaming up with Takayuki Yagami and his gang of friends to tackle the mystery of several yakuza murder cases committed by an unidentified serial killer, dubbed "The Mole", which eventually led to him uncovering a massive conspiracy linked to his last case from his attorney days.

Plus, Shadow the Hedgehog's also coming along with us, and he's going to transform as soon as we find out The Mole is none other than Tokyo Metropolitan Detective and the cold-blooded bloodthirsty psychopath, Mitsuru Kuroiwa, and this was also part of the AD-9 conspiracy and the head of this is the egotistical AD-9 lead researcher with delusions of grandeur, Yoji Shono, along with Vice Minister of Health, Kaoru Ichinose, and corrupt prosecutor Kunihiko Morita.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Kamurocho in the world of the SEGA video game, Judgement, and the SEGA main video game series, Yakuza, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're teaming up with Takayuki Yagami and his gang of friends to tackle the mystery of several yakuza murder cases committed by an unidentified serial killer, dubbed "The Mole", which eventually led to him uncovering a massive conspiracy linked to his last case from his attorney days.

Ami Onuki: Oh man, we got to be careful here, Lincoln.

Yumi Yoshimura: Yeah, from what I know from those game franchises, Kamurocho is the territory of The Tojo Clan, and this red-light district is home to many yakuza and is often the setting of large and small-scale disputes between the Tojo Clan and their rivals such as the Omi Alliance, as well as intra-clan conflicts between Tojo subsidiaries.

Shadow the Hedgehog: This place is no doubt the rowdiest area in Tokyo, and crime is at an all-time high, especially with the presence of the many Yakuza clans here. But, the murders, that's a topic that everyone here is talking about, according to reports from the Tokyo Metropolitan Police, they've been finding the bodies of several yakuza members, and the gruesome part: their eyes have been gouged out.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Damn.

Shadow the Hedgehog: And here's where it gets really bad: I'd gotten off the phone with Yagami this morning, and I found out Shinpei Okubo was arrested for the alleged murder of his girlfriend, Emi Terasawa and was put on death row. He intends to find out who really murdered Emi and get Okubo released from prison, but he's going to need all the help he can get from us.

Lincoln: And we will do just that, Shadow. Now, where do we go to find our new allies and friends?

Shadow the Hedgehog: Follow me.

We followed Shadow, and we arrived at the Yagami Detective Agency, a detective agency on the second floor of Building One, located on Nakamichi Street, Kamurocho, which serves as the main base of operations for Takayuki Yagami and Masaharu Kaito and doubles as both an office and an apartment.

Shadow the Hedgehog: Here we are. (Knocks on the door)

The door opens, and we're met by Takayuki Yagami, former lawyer and head of the Yagami Detective Agency along with Masaharu Kaito, former member of the Tojo Clan's Matsugane Family and partner of Takayuki Yagami.

Takayuki Yagami: Shadow, you came just in time, along with the rest of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: Shadow filled us in on the whole situation, and we're here to help you clear Okubo's name and find the real murderer of Emi.

Takayuki Yagami: I always knew he would.

We then went inside, and Yagami filled us in on what's been happening, and even worse, we found out that Mitsugu Matsugane, the patriarch of The Matsugane Family and the man who took Takayuki in after his parents were killed while he was out when he was a teenager, was shot and killed, and even worse, we found out The Mole, the dubbed serial killer responsible for the yakuza murders and the murder of the patriarch was none other than Tokyo Metropolitan Detective and the cold-blooded bloodthirsty psychopath, Mitsuru Kuroiwa.

Me: What?! Kuroiwa was the one responsible for these horrible murders?

Nico: But, wasn't he also investigating the murders alongside the Tokyo Metropolitan Police?

Masaharu Kaito: And here's where it gets worse: the murders were also part of the AD-9 conspiracy.

Takayuki Yagami: The head of this is AD-9 lead researcher, Yoji Shono, along with Vice Minister of Health, Kaoru Ichinose, and corrupt prosecutor Kunihiko Morita, who was responsible for getting Okubo sent to death row.

Lincoln: (Gasps) So, we're dealing with a grand conspiracy here.

Then, Fumiya Sugiura came inside.

Fumiya Sugiura: And it gets worse, Shono was the one who murdered my sister. I intend to help her get justice and reconcile with Okubo, I knew he'd never do something like this.

Shadow the Hedgehog: This won't be an easy task.

Takayuki Yagami: But, we got good news: Kido's going to testify at the trial, along with Hamura. He'll never forgive Kuroiwa for what he did to Matsugane-san, and the same goes for the rest of us, and in court, Morita is now being charged with abuse of power, along with Ichinose for his crimes.

Lincoln: Ichinose and Morita are both going down in court, now all that's left is to get after Shono and Kuroiwa. Let's go, it's time to put those two murderers down and send them to the slammer.

Shadow the Hedgehog: There can be no forgiveness for Kuroiwa: he's not going down as a hero, but as the bloodthirsty monster he really is.

Eli: And Shono, that egotistic fool thinks his miracle drug will save lives, it's claimed the lives of too many, and so many have suffered because of his delusions of grandeur. Now, he will pay dearly for it.

We headed out of the building to confront Mitsuru Kuroiwa and Yoji Shono, and put those murderers down for good.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier appear before us, and with it are the six girls, and with Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier are Incisaur, Bisonorus, Tiawa, and PongPing.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier, and Incisaur, Bisonorus, Tiawa, and PongPing from My Singing Monsters, awesome.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels, along with four more monsters from My Singing Monsters.

Elemental HERO Liquid: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but we got the girls away from that bloodthirsty psychopathic monster, Kuroiwa.

Incisaur, Bisonorus, Tiawa, and PongPing: (Girls' Voices) But, he's already taken Shono hostage, and is forcing him to create a new dose of AD-9 to use on the girls.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those five voices, Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower, I knew it was you five, awesome to see you again.

Taylor and Tessa Joyvision reverted back to normal, and they're two beautiful girls who are tall at 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses and massive black angel wings, long black hair and green eyes and they're dressed in long green dresses just like Princess Tiana with long sleeveless white trenchcoats with elemental forces and on the back are Incisaur and Bisonorus.

And Ruby and Rose Sunflower reverted back to normal, and they're two beautiful girls who are tall at 6'5" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses and massive golden yellow angel wings, long golden yellow hair and purple eyes and they're dressed in long pink dresses just like Princess Rapunzel with long sleeveless white trenchcoats with elemental forces and on the back are Tiawa and PongPing.

Taylor Joyvison: You too, Lincoln. Now, come on, we need to get after Kuroiwa.

We headed inside the ADDC, and Nico threw the first punch at Kuroiwa.

Mitsuru Kuroiwa: You just don't even know when to stay away, do you, Yagami?!

Takayuki Yagami: This whole murder spree ends now, Kuroiwa.

Shadow the Hedgehog: And you're about to be spending the rest of your life in a prison cell.

Suddenly, Shadow the Hedgehog's red eyes turned neon red, and he was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with red chaos energy, dark flames, darkness, and hedgehogs, he unholstered his Erebus' Darkness Sword of Dark Wind Mobian Justice from his wider and more muscular back, and as he approached Kuroiwa, he left red and black energy, red chaos energy, dark flames, darkness, and hedgehogs with every step.

Shadow the Hedgehog: Kuroiwa, no words can ever describe just how much you disgust me. You caused nothing but death to all those in your path, and for what, for the hope that this so-called miracle cure you and Shono developed will be a reality. No, that miracle has killed a lot of people in countless illegal experiments you two have done, and you were never a true man of the law: you're just a cold-blooded psychopathic monster with a thirst for blood who only cares about his own ends, and for that, I'll see to it that you're sent to the gas chamber for every last victim that you and Shono have killed.

Suddenly, Shadow the Hedgehog was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black energy with red chaos energy, dark flames, dark winds, and darkness surrounding it, there's a hedgehog running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with crimson red eyes glaring at Kuroiwa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Shadow the Hedgehog emerged, but he was changed forever.

Shadow The Hedgehog OST: I Am… All of Me Plays

Shadow the Hedgehog grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has neon red eyes and a red and black energy aura with red chaos energy, dark flames, darkness, and hedgehogs surrounding him, he has a hedgehog and it's holding the Chaos, Dark, and Element Kanjis in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with red iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold crescent moon links and red crystal links and a red hedgehog-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a hedgehog with red crystals for the eyes and holding the Chaos, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, Shadow the Hedgehog has on a black shirt with a crimson red phoenix on it, black pants, larger jet shoes, large weighted gold metal bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness and hedgehogs on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the Seven Chaos Emeralds. Suddenly, Shadow the Hedgehog felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Shadow the Hedgehog has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large crimson red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left gloved hand.

Suddenly, Shadow the Hedgehog's Erebus' Darkness Sword of Dark Wind Mobian Justice and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and navy blue energy, navy blue chaos energy, cyan blue psychokinetic energy, elemental forces, and hedgehogs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shadow the Hedgehog's Darkness Shadow Chaos Greatsword of Dark Wind Mobian Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Shadow the Hedgehog's silhouette etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads with crimson red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads with crimson red gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and a large red gem on the bottom of the midnight black dragon heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of his head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, there's a crimson red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Shadow the Hedgehog, Son of Gerald Robotnik, Guardian of Maria Robotnik, Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Sonic the Hedgehog and

Many, Leader of Team Dark, Agent of The Guardian Units of Nations, Destroyer of Dr. Eggman's Delusional Ambitions and Many Evil Enemies, Archenemy of Mustard, Emissary and Champion of Erebus, Savior and Protector of Innocent People, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Masters, True Immortal Hero, and Master of The Seven Chaos Emeralds, Chaos Energy, Darkness, and Hedgehogs"

シャドウ・ザ・ヘッジホッグ、ジェラルド・ロボトニックの息子、マリア・ロボトニックのガーディアン、リンカーン・ラウドの義理の兄弟、ソニック・ザ・ヘッジホッグとメニーの友人、チーム・ダークのリーダー、ガーディアン・ユニット・オブ・ネイションズのエージェント、エッグマン博士の妄想の破壊者野望と多くの邪悪な敵、マスタードの大敵、エレバスの使者でありチャンピオン、罪のない人々の救世主であり保護者、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力なマスターの驚くべき強力な学生、真の不滅のヒーロー、7 つのカオス エメラルド、カオス エネルギー、ダークネス、ハリネズミのマスター

Shadow the Hedgehog has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HEDGEHOG-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA TRUE IMMORTAL DARKNESS CHAOS HEDGEHOG ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC CHAOS EMERALD JUSTICE AND DIVINE TRUE IMMORTAL DARKNESS CHAOS EMERALD MOBIAN COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Shadow the Hedgehog's Super Angel-Hedgehog-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Kuroiwa saw it, he finally revealed his true colors.

Mitsuru Kuroiwa: Fine, if you want to die, so be it. Yagami can be the first test subject in a long time, along with all of you, and when you all die, I'll gouge out your eyes!

Shadow the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Immortal Darkness Chaos Hedgehog and Divine True Immortal Darkness Chaos Emerald Mobian Compassion) You should at least know that we can't die, Kuroiwa, we're immortal. But, you… , you're not, and finally, we see your true colors, I did say you're nothing but a cold-hearted psychopathic bloodthirsty monster, and now, you're about to die like the monster you really are.

Shadow the Hedgehog went after Kuroiwa and he fired powerful blasts of red and black energy, red chaos energy, dark flames, darkness, and hedgehogs, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Kuroiwa, and he slashed at Kuroiwa with his massive greatsword, and the protracted one-on-one duels were causing Kuroiwa's true nature to come out. Then, Takayuki Yagami also engaged in one-on-one duels with Kuroiwa and he was outmatching that bloodthirsty monster blow for blow.

Lincoln: Whoa, Shadow and Yagami are really tearing Kuroiwa apart! Let's join in.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Nick Russel's team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light

Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mitsuru Kuroiwa, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Shadow and Yagami punched Kuroiwa all over the place, and then, they land two hard punches to his stomach and he went down. Shadow the Hedgehog holstered his massive greatsword and he powered down, and Shadow the Hedgehog's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Shadow the Hedgehog: It's over, Kuroiwa.

Then, Kaito and Higashi came in, accompanied by the cops.

Masaharu Kaito: Yo. Look who went and made a new friend.

Toru Higashi: They agreed not to put us in jail, but we're going to need a lawyer.

The cops were already moving in to arrest Kuroiwa. Then, Sugiura came out, but during the fight, he got shot by Kuroiwa in the stomach, and Varie was already healing him.

Fumiya Sugiura: Yagami-san.

Then, Shono came out.

Lincoln: Shono?

Suddenly, Kuroiwa got out a knife and he rushed at Shono to kill him, but Kaito picked up a chair and threw it at Kuroiwa knocking him down onto the floor.

Masaharu Kaito: Just telling him to stop wasn't going to do shit.

Me: That we agree on, Kaito.

Just then, Kuroiwa got up from the floor still after Shono.

Mitsuru Kuroiwa: Shono… !

Suddenly, the cops opened fire, and Kuroiwa fell to the floor in a pool of his own blood and he was dying.

Mitsuru Kuroiwa: Your little… experiment game… is finally over!

Yoji Shono: Yes, but I have no need for them anymore.

Then, Shono took out a syringe, and inside it is a dose of AD-9.

Takayuki Yagami: What's that?

Yoji Shono: This? It's a dose of AD-9.

Nico: The drug they were obsessed about creating.

Yoji Shono: You see, I've finally done it.

Lincoln: What are you doing?

Yoji Shono: AD-9 is done now, there's no mistaking it this time. Here's the proof, I'll show you once and for all, I'll prove that my miracle drug is a reality!

Takayuki Yagami: How many people has your miracle killed?

Yoji Shono: People, people? But, it'll save millions, maybe tens of millions across the world.

Shadow the Hedgehog: That's why you thought it was okay for you to murder an innocent woman, huh? Is that why you stabbed her to death and burned the evidence? Okubo took the fall for all of it, you sent a good man to die.

Yoji Shono: I never wanted to kill anyone, but it had to happen for AD-9, it was the only way to save all of them!

Lincoln: He's absolutely out of his mind!

Me: Big time!

Nico: How delusional is he?!

Back at the courthouse, Ryusuke Kido began to testify.

Ryusuke Kido: The toxin is irremovable, use of AD-9 will always result in death. Shono-Kun told me as much, countless human experiments led him to that conclusion, in other words, AD-9's development has failed. But, Shono-kun couldn't except that, he couldn't say that it was all over, that he killed tens of hundreds of innocent people, that it was all for naught.

Issei Hoshino: And when exactly did Shono-san tell you all this?

Ryusuke Kido: Only the other day, it was after hearing that, I decided to testify at this trial.

Back at the ADDC, we were pretty pissed off at Shono big time, and Sugiura was filming this on his phone.

Lincoln: Save the world, that's your bullshit excuse, huh? I don't buy it one bit.

Takayuki Yagami: Same here. The reason why you murdered Emi-chan was so that you could save your own skin. If you really cared about helping people, you would've left your research to someone else instead of resorting to murder!

Yoji Shono: But, AD-9 is my drug! I'm the only one who could've finished it! And now, I'll finally prove it! Prove that all my research was worth the effort! Prove that I was right to do what I did!

Shono was about to inject the dose into him.

Shadow the Hedgehog: Shono, don't you dare… !

Takayuki Yagami: Wait!

Yoji Shono: For the longest time, my mother cared for both of my dementia-ridden grandparents. Once the disease had finally mercifully taken them, my mother died too. So, you see… , Alzheimer's' has taken many loved ones away, even from me. (Puts the syringe into his neck and injects the dose into him) But now,… it won't be taking anyone else… ever again. My entire career as a researcher, all the time I spent developing AD-9, every single moment has led up to this moment.

Suddenly, Shono began having muscle spasms, and then, he felt a very intense pain in his head, and Kuroiwa saw it as Shono fell to the ground on his knees as the pain in his head began intensifying even more.

Yoji Shono: (In Pain) But, why!

Then, Kuroiwa saw for himself the reason why he and Shono gouged out the eyes of the other test subjects.

Mitsuru Kuroiwa: (Slowly Dying) (Laughs) So, that's why… , I finally understand… (Dies)

Ryusuke Kido: When a patient is injected with AD-9, they experience intense pain localized in the head. (We saw Shono's eyes turn dark blue) and their eyes become filled with a dark blue pigment.

Then, Shono let out a loud scream of pain as he died.

Ryusuke Kido: In the end, it's a gruesome death. As for the eyes, the toxins present in AD-9 are what turns them blue, Shono-kun admitted as much. Had that been noticed, it would have been clear proof of the experiments. And hence… , every single corpse discovered in Kamurocho was found with the eyes removed, Shono-kun disposed of them… , all in an effort to hide the horrible truth of his failure.

We left the ADDC and we went the Tokyo Detention Center, and we told Okubo the news.

Shinpei Okubo: I can't thank you enough… , Yagami-sensei.

Takayuki Yagami: Next week, huh? That's soon.

Shinpei Okubo: It'll be nice to be out after all these years. The retrial for Emi's case is coming up.

Takayuki Yagami: That'll be more of a formality than anything, and don't worry… , no one believes you killed Emi-chan anymore.

Shinpei Okubo: Right.

Then, Takayuki got up.

Shinpei Okubo: You're already taking off?

Takayuki Yagami: Actually, I brought someone else who wants to talk to you today.

This confused Okubo as we stood to the side, and the door opened, and Fumiya Sugiura stepped in.

Shinpei Okubo: Fumiya-kun?

Fumiya Sugiura: You know, you're free to stick around.

Lincoln: It's okay, besides, you both have some catching up to do.

Fumiya Sugiura: Yeah, and thanks for helping, guys.

Nico: Our pleasure.

We left, as Fumiya Sugiura and Shinpei Okubo were left talking.

Lincoln: Thanks to what was done, Ayabe was released from jail and cleared of all charges. Hamura willingly turned himself into the police, and as for Ichinose and Morita, they were both fired from their positions, along with arrested for conspiring with Shono and Kuroiwa, who are both dead and in The Black Gates.

Me: And even though he will not be charged with aiding the conspirators, Kido had resigned from his position and the ADDC was shut down. However, since all of Ichinose's policies are under review due to the conspiracy, Chairman Kajihira and the Kyorei Clan will not be sold the land for redevelopment, and they still lost the 100 billion yen they invested in the project.

Takayuki Yagami: That's exactly what we heard. I'm still going to be a private detective, and I think you guys might be back in Kamurocho again.

Lincoln: I have that same feeling as well. See you, Yagami and Kaito.

We said our goodbyes and left.

Lincoln: That's what I call a case closed and a grand conspiracy has been undone. (To Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower) And it's so good to see you all again, Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower.

Zoey Monroe reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue crop top. black shorts, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Evelyn Cowart: You too, Lincoln.

Taylor and Tessa Joyvision: It's been a really long time.

Ruby and Rose Sunflower: It's been seven years since we saw you.

Lincoln went up to Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower, and he hugged them, and Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Evelyn Cowart: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome.

Taylor Joyvision: And the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Tessa Joyvision: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass.

Ruby Sunflower: Yeah, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Rose Sunflower: Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico. The Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier Gene-Slammer is Zoey Monroe, she's my my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model.

Zoey Monroe: Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem Zoey and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio.

Nico: We'd heard Maristela and Evelyn's stories, and Sergio got swatted hard on the butt those two times.

Me: Yep, we're going to hear Zoey's story later on today.

Monica Anniston: And we got our Chanclas ready to swat Sergio hard on his butt.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) And so do we.

Monica Anniston, Maria Garcia, and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers got out Chanclas to swat that painted rat with wings hard on the butt.

Zoey Monroe: Yeah, and trust me, you're going to wish you had Sergio thrown in the hoosegow after you hear what that pinhead tried to do to me. And the Incisaur Gene-Slammer and Bisonorus Gene-Slammer are Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from New Orleans, and his classmates in Cooking, they're also members of The Duel Monsters Heroes, and they specialize in the Aromage Deck, and Lincoln made them Aromage-themed bikinis, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips. Plus, they're also the cousins of Princess Tiana, and they hate Peggy Bundy with a blazing passion.

Eli: Whoa, so they know all about their cousin's cooking and her restaurant.

Lincoln: Yep, and when I found out they're the cousins of Princess Tiana, I almost fell to the floor, but I did know that most of my Guardian Angels are related to The Disney Princesses.

Zoey Monroe: Yep, and the Tiawa Gene-Slammer and PongPing Gene-Slammer are Ruby and Rose Sunflower, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in English, and they're the last two members of The Duel Monsters Heroes, they specialize in the Masters of Brotherhood of The Fire Fist deck, and Lincoln made them a Brotherhood of The Fire Fist - Tiger and Kirin-themed bikini, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips. Plus, they're the twin sisters of Princess Rapunzel from the movie Tangled, and they hate Billy McLean with a blazing passion.

Lola: But, not as much as they hate Mother Gothel. They despised that old witch with a brutal and a nasty passion, but when they heard we sent her to The Black Gates, they were glad to be rid of her for good.

Zoey Monroe: They sure are. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you all want to give me your blood, right?

Taylor Joyvision: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Zoey Monroe: He's marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since he's done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Selene Emperyous: When you guys did your kiss for the cover shoot, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength not to go wild and mark you.

Lincoln went up to Zoey Monroe, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Taylor Joyvision, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Tessa Joyvision, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to Ruby Sunflower, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, he went up to Rose Sunflower, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Zoey Monroe: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Zoey Monroe's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

And four Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Taylor and Tessa Joyvision and Ruby and Rose Sunflower with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with four Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Zoey Monroe: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower.

Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Hozumi Natsumura, Kasumi Hirano, Mayuko Seki, Reika Sonoda, and Tomo Hirano from Anehame!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hozumi Natsumura, Kasumi Hirano, Mayuko Seki, Reika Sonoda, and Tomo Hirano from Anehame!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hozumi Natsumura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hozumi Natsumura and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Yoji Shono and Mitsuru Kuroiwa, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of

Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver

lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers and toes, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hozumi Natsumura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hozumi Natsumura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hozumi Natsumura, Kasumi Hirano, Mayuko Seki, Reika Sonoda, and Tomo Hirano with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and they saw the whole thing thanks to Nicole sending the battle footage to everyone there and they were amazed to see Shadow transform into his Super Angel-Hedgehog-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation to beat up Kuroiwa, and everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln, Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: We saw the whole thing, guys, and man, that was really wild. Plus, Shadow and Yagami did an awesome job in beating up Kuroiwa along with all of you.

Lincoln: And Shadow transformed during the battle as well, plus, you also saw what happened to Shono.

William: He injected himself with that AD-9 drug and he fell victim to his own drug, and he died just like the other victims he and Kuroiwa experimented on. He really was driven by his delusions of grandeur.

Lincoln: But, we heard his reasons, but that ended with a descent into madness, and Kuroiwa got put down like the monster he really is.

Nico: And in the end, Shono and Kuroiwa are dead, Ichinose and Morita are behind bars, Ayabe was released from jail and free of all charges, Hamura turned himself in, and Kido resigned.

Me: And the ADDC is now shut down, and they'll undergo some serious changes from now on. Plus, Yagami said we'll be needed again in Kamurocho, I wonder why.

Sonic: I may have a slight idea on that.

---

After solving a serial murder spree in Kamurocho and putting an end to the AD-9 conspiracy, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Zoey Monroe, Taylor and Tessa Joyvision, and Ruby and Rose Sunflower saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Zoey Monroe: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Taylor Joyvision: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ruby Sunflower: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Zoey Monroe: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Zoey, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion? And Taylor, Tessa, Ruby, and Rose, what's the story on why you both hated Peggy Bundy and Billy McLean with a blazing passion?

Zoey Monroe: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Michaela and her boyfriend, Daniel, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Zoey's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Zoey Monroe: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Michaela and Daniel were forced to work for me for free, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, those two not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Zoey's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

We saw Sergio getting steamed up when he heard that story of how he got busted for his scheme, and then, Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on and swatted Sergio hard on his butt a total of 9,000,000,000,000,000 times, and when they were done, Sergio had permanent baboon butt.

Sergio: Rrawk, this isn't cool!

Nico: Neither was trying to ruin the reputations and good names of some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your own sick amusement and trying to also extort them, Cracker Breath!

Maria Garcia threw Sergio back in his cage, and then, we got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Maria Robotnik: I knew you'd pick Emerald Coast, it's always beautiful here.

Lincoln: It sure is, Maria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clones went up to Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Nyancy Chan, Angela, Bailey, Krystal, Aligned Ravage, Aligned Ratbat, Maria Robotnik, Lumina Flowlight, Sage, Tesla Gauss, and Pat Fahran are now part of your harem. (Realizes something) Hey, wait a second, I remembered seeing the kanji on Shadow's trenchcoat and it said, Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud. (Gasps) Shadow, you…?

Shadow the Hedgehog: Yes, and I trust Lincoln with Maria's safety, and I knew they'd also be a good couple ever since you all went after Dr. Robotnik years ago.

Lily the Mermaid: And did Lily have a hand in getting those two together? (Smirks)

Lily Loud: (Nervously) Uh, I have no idea what you're talking about. Hey, I think Dad's calling you, Lincoln.

Lily Loud took off running, but Sonic caught up to her.

Sonic: (Snickers) I think I have to take that attempt to throw you off and running away as "Yes", and you know what's going to happen, right, Lily?

Lily Loud: (Realizes Lincoln's behind her) Uh oh.

Lincoln pinned Lily to the ground and he was tickling her.

Lily Loud: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Me: We tried to warn you, Lily, you know, your brother's got a knack of picking up on whatever you and the others are up to.

---

Later it was time for Kadma's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Kadma? Besides Carter and Ed the Protector?

Aang: Me, Katara, Zuko and Toph will go.

Nico: Great idea.

Me: Okay then. Anyone else?

No one answered.

Me: No? Okay.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Tokyo at the Agito restaurant.

Shoichi: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Shoichi, guys.

Kadma: Shoichi, meet Carter Grayson and Ed the Protector.

Carter Grayson: Awesome to meet you. I'm Carter Grayson, Leader of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers.

Me: You might know them as the GoGo V Sentai team.

Shoichi: Awesome! It's an honor.

Ed: And I'm Ed the Protector. I'm a Delivery Kid from the 41st Century.

Me: We met Ed and his friends 2,000 years from now.

Nico: That was so fun.

Makoto: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Aang: And we are the Benders of the 4 Elements. I'm Aang and I'm an Airbender.

Katara: My name is Katara and I'm a Waterbender.

Zuko: Zuko, Fire Lord and I'm a Firebender.

Toph: And I'm Toph and I'm an Earthbender.

Shoichi: Wow it's awesome to meet you guys.

Zuko: Same here.

Shoichi: Is your full name really Ed the Protector?

Ed the Protector: What can I say? The name's grown on me.

Me: Ed is like a protector to all his friends and family.

Makoto: Wow. What is it like in the 41st Century?

Me: Massively advanced and far more technologically evolved than anything we know in the 21st Century.

Ryo Ashihara: That is amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Aang: As for me and my friends, we were in a war that was a hundred years long.

Me: It was a really terrible time when we first met them.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Me: You wouldn't believe what happened. And Zuko's great grandfather is to blame for it all.

Shoichi: What happened?

Mana came.

Mana Kazaya: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Mana Kazaya. Pleasure to meet you too.

Mana Kazaya: I love all your adventure.

Me: Glad you do. Okay here goes.

I went over what happened during the war and what they heard made them speechless and horrified beyond all forms of words.

Thirty-eight years prior to the beginning of the Hundred Year War, Fire Lord Sozin began to feel that because his nation was so fortunate in so many ways, that he should "share" this prosperity with the rest of the world. He spoke about his plan to his best friend, Avatar Roku, and tried to convince him to join him on his quest to expand "the most successful empire in history". Roku vehemently refused to help him and reminded his long-time friend that the four nations were meant to be just what they were: four.

Years later, however, Roku discovered that Sozin had set up colonies in the Earth Kingdom despite his warnings and went to rebuke him, leading Sozin to attack him. The Avatar subdued the Fire Lord, utterly destroyed his palace and warned him that if he ever acted out of place and attacked the other nations again, he would put an end to him permanently.

Twenty-five years later, Roku's home island was consumed in a volcanic eruption so massive that Sozin could see and feel it from a hundred miles away, and he flew in on his dragon to assist his old friend. The two used their bending to try to contain the lava flow, but they were hindered by poisonous gases that eventually overwhelmed Roku, leaving him lying on the ground and begging for his old friend's help. Sozin suddenly realized, however, that Roku's death would allow him to fulfill his plans, and he left the Avatar to die. The new Avatar was born into the Air Nomads as Aang.

Twelve years after Roku had died, Sozin used the return of a comet, a celestial event that grants firebenders near-unlimited power, to deliver a devastating first blow to the other nations and start the war, setting the stage for the Air Nomad Genocide.

Fire Lord Sozin decided to launch his attack upon the arrival of Sozin's Comet. With the power of the Comet, Sozin's firebender armies launched a genocide on the pacifistic Air Nomads in an attempt to capture the new Avatar, Aang, and to break the Avatar Cycle. This would overcome one of the Fire Nation's biggest obstacles to victory. However, Aang had run away before the attack, thus escaping the carnage. Almost all other Air Nomads were believed to have been killed in the attack, and the remainder ruthlessly hunted and killed as the Hundred Year War progressed, by the end leaving Aang the only known airbender left alive. Sozin would continue searching for Aang up until his death. The Air Nomad Genocide involved mass trooper and tank attacks on the four temples. Thousands of Air Nomads were slain along with their flying bison and lemurs.

After the first strike against the Air Nomads, Fire Lord Sozin and his army began their first assaults into the Western Earth Kingdom. Sozin's main objective was to overcome the next Avatar and secure a beachhead on the western coast of the continent and use it as staging grounds to advance further throughout the Earth Kingdom and to supply his forces. Other objectives were to cripple and destroy key Earth Kingdom trading centers to weaken the large Earth Kingdom economy. After several battles, including decisive Fire Nation victories in the Battle of Han Tui, the Battle of Garsai and the battle for Taku, the Fire Nation was able to gain a strong foothold in the Earth Kingdom.

The Fire Nation's war effort was focused at the Western theater through the use of a large portion of the Fire Navy, but Sozin expanded northward and eventually was able to send forces to conduct an attempted invasion of the Northern Water Tribe fifteen years after the Hundred Year War began, which ended in failure due to the North Pole's treacherous landscape. The battle saw ground forces from both the Water Tribe and the Fire Nation confront each other directly.

Fire Lord Azulon took the throne after his father's death and began to advance south to the Southern Water Tribe and eastward toward the walls of Ba Sing Se. Forty years into the Hundred Year War, the Fire Navy attacked the Southern Water Tribe, at that time a prosperous settlement; their first attacks included the bombardment of several Water Tribe villages, but they later restricted their attacks to less costly surprise raids.

Waterbenders across the South Pole fought the firebenders, and the Fire Nation adopted a policy of eradicating waterbending from the South Pole entirely, taking all waterbenders prisoner, leaving the nonbenders to fend for themselves. Among these prisoners was Hama, who notably developed a deep hatred for her captors but eventually escaped from captivity while waging her own personal war on them in secrecy. The Southern Water Tribe remained weak and the victim of constant raids, teetering on the edge of extinction. Eventually, the Fire Nation created the Southern Raiders, a brutal raiding force that pillaged and ravaged the coastlines of the South Sea, further weakening the Southern Water Tribe and devastating the at that time spared Southern Earth Kingdom.

Soon, the Earth Kingdom came under many large-scale attacks, with the fall of the Hu Xin Provinces furthering the Fire Nation's advances into the Kingdom and putting them in control of the entire northwestern third of the continent. Thousands perished in massive violent battles during these campaigns.

During the war's ninety-fourth year, the Southern Water Tribe was attacked in yet another minor raid aimed at eliminating any remaining waterbenders. The attackers, the infamous Southern Raiders, were informed that one last waterbender, who happened to be Katara, was left in the Southern Water Tribe, and were given orders to kill her. However, Katara remained undiscovered because, during this raid, her mother Kya turned herself in as the last waterbender in an attempt to protect Katara. Kya was in turn killed, but her heroic act meant that the Fire Nation would never discover the true identity of the last waterbender in the South Pole. Katara would later rediscover the Avatar and become a major contributor to the eventual capitulation of the Fire Nation as an indirect result of her mother's actions.

In the Earth Kingdom theater, the Fire Nation enjoyed even more success, conquering every major Earth Kingdom city and stronghold until only Omashu (who hindered any major overland progress in the east) and Ba Sing Se were left. The Fire Nation Army also pushed down further south, conquering most of the southwestern coastlines. General Shu and his troops even advanced into the vicinity of the Si Wong Desert, fighting Earth Kingdom forces there. Finally, the Fire Nation Army reached the walls of Ba Sing Se itself, and the six hundred-day-Siege of Ba Sing Se began. In its final stages, the Fire Nation even managed to break through the Outer Wall, but their advance ended when their leader General Iroh's son was killed, resulting in Iroh's order to retreat. However, the order was also motivated by the fact his army was fatigued and had been embroiled in continuous fighting for so long.

In the last years of the war, the ferocity of the Hundred Year War eased slightly with the Fire Nation nearing victory. Ozai was crowned Fire Lord upon Azulon's death. Iroh's forces retreated from the area of Ba Sing Se, although they remained in control of the Western Lake, where they began construction of a drill to help them penetrate Ba Sing Se's Outer Wall. The Northern Mountains were left alone, allowing refugees to move in.

However, the conquered western shore of the Earth Kingdom was put under tighter control, where General Fong's fortress was the only Earth Kingdom military base left, hidden in a coastal mountain range. Several fortified bases were set up there. Prince Zuko began his search for the Avatar upon his banishment three years before, hoping to reclaim his throne. Zhao, an eager and ambitious naval officer, began plotting the conquest of the Northern Water Tribe. Any attempt at rebellion was dealt with harshly, and the Fire Nation began arresting any earthbenders in their territory, forcing them into slave labor on offshore factories and shipyards.

To add to the Earth Kingdom's troubles, a large number of their villages and cities were now under Fire Nation control, with their native citizens forced to obey the demands of the Fire Lord if they were to avoid persecution. Only non-essential territories were left alone. Even though major cities like Ba Sing Se and Omashu remained free at the time, the Fire Nation clearly controlled the majority of the continent, free to prowl almost anywhere in the north and west unopposed.

The fortunes of the Earth Kingdom and the Water Tribes made a turn for the better with the sudden return of the Avatar and last airbender, Aang, who was rediscovered by Sokka and Katara. This immediately attracted the attention of both Zuko and Zhao, who chased him across the world. As the Avatar traveled north to the North Pole in an attempt to learn waterbending, Zhao was promoted to Admiral. A small Fire Nation force attacked the Northern Mountains, only to be beaten back in what culminated as the battle for the Northern Air Temple. However, the defeated force did acquire an important new invention for the Fire Nation - the hot air balloon.

Upon discovering that the Avatar had succeeded in reaching the North Pole, Zhao ordered his massive fleet to advance on the North Pole. However, the Siege of the North was unsuccessful due to the Avatar's intervention, and the fleet was nearly entirely destroyed. Zhao was subsequently imprisoned in the Spirit World by La, the Ocean Spirit, after an unsuccessful attempt to kill the Moon Spirit in a bid to neutralize the waterbenders' power. With the Fire Nation's main ambition in the north out of the picture and their control of the seas weakened, the Fire Nation refrained from further attacks on the Northern Water Tribe. However, as the Northern Water Tribe did not participate in any major engagements against the Fire Nation for the rest of the war, and the Earth Kingdom Navy was already all but obliterated, the loss of Zhao's fleet meant a bearable defeat. Ozai had his armies continue the slow and steady advances on all the Earth Kingdom fronts, while discreetly sending his daughter to search for the traitorous Iroh and Zuko.

Soon after the defeat at the North Pole, the Fire Nation won a great victory by conquering the city of Omashu, capturing King Bumi in the process, leaving Ba Sing Se the last major Earth Kingdom city in the north unconquered. Though most of the city's population managed to flee under the ruse of a plague, the city itself remained under the control of a Fire Nation governor and was renamed New Ozai by Princess Azula.

The Fire Nation's next major battle would be at the walls of Ba Sing Se once more. The drill, a powerful and gigantic mechanized siege weapon, attacked the Outer Wall. However, the Avatar had just arrived. Though the machine succeeded in drilling through the Wall, it was destroyed by the Avatar, making the attack a failure and filling the newly drilled hole with wreckage.

Princess Azula, Mai, and Ty Lee, a trio of the Fire Nation Academy's best, infiltrated the capital of Ba Sing Se. Clad in Kyoshi Warriors uniforms, stolen from the warriors after having defeated them in an earlier engagement, Azula infiltrated the court of the Earth King and undermined the Dai Li. She eventually convinced Long Feng to launch a coup d'état against the Earth King. In the end, she double-crossed him and assumed control over the capital. She also succeeded in capturing her uncle and convincing Zuko to rejoin the Fire Nation, clouding his judgment by promising him his father's love. With Ba Sing Se under their control, the Fire Nation was even closer to victory, with only the tattered Water Tribes and parts of the Earth Kingdom left opposing them. Azula also learned that Ba Sing Se had been planning a major invasion of the Fire Nation home islands on the day of a solar eclipse in late summer, which would briefly leave all firebenders powerless. With the Western Navy still recovering from the Siege of the North, the invasion might have been successful had the Dai Li not arrested the Council of Five. Still, with knowledge that their homeland would still be vulnerable, the Fire Nation made plans to use this to their advantage.

Additionally, Avatar Aang was gravely injured in a failed attempt to defeat Azula, who struck him down with a powerful lightning blast. Although Katara was able to revive him, Aang remained in a coma in the following weeks, and he was immediately presumed dead by the entire world. When word of Aang's defeat spread across the globe, the Earth Kingdom and Water Tribes lost hope and the Fire Nation came close to declaring victory in its imperialist war. Aang and his friends traveled into the Fire Nation incognito until the time to strike came again.

Several weeks later, Ozai called a war meeting with his generals. One of them, Shinu, said that while Ba Sing Se had been conquered, a number of Earth Kingdom rebellions arose and that the Earth Kingdom military was still controlling vast swaths of territory, including the southern Earth Kingdom and scattered areas in the north, which kept the Fire Nation from claiming ultimate victory in the Hundred Year War. When Zuko said that the Earth Kingdom could endure anything as long as they had hope, Azula said they should "take their precious hope, and the rest of their land, and burn it all to the ground." Ozai, using this idea, planned to use the power of the returning Sozin's Comet to completely destroy the Earth Kingdom.

Though the Fire Nation controlled great swathes of territory they were not unopposed. A small multinational invasion force led by Chief Hakoda of the Southern Water Tribe and the Avatar assaulted the Fire Nation Capital on the Day of Black Sun and they were nearly successful, but their supposed success was actually a carefully planned trap by the Fire Nation. Though they were repelled by the new Fire Nation air force of airships and most of the resistance leaders were captured, they proved that the Fire Nation could continue to be resisted as long as hope was maintained.

However, the Day of Black Sun was not a total failure for those resisting the Fire Nation. During the Eclipse, the captured King Bumi saw the opportunity he had been waiting for. He broke out of his prison and, with the firebenders unable to firebend, retook the city of Omashu single-handedly. Iroh also broke out of his cell and, according to a guard, fought as a "one-man army."

Prince Zuko realized the full extent of the Fire Nation's crimes and joined the Avatar, agreeing to teach Aang firebending before the anticipated battle with the Fire Lord. This development only increased the threat the Avatar posed toward the Fire Nation. Coinciding with this, Princess Azula was betrayed by her allies, Mai and Ty Lee, after a failed sabotaging of an escape from the Boiling Rock, badly hurting both her psyche and her leadership ability.

Fire Lord Ozai crowned himself Phoenix King prior to the arrival of Sozin's Comet and appointed Azula to be his successor as Fire Lord. Ozai intended to finish the Hundred Year War by using the comet's immense power to vanquish his enemies, so the Avatar's group, one of the Fire Nation's greatest threats, acted quickly to prevent this catastrophe.

When Sozin's Comet made its return to the world, Ozai launched his massive attack on the Earth Kingdom with his armada of airships. When he arrived at the Wulong Forest, which he quickly proceeded to incinerate, Avatar Aang confronted him. Despite Aang's pleas to end the Hundred Year War peacefully, Ozai attacked him. At first, Ozai and Aang were evenly matched, but Aang refused to go on the offensive due to his belief that all life was sacred. Ozai gained the upper hand, but accidentally smashed Aang into a rock that hit the scar on his back where Azula had struck him with lightning at Ba Sing Se. This released the pent up energy there and opened his seventh chakra, allowing Aang to enter the Avatar State. Using the Avatar State's power, Aang went on the offensive. Despite his enhanced firebending, Ozai was quickly overwhelmed and forced to retreat. Aang pursued him and eventually pinned him down. But just as he was about to deliver the finishing blow, Aang left the Avatar State. Instead of killing Ozai, Aang used energybending to strip him of his firebending.

While Aang and Ozai fought, three members of the Avatar's group, Sokka, Toph and Suki, hijacked one of the airships in Ozai's armada. Rammed the airship into the ones next to them, they successfully destroyed the fleet. The Order of the White Lotus, under Iroh's leadership, successfully retook Ba Sing Se, a colossal defeat for the Fire Nation.

Azula, after losing the alliance of Mai and Ty Lee, was weakened by a state of mental instability. This caused her to lose all trust in everyone, developing severe paranoia and coming to the belief that everyone was against her. She banished all those loyal to her, and in effect, had no allies or external protection. This rendered her unable to effectively fight Zuko and Katara, resulting in Zuko's victory in their Agni-Kai and taking her place as Fire Lord. She suffered a mental breakdown immediately after the conclusion of their fight, making her incapable of continuing to fight in the Hundred Year War.

With the loss of Omashu, Ba Sing Se, and the fall of their leaders, the Fire Nation Armies found themselves unable to continue the war effort, leaving the Water Tribe and the Earth Kingdom victorious.

After these victories, all the prisoners of war were released and Zuko was crowned Fire Lord, officially declaring the war to be over. At his coronation, he promised before a large audience of the world's citizens that he would dedicate his rule to rebuilding the war-torn world with the help of Avatar Aang.

After being defeated by Aang, Fire Lord Ozai was arrested and put in prison, and Azula had been institutionalized in a mental health facility on an isolated island near the Fire Nation capital.

However, after a century of fighting, all four nations were left exhausted from the conflict. Over the course of the war, the Fire Nation had caused unprecedented worldwide devastation and loss of life, annihilating an entire nation, its culture, and unique bending style, leaving only one person to represent it, devastating an entire continent and oppressing its people, and bringing a nation to near extinction. Numerous people on both sides of the conflict died over the course of the War, and immense devastation occurred to the overall infrastructure of the Earth Kingdom and Southern Water Tribe, while little occurred to the Fire Nation and the Northern Water Tribe.

The world thus began the long process of rebuilding in places including Ba Sing Se, the Earth Kingdom, and the Southern Water Tribe; as Fire Lord Zuko stated, the world would have a lot of rebuilding to do, but the war was finally over.

The Harmony Restoration Movement was created as a step toward peace in removing the Fire Nation colonies from the Earth Kingdom. However, after seeing all the hard work his people have done within, Fire Lord Zuko removed his support from the movement. This decision started a confrontation that threatened to throw the world back into war, causing Avatar Aang to intervene. After a brief skirmish, an agreement was reached, which eventually led to the Fire Nation colonies being transformed into the United Republic of Nations.

---

It was shocking.

Shoichi: Aang's people were killed off?!

Me: Yeah it was terrible. Fire Lord Sozin wanted to break the Avatar Cycle forever. He knew that the Air Nomads were next in line to have the next Avatar. So he used the power of a Comet he named after himself to obliterated them. Aang however was the only survivor.

Mana: That is horrible!

Eli: It was.

Katara: Yeah it was.

Zuko: What my great grandfather, grandfather and father did over the course of an entire century was completely unforgivable.

Lincoln: It was a really horrible number of crimes.

Me: And we are really glad that Azula never took the throne of Fire Lord before it even began.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: But by all accounts, letting Ozai live to rot in prison without his Firebending was a mistake. And I'm glad that we corrected that mistake before the great battle we had with Opaline.

Mana: I heard about that battle. That was intense.

Me: It was.

Kadma: Shoichi, back when I was still elderly, I used to rule a planet called Zamballa.

Shoichi: Wow! What's that world like?

Me: Beautiful planet. Home to beautiful purple jungles and an amazing temple.

Cornelia: It's true. Will and Irma saw it themselves. It was awesome.

Cassidy: That is amazing.

Shoichi: Also, there's something I've been meaning to ask you guys.

Nico: What's that?

Shoichi: Why the Hell do you keep Sergio around after everything he's done to you guys?

Nico: You know what? That's a good question.

Me: Yeah. Wait how do you guys know about Sergio?

Shoichi: I was told about him from Takumi before you guys met him.

Me: You met Takumi from the Faiz Team. Wow.

Shoichi: Yeah.

Me: Yeah Sergio has been a massive problem ever since he joined us. And Lincoln and his Guardian Angels have told us all about him doing all kinds of crazy shady activities behind our backs. But there is no way we would throw a bird out of the team. Like a pet he is part of the family and Rosa Casagrande would not like it if we threw him out.

Shoichi: Even after everything he's done to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels?

Nico: (sighs) Yes. Even after everything he's done to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Me: I'm sorry but we can't do it to Sergio. He wouldn't last 1 hour out in the wild.

Lincoln: Besides, Bobby likes him and so does Lori. And Bobby is my brother in law and I respect his wishes.

Leeli: Also I like Sergio. He is so cute.

Me: Leeli likes all animals just like our friend Fluttershy.

Girl Jordan: And besides Sergio is not all that bad. Sure he might have done some crazy things but that doesn't mean that he is still loved by his family.

Nico: Though we WILL consider reprimanding him when we get back.

Me: (GULP!) Just don't be too hard on him Nico. I don't think Fluttershy's loving heart can take it.

Nico: We'll try and keep it discreet.

Me: Fluttershy is very sensitive when it comes to her animal friends especially when it comes to making sure they are kept in line. Especially when she uses the stare.

Mana: The Stare?

Me: This.

I used my own version of the Stare.

WARBLING NOISES!

Makoto saw a scary demonic version of me starring in his face and he looked like he saw a monster!

Makoto: (GASP) Okay okay okay I see what you mean.

Me: Sorry. Her stare is so powerful that not even Discord is immune to it.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: It's as powerful as using the Mind Control power of the Force.

Mana: Wow.

Nico: Anyway, have any of your baddies made a move since the last visit?

Shoichi: Well so far nothing.

Eli: I sense something. It's the Tiger Lord

Me: I remember that one. That was the first lord that you guys destroyed.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I have this feeling that we're going to face the Overlord of Darkness himself on the final mission.

Nico: Where's Tiger Lord right now?

Eli: I sense that he is at the park.

Me: Okay.

But then suddenly we felt a sudden rise in heat.

Me: WHEW! Man is it hot.

Zuko: It's not from me.

?: Sorry that is from me.

We saw a Magmortar.

Me: Hey a Magmortar!

Lincoln: A hot one.

Magmortar: (In a girls voice) (Spanish Accent) Sorry guys the heat is part of me.

Nico: Alissa Riviere! Wow.

Magmortar: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Can you stay like that until after the battle?

Magmortar: I was gonna wait till then anyway.

Nico: Okay just wanted to be sure.

Shoichi got a psychic reading.

Shoichi: He's attacking.

Me: Lets roll!

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived.

Nico: There he is!

We saw him about to attack some people.

We went up to him.

Me: Hey! Bad kitty!

Eli: Yeah!

Tiger Lord: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right. Your nine lives are up!

Carter: Lightspeed Rescue!

He transformed and he was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Agito Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and Makoto donned his armor!

Aang: My archenemy is very analytical. Now here's this. (Gets out Cluemaster's Agito Weapon)

It was a sword of analytical tacticians.

Katara: My Archenemy will give you the Slip!

She got out Boxcars' Agito weapon and it was a waterbending sword made of oil!

Lincoln: Oh yeah!

Me: Here's a awesome way to start us off. Watch this one.

I pulled out the Wonder Ride Book for Universe 666 Salem called THE IMMORTAL DARKNESS QUEEN!

Me: (Reads Verse) "The Queen of Darkness unleashed her powerful minions unto the land and invoked terror in her reign and no one was safe from her reign of terror and they went after the strongest of her enemies that had the most dangerous form of rage and they attacked with extreme savagery."

I had numerous bird Grimm appear and they attacked and blasted Tiger Lord all over the place.

Nico: Nice!

The Grimm vanished after that.

Nico: (gets out Six Gum Gang and Rowdyruff Boys' Ridewatches) Reach for the sky!

He activated them and got awesome blasters and he fired laser blasts and they hit the Tiger Lord and blasted him all over the place!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Shoichi: That was amazing seeing the power of a Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Yep. Infinite possibilities and infinite power.

Lincoln: It's awesome.

Carter: (gets out Toyman's Agito Weapon) It's playtime!

It was a Building Block Sword!

Me: Whoa Johnny Test would love that one.

Nico: He sure would.

I unsheathed my sword.

Tiger Lord got a Tiger Sword!

Carter charged at Tiger Lord.

He clashed with him and I jumped and slashed Tiger Lord from behind.

SLASH!

I slashed him all over.

Magmortar blasted him all over with fireballs and fire blasts and smashed and burned him all over.

Eli: Take this!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Ed the Protector: (gets out Ringmaster's Agito Weapon) My turn!

His Agito Weapon was a Ring Sword! He fired waves of rings and slashed him all over the place.

Eli: Take that!

Me: Yeah!

Shoichi: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep. Lets finish him.

Shoichi: Let's do it!

Me, Shoichi, Makoto, Ryo, Kadma and Nico jumped and slashed him with a powerful slash!

Tiger Lord then had a light appear above him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was dead!

Lincoln: Take that!

Me: Tiger Lord you have failed this world.

Magmortar reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and orange and yellow and red clothes and she had the symbol of the Nicaragua emblem on the flag on her skirt.

Alissa Riviere: That was Muy Buena!

Eli: It sure was!

Kadma: Another enemy of yours down.

Me: That's for sure.

Alissa Riviere: Si.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico, Alissa?

Alissa Riviere: My favorite is when me and Nico were in Nicaragua and we ate a plate of nachos covered in hot salsa I made from the hottest peppers in the world. We ate them and man of man was it hot. We were sweating like you wouldn't believe.

Nico: That was the hottest I've ever had.

Me: Not nearly as hot as anything else we had.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Alissa hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Alissa Riviere: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: The next opponent we're facing is probably one of the toughest.

Me: I have a feeling it will be. But it's nothing we can't handle

Eli: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything and it was awesome.

May: Whoa so you guys beat the Tiger Lord.

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Cody Burns, Aligned Bumblebee, and Aligned Heat Wave should go with you guys

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Georgina, Twilight and friends and Lincoln's siblings can come with too.

Qin: Good idea on that one too.

---

Later we were getting a trial set up.

Billy: Am I in trouble?

Chomper: No, Billy. You're not the one in trouble this time.

Me: It's for someone else. Some bird actually.

(THE PEOPLES COURT THEME PLAYS)

In came Sergio and he had a straitjacket and a Hannibal Lector Mask on his beak.

Me: Calling courtroom to order in the case number 6154658241B: Lincoln Loud and his Guardian Angels VS Sergio the Parrot. Honorable Judges Crag, Slab, Chunk and Rip Nugget of the Ripping Friends Presiding.

Crag: You may be seated.

We got ready.

Crag: Sergio the Parrot how do you plead?

Sergio: Not guilty your honors. (Squawks)

Hilda: (British Accent) I honestly expected us to have a very stern talk with Sergio. Not a trial.

Nico: Well a trial is much better because it gets him to admit everything.

Through the accounts and witnesses from the Guardian Angels and Lincoln along with Ronnie Anne and family and they told the courts how Sergio did all that crazy stuff that Lincoln's Guardian Angels told us as well as do lots of other terrible things.

After lots of testimony and the arguments it was time for the Jury's decision.

Rip: Has the jury reached a verdict?

Lori Loud: We have your honors.

Crag: Please pass the verdict to the foreman to read.

She passed it to Eli.

Eli: (Clears throat) In 6154658241B: Lincoln Loud and his Guardian Angels VS Sergio the Parrot, we the jury find the defendant Sergio Casagrande the Parrot, GUILTY on all charges! 👎

HE WAS CONVICTED!

Lincoln: Honestly, Sergio, give us one reason why we shouldn't just throw you out of the team!

Nico: Sorry, Sergio. But after you put that chip in Lincoln, I agree with him.

Crag banged his gavel.

Crag: Order order. Lets let Sergio say something before we pass down sentence.

Lincoln: Fine.

Crag: Sergio what do you have to say for yourself.

Sergio: This court is rigged!

Me: Your honors permission to approach the bench?

Crag: Granted.

I approached.

Me: If I may make a suggestion, if it pleases the court I would like to not have Sergio kicked off the team and I would not like to have him exiled into the wild. He would not survive more than an hour out there. He is a domestic parrot.

Crag: Noted and allowed.

Nightbird: We could eat him.

Me: EW! He would not taste good. Also that's too extreme.

Crag: I agree. Sergio as punishment for your actions I hereby sentence you to the following. You are hereby ordered to pay the amount of $523,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00 plus 75% interest in full to Lincoln and his guardian angels and the Casagrande and Santiago families. Your shopping privileges are hereby revoked permanently, your party privileges are revoked permanently, and you are hereby ordered to eat Rosa Casagrande's tamales mixed in with J.D.'s most hottest hot sauce: The Big Bang Zephos Reaper Death Sauce of 666,666,666 Pains.

WE GASPED!

Me: (SMIRKS)

Sergio: NOOOOOOOOOO!

Slab: And any beer you have will be given to Poromon

Poromon: YAY!

Arcee: I was just about to say that.

Sergio: NOOOOOOOOOOO!

Crag: Court is adjourned!

BANGS GAVEL!

Leni: Anyone who wishes to enter the courtroom now, please do so or forever hold your peace.

Maria: Leni, that's for a wedding.

Leni: Oops.

Eli: Also Sergio here's what I think. [screams] Arrgh! Regga flebba breeka brecka smullen-ellen Sergio! Yegga hegga mergin parties! Dimmy middy beer! Rivy flivy diva shiva Lincoln Loud and angels! [during Eli's rage, Sakura Knudson looks up these words in the dictionary and gasps and blushes. Sergio's mouth is agape]

Sakura Knudson: Boy what a colorful vocabulary.

Just then, we heard someone enter.

It was an Electivire!

Me: Whoa an Electivire!

Qin: Cool!

Electivire: (In a girls voice) I got TONS of things to say to this rainbow chicken.

Nico: Pamela Nicholas! Wow!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and lightning bolts on her hair and she had purple clothes and had a Canadian Maple Leaf on her skirt.

Pamela Nicholas: Also I'm one of the people that Sergio scammed.

Maria: What did he do to you?

Pamela Nicholas: Conned me and my family out of all our money and spent it all on a huge party at an abandoned warehouse with Sancho and his friends and my family ended up on the streets.

Pamela went up to Sergio and what she said WAS SHOCKING!

Pamela Nicholas: Sergio, I am here to tell you that YOU ARE THE MOST UGLY AND MOST REPULSIVE SACK OF FEATHERS EVER AND THAT YOU ARE THE MOST DESPICABLE AND MOST FILTHY MOTHERFUCKING WALKING FEATHERDUSTER EVER AND YOU ARE THE WORST EVER SACK OF BIRD SEED EVER! YOU WOULD RATHER USE YOUR FUCKING FRIENDS FOR CANNON FODDER FOR YOUR OWN SELFISH PARTYING AND SPENDING! YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK AND DISGUST ME TO THE NTH DEGREE YOU MOTHERFUCKING COCKROACH EATER! AND THAT IS WHY YOU ARE THE WORST BIRD OF ALL!

Clyde was shocked by what she said and then…

FWOMP!

He fainted.

CLANG! CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

My jaw dropped along with Qin, Varie, Rosa and Nico!

May: Anyone want the sentence changed?

William got out a fork near Sergio

Eli put our jaws back.

Me: No.

Nico: Let it go guys. That was a good rant. Nice one Pamela.

Pamela Nicholas: Thanks.

Me: Reminds me of the Icky Vicky Rants we did.

Lola: Good times.

William: What's your favorite memory of Nico? And I really wanted to have Sergio for dinner!

Me: William we are not eating him.

Pamela Nicholas: As much as I wanted to eat him for dinner, I don't want to. Also my favorite memory is when me and Nico went to school and I fired a wave of lightning at a bunch of bullies and electrocuted them into quadriplegics. My lightning destroyed their nervous systems.

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Good riddance.

Nico and Pamela hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Pamela Nicholas: Me too Nico. Me too.

Riku: Sergio's lucky to even be on the team at all.

Nico: I know. But we'll let him back after his punishment is done.

Qin: That could be a while.

Lola: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Can me, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Aqueduct, Katnappe, and our teams go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Brazil is next.

Me: Yep.

Luminous: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Togekiss and Yanmega.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Jessie would love the Yanmega. She has one.

Jessie: I sure do.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola: Yep.

Robo Blaze: It doesn't take a rocket scientist to know that we're fighting the Metal Mystic.

Me: Yep.

Jax: I'll gladly face him.

Nico: Perfect Jax.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Uinreas, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Uinreas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Sophia are more than ready for Uinreas, right, Lincoln?

Sophia Presley: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Uinreas and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Natalie.

Sebastian Mendez: And with Dark Sebastian's minions gone, we won't have anymore trouble anytime soon, but he's still on the loose.

Nico: We'll deal with him very soon. Alright, gang, our next stop is in Brazil, and the last of The Foot Mystics: The Metal Foot Mystic is there waiting for us.

Lincoln: This is going to be a tough one, he has the powers of Metal, so we're in for a tough challenge when we get there, and once we take down The Metal Foot Mystic, you better be ready to die, Uinreas.

Sophia Presley: You better be ready to die, Uinreas, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Magma Neos.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Buddy Pine: Where are we going next?

Me: The party capital of South America. Rio De Janeiro, Brazil.

Qin: I love Rio.

Raimundo: HOME! It'll be awesome to see home again.

Lola: I can tell you were homesick.

Raimundo: I missed Rio.

Laney: I don't blame you.

Whiplash: That's right. You're from Brazil.

Raimundo: That's right.

Qin: And Brazil has a huge crime rate. But we're going to tear them all apart.

Xenia: Yeah!

Droopy: And it will be a good place to stop them bub.

Camie: That is for sure.

Me: McWolf would love being in Rio.

Skalor: Here we are.

Me: Arrriba!

We landed on the bay and we were in Rio.

We disembarked.

Me: Rio De Janerio.

Laney: So awesome. If any thugs come we'll blast them.

Bleez: Isn't Rio the name of an upcoming ambassador mission set?

Me: That's right and it's for the movie Rio.

Qin: Cool! I love that movie.

Camie: Me too!

Lola: Yeah! That was a great one.

Nico: Yep and our target for that one is going to be that scheming cockatiel Nigel.

Varie: That bird needs to be taught some manners,

Red: You know what's coincidental is that me and my fellow Angry Birds helped Blu and Jewel and stopped him.

Bubbles: Oh yeah that was so awesome.

Hal: It sure was.

Beetle: Those will be Matau's missions.

Matau: Cool!

Red: It'll be awesome to see Blu and Jewel again.

Qin: And battle Nigel's army of Macaques.

Nico: Yep and Nigel will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Scavenger: That metal punk is here somewhere.

Me: Maybe he is over there.

I pointed to a metal castle that was on the bay.

Me: Wow that castle wasn't there before.

Qin: Must be a new thing.

Me: But it obstructs the view of Sugar Loaf rock.

Katnappe: A metal castle. That's obvious.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Qin: Wonder how he managed to build a castle like that in such a short amount of time.

Came: Good question.

Lola: Yeah.

Spectra Phantom: He probably needed something to occupy his time while we were fighting the others.

Helios: Of course, we can ask him ourselves.

Me: Yep we sure can.

Qin: We'll have to draw him out.

Nico: Yep. Lets blast that castle.

Thorn: Or we can go inside it and see what it's like on the inside.

Me: Okay then.

We went to the castle and it was an amazing Japanese fortress.

Me: Wow it's a Feudal Japan Style Fortress. And all the way in Rio de Janeiro.

Lola: Amazing.

Sougo: It's like seeing a piece of Japan's history in another part of the world.

Xenia: It sure feels like it.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: Entrance time?

Aqueduct: Not yet. It wouldn't hurt to take a look around.

We went into the castle and saw that it was an amazing castle.

Me: Wow this is amazing.

Lisa Loud: The architecture of this place is magnificently well created.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: Boy I remember seeing castles like this all the time in Japan before I joined the team.

Touma: I know that feeling too.

Griffin: Well, he IS a Foot Mystic.

Me: That is true.

Nico: Oruko Saki was originally from Japan.

Xenia: It's just hard to imagine that he became so evil and the Turtle Brothers most dangerous enemy to the core.

Me: An enemy that I absolutely loathe with every fiber of my entire being.

Lola: Yep. The Shredder.

Me: Yep. And if we ever meet the Demon Shredder here I'm going to go all out on him.

Ultra Humanite: You can go all out on him. But I highly doubt we'll see him here.

Me: Thanks Gerard. It will be a pleasure.

Qin: Cool.

Whiger: I think we're close to the throne room.

Me: I think it's through that door there.

We saw the door.

Nico: Wow.

Lola: This is gonna be amazing.

Catzi: Entrance time!

We went at the door.

Metal Mystic was meditating and then the spirits of Rio appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Metal Foot Mystic. So we meet at last.

Qin: Yep.

Metal Mystic: So, I'm fighting the former daughter of the Pretender Shredder and the Turtles' master.

Drakkon: You sure are. Along with Jax. But where did you find the time to make this castle?

Metal Mystic: I had to do SOMETHING with my free time while waiting for you all, didn't I?

Me: Good call there. But it's an amazing castle you built.

Jax: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Camie: Same here.

Then Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Ben Ravencroft, New Wave, and Greiger then appeared!

Nico: Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Ben Ravencroft, New Wave, and Greiger along with their teams.

Webstor: Splinter, are you sure you're up for this?

Splinter: Do not be too overprotective. Thanks to being with you all, I will not fall so easily.

Karai: And I will be there to support him.

Angel: Fair point.

Me: It will be fun and cool.

Red Ghost: We're just concerned. That's all.

Me: Okay then.

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you met the McArthur parents.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: You should see their mansion. It's awesome.

Rich Texan: Did you really ruin your pants?

Nico: No thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That was good.

A figure came out and it was YUKEPAKKUN from episode 4 of Kyurangers!

---

Yumepakkun was on Earth stealing the dreams from the children. Lucky and the others appeared and transform to fight as the Kyurangers. Raptor's dreams of fighting together with the Kyurangers, and her wild ideas and fascinations with fighting are only getting bigger. Then, Yumepakkun tries to steal her dream but not until the other Kyurangers attacked him which cause him retreat. At his Moraimarz, he was having fun with his own. Later, he appears again and steals more dreams from the children but the Kyurangers appeared and the start the battle with him. Then, Yumepakkun tries to steal Raptor's dream again but Lucky appeared on time to defend her. As the battle goes on, Raptor's Kyutama appeared and she transforms into Washi Pink and joins the battle. Raptor then shot at his stomach and the children get their dreams back and he tries to block with the Tsuyoindaver and escaping the All-Star Crash. He then transforms his Moraimarz into the Moraimarz Robo and fights with KyurenOh only to escape from his robot before he could be destroyed.

Later, he was seen scolding the Indaver after his Moraimarz was destroyed and then encounters Stinger and Eriedrone which made him happy to see that Eriedrone is here on earth. Later, Yumepakkun started attacking Earth again but this time he did not steal the dreams from the children but also the adults. Lucky and the others appeared to fight as the Kyurangers. Then, the brothers named Kotaro Sakuma and Jiro Sakuma join in the battle and fight the Indaver. Later, he got hit by the building with Lucky shot which cause him to retreat yet again. Later, he appeared again along with Stinger, Eriedrone and his hostages, Kotaro Sakuma and Jiro Sakuma. He tries to steal Lucky's dream only to be destroyed when he inhaled too much of it. Later, Yumepakkun was enlarged before being destroyed by 01*04*06*08*09 KyurenOh.

---

Lucky: Yumepakkun!

Yumepakkun: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to Earth to steal the dreams of children!

Yumepakkun: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Maybe you can use your powers for a good reason.

Yumepakkun: So, let me get this straight. You want me to use my powers to help people get rid of nightmares?

William: Yep. Your buddies like Nightmare and Rhinosnorus are in the same boat.

Me: Yeah that will be awesome.

Yumepakkun: All right then.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Goths of Darkness, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark- Nico's rescue is meeting the McArthur Sisters Parents

---

Webstor was first.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Nico's rescue was meeting the McArthur Sisters' Parents. Did he piss his pants or crap them?

Lucy Loud: No we got him into the bathroom after it was done. He didn't have an accident thank goodness.

Man Spider roared.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) It was a close call thank goodness.

Sharkyonara: Thank goodness for that.

Rocky DeSantis: That's a relief though.

Muscular: Thank goodness.

Adam Park: I agree there.

Needle Hair: I'm glad the fashion brigade didn't touch his pants.

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) Yeah no kidding there.

Steel Bulwark: No kidding. But I'm glad that didn't happen.

Tanya Sloan: No kidding.

Princess Luna: Nico was really scared.

Moondust: Boy he sure was.

Snowdrop: Yeah he sure was scared.

Gari: No kidding.

Blackout: No kidding. He has to man up.

Brittney: I agree there.

Webstor: Me too there. Lets do it!

Lucy and her group used the Following Fusions:

Lucy Loud: Timaeus + Summoned Skull = Summoned Skull the Fiend Dragon Rider

Renee Ravenclaw: Hermos + Summoned Skull = Bow of the Skull Fiends

Rocky DeSantis: Critias + Acid Trap Hole = Acidic Carnage Dragon

Adam Park: Hermos + Golden Ladybug = Golden Ladybug Shield Sword

Kat Hilliard: Hermos + Different Dimension Dragon = Different Dimension Dragon Sword

Tanya Sloan: Hermos + Zone Eater = Zone Smashing Hammer.

KAMEN RIDER: SPIDER WEBSTOR SWORD

KAMEN RIDER: MAN SPIDER HAMMER

KAMEN RIDER: SHARKYONARA BEAR TRAP SWORD

KAMEN RIDER: NEEDLE HAIR SPEARS

KAMEN RIDER: MUSCULAR WARHAMMER SMASHER

KAMEN RIDER: STEEL BULWARK WARHAMMER!

The group went at their respected archenemies and bashed and smashed and blasted them all over and their archenemies fought back and they dodged their blasted them all over.

---

Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Dustin (Planes) Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun - Shanan battled Fatma as Another Slade and transformed and Another Six Gum Gang

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Nico, Right's team, Six Gum Gang's team, and the others did good battling Fatma as Another Slade and Another Six Gum Gang. Shanan even transformed.

Skyla: Boy the sure did and it was awesome and Fatma was given the Black Gates.

Fairy Tail Angel: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Rinka Kunitachi: That is for sure there.

Ryudragoons: She really did a terrible number on her sister.

Selene Jomannovic: What she did was completely unforgivable.

Evil Poison Ivy: That girl had some really nasty and horrible problems.

Ophelia Bluestein: That is a total understatement.

N-Gamio-Zeda: That is shocking.

Naomi & Nina Pepperdance: You're not kidding there.

Anck-Su-Namun: That is an absolute fact.

Hazel Ikos: No kidding there. It's horrible she did all that stuff.

Rainbow Dash: She deserved to be destroyed by the black gates.

Scootaloo: Yeah what a psychotic freak!

Whirlwind: Fatma had it coming to her.

Dustin (Planes): She sure did

Angel: Good riddance. Lets do it!

They made the following fusions.

Skyla: Hermos + Harpie Queen = Harpie Royal Talons

Rinka Kunitachi: Hermos + Toon Gemini Elf = TWIN GOOFY SWORDS OF TOONS

Selene Jomannovich: Hermos + Trent = Tree Dragon Spirit Sword

Ophelia Bluestein: Hermos + Nightmare Scorpion = FIENDISH SCORPION STING SWORD!

Naomi & Nina Pepperdance: Hermos + Infernal Flame Emperor = INFERNO FLAME SWORD OF THE FIRE!

Hazel Ikos: Hermos + Wattaildragon = Wattaildragon Thunder Whip.

KAMEN RIDER: SKY ANGEL WINGS!

KAMEN RIDER: FAIRY ANGEL MAGIC GAUNTLETS!

KAMEN RIDER: RYUDRAGOONS DRAGON SWORD!

KAMEN RIDER: POISON IVY WHIPS

KAMEN RIDER: N-GAMIO-ZEDA SWORD OF DEMONS

KAMEN RIDER: ANCK-SU-NAMUN'S DAGGER OF EGYPT!

They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Plesiomon, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Judgement.

How was it?

Zak: It was really awesome. We were sent to solve a serial murder spree in Kamurocho and putting an end to the AD-9 conspiracy.

Saleen: That must've been a fun one.

Eiliea the Winged Mermaid: It sure was and we kicked some butt.

Metallia Youma: That sounded like a good one.

Drew Saturday: It was and it was fun.

Datum: Yeah it was.

Doc Saturday: We're glad that was stopped.

Fisk and Zon agreed.

Gingar: Boy thank goodness that was all stopped.

Armadeevil: No kidding there.

Fluttershy: That was an amazing and fun adventure.

Tornado Bolt: We all were glad that conspiracy was stopped.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja thank goodness.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Plesiomon: That was an awesome rescue for Lincoln though.

Red Ghost: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

They made the following fusions:

Zak Saturday: Hermos + Danger! Nessie! = LOCH NESS DRAGON SWORD!

Eiliea the Winged Mermaid: Hermos + Danger! Chupacabra! = GOATSUCKER DRAGON SWORD!

Drew Saturday: Hermos + Danger! Bigfoot! = MOUNTAIN BIGFOOT DRAGON HAMMER!

Doc Saturday: Hermos + Danger! Thunderbird! = LIGHTNING SPIRIT DRAGON WINGSWORD!

Fisk: Hermos + Danger! Ogopogo! = SEA SPIRIT DRAGON SWORD!

Zon: Hermos + Danger! Mothman! = INSANITY MOTH DRAGON WINGS!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Captain America, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun- Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Liquid Soldier. What's her name?

Chris Taylor: Her name is Zoey Monroe and she is a really awesome and cold hero of water.

Bassoon Burns tooted.

Miku Hatsume: I know and her story is really awesome too.

Bad Cop: And I have a feeling it involves Sergio.

Sheriff Skyfire: It sure does along with Peggy Bundy and Billy McLean.

Elements Fire Finn: I WILL KILL THEM!

Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet: Whoa calm down. Here is the story.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Zoey, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion? And Taylor, Tessa, Ruby, and Rose, what's the story on why you both hated Peggy Bundy and Billy McLean with a blazing passion?

Zoey Monroe: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Michaela and her boyfriend, Daniel, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Zoey's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Zoey Monroe: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Michaela and Daniel were forced to work for me for free, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, those two not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Zoey's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

We saw Sergio getting steamed up when he heard that story of how he got busted for his scheme, and then, Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers pounced on and swatted Sergio hard on his butt a total of 9,000,000,000,000,000 times, and when they were done, Sergio had permanent baboon butt.

Sergio: Rrawk, this isn't cool!

Nico: Neither was trying to ruin the reputations and good names of some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for your own sick amusement and trying to also extort them, Cracker Breath!

Maria Garcia threw Sergio back in his cage

---

Jack from Jupiter: JEEZ! That bird was nothing but trouble.

Agent of Miracles - Jupiter: That is an understatement.

New Sun: Man what a feathered sack of hot air.

Master Hyperion: That is for sure there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah Sergio needs to be taught some manners.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there. What a feathered weasel.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there.

Captain America: Serves that bird right though.

Skalamander: That's for sure though. Lets do it!

They did the following fusions:

Chris Taylor: Critias + Divine Wrath = Dragonic Wrath Dragon

Miku Hatsume: Hermos + Sonata the Melodious Diva = Harp of The Divine Sonata

Sheriff Skyfire: Hermos + Jade Knight = JADE JET DRAGON ARMOR!

Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet: Hermos + Space Mambo = STAR SUNFISH DRAGON SWORD!

Agent of Miracles - Jupiter: Hermos + Gate Guardian = WEATHER GATE DRAGON SWORD!

Master Hyperion: Hermos + The Supremacy Sun = SOLAR LORD DRAGON SWORD!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

## Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lincoln Loud, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Golden Gut, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - Kadma's 3rd Mission

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Today was Kadma's 3rd mission. How was it?

Becky: It was really fun and awesome and they took down the Tiger Lord.

Golden Gut: They really tore that one apart?

Clyde: Oh yeah they sure did and it was awesome.

Raphael the Raven was amazed.

Peridot: We all were amazed ourselves.

Sluggy agreed too.

Ruby: We all were amazed ourselves as well.

Hookbill: Boy I'm glad you guys defeated another of the Lords. That's another of them added to our ranks.

Sapphire: That is for sure.

Tap Tap: Yeah that was awesome.

Bismuth: Yeah it sure was.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all were amazed ourselves.

Featherweight: Yeah that was fun.

Sprocket: Everyone kicked some butt.

Lincoln Loud: Yeah they sure did.

Rich Texan: Yeehaw! Lets get it on!

BANG BANG BANG!

He danced and fired his guns.

They used the following fusions:

Becky: Timaeus + Malefic Stardust Dragon = Malefic Timaeus

Clyde: Hermos + Golden Homonculus = Golden Sumo Dragon Sword

Peridot: Hermos + Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise = EMERALD TORTOISE DRAGON SWORD!

Ruby: Hermos + Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle = RUBY CARBUNCLE DRAGON WHIP!

Sapphire: Hermos + Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus = SAPPHIRE PEGASUS WINGS!

Bismuth: Hermos + Gem Knight Phantom Quartz = PHANTOM QUARTZ DRAGON SWORD!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Naruto Uzumaki, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - Us giving Sergio the WORST REPRIMANDING EVER!

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) You guys gave Sergio the WORST REPRIMANDING EVER! Personally, I hope you guys kicked him out.

Sakura Haruno: No we didn't kick him out because J.D. raised a good point on Kadma's mission. He said that Sergio is a domesticated parrot and he wouldn't last 1 hour out in the wild.

Sir Raleigh: I'm glad he made the right call on that one. What was his punishment?

Sonata Dusk: He was ordered to pay back every single cent he stole from Rosa and everyone with 75% interest.

Piledriver: Boy he was really in hot water.

Kazuma Kenzaki: That was for sure.

Ifrit and Ice Sphere Doomer agreed.

Moltres: Boy that was an incredibly bad series of misdeeds he did.

Doc Kenny: That is for sure.

Repteel: I can't believe that Sergio is that greedy and crazy.

5D's Luna: You're not kidding.

Applejack: That bird is more greedy than a pack rat.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: That is a good way to put it.

Naruto Uzumaki: He gives the best bank robbers ever a run for their money.

Steam Smythe: You're not kidding there. Lets do it!

They made the following fusions:

Sakura Haruno: Critias + Earthshaker = EARTHQUAKE FURY DRAGON

Sonata Dusk: Timaeus + Sonata the Melodious Diva = Sonata the Singing Dragon Knightess

Kazuma Kenzaki: Critias + Tyrant Wing + Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon = RED-EYES TYRANT PITCH BLACK DARKNESS DRAGON

Moltres: Timaeus + Firebird = FIREBIRD DRAGON OF ATLANTIS

Doc Kenny: Critias + Numinous Healer = Numinous Healer the Dragon Knightess

5D's Luna: Hermos + Ancient Fairy Dragon = FAIRY DRAGON SWORD OF THE CRIMSON DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Robin, Batgirl, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - Sergio is one bad bird that needs to learn some manners

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) Sergio is one bad bird that needs to learn some manners. (smirks) I can tear him apart if you want.

Batman: That won't be necessary. Sergio was ordered to pay back every cent he stole with 75% interest and was forced to eat tamales mixed with J.D.'s hottest hot sauce he made.

Madame Woe: Oh man he is not going to like that one.

Suriko the Titania: No he is not.

Universe 666 Thanos: But it's what he gets for all his misdeeds.

Helen Anderson: That is for sure and he is not going to like it.

Universe 666 Ebony Maw: No kidding. I wouldn't either.

Tirion Fordring: That is for sure.

Evil Manta: Boy Sergio is in a lot of hot water isn't he?

Alexstrasza: That is putting it mildly.

Universe 666 Proxima Midnight: Yeah he really was asking for it.

Ysera: Yeah he sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: To be honest he had it coming.

Cozy Glow: Especially after everything he did to make Lincoln and his guardian angels so upset.

Hex: He asked for it big time.

Robin: Boy and then some.

Batgirl: Yeah no kidding.

Black Adam: I agree there too. Lets do it!

They used the following fusions:

Batman: Hermos + Dark Bat = Vengeance of The Night Dragon Sword

Suriko the Titania: Hermos + Mucus Yolk = Yolk of Doom Dragon Sword

Helen Anderson: Timaeus + Number 56: Gold Rat = 56 GOLDEN RATS DRAGON!

Tirion Fordring: Critias + Infinity = COSMIC DARKNESS DRAGON!

Alexstrasza: Timaeus + Pitch Dark Draon = DARKNESS DRAGON OF ATLANTIS

Ysera: Critias + Dark Renewal = DARKNESS REBIRTH DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sanderson Sisters, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - Brazil is a great place and an awesome party country

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Brazil is a great place. And it's an awesome party country

Shannon: They don't call it one of the most festive countries in the world for nothing. It's awesome.

Heart: Boy it sure is an awesome place.

Blackfire: Rio is home to some of the most beautiful parties of all.

Robert Vance: I've been to Brazil before and it really is an amazing place.

Caam - Serenity of Gusto: It sure is and it's home to the largest rainforest of them all, the Amazon Rainforest.

The Red-Eye King, Jubjub Bird and the Burnis agreed.

Constellar Virgo: The Amazon is so beautiful.

Medium of The Ice Barrier: We all think it's really amazing ourselves because of the animals and the birds.

Laval Volcano Handmaiden: And the plants and nature it has is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: They all are really beautiful and amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure are and it's awesome.

Spyro: The birds are really awesome too.

Winnifred Sanderson: I agree there. The birds are amazing as us.

Mary Sanderson: They sure are Winnie.

Sarah Sanderson: Yes they sure are.

Shannon: That is for sure ancestors.

Ben Ravencroft: I think they are awesome too. Lets do it!

They formed the Following Fusions:

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud: Timaeus + Dark Witch = Dark Witch Dragon Knight

Blackfire: Critias + Null and Void = Terminating Doom Dragon.

Caam - Serenity of Gusto: Timaeus + Caam = Caam the Wind Dragon Knightess

Constellar Virgo: Timaeus + Constellar Virgo = Virgo the Knight Dragoness

Medium of The Ice Barrier: Timaeus + Medium of The Ice Barrier = Ice Barrier Shaman Dragon Rider

Laval Volcano Handmaiden: Timaeus + Laval Volcano Handmaiden = VOLCANO LAVAL DRAGON KNIGHT!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Teresa, Varie, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock, and Zizza, - Metal Mystic is tough

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) Metal Mystic is tough. He IS made of metal, after all.

Maria: That is true and he is a really tough one. Man Jax is really going at him though.

Yani: He most sure is and he is putting up a great fight.

Mirai Cheng: He sure is.

Velociraptors (Good Dinosaur): He sure is a tough one.

Dinobot: Just because he is made of metal doesn't mean that he has a weakness.

Aligned Scorponok: That is an amazing battle and fight he is putting up though.

Scorponok: My money is on Jax.

Terrashock: I feel the same way now.

Bonecrusher: I think it will be a good battle for everyone.

Zizza: You got that right.

Transquito: I think it will be fun too.

Rarity: I most agree too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Jax is fitting for Metal Mystic too.

Gill Grunt: You got that right there.

Teresa: Yeah same with me.

Varie: That is for sure.

New Wave: Indeed. Lets do it!

Dinobot: Time for some fun in the sun. Dinobot, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed.

Scorponok: I'm ready for some action too. Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Bonecrusher: As long as it's for kicking some butt I'm game. Bonecrusher, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Transquito: This is always going to be fun. Transquito, TERRORIZE!

He transformed too!

They used the following Fusions:

Maria: Hermos + Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin = Kairyu-Shin Maelstrom Sword

Mirai Cheng: Hermos + Lightning Angel = Thunderstrike Angel Wings

Dinobot: Hermos + Black Veloci = Darkness Raptor Dragon Claws

Scorponok: Hermos + Giant Scorpion of the Tundra = ICE SCORPION STING DRAGON WHIP

Bonecrusher: Hermos + Gandora the Dragon of Destruction = DESTRUCTION DRAGON BLADE SWORD!

Transquito: Timaeus + Wind Drake = CYCLONE DRAGON OF SIROCCO

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Boris, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - Metal Mystic is going down

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Metal Mystic is going down. With Karai and Master Splinter's help, of course.

Boris: I heard that they put up an amazing fight against him too.

Tobias Whale: You got that right.

Kouta: Boy they sure did and it was awesome back then too.

Bun Bun: Yeah that was awesome.

Tharja: It sure was and after this we'll have all the Mystics in the M.O.E.

Parasite: Boy we sure will and it will be fun.

Celica: That is for sure.

Estroy: I agree there too.

Clalr: This is gonna be so fun too.

Shadow Mandy: Want to have a tea party?

Hilda: I don't think now is the time for a tea party.

Princess Celestia: But I think it will be fun.

King Solar: It sure will be awesome having them in the group.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah it will be awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: I think it will be good.

Greiger: You got that right. Lets do it!

They used the following fusions:

Boris: Hermos + Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua = WHALE CLUB OF THE INDIGO FLAME!

Kouta: Hermos + Blue Thunder T-45 = THUNDER JET DRAGON SWORD T-45

Tharja: Hermos + Shadow Tamer = SHADOW TAMER DRAGON BLADE!

Celica: Timaeus + Marauding Captain = Marauding Dragon Knight

Clalr: Critias + Black Horn of Heaven = DARK HEAVEN DOOM DRAGON

Hilda: Timaeus + Violent Rain = FURIOUS STORM DRAGON

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Leina, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Yumepakkun

---

Yumepakkun was next.

Yumepakkun: I heard you guys had Fusako enjoy a good time with you guys. She must've had a lot of fun.

Me: She sure did and we had her watch Itchy and Scratchy which is something we haven't done in a while.

Varie: And they went to the gym and watched the clouds too.

Camie: That was so fun.

Leina: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah everyone had fun on that.

Yumepakkun: Glad they did. Lets do it.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars.

For the Digi-Destined, the Xiaolin Dragons, the Supernoobs, and for the Genderbent Louds: a massive collection of Phoenix Familiars and they have powers that match the elemental powers of all The Digi-Destined, Xiaolin Dragons, Supernoobs, and Genderbent Louds.

I teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed.

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE DEFENDERS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! STAR FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And your luck has run out! Lets get him!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and stars and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Yumepakkun you have failed this city!

Lucky: We will take back the galaxy.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: I know you said you can handle yourself, Master Splinter.

Tsukasa: But consider this lending you a hand.

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Tsukasa turned into Battle Japan and Daiki summoned clones of Battle Fever J.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

They turned into Battle Fevel J!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We went at Metal Mystic and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Aokua, Enre Hep, Laarina, Faash, and H'earring Blasted and smashed him all over.

Nightbird, Arcee, Hilda and Chomper used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Nightbird and Arcee's weapons and Chomper and Hilda's powers 100-fold.

Nightbird and Hilda: AUTOBOT FIRESTORM BLAST!

Arcee and Chomper: AUTOBOT FIRE TYRANNO BLAST!

Magic of The Friendships of Many and Drakkon: DRAGON MAGIC FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Firestorm of the Keys of Forgiveness and Robo Blaze: PHOENIX FORGIVENESS FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Lightning Strikes of the Rainbows of Loyalty and Whiger: THUNDERBIRD LOYALTY FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Western Beasts of the Earth of Honesty and Whiplash: MINOTAUR HONESTY FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Lightning of the Water Jewels of Generosity and Griffin: KRAKEN GENEROSITY FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Skull Shower of the Brawn of Empathy and Bane: SKELETON EMPATHY FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Leaves of the Animals of Kindness and Aqueduct: FAIRY KINDNESS FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Parties of the Gears of Laughter and Vulture: ROBOT LAUGHTER FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Light of the Sun of Day and Katnappe: SOLAR FLARE FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Moon of the Moonlight of Darkness and Beetle: MOONLIGHT FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYRALTY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Raimundo, me, Nico and Camie: RAINBOW FLARE BRAZIL BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: BRAZIL RIVER ELEMENT STYLE: AMAZONAS!

Entrapta: BRAZIL RIVER LIGHTNING STYLE: PARAGUAI!

Perfuma: BRAZIL RIVER NATURE STYLE: PARANA!

Frosta: BRAZIL RIVER ICE STYLE: PARNAIBA!

Jessica Shannon: BRAZIL RIVER STING STYLE: SAO FRANCISCO!

Peni Parker: BRAZIL RIVER WEB STYLE: TOCANTINS!

Shantae: BRAZIL RIVER MAGIC STYLE: URUGUAY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said rivers.

Lincoln and his harem: BRAZIL RIVER FINAL SMASH: BRAZIL RIVER BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on rivers of Brazil.

The blasts all hit him and he was blasted down.

Lincoln: That's another challenge down, and we defeated The Metal Foot Mystic.

Nico: He sure was a tough one, but we stopped him, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Sophia Presley: That's right, there's still the matter of Iveexas to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Uinreas.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Uinreas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Uinreas, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Uinreas: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Sophia Presley: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Sophia Presley's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with fire, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Magma Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Uinreas, she left red energy, fire, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step.

Sophia Presley: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Uinreas: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be reduced to ashes for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Sophia Presley was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with fire and magma surrounding the vortex, there are fire angels, dragons, phoenixes, and Elemental HERO Magma Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Uinreas: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sophia Presley emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sophia Presley grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long light pink hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with fire, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Magma Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magma, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Magma Neos with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magma, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sophia Presley has on a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red crop top, red bridal gloves, red skirt, red pants, socks, red stockings, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Magma NEOS surrounded by fire and magma. Suddenly, Sophia Presley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light pink angel wings with crimson red tips on the large light pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long light pink wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings. Sophia Presley has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sophia Presley's massive Elemental HERO Magma Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Magma Neos' Volcanic Magma Fire Angelic Greatsword of Volcanic Magma Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Magma Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and crimson red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with light pink gems for eyes and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Magma Neos' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Elemental HERO Aqua Neos that said, "Sophia Presley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Magma Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Fire and Magma, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Moltar, Destroyer of Uinreas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magma, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Fire Angels"

ソフィア・プレスリー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・マグマ・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンダル、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、火とマグマの力の達人、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダーク ロリ、ダーク リン、ダーク ローラ、ダーク リサ、ダーク ルアン、そしてリンカーンのすべて卑劣な敵、モルタルの大敵、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の ウインレアス の破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の

驚くべき強力な学生、そして火のマスター、マグマ、ドラゴン、フェニックス、ファイアエンジェル

Sophia Presley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Sophia Presley's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Magma Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Uinreas saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Sophia Presley fired a powerful red energy blast with magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels at Uinreas, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also burned badly by the fire and magma, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Sophia's transformed.

Nico: Oh man, this is really awesome and really really hot!

Me: It sure is. But, that's only a taste of what's to come.

Sophia Presley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Angel and Divine Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Love) And that's suffering the fury of the volcano and the wrath of Elemental HERO Magma Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Sophia, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and

strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sophia Presley.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Sophia Presley and Lincoln went after Iveexas who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Uinreas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Uinreas took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Uinreas began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Uinreas has transformed into his King

Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Uinreas fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Sophia Presley and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Uinreas from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Uinreas and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Uinreas and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Sophia, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Sophia Presley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Angel and Divine Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Sophia Presley and Lincoln sent Uinreas flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Uinreas.

Sophia Presley and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Sophia Presley and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and red energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, magma, fire mythological animals of elements, and elemental angels, and they hit Uinreas, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Sophia Presley and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Sophia Presley and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sophia Presley's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light pink tails, and massive light pink angel wings are permanent.

Sophia Presley: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and seven members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Uinreas once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sophia.

Suddenly, Sophia Presley wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sophia Presley's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Magma Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and volcanoes erupting behind them and spewing out lava and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sophia Presley absorbed the magma and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Magma Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Sophia.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Potennas.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Amber.

Amber Blakely: Yeah, we'll blow that religious clod, Potennas, away.

Nico: That's the spirit, Amber. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Ice Edge.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Ice Edge: Alexandra Marsden.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Alexandra and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Alexandra in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: How many magazine shoots did Lincoln and some of his Guardian Angels do?

Nicholette Torrington: Too many to count, and like all the Elemental HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings.

Everyone: SERGIO?!

Nico: Ugh, as if that painted rat with wings wasn't trouble enough, but now, to find out this bit of news. I'll get some Chanclas ready when we hear those kinds of stories, he's not getting out of this alive!

Steam Smythe: Now, all the Foot Mystics have been defeated.

Black Adam: And joined our ranks.

Me: That's right.

Ben Ravencroft: I bet M-Bison was messing with us when he said there are more opponents to fight that Akira and his team have fought before.

New Wave: What do we have to worry about?

Greiger: Hmm. I think I might have an idea.

Me: I think he said the Celebrity 5. This will be good.

Don: It sure will be. But your next stop is Cambodia.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Awesome place.

We went back to the flying fortress and went to sleep as we were heading for Cambodia.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 6 done.

Brazil is awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark

Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Power Pack, Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus and Yormungarde along with Samon, Mr. Freeze (DC), Bluebird Imagin, Yost Blob, Watermelon Tourmaline and Jack from Jupiter and we're going to go on an awesome and amazing treasure hunt in the jungles of Haiti **H T** and it's going to be a great one. Also we're going to battle Another Mz. Ruby and Another Samon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Togekiss named Calliope Jennings and she is a really awesome angel and an amazing master of psychic power.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Amber Blakely, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos and Lincoln VS Potennas

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the SEGA video game, Yakuza: Like A Dragon, and we're teaming up with Ichiban Kasuga and his gang of friends, and we're taking down Ryo Aoki, the current governor of Tokyo and founder of the non-profit organization Bleach Japan, but he's done some really dark things in order to eliminate the grey areas in Japan, and his real name is Masato Arakawa, son of Ikumi and Jo Sawashiro only to be abandoned by them, and he was adopted by Masumi Arakawa, the first patriarch of the Arakawa Family and the acting captain of the Omi Alliance. Sonic the Hedgehog is also coming with us as well, and after finding out about Masato Arakawa's dark actions, he's going to lose it big time and transform and take down Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa and make him answer for his misdeeds. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Alexandra Marsden, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Ice Edge, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model. This one time, Alexandra was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings. Yep, that painted rat with wings and mastermind was none other than the troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, Alexandra's workers, Mary and her boyfriend, Jacob, were planning on extorting Alexandra, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay Alexandra $5,000 each. Alexandra also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which she won, and she was awarded $250,000 dollars. Her name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Mary and Jacob were forced to work for her for no pay, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless, but that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, because when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla, and he was also thrown in his cage, he had a muzzle on his beak, tied up in a straitjacket, and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Alexandra's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Part 7 is in Cambodia and we're going to take down one of the Celebrity 5 from Marvel Disk Wars. First up is Okuma Jubei.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 7: Cambodia

Part 7: Cambodia **K H**.

---

Walking through the jungles of Haiti was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Power Pack, Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus and Yormungarde along with Samon, Mr. Freeze (DC), Bluebird Imagin, Yost Blob, Watermelon Tourmaline and Jack from Jupiter and we were there for an awesome and fun treasure hunt.

Nicole: This is gonna be awesome guys.

Daring Do: I agree there.

Qin: We haven't done a treasure hunt in Haiti before.

Xenia: This will be awesome.

Energizer: It sure will be cool.

Zero-G: I think this is gonna be fun.

Lightspeed: I agree too.

Mass Master: I do too.

Me: Glad you all are excited.

Samon: Boy me too.

Nico: Power Pack, I want to thank you, Samon, and your teams for coming.

Lightspeed: No problem Nico.

Energizer: This will be so awesome.

Metamorpho: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Metamorpho, are you happy Stagg's behind bars?

Metamorpho: I sure am. He deserves to spend the rest of his miserable life behind bars.

Me: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah he deserves to be locked up forever.

Xenia: You got that right.

Metamorpho: That is for sure.

Me: He was really playing with fire when he did all that.

Nico: And all because he wanted you to stay away from his daughter.

Metamorpho: I know. What a jerk.

Qin: Well now the world knows what kind of monster he is.

Me: Yep. A monster that doesn't care about anyone but himself.

Eli: That is for sure.

Me: But I'm glad that you are Sapphire are together Rex.

Metamorpho: Me too. It's awesome.

Nico: Yeah we are too.

Me: Boy Brazil was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Raimundo was getting homesick.

Me: He sure was. But at least we helped him out and he had fun.

Qin: Boy no kidding. The party we had after the challenge was great.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah that was so much fun and the masks everyone put on was so fun.

Qin: Brazil was great.

Camie: It sure was.

Maria: And the castle that the Metal Mystic lived in was really

beautiful.

May: He said he did that while waiting for us.

Qin: That's true.

Me: It was really awesome.

Nicole: I'll say.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: And now all 5 of the Mystic Foots are in the M.O.E.

Camie: They sure are.

Eli: That is so awesome.

Nico: Are we halfway done?

Me: Yep. Brazil is the halfway mark.

Qin: Cool.

Laney: And Cambodia will be next.

Nico: This is gonna be so cool.

Lola: It sure will be.

Nico: Haiti is so beautiful.

Nicole: It sure is. Haiti may be known as one of the poorest countries on the planet but it is beautiful.

Nico: It sure is. So what's our quarry?

Nicole: We're going after the massive loot of Port Royal. Legends say that before the Great Earthquake of 1692 that sunk Port Royal into the ocean, the pirates that lived there took all the loot they stole and hid it here in the Haitian Jungle in a long forgotten temple.

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: That is our quarry.

Daring Do: This is gonna be amazing.

Nico: Jack Sparrow never knew about it.

Me: He was only 2 when the great earthquake happened.

Nico: That's true.

Me: But that must be quite a treasure.

Nicole: It's said to be the biggest ever. Like the National Treasure that was building up loot over the millennia, the treasure of Port Royal was getting bigger and bigger and bigger for years.

Qin: Wow.

Lana: This will be awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Let's go looking for it.

Nicole: We're already here.

We found the temple.

Nicole: This temple is more open than the others.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Wow.

Nicole: According to the map, we have to find this switch.

It was a switch that looked like a key

We went into the temple and looked around.

Misty Tredwell: I think this is it.

We saw the switch.

Misty Tredwell: Here goes.

She pushed the switch and it moved and then a Huge Door opened up and in a big room we saw THE TREASURE OF PORT ROYAL! It was a treasure filled with tons and tons of gold, jewels and treasure of all kinds!

We gasped!

Nico: Wait till Jack Sparrow sees this!

Me: Nice job Misty!

Misty Tredwell: Thanks honey. That was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: That was amazing!

We loaded all the treasure into a scroll.

Nico: Boy what a haul!

Nicole: This treasure dates back to the time of Christopher Columbus. This is amazing that all this is here.

Camie: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

We got the last of it.

Nico: How do we get it out of here?

Nicole: I got it all in this scroll here.

Nico: Perfect.

We went out of the temple.

Nico: That was awesome.

Eli: Boy it sure was. And it was incredibly easy.

Lola: It sure was.

Nicole: That was awesome.

Nico: Otherwise, getting it all out would've taken all day!

Me: It sure would have.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Laney: Thank goodness it didn't.

Brittney: No kidding there.

Eli: That was still awesome though.

Nico: Yep. Now for our business.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! I sense that there is not only Another Samon here but also there's Another Mz. Ruby!

We gasped!

Brittney: That one is gonna be right up my ally.

Me: Aria would love facing her.

Nico: Who's up first?

Pipp Petals: I will so gladly face her.

Lincoln: Go get her Pipp.

Pipp Petals: With pleasure.

We then saw a dancing figure coming and it was a dark version of Mz. Ruby! It was ANOTHER MZ. RUBY!

She danced and fired magic symbols that looked like the Playstation shapes!

She danced and dodged them!

Nico: We have to find out who she is first.

Brittney: I know. Just like old times though.

Pipp Petals: That is great dancing though.

Pipp danced while dodging.

Pipp Petals: But if I may ask who you are?

Another Mz. Ruby: (Voodoo Accent) Oh sorry good friend.

She reverted back and was a Sailor Soldier with green hair and dark brown and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Zecora Emmerton A.K.A. Sailor Arbora.

Eli: Planet Arbora's Sailor Soldier! Wow that is one of the planets that was untouched by the War with The Galactic Empire.

Nico: That is amazing!

Sailor Arbora: That's right and it's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Sailor Arbora: I was actually forewarned by the spirits about the Jedi's destruction and the war and told to flee to another planet to avoid the war.

Me: That's good you did.

Nico: Just so you know, I'll never forgive Palaptine for turning the clones against the Jedi.

Me: Me neither!

Eli: Me neither!

Sailor Arbora: I know. I'm glad he is dead.

Me: So is the entire universe.

Qin: No kidding.

Sailor Arbora: Thank goodness.

Pipp Petals: Let's do this!

Me: Wait Pipp.

Pipp Petals: Oh right. Sorry mandatory question. Is the Another Samon friendly or hostile?

Sailor Arbora: Friendly and J.D. is going to like this one.

Me: I hope this one doesn't smell bad. (To Samon) No offense.

Samon: None taken.

Sailor Arbora: No it doesn't. But it's a good one.

Pipp Petals: We have to like totally ask that question just to be aware of ourselves.

Sailor Arbora: I understand.

She turned into Another Mz. Ruby! Pipp danced and Another Mz. Ruby fired Playstation Symbols and Pipp danced and dodged them and she then fired energy blasts and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Voodoo Princess of the Jungle Planet.

Me: Cool.

I teleported and brought Sailor Arbora over.

Nico: That was awesome.

Pipp Petals: Let's do this!

Me: Wait Pipp.

Pipp Petals: Oh right. Sorry mandatory question. Is the Another Samon friendly or hostile?

Sailor Arbora: Friendly and J.D. is going to like this one.

Me: I hope this one doesn't smell bad. (To Samon) No offense.

Samon: None taken.

Sailor Arbora: No it doesn't. But it's a good one.

Pipp Petals: We have to like totally ask that question just to be aware of ourselves.

Sailor Arbora: I understand.

She turned into Another Mz. Ruby! Pipp danced and Another Mz. Ruby fired Playstation Symbols and Pipp danced and dodged them and she then fired energy blasts and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Voodoo Princess of the Jungle Planet.

Me: Cool.

I teleported and brought Sailor Arbora over.

Nico: That was awesome.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ROWDYRUFF FORCE 6!

She summoned Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vesper Woman, Mole King, Facilier, Carnage Cosmic and Uncle Chokey along with Disapproving Squirrel (Season 2 Episode 9), Itchy & Scratchy, Krusty and Poochie (Season 8 Episode 14)

Me: Awesome!

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Me: Hey Krusty. Wait Itchy, Scratchy, Poochie and Disapproving Squirrel!? Whoa!

Nico: Cool!

May: Reminds me of Marge.

Me: She does have the same hair style and is based off her.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Me: It was funny how she got her head bashed off.

Poochie: That was groovy dudes.

Me: (LAUGHS) And it's funny that your voice sounds like Homer.

Nico: That's true.

Poochie: It's far out dude.

Nico: You both should hang out sometime.

Poochie: I agree there dudes.

Me: Far out dude. Like this.

I fired an energy ball and it hit Scratchy and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was blown to pieces.

We laughed at that.

Itchy: Hey nice shot.

Me: Thanks Itchy.

Scratchy was back together.

Me: Sorry Scratchy. But it's part of what we love on your show.

Scratchy: That's true. I'm used to it.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Then we smelled Salmon.

Me: (Sniffs) Something smells fishy.

Samon: It's not me.

Nico: It's from her!

We saw a dark version Samon! It was ANOTHER SAMON!

Qin: Whoa Another Samon!

Laney: This one is fishy.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: And you are?

Another Samon: (In a girls voice) I believe that I'm someone that J.D. knows.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink and blue clothes.

Me: (Gasp) Vivian "Itchette & Scratchette" Simpson!

Vivian: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Vivian has been widely known for using the gags of Itchy and Scratchy on numerous criminals as well as using them on bullies we hate.

Vivian: Yep. And I can't help smelling like salmon. I have a condition.

Nicole: Trimethylaminuria.

Vivian: That's right. How did you know?

Nicole: Saw it many times before.

Kaito: (gets out Go Onger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gekiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Go-Onger Sword and Zocks got a Jungle Fury Spear.

Vivian: Just to cure my condition.

Nicole: Well that's easier said than done. Your condition has no cure.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: It's something that can't be done.

Vivian: Aw man. Oh well.

Me: But we can bring you back to normal and use our magic to make you smell like flowers and use your condition as a power.

Laney: That works.

Sougo: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Samon IS based on salmon.

Geiz: (gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) So it's time for me to use animal spirits!

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz got JungleFuryRedArmor

Me: Lets bring on the fishy mayhem!

Vivian turned into Another Samon!

Me: Sorry we have to fight. But this will be fun.

I fired waves of fire and smashed her all over.

Nico: (gets out Samon's Ridewatch) Personally, I like Salmon and chicken.

Nico activated it and fired waves of fish and energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: Is it cold in here or is it just me. (ACTIVATES MR. FREEZE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of ice energy and froze her to the ground!

May: Yeah! Flight of the Bluebird! (ACTIVATES BLUEBIRD IMAGIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

May: Time for some belly flopping! (ACTIVATES YOST BLOB'S RIDEWATCH)

She inflated and was big and fat as Blob and she jumped and squished Another Samon into a pancake!

Maria: Time for some Tourmaline power. (ACTIVATES WATERMELON TOURMALINE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of pink and green energy and blasted her down.

Maria: And this one! (ACTIVATES JACK FROM JUPITER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Then Seadramon, Big Lenny, Alien Pig (Angry Birds), Ifrit, Koyo Ozaki and King (Batman Beyond) came!

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Nice Team Seadramon!

Seadramon: Thanks Nico.

Metamorpho: Now it's my turn.

He activated Mr. Freeze's ridewatch and fired ice blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: This means Poromon will go on my next rescue.

Seadramon: That's right.

Lola: That is gonna be so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Where's the Next Gene Slammer?

But then something was on her head.

Maria: Huh?

She saw a Togekiss,

Maria: Hey a Togekiss.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Togekiss: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be a good one.

Nico: Calliope Jennings!?

Qin: Whoa! Awesome to see you Cali.

Togekiss: You too Qin.

She jumped down and reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had blue angel wings and red clothes.

Calliope Jennings: I got this.

She fired a beam of energy and blasted down Another Samon and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I brother Vivian over.

Calliope Jennings: That was fun.

Metamorpho: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Calliope Jennings: When me and Nico were in New York City and we stopped a massive international drug cartel.

Qin: Cool! I remember that.

Me: Wow that must've been awesome.

Nico: Oh it was.

Nico and Calliope hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Calliope Jennings: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: But this was an awesome treasure hunt.

We went back to the flying fortress.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, and Universe 666 Varie are heading to the world of the SEGA video game, Yakuza: Like A

Dragon, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're teaming up with Ichiban Kasuga and his gang of friends, and we're taking down Ryo Aoki, the current governor of Tokyo and founder of the non-profit organization Bleach Japan, but he's done some really dark things in order to eliminate the grey areas in Japan, and his real name is Masato Arakawa, son of Ikumi and Jo Sawashiro only to be abandoned by them, and he was adopted by Masumi Arakawa, the first patriarch of the Arakawa Family and the acting captain of the Omi Alliance.

Sonic the Hedgehog is also coming with us as well, and after finding out about Masato Arakawa's dark actions, he's going to lose it big time and transform and take down Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa and make him answer for his misdeeds.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back here in Kamurocho, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're teaming up with Ichiban Kasuga and his gang of friends, and we're taking down Ryo Aoki, the current governor of Tokyo and founder of the non-profit organization Bleach Japan, but he's done some really dark things in order to eliminate the grey areas in Japan.

Sonic the Hedgehog: And not only that, but his real name isn't Ryo Aoki, his real name is Masato Arakawa, son of Ikumi and Jo Sawashiro only to be abandoned by them, and he was adopted by Masumi Arakawa, the first patriarch of the Arakawa Family and the acting captain of the Omi Alliance.

Nico: And from what we heard about him, he's a deeply hypocritical person, criticizing the "gray zones" of legality in public, while employing the yakuza as hired thugs and assassins behind the scenes in order to advance his political objectives, and his desire for popularity and front-facing power stems from his youth. He resented being completely dependent on others due to his disability and being socially ostracized due to being the son of a yakuza boss.

Me: However, instead of developing empathy for people facing similar plights to the one he faced, he came to hate the vulnerable and marginalized because he hated being one of them.

Lori: What a heartless monster.

Sonic the Hedgehog: And after going into politics, Aoki campaigned against Japan's most vulnerable in order to expand his popularity with a Japanese public that shared similarly negative view of those marginalized groups. But, this puts him in sharp contrast with Kasuga, who passionately defends the people whom Aoki would harm because of their low station in life.

Lincoln: Ichiban and his friends need our help with this big time, and we're so going to take down Masato Arakawa and make that hypocrite answer for his transgressions.

Sticks the Badger: It won't be easy, this guy has connections with some powerful people along with other unsavory character.

Lincoln: So, we need to do some damage to his reputation by exposing his true nature. First, we need to find Ichiban Kasuga and his friends, and then, we get after Mr. Governor himself.

We left to go find Ichiban Kasuga and his friends, Koichi Adachi, Yu Nanba, Saeko Mukoda, Tianyou Zhao, Joon-gi Han, and Eri Kamataki, but the bad news: Dark Sebastian's here, and he's seriously out for blood.

Lincoln: There's Ichiban and his friends, and they've run into that psycho, Dark Sebastian, who's also here in Kamurocho.

We ran up to Ichiban Kasuga and his friends, and Lincoln punched Dark Sebastian hard in the face and sent him flying into a pile of trash cans, and Ichiban and his friends were honored to see us.

Ichiban Kasuga: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, this is indeed quite an honor to meet you guys.

Lincoln: Same here, Ichiban. We were planning to meet up with you guys so we can form a plan to take down Mr. Aoki and expose his true nature to the world, that was until Dark Sebastian showed up here, permanently out of his mind, and now, out for blood.

Me: No wonder we weren't able to find him after Sebastian sent him running in Indonesia, he's fled to Kamurocho. Wait until Sebastian finds out where you've been hiding, you bloodthirsty psycho!

Dark Sebastian: You stupid heroes have absolutely ruined everything: I wanted to kill you all before The Ridonculous Race happened, and then, I would destroy all of mankind and life on this miserable planet and the universes beyond, but you… ! (LOSES IT EXTREMELY AND GOES CRAZY) YOU HAVE RUINED EVERYTHING, I HATE YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Our rainbow energy auras with elemental forces and mythological and real animals flared up at such an extreme level and we gained an extremely massive power boost, thanks to Dark Sebastian's really extreme hatred.

Nico: DAMN! That guy's hatred for us, mankind, and all life on Earth and the universes beyond is really powerful and out of control!

Luna: And you can't even kill us, dude, we're immortal, but I guess that refuses to go through to your messed up head, turkey.

Lincoln: Don't bother trying to trash talk him, Luna, we're going to destroy him on the final day of The Ridonculous Race, but we should first send that bloodthirsty monster running out of Kamurocho before we can go after our main target. DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The Five-Star Dragon Ball on Lincoln's Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left large gold cuff Bracelet of The Champions of The Universe glowed and he fired a powerful blast of lightning at Dark Sebastian from his left hand and the small orbiting planets on his left fingers, and electrocuted the monster and that sent him running for his miserable life.

Sonic the Hedgehog: That'll keep that lunatic out of Kamurocho and send him back to the shadows until the final day. Now, Ichiban, we've already known the truth of what Masato Arakawa has done, and we're going to expose his true nature to all of Japan, and we will make him, Tendo, and all those responsible for the current mess you guys are dealing with answer for their crimes in full, and Lincoln already has a plan to expose his true nature.

Ichiban Kasuga: Perfect. But, there's also something else you guys should know: Masumi Arakawa, he was shot and killed by Tendo, and his body was thrown in the river and recovered the next morning.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Okay, now we have more than enough reason to go after Tendo first, then, we lure out Aoki and his followers.

Ichiban Kasuga: There's only one place he would be at: The Millennium Tower.

Sonic the Hedgehog: Tendo's not getting away with this. Let's go, it's time to put an end to this chaos once and for all.

We headed for The Millennium Tower to take down Tendo first, and finally, we take down Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa.

We arrived at the Millennium Tower, and there waiting for us is Yosuke Tendo, the man who killed Masumi Arakawa.

Yosuke Tendo: So, you've finally made it, Ichiban, along with your crew. So, this was all part of your plan, there was no recording in the office.

Ichiban Kasuga: Of course not. It was just a bluff to lure you out, because I knew the young master would send you to find out if there was an incriminating recording that implicated him in some sort of "messy" business in his campaign. But, that's enough talking, now it's time to take you down, and we're not the only ones here.

Suddenly, a massive tornado appeared out of nowhere with dragons of different elements and colors swirling around the tornado, and then, a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry were heard, along with an explosion erupting, and as the display faded, we appeared.

Yosuke Tendo: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?!

Lincoln: That's right, Tendo. Now, then, let's get down to business.

We charged at Tendo, and we were viciously beating him up badly, and with one punch to the jaw from Ichiban and Lincoln, they knocked out Tendo as he fell onto the floor. Then, Mirror Face came out, and we knew from Ichiban that he changed to his side after he was targeted for assassination.

Ichiban Kasuga: Alright, we've taken down Tendo. Now, to lure out the young master.

Lincoln: Leave this to me.

Lincoln made duplicates of Ichiban Kasuga and his friends, and they were passed out on the floor.

Koichi Adachi: Now, to hide out in the shadows and let Mirror Face take over.

Lincoln made shadow orbs to conceal us in the darkness, and Mirror Face got to work as he put on his Tendo impersonation and called Ryo Aoki and told him the job was done. Then, a few minutes later, the elevator opened up, and we saw Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa arrive, along with several of his bodyguards. Then, Joon-gi Han and Lori got out their phones and were already recording.

Ryo Aoki: We must make that none of them ever come back, kill them all and throw their bodies into the river.

Suddenly, the "bodies" of Ichiban Kasuga and his friends disappeared, and this stunned Ryo Aoki.

Ryo Aoki: What?

Then, dark shadows began to appear, and all of us stepped out, including Ichiban Kasuga and his friends.

Ichiban Kasuga: I always knew you'd show up sooner or later, young master. I knew you better than that: you always had a habit of coming here to see that the job was done.

Me: And that was a trait that we used to our advantage.

Mirror Face: You made a big mistake in underestimating your

enemies.

Joon-gi Han: And thanks to your talk with Mirror Face about issuing an order to kill your political enemy, it's all been recorded.

Lori: And once it's uploaded, your career will finally be over.

Joon-gi Han and Lori uploaded the videos, and it was playing on the screens all over Japan, and also, in The Flying Fortress: finally, Ryo Aoki's career was over, and he was exposed as a criminal and by his real name: Masato Arakawa. Then, the police came in after receiving the video of the exposure of Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa.

Ryo Aoki: Ichiban, you planned all this?!

Ichiban Kasuga: Like I said, I'd known you ever since childhood, and I had to stop you from going too far, and with additional help from Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we made sure your career has finally been brought to an end.

Sonic the Hedgehog: It's over, Masato, your career's over, and now, it's time to take you down once and for all.

Suddenly, Sonic the Hedgehog's green eyes turned neon green, and he was surrounded by a blue energy aura with blue chaos energy, winds, lightning, and hedgehogs, he unholstered his massive Susanoo's Hurricane Sword of Chivalrous Mobian Justice from his back, and as he approached Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa, he left blue energy, blue chaos energy, winds, lightning, and hedgehogs with every step.

Sonic: No words can ever describe just how much you disgust me. You caused nothing but death to all those in your path, and for what, for a desire for popularity and front-facing power stemming from youth. You resented being completely dependent on others due to your disability and being socially ostracized due to being the son of a yakuza boss. However, instead of developing empathy for the people facing similar plights to the one you faced, you came to hate the vulnerable and marginalized because you hated being like them?!

Nico: Uh oh. He's going to lose it!

Sonic: And after going into politics, you launched a campaign against Japan's most vulnerable in order to expand your own popularity with a Japanese public that shared similarly negative view of those marginalized groups. That puts you in sharp contrast with Ichiban, because he passionately defends the people whom you've would harm because of their station in life. That is beyond any form of forgiveness, and now, you will answer for every last one of your wrongdoings, Masato Arakawa!

Suddenly, a bolt of lightning struck outside, and then suddenly, Sonic the Hedgehog was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with blue chaos energy, winds, and bolts of lightning surrounding it, there's a hedgehog running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sonic the Hedgehog emerged, but he was changed forever.

Sonic Unleashed OST: ENDLESS POSSIBILITY BY JARET REDDICK PLAYS

Sonic the Hedgehog grew from 7'0" to 7'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has neon green eyes and a blue energy aura with blue chaos energy, winds, lightning and hedgehogs surrounding him, he has a hedgehog with the Chaos, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links and a blue hedgehog-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a hedgehog with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Chaos, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, Sonic the Hedgehog has on a black shirt with a blue red phoenix on it, black pants, larger shoes, large weighted gold metal bands with silver phoenixes on his massive biceps and thighs and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and hedgehogs on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the Seven Chaos Emeralds. Suddenly, Sonic the Hedgehog felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive blue angel wings with green tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Sonic the Hedgehog has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left gloved hand.

Suddenly, Sonic the Hedgehog's Susanoo's Hurricane Sword of Chivalrous Mobian Justice and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, blue chaos energy, lightning, and hedgehogs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sonic the Hedgehog's Hurricane Speed Storm Chaos Greatsword of Speed Wind Mobian Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded green gems and Sonic the Hedgehog's silhouette etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue dragon heads with green gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and a large blue gem on the bottom of the blue dragon heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of his head with green gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, there's a blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Sonic the Hedgehog, Interdimensional Hero of Mobius and The World, Fastest Hedgehog Alive, Interdimensional Friend to Many, Archenemy of The Broodals, Destroyer of Dr. Eggman's Delusional Ambitions and Destroyer of Truly Evil Monsters, Leader of Team Sonic, Fighter of The Super Smash Universe, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Emissary and Champion of Susanoo, Savior and Protector of Innocent People, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of The Seven Chaos Emeralds, Chaos Energy, Storms, Lightning, and Hedgehogs"

ソニック・ザ・ヘッジホッグ、メビウスと世界の次元間ヒーロー、生きている最速のヘッジホッグ、多くの次元間友人、ブルーダルスの大敵、エッグマン博士の妄想的野望の破壊者、真に邪悪なモンスターの破壊者、チームソニックのリーダー、スーパースマッシュのファイター宇宙、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、スサノオの使者でありチャンピオン、罪のない人々の救世主であり保護者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、真の不滅の英雄、7つのカオスエメラルドのマスター、カオス エネルギー、ストーム、ライトニング、ハリネズミ

Sonic the Hedgehog has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HEDGEHOG-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA TRUE IMMORTAL LIGHTNING SPEED STORM CHAOS HEDGEHOG ANGEL ANGEL OF DIVINE TRUE IMMORTAL LIGHTNING SPEED STORM CHAOS EMERALD JUSTICE AND DIVINE TRUE IMMORTAL LIGHTNING SPEED STORM CHAOS EMERALD MOBIAN HOPE!

We were amazed by Sonic the Hedgehog's Super Angel-Hedgehog-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Ryo Aoki saw it, he finally lost it and tried to shoot Sonic, but Sonic used his super speed and ran at Ryo Aoki and he fired a powerful blue energy blast with storms, lightning bolts, winds, and hedgehogs at him, and it blew him back as it exploded, but the fight's about to truly begin.

Sonic the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Immortal Speed Storm Chaos Hedgehog and Divine True Immortal Lightning Speed Storm Chaos Emerald Mobian Hope) Just so you know, that was for what you did in causing Ichiban nothing but pain throughout his whole ordeal.

Ichiban Kasuga: We'd seen what happens when you guys transform, but this, this is really incredible to see it for the first time.

Lincoln: But, the show's just getting started, and so is Sonic.

Then, Sonic sweep kicked him onto the floor.

Sonic the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Immortal Speed Storm Chaos Hedgehog and Divine True Immortal Lightning

Speed Storm Chaos Emerald Mobian Hope) That was for hiring Tendo to kill Masumi Arakawa.

Then, Sonic punched Ryo Aoki in the stomach.

Sonic the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Immortal Speed Storm Chaos Hedgehog and Divine True Immortal Lightning Speed Storm Chaos Emerald Mobian Hope) That was for targeting innocent people throughout Japan in your campaign.

Then, Sonic did a Spin Dash and hit Ryo Aoki right in the face.

Me: Ooh, Spin Dash right into the face!

Sonic the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Immortal Speed Storm Chaos Hedgehog and Divine True Immortal Lightning Speed Storm Chaos Emerald Mobian Hope) This is for employing the yakuza as hired thugs and assassins behind the scenes in order to advance your own political objectives.

Finally, Sonic fired a blast of lightning at Ryo Aoki and electrocuted him.

Sonic the Hedgehog: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of the Immortal Speed Storm Chaos Hedgehog and Divine True Immortal Lightning Speed Storm Chaos Emerald Mobian Hope) And that was for all the trouble that you've caused for years, you self-serving control freak!

Eli: Sonic's really giving it to Masato Arakawa!

Lincoln: He sure is.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Ice Edge appear before us, and with it are the eight girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Ice Edge! Brr, now, that's cold!

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Ice Edge: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from Masato Arakawa, it turns out he was going to kill them as well to keep them from exposing his true nature.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Alexandra Marsden, I knew it was you. And did you say that Masato also tried to kill the girls?! (Growls) Sonic, leave some for the rest of us! Gang, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-

Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Tristan's team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ryo Aoki, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Sonic landed a few more punches and kicks at Ryo Aoki, and with assistance from Ichiban Kasuga and Lincoln, they knocked down the former governor of Japan and he was defeated. Sonic the Hedgehog holstered his massive greatsword and he powered down, and Sonic the Hedgehog's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive blue angel wings are permanent. Suddenly, Sonic felt something on his forehead, and we saw a Third Eye with green iris opened up in the center of the emblazoned hedgehog.

Sonic the Hedgehog: It's over, Masato. Your career has been brought to an end, and everyone knows who you really are.

This enraged Ryo Aoki badly, and he ran off to the elevator and escape, but we followed him straight to the lockers, and we saw Aoki take out a pistol to commit suicide. Ichiban cried and begged him not to commit suicide, and this eventually got through to him. Then, Aoki called to say his goodbyes to his secretary and is ready to turn himself in. But, then, we saw Kume, outraged by Aoki's hypocrisy and lies, stabs him in the stomach. We apprehended Kume and had him escorted by the cops, and Ichiban carried Aoki to get him to the hospital, but it was too late: Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa was dead, but he did give Ichiban words of encouragement.

We were dressed in black and we were with Ichiban and his friends as he was kneeling in front of the pictures of Masumi Arakawa and Ryo Aoki, and earlier on, Koichi Adachi had the flash drive containing proof that Arakawa bribed police officials, including Police Commissioner Juro Horinouchi, that the crew had discovered on Sawashiro's computer, and Adachi wasted no time in sending its contents to the inspector general, leading to his arrest.

Yu Nanba: Ichiban. Jo Sawashiro received his sentence: he got Life In Prison.

Ichiban Kasuga: I know. In fact, I was just telling the young master everything that happened.

Yu Nanba: It's just tragic: Masato Arakawa died without ever knowing Sawashiro was his father, and Masumi Arakawa died without ever knowing the truth of what really happened at the lockers, and that you're really his son.

Me: Lisa did a biological test and it proved it.

Ichiban Kasuga: Actually, you guys, the way I see it, I have two dads: my fathers are Jiro Kasuga, owner of Shangri-La, and Masumi Arakawa. It doesn't matter which one I'm related to by blood, nothing changes the fact that they both raised me and made me who I am today.

Lincoln: That's really deep and true.

We head down to the church where the memorials were being held for Masumi Arakawa and Masato Arakawa, and the other people there are Goro Majima, Daigo Dojima, Masaru Watase, Taiga Saejima, Mitsuo Yasumura. It was a really beautiful service, and we found out that Ichiban and his friends are staying here in Ijincho since Ijincho is his home and he can take care of Masumi Arakawa's unfinished business.

We then left the funeral service, and the others were told Ichiban was staying here in Ijincho, and they were glad to hear it.

Ichiban Kasuga: Thanks for everything, guys. Oh, and if you see Sebastian, tell him we spotted that demonic dark side of his and we sent him running.

Lincoln: We will, Ichiban, and he's already going to be pissed off big time when he finds out.

We said our goodbyes to Ichiban Kasuga and his allies and left.

Lincoln: Looks like we've taken care of business here in Ijincho, but at least both Masumi and Masato Arakawa can finally rest in peace. (To Alexandra Marsden) And it's so good to see you again, Alexandra Marsden.

Alexandra Marsden reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair in the back and light blue hair in the front, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue crop top. black shorts, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Ice Edge, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Ice Edge-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Ice Edge etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Alexandra Marsden: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Alexandra Marsden and he hugged her, and Alexandra Marsden is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alexandra Marsden: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Alexandra Marsden, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Ice Edge, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model.

Alexandra Marsden: Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, and the mastermind who also wanted in on this was a certain painted rat with wings.

Nico: Sergio. We'd heard Maristela, Evelyn, and Zoey's stories, and Sergio got swatted hard on the butt those three times.

Me: And we got him convicted and found guilty in our own court yesterday on all charges, and he was ordered to pay the amount of $523,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00 plus 75% interest in full to Lincoln, his Guardian Angels, The Santiago and Casagrande Families, and his shopping privileges and party privileges are permanently revoked, and he was hereby ordered to eat Rosa Casagrande's Tamales mixed in with my most hottest hot sauce: The Big Bang Zephos Reaper Death Sauce of 666,666,666 Pains.

Alexandra Marsden: (Gasps) (LAUGHS) SERVES YOU RIGHT, YOU ANNOYING COLORED RAT WITH WINGS!

Lincoln: And any beer he had was to be given to Poromon, Eli told him off big time, and Nico's friend, Pamela Nicholas, also came in and told Sergio off for what he did in conning her and her family out of all their money and spent it all on a huge party at an abandoned warehouse with Sancho and his friends and her family ended up on the streets.

Alexandra Marsden: Why, that stupid, annoying, little colored rat with wings!

Lincoln: Easy, Alexandra, we took care of him yesterday at the trial, and like we discussed yesterday, we're not throwing him off the team nor exiling him into the wild, as a domesticated parrot, he won't last an hour out there, he is part of the Casagrande family, and Lori and Bobby like him, and as his brother-in-law, I respect his wishes. But, Sergio did have it coming, and his shady crimes bit him hard in the butt.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Along with our Chanclas. But, we're not going to use the Chanclas on him again, he'll be eating those Tamales in that superhot hot sauce of J.D.'s and blowing fire out of his beak.

Alexandra Marsden: Now, that I'd like to see. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Alexandra?

Alexandra Marsden: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Alexandra Marsden: He's marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since he's done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Selene Emperyous: When you guys did your kiss for the cover shoot, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength for him not to go wild and mark you.

Lincoln went up to Alexandra Marsden, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Alexandra Marsden: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alexandra Marsden's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Alexandra Marsden: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alexandra Marsden.

Alexandra Marsden had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Haruka Sanae, Yuki Homura, Kozue Fuyuki, Kyoko Tatsumi, Maki Homura, Mikoto Kurahashi, Sakura Fujii, and Yuka Endo from London Star Love.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruka Sanae, Yuki Homura, Kozue Fuyuki, Kyoko Tatsumi, Maki Homura, Mikoto Kurahashi, Sakura Fujii, and Yuka Endo from London Star Love.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haruka Sanae: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruka Sanae and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Ryo Aoki A.K.A. Masato Arakawa, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird

Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Haruka Sanae: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haruka Sanae: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruka Sanae, Yuki Homura, Kozue Fuyuki, Kyoko Tatsumi, Maki Homura, Mikoto Kurahashi, Sakura Fujii, and Yuka Endo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and they saw the whole thing thanks to Nicole sending the battle footage to everyone there and they were amazed to see Sonic transform into his Super Angel-Hedgehog-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation to beat up Ryo Aoki, and everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Alexandra Marsden have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: We saw the whole thing, guys, and man, that was really wild. Plus, Sonic transformed and he and Ichiban really gave it to Masato Arakawa, but I can't believe that he also died thanks to one of his overzealous followers.

Lincoln: Masato intended to turn himself in, thanks to Ichiban talking him down. But, Kume went into a rage and killed him, denying him the chance to atone for his crimes.

Nico: That was awful.

Me: Despite Ichiban's pleas, Masato Arakawa still died, and as for Kume, he was also sent to jail for the murder of Masato Arakawa, and we also uncovered a lot of crimes that took place which ended with Jo Sawashiro getting a life sentence and Juro Horinouchi and several other top officials wound up getting arrested for corruption and covering up the crimes in Kamurocho.

Nico: And from what we heard from Daigo Dojima, this was part of Masumi Arakawa's final plan, and in the end, his plan finally worked: and now, Ichiban is taking care of his boss' unfinished business in Ijincho.

* * *

After taking down Ryo Aoki, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alexandra Marsden saw Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Alexandra Marsden: Whoa, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Alexandra, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alexandra Marsden: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Alexandra Marsden: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Zoey, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion?

Alexandra Marsden: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Mary and her boyfriend, Jacob, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Alexandra's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Alexandra Marsden: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Mary and Jacob were forced to work for me for free, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, those two not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Zoey's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

Lincoln: Our trial yesterday already punished him completely now that his true colors now have been exposed, and now, he's being punished for his crimes, so there's no need to attack him again.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh, alright, Linky.

Sonic: We know how much you all hated Sergio, Maria, but the trial yesterday and the punishment he has been handed, would you consider it payback for all the rotten stuff he did to you all and to your man?

Amy Rose: Sonic's right about that, after all the rotten stuff he's done to everyone and to Lincoln and your fellow Guardian Angels, that's payback.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna are heading to Lonely Beach in Koh Rong in Cambodia.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Autumn: Whoa, so this is Lonely Beach in Koh Rong in Cambodia, it's so beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been here to this beach in Cambodia before, Autumn, and it's perfect for our first date, and we're also coming back here to Cambodia for our challenge and against an old enemy of Jessica Shannon and her friends. Shall we?

Lincoln, Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clones went up to Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Cambodia, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Autumn, Summer, Spring, Barbara, Kim, and Jenna are now part of your harem.

Lincoln: And we checked out one of the beaches in Cambodia, and it really is beautiful.

Nico: Plus, we're heading there today for our challenge and beating up one of the enemies of Jessica Shannon and her friends.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) And that'll be after Kadma's Ambassador Mission and a mission that I have in Pentagram City. I found out that Moxxie's dad, Crimson, and his mafia gang are causing trouble again, so I will kill them all and send them to The Black Gates.

Me: Make them scream and suffer in pain.

After Lincoln's date in Cambodia, Sherlock Hound is heading back to Pentagram City for one reason: to kill Moxxie's dad, Crimson, and his Mafia gang, who are already causing trouble in Hell. Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back and cut open a portal to Pentagram City, and he went inside. The portal then opened up in the hellish city, and he stepped out.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Pentagram City, the City of the Damned. It's been a while since I've last gone here, but now, it's time to get back to the mission at hand.

Sparda: (Through the Large Red Jewel) That's correct. The hideout of that demon should be here in the city.

Sherlock Hound continued on still holding his Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound for any sign of trouble from any demons. Eventually, Sherlock Hound got some answers out of some of Crimson's thugs, and he found out that Crimson's in The Greed Ring.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Aha, The Greed Ring, a perfect hideout for a gangster like Crimson, now to head for Crimson's mansion. (Deep Red Eyes glow) And the bloodbath can finally begin.

Sherlock Hound headed for Crimson's mansion, and he headed for the front door of the mansion. He rings the doorbell, and Alessio, Crimson's bodyguard, goes for the door, and he had a gun in his hand to shoot the intruder. But, before he could open the door to start shooting, he jerked in pain as he is stabbed in the stomach by a 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with embedded blood red gems and a blood red dragon etched on the blade with a substance resembling hardened lava on the blade. The door burst into ashes, and standing in the doorway was Sherlock Hound, and Alessio's blood was devoured by Sherlock Hound's new massive greatsword and his soul was sent to The Black Gates.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Rest in Oblivion, and now, to kill the others in the mansion.

Suddenly, several other members of Crimson's gang: his employees, along with Butch, Nickel, Stu, Depressed Boyfriend, Titus, Giancarlo, Cleo, Marcella, Crunch, the other ten members of Crimson's gang, and Chazwick Thurman came out with guns in hand, and then, the bigwig of the whole Mafia gang, Crimson, showed up with a tommy-gun in hand.

Crimson: Who do you think you are: coming in here after killing one of my bodyguards thinking you own the place?!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Someone who's had enough of you running loose in Pentagram City, Crimson.

Suddenly, a blood red and black aura of demonic energy manifested around Sherlock Hound, and the image of Sparda appeared surrounding him: Crimson saw it for himself, along with the other demons, and it was a sign that they were now FUCKED TO THE EXTREME!

YOU AND YOUR GANG WATCH OUT NOW, CRIMSON, SHERLOCK HOUND, 19TH CENTURY DETECTIVE OF ENGLAND AND THE CHAMPION OF THE LEGENDARY DARK KNIGHT, SPARDA, HAS COME FOR YOU AND YOUR GANG, AND IT'S ABOUT TO BE A MASSACRE OF BLOODY PROPORTIONS!

Sherlock Hound then transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he began massacring the Mafia gang, as he fired powerful blasts of blood red and black energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, and demons at them, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them all.

The gang and Crimson began shooting at Sherlock Hound, but he dodged all of the bullets thanks to his demonic reflexes and speed.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) Nice try.

Then, he went after Crimson's employees and the first ten members of his gang, and he slayed them with his massive Sparda's Eternal

Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound, and the greatsword devoured their blood and automatically sent their souls to The Black Gates.

Crimson: (GROWLS) WASTE THE FUCKER!

Butch, Nickel, Stu, The Depressed Boyfriend, Titus, Giancarlo, Cleo, Marcella, Crunch, and Chazwick Thurman continued shooting at Sherlock Hound, but it proved useless as he continued dodging all of the bullets thanks to his demonic reflexes and speed. Then, he went after them, and he slayed them with his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound, and the greatsword devoured their blood and automatically sent their souls to The Black Gates.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) And now, only one remains.

Sherlock Hound went after Crimson, and he unleashed pure Hell upon him, as he fired powerful blasts of blood red and black energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, and demons at them, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the ruthless gangster, and he slashed at him with his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound and that left a ton of tears on his clothes, and he broke his arms and legs too.

Crimson: Come on… , I'm still standing… ! I… ain't done yet!

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Demon Hound and Divine Darkness Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) No, you're done forever, Crimson.

Sherlock Hound powered down, and he used his Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back and cut open a portal to The Flying Fortress.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) But, it won't be me delivering the final blow. Good riddance forever, Crimson. (Laughing Sinisterly)

Sherlock Hound entered the portal, and it closed. And unknown to Crimson, Drakus was already here and he saw the massacre of what Sherlock Hound had caused.

Drakus: Truly glorious, and I got to admit, Sherlock Hound really caused quite a bloody massacre of you and your gang, Crimson. But, now it looks like I'm going to finally get the chance to deal the final blow to end your wretched life, and do I have a lot of words to say to you.

Suddenly, something snapped inside of Drakus and he stomped over to Crimson and grabbed him by the throat and lifted him up.

Drakus: People like you drive me fucking nuts! Can't you just listen to your family for ONCE in your worthless life?! Because if you DID, you'd see they're trying to teach you some simple responsibility, some PRIDE in family! But you wouldn't KNOW how to be a good dad if you paid someone to do it for you! And even then you'd screw it all up on the account that you can't even follow the simplest of instructions, worrying more about "control of the family" than being a good DAD!

Drakus was really laying it out on that scumbag.

Drakus: There's no reason why I shouldn't blast you into a smudge and make you deader than disco! You think freedom is something you can give or take on a whim, but to your family, freedom is just as essential as air, and without it, there is no life, there is only darkness. (Shoots him in the skull, killing him and sending him to the Black Gates) Deader than Disco, I like that. I could be a great stand up comic.

Drakus left through a portal he opened up, and he was back in The Flying Fortress.

Me: We saw the whole thing, and man, that was one bloody massacre!

Nico: That prick had it coming.

Loona: Moxxie hated that asshole for a long time, and he had it coming.

Lincoln: He sure did.

We heard an unholy scream of rage coming from Hell, and we knew that Stella Ars Goetia found out about it, and now, she was pissed off.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Cry and scream in rage all you want, Stella Ars Goetia, but your time is already running out, just one more wrong move you make on us, and your life is finally finished.

Sherlock Hound was already monitoring Stella Ars Goetia's descent into madness, and he was waiting for the chance to do unto her what he'd done unto the three Overlords and many other demons.

---

We were watching TV and saw that the Renegades smashed up numerous insane lunatics that busted out of the nuthouse.

Me: At least those lunatics won't hurt anyone.

We heard a noise.

George of the Jungle Ursula: Did you guys hear that?

Me: Sounds like it came from the kitchen.

We went to the kitchen and saw a figure and it was Tsuyoshi!

Lyra: Tsuyoshi!

Tsuyoshi: Lyra!

They hugged.

Me: Tsuyoshi this is a great surprise.

Nico: Yeah awesome having you here.

George: George happy to see Pink Donbrothers.

Tsuyoshi: Oh, fuck me. I'm next, aren't I?

Me: Well I have a feeling you are.

Lola: I have that feeling too.

Me: You were the Sun Vulcan Hitotsuki before.

Lola: That's true.

Qin: Yep.

Tsuyoshi: You guys need to lock me up!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa Tsuyoshi just calm down and we'll think of something.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Luckily I do have a plan.

Nico: What is it?

I whispered to Nico. My plan was to separate the next Hitotsuki from him and then fight him without harming Tsuyoshi.

Nico: That's brilliant.

TJ Johnson: Dude, don't panic. As soon as you turn into a Hitotsuki, we'll fight you to turn you back to normal. Should be easy.

Me: Yeah calm down Tsuyoshi.

Tsuyoshi: (GULPS) Okay.

Me: Good.

Tsuyoshi: Awesome fortress you guys have here.

Me: And flying over the planet too. Cambodia is our next stop.

Nico: Yep.

Tsuyoshi: Cool.

Nico: Yep.

Tsuyoshi: (laughs) And here I thought you guys were doing this because of all the stress.

Nico: See? It's not because of that.

Me: (To the viewers) I can't believe we're still covering that dilemma all because of stress. (To Tsuyoshi) Tsuyoshi this had nothing to do with stress. It was because of dark orb contamination that was poisoning us with emotions that weren't ours.

Tsuyoshi: Oh man. That sounds complicated.

Me: It is.

TJ Johnson: How about I get you a glass of water?

Tsuyoshi: Sure.

TJ went and got him some and Tsuyoshi drank it.

Tsuyoshi: Ahh thanks guys.

Starlight Glimmer: You're welcome. (LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHTER FART)

Out of Starlight Glimmer's butt came numerous skulls.

Me: Whoa!

Tsuyoshi: Farting skulls?

Me: Weird. But it looks like we're right about Starlight farting skulls.

Starlight Glimmer: Sorry guys. Had some of Chief Wiggum's beans for lunch. (LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHTER FART)

She farted more skulls.

Starlight Glimmer: Okay I had 6 bowls of it.

Me: Uh oh.

Tsuyoshi: Did you guys fight any other Hitotsuki on here?

Me: As a matter of fact yes. We fought the Ninninger Hitotsuki, The Japanese Dino Charge Hitotsuki, and the Kiramager Hitotsuki before we left on this contest.

I showed him the gears we got.

Tsuyoshi: Wow! You guys have been busy.

Qin: Yeah we sure have been.

Xenia: Yeah.

LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHER FART!

Starlight Glimmer: Sorry!

Me: Boy we're going to have lots of skulls piling up at this rate.

Brittney: I don't mind it.

Tsuyoshi: Not really making me comfortable here.

Me: Sorry. (Nervous Laughter)

Tsuyoshi: No worries.

LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHTER FART!

Me: Geez! Starlight you need to go to the bathroom.

Starlight Glimmer: Okay.

She went to the bathroom.

TJ Johnson: Besides your teammates, do you have anyone that's worried about you?

Tsuyoshi: Well, there is Natsumi. I know the Miho I was married to before was a Juto. But I'm determined not to mess things up with

Natsumi, the woman she was copied from. Oh, why did I have to be seperated from her. WHY?!

Me: Uh oh! But that Juto that copied her will be destroyed if we see it! But here it comes!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Carranger logo. Then, he turned into Gekisouki from episode 15 of Donbrothers!

---

Tsuyoshi walks to his apartment upon exiting the elevator, only to see Tsubasa waiting for him. They both go inside to talk over tea, with Tsubasa telling Tsuyoshi that he found Natsumi. Tsubasa then notices Tsuyoshi seems troubled and asks what is wrong, with the latter talking about how Miho was hurt, but reassured Tsubasa everything is fine because she is coming home today from the hospital.

He is glad Tsubasa found Natsumi, but Tsubasa says she acted strangely, as she didn't recognize him. Tsuyoshi wonders if something is going on with her and Tsubasa says he is going to search for her again. Tsuyoshi offers to help, asking if he has any pictures of Natsumi, but the only photo Tsubasa took of her on his phone was a digitally edited one with her face altered to resemble a cute anime dog girl. Tsuyoshi says that isn't much help since he can't see Natsumi's real face.

After Tsubasa leaves, Tsuyoshi is all alone and looking at his wedding picture, thinking about Miho in the hospital. His anger rises at the thought of people harming his wife and his negative emotions are warped into vengeance as he becomes Gekisouki.

He sprints at super speed and becomes obsessed with traffic safety, using his Hitotsuki powers to make vehicles and the people operating them disappear to clear the roads. Shinichi and Haruka arrive transformed to fight but are unaware Gekisouki is Tsuyoshi, who beats them down with his speedy attacks. Jiro arrives to aid the two Donbrothers with his "Super Dragon Bomber", lifting a heavy boulder and throwing it, only for Gekisouki to run away and Shinichi gets hit on the head with the falling boulder and passes out unconscious.

The next morning, Tsuyoshi is talking with Tsubasa on the phone as he sits down for a home cooked breakfast from Miho, who was discharged from the hospital yesterday. Tsubasa tells Tsuyoshi he cannot find Natsumi, he has searched the whole city for her, but he will not give up. Tsuyoshi sincerely wishes him luck and hangs up.

Miho suddenly feels slight pain from her head bump, which triggers a panicked reaction from Tsuyoshi who asks if she is alright and suggests that she should have stayed in bed. Miho tries to calm him down by saying her head just hurts a little and it is nothing to fuss over as she cooks some sausages on the stove. Thinking she is lying to prevent him from worrying and is actually suffering in pain, Tsuyoshi gets angry and declares vengeance again, becoming Gekisouki out of her sight and leaving Miho confused as to where he went as she finished cooking their breakfast.

During Tsuyoshi's rampage as Gekisouki, he crosses paths with Tsubasa, who originally was still searching for Natsumi until he showed up. Tsubasa becomes Inu Brother but leaves when Saru Brother and Oni Sister arrive to the battlefield to continue his search. Shinichi is in a melancholic daze and unable to focus on the fight as he still tries to think of a haiku, which Haruka snaps him out of as she points to Gekisouki entering a parking garage.

When both of them arrive inside, they find Tsuyoshi in a cold sweat and ask him if he saw the Hitotsuki. He says he did see him and changes into Gekisouki, much to their shock, with Haruka wondering what turned Tsuyoshi into a Hitotsuki. In a frenzied state, Gekisouki doesn't recognize his friends and attacks them, with both Donbrothers reluctant to harm Tsuyoshi and Haruka gets knocked out of her wheelchair and is unable to move.

Jiro arrives and says that the time has finally arrived according to the voice in his head, his true power will finally awaken. The slot machine appears from an invisible door and the four eyes flash, becoming sunglasses, an Avataro Gear and a spear called the Ryukonogeki. The sunglasses attach themselves to Jiro's face and he Avatar Changes into Don Doragoku. The new Ranger fends off

Gekisouki until he retreats, with Haruka and Shinichi pleading for Tsuyoshi to come back.

Later, Gekisouki races along, erasing more cars until Sonoi in armored form cuts him down. Tsuyoshi is weakened and begins to dissolve, with Jiro as Don Doragoku grabbing onto him before he fades completely and both teleport to the prison dimension.

Upon arrival, Jiro sees hundreds of Hitotsuki victims imprisoned in cubes while searching for Taro. He finds him and tries using the dragon fire of the Ryukonogeki to propel their cage towards him, but can't steer in this dimension. Tsuyoshi wakes up and freaks out, with no memory of how he ended up here or who the strange Ranger he is with is. Jiro says there isn't time for explanations and pleads for him to become Kiji Brother, he needs his wings to rescue Taro. Tsuyoshi quickly changes and spreads his wings, turning them into sails to steer the "cube ship" towards their destination, the prison cubes collide and all three of them are ejected back into the human world.

Once they're back, Tsuyoshi screams in pain as he reverts back into Gekisouki, with Taro promising to save him. Both he and Jiro Avatar Change and the two Rangers tag team battle Gekisouki, with Don Momotaro giving his approval to his new companion. The two purify Tsuyoshi with a combination weapon attack, who realizes all the horrible things he did as a Hitotsuki and cries, begging forgiveness from Taro as Jiro checks on him.

Taro collects the purified Carranger Sentai Gear, which becomes the Carranger Avataro Gear upon him picking it up

---

Me: Gekisouki the Carrangers Monster from Donbrothers! I remember him! Boy Tsuyoshi was pissed off because of the people that were harming Miho!

Qin: Not good!

Me: But who can blame him on that! If that was happening I would feel the same way. But now for this.

I fired a blast of light and it hit Gekisouki and separated Tsuyoshi from him!

Me: That did it!

We went to the Fortress Training Grounds.

But as soon as we got there, we saw Kevin Levin about to run Gekisouki over with his car.

Kevin Levin: This Hitotsuki's about to become roadkill!

Kevin drove at Gekisouki

Gekisouki: Traffic safety! Traffic safety! Traffic safety!

He emitted a Magic Flash from his headlights to turn off Kevin's car.

Kevin Levin: What the!?

Me: I remember seeing this power.

I fired energy blasts and blasted his headlights and destroyed them. Kevin's Car turned back on and then he ran Gekisouki over and turned him into Roadkill!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Roadkill!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

TJ Johnson: Shift into Turbo!

He transformed into the Red Turbo Ranger!

Tsuyoshi: Time for this monster to pay for messing with my mind! AVATAR CHANGE!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Tsuyoshi: BIRDS ARE RELIABLE! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Lyra: THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP EXISTS IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Me: Time to fight speed with speed!

I took off my jacket and folded it up and threw it onto the ground and then…

KRASMASH!

It crashed with a massive thunderous crash!

Sakura Knudson: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! That is amazing that you can still lift all that weight bro.

Me: (Cracks neck and knuckles) I know sis.

Tsuyoshi: Time to use an Avatar Gear!

Me: Here Tsuyoshi. Instead of using a pink ranger gear, use this.

I gave him a gear for Kamen Rider Slash!

Me: Kamen Rider Slash would fit perfectly for you.

Nico: Where did you get that J.D.?

Me: Made them earlier. Made Avatar Gears for all the Kamen Riders ever since we finished Lyra's missions.

Nico: COOL!

Tsuyoshi: Wow! Thanks. KAMEN RIDER AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into Kamen Rider Saber from 2020!

Me: Wow!

Tsuyoshi: Now this is much better!

Gekisouki slashed at T.J. with his sword while spinning. T.J.'s response? He clashed with him with his Turbo Lightning Sword.

Sparks flew all over the place with incredible force.

Me: Time for this! FALCHION PHOENIX GEAR!

I activated it and it turned my sword into a Ferocious immortal fire phoenix blade!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Incredible! Lets see what it can do.

I ran incredibly fast and slashed Gekisouki all over and he bursted into intense fire!

Me: WHOA! That is hot!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Souji would you and the Kabuto Riders like a crack at him?

Souji: Count us in!

Gekisouki: I'll take you down before you can transform!

He ran at turbo-fast speeds at Soji.

I ran fast with incredible speed and smashed him down with incredible force and I fired blades of fire and blasted him all over.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Tsuyoshi you're going to be amazed with this one. Watch.

I pulled out the Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "With the power of the Flames of Renewal, the eternal phoenix brought new life to the planets that were ravaged by the forces of destruction and new life began anew as the phoenix was blasting the sources of the destruction everywhere."

Then fireballs rained down onto Gekisouki and blasted him all over!

Qin: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Tsuyoshi: Wow! So that was the power of the Wonder Ride Books?

Me: Yep.

Touma: Cool huh?

Tsuyoshi: Amazing!

Souji: Lets do it guys!

They summoned their Zectors!

HENSHIN!

As the Zecters repeat the battle cry, armor begins to form over the two Riders in hexagonal energy patterns. From this Sojigains silver and black armor with red accents and a giant blue visor, while Arata summons blue and silver armor with a segmented red visor and shoulder mounted guns. But just as the two form their armor, each modifies their Zecter, Soji by pulling the bettle horn back, and Arata by pulling apart the stag beetle's horns. This causes the armor they just summoned to start begins to segment and pull apart from their main suits)

Soji and Arata: Cast Off!

With that, the two completely alter the Zecters, Soji putting the horn on the complete opposide side, opening part of a panel on the Zecter, and Arata bending the horns completely against the Zecter's body.

Kabuto Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Beetle!

Gatack Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Stag Beetle!

With these announcements happening, the armor explodes from Soji and Arata's suits, reveaing Soji's red chestplate and Arata's shoulder swords while folding horns resembling the beetles they use into place on their helmets.

Sasword Zecter: Standby!

So and Shun pressing a button on the top of their belts, causing a track to be revealed behind the silver plate as each catches their Zecters, and as this happens, each Rider grabs their Zecters save Daisuke, who's Zecter just settles into the gun grip, Shun and So slide their Zectors onto their belts, and Tsurugi places his onto his sword

Shun, So, Daisuke, and Tsurugi: Henshin!

Zecters: Henshin.

With that, each Rider starts generating armor like Soji and Arata did earlier, only Shun and So are already battle ready, in suits if silver and brown with yellow eyes for Shun and silver and green with red eyes for So, but with both having a golden extender resembling a grasshopper leg, on Shun's arm and So's leg

Hopper Zecter 1: Change: PunchHopper!

Hopper Zecter 2: Change: KickHopper!

(While Shun and So transform, the armor forms completely for the rest: Tsurugi in a purple and brown armor covered in what look like hydraulic tubes, Daisukein some sort of aviation gear. Daisuke pulls the hammer on his now finished gun while Tsurugi lifts up the tail on his scorpion.

Tsurugi and Daisuke: Cast Off!

Zecters: Cast Off!

And just as with Soji and Arata before them, the armor on these riders starts to break apart before exploding off. Tsurugi reveals a more purple armor as he slams the tail of his scorpion back down, revealing a scorpion tail headpiece over green eyes and generally purple and silver armor. And Daisuke reveals his blue and silver armor with dragonfly wing visor

Drake Zecter: Change: Dragonfly!

Sasword Zecter: Change: Scorpion!

Hiyori: STANDBY!

She got the Firefly Zecter!

Hiyori: HENSHIN!

Firefly Zecter: HENSHIN!

Hiyori: CAST OFF! CHANGE FIREFLY!

She was ready!

Issei: You will not hurt my partner! HENSHIN!

HENSHIN!

He transformed!

Issei: CAST OFF!

CAST OFF! CHANGE CAUCASUS!

He transformed and was ready.

They were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Lets see what this can do to me. AVATAR CHANGE!

I donned my own Falchion Avatar Transformation! I looked like a male version of Brianna Fukuhara, Sailor Falchion and Natalia Falchion fused together! I had wings made of pure fire and I had a headband with the Falchion Symbol on it. I turned into a new ranger!

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Bro you look awesome!

Nico: Boy you sure do!

Gekisouki: I TIRE of this!

Gekisouki shot tires at us.

I slashed the tires and incinerated them into ashes with intense fire!

I flew at him and slashed Gekisouki and blasted him all over with intense fire!

Lyra: Someone has to use the Pink Avatar gears. How about me?

Me: Go for it.

Lyra used the gear for Dino Fury!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into DINO FURY PINK!

Amelia: Wow! You look awesome Lyra!

Lyra: Thanks.

Me: Here Lyra!

I gave her the Stink Booster.

Lyra: Stink Booster.

Nico: Uh oh! Plug your noses guys!

She activated it.

Lyra: Fire in the hole!

She fired a ball of yellow energy and it exploded with a super loud fart!

SUPER LOUD FART!

Tsuyoshi: OH GOOD GOD THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Me: THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Gekisouki: THAT BURNS MY NOSE!

Astrotrain: Thank goodness we can't smell anything. Even if they were intact, those headlights can only turn off cars. (Turns into train mode) Fortunately, I don't turn into one!

He went at him.

TRAIN HORN HONK!

CRASH!

He flattened him into a pulpy pancake.

Gekisouki: Nobody gives a care about the fate of labor as long as they can get their instant gratification.

Squidward: Hey that's my line!

Lyra: Time to use another! AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into the Pink Kiramager!

Sayo: Dazzling and awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Rarity: Oh Lyra darling you look great!

Lyra: Thanks Rarity.

Me: You got that right! I fired blades of fire and slashed Gekisouki all over!

Lyra formed a jewel sword and slashed Gekisouki all over.

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD TURBO MONSTER!

He smashed and pulverized him.

Nico: Lets see what I can do.

He pulled out the Avatar Gear for Kamen Rider Evilyty Live!

Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

He transformed into a new Kamen Rider form that was a green version of my form but with one wing that was an angels and the other was a demons and he had an awesome scythe!

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is awesome!

Nico: Wow! I feel like all the powers of Heaven and Hell are flowing inside me!

Me: That's because you have a new Donbrothers form for Kamen Rider Evilyty Live.

Daiji Igurashi: Wow that is so cool! You look great Nico!

Nico: Boy I sure do. Lets do it! (ACTIVATES ALIGHIERO'S VISTAMP!)

ALIGHIERO OF GREED!

He fired energy crosses of Avarice and slashed Gekisouki all over with them!

Qin: WHOA!

Eddy fired his blaster at Gekisouki

He fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

George: George know what be good. (TARZAN YELL)

His Tarzan Yell caused a huge tree to grow and it trapped Gekisouki in it.

Gekisouki: What the!?

George then swung on a vine towards him faster than a supersonic jet!

George: This gonna hurt!

Me: Uh oh!

Ursula Scott: GEORGE WATCH OUT FOR THAT TREE!

George then crashed into the tree with devastating force head on!

SUPER KRASMASH!

The tree exploded and sent Gekisouki crashing into the ground!

George: George not feel so good.

The tree cracked and fell down.

Me: TIMBER!

It crashed onto Gekisouki with a huge smash!

SMASH!

Nico: OOH! That is gonna hurt!

KRASMASH!

Gekisouki burst out with a roar.

Me: He sure is tough.

Optimus Primal: I see it's time for me to rough him up. Optimus

Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired his blasters and missiles at him and blasted him all over the place.

Gekisouki was really feeling that one.

Camie: YEAH!

Skywarp teleported behind Gekisouki and punched him.

KRABLAM!

Skywarp: Should have looked behind you dirt clod!

?: Yeah what he said!

Then a Yanmega came!

Nico: Hey a Yanmega!

Qin: Cool!

Yanmega: (In a girls voice) Time for this dragonfly to rip some heads open.

Nico: Ashly Roy! Wow!

Yanmega: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She fired a blast of sonic energy and blasted Gekisouki all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Gekisouki jumped up to try and hit her.

But she was fast as Megaguirus with incredible speed and she dodged his strike and he ended up hitting a huge anvil!

BLANG!

Gekisouki screamed in pain and was crying like a little girl!

Me: (WINCES) OOH! That is gonna leave a mark!

Yanmega: Didn't your mother ever teach you never to hit a girl!?

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Where did that anvil come from?

Sweetie Belle: (Whistles Innocently)

Me: That was really clever.

I slashed Gekisouki all over with my sword and kicked him down.

Starlight Glimmer: Hey speed breath! Sniff on this!

LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHTER FART!

She fired skulls and they hit him all over!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is one way to use your noggin! (LAUGHS)

Nico: You might move fast. But you think too slow!

Gekisouki: (ENRAGED GROWLING)

He went at Nico and punched at him and Nico was dodging his strikes like they were nothing.

Nico: Come on my mother can hit better than you!

Gekisouki was really trying to punch him!

Gekisouki: I'M GOING TO KILL YOU!

Nico then punched and kicked him in the face and smashed him down!

Nico then tripped him and then…

KRASPLAT!

He fell face first into a pile of elephant shit!

Gekisouki: Okay who brought an elephant in here!?

N'Dugo: Bad guy falls in poop. Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Kip and Baleto: Ready!

They laughed hysterically!

We laughed too!

Gekisouki: That was really disgusting!

Maria: That's the least of your worries!

Me: Time to finish you off stinky!

Lyra: Lets get him!

Tsuyoshi: Yeah!

Me, Nico, Lyra, T.J., Tommy Oliver, Tsuyoshi, Starlight and Eli formed energy swords and slashed him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Gekisouki you have failed this planet!

I caught the Avataro Gear for Red Carranger.

Me: Turbo Ranger Red Japanese. Awesome.

Yanmega: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

Yanmega Reverted back and Ashly was a girl with green hair and green dragonfly wings and had green eyes and had green clothes and no shoes.

Qin: That was awesome.

Ashly Roy: No one messes with all of us.

Lyra: All's well that ends well.

Tsuyoshi: Before I go, promise me this.

Nico: What?

Tsuyoshi: Finish the Ridonculous Race the way you guys know how!

Me: That we can do.

Tsuyoshi: Thank you.

I teleported him back to Japan.

Ashly Roy: That was so awesome!

George: George glad. Good boy Shep.

Shep trumpeted.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Springer: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ashly Roy: My favorite is when me and Nico flew over the football stadium at school and drenched the cheerleading squad in rotten chum.

We laughed hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! The Cheerleaders smelled so horrible that they wouldn't come to school for weeks. They had to call the HAZMAT division and put them in quarantine bubbles outside the school because they smelled so horrible. They even threw up from the stench inside their bubbles.

Lola: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Nico: Yeah it sure was! We called it the Great Chum-wich Stench Storm.

Plankton: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Lily: Yeah it was!

Nico and Ashly hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ashly Roy: Me too Nico.

Skylanders Bombshell: I do hope Tsuyoshi will be okay.

Me: He'll be fine Bombshell. Besides he is gonna have an awesome story to tell Taro and everyone.

Lyra: Yeah he sure will.

Qin: This was still fun though.

Luan: Nothing like a little pre-April Fools Day humor to dish out.

Me: As long as it's not the torturous pranks you did Luan.

Nico: Or like the ones done by my brother.

The previous group came.

Steam Smythe: Can me, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Black Adam, Ben Ravencroft, New Wave, and Greiger go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This is gonna be so awesome.

Chanthavy Samneang: (Cambodian Accent) I'm so looking forward to this. It'll be great to be back home in Cambodia.

Qin: It sure will. It's amazing.

Gluko: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: May will like this one. Glaceon, Leafeon and Gliscor.

Qin: Ooh! Those will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: That will be awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Potennas, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Potennas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Amber are more than ready for Potennas, right, Lincoln?

Amber Blakely: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Potennas and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Amber.

Sebastian Mendez: And with Dark Sebastian's minions gone, we won't have anymore trouble anytime soon, but he's still on the loose.

Nico: We'll deal with him very soon. Alright, gang, our next stop is in Cambodia, and one of The Celebrity 5 is already waiting for us.

Lincoln: And if I had to guess, one of the Celebrity 5 waiting for us there is none other than Okuma Jubei, we'll make sure he gets put in another disk and put back in a prison cell, and once we get done trouncing Okuma Jubei, you better be ready to die, Potennas.

Amber Blakely: You better be ready to die, Potennas, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Storm Neos.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

Angel: Will the Glaceon and Leafeon be together?

Nico: I hope so.

Qin: That will be awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: (LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHTER FART)

Nico: Geez!

Dominique: Maybe we should get going before you fart some more.

Nico: We're already here.

We arrived at Cambodia **K H**.

We disembarked. We were in Siem Reap, Cambodia.

Me: Welcome to Siem Reap, Cambodia.

Qin: Wow! It's huge!

Camie: Boy it's magnificent.

Eli: It sure is.

Red Ghost: Is Kampong Thom near here?

Me: That's in the same province as Siam Reap. So yeah we're near there.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Boy it's awesome that we're here in Cambodia.

Me: It sure is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico was lost in thought.

Lync: Something on your mind, Nico?

Nico: I was just thinking about where the Shadow Pokemon first originated. I do hear that it was Orre.

Me: Hmm. That's located near Phoenix, Arizona.

Qin: Hot place.

Me: Yeah. Looks like we're going into battle with the Mayor of Phenac City, Evice.

Qin: Yeah. I heard about that guy. He was a total douchebag.

Ash: No kidding! If I ever see that guy he is getting the Black Gates.

Nico: No. Last I heard, Evice was defeated by Wes and that he wasn't even the true mastermind of Cipher.

Rich Texan: Don't worry about that for now. Whoever the new leader is will be in for a world of hurt!

Me: But we'll have Celebi with us to purify the Shadow Pokemon.

Qin: Good idea.

Jen Scotts XXXVIII: I better go with just to be on the safe side as well.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Shrapnel: The mascots can come on those missions too

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah they will love it.

Poromon: We sure will.

Xenia: Yeah!

Flurry Heart: I think those are my missions. Right?

Needlenose: I wonder who's gonna fight us here

Me: We'll find out soon.

King Kai: Nico! Everyone can you hear me?

Nico: King Kai yes we hear you. What's the Emergency?

King Kai: I'm afraid I got bad news. Remember the Celebrity 5 you all defeated on the world that Akira and his friends came from? Well they escaped from their prison and are out for revenge on you guys after you defeated them.

We gasped!

Qin: UH OH!

Xenia: Not good!

New Wave: I don't know who busted them out. But we've got a better offer for them.

Me: I can tell it's going to be in your ranks.

Camie: Who are the Celebrity 5?

Nico: They are a band of 5 extravagant villains that served under Loki in the world Akira and friends came from.

Me: We battled them after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

I went over their history.

---

The Celebrity Five are five humans who serve Loki. They helped him pull off his attack on the Raft and trap the Avengers in DISKs. They also secured all supervillains at the Raft in DISKs in order to force them into becomming Loki's soldiers. After an accident causes all DISKs to get scattered around the world, they are tasked by Loki to collect them before the Avengers and their partners can do so.

All members of the Celebrity Five have a biocode installed in their body, and are thus able to release villains from the DISKs at will. In this regard they serve as evil counterparts of the Avengers' young partners, Akira, Hikaru, Chris, Jessica and Edward. All members have prominent jobs in daily life, which sometimes interferes with their missions for Loki.

When Loki is initially defeated in the battle at his Ice Palace, the five are arrested by the police. Crossbones breaks them out of prison transport, but only to steal their Biocodes. After their biocodes are stolen, all five of them are forced by Red Skull to join Hydra and help guard the Gaia Anchor on the Raft. When Edward Grant and Hulk come to the Raft to destroy the anchor, the Celebrity Five actually help them accomplish this goal by giving Ed the DISK of Power Man and helping him get deeper inside the complex. After Red Skull is defeated and all Hydra soldiers are arrested, the five use this opportunity to escape from the organization.

By this point however, their reputations are already ruined since everybody now knows they worked with Loki. While raiding their old lair for anything useful, Loki contacts them again from the dimension he has been banished to. He restores their biocodes and orders the 5 to prepare for his return to Earth. For this end, he has them team up with his new henchman, Ronin, to steal the Treasures of Darkness: relics that can grant glorious power but also great suffering to whoever owns them all. These Treasures are needed to powerup the Dark Gate device and open a portal to the Dark Dimension, which will not only release Loki, but also his new master Dormammu. Loki promises all of them a seat in Dormammu's council once he conquers Earth. The five succeed in their plan despite interference from the Avengers. However, once the portal is opened, Dormammu sucks all five villains into the Dark Dimension.

After both Loki and Dormammu are defeated, the Five somehow escape the Dark Dimension again, and at the end of the series they are still at large. How they escaped remains unknown, but it is suggested Loki had something to do with it.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: Whoa man!

Izuku: These guys sound like they are bad news.

Me: No it was their boss that was the worst. Loki.

Marvel Loki: (British Accent) Thank goodness that they will not be in his employ.

Thor: That is for sure brother.

Camie: What are their names?

Nico: Tim Gilliam, Rosetta Riley, Joel Murphy, Manino Giordani and Ōkuma Jubei.

Camie: Wow.

Dead End: We will not kill Disk Wars Loki if he was the one who busted them out. No, he is going to be spending the rest of eternity in a Disk when we catch up to him at the end of the Race. And then, Odin will be guarding said Disk. That's a fate far worse then death.

Nico: That's right.

Lincoln: I agree.

RD Me: It just so happens that I happen to have the DISK for him.

My RD self pulled it out and sure enough he was locked in it.

RD Me: Shortly after I arrived in this dimension I traveled to the world of the DISK Wars Avengers and I stripped their world's version of Loki of his powers and I locked him in this DISK.

Nico: Wow! Nice job.

RD Me: Yep.

Chris Taylor: I call dibs on Okuma if he's here.

Skalamander: Good luck, Chris. You'll need it.

King Kai: You guys are indeed in luck. Okuma Jubei is actually right there in Cambodia. He's over at Angkor Wat temple.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Awesome. Thanks King Kai.

King Kai: You're welcome.

Me: And We're going to probably banish the version of Baron Zemo he has to the Black Gates.

Exhaust: We could. Or we could just leave said version of Zemo trapped in his Disk. Think of it as a cruel mercy.

Me: That works too.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Can you tell us what happened when you fought them the first time?

Me: That was an awesome adventure.

Qin: It sure was.

I went over what happened in chapter 1210 and it was awesome and epic.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through the endless void of space.

Me: Captain's Log, Stardate 2872.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to what we have found to be another Earth located in the galaxy Centaurus A, 16 million light-years away from Earth. We believe that it is the world of the Disk Wars heroes. Our mission is to help them take down one of their most dangerous enemies.

Lincoln: This is gonna be so cool helping the Disk Wars heroes.

Me: I know. I can't wait to meet them especially after what happened with the Royal Defenders.

With us was the newest recruits of the Masters of Evil: TRI-KLOPS, KING SHARK, BEETLE and TOUCH & GO.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you 4. And Tri-Klops we already know because Luigi put him in a portrait.

Touch: Same here J.D.

Leonardo: (to Touch & Go) Where have you two been ever since me and Mikey sent you guys packing?

Touch: When we got word that you guys joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm and killed the Shredder and the Purple Dragons we went into hiding.

Sydney Burlington: Wow.

Go: Indeed.

Tri-Klops: (stretches) Man, it's good to be out of that portrait!

Nico: I'll bet.

Lincoln: Now that Skeletor is dead, the Masters of Evil will be perfect for you and are much better for you than him.

Laney: I agree.

Beetle: (to Blue Beetle) Is it weird that we both have beetle armors?

Blue Beetle: Not at all. This is awesome!

King Shark: (to the Bolton Siblings) You guys can turn into sharks? How'd that happen?

John Bolton: We were slammed because of mad scientists out to destroy all of Humanity.

Me: Yeah these guys were really playing with fire and tampering with the laws of Mother Nature is one of the things we never tolerate.

Nico: That's right.

With us was the world famous creator of Marvel Comics himself: Stan Lee. He wanted to come with us to see what our adventures is like.

Me: It's truly an honor to have you with us on our adventures Stan.

Stan Lee: Thank you for inviting me True Believers. I wouldn't miss this for the world.

Nico: We can see that.

Eli: You are a huge inspiration to everyone Stan and I love Marvel Comics.

Stan Lee: Thank you so much Eli. You are a true believer.

Eli and Stan: EXCELSIOR!

We laughed.

Ed Cowart: Oh J.D. Here is what the Royal Defenders did to the Disk Wars Avengers in their world.

Ed showed me the intel and I found out that the Royal Defenders found out about them putting villains in disks for prisons and they demoralized them and put them under house arrest for 10 to 20 years.

We gasped.

Toad Man: So that's what the Royal Defenders did to the Disk Wars heroes of their world?!

Me: That is absolutely despicable! The Disk Wars heroes are true heroes and it's amazing that they can all do that.

Lincoln: I don't think the Royal Defenders version of Ben erased the memories of the Royal Defenders in this one because it's in our universe.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Maybe it's best if you guys stay here so history doesn't repeat itself.

Lori: Are you kidding? We're literally not sitting out of this fight!

Nico: But what if you guys lose it like the Royal Defenders did?

Leif: You'll be too powerful. We won't be able to stop you guys!

Lincoln: Relax. We can stop the bad guys of the Disk Wars dimension without turning into the Royal Defenders.

Nico: (sighs) Fine. But if it turn out that you guys can't control yourselves… well, it's not like you guys will turn into dictators, right?

Me: No we're not gonna be dictators. We never will go down that path and I will make sure that doesn't happen.

Nico: Okay then.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Me: On screen.

The Viewscreen turned on and we saw that we were at another Earth.

Me: We're here. Engage landing protocols.

We were landing and we were in the capital of the Avengers: New York City. We got out and we saw The Disk Wars heroes battling their version of Cletus Kasady A.K.A. CARNAGE! But he wasn't alone. With him was the Disk Wars versions of Mark Scarlotti A.K.A. WHIPLASH, Dr. Curtis Connors A.K.A. LIZARD and Cain Marko A.K.A. JUGGERNAUT!

Me: They're fighting their version of Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage!

Girl Jordan: I HATE THIS GUY!

Me: I would too if he got me disowned from my family.

Nico: And they're also fighting Mark Scarlotti A.K.A. Whiplash, Dr. Curtis Connors A.K.A. the Lizard and Cain Marko A.K.A. Juggernaut!

Me: Lets go!

We went at him and then we swooped in and Girl Jordan kicked Disk Wars Carnage in the face and sent him crashing into a car.

Jessica: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Disk Wars Iron Man: It's such an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Disk Wars Carnage got up and he saw us.

Disk Wars Carnage: You don't have any idea who you are dealing with! I was hollowed out inside… empty… just like my other. We were both sick… because we were incomplete… but not anymore. We healed each other… Made each other whole. Neither one of us can survive without the other. Forget host. Forget symbiote. There is only Carnage. Did you know that my mother went through electroshock treatments when she was pregnant with me? This was before they would sedate you for that kind of thing… and then, you know… I died minutes after I was born… went to Hell… came back… that whole thing… I've had therapists try to tell me that these "early traumas" led me to being… the way I am. I've heard it all, you know… I'm this way because of abuse, because of video games, or sex and violence on TV, because of guns and knives and the wickedness of this mean old world. But what none of them get… is those things didn't make me what I am. I am made… of them. I am abuse. I am sex and violence. I am the guns and knives and the wickedness of this mean FUCKING world… you know my name. Now scream it. I am the ultimate insanity! I am CARNAGE!

Me: Just as fucked up as ever! We should just kill you like we did to our version of Carnage.

Maria: (to the Disk Wars heroes) We'll talk more after we take Carnage down.

Akira: (nods) Right!

Disk Wars Carnage: (to the Masters of Evil) I recognize Team Loud Phoenix Storm. But who the hell are you guys?!

Vypra: We're the bad guys everyone's talking about!

Me: And your worst fucking nightmare.

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning: Your Ass is about to be kicked!

Disk Wars Carnage: Fat chance! You're all dead! (charges at us)

Nightbird: Bring it on!

The Disk Wars versions of Whiplash, Lizard, and Juggernaut see us.

Disk Wars Juggernaut: Looks like we've got more company.

Disk Wars Whiplash: Let's have some fun with them, shall we?

Firefly: We'll handle these guys.

Electro, Firefly, and Shiv were fighting Whiplash, Juggernaut, and

Lizard.

Firefly: (dodges Juggernaut's fists) I forgot how strong you guys were.

Juggernaut: That's right! Don't you know who I am? I'm the Juggernaut, Bitch!

Lola: We don't give a flying crud who you are bastard!

Lola fired blasts of fire and Firefly fires heat lasers at Juggernaut.

Shiv was dodging Whiplash's whips.

Dish Wars Whiplash: Hold still!

Shiv: (uses light blades against whips) Not happening, asshole!

Lizard charged at Electro, but he dodged.

Electro: (fires electric blast at Lizard) Never was a fan of yours, Lizard!

The blasts and blades hit them and knocked them down and burned them and electrocuted them all over.

Girl Jordan was really infuriated with Carnage.

Whiplash, Juggernaut and Lizard ran away.

Dark Spicer turned into Deafblast and blasted Carnage and weakened him all over.

Deafblast: (to Electro, Firefly, and Shiv) Where are the other three?

Electro: (sighs) They got away before we could defeat them.

Arcee: (dodges Carnage's attacks) That's fine. Let's just focus on taking Carnage down.

Disk Wars Hulk: (sees Girl Jordan's angry look) If you're trying to imitate me, no offense, but you're not really doing a good job.

Me: She's not imitating you. Girl Jordan has a really bad history with this maniac Hulk.

Girl Jordan fired waves of water at Carnage and they smashed into him with incredible fury.

Akira: Now you are our prisoner! D-SECURE!

He fired a beam of light and Carnage screamed as he was sucked into the Disk and the Disk turned purple and it had Carnage's face on it.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Oh that was so cool!

Lincoln: It sure was!

Akira: Thanks for helping us out guys.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Jessica: It's such an honor to have you all here.

Me: It's an honor to be here as well.

Nico: So Carnage isn't getting out of that Disk, right?

Ed Grant: Nope. He sure isn't!

Maria: Nice! I don't know what the Royal Defenders were thinking freaking out because of Disks.

Me: Me neither.

Jessica: Who are the Royal Defenders?

Me: It's a long story. Lets go somewhere and talk about it.

Disk Wars Iron Man: We can go to the Avengers Headquarters to talk.

Me: Okay.

We went to the tower of the Avengers and it was awesome.

Akira: It's so awesome having you all here with us J.D.

Me: It's nice to be here too.

Sunset Shimmer: This is really cool though. I didn't know you all have an awesome tower like this.

Me: It's for the Marvel Avengers.

Nico: Yep.

Ed Grant: So who are the Royal Defenders?

Me: Oh right. Well it's a very complicated story. But they are an alternate universe version of us gone bad.

Nico: Yeah and they have done incredibly terrible things to their universe and their crimes are unspeakable.

Ed Cowart: That's right. Sorry my name is Ed Cowart and I'm a spy and the leader of the Anti-Royal Defenders Resistance Movement.

Hikaru: Pleasure to meet you.

Ed Cowart: Same here. The intel I gathered on the Royal Defenders in their universe is not pretty. Look.

Ed showed them the file on everything we found out about the Royal Defenders and what the intel showed them was mindbogglingly shocking!

Disk Wars Iron Man: Are you kidding me?! The Royal Defenders demoralized us all because of me making the DISKS and because they got stuck in them?!

Rex Goodwin: All you did was make an unescapable prison. It's not the worst thing anyone has done. In fact, you just gave us a new prison idea.

Me: Yeah but I think this is a great idea for us. You all gave us an awesome prison idea.

Akira: I'm glad we did.

Nico: Cool.

Chris Taylor: (to the Masters of Evil) Why are you guys here to begin with?

Greiger: You got a problem with us being here?

Me: Cool yourself Greiger. We came here to help them. Not make things worse. The Masters of Evil are here to give us usual battles before we help you guys take down one of your enemies. And Chris, I know you have a tough guy demeanor but don't make things worse. Please.

Chris Taylor: Sorry it's a habit of mine.

Nico: No worries.

Misty Tredwell: (to Akira) The Skylanders did a method to trap villains similar to yours, Akira.

Spyro: It's true. We trapped several villains in a magical crystal called Traptanium and it works really well.

Snap Shot: (Australian Accent) He's right mate.

Tori Hansen: It works really well.

Akira: Wow! That's incredible! Also I heard you guys beat the evil mad titan Thanos himself.

Me: We sure did. That was one of our most devastating battles.

Disk Wars Thor: You guys destroyed Thanos!?

Disk Wars Wasp: That's incredible!

Disk Wars Hulk: How did you all beat Thanos?

Me: Well that was a deadly battle for us.

I went over the events of Phoenix Infinity War and it was intense. But the result of that battle came with a heavy price.

Me: As a result however we suffered 2 casualties. We lost Ra's Al Ghul and Bowser.

Vince: Yeah it was a big loss.

Jessica: Oh man. I'm so sorry that happened to you guys.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding. That must've been really rough on you all.

Weather Wizard: It was for all of us. Ra's Al Ghul and Bowser were two villains that I've respected above all.

Captain Cold: Same here. Just because I'm a supervillain doesn't mean that I'm totally heartless.

Venom: Same here. We were once a supervillain.

Sandman: Same here. But J.D. saved me from myself. You know how he did it?

Jessica: No.

I pulled down my shirt and pointed to my chest.

Me: Flint's daughter was dying of a heart condition and I gave her my heart to save her life.

The Disk Wars heroes gasped at the incredibly selfless deed I did.

Jessica: You sacrificed your own heart?

Akira: But you should be dead for that!

Me: Normally yes. But my immortality and invincibility allow me to regenerate my organs.

Hikaru: Wow! That's incredible!

Akira: That is a really selfless deed.

Nico: I was surprised myself.

Eli: Same here but that's my big brother for you. He is a true angel.

Me: Thanks little bro.

Kalin: So… when you guys aren't trapping villains in DISKS, what do you guys do in your free time?

Akira: Me and Hikaru like playing video games and read comics.

Lincoln: You and I have so much in common.

Jessica: I like doing fashions.

Leni: We totes have so much in common!

Ed Grant: I like playing sports and I like eating super spicy food.

Lynn: Love your spirit Ed!

Chris Taylor: I like reading books and learning all about quantum physics.

Lisa Loud: You and I are very much similar in terms of personality traits Chris.

Me: Looks like some of us have a lot of things in common here.

Nico: We sure do.

Linka: Yep.

Akira: We sure do. But we are glad you came because we need you help in taking down one of our enemies.

Jessica: The Celebrity 5.

Me: The Celebrity 5? You mean Tim Gilliam, Rosetta Riley, Joel Murphy, Manino Giordani and Ōkuma Jubei?

Ed Grant: That's them.

Nico: I've heard of them. They were the servants of Loki the God of Mischief.

Jessica: That's right.

Jessica told us all about them.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Looks like we were called here just in time.

Aylene C.: We sure were.

Rachel S.D.: Yep.

Me: But there's 5 of them and lots of us. Fighting all of us at once for them is like taking on the entire universe.

Nico: That's right. We are easily the most powerful force in the entire universe and it'll take more than them to beat us.

Me: Lets not get overconfident. First we need to figure out what they want later on and then we'll recruit some supervillains to see if they can help us out.

Nico: Good idea. But knowing that you guys faced the Celebrity 5 in the past, we're gonna need all the help we can get.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Luan: This is gonna be rough.

Eddy: Oh yeah.

Roman: We'll have the usual battles now. And then, we'll recruit some help against the Celebrity 5.

Me: Good idea.

Disk Wars Iron Man: We can use the training arena for that.

Me: Thanks Tony.

We went to the Training Arena at the Avengers Tower.

In the Training Arena we got ready.

Me: You guys are in for quite a show as we face our frenemies in our usual battles.

Jessica: This is gonna be fun.

Dark Spicer: And I have 2 new aliens to show you all.

Me: Lets see them.

Dark Spicer turned into a mutant version of Toepick. He had Toepick's body and it was red and it had spines on the back and arms and legs and he had a metal grate helmet and mushrooms were growing out of his back and arms.

Footfungus: Meet Footfungus!

Shanan: A Mutant Mekfootan. Nice choice.

Riku: That's your version of Toepick, right?

Footfungus: It is. I know you guys are immune to what's in my helmet. So, please tell me what you see, ok?

Footfungus's grate opened up to reveal his nightmare face to Riku, as horrifying sounds were heard.

Me: Well here.

I formed a mirror and showed him and he then screamed and reverted back. What he saw was too gross to describe. His face had scars and worms for eyes and 3 mouths all over.

Dark Spicer: THAT'S HORRIBLE!

Me: It was.

Eddy: But your reaction was priceless.

Dark Spicer: Maybe. But here's my second alien.

He turned into another new alien. He looked like Astrodactyl and he was red and had spines and stars orbiting around his legs and he had spines all over his back and had laser blasters on his back.

Staromorphidon: I call this form… Staromorphidon!

Shanan: A Vaxadactylus Mutant. Nice.

Trent Fernandez: That's another form of yours that can fly.

Staromorphidon: It sure is!

Staromorphidon fired a powerful blast of energy from his mouth at Trent.

Eli ignited his lightsaber and deflected the blast back to him and it hit Dark Spicer and knocked him down.

Dark Spicer: Whoa! That was well done. Nice job kid.

Eli: Thanks. J.D. trained me.

Me: A third version of me did.

Dark Spicer: Wow I heard about a caveman version of you merging with you.

Me: Yep. It's a great story but it was awesome. We'll have the warmup battles first and then we'll have our usual battles.

Dark Spicer: Okay.

They got ready and started the battles.

---

## Warmup 1: Tri-Klops

---

Zick was facing Tri-Klops in a warmup battle.

Tri-Klops: (to Zick) Am I one of the few human villains you've ever fought?

Zick: You sure are. This is gonna be interesting.

Tri-Klops: It sure will. Lets dance.

Zick had Energy auras around his hands.

Zick: Lets.

Zick and Tri-Klops fired waves of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Zick went at Tri-Klops and punched him in the chin with a deadly knee kick and smashing his fist into his stomach and kicked him in the back of the head and knocked him down.

Tri-Klops: Whoa! You are a good fighter. Do you have experiences?

Zick: I may be a kid but I was trained by great teachers.

Tri-Klops: You have great experience. Good fight.

Zick: Yep.

---

Warmup 2: King Shark

---

Peyton was facing King Shark in a warmup battle.

King Shark: (to Peyton) Whatever the Harley Quinn cartoon told you about me, forget all of that! I am not a tech genius!

Peyton: I know you aren't. But that cartoon is great.

King Shark: I agree. Shall we dance?

Peyton: Lets.

King Shark went at Peyton and punched and chomped at him and Peyton dodged his attacks and strikes and he fired a blast of water and it slammed into King Shark and hit him hard and knocked him down.

Peyton: Good fight.

---

Warmup 3: Mr. Touch & Mr. Go

---

The Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles were facing Mr. Touch & Mr. Go in a warmup battle.

Mr. Go: It'll be such a pleasure fighting you Turtles again. Right, Mr. Touch?

Mr. Touch: Indeed, Mr. Go.

Leonardo: Just like old times huh?

Raphael: Yeah lets kick some butt!

The 4 brothers went at them and kicked and smashed Mr. Touch & Mr. Go all over and it was brutal and they really were letting them have it all over and they knocked them down.

Donatello: Good fight guys.

Michelangelo: Yeah dudes!

---

Warmup 4: Beetle

---

Connor McKnight was facing Beetle.

Beetle: (to Connor McKnight) You know the difference between me and Mesogog? Mesogog can't fly!

Connor McKnight: True but now we all can!

Connor flew into the air and it shocked Beetle!

Beetle: How are you flying!?

Connor: Sydney's friend Irena had us sprayed with her fairy dust and it gave us the ability to fly permanently like with Tinkerbell's fairy dust but with a permanent effect.

Beetle: That's amazing! I'm impressed. Lets dance.

They flew into the air and Connor bashed him all over with his Tyranno Staff and knocked him around all over and Beetle punched and kicked at him all over and Connor dodged his strikes and he smashed him all over the place and knocked him out.

Connor McKnight: Good fight.

* * *

Me: Good warmup battles.

?: They sure were.

A figure came out and it was ROTOX from episode 15 of Megaforce!

* * *

Rotox is the first mechanical opponent faced by the Mega Rangers and the primary antagonist of the episode "The Human Factor". He is a prototype who is sent out to analyze the Rangers' strengths and weaknesses, for Vrak intends to defeat humanity through the Robots without making the same mistakes as the Insectoids and Toxic Mutants before them. In the season finale episode of Power Rangers Megaforce "End Game" three robotic clones of Rotox, the Water Rotox Army, we're created.

As Admiral Malkor enters his cocoon, Metal Alice is completed by Vrak and creates her first experimental machine, Rotox. To demonstrate the might of machines, she attacks him but loses her left leg. After pulling herself together and having earned Vrak's approval, she sends Rotox to attack the city, drawing the attention of the Megaforce.

The Rangers try to fight him but are outmatched and restrained by Rotox's strength and weaponry. Robo Knight later arrives but is caught by surprise and temporarily incapacitated. The Rangers then break free from the chains restricting them and ascend into the Ultra Mode, which proves more than enough to defeat Rotox.

* * *

Troy Burrows: Rotox!

Rotox: Been a while Rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent by Vrak to analyze the rangers strengths and weaknesses so that the Robots can destroy them without making the same mistakes as the previous Insectoids and the Toxic Mutants.

Rotox: That's right.

Vypra: I told you he has a good memory on him.

Rotox: And I believe you. Personally, I don't think you guys will beccome corrupt at all. You're too selfless for that.

Me: Agreed. Thank you. Lets get these battles out of the way.

Dark Spicer: Okay.

They went at them.

* * *

Battle 1: Kalin

* * *

Morpheus, Giganta and Harley Quinn were facing Kalin.

Kalin: This is gonna be good.

Morpheus: It always is.

Giganta: It's fun and more.

Harley Quinn: Yeah.

Kalin: Lets do it.

Kalin summoned Ccapac Apu and called out his Pokemon and they went at him. Kalin fired blasts of blue fire and Morpheus fired blasts of blue energy and fire and Giganta and Harley Quinn smashed Kalin all over and the blasts smashed into Kalin and knocked him down.

Kalin: Good fight.

Battle 2: Misty Tredwell

Persephone, Acid Man and Snake Man were facing Misty Tredwell.

Persephone: How are you feeling after giving birth?

Misty Tredwell: Much better Persephone. Thank you.

Acid Man: That's great.

Snake: I'm glad.

Misty Tredwell: Lets dance.

She summoned Ccarayhua and called her Pokemon and they went at her and blasted her all over with green fire and energy and acid and search snakes and they knocked her down.

Persephone: Good fight.

Battle 3: Dark Spicer

Eddy, Star Man and Flash Man were facing Dark Spicer.

Dark Spicer: Time for us to fight.

Eddy: Lets dance.

Star Man: Yeah!

Flash Man: Lets do it.

Dark Spicer called out his Houndoom and they went at him and blasted him with energy blasts, light and stars and they hit Dark Spicer and Houndoom and knocked them down.

Eddy: Good fight.

Battle 4: Greiger

Boris, Clawful and Ultra Humanite were facing Greiger.

Boris: This is gonna be a good fight.

Clawful: Lets do it.

Ultra Humanite: Yeah.

Greiger: Gladly.

Greiger summoned Chacu Challhua and called out his Pokemon and they went at him. Greiger fired blasts of Indigo Fire and they fired blasts of Indigo Fire and psychic energy and red energy and they hit Greiger and his Pokemon and monsters all over and knocked them down.

Boris: Good fight.

## Battle 5: Roman

Bertrand, Miranda and Raythor were facing Roman.

Roman: This will be fun.

Bertrand: It always is.

Miranda: Yeah.

Raythor: Lets have fun.

Roman summoned Uru and called out his Pokemon and they went at him and they fired blasts of red fire and energy and the blasts slammed into Roman and his monster and his Pokemon and knocked them down.

Bertrand: Good show.

## Battle 6: Rex Goodwin

Brittney, Gabriel and Nathalie were facing Rex Goodwin.

Brittney: This is gonna be good for the darkness.

Gabriel: Shall we dance?

Rex: Lets.

Nathalie: Lets do it.

Rex summoned Wiraqocha Rasca and called out his Pokemon and they went at him and fired blasts of purple fire and energy and the blasts hit Rex and knocked him and his Pokemon and monsters down.

Brittney: Nice fight.

---

Battle 7: Rotox

---

Nico was facing Rotox.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Rotox: Indeed.

Nico fired waves of energy and fire and the blasts hit him all over and exploded.

Rotox: (Weakly) You win Nico. Make sure that J.D. and everyone are lead astray.

Nico: I will.

Rotox fell down and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

---

Me: Whoo! Now that we got the usual battles out of the way lets head out to recruit some villains.

?: Let us come with you.

We saw two figures and they were former enemies of the Wild Force Rangers TOXICA and JINDRAX!

Alyssa Endilé: Toxica and Jindrax!

Toxica: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I know you two all too well. It's good that you left Master Org and you'll be happy to hear that Master Org is dead and forever banished to the Warp for all eternity.

Nico: That's right. He was the most ruthless villain of all the Power

Rangers Monsters and he had to pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: Big time.

Jindrax: Good riddance.

Toxica: Yeah. Let us help you all and get redemption for the crimes we did under the influence of Master Org.

Me: We would love that.

Akira: Lets do it.

We headed out.

---

Later at a dojo we met Keniuchio Harada A.K.A. SILVER SAMURAI!

Silver Samurai: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Keniuchio Harada A.K.A. Silver Samurai. (Bows) It's an honor.

Nico: (bows) Silver Samurai. It's an honor to meet you.

Silver Samurai: Is it really? Why have you come here?

May: Well, you probably heard about the Celebrity 5 returning.

Silver Samurai: And you think I will simply offer my aid.

Maria: Well, you are a formidable opponent in battles.

Silver Samurai: I have won many battles because I have the strength to do what you all never could. (to me) Tell me, J.D. Is it true that you can end the lives of villains simply by snapping your finger? With all your great power, would you end all evil in the world?

Nico: No. There are some villains that don't deserve to die.

Me: That's right.

Silver Samurai: All that power and yet, so weak.

Ultra Humanite: Compassion hardly counts as weakness.

Silver Samurai: The people don't need compassion. They need to know that you will end villains to save them. That your morality will never come before their lives. Leave. And do not approach me again.

Me: You are wrong about that. Compassion, friendship, love and emotions and feelings like that are not a weakness. They are a strength and will make you stronger as long as you believe and have faith in those you care about. But after we take down the Celebrity 5 we will leave you alone. Take some time to consider it.

We left.

Later we were off and we arrived at the home of Eric Magnus Lehnsherr A.K.A. MAGNETO!

Me: Erik Magnus Lehnsherr A.K.A. Magneto.

Disk Wars Magneto: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I see you all are here.

Nico: We came to ask for your help to take down the Celebrity 5.

Disk Wars Magneto: You really think I'll help you against the Celebrity 5?

Eddy: Well, you've done so before, haven't you?

Disk Wars Magneto: Only when it was necessary. The conflicts of humans do not concern me. And if I recall, two mutants are among the villains that you've all killed.

Harley Quinn: Oh, c'mon! Don't be like that!

Disk Wars Magneto: Leave Genosha now. Or I will make you leave.

Me: Just hear us out first.

Disk Wars Magneto: You have 5 minutes.

Me: That's all we need. We managed to help the people in our world put aside their differences and now everyone sees mutants as people too. We brought all the people who were persecuting mutants to justice and helping them become part of humanity. You helped the X-Men once before and you are still the good friend of Charles Xavier. There is still good inside you and you can still help out against the Celebrity 5. After that we promise we will leave you alone.

Disk Wars Magneto: Let me think about that.

Me: Okay.

We left.

Later we were at the dojo of Gene Khan A.K.A. MANDARIN!

Me: Gene Khan A.K.A. Mandarin. (Kung Fu Bow) It's truly an honor to meet you.

Mandarin: (Kung Fu Bow) Same to you J.D. and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: We came to ask for your help in taking down the Celebrity 5.

Mandarin: Of course I'll help you all. I can't let the Celebrity 5 defeat Iron Man before I get the chance.

Me: That was easy. Okay then.

We left for the city and went to a bank and found Wade Winston Wilson A.K.A. DEADPOOL!

Me: Wade Winston Wilson A.K.A. Deadpool.

Disk Wars Deadpool: Oh no! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What will I do!?

Me: Always did love that witty banter of yours. We came to ask for your help to take down the Celebrity 5.

Disk Wars Deadpool: I'll gladly join you guys. On one condition.

Star Man: And that is?

Disk Wars Deadpool: Lighten up during battles. You don't have to be so serious all the time.

Me: We'll make no promises since we always fight so brutally. But okay.

We went back. But little did we know that something was going down. Hikaru got a blackmail text from the Celebrity 5 saying that they kidnapped his friend Noriko Ashida, a mutant who has incredible lightning powers and he was told to give the Celebrity 5 Disks containing villains in exchange for letting her go or they would kill her. He did so and went to them.

He had the Disks.

Tim Gilliam: (to Hikaru) We knew you'd see it our way, kid.

Ōkuma Jubei: Do you have the DISKS we asked for? Or do we have to make an example out of poor Noriko here?

Hikaru: Here.

He gave them the Disks.

Tim Gilliam: Excellent. Release her.

She was cut free and she went to him and cried hard.

Later back at the Avengers Tower we came in with some of our temporary recruits and we saw Noriko crying into Hikaru's shoulder.

Jessica: Noriko?

Akira: What happened?

Hikaru: Noriko was kidnapped.

We gasped!

Hikaru: There's a reason for it. I had no choice. Now the Celebrity 5 have a bunch of Disks with a lot of villains in them.

Miranda: How did the Celebrity 5 get their hands on so many DISKS anyway?

Jindrax (to Noriko): And how'd you get away from them in the first place?

Toxica: (Sees Hikaru's ashamed look) Hikaru? Is there something you want to tell us?

Hikaru: (sighs) It's all my fault. The Celebrity 5 managed to kidnap Noriko and threatened to kill her unless I brought them the DISKS containing those villains.

We gasped.

Hikaru: I understand if you guys are mad at me for this. I don't deserve to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Gabriel: We're not mad at you. If any of us were in your position, we would've done the same thing.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Me too.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Noriko: What's the point? I can never understand you all.

Me: What are you talking about Noriko?

Noriko: You don't know what it's like to be me! All of you have perfect live where everyone loves you for being heroes! Me? I have to deal with people hating me becuase of who I am!

Dark Spicer: That's your concern right now and not the Celebrity 5 having all the DISKS of nearly every villain that Akira and the others fought?

Naruto and Fu then put their hands on her shoulders.

Naruto: Noriko you are wrong about that. You are not the only one who has had to endure persecution and hatred from people for something you have no control over.

Fu: That's right. Let us tell you everything that happened to us.

Naruto, Fu and the shinobi told them everything and Noriko was horrified.

Noriko: All that happened to you!?

Hikaru: That is dark.

Me: It sure is. But we helped them get through all this. But we can tell you later. Lets get ready and take the fight to the Celebrity 5. They will rue the day they messed with us.

Akira: Lets do it.

Me: What villains did you give them?

Hikaru: Lets see. Red Skull, M.O.D.O.K., Baron Zemo, Abomination, Tiger Shark, Graviton, Blizzard, Crimson Dynamo, Absorbing man, Whirlwind, Crossbones, Baron Blood, Cottonmouth, Diamondback, King Cobra, Doctor Octopus, Diablo, Iron Monger, Green Goblin, Sabretooth, Wrecker, Thunderball, Bulldozer, Piledriver and Predator X.

Me: Looks like we have our work cut out for us. We already killed Sabretooth, Red Skull and Green Goblin in our world. But Doctor Octopus killed himself by taking a poison pill.

Acid Man: The villains that we're going to kill are Absorbing Man, Abomination, the Wrecking Crew, Blizzard, Crimson Dynamo, and Whirlwind.

Jessica: Ok. I know you guys are going to kill at least 1 villain today. But why those villains specifically?

Vypra: Because the versions of those villains in our world are joining the Masters of Evil in the future.

Dark Spicer: (to Akira) And we've already chosen Crimson Dynamo to be your nemesis.

Akira: Cool!

Me: Lets do it.

We were off to the hideout of the Celebrity 5.

In the Celebrity 5's hideout they were looking at the disks.

Manino: Soon this world will grovel at our feet.

Joel Murphy: Yeah!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the roof of their hideout and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed and we faced THE CELEBRITY 5!

Me: Celebrity 5. So we meet at last.

Nico: Celebrity 5, you have failed this world!

Vince: Prepare to get your butts kicked!

Lynn: You jerks have got some nerve blackmailing Hikaru!

Manino Giordani: (to Lynn, Lola, and Lori) What are you going to do about it, ugly brats?

OH HE DID NOT JUST GO THERE!

Lola: Did you just call us… ugly?!

Joel Murphy: Perfect! It's just as we planned. We get you guys mad, you kill us, and you become the Royal Defenders right on schedule!

Ed Grant: Even if it means throwing your lives away?!

Rosetta Riley: If it means that the Royal Defenders will make your lives a living Hell, then our own lives are a small price to pay!

Lori: But we will not become the Royal Defenders! You may have called us ugly but we will literally not become those fucking lunatics that destroyed their worlds free will!

Lynn: Yeah you fucking jerks!

Me: Prepare to get your fucking butts handed to you!

Celebrity 5: D-SMASH!

They summoned all the villains given to them!

Then Magneto and Silver Samurai appeared.

William: (to Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Silver Samurai) I knew you guys woul change your minds.

Disk Wars Magneto: Do not make us regret our decision.

Nico: We won't.

Me: SHOWTIME!

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin Time!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Dark Spicer: YOUR FUCKING ASSES ARE ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE ARE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed!

Mack Hartford: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! (SNAPS FINGERS) RED RANGER!

Will Aston: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! (CLAPS HANDS) BLACK RANGER!

Dax Lo: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! BLUE RANGER!

Robby Robinson: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! YELLOW RANGER!

Rose Ortiz: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! PINK RANGER!

Tyzonn: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! MERCURY RANGER!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: CALL TO ADVENTURE! POWER RANGERS OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A fiery explosion went off behind them!

Me: TAKE THEM DOWN!

We went at them.

---

Battle 8: Red Skull vs Drakkon, J.D., Breach, Ace and Mack Hartford

---

Me, Lord Drakkon, Breach, Ace and Mack Hartford were facing Johann Schmidt A.K.A. RED SKULL!

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Lord Drakkon slashed and cut him all over with his sword and blasted him all over and Breach, Ace and Mack blasted him all over the place and kicked him all over.

Red Skull: (to me) (German Accent) I wonder what made you so merciless in battle. (smirks) A past traumatic memory, perhaps?

Me: Not that you would ever know you Nazi shitsucking fuckup!

I punched him in the face again and knocked out some of his teeth and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the face all over the place.

Me: You completely disgust me Schmidt! My grandfather fought hard to destroy fucking shitsuckers like you! They all deserve to die!

Lord Drakkon: That's right!

Lord Drakkon then smashed his face in all over.

Me and Lord Drakkon: DRAGONFIRE KAMEHAMEHA!

Me and Lord Drakkon fired a massive green Kamehameha Wave and it hit Red Skull and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Then we heard a voice appear.

?: SMOKE BOMB!

In a puff of smoke appeared the future hero we're going to help in the future: Randy Cunningham - 9th Grade Ninja! Red Skull then called out Bi-Beast and the Destroyers!

Randy Cunningham: Looks like you all could use some help.

Drakkon: Are you Randy Cunnningham?

Randy Cunningham: I don't know how you know my name. But there's no time for that. You guys go after the Celebrity 5. I'll handle the Destroyers and Bi-Beast.

Me: Okay. Thanks Randy. We owe you one. But how did you get all the way over here?

Randy Cunningham: The Ninjanomicon took me over here. Take care J.D.

Me: We owe you one.

We got the Disk with Red Skull back and went at faced the Celebrity 5 and Randy slashed and destroyed the Bi-Beast and the Destroyers.

---

Battle 9: M.O.D.O.K. vs Tri Klops, Zick, Buzzer Beak, Krankenstein and Crow Hogan

---

Tri-Klops, Zick, Buzzer Beak, Krankenstein and Crow Hogan were facing George Tarlton A.K.A. M.O.D.O.K.

Crow Hogan: This is gonna be good.

Buzzer Beak squawked.

Zick: I have always been afraid of M.O.D.O.K.

M.O.D.O.K. fired laser blasts and they dodged the blasts and went at him and blasted him all over with laser and energy blasts and they hit him all over and more.

Zick and Tri-Klops: DOM THREE-EYED SUPERBLAST!

Zick and Tri-Klops fired a blast of powerful energy and it hit M.O.D.O.K. and exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

M.O.D.O.K. was knocked down and turned back into a disk and Zick got it back.

---

Battle 10: Baron Zemo vs Vypra, Luan, William, Shego and Dax Lo

---

Vypra, Luan, William, Shego and Dax Lo were facing Heinrich Zemo A.K.A. BARON ZEMO, the original founder of the Original Masters of Evil.

Luan: You give all German leaders everywhere a really bad name!

Vypra: What she said!

Dax Lo: Yeah!

Baron Zemo: (German Accent) I despise all of you!

Shego: Fuck you!

William: Yeah!

They went at him and Luan kicked Zemo in the face and Vypra slashed him all over with her sword and blasted him all over with elemental energy blasts and it really hurt him.

Luan and Vypra: TWILIGHT CHAOS KAMEHAMEHA!

Luan and Vypra fired a Kamehameha Wave of light and darkness and it slammed into Baron Zemo and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Baron Zemo was knocked out and Luan turned him back into a disk and she got him back.

Vypra: (to Zemo) There's only room for one leader of the Masters of Evil!

Luan: You are a Disk that won't play! (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Vypra: (Laughs) That was a good one.

## Battle 11: Abomination vs Bane, Laney, Venom, Rhino and Tyzonn

Bane, Laney, Venom, Rhino and Tyzonn were facing Emil Blonsky A.K.A. Abomination!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) You are one disgusting freak of nature hombre.

Laney: He sure is. And he is hellbent on killing the Hulk.

Venom: We won't let him.

Rhino: Yeah!

They went at him and slammed into him with incredible force and Laney slashed him all over with her scythe and lashed him with whips made of bramble vines.

Laney and Bane: SMASHING BRAMBLE MEGA PUNCH!

Laney and Bane wrapped their fists in powerful bramble vines and they smashed them into Abomination and completely smashed him into a million bloody pieces. Killing him instantly!

But when the Abomination was killed, the Disk he was placed in shattered into a million pieces!

Bane: Ay carumba! Whenever they die their Disk shatters!

Laney: Whoa! So they are forever bounded to their Disk no matter what!

Venom: Whoa! We're gonna have to be very careful with them.

Tyzonn: True.

## Battle 12: Tiger Shark vs King Shark, Peyton, Stacy Bolton, and Ronny Robinson

King Shark, Peyton, Stacy Bolton, and Ronny Robinson were facing Todd Arliss A.K.A. TIGER SHARK!

King Shark: Battle of the sharks.

Stacy: This is gonna be awesome!

Ronny Robinson: Jawsome!

Peyton: Yeah!

They went at him and smashed and bit and blasted him all over the place with incredible fury and more.

King Shark and Peyton: MAELSTROM OF MEGATSUNAMIS KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Kamehameha Wave of Pure Water and it smashed into Tiger Shark and knocked him out.

Peyton got the disk back.

Peyton: Yeah!

Peyton and King Shark high five.

Battle 13: Graviton vs Diabolico, Musa, Starlight Glimmer, Rose Ortiz and Thorax

Diabolico, Musa, Starlight Glimmer, Rose Ortiz and Thorax were facing Franklin Hall A.K.A. GRAVITON!

Diabolico: You deserve to be locked up in a Disk for all you have done.

Musa: I agree with you Diabolico.

Gravity: Come and get me you cretins!

Starlight Glimmer: With pleasure!

Rose Ortiz: Lets get him.

Thorax: Yeah!

Thorax turned into Nightmare Moon and blasted Graviton with a powerful blast of energy and Starlight Glimmer, Rose Ortiz, Diabolico and Musa blasted him all over with powerful energy blasts and the blasts hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Musa and Diabolico: DIABLO MUSIC MEGABLAST!

Musa and Diabolico fired blasts of energy and the blasts slammed into Graviton and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Graviton was knocked out and Musa got his disk back.

Musa: That was epic.

---

One by one we took them all down. The next battle was with Donnie Gill A.K.A. BLIZZARD and in the Blizzard vs Captain Cold Qin, Volcana, Torch Man and Will Aston battle they killed Blizzard with a powerful Combo called COLD FIRESTORM WAVE OF THE NETHERWORLD and it was where they fired a wave of blue fire that froze Blizzard and shattered him into a million pieces and killed him.

The next battle was with Yuri Petrovich A.K.A. CRIMSON DYNAMO and in the Crimson Dynamo vs Beetle, Akira Akatsuki, Jindrax and Toxica battle and they blasted him all over the place with powerful combos called CRIMSON POISON ORGBLAST and it was a red energy blast that formed into all the orgs of Power Rangers Wild Force and it slammed into Crimson Dynamo and obliterated him in an instant.

The next battle was with Carl "Crusher" Creel A.K.A. ABSORBING MAN and it was the Disk Wars Absorbing man vs Dai Gui, Cornelia, Tea Gardner and Wallflower battle and they slashed and blasted and smashed him all over with powerful earth blasts and more. Dai Gui and Cornelia used a combo called QUAKE OF SUPER SMASH and it smashed Absorbing Man into a dead pancake. Killing him and splattering his blood everywhere.

The next battle was with David Cannon A.K.A. WHIRLWIND and in the Whirlwind vs Xaldin, Beast Boy, Jack Atlas, Carly Carmine and Nick Russell battle they blasted him all over with wind, fire and hummingbird fire and smashed and burned Whirlwind all over the place. Beast Boy and Xaldin used a combo called PRIMAL TORNADO OF FURY and it shredded Whirlwind into a million pieces and Carly and Nick burned Whirlwind all over the place and incinerated him into nothing.

Next battle was with Whiplash vs Robo Blaze, Sora, Blade Man, and Drill Man blasted him all over with light blasts, drill missiles, blades and energy blasts and smashed and burned him all over the place and more. Sora and Robo-Blaze used a combo called LIGHT OF JUSTICE AND RETRIBUTION and they blasted him all over and knocked him down and knocked him out and Sora got Whiplash's disk.

The next battle was with Brock Rumlow A.K.A. CROSSBONES and in the Crossbones vs Snake, Fiona, Spark Man and Fuse Man battle they blasted him with powerful blasts of lightning and lasers and electrocuted him all over the place. They used a combo called LIGHTNING MISSILE MEGALASER BLAST and the blast electrocuted him all over with 100 trillion volts of electricity and knocked him out and Fiona got his Disk.

The next battle John Falsworth A.K.A. BARON BLOOD and in the Baron Blood vs Myotismon, Chris Taylor, Nico, Vegeta and Shadow battle, Nico and team were blasting him with energy and fire blasts and bats and more. Nico and Myotismon used a powerful combo called CRIMSON FINAL SHINE STRIKE and the blasts hit him and exploded and knocked him down and Nico reclaimed his disk.

The next battle was one for snakes and it was with Cornell Stokes

A.K.A. COTTONMOUTH, Willis Stryker A.K.A. DIAMONDBACK, and Klaus Voorhees A.K.A. KING COBRA and in the Cottonmouth, Diamondback, and King Cobra vs King Hiss, Leni, Xion, Karai, Hikaru and Rainbow Dash battle Rainbow Dash used her incredible speed and lightning sword to slash and electrocute the three snake villains all over and King Hiss, Leni and Xion and Karai slashed and burned them all over the place. Rainbow Dash and Hikaru slashed and smashed and electrocuted them all over. Leni and King Hiss used a powerful combo called GRAVITY SNAKE VENOMBLAST and they fired a purple blast of fire and poison and the blasts hit the three snake villains and knocked them out and Leni got the three disks back.

In the Juggernaut vs Dark Spicer as Stompasaurus Rex, Jessica, Eddy, Star Man and Flash Man battle, Stompasaurus Rex smashed Juggernaut all over the place and Jessica and Wasp all smashed and stung and blasted him and Eddy, Star Man and Flash Man blasted him all over the place. Eddy and Dark Spicer used a powerful combo called MEGA JAWBREAKER SUPERSMASH! It was a wave of jawbreakers and energy that smashed into Juggernaut and knocked him out and Eddy got his disk.

Next was the battle with Esteban Corazón De Ablo A.K.A. DIABLO and in the Diablo vs Eccentro, Linka, Batch, Ed and Luxord battle they blasted and smashed him all over the place and Linka and Eccentro used a massive and powerful combo called LIGHTNING MONWORLD THUNDERSTORM ARMY and they fired a wave of lightning and it formed into an army of Mon World monsters and they smashed into Diablo and electrocuted him all over and knocked him out and Linka got his disk back.

The next battle was with Obadiah Stane A.K.A. IRON MONGER and in the Iron Monger vs Calamitous, Lisa Loud, Stewie and Bowser Jr. battle they blasted him all over with gears, missiles, lasers and fire and more. Lisa and Calamitous used a combo called GEARS OF WAR MEGA SLASH! They slashed him all over the place with incredible fury and force with gears all over and knocked him out and Lisa got his disk back.

The next battle was with Norman Osborn A.K.A. GREEN GOBLIN and in the Green Goblin vs Power Rangers Loki, May, Kevin Levin, and N battle they blasted him and smashed him all over with incredible fury and smashed him with metal mace ball punches and their pokemon fired blasts of energy and more. May and Loki used a combo called MISCHIEF MEGABLAST SURPRISE and the blasts hit Green Goblin and knocked him out and May got his disk.

The next battle was with Victor Creed A.K.A. SABRETOOTH and in the Sabretooth vs Wolf, Yusei, Cole Evans, Fuzzy and Cheetah battle it was one of primal proportions and they slashed him all over and blasted him all over with incredible speed and power. Wolf and Cole used a combo called LION WOLF SUPERBLAST and they slashed and cut and mauled Sabretooth all over and knocked him out and Cole Evans got his disk.

The next battle was with Dr. Curtis Connors A.K.A. THE LIZARD!

Misty Tredwell: Sorry, Dr. Connors. We'll try not to leave a scar.

In the Lizard vs Misty Tredwell, Persephone, Acid Man, Snake Man and Akiza battle Misty fired a wave of fire and separated Dr. Curtis Connors from The Lizard and they went at him and blasted him all over with green fire, energy and acid and missiles and red fire and burned The Lizard all over the place and more. Misty and Persephone used a combo called LIZARD FLAME CCARAYHUA MEGABLAST and the blast smashed into The Lizard and knocked him out and Persephone got his disk back. Misty used her powers and gave Dr. Connors his missing arm back and he was forever grateful to them all.

The next battle was with THE WRECKING CREW: Dirk Garthwaite A.K.A. WRECKER, Eliot Franklin A.K.A. THUNDERBALL, Henry Camp A.K.A. BULLDOZER and Brian Philip Calusky A.K.A. PILEDRIVER! In the Wrecker, Thunderball, Bulldozer, and Piledriver vs Touch and Go, Devack, Dante, Brittney and Lincoln battle they blasted him all over the place with powerful blasts of lightning, darkness, yellow fire and energy blasts and they smashed them all over the place and burned them all over. Dante and Devack used a combo called MONKEY FLAME CUSILLU MEGABLAST and the blast smashed into all four of the Wrecking Crew and burned them and knocked them out and Dante, Brittney and Lincoln got the Wrecking Crew's disks back.

The next battle was with a weird creature called PREDATOR X and in the Predator X vs Kalin, Morpheus, Giganta, Harley Quinn, Luna & Leo battle they blasted the creature all over and smashed and punched and blasted it all over with blue fire and more and really let it have it. Kalin and Morpheus used a combo called GIANT FLAME CCAPAC APU MEGABLAST and they fired waves of blue fire that formed into a giant and it smashed Predator X and burned it and knocked it out and Morpheus got the disk back.

The next battle was with Dr. Otto Octavius A.K.A. DOCTOR OCTOPUS and in the Doctor Octopus vs Vexen, Lana, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost battle they blasted him all over with leaves and ice blasts and more and they froze him all over the place. Vexen and Lana used a combo called ABSOLUTE ZERO FIREBLAST and they froze him and Lana got the disk back.

---

We regrouped and we were facing the Celebrity 5.

Randy Cunningham: (looks out into the distance) The rest is up to you guys. Good luck, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Randy vanished and went back to our Earth.

Me: It's over for you guys! You're finished!

Troy: Time to D Secure these villains for good!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: S.P.D.!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the S.P.D. Ranger and we powered up and went at them and I punched and kicked them all over and Nico punched and kicked and blasted them all over the place and more and really let them have it. Accato, Loderool, Nivenna, Swassa, Eximiar, Takinom, Aokua, Lystone, and Lommma blasted them all over the place and smashed and slashed them all over the place with incredible fury. Ed Grant used Dark Spicer's blaster and blasted them, Akira used Calamitous' Calamibot armor and blasted them all over with incredible power with lasers and missiles, Hikaru used one of Eccentro's monsters and it was the

Behemoth and he smashed them all over the place with incredible fury. Chris Taylor and Jessica were allowed by Kalin and Misty to use Earthbound Immortals Ccapac Apu and Ccarayhua respectively and they blasted them all over the place with incredible power.

Starlight Glimmer: Lets see how you all light these techniques of the stars! NEBULA STYLE NINJA ARTS: CAT'S EYE, ENGRAVED HOURGLASS, EAGLE, HORSEHEAD, ORION, CRAB, NGC 2392, NGC 6302, RING, HELIX, CARINA, LAGOON, TARANTULA, DUMBBELL, OMEGA, TRIFID, M2-9, SATURN, VEIL, IC 418, LEMON SLICE, NGC 7662, NGC 6210 and NGC 6818!

Starlight Glimmer floated into the air and changed the landscape into all the said nebulae from the endless voids of spaceand they were really beautiful and they glowed and fired blasts of energy at the Celebrity 5 and blasted them all over the place with incredible fury and more and burned them all over the place.

Twilight Sparkle: That was amazing Starlight!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets take them down with teamwork!

Nightbird: Lets do it!

Toad Man: Yeah!

Nightbird and Toad Man: ACIDIC SHURIKEN BURNSTORM!

Nightbird threw waves of shuriken and Toad Man fired blasts of acid rain.

Arcee and Leif Loud: HOLOGRAPHIC MUDSTORM BLAST!

Arcee fired blasts of holoenergy and Leif fired a blast of mud.

The blasts hit the Celebrity 5 and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Silver Samurai, Deadpool, Mandarin and Magneto fired blasts of energy, elements and more and slashed them all over.

Me: Now for Final Smash power.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: DRILL BLASTER! FIRE!

They fired a powerful energy blast from their Drill Blaster!

Iron Man, Akira, Wasp, Jessica, Noriko, Lincoln and Nico: AVENGING JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

They fired blasts of awesome energy and elemental power and the blasts slammed into the Celebrity 5 and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Celebrity 5 were on the ground and they were defeated.

Tim Gilliam: (chuckles weakly) It looks like we were wrong before. This is the part where you kill us.

Lincoln (holds out his hand): HAK-

Lincoln suddenly stops the attack and thinks about everything the Royal Defenders did.

Lincoln: (glares at the Celebrity 5) I'm not the kid who helped demoralize the Disk Wars Heroes in his world. Right now, I wish to Heaven that I were, but I'm not!

Me: Good job Lincoln. Akira may I do the honors?

Akira: Go for it.

Tim Gilliam: You'll wish you kill us.

Me: Don't count on it. D-SECURE!

I fired a beam of light from a disk and trapped the Celebrity 5 in it.

Me: This is now your hell.

Silver Samurai came up to us and so did Mandarin, Deadpool and Wars Silver Samurai: Remember our deal. in excahnge for us helping you, me, Magneto, and Mandarin want no further part in your battles. All we want is to be left alone in peace.

Disk Wars Silver Samurai: Remember our deal. in exchange for us helping you, me, Magneto, and Mandarin want no further part in your battles. All we want is to be left alone in peace.

Me: And our deal is complete. Thank you so much for your help Keniuchio. All of you.

Silver Samurai: You're welcome.

We shook hands.

Mandarin: I am honored to have fought alongside you all and for that I have a gift for you J.D.

He then gave me his rings.

Me: Your rings? But why are you giving me these?

Mandarin: I figured that you would stop me in the future and that you are more powerful than a million me's. Now my rings are yours. Use them well. My villain ways are now done.

Me: Thank you Gene.

I put the rings on all ten of my fingers and they were not only stylish and powerful.

The villains we recruited went their separate ways.

Nico: (to me) So, even after everything that happened, you're still trusting me to make countermeasures against you and the Loud Kids?

Me: Yes. I sure am. I made you my second in command for that purpose too.

Akira: (to Vypra) What will you do if the Zemo from your world tries to challenge you for leadership of the Masters of Evil?

Vypra: Simple. I'll just slit his throat and watch him bleed out.

Me: Now you're talking Vypra. But thank you so much for helping us.

Vypra: No problem.

Me: Lets head home and celebrate.

Akira: Good idea. (To the viewers) Comic Book Heroes are awesome and they are amazing at what they do. Just don't do their work for them.

Me: That's right. Leave that job to the professionals.

We laughed. We went back home and celebrated at the Burpin' Burger.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: And we still were under the stress of what we went through during the War.

Nico: Yeah.

Greiger: I remember being there

Nico: Yeah you sure were.

Misty Tredwell: I remember that day. That was amazing.

Noriko: And I can't believe I said that you didn't know what we went through.

Me: That's because of Mutant Persecution. Bunch of ignorant mules.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But lets head over to Angkor Wat and give Okuma what for.

Fellbat: First, we should decide who gets to be his archenemy.

Jessica Kaios: I will gladly face him.

Lincoln: Go get him Jessica.

Qin: Yeah!

Ben Ravencroft: You can help Chris face him.

Jessica Kaios: Awesome. This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets head over to Angkor Wat.

We were off and we arrived at Angkok Wat.

Me: Angkor Wat.

Qin: Wow it's so amazing.

Xenia: It sure is.

Jessie Knudson: Wow! This is an amazing temple. It was built back in 1150 AD and it is one of the most sacred temples of Southeast Asia.

Nico: Wow!

Bowser: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets roll.

We went into the temple.

Okuma Jubei Was looking around and then the spirits of Cambodia came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Okuma Jubei, nice to see you here after over 3 years.

Eli: It has been a while bub.

Okuma Jubei: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Long time no punch pretty boy.

Webstor: I'd like you to put whatever communicator you have open to your other 4 buddies. The 5 of you need to hear what I have to say.

Okuma: (does that) Okay. Why?

Webstor: Why are you still in cahoots with your version of Loki?

Okuma: Well, he's the most comfortable boss to be around.

Webstor: Even after he and your version of Dormammu betrayed you 5 the first time?

Me: And left you all for dead in the Dark Dimension? Hmm?

Okuma: Are you trying to reason with me because if you kill us, the Louds will turn into the Royal Defenders?

Webstor: No. We're past that point. I'm trying to reason with you because the way I see it, you need a better boss.

Okuma: Who do you suggest?

Webstor: Vypra. The Masters of Evil will be a much better group for you. And you'll get paid greatly.

Okuma: And if any villain I might have with me right now disagrees.

Webstor: If you accept this offer, he or she will have no choice but to follow you. What do you say?

Okuma: Hmm. Okay but after you defeat me.

Me: Gladly.

I unsheathed my sword.

Okuma: (to Chris) Whoever you picked out for my archenemy, make sure she gets ready.

Chris: I plan to. Captain America, D Smash!

Okuma: Baron Zemo, D Smash!

They summoned Captain America and Baron Zemo!

Me: Baron Zemo I'm going to kick your big ugly butt!

Disk Wars Baron Zemo: (German Accent) Who are you calling ugly!?

Me: Are you deaf? I'm calling YOU ugly you rotten sack of week-old bratwurst!

Baron Zemo went at me and I kicked him in his face and knocked out some of his teeth and sent him flying.

Girl Jordan: Too bad you didn't D Smash Carnage. I still have pent up rage against him.

Okuma: Okay. 1. I'm not sure if Carnage is a fight class villain. 2. The 5 of us were only able to grab 1 Disk for ourselves because Stewie and Brian were shooting at us. 3. I'd never trust our version of Carnage with how unstable he is. Even more than our version of Sabretooth. And 4. I know you have a grudge against him. And I'm not suicidal.

Stewie: (to us) Sorry we forgot to tell you that.

Me: Good reasons.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Carnage is just as fucked up as ever.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Machinedramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami and their groups appeared.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Machinedramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami and your groups.

Mumbo: Jessica's really helping Chris kick butt.

They were really tearing him apart!

Skulker: We're talking Jessica Kaios, not Jessica Shannon.

Patty: She'll have her turn soon.

Me: Yep.

Golden Glider: (to Nico) We heard you went to Haiti.

Nico: We sure did.

Professor XXXL: How was it?

Me: Really awesome! We found the long lost Treasure of Port Royal.

Qin: That was so amazing.

Camie: It sure was.

Then Rabroom Jaws came.

Me: Rabroom Jaws. Back for another Round?

Rabroom Jaws: Yep. I sure am.

Me: You sure are a glutton for an asskicking.

Rabroom Jaws: Have you guys gotten any new stuffies yet?

Me: We're always adding more and more to our collections.

Qin: Yep we sure are.

Nico: Awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - Nico's rescue in Haiti **H T**

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescue in Haiti. I hope he had fun.

Arkayna: He sure did and it was for a treasure hunt.

Sheep Mage: What was the treasure for?

X-Squad Lila Rossi: It was for the loot of Port Royal. It was the treasure of all the pirates that lived in Port Royal.

Willy Weasel: Wow! That is amazing.

Chill: (Russian Accent) It most certainly is.

Happy: That treasure was lost back in 1692 wasn't it?

Golden Queen: That's what everyone said.

Rowdy: It was destroyed by an earthquake right?

Dreamcatcher: That's right. Port Royal was in Jamaica. But the treasure was all in Haiti.

Diablo Pepper: (Spanish Accent) Wow that is amazing amigos.

Chef Pepperjack: Ooowee! It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was awesome being on a treasure hunt like that.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy it was fun.

Spyro: Yeah it was.

Bombshell: (British Accent) But it was a most jolly good adventure.

Rage Mage: It was all the rage!

Mumbo Jumbo: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Arkayna and group did the following fusions:

Arkayna: Hermos + Evil HERO Inferno Wing = INFERNO WING DRAGON SWORD

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Hermos + Evil HERO Lightning Golem = LIGHTNING GOLEM WING BLADE!

Chill: Hermos + Evil HERO Dark Gaia = DARK GAIA VOLCANIC SCIMITAR!

Golden Queen: Hermos + Evil HERO Absolute Gold = GOLDEN DEMON SCYTHE!

Dreamcatcher: Hermos + Evil HERO Wild Cyclone = CYCLONIC DESTRUCTION SWORD!

Chef Pepperjack: Hermos + Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster = RAMPART BLASTER BAZOOKA!

Twilight Sparkle: Hermos + Elemental HERO Electrum = Elemental Force Dragon Scythe!

Starshine Sparkle: Hermos + Elemental HERO Gaia = GAIA FORCE SCYTHE!

Spyro: Timaeus + Elemental HERO Nebula Neos = Nebula Neos Dragon!

Bombshell (Skylanders): Timaeus + Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster = DREADMASTER DRAGON RIDER!

Rage Mage: Hermos + Destiny HERO - Dogma = RAGING DRAGON DOGMA SWORD!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player- Battling Another Mz. Ruby and Another Samon

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico, Power Pack's team, and Samon's team did good battlineg Another Mz. Ruby. And Another Samon as well.

Aqua: That was a really awesome one and the Another Mz. Ruby gave Pipp an awesome dance session.

Live Action Bonecrusher: I hated those imposters!

Brenda: I hated those two!

Fluffy Rabbit: Boy these Another Villains are amazing.

Mei Tata: They sure are and you guys are so cute.

Sorcerer Doomlander: They sure are. But also that was a great treasure hunt.

Charlotte Grace: It sure was fun.

Bazooker Doomlander: It sure was.

Caitlin: That was a really fun treasure hunt.

The Retro Cartoon Player danced.

Pneuma: That is awesome huh?

Rarity: It most was a fun treasure hunt darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was awesome.

Skulker: Boy you guys had fun. Lets do it!

They used the Following Fusions:

Aqua: Timaeus + Red Archery Girl = MERMAID ARCHER DRAGON KNIGHT!

Brenda Loud: Timaeus + Nightmare Penguin = ANGRY NIGHTMARE PENGUIN DRAGON!

Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing): Timaeus + Gunkan Suship Shirauo = SHIRAUO SUSHIP DRAGON!

Charlotte Grace: Hermos + Skull Kraken = BONE KRAKEN WHIP!

Caitlin (Pokemon): Hermos + Icejade Acti = ICEJADE DRAGON KATANA!

Pneuma (Xenoblade): Hermos + Boneheimer = SEAHORSE SLASHER BLADE!

Rarity: Hermos + Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise = EMERALD TORTOISE WARHAMMER!

Sweetie Belle: Hermos and Spike Seadra = SEADRA CAT-O-NINE-TAILS DRAGON WHIP!

Gill Grunt: Hermos + Frostosaurus = FROSTOSAURUS WARHAMMER!

Gluko: Critias + Torrential Tribute = TORRENTIAL DRAGON OF THE TRIBUTE!

Storm Shadow: Hermos + Silent Abyss = SILENT ABYSS KATANA!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - Lincoln's rescue

---

Selma and Patty were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kamurocho. How was it?

Mandee: It was awesome! We stopped Ichiban Kasuga and made him pay.

Mr. Fibb: That must've been a grand rescue wouldn't you say Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed Mr. Fibb.

Serenity Wheeler: It was really awesome and fun.

Shizuka of the Wind: I'm glad you guys had a lot of fun there.

Sonnya Blade: We sure did and we kicked some butt.

Red Menace: You sure did.

Kitana: That was awesome and cool.

Doktor Frogg: It sure was.

Jade: We really socked it to them.

Voltar: Oh yeah you did!

Amy Anderson: Yeah!

Sunset Shimmer: That was so much fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really awesome.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Selma: Glad you guys had fun.

Mandee: It was. Light you before we start?

Patty: Oh sure.

They put cigarettes in their mouths and Mandee lit them and they puffed them.

Selma: Ahh thanks. Lets do it!

Mandee and the group used the following fusions:

Mandee: Timaeus + Volcanic Queen = VOLCANIC MAJESTY DRAGON!

Serenity Wheeler: Hermos + Lazion the Timelord = TIMELORD OF FIRE DRAGON BLADE!

Sonnya Blade: Hermos + Tethys, Goddess of Light = GODDESS OF LIGHT DRAGON SWORD!

Kitana: Hermos + Condemned Witch = DARKNESS SWORD OF

THE CONDEMNED WITCH!

Jade: Hermos + Starry Knight Orbitael = STARRY NIGHT DRAGON BLADE OF ORBITAEL!

Amy Anderson: Hermos + Number 85: Crazy Box = 85 BOXES OF DOOM WHIP!

Sunset Shimmer: Hermos + Hinotama Soul = HINOTAMA FIRE WHIP!

Pipsqueak: Hermos + Time Maiden = TIME MAIDEN DRAGON SWORD!

Sunburn: Hermos + Spellpyre Phoenix = SPELLPYRE PHOENIX FIRE SWORD!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Ice Edge

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Ice Edge. What's her name?

Flash: Her name is Alexandra Marsden and she is a really awesome one.

Fiona Hernandez: Boy she sure is and her power is amazing.

Pink Ranger Slayer: Wow. What is her story like?

Hades Beast Manticore: I bet it's awesome.

Ancient Fairy Dragon: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Zoey, what's the story on why you hate Sergio with a brutal passion?

Alexandra Marsden: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, and the mastermind of a ton of extortion schemes was that painted rat with wings and troublemaking pet parrot of The Casagrandes, Sergio. This one time, two of my workers, Mary and her boyfriend, Jacob, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but Sergio was also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot. Everyone in the court was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered those two had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and Sergio was also the worst.

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to ruin Alexandra's name and reputation, along with taking every last hard-earned dollar she earned.

Alexandra Marsden: But, his plan backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the two, which I won, and I was awarded $250,000 dollars. My name was saved, and to pay for the damages, Mary and Jacob were forced to work for me for free, and my modeling agency was also punishing them for all their lies as well. In the end, those two not only lost their paychecks and were unable to ruin my name and extort me, but they also lost their homes as well, and to add on to their pain, they also got fired for their whole scheme. So, they were now jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what Sergio had coming to him, when the news broke out that he was the mastermind behind the whole extortion scheme, Sergio was swatted a total of thirty-five times with a Chancla by Mrs. Casagrande, he was also thrown in his cage, and he had a muzzle on his beak and tied up in a straitjacket and he was being closely guarded by Lalo, and even worse, he earned Zoey's hatred, and to this day, she still hates Sergio for what he tried to do, serves that troublemaking parrot right.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: We thought it was over, but we were wrong. Sergio still had other extortion schemes he had up his wings and he still wanted to ruin the names and reputations of the other Elemental HEROS of Water for his sick amusement along with extorting them, so we really had to step up our Anti-Sergio Extortion operation, because he wasn't going to give up that easily.

Me: It was a really awesome operation they had set up: they knew Sergio wasn't going to give up on his extortion schemes that easily, so they had to step things up and really piss Sergio off.

Lincoln: Our trial yesterday already punished him completely now that his true colors now have been exposed, and now, he's being punished for his crimes, so there's no need to attack him again.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh, alright, Linky.

Sonic: We know how much you all hated Sergio, Maria, but the trial yesterday and the punishment he has been handed, would you consider it payback for all the rotten stuff he did to you all and to your man?

Amy Rose: Sonic's right about that, after all the rotten stuff he's done to everyone and to Lincoln and your fellow Guardian Angels, that's payback.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Clawbster: Wow! Geez that bird really knows how to piss you all off.

Black Winged Dragon: I think that is an understatement there.

Dark Troll: You're not kidding there.

Power Tool Dragon: To quote Foghorn Leghorn: That bird's just like taxes, he just don't know when to stop.

They laughed.

Hades Fungal Beast Mold: He sure is!

Life Stream Dragon: That is true and funny.

Rainbow Dash: But it was awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Golden Glider: You got that right. Lets do it!

They used the following fusions:

Flash: Timaeus + Eagle Eye = EAGLE FURY DRAGON!

Fiona Hernandez: Timaeus + Uria, Lord of Searing Flames = SEARING FLAME LORD - URIAEUS!

Ancient Fairy Dragon: Hermos + Ancient Fairy Dragon = ANCIENT FAIRY DRAGON SWORD!

Black Winged Dragon: Hermos + Black Winged Dragon = BLACK WINGED DRAGON SWORD!

Power Tool Dragon: Hermos + Power Tool Dragon = POWER TOOL DRAGON MACHINE GUNS!

Life Stream Dragon: Hermos + Life Stream Dragon = LIFE STREAM FORCE SWORD!

Rainbow Dash: Timaeus + Rainbow Dragon = RAINBOW DRAGON OF CRYSTAL!

Scootaloo: Hermos + Koa'ki Meiru Tornado = TORNADO KOA'KI MEIRU SWORD!

Whirlwind: Hermos + Tornado Dragon = TORNADO SWORD OF THE DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - Battling Tsuyoshi as Gekisouki

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) You guys Battled Tsuyoshi as Gekisouki. (sympathetically) It must've been tough to fight a fellow hero.

Levi: It was but J.D. formed an awesome plan and separated Tsuyoshi from Gekisouki and we found Gekisouki without having to hold back.

Bird Brain: That's great you guys did that.

Carapace: Yeah that was so fun.

The Unbearables agreed.

Rosa Laurence: That was so fun too.

Su Wu: That is a really amazing adventure.

Lucy Xi: Boy it sure was awesome.

Garluch: You got that right.

Celina McPherson: We sure had fun.

Nowhere King: I can tell you did.

Tammy Rosalinda: That was so fun.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was guys!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all are glad we did.

Featherweight: That was cool.

Sprocket: It sure was!

Professor XXXL: Glad you guys did. Now lets get it on for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

They used the following fusions:

Levi: Hermos + Cyber Laser Dragon = LASER DRAGON CANNON!

Carapace: Hermos + Submarineroid = SUBMARINEROID DRAGON CANNON!

Rosa Laurence: Hermos + Falchionβ = FALCHION FLIGHT DRAGON SWORD!

Lucy Xi: Hermos + D.D. Assault Carrier - BATTLESHIP FURY TANK CANNON!

Celina McPherson: Timaeus + Gizmek Orochi, the Serpentron Sky

Slasher = GIZMEK OROCHI TIMAEUS THE SKY DESTROYER 8-HEADED SERPENT!

Tammy Rosalinda: Hermos + Cyber Dragon Herz = HERZ SWORD OF THE DRAGON!

Pinkie Pie: Hermos + Cyberdark End Dragon = CYBERDARKNESS END DRAGON ARSENAL!

Maud Pie: Hermos + Raging Earth = RAGING EARTH ROCK SWORD!

Featherweight: Hermos + DEFCON Bird = DEFCON 5 DEATH SWORD!

Sprocket: Hermos + Red-Eyes Black Metal Dragon = RED-EYES BLACK METAL DRAGON SWORD!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Gekisouki was a fast one

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Gekisouki was a fast one. Even more fast then Taiyoki

Iron Man: He sure was. They didn't call him the Turbo Rangers Hitotsuki for nothing.

Grizzaka: Boy I would not like to see the Gekirangers monster for that one

Korra: That would be fun to face him though.

Y2K Bug: No kidding there.

Stella Copernicus: That would be so awesome.

Lord Peel: It sure would.

Infectious Lass: Yeah and all the monsters the Donbrothers faced were awesome.

Manfish: (French Accent) Oui oui zey sure were and zey give us one fun time mon ami.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: They sure do and it's fun.

Sir Pantsalot: I think that is cool!

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: It sure is.

Applejack: I agree there too. It's great.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure is.

Flashwing: It is really fun.

Grizzly: You got that right. Lets do it!

They used the Following Fusions:

Iron Man: Timaeus + Megarock Dragon = MEGAROCK KING DRAGON!

Korra: Timaeus + Giant Soldier of Stone = GIANT DRAGON OF STONE!

Stella Copernicus: Hermos + D/D Savant Copernicus = HELIOSPHERIC SWORD OF THE SUN!

Infectious Lass: Hermos + Tribe Infecting Virus = DESTRUCTION

OF TRIBE VIRUS SWORD!

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Hermos + Soul Absorbing Bone Tower = WARCLUB OF THE BONE TOWER OF SOULS!

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: Hermos + Hexe Trude = DARK MAGIC FIRESTORM SWORD!

Applejack: Hermos + Big Shield Gardna = DRAGON SHIELD GARDNA SWORD!

Apple Bloom: Timaeus + Cosmo Queen = COSMIC ROYAL DRAGON RIDER!

Flashwing: Critias + Crystal Seal = CRYSTAL JEWEL DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - Cambodia is an Amazing place and Angkor Wat is breathtaking

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) Cambodia is an Amazing place. And Angkor Wat is breathtaking.

Mollie: It sure is and it's amazing that this temple is that well preserved after all this time.

Dragon Jellyfish roared.

Seira: It sure is awesome and cool.

Universe 666 Azula: I agree too. I think it's very amazing.

Celine Giachi Lorres: I do too. And the temple is so pretty. It's even on the flag of Cambodia too.

Angar the Screamer: It sure is awesome!

Oceanbird: I think it's far out too.

Lots-O-Huggin Bear: I think it's great myself.

Fievel: It sure is.

Dr. Jacques Von Hämsterviel: (German Accent) Oh ja und we think it's great.

Tanya Mousekewitz: I agree there myself.

Fluttershy: I do too. It's amazing and fun.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is awesome and fun there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree too. It's amazing ja.

Stealth Elf: I think it's awesome myself.

Zzzax: Indeed there. Lets do it!

They used the following fusions.

Mollie: Hermos + Lightning Conger = EEL THUNDERSTRIKER SWORD!

Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean: Hermos + Kaminari Attack = LIGHTNING BOLT OF KAMIZARI!

Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity: Hermos + Lightning Dragon = DRAGON OF SUPREME THUNDER!

Oceanbird Astronomonov: Timaeus + Dizzy Angel = Groovy Angel Dragon

Fievel Mousekewitz: Hermos + Key Mouse = Key Mouse Slingshot

Tanya Mousekewitz: Hermos + Volcanic Mouse = VOLCANIC MOUSE SLINGSHOT!

Fluttershy: Critias + Wall of Thorns = THORN WALL DRAGON!

Tornado Bolt: Critias + Wall of Blood = BLOOD WALL DRAGON!

Seabreeze: Critias + Wall of Lava = LAVA WALL DRAGON!

Stealth Elf: Critias + Wall of Heat = HEAT WALL DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Cambodia is beautiful

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) Cambodia is beautiful. What do you like about it?

Sasuke the Android: The jungles and the temple Angkor Wat. It's magnificent.

Evil Aqua Man: The temple Angkor Wat is magnificent and so are the jungles too.

Lucia: They sure are awesome.

Tickler: I think it's all really amazing too.

Ophelia Nasturtium: It sure is awesome.

Wiki Tiki roared.

Pele: It's all really awesome too.

Minotarumon: I agree there myself as well.

Kadma: It sure is awesome and fun.

Samurhive: You got that right.

Lay Mamery: It's all amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: We all think it's really amazing and full of history. (LOUD DEMONIC LAUGHTER FART) Sorry.

Cozy Glow: Starlight has had really nasty gas from eating some of Chief Wiggum's beans for lunch.

Hex: Yeah it's crazy.

Machinedramon: No kidding there. Lets do it!

They used the following Fusions:

Sasuke the Android: Critias + Wall of Bone = BONE WALL DRAGON!

Lucia: Critias + Wall of Water = WATER WALL DRAGON

Ophelia Nasturtium: Critias + Wall of Flowers = FLOWER WALL DRAGON!

Pele: Critias + Wall of Fire = FIRE WALL DRAGON!

Kadma: Critias + Wall of Earth = EARTH WALL DRAGON!

Lay Mamery: Critias + Wall of Air = AIR WALL DRAGON!

Starlight Glimmer: Critias + Wall of Blades = SWORD WALL DRAGON!

Cozy Glow: Critias + Wall of Heat = HEAT WALL DRAGON!

Hex: Critias + Wall of Junk = JUNK WALL DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Nikiya, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - The Celebrity 5 are back!? Not good

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) The Celebrity 5 are back!? Not good.

Nikiya: Yeah and I thought we were done with those guys after what happened after the Great War with the Royal Defenders.

Heatstroke: Boy they put up an amazing fight back then.

Axel Manning: They sure did and J.D. told us all about it. That was awesome.

Sagat: (Thai Accent) That is really awesome.

Marron: It sure was awesome and fun.

Uvula: I think it is really fun there.

Hinatsuru: It sure was.

Miriam: It was really fun hearing about that.

Suma: You got that right.

Blue Fairy: Yeah I'll say.

Makio: That was so awesome hearing about it.

Princess Celestia: And an awesome adventure worth remembering too.

King Solar: Everyone took down their worlds version of Red Skull and Carnage and many other villains.

Solar Eclipsa: It was awesome hearing about it.

Amber Morning: Many of us weren't with the team back then.

Spotlight: But it was fun.

BlackWarGreymon: That was a fun battle for you all. Lets do it!

They used the following fusions:

Nikiya: Critias + Wall of Light = LIGHT WALL DRAGON!

Axel Manning: Critias + Wall of Deception = LYING WALL DRAGON!

Marron: Critias + Wall of Ivy = IVY WALL DRAGON!

Hinatsuru: Critias + Wall of Caltrops = CALTROP WALL DRAGON!

Suma: Critias + Wall of Shadow = SHADOW WALL DRAGON!

Makio: Critias + Wall of Dust = DUST WALL DRAGON!

Princess Celestia: Critias + Wall of Putrid Flash = ROTTEN FLESH WALL DRAGON! (Unpleasant one huh?)

King Solar: Critias + Ætherflame Wall = ÆTHERFLAME WALL DRAGON!

Solar Eclipsa: Critias + Cinder Wall = CINDER WALL DRAGON!

Amber Morning: Critias + Wall of Wonder = WONDER WALL DRAGON!

Spotlight: Critias + Quicksilver Wall = QUICKSILVER WALL DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - The Celebrity 5 will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) The Celebrity 5 will be perfect for our ranks. But they get to use ONE villain to D Smash for each of them.

Kole: That's a good idea! And Okuma summoned his worlds version of Baron Zemo and man he is REALLY Pissed at Vypra. At least he didn't summon Carnage or Girl Jordan would be REALLY PISSED at him.

Stacey: Why does Girl Jordan hate Carnage so much?

Lola Ferrington: He ruined her entire life and destroyed her bonds with her family.

Ghost Monster: Boy that must've been a bad time for her.

Dora Santiago: That is a total understatement.

Nep-Enut: Jeez she really has a nasty vendetta towards him.

Serenity Lexington: No kidding there. She hates all versions of Carnage with EVERY FIBER of her being. Minus a few.

Mad Steamhorn: Boy that is rough!

Chloe Bailey: It sure is.

Angry Roast Chicken: That is brutal.

Eliza Taylor: It sure is.

Princess Luna: I would be really mad like that too.

Moondust: No kidding there.

Snowdrop: Me too.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: Same here.

Salami Swami: No kidding there as well. Lets do it!

They used the Following Fusions

Kole: Critias + Wall of Kelp = KELP WALL DRAGON!

Lola Ferrington: Critias + Tinder Wall = TINDER WALL DRAGON!

Dora Santiago: Critias + Wall of Souls = SOUL WALL DRAGON!

Serenity Lexington: Critias + Wall of Omens = OMEN WALL DRAGON!

Chloe Bailey: Critias + Wall of Vapor = VAPOR WALL DRAGON!

Eliza Taylor: Critias + Thunder Wall = THUNDERSTORM WALL DRAGON!

Princess Luna: Critias + Wall of Frost = FROST WALL DRAGON!

Moondust: Critias + Wall of One Thousand Cuts = 1,000 CUTTING WALL DRAGON!

Snowdrop: Critias + Wall of Ice = ICE WALL DRAGON!

Children of The Night: Critias + Blood Moon = CRIMSON MOON DRAGON!

Blackout: Critias + Wall of Opposition = OPPOSITION WALL DRAGON!

They used their Kamen Rider Cards for their archenemies and They got said weapons and the group went at their respected archenemies and blasted and smashed them all over and the archenemies fought back and they dodged their attacks and smashed them down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Build Riders, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Leina Vance, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rabroom Jaws

---

Rabroom Jaws was next.

Rabroom Jaws: This is really cool bring in Cambodia.

Me: It sure is an awesome place.

Varie: I'll say!

Leina: I think it's really fun.

Rabroom Jaws: It sure is. Lets dance.

Me: Bring it on.

LupinRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umika: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they ready!

PatRangers: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advance notice: We're taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Rabroom Jaw: Come and get me!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

They turned into the LupinRangers and the PatRangers too!

Build Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: Lets dance!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place and then I opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new Familiars, this time, these are for The Loonatics

Ace Bunny: A white male Rabbit Familiar named Hawthorne, he has the powers of optic laser beams, he can fire laser beams from his eyes like Ace, and he also has the ability to use yellow fire, and see things from far away.

Tech E Coyote: A brown male Coyote Familiar named Magnus, he has the powers of technology, magnetism, and regeneration, he can fire blasts of green magnetic blasts like Tech, and also, regenerate from severe damage, and he also has the ability to use green fire.

Lexi Bunny: A tan-furred female Rabbit Familiar named Bella, she has the powers of sonic blasts and she can fire blasts of pink sonic blasts from her ears like Lexi and hear things from far away, and she also has the ability to use pink fire.

Rev Runner: A blue male Roadrunner Familiar named Velocitus, he has the powers of red lightning and he can run at superfast speeds, he can fire red lightning from his wings and leave trails of red lightning in his path as he runs, and those who touch it get electrocuted badly, and he also has the ability to use red fire.

Danger Duck: A male black Duck Familiar named Alphonso, he has the powers of orange fire and teleportation he can fire orbs of orange energy and teleport just like Danger Duck, and he can also fire blasts of orange fire and they really burn those who are literally pure evil.

I teleported back with them.

LupinRangers: LUPIN STRIKE!

PatRangers: PATROL BLAST!

Me: Fire!

We fired massive energy blasts and elements and they hit Rabroom Jaws and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All that was left of him was his safe.

Me: YEAH! Rabroom Jaws you have failed this planet!

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished.

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final adieu.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: I know Disk Wars Cap isn't a fight class hero.

Tsukasa: But here's some animal power anyway!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Violet!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Rhino!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Black Lion!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Chameleon!

Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Jungle Fury Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

They turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers!

Maria: And this. (TURNS DIAL) OUTLAW WEST 10!

She summoned Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Hamburglar, Earthquake, Outlaw Skinner, Yosemite Sam - THE ROUGHEST TOUGHEST HE MAN STUFFEST HOMBRE THAT'S EVER CROSSED THE RIO GRANDE, Poodles Galore, Cinderblock, and Captain Mutiny and Ship Org.

Nico: Yeah!

We went at him and Disk Wars Baron Zemo and bashed and pulverized them all over.

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth Blasted and pulverized him and Baron Zemo all over the place.

George, Ursula, Springer and Astrotrain used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Astrotrain's Ionic Displacer Rifler, Springer's Helicopter Blade and George and Ursula's powers 100-fold

George of the Jungle and Astrotrain: TREESMASHING ION BLAST!

Ursula Scott and Springer: SMASHING COCONUT BASHER!

Spiders of Darkness and Webstor: SPIDERS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Skies of The Rainbow and Angel: SKIES OF THE RAINBOW BLAST!

Cryptozoology Power and Red Ghost: CRYPTID POWER BLAST!

Captain America's Shield of Might and Skalamander: CRYSTAL SHIELD BLAST!

Texas Plant Pride and Rich Texan: TEXAS PLANT PRIDE BLAST!

Strength of the Harunos and Steam Smythe: STRENGTH OF THE HARUNOS BLAST!

Bats of Vengeance and Black Adam: BATS OF LIGHTNING VENGEANCE BLAST!

Ancestral Witchcraft and Ben Ravencroft: ANCESTRAL WITCHCRAFT BLAST!

Water Wave Fury and New Wave: WATER WAVE FURY BLAST!

Whale Indigo Fury and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE FIRE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie,Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Chanthavy Samneang, Twilight Sparkle, me, Nico, Eli and Lola: CAMBODIA FIREWORKS MAGIC BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and fireworks!

Lincoln: CAMBODIA ELEMENT STYLE: KAMPONG THOM!

Hilda: (British Accent) CAMBODIA FIRE STYLE: SIEM REAP!

Nanami: CAMBODIA WATER STYLE: BATTAMBANG!

Julie: CAMBODIA EARTH STYLE: PURSAT!

Tatsumaki: CAMBODIA WIND STYLE: KAMPONG CHHNANG!

Sari: CAMBODIA LIGHTNING STYLE: BANTEAY MEANCHEY!

R. Mika: CAMBODIA LIGHT STYLE: PAILIN!

Juri Han: CAMBODIA DARK STYLE: ODDAR MEANCHEY!

Shantae: CAMBODIA MAGIC STYLE: PREAH VIHEAR!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into elements of Cambodia.

Lincoln and his harem: CAMBODIA FINAL SMASH: CAMBODIA SHOT!

They fired a Cambodia sized hadouken!

The blasts all hit them both and Zemo was locked in his Disk.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and tied up Okuma Jubei.

Lincoln: Now, for the final touch. D-SECURE!

Lincoln fired a disk, and when it got near Okuma Jubei, he was secured into a disk.

Okuma Jubei: YOU FOOLS! LET ME OUT OF HERE NOW!

Lincoln: Oh, shut up, Okuma. The only place you're heading is back to jail.

Nico: Along with getting chained up to your prison cell, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Amber Blakely: That's right, there's still the matter of Potennas to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Potennas.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Potennas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Potennas, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Potennas: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Amber Blakely: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Amber Blakely's electric blue eyes turned neon electric blue and she was surrounded by an electric blue energy aura with storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Storm Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Uinreas, she left electric blue energy, storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels with every step.

Amber Blakely: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Potennas: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be swept away by the storms for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Amber Blakely was surrounded by a massive vortex of electric blue energy with storms and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are lightning and storm angels, dragons, phoenixes, and Elemental HERO Storm Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Potennas: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Amber Blakely emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Amber Blakely grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long electric blue hair tied up in a large braid, she has neon electric blue eyes and an electric blue energy aura with storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Storm Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with electric blue iris, she has dragon earrings with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Lightning, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Storm Neos with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Lightning, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her electric blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with electric blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and electric blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Amber Blakely has on a sleeveless blue crop top, blue and black-striped bridal gloves, electric blue frilly skirt, electric blue pants, electric blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Storm NEOS surrounded by lightning and storms. Suddenly, Amber Blakely felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive electric blue angel wings with blue tips on the large electric blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long electric blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings. Amber Blakely has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large electric blue gem and heart-shaped gem

embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Amber Blakely's massive Elemental HERO Storm Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of electric blue energy, lightning, storms, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Storm Neos' Raging Lightning Storm Angelic Greatsword of Raging Storm Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Elemental HERO Storm Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged electric blue blade, large electric blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and electric blue gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large electric blue phoenix heads with light pink gems for eyes and large electric blue gem on the bottom of the electric blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with electric blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Storm Neos' head with electric blue gems for eyes and a large electric blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an electric blue kanji below Elemental HERO Storm Neos that said, "Amber Blakely, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of The Storm, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Crimson Cowl, Destroyer of Potennas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Storms, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Storm and Lightning Angels"

アンバー・ブレイクリー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・ストーム・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンドール、ソフィア・プレスリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、嵐の力 のマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウド の未来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、および リンカーンの卑劣なすべてエネミーズ、クリムゾン カウルの大敵、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のポテナの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてライトニングのマスター、ストーム、ドラゴン、フェニックス、ストーム、ライトニング エンジェル

Amber Blakely has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE RAGING LIGHTNINGSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE RAGING LIGHTNINGSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE RAGING LIGHTNINGSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Amber Blakely's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Storm Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Potennas saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Amber Blakely fired a powerful electric blue energy blast with storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels at Potennas, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also electrocuted badly by the lightning, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Amber's transformed.

Nico: Oh man, this is really awesome!

Suddenly, we saw a storm picking up.

Me: Uh oh, a storm's picking up, and that's only a taste of what's to come.

Amber Blakely: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Raging Lightningstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Angel and Divine Raging Lightningstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Love) And that's suffering the fury of the storms and the wrath of Elemental HERO Storm Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Sophia, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Amber Blakely.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Amber Blakely and Lincoln went after Potennas who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, electric blue energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Potennas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Potennas took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Potennas began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Potennas has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Potennas fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Amber Blakely and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Potennas from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Potennas and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Potennas and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Amber, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Amber Blakely: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Raging Lightningstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Angel and Divine Raging Lightningstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Amber Blakely and Lincoln sent Potennas flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Potennas.

Amber Blakely and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS RAGING LIGHTNING STORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Amber Blakely and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and electric blue energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, storms, lightning, mythological animals of elements, and elemental angels, and they hit Potennas, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Amber Blakely and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Amber Blakely and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Amber Blakely's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long electric blue wolf tails, and massive electric blue angel wings are permanent.

Amber Blakely: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and six members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Potennas once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Amber.

Suddenly, Amber Blakely wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Amber Blakely's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Storm Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and storms raging behind them and and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Amber Blakely absorbed the storms and lightning and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Storm Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Amber.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Aaaawesas.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Sarah.

Sarah Tinsley: Yes, Aaaawesas will suffer dearly for his crimes and his life will be brought to an end.

Nico: That's the spirit, Sarah. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman: Maren Duncan.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Maren and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Maren in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: How many magazine shoots did Lincoln and some of his Guardian Angels do?

Nicholette Torrington: Too many to count, and like all the Elemental HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Maren, the mastermind of the extortion scheme wasn't Sergio, it was her parents and little sister, Sophia, they never believed in her, and they wanted nothing more than to ruin her name and kill her.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, we're so in for the full story tomorrow when we meet her.

Grizzly: Disk Wars Zemo might not like the new routine.

Zzzax: But he's just gonna have to learn to adjust.

Me: Easier said than done.

Machinedramon: But that's still 1 down.

BlackWarGreymon: And 4 to go.

Me: Yep.

Salami Swami: And another challenge completed.

Don: That was awesome guys! You are now heading to Venezuela next for it.

Qin: Looking forward to it.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Hopefully Rarity doesn't eat all the ice cream we have.

Rarity: I'll try not to darlings.

We went back to the floating fortress and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 7 done.

Cambodia is beautiful and awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp

Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros and Alessa Garcia along with Seadramon, Big Lenny, Alien Pig (Angry Birds), Ifrit, Koyo Ozaki and King (Batman Beyond) and we're going on our super amazing submarine and we're going to dive down into the Mariana Trench for some treasure and we're going to find an awesome bunch of treasure. Also we're going to battle Another Panda King and Another Seadramon. And we're going to meet 2 gene-slammers. One for Glaceon and another for Leafeon. They are Sylvia Quechua and she is a Leafeon gene-slammer and she is an awesome Botanist. Also the Glaceon Gene-slammer is Snow White Snowflake Fletcher and she is an awesome polar scientist.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Sarah Tinsley the Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Gene-Slammer and Lincoln VS Aaaawesas.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the ancient ruins of Angkor Wat in Cambodia, and we got word Bad Rayman has returned, but we're taking that Dream Doppelganger down and throwing him into The Masters of Evil's HQ, but not before Rayman roughs him up. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Maren Duncan, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model. This one time, Maren was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Maren, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Sophia, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister, and they've wanted to kill her and let Sophia, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter. This one time, Maren's workers, Eliza and her boyfriend, Miguel, were planning on extorting Maren, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but her evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill her once they took all of her money. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay Maren $5,000 each. Maren also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which she won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and she was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. Her name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Eliza and Miguel were forced to work for her for no pay, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless, but that was nothing compared to what her parents and Sophia had coming to them: Maren was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and sister arrested for attempted first degree murder, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents were fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Sophia than their eldest daughter, and Sophia was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is, and in the end, her parents and Sophia were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Maren's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Sophia, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their hellish predicament and anger, Maren severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge on them, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people that she's had to deal with: garbage.

Next up is Venezuela and we're going there to go do an awesome treasure hunt as well as battle the second member of the Celebrity 5: Manino Giordani.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 8: Venezuela

Part 8: Venezuela 🇻🇪

---

(SONAR BEEPING)

In our submarine in the western Pacific Ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros and Alessa Garcia along with Seadramon, Big Lenny, Alien Pig (Angry Birds), Ifrit, Koyo Ozaki and King (Batman Beyond) and we were heading to the Mariana Trench and we were heading tere for an awesome rescue.

Me: Boy an undersea rescue down to the Mariana Trench.

Qin: Been a while since we were down there.

Camie: No kidding. That race you had there right?

Me: Yep. The trench is over 7 miles deep and the water pressure there is over 16,000 pounds per square inch.

Nico: Wow this is gonna be a deep one.

Camie: It sure is going to be a deep one.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Poromon, I want to thank you, Seadramon, and your teams for coming.

Poromon: No problem Nico my partner. Anything for fun.

Lola: This is gonna be so awesome!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Caren, what do you like to do for a living?

Caren: I actually work at an Indian Restaurant.

Qin: That's a great job.

Caren: It sure is. I work as a curry chef. When I'm not singing with Mermaid Melody, I work as a Curry Chef.

Qin: I love curry.

Varie: Boy it sure is awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Poliwag: I agree there.

Camie: Yeah.

Horsea: That's a very good job

Caren: It sure is. Thanks guys.

Seadramon: I agree there.

Me: We're approaching the trench guys.

On our holographic Sonar Radar was the Mariana Trench. We opened the view window and we saw the trench.

Nico: Here we go guys. We're going in.

We went down into the trench and the pressure was building.

Me: Pressure is on. 10,000 Pounds per square inch and climbing.

Nico: Yep. Yesterday's mission was awesome though.

Eli: It sure was awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Cambodia was awesome.

Me: It sure was. And the beautiful temple of Angkor Wat was amazing too.

Lincoln: And what's coincidental is that I was just there for my date yesterday.

Xenia: That is true.

Me: Loads of awesome history there.

Eli: Yep.

Me: It was awesome.

I looked at the pressure guage.

Me: 12,000 PSI.

Leeli: Getting bigger.

Girl Jordan: It sure is. Too bad I didn't face their version of Carnage there.

Me: I know. But it was for the best G.J.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: I'm glad we didn't and I agree there. Their version of Carnage is too dangerous to fight for anyone.

Me: Cletus Kasady has been know to be one of the most fucked up monsters of all time.

Qin: You got that right.

Girl Jordan: It's one of the very reasons why I hate him.

Leeli: Why do you hate him so much Girl Jordan?

Girl Jordan: He ruined my entire life and got me disowned by my mother.

She told her everything and it was horrible.

Leeli: Oh man!

Girl Jordan: I know. Ever since then, I've been hellbent on getting revenge on that asshole and make that monster suffer.

Leeli: That is a terrible vendetta. But your reasons are totally justified.

Me: Believe me, if that happened to me I would feel the same way.

Nico: Okuma wouldn't have been able to D Smash him anyway. Carnage isn't a Fight Class villain.

Me: I agree there. I'm glad he didn't.

Nico: Same here.

Me: 14,000 PSI.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Depth is 32,917 feet.

Nico: But that got me thinking. Have we fought Predator X yet?

Me: That horrifying monstrosity creature? No I don't think we did.

Nico: I have a feeling we'll face that one soon.

Eli: Me too. In Venezuela.

Horsea: Can me, Poliwag, and Manaphy go swimming in the water?

Nico: One sec. We're at the right depth.

Me: Yep. 36,030 feet.

Qin: Wow.

I turned on the lights because it was really dark.

Nico: Okay now you guys can go out there.

They went out there.

May: Wow this is amazing.

Me: Yep. 16,000 PSI.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Boy I remember when we were in this trench for the Mariana Trench Race.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Horsea swam towards some fish.

They were beautiful glowing butterfly fish.

Nico: Wow! So many beautiful fish.

We saw glowing jellyfish, glowing fish of many kinds.

Lola: Boy I remember seeing all these fish down here.

Lincoln: Me too. This is amazing.

Misty Tredwell: That was so awesome.

May: It sure was.

Poliwag swam towards some clams.

Poliwag: Awesome clams.

They spit glowing blue pearls at him.

Poliwag: HEY! Rude!

Me: Glowing Pearls? From clams!? That is mega unusual but cool.

Nico: Poliwag get those pearls. Those look awesome.

Poliwag: You got it.

He did so and brought them on board.

Rarity: Those pearls are absolutely beautiful and amazing darlings.

Qin: Bioluminescent pearls? How freaky and cool.

Nico: Yeah.

We saw lots of different kinds of glowing fish.

Manaphy swam towards an octopus.

It was a glowing blue octopus.

Manaphy: Wow. So awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Lisa Loud: Nico you better take a look at this.

Nico: What is it Lisa?

Lisa Loud: Radar shows downed submersible 4 miles ahead of our position.

Qin: At this depth? The pressure will crush that vessel.

Nico: Let's fix that, shall we?

We came up to the downed submersible.

Qin: Boy looks like it was shot down by a torpedo.

Laney: Oh boy.

Nico: Let's go inside.

Me: Wait Nico. I have a better suggestion.

I pressed a button and a crane came out of the sub and it picked up the submersible and brought it inside our sub.

We then put the sub on autopilot and we then went to the submersible and looked at it.

Me: Wow it's in really rough shape.

Nico: No kidding.

Poromon: What's in it?

We opened it and we looked inside it.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: What is it?

Me: It looks like a submersible from the distant future. This is unlike any kind of technology I've ever seen.

Nico: Wow.

Nico took a look and saw that it looked like it was a submersible with technology from from 30,235 years into the future.

Nico: Wow! This is highly advanced.

Me: Incredible.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Me: There has to be a log here.

I went to look for one.

Me: Hmm.

I pressed a screen and it showed a log and it showed that it was a submarine from an ocean planet with a highly advanced Winged Angel Civilization. It had highly advanced technology that was 342,000 years ahead of anything we had on Earth today.

Me: Whoa! This submarine is from the planet Zephrona.

Shanan: Oh my gosh! That is a world that is home to a very peaceful angel race that has technology that is over hundreds of thousands of years far more advanced than anything we have. They are very amazing angels that have technology that can do practically anything.

Me: Wow! It says here that this submersible crash landed here on Earth while en route to an ocean planet of mermaids. But a dimensional anomaly sucked it into a vortex that took it here.

Nico: No Torpedo?

Me: Well it says here that it was hit by an alien proton torpedo shot.

Nico: Hmm.

Me: The pilot went into a cryogenic sleep.

Nico: Is he or she on there?

Me: Lets see.

I went into the submersible sleep room and saw a tank covered in ice.

Me: Hmm.

I went and wiped the ice off the tank window and saw that it was a human like girl with magenta hair and she had blue clothes and had an ample chest and had magenta angel wings.

Me: Wow she is beautiful.

Nico: Bring her out.

I pressed a button and it opened the pod and she was unconscious.

I brought her out and had her brought out.

Varie: Oh wow she is gorgeous.

Nico: No kidding.

May: Her hair is pretty.

We took her to the Sub infirmary.

She woke up to see Poromon starring at her.

Girl: (Groans) Huh?

She had beautiful blue eyes.

Poromon: Hello there.

Girl: Oh hello there. What happened? Where am I?

Me: You are on our submarine. You crash landed on our planet. You're on the planet Earth.

Girl: Never heard of that planet.

Me: Well you are on it. You are really far from home. We should introduce ourselves. I'm J.D. Knudson, 2nd in command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Girl: Wait I've heard about you guys. You are the most powerful force in the entire universe. You did all kinds of things that spread all over the universe.

Nico: We get that all the time.

We introduced ourselves.

Zaiira: It's awesome to meet you all. My name is Zaiira.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Zaiira.

Eli: You crash landed in the Mariana Trench and we found you.

Zaiira: Wow.

Me: We don't know how long you were down there but we saw your ship and brought it on board.

Zaiira: I see.

Poromon: I'm Poromon

Zaiira: Pleasure to meet you Poromon. You and your little cute friends are so adorable.

Manaphy: We get that all the time.

Qin: Yeah they are so adorable.

Nico: Sorry about your submarine.

Zaiira: It's actually a star cruiser. I was heading out as an envoy when I was attacked by the evil Lanej.

Shanan: Oh man! Those are energy creatures from a very distant galaxy that come from the planet Larj and they are dangerous and evil. They hat all forms of life with a vengeance and they claim that any and other forms of life pose a threat to them. They made it their mission to obliterate all forms of life and establish themselves as the most superior species in the universe.

Zaiira: That's right. How did you know?

Shanan: You would be amazed at what I know about everything in the universe.

Nico: That is interstellar bigotry to the extreme.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: Reminds me of the Drej.

Shanan: They are believe it or not the Descendants of the Drej.

Nico: Wow!

Zaiira: That's right.

Nico: Zaiira how would you like to join the team?

Zaiira: I would be honored Nico.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: And I sense that we're going to face Another Panda King and Another Seadramon.

Poromon: Cool.

Nico: Who's first?

Misty Brightdawn: I will face the Another Panda King.

Eli: I sense them in the Training Arena on the sub.

Nico: Wow that is convenient.

Lola: Yep.

We went to the Arena.

We arrived and we saw a figure.

Nico: There she is.

It was a dark version of Panda King. It was ANOTHER PANDA KING!

Nico: This one is gonna be a hot one.

Lola: No kidding there.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And you are?

Another Panda King: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this.

Me: (GASP) Vega Chen!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had a red Chinese outfit on and had a bear paw symbol on her skirt.

Vega Chen: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Vega. Vega went to some of my Chinese Martial Arts classes and also she is a master of Flame Fu. And she is also a firebender.

Qin: Cool!

Poromon: Do you also like fireworks?

Vega Chen: I love fireworks. They are always so beautiful. When I heard about what those noblemen did to the Panda King in the Kunlun Mountains, I made it my mission to bring them down and expose their corruption and make those greedy monsters pay for treating the poor so badly.

Xenia: That's great!

Qin: Awesome!

Zaiira: You have an amazing heart.

Sakura Knudson: She sure does.

Lola: I thought we took care of that.

Brittney: There are OTHER Nobleman out there that are like that.

Lola: Good point.

Vega Chen: Yeah. Like the Panda King, I too was a great fireworks maker. But I went through the same thing. Unlike him however I didn't go down a path of darkness, I made it my mission to use Flame Fu to either stop treating the Poor like they are inferior or face the fury of fire by force by having me take them down.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: That is amazing.

Me: Yeah. And Vega is also the Chinese Robin Hood too. She steals from corrupted nobleman, lords and more and gives to the poor.

Nico: That is awesome.

Misty Brightdawn: Let's start the fireworks. Literally!

Vega Chen: You got it.

She turned into Another Panda King and fired fireballs at her and Misty dodged them and fired shooting star balls and they hit her and smashed down Another Panda King and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Firestorm Princess from The Kunlun Mountains and the Evil Noblemen..

Me: Fitting title.

I brought her over.

Qin: Awesome.

Manaphy latched onto May's head while waiting

May: This is gonna be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Then a figure came out and it was a dark version of Seadramon! It was ANOTHER SEADRAMON!

Seadramon: Whoa! If this were a real Another me it would be called BlackSeadramon.

Nico: That would be awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Another Seadramon: (In a girls voice) Yeah that would be something.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with teal blue hair and had blue eyes and a smoking hot teal blue sexy bikini and had a tattoo of a dragon on her back. And her eyes were dragon eyes.

Me: Anastasia Seadra! Wow!

Anastasia Seadra: Good to sea you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Anastasia Seadra is the dragon aspect of the sea dragon Seadromus and she is also the Seadramon Gene-slammer.

Nico: Wow! What a power!

Sougo: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Geiz: (gets out Zenkaiger Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Sougo became DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz got ZenkaizerArmor.

Anastasia Seadra: He didn't promise me anything actually. I fired a blast of ice and froze him in a block of ice and ran off after he stuck the ridewatch in me.

Qin: Very crafty.

Lola: I'll say!

Poromon: That was good thinking there.

Anastasia Seadra: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Anastasia Seadra: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: You got it.

Kaito: (gets out Donbrothers gear) Let's do this!

Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

Kaito turned into Don Momotaro and Zocks donned his Zenkaiju armor.

Qin: YEAH!

Anastasia turned into her Another Seadramon form!

Nico: (gets out Seadramon's Ridewatch) Time for Digimon power!

He activated it.

Nico: (Echoing) ICE BLAST!

He fired an ice wave and froze her!

Nico: And some lightning! (Activates Big Lenny's Ridewatch)

He fired a massive blast of intense lightning and electrocuted her.

May: (gets out Alien Pig's Ridewatch) Time for pigs to fly!

She activated it and summoned a huge army of alien pigs and threw them and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

May: (gets out Ifrit's Ridewatch) Now for this!

May activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Koyo Ozaki's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out King's Ridewatch) It's weird that I'm using this.

She activated it and got his sword and she fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Maria: Take that!

Then Felix Faust and his team consisting of Ozzie Ostrich, Evil Discord, Duo, Gra Doggler and Gekkor came!

Nico: Nice team Felix!

Felix Faust: Thanks Nico.

Ingrid: That means it's my turn next. All right.

Me: Yep.

Caren: My turn!

She activated Big Lenny's ridewatch and fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then she felt nuzzling and saw a Glaceon and a Leafeon.

Me: Hey a Glaceon and a Leafeon.

May: Oh they are so cute.

Manaphy: (jealous) HEY!

Glaceon: (In a girls voice) Sorry Manaphy.

Leafeon: (In a girls voice) We just are happy to see Nico.

Nico: Sylvia Quechua and Snow White Snowflake Fletcher!? Wow!

Me: Wait the famous Botanist and Polar Scientist!? Wow!

Leafeon reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and green butterfly wings and had a Leaf Kirby crown on her head and she had green tropical clothes. Glaceon reverted back and she was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes and had an Ice Kirby Crystal Crown on her head and had aqua blue clothes on.

Snow White Fletcher: It's awesome to see you again Nico.

Sylvia Quechua: We got this.

Me: Let me help too.

They fired waves of ice and leaves.

Me: (Echoing) HOWLING BLASTER!

I fired a blast of blue fire and the blasts hit Another Seadramon and blasting her down and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Anastasia over.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Nice one!

Maria: That was awesome!

Nico: Are those Kirby crowns? Those are usually Kirby's thing.

Sylvia Quechua: Oh these? Yeah they are. When we were gene-slammed they came with our power.

Snow White Fletcher: We think they look great on us and they match our power.

Qin: They sure do girls.

Caren: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Sylvia Quechua: Mine is when we went to a forgotten jungle temple and I found this.

She pulled out an Emerald Book.

Nicole: (GASP) The Emerald Tome of Joro! I was trying to find that for years.

Sylvia Quechua: Wow.

Snow White Fletcher: Mine is where me and Nico found this in the arctic.

She sword a sword and it had a blue blade.

Nicole: The Sword of Ullr, the God of Ice in Norse Myth.

Snow White Fletcher: That's right.

Nicole: Wow you girls are awesome treasure hunters.

Sylvia Quechua: Thanks Nicole.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Sylvia Quechua: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird and Blue Birds are heading to the ancient ruins of Angkor Wat in Cambodia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word Bad Rayman has returned, but we're taking that Dream Doppelganger down and throwing him into The Masters of Evil's HQ, but not before Rayman roughs him up.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here at the ancient ruins of Angkor Wat in Cambodia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got word Bad Rayman has returned, but we're taking that Dream Doppelganger down and throwing him into The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Rayman: But, not before I rough him up badly.

Nico: Didn't we get rid of Bad Rayman a year ago?

Lincoln: No, that was Dark Rayman, the doppelganger created by Mr. Dark, this one is the Dream Doppelganger created by the Nightmare Creatures.

Me: Yeah, he's a dark shadow of Rayman and he has glowing yellow eyes, and if you look at him in a way, he looks like a Heartless.

Lincoln: I was just about to say.

Luna: And we got a chance to see Angkor Wat yesterday and beat up Okuma Jubei.

Lincoln: We sure did, and now, we're here to rough up that Dream Doppelganger, Bad Rayman, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, CatDog.

CatDog: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Horsea: Now, where is that Dream Doppelganger that's giving Rayman a bad name?

Juniper Lee: You better save some for me, any who make my man look bad deserves a major butt-kicking.

Rayman blushed from June's threat to Bad Rayman.

Rayman: Why is it that June always finds a way to get me blushing like crazy, and yet, I like it.

Nicole: That's love, Rayman, and you know how a girl is when it comes to defending her man.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman appear before us, and with it are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman, awesome.

Jaden: Another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Bubbleman: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from Bad Rayman, and that dark shadow doppelganger's heading here now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Maren Duncan, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, we saw Bad Rayman coming for us, and boy, was he out to kill us.

Rayman: You two lovebirds can kiss and catch up later, we got business to take care of.

Rayman unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, and he went after Bad Rayman, and he fired powerful blasts of purple and red energy, stars, dragons, fairies, Lums, light, and darkness at that dream doppelganger, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, then, he attacked him with his massive greatsword as he slashed at him leaving scars on him and he also drew blood, then, he punched him hard in the face.

Lincoln: I'm gonna get you for that remark as well, Rayman, but that'll be later. Come on, gang, we got a Dream Doppelganger to take care of.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water

Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, CatDog and their team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bad Rayman, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains which tied up Bad Rayman, and he was beamed to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Looks like we've got a new member for The Masters of Evil headed their way. (To Maren Duncan) And it's so good to see you again, Alexandra Marsden.

Maren Duncan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue crop top, light blue skirt, blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Maren Duncan: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maren Duncan and he hugged her, and Maren Duncan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maren Duncan: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Maren Duncan, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model.

Maren Duncan: Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Maren, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Sophia, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister and a success in her own way and right, and they wanted to kill her and let Sophia, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, damn.

Maren Duncan: And you guys are in for the story of how we took my gold-digging leech co-workers and my evil parents and evil little sister down and how I severed all ties with my parents and Sophia and cut them out of my life forever since they made my life Hell. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Maren?

Maren Duncan: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Maren Duncan: I knew it, he's marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since he's done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Selene Emperyous: And when you guys did your kiss for the cover shoot, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength for him not to go wild and mark you.

Maren Duncan: Same thing happened with the other Elemental HEROS of Water, and we almost went nuts when Lincoln had on that cologne that drives us wild.

Lincoln went up to Maren Duncan, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maren Duncan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maren Duncan's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maren Duncan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maren Duncan.

Maren Duncan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Miwa Kusaka, Miyako Takase, Natsume Kahara, and Nozomi Osakabe from Narimono.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Miwa Kusaka, Miyako Takase, Natsume Kahara, and Nozomi Osakabe from Narimono.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Miwa Kusaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Miwa Kusaka and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Bad Rayman, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and

Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Miwa Kusaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miwa Kusaka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miwa Kusaka, Miyako Takase, Natsume Kahara, and Nozomi Osakabe with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Bad Rayman, the shadowy Dream Doppelganger.

But, when Lincoln showed the beatdown we all gave that shadowy doppelganger and Lincoln tying him up and sending him to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Maren Duncan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I certainly didn't expect Bad Rayman to be at Angkor Wat, but now, he'll be a new member in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Me: It's really awesome that we're also recruiting Rayman's enemies into The Masters of Evil as well.

Nico: I know, they're really wild and crazy.

---

After taking down Bad Rayman, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maren Duncan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maren Duncan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maren, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maren Duncan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maren Duncan: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Maren, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Maren Duncan: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Sophia, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Sophia, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Eliza and her boyfriend, Miguel, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Sophia hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Maren's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Maren Duncan: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Eliza and Miguel were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Sophia had coming to them: Maren was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Sophia arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Sophia than their eldest daughter, and Sophia was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Sophia were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Maren's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Sophia, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Maren severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Maren Duncan: You got that right. Oh, and Rayman.

Rayman: Yes?

Maren Duncan fired a barrage of water balloons at Rayman, and he was all soaking wet.

Maren Duncan: That was for that smart remark when we were at Angkor Wat.

We laughed hysterically.

Ronnie Anne: (Laughs) This hadn't been the first time that happened: last year, Kurumu got back at him after he blabbed about her feelings for Lincoln, and she dropped a bucket of water on his head.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Amaryllis, and Zinnia are heading to Coche Beach, Venezuela.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Amaryllis and Zinnia were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Amaryllis and Zinnia had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Amaryllis: Whoa, so this is Coche Beach, Venezuela, it's so beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been here to this beach in Venezuela before, Amaryllis, and it's perfect for our first date, and we're also coming back here to Venezuela for our challenge and against the second of The Celebrity 5. Shall we?

Lincoln, Amaryllis, and Zinnia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Amaryllis and Zinnia got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clones went up to Amaryllis and Zinnia, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Amaryllis and Zinnia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Venezuela, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love

appeared on the necks of Amaryllis and Zinnia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Amaryllis and Zinnia are now part of your harem too.

Rosemary: You can thank us for introducing Amaryllis and Zinnia to him, and when they met, it was love at first sight.

---

Later it was time for Kadma's final mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Kadma? Besides Aligned Bumblebee, Aligned Heat Wave, and Cody Burns?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go next.

Qin: Awesome.

Lincoln: And so will my siblings just like I agreed on.

Qin: Good idea.

Optimus Prime: And I will go too.

Me: All right Optimus.

Nico: That everyone?

We nodded.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived at Agito Restaurant.

Shoichi: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Shoichi.

Kadma: Guys, meet Aligned Bumblebee, Aligned Heat Wave, and Cody Burns.

Aligned Bumblebee: Pleasure to meet you guys. I'm Bumblebee, second in command of the Aligned Autobots.

Aligned Heat Wave: I am Heat Wave, Leader of the Griffin Rock Transformers Rescue Bots.

Cody Burns: And I'm Cody Burns, member of the Griffin Rock Rescue Team.

Mana: Awesome to meet you and it's an honor.

Optimus came.

Optimus Prime: I am Optimus Prime, Leader of the Autobots.

Shoichi: It's an honor.

Me: Meet Twilight Sparkle and her friends and their legacy.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor to meet you guys. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Future General of the Wonderbolts and Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life

Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Makoto: Wow it's an honor to meet you girls.

Sunny Starscout: I'm Sunny Starscout the Princess of Peace and the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle.

Pipp Petals: I'm Pipp Petals.

Izzy Moonbow: I'm Izzy Moonbow.

Hitch Trailblazer: Hitch Trailblazer.

Zipp Storm: I'm Zipp Storm.

Misty Brightdawn: And I'm Misty Brightdawn.

Mana: Wow it's a pleasure.

Lincoln: And these are my siblings.

Lori: Literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori Loud the eldest.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: My name is Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy: My name is Lucy.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: My name is Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: Lola.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Eli: And this little guy is Leo.

Shoichi: Wow that's a lot of kids!

Me: I know. And their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Shoichi) Their mom and dad has never been a family that believes in condoms.

He snickered at that remark.

Aligned Heat Wave: And while me and my team have never ACTUALLY fought Decepticons before meeting J.D. and the others, we HAVE rescued lots of people.

Shoichi: Wow that is cool!

Nico: Now the Autobots and the Decepticons don't fight anymore. After we destroyed Unicron, I am now leading the Decepticons on the road to redemption.

Nico pulled out his Decepticon Leadership Medal.

Nico: I was awarded this Decepticon Leadership Medal as a symbol of authority to show that I am leading them on the right path.

Mana: That is amazing. Congratulations.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: After 8,000,000 years of fighting the Decepticons and Autobots are now living together in peace.

Makoto: Holy mackerel is that a long war.

Me: No kidding there.

Starlight Glimmer: My ambassador Mission was to the world of the Live Action Transformers and I had a lot of preparation to do for that one.

Nico: It's a crazy story.

Shoichi: (to Aligned Bumblebee) You guys don't miss fighting Decepticons?

Aligned Bumblebee: A little. But it's better this way rather then both sides losing people.

Me: Yeah but the Decepticons are great friends just like the Autobots are.

Sunny Starscout: It's true.

Nico: Yep. Also the Aligned Transformers universe is the world that gave us the idea to start the Ambassador Mission Program.

Me: It's true and Nico tested it out by doing those missions.

Lincoln: It was an awesome run.

Mana: That is amazing.

Shoichi: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Shoichi: So, did you guys kick Sergio out?

Lincoln: If it helps, William wanted to eat him.

Mana: EW! I don't think he would taste good.

Me: That was my reaction too. But also we ordered him to pay back every cent and dollar he stole with 75% interest and we revoked his allowances, shopping trips and his party privileges and we are making him eat Rosa's tamales with my deadliest hot sauce ever.

I showed them a bottle of it.

Me: The Big Bang Zephos Reaper Death Sauce of 666,666,666 Pains.

They gasped!

Ryo Ashihara: I saw some of J.D.'s hot sauces that he made and they are awesome.

Lincoln: And they are really tasty.

Me: I make my own hot sauces and they are some of the most awesome ever.

Eli: They sure are.

Shoichi: Can you guys think of anyone who would be in the Renegades group that are protecting Gotham Royal York while you guys are away?

Me: Hmm.

We got to thinking.

Me: Well one of Nico's gene-slammer friends has the Staff of Khonsu so my guess for one of them would have to be Marc Spector A.K.A. Moon Knight.

Me: That is a possibility.

Eli: I love Moon Knight. He is so awesome under the cover of darkness.

Me: Like Marvel's version of Batman.

Nico: Okay. That solves one of them. Who could be the other 5?

Me: One of them has electrical powers as we saw when we found out that Lumpus was badly electrocuted all over. And one of the thugs mentioned that they had Pokemon with them.

Nico: Hmm.

Lola: Neat.

Optimus Prime: It's likely that one of the Renegades is a family member of Lillie that she knows.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: We'll just have to find out the rest of them when the time comes.

Shoichi: Yeah you'll have to wait. Starlight what was the world of the Live action Transformers like?

Starlight Glimmer: Where to even begin. That world was thrown into chaos because of all kinds of terrible things.

Me: Mostly because of their version of Sentinel Prime and Cemetery Wind.

Mana: Cemetery Wind?

Me: It was a terrorist organization that was made to kill all the Cybertronians as well as anyone affiliated with them.

Mana: Oh my god.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: It was terrible. Also we found many of their fallen comrades right here on Earth in the prime universe as well as on many planets.

Nico: It's a really strange story. But it was awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Makoto: We'll have to here about it later.

Shoichi: Anyway, we're glad you guys are here. An old friend has been spotted.

Kadma: Oh no.

Me: Don't tell me. Is it?

Shoichi: Yep. The Overlord of Darkness.

We gasped!

Me: I knew it. I knew he was coming today.

Eli: This is gonna be a big one.

Lynn: Good thing we have 3 Autobots with us.

Me: And the Knights of The Friendship Table too.

Cody Burns: That is for sure.

Mana: Knights of The Friendship Table?

Me: It's a Branch team that I made for Twilight and her friends after we first met them in our universe after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Mana: Oh man I've heard all about that war. That was crazy.

Lola: It was.

Sunny Starscout: That was a great battle.

Misty Brightdawn: It sure was cool.

Nico: Shoichi, here are your Legend Items.

Me: You'll like who they are for.

Shoichi: Awesome.

Eli: I sense that he is in the park.

Laney: This is gonna be epic.

Me: You're going to see what I am capable of. And I know just the place for it.

Eli: Lets roll.

Me: Yeah.

The Autobots transformed.

Aligned Bumblebee turned into vehicle mode and opened his door.

Aligned Bumblebee: Who wants to get in?

Mana: I will.

She did so.

Cody got in Heat Wave and Starlight got in Optimus.

Optimus Prime: Autobots Transform and Roll Out!

We were off.

Aligned Bumblebee: Try not to fall asleep before we get there.

Mana: Don't worry I won't.

We were heading there fast.

We arrived at the park.

We looked around and we saw THE OVERLORD OF DARKNESS!

Me: There he is. Now we'll show you guys one of our most awesome entrances.

Shoichi: Cool.

We went at him.

Overlord was looking around for something and then the Spirits of the Sun and The Moon appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then the Sun got eclipsed by the moon.

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Then phoenixes of light and darkness appeared and flew around him and then they hit and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard! Then we came out!

Me: That is an entrance!

Shoichi: That was awesome!

I snapped my fingers and we were on Flipswitch Galaxy!

Makoto: Hold on while I get something. Cody, you can help me with it.

Cody Burns: Alright.

They both enter his truck. Makoto pulls a switch on the truck's search control panel, revealing a heavier armor version of the G3 suit.

Makoto: G3-X, Equip!

His battle cry known, Makoto steps into the void where the suit is stored. With a little help from Cody, Makoto is able to put on the upgraded suit before securing the belt battery and helmet on himself

Makoto: (Grabbing what looks like a minigun) There we go.

Nico: Cool!

Me: I remember that suit! Awesome!

Overlord of Darkness: So you all have come to die.

Me: No you are the one that is going to die. Now you're going to see my true power.

(Gohan's Anger Theme Plays)

Fire, Lightning, Water, Wind, Earth, Light, Lava, Crystal, Ice, Blood, Leaves, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Stars, Nebulonic Gas, Moons, Suns, Darkness, Aurora, and Aura energy were swirling around me all over and my power was rising more! My muscles were bigger and my rainbow hair hair grew longer. Then I GLOWED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND MY MUSCLES GREW AND RAINBOW FLAMES ERUPTED OUT ALL OVER ME AND RAINBOW FIRE WINGS BURSTED OUT OF MY BACK AND THEY WERE SURGING WITH INTENSE LIGHTNING AND THE ELEMENTS THEN I SCREAMED FEROCIOUSLY AND THEN IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF RAINBOW FIRE AND ENERGY AND ELEMENTS I WAS FULLY POWERED UP!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

I grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height but my shirt was still like that of Gohan's except they were ALL RAINBOW FIRE, THE ELEMENTS AND FLAMES and my abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bigger, and I still had eight-pack abs, my eyes changed to neon rainbow colors with neon rainbow sclera, and I had a rainbow energy fire aura with rainbow fire, planets, stars, elemental forces, and phoenixes surrounding me, my rainbow hair grew reaching the bottom of my lower back and I now had glowing fire highlights in the bangs, the phoenix with the emblem of the Ebonwu Squadron emblazoned on my forehead now had glowing fire rainbow colors, I had phoenix earrings with the Kanji for Eternity Wing in its claws and a necklace with the phoenix holding the Eternity Kanji in its claws across my chest, I had massive Rainbow Elemental angel wings with reflecting stars and nebulae and rainbow element tips on the large feathers, and my massive and long eleven rainbow-colored wolf tails with tips and elements were out and they had rainbow fire. The gems on my large cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe on my wrists and the large gem belt buckle on my Belt of Elemental Bravery were now rainbow colors, and the massive, wide, double-edged blade of my Phoenixcalibur sword grew to 7'0" in length and the long gold handle grew a little longer. I now had on the same wardrobe as Lincoln, Liam, and Lynn Sr. And many of us but my version of He Man 2002's loincloth is rainbow, and I had rainbow fire pants with the elements on them on them and I had on long rainbow fire trenchcoat flaps with all of the elemental forces on the coattails, which were held up by my Belt of Elemental Bravery, Universal Spellbook of The Elemental Forces on my right hip, I now have on large rainbow colored weighted bands on my large biceps and thighs, large black pants with elemental forces on them, and a pair of large black leather ankle-high combat boots with silver armor on the toes, and the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs had remained the same, along with my Eater of Sins revolver still holstered to my right hip and Crystal Saber holstered to my left hip. I had a phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec and on the back of my trench coat there's a rainbow kanji written below the phoenix that said "James Dean Knudson, Powerful former Leader now Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family and Many Friends All Over The World and many friends and people all over the universe, Master of the Black Gates, Amazing and Powerful Student of Many Masters, Brave Warrior of the cosmos and the Protector, Defender and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse and Beyond, Master of the Powers of Friendship and the Elements and Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga and Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good and Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage and Justice."

ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌードソン、強力な元リーダーであり、現在チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの第 2 の指揮官、全能の金色の心で愛情のある多くの妻の将来の夫、金色の心で愛情のある多くの子供たちの父、金色の心で愛情深いザ ラウド ファミリーの兄弟、そして多くの友人全員世界中と宇宙の多くの友人と人々、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くのマスターの驚くべき強力な学生、宇宙の勇敢な戦士と保護者、宇宙の擁護者と救世主、マルチバースとその先、マスターオブザ友情の力とエレメンツ、天界のゼルナガ

の怒りのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、そして救いようのない黒い心を持つ悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、モンスターの破壊者、パワーに飢えたろくでなし、マニアカルな暴君、宇宙の使者天、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、そして友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の神。

My aura was a neon rainbow aura and had all the elements swirling in it. I had transformed into my most powerful and most incredible transformation ever! I turned into SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Shoichi: WHOA!

Mana: Oh wow! J.D. You look amazing! So this is your newest transformation?

Me: (Divine Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice) **It sure is Mana. And this form has my ultimate power completely unleashed.**

Laney: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: The Overlord is about to face the wrath of a true and all-powerful god.

Shoichi: Don't you even remember how you saw the error of your ways?!

Overlord of Darkness: I do. But there's no harm in one last fight.

Shoichi: Fair enough. Time to go shining!

Ryo: I'll use Exceed!

Shoichi presses the two buttons on the side of his belt yet again, causing a ring marked with three violet talons to materialize on the front of his belt, turning his gold armor red, adding two points under each of his crest horns and turning his eyes yellow, before the red armor on his chest breaks apart, keeping the shoulder pads red while revealing gleaming white armor marked with strange symbols and a yellow stone with black patterns on it. Meanwhile, Ryo lets out an ear-splitting roar, revealing teeth in what appeared a mask and causing spikes to emerge all over his body, two from his wrists, two upwards from his back, two out of his heels, two up from his knees, and two down from his back.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: **This is gonna be fun.**

Overlord of Darkness: Lets see how you like this.

He fired a wave of energy and it entombed me into a huge vortex of fire and then I absorbed the fire.

Me: **That wasn't very smart. My turn.**

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and blasted him with numerous fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was blasted down.

Aligned Bumblebee: Let's rev up and roll out!

Shoichi: (gets out Banana Boom Boom's Agito Weapon) Way ahead of you!

It was a warhammer imbued with the powers of a Banana Queen Version of Gorizilla!

Laney: Yeah!

He smashed Overlord all over with it.

Me: **Take this one. FINAL SHINE ATTACK!**

I formed an energy blast and fired it and it hit Overlord and exploded with devastating power!

**EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!**

He was blasted into a wall and he was smashed down!

Overlord got up.

Aligned Bumblebee: (gets out Captain John Paul Memo's Agito Weapon) Welcome to Hurtsville. Please. Stay a while.

He got a powerful dagger.

He slashed Overlord all over.

Laney: Take that!

Nico: YEAH! How about this one Overlord?

Nico flew up into the air.

He then held out his arms and legs and flared up his power with incredible fury! Lightning struck all over the place with incredible force and power!

(CALL OF THE DRAGON PLAYS)

HIS POWER ROSE EXPONENTIALLY AT AN INCREDIBLE RATE!

Eli: This is gonna be big guys! Brace yourselves!

Shoichi: What is he doing?

Me: **You're going to see shortly.**

He cupped his hands in front of him as his power was skyrocketing and a powerful ball of energy formed and intense lightning struck all over with massive fiery explosions blasting all over the place!

Ryo Ashihara: WHOA!

Kadma: This is gonna be huge!

The ground was shaking violently with incredible fury!

Overlord of Darkness: WHAT THE!?

Aligned Heatwave: (gets out Onslaught's Agito Weapon) Time to roll to the rescue!

His Agito weapon was a powerful war hammer for him and he smashed and pulverized Overlord all over.

Optimus Prime got Evil-Lyn's Agito weapon and it was a staff and he blasted him with magic and smashed him all over. Nico was charging up the blast really fast!

Nico: Now to finish this! This will be your punishment for all the crimes you did!

Overlord got up.

Nico: FINAL FLASH!

NICO FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF INCREDIBLE YELLOW ENERGY AND IT SLAMMED INTO OVERLORD WITH INCREDIBLY DESTRUCTIVE FORCE AND THE BLAST WAS SO MASSIVE AND SO DEVASTATING THAT IT FLEW OUT INTO SPACE AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER HARMLESSLY!

When the blast faded and the smoke cleared, the overlord was half of what he was! He had half of his body blown to smithereens and his power was extremely exhausted! He lost his left arm and a good chunk of his body was blown apart!

Eli: WHOA!

Laney: Take that dark boy!

Cody Burns: We're not done yet! (Gets out Superspeed Sue's Agito Weapon)

He got a boomerang weapon and he threw it and he slashed Overlord all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him all over the place.

Taranee and Sunset fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Lori and Hay Lin fired waves of wind and blew him around in a tornado.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Nico: (gets out Samon and Seadramon's Ridewatches) Time for fish!

Nico activated them and fired waves of ice and fish and smashed him all over with them.

Nico: YEAH!

I fired energy chains and tied him up.

Shouchi: I don't think this battle's over until the next Gene Slammer appears.

?: You mean me?

A figure came out and it was a Mamoswine!

Nico: Hey a Mamoswine.

Me: Cool!

It fired an ice beam and froze the overlord in ice.

Mamoswine: (In a girls voice) Looks like you timed it right.

Nico: Mary Scheader! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue winter clothes.

Mary Scheader: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Cody Burns: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mary Scheader: When me and Nico ate the Mount Olympus Pizza challenge.

Me: Oh man! That is a massive 25 foot pizza and it's completely covered in meat.

Lola: That is amazing.

Lincoln: Boy no kidding.

Nico: Me and Mary ate the whole thing.

Me: You guys have an awesome appetite.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Mary hugged.

Nico: I've missed you my pizza queen.

Mary Scheader: Me too Nico. Me too.

We were back on Earth.

Me: Awesome way to close it out with a bang.

Shoichi: Kadma, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister.

Kadma: Wow! I'm honored Shoichi.

They hugged.

Lana: So awesome.

Lily: Yeah.

---

We later went back to the fortress.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was amazing.

Qin: Wow! Way to go guys!

Lola: Yeah it was awesome!

May: Cadance, for you first mission, 3 Rabbids and Yost Reed should go with you.

Princess Cadance: Awesome!

Me: And I plan to have us, the Powerpuff Girls, Their Archenemies and the Powerpuff Girls former enemies come with. We have a lot of things to tell the PPGZ team.

Nico: Boy this will be awesome.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Nadine Evenscaster: (British Accent) Let's see what's on the news.

She turned it on.

Kathrine Mulligan: This is Kathrine Mulligan reporting to you live from Gotham Royal York. The Renegades and the blood clones of Team Loud Phoenix Storm have busted a massive and huge drug operation and really thrashed them all into dust.

Me: Wow that is amazing.

Kathrine Mulligan: The operation contained over 500 billion pounds of illegal drugs and all the cash they made was confiscated and the members of the operation's members were all given sentences of life without parole.

Nico: Good riddance.

Connie Dennison: Lunch is ready!

We saw her with a huge plate full of burgers.

Me: Oh boy.

We got to eating burgers.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Qin: (Eating) Yummy.

Lola: (Eating) Mmm.

Kathrine Mulligan: Also the Renegades killed 502 murderers, thrashed numerous insane asylum patients that escaped during a riot, killed numerous rampaging gangsters and bashed numerous muggers into pulp.

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Xenia: They really went at them.

Cybertron Sideways: No luck on finding out who they are?

Me: We do have some ideas as to who one of them might be.

Nico: Moon Knight.

Cybertron Sideways: Wow! It'll be cool to meet him.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Wheelie: No ideas on the others, huh?

Me: Nope. But one of the thugs did give us a clue. One of them had an Umbreon.

Qin: Wow.

Lola: Yeah it's not much to go on but it's a start.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Are you jealous, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Not at all. I'm glad we can be in 2 places at once.

Qin: Same here. Cool.

Nico: That is for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

The mascots were watching the top 20 darkest Robot Chicken Sketches.

#20: American Girl Dolls

"Secret of the Flushed Footlong"

These dolls are sitting around drinking tea and telling their life stories. They each say what time period they're from and what they're likes and dislikes are. It goes well for the first two dolls but when the third one reveals her backstory the tone shifts significantly. She reveals her name is Addie Walker and that she was born a slave. The other dolls are horrified by how she gleefully recounts this information to them. Things get a bit more uncomfortable when another doll, Mary Grace, is from the same time period and most likely a slave owner but thankfully she decides to pass.

#19: Deaf Parents

"Saving Private Gigli"

One of the more iconic aspects of Charlie Brown is Lucy convincing him she's not going to pull the football when he tries to kick it. Another is the distinctive sound adults make when they speak rendering whatever is said unintelligible. Here Charlie Brown asks his mom if he and Lucy can have a snack. She replies in the way in which adults sound but then we're hit with an announcer telling us that his parents are deaf. It certainly gives us a different understanding of the different Charlie Brown specials.

#18: Care Bear Genocide

"Password: Swordfish"

The Care Bears are known to be kind and travel around spreading that message to others while trying to stop Professor Coldheart, No Heart and others from spreading hate. Here, however, their mission is changed when the Care Bears decide there must be purity amongst their ranks. Convinced that the Care Bear Cousins are responsible for the decline of the franchise, they wipe them out. Despite their cutesy appearances, the cold and unfeeling way they eliminate the non-bear characters is unsettling, not to mention they proceed to party afterward. Sharing these harmful ideas is definitely not caring.

#17: Toy Story 4

"Kramer vs. Showgirls"

The later entries of the "Toy Story" franchise deal with how Andy's toys find new meaning for their lives once he grows out of playing with them. It's wholesome and touching to see how Woody, Buzz and the gang deal with those changes. In this alternative view, things are much different. Andy is in college now but the toys now have to deal with his growing interests in women. Poor Buzz is pretty much lobotomized when Andy uses him as paraphernalia for mind altering substances. The worst is Woody is reduced to tears as he is left to put his best friend out of his misery.

#16: The iCarly iNipples

"Caffeine Induced Aneurysm"

Carly's used to living her life online but this gaffe literally has world ending consequences. After recording a segment for her webcast she accidentally leaves the camera on while taking a shower. She gives the footage to Gibby for upload who decides to leave it in for broadcast. Later when her dad sees it he feels that he's failed as a father and takes the nuclear route. No, really. He decides to fire nukes at Iran in response to being told he'd be court-martialed for resigning his position. Spencer informs Carly that because of their dad's actions, they'll be hunted by Al Qaeda strike teams. Yikes. Always remember to review your footage.

#15: Happy Days Zombie Attack

"Ants on a Hamburger"

"Happy Days" portrayed the lives of Richtie Cunningham, the Fonz and their friends in 1950s America as rather idyllic. What happens when zombies are inserted into the equation? After Ralph dies from juggling knives, Fonzie is able to bring him back to life by hitting him with his fist. Unfortunately this has the effect of turning Ralph into a zombie, who proceeds to start the zombie apocalypse in Arnold's. It's up to the Fonz to save the day and eliminate the threat. It's heartbreak though when Ritchie reveals he's been bitten and Fonzie needs to put him out of his misery. Happy days, indeed.

#14: Delicious Gummy Bears

"Tapping a Hero"

Gummy bears are delicious but maybe you'll think twice before eating one after this. A pink gummy bear is frolicking in a field when she unknowingly steps in a bear trap. After a blood curdling scream followed by a stream of curse words, she decides the only way to free herself is to chew off the leg caught in the trap. Once free, she continues on her merry way until she steps in another trap. It turns out this is a twisted ad for gummy bears but she's still left in a dire situation even if she's able to free herself.

#13: Why Does Sonic Run?

"Callie Greenhouse in: Fun. Sad. Epic. Tragic."

A staple of the Sonic games is that Sonic goes fast. Fans of the Genesis games might remember those old ads saying Sonic is way better than Mario because of his extreme speed. Have you ever stopped to ask why he needs to move so quickly? This sketch attempts to answer that question and it takes an unexpected turn. A squirrel and beaver observe Sonic speeding by and while admiring him, they wonder what he can't out run. We cut to Sonic and see he's being chased by a little sad face from Zoloft commercials. He's trying to outrun his depression. Maybe those games weren't so fun after all.

#12: Oswald Floats

"Scoot to the Gute"

This blue octopus is known for his patience and general outlook on life, which is reasonable considering he's the star of a kids show. In this sketch, he's no different. Daisy on the other hand… The two are in a raft and before he goes into the water, he's about to put on a life preserver wanting to be safe. Daisy, however, is dismayed that he would even bother considering he's an octopus and think he'll be fine without one. She suddenly pushes him in the water and a few seconds later he floats back to the surface lifeless. What's shocking is her reaction to what she just did. She's completely nonchalant about it. Don't mess around with water safety.

#11: Wile E. Piphany

"Executed by the State"

Fans of "Looney Tunes" know that Wile E. Coyote is forever trying to catch the Road Runner. While chasing his long-time prey, he fails once again. Dejected, he questions what he's doing with his life. The coyote has seemingly given up and decides he's to end it all. It's definitely not something we were expecting at all. That seems to be the case for the Road Runner as well. When he shows up to the funeral, we find out that it was all an elaborate ruse and the coyote is able to roast his foe. While he finally wins out, it's a bit too far for us how he does it.

#10: Feudal France

"Garfield Stockman in: A Voice Like Wet Ham"

Every Disney fan remembers the classic "Beauty and the Beast" number where Belle sings a cheery song about her French village. Instead of singing about the town's highlights, the Belle in the sketch sings about all the downsides of life in feudal France. Between the disgusting living conditions to rampant disease, the village looks like an awful place to live. Even Belle ends up catching a mysterious illness by the end of the sketch. We're glad Disney didn't make their song this realistic or horrifying in the original animated movie.

#9: Apocalypse Pony

"Cracked China"

Most kids would be thrilled to see a pony come flying through the window. If it happens to be one of the apocalypse ponies, however, the children should run for their lives. After a couple of kids cause mischief around their house, a group of sketchy looking ponies come soaring into the picture. Each creature represents one of the fabled four Horsemen of the Apocalypse. These toys are not concerned with child safety standards. By the end of the sketch, almost everything in the house is on fire, and the family has been… we guess the kids learned their lesson?

#8: Laff-A-Munich

"Ban on the Fun"

In the "Laff-A-Lympics" cartoon, a bunch of Hanna-Barbera characters compete against one another. But what if they took the competition way too seriously? In this "Robot Chicken" sketch, a few villainous Hanna-Barbera characters preemptively eliminate their competitors. When their heinous acts are discovered, a group of typically heroic toons get revenge by taking out the villains responsible. The sketch is dark by design, but the sight of characters like Scooby-Doo committing acts of violence really sticks with you. Still, this dark reimagining of the "Laff-A-Lympics" might leave you smiling… if you have a totally twisted sense of humor.

#7: Cartoons Smokers

"Triple Hot Dog Sandwich on Wheat"

In the early '60s, the Winston cigarette company used characters from "The Flintstones" to promote their tobacco products without hinting at the harmful health effects they could cause. But the

"Cartoon Smokers" segment tackles the habit's potential negative effects head-on. We see cartoon characters like Fred Flintstone and Pink Panther suffering from various smoking-related ailments. Even supporting characters like Olive Oyl, who inhaled tobacco second-hand, are affected. Seeing these bright cartoon characters looking weakened and sick is seriously depressing. The sketch may not have been designed as a PSA, but it's just as effective as any real anti-smoking commercial.

#6: Dora's Questionable Quinceañera

"Hemlock, Gin and Juice"

The premise of Dora the Explorer has always been simple. A young girl breaks the fourth wall to ask us for guidance along her adventures. This concept gets really dark in this sketch, however, when a teenage Dora needs to get some things for her Quinceanera. The audience picks out an item for Dora at the store and… she promptly steals it. After she drinks a beverage that she is definitely not old enough for, she ends up on the roof and looks straight at the camera. Dora admits in a tearful confession that she can't hear anyone beyond the fourth wall. Although this sad confession is meant as a joke, her words left us wondering if the real Dora could ever really hear us.

#5: Cereal Killer

"Easter Basket"

While hanging out at Fred's house, Barney gets creative in his attempt to steal his friend's Fruity Pebbles. Sadly, the two friends end up physically fighting over the cereal. During their scrap, Fred accidentally receives a fatal blow from his best friend. Barney quickly rushes to hide the evidence of his crime, only to realize that all of the animal appliances at Fred's house saw what happened. So… Barney ends the lives of all the living creatures that witnessed his crime. He's eventually caught in the act, captured and forced to pay the ultimate price. We hope the Fruity Pebbles were worth it!

#4: Wonder Pets Visit the Laughter House

### "Cake Pillow"

When the tiny animal rescue trio known as the Wonder Pets hears that a cow is in trouble, they jump to the rescue. After releasing the cow from confinement, they realize it's too weak to walk away. The Wonder Pets decide to carry the animal into a nearby building called the laughter house. Unfortunately, they didn't know that the building's name was missing an s. By the time they realize where they've really taken the animal, the cow's life has come to an abrupt end. The sketch would have been plenty dark if it had stopped there. But the writers go the extra mile and have the little trio eat hamburgers to close out the segment. Too soon, wonder pets, too soon.

## #3: Pegasus Abuse

### "Adoption's an Option"

Legendary voice actress Cree Summer has lent her voice to a few terrifying antagonists throughout her career. If we had to pick her most horrifying role, we'd look at this extremely grim "Robot Chicken" segment. In the sketch, Cree plays a little girl that finds a Pegasus caught in the trap. Instead of freeing the animal, she makes sure it can't fly away, renders it unconscious and drags it to a barn. The girl torments the Pegasus both physically and mentally until it accepts its new name. Seeing the trapped majestic animal cave to the girl's demands is undoubtedly dark. And the way Cree makes the girl sound simultaneously sweet and sinister ensures this character will haunt our nightmares.

## #2: Calvin's Therapy Adventures

### "Lust for Puppets"

Using the power of imagination, Calvin can have full conversations with his stuffed tiger, Hobbes. Although Calvin loves to talk to his animal companion, his parents are a little concerned about it. After they try to stop Calvin's conversations with therapy and medication, Hobbes decides to take them out of the picture. Before we know it, the parents are permanently gone and their son is locked in a padded cell indefinitely. The "Calvin And Hobbes" stories always made it seem adorable that the boy had someone to talk to. But now that we've seen what could happen if his imagination took a dark turn, we'll never look at the comics the same way again.

#1: Tooth and Consequences

"Toyz in the Hood"

While the Tooth Fairy is visiting a child, the mystical being hears the parents arguing downstairs. Things eventually turn violent and the fairy checks it out. We're then shown three distinct endings. In the first scenario, the fairy takes the father's life before handing the kid some change. The second ending sees the father dealing a fatal blow to the mystical being before telling his child to run away with him. And the last scenario has the police arresting the sole survivor of the dispute before leaving the kid home alone. And did we mention the mother is never heard from in any ending? The segment concludes with characters chanting that this is the darkest "Robot Chicken" sketch.

When it was done everyone that saw it was shocked!

Poliwag: Honestly, we're just passing the time until the next Gene Slammer comes.

Me: I see. OOF!

I saw a Gliscor on my head.

Me: I think it's here. A Gliscor is on my head.

Gliscor: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Nico: Abigail Kirk? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and black clothes and she had bat wings.

Abigail Kirk: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Poromon: Abigail!

Abigail Kirk: Hey Poromon!

She hugged him.

Poromon: It's awesome to see you again.

Abigail Kirk: Same here.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Kirk: When me and Nico went into a haunted castle and we found out that it was a mad scientist castle and we stopped them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Abigail Kirk: Me too Nico. Me too.

Masker Mind: Did you see the mascots watch that video?

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah it was crazy.

Laney: Yep.

The previous groups came.

Professor XXXL: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Grizzly, Zzzax, Machinedramon, BlackWarGreymon, and Salami Swami go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Me: Venezuela is the next stop.

Qin: Awesome.

Rarity: At least I didn't cry and drown myself in ice cream like I did last year.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah.

Wallflower: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Probopass and Gallade.

Qin: Ooh!

Lola: That is gonna be interesting.

Lincoln: It sure will be.

Suddenly, Lincoln's Celebrity 5 alarm went off, and he picked up the signal, and he saw who's the next member of The Celebrity 5 we're taking on: it was Manino Giordani.

Me: Whoa, what on Earth was that?

Lincoln: That was my new Celebrity 5 alarm system I installed, after our battle with Okuma Jubei, I had installed this alarm system to pick up on the remaining Celebrity 5 members.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome. So, who's the next one we're facing?

Lincoln: The next member of The Celebrity 5 we're facing is Manino Giordani, and he's in Venezuela.

Jessica Shannon: So, after we complete the challenge, we take Manino Giordani down, and you put him into a disk like you did to Okuma, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Right, Jessica.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Aaaawesas, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Aaaawesas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Sarah are more than ready for Aaaawesas, right, Lincoln?

Sarah Tinsley: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Aaaawesas and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Sarah. Plus, the last time you transformed was when Babidi busted out and put your evil father under his control two years ago to get revenge after I told him off, and to get revenge on Varie for what she did in destroying him years ago.

Nico: Yeah, so this means, Sarah's going to transform into her more powerful form which surpasses her first transformation against Gabriel Tinsley. Alright, gang, our next stop is in Venezuela, and the next of The Celebrity 5: Manino Giordani.

Lincoln: We'll take him down in the same way we took down Okuma Jubei yesterday, and put into a disk and once we get done trouncing Manino Giordani, you better be ready to die, Aaaawesas.

Sarah Tinsley: You better be ready to die, Aaaawesas, because you're about to face the fury of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos.

Ed Grant: So Manino Giordani is next.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This one will be good.

Skulker: Shall we get going?

Nico: Like you even have to ask.

We were off.

---

The Flying Fortress arrived at Venezuela, and we disembarked.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Ah, Venezuela. This is awesome.

Lincoln: And the scene for the next challenge, and where we'll take down Manino Giordani.

Me: And home to some of the most amazing sights of the Amazon. Angel Falls, the Orinoco River and so much more.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he saw who was also here: it was his and Sarah's old enemy, Gabriel Tinsley, he's broken out of prison yet again and he still wants revenge on Sarah and Lincoln.

Lincoln: Great, I should've known he'd be back for more. Sarah, your evil serial killer ex-dad's here again!

We gasped!

Sarah Tinsley: What?! Didn't we already kick his butt in Venice on your rescue and send him back to prison with you putting The Deathly Vengeance of Thanatos on him that'll kill him in a few days?

Lincoln: We did, but he refused to quit as always.

Me: That son of a fucking bitch!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Why, I ought to… !

Lincoln: Easy, J.D., like I said, The Deathly Vengeance of Thanatos is going to kill him, and it looks like his execution's about to come a bit early.

?: (SUPER ENRAGED VOICE) SARAH, LINCOLN, I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

We then saw Gabriel Tinsley, and boy, was he driven insane by rage and insanity.

Lincoln: Back for more, Gabriel?

Eli: You're really starting to become a fucking headache!

Me: More like an Aneurysm that is ready to burst!

Gabriel Tinsley screamed with insane rage and ran at Lincoln and tried to stab him with a knife, but Lincoln punched Gabriel hard in the stomach, and he belched out massive amounts of blood, and he glared with pure rage at Lincoln.

Gabriel Tinsley: Why… you?!

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked him down.

He got back up.

But, Lincoln kicked him away, and Gabriel Tinsley got back up.

Lincoln: Like I said before, you have and always will be a cold-blooded, remorseless serial killer who has absolutely zero remorse for the psychological harm you've inflicted on your own daughter when you forced her to help you bury the bodies of all the girls you've killed on your serial killing spree all over the US. You destroyed your own daughter's reputation and you don't give a damn about what that's done to her, and you know what, Hell's too good for a heartless bloodsoaked serial killing fucker like yourself.

Suddenly, the black and red flame tattoos on Gabriel Tinsley's body began spreading even more, and it was already closing in on his heart.

Lincoln: There's only one fate for someone like you: completely and utterly erased from existence for eternity.

Finally, the black and red flame tattoos reached Gabriel Tinsley's heart, and then, his body suddenly burst into black and red flames as he died from the curse, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates after he was found guilty by all those he'd killed.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, you piece of shit.

Luna: What he did to those girls and to his own daughter can never be forgiven, he deserved to die.

Me: You said it.

Nico: And at the hands of the man his former daughter swore to protect. Now, we're finally rid of that piece of shit, Gabriel Tinsley, for good.

Lincoln: Now, we can do the challenge and take down Manino Giordani.

Sarah Tinsley then went up to Lincoln and then she broke down crying and hugged him as she was crying hard and wailing hard.

Lincoln was comforting her.

Qin: Poor Sarah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: That man was pure evil incarnate.

Lola: Yeah.

Anastasia (Cinderella): Why couldn't the Renegades have dealt with him?!

Nico: Lincoln wanted the curse to kill him when the time came and it did.

Anastasia (Cinderella): Yeah.

Sarah was really crying hard.

Don: Hey guys… Whoa.

He saw Sarah crying.

Don: Is she okay?

I took Don and told him what happened and it was awful.

Don: Oh man. I'm sorry he did that to her.

Me: We all are.

Selma: I don't even think the Renegades know where to find our Space Prisons.

Golden Glider: Though we could have just teleported him to them.

Me: Believe me guys the renegades would kill EVERY SINGLE Inmate there.

Qin: He's right on that.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Erasing all the hard work we did on bringing all of them to justice.

Bugly: After all, they haven't joined us yet.

Me: You're right. But they will shortly.

Qin: Yeah.

Sarah was still crying.

Me: Poor Sarah.

Rainbow Dash: Her so called father really did a horrible thing to her.

Me: Not just her R.D., countless others. Her father was a deranged serial killer and he didn't give a flying fuck about anyone but himself. He killed 10 people and destroyed her entire reputation and everyone treated her like an outcast.

Lori: He's literally right on that. The blood of those people was on his hands and his alone.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That was awful.

Don: Poor Sarah. She did nothing to deserve all that.

Zzzax: What's the challenge this time?

Nico: Guys lets give Sarah a few minutes to calm down before we talk about that.

Zzzax: Okay.

Don: Oh Nicole I forgot to give this to you in Cambodia.

He gave her a map.

Nicole: (GASP) It's a map to the Katana of Yemaya! I've been trying to find that for years!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Yemaya the Ocean Mother Goddess in Santería?

Nicole: That's right. Legends say that this is a powerful sword that can control all the oceans and the life in the seas and even call mermaids of the light and dark sides of the legend.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: That is amazing.

Teen Titans Thunder: Nevermind, we just found out the challenge

Nicole: This is gonna be a good one.

Sarah Tinsley: (Sniffles) I'm sorry guys.

Lincoln: It's all right Sarah. It's all right.

Qin: Will you be okay Sarah?

Sarah Tinsley: (Sniffles) I'll be fine. Now that my father is gone I'm free of him.

Me: So is the world.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sarah Tinsley: I'm better now guys.

Me: Are you sure?

Sarah Tinsley: Yeah I'll be okay.

BlackWarGreymon: Is Caracas near here?

Me: We are in Caracas.

BlackWarGreymon: Oops. Sorry.

Nicole: Well the Katana is said to be located in a cave behind Angel Falls.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: The tallest waterfall in the world.

Camie: Yep.

Pam: Who should get it?

Me: Hmm. How about Snow White Fletcher?

Snow White Fletcher: Really?

Qin: Sure S.W.

Snow White Fletcher: Okay.

Nicole: All right lets head out.

Nico: Lets do it.

We were off into the Venezuela Jungle.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) Anyone got a jungle knife?

Nicole unsheathed one.

Nicole: Never leave home without one.

Qin: Cool.

George of the Jungle was swinging through the jungle on his vines.

George: (TARZAN YELL)

Nico: There goes George.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Watch out for that tree!

KRASMASH!

He crashed into a tree head on!

Me: OOH! Ouch!

I brought him back.

Bitstream: You okay?

George: George fine.

Qin: Good.

We continued on and we heard the roar of Angel Falls.

Xenia: Look guys!

We saw the tallest Waterfall on Earth, Angel Falls!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Angel Falls.

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) Getting up there will be easy, lads.

Me: It sure will.

Nicole: Yep.

Nicole formed a Star road and we went up to it.

Nicole: Here we go.

We held our breaths and then we got to the cave and went in.

Nicole: That was an easy part. Now for the hard part and that is to find it.

Qin: Yep.

We went down into the cave.

We walked down.

Me: N'Dugo, Kip, Baleto, you would like this one. Lyle said this to Ursula. (Speaking in Swahili) Nyani mwenye nywele za kimanjano anataka tule kinyesi cha tembo. Lyle ni mtu ambaye ningetamani angemsukuma. Najua unajisikia vizuri sana baharia hapa juu sasa hivi. Lakini ikiwa ungeniruhusu tu niagize bakuli la clams zilizokaangwa sote tunaweza kuwa na ndui kesho asubuhi. Na tunaweza kulazwa na wanawake wazuri chini ya jua. (The blond hair baboon wants us to eat elephant poop. Lyle is someone that I would wish would puke up farts. I know you're feeling pretty hey sailor up here about now. But if you would just let me order a bowl of fried clams we can all have smallpox tomorrow morning. And we can get laid with beautiful ladies under the sun.)

They laughed hysterically at that one with incredible laughter!

N'Dugo: That was so funny!

He pat my back!

Qin: What did you say?

Me: I said that The blond hair baboon wants us to eat elephant poop. Lyle is someone that I would wish would puke up farts. I know you're feeling pretty hey sailor up here about now. But if you would just let me order a bowl of fried clams we can all have smallpox tomorrow morning. And we can get laid with beautiful ladies under the sun.

Qin laughed at that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Xenia: Yep.

Me: (To the viewers) What can I say? They hate Lyle and I do silly jokes and remarks about him in Swahili to our friends.

Qin: That was funny.

We got to a big room and we saw a huge temple in a big cave with waterfalls and Sapphire Crystal!

Nico: Wow!

Grizzly: Is that it?

Nicole: The temple that houses it. We're almost there.

Hikaru: I'll face Manino later. Along with whoever decides to be his archenemy

Vinsmoke Sanji: I will be his archenemy there.

Qin: Go fo it Sanji.

Nico: Yeah.

We went into the temple and in a huge altar we saw the sword.

Nicole: There it is! At last we found it! The Katana of Yemaya.

Qin: Wow!

It was a blue blade sword and it had a mermaid on the handle and had jewels on the blade.

Me: Magnificent.

Remy: Me, Mr. Lynn, and Mary will face him. But I have a feeling we'll be trying out each other's food first.

Chris Taylor: Yeah, you guys have fun with that. I'm not getting involved with posing as a mad Italian chef again

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: Lets focus.

Snow White Fletcher: Here we go.

She went up to the sword and grabbed the handle and pulled it out! It glowed and she was enveloped in a blue glow.

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO BY FOX KIDS PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a powerful vortex of energy and water and ice and and then she sprouted wings of ice and water and her power rose fast and then she emerged forever changed.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Wow! Snow White how do you feel?

Snow White Fletcher: Amazing Nico!

Power Girl: You should be proud.

Qin: Yeah!

Snow White Fletcher: It's amazing!

Nico: Awesome. Lets go back to Caracas for the battle.

Patty: Let's head on down there

We were off to Caracas.

We arrived and in the Town Square we saw him cooking amazing food for the citizens.

Me: There he is. Wow he is a great cook.

Qin: Yep.

Gilda: Entrance time?

Nico: Let's wait until most of the civilians have cleared out.

Me: They already did.

Gilda: Now it's entrance time.

We went at him.

As he was cleaning up he saw the spirits of Venezuela appear and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A huge explosion blasted out above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: What's cooking doc?

Mumbo: So, you probably heard Webstor's offer yesterday.

Manino: I did.

Mumbo: Are you in?

Manino: After you guys defeat me. And after we try each other's food.

Me: Fair enough.

Chase (Fighting Foodons): I'll participate too.

Qin: Cool!

Manino tried Lynn Sr.'s Lynn-sagna and Lynn Sr. Tried some chicken cacciatore.

Lynn Sr: Your food is actually good!

Manino: Yours is good as well.

Lynn Sr: Really?

Manino: Yes! It tastes like a professional made it. And it doesn't have hot sauce in it.

Me: Mr. Lynn makes awesome food.

Qin: Yes he sure does.

Manino: Okay. You guys got my archenemy set up.

Sanji: That's me.

Hikaru: We know what to do now. Mighty Thor, D Smash!

Manino: Graviton, D Smash!

They were summoned!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Bring down the thunder!

Lola: Yeah!

Leni: This is gonna be totes fun!

Then Shendu, Selene, Amora, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, and Spot and their groups came.

Nico: Shendu, Selene, Amora, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, and Spot.

Shendu: Are you okay, Sarah?

Sarah Tinsley: I'm fine.

Selene: What your dad did was fucked up.

Manino: (dodged Sanji's kick) Even I wouldn't go that far!

Amora: We're actually glad to hear it.

Nico: Yeah.

Firebrand: (to Nico) We heard you found a submarine.

Nico: Yep.

Man Boy: Did you repair it?

Nico: It's unlike any kind of technology we know. So it's impossible.

Me: Yeah.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was BRINEBLAST from episode 5 of Dino Fury!

---

Brineblast hatches in the park whilst Jane and J-Borg hold a presentation to a group of children in front of BuzzBlast just as Boomtower and Mucus arrive to claim the seemingly dormant egg. The Dino Fury Rangers then regroup and since Brineblast apparently reeks of rotten fish, Amelia comments on it, which the monster takes offense to as the Rangers morph and do their roll call. Boomtower commands Brineblast to attack and he teams up with Mucus to fight Zayto only to be jump kicked in the back by Amelia.

However, he shrugs off slashes from both her Chromafury Saber and those of Ollie and Zayto who he then fires on with his water bullets. He mocks that the Dino Fury Rangers can't attack him because of his bullets only to be blindsided by Izzy though he then throws her off. She tries to use her Chromafury Saber on him but it bounces off immediately with enough force to knock her down as Mucus sends in some Hengemen. As Izzy and Zayto deploy the Elasto and Hyper Keys, Brineblast flees towards a fountain with the two Rangers in hot pursuit so he gains some distance using his cannons, although he then runs into a dead end thanks to the edge of the fountain. Cornered, Brineblast begs for mercy since he apparently "has little fishies at home" which they fall for, allowing Boomtower to sneak attack Zayto. Fortunately, Javi managed to stop Boomtower who then withdraws with Brineblast to Area 62. In Area 62, Brineblast re-hydrates which Mucus questions but he rebuffs that he's a fish and fish are supposed to live in the water. He then receives an order from Void Knight to distract the Rangers whilst Boomtower plants a drill bomb in the forest to destroy the Tiger Claw Zord before it can be used against them. Brineblast soon teleports to the Junior State Championship Races in front of Jane and J-Borg and grows giant to scare them. The Rangers (with the exception of Izzy who is out trying to stop Boomtower and Mucus from destroying her Zord) arrive to fend him off and form the Dino Fury Megazord. Brineblast and the Dino Fury Megazord charge at each other but the Beast easily gains the upper hand with his incredible speed and fighting skill. He then overwhelms the Megazord with his water bullets, eventually taking it down just after the Power Rangers are informed of Boomtower's plot. Fortunately, Izzy formulates a plan to use Brineblast's impressive firepower to destroy the drill and free her Zord.

To achieve this, the Dino Fury Megazord flees and Brineblast follows it all the way to the mountain where he arrogantly reveals that they can't outrun him because he has somehow done a lot of exercise whilst sealed away. Brineblast then fires on them but they dodge and he instead destroys the mountain, pelting him with rocks and freeing the Tiger Claw Zord before the drill destroys its chamber. Izzy then tames her Zord and uses it against Brineblast. He tries to keep up and shoot it but it easily dodges around him with its speed and energy slashes him into a daze. As Zayto welcomes it back, it jumps onto Brineblast's face and mauls him before leaping off and dodging more bullets. Izzy then has her Zord combine with the Dino Fury Megazord to form the Dino Fury Megazord Claw Formation. Using the new formation, they easily overwhelm Brineblast and even his water bullets are easily dodged before they activate the Jet Boost. The Megazord rockets forward which makes Brineblast panic so he rapidly fires but they all miss and he quickly runs out of water to fire. Now having the upper hand, the Rangers finish off Brineblast with the Tiger Mega Slash which knocks him flat on his face and he explodes. However, his Sporix Egg is found by Boomtower first who immediately teleports back to the base with it before the Power Rangers can retrieve it.

---

Zayto: Brineblast!

Brineblast: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to destroy the rangers so Boomtower can launch a sneak attack.

Brineblast: Yep that's right.

Me: Yep.

Brineblast: Anyone want water?

Me: I'm good but thanks.

Qin: I think we're okay.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Camie: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine

# Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - Nico's Rescue down in the Mariana Trench

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was first.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Nico's Rescue was down in the Mariana Trench. I hope he was still able to battle down there.

Kendra: He was. And it was a really awesome and fun rescue too.

Yost Spider: Boy they had an awesome and fun time on that one.

Sarah Tinsley: They sure did.

Heather Huffington: I agree and it was great.

Vega Halinora: It was a really fun rescue.

Camille Dace: We had a great time hearing about it.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure had fun too.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: Yeah it was fun.

Shendu: Boy that must've been a great battle too.

Kendra: It was.

Shendu: Lets do it!

Kendra and the group used fusions for Hermos and the Lightsworn Monsters and they used their rider Cards for their respective archenemies and got awesome weapons and they blasted them all over with magic and smashed them down.

# Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom- Battling Another Panda King and Another Seadramon

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Nico, Poromon's team, Seadramon's team, and the others did good battling Another Panda King. And Another Seadramon as well.

Sam Simpson: Boy they sure did and we were amazed to here that the Another Seadramon was a Dragon Aspect and a Digimon Gene-slammer for Seadramon.

Marron: That was so awesome and cool.

Philip: Boy it was really awesome.

Hercules: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Daring Do: I thought it was absolutely amazing myself.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding.

Fluttershy: We were really amazed to see that too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja I thought so myself as well.

Stealth Elf: That was really cool.

Selene: Boy that must've been a really amazing rescue and I'm glad the mascots had fun too. Lets do it!

Sam and her team used fusions for Timaeus and the Predaplant Monsters and they used their rider cards for their respective archenemies and they got awesome new dragons and blasted them with leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Lincoln's rescue

---

Amora was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the ancient ruins of Angkor Wat. How was it?

Sakura Avalon: It was really awesome and fun and we were just there yesterday for our previous mission too.

Buster Bunny: Yeah that was a really fun date for Lincoln though.

Anna Hotteling: It sure was and they had fun too.

Zixx: They sure did and it was really amazing. We took down Rayman's bad doppelganger Bad Rayman and he is now with you guys.

Carrot: That was so much fun.

Vambre: (British Accent) It was a most fun battle.

Pinkie Pie: It was one of the best ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really fun battle.

Featherweight: It was really fun too.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Amora: You guys really had a lot of fun on that one. Lets do it!

Sakura and her team used fusions for Hermos and the Ancient Gear

Golem Monsters and they used their Rider Cards for their respective archenemies and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of gears, lightning, metal, energy and elements and smashed them down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Neo Bubbleman. What's her name?

Kevin: Her name is Maren Duncan and she is a really awesome and amazing swimsuit designer and she makes really awesome swimsuits.

Blossom: She sure does and it's awesome.

Fire Kraken: You got that right and it is awesome.

Jade Fire Kraken: Some of the designs are really awesome.

Jade Flashwing: Boy they sure are and they are amazing.

Smolderdash: And Maren's story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Maren, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Maren Duncan: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental

HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Sophia, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Sophia, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Eliza and her boyfriend, Miguel, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Sophia hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Maren's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Maren Duncan: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Eliza and Miguel were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Sophia had coming to them: Maren was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Sophia arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Sophia than their eldest daughter, and Sophia was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Sophia were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Maren's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Sophia, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Maren severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Maren Duncan: You got that right. Oh, and Rayman.

Rayman: Yes?

Maren Duncan fired a barrage of water balloons at Rayman, and he was all soaking wet.

Maren Duncan: That was for that smart remark when we were at Angkor Wat.

We laughed hysterically.

Ronnie Anne: (Laughs) This hadn't been the first time that happened: last year, Kurumu got back at him after he blabbed about her feelings for Lincoln, and she dropped a bucket of water on his head.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Firebrand: GEEZ! What a couple of gold-digging wretches!

Sunset Shimmer: Their hearts are as black as night and they got what was coming to them too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah they sure did.

Sunburn: They deserve to spend every second of their worthless lives in prison too.

Firebrand: I agree there. Lets do it!

Kevin and his team used fusions for Timaeus and the Chronomaly Monsters and they used Rider Cards for their respective archenemies and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Kadma's final mission and us giving the Overlord of Darkness a piece of our minds

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Today was Kadma's final mission. It involved her and the others giving the Overlord of Darkness a piece of their minds

Flora: It sure did and that was so awesome and fun.

Yuki Yuna: Boy it sure was! We felt the enormous power of the battle from the fortress. It was awesome.

Irina Verokkova: It was really awesome and cool!

Coconut Cream: You got that right. We were amazed that everyone gave the Overlord of Darkness a run for his money.

Sailor Glaren: That was so awesome.

Aurora Gettysburg: It was really fun and cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and it was so awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was fun!

Whirlwind: Boy it sure was and everyone kicked his butt.

Man Boy: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Flora and her team used fusions for Timaeus and the Galaxy Eyes monsters and they formed into Star Dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - Updates on The Renegades

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) What are the latest updates on the Renegades? Are they still doing a great job protecting the city?

Alexis: They sure are. The body count keeps on piling up! Numerous thugs and muggers are flooding into the hospital and being arrested. Numerous murderers, rapists and gangsters are all dead and drug operations are dead meat.

Sasume Fuma: Boy no kidding there! It's amazing that our city was completely overrun with that many criminals laying in wait.

Karura: And there were so many of them that we hadn't seen or faced yet.

Mikoto Uchiha: You wouldn't believe how many bad guys were there.

Mebuki: Boy no kidding there. After we left the crime rate in the city skyrocketed fast. But the Renegades dropped it down fast.

Hina: They sure did.

Rarity: Boy that was a really amazing and powerful level of crimebusting there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You're not kidding there! That was amazing they busted so many criminals so fast.

Gill Grunt: And they just keep on coming too.

Femme Fatale: Boy Sheila and Tom are going to have their hands full aren't they? How many criminals were busted or killed ever since you guys started on the competition?

Alexis: They said over 10,295,236 and rising fast.

Femme Fatale: HOLY SACKS OF COINS! That is a lot! This could shatter lots of records. Lets do it!

Alexis and her group used fusions for Hermos and the White Night

Cards and they used the Rider Cards of their archenemies and they formed into awesome weapons and they fired waves of ice, jewels, water and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - Venezuela is awesome

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster (to Rocket): Venezuela is awesome. What do you like most about it?

Rocket Raccoon: There are lots of things here. There's Angel Falls, The Orinoco River, the Amazon, it's all amazing. But the most amazing sight in Venezuela is the Catatumbo Lightning Storms.

Trapster: Ah the Lake Maracaibo and Catatumbo River Thunderstorms! I've read a lot about those and they are an amazing sight to see.

Jasmine: Boy they sure are and it's amazing that they pack so much lightning and power.

Gloria Andrukhovych: You wouldn't believe how much lightning forms from them.

Super Android 18: It's over 160 nights per year with storm clouds that have 40 bolts per minute.

Maria Cranberry: It's amazing that they pack that much power.

Reika: Yeah that is incredible.

Starlight Glimmer: It's just one storm after the other there.

Cozy Glow: And it never stops.

Hex: That is incredible.

Trapster: Boy no kidding there! That is amazing. Lets do it!

Rocket and his team used fusions for Hermos and the Vampire cards and they formed into Vampire Swords and they used the rider cards for their respective archenemies and they fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

## Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Angel Falls is Magnificent

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) (Jamaican Accent) Angel Falls is Magnificent, mon. I hope you like it so far.

Randy Cunningham: Angel Falls is amazing.

Lyna: It sure is and it's amazing that they are the tallest ever waterfall on Earth.

Choji: It sure is awesome seeing it.

Chocho: It sure is awesome. Over 3,000 feet high and it still is awesome.

Tayuya: It's really fucking amazing.

Matatabi: Yeah it sure is awesome and fun.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure is amazing.

Apple Bloom: It's amazing that it was so high up too.

Flashwing: I think it's amazing.

Kangor: I agree too mon. Lets do it!

Randy and his team used fusions for Hermos and the Six Samurai Cards and they got awesome katanas and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Carol, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - The Treasure we found is awesome

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) The treasure you guys found is awesome. Who got it?

Carol: Nico's friend Snow White Fletcher. She is a Glaceon Gene-slammer and she is has a crown on her head for Ice Kirby.

Saix: I wondered what that crown was for on her head. That is amazing.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: It sure is amazing.

Flik: Not just her. The Leafeon Gene-slammer Sylvia Quechua has Leaf Kirby powers.

Atta: It's really amazing to see too.

Black Widow: Boy it sure is.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und it's amazing too.

Princess Celestia: I think it's cool too.

King Solar: Yeah that is amazing though.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is. I think it's amazing that we have gene-slammers with Kirby Abilities too.

Amber Morning: I agree there. That is cool.

Spotlight: I think so too.

Saix: That is really amazing! Lets do it!

Carol and her team used fusions for Timaeus and the Kaiju Monsters and their archenemies rider cards and they had new dragons come forth and they got new weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - Manino Giordani is an amazing chef

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed Grant) Manino Giordani is an amazing chef. One that you and your team have fought so many times.

Ed Grant: That is for sure and he makes really awesome food too. Boy he sure liked Lincoln's dad's lasagna.

Kujaku: Mary, Remy and Lynn Sr., and Chase are going to have a lot of competition with him too.

Stan Lee: That is for sure true believers.

Human Torch: I think it's going to be awesome too.

Tania: It sure is.

Sperg's Mom: I agree there myself.

Princess Luna: And they all make amazingly awesome and great food.

Moondust: Some of the most awesome ever.

Snowdrop: You are not kidding there.

Gari: Yeah it's all really tasty.

Blackout: It sure is.

Spot: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ed and his team used fusions for Hermos and Elemental HERO's Avian, Burstinatrix, Clayman, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Bladedge, Wildheart, Necroshade, Flame Wingman and Thunder Giant and they formed into awesome Elemental Swords and the rider cards fir the respected archenemies and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down..

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Maxxine, Camie, Zarya, Leina, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Brineblast

Brineblast was next.

Brineblast: Venezuela is sure beautiful.

Me: It sure is and it's home to so many beautiful places.

Varie: I think it's so awesome.

Maxxine: Yeah it sure is and it's also home to so many rivers, birds and animals as well as Angel Falls.

Sougo: It sure is awesome.

Leina: I think it's cool.

Camie: All of it is.

Zarya: It all sure is awesome.

Brineblast: It all sure is. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was A bunch of brand-new Familiars, this time, these are for Ami Onuki, Yumi Yoshimura, Jake Clawson A.K.A. Razor, and Chance Furlong A.K.A. T-Bone.

Ami Onuki: A pink female Cat Familiar named Himari, she has the powers of light and she can fire blasts of light from her paws, and she's also a good playmate for Ami's pet cat, Tekirai.

Yumi Yoshimura: A black female Cat Familiar named Mayonaka, she has the powers of darkness and she can fire blasts of darkness from her paws, and she's also a good playmate for Yumi's pet cat, Jang Keng.

Jake Clawson A.K.A. Razor: A male red-orange Cat Familiar named Tatsuki, he has the powers of fire and he can fire blasts of fire from his paws.

Chance Furlong A.K.A. T-Bone: A male yellow Cat Familiar named Taeko, he has the powers of fire and he can fire blasts of fire from his paws.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

They turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready too!

Me: Oh yeah! Lets do it!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY PUNCH!

They formed energy punches and punched him all over and we fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! And he was back to a Sporix Cell.

Eli put it in a pod.

Me: Brineblast you have failed this city!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We tasted your food.

Tsukasa: Now, how about a knuckles sandwich?!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Juran!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Gaon!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Magine!

Kamen Ride: Zenka Vroon!

Kamen Ride: Twokaizer!

Tsukasa turned into Zenkaiser and Daiki summoned clones of the Zenkaigers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers.

We went at him and Graviton and bashed and pulverized them.

Nadine, Connie and Wheelie used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and Cybertron Sideways used the Planet X Key and they enhanced Nadine and Connie's powers and Wheelie's Three Bladed Knife 100-fold and had blades pop out of his shield.

Nadine Evenscaster and Cybertron Sideways: KAIJU GRAVITY BLAST!

Connie Dennison and Wheelie: FIREBALL CRAB SHOT!

Dragon Magic of Friendship and Mumbo Jumbo: DRAGON MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Jeweled Generosity of the Keys and Skulker: JEWELED GENEROSITY KEY SHOT!

Twins of Smoking fire and Patty and Selma: TWINS OF SMOKING FIRE BLAST!

Speeding Skates of Loyalty and Golden Glider: SPEEDING LOYALTY SKATE STRIKE!

Bears of Laughing Iron and Grizzly: BEARS OF LAUGHING IRON BLAST!

Lightning of Kindness and Zzzax: LIGHTNING OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Machines of Androids and Doom and Machinedramon: MACHINES OF DOOM BLAST!

Saiyans of Digimon Fury and BlackWarGreymon: SAIYANS OF DIGIMON FURY BLAST!

Salamis of Fury and Salami Swami: SALAMIS OF FURY BLAST!

Science of Snowcones and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE OF SNOWCONES BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Laney, Mary, Lynn Sr., Chase and Lola: CHEF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: VENEZUELA ELEMENT STYLE: CARACAS!

Jessica Shannon: VENEZUELA STING STYLE: MARACAIBO!

Peni Parker: VENEZUELA WEB STYLE: VALENCIA!

Entrapta: VENEZUELA LIGHTNING STYLE: BARQUISIMETO!

Perfuma: VENEZUELA NATURE STYLE: PUERTO AYACUCHO!

Frosta: VENEZUELA ICE STYLE: CORO!

Risky Boots: VENEZUELA DARK STYLE: MÉRIDA!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: VENEZUELA FINAL SMASH: VENEZUELA KI BLAST!

They fired a Venezuela ki blast!

The blasts all hit him and knocked him down.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and tied up Manino Giordani.

Lincoln: Now, for the final touch. D-SECURE!

Lincoln fired a disk, and when it got near Manino Giordani, he was secured into a disk.

Manino Giordani: YOU FOOLS! LET ME OUT OF HERE NOW!

Lincoln: Oh, shut up, Manino. The only place you're heading is back to jail.

Nico: Along with getting chained up to your prison cell, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Sarah Tinsley: That's right, there's still the matter of Aaaawesas to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Aaaawesas.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Aaaawesas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Aaaawesas, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Aaaawesas: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Sarah Tinsley: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a yellow and dark purple energy aura with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels, she unholstered her massive Elemental HERO Chaos Neos-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Aaaawesas, she left yellow and dark purple energy, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels with every step.

Sarah Tinsley: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Aaaawesas: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the darkness for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and dark purple energy with light and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are light and dark angels, dragons, phoenixes, and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Aaaawesas: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sarah Tinsley emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sarah Tinsley grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a yellow and dark purple energy aura with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels surrounding her, she has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has dragon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Darkness, Chaos, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Chaos, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sarah Tinsley has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless dark purple crop top, dark purple and black-striped bridal gloves, yellow frilly skirt with jewels and a red jeweled brooch, dark purple pants with stars, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Chaos NEOS surrounded by light and darkness. Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with dark purple tips on the large yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with dark purple tips and dark purple markings. Sarah Tinsley has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley's massive Elemental HERO Chaos Neos-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and dark purple energy, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' Twilight Chaos Angelic Greatsword of Twilight Chaos Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and dark purple gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark purple phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the dark purple phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Elemental HERO Chaos Neos that said, "Sarah Tinsley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Light and Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Moltor, Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of Blood-Soaked Serial Killer Gabriel Tinsley, Destroyer of Aaaawesas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Light and Dark Angels"

サラ・ティンズリー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・ストーム・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイビス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロペ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンダル、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トレンス、ラクエル・キャリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロー ジーンスラマーズ のメンバー、光と闇の力のマスター、愛情深いガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーンラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダーク ロリ、ダーク リン、ダーク ローラ、ダーク リサ、ダーク ルアン、そしてリンカーンの

すべて卑劣な敵、モルトールの大敵、血まみれの連続殺人犯ガブリエル・ティンズリーの元娘であり破壊者、ホーリー・ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のアーアウェサスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしい驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生であり、光、闇、ドラゴン、フェニックス、光と闇の天使のマスター

Sarah Tinsley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS LIGHT CHAOS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS LIGHT CHAOS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS LIGHT CHAOS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS LOVE!

We were amazed by Sarah Tinsley's Super Angel-Elemental HERO Chaos Neos-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Aaaawesas saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Sarah Tinsley fired a powerful yellow and dark purple energy blast with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels at Aaaawesas, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the light and darkness, but this really pissed him off now.

Eleanor Collins: Whoa, this is so awesome, Sarah's transformed.

Nico: Oh man, this is really awesome! We already saw her transform when her evil dad broke out two years ago, and now, her new transformation is even more powerful than before.

Me: Yeah, and that's only a taste of what's to come.

Sarah Tinsley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Angel and Divine Darkness Light Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Love) And that's suffering the fury of the darkness and the wrath of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Sarah, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Sarah Tinsley.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln went after Potennas who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow and dark purple energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Aaaawesas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Aaaawesas took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of

2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Aaaawesas began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Aaaawesas has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Aaaawesas fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Aaaawesas from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Aaaawesas and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Aaaawesas and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Sarah, shall we unleash our grand finale and finish this bastard off?

Sarah Tinsley: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Light Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Angel and Divine Darkness Light Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Love) Gladly, Linky.

Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln sent Aaaawesas flying into the air, and then, they prepared their combo to put an end to Aaaawesas.

Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln: DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS DARKNESS LIGHT TWILIGHT KAMEHAMEHA!

Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln fired two massive rainbow and yellow and dark purple energy Kamehameha waves with elemental forces, light, darkness, mythological animals of elements, and elemental angels, and they hit Aaaawesas, and they explode with incredible power as they hit him, and he was obliterated. Then, when his spirit appeared, Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was erased by The Black Gates for his crimes. We cheered as Sarah Tinsley and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sarah Tinsley's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Sarah Tinsley: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and five members to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Aaaawesas once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sarah.

Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sarah Tinsley's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and light and darkness behind them and and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sarah Tinsley absorbed the light and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Sarah.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Leeweestra.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Adriana.

Adriana Azathoth: Yes, Leeweestra will suffer dearly for his crimes and he will be driven insane by the darkness of Azathoth.

Nico: That's the spirit, Adriana. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Absolute Zero.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Absolute Zero: Emily Maddox.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Emily and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Emily in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: How many magazine shoots did Lincoln and some of his Guardian Angels do?

Nicholette Torrington: Too many to count, and like all the Elemental HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Emily, the masterminds of the extortion scheme wasn't Sergio, it was her parents and little sister, Emma, they never believed in her, and they wanted nothing more than to ruin her name and kill her.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, we're so in for the full story tomorrow when we meet her.

Femme Fetale: Another Celebrity 5 member in our ranks.

Me: Yep.

Trapster: I hope Joel Murphy is next.

Kangor: I have a feeling that he will be.

Saix: He's that famous rockstar, right?

Ed Grant: That's right.

Spot: Well, Ed, I wish you luck on fighting him.

Luna: Rockin!

Qin: This will be a battle of the bands with him.

Me: Yeah it will!

Don: You guys are heading to Madagascar for that.

Nico: Sweet!

King Julian XIII: YEAH Lets go!

We went back to the flying fortress

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 8 done.

Venezuela is awesome and beautiful.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostrich, Evil Discord, Duo, Gra Doggler and Gekkor, along with Ingrid, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, and Kaya (One Piece) and we're going to the Digital World and we're going there to battle Digitamamon and Vegiemon and teach those two a lesson in treating people and Digimon right and we're going to battle DARK MATT! This is the Dark Side of Matt, the one that would always be much of a problem that hated Tai and wanted to kill him. This is the one that was removed from Matt when he was wandering that cave. So brace yourselves because THIS IS GONNA GET UGLY! Also we're going to battle Another Muggshot and Another Felix Faust. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Gallade and her name is Chun-Li Xing Yuan and she is a deadly swordswoman and a martial artist.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Adriana Azathoth, Incarnation of Azathoth and Lincoln VS Leeweestra

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New York, and we got word that Maren Duncan's evil heartless greedy ex-parents and her evil gold-digging ex-sister, Sophia, have escaped the boarding school in Siberia and federal prison, and they are causing havoc and want bloody revenge on Maren for throwing them in prison and boarding school, but we're taking those selfish, evil, heartless excuses for parents and that heartless, evil, selfish, gold-digging excuse for a little sister down and we're so going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster that's heading for their new home: The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Emily Maddox, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model. This one time, Emily was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Maren, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Emma, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister, and they've wanted to kill her and let Emma, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter. This one time, Emily's workers, Marlene and her boyfriend, Zachary, were planning on extorting Emily, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but her evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill her once they took all of her money. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay Emily $5,000 each. Emily also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which she won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and she was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. Her name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Marlene and Zachary were forced to work for her for no pay, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless, but that was nothing compared to what her parents and Emma had coming to them: Emily was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money and for making her life Hell as she was growing up, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and sister arrested for attempted first degree murder, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents were fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Emma than their eldest daughter, and Emma was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends abandoned her and she was expelled from school, and in the end, her parents and Emma were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Emily's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Emma, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their hellish predicament and anger, Maren severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge on them, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people that she's had to deal with: garbage.

For part 9 we're going to Madagascar and we're going to battle Joel Murphy in a Battle of The Bands style adventure and it will be awesome.

see you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 9: Madagascar

Part 9: Madagascar **M G**

---

In the Digital World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostrich, Evil Discord, Duo, Gra Doggler and Gekkor, along with Ingrid, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, and Kaya (One Piece) and we were there for an awesoem rescue. We got word that the young versions of Matt, Joe, T.K. And Tai need our help for something at a restaurant run by Digitamamon and Vegiemon.

Me: I think I remember Joe and Matt telling us about this restaurant before. It makes good food but the service stinks because of Vegiemon and Digitamamon.

Xenia: I think so too.

Qin: Man those two were jerks from what I heard.

Nico: They were. But I have a feeling that this Digitamamon is not like the one that was redeemed.

Eli: I feel it too.

Camie: Oh boy.

Me: Well I have a really nasty surprise in store for him and it's not going to be pretty.

Varie: I have a feeling it will be good.

Nico: Ingrid, I want to thank you, Felix Faust, and your teams for coming

Ingrid: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you for this. This is gonna be fun.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Jinx: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Nico: Jinx, are you glad your fellow HIVE members are in the Masters of Evil?

Jinx: I sure am and it's so cool. Brother Blood may be gone, but his influence really hurt.

Me: It hurt everyone. His psychic power was dangerous.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: But if he comes back he is DEFINITELY getting the black gates.

Qin: That is for sure.

May: Yeah he deserves it. What he did was just pure evil.

Zocks: I think it's only that Wrestling Star guy that needs an archenemy.

Me: Yes that's right.

Nico: We'll think of something for him.

Lola: Yeah we sure will.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yesterday's challenge in Venezuela was great.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We found another treasure. For one of my old friends who only joined us yesterday.

Me: That's true and it was awesome.

Nico: And that joke you told N'Dugo and his friends was really funny J.D.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny. They always get a kick out of my Lyle insults.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Maria: Damn, I can never get enough of that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny as all get out.

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And we fought Manino.

Me: And he is a great cook. Loved all our food.

Qin: He sure did. Remy's Ratatouille is always awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: Boy I love it. But it goes through me like a lead wait. Sorry.

Nico: No worries. I know the feeling.

Qin: Mary makes just as awesome a batch of food too.

Lola: So does Connie. Her burgers are delicious.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: I'll say. Many of us are good chefs.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I love awesome food made by our awesome chefs.

Lincoln: That means a lot to dad.

Nico: I called Taro and the Kaito Clone to join us for today.

Me: Awesome! They must be for the usual battles for today.

Qin: It'll be awesome having them help us as guests.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: It sure will.

Me: Wait look there.

We saw a figure on the ground and it was Mimi and Palmon was by her!

Me: Oh no!

We went over to her.

Me: Mimi!

Nico: Mimi!

We turned her over and we gasped seeing a nasty bruise on her head and she had a nasty black eye and Palmon was crying!

Me: Oh my god!

Eli: (Whistles) Nice shiner.

Qin: Boy something really hit her hard.

Varie looked her over.

Varie: She will be okay. She has a slight concussion but she will be okay.

Varie put some bandages on her head and gave her some ice.

Mimi Tachikawa: (Groans) Guys?

Me: Mimi are you all right?

Mimi Tachikawa: My head hurts really bad.

Me: You took a nasty hit in the eye and your head.

I put her on my back and we arrived at the restaurant.

Me: Nice place.

We saw Gazimon, Pagumon and many kinds of Digimon.

Me: Wow this looks like a nice restaurant.

We sat down.

May: (sees me drinking beer) Nico, what are you doing?!

Nico: I'm getting drunk. Nothing ruins bad business like a drunk person.

Maria: You do that. I'm just gonna be a bad customer.

I put Mimi in a chair and she had a block of ice on her head.

Me: Easy Mimi.

Jamesdean5842: Oh boy this is not gonna be a good thing.

Me: Lets make this convincing.

I snapped my fingers and Nico, May and Maria were dressed up in badass biker gang clothes.

(BAD TO THE BONE BY GEORGE THOROGOOD PLAYS)

Nico: Thanks J.D. Awesome.

May: Yeah.

Me: (Winks)

Maria: Yo! Whoever's in charge of this restaurant. Get us some food!

Vegiemon then came.

Vegiemon: All right all right! What will you guys have?

They put their feet on their table.

Vegiemon: Hey! Put your feet off the table.

Maria: Fuck no. You guys are bad restaurant owners. So we're gonna be bad customers. (burps)

May: Yeah so make like a rocket and give us some food asshole! (BELCHES)

Me: Light you May?

I gave her a peppermint stick and she puffed it and winked at me.

Nico was now completely drunk.

Nico: (Slurred Speech) (To Vegiemon) This food sucks! It couldn't fill me up even if I was laughing my ass off and you couldn't make me do it. Huh? Come on skinny fill me up.

POW!

Nico then punched Vegiemon and he crashed into the wall into the kitchen.

Nico: I just want to say that I am about to fuck around with some stupid morons. I am so freaking wasted.

Maria: Keep up the drunk talk, Nico!

Nico: Yeah hey buddy. I'll have a triple cheeseburger and a large fries and do you sell pants?

Qin: Geez Nico.

Vegiemon came back and roared and Nico fell onto him and smashed him.

Qin: Ouch.

Me: Okay Nico I think you have had enough. We got a rescue to do.

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Nico: Whoa. (GROANS) What a headache.

Maria: And no Digitamamon yet!

Me: No but he will be here.

Nico: Yeah.

The customers left and grumbled and they said they were never eating at the restaurant again.

Qin: Good.

Me: Our plan worked.

Nico: Yep.

Vegiemon: Oh no! I'm getting the boss!

I fired a blast of fire and blasted him on his butt and burned him and he ran around like a chicken with his head cut off.

Me: Now lets take this outside guys.

We saw Young Matt, Joe, Tai and T.K. too.

Young Joe: Thanks guys!

Vegiemon: Hey! You get back in the kitchen and work!

Me: Consider this his resignation!

KROW!

I kicked him in the face and sent him crashing through the door of a room.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Eli: 2 of them. Another Muggshot and Another Felix Faust.

Me: Wow.

Lola: Adagio would love battling the Another Muggshot.

Qin: Yep.

?: What's going on in here!?

We saw DIGITAMAMON!

---

Digitamamon is a minor antagonist in the anime Digimon Adventure and Digimon Adventure 02, and Digimon Ghost Game. In Digimon Adventure, he is indirect ally of Myotismon and a victim of the Digimon Emperor's Dark Spirals.

He was voiced by Jin Horikawa (Digimon Adventure continuity) and Rie Kugimiya (Digimon Ghost Game) in Japanese and Derek Stephen Prince in English.

A Digitamamon was first seen running a diner with Vegiemon as he forced Joe and Gomamon work off their bills as they lacked the only currency he would accept, American dollars in the Japanese version and Digi-Dollars in the English version, especially since Joe had the currency before it got stolen from him. Matt arrives to help Joe work off his bill and to ensure his safety when Digitamamon made a threat about "accidents" after DemiDevimon paid him to keep Matt from leaving. DemiDevimon also makes Matt think Joe is deliberately causing accidents to drive a wedge between, with Matt eventually losing this temper at Joe. When Tai, Agumon, T.K. and Patamon found them, Matt decides to leave. Digitamamon, knowing he'll lose money, grew large and attacked. Vegiemon grabbed T.K. and held him by his ankle; Joe daringly jumps on Veggiemon, which freed T.K. and proved his reliability. Matt was stunned at how Joe tried to protect T.K. even after he yelled at him. Matt's thought of friendship allowed Garurumon to Digivolve to WereGarurumon and sends Digitamamon flying.

Three years later, Digitamamon sets up a new restaurant near the lake where he ends up causing trouble for Yolei when she and her friends visited his establishment, with Mimi and Palmon appearing with Michael and Betamon to defuse the situation by paying the gang's bill. T.K. then recognized Digitamamon due to the circumstances being similar to the events that forced Joe and Matt to work for him. But Digitamamon explains that he became changed person from the ordeal and waives the bill with only Yolei skeptical that he turned over a new leaf.

When a Gorillamon under the control of the Dark Spiral attacked, Digitamamon threw himself in front of the DigiDestined and was sent flying. After Gorillamon was freed, Digitamamon rolled back. But this time, he had an unseen Dark Spiral in his shell and it regressed him to his evil self. When Halsemon, Flamedramon and Digmon's attacks couldn't get through his shell, Mimi tried to convince Digitamamon that he wasn't evil, but Digitamamon tackled her. That made Yolei angry with her rant over trying to be sincere activated the Digi-Egg of Sincerity. Halsemon De-Digivolved to Hawkmon and became Shurimon. Shurimon used the shuriken on his back to keep Digitamamon's shell open as Pegasusmon and Nefertimon trapped him. Shurimon used his Double Star attack and destroyed the Dark Spiral, freeing Digitamamon from its influence.

---

Nico: Long time no see eggface.

Digitamamon: You!

Nico: Yes me!

May: You're just a rotten egg Digitamamon.

Nico: I can't believe I wasted getting drunk on your lackey!

Vegiemon: HEY! I resent that!

Digitamamon: You will never leave this place alive!

Me: You hurt Mimi and you will pay for that you rotten egg! (ECHOING) NIGHTMARE SYNDROMER!

I fired a black ghost form and it hit Digitamamon and sucked him in and spat him out and smashed him into the wall.

Me: Hurts getting hit by your own attack huh?

Digitamamon was REALLY enraged now!

Maria fired water at him

And smashed him into the wall.

We went outside and he came out.

Me: You are going to pay for everything you did.

Digitamamon: We'll see about that!

I fired laser blasts and they hit his shell and bounced off.

Digitamamon: My shell is impenetrable.

Me: Then lets see how you like this one.

I held up my hand and my Dragonball Bracelet glowed red and fired 7 beams of red energy into the sky and it formed into an incredibly massive red energy ball and then I condensed it and made it more concentrated and made it the size of a basketball.

Me: Ever heard of that old saying "Karma is a bitch?" Well this is your karma. NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

I fired it and it went at Digitamamon and the ball went right into his shell.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Is something supposed to happen?.

Digitamamon: Yeah? Huh?

Then his shell started to crack!

Nico: Uh oh! HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

Eli: DUCK AND COVER!

We hid behind a rock.

Then he screamed and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!

The explosion blew him apart from the inside and completely obliterated him into nothing! When the smoke cleared Digitamamon was gone and destroyed and so was the restaurant!

Eli: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! So that was the surprise you had for him.

Nico: WHOA! Not even a rotten egg like him was able to stand up to the power of the Shadow Dragons.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now to replace this with something.

Nico snapped his fingers and built a flower shop.

Nico: There.

Maria: I smell something nice already!

Me: Me too.

Young Matt: Tai why do you always have to be such a jerk!?

Young Tai: What did I do this time Matt!?

Young Matt: You got Mimi hurt!

Young Tai: I did not! What are you blaming me for it for!?

Young Matt: Because you think you are so much better than us all!

Me: All right you two break it up! Mimi getting hurt was an accident.

She was trying to help you guys.

Nico sensed something and following his gut, shot Young Matt in the shoulder.

Laney: NICO, ARE YOU OUT OF YOUR MIND?!

Nico: No. I'm not out of my mind. Matt is!

Me: And for good reason! Look!

We saw him clutch his head and then he screamed in pain.

Me: Oh man!

Then a dark aura appeared out of Young Matt and it separated from him and formed into another Matt but he had pitch black hair and had pitch black clothes and piercing red eyes and an evil smile his face!

Qin: WHAT THE!

Nico: Oh man! I knew it!

Me: What in the Nine Fucking Levels of Hell!?

Nico: (to Laney) Did you really think I would shoot a kid without a good reason?

Laney: Not at all.

Young Tai: He looks like Matt!

Dark Matt: Now I can kill you Tai!

Me: Like hell you will!

I teleported and kicked Dark Matt in his face and knocked him down.

Nico gave him a wedgie!

HOING!

Dark Matt: WHY YOU!

Me: You will do nothing. Your parents divorced because of you!

Dark Matt: What did you just say to me!?

Me: You heard me! They divorced because of you! They hated you and they divorced because of you.

Dark Matt growled ferociously!

Nico: You should be ashamed!

Me: Because you don't care about anyone but yourself!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: You made Matt into a monster!

Dark Matt: No IT'S TAI! HE MADE ME THIS WAY!

Me: No it's YOU that did it! You brought all that on yourself!

Nico: And now, we're taking you down!

Dark Matt: Then I will take you with me!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over and then I fired waves of energy and banished him into the Black Gates.

Me: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah!

Varie had Young Matt's arm in a sling.

Me: You okay Matt?

Young Matt: Yeah. I'll be okay.

Nico: Um… no hard feelings?

Young Matt: You had every right to shoot me Nico. I was a monster because of that monster in me.

Qin: What happened to your family was not your fault Matt.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Your parents got divorced because your dad loved his job. Nancy lashed out because she was too quick to judgement.

Nico: It wasn't a fatal shot.

Young Matt: Yeah.

Nico: Good.

Eli: Now we have to face the Another Muggshot and Another Felix Faust.

Nico: Who's up first?

Kaina Tsutsumi: I will.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: Go get her.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a big figure and it was a dark version of Muggshot! It was ANOTHER MUGGSHOT!

Qin: Whoa! Another Muggshot!

Lola: That is a big one!

Xenia: It sure is!

Juran: Who's Grenda again?

Me: She is a girl from a Guatemalan Island that worshiped the Dodo Bird. She and Bree love each other so much.

Nico: Aww that is so awesome.

Me: Yep. I had them live at the estate ever since. She and Grenda are an amazing couple.

Qin: Awesome. Luna and Sam along with Izzy and Fern are going to love them.

Lola: So awesome.

Me: Is the Another Felix Faust friendly or hostile?

Bree: She is friendly and she is a really awesome user of dark magic.

Me: Wow!

Kaina: Shall we?

Bree: We shall.

Kaina formed her arm into an energy shotgun.

Bree turned into Another Muggshot and Kaina blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Texas Cowgirl and The Gangsters of Utah.

Me: Fitting.

I brought Bree over.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SEADRAMON FORCE 6!

She summoned Seadramon, Big Lenny (SpongeBob Squarepants), Alien Pig, Ifrit, Koyo Ozaki and King (Batman Beyond), along with Universe 666 Mean Rarity, MegaSeadramon, WaruSeadramon, MetalSeadramon, MarineDevimon, Ebidramon, Neptunemon, Scubamon and Divermon.

Qin: Nice!

Nico: This will be good.

Seadramon: The good old Digital World.

Me: Yep.

Seadramon: Oh man what happened to Mimi and Matt?

Me: Ugly story.

Qin: Yeah and J.D. destroyed Digitamamon.

Lola: Blew him apart with a Negative Karma Ball.

Xenia: It was awesome.

Nico: I see her!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Felix Faust! It was ANOTHER FELIX FAUST!

Me: Whoa! Another Felix Faust!

Brittney: This one is radiating darkness vibes from her.

Qin: Wow.

Another Felix Faust: (In a girls voice) (German Accent) I am glad that you think so.

Me: (GASP) Julia Faust!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had purple and black clothes on and she had a book on Dante's Inferno with her.

Julia Faust: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Julia. Julia is the direct descendant of Dr. Faust, the man who invented the Faustian Bargain and she is also a master of dark magic and is also an amazing poet.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jet Sword.

Julia Faust: Just to see what Hell is like.

Me: We can easily do that. But we should warn you it is not a pleasant place. Hell is what we call the ultimate mother of all nightmares.

Nico: Yeah we have literally been there and back.

Lily: It's a scary and terrifying place.

Julia Faust: You guys have been to Hell before?

Qin: Yeah we sure have.

Me: What we saw there is horrifying.

Nico: Yeah.

Julia Faust: That is crazy. I'll have to see it to believe it. But I knew that Swartz was lying.

Me: He lied to everyone.

Lola: But we gave him the Black Gates.

Sakura Knudson: They sure did. I was there when it happened. I didn't participate in the battle.

Me: It's true.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) That was a scary promise Swartz made.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) The main way to go to Hell is to die.

Sougo got TyrannoMightMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor

Me: Actually Geiz, there are OTHER ways to go to Hell.

Nico: It's true. And it's crazy.

Me: It's a long story.

Geiz: Oh boy.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Julia.

Julia Faust: No worries. Can you hold this for me?

She handed me her book.

Me: Sure.

Brittney: She likes the Divine Comedy too?

Me: She sure does.

Julia turned back into Another Felix Faust.

Me: You wouldn't believe the kinds of things we saw in Hell.

Nico: It was really terrifying. We saw many of history's most famous and infamous figures there.

Me: Cleopatra VII, Julius Caesar, Electra, Socrates, Aristotle, Plato, Genghis Khan, Attila the Hun, Mordred, many people!

Eli: It was horrible.

Another Felix Faust: Wow!

Me: I know and they were being tortured in the most horrible and most awful ways ever imagined.

Nico: Yeah no shit!

Me: Those guilty of lust were blown around by relentless winds, gluttons were drenched in sludge, mud, rain and filth, those guilty of greed were melted in gold and buried in gold coins, those found guilty of Anger were put into the black sludge of the river Styx, Heretics were entombed in tombs of fire, the violent were boiled in the blood they have shed, turned into trees for those that killed themselves and bombarded with fire from the skies, the fraudulent had horrible punishments and those for Treachery were all encapsulated in ice.

Another Felix Faust: Oh man!

Qin: Yeah it was awful.

Nico: It sure was. (gets out Felix Faust's Ridewatch) Time for a magic show!

He activated it and fired waves of magic and blasted her all over.

Nico: (gets out Ozzie Ostrich'a Ridewatch) Now for Ostrich power!

He activated it and fired Ostrich Eggs and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Ostrich Egg Bombs. Awesome.

Me: Yeah.

May: (gets out Evil Discord's Ridewatch) Chaos is a wonderful thing!

Evil Discord: Oh you don't know the half of it May. (Dances in a cheerleader outfit)

Fluttershy laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) He cracks me up.

May activated it and fired a wave of chaos energy and it turned

Another Felix Faust's outfit into a goofy ballerina outfit!

Me: (HOLDS IN LAUGHTER)

Nico: (HOLDS IN LAUGHTER)

May: (gets out Duo's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Uh can you cut this off for me J.D.?

Me: Sure thing. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

CHAINSAW MAGISWORD!

Me: Hope this won't hurt.

I cut it off.

Me: There.

Maria: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Maria: (gets out Gekkor's Ridewatch) This reminds me. We HAVE to meet the spokesperson for Geico.

Me: That is funny and we should.

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Ben Ravencroft and his team consisting of Heart, Earth Kang, Plasmus, Shibolena and Gammaizer Magnetic came.

Nico: Nice team Ben!

Ben Ravencroft: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Cool!

Shannon: So it's my turn next. Awesome!

Ben Ravencroft: And Plasmus is separate from his human self.

Me: Really? But how!? Not even Jeremie was able to figure out how to separate Otto von Furth from him.

Ben Ravencroft: I used my dark magic to help him out.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Brittney: I'll have to figure out what that spell is. The Netherworld Dark Magic Library might know something.

Nico: Yeah.

Jinx: My turn!

She activated it and fired ostrich egg bombs and smashed her down.

But then…

ZOOM!

Something flew in with incredible speed and slashed Another Felix Faust down and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought her over.

Jinx: Who did that?

Me: Someone that has amazing speed.

?: That was me.

We saw a Gallade come out.

Me: A Gallade! Wow!

Nico: That was awesome.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had a yellow Chinese outfit on.

Nico: (GASP) Chun-Li Xing Yuan! Wow!

Chun-Li Xing Yuan: (Chinese Accent) Good to see you again Nico and you as well Qin.

Qin: You too Chun-Li.

Me: You have amazing speed and strength. Did you learn the same techniques that Chun-Li from Street Fighter did?

Chun-Li Xing Yuan: (LAUGHS) Everyone thinks that. But no I just learned them on the fly.

Qin: That is cool!

Me: Very impressive.

Jinx: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Chun-Li Xing Yuan: My favorite is when me and Nico busted a really massive Sicilian Mafia operation and it was a massive weapons smuggling operation and we arrested 7,235 members of that mafia there and confiscated enough armaments there to stop a huge war.

Me: Wait you mean the Great Railgun Smuggling Operation was stopped by you guys?

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: Wow!

Camie: What are railguns?

Me: Energy weapons. They pack a really powerful wallop.

Eli: Yeah they sure do.

Nico and Chun Li hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Chun Li Xing Yuan: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back to the Floating Fortress.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, TD Gwen, The Good Fairies, and Huey, Dewey and Louie are heading to New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got word that Maren Duncan's evil heartless greedy ex-parents and her evil gold-digging ex-sister, Sophia, have escaped the boarding school in Siberia and federal prison, and they are causing havoc and want bloody revenge on Maren for throwing them in prison and boarding school, but we're taking those selfish, evil, heartless excuses for parents and that heartless, evil, selfish, gold-digging excuse for a little sister down and we're so going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster that's heading for their new home: The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches.

Lincoln: Ah, good old New York, it's great to be back here, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but Maren, you're not going to like hearing this: we got word that your evil heartless greedy ex-parents and your evil gold-digging ex-sister, Sophia, have escaped the boarding school in Siberia and federal prison, and they're causing havoc and want bloody revenge on you for throwing them in prison and boarding school.

Maren Duncan: Ugh, I knew those cretins would escape. Now, it's personal.

Nico: Yeah, we're taking those selfish, evil, heartless excuses for parents and that heartless, evil, selfish, gold-digging excuse for a little sister down, and we're going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster.

Me: Which'll be heading for their new home: The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches.

Lincoln: This new prison that we built on one of Jupiter's moons is the perfect place for gold-digging leeches like them, and we'll also throw the other gold-digging leeches, Camille and her boyfriend, Garrett, Eva and her boyfriend, Maurice, Michaela and her boyfriend, Daniel, Mary and her boyfriend, Jacob, and Eliza and her boyfriend, Miguel in there as well if they so much as think about coming after the other Elemental HEROS of Water for revenge, and I want to thank you, The Good Fairies, and Huey, Dewey and Louie for joining us, Gwen.

TD Gwen: No problem, Lincoln. Now, let's go find those monsters and take them down.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Absolute Zero appear before us, and with it are the thirteen girls.

Me: Whoa, Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, man that's cold.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Absolute Zero: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from Maren's evil ex-parents and her heartless gold-digging ex-sister, Sophia, and they're heading here now after I pissed them off.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Emily Maddox, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED VOICE) MAREN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING OUR LIVES!

We saw our three targets, Maren Duncan's ex-sister, the heartless evil gold-digging leech, Sophia Duncan, dressed in that prison uniform from the boarding school in Siberia, and the heartless evil gold-digging ex-parents of Maren Duncan, and they're dressed in orange prison jumpsuits, and they were absolutely pissed off.

Lincoln: Ah, shut your traps, you heartless, abusive, gold-digging leeches, you deserved your just desserts for what you did to Maren. I would've thought we'd never have to deal with you lot again, but you just don't know when to quit, now we'll do what Maren swore to do if she ever saw you three leeches again. Let's get them, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors

and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, TD Gwen, The Good Fairies, and Huey, Dewey and Louie, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Maren's ex-parents and Sophia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Maren did what she swore to do: they broke the arms and legs of her ex-parents and her ex-sister as they screamed in pain, and then, they threw them into a dumpster which was sent on its way to The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches, and the dumpster dropped them into their new cells in Solitary Confinement, they screamed in rage and insanity. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Have fun in your new prison cells, you good-for-nothing gold diggers.

Nico: Tech's going to enjoy seeing that our new prison already has some brand new inmates.

Lincoln: And there's going to be a lot more coming. (To Emily Maddox) And it's so good to see you again, Emily Maddox.

Emily Maddox reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long ice blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless ice blue crop top, ice blue shorts, ice blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, ice, snowflakes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Absolute Zero-themed greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Elemental HERO Absolute Zero etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Emily Maddox: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Emily Maddox and he hugged her, and Emily Maddox is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Maddox: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Emily Maddox, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model.

Emily Maddox: Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Emily, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Emma, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister and a success in her own way and right, and they wanted to kill her and let Emma, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, damn.

Emily Maddox: And you guys are in for the story of how we took my gold-digging leech workers and my evil parents and evil little sister down and how I severed all ties with my parents and Emma and cut them out of my life forever since they made my life Hell. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Emily?

Emily Maddox: How'd you guess what we were about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Emily Maddox: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since he's done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Selene Emperyous: And when you guys did your kiss for the cover shoot, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength for him not to go wild and mark you.

Emily Maddox: Same thing happened with the other Elemental HEROS of Water, and we almost went nuts when Lincoln had on that cologne that drives us wild.

Lincoln went up to Emily Maddox, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Emily Maddox: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Emily Maddox's neck with ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Emily Maddox: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Emily Maddox.

Emily Maddox had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Celes Alford, Hotori Nojima, Madoka Kobayakawa, Miri Inui, and Yukako Shinonome from Precious Last Summer Party and Princess Clio, Princess Hildegard, Princess Amber, Princess Vivian, Princess Leena, Princess Zooey, and Princess Kari from Sofia the First, and Bayala the Fairy from Bayala: A Magical Journey.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Celes Alford, Hotori Nojima, Madoka Kobayakawa, Miri Inui, and Yukako Shinonome from Precious Last Summer Party, Princess Clio, Princess Hildegard, Princess Amber, Princess Vivian, Princess Leena, Princess Zooey, and Princess Kari from Sofia the First, and Bayala the Fairy from Bayala: A Magical Journey.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Princess Sofia: (Gasps) So, among the group were Amber, Clio, Hildegard, Vivian, Leena, Zooey, and Kari, wow!

Lincoln: I remembered you telling me about your sister, Sofia, along with the other princesses of Enchancia, who are also among your friends. Are you girls okay?

Celes Alford: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Celes Alford and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from Maren Duncan's heartless evil gold-digging leech ex-parents and heartless evil gold-digging leech ex-sister Sophia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of

Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on

the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Celes Alford: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Celes Alford: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Celes Alford, Hotori Nojima, Madoka Kobayakawa, Miri Inui, Yukako Shinonome, Princess Clio, Princess Hildegard, Princess Amber, Princess Vivian, Princess Leena, Princess Zooey, Princess Kari, and Bayala the Fairy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Maren Duncan's evil heartless greedy ex-parents and her evil gold-digging ex-sister, Sophia, who escaped the boarding school in Siberia and federal prison, and they were causing havoc and wanted bloody revenge on Maren for throwing them in prison and boarding school.

But, when Lincoln showed the beatdown we all gave those heartless leeches and Lincoln and Maren breaking their arms and legs and throwing them in a dumpster which took them to their new home: The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Emily Maddox have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: (Laughs) That'll teach those gold-diggers a lesson they'll never forget.

Tech E Coyote: And the new prison's going to have some brand-new prisoners coming in.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: This morning before we left for Nico's rescue, me and the crew captured Camille and her boyfriend, Garrett, Eva and her boyfriend, Maurice, Michaela and her boyfriend, Daniel, Mary and her boyfriend, Jacob, and Eliza and her boyfriend, Miguel, and threw them in that new prison.

Fiona (Loud House): Nice one, and Miguel, Leni's friend, is glad Eliza's boyfriend who shared the same name as him is also in that prison forever with that gold-digging leech.

Me: They deserved it big time for being a bunch of conniving, heartless gold-diggers.

Nico: You said it.

---

After taking down Maren Duncan's evil abusive heartless greedy ex-parents and heartless evil gold-digging sister down, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Emily Maddox saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Emily Maddox: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Emily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Maddox: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Emily Maddox: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Emily Maddox: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Emma, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Emma, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Marlene and her boyfriend, Zachary, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Emma hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Emily's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Emily Maddox: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Marlene and Zachary were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Emma had coming to them: Emily was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Emma arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Sophia than their eldest daughter, and Emma was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever, and she was expelled from school.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Emma were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Emily's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Emma, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Emily severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Emily Maddox: You got that right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler are heading to Anjajavy Peninsula, Madagascar.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Serenity Wheeler: Whoa, so this is Anjajavy Peninsula, it's so beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been to any beaches in Madagascar before, Serenity, and it's perfect for our first date, and we're also coming back here to Madagascar for our challenge and against the third of The Celebrity 5. Shall we?

Lincoln, Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clones went up to Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Madagascar, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Berryshine, Shoeshine, Sunshower Raindrops, Carrot Top, Fiddlesticks, Blossomforth, Vivian Wong, Ishizu Ishtar, and Serenity Wheeler are now part of your harem too.

Timmy Turner: At least, Joey trusts Lincoln with Serenity, that's more than I can say for Tristan.

Tristan: Hey, what did I do?!

Timmy Turner: Joey told me of what you tried to do putting the moves on Serenity, he'd warned you about not getting any funny ideas, and you know how protective Joey is of his sister, and there's no way he'd let you date her, so he went with Lincoln because he's a trusting man who always keeps his promise, and if he finds out you're trying to steal Serenity from Lincoln, he'll put you in the hospital, and in a full-body cast!

Nico: Uh oh, you heard him, Tristan.

Eli: And Marik already trusted Lincoln with Ishizu, so there's no problems there, but Timmy's right, Tristan, so back off!

---

At the Floating Fortress we were flying over the Indian Ocean heading Towards Madagascar.

Taro and the Zenkaiser Clone were visiting.

Bonnie: Thanks for visiting, Taro.

Taro: Anytime Bonnie. It's going to be awesome helping you guys out.

Qin: It sure is awesome having you with us.

Kaito 2: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Taro: I heard J.D. that you and Nico turned into new Donbrothers.

Me: Yep. I turned into Don Houou Falchion.

Nico: And I turned into Don Twilight Purgatorio.

Taro: Cool names.

Poromon: Before anything else happens, would you two like to watch an educational video?

Taro: Sure.

Qin: Just make sure it's not the trailer for you know what.

Nico: Yeah.

The mascots brought up the video for the Robot Chicken sketch, "Cereal Killer".

Taro: An educational video with action figures?

Me: It's a Robot Chicken Sketch. We saw this one and it is not funny.

Fred Flintstone and Barney Rubble sit on the sofa.]

Fred: Eh, Barney boy, this is the life!

Barney: You said it, Fred. An entire civilization not wearing underwear, you gotta love it!

[Fred and Barney give thumbs up to one another. Just then, there is a knock at the door.]

Fred: Now, who could that be?

[Barney laughs. Fred opens the door.]

Fred: Yeah?

Mr. Rock: Hi, I'm Mr. Rock from FedEx Stone. I got a delivery for Fred Flintstone from -pebble.

[Fred stares at him, confused.]

Mr. Rock: [sighs] Look, sometimes the rock puns don't fit too well, buddy, you want the package or not?

[Mr. Rock leaves.]

Fred: [reading the letter:] "Dear Fred, I hope this distracted you long enough. Signed, Barney. P.S., I invented paper. Bitchin!"

[Fred looks over to Barney, who tries to sneak out with Fred's box of Fruity Pebbles.]

Fred: BARNEY, MY PEBBLES!

[Fred rushes over to Barney and tries to snatch the Fruity Pebbles away; Barney manages to escape from Fred with the cereal.]

Barney: [laughing] You can't catch me, Fred!

[Fred tackles Barney, and starts punching him in the face. Barney grabs nearby a club and hits Fred in the head with it. A cracking sound is heard and Fred falls down on the floor.]

Barney: [laughs] Hey, good one, Fred, good-

[Cut to Fred's lifeless corpse, which is a mangled mess. Blood pours out from his head.]

Barney:… uh-oh.

[Cut to Barney burying Fred's dead body in his backyard, using a bird as a shovel.]

Barney: Dammit, Fred… I just wanted some of your [bleep] cereal.

Bird Shovel: Oh, his head always was full of rocks…

Barney: [gasps] A witness!

[Barney kills the bird by breaking its spine over his knee, then runs back into the house to find more witnesses, namely, the animals that serve as household appliances.]

Barney: WITNESSES! THE DISHWASHER!

Octopus Dishwasher: My goodness Cretacious!

Barney: THE RECORD PLAYER!

Bird Record Player: He's off his rocker!

Barney: THE BIDET!

Turtle Bidet: Oh, man, the things I've witnessed…

[The appliances begin to scream in terror and panic. Barney manages to grab a pterodactyl, and pulls a pig out from under a table.]

Pig: Is he stone-cold crazy? You bet Jurassic-

Barney: NO MORE PUNS!

[Barney stuffs the pterodactyl into the pig's mouth.]

Barney: [laughing evilly, as the camera spins around him]

[Cut to Wilma Flintstone and Betty Rubble returning home.]

Wilma: So, he's trying to sell me a tampon, but I said, "It's just a rock!", and he says, "Well duh, everything's a rock!"

Betty: The nerve of some people.

Wilma & Betty: [gasp] OH MY GOD!

[The camera shows all of the dead animals, including Dino who is nailed to the wall. It then cuts to Barney killing the pig by stuffing something into its mouth, with blood on it chuckling evilly. In his other hand, he holds the turtle.]

Turtle Bidet: Oh lord, please don't stop him before he kills me.

[Barney grunts in rage.]

[Cut to a box of Fruity Pebbles as Barney is seen hanging in the gallows in the background.]

Announcer: Fruity Pebbles are an important part of this complete breakfast.

[The gallows drop, snapping Barney's neck and killing him.]

[cut to static]

Me: Well what do you think?

Taro: All that over some cereal?

Me: Yeah but we love Fruity Pebbles and they are tasty.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Yeah.

Me: How is watching this Educational?

Poromon: Let us break this down for you. While hanging out at Fred's house, Barney gets creative in his attempt to steal his friend's Fruity Pebbles.

Poliwag: Sadly, the two friends end up physically fighting over the cereal.

Manaphy: During their scrap, Fred accidentally receives a fatal blow from his best friend.

Horsea: Barney quickly rushes to hide the evidence of his crime, only to realize that all of the animal appliances at Fred's house saw what happened.

Jirachi: So… Barney ends the lives of all the living creatures that witnessed his crime.

Tentacool: He's eventually caught in the act, captured and forced to pay the ultimate price.

Me: Your point?

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Petty fights lead to disastrous consequences.

Me: No arguments there. I remember Lori and Leni fighting over a blue dress.

Lincoln: (SHUDDERS) I remember that.

Taro: (to Barney) I know it wasn't really you. But… I hope the fruity pebbles were worth it.

Barney: (LAUGHS) Yeah they were.

Me: I love the commercials.

Lynn Sr.: Made something awesome guys.

He came out with Fruity Pebbles Marshmallow bars.

Me: Ooh Fruity Pebbles Marshmallow bars.

We ate them and man were there tasty.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: (Eating) Delicious.

Ryu: Um… guys? We have a situation.

Me: What's wrong?

Clutching his arm was a woman that I remember seeing. It was Kanako.

Me: (Gasp) Kanako?

Kanako: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: (In my head) I remember Kanako. What is she doing here? She should be with Makoto.

Ryo: She just appeared out of nowhere and is now clingy to me.

Me: Odd. But Kanako aren't you still with Makoto?

Nico: Yeah.

Kanako: I just appeared here suddenly and now, I don't think I can get back to him.

Me: I wouldn't be so sure. I'll be right back.

I teleported to Japan and brought Makoto to us.

Me: Makoto I know you and Kanako are having some issues but at least try and talk things over.

Nico: And lets do it in the park.

Makoto: Okay.

We went to the park.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) I have a feeling we're going to have a powerful Hitotsuki fight from this one.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) I feel it too.

We arrived at the park.

Kanako: I don't think any of you understand. I suddenly appeared here and now, I think the Red Jetman is perfect for me. AND I'LL DO ANYTHING TO WIN HIS LOVE!

We gasped!

Me: Uh oh! Uhh (nervous chuckle) Kanako he is way out of your league. I'm no matchmaker but Ryu according to 2023 standards is like 30 years older than you are. He was the leader of the Jetman back in 1991.

Kanako: THAT STILL DOESN'T MATTER! LOVE CONQUERS ALL!

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the Jetman logo. Then, she turned into Choujinki from episode 17 of Donbrothers!

---

Kanako is Makoto's girlfriend and they had a good relationship until both of them were attacked by Chikyuuki. Rather than staying with Kanako, Makoto got really scared and ran away, leaving her behind, causing their relationship to turn sour.

In order to win Kanako back, Makoto seeks help from Tsubasa. After discussing, Makoto meets up with Kanako, pretending he wants to discuss something important, remembering Tsubasa's plan. Tsubasa will disguise himself as a monster and pretend to attack Kanako, Makoto will be her hero and save her by "defeating" Tsubasa and looking brave in her eyes.

As Tsubasa hides in the bushes in full costume, ready to execute the plan, Jiro is nearby and unaware that the "weird person" is Tsubasa. The latter recognizes Jiro from the dog food incident and is annoyed he showed up. Jiro fights him even though he isn't a Hitotsuki for looking "way too suspicious" and judo tosses Tsubasa to the ground, who is nearly KO'd as he hits the pavement. Makoto sees Tsubasa lying on the ground as Jiro leaves and goes to check on him. Kanako thinks Makoto is ditching her again and leaves.

Later on, Makoto and Kanako meet up again, with the former confessing his feelings to her and how he is willing to try again with their relationship as Tsubasa observes from afar. But Kanako shocks the both of them by revealing that she fell madly in love with Tsubasa after rescuing her from Chikyuuki, to the point she has images of his wanted poster on her bedsheets, pillow and bedroom wallpaper. Makoto learns that Tsubasa is a criminal and things only get worse for the latter as Sonoza and Sononi showed up and attack him. Tsubasa is forced to transform in front of the two lovers, with Kanako in shock that her Prince Charming is actually a dog and she gets upset. Her desire for a fantasy boyfriend overwhelmingly consumes her and her refusal to accept reality results in her becoming a Hitotsuki instead of Makoto, changing into Choujinki.

Tsubasa tries to save Kanako before she hurts civilians but Sonoza keeps him at bay. Taro, Shinichi and Haruka teleport in, with Taro for some reason riding on top of the two's shoulders before they throw him off yelling they are not his throne and this isn't the time for theatrics. All three change and assist Tsubasa, with Shinichi taking on Sonoza while Haruka battles Sononi. Choujinki proves difficult for the remaining trio of Rangers, with her flight ability outclassing Tsuyoshi's as she effortlessly knocks him out of the sky and does a bombing run on the earthbound Don Momotaro and Inu Brother. Don Doragoku arrives in Alter form, utilizing the Ninninger Avataro Gear offscreen to knock Choujinki out of the air with a barrage of shuriken and swiftly attacks by combining with the Ninninger Alter. He returns to his body and teleports to where the Donbrothers are fighting, stating that the team does need him after all. Sonoza throws his spear at him, having taken Shinichi hostage. Jiro uses his new DragonRanger Avataro Gear to save him, disorienting Sonoza and fighting him with the Zyusouken. While in the form of Dragon

Ranger, Jiro comments he feels like an older brother. Don Momotaro has no idea what that even means, ordering the team to finish off Choujinki with the Robotaro forms while Jiro fends off Sononi and Sonoza. Choujinki becomes Choujinking, who while having an initial advantage over Don Onitaijin with its superior flight speed, is knocked out of the air by a well timed jump kick and is purified by the Donbros Paradise.

A few days later, Tsubasa sees Makoto and Kanako have reconciled their relationship, wearing matching shirts and discussing where they would like to go to eat lunch. The two pass by Tsubasa without noticing him, which he feels is for the best. He wishes Makoto luck and silently walks away.

---

We gasped!

Me: Choujinki! I knew it! I remember this one! Kanako turned into her when she found out that Tsubasa was a dog! AND MAN was she pissed!

Nico: Oh boy!

Makoto: Not again. Kanako.

Me: Nico sound the alarm!

Nico: Right!

Nico went and did so and everyone was alerted!

Me: Time for the whole team to come. So I invited some guests for this one.

In came the Donbrothers!

Qin: All right!

Haruka: Whoa this is gonna be good!

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: Avatar Change!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

We were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready for some action!

Qin: That was epic!

Choujinki: YOU'RE GOING TO LOVE ME!

Tsubasa: I remember you!

Nico: This is gonna get UGLY!

Me: She's a Total Yandere!

Eli: And I hate people like that!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: I got this!

I fired a beam of light and it hit Choujinki and it separated Kanako from her!

Varie brought her over.

Kanako: (Groans) What a headache.

Sonoi: You can do that now J.D.?

Me: Yep. I figured out a way to separate them from their Hitotsuki forms.

Sononi: That's genius!

Me: Thanks.

Fluttershy was whimpering in fright when she heard Choujinki say that? It brought back a memory from the Grand Galloping Gala when she screamed like a maniac!

Fluttershy then broke down crying.

Lincoln: Flutters! Oh no. When Choujinki said that it brought back a terrible memory.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh no. I remember that.

Qin: That was awful.

Me: Lets worry about that later!

Ryo: Cross Changer!

He turned into RED HAWK!

Ryu: Red Hawk!

Me: Lets do it!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Choujinki all over and flew at her and she flew into the air and I flew after her!

Me: I remember that she can fly. Really awesome.

Ryo flew after her as well.

Choujinki threw explosive eggs at us and we dodged them and they hit the ground and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

Me and Ryo slashed Choujinki and blasted her all over.

Kanako got up.

Kanako: I got to help them.

Nico: Here Kanako.

He gave her an Avatar Changer Gun and her own Avataro Gear for the Orange Ranger!

Nico: There aren't very many Orange Rangers so you would fit right in with them.

Kanako: Thanks Nico.

Makoto: Go get her!

Kanako: With pleasure!

She activated it.

Kanako: AVATAR CHANGE!

She transformed into an awesome new ranger! She turned into the Orange Donbrother!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Everyone was amazed!

Qin: COOL!

Eli: Awesome!

Choujinki dropped more egg bombs at us.

Mothra: INCOMING!

Mothra fired laser blasts and blasted the egg bombs and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Kanako fired laser blasts and blasted more eggs!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Tsubasa: Awesome! Great job Kanako!

Kanako: Thanks Tsubasa.

Nico: That was great!

G1 Bombshell flew at Choujinki.

G1 Bombshell: Let's see who wins! Insecticon? Or bird?

Choujinki flew at him at a jet-fast speed.

G1 Bombshell fired laser blasts and blasted her all over and smashed her down.

I landed.

Alexis Thi Dang: Lets get her Starscream!

Armada Starscream: You got it!

She got into Starscream and they flew at her.

They fired laser blasts and blasted her all over.

Armada Starscream: SWINDLE POWER LINK!

He power linked with Starscream and got awesome laser cannons!

Armada Starscream: NULL LASER CANNON!

He fired the cannon and blasted her all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into KIRAMAI RED!

Juru: Awesome!

Kanako: Lets see what I can do. AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into the Orange Kyuranger!

Stinger: Wow! Looking great!

Lucky: LUCKY! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is!

Kanako fired a Scorpio Blast and blasted down Choujinki!

Taro charged at Choujinki.

He slashed at her with jeweled precision!

Choujinki got up and she was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Choujinki: You're going to love me!

FLUTTERSHY CRIED HARDER!

She threw more and more explosive eggs!

Me: Top this!

The 4-Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I fired numerous mini fireballs and they blasted the eggs all over in massive fiery explosions!

---

They were spreading embers all over in massive waves of fire and blasted more explosions all over the place!

Me: You can't keep this up forever you know!

Taro summoned the Kiramager Alter and fell unconscious. It then took a humanoid shape before charging at Choujinki.

He went and bashed Choujinki all over.

Nico: Take that!

Kanako: Take this one!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Taro summoned the Kyuranger Alter and fell unconscious again. It then took a humanoid shape before charging at Choujinki as well.

It blasted her with star energy blasts and smashed her down.

I fired waves of energy and blasted down Choujinki.

Thundercracker turned to jet mode and fired his missiles at her.

He blasted her all over with numerous explosions!

Me: YEAH!

Lyra: Lets finish this up.

Nico: Lets!

We went at her and turned into a Phoenix Dragon!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: PHOENIX DRAGON FESTIVE BLAST!

We slammed into her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Me: YEAH! Choujinki you have failed this world!

Taro: Demon Elimination complete!

All: ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Ryo: Wait. Weren't we supposed to wait for the Next Gene Slammer?

?: Aw crap! Blast those Anoni's!

Out came a Probopass!

Me: Hey a Probopass.

Qin: Cool!

Probopass: (In a girls voice) Sorry I missed it. Anonis held me up.

Nico: (GASP) Rachael Serillo! Wow.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and she had a compass tattoo on her arm.

Rachael Serillo: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Perceptor: May we hear your favorie memory of Nico?

Rachael Serillo: My favorite is when me and Nico went and took down a bunch of Treasure Thieves that were after a bunch of priceless artifacts to sell on the black market.

Nicole: I hate people like that.

Rachael Serillo: Me too. We busted them and sent them to prison.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Rachael hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rachael Serillo: Me too Nico. Me too.

Taro: That was so awesome though!

I found the Jetman Gear and collected it.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: That was so fun though.

Nico: Yep.

Taro: Me and my team will be staying for the challenge.

Hard Man: Good. Joel won't expect you guys.

Me: Cool! Looking forward to it.

Camie: Yeah!

Then the previous group came.

Trapster: Can me, Shendu, Selene, Amora, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Kangor, Saix, and Spot go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Awesome.

Shendu: Wow the Donbrothers! Awesome having you with us.

Me: They are guests for this mission because Taro and Kaito 2 are in the team that are part of the roster for the usual battles today.

Shendu: That's awesome.

Me: Yep.

Taro: It's going to be awesome.

Flywheels: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dusknoir, Froslass and Rotom next.

Camie: Wow those will be cool.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: They sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's Celebrity 5 alarm went off, and he picked up the signal, and he saw who's the next member of The Celebrity 5 we're taking on: it was Joel Murphy.

Me: Uh oh, The Celebrity 5 alarm has gone off. So, which of The Celebrity 5 are we going after now?

Lincoln: The next member of The Celebrity 5 we're facing is Joel Murphy, and he's in Madagascar.

Jessica Shannon: So, after we complete the challenge, we take Joel Murphy down, and you put him into a disk, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Right, Jessica.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Leeweestra, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Leeweestra of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Adriana are more than ready for Leeweestra, right, Lincoln?

Adriana Azathoth: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Leeweestra and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Adriana.

Nico: To face off against one of the Incarnations of The Cthulhu Deities, oh boy, that's a fate worse than death. Alright, gang, our next stop is in Madagascar, and the next of The Celebrity 5: Joel Murphy

Lincoln: We'll take him down in the same way we took down the other two members, and put into a disk and once we get done trouncing Joel Murphy, you better be ready to die, Leeweestra.

Adriana Azathoth: You better be ready to die, Leeweestra, because you're about to face the madness of Azathoth.

Nico: Yep. And this will be fun because we're going to make this battle a Battle of the Bands before we have the usual battles.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome!

Alvin: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Shendu: (to Alex the Lion) Doesn't this bring back memories?

Alex the Lion: It sure does and it will be awesome to see Madagascar again.

Qin: Yeah.

Fluttershy was still crying.

Qin: Fluttershy are you okay?

Me: Oh man.

Shendu: What's wrong with Fluttershy?

Me: (Sighs) Choujinki yelled a line that Fluttershy completely regretted at the Grand Galloping Gala.

Nico: It brought back a terrible flood of memories. Remember how she went bonkers and wanted every animal in Canterlot to love her?

Shendu: Oh boy.

Qin: That was awful.

Lola: Poor Fluttershy.

Kitten: How about you guys told us how you ended up in Madagascar?

Marty: It all started during my birthday.

Me: Better yet. How about we show you?

Marty: That works.

I got out the movie Madagascar.

We got to playing and we had popcorn and Lincoln was comforting Fluttershy as she was crying.

---

In New York City, Alex the lion is the star attraction of the Central Park Zoo, and spends time with his friends, Melman the giraffe, Gloria the hippopotamus, and his best friend Marty the zebra, who has grown bored with his daily routine and longs to experience the wild. On Marty's tenth birthday, Alex, Melman, and Gloria attempt to cheer him up, but Marty, still unsatisfied, learns that the zoo's penguins-Skipper, Kowalski, Rico, and Private-are trying to escape to Antarctica, and follows them out. Alex, Melman, and Gloria pursue Marty and attempt to convince him to return. The four, along with the penguins and two chimpanzees named Mason and Phil, converge at Grand Central Station, where the New York City police sedate them using tranquillizer guns. Under pressure from anti-captivity activists, the zoo is forced to ship the escaped animals by sea to a wildlife preserve in Kenya. During their travels, the penguins escape and take over the ship, intent on taking it to Antarctica. Their antics on the bridge cause the crates containing Alex, Marty, Melman, and Gloria to fall overboard and wash ashore on the island of Madagascar.

Arriving at Madagascar, the animals come across a pack of lemurs led by King Julien XIII. The predatory fossa attack the lemurs, but are scared off by Alex's fearsome appearance. Alex blames Marty for the group's predicament and attempts to signal for help to get back to civilization. Marty finds the wild to be exactly what he was looking for, and Gloria and Melman soon join him in enjoying the island. Alex eventually comes around, but without the raw steaks he was provided at the zoo, hunger sets in and his prey drive begins to show. Julien has the lemurs befriend the zoo animals in the hope that Alex's presence will keep the fossa at bay, despite his adviser Maurice's warnings about Alex's predatory nature. When Alex loses control and attacks Marty by biting him, he goes wild again and begins to chase Marty until Maurice throws a coconut at Alex to stop him. After realizing what he did and seeing himself as a monster, Alex runs off to the predator side of the island, where the fossa live and builds a cage resembling the one back at the zoo, feeling sad and guilty for attacking his friends. Seeing what Alex has become, and how dangerous the wild can be, Marty begins to regret his decision to leave the zoo.

The penguins, having found Antarctica to be inhospitable, land the ship at Madagascar. Seeing the chance to return Alex to New York, Marty crosses over to the predator side and attempts to convince the scared, starving Alex to return, but Alex refuses out of fear that he will attack Marty again. The fossa attack Marty, and though Gloria, Melman, and the penguins come to the rescue, they are outnumbered. Alex overcomes his predatory instincts, rescues his friends, and scares the fossa away from the lemur territory forever. The lemurs regain their respect for Alex, and the penguins satisfy his hunger by feeding him sushi, which he finds better than steak. As the lemurs throw a farewell celebration for the foursome, the penguins decide not to break the news that the ship has run out of fuel, thus leaving them stranded on the island.

---

When the movie was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH! Love that movie!

Eli: Awesome movie there!

Skipper: Ah. Good memories.

Me: Those were fun times.

Amora: (to the Lemurs) I bet you guys are happy to be home.

King Julius: We sure are.

Nico: Yep in fact we're already here.

We arrived at Madagascar 🇲🇬.

---

We landed and disembarked.

Me: Welcome to the island of Madagascar.

Nico: Wow!

Commander Mars: I hope we don't run into the Fossa here.

Me: The Madagascar Wildcat? That would be an amazing sight to see.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Those trees are really amazing.

Me: Those are the giant baobab trees. One of my favorite trees.

Nico: They are magnificent.

Man Boy: (hears growling) Guys, are those the Fossa over there?

We saw them.

Me: Whoa those are Fossa's all right.

Fluttershy then used her stare on them and sent them running.

Me: Nice one.

Qin: Great job Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thanks Qin.

Then we heard a loud song call.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Whoa that was loud!

Me: That's an Indri. They are the largest lemurs in the world and have a deafening call that can be heard from 2 miles away.

Skipper: Well, it wasn't hard to scare the Fossa off this time!

Raythor: I can see why the Lemurs were afraid of them before.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We got to head to the capital city for the battle of the bands.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: This will be fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets head over to Antananarivo.

We were off.

Saix: Are you okay now, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: Oh yes I'm better now.

Saix: Good.

Then we saw a black lemur in the trees.

Me: See that there?

We saw it.

Nico: Wow that's a Aye-Aye.

Leni: But that's not a pirate.

Me: No Leni an Aye-Aye is a kind of lemur. The people of Madagascar believe that the Aye-Aye is a symbol of bad luck. A harbinger of doom.

Qin: Geez!

Razorclaw: Is that bad news for us?

Me: No it's not.

Razorclaw: Good.

Me: It's just a bunch of superstitious mumbo-jumbo.

Qin: Yeah.

We continued on and we arrived in the capital city.

Me: Here we are guys. Antananarivo.

Lola: Wow!

Spot: (to Ed Grant) Good luck against Joel later, Ed. You're gonna need it.

Ed Grant: Thanks.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

We got to the stage in the middle of the city square.

Me: Here we are.

Bright Man: Who's gonna be Joel's archenemy?

Thorn: I will. It should be someone musical.

Me: Awesome Thorn. Hex Girl VS Celebrity.

Qin: Very fitting.

Shaggy: Like yeah! This is gonna be something.

Scrappy: Boy it sure is!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get this battle of the bands started!

Me: And I have just the awesome entrances for all of us.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) You know what, mon? I think it's entrance time right now.

Me: Awesome. Lets rock!

Everyone was gathered.

Suddenly a total Solar Eclipse formed above the city and then 5 amazing rainbow flares flew down from the sun and then they hit the stages and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from behind the stage and then the fire formed into a phoenix and it cried. A Rainbow Helix Swirl formed in the middle of the stage and it swirled around and then split into 7 bands of light and it formed into The Rainbooms, Lolirock, The Winx, The Chipmunks, W.I.T.C.H., The Hex Girls and all of us!

Me: YEAH! HELLO CITY OF ANTANANARIVO! ARE YOU READY TO ROCK!?

Everyone cheered wildly!

Joel: That was a smashing entrance!

Me: Why thank you Joel.

Joel: So you guys brought the Donbrothers with you?

Buzzsaw: It wouldn't hurt for them to help us here.

Nico: Yeah and we get to have an awesome battle of the bands too.

Joel: Indeed. Show me what you all got.

Me: All right then. Here we go! LETS ROCK! Hit it guys! 1, 2, 3, 4!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

A total solar eclipse formed in the area as the Southern Aurora formed above us.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LIGHT AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND US)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Everyone danced and was having fun on that one!

Femme Fetale: Nice job, guys!

Lincoln: That was the start. Now here is this one.

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

(LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER AS LUNA, SAM AND LINCOLN HAD THE SONG GOING)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND THUNDERBIRDS FORMED)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Lightning struck all over and destroyed dummies of all the bad guys we faced.

When it was done everyone cheered!

Joel: That was amazing! Good show!

Nico: YEAH! ROCK ON LINCOLN!

Thorn: Time for Darkness to fall! Hit it sisters! (HISS)

(HEX GIRL BY THE HEX GIRLS PLAYS)

Darkness and ravens formed around everyone and lightning and haunted houses formed.

Thorn: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS FORMED AROUND

US)

I'm gonna cast a spell on you

You're gonna do what I want you to

Mix it up here in my little bowl

Say a few words and you lose control

I'm a Hex Girl and I'm gonna put a spell on you

I'm gonna put a spell on you

I'm a Hex Girl and I'm gonna put a spell on you

Put a spell on you

You'll feel the fog as I cloud your mind

You'll get dizzy when I make the sign

You'll wake up in the dead of night

Missing me when I'm out of sight

I'm a Hex Girl and I'm gonna put a spell on you

I'm gonna put a spell on you

I'm a Hex Girl and I'm gonna put a spell on you

Oh yeah

With this little cobweb potion

You'll fall into dark devotion

If you ever lose affection

I can change your whole direction

I'm a Hex Girl and I'm gonna put a spell on you

I'm gonna put a spell on you

I'm a Hex Girl and I'm gonna put a spell on you

We're gonna put a spell on all of you

We saw darkness and monsters and the darkness and lightning blasted the monsters all over! When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: YEAH!

Joel: That was grand!

Cybertron Ransack: Let's keep it up!

Iris (Lolirock): Here is one of my favorites.

(KIDS IN AMERICA BY NO SECRETS PLAYS)

Girl Power adventures were showing all over and the girls were pulverizing bad guys.

Lolirock: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND THE AREA)

Looking out a dirty old window

Down below the cars in the city go rushing by

I sit here alone and I wonder why

Friday night and everyone's moving

I can feel the heat but it's soothing, heading down

I search for the beat in this dirty town

Downtown the young ones are going

Downtown the young ones are growing

We're the kids in America (Woah)

We're the kids in America (Woah)

Everybody live for the music-go-round

Bright lights, the music gets faster

Look, boy, don't check on your watch, not another glance

I'm not leaving now, honey, not a chance

Hot-shot (Shot), give me no problems

Much later, baby, you'll be saying nevermind

You know life is cruel, life is never kind

Kind hearts don't make a new story

Kind hearts don't grab any glory

We're the kids in America (Woah)

We're the kids in America (Woah)

Everybody live for the music-go-round

La la la la-la la-a

La la la la-la la (Sing)

La la la la-la la-a

La la la la-la la

Come closer, honey, that's better

Got to get a brand new experience, feeling right

Oh, don't try to stop, baby, hold me tight

Outside a new day is dawning

Outside suburbia's sprawling everywhere

I don't want to go, baby

New York to east California

There's a new wave coming, I warn ya

We're the kids in America (Woah)

We're the kids in America (Woah)

Everybody lives for the music-go-round

La la la la-la la-a

La la la la-la la (Sing)

La la la la-la la-a

La la la la-la la

We're the kids

We're the kids

We're the kids in America

We're the kids

We're the kids

We're the kids in America

We're the kids

We're the kids

We're the kids in America

All the girls around everyone were kicking bad guy butt! Then when it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Will Vandom: Now here is this!

(WE ARE W.I.T.C.H. PLAYS)

(ELEMENTAL ENERGY FORMED AND THE KINGDOMS OF CANDRAKAR AND MERIDIAN WERE SHOWN)

W.I.T.C.H.: (SINGING DIVINELY)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

There is a place

Where darkness reigns

We've got the power to fight back

We save the day

United five as one

We can become

More than you know

The heart will lead the way to

What we can control

Water, Fire, Earth, and Air

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

We fight for life

We fight for truth

This is our revolution

In day or night

We have the strength and courage

With open eyes

We find the light

Together we will have

The power to control

Water, Fire, Earth, and Air

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

Our world is more than we see

There's danger that lies beneath

We fight to protect the free

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

To protect the free…

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H.

We are, we are…

It showed all of us and W.I.T.C.H. Blasting and destroying Nerissa and Phobos and killing them in the most devastating battles we ever had! Waves of Water, Fire, Earth, Wind and energy swirled around the area and when it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Joel cheered and laughed with so much joy!

Firebrand: You seem to be enjoying yourself.

Joel: Why wouldn't I? This is the most fun I've ever had!

Firebrand: Glad you're having fun.

The Chipmunks then got to singing.

(YOU SPIN ME RIGHT ROUND BY DEAD OR ALIVE PLAYS)

The Chipmunks: (SINGING DIVINELY AS TORNADOES SWIRLED AROUND EVERYONE)

If I, I get to know your name

Well, if I could trace your private number, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

I want some, want some

… I set my sights on you

(And no one else will do)

And I, I've got to have my way now, baby

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're havin' fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I (I, I, I), I got to be your friend now, baby

And I (I, I, I) would like to move in just a little bit closer

(To move in just a little bit closer)

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… I want your love

I want your love

… All I know is that to me

You look like you're lots of fun

Open up your lovin' arms

Watch out, here I come

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I want your love)

… You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round (I need your love)

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Like a record, baby, right 'round, 'round, 'round (I need your love)

You spin me right 'round, baby, right 'round

Everyone was dancing all over and when it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Joel: (LAUGHING) SMASHING!

Qin: YEAH!

(BEDS ARE BURNING BY MIDNIGHT OIL PLAYS)

Australia was shown in the area and it was on fire!

Winx Club: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND ELEMENTS SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

Out where the river broke

The bloodwood and the desert oak

Holden wrecks and boilin' diesels

Steam in forty-five degrees

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent, to pay our share

The time has come, a fact's a fact

It belongs to them, let's give it back

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent now, to pay our share

Four wheels scare the cockatoos

From Kintore, east to Yuendemu

The Western Desert lives and breathes

In forty-five degrees

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent, to pay our share

The time has come, a fact's a fact

It belongs to them, let's give it back

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

The time has come to say fair's fair

To pay the rent now, to pay our share

The time has come, a fact's a fact

It belongs to them, we're gonna give it back

How can we dance when our earth is turnin'?

How do we sleep while our beds are burnin'?

Fire burned ferociously all over and fire formed into the villains we hate and they were burned alive. When it was done everyone cheered wildly for that one!

Qin: ROCK ON!

Joel: That was so amazing!

Me: Glad you liked it Joel.

Joel: Well, looks like it's time for the battle part of this. A shame. I was having so much fun.

Ravager: Hey, you knew we were gonna have to fight at some point.

Me: Yeah but glad you loved all our singing.

Qin: Yep. Lots of karaoke practice.

Joel: I know. Abomination, D Smash!

Ed Grant: Hulk, D Smash!

Me, Nico, Lyra, Donbrothers: Avatar Change!

Hulk was summoned and so was Abomination!

The Donbrothers transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

We were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and fireworks blasted out and we were ready for some action!

Me: YEAH!

We were ready for some action!

Disk Wars Abomination: Too bad you don't have Bane with you. I have a score to settle with him as well!

Selene: Well, he already had his turn a few days ago. But you're welcome to have a shot at him.

Thorn: Of course, you'll have to get past us first.

Me: That is for sure. Lets give them a standing ovation everyone!

Nico: Yeah lets do it!

Eli: Oh yeah!

Then Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Gizmo, Duskmon, and Blizzard and their groups appeared.

Nico: Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Gizmo, Duskmon, and Blizzard.

Abomination: We saw the concert guys! Awesome job!

Me: That was so awesome! Thanks.

Abomination: It's like looking at myself in a mirror.

Blizzard: Too bad my counterpart isn't here.

Joel: (avoids guitar from Thorn) Yeah, you probably won't see him down the line either. I can confirm that Tim didn't grab his Disk!

Demyx: (to Irma) Nice job out there. Too bad I couldn't join in!

Irma: It was awesome!

Shade: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Digital World again.

Nico: We sure did.

Dark Laser: Did you really get drunk on purpose?!

Nico: I sure did.

Me: It was to bring down the business of Digitamamon's restaurant.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was PALEOLITH BASRA from episode 4 of Kiramagers!

Paleolith Basra is a Paleolithic stone tool/black bass-themed Jamen Beast of the Dark Empire Yodonheim, released from the invasion gate created from the dark energy gathered by Neanderthal Man Jamen. Also its the main antagonist in episode 4 of 2020 TV series called Mashin Sentai Kiramager.

Paleolith Basra made its first appearance when it used its Stone Tusk and destroyed a building. However the team arrived as they formed Kiramaizin and battle this monster.

As the giant battle rages on Paleolith Basra used its Stone Tusk and tied the Megazord up. However unknown to the team this Jamen Beast is part of Galza's plan to buy him time as he tricks his daughter into attaching the crystal with the fallen meteorite.

However Juru used Gemini doll to take his place during the giant battle as he goes and save the princess from her brainwashed uncle. Thankfully they used the sword to cut themselves free from the beasts binding.

A while later during the robot battle the Paleolith Basra manage to catch up to Kiramaizin however unknown to the beast it was in the line of fire from this megazord finisher called Burn Blacker and after that it was then destroyed by the Smog Jouki.

Juru: Paleolith Basra!

Paleolith Basra: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were a giant monster sent right off the bat to distract the rangers so that Galza trick his daugher into attaching a crystal to a meteorite.

Paleolith Basra: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Juru: I take it Vypra made you regular sized.

Paleolith Basra: Yep. She felt I can accomplish more this way.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: This will be awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - Nico's Rescue

---

Abomination was first.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Nico's rescue was in the Digital World. Too bad Poromon wasn't with him.

Ripster: I know but it was awesome.

Kaso Mi: It sure was. Digitamamon was blown apart with a Negative Karma Ball.

Captain Chaku: Yeah it was awesome.

Duck Dodger: It was a really awesome battle too.

Taro: I agree there.

Zenkaiger Clone: You got that right.

Twilight Sparkle: That was really cool and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: And seeing Nico, May and Maria in biker clothes like that was awesome.

Spyro: They sure looked awesome.

Abomination: They sure did. Lets do it!

They used fusions for Timaeus and the Evil HERO Fusions and the rider cards of their archenemies and they got awesome new dragons and weapons and fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - Battling Another Felix Faust and Another Muggshot

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Nico, Ingrid's team, Felix Faust's team, and the others did good Battling Another Felix Faust. And Another Muggshot as well.

Black Widow: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Owl: I say now. They sure had a great time there.

Sento: Yeah no kidding and it was awesome.

Falke: Everyone had a lot of fun on that.

Evil HERO Inferno Wing: They sure did and it was great.

Honest: We're glad everyone had so much fun.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding there. But we were really shocked to see that the Another Felix Faust was really the direct descendent of Dr. Faust himself and that Swartz promised to take her to Hell to see what it's like.

Cozy Glow: That was a really gruesome promise.

Hex: Yeah it sure was.

Shade: Boy you're not kidding. But there are other ways to get there. Did J.D. tell her what it's like there?

Starlight Glimmer: He sure did and it was horrifying.

Shade: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

They used fusions of Hermos and the Paleozoic Monsters and their respected archenemy rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New York. How was it?

Sabrina: It was really awesome and we took down Sophia Duncan and sent her to a new prison on Jupiter's moon Europa. It was called the Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leaches and that was awesome.

Sailor Mercury: Yes it was very fitting for a monster like her.

Lizzie Strong: It sure was and that was so fun.

Yumi Davenport: It sure was and it was awesome.

Captain Spitfire: We all thought it was great.

Balto: Yeah that was amazing.

Pinkie Pie: We all are glad that another golddigging leach is gone.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure there.

Featherweight: I am too.

Sprocket: Same here. Thank goodness.

Dark Laser: Boy what is up with people going after money like that? Lets do it!

Sabrina and her group used Fusions for Timaeus and the B.E.S. Core Monsters and they formed into awesome ship dragons and they used Rider Cards for their archenemies and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them all down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion

IceDevimon - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Absolute Zero

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Absolute Zero. What's her name?

Irma: Her name is Emily Maddox and she is a really amazing master of water.

Kin Tsuchi: Boy she sure is and her swimsuits are absolutely incredible.

Bud: They sure are something.

Akira: I'll say!

Misao: And her story is quite amazing too.

Conductor: I agree there.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Emily, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Emily Maddox: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Emma, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Emma, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Marlene and her boyfriend, Zachary, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Emma hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Emily's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Emily Maddox: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Marlene and Zachary were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Emma had coming to them: Emily was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Emma arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Sophia than their eldest daughter, and Emma was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever, and she was expelled from school.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Emma were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Emily's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Emma, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Emily severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Emily Maddox: You got that right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Demyx: That is brutal! But man I can't believe that people are going to such great lengths to get all that money all for themselves.

Rarity: I know darlings and it's absolutely horrible.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that is just sick! They care about no one else but themselves.

Gill Grunt: And they only thing they deserve is prison forever.

Demyx: That's for sure. Lets do it!

They used fusions for Critias and Hellion MTG Cards and they got awesome new fire dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and fire and smashed them down.

---

Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma- Battling Choujinki the Jetman Hitotsuki

---

Roman Goodwin was nrxt.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) You guys battled Choujinki earlier. She's the Jetman Hitotsuki, right?

Bertrand: That's right and she was the girlfriend of Makoto and she is a really amazing force too.

RD Girl Jordan: She put up a really awesome too.

Ruth Lincoln: She sure did and she blasted everything all over with explosive eggs and it was a really epic battle.

Hexe Trude: She flew as fast as a supersonic jet and it was incredibly amazing.

Number 83: Galaxy Queen: We all were amazed by the speed she had.

Rose Paladin: That was so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was amazing!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was awesome.

Sunburn: It was a fast one.

Roman Goodwin: That is awesome and now she is the Orange Donbrother. Not very many orange rangers. Lets do it!

They used fusions for Hermos and the Spider Duel Monsters including Earthbound Immortal Uru and they gor awesome weapons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of red fire and smashed them down.

---

Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Choujinki was a challenge

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Choujinki was a challenge. This was one that flies a lot.

Kimiko: Boy that is an amazing understatement. But we like to fly too.

Yoko Minato: We sure do and it was really awesome though.

Dahlia Newton: That was so awesome flying all over to attack her.

Astrid: Just like doing so with our dragons.

Hiccup: That is right and it was really awesome.

Shura Kirigakure: It sure was fun.

Rainbow Dash: And really awesome too.

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: It was really awesome flying to face her.

Ssserpent: And now she is the Orange Donbrother Ranger. That is amazing. Lets do it!

They used fusions for Timaeus and the Dragon Rulers and they got awesome elemental dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - Madagascar is awesome and amazing

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Madagascar is awesome and amazing. The Penguins, Alex, and their friends ended up here, right?

Raven: They sure did and it was on Marty's 10th birthday.

Derpy Hooves: It sure was and it was really strange too.

Aniya Florrentine: Yeah that was amazing that they wound up here too.

Silphymon: (Aquilamon and Gatomon's voices in unison) Yeah it sure was amazing.

Lucilla Demigorgon: I agree there. It was amazing.

Sailor Ysmault: But that adventure turned out to be an awesome blessing in disguise because it made them an awesome family.

Applejack: It sure did and it was amazing.

Apple Bloom: It sure was and I thought it was great.

Flashwing: It sure was amazing.

Roquefort: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Raven and her group used fusions for Timaeus and the Elemental HERO Fusions like Flame Wingman, Thunder Giant, Mudballman, Rampart Blaster, Mariner and more and they had amazing new dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of darkness, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - The Baobab Trees in Madagascar are awesome

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) Baobab Trees in Madagascar are awesome. No wonder King Julien and the other lemurs called this place home.

Lie Ren: That is true and it is amazing that Madagascar has so many awesome trees and creatures here too.

Kalolo: It's amazing that Madagascar has all that.

Ophanimon: It sure is. I think it's all amazing.

Angewomon: I agree there myself.

Universe 666 Lucemon: I do too. Madagascar is amazing.

Seraphimon: It most sure is.

Fluttershy: And the creatures are all so amazing.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are. So many beautiful animals and flowers and trees.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja they sure are amazing.

Stealth Elf: I think so too.

Gizmo: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Lie Ren and his group used fusions for Hermos and the Legendary Planets and they got planet swords and they used the rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and elements and smashed them down.

---

## Jeri Katou, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Battle of The Bands Joel Murphy

---

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) It's a battle of the bands with Joel Murphy. I hope Thorn and the other rockstars had fun.

Jeri Katou: We all had fun and we sang a lot of amazing songs too.

Shirley: Like we sure did and it was really fun.

Aslan: Everyone had so much fun too.

Shishido: They sure did and it was awesome.

Sekhmet: It sure is awesome though.

Samson: It sure is.

Princess Luna: Will and friends did awesome singing W.I.T.C.H.

Moondust: They sure did and Joel had an awesome time listening to us sing.

Snowdrop: He sure did and that was so awesome.

Gari: He loved all the songs everyone sang and they were so great.

Blackout: It was so fun.

Duskmon: We saw the concert and it was so awesome! Lets do it!

Jeri and the group used fusions for Timaeus and the Lion Monsters and they got new lion dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - Joel Murphy is quite an awesome singer and Luna, Sam and friends and even the Rainbooms have a lot of competition

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) Joel Murphy is quite an awesome singer. Luna, Sam and their friends and even the Rainbooms have a lot of competition.

Troy: Boy that is an understatement but everyone sure did a great job singing. And Joel really loved everyone's singing.

Thrice Cream Man: They sure did and it was great!

Eda Clawthorne: I thought it was fun too.

Lilith Clawthorne: It sure was awesome.

Sabrina: We all thought so.

Ronnie Anne: I agree there myself. It was awesome.

Princess Celestia: Everyone sure had fun.

King Solar: The songs they sang were just amazing. Especially the entrance they did and it was awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: That was so cool!

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: So awesome.

Blizzard: Everyone sure had a lot of fun didn't they. Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

He turned into the Red Mighty Morphin Ranger!

Troy and his group used Critias and the MTG Angel monsters and they formed into new angel dragons and they used the rider cards of their archenemies and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Zarya, Rarity, Leina, Eli. Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Paleolith Basra

Paleolith Basra was next.

Paleolith Basra: Boy the concert you guys did was awesome.

Me: That was really fun! We really had fun on that one.

Varie: Everyone sure did and it was great.

Camie: It sure was and the songs everyone sang were all really cool!

Celica: We all thought they were so cool.

Zarya: I agree there too.

Rarity: They sure were amazing darlings and it was great.

Leina: I agree there.

Eli: They were so awesome.

Paleolith Basra: That sure was fun. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a couple of familiars for Homer Simpson, Bart Simpson, and Lisa Simpson.

Homer Simpson: A yellow male Fenghuang Phoenix Familiar named Cyrus, he has the powers of fire, and he can fire powerful flames from his wings along with leaving fiery trails as he flies.

Bart Simpson: A yellow male Fenghuang Phoenix Familiar named Aero, he has the powers of fire, and he can fire powerful flames from his wings along with leaving fiery trails as he flies.

Lisa Simpson: A yellow female Fenghuang Phoenix Familiar named Aurora, she has the powers of fire and the powers of the Seven Chakras, she can fire powerful flames from her wings, and she can also use the powers of the Seven Chakras and leave fiery trails as she flies.

I teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed into the KIRAMAGERS!

Me: Oh yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

They were ready!

Me: Yeah! Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of jewel energy and elemental and energy blasts and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Paleolith Basra you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: We had the battle of the bands.

Tsukasa: Now, this is just gonna be a battle!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SALMON 6!

She summoned Samon, Mr. Freeze (DC), Fishface (Lost Galaxy), Goo Fish (Mighty Morphin Power Rangers), Ancient Fish Monster (Battle Fever J) and Sharkjaw (Power Rangers Samurai) along with

Bluebird Imagin, Yost Blob, Watermelon Tourmaline and Jack from Jupiter.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman too!

Qin: Lets get him!

We went at him!

Viqtarr, Illexia, Aszil, Rothar, and Kopond blasted and smashed him.

Bonnie, Mothra, Perceptor and Bombshell used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bonnie and Mothra's powers, Perceptor's Light Cannon and Bombshell's laser torch 100-fold.

Bonnie and Perceptor: LIGHTNING LIGHT BLAST!

Mothra and Bombshell: QUEEN OF THE KAIJU FURY BLAST!

Fire Demon of Magic and Shendu: FIRE DEMON MAGIC BLAST!

Vampires of Empathy and Selene: VAMPIRIC UNDEAD BLAST!

Magic of Kindness and Amora: MAGIC KINDNESS BLAST!

Firestorm of Forgiveness and Firebrand: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Manliness of Laughter and Man Boy: MANLINESS LAUGHTER BLAST!

White Nights of Generosity and Femme Fetale: WHITE NIGHT GENEROSITY BLAST!

Traps of Honesty and Trapster: TRAPS OF HONESTY BLAST!

Jamaican Loyalty and Kangor: JAMAICA BLAST WAVE!

Moonlight Sunlight and Saix: MOONLIGHT SUN BLAST!

Portals of Darkness and Spot: PORTALS OF DARKNESS SHOWER!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Alex the Lion, me, Laney and Lola: GENEROSITY MADAGASCAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MADAGASCAR ELEMENT STYLE: LEMURS!

Hilda: (British Accent) MADAGASCAR FIRE STYLE: FOSSA!

Yuna: MADAGASCAR WATER STYLE: OTTER SHREWS!

Toph: MADAGASCAR EARTH STYLE: CHAMELEONS!

Makoto: MADAGASCAR WIND STYLE: WHITE-BACKED DUCK!

Sari Sumdac: MADAGASCAR LIGHTNING STYLE: RED-BILLED DUCK!

Shantae: MADAGASCAR MAGIC STYLE: TOMATO FROG!

Akko: MADAGASCAR STAR STYLE: GOLDEN MANTELLA FROG!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals of Madagascar.

Lincoln and his harem: MADAGASCAR FINAL SMASH: MADAGASCAR ANIMAL RAMPAGE!

They summoned the animals from Madagascar to attack and they blasted and smashed Joel all over the place and knocked him down.

Me: GOOD NIGHT MADAGASCAR!

Roman Goodwin: That was a nice musical battle.

Ssserpent: You said it.

Me: Yeah that was awesome!

Taro: And now, it's time for me and my team to take our leave.

Ed Grant: You sure you guys don't want to stick around?

Haruka: We have to head back to our part of Japan in case trouble starts there.

Me: Well that's okay.

Taro: (smiles) But if you ever need us before the big day, we'll be there.

Me: You got it.

Roquefort: Now, Rosetta Riley is next. She's the famous news reporter.

Me: Ooh!

Jessica Shannon: I'm calling dibs on her!

Me: This will be interesting.

Duskmon: (to Joel) We should probably get you to your new room at HQ.

Joel: What's the rush?

Gizmo: Dude, any second now, there's going to be a Ghidorah barfbrain showing up. It's best to get you to headquarters before the inevitable bloodbath starts!

Nico: He's right on that.

Mw: Yep.

Adriana Azathoth: That's right, there's still the matter of Leeweestra to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Leeweestra.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Leeweestra of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Leeweestra, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Leeweestra: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Adriana Azathoth: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Adriana Azathoth's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, she unholstered her massive Azathoth-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Leeweestra, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods with every step.

Adriana Azathoth: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Leeweestra: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the dark madness of Azathoth for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Adriana Azathoth was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the Servitors of The Outer Gods flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix and above it is Azathoth, The Daemon Sultan, with red eyes glaring at Leeweestra: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Adriana Azathoth emerged, but she was changed forever.

(SATANIC MUSIC PLAYS)

Adriana Azathoth grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Azathoth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Azathoth with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its tentacles on the bottom of her blood red Azathoth-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adriana Azathoth has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black bridal gloves, black skirt with the image of Cthulhu on it, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with black butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods on the coattails, and on the back is Azathoth surrounded by the Servitors of The Outer Gods and darkness. Suddenly, Adriana Azathoth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Adriana Azathoth has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Adriana Azathoth's massive Azathoth-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Azathoth's Cosmic Eternal Outer God Madness Greatsword of Dark Outer God Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, Eldritch Runes, and Azathoth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black demon heads and tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the black demon heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Azathoth with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Azathoth that said, "Adriana Azathoth, Incarnation of Azathoth, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody, Master of The Dark Omnipotent

Powers of Azathoth, Friend of Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Callista Cthulhu, Helena Hastur, and Cadenza Cthugha, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Universe 666 Ubermorph Mercer, Destroyer of Leeweestra of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Outer Gods"

アドリアナ・アザトースアザトースの化身、ラヴクラフトの呪いのマスター アザトースの暗黒の狂気の旋律、 アザトースの全能の暗黒の力のマスター、アラベラ・ヨグソトース、エイドリアン・ニャルラトテップ、セレナ・シュブニグラス、カリスタ・クトゥルフ、ヘレナ・ハスター、カデンツァ・クトゥガの友人、マスター オブ ダークネス、ブラック マジック、ダーク マジック、サタニック マジック、愛するガーディアン エンジェル、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、スマッシャー オブ ダーク ロリ、ダーク リン、ダーク ローラ、ダーク リサ、ダーク ルアン、リンカーンの卑劣な敵、アーチエネミーのすべて第666宇宙の異形マーサー、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のリーウィーストラの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ブラック マジック、サタニック マジック、そして外なる神々

Adriana Azathoth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AZATHOTH-DEMON-OUTER GOD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OUTER GOD MADNESS AZATHOTH DEMONIC SATANIC OUTER GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE OUTER GOD MADNESS AZATHOTH OUTER GOD JUSTICE AND DIVINE OUTER GOD MADNESS AZATHOTH OUTER GOD LOVE!

We were amazed by Adriana Azathoth's Super Angel-Azathoth-Demon-Outer God-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Leeweestra saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Adriana Azathoth fired a black and red energy blast, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods at Leeweestra, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the light and darkness, but this really pissed him off now.

Nico: Oh man, Adriana Azathoth's transformed, Leeweestra is so doomed now!

Me: You said it, and that's just a taste of what's to come.

Adriana Azathoth: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Azathoth Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Azathoth Outer God Love) And that's suffering the madness of Azathoth, The Daemon Sultan.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Adriana, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Adriana Azathoth.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Adriana Azathoth and Lincoln went after Leeweestra who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Leeweestra and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Leeweestra took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Leeweestra began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Leeweestra has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Leeweestra fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Adriana Azathoth and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Leeweestra from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Leeweestra and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Leeweestra and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Adriana, shall we destroy this monster by exposing him to Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody?

Adriana Azathoth: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Azathoth Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Azathoth Outer God Love) Gladly, Linky.

Adriana Azathoth and Lincoln trapped Leeweestra within a blood red pentagram that formed beneath his feet with the glyphs of The Outer Gods and Great Old Ones surrounding the pentagram, and they spoke in a dark forbidden language as they fired blasts of pure darkness with blood red Eldritch runes at Leeweestra: Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody. Suddenly, Leeweestra heard the dark music of The Servitors of The Outer Gods, and he was driven mad by their accursed dark music, and even worse, he looked up and he saw the thing in the center The Servitors were playing the music to: Azathoth, The Daemon Sultan, The Nuclear Chaos, The Blind Idiot God himself, and he fell into eternal madness and his soul was dragged into the darkness of The Black Gates and erased forever, and his body was consumed by dark flames.

Nico: (Horrified) My God, was that…?!

Nicholette Torrington: Azathoth's Dark Madness Melody, I never thought any of us would have to see it again: one of The Forbidden Lovecraftian Curses.

Bertha Sellington: Just hearing the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad, but to see one of those entities, that's more than enough to send them into madness eternal.

We cheered as Adriana Azathoth and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Adriana Azathoth's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Adriana Azathoth: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and only four members left to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Leeweestra once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adriana.

Suddenly, Adriana Azathoth wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Adriana Azathoth's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them along with Azathoth and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Adriana Azathoth absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Azathoth vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Adriana.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Porrash.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Arabella.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: Yes, Porrash will suffer dearly for his crimes and he will be driven insane by the dark wisdom of Yog-Sothoth.

Nico: That's the spirit, Arabella. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Mariner.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Mariner: Lily Madigan.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Lily and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Lily in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: How many magazine shoots did Lincoln and some of his Guardian Angels do?

Nicholette Torrington: Too many to count, and like all the Elemental HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Lily, the masterminds of the extortion scheme wasn't Sergio, it was her parents and little sister, Megan, they never believed in her, and they wanted nothing more than to ruin her name and kill her.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, we're so in for the full story tomorrow when we meet her.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But that was so awesome! Great job today guys.

Don: Yep. Now you guys are going to head over to Sri Lanka.

Me: Awesome!

Alex the Lion: (To the viewers) Madagascar is awesome and beautiful.

Me: It sure is.

We went back to the flying fortress and we were off to Sri Lanka.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 9 done.

Madagascar is an amazing country.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive

Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ben Ravencroft, Heart, Earth Kang, Plasmus, Shibolena and Gammaizer Magnetic along with Shannon, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo. Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden and Gishki Natalia are heading to the countryside of Colorado and we're going to the mansion of the Eeveeola Triplets to meet their parents and we're going to be surprised with meeting some friends of mine there and we're going to learn a really shocking revelation from them. Also we're going to battle Another Ben Ravencroft and Another Fartor. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Frostlass and her name is Mercury Lovenia and she is a great ice skater.

the next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth and Lincoln VS Porrash.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Acmetropolis, and we're going to take down Sylth Vester, the descendant of Legendary Looney Tunes feline, Sylvester. But, Sylth Vester will not be alone: he'll also have a really massive army of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley

Uppercrust III with him, but we're more than ready for those thugs, and Sylth Vester's ancestor, Sylvester, is coming with us, and even more than that, when Sylvester finds out Sylth Vester has kidnapped his son, Sylvester Junior, the legendary Looney Tunes feline will EXPLODE WITH SUCH A VERY TERRIFYING, TRULY DEMONIC, AND TRULY VAMPIRIC RAGE THAT HE'S GOING TO TRANSFORM, AND LAY WASTE TO THE THUGS OF FLIP, LEWIS TRAVOLTA, TRINA RIFFINS, ICKY VICKY, AMY, PABLO, ANDERSON, BUBBLE BASS, BILLY MCLEAN, AND BRADLEY UPPERCRUST III, AND IT'S GOING TO BE A REALLY MASSIVE BLOODBATH OF SPILLED OCEANS OF BLOOD THAT HAS NOT BEEN SEEN EVER SINCE THE DAYS OF ALUCARD FROM HELLSING'S PAST LIFE AS VLAD DRACULA OVER 500 YEARS AGO! And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Lily Madigan, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Mariner, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model. This one time, Lily was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Lily, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Megan, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister, and they've wanted to kill her and let Megan, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter. This one time, Lily's workers, Helga and her boyfriend, Zane, were planning on extorting Lily, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but her evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill her once they took all of her money. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay Lily $5,000 each. Lily also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which she won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and she was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. Her name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Helga and Zane were forced to work for her for no pay, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless, but that was nothing compared to what her parents and Megan had coming to them: Lily was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money and for making her life Hell as she was growing up, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and sister arrested for attempted first degree murder, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents were fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Megan than their eldest daughter, and Megan was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends abandoned her and she was expelled from school, and in the end, her parents and Megan were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Lily's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Megan, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their hellish predicament and anger, Lily severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge on them, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people that she's had to deal with: garbage.

Part 10 is gonna be in Sri Lanka and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt in that one and we're going to battle Rosetta Riley and that is gonna be awesome.

see you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Part 10: Sri Lanka

Part 10: Sri Lanka **L K**

---

Walking to the awesome house of the Eeveeola Triplets was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ben Ravencroft, Heart, Earth Kang, Plasmus, Shibolena and Gammaizer Magnetic along with Shannon, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo. Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden and Gishki Natalia and we were in the mountains of Colorado and it was beautiful.

Me: Boy it feels awesome being back in Colorado.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Evelyn Eeveeola: You guys are going to love our family's mansion. It's awesome.

Nico: Come to think of it I have never been to your house girls.

Eden Eeveeola: You will love it Nico.

Qin: I have a feeling this is gonna be awesome.

Blackfire: It sure is.

Everest Eeveeola: This will be a first for Nico, Qin and everyone.

Me: At least it's in a familiar part of Colorado that I know. It's awesome.

Shannon: It sure is. I think this is amazing.

Leeli: I'll say.

Nico: Shannon, I want to thank you, Ben Ravencroft, and your teams for coming

Shannon: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys it's awesome. Hope you don't mind having my ancestors along with us too.

Nico: Not at all.

Winnifred: It's gonna be good for us.

Mary Sanderson: I think so too.

Nico: Blackfire, are you happy about reconciling with Starfire?

Blackfire: I sure am Nico. What I did back then was incomprehensibly awful. I did so many horrible things that destroyed our family all because I was jealous.

Lola: You were fed up with living in your sisters shadow.

Lincoln: Me and my family have that problem sometimes.

Me: It's true.

Blackfire: I remember that.

Me: Especially during the battle we had with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye. Like Lincoln I know that feeling too lad.

Nico: Yeah it's not a good thing.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Nope.

Laney: Yeah it's awful. But I'm glad we don't get consumed by jealousy like that anymore.

Blackfire: I'm glad too.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yesterday's trip to Madagascar was a rockin one!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: All of our bands got to shine there.

Me: They sure did and Joel had the time of his life.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Qin: He loved all our songs.

Varie: Especially with W.I.T.C.H. That was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah that was great!

May: Everyone had fun.

Shannon: Joel was having so much fun he didn't even care if Disk Wars Loki was watching

Me: Yeah no kidding! But it's good that Disk Wars Loki will never terrorize the world. My RD self will make sure that he gets sent to Odin.

Nico: Great. That was awesome.

Lola: That was so fun!

Qin: Yeah it was.

Nico: And today is Cadence's first mission.

Qin: That's right!

Me: And it's going to be awesome. Deadpool told us about the Powerpuff Girls Z and we're going to be excited for this one.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And if they are anything like the Prime Universe versions then we're going to have our hands full. Big time.

Lola: Yeah!

Eden Eeveeola: Yep. We're here guys. Welcome to our humble abode.

We arrived at the Eeveeola mansion and we saw that it was a beautiful and massive mansion! It was amazing! It had an amazing garden, a lake and more and it was beautiful!

Me: Wow! Eden your house is magnificent.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: I think I'm going to wet my pants again.

Me: Steady Nico.

We went up to the door and Evelyn knocked on the door and a butler answered.

Butler: Yes?

Evelyn: Hi George. Been a while.

George: Why Mistress Evelyn, Great to see you Eden and Everest. Great to see you home.

Everest: Same here. Are mom and dad home?

George: They sure are. Come on in everyone.

We went into the home and it was an amazing mansion. It had everything and it was amazing.

Me: Wow your home is beautiful girls.

Evelyn: Thanks guys.

Eden: It's sure is amazing.

Shannon: Anyone else home?

Evelyn: We got a call from mom and dad and they told us to come home. They said that they know J.D.

Nico: Wow.

Eden: We'll show you later after we talk to mom and dad.

Qin: Okay.

We went into the living room.

George: Madam and sir your daughters are home.

Evelyn: Hello mom and dad.

Everest: Awesome to be home.

Edith: Ah welcome home princesses.

Edward: It's so good to have you home.

Eden: We're glad to be home too.

Evelyn: Sorry we worried you.

They hugged their parents.

Evelyn: And these are our friends.

Me: Hello Mr. and Mrs. Eeveeola.

Edward: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Rarity: Your home is absolutely amazing darlings.

Edith: Why thank you.

Nico was shaking like a leaf.

Nico: Hi there!

ZOOM!

He hid behind May like a frightened mouse.

Edith: Why Nico is that you?

Edward: It's good to see you again my boy.

Me: Nico is a little scared. We should explain.

We sat down and I was having some tea.

Me: Mmm. Good Darjeeling tea.

Edith: Thank you very much.

Me: You're welcome. Nico is scared because we are here to talk to you about Nico getting your blessings for your daughters being in his harem and he thinks you're going to hurt him.

May: Nico is with many more girls and he is afraid.

Me: It's a long story.

Edith: Oh goodness. Nico we would never hurt you like that.

Edward: Yeah my boy we view you as a member of the family and we love you. We would never do that to you.

Nico: Oh, Thank God!

Me: Good. Also your daughters were gene-slammed into the 3 Eevee Evolutions of the Kanto Region.

Evelyn: It's true. I'm a Vaporeon and also a mermaid.

Eden: I'm a Jolteon.

Everest: And I'm a Flareon.

Edith: Oh my! That is amazing.

Me: Blame Team Rocket for it. They have been tampering around with the laws of mother nature and used everything. Pokemon, Digimon, MTG Monsters, aliens from other planets, Duel Monsters, everything.

Qin: It's true.

Edward: My goodness.

Me: Yeah. Many of our friends and loved ones all over were turned into them. Mostly Pokemon and all that.

Nico: It's a crazy story.

Edith: I see.

Me: Yeah.

Juran: They've been… dealt with

Me: Yep. But we still have their huge mess to clean up.

Qin: Yeah.

Edward: I can tell you all have your hands full.

Edith: Indeed. But I know you all can do it.

Evelyn: Thank you.

Me: So what is it that you have to tell us?

Edith: That is a very interesting thing.

Edward: You can come in now.

In came 2 girls. One was an older girl with red hair and she had black clothes and a younger girl with red hair and she had glasses and had a yellow shirt and grey pants.

Me: (GASP) Freya and Miriam!

Freya: J.D.!

Miriam: J.D.!

They went and hugged me.

Me: I was so worried about you girls!

Nico: Are you guys refugees?

Freya: In a way.

Miriam: We have a terrible story to tell you.

Qin: What happened?

Freya told us that she was a really pretty girl that grew up in a great family and that she was a pretty one. But when she was seven her sister Miriam came in and Miriam was a really amazing and gifted girl that can speak at 1 and a half years, paint beautiful pictures, play highly advanced classical music and can speak in 6 languages by the time she was six which is completely unheard of for someone her age. Freya was proud of her sister but jealous that her parents were making Miriam get all the attention. So later Freya became a rebellious child and did crazy things. But her parents didn't listen. So she decided to do something extreme. She burned her house down. But before she left she took Miriam with her because she found out that her mom and dad were going to give Miriam back to a science lab for study and she was shocked! So she got Miriam and they ran away together and wound up here.

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: My god! Girls that's horrible!

Nico: We should send their parents to the Renegades! The two assholes deserve to get slaughtered.

Me: Nico! That's far too extreme! Besides they are not remorseless people. They loved their daughters.

Nico: Okay okay you're right.

Edith: That won't be necessary. When Freya and Miriam told us everything that happened to them we immediately called the cops and had them sent to prison.

Nico: What were they booked on?

Edith: Neglect, unlawful experimentation for financial gain and all that.

Nico: Geez.

Edith: Yes they got sentenced to 75 years in Folsom Prison without chance for parole and they were ordered to pay Freya and Miriam over $512,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages and restitution.

Me: All the way over in California. Wow.

Nico: Good. They can stay there for all I care.

Qin: Same here.

Me: Yeah. Freya, Miriam, you girls can stay with us if you want.

Freya: We would like that very much.

Me: And you two did the right thing by running away.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: On it.

Ben Ravencroft: What happened to you girls was really awful.

Me: I can't believe they were going to donate Miriam to science.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Found them. We have Another Ben Ravencroft and Another Fartor.

Me: Oh boy the Another Fartor is gonna be a stinky one.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Nico: Who fights that one?

Me: Hmm.

May: I'll have a shot at that one.

Me: Really May?

May: I haven't fought one in a while.

Nico: Go get her honey.

Lisa Loud: Miriam I am really impressed that you can learn and do all those things at such an advanced level.

Miriam: Thanks Lisa. It's fun. But to be honest I wanted to be with people in my own age group at a school I can love and be with.

Me: I think that can be arranged. We're actually on the Ridonculous Race right now so when we get back home we'll set you up in our school.

Miriam: Oh thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Varie: And if your so-called parents ever come after you they will be in for a rude awakening.

Lincoln: To quote one of my guardian angels, if they ever got out to get revenge on them, we're going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people that we have had to deal with: garbage.

Nico: Well said Lincoln.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right. They are true pieces of trash.

Nico: Like I said, if they come after you two, we could always send them to the Renegades.

Me: Well they haven't killed anybody Nico. But we'll keep that option open.

Nico: Okay.

Freya: I don't think I can ever forgive my mom and dad for what they did and were going to do. But we'll see about it.

Me: Okay. Just go with what your heart says.

Nico: Yeah.

Edward: Indeed. Nico you have our blessings to be with our daughters.

Nico: Thank you Edward and you have my word that I won't hurt them.

Edward: I know Nico. You are a good man.

They shook hands and hugged.

Later we went outside and we were ready to face Another Fartor first.

May: There you are!

Me: Geez! Roger Smith's farts don't hold a candle to this one.

Another Fartor: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

LOUD FART!

She farted as she reverted back and it was a girl that was in torn up clothes and she smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: (GASP) Brenda Salazar!

Nico: Oh man she looks like she was living out on the streets for a long time.

Brenda Salazar: That's because I was.

Me: Brenda is a girl that ran away from her family. Her mother died from terminal cancer when she was 5 and she and her father was committed to a mental asylum for the rest of his life because he suffered a psychotic breakdown and he sewed his OWN EYELIDS shut.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man!

Freya: Poor girl!

Camie: That is awful!

Nico: That's like what Ellie's dad did.

Me: Yeah.

Brenda Salazar: I know.

Nico: When we get to the Fortress, you need a shower.

Me: And we'll get you some new clothes and some food. You must be starving.

Brenda Salazar: I am. I haven't eaten anything for 5 days.

Nico: Oh man.

May: Did Swartz promise you anything?

Brenda Salazar: No because he was in a hurry to send me out because I smelled really bad.

Me: I can see why. By the way is the Another Ben Ravencroft friendly or hostile?

Brenda Salazar: Friendly and you might be interested in this one.

Lola: I have a feeling this one will be interesting.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That promise question is asked for the Core Another MOE Members.

May: Sorry force of habit.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Me: Good.

May: Yeah. Lets get you back to normal.

Branda Salazar: Okay.

She turned into Another Fartor and May fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Orphaned Girl and the Forest of Farting Butts.

Me: Funny title.

I went and brought her over.

Maria: I'll take her to the fortress and get her cleaned up.

Maria formed a clone and she took Brenda to the fortress.

Nico: That was good.

Me: Now for the Another Ben Ravencroft.

Nico: Now it doesn't smell stinky.

Me: Thank goodness.

Maria: Yeah.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Ben Ravencroft! It was ANOTHER BEN RAVENCROFT!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Another Ben Ravencroft but with white hair.

Ben Ravencroft: Very interesting.

Another Ben Ravencroft: (In a girls voice) Glad you like the look uncle.

Ben Ravencroft: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had a scary demonic symbol emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had red and black clothes on.

Ben Ravencroft: (GASP) Olivia Ravencroft! My dear niece!

We gasped!

Me: Oh wow!

Olivia Ravencroft: Glad to see you uncle.

Me: Awesome to see you again Olivia and just like your ancestor you are also a witch right?

Olivia Ravencroft: That's right. But I use dark magic for good and not evil.

Qin: Wow that is a difference.

Me: What's that symbol in the middle of your forehea?

Brittney: It looks familiar.

Brittney went and took a look.

Brittney: (GASP) That's the Mark of Malak!

Me: The demon from Dark Deception!?

Brittney: That's right. Malek is the demon that can confront your greatest fears.

She went over his history and it was horrible!

---

Malak is the main antagonist of the episodic indie horror videogame Dark Deception. He is a demon who controls nightmares and has a vendetta against Doug Houser and Bierce.

He is voiced by Christopher Corey Smith, who also voices the Gold Watchers, the Clown Gremlins, and Goliath Clowns in the game.

While physically absent in the level itself, Malak's voice can be heard after collecting the ring piece. After becoming aware of Doug's presence, Malak taunts him as he escapes.

Malak makes his first physical encounter with Doug in the second level of the game, where he is referred to as "daddy" by Agatha.

As Doug is traveling to the southern region of the school, Malak can be seen strolling across a balcony, peering down at him and laughing before vanishing. After the ring piece is obtained, Malak appears beyond a doorway and confronts Doug, threatening to kill him. He then transforms into his phantom form and gives chase, bargaining with him for the ring piece under the promise of a swift death.

Malak will chase Doug through the first region of the school until he reaches the auditorium, phasing through any closed doorways in his way. Agatha will also join him if one of her fake portals are activated.

Malak is first seen watching over the player on a balcony upon entering the manor. Similar to the previous level, Malak will then laugh and disappear.

After collecting all of the soul shards, Malak will spawn in the manor's lobby and pursue Doug through the corridors. After collecting the ring piece, all enemies in the manor will disappear, including Malak.

Upon returning to the main courtyard, Malak will appear alongside a horde of Gold Watchers and a Titan Watcher, chasing Doug alongside them as he races back to the portal. Upon returning to the entrance, Malak will appear once again, alongside a blockade of

Gold Watchers in front of the portal.

Upon returning to Bierce's Ballroom, Malak offers another warning to Doug, insisting that he will suffer consequences if they were to bring Bierce all of the ring pieces. Bierce sarcastically objects to this by reminding him of his ruthless and vindictive persona, and how his reputation made him untrustworthy.

After collecting the last soul shard, Malak will appear nearby and chase Doug until they obtain the ring piece from the ring altar.

Once the ring piece is collected, a cutscene will play where Malak commends Doug's resilience and tenacity. He then states that he also has a loyal pet, and opens a giant gate behind him, revealing Doom Ducky. He then taunts Bierce, who is watching through Doug's eyes, and leaves Doug to contend with the creature.

After Doug escapes the chamber and starts making his way back to the portal, Malak calls out to him in a baleful manner, shortly before Doom Ducky crashes through the wall and pursues him through the corridors.

Once Doug returns to Bierce's ballroom, Malak continues to express his frustration towards Doug, and responds to Bierce's criticism by mentioning the last person who trusted her, referring to the last owner of Doug's tablet. Displeased, Bierce merely turns around and sighs.

After collecting the last soul shard, Malak appears and chases Doug through the funhouse, disappearing as soon as he reaches the ring altar tent.

When Doug attempts to leave the carousel region, Malak confronts him once again, promising a burdensome experience. Malak then summons the four Goliath Clowns, and mockingly asks him to keep them laughing while he dies.

After Doug defeats the Goliath Clowns, a distraught Malak declares he will makes his suffering eternal. Malak pursues him once again until Doug reaches the portal.

After returning to Bierce's ballroom, Malak gives another tirade towards Bierce and Doug, promising to bring upon Doug's worst nightmares and invade Bierce's pocket dimension to reclaim his ring pieces.

At the start of the level Malak makes a call to the Reaper Nurses, instructing them to keep Doug from getting the ring piece. He does not appear in the level proper, explaining afterwards that he was otherwise occupied while Doug was in the level and that powerful forces are now in motion thanks to their meddling. He also mentions that he will not be distracted anymore.

Malak attempts to stop the player from pressing the reset switch in the production factory after collecting all of zone 3's shards. He reappears after the Joy Joy Gang is crushed by piston hydraulics. Activating the Joy Kill project initiative, he sends the newly formed Joy Kill to stop Doug. Upon escaping, Malak chases after Doug one last time, bringing an army of Joy Joy clones with him. Joy Kill stops Doug from leaving through the portal and Malak proceeds to enter his mind, bringing back nightmarish memories from Doug's past in order to place a seal on him. Doug is thrown right out of the nightmare by Hangry after this.

Malak successfully enters the ballroom as a result of marking Doug's mind and engages in a fight with Bierce while summoning Agatha and the previous monsters. While he manages to take the 7 ring pieces from the altar, one remains in Bierce's possession as a result of a bonding. Bierce banishes the monsters back into the portal, but Doug is forcefully taken with Malak into Bearly buried. Malak assures Bierce that she is merely delaying the inevitable.

Upon arriving at Mama Bear's home, Malak explains the truth about Bierce's intentions and how she bonded with the first ring piece she took from him. Malak then leaves the matter of Doug's execution to Mama Bear, who has her children drag him into the cabin. Later, Malak makes Mama Bear aware of Doug's actions in the attic, due to the marking allowing him to see through his eyes. Malak consistently stalks and torments Doug as he tries to capture and retrieve the ring pieces (Malak will shout with irritation whenever Doug uses a power). Malak's seal on Doug breaks when the mysterious orb guiding him neutralizes it at the end of the level.

---

When she was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: Not good!

Olivia Ravencroft: Yeah I have all his power. I used my dark magic to destroy him and banish him to the dark voids of the netherworld and I stripped him of all of his powers and made them my own.

Qin: Wow that is amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (Gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai Sword.

Olivia Ravencroft: No I used my dark magic to turn him into a frog before he can ask anything.

Me: That is amazing!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) I almost ate him for lunch.

We laughed!

Me: That would be awesome and cool.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) Me and my team only met your uncle on the day Swartz was destroyed.

Geiz: (Gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) But he's been a great help to J.D. and the rest.

Sougo got DinoFuryRedArmor while Geiz got KirameiRedArmor.

Olivia Ravencroft: That's true. I heard about that. I'm glad that Swartz is gone.

Me: So is the universe. We gave him the black gates.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Olivia Ravencroft: No worries.

Shannon: Boy this is gonna be like a battle of the ancestors from back in the Salem Witch Trials.

Olivia Ravencroft: It sure feels like it.

Shannon: Our ancestors hated each other back in those days back 331 years ago.

Olivia Ravencroft: They sure did. That was crazy.

Ben Ravencroft: It sure was. My ancestor was sealed into her own spellbook.

Me: Thanks to my ancestors from that time.

Lily: That was really crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Olivia Ravencroft: Indeed. Lets get it on.

She turned into Another Ben Ravencroft!

Nico: (gets out Ben Ravencroft's Ridewatch) Let me show you how your uncle has improved.

Nico activated it and fired waves of dark magic and vines formed and grew and tied her up.

Shannon: I learned most of my dark magic arts from my ancestors spell book.

She floated and chanted a magic incantation and dark crystal shards swirled around her she fired them and smashed her all over.

Another Ben Ravencroft: Wow! That was amazing!

Nico: That sure was!

Another Ben Ravencroft: You're a witch too?

Shannon: Yep.

She showed the Mark she has.

Shannon: I'm half Witch and Half Wiccan. My ancestors are witches and my family that adopted me were normal people. I was biologically born into a family of wiccans.

Another Ben Ravencroft: That is amazing!

Shannon: I'm what is called a Twilight Hybrid.

Me: Yep. Wait so your adoptive family is the reason why you went into a life of crime?

Shannon: Yep.

Nico: I wasn't with the team when that happened so you'll have to tell me about it later.

Me: It's a really awesome story.

Nico: (Gets out Heart's Ridewatch) Time for Roidmude power!

He activated it and just as Another Ben Ravencroft was about to attack Nico fired a Slow Movement field and slowed her down to a snails pace and he fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: This is gonna be fun. (ACTIVATES THE ERADICATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

I grew to 30 feet tall and smashed her down.

Nico: The Eviscerator?

Nico's phone rang.

Nico: Hello?

McWolf: (On the phone) THAT'S ERADICATOR YOU DUMMIES!

Me: Who are you calling a dummy you dumbass!

Nico: Wait McWolf?

McWolf: Sorry about that. When I did that picture Eradicator Droopy, I called everyone a dummy.

Nico: That's not nice.

McWolf: Looking back, no it wasn't. Also me eating broccoli in that episode was good. But I was farting for weeks.

Nico: That is funny.

May: (gets out Earth Kang's Ridewatch) I may use ice. But sometimes, I use other elements too!

She activated it and fired waves of ice and smashed her down.

May: Time for some slime! (ACTIVATES PLASMUS' RIDEWATCH)

She fired globs of slime and smashed her down! YUCK!

Maria: YEAH! Now for this! (ACTIVATES SHIBOLENA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES GAMMAIZER MAGNETIC'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired magnetic energy and metal cans flew at her and smashed her all over and buried her under a pile of them!

Me: WHOA!

Blackfire: My turn!

She activated Heart's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and

smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Then Steam Smythe, Sir Raliegh, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon and Rip Van Fish came.

Nico: Nice team Steam Smythe!

Steam Smythe: Thanks Nico.

Me: Cool!

Sir Raleigh: Is it true that an Another Mz. Ruby was fought?

Nico: 100% true Sir Raleigh.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Including a couple of members of the Fiendish 5.

Nico: Yep.

Sir Raleigh: That is crazy!

Qin: It was.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then something cold touched Maria.

Maria: (SHIVERING) That's cold! Huh?

She saw a Frostlass.

Maria: Hey a Frostlass.

Me: Awesome.

Frostlass: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Nico: Mercury Lovenia!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes on and she had the kanji for Ice in the middle of her forehead and had a snowflake on her skirt.

Mercury Lovenia: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed Another Ben Ravencroft down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Olivia Ravencroft over.

Nico: That was awesome.

Mercury Lovenia: It sure was.

Me: Wait aren't you that amazing ice skating champion that won the International Ice Skating championship?

Mercury Lovenia: I sure am.

Me: Awesome!

Blackfire: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mercury Lovenia: When I won the skating championship and a bunch of sore losers came at me and wanted to kill me. They were Josee and Jacques.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa man! I faced them in the Ridonculous Race years ago and beat them and they hated my guts since. But they are gone forever now.

Mercury Lovenia: That is coincidental. I beat them and kicked their butts and sent them to the slammer. I got them banned from ice skating forever.

Nico: I remember seeing that! That was amazing!

Laney: And we banished their butts to the black gates.

Freya: That was amazing.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico and Mercury hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Mercury.

Mercury Lovenia: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back to the flying fortress and got Freya and Miriam settled in.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, and Siren are heading to Acmetropolis, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Sylth Vester, the descendant of Legendary Looney Tunes feline, Sylvester.

But, Sylth Vester will not be alone: he'll also have a really massive army of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III with him, but we're more than ready for those thugs, and Sylth Vester's ancestor, Sylvester, is coming with us, along with The Loonatics.

Lincoln: Awesome, we're here in Acmetropolis, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to take down Sylth Vester, the descendant of Legendary Looney Tunes feline, Sylvester.

Sylvester: I'd heard about him from Ace and the other Loonatics, he's like me, but dressed in the outfit of Darth Vader.

Ace Bunny: That's right, Sylvester, and he and General Deuce gave us both trouble during the battle for Planet Blanc.

Me: Thank goodness we had that asshole locked up when we went after Opaline, and Sylth Vester will be perfect for your archenemy, Sylvester.

Nico: Looney Tunes Feline Ancestor VS. Villainous Feline Descendant, that's really awesome!

Eli: Yeah, and we should look into getting some archenemies for Bugs, Daffy, Wile, Lola, Roadrunner, and the other Looney Tunes, and Plucky, Hampton, Dizzy, Furrball, and Gogo Dodo.

Lincoln: That's an awesome idea, Eli, they also need to join in this as well, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Brittney.

Brittney: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Just then, we saw Sylvester's son, Sylvester Jr., running up to us.

Sylvester: (Gasps) Junior, what happened?

Sylvester Junior: I was kidnapped by Sylth Vester, but why did he let me go?

Lincoln: He may be a villain, but he couldn't bring himself to harm you, even he has standards, and you're his ancestor's son.

Sylvester Junior: Yes, that's true. But, you're not going to like what I've got to tell you: Sylth Vester isn't alone, he has with him the massive armies of thugs with him, and they're the thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III.

We gasped.

Me: So, our resident jerks' hired thugs are here?! Oh, we'll rip them to shreds!

Sylvester Junior: They wanted to shoot me, even though Sylth Vester let me go.

As if we weren't pissed off at Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III already, now they've really crossed it.

Tech E Coyote: When we get back, Flip's going to regret ever crossing us!

Lexi Bunny: Same with Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III!

Then, we saw the massive armies of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III heading right for us, and they were all out for blood!

Lincoln: Bring it on, you dumb thugs! We'll rip every last one of you to shreds!

But, out of all of us, none were just as enraged and pissed off as Sylvester, as we sensed something within his mind as seriously snapped as what he heard from his own son absolutely pissed him off big time and now, he was beyond enraged by the thugs of our resident jerks. Then, we saw his eyes turn from black to blood red, and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with black and black and blood red darkness, blood red eyes, tormented souls, blood, vampire bats, and cats, he unholstered his massive Sword of The Legendary Looney Tunes from his back, and as he menacingly approached the massive armies of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III, he left black and blood red energy, black and blood red darkness, blood red eyes, tormented souls, blood, vampire bats, and cats with every step.

Sylvester: You good-for-nothing thugs absolutely make me sick to no end, Sylth Vester had no idea you thugs would be here, but you didn't come here to help him, you all came here on the long given orders of the jerks, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III to get revenge on us on their orders and on their terms, as if I'm not that disgusted by the jerks already.

Suddenly, we saw massive colonies of bats flying out into the skies, and then, we saw an ominous sight in the sky: a blood moon, as Sylvester was now suddenly getting extremely pissed off big time, and we suddenly saw his canine teeth growing into vampire fangs.

Sylvester: (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF BIG TIME) But, what you thugs tried to do to my son… , you tried to shoot him even though Sylth Vester let him because he couldn't bring himself to hurt him, but you all were about to until he drove you out… , YOU MISERABLE THUGS HAVE CROSSED ONE TOO MANY LINES FOR THE FINAL TIME, AND FOR THAT, I SHALL COVER THE STREETS AND BUILDINGS OF ACMETROPOLIS IN THE OCEANS OF YOUR OWN SPILLED BLOOD AND GUTS! YOU WILL NEVER HURT ANOTHER PERSON EVER AGAIN!

We suddenly gasped in pure shock and horror: A VERY TERRIFYING, TRULY DEMONIC, AND TRULY VAMPIRIC RAGE WITHIN SYLVESTER HAS BEEN UNLEASHED, AND HE'S ABOUT TO LAY WASTE TO THE MASSIVE ARMIES OF THE THUGS OF FLIP, LEWIS TRAVOLTA, TRINA RIFFINS, ICKY VICKY, AMY, PABLO, ANDERSON, BUBBLE BASS, BILLY

MCLEAN, AND BRADLEY UPPERCRUST III, AND IT'S GOING TO BE A REALLY MASSIVE BLOODBATH OF SPILLED OCEANS OF BLOOD THAT HAS NOT BEEN SEEN EVER SINCE THE DAYS OF ALUCARD FROM HELLSING'S PAST LIFE AS VLAD DRACULA OVER 500 YEARS AGO!

UH OH!

Nico: Tell me I didn't just hear what I thought he just said?!

Lincoln: You're not the only one, Nico, we all heard it, and did you feel it?!

Me: Yeah, same here, a great and terrible fury has been unleashed, and the streets of Acmetropolis are about to be flooded in oceans of blood. GET TO THE ROOFTOPS, HE'S GOING TO LOSE IT!

We got to a nearby rooftop and just in time too, as Sylvester screamed like a madman out of control to the infinite power, and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with black and blood red darkness, blood, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are vampire bats flying and a cat running around the vortex along with the massive colonies of vampire bats flying in the night sky with the blood moon in the skies, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes and surrounding red demon eyes glaring at the massive armies of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III.

Me: Oh man, this is it!

Lincoln: Yeah, all Hell's about to break loose!

Suddenly, an ancient dark force awakened inside Sylvester: ancient, powerful, ferocious, and out for blood.

?: (Romanian Accent) You know what needs to be done. Unleash your anger and rage towards them, and show them no mercy.

Sylvester: (Echoing Voice) Yes.

Suddenly, the Hellsing Symbol appeared on the ground in blood red energy, and we knew it was going to get really messy!

Sylvester: (Echoing Voice) I am The Bird of Hermes. Here stands The Bird of Hermes, eating my own wings! To make myself tame!

Then, massive and unimaginable torrents of black and blood red darkness with demonic red eyes and blood were unleashed, and they began flooding the streets of Acmetropolis, it's as if The Gates of Hell have opened and the armies of the dead have been freed!

Ace Bunny: Oh man, whatever's been unleashed, those thugs have no chance now!

Tech E Coyote: You said it, Chief.

Danger Duck: This is really getting crazy!

Rev Runner: Those jerks really crossed the line for the last time!

Lexi Bunny: I hope Sylvester rips every last one of them to shreds!

Slam nodded in agreement.

Then, out of the massive torrents of black and blood red darkness, people began appearing, but they weren't people: they were the familiars of the four million people that Alucard absorbed by feeding on their blood during his time on Earth over 500 years ago in his human life as Vlad Dracula and nearly 100 years ago when he was causing havoc in London as Count Dracula.

Lincoln: Whoa, those are… Alucard's familiars! I remembered that Alucard absorbed over 4,000,000 souls by feeding on their blood during his time on Earth over 500 years ago in his human life as Vlad Dracula and nearly 100 years ago when he was causing havoc in London as Count Dracula.

Suddenly, we saw the flags of The Ottoman Empire emerging from the darkness, along with all of the soldiers of that army.

Me: There are The Kazan and The Janissary Forces of The Ottoman Empire.

Then, we saw armies of pitch black horses with knights riding them, and they bore the emblem of the Voivode of Wallachia, Vlad Dracula.

Brittney: (Gasps) And even the armies of Wallachia and the subjects of Alucard when he was Vlad Dracula, oh man! Alucard told me all about this, and now, the very same thing's happening yet again.

Sylvester Junior: Father, what have you unleashed?

The massive armies of familiars began flooding the streets of Acmetropolis and it was terrifying the massive armies of thugs to no end.

Nico: There's no way any of them can ever fight back on what they've unleashed, all of them are truly doomed to being massacred big time by Sylvester.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Then, as the vortex of darkness fades away, Sylvester emerged, but he was changed and transformed forever, and for the massive armies of thugs hired by our resident jerks, they better say their final farewells, because their killer has arrived and none of them have a slight chance in Hell, nor will they ever be forgiven for any of their misdeeds against us and all for fulfilling the revenge wishes of the jerks, they deserved every bit of the punishment and the pain and suffering that's about to come for them.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Sylvester grew to 7'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has a full head of wild and unkempt black hair that goes down to the middle of his neck, he has neon blood red eyes with slit pupils and a black and blood red energy aura with black and blood red darkness, blood, demonic red eyes, vampire bats, and cats surrounding him, he has a cat and vampire bat emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the black metal crescent moon links and blood red crystal links and a blood red cat-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Undead, Cat, Vampire, and Eternity Kanjis in its feet for the pendant, Sylvester has on the clothes Alucard dons when Control Art Restriction Zero was released: the clothes of Vlad Dracula, black clothing with a full set of gunmetal grey plate armor over it, long sleeveless black trenchcoat with blood oceans and bats and cats on the coattails and on the back is a cat and vampire bat with the Warner Bros. logo above them and on top of it is the Hellsing Coat of Arms, and large long midnight black cape with red inlay and high collar. Sylvester has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Black Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Sylvester's massive Sword of The Legendary Looney Tunes and all the greatswords that he acquired began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, black and blood red darkness, blood, demonic red eyes, vampire bats, and cats, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems with the silhouette of Sylvester and the Hellsing seal etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black cat heads with blood red gems for eyes and large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes and black cat head with blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black vampire bat heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists, but turned gunmetal grey, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sylvester's head with blood red gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waste and it turned gunmetal grey, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the cat and vampire bat that said, "Sylvester James Pussycat Sr., Legendary Looney Tune, Eternally Hungry Cat Chasing After Tweety, Teacher of Acme Looniversity, Mentor of Furrball, Father of Sylvester Junior, Archenemy and Ancestor of Sylth Vester, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Slayer, Destroyer, and Slaughterer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Unleasher of Total Pain and Unendurable Suffering, Member of The Goths of Darkness, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Cats, and Vampire Bats"

シルベスター・ジェームズ・プッシーキャット・シニア、伝説のルーニー・チューン、トゥイーティーを追いかける永遠に空腹の猫、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの教師、ファーボールの指導者、シルベスター・ジュニアの父、シルス・ベスターの大敵と祖先、マスター・オブ・ダークネス、ブラック・マジック、ダーク・マジック、サタニックマジック、スレイヤー、デストロイヤー、悪の虐殺者、混乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、完全な痛みの解放者、そして耐えられない苦しみ、闇のゴス のメンバー、マスター オブ ダークネス、ダーク マジック、ブラック マジック、サタニック マジック、キャット、ヴァンパイア バット

Sylvester the Cat has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CAT-VAMPIRE-ACME DARK KNIGHT-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LOONEY TUNE FELINE DEMONIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE CAT ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS LOONEY TUNE FELINE DEMONIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE CAT JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS LOONEY TUNE FELINE DEMONIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE CAT DEATH!

We were absolutely stunned and shocked at Sylvester's Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the massive armies of thugs belonging to Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III saw him, they were literally crapping their pants badly at the mere sight of him: THE GOTHS OF DARKNESS HAS A NEW

KNIGHT JOINING THEM, AND DEATH HAS BEEN AWAKENED ONCE AGAIN!

Me: (Stunned) HOLY CRUD!

Ace Bunny: (Stunned) Incredible, Sylvester's transformed into his Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and he's also gotten some new clothes.

Lincoln: Those clothes he has on, it's the outfit Alucard dons when Control Art Restriction Zero has been released, and the long sleeveless black trenchcoat: that's a new addition to the outfit, but man, those thugs are literally in huge trouble now.

Thug: What are you?! What the hell are you?!

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Looney Tune Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) **Simply put, your judge… , jury… , (Smirks with vampire fangs gleaming) And your executioner!**

We were stunned at the darkness in his voice, we knew right then and there, the thugs were truly fucked now as they were now pissing their pants even more!

Thug: SHOOT HIM, KILL HIM!

The thugs were about to fire, but Sylvester ran at the thugs, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of black and blood red energy, black and blood red darkness, blood, demonic red eyes, vampire bats, and cats at the massive armies of thugs and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and he began slashing at the thugs with his massive new greatsword, and the armies of familiars also joined in as they began slaying the armies of thugs like crazy, and their blood was being spilled all over Acmetropolis: IT'S WORSE THAN A NIGHTMARE DOWN THERE, IT WAS PURE HELL UNLEASHED!

Me: Oh man, this… this is pure Hell unleashed!

Lincoln: We knew of the pure Hell Alucard unleashed when he turns into that, and now, to see that from Sylvester, those thugs are now facing a one-way trip to Hell for good.

Nico: Big time!

Some of the remaining thugs tried to flee, but then, the armies of Wallachia's Calvary impaled them with their spears and dragged them away, and those who stayed to fight were either killed by the soldier familiars or by Sylvester himself. By the end, all of the massive armies of thugs were killed and slaughtered. One surviving remnant tried to flee, only to get caught by Sylvester.

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Looney Tune Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) **Going somewhere?**

Then, Sylvester impaled him in the chest with his massive greatsword and killed him and spilled his blood, and then, the armies of familiars vanished into the darkness.

Lincoln: Oh man, oh man, that… that was… !

Brittney: It truly was pure Hell unleashed!

Me: Big time!

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Looney Tune Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) **But, it's not over yet, we still got the five girls Lincoln has to rescue, along with meeting the Elemental HERO Mariner Gene-Slammer, and they should be arriving… right now.**

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Mariner appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Me: Whoa, Elemental HERO Mariner.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Mariner: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from the thugs, and we were on the rooftops when Sylvester unleashed pure Hell on them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Lily Madigan, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, we saw Sylth Vester.

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Looney Tune Demonic Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) Sylth Vester. So, you've arrived.

Ace Bunny: We didn't have to hunt you down, you arrived as soon as Sylvester got rid of the massive armies of thugs our resident jerks hired.

Sylth Vester: Yes, and I did let Sylvester Junior go, since I can't bring myself to hurt him, I may be a villain, but even I have standards.

Lincoln: Exactly. But, how did you escape from prison? Oh boy, don't tell me…?

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Looney Tune Demonic Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) Deuce freed him after Opaline got him back from his banishment. He's getting a mouthful from me when we get back, but for now, let us enjoy this hellish fight!

Sylth Vester: (Unsheathes his sword) If you insist!

Sylvester and Sylth Vester then clashed with their blades in hand: Looney Tune Feline Ancestor VS. Villainous Feline Descendant, and it was becoming ferocious.

Lincoln: Whoa, those two felines are really showing each other no mercy!

Me: The bloodlust within Sylvester awakened, and he's not showing his descendant any mercy!

Lexi Bunny: Just like what he did to the thugs. But, let's join in as well!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-

Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Brittney's team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Sylth Vester, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Sylvester fired a blast of darkness at Sylth Vester and knocked him down. Sylvester holstered his massive greatsword on his left hip and powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and Third Eye are permanent.

Sylth Vester: So, that's it.

Sylvester: Yeah, it is, but you're not going back to jail, you'll be joining The Masters of Evil, consider it a reprieve from prison, and as for Deuce, he'll be getting a backlash from me and the rest of us in the most gruesome way imaginable.

Sylth Vester: Of course, and I'll enjoy being your archenemy… , Sylvester, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Dark Knight of The Vampires.

Sylth Vester was sent to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Sylvester: Why did he call me Dark Knight of The Vampires?

Lincoln: You now have the very same dark powers as Alucard, Sylvester, and your new appearance also matches it.

Sylvester Junior: He's right, Father, and you know how he fought against the vampires: with cruelty and ferocity, and what you did to the thugs, that's the very thing that we just saw.

Sylvester: Right. Now, let's clean up this mess before we leave.

Lincoln, his vampire Guardian Angels, and The Goths of Darkness devoured all of the blood spilled by Sylvester, and the streets were cleaned up.

Danger Duck: Well, the streets are cleaned up.

Lexi Bunny: Sylth Vester's now in The Masters of Evil, and Sylvester's slain the armies of thugs that came here on the orders of our resident jerks.

Lincoln: (Burps) Yeah, and that's pissed them off in a major way. (To Lily Madigan) And it's so good to see you again, Lily Madigan.

Lily Madigan reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blue hair in the back with ice blue hair in the front and green bangs, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless red tank top top, green shorts, ice blue sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and angels on the coattails and on the back is

Elemental HERO Mariner, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Mariner-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Elemental HERO Mariner etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Lily Madigan: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Lily Madigan and he hugged her, and Lily Madigan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lily Madigan: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lily Madigan, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Mariner, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model.

Lily Madigan: Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Lily, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Megan, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister and a success in her own way and right, and they wanted to kill her and let Megan, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, damn.

Lily Madigan: And you guys are in for the story of how we took my gold-digging leech workers and my evil parents and evil little sister down and how I severed all ties with my parents and Megan and cut them out of my life forever since they made my life Hell. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Lily?

Lily Madigan: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Lily Madigan: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since he's done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Selene Emperyous: And when you guys did your kiss for the cover shoot, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength for him not to go wild and mark you.

Lily Madigan: Same thing happened with the other Elemental HEROS of Water, and we almost went nuts when Lincoln had on that cologne that drives us wild.

Lincoln went up to Lily Madigan, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lily Madigan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lily Madigan's neck with ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lily Madigan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lily Madigan.

Lily Madigan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Hiromi Hasuda, Mahiro Aoshima, Nano Hasegawa, Setsuna Fujimi, and Yuki Imai from Yukiuta.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hiromi Hasuda, Mahiro Aoshima, Nano Hasegawa, Setsuna Fujimi, and Yuki Imai from Yukiuta.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hiromi Hasuda: Yes, we're okay, thank God those thugs had been gotten rid of.

Then, when Hiromi Hasuda and the other four girls saw who it was that helped out in exterminating the thugs hired by our resident jerks, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a

Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of

Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hiromi Hasuda: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hiromi Hasuda: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hiromi Hasuda, Mahiro Aoshima, Nano Hasegawa, Setsuna Fujimi, and Yuki Imai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Sylth Vester, descendant of Legendary Looney Tunes feline, Sylvester. But, Sylth Vester wasn't alone in the fight: massive armies of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III were there on the orders of the jerks to kill all of us.

But, Lincoln showed what happened such as Sylvester transforming into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and laying waste to the massive armies of thugs Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III hired to kill us to get revenge, and taking down Sylth Vester and getting him into The Masters of Evil as Sylvester's archenemy, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Lily Madigan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, oh man, I can't believe what we just saw!

Bugs Bunny: Same here, Doc.

Nico: Well, it all happened: Sylvester absolutely lost it when he found out the thugs tried to kill his son after Sylth Vester let him go, and what he unleashed was pure Hell on them.

Lincoln: It was a massacre on steroids: he slaughtered every last one of them and stained the streets of Acmetropolis with their blood, and from what we saw.

Alucard (HELLSING): It's a repeat of what I did to both The Crusaders and Millennium, only this was a bit more bloodier than ever, truly magnificent.

Bugs Bunny: Oh boy, looks like we need watch it around Sylvester now, one wrong move to set him off.

Sylvester Junior: And it'll end badly.

---

After obliterating the massive armies of thugs hired by Flip, Lewis Travolta, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Bubble Bass, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III and taking down Sylth Vester, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lily Madigan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lily Madigan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in

public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lily, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lily Madigan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lily Madigan: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Lily, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Lily Madigan: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Megan, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Megan, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Helga and her boyfriend, Zane, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Megan hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Lily's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Lily Madigan: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Helga and Zane were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Megan had coming to them: Lily was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Megan arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Megan than their eldest daughter, and Megan was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever, and she was expelled from school.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Megan were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Lily's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Megan, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Lily severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Lily Madigan: You got that right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof are heading to Mirissa Beach, Sri Lanka.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake and Lighthoof were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Allegra: Whoa, so this is Mirissa Beach, it's so beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been to any beaches in Sri Lanka before, Allegra, and it's perfect for our first date, and we're also coming back here to Sri Lanka for our challenge and against the fourth of The Celebrity 5. Shall we?

Lincoln, Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Sri Lanka, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Allegra, Grace, Kelly, Yuma (Pokémon), Dr. Abby, Charmcaster, Thunder and Lightning (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Blackfire (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Prim Hemline, Raven Inkwell, Spring Step and Lilac Sky, Wild Fire, Surprise, Merry May, Shimmy Shake, and Lighthoof are now part of your harem.

Gwen Tennyson: I was quite surprised to find out Charmcaster had feelings for Lincoln. But, after the whole affair with Darkstar, this may be a fresh start for her.

Nico: You said it.

---

Later it was time for Cadance's first ever ambassador mission and she was going to the world of Powerpuff Girls Z and this is gonna be an awesome one.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome!

Princess Cadance: It sure is and I'm so looking forward to this one.

William: Anyone else want to go with Cadance? Besides Yost Reed and 3 Rabbids?

Blossom: Me and my sisters will go too.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and Flurry Heart too.

Me: Okay.

Jaune Arc: The Powerpuff Girls former enemies and their archenemies will go.

Mojo Jojo: It will be most interesting to see what this world is like.

Lucca: It sure will!

Brick: Yeah I'm looking forward to this one.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: It sures will.

Nico: All right. This will be fun. Lets head out.

I opened a portal and we were off to New Townsville.

---

We arrived in New Townsville and it was amazing!

Me: WOW! So this is New Townsville.

Cadance: This is so amazing.

Lexx: It sure is.

Andrina: Boy this is amazing that we're here.

Ace: This is completely different from what we know.

Brick: It sure is.

Mojo: It's not like what we have too.

Nico: That is true.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: This is really amazing.

2016 Morbucks: It sure is amazing though.

Prime Blossom: It sure is awesome though.

Prime Buttercup: I think so too.

Isuzu Sento: It's going to be fun.

Sedusa: It sure will be.

Saffron Masala: (Hindu Accent) It will be really fun to.

The Powerpuff Girls Z just came out of school. Blossom Z was looking at the sky in concern.

Buttercup Z: (notices this) He's not coming back, you know. We got rid of well… him when we thought we used up our powers. And even then, we still had them.

Blossom Z: We can't be sure. He's probably out there planning his big comeback.

Bubbles Z: Blossom, it's been 2 years now. Just face it. HIM's gone.

Blossom Z: I don't think so girls. I know that he will return. Evil always finds a way.

Bubbles Z: You're right on that.

Ace Z: HIM? You're worried about that prick. You should be more worried about us!

Blossom Z: Uh oh.

We kept on walking and we saw the Gangreen Gang Z!

Me: Uh oh! Lets go!

We went at them!

Me: HEY! Let the girls go you douchebags!

Ace and the Gang saw us.

Ace Z: Oh yeah? Who are you all supposed to be?

Me: People you don't want to ever piss the fuck off!

Blossom Z: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

The Gangreen Gang Z gasped!

Gangreen Gang Z: UH OH!

We went at them and pulverized the living shit out of them and bashed their brains out all over the place and smashed them all over!

We all charged at the Gang and start ripping into them. Nico blasts everyone except Ace with beams from his eyes, then extends one arm towards the leader. Ace is picked up by the throat and slammed into the ground; this action is shown three times. Fuzzy tosses Lil' Arturo into the air and hits him as if delivering a volleyball serve. The midget flies across the room to Mojo, who swings Snake like a baseball bat and knocks him back. Arturo slams into the gut of Big Billy, who is being held by Cadance. The flood of abuse that follows includes me stabbing my sword into Grubber's foot, causing him to yell in pain; when he opens his mouth, though, we hear an alarm bell instead.

We were really pulverizing them into dust!

We roughed them up and tied them up.

Jaune: Take that you clods!

I grabbed Ace and had him look at me squarely in the eyes.

Me: (MENACING TALK) No matter what you do for the rest of your miserable life you will always be garbage.

POW!

I smashed his face in and knocked out some of his teeth and knocked him out.

Eddy got out his blaster and realized something.

Eddy: (to Snake Z) You're a girl?!

Snake Z: Um… is that a problem?

Eddy: Well, it's just that the one we've fought is a boy.

Snake: (Hisses) Yessss.

Nico: These guys would be perfect for the M.O.E. HQ.

I teleported them to it.

Blossom Z: That was so awesome!

Bubbles Z: Yeah it was!

Buttercup Z: It was amazing!

Jaune: It sure was.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Blossom Z: Same here and we heard so much about you all.

Me: We are practically known all over the multiverse.

Blossom Z: (to Yost Reed) Aren't you Mr. Fantastic?

Yost Reed: That's right but not the one you all know.

Me: He's from another dimension called the Yost Universe. Long story on that one.

Blossom: It's really cool.

The girls gasped!

Powerpuffs Z: YOU GIRLS ARE US!

Blossom: That's right.

Me: They are the prime universe versions of you girls. Oh I'm sorry we should introduce ourselves.

We did so.

Blossom Z: Wow. Awesome to meet you guys.

Cadance: Same here. It's an honor and I'm gonna be your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Eli: It's true.

Nico: Yep.

Blossom Z and Blossom touched hands and started to copy each others' movement.

Me: It's like looking at yourself in the mirror.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I can assure you that this is real.

Blossom Z: We got to take you guys to the professor.

Me: Okay.

We went to Professor Utonium's lab.

We arrived.

Professor Utonium Z: Hey, girls. How was school today?

Blossom: It was really awesome! And we have some guests.

We came in.

Professor Utonium Z: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Kenny Utonium: Wow! What an honor!

Me: Awesome to meet you and you too Kenny.

Kenny Utonium: How do you know my name?

Me: We have lots of sources.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We have so much to tell you all.

Professor Utonium Z: We would like to hear all of it.

Poochie came in.

Nico: Hi. You must be Poochie.

Poochie: Yeah that's me. Awesome to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here.

Rabbids gibbering.

Me: And these little guys are the Rabbids.

Bubbles Z: Oh they are so cute.

Me: They sure are but they are idiots. They aren't the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Bubbles Z: Oh I get it.

One of the Rabbid starts humping Poochie.

Poochie: HEY!

Eddy grabbed the Rabbid.

Eddy: Now now stop.

Me: See what I mean?

Blossom Z: Yeah.

Me: We should tell you how the Powerpuff Girls came into being in our universe. They were made with Sugar, Spice and Everything Nice. You know like that myth for What Are Little Girls made of?

Blossom Z: Yeah I know that.

Me: Okay. Also they were made with an accidental dose of Chemical X. There was a huge explosion and it made the Powerpuff Girls.

Blossom: It's true.

Blossom Z: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Brick: We were made using Snips, Snails and a Puppydog Tail as well as Chemical X.

Lexx: It's true.

Blossom Z: Good to know. But me, Buttercup, and Bubbles were actually ordinary girls until we got hit with Chemical Z.

Me: That's what we found out from Deadpool. That is really something.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

2016 Morbucks: Your version of Princess Morbucks isn't like my Prime Universe self is she?

Buttercup Z: Compared to her, our Morbucks is a saint!

Me: Wow! Our version of Princess Morbucks is a Spoiled brat to the Nth Degree. You wouldn't believe what she did. And now she is in the Limburger Cheese Mines in Switzerland forever.

Bubbles Z: Geez! That must smell horrible!

Me: It does. But her crimes pale in comparison to the atrocities that HIM did in our universe. It would have started because of Time Travel.

Blossom Z: Really?

Me: Ugly story.

Jaune: We found out that Lori, Lynn and Lola in an alternate time went back in time to the 20 Days of Darkness and stopped it from happening.

Me: But in doing so, HIM took over and killed most of us.

Buttercup Z: I get they wanted to prevent those dark days. But what's the fun in getting rid of someone with time travel when you can kick their butts in person?

Me: You got that right. We had to learn that the hard way when we went to the world that HIM was on.

Eli: Yeah that is true.

Earthworm Jim: Yeah that is a crazy one.

Me: Are the Amoeba Boys still the same pathetic criminals that you girls know?

Blossom Z: They sure are. But they have a girl member.

Me: Wow! That is interesting.

Boss: Us having a girl member?

Slim: That's amazing boss.

Me: It sure is. So instead of the Amoeba Boys we'll call them the Amoeba GANG.

Eli: That's more fitting.

Eddy: One of them's a girl, right?

Bubbles Z: Yep.

Me: Very interesting.

Biossom Z: (to Nico) What about you? Do YOU ever get tempted to go back in time and erase evil from existence?

Nico: You think I don't consider it? All I've ever wanted to do is use the Black Gates to erase all evil. A day doesn't go by ever since Luthor tried to tempt J.D. where I don't think about every damned thing scumbags like HIM and Joker have done before going back in time to when J.D. met the Louds and use the Black Gates to ensure that there's no more suffering. (sighs) But if I do that, then I know there would be consequences.

Me: That's right. But the reason why we didn't is because of the consequences.

Eli: Yeah.

Jaune: That would also still be far too easy though.

Me: Yep.

Blossom Z: Yeah you're right.

Me: The reason we were like that was because of Dark Orb Contamination.

Eli: Yeah. We were poisoned by Dark Orbs.

Mojo: We were.

Bubbles Z: Oh man.

Professor Utonium Z: That's crazy.

Me: It sure was. But thanks to a friend of mine we are now permanently dark orb free.

Buttercup Z: Good.

Nico: So, do you girls have families?

Bubbles Z: Yep. One day, we'll have you meet them in person!

Bunny: That will be cool!

Blossom Z: It sure will.

Me: Oh girls you may want to get a box of tissues because we have a story to tell you. It's about Bunny.

Blossom Z: What happened?

Me: Well it's a dark one.

I told them what happened and it was a really dark story.

---

From thwarting bank robberies and fighting monsters to saving endangered citizens all day, the Powerpuff Girls come back from a long day of crime fighting. The Professor, however, is fast to remind them of their chores despite the fact that they are very tired. Realizing the need for help with their crime fighting, they secretly choose to create another Powerpuff Girl. They sneak into the Professor's lab and try to create a new Powerpuff Girl in the technique left behind by the Professor himself. Unfortunately, for lack of the right ingredients, they improvise; they use artificial sweetener instead of sugar, dirt and twigs instead of spices, and things they themselves believe are "everything nice" such as crayons, books, lizards, flowers, computers, footballs, stuffed animals, calculators, a mackerel, a compass, boxing gloves, a ribbon, art, bandages, a smiley face, a globe and a knuckle sandwich (Buttercup punches the mixture).

Finally, as if it were a scripted accident, they add the "accidental" dose of Chemical X. The mixture explodes in the tradition of the opening sequence, but it creates a hideously oversized girl. The girls introduce themselves and try to think of a name for her since she can't speak very well; though Buttercup suggests Braces, Bubbles christens her as Bunny, a more suitable name that both Blossom and Buttercup seem to agree with as well. The girls tell Bunny what she has to do and they send her off to fight crime while they try and relax.

However, with her misunderstandings of what she needs to do when being told to fight the bad guys and throw them in jail, Bunny interprets the police as criminals (anyone who has a gun) and ends up imprisoning them in place of the perpetrators. It is not until the girls see her on the news that they realize that Townsville is in danger. The girls seek her out in town, and as she wails on a police officer, they tell her that she has been bad and is not cut out to be a Powerpuff Girl. Upset, Bunny flies away.

Straight away, the girls are surrounded by all the criminals, including the newly released, and are overpowered by them. Up on a ledge out at sea, Bunny hears their cries and flies to their rescue, attacking all of the criminals in a way that only the girls were known for and shouting that she has done good. But just then, Bunny begins to wobble and white light beams out of her, then explodes and perishes with a blinding flash.

The Powerpuff Girls manage to recover from being attacked by every criminal in Townsville, thanks to Bunny saving them. As they wonder where she is, the piece of her dress she leaves behind drifts to the ground. The girls become rife with surprise and grief; Blossom surmises that Bunny was unstable and the explosion broke her down into her original ingredients, while Bubbles mentions in her eulogy that Bunny was good after all, especially on this one occasion, and that they were the ones who were bad. And with that, they hang their heads in sadness as they mourn the loss of their "sister" in the street, with the girls' meanness towards her coming at the cost of her own life.

Even the narrator is upset over Bunny's death as he weeps ("And so, for the first and final time, the day is saved thanks to Powerpuff Bunny!") and he sobbingly breaks the fourth wall by telling the cameraman to go commercial.

---

When I was done the Powerpuff Girls Z girls were crying hard and it was a really dark story.

I gave them a box of tissues and they were crying hard.

Bubbles Z: Good god, why?!

Me: She was unstable.

Nico: Yeah I wasn't with the team when I was told that but that was awful.

Me: Ever since that day your prime universe counterparts were really grief-stricken and they cried really hard since then.

Eli: Yeah. But the heavens smiled down upon them and brought her back.

Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) It's true comrades.

Buttercup Z: What was she made with?

Me: Lets see. Artificial Sweetener, Dirt and Twigs and all kinds of random things as well as Chemical X.

Nico: Yeah.

Buttercup Z: If you guys tell anyone else I cried-

Nico: Our lips are sealed.

Me: Yeah. But you should have seen what Professor Dick did. He made chief knockoff versions of you girls.

Blossom Z: WHAT!? How!?

Me: He was a gold-digging bloodsucking leech.

I told them what happened.

---

The Professor gets a call from his old friend, Dick Hardly, who tells him that he's coming over for a visit. Soon, Professor Utonium begins remembering his interactions with Dick at the university they both attended (where Dick secretly cheated on his work and slacked off when he wasn't looking). Dick soon arrives and gets a tour of the household. After Dick gets his first glance at the girls, he becomes interested in them and believes they could make a fortune together as he discusses various ways to make money off of them. But, the Professor, offended by Dick's dehumanizing comments about the girls, becomes suspicious of his proposal and forcefully orders Dick to leave. Feeling betrayed, Dick begins planning his revenge on Utonium.

Later that day, the girls are about to return home from school when Dick's car pulled up in the driveway, and he offers them a ride home. While driving, Dick explains how evil is always occurring around the world. Afterwards, he mentions the possibility for multiple Powerpuff Girls who would fight crime in various locations outside of Townsville. Later, he asks the girls what they are made of. The girls quickly answer: "Sugar, spice, and everything nice, and an accidental dose of Chemical X." Arriving at their household, he asks the girls for a flask of Chemical X. They zip to the Professor's lab and back, giving him the flask. Now eager, Dick rushes into an abandoned evil factory, which he now owns, and uses all the ingredients the girls told him earlier to make his own creation-The Powerpuff Girls with Chemical X-treme (which are actually knock-offs of the originals).

The next day, Dick shows off his creations to the mayor of New York City. Sometime later, the creations rush a giant alligator monster (who bears a striking resemblance to Wally Gator) to safety while on his way to work. This footage is publicly broadcast, and the Utonium family is watching. The Professor acts a little skeptical towards the real girls, thinking that they were in New York, and asks them when they went. The girls lie to him, saying that they went there earlier. While in bed, the girls feel guilty about lying to him, but believe it will all turn out good.

In the following weeks, Dick's factory starts expanding, he was now making more knock-off girls, and sold them all over the world such as Japan, France, India, Germany, and Egypt. However, even though the Powerpuff knock-offs greatly resembled the original girls, Dick started to cut back on their ingredients and intentionally allow them to have poor quality so they could quickly deteriorate so he could make more money, and even created disfigured versions of the knock-offs that he rejected. Meanwhile, Professor Utonium is starting to grow more and more suspicious.

Eventually, the girls' trust in Dick quickly fades after watching an infomercial featuring him advertising "The Powerpuff Girls with Chemical Xtreme", in which they also learn that Dick sold his Powerpuff Girls to anyone for profit, even criminals. Now knowing that Dick lied to them, the girls fly to his factory, confront him, and ask for the Chemical X they gave him, back. But, rather than give it back to them, he psychotically swallows it whole (flask and all). Suddenly, the effects of the Chemical X he swallowed transforms Dick into a radioactive monster.

The girls battle Dick, but they are no match for him and he overpowers them. Dick then captures the girls inside a glass dome and starts forcibly extracting the Chemical X from their bodies, so he could continue to produce more clones.

Meanwhile, the Professor, whose suspicions lead him into realizing Dick was behind all of this, drives all the way to his factory. Noticing the fight inside, he rushes into the factory, but arrives too late, as Dick had already begun extracting all the Chemical X out of the girls using a machine he invented.

Utonium begs Dick to stop, but he refuses at first. After offering himself willingly in taking the girls' place so he could make more Chemical X, Dick decides to have both the girls and Utonium instead, ordering all the rejects to take the Professor away. While they do so, Professor Utonium tearfully expresses his strong and deep fatherly love towards the real girls. This sparks the rejected girls' minds into knowing that Dick never gave them love or care. The rejects turn on him, cling to his body, and sacrifice themselves to consume Dick in an inferno. However, a few of the rejects who survived release the girls, who are now ostensibly come close to dying from being completely drained of their Chemical X, before ordering the Professor to take his family and escape before it's too late. He does so, leaving Dick behind. Now, far away from the burning factory, Utonium is grief-stricken over the apparent loss of his girls. Fortunately, his love quickly revives them, and replenishes all of their Chemical X as well. The Professor, now happy, tells the girls: "Old Dick may have gotten the formula right, but the one ingredient he forgot was LOVE." As the girls and Utonium leave, Dick Hardly screams in agony one last time as his factory continues to burn, and the narrator says: "Guess like the love you take is equal to the love you make."

---

When I was done I growled in rage!

Me: (GROWLS) What he did makes me mad!

I clenched my fists tight and blood poured out from between my knuckles and landed on the table and burned holes through it!

Blossom Z: Whoa! Your blood! It's like acid!

Me: Huh? Oh sorry.

I calmed down.

Nico: He even tried turning Billy against us.

Jaune: Yeah he sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Blossom Z: Wow. I'm sorry guys.

Me: It's okay.

Bubbles Z: Are there anymore villains that we haven't faced that you guys have?

Me: Actually there are tons of them.

I told them about Roach Coach, The White Cat, Boogee Man, Abracadaver, numerous monsters, the Broccoloids, Madame Argentina, the Powerpunk Girls, Mojo Jojo's massive army of Chemical X Monkeys and more. It was amazing!

Bubbles: WOW! That is a lot of villains!

Me: Yep.

Blossom Z: With any luck, our version of Mojo will be at his old tricks again.

Me: Has he been in jail more times than anyone else can even count like the Prime Universe can even count?

Blossom Z: Not really sure.

Me: Mojo how many times were YOU thrown in jail?

Mojo Jojo: 5,237,236.

Me: Holy mackerel!

Nico: Wow!

Then the girls belts flashed.

Me: Like the Powerpuff Girls hotline phone but in belt buckle form.

Buttercup Z: You're about see what else they can do!

Me: I have feeling this will be cool.

They transformed!

Blossom Z: BLOSSOM!

Bubbles Z: BUBBLES!

Buttercup Z: BUTTERCUP!

They transformed into their awesome Superhero Uniforms!

Me: COOL!

Nico: Those outfits are awesome!

Eddy: And watch for anyone who looks like me but who's evil.

Blossom Z: What do you mean?

Me: Oh right we need to warn you. There's an evil version of Eddy that is coming. He looks like Eddy but he has piercing red eyes and black clothes. We call him Dark Eddy. He is armed with a blaster. His goal is to kill all heroes and villains and also be the ONLY hero there is.

Nico: He's like Dangerous Jiro except he is all villain.

Me: Dangerous Jiro of the Donbrothers in our universe. Strange story there.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: But Nico put a curse on Dark Eddy. After 24 first missions of each Ambassador Mission series, he will be banished to the Black Gates.

Bubbles Z: Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I went over what it does and more.

Buttercup Z: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: It sure is. And this is number 19.

Nico: I DID mention the Black Gates while explaining why I don't use time travel to erase all evil.

Buttercup Z: Oh. We just didn't pay attention to that because of serious you sounded.

Nico: Oh. No worries. Anyway we're wasting time.

We were off.

We then saw MOJO JOJO Z!

Me: Whoa he is bigger than the one we know.

Mojo Jojo Z: (smirks) Oh, hello, Powerpuff Girls. I'd like to introduce you 3 to something.

He fired at the Powerpuff Girls Z, making them move very slowly.

Mojo Jojo Z: (laughs) My slow motion ray. With this, you 3 are too slow to fight me. Which leaves me free to get acquainted with your new friends. (to us) Welcome to New Townsville. Hope you're liking it here so far.

Me: Enough to kick your banana covered butt!

I teleported and kicked him in his face and smashed him down and I snapped my fingers and the girls were back to their speed.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Mojo Jojo Z: (sees Mojo) Well, aren't you a handsome devil?

Mojo: That's because I, Mojo Jojo, am you from the universe from Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Jaune: And he is my archenemy too.

Jaune fired waves of energy and blasted Mojo Jojo Z all over.

Mojo fired a laser blast and blasted him all over.

Me: Also here is a little something from me.

I teleported and put a bomb bracelet on his arm! I then put a range detonation device on it.

Me: Give my regards to your maker monkey breath!

I put it on an arrow and fired it into the sky!

I then ran.

Me: HIT THE DIRT GUYS!

We ducked and covered!

Mojo Jojo Z: NO! NO! NOOOOOOO!

It went 75 feet far and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

He was burned and bloody!

Nico: WHOA! THat was intense!

He was burned badly.

Me: Geez! He must've felt that!

He was burned and bloody! But his arm was blown off!

Eli: Yikes!

Me: That was good.

Yost Reed: (gets out Psyphon's Core Medal) You're not dead. Good. Don't want this to end too quickly.

He put it into his sword and fired laser blasts and blasted him all over!

Me: YEAH!

Blossom, Bubbles and Buttercup fired laser vision blasts and so did Bunny!

Cadance: (gets out Cupid's Core Medal) Feel the power of love!

She fired waves of hearts and arrows and blasted him all over.

Twilight Sparkle: And feel the power of the elements of Friendship.

She used Kaos' Core Medal and fired waves of the 10 elements and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH! Now this.

I used Lord Drakkon's Core Medal and blasted him all over with waves of green energy and blasted him.

Nico: And this!

He used Myotismon's Core Medal.

Nico: (ECHOING) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico fired waves of blood red lightning and smashed him all over!

Buttercup Z: (gets out hammer) Hammer time!

Jaune: Nora's gonna be so jealous!

She bashed Mojo Jojo Z on his head and smashed him all over!

Me: You'll like this!

I formed a warhammer made of solid rock and bashed Mojo Jojo all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Buttercup bashed and smashed Mojo Jojo Z all over!

Bubbles Z used her bubble wand to shoot bubbles at him.

They hit him and blasted him all over.

Me: SpongeBob would love seeing that one!

Nico: He sure would!

Me: I got an idea! (To Bubbles) Bubbles think of something and unleash HARDCORE BUBBLES!

Bubbles: Oh yeah!

Bubbles then thought of her being called cut all those times and then she flew at Mojo Jojo Z and smashed and bashed him all over and She dispatches him in short order, finally knocking him back into the skyline behind her; a mushroom cloud rises when it lands. Mojo Jojo Z ran back and A laser blast from o.c. catches her by surprise and makes her scream in pain; Mojo Jojo Z did a bad thing! Close-up of her face as she turns around; there is a drop of blood at the corner of her mouth. Extreme close-up of this as she wipes it away and screams in fury. Bubbles now goes on the attack against Mojo Jojo Z with ballistic fury, showing no mercy whatsoever. She tears his helmet off and smashes it and throws it as a spear, impaling him through the mouth, possibly in payback for the cheap shot he pulled on her while she was distracted. Eyes and appendages are torn loose or knocked off in rapid succession. The battle ends with her flying toward the camera at ground level and Mojo fell to the ground battered, bruised, bloody, and beaten. She lands, panting hard, and the camera pulls back slowly. The scene dissolves to the chamber, the simulation over since she emerged victorious; zoom back in on her.

Bubbles: WHO ELSE WANTS SOME?!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: UN-FUCKING-BELIEVABLE!

Jaune Arc: HOLY SHIT!

Me: (GULPS) I think I might have gone far too overboard on that one!

Nico: No kidding!

Eddy: Dark Eddy will be here any minute!

Me: And I think he is right there!

I fired my blaster and it hit the top of a building and in a huge explosion a figure fell off and crashed into the ground!

KRASMASH!

He got up and he was mangled all over.

Dark Eddy: (Dazed and stupid) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

Nico: Nice shot.

Blossom Z: I got this! (launches yo yo at him)

She bashed him all over the place with it.

Me: Boy Lee of Sector W would love that!

Nico: Yeah he uses a Yo-Yo for battle too.

I fired fireballs and blasted Dark Eddy all over the place with incredible fury!

Dark Eddy fired his blaster but we avoided it.

Nico: (gets out Ben Ravencroft and Felix Faust's Ridewatches) Time to let the magic happen!

Nico activated them and fired waves of magic and blasted him all over.

Fuzzy blasted Dark Eddy in his legs with his shotgun and he screamed in pain!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Buttercup Z swung her hammer at Dark Eddy.

She bashed him on his head!

Dark Eddy was grunting as more blows from her hammer hit him and an elephant sound is heard when his head was hit. Dark Eddy was being thrown into the air and on the ground, then given a wedgie by Nico]

Dark Eddy: No, please, have mercy!

Nico: Mercy is for the weak!

Nico smashed his head in and bashed him into a fire hydrant!

Eddy gave his Dark Side a wet willie.

Eddy: Take that you freak!

Eli grabbed Dark Eddy and channeled Force Lightning into him and electrocuted him with billions of volts of electricity!

Dark Eddy was burned to a crisp! BUT HE WAS MASSIVELY PISSED!

Bubbles fired bubbles at him.

And they blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Then a Rotom came in and flew at Dark Eddy and electrocuted him with billions of volts of electricity!

Nico: Ouch!

Blossom Z: A Rotom!

Me: I didn't see it.

Nico: Yeah!

Rotom: (In a girls voice) Take that you no neck chump!

Nico: Nancy Sienkiewicz!? Wow.

Buttercup Z: (laughs) Now that's shocking!

Me: Not nearly as shocking as this! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5-Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I fired a massive blast of lightning and it electrocuted him and sent him back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Me: Number 19 done.

Nico: And 5 more to go before he kicks the bucket.

Nancy reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had blue eyes and had a really nasty scar on her right cheek and she had orange clothes.

Nancy Sienkiewicz: That was so fun!

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Awesome seeing you again Nancy.

Nancy Sienkiewicz: Same here Nico.

Me: Whoa how did you get that scar?

Nancy Sienkiewicz: A burglar came in and as my dad was defending us, the burglar pushed me and I got slashed on my face and got this scar.

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

Eli: That must've hurt!

Nancy Sienkiewicz: Yeah it did.

Me: Thank god you're okay.

Nancy Sienkiewicz: Yeah.

We went to Mojo Jojo Z.

Me: Whoa we really did a number on him.

Nico: (to Mojo Jojo Z) We'll get you healed up at Masters of Evil HQ.

Mojo Jojo Z: Thank you.

I teleported him there.

Jaune: So girls how did you like us facing one of your foes?

Blossom Z: That was so awesome!

Buttercup Z: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yeah!

Nancy Sienkiewicz: That was awesome. I saw the fight and it was awesome.

Me: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nancy Sienkiewicz: My favorite is when me and Nico went to a sausage restaurant and we had the Polish Nightmare Platter and ate the whole thing.

Nico: We sure did and we both got a huge and awesome wiener car.

Me: Boy that must've been an awesome sausage.

Nico: It was. It was over 600 pounds of sausage.

CLANG!

Blossom Z's jaw dropped.

Eli put it back.

Blossom Z: That is a lot of sausage!

Me: We have been known for eating a lot of food.

Princess Cadance: We sure have and it's amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah.

Nico and Nancy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Nancy Sienkiewicz: Me too Nico. Me too.

We arrived back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything.

May: Whoa! That is awesome!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Cheese and Cupid should go with you guys?

Me: Good idea.

Xenia: Yeah!

---

We were watching TV.

Carrie Krueger: Let's see what's on the news.

Me: Okay.

We got to watching the News.

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan reporting to you from Gotham Royal York where the Renegades have destroyed a terrorist group that was going after the mall. They stopped and killed them before they got to it.

Me: Wow! That's a relief.

Nico: No kidding.

Katherine Mulligan: We go to Rosetta Riley live at the scene.

Rosetta Riley: First of all, I would like to point out that the Renegades kill any villain that's irredeemable.

Me: And terrorists fall into that category.

Qin: Yep.

Rosetta Riley: And second all the terrorists are all butchered and slaughtered.

Qin: Good riddance.

Rosetta Riley: They were part of the evil organization The Wraiths of The Blue Phoenix. They were going to kill everyone that Team Loud Phoenix Storm knows.

Me: Geez!

Rosetta Riley: As to who the Renegades are, they really are content with not revealing themselves until the right time. But, everyone truly is grateful for substituting for Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: That's good. I'm glad they are protecting everyone in our absence.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yep.

Rei the Ghost: Finding who they are is still a mystery.

Me: Yep it still it. But patience begets its own rewards.

Nico: Yep and it's a virtue too.

Qin: That is for sure.

Maria: At least they're not Team Buktu.

Me: No kidding.

Lincoln: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: Thank goodness.

Crumplezone: Wait. Is that the next Gene Slammer?

We saw a Dusknoir.

Me: Hey a Dusknoir.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Dusknoir: (In a girls voice) Boy the Renegades are doing awesome.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: Benito Yamaguchi!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had purple eyes and purple clothes.

Benito: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Wreck Gar: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Benito Yamaguchi: When me and Nico scared the living daylights out of a queen bee.

Me: How did you do that?

Benito Yamaguchi: With me forming an illusion of her boyfriend being ripped to shreds by Carnage.

Me: Nice.

Girl Jordan: That is something I can handle as long as it's not the real thing.

Nico: Good.

Nico and Benito hugged.

Nico: I missed you Benito.

Benito Yamaguchi: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: I think I know what's coming next for the Pokemon Gene-slammers.

Nico: Yep. Uxie, Mesperit and Azelf.

Qin: Nice!

Misfire: At least we know the Renegades don't kill EVERY criminal they encounter.

Me: That's true.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But it's the rapists and murderers and terrorists that deserve death.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Then the previous group came.

Roman Goodwin: Can me, Abomination, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Ssserpent, Roquefort, Gizmo, Duskmon, and Blizzard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Sri Lanka is next on the list.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Carnivac: Boss, I just want to clarify. Which Gene Slammers are gonna be next?

Nico: Uxie, Mesperit and Azelf along with Dialga and Palkia.

Me: Whoa! The emotions and space and time Pokemon.

Xenia: Wow this is gonna be powerful!

Aylene Carter: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yep.

Abomination: Let's get going.

Me: Lets go.

Suddenly, Lincoln's Celebrity 5 alarm went off, and he picked up the signal, and he saw who's the next member of The Celebrity 5 we're taking on: it was Rosetta Riley.

Me: Uh oh, The Celebrity 5 alarm has gone off. So, which of The Celebrity 5 are we going after now?

Lincoln: The next member of The Celebrity 5 we're facing is Rosetta Riley, and she's in Sri Lanka.

Jessica Shannon: So, after we complete the challenge, we take Rosetta Riley down, and you put her into a disk, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Right, Jessica, which means tomorrow, we're going to take down the last of The Celebrity 5: Tim Gilliam.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Porrash, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Porrash of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of

Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Arabella are more than ready for Porrash, right, Lincoln?

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Porrash and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Arabella.

Nico: To face off against one of the Incarnations of The Cthulhu Deities, oh boy, that's a fate worse than death. Alright, gang, our next stop is in Sri Lanka, and the next of The Celebrity 5: Rosetta Riley.

Lincoln: We'll take her down in the same way we took down the other three members, and put into a disk and once we get done trouncing Rosetta Riley, you better be ready to die, Porrash.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: You better be ready to die, Porrash, because you're about to face the madness of Yog-Sothoth.

Me: Lets go.

We were off to Sri Lanka.

---

We arrived in Sri Lanka.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Sri Lanka. Awesome.

Camie: It's amazing.

Xenia: Yep.

Sunstorm: I hope we visit Beira Lake

Nicole: Actually that's not on the agenda. Don gave me this.

She got out a map.

Nico: A treasure hunt?

Nicole: Yep.

Dark Laser: (to Sunstorm) Good guess though.

Sunstorm: Thanks.

Nicole: Lets see what it is.

She unrolled the map and it was a map that leads to a sword for volcanoes.

Nicole: (GASP) It's a map that leads to the Book of Jwalamukhi!

Me: The Avatar of Shakti? Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Nicole: Legends say that this is the book that controls all volcanoes and lava itself.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: This looks awesome.

Supernova Zap: Who gets that?

Me: Good question.

Nico: Yeah.

Flannery: I will get that one.

Nico: Nice!

Nicole: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off into the jungle.

Roquefort: I think that'll fit you nicely.

Flannery: It sure will.

Nicole: According to the map it's said to be under the volcanic rock formation of Sigiriya.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Nicole: Yep.

We saw it up ahead.

Me: Wow.

---

Sigiriya or Sinhagiri (Lion Rock Sinhala: සීගිරිය, Tamil: சிகிரியா/சிங்ககிரி, pronounced see-gi-ri-yə) is an ancient rock fortress located in the northern Matale District near the town of Dambulla in the Central Province, Sri Lanka. It is a site of historical and archaeological significance that is dominated by a massive column of granite rock approximately 180 m (590 ft) high.

According to the ancient Sri Lankan chronicle the Cūḷavaṃsa, this area was a large forest, then after storms and landslides it became a hill and was selected by King Kashyapa (AD 477-495) for his new capital. He built his palace on top of this rock and decorated its sides with colourful frescoes. On a small plateau about halfway up the side of this rock he built a gateway in the form of an enormous lion. The name of this place is derived from this structure; Sīnhāgiri, the Lion Rock (an etymology similar to Sinhapura, the Sanskrit name of Singapore, the Lion City).

The capital and the royal palace were abandoned after the king's death. It was used as a Buddhist monastery until the 14th century.

Sigiriya today is a UNESCO listed World Heritage Site. It is one of the best preserved examples of ancient urban planning.

---

Nico: That's a beautiful rock.

Me: It's more than that. It's a rock fortress that was built on it.

Qin: Wow!

Sinnertwin: Should be easy to spot

Nicole: Well it's actually in a cave. It's at the base of the mountain.

Qin: Wow.

Nicole: Good guess though.

We then arrived at the mountain of Sigiriya.

Qin: Wow!

We then saw the cave entrance.

Nicole: That must be it.

Duskmon: Let's go in.

Nicole: Yep.

We went in and saw that it was a magnificent cave.

Qin: Wow what a cave.

Laney: Magnificent.

We went deeper and deeper into the cave and it was getting hot.

Me: Whew! It's getting hot. We must be getting close to a magma pocket.

Nicole: No kidding.

Chan Lee: Fourtress can handle a little fire.

Fourtress: Of course I can!

Me: Me too.

We got into a magma chamber.

Me: Wow!

Eli: The Magma Chamber.

Qin: Wow. Amazing.

Duskmon: Are we getting close?

Nicole: Actually we're already in front of it. Look!

In the middle of an island on an altar in the middle of a lake of lava was a ruby book and it had volcanic symbols on it.

Nicole: At last we found it!

Nico: Wow! The Book of Jwalamukhi.

Lola: Incredible.

Gizmo: I'm sure you have plenty more capes

Superman: True.

Flannery flew over to the book.

Flannery: Here we go.

She picked it up and then it glowed and she was enveloped in a massive vortex of fire and lava!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She underwent an amazing transformation! She got an awesome pair of lava and fire angel wings and she had amazing lava and fire powers too! When the lava vortex faded she was forever changed.

Me: Wow! Flannery how do you feel?

Flannery: I feel incredible!

Camie: Wow! That is amazing!

Red Hood: You should be proud, Flannery.

Flannery: I sure am.

Qin: Yeah!

She came back.

Lola: Now we can get ready for the battle.

Ssserpent: Who's going to be Rosetta's archenemy?

Lincoln: I believe that Ran Hibiki has an opening for her.

Qin: That is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Ran Hibiki: This is gonna be so fun!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out to the capital city.

We were off. We arrived in the Capital City of Sri Jayawardenepura Kotte.

We arrived in the city of Sri Jayawardenepura Kotte.

Quake Woman: Here we are.

Me: The Capital City of Sri Jayawardenepura Kotte.

Nico: Boy this is amazing.

Qin: Yep.

We saw the town square and standing in it was Rosetta Riley!

Me: Target sighted.

Qin: Yep.

Demyx: Entrance time!

We were off.

Rosetta was waiting and then the spirits of the greatest news reporters appeared and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came.

Me: This is Team Loud Phoenix Storm news and we have the scoop of the Century for you and the top story is Rosetta Riley's battle.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Rosetta Riley: What did you think of my broadcast earlier?

Onslaught: We honestly liked it. But you didn't figure out the names of the Renegades?

Rosetta Riley: I did say they're not like Team Buktu. They don't exactly stick around for cameras.

Me: Ah they don't like being in the spotlight.

Qin: All right then.

Xenia: Yeah but thank goodness they aren't like Team Buktu.

Shade: Anyway, I think you know why we're here.

Rosetta Riley: I know. So, let's not delay things. Tiger Shark, D Smash!

Jessica Shannon: Wasp, D Smash!

Out came Tiger Shark and Wasp!

Qin: This is gonna Sting and Bite!

Xenia: Yeah!

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost appeared.

Nico: Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost.

Dirty Bubble: Lots of recruits you sent to us today.

Nico: Yep.

Pinky: I hope they'll be okay.

Swordsman: Relax, Pinky. They'll be fine.

Me: They will.

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you met the Eeveeola parents.

Nico: We sure did.

Onyx: Did you wet your pants again?

Me: Geez Nico you got to stop that.

Nico: I know and no I didn't wet my pants.

But then…

KRASMASH!

Nico got smashed in a pile of garbage!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico popped up.

Nico: OH YUCK! OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

?: Me.

A figure came out and it was GARBAGE WORLD!

Me: Garbage World! Been a long time.

Garbage World: It has been a while. Not since Zarya's missions.

Zarya: I know.

Lana: You're my kind of world!

Garbage World: (laughs) I had a feeling that you would like me!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's true.

We got the battles underway.

## Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Saturn Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - Nico's Rescue and Freya and Miriam's ordeal

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico met the parents of the Eeveeola triplets in his rescue. (sympathetically) And that was a rough ordeal Freya and Miriam went through.

Nokama: It sure was. The poor girls went through a nightmare and her own parents were going to give Freya's sister to a science lab! What a bunch of monsters!

Penelope Stinky: Yeah no kidding! Miriam is a human being and not a guinea pig!

Kelly Orimoto: Yeah what they did makes them no better than Orochimaru!

Hilary Thestalos what a couple of morons! But at least Freya and Miriam are safe under our protection.

Nina Nefertiti: I agree there too.

Emily Magica: Yeah they deserve better for them.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too.

Starshine Sparkle: I do too. What happened to them was awful. But at least they are safe with us.

Spyro: No kidding.

Dirty Bubble: Yeah they sure do. Lets do it!

Nokama and group used fusions for Hermos and the Dog Cards and they formed into awesome weapons and they used the Rider Cards for their archenemies and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidian - Battling Another Fartor and Another Ben Ravencroft

---

Pinky and The Brain were next.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico, Shannon's team, Ben Ravencroft's team, and the others did good Battling Another Fartor. And Another Ben Ravencroft as well.

Superman: They sure did and the Another Fartor was a homeless girl that really had it rough.

Shizuka: And the Another Ben Ravencroft was Ben's niece Olivia.

Shifu: That was really something.

Alita: It sure was.

Kyle: We're glad he is back with her.

Blau: We sure are.

Pinkie Pie: We're glad she and Ben are back together.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We sure are thank goodness.

Featherweight: Yeah thank goodness for that.

Sprocket: No kidding.

Pinky: At least they will never be stupid.

BLANG!

Brain hit him on the head with a crowbar.

Pinky laughed crazily.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brainy: Shut up stupid. Lets do it!

Superman and his group used fusions for Timaeus and the Elemental HERO Neos Fusions and they got awesome new dragons and they used the rider cards of their archenemies and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

# Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Lincoln's Rescue

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Acmetropolis. How was it?

Captain Marvel: It was really gory and awesome! We faced a massive army of thugs that were hired by the jerks that we hate at Lynn's Table to kill us and they were all savagely butchered by Sylvester.

Cora: You should have seen it! It was brutal!

Enolas Wendy: Yeah it sure was!

Enolas Lucy: It was amazing!

Universe 666 Opaline: It was a most incredible battle there.

Kayara: It sure was amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding and those thugs were out for blood. But they were no match for us.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure!

Hex: Yeah that is for sure!

Swordsman: Wow that is amazing! Glad they are gone. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Harpie Ladies and they got awesome sword claws and they used their Rider Cards for their archenemies and they got new weapons and they fired waves of energy, stars, lightning, magic, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Mariner

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Mariner. What's her name?

Anakin: Her name is Lily Madigan and she is an amazing Swimsuit Designer and it is amazing that they make so many awesome swimsuits.

Beatrice Portinari: They are really amazing too.

Obi Wan: Indeed they sure are.

Yoda: Most beautiful they are but her story is amazing.

Mace Windu: You are gonna be in for an awesome story too.

Aayla Secura: (French Accent) It is quite a tale.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Lily, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Lily Madigan: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Megan, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Megan, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Helga and her boyfriend, Zane, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Megan hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Lily's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Lily Madigan: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Helga and Zane were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Megan had coming to them: Lily was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Megan arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Megan than their eldest daughter, and Megan was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever, and she was expelled from school.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Megan were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Lily's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Megan, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Lily severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Lily Madigan: You got that right.

Flashback ends.

Dr. Destiny: Why those gold-digging freaks!

Rarity: Yes they are nothing more than that.

Sweetie Belle: It's just sickening that people are willing to go to such great lengths to get a quick buck!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is sick.

Dr. Destiny: No kidding. Lets do it!

Anakin and his group used fusions for Timaeus and the Chronomaly cards and they formed into historical new dragons and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they formed into awesome new weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed him down.

## Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - Cadance's first Ambassador Mission and Battling PPGZ Mojo

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) Today was Cadance's first Ambassador Mission. She helped Battle PPGZ Mojo.

Clay: They sure did and that was a really amazing adventure.

Natasha: It was a really great adventure for them.

Yamiko: You got that right.

Interplanet Janet: I agree there too.

Secre: It sure is awesome.

Onyx: Wow! Also I heard about what happened to Bunny. That must've been a gutwrenching story.

Lily Aquaria: It sure was. Poor girls.

Applejack: Yeah that was awful that happened to them.

Apple Bloom: No kidding.

Flashwing: That was a sad one.

Onyx: I agree there. Lets do it!

Clay and his group used fusions for Hermos and the Nimble Monsters and they formed into new Nimble Weapons and rider cards for their archenemies and they got new weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - Updates on The Renegades

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) You watched the news earlier. Any Updates on The Renegades?

Green Lantern: They decided to kill the irredeemable scumbags.

Amelia Waverley: That is a sure good thing.

Rainbow Face: It most sure is and I'm glad they are going after villains like that.

Princess Rose: That is so amazing too.

Dance Princess: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: But it's really awesome that they are taking scumbags like that.

Scootaloo: I agree there.

Whirlwind: I think it's great too.

Jet: You got that right. Lets do it!

Green Lantern and his group used the fusions for Hermos and the Guardian Monsters and they formed into awesome new weapons and they used their Rider Cards for their archenemies and they formed new weapons and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them all down.

---

Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin)- Sri Lanka is beautiful

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) Sri Lanka is beautiful. What do you like about it?

Tara: I like that it's in the ocean and it's surrounded by so much water.

Chiro: That is amazing too.

Lion-O: It sure is amazing.

Tygra: It sure is amazing.

Panthro: The island also has amazing history and more.

Cheetara: It sure is amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: The people here are amazing too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure are and it's really beautiful.

Sunburn: It sure is awesome.

Waffle Woman: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Tara and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Jurrac Monsters and they formed into new fire weapons and they used their rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdust, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - The temples and jungles of Sri Lanka are amazing

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) The temples and jungles of Sri Lanka are amazing. If you ignore the traps.

Tracer: (British accent) They sure are really amazing.

Tree Rex: It sure is and I think it's really amazing.

Hokuto Dan: I agree too.

Kunoichi: You got that right.

Hailey Fukamiya: I agree there too.

Sheeva: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: It sure is a beautiful place too.

Moondust: It sure is.

Snowdust: I agree too.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yep.

Rojo: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Tracer and her group used the fusions for Timaeus and the Dark World Monsters and they got awesome new Dark World Dragons and they used the rider cards for their archenemies and they got new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - The treasure we found was amazing

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) The treasure you guys found was amazing. Who got it?

Fluttershy: Oh Flannery got it and it was a really amazing treasure.

Tornado Bolt: It was a really awesome hot one too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We all were amazed by it too.

Stealth Elf: We sure were and it was great.

Sailor Juno: That was an amazing treasure hunt too.

Bianca Dehli: It sure was cool.

Miana: It was a great one.

Maina: It sure was.

Yuko: It sure was a fun treasure hunt.

Vampirella: You got that right.

Carmen Dillo: Indeed. Lets do it!

Fluttershy and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Sylvan monsters and they got awesome new Nature Weapons and they used their used their archenemy rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - Rosetta Riley is an amazing reporter

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Rosetta Riley is an amazing reporter. And she reported that the Renegades only kill the criminals who are truly irredeemable.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) She most sure did and it was a really well done report.

Natalie: It sure was and it was great.

Harpie Lady: It was really cool.

Harpie Queen: I thought it was awesome.

Harpie Girl: I thought it was cool.

The Harpie Lady Sisters agreed.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure.

King Solar: I agree too.

Solar Eclipsa: Me too there.

Amber Morning: I agree as well.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Box Ghost: I agree. Lets do it!

Omi and his group used fusions for Hermos and the Gishki monsters and they formed into water weapons and they used their rider cards for their archenemies and they formed awesome weapons and they fired waves of water and light and smashed them down.

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Saber Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lisa, Lana and Lily VS Garbage World.

Garbage World was next.

Garbage World: Boy this is gonna be really awesome and fun.

Me: It sure will be and we're going to kick some butt.

Varie: You bet we will.

Celica: And it will be awesome and hurt bad.

Garbage World: We'll see. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars, this time, they're for Lily the Mermaid, Aquata, Andrina, Arista, Attina, Adella, and Alana

Lily the Mermaid: A female Mermaid Familiar named Sirena, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

Aquata: A female Mermaid Familiar named Sirena, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

Andrina: A female Mermaid Familiar named Sirena, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

Arista: A female Mermaid Familiar named Peninah, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

Attina: A female Mermaid Familiar named Stormi, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

Adella: A female Mermaid Familiar named Tiani, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

And Alana: A female Mermaid Familiar named Tifara, she has the powers of water, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and her divine singing can brainwash villains and put them under the control of the person who has brainwashed them with the divine song.

I teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

The Zenkaigers transformed and Zocks danced and the mascots and Will came and danced with him.

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too and were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

We pulled out our Zenkai Cannons.

Me: Lets get him! FIRE!

We charged them up and fired the Zenkai Cannons and elements and energy blasts and the blasts all hit Garbage World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I picked up the World Gear he had.

Me: Garbage World you have failed this island.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jake: I'm in the mood for fighting a shark!

Tsukasa: So, let's do that!

Me: You got that right!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiramagers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Nico: Lets dance!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over.

Rei, Carrie, Crumplezone and Wreck Gar used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rei, Carrie and Wreck Gar's Decelerator Laser 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's jet boosters into shoulder cannons!

Rei the Ghost and Wreck-Gar: GHOSTLY LASER BLAST!

Carrie Krueger and Crumplezone: SPEEDING GHOST BLAST!

Hulking Magic Sharks and Abomination: HULKING MAGIC SHARK STORM!

Darkness Widow Force and Shade: DARKNESS WIDOW BLAST!

Force of The Planets and Dark Laser: FORCE OF THE PLANETS BLAST!

Water of W.I.T.C.H. and Demyx: WATER OF W.I.T.C.H. BLAST!

Red Fire of the Spider and Roman Goodwin: RED FIRE SPIDER SHOT!

Snakes of Fire and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF FIRE BLAST!

Cheese of Delicious Stinkyness and Roquefort: CHEESE DELICIOUSNESS BLAST!

Barfbrains of Puke and Gizmo: PUKING BARFBRAINS BLAST!

Darkness of the Lion and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION BLAST!

Megaforce Blizzard Storms and Blizzard: MEGAFORCE BLIZZARD BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Laney, Lola, Lily and Jessica Shannon: LIGHTNING RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SRI LANKA ELEMENT STYLE: BEIRA LAKE!

Entrapta: SRI LANKA LIGHTNING STYLE: BOLGODA LAKE!

Perfuma: SRI LANKA NATURE STYLE: DIYAWANNA LAKE!

Frosta: SRI LANKA ICE STYLE: LAKE GREGORY!

Ibuki: SRI LANKA DARK STYLE: KANDY LAKE!

Makoto: SRI LANKA LIGHT STYLE: SEMBUWATTA LAKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said features of Sri Lanka.

Lincoln and his harem: SRI LANKA FINAL SMASH: SRI LANKA BIG BANG ATTACK!

She was tied up.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: Awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: That's right, there's still the matter of Porrash to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Porrash.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Porrash of The

Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Porrash, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Porrash: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Arabella Yog-Sothoth's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, she unholstered her massive Yog-Sothoth-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Leeweestra, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods with every step.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Porrash: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the dark madness of Yog-Sothoth for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Arabella Yog-Sothoth was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the Servitors of The Outer Gods flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix and above it is Yog-Sothoth, The Lurker at The Threshold, with red eyes glaring at Porrash: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Arabella Yog-Sothoth emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Arabella Yog-Sothoth grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Yog-Sothoth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Yog-Sothoth with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its tentacles on the bottom of her blood red Azathoth-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Arabella Yog-Sothoth has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black bridal gloves, black frilly skirt with the image of Cthulhu on it, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods on the coattails, and on the back is Yog-Sothoth surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Arabella Yog-Sothoth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Arabella Yog-Sothoth has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Arabella Yog-Sothoth's massive Yog-Sothoth-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yog-Sothoth's Cosmic Eternal Outer God Mad Wisdom Greatsword of Dark Outer God Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, and Eldritch Runes and Yog-Sothoth etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black demon heads and tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the black demon heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Yog-Sothoth with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Yog-Sothoth that said, "Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Incarnation of Yog-Sothoth, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Yog-Sothoth, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Callista Cthulhu, Helena Hastur, and Cadenza Cthugha, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Attacktus, Destroyer of Porrash of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Outer Gods"

アラベラ・ヨグソトス、ヨグソトスの化身、ラヴクラフトの呪いのマスター、ヨグソトスの暗黒の多元宇宙の悲劇、ヨグソトスの暗黒の全能の力のマスター、アドリアナ・アザトースの友、エイドリアン・ニャルラトテプ、セレナ・シュブニグラス、カリスタ・クトゥルフ、ヘレナ・ハスター、カデンツァ・クトゥガ、闇、黒魔術、闇魔術、悪魔魔術の達人、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、暗黒ロリ、暗黒リン、暗黒ローラ、暗黒リサ、暗黒ルアン、その他すべての破壊者リンカーンの卑劣な敵、アタックタスの大敵、聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のポラッシュの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびのマスターダークネス、ダーク マジック、ブラック マジック、サタニック マジック、そして外なる神々

Arabella Yog-Sothoth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-YOG-SOTHOTH-DEMON-OUTER GOD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OUTER GOD MADNESS YOG-SOTHOTH DEMONIC SATANIC OUTER GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE OUTER GOD MADNESS YOG-SOTHOTH OUTER GOD JUSTICE AND DIVINE OUTER GOD MADNESS YOG-SOTHOTH OUTER GOD LOVE!

We were amazed by Arabella Yog-Sothoth's Super Angel-Azathoth-Demon-Outer God-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Porrash saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Arabella Yog-Sothoth fired a black and red energy blast, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods at Porrash, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the light and darkness, but this really pissed him off now.

Nico: Oh man, Arabella Yog-Sothoth's transformed, Porrash is so doomed now!

Me: You said it, and that's just a taste of what's to come.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Yog-Sothoth Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Yog-Sothoth Outer God Love) And that's suffering the madness of Yog-Sothoth, The Lurker of The Threshold.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Arabella, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Arabella Yog-Sothoth.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Arabella Yog-Sothoth and Lincoln went after Porrash who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Porrash and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Porrash took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Porrash began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Porrash has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Porrash fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Arabella Yog-Sothoth and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Porrash from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Porrash and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Porrash and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Arabella, shall we destroy this monster by exposing him to Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy?

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Yog-Sothoth Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Yog-Sothoth Outer God Love) Gladly, Linky.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth and Lincoln trapped Porrash within a blood red pentagram that formed beneath his feet with the glyphs of The Outer Gods and Great Old Ones surrounding the pentagram, and they spoke in a dark forbidden language as they fired blasts of pure darkness with blood red Eldritch runes at Porrash: Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy. Suddenly, Porrash was dragged body and soul into The Multiverse and he saw the thirteen globes that're part of Yog-Sothoth, and he was being driven mad. But, then, he saw the thirteen globes combine into one, and through the shimmering veil, he saw the thing before him appear: Yog-Sothoth, The Lurker in The Threshold, The Gate and The Key, and The Opener of The Way himself, and he fell into eternal madness and his soul was dragged into the darkness of The Black Gates and erased forever, and his body was consumed by dark flames.

Nico: (Horrified) My God, was that…?!

Nicholette Torrington: Yog-Sothoth's Dark Multiverse Tragedy, I never thought any of us would have to see it again: another one of The Forbidden Lovecraftian Curses.

Bertha Sellington: Just hearing the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad, but to see one of those entities, that's more than enough to send them into madness eternal.

We cheered as Arabella Yog-Sothoth and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Arabella Yog-Sothoth's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down and only three members left to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Porrash once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Arabella.

Suddenly, Arabella Yog-Sothoth wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Arabella Yog-Sothoth's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them along with Yog-Sothoth and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and

Arabella Yog-Sothoth absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Yog-Sothoth vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Arabella.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Feshtrea.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next, Adrienne.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Yes, Feshtrea will suffer dearly for his crimes and he will be driven insane by the dark power of Nyarlathotep.

Nico: That's the spirit, Adrienne. Say, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer of the Elemental HEROS of Water are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The last Gene-Slammer for the Elemental HEROS of Water we're meeting tomorrow is The Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Steam Healer.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Steam Healer: Claire Marshall.

Me: The world-famous swimsuit model, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?!

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yep, and Lily and Lincoln were featured on the cover on a swimsuit magazine with them kissing.

Caitlin Ashleigh took out a magazine, and the cover had Claire in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln in his orange speedo kissing.

Nico: How many magazine shoots did Lincoln and some of his Guardian Angels do?

Nicholette Torrington: Too many to count, and like all the Elemental

HEROS of Water, she's a bikini swimsuit model.

Lincoln: Yep, and the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with is with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Claire, the masterminds of the extortion scheme wasn't Sergio, it was her parents and her greedy little sister, Clara, they never believed in her, and they wanted nothing more than to ruin her name and kill her.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, we're so in for the full story tomorrow when we meet her.

Jet: Another of the Celebrity 5 in our ranks.

Waffle Woman: Only Tim Gilliam is left.

Rojo: He's the scientist, right?

Carmen Dillo: And he's the leader out of them.

Akira: I'll help face him.

Box Ghost: Good luck, Akira.

Akira: Thanks.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Don: Yep and Nico will love this. We're going to the Philippines next.

Qin: COOL!

Xenia: We'll have to show everyone Nico's old house there.

Nico: Yep you guys will love it.

We went back to the Flying Fortress.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 10 done.

Sri Lanka is a beautiful place.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Steam Smythe, Sir Raleigh, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon and Rip Van Fish along with Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny and 5D's Luna and we're going to the most lawless place in the world: BLOODBATH BAY! And we're going there to battle and destroy numerous pirates and men and we're going to take their treasures as well. Also we're going to battle Another Steam Smythe and Another Sir Raleigh and this will be interesting. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammers of Uxie, Mesperit and Azelf and their names are Ruby, Sapphire and Emerald Yomi and they are powerful and awesome psychic girls and know how to use mind control to destroy people from the inside.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Adrienne Nyarlathotep, The Incarnation of Nyarlathotep and Lincoln VS Feshtrea

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Las Vegas, but we also got some bad news: Lily Madigan's heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sister, Megan Madigan, has escaped from the boarding school in Siberia, along with Emily Maddox's heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sister, Emma Maddox, and they also busted out their parents, and they want revenge on their older sisters for ruining their plans to take all their older sisters' hard-earned money and killing her, but we're taking those two heartless greedy gold-digging leeches down along with the heartless greedy evil parents and throwing them in The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches. And we're going to meet the last of The Elemental HEROS of Water, her name is Claire Marshall, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Steam Healer, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model. This one time, Claire was in her two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and they were kissing and their kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Claire, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Clara, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister, and they've wanted to kill her and let Megan, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter. This one time, Claire's workers, Cecilia and her boyfriend, Maurice, were planning on extorting Claire, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin her name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but her evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the mastermind of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill her once they took all of her money. Everyone was indeed enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay Lily $5,000 each. Claire also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which she won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and she was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. Her name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Cecilia and Maurice were forced to work for her for no pay, and her whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless, but that was nothing compared to what her parents and Clara had coming to them: Claire was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money and for making her life Hell as she was growing up, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and sister arrested for attempted first degree murder, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents were fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Clara than their eldest daughter, and Clara was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends abandoned her and she was expelled from school, and in the end, her parents and Clara were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Claire's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Clara, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their hellish predicament and anger, Claire severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge on them, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people that she's had to deal with: garbage.

Part 11 is going to be in the Philippine and we're going there to battle the leader of the Celebrity 5, Tim Gilliam, and we're going to unleash the fury of Iron Man on him.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 11: Philippines

Part 11: The Philippines 🇵🇭.

---

On the TLPS Phoenix Maelstrom sailing on the Caribbean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Steam Smythe, Sir Raleigh, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon and Rip Van Fish along with Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny and 5D's Luna and we're going to the most lawless place in the world: BLOODBATH BAY! And we're going there to battle and destroy numerous pirates and men and we're going to take their treasures as well.

Me: This is gonna be an awesome Swashbuckling adventure!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Lola: We're going to spill the blood of lots of pirates!

Nico: And send them all off to Davy Jones Locker.

Xenia: You got that right!

Sora Phaaze: This is gonna be an awesome one!

Steam Smythe: It sure will be!

Sakura Haruno: And we're going to smash some skulls in.

Camie: We sure are.

Sakura Knudson: It's gonna be an awesome one!

Laney: It sure is!

Applejack was green around the gills and she looked really seasick.

Applejack: I did not bring my sea legs for this one.

Laney: Here Applejack.

She gave her anti-seasickness medication.

Applejack: Thanks Laney.

Nico: Sakura, I want to thank you, Steam Smythe, and your teams for coming.

Sakura Haruno: No problem Nico. It's going to be really awesome taking down these pirates.

Sonata Dusk: You got that right.

Nico: Sonata, remember when me met you and your sisters?

Sonata Dusk: I sure do and that was after the Knights of The Friendship Table was formed.

Me: That's right and it was when I told you girls that you aren't the only ones that have the power to absorb Negative Energy and get stronger from hatred.

Sonata Dusk: You sure did. That was awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: That was awesome and we went to Canterlot High School for the first time too.

Twilight Sparkle: That was really cool too.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Kazuma Kenzaki: That must've been a really fun adventure back then.

Me: It was. I was still gathering recruits for the Knights of The Friendship Table too.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: You girls really have come a long way.

Sonata Dusk: We sure have and now all three of us are in J.D.'s harem.

Me: You sure are.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: That is for sure.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yesterday's mission in Sri Lanka was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

May: I really am proud of Flannery.

Me: Me too. That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: And it's perfect for her as a Fire Pokemon master.

Camie: Yep.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter that was so awesome for us and her.

Camie: It sure was.

Maria: I bet her Pokémon are as well.

Me: I have that feeling too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Same here.

Qin: That was still so fun.

Laney: And Rosetta Riley is a great journalist too.

Nico: Even Rosetta Riley couldn't find out the identities of the Renegades.

Me: I know! It's a huge mystery.

Xenia: It sure is.

Sonata Dusk: I know.

Me: But the greatest mystery I'm really excited for is the movie Elemental. I'm really excited for that one later this summer.

Nico: Me too! That is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But lets worry about that later.

Lola: Nico, I was thinking. Maybe it wouldn't hurt to have the Donbrothers' monsters in the Power Rangers' battle as a test run.

Nico: I was thinking that too Lola and that is a great idea!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: I was thinking Zyudenki.

Me: Good idea! That was a good one though.

Laney: It sure was. Fusako had a great time with us too.

Xenia: She sure did and she loved watching Itchy and Scratchy.

Lola: She sure did. That was fun.

Me: Yeah you are never too old to watch cartoons. I'm sorry she lost her husband like that though.

Nico: Me too. That was awful.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Are we going to fight anyone here though? Besides Swartz's creations?

Nicole: We sure are Nico. Bloodbath Bay is known as the most

Lawless Town in the world and has enough pirates to practically take on the entire planet. This place has even the law enforcement agencies scared shitless and they wouldn't set foot in this place even if you paid them.

She went over the history of Bloodbath Bay.

---

Blood Bath Bay is a pirate town located in the Caribbean islands of North America. It is known as one of the last true pirating towns and is the setting for Dead Men Tell No Tales in Sly 3: Honor Among Thieves.

During the events of Sly 3, Dimitri Lousteau booked the Cooper Gang on his cruise ship as according to the favor he requested of Sly Cooper back in Holland. Dimitri gave the group the story about his grandfather, Reme Lousteau, and how he lost his diving gear, how it's been stolen by pirate cutthroat Black Spot Pete and needed their help in retrieving it. Upon arriving, Sly dressed up as Pete's old partner and talked to him to get information on the treasure's whereabouts. After learning of Captain LeFwee, the gang got to work on finding the treasure map.

After Bentley and Penelope's intelligent work acquiring the Dagger Island treasure map, the gang was able to steal a pirate ship and sail to the island. Sly used the treasure map to find the clues to the treasure. After he found it's location, the gang dug it up. It contained gold and the diving gear of Reme Lousteau. Shortly after, the gang was confronted by Captain LeFwee and his crew, who took Penelope hostage and forced them to sacrifice the gold as well. With Penelope held prisoner, the gang had to act fast and come up with a way to save her. In order for the gang to avoid impossible odds when they head back to town, they needed to strengthen their arsenal of cannons by having Dimitri gather some amplification collars for their cannons. They then needed to take down the Red Sail Sea Dog Clan, and finally, the gang sailed for the misty waters, home to a giant squid known as Crusher. Since the pirate fear him heavily, the gang figured he'd make an excellent ally for their heist. The gang was able to gain the squid's assistance by having the Guru get inside his mind.

The gang finally made their way back to Blood Bath Bay to outsmart the pirate captain and rescue their teammate. After knocking down LeFwee's masts, Sly jumped onto his ship to force LeFwee give up Penelope's location. After letting slip that she was in the Skull Keep, Sly made his way up to her, but was tricked into finding an explosive doll instead. Bentley then called in Crusher to scare off LeFwee and his mate. Bentley managed to free his love, but was then confronted by LeFwee. As LeFwee prepared to finish off the turtle, Penelope stepped in and drew a sword at the captain. She and the captain engaged in a duel on top of the ship. Penelope victoriously knocked the captain off the boat sending him into the waters to be lunched on by the sharks. With the captain dead and Penelope reunited with the team, she and Bentley grew more closer to each other than ever, and Sly and Murray were happy for them, as the two were made for each other.

Despite nobody asking him, Dimitri decided to join the team, as a way of returning the favor for helping him retrieve his grandad's lost diving gear. Before leaving, the gang decided to send Carmelita a postcard since she did not arrive to arrest everyone.

The town itself consists of many buildings, as well as a harbor and various passageways that allow access to higher levels. There are also some large sharks swimming around in the waters surrounding the town, such as outside the safe house and near a restaurant named "Pirate Grill." The ocean also contains smaller islands.

Crusher, a large squid-like creature feared by Blood Bath Bay's locals, is also believed to inhabit the ghostly realm of Blood Bath Bay's northwestern-most waters.

Skull Keep is a fortress that served as the headquarters, main base of operations and residence of Captain LeFwee and his crew. Several pirates can be seen on the roof walking around or sleeping. Its outer structure is simply a large stone skull. There are two wooden walkways that connect to it. On one side of the fort are several objects in the water that allow access to the back, where there are more walkways that lead up to the roof.

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA! This place must be really bad news!

Brittney: It is. It's a nightmarish hellhole. Anyone that steps foot on this place never gets out of it alive.

Nico: Until today!

Me: Yep. Get ready for one helluva fight guys. We're going to flood the seas with all their blood.

Eli: They want a fight? We'll give them Armageddon.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: This will be good.

Lana: Bloodbath Bay HO!

We saw BLOODBATH BAY!

Nico: Target sighted.

It was an island and known for being a lawless place.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Yep. Fire a laser blast and blow the Skull Keep apart.

Me: You got it.

I fired a laser cannon blast and blew the entire keep apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We pulled up to the bay and got off the ship and we were on it. THEN NUMEROUS PIRATES CAME!

Nico: First shot! (fires at nearest thug)

BANG!

Nico blasted his head off.

Me: OKAY YOU PIRATE SONS OF BITCHES! COME AND GET US!

We went at them and like a scene out of the movie Braveheart it turned into a bloodbath REALLY FAST and it was brutal!

I went at the pirates and they went at me and one jumped at me and I kicked him in his face and slashed him and then I grabbed a pirate and threw him into a bunch of them

Then a pirate roared and went at me and I plunged my hand into his chest and ripped out his intestines and his heart!

SQUELCH!

Nico: (gets out El Diablo and Molten Man's Ridewatches) Feel the burn!

Nico activated it and fired waves of fire and incinerated the pirate corpses that were piling up!

I then grabbed a pirate and lifted him up and then ripped him in half and splattered his blood and guts everywhere!

SQUELCH! SPLAT! SPLAT!

Nico: EEEEEEEEWWW!

Eli fired Force Lightning and electrocuted a bunch of Pirates all over!

I jumped on a pirate and then plunged my hand into his back and ripped out his entire spinal column along with his skull! AND BRAIN!

RIPPPP!

Sakura Haruno: CHERRY BLOSSOM CLASH!

She smashed the ground with a powerful punch and sent the Pirates flying and Sonata Dusk fired waves of energy and blasted them into pulp.

Xenia fired energy arrows and they hit a bunch of pirates and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

SPLAT SPLAT!

I grabbed a Pirate and ripped his head clear off and splattered his blood everywhere!

Nico fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them

I turned and plunged my hand into a pirates chest and ripped out its beating heart!

SQUELCH!

Nico: NICE!

I grabbed a pirate by his leg and ripped it off!

RIP!

HE ROARED IN PAIN!

I then grabbed his head and then ripped it off his body and tore his spinal column out too!

SPLAT!

Blood was splattering EVERYWHERE!

Camie: What a bloodbath!

Nico spanked one.

He laughed doing so!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Zuria: Pirates are getting a spanking!

They laughed!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

I then grabbed a pirate on both sides of his head and then…

RIP! SQUELCH!

I RIPPED HIM IN HALF RIGHT DOWN THE MIDDLE AND SPLATTERED ALL HIS BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE!

Laney: WHOA!

I grabbed another bunch of pirates and stabbed him in his eyes with my sword and then I grabbed him by his mouth and then ripped his face in half!

SQUELCH!

Lola: NICE ONE!

Lucy Loud: This is getting good.

Brittney: I love a good bloodbath but this is a Blood Flood.

Nico: Yep.

I grabbed a pirate and used the Titanic Twist move on it and then tied it up in knots and then I grabbed it and ripped him in half!

SQUELCH!

His blood and guts were splattered everywhere!

Nico: ARGH, MATEY!

Nico slashed numerous pirates heads off.

Qin blasted them all over with fire and incinerated them!

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations? (STABS A PIRATE AND DISEMBOWELED HIM)

Eli: On it! (Slashes numerous pirates with his lightsaber)

He concentrated and found them.

Eli: Found them! Another Sir Raleigh and Another Steam Smythe!

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated many pirates.

Lola: Wow!

But MILLIONS MORE CAME!

Nico: There's just no end to them!

Maria: Then we'll just make an end!

Me: Lets do it!

We went at them! We slashed and ripped them apart like in the Battle of Klendathu.

We were really blasting and slashing them all over!

It was just one brutal and epic slaughter.

Qin: Take this!

She fired a massive wall of fire and blasted them all over.

Xenia: Take this too!

Varie fired waves of energy and blasted them all over the place.

Blood, guts and gore were spilling all over the place.

It was a brutally savage battle and the corpses were piling up.

Nico threw a grenade.

Nico: Fire in the hole!

The pirates saw it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blew them to pieces in a massive fiery explosion!

Qin: Take that!

Lola: Wait look! I see the source!

We saw a huge Dark Orb as big as a house and it was pouring in pirates by the billions.

Nico: We need to destroy that!

Sonata Dusk: You got it!

She fired an energy blast and it hit the Dark Orb and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosions released a massive surge of negative energy and then we absorbed it and our dark orb auras protected us from the shards and destroyed the shards and we got a massive power boost! But then the pirates all exploded in massive piles of blood and guts and we got splattered all over in the carnage!

Qin: OH SICK!

Nico: YUCK!

We were covered in blood and gore!

Me: BLECH!

Maria: WHAT A MESS!

Nico: We need to get this out.

Maria: Leave that to me.

She drenched us all in water and we were cleaned up.

Me: Ahh.

Qin: Boy what a bloodbath!

Nico: How many did we kill?

Lola: I counted 623,893,474,236,721,295,943,575.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped.

Eli put it back.

Qin: That is a lot of pirates!

Nico: This was not just a blood bath it was a BLOOD OCEAN! What a mess!

Me: Now we can focus on the rescue.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Who fights Another Sir Raleigh?

Sonata Dusk: I will since he is my archenemy.

Xenia: Good call there.

Nico: Lets take all the pirates treasure first.

Me: Good idea.

Rainbow Dash: Leave this to me.

ZOOM!

She zoomed off with her incredible super speed and came back with numerous treasure chests and there was a LOT OF THEM!

Nico: WHOA! That is a lot of treasure!

Lola: I'll have to call in the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix to bring all that back.

Nico: Good idea.

Lisa Loud: That won't be necessary.

Lisa teleported all the treasure back to the estate into the vault.

Camie: Good idea Lisa.

Sonata Dusk: Yep.

Nico: That's a lot of booty!

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. These pirates have been really busy.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Wait till you see how much booty the pirates in Somalia amassed.

Nico: Oh boy.

May: There she is!

We saw a frog figure come and it was a dark version of Sir Raleigh! It was ANOTHER SIR RALEIGH!

Me: Another Sir Raleigh!

Sir Raleigh: My goodness! I look amazing in all black!

Nico: Amazing huh?

Another Sir Raleigh: (Welsh Accent) That is amazing huh?

Me: (GASP) Dame Lillian Raleigh!

She reverted back and was a girl with sea foam green hair and had blue and purple clothes.

Dame Lillian Raleigh: You look great with Rainbow Hair there J.D.

Me: Oh thanks Lillian. It was a trend made by Rarity and I decided to make it permanently part of my style.

Nico: It sure looked awesome back then.

Rarity: I agree.

Sir Raleigh: I take it you heard about the legend of the Welsh Triangle that I made back then right?

Dame Lillian Raleigh: I sure did. Also I am a machinist.

Me: Boy you and Sir Raleigh have so much in common.

Dame Lillian Raleigh: That's right. I'm a pirate and a machinist.

Me: Wow! Great minds do think alike.

Eli: Very coincidental.

Nico: You're not like the douchebags we took out.

Dame Lillian Raleigh: No thank goodness. Sir Raleigh I heard that you were one of the people that helped take down Sly Cooper's father and that was a crazy thing.

Sir Raleigh: Indeed it was.

Qin: That was a terrible thing back then.

Brittney: It was. But it was amazing that we helped Sly back then avenge his family.

Me: Yep. I wonder what it would be like to encounter Another version of Clockwerk.

Dame Lillian Raleigh: That would be something. What he did over the course of 12,000 years was absolutely horrible.

Me: That is a total understatement. What he did makes him nothing short of Pure Evil Incarnate. Living so long with nothing but pure hatred and jealous all directed at the Cooper Clan's Thieving reputation is just absolutely horrible.

Nico: No fucking lie there.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Let's not think about that.

Me: You're right. Also is the Another version of Steam Smythe friendly or hostile?

Dame Lillian Raleigh: Friendly and you'll like this one. She is a steampunk girl.

Me: Cool!

Steam Smythe: She and I will definitely have so much in common my dear.

Dame Lillian Raleigh: Indeed she will.

Sonata Dusk: Let's do it!

Dame Lillian Raleigh: Gladly.

She turned into Another Sir Raleigh.

Sonata then used her song and sang beautifully and lightning and thunder struck all over.

Another Sir Raleigh felt the power of the song and massive amounts of Negative Energy flew into us and we absorbed it and it made us more powerful and Another Sir Raleigh was down and she was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Machinist Girl from The Bermuda Triangle and the Evil Frog Mechanic Pirate.

Me: Cool title.

I went and brought her over.

Dame Lillian Raleigh: (Groans) What a headache.

Lola: You'll be all right.

Me: Awesome job Sonata.

Sonata Dusk: Thanks J.D. Man that made me hungry.

Me: I got just the treat.

I spun my bracelet.

TACO MAGISWORD!

I gave her an awesome platter full of tacos.

Sonata Dusk: Oh boy!

She was eating them.

Nico: She sure loves tacos.

Pinkie Pie: She makes really amazing tacos too.

Qin: That is amazing.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) RAVENCROFT TERROR 6!

She summoned Ben Ravencroft, Heart, Skilled Dark Magician and Skilled White Magician, Earth Kang, Plasmus, Tutankoopa, Gammaizer Magnetic, Shibolena and Belome along with the Sanderson Sisters, Felix Faust, Circe, Universe 666 Van Kleiss and Hex (Ben 10)

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Shannon: Awesome having you with us Ancestors.

Winnifred Sanderson: It sure will be awesome.

Ben Ravencroft: You guys had one helluva bloodbath here.

Me: I think that is an understatement.

Leeli: It was really awesome though.

May: There she is!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER STEAM SMYTHE! She looked like a dark version of Steam Smythe.

Me: WHOA! Another Steam Smythe.

Lola: Wow!

Sakura Haruno: This one is gonna be interesting.

Another Steam Smythe: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) It sure will be darlings.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had neon pink eyes and had steampunk angel wings on her back and had pink and brown clothes.

Me: (GASP) Victoria Smythe the Queen of The Steampunk Mechanics.

Steam Smythe: I say you definitely honor the steampunk mechanical methods well my dear niece.

Victoria Smythe: And it's for a good cause uncle.

We gasped!

Me: Wow we didn't know about that.

Nico: We didn't know she was your niece.

Steam Smythe: I know and Victoria is a girl that has very amazing taste in making steampunk advancements. She follows my footsteps very well and wants to make amazing steampunk machines.

Victoria Smythe: It's true. I even crafted this.

She showed us blueprints and they were for an amazing Steampunk floating fortress she made.

Me: WHOA! You built a steampunk floating fortress?

Victoria Smythe: I sure did.

Xenia: That is amazing!

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast Morphers blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Sword.

Victoria Smythe: To build a massive steampunk planet like Coruscant.

We gasped.

Me: That would be a massively huge monumental task.

Nico: No kidding! An Ecumenopolis Steampunk planet!? That is completely unheard of.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding! That would take like thousands of years to do.

Me: But it is worthy of an amazing challenge.

Camie: Yeah!

Victoria Smythe: It sure would.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Victoria Smythe: No worries. Lets do it!

She turned into Another Steam Smythe.

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) Building a Steampunk planet isn't impossible.

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) It'll just take a long time.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor.

Nico: Lets bring the Steampunk! (ACTIVATES STEAM SMYTHE'S RIDEWATCH)

He got a powerful Steampunk Energy Cannon and fired it and blasted her down!

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful.

Me: No kidding!

Nico: Now for this. (ACTIVATES SIR RALEIGH'S RIDEWATCH)

He got an amazing lightning ray and fired a blast of lightning and smashed her down.

May: OH YEAH! Now for this one! (ACTIVATES PUFFER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time for this to bite! (ACTIVATES SHARKYONARA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy from her mouth and smashed her down.

Maria: These demons stink bad! (ACTIVATES STEAMIN DEMON'S RIDEWATCH)

She jumped and slapped Another Steam Smythe's back and burned her with a brimstone slap! OUCH!

Me: OOH! That is gonna hurt!

Nico: OUCH!

Maria: Now for this! (ACTIVATES RIP VAN FISH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fell asleep.

Me: Maria wake up sleepyhead!

Nico: Yeah sleep time is over, battle time is now!

Maria: (SNORING)

Sonata Dusk: I'll do it. (ACTIVATES SIR RALEIGH'S RIDEWATCH)

She got an energy blaster and fired energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Then Greiger and his team came! He had Sindbad, Captain Brineybeard, Captain Kid, Sea Captain (Felix The Cat), Tobias Whale, Tar Monster, Ravess, 1973 Sand Banbera Lightmaster and Pierre the Pirate!

Nico: Nice team Greiger!

Greiger: Thanks Nico. Wow! You guys have had an amazing swashbuckling bloodbath.

Sindbad: Yeah this was amazing.

Me: It was.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then we saw an Uxie, Mesprit and Azelf!

Qin: Cool an Uxie, Mesprit and Azelf.

Me: Wow! The Lake Guardian 3!

Nico: Powerful!

Uxie: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Azelf: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

Mesprit: (In a girls voice) I will love it!

Nico: Ruby, Sapphire and Emerald Yomi!? Whoa!

Qin: Wow! Awesome to see you girls!

Uxie: Yeah! You too Qin. We got this.

They fired energy blasts and smashed Another Steam Smythe down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Victoria over.

Nico: Awesome!

Sonata Dusk: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Mesprit: When we helped Nico bring down a massive pirate operation in Somalia.

Me: We just mentioned Somalia just a few minutes ago.

Qin: Yeah!

Uxie: Yeah we brought down a huge operation. It was where we killed numerous pirates and stole all the jewels they got.

Nico: It was the great jewel pirate execution.

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

Eli: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets revert you girls back.

Azelf: Okay but we're naked.

Me: Oh boy.

Nicole: No peeking or I'll slash your throats!

Me: (Puts on blind man glasses) Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back and the boys covered their eyes.

As Azelf was reverting back, Nico walked over to her and kissed her.

They were back to normal.

Ruby was a girl with yellow hair and red eyes, Sapphire was a girl with pink hair and blue eyes and Emerald was a girl with blue hair and green eyes. The fashion brigade moved in and gave the girls red, blue and green clothes and they looked awesome.

Ruby Yomi: (GROANS) That was painful.

Emerald Yomi: (GROANS) Yeah it was. But that was rough.

Sapphire: Yeah. But we're back to normal and these clothes are amazing.

Qin: Yep they sure are.

Emerald Yomi: And was I dreaming or was Nico kissing me?

Nico: It was no dream.

Ruby Yomi felt her face

Ruby Yomi: I'm back to normal!

Me: You all are.

I showed them a mirror and they gasped seeing them back to normal!

Sapphire Yomi: Wow! We're normal! And wow these outfits match us perfectly.

Qin: They sure do. We make our own awesome clothes.

Rarity: We sure do darlings and you all look amazing.

Carol: All the outfits we make are the envy of many of our friends in school.

Xenia: Yep.

Sapphire Yomi: They look amazing. Thanks guys.

Nico hugged the three girls.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Yomi sisters: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Aww. Sorry you had to see the work we did to all the pirates here.

Emerald Yomi: No worries J.D.

We went back to the Flying Fortress.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvore, Bugsy and Lofty Thaddeus Worthington are heading to Las Vegas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we also got some bad news: Lily Madigan's heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sister, Megan Madigan, has escaped from the boarding school in Siberia, along with Emily Maddox's heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sister, Emma Maddox, and they also busted out their parents, and they want revenge on their older sisters for ruining their plans to take all their older sisters' hard-earned money and killing her, but we're taking those two heartless greedy gold-digging leeches down along with the heartless greedy evil parents and throwing them in The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Las Vegas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we also got some bad news: Lily, Emily, your heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sisters, Megan Madigan and Emma Maddox, have escaped from the boarding school in Russia, and they also busted out their parents, and they all want revenge on you two for ruining their plans to take all your hard-earned money and killing you two.

Lily Madigan: What?! Megan busted out of the boarding school?!

Emily Maddox: Along with Emma, and they also busted out our heartless parents?! Okay, now those two tramps have gone way too far!

Me: Yep, and you know what this means?!

Lincoln: We're taking those two heartless greedy gold-digging leeches down along with the heartless greedy evil parents and throwing them in The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches.

Nico: You got that right.

Just then, Sylvester arrived through a torrent of darkness and blood.

Luna: Yikes! Man, Sylvester, you just scared us.

Sylvester: Sorry, but I'm afraid it also gets worse: those gold-digging leeches also got their hands on Dark Orbs, and they created an army of Ghouls to kill people.

We gasped.

Me: Ghouls?! Oh man, and they're among the enemies of The Hellsing Organization, former humans drained of blood only to come back as flesh-eating Ghouls. Alucard and Seras are going to have quite a field day with this.

Sylvester: That's why they sent me along to help kill the Ghouls. Plus, Alucard sent me to join your team, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You sure impressed Alucard with your bloody and savage slaughter of the massive armies of thugs our resident jerks sent to Acmetropolis yesterday. Now, we need to destroy the Ghouls and rip those Dark Orbs out their hands and destroy them, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Ino.

Ino: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Steam Healer appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Steam Healer, awesome!

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Steam Healer: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from those Ghouls and pissed those two gold-digging bitches off along with their dumbass parents, and I destroyed their Dark Orbs.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Claire Marshall, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, we heard moaning, and we saw an army of Ghouls heading right for us.

Sylvester: Well, time to get to work.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death and he went after the Ghouls and fired extremely powerful blasts of black and blood red energy, black and blood red darkness, blood, demonic red eyes, vampire bats, and cats at the Ghouls and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and he began slashing and slaying them with his massive greatsword, leaving a bloody mess and the Ghouls turned to dust.

Nico: Man, it's like we were reliving one of the missions Alucard and Seras went on, and I never get tired of seeing that.

?: (BANSHEE SCREAM) LILY MADIGAN!

?: (BANSHEE SCREAM) EMILY MADDOX!

We then saw our targets, Megan Madigan and Emma Maddox, the heartless evil gold-digging leeches, along with the evil heartless greedy parents of Lily Madigan and Emily Maddox, and they were now super pissed off now.

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Looney Tune Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) I can't stand a bunch of sore losers.

Lincoln: Same here. Let's get them and rip them apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their

backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Ino and her team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lily and Emily's ex-parents along with Megan Madigan and Emma Maddox, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln, Lily Madigan, and Emily Maddox did what they swore to do: they broke the arms and legs of their ex-parents and their ex-sisters as they screamed in pain, and then, they threw them into a dumpster which was sent on its way to The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches, and then, the dumpster dropped them all into their new cells in Solitary Confinement, they screamed in rage and insanity. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Have fun in your new prison cells, you rotten gold-digging leeches! (To Claire Marshall) And it's so good to see you again, Claire Marshall.

Claire Marshall reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless light blue crop top, crimson red shorts, crimson red sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, steam, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Steam Healer, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Steam Healer-themed greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Elemental HERO Mariner etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large ocean blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Claire Marshall: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Claire Marshall and he hugged her, and Claire Marshall is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Claire Marshall: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Claire Marshall, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Steam Healer, she's she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a world-famous bikini swimsuit model.

Claire Marshall: Plus, this one time, I was in my two-piece aqua blue bikini and Lincoln was in his orange speedo and we were kissing and our kiss was featured on the cover of a swimsuit model magazine. I almost fainted when I saw Lincoln in that orange speedo, and what our intense training did to him, combined with his hyperpuberty, family genes, and many other amazing things.

May: You girls did make him into the man that he is today: strong, powerful, brave, courageous, and a defender of women.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Yeah, we know, and she's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Water. But, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire, the only problem she and the other Elemental HEROS of Water have had to deal with are with conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort them, but for Claire, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were her parents and her sister, Clara, who have made her life Hell by always belittling and doubting her, and they've hated her even though she's the older sister and a success in her own way and right, and they wanted to kill her and let Clara, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not their eldest daughter.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, damn.

Claire Marshall: And you guys are in for the story of how we took my gold-digging leech workers and my evil parents and evil little sister down and how I severed all ties with my parents and Megan and cut them out of my life forever since they made my life Hell. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Lily?

Claire Marshall: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Claire Marshall: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since he's done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Selene Emperyous: And when you guys did your kiss for the cover shoot, Lincoln was being driven crazy by the scent of your perfume, it took a lot of strength for him not to go wild and mark you.

Claire Marshall: Same thing happened with the other Elemental HEROS of Water, and we almost went nuts when Lincoln had on that cologne that drives us wild.

Lincoln went up to Claire Marshall, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Claire Marshall: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Claire Marshall's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Claire Marshall: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Claire Marshall

Claire Marshall had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Maricia, Namuchi, Shakuna, Shastra, and Vimana from Torikago.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Maricia, Namuchi, Shakuna, Shastra, and Vimana from Torikago.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Maricia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maricia and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Megan Madigan and Emma Maddox along with their heartless evil greedy parents and the army of Ghouls they summoned with the Dark Orb they had, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Maricia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maricia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maricia, Namuchi, Shakuna, Shastra, and Vimana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Lily Madigan's heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sister, Megan Madigan, and Emily Maddox's heartless evil greedy gold-digger ex-little sister, Emma Maddox, who escaped from the boarding school in Siberia, and they also busted out their parents, and came back to get revenge on their older sisters for ruining their plans to take all their older sisters' hard-earned money and killing them.

But, when Lincoln showed the beatdown we all gave those heartless leeches and Lincoln, Lily, and Emily breaking their arms and legs and throwing them in a dumpster which took them to The Europa Prison for Gold-Digging Leeches, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Claire Marshall have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: (Laughs) That'll teach those gold-diggers a lesson they'll never forget.

Lincoln: Still, I didn't expect it to be Double-Trouble, but either way, at least Emma and Megan are in prison.

Emily Maddox and Lily Madigan: Where they rightfully belong.

Caitlin Ashleigh: And your heartless abusive evil greedy ex-parents are also back in prison where they belong.

Nico: Those cretins have absolutely no place in society, they think they can get away with all that, they are wrong.

Me: Their crimes came to light long ago, and they paid the price.

* * *

After taking down Lily Madigan and Emily Maddox's evil abusive heartless greedy ex-parents and their heartless evil gold-digging sisters, Emma Maddox and Megan Madigan down, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Claire Marshall saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Claire Marshall: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Claire, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Claire Marshall: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Claire Marshall: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Claire, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Claire Marshall: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Clara, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Clara, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Cecilia and her boyfriend, Maurice, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Clara hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Claire's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Claire Marshall: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Cecilia and Maurice were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Clara had coming to them: Claire was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Clara arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Clara than their eldest daughter, and Clara was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever, and she was expelled from school.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Clara were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Claire's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Clara, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Claire severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Claire Marshall: You got that right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Atsuko, and Ribitta are heading to Boracay in The Philippines.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Atsuko and Ribitta were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Atsuko and Ribitta had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Atsuko: Whoa, so this is Boracay in The Philippines, it's beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been to Boracay before, Atsuko, but seeing it for the first time, it's so beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date, and we're also coming back here to The Philippines for our challenge and to take down the last of The Celebrity 5: Tim Gilliam. Shall we?

Lincoln, Atsuko, and Ribitta dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Atsuko and Ribitta got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Atsuko and Ribitta, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Atsuko and Ribitta placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then as the sun turned orange, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Boracay, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Atsuko and Ribitta with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Atsuko and Ribitta are now part of your harem.

Connor Chan: And it's so awesome that you guys went to Boracay for your first date.

Nico: We haven't been there in a long time, plus, it'll be awesome to see The Philippines again.

Mindy Chan: You said it.

Alicia Chan: Plus, we'll be taking down the last of The Celebrity 5: Tim Gilliam.

---

We were watching TV and then the Mascots screamed and they came.

Ino: (to the mascots) What's wrong, guys?

Poromon: The fortress is haunted!

Me: Haunted!? Haunted by who!?

Manaphy: We don't know!

Lincoln: (GHOST SENSE GOES OFF) I think I sense something.

Lincoln saw something.

We saw a ghost and it was Minako Sagiyama!

Me: (GASP) Minako Sagiyama!? (In my head) I remember this girl. She is a ghost from 50 years ago.

Nico: Minako Sagiyama? Oh man.

Minako Sagiyama: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Hari: Oh wow. It's like back home.

Brittney: Just like when we first met Hari.

Scott Truman: So, what brings you here?

Minako Sagiyama: May I please use your phone?

Me: Sure.

I gave the phone to her.

Me: Not sure if it works with ghosts but we'll give it a shot.

Minako Sagiyama: Thank you.

Hari saw what happened to her and she saw that 50 years ago in 1972 Minako was in a terrible car accident that killed her and she was stuck here in limbo because she was trying to finish a phone call.

Scott Truman: So, how did you die?

Hari: I know how. She was trying to finish a phone call and then she died in a terrible car crash. It was back in 1972.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man. Minako that is horrible. I'm so sorry.

Nico: Yeah that was awful.

Minako Sagiyama: I know.

Scott Truman: And now, you're trying to reunite with your beloved?

Minako: Yes.

Me: That's horrible. I'm sorry that happened to you.

Minako: I know. And I won't let nothing stop me. NOTHING!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the Go Onger logo before turning into Engineki from episode 19 of Donbrothers!

* * *

At an old phone booth, a telecom service crew was arriving in a truck ready to tear it down, but Engineki came out of the phone booth and attacked, sucking up a worker into its body. Engineki is preparing to devour the other workers when the Donbrothers teleport in and Haruka laments she is not going to enjoy her snack and isn't too motivated to fight as the team engages the enemy. Don Momotaro tries to strike Engineki with the ZanglaSword, but the attacks phase right through it and have no effect. The other four try blasting Engineki, but Don Momotaro knows it won't work and quickly leaps out of the way so he isn't hit by the blaster fire as it passes through Engineki while the workers flee to safety.

Upon seeing they cannot damage the enemy, Shinichi recalls them fighting a Hitotsuki before that had no physical form, but they all are pummeled by Engineki with its super speed before he can formulate a plan. When the service truck leaves, Engineki stops fighting and returns to the phone booth. Haruka sees Minako Sagiyama, back in her original form, inside the phone booth and simply thinks she was a frightened passerby that sought shelter inside the booth, only to be suddenly teleported back to her apartment.

Later, Haruka finds that the girl is still there, who is surprised Haruka can see her and immediately asks to be her friend. She introduces herself as Minako Sagiyama and gives a fast paced rundown of her blood type, astrological sign and favorite hobbies. Haruka feels a bit uncomfortable with Minako, thinking she is crazy due to how clingy she seems. Minako asks if they can be friends, Haruka says yes awkwardly to humor her as she backs away slowly to her bicycle. Minako hopes that is a promise, as she hates people who fake being nice to her. Haruka excuses herself as she claims she is running late for something and pedals really fast to get away from Minako, who smiles and then disappears into thin air.

When Haruka returns home, she is startled by Minako suddenly appearing on the couch. Strangely, Yuriko cannot see or hear Minako, with Haruka discovering that Minako has no reflection in the hallway mirror, she then freaks out upon figuring out she has a ghost in her apartment! Minako notices the time and she excuses herself as she has to leave for the day because Shinzo might call her, vanishing from the apartment. Haruka decides to go after her.

Then, Minako waits inside the phone booth, with the sun setting as the time for Shinzo to call her passes. Haruka finds Minako sad and wondering why her beloved hasn't called.

At Cafe Donbura, Haruka tries explaining to Shinichi and Tsuyoshi her situation and to help Minako, but they think she is joking around until Tsuyoshi holds his breath for a second and Minako suddenly appears and startled him. He tells Shinichi to hold in his breath for a minute so they both can see her, with Minako playfully mocking his puffy face and scaring him upon suddenly appearing. Shinichi is shocked at the existence of ghosts and both men synchronize holding their breath to make Minako visible again.

She politely says it is nice to meet Haruka's friends and brags she was once the pinnacle of good health and never caught a cold. Tsuyoshi fails to see how that introduction is relevant as Minako is dead. Kaito smiles upon observing the group as he also reads his copy of First Love Hero.

Minako explains her story, she died 50 years ago in 1972 in an accident. Before that, Shinzo Tadokoro was a pen pal she wrote to that became a relationship over the phone as they talked to each other every day. Her house was old and had no phone lines, so she would go to the nearest pay phone to talk to Shinzo. Her last call she was going to make was to ask Shinzo out on a date, to cement their relationship as boyfriend and girlfriend. But she died before it could happen and because of her unfinished business, she cannot pass on into the afterlife.

Shinichi thinks that finding this Shinzo could resolve the issue, Haruka says she found nothing on the internet about him but Tsuyoshi thinks the name sounds vaguely familiar. Haruka drew a depiction of Shinzo based on Minako's description of her boyfriend, but both men pointed out that she never met Shinzo. Taro arrives late and wonders why he was called to meet the team, when Minako mistakes him for her boyfriend and hugs him. Taro is able to see Minako without holding his breath and so does Kaito whose handsome looks have Minako thinking he is Shinzo. The team is surprised Kaito can see ghosts while Taro passes his hand through Minako's ethereal body to confirm she is a ghost, with her teasingly calling "Shinzo" a pervert for feeling her. Tsubasa enters the cafe, wondering if the lunch menu was still available at this hour, only for Minako to appear and fall for him as Shinzo. The Donbrothers concluded that she has no idea who her boyfriend actually is.

That evening, she went visits to Minako at her phone booth, and

Minako told Haruka different experiences with each date with Taro, Kaito and Tsubasa. However, Minako got upset at being ignored and for "Shinzo" "cheating" on her. She learned a valuable thing today, that the true Shinzo is her soulmate and she will keep waiting for him, returning to the phone booth to await Shinzo's call. Haruka finds this so sad and feels she needs to help.

At 6AM, Minako gets her long awaited call from Shinzo, who apologizes for keeping her waiting. She cries tears of joy and sadness, happy to hear her love's voice. She says she is the one who should apologize, she couldn't make it to the phone as she was hit by a truck during a snowfall and her body died just a few feet away from the phone booth. Shinzo comforts her, saying that wasn't her fault.

Their conversation is interrupted by the telecom service workers from earlier retuning with their boss, trying to explain that they couldn't remove the phone booth because a monster attacked them and they should quickly destroy the booth before it returns. Minako gets angry that her call is being interrupted and part of her spirit splits into Engineki to attack the workmen. The Donbrothers see this and change to rescue them. Engineki cannot be defeated though, with Taro thinking that Minako must pass on in order for the Hitotsuki to be defeated as it is tied to her.

After beating down the Donbrothers, the wild Engineki becomes Engineking and the Rangers form Don Onitaijin. Minako picks the phone back up and resumes her conversation with Shinzo.

Don Onitaijin is unable to damage Engineking no matter what they try. Taro says all that the team can do is stay defensive and wait as Haruka cheers on Minako. Shinzo regretfully tells Minako that he cannot go on their date, but she understands as a lot of time has passed and Shinzo has become a great man.

Don Onitaijin falls after a barrage of fireballs hits them, on the verge of defeat. Shinzo tells Minako that he never forgot about her and promises that they will see each other again in Heaven someday. Minako cries and smiles, saying she looks forward to it, Shinzo then hangs up.

Just as Engineking is about to deliver the fatal blow, it loses power as Minako lets go of her desire. Don Onitaijin quickly rises to its feet and destroys Engineking with the DonBros Paradise. Haruka hopes Minako can rest in peace now, as the latter hangs up the phone, thanking Haruka and her comrades before she passes on into the afterlife.

---

Me: Engineki the Go-Onger Hitotsuki! I knew it! I remember this one! Minako was pissed because she had her phone call interrupted!

Nico: Boy I know that feeling!

Qin: Me too!

We teleported to the Flying Fortress park.

Me: This is gonna be a good one.

Eli teleported and he came back with the Donbrothers!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Taro: Oh boy! Engineki!

Haruka: Oh no!

I pressed the Intruder Alarm and everyone came.

Engineki: I'm not like the other Hitotsuki. Your attacks will just pass through me!

Me: Maybe in your ghost form but the Hitotsuki form is another story!

Sakura Haruno: I just went on a rescue with Nico. I don't need this!

She was able to punch Engineki.

POW!

She smashed her into a rock!

Engineki: But how?!

Stewie: We fight ghosts every year!

Me: We sure do!

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガト

リオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

We were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready for some action!

Nico: YEAH!

Scott Truman: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

He transformed and was ready!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

She attacked us with a roar.

I teleported and dodged it and kicked her down.

Me: You know the horrible truth about the American version of the Go-Ongers?

Engineki: What is it?

Me: Their entire world was ravaged by a SKYNET-like rogue artificial intelligence named Venjix that viewed all humanity as a threat and destroyed over 85% of the entire human race and Corinth was completely left untouched. The shocking truth is that Venjix hid inside Scott's morpher and was left completely undisturbed until 2019 when he emerged as Evox and that blew us away with that shock!

Engineki: That is shocking!

I teleported and kicked her in the back of her head and smashed her into the ground.

Engineki: When did the American version come out?

Me: 2009. So the Beast Morphers faced it 10 years later.

Engineki: That is crazy!

Me: It was!

She tried turning intangible but Tsubasa hit her with shots from his Donblaster.

Tsubasa: No more unfair advantage for you!

Me: Yeah! Here is an Eyecon.

I activated it.

APOLINARIO MABINI AND ROSETTA RILEY!

Nico: Apolinario Mabini? The former prime minister of the Philippines from the late 19th Century?

Me: That's right. He was the establisher of the First Philippine Republic.

Nico: Cool! And fitting choice.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Qin: Cool!

She tried turning intangible again but Poliwag slapped her with his tail.

Poliwag: That's for scaring us!

Me: Nice one Poliwag!

Nico: But in order for her to be free we have to destroy the Hitotsuki she became.

Me: Yep. Now for this. (ACTIVATES EYECON)

SULTAN MUHAMMAD DIPATUAN KUDARAT AND BLACK WIDOW!

Nico: Sultan Muhammad Dipatuan Kudarat? The 7th Sultan of the Southern Philippines?

Me: That's right. He was the 7th Sultan of Maguindanao from 1619 to 1671.

Nico: Wow! I remember reading about him from back then. That was amazing.

Xenia: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over.

She shot fireballs at Manaphy and Horsea

They fired waves of water and blasted them away and smashed her down with the water!

Me: And here is this one! (ACTIVATES EYECON)

EMILIO AGUINALDO AND STEAM DEMONS!

Nico: Emilio Aguinaldo, the former President of the Philippines in the late 19th Century?

Me: That's right. He was the first president of the Philippines and the Asian Constitutional Republic.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: I read about that too.

I fired waves of sulfuric energy and smashed her down.

Nico: NICE!

Engineki ran at us and Scott ran at her with his Street Saber!

Me and Scott clashed with her and slashed her all over!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her and I kicked her down and Taro blasted her all over.

Lyra and Kanako blasted her all over and Nico slashed her all over.

Sonoi: Can you separate her form Engineki?

Me: No that spell only works on the physical plane. Not with ghosts.

Sonoi: Oh right Minako was a ghost.

Me: Yeah.

Taro: Avatar change!

He turned into Samurai Red!

Nico: Nice!

We slashed her all over the place.

I fired waves of fireballs and blasted her all over!

Nico: Try this one!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Scott: Street Saber Slash!

Me: FALCHION INFERNO BLADE!

Me and Scott slashed her and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Then we saw a Dialga appear!

Carolyn Hope: COOL! A Dialga!

Qin: Wow! This one is immensely powerful!

Dialga: (In a girls voice) Let me at this one!

Nico: (GASP) Caroline Hellstrom!? Whoa!

Dialga: We can talk later Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of blue energy and blasted Engineki and smashed her down.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: What about the Palkia?

Dialga: She will meet us over in the Philippines.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: Fair enough.

Ultra Magnus transformed into his vehicle mode and Drove at her

He rammed her down.

Ultra Magnus: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Lady Tsunade: This is gonna be good.

She smashed Engineki with a powerful punch and smashed her into the ground!

Flash ran at her!

ZOOOM!

He punched and smashed her all over with amazing speed!

Rainbow Dash: Lets get her!

ZOOM!

Rainbow Dash, Sonic, Road Runner and Speedy Gonzales bashed and pulverized her all over!

Me: Never underestimate the speeds of the fastest people we know!

Qin: YEAH!

Speedy appeared behind Engineki.

Speedy Gonzales: (Spanish Accent) YEEHAW!

She jumped in fright and smashed into the ground!

Eddy fired his blaster at her.

Eddy: Take this!

ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Time to finish this!

Taro: You read my mind!

Me: FALCHION INFERNO BLAST!

Donbrothers: DONBROTHERS DRAGON BLAST!

We fired waves of fire and energy and blasted her down and then she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Engineki was dead and I caught the Japanese RPM Avataro Gear!

Me: YEAH! Engineki you have failed this planet!

Lyra: Demon Elimination complete!

All: ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Nico: YEAH!

Minako appeared.

Minako: You all have freed me. Thank you all so much.

Me: Rest in peace Minako. Rest in peace.

Minako: Haruka, I'm glad I got to see you one last time.

Haruka: I am too Minako. I am too.

Minako then went up to heaven.

Nico: Now Minako can finally go to her eternal rest.

Me: In peace.

Haruka: Thank goodness.

Dialga: That was awesome.

Nico: That was a good one.

Qin: Yep.

G1 Venom: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Dialga: My favorite is when me and Nico were at my family's watch shop and Nico stopped a bunch of robbers and brought them to justice. He also gave me and my family a massive fortune in diamonds and got us an amazing castle mansion.

Me: This isn't the same castle that Erik Hellstrom got is it?

Dialga: Actually it is. Erik Hellstrom is my great grandfather.

We gasped!

Me: Wow! That is unexpected.

Nico: Yeah. Long story.

Dialga: I know. My great grandfather had lots of mental problems.

Nico: Yep.

Dialga: Just so you know I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Taro you and the boys better cover your eyes.

Qin: Nicole will kill you if you don't.

Taro: Oh boy.

I snapped my fingers and the boys covered their eyes.

Nico kissed Dialga as she was reverting back.

Caroline was a girl with neon blue hair and had the kanji for time emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had blue angel wings.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her blue clothes and braided her hair.

Caroline Hellstrom: (GROAN) That was rough.

Nico: But you're back to normal.

Caroline Hellstrom: Wow I sure am.

I showed her a mirror.

Caroline Hellstrom: Wow I look great! These clothes are awesome.

Me: They sure are.

Caroline Hellstrom: And was I dreaming or was Nico kissing me?

Nico: That was no dream.

Nico and Caroline hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Caroline Hellstrom: Me too Nico. Me too.

Francis: (Caroline wiggled her fingers) How do you feel?

Caroline Hellstrom: Better than ever. But the wings I got are amazing too.

Me: They sure are.

Qin: Yep.

The previous group came.

Onyx: Can me, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost and our groups go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Me: The Philippines are next on the list and it's going to be awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: I can't wait to show you all where I used to live.

Caroline Hellstrom: It's going to be awesome.

Runamuck: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Manaphy will like these. Heatran, Giratina, Cresselia, Darkrai, Arceus, Manaphy, Shaymin and Victini

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Those are gonna be awesome. And the Arceus one is going to be Omnipotently powerful.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: I figured I might as well finish up the Sinnoh region Pokemon.

Me: This will be amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Yeah! I'm meeting a Gene Slammer of my own species!

Dirty Bubble: (laughs) I knew you'd be happy, Manaphy.

Me: Yeah me too!

May: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: And then after those we get into the Unova Pokemon.

Me: Whoa!

Suddenly, Lincoln's Celebrity 5 alarm went off, and he picked up the signal, and he saw the last and final member of The Celebrity 5 we're taking on: it was Tim Gilliam, leader of The Celebrity 5.

Me: Uh oh, The Celebrity 5 alarm has gone off. So, which of The Celebrity 5 are we going after?

Lincoln: Good news, it's the last and final member of The Celebrity 5 we're facing is Tim Gilliam, leader of The Celebrity 5, and he's in The Philippines.

Jessica Shannon: So, after we complete the challenge, we take Tim Gilliam down, and you put him into a disk, right, Linky?

Lincoln: Right, Jessica.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure was Feshtrea, another member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Feshtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and he's coming here to kill us all for ruining their plans.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Adrienne are more than ready for Feshtrea, right, Lincoln?

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: We sure are, and just like what happened, he's going to transform by drinking that potion with 2018 King Ghidorah's blood, so Lincoln will separate him King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form from his real form and absorb the King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form while we destroy Feshtrea and give him The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Adrienne.

Nico: To face off against one of the Incarnations of The Cthulhu Deities, oh boy, that's a fate worse than death. Alright, gang, our next stop is in The Philippines, and the last of The Celebrity 5: Tim Gilliam.

Lincoln: We'll take him down in the same way we took down his other teammates, and put into a disk and once we get done trouncing Tim Gilliam, you better be ready to die, Feshtrea.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: You better be ready to die, Feshtrea, because you're about to face the madness of Nyarlathotep.

Nico: Here we go.

Me: If we meet 3 Ducklett that are as Mischievous as the ones that Ash, Iris and Cilan met, they are the Three Stooges Pokemon for sure.

We laughed!

Nico: That would be so funny.

Moe: It sure would be awesome having our own Pokemon.

Curly: Yeah especially if they can hit Moe all over. Nyuck nyuck nyuck nyuck nyuck.

SLAP! BOOF BONK POINK!

Moe slapped Curly and hit him on his stomach and bonked him on his head and poked him on his eyes.

Moe: Shadup grapehead.

Me: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Ring Man: How far are we from the Philippines?

Me: Not far. In fact we're already here.

We landed in Manilla.

Me: Here we are.

We got out and we were in The Philippines.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: The Philippines.

Nicole: Awesome place.

Swordsman: I like it!

Pinky: Are we visiting the Luzon?

BLAM!

Brain bashed him on his head with a pencil.

Pinky: (LAUGHS STUPIDLY) Narf!

Brain: Shut up you brainless dolt.

Me: Well we are actually on the island of Luzon. It's where Manilla is located.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Let me show you guys where I used to live.

We followed Nico and we were on the island of Siquijor.

We arrived at a small village on the island of Siquijor in the Philippines. It was home to a huge mansion and a bunch of small huts and houses.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Here we are guys. This is my old village.

Fiona Hernandez: Boy this brings back some awesome memories.

Marie Hernandez: This is amazing.

Nicole Hernandez: Good times.

Laney: I remember seeing this when we met the Cyborg 009 team.

Papillon: This must bring back memories.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure does.

Caroline Hellstrom: It sure is awesome here.

Nico: My dad is a missionary. Before he retired, he would travel around the planet and help people that are sick and hurt. He helped a lot of poor people around the world.

Camie: Boy this is so awesome.

Nico: Let me show you guys around.

We walked around Nico's village and all the natives were greeting him and us and we waved to them and greeted them in Filipino and it was awesome. Nico showed us his old mansion and it was amazing and beautiful. He showed us his old room and where he lived in it and all that. It was cool.

Camie: Man Nico your old house is amazing and the view of the ocean is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Fiona Hernandez: We had a lot of fun here before we were slammed.

Camie: That is amazing.

Tsuyu: Boy it sure is.

Me: And that was awesome seeing Nico's house back then in his old village.

Nico: Yep.

Waffle Woman: I hope the food is still good here.

Qin: The food of the Philippines is awesome.

We went back to Manilla and went to an awesome Filipino Restaurant and had awesome food.

We had Lumpiang Shanghai, Sinigang and more.

Me: (Eating Lumpiang Shanghai) Mmm! Delicious.

Qin: Boy I haven't had food from the Philippines in a long time.

Nico: (Eating) It sure is awesome.

Mindy Chan: You said it.

?: Room for one more?

We saw a Palkia!

Me: Whoa a Palkia!

Xenia: The Space Pokemon. Awesome.

Palkia: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you all here.

Nico: Ayleen Solis! Wow!

G1 Chop Shop: Got any favorite memories of Nico?

Palkia: My favorite is when me and Nico were in Space Camp and we found a massively huge comet that was as big as the entire sun. We called the comet Comet Solis.

Nicole: Wow! That comet is a huge one and it's over 860,000 miles wide and located in the Andromeda Galaxy.

Me: That's a huge comet!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Yeah!

Paragus: That's almost as big as Comet Camori.

Nico: It sure is.

Palkia: Yeah.

Me: Lets revert you back.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: No peaking guys. Or else!

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she reverted back.

Carmen Dillo: You know what to do, Nico.

Nico: Right.

Nico walked up to Palkia as she reverted back and kissed her.

She was a girl with neon pink hair and had pink eyes and had the kanji for Space in the middle of her forehead and she had neon pink angel wings. The Fashion Brigade moved in and gave her awesome new magenta clothes and put her hair in a ponytail.

Ayleen Solis: (GROANS) That was rough.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I showed a mirror.

Ayleen Solis: Wow! These clothes are awesome and I look great. Wow.

Qin: You sure do Ayleen.

Ayleen Solis: Was I dreaming or was Nico kissing me?

Me: You weren't dreaming.

Nico: Nope.

Nico and Ayleen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Ayleen Solis: Me too Nico. Me too.

Fire Man: You were in the Philppines before as well, right?

Ayleen Solis: I sure was. Loved coming here.

Me: It's a beautiful place. Also the Philippines is home to another amazing event that took place in 1991.

Nico: Oh yeah. The eruption of Mount Pinatubo.

Qin: I remember reading about that. That was a massive eruption.

Nicole: It sure was.

Lola: That was an intense eruption.

Nicole: Yep. It used to be 5,725 feet before it exploded. Now it's

4,875 feet.

Qin: Whoa!

Lana: Yeah that was crazy.

Box Ghost: It was probably very hot.

Nicole: It was.

She told us about what happened back then.

---

Mount Pinatubo is an active stratovolcano in the Zambales Mountains, located on the tripoint boundary of the Philippine provinces of Zambales, Tarlac and Pampanga, all in Central Luzon on the northern island of Luzon. Its eruptive history was unknown to most before the pre-eruption volcanic activity of early 1991. Pinatubo was heavily eroded and obscured from view by dense forests which supported a population of several thousand indigenous Aetas.

Pinatubo is most notorious for its VEI-6 eruption on June 15, 1991, the second-largest terrestrial eruption of the 20th century after the 1912 eruption of Novarupta in Alaska. Complicating the eruption was the arrival of Typhoon Yunya, bringing a lethal mix of ash and rain to towns and cities surrounding the volcano. Predictions at the onset of the climactic eruption led to the evacuation of tens of thousands of people from the surrounding areas, saving many lives. Surrounding areas were severely damaged by pyroclastic surges, pyroclastic falls, and subsequently, by the flooding lahars caused by rainwater re-mobilizing earlier volcanic deposits. This caused extensive destruction to infrastructure and changed river systems for years after the eruption. Minor dome-forming eruptions inside the caldera continued from 1992 to 1993.

The effects of the 1991 eruption were felt worldwide. It erupted roughly 10 billion tonnes (1.1×1010 short tons) or 10 km3 (2.4 cu mi) of magma, and 20 million tonnes (22 million short tons) of SO2, bringing vast quantities of minerals and toxic metals to the surface environment. It ejected more particulate into the stratosphere than any eruption since Krakatoa in 1883. Over the following months, the aerosols formed a global layer of sulfuric acid haze. Global temperatures dropped by about 0.5 °C (0.9 °F) in the years 1991-1993, and ozone depletion temporarily saw a substantial increase.

---

When she was done we were shocked.

Me: Geez.

Qin: That was intense.

Nico: I remember reading about that. That was intense.

Lola: Yeah we were here in the Philippines on our worldwide adventure and it was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Rojo: I just realized that the Ridonculous Race is nearly over.

Me: Yep. It was fun while it lasted.

Qin: It sure was.

Camie: No kidding.

Laney: I agree.

Kevin: We still got this challenge and tomorrow.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Tim is gonna be a good challenge.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Jet: We know he doesn't have Disk Wars Blizzard with him

Me: Or Disk Wars Red Skull.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah.

Demolishor: Where is he right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) He's over by Mount Pinatubo.

Qin: Whoa we were just talking about that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: This is gonna be good.

We were off and we arrived and saw him.

Tim Gilliam: (looking up information) Dammit! Who ARE the Renegades exactly?!

Dr. Destiny: (with us from afar) Entrance time!

We went at him.

Tim was thinking.

Then the spirits of the Avengers appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello Tim.

Qin: Nice to see you.

Plug Man: Trying to find out who the Renegades are, right?

Tim Gilliam: It's a mystery even I can't solve!

Nico: Hey, I don't blame you. Even your pal Rosetta couldn't figure it out. And honestly? Neither can we.

Me: Yeah we don't know ourselves.

Xenia: It's an enigma.

Qin: Yeah.

Brain: You're the last person we need to face before your version of Loki.

Tim Gilliam: Then by all means, let's get started. MODOK, D Smash!

Akira: Iron Man, D Smash!

They were summoned!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Lets get it on!

Fred Jones: And I will face Tim.

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex and their groups came.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex.

Firefly: (to Nico) You happy to be back in your old home?

Nico: I sure am!

Plastique: That's good.

Whiteout: This place really had some good memories.

Ghost: (To Nico) We also heard you fought some pirates.

Nico: We sure did.

Gearhead: Where did you face them in?

Me: Bloodbath Bay.

They gasped!

Qin: I know. We killed numerous pirates.

Zyudenki came.

William: So, you and the Hitotsuki we've faced so far have seperate forms now.

Zyudenki: Yep. Vypra made it so we don't need our previous hosts.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lola, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Francis and Lea VS Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Nico's rescue and a ferocious battle at Bloodbath Bay

---

Firefly was first.

Firefly: (to Lola) Nico's rescue involved a ferocious battle at Bloodbath Bay. Who were the poor suckers that he killed this time?

Lola: TONS AND TONS of pirates! They came at us all over by the millions because of a Dark Orb and we killed all of them.

Chunk: Boy they just came at us like a massive evil flood.

Numbuh 362: It was unbelievable! It was like we were taking on armies and armies of them from numerous planets.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) It was amazing guys!

Numbuh 274: It sure was! It was the most ever killed on Earth.

The Kid: Yeah it sure was! It was epic!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and we got a lot of treasure too.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) It was so action packed!

Sunburn: It sure was! But killing all those pirates was amazing.

Firefly: Wow! That is amazing! What was the total number?

Lola: 623,893,474,236,721,295,943,575 pirates. They kept on coming!

Firefly: HOLY FIREBALLS! That was a lot of them! Glad you guys destroyed them! Lets do it!

Lola and her group used fusions for Timaeus and the Volcanic Monsters and rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Battling Another Sir Raleigh and Another Steam Smythe

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) Nico, Sakura's team, Steam Smythe's team, and the others did good Battling Another Sir Raleigh. And Another

Steam Smythe as well.

Shope: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Erasa: It sure was and we really socked it to them. But we were really amazed that all that happened there.

Melanie Romanova: It sure was awesome.

Adrien Gecko: It was really awesome.

Doppel: It sure was and everyone had a great time there.

Amy Wong: They sure did and it was fun.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there. It was so awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: We reallyl socked it to them.

Plastique: Wow! That was awesome and they did call Bloodbath Bay the Most Lawless spot on Earth.

Shope: Not anymore. Now it's a forgotten memory.

Plastique: Good riddance. Lets do it.

Shope and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Raidraptors and they formed into awesome weapons and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - Lincoln's rescue

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Las Vegas. How was it?

Whiteout: It was really fun and awesome! We took down Megan Madigan and Emma Maddox and destroyed a massive number of ghouls.

Karolina Dean: It was really fun.

Sirius: And we made sure all of them were destroyed and we sent Megan and Emma and sent those golddigging leaches back to jail.

Midnight: That was so awesome.

Momo: It was so awesome.

Kaina: It sure was and they paid for it big time.

Rarity: They sure did darlings and it was good.

Sweetie Belle: We didn't gamble though in Las Vegas though. But it was still fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Whiteout: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl and her group used fusions for the Element Charmers and Hermos and they formed into Elemental Staves and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Alice Liddell, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Steam Healer

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Steam Healer. What's her name?

Ariel: Her name is Claire Marshall and she is a really amazing force to be reckoned with.

Eli: Boy she sure is and she is also a really amazing swimsuit designer.

Crystal: She sure is and she is also a really amazing and gifted girl that brought her golddigging leach family down.

Pocahontas: It was a really amazing story.

Moana: It sure was and we were amazed.

Belle: I agree there too.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) She did it all to them.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Claire, what's the story on why you hated your parents and little sister and how you took them and your conniving gold-digging former workers down?

Claire Marshall: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Water and I had to deal with are conniving gold-digging workers who wanted to extort us, but for me, the mastermind behind this extortion plot were my parents and my little sister, Clara, who've made my life Hell by always belittling and doubting me, and they've hated me since the day we were born, and they've wanted to kill me and let Clara, their favorite daughter, become the success they wanted her to be, not me. This one time, my workers, Cecilia and her boyfriend, Maurice, were planning on extorting me, and they tried to lie to everyone in court and ruin my name, but their lies and scheme were found out thanks to hidden cameras that Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, and not only did those two get caught, but my evil parents and little sister were also ratted out as well for being the masterminds of the extortion plot, and they also plotted to kill me once they took all of my hard-earned money. Everyone was enraged after the tape was played, and the judge found the trial to be a waste of his time, and he ordered the five had to pay me $5,000 each.

We gasped.

Nico: Those two gold-digging greedy leeches, they really were trouble, and your parents and little sister, they were worse!

Lincoln: Yeah, her parents and Clara hated her so much, they wanted to ruin Claire's name and her reputation, along with taking all of her money and killing her.

Claire Marshall: But, their plan failed and backfired thanks to you and the others. Plus, I also filed a defamation lawsuit against the five, which I won in no less than fifteen seconds of deliberation, and I was awarded $500,000,000,000,000,000 dollars. My name and life was saved, and to pay for the damages, Cecilia and Maurice were forced to work for me for no pay, and my whole modeling agency was also punishing them for their lies as well. In the end, they lost their paychecks, their homes, and they also got fired for their whole scheme, and they were left jobless, penniless, and homeless.

Selene Arcangela: But, that was nothing compared to what her parents and Clara had coming to them: Claire was enraged that her heartless parents and their "favorite" daughter plotted to extort and kill her after they took all her money, she was already enraged they made her life Hell because of their toxic hatred towards her, so she took no prisoners. She had her parents and Clara arrested for attempted first degree murder and extortion, and she filed charges against them, and thanks to the proof from the hidden cameras Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels installed, her parents wound up getting fired from their jobs, their friends abandoned them because they don't want to get associated with such heartless monsters, and they were labelled as opportunists who cared more about stealing the hard-earned money of their eldest daughter and killing her and for caring more about Clara than their eldest daughter, and Clara was exposed as the disgraceful lying gold-digger that she is and her friends disowned her and cut her out of their lives forever, and she was expelled from school.

Lincoln: In the end, her parents and Clara were found guilty of attempted first degree murder and extortion, and they got their punishments as listed by me and the other Guardian Angels when the judge read out their sentences: Claire's parents were both sentenced to life in federal prison without the possibility of parole, and as for Clara, she was sent away to a boarding school in Siberia. Plus, to add on to their anger and to finally put an end to the nightmares that plagued her for years, Claire severed all ties with those monsters and cut them out of her life forever since they made her life Hell, and she swore if they ever got out to get revenge, she's going to break their arms and legs and throw them in a dumpster, because that's the kind of people she's had to deal with: garbage.

Me: They sure are, they broke their vows to love their children equally and they favored one and they rejected the other.

Nico: That's just disgusting, but they got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: But, if they do break out to get revenge, they're in for an eternity in Hell for their misdeeds.

Claire Marshall: You got that right.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ghost: WHY THOSE CONNIVING GOLDDIGGING SHREWS! They are pure evil!

Pinkie Pie: Big time party poopers.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They sure were and they had it coming.

Featherweight: I agree there and it was good justice.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Ghost: You got that right. They care more about their money and themselves more than anything and don't care how to get it. Lets do it!

Ariel and her group used fusions for Hermos and Mermaid Monsters and they got mermaid weapons and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - Us battling Engineki

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) You guys met Engineki earlier. And speaking of vehicle related topics, which vehicles can I use around here?

Thor: Not very much to work on because we're on an island group.

Gearhead: I see. Good point.

Thor: But yeah Engineki was a tough one.

Uta: She sure was but this one was a sad one because she was really a ghost.

Meadow Evans: Yeah she died over 50 years ago in a terrible accident.

Cleo: That was really awful.

Elastika: It sure was. Poor girl.

Z-Strap: It was awful she went through that.

Starlight Glimmer: Poor girl wanted to complete a phone call from back in 1972.

Cozy Glow: No kidding there. But I completely sympathized with her and showed her the pain of losing people that were closest to her.

And we had to free her from the curse of the Hitotsuki.

Hex: Cozy Glow did a really good thing when she faced her.

Gearhead: She sure did. Well done Cozy Glow. Lets do it!

Thor and his group used the fusions for Hermos and the Aesir monsters and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they got new weapons and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - Minako Sagiyama is a Ghost that died 50 years ago.

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Minako Sagiyama is a Ghost that died 50 years ago. But you guys were still able to hit her despite being a ghost, right?

Kaz: We sure were and I had no idea that ghosts were able to be turned into Hitotsukis as well. But this one we felt really sorry for.

Yuna: Yeah she died in a really tragic accident back over half a century ago and she has been trying to get to the Afterlife.

Emily Lola Sarsaparilla: She was stuck here in limbo since.

Sherman Klump: That poor girl lost everything.

Ace Ventura: Including her life.

Toothless agreed in sadness.

Twilight Sparkle: We couldn't believe that happened to her. She did nothing to deserve such a tragic ending.

Starshine Sparkle: I know. So we defeated her and sent her to her eternal rest in peace.

Spyro: Yeah that was sad that happened to her.

Molten Man: At least she is now back in the Afterlife. Lets do it!

Kaz and his group used fusions for Timaeus and the End of The World Monsters and they formed into new dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Raimundo, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - Seeing Nico's old home in the the Philippines

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) You saw Nico's old home in the the Philippines. Did you like it?

Raimundo: We sure did and it was really amazing.

Juniper Lee: Many of Nico's friends had a lot of great times there in his old house here in the Philippines.

Aya Chang: We have so many awesome memories from there and it was awesome.

Noctum: That was really fun and cool.

Glitch: It sure was awesome.

Ixofex: Yeah it was.

Fluttershy: It was a really amazing place to see.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was a cool house.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and Nico had an amazing view of the ocean.

Stealth Elf: He sure did and that was cool.

Trickster: It sure was awesome. Glad you guys liked his house. Lets do it!

Raimundo and team used fusions for Hermos and the Dark Scorpion Burglars and they formed into new weapons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

May, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - The Philippines have so many amazing islands

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) The Philippines have so many amazing islands. You must be happy to see your husband's old home.

May: I sure am. The Philippines have over 7,641 islands and it's the seventh largest island group in the world.

Kwame: It's amazing that there are so many islands here.

Max Cooper: They are awesome.

Taylor Earhart: I agree there and it's awesome.

Danny Delgado: I agree there and they are so beautiful.

Alyssa: They sure are and it's awesome.

Applejack: The ocean is awesome too.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Flashwing: The Philippines have so many awesome islands.

Loki: They sure do. Lets do it!

May and her group used fusions for Timaeus and the Ice Barrier Monsters and they formed into awesome new ice dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of ice fire, earth, rock, mud, lava, boulders, crystal and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Tim Gilliam is a smart guy

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Tim Gilliam is a smart guy. Almost as smart as Iron Man.

Jack Landors: He sure is awesome and he is a really skilled scientist.

Tatami Nakagame: He sure is. It's amazing that he knows so much too.

Hailey Kirlian: I think it's amazing.

Hellberus agreed too and so did Vadamagma and Igursus.

Princess Luna: I thought so myself.

Moondust: Me too. Tim is a gifted guy.

Snowdrop: He sure is and I think it's amazing.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: I agree there.

Cad Bane: Indeed. Lets do it!

Jack and his group used fusions for Critias and the Spiritual Arts Trap Cards and they formed into awesome new elemental spirit dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - Tim and the scientists we have are gonna have a lot of competition

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow): Tim and the scientists we have are gonna have a lot of competition. And that includes Lisa as well.

Aerrow: You got that right and it's amazing that they can do so much with their gifts as well.

Olivia Echmeneff: It sure is amazing there.

Gemini Richie: I agree there. Their gifts are awesome.

Levina Zeus: They sure are.

Aurora Leocadia: It sure is awesome that they can invent so much too.

Morana Marzann: It sure is awesome.

Princess Celestia: I think it's so awesome too.

King Solar: It sure is. Tim is one gifted guy.

Solar Eclipsa: He sure is awesome.

Amber Morning: I agree there. But he knows so much that I will never be able to know.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Vortex: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Aerrow used fusions for Hermos and the Phantom Mech Beasts and they formed into new Jet Fusion weapons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they formed into new weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Revice Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Zarya, Nico, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Zyudenki

---

Zyudenki was next.

Zyudenki: I'm ready for some fun times.

Me: And it's going to be really fun and awesome.

Varie: I am looking forward to this.

Camie: You got that right.

Zarya: I'm ready for this.

Nico: Same here.

Zyudenki: I agree. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars, this time, they're for Betilla the Fairy, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mamma, the nymphs from the Rayman games and soon-to-be future wives of Lincoln.

Betilla the Fairy: A female Fairy Familiar named Aine, she has powers of light and light magic, and she can fire blasts of light and use light magic to heal those severely injured and cleanse places that were hit hard by dark magic.

Holly Luya: A female Fairy Familiar named Beagan, she has powers of nature and nature magic, and she can fire blasts of leaves and plants and use nature magic, along with cleansing places that were hit hard by dark magic.

Edith Up: A female Fairy Familiar named Breena, she has powers of fire and fire magic, and she can fire blasts of fire and use fire magic to burn legions of enemies, along with cleansing places that were hit hard by dark magic.

Annetta Fish: A female Fairy Familiar named Elida, she has powers of water and water magic, and she can fire blasts of water and use water magic to heal those severely injured, wash away enemies, and extinguish fires, and cleanse places that were hit hard by dark magic.

Helena Handbasket: A female Fairy Familiar named Elfie, she has powers of snow and ice magic, and she can fire blasts of ice and snow and use ice and snow magic to make any place an amazing winter wonderland and cleanse places that were hit hard by dark magic.

And Voodoo Mamma: A female Fairy Familiar named Elvinia, she has powers of darkness and voodoo magic, and she can fire blasts of darkness and use voodoo magic to heal those severely injured and cleanse places that were hit hard by dark magic.

I teleported back with them.

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed.

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

We were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready for some action!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: Lets make this festive and fun!

Taro: You got it!

Me: DRAGON-PHOENIX FESTIVAL BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of fire and energy and fireworks and blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Zyudenki you have failed this world again!

All: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: The last Celebrity 5 battle.

Tsukasa: Let's make it good.

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ZI MAGIC 6!

She summoned Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostrich, Evil Discord, Paintra, Yost Impossible Man And TTG Pinocchio along with Ben Ravencroft, Red Dark Magician, Evil Magic Man and Magic Man (Adventure Time)

We went at him.

We bashed and pulverized him all over.

Dhilas, Chaor, Spyder, Olkiex, and Lore blasted and smashed him all over.

Lady Tsunade, Ultra Magnus, Sakura Haruno and G1 Venom used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sakura and Lady Tsunade's powers, Ultra Magnus's Blue Lightning Hammer and Venom's electro-blaster gun 100-fold.

Lady Tsunade and Ultra Magnus: SMASHING SLUG THUNDERSTRIKE!

Sakura Haruno and G1 Venom: SMASHING LIGHTNING THUNDERBOLT!

Neptune Toa of Water and Dirty Bubble: NEPTUNE TOA BLAST!

Krypton Genius fury and Pinky & The Brain: KRYPTON GENIUS BLAST!

Captain Marvel Wrath and Swordsman: CAPTAIN MARVEL WRATH BLAST!

Jedi of Tatooine and Dr. Destiny: JEDI OF TATOOINE BLAST!

Earth Dragon and Onyx: EARTH DRAGON BLAST!

Green Lantern of Oa and Jet: GREEN LANTERN OF OA BLAST!

Earth Fire and Fury and Waffle Woman: EARTH FIRE FURY BLAST!

Overwatch English Fury and Rojo: OVERWATCH ENGLISH BLAST!

Kindness Leaf Mastery and Carmen Dillo: KINDNESS LEAF MASTERY BLAST!

Water Dragon Maelstrom and Box Ghost: WATER DRAGON MAELSTROM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Nico, Lana and Lola: PHILIPPINES MAGIC BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PHILIPPINES ELEMENT STYLE: LUZON!

Entrapta: PHILIPPINES LIGHTNING STYLE: MINDANAO!

Perfuma: PHILIPPINES NATURE STYLE: SAMAR!

Frosta: PHILIPPINES ICE STYLE: PALAWAN!

Hilda: (British Accent) PHILIPPINES FIRE STYLE: PANAY!

Yuna: PHILIPPINES WATER STYLE: MINDORO!

Toph: PHILIPPINES EARTH STYLE: LEYTE!

Makoto: PHILIPPINES WIND STYLE: MASBATE!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said islands of the Philippines.

Lincoln and his harem: PHILIPPINES FINAL SMASH: PHILIPPINES ISLAND BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on the islands of Philippines.

The blasts all hit him and smashed him down.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and tied up Tim Gilliam

Lincoln: Now, for the final touch. D-SECURE!

Lincoln fired a disk, and when it got near Tim Gilliam, he was secured into a disk.

Tim Gilliam: YOU FOOLS! LET ME OUT OF HERE NOW!

Lincoln: Oh, shut up, Tim. The only place you're heading is back to jail.

Nico: Along with getting chained up to your prison cell, awesome job, gang, but we're not done yet.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: That's right, there's still the matter of Feshtrea to deal with, and that religious fanatic should be arriving… right now!

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Feshtrea.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Feshtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Yuko: Feshtrea, I should've known you'd show up here, and we already knew of the Order's arrival days ago, so we're prepared to destroy you all. We will never let you destroy the Earth ever!

Feshtrea: You fools will pay dearly for this, Lord Ghidorah will rise again and the entire Earth will be destroyed!

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: The only one who deserves to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Adrienne Nyarlathotep's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, she unholstered her massive Nyarlathotep-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Feshtrea, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods with every step.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Feshtrea: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the dark madness of Nyarlathotep for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Adrienne Nyarlathotep was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the Servitors of The Outer Gods flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix and above it is Nyarlathotep, The Crawling Chaos, with red eyes glaring at Feshtrea: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Adrienne Nyarlathotep emerged, but she was changed forever.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Nyarlathotep emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Nyarlathotep with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red Nyarlathotep-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adrienne

Nyarlathotep has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black bridal gloves, black skirt with the image of Cthulhu on it, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods on the coattails, and on the back is Nyarlathotep surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Adrienne Nyarlathotep felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Adrienne Nyarlathotep has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Adrienne Nyarlathotep's massive Nyarlathotep-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nyarlathotep's Cosmic Eternal Outer God Mad Power Greatsword of Dark Outer God Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, and Eldritch Runes and Nyarlathotep etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black demon heads and tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the black demon heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Nyarlathotep with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Nyarlathotep that said, "Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Incarnation of

Nyarlathotep, Shape-Shifter of The Cthulhu Mythos Incarnations, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Nyarlathotep, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Callista Cthulhu, Helena Hastur, and Cadenza Cthugha, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Destroyer of Feshtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Outer Gods"

エイドリアン・ニャルラトテップ、 ニャルラトホテプの化身、クトゥルフ神話の化身のシェイプシフター、ラヴクラフトの呪いのマスター、ニャルラトホテプの闇のシェイプシフターの狂気、 ニャルラトテプの闇の全能の力のマスター、アドリアナ・アザトースの友、アラベラ・ヨグソトース、セレナ・シュブニグラス、カリスタ・クトゥルフ、ヘレナ・ハスター、および カデンツァ・クトゥガ、マスター オブ ダークネス、ブラック マジック、ダーク マジック、および サタニックマジック、愛の守護天使 および リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、スマッシャーオブダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、およびリンカーンの卑劣な敵のすべて、ホーリーギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のフェシュトレアの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、および闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、ブラック マジック、サタニック マジック、および外なる神々

Adrienne Nyarlathotep has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NYARLATHOTEP-DEMON-OUTER GOD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OUTER GOD MADNESS NYARLATHOTEP DEMONIC SATANIC OUTER GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE OUTER GOD MADNESS NYARLATHOTEP OUTER GOD JUSTICE AND DIVINE OUTER GOD MADNESS NYARLATHOTEP OUTER GOD LOVE!

We were amazed by Adrienne Nyarlathotep's Super Angel-

Nyarlathotep-Demon-Outer God-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Feshtrea saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Adrienne Nyarlathotep fired a black and red energy blast, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods at Feshtrea, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the light and darkness, but this really pissed him off now.

Nico: Oh man, Adrienne Nyarlathotep's transformed, Feshtrea is so doomed now!

Me: You said it, and that's just a taste of what's to come.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Nyarlathotep Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Nyarlathotep Outer God Love) And that's suffering the madness of Nyarlathotep, The Crawling Chaos.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Adrienne, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Adrienne Nyarlathotep.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Adrienne Nyarlathotep and Lincoln went after Feshtrea who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Feshtrea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Feshtrea took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of Ultimate King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Feshtrea began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Feshtrea has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Feshtrea fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Adrienne Nyarlathotep and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Feshtrea from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Feshtrea and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Feshtrea and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Adrienne, shall we destroy this monster by exposing him to Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness?

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Nyarlathotep Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Nyarlathotep Outer God Love) Gladly, Linky.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep and Lincoln trapped Feshtrea within a blood red pentagram that formed beneath his feet with the glyphs of The Outer Gods and Great Old Ones surrounding the pentagram, and they spoke in a dark forbidden language as they fired blasts of pure darkness with blood red Eldritch runes at Feshtrea: Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness. Suddenly, Feshtrea began to see the many forms of Nyarlathotep, and he was being driven mad. But, then, he saw the very evil right in front of him: Nyarlathotep, The Crawling Chaos, The Faceless God, and The Messenger of the Outer Gods himself in his true form, and he fell into eternal madness and his soul was dragged into the darkness of The Black Gates and erased forever, and his body was consumed by dark flames.

Nico: (Horrified) My God, was that…?!

Nicholette Torrington: Nyarlathotep's Dark Shapeshifter Madness, I never thought any of us would have to see it again: another one of The Forbidden Lovecraftian Curses.

Bertha Sellington: Just hearing the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad, but to see one of those entities, that's more than enough to send them into madness eternal.

We cheered as Adrienne Nyarlathotep and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Adrienne Nyarlathotep's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: That's one member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down, and now, only Dark Metphees is left, along with Ultimate King Ghidorah. Thanks for helping me destroy Feshtrea once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adrienne.

Suddenly, Adrienne Nyarlathotep wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Adrienne Nyarlathotep's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them along with Nyarlathotep and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Adrienne Nyarlathotep absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Nyarlathotep vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Adrienne.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And now, the final member of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah to show up is Dark Metphees, along with

Ultimate King Ghidorah.

Lincoln: Which means, you and I are up next to kill Dark Metphees, Callista, and finally, you and I are up next to kill Ultimate King Ghidorah, Cadenza.

Callista Cthulhu: Yes, Dark Metphees will suffer dearly for his crimes and he will be driven insane by the dark power of Cthulhu.

Cadenza Cthugha: And Ultimate King Ghidorah will suffer the fiery wrath of Cthugha.

Nico: That's the spirit, girls. Say, Lincoln, which Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico.

Alucard (HELLSING): If I might make a suggestion, Lincoln, how about Gene-Slammers for The Elemental HEROS of Darkness.

That got our attention quickly, along with Lincoln and the other Guardian Angels.

Nico: This is rather intriguing of you to suggest, Alucard, what brought that on?

Nicholette Torrington: Uh oh, I think I know.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Same here, Nicholette. We never told anyone except Lincoln this, but the Elemental HEROS of Darkness have a history of association with The HELLSING Organization.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Caitlin's right. The Elemental HEROS of Darkness have an association with The HELLSING Organization, and I found out that Vince is also a member of The HELLSING Organization, as well.

I gasped.

Me: Vince, is that…?

Vince: Yeah, it is. I was one of Sir Integra's top agents alongside Alucard and Seras Victoria, and we were an unstoppable team in killing Ghouls left and right in England, along with dealing with the evil vampires that sprang up, along with the artificial vampires sent by Millennium. We dealt a permanent end to Millennium back in 1999 and we killed that deranged Nazi Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, former butler of The Hellsing Family, Walter C. Dornez, who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor.

Alucard (HELLSING): From the moment we first met, Walter wanted to defeat me back on that day in 1944. He had a fear of becoming old and useless, and to prove his abilities to himself, Walter desired to destroy me and he allowed this obsession to consume him, this went on for many decades, and he eventually showed his true colors on that day, and The Major tried to get rid of me by having one of his freakshow menagerie commit suicide so that I can absorb him.

Lincoln: Schrödinger, Millennium's Werecat, because of his ability of Omnipresence. If you absorbed his essence, you would've disappeared and had to spend 30 long years dispatching the souls of the millions of people you absorbed except for his.

Alucard (HELLSING): (Laughs) That's right, Lincoln, that's what that insane Major's plan was.

Vince: That's right. But, The Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I prevented that when we killed that Werecat and they used a spell to banish him to The Black Gates long before J.D. used it on Ch'Rell.

Me: Whoa!

Seras Victoria: Sir Integra was deeply impressed by everything they'd done, but she hadn't heard from any of them since. But, now we know why: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed them.

Lincoln: Yeah. When Sir Integra hears of this, she's going to be pissed off.

Buffy Summers: And they've also helped me and my friends out as well when dealing with The Master and the other vampires in

Sunnydale. They know their stuff when it comes to dealing with vampires. So, which of these Elemental HEROS of Darkness are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm, oh, how about a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Necroshade.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Necroshade: Elizabeth Lioncourt, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Darkness and one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization.

Molten Man: And with that, all the Celebrity 5 are in our ranks.

Trickster: So are M Bison and the other Foot Mystics.

Loki: It was fun facing them.

Cad Bane: But now, we have one last challenge before the Ridonculous Race is done.

Disk Wars Thor: (looks up at the sky) I'm coming for you, brother.

Vortex: WE'RE coming for him. We're helping you as wel.

Me: And it will be painful for him.

We were off to the final destination: Costa Rica

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 11 done.

The Philippines are magnificent and awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Greiger, Sindbad, Captain Brineybeard, Captain Kid, Sea Captain (Felix The Cat), Tobias Whale, Tar Monster, Ravess, 1973 Sand Banbera, Lightmaster and Pierre the Pirate along with Boris' team consisting of Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr And Hilda and we're going to have a blind date for Nico and we're going to the planet Venus and we're going to also battle Another Clockwerk and Another Greiger. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for

Cresselia, Darkrai and Arceus and this will be an awesome and epic one. The Arceus is going to be Sonia Winston, the Darkrai is going to be Elisa Stallone (No relation to Sylvester Stallone), and the Cresselia is going to be Luna Hikari.

The next match-up in The War Against The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah is Callista Cthulhu, Incarnation of Cthulhu and Lincoln VS Dark Metphees

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to London, and we got word that Leif and Jessica, the two cruel, trigger-happy, sadistic and psychotic vampires and old enemies of Alucard and Seras Victoria are on a rampage and have been ruthlessly killing innocent people without reason throughout the country. Their victims were innocent families, and even worse, they've been scrawling profane and desecrating words with the blood of the victims on the walls of their homes, and all for their desire to achieve immortality and invincibility. Those two-bit terrors are going to be put down once and for all, and we'll avenge the lives of the four families those two thrill-seeking assholes have killed, and it's going to attract the attention of Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and it'll lead to a reunion for Vince. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, her name is Elizabeth Lioncourt, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Necroshade, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a member of The Lioncourt Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages, and she's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult. She's an agent of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince Pusateri who was also an agent of The HELLSING Organization in destroying Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day. She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, the head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Elizabeth and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

The finale of the Ridonculous Race is next and that one is going to be in Costa Rica and we're going there to battle the Disk Wars version of Loki and we're going to destroy that god traitor and make him pay for his crimes.

See you next time.

# Ridonculous Race 2023 Final: Costa Rica

Finale: Costa Rica 🇨🇷.

---

In the beautiful forests of the newly terraformed planet Venus was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Greiger, Sindbad, Captain Brineybeard, Captain Kid, Sea Captain (Felix The Cat), Tobias Whale, Tar Monster, Ravess, 1973 Sand Banbera, Lightmaster and Pierre the Pirate along with Boris' team consisting of Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr And Hilda (Fire Emblem) and we were there for an awesome blind date for Nico and Leslie Tiana the Crawdaunt Gene-slammer. I had Nico blindfolded and Varie had Leslie Tiana blindfolded.

Me: You're going to love the surprise we have Nico.

Nico: I sure will.

Varie: Yeah this will be good for you guys.

Leslie Tiana: I have a feeling it will be.

We arrived in a clearing with a picnic set up.

Me: Tadah!

We took off their blindfolds.

Me: We're on the planet Venus now fully terraformed.

Nico: Wow!

Leslie Tiana: Amazing!

Nico: Leslie!?

Leslie Tiana: Nico!?

Nico and Leslie: YOU'RE MY DATE!

Me: Yep. I set this up for you. And I decided to take whatever punishment you have for me like a man.

Nico: Wow that's brave of you.

Me: Thanks.

We got their picnic set up. We had all sorts of foods: Cajun crawfish, Lamb tagine, Grilled lamb sausage, Zucchini bisque, Crabmeat po'boy, Chicken sausage po'boy, Crawfish sausage po'boy, Cochon de lait po'boy, Turkey giardiniera po'boy, Roast beef po'boy, Alligator po'boy, Catfish amandine, Crawfish amandine, Crawfish étouffée, Boiled crawfish, Cajun crawfish boil, Cajun shrimp, Duck pasta, Fried crab cake, Pecan catfish, Blackened redfish, Seafood mirliton casserole, Fried chicken, Fried green tomatoes, Stuffed shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue brisket sandwich, Barbecue chicken sandwich, Smoky bacon greens, Seafood au gratin, Seafood gumbo, Chicken gumbo, Jambalaya, Spinach artichoke, Creole sweet potato pone, Red beans and rice with sausage, Veggie red beans and rice, Pralines in cookies, Oyster pralines, Oyster shots, Oyster patties, Bananas Foster, King cake, Dixie cake, Pecan pie, Cajun boudin, Boudin balls, Crawfish rémoulade, Shrimp and lump crabmeat ravigote, Au croissant crawfish po'boy and Yaka mein.

Nico: Oh boy!

Boris: This is gonna be good for you guys.

Nico: Boris, I want to thank you, Greiger, and your teams for coming.

Boris: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys.

Brittney: It's still going to be fun.

Kouta: I'm still looking forward to all this too.

Qin: Same here.

Leeli: This is amazing that all this happened because of mine and Girl Jordan's song.

Qin: It sure is Leeli.

Girl Jordan: That was so awesome.

Kouta: That was really awesome.

Nico: Kouta, remember when we met you last year?

Kouta: How can I forget. That was so awesome meeting Lillian and you guys.

Me: It sure was and it was amazing that you guys went to the Helheim Forest like that even though it was a dangerous place.

Shanan: That was awesome. But what really amazed me is that it was located on the planet Femushinmu. That was over 3 billion light-years away from home.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: It was a breathtaking but incredibly dangerous forest.

Fu: It sure was. But the plants were amazing.

Kouta: Yeah they sure were.

Nico: And we were able to prevent it from coming to Earth before any consequences happened.

Me: And blew up Yggdrasil Headquarters.

Nico: Yeah.

Kouta: That is for sure. I'm glad we did so.

Lola: But seeing the forest alone was amazing.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: And now Mai Takatsukasa and the Gaim team are part of the team altogether.

Kouta: That's right and it's great.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep and it's also the very spot where we destroyed the Vengeful 6 for good.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: How did you guys like my previous home?

Kouta: It was really amazing.

Qin: Brings back so many memories.

Fiona Hernandez: Those were really good times.

Lola: Boy I can tell they were great.

Varie: Yeah they sure were.

May: Nico's house in the Philippines was great.

Xenia: It sure was.

Venus: I thought it was awesome too.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was.

Nico: I'll never forget the good memories.

Qin: Yeah good times.

Nicole Hernandez: Those were so much fun.

Qin: Yep.

Me: I know. Also it's hard to imagine that we're almost done with the Ridonculous Race.

Eli: I know. This was awesome. And we had a lot of fun too.

Camie: We sure did.

Laney: Yeah. I'm glad the city was in good hands while we were away.

Nico: And we defeated all the Celebrity 5 as well.

Me: Including the 5 Foot Mystics.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Yep. Now we just have the Disk Wars Version of Loki to take care of. I hope we give that treacherous worm the Black Gates.

Qin: Me too. What he did to Asgard and everyone was unforgivable.

Laney: No kidding there.

Nico: I know but we agreed to give him to Odin for close and painful guard.

Me: Oh right.

Maria: Leslie, how did you first meet Nico?

Me: Oh right I wanted to know about that too.

Leslie Tiana: I met him at my family's creole restaurant and I made him an awesome feast and I was amazed with how he ate it all.

Me: Nico always has been known for eating a lot of food.

May: Yeah he is a Saiyan and they eat a lot.

Camie: Yep.

Leslie Tiana: That is true. Nico loved all my family's food.

Lana: That is so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Master Goku, Vegeta and all our friends from Nico's home planet love to eat.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Leslie Tiana: No kidding guys.

Maria: I hope you two get married in the future.

Nico: Well I'm always available on the market so we will.

We laughed!

Me: That is true.

Nico: Yeah.

They had a really good meal.

Me: Have a nice meal guys?

Nico: We sure did. Thank you and this was an awesome date.

Me: Glad you like it.

Nico: Leslie lets give J.D. his reward. (Chuckles Sinisterly)

Leslie Tiana: (Mischievous Smirk) You can count on that.

Me: (GULP) I am so dead.

Nico got out Ticklepuss' Ridewatch and Leslie took out Tickler's ridewatch and they activated them.

Me: Okay guys. I'm ready.

I put on a blindfold and put it over my eyes and I puffed a peppermint stick.

Nico and Leslie jumped me and tickled me all over.

Nico and Leslie: Coochie coochie coo!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

Nico: Say uncle!

Me: (LAUGHS) UNCLE UNCLE UNCLE!

Nico: Louder!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) UNCLE UNCLE UNCLE! STOP IT!

I'M GONNA FART!

LOUD FART TOOT!

They stopped and Nico and Leslie gagged and coughed.

Me: Oops sorry.

Nico: Clearly, we've punished you enough.

Me: (Blushes) Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries.

Me: Maybe instead of tickling me you should make me eat chum.

Nico: Oh that would be a form of torture.

Camie: Don't give him any ideas.

Qin: Yeah that would be awful.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: But I'm glad you guys had fun.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Now for the fun part. (CONCENTRATES) (GASP) Oh man!

Me: What is it?

Eli: Swartz's creations are Another Clockwerk and Another Greiger!

We gasped!

Qin: Oh man!

Camie: Not good! But remind me who Clockwerk is?

Me: Sure. He's a mechanical Eurasian Eagle Owl that lived for over 12,000 years with the sole intention of wiping out the entirety of the Cooper Clan.

I went over his history.

---

Clockwerk is the main antagonist of the Sly Cooper franchise, serving as the main antagonist of Sly Cooper and the Thievius Raccoonus, the overarching antagonist of Sly 2: Band of Thieves, and a cameo character in Sly Cooper: Thieves in Time. He is a Eurasian eagle-owl who developed an intense hatred and jealousy of the Cooper Clan for their reputation as master thieves, replacing his entire body with advanced machinery and founding the Fiendish Five in the hopes to eradicate the Cooper line. He is the arch-nemesis of Sly Cooper and the entire Cooper Clan as a whole.

After his defeat at the hands of Sly, Clockwerk's body was rendered into pieces, which were then stolen by the KLAWW Gang and then put back together by Arpeggio to make himself immortal, only to be stolen by Neyla, who merged with Clockwerk's body herself and became Clock-La.

He was voiced by the late Kevin Blackton.

While his exact origin is completely unknown, it is certain that Clockwerk has lived for thousands of years, having replaced his real body with machinery, which was fueled by his hatred and envy of the Cooper Clan. For almost all of his life, Clockwerk hunted the Coopers, who were always one step ahead of him. Very few Coopers knew about Clockwerk; other than Sly and his father Conner, Henriette Cooper was the only Cooper known to have interacted with him. The few that knew of his existence wrote how his parts worked in the Thievius Raccoonus. Around Sly's birth, Clockwerk founded the Fiendish Five and led them in an attack on the currently living Coopers. He was responsible for the murder of Conner and his wife and the theft of the Thievius Raccoonus, which contained all the family's thieving secrets. Following this, he took off with a section of the Thievius Raccoonus and the rest of the Fiendish Five returned to their own endeavors with the pages of the

Coopers' legacy in their possession.

At the time Sly gathered his own gang and began to target the members of the Fiendish Five, Clockwerk was a mysterious, aggressive and widely unknown member who was referred to only as the "last" member of the Fiendish Five by Bentley and Sly. He never convened with his cohorts; instead, he provided them with high tech hardware, including two hovercrafts commandeered by Sly, which Bentley identified as having a notably unique alloy that only originates from the Krakarov Volcano in Russia, where Clockwerk set up his base of operations. Sly began reviewing the pages he gathered from the Thievius Raccoonus, he started noticing a silhouetted bird in the background of pictures featuring his ancestors and connected them with the vague reports on the appearance of Clockwerk. Curious about what this could mean, Sly and his gang headed to the Krakarov Volcano to confront the fifth member of the Fiendish Five.

Based in the volcano, Clockwerk had built a giant death ray and tried to destroy the Cooper Gang with it as they tried to enter his headquarters. Sly, Bentley and Murray were able to pass through unharmed from the deadly weapon, due to Sly's use of a roof-mounted machine gun and continued through the facility despite Clockwerk also sending swarms of robo-falcons and fire slugs after them.

Devising another trap, Clockwerk had already captured Carmelita Fox and used her as bait to lure Sly into his gas chamber, where he planned to finish him off with poison. It was at this time that Clockwerk revealed himself through a televised screen and mocked the Cooper Clan for letting their emotions get the better of them since it has always been their downfall. However, Bentley hacked into Clockwerk's security system and managed to release both Sly and Carmelita from the gas chamber. Sly and Carmelita made a temporary truce and plotted to take down Clockwerk together, with Sly planning to use Carmelita's jetpack to battle him from the sky. In their advance, they destroyed Clockwerk's death ray, and Sly retrieved the jetpack and used it as he finally confronted Clockwerk face to face.

After retrieving Carmelita's jetpack from atop Clockwerk's death-ray before it sunk into the lava, Sly then finally confronted his parents' murderer face-to-face after so many years. The old bird stated how remarkable it was that Sly managed to escape his gas-champer as well as destroy his death-ray, just as his ancestors managed to foil him before. This statement allowed Sly to deduce that it truly was Clockwerk stalking his forefathers in the old photos in the Thievius Raccoonus and demanded to know exactly how old Clockwerk was, to which he replied, "perfection had no age". Sly asked if he was immortal, and Clockwerk explained that he has survived for centuries by feeding off his ages-long grudge against the Cooper Clan until he can finally eliminate them for good. The two exchanged a few words, and Sly learned of Clockwerk's past; replacing his entire body to outlive and annihilate the Cooper Clan in an attempt to eclipse their legendary thieving reputation. They engaged in an aerial battle, with Sly receiving support from Carmelita. Eventually, the pair defeated him and Clockwerk plummeted into the molten lava of the volcano. He then rose again, albeit damaged, and desired to finish off the raccoon. Sly questioned how Clockwerk could have been negligent of the fact that Conner Cooper had a son and wondered why he did not kill him after he murdered his family, to which Clockwerk revealed he left the young Sly alive to prove a point: without the Thievius Raccoonus, the Cooper line was nothing. However, Sly pointed out the flaw in his statement, saying that the Thievius Raccoonus did not make a great Cooper, but that a great Cooper made the Thievius Raccoonus. Clockwerk refused to acknowledge his chatter, determined to kill Sly like he had killed his father and claim the title as master thief solely for himself.

After engaging in one last battle, Sly shot Clockwerk down a second time, forcing him to plummet once again into the volcano lava. Because he refused to be destroyed, Clockwerk began activating his self-repair system to rejuvenate his heavily damaged form. While attempting this last-ditch effort, Sly traversed over to the archaic bird and destroyed his head. As Sly did so, however, Clockwerk attempted to torment his rival one last time and openly declared he was superior, and that Sly would never be rid of him before finally being put out of commission. The battered and destroyed parts floated in the lava and were left to rot when the gang departed. However, one of the eyes lit up with pure hate, showing that the evil owl was not yet finished for good.

The Clockwerk parts were recovered by INTERPOL following the battle and, after two years, were put on display in a museum in Cairo, Egypt. This museum began the "Clockwerk Restoration Project" in an attempt to put the bird back together. Sly and the gang, realizing the threat of such actions, decided to steal the parts to prevent a possible revival of Clockwerk.

However, a criminal organization known as the Klaww Gang stole the body parts and split them between each member to use for their own purposes before Sly and the gang could steal the parts themselves. The gang managed to take back most of the parts from the various Klaww Gang members during their travels; however, right when they had the chance to collect Clockwerk's talons, they were obliterated and imprisoned in the sawmill by Klaww Gang member Jean Bison. Bison and his men raided the Cooper Gang's safehouse and sold all of the Clockwerk parts (including the uncollected talons) to his associate Arpeggio.

Clockwerk's robotic body was eventually reassembled on Arpeggio's flying air fortress. Neyla, who had previously been an ally of Sly but then betrayed him, was in fact conspiring with Arpeggio and had been helping him gather the parts. Arpeggio was knowledgeable of Clockwerk and his secret of immortality through his consumption of hatred; he desired to become one with the ancient frame and be reborn with eternal life. However, before Arpeggio could merge with the parts, Neyla betrayed him as well and merged herself with Clockwerk's frame instead, dubbing herself as "Clock-La."

Sly witnessed this and, along with Bentley and Murray, tried to weaken her so they could finally finish off what remained of Clockwerk. Teaming up with Carmelita yet again to defeat the robotic bird, Sly battled Clock-La using a door-mounted machine gun on Carmelita's helicopter. After sustaining a large amount of damage, Clock-La destroyed the blimp and captured both Murray and Bentley, leading Sly on a dangerous chase through the skies over Paris. Sly landed on Clock-La's back and succeeded in damaging her and forcing her to land, which also released Bentley and Murray from her grip. During this skirmish, the revelation of Clockwerk's true source of power, the Hate Chip, was discovered and the gang came up with a plan to destroy it. With Murray's help, Bentley was able to enter the open beak of Clockwerk and remove the chip. But before he could exit, the beak suddenly snapped down on Bentley, crushing his legs. Murray picked up the paralyzed turtle and, with the Hate Chip in hand, the three left the area as Clock-La exploded. To their surprise, despite the explosion, the parts were still in perfect condition, as an effect of the Hate Chip still being fueled by Clockwerk's never-ending hatred for the Cooper Clan. Carmelita, having just arrived on the ground, stomped on the Hate Chip, causing the parts to immediately disintegrate and killing both Neyla and Clockwerk, ending his reign of terror on the Cooper Clan once and for all.

While Clockwerk was truly deceased, the ramifications of the Cooper Gang's final battle with him would haunt them forever, as Bentley would never walk again after being paralyzed by the bird's beak. Murray blamed himself for not being strong enough to save him and left the team, eventually coming onto the tutelage of a mystical Guru in the Australian outback. However, Bentley made up for his handicap by building a hi-tech wheelchair that would actually provided better maneuverability than his legs ever did. And when they met again in Venice, Bentley made it clear that he did not blame Murray in the slightest for his current condition, and thus Murray was able to heal from his shame and rejoin the team.

Clockwerk has been seen in many locations throughout time in Thieves in Time watching Sly. He first appears in Japan, watching Sly and Riochi from a building. He later appears in the Wild West, watching the battle between Tennessee Kid and Toothpick's soldiers. He returns again in the Ice Age, monitoring Bob and appears in Medieval times and ancient Arabia. Clockwerk also appears in Bentley's dream, where he confronts the things he fears.

---

In the present day, Sly finds Clockwerk's eye, which was not destroyed along with him, revealing that Clockwerk still exists and is not gone for good.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and utterly horrified!

Zuria: He is pure evil incarnate!

Venus: That is horrible! He lived for 12,000 years fueled only by hatred and jealousy over the Cooper Clan's thieving reputation!? That is crazy!

Nico: It was.

Nico: Who's gonna face him?

Me: Lets have you give it a shot Nico.

Nico: Good idea. I've been wanting to have a crack at it.

But then we felt an incredibly and intensely powerful energy signal!

Me: WHOA! Feel that power guys?

Nico: That is amazing! I think it's the next gene-slammer.

Me: Whoever it is, this power is mind-boggling.

Camie: There's no way a Pokemon Gene-slammer can have a power that is as immensely powerful as this one.

Nico: We'll worry about it later!

Me: LOOK!

We saw a dark figure flying across the sky and it was a giant mechanical Eurasian Eagle Owl! It was ANOTHER CLOCKWERK!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Another Clockwerk!

Xenia: Scary!

Nico: No kidding.

It landed in front of us. It was a dark version of the ancient enemy of the Cooper Clan!

Camie: (GULPS)

Nico: Um… who are you?

Another Clockwerk: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) Anastasia Clockwerk!

She reverted back and was a girl with dark blue hair and had red demonic eyes and pitch black angel wings that had a malevolent dark blue aura around them and she had dark blue clothes.

Anastasia Clockwerk: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Anastasia.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Anastasia believe it or not is Clockwerk's daughter.

We gasped in utter shock!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Eli: Clockwerk was your father!?

Anastasia Clockwerk: That's right. But I am nothing like my father. All my father did was hate and kill and I wanted nothing to do with him except become a master thief.

Me: That's good you are nothing like your so-called dad. But also like Clockwerk she lived for over 12,000 years.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: That's amazing.

Qin: Yeah!

Anastasia Clockwerk: It sure is.

Nico: And you're not usually big like him.

Anastasia Clockwerk: That's because unlike him I didn't sell out my body for soulless machinery and fueled myself with intense burning hatred. I fueled by power with love, kindness, good and friendship. I loved the Cooper Clan like they were my family.

Qin: You are the exact polar opposite of your father.

Anastasia Clockwerk: That's right.

Camie: That's incredible.

Lola: No kidding.

Brittney: Your father really had it out for the entirety of the Cooper Clan. For over 12,000 years he made it his sole intention to wipe out the entirety of the Cooper Clan so that he can reign supreme. He was fueled only with an intense burning hatred and incredibly powerful jealousy over the Cooper Clan. What he did makes him nothing short of pure evil incarnate.

Anastasia Clockwerk: I know. That monster is not my father. But he is still family to me.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: I'll be facing you.

Me: By the way is Another Greiger friendly or hostile?

Anastasia Clockwerk: Friendly and you will like this one J.D.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be interesting.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Let me help Nico.

Then an Arceus appeared!

Me: WHOA! An Arceus!

Nico: Wow!

Arceus: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Sonia Winston! Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Arceus: Good to see you again Nico. Lets get her.

Nico: With pleasure.

Anastasia turned into Another Clockwerk and she flew into the sky.

Arceus: Hop on.

Nico hopped onto her and she and Nico flew after her.

Nico: Let's do this shit!

Arceus: YEAH!

Another Clockwerk fired laser blasts and they dodged them.

Arceus and Nico fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and fire blasts all at Another Clockwork and blasted her all over and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

She was back to normal and I flew up and caught her and the Wonder Rider Book. It was called The Immortal Angel of The Owl and The Malevolent Owl Overlord of Hatred.

Me: Cool title.

I flew down and Varie healed her.

Anastasia Clockwerk: (Groans) What a headache.

Varie: You'll be alright.

Arceus and Nico landed.

Me: That was awesome!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: It sure was!

Arceus: That was great!

Nico: Let's prepare for the next one!

Me: You got it. We'll save the memory question for later.

Maria: Right.

Nico: Okay.

May: Here comes Another Greiger!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER GREIGER!

It was a dark version of him and it had an Indigo Fire Aura.

Nico: Whoa Another Greiger!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Greiger: (In a girls voice) (Peruvian Accent) It will be a good one J.D.

Me: (GASP) Luciana Juarez!

She reverted back and was a girl with dark blue hair and had dark blue angel wings and had dark blue and black clothes and she had the Killer Whale Nazca Line on her right arm.

Luciana Juarez: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here señora Luciana.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Luciana comes from the same village that Greiger is from and she has amazing knowledge of the Nazca Lines.

Nico: Whoa!

Greiger: Pleasure to meet a fellow native of my village.

Luciana Juarez: Same to you señor Greiger.

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denzi Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever Sword.

Luciana Juarez: Just to figure out the mystery of how the Nazca Lines got in Peru.

Me: Well that's still a huge mystery but we managed to figure it out. We found out that they are the seals of the Crimson Dragon. 10,000 years ago the Nazca Lines were formed when the Crimson Dragon battled the evil Red Nova and sealed him and his minions the Earthbound Immortals into the Nazca Desert in Peru and they formed into the Geoglyphs that we know today. The Nazca Lines.

Carly Atlas: It's true.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is and it's amazing that they were put there.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: The satellites found amazing geoglyphs there.

Camie: It's amazing how they got there.

Luciana Juarez: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Luciana Juarez: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) It's true.

Geiz: (gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) J.D. told us about it.

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz got BattleJapanArmor.

Me: But the satellite images of the Nazca Lines are just absolutely

amazing.

Luciana Juarez: I know. They sure are.

She turned into Another Greiger!

Nico: (gets out Greiger's Ridewatch) But here's a taste of their power firsthand!

Nico activated it and fired waves of indigo fire and blasted her down.

Nico: A pirates life for me! (ACTIVATES SINDBAD'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: Aye matey! (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN BRINEYBEARD'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired more energy waves and blasted her all over.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN KID'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of golden eggs and blasted her all over.

Me: Golden as the sun!

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES SEA CAPTAIN (FELIX THE CAT) RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

May: Time for a huge flop! (ACTIVATES TOBIAS WHALE'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew in size and jumped and smashed her down with a huge bellyflop!

Me: OUCH!

May: And this one is sticky! (ACTIVATES TAR MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of tar and stuck her to the ground.

May: This one will leave a song in your life. (ACTIVATES RAVESS' RIDEWATCH)

She got out a violin and played it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Nice one!

Maria: Time for some sandy business! (ACTIVATES 1973 SAND BANBERA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired sand blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: And this one will LIGHTEN you up! (ACTIVATES LIGHTMASTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired light blasts and blasted her down.

Then we felt thunderous footfalls and we saw Po Kong and her team! She had Shakedown, Stone Dragon, Monolith, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth and Haroud Hazi Bin!

Nico: Nice team, Po Kong!

Po Kong: Thanks Nico and I hope we go to a pancake planet next after this.

Nico: That would be awesome for Nora.

Xenia: Yeah it would!

Camie: Yep!

Kouta: Time for action! (ACTIVATES TOBIAS WHALE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of watermelons and smashed her down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: There have to be SOME Gene Slammers appearing next.

Me: Uhh Maria down look now but a shadow just pulled down your pants.

She saw that there was a shadow that did that!

Maria: (SCREAMS) OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

A Darkrai and a Cresselia appeared!

Me: Hey a Darkrai and a Cresselia!

Nico: COOL!

Cresselia: (In a girls voice) Now what have we told you about pantsing people!

Darkrai: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Nico: Elisa Stallone and Luna Hikari!

Qin: Wow!

Darkrai: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Cresselia: Same here. We got this.

They fired beams of light and darkness and smashed down Another Greiger and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Luciana over.

Nico: I hope William didn't see that!

Me: He's not here.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Pull my pants down will you!? WHY I OUGHTA!

Nico: Easy Maria. Elisa has been known for having a very mischievous side to her.

Darkrai: Sorry about that.

Nico: It's okay.

Me: Oh god. I hope she isn't like how Luan was every April Fools.

Darkhai: Oh no way! I am not like how Nico's brother and Luan were on that time.

Me: Thank goodness!

Kouta: Yeah. Anyway what are your favorite memories of Nico?

Arceus: When I gave some of the girls in Middle School beautiful voluptuous bodies. I have omnipotent power.

Me: Whoa hubba hubba!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Darkrai: When I pulled down the pants of the entire cheerleading squad and Nico snapped photos of it and posted it all over social media. Made them the laughingstock of high school.

Me: Geez! That is funny!

Lola: Nice!

Cresselia: And when me and Nico filled up an entire insane asylum with numerous bullies. I have this power called the Full Moon Madness Glare and I can make people go cuckoo bonkers just by glaring at them with the light of the full moon.

Qin: I saw that power in action and it was amazing.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Geez! That is amazing girls.

Arceus: Yep.

Me: Lets get you girls back to normal.

Darkhai: Okay but we're naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back.

Nico kissed Darkrai as she was reverting back

Sonia was a girl with rainbow hair and had the kanji for god in the middle of her forehead and she had rainbow eyes. Elisa was a girl with pitch black hair and had the kanji for darkness in the middle of her forehead and she had purple eyes and Luna was a girl with yellow hair and had the kanji for moon in the middle of her forehead and had pink eyes. The fashion brigade moved in and gave them new clothes. Sonia had awesome yellow clothes, Elisa had midnight black clothes and Luna had pink clothes with a crescent moon on them.

Elisa Stallone: (GROANS) Geez that was rough.

Sonia Winston: (Groan) That hurt.

Luna Hikari: Yeah.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I showed them a mirror and they saw themselves.

Sonia Winston: Wow we look great!

Elisa Stallone: Boy we sure do.

Luna Hikari: This is amazing.

Elisa Stallone: But was I dreaming or was Nico kissing me?

Nico: It was no dream.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Sonia Winston: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Aww.

SLAP!

Elisa Stallone: (YELPS)

Maria slapped her on her butt!

Maria: That was for pulling my pants down!

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Jessie Bannon, and Gabby Eunice are heading to London, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Leif and Jessica, the two cruel, trigger-happy, sadistic and psychotic vampires and old enemies of Alucard and Seras Victoria are on a rampage and have been ruthlessly killing innocent people without reason throughout the country.

Their victims are innocent families, and even worse, those two have been scrawling profane and desecrating words with the blood of the victims on the walls of their homes, and all for their desire to achieve immortality and invincibility. Those two-bit terrors are going to be put down once and for all, and we'll avenge the lives of the four families those two thrill-seeking assholes have killed, and it's going to attract the attention of Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and it'll lead to a reunion for Vince.

Lincoln: Ah, good old London, it's great to be here again, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word that Leif and Jessica, the two cruel, trigger-happy, sadistic and psychotic vampires and old enemies of Alucard and Seras Victoria are on a rampage and have been ruthlessly killing innocent people without reason throughout the country.

Nico: Those two are absolutely a bunch of sick and twisted vampires, killing innocent families all to achieve immortality and invincibility.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) They'd also done much worse, they'd been scrawling profane and desecrating words with the blood of the victims on the walls of their homes, this is something that we cannot forgive at all.

Just then, Vince, Carol, and their kids joined us, along with Alucard and Seras Victoria.

Vince: We dealt with those two long ago, and they were the sickest and most twisted vampires we'd ever come across.

Alucard: So, we're going to enjoy destroying them once again.

Sylvester: This'll be the last time, but I can't help but get the feeling we are going to run into another familiar face from Vince's past.

Lincoln: It's no surprise that the two vampires we're dealing with are among the enemies of Sir Integra, so we're bound to run into her soon, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Dante.

Dante: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Necroshade appear before us and with it are the six girls.

Nico: That's Elemental HERO Necroshade, wicked.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Necroshade: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from those two trigger-happy undead assholes before they could start shooting.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Elizabeth Lioncourt, I knew that was you.

Suddenly, we heard a motorcycle engine, and we saw our targets: Leif and Jessica, and they were absolutely pissed Elizabeth got their next victims away.

Sylvester: Well, time to get to work.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death. Suddenly, Sylvester felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive midnight black angel wings with white and blood red tips grew and sprouted out from his back, as his large and long black cape spread out as well.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: Time to give those two cheap little two-bit terrors the scare of their life.

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red and he created an illusion which startled those murderous immortality-seeking vampires, and then, they saw Lincoln.

Leif: (British Accent) You, you're fucking dead!

But, before Leif could try anything, Lincoln unholstered his Eater of Sins and fired which hit the motorcycle and sent them flying off.

Lincoln: Children without faith, if you had any control, you'd travel as fog or a bat.

Leif: (British Accent) Who the fuck are you?

Lincoln: You took away all those innocent lives, and not just because you're thirsty? Is it fun, huh?! Is that what it takes for filth like you to get off?!

Alucard: Those were the very same words I said to those two, and now to see that Lincoln's using those same words at them, now that's truly got my attention.

But, we knew the show was just getting started.

Leif: (British Accent) What's it to you?

Just then, Lincoln disappeared and reappeared right behind them.

Lincoln: You cheap little two-bit terrors, eternity's wasted on the likes of you.

Lincoln disappeared and reappeared again this time beside Leif.

Lincoln: Try as you might, immortality slips away.

Lincoln disappeared and reappeared again, this time right behind the murderous vampires.

Lincoln: And you remain with only your shame.

Leif was about to fire, but Lincoln grabbed the gun with his large right hand, and he crushed it. This absolutely frightened Jessica, and Leif was trying to maintain his composure, but we knew it's pointless: Lincoln's already got them now.

Leif: (British Accent) Christ, who is this fucking bastard?

Jessica: (British Accent) I don't like this.

Just then, the rest of us appeared.

Nico: (Smirks) And it's about to get fucking worse!

Sylvester: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Darkness Looney Tune Vampire Cat Angel and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Vampire Cat Death) And now, it's time to die!

Lincoln: Say goodbye to your chances of achieving immortality.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash

Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Dante and his team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Leif and Jessica, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Alucard fired silver bullets into Leif, and when they hit him, he fell to the ground and exploded into dust, and Lincoln fired a blast of sunlight and it hit Jessica, and she was incinerated and turned to dust, and those two got The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll be the last time we ever run into such vile and twisted filth like those two.

?: I couldn't agree more.

Suddenly, we saw someone walking towards us, it was Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization.

Alucard: (Bows) Master.

Lincoln: Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization.

Sir Integra: Looks like Alucard has already told me much about Team Loud Phoenix Storm and of you, as well, Lincoln. It's a pleasure to meet you and all of you.

Me: Same here, Sir Integra, and say hello to an old friend from long ago.

Vince came out.

Sir Integra: Vince?

Vince: Hello, Sir Integra, it's been years.

Sir Integra: Indeed it has, and Alucard has kept me updated on you, you've been married to Carol for seven years now and you also have children.

Carol: That's correct, and he told us all of his past and that he was a member of The HELLSING Organization.

Nico: We were just as shocked, including J.D., and he'd known Vince for quite a long time.

Sir Integra: And what he said was indeed true, Vince is one of my top agents in the organization and that he also helped in bringing Millennium down, but what pissed me off was that they returned two years ago.

Lincoln: But, we got rid of them on my rescue on that day two years ago, and I sent their souls to The Black Gates a year ago, so we won't have any trouble from them ever.

Seras Victoria: Thank God we're rid of them.

Lincoln: You said it. (To Elizabeth Lioncourt) And it's so good to see you again, Elizabeth Lioncourt.

Elizabeth Lioncourt reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blood red hair, blood red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and vampire fangs, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a long blood red coat, long-sleeved white shirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with black and grey butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, bats, creatures of the night, and dark angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Necroshade, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Necroshade-themed greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Elemental HERO Necroshade etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Elizabeth Lioncourt and he hugged her, and Elizabeth Lioncourt is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the white wolf ears on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: Whoa, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'5" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Elizabeth Lioncourt, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Necroshade, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and a member of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness.

Sir Integra: And another agent of The HELLSING Organization. So, that's why I've not seen her in a long time as well: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed her. Now, they've pissed me off.

Lincoln: It's okay, Sir Integra, we got rid of them and sent Giovanni and his goons, except for Jessie, James, and Meowth who got canned long ago to The Black Gates, but we're cleaning up the Gene-Slammer mess he and Kurota have caused.

Vince: Lincoln's right, Sir Integra. You can go on with her story, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Vince. As I was saying, Elizabeth Lioncourt is also a member of The Lioncourt Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other ancient creatures since The Dark Ages, and she's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult, and as pointed out, she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince in destroying Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day.

Alucard: She's also an old acquaintance of mine who also knew of my past life as Vlad Dracula, along with Seras, and Sir Integra.

Caitlin Ashleigh: And she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were also deeply intrigued to find out she's a vampire and a member of the legendary Lioncourt Vampire Royal Family.

Monica Anniston: And unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who've had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and engaged in criminal activity and siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters of the later extortion plots, Elizabeth and the rest of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she got grounded big time.

Sir Integra: And what did Lori try to do that had warranted this kind of action?

Elizabeth Lioncourt: That'll be revealed later on, Sir Integra, and you're not going to like hearing it. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Elizabeth?

Elizabeth Lioncourt: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Sir Integra: What?

Lori: A few years ago, Lynn stabbed Lincoln when she went on a rampage and he was losing blood fast, we tied her up, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula gave Lincoln her blood, it healed him and saved him, and it also gave him all the strengths and powers of the vampires, but none of their weaknesses, and he also became a vampire.

Lincoln went up to Elizabeth Lioncourt, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elizabeth Lioncourt You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Elizabeth Lioncourt's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elizabeth Lioncourt.

Elizabeth Lioncourt had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Arche, Misaki, Risa, Yui, Mai, and Yuuna from Breed Island.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Arche, Misaki, Risa, Yui, Mai, and Yuuna from Breed Island.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Arche: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Arche and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Leif and Jessica, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and white wolf ears on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books right on his massive left pec and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a deep sapphire blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Master of Storms, The Weather, The Elemental Forces, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted search Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud, Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic Bastards, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, a tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long orange trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Buffalo on them which were glowing neon orange and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold-armored boots with gold lightning bolts surrounded by a circle of smaller gold lightning bolts and gold armor on the toe area, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large Element of Harmony orange gem in the center in the shape of a Thunderbird and a large silver Buffalo head with the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger which also merged with his Orange Buffalo Animal Spirit Ring, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Arche: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Arche: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arche, Misaki, Risa, Yui, Mai, and Yuuna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The Flying Fortress, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Leif and Jessica, the two cruel, trigger-happy, sadistic and psychotic vampires and old enemies of Alucard and Seras Victoria are on a rampage and have been ruthlessly killing innocent people without reason throughout the country, and what made it worse was that their victims were innocent families, and even worse, they've also been scrawling profane and desecrating words with the blood of the victims on the walls of their homes, and all for their desire to achieve immortality and invincibility.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in giving those two psychotic and murderous excuses for vampires the beatdown of their undead lives and of Lincoln's reprimanding of them and him and Alucard finishing those two off for good, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Elizabeth Lioncourt have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and we also welcomed Sir Integra to the team.

Maria: That'll teach those bloodthirsty filthy excuses for vampires, and you really laid down the law on them, Lincoln.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) He sure did, he showed them they were just a bunch of cheap two-bit terrors unfit to be even considered true vampires.

Sir Integra: And to also find out he's an Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, they were indeed doomed from the start.

Lincoln: They sure were, and we welcome you to The Flying Fortress, Sir Integra. This is our aircraft fortress for The Ridonculous Race, and we're on our last day.

Nico: Yep, for the past eleven days, we've been completing challenges and dealing with villains and recruiting them into The Masters of Evil.

Sir Integra: And I've never believed any of that Team Buktu bullshit, when I found out from Alucard, I wanted to head down there myself and blow Scott's head off, along with Tim Buktu, Evil Sasuke, Evil Jimmy, and Justin Hammer, and for traumatizing Lincoln.

Lincoln: There's no need to worry, Sir Integra, I'm now free of my psychological trauma, and Scott's been given The Black Gates, along with Evil Sasuke, and Evil Jimmy was turned into a brainless drool monkey, and Tim Buktu and Justin Hammer were sent back to prison, and Albedo's a member of The Redemption Squad and Masters of Evil since he realized those pieces of dogshit were false heroes and tried to destroy us.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: I wanted Scott to pay for this, not only for what he did to Connie by killing her sister, Emily, but what he also did to you, Lincoln, I wanted to drain him dry of all his blood.

Me: His blood wouldn't taste good anyways.

Nico: Yeah, he hasn't heard of a bath.

Lincoln: But, here's a little something I've got for you.

Lincoln handed her a cold bag of blood, and she drank it.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: Mmm, this person had some fresh-squeezed orange juice and some cereal, nice.

---

After destroying Leif and Jessica and meeting and welcoming Sir Integra to the team, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elizabeth Lioncourt saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'5" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elizabeth, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Elizabeth, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Elizabeth Lioncourt: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, and Mira are heading to Playa Punta Uva in Costa Rica. Plus, Callista Cthulhu is also coming, because we just found out from Lincoln that Dark Metphees is there.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, and Mira were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, and Mira had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, and we also got word that Dark Metphees is now out for our heads after seeing many of the other members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of

Holy Ghidorah getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Chirol: Wow, so this is Playa Punta Uva, it's so beautiful.

Lincoln: I've never been here to Playa Punta Uva before, Chirol, but now that I see it, it's really beautiful. Plus, it's also perfect for our first date and we're coming back here to complete the final challenge.

Callista Cthulhu: And we're also going to destroy Dark Metphees before you and Cadenza destroy Ultimate King Ghidorah, and after we get rid of Dark Sebastian.

Lincoln, Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, Mira, and Callista Cthulhu dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, Mira, and Callista Cthulhu got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, but their date's about to be rudely interrupted.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for what you did in destroying our Lord Ghidorah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the ten smaller multi-colored orbs around his waist, and the large orange gems on his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe were glowing.

Lincoln: Great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice, don't you know when to quit, Dark Metphees.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dark Metphees, the Dark Side of Metphees and leader of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah.

Callista Cthulhu: Right on time, Dark Metphees, and now, to destroy you once and for all.

Suddenly, Callista Cthulhu's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones, she unholstered her massive Cthulhu-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dark Metphees, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones with every step.

Callista Cthulhu: I will never ever forgive you for what you and the rest of the Order have tried to do 20,000 years from now, Dark Metphees: wanting King Ghidorah to destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the dark madness of Cthulhu for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Callista Cthulhu was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the Great Old Ones flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix and above it is Cthulhu, The Sleeper of R'yleh, with red eyes glaring at Dark Metphees: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Callista Cthulhu emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Callista Cthulhu grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long green hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Cthulhu emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Cthulhu with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green Cthulhu-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of

Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Callista Cthulhu has on a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless black top, black skirt with the image of Cthulhu on it, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods on the coattails, and on the back is Cthulhu surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Callista Cthulhu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Callista Cthulhu has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Callista Cthulhu's massive Cthulhu-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Great Cthulhu's Cosmic Eternal Great Old One R'yleh Greatsword of Dark Great Old One Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, and Eldritch Runes and Cthulhu etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large green octopus heads and tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green octopus heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the green octopus heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cthulhu's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal

Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Cthulhu that said, "Callista Cthulhu, Incarnation of Cthulhu, Most Powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos Incarnations, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Cthulhu, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Helena Hastur, and Cadenza Cthugha, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Destroyer of Dark Metphees of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Great Old Ones"

カリスタ・クトゥルフ、クトゥルフ の化身、クトゥルフ神話 の化身の中で最も強力、ラヴクラフトの呪い のマスター クトゥルフの暗い深海 ルリエの呪い、クトゥルフの闇の全能の力のマスター、の友達 アドリアナ・アザトース、アラベラ・ヨグ・ソトース、セレーナ・シュブ・ニグラス、エイドリアン・ニャルラトホテプ、ヘレナ・ハスター、および カデンツァ・クトゥガ、マスター・オブ・ダークネス、黒魔法、闇魔法、および サタニックマジック、愛の守護天使 および リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダーク ルアン、そしてリンカーンの卑劣な敵のすべて、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のダーク メトフィーの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、およびマスター オブ ダークネス、ダーク マジック、ブラック マジック、サタニック マジック、およびグレート・オールド・ワンズ

Callista Cthulhu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CTHUHLU-DEMON-GREAT OLD ONE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHULHU DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE ANGEL OF DIVINE GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHULHU GREAT OLD ONE JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHULHU GREAT OLD ONE LOVE!

When Lincoln saw Callista Cthulhu and her Super Angel-Cthulhu-Demon-Great Old One-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dark Metphees saw it, he fell into an infernal rage and he got out his blaster to blast her, but Callista Cthulhu fired a black and red energy blast, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones at Dark Metphees, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the darkness, but this really pissed him off now.

Callista Cthulhu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Great Old One Cthulhu Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Cthulhu Great Old One Love) Consider this a prelude to what's about to happen, Dark Metphees, a prelude to the end of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, because once we kill you, your lord's next to die, and we'll make absolutely sure he joins you all in Oblivion, now prepare to suffer the madness of Cthulhu!

Lincoln: Let's get him, Callista, this religious fanatic bastard's getting a one-way trip to Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, and he joined Callista Cthulhu.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you fanatical clod, it's time for you to pay for your crimes with your blood!

Callista Cthulhu and Lincoln went after Dark Metphees who's now gone even more full-blown ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Skeletons, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Metphees and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Suddenly, Dark Metphees took out the vial of red liquid with a drop of Ultimate King Ghidorah's blood, then he drank it. Suddenly, Dark Metphees began changing as massive wings like King Ghidorah's grew and sprouted out from his back, his skin was covered in gold scales, and he'd grown King Ghidorah's tails. Just then, we arrived to see the fight.

Me: Watch it, you guys, now Dark Metphees has transformed into his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form.

Dark Metphees fired a Gravity Lightning blast at Callista Cthulhu and Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You forget that I can absorb lightning, and that also includes Gravity Lightning, and that just cost you big time.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which separated Dark Metphees from his King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster form, and then, Lincoln went at King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Dark Metphees and he stabbed him in his chest with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that turned into Cell's Stinger paralyzing him so he couldn't try to escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Ghidorah Hybrid Monster Dark Metphees and assimilated his powers and abilities until nothing was left of it. Then, the stinger changed back and Lincoln retracted the tail.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Echoing Voice of Universal Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, that was quite satisfying. Now, Callista, shall we destroy this monster by exposing him to Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh?

Callista Cthulhu: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Great Old One Cthulhu Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Cthulhu Great Old One Love) Gladly, Linky.

Callista Cthulhu and Lincoln trapped Dark Metphees within a blood red pentagram that formed beneath his feet with the glyphs of The Outer Gods and Great Old Ones surrounding the pentagram, and they spoke in a dark forbidden language as they fired blasts of pure darkness with blood red Eldritch runes at Dark Metphees: Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh. Suddenly, Dark Metphees began to see the sunken city of R'yleh suddenly rise from the sea, and he was being driven mad. But, then, he saw the very creature emerge from the city itself: Cthulhu, The Priest of The Great Old Ones, The Great Dreamer, and The Sleeper of R'yleh himself, and he fell into eternal madness and his soul was dragged into the darkness of The Black Gates and erased forever, and his body was consumed by dark flames.

Nico: (Horrified) My God, was that…?!

Nicholette Torrington: Cthulhu's Dark Deep Sea Curse of R'yleh, I never thought any of us would have to see it again: another one of The Forbidden Lovecraftian Curses.

Bertha Sellington: Just hearing the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad, but to see one of those entities, that's more than enough to send them into madness eternal.

We cheered as Callista Cthulhu and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Callista Cthulhu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and she's back in her black two-piece bikini.

Callista Cthulhu: That's all the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah down, and now, only Ultimate King Ghidorah remains and he will be destroyed soon, thanks for helping me destroy Dark Metphees, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Callista.

Suddenly, Callista Cthulhu wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Callista Cthulhu's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them along with Cthulhu and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Callista Cthulhu absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Cthulhu vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what another cult fanatic has been put down. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Callista.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: And now, only Ultimate King Ghidorah remains. See you back at the Flying Fortress, guys.

We left as Lincoln, Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, Mira, and Callista Cthulhu continued with their date, then Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lincoln, Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, Mira, and Callista Cthulhu, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Lincoln, Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, Mira, and Callista Cthulhu placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The Flying Fortress and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Playa Punta Uva in Costa Rica, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, and Mira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Chirol, Lady Shiva (DC Superhero Girls 2015), Cheetah (DC Superhero 2015), Donna Ramon, Priscilla, and Mira are now in your harem.

Eli: And you and Callista got rid of Dark Metphees, which means now, all that's left is Ultimate King Ghidorah.

Lincoln: And we're going to destroy him at Costa Rica after we finish our final challenge on this: the final day of The Ridonculous Race.

Sebastian Mendez: And we'll also get rid of Dark Sebastian, he knows this is his final day alive, and he still wants us dead, but we're through with his deranged madness, now he's going to die horribly.

Me: You said it.

---

Later it was time for Princess Cadance's 2nd Ambassador Mission.

Me: I hope we kick some massive villain butt.

Qin: Me too!

Xenia: Yeah!

William: Anyone else want to go with Cadance? Besides Cheese and Cupid?

Sunset Shimmer: Me and my friends will go with Twilight and Cadance and Flurry Heart.

Nico: All right then.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Go get them.

Me: With pleasure.

I opened the portal and we were off.

We arrived in New Townsville and it was as beautiful as ever.

Me: Wow. New Townsville is sure busy.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is.

Fluttershy: I think it's so amazing.

Rarity: It sure is darlings.

Then we saw the girls fighting their version of Sedusa!

Me: Oh man that's Sedusa. But it's not like the Prime Universe version.

Nico: No kidding.

Cadance: Something about this version of Sedusa seems… off.

Me: Deadpool said that this version of Sedusa was made from when a girl named Annie undergoes intense emotional stress and when she puts on lipstick she turns into Sedusa.

Nico: Very unusual.

Cadance: I have a feeling this will be a tough one.

Me: Not for me. Here we go.

I fired a blast of light and it hit Sedusa Z and it separate Annie from Sedusa Z and they were separate beings!

Annie Z: (Groans) What happened? (Sees Sedusa Z) (GASP) YOU'RE THE MONSTER INSIDE ME!

Sedusa Z: So you are who I became.

Blossom Z: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Looks like we got here just in time girls.

Cadance: Since we're in a good mood today, you get a 10 second head start.

Sedusa Z: Later!

ZOOM!

I teleported her to the M.O.E. HQ.

Me: That did it.

Annie hugged me.

Annie: Thank you so much for freeing me! You saved me.

Me: Aw it was no problem.

Blossom Z: How did you separate Annie from Sedusa?

Me: I have all sorts of incredible powers. But I have the power to separate evil sides from people.

Nico: Long story there.

Bubbles Z: That is amazing!

Buttercup Z: It sure is.

Cadance: Guys this is my archenemy Cupid.

Cupid: What's up girls. My name is Cupid and I'm the god of love.

Me: Cupid you might know as the personification of love and he comes on February 14th.

Buttercup Z: Awesome to meet you!

Bubbles Z: That is perfect for you Cadance. The Princess of Love VS The God of Love.

Cadance: That is cool and fitting.

Buttercup Z: Wait. How are you of all people a villain?

Me: He did associate with Cosmo's mother Mama Cosma to break apart Wanda and him as well as team up with the other 7 major holidays when Timmy wished for every day to be Christmas to try and take over.

Buttercup Z: Oh. Good point.

Me: Yeah. Oh these our friends from Equestria. You already met Twilight and Flurry Heart.

Sunset Shimmer: Awesome to meet you girls. I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and the Earth

Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity, Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy, Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie, Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash, Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Princess Celestia: I'm Princess Celestia, Princess of the Sun and the Light Skylanders.

Princess Luna: I'm Princess Luna, Princess of The Night and the Dark Skylanders.

Trixie Lulamoon: I'm Trixie Lulamoon, Princess of Humility and Magic.

Vinyl Scratch: And I'm Vinyl Scratch, Princess of Music and the Rave.

Blossom Z: Wow it's an honor!

Bubbles Z: So many awesome princesses.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And as you know Twilight is the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders and Flurry Heart is the Princess of Light.

Flurry Heart: It's true.

Nico: Can we go check on the Professor before doing anything else?

Blossom Z: Sure. Jason is with him as well.

Me: Deadpool told us about Jason.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the Professor's lab.

We arrived.

Nico: Hey, Professor. Just wanted to check up on you.

Professor Utonium Z: Oh, I'm fine. But thanks anyway.

Me: Good.

Cheese was trying to touch a nearby bunsen beaker.

Kenny: What are you doing, little guy?

Cheese: I use the thing! I use the thing!

Kenny: No. That's very sensitive equipment!

Me: Cheese drop it.

He did it.

Me: Sorry about that. This is Cheese. He's an imaginary friend. But he has a brain the size of an amoeba. He is a total idiot. He drives the most hated enemies we have cuckoo bonkers.

Eli: It's true. He makes a great annoyance tool.

Bubbles Z: That is funny.

Me: Yeah he sure is funny.

Jason came.

Nico: You must be Jason.

Jason: I sure am. Awesome to meet you Nico and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Starlight Glimmer: Same to you Jason.

Jason: Is Annie okay?

Me: She is cured now. I cured her of her condition and rid her of Sedusa.

Jason: Thank goodness. I was so worried.

Me: Her Sedusa half is now in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome.

Blossom Z: How about we show you guys our school?

Me: Sure. I have a feeling some of the kids are not gonna be like the ones we know in the Prime Universe.

Nico: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: It'll be interesting to see.

We went to the school of the girls.

We arrived.

Me: Wow nice school.

Nico: It sure is.

Blossom Z: Yep it's an awesome school.

Ms. Keanne came.

Nico: You must be this world's version of Ms. Keanne.

Ms. Keanne Z: I sure am and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Cadance: Same to you Ms. Keanne.

Me: Our prime universe version of you is a kindergarten teacher and she is really awesome.

I caught a paper ball that was coming at me to hit me in the head.

Me: I know that is you that threw it at me Mitch Mitchellson.

Mitch Mitchellson Z: Hey no fair.

Me: Nice try though.

Nico: Some things never change.

Eli: Nope. Even in this universe he is a bully.

Me: Yep.

Ms. Keanne: Is the Mitch in your world the same way?

Me: Yes he is.

Then in came Princess Morbucks Z and her sister Duchess.

Me: Wow just like in the prime universe Princess is filthy rich too.

Nico: Yep.

They came up to us.

Nico: You must be this world's Princess Morbucks. And this must be your sister Duchess.

Blossom Z: Um… what can we do for you both this time?

Princess Morbucks Z: Well, remember when you girls fought my sister and lost?

Buttercup Z: How can we forget?

Me: Deadpool told us about that. That was nuts.

Duchess: Well, I was thinking that maybe later, you girls can have a rematch against the two of us.

Bubbles Z: Without any cameras?

Duchess: Oh please. The only thing the press are interested in these days are those Renegades.

Me: News travels really fast about that doesn't it.

Duchess: It does. I heard so much about about all your adventures and they are amazing.

Me: We get that a lot.

Rarity: But your outfits are absolute magnifique.

Duchess: Thank you very much.

Princess Morbucks Z: But not right now. After school is over.

Me: Fair enough.

Princess Morbucks Z: By the way is the prime universe version of me worse than me?

Me: You have no idea. She is a monster.

I told her what she did and it was horrible!

Princess Morbucks Z: Oh my goodness! She is dangerous.

Me: Yeah no kidding there. Also Duchess if I may give you some advice.

Duchess: What is it?

Me: Your sister is really starting to get jealous of you and you need to start loving her like a normal big sister does. Princess is really hurting inside because she is fed up of living in your shadow and you need to give her all the love and support she needs. She is going down a dark path.

Duchess: Is that true Princess?

Princess Morbucks Z: Well, I swear I wouldn't have done what my counterpart did.

Me: We know you wouldn't.

Duchess: Oh sis. I had no idea you were hurting.

Princess Morbucks Z: I know. I was upset and jealous.

Me: At least you're starting to open up. But Princess, Duchess you need to realize a lot of things. Having all the money in the world NEVER brings you any happiness at all. Because there are many things that money can never buy. Like power, love, friendship and all that. Me and my friends and family may have all the money in the world but we don't let it go to our heads.

Duchess: You actually have a good point.

Me: I have known a lot about it for years.

Nico: It's true.

Eli: Yeah.

Princess Morbucks' kitty Sapphire came and nuzzled Rarity's leg.

Rarity: Oh is this your kitty Princess?

Princess Morbucks Z: Yes that's Sapphire.

Rarity picked her up.

Rarity: Oh she is an adorable cat. She reminds me so much of Opalescence.

Ms. Keanne Z: Excuse me. What are you-

Cheese: Chalk taste funny.

Me: That's Cheese. He's our idiot Imaginary Friend.

Blossom Z: Yeah he is an idiot.

I pulled out a box of Apple Juice and gave it to him.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

He drank it.

Eli: See?

Ms. Keanne Z: Oh yeah.

Nico fell asleep waiting for classes to end.

Rainbow Dash: Nico sure is a great napper like me.

Me: He sure is.

Nico: (Snoring) More Hi Dad Soup please.

Me: (Snickering)

Princess Morbucks Z: That's funny.

The bell rang.

RING!

Me: Class is done.

Nico was still asleep.

Me: Heavy sleeper. But I got this.

I pulled out an Air Horn and plugged my ears with my wings and then…

HOOOOOOOOOOOONNNNKKK!

I honked it right in Nico's face!

Nico: HUH!? WHAT!? WHAT!?

Me: The bell rang.

Princess Morbucks Z: NOW, we can fight!

Me: Lets head outside.

We went outside.

We were out in the courtyard of the school.

Cadance: Time for the Princess of Love to show you that love is greater than money.

Me: And that friendship and love is a force together.

I unsheathed my sword and concentrated and I went into My God of Friendship Form! I had glowing ethereal rainbow angel wings and I had amazing power!

Nico: WHOA! I forgot about that form!

Eli: Incredible!

Blossom Z: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Blossom Z: Our turn!

The girls transformed!

Blossom Z: BLOSSOM!

Bubbles Z: BUBBLES!

Buttercup Z: BUTTERCUP!

They transformed and were ready!

Rainbow Dash: Come on girls! It's HERO TIME!

Twilight and friends went into their Crystal Guardian Forms!

Nico: YEAH! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 2)

Eli went Super Human 3!

Me: We're just full of surprises aren't we.

Princess Morbucks Z: You sure are! Wow!

Buttercup Z: This won't end like last time!

Me: Now that all of us are with them we turned the tide in our favor.

Duchess: We'll see about that.

Me: Yes we will.

Duchess and Princess SUMMONED A MASSIVE ARMY OF PUTTIES!

Me: Putties! Now we're talking!

Nico: But how!?

Princess Morbucks Z: The Z-Rays that I have in me give me the power to summon them.

Me: I like it.

Blossom Z and Duchess charged at each other.

Blossom punched her in the face and sent her crashing into a trash can.

I slashed numerous Putties and blasted them all over with my blaster!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place!

Twilight Sparkle: Try this on! (GETS OUT KAOS CORE MEDAL)

She activated it and fired waves of the 10 Elements and blasted the Putties all over and blew them apart in fiery explosions!

Sunset Shimmer fired waves of fire and blasted the Putties all over!

I fired Rainbow Blasts and blasted numerous Putties all over.

Nico blasted them all over.

Fluttershy fired numerous coconuts and bashed the Putties all over. Then she hit Duchess and bashed her all over.

Fluttershy giggled.

Eli: Taste this! (FIRES FORCE LIGHTNING)

He electrocuted Duchess and Princess all over.

Princess Morbucks Z was about to charge at Bubbles Z… when Cheese stood in front of her.

Cheese: I like cereal!

Me: Cheese!

Nico grabbed Cheese.

Rainbow Dash ran fast and bashed Princess Morbucks Z down.

Me: And here is something I invented.

I touched the ground and then a tree grew and entombed Duchess in it.

George of the Jungle was heard doing a Tarzan Yell and he came at the tree fast as a jet airplane.

Duchess: Uh oh.

Kids: GEORGE WATCH OUT FOR THAT TREE!

But then…

DEVASTATING KRASMASH!

Duchess was smashed out of the tree and she crashed onto the ground.

George: (Dazed) George not feel so good.

The tree cracked and then fell right on top of Princess and Duchess!

Me: TIMBER!

KRASMASH!

They were both smashed with it!

Nico: OOOHH! That is gonna leave a mark!

Eli: OUCH!

Nico: (gets out Steam Smythe and Greiger's Ridewatches) But so will this!

Nico activated them and fired waves of indigo fire gears and blasted them down.

Me: Yeah! Watch this girls. (ACTIVATES ROWDYRUFF BOYS RIDEWATCH)

I grew giant and grabbed Princess and Duchess and shoved them under my armpit and rubbed them under it.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Me: Taste pits!

It put them down.

Nico: YUCK!

Buttercup Z charged at the both of them.

She then bashed their faces in with her hammer!

Me: Nice!

But then we saw a Shaymin.

Me: Hey a Shaymin.

I went and picked it up.

Me: Aren't you a cute little guy.

Nico: Aw.

Shaymin: (In a girls voice) I sure am cute like this.

Nico: Hillary Shayminia?! Whoa!

Me: Wow.

Shaymin: Let me have a shot.

Me: Uh oh.

She then glowed.

Me: Uh oh! DUCK AND COVER!

We ducked and covered and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy blasted out and blew Princess Morbucks and Duchess into the wall!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That was powerful!

Blossom Z: What was that?

Me: Shaymin's signature power, Seed Flare. It releases a massive explosion of energy that is as strong as an atomic bomb.

I went and picked her up again.

Me: That was amazing.

Nico: Is anyone else with you?

We heard a dragon screech and we saw GIRATINA!

Me: Whoa Giratina!

Eli: Cool!

It landed and roared.

Princess Morbucks Z: Uh oh.

Cupid: Feel the power of love!

He fired arrows and blasted Princess and Duchess all over.

Me: Ahh L'amore.

Giratina: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) You blokes are in a lot of trouble.

Nico: Shazza Riley! Wow!

Giratina: Crikey great to see you again Nico mate.

Nico: You too Shazza.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Anyone else?

Shaymin: Nope.

Nico: This is everyone, right?

Shaymin: Yep.

Me: That means the last three of them that you said are back home.

Twilight Sparkle: Yep.

Me: Lets focus and revert them back later.

Nico: Okay.

We fired waves of energy and blasted down Princess and Duchess.

Nico threw a grenade at them.

Nico: Fire in the hole!

We ducked and then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The explosion blasted down the remaining putties!

Bubbles entombed Princess and Duchess in bubbles.

I fired waves of rainbow energy and blasted them all over.

Rainbow Dash ran at them.

She smashed them both down with a powerful charge.

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them down and Cadance blasted them both down.

Cadance: How do you like that?

Princess and Duchess were really hanging on.

Me: Time for the elements of harmony to cleanse you.

I held up my sword and the princesses of Equestria fired beams of rainbows and I fired a rainbow helix blast and it hit Princess and Duchess and it completely destroyed the Black Z-Rays inside them and purified them!

They were down and exhausted!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: What power!

Nico: That solves that.

Me: The Elements of Harmony are the answer to curing people of the black Z-Rays.

Nico: They sure are.

Eli: Yep.

Shaymin: That was so awesome though.

Giratina: It sure was mates.

Blossom Z: What do we do with Princess and Duchess?

Me: We'll have them put into the M.O.E. Just another awesome way to rub in the face of the prime universe version of the Princess Morbucks in the Limburger Cheese mines.

Nico: I like it.

Me: Good.

Nico: They're probably exhausted.

Me: They'll need a lot of rest.

Cadance: I agree there.

I teleported them both it the M.O.E.

Blossom Z: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

Me: How did you girls like the demonstration of the power of the Elements of Harmony?

Bubbles Z: That was amazing!

Buttercup Z: They are immensely powerful.

Me: They sure are. Turns out the power of light, love, friendship and the force of good is much stronger than the Black Z-Rays.

Nico: It sure is.

Shaymin: That was amazing!

Me: It was.

Blossom Z: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Me: You're starting to catch on.

Shaymin: Yeah. Mine is when me and Nico were in gardening class and I discovered that I have the power to grow plants through touching the ground. I have plant powers.

Me: Cool!

Giratina: That was amazing mates. My favorite is when me and Nico were on Ayer's Rock and I showed Nico my power. I have the power to show into different dimensions.

Me: That is cool!

Eli: Wow!

Nico: She showed me a completely whole new alien planet.

Me: That is amazing!

Shaymin: Yeah.

Me: Lets revert you girls back.

Shaymin: Okay but we're naked.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: No peaking boys.

Me: Or my Daughter Nicole is going to come and kill you.

Blossom Z: Why?

Me: She HATES PERVERTS with every single fiber of her being.

Blossom Z: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and Rarity called in the rest of the fashion brigade. I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back.

Nico kissed Shaymin as she was reverting back.

Hillary Shayminia Was a girl with green hair and had pink eyes and had the kanji for Flower emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had pink butterfly wings. Shazza had purple hair and had red eyes and had the kanji of Dimension in the middle of her forehead.

The fashion brigade gave them amazing new clothes. Hillary had green and pink clothes and Shazza had purple and red clothes.

Hillary Shayminia: (GROAN) That was rough.

Shazza Riley: Crikey! I feel like I got hit by a bullet train driven by kangaroos!

Nico: You'll feel like that.

Me: But you're back to normal.

I showed them a mirror and they saw that they were back to normal.

Hillary Shayminia: Wow! I look amazing.

Shazza Riley: These clothes are great mates.

Nico: They sure are.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you both.

Hillary Shayminia: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Cadance you and Twilight and everyone did great.

Cadance: Thanks J.D.

Me: That was so awesome.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really epic!

We told everyone everything.

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome!

Xenia: No kidding! That was awesome!

May: Next time, Animorphs Jake and Kameo should come with you.

Me: Good idea!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: I agree.

---

Later we were watching TV and Mira came in and noticed apples on the floor.

Mira Clay: Who left these apples here?

Me: Not me. I don't even know how they got there.

Qin: Those weren't there before.

Mira Clay: Hmm.

LOUD FART!

Me: Uch! Nico!

Nico: It wasn't me!

We washed them off and ate them.

Me: (Eating) Mmm!

Jared: (Eating) Good apples.

Kairi: These are tasty though.

Applejack came in clutching her stomach and it was grumbling.

Me: Are you all right Applejack?

Applejack: I have a really nasty case of gas.

LOUD FART!

We saw her fart out apples!

Me: You fart apples!? What the!?

Skullcruncher: This was actually expected.

Lana: I'll say.

LOUD FART!

Applejack: Sorry.

Me: I have an idea.

I opened a portal and had Applejack fire apples through it and they hit the jerks.

She was bashing them all over the place.

Qin: Nice shooting.

Warpath: Don't we get apples too?

Me: We have lots of them.

We saw a massive pile of them made by Applejack earlier.

Warpath: Oh nevermind then.

Xenia: That was awesome though.

Camie: Yeah.

LOUD RAPID FARTS!

Nico: Geez!

Manaphy got an apple.

She ate it.

Manaphy: Yummy!

Me: Awesome.

Someone then handed Manaphy another apple.

Manaphy: Oh thank you.

?: No problem.

But then she saw another Manaphy with her!

Manaphy: Whoa! Another Me!

Manaphy 2: (In a girls voice) A gene-slammer for you.

Nico: Sunny Marina!? Whoa!

Manaphy 2: Awesome to see you again Nico. It's not just me though.

A Heatran and Victini came in.

Me: A Heatran and Victini too!? Wow!

Heatran: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) Oui zis is a great form for me.

Victini: (In a girls voice) (German Accent) Oh ja ja und it's a great form for me too.

Nico: Jacqueline Francois and Heidi Brad Wurst!

Qin: Cool!

Manaphy: (to Manaphy 2) Manaphy. Mana. Mana.

Manaphy 2: I understand you just fine Manaphy.

Me: Boy this is amazing though.

May: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Manaphy: Oh, and Poromon is MY boyfriend! MINE!

May: Manaphy calm down.

Manaphy 2: Yeah also I don't have any interest in making Poromon my boyfriend.

Manaphy: Good.

May: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Manaphy: When me and Nico were over in Jamaica and we found an awesome pirate treasure.

Heatran: Ah mon cheri my favorite is when me and Nico went and had a crepe eating contest and he won.

Me: Love crepes.

Victini: Ja und my favorite is when me and Nico made amazing Germany clocks in my family's clock shop.

Nico: Good times.

Me: Lets revert you girls back.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and they were reverting back.

Nico kissed Manaphy 2 as she was reverting back.

Sunny Marina was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and had the kanji for Sea in the middle of her forehead. Jacqueline was a girl that had orange hair and had red eyes and had the kanji for fire emblazoned in the middle of her forehead. Heidi had blond hair and had orange eyes and had the kanji for pride in the middle of her forehead.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave Sunny aqua blue clothes, Jacqueline had orange and red clothes and Heidi had red and yellow clothes.

Heidi Brad Wurst: Mein gott that hurt.

Jacqueline: Sacre bleu that hurt.

Sunny Marina: It sure did.

Me: But you are back to normal.

I showed them a mirror and they looked great.

Sunny Marina: Wow! I look awesome.

Me: You sure do.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I really missed you girls.

Sunny Marina: We did too Nico.

Qin: That was awesome.

Wind Man: Man, those apples were tasty!

LOUD FART!

Applejack: Sorry. Yeah they sure were.

Me: I hope you haven't had beans for lunch.

Applejack: Nope.

The previous group came.

Ghost: Can me, Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

LOUD FART!

Applejack: Sorry. Had prune juice.

Nico: Oh boy. And yes you guys all can come with us.

Qin: Costa Rica is next for the final stop.

Lola: Awesome.

Slugslinger: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Serperior, Emboar and Samurott next.

Me: Cool! The three starter Pokemon of the Unova region.

Qin: Nice!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, the alarm went off and Lincoln checked the computer, and he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Dark Sebastian, the murderous and bloodthirsty Dark Side, and he's here in Costa Rica and is causing havoc.

Lincoln: Gotcha, you murderous bloodthirsty psycho.

Me: Was that… Dark Sebastian?

Lincoln: Yep, he's in Costa Rica.

Nico: I knew we'd catch up to him.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, and it'll soon be his final resting place.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Ultimate King Ghidorah, and now, he was out for destruction and chaos. When we saw it, we knew it

meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Ultimate King Ghidorah on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and now, he's on the warpath causing chaos and destruction.

Nico: Just as we expected, but you and Cadenza are more than ready for for that monster, right, Lincoln?

Cadenza Cthugha: We sure are, and with every last one of the members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah finally dead and in The Black Gates once and for all, now all that's left is to destroy their so-called "God" and send him straight to The Black Gates forever, and we'll finally be rid of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah once and for all.

Lincoln: You said it, Cadenza.

Nico: The ultimate battle to save the world from Ultimate King Ghidorah is finally on, and we'll make sure this monster pays dearly for every last planet he's destroyed, along with all the lives that were taken by him. Alright, gang, our final stop's in Costa Rica, and our final challenge.

Lincoln: And waiting for us there is another villain we're going to stop, and we're also going to destroy Dark Sebastian once and for all and send him straight to Hell for good, and once we get done with the challenge along with defeating the villain waiting for us there and destroying Dark Sebastian, you better be ready to die, Ultimate King Ghidorah.

Cadenza Cthugha: You better be ready to die for everything that you'd done in 20,000 years hence, Ultimate King Ghidorah, because you will feel the wrath of Cthugha.

Plastique: The last challenge. Let's make it one to remember!

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Get ready Disk Wars Loki, (EYES GLOW RED) You are in for a world of hurt!

Sakura Knudson: (Eyes Glow Neon Pink) That is for sure! And it's going to be painful!

Me: You have your own justice glare sis!

Sakura Knudson: Yep I sure do.

Takinom: I hope we see a king swallowtail.

Me: Many more creatures than that.

The Flying Fortress arrived at Costa Rica.

Nico: Ah, Costa Rica, the sand and sun and tropical surf.

Me: And many more creatures and awesome food.

Lincoln: Not only is this where we're going to complete the final challenge of The Ridonculous Race, but we're going to destroy Ultimate King Ghidorah, and deal the final death blow to The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, along with destroying Dark Sebastian once and for all.

Me: You said it.

Suddenly, we heard a roar of pure insanity and we saw a dark shadow mist heading right for us, and we saw it land and it transformed into the very creature who's been a major headache to the toons of Acme Acres and the Z-Fighters: Dark Sebastian, the malevolent Dark Side of our newest member, Sebastian Mendez.

Sebastian Mendez: I knew we'd finally run into you here, Lincoln told me that he and the others ran you out of Kamurocho when you tried to kill Ichiban Kasuga and his friends and that you allied with Ryo Aoki, but was known by another name in the past: Masato Arakawa. I said we would finally be rid of you once and for all, Dark Sebastian, and we'll make sure of that.

Dark Sebastian: I will destroy all of you if it's the last thing I ever do! I don't care about helping Ultimate King Ghidorah or those other fools, I will be the one to destroy you all along with all mankind and all life on Earth and the universes beyond. I WILL SUBJECT ALL OF YOU TO AN ETERNITY OF PAIN AND SUFFERING! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Me: You're fucking insane!

Dark Sebastian got out his bloodstained Chinese curved scimitar, but then, suddenly, we felt the air grow cold with overwhelming darkness and we saw a black and red aura of pure darkness surround Sebastian, and we saw his red eyes glow even more, and we knew it wasn't going to end well at all, and he had a malevolent grin on his face.

Sebastian Mendez: You have such disgusting tastes as always, pain and destruction were the only two things that were on your one-track mind and you saw it as your pleasure. If pain and suffering are your pleasure, then I shall grant your wish.

Then, Sebastian took to the air.

Sebastian Mendez: I'll send you to a world where all you will know is pain and suffering eternal! And now, IT'S TIME FOR YOU TO DIE! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Sebastian and Dark Sebastian charged at each other, and they clashed with their large curved Chinese broadswords and laughing like truly evil monsters, and Sebastian fired blasts of darkness and shadows at Dark Sebastian which hit him.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Me: I had no idea of the level of darkness coming from Sebastian, and he really hates Dark Sebastian because of what that lunatic caused in him.

Nico: Yeah.

The two of them fought with demonic fury within their hearts, but then, Sebastian slashed at Dark Sebastian's stomach leaving a really gaping scar and blood came gushing out.

Dark Sebastian: Why… you!

Dark Sebastian kicked Sebastian away and charged at us, and he was laughing insanely and tried to kill us, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with one of his massive and long white wolf tails and threw him away. But, before he could attack us again, Sebastian charged at him and he slashed off Dark Sebastian's head killing him for good, and he was dead.

Lincoln: He did it, Dark Sebastian's finally gone.

Lincoln banished Dark Sebastian to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Now, that we've got one monster out of the way forever.

Sebastian Mendez: Only one monster remains.

Me: That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Now for the challenge.

Molten Man: Good ol Costa Rica.

Me: Yep. And there's the most active volcano here. Mount Arenal.

Nicole: That's right.

We saw it erupting like Kilauea.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Beautiful.

Miku Yuuki: So awesome and beautiful to see.

RD Lori: (to Molten Man) I bet that was literally hot like you.

Molten Man: (LAUGHS) That is funny but yes it is.

Qin: Good one.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: That was funny.

Loki: Oh, and Disk Wars Loki shouldn't be confused with me.

Me: I was just about to say that. He may share your name but he is from the Disk Wars world and he is still nothing but trouble.

Xenia: I agree there.

Me: I wish we could just give him the Black Gates instead of locking him in a disk.

Nico: I know.

Marvel Loki: (British Accent) While you all are having the usual battles, leave him to me.

Jean Bison: Any reason why?

Marvel Loki: It takes a God of Mischief to defeat another God of Mischief.

Me: Very fitting.

Nico: Leave him to me too. I want to do what the Hulk did to him in the Avengers movie.

Qin: That was epic.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: It sure was.

Kameo: I agree there.

Vortex: Besides, someone needs to make sure the right Loki is being taken down.

Me: With my magic that will be no problem.

Qin: Good.

I chanted an incantation and our Loki had a red aura around him to mark for ours. The Disk Wars Version of him will be marked with a black aura.

Nico: Awesome.

Camie: That is clever and genius.

Akira: Me and my team will face him too.

Disk Wars Iron Man: Loki from our world is our responsibility. No way you're leaving us out.

Alucard: Wasn't planning on it.

Me: This is gonna be epic.

Qin: It sure will.

Laney: I agree.

Me: And I have a funny way to draw him out.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Watch. (TAKES A DEEP BREATH) (YELLS) HEY LOKI! YOUR MOTHER IS A FUCKING WHORE!

Disk Wars Loki: (INFURIATED ROAR)

The roar came from a clearing located 25 klicks to the west.

Cad Bane: (to Marvel Loki) We mean no offense to YOUR mother, of course.

Marvel Loki: None taken. But that was clever.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Lets go kick some butt.

Megamind: (smiles) Hard to believe the Ridonculous Race is almost over, huh?

Me: I know.

Qin: This was so much fun.

George: George had tons of fun.

Camie: We all sure did.

Laney: You got that right.

Varie: Yeah.

Trickster: It seemed like yesterday that we started this whole race.

Me: I know.

Eli: That was so much fun.

Qin: Yeah. All of the race was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: So much fun.

Anastasia Clockwerk: Yeah it sure was comrades.

RD Lynn: I definitely liked the Madagascar one.

Me: Every country we went to was fun.

Alex the Lion: It always is.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: That is for sure. But we're wasting time guys. Lets go after Loki.

We were off.

Gearhead: Any vehicles I can use around here?

Nico: I don't think palm trees or anything here would do you any good.

Gearhead: You're right on that.

Camie: Yeah.

We saw the clearing and we saw DISK WARS LOKI!

Nico: Target sighted.

RD Lucy: Let's call Odin first. That way, he can pick Disk Wars Loki up after we put him into a disk.

Me: Good idea.

We did so.

Odin came.

Odin: I am here everyone.

Me: Good Lord Odin.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Whiteout: Thanks for coming on this last challenge.

Odin: My pleasure everyone.

Thor: Father we're going to need all the help we can get to bring him down.

Odin: I agree there. But we're all ready for him.

Laney: We sure are.

Me: This will be good.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Disk Wars Loki was wandering around and then the spirits of the Avengers and the Marvel heroes and villains came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of fire and energy and then a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down and blasted Disk Wars Loki all over and smashed him down.

We came out and landed.

RD Clyde: That's it? Our entrance was enough to defeat you? I expected more.

Unknown to RD Clyde, the real Disk Wars Loki was sneaking up behind him. The clone Disk Wars Loki smirked before vanishing. But just before Disk Wars Loki could strike RD Clyde, Marvel Loki blocked him.

Disk Wars Loki: What?! You're me!

Marvel Loki: No. We might be the same person. But we're not on the same side.

I punched Disk Wars Loki and smashed him into the ground.

He teleported behind me and I turned and punched him on his face and smashed him down and Nick kicked him in his face and sent him crashing into a rock.

Disk Wars Loki: You're siding with Thor?! Then you're a fool!

Marvel Loki: No. I was a fool for betraying my own family in the first place. Unlike you, I've learned from my mistakes.

Firefly: Yeah, you tell him!

Me: And that makes you a fool!

Disk Wars Loki growled!

Me: Yeah!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him all over and then threw him left and right and smashed him all over the ground.

Then Puff, Wrecking Crew, Seadramon, Fireor, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, and Magma appeared.

Nico: Puff, Wrecking Crew, Seadramon, Fireor, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, and Magma.

Piledriver: Good thing there are no Disk Wars versions of me and my team here.

Puff: You said it.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Bulldozer: This is the last challenge.

Seadramon: Let's give the folks back home a show to remember.

Me: You can count on that.

Fireor: (to Nico) We heard you went on a date.

Nico: I sure did.

Count Nocturne: Who was it with?

Nico: Leslie Tiana.

Count Nocturne: Awesome.

King Sphinx came out.

Me: King Sphinx. Back for another round I see.

King Sphinx: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

King Sphinx: After everything, you guys should take a picture.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Camila Parker, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - Nico's rescue was a date

---

Puff was first.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Nico's rescue was a date. Who was said date for?

Lynn Sr.: It was for Leslie Tiana the Crawdaunt Gene-slammer and I made an awesome New Orleans Style buffet for them.

Hina: All the food they had was awesome and tasty.

Anita Jóhannsson: (Icelandic Accent) It sure was delicious and awesome.

Nathalia Chelyabinsk: (Russian Accent) It sure was and they had their date on the newly terraformed planet Venus.

Kora Lexxington: That was an amazing place to have an awesome date.

Camila Parker: It sure was.

Fluttershy: It was absolutely magical.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and everyone had fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was a really amazing place for them.

Stealth Elf: It sure was awesome.

Puff: Wow! I'm glad they had so much fun there. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. and his group used fusions for Critias and the Paleozoic Trap Monsters and they formed into awesome new dragons and they used the rider cards for their archenemies and they formed new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Battling Another Clockwerk and Another Greiger

---

Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Nico, Boris' team, Greiger's team, and the others did good Battling Another Clockwerk.

Thunderball: Don't forget Another Greiger as well.

Lok: Boy they sure did and you wouldn't believe who the Another Clockwerk was. She was Anastasia Clockwerk and she is the daughter of Clockwerk. Like her father she lived for over 12,000 years. But instead of being fueled by hatred and jealousy it was the exact opposite.

Mia Addison: Yeah she was fueled by love and good.

Luigi: (Italian Accent) It's really amazing.

Mario: (Italian Accent) It-a sure was.

Daisy: Yeah it was incredible that she was able to live for so long like that.

Twilight Sparkle: That was really amazing to hear about.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she is the complete polar opposite of her evil father.

Bulldozer: Wow! How did Sly and the Cooper Gang react to her being the daughter of their public enemy number 1?

Spyro: They were really shocked at first but after we told them what she was like they grew to trust her completely.

Piledriver: That is amazing!

Wrecker: Boy no kidding! After everything her evil father did she is never going to try and follow in her fathers evil shadow. Lets do it!

Lok and his group used fusions for Timaeus and the Blue-Eyes White Dragon Monsters and they formed into new dragons and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they fired waves of light and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Wheeler (Captain Planet), Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in London. How was it?

Wheeler: It was really awesome and we were there to take down Leif and Jessica, the two cruel, trigger-happy, sadistic and psychotic vampires and old enemies of Alucard and Seras Victoria.

Arienne: Yeah that was crazy and scary! But it was awesome too.

Ma-Ti: It sure was and we made them pay big time.

Melanie Neugog: You got that right. It was amazing.

Sailor Vegeta: Yeah that was awesome.

Lacus Clyne: And we sent those bozos right to the Black gates.

Sunset Shimmer: Thank goodness we did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was amazing.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Fireor: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Wheeler and his group used fusions for Hermos and the Timelords and they got awesome new weapons and they used the rider cards for their archenemies and got awesome weapons from them and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Trident, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Necroshade

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Necroshade. What's her name?

Linka: (Russian Accent) Her name is Elizabeth Lioncourt and she is an amazing master of darkness and has amazing skills.

Aquagirl: She sure does and she is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln.

Anna Knudson: She sure is and I think it's awesome she does a great job for Lincoln.

Amaterasu: It sure is awesome.

The World: You got that right.

Splendid Venus: And her story is amazing too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Elizabeth, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Elizabeth Lioncourt: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Whirlin: That's crazy! Dark Lori was an absolute beast! I hope Principal Huggins is doing okay after that whole ordeal he had with his dark side.

Rainbow Dash: Me too. The poor guy must've had something happen to him that made him that way.

Scootaloo: It's possible but when we get home we'll have to be sure.

Whirlwind: Yeah we are concerned for him/.

Whirlin: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Linka and her group used fusions for Timaeus and the Blackwing monsters and they formed into new dragons and they used their rider cards for their archenemies and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

## Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - Cadance's 2nd Mission

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Today was Cadance's 2nd Mission. She did good against Morbucks' counterpart and her sister.

Poromon: She sure did and to be honest we didn't know that version of Princess Morbucks had an amazing sister.

Caren: Duchess is a really amazing and highly extravagant girl and they proved to them both that money can never bring you everything.

Poliwag: That is for sure!

Shinichi Saruhara: Yeah they really showed them that love makes everyone happy.

Beros: That was so awesome.

Alessa Garcia: It sure was and they don't call Princess Cadance the Princess of Love for nothing.

Rarity: That is absolutely true darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there.

Gill Grunt: Everyone had fun on that one.

Seadramon: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Poromon and his group used fusions for Timaeus the Drake monsters from MTG and they got new dragons and they used the rider cards for their archenemies and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - Applejack Farting Apples

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) Applejack was Farting Apples earlier. I hope they were tasty apples.

Marceline: They were after we washed them off. But we mostly hit the jerks back home with them through a portal.

Melody: And man did it really hurt.

Iris Brockman: It was great. Applejack pelted them all over the place.

Sailor Star Fighter: It was really funny.

Lava Girl: It sure was. Now the jerks have huge bumps on their heads.

Charlie McGee: They sure do and it's awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: That was funny. J.D. held her like a gun and fired apples at them.

Cozy Glow: That was awesome.

Hex: Yeah it sure was.

Count Nocturne: That was funny. Lets do it!

Marceline and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Vampire Monsters and they formed into awesome vampire swords and they used the rider cards for their archenemies and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Samus Aran, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, Kolin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - Costa Rica is an amazing place

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) Costa Rica is an amazing place. What do you like about it?

Samus Aran: The birds and the animals. They are beautiful.

Rita the Cat: They are amazing. I like the trees too.

Gentaro: They all are amazing.

Ana: Boy they sure are.

Winnie: (HOWLS) All the animals are amazing here.

Kolin: They sure are. Especially the Cacao Trees.

Pinkie Pie: You bet they are! And I'm going to make some chocolate treats for us when we get home.

Iceage: Everyone will love that.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I love good chocolate treats.

Featherweight: That is gonna be awesome.

Sprocket: It sure will be awesome.

Iceage: It sure will be. Lets do it!

Samus and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Mammoth monsters and they formed into Mammoth hatchets and they used their archenemies rider cards and they formed into awesome new weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - Mount Arenal is a beautiful and active volcano

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) Mount Arenal is a beautiful and active volcano. But I hope it doesn't erupt.

Thing: It sure is a beautiful volcano. But it only erupts like how Kilauea does in Hawaii thank goodness.

Babs Bunny: It's still an amazing and beautiful volcano though.

Selena Logan: It sure is.

The sirens agreed too.

Bulk Biceps: YEAH!

Susie: Boy it sure is amazing.

Applejack: It's amazing that it can have so many beautiful lava flows come out of it too.

Apple Bloom: It sure is. So pretty.

Flashwing: I'll say.

Stonedozer: Boy it sure is awesome. And that's a relief that it doesn't erupt so violently. Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

Thing and his group used fusions for the Golem Monsters and Hermos and got awesome warhammers and they used rider cards for their archenemies and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Loki is going down

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Disk Wars Loki is going down. And being put in a Disk.

Koji: Too bad we can't give him the black gates. He more than deserves them after everything he did.

Ziggy: Yeah he is a monster and he needs to face his crimes in them.

Takayuki Hiba: Yeah that is for sure.

Rachel Ridley: What he did makes him a monster.

Estella Rockell: Yeah he is no god. WE are the true gods.

Sophia Nurenberg: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: Yeah he sure is going to get a taste of his own medicine.

King Solar: Nico is really tearing him apart like how the Hulk did.

Solar Eclipsa: He sure is! That is awesome!

Amber Morning: That is really cool and awesome.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Magma: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Koji and his group used fusions for Hermos and the Heralds of Light and they got light swords and they used rider cards for their archenemies and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Tommy, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah- Loki has terrorized the universe for far too long

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Loki has terrorized the universe for far too long. The Disk Wars' universe to be precise.

Tommy: You got that right. Darn shame we can't give him the black gates.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) Yeah that is a darn shame.

Hayley Buckingham: (British Accent) No kidding there. What a monster.

Big Guy: It would be nice if we could give him a taste of the black gates for everything he did.

Rusty: Yeah it sure a shootin would!

Illusen: He is more than fitting for the black gates.

Dr. Slate: That is definitely right.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there.

Moondust: That is for sure. What a jerk.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: No kidding.

Joe: That is right.

Bob: Hey I was gonna say that!

Joe: No you weren't you nitwit!

Bob: Who are you calling a nitwit you dingus!

Big Guy: For the love of mike.

Oculous: Knock it off you two! But yeah I agree with all of you. Lets do it!

Tommy and his group used the fusions for Hermos and the Blackwing Monsters and they got wind swords and they used the rider cards of their archenemies and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

# Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Leina Vance, Camie, Zarya, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS King Sphinx

---

King Sphinx was next.

King Sphinx: Boy this has been one awesome competition.

Me: It sure has. But the greatest reward of the competition is bringing bad guys to justice.

Varie: That is for sure.

Leina Vance: That is true and it was so awesome.

Camie: It sure was fun.

Zarya: We had a lot of fun.

Eli: Boy did we ever.

King Sphinx: Good. I'm glad. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was new familiars, this time for the Elemental HEROS of Water in Lincoln's harem. For the Elemental HEROS of Water: A collection of Mermaid Familiars named Aerwyna, Amatheia, Aqua, Asherah, Ava, Brizo, Calypso, Cascade, Cleodora, Cora, Coralia, and Cordelia, they have powers of water, and they can fire powerful blasts of water, and their divine songs can hypnotize criminals and make them do as they say.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: It's morphin time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTY!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him guys.

Jason: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: YEAH! King Sphinx you have failed this jungle!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: Let's end the Ridonculous Race!

Tsukasa: With a show to remember!

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Tsukasa turned into Battle Japan and Daiki summoned clones of the Battle Fever J team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

They turned into the Battle Fever J rangers!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him all over!

Kairi, Mira Clay, Warpath and Skullcruncher used the Earth and Animatron Cyber planet keys and they enhanced Kairi and Mira's powers, Skullcruncher's tissue demolecularization gun and Warpath's artillery 100-fold.

Kairi and Skullcruncher: LIGHT SQUISHER BLAST!

Mira Clay and Warpath: WAR EARTH BARRAGE!

Inferno Fireflies and Firefly: INFERNO FIREFLIES BARRAGE!

Explosive Lightning and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Squirrels of Light and Whiteout: SQUIRRELS OF LIGHT BLAST!

Ghosts of Mermaids and Ghost: GHOSTS OF MERMAIDS BARRAGE!

Gears of Lightning and Gearhead: GEARS OF LIGHTNING THUNDERBLAST!

Volcanic Underworld and Molten Man: VOLCANIC UNDERWORLD

INFERNO!

Tricks of Mischief and Trickster: TRICKS OF MISCHIEF BLAST!

Ice Fire of Mischief and Loki: ICE FIRE OF MISCHIEF BLAST!

Coruscant Jedi and Cad Bane: CORUSCANT JEDI BLAST!

Weather of Atmos and Vortex: WEATHER OF ATMOS BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: INFERNO FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Noriko, Hikaru, Thor, Lincoln, Hulk and Lori: LIGHTNING INFERNO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: COSTA RICA ELEMENT STYLE: KING SWALLOWTAIL!

Entrapta: COSTA RICA LIGHTNING STYLE: BANDED PEACOCK!

Perfuma: COSTA RICA NATURE STYLE: ZEBRA LONGWING!

Frosta: COSTA RICA ICE STYLE: RED-EYED TREE FROG!

Hilda: (British Accent) COSTA RICA FIRE STYLE: SMOKY JUNGLE FROG!

Nanami: COSTA RICA WATER STYLE: POISON DART FROGS!

Julie: COSTA RICA EARTH STYLE: BLACK IGUANA!

Chie Satonaka: COSTA RICA WIND STYLE: CORAL SNAKE!

Shantae: COSTA RICA MAGIC STYLE: BLACK-HEADED BUSHMASTER!

Juri Han: COSTA RICA DARK STYLE: VAMPIRE BATS!

R. Mika: COSTA RICA LIGHT STYLE: OCELOT!

Jolyne Cujoh: COSTA RICA WATER STYLE: CLAY-COLORED THRUSH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals of Costa Rica.

Lincoln and his harem: COSTA RICA FINAL SMASH: COSTA RICA WILDLIFE STRIKE!

They summoned the animals of Costa Rica to attack and they blasted and smashed Disk Wars Loki all over.

Me: Time for this! D-SECURE!

I locked him in a disk!

Lincoln: We did it, we completed the final challenge of The Ridonculous Race, but we're not done yet.

Cadenza Cthugha: That's right, Linky, we still got Ultimate King Ghidorah to deal with, and that nightmare monster who ruined Yuko's life should be arriving… right now!

We suddenly heard a malevolent roar in the distance. Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the nine large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Yuko: I knew there was no mistaking that roar from anywhere, he's here.

We then saw a portal open up, and then, our final target appeared as it left the portal: Ultimate King Ghidorah, the three-headed beast that Dark Metphees and the other members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah worshipped 20,000 years hence.

Yuko: King Ghidorah, our hated enemy.

Me: It's been a very long time since we destroyed him.

Lincoln: But, this is about to be the final time we ever have to deal with this monster.

Cadenza Cthugha: That's right, Linky, and I've had it with this monster to last an eternity.

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, and fire vampires, she unholstered her massive Cthugha-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ultimate King Ghidorah, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, and fire vampires with every step.

Cadenza Cthugha: I will never ever forgive you for what you tried to do 20,000 years from now, Ultimate King Ghidorah: destroy our world and every last living thing on it, that's one thing I will never allow, and for that, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the flaming madness of Cthugha for your crimes against mankind and the universe! Today, The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah dies here and now!

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fires, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are fire vampires flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix and above it is Cthugha, with red eyes glaring at

Ultimate King Ghidorah: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Cadenza Cthugha emerged, but she was changed forever.\

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cadenza Cthugha grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair put in a ponytail, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, fire, fire vampires, and Great Old Ones surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Cthugha emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Fire, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Cthugha with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red Cthugha-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cadenza Cthugha has on a sleeveless black crop top, black pants, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, flames, Eldritch Runes, fire vampires, and Great Old Ones on the coattails, and on the back is Cthugha surrounded by fire and darkness. Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Cadenza Cthugha has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha's massive Cthugha-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, fire, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, fire vampires, and Great Old Ones, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cthugha's Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Fire

Vampire Greatsword of Dark Great Old One Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, and Eldritch Runes and Cthugha etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large black demon heads and orange tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the black demon heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cthugha with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Cthugha that said, "Cadenza Cthugha, Incarnation of Cthugha, Vampire and Most Powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos Incarnations, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Cthugha's Fire Vampire Curse, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Cthugha, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Callista Cthulhu, Helena Hastur, and Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, Fire and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Universe 666 Morag, Destroyer of Ultimate King Ghidorah of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Fire, and The Great Old Ones"

カデンツァ・クトゥガ、クトゥガ語 の化身、吸血鬼、クトゥルフ神話の化身の中で最も強力、ラヴクラフトの呪い のマスター クトゥガの炎の吸血鬼の呪い、クトゥガ語 の全能の暗黒の力のマスター、アドリアナ・アザトース の友人、アラベラ・ヨグソトス、セレナ・シュブニグラス、カリスタ・クトゥルフ、ヘレナ・ハスター、エイ

ドリアン・ニャルラトテプ、マスター オブ ダークネス、ブラック マジック、ダーク マジック、ファイア アンド サタニック マジック、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、スマッシャー オブ ダーク ロリ、ダーク リン、ダーク ローラ、ダーク リサ、ダーク ルアン、リンカーンのすべての卑劣な敵、ユニバース 666 の大敵モラグ、ホーリー ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序の究極のキングギドラの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師の、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ブラックマジック、サタニックマジック、ファイア、そしてグレートオールドワンズ

Cadenza Cthugha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CTHUGHA-DEMON-GREAT OLD ONE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHUGHA DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE FIRE VAMPIRE ANGEL OF DIVINE GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHUGHA FIRE VAMPIRE JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHUGHA FIRE VAMPIRE LOVE!

We were amazed by Cadenza Cthugha's Super Angel-Cthugha-Demon-Great Old One-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ultimate King Ghidorah saw it, the beast fell into an infernal rage and he fired bolts of electricity to blast her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him stronger and Cadenza Cthugha fired a black and red energy blast, fire, fire vampires, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones at Ultimate King Ghidorah, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the darkness and burned by the flames, but this really pissed him off now.

Lincoln: Awesome, Cadenza's transformed, and now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, something really and completely snapped within Lincoln's mind as memories of what Dark Metphees did in resurrecting Ultimate King Ghidorah raged and swirled inside his head, he growled ferociously, and he clenched his large right hand so tightly, his nails on his fingers drew blood as they punctured his palm, and as a drop of acid blood lands on the ground, it sizzled, and it healed

up.

Everyone: UH OH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned neon deep sapphire blue, and he was suddenly surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids, he unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and as he approached Ultimate King Ghidorah, he left Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids with every step.

Lincoln: I will never ever forgive you for what you did 20,000 years hence, Ultimate King Ghidorah, so many innocent people had suffered all because of you and The Order, and in your rampage, you caused absolute and total destruction along with pain and suffering to so many innocent people in your wake to destroy the world. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AND MONDO PISSED OFF) But, what you did in ruining Yuko's life and condemning her and so many innocent people to suffer in your path and subject them all to a horrible nightmare from Hell… , YOU'VE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY AND YOU'VE ALREADY SEALED YOUR FATE AND THE FATE OF YOUR FANATICAL FOLLOWERS, YOU EVIL, HEARTLESS, NIHILISTIC THREE-HEADED NIGHTMARE FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL, AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU DIE HERE AND NOW, YOU'RE ABOUT TO FACE 20,000 YEARS OF JUSTICE AND RETRIBUTION, YOU BLACK-HEARTED, WORTHLESS, HEARTLESS MONSTER!

We suddenly gasped in pure unendurable shock and total awe at Lincoln really exploding with pure rage at Ultimate King Ghidorah.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: UH OH!

Eli: Yep, now, Ultimate King Ghidorah's really done it, and now that the beast has been unleashed, he has been marked by death, and now, it's coming for him.

Lucy: No words will ever be said at his funeral.

Starlight Glimmer: That monster's brought this on herself. Twilight, shall we say it?

Twilight Sparkle: Oh, yes, lets.

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Applejack, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon: HIT THE DECK, EVERYONE, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We ran for cover, and suddenly, Lincoln screamed like a total madman from Hell and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and elements as he's surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Moonlight surrounding the vortex, and this also got even more intense with bolts of Rainbow Super Lightning crashing down from the heavens with volcanoes erupting, tornadoes forming, and massive tidal waves crashing, there's a rainbow Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Alicorn, Banshee, Spirit, Vampire, Dragon, Archangel, and Elemental Angel, Mermaid, Mammoth, Pegasus, Tortoise, Succubus, Incubus, Hydra, Qilin, Centaur, Sauropod, and Theropod flying around the vortex, around the vortex was a Fairy, Vampire, Werewolf, Buffalo, Zombie, Demon, and Elf, and in the vortex was a rainbow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ultimate King Ghidorah: the red eyes of death. The full extent and fury of Lincoln's extremely rising and infinite power and energy was really so strong and powerful, Ultimate King Ghidorah began screeching in absolute pain as he was feeling the righteous fury of Lincoln's power, and now, death was coming for him. Then, as the vortex fades and the elemental forces, volcanoes, tornadoes, and tidal waves disappear, Lincoln emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Lincoln grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and his large white wolf ears on his head grew a bit bigger and they now have rainbow markings, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids surrounding him along with his immense blue aura, he has a rainbow thunderbird with gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye of the Buddha on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and a Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystals from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and a Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing orange straps and large circular chest plate with a phoenix on it, he's still dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids and they still had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, his large gold armored knee-high boots now have colored gems on them, he now has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs along with his ten smaller orbs levitating around his waist, and circling around his feet on the floor are ten golden crosses with angelic runes, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with a large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, rows of straight teeth with a pair of vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, tattoo of rainbow pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his even more wider and even more muscular back. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his even more wider and even more muscular back, and then, his massive indestructible white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings grew a bit longer, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Jewel of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs with multi-colored gems on them. He also has his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with with embedded colored gems of many different colors and the symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm Symbol, the Team Cosmic Dragon symbol, and the Thunderbird etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gem in the forehead and surrounding them are the Elements of Harmony, longer midnight black handle, white Alicorn and gold heart and below it are four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in its open mouths and large wolf head with large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony attached on his left muscular forearm, his large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists changed into large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large multi-colored gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with them, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-

Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、全能のチャンピオンでありヒノンの使者、エレメンタル・フォース、ストーム、コスモス、ユニバースの全能のマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持つ男、理性の声、ゴールデン-多くの兄弟姉妹の心のこもった兄弟、心のこもった恋人、多くの子供たちの父、全能の心のこもった、リン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの愛情深い息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、全能の心のこもった、愛する未来の夫、最強、勇敢で、回復力があり、勇気があり、最もハンサムで、ラウド家の最も男らしい戦士、強力なアルファ吸血鬼-狼男-サイボーグ ハイブリッド、スコットランドのロック ラウドの17世紀のデューク リンカーン マクロード

の子孫、モラグ マクラフリンの駆逐艦、マックス ディロンの宿敵でもあるエレクトロとコミック ブック ガイとして知られている、極度に邪悪な破壊者、心黒く、サディスティック、妄想的、パワーに飢えた、精神病的、取り返しのつかないろくでなしと暴君、才能のあるコミック ライターとビデオ ゲーマー、なんでも屋、勇敢な戦士宇宙の守護者、守護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情と元素の力のマスター、セレスティアル ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、神友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、宇宙への希望の大使とビーコン、ラウドハウスの救世主そしてミシガン州、真の不滅の英雄、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、隠れた葉の村の忍、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの支部チームの多くのメンバー、ラウド ファミリーのスパイス デーモン、伝説の波フムンガドゥンガのサーファー、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの第 3 指揮官兼創設者、宇宙と天の使者、ハーモニー、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークのドッジボール エンジェル キング、三国志の統一者と日本の戦士、彼の多くの守護天使の恐ろしい擁護者、そしてダマスキノ家の破壊者

Lincoln has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-BUFFALO-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL COSMIC THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL COSMIC HARMONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO MYTHOLOGICAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL COSMIC HARMONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO MYTHOLOGICAL HOPE!

We're literally stunned, amazed, and struck with awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the the girls in Lincoln's harem see him, their faces had atomic red blushes, hearts in their eyes, their tongues rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter their future hunk of a husband has become, but when Ultimate King Ghidorah saw it, he went fucking insane and was about to attack again, but in less than a split second, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at him, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him, but he wasn't out yet, and he was extremely pissed off now.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: SO INCREDIBLE!

Lincoln's transformed into his Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form!
Eli: No words can even describe what we just saw, incredible.

Lori: Literally unreal.

Lynn: Incredible, and that makes Lincoln the next of the Louds to transform into a Universal Eternal Xelnaga form.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Aye, the first was my brother.

Duke Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) That's right, sister.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, the time has come for us to end you once and for all, Ultimate King Ghidorah. Let's get him, Cadenza!

Cadenza Cthugha: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Great Old One Cthugha Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Cthugha Fire Vampire Great Old One Love) You got it, Linky.

Cadenza Cthugha and Lincoln went after Ultimate King Ghidorah, who continued to fire bolts of electricity, but Lincoln and Cadenza continued absorbing them and it made them even more powerful than before, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ultimate King Ghidorah and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic. Then, Lincoln fired a Super Gravity Blast at Ultimate King Ghidorah, and it forced him down onto the ground, and then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into large white wolf heads, and they bit down on Ultimate King Ghidorah and they began draining him of all his energy as we saw visible energy flowing out of Ultimate King Ghidorah and into Lincoln, and his aura flared up as he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still and he was also assimilating all of Ultimate King Ghidorah's powers. Then, the wolf heads let go of Ultimate King Ghidorah and they turn back, and then, Lincoln and Cadenza grabbed Ultimate King Ghidorah by his tails and they spun him around so much, and then, they let go and sent him deep into space.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to end this once and for all!

Lincoln and Cadenza flew into the air and they raised their hands into the air, and we knew what they were going to use: The Spirit Bomb.

Me: Everyone, let's help Lincoln and Cadenza!

We raised our hands, and then, as if sensing it for themselves, the people of Earth and the planets all over the universe and beyond raised their hands as well, and we all offered our energy, and then, we saw a massive Spirit Bomb forming as big and massive as a million Suns itself, and surrounding it are several numerous Spirit Bombs of different colors representing The Elements of Harmony and the elemental forces of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Moonlight. Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Ultimate King Ghidorah, what we hold before us is the energy of all those that you and the rest of The Order have killed and destroyed!

Cadenza Cthugha: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Great Old One Cthugha Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Cthugha Fire Vampire Great Old One Love) And now, you shall feel the full-extent of their fury, along with those whose lives you've decimated 20,000 years hence, you three-headed nightmare!

Everyone on Earth and the Planets in The Universes Beyond: LINCOLN, CADENZA, NOW! PUT AN END TO THIS NIGHTMARE ONCE AND FOR ALL! MAKE HIM FEEL THE PAIN AND SUFFERING THE VICTIMS OF THE ORDER HAVE FELT!

With a mighty roar, Lincoln and Cadenza threw the massive Spirit Bomb and the other Spirit Bombs at Ultimate King Ghidorah, and because he was unable to fight back, he was overwhelmed by it and as it went deeper into space, it exploded with such furious and incredible power, it obliterated and annihilated Ultimate King Ghidorah until not a single atom of it was left, and his evil spirit was forever erased by The Black Gates after he was found guilty by all those he'd killed. We cheered extremely loud as Cadenza Cthugha and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cadenza Cthugha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, larger wolf ears, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Cadenza Cthugha: We finally did it, it's finally over, Ultimate King Ghidorah is finally dead, and The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah are gone forever! Thanks for helping me destroy Ultimate King Ghidorah once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adrienne.

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cadenza Cthugha's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness and fire behind them along with Cthugha and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cadenza Cthugha absorbed the fire and darkness and they came back to us as the display and Cthugha vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call an epic finale to an ultimate battle to save the Earth, mankind and the universe, and another fanatical planet-destroying cult has been obliterated forever. Awesome job out there, Lincoln and Cadenza.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: I was still in absolute shock, you achieved your Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and you and Cadenza really gave that monster the beatdown of his miserable life! (Sniffles with tears in my eyes and a smile on my face) I'm so proud of you!

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D.

Just then, Lincoln's entire harem and Guardian Angels pounced on Lincoln, and they kissed him all over the place, and when they were done with their make-out, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, his face turned red, and he had steam whistling out of his ears.

He was literally on Cloud Nine after that intense make-out from Heaven!

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Whoa!

May: (Snickers) Oh man, are you in for a ton of fun with your harem and Guardian Angels tonight?

Lori: May.

Lincoln: Now, now, Lori, it's just a small harmless teasing.

Nico: Lincoln's right, it's just small harmless teasing, but she's right on one thing though, you're in for one wild night with your harem and Guardian Angels. So, which Elemental HERO of Darkness are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Shadow Mist.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Shadow Mist: Selene Febriaz, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Darkness and one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization.

Lincoln: And has the same story as Elizabeth Lioncourt.

Oculous: Make sure his Disk is locked up tight.

Odin: I won't lost sight of it.

Stonedozer: Good.

Whirlin: Looks like the Ridonculous Race is all finished

Me: You got that right.

Iceage: With an epic conclusion.

Magma: Let's end it with one group photo!

Me: Lets do it.

I formed a clone and held out my phone.

Clone me: Say Phoenix Buttkicking!

All of us: PHOENIX BUTTKICKING!

SNAP!

We had an awesome photo.

Nico: This was awesome! Great job the whole competition everyone.

Eli: This was amazing.

Thor: It sure was. (To the viewers) Hope you all had fun on this great contest with us.

Me: I know we did.

Xenia: Me too.

Don: This is another awesome race in the books. Hope you like what's going to happen next time as we go on another awesome adventure. Get ready for next time on The Ridonculous Race. (DING)

We went back home and landed the fortress in the estate and unpacked and then got ready for bed and we hit the sack.

THE END

---

The Ridonculous Race is done and this was an awesome one.

Costa Rica is beautiful.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Po Kong, Shakedown, Stone Dragon, Black Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth as well as Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor and The Winged Dragon of Ra and we're going to a planet made of pancakes and maple syrup! Nora's favorite! Also we're going to battle THE GREAT LEVIATHAN! And like the battle that Heidi had with it, it's going to be explosive! Also we're going to battle an evil version of Dartz. And we're going to battle Another Muggshot and Another Po Kong and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Serperior named Claire Suh and she is Nico's friend from gardening class.

The match-up is for Selena Shub-Niggurath, Incarnation of Shub-Niggurath, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy her evil brother, Damian Shub-Niggurath, but unlike his sister, he's a normal person, but he's a demonic Dark Goth who's killed hundreds of innocent people as part of his sacrificial offerings to Shub-Niggurath years ago, and he tried to sacrifice his older sister only to get beaten up hard by Lincoln and sent to a maximum security prison, but now, he broke out and he wants revenge. For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Romania, and we got word that the Cult of Shub-Niggurath, the very cult that Damian Shub-Niggurath, the younger brother of Selena Shub-Niggurath started, is running loose and causing havoc, well, we're putting those creeps down for good, and Selena's going to be pissed off when she finds out her brother's escaped from prison. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Selene Febriaz, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Shadow Mist, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a member of The Febriaz Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages, and she's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult. She's an agent of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince Pusateri who was also an agent of The HELLSING Organization in destroying Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day. She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, the head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Selene and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

For April Fools Day we're going to be in for a wild ride as we save Dexter from a terrible curse that was put on him: THE CURSE OF

THE WERECLOWN! It's like what happened in the episode The Laughing. It will be a wild and crazy one.

See you next time.

# THE LAUGHING - WERECLOWN CURSE

HAPPY APRIL FOOLS DAY!

This chapter is based on the Dexter's Laboratory episode The Laughing.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Po Kong, Shakedown, Stone Dragon, Black Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth as well as Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor and The Winged Dragon of Ra and we were flying to an awesome new food planet. The reason there is because was a massive negative energy spike coming from there. Heidi, Yugi, Kaiba, Joey, and the duelists are coming with us too.

Me: This is gonna be really fun and awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure is! I can't wait to see what this planet will be like.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be so fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Nora: I'm really excited for this one.

Nico: Nora, I want to thank you, Po Kong, and your teams for coming.

Nora: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Ultear: It sure will.

Nico: Ultear, what do you like to do for a living?

Ultear: Haven't really thought about it. But I would like to be open up a school of magic and teach kids how to use magic like in Fiore.

Me: That is an awesome idea Ultear.

Xenia: It sure is.

Eli: I agree there.

Qin: Yeah a school of magic is a great idea.

Valon: (Australian Accent) It sure is mate.

Ultear: Thanks.

Nico: Like Hogwarts

Ultear: Exactly. Not for the competition but for the excitement.

Qin: Good idea.

Lola: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah that's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy yesterday was so awesome. We really sent the Mystic Foots, the Celebrity 5 and the Disk Wars version of Loki packing!

Nico: That was so awesome! And don't forget M-Bison and Vega. That was awesome!

Me: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Nico: Disk Wars Loki is in a Disk currently being guarded by Odin.

Me: And they locked him up and threw away the key.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah. That monster deserved it.

Brittney: And I used my dark magic to make sure he is powerless and can never escape from it.

Nico: Good riddance.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: He had it coming for his crimes.

Lola: Yeah.

May: He sure did.

Nico: The rest are in the Masters of Evil.

Me: Yep. Darn shame we couldn't send the Disk Wars Loki to the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah he was worthy of them.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Nico: No kidding.

Camie: Either way it was an awesome victory for all of us.

Me: Yes it sure was

Nico: The Ridonculous Race has been completed!

Me: It sure was. And the city was completely protected while we were away.

Nico: It sure was. Boy Sheila and Tom had MASSIVE NUMBERS of case files piled up. They counted over 7,329,349 criminal cases.

Eli: They sure are gonna have their hands full.

Qin: No kidding there!

Xenia: That is a lot of cases for them. These last 12 days are gonna be taxing on them.

Lola: No kidding.

Maria: That is for sure.

Nico: After Cadance's mission, our top priority is finding out who the Renegades are.

Me: We can do that as we are having a humiliation session at Lynn's Table. It is April Fools Day.

Nico: Good idea.

Lincoln: Normally me and my siblings would be scared of this day.

Nico: Me too because of my brother.

Me: But not this time. Now that their dark sides are gone for good.

Akiza: Thank goodness for that one.

Heidi: No kidding there.

Nico: Of course, the mascots are planning some pranks on us too.

Me: Yeah as long as it's funny ones.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at what looked like a desert planet.

Me: Wow! It looks like a desert planet from up here.

Qin: It sure does.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and then to Nora's surprise and delight we saw that it was a planet made of PANCAKES! There were piles and piles and piles and piles of pancakes as far as the eyes could see and the rivers were maple syrup!

Me: Whoa it's a planet of pancakes!

Qin: Oh wow!

Nora was grinning and shaking happily.

Me: Nora? Are you okay?

Nora: PANCAKES! PANCAKES PANCAKES!

She dove in and ate many of them!

BUZZSAW EATING!

Po Kong: Boy she loves her pancakes.

Qin: She sure does.

We got to eating and man were they tasty and fluffy.

Camie: (Eating) Yummy!

Me: (Eating) Delicious.

Nico: Anyone got syrup?

Me: Lots of syrup rivers.

Nico: Cool.

Lola: This is amazing cool.

Rarity: Boy this is an absolutely amazing planet.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Po Kong was eating pancakes as well

By the mountain load!

Qin: Boy these are really awesome.

Po Kong: I'll say! Wow!

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

But then the meal was cut short when a massive storm appeared out of nowhere!

Nico: What the?

Me: Uh oh. I've got a bad feeling about this.

From space the storm covered about 50% of the entire planet and it was amazingly powerful.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This storm just appeared out of nowhere.

Nico: At least the pancakes and syrup are okay.

Me: It's going to get worse! This storm is made of pure negative energy and the scans are showing a massive spike in Negative Energy that's off the scale!

Nico: WHOA! Where's it coming from?

Me: The epicenter is 25 klicks to the northwest.

Nico: Then we better get a move on.

Eli: You got it.

We then arrived at a syrup lake and in the middle of it was Dartz's temple.

Me: Is that Dartz's temple?

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Anyone experiencing a sudden case of deja-vu?

Heidi: I sure am.

Lola: This is gonna be powerful.

Carly Atlas: I have a feeling this is gonna be a battle that will shake the foundation of the universe.

Misty Tredwell: I have that same feeling too.

Me: But the energy spike is definitely coming from there.

Nico threw a grenade at the temple.

Nico: Fire in the hole!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

But the temple was undamaged.

Me: Nico it's gonna take a lot more than a grenade to destroy that. Lets get moving.

We went into the temple and it was a scary place.

Me: This place is nothing but a bad memory.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: This place reeks of evil.

Maria: Come out. We know you're here!

Me: All right Dartz we know you're here! Come on out.

We heard him laughing and it was coming from a room and then we went in and saw that it had COUNTLESS NUMBERS OF SOULS IMPRISONED in stone tablets!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh my god! What is this place?

Heidi: It's souls that Dartz imprisoned!

Alister: This is one bad dream I never want to relive!

Rafael: Me neither!

We then saw DARTZ!

Me: Dartz!

Dark Dartz: That's right J.D.

Nico: What have you done Dartz!?

Eli: You monster! Why are you doing this!?

Me: Why do you want to wipe out Humanity? What have we ever done that would warrent such a horrible transgression?

Dark Dartz: Humanity is a menace to the world because of the darkness inside their own souls and they must be destroyed.

Me: That's a lie! I don't believe that at all. But why do you want to kill everyone?

Dark Dartz: I should tell you all my story and how I found this out.

Dartz took us on a journey into the past and we were over the city of Atlantis from 10,000 years ago.

---

10,000 years ago, Atlantis, an island that was isolated from the rest of the world, was a perfect civilization. One day, however, meteors rained down upon the kingdom when a volcano erupted. Those meteorites were the mysterious and powerful Stones of the Orichalcos, and they glowed a bright greenish blue. Those stones imbued the people of Atlantis with ultimate knowledge and power. In just a few years, Atlantis became the most advanced civilization on the planet, and was even more advanced than the modern world. However, with power came corruption and greed.

Ironheart, the King of Atlantis and Dartz's father, gave his throne to his son, Dartz. Soon, the stones of the Orichalcos began to expose the evil in people, and turned those with darkness on the inside into monsters on the outside. Dartz witnessed his own wife, Iona become a horrid, ugly beast.

Confused and frightened, Dartz consulted a stone of the Orichalcos for guidance. The Orichalcos granted Dartz great power and lent him the Orichalcos Soldiers to do his bidding. It told him to resurrect an ancient mystical beast known as the Great Leviathan, which would help him to destroy the world and create a new one that would be free of evil. Dartz became corrupted and misguided.

Ironheart and Chris, (Dartz's daughter) fled and called upon the world of Duel Monsters and its guardians, the three Legendary Dragons (in actuality, three soldiers whom Dartz had transformed into dragons) for help against the corrupted Dartz. One day, an army of benevolent magical creatures-including the three dragons-led by Ironheart, met with Dartz's Army of the Orichalcos Soldiers and the Great Leviathan, and the Battle of Atlantis took place. The battle concluded with neither side victorious: The three dragons were frozen in ice, the magical creatures were sent back to their own world, the Soldiers of the Orichalcos were destroyed, the Great Leviathan was sealed away from the world, and Atlantis sank beneath the sea.

The corruption of the Orichalcos made Dartz believe that the world was a wicked place, and that humans had an inherent malice in their hearts. The transformation that the Orichalcos had inflicted on his fellow Atlanteans was, he believed, the punishment for being evil, as the outside of man became as twisted as their inside. Dartz was driven to revive the Great Leviathan to raze the world, so that he may reconstruct it in the image of glorious Atlantis. To do so, Dartz required souls of humans.

Dartz wandered the Earth for 10,000 years, presumably kept alive by the power of the Orichalcos. He knew that he had found one of the powerful souls that he required when he encountered the Pharaoh Atem in ancient Egypt, and witnessed his control of the powers of darkness and his ability to command Duel Monsters. He also witnessed the Pharaoh, with Slifer the Sky Dragon pursuing Thief King Bakura and Diabound. However, Dartz could not capture the Pharaoh's soul because Bakura and Zorc Necrophades were in his way, However Dartz seems to not have any fear of Zorc and when he showed the past of the Pharaoh, Dartz never saw Zorc as a threat to the Great Leviathan, because the powers of the Leviathan were greater than those of Zorc. He therefore had to wait another 5000 years to capture the Pharaoh's soul.

It was unclear precisely when Dartz began to collect souls of boys and men, but eventually, he established a multinational conglomerate that was named Paradius, which became a well-known, yet mysterious force in the business world. But that was not the only organization that Dartz had formed. Dartz also controlled the Doma Organization, a group formed to gather souls of boys and men to feed the Great Leviathan by challenging unsuspecting male players to games of Duel Monsters only to have their souls taken by "The Seal of Orichalcos", a card that he had suffused with the Orichalcos' power.

For ten thousand years, Dartz collected the souls of boys and men in order to ensure the return of the Great Leviathan into the world. With time, the number of souls of boys and men that Dartz had stolen stretched into the millions, thanks in part to his underlings.

---

We gasped!

Alexis: This is Madness!

Me: You killed all these people!

Dark Dartz: No. These people are gonna be used for a greater purpose.

Varie: You won't get away with this Dartz!

Nico: YEAH! You killed thousands of innocent people!

Eli: I counted over 523,349,329,357,345,124 people.

Cody: You're days of terrorizing the planet are finished forever!

Me: I agree.

Nico: You monster!

Dark Dartz: Oh, I'M the monster? I'm not the one who left Gotham Royal York unprotected because of stress!

Me: That little stress bit is not going to work on us anymore!

Nico: We learned from our mistakes Dartz and for the record the city was in good hands while we were away.

Me: All you have done was poisoned people with lies and brainwashed Valon, Alister and Rafael into following your lies! You even poisoned Mai, Weevil and Rex Raptor with your lies in your little delusional goals!

Eli: Yeah! You have caused so many innocent people to die!

Xenia: What you have done makes you pure evil incarnate!

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: You will pay for this Dartz.

Dark Dartz: So it's a sword fight you want. Very well then.

Dark Dartz formed a sword into his hand.

Me: Lets dance.

Me and Dark Dartz clashed with our swords and sparks were flying every clash. But then I got the drop on Dark Dartz and slash his cheek.

Me: That was for all the people you killed.

Heidi kicked him in his face and punched him in his stomach and kicked him in his stomach!

Nico: I'm half tempted to teleport you to where the Renegades are so they can finish you off!

Dark Dartz: Do you think I'm scared of your pathetic little mystery helpers!?

Nico: You should be scared of ALL of us! We are the most powerful force in the entire universe!

Me: Also we killed you before and we can kill you again!

Suddenly a portal opened up and out came a dark dragon and swallowed him.

Lincoln: That was creepy.

Bastion: It was.

Zane: Yes.

Nico: What was that?

Me: I couldn't make it out.

A massive earthquake then rattled the area and we went outside and saw a strange sight. We saw a beam of green light come out of a whirlpool in the lake and we saw the ruins of an ancient city rise out of the lake of syrup. It was the ruins of the Lost City of Atlantis.

Nico: What is that?!

Tea: Don't tell me, It's Atlantis!

Me: Unbelievable!

Nico: That is Atlantis!?

Jaden: That's Atlantis? It looks all run down.

Me: It's been underwater for 10,000 years Jaden. But without a doubt that's where Dark Dartz went to. Just like before.

Eli: That is not like the Atlantis that we know.

Camie: It's completely different.

We went back to the Soul Room and went through the portal and it took us to the city of Atlantis.

Me: This place has seen better days.

Heidi stayed in the Soul Room and she was crying.

Heidi: (Crying) I can't believe that Dartz did this to all of you.

But then she got a look of avenging justice on her face and she unsheathed her sword and knelt in a knight pose.

Heidi: Everyone what Dark Dartz is gonna do will ultimately destroy the entire planet if we don't stop him. Please lend me your strength, light, virtue and power to help me vanquish Dartz once and for all. Let my sword be your ultimate instrument of justice.

The tiles all lit up with rainbow light and they all went into Heidi and she was glowing in a light until she became a ball of rainbow light. Her eyes opened and they were ocean blue with rainbow glowing sclera.

We searched the city.

Tea: Lets hope that we make Dark Dartz pay the ultimate price for everything hes done.

Nico: We better call in the rest of the team just in case.

Me: Right.

I did so.

Nico: We need to take him out so we still have time to fight Swartz's creations.

Me: Yeah. (Sees something) I see something.

We ran to the alter and saw a glass statue of Dark Dartz sitting on a throne.

Joey: Is that Dark Dartz?

Me: It is. But I don't sense his energy.

Nico: I don't sense anything either.

I touch it and it disintegrated.

Yugi: Dartz must've somehow left his body behind.

Tristan: Maybe.

Vince: I feel something off.

Kaiba: Please. It's just another one of his cheap tricks.

Dark Dartz: Is that your answer to everything Kaiba? You really need a new catch phrase.

Me: Where are you Dark Dartz?

Dark Dartz appeared on the ceiling.

Dark Dartz: I'm right here with the Great Leviathan.

Yugi: Hold on Dartz! You told us your leviathan couldn't awaken without the souls of the Three Chosen Duelists!

Me: Yeah you said that yourself!

Dark Dartz: Yes I did say that didn't I? Well I substituted your souls with an equally powerful one.

Yugi: Your soul!

Dark Dartz: Bingo!

Me: Just like before.

The green beam of light redirected and went to the lake and out of a whirlpool arose a huge dragon and it roared as it came to Atlantis.

Dark Dartz: Fueled by the power of my spirit the Great Beast has returned!

We saw the dragon. It was…

**THE GREAT LEVIATHAN - THE HARBINGER OF ARMAGEDDON!**

It was a huge dark dragon and it was overflowing with intense pure evil!

Me: That is an enormous Dragon!

Nico: It's MASSIVE!

The level of power it had was incredible.

Lincoln: What a terrible power it has!

Me: It's pure evil!

Joey: That thing could pick its teeth with an Egyptian God Monster!

Nico: No fucking shit there!

Yugi: And it's here to conquer mankind.

Eli: Not on our watch!

Tea: What a terrible monster!

Jaden: How can a monster like this be that evil?

Camie: No idea!

Joey: Hold on what's that?

Kaiba: What?

Joey: That little green pimple on its nose.

We saw closer and it was really Dark Dartz. He somehow merged with the Great Leviathan.

Joey: Wait! It's Dark Dartz.

Yugi: Yes. When he lost against J.D. and us in that swordfight he somehow merged together with the Great Leviathan.

Dark Dartz: Yes it's true. Nothing gets past you Pharaoh.

Kaiba: That's it! I'm not gonna stand here and talk to some mutated hood ornament! I'm just gonna blast you into next week!

Me: I'm going to blast you into oblivion!

Dark Dartz: (Laughs) I'd like to see you try.

The Great Leviathan roared.

Me: Uch! Your breath is just as bad as your ego Dark Dartz.

May: We're not afraid of your pet!

Dark Dartz: You should be!

Me: Time for some Duel Monster assistance! I summon Nine-Headed Dragon, Five-Headed Dragon, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Black Luster Soldier - Envoy of the Beginning, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End, Darkfire Dragon and Judgment Dragon!

Varie: I summon Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Orca Mega-Fortress of Darkness, Fortress Whale, Yormungarde, Kairyu Shin, Spike Seadra and Airocra!

Vince: I summon Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Rat, Flame Cerebrus, Infernal Flame Vixen, Firewing Pegasus, Wings of Wicked Flame, Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and The Blazing Mars!

Nico: I summon The Supremacy Sun, The Supression Pluto, The Despair Uranus, The Grand Jupiter, The Tyrant Neptune and The Big Saturn!

Qin: I summon Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Fire and Fortune Lady Wind!

May: I summon Ice Queen, Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, and St. Joan!

Cody (OC): I summon The End of Anubis, Archlord Zerato, Archlord Kristya and Splendid Venus!

Chione: I summon Great Moth, Swarm of Locusts, Swarm of Crows, Metal Armored Bug and Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth!

Rachel San Diego: I summon Lorelei the Symphonic Arsenal, Aria the Melodious Diva, Opera the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Elegy the Melodious Diva and Sonata the Melodious Diva!

Tara: I summon Megarock Dragon, Medusa Worm and Avalanching

Aussa!

Sailor Mars: I summon Fire Princess, Fire Sorcerer, Tyrant Dragon, Firebird and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys!

Carol: I summon Thunder King - the Lightningstrike Kaiju, Gadarla the Mystery Dust Kaiju and Dogoran the Mad Flame Kaiju!

Lincoln: I summon Electric Snake, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Aqua Spirit, Raging Flame Sprite, Shinato, King of a Higher Plane, Guardian Angel Joan, Maiden of The Moonlight, and The Agent of Creation - Venus! And I equip Warrior Lady of the Wasteland with Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade!

Linka: I summon Mavelus, Lightning Conger and Yamata Dragon!

Liberty: I summon The Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Dark Magician of Chaos, Dark Magician Girl, Night Wing Sorceress, Divine Grace Northwemko, Hand of Nephthys and Elemental HERO Lady Heat!

Jasmine (GX): I summon Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Queen, and Harpie's Pet Dragon!

Jim Crocodile Cook: I summon Efflorescent Knight, Fossil Dyna Pachycephalo, and Gigantes!

Chazz: I summon Armageddon Knight, Infernal Incinerator, Chthonian Soldier, Dark Armed Dragon, Strike Ninja, and Helpoemer!

Mindy (GX): I summon A Cat of Ill Omen, Des Koala, Des Wombat, Desertapir, Giant Rat, Mecha-Dog Marron, Rescue Cat, and Morphing Jar!

Zane: I summon Cyber Dragon, Cyber Esper, Morphing Jar, Proto-Cyber Dragon, Reflect Bounder, and The Light - Hex-Sealed Fusion!

Bastion: I summon Card Ejector, Water Dragon, Fire Dragon, Elemental Hero Bladedge, Morphing Jar, and Plasma Warrior Eitom!

Alexis: I summon Blizzard Dragon, Blizzed, Guard of the Ice Barrier, Cold Enchanter, Ice Master, Intoxicated Bug of the Ice Barrier, Treeborn Frog, White Night Dragon, and White Night Queen!

Tyranno Hassleberry: I summon Black Stego, Black Tyranno, Giant Rex, Last Tusk Mammoth, Super Conductor Tyranno, and Ultimate Tyranno!

Syrus: I summon Drillroid, Maiden of the Aqua, Dark Magician Girl, Gyroid, and The Earth - Hex-Sealed Fusion

Jesse Anderson: I summon Rainbow Dragon, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Amethyst Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger!

Axel Brodie: I summon Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Dragon, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Doomfire, and Volcanic Hammerer

Adrian Gecko: I summon Cloudian - Cirrostratus, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Nimbusman, Cloudian - Sheep Cloud, and Cloudian - Storm Dragon

Blair: I summon D.D. Warrior Lady, Maiden in Love, and Marshmallon!

Professor Banner: I summon Cobra Jar, Copycat, Dice Jar, Dimension Jar, Morphing Jar, Morphing Jar #2, Parasitic Ticky, and Reflect Bounder!

Chumley: I summon Big Koala, Des Kangaroo, Des Koala, and Dizzy Angel!

Tea: I summon Magician of Faith, Witch of the Black Forest, Fairy's Gift, Cosmo Queen, and Shining Friendship!

Tristan: I summon Cyber Commander, Super Roboyarou and Mr. Volcano!

Yugi: I summon Dark Magician, Summoned Skull and Kuriboh!

Joey: I'm bringing out Flame Swordsman, Jinzo and good old Red-Eyes!

Kaiba: I summon Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Gadget Soldier and Vorse Raider!

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon, Sonic Chick, and Stardust Xiaolong!

Jack Atlas: I summon Red Dragon Archfiend, Strong Wind Dragon and Sinister Sprocket!

Akiza: I summon Black Rose Dragon, Rose Fairy, Queen Angel of Roses and Rose Tentacles!

Luna (5D's): I summon Ancient Fairy Dragon, Spirit of The Breeze, and Sunlight Unicorn!

Leo: I summon Life Stream Dragon, Morphotronic Radion and Power Tool Dragon!

Crow Hogan: I summon Black-Winged Dragon, Blackwing - Blizzard the Far North, Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Blackwing - Elphin the Raven and Blackwing - Sirocco the Dawn!

Yugi: Now Timaeus!

Kaiba: Along with the Fang of Critias!

Joey: And the unstoppable Claw of Hermos!

Yugi, Kaiba and Joey: ARISE!

The mighty Legendary Dragons were summoned!

Bertrand: I summon GRAGONITH, LIGHTSWORN DRAGON, LUMINA, LIGHTSWORN SUMMONER, LYLA, LIGHTSWORN SORCERESS, JENIS, LIGHTSWORN MENDER, AURKUS, LIGHTSWORN DRUID, WULF, LIGHTSWORN BEAST, CELESTIA, LIGHTSWORN ANGEL, SHIRE, LIGHTSWORD SPIRIT, EHREN, LIGHTSWORN MONK, JAIN, LIGHTSWORN PALADIN, GAROTH, LIGHTSWORN WARRIOR, MICHAEL, THE ARCH-LIGHTSWORN, RAIDEN, HAND OF THE LIGHTSWORN, MINERVA, LIGHTSWORN MAIDEN, RINYAN, LIGHTSWORN ROGUE, RYKO, LIGHTSWORN HUNTER and JUDGEMENT DRAGON!

Brittney: I summon RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON, ZOMBIE TIGER, RETURN ZOMBIE, ZOMBIE MASTER, SOUL-ABSORBING BONE TOWER, NIGHTMARE HORSE, DARK DUST SPIRIT, RYU KOKKI, FLAME GHOST, VAMPIRE LORD, VAMPIRE LADY, ZOMBIE MAMMOTH, GIANT AXE MUMMY and VAMPIRE'S CURSE!

Lucy Loud: GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER, ARCHFIEND OF GILFER, BELIAL - MARQUIS OF DARKNESS, BERFOMET, MARIE THE FALLEN ONE, RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON and NIGHTMARE HORSE!

Haiku: AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER and ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO!

Persephone: I summon VAMPIRE LORD, RED-MOON BABY, VAMPIRE LADY, VAMPIRE'S CURSE, and VAMPIRE GENESIS!

Dante: I summon WANDERING MUMMY, POISON MUMMY, DES LACOODA, and FUSHIOH RICHIE!

Jaden: I summon ELEMENTAL HEROES SPARKMAN, WILDHEART, BUBBLEMAN, NECROSHADE, CLAYMAN, BLADEDGE, BURSTINATRIX, AVIAN, NEO BUBBLEMAN, KNOSPE, HEAT, STRATOS, LADY HEAT, POISON ROSE, WOODSMAN, PRISMA, CAPTAIN COLD, ICE EDGE, NEOS, FLAME WINGMAN, THUNDER GIANT, RAMPART BLASTER, WILDEDGE, MARINER, NECROID SHAMAN, SHINING FLARE WINGMAN, WILD WINGMAN, DARKBRIGHT, INFERNO, MUDBALLMAN, PHOENIX ENFORCER, GAIA, GREAT TORNADO, ELECTRUM, DIVINE NEOS, RAINBOW NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, STORM NEOS, MAGMA NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, FLARE NEOS, DARK NEOS, AQUA NEOS, GRAND NEOS, AIR NEOS, GLOW NEOS and the EVIL HEROES: INFERNO WING, INFERNAL PRODIGY, INFERNAL GAINER, LIGHTNING GOLEM, MALICIOUS FIEND, DARK GAIA, WILD CYCLONE, and MALICIOUS EDGE!

Hannah Fairchild: I summon URIA, LORD OF SEARING FLAMES, HAMON, LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER and RAVIEL, LORD OF PHANTASMS!

Roman: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

He summoned the Spider Earthbound Immortal.

Carly Atlas: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU, FORTUNE LADY FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND, LIGHT, DARK and EVERY!

She summoned said monsters.

Misty Tredwell: I summon Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Reptilienne Hydra and Reptilianne Echidna!

She summoned said monsters!

Valon: I summon PSYCHIC ARMOR HEAD, OVER BOOST, BURNING KNUCKLE, TRAP BUSTER, BLACK HOLE SHIELD, BUSTER KNUCKLE, BUSTER PYLE, BIG BANG BLOW, ADVANCED SHIELD, JET GAUNTLET, DOUBLE CLOTH ARMOR and ACTIVE GUARD!

He summoned said armored monsters.

Valon: And I activate FULL ARMOR GRAVITATION!

He had his armor merge with him and he was fully ready for battle!

Tania: I summon AMAZONESS ARCHER!, AMAZONESS BABY TIGER, AMAZONESS BLOWPIPER, AMAZONESS CHAIN MASTER, AMAZONESS EMPRESS, AMAZONESS FIGHTER, AMAZONESS PALADIN, AMAZONESS PET LIGER, AMAZONESS PRINCESS, AMAZONESS QUEEN, AMAZONESS SCOUTS, AMAZONESS SPY, AMAZONESS SWORDS WOMAN, AMAZONESS TIGER and AMAZONESS TRAINEE!

Professor Banner: That's right. I also summon HELIOS DUO MEGISTUS, HELIOS TRICE MEGISTUS, ALCHEMY BEASTS SALAMANDRA THE STEEL, OUROBOROS THE BRONZE, LEON

THE LEAD, EATOS THE TIN, EKENAS THE MERCURY, MOONFACE THE SILVER and GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS!

They summoned said monsters.

The Dark Signers and Carly's kids summoned their Earthbound Immortals and their monsters and more.

Me: I equip myself with DIVINE SWORD - PHOENIX BLADE and SALAMANDRA!

I had said cards equipped to me.

Maria: Now we're talking!

Me: Now. MONSTERS ATTACK!

We fired blasts of energy and many elements and more at the Leviathan. It was an epic battle that will decide the fate of Humanity.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF!

The attacks were hurting the Leviathan but weren't enough.

Dark Dartz: Is that the best you can do? (Evil Laughter) Now do you realize what you are dealing with?

Me: No we don't and we don't care!

Nico: That's for sure!

Yugi: Timaeus! Absorb Kuriboh's ability to multiply! Attack with the force of 10,000 Knights!

Timaeus got the powers in his Sword.

Timaeus: Go Sword of Justice! End this now!

Me: EVERYONE TOGETHER!

ALL OF US! : KAAAAA! MEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEE!

We all fired our attacks at the same time.

ALL OF US: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

The blasts all combined and they hit the Leviathan head on and exploded with incredible power.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive and so devastating that it was felt all over the entire universe!

Me: Bullseye!

Varie: That got him!

Joey: Direct hit!

Nico: YEAH!

Yugi: The prisoners are free!

When the smoke cleared the Leviathan was blown three quarters of the way apart.

Me: Whoa! It's power took a huge drop. That blast cut its power in half!

Nico: Boy that was intense! But its power was severely diminished.

Varie: Yes! I sense that three quarters of the prisoners are free.

Eli: That really has him pissed off now.

Dark Dartz: I am not beaten yet!

Me: You don't know how to quit do you?

Nico: Yeah!

But we saw the Great Leviathan regenerate it's body but it was weakened. Then it charged up its attack. It was a breath blast made of pure Negative Energy.

Me: Uh oh!

Joey: If that attack hits us we're done for!

But just as it was about to fire, a bright ball of rainbow light appeared out of nowhere and slammed into the Leviathan with devastating force.

KRABLAM!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: HOLY MACKEREL!

The ball landed in front of us and faded. It was Heidi and she was glowing in a rainbow aura that was 1,000,000,000 times brighter than the Sun and I sensed an unusual thing in her.

Me: Heidi? Wha? What happened?

Eli: WHOA!

Heidi: We have united to help destroy Dark Dartz and the Great Leviathan. I have called upon the people Dark Dartz imprisoned and converted their negative energy into light.

Eli: WOW!

Varie: That's unbelievable!

Nico: Incredible!

Jaden: Incredible! Get your game on Heidi!

Me: I can sense everyone that Dark Dartz imprisoned inside you Heidi. They've lended their power to you to destroy Dartz.

Heidi: That's right Grandpa.

Nico: Wow! That is incredible!

May: I'm getting deja vu right now.

Nico: Me too.

Heidi: Dartz will get what's coming to him.

Me: We believe in you Heidi. Go get him!

Heidi: With Pleasure. Obelisk, Ra, Slifer, follow me.

Heidi, Obelisk, Slifer and Ra flew up into the sky above the clouds and were facing Dark Dartz and the Great Leviathan.

Heidi: You will pay!

Dark Dartz: You dare to challenge the Great Leviathan!? You have a lot to learn Heidi!

Heidi: We've learned all we need about you.

Obelisk punched the Leviathan but it only amused it.

Dark Dartz: (Evil Laughter) They're powerless!

The Leviathan wrapped around Obelisk and Heidi punched it and freed him. Slifer and Ra fired their attacks and hurt it.

Dark Dartz: My Great Leviathan existed long before the Egyptian Gods were ever born! And it will rule the Earth long after those pathetic creatures are gone! Now Leviathan ATTACK!

The Leviathan fired a blast of pure Negative Energy at Heidi and the Gods.

Heidi: Obelisk, Fist of Fury!

Obelisk clenched his fist and it glowed blue.

Heidi: Slifer, Thunder Force Attack!

Slifer charged up a blast of pure lightning.

Heidi: Ra, Ignite your mighty Blaze Cannon!

Ra charged up a fire cannon.

Heidi: KAAAAA! MEEEEE! HAAAAA! MEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Heidi fired a massive green Kamehameha Wave, Obelisk fired a blast of blue energy from his fist, Slifer fired a blast of red energy and Ra fired a blast of yellow energy. The attacks combined and the blasts collided and exploded when the struggle began.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF ENERGY!

The explosion blew away some of the storm clouds and illuminated the darkness under the clouds. The level of power being generated was incredible.

Me: Unbelievable!

Varie: What power!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Vince: This is amazing!

Eli: WHOA! This is amazing!

Camie: Incomprehensible!

Carly Atlas: WOW!

The battle was intense.

Dark Dartz: My beast is fueled by the darkness of my prisoners!

Heidi: Not anymore Dartz! Good, Kindness, Love and Light are far more powerful than Darkness and Hate! Now feel their power!

The blast overtook Dark Dartz's blast and it hit the Leviathan and exploded with incredible power.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY DEVASTATING FIERY EXPLOSION!

Dark Dartz: NO! WHAT HAVE YOU DONE HEIDI!?

Heidi: We killed you! Go to Hell and stay there!

Beams of light exploded out of the Leviathan and it completely exploded into dust and was completely obliterated.

Heidi: That did it.

Everyone left Heidi and they were free. The souls that Dark Dartz killed or imprisoned can now rest in peace and go back to their bodies.

Me: That did it guys!

Qin: Way to go Heidi!

Nico: YEAH!

Kaiba: The Gods and Heidi did pull through.

Joey: Told ya. That means everyone Dark Dartz captured is free.

They sure were.

Heidi landed by us.

Me: You did it Heidi!

Heidi: No Grandpa. We all did it.

Atlantis then started rumbling.

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: This place is crumbling! Lets go!

Eli: Lets go!

We ran for the portal and all our Duel Monsters returned to our decks. Most of us went through the portal and got out.

Heidi and Me and Eli were about to go but she stopped me.

Heidi: Wait grandpa!

Me: What's wrong Heidi?

Eli: What is it?

Heidi: Something's not right.

Eli: Wait I sense it too.

We saw Dark Dartz still alive and he was hurt bad.

Heidi: I thought I killed you. There's no way you could've survived that blast!

Me: Yeah you should have been obliterated with your Leviathan!

Dark Dartz: I couldn't say goodbye just yet. (Malevolent Chuckle)

A black smoke came out of him and it became a ferocious evil snake made entirely out of pure Negative Energy and it had a dark blue aura of pure evil!

Me: What does it take to kill this monster!?

Eli: Yeah!

Heidi: We'll find out now.

Heidi took her sword and slashed the snakes head. But the sword didn't affect it.

Heidi: That didn't work.

Dark Dartz: (Echoing) So you've come to your senses and given up?

Heidi: Not gonna happen Dartz!

Me: It'll be a cold day in hell before that happens!

Dark Dartz: Haven't you figured it out yet? All the monsters in the world combined together couldn't destroy my Leviathan. Not even you.

Me: Why is that?

Eli: Tell us!

Dark Dartz: Because this creature isn't one of your little Duel Monsters. It was born from the very darkness of the human soul!

Heidi: It was created from the very Negative Energy within all humans!

Dark Dartz: That's right. What I mean is the Great Leviathan was created by the hatred and rage of humans! So as long as Mankind exists, so does the Great Beast!

The evil snake's eyes glowed red with pure evil.

Heidi: You don't have any idea how wrong you are Dark Dartz. That creature was created by the Orichalcos! You were lied to and you were brainwashed into believing that mankind must be eradicated. But Human beings are not the evil ones Dark Dartz. It's you! Think about what you're doing. When you ruled all of Atlantis 10,000 years ago all of your people were generous and peaceful. But then the Orichalcos Stones arrived. And everything changed. Those fragments carried with them an evil force and brought Chaos, Death, Destruction and Hatred to Paradise!

Me: That's right Dark Dartz. The Orichalcos is using you as a pawn in its diabolical ambition to destroy the Earth!

Eli: It will kill you in the end!

Heidi: So if you want to wipe out all of humanity you'll have to go through me!

The snake lunged at Heidi and enveloped her in a tornado of pure Negative Energy.

Dark Dartz: I'm going to enjoy this!

Heidi: But you have completely forgotten about what else I can do. I live off of Negative Energy. My body converts it into Positive Energy and it makes me more powerful! I will absorb you into the darkest recesses of my mind and seal you away for all eternity! NOW DIE!

Heidi sucked in Dark Dartz and the Orichalcos into her body.

Dark Dartz was being destroyed in her mind.

Dark Dartz: NO! THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE!

Dark Dartz and the Orichalcos were destroyed in the darkest reaches of Heidi's mind and sealed away for all eternity.

Heidi: (Sighs) It's done. It's finally over.

The dark hurricane vanished and was gone forever. The darkness was gone forever.

Heidi collapsed from exhaustion and I caught her.

Me: Are you all right Heidi?

Heidi: Yeah. I'm fine Grandpa. I'm just exhausted and so tired.

I pick her up Bridal Style.

Then Ironheart and Chris appeared.

Me: King Ironheart and Princess Chris.

Ironheart: That's right J.D. We meet again. Thank you for saving all of the world from total destruction. You have saved us all from death.

Me: You're welcome your majesty. I'm so sorry about Dartz.

Chris: I know J.D. But I know that dad is always with me.

Me: I know. The Orichalcos destroyed everything you all worked so hard to achieve. If those evil stones hadn't come we would've learned from everyone in Atlantis and it would've been greatly beneficial for the Human Race in its entirety.

Ironheart: I know. But you have the eternal gratitude of everyone in Atlantis J.D.

Me: It was what we had to do your majesty to ensure the survival and safety of the world. But Heidi is the real hero. She stopped Dartz's evil plans to destroy the Earth. Duel Monsters, Angels, aliens and Humans united together in this time of crisis.

I had tears come down my face.

Me: I also had a feeling that you were with us the whole time. But also I couldn't be anymore prouder of my granddaughter Heidi.

Ironheart: I know J.D. Thank you again my friend.

I smiled.

Me: You're welcome.

Ironheart and Chris came with me and we went through the portal.

We came back

Nico: Whoa! Is she okay?

Me: Just really exhausted.

Heidi: (Weakly) It's over Nico. It's over.

Nico: Wow. King Ironheart and Princess Chris?

Princess Chris: That's right. Heidi saved us.

Me: She sure did.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Eli: It was incredible.

We told everyone what happened.

Nico: (GASP) Incredible.

May: Now I got a massive case of deja-vu.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That was amazing.

Nico: We still have business here.

Lola: But what do we do about that Atlantis here?

Me: We'll keep it and help rebuild it and make it better than ever.

Eli: Kita and everyone in our Atlantis can rebuild it.

Nico: Good idea.

Lincoln: I like it.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark version of Muggshot come. It was ANOTHER MUGGSHOT!

Nico: This one is strong.

Qin: Nice.

Laney: Yeah.

Another Muggshot: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be really fun though.

Me: Alice Muggshot! Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with a really strong muscular physique and was wearing gym clothes.

Alice Muggshot: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Alice is also Muggshot's daughter and she is a really strong and brutal fighter.

Nico: Whoa that is amazing! First Clockwerk and now Muggshot.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: You saw what happened just now, right?

Alice Muggshot: I sure did and man that was an epic battle!

Nico: It sure was!

Alice Muggshot: Yeah.

Jared: I'm going to be the one that faces you.

Alice Muggshot: All right then.

Me: By the way is the Another Po Kong friendly or hostile?

Alice Muggshot: Friendly and this one has a huge appetite.

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: Wow!

Jared: Lets get it on.

She turned into Another Muggshot and Jared flew at her and smashed her in her stomach and punched her down and I caught the Wonder Ride book and it was called The Gangster Princess and the Casino Kingdom.

Me: Cool title.

I brought her over.

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) STEAMPUNK 6!

She summoned Steam Smythe, Mz. Ruby, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon and Rip Van Fish along with Bane, Gearhead and Evil Drill Man.

Steam Smythe: Congratulations on that huge battle!

Me: Thank Heidi for that. It was awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Xenia: Man it was awesome.

Then we heard thunderous footfalls and then we saw a huge figure!

It was a dark version of Po Kong! It was ANOTHER PO KONG!

Xenia: Whoa! Another Po Kong!

Camie: This one is huge!

Another Po Kong: (In a girls voice) And I'm really hungry for Spaghetti.

Me: (GASP) Penelope Spaghettivini!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange and green clothes.

Nico: Wait Penelope Spaghettivini the famous Spaghetti Eating Queen!

Me: Yep. She is known for eating over 600 giant bowls full of spaghetti.

Po Kong: Boy she has a massively huge appetite like mine.

Nora: That is really cool. (REALLY HUGE BELCH!)

Jaune: Excuse you Nora.

Qin: No kidding.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it

instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Penelope Spaghettivini: Just to become the greatest eating champion of all time.

Me: You already are the greatest eating champion of all time. If you can eat over 600 bowls of spaghetti in one go then there's no telling what else you'll be able to eat.

Sakura Knudson: Not even Swartz can eat that much. I challenged Swartz to an eating contest and we ate hot dogs. I beat him.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice job!

Me: Geez sis how many hot dogs did you eat to beat him?

Sakura Knudson: I ate over 4,000 hot dogs.

We gasp!

Coup (Megas XLR): Geez! You have an amazing hot dog eating champion appetite Sakura!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah I sure do and Swartz only ate 500 of them.

Penelope Spaghettivini: That is amazing!

Nico: Boy J.D. your sister has one awesome and great appetite.

Coup: Just like mine.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight Penelope.

Penelope Spaghettivini: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: That you can count on.

I spun my magisword bracelet.

PIZZA MAGISWORD! SPAGHETTI DINNER MAGISWORD!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Penelope turned into Another Po Kong!

Me: Time for an all you can eat Italian Buffet!

I fired waves of pizzas and spaghetti into her mouth and she was eating it all over the place by the mountain loads!

Po Kong: That is one awesome amount of food!

Qin: No kidding!

Bai Tza: That is amazing!

Coup: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Po Kong's Ridewatch) Eating isn't the only thing Po Kong can do!

Nico activated it and fired a wave of green energy and smashed her down.

Nico: And top this one. Time to shake, rattle and roll! (ACTIVATES SHAKEDOWN'S RIDEWATCH)

He punched the ground and shook her down!

Qin: YEAH!

May: Time for this too! (ACTIVATES STONE DRAGON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of earth energy and smashed her down!

May: OH YEAH! Now for this! (ACTIVATES BLACK MONOLITH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: NICE! Now for this one. (ACTIVATES HAROUD HAZI BIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: And now for this! (ACTIVATES BUTTERFLY ABSOLUTE GOD DEBOTH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of butterflies and smashed her all over!

Qin: Take that!

Ultear: My turn! (ACTIVATES SHAKEDOWN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Myotismon and his team consisting of Myotismon, Cyorown, Evil Shade Man, Battybat (Kirby), King Squeekly (Donkey Kong), and Bat (Super Mario Galaxy) came.

Nico: Nice team, Myotismon!

Myotismon: Thanks Nico! This is gonna be cool!

Me: It sure will be!

Qin: Yeah!

Myotismon and his team consisting of Evil Shade Man, Looney Tunes Frankenstein, NES Hedorah, Evil Inferno Wing, and Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane) came.

Nico: Nice team, Myotismon!

Myotismon: Thanks Nico! This is gonna be cool!

Me: It sure will be!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here.

A Serperior came!

Me: Hey a Serperior!

Qin: Cool!

Serperior: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be really fun.

Nico: Claire Suh! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and yellow butterfly wings and had green and yellow clothes.

Claire Suh: I got this.

She fired a beam of sunlight and blasted down Another Po Kong and I caught it and purified it and she was back to normal.

Penelope Spaghettivini: (GROANS) (LOUD BELCH)

Me: I think she is full.

I brought her over.

Claire Suh: She is going to feel that.

Ultear: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Claire Suh: When me and Nico made made awesome blue raspberry apples. They were tasty.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico and Claire hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Claire Suh: Me too Nico. Hey you got something on your shirt.

Nico: Where?

POINK!

She flicked him on his nose.

Nico: HEY!

Claire Suh: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Nico laughed and kissed her.

We laughed too.

Me: That was a good one.

Qin: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon and Meteor Black Dragon are heading to Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that the Cult of Shub-Niggurath, the very cult that Damian Shub-Niggurath, the younger brother of Selena Shub-Niggurath started, is running loose and causing havoc, well, we're putting those creeps down for good, and Selena's going to be pissed off when she finds out her brother's escaped from prison.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news that you're not going to like, Selena: it appears The Cult of Shub-Niggurath is running loose here and they're causing havoc.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: The Cult of Shub-Niggurath?! Then, that means…?!

Lincoln then checked the footage on the wrist computer on his left gold cuff Bracer of The Champions of the Universe, and it showed that a male demonic Dark Goth had escaped from a nearby prison.

Lincoln: Damian Shub-Niggurath has escaped, that explains why we heard the report that his cult is here in Romania.

Nico: And it sounds like Selena knows him and it's not good. Who is he, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it one bit, Nico: Damian Shub-Niggurath is Selena Shub-Niggurath's younger brother, but unlike Selena, he's a normal person, but he's a demonic Dark Goth who's killed hundreds of innocent people as part of his sacrificial offerings to Shub-Niggurath years ago and he's the leader of The Cult of Shub-Niggurath, and he tried to sacrifice his older sister only to get beaten up hard by me and sent to a maximum security prison for life.

Me: Jeez! So, we got another deranged cult fanatic running loose?!

Selena Shub-Niggurath: But, this isn't like dealing with the other demonic cults, J.D. But, now that I found out that Damian's escaped and he now wants revenge, he's going to pay for this big time.

Lincoln: He sure will, Selena, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Yang and Zipp Storm.

Yang: You're welcome, Linky, and we'll make your Guardian Angel's former brother pay with his life.

Zipp Storm: We sure will.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Shadow Mist appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: That's Elemental HERO Shadow Mist, wicked.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Shadow Mist: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I also got the girls away from those fanatical worshippers of Shub-Niggurath. Honestly, Selena, your brother's still an asshole.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Selene Febriaz, I knew it was you.

?: GET THEM, THOSE FOOLS HAVE INTERRUPTED THE SACRED SACRIFICIAL OFFERING TO SHUB-NIGGURATH!

We then saw numerous armies of men dressed in black robes and wearing necklaces with the Sigil of Shub-Niggurath: it was Damian's cult, The Cult of Shub-Niggurath.

Sylvester: Well, time to get to work.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Damian himself may have escaped from Selene, but he still had the nerve to send his men to kill us. Fine, let's show those animals no mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon

Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Yang's team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the members of The Cult of Shub-Niggurath, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired blasts of black and blood-red energy at The Cult of Shub-Niggurath and he sucked out their blood, energy, and life-force and he absorbed it and they turned into desiccated corpses and he sent their souls to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for your brother's cult, Selena, but Damian himself is still out there, but he'll get his just desserts later on today. (To Selene Febriaz) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Febriaz.

Selene Febriaz reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight blue hair, blood red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and vampire fangs, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a long black coat, long-sleeved white shirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with black and grey butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, bats, creatures of the night, and dark angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Shadow Mist, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Shadow Mist-themed greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and Elemental HERO Shadow Mist etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Febriaz: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selene Febriaz and he hugged her, and Selene

Febriaz is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Febriaz: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Selene Febriaz, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Shadow Mist, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: And she's a member of The Febriaz Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages. She's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult.

Monica Anniston: She's another member of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince and they destroyed Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day.

Caitlin Ashleigh: She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles.

Catherine McKenzie: She's also friends with Lucy and The Young

Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Selene and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Me: Yep, I knew it, she has the same story as Elizabeth Lioncourt.

Nico: We met Sir Integra yesterday when we killed Leif and Jessica in London, and she's already a member of the team, but she's also pissed off that some of her agents got Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket and Kurata.

Me: And we hate to know what Lori did to warrant your form of payback.

Selene Febriaz: Sir Integra already asked that question with Elizabeth, but trust me, you're not going to hearing it. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Selene?

Selene Febriaz: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Selene Febriaz: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Selene Febriaz, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Febriaz: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Febriaz's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Febriaz: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Febriaz.

Selene Febriaz had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Chitose Wakana, Megumi Tachibana, Mizuho Ootori, Saori Tachibana, and Shouko Kagami from Alto.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chitose Wakana, Megumi Tachibana, Mizuho Ootori, Saori Tachibana, and Shouko Kagami from Alto.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chitose Wakana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chitose Wakana and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Damian Shub-Niggurath's cult The Cult of Shub-Niggurath, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The

Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the

Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Chitose Wakana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chitose Wakana: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chitose Wakana, Megumi Tachibana, Mizuho Ootori, Saori Tachibana, and Shouko Kagami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were The Cult of Shub-Niggurath, the very cult that Damian Shub-Niggurath, the younger brother of Selena Shub-Niggurath started, was running loose and causing havoc in Romania.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with us giving those cult members the brutal beatdown of their lives and Lincoln firing black and blood red energy blasts which hit the members and he sucked out all their blood, energy, and life-force and turned them into desiccated corpses and he sent them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Selene Febriaz have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: We may have gotten rid of the cult members, but with Selena's psychotic brother still out there, no one is safe.

Lincoln: Which is why later on today, we're going to kill him and send him to join his fellow cult in The Black Gates, and Selena's going to transform.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: That's right, my brother's going to suffer the true wrath of Shub-Niggurath, I may not have gotten a shot at any members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, but my shot's arrived when my psychotic brother broke out.

Nico: I hope you two give him what for and you put him under the curse, Selena.

Lincoln: Too easy, Nico. No, he deserves to suffer every ounce of pain we're giving him, and what he tried to do to her long ago, I still got a ton of pain to give him before we kill him.

Me: Nice.

After destroying the members of The Cult of Shub-Niggurath and pissing off Damian Shub-Niggurath, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Febriaz saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Febriaz: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Febriaz: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and

we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Febriaz: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Selene Febriaz: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Selene Febriaz: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin had feelings for Lincoln, and he had the very same feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Coral the Betta: Wow, I knew you chose Emerald Coast, this has always been our favorite spot.

Lincoln: Mine too, Coral, and like Sonic said it's really beautiful. Shall we?

Lincoln, Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Assunta, Flora, Katharine, Coral the Betta, and Echo the Dolphin are now in your harem.

Amy Rose: Wow, that's really incredible.

Sticks the Badger: Many of us had fallen in love with Lincoln when we first met him, and well, can you even blame us, he's such a sweet, kind, brave, courageous, charismatic, and strong ladies' man, loving father of many children, loving brother and son, loving grandson, and loyal friend with a hot, massive, and muscular body, eight-pack abs, and good looks to boot.

We gasped: Sticks flirted with Lincoln by saying those words, and we knew what was about to happen to her.

Sonic: Uh, Sticks?

Suddenly, Lincoln with a sly grin on his face wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Sticks and he kissed her on the lips which she returned with intense passion as she wrapped her arms around him. Lincoln separated, but Sticks still had a red blush on her face with steam coming out of her ears.

Sticks the Badger: WHOO! WHAT A MAN!

Nicole: We warned you about that flirting with Lincoln many times, Sticks.

Tails: We did, but she always likes it whenever Lincoln responds in kind to her compliments.

Nico: As does with every girl in his harem and Guardian Angels whenever they say those compliments and he returns them in kind.

Lincoln: Hey, since April Fools' Day is today, why don't we celebrate by heading down to Dad's restaurant for an epic April Fools' Day humiliation spree?

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln, I like that.

Ace Bunny: Let us in on this as well, Lincoln. We got more than a few words to say to Flip and the other jerks.

Tech E Coyote: What they did in sending those massive armies of thugs to Acmetropolis in another futile attempt to get revenge on us during your rescue crossed a massive line, and now, we're out for blood.

Sylvester: And same with me since their futile attempt to murder my son led to my transformation and savagely butchering the thugs and spilling massive oceans of blood on the streets, and taking down Sylth Vester and getting him recruited to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Yeah, let's do it!

Nico: Let's go pay our resident jerks a visit and wring their necks.

---

Later it was time for Cadance's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Cadance! Besides Animorphs Jake and Kameo?

Maria: I'll go.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Me and the Quantum Girls will go.

Me: Awesome idea. Okay.

Nico: Awesome! Okay lets head out.

We were off to New Townsville.

---

We arrived at New Townsville.

Nico: Wow!

Maria: So this is New Townsville.

Missy Rodgers: It's so awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Erica Haddock: This is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. I can't wait to face whatever villain is next.

Me: Me too.

We then saw a werewolf creature and the girls were fighting it.

Me: WHOA!

Applejack: What in Tarnation is that thing?!

Me: Wait Deadpool told us about that one. That's Bubbles' boyfriend Cody. They knew each other since they were younger.

Nico: And he was turned into a werewolf creature because of those blasted Z-Rays!

Me: Lets help him out!

We went at him.

Me: Hey down doggy!

Me and Twilight and the girls used the Elements of Harmony and fired a rainbow Helix Blast and it fired a beam of rainbow energy and blasted him and destroyed the Black Z-Rays in him and then he was reverted back to normal.

Me: That did it!

Nico: Yeah!

Cadance: That was a close one!

Bubbles Z: Cody!

He was back to normal but he was going to be really weak.

We went over to him.

Me: He'll be okay. He'll be weak from the destruction of the Z-Rays in him.

Cody: Bubbles?

Bubbles Z: Are you okay?

Cody: I feel like I got hit by a train.

Me: It's an incredibly complicated story.

Nico: Yeah.

Cody: Wow! You're Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same here. You'll be okay though.

Cadance: Girls, meet Animorphs Jake and Kameo.

Jake: Name's Jake Berenson. Awesome to meet you.

Kameo: And I'm Kameo. I'm the chosen one of the Elements.

Bubbles Z: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Jake has the power to turn into anything just by touching them.

Nico: Long story. And these are the Quantum Girls, my friends from school that I have known.

Qin: Awesome to meet you. I'm Qin Chen and I'm the Komodo Dragon Gene-slammer.

Erica Haddock: Erica Haddock and I'm a Tyrannosaurus Gene-slammer.

Missy Rodgers: I'm Missy Rodgers and I'm a Mewtwo Gene-slammer.

Ellie Singh: And I'm Ellie Singh and I'm a Kineceleran Gene-slammer.

Blossom Z: Awesome to meet you girls.

Qin: It's awesome to meet you too.

Blossom Z: Remember when I said that the 3 of us have own families? Well, they're at the lab right now.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to Professor Utonium Z's lab.

We arrived.

Nico: Hi! You must be the families of the girls!

We were introduced to their families.

---

Kuriko Akatsutsumi (赤堤 くりこ, Akatsutsumi Kuriko)

Momoko's eight-year-old sister, and she is just as hyper and addicted to the sentai/hero genre as her older sister. She is very independent and likes to pretend she is a heroine. She admires the

Powerpuff Girls Z and wishes to be a heroine just like them. She admires Rolling Bubbles and Powered Buttercup, but shows little favor for Hyper Blossom who, unbeknownst to her, is actually her own sister. She is also always looking for new ways to annoy her sister. She appears to be quite interested in Ken, especially when she realizes that he knows her sister. Similarly, Ken seems interested in her because of her resemblance to Blossom.

Kiyoko Gotokuji (豪徳寺清子, Gōtokuji Kiyoko)

Miyako' grandmother, who she lives with in a large traditional-looking house. She is gentle sounding and usually gets distracted by nostalgic things, but she can also be strict when it comes to manners. You also never see her eyes ever open, as they are always closed to portray a happy feeling. She is a traditional Japanese woman.

Tokio Matsubara (松原 時夫, Matsubara Tokio)

Kaoru's father, a professional wrestler and loving family man who is never seen without his mask. He left for Mexico when Kaoru was young, and studied the art of the luchador after experiencing a losing streak that could have cost him his career. His teacher was severely injured in what is implied to be his final match. The Masked Mexico was given his teacher's mask, which in true lucha spirit, he never removes, except when taking a shower. Since then, Kaoru has forgotten what her father's face looks like. There is no photograph in their family album that shows what his real face looks like either, mirroring Miss Bellum's running gag. After he wins the match against Giant Panda Mask, Kaoru finally got to see her father's face for the first time since before he left for Mexico, which is reportedly 'very handsome'.

Michiru Matsubara (松原満, Matsubara Michiru)

Kaoru's mother. She is a very good cook and is exceptionally gentle in contrast to her husband and kids. She also likes to smile a lot.

Dai Matsubara (松原 ダイ, Matsubara Dai)

Kaoru's older brother.

Shou Matsubara (松原 ショウ, Matsubara Shou)

Kaoru's younger brother.

---

Michiru: It's awesome to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Blossom Z: My real name is Momoko Akatsutsumi but everyone calls me Blossom.

Bubbles Z: My real name is Miyako Gōtokuji but everyone calls me Bubbles.

Buttercup Z: And my real name is Kaoru Matsubara but everyone calls me Buttercup.

Me: Those are awesome names girls. Also we are no strangers to the people of Japan. Some of our most awesome and epic adventures were over there in the Prime Universe.

Michiru: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: You all should be proud of your daughters.

Michiru: We sure are and they were made into great heroes.

Kiyoko: It is amazing.

Me: It sure is. The Powerpuff Girls have come a long way not just here in New Townsville but also in battling many of their enemies with us.

Cadance: We are so proud of them too.

Kiyoko: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: And we know HIM is going to be the main target.

Me: That's right. Just like the one in the Prime Universe we're going to destroy that monster of ultimate chaotic evil.

Eli: Yeah he has terrorized this world for far too long.

Me: Yep and we're going to banish him to the black gates.

Michiru: The Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I revealed what it does and how powerful it is.

Kiyoko: Oh my! That is amazing.

Me: Yep. But it only works on those that are completely irredeemable.

Eli: It's true.

Blossom Z: We'll have to see it in action soon.

Me: You'll be in for a surprise.

We then heard a roar.

Me: What the!?

Blossom Z: Oh no. HIM must be causing havoc right now.

Poochie: (sees something) No. It's worse!

Buttercup Z: What can be possibly worse then HIM causing havoc?!

We saw FUZZY LUMPKINS Z wreaking havoc!

Me: Oh man! That's your worlds version of Fuzzy Lumpkins.

Nico: I have a feeling he is DEFINITELY like the one we know in the

Prime Universe.

Eli: Yeah I have that feeling too.

Me: Boy he sure looks pissed! Something or someone REALLY Ticked him off!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: In our universe girls the Prime Universe version of him lived out in the forests in a cabin all by himself and he lived in total isolation and we felt really sorry for him because he didn't have any friends. So we found him and we talked to him and got him redeemed and he is now one of our awesome friends.

Applejack: That was a grand adventure for y'all.

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when that happened but that was awesome.

Me: But we got to find out what has him upset.

Bubbles Z: Well, we won't find out what it is by standing around!

Me: Lets do it!

The girls transformed!

Blossom Z: BLOSSOM!

Bubbles Z: BUBBLES!

Buttercup Z: BUTTERCUP!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Right on! Oh here girls. You'll like this.

I gave them their own Legend Items.

Blossom Z: Awesome! Our own Legend Items.

Me: Yep. You'll love what they can do.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off.

Nico: But save them for Cadance's final mission.

Bubbles Z: You got it.

Me: Okay.

We saw him TRASHING the area!

Jake turned into a Siberian Tiger

Bubbles Z: WHOA! He turned into a white tiger!

Me: That's the power the Animorphs have. They can turn into anything on Earth or any other planet.

Nico: Yep.

Bubbles Z: Wow! That is cool!

Blossom Z: It sure is!

Jake: I thought it was cool myself. (ROARS)

We landed and Fuzzy Lumpkins Z saw us!

Me: Okay pink head what has you pissed off this time!?

Fuzzy Z Roared!

Nico used Blizzard's powers to freeze Fuzzy Lumpkins Z's body except for his head.

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: Hey. Ya'll got me incapacitated!

Buttercup Z: Well, that's what we do with rampaging psychos.

Me: By freezing you in a block of ice.

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: Yeah, I'm rampaging! Some idiot vandalized my home. And now, I've gotta find said idiot and stomp him good. And since I don't know who this idiot is, I've gotta stomp everybody. You know, just to be sure.

Blossom Z: Can you guys think of anyone who would be stupid enough to vandalize Fuzzy's home?

Me: Hmm. Well there's only one way to know for sure. We got to head to the scene of the crime. I got an idea.

We went to Fuzzy's house.

We arrived there.

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: Heres we are.

Me: Okay.

We saw it destroyed and plastered with graffiti!

Me: Geez! Someone really did a number on it. And this was no April Fools joke.

Blossom Z: Look, Fuzzy. Life's given you a real kick in the ass. But crimes like these are usually unsolvable.

Bubbles Z: We may never know the true identities of the culprit.

Buttercup Z: Anywho, I'm sure Cadance and the rest of our new friends have some friendship advice to put this whole mess in perspective.

Cadance: That's right. We can help out.

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: Alls right.

Me: Okay. Lets see here.

I used Clockwork's Time Review and it showed us 2 figures that we should have killed long ago! It was JOSEE AND JACQUES! They vandalized Fuzzy's home!

Me: (GASP) That's Josee and Jacques!

Nico: Not them!

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: Whose they?

Me: 2 very dangerous and rotten to the core sore losers that I beat in the Ridonculous Race years ago. They hated my guts ever since then.

Eli: They are a couple of Sore Loser neanderthals.

Blossom Z: But the Ridonculous Race is over isn't it?

Me: Yes it just ended yesterday and we got back home last night. But these guys are dangerous as all get out.

Cadance: Fuzzy, you know you don't have to live alone by yourself, right?

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: Some folks just like to be alone.

Me: Well most of the time being alone can always be a bad thing. The reason because is it always leaves an empty hole in your heart that can never be filled up. That whole can be filled in by the one thing that you need to make you complete and that is friends. You just need someone to be friends with.

Eli: Yeah Fuzzy. You are just lonely because of you don't have any friends because you live out here all by yourself.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right Fuzzy. When I started out in my studies I did not understand what friendship was before. But I have come a long way in my journey with my friends not just in Ponyville but in Canterlot and the Human World with everyone. Its taught me so much and I became the Princess of Friendship.

Me: But what made us all become more than friends and became an amazing family is all of our friendships with Twilight and friends. After the Great War with the Royal Defenders we met Twilight and friends in the Prime Universe and we became amazing friends with them and their lessons in friendship have taught us so much.

Nico: It's true. And now Twilight and friends are all Lincoln's future wives and have awesome children.

Me: And we defeated many of Twilight Sparkle's dangerous enemies and saved the world so many times. They have been a massively invaluable asset to the entire team.

Qin: It's true. And they are awesome sisters and friends.

Sunset Shimmer: It's true. And it is amazing.

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: (sighs) You guys are right. And I guess it's not like stomping everyone will unvandalize my house, right?

Me: That's not a real word but yeah.

Just then, Nico got a call on his communicator.

Nico: Hello?

Josee: Hey there, losers!

Me: Oh great!

Nico: What the fuck do you two want?

Jacques: We just wanted to see if you wanted to know about how who vandalized Fuzzy's home.

Buttercup Z: Um, we already covered that. Unsolvable crime. No one will ever know.

Josee: (laughs) Oh, it's not unsolvable. Me and Jacques did the vandalism!

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z growled loudly at this.

Me: Actually we already knew it had to be you!

Jacques: Anyway, if you want us, come get us! (hangs up)

Me: With pleasure you bitch and bastard! With pleasure. And this time you will be getting the Black Gates.

Fuzzy Lumpkins Z: THOSE 2 ARE GONNA GET IT! (breaks out of the ice)

Blossom Z: Now, Fuzzy. Remember what Cadance and the others-

Fuzzy Z pushed us aside as he ran to where Josee and Jacques were.

Bubbles Z: We gotta follow him!

Erica Haddock: After me and the Quantum Girls get changed into jumpsuits.

Me: Okay but hurry.

They went and did so and came back in their jumpsuits.

Blossom Z: Why did they do that?

Me: You'll see soon.

We went and followed Fuzzy Lumpkins Z.

Buttercup Z: Why don't we just let Fuzzy beat those two to death?

Maria: Because Fuzzy might cause property damage and hurt innocent civilians in the process!

Me: She's right. Let us handle those two. I got some payback to dish out on them. This time, (CRACKS KNUCKLES) No mercy.

Qin: Yeah what they did is unforgivable.

Me: And I'm gonna smash their skulls in.

We landed and I kicked Jacques and Cadance kicked Josee in her face!

Rainbow Dash got in front of Fuzzy Z.

Rainbow Dash: Fuzzy, calm down!

Fuzzy Z: Calm down?! You want those two dead too!

Rainbow Dash: We do. But we don't want innocents caught in the crossfire! I know the property damage might be inevitable. But at least let me get the civilians to somewhere safe!

Fuzzy Z: Alls right.

POW!

I punched Jacques and sent him crashing into a street light!

SMASH!

It fell on top of him!

Me: That must've hurt. Hey Josee you will always be a LOSER!

When I said that SOMETHING INSIDE HER COMPLETELY SNAPPED! THEN SHE COMPLETELY LOST IT!

The Quantum Girls groaned as they started sweating and their stomachs growled.

Bubbles Z: Where did you girls even get the jumpsuits?

Qin: We had them made for us when we transform to not damage our clothes.

They changed and turned into their Gene-slammer forms!

Qin turned into Scalebreath, Erica was a Tyrannosaurus, Ellie was a Kineceleran and Missy was a Mewtwo!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Let's get some backup in here! (TURNS DIAL) PIRATES AND WHALES!

She summoned Greiger, Sindbad, Captain Brineybeard, Captain Kid, Sea Captain (Felix The Cat), Tobias Whale, Tar Monster, Ravess, 1973 Sand Banbera, Lightmaster and Pierre the Pirate.

Greiger: Time for some buttkicking!

Scalebreath: Oh yeah!

She fired a blast of fire and burned Josee's hair off!

Fuzzy slammed Jacques to the ground.

SMASH!

Nico: (gets out Po Kong and Goliath's Ridewatches) Save some for us!

Nico grew to 50 feet tall and then he jumped and smashed Josee under his huge butt!

Josee: GET YOUR BIG FAT LOSER BUTT OFF ME!

Nico: Oh you mean this butt?

LOUD FART!

He farted on her and she was throwing up all over.

Scalebreath fired a blast of fire and burned her all over by igniting the gas!

Jake: (gets out Angry Archer's Core Medal) Rainbow Dash, please tell me you got the civilians somewhere safe!

Rainbow Dash: I did. Got them out of there fast.

Jake: Good.

He activated it and fired waves of arrows and they hit Jacques on his butt and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: NICE!

POW! BIFF BONK BIFF BONK!

Cadance was hitting Josee and Jacques back and forth and it was awesome.

Then she shoved both their faces in Nico's butt and then…

LOUD SUPER FART!

He farted in their faces at point black range and they threw up!

Nico: Ahhh!

I gave Jacques a nasty atomic wedgie and Eli put a lava bomb in his underwear and then it popped and his butt was on fire!

Jacques screamed in pain as his butt was burning!

Kameo turned into Chilla.

Chilla: Time to give these freaks the cold shoulder!

She fired waves of ice and blasted them with extreme cold and froze them.

She turned into Pummel Weed and smashed their faces in and knocked out some of their teeth!

Blossom bashed Josee with her Yo Yo.

Buttercup bashed Jacques on his head with her hammer and Bubbles fired bubbles and blasted them all over.

Me: I got an idea! Nico you're probably going to hate me for this.

Nico: What is it.

I pulled out a dart and it had the Joker's face on it.

Nico: Oh boy.

I threw it and it hit Jacques and injected JOKER VENOM INTO HIM!

Kameo: (Gets out Eli Moon's Core Medal) Now for this!

She activated it and fired waves of magic and blasted Josee all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Jacques started laughing uncontrollably and then HE GOT AN UGLY JOKER FACE AND GRIN! HE WAS LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!

Nico: At least we're using Joker's props for good.

Me: Only on those that deserve it.

Josee: WHAT THE FUCK HAVE YOU DONE TO HIM!?

Me: None of your fucking business!

Fuzzy Z grabbed Jacques and used him to beat Josee.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Jacques was laughing like a fucked up lunatic all over the place as he did it!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: Take that!

Maria: Is the next Gene Slammer close?

Then fireballs flew in and burned Josee all over.

An Emboar came in.

Me: An Emboar!

Erica Haddock: Wow!

Emboar: (In a girls voice) I've had it with these stupid losers.

Nico: Nikki Tora! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow, red and orange clothes and had red hair and had yellow eyes.

Nikki Tora: I never want to see these fucking losers again.

Me: Darn tootin! Nico hand me one of your grenades.

Nico: Here you go.

Me: Thank you.

I infused it with Black Gate fire and pulled the pin with my teeth.

Me: Fire in the hole!

I threw it and it went into Josee's mouth and she swallowed it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jacques and Josee exploded in a massive fireball and their bodies were obliterated. Their spirits were judged by the spirits of those they hurt and they were found guilty by those they hurt and they were fading away and they were shocked!

Josee: NO! You can't do this to us!

Me: Try me! You caused so much pain and you deserve this. Good bye and good riddance Jacque and Josee. Say hi to Heather for us.

Josee and Jacques: DAMN YOU TO HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STO… (FADES!)

They were gone for good!

Fuzzy Z: (gives me and Nico a bear hug) Thanks for helping me, ya'll!

Nico: (straining) Don't mention it.

Me: (GROANING) YOU'RE CRUSHING ME!

Cadance: Fuzzy you better let them go before their heads explode.

Fuzzy Z: Oh sorry.

He let go.

Me: That was awesome though.

Nico: Yep.

Scalebreath: That was cool though.

Blossom Z: Was that the Black Gates?

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Bubbles Z: Wow that was deadly.

Me: Like I said, it's the deadliest technique in our arsenal.

Eli: Yep.

Nikki Tora: It sure is awesome though.

Blossom Z: What's your favorite menory of Nico?

Nikki Tora: When me and Nico had a General Tsao Chicken eating contest.

Me: Ooh that's my favorite kind of chicken. Especially with those Kung Pao chili peppers.

Eli: Those are awesome.

Nikki Tora: Yep we ate a lot of it and we both tied.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Nico and Nikki hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Nikki.

Nikki Tora: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nikki then put something on his back.

It was a sign that said kick me.

KROW!

I kicked Nico in his butt!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: Sorry Nico but you had this on your back.

I pulled it off.

Nico: Kick me? Oh very funny Nikki.

Nikki Tora: APRIL FOOLS!

I put the Quantum girls in a dome of darkness and gave them their clothes and The Quantum Girls reverted back.

They were back to normal and got their clothes on.

Qin: That was awesome.

Blossom Z: It sure was!

Erica Haddock: It sure was!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was.

We went back home.

---

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We revealed everything.

May: Josee and Jacques were there!?

Me: Yep. But we have seen the last of them for good.

Laney: Good riddance. I'm glad they are gone.

Varie: No kidding.

May: Next time, Eiji and Leo Corbett should go with you guys.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Will Vandom: I'll go too and so will all my friends.

Me: Awesome. It'll be great to show the powers of the Guardians.

Nico: Yep.

---

Lincoln was reading a book.

Poromon: Lincoln, can you help me with these chips?

Lincoln: Sure.

He opened the can and then…

BOING BOING BOING!

NUMEROUS SPRINGS BOUNCED OUT OF IT!

Poromon: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) The old spring snakes in a can! Love it.

Horsea: Here's a present, Luna.

Luna: Thanks little dude.

She opened it and then…

SPLAT!

She got hit in the face with a chocolate pie!

Horsea: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Luna: (SLURPS) Chocolate pie. My favorite. (LAUGHS) That was yummy!

Jirachi: Hey, Lily. How about a handshake?

Lily: Sure.

He and Lily shook hands and then….

BBBBUUUUUUUUUUZZZZZZ!

Lily: (SCREAMS)

Jirachi: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS! The Joy Buzzer.

Lily: (LAUGHS) That is always a classic. Good one!

May: Hey Nico want some gum?

Nico: Sure May. [He chews the gum but then he screams as his head explodes]

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico regrew his head like Jeebs did!

May: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Lily: Fell for the Exploding Chewing Gum. Awesome.

Luan: Ha! Gotcha!

But Tentacool appeared to be dead.

Luan: Tentacool!

Tentacool: BOO!

Luan: (SCREAM) (CRASH!)

She fell down.

Tentacool: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Luan: (LAUGHS) I knew it all along.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Manaphy put a whoopee cushion on Laney's seat.

Laney sat on it and then…

LOUD FART!

Laney: WHOA! What the!

She pulled out the cushion.

Manaphy: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Laney: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Manaphy!

Manaphy: Thanks.

I was watching TV and then the phone rang.

Me: Oh I'll get that.

I went and got it.

Me: Hello Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Bart Simpson: Uh yeah I'm looking for a friend of mine. Last name Weiner, First name Drew, middle initial P.

Me: One sec I'll check. I got a Drew P. Weiner here. Anyone expecting a Drew P. Weiner? I hold in my hand a Drew P. Weiner.

Valon: Better put it down then mate!

Everyone laughed hysterically!

Bart Simpson: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one Bart!

Lisa Loud: Greetings, Poliwag.

Poliwag: Hey, Lisa. (seemingly starts to barf)

VOMITS!

Then out came fake vomit!

SPLAT!

Lisa Loud: That is unamusing.

Poliwag: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Lisa Loud: That was amusing.

Nico: Let's go to Lynn's table.

Me: That was awesome! Hey Nico you got something on your shirt.

Nico: Where?

I flicked him on his nose and he fell back and landed on something with a huge fart!

LOUD FART!

Nico: Whoa pardon me!

I pulled out a whoopee cushion.

Me: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Pizza Steve: (LAUGHS) Hey J.D. want some juice?

He gave me a glass of red juice.

Me: Sure.

I drank it but then I SCREAMED IN EXPLOSIVE PAIN AS A MASSIVE JET OF FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF MY MOUTH! WITH EXTREME FORCE! AND THEN MY FIRE AURA EXPLODED OUT!

Me: (COUGHS) WHOA!

Pizza Steve: (LAUGHS) APRIL FOOLS! You just drank Tears of Zephos Extract Chili Juice!

Me: That was funny! Good one!

Nico: YEAH!

We went down to the surface.

But then a Jokerz member came and he had a pie.

Jokerz thug: Fork over your money!

I took the pie and shoved it in his face!

SMASH!

Me: Nice try jerkwad.

But just then, a figure jumped behind him and cut his head off.

SLASH!

Me: What the!?

I saw the figure and it was a member of the Renegades! He was dressed in all white! It was Moon Knight!

Me: (GASP!) Mark Spector A.K.A. Moon Knight!

Moon Knight: Sorry you had to see that guys.

Me: It's an honor to meet you.

Moon Knight: Same to you J.D.

Maria: Would the rest of your team come out in the open please?

They came out and we saw that they were Lillie's brother Gladion, Dawn's friend Zoey, Kilowatt, Azrael and Scarlet Spider!

Me: (GASP) Michael Lane A.K.A. Azrael, Benjamin Reilly A.K.A. Scarlet Spider and Kilowatt!

Dawn: Zoey!

Lillie: Gladion!

Dawn and Lillie hugged them.

Robin: It's great to see you again Kilowatt.

Kilowatt: Same to you Robin.

Spiderman: Good to see you, Scarlet.

Scarlet Spider: (chuckles) You too, punk.

Gladion: Ash you're looking great.

Ash: Same here Gladion.

Pikachu: Pikachu.

Dawn: Man I did not expect you to be a member of the Renegades here Zoey.

Zoey: Surprising huh Dawn.

Nico: Which one of you is the leader?

Moon Knight: That would be me.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: We really are forever grateful to all six of you for keeping the city safe in our absence.

Scarlet Spider: Well, with you guys being understandably stressed out after everything, someone had to make sure something like Team Buktu never happened again.

Azrael: Not that we blame you. Especially with how people chose Team Buktu after you guys last year. But unlike them, we're not gloryhounds.

Me: That is for sure. But we owe you all big for that.

Nico: Boy you guys were REALLY busy taking care of everything. We got calls from the police, the President and even the Mayor of the city telling us about what happened.

Me: And we were getting updates on the news about what was happening in the city.

Eli: No kidding.

Gladion: We were really busy these last 13 days.

Me: You sure were.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Damian Shub-Niggurath, the younger brother of Selena Shub-Niggurath and leader of The Cult of Shub-Niggurath, and that demon Dark Goth is heading here to get revenge on Lincoln and Selena for what Lincoln did to his cult members in Romania. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Damian Shub-Niggurath on the move?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, that demon Dark Goth is heading here to get revenge on me and Selena for what I did to his cult members in Romania.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: So, he finally arrives to get revenge. Okay, then, if he wants one final fight with me, then, I'll be more than glad to break his neck along with every last bone in his body, and I said it once, I'll say it again, that little monster's no longer my brother, he died the very day he tried to sacrifice me to appease Shub-

Niggurath without realizing I'm the Incarnation of The Black Goat.

Nico: He'll pay for what he's done, Selena, you and Lincoln will both make him pay. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to pay our resident jerks a little visit.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome humiliation extravaganza especially on April Fools' Day, and once we get done trouncing and humiliating them, you're next, Damian Shub-Niggurath.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Damian, you better be ready for one last fight, because now, you will suffer the dark fury of Shub-Niggurath's Incarnation, me.

Sylvester: Let me do the entrance, Nico, I think it's time those jerks see what kind of monster they've unleashed.

Nico: You got it.

Sylvester's large and long black cape opened up, and it enveloped all of us and we were off to Lynn's Table.

At Lynn's Table, the resident jerks, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean, Amy, Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, Bubble Bass, Pablo, Anderson, and Bradley Uppercrust III were absolutely steaming with pure rage. Suddenly, a massive colony of vampire bats came flying into the restaurant, and then, torrents of blood and darkness with demonic red eyes came pouring in, and it summoned the familiars of Vlad Dracula's victims who proceeded to attack the jerks with the fury of the undead. Then, as the familiars disappeared, they saw Sylvester appear, and his large and long black cape opened up, and a furious barrage of elemental forces came firing out and it hit the jerks causing more gold and jewels to explode out of them, and then, a phoenix and Thunderbird came flying out, and they crashed onto the ground letting out a cry and screech, an explosion erupted, and then, we appeared.

Poromon: Hello, Lynn's table!

Nico: GOOD MORNING LYNN'S TABLE CREW!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys!

Flip: (Displeased) OH GREAT LOOK WHO IS BACK! THE LOSER SWINDLERS!

Me: (Sarcastically) Gee nice to see you too ya filthy mutant cheepskate.

Lynn Sr.: Wow, now that was one awesome entrance.

Poliwag: I got the pies ready!

Me: Awesome!

Lynn Sr.: Usual guys?

Me: Don't you know it.

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up!

Me: Thank Sylvester for that one.

Ace Bunny: He sure knows how to come up with an amazing entrance, and now that we're here, we got a few words to say to you and the other jerks.

The Loonatics and Sylvester approached the jerks with anger and fury, and they were now pissed off at them.

Ace Bunny: You've got some absolute fucking nerve to send those thugs to Acmetropolis in another stupid attempt to get revenge on us, Flip! Honestly, it's like you were born with tapioca pudding for brains and all you can ever think about was money and ripping people off and ruining their lives!

Ace Bunny fired a yellow energy blast which hits Flip and more gold and jewels exploded out of him as he screamed.

Tech E Coyote: And don't even get me started on you, Trina, and Icky Vicky, Amy! You three never had so much as a kind bone in your body, Amy, you tormented your younger and much prettier sister, Sammy, for years, you and your heartless greedy mother, and what you two did in killing your dad, that's a line you've crossed too many times. But, you crossed too many lines already thanks to what we heard, Trina, you made the lives of your brother, his friends, and Courtney Hell with your rage-crazy temper, you Satanic brat, and you made the lives of Timmy and every last kid in Dimmsdale a living Hell, Icky Vicky!

Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, and Amy: I'LL KILL YOU, YOU FLEA-BITTEN MUTT!

Tech E Coyote: MUTT?!

Tech E Coyote fired powerful blasts of green energy, green and black darkness, green lightning, green electromagnetic blasts, green magnetic blasts, and green coyotes at Trina Riffins, Icky Vicky, and Amy, and they were really blasted all over the place and more jewels and coins came pouring out of them.

Lexi Bunny: (To Pablo and Anderson) And don't even get started on you two butt-faced psychopaths, you know, it's bad enough you've tried to kill Lincoln and his friends and Guardian Angels many times in the past, but I can never forgive any of your attempts to kill Taylor, and you know what, she made the right choice to drop you both like a sack of potatoes, but you don't even know when to quit!

Lexi Bunny fired pink energy blasts at Pablo and Anderson, and more gold and jewels exploded out of them as they got hit hard.

Danger Duck: And don't even get me started on you and Billy McLean, Bradley Uppercrust III, you're such a narcissist and a cheat who doesn't even know the first thing when it comes to sportsmanship, you've cheated numerous times in the past College X-Games, but on the day Max and his team came to take the crown from you, you tried to cheat again and kill Max and your own teammate, Tank, but that failed all thanks to Lincoln and a familiar face you know all too well: Alaina Ceolrince, who busted you and got you disqualified, and you, Billy, you're nothing more than a traitor who put the Total Drama Crew through Hell with your sadistic tortures and all for your ratings. If Canada re-established The Death Penalty, you'd be getting a one-way trip to the Gas Chamber, but getting humiliated by us, that's a fate far worse for scum like you.

Danger Duck fired orange energy blasts at Billy McLean and Bradley

Uppercrust III and they exploded as they hit them and more gold and jewels came out of them.

Rev Runner: And don't even get me started on you two gluttons, you've caused enough trouble to too many restaurants and you've acted like high and mighty jerks when in reality you're not, and what you both did in racking up a massive tab in Lynn's Table and The Krusty Krab, you'll probably pay the tabs off when you're old and gray!

Rev Runner and Slam Tasmanian fired blasts of wind at Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass, and they got hit hard by the winds, and more gold and jewels came out of them.

Sylvester: And this… is for what your thugs tried to do to my son!

Sylvester's large and long black cape opened up, and a massive colony of vampire bats came out and attacked the jerks by clawing their faces, and more gold and jewels came out of them!

Nico: WHOA!

Maria: As they say, jerks!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: PAYBACK'S A BITCH!

The jerks screamed and hollered out a ton of profanities and cursing at us, and our energy auras flare up thanks to their extreme hatred.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Manaphy: Let's summon crows!

Lincoln: Lets do it! APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: CROWS OF CHAOS!

He covered the jerks with water then covered them with hay and he summoned crows to peck on them.

They were screaming all over and one of the crows even pecked out

Amy's eyes and she screamed in pain!

Nico: Nice one!

Horsea: I'll spray ink at them!

She squirted Ink and splattered them all over.

Risky Boots: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: RACCOON ROUNDUP!

She triggered a spring loaded boxing glove booby trapped fridge which punched the jerks sending right into an oven full of rabid raccoons!

They mauled them all over.

Rottytops: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: PINK PAINT MAYHEM!

They threw a massive pink balloon filled with pink paint at the jerks which upon detonating colored the jerks with various shades of pink.

Sky (Shantae): APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: LEMONY BLAST!

She fired a massive tsunami of lemon juice on the jerks and some of it got into the eyes of the jerks

Shantae: APRIL FOOLS HUMILIATION STYLE: LIMA BEAN BARRAGE!

She fired a barrage of lima beans into the jerks' mouths which made them crap their pants.

Chirol: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: JELLO FUN!

She threw the jerks into giant blocks of flavored jello.

LadyDevimon: APRIL FOOLS HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

She insults Flip

LadyDevimon: Yo mama so rich that Tom Nook from Animal Crossing took loans from her. Yo mama so fat when Dracula drank her blood he got diabetes. Yo mama so stupid she went to the Apple store to get a Big Mac. Yo mama so ugly even Akuma from street fighter would not get near her. Yo mama so rich when she booked a hotel room she booked the entire hotel. Yo mama so stupid she makes Goofy look smarter.

She insults the Wet Bandits

LadyDevimon: Yo mama so stupid she even failed kindergarten. Yo mama so rich she plays go fish with credit cards. Yo mama so hairy that Bigfoot took pictures of her. Yo mama so ugly she made an onion cry. Yo mama so fat when she wears a green bikini people shout "Godzilla!" Yo mama so stupid she thought Starbucks was alien currency.

She insults Bradley Uppercrust III

LadyDevimon: Yo mama so stupid she thought seaweed was something that fish smoked. Yo mama so fat she doesn't smoke weed she deep fries it. Yo mama so ugly when she looked out the window she got arrested for mooning.

She insults the rest of the jerks

LadyDevimon: Yo mama so rich every Halloween she passes out gold bars. Yo mama so hot she cooks barbecue on her ass. Yo mama so fat when she jumped into an ocean she caused a massive tsunami. Yo mama so stupid she played got your nose with Voldemort!

Lilithmon: APRIL FOOLS INSULT STYLE: ROASTS OF PAIN!

She insults Bradley uUppercrust III

Lilithmon: You are an ugly worst carbon copy of Tony Hawk and had a steaming romp with Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins aka the flat chested duo. You are an ugly athlete and are an even uglier cheating pirate. Your mother is a hamster and your father smelt of elderberries. Your athlete skills are worse than your sense of style and you are a glory-obsessed perverted bastard. Learn to play fair and respect women you perverted bastard.

She Insults Flip.

Lilithmon: You are the ultimate definition of failure as a thief and you are ugly and still use cheap models likely to save money like a penny pinching con artist and you are ugly beyond belief and are in a serious need of cleaning. You fail at being a thief and at life you greedy money obsessed bastard from the darkest reaches of hell.

She insults Lews Travolta.

Lilithmon: You are a gluttonous perverted freak of nature and like Bubble Bass like to con other restaurants for free food and you are uglier than Deadpool. Even Choji would have no trouble whooping your ass you mega fatass.

Choji and Deadpool laughed!

She insults the rest of the jerks

Lilithmon: You bastards are ugly beyond belief and you all had ugly faces that make even Yzma look beautiful and your sense of style makes Kuzco's look more amazing. learn to be nice you bunch of hateful jerks.

They cried like babies.

Molly McGee: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: SKATEBOARD BOWLING!

She strapped the jerks onto skateboards and threw them at giant bowling pins!

Andrea Davenport: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: EXPLODING CIGARS!

She placed exploding cigars onto the mouths of the jerks and they exploded!

Mollie: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: CROTCH SHOCKERS!

She fired lightning bolts at the crotches of the jerks!

Vinyl Scratch: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: DEMOLITION MAYHEM!

She placed the jerks in remote controlled cars and made them do demolition derby.

Princess Devilotte de Deathsatan IX: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: WHIPLASH PAIN!

She placed the jerks in the Requiem for a Whiplash roller coaster.

Jinx (League of Legends): APRIL FOOLS BLAST STYLE: EXPLODING METHANE BLAST!

She threw the jerks into a pool of what looked like water only to turn out to be methane then fired rockets at them and upon explosive contact.

Ranamon: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: SLIME SLIPPING!

She fired slime on the floor then the jerks slipped and slide right into a cabinet full of paint which fell on them.

Jerks: Uh oh!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint.

Ophanimon: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: HOLE-Y PUSH!

She pushed the jerks right into a 50 foot hole and they landed front side first.

BanchoLillymon: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: NAIL IN TAR!

She stripped the jerks of their shoes and socks and made them go up the stairs but then they stepped into sharp door nails into their feet and fell down on the floor back sides.

Venusmon: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: SCORCHING

HEADS!

She set the jerks' heads on fire then the jerks jumped head first into a pool full of what looked like water but is actually methane.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Riruka Dokugamine: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE OUCH!

She dropped a massive concrete bag on the jerks!

Jerks: UH OH!

BLAM!

OUCH!

Yachiru Kusajishi: APRIL FOOLS PAIN STYLE: GLASS FEET BREAK!

She placed several glass ornaments and the jerks stepped on them!

They screamed in pain.

Emerald Sustrai: APRIL FOOLS PAIN STYLE: CAN PIPE OUCH!

She threw paint cans at the jerks then a giant pipe and then dropped the pipe on them.

Neopolitan: APRIL FOOLS PAIN STYLE: TOY CAR SLIDE!

She placed toy cars on the floor and the jerks stepped on them.

Rangiku Matsumoto: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE TOOL OUCH!

She shoved a giant tool chest down the stairs and it crashed on the jerks

Daring Do: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: JERKS IN POOP!

She tripped the jerks in a giant pile of elephant poop.

Trina Riffins: OK seriously who left elephant poop in here?!

N'dugo: Bad guys fall in poop. Classic element of physical comedy, now comes the part where we throw our heads and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready! (laughs hysterically)

Betty Boop: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: DANCING HULA!

She dressed the jerks in ugly underwear and made do hula dancing while being recorded.

Lum Invader: APRIL FOOLS SHOCK STYLE: THUNDER SHOCK!

She fired lightning bolts and shocking the jerks to the point of their skeletons showing.

Moroha: APRIL FOOLS CLOTH STYLE: BIKINI SLASH!

She slashed their clothes until they were made into ugly bikinis!

Jade Chan: APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: FLOWER HAIRS!

She switched the hair of the jerks with the hair made of flowers.

Jessica Shannon: APRIL FOOLS STING STYLE: BEE BUSH!

She covered the jerks private areas with honey then kicked them right at a giant bee hive got the bees swarming all over them and the hair made of flowers.

Peni Parker: NOW SAY YOU'RE SORRY! APRIL FOOLS PAIN STYLE: SLAP OF PAIN!

She the jerks all over.

Peni: Are you sorry yet?

Bradley Uppercrust III: I think we peed a little.

Juri Han: APRIL FOOLS NIGHTMARE STYLE: DEAD SPACE NIGHTMARE!

She made illusions of the scariest monsters of Dead Space which made them peed and crapped their pants.

Chun-Li: APRIL FOOLS PAIN STYLE: FACE SMASH!

She performed her Lightning Kick and wrecked the faces of the jerks and broke their teeth too.

Yuna: APRIL FOOLS PAIN STYLE: NUT SHOT PAIN!

She kicked the male jerks' crotches then shoved lobsters down male jerks' pants which then bit the male jerks' nuts.

Sasha (Stitch): APRIL FOOLS COMEDY STYLE: PIMPLE MADNESS!

She made acne appear all over the jerks.

Trina and Icky Vicky: AAAAAAAHHHHHHH! WE'RE HIDEOUS!

Sasha (Stitch!): Hi hideous nice to meet you I'm Sasha.

Lincoln and his harem: APRIL FOOLS FINAL SMASH: APRIL FOOLS MAYHEM!

They first threw the jerks into a vat of hot nacho cheese, then they wedgied the jerks, stuffed their pants with sloppy joes, then they poured super hot hot sauce on their underwear.

Jerks: MY BISCUITS ARE BURNING!

Then they shaved off the hair of the jerks, then they threw the jerks into a vat of live clams, then they dressed the jerks in the ugliest bikinis which they posted on social media and finally they threw exploding pies at the jerks!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Massive piles of gold and jewels all exploded out of them.

Lincoln: Now, that's what I call one awesome humiliation extravaganza!

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln, and that was also some sweet payback The Loonatics and Sylvester delivered unto the jerks.

Me: Like Lincoln's Guardian Angels say, Payback's a Bitch.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Speaking of payback being a bitch, we still got Damian to deal with, and my demonic psychopathic brother should be arriving to get revenge on me… right now!

?: SELENA SHUB-NIGGURATH, LINCOLN LANDON LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY DEVOTION TO SHUB-NIGGURATH!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Damian?!

A figure came out, and it was a demonic Dark Goth male with pitch black hair, red eyes, pale skin, and dressed in black clothes, it was Damian Shub-Niggurath, the former younger brother of Selena Shub-Niggurath and fanatical leader of The Cult of Shub-Niggurath.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: I should've known you'd escape from your wretched prison cell, along with finding out your cult was in Romania causing havoc and running loose, but their attempted sacrifice failed thanks to Selene Febriaz.

Damian Shub-Niggurath: I will spill all of your blood in reverence to Shub-Niggurath, and the world of man will be brought to its knees!

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Not happening anytime soon, you wretched little monster!

Suddenly, Selena Shub-Niggurath's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, she unholstered her massive Shub-Niggurath-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Damian Shub-Niggurath, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods with every step.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Damian, from the very day you were born, you were nothing but trouble, you caused both me, Mom, and Dad nothing but grief by always causing trouble, and even worse, when you started your stupid cult and began killing people in your crazed sacrificial rituals to Shub-Niggurath, you broke Mom and Dad's heart, and on the day you tried to sacrifice me, Lincoln saved me and beat your butt into the ground before the cops took you away to prison. But, after what we saw today along with your cult in Romania, it's clear you refuse to quit. Well, I've had it up to hear with you, Damian Shub-Niggurath, now, I shall end you hear and now, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the dark madness of Shub-Niggurath for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Selena Shub-Niggurath was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the Dark Young galloping around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix and above it is Shub-Niggurath, The Black Goat, with red eyes glaring at Damian Shub-Niggurath: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selena Shub-Niggurath emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Selena Shub-Niggurath grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Shub-Niggurath emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Shub-Niggurath with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red Shub-Niggurath-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selena Shub-Niggurath has on a sleeveless black crop top, black skirt with the image of Cthulhu on it, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods on the coattails, and on the back is Nyarlathotep surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Selena Shub-Niggurath felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Selena Shub-Niggurath has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Selena Shub-Niggurath's massive Shub-Niggurath-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shub-Niggurath's Cosmic Eternal Outer God Fertility Greatsword of Dark Outer God Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, and Eldritch Runes and Shub-Niggurath etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black goat heads and tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black goat heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the black goat heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shub-Niggurath with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Shub-Niggurath that said, "Selena Shub-Niggurath, Incarnation of Shub-Niggurath, Most Powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos Incarnations, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Shub-Niggurath, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, Helena Hastur, and Cadenza Cthugha, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Fishman, Ex-Older Sister and Destroyer of Damian Shub-Niggurath, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Outer Gods"

セレナ・シュブニグラス、シュブ・ニグラス の化身、クトゥルフ神話の化身 の中で最も強力、ラヴクラフトの呪い のマスター シュブ・ニグラス ダーク・ヤング・ネビュラス・カース、シュブ・ニグラス の暗黒の全能の力のマスター、アドリアナ・アザトース の友人、アラベラ・ヨグ・ソトス、エイドリアン・ニャルラトテップ、カリスタ・クトゥルフ、ヘレナ・ハスター、および カデンツァ・クトゥガ、マスター オブ ダークネス、ブラック マジック、ダーク マジック、および サタニックマジック、愛の守護天使 および リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダーク リサ、ダーク ルアン、およびすべてのリンカーンの卑劣な敵、フィッシュマンの大敵、ダミアン シュブ

ニグラスの元姉であり駆逐艦、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、アメイジングの驚くべき強力な学生そして強力な教師、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、ブラックマジック、サタニックマジック、そして外なる神々

Selena Shub-Niggurath has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHUB-NIGGURATH-DEMON-OUTER GOD-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA OUTER GOD FERTILITY MADNESS SHUB-NIGGURATH DEMONIC SATANIC OUTER GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE OUTER GOD FERTILITY MADNESS SHUB-NIGGURATH OUTER GOD JUSTICE AND DIVINE OUTER GOD FERTILITY MADNESS SHUB-NIGGURATH OUTER GOD LOVE!

We were amazed by Selena Shub-Niggurath's Super Angel-Shub-Niggurath-Demon-Outer God-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Damian Shub-Niggurath saw it, he went mad and ran at his ex-sister and tried to stab her with a ritual dagger, but Selena Shub-Niggurath fired a black and red energy blast, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Outer Gods at Damian Shub-Niggurath, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the darkness and he went flying out of the restaurant and we followed out, but he got back up and this really pissed him off now.

Adriana Azathoth: Whoa, Selena's transformed, and this is going to be one fierce battle that'll end with Damian's blood being spilled.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: It's been a long time coming, and Damian's always caused his sister trouble in the past, and now, it's going to end.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Shub-Niggurath Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Shub-Niggurath Outer God Love) With Damian suffering the madness of Shub-Niggurath, The Black Goat With a Thousand Young.

Lincoln: Let's get him, Selena, we're ending your brother's religious delusions once and for all along with his life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Selena Shub-Niggurath.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused your sister more than enough trouble to last an eternity, Damian, and now, it's time to say goodbye forever!

Selena Shub-Niggurath and Lincoln went after Damian Shub-Niggurath, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Damian Shub-Niggurath and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Nico: Man, those two are really tearing Damian apart!

Me: He brought it upon himself!

Then, Lincoln fired a Super Gravity Blast at Damian Shub-Niggurath, and the blast forced him unto the ground and Lincoln beat him up really hard with his tails and fists, and Damian had no defense at all from the fierce assault.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I think it's time we deliver unto your former brother his rightful punishment, don't you think, Selena?

Selena Shub-Niggurath: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Outer God Shub-Niggurath Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Shub-Niggurath Outer God Love) I believe you're right, Linky.

Selena Shub-Niggurath and Lincoln trapped Damian Shub-Niggurath within a blood red pentagram that formed beneath his feet with the glyphs of The Outer Gods and Great Old Ones surrounding the pentagram, and they spoke in a dark forbidden language as they fired blasts of pure darkness with blood red Eldritch runes at Damian Shub-Niggurath: Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse. Suddenly, Damian was dragged into a dark forest, and he was being driven mad upon seeing The Dark Young of Shub-Niggurath. But, then, he saw the very evil right in front of him: Shub-Niggurath, The Black Goat With A Thousand Young, and he fell into eternal madness and his soul was dragged into the darkness of The Black Gates and erased forever, and his body was consumed by dark flames.

Nico: (Horrified) My God, was that…?!

Nicholette Torrington: Shub-Niggurath's Dark Young Nebulous Curse, I never thought any of us would have to see it again: another one of The Forbidden Lovecraftian Curses.

Bertha Sellington: Just hearing the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad, but to see one of those entities, that's more than enough to send them into madness eternal.

We cheered as Selena Shub-Niggurath and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Selena Shub-Niggurath's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Good riddance forever, "brother", and don't you ever come back. Thank you for helping me destroy Damian once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adrienne.

Suddenly, Selena Shub-Niggurath wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selena Shub-Niggurath's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them along with Shub-Niggurath and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selena Shub-Niggurath absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Shub-Niggurath vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call a bloody end to a hatred among siblings.

Lincoln: That's what it was, Nico: hatred among the siblings, but

Damian had it coming for his crimes and he always caused trouble for Selena and her parents.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: But, now he's gone for good and nothing more than a forgotten memory for his crimes.

Nico: You said it. So, which Elemental HERO of Darkness are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman: Darcia Rodanthe, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Darkness and one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization.

Lincoln: And has the same story as Elizabeth Lioncourt and Selene Febriaz.

Jirachi: Look! The next Gene Slammer!

We saw a Samurott!

Me: Hey a Samurott.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Wow!

Samurott: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Looks like the fun is about to begin.

Nico: Kumiko Himura! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with ocean blue hair and had a blue kimono and had a blue samurai katana and had the kanji for water in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Wait a second. I've heard about you. You're the descendent of the legendary invincible Samurai, Kenshin Himura.

Kumiko Himura: That's right. He was my great, great, great grandfather. I am known as The Legacy of The Hitokiri Battousai.

Nico: Wow!

Gladion: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kumiko Himura: When me and Nico were in Japan to study more about my ancestor and how he became so strong and powerful.

Laney: That is amazing.

Me: Your ancestor was a true man of honor. And he defeated the evil Makoto Shishio.

Jared: That was really awesome dad.

Me: It sure was.

Nico and Kumiko hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Kumiko Himura: Me too Nico. Me too.

Tentacool: Has anyone seen Dexter today?

Me: Not really sure.

Then we saw Dexter come in and he looked really tired and weak.

Me: Dexter!

We went over and brought him over.

Me: Dexter are you alright?

Dexter: (Groans)

May: Let's get you home!

We got our food to go and brought him home and laid him on the sofa.

Me: Boy he looks really tired.

Luan: Man he sure does.

Dexter: (Groans) What happened?

Maria: You tell us.

Dexter: I don't know. All I remember is laughing uncontrollably and then everything went black.

Me: Weird.

Laney: Hey look at this.

She showed us a newspaper about a crazy clown running amok.

Me: A Crazy Clown is running loose?

Nico: Yeah. So?

Laney: This clown looks vaguely familiar for some reason.

Camie then noticed wounds on Dexter's arm.

Camie: What happened here Dexter?

She showed his arm.

Dexter: Oh I was bitten by a pair of dentures from a clown.

Brittney: Bitten by clown dentures!? Uh oh.

Brittney pulled out her book on Supernatural Forces and Dark Magic and she got to the curses section.

Ed: A werewolf clown?

Brittney: Not a werewolf clown. A Were-Clown! Dexter you were afflicted with a terrible curse called The Curse of The Were-Clown. When someone is bitten on the funny bone by the dentures of a clown, they will turn into a Were-Clown. At night when they laugh at even the slightest thing that is funny they will begin laughing uncontrollably and get clown teeth, clown hair, big nose, goofy shoes and clothes and they will do terrible pranks on anyone and anything they come into contact with.

We gasped!

Zoey: I vote we contain him until it wears off.

Brittney: Containing him is good. But removing the curse not that easy Zoey. When the victim becomes a were-clown they are completely unpredictable. There's no telling what they are going to do.

Nico: Geez!

Qin: This is bad! So any laugh at all is dangerous.

Brittney: Yep.

Nico: There IS one thing we can do

Luan: What is it? Oh no! Nico you can't possibly mean…

Nico: Yeah. I'm sorry Luan but we got to use your torturous pranks on Dexter.

WE GASPED!

Anna Anyanova: Nico you can't be serious! You know the kinds of horrors that those pranks did on the Loud's and with your brother!?

Nico: I know that Anna. But we don't have any other choice.

Moon Knight: It's this or death by pranks

Me: Then lets do it. Sorry Dexter but this is for your own good.

We pulled out weapons and boxing gloves and all that.

Dexter gulped in fright.

First we locked him up.

Me: Okay now we wait. Luckily I can draw it out.

Poromon: Me and the other mascots will help you, Luan!

Luan: You got it Poromon.

Me: Now here is this.

I had one of the Itchy and Scratchy Cartoons play and it was Sundae Bloody Sundae and it was where Itchy worked at an ice cream parlor and Scratchy was turned into a blood milkshake and then Dexter started to laugh a tiny bit. But then he exploded into full blown uncontrollable laughter!

He turned into a goofy clown and laughed goofily!

Me: (LAUGHS) He sure is a funny guy.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Time for some pranks!

We unleashed PRANKING HELL ON HIM!

Poromon: Chips in a can!

Poromon fired exploding snakes at him and blasted him all over and we fired pie bombs, rabid raccoons, boxing gloves and more and really bashed him all over.

Manaphy: Whoopee cushion!

She fired a stink bomb and farted on him.

Poliwag: Taste this!

He fired a bunch of pie bombs and blasted him all over.

Horsea: Chew on this!

She fired bear traps and they snapped onto him and it hurt like the dickens!

Tentacool: And this too!

Tentacool fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Jirachi fired star bombs and blasted him all over.

Poliwag: Fake barf!

He vomited and splattered him all over.

Lisa came in with the Funny Bone Virus antidote.

Lola: Perfect!

Horsea: Present surprise!

She gave him a pie and then it hit him in his face and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Lisa then injected Dexter with the antidote and he was cured!

Dexter got up and groaned weakly.

Dexter: What? What happened?

Jirachi: Aww! Me and Tentacool didn't get to go!

Me: Yeah you did. Jirachi fired star bombs and Tentacool electrocuted him.

Tentacool: Oh yeah. Right.

Jirachi: Sorry.

We told Dexter what happened and it was brutal.

Dexter: Oh wow. Thank you for saving me guys.

Me: Sorry we had to rough you up like that.

Dexter: No worries but thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Dexter: So, these are the Renegades?

Me: That's right. Moon Knight, Scarlet Spider, Kilowatt, Gladion, Zoey and Azrael were protecting the city.

Gladion: That's right.

Nico: It's awesome.

Dexter: Wow that is great!

Gladion: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oh right mandatory question. Watchog and Stoutland next.

Me: Aww those two are cute.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Laney: So cute.

Nico: Now lets get ready. We have a huge day tomorrow.

Me: Yep. Jim we're on our way. Hang tight.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Arcadia Oaks, Jim Lake and friends were getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be awesome and fun.

Jim Lake: I can't wait to kick some butt with Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Claire: Me too. We'll make that evil witch Morgan Le Fay pay.

Jim Lake: Yep. Lets do it! BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN! DAYLIGHT IS NOW MINE TO COMMAND!

He donned his armor and was ready!

They went at the screen and it froze with them in it.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was based on the Dexter's Lab episode The Laughing. That was a crazy one. That one aired on January 21st, 1998 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Myotismon, Cyorown, Evil Shade Man, Battybat (Kirby), King Squeekly (Donkey Kong), and Bat (Super Mario Galaxy) and Nico's team with Lucy Dark. Luz, Amity, Willow and Gus are always with us. And we're going to find an amazing crystal forest in a cave under the park in a drainage pipe. Also we're going there to battle Another Eustace Bagge and Another Myotismon. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Stoutland and her name is Siobhan MacSlaigh and she is a frost elf like Avril and has amazing ice powers.

The match-up is for Helena Hastur, Incarnation of Hastur, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy her evil brother, Michael Hastur, but unlike his sister, he's a normal person, but he's a demonic Dark Goth who's killed hundreds of innocent people as part of his sacrificial offerings to Hastur years ago, and he tried to sacrifice his older sister only to get beaten up hard by Lincoln and sent to a maximum security prison, but now, he broke out and he wants revenge.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1981 werewolf horror movie, The Howling, and we're going to kill the werewolf serial killer, Eddie Quist, along with the rest of the werewolf colony there, and it's going to be one epic bloodbath of carnage. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Darcia Rodanthe, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a member of The Rodanthe Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since

The Dark Ages, and she's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult. She's an agent of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince Pusateri who was also an agent of The HELLSING Organization in destroying Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day. She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, the head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Selene and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Buckle your seatbelts guys because we're going to go meet Jim Lake and friends and help them take down Morgan Le Fay and make that monster pay for her crimes.

See you next time.

# Trolls and Evil Sorceresses Clash

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AWESOME!

This chapter is for the Netflix series TrollHunters.

---

Walking through Gotham Royal York park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Myotismon, Cyorown, Evil Shade Man, Battybat (Kirby), King Squeekly (Donkey Kong), and Bat (Super Mario Galaxy) and Nico's team with Lucy Dark and William and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Nicole: I've been wanting to see if there is a cave underneath the park for a long time. Legends say that a drainage pipe is how you get to it.

Qin: This will be interesting and cool.

Leeli: It sure will be amazing and cool.

William: I'll say.

Nico: William, I want to thank you and Myotismon's team for coming.

William: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Lucy Dark: It sure will be.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lucy, remember when we met you?

Lucy Dark: How can I forget. You guys helped me kill Mr. Morton.

Qin: That was awesome from what I heard.

Me: And he was an ugly freak.

Camie: Yikes.

Lola: Yeah he was really ugly.

Maria: It was also when I used the Ring of 9 Dragons.

Nico: That was crazy but cool.

Qin: Wow.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: That must've been awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was.

Nico: Yep.

William: Really awesome though.

Nico: It was. Man yesterday was funny.

May: How's Dexter doing?

Lisa Loud: He's doing okay. And he is much better now.

Me: Luan told me that the clown she had hired as a helping hand with Eddy tripped on a rock and Dexter who was in the wrong place at the wrong time got bit.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: They just brushed it off and thought it was nothing.

Nico: Oh.

Maria: And now, we know who the Renegades are.

William: We sure do and that is so awesome.

Xenia: They sure are amazing.

Qin: And deadly too. And they did a great job helping us while we were gone.

Camie: That is for sure.

Leeli: That is so awesome and amazing.

Girl Jordan: It sure is. I think it's so awesome.

Lucy Dark: It sure was awesome.

Nico: So Lillie wasn't talking to a Telemarketer after all.

Me: Nope. It was her brother.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: That was amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Maria: Here we are!

We arrived at the drainage pipe.

Nicole: Stay close guys.

We went in and found a crack on the side and Nicole chipped it away and it went into a cave.

Nico: Wow. Here we go.

May: Can we get some lights on?

I formed balls of energy and they had beams of light shining around us.

Qin: That's better.

We went in and saw that it was an amazing cave!.

Me: Wow. What a cave.

Laney: Amazing.

Nico: Let's keep on going.

We kept going and then heard running water coming from another room. There was a light coming from it too.

Me: Running water?

Lola: Hmm.

We went into the room and to our amazement and awe we saw a beautiful crystal cave with an amazing and breathtaking crystal forest! It was beautiful!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Incredible!

There were also trees and plants growing too.

Maria: Look at all this!

Nico: Incredible!

Rarity: This is absolutely amazing darlings.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: Wow!

Venus: This is amazing and cool.

Leeli: It sure is.

Nico: Is there a treasure here?

Nicole: Nope. I wanted to see if this was real because I was hearing rumors about it.

Qin: Oh wow.

Nicole: And surprisinging this whole cave is a treasure all on its own.

Qin: That makes sense.

Nico: Let's take pictures.

We did so and took them with our phones and they were amazing.

Qin: So awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It's amazing!

Laney: This is awesome.

Eli: It sure is. And I sense Swartz's creations too. We have Another Eustace Bagge and Another Myotismon.

Camie: Whoa.

Nico: There she is.

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Myotismon! It was ANOTHER MYOTISMON!

Me: Whoa! Another Myotismon!

Xenia: Wow!

Another Myotismon: (In a girls voice) Nico help me.

Nico: (GASP) That voice!

Myotismon: That voice is familiar!

She reverted back and we saw that it was a girl that had blonde hair and had red eyes and vampire fangs! And she had a green shirt and white shorts! She also had bite marks on her neck which were a clear giveaway!

Nico: (GASP) Sally Yamane!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: My god! What happened to you!

Myotismon: Oh this is all my fault. I shouldn't have drank her blood.

Nico: Wait now I remember! Back when you were the Digidestined public enemy number 1, I found her on the street with bite marks and near death.

Kaito: (gets out Gaim gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Wizard gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Me: Kaito, I think from the way she is crying out like this is obvious! She wants to be cured of the vampiric curse.

Kaito: Oh right.

Zocks: Well then we better do something.

Me: Look at her. She is really in a lot of pain from this.

Nico: Poor girl.

Zocks got a Wizard Sword and Kaito got a Gaim Sword.

I pulled out my cooler and gave her a blood pack.

Me: This will hold you till were done.

Sally Yamane: Oh thank you.

She drank it.

Sally Yamane: (Slurps) I hate being a vampire. I had to hide out from the sun, can't eat garlic, everything.

Natasha Hernandez went over to her.

Natasha Hernandez: I know Sally. Being a vampire is tough. The endless thirst for blood, weaknesses to garlic, silver, sunlight, crucifixes, holy water, EDTA, all that. I know. It's not a good sight.

Sally Yamane: You know the feeling?

Natasha Hernandez: I sure do. I'm a vampire myself.

Sally Yamane: Wow.

Sougo: (gets out Gaim Ridewatch) And you've got nothing to fear from Myotismon.

Armor Time! (Horns and traditional Japanese music) Soiya! Gaim~!

Geiz: (Gets out Beast Ridewatch) He's been a good frenemy since the beginning of the Masters of Evil.

Armor Time! (Drum roll) Open! Beast! (Lion roar)

Sougo got GaimArmor while Geiz got BeastArmor!

Me: But we'll cure you.

Lisa gave me an auto injector syringe full of the blue liquid that Batman used on Dracula's victims.

Me: This will cure you. But first the Ridewatches.

Qin: Yeah!

Sally Yamane: Just please help me! I was hiding out here ever since that attack.

Me: Oh boy. Lets help her out guys.

Sally turned into Another Myotismon.

Nico: (gets out Myotismon's Ridewatch) Geiz and Sougo are right, Sally. Myotismon has been a good friend since the beginning. And he's even helped out a lot in some of our most biggest battles.

Nico activated it and fired swarms of bats and knocked her down.

Me: That's right. Sure he was the Digidestined Public Enemy Number 1 in the past but he changed big time.

Laney: It's true.

Lucy Dark: I am proud of Myotismon.

Nico: Same here. (Echoing) GRISLY WING!

He fired a massive swarm of Bats and smashed her down.

Nico: And here is this. (ACTIVATES EVIL SHADE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

Me: By the way Myotismon, I didn't know you could make other people into vampires yourself.

Myotismon: No one asked about that.

Nico: Must be a forgotten power.

Maria: It must be.

May: (gets out Looney Tunes Frankenstein's Ridewatch) Frankenstein vs vampire!

She activated it and grabbed Another Myotismon and then…

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She got beaten up bad!

Nico: Ouch.

May: (gets out NES Hedorah's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired a laser blast from her eye and blasted her down!

Me: Nice one! Hedorah from 1971 would be proud.

Qin: Yep!

Maria: (gets out Evil HERO Inferno Wing's Ridewatch) Time to heat things up!

She activated it and fired waves of fireballs and blasted her down.

Me: Infernal!

Bonnie Terrez: Dark Jaden would be proud.

Me: Yep.

Maria: (gets out Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane)'s Ridewatch) I'm hungry like the wolf!

(DURAN DURAN'S HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF PLAYS IN THE BACKGROUND)

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Nico: ROCK ON!

Me: Love that song!

Lucy Dark: My turn!

She activated Evil Shade Man's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Scorch Woman, Necrolai, Vampire Rarity and Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts) came.

Nico: Nice team, Selene!

Selene: Thanks Nico.

Zara: This is gonna be rough.

A Stoutland then came.

Me: Hey a Stoutland.

May: Oh it's so cute.

Stoutland: (In a girls voice) (Scottish Accent) Aye I sure am cute like this now.

Nico: Siobhan MacSlaigh!? Whoa!

Selene: Show her what you're made of!

Siobhan reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had pointy ears and had blue eyes and she had blue clothes and a blue Scottish Kilt.

Siobhan MacSlaigh: You can count on that now.

Nico: Siobhan is a Frost Elf like Avril and she has awesome ice powers.

Me: Cool!

She fired waves of ice and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I ran over to her and gave her the injection and she was twitching and screaming and then the bite marks vanished and she was back to normal.

Sally Yamane: (GROANS) What a headache. (In pain) I feel like I got hit by a bullet train.

Nico came and picked her up.

Nico: You're back to normal.

Siobhan MacSlaigh: Aye you'll be okay now.

Lincoln: Are you from Skylands or from Scotland?

Siobhan MacSlaigh: Bit it both actually. I was born in Skylands but raised here on Earth in Scotland.

Rarity: That is amazing darling.

Lincoln: My ancestors are from Scotland. So you are perfect for the team.

Me: Yeah.

Sally then hugged Nico and cried hard.

Nico patted Sally on the back

Nico: It's okay Sally.

Qin: She went through hell.

William: No kidding.

Lucy Dark: Siobhan what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Siobhan MacSlaigh: I have a lot of favorites lass. My favorite would be where me and Nico battled a bunch of wee diamond smugglers in Scotland and we brought those sacks of haggis to jail.

Me: The great Scottish Diamond Heist? Wow. That is amazing.

Laney: Wow! That is amazing.

Siobhan MacSlaigh: Aye. It was.

Nico: I've missed you Siobhan. I would hug you but my hands are full.

Siobhan patted him on his back.

Siobhan MacSlaigh: I'm missed you too now.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro,

Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Rikku, and Yuffie are heading to the world of the 1981 werewolf horror movie, The Howling, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to kill the werewolf serial killer, Eddie Quist, along with the rest of the werewolf colony there, and it's going to be one epic bloodbath of carnage.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1981 werewolf horror movie, The Howling, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to kill the werewolf serial killer, Eddie Quist, along with the rest of the werewolf colony there, and it's going to be one epic bloodbath of carnage.

Me: Oh man, I remembered Dad seeing this movie long ago, and it was the scariest werewolf movie ever.

Nico: This place is literally filled to the brim with werewolves, and they're not going to take kindly to seeing us here.

Lincoln: True, but I'm not letting any innocent people die at the claws of a colony of murderous werewolves.

Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal, Defender of The Night as he let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, they're going to deal with me: Lincoln the Nocturnal, Defender of The Night, and I want to thank your team for joining us, J.D.

Me: You're welcome, Lincoln, even though I'm with you on your rescues, it's still fun. Oh, Sakura, you are also going to like seeing this.

I transformed into J.D. The Nocturnal as I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and wolf muzzle and wolf nose, my blue eyes had slit pupils, my rainbow wolf ears on top of my head turned brown, I still had claws on my fingers, and my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails turned brown.

Sakura Knudson: Whoa, you're a werewolf!

Me: (Beastly Voice) Yep, in this form, I'm known as J.D. The Nocturnal, Defender of The Night.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman appear before us, and with it are the eight girls.

Nico: That's Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman, wicked.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from that werewolf serial killer, Eddie Quist, but Karen White's in danger because Eddie's going to transform.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice)(Gasps) That voice, Darcia Rodanthe, I knew it was you. But, we'll have time to catch up later, come on, we need to save Karen White.

We rushed to the office, and just in time, we saw Eddie Quist transforming into a werewolf, and Karen was backing away slowly, but she hid a jar of corrosive acid behind her back. We opened the door and we saw that Eddie Quist has transformed fully into a werewolf, and then, Karen threw the corrosive acid at Eddie Quist.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Hurry, over here!

Karen ran to us, and then, Lincoln fired a black fireball blast infused with Black Gate energy, and it hit Eddie Quist and he was incinerated and he was sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: That was close, but we're not done yet.

We then head for The Colony and we're met by Chris Halloran who came armed with his gun and silver bullets, and just in time, we then saw Marsha Quist, the sister of Eddie Quist and Alpha Female of The Colony, along with everyone in The Colony. Then, we saw them transform into werewolves.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) They've transformed into their werewolf forms. Come on, let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, my team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The

Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the werewolves, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Enraged, Marsha Quist sent armies of werewolves at me and Lincoln, but Lincoln and I ran at them as well, we plunged our hands into the chests of two werewolves chest and ripped out their heart and ate them, we then grabbed two more and lifted them up and after ripping their hearts out and eating them, we ripped them in half spilling their guts everywhere, we jumped behind two more and after ripping their hearts out and eating them, we plunged our hands into their backs and we ripped out their entire spinal columns along with their skulls and brains, we grabbed two more and after ripping their hearts out and eating them, we ripped their heads clean off spilling their blood everywhere, we grabbed two more and ripped their legs off and we ripped out their hearts out and ate them, we grab two more by their heads and ripped their heads off and tore out their spinal columns as well, we grab two more and plunged our hands in their chests and ripped out their beating hearts and ate them, we grab two more werewolves on both sides of their heads and RIPPED THEM IN HALF DOWN THE MIDDLE SPILLING THEIR BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE! We grabbed two more werewolves and we stabbed their eyes out with our claws and we grabbed them by their mouths and ripped their faces in half.

Then, Lincoln grabs Marsha Quist by her neck with his left hand, and he bit her in the jugular vein and he sucked out all of her blood and he absorbed her into his body via contact with his skin, and after he got done absorbing Marsha Quist, he did the same as he absorbed the dead bodies of all the werewolves along with their blood, and then, Lincoln sent Marsha Quist's soul and the souls of the other werewolves to The Black Gates. The rest of us cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You've claimed your last victim, Eddie and Marsha Quist.

Me: (Beastly Voice) You got that right, Lincoln.

Nico: Damn, you two absolutely showed those werewolves no mercy whatsoever, you slaughtered and butchered them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Thanks, Nico. Now, let's get ourselves clean, we're dripping blood like freshly cut slabs of meat.

Lincoln put us in a huge water ball and washed us off, and the huge water ball turned red and we were clean. Then, Lincoln and I shook like dog and we were dry.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) There, that's much better.

Then, Lincoln and I revert back.

Lincoln: (To Darcia Rodanthe) And it's so good to see you again, Darcia Rodanthe.

Darcia Rodanthe reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blood red hair, blood red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and vampire fangs, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a long blood red coat, long-sleeved white shirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with black and grey butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, bats, creatures of the night, and dark angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Elemental HERO Shadow Mist etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Darcia Rodanthe: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Darcia Rodanthe and he hugged her, and Darcia Rodanthe is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Darcia Rodanthe: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Darcia Rodanthe, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Necroid Shaman, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: And she's a member of The Rodanthe Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages. She's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult.

Monica Anniston: She's another member of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince and they destroyed Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day.

Caitlin Ashleigh: She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles.

Catherine McKenzie: She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Selene and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Me: Yep, I knew it.

Nico: We met Sir Integra when we killed Leif and Jessica in London, and she's already a member of the team, but she's also pissed off that some of her agents got Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket and Kurata.

Me: And we hate to know what Lori did to warrant your form of payback.

Darcia Rodanthe: Sir Integra already asked that question, but trust me, you're not going to hearing it. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Darcia Rodanthe?

Darcia Rodanthe: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Darcia Rodanthe: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Darcia Rodanthe, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Darcia Rodanthe: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Darcia Rodanthe's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Darcia Rodanthe: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Darcia Rodanthe.

Darcia Rodanthe had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Grace Delaney, Rita Estevez, Michelle Zuria, Hope Newman, Mia Loukas, Zoe Kusama, Asal Hawaa, and Léa Bonnet from Criminal

Case.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Grace Delaney, Rita Estevez, Michelle Zuria, Hope Newman, Mia Loukas, Zoe Kusama, Asal Hawaa, and Léa Bonnet from Criminal Case.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Grace Delaney: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Grace Delaney and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Eddie Quist, Marsha Quist, and the colony of werewolves, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of

Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Grace Delaney: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Grace Delaney:(Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Grace Delaney, Rita Estevez, Michelle Zuria, Hope Newman, Mia Loukas, Zoe Kusama, Asal Hawaa, and Léa Bonnet with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were the werewolf serial killer, Eddie Quist, his sister and Alpha Female, Marsha Quist, and the rest of the werewolf colony.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with us giving those werewolves the brutal beatdown of their lives and Lincoln and I in our Nocturnal Werewolf forms ripping all of them to shreds and spilling their blood and guts all over the place and Lincoln absorbing their ripped apart bodies and blood and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Darcia Rodanthe have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, now that was one heck of a brutal bloodbath!

Lincoln: It sure was.

Maria: Aw, and I should've joined you guys, I would've really ramped up the bloodbath.

Girl Jordan: That's okay, Maria, J.D. and Linky had that under control and they made a huge mistake when it came to messing with two Alpha Male Werewolves.

Nico: Yeah, it always ends in the bloodiest way imaginable, yeesh.

Sakura Knudson: And it was really awesome seeing my brother turn into a werewolf.

Lincoln: That happened seven years ago when we went to Gotham City and we went after Anthony Romulus who got turned into one when he drank Professor Milo's werewolf potion.

Me: I still remember that day all too well.

---

After destroying Eddie Quist, Marsha Quist, and the colony of werewolves, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Darcia Rodanthe saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Darcia Rodanthe: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Darcia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Darcia Rodanthe: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Darcia Rodanthe: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Darcia, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Darcia Rodanthe: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded

Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Darcia Rodanthe: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi are heading to Aruba in The Caribbean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi fell in love at first sight with Lincoln when he was introduced to them, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant.

Sasami Iwakura: Wow, so this is Aruba, this is so awesome.

Lincoln: You said it, Sasami, and this is actually my first time here in Aruba, and it's perfect for our first date and right before Yan Lin's big day to meet Jim and his friends and destroy Morgan Le Fay. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen

900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Aruba, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Sasami Iwakura, Misao Shinohara, Makoto Hozumi, Tsukasa Takamine, and Anri Misugi are now in your harem.

Nico: I haven't even forgotten when they first met Lincoln, man, they had hearts in their eyes, red blushes on their faces, and their noses were bleeding.

Me: Same with Lincoln, and it ended with him getting pounced on and kissed all over the place.

Ronnie Anne: And now, they're new members of our man's harem.

At the estate we were watching TV.

Gladion: I saw the concert you guys all did in Madagascar. That was so awesome.

Lillie: It was amazing!

Me: Thanks guys. That was the most rockin concert we ever did

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Xenia: Joel had a lot of fun in that one too.

Camie: He sure did. He loved all our songs.

Lola: That was awesome.

Zoey: That was so much fun seeing that. You guys have awesome voices.

Me: We did a lot of karaoke practice too.

Camie: We sure did.

Me: Last year in the islands of Palau we sang for them and it was awesome.

Zoey: Boy that was awesome.

Nico: Yep it sure was.

Eli: That was fun.

Devon: You guys wanna join me on patrol?

Sora: We'd like that!

Me: Sure Devon.

Devon: All right. Lets go.

We went down to the city.

---

We walked around and saw a lot of people happier than ever.

Me: Boy the city has never been this happy and bright.

Xenia: You got that right.

Moon Knight: It sure is awesome. The people are so happy for all of us too.

Irma: They sure are.

Me: And man the last 12 days brought down the crime rate dramatically.

Gladion: Yes that was fun for all of us.

Lillie: It sure was.

Scarlet Spider: Hey, you guys see that kid over there?

We saw a familiar kid and we recognized him.

Me: (GASP) That's Taichi Izawa. I remember him.

Nico: Me too. Poor kid.

We then saw a bunch of bullies coming up to him and they had crowbars and baseball bats.

Me: Oh no you don't!

I went over to them.

Me: HEY! Leave him alone you little parasites!

Bully 1: Oh yeah? What are you going to do about it?

Me: Beat your skulls out of your heads if you don't leave right now!

I cracked my knuckles.

Bully 2: Do you think we're afraid of you?

Me: You should be!

I punched a street light and smashed it down!

The bullies screamed and ran with their tails in between their legs!

Me: YEAH! And don't let me catch you picking on little kids ever again!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: You showed them.

Devon: You okay, kid?

Taichi Izawa: I'm fine. I just want someone to play with.

Me: Oh that's all right. Glad you're going to be fine. (In my head) I remember that Taichi was separated from his older self who is dying. I don't know how that happened but it did.

Devon: What do you want to play?

Taichi Izawa: (smiles) Tag!

Me: Lets head to the park for that.

Taichi Izawa: Okay.

We went to the park.

We then played tag with him.

Qin: Gonna get ya!

Qin ran fast!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Taichi Izawa: Can't catch me!

Devon: (laughs) That was actually fun. Well, I'll be seeing you.

Taichi Izawa: No. Don't leave. Play with me some more.

Devon: (sighs) I'd like to. But today is very big for us. We really have to go.

Taichi Izawa: No! Don't leave! You keep playing with me now!

Me: Uh oh! Hitotsuki incoming!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy cirlce with the Go Busters symbol and turned into Tokumeiki from episode 9 of Donbrothers!

---

During his childhood, Taichi is bullied by his fellow children for his appearance, going as far as to not play with him. This event caused trauma that he seem to carry even on his own age. As he is sick on a hospital bed, he wishes to play with everyone. His childlike desire to play games with everyone is so strong that it manifest as Tokumeiki who is capable to transform into a younger version of himself. Tokumeiki would wander around and "play" Daruma-san ga korondo and Tag with everyone, unaware on his destructive abilities and annoyed that his "playmates" not understanding the rules of the game.

The Donbrothers encounter Tokumeiki, confused on the Hitotsuki's childlike demeanor. When the sick Taro arrives and fail to finish him off, the annoyed and bored Tokumeiki runs off to find a new place to play. He would later start an another game where he is able to easily win against the pissed off InuBrother and the worried KijiBrother on a game of Daruma. He would find more "players" to play with, changing his game to tag. In that game, SaruBrother is tagged by Tokumeiki as the trio rescue the civilians that are forced to play with him.

Kaito later arrives and personally delivers the 300 kibi dango to Taro. He later transform into Zenkaizer Black to buy some time by fighting Tokumeiki so Taro can finish his food, much to their shock. After Taro regain his strength, he fight Tokumeiki to no avail before challenging him on a game of Daruma, much to the joy of Tokumeiki that he summoned Anoni to join them in their game. He would regain his full strength thanks to Haruka as he become Don Robotaro, effectively defeat the Anoni and later on, the teleporting Hitotsuki. The now purified spirit of Taichi's childlike nature thanks them before returning to now relieved Taichi who is now having a good dream, much to the relief of the nurses nearby. Meanwhile, Zenkaizer Black catch the falling Go-Busters Avataro Gear and all the disappeared people and Donbrothers return back where they were.

---

We gasped!

Me: Tokumeiki the Go-Busters Hitotsuki! I knew it! I remember this one! It's exactly like what happened in the episode.

Nico: Deja-vu!

Me: This is gonna be fast and awesome!

Nico: We're going to need speed power for this!

Devon: Activate Beast Power!

He went Beast Morpher!

Devon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Rainbow Dash: Lets see who is the fastest!

Sonic: This is gonna be awesome!

Speedy Gonzales: (Spanish Accent) Lets get this gato amigos. Yeehaw!

Flash: Lets do it!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and fired energy blasts at him and smashed him all over.

Rainbow Dash: IT'S HERO TIME!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and blasted him all over with Rainbows!

Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into her Donbrother form!

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: YEAH!

Sonic ran fast and smashed him all over the place.

Tokumeiki: What the?

Sonic: Over here.

He saw Sonic and he ran fast as Tokumeiki went at him.

Tokumeiki: What the?

Sonic: I'm waiiting.

Tokumeiki ran at fast speeds at us. Devon did the same at him.

I ran fast at Tokumeiki and me and Devon bashed him down!

KRASMASH!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: We're going to need serious speed here.

I took off my weighted jacket and weights and folded them up and then put them on the ground and then…

THUNDEROUS CRASH!

The weights crashed into the ground with a massive crash and formed a huge crater.

Me: There. (CRACKS NECK) Much better.

I went at Tokumeiki and smashed him down with incredible speed!

Kilowatt shot lightning at Tokumeiki but he teleported behind him.

Rainbow Dash and Flash smashed Tokumeiki down.

Qin: Take that!

Kilowatt fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Lyra slashed and bashed him all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Tokumeiki: Red light green light!

We decided to stop in place but everyone else fled in terror.

Tokumeiki: You're not playing the game correctly!

Tokumeiki ran at the civilians, making them disappear.

Sally: Oh no!

Me: Nice try. (SNAPS FINGERS)

They came back.

Me: My turn.

I pulled out a traffic light.

He ran at me.

Me: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, Red Light!

DING!

He stopped!

Me: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, Green Light!

DING!

He came at me.

Me: 1, 2, Red Light!

DING!

He stopped.

I repeated it and they he tripped and I jumped out of the way and then he splatted head first into an exploding pie!

SPLAT! MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: OOH! He is going to be feeling that one!

Tokumeiki tried to turn intangible, only to still be hit by Octopunch with his harpoon gun.

Octopunch: Take that!

Danny Phantom: You aren't the only one that can go intangible.

He went intangible and went underground and pulled Tokumeiki by his feet and sunk him up to his head.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Take that!

Tokumeiki then blasted out of the ground!

Me: WHOA! He is tough.

Tokumeiki fired lasers from his sword at us but Devon fired back with his Beast X Blaster.

The blasts collided and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: Top this one too! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

GIANT EGG AND LITTLE BLUE BOMB MAGISWORDS!

Me: SOLO TEAMWORK COMBO: EGG GRENADE BLASTER!

I got an awesome egg grenade blaster.

Me: This too! (ACTIVATES YOLKER'S RIDEWATCH)

I put it on the blaster and fired and it hit Tokumeiki and blasted him all over with powerful egg bombs that exploded with the power of grenades!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Azrael tried striking at Tokumeiki but he teleported behind him

Azrael: What the!?

?: I got him!

We saw a Watchog!

Me: A Watchog!

It fired a wave of energy and blasted down Tokumeiki.

Nico: YEAH!

Watchog: (In a girls voice) (German Accent) Ja that was a good one.

Nico: Ilse Sweldens! Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Watchog: Ja great to see you again Nico. Und you too Qin mein leibchen.

Qin: Same here Ilse.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja good to meet a fellow German native.

Maria: Isn't he really an old man?!

Me: That's right he is!

I showed a viewing window and it showed the real Taichi as an old man in bed in a hospital and he was critically ill.

Maria: Oh no. Poor guy.

Me: Yeah this one I feel bad for.

May: If it weren't for our powers, we would have difficulty fighting him!

Me: I know! Hmm. I got an idea!

I chanted an incantation and fired a beam of magic and it hit Tokumeiki and separated Young Taichi from him and merged the old version of Taichi with him and he was younger and well again and better than ever!

Nico: WHOA!

Lyra: Nice!

Taichi: Wow! I'm young! And I feel better than ever!

Me: You are better now Taichi. I healed you by merging your real self with your young self and made you better than ever.

Taichi: Awesome!

He then hugged me.

Taichi: Thank you J.D. Thank you!

Me: You're welcome. How would you like to be a member of the Donbrothers?

Taichi: I would like that!

Nico: Cool!

Tokumeiki: Red light g-

Scarlet Spider: (punches him) No more games!

Nico gave him a Donbrothers blaster and the Avatar Gear for the Aqua Blue Ranger.

Me: Not very many Aqua Blue Rangers.

Xenia: What a ripoff.

Taichi: Lets do it! AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into an awesome Aqua Blue Donbrother Ranger!

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Ariel: Wow!

Eli: Don Atlantia! That is cool!

Nico: COOL! Now Kotaro and Justin Stewart have a 3rd addition to the youngest Rangers.

Kotaro: We sure do!

Justin Stewart: Awesome!

Flash ran at Tokumeiki

He blasted and smashed Tokumeiki all over with incredible speed.

Taichi fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Taichi: This is awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Lyra: Time to end this!

Me: Lets do it!

Me and Lyra jumped and slashed Tokumeiki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught the Avatar Gear and it was for the Red Beast Morphers Ranger.

Me: Tokumeiki you have failed this city!

Lyra: Demon Elimination Complete! All's Well that Ends Well.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Boy Taro and the Donbrothers are going to be in for a surprise seeing Taichi as the Aqua Blue Donbrother.

Lyra: They sure are.

Me: I'll be right back guys. I'm gonna take Taichi back to Japan to tell Taro and team the news.

Nico: Okay.

Taichi: I had an awesome time guys.

Nico: Glad you had fun.

I teleported with Taichi back to Japan.

Ilse revert back and she was a blond hair girl with red clothes and had the kanji for Octopus in the middle of her forehead.

Ilse: Ja that was fun.

Seaspray: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ilse: I have a lot of them but mein favorite with Nico is drinking beer und we got so drunk that we ended up making out.

May: Oh boy.

Nico: (GROANS) THAT WAS THE WORST MISTAKE I EVER DID!

Eli: Oops.

I came back.

Me: I'm back. Sorry about that.

Nico: No worries.

Me: Taro and everyone were amazed that Taichi have an Aqua Blue Ranger with them.

May: Awesome.

Nico told me what Ilse said and I was shocked!

Me: Oh good god! The Mascots have another drinking buddy!

Teresa: The way I see it, he's pretty much similar to Kotaro right now.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And lets not forget Kou from Dairangers.

Me: Oh right I remember that. He is a young ranger too.

Qin: That's right. So technically this makes 4 Young Rangers.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Ilse hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Ilse: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Let's get ready now.

We went back to the estate and did so.

Nico: Yan Lin this is gonna be awesome.

Yan Lin: You bet it will be!

Xenia Lin: We're really excited for you grandma.

Hay Lin: Same here Grandma.

Yan Lin: Me too girls. I'm excited for this.

Me: We all are.

Nico: It was a long wait. But it was worth it.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: I'm so excited.

Me: I'm ready to help Jim and friends take down the dark side of Morgan Le Fay.

Fiona Hernandez: You got that right.

Laney: Now we can destroy her dark side forever and banish that to the Black Gates.

Nico: That is what we are going to do.

Lola: Yep.

The previous group came.

Seadramon: Can me, Puff, Wrecking Crew, Fireor, Count Nocturne, Oculous, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, and Magma go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Thunderball: So these are the Renegades, huh?

Moon Knight: That's us.

They saw Moon Knight, Scarlet Spider, Azrael, Gladion, Zoey and Kilowatt.

Wrecker: Scarlet Spider and Azrael!? I didn't expect you to be in the new Renegades.

Scarlet Spider: I know. Been a long time Wrecking Crew.

Bulldozer: And Moon Knight too!?

Moon Knight: That's right. Been a while.

Beekeeper: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Piledriver: That's what I want to know too.

Nico: Liepard, Simisage, Simisear and Simipour and Musharna.

Me: Whoa! This will be interesting. The Three Elemental Monkeys especially.

Nico: Yep.

Cilan: It's going to be interesting to see who was turned into mine and my brothers Pokemon.

Qin: It sure will be interesting Cilan.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Helena Hastur's evil brother, Michael Hastur, but unlike his sister, he's a normal person, but he's a demonic Dark Goth who's killed hundreds of innocent people as part of his sacrificial offerings to Hastur years ago, and he tried to sacrifice his older sister only to get beaten up hard by Lincoln and sent to a maximum security prison, but now, years later, that demon Dark Goth is heading here to get revenge on Lincoln and Helena for what Lincoln did to him that day. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Helena, you are so not going to like it one bit: the dark energy signal I sensed belongs to your evil brother, Michael Hastur.

Helena Hastur: What?! Michael's broken out, I thought we wouldn't have to see him ever again after what you did to him!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't good. Lincoln, can you tell us about Michael Hastur?

Lincoln: Certainly, Nico. Just like with Selena Shub-Niggurath's evil brother, Damian Shub-Niggurath, Michael Hastur, unlike his sister, is a normal person, but he's a demonic Dark Goth who like Damian has killed hundreds of innocent people as part of his sacrificial offerings to Hastur years ago, and he tried to sacrifice his older sister only to get beaten up hard by me and sent to a maximum security prison for good.

Helena Hastur: And now, we find out he's broken out of jail to get revenge on me and Lincoln. He's going to meet the same fate as Damian Shub-Niggurath. I said it once years ago, I'll say it again, that little monster's no longer my brother, he died the very day he tried to sacrifice me to appease The King In Yellow without realizing I'm the Incarnation of The King In Yellow.

Me: Yeah. And Adriana, Arabella, Adrienne, Callista, Cadenza, don't tell me that you girls also have evil demon Dark Goth brothers who…?

Adriana Azathoth: Yep, we do.

Nico: Jeez, and of course, Lincoln kicked their asses hard onto the ground and sent them away to jail for good.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: If any of us so much as finds out that Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha have also escaped, we're going to wring Michael's scrawny little neck for this.

Yan Lin: Leave that part to me, Helena, and Lincoln, Arabella.

Nico: Three against one, Michael Hastur, your ass is about to be kicked hard onto the ground for this. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet up with Jim Lake and his friends and destroy Morgan Le Fay.

Lincoln: That malevolent witch and sorceress will pay for every last one of her crimes in full, and once we get done with Morgan Le Fay, you're next, Michael Hastur.

Helena Hastur: Michael, you better be ready for one last fight, because now, you will suffer the dark fury of Hastur's Incarnation, me.

Yan Lin: Hang in there, Jim, we're on our way.

Nico: Lets roll!

We went down to the surface.

Me: (WHISTLES)

My Rapidash came and I got on.

Nico: Oh I get it. You want to make it an awesome Elemental Horse entrance.

Me: Yep.

We called our Elemental Rapidash.

Camie: Now what do we do?

Me: We ride.

We were off to California!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

We were riding fast and it was epic!

Bulldozer: We there yet?

Fireor: We'll tell you when we're there!

We rode on into Arcadia Oaks!

Jim Lake and friends were blasting and battling numerous Anonis!

Jim Lake: Geez they are everywhere!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

Claire: No kidding there!

They blasted them all over.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and a phoenix cry was heard!

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Jim Lake: Zocks!

Then like the 4 Horsemen of the Apocalypse we bursted out of the explosion and blasted the Anonis all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

We destroyed them all.

Claire: That was so awesome!

Yan Lin: Yeah it was!

Me: Looks like you guys had your hands full with the Anonis.

Claire: That was an awesome entrance!

Jim: I knew you guys would come back!

Meowth: Was there any doubt?

Jim: Nope.

Me: But you guys did great battling those Anonis.

Toby: Anonis?

Me: The Footsoldiers that the Donbrothers faced on a daily basis.

Lyra Heartstrings: It's true.

Jim: Wow. Lets head to my house and we can talk.

Me: Okay.

We went to his house.

We arrived at Jim's house.

Oculous: Hi, Jim's mom!

Barbara Lake: Hello everyone. Hey J.D.

Me: Hello Mrs. Lake. Sorry to drop in like this. It's Yan Lin's big day mission.

Barbara Lake: No worries. And congratulations on winning the Ridonculous Race.

Me: Thanks.

Jim Lake: I saw the awesome concert you guys did in Madagascar. That was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so fun.

Metal Man: Have you guys encountered Changelings before?

Jim: Numerous times.

Alt. Chrysalis: Well I am the queen of the Changelings.

Me: Long story.

Thorax: Also it's awesome.

Me: But the Changelings in Equestria are not like the ones you faced.

Nico: It's true.

Thorax: Yeah.

Claire: Hey where's Heidi?

Me: Oh Heidi is back home. She is really exhausted. She used a massive amount of energy on Nico's rescue yesterday.

Qin: It was epic.

Me: Yeah. We'll tell you about it later.

Claire: Okay.

Whirlin: Oh, and these are the guys who have been protecting the city while we were gone.

Moon Knight: Hello there.

Claire: Whoa! Scarlet Spider, Moon Knight, Kilowatt and Azrael!?

Lillie: Along with my brother Gladion and Dawn's friend Zoey.

Nico: They formed the Renegades.

Flash: It's based on a group of villains that I fought from the 25th Century.

Moon Knight: It's true.

Jim Lake: Wow! What caused this group to come into being?

Me: The Team Buktu Fiasco.

Moon Knight: We formed it to prevent another travesty like the Team Buktu Fiasco from happening again.

Me: Yep.

Moon Knight: The people of Griffin Rock chose Albedo's former teammates over J.D. and the rest last year and JD's rant was interrupted.

Kickback: You think they were just gonna let that happen again?

Me: Absolutely no fucking way not.

Nico: I agree there.

Jim Lake: Wow that is a good call there.

Lola: I agree too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Oh right we owe you guys big time for helping us out with the Faiz Team.

Jim Lake: No problem guys.

Claire: That was so fun.

Qin: Glad you like it.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 4 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to Jim and his friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 4 bottles of beer!

Claire: Don't you mean tooth fairy?

Magma: (laughs) Nope. Beer fairy! He puts bottles of beer under the pillows of good children!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is cute though.

Claire: That sure is cute. But Poromon we are too young to drink.

Poromon: Oh. Sorry.

Me: Yeah but I got something for them.

I pulled out a cooler and gave them root beer.

Jim Lake: Thanks. Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Jim: Is Poromon a happy drunk or an angry drunk?

Cloud Man: You want an honest answer?

Me: More like Neutral Drunk.

Qin: Yep.

Ilse: I'll have some of those beers.

Poromon: Okay.

Me: Oh boy.

Jamesdean5842: It's gonna be one of those days.

Jim: Also, what's this we hear about Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey?

Me: Oh yeah. That movie came out 2 months ago.

Iceage: Jim, I don't think you should-

Horsea: OH, WE'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU THAT ABOMINATION! (Shows trailer close to Jim's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for fucks sake. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

UCH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed her down with it.

Nico: Sorry about that. That movie Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey is a really horrible movie.

Me: It's one of the movies we blacklisted. We would not watch that movie even if you pay us or held a gun to our heads and threaten to blow our brains out.

Camie: Yeah it's that bad.

Jim: Oh boy.

Me: Yep. It's about Winnie and friends turning into psychotic feral slasher creatures.

They gasped!

Me: Yeah. It's awful.

Claire: How can they turn cute little Piglet into an ugly monster man?!

Wendy Koopa: I know, right?!

Me: That is horrible!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But the movie we are most excited about to see is Elemental.

Qin: That is going to be awesome.

Claire: Now that one I can handle.

Me: Yep.

Nico: It sure will be cool.

Guts Man: This is her dark side, right?

Me: Yes we separated her dark side from her and banished her to the Warp.

Nico: Only until the Big Day today.

Yan Lin: And it's gonna be awesome.

Qin: Now we're going to send Morgan's dark side to the Black Gates.

Count Nocturne: She made Claire get her hands on weed!

Me: Which is just absolutely disgusting! And she turned her into a badass bitch! Sorry Claire.

Claire: No worries. But yeah she sure did. If I had the power to transform like you guys I would gladly give her a piece of my mind.

Me: You'll get the power to transform like us someday.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: It just takes time.

Nadira: Where did you even find the weed?

Claire: I don't know.

Me: Local street thug.

Claire: Oh yeah. Morgan is going to pay for making me get that.

Barbara Lake: I agree. Also J.D. did you punch Steve in the face?

Me: I did. Sorry you guys had to see that but he was a jerk and he had it coming.

Nico: He got better though.

Me: Yes he did. But he did say that he had it coming.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Well that was in the past. Right now we need to focus on the here and now.

Qin: Yeah.

Wrecker: How about we start the usual battles?

Jim: Sure.

Nico: Lets head outside and get ready.

We went outside and got ready.

Maria called it in.

Then Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Condiment King, Xiao Fung, Gramma Stuffum, Number 7, Zexion, and Girder and their groups appeared.

Nico: Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Condiment King, Xiao Fung, Gramma Stuffum, Number 7, Zexion, and Girder.

Leonard: How's Dexter?

Maria: Don't worry. He's actually doing fine.

Mr. Mittens: Good to know.

Nico: Yep.

Toiletnator: Being a wereclown takes a lot out of you.

Me: It sure does. But Dexter is really exhausted.

Fixer: (to Nico) We heard you found a cave.

Nico: We sure did.

Condiment King: Did you find a treasure there?

Me: A massive crystal cave and it was right under the park.

Qin: Yeah it was amazing.

Then the Lipstick monster came.

Cana Alberona: Lipsyncher!

Lipsyncher: It's my turn today.

Me: Oh. That makes sense. Awesome.

Lipsyncher: (to Tommy) How about you use your White Ranger form today?

Tommy Oliver: I plan to and it's going to be awesome.

Qin: You got that right.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - Nico's Rescues

Leonard was first.

Leonard: (to Lori) Nico's rescue yesterday was on a pancake planet. His rescue today was him finding a cave.

Lori: It was literally amazing to see a pancake planet and a crystal cave under the park.

Bisca Mulan: It sure was and the cave was beautiful.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) It sure was lass. Everyone had fun on that one.

Golden Lock: They sure did and it was great.

Crimson Chin: I thought it was really amazing myself.

Catman: It was a really amazing and daring sight to see.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Nora ate massive piles of pancakes.

Spyro: She sure did.

Leonard: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Lori and team used fusions of Timaeus and the Barrier statues and they got awesome statue element dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome weapons and fired waves of wind and magic and smashed them down.

## CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - Battling Another Eustace Bagge and Another Myotismon

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Nico, William, and Myotismon's team did good Battling Another Eustace Bagge. And Another Myotismon as well

Cat: Boy they sure did and we were surprised to hear about Myotismon biting a woman and turning her into a vampire.

Dog: Yeah Cat we had no idea that Myotismon had this kind of power.

Mr. Mittens: No kidding. You learn something new every day.

Max Mercury: That was really crazy. Also we were amazed to see that the Another Eustace was actually the daughter of Eustace's brother Horst.

Mr. Mittens: I didn't know that Eustace had a niece.

Horsea: That was amazing to see though.

Lyra Avalon: It sure was. We were amazed ourselves.

Red Bird: Yeah no kidding.

Blue Birds: Yeah it was amazing.

Fluttershy: But I'm glad they were saved.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja I agree too.

Stealth Elf: That was awesome though.

Mr. Mittens: No kidding there. Lets do it!

CatDog and team used fusions for Hermos and the Sylvan monsters and they formed into plant weapons and they used the rider cards of their archenemies and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - Lincoln's Rescues

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Lincoln's rescues were as good as always. And now, we seem to be dealing with a new evil group.

Layla: That's what we heard. We don't know who this group is but they are dangerous from what we know.

Lucy Mann: Yeah but we'll have to find out more about them later.

AncientMermaidmon: But we're going to be ready for them when the time comes.

Ranamon: We sure will y'all.

Mermaimon: It's going to be an awesome adventure with them too.

Venusmon: But we'll be ready for them.

Rarity: We absolutely sure will darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree too.

Gill Grunt: It's going to be awesome and fun.

Toiletnator: This will be good. Lets do it!

Layla and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Mermaid monsters and they got new mermaid dragon knight cards and they used rider cards for their archenemies and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - Meeting gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Shadow Mist and Necroid Shaman

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Shadow Mist and Necroid Shaman. What are their names?

Piper: Their names are Selene Febriaz and she is the Elemental HERO Shadow Mist and Darcia Rodanthe and she is the Elemental

HERO Necroid Shaman. They are both vampires and are members of the HELLSING Organization.

Kanna: They sure are and their power is absolutely amazing.

Caam: It sure is.

Universe 666 Eis Shenron: I agree there myself. But their stories are absolutely amazing.

Nuova Shenron: They sure are amazing too.

White Heart: Yeah.

FLASHBACKS

YESTERDAY

Selene Febriaz: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Selene Febriaz: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and

Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Selene Febriaz: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through.

TODAY

Nico: Yep. So, Darcia, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Darcia Rodanthe: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Darcia Rodanthe: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through.

FLASHBACKS END

Fixer: Whoa man! I hope Huggins is okay.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too. We hadn't heard from him in a while. I hope he is doing okay.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding.

Sunburn: Poor guy hasn't been the same since he saw his dark side.

Fixer: Oh man. Lets do it!

Piper and team used fusions for Hermos and the Phoenix Monsters and got awesome new phoenix weapons and they used their archenemies rider cards and fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Leif, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - Battling Tokumeiki

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) You guys battled Tokumeiki earlier. That one was very unusual.

Leif: You got that right. That one was a kid and he loved to play.

Camie: But we found out that he was really an old man that was sick as hell and laying in a hospital bed on the verge of death.

Sky: Yeah that was awful. But J.D. made him all better and turned him younger and also made him into the Aqua Blue Donbrother.

Bridge: That was awesome. He is now the 3rd Youngest member of the rangers. Justin Stewart and Kotaro are 2 of them.

Z: Lets not forget the White Dairanger, Kou. He was also a young one.

Sydney Drew: That's right! Eli said that he was 9 years old back then. That was amazing.

Pinkie Pie: That was awesome too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonous) That is amazing too.

Featherweight: It sure was. And I think it's awesome that the Donbrothers have an Aqua Blue Ranger.

Sprocket: It sure is.

Condiment King: Indeed. Lets do it!

Leif and his group used fusions for Hermos and Hungry Burger and got burger swords and they used rider cards for their archenemies and fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and they smashed them down.

---

Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrows - Tokumeiki was just a poor kid

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Tokumeiki was just a poor kid. I bet you guys didn't enjoy fighting him.

Ulrich: At first we didn't but we found out that he was really an old man that was really sick.

Blossomforth: But it was good we saved him and helped him out.

Selene Tutankhamen: Yeah that was awesome being in that battle.

Cere Cere: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Fenix: Yeah no kidding there.

Vapwhirl: That was really awesome.

Rainbow Dash: You bet it was.

Scootaloo: I agree there.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Xiao Fung: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Ulrich and team used fusions for Hermos and Simorgh - Bird of Divinity and got awesome wind wing weapons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - Jim and friends really did all sorts of amazing adventures and Claire was possessed by Morgan Le Fey a while back

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) Jim and friends really did all sorts of amazing adventures. And Claire was possessed by Morgan Le Fey a while back

Luster Dawn: That was really scary! But soon Morgan Le Fey will be a long forgotten memory.

Molly Molloy: She is not just a sorceress, she is the most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived.

Catherine Torres: Yeah for over 1,500 years she has terrorized the world ever since the Medieval Times.

Lyra Heartstrings III: That is for sure and she is a monster.

Melanie Moondancer: Yeah you got that right.

Althea Aganad: Yeah she is that dangerous.

Starlight Glimmer: She caused so much damage during the reign of King Arthur.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: She is a monster.

Gramma Stuffum: She most sure is. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn and her group used fusions for Timaeus and Hungry Burger and got awesome new burger dragons and they used their archenemies rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of fire, bones, magic, lightning, stars, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Ed, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Live Action Sebtinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - Morgan Le Fay is the Most powerful evil sorceress in the world

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) Morgan Le Fay is the Most powerful evil sorceress in the world. But didn't the Hernandez Sisters get her dark side out?

Ed: Uh yes they sure did.

Lori Jimenez: And they sent her dark side to the Warp. So we're going to be banishing her dark side to the Black Gates.

Sunny Starscout: Boy this is gonna be an awesome. And we battled Morgan Le Fey before too.

Izzy Moonbow: It sure will be amazing and fun!

Hitch Trailblazer: Boy it sure will be fun.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter it sure will be.

Applejack: It's going to be really awesome.

Apple Bloom: It sure will.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Number 7: I'm looking forward to this one. Lets do it!

Ed and his team used fusions for Timaeus and the Kaiju monsters and they formed new dragons and they used their archenemy rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - Jim and friends did it all

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Jim and friends did it all. They even fought alongside J.D. a long time ago.

Roxy: They sure did and it is so awesome that J.D. has awesome friends like Jim and his friends too.

Dr. Light (JL): That is for sure and we're really proud of him and J.D.

Leanne Nikos: Everything they did has been absolutely and amazingly commendable.

Maya Parker: I agree there too.

Hazel Parker: You got that right and it's so awesome.

Natalie Parker: I think it's so awesome.

Princess Luna: You got that right guys.

Moondust: Boy that is for sure. And they took down lots of monsters

as well.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding! And we also faced Morgan Le Fay many times before too.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: She is going to be a challenge too.

Zexion: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Roxy and her team used fusions for Hermos and the Crystal Beast cards and they got awesome jewel weapons and they used the rider cards for their archenemies they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Jim and friends all came a long way.

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Jim and friends all came a long way. They should be proud of themselves.

Roach: You bet they are. And it's amazing that they battled Morgan Le Fay too.

Mira Clay: Just like we did so many times too.

Tamao: That is so awesome.

Elie: No kidding there.

Haru: You got that right.

Sylphy: Yeah that is so awesome.

Princess Celestia: Morgan Le Fay is going to be a dangerous one to face.

King Solar: Especially with everything she did over the last 1,500 years.

Solar Eclipsa: That is amazing she has done so much damage.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there.

Spotlight: And she is also the progenitor of dark magic. Legends say that she is the woman that gave birth to all the worlds dark magic.

Girder: That's right I heard about all that. Lets do it!

Roach and his team used fusions for Hermos and the Red-Eyes cards and they got awesome weapons and they used their archenemies rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

Mal VS Midnight Sun

---

Midnight Sun was next.

Midnight Sun: This is gonna be a fun battle though.

Mal: It sure will be.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Izuku VS Tiki Tong

---

Tiki Tong was next.

Tiki Tong roared!

Izuku: Roar yourself tiki boy!

He fired waves of green lightning and smashed him down.

---

Nick Russel VS Boomerang

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) This will be awesome.

Nick Russell: It sure will be.

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Twilight VS Kaos

---

Kaos was next.

Kaos: Boy Morgan is just as powerful as I, Kaos!

Twilight Sparkle: She is more powerful than that. She is the most powerful evil sorceress that ever lived.

Kaos: Well no one is more powerful and awesome as me, Kaos!

Twilight fired waves of the 10 elements and smashed him down.

---

Hitoshi VS Angry Chicken Wing

---

Angry Chicken wing was next.

Hitoshi: This will be a spicy one.

Angry Chicken Wing roared.

Hitoshi fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jim VS Ketchup Bandit

---

Ketchup Bandit was next.

Ketchup Bandit: I'm going to squirt you all over.

Jim Lake: Bring it on.

Ketchup Bandit fired ketchup streams and Jim dodged them.

FART FART FART FART!

Ketchup Bandit: Oops! Excuse me.

They laughed!

Jim fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megamorph Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Zarya, Celica, Leina, Cana Alberona, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Lipstick Monster

---

Lipstick Monster was next.

Lipstick Monster: This is interesting that it's my turn.

Me: It sure is and usually you face Cana first before that.

Cana Alberona: It sure is crazy that it's your turn though.

Lipstick Monster: I know but I don't mind it.

Zarya: That's good.

Celica: Yeah it sure is.

Leina: But we're ready to kick some butt.

Lipstick Monster: Indeed. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Morgan Le Fay, it's a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of The Trollhunters and the sigils of Merlin etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large golden lion heads with blue gems for eyes and a large gold lion head with colored gems in their mouths for the pommel. Once in hand, you guys will all gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Me: Yeah! Lets get her!

Rangers: POWER BLASTER!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Lipstick Monster and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Lipstick Monster you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered.

Claire: That was so awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Beastbox: Now, let's go pay Evil Morgan Le Fay a visit.

Nico: You read my mind.

Eli: I sense that she is hiding there.

We saw an evil looking castle to the northeast.

Me: Whoa. Evil castle.

Eli: Yep.

Puff: Let's get a move on fast.

Nico: You got it.

Me: Yep. Get ready Morgan Le Fay, (EYES GLOW RED) you have 1,500 years of pain coming and it's going to be excruciatingly painful.

Nico: That is for sure.

We were off.

---

We arrived at the castle and it looked like a true fortress from the fire of hell.

Nico: Scary castle.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

We then saw a figure guarding the entrance and it was BULAR!

Jim: BULAR!

Bular: If you want Morgan Le Fay, you must get past me!

Nico: I doubt that'll be a problem.

Me: We'll just blow you to pieces here.

Suddenly, Bular was struck in the back by heat vision.

Bular screamed in pain.

Me: I know that heat vision blast!

Out came the Legion of Superheroes!

Legion Superman: Hey guys!

Nico: You made it just in time!

Saturn Girl: We'll hold him off guys. You go after Morgan.

Nerissa: Let me help you guys!

Legion Superman: Thanks Nerissa.

We went in and the Legion of Superheroes and Nerissa started blasting Bular.

Lucemon came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Lucemon.

Fusion Lucemon: No problem Nico. It's going to be tough but we can do it.

We went into the main room and hid and we saw EVIL MORGAN LE FAY!

Then Lucemon went up to her.

Evil Morgan Le Fay: You must be Lucemon. Even with your power, you're no match for me!

Fusion Lucemon: That would be true if I were alone. But then again, I'm NOT alone!

Evil Morgan Le Fay: What do you mean?

Then the spirits of King Arthur and Camelot came and they swirled around her and glared ferociously and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive green fire explosion and it formed into a Celtic Triquetra and Celtic Flute Music was heard playing and then we came out and the area turned into SWEET SWEET GALAXY from Super Mario Galaxy!

Evil Morgan Le Fay: YOU!

Me: Yes me! You will pay for your crimes!

Jim: You made Claire almost go to jail!

Evil Morgan Le Fay: Oh please. She probably enjoyed being a bad girl, didn't she? If I had more time, I probably would've made her have fun with lots of grown up men.

Maria: Okay, that's it. The bitch is going down!

Me: That is for sure!

Qin: I've had it with you!

Evil Morgan Le Fay: Hidiacs! Come and serve your queen!

An army of Hidiacs appeared.

Me: Hidiacs! Now we're talking!

Nick Russell: This is gonna be awesome!

Qin: Yeah it is!

I fired waves of energy and massive numbers of fiery explosions blasted them apart all over.

Then the Hidiacs jumped Jim and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Hidiacs.

Evil Morgan Le Fay: (laughs evilly) When I'm done klling you, I think I'll place your weapons on my trophy wall!

I kicked Evil Morgan Le Fay!

Me: Over my dead body!

Sora: (slashes a Hidiac) Oh no! What do we do?!

Yan Lin got an idea.

Yan Lin: Everyone in the audience! Lend Jim and his friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go When I go "1,2", shout "By the Glory of Merlin"! Okay? 1,2…

All: BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN!

Yan Lin: One more time! 1,2…

All: BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN!

Yan Lin: Louder! 1,2…

All: BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN!

Jamesdean5842: BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN!

At those words, Jim found the strength to get up.

Jim: Morgan, you're getting our weapons over our dead bodies!

Jim then punched the nearest Hidiac, knocking it down.

Evil Morgan: WHAT!?

Jim: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Toby: Man, I didn't think we were that popular.

Claire: But then again, life is just full of surprises.

Aja: It sure is.

Krel: But we've still got a witch to dethrone.

Varvatos: Then what are we waiting for?

Nico: Lets get her!

Yan Lin: Let me transform with you all.

Nick Russel: Sure thing, Yan Lin.

Mystic Force Rangers: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

Jim: BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN! DAYLIGHT IS NOW MINE TO COMMAND!

With that, Hitoshi reaches for his obscured belt, and pulls from it a strange mobile phone like object, that, when opened is revealed to be a strange tuning fork with a snarling face. Hibiki then strikes the tuning fork against his boot sole, lifting it to his forehead, revealing the same snarling face called upon by the soundwaves.

Hitoshi: (Under his breath) Hibiki.

At this point, the soundwaves envelop Hitoshi, turning from clear to red as purple flames envelop him, casting aside the form of man, allowing Hitoshi's Rider form to rise through, revealing a primarily violet being with red arm armor, silver armor across his chest, a belt with three sharp comma looking symbols circling on themselves on the central point of it and a burgundy-brown cloth between his legs, as well as what appear to be drumsticks attached to the back of his belt, disk-like objects on the left side of his belt and his folded tuning fork on the right, as well as a head with violet background and six red lines on it, with two more surrounding a small snarling face on his forehead.

Meanwhile, Iori pulls his flute-whistle from the side of his belt in such a manner that the front of it has split open, revealing it to be a sort of panel that covered a snarling face. Meanwhile, Tomizo pulls down the bottom part of his bracelet, which moves the snarling face up and reveals three small strings inside. Tomizo strums the strings in his bracelet while Iori blows into his flute-whistle, before both raise their respective arms: Iori to move his whistle to his forehead, causing the snarling face to be revealed on it before swiping to the left, generating a large gust, while Tomizo just straight up raises his arm into the air after holding it to his forehead for a second as the face on the bracelet appears on his forehead. As they do this, Iori is surrounded by wind and Tomizo is being struck by lightning. Ultimately, their transformations complete, revealing their Rider forms. Iori is a primarily black form with blue arms, golden pipe-like armor across his chest like a vest, and a head not unlike Hitoshi's but blue and silver with a smaller gilded face on the forehead matching his whistle. Meanwhile, Tomizo becomes a primarily green form with white arms, and a red guitar string like strap across his chest, held in place by a white retaining brace, with a head somewhat different from Hitoshi's, as he only has one horn rather than two, but the structure is similar otherwise. As well both have the same silver belt as Hitoshi, but with different centerpieces. Iori's is what looks like a fan blade, which looks like it could connect to the trumpet-gun he carries. Tomizo's meanwhile is a set of strings, like a miniature harp almost, that could easily fit onto his guitar-spear.

Leanbow: Burning heart of fire! Wolf Warrior!

Udonna: Flurry of snow! White Mystic Ranger!

Daggeron: Power of the sun! Solaris Knight!

Claire the Gatekeeper: Power of The Shining Moon! Purple Mystic Ranger!

Xander Bly: Strong as a tree! Green Mystic Ranger!

Vida Rocca: Ever-changing as the wind! Pink Mystic Ranger!

Madison Rocca: Fluid as the sea! Blue Mystic Ranger!

Chip Thorn: Fast as lightning! Yellow Mystic Ranger!

Nick Russell: Fearsome as fire! Red Mystic Ranger!

All: We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time! Power Rangers Mystic Force!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MOUNTAIN SORCERER 6!

She summoned Po Kong, Shakedown, Stone Dragon, Black Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth along with Lythos, Aconcagua, Evil Ground Man and Stone Dragon (Sly Cooper)

Po Kong: Time for the magic to destroy you!

Troy: The best way to fight her is with magic!

Tsukasa: Good idea!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Tsukasa turned into Wizard and Daiki summoned clones of the Wizard Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! WIZARD AND MAGIC FORCE!

They turned into the Wizard Riders!

Yan Lin: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Evil Morgan Le Fay.

Suddenly, Yan Lin's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Guardian of Kandrakar sword from her back, and as she approached Morgan Le Fay, she left pink energy, winds, life energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Yan Lin: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Morgan Le Fay. You have committed truly great crimes against the world of mankind and the world of magic and all for your desires to take over the world. That's the last straw, such a disregard and contempt for mankind can never be forgiven, and as one of the three Kandrakar Guardians of Wind, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes against all of humanity.

Suddenly, Yan Lin was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with winds, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Yan Lin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Yan Lin grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue-black hair put in a long ponytail, she has neon sky blue eyes and a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has she has a phoenix with the Wind Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue-black gems in the gold star links and blue-black crystal links and a blue-black phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with blue-black phoenix on it, pink skirt with winds on them, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and white long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and winds on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Yan Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue-black angel wings with sky blue tips on the large purple feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Yan Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Yan Lin's massive Kandrakar's Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, winds, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yan Lin's Kandrakar Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of Wind and Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the hilt and aqua blue gem embedded in its forehead, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, Yan Lin has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue-black gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue-blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are blue Chinese characters below the phoenix that said, "Yan Lin, Predecessor Kandrakar Guardian of Wind, Loving Grandmother of Hay Lin and Xenia Lin, Member of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Friend of Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Archenemy of Lucemon, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Loving Sister of Jim Lake and the Trollhunters, Destroyer of Morgan Le Fay, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

颜琳，前任 坎德拉卡 风之守护者，海琳 和 小林 的慈爱祖母，卡西迪、卤素、噶玛、颜琳、尼莉莎，塔拉尼库克 的朋友、威尔万多姆和 科妮莉亚黑尔，光之兽 的大敌，毁灭者黑暗尼莉莎 和 火卫一，邪恶的杀手，精神错乱，凶残，无情和虐待狂的混蛋，许多人的朋友，吉姆莱克 和 巨魔猎人 的可爱姐妹，摩根勒菲 的毁灭者，神奇而强大的老师的神奇而强大的学生，以及大师风、精粹和生命能量

Yan Lin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY HURRICANE KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND MAGIC KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE HURRICANE LIFE!

We were amazed by Yan Lin's Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Morgan Le Fay saw it, the sorceress fell into a black rage and fired a blast of dark magic to kill her, but Yan Lin fired a powerful pink energy blast with winds, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels at Morgan Le Fay and it exploded as it hit her and she also got blown away, but this really pissed her off now.

Jim Lake: Whoa, so that's Yan Lin's…?!

Yan Lin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Kandrakar Wind Guardian and Divine Wind Magic Hurricane Life) This is only my Phase 1 transformation, Jim, my Phase 2 transformation's coming up.

Nico: And it's against Michael Hastur, a former relative of one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Helena Hastur, who tried to kill her years ago.

Jim Lake: Is he anything like the other villains we fought against?

Lincoln: No, he's a normal person, but he's a demonic Dark Goth who's killed hundreds of innocent people as part of his sacrificial offerings to Hastur years ago, and he tried to sacrifice his older sister only to get beaten up hard by me and sent to a maximum security prison. But, now years later, he's escaped, and he wants revenge on me.

Adriana Azathoth: This happened yesterday with Selena Shub-Niggurath's evil brother, Damian, and if any of us find out Michael also helped our evil brothers escape, Hell's about to be unleashed ten-fold.

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Jason Blood: Gone! Gone! Form of man! Rise the Demon Etrigan!

He turned into ETRIGAN!

Etrigan: This girl will pay!

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) **Morgan Le Fay, for over 1,500 years you have terrorized the world and poisoned so many people with your dark magic! You even tried to take the throne of King Arthur by force and had Mordred kill his own father in cold blood! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at the Hidiacs and Morgan and smashed them and her all over the place!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Hitoshi attacked the Hidiacs with his drumsticks.

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAM!

Nico: YEAH! DRUM IT UP!

We fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Vida did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Vida blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with wind blasts and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with wind and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the force field and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Vida Rocca: YEAH!

We flew back and clashed violently. And blasted them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and wind and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Vida blasted them all over as well with Wind energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Vida blasted them all over as well with Wind energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me and Vida: CONSIDER YOURSELVES BLOWN AWAY!

We smashed the ground and sent a deadly shockwave and blew some of the foot soldiers apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Vida Rocca: SO AWESOME!

Vida throw her sword and it turned into a bunch of shuriken and blew some of the foot soldiers apart!

Me: What a bunch of slow learners.

They blasted at us again and we jumped as a massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Me: STARS!

I fired a Star Storm!

Vida Rocca: WIND!

Vida fired a massive tornado blast and we blew the rest of them away and blew them apart in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Twilight Sparkle and Nico were blasting numerous Hidiacs apart.

Lola fired waves of fireballs and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Sunset played a short solo on her guitar, stunning the Hidiacs around her and powering her up.

We fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Xander did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a star blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Xander blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with shockwave blasts and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with wind and star energy from our staffs and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and I flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place and Xander jumped into the air and the blasts missed me all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the walls and more!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Xander Bly: ALL RIGHT!

I flew back and Xander landed clashed violently. We blasted them and smashed them all over the place and blasted them back in a massive shockwave of stars and earth and then spun and blasted and slashed them all over in blades of energy. The foot soldiers blasted us again and we jumped back and massive fiery explosions went off all over!

---

We clashed all over the place and I blasted them all over with star energy and massive fiery explosions went off and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Xander blasted and smashed them all over as well with Earth energy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew them back with energy and our weapons.

I sent a meteor shower at them and smashed them all over in massive fiery explosions!

Sunset blasted them with fire and energy and blasted them all over.

Lola: Yeah!

Lola fired more fireballs and blew them apart.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH! WOO!

(KAGAYAKI THE THEME SONG FOR HIBIKI PLAYS)

Evie: I might seem defenseless. But I'm actually not!

Nico: Go for it!

She threw potions and blasted numerous Hidiacs all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Numerous explosions were going off everywhere all over the beach and it was epic!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli fired a massive blast of Force Lightning all over the place and electrocuted numerous Hidiacs all over.

Ibara: Laney can you form a tree for me?

Laney: Coming at ya Ibara!

She did so and Ibara used her hair.

Ibara: I don't mean to rip Tarzan off. But..

Ibara swings forward on a vine, kicking several Hidiacs down

CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH CRASH!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Nice one Ibara!

Ibara swung back!

Tarzan: That was great!

Fluttershy used her powers and slashed and cut numerous Hidiacs and destroyed them in fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Rarity and Camie blasted them all over with jewels and energy.

Nico: YEAH!

Madison fired a blast of water.

And she drenched numerous Hidiacs and Katara and Shoto froze them in blocks of ice and Nico shattered them into millions of pieces. Himiko blasted them all over with fire and lightning blasts and incinerated them all over.

Mal: (gets out Midnight Sun's Disk Animal) Let's start things off!

It formed into a raven and blasted them all over with incredible darkness.

Camie: (gets out Yodo's Disk Animal) My turn!

It formed into a mermaid and blasted them with water and lightning.

Tomizo: (Gets out Trumpet Top's Disk Animal) It's trumpet time!

It formed into a fairy and blasted numerous Hidiacs and Morgan with wind.

Aja: (gets out Backfire's Disk Animal) Good thing I got this today.

It formed into a sumo wrestler and fired farts and blasted them down.

Fluttershy: (gets out Carmen Dillo's Disk Animal) You meanies don't scare me!

It formed into an Armadillo and smashed them down like a bowling ball.

Chip: (gets out Goldtrux's Disk Animal) This is gonna be golden. And I'm not even a Gold Ranger!

It formed into a thunderbird and fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Pinkie Pie: (gets out INSTIGATOR's Disk Animal) It's party time!

It formed into a golem and smashed the Hidiacs all over.

We blasted them all over the place.

With that, Hitoshi hits the button on the back of the sword, causing him to be engulfed in sound yet again, turning entirely red with white contrast and a visor like spot on his face, as the disks carried by all the heroic Oni seemingly come to life, taking on vibrantly colored animal-based forms that we see for all of like a minute as they form armor on Hitoshi, ultimately culminating in a chestpiece as the horns on his head grow a bit and the small snarling face gains a guard of some kind, completing the transformation.

Mystic Force Rangers: Legendary Source, Mystic Force!

They went Legendary!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Mystic Force Rangers: WE CALL FORTH THE POWER OF LIGHT MAGIC! MYSTIC FORCE LEGEND WARRIORS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another fiery explosion went off from behind them and they were ready!

Nick Russell: FIREHEART! RED DRAGON FIRE RANGER! (Snaps Fingers)

He donned his awesome FIREHEART DRAGON BATTLEIZER!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at them some more! We blasted and smashed them and destroyed them and we then went at Evil Morgan and smashed and punched and blasted her all over.

Kamengareth, Prince Mudeenu, and Aimukk blasted and smashed her all over.

Sora, Seaspray, Sally and Octopunch used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sora and Sally's powers, Seaspray's lasers and Octopunch's harpoon 100-fold.

Sora and Octopunch: KEY HARPOON BLAST!

Sally and Seaspray: HALLOWEEN LASER SHOWER!

Chefs and Chemicals and Puff: CHEFS OF CHEMISTRY BLAST!

Spirits of Wrecking It and Wrecking Crew: SPIRITS OF WRECKING BLAST!

Mascots of Light and Darkness and Seadramon: MASCOTS OF LIGHT AND DARKNESS BLAST!

Fire of the Earth and Fireor: FIRE OF THE EARTH BLAST!

Darkness of Vampires and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS OF VAMPIRES BLAST!

Eyes of Ice and Oculous: EYES OF ICE BLAST!

Golems of Doom and Stonedozer: GOLEMS OF DOOM BLAST!

Wind of The Earth and Whirlin: WIND OF THE EARTH BLAST!

Metroid Exterminators and Iceage: METROID EXTERMINATION BLAST!

Light of the Wolf and Magma: LIGHT OF THE WOLF BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie,Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS INFERNO!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHING GEARS OF FURY!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor

Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Yan Lin, Knights of the Friendship Table, Etrigan, Kayley, Laney, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Hay Lin, Nico and Izuku: ELEMENTAL MAGIC KARMA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: TROLL ELEMENT STYLE: CHANGELINGS!

Entrapta: TROLL LIGHTNING STYLE: JUNGLE TROLLS!

Perfuma: TROLL NATURE STYLE: GARDEN TROLLS!

Frosta: TROLL ICE STYLE: MOUNTAIN TROLLS!

Shantae: TROLL MAGIC STYLE: STALKINGS!

Akko: TROLL STAR STYLE: RIVER TROLLS!

R. Mika: TROLL LIGHT STYLE: TRICKSTER TROLLS!

Juri Han: TROLL DARK STYLE: VOLCANIC TROLLS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said trolls.

Lincoln and his harem: TROLL FINAL SMASH: TROLL ATTACK!

They summoned trolls to attack.

Mystic Force Rangers: Magi Staff!

Daggeron: Laser Lamp!

Udonna: Frost Staff!

Leanbow: Wolf Sword of Honor!

Claire: Moon Sword!

A gigantic blade of fire protrudes from the blade of the Ongekizofukuken Armed Saber, which can extend to over 100 feet in length, allowing Hitoshi to use powerful long-range attacks.

We fired waves of magic and energy and the blasts all hit Evil Morgan and exploded on Contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

She was blasted down in a fiery explosion.

Me: It's over for you Morgan!

Evil Morgan Le Fay: You fools! You haven't won yet!

Evil Morgan Le Fay then grew giant.

Me: Uh oh!

The rangers summoned their zords.

Mystic Force Rangers: Titan Megazord!

Daggeron: Solar Streak Megazord!

Hitoshi: We're joining in too!

Hitoshi and the Hibiki riders summoned their zords and they looked like CD's and then they morphed into zords and they combined and they formed into an awesome music megazord! It was called THE HIBIKI SONG MEGAZORD!

Me: COOL!

Qin: Wow!

Hitoshi: This is awesome.

The rangers and riders all fired waves of energy and elements all hit Evil Morgan and she exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

She was dead!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Her spirit came.

We fired powerful black energy blasts and they hit Evil Morgan Le Fay, and she was sent to The Black Gates for good.

Jim Lake: Begone forever, Morgan Le Fay.

Nico: Your days of trying to take over the world are done. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Morgan Le Fay. Lincoln: And now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to take care of: Michael Hastur.

?: HELENA HASTUR, LINCOLN LANDON LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY DEVOTION TO THE KING IN YELLOW!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Michael.

A figure came out, and it was a demonic Dark Goth male with pitch black hair, red eyes, pale skin, and dressed in black clothes, it was Michael Hastur, the former younger brother of Helena Hastur and fanatical leader of The Cult of Hastur.

Helena Hastur: I never thought I'd ever have to see you again, not after what you tried to do to me, but to hear you escaped from your wretched prison cell to get revenge on me, I should've killed you long ago, Michael.

Michael Hastur: I will spill all of your blood in reverence to Hastur, and the world of man will be brought to its knees!

Helena Hastur: Not happening anytime soon, you wretched little monster!

Suddenly, Yan Lin's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Guardian of Kandrakar sword from her back, and as she approached Michael Hastur, she left pink energy, winds, life energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Yan Lin: You really are nothing more than a dangerous monster, Michael, you have already shown you have a complete disregard for human life with your sacrifices to Hastur, and what you tried to do to your own sister, you crossed a line from which there's no return. Michael Hastur, as one of the three Kandrakar Guardians of Wind, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes against all of humanity.

Suddenly, Yan Lin was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with winds, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Yan Lin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Yan Lin grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue-black hair put in a long ponytail, she has neon sky blue eyes and a pink energy aura with winds, life energy, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has she has a phoenix with the Wind Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue-black gems in the gold star links and blue-black crystal links and a blue-black phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with blue-black phoenix on it, pink skirt with winds on them, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and white long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes and winds on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds surrounding it. Suddenly, Yan Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue-black angel wings with sky blue tips on the large blue-black feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Yan Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Yan Lin's massive Yan Lin's Kandrakar Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, winds, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yan Lin's Kandrakar Eternal Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with the symbols of Wind and Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel face embedded in the hilt and aqua blue gem embedded in its forehead, longer black handle, four large angel heads and a large blue gem on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, Yan Lin has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large blue-black gems on her wrists, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue-blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are blue Chinese characters below the phoenix that said, "Yan Lin, Predecessor Kandrakar Guardian of Wind, Loving Grandmother of Hay Lin and Xenia Lin, Member of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Friend of Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Archenemy of Lucemon, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Loving Sister of Jim Lake and the Trollhunters, Destroyer of Morgan Le Fay, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Quintessence, and Life Energy"

颜琳，前任 坎德拉卡 风之守护者，海琳 和 小林 的慈爱祖母，卡西迪、卤素、噶玛、颜琳、尼莉莎，塔拉尼库克 的朋友、威尔万多姆和 科妮莉亚黑尔，光之兽 的大敌，毁灭者黑暗尼莉莎 和 火卫一，邪恶的杀手，精神错乱，凶残，无情和虐待狂的混蛋，许多人的朋友，吉姆莱克 和 巨魔猎人 的可爱姐妹，摩根勒菲 的毁灭者，神奇而强大的老师的神奇而强大的学生，以及大师风、精粹和生命能量

Yan Lin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA HURRICANE KANDRAKAR QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WIND MAGIC KANDRAKAR JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUINTESSENCE HURRICANE LIFE!

We were amazed by Yan Lin's Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Michael Hastur saw it, he went mad and ran at her and tried to stab her with a ritual dagger, but Yan Lin fired a powerful pink energy blast with winds, quintessence, life energy, phoenixes, and angels at Michael Hastur and it exploded as it hit him and he also got blown away, but this really pissed him off now.

Hay Lin: Wow, Grandma's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form.

Xenia Lin: That's really awesome!

Yan Lin: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Kandrakar Wind Guardian and Divine Wind Magic Hurricane Life) Indeed I have, girls. Now, then, I believe you're up next, Helena.

Helena Hastur: That's right, I can't let you have all the fun, Yan Lin.

Suddenly, Helena Hastur's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones, she unholstered her massive Hastur-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Michael Hastur, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones with every step.

Helena Hastur: Michael, from the very day you were born, you were nothing but trouble, you caused both me, Mom, and Dad nothing but grief by always causing trouble, and even worse, when you started your stupid cult and began killing people in your crazed sacrificial rituals to Hastur, you broke Mom and Dad's heart, and on the day you tried to sacrifice me, Lincoln saved me and beat your butt into the ground before the cops took you away to prison. But, after what we saw today when you broke out of prison, it's clear you refuse to quit. Well, I've had it up to hear with you, Michael Hastur, now, I shall end you hear and now, I hope you're ready to be destroyed by the dark madness of Hastur for your crimes against mankind and the universe!

Suddenly, Helena Hastur was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the servants of Hastur around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix and above it is Hastur, The King In Yellow, with red eyes glaring at Michael Hastur: the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Helena Hastur emerged, but she was changed forever.

(END OF ALL HOPE BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

Helena Hastur grew from 6'5" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones surrounding her, she has the Sigil of Hastur, The Yellow Sign, emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes, and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Hastur with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red Shub-Niggurath-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Helena Hastur has on a sleeveless black crop top, black skirt with the image of Cthulhu on it, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones on the coattails, and on the back is Hastur surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Helena Hastur felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red and yellow tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Helena Hastur has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Helena Hastur's massive Hastur-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hastur's Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Madness Yellow Sign Greatsword of Dark Great Old One Eldritch Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems, and Eldritch Runes and Hastur etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black octopus heads and tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black octopus heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and large blood red gem on the bottom of the black octopus heads and tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hastur with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Hastur that said, "Helena Hastur, Incarnation of Hastur, Most Powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos Incarnations, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Hastur, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, Selena Shub-Niggurath, and Cadenza Cthugha, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Mister Flummox, Ex-Older Sister and Destroyer of Michael Hastur, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Great Old Ones"

ヘレナ・ハスター、ハスターの化身、クトゥルフ神話の化身の中で最も強力、ラヴクラフトの呪いのマスター ハスターの黄色い印の呪い、ハスターの暗黒全能の力のマスター、アドリアナ・アザトースの友、アラベラ・ヨグソトース、エイドリアン・ニャルラトテプ、カリスタ・クトゥルフ、 セレナ・シュブニグラス、および カデンツァ・クトゥガ、マスター オブ ダークネス、ブラック マジック、ダーク マジック、および サタニックマジック、愛の守護天使 および リンカーン・ラウド の将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、リンカーンの卑劣な敵のすべて、ミスター・フラモックスの大敵、マイケル・ハスターの元姉と破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇のマスター、ダーク マジック、ブ

ラック マジック、サタニック マジック、ザ グレート オールド ワンズ

Helena Hastur has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HASTUR-DEMON-GREAT OLD ONE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA GREAT OLD ONE YELLOW SIGN MADNESS HASTUR DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE ANGEL OF DIVINE GREAT OLD ONE YELLOW SIGN MADNESS HASTUR DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREAT OLD ONE YELLOW SIGN MADNESS HASTUR DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE LOVE!

We were amazed by Helena Hastur's Super Angel-Hastur-Demon-Great Old One-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Michael Hastur saw it, he went mad again, and this time, ran at his ex-sister and tried to stab her with his ritual dagger, but Helena Hastur fired a black and red energy blast, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Eldritch Runes, and Great Old Ones at Michael Hastur, which hit him and pushed him back and he was also hit hard by the darkness, but he got back up and this really pissed him off now.

Adriana Azathoth: Whoa, Helena's transformed, and this is going to be one fierce battle that'll end with Michael's blood being spilled.

Arabella Yog-Sothoth: It's been a long time coming, and Michael's always caused his sister trouble in the past, and now, it's going to end.

Helena Hastur: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Great Old One Hastur Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Madness Great Old One Hastur Love) With Michael suffering the madness of Hastur, The King In Yellow.

Lincoln: Helena, Yan Lin, let's get him, we're ending that fool's religious delusions once and for all along with his life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery,

and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Helena Hastur and Yan Lin.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused your sister more than enough trouble to last an eternity, Michael, and now, it's time to say goodbye forever!

Helena Hastur, Lincoln, and Yan Lin went after Michael Hastur, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, pink energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Michael Hastur and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

Nico: Man, those three are really tearing Damian apart!

Me: He brought it upon himself!

Michael Hastur: I will kill you for this! And I also made sure to break Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha out of prison too, and they'll be coming for you bitches next! (LAUGHING PSYCHOTICALLY)

That pissed off Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha.

Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha: YOU WHAT?!

Adriana Azathoth: I can't believe this, you also broke Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha out of prison too?! Lincoln, Helena, Yan Lin, please wring his neck before we do so ourselves!

Then, Lincoln fired a Super Gravity Blast at Michael Hastur, and the blast forced him unto the ground and Lincoln beat him up really hard with his tails and fists, and Michael had no defense at all from the fierce assault.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really messed up big time, Michael, breaking out Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha. But, we'll get them as well, and I think it's time we deliver unto your former brother his rightful punishment, don't you think, Helena?

Helena Hastur: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Darkness Satanic Great Old One Hastur Angel and Divine Darkness Satanic Madness Great Old One Hastur Love) I believe you're right, Linky.

Helena Hastur and Lincoln trapped Michael Hastur within a blood red pentagram that formed beneath his feet with the glyphs of The Outer Gods and Great Old Ones surrounding the pentagram, and they spoke in a dark forbidden language as they fired blasts of pure darkness with blood red Eldritch runes at Michael Hastur: Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse. Suddenly, Michael Hastur was dragged to Carcosa, and he was being driven mad upon seeing the planet. But, then, he saw the very evil right in front of him: Hastur in his Avatar form, The King In Yellow. Then, he marked Michael's head with The Yellow Sign, and he fell into eternal madness and his soul was dragged into the darkness of The Black Gates and erased forever, and his body was consumed by dark flames.

Nico: (Horrified) My God, was that…?!

Nicholette Torrington: Hastur's Yellow Sign Curse, I never thought any of us would have to see it again: another one of The Forbidden Lovecraftian Curses.

Bertha Sellington: Just hearing the dark language of The Cthulhu Mythos entities has the power to drive those who have no comprehension of them mad, but to see one of those entities, that's more than enough to send them into madness eternal.

We cheered as Helena Hastur, Lincoln, and Yan Lin holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Helena Hastur's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Yan Lin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue-black angel wings are permanent.

Helena Hastur: Good riddance forever, "brother", and don't you ever come back.

Yan Lin: I'm sorry this had to be this way.

Helena Hastur: There's no need to apologize, Yan Lin. Michael was nothing but trouble from the day he was born, and he got worse as he was growing up, so he had to be stopped for good, and I want to thank you and Linky for helping me destroy that monster, Yan Lin.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helena.

Yan Lin: Always glad to help.

Yan Lin came back to us, and suddenly, Helena Hastur wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Helena Hastur's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Demons flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them along with Hastur and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Helena Hastur absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display and Hastur vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call a bloody end to a hatred among siblings.

Lincoln: That's what it was, Nico: hatred among the siblings, but Michael had it coming for his crimes and he always caused trouble for Helena and her parents.

Helena Hastur: But, now he's gone for good, but now, we have a big problem, he pissed off Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha by freeing their evil and insane brothers, Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, from prison when he broke out.

Nico: We'll get after those good-for-nothing demonic Dark Goths as well, and they'll meet the same fate as Damian Shub-Niggurath and Michael Hastur. So, which Elemental HERO of Darkness are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: This next one is a good one, this one is for Contrast HERO Chaos.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Contrast HERO Chaos: Raven Donovaz, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Darkness and one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization.

Lincoln: And has the same story as the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness. But, I can't help but get the feeling in the days to come we're going to face off against a group of old enemies that I helped to put away in prison long ago.

Selene Arcangela: (Thinking) If it's who I think it is, we're in for one huge battle to get rid of them for good.

Legion Superman flew at Bular.

And he bashed him down!

Nerissa fired a blast of lightning and blasted him all over and he was knocked out.

Nerissa: What do you guys want to do now?

Saturn Girl: Want to play cards?

Nerissa: Sure.

They got to playing. Then we came back.

Xiao Fung: It's done. Evil Morgan Le Fay is no more.

Gramma Stuffum: And not a moment too soon.

Me: Thank goodness.

Number 7: (to the Legion of Superheroes) You all helped as well.

Legion Superman: Of course we did.

Jim: We'll see you guys on April 7.

Legion Superman: We sure will.

They were about to shake hands when Lightning Lad pushed Legion

Superman out of the way.

Lightning Lad: Hey! Why do you get to shake his hand? I want to do it!

Legion Superman: Lightning Lad, I'm the leader. So it's only fair that I get to do it.

Lightning Lad: No way! I want to do it!

Saturn Girl: (sighs) Boys…

Zexion: (laughs) Those two sure can be childish, can they?

Girder: But that's what makes them human.

Me: That's true.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Eli: Yeah this was great.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure though. Hope you all loved this adventure.

Nico: I know we did.

Xenia: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep after getting Jim and family and friends settled in.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Trollhunters was a great and awesome show on NetFlix.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Scorch Woman, Necrolai, Vampire Rarity and Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts) as well as Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do and Scootaloo and we're going to the jungle to battle Another Bananaquat Insane Ape as well as Another Selene. Also we're going to meet a Liepard gene-slammer named Daniella Grey and she is a sneaky and crafty one.

Now for tomorrow, we're in for the hugest war that Lincoln and some of the members of his harem are about to go into. Tomorrow, The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is about to begin, and the first match-up in this saga is Ronnie Anne and Lincoln VS. Wrenley Bailey of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Arkham Asylum in the Gotham City sector, and from what we heard yesterday, Michael Hastur after he'd escaped from prison had also broken out Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, the evil demonic Dark Goth brothers of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha, and those demonic Dark Goths are out for revenge. But, they decided to separate so they won't be hunted down at once just to piss us off, well, two can play at their stupid game. The first one we're hunting down tomorrow at Arkham Asylum is Abaddon Azathoth, the younger brother of Abaddon Azathoth, and he'll meet the same fate as Damian Shub-Niggurath and Michael Hastur. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Raven Donovaz, Gene-Slammer of Contrast HERO Chaos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a member of The Donovaz Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages, and she's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult. She's an agent of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince Pusateri who was also an agent of The HELLSING Organization in destroying Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day. She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, the head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Raven and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Get ready for an explosive battle ad we take down Chase Young and we're going to finally make that immortal evil monster pay for everything he did over the course of 1,500 years.

See you next time

# PHOENIX VS IMMORTAL APOCALYPSE DRAGON

THE ULTIMATE DEMISE OF CHASE YOUNG IS AT HAND.

---

In the early morning hours at 3:20 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Illinois, Chicago. But, they were no ordinary two figures, they were Pretty Beat and Tuneful, adopted daughters of Lincoln's future wife, EarthSpark Frenzy. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, EarthSpark Frenzy, Sashay Shine Loud, Regg Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, Dazzle Loud, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

EarthSpark Frenzy: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at. And they're at Illinois, Chicago.

Me: (to EarthSpark Frenzy) How do you know that?

EarthSpark Frenzy: Cybertronians have scanners built in to our optics.

Nico: That's cool and all, but two kids out on the streets of Illinois, Chicago? Even though it's a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: Nico has a point. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, EarthSpark Frenzy (who has a human disguise), Sashay Shine Loud, Regg Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, Dazzle Loud, Me, and Nico were heading to Illinois, Chicago. Lincoln saw a 13-year-old girl who has pink skin, purple dread-like hair with cyan headband and dark red stripe on one of the dreads, blue eyes, and purple freckles. She wears a dark blue shirt with cyan long sleeve, black knee-length denim shorts, and dark blue sneaker boots. and a 13-year-old girl who has lime green skin, yellow waist-length hair with indigo streaks, and cyan eyes, She wears a pink blazer, yellow mini-dress, red leggings and brown boots. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Pretty Beat and Tuneful.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Pretty Beat and Tuneful?

Pretty Beat: yes we are.

Tuneful: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, EarthSpark Frenzy (who's human disguise is a slightly taller and thin 16-years-old punk girl who has light skin, short black hair styled in a near pixie cut length with a teal streak in her bangs, purple eyes with pink eyeshadow, two helix piercings in each of her ears, and dark purple lipstick. She also has purple nail paint on her fingernails, and wears dark pink shades, black and white arm warmers, and a choker around her neck. She wears a short purple leather jacket with a decepticon logo on the back, a black sleeveless shirt with a decepticon logo, a pair of black jeans with red V-shape marks on the knees, a black belt with red studs, and high purple boots. She is often seen with her symbolic purple and black guitar with teal stripes.) came out, when Pretty Beat and Tuneful saw her, they were stunned, and when Lincoln see her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Pretty Beat and Tuneful: Mom?

EarthSpark Frenzy: Yes, little rockstars, it's me.

Pretty Beat and Tuneful ran up to EarthSpark Frenzy and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Sashay Shine Loud, Regg Loud, Platinum Pallet Loud, and Dazzle Loud.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Frenzy, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Pretty Beat and Tuneful: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Pretty Beat and Tuneful with joy, Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

EarthSpark Frenzy: Oh, and by the way, Linky, I just want to say thank you for helping me find a human disguise. I look like a real rockstar.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Frenzy.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around EarthSpark Frenzy and he kissed her on the lips which she returned with intense passion as she wrapped her arms around him. Lincoln separated, but EarthSpark Frenzy still had a red blush on her face with steam coming out of her ears.

EarthSpark Frenzy: WHOO! WHAT A MAN!

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Pretty Beat and Tuneful to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting EarthSpark Frenzy with her daughters, and Pretty Beat and Tuneful now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Walking through the jungles of Africa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Scorch Woman, Necrolai, Vampire Rarity and Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts) as well as Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do and Scootaloo and we're going to the jungle for an awesome rescue.

Me: Ah the Jungle.

Venus: This is gonna be so fun. I can't wait to kick some butt.

Qin: Me too!

Sunny Starscout: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: It sure will be!

Sam Simpson: You got that right.

Nico: Sam, I want to thank you, Selene. And your teams for coming today.

Sam Simpson: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome and fun helping you guys out.

Nico: It sure is.

Marron: I'm really looking forward to this.

Me: We can tell you're looking forward to this.

Nico: Marron, what do you like to do in your free time?

Marron: I like to run an exercise center and also work as an exotic dancer.

Me: Master Krillin sure found an awesome supporter when Garlic Jr. reared his ugly face.

Nico: He sure did.

Qin: That was awesome. Too bad you didn't stay with Krillin.

Marron: I know. But there's other people out there.

Nico: Yeah. Android 18 is still good for Krillin though.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: I know you had feelings for Krillin. But some romance pairings weren't meant to be.

Marron: I know.

Me: There's plenty of other fish in the sea.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That is true.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome!

Me: Oh yeah it was! We really kicked some butt!

Eli: And sent that evil witch Morgan Le Fay to the Black Gates for good.

Nico: And freed Claire from her nightmare.

Qin: That is for sure!

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: That was fun.

Nico: How are Jim and the others adjusting to the Estate?

Me: They love it. Better than living in a small home.

Qin: That is for sure.

Me: Yep. They are learning so much under us and love learning how to use their powers for helping people.

Nico: That's good and they will love many of our awesome adventures.

Selene: That is gonna be awesome guys.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: That was a fun adventure though.

Nico: It was a long wait. But it was worth it.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Then we came across a grove of Bananaquat Bushes!

Me: Bananaquat Bushes?

Nico: Wait has it been 3 years already?

Me: Weird.

Maria: Later, Moon Knight and the rest of the Renegades need our help in taking down a target that they've been fighting since our absence. They've also mentioned about helping to cure said target.

Me: Really? Who is it?

Maria: Chase Young.

WE GASPED!

Me: Chase Young!? Not him!

Nico: Oh man! Wait! Omi said that Chase was once a good guy before Hannibal Roy Bean got to him and poisoned his mind with evil.

Me: I remember hearing about that.

Camie: What can you tell us about him?

Me: Well he's a renegade Xiaolin Monk that essentially sold his soul to the devil for power and immortality.

I went over his history.

---

Chase Young was a renegade Xiaolin monk turned evil in exchange for superhuman strength and immortality. Chase was once a former Xiaolin Warrior and a near-Xiaolin Dragon until Hannibal Roy Bean came along. Chase served as a continuously impending villain to the

Xiaolin monks.

At one time, Chase was on the side of good; however, Hannibal Roy Bean told him that he could only achieve his destiny as the greatest warrior of all time on the Heylin side. Hannibal showed a fake hologram of Chase Young's best friend, Master Monk Guan, in which Guan claimed that soon Chase Young would "stand in his shadow." This convinced Chase to drink the Lao Mang Lone Soup, which drained him of most of his good chi, gave him eternal youth, enhanced his strength, and provided him with the ability to transform into a lizard at will. The main ingredient in the soup is a dragon.

But Chase, so overwhelmed by his new power, betrayed Hannibal Bean and sealed him in the Ying-Yang World for many years. Chase has lived for so long that he has been around the world. Wherever he went, he defeated great warriors. Whenever he defeats a warrior, Chase takes control of their chi and their physical form, transforming them into a legion of "Jungle Cats". The Jungle Cats were lions, tigers, and panthers, but on Chase's command, retake their human form, or other forms such as birds. Chase can give these animal minions any command by simply snapping his fingers.

At first, Chase was on the side of good and helped Grand Master Dashi with Master Monk Guan to defeat Wuya. But very soon after their victory, he traded his soul to Hannibal Roy Bean for the Lao Mang Long Soup, only to achieve his destiny as the greatest warrior of all time on the Heylin side. Hannibal was able to fool Chase with a fake "hologram" of his former best friend, Master Monk Guan, saying he would soon destroy Chase. Thanks to this lie, he drank the Lao Mang Lone soup, gaining eternal youth as well as the ability to transform into a dragon-like creature at will.

Right after he turned evil, he betrayed Hannibal Bean and sealed him in the Ying-Yang World for 1500 years.

He first met the monks when Master Monk Guan traded Dojo for the return of his Spear of Guan. Chase wanted the dragon to be an ingredient to make his Lao Mang Lon Soup. However, when the monks came to rescue Dojo, they were no match for the villain, until Master Monk Guan returned and defeated Chase in a showdown. Chase honored his defeat and let them all go since he gave his word that he would let them go should he lose.

Throughout the rest of the season, Chase Young showed to be a most formidable foe for the young monks and an idol for the "Evil Boy-Genius," Jack Spicer (much to Chase's disgust). He used Jack as a pawn in most of his plans, despite his hatred towards the presence of the wannabe world conqueror. Chase takes an interest in Omi to where he even allied himself with Wuya in his grand plan to turn Omi to the Heylin Side.

Now it was time to put his plan into action; he sent Master Fung into the Ying-Yang World so that Omi would go into the Ying-Yang World with the newly revealed Shen Gong Wu, the Ying Yo-Yo. He did this so that when Omi returned he would have left behind all his good Chi and turn evil, plunging the world into 1,000 years of darkness. His plan worked out perfectly.

Now that the world was his, and Omi was turned to the Heylin Side, he returned to the Xiaolin Temple for Wuya to get the Serpent's Tail and the Reversing Mirror, so that he could restore her to her human form. However, when he returned her to her human form, he did not release her god-like powers; for if she were to gain them, she would be more powerful than him. The reasons why he returned her to her human form, and how he managed to do this without restoring her powers is currently unknown, although he did regard her as a worthy partner in evil.

Unknown to Chase, the monks traveled to the Ying-Yang World to get Omi and Master Fung's chi, which would make them good again. They succeeded in this mission. However, to their disappointment, Omi, in his evil state, had sworn his loyalty to Chase. Therefore, he turned him into one of his slaves as a Jungle Cat, and with Omi's power combined with his own, Chase was able to become even more powerful than before.

The world was his and the monks were without hope since the Chi Creature was unleashed upon the earth and had taken their Chi. However, Dojo and the now Good Jack Spicer went back into the Ying-Yang World to get back their Chi and bring them back in Chase's Palace, where the monks challenged Chase to a Xiaolin Showdown for Omi's freedom. The monks succeeded, and the world was returned to normal, including Omi's freedom.

Now through most of the season, Chase lived in his palace with Wuya, and the pair worked together on many occasions. However, when Hannibal Roy Bean returned, Wuya sided with him to make a plan to destroy Chase during the Heylin Eclipse, but they failed and Wuya and Hannibal parted ways. She also teamed with Jack occasionally to try and gain more Wu. Sometime after these events, Chase and Wuya decided to stay together "for the sake of evil," and joined the other villains at the standoff in the last episode.

Omi decided to go back in time to try to stop Hannibal Bean from turning Chase Young to the Heylin side. In this alternate present, Chase Young was the trainer for Omi, Raimundo, Kimiko and Clay, but they were in poor condition with few Wu because of various encounters with Wuya and an evil Master Monk Guan (who was deceived by Hannibal). Omi came to realize this plan did not end up working out for the best, and therefore the timeline was changed back to its original history (with Chase Young on the Heylin Side); this was achieved with the help of Chase Young to free Omi, Raimundo, Kimiko, Clay, Dojo and Jack Spicer from the cage. Despite this, Omi still seems to have hopes of returning Chase back to the side of good.

Sometime after the events of the final episode, Chase understood that it would be easier to defeat the Xiaolin if he had some help. So he turned one of his ribs into Shadow. Shadow became Chase's apprentice and he passed his knowledge to her to become more and more powerful.

After some months Chase sent Shadow to the Xiaolin Temple. Shadow transformed into a sweet girl that seduced the boys of the temple. That way she managed to learn where the vault was and which was the combination of it. Chase stole all the Shen Gong Wu, defeated Master Fung and destroyed the Xiaolin Temple. After that, one of Chase's plans failed, because of Jack's stupidity and he cooperated with the monks to help him fix the problem. Later, he transformed Raimundo, Kimiko, Ping Pong and Clay into cat warriors. However, his mighty plans to conquer the world with Raimundo, Kimiko, Clay and Ping Pong failed when Omi won a Showdown and he took back his friends' freedom. After that, Chase seemed to be interested in Tigress and wanted to make her his ally, which made Shadow jealous.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: He's a monster!

Tsuyu: He is the ultimate personification of pure evil!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: And I'm going to enjoy destroying him! I got 150,000 years of payback to dish out on him. (EYES GLOW RED) You better be ready for me Chase because the Phoenix is going to slay the dragon. You have survived for FAR TOO LONG and I'm going to incinerate you and banish you to the Black Gates. PERMANENTLY!

My justice glare showed that I am coming for him and Chase will pay for everything he did!

Zocks: Guys, we can discuss this later. Bananaquats out here mean one thing!

Me: Oh no!

Eli: But wait guys! I sense that this is not Ape coming for them. Ape is in the Bukuvu Area and that's over 1,000 miles from here.

Me: Oh.

Nico: That's a relief.

May: Well, that's never fucking stopped Ape before!

Nico: (GULPS)

But then…

Ursula Scott: (OFFSCREEN) BANANAQUATS!

We gasped!

Me: Wait that's not Ape! That's Ursula!

Nico: Not exactly better!

Me: Uh oh!

Ursula: BANANAQUATS!

She busted through the trees looking like a rampaging monster!

Ursula: BANANAQUATS!

Me: Uh oh.

Camie: (GULPS)

Nico: I brought the tranq gun!

Me: We better pump her with enough to be out for a year!

We got our tranq guns out.

Me: Ursula don't make us do this to you.

Ursula: BANANAQUATS! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY!)

George's Tarzan Yell was heard.

Me: Here comes George!

George landed.

George: Hey guys! Uh oh! Ursula let George and friends help.

Ursula: BANANAQUATS!

She went at us!

Nico: Fortunately, this one will knock you out for the rest of the day! (shoots at her)

POINK!

She stopped and it took effect immediately and then..

FWOMP!

She was out cold.

Me: Wow! That is fast.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Better call Vexen to be safe and administer the Antidote.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That was crazy.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's next creations.

George: Wait, George glad George found you. George saw dark version of Ape crazy by Bananaquats coming and George saw dark version of Selene coming too.

We gasped!

Me: Another Bananaquat Madness Ape and Another Selene!?

Nico: (GULP)

Xenia: Oh boy.

Nico: ARE YOU FUCKING KIDDING ME?!

Me: Not good!

Eli: (GULPS)

Camie: This is gonna get ugly really fast.

Qin: Yeah.

George: This version of Ape really scary.

Nico: Oh boy. It's going to be one of those that is feral till we break it out of it.

Eli: Not good.

?: (Offscreen) BANANAQUATS!

TREES SMASHING WAS HEARD!

George: SHE'S COMING!

Nico: That's it. Hopefully, when I regenerate, it'll be over. (shoots himself in the head)

BANG!

He blew his head off!

Me: Nico you idiot!

PLOP!

May: Oh boy.

Another Bananaquat Madness Ape: (IN A GIRLS VOICE) BANANAQUATS!

Me: (GASP) Xina Lupus!? Whoa!

Qin: We got to help her!

Maria: Who wants to do that?

Ibara: I will!

Me: Go get her Ibara. May God be with you.

Ibara: Thanks J.D.

She went over to her.

Another Bananaquat Madness Ape: BANANAQUATS! (ROARS FEROCIOUSLY AND INSANELY)

She went at her and Ibara used her quirk and entangled her with her hair and she fired waves of energy and blasted her down and she was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE PRINCESS OF THE WOLF KINGDOM AND THE BANANAS OF INSANITY.

Me: Very fitting title.

I went over to Xina and she was a girl with purple hair and had wolf ears and a wolf tail and had purple angel wings and she had purple clothes from China on.

I brought her over.

Xina Lupus: (GROANS) I have got the worst ever headache. What the fuck happened to me?

May: Well it's a really strange story.

Me: Yeah you went cuckoo batty as an Another Bananaquat Madness Ape.

Nico regenerated.

Nico: Tell me it's over.

Me: It is.

Nico: Good.

Xina Lupus: Why does my mouth taste like I've been eating tons and tons of bananas by the truckload?

Me: You've been eating these. These are Bananaquats. They are fruits that look like bananas and they cause you to go bonkers to the Nth degree.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: Oh man.

Xina Lupus: Oh man. I feel like I was run over by a train going at 400 miles per hour.

Nico: Why do you have wolf features?

Xina Lupus: I'm a Wolf Hanyou. I was a girl that was given the powers of the wolf as well as Angel Wings by a powerful shaman.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is incredible.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Me: She was dying from a terminal disease and her parents had to consult a shaman and he imbued her with magical power that cured her. But there was an unexpected side effect. Her wolf powers.

Nico: Oh man.

Xina Lupus: Yeah. It's how I got the awesome name The Wolf Angel.

Laney: Wow.

Nico: Wanna join the team?

Xina Lupus: I would be honored.

Leeli: Awesome!

Me: Just don't eat bananaquats again will you?

Xina Lupus: Don't worry. All steaks for me from now on.

Me: Good. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

STEAK DINNER MAGISWORD!

I gave her a good steak dinner buffet.

Xina Lupus: Ahh thanks J.D.

She got to eating and man was she hungry.

Me: Boy she sure is hungry.

Nicole: She loves meat just as much as I do.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We're not done yet

Me: Nope.

Eli: I sense the Another Selene coming.

Xenia: All right.

We heard rustling and saw a figure come out.

Nico: There she is.

We saw a dark version of Selene! It was ANOTHER SELENE!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Another Selene!

Selene: Boy this one looks amazing.

Another Selene: I sure do.

Me: (GASP) Amika Wilson!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon dark green hair and had green eyes and had green clothes. She had flowers growing around her and also she had green angel wings.

Amika Wilson: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Selene: Little Amika Wilson. You look awesome for a plant girl mutant.

Amika Wilson: I get that a lot and it's good to see you again too Selene. I heard your former teammates in the Hellfire Club got destroyed.

Selene: That's right. By J.D. and everyone. I have a new team now.

Nico: She sure does.

Me: Amika like the X-Men was born with incredible plant powers and she went to Charles Xavier's School of Mutants and also has amazing plant, flower and nature powers and has angel wings made of leaves and nature.

Amika Wilson: It's true. After I heard about how everyone is not hating mutants anymore I'm glad that we will never be persecuted like that again.

Nico: So is Scott and everyone.

Qin: Yep.

Me: You have me to thank for getting everyone to stop hating mutants. I gave a very well deserved and very powerful speech that got everyone to stop hating mutants.

Nico: J.D. essentially reprimanded everyone for hating mutants.

Me: Now Mutants and humans are all living together in peace.

Qin: It's true.

Me: Those like Bolivar Trask got what they deserved for their remarks.

Amika Wilson: Thank goodness for that.

Xina Lupus: No kidding.

Kaito: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Zocks got a Ninja Storm sword and Kaito got a Wild Force Sword.

Amika Wilson: No he didn't promise me anything. He put a ridewatch in me and I tangled him up in nasty poison ivy and oak vines and made him itch like crazy and just left.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that is amazing.

Me: He sure was ITCHING for that one. (RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was good!

George: (LAUGHS) George thought that funny!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Amika Wilson: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: Lets get you back to normal Amika.

Amika Wilson: Okay.

She turned into Another Selene.

Sougo: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) It's not just this world.

Geiz: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) The Yost World also had its' share of mutants as well.

Sougo got WildForceRedArmor while Geiz got NinjaStormRedArmor.

Me: It's true. So we disciplined both worlds in a sense.

Another Selene: That's amazing.

Selene: We're glad about that.

Xenia: We sure are.

Leeli: Same here.

Me: Yep. Lets get it on.

Nico: (gets out Selene's Ridewatch) Let's get things started!

Nico activated it and fired waves of red energy and blasted her down.

Nico: Try this too.. (ACTIVATES ZARA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired red fire and blasted her down.

May: Top this! (ACTIVATES SCORCH WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

May: And this too. (ACTIVATES NECROLAI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and blasted her down.

Maria: Taste the jewels of vampires. (ACTIVATES VAMPIRE RARITY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired red jewels and blasted her all over.

Maria: This is gonna be fun. (ACTIVATES DRACULA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired darkness bats and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Marron: Now for this fun one. (ACTIVATES ZARA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of red fire and blasted her down.

Then Gramma Stuffum and her team came. She had Rock, Talking Burrito, Undertow, Burritozilla, Wind Kang, Pudgy Pig (Mighty Morphin Power Rangers), Evil Scratch (Sonic The Hedgehog), Flaming Yawn (Earthworm Jim) and Meatman (Camp Lazlo).

Nico: Nice team, Gramma Stuffum!

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Oh thank you Nico.

Me: This is gonna be awesome. So Luster Dawn and her team are next for this.

Qin: Yep.

Me: COOL!

Talking Burrito: This is gonna be good folks! It is getting me pumped up! Enough to want to… (FARTS)

Nico: (Sarcastically) Real nice.

Maria: (laughs) You set yourself up for that!

Talking Burrito: Sorry but yeah.

Flaming Yawn: That was awesome though.

Me: You know Flaming Yawn you are the Ripping Friends kind of villain.

Rip: Yeah because we love a good steak.

We laughed.

Flaming Yawn: I know.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: The Next gene-slammer has to be close.

May: I see her!

We saw a Liepard!

Me: Hey a Liepard.

Nico: Ooh this one is crafty and sneaky.

We saw a Purrloin with her.

Me: A Purrloin too?

Liepard: (In a girls voice) Oh she is my partner.

Nico: (Gasp) Daniella Grey! Awesome!

Qin: Sly and Crafty Dani. Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and also had a cane like Sly Cooper's and she had a hat like his.

Me: Wait the notorious cat burglar Daniella Grey? WHOA! I've heard about her. She comes from a massively huge long line of master thieves too like Sly Cooper.

Daniella Grey: That's right. And we have so much in common with Sly and his family. We steal from criminals and have busted dangerous criminals and operations.

Me: That is really awesome.

Daniella Grey: I got this.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I helped Amika up as she was dizzy.

Me: Wow.

Marron: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Daniella Grey: When me and Nico busted the evil Virricori gang.

Nico: We bashed them all into dust and sent them to prison and swiped all their loot.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Daniella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Daniella Grey: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home to the estate

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Kim Possible, Z'neth, Peak, and Apex are heading to Arkham Asylum in the Gotham City sector, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're in for the beginning of a hunt.

From what we heard yesterday, Michael Hastur after he escaped from prison had also broken out the evil demonic Dark Goth brothers of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha, Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, and those demonic Dark Goths are out for revenge. But, they decided to separate so they won't be hunted down at once just to piss us off, well, two can play at their stupid game. The first one we're hunting down at Arkham Asylum is Abaddon Azathoth, the younger brother of Abaddon Azathoth, and he'll meet the same fate as Damian Shub-Niggurath and Michael Hastur.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the Gotham City sector, specifically Arkham Asylum, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also in for the beginning of a five-day hunt.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, from what we heard yesterday, Michael Hastur after he escaped from prison had also broken out the evil demonic Dark Goth brothers of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha, Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, and those demonic Dark Goths are out for revenge. But, they decided to separate so they won't be hunted down at once just to piss us off, well, two can play at their stupid game.

Lincoln: That's right, we'll hunt them down one by one. The first one we're hunting down at Arkham Asylum is Abaddon Azathoth, the younger brother of Abaddon Azathoth, and he'll meet the same fate as Damian Shub-Niggurath and Michael Hastur.

Adriana Azathoth: I'll never forgive my brother for all the trouble that numbskull put me, Mom, and Dad through in the past.

Lincoln: He'll die for everything he's done, Adriana, and I want to thank you, Z'neth, Peak, and Apex for joining us, Kim.

Kim Possible: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, let's hunt that psycho down.

We walked through Arkham Asylum, and we felt the darkness here, it was a place no one would ever want to be sent to. Just then, we got confronted by a group of thugs from Blackgate Penitentiary and they rushed at us to kill us, but Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned blood red, and then, their necks snapped and they died.

Nico: Vampire hypnosis combined with Despero's powers, deadly.

Suddenly, we saw Contrast HERO Chaos appear before us, and with it are the five girls.

Nico: That's Contrast HERO Chaos, wicked.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Contrast HERO Chaos: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from your evil brother, Adriana, before he could kill them as a sacrifice to Azathoth.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Raven Donovaz, I knew it was you.

?: ADRIANA AZATHOTH, LINCOLN LANDON LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY DEVOTION TO THE DAEMON SULTAN!

A figure came running at us, and it was a demonic Dark Goth male with pitch black hair, red eyes, pale skin, and dressed in black clothes, it was Abaddon Azathoth, the former younger brother of Adriana Azathoth and fanatical leader of The Cult of Azathoth, and he was absolutely insane.

Sylvester: Well, time to get to work.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Abaddon Azathoth, right on time. Come on, team, let's end this monster once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back

and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water

Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Kim Possible, Z'neth, Peak, and Apex, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Abaddon Azathoth, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Abaddon Azathoth and he sank his fangs into him and sucked out every last drop of blood from his body, and then, Lincoln banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Say hi to Damian Shub-Niggurath and Michael Hastur in The Black Gates, Abaddon Azathoth, and don't worry, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan

Cthugha will be joining you very soon. (To Raven Donovaz) And it's so good to see you again, Raven Donovaz.

Raven Donovaz reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight blue hair, blue red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and vampire fangs, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a long midnight blue coat, long-sleeved white shirt, black pants, midnight blue knee-high high-heeled boots with black and blue butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, bats, creatures of the night, and dark angels on the coattails and on the back is Contrast HERO Chaos, and holstered on her back is a massive Contrast HERO Chaos-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Contrast HERO Chaos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large midnight blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Raven Donovaz: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Raven Donovaz and he hugged her, and Raven Donovaz is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Raven Donovaz: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Raven Donovaz, Gene-Slammer of Contrast HERO Chaos, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: And she's a member of The Donovaz Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages. She's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult.

Monica Anniston: She's another member of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince and they destroyed Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day.

Caitlin Ashleigh: She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles.

Catherine McKenzie: She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Selene and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Me: Yep, I knew it.

Nico: We met Sir Integra when we killed Leif and Jessica in London, and she's already a member of the team, but she's also pissed off that some of her agents got Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket and Kurata.

Me: And we hate to know what Lori did to warrant your form of payback.

Raven Donovaz: Sir Integra already asked that question, but trust me, you're not going to hearing it. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Raven?

Raven Donovaz: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Raven Donovaz: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Raven Donovaz, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Raven Donovaz: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Raven Donovaz's neck with midnight blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Raven Donovaz: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Raven Donovaz.

Raven Donovaz had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Ayano, Hinako, Saori, Lin Huo, and Shion from Ayano the Exorcist.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayano, Hinako, Saori, Lin Huo, and Shion from Ayano the Exorcist.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayano: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayano and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Abaddon Azathoth, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight

Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice

Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails

with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ayano: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayano: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayano, Hinako, Saori, Lin Huo, and Shion with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Abaddon Azathoth, the evil demonic Dark Goth and younger brother of Adriana Azathoth.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with us giving that demonic Dark Goth the brutal beatdown of his lives and Lincoln finishing him off by biting him on the neck and draining him dry of blood and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Raven Donovaz have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, those demonic Dark Goths went their separate ways so they won't be hunted down at once just to piss us off?! Oh, now they've really done it this time!

Lincoln: Easy, Maria, we already decided that two can play at their stupid game. We already hunted down Abaddon Azathoth in Arkham Asylum and sent him to The Black Gates, now we just have to destroy Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha.

Nico: It's a perfect methodical strategy, and the end result will always be the same.

Me: Yep, getting sent to The Black Gates for good.

---

After destroying Abaddon Azathoth at Arkham Asylum, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Raven Donovaz saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Raven Donovaz: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Raven, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Raven Donovaz: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Raven Donovaz: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Raven, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Raven Donovaz: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded

Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Raven Donovaz: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through. But, I checked up on him, and he appears to be recovering slowly.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama are heading to Indigo Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama fell in love at first sight with Lincoln when he was introduced to them, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, and Rayman didn't take too kindly after he heard what Flip tried to do to Betilla and the other nymphs, and he viciously attacked him too.

Betilla: Wow, so this is Indigo Ocean, this is so beautiful.

Lincoln: You said it, Betilla, and this is actually my first time here, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, then they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Indigo Ocean, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Betilla, Holly Luya, Edith Up, Annetta Fish, Helena Handbasket, and Voodoo Mama are now in your harem.

Nicole: Awesome, and Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, and I didn't forget what Rayman did to him. (Shudders) And I thought his wrath on Auntie Roon was horrific and fiery.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and just who we're going to confront: the new evil group we mentioned yesterday was a group called The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and he saw who its members were: they were none other than Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia

Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, the monstrous bullies Lincoln had gotten expelled five years ago and sent to prison, and now, they're out for revenge. When we saw it, it really meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: I just had a really huge vision, guys. You remember that evil group mentioned in the usual battles yesterday, I found out it's a group called The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and you're not going to like who its members are. Selene, tell the other Guardian Angels we got a Code: Monster Bitch Group.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps in Horror and Shock) CODE: MONSTER BITCH GROUP?! Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson have escaped?!

The other Guardian Angels gasped in horror.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh no, not them!

Jackie Wren: Of all the monster bitches that Michigan has ever had to deal with, Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie

Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson are the absolute worst!

Nico: I've never actually heard about them before. Lincoln, can you tell us who they are? They're definitely bad news if you said that codeword.

Lincoln: You're not going to like the history with them even more, Nico. For years, Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson had terrorized Royal Woods by causing arsons, property damage, assaulting people, robbing banks, and even worse, killing innocent people, and they've also terrorized the Royal Woods school system, these Queen Bee monsters bullied and tortured the students and teachers, and not even Principal Huggins could even stop them nor Superintendent Chen. Plus, no one was able to stand up to them at all because Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson are also the daughters of Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Nelson Everett, Riley Cooper, Morgan Wesley, and Gary Reeve, The Blood Dragons gang who've been on the watch list of The FBI for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts rapes, murders, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering, and they've seen what they've done.

Me: I remember them all too well. The police has been trying to get them arrested for years, but they used their threats of violence and death to keep people silent, they were that bad and evil, and these girls all had MEAN BONES in every single part of their bodies and they crossed The Moral Event Horizon Line when they killed innocent people during all of their monstrous rampages throughout Royal Woods, and they had absolute zero remorse for any of the crimes they committed and for the lives they've taken.

Lori: They were literally an absolute nightmare to everyone.

Leni: They were totes that mean!

Selene Arcangela: But, their reign of terror eventually came to an end thanks to Lincoln, who was the only one who stood up to them, and thanks to the additional help from his Guardian Angels, Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson were defeated and expelled for their crimes long ago and sent to prison forever.

Monica Anniston: But, as the cops took them away, they swore one day they'd break out of prison to get their revenge on Lincoln for getting them expelled. According to intel, during their stay in prison, they formed into a new gang called The Legion of Lincoln-Haters.

Lincoln: And now, five years later, they broke out of prison, and they want revenge on me for getting them expelled.

Me: Over my dead body.

Ronnie Anne: We're not letting any of them hurt you, Lincoln.

Girl Jordan: Yeah, if you ask me, it's payback time for everything those monsters have done.

Lincoln: Yeah, plus I've also grown stronger, smarter, and more powerful over the last seven years, and I'm immortal and invincible thanks to exposure to cosmic radiation and I was also imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all those who also got their powers thanks to the exposure to cosmic radiation.

Me: You got that right, Lincoln. Now, it's war!

Lincoln: You got that right! Be prepared to say your goodbyes, Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, no way will I let any of you hurt me, my friends and family, my future wives, or my children, you deserved your expulsion and imprisonment for your crimes five years ago, but you know what, prison's too kind for people like you. You made the mistake breaking out of prison because the one thing awaiting you remorseless bitches is a horrible bloody death, and no one will ever say any kind words to any of you in your funerals, not for the blood of those you've spilled on your rampages throughout Michigan, and I swear, you will pay for everything you've done. Get ready, Legion of The Lincoln Haters. (Deep Sapphire Blue Eyes glow Neon Deep Sapphire Blue) We're coming for you!

Lincoln's Justice Glare awakened, and he's declared it: IT'S WAR ON THE LEGION OF THE LINCOLN-HATERS!

Nico: (Gasps) He now has his own Justice Glare, this is going to be awesome. So, who's going to face who?

Lincoln: Here's a list already made.

Lincoln took out a list, and it shows just who's going to face one of the members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters

Ronnie Anne and Lincoln VS. Wrenley Bailey

Girl Jordan and Lincoln VS. Taytum McKinley

Mollie and Lincoln VS. Selena MacKenzie

Paige and Lincoln VS. Raya Taylor

Taylor and Lincoln VS. Olivia Paisley

Saorise Shadowstrike and Lincoln VS. Nyra Remmington

Renee and Lincoln VS. Mylah Palmer

Cristina and Lincoln VS. Michaela Maddison

Iris Alizeti and Lincoln VS. Melania Narcissa

Kat and Lincoln VS. Harper Reagen

Polly Pain and Lincoln VS. Frejya Jordan

Giggles and Lincoln VS. Flora Marley

Tabby and Lincoln VS. Emberlynn Harlow

Cookie and Lincoln VS. Charlotte Kensington

Paula Price and Lincoln VS. Arleth Presley

Nikki and Lincoln VS. Angelique Sawyer

Stella Zhau and Lincoln VS. Isabella Morgana

Maggie and Lincoln VS. Natalie Everett

Hannah and Lincoln VS. Morgana Wesley

Persephone and Lincoln VS. Melanie Landon

Hattie and Lincoln VS. Megan Cooper

Cici and Lincoln VS. Kylie Carter

Jenna and Lincoln VS. Justina Nolan

Beatrix Yates and Lincoln VS. Gabrielle Reeve

Belle Yates and Lincoln VS. Elena Archer

Ms. Rosa DiMartino and Lincoln VS. Catherine Mason

Gabby and Lincoln VS. Camila Henley

Joy and Lincoln VS. Caitlin Hudson

Rachel and Lincoln VS. Ava Parker

Sadie and Lincoln VS. Alana Cameron

And Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln VS. Brianna Greyson

Ronnie Anne: Awesome, you and me are up first to destroy Wrenley Bailey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: We'll make her pay for what she's done first, Ronnie Anne.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront today: it was Chase Young, the immortal evil monster and enemy of The Xiaolin Monks, and he was now out for revenge.

Me: Whoa, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: J.D., where are Omi, Kimiko, Clay, Raimundo, Dojo, and Jack Spicer? We got a huge battle ready for today

Just then, Omi, Kimiko, Clay, Raimundo, Dojo, and Jack Spicer arrived.

Raimundo: You called, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, I just had a vision, and it's who we're going to confront today: it's Chase Young, the evil immortal monster from 1,500 years ago.

We gasped.

Nico: He's finally made his move, now we can finally destroy him once and for all.

Lincoln: We better make a call to Vypra, Dark Spicer, Katnappe, and Wuya, this is going to be a huge battle we're in for today.

Just then, Vypra, Dark Spicer, Katnappe, and Wuya had arrived.

Dark Spicer: We already found out from Wuya about this, is it true Chase Young's already on the move?

Jack Spicer: He is, now, we can finally destroy him for good. J.D., I hope you got a dagger coated in your poisonous blood to drive into his black heart.

Me: You already know me, Jack.

I got out a dagger that was coated in my blood and it was glowing neon red.

Nico: Awesome. Alright, gang, let's head out and destroy that evil monster.

---

Later it was time for Cadance's final mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Cadance? Besides Leo Corbett and Eiji?

Sunny Starscout: Me and my friends will go.

Misty Brightdawn: This is gonna be so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure will!

Lincoln: And me and my siblings will go as well.

Lori: We are literally looking forward to this.

Nico: All right then.

Me: Ready guys?

They nodded.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off to New Townsville.

---

We arrived and New Townsville was busy as ever.

Lori: Wow! So this is New Townsville. It's literally amazing.

Leni: Boy this is totes amazing.

Me: It sure is. And like in the Prime Universe, the Powerpuff Girls here are gonna be busy.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right.

We then found Blossom sitting on a bench and she was crying uncontrollably!

Me: (GASP) Blossom!

Cadance: Oh no!

We went over.

Me: Blossom what's wrong?

Blossom Z: (crying uncontrollably) Hey, guys!

Me: Why are you crying?

Blossom Z: (CRYING) KABUKI MONSTER!

Nico: Blossom.

Me: Kabuki Man. Wait Deadpool told me about him.

Eli: I think that's him over there!

We saw KABUKI MONSTER!

---

Reinhold also known in his former monster form Kabuki monster (歌舞伎モンスター) is a supporting (antagonist) character in Powerpuff Girls z. He was (formerly) in love with Ice Cream Girl, but has since fallen out of love with her, due to her wearing WAY too much makeup on their first date. As, he states that he hates heavy makeup, and she chases him off. He is a comedian, and dedicated much of his time to attempting to win the heart of the Ice Cream Girl, whose father did NOT approve of his comedy, and much preferred tragedies, and SERIOUS entertainment. Reinhold originated from Toei animation, and does not have an American counterpart, unlike many characters.

After the ice cream father kick Comedian man into the trash can, Him, over take the body of comedian to turn into a monster. He was been called Kabuki. And now, he return back to the ice cream father to take revenge by blasting him with beam to make him cry. And now, whatever he seen, he blast them to cry (This was goes to the girls too) that's why the girls can't transform because Kabuki blast them with beam.

And now, the result being unable to stop crying. The city of Tokyo turn into cried flood. This was a chance for the girls to transform. The girls wear a kimono and they made a joke to make Kabuki disturb in laught while he laughing this is the time the girls will now defeat Kabuki.

---

Me: That infuriates me! Messing around with peoples feelings REALLY CROSSES THE LINE for me!

Nico: YEAH!

Blossom: (crying uncontrollably) But laughter can defeat him. We did it before!

Luan: Luckily I came along and I got a million jokes!

Me: Go get him Luan!

Luan went up to him.

Luan: Hey Kabuki Butt! Want to hear some jokes? What is a tree's least favorite month?

Me: I don't know! What is a tree's least favorite month!

Luan: Sep-timber! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Luan: Yeah! What kind of tree can fit into your hand?

Nico: I don't know! What kind of tree can fit into your hand?

Luan: A palm tree! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT!

Everyone laughed and Blossom was feeling better and the Kabuki Monster was laughing too!

Luan: How do trees get on the internet?

Eli: I don't know! How?

Luan: They log in. (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT!)

We laughed!

Bubbles Z was laughing too!

Luan: How can you tell that a tree is a dogwood tree?

Lori: I don't know! How!

Luan: By its bark! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) What did the little tree say to the big tree?

Eiji: I don't know!

Luan: Leaf me alone! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT!)

We laughed!

Will Vandom: I've got something for you too.

Kabuki Monster shook Will's hand. Which was a mistake.

Will: (smirks) Quintessence.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Electricity came out of Will's hand, shocking Kabuki Monster and knocking him out.

Me: (LAUGHS) A Quintessence version of the Joy Buzzer! That was genius!

Irma: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now to use the Elements of Harmony to purify him.

I fired a beam of magic and split him away from his Kabuki Monster half and then I unsheathed my sword and we fired a rainbow helix blast into the air and fired a rainbow blast and it hit Kabuki Monster and blasted the Black Z-Rays out of him and teleported him to the M.O.E.

Nico: Nice!

Blossom Z: That was awesome! And those jokes you used were great!

Luan: Hey thanks!

Cadance: Blossom, met Leo Corbett and Eiji Hino.

Leo Corbett: Awesome to meet you guys. Leo Corbett, leader of the Lost Galaxy Power Rangers.

Eiji: I'm Eiji Hino, Leader of the OOO Kamen Riders.

Me: They are the riders where we got the Core Medals from.

Blossom Z: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. And these are my friends the Loud Kids.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud.

Lori: I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan and I'm the one that told those jokes.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille. Pleasure lassies.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: I'm Lily.

Eli: And this little guy with me is Leo.

Blossom Z: Wow! That's a lot of kids!

Me: I know and yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Bubbles Z: That is so awesome.

Sunny Starscout: I'm Sunny Starscout the Princess of Peace and Unity.

Pipp Petals: I'm Pipp Petals.

Zipp Petals: I'm Zipp Storm.

Hitch Trailblazer: I'm Hitch Trailblazer.

Misty Brightdawn: And I'm Misty Brightdawn.

Blossom Z: Wow it's an honor!

Me: Sunny and her friends are known as the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle.

Buttercup Z: Wow!

Me: And these are the guardians of Candrakar.

Will Vandom: Awesome to meet you girls. I'm Will Vandom.

Irma: I'm Irma Lair.

Taranee: Taranee Cook.

Cornelia: Cornelia Hale.

Hay Lin: Hay Lin.

Elyon: Elyon Brown.

Megan: Megan McCallister.

Lillian: Cornelia's little sister Lillian.

Cassidy: I'm Cassidy.

Halinor: I'm Halinor.

Yan Lin: I'm Yan Lin.

Kadma: I'm Kadma.

Nerissa: And I'm Nerissa.

Blossom Z: Awesome to meet you guys.

Nico: And there's a joke about condoms involved in the birth of the Louds.

I elbowed Nico.

Nico: Ow.

Me: Sorry but Nico I don't want to say that to the girls. As a gentleman I have to respect not saying that around women.

Nico: Oh. Sorry.

Blossom Z: Thanks J.D. but that is silly.

Me: It is.

Bubbles Z: Wait Lucille you and Lucy look so much alike.

Lucy Loud: That's because she is my ancestor from Scotland.

Lucille: Aye. During one of the teams battles we discovered a lot of family resemblances now.

Me: We found our during our battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm that the Loud's have Scottish Ancestral ties in their blood and they are descended from Scotland in their blood.

Blossom Z: Wow that is amazing!

Buttercup Z: We were actually getting ready to go to the pool before Kabuki Man's attack.

Me: Oh you want to get some spring sun in. Sorry you girls had a rough heading there.

Buttercup Z: We'll be okay.

Nico: Good.

Blossom Z: The Professor, Kenny, and Poochie are watching the lab while we're gone.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go then.

We went to the pool.

---

We arrived at the pool.

Buttercup Z: Cannonball!

KRASPLASH!

She splashed Bubbles and Buttercup.

Nico: Nice one!

Eli: Yeah!

Irma used her water powers and drenched Blossom and Bubbles!

Irma laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

I was walking on the water.

Blossom Z: Wow you're walking on the water!

Me: Yep. One of my many powers. Now…

I pulled out a squirt gun!

Me: (Imitating Scarface) SAY HELLO TO MY LITTLE FRIEND!

I squirted Blossom with arctic cold water!

Blossom Z: Hey! That's cheating!

Me: All's fair in love and war.

But then…

SPLAT!

I got hit in the face with a water balloon!

Me: (YELPS) OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

?: Fancy seeing you girls here.

We saw the Rowdyruff Boys Z there. Brick had red swim trunks, Boomer had blue swim trunks, and Butch had green swim trunks. It was Brick who spoke.

Me: The Rowdyruff Boys! What a bunch of Goddamn Asswipes.

Bubbles Z: What are you 3 doing here?

Boomer Z: What, can't we relax in the pool as well?

Buttercup Z: Good point. But is there something you guys want from us?

Butch Z: (gets serious) The 3 of us agreed that it's time we settled things with you girls.

Brick Z: Not to kill you girls, mind you. But to see who's more stronger.

Blossom Z: Fine. When do you guys want to do this?

Boomer Z: How does this afternoon sound?

Butch Z: At 3:30 PM.

I looked at my watch and it was 2:00.

Me: That's an hour and a half. Plenty of time.

Brick Z: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm is here too!?

Me: That's right. And unlike you guys, the Prime Universe versions of you guys were made with Snips and Snails and Puppy Dog tails as well as Chemical X. You know like that myth what little boys are made of.

Butch Z: Very interesting.

The Girls later went to school.

Me: Well we'll see them shortly.

Nico: Well, the girls are still in school right now. Who wants to meet the Mayor and Ms. Bellum?

Me: Good idea.

We all do.

Cadance: This will be interesting.

We went to New Townsville City Hall and we met the Mayor and his assistant Sarah Bellum.

Leo Corbett: Hi! You must be the Mayor.

Mayor Z: That's right. Pleasure to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Sarah Bellum Z: Same to all of you and it's an honor to meet you guys.

Me: You too Ms. Bellum. (In my head) Just like in the prime universe. They never show Sarah Bellum's face either.

Nico: But it's awesome to meet you both. We have a lot to tell you guys about what it's like for our prime universe counterpart version of the mayor.

Mayor Z: What is he like?

Me: Well he is uh…

Sarah Bellum Z: An absolute idiot?

Me: Exactly and he loves pickles.

Mayor Z: I assure you that while I can be silly at times, I don't go in a hot air balloon just to beat up others.

Me: That was easily the stupidest thing that the Prime Universe version of you did and all because that stupid janitor had the audacity to poison his mind with some stupid nonsense that made him think we were stealing his thunder. So to speak.

Nico: Yeah we gave her a really stern talking to.

Eli: No kidding.

Mayor Z: The Powerpuff Girls in your universe must be busy a lot.

Me: That is an understatement.

Ms. Bellum Z: Him's the main target, isn't he?

Nico: Yes. Like the Prime one, he's shown that he's dangerous.

Me: And he is getting the Black Gates.

Eli: We're going to make sure that he pays for his crimes here.

Nico: That is for sure.

Ms. Bellum Z: I know you guys can destroy him.

Me: We do have that kind of power. We are not called the most powerful force in the entire universe for nothing.

Lola: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Better go check on the girls.

I looked at my watch and it was 3:15PM.

Me: 3:15. Lets get over there.

Nico: Thanks for your time Mr. Mayor.

Mayor Z: Anytime guys.

We teleported to the school.

We arrived.

---

It was 3:35 PM and we were still in school with the Girls when the Rowdyruff Boys came in.

Brick Z: Where the Hell were you girls? It's 5 minutes past 3:30 already!

Blossom Z: School doesn't end until 4.

Me: Just be patient guys. We'll be done shortly. Just 25 more minutes.

Butch Z: (sighs) We might as well sit in the class and wait for you girls then.

The Rowdyruff Boys Z took their seats.

Boomer Z: Just pretend we're not here, Ms. Keanne.

Me: We'll keep an eye on them.

Ms. Keanne Z: Okay then.

We waited.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) 4:00 PM

---

The school day was done.

Me: Before we begin guys I have something to give to the girls.

Brick Z: What is it?

Me: A new sister. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then a light shined down from the heavens and then the divine singing of angels was heard and bands of purple energy came down and formed into a figure and we saw that it was BUNNY Z!

Bunny Z: Hello sisters. Awesome to meet you. Powerpuff Girl Bunny Z is here.

Blossom Z: WOW!

They went and hugged her.

Blossom Z: This is amazing! Now we have our own Bunny.

Bunny Z: You sure do.

Bubbles Z: How did you do that J.D.?

Me: I have the power to do anything.

Eli: J.D. has done so much all over. J.D. and his team are all practically gods among man and we have done so much too.

Laney: It's true.

Butch Z: WOW!

Brick Z: Okay. Now, there are no more interruptions.

Leo Corbett: Of course there isn't. Go Galactic!

Eiji: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Will: Lets do it guys. GUARDIANS UNITE!

Me and the guardians transformed!

Will Vandom: (ENERGY SURGES!) THE HEART!

Irma: (WATER SPLASHES) WATER!

Taranee: (FIRE BURNS) FIRE!

Cornelia: (VINES GROW) EARTH!

Hay Lin: (WIND BLOWS) AIR!

Me: (LIGHTNING STRIKES) LIGHTNING!

Elyon: (CLOCKS TICK) TIME!

Megan: (STARS SHIMMER) SPACE!

Lillian: (LIGHT SHINES) LIGHT!

Cassidy: (WATER SPLASHES) POWER OF WATER!

Halinor: (FIRE BURNS) POWER OF FIRE!

Yan Lin: (WIND BLOWS) POWER OF AIR!

Kadma: (VINES GROW) POWER OF EARTH!

Nerissa: (ENERGY SURGES) POWER OF THE HEART!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome!

Blossom: Now time for the girls to shine!

The Powerpuff Girls Z transformed.

Blossom Z: BLOSSOM!

Bubbles Z: BUBBLES!

Buttercup Z: BUTTERCUP!

Bunny Z: BUNNY!

They transformed in flashes of pink, aqua blue, spring green and light purple light and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: This is gonna be fun.

Brick Z: Let's get Rowdy!

Nico: Say what?

Brick Z: Um… that's our pre battle catchphrase.

Me: Fits perfectly. Get ready boys. It's Buttkicking Time!

Nico: (gets out Selene and Myotismon's Ridewatches) Let's start things off!

Nico activated them.

Nico: (ECHOING) SCARLET VAMPIRE LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Nico fired waves of blood red lightning and it hit the boys and electrocuted them!

Me: Now here's the reason why I'm known as the Guardian of Lightning.

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the boys and electrocuted them all over the place.

Twilight Sparkle: Take that!

Sunset Shimmer: And this one!

She fired blasts of fire and blasted them down.

Me and Rowdyruff Boys went at each other and we punched and kicked at each other with incredible speed and flew into the air as fast as lightning and punched and smashed at each other with incredible speed and force!

Nico: WHOA!

I punched and smashed them all down into the ground!

Lola: That must've hurt!

Leo Corbett: (gets out El Diablo's core medal) Let's turn up the heat!

Leo activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Nerissa and Will fired waves of lightning and blasted them down.

Me: Now for an additional force girls. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and the girls now have been equipped with the same ultra awesome powers as the POWERPUFF GIRLS OF THE PRIME UNIVERSE!

Nico: WHOA! What did you do?

Me: Give the girls here the same powers as the girls of the Prime Universe.

Nico: Wow!

Eiji: (gets out Dr. Viktor's Core Medal) You're in for a shock!

Eiji fired a blast of purple lightning and electrocuted the boys!

Blossom Z: (gets out Space Beast Warrior Forze's Core Medal) Okay. Let's see what this does.

She activated it and fired a wave of energy and blasted them down.

Lola a blast of fire and Lana fired a wave of ice.

Lana and Lola: STEAM FIRE MEGA BLAST!

They fired a blast of ice fire and the blasts hit the boys and smashed them down!

Bubbles Z: Wow what teamwork!

Nico: Yep. One of the fundamentals of the team.

Just then, we heard roars.

Me: Uh oh!

We saw SEVERAL JUTO!

Me: (GASP) Juto!

Nico: I got these clods!

Nico then went SUPER SAIYAN 4!

Nico: Lets dance freaks!

Nico flew at them and blasted the Juto all over and kicked on in the face and sent him crashing into a wall and fired an energy blast and blasted the Juto into dust!

Brick Z: What the fuck are those things?!

Lori: Something we hoped would never show themselves.

Me: They are called Juto. Another one of the enemies of the Donbrothers. They are very dangerous fucked up monstrous creatures that are ruthless and viciously savage creatures that are beasts and they can mimic people.

Brick Z: Jeez!

Lola: Yeah they are monsters that ALL deserve the Black Gates.

Nico blasted them and blasted the Juto and destroyed 2 of them.

Lynn: I don't think this is all of them though!

Me: Nope. But I see where they are coming from! Look!

We saw a portal that lead into the Juto dimension!

Eli: Oh man! J.D. I sense one of your friends and the next gene-slammers trapped in there!

Me: (GASP) Oh man! Eli, Lincoln, come with me. We're going in!

Lincoln: Right!

Eli: We'll be back guys!

We flew in through the portal!

One of the Juto pinned Boomer Z to the ground and was about put an origami piece in his mouth.

Butch Z: GET THE FUCK AWAY FROM HIM!

He punched him off and Nico blasted him into dust.

In the Juto Dimension, me, Eli and Lincoln arrived at a forest and we saw that it was actually a prison! It was holding numerous people that the Donbrothers knew prisoner and the Juto were taking on their forms to cause trouble.

Me: I remember seeing this on TV. This is the spot where Jiro found out that horrible revelation that his whole childhood and life was a complete and total lie! That REALLY FUCKING PISSES ME OFF!

Eli: Me too!

Lincoln: Yeah that was awful!

Eli: Look bro!

We saw a woman with blond hair and she had a blue dress and a girl with purple hair and she had black and yellow clothes.

Me: (GASP!) That woman! That's it can't be! That's Sarah Tinsley's mother! She's alive!

Lincoln: Sarah's mom is alive!?

Me: Oh my god! And that girl with her is Rhianna Rodriguez and she is known as the Avatar of The Solar Eclipse and Chaos Neos.

Eli: Wow!

Lincoln: Look there!

We saw a Simisage, Simisear and a Simipour!

Me: A Simisage, Simisear and Simipour!

Eli: Lets get them out of here!

We slashed and cut the vines holding them and freed them and we picked them up and they were weak.

Me: Lets blow this popsicle stand.

We teleported all the people captured by the Juto back home and I fired a planet destroying energy blast and we went through the portal

The entire dimension exploded and we got out of there just in time and the explosion completely obliterated ALL OF THE JUTO in one fell swoop! Banishing them to the black gates!

Nico: Taro warned the Juto what would happen if they tried anything again. Consider this us carrying out his promise.

Me: They sure did and good riddance. Taro is gonna be infuriated when he hears about this.

Nico: No shit! Who are the 2 girls?

Me: This is Rhianna Rodriguez and she is the Avatar of the Solar Eclipse and Chaos Neos.

Nico: Whoa! That is amazing.

Me: And Sarah Tinsley is going to be shocked to hear this. Her mother was imprisoned in the Juto Dimension.

We gasped!

Nico: Oh my god she was alive this entire time!?

Me: Yeah!

Lola: Oh my god! We thought that she was killed by Gabriel!

Lana: That is crazy! So she was in the Juto World this entire time.

Me: Yeah.

Brick Z: (to the Powerpuff Girls Z) You know what? Why don't we end this with one final blow to decide who's stronger?

Blossom Z: You got it! Come on girls! STARBURST FORMATION!

They fired waves of pink, blue, green and purple energy from their hands and the blasts converged and fired an incredibly powerful megablast! They hit the boys and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared they were down and beaten!

Twilight Sparkle: Unbelievable!

Nico: What power!

Laney: That was awesome!

The boys got up.

Brick Z: Wow that was intense.

Me: Sorry our battle got so rudely interrupted like that. Maybe next time we can have another battle as a rematch.

Butch Z: It's not your fault. Honestly, I think this is how Taro settled things with Sonoi the first time?

Me: Yeah it was.

Boomer Z: I thought I was gonna die by that monster's hands!

Nico: They don't kill people they capture them and replace them.

Boomer Z: Oh. That's different. But thanks for saving my skin.

Nico: Anytime.

The girls and the three monkey pokemon woke up.

Lincoln: Mrs. Tinsley?

She opened her eyes and saw Lincoln.

Mrs. Tinsley: Li… Lincoln? Is that really you?

Lincoln: It sure is. I've had a massive growth spurt since we saw each other last.

Mrs. Tinsley: Wow you have become quite a man. What happened?

Me: Well we don't know how to tell you all this but we have a horrible story to tell you.

Lincoln: It's about Sarah.

We told her everything and then she broke down crying!

Mrs. Tinsley: (CRYING HARD) SARAH! WHAT HAS GABRIEL DONE TO YOU!?

Laney: He did all kinds of horrible things. He destroyed her reputation, made her into an outcast and even made her try to become his lackey.

Me: But he is gone forever now. Lincoln used a powerful curse on him that destroyed him and gave him the Black Gates.

Rhianna Rodriguez: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Long time no see Rhianna.

Rhianna Rodriguez: J.D.? Whoa! What happened to you?

Me: A long story.

Nico: Hey, girls. Wakey wakey.

The Monkey Pokemon woke.

Simipour: (In a girls voice) What happened?

Simisage: (In a girls voice) I feel like I got hit by a truck.

Simisear: (In a girls voice) Boy that hurt.

Nico: The Goodall Sisters. Long time no see.

Simisear: Nico? Wow!

Simisage: Awesome to see you again.

Simipour: Wow.

Nico: Same to you girls. Guys meet the Goodall Sisters. Logan, Lily and Lana Goodall.

Simisage: Awesome to meet you guys.

They reverted back and Logan was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes and had a red monkey tail and she had fire powers, Lily was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had green clothes and she had a green monkey tail and had plant powers and Lana was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had a blue monkey tail and had water powers.

Lana Goodall: Boy what happened?

Me: Ugly story girls.

Blossom Z: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Logan Goodall: When me and my sisters and Nico were down in Tanzania and we had a grub eating contest.

All of us: EW!

Lana: Cool!

Me: Grubs are not really that bad. They are a bugs that they eat over in Tanzania and from past experiences I've had them and they are good.

Nico: Oh right you went all over the world. But yeah those were gross.

Lana: I would love to eat those.

Me: That you would Lana.

Eli: Yep and Timon and Pumbaa would love you for that.

Nico: Yep.

Lily Goodall: We are related to Jane Goodall.

Me: The great world famous Primatologist.

Lana Goodall: That's right.

Logan Goodall: She is our great grandmother.

Me: Amazing.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Lana Goodall: We missed you too Nico.

Cadance: That was so fun though.

Me: But we're going to have one helluva story to tell Taro and Sarah is going to be in for a shock.

Nico: No kidding. After everything she suffered at the hands of her evil father she needs her mom back more than ever.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there.

Flurry Heart: Same with me.

Cadance: Yeah.

Blossom Z: Cadance, ever since I met you, I've seen you as my big sister.

Cadance: Really? Oh Blossom!

She and Cadance hugged.

Flurry Heart: Looks like I get another Aunt.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) That is true Flurry.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yep.

---

We came back.

Sarah Tinsley: Hey guys. How did it… (GASP)

She gasped in shock as she saw her mother for the first time in 10 years!

Sarah Tinsley: M… m… mom? Is that? Is that really you. (Crying)

Mrs. Tinsley: Sarah? Oh sweetheart. Yes it is me. I'm alive.

Sarah Tinsley: MOM!

She went and hugged her mother and cried hard.

Sarah Tinsley: OH MOM! (CRYING) I THOUGHT YOU WERE… (WAILING HARD!)

Mrs. Tinsley: Oh sweetheart what has Gabriel done to you?

Varie: You aren't going to like it one bit.

May: How did it go?

Me: We had a really eventful final mission.

I told everyone everything. It was shocking!

Qin: WHOA! So the Juto did a fast one and made a move!? Taro is not going to like that.

Me: Nope. So I blew the entirety of the Juto dimension into oblivion.

Xenia: Good riddance.

May: Flurry Heart, for your first mission, 4 Rabbids and Mikey Kudo should come with you.

Flurry Heart: That's a great idea!

Cadance: This will be so awesome Flurry.

Qin: It sure will.

Me: I got to call Taro and tell him what went down.

I got on the hologram phone with Taro.

Taro: Hello? Oh Hello J.D.

Me: Hey Taro. Sorry to call you like this. We have had a really unexpected and strange development happen in the world of New Townsville with the Powerpuff Girls Z.

Taro: What is it?

Me: The Juto pulled a fast one and made their way into that world and we fought them as we were battling the Rowdyruff Boys Z and Nico held them off for us. I went into the Juto World with Eli and Lincoln and we found gene-slammers for the 3 Monkey Pokemon as well as Sarah Tinsley's mother and my friend Rhianna Rodriguez and we found many more prisoners there and we got them out and I blew the entire Juto dimension into oblivion.

Taro: WHY THOSE ROTTEN MOTHERFUCKERS! I warned them that if they did something like this that there would be no mercy.

Me: Well I pretty much beat you to the punch on that one. I blew them and their world into oblivion and banished them all into the black gates.

Taro: Good riddance. Thank you for telling me this J.D. You did a great deed.

Me: Glad we did so.

Taro: Yep. Thank you. We'll see you all soon.

Me: Yep. Bye.

I hung up.

---

We were later walking to Principal Huggins house.

Anna: I wonder how Huggins has been?

Me: We'll find out Anna. Ever since he was freed of his dark side he was depressed.

We arrived at his home and saw a river of tears pouring out of the door and we heard really loud crying.

Me: What the?

We went up to the door and I knocked and it buckled and then I got out of the way as a massive wave of tears poured out of the door and ran out of the house.

SpongeBob: Jeez! And I thought I was the only one that cried that much.

We looked inside and what was saw was shocking! We saw Principal Huggins crying hard and drowning himself in numerous tubs of ice cream! We saw them all strewn all over the floor.

Me: Good god! This is more ice cream than Rarity eats when she cries!

Rarity: As much as I don't like it, I agree darlings.

We saw Principal Huggins.

Me: Mr. Huggins look at this mess!

Huggins: (CRYING HARD) Oh hey guys. (WAILING) WHAT IS THE POINT OF LIVING ANYMORE!

Me: Principal Huggins you got to stop crying like this.

Jack Skellington: I didn't think you'd be affected this badly.

Qin: Me neither. Poor guy.

Nico: Okay, you really have to grow up. Yeah, I get it. You feel bad. And I'm glad you realize that. But you shouldn't give up on life just because of that. If life knocks you down, get back up and move forward!

Me: Yeah Mr. Huggins I know you did a lot of horrible things because of that Dark Side but you got to put this behind you and move on.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah Mr. Huggins what you did because of your dark side may have been horrible but we as Lincoln's guardian angels helped you out by destroying it.

Lana: Lincoln did save you and that is what counts.

Me: Look Wilbur, I'm sorry you did all that but it wasn't your fault. Now can you calm down and tell us what happened that possibly possessed you to do this?

Huggins: (Sniffles) Well I'll try. I remember this kid. He had long black hair and brown devilish eyes and he did something to me. He had this hand with pitch black energy and he put it on me and made me do terrible things.

Me: Wait did he look like this?

I showed him a picture of Chase Young.

Huggins: That's him!

Me: Chase Young did this to you! He made you hate Lincoln with ever fiber of your being and made you poison his sisters with that dark side serum and made them do this! (GROWLS IN RAGE!)

I clenched my fists tight and blood poured through my knuckles and it dripped onto the floor and burned a hole through the floor!

Me: (GROWLS) I WILL KILL HIM WORSE THAN ANYTHING EVER FOR THIS!

Anna Anyanova: So Chase Young is responsible!

Qin: What a heartless monster!

Me: Now I have more than an INFINITE number of reasons to kill him!

Armada Cyclonus: Or at least kill his Dark Side.

Me: That too. I promise you Huggins, Justice will be brought to that son of a fucking bitch! I will never forgive him for everything he did!

Nico: But will you forgive the good Chase Young before his Dark Side took over? Or are you too pissed off to even care about that? See, this is why I'm leader now.

Luna: (to me) Well, dude, it's been nice knowing you.

Me: Nico guys, calm down. I will forgive the good side of him. But I WILL NEVER forgive his bad side.

Nico: Wise choice.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I have known Lincoln ever since 2016 and I will not let Chase Young's evil deeds go unpunished for one second longer.

Eli: He will pay for this. Everything he did he will pay.

Deadpool: (to the viewers) I know us fighting Chase Young is sudden. But Octomus is dead and nearly all of Twilight's enemies are destroyed. Chase Young's pretty much one of the closest villains know where magic's involved.

Jamesdean5842: You're right on that one.

Me: That is true.

Qin: Yep.

Patrick: If there's ice cream left, can I have some?

Huggins: I ate the last one.

Patrick: TARTARSAUCE!

Me: Sorry Patrick.

Then a Musharna came in.

Me: Hey a Musharna.

Qin: Cool.

Musharna: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) If you want, I can come back later.

Nico: Oh, it's fine. Right now, we need all the help we can get.

Qin: Ayane Tsutsumi!? Wow!

Nico: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and a pink kimono.

Ayane Tsutsumi: Awesome to see you all again.

Nico: Same here.

Powerglide: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ayane Tsutsumi: When Nico was over at my family's ramen restaurant and he ate the most bowls of ramen ever there. He holds the record for 100 bowls there.

We were amazed.

Huggins: Wow! Nico you ate all that ramen?

Nico: I sure did.

Naruto: That's more than me and Hinata. Nice job.

Nico: Thanks.

Ayane Tsutsumi: It's how Nico earned the title The Black Hole of Ramen.

Nicole: Very fitting.

Qin: I remember that. It was amazing.

Ayane Tsutsumi: It sure is and NO ONE has EVER been able to come close to his record.

Me: Boy no kidding there.

Nico and Ayane hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Ayane Tsutsumi: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Before we head back we should get this place cleaned up.

Nico: Good idea. First lets head to the Renegades HQ.

Moon Knight: Good idea. You'll like where we set up our base while you were away.

We then arrived at the Renegades HQ which was actually in the old abandoned Gotham Royal York Candy Factory. We saw lots of computers and data and lots of weapons and more.

Me: The Old Abandoned Gotham Royal York Candy Factory?

Qin: Wow.

Dirge: So, this is Renegades HQ, huh?

Moon Knight: Yep. We used this building as our base of operations to gather data on every single criminal here. We set up databases and collected intel on the thugs and every kind of criminal here.

Nico: Very cool.

Qin: You guys sure came prepared.

Laney: Yeah.

Scarlet Spider: Yep. We set up shop here just 5 days before you guys left.

Nico: You guys sure were busy.

Then the previous group came.

Leonard: Can me, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Condiment King, Xiao Fung, Gramma Stuffum, Number 7, Zexion, and Girder go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys sure can come with.

Qin: Yep.

Leonard: Wow so this is your base of operations Moon Knight?

Moon Knight: Yep. We used it to monitor the city and track all the criminals here while everyone was away.

Nico: Yep.

Bai Tza: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Unfezent and Zebstrika next.

Me: Ooh! That will be cool.

Marty (Madagascar): Yeah that will be really cool!

Qin: It sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Wrenley Bailey of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Wrenley Bailey of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her first. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Ronnie Anne: While you and I deal with Wrenley Bailey and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Wrenley will no doubt have weapons, namely guns, with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to destroy Chase Young has finally arrived.

Lincoln: We'll make that immortal evil monster pay for everything he did over the course of 1,500 years, and once we get done destroying Chase Young, you're next, Wrenley Bailey.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Me: You got that right.

Leonard: Oh man! So that's the name of the new enemy we're up against for Lincoln and his guardian angels.

Me: Yep. The Legion of the Lincoln Haters. They are a group of Queen Bee girls that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels took down 5 years ago and got them expelled and sent to prison. They are all also the daughters of the evil Blood Dragons.

They gasped!

Leonard: Oh man! Not good!

Mr. Mittens: What do they want?

Me: They want to get revenge on Lincoln and kill him for putting them in jail.

Qin: Yeah.

Mr. Mittens: So, how ARE we gonna separate Chase Young's dark side.

Zoey Reeves: Remember the Split Emitters Void Queen used to split apart Venjix and Evox?

Me: How can I forget. But I think I see how you are going to do that.

Qin: Yeah that will be perfect.

Nate: I made them into a blaster form for us.

Me: Cool.

Top Man: There's also the matter of the remaining Heylin baddies on the loose.

Clay: Those sidewinders are in for a little surprise. Jessie and her gang are helping us out for that.

He revealed that she set up a fake summit for the Heylin and she is going to bring them in there and it will be an ambush trap for us to bring them down.

Me: That is genius Clay.

Qin: Yeah.

Toiletnator: It should be at Chase's lair.

Eli: China. It's in China where Chorh-Gom Prison is located. It's in a long forgotten volcano.

Qin: That will be interesting.

Lola: Hmm. Perfect trap.

Blitzwing: (to the Renegades) Which of you guys is fighting who?

Moon Knight: I will help J.D. fight Evil Chase Young. I AM the leader, after all.

Nico: Let J.D. have his fun first. He has over 150,000 years of pain to dish out.

Moon Knight: Fair enough.

Scarlet Spider: I got Pandabubba.

Zoey: I'll take down Vlad.

Gladion: I got Hannibal Roy Bean.

Azrael: I'll fight Le Mime.

Kilowatt: (deadpans) Great. That means I'm left with fighting that Cyclops.

Nico: You'll do great Kilowatt.

Raimundo: Besides we faced these guys many times before.

Fixer: We should head out there then.

Nico: Right.

We were off to China.

---

We arrived at his castle. It was a creepy evil fortress.

Alternate Chrysalis: J.D., you and the Louds wait further out here. Any noise will get their attention.

Me: Okay.

We did so.

Lincoln: We got to trust in this plan.

Condiment King: tt's starting!

We listened.

Jessie Bailey: Welcome, ya'll, to this here summit.

Pandabubba: I know you called this summit, Ms. Bailey, but I have come with grievances against Mr. Young and Mr. Bean. Starting with the fact that several of our numbers have been taken out by Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Vlad: Can I say something?

Pandabubba: No, you may not. (to Chase Young) Why don't you keep your pet imbecile quiet?

Chase Young: Quiet you worm. You do what I say if you know what's go for you.

Vlad: All I'm saying is that we could've been more prepared. It's not like we could've known that the Monks and those other heroes would suddenly go all kill happy.

Pharaoh Man: Kill Happy is definitely not a word.

Vlad: Sorry. I know I spoke out of turn.

Pandabubba: No. For once, you make a good point. I don't know how your two bosses have been operating these last few years. But it's not doing us any favors.

Vlad: I see.

Hannibal Roy Bean: I reckon this ain't a productive direction for our discussion.

Pandabubba: No? Not a single Shen Gong Wu is in our posession. And not to mention that Jack Spicer has ended up joining Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And his so called Dark Side has become second in command of the Masters of Evil. Who are clearly not on our side.

Xiao Fung: Damn right they're not.

Hannibal Roy Bean: And lets not forget that half of our fellow Heylin members are now in the Masters of Evil! We should be finding ways to kill them all and replace them. Their use to us expired.

Pandabubba: Makes you wonder why I even agreed to be part of this alliance in the first place.

Chase Young: Because the monks are your enemies too.

Hannibal Roy Bean: And pretty soon, the Heylin are gonna be dominating this world. So ya'll better behave yourselves or you'll be sorry.

Pandabubba: No agreement exists that makes a slave of Pandabubba.

Hannibal Roy Bean: (gets in his face) No agreement exists that guarantees that life of Pandabubba.

Pandabubba: (cracks his knuckles) Pandabubba guarantees that himself!

Marah: Man, this is getting good!

Me: Shh.

We watched as there was dissension brewing.

Outside…

Gramma Stuffum: (to me and the Louds) So, how do you guys like my team you saw this morning?

Me: (Whispers) It was awesome gramma. It will be fun too.

Lola: (Whispers) It sure will.

Me: Lets continue to listen.

Pandabubba: It seems we have a stand off.

Hannibal Roy Bean: No. We don't! (headbutts Pandabubba)

Xion: Seriously? At this rate, they'll kill each other before we can get Chase's dark side out!

Nico: Be patient guys. We attack on my command.

Chase Young: (Cyclops was about to join in) No, Cyclops. You'll merely dominate this fight. Save your strength.

Killowatt: Still think I can take him?!

Number 7: I believe you underestimate yourself.

Me: Shh.

We continued to listen.

Chase Young: Enough! We are allies, not enemies. Any conflict between us only benefits our true opponents. Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Masters of Evil. We must not allow petty disagreements to drive a wedge between us.

Brawl: We don't need wedges to take you guys down!

Nico: I agree there.

Qin: Say the word Nico and we spring the trap.

Zexion: Leonard, are your pigs in position?

Leonard: They are.

Zexion: Good.

Chase Young: You've been awful quiet, Ms. Bailey. Anything you'd like to share?

Jessie Bailey: (sighs) You know, I tried sticking with ya'll. But ya'll have just gotten worse over time. And then Thanos came a few years back. I had to stick with my heart. And my family.

Hannibal Roy Bean: What are you saying?

Jessie Bailey: That this really wasn't a summit.

Dive Man: Entrance time now!

We went at it.

Chase Young: What do you… Oh no! IT'S A TRAP!

Then the spirits of the Shen Gong Wu and the elemental forces of nature swirled in and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof of the lair and a phoenix cry was heard and then fireballs rained down and blasted the minor members of the Heylin and smashed them into dust and then I teleported and kicked Chase in his face and smashed him into a wall!

Me: Surprise!

Qin: You fell right into our trap!

Nico: Time for you fuckfaces to pay for your crimes!

Vlad: Hey, Jack. How's Megan doing? I'm a bit disappointed I didn't receive an invitation to her upcoming birthday.

Jack Spicer: Vlad, I missed you too. But what in God's holy name makes you think you would be allowed near her after that jumpscare prank you did?

Vlad: I'll bring cupcakes!

Jack Spicer: Did you even hear a single fucking word I just said?

Girder: Jumpscare prank?

Jack Spicer: Don't. Fucking. Ask.

Me: HEY! That's my line!

Jack Spicer: Sorry.

Then Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, and King Shark and their groups came.

Nico: Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, and King Shark.

Electrocutioner: Did the Juto really attack you guys earlier?

Nico: They did.

Cadance: Not to worry. They won't bother anyone ever again.

Me: That's for sure.

Hydro Man: Hey, we're not complaining.

Nico: Yep.

Pyro: After how they tried influencing Jiro and Tsuyoshi, they can all burn in Hell.

Me: They're all in the black gates.

Grumblemon: Good riddance. (to Nico) We heard you went to the jungle.

Nico: We sure did.

Hsi Wu: How was it?

Me: Don't. Fucking. Ask.

Hsi Wu: Uh oh.

Brick Bully then came.

Me: Brick Bully. Back for another round?

Brick Bully: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Brick Bully: (to the Alien Rangers) You guys should fight me as well.

Aurico: That you can count on.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - Nico's Rescue

---

Electrocutioner was first.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald Goldenbraid) Nico's rescue involved URSULA going crazy for bananaquats?! How. the fuck did that happen?!

Emerald: I have no idea! It was like she could smell them from so far away.

Marcarita: That was a really crazy sight to see.

Red Dragon Archfiend: It sure was. But I'm glad she was stopped.

Black Rose Dragon: Yeah that was crazy.

Stardust Dragon: They pumped her with a Tranquilizer Dart and knocked her out.

White Night Dragon: They sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: She was really batty for them.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: Yeah that was crazy!

Electrocutioner: I agree there! Lets do it!

Emerald and group used fusions for Hermos and the unicorn monsters and rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome weapons and they fired magic blasts and smashed them down.

---

## Luna, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor. Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Maria and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Battling Another Bananaquat Insane Ape and Another Selene

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) Nico, Sam's team, Selene's team, and the others did good battling Another Bananaquat Insane Ape. And Another Selene as well.

Luna: Yeah dude it was crazy! Nico blew his entire head off to heal until after it was over with the Another Bananaquat Insane Ape.

Shou Ronpo: That was crazy. But the Another Selene was a mutant that J.D. knows.

Billy: It was really awesome to hear about it

Kimberly: It sure was awesome.

Trini: You got that right.

Zach: Yeah no kidding there.

Rarity: That was a really crazy and amazing rescue though darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there but it was awesome.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Hydro Man: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Luna and group used fusions for Hermos and the Melodious Diva cards and rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of music, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma-Lincoln's rescue

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Arkham Asylum. How was it?

Vakama: It was really awesome and epic! From what we heard yesterday, Michael Hastur after he escaped from prison had also broken out the evil demonic Dark Goth brothers of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Callista Cthulhu, and Cadenza Cthugha, Abaddon Azathoth, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, and those demonic Dark Goths are out for revenge. But, they decided to separate so they won't be hunted down at once just to piss us off, well, two can play at their stupid game. The first one that we were tasked with hunting down at Arkham Asylum is Abaddon Azathoth, the younger brother of Abaddon Azathoth, and he'll meet the same fate as Damian Shub-Niggurath and Michael Hastur.

Beast Wars Inferno: It will be a daring task for the royalty!

Kaito: It sure will. But we're going to be ready for them.

Jenelle Torres: You got that right.

Malefic Stardust and Cyber End Dragon's agreed.

Sunset Shimmer: That will be an amazing adventure though.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure will and it will be amazing.

Sunburn: You said it.

Pyro: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Vakama and his group used fusions for Timaeus and the Malefic Monsters and rider cards for their archenemies and they got awesome new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Meeting a gene-slammer for Contrast HERO Chaos

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Contrast HERO Chaos. What's her name?

Earth: Her name is Raven Donovaz and she is an awesome vampire and she really has quite a punch too.

Sea: She sure does and man she is amazing.

Marina: We were amazed by it ourselves.

Sailor Cholganna: Yeah and her story is really cool.

Jacqueline Tefnut: It sure is.

Sirena Cammecola: We all were amazed ourselves too.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Yep. So, Raven, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Raven Donovaz: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and

Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Raven Donovaz: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through. But, I checked up on him, and he appears to be recovering slowly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Grumblemon: Oh man! Lori did a big time bad thing. By the way did they find out what that evil new enemy organization is?

Earth: Actually they sure did! And you are not going to like this! They are a bunch of Queen Bee girls that were pure evil to the bone and years ago Lincoln got them expelled with the help of his Guardian Angels and sent them all to prison. Now they are out for revenge. They call themselves The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and their goal is to kill Lincoln and everyone he loves and knows for revenge.

Grumblemon and his group gasped in shock!

Grumble: That is horrible!

Earth: Gets worse! These girls are the daughters of the Blood Dragons. Remember them?

Grumblemon: Boy I sure do! These girls are pure evil!

Applejack: They sure are and we're going to make them pay for everything they did.

Apple Bloom: We sure are and they will get it big time.

Flashwing: You said it!

Grumblemon: Oh man! I have a feeling these girls are that dangerous! Lets do it!

Earth and her team used fusions for Hermos and the Agents of the planets and they used their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn,

## Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - Cadance's Final Mission and facing the Rowdyruff Boys

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of the Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Today was Cadance's Final Mission. She faced the Rowdyruff Boys, right?

Georgina: That's right. But their battle was rudely interrupted by the attack of the Jutos.

Spyro: Yeah. J.D., Eli and Lincoln went into the Juto world and rescued their prisoners and blew that entire planet into oblivion and banished all the Jutos to the Black Gates.

Veronica V.: (Icelandic Accent) Taro warned them that if they ever did that again they would pay the ultimate price.

Natalie Kendall: And J.D. carried out Taro's threat.

Eleanor Collins: He sure did and now the universe is Juto free.

Sophia Presley: It sure is. Good riddance.

Rainbow Dash: But it was awesome facing them too.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there.

Whirlwind: That was really awesome though.

Hsi Wu: I'm glad they are gone. Lets do it!

Georgina and group used fusions for Hermos and the Advanced Crystal Beasts and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

Carter, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Talika - Huggins was crying his eyes out and drowning himself in buckets of ice cream while his home was flooded with tears

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) Poor Huggins was crying his eyes out and drowning himself in buckets of ice cream. And his home was flooded with tears.

Carter: Yeah the poor guy was really upset because of his dark side. But we found out that it was really Chase Young that made his dark side!

Toyman and group gasped!

Toyman: Oh man! So Chase was responsible for it all! That is crazy!

Serafall: Yeah that was awful! Lincoln's pain and suffering was dealt to him because of Chase!

Lena Windsor: What an evil monster! Now I'm really glad we're going to send his dark side to the black gates.

Griffex: Yeah and we're going to make him pay for everything.

Talika: And it will be painful.

Evaranae: That is for sure.

Pinkie Pie: What that party pooper did over the course of 1,500 years is horrible!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure and he will pay.

Featherweight: That is for sure.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding. He deserves every ounce of pain he can get.

Toyman: You got that right. Lets do it!

Carter and his group used fusions for Hermos and the Ancient Gear Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Us ambushing Numerous Heylin and capturing them

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) This was a clever plan to lure out the remaining Heylin forces. Props go to Jessie Bailey for arranging the so called summit.

Leon: Yeah we gathered all the remaining Heylin Forces for a summit and then ambushed them and captured them. It was the perfect trap for them.

Simone Houou: It sure was awesome and great.

Hikari Nonomura: They never even saw it coming. That was a perfect trap and an ambush.

Mio Natsume: That was awesome.

Haru Tokashiki: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Kagura Izumi: Now they will have a lot to answer for with the court systems, us and you guys.

Artie Ziff: That is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: It was awesome to bring them all to justice.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. Now we just have the evil Chase Young to take down.

Hex: That is for sure.

Artie Ziff: You got that right. Lets do it!

Leon and group used fusions for the water dragons and Hermos and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and water and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - The Heylin are done for

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) The Heylin are done for. There are only 6 of them left anyway.

Leni: They totes are done for and they will never terrorize Omi and friends again.

Dustin: They is for sure and their evil ends now.

Mermaidman: EEEVIL! EEEEE!

Barnacle Boy: Mermaidman calm down.

The Quickster: We'll get this done really fast.

Captain Magma: And they will burn too.

Ms. Appear: That is for sure and they will be out of sight.

Fluttershy: It will be a good battle for all of us.

Tornado Bolt: I think it will be good too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure will and it will be good.

Stealth Elf: It sure will.

King Hiss: I'm glad you think so. Lets do it!

Leni and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Venom cards and they used their rider cards and they got new poisonous dragons and new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - Chase Young is going to pay for everything he did

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) Chase Young is going to pay for everything he did. Under the influence of his evil side, that is.

Boy Lynn: Yeah Hannibal Roy Bean made him into a terrible and pure evil monster of unprecedented darkness and he must pay.

Huanglongmon: That is for sure and we will make his evil side pay big time.

Melanie Flores: That is for sure. The evil side will get the black gates whereas the good side of Chase will join the redemption squad.

Farran: I know we can save Chase.

Aira: This monster he turned into must be destroyed.

Naida: He tried to destroy the entire universe.

Princess Celestia: No way are we going to let that happen.

King Solar: Yeah he is a monster.

Solar Eclipsa: And he will pay big time.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Same here.

Mammoth: I agree there. Lets do it!

Boy Lynn and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Fire Elemental HERO Monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - No more will the name Chase Young mean anything but failure

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) No more will the name Chase Young mean anything but failure. I just hope those Split Emitters still work

Peyton: Oh they did and J.D. is really tearing about Dark Chase now. It's awesome.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) It sure is and look at him go.

Tai: Yeah no kidding. He is ripping him to shreds.

Matt: J.D. said he has over 150,000 years worth of payback to dish out on him.

Izzy: Even though he lived for over 1,500 years he really is going to pay for everything he did.

Mimi Tasogare: J.D. swore to make him pay.

Princess Luna: And he is really doing so too.

Moondust: You got that right. Man is it brutal.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure is and Chase's dark side is getting a well deserved taste of justice.

Gari: No kidding there.

Blackout: Yeah go J.D.!

King Shark: You got that right! Lets do it!

Peyton and group used fusions for Hermos and the Shark Monsters and the rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and water and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Leina, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Brick Bully

---

Brick Bully was next.

Brick Bully: Boy Chase has really been asking for this huh?

Me: You got that right!

Varie: What he did was unforgivable.

Leina: His dark side is going to get it.

Adagio: That is for sure.

Brick Bully: I can tell. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars and they're for Queen Fyora who's in J.D.'s harem and Siyana the Light Faerie, Karui the Wheel of Excitement Faerie, Ariande the Dark Faerie, Delina the Dark Faerie, Bree the Fire Faerie, Ember the Fire Faerie, Nuria the Fire Faerie, Illusen the Earth Faerie, Iyana the Earth Faerie, Marina the Water Faerie, Naia the Water Faerie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Briana the Air Faerie, Casandia the Air Faerie, Psellia the Air Faerie, Zaira the Air Faerie, Aethia the Battle Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Chishiki the Library Faerie, Jhudora the Dark Faerie, Mira the Space Faerie, Zuppa the Soup Faerie, Jhuidah the Island Faerie, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Móyá the Tooth Faerie, Kaia the Shenkuu Faerie, and Yīnyǐng the Dark Faerie who are in Lincoln's harem.

Queen Fyora: A female Fairy Familiar named Elvinia, she can fire powerful blasts of magic, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Siyana the Light Faerie: A female Light Fairy Familiar named Sol, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Karui the Wheel of Excitement Faerie: A female Light Fairy Familiar named Aubri, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Ariande the Dark Faerie: A female Dark Fairy Familiar named Jemisha, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Delina the Dark Faerie: A female Dark Fairy Familiar named Alarica, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Bree the Fire Faerie: A female Fire Fairy Familiar named Alvara, she can fire powerful blasts of fire, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Ember the Fire Faerie: A female Fire Fairy Familiar named Afreda, she can fire powerful blasts of fire, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Nuria the Fire Faerie: A female Fire Fairy Familiar named Arethusa, she can fire powerful blasts of fire, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Illusen the Earth Faerie: A female Earth Fairy Familiar named Bloom, she can fire powerful blasts of nature energy, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Iyana the Earth Faerie: A female Earth Fairy Familiar named Blossom, she can fire powerful blasts of nature energy, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Marina the Water Faerie: A female Water Fairy Familiar named Calypso, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Naia the Water Faerie: A female Water Fairy Familiar named Ilayda, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Nereid the Water Faerie: A female Water Fairy Familiar named Ondine, she can fire powerful blasts of water, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Briana the Air Faerie: A female Air Fairy Familiar named Echo, she can fire powerful blasts of wind, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Casandia the Air Faerie: A female Air Fairy Familiar named Siofra, she can fire powerful blasts of wind, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Psellia the Air Faerie: A female Air Fairy Familiar named Faye, she can fire powerful blasts of wind, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Zaira the Air Faerie: A female Air Fairy Familiar named Áine, she can fire powerful blasts of wind, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Aethia the Battle Faerie: A female Battle Fairy Familiar named Brighid, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need and destroy enemies in her path, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Kari the Negg Faerie: A female Nature Fairy Familiar named Elberta, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Chishiki the Library Faerie: A female Book Fairy Familiar named Diana, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Jhudora the Dark Faerie: A female Dark Fairy Familiar named Lillith, she can fire powerful blasts of darkness, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Mira the Space Faerie: A female Star Fairy Familiar named Ailsa, she can fire powerful blasts of stars and space, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Zuppa the Soup Faerie: A female Soup Fairy Familiar named Breena, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, brew up some powerful soups, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Jhuidah the Island Faerie: A female Island Fairy Familiar named Honeywell, she can fire powerful blasts of plants and fruits, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Taelia the Snow Faerie: A female Snow Fairy Familiar named Arethusa, she can fire powerful blasts of snow, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

Móyá the Tooth Faerie: A female Tooth Fairy Familiar named Dana, she can fire powerful blasts of light, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells, and she's a huge help in dentists offices.

Kaia the Shenkuu Faerie: A female Shenkuu Fairy Familiar named Dulcina, she can fire powerful blasts of rose flowers, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

And Yīnyǐng the Dark Faerie: A female Dark Fairy Familiar named Donella, she can fire powerful blasts of darkness, and even cast powerful spells to heal those in need or do damage to enemies, cleanse places of dark magic, and undo dark magic spells.

I teleported with all of them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kim: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rocky: RED RANGER POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

They turned into Alien Rangers and Ninjor!

Me: Lets get him!

They summoned the power cannon and charged it up!

Delphin: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Brick Bully and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Brick Bully you have failed this world.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and went at the Heylin Members.

Azrael: (to Le Mime) Your tricks don't intimidate me. I know just how to defeat you.

He grabbed him and threw him into the wall and smashed him into it and he was flat as a pancake.

Azrael: Nice.

Gladion: Good news, Bean Boy. I'm just taking you to prison. Because while you did turn Chase Young evil, I don't think you expected his Dark Side to be THIS evil. Umbreon, come on out!

He called out Umbreon!

Gladion: Umbreon Shadow Ball!

He fired a shadow ball and blasted Bean Boy down!

Vlad: Um… please don't hurt me?

Zoey: You're just going to prison, Vlad. You seem to be the niceest out of all of them. Mismagius, come out!

She called her Mismagius and had it blast him all over with energy and knocked him out.

Pandabubba: You've been foiling my operations for the last week, Spider.

Scarlet Spider: Glad to know I've made an impression.

He punched Pandabubba all over the place with incredibly powerful strength and smashed him all over.

Chase Young: So, the leader of the Renegades has come to die.

Moon Knight: Nah. It's just that as the leader, it falls upon me to fight alongside J.D.

Me: I've waited for this day for a long time Chase.

I looked at him with blazing hatred and fury.

Me: Chase Young, I will NEVER Forgive you for everything you did! You made Huggins into a hate filled monster that hated Lincoln and turned his own sisters into murderous fiends! I swore that I would kill you the chance I got for trying to destroy the entire universe.

Chase Young: We'll see about…

POW!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and smashed him into the wall!

Moon Knight: Easy, J.D. Remember, we still need to separate him from his evil side.

Me: I know that. Nate, fire.

Moon Knight: Oh, I actually have the said Split Emitter. But sure. (fires)

He fired it and it hit Chase and he split into two forms! One Chase was in all white and he was good and the other was pure evil and was in all black!

Me: Now this is more like it.

Good Chase: Get rid of this monster J.D.

Me: With pleasure.

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) I've got 150,000 years to dish out. But first.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren.

Evil Chase: Come and…

BLAM!

I punched him in the stomach with devastating force!

We went at him and I punched Evil Chase in the face and sent him flying and Nico teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force! I punched Evil Chase in the stomach and kicked him in the face. Evil Chase fired a massive barrage of lightning blasts and more at us and we dodged them and they exploded with unbelievable power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We threw some of them back at him and they exploded in his face and it was painful. We were really going at Evil Chase and hitting him with everything we got! I slashed him in the face with my sword and fired a powerful energy blast mixed with wind and energy and it exploded and blew him around in a fiery tornado! I then fired a massive Kamehameha Wave and it hit Evil Chase and exploded with incredible power and knocked him into a cliff. Evil Chase then enveloped himself in an orb of energy and fired numerous energy balls all over the place. We deflected most of them back at him and they exploded and he went at us in an incredible amount of rage that was so powerful that it defied all description! I went at him with incredible speed and punched him in the face and enveloped him in a massive energy tower that overpowered him and it exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The powerful mushroom cloud from the explosion shook the planet with incredible force!

We went at him all together and fired massive energy beams and more and they all hit him and exploded with unbelievable power!

Troy: The other Heylin Villains are down.

Tsukasa: Which just leaves one!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Red!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Blue!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Navy!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Navy!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Samurai!

Tsubasa turned into Ninja Storm Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Ninja Storm Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

They turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers!

Nico: Cannon Blaster!

Nico was fired as a human cannonball and he Evil Chase and exploded smashed him into the ground with incredible force!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Chase all over and massive fiery explosions were blasting him too.

Jack Spicer: (fires his blaster at Evil Chase) I've always wanted to do that!

Evil Chase: YOU TRAITOROUS WORM!

POW!

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and Evil Chase belched out a huge amount of blood.

We went at him and blasted and bashed Evil Chase all over the place.

Armada Cyclonus, Anna, Jack and Powerglide used the Decepticon, Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cyclonus's lasers, Powerglide's concussion bombs and Anna and Jack's powers 100-fold.

Armada Cyclonus and Jack Skelington: HALLOWEEN LASER SHOWER!

Anna (Frozen) and Powerglide: ARENDELLE CONCUSSION BLAST!

Pigs and Wind and Lori: WIND PIG BLAST!

CatDogs and Mr. Mittens: CATDOGS OF FURY!

Water of Andros and Toiletnator: ANDROS WATER BLAST!

Phoenix Mysticon and Fixer: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ketchup Mayhem and Condiment King: KETCHUP MAYHEM BLAST!

Samurai of Wind and Xiao Fung: WIND SAMURAI FURY BLAST!

Sunlight Princess and Gramma Stuffum: SUNLIGHT FIRE BLAST!

Edzilla Mayhem and Number 7: SEVEN EDZILLAS BLAST!

Nature of Earth and Zexion: NATURE OF ILLUSION BLAST!

Mermaid Power and Girder: MERMAID POWER BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie,Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Omi, Raimundo, Kimiko, Clay, me, Nico, Eli, Camie, Zarya and Master Fung: XIAOLIN SUPER JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired a massive element blast.

Lincoln: XIAOLIN ELEMENT STYLE: CANNON BLASTER!

Entrapta: XIAOLIN LIGHTNING STYLE: DENSHI BUNNY!

Perfuma: XIAOLIN NATURE STYLE: CROUCHING COUGAR!

Frosta: XIAOLIN ICE STYLE: LUNAR LOCKET!

Hilda: (British Accent) XIAOLIN FIRE STYLE: STAR HANABI!

Nanami: XIAOLIN WATER STYLE: SILVER MANTA RAY!

Toph: XIAOLIN EARTH STYLE: TWO TON TUNIC!

Makoto: XIAOLIN WIND STYLE: SWORD OF THE STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Shen Gong Wu.

Lincoln and his harem: XIAOLIN FINAL SMASH: XIAOLIN HADOUKEN!

They fired hadoukens based on the Shen Gong Wu and blasted him all over.

I ran fast and took out my dagger coated in my poisonous blood and drove it into Evil Chase Young's black heart!

Me: My poisonous blood! Right through your twisted black heart! TAKE IT! TAKE IT STRAIGHT TO THE FIRES OF OBLIVION YOU SICKENING MOTHERFUCKING PIECE OF FUCKING SHIT!

He screamed in pain and it caused his body to turn to dust and disintegrate. Then, as his evil spirit appeared, I drew The Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was found guilty by all those he'd harmed over the 1,500 years he lived, and he was erased by The Black Gates forever.

Me: Good riddance, you heartless monster.

Lincoln: You're never hurting another innocent person again.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, we've finally gotten rid of Chase Young's Dark for good.

Lincoln: And now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to take care of: Wrenley Bailey.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Wrenley.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Wrenley Bailey of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but she wasn't alone, we saw thirty more girls heading our way, they were Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana

Cameron, and Brianna Greyson of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch has also got Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Wrenley Bailey: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And none of us will forget what you did to our Dads, The Blood Dragons! Wrenley, kill him, while we kill all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

But, before Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE

THIS! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river, bitch!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Ronnie Anne: But, that's going to end here and now.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with fire, fireworks, chili peppers, eagles, and Chinese Dragons, she unholstered her massive Defender of Mexico sword from her back, and as she approached Wrenley Bailey, she left purple energy, fire, fireworks, chili peppers, eagles, and Chinese Dragons with every step.

Ronnie Anne: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Wrenley Bailey, and the same went with the rest of the monsters inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of the Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with fire, fireworks, and chili peppers, there are eagles and Chinese Dragons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Wrenley Bailey: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ronnie Anne emerged, but she was changed forever.

(MEXICAN MUSIC PLAYS)

Ronnie Anne grew from 6'0" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair put in a ponytail, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, and Chinese Dragons surrounding her, she has a Chinese Dragon and eagle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Chinese Dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes, and holding the Fire, Fireworks, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Chinese Dragon and Eagle with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Fireworks, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple eagle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ronnie Anne has on her purple hoodie, a sleeveless white top, dark blue shorts, light purple socks, purple shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with skateboards, fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, and Chinese Dragons on the coattails, and on the back is an eagle and Chinese Dragon surrounded by fireworks. Suddenly, Ronnie Anne felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive midnight black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings. Ronnie Anne has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne's massive Defender of Mexico sword, The Fire Bow of Xiuhtecuhtli, and all of the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, skateboards, fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, and Chinese Dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Xiuhtecuhtli's Mexican Defender Firestorm Greatsword of Fireworks Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Chinese God of Fireworks, Zhurong, and the Aztec God of Fire, Xiuhtecuhtli, etched on the 7'2" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large red Chinese Dragon heads with colored gems for eyes, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple eagle heads with colored gems for eyes and large Chinese Dragon head with purple gem in its mouth below the eagle heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold eagle head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Chinese Dragon and eagle that said, "Ronnie Anne Santiago, Awesome and Talented Skateboarder, Skilled Planner, Lover of Spicy Foods, Defender of Mexico's Traditions, Member of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Loving Daughter of Maria and Arturo Santiago, Loving Sister of Bobby Santiago, Loving Granddaughter of Rosa and Hector Casagrande, Loving Cousin of Carlota, Carl, Carlos Junior, and Carlitos Casagrande, Loving Niece of Carlos and Frida Casagrande, Awesome Best Friend of Syd Chang, Casey, Sameer, and Nikki, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Pen Pal of Sol Rodriguez and Luna Rodriguez, Archenemy of Kid Rot, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Zhurong and Xiuhtecuhtli, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, and Master of Fire, Fireworks, Chinese Dragons, and Eagles"

ロニー・アン・サンティアゴ、素晴らしく才能のあるスケートボーダー、熟練したプランナー、スパイシーな食べ物の愛好家、メキシコの伝統の擁護者、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のメンバー、マリアとアルトゥーロ・サンティアゴの愛情深い娘、ボビー・サンティアゴの愛情深い姉妹、ローザとヘクターの愛情深い孫娘カサグランデ、カルロタ、カール、カルロス ジュニア、カーリトスの愛するいとこ カサグランデ、カルロスとフリーダの愛する姪 カサグランデ、シド チャン、ケイシー、サミール、ニッキの最高の親友、リンカーン ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、愛情深い多くの子供たちの母、ソル・ロドリゲスとルナ・ロドリゲスのペンパル、キッド・ロットの大敵、悪の殺し屋、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、諸融とシウテクトリの使者とチャンピオン、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、そして火、花火、中国のドラゴン、ワシの達人

Ronnie Anne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHINESE DRAGON-EAGLE-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MEXICAN FIRESTORM CHINESE FIREWORKS CHINESE DRAGON MEXICAN EAGLE ANGEL OF DIVINE CHINESE FIREWORKS MEXICAN FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CHINESE FIREWORKS MEXICAN FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Ronnie Anne's Super Angel-Chinese Dragon-Eagle-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Wrenley Bailey saw it, she went fucking crazy and got out a machine gun to fire at Ronnie Anne, but Ronnie Anne fired a powerful purple energy blast with fire, fireworks, chili peppers, Chinese Dragons, and eagles at Wrenley Bailey, and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Ay Caramba! Ronnie Anne has transformed into her Super Angel-Chinese Dragon-Eagle-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga, that's so awesome! Now, things are really going to get messy!

Lincoln: Wrenley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Ronnie Anne: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Mexican Firestorm Chinese Fireworks Dragon Eagle Angel and Divine Chinese Fireworks Mexican Firestorm Dragon Eagle Love) **You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Lincoln.**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Ronnie Anne.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Wrenley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.**

Ronnie Anne and Lincoln went after Wrenley Bailey who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Wrenley Bailey and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Wrenley Bailey got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Ronnie Anne, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Wrenley Bailey's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Wrenley Bailey by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Ronnie Anne and Lincoln fired two powerful energy balls with elemental forces and mythological animals, and as they hit Wrenley Bailey, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Wrenley Bailey's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Wrenley Bailey: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Wrenley.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Wrenley Bailey's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Wrenley Bailey: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO

(FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Ronnie Anne and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ronnie Anne's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Wrenley Bailey. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Ronnie Anne: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got thirty more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Wrenley Bailey, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Ronnie Anne.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ronnie Anne's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Chinese Dragon,and Eagle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging and fireworks going off behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ronnie Anne absorbed the flames and fireworks and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a fiery beginning to the war. Lincoln, Ronnie Anne, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Wrenley Bailey, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion, and in addition to hunting down and destroying the members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, we're also going to hunt down and destroy Adonis Yog-Sothoth, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha who are still on the loose, so we've got a huge challenge, but it's nothing we can't handle.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Taytum McKinley, which means you and I are up next, Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan: Yes, we'll be ready for her, and tomorrow on your rescue, there's no doubt the next one we're going after is Adonis

Yog-Sothoth.

Lincoln: Yep, but we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Darkness are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: We already met Heather Huffington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Escuridao, last year, so the last Elemental HERO of Darkness we're meeting is a Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Darkbright.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Darkbright: Lenora Mountaineu, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Darkness and one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization.

Lincoln: And has the same story as the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness.

Chase Young: I truly am sorry for everything.

Toyman: Don't apologize. You weren't in control of your actions.

Artie Ziff: At least it's all over now.

Spicer: (to Vlad) ON second thought, maybe you CAN attend Megan's birthday. But no more jumpscare pranks.

Vlad: Okay.

King Hiss: Can we attend too?

Mammoth: I call dibs on the cake!

King Shark: Hey, don't hog that to yourself!

Me: Now now there's enough for everyone.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job today guys. The Heylin are done for.

Qin: Yep.

Omi: (To the viewers) The Heylin are gone for good.

Me: Thank goodness.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to s leep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Chase Young was the worst villain of Xiaolin Showdown. Now he is a forgotten memory. The Bad version of him.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue get ready to laugh your socks off as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto

Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Rock, Talking Burrito, Undertow, Burritozilla, Wind Kang, Pudgy Pig (Mighty Morphin Power Rangers), Evil Scratch (Sonic The Hedgehog), Flaming Yawn (Earthworm Jim) and Meatman (Camp Lazlo) along with Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer And Althea Aganad and we're going to an ocean planet made of beer. That's right you heard right. A Planet made of beer. And we're going to be in for a shock from that one. Also we're going to battle Another Gramma Stuffum and Another El Jefe. Also we're going to meet an Unfezant Gene-slammer named Heidi Coors and she is a beer brewer.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Girl Jordan and Lincoln VS. Taytum McKinley

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Universe 666 Earth, and we're going to destroy the next evil demonic Dark Goth that we're after, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, the evil former younger brother of Arabella Yog-Sothoth, but he's not going to be alone, we've also gotten word from President Slade that the Universe 666 versions of the Miraculous Heroes were also sighted there and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and his psychopathic and murderous followers. But, we're going to take them down and destroy Adonis Yog-Sothoth. And we're going to meet the last of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and her name is Lenora Mountaineu, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Darkbright, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a member of The Mountaineu Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from France who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages, and she's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult. She's an agent of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince Pusateri who was also an agent of The HELLSING Organization in destroying Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day. She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra Fairbrook Wingate Hellsing, the head of The Hellsing Family and leader of The HELLSING Organization, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Lenora and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Get ready for an awesome race as we go on a Super World Race and we're going to battle McWolf and he is going to try and stop us from winning. But it will be funny. And Bobbie Fletcher is going to confess her feelings to Lincoln at the end of the race and it will be awesome.

See you soon.

# Race Around The World 2

GET READY FOR AN AWESOME ADRENALINE RUSH AROUND THE WORLD

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to a new planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Rock, Talking Burrito, Undertow, Burritozilla, Wind Kang, Pudgy Pig (Mighty Morphin Power Rangers), Evil Scratch (Sonic The Hedgehog), Flaming Yawn (Earthworm Jim) and Meatman (Camp Lazlo) along with Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer And Althea Aganad including the mascots and Keiichiro and we were heading to this planet for a great rescue. What we didn't know however is that this planet was going to be one that will be crazy.

Me: I have a feeling this will be a good planet to see.

Xenia: Yep it sure will.

Nico: I have that same feeling too.

Poromon: Me too! This will be fun.

May: It sure will.

Nicole: Yeah.

Luster Dawn: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Luster Dawn, I want to thank you, Gramma Stuffum, and your teams for coming today.

Luster Dawn: No problem Nico. It's going to be so fun to help you out.

Qin: It sure will be.

Molly Malloy: You got that right.

Nico: Molly, remember when you first met us in Horrorland?

Molly Malloy: I sure do and that was so awesome.

Qin: That was cool to hear about.

Camie: I heard about that from Nanette. That was a scary place.

Nico: It was. And we blew that entire place apart.

Me: Yep. Now it's nothing but a crater.

Eli: Good riddance.

Molly Malloy: That was a really awesome adventure though.

Varie: No kidding there.

Nico: That place wasn't safe for children

Me: No it wasn't. It wasn't safe for ANYONE at all.

Xenia: No it wasn't.

Camie: Now Horrorland is a forgotten memory.

Varie: That's for sure. Along with Madison Storm.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure. He was a monster.

Me: You got that right.

Laney: Yep. But yesterday was so awesome.

Me: And now Chase Young was purged of his evil side.

Lana: That is for sure.

Nico: And the rest of the Heylin baddies are in Jail.

Airazor: That is for sure and J.D. said a like that was similar to what Depth Charge would say

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was awesome.

Eli: He sure deserved it.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Good thing the Renegades had those Split Emitters, huh?

Me: That's for sure.

Keiichiro: That was good they did.

Me: And the Renegades base was awesome and cool.

May: And right inside an abandoned candy factory too.

Lola: You got that right. Coincidentally that was the hideout of the Joker from 2039.

Me: That's right! I remember that.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That was awesome. Carol I have this feeling that later today we'll meet some friends of ours that you and I met.

Carol: I have a feeling we'll see them soon.

Maria: But we'll probably meet them one at a time.

Carol: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the planet. It was a golden yellow planet.

Me: Wow it looks like a flower planet from up here.

Nico: Think it's made of flowers or a desert?

Me: Lets find out.

We flew down to the planet.

Just then, Poromon smelled something.

Poromon: I smell something nice!

Nico: (Sniffs) It smells like… (GASP) Oh no!

We landed and we saw that it was a yellow ocean planet.

Me: Whoa this is a weird planet.

I dipped my finger into the water and licked the water.

Me: Uch! (SPIT) Wait this is an ocean planet… (GASP) I don't believe it! It's an ocean planet made entirely out of pure beer!

Jamesdean5842: Oh god this is gonna be a crazy one!

Mascots: Yay! Beer!

The mascots dove in.

Me: Nico please hit me on my head.

Nico: Why?

Me: I don't want to see this world.

Poromon was drinking beer.

He was guzzling it down.

Me: Oh boy.

May: Manaphy come out of there!

Manaphy: (Slurred Speech) Come on into the water mama. It's fine.

May: Uhh no thanks Manaphy.

Manaphy was drinking beer

She was guzzling down beer.

Me: Time for Homer and Barney to come.

I snapped my fingers and then Homer and Barney fell down and then…

KRASPLASH!

Nico: Whoa!

Barney Gumble: What the? Wow! A planet made of beer! (BELCH)

He was drinking beer like crazy.

Homer: This is amazing guys!

He too drank a lot.

Me: This is definitely a world that I'm blacklisting from my places to visit.

Poliwag was drinking beer.

Poliwag was guzzling it down.

Horsea drank lots of beer.

Qin: This is a crazy place.

Horsea was drinking beer.

Maria: Horsea is in heaven.

Me: When the next of Swartz's creations come we're going to the park back home.

Camie: I agree.

Eli: Yep.

Horsea: (sees someone approaching) This is my beer! Get your own!

We saw that it was ANOTHER EL JEFE and ANOTHER GRAMMA STUFFUM!

Me: Another El Jefe and Another Gramma Stuffum!

Qin: Whoa!

Eli: Usually it's 1 of them at a time but they both came.

Me: Probably for a good reason.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: The mascots can visit this place anytime they like.

May: OH NO YOU DON'T! NICO I WON'T HAVE MANAPHY COME HERE EVER! NOT EVER AGAIN!

Qin: (GULPS)

Lola: May?

Nico: Okay okay okay!

Manaphy hugged May.

May: Oh Manaphy.

The mascots came back and I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal and Homer and Barney came back and so were they.

I snapped my fingers and we were all in the park in the city.

Nico: Thank you.

Me: No problem.

Nico: Poromon can still dress up as the beer fairy though.

Qin: That works.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Good.

The Another El Jefe and Another Gramma Stuffum were sleeping while standing up.

They were snoring.

Me: I think they have hangover sleeping.

Eli: Oh boy.

Nico: Wait. I see someone else is here.

We saw a figure and it was a fireball streaking all over the city and it was laughing.

Nico: Is that fireball laughing?

Maria: Wait I know that laughter anywhere.

Carol: Me too.

It flew over to us and formed into a girl made entirely out of pure fire!

PyroTina: PyroTina is ready to burn.

Maria: (GASP) Tina Esther!

Carol: Oh my gosh! I haven't seen you since we were in kindergarten!

PyroTina: Maria? Carol? Wow! You two look amazing! But Maria you're back to normal? How?

Maria: I was blessed by the Water Stallion of Tefnut and given my humanity back. But I still have my water powers.

PyroTina: (sees Nico) Is this your boyfriend?

Nico: No! I'm her little brother!

Maria: Not biologically but in bonds. Also I'm now married. My name is now Maria Dunbar.

PyroTina: Wow! Congratulations.

Maria: Thanks Tina.

Me: Were you exposed to the quantum vapor too?

PyroTina: I sure was.

Eli: What were you doing when the Big Bang happened?

PyroTina: I was over at the Firefighter Academy looking at where I was gonna go. Then there was this massive explosion and then a huge cloud swept over me. Next thing I knew I was turned into pure fire. I turned into PyroTina.

Laney: That is amazing!

Lincoln: Lori's L-Emental self is also made entirely out of pure fire.

Camie: Yeah she sure is.

Maria: Me and my friends formed our own band of heroes before I was poisoned by Ebon's lies. We called ourselves The Elemental Metas.

Nico: Cool name.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: (to PyroTina) And in case you're wondering, Ebon's been a good friend the last few years.

Lily: He's now my archenemy in the Masters of Evil.

Maria: Along with some of my fellow MetaBreed.

Me: Francis, Teresa and Rubberband Man are in the Redemption Squad.

PyroTina: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: Shiv is my sister Lynn's archenemy.

Nico: Kangor is Randy Cunningham's archenemy.

Lana: Puff is our dad's archenemy.

Me: Many of your fellow Bang Babies are in the M.O.E. And with us.

Nico: Don't forget Carmen Dillo and Onyx.

Fluttershy: Carmen Dillo is my archenemy.

Varie: And Onyx is Clay Bailey's.

PyroTina: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Maria: My sister Carmen got exposed to the Quantum Vapor too and she got Fire Powers as well.

PyroTina: Wow that is amazing.

Nico: And the NightBreed are part of the team too.

Me: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah that was a crazy one.

Me: We found them at night and they couldn't go out into the sun because the Sun's ultraviolet radiation burned them like Kryptonite.

PyroTina: Oh yeah I heard about that. That was awful. How are Gale and the NightBreed doing?

Me: They are doing good. We helped them overcome that weakness.

PyroTina: I'm glad you guys did.

Maria: That is for sure.

Horsea: (to PyroTina) I'm glad to meet one of Maria's old friends.

PyroTina: Same here Horsea.

Maria: I found Horsea when we were over in the world of Narnia. It's an awesome story.

PyroTina: That is amazing. What did you guys do with the Quantum Vapor?

Me: We threw it into the sun and destroyed it all.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Horsea: We can revert you back after this.

PyroTina: I would like that as long as I can still use my powers.

Me: That can be done.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Swartz's creations are waking up.

First was Another El Jefe.

Another El Jefe: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) It's amazing to see you again Comrade J.D.

Me: (GASP) Mariana Abramovich!

Nico: Wait the world famous Russian Swimming Champion?

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes.

Mariana Abramovich: That's right Nico. Sorry you had to see me fall asleep like that.

Me: No problem.

Nico: Wow! How do you know Mariana J.D.?

Me: She came to our school and I promised to be her protector. Her father made a NASTY number of enemies in the Russian Mafia and

I protected her and killed them all and sent most of them to prison.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That is amazing!

Mariana Abramovich: That's right. Before I met J.D. I was a horrible girl. I had a really nasty habit of winning at any cost.

Me: Russia has a culture of putting the strongest first and the weakest last. They believe that you win by becoming strong and tough and not by sweet and nice.

Varie: Oh wow.

Lincoln: I know that. Also my guardian Angel Serena Wilde is your biggest fan and awesome swim partner. She told me so herself.

Mariana Abramovich: She told me so much about you Lincoln and I am honored to meet you.

Lincoln: Me too.

Me: Looks like we're going to meet her in the future soon.

Keiichiro: I'll face you. If anyone wants to join in, they can.

Maria: I will. Believe it or not before I was exposed to the Quantum Vapor I too was a great swimmer. It's how I was turned into pure water.

Mariana Abramovich: I can tell Maria.

Maria: By the way Mariana, I know this question is for the Core 310 Another Members but what did Swartz Promise you?

Mariana Abramovich: Just to bring down the entirety of my country's mafia.

Me: Well we pretty much got rid of them forever. The Mafias all over the world are now pretty much completely forgotten memories.

Mariana Abramovich: I'm so glad you did that comrade J.D.

Me: We all are.

Keiichiro: It sure is.

Maria: This will be fun.

Keiichiro: Keisatsu Change!

He transformed!

Keiichiro: PAT1! BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, I'M TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Maria: This is gonna be good!

Qin: Yeah!

Mariana turned into ANOTHER EL JEFE! (TIGER ROAR!)

Keiichiro fired his Vs Changer.

He blasted her all over.

Maria fired waves of water and drenched her!

Maria: I also have acquired another awesome power.

She formed a floating river of water and she dove in it and turned into a mermaid!

Maria: I can turn into a mermaid!

PyroTina: WHOA! Maria what has happened to you since you joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Maria: Tons of things.

She swam fast at Another El Jefe and bashed her down with a powerful blast of water and flew into the air as a winged mermaid and I caught the Wonder Ride Book as she was back to normal. It was called The Russian Mermaid and The Evil Tiger Dictator of Cuba.

Me: The Russian Mermaid and The Evil Tiger Dictator of Cuba. Wow that is fitting.

I brought Mariana over and Varie helped heal her.

Mariana Abramovich: (Groans) That was a rough experience.

Me: It's a strange story. But you're back.

Maria landed.

Maria: I've grown a lot the last few years.

PyroTina: Wow! That is amazing.

Maria: It sure is.

Me: Now for the Another Gramma Stuffum.

Nico: After seeing the Mascots drink all that beer we're going to be in for a really interesting one.

Camie: Yep.

Mariana Abramovich: So we were on a beer planet. I wondered what that was.

Me: It was a planet we're going to blacklist.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Another Gramma Stuffum is friendly guys.

Qin: Great.

Lola: That is awesome.

Luster Dawn: That is good.

Maria: Time for backup first!

Maria got out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MYOTISMON 6!

She summoned Myotismon, Cyorown, Evil Shade Man, NES Hedorah, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Battybat (Kirby), King Squeekly (Donkey Kong), and Bat (Super Mario Galaxy) along with Pipismon, Manbat and Shademon!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Perfect for darkness.

Lola: Yep.

PyroTina: That was awesome Maria!

Maria: Yep. I can summon teams of the Masters of Evil Members.

Qin: A lot has happened to Maria over the years.

Me: Yep.

Myotismon: Did you guys go to a beer planet?

Me: We sure did! It was an ocean planet made entirely out of beer!

Evil HERO Inferno Wing: That is weird.

Me: You're not kidding.

Poromon: But we loved it!

Myotismon: Look on the bright side, Poromon. At least you and the other mascots drank LOTS of beer on that planet.

Manaphy: We sure did.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Luster Dawn: Yep.

Myotismon: (Sees PyroTina) Oh I don't think we met?

Maria: Oh I'm sorry. Guys this is my friend Tina Esther. She was turned into Pure Fire by the Quantum Vapor. She calls herself PyroTina.

Pipismon: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

PyroTina: Same here.

Nico: Poromon, you and Poliwag are the only ones allowed to go back to that planet. (To May) And May, I decide where Poromon and Poliwag can and can't go.

May: But Nico…

Nico: May I know you mean well are are looking out for the mascots safety but please let me decide where the Mascots go and can't go. Comprende?

May: (Sighs) Fine.

Nico: Good.

Poromon: The Another Gramma Stuffum is waking up.

She woke up and saw us.

Another Gramma Stuffum: (Smacks lips) (German Accent) (Groans) Oh mein gott! What a headache und mein cranium is achy.

Me: You drank tons and tons and tons of beer and I knew it was you Amelia Stuffum.

Gramma Stuffum: (GASP)

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had purple clothes and the flag of Germany was on her skirt.

Amelia Stuffum: It is good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Amelia is a chef and she makes amazing food. And she has amazing food powers.

Qin: Wow! That is cool.

Gramma Stuffum: Ach mein dear granddaughter.

Amelia Stuffum: Grandma!

She went and hugged Gramma Stuffum.

Amelia Stuffum: It's great to see you again grandma.

Me: I didn't know Gramma Stuffum was your grandmother.

Luster Dawn: That is amazing that she is your grandma.

Amelia Stuffum: Ja und she makes the best food ever. And her food animal friends are mein animal friends too.

She summoned curried rats and Deep Fried Boars.

Amelia Stuffum: We have so much in common.

Me: You sure do. And you share the same powers.

Amelia Stuffum: Und it's fun.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Ohranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Carranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Zeo Sword and Zocks got a Turbo Sword.

Amelia Stuffum: Nein. Before he could promise anything I force fed him curried bean snakes und made him so fat und ran away.

Sakura Knudson: I wondered why he was so big and fat like an overstuffed Thanksgiving Turkey like that. Geez!

Me: Geez! He must've been farting out explosive diarrhea like an explosive sausage stuffer.

Amelia Stuffum laughed.

Amelia Stuffum: (LAUGHS) Ja he sure was.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I didn't need to know that but that was funny!

Me: It sure was. And Swartz is now dead.

Sougo: (gets out Zeo Ridewatch) Now you probably know how Mr. Boss and Spankulot feel.

Geiz: (Gets out American Turbo Ridewatch) They have kids too.

Sougo gout ZeoRedArmor while Geiz got AmericanRedTurboArmor.

Amelia Stuffum: Oh ja.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Amelia.

Amelia Stuffum: Ach nein worries J.D.

She turned into Another Gramma Stuffum!

Me: Lets make this an Oktoberfest of Fun! (ACTIVATES EVIL HERO LIGHTNING GOLEM'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

A total solar eclipse formed above us and lightning struck all over)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING, SUNS, MOONS AND LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

I danced and fired waves of lightning, darkness and light and blasted her down!

Qin: ROCK ON!

Mariana Abramovich: That was an amazing song!

Nico: It sure was. We did a lot of karaoke practice.

Maria: Yep. Now for me. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(ODE TO MY FAMILY BY THE CRANBERRIES PLAYS)

WATER WAVES SWIRLED AROUND EVERYONE!

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Understand the things I say

Don't turn away from me

'Cause I've spent half my life out there

You wouldn't disagree

Do you see me, do you see?

Do you like me

Do you like me standing there?

Do you notice, do you know

Do you see me, do you see me?

Does anyone care?

Unhappiness where's when I was young

And we didn't give a damn

'Cause we were raised

To see life as fun and take it if we can

My mother, my mother

She'd hold me

She'd hold me when I was out there

My father, my father

He liked me, well he liked me

Does anyone care?

Understand what I've become

It wasn't my design

And people everywhere think

Something better than I am

But I miss you, I miss

'Cause I liked it

'Cause I liked it

When I was out there

Do you know this, do you know

You did not find me

You did not find

Does anyone care?

Unhappiness where's when I was young

And we didn't give a damn

'Cause we were raised

To see life as fun and take it if we can

My mother, my mother

She'd hold me

She'd hold me when I was out there

My father, my father

He liked me, well he liked me

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Does anyone care?

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

Doo doo doo do, doo doo doo do

She floated and spread her wings of water and fired waves of water and blasted down Another Gramma Stuffum!

Nico: OH YEAH! ROCK ON!

Camie: That was awesome!

Nico: (gets out Gramma Stuffum's Ridewatch) Let me show you all the stuff your grandma has cooked in the Masters of Evil.

Me: LETS ROCK!

Nico activated it and Hardcore Rock Music Plays!

(KIDS MUST EAT BY GRAMMA STUFFUM PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING HARDCORE AND DIVINELY AS GRAMMA STUFFUM'S FOOD SWIRLED AROUND HIM AND HE ROCKED ON!)

---

I've got pork fat and gravy going through my veins.

I serve dead monkey pudding and platypus brains

I'm Grandmother Stuffum!

(Grandmother Stuffum!)

I came to this school to feed you kids

And bake up pies with jellied squids.

Kids… must eat!

Kids… must eat!

Kids… must eat!

Kids… must eat!

Kids were not put on this earth to nibble

(No-o!)

You all must be helpless and fat.

(Yeah-ah!)

That way, you can't get yourself in trouble…

(No-o!)

While Grandma gets to feed you curried rat!

I will… stop you…

with moose… fondue!

You will… chow on…

tuna… meltdown!

Eat it!

Scarf it!

Bite it!

Cram it!

Down it!

Chow it!

Want it!

Pig out!

I will make you… fatter!

I came to this school with my food

To conquer the young and rude

I'm Grandmother Stuffum

(Grandmother Stuffum!)

You must eat now. Try my deep-fried boar

But you just never listen, cursed Kids Next Door

Kids… must eat!

Kids… must eat!

Kids… must eat!

Kids… must eat!

Kids were not put on this earth to nibble

(No-o!)

You all must be helpless and fat.

(Yeah-ah!)

That way you can't get yourself in trouble

(No-o!)

While Grandma gets to feed you toasted bat!

You can't… beat me!

You can't… toast me!

You won't… grill me

You won't… poach me!

Cook me!

Stew me!

Boil me!

Fry me!

Baste me!

Broil me!

Roast me!

Bake me!

You'll just make me…

---

The food smashed down Another Gramma Stuffum and blasted her down and then a massive fiery explosion blasted off!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: ROCK ON! Now that was an Appetizer! Here comes the Main Course!

(SLAMWICH BY GRAMMA STUFFUM PLAYS)!

EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AAS EXPLOSIONS BLASTED ALL OVER THE PLACE!)

---

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch comes and children scream

Made of brains and sour cream

If kids won't eat his moldy bread

Then Slam Witch eats you kids instead

Slam Witch comes and you'll all cry

Swats F-16s from the sky

Admit you crave his drippy spinach

Fall and worship giant sandwich!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Scores of kids he has ate

And shall obliterate

The Kids Next Door and all their brothers

And all the misbehaving others

Who won't eat Gramma Stuffum's food

And now themselves are chomped and chewed

By he who's made of skunks and dried veal

And comes to make you kids his next meal

Jump inside his massive jaw

Amid the plaque and old coleslaw

With giant sandwich's pair of claws

On Kids Next Door, he chomps and gnaws

Slam sandwich!

Rotten kids or giant hamster

Slam Witch eats them all with muenster

Miserable, verminous, despicable rat

Will now make Slam Witch nice and fat

Slam Witch, charge!

Slam Witch, fight!

Slam Witch, eat!

Slam Witch, ooh!

How dare you refuse my tasty monster?

Slam Witch will destroy you, hamster!

Before you jump into his gizzard

Have a taste of candied lizard

Slam Witch comes and he must eat

He's made of cheese and puppy feed

And if you crave to be his dinner

Fall and worship Slam Witch winner!

Slam Witch? Why do you twitch?

My giant sandwich!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Joaquin!

Slam Witch!

Slam Witch!

Joaquin!

Slam Witch?

Joaquin!

---

Nico fired waves of huge food and blasted her down and then a massive fiery explosion blasted off and it was epic!'

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: OOOOOHHHH! YEAH!

We cheered wildly!

Me: ROCK ON NICO!

Qin: YEAH!

Mariana Abramovich: That was a huge song of rock!

Luna and Sam came!

Luna Loud: WOOOHOO! THAT WAS ROCKIN DUDES!

Sam S.L.: YEAH! THAT WAS AMAZING!

Qin: YEAH IT WAS!

Nico: (gets out Rock's Ridewatch) Let's continue to ROCK n roll!

Nico activated it.

(SANDSTORM RAVE BY DARUDE PLAYS)

Nico floated and fired massive waves of rocks and blasted her all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Vinyl Scratch: ROCK ON NICO!

Me: LOVE That Rave!

Qin: Yeah!

May: (gets out Talking Burrito's Ridewatch) It's Burrito Time!

May activated it.

May: This is getting me pumped up! It makes me want to… (LOUD FART)

Qin: (Sarcastically) Real nice.

May: Oops.

Nico: That one will be used for Comedy.

May: (gets out Undertow's Ridewatch) Shark time!

May activated it.

She fired a blast of energy and it formed into a huge shark and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Luna Loud: Rock on!

Maria: (gets out Burritozilla's Ridewatch) Time for more burritos!

She activated it and got a JALAPEÑO KATANA! It had a blade that surged with nuclear hot spice and she fired blades of fire and blasted her down!

Qin: SPICY!

Xenia: YEAH!

Mariana Abramovich: That sure was amazing.

Lola: You haven't seen anything yet.

Maria: (gets out Wind Kang's Ridewatch) Let's blow you away!

She activated it and fired waves of wind and blew her into the lake!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Awesome!

Luster Dawn: Time to summon food of my own. (ACTIVATES GRAMMA STUFFUM'S RIDEWATCH)

She summoned Toasted Bat and fired them into Another Gramma Stuffum's mouth and blasted her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Molly Malloy: YEAH! Time to ROCK ON! (ACTIVATES ROCK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of rocks and smashed her down!

Then Salami Swami and his team consisting of Stacey, TTG Tooth Fairy, Bad Rayman, Izuru, Mirror Maniac, Malevolent Diablo Pepper, Frankenfood, Meatloaf Monster and Turkey Jerk came.

Nico: Nice team, Salami Swami!

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) Oh thank you Nico. This is gonna be a fun one.

Qin: It sure will be.

Stacey: (to Tina) Were you wearing anything before becoming this?

PyroTina: A red shirt and black pants but now my powers reduced me down to a red bra and panties.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nicole: The fire burned all your clothes but unmentionables.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here.

We saw an Unfezant!

Me: Hey an Unfezant.

Qin: Cool!

Unfezant: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Me: Wait that voice.

Nico and me: Heidi Coors!?

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had purple and white clothes.

Heidi Coors: That's right. Awesome to see you Nico and J.D.

Me: Same here. Heidi is a beer brewer and she makes really amazing beer that me and my family use for our chili.

Nico: Oh wow!

Eli: That is cool.

Poromon: Heidi!

Heidi Coors: Hey Poromon! Wow. You and Poliwag are just as cute as ever. Along with all the Mascots.

Manaphy: We sure are.

Heidi Coors: Let me get some shots in.

She fired waves of stars and blasted down Another Gramma Stuffum.

Me: Now for the grand finale. Rainbooms, Lets Shine Like Rainbows!

Me and the Rainbooms: YEAH!

Me: Hit it girls!

Pinkie Pie: 1 2 3 4!

(SHINE LIKE RAINBOWS PLAYS)

[Applejack]

Once upon a time

You came into my world and made the stars align

[Rarity]

Now I can see the signs

You pick me up when I get down so I can shine

[The Rainbooms]

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

[Rainbow Dash]

Friends, you are in my life

And you can count on me to be there by your side

[Sunset Shimmer]

And when the music comes alive

[Me]

We sing our songs to lift us up so we can shine

[Me and The Rainbooms]

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Together we stand

As the rain begins to fall

And holdin' our heads up high

As the sun shines through it all

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

[Me and The Rainbooms]

We shine like rainbows

We glowed and fired a powerful rainbow helix stream and it fired a rainbow blast and it hit Another Gramma Stuffum and knocked her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Amelia Stuffum over.

Heidi Coors: ROCK ON GUYS!

Qin: YEAH!

Mariana Abramovich: That was amazing!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Maria: WOOHOO! ROCK ON!

Nico: Now to revert Tina back.

PyroTina: Will this hurt?

Me: You won't feel a thing.

Maria: Also I'm one of the members of the teams Fashion Brigade. We'll give you awesome clothes.

Rarity: We sure will darling.

Me: Here we go.

I fired a wave of light and hit PyroTina and reverted her back. She had red hair and orange eyes and had a red bra and panties.

Tina Esther: (GROANS) Whoa that was rough.

Maria and the Fashion Brigade moved in and gave her awesome new clothes. She had a red shirt and red skirt with the kanji for fire on it and had red pants, orange legwarmers, orange shoes and orange gloves and they put an orange bow in her hair.

Me: There.

Rarity: Much better.

I pulled out a mirror and she saw herself and gasped.

Tina Esther: Oh wow! I look amazing! Do I still…

She fired a fireball and it hit a tree and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Tina Esther: Wow! I still have my fire powers but I'm back to norma.

Maria: You sure are.

Maria and Tina hugged.

Maria: I've really missed you Fire.

Tina Esther: Me too Water.

Carol: I missed you too Tina.

Carol hugged her.

Heidi Coors: Boy that was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was Heidi. Are you related to…

Heidi Coors: (LAUGHS) Everyone asks me that but no I hold no biological relationships to the Coors family in Colorado.

Me: That's a shame but that's okay.

Molly: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Heidi Coors: When me and Nico made the strongest ever beer and we gave it to a Death Row Inmate and it caused his liver to explode out of his body and kill him instantly.

Me: GEEZ!

Qin: That is brutal!

Camie: No kidding!

Me: Death by beer. That would be a crazy form of capital punishment. What is the beer called?

Nico: The 666 Haupes of Doom.

Heidi Coors: It's a beer that's so powerful that it's considered as a weapon of mass destruction.

Me: WHOA! That is potent.

Eli: No kidding!

Poromon: I want to try it!

Nico: Poromon no you don't! It will destroy you.

Poromon: Oh boy.

Nico and me hugged Heidi.

Nico: We missed you Heidi.

Heidi Coors: Me too boys. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Silverstream, Natsu Hyuga, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, and Stone

Kirby are heading to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy the next evil demonic Dark Goth that we're after, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, the evil former younger brother of Arabella Yog-Sothoth, but he's not going to be alone, we've also gotten word from President Slade that the Universe 666 versions of the Miraculous Heroes were also sighted there and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and his psychopathic and murderous followers. But, we're going to take them down and destroy Adonis Yog-Sothoth.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to destroy the next evil demonic Dark Goth that we're after, Adonis Yog-Sothoth, the evil former younger brother of Arabella Yog-Sothoth, but he's not going to be alone, we've also gotten word from President Slade that the Universe 666 versions of the Miraculous Heroes were also sighted there and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and his psychopathic and murderous followers.

Kagami Tsurugi: Oh boy, this isn't good.

Alya Césaire: You got that right.

Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, Ms. Caline Bustier, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Jessica Keynes, Alix Kubdel, Aurore Beauréal, Fei Wu, and Juleka Couffaine also agreed.

Then, Marinette, Adrien, Chloe Bourgeois, Gabriel, Nino, Audrey Bourgeois, and the other members of The Miraculous Celestial Union arrived.

Marinette: Luckily, they're not as well-trained as us, so we'll be more than ready for them.

Lincoln: You got that right, Marinette. Plus, I've got a surprise to show you guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's long wild white hair, massive white angel wings, large white wolf ears, and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and white rabbit tail turned rainbow, his large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs turned white except for the rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist remained the same, along with his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts, and long white trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces and mythological creatures on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails.

We saw it for ourselves: Lincoln has transformed into his own God of Friendship form.

Me: Whoa, Lincoln, you've transformed into your own God of Friendship form!

Fei Wu: That's incredible.

Lincoln: Thanks, Fei Wu, and I'm going to use it to free the Kwamis of the Universe 666 versions of The Miraculous Heroes. Like Tikki said, the Kwamis are not to be used for evil, and from what we'd seen, Universe 666 Marinette is no longer worthy of being the Guardian of The Miracle Box, and they aren't worthy of using The Miraculous if they're using it for evil.

Tikki: Right.

Lincoln: And I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Silverstream.

Silverstream: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw the Universe 666 versions of The Miraculous Heroes, and they were out for blood.

Universe 666 Marinette: You, you will all pay for what you did to Nico!

Lincoln: I think not, after what you all have done, you don't deserve the Miraculous, and what you've done in using the Kwamis for evil can never be forgiven.

Lincoln fired rainbow helix energy blasts from his massive greatsword, and they purified the Kwamis and the rainbow helix energy blasts also hit the Universe 666 versions of Marinette and her friends and they tied them up with rainbow energy ropes. Suddenly, Universe 666 Marinette's Miraculous Spellbook and Miracle Box went up to Lincoln, and they changed colors: The Miracle Box's colors had changed from red with black spots to white with orange spots and it's still round and The Miraculous Spellbook hardbound book's cover changed from brown to red with a golden design on the front and back cover, and also on the cover is a golden design that's identical to the one on the Miracle Box, a golden line is also around the edge of the cover.

Alya: Wow, Lincoln, you're now the Guardian of The Universe 666 Miracle Box and The Miraculous Spellbook.

Universe 666 Tikki: Thank you, thank you so much for freeing us.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Universe 666 Tikki. Now, then, I think it's time we send you away to prison for your crimes, and watch this one, gang.

Lincoln reverts back, and then, he went Super Angel Rabbit Moon Xelnaga. Then, he fused his Rabbit Miraculous with The Universe 666 Ladybug Miraculous, and then, we saw Lincoln's long wild white hair, massive white angel wings, large white rabbit ears, and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and white rabbit tail turned red with black spots, his large royal blue pants turn black with red spots except for the rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist remain the same, his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts turned red with black spots, and long white trenchcoat coattails with elemental forces and mythological creatures on the coattails turned red and the intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them turned red.

Marinette: WHOA!

Me: What is that?!

Nico: That's The Miraculous Fusion, Marinette told me about it, a Miraculous user also has the ability to fuse two different Miraculous, and this is the result.

Lincoln: I'll come up with names for these later, right now, it's time to send our prisoners away.

Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and rabbits at the Universe 666 versions of Marinette and her friends and they were sent away to the prisons built by President Slade, and they'll remain there forever.

Eli: That was so incredible!

Lincoln: Thanks, Eli.

Suddenly, Kagami Tsurugi, Alya Césaire, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, Ms. Caline Bustier, Nora Césaire, Sabrina Raincomprix, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Jessica Keynes, Alix Kubdel, Aurore Beauréal, Fei Wu, and Juleka Couffaine pounced on Lincoln, and they kissed him all over.

Marinette: (Snickers) Oh man, I knew that was coming.

Lincoln then changed back, and then, suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Darkbright appear before us, and with it are the nine girls.

Nico: That's Elemental HERO Darkbright, wicked.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Elemental HERO Darkbright: (Girl's voice) Oh, sorry about the scare, but I got the girls away from your evil brother, Arabella, before he could kill them as a sacrifice to Yog-Sothoth.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Lenora Mountaineu, I knew it was you.

?: ARABELLA YOG-SOTHOTH, LINCOLN LANDON LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY DEVOTION TO THE LURKER IN THE THRESHOLD!

A figure came running at us, and it was a demonic Dark Goth male with pitch black hair, red eyes, pale skin, and dressed in black clothes, it was Adonis Yog-Sothoth, the former younger brother of Arabella Yog-Sothoth and fanatical leader of The Cult of Yog-Sothoth, and he was absolutely insane.

Sylvester: Well, time to get to work.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Adonis Yog-Sothoth, right on time. Come on, team, let's end this monster once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic

Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Silverstream and her team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Adrian Yog-Sothoth, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Adonis Yog-Sothoth and he sank his fangs into him and sucked out every last drop of blood from his body, and then, Lincoln banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Say hi to Damian Shub-Niggurath, Michael Hastur, and Abaddon Azathoth in The Black Gates, Adrian Yog-Sothoth, and don't worry, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha will be joining you very soon. (To Lenora Mountaineu) And it's so good to see you again, Lenora Mountaineu.

Lenora Mountaineu reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, blood red eyes, she was tall at 6'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess and vampire fangs, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a long blood red coat, long-sleeved white shirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with black butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, bats, creatures of the night, and dark angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Darkbright, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Darkbright-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Elemental HERO Darkbright etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large midnight blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Lenora Mountaineu: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Lenora Mountaineu and he hugged her, and Lenora Mountaineu is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lenora Mountaineu: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and, Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Lenora Mountaineu, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Darkbright.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: And she's a member of The Mountaineu Clan, an ancient clan of powerful vampires from Transylvania who fought against armies of evil vampires, werewolves, demons, witches, and other evil ancient creatures since The Dark Ages. She's also a very powerful immortal vampire with mastery over the darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Necromancy, The Dark Arts, Satanic Magic, and The Occult.

Monica Anniston: She's another member of The Elemental HEROS of Darkness, and she's also one of the agents of The HELLSING Organization who fought alongside Alucard, Seras Victoria, and Vince and they destroyed Ghouls and evil freshly turned vampires, and she also played a very huge role in permanently destroying Millennium back in 1999, the Nazi Organization Adolf Hitler created, and they destroyed the deranged Major and his freakshow menagerie of Artificial Vampires, along with dealing with the traitor, Walter C. Dornez, former butler of The Hellsing Family now exposed as a Spy for Millennium who became a vampire thanks to the chip implanted in him by The Doctor, because of his hatred of Alucard that went back to 1944 and his obsessive fear of growing old and useless and to destroy Alucard caused him to expose his true colors on that day.

Caitlin Ashleigh: She's also an old friend of Alucard, who she knew as Vlad Dracula, Seras Victoria, Alucard's fledgling who became a True Vampire, and her boss, Sir Integra, and she and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness also helped Buffy Summers and her friends in dealing with The Master and the other vampires and demonic creatures in Sunnydale, along with helping Angel and The Angel Investigations Agency in dealing with the vampires and evil demons and other evil beings of the supernatural who were causing havoc in Los Angeles.

Catherine McKenzie: She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and siblings who are either thieves and heartless thugs and The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, Selene and the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness clashed with Lori, who tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when Dark Lori takes over, but they've beaten her and she wound up getting grounded big time.

Me: Yep, I knew it.

Nico: We met Sir Integra when we killed Leif and Jessica in London, and she's already a member of the team, but she's also pissed off that some of her agents got Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket and Kurata.

Me: And we hate to know what Lori did to warrant your form of payback.

Lenora Mountaineu: Sir Integra already asked that question, but trust me, you're not going to hearing it. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Leonora?

Lenora Mountaineu: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Lenora Mountaineu: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Lenora Mountaineu, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lenora Mountaineu: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lenora Mountaineu's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lenora Mountaineu: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lenora Mountaineu.

Lenora Mountaineu had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Hina Hosaka, Saran Takamizawa, Sumika Makiya, Kasumi Makiya, Airi Minamura, Yumimi Tezuka, Minako Asaka, Haruka Hinata, and Kuon Hinata from With Ribbon.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hina Hosaka, Saran Takamizawa, Sumika Makiya, Kasumi Makiya, Airi Minamura, Yumimi Tezuka, Minako Asaka, Haruka Hinata, and Kuon Hinata from With Ribbon.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hina Hosaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hina Hosaka and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from the Universe 666 versions of Marinette and her friends and from being sacrificed by Adonis Yog-Sothoth, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future

Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hina Hosaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hina Hosaka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hina Hosaka, Saran Takamizawa, Sumika Makiya, Kasumi Makiya, Airi Minamura, Yumimi Tezuka, Minako Asaka, Haruka Hinata, and Kuon Hinata with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Adonis Yog-Sothoth, the evil former younger brother of Arabella Yog-Sothoth, but he wasn't alone, we also faced off against the Universe 666 versions of the Miraculous Heroes who were also sighted there and they wanted revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and his psychopathic and murderous followers.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first to the Universe 666 versions of The Miraculous Heroes and using The Elements of Harmony and turning into his God of Friendship form to purify and free the Universe 666 Kwamis and then acquiring The Miracle Box and Miraculous Spellbook and sending them to prison, and then, we moved on to giving that demonic Dark Goth the brutal beatdown of his lives and Lincoln finishing him off by biting him on the neck and draining him dry of blood and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to Lincoln and all of us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem also kissed him all over. Lincoln and Lenora Mountaineu have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Awesome, so not only did Lincoln take down the Universe 666 versions of Marinette and her friends, free their Kwamis, acquire her Miracle Box and The Universe 666 Miraculous Spellbook, but you guys also destroyed Adonis Yog-Sothoth.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, for tomorrow, we'll be hunting down Adrian Nyarlathotep, Adrienne's brother.

Adrienne Nyarlathotep: Plus, we saw Lincoln use the Miraculous Fusion when he went Super Angel Rabbit Moon Xelnaga, and he combined his Rabbit Miraculous with the Universe 666 Ladybug Miraculous, it was so cool.

Alya: We'll be seeing more awesome Miraculous Fusions in the future, and I hope he uses one on your evil brother tomorrow.

Marinette: Or on Taytum McKinley later on today, we still got The

Legion of The Lincoln-Haters out there, and they still want revenge on your man, Alya.

Girl Jordan: Now, that I'd like to see, and Marinette's right, they're still out there, I can smell their bloodstained clothes still in the air.

---

After taking down the Universe 666 versions of Marinette and her friends and destroying Adonis Yog-Sothoth, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lenora Mountaineu saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lenora Mountaineu: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lenora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lenora Mountaineu: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lenora Mountaineu: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Lenora, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Lenora Mountaineu: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Lenora Mountaineu: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through. But, yesterday, we found out that the one person responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Lenora Mountaineu: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Lenora, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum, he was the true source of Lincoln's pain and suffering. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates yesterday.

Lenora Mountaineu: Good, he was scum!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out that Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart fell in love at first sight with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Taytum McKinley has sent some thugs to kill them.

Betty Aquaheart: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, this is so beautiful.

Lincoln: You said it, Betty, and I've been here many times before, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Taytum McKinley's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Seaside Hill, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Plum Greenwood, May Zedong, Trish Rust, and Betty Aquaheart are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Taytum McKinley's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Taytum McKinley scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Sebastian Mendez: Alright, that's it! Drakus, get your X-Squad! We're going to destroy all of their little safehouses, secure their weapons, and kill their hired thugs!

Sebastian Mendez, Drakus, and the X-Squad went out, and they went after all of the safehouses of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and they proceeded to destroy them one by one, and in the process, they also secured all of their weapons and put them all into scrolls, and then, Sebastian proceeded to kill and dismember all of the hired thugs of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters in the most cruel bloody manner.

Drakus: Damn, I knew this guy was absolutely blood-crazed and violent, not to mention scary, but this is ridiculous

X-Squad Cyclonus: We couldn't let any of those bitches get after Lincoln, and Lincoln's not going to show them any mercy whatsoever.

X-Squad Cell: But, Nico's going to ask the question of why the newest member of the team is covered head to toe in blood.

Then, Sebastian sent blasts of darkness which hit Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper

Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson and they also got scratches on their faces. They all let out thirty screeches of angry fury.

Drakus: Oh shit, you just angered them even more. Let's get out of here before those bitches come after us with their panties in a bunch again.

The X-Squad and Sebastian came back to The World Tree Estate, and Nico saw Sebastian was really covered head to toe in blood.

Nico: Jeez, Drakus, did you let Sebastian run wild?

Drakus: Don't ask.

Lincoln: Selene had plans to launch raids into their safehouses and take the thugs down, along with confiscating their weapons, but Sebastian running wild and slaughtering the thugs and destroying the safehouses also works just as well.

Drakus: You should've seen it, it was a massacre. What started out as a raid into their safehouses to take the thugs down turned into a bloody massacre and slaughter, Sebastian brutally butchered and slaughtered the thugs those bitches had hired, and he even burned all of their plans and left scars on them, and sent them into a psychotic tailspin.

X-Squad Cell: We hightailed it out of there as fast as we could.

Drakus: Before those monster bitches came after us with their panties bunched up their asses again! But, take a look at what we got.

Drakus took out a scroll, and inside them were massive caches of machine guns, sub-machine and semi-automatic, massive caches of ammunition, grenades, bazookas, grenade and rocket launchers, Gatling Guns, shotguns, and many more.

Nico: Holy crap, they had all those weapons?! Man, they were literally out for Lincoln's head if they had all these in their safehouses.

Lincoln: But, not anymore. Now, we have all their weapons and ammo, their plans were all burned to the ground, and their hired mercenaries and thugs were all slaughtered by Sebastian. Nice one, you guys.

Sebastian Mendez: Thank you, and mind if I get a shower? I'm covered head to toe in blood.

Maria: No need, we got this.

The water wielders entombed Sebastian in a massive ball of water and he was being cleaned, and as soon as they were done, the water ball was literally red, and Sebastian stepped out clean from all the blood.

Lori: You do realize now you'll have a target on your head, they'll be coming after you for what you did?

Sebastian Mendez: Like I even care about any of the threats that come out of their filthy mouths, if I so much as see one of them, I'll rip out their vocal chords.

Lincoln: Easy, we'll take care of them one by one.

Me: Lincoln's right, you and the X-Squad have already done tons of damage to their operations, along with stealing all their weapons and destroying their safehouses, so that's a major blow.

---

Nico: Now then, who wants go out on patrol with me?

Me: Wherever you go we go.

May: You got that right.

Qin: That is for sure.

Nico: All right lets go.

We went down to the surface of the planet.

We were in the city.

---

We walked around the city and then we heard someone.

?: Excuse me. Are you guys Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) That's us, lass.

We saw a girl named Rui.

Me: And you are?

Rui: Oh sorry my name is Rui.

Flurry Heart: You're from the Orre region.

Rui: That's right. How did you know that?

Flurry Heart: Sorry I'm Flurry Heart, Princess of Light and I'm going to be the ambassador for you tomorrow.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made. But it's awesome to meet you Rui.

Nico: Same here.

Rui: Yeah it's awesome.

We saw Wes.

Nico: And you must be Wes.

Wes (Pokemon): That's right. An honor to meet you all.

Me: Same to you Wes.

Wes (Pokemon): We heard you guys have encountered a lot of

Shadow Pokemon before.

Me: That's right. Over the last 2 years we did.

Wes (Pokemon): Wow.

Rui: You guys have been busy.

Me: Yep. And now there's over 1,015 species of Pokemon.

Rui: Is that right!?

Me: Yep.

Nico: And we also heard you foiled Evice years ago. Back when he was in charge of Team Cipher.

Rui: That's right.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Rui: Well he is a crime lord.

She told us about him.

---

Evice is the main antagonist of the video game Pokémon Colosseum. He is the criminal mastermind behind Cipher who disguises himself as the mayor of Phenac City under the name of Es Cade. In his disguise, he is a fat and jolly gentleman who appears to be worried about the increase in crime caused by Cipher and Team Snagem, yet as the head of Cipher, he appears to have done nothing to stop either of them, thus ensuring that Snagem and Cipher work without interference.

After Wes and Rui defeated Miror B., Dakim, Ein, Lady Venus, Gonzap and Nascour at Realgam Tower, Es Cade revealed his real intentions - his role as the head of Cipher, whom Nascour reports to.

Evice provided Team Snagem with powerful technology. In return, Team Snagem stole Pokémon from innocent trainers. They were transformed into Shadow Pokémon in the Shadow Pokémon laboratory and shopped via the Under Subway to be dispensed to the general public in Pyrite Town and the Under. Evice then built Realgam Tower. The criminal mastermind wanted to attract wealthy Pokémon fans to the sky-scraper and charge them money to see evil tournaments between Shadow Pokémon.

Wes managed to defeat Evice and Chief Sherles arrived to arrest him. Evice had one last trick up his sleeve and he tried to escape using a helicopter. The legendary Pokémon Ho-Oh put a stop to his plan.

While Evice does not appear in this game, he is mentioned by various NPCs. A woman in the Pokémon HQ Lab states that he is still in prison, and Chief Sherles states that he wasn't the real leader of Cipher after all.

* * *

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! At least we know that he's not our primary target for you guys.

Wes (Pokemon): No that is Greevil.

Eli: OH MAN! I know Greevil! I'm the one that destroyed the entire Cipher Syndicate.

Me: Whoa you destroyed them bro?

Eli: Yep.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Rui: He is not a nice guy.

She told us about him.

* * *

Greevil is the leader of the criminal group Cipher and the main antagonist in Pokémon XD: Gale of Darkness.

Mr. Verich is an elderly man living in Gateon Port of the Orre region. Accompanied by his bodyguards and twin sons Ardos and Eldes, Mr. Verich is seen as a kind old man who obtains the favor of sailors by providing free food and drinks at The Krabby Club. However, his true identity is Greevil, the true leader of the criminal organization Cipher, having gone into hiding ever since the pseudo-leader Evice was imprisoned five years ago.

During one of his visits, Greevil encounters the thug Zook harassing Michael and his sister Jovi with his Zangoose after Jovi accidentally bumped into him. Greevil chastises Zook for using his Pokémon in such a manner and has Ardos challenge him, easily defeating the Zangoose with his Alakazam. After Zook runs off, Jovi thanks Greevil for saving her, to which he replies he was only doing his thing before departing towards The Krabby Club.

Later in the game, after Michael defeats Cipher Admin Gorigan and shuts down the Cipher Key Lair, Greevil appears on a television monitor and reveals himself as the leader of Cipher. He taunts Michael by claiming he no longer needs the lab now that he completed the final tuning of the ultimate Shadow Pokémon and there was no way Michael could reach his headquarters on Citadark Isle. He was later proven wrong when Michael pilots the Robo Kyogre to the island.

On Citadark Isle, Michael defeats all the Cipher members in Citadark Isle, including Ardos and Eldes, before confronting Greevil within a dome at the center of the isle. Greevil summons XD001, a Shadow Lugia created by Cipher to be the ultimate Shadow Pokémon, and orders it to destroy Michael, but Michael defeats/ snags it. Enraged, Greevil faces Michael with a complete team of six Shadow Pokémon.

After Michael defeats or snags all of his Pokémon, Greevil is left frustrated by his defeat when Ardos and Eldes arrive. Ardos encourages Greevil to blow up Citadark Isle to kill Michael, but Eldes protests and reasons with his father that they should stop. Eventually, Greevil applies to Eldes' wishes and graciously accepts defeats to Michael. What happens next to him is uncertain.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! So he is going back to jail.

Rui: Actually, Greevil reformed his ways thanks to Eldes. But there's been reports that Nascour has been reassembling Cipher.

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Rui: Well he is a horrible monster.

She told us about him.

---

Nascour is the secondary antagonist in the video game Pokémon Colosseum. He is a man with a terrifying face, he is gaunt, dressed in black clothes and wiry, white serpentine hair.

Nascour first met Wes and Rui at Phenac City. Nascour was leaving the mayor's house. No explanation was given at the time as to why he was there. He promised Wes that they would meet again soon and he spoke truly.

Throughout the rest of the Shadow Pokémon incident, Nascour gave orders to the Cipher Admins - Ein, Dakim, Miror B., and Lady Venus.

At Realgam Tower, Nascour forces Wes to battle against four trainers in a row. He then fought Wes himself, in front of a packed stadium of witnesses. However, Nascour failed to defeat Wes. He then revealed that he had been taking orders from Es Cade, the mayor of Phenac City, who now called himself Evice, all along.

Nascour is presumably arrested along with Evice in the finale of Pokémon Colosseum.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa man!

Qin: So he is our target.

Me: He is going back to jail.

Rui: When are you guys gonna have your big day for us?

Me: We're projecting May 28th.

Nico: Who defeated Greevil?

Wes: (smiles) My successor Michael.

Me: Wow!

Eli: That is awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Flurry Heart: Wow it sure is. Rui I can feel that you have amazing psychic powers.

Rui: You know about my power?

Flurry Heart: I just can sense it. It's amazing.

Rui: I can tell which Pokemon is a Shadow Pokemon.

Me: That is a very amazing power.

Flurry Heart: It sure is.

Me: And Celebi can destroy the darkness in Shadow Pokemon.

Jen Scotts XXXVIII: Looks like my power as a Celebi will come in handy for that.

Flurry Heart: Yeah.

Wes: How about my and Rui hang with you guys until Flurry Heart's mission tomorrow?

Me: Sure. We can get acquainted till then.

Flurry Heart: That will be awesome.

Rui: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it is.

Nico: We're heading out on a patrol before the main mission.

Rui: All right.

We continued on.

Poliwag: It'll be an honor to have you guys with us.

Rui: (gasps) A Pokemon that talks?!

Me: Well not just Poliwag.

Tentacool: Many of us can talk.

Meowth: Including me.

Manaphy: It's a great story.

May: Lots of our Pokemon can talk.

Rui: Wow! That is cool.

Me: It sure is. We call Poromon, Poliwag and their friends the Mascots. They are the team Cutie Force.

Rui: That is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Flurry Heart: All our Pokemon and Digimon are awesome.

We then saw a man and it was Naruki Ooi!

Mariana Abramovich: Hey. Aren't you Naruki Ooi?

Naruki Ooi: That's right.

Me: (GASP) (In my head) That's Naruki Ooi. I remember this guy. Like Haruka he too is a manga writer.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Xenia: Same here.

We saw his Manga Drawings.

Me: Those are great Manga drawings.

Naruki Ooi: Thank you.

Rui: I sense something dark in him.

Nico: I feel it.

Me: Looks sharp.

Nico: One of our friends is a manga artist.

Naruki Ooi: Haruka Kitou, right?

Me: That's right. She makes awesome manga.

Lincoln: It's all really awesome.

Me: Lincoln is an awesome Manga collector himself. Also me and Zarya here got turned into Manga pages on her first Ambassador mission with the Zenkaigers.

Zocks: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Me: It was weird but it was cool.

Zarya: It sure was.

Naruki Ooi: That is something.

Me: It was cool though.

Naruki Ooi: (sighs) I know you guys know about my… unique form. I'm gonna be honest. Ever since I got it, I've had a desire to absorb cartoonists. The first time this happened, I managed to absorb at least a few of them. But now, I know you guys are going to try and stop me from doing that. So, I have to get you guys out of the way. Nothing personal.

Me: I have a feeling I know what's coming. Stand ready!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Gokaiger logo before turning into Kaizokuki from Episode 10 of Donbrothers!

---

At a park, Ippei is reading Heartbreak Hero when Naruki approaches him and asks for his hand to be signed. Ippei obliges with his request and is thanked by Naruki, who walks off. Ippei shows annoyance at being bothered by fans as he can't read in peace. Kaizokuki appears and grabs Ippei with its tentacles, absorbing him into his body. He picks up the copy of Heartbreak Hero and says he will move onto the next one, indicating he plans on attacking Haruka Kito next.

When Haruka is running away from Marina, she finds Naruki and he directed her into an alley. He is amused Haruka Kito, the famous artist, went looking for him instead of the other way around. He changes back into Kaizokuki and Haruka runs away but trips and falls down. She is about to be absorbed when Marina saves her, armed with the DonBlaster that once belonged to her and becomes Oni Sister. Haruka narrates that this is truly a shocking turn of events. The other Donbrothers teleport in, with Don Momotaro ordering his companions to attack. Marina approaches Don Momotaro and bows to him, asking to show them all the way. Don Momotaro says she can accompany him and they charge into battle. The team seems to be more in sync than when Haruka was a member, but Kaizokuki gets away despite that.

Later, Kaizokuki appears and tries once again to abduct Haruka, Hitoshi gets scared and runs away, crying for his mom. Marina protects Haruka, the latter asking why he is doing this. Kaizokuki was an aspiring manga artist but didn't have the talent to succeed, so he will literally steal the talent of others to become successful by absorbing manga artists. Haruka angrily says talent isn't something you take, it is cultivated through one's own hard work. Marina agrees and changes into Oni Sister to protect Haruka. The rest of the Donbrothers teleport in to fight as the Anoni appear and even more Anoni come through the invisible doors.

Sononi appears, and despite her orders to aid her comrades in locating the Juto, she cannot stand the stench of human greed and prepares to use her bow to kill Kaizokuki. Her aim's timing is off as the arrow heads for Marina, but Don Momotaro leaps in and strikes the arrow down with the ZanglaSword to protect Marina. Don Momotaro charges at Sononi while Marina fights the Anoni and Kaizokuki, but when she points her DonBlaster a certain way, she freezes and her hands start to shake. She drops her DonBlaster, her mental state rattled as she stares at her shaking hands.

Haruka realizes that Marina still carried her camera in the hopes of taking pictures again, but the misfortune she suffered and her time in battle has affected her for the worse. Haruka blames herself for this, realizing that abandoning her responsibility as a warrior just brought pain to someone else, though she is mentally conflicted about what to do or if it even is her fault at first. She decides to give up her perfect life, calling her editor and telling her she is quitting her manga career.

Haruka then runs to Cafe Donbura and grabs Kaito by the sleeve of his shirt, insisting that he DOES remember her. Kaito for a second seems to feign ignorance and act like he still doesn't remember her, but she knows he is the Admin and demands he drop the act. Kaito sheepishly admits he still remembers her when she gets furious. Haruka says she wants to wish to undo her wish and return to the Donbrothers. Kaito opens his laptop and hits the delete key, the world dissolves into a blinding light.

Haruka suddenly finds herself as Oni Sister running around and beating Anoni with her kanabo. Haruka joyously proclaims she has arrived to the confusion of Don Momotaro who asks why she would announce that as it is obvious she is here. Haruka says she has been through a lot today and then aids Tsuyoshi and Tsubasa when Kaizokuki proves difficult for them to fight. She smacks him around with her kanabo for a bit then Avatar Changes into Oni Sister Robotaro and blasts him with missiles from her club. Don Momotaro is impressed with Haruka "enjoying the festival" but won't let her hog all the glory. The team assumes their Robotaro forms and make quick work of the Anoni and drive Sononi back.

As Haruka fights Kaizokuki, she says that Marina can live her own life now and as for the future, she will do the fighting from now on. She hits Kaizokuki so hard he crashes into a lamppost and gets electrocuted, then falls stunned onto the pavement. Don Robotaro tells his companions it's time for the finisher, executing the Unprecedented Peach: Robotaro Party attack. The team launch a barrage of fireworks at Kaizokuki and then Don Robotaro finishes with a rapid high speed Robotaro Slash. The absorbed manga artists are freed and the awakened artist who was Kaizokuki feels ashamed.

---

We gasped!

Me: Kaizokuki! I knew it!

Nico: the Gokaigers Hitotsuki!

Eli: This guy has over 36 years of Sentai with him!

Me: And I remember this one too! He was pissed off at numerous people being fans of Haruka's manga and he couldn't find a place to read in peace! And he absorbed numerous Manga Artists to get rid of the competition!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: This is gonna be interesting.

Then out came NAPS!

Nico: You're Naps, Lovrina's brother, right?

Naps: Yep. When I bring your Pokemon to the new boss, it's nothing personal. (glares at Wes and Rui) But your new friends, on the other hand…

Me: We would love to dance but we have bigger fish to fry.

Eli: Let me face him bro.

Naps: Eli!? I didn't expect you to be part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Eli: Surprise!

Eli fired a Force Push blast and smashed him down.

Me: Go get him bro.

Megaforce Rangers and Nico: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They transformed!

Nico: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Qin: COOL!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Looking great Nico!

May: I'll say!

Me: That was an awesome transformation! Troy would be proud!

Lyra: Lets make this fun! AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into her Donbrothers form!

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Rui: That is cool!

Me: Lets make this fun too!

Naps: Scrafty, Slaking, Honchcrow, Metagross, Rhyperior! Come out!

The said Pokemon came out.

Rui: (gasps) The Scrafty is a Shadow Pokemon!

Jen Scotts XXXVIII was about to use her powers to purify Scrafty but Wes stopped her.

Wes: I'll help Eli fight Naps' Pokemon. If I capture Scrafty, it'll be my first Unova Pokemon. Espeon, Umbreon, Come on out!

He had his Pokemon come out.

Gladion: Wow! He has an Espeon and Umbreon as well!

Nico: Wow! That is coincidental.

Qin: It sure is.

Kaizokuki: (grabs Poliwag) Trust me. This is a better alternative than becoming a Shadow Pokemon!

With that, he absorbed Poliwag.

Me: Don't count on it! (SNAPS FINGERS!)

I beamed Poliwag back.

Poliwag: Thanks.

Me: No problem. Top this!

I teleported and slashed him with my sword!

Nico: Has anyone ever told you that you look like a repulsive version of Davy Jones?

Kaizokuki: So I have seen.

I slashed him.

Shadow Scrafty was giving Umbron and Espeon trouble as it knocked the both of them to the grounds.

Naps: (laughs) You're in trouble, Wes! Scrafty's Dark type makes it a match for your Espeon. And your Umbreon is in trouble because of its' Fighting Type.

Wes: (smirks) You're forgetting about my other Pokemon.

Wes sent out his Noctowl.

Eli: And this! (Kneels and Prays) Arceus we need help here. An evil Pokemon Trainer named Naps is unleashing a Shadow Pokemon that needs to be purified and we have to stop Naps and bring him to justice.

Then out of a vortex came the ALMIGHTY GOD POKEMON, ARCEUS!

Naps: ARCEUS! Oh crud.

Kaizokuki swung his sword at Nico but he countered with his Super Mega Saber.

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers!

Kaizokuki: So you guys are the Donbrothers too!?

Me: When you got 47+ Years of rangers with you there is a lot of powers. Do you have the same powers?

Shadow Scrafty was giving Umbron and Espeon trouble as it knocked the both of them to the grounds.

Naps: (laughs) You're in trouble, Wes! Scrafty's Dark type makes it a match for your Espeon. And your Umbreon is in trouble because of its' Fighting Type.

Wes: (smirks) You're forgetting about my other Pokemon.

Wes sent out his Noctowl.

Eli: And this! (Kneels and Prays) Arceus we need help here. An evil Pokemon Trainer named Naps is unleashing a Shadow Pokemon that needs to be purified and we have to stop Naps and bring him to justice.

Then out of a vortex came the ALMIGHTY GOD POKEMON, ARCEUS!

Naps: ARCEUS! Oh crud.

Kaizokuki swung his sword at Nico but he countered with his Super Mega Saber.

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers!

Kaizokuki: So you guys are the Donbrothers too!?

Me: When you got 47+ Years of rangers with you there is a lot of powers. Do you have the same powers?

Noctowl used Peck to knock Shadow Scrafty to the ground.

Wes: Let's be honest, Naps. I know your Shadow Scrafty is going to cause lots of trouble until I snag it. So, let's cut to the chase, huh?

Arceus: And I know just the proper power.

He donned his Fire Element power and fired a massive barrage of fireballs from the sky and blasted Shadow Scrafty all over!

SUPER EFFECTIVE!

Then he fainted.

Jen Scotts XXXVIII flew in and fired a beam of light and it destroyed the darkness in it.

Naps: NO!

Eli: The legendary power of Arceus knows no bounds.

Wes: Snag ball, go!

He threw it and caught Scrafty!

Wes: Awesome!

Rui: Oh yeah!

Naps: NO!

Eli: You lost Naps.

Kaizokuki's nose turned into a sword and he swung it at Nico, knocking him down.

Kaizokuki: Why don't I try that? By turning into the Hitotsuki you guys beat already!

Me: Bring it on!

He turned into the Kiramagers Hitotsuki!

Me: Mashinki! Now we're talking! (Uses Kiramai Avataro Gear)

It got the Sword of Twilight Crystal.

I slashed him all over the place with incredible force.

I fired waves of light and darkness.

Naps: You're forgetting my other Pokemon!

Rhyperior burrowed into the ground.

Arceus: Not this time.

He turned into his Water Power and fired a jet of water that hit his Rhyperior and bashed it all over and dug him out!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired Force Lightning and Electrocuted his Pokemon all over.

Wes: Whoa!

Kaizokuki tried biting Nico with his nose.

Nico dodged him.

Kaizokuki: Try this from the air!

He turned into the Jetman Hitotsuki!

Me: Now it's time time to take to the sky!

He flew and I flew after him and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Honchcrow flew at Noctowl.

Noctowl dodged him.

Arceus fired a wave of wind and blasted Honchcrow into the ground.

Wes: Noctowl, SHADOW BALL!

Noctowl fired a Shadow Ball and blasted him down.

Ash: PIKACHU VOLT TACKLE!

Ash's Pikachu ran fast at an incredible speed and ran as fast as lightning and then he headbutt Naps in the stomach and bashed him into a cart of melons!

Kaizokuki shot cannonballs and beams from his cannons at us and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They blasted everything around us in a massive number of fiery explosions!

I was still standing!

Me: WHOA! That was lethal! But so is this!

Kaizokuki: Bring it!

He fired a massive energy cannon blast and I fired a Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA!

Wes: My Metagross can beat yours!

Wes' Metagross came out.

Wes: Metagross Hyper Beam!

He fired a Hyper Beam blast and it blasted Naps' Metagross and it fainted!

Ash: All right!

Kaizokuki: See how you like this!

He turned into the Mighty Morphin Hitotsuki!

Me: Take this one!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman and went at him with incredible speed and slashed and blasted him all over.

Naps: I still have my Slaking!

But it was loafing around.

Naps: (sarcastically) Oh, keep on loafing around. I'm in no rush!

Ash: Enough for this! Pikachu! Electroball!

Pikachu fired a ball of lightning and blasted it down and knocked it out!

Arceus: That was great!

Naps: Alright, I surrender.

Nico: That's it?

Me: Really?

Kaizokuki: Aw that was just getting good.

Naps: Let's just say that Professor Krane was onto something when he said Cipher was no good for me.

Eli: Nice to know that we can agree on that. Nico what do we do with Naps?

Nico: He goes into the Masters of Evil. But now, we only have Kaizokuki to deal with!

Me: Fair enough. Next villain of Cipher we send flying Team Rocket Style.

Nico: You can bet on that.

Lyra: This is gonna be awesome.

Lyra teleported and punched and kicked Kaizokuki and bashed him down.

Camie used her quirk and formed an illusion of the Aurora and it hypnotized Kaizokuki!

Himiko: Time for this one.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted him down.

Thunderblast: Save some for me!

She used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and her Rocket Launcher turned into a cannon!

Thunderblast: Taste this!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted him all over the place!

Then we saw a Zebstrika!

Me: Hey a Zebstrika!

Qin: Cool!

Zebstrika: (In a girls voice) (Kenyan Accent) I think this is gonna be amazing too.

Nico: Alexandra Valerio! Wow!

Zebstrika: Good to see you Nico.

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit Kaizokuki and blasted him all over!

Nico got onto Zebstrika's back.

Zebstrika: Get ready Nico. This will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Nico and the Zebstrika fired waves of lightning and ran at Kaizokuki and blasted him all over.

Carol: Tina you're going to see why I'm now called the Queen of The Kaiju.

Tina Esther: What do you mean?

Carol flew and fired King Ghidorah's Gravity Lightning and blasted Kaizokuki all over the place with incredible force. Then she fired Gyaos' sonic laser and blasted him. She fired Godzilla's Orange Spiral Ray and blasted him and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place with incredible power! They all blasted him into the ground!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: That's my sister!

Nico held onto Zebstrika!

Tina Esther: WOW! That was amazing Carol!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Lets finish this up shall we?

Nico: You bet.

Noah: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the Super Megaforce Cannon.

Me: Tina want to have a shot too?

Tina Esther: You bet I do!

Nico: All right.

They charged up the cannon and locked it on target.

Me: Ready?

Tina Esther: Aim!

Kaizokuki: UH OH!

Nico: FIRE!

We fired a massive blast of energy, fire and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

I caught the Avatar Gear and it was for the Red Gokaiger!

Me: YEAH! Kaizokuki you have failed this city!

Eli: Yeah he has!

Nico: Rangers, that's a Super Mega Win.

Naruki was down and badly beaten.

Me: Boy he is going to be feeling that one.

Qin: No kidding there.

Naruki vanished.

Wes: Where did he go?

Me: Back to his home in Japan.

Rui: That… was… AWESOME! You guys were amazing!

Rainbow Dash: We get that all the time with everything we do.

Lola: Yeah it's a living.

Alexandra reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had a red shirt and red skirt with the flag of Kenya on it and she had a spear in her hands.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Alexandra Valerio: Boy it sure was!

Rui: Yeah!

Tina Esther: Wow! Carol how did you learn how to do that?

Carol: I got exposed to Cosmic Radiation and it gave me all the powers of the Kaiju. I have tremendously incredibly destructive power.

Nico: She sure does.

Qin: Yeah.

Vince: That's my awesome wife for you guys.

Me: You got that right partner.

Beachcomber: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Alexandra Valerios: When me and Nico were over in my village in Kenya and we saved lots of elephants from poachers.

Me: I remember seeing that on the internet. Those were Ivory Poachers that were trying to get tusks to sell on the black market.

Nico: Yep. That was awesome we stopped them.

Nico and Alexandra hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Alexandra Valerios: Me too Nico. Me too.

We arrived back at the estate and then Troy came back.

Troy: Hey, guys. Anything happen while I was gone?

Slog: Oh, the usual.

Me: You missed a really epic battle. We faced the Gokaiger Hitotsuki.

We told him everything and it was awesome.

Troy: Whoa! That is amazing!

Qin: It was.

Nico: Yep.

The Previous Group Came.

Toyman: Can me, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, Hsi Wu, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, and King Shark go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Toyman: We saw the battle that happened. Are you guys okay?

Me: Yep.

Rui: Whoa are you guys the Masters of Evil?

Electrocutioner: We sure are and you are?

Rui: I'm Rui and this is Wes.

Flurry Heart: They are for my ambassador missions tomorrow and they want to hang with us till then.

Electrocutioner: Oh. Awesome having you guys with us.

Fuse Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do You think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well I'm hoping to meet Gigalith, Swoobat and Excadrill next but also I'm hoping to meet ones for all the Ultra Beast Pokemon: Nihilego, Buzzwole, Pheromosa, Xurkitree, Celesteela, Kartana, Guzzlord, Poipole, Naganadel, Stakataka and Blacephalon.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That's a lot!

Xenia: Yeah! This will be interesting.

Camie: Yep.

Lincoln came with the mail.

Lincoln: Mail's here.

Me: What did we get?

Lincoln: Lets see.

Lincoln looked and he saw something.

Lincoln: Hey, guys, take a look at this.

Lincoln got an invitation, and it's from Bobbie Fletcher.

Me: It's from Bobbie Fletcher, let's see what it is.

I opened it, and we saw it's an invitation to an awesome Super World Race.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh man, we've been invited to a Super World Race, this is going to be so awesome!

Me: Awesome!

Lincoln: And it says here, we're going to be battling McWolf, and he's going to try and stop us from winning. (Snickers) But, we'll be ready for him 'cause we've put in some awesome funny weapons to give McWolf a run for his money.

Eli: Oh yeah!

Nico: (Snickers) This is going to be funny, McWolf has no idea who he's dealing with: we've dealt with Dastardly throughout the races, along with many dangerous villains who were out for our heads.

Me: Alright, gang, let's get into our cars and let's get ready to race!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Taytum McKinley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Taytum McKinley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Girl Jordan: While you and I deal with Taytum McKinley and put an end to her for good, Link.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Taytum will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a race to win.

Lincoln: Yeah, time to put the petal to the medal, and we know McWolf is waiting for us there, but we are so ready to show him what happens when he messes with us out on the race track, and once we get done with this awesome Super World Race, you're next, Taytum McKinley.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Girl Jordan: You will feel the true wrath of Ler, Taytum McKinley, and you will drown in the ocean's surging tides for everything you've done five years ago.

Nico: Lets head to the garage.

We got into our cars, and we drove off to the starting line of The Super World Race.

The starting line was in Nome, Alaska.

---

We arrived in Nome and we saw a route of the race. Turns out it is a reverse route of the last one.

Me: This is easy to remember.

Tina Esther: I also have a mascot Pokemon of my own.

Hydro Man: Which one is it?

A Cyndaquil came out.

Me: Hey a Cyndaquil.

Nico: Aww.

Maria: Oh that one is so cute.

Battletrap: Can it talk?

Tina Esther: Nope.

Nico: Oh.

Qin: That's okay then.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Then the Call to Post horn tooted.

We went to the start line.

Grumblemon: Here we are

Tina Esther: Maria I don't have my own car can I ride with you?

Maria: Sure Tina. Hop in.

She got in.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: It sure will.

Lugnutz: I hope the good old USA is involved here.

Me: Oh it is. That's the finish line. The finish line is in Gotham Royal York.

Nico: Cool!

McWolf pulled up in his car.

McWolf: Hey guys! You ready for the most fun race ever?

Me: You bet we are McWolf.

McWolf: This is gonna be as fun as the rescues we did huh J.D.

Me: Oh it sure will!

Nico: I'm ready to kick your furry butt.

McWolf: We'll see about that.

Droopy: That is for sure bub.

We were ready.

Billy Natson: And welcome to another most eventful and most amazing day in racing history. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have a really amazing and fun day for you all as we go through number 2 of the Global Super Race, the second race we had of this magnitude. Wow! With us we have our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and they are really looking forward to this one. You ready to burn the track?

Me: We sure are Billy!

The crowd cheered.

Billy Natson: Yeah! And we also have our opponent for them and it's McWolf.

McWolf: That's Trailblazer McWolf!

Crowd Boos and Hisses.

McWolf: Ah boo yourself!

Billy Natson: Lets get this competition started everyone!

We were ready!

Krista: Racers take your marks!

She held up the green flag!

Krista: GET SET!

We were ready.

Krista: REV UP AND GOOOOOOO!

She waved the flag and we zoomed out of there fast!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We were racing through the Kamchatka Peninsula into Gobi Desert!

King Dedede: Eat my dust!

Nico: Oh yeah?

Nico zoomed by him!

Me: EAT OUR DUST MCWOLF!

McWolf: OH YEAH!?

He pressed a button and fired a bunch of mines and blasted the track all over in fiery explosions!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: Oh so that's how you want to play it! Okay then. (PRESSES BUTTONS) MONGOLIAN DEATH WORM MISSILES, FIRE!

I fired a bunch of burrowing missiles and they went under McWolf's car and they latched under it and electrocuted it and him all over with billions of volts of electricity!

Qin: Shocking huh!¡

King Hiss: We're just getting started!

We zoomed from the Kamchatka Peninsula and through New Zealand and into Australia.

McWolf: Try and top this!

He fired rotten egg stink bombs and Eli used slingshots that fired them back at McWolf.

Me: Top This! METEOR BOMB MISSILES!

I pressed 3 buttons and fired bombs and they hit McWolf and blasted him all over in fiery explosions!

Lola: YEAH!

We were zooming through Indonesia, Southeast Asia and then through the Gobi Desert again. Then we went through Siberia and the Himalayas and India.

Charge Man: We're making good progress.

Me: We're moving fast.

McWolf then had his car turn into a helicopter.

McWolf: (LAUGHS SINISTERLY) TAKE THIS!

He threw COUNTLESS HEAVY OBJECTS AT US!

Nico: Geez! He is showering us with everything but the kitchen sink!

Crashes and smashes were heard all over. He got out the kitchen sink.

McWolf: Nah this gag is too corny even for me!

Me: You know what's even more corny? This.

I pressed a button and it formed an huge boxing glove and it punched his helicopter and sent it crashing into a huge cliff wall and squished him flatter than a pancake as we zoomed into eastern Europe!

McWolf: NOW I'M MIIIIIIIFFFED!

King Shark: This ain't over yet!

We zoomed over Scandinavia and down Denmark and into the

Netherlands and France.

McWolf fired rockets and missiles and we dodged them all over.

Me: Oh yeah?

I pressed a button and a tesla coil fired waves of lightning and electrocuted McWolf all over and blasted him down.

Qin: So long stinky!

Charmcaster: Let's bring some magic in here!

She fired waves of magic and blasted McWolf in the butt.

McWolf: YEEEEEEOOUCH!

Nico: Nice shot!

We zoomed through Italy and into the Middle East.

Nico: Nice!

Mammoth: How are you doing back there, Cyndaquil?

Tina's Cyndaquil: Cynda!

Tina Esther: She's doing good.

Me: Awesome.

Maria: So what do you think of the race Tina?

Tina Esther: This is so awesome!

Sakura Knudson: Boy these races you guys do are amazing!

Bowser Jr: Think that's good? Wait until I show you the Mario Kart Races!

Nico: Those are fun.

Lola: They sure are.

McWolf flew over us and fire fireworks at us and we dodged them.

Varie: Time for this.

She activated Yolker's ridewatch and fired waves of eggs and blasted him all over the place and smashed his Helicopter down.

Blizzard Man: (to Cyndaquil) So, listen. Anytime you want to decide to speak English, go ahead and do so.

Cyndaquil nodded.

Tina Esther: It'll be a while before that though.

Maria: Take your time.

Qin: Yeah.

We entered the Sahara Desert.

McWolf was persistent.

Camie: Top this one you stinky wolf.

She fired a laser blast and it formed a huge piano over him and then it fell onto him and then…

KRASMASH!

He got smashed under it!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: My favorite note: B-Flat.

Artie Ziff: Here we are in the Sahara Desert.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Hot.

Lola: Yep.

Hsi Wu: I can actually see the sun from my flight path!

Nico: You sure can.

Eli: But it's awesome here.

Qin: Yep.

McWolf was still at it.

McWolf: You'll never win this race you dummies!

Me: Who are you calling a dummy you dumbass!

Pyro: I'm actually more hot than ever!

McWolf threw bowling balls at us and I pressed a button on my car and out came a giant baseball bat and I batted the balls back and they hit him and smashed his Helicopter and bashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

Lola: YEAH!

Tyzonn: Let's do our entrance on him!

Me: Okay lets put our cars on autopilot.

We did so and I set up the battle arena from my car and McWolf was on the arena.

McWolf: Hey where did they go? Maybe they gave up.

Then the spirits of cartoon comedy fun appeared and they swirled around him and bashed him all over with pranks and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out,

Me: Surprise!

He had his eyes bug out and his jaw drop.

McWolf: (TOM SCREAM)

He screamed as he fell apart!

McWolf: So you all want to fight dirty!?

Me: You bet we do!

I threw a pie and smashed it in his face.

DING DING!

Qin bashed him on his face with a boxing glove!

BAP!

Electrocutioner: Sorry. But we REALLY wanted the entrance done.

McWolf: Boy bad place to do one.

Me: Not when you have cars that can drive on autopilot.

I bashed him on his face with an anvil and bashed him into a pulpy pancake.

Xenia: Take that! And this.

She pulled out a feather duster and tickled him and he was laughing hysterically.

McWolf: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Harpymon and their groups appeared.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Harpymon.

Silver Samurai: (to Wes and Rui) It's an honor to have you two with us.

Wes: The honor is all ours.

Rui: Same here.

Snake: You guys haven't been in a race for a while

Me: It has been a while huh?

LaGrange: I'm already in my element here!

Nico: You sure are.

Mole Man: (to Nico) We heard you went to a beer planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Grodd: Were the mascots in heaven?

Me: Oh they were.

Qin: Yeah it was crazy.

Bara Brain came out.

Eli: Back for another round I see Bara Brain.

Bara Brain: I sure am.

Lola: Cool.

Bara Brain: How long has it been since you guys were in a race?

Lola: It has been a while.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway

---

Jayden Shiba, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Evil Wind

Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - Nico's Rescue on a PLANET MADE OF BEER!? WHAT THE FUCK

---

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Nico's Rescue was on a PLANET MADE OF BEER!? WHAT THE FUCK?!

Jayden: Yeah that was a really crazy experience.

Abby Martin: It sure was!

Lauren Shiba: That was a crazy planet.

Cocette: We're not going back there.

Dark Magician of Chaos: That is for sure there.

Flame Swordsman: Yeah that planet has been blacklisted.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure has.

Starshine Sparkle: But the mascots loved it.

Spyro: Yeah they sure did.

Silver Samurai: Indeed. Lets do it!

Jayden and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Six Samurai and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - Battling Another Gramma Stuffum and Another El Jefe

---

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona): Nico, Luster Dawn's team, Gramma Stuffum's team, and the others did good Battling Another Gramma Stuffum. And Another El Jefe as well

Fiona: They sure did and it was really fun.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) Boy it sure was. Everyone did good.

Lyra Heartstrings: They sure did and it was amazing to meet Tina too. She is one of Maria's friends and she was turned into pure fire.

Sweetie Drops: By the Quantum Vapor.

Velvet Sky: Yeah that was crazy.

Flash Sentry: No kidding.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: You got that right.

Whirlwind: Yeah.

Snake: Boy dudes that is awesome. Lets do it!

Fiona and team used fusions for Hermos and the Roid monsters and their Rider Cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and blasted him down.

---

## Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω- Lincoln's Rescue

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Universe 666 Earth. How was it?

Martian Manhunter: It was actually quite an enjoyable one. We took on the Universe 666 Miraculous users.

Felix: We sure did and it was fun.

Blind Maria Johnson: It sure was.

Pan: Yeah it was so fun.

Bambi: You got that right.

Goldie honked.

Applejack: That was a good one.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: Yeah.

Mole Man: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter and team used fusions for Hermos and the Alien monsters and their Rider Cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below- Meeting a Gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Darkbright

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Darkbright. What's her name?

Vert: Her name is Lenora Mountaineu and she is a really awesome girl.

Jet Vac: Boy she sure is and she does a capital job.

Guardian Elma: We all think she is awesome.

Fortune Lady Fire. We can agree there.

Fortune Lady Water: That we all think is awesome.

Fortune Lady Earth: It sure is awesome. And her story is cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Lenora, what's the story on how you took down Lori when that bitch Dark Lori took over her body and went on another violent rampage to kill you and Lincoln again?

Lenora Mountaineu: That's something I'll never forget. I make it no surprise that Caitlin was right, the only thing the other Elemental HEROS of Darkness and I had to deal with is Lori who tried to kill us and Lincoln many times over on her little rampages when that control freak bitch, Dark Lori, takes over, and we've beaten her down and she wound up getting grounded big time. Well, one night, Lincoln and I were at the Gotham Royal York Cemetery, and Lucy and her friends had finished up their meeting, and we were there to escort her and her friends home. But, then, we heard a loud and violent shriek in the air, and Lincoln had fired a blast of darkness at a nearby bush and it forced out one person I hoped never to see: Lori, the control freak of the Loud Family, she had red eyes of hatred and she was snarling like an angry demon, but even worse, she also had a knife in hand and tried to stab me and Lincoln with it. She always did this stunt: using blades and knives to try and stab us with them, but we were ready for her, I fired a dark mist which blinded Lori, and Lincoln summoned vampire bats which attacked her and Lori screamed like the banshee she was, and then, we sweep-kicked her onto the ground and we tied her up in dark energy ropes. We escorted Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, and Dante home, and we dragged Lori back to The Loud House, and after we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do to me and Lincoln, Lori got grounded for fifteen weeks and she was put in a titanium cage and in a straitjacket.

Nico: This hadn't been the first time Lori tried to use knives and other sharp objects to stab her little brother when that bitch took over, and we also heard of how she tried to kill Lincoln by locking him up in his room and leaving him to die after she stabbed and slashed at him many times and chained him up.

Me: We were absolutely shocked and outraged that Dark Lori would do something like that, but Lincoln was saved from death, and Lori got her just desserts.

Lenora Mountaineu: We heard about all that from Selene as well, and many of us who hated Lori wanted her head mounted on a stake and her body thrown to the buzzards! But, we didn't want revenge to cloud our minds, we had to think of Lincoln and he wouldn't want Lori dead, because despite all the horrible things she tried to do to him, she's still his older sister.

Luna: That's Lincoln for you, he loves his family, but the one person who did this was Killjoy Huggins, Principal Huggins' Dark Side, he administered his Dark Side Serum into Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when Lincoln was in Third Grade.

Leni: And it's not a surprise since he hated Lincoln and wanted to kill him or get him expelled and sent to prison. But not long ago, Lincoln and the others exacted brutal payback on him and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: It was a long time coming, but Principal Huggins was absolutely traumatized that his Dark Side tried to do all that to Lincoln, and he was taking a break from being Principal.

Lincoln: He's got a long road to recovery after what that monster put him through. But, yesterday, we found out that the one person responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Lenora Mountaineu: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Lenora, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum, he was the true source of Lincoln's pain and suffering. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates yesterday.

Lenora Mountaineu: Good, he was scum!

FLASHBACK ENDS

LaGrange: I can't believe that Chase did all that!

Fluttershy: What a big bold-faced meanie.

Tornado Bolt: That is an understatement.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure is.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

LaGrange: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Vert and team used fusions for Critias and the Kavu monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken)- Battling Kaizokuki

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) You guys, with the help of Wes and Rui, battled Kaizokuki and that Cipher Peon Naps. Kaizokuki looked similar to Davy Jones!

Donkey Kong: He sure did and that was amazing.

Mothra: Yeah no kidding. He was powerful too.

Luna Ingramsson: It was amazing too.

Ginger: (British Accent) It sure was awesome.

Babs: You got that right.

Bunty: I agree too.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and it was fun.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Grodd: Indeed. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong and team used fusions for Hermos and the Legendary Planets and their Rider Cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - Kaizokuki had 36 Years of Sentai in him

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) Kaizokuki had 36 Years of Sentai in him. But Nico was able to match that thanks to Troy lending him him Legendary Morpher.

Whenua: He sure did and that was awesome.

Biscuit: It sure was.

Hinata: Yeah we all thought that was so amazing.

Kushina: It sure was really amazing.

Tenten: You got that right.

Samui: We all thought it was really cool.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was something.

Featherweight: Yeah that was awesome.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Goliath: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Whenua and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Snake cards and their rider cards and they formed into new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Maggie, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon- The Super Race was awesome

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) The Super Race was awesome. How long has it been since you guys last had a race?

Maggie: Not really sure.

Kimimaro: But it is always fun for us.

Seashell: Boy it sure is! And everyone and everypony loves it.

Peach Fizz: It sure is awesome.

Morning Glory: We all love it.

Star Swirl: We all think it's really fun.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure is fun.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) It sure is amazing too.

Starlight Glimmer: All of us love a good race.

Cozy Glow: It sure is awesome.

Hex: It sure is.

Atomic Skull: A race like this is always fun. Lets do it!

Maggie and team used fusions for Hermos and the Wight monsters and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - McWolf tried to hit us with everything but the kitchen sink to stop us from winning

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) McWolf tried to hit you guys with everything but the kitchen sink to stop us from winning. But it didn't work.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Those crazy cartoon style comedy shenanigans of his didn't work on us thankfully.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) That is for sure and it was still funny.

Pharah: It sure was.

Winston: We had a lot of fun times with those.

Mercy: That is true and it was great.

Mei: That was awesome.

Rarity: It sure awesome darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is and it was amazing.

Gill Grunt: It sure is.

Calamitous: It sure is amazing. Lets do it!

Lisa and her team used fusions for Hermos and Buster Blader and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and blasted them down.

---

Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - McWolf and Droopy went at each other for years

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) McWolf and Droopy went at each other for years. And that's still funny to this day.

Dana: They sure are and they have been funny since 1943.

Abigail Davis: I think it's awesome.

Aqua Spirit: It sure is funny.

Spirit of Flames: I thought it was awesome.

Garuda the Wind Spirit: It sure is.

Rock Spirit: I agree too myself.

Princess Luna: You got that right.

Moondust: I thought it was amazing too.

Snowdrop: All their gags were funny.

Gari: It sure was funny and awesome.

Blackout: It was awesome and funny.

Skinner: Indeed. Lets do it!

Dana and group used fusions for Timaeus and True Ruler of All Calamities and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - McWolf is a really funny guy

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) McWolf is a really funny guy. And a good teammate.

Orion: He sure is and he is funny doing those wild takes every time he saw Vavoom as well as seeing Droopy when they appeared out of nowhere.

Rosty: It sure was funny.

Olga Astronomonov: I thought it was really funny.

Emeth: You got that right and it was so awesome that Droopy can be in many places at once.

Daphne Blake: I agree there too.

Thunder: Same here.

Princess Celestia: I thought it was really funny with so many gags they did.

King Solar: I agree there and it's awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: It's so funny.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: I do too.

Harpymon: Indeed. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

He turned into the Gold Ranger!

Orion and his team used fusions for Timaeus and the Worm monsters and rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Baro Brain

---

Baro Brain was next.

Baro Brain: Droopy and Dripple and McWolf have done it all haven't they?

Me: They sure have and it was awesome.

Camie: And still is awesome.

Celica: It sure is awesome and really cool.

Baro Brain: It sure is. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for Alya Césaire, Zoé Lee, Vivica, Fei Wu, Jessica Keynes, Alix Kubdel, Aurore Beauréal, Rose Lavillant, Juleka Couffaine, Mireille Caquet, Socqueline Wang, Kagami Tsurugi, Penny Rolling, Clara Nightingale, Ms. Caline Bustier, Nora Césaire and Sabrina Raincomprix, and these will have an effect on the Miraculous.

Alya Césaire: A female Fox Familiar named Amber, she has the powers of fox fire, and she can fire blasts of fox fire from her tail and paws, and has the power to make Trixx even stronger.

Zoé Lee: A female Bee Familiar named Blossom, she has the powers of honey, and she can fire blasts of honey and she can sting villains with her stinger and it'll inject venom into them and make them break out in hives and has the power to make Pollen stronger.

Vivica: A female Raven Familiar named Ramona, she has the powers of darkness and sound, and she can fire blasts of darkness to blind villains and fire blasts of sound to send them flying into a wall and make them go deaf.

Fei Wu: A female red Dragon Familiar named Honglong, she has the powers of fire, and she can fire blasts of fire to burn enemies, and has the power to make Fei Wu's Renlings stronger.

Jessica Keynes: A female Eagle Familiar named Alera, she has the powers of wind, and she can fire blasts of wind to clear enemies away, and has the power to make Liiri stronger.

Alix Kubdel: A female Rabbit Familiar named Calliope, she has the powers of time, and she can fire time energy blasts to hit enemies and make them turn to dust and has the power to make Bunnyx stronger.

Aurore Beauréal: A female Racoon Familiar named Midnight, she has the powers of lighting, and she can fire blasts of lightning to electrocute enemies and even steal their money.

Rose Lavillant: A female Pig Familiar named Pearl, she has the powers of light, and she can fire blasts of light to blind and hurt enemies, and has the power to make Daizzi stronger.

Juleka Couffaine: A female Swan Familiar named Dahlia, she has the powers of darkness, and she can fire blasts of darkness to hit enemies hard and blind them.

Mireille Caquet: A female Phoenix Familiar named Enya, she has the powers of fire, and she can fire blasts of fire to hit enemies, and leave trails of burning fire as she flies.

Socqueline Wang: A female Bird of Paradise Familiar named Diana, she has the powers of light, and she can fire blasts of light to hit and blind enemies and leave trails of light as she flies.

Kagami Tsurugi: A female Dragon Familiar named Tatsuo, she has the powers of fire, and she can fire blasts of fire to hit enemies and leave trails of fire in her path and has the power to make Long stronger.

Penny Rolling: A female Crow Familiar named Fantasia, she has the powers of water, and she can fire blasts of water to wash enemies away and leave trails of water to wash large groups of villains away.

Clara Nightingale: A female Nightingale Familiar named Bibigul, she has the powers of darkness, and she can fire blasts of darkness to hit and blind enemies.

Ms. Caline Bustier: A female Crane Familiar named Tsuruko, she has the powers of ice, and she can fire blasts of ice to freeze enemies in her path.

Nora Césaire: A female Spider Familiar named Anansi, she has the powers of earth and is really strong, and she can fire blasts of earth to hit enemies hard and she can fire webs to tie them up.

And Sabrina Raincomprix: A female Dog Familiar named Molly, she has the powers of fire, and she can fire blasts of fire to burn enemies, and has the power to make Barkk stronger.

I teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Baro Brain you have failed this world.

Troy: Rangers That's a Super Mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Just because I was out for a few hours doesn't mean I've lost my touch!

Tsukasa: Glad to hear it!

Me: Time to give him a funny finish!

Kamen Ride: American Red Turbo!

Kamen Ride: American Blue Turbo!

Kamen Ride: American Green Turbo!

Kamen Ride: American Yellow Turbo!

Kamen Ride: American Pink Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Blue Senturion!

Tsukasa turned into Turbo Red and Daiki summoned clones of the American Turbo Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers!

Maria: And this! (Turns Dial) 17,000 YEAR MUTANT FORCE!

She summoned Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Scorch Woman, Necrolai, Vampire Rarity and Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts)!

Nico: Lets Make this a race to remember!

We bashed McWolf all over the place with everything but the kitchen sink.

Tassanil and Crawsectus bashed him all over.

Mariana, Thunderblast, Lucille and Beachcomber used the Autobot and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Beachcomber's speed and agility and Mariana's water powers and Lucille's darkness powers 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Mariana and Thunderblast: RUSSIA THUNDER BURST!

Lucille and Beachcomber: SCOTLAND MEGA BLAST!

Lightning Unicorns and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING UNICORN BLAST!

Water Rock and Roll and Hydro Man: WATER MUSIC BLAST!

Volcano Fire Toa and Pyro: VOLCANO FIRE BLAST!

Earth Spirit Nature and Grumblemon: EARTH SPIRIT FORCE!

Sky Demon Force and Hsi Wu: SKY DEMON MEGA BLAST!

Toy Rescue Force and Toyman: TOY RESCUE BLAST!

Ziff Smasher Force and Artie Ziff: ZIFF SMASH BLAST!

Snakes of Fashion and King Hiss: SNAKE FASHION BLAST!

Mammoths of Sports and Mammoth: MAMMOTHS OF SPIRIT BLAST!

Sharks and Water and King Shark: SHARKS OF WATER BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Lincoln, Droopy, Lana and Lola: FURY OF THE RACE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and jewels.

Lincoln: COUNTRY ELEMENT STYLE: U.S.A.

Entrapta: COUNTRY LIGHTNING STYLE: ROMANIA!

Perfuma: COUNTRY NATURE STYLE: GREENLAND!

Frosta: COUNTRY ICE STYLE: NORWAY!

Hilda: (British Accent) COUNTRY FIRE STYLE: ENGLAND!

Yuna: COUNTRY WATER STYLE: JAPAN!

Toph: COUNTRY EARTH STYLE: EGYPT!

Tatsumaki: COUNTRY WIND STYLE: BELGIUM!

Jessica Shannon: COUNTRY STING STYLE: FRANCE!

Peni Parker: COUNTRY WEB STYLE: AFRICA!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: COUNTRY FINAL SMASH: COUNTRY RACE MAYHEM!

They drove country themed cars and smashed McWolf down.

We resumed the race and drove underwater and then through South America and then into North America and then we arrived at the city.

Billy Natson: AND HERE COMES THE WINNER OF THE RACE! IT'S LANA LOUD!

Everyone cheered wildly!

Lincoln: Oh man, now that's what I call an awesome race!

Nico: We hadn't have a race for a very long time, and we still know how to race. That's another race in the history books.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to take care of: Taytum McKinley.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large

crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Taytum.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Taytum McKinley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch has also got Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Taytum McKinley: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And none of us will forget what you did to our Dads, The Blood Dragons!

But, before Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river, bitch!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Girl Jordan: But, that's going to end here and now.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she's surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with sea dragons, ocean waves, water, sea animals, and snow, she unholstered her massive Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice from her back, and as she approached Taytum McKinley, she left ocean blue energy, ice, sea dragons, ocean waves, water, snow, and sea animals with every step.

Girl Jordan: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Taytum McKinley, and the same went with the rest of the monsters inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of the Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Taytum McKinley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Girl Jordan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Girl Jordan grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair with blue bow on the side of her head, she has neon blue eyes and a neon ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail emblazoned on her forehead, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her merged Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links and ocean blue crystal links and an ocean blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony with a golden Thunderbird and a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the pendant, she has on a yellow sleeveless yellow midriff top with ocean blue phoenix on it, blue skirt with ocean waves, black pants with ocean waves on them, ocean blue knee-high leather combat boots, the ocean blue weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands with ocean blue gems and she now has ten large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with sea dragons, sea animals, water, snow ice, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves and snow. Suddenly, Girl Jordan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers and water dripping from them grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Girl Jordan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring

on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's massive Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Ocean Justice and the swords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began to merge and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea creatures, and snow, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Girl Jordan's Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, etched on the 7'2" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade and he was surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle, large ocean blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer blue handle decorated with ocean blue dragon scales, four large ocean blue sea dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and a large ocean blue dragon head with a gem in its mouth below the large sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji below the sea dragon that said, "Jordan Rosato, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rosato, Spiritually Connected Sister of Leeli Wingfeather, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Lifelong Childhood Friend Now Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Descendant of Seventeenth Century Duchess Jordan of Ireland and Powerful Protector of Ireland's Long and Proud History, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady Also Known As Carnage and Nathan Puwalsky, Archenemy of Russ Cargil, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Ler, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Snow, and Ice"

ジョーダン・ロサト、ロサト夫妻の愛する娘、リーリ・ウィングフェザーの精神的につながった姉妹、アスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェル、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの女王、生涯の子供時代の友人、現在はリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、17世紀のアイルランド公爵夫人ジョーダンの子孫、パワフルアイルランドの長く誇り高い歴史の守護者、クレタス・カサディの駆逐艦、カーネージとネイサン・プワルスキーとしても知られる、ラス・カーギルの宿敵、悪の駆逐艦と殺戮者、混乱した殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ラーの使者でありチャンピオン、ネプチューンクルセイダーズのメンバー、セレスティアルゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、水、雪、氷のマスター

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC MAELSTROM ARCTIC SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC CELTIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Taytum McKinley saw it, she went fucking crazy and got out a machine gun to fire at Girl Jordan, but Girl Jordan fired a barrage of ocean blue energy blasts with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice at Taytum McKinley, and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Leeli: Incredible.

Me: Oh man, Girl Jordan has transformed into her Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, that's so awesome! Now, things are really going to get messy!

Lincoln: Taytum McKinley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Maelstrom Sea Dragon and Divine Oceanic Celtic Sea Dragon Maelstrom Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Girl Jordan.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Taytum McKinley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Girl Jordan and Lincoln went after Taytum McKinley who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds,

Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Taytum McKinley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Taytum McKinley got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Girl Jordan, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Taytum McKinley's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Taytum McKinley by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Girl Jordan and Lincoln fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Taytum McKinley, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Taytum McKinley's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Taytum McKinley: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Taytum McKinley.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Taytum McKinley's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Taytum McKinley: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Girl Jordan and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Girl Jordan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long light brown tails, and massive light brown wings are permanent. Then, we saw Girl Jordan get a Third Eye with an ocean blue iris on her forehead.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Taytum McKinley. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Girl Jordan: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-nine more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Taytum McKinley, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Girl Jordan.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Girl Jordan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Sea Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Girl Jordan absorbed the water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a fiery beginning to the war. Lincoln, Girl Jordan, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Taytum McKinley, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion, and while we're still hunting down and destroying the members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, we still got to hunt down and destroy Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha who are still on the loose, so we've got a huge challenge, but it's nothing we can't handle.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Selena MacKenzie, which means you and I are up next, Mollie.

Mollie: Yes, we'll be ready for her, and tomorrow on your rescue, there's no doubt the next one we're going after is Adrian Nyarlathotep.

Lincoln: Yep, but we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I've already met Elemental HEROS of Fire, Water, and Darkness, now we're moving on to the Elemental HEROS of Earth.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Perfect, and you guys are going to like hearing about them, The Elemental HEROS of Earth are a group of powerful and physically strong girls who are also athletes and good sportswomen in the field of sports. Plus, they're also a group of very seductive and sexy hot mamas.

Monica Anniston: Just like with Elly Chromington, and they also love Lincoln equally as we all do.

Elly Chromington: Okay, that's good to hear.

May: Yeah. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The first Elemental HERO of Earth that we'll be meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Wildheart.

Monica Anniston: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Wildheart: Melanie Aranyani, she's a very powerful and physically strong athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports, she's also a master of hunting in the wilderness and survival tactics. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama, take a look.

Monica Anniston took out the photo of Melanie Aranyani, and she's a tall tanned girl with long brown hair, amber eyes, red tank top, green shorts cut up to her thighs, bare feet, and has ample breasts. Only Nicole and the girls saw it, but not the boys.

Nicole: Whoa, she's one hot mama alright, and which one of your enemies or sisters did she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have a problem with, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It's Lynn, and they've more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

May: Oh boy, looks like we're in for one wild story when we meet her tomorrow.

Bobbie Fletcher: Whew, now that's what I call one awesome race you guys have raced! McWolf didn't stand a chance!

Nico: We've dealt with Dastardly's attempts to stop us from winning, and we brought that experience into dealing with McWolf.

Me: And in the end, we defeated him fair and square and we really had a laugh at foiling his attempts to stop us from winning this race.

Bobbie Fletcher: You guys sure did.

Suddenly, we saw Bobbie Fletcher walk up to Lincoln.

Bobbie Fletcher: Uh, Lincoln, can I have a talk with you?

Lincoln: What is it, Bobbie?

Bobbie Fletcher: I don't even know how to even say this, but, Lincoln, I want to tell you this. I've had feelings for you for a very long time.

We gasped in shock, including Lana.

Lana: Oh, man, I had no idea Bobbie had feelings for Lincoln.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Me too, but wow.

Lincoln had a red blush on his face, but he smiled warmly.

Lincoln: Wow, I didn't know about that, but I do need to tell the truth. I… also have the same feelings for you too, Bobbie.

We gasped even more, and Lana's jaw dropped to the floor.

CLANG! ELEPHANT TRUMPETS!

Lana: HOLY HUB CAPS!

Lola: Looks like Lana's going to get Bobbie Fletcher as a sister-in-law.

Me: She sure is!

Suddenly, Bobbie Fletcher wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Bobbie Fletcher's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and cars racing and fireworks going off behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Bobbie Fletcher: Lana did tell me that you also mark your future wives, and you're really really gentle when you mark your future wives.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Bobbie Fletcher's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Bobbie Fletcher: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Bobbie Fletcher.

Bobbie Fletcher had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Melanie Emperyous: This is so awesome, now Bobbie Fletcher's a part of Linky's harem, and Lana's got her as a future sister-in-law.

Lana: Along with future mechanic in her pit crew.

Goliath: Now THAT'S how a race is finished!

Me: Yeah!

Atomic Skull: Damn straight!

Calamitous: Not bad after a while of not racing, eh?

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Skinner: You guys should be proud.

Nico: We are.

Harpymon: Who's up for a group photo?

Tina Esther: That was so much fun!

Mariana: It sure was.

Rui: That was the most fun ever!

Wes (Pokemon): It sure was!

Flurry Heart: Glad you guys all had fun.

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone.

Lana: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this awesome race.

Nico: I knew we did.

We went back home and Lana put the trophy she won in the trophy case and we went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a great race.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue get ready to laugh your socks off as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Salami Swami and his team consisting of Stacey, TTG Tooth Fairy, Bad Rayman, Izuru, Mirror Maniac, Malevolent Diablo Pepper, Frankenfood, Meatloaf Monster and Turkey Jerk along with Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey And Eliza Taylor and we're going to a Devil's food cake planet and it's going to be really chocolatey and we're going to battle Another Salami Swami, Another Goldar and the Falchion Hitotsuki and we're going to meet a Gigalith gene-slammer named Adrienne Jacques.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Mollie and Lincoln VS. Selena MacKenzie

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Metropolis, and we're going to destroy the next evil demonic Dark Goth that we're after, Adrian Nyarlathotep, the evil former younger brother of Adrienne Nyarlathotep. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Melanie Aranyani, Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Wildheart, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, Melanie and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Get ready for a battle with a nasty bully named Gary Smith and we're going to make that monster pay and we're going to help Nico and Jimmy Hopkins tear him apart.

See you next time.

# BATTLE WITH AN OLD BULLY

This chapter is based on the game Bully.

---

Flying through the voids of space to another awesome food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Salami Swami and his team consisting of Stacey, TTG Tooth Fairy, Bad Rayman, Izuru, Mirror Maniac, Malevolent Diablo Pepper, Frankenfood, Meatloaf Monster and Turkey Jerk along with Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey And Eliza Taylor along with Konan and Goldar and it was going to be an awesome and great rescue.

Me: I hope this planet is gonna be better than the last one.

Konan: I hope so too. I never want to see that beer planet again.

Qin: Me neither Konan.

Camie: Yeah that planet was crazy.

Nico: It was.

Kole: That was a crazy and bizarre world.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: Kole, I want to thank you, Salami Swami, and your teams for coming.

Kole: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Lola: It sure will.

Leeli: I am looking forward to this one.

Girl Jordan: Me too! It will be awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lola, remember when we first met?

Lola Ferrington: I sure do and it was in computer class and we found out that some terrorists were trying to hack into the Pentagon and launch the nukes to destroy everything. But we stopped them.

Me: The Black Eris Organization Cyberterrorism Ring was foiled by you guys?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I remember that! That was epic.

Lola Ferrington: It sure was. We saved America from a nasty attack. I turned their hacking against them and I fired their own missiles at them and blew them apart with them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Konan: That is amazing Lola.

Goldar: Boy it sure is! You are a smart girl.

Lola Ferrington: Thanks guys.

Nico: And now, you're part of my harem.

Lola Ferrington: Along with so many more.

Zuria: That is so awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Konan: I am really proud of you Nico.

Nico: Thanks Konan.

Xenia: That was an awesome race yesterday.

Nico: Yeah it was! One of the best ever!

Lana: OH YEAH! I'll say! And now my hero in the world of racing is now in Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: Bobbie Fletcher is going to make an awesome sister in law for you Lana.

Nico: I actually didn't see that coming.

Me: Me neither. And Bobbie Fletcher has been a tremendously awesome help in giving us amazingly awesome races and having so much fun.

Qin: That is for sure!

Lana: And I think it's so awesome she did all that.

Camie: Boy those races you guys had were so cool.

Sakura Knudson: I remember seeing all those races you all did. That was so much fun watching them. Swartz loved seeing us win on TV.

Laney: Swartz had an awesome love for watching us race.

Sakura Knudson: He sure did.

Nico: I hope she likes it in Lincoln's harem.

Lincoln: Oh she does and it's so awesome.

Nico: I'm glad Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Maria: And yesterday you guys met one of my awesome friends. I can't wait for you all to meet the others.

Carol: It was awesome seeing Tina again.

Maria: It sure was.

Carol: I hope we meet Jessica next.

Maria: Jessica Raijin is her name. She wanted to become an electrician.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be interesting.

Maria: Yep. You'll see her soon.

Leeli: I have a feeling she will be cool.

Maria: She sure will Leeli.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and we saw that it was a dark brown planet and it looked like a dead graveyard planet.

Nico: Wow from up here it looks like a mountainous graveyard planet.

Xenia: Wow.

Nico: What planet is this?

Me: Lets go down and see.

We flew down to the planet and we smelled the aroma of delicious chocolate. Then we landed and saw that it was a world made entirely of DEVILS FOOD CHOCOLATE CAKE!

Maria: OH WOW!

Eli ate one.

Eli: OH BOY! It's a planet made of Devil's Food cake!

I was shaking with excitement and drooling!

Varie: J.D. are you okay?

Me: It's DEVIL'S FOOD CAKE! OH BOY! (LAUGHS GIDDILY)

I went and ate numerous cakes!

Nico: Save some for us!

Me: Come have some!

They did and it was delicious!

Nico: (Eating some) Mmm! Reminds me of those awesome

SnackWells Devil's Food Cakes cookies.

Eli: Those were my favorites. (Eating some) Yummy!

Camie: (Eating some) This is delicious.

Maria was eating some

Maria: (Eating) Delicious.

Nico: Yeah they are.

I was eating all over.

BUZZSAW EATING!

Eli: Go bro go!

Nico: Hey, don't be greedy!

We were eating all over.

Then we stopped. I was stuffed.

Me: Oh wow. (LOUD MASSIVE BELCH!)

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Nice one.

Me: That was awesome.

I got up and I was back to normal. I had an orange sweets aura glowing and I was stronger than ever.

Nico: Do you have Mary's Sweet Strength aura?

Me: Huh?

I saw that I did.

Me: Wow! I sure do!

Nico: I guess we know where Mary got her Sweet Aura from.

Me: Never realized I had that. That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: That is cool that Mary got her sweet strength aura from you dad.

Me: It sure is.

May: I hope you're satisfied now.

Me: Oh I am.

May: Good.

Qin: That was awesome though. This totally makes up for yesterday's planet.

Nico: Yes it does.

Rattrap: That is true. It was still good though.

Laney: It sure was.

Eli: Now lets get to work.

Nico: I was just about to say that.

Lola: Good.

Nico: After this last bite.

Nico ate the last bite.

Nico: (Eating) MMM! Delicious.

Me: Sure is.

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

We saw lightning strikes coming towards us and there wasn't a single storm cloud in the sky!

Me: Wow! Look at that!

Qin: Wow!

Maria: Lightning without clouds? How weird.

Rainbow Dash: But that is really awesome.

Nico: Let's check it out.

We went and followed the lightning.

Xenia: Boy that is so freaky seeing that.

Eli: I'll sense for Swartz's creations too.

Nico: I was just going to say that.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! We got 3 of them. One is Another Goldar, the Second is Another Salami Swami and the 3rd of is a Hitotsuki!

We gasped!

Me: Is it a Super Sentai kind?

Eli: No it's a Kamen Rider Saber one!

We gasped!

Touma: A Kamen Rider Saber Hitotsuki!? That is unheard of.

Nico: Didn't see that coming.

Me: Me neither. We'll have to find out who it is when we get there.

Nico: Yep.

We continued on.

Nico: I see one of them!

We saw a girl with orange hair and had orange clothes and orange and red fire angel wings and she was painting a beautiful picture of a beautiful mountain cake landscape with a phoenix flying over it.

Qin: Ooh that is beautiful.

Girl: Thank you very much.

Camie: That is so beautiful. And the Phoenix flying over the cake landscape is absolutely breathtaking.

Girl: It sure is. The phoenix is my favorite creature.

Varie: It sure is amazing.

Me: Well I'll be. Carrietta Houou Gaia.

Carrietta: Oh my god. J.D.

She and I hugged.

Me: Awesome to see you again. I didn't expect to see you here.

Carrietta: Same here.

Me: Guys this is Carrietta Houou Gaia. She's my friend from Greece that I met on my travels and she is an amazing artist. She has been a very talented and amazing artist ever since she was 6.

Nico: That is beautiful. Pleasure to meet you.

Carrietta: You too Nico and it's an honor. But I feel like something is missing.

Me: Your art always is amazing. What is it that is missing from it?

Carrietta: I need to make a great angel flying through the sky with the phoenix.

Qin: That would make it perfect.

Nico: Good to know.

Me: Hmm. I think I know 2 awesome volunteers for it.

Lincoln: Me and Sunset Shimmer.

Sunset Shimmer: That is a great idea Linky.

Carrietta: That is perfect. But I need to make it perfect! IF ONLY MY PROJECT CAN BE COMPLETE WITH IT! I NEED IT!

And with that she was enveloped in a swirl of fire with the Kamen Rider Falchion Symbol swirling in it and then she formed into not just any Hitotsuki and it wasn't for Super Sentai but for Kamen Rider! It was the KAMEN RIDER FALCHION HITOTSUKI! It was called FALCHIONIKI!

We gasped!

It looked like a true phoenix with blue fire and it had a scary phoenix skeleton!

Olivia Houou: Falchion's Hitotsuki!?

Nico: WHOA!

Sunset Shimmer: This probably won't take long.

Me: Okay guys! Go get her!

Falchioniki: You will be perfect for my art!

Lincoln and Sunset spread their wings of fire and Nico protected her painting.

Olivia Houou: Let me help too!

She activated her book for Eternal Phoenix.

Olivia Houou: HENSHIN!

The legend of the phoenix passed down for ages has now become a reality.

She turned into KAMEN RIDER FALCHION!

She had flaming fire angel wings!

Nico: YEAH! Go get her!

They charged at her And Falchioniki flew into the air and they flew after her.

Falchioniki fired waves of pure fire and they dodged it and Lincoln and Sunset and Olivia fired blasts of fire and the blasts all hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was intensely powerful!

Nico: WHOA!

Falchioniki: Feel the Flames of Immortality!

She fired a massive barrage of fireballs and they formed into a swarm of phoenixes and Lincoln, Sunset and Olivia flew around them and dodged them as massive fiery explosions blasted out all over the place!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Boy this is epic!

Camie: WOW!

Touma: Boy Bahato has got nothing on this one!

Varie: He sure doesn't!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF EVERYWHERE!

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Boy the Hitotsuki's we faced before really couldn't lift a candle to this kind of firepower!

Nico: I know!

Qin: WOW! Look at them go!

Sakura Knudson: Amazing! I don't think Swartz made this one though but this is awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Falchioniki: Taste this!

She flapped her wings and fired a massive blast of intense fire and they dodged the blast and it flew over the horizon and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so powerful, so massive and devastating that it shook the planet with intense force! The mushroom cloud from the explosion could be seen for miles!

Me: Unbelievable!

Qin: That was massive!

Lola: What power!

Nico: WOW!

Me: That was incredible!

Nico: Swartz's department aren't Hitotsukis!

Me: I have a feeling that someone else made this. But who?

Lola: Sonoi and the Noto Generals might know.

Me: We'll have to give them a call when we get home.

Nico: Good idea.

Sunset fired waves of fire and blasted her all over. Lincoln fired blasts of lightning and Olivia blasted her with incredible fire.

Nico: WHOA! Look at them go!

Falchioniki: Take this!

She fired massive numbers of fireballs and they dodged them and the fireballs blasted the ground all over and fire explosions blasted off all over!

Qin: Whoa!

Touma: Boy Bahato never used this kind of firepower when we faced him the first time!

Haruto: Neither did Phoenix! This is intense!

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful!

Sunset Shimmer: Do you know who made you this way?

Falchioniki: I don't unfortunately.

Sunset Shimmer: We'll have to figure it out later.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a bolt of lightning flying in fast at an incredible speed and then it curved up and flew at Falchioniki and it hit her and electrocuted her all over with amazing voltage!

Me: WHOA! That was intense!

Xenia: WHOA!

Olivia Houou: Lets bring her down!

Sunset Shimmer: You got it!

Lincoln: Yeah!

They formed swords of pure fire and they slashed Falchioniki and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She fell to the ground and Sunset and Olivia caught her.

I caught a new sword that she had! It was called 不滅の炎の永遠の鳳凰剣 (Fumetsu no honō no eien no hōōken) or the Eternal Phoenix Sword of The Immortal Flame.

Nico: WHOA!

The lightning bolt took form and it was a girl that was made entirely out of pure purple and yellow lightning!

TeslaJessica: TeslaJessica is here to help.

Maria: Jessica Raijin!

TeslaJessica: Maria!? Wow!

Carol: Jessica!? Wow! You look amazing made of pure lightning!

TeslaJessica: Carol? Wow! I haven't seen you since Kindergarten. You look amazing.

Carol: I sure do.

Me: Wow! You are made entirely out of pure lightning.

Lincoln: Electrifying.

TeslaJessica: Thanks.

She landed.

Maria: It's good too see you again!

TeslaJessica: Same here Maria. Wow you are cured? How?

Maria: I was blessed by the Water Stallion of Tefnut and it cured me. I retained my powers of water.

Carol: I helped Maria get back to her old self in a way.

Me: It's a crazy story.

Nico: Yeah.

TeslaJessica: I'll have to hear about it. But also I saw the intense fiery battle happening here and I flew fast to help you guys.

Me: You arrived just in time.

Nico: There's still the Another Goldar.

Konan: That one will be for me to face.

Qin: This will be awesome.

TeslaJessica: It sure will.

Me: What were you doing before you turned into TeslaJessica?

TeslaJessica: I was outside at home meditating with a plasma globe and then this mysterious purple mist flew in and then the next thing I knew I was turned into this.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That is crazy.

TeslaJessica: I know.

Nico: We'll cure you after this

TeslaJessica: I would like that.

Me: We already met Tina Esther and she was made of fire.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Yeah.

May: This was still an awesome battle though.

Qin: It sure was.

Eli: The Another Goldar is here.

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Goldar! It was ANOTHER GOLDAR!

Goldar: Boy an Another Version of me. This one looks amazing.

Nico: And you are?

Another Goldar: (In a girls voice) I believe that I'm someone that J.D. knows.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She was enveloped in a vortex of fire.

(CODA PLAYS AT 4:07 TO 4:24)

It was a girl with orange hair and had glowing orange eyes and she had orange fire angel wings and had orange clothes made of pure fire and she had flaming phoenix tail feathers!

Me: (GASP) Hannah Grey, The Avatar of The Phoenix Force!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: My god! Her power is unbelievably strong!

Hannah Grey: I get that all the time. But it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Hannah is actually the daughter of Jean Grey and Scott Summers.

We were in awe!

Lola: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico: Your mother is one of the most powerful mutants ever known.

Hannah Grey: That's right. My mother had the Phoenix Force and I inherited it from her.

Qin: That is amazing! Your mother and father are gonna be excited to see you.

Nico: They sure are!

Me: Yeah.

Hannah Grey: I know. I got all of my mother and father's powers. But I have the power to control the laser vision of my father.

Me: That is incredible. We tried everything at our disposal to try and get your dad to control his laser vision. But nothing has helped.

Nico: Yeah his laser blasts are completely unpredictable.

Hannah Grey: It's because he needs to concentrate and reign it in with his will.

Me: I guess he didn't know about that.

Konan: Indeed. Your mother and father have been a massively tremendous help to the entire team.

Nico: And mutants are no longer hated in our universe and the Yost universe.

Me: Thanks to me. I gave everyone a huge reprimanding for persecuting mutants and told them that mutants are people too. They just have amazing gifts and powers that make them special. Now humans and mutants are living together in peace and harmony.

Hannah Grey: That's amazing. I'm glad my people are working together.

Nico: It wasn't easy to accomplish.

Me: No it wasn't.

Hannah Grey: That's great and I'm glad.

Konan: Sorry we have to fight like this. By the way did Swartz promise you anything at all?

Hannah Grey: I think you guys already did that for me and that is to bring Mutants and Humans together in peace.

Me: Like Nico said, it wasn't easy to accomplish. But yeah.

Konan: Yeah.

Hannah Grey: And also the Another Salami Swami is a friendly one.

Qin: We were just about to ask that.

Nico: Just like your mother you are indeed psychic.

Goldar: That is true.

Hannah Grey: It sure is.

Konan: Let's do this.

Hannah Grey: Gladly Angel of The Rain.

She turned into Another Goldar and flew into the air and Konan spread her wings and flew after her and fired waves of exploding paper and blasted her all over in fiery explosions!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

She was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called THE GOLDEN QUEEN AND THE KINGDOM OF THE MAD WITCH.

Me: Fitting and Goldar used to be the right-hand minion of Rita.

Goldar: That is true.

Hannah was wobbly and dizzy and Konan helped her and brought her down. Carrietta woke up and she was dizzy. But she was back to finishing her painting and Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln were put in it. They were shown flying with the phoenix and it was amazing.

Maria: That is so beautiful.

Carrietta: Thank you. I call it The Eternal Phoenix Angels Over The Cake World.

Nico: That is beautiful.

Hannah Grey: It sure is.

Olivia Houou: Wow!

Nico: Now Another Salami Swami is next.

Me: This one is going to be MEAT-Y! (LAUGHS)

RIMSHOT!

We laughed at that one!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Salami Swami: (In a girls voice) (India Accent) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had red and orange India Clothes.

Me: Menjula Chadalavada.

Menjula Chadalavada: It is good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Menjula is a Kafizzle River Sausage Maker and she is a very potent sausage maker. She also makes some of the most amazing Curry Ramen and also makes some of the most amazing India Sausages.

Nico: That is awesome.

Bhavna: (India Accent) It's a pleasure to meet a fellow native of India.

Menjula Chadalavada: Same to you Bhavna.

Me: Awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got the Dino Thunder White Ranger Quill and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Menjula Chadalavada: Just to make Kafizzle River Foods safe to eat. You know how Kafizzle River Cheese Wheels are toxic and deadly?

Me: I sure do. Raj said that if you eat one you disintegrate in 13 minutes exactly.

Menjula Chadalavada: That's right.

Me: That's easier said than done. Lisa said that the Kafizzle River Sulfates are unlike any kind of acidic water she had ever seen.

Lisa Loud: That is correct and it's a mystery even to me.

Qin: It's tough but worthy of a challenge.

Menjula Chadalavada: That is true. But I know you all can do it.

Me: Thanks. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Menjula Chadalavada: No problem.

She turned into ANOTHER SALAMI SWAMI!

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) I'm starting to wonder if there's a traitor among us.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) Impossible. Eli would've sensed it.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor
Lincoln: Actually I know who the traitor is. It's Sebastian Mendez.

We gasped!

Me: I feel it too. I have sensed darkness in his heart ever since he joined us in Thailand.

Lincoln: Me too.

Nico: Time to bring the meat! (ACTIVATES SALAMI SWAMI'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of sausages and smashed her down!

Nico: Take this one! (ACTIVATES STACEY'S RIDEWATCH)

He summoned dark versions of the Jetman team and they smashed and pulverized her!

Qin: Nice one!

May: Time for some teeth to shine. Da ta ta ta ta. (ACTIVATES TTG TOOTH FAIRY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES BAD RAYMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and blasted her down!

Maria: YEAH! Now this. (ACTIVATES IZURU'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES MIRROR MANIAC RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Me: Time for some food! (ACTIVATES MALEVOLENT DIABLO PEPPER, FRANKENFOOD, MEATLOAF MONSTER AND TURKEY JERK'S RIDEWATCHES)

I fired a massive shower of food and blasted her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola Ferrington: My turn!

She activated Stacey's Ridewatch and summoned dark versions of the Kiramagers and they blasted and smashed Another Salami Swami.

Then El Oso and his team consisting of, Don Octavio, Blood Sausage, Crazybolt & Slicedice, Muscle Krabs and Bearstomp came.

Nico: Nice team, El Oso!

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Muchas gracias Nico.

Me: Whoa! Mr. Krabs have you been Working out?

Muscle Krabs: (Laughs) Yes I have lad. It's amazing.

Lola: It looks awesome.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Behind you.

She turned and saw a Gigalith!

Maria: Whoa a Gigalith!

Me: Wow! This one is a walking mountain.

Nico: Yep.

Gigalith: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) Oui and it's perfect for me too.

Nico: Adrienne Jacques!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had black clothes and had a French Beret on.

Adrienne Jacques: Glad to see you again monsieur Nico. I got zis.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Salami Swami and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Menjula over.

Qin: That was awesome.

Maria: Time to revert you back.

TeslaJessica: Okay. I was wearing my Yoga Clothes when I was changed.

Me: Oh. Here we go.

I fired a beam of light and it hit her and she reverted back and had purple hair and purple and yellow yoga clothes.

Jessica Raijin: Whoa! What a rush. But lets see.

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit a cake and blasted it.

Nico: You still have your lightning powers.

Jessica Raijin: I sure do.

Adrienne Jacques: Thank goodness.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Adrienne Jacques: Ah my favorite is when me and Nico had an all you can eat crepe suzette eating contest and he won.

Me: Good food there.

Nico: Yep.

SMOOCH SMOOCH!

Adrienne kissed him on both cheeks.

Adrienne Jacques: I missed you mon ami.

Nico: Me too Adrienne.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: We need to inform everybody what we just learned. No telling how dangerous Sebastion will be when he finds out we know his secret.

Lincoln: I'll do that. But we can't let him know we're on to him.

Me: Got it.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Okay.

We went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Jacqueline Tefnut, and Sirena Cammecola are heading to Metropolis, and we're in for a double rescue: not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here and Ets is going to rescue the two girls here, but we're also going to destroy the next evil demonic Dark Goth that we're after, Adrian Nyarlathotep, the evil former younger brother of Adrienne Nyarlathotep.

But, we also got other news as well: Corbin Cthulhu and Cadogan Cthugha are also there as well, and we also got news from our real mysterious friend from the shadows: Sebastian Mendez is there with them, and he's not there to kill them, he's here to help them kill us. But, this was part of Lincoln's plan, and thanks to evidence gathered by all of us and Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, he's about to be exposed as a heartless, remorseless, evil, sadistic, deranged monster with an utter disregard for all life and with oceans of innocent blood on his hands and who desired to see the world burn and all heroes and villains honorable and dishonorable die along with all life on Earth and the universes beyond, so we've also got more than enough reason to kill him, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Metropolis, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here and Ets is going to rescue the two girls here, but we're also going to destroy the next evil demonic Dark Goth that we're after, Adrian Nyarlathotep, the evil former younger brother of Adrienne Nyarlathotep.

Selene Arcangela: And we've also got some huge news: Corbin Cthulhu and Cadogan Cthugha are also there as well, and we also got news from our real mysterious friend from the shadows: Sebastian Mendez is there with them.

Ets: Is he going to help us kill them as well?

Lincoln: I'm afraid not, Ets, according to intel, he's not there to kill them, he's here to help them kill us.

Eli: WHAT THE?! KILL US?! BUT, ISN'T HE?!

Nico: He's not, Eli. But, this is all part of Lincoln's plan, and thanks to evidence gathered by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, he's now about to be exposed as the heartless, remorseless, evil, sadistic, deranged monster to the infinite power with an utter disregard for all life and with oceans of innocent blood on his hands and who desired to see the world burn and for all heroes and villains honorable and dishonorable to die along with all life on Earth and the universes beyond.

We gasped in shock: THAT GUY'S AN ABSOLUTE MONSTER FROM HELL! HE'S GOING TO PAY!

Lincoln: Yep, so we've got more than enough reason to kill him, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, and our real mysterious friend's going to expose him for the monster he truly is, and my plan's about to come to fruition.

Selene Arcangela: And the best part is he doesn't even realize that you had your plan set in motion, and Drakus kept him occupied with the destruction of the safehouses of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, securing the weapons, and also, murdering their hired thugs.

Lynn Jr.: He had no idea from the beginning that we were on to him, and now, his treachery's going to be exposed.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Wildheart appear before us, and with it are the six girls that Lincoln is to rescue, and the two girls that Ets is to rescue. Plus, we saw that two of the six girls Lincoln is to rescue have a son and daughter with them.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Wildheart, awesome.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Wildheart revert back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a red tank top, green shorts, no shoes, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Wildheart, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Wildheart-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Wildheart etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel. The Elemental HERO Wildheart Gene-Slammer was Melanie Aranyani, another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's one seductive and sexy hot mama with a body to boot.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Melanie Aranyani, I knew it was you.

Melanie Aranyani: (Hugs Lincoln right between her breasts) I knew it was you, Linky, it's been such a long time.

We snickered, even May and Qin.

Monica Anniston: I did say she can be quite affectionate in the same way Kurumu does with Lincoln and Elly Chromington with Nico.

Then, as Melanie let go, the broadcast began to play around the world, and it showed Sebastian's true nature, and he's not seen as the new hero he says he is: the truth is he's really a heartless, remorseless, evil, sadistic, deranged monster to the infinite power with an utter disregard for all life and with oceans of innocent blood on his hands and who desired to see the world burn and for all heroes and villains honorable and dishonorable to die along with all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and Lincoln was the one who had his plan put into motion to expose him.

Man: Whoa, I can't believe it! Sebastian's no hero, he's really a monster!

Woman: That's the same monster who killed so many innocent people! But, Lincoln and the others had played along, and when the time was right, they swooped in and busted him!

Everyone: (CHEERING LOUDLY) YOU ROCK, LINCOLN LOUD AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, AND BURN IN HELL

FOREVER, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC MONSTER FROM THE BLACKEST DEPTHS OF HELL!

Everyone cheered wildly for Lincoln and all of us, even huge masses of girls swooned at Lincoln.

Lincoln's patient plan worked, and suddenly, we heard four unholy roars of pure anger: three of them belonging to Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, and the other belonging to our soon-to-be former member of the team and exposed monster, Sebastian Mendez. Then, the four monsters arrived, and Sebastian Mendez was absolutely pissed off beyond imagination.

Sebastian Mendez: You?! You tricked me, you had a plan all along to expose who I really am, wasn't it?!

Lincoln: That's right, and you didn't even expect that, did you, Sebastian. See, we were suspicious of you ever since the day you first showed up in Thailand when Dark Sebastian escaped, at first, what you did in killing the counterparts of The Z-Fighters' old enemies and Dark Sebastian himself, sure you did want to prove you're a hero. But, on the other hand, you hid your true nature from us, but you underestimated us badly, we knew of your true nature from the very beginning, but we needed to collect the evidence needed to put my plan into action.

Me: And once you finally slipped up, the video evidence would be played for everyone to see.

Sebastian growled in extreme anger: Lincoln's plan had him played for a fool, and now, everyone saw his true colors.

?: And now that your true nature's been exposed, it's high-time for you to pay.

Suddenly, we saw a man appear before us: a 21-year-old man who was tall at 7'5" in height, he had long brown hair going down to his neck, very muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, tanned skin, amethyst eyes, and massive white angel wings, and he had on a long white long-sleeved coat with golden crosses on the coattails and on the upper biceps, black tank top, gold choker on his neck, purple version of Miku Hinasaki's scarf, long black pants, and black knee-high boots, and in his right hand is a Archangel's Greatsword, a massive angel's greatsword with embedded colored gems arranged in the pattern of The Sephiroth Tree of Life with an angel etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large gold spiral scroll for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the golden hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and a large angel head with a red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the four angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Arcangela: Nice to see you made it, Darren Arcangela.

Me: Whoa, he has the same name as you, Selene?

Lincoln: Selene told me about him. Darren had a normal life in his hometown of New York: loving parents and an older brother, but he had a secret, he had the power to see the spirits of the dead, and he was once known as Darren Deveraux. But, at the age of seven, he experienced a tragedy that'd set in motion a sequence of tragedies that left him the only one left. When he was seven, his mother had gotten stage four cancer and it was terminal, and less than a week later, she passed away. He was so saddened and depressed by his mother's death, but then, it got worse. Soon, his dad drank heavily and he was taking his sadness and anger out on his two sons, but then, right in front of Darren, his dad had committed suicide, but not before he apologized for hurting his own sons. By the time Darren was fifteen, in just seven years, he'd lost both his mom to cancer and his dad took his own life and right in front of him. Now, he had his only brother, Logan, but this wouldn't last long, Darren suddenly got a call from his brother's girlfriend, Ashley, and she told him the horrible news: Logan was brutally murdered by his cousin, Connor Devereaux, who was the leader of an MS-13 clique who'd been terrorizing New York. Darren broke down and cried heavily, now he was truly all alone in the world. But, one night, Darren had a dream and he met the spirit of his brother again, and he soon found out that Connor and his gang may have been responsible for his murder, but the person who orchestrated it was Sebastian Mendez, who'd permanently given into madness long ago. That set Darren off, and he wanted revenge on that demon, but he was no match for him since he knew that lunatic had the powers of darkness. However, fate would soon be kind to Darren when he was adopted by Selene Arcangela, Lincoln's Guardian Angel and they became brother and sister, and she also knew of Darren's pain and suffering caused by that evil monster, so she trained him in everything she knew, and he also acquired an Archangel's Greatsword and he'd also been exposed to cosmic radiation, and he was given really incredible powers, and he swore to protect those he loved, and he'd start by putting an end to the monster responsible for the pain and suffering he'd been inflicted with.

Nico: Damn, now that's really rough.

Darren Arcangela: And here's a little something I should tell you: it turns out I'm the real mysterious friend who's been supporting Team Loud Phoenix Storm from the shadows and who's been giving you all the treasure weapons and items in the treasure battles, I wanted to join you all on the day of The Ridonculous Race, but Sebastian sent the Anoni, the foot soldiers of The Hitotsuki and Noto Council to deal with me.

We gasped.

Darren Arcangela: It went on for those days you were in the race, but, I killed them all. But, by then, Sebastian had weaseled his way into the team, but you guys were made aware of his true nature and Lincoln had a plan to expose him. And now, that Sebastian's been exposed, it's time we send this evil monster to Hell for good.

Lincoln: Along with Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha.

Then, Drakus and the X-Squad appeared, and Drakus was absolutely pissed.

Drakus: Sebastian, you really really crossed it big time, we ought to clobber you to death and fling into a ditch, but I'd rather have Lincoln send your bloodstained butt to The Black Gates forever.

Sebastian Mendez: (GROWLS) LOUDS, LOUDS, LOUDS! EVERY

SINGLE FUCKING TIME I'VE HEARD OF YOUR ACHIEVEMENTS AND YOUR NAME, IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY INSANE TO NO FUCKING END! YOU FOOLS HAVE RUINED ALL OF EVIL'S GLORIOUS PLANS AT EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TURN, IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR STUPID NOSES INTO EVIL'S PLANS, THE WORLD AND EVERY LAST FOOL ON IT WOULD BE BOWING AT EVIL'S FEET, AND I WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL LIFE ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET AND IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! I HATE YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, I HATE YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEE!

Sebastian had an extreme villainous breakdown, and our energy auras flared up extremely as we all gained a massive power and energy boost from his now exposed hatred.

Me and Nico: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Sebastian Mendez: (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY) And now, it's time for you all to die!

Sebastian Mendez took out Joker's dart gun, and he fired three darts into Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, but the darts were filled with the Venom Formula. Suddenly, we saw Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha's veins were glowing green, and they had suddenly begun changing as they grew much in height and muscle mass, and their eyes turn green, and they let out bellowing roars as Sebastian laughed like a deranged madman.

Sylvester: Okay, now I really can't stand a sore loser, much less one who's even more insane than The Joker.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He'd gotten his hands on the Venom formula and used it on those three Dark Goths. Fine, if that's the way you want to play it, you lunatic!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-

Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Earth's team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, Cadogan Cthugha, and Sebastian Mendez, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired three powerful rainbow helix energy blasts at Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha from his massive greatsword and they exploded as they hit them and sent the three of them to The Black Gates, and Drakus and The X-Squad clobbered Sebastian badly and he's already bleeding, and finally, Darren Arcangela drove his massive angelic greatsword into Sebastian's black heart, killing him and leaving him to die in a pool of his own blood, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: So, we not only got rid of Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, but we also got rid of the treacherous monster, Sebastian Mendez, and we also gained Darren Arcangela, our real mysterious friend from the shadows as our new member of the team.

Nico: Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan, Sebastian badly underestimated you big time, and you also got him to expose his true nature and made him have a villainous breakdown.

Me: And I thought Icky Vicky's villainous breakdown and hatred were that bad, sheesh.

Darren Arcangela: But, either way, we're rid of the last three demonic Dark Goths and that monster for good.

Lincoln: You said it, Darren. (To Melanie Aranyani) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie Aranyani.

Melanie Aranyani: You too, Linky, and sorry about the jump hug, but it's been so long since I last saw you.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Aranyani and he hugged her, and Melanie Aranyani is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Aranyani: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Melanie Aranyani, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Wildheart, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Melanie Aranyani's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Melanie Aranyani: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Selena Arcangela: But, Melanie and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Melanie Aranyani lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Melanie Aranyani: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Melanie?

Melanie Aranyani: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Melanie Aranyani: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Aranyani, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Aranyani: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Melanie Aranyani's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lenora Mountaineu: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melanie Aranyani.

Melanie Aranyani had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls Lincoln's to rescue and the two girls Ets is to rescue, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls Lincoln's to rescue are Martine Meunier, Ingrid Bjorn, Carmen Martinez and her adopted son, Sanjay Korrapati, Chief Andrea Marquez, Judge Judith Powell and her daughter, Olive Powell, and Nadia Ben Yamin from Criminal Case and the two girls that Ets is to rescue are Olive and Pepper.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Martine Meunier, Ingrid Bjorn, Carmen Martinez and her adopted son, Sanjay Korrapati, Chief Andrea Marquez, Judge Judith Powell and her daughter, Olive Powell, and Nadia Ben Yamin from Criminal Case.

Ets: And Olive and Pepper, awesome.

Suddenly, Olive and Pepper jumped on Ets and kissed him all over as thanks for killing those four evil lunatics.

Nicole: And it looks like you're going to be the father of Sanjay Korrapati and Olive Powell, Lincoln.

Lincoln: So awesome. Are you girls okay?

Martine Meunier: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Martine Meunier and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, Cadogan Cthugha, and Sebastian Mendez, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Martine Meunier: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Martine Meunier: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Martine Meunier, Ingrid Bjorn, Carmen Martinez, Chief Andrea Marquez, Judge Judith Powell, and Nadia Ben Yamin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, where we were greeted with hugs from the rest of the team.

Maria: Lincoln, you really are the Man With A Plan! Thanks to your plan, Sebastian's true nature was exposed to the world.

William: And everyone saw him as the monster he really is, we heard everyone cheering you and the rest of the team on.

Zach: You said it, and now, we meet our real mysterious friend from the shadows: Darren Arcangela, and he's Selene's adopted brother.

Darren Arcangela: Yes, but over time, we became like brother and sister, and I finally got rid of that monster and avenged my brother's death.

Lincoln: We did, Darren, we all did.

Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Darren Arcangela is now a new member of the team. We finally got rid of the demonic Dark Goths once and for all, and Sebastian who was exposed as the monster he really is was sent to The Black Gates for all eternity, and his desires for death and destruction are finally over.

---

After destroying Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, Cadogan Cthugha, and Sebastian Mendez, the former member of the team now exposed as the deranged psychopathic monster who despised and hated mankind, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melanie Aranyani saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven

massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Aranyani: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melanie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Aranyani: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melanie Aranyani: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Melanie, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Melanie Aranyani: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Melanie Aranyani pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Melanie Aranyani and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Melanie was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRPPPPPPPP!

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Melanie Aranyani: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani, but Melanie punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Melanie, let's get her!

Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they

showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Melanie Aranyani ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Melanie and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Melanie Aranyani: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Melanie Aranyani: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Melanie, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Melanie Aranyani: Good, he was scum!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody are heading to Sunayama Beach, Miyako-jima in Japan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody fell in love at first sight with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Selena MacKenzie has sent some thugs to kill them.

Angie: Whoa, so this is Sunayama Beach in Miyako-jima, Japan, it's awesome.

Lincoln: I've never been here to Sunayama Beach before, Angie, but now that I see it, it's really beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Selena MacKenzie's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Sunayama Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Angie, Cocoa, Paris, Lauren, Holly, Plumeria, Toralei Stripe, Purrsephone, and Meowlody are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Selena MacKenzie's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Selena MacKenzie scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

---

Later it was time for Flurry Heart's first mission. I was still fuming from the betrayal of Sebastion.

Me: I can't believe Sebastian was a traitor! (PUNCHES THE FLOOR) I thought we could trust him but he played us all for a bunch of fucking fools!

Qin: No kidding!

Xenia: Why would he do this!?

Me: He hated us! (GROWLS) I can't believe he betrayed us!

Nico: He even managed to fool Eli!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: And we fell for it! (GROWLS) HE COMPLETELY PLAYED US ALL LIKE A BUNCH OF FUCKING PATSIES!

Nico: I know!

Qin: What a jerk!

Me: (Sighs) But I'm glad we gave him his just desserts.

Laney: Me too.

Me: Lets learn from this and make sure it never happens again.

Nico: Good.

William: Anyone else want to go with Flurry Heart? Besides Mikey Kudo and 4 Rabbids?

Poromon: Me and the mascots will go!

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go.

Rui: Awesome!

Wes: This will be fun.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Phoenix, Arizona.

---

We arrived in Phoenix and saw the Pokemon HQ Lab.

Wes: Here we are.

Nico: This is the Pokemon HQ Lab.

Wes: That's right.

Rui: It's awesome seeing this place again.

Sunset Shimmer: This is amazing to see.

Nico: It sure is.

We went in.

Poliwag: Hi! I'm Poliwag!

Michael: Pokemon that can talk!?

Me: Many of our Pokemon know how to talk.

Horsea: It's true.

Manaphy: It's awesome and fun.

Me: It's a long story.

Poromon: Except for me. I'm actually a Digimon.

Me: Digital Monster.

Michael: Oh wow! Awesome to meet you.

Poliwag: Same here.

Me: These are our friends from Equestria.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer, Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack, Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: And I'm Starlight Glimmer, Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Michael: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Wes: We have a lot to tell you about Team Loud Phoenix Storm and how much they have done.

Jovi and Lily came.

Michael: This is my sister Jovi and my Mom, Lily.

Jovi: Jovi happy to meet Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same to you.

Lily: It's an honor.

Flurry Heart: Same here. Uhh you may want to be gentle though. Earlier today we have had an incident happen to us.

Michael: What happened?

Me: We have a lot to tell you.

We went over Sebastian Mendez's betrayal and it hurt us greatly.

They gasped.

Lily: Oh man. I'm sorry guys.

Michael: Hey, you're not the only one. I thought Greevil was a kind old man named Mr. Verich.

Wes: And I thought Evice was Es Cade, the previous Phenac City Mayor.

Me: I heard about that from Rui. That was awful.

Twilight Sparkle: He took our trust and broke it.

Me: Yeah. But we're going to learn from it and make sure it never happens again.

Professor Krane came.

Nico: You must be Professor Krane.

Professor Krane: I certainly am and it's an honor to meet you Nico and all of you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here.

Twilight Sparkle: It's a pleasure too.

Eli: We came here to help you deal with the remnants of Cipher. I helped you all destroy them years ago remember?

Professor Krane: I sure do and that was amazing Eli.

Michael: Is it true that you guys fought your own share of Shadow

Pokemon?

Me: We sure have and we have lots of them.

Eli: Blastoise, Charizard, Venusaur, many of them.

Me: Yep.

Flurry Heart: Some of them were fought on the day I transformed from a baby into this.

Nico: It's true.

Michael: Oh wow!

I breathed in and out and expelled the darkness of the scars of betrayal from me.

Me: Ahh much better.

Krane: If you put a Shadow Pokemon in the Purify Chamber, that Shadow Pokemon will be able to be purified after a specfific amount of time.

Nico: That is amazing.

Me: All it took for us was a simple snap of our fingers.

Eli: It's true.

Krane: That's amazing.

Eli: J.D. and everyone on the team are all gods among man and they have done lots of amazing things.

Twilight Sparkle: It's true.

Krane: I think there still might be some useful Data in the Shadow Pokemon Lab.

Me: If we could see it please?

Krane: Certainly.

Me: We'll follow you to where it is.

Krane: All right.

Me: This will be interesting.

Krane: After all, I WAS held captive there.

Michael: Follow me on my scooter.

Wes: And on my bike.

Me: I'll follow you guys on my ride. (WHISTLES)

My Rapidash came.

Wes: Cool Rapidash!

I got on.

Me: Rapidash is one of my amazing Pokemon friends.

Rui: J.D. has his own amazing Rapidash and it's a really fast one.

Me: Yep.

We followed Michael and Wes.

Me: HYAH!

We were off.

Michael: I actually DID snag a Shadow Rapidash before.

Me: That's awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Yeah!

Michael: Yep.

We continued on.

We arrived.

Michael: Here it is.

Me: Wow!

Pinkie Pie: This is amazing!

Rarity: It sure is amazing darlings.

Me: Yeah. By the way Michael, Professor do you guys know Ash Ketchum?

Krane: We know all about his accomplishments.

Me: Ash is on the team and he and Pikachu and their friends have done so much.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure have.

Me: And he and his Pikachu and their friends all have done so much amazing good for the entire team.

Nico: It's true.

Krane: Wow!

Michael: (looks around) For once, the Hexagon Brothers don't seem to be guarding the lab.

Flurry Heart: That's because they are now with our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Me: They are now the archenemies of Ruby Kirlian the Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon Gene-slammer.

Michael: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Mikey Kudo: But they might appear on the final mission.

Me: We'll have Ruby Kirlian come with on that one.

Flurry Heart: That will be fun.

We went in.

We saw that it was a really awesome lab.

Me: Wow.

Eli: What a lab.

Poliwag: Also, be on the lookout for an evil version of Eddy

Me: Oh right I was just about to point that out.

Eddy: Yeah there's an evil version of me that is going to come after you guys to kill you.

Me: He's like Dangerous Jiro from the Donbrothers except he is pure evil. He wants to kill all the heroes and villains and be the ONLY hero.

Krane: Oh my!

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: But I put a curse on Dark Eddy that will banish him to the Black Gates after 24 first missions of each Ambassador Mission set.

Eli: It's true.

Michael: Wow! What are the Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

Rui: You should see what it does.

Me: Yep.

I went over what it can do and it was amazing.

Krane: Oh my! That is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Rabbids gibbering.

Me: Oh sorry. These little guys are Rabbids and they are funny.

Rui: They sure are cute too.

A Rabbid licked Michael's Flareon

And ended up burning his tongue.

Me: Ouch. Careful.

Michael: Yeah he's not for licking.

Me: They are total idiots and are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet.

Rui: But they are really funny guys.

Eli: Yeah they are good for a funny laugh. They fart and make bagpipe music.

They farted and tooted like bagpipes.

We laughed!

Eli: (LAUGHS) See what I mean?

Michael threw a snag ball.

And caught it and purified it!

Eli: Awesome!

Rui: YEAH!

Eli: About time you Cipher douchebags came back.

Cipher Peon: ELI!? You're back!

Eli: And ready to finish what I started!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: And we have this too.

I pulled out a Gashat for Demon Francesco!

J.D.'S VIOLENT INFERNO OF DANTE!

I got Dante's Scythe and I flared up a Lust Storm Aura! I fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Nico: And top this one! (ACTIVATES GASHAT)

MYOTISMON'S SUICIDE WOODS OF DANTE!

Nico threw a Suicide Fruit and it hit the ground and exploded!

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

A bloodcurdling scream was heard as it stunned him!

Me: (SHIVERING) Every time I hear that scream it sends shivers down my spine!

Eli: Scary!

Then I fired a blast of energy and it hit the Cipher Peon and knocked him out.

The Cipher Peon was unconscious. Unfortunately, this was seen by another Cipher Peon.

Shoutmon: Um, this isn't what it looks like!

Cipher Peon: I think it's exactly what it looks like!

The Cipher Peon sent out a Jellicent. And Michael's device scanned that one too.

Michael: The Jellicent's a Shadow Pokemon!

Me: Nice! Mind of I do this one?

Michael: Go for it.

Me: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES GASHAT)

SONG OF THE STORM OF JELLICA!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit the Jellicent and knocked it down and I fired a beam of light and purified it and I threw a Pokeball and caught it!

Nico: Nice one!

Eli: Now watch this! (ACTIVATES GASHAT)

SPECTRUM GAME OF THE HEXAGON BROTHERS!

Eli fired a blast of rainbow energy and it hit the 2nd peon and knocked him out.

We went further and then another Cipher Peon came down from the ceiling.

Cipher Peon: Hey! No running in the halls!

Me: Boy these guys are like cockroaches!

The Cipher Peon sent out a Leavanny.

Rui: (gasps) The Leavanny's a Shadow Pokemon!

Me: Oh man!

Flurry Heart: I got this one! (ACTIVATES GASHAT)

WERA VANN'S FASHION DISASTER FUN!

Flurry fired a wave of energy and blasted the Leavanny down and Michael threw a snag ball and purified it!

Me: Nice! (Senses Something) We got company!

I pulled out my blaster and fired and it hit the wall and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Out of the explosion came DARK EDDY! He crashed into the ground with a thud!

Dark Eddy: (Dazed) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

Rui: So he's Dark Eddy!?

Me: Yep.

Michael: We'll deal with him later after we get the Data!

We saw a computer with a Cipher Researcher nearby.

Cipher Researcher: If you want the data on here, you'll have to go through me!

Me: Gladly!

The Cipher Researcher sent out a Charizard.

Rui: (gasps) The Charizard's a Shadow Pokemon!

?: I got this one!

A Blacephalon came!

Me: A Blacephalon! Awesome!

Blacephalon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Vina Emiko!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple magenta hair and had blue and yellow clothes.

Vina Emiko: I got this guy.

She fired a blast of fireworks and blasted the Shadow Charizard down and I fired a blast of light and purified it and Nico threw a Pokeball and caught it!

POW!

Nico punched the Cipher Researcher, knocking him out.

Vina Emiko: Awesome shot Nico!

Nico: Thanks Vina. Now to see what's on this computer.

We pulled up the data.

Me: I brought a flash drive for this.

Krane: Thanks J.D.

Rui: What's your favorite memory of Nico, Vina?

Vina Emiko: When me and Nico were having a picnic during the Fourth of July and we saw a Lunar Eclipse too.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Wow!

Vina Emiko: 10 more of us are coming Nico.

Nico: Okay.

We got the data.

Me: Now to get out of here.

We headed to the elevator… only for Venus and Lovrina to emerge from it.

Michael: Lovrina!

Wes: And Venus!

Vina Emiko: Oh boy.

Eli: Long time no see you two.

Venus: Eli! So you have come back for more?

Eli: No. To finish what I started.

Vina Emiko: And Cipher is being brought down!

Lovrina: Oh, I remember you, little boy. Because of what you did, Cipher's plan in XD001 was destroyed and it's so all your fault!

Mikey Kudo: I just saw the Data. It says you guys are planning for an XD002.

Venus: You can say that it's our second try at the Ultimate Shadow Pokemon that can't be purified!

Lovrina: But you won't be able to see it. Wanna know why? Because we're so gonna beat you. Here we come!

Venus sent out Delcatty, Vileplume, Steelix, Banette, and Cofagrigus. Lovrina sent out Roserade, Gardevoir, Gorebyss, and Musharna.

Rui: (gasps) The Cofagrigus and Musharna are Shadow Pokemon!

But then a Guzzlord came!

Me: Whoa a Guzzlord!

Guzzlord: (In a girls voice) Time for this girl to eat!

Nico: Gabrielle Valentino!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with dark aqua blue hair and had black and yellow clothes and blue eyes.

Gabrielle Valentino: This will be fun.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down the Roserade, Gardevoir, Gorebyss, Delcatty, Vileplume, Steelix and Banette!

Nico: Nice!

Poliwag was about to slap Vileplume with his tail but then the Vileplume used Attract.

Nico: Poliwag, what are you waiting for? Attack it!

Poliwag didn't do anything.

Poromon: (sighs) I'll do it then!

Poromon flew at the Vileplume… only for Poliwag to slap him with his tail.

Poliwag: You will not harm my beloved!

Me: Oh no!

Nico: It used Attract.

Poromon: Not good!

Horsea fired a Hyper Beam Blast and it hit Vileplume and blasted it down!

Poliwag: Wha? What happened?

A Celesteela then came out and fired energy blasts at the Vileplume!

Eli: Celesteela! Whoa!

Celesteela: (In a girls voice) That Vileplume messed with the wrong Gene-slammer.

Nico: Noelle Florrence!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had the kanji for steel in the middle of her forehead and had green clothes.

Noelle Florrence: Looks like the fun is starting!

Suddenly, Michael's Flareon dodged blaster from Dark Eddy, who had woken up.

Dark Eddy: Thought you got rid of me, did you?!

Wes: We were in a hurry. What did you expect?

Wes sent out his Forretress.

A Pheromosa then came!

Pheramosa: (In a girls voice) Boy this guy pisses people off!

Nico: Gabby Emilio!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and had a gorgeous yellow dress on.

Gabby Emilio: This will be awesome.

Wes: Forretress, use Explosion!

Nico: (gets out Salami Swami and Gramma Stuffum's Ridewatches) Count me in as well!

Nico activated them and fired food blasts and blasted Dark Eddy down. Then Forrestress glowed and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down in a huge fiery explosion!

Me: Geez! He is going to feel that one!

Then…

SQUISH!

He got squished by the foot of a Stakataka!

Stakataka: (In a girls voice) Take that you parasitic bug!

Nico: Ayana Alamosa!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and grey clothes and had blue eyes.

Ayana Alamosa: This guy is a parasite!

Nico: You're telling me!

Venus: Lovrina, I think it's time to call out our other Shadow

Pokemon.

Lovrina: Right!

Venus called out a Gigalith and Lovrina called out an Alomomola.

Me: An Alomomola and a Gigalith!

Michael: (his device scanned them) Those two are Shadow Pokemon as well!

Shoutmon: I got the Gigalith, Mikey. You can fight the Alomomola.

Mikey: (gets out Meramon's Gashat) With pleasure!

Mikey activated it.

MERAMON'S INFERNAL AIR FLIGHT!

He fired waves if fire and blasted down the Gigalith and Shoutmon blasted the Alomolola!

A Buzzwole came in!

Buzzwole: (In a girls voice) This will hurt you bad!

Nico: Wendy Munroe!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange clothes and she punched the Alomolola and knocked it out!

A Naganadel then came!

Nico: A Naganadel!

Naganadel: (In a girls voice) This is going to hurt this one!

Nico: Camille Draconia! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple clothes and had purple dragonfly wings.

Camille Draconia: I got this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted down the Gigalith.

Wes threw a snag ball at the Gigalith and he caught it.

Eli: Oh yeah!

Me: That all the Pokemon you got?

Eli: Yeah! Is it?

Michael threw a snag ball at the Alomolola and he caught it.

Then a Xurkitree came and grabbed Venus and Lovrina and electrocuted them!

Me: Xurkitree!

Xurkitree: (In a girls voice) This will shock you!

Nico: Nina Thundarra!? Wow!

She threw them into a cliff and smashed them into it and reverted back. She was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and had black and purple clothes!

Nina Thundarra: This will be really fun.

The two got up and then a Kartana swooped in and slashed them! Grazing their faces!

Kartana: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that!

Nico: Kimiko Lindsborg!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had a red kimono on and had a samurai sword.

Kimiko Lindsborg: That must've hurt you!

Nico: We still got the Cofagrigus and Musharna to catch!

Lovrina: Then come and get them!

Venus then clutched her head in pain!

Lovrina: Venus? What's wrong?

Venus: (SCREAMS)

Her eyes glowed an insidiously murderous red color and to our shock we saw her attack Lovrina!

She was beating her up!

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a Nihilego latched onto Venus' head!

Me: A Nihilego!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow!

Nihilego: (In a girls voice) Take this you stupid bitch!

Nico: Mina Nefertiti!

Nihilego: That's right.

Then a Swoobat flew in.

Swoobat: (In a girls voice) This will be good!

Nico: Lucy Dublin! Wow!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Cofagrigus and Musharna down and I fired waves of light and purified them.

Me: WOW! 11 Gene-slammers in one adventure!

Rui: That is amazing! That has to be a record.

Nico: Yep. And now, we just have Roserade, Gardevoir, Gorebyss, Delcatty, Vileplume, Steelix, Banette, and Dark Eddy to deal with.

Kimiko Lindsborg: I already took care of the Pokemon.

I threw Pokeballs and caught them.

Sunset Shimmer: All right!

Ayana Alamosa: I got this.

She kicked Dark Eddy back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Flurry Heart: Oh yeah!

The Nihilego was still making Venus beat up Lovrina!

Nico: Brutal!

The Nihilego let go and we tied them up.

Venus: Oh, boo hoo! Now look what you've done! Oh, you're terrible! I mean really! Master Nascours will be oh so crossed with us.

Wes: Nascour's the new Leader of Cipher now?

Lovrina: It's not like I'm happy about it. I mean at least Greevil never lost his temper! Nascour treats us like pawns!

Me: Then Nascour will get the Black Gates on the Big Day.

Nico: Sound familiar?

Venus: What are you talking about?

Nico: What about those Pokemon you sealed the hearts to? You were using them like lab rats! Do you think they enjoyed being Shadow Pokemon any more then you two enjoy being bossed around by Nascour?! (sighs) People and Pokemon are more alike than you think. Take some time to consider that in Gotham Royal York. Cipher won't be able to punish you there. (about to snap my fingers)

Nico snapped his fingers and beamed them to Gotham Royal York. They were put into a cell in the Renegades hideout.

Me: Where did you send them?

Nico: The Renegades hideout in a prison cell.

Me: Clever.

Mina Nefertiti reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and red eyes and had a blue dress. Lucy Dublin reverted back and was a girl with black hair and pink eyes and had a black dress and bat wings.

Lucy Dublin: That was really awesome.

Wes: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Gabrielle Valentino: Me and Nico having a Burrito Eating Contest and I won.

Noelle Florrence: Working at my family's steel mill and we made record setting amounts of steel.

Gabby Emilio: Me and Nico trying out fashions in my family's fashion store

Ayana Alamosa: Building a massive castle in Montana

Nina Thundarra: Constructing a Lightning Absorbing Generator

Wendy Munroe: Bashing a massive mafia in Bolivia into pulp

Camille Draconia: Finding rare butterflies in Indonesia

Kimiko Lindsborg: Me and Nico busting the Yakuza in Japan in a hidden temple near Mount Fuji

Mina Nefertiti: Torturing numerous criminally insane monsters and making them kill each other.

Lucy Dublin: Me and Nico building a futuristic house for many of our friends.

Me: Wow! You girls have done it all.

Nico: You sure have.

Nico had them hug him.

Nico: I missed you all.

Vina Emiko: We did too Nico.

Me: Aww.

Flurry Heart: So awesome.

We went back home.

* * *

We arrived.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

May: Wow!

Qin: That is awesome and Vina, girls it's awesome that you're all with us now.

Vina Emiko: We sure are Qin.

May: Next time, Wera Vann and Cheese should go with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Flurry Heart: I like it.

* * *

On the sofa while we were watching TV, Vinyl came in and she was looking really sick.

Xenia: Are you okay, Vinyl?

Vinyl Scratch: I don't know. I have been complaining about stomach cramps for a while. Something is really bothering me.

STOMACH CHURNS.

Vinyl Scratch: UH OH!

ZOOM!

I ran and gave her a trash can and she threw up in it.

Me: Geez.

Camie: Boy something is really wrong.

Varie: Let me run some tests.

Varie did so and ran a scan on her and then to her delight as she scanned her belly she smiled.

Varie: There's nothing wrong with you. You are pregnant Vinyl.

Vinyl Scratch gasped.

Vinyl Scratch: I'm Pregnant.

Lincoln smiled and bursted with excitement!

Vinyl Scratch: (ECSTATIC) LINCOLN I'M PREGNANT!

Lincoln picked up Vinyl and spun her around and we cheered for them.

Halifa: Congratulations!

Jun: Way to go sis!

Nico: Wow! Now I know what my rescue will be tomorrow.

Me: Yep. Vinyl Scratch's baby shower.

Lola: Yep.

Vinyl Scratch: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Mindwipe: Is it a boy or a girl?

Varie: We won't know until we go to the doctor.

Nico: Yeah. But we're so happy for you Vinyl.

Me: Especially after your big day mission to help Jun.

Vinyl Scratch: That was awesome.

Jun: It sure was.

Cosmos: You should be proud.

Vinyl Scratch: I sure am.

Flurry Heart: I agree there.

Me: After the Hitotsuki battle tomorrow we'll have to see if that will be the due date for you.

Vinyl Scratch: I have a feeling it will.

Qin: Yep.

The doorbell rang.

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

In came an Excadrill.

Me: Hey an Excadrill!

Qin: Wow!

Iris: This one is awesome.

Excadrill: (In a girls voice) Boy you guys are awesome up here.

Nico: Amanda Excarion? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a brown hair girl with a pink skirt and a pink shirt.

Amanda Excarion: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Vinyl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amanda Excarion: I have a lot of them but my favorite is when me and Nico got into a Mudwrestling Match.

Lana: You like Mudwrestling too?

Amanda Excarion: I sure do. I am the great mudwrestling champion for 10 years in a row.

Lana: (KNEELS AND BOWS) I AM NOT WORTHY! I AM NOT WORTHY!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Lana is in the presence of a legend.

Nico: (LAUGHS) She sure is. And Lana loves mudwrestling.

Eli: Yep.

Nico and Amanda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Amanda has a mischievous smirk and then…

SPLAT!

She splattered mud into his face.

Amanda Excarion: Me too Mud Boy.

Tussle Sprout: Vinyl's gonna have to take it easy

Nico: I know.

Qin: But we're happy for her still.

Camie: We sure are.

The Previous Group came.

Grodd: Can me, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Harpymon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Lola: We don't even know what our mission is going to be.

Nico: I'm sure we'll think of something

Illia: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Conkeldurr and Audimo this time.

Qin: Awesome choices.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Selena MacKenzie of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Selena MacKenzie of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing

Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Mollie: While you and I deal with Selena MacKenzie and put an end to her for good, Linky.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Selena MacKenzie will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we got word that nasty bully, Gary Smith, is here and he's terrorizing Jimmy Hopkins.

Lincoln: No way are we letting that nasty bully get away with doing that to Jimmy, we'll make him pay and tear him apart, and once we get done with tearing that nasty bully to shreds, you're next, Selena MacKenzie.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Mollie: You will feel the true wrath of the storms, Selena MacKenzie, and you'll pay for everything you've done five years ago.

Nico: I know what our next mission can be.

Silver Samurai: Tell us more.

Nico: You guys are not going to like Gary one bit.

He went over his history.

---

Gary Smith is the main antagonist of the 2006 video game Bully, being the titular deuteragonist/central antagonist of Chapter I: Making New Friends and Enemies, the overarching antagonist of Chapter II: Rich Kid Blues and Chapter III: Love Makes the World Go Around, the unseen overarching antagonist of Chapter IV: A Healthy Mind In a Healthy Body, and Other Lies, the main antagonist/final boss of Chapter V: The Fall and Rise of Jimmy Hopkins, Aged 15, and an unseen antagonist in Chapter 6: Endless Summer.

He is a malicious but highly intelligent student, aiming to take over the student population of the private high school of Bullworth Academy. He feigns friendship with the hero Jimmy Hopkins to use him as muscle and a scapegoat but ends up foiled and expelled. He is also his archenemy.

He was voiced by Peter Vack.

Gary's background is mostly unknown. He cites his parents as one of his "problems" (along with pretty much everyone else in the world). The elderly townswoman Miss Abby speaks poorly of Gary's mother, and the very rich Mr. Smith is hinted to be Gary's grandfather/father, having the same surname and complaining about the state of the family.

According to the nerd Donald Anderson, Mr. Smith (probably Gary's father) was kicked out of Bullworth Academy and later went to prison. This explains that Gary has an unhealthy family life that could be the source of his behaviour. Towards the end of the game, several townsfolk make comments about Gary's unstable personality.

Gary is very open about his plan to take over Bullworth, going so far as to shout that he intends to run the school in front of the clique leaders and their bodyguards. Somehow, he was apparently able to convince them all to trust him, although his interactions with them took place off screen.

The fifteen-year-old Jimmy Hopkins meets Gary Smith at the start of the game, when his mother and new stepfather drop him off at the strict Bullworth Academy. Gary then befriends Jimmy, introducing his "friend" (and perpetual victim) Pete Kowalsky, and showing him around the school and its four cliques, who constantly fight and bully one another out of petty rivalries and popularity struggles.

Gary tells Jimmy of his plan to rule the school and the two work together, occasionally with Pete Kowalski. (Although Gary frequently bullies Pete, and Jimmy has no desire to run Bullworth, believing it to be nothing more than a bid for becoming the most popular students, something he cares nothing about.)

However, Gary stops taking his medication and becomes increasingly paranoid, persuading himself that Jimmy is plotting against him, while he just wants to graduate under the radars with his friends. Gary then leads Jimmy into a trap, forcing him to fight Russell Northrop, whom he led to believe that Jimmy insulted his mother, at the end of Chapter One. After Jimmy prevails, Gary disappears into the background, creating trouble for his "friends".

Gary first convinces the Preppies clique to turn against Jimmy, claiming that Jimmy called their comrade Tad Spencer inbred. He appears again in Chapter Three, helping Johnny Vincent and his Greasers clique in Wrong Part of Town, the local slums. Gary then again disappears into the background, but also turns the Nerds against Jimmy, feeding their leader Earnest Jones with his charade of taking over the school.

After Jimmy defeats and befriends every clique leader, Gary turns the Townies (a clique of dropouts) against him and convinces them to start an open war against the Bullworth population. Gary then sows discord by unleashing rats in the library (the Nerd's lair), setting fire to the Jocks' gym, having the Townies steal the Preppies' boxing trophies, and trapping the Greasers' leader in Happy Volts Asylum, framing Jimmy for it all. This causes all the cliques to turn against Jimmy, accusing him of having worsened a situation he promised to solve.

Jimmy solves every problem, but Gary's slander worked, and he soon finds himself despised by everyone in school, save for Pete. After returning from defeating the Townies in their lair of Blue Skies Industrial Park, he is expelled by Dr. Crabblesnitch, who learnt from Gary that Jimmy defaced the Town Hall. (In fact, this was yet another of Gary's crimes he was framed for.)

Utterly disgusted, Jimmy goes to town and befriends Zoe Taylor, a Townie girl who was expelled like him. When Pete tries to get him back to business, he first rejects him but finally gets convinced to clear his name, enlisting Zoe and Russell's help. Meanwhile, Gary uses the troubles he caused to get into Dr. Crabblesnitch's good graces, being named Head Boy. He wastes no time in manipulating the four cliques into openly attacking one another, causing such chaos with his lies that a riot soon rages on the school campus, forcing most teachers to flee.

Jimmy (with help from Zoe and Russell) defeats the Townies' leader Edgar Munsen, discovering that he too bought Gary's charade. Learning from Zoe about the sheer chaos at Bullworth Academy, Jimmy enlists the Townies to put an end to Gary's demented schemes once and for all. Together, they pacify the school, first by defeating the leaders once more, then by defeating the out of control Prefects.

Right after, Gary insults Jimmy on the public announcement system. Jimmy chases his former friend to the roof to get even. Fully aware that he is the weaker one, Gary opts to lure him onto the construction scaffoldings around the dilapidated belltower for field advantage.

Jimmy cuts Gary's gloating, stating that he just "won" the hatred of everyone, but Gary does not care. He gleefully boasts that his status as Head Boy would get Jimmy into further trouble. Jimmy's final plea falls on deaf ears, and Gary insults his mother's virtue, enraging him.

The first stage of the Final Battle consists in chasing Gary through the scaffoldings. This can prove tricky as Gary throws bricks at him as he crosses gaps on small planks, and empties wheelbarrows or rubbles as he climbs ladders, before fleeing further up. Jimmy must duck the former and get on the side for the latter. If he gets hit by a brick, he hangs over the void and must regain footing before the next hit or plummet into the abyss.

The second stage starts after Jimmy dodges the bells Gary makes fall one after the other and tackles him into the scaffoldings below. Despite Gary proving a better brawler than expected, having moves similar to Jimmy's own and being able to counter his blows and pin him on the railings if he gets an opening, a physical threat he is not and he shall fall quickly. Jimmy must pummel him and not hesitate to kick him when he is down. As soon as he loses a life-bar, the scaffolding breaks and they fall on the one below. Until the third one sends them into the principal's office.

Gary is absolutely no match for Jimmy, who knocks him out. They fall through the glass roof into Dr. Crabblesnitch's office, who overheard his gloating. Gary is expelled and dragged out of the office by a gleeful Jimmy. As a reward, Jimmy and Zoe's expulsions are overturned and Pete is appointed Head Boy at Jimmy's suggestion. The game ends with Jimmy receiving well-deserved applause and praise from the entire school, followed by a kiss from Zoe.

Despite Gary being expelled, Miss Danvers continues to make announcements over the public announcement system, calling him to Crabblesnitch's office. Also, small talk claims that he is hiding in the belltower of the Academy or living close to Blue Skies Industrial Park with the Townies. He has most likely become a pariah due to his actions being known - and despised - by pretty much everyone around.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: Why that jerk!

Nico: I'll tell you guys more later. Lets go.

We were off to Bullworth Academy.

---

We arrived at Bullworth.

Pain Yatta: So this is Bullworth Academy, huh?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Nice place.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

We went to find Jimmy.

We then saw Jimmy Hopkins and Zoe Taylor making out.

Mole Man: Hi! You must be Jimmy.

Jimmy saw us.

Jimmy Hopkins: Hey Nico!

Nico: Long time no see Jimmy.

They shook hands and fistbumped.

Nico: You and Zoe are so awesome as a couple.

Jimmy Hopkins: Yes we sure are. I take it you heard that Gary is back.

Me: We sure did.

Poromon: Hi, Jimmy!

Circe: You remember Poromon and Poliwag, right?

Jimmy Hopkins: How can I forget. Awesome to see the cuties again.

Poromon: You too.

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: I met Jimmy and Zoe just after I joined the team. I had a lot of personal issues with Gary back then.

May: Like what?

Atomic Skull: I'm guessing his attitude?

Nico: That and he nearly started a massive war here as well as did all kinds of horrible crimes.

Lola: What did this guy do?

Nico: A more accurate question is what hasn't he done. Terrorism, Attempted usurpation, Incitation of riots, Public endangerment, Harassment. Arson, Attempted mass murder, Psychological abuse, Assault and battery, Torture, Kidnapping, False imprisonment, Property damage, Hatemongering, Brainwashing, Unfair expulsion, Blackmail, Slander, Incrimination, Treason, Vandalism, Breaking and entering, Trespassing, Animal cruelty and Theft.

We gasped in shock!

Xenia: Oh man!

Qin: He's pure evil!

Nico: Yep.

Jimmy Hopkins: That's right. Nico and I beat the living shit out of that asshole.

Qin: Good!

Astro Man: Are there any art classes here?

Jimmy Hopkins: There sure are.

Me: Cool.

Nico: When I first met Jimmy he started out as a jerk. But as I got to know him more and more we became good friends. He may be a jerk but deep down he has a heart of gold.

Jimmy Hopkins: That's right. Nico is a really awesome guy too.

Skinner: You and Bart will probably get along great.

Jimmy Hopkins: (LAUGHS) I sure will.

Bart: We both are so much very similar.

Jimmy Hopkins: That's for sure Bart.

Me: How did you beat Gary the last time?

Nico: One thing that we can use to our advantage is that Gary likes to gloat and talk.

Hunch: That probably left him vulnerable to attack.

Nico: Oh it did. He is all bark and no bite. What he never realized was that I broadcasted the entirety of our conversation and fight to the entire town. I was wearing a microphone button that broadcasted the whole talk.

Qin: Geez!

Nico: Oh yeah. After he was expelled, Gary became the most hated creature in the entire state of New Hampshire.

Jimmy Hopkins: That's right. His father disowned him and disinherited him from his family's fortune and the entire town was completely disgusted by his behavior.

Harpymon: To think you two were friends with him before.

Lincoln: Like someone else we recently killed.

Jimmy Hopkins: Yeah, I heard about what happened with that Sebastian guy. Sorry he betrayed you guys like that.

Me: News sure spread like wildfire didn't it?

Goliath: We actually know the sting of betrayal and how it affects people. Like with what happened to us over 1,000 years ago.

Nico: I remember that Goliath. That was awful. But thanks for your concern Jimmy.

Jimmy Hopkins: You're welcome.

Skinner: Wait Sebastian was a traitor?

Me: Yep. Lincoln was on to him the very moment he joined up with us.

Tengu Man: How did he fool even Eli?

Eli: Actually he didn't. I was onto him too. I just didn't show it.

Tengu Man: Oh.

Eli: I didn't say anything because I didn't want to have him know I was onto him.

Xenia: Oh. Good thinking.

Camie: Yeah.

Calamitous: We won't make the same mistake again

Me: No we won't.

Jimmy Hopkins: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Jimmy Hopkins: I hope you guys are here to kill Gary?

Me: Actually we can't. He's still a kid. Our code strictly forbids us from doing so.

Nico: We have to have honor when it comes to protecting people.

Shockwave: We can still pulverize him.

Me: (Cracks Knuckles) That is for sure.

Jimmy Hopkins: That's right. (Cracks Knuckles) It's payback time.

Qin: You got that right.

Goliath (Marvel): We just have to wait for him to come to us.

Nico: Yep.

Jim Lake: And then it's buttkicking time.

Me: Big time.

Qin: He will rue the day he messed with us.

Nico: I've got a bunch of things to say to that son of a motherfucking shitstain.

Tayuya: You tell that fucking ass!

Nicio: (LAUGHS) Thanks. Oh J.D. did Sonoi say who made the Falchion Hitotsuki?

Me: Yes he sure did! It was a backup plan made by Black Satan in case she was defeated.

Sakura Igurashi: So Yuriko did it!

Nico: Not good.

Me: Lets focus on the matter at hand first.

Apeface: Where is he right now?

Eli: Let me check.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: He's heading towards the Football Field.

LaGrange: Then that's where we're going.

Nico: Yep.

Me: You up for another round of wailing on Gary?

Nico: I sure am.

Brawlrus: Entrance time!

We were off to the Football Field.

We then saw a figure heading towards it and went at it.

It was sneaking up to the cheerleading squad and it was GARY SMITH!

Just as he was about to attack them the spirits of school appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and Nico punched Gary in the face and sent him crashing into a trash can!

He got up and saw us!

Gary Smith: YOU!

Nico: That's right Smith! Me!

Jimmy Hopkins: You are not allowed back here you know.

Snake: Dude, Jimmy might not be perfect. But he's twice the man you'll ever be!

Nico: That's right you shitfucking asshole! You don't care about anyone but yourself!

Gary Smith: I was MORE OF A MAN! You ruined everything for me Chan!

Nico: And I show no remorse for it.

Gary Smith: I LOST EVERYTHING BECAUSE OF YOU!

Nico: Good! You deserve it.

Then Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Carly Atlas, Titania, Titanium Titan, Zs'Skayr, Kitty, and Johnny 13 came.

Nico: Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Carly Atlas, Titania, Titanium Titan, Zs'Skayr, Kitty, and Johnny 13.

Kaos: So Sebastion was a traitor the whole time, huh?

Dr. Viktor: Who would've thought it?

Mr. Fizz: Had we known, I would've snapped his neck.

Me: Just like Pigma betraying Star Fox.

Qin: Yep.

Technus: (to Nico) We heard you went to a Devil's Food Cake planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Carly Atlas: How much did you eat?

Me: You were with us Carly. I actually ate the most.

Carly Atlas: Oh right. You sure love Devil's food cake.

Me: Yep.

Pharaoh came.

Me: Pharaoh, up for another round?

Pharaoh: I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Pharaoh: Look, I know Sebastian's betrayal hurt. But at least you guys know not to trust people like him again.

Me: That's for sure.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Twilight Sparkle, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue on a Devil's Food Cake Planet

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue was on a Devil's Food Cake Planet. How much did he eat?

Twilight Sparkle: Not nearly as much as J.D. Next to banana cream pie, Devil's Food cake is one of J.D.'s non-lethal weaknesses.

Carol Ferris: (LAUGHS) That was awesome though.

Jan: It sure was awesome and amazing.

Zan: Devil's food cake is awesome.

Hawkman: It sure is.

Hot Head: Boy no kidding and it's awesome and tasty.

Bouncer: Extremely chocolatey.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: What can I say? J.D. loves chocolate.

Kaos: (LAUGHS) That is for sure. Lets do it for I, KAOS, Command it!

Twilight Sparkle and groups used fusions for the fusions of Elemental HERO Sparkman and Hermos and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons of lightning and they fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - Battling The Falchion Hitotsuki, Another Goldar and Another Salami Swami

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Nico, Kole's team, Salami Swami's team did good Battling The Falchion Hitotsuki and Another Goldar. And Another Salami Swami as well.

Will Vandom: They sure did and it was awesome! We faced the first ever Kamen Rider Hitotsuki and she was a great artist. Her name was Carrietta Houou Gaia and she is from Greece. She made this really beautiful painting.

Snowdrop: It was really beautiful. She called it The Eternal Phoenix Angels Over The Cake World.

Dr. Viktor: That is a beautiful painting.

Numbuh 1: It sure is a magical painting and it captured the beautiful majesty of Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer flying perfectly.

Mandy: We all were amazed by it.

Katie: It sure was beautiful.

Ashley: I'll say.

Rarity: It sure was a really amazing and beautiful painting too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was beautiful. Carrietta's art is museum worthy.

Gill Grunt: It sure is.

Dr. Viktor: Wow. And I heard that you met the second of Maria's friends?

Will Vandom: We sure did. She was made of pure lightning. She called herself TeslaJessica.

Dr. Viktor: Wow that is amazing!

Will Vandom: It sure is.

Dr. Viktor: Yep. Lets do it!

Will and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Lightning Cards and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and fired waves of lightning, water, jewels and ice and smashed him down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Metropolis. How was it?

Gwen T.: It was really fun but we were enraged with the betrayal of Sebastian!

Mr. Fizz: Word about that spread like wildfire on that! I thought he was one of the good guys!

Bulma: So did everyone else! He played us all for a bunch of fools!

Shannon Littlefield: He sure did! But Lincoln was totally onto him ever since he joined us in Thailand.

Nefertimon: He hated all our achievements. And he was responsible for sending all those Anoni and tricking the Noto Generals to do so!

Paildramon: The guy was nuts!

Shakkoumon: That was awful!

Pinkie Pie: He was the biggest party pooper of them all!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) He sure was.

Featherweight: What a jerk!

Sprocket: No kidding!

Mr. Fizz: What a monster! I'm glad he is gone. Lets do it!

Gwen and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Ancient Gear monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow- Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Wildheart

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Wildheart. What's her name?

Cyborg: Her name is Melanie Aranyani and she is a master of wilderness survival.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) She sure is amazing.

Katie Kirrington: Her skills in surviving in the wilderness are all most well built and amazing.

Dexter: I must concur with Katie.

Poppy: And her story is really cool too

---

Nico: Yep. So, Melanie, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Melanie Aranyani: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Melanie Aranyani pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Melanie Aranyani and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Melanie was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRPPPPPPPP!

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Melanie Aranyani: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani, but Melanie punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Melanie, let's get her!

Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Melanie Aranyani ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Melanie and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Melanie Aranyani: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Melanie Aranyani: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Melanie, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Melanie Aranyani: Good, he was scum!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Technus: Oh man! That is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and Chase got what was coming to and Lynn got an awesome punishment.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) She sure did.

Sunburn: Yep.

Technus: Boy that was amazing. Lets do it!

Cyborg and team used fusions for Hermos and the Alchemy beasts and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Haiku, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - Flurry Heart's First Mission and meeting gene-slammers for the Ultra Beasts

---

Carly was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) Flurry Heart's First Mission involved fighting Venus and Lovrina. And meeting gene-slammers for the Ultra Beasts.

Haiku: That was so amazing to hear about.

Goku: Boy it sure was and we all thought it was really amazing!

Mage Meadowbrook: It sure was and Flurry Heart did a fantastic job too.

Mistmane: Her first mission was really grand.

Flash Magnus: The little one came a long way in such a short amount of time too.

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) She did and thou should have seen what happened.

Fluttershy: We're really proud of Flurry too and so is Cadance.

Tornado Bolt: We are really proud of her.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja she did a great job.

Stealth Elf: And the Ultra Beast Pokemon Gene-slammers are awesome too.

Carly: Wow! You guys did great. Lets do it!

Haiku and group used fusions for Hermos and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Ladies and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of orange fire and leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - Vinyl Scratch Pregnant

---

Titania was next.

Titania (to Fabia): So, Vinyl's pregnant, huh? Congrats to her!

Fabia: We're all so happy for her and it's going to be an awesome and fun baby shower and rescue for her tomorrow.

Konata: It sure will be.

Vice: You got that right.

Hikari Yukimura: I can't wait to see what it will be for the baby.

Shiro: We're hoping for girls.

Hana Natsuki: I think this will be so awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure will and it will be so awesome for Vinyl.

King Solar: It sure will be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Same with me too.

Spotlight: We're so excited for her.

Fabia: I am too.

Titania: We all are. Lets do it!

Fabia and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Lightsworn monsters and their rider cards they formed into new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - Nico helped Jimmy Hopkins before

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish Accent) Nico helped Jimmy Hopkins before. Underneath that rough exterior, he has a good heart.

Nuju: He is a really awesome and nice guy and he even helped Nico bring down Gary before.

Sam Manson: That is for sure. It is so amazing.

Sydney Kirlian: We all are happy for Nico helping Jimmy out too.

Shana: We sure are and that is awesome.

Evangelyne: You got that right.

Edyn: You said it.

Applejack: Yeah that is so amazing that Nico and Jimmy did that.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure is.

Flashwing: I think that is amazing.

Titanium Titan: It sure is amazing amigos. Lets do it!

Nuju and team used fusions for Hermos and the Exodia Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystals and apples and smashed them down.

---

Edd, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Gary Smith is PURE EVIL INCARNATE!

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Sorry if I'm yelling all of a sudden. But Gary Smith is PURE EVIL INCARNATE!

Edd: Indeed he is and what he did to this entire school was completely reprehensible and abhorrent.

Rei: I think that's a total understatement.

Zenyatta: It sure is.

Soldier 76: Yeah no kidding everyone.

Widowmaker: I agree there.

Bastion: Indeed there.

Princess Luna: Yeah what he did was awful.

Moondust: I agree there too. That is awful.

Snowdrop: No kidding there. That is crazy.

Gari: That guy is just pure evil.

Blackout: Yeah his father must be really infuriated about him.

Zs'Skayr: I think that is a total understatement. Lets do it!

Edd and group used fusions for Hermos and the Dark World monsters and their rider cards and they formed new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lewa, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Gary is gonna be getting a massively well deserved buttkicking

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) Gary is gonna be getting a massively well deserved buttkicking. When this battle's finished, I want to kick his crotch!

Lewa: You can count on that one. Give him a crotchbusting kick so deadly that he will never walk again.

Kitty: You can count on that.

Joan Gutierrez: What he did to this school is unforgivable.

Rachelle Orinoco: Too bad we can't kill him though.

Francisca: Yeah because our code won't allow it.

Flamberge: Yeah it's a shame.

Zan Partizanne: That is a darn shame.

Janeen Aran: It sure is.

Adeleine: I agree there too.

Rainbow Dash: It's still awesome though.

Scootaloo: You got that right!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure is!

Kitty: Yeah it sure is. Lets do it!

Lewa and team used fusions for Hermos and the angel cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Clow, Undead Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Gary will Rue the day he messed with us

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Gary will Rue the day he messed with us. Too bad our code prevents us from killing him!

Ghost Rider: I know! It would be good if everyone was rid of him forever.

Chester Cheetah: I agree there too man.

Captain Space Heifer: That is for sure there.

Universe 666 Ashley: That is for sure there too.

Universe 666 Kaos: I agree there myself..

Universe 666 G1 Megatron: It sure will be awesome though.

Starlight Glimmer: The long arm of the law will take him down.

Cozy Glow: It sure will.

Hex: That is for sure.

Johnny 13: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Skull monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome dragons and weapons and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and fire and smashed him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Pharaoh

---

Pharaoh was next.

Pharaoh: Boy this daw has been really crazy for you guys.

Me: It sure has been crazy.

Varie: No kidding there.

Celica: Yeah.

Pharaoh: Lets get it on then!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars and they're for Marinette, Adrien, Nino, Kim, Gabriel, Luka, Nathalie, Chloe, and Audrey Bourgeois

Marinette: A female Ladybug Familiar named Milady, she has the powers of red fire, and she can fire blasts of red fire to burn enemies, and she has the power to make Tikki even stronger.

Adrien Agreste: A male Black Cat Familiar named Alexei, he has the powers of darkness, and he can fire blasts of darkness to hit enemies hard, and he has the power to make Plagg even stronger, and even supercharge Adrien's Cataclysm blasts.

Nino: A male Turtle Familiar named Snapper, he has the powers of water, and he can fire blasts of water to hit enemies hard and wash them away, and he has the power to make Wayzz even stronger.

Kim: A male Monkey Familiar named Mateo, he has the powers of fire, and he can fire powerful blasts of fire at enemies to hit them hard, and he has the power to make Xuppu stronger.

Luka: A male Snake Familiar named Nitor, he has the powers of sound, and he can fire powerful blasts of sound to hit enemies hard and make them go deaf, and he has the power to make Sass stronger.

Gabriel Agreste: A male Shark Familiar named Striker, he has the powers of water, and he can fire blasts of water to hit enemies hard and wash large groups of them away, and he has the power to make Charon even stronger.

Nathalie: A female Peacock Familiar named Celeste, she has the powers of darkness, and she can fire blasts of darkness from her wings, and she has the power to make Duusu even stronger.

Chloe Bourgeois: A female Bee Familiar named Belinda, she has the powers of poison, and she can fire blasts of venom and yellow fire to hit enemies and give them a nasty dose of venom poisoning, and she has the power to make Pollen even stronger.

Audrey Bourgeois: A female Lizard Familiar named Sephira, she has the powers of light, and she can fire blasts of light to hit enemies hard and blind them.

I teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and we fired blasts of energy and elements and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Pharaoh you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

All the students of the school came.

Jake: This is for all the students watching this.

Tsukasa: You're in for a show.

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

Me: This is REALLY going to hurt.

Nico: It's payback time!

We went at him and really beat the living shit out of him.

Gintanai, Kileron, and Arrthoa blasted and pulverized him all over.

Xenia, Halifa, Cosmos and Mindwipe used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Halifa and Xenia's powers, Cosmos' Particle Beam and Mindwipe Viper Pistol 100-fold.

Xenia and Mindwipe: LIFE VIPER BLAST!

Halifa and Cosmos: DEAD STRIKER SHOT!

Samurais of Red and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI RED SLASH!

Lightning of The Storm and Snake: LIGHTNING SNAKE BLAST!

Mars and Moles and Mole Man: MARS OF EARTH BLAST!

Speed of The Race and LaGrange: SPEED RACE BLAST!

Coconuts and Bananas and Grodd: COCONUT BANANA BLAST!

Giants of Stone and Goliath: GIANT STONE SHOT!

Atomic Darkness and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARKNESS BLAST!

Genius of Fury and Calamitous: GENIUS FURY

Ice Veteran and Skinner: ICE FURY BLAST!

Silver Ranger Power and Harpymon: HARPY MAYHEM BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Jimmy Hopkins, Nico and Eli: BULLY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SCHOOL SUBJECT ELEMENTS STYLE: ART!

Entrapta: SCHOOL SUBJECT LIGHTNING STYLE: SCIENCE!

Perfuma: SCHOOL SUBJECT NATURE STYLE: BIOLOGY!

Frosta: SCHOOL SUBJECT ICE STYLE: MATH!

Hilda: SCHOOL SUBJECT FIRE STYLE: ENGLISH!

Yuna: SCHOOL SUBJECT WATER STYLE: GARDENING!

Toph: SCHOOL SUBJECT EARTH STYLE: HISTORY!

Makoto: SCHOOL SUBJECT WIND STYLE: MUSIC!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said school subjects.

Lincoln and his harem: SCHOOL SUBJECT FINAL SMASH: SCHOOL BLAST!

They fired ki blast based on school subjects!

They blasts hit him and knocked him all over.

Kitty then went up to him and glared at him and then…

KRASMASH!

SHE KICKED HIM SQUARE IN THE CROTCH WITH EXTREMELY DEVASTATING FORCE AND HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

We winced from that!

Me: (WINCES) OOOH! OUCH!

Nico: AYE YI YI!

Eli: That must've hurt!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket at Gary Smith which tied that nasty bully up, and then, he punched Gary Smith in the face and gave him a black eye, and Jackie Wren threw him in a black van that took him to the Charon Reform School where he'll stay there forever.

Lincoln: Have fun in the Charon Reform School, you rotten bully.

Nico: He's in for one miserable time there. Awesome job, gang, we helped Jimmy take down Gary Smith and got him sent to reform school.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to take care of: Selena MacKenzie.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Selena.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Selena MacKenzie of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch has also got Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila

Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Selena MacKenzie: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And none of us will forget what you did to our Dads, The Blood Dragons!

But, before Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river, bitch!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Mollie: But, that's going to end here and now.

Suddenly, Mollie's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple and pink energy aura with lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her Sword of Suzaku from her back, and as she approached Selena MacKenzie, she left purple and pink energy, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, stars, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Mollie: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Selena MacKenzie, and the same went with the rest of the monsters inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of the Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Mollie was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and pink energy with lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Selena MacKenzie: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Mollie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mollie grew from 6'0" to 7'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and pink energy aura with lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, stars, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon with the Thunder Kanji emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mollie has on a pink sweater with purple phoenix on it, purple skirt with lightning bolts, purple jacket, black pants with lightning bolts on them, purple knee-high leather combat boots, her purple weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands with purple gems and she now has ten large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, stars, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix surrounded by lightning. Suddenly, Mollie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with purple and pink tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with purple tips and pink markings, Mollie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mollie's massive Sword of Suzaku and the greatswords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began to merge and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and purple energy with lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mollie's Suzaku Lightning Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Lightning Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple and pink gems and the Vermillion Bird, Suzaku, etched on the 7'2" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer purple handle decorated with ocean blue dragon scales, four large purple phoenix heads with purple gems in its mouths and a large purple dragon head with a pink gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Mollie has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and dragon that said, "Mollie, Great Friend of Girl Jordan, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Powerful Wielder of Lightning, Friend of Many, Destroyer of Selena MacKenzie of The Legion of The Lincoln-

Haters, Archenemy of Zzzax, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Suzaku, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Lightning, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

モリー、ガール ジョーダンの親友、ゴッサム ロイヤル ヨークのアスレチック ドッジボール エンジェル女王、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、強力な稲妻の使い手、大勢の友人、リンカーン ヘイターズ軍団のセレナ マッケンジーの破壊者、ザザックスの宿敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂乱、人殺し、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スザクの使者にしてチャンピオン、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、稲妻のマスター、龍、鳳凰

Mollie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-DRAGON-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNINGSTORM PHOENIX DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNINGSTORM PHOENIX DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNINGSTORM PHOENIX DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Mollie's Super Angel-Phoenix-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Taytum McKinley saw it, she went fucking crazy and got out a machine gun to fire at Girl Jordan, but Girl Jordan fired a barrage of ocean blue energy blasts with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice at Taytum McKinley, and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Girl Jordan: Incredible.

Me: Oh man, Mollie has transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, that's so awesome! Now, things are really going to get electrifying!

Lincoln: Selena MacKenzie has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Mollie: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Athletic Lightningstorm Phoenix Dragon Angel and Divine Athletic Lightningstorm Phoenix Dragon Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Mollie.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Selena MacKenzie. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Mollie and Lincoln went after Selena MacKenzie who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and pink energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Selena MacKenzie and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Selena MacKenzie got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Mollie, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Selena MacKenzie's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Selena MacKenzie by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Mollie and Lincoln fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lightning, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Selena MacKenzie, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Selena MacKenzie's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Selena MacKenzie: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY

AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Selena MacKenzie.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Selena MacKenzie's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Selena MacKenzie: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Mollie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Mollie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown tails, and massive brown wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Taytum McKinley. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Mollie: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-eight more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Selena MacKenzie, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mollie.

Suddenly, Mollie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mollie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Mollie absorbed the lightning bolts and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call electrifying. Lincoln, Mollie, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Selena MacKenzie, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion, but now that we are rid of Abaddon Azathoth, Michael Hastur, Damian Shub-Niggurath, Adrian Nyarlathotep, Corbin Cthulhu, and Cadogan Cthugha, that's one challenge overcome.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Raya Taylor, which means you and I are up next, Paige.

Paige: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: Yep, but we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Clayman, another of Jaden's Elemental HEROS that he's frequently used in his duels.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Clayman: Leona Carmine, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price.

Eli: But, also Chase Young's evil, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right.

---

Titania: And that's how it's done.

Titanium Titan: Gary is never gonna be welcome in ANY school.

Zs'Skayr: Of course he won't.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep.

Kitty: Today has been a good day.

Jimmy Hopkins: How about we celebrate in the cafeteria?

Johnny 13: We'd like that.

Me: (BELCH) I'm still full from eating all that Devil's food cake.

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But great job guys. This was an awesome adventure.

Lola: Yep.

Jimmy Hopkins: (To the viewers) Don't be a bully or else there will be horrible punishments.

Xenia: That is for sure.

We went to the cafeteria and had an awesome meal and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Gary Smith was sentenced to spend the rest of life in prison with no possibility of parole.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Bully was a great game for Playstation back then. Never played it before but I heard it was good.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with El Oso, Don Octavio, Blood Sausage, Crazybolt & Slicedice, Muscle Krabs and Bearstomp, along with Sunset Shimmer's team consisting of Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Guru, Penelope, Panda King, Dimitri And Inspector Fox and we're going to have Vinyl Scratch's baby shower in the Maretime Bay sector at the Crystal Brighthouse and we're going to have an awesome party there and we're going to also battle Another Don Octavio, Another Lunch Lady Ghost and Another El Oso. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Conkeldurr named Naren Lillywhite and she is Nico's friend from construction class.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Paige and Lincoln VS. Raya Taylor.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading out into Gotham Royal York, and we're going to deal with a group of Yakuza gang members who are still out to kill Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto and their dad for his betrayal, but Lincoln's not taking that direct threat lying down, those Yakuza thugs are going to get the beatdown of their lives and we're going to kill them. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Leona Carmine, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Clayman, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, Melanie and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

We're heading to the park next for relaxation and the mascots are going to battle a rival Pokemon Gang of Squirtle who are trying to claim the park as their own. It's a non-combat chapter.

see you next time.

# Return of The Squirtle Gang

The Chapter is where the Mascots battle the Local Squirtle Gang.

No it's Not a sequel to the Pokemon episode

---

At the Crystal Brighthouse in the Maretime Bay sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with El Oso, Don Octavio, Blood Sausage, Crazybolt & Slicedice, Muscle Krabs and Bearstomp, along with Sunset Shimmer's team consisting of Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Guru, Penelope, Panda King, Dimitri And Inspector Fox along with all the team and we were there for Vinyl Scratch's baby shower. Vinyl Scratch was in a hover wheelchair and her belly was big. We went to the doctor after our mission against Gary Smith and she found out that she was expecting 5 girls. WOW! She is really excited. Pickle and Barley Barrel are watching over her. I was dressed in my special occasion clothes.

Me: Awesome party. But we're really happy for you Vinyl.

Vinyl Scratch: Same here guys. This is so awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: At least it's not on a big day mission this time.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Lincoln: Yeah but we're so happy.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure are.

Dean Cadance: We're so happy for you Vinyl. You must be really proud.

Vinyl Scratch: I sure am Dean Cadance.

Sunny Starscout: All of us are.

Sunny gave us all smoothies.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh! Mmm. Kiwi Banana.

Sunny Starscout: I made tons of new flavors.

Me: You sure did.

Nico: Sunset, I want to thank you, El Oso, and your teams for coming

Sunset Shimmer: No problem Nico. It's so awesome that we're going to help you guys.

Kairi Yano: It sure is. This is amazing.

Sakura Knudson: J.D. you look awesome in that outfit.

Me: Oh thanks sis. I call these my special occasion clothes. I wear them at weddings, baby showers, big events like that.

Sakura Knudson: That's awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Kairi, remember when we first met you and your team?

Kairi Yano: I sure do. That was so awesome.

Me: That was one of the first Major Battles we had of 2021 leading up to the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm. We helped you guys battle Herlock and Wilson.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was so much fun.

Camie: It sure was. I didn't know about that one.

Nico: That was a good adventure.

Me: And we first encountered the LupinRangers and PatRangers after we buried that spoiled brat Mindy alive.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And coincidentally we learned that Dark Spicer based his trademark line from you Kairi.

Kairi: Here's an Advanced Notice, We're taking your Treasure.

Me: Yep. And he turned it into Here's Your Warning, Your Ass is about to be kicked.

We laughed!

Nico: That is true.

Dark Spicer: Yeah that is for sure.

Me: Yep. And Maxxor based his trademark line from Keiichiro.

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO we're Taking you down by Force.

Me: Yep and he turned it into By order of The Tribal Alliance we're Taking you Down by force.

Nico: He sure did.

Vinyl Scratch: That is so awesome.

Nico: Good times.

Me: Yep. And surprisingly during some of our adventures we lived through some of your adventures too Kairi.

Kairi Yano: You sure did. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That sure was fun.

Varie: It sure was.

Carol: I'll say.

Nico: It was good seeing Jimmy again

Me: It sure was.

Sly Cooper: That was awesome that you helped Jimmy before Nico.

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Yeah it sure was. And we sent that bozo Gary packing.

Kitty: And I gave him a much deserved kick to his crotch.

We laughed!

Me: You sure did Kitty. That was great!

Nico: When I first met Jimmy, he was a juvenile delinquent. But he later had the idea to end all bullying in Bullworth Academy

Nicole: That is an amazingly admirable goal. I wish it could be the same with everyone all over the world.

Nico: I know.

Maria: That was cool though.

Nicole: And Gary Smith had an amazing bounty on his head too.

She pulled out a wanted poster of him.

Nicole: $666,232,355,346,566,923,999.00

Nico: Wow! That's a lot of money.

Nicole: Yep.

Me: Jimmy got that bounty right?

Nicole: He sure did. He and his family can live in a better place now.

Qin: That's great.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is.

Nico: I hope Gary loves rotting in jail.

Me: Nico I'll bet you that he won't 7 days in jail. He will be dead in 12 to 24 hours.

Nico: Me too.

Then my phone rang.

Me: Oh excuse me.

I answered my phone.

Me: Hello?

The Warden of the Neptune Prison called.

Warden: Hey boss it's Warden Vallience.

Me: Hello Vallience. What's going on?

Warden: The new inmate Gary Smith was found beaten to death earlier this morning by Mike Brickowski.

Me: What!? Oh man.

Warden: Yeah he was pulverized by a cinder block. Brickowski hated him because of what he did.

Me: Who can blame him? He was a grade A Asshole. Thank you for telling me Vallience.

Warden: You're welcome boss.

Me: Bye.

I hung up.

Nico: Who was that?

Me: The Warden of the Neptune Prison. Gary was found beaten to death in his cell by Mike Brickowski.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Good riddance.

Vinyl Scratch: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

I looked at my watch.

Me: We put him in jail a little over 10 hours ago.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

We were having a great party.

Nico: I hope Vinyl gives birth later.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Later, let's let the mascots go to the park.

Me: Sure. As long as we watch them.

May: Yeah that's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Leeli: Yeah this will be so fun for them.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter this will be fun for them.

Xenia: Yep.

Rarity: It sure will darlings.

Me: Yep. (Sees something) What's that?

I moved some dirt and saw a lone crystal sticking out of the ground.

Qin: Ooh what a crystal.

Me: It sure is pretty.

I touched it and it was laughing? What the?

Nico: Who's doing this?

Me: All I did was touch it.

Eli: I sense it's alive. We know you're there. You can come out now.

Then there was a rumble.

Me: Back up guys!

We saw it grow into a huge crystal cluster and it was as tall as us and then it formed into a girl made of pure crystal and rock!

Me: WHOA!

TerraZoe: TerraZoe is here.

Maria: (GASP) Zoe Alister!

TerraZoe: Maria! Carol! Wow!

Carol: I haven't seen you since kindergarten. Its been a long time.

TerraZoe: It sure has been a while.

Nico: You're just as hard as Diamondhead.

TerraZoe: I sure am.

Me: What were you doing when you got exposed to the Quantum Vapor?

TerraZoe: I was working on a fossil expedition and then this purple mist flew in and then I was turned into this.

Maria: Zoe wanted to become a geologist.

Nicole: That is cool.

Qin: I think this is an amazing and dazzling form.

Nico: We'll revert you back after we're done here.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that 3 of Swartz's creations are coming.

Carrietta: Are they like what I was?

Eli: No. Hitotsuki's are not Swartz's department. We're going to meet Another Don Octavio, Another Lunch Lady Ghost and Another El Oso.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! I have a feeling the Don Octavio one is going to be an amazing singer.

Me: That will be cool!

Nico: That's right I remember that Don Octavio is an opera singer.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) That's right. Back-a in my-a day I had a great voice for a grand-a audience.

Me: You always have an amazing voice Octavio.

Leeli: Me and Girl Jordan will face that one then.

Girl Jordan: This will be awesome.

Qin: Go for it.

Kairi Yano: Hold on. Don Octavio's my archenemy. I should face him with you two.

Nico: We know he is your archenemy.

Me: You have been practicing Karaoke like all of us and getting great.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: So it's a battle of the songs.

Me: Go for it too Kairi.

Kairi Yano: Okay!

He got ready.

Kairi Yano: Kaitou Change!

He transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LupinRed!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Be ready guys.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Pipp Petals: The stage is all set up for this.

Me: Perfect Pipp.

Kairi Yano: There she is!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Don Octavio! It was ANOTHER DON OCTAVIO!

Don Octavio: Mama mia! I sure-a look-a good in all-a black.

Qin: You sure do.

Another Don Octavio: (In a girls voice) Glad you all think so.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with Black Hair and had a red shirt and green clothes and a beautiful green dress with lots of flowers of iit.

Me: (GASP) Gianna Pavarotti!

Gianna Pavarotti: That's right.

Nico: Oh wow! Are you…

Gianna Pavarotti: (Giggles) Everyone thinks I'm related to the great Luciano Pavarotti but I hold no blood relation to him at all. But I am a great opera singer.

Me: I remember going to some of your concerts years ago Gianna. You had an amazing voice and everyone saw you take the entire planet by storm with your great voice.

Gianna Pavarotti: I sure did. You have been an amazing supporter for me J.D.

Me: That is true and always will be.

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure.

Me: That is going to be the Wonder Ride Book that made you that way.

Gianna Pavarotti: You guys can have it.

Me: Not right away. We want to face you in a sing off first. Kairi will be your opponent first.

Gianna Pavarotti: Okay then.

Kairi Yano: Did Swartz promise you anything by the way?

Gianna Pavarotti: Just to be as good a singer as the Legendary Three Tenors.

Me: You already have that kind of quality Gianna. You have a voice that is so breathtaking it already took the world by storm.

Gianna Pavarotti: That is true.

Kairi Yano: Lets get this started.

We went to the stage.

We got to the stage.

Kairi Yano: (takes a deep breath) Let's do this.

Me: You can do it Kairi.

(TIME TO SAY GOODBYE BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN AND ANDREA BOCELLI PLAYS)

(THE SKY FORMED RAINBOWS AND AURORA ALL OVER IT)

Another Don Octavio and Kairi Yano: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY AND RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

[Another Don Octavio]

Quando sono solo sogno all'orizzonte

E mancan le parole

Si lo so che non c' luce

In una stanza quando manca il sole

Se non ci sei tu con me, con me

Su le finestre

Mostra a tutti il mio cuore che hai accesso

Chiudi dentro me

La luce che hai incontrato per strada

Time to say goodbye paesi che non ho mai

Veduto e vissuto con te adesso si li vivro

Con te partiro su navi per mari che, io lo so

No, no, non esistono piu, it's time to say goodbye

[Kairi Yano]

Quando sei lontana sogno all'orizzonte

E mancane le parole

E io s lo so che sei con me, con me

Tu mia luna tu sei qui con me

Mio sole tu sei qui con me, con me, con me, con me

Time to say goodbye paesi che non ho mai

Veduto e vissuto con te adesso s li vivro

Con te partiro su navi per mari che, io lo so

No, no, non esistono piu con te io li rivivro

[Kairi and Another Don Octavio]

Con te partiro su navi per mari che, io lo so

No, no, non esistono pi con te io li rivivro

Con te partiro

Io con te

We were in awe and Umika and Tsukasa were bursting in tears at their singing! When it was done we gave them a STANDING OVATION!

Me: BRAVO BRAVO BRAVO!

Qin: That was great!

Varie: YEAH!

Keiichiro: Good job, Kairi!

Kairi Yano: Thanks guys!

TerraZoe: That was awesome talent!

Qin: It sure was!

Another Don Octavio: You weren't kidding when you guys said you practiced.

Kairi Yano: Was there ever any doubt.

Girl Jordan: Now it's our turn. Ready Leeli?

Leeli: I sure am.

Girl Jordan: We'll save you from this.

Girl Jordan and Leeli went onto the stage and held hands.

Girl Jordan: Lets do it.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

We were amazed and then the Another Don Octavio glowed and then Gianna was separated from the Another Don Octavio and she was freed! It was now a separate embodiment of her!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Now we can fight her without having to make her tired and weak!

Gianna Pavarotti: Wow! Whoa is that what I turned into!?

Me: It sure is!

Nico: That was well done girls!

Sarah Tinsley: I'll say!

Leeli: Thanks guys.

Kairi Yano: Ok… now you die!

Sarah Tinsley: I'll help too.

Kairi Yano: Okay.

She went onto the stage.

Another Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) Listen-a to the song of your death!

Sly Cooper: Just like old times.

Kairi blasted Another Don Octavio all over.

Sarah Tinsley: Mother if you are here, watch me.

She stood ready.

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

A total Solar Eclipse formed and the sky had amazing aurora around it.

Sarah Tinsley: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNLIGHT AND MOONLIGHT FORMED AND SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall
Nestled in the emerald moss
The eyes declare a truce of trust
And then it draws me far away
Where deep in the desert twilight
Sand melts in pools of the sky
When darkness lays her crimson cloak
Your lamps will call me home
And so it's there my homage's due
Clutched by the still of the night
And now I feel you move
Every breath is full
So it's there my homage's due
Clutched by the still of the night
Even the distance feels so near
All for the love of you
A clouded dream on an earthly night
Hangs upon the crescent moon
A voiceless song in an ageless light
Sings at the coming dawn
Birds in flight are calling there
Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for the love of you

She sang with the divinity of an angel and she floated into the air and fired waves of sunlight and moonlight and then the blasts hit Another Don Octavio and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Another Don Octavio you have failed this city!

Sunny Starscout: I'll say!

Lincoln: Way to go Sarah!

Sarah Tinsley: Yeah!

Gianna gave me the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Opera Princess and the Kingdom of The Lion Gangsters.

Me: Very fitting.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter that was so amazing!

Nico: It sure was!

Qin: Wow!

Vinyl Scratch: That was awesome!

Kairi Yano: Furthermore… adieu!

Even the Ganglers were applauding.

Zamigo Delma: Nice job, Lupin Red!

Kairi Yano: Thank you!

Me: That was really talented! Well done Kairi!

Ape: (LAUGHS) Good show everyone!

Qin: We're not done yet though.

Nico: Another Lunch Lady Ghost is next.

Shannon Simpson: I'll face her.

Me: Souls of the Forgotten VS Lunch Lady Ghost. Awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Go get her.

Shannon Simpson: With pleasure.

Then we smelled something.

Nico: Wait. Something smells good.

Me: (SNIFFS) MMM! Smells like all kinds of meats.

Eli: It sure does.

Qin: Wait look!

We saw a HUGE MEAT MONSTER! It was ANOTHER LUNCH LADY GHOST!

Qin: WHOA!

Nicole: (DROOLS) That is my kind of monster!

Nico walked up to her to get a bite.

Another Lunch Lady Ghost: Plenty of me to eat.

CHOMP!

Nico ate a steak from her.

Me: That voice.

We got out a huge barbecue grill and she had all the meats fly around and she put it all on the grill

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had the same clothes as Shannon Simpson.

Shannon Simpson: (GASP) Callie!

Callie Simpson: Shannon!

They went and hugged.

Shannon Simpson: I thought I would never see you again.

Callie Simpson: Me too sis.

Lincoln: Little Callie. Man I haven't seen you since you were just a baby.

Me: She is Shannon's little sister?

Callie Simpson: I sure am. I am not one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels unfortunately. I went to J.D.'s school and he was 3 grades ahead of me. I went to school of him and he helped me become a great chef.

Me: I gave her a lot of great motivation.

Nico: You're a good teacher J.D.

Me: Yep. And Shannon went to Michigan and I taught Callie in Colorado.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Is your Another Lunch Lady Ghost form still a different colored version of Lunch Lady Ghost?

Callie Simpson: It sure is. It's a dark version of her.

Nico: I see. We couldn't see it because it was covered by all that meat.

Lunch Lady Ghost: This will be interesting dearie.

Qin: It sure will.

Me: Have you known about your sister being chosen as one of Lincoln's guardian angels?

Callie Simpson: I was told about it from mom and dad a while back. And I will always be proud of her.

Lincoln: I am proud of her too.

Me: We all are.

Callie Simpson: Yeah and Vinyl congratulations on your future kids.

Vinyl Scratch: Thank you very much.

Me: We're really excited. By the way is the Another El Oso friendly or hostile?

Callie Simpson: Friendly. And you will like this one J.D. She is also a gene-slammer for Pandemonium Watchbear.

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: That will be interesting.

Camie: It sure will.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight you like this.

Callie Simpson: I know. But at least I got some meat for you guys.

Me: You sure did.

Shannon Simpson: We'll save you some good meat after this.

Callie Simpson: Thank you.

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and turned into

ANOTHER LUNCH LADY GHOST!

She was a dark version of her!

Lunch Lady Ghost: Oh my!

Nico: I know.

Another Lunch Lady Ghost flew into the air and Shannon got ready.

(NEMO BY NIGHTWISH PLAYS)

The area turned into the fiery skies of the Abominable Sands from the 7th Circle of Hell!

Shannon Simpson: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

This is me, for forever

One of the lost ones

The one without a name

Without an honest heart as compass

This is me, for forever

One without a name

These lines the last endeavor

To find the missing lifeline

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

My flower, withered between

The pages two and three

The once and forever bloom gone with my sins

Walk the dark path

Sleep with angels

Call the past for help

Touch me with your love

And reveal to me my true name

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

Oh, how I wish to dream again

Once and for all

And all for once

Nemo my name forevermore

Nemo sailing home

Nemo letting go

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

All I wish is to dream again

My loving heart

Lost in the dark

For hope I'd give my everything

Oh, how I wish

For soothing rain

Oh, how I wish to dream again

Once and for all

And all for once

Nemo, my name forevermore

Name for evermore

Another Lunch Lady Ghost flew at her and Shannon fired a Darkness Soul Blast and she hit Another Lunch Lady Ghost and blasted her down in a massive fiery explosion as the song ended!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When it was done we were amazed and in awe and we cheered wildly!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Meat Chef and the Cafeteria Ghost Kingdom.

Me: Fitting.

Shannon flew up and caught her sister and she came back and put her on a chair.

Qin: That was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico was still eating some steaks.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm!

Me: Now now Callie made enough for everyone.

We gave Callie some food and she had an ice bag on her head and she was eating it like no tomorrow.

Me: Boy sure is hungry.

Qin: She sure is.

Maria: I'll say.

Xenia: Yeah.

Shannon Simpson: Callie has always had a huge appetite.

Me: (Eating a burger) Good burger though.

Nico gave some to the mascots.

Poromon: Oh boy!

Manaphy: Thanks.

They were eating.

Me: Boy that was fun.

Nico: Yep. Not done yet. We have to be ready for Another El Oso.

Me: She'll be drawn to the smell of the fish. Bears usually love fish.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Si that we do.

Nico got out some fish.

He put them on the grill and cooked them.

The smell was great.

Then we heard a roar and saw a figure come and it was a dark version of El Oso! It was ANOTHER EL OSO!

Qin: Whoa! Another El Oso!

Nico: I knew that would draw you out!

Me: Works every time for bears. They love fish.

El Oso: Si.

Another El Oso: (In a girls voice) That fish really smells good.

Me: (GASP) Loretta Caballeron!

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair and red clothes and had the kanji for bear in the middle of her forehead and she had the country of Venezuela on her skirt.

Loretta Caballeron: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Awesome to see you too.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She is a girl that has the strength of a bear and is just as tough as one and she and I took down a massive drug cartel in Venezuela and Colombia and sent them to the gas chamber.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: That is cool!

Loretta Caballeron: That was a fun adventure. It's how I got the title El cazador de osos de los condenados.

Me: The Bear Slayer of The Damned.

Nico: Neat!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Loretta Caballeron: Just to be the best bear ever when it comes to taking on bad guys.

Me: That will be easy! We just need to (CLAPS) (Singing)

(THE BARE NECESSITIES PLAYS)

Look for the bare necessities, the simple bare necessities

Forget about your worries and your strife

I mean the bare necessities, old mother nature's recipes

That bring the bare necessities of life

Wherever I wander, wherever I roam

I couldn't be fonder of my big home

The bees are buzzin' in the tree

To make some honey just for me

When you look under the rocks and plants

And take a glance at the fancy ants, then maybe try a few

The bare necessities of life will come to you

They'll come to you!

Look for the bare necessities, the simple bare necessities

Forget about your worries and your strife

I mean the bare necessities

That's why a bear can rest at ease

With just the bare necessities of life

Now when you pick a paw-paw or a prickly pear

And you prick a raw paw, well, next time beware

Don't pick the prickly pear by the paw

When you pick a pear try to use the claw

But you don't need to use the claw

When you pick a pear of the big paw-paw

Have I given you a clue?

The bare necessities of life will come to you

They'll come to you!

Oh man, that's really livin'

So just try and relax, yeah, cool it

Fall apart in my backyard

'Cause let me tell you something little britches

If you act like that bee acts, uh uh

You're working too hard

And don't spend your time lookin' around

For something you want that can't be found

When you find out you can live without it

And go along not thinkin' about it

I'll tell you something true

The bare necessities of life will come to you

Look for the bare necessities, the simple bare necessities

Forget about your worries and your strife (yeah man!)

I mean the bare necessities

That's why a bear can rest at ease

With just the bare necessities of life

Yeah, with just the bare necessities of life (yeah man!)

The Jungle formed and it showed Baloo and Mowgli having fun. When it was done we laughed and cheered!

Loretta Caballeron: (LAUGHS) Love that song!

Nico: I never get tired of that.

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry I couldn't resist. But I'm sorry we have to fight like this.

Loretta Caballeron: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: That you can count on.

She turned into ANOTHER EL OSO!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: Lets make this fun! (ACTIVATES MASHINKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CRYSTALS AND JEWELS SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Turn around

Look at what you see

In her face

The mirror of your dreams

Make believe I'm everywhere

Given in the light

Written on the pages

Is the answer to a never ending story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

Reach the stars

Fly a fantasy

Dream a dream

And what you see will be

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon the rainbow

Is the answer to a never ending story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

Story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

Show no fear

For she may fade away

In your hand

The birth of a new day

Rhymes that keep their secrets

Will unfold behind the clouds

And there upon the rainbow

Is the answer to a never ending story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

Never ending story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

Never ending story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

Never ending story

Ahahah ahahah ahahah…

I floated and spread my wings and fired waves of rainbows and jewels and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: That was great! Now lets see how she likes this one. (ACTIVATES KAMEN RIDER FALCHION'S RIDEWATCH)

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND SUNS SWIRLED AROUND HER AND SHE SPREAD WINGS OF PURE FIRE

Fighting and running from, turning from

Who we really are

Cannot suppress so let's find the one

We have shaped so far

Flying too close to the sun

As if we're invincible

Cannot dictate, dominate the earth

That we're living on

We can't defy the laws

Cut the laws that we consummate

Around the world

We grow weaker as we exterminate

The only thing that gives thing

That brings air and life to us

Wake up one day and find

That what we got is serious

We are the children of the sun

We are the children of the sun

The human greed and our creed

Is all that we have to share
Knee deep in tragical
Fabrical issues everywhere
Cannot replace the one
Chase the one that we used to be (used to be)
It isn't how we were, why we're here
What we're meant to be
Fighting and burning from, turning from
Who we really are
Cannot suppress so let's find the one
We have shaped so far
Flying too close to sun
As if we're invincible
Cannot dictate our faith
On this earth that we're living on
We are the children of the sun
The love for everyone
Always on our own
The fire in our eyes
The passion never dies
We're the chosen ones
The children of the sun

We are the children of the sun

The love for everyone

Always on our own

The fire in our eyes

The passion never dies

We're the chosen ones

The children of the sun

We are, we are

We are the children of the sun

We are, we are

The children of the sun

Yeah, we are, we are

We are the children of the…

Always on our own

She floated and fired waves of fire and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH! Love that song!

Girl Jordan: Oh yeah!

Nico: (gets out El Oso's Ridewatch) Time for bear power!

Nico activated it.

(QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND BEARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Fragile, like a baby in your arms

Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm

Apologies are all you seem to get from me

But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Independence is still important for us though

(We realise)

It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go

(Do you know what I mean?)

My weaknesses, you know each and every one

(It frightens me)

But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

He floated and fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her down!

Me: OH YEAH! Awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: Time for more bear power. (ACTIVATES QUADRA ORG'S RIDEWATCH)

(ON MY WAY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND ANIMAL CRYSTALS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Tell everybody I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

With blue skies ahead, yes I'm on my way

And there's no where else that I'd rather be

Tell everybody I'm on my way

And I'm loving every step I take

With the sun beatin' down, yes I'm on my way

And I can't keep this smile off my face

'Cause there's nothing like seein' each other again

No matter what the distance between

And the stories that we tell will make you smile

Oh it really lifts my heart

So tell 'em all I'm on my way

New friends and new places to see

And to sleep under the stars, who could ask for more

With the moon keeping watch over me

Not the snow not the rain can change my mind

The sun will come out wait and see

And the feeling of the wind in your face can lift your heart

Oh, there's no where I would rather be

'Cause I'm on my way now

Well and truly, I'm on my way now

(I'm on my way now)

(I'm on my way now)

(I'm on my way now)

Tell everybody I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be there

(I just can't wait to be there)

With blue skies ahead yes I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to share

So, tell everybody I'm on my way

And I just can't wait to be home

(I just can't wait to be home)

With the sun beatin' down yes I'm on my way

And nothing but good times to show

(I'm on my way)

Yes, I'm on my way

She floated and fired waves of spirits and animals and blasted her down!

Qin: Way to go Sunset!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy she is on a roll with good songs.

Xenia: She sure is!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Don Octavio's Ridewatch) Time for more singing power!

(ACTIVATES DON OCTAVIO'S RIDEWATCH)

(I JUST DIED IN YOUR ARMS TONIGHT BY THE CUTTING CREW PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MUSIC NOTES AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must have been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

I keep lookin' for somethin' I can't get

Broken hearts lie all around me

And I don't see an easy way to get out of this

Her diary, it sits by the bedside table

The curtains are closed, the cats in the cradle

Who would've thought that a boy like me could come to this

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been some kind of kiss

I should've walked away

I should've walked away

Is there any just cause for feelin' like this?

On the surface, I'm a name on a list

I try to be discreet, but then blow it again

I've lost and found, it's my final mistake

She's loving by proxy, no give and all take

'Cause I've been thrilled to fantasy one too many times

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been some kind of kiss

I should've walked away

I should've walked away

It was a long hot night

She made it easy, she made it feel right

But now it's over, the moment has gone

I followed my hands not my head, I know I was wrong

Oh I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been something you said

I just died in your arms tonight

I, I just died in your arms tonight

It must've been some kind of kiss

I should've walked away

I should've walked away

Nico fired waves of energy and music and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Camie: Cool Song!

Sunset Shimmer: Now it's my turn! (ACTIVATES LEGO DRACO MALFOY'S RIDEWATCH)

(TWO WORLDS ONE FAMILY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this world blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feet now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide
To guide these lives we see
Beneath the shelter of the trees
Only love can enter here
A simple life, they live in peace
Raise your head up
Lift high the load
Take strength from those that need you
Build high the walls
Build strong the beams
A new life is waiting
But danger's no stranger here
No words describe a mother's tears
No words can heal a broken heart
A dream is gone, but where there's hope
Somewhere something is calling for you
Two worlds, one family
Trust your heart
Let fate decide
To guide these lives we see
Every moment now the bond grows stronger
Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see.

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives

To guide these lives we see

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

(TARZAN YELLS IN THE BACKGROUND)

The skies darkened with storm clouds and lightning struck all over and Sunset fired waves of fire and lightning and blasted her down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: That was great Sunset!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Lets give the mother to be a shot.

Vinyl Scratch: You got it.

Vinyl activated D.J. Stylbator's Ridewatch.

(REQUIEM RAVE PLAYS)

She fired waves of fire, ice, lightning and water and they formed into Articuno, Zapdos, Moltres and Lugia and they fired waves of fire, ice, lightning and water and blasted her down!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That was epic!

Xenia: YEAH!

May: (gets out Blood Sausage's Ridewatch) Who wants sausages?

May activated it.

(WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS MOONS AND SAUSAGES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort

Tragen wir heut' fort und fort

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen
(Hey yo)
Die Feuer sind entfacht!
(Hey yo)
Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen
In der Walpurgisnacht
Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen
Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen
Und wir treten wild und frei
Diesem alten Zauber bei
Einmal nur im großen Kreise
Tanzen wir auf jene Weise
Bis das erste Morgenlicht
Unser Traumgewebe bricht
In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen
Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen
Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen
In der Walpurgisnacht!
Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen
(Hey yo)
Die Feuer sind entfacht!
(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

She floated and fired waves of energy and moons and blasted her all over.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Hunter: (German Accent) Wunderbar! That was amazing!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets keep it up! (ACTIVATES FALCHIONKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND PHOENIXES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

She floated and spread wings of fire and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome song.

May: (gets out Crazybolt and Slicedice's Ridewatch) Illumination through acceleration!

She activated it.

(IN A BIG COUNTRY BY BIG COUNTRY PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS IRISH SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I've never seen you look like this without a reason

Another promise fallen through

Another season passes by you

I never took the smile away from anybody's face

And that's a desperate way to look

For someone who is still a child

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive, here we go

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

So take that look out of here it doesn't fit you

Because it's happened doesn't mean you've been discarded

Pull up your head off the floor, come up screaming

Cry out for everything you ever might have wanted

I thought that pain and truth were things that really mattered

But you can't stay here with every single hope you had shattered, see ya

I'm not expecting to grow flowers in a desert

But I can live and breathe

And see the sun in wintertime

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

Ha, ha

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

In a big country dreams stay with you

Like a lover's voice fires the mountainside

Stay alive

She floated and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Brittney: Time to unleash darkness! (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(OUR SOLEMN HOUR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND PURPLE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Sanctus Espiritus redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus! Sanctus Espiritus!

In my darkest hours I could not foresee

That the tide could turn so fast to this degree

Can't believe my eyes

How can you be so blind?

Is the heart of stone, no empathy inside?

Time keeps on slipping away and we haven't learned

So in the end now what have we gained?

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony?

Are they themselves to blame, the misery, the pain?

Didn't we let go, allowed it, let it grow?

If we can't restrain the beast which dwells inside

It will find it's way somehow, somewhere in time

Will we remember all of the suffering

'Cause if we fail it will be in vain

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

Sanctus Espiritus, redeem us from our solemn hour (Solem hour)

Sanctus Espiritus, insanity is all around us (All around us)

Sanctus Espiritus, is this what we deserve

Can we break free from chains of never-ending agony

She floated and fired waves of darkness and purple fire and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Darkness falls!

Camie: YEAH!

Applejack: Time to get some country fun! YEEHAW! (Activates Time Squad Man With No Name's Ridewatch)

(AMERICAN GIRL BY TRISHA YEARWOOD PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH AND CRYSTAL SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Phone rings, baby cries, TV diet, guru lies

Good mornin' honey

Go to work, make up, try to keep the balance up

Between love and money

She used to tie her hair up in ribbons and bows

Sign her letters with X's and O's

Got a picture of her Momma in heels and pearls

She's trying to make it in her Daddy's world

She's an American girl

An American girl

Slow dance, second chance, Momma needs romance

And a live in maid

Fix the sink, mow the yard, really isn't all that hard

If you get paid

She used to tie her hair up in ribbons and bows

Sign her letters with X's and O's

Got a picture of her Momma in heels and pearls

She's trying to make it in her Daddy's world

An American girl

An American girl

Well she's got her God and she's got good wine

Aretha Franklin and Patsy Cline

She used to tie her hair up in ribbons and bows

Sign her letters with X's and O's

Got a picture of her Momma in heels and pearls

She's gonna make it in her Daddy's world

An American girl

An American girl

She's an American girl

She used to tie her hair up in ribbons and bows

Sign her letters with X's and O's

Got a picture of her Momma in heels and pearls

She's gonna make it in her Daddy's world

She's an American girl

Well she tied her hair up in ribbons and bows

Signed her letters with X's and O's

X's and O's

X's and O's

She floated and fired waves of earth and smashed her down!

Me: YEEHAW! Awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: YEAH! THAT WAS GREAT!

Maria: (gets out Muscle Krabs' Ridewatch) Muscle time!

She activated it.

(DRUNKEN SAILOR BY THE IRISH ROVERS PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SHIPS AND ANCHORS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Put him in the bed with the captains daughter
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
That's what we do with a drunken sailor
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

She floated and fired waves of water and energy and smashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH! AYE MATEY!

Qin: That was a sailor awesome song!

Sunset Shimmer: And here is a good one. (ACTIVATES NOON WORLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(SUMMER BREEZE BY SEALS AND CROFT PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND SUNS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

See the curtains hangin' in the window

In the evening on a Friday night

A little light a-shinin' through the window

Lets me know everything's all right

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' through the jasmine in my mind

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' though the jasmine in my mind

See the paper layin' on the sidewalk

A little music from the house next door

So I walk on up to the doorstep

Through the screen and across the floor

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' through the jasmine in my mind

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowin' through the jasmine in my mind

Sweet days of summer, the jasmine's in bloom

July is dressed up and playing her tune

And I come home from a hard day's work

And you're waitin' there

Not a care in the world

See the smile awaitin' in the kitchen

Through cookin' and the plates for two

Feel the arms that reach out to hold me

In the evening when the day is through

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowing through the jasmine in my mind

Summer breeze makes me feel fine

Blowing through the jasmine in my mind

She floated and fired waves of suns and fire and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Love that song!

Laney: Now for this one! (ACTIVATES DUFF KILLIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

(SLEEPY MAGGIE BY ASHLEY MACISAAC PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS CELTIC SYMBOLS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ciamar a ni mi dannsa direach

Ciamar a ni mi ruidhle bhoidheach

Ciamar a ni mi dannsa direach

Dh'Fhalbh am prionn aig bonn mo chota

Tha nid na circe-fraoiche

(The nest of the grouse)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh, 's a' mhuilinn dubh

(In the black mill, in the black mill)

Tha nid na circe-fraoiche

(The nest of the grouse)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh o shamhraidh

(Is in the black mill since the summer time)

Tha 'm muilinn dubh air thuraman

(The black mill is moving around)

Tha 'm muilinn dubh air thuraman

(The black mill is moving around)

Tha 'm muilinn dubh air thuraman

(The black mill is moving around)

'S e togairt dol a dhannsa

(And we expect to go dancing)

'S iomadh rud saoil sibh

(There are many things you wouldn't expect)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh, 's a' mhuilinn dubh

(In the black mill, in the black mill)

'S iomadh rud saoil sibh

(There are many things you wouldn't expect)

'S a' mhuilinn dubh o shamhraidh

(Is in the black mill since the summer time)

She floated and fired waves of energy and Celtic Symbols and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Bearstomp's Ridewatch) Time for more bear power!

She activated it.

(ADIEMUS BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND BEARS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

heeheeheeheeheeheeheehee…

adie adie mus ta de adie adie a mus ta

adie na ta mus ta me adua

adie adie tu e ma de adie adie tu e ma adie adie tu e made…

adie adie mus ta de adie adie a mus ta

adie na ta mus ta me adua

adie adie tu e ma de adie adie tu e ma adie adie tu e made…

ademade tu e made ha

ade made tu e ma

hade made tu e ma cora,

hade made tu e ma cora ( haye, waye…)

hade made tu e ma cora ( haye, waye…)

ha une wa en, ha un wa hee e

ha une wa en, ha un wa hee e

adie adie a mus ta de

adie adie a mus ta

adie a nade a mus ta adua

adie adie tu e ma, adie adie tu e ma,

adie adie tu e made nade…

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yakama yamaya kayame ( ha do way hee hee…)

yaa, kaa haa maa mee ( hadua)

yaa, kaa haa maa mee hadua ( haye,waye…)

She floated and fired waves of water and bears and smashed her

down!

Qin: YEAH!

Carol: Way to go Maria!

Kairi Yano: My turn!

He activated Don Octavio's Ridewatch.

(IT'S TERROR TIME AGAIN BY SKYCYCLE PLAYS)

Kairi Yano: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER)

You hear the screeching of an owl

You hear the wind begin to howl

You know there's zombies on the prowl

And

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

You hear the beating of your heart

You know the screaming's gonna start

Here comes the really scary part

'Cause

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

All the trees begin to moan

And the monsters grunt and groan

Rotting faces full of slime

Don't you know it's terror time?

And…

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

Kairi floated and fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: YEAH!

Grizzly and his team came and he had Grizzaka, Boo Boo, Axe Bear, One Eyed Green Dragon, Helmut, Evil Sun, Crescent Grizzly and Sea Bears.

Nico: Nice team, Grizzly!

Grizzly: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Cool! Bear Power!

Iron Man: Oh yeah!

Helmut: (To Rarity) Well if it isn't…

I had my sword unsheathed and pointed at his face.

Me: Call her a dork and I will stab my sword all the way through your brain and not even Vypra will be able to save you from death!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then we heard loud thumps and then we saw a Conkeldurr!

Me: Hey a Conkeldurr!

Nico: Cool!

Conkeldurr: (In a girls voice) I got this one.

Nico: Naren Lillywhite!? Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown overalls and had a blue shirt and blue boots.

Naren Lillywhite: I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Loretta over.

Maria: Let's revert you back.

TerraZoe: You got it.

I fired a wave of light and it hit her and she was back to normal and she was a girl that had brown hair and had brown eyes and had green and yellow clothes on.

Zoe Alister: Wow! That was amazing.

Nico: Yep but you're back to normal and you still have your earth powers.

Zoe Alister: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Maria and Carol hugged her.

Maria: I've missed you Zoe.

Zoe Alister: Me too Maria and you as well Carol.

Kairi Yano: (To Naren) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Naren Lillywhite: Where me and Nico built an amazing treehouse in my family's penthouse rooftop mansion on that tall building there.

She pointed to a mansion on top of a huge tall building.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Naren hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Naren Lillywhite: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: Horsea, we're gonna let you and the other mascots play in the park later

Horsea: YAY!

Qin: Awesome!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi,

and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Carol, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, and Heimlich are heading out into Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're also going to deal with a group of Yakuza gang members who are still out to kill Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto and their dad for his betrayal, but Lincoln's not taking that direct threat lying down, those Yakuza thugs are going to get the beatdown of their lives and we're going to kill them.

Lincoln: Wow, so my rescue's taking place here in the city, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we're also going to deal with a group of Yakuza gang members who are still out to kill Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto and their dad for his betrayal.

Takara Neobāsuto: What?! Ugh, those Yakuza just don't even know when to quit!

Lincoln: I got word from Ichiban Kasuga about this, and these

Yakuza aren't from The Tojo Clan nor from The Omi Alliance, these guys are from The Yamaguchi-gumi, one of the largest yakuza families in Japan.

Tomoko Neobāsuto: (Gasps) Oh man, not those guys, they're dangerous with a capital "D"!

Nico: I know them all too well, and you're right, Lincoln, they're one of the largest Yakuza syndicates in Japan and the most dangerous.

Me: So, they decided to send some men to try and kill Takara and her sisters again along with their dad, they sure have one hell of a grudge.

Lincoln: It seems they haven't learned their lesson the first time, well, looks like I'll have no choice but to teach them another lesson, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Carol.

Carol: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Just then, Chase Young and Darren Arcangela arrived, and in Chase Young's hand is a journal.

Lincoln: Darren, Chase, what brings you guys here?

Darren Arcangela: We're not only joining you guys on the rescue, but Chase and I did some digging around, and we came across a journal.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the name: Sebastian Mendez.

Chase Young: Now, before you all react badly, I think we need to look in this journal, maybe there's a clue as to how he became like this.

Chase Young opened the journal, and he opened to the page of the beginning of the nightmare for Sebastian Mendez.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) May 28th, 2018, it was the anniversary of the day I lost my dad to cancer. I was heading out for a walk in Maryland, but then, I was suddenly attacked by a crazed murderous young man dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, he had murder in his eyes and a knife in hand. Suddenly, I was overcome with horror and anxiety, but then, a dark force took over my body, I wasn't even in full control, but I saw what I did: I brutally attacked the prison convict and that drove him off, and he was captured by the police, and I heard the name, "Dustin Keystone"

We gasped.

Lincoln: So, that part of the story's true. Now, to get down to the big one.

Lincoln turned the page.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) March 2nd, 2022, it's been four years since that attack by Dustin Keystone, but I've tried to get control of this murderous evil in my heart, it kept on yelling in my ears to kill, but I tried hard to ignore it, yet it was too strong and powerful. I have no idea nor how much longer I can survive or even live with this thing inside me. Suddenly, a wave of rainbow energy hit me, and suddenly, I felt like I was purified. Then, I saw it: it looked like me, but he had red eyes of pure hatred and insanity, he was suddenly driven off, but I don't know how long it will be, but I didn't care, I was freed. But, what should've been my moment of freedom would soon be short lived, for the nightmare was just beginning.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's just dark.

Me: Big time. Let's see what else the journal says.

Lincoln turned the page.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) March 15th, 2022, I enjoyed my moment of peace and freedom in four long years, but my moment of freedom would end. I was suddenly approached by a man with scary-looking black hair and demonic-looking brown eyes with reptilian slit pupils, he had a black aura in his hand, and he blasted me with it, and then, he merged the very demonic beast that dwelled inside me for four long years back into me, and I cursed at the man with such venom in my voice, but he stood there laughing malevolently, and he disappeared, and my nightmare was now reborn.

We gasped in shock: SEBASTIAN BECAME ANOTHER OF CHASE YOUNG'S VICTIMS, JUST LIKE WITH PRINCIPAL HUGGINS ALL THOSE YEARS AGO!

Nico: HOLY CRAP! So… , Sebastian… , he became another of Evil Chase's victims just like what had happened to Principal Huggins all those years ago?!

Me: Lincoln, you did free Sebastian from the darkness inside him, but Chase found a way to fuck that over by merging his darkness back into him!

Lincoln: He had a moment of freedom, but that moment of freedom was taken away from him by that deliberate act by Chase Young's dark side.

Chase Young: Indeed. I ruined that young man's future, and I know how much he hates me.

Lincoln: He doesn't, Chase, but now, we all know the truth: what we'd dealt with yesterday was his demonic side that we'll call Evil Sebastian, and that the real Sebastian was a kind and tragic person who had his life ruined by Dustin Keystone and your evil self. Let's see if there's more to him.

Lincoln turned the page.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) December 31st, 2022, how I despised that evil man for ruining my moment of freedom in four long years, but I was no match for him not in the slightest. I needed the help of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but I couldn't do anything if that monster comes out again. Suddenly, I was enveloped in a tornado of Divine Darkness, and there, I was met by Nyx, The Greek Goddess and Personification of The Night. She'd done a sacred ritual to permanently sever me from the evil within my body: but there was a catch, his now cleansed soul was moved to a new body where I had to wait a year until I was finally reborn, but as for the evil inside me, he'd took on the form that'll one day meet Team Loud Phoenix Storm in Thailand and he escaped. By the time I would be reborn, the Evil Sebastian will have already done a ton of damage already by orchestrating the death of Darren Arcangela's brother, Logan, through Connor Deveraux and his MS-13 gang in New York and that evil monster would exposed by Lincoln and he'll be sent to The Black Gates forever for his crimes, and they'll be angered by what he did with his betrayal. How I hate him for his lies and deceit. If I re-emerge into the world, I can't show my face to the public, instead I'll take on a hero persona calling myself Nyx, The Dark Swordsman of The Divine Eternal Night: and it's a name that'll strike fear into the hearts of the irredeemable and brings hope to the people, but I pray that someone would see the truth of what really happened to me, and that the one to blame for all of this was the darkness inside me: a darkness born from Dustin Keystone's attempted attack and made worse by Chase Young.

When Lincoln was done reading Sebastian's journal, we were really horrified and shocked: Sebastian Mendez, the real Sebastian, was indeed a tragic soul: one who was struck by an attempted murder attack by Dustin Keystone, which led to the birth of the evil in him four years ago, and then, four years later, he was freed by Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification technique, but that peace would be ended by Chase Young merging the evil he'd been freed from back with him condemning him to an eternity of pain and suffering, and then, he underwent a powerful divine blessing by Nyx, The Greek Goddess and Personification of The Night who did a sacred ritual to to permanently sever him from the evil within him: but there would a catch, his now cleansed soul was moved to a new body where he had to wait a whole year until he was finally reborn, but as for the evil inside him, he took on the form we'd met in Thailand and escaped into the world. By the time Sebastian was reborn a year later, Evil Sebastian had already done a ton of damage already by orchestrating the bloody death of Darren Arcangela's brother, Logan, through Connor Deveraux and his MS-13 gang in New York and his evil side was exposed by Lincoln and he was sent to The Black Gates. Sebastian took on a hero persona calling himself Nyx, The Dark Swordsman of The Divine Eternal Night: and it's a name that strikes fear into the hearts of the irredeemable and brings hope to the people, but Sebastian prayed that someone would see the truth of what really happened to him, and that the one to blame for all of this was the darkness inside him: a darkness born from Dustin Keystone's attempted attack and made worse by Chase Young.

Me: Oh man. This… this really is a total twist of everything. I thought Sebastian was a traitor, but he was a victim.

Lincoln: A victim of Dustin Keystone's attempted attack and it was made worse by Chase Young's evil merging that demon back in him. Plus, what he wrote in his journal: he had a vision of what'll happen a year later, whoa!

Nico: Sebastian's never going to forgive any of us for what Evil Sebastian did, we were so enraged by Evil Sebastian's betrayal and for playing us for fools, he probably hates us.

Suddenly, a hand was placed on Nico's shoulder: it was a gentle touch.

?: I never said I hated you, Nico, I never hated any of you.

We turned around and we saw a 21-year-old man, he was tall at 7'0" in height, he had long black hair going down to his neck, very muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, peach skin, dark brown eyes, and massive midnight black angel wings, and he was dressed in a long black long-sleeved coat with stars and darkness on the coattails, black shirt, white buttoned dress shirt, gold choker on his neck, large midnight blue brooch, long black pants, and black knee-high boots, and in his right hand is Nyx's Eternal Midnight Greatsword of Eternal Midnight Moon Justice, a massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and the Goddess of The Night, Nyx, etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large midnight blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads and a large angel head with a midnight blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the four midnight black dragon heads for the pommel: it was Sebastian Mendez, the real Sebastian and not the Evil Sebastian.

Lincoln: You… , you're… Sebastian Mendez, the real one, and not

Evil Sebastian.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, Lincoln Loud, you're correct.

Me: So, it's true, everything you said in your journal, it was true.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, it is, J.D., what I wrote in my journal was true. Evil Sebastian told you all the story when you first met him in Thailand, but he left out many details that I put into the journal, and he was trying to make himself out to be a hero when in reality, he's not.

Lincoln: We destroyed Evil Sebastian yesterday, and he was sent to The Black Gates, and you really had a plan to keep your identity a secret.

Sebastian Mendez: I know when it came to hero identities, you guys already know it's useless since you already know about who they are under the mask. But, you had every reason to hide your face from the world: Evil Sebastian pretty much ruined your life.

Eli: The Force should've told me much about this from the beginning.

Sebastian Mendez: It wasn't exactly easy: Evil Sebastian's Infernal Darkness messed with your Force Energy sensing, Eli, so you were easily confusing Evil Sebastian with me.

Lincoln: Still, we owe you an apology for this, I thought that…

Sebastian hugged Lincoln.

Sebastian Mendez: It's okay, Lincoln, you did what had to be done.

Lincoln smiled warmly and hugged Sebastian back and we also joined in, and unknown to Sebastian, we broadcasted his real story to the world, and everyone saw it for themselves including everyone at The World Tree Estate.

Man: Oh man. So… , all this time, the Sebastian we thought was a traitor… , was actually… the evil he kept inside him for four long years.

Woman: Lincoln did free him, but unfortunately, Chase Young's Dark Side decided to fuck things up for them both, and condemned him to the same way he infected Principal Huggins. He had to wait a whole year to be reborn, but then, that monstrous Evil Sebastian decided to… ruin things for him.

Man: Lincoln and everyone wanted to apologize for what Evil Sebastian did, and Sebastian already forgave them, and they hugged in forgiveness.

Everyone: WE ALL FORGIVE YOU, SEBASTIAN MENDEZ! IF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM FORGIVES, THEN WE DO AS WELL!

Everyone cheered for all of us and forgave Sebastian Mendez, despite that he already forgave every last person in Gotham Royal York and the world for what Evil Sebastian did.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've got that out of the way, let's hunt down the Yakuza members.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Clayman appear before us, and with it are the eleven girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Clayman, awesome!

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Clayman revert back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless red crop top, red shorts, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Clayman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Clayman-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and Elemental HERO Clayman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel. The Elemental HERO Clayman Gene-Slammer was Leona Carmine, another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's one seductive and sexy hot mama with a body to boot.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Leona Carmine, I knew it was you.

Leona Carmine: (Hugs Lincoln right between her breasts) I knew it was you, Linky, it's been such a long time.

We snickered, even May and Qin.

Monica Anniston: I did say she can be quite affectionate in the same way Kurumu does with Lincoln and Elly Chromington with Nico.

Sebastian Mendez: I'd save the make-out for later, we still got the Yakuza members we got to deal with.

Suddenly, we saw a bunch of Yakuza members, and man, were they pissed off upon seeing Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto walking around again.

Sylvester: Okay, now I really can't stand a bunch of sore losers.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: The Yakuza failed to kill Takara, Tomoko, and Toshiko along with their dad years ago, and that's not going to change even now. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back

and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water

Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Carol and her team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Yakuza members and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired powerful rainbow helix energy blasts at the Yakuza members, and they exploded as they hit them and they were killed and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Sebastian Mendez: You Yakuza members can burn in Hell for all we fucking care!

Lincoln: You got that right.

Nico: No matter how many of them they throw at us, we'll kill them one by one.

Me: This'll be the last time we ever have to deal with The Yakuza.

Lincoln: For a short while. (To Leona Carmine) And it's so good to see you again, Leona Carmine.

Leona Carmine: You too, Linky, and sorry about the jump hug, but it's been so long since I last saw you.

Lincoln went up to Leona Carmine and he hugged her, and Leona Carmine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Leona Carmine: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Leona Carmine, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Clayman, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Leona Carmine's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Leona Carmine: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Sebastian Mendez: Disgusting.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Leona and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Leona Carmine lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Leona Carmine: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Leona?

Leona Carmine: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Leona Carmine: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Leona Carmine, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Leona Carmine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Leona Carmine's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Leona Carmine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Leona Carmine.

Leona Carmine had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Yuna Morikubo, Yukino Tsukahara, Ena Makinosawa, Aruha Itsumu, Haruki Satou, Wakaba Tatsumi, Natsuki Satou, Mitsuki Aso, Youko Izuno, Yuuka Houkou, and Aya Izutsu from Berry's.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuna Morikubo, Yukino Tsukahara, Ena Makinosawa, Aruha Itsumu, Haruki Satou, Wakaba Tatsumi, Natsuki Satou, Mitsuki Aso, Youko Izuno, Yuuka Houkou, and Aya Izutsu from Berry's.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuna Morikubo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuna Morikubo and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from The Yakuza members still out to kill Takara and her sisters along with their dad, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Yuna Morikubo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuna Morikubo: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuna Morikubo, Yukino Tsukahara, Ena Makinosawa, Aruha Itsumu, Haruki Satou, Wakaba Tatsumi, Natsuki Satou, Mitsuki Aso, Youko Izuno, Yuuka Houkou, and Aya Izutsu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, where we, along with Sebastian, were greeted with hugs from the rest of the team.

Maria: Guys, we heard the whole thing from here. I can't believe it, so was all of that…?

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, it was true, the Sebastian you all destroyed was the physical manifestation of all the evil and Infernal Darkness that I was poisoned with until Nyx gave me her divine blessing and separated me from it using her sacred ritual.

Brittney: And I know that ritual all too well along with the divine blessing's requirements: she can give the chosen person her powers only if he's been poisoned by a great evil, and case in point, Chase Young's evil side did that by merging the evil he'd since been freed from years ago, and I knew of that sacred ritual, and he was the first person to go through with this.

Me: Yeah.

We got rid of The Yakuza members, and we also found out the real story of Sebastian Mendez, and that he wasn't the villain we killed yesterday, but a hero who was dealt a cruel hand by evil, and he underwent the sacred ritual of Nyx after receiving her divine blessing, but had to wait a year to be fully reborn, and we welcomed the real Sebastian into the team, and he proved he was better than his evil self.

* * *

After destroying the Yakuza members and meeting the real Sebastian Mendez, the former member of the team now exposed as the deranged psychopathic monster who despised and hated mankind, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Leona Carmine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Leona Carmine: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with

Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Leona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Leona Carmine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Leona Carmine: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Leona, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Leona Carmine: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Leona Carmine pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Leona Carmine and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Leona was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Leona Carmine: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani, but Melanie punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Leona, let's get her!

Lincoln and Leona Carmine went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Leona Carmine ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Leona and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Leona Carmine: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Leona Carmine: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Leona, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Leona Carmine: Good, he was scum!

Sebastian Mendez: Scum like him deserve to die.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that

Raya Taylor has sent some thugs to kill them.

Tamako Shiraizuki: Whoa, so this is Lake Lamode, it's awesome.

Lincoln: I've been here to Lake Lamode before, Tamako, and it's really beautiful, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Raya Taylor's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Lake Lamode, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tamako Shiraizuki, Rin Manabe, Romeda Andou, Stealth Elf, Hex, Roller Brawl, Chill, Sprocket, Star Strike, Smolderdash, Déjà Vu, Bat Spin, Suzy Snacktime, and Torch are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Raya Taylor's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Raya Taylor scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Sebastian Mendez: Do you guys always respond in kind to people like that?

Me: We always do, Sebastian, especially to your Evil self.

Darren Arcangela: And everyone now knows it wasn't your fault, it was your Evil self that did this, not you, so don't go blaming yourself anymore.

Sebastian Mendez: I'll try, but wounds like that are really deep.

Lincoln fired a beam of light, which purified Sebastian's deep psychological wounds for good.

Lincoln: You may not have known that, but we also know how to heal someone's deep psychological wounds, so you really needed that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Raya Taylor of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Raya Taylor of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Paige: While you and I deal with Raya Taylor and put an end to her for good, Linky.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Raya Taylor will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside.

Sebastian Mendez: Why can't you just kill them all and be done with them?

Me: And deny the rest of the girls the fun, no way.

Lincoln: He's right, that wouldn't be fair to rest of the girls.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go hunt down that monster bitch and rip her skin off.

Lincoln: No way are we going to let you get away with this, Raya Taylor, you will pay for everything you've done, and you better be ready to die.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Paige: You will feel the wrath of the flames of Amaterasu, Raya Taylor, and you'll pay for everything you've done five years ago.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we flew off to the park to hunt down Raya Taylor.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Raya Taylor of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the

nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Raya Taylor.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Raya Taylor of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch has also got Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Raya Taylor: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And none of us will forget what you did to our Dads, The Blood Dragons!

But, before Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river, bitch!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Paige: But, that's going to end here and now.

Suddenly, Paige's orange eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, lava, flames, dragons, and phoenixes, and the heat that was coming from her was unimaginably hot, she unholstered her massive Amaterasu's Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Honouian Fire Justice from her back, and as she approached Raya Taylor, she left orange energy, lava, stars, flames, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Paige: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Raya Taylor, and the same went with the rest of the monsters inside the energy field.

You think that now that you and the rest of the Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Paige was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy, lava, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Raya Taylor: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Paige emerged, but she was changed forever.

Paige grew from 6'0" to 7'5" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with lava, flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon with the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Paige has on sleeveless light yellow midriff top with orange phoenix on it turned neon light yellow, blue rolled-up jeans with flames on the legs, yellow sandals, her orange weighted bands with silver phoenixes on her biceps and thighs were now covered with gold metal bands with orange gems, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lava, flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Paige felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Paige has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone

of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Paige's massive Amaterasu's Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Honouian Fire Justice and the greatswords that she'd gotten in the treasure battles began to merge and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy with lava, flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Paige's Amaterasu Firestorm Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Fire Honouian Phoenix Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Japanese Goddess, Amaterasu, etched on the 7'2" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with orang gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with purple gems in its mouths and a large orange dragon head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Paige has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix and dragon that said, "Paige, Loving Little Sister of Becky, Skilled Arcade Games Player, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Lord Shen and his Evil Delusional Ambitions, Last of The Honouian Race, Friend of Many, Destroyer of Raya Taylor of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Amaterasu, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Lava, Flames, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ペイジ、愛情深いベッキーの妹、腕利きのアーケード ゲーム プレイヤー、愛情深いリンカーン ラウドの将来の妻、ロード シェンと彼の邪悪な妄想的野望の破壊者、ホノイアン レースの最後、大勢の

友人、リンカーン軍団のラヤ テイラーの破壊者-憎しみ、破壊者、悪の殺害者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、使者、アマテラスのチャンピオン、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、そして溶岩、炎、龍、鳳凰の達人

Paige has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-DRAGON-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO COSMIC FIRESTORM DRAGON PHOENIX FIRESTORM HONOUIAN ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO COSMIC FIRESTORM DRAGON PHOENIX HONOUIAN JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNO COSMIC FIRESTORM DRAGON PHOENIX HONOUIAN LOVE!

We were amazed by Paige's Super Angel-Phoenix-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Raya Taylor saw it, she went fucking crazy and got out a machine gun to fire at Paige, but Paige fired a barrage of orange energy blasts with flames, lava, stars, dragons, and phoenixes at Raya Taylor and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Girl Jordan: Incredible.

Me: Oh man, Paige has transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, that's so awesome! Now, things are really going to get fiery!

Lincoln: Raya Taylor has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Paige: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Honouian Phoenix Dragon Angel and Divine Inferno Firestorm Honouian Phoenix Dragon Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Paige.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Raya Taylor. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Paige and Lincoln went after Selena MacKenzie who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Raya Taylor and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Raya Taylor got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Paige, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Raya Taylor's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Raya Taylor by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Paige and Lincoln fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with fire, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Raya Taylor, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Raya Taylor's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Raya Taylor: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Raya Taylor.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Raya Taylor's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Raya Taylor: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Paige and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Paige's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange tails, and massive orange wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Raya Taylor. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and

Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Paige: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-seven more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Raya Taylor, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Paige.

Suddenly, Paige wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Paige's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Paige absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call fiery. Lincoln, Paige, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Raya Taylor, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, for Nerissa's special mission, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Olivia Paisley, which means you and I are up next, Taylor.

Taylor: Yes, we'll be ready for her, and if she so much as brings up my painful past, that bitch is so going to get a mouthful of pain.

Lincoln: And a butt-full of boot, but we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Poison Rose.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Poison Rose: Magnolia Monroe, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price.

Eli: But, also Chase Young's evil, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right.

---

Later we were watching TV. Vinyl was sitting on the couch with us.

Me: So far nothing out of the ordinary.

Nico: Vinyl, how do you feel?

Vinyl Scratch: Heavy but doing good.

Lucky: I'm gonna head out on patrol. Anyone want to come with?

Me: You know we can't say no to that.

Nico: Vinyl, you stay here.

Vinyl Scratch: You got it.

Me: Pickle and Barley Barrel you let us know if she goes into labor. Got it?

Barrel Barrel: Aye aye sir!

Pickle Barrel: You got it!

Me: That's the spirit.

We went down to the planet.

---

We got to the surface and walked around.

May: Wait. There's some guy approaching us

We saw a guy with a yellow headband and he had black and yellow clothes.

Me: (In my head) Hey that's Otaku Akahoshi, the astronomer. I remember him.

Otaku Akahoshi: Excuse me. Are you Thorn of the Hex Girls?

Thorn: Why yes I am.

Otaku Akahoshi: Oh it's an honor. Also I'm looking for a new star.

Me: A new star? What kind of star?

Otaku Akahoshi: A green star with a ring system.

Nicole: Wow! That is a really interesting kind of star.

Qin: Yeah never saw one like that before.

Me: Lisa is that even possible?

Lisa Loud: A star with rings is not completely unheard of. But a green star is very unlikely because of the spectrum classes.

Me: Hmm. Lets see.

I put yellow and blue fire in my hands and mixed it and crushed it together and formed a mini green sun!

Me: There!

Nico: WOW! You can make stars!?

Me: Never tried it before. First time doing it.

Xenia: That is cool!

Otaku Akahoshi: That is amazing!

Me: It sure is.

Thorn: Boy I'll say!

Otaku Akahoshi: (to Thorn) But stars like you are a secondary objective for me.

Lucky: Sorry. But she doesn't belong to anyone.

Me: I agree.

Otaku Akahoshi: (sighs) I was afraid you'd say that.

Me: Uh oh.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Kyuranger logo and turned into Uchuki from episode 12 of Donbrothers!

* * *

At a messy apartment somewhere in the city, a hikikomori idol otaku is adoring an idol named "Ms. Cola" Shizuka singing on TV for a cola commercial. He declares that she will belong to him and no one else will ever take her, glowing in an aura of Uchuki.

Then, he turns into Uchuki and started to absorb famous idols into his body including Kirara. The four become the Donbrothers as Uchuki spawns Anoni, the group battle them as Tsubasa teleports in, with Haruka greeting "Bark-chan", Tsubasa mockingly barks at her and angrily reminds her for the last time he isn't a dog.

With the team all together and the number of Anoni growing, the Donbrothers assume their Robotaro forms. They make quick work of destroying the Anoni and then quickly execute the Unprecedented Peach: Robotaro Party attack to weaken Uchuki. However, a larger wave of Anoni appear and Taro decides that it is time to "combine". The others are confused with what he means as he inserts a new Gear into the DonBlaster. They are even more confused as they are changing into components of armor for Don Robotaro and a little freaked out by the ways their bodies are altered upon connecting to Don Robotaro to form Don Onitaijin. The quartet squabble and ask questions, like Haruka asking why she is a leg now. They don't have time though, as the Anoni charge towards Don Onitaijin, who gets up and obliterates them with a slash from its two swords.

Uchuki evolves into Uchuking, with Don Momotaro using the Don Onitaijin Robotaro Gear again to make the warrior robot grow. During the battle, each team member discovers something that can aid Taro in the fight. Haruka discovers she can rapidly kick the enemy, Tsuyoshi can give Don Onitaijin flight and two katana swords, Shinichi can enhance Don Onitaijin's punches and Tsubasa boosts the robot's overall speed. After a fight on an elevating arena, where Tsubasa confesses he is terrified of heights, the team finishes Uchuking with their ultimate attack: the Donbros Paradise.

The otaku lies on the ground, dazed after his defeat as all the idols are restored and celebrated being freed from wherever they were imprisoned.

---

We gasped!

Me: Uchuki! The Kyurangers Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: I remember this guy! He was pissed because he couldn't get a girl named Shizuka to be crowned Ms. Cola!

Camie: Oh boy!

Me: Time for an out of this world Interstellar battle!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And this guys luck has just run out!

Qin: That is for sure!

Uchuki just captured Thorn inside a sphere.

Thorn: HEY!

Me: Not this time! (SNAPS FINGERS)

She was brought back to us.

Nicole: Time for this guy to lose his stellar sparkle! ERIDANUS STYLE NINJA ART: STREAM OF STELLAR STARS!

The constellation of Eridanus the River in the Southern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired a wave of stars and it formed into water and smashed him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Uchuki started fighting Lucky with the Galactic Skills of the Leo Constellation.

Lucky: HEY! Those are my moves!

Nicole: Two can play that! LEO STYLE NINJA ART: FIRESTORM OF THE STELLAR LION!

The constellation of Leo The Lion in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her she fired a wave of stars that formed into a pride of fire lions and they hit Uchuki and blasted him down!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: This is gonna be one for all the constellations.

Uchuki then made a tower of balls up to 999 meters high.

Nico: That's a big tower.

Me: Uh oh.

Uchuki: (tips it over at us) TIMBER!

Eli used the Force and threw the balls all back at him and smashed him all over!

Qin: Nice one!

Nicole: Now here's one for the Swan! CYGNUS STYLE NINJA ART: FLIGHT OF THE ANGELIC SWAN!

The Constellation of Cygnus the Swan in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she had white swan wings form behind her and she fired waves of stars and blasted him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Lucky: Alright lucky!

Me: Yeah!

Nicole: Lets make this one awesome.

Tsurugi: And Legendary!

Garou: Time for some wolf power!

Nicole: I agree there! LUPUS STYLE NINJA ART: WOLF PACK OF THE BLUE MOON!

The Constellation of Lupus the Wolf in the Southern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired waves of blue fire and they formed into a wolf pack and they smashed Uchuki all over!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Eddy fired his blaster of Uchuki!

The blasts hit him all over!

Nicole: And this too for good measure. SCORPIO STYLE NINJA ART: STING OF THE POISON SCORPION!

The Constellation of Scorpio the Scorpion in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired waves of orange energy and it formed into a powerful scorpion tail and slashed him!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Gentaro, Ryusei feel free to help out with this one.

Gentaro: You got it!

They flicked their Astroswitches!

Gentaro and Ryusei: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Gentaro: Space is here! Time to settle this man to man!

Me: Lets make this a battle of the stars!

Nicole: You got it dad!

Me: Time for this! TAURUS STYLE NINJA ART: BULL STAMPEDE OF THE SEVEN SISTERS!

The stars of the constellation of Taurus the Bull in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind me and I fired a stream of seven stars that formed into bulls and they smashed Uchuki down!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Wow! Those techniques are perfect for the constellations.

Me: Yep. Watch this too.

I flicked the switches for Venus and Vulturos!

I formed a planet Venus with Hummingbird wings on it.

Me: FLYING VENUS GOLDEN SNITCH PULVERIZER!

I threw it and it smashed Uchuki all over with brutal fury and speed!

Uchuki: This isn't lucky at all!

Me: That's because you are nothing but Bad Luck!

BURN!

Nicole: Now lets do a Fiery Legendary Attack! PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: FIREBIRD OF INFERNAL FLAMES!

The Constellation of Phoenix the Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she grew firebird wings and fired waves of fire and they formed into a powerful phoenix and it hit Uchuki and blasted him down in a fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Oh yeah!

Tsurugi: That was awesome!

Lucky: And no one mocks my catchphrase!

Me: You got that right! Mocking Lucky is as bad as someone insulting Soji's grandmother! (To Soji) No offense.

Soji: None taken.

Maria fired water at him and drenched him.

Nico: Take that!

Me: And this too! The Scales are not tipping in your favor! LIBRA STYLE NINJA ART: JUDGEMENT OF THE SCALES OF JUSTICE!

The stars of the constellation of Libra the Scale in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind me and I fired waves of sunlight and moonlight and blasted him down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Iron Boy shot his repulsers at him and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lincoln: Top this one! SERPENS STYLE NINJA ART: STRIKE OF THE COBRA!

The stars of the Constellation of Serpens the Serpent in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind him and he fired an energy blast and it formed into a cobra and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Me: YEAH!

Naga: (Monotonously) That was well done.

Me: It sure was.

May froze his feet.

May: Looks like you got cold feet!

Me: YEAH!

Nicole: And you are really going to face the wrath of the dragon! DRACO STYLE NINJA ART: FIRESTORM OF THE DRAGONHEART!

The stars of the Constellation of Draco the Dragon in the Northern Hemisphere appeared behind her and she fired a blast of fire and energy from a heart in her hand and it hit Uchuki and blasted him down!

Qin: Dragonheart power! Wow!

Nico: That's what I'm talking about!

Me: You got that right!

Then an Audino appeared!

Me: Hey an Audino.

Nico: Cool!

Audino: (In a girls voice) Time for this girl to unleash the fury of sound!

Nico: Draco Audrey!

Audino: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Her real name is Diana Audrey. But she likes being called Draco.

Me: That's awesome.

Audino fired waves of energy and blasted Uchuki all over.

Lucky: We'll revert you back when this is done.

Audino: You got it!

Qin: Awesome.

Edzilla: ED SMASH KYURANGER RIPOFF!

He smashed him into dust!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Now it's time to finish him!

Lucky and Leona Leo: LION OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Garou and Melanie Lupus: WOLF OF THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Stinger and Sonia Scorpio: SCORPION OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Naga and Esmeralda Serpens: SNAKE OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Hammie and Camille Chameleous: CHAMELEON OF THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Champ and Camie Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: BULL OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Balance and Lisa Libra: SCALES OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Raptor 284 and Anya Aquilla: EAGLE OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Spada and Catherine Laurence: DOLPHIN FISH OF THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Shou Ronpo and Nefertiti Malfoy: DRAGON OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Kotaro and Natilee Ursus: BEAR OF THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE!

Tsurugi and Serena Honoua: PHOENIX OF THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Uchuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I caught the Kyuranger Avataro Gear!

Me: Uchuki you have failed this city!

Lyra: All's Well That End's Well!

Otaku Akahoshi was back to normal!

Kyurangers: WE WILL RECLAIM THE GALAXY!

He then vanished.

Me: He's gonna have one nasty headache from that.

Audino reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and green eyes and had yellow clothes.

Draco Audrey: That was so awesome and epic!

Me: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah! First time we used our combos on a Hitotsuki.

Me: But it was all for a good theme I set up for this one.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. I wanted to make this exciting by using the Kyurangers with the girls that were turned into Another Zodiarts.

Nico: Very genius.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Draco Audrey: My favorite is when me and Nico went into a cave and found a hideout full of treasure and my ultrasonic hearing picked up a huge amount of talking and we saw a huge theft operation. We got them busted.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: What was the treasure?

Draco Audrey: The treasure of Wheezing Ed..

Arnold and his friends gasped!

Arnold: That is amazing.

Gerald: Yeah it sure is!

Me: I've heard legends about him. That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Draco hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Draco Audrey: Me too Nico. Me too.

But then I got a call on my phone.

Me: Hello?

Pickle Barrel: J.D. IT'S TIME! VINYL HAS GONE INTO LABOR!

Me: (GASP) We're on our way! GUYS! CODE MAMABIRD!

We gasped and went back to the estate!

We arrived.

Nico: Sorry we're late!

Vinyl Scratch: You made it in time! (In pain) It hurt!

Me: Lets get you to the hospital!

Lincoln: I'll be here Vinyl!

Varie: Start your breathing.

Ratchet got ready and we had her loaded into him and went to the hospital!

Jun: Sis, you're going to be okay!

Vinyl Scratch: I know! I know!

We arrived at the hospital and got her into the Delivery Room.

Jun and Lincoln went in with Vinyl.

We waited for her.

Nico: I hope she'll be okay.

Me: She will be.

We played go fish.

Me: Got any queens?

Nico: Nope. Go fish.

Me: Tartarsauce.

I drew a card.

Vinyl Scratch: LINCOLN THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL TEAR OFF YOUR MANHOOD AND MAKE YOU PEE INSIDE YOUR STOMACH AND THEN I WILL RIP OUT YOUR HEART AND EAT IT!

We gulped in fright!

Maria: That's harsh!

Nico: (GULPS) I think I peed my pants a little.

Me: Ew.

Leeli: She wouldn't dare do that would she?

Me: No that is just the labor pains talking.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: She's not really saying all that on purpose.

Nico: Good.

Vinyl screamed bloody murder!

WE TURNED WHITE AS SHEETS HEARING HER!

Qin: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: OH MAN!

Me: (GULP) I hope she didn't go through with her threat!

She continued screaming.

Me: OH MAN!

Qin: (GULPS)

But then it stopped.

Me: Oh it's done.

Nico: Whew!

Later Vinyl Scratch, Lincoln and Jun came out and they had 5 adorable baby girls in their arms. They each had Lincoln's eyes and Vinyl's neon blue hair.

Me: Oh Vinyl they are so adorable.

Qin: They sure are.

Vinyl Scratch: (Weak and tired) They sure are.

Nico: What will you name them?

Lincoln: These two with me are Rave Laser and Glow Storm.

Vinyl Scratch: These 2 are Blue Rave and Emerald Rock.

Jun: And this one is Ruby Rave.

Lola: Those names are adorable.

Xenia: They sure are.

We later brought Vinyl back home and she was put in a rocking chair and was resting.

Me: If you need anything, let us know.

Vinyl Scratch: Will do.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Seismitoad, Sawk & Throh and Leavanny next. The Sawk & Throh will be together.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: That will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Later the mascots were getting ready to head to the park.

Poromon: I can't wait to go to the park!

Manaphy: Me too!

Qin: You guys are going to have fun.

Lola: Yep.

We went to the park with them.

Poliwag: Here we are!

Manaphy: Yeah!

Nico: You guys have fun. We'll be sitting down.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Thanks.

Poliwag: This will be good.

Horsea: What should we do first?

Manaphy: Lets play in the lake.

They went and did so and it was awesome.

Me: Aww that is awesome.

Qin: Yep.

But then a bunch of water blasts hit the mascots!

Manaphy: HEY! Maria don't hit us with that!

Maria: That wasn't me!

Poromon: It was them!

It was a bunch of Squirtle!

Me: Hey a gang of Squirtle.

Lola: Wow!

They were 5 Squirtle and they each had a pair of tough sunglasses on.

Ash: Wow! This reminds me of the time when we found the Squirtle Squad and I got my Squirtle.

Nico: Really?

Ash: Yeah that was awesome.

Poliwag: Can we help you guys?

Lead Squirtle: Squirtle Squirtle. Squirtle Squirtle Squirtle Squirtle.

Meowth: Oh man! He is saying that this is their park now. So scram or we'll pulverize you all.

Poliwag: Oh yeah!?

Manaphy: This park is for everyone!

Nico: Who do those Squirtle think they are?

Poromon: We'll fight you guys for this park!

Horsea: Bring it on chumps!

Poliwag: YEAH!

Lead Squirtle: SQUIRTLE!

They fired waves of water and they dodged it!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit the 5 Squirtles and electrocuted them!

Poliwag: We need to make a fort!

Manaphy: On it!

She went and made one.

Horsea: Perfect.

Me: Uh oh.

Lola: This is gonna get ugly.

Horsea and Poliwag fired Hyper Beam Blasts at the Squirtles and blasted them far.

Manaphy: Arm the cannons!

Me: Cannons?

They got cannons ready.

The Squirtles went at them and ducked into their shells!

Brock: They're using Skull Bash!

Poromon: FIRE!

They fired cannons and blasted them into a tree!

Poromon: How's the ammo holding up?

Horsea: Plenty of ammo.

The Squirtle were still going at them.

Me: Those Squirtle are persistent aren't they?

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Should we step in and stop this?

Maria: I want to see how this plays out.

Me: Okay.

The Squirtle went at them and the mascots fired rocks and bashed them and knocked out the Squirtles.

Me: They are out cold.

Xenia: Nice!

Poromon: Poliwag, go up to them and see if they're REALLY knocked out.

Poliwag went over and saw that they were down with swirls in their eyes and were really out cold.

Poliwag: They are really out cold.

Poliwag came back.

Poromon: We won guys!

Nico: You sure did.

May: Do I even want to know where you got the cannons?

Poromon: Nope.

Lola: That was awesome though. What do we do with these Squirtle?

Lynn: You guys are gonna have to pay for the damages

Me: No need Lynn. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I fixed the whole park instantly.

Poromon: Awesome.

Qin: Cool.

Lola: Still doesn't explain what we do with these Squirtle.

Nico: I wonder if there's a park for Pokémon in another world.

Me: That would be awesome.

Eli: Yeah it sure would be.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I don't know where you got those cannons. But you can keep them. They're gonna be useful tomorrow

Poromon: Yay!

Qin: We'll need them too.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Awesome. Now lets head home. We got a huge day tomorrow.

Eli: We sure do.

Me: Tomorrow is Nerissa's ultimate test of redemption.

Nico: You got that right.

Nerissa: I have nothing for Brainiac 5 to take control of. My powers are pure magic.

Me: Our powers make us all impervious to Brainiac's control.

Qin: That's right.

Me: Brainiac will rue the day he messed with us.

We went back home and got ready and then went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in the 31st Century at the HQ of the Legion of Superheroes was Legion Superman and team and they were getting ready for our arrival.

Legion Superman: Brainy's ancestor will pay for his crimes.

Triplicate Girl: That is for sure.

Lightning Lad: I agree there!

Saturn Girl: No one takes our friends and lives.

Legion Superman: Team Loud Phoenix Storm will help make sure he pays. Lets get ready! LEGION ROLL OUT!

They went at the screen and it froze…

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a great one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Grizzly, Grizzaka, Boo Boo, Axe Bear, One Eyed Green Dragon, Helmut, Evil Sun, Crescent Grizzly and Sea Bears and Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath And Sailor Dwarf Woodlands and we're going to the Bowling Alley and we're going to have some fun bowling. Also we're going to battle Another Grizzly and Another Grizzaka and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Seismatoad and that one is going to be Caitlin Owl Casper and she is a powerful one.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Nerissa, Taylor, and Lincoln VS. Olivia Paisley

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Grand Junction, Colorado, and we're going to take down an dangerous criminal who's hated me his whole life. His name is Lucas Greyson, he's a dangerous and violent monster from High School who terrorized all of the students and teachers and he's like Lynn whenever Packing Day is declared, and before I moved to Michigan, I had exposed his crimes to everyone in school and I got him expelled and sent to prison for good, but he roared at me like an animal and I knew it meant he would have revenge on me. Now, years later, we got word Lucas has broken out and that wild animal wants revenge on me, and like what I did to Lynn when I went man-to-man with her on Packing Day, Lincoln's going man-to-animal with that wild animal, and we're taking him down and throwing him back in prison, this time, in a steel metal box, where he won't be getting out of ever again. And we're going to meet the next Elemental

HERO of Earth, this time, it's Magnolia Monroe, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Poison Rose, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, Melanie and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Get ready for a fun adventure in the 31st Century and we're going to help the Legion of Superheroes destroy Brainiac and we're going to make that monster pay for all his crimes especially to Brainiac 5!

See you next time.

# 31st Century Hero Legion

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! WE'RE IN FOR AN AWESOME AND EXPLOSIVE ADVENTURE!

This chapter is based on the 2006 series Legion of Superheroes.

---

BOWLING CRASH!

At the bowling alley was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily Grizzly, Grizzaka, Boo Boo, Axe Bear, One Eyed Green Dragon, Helmut, Evil Sun, Crescent Grizzly and Sea Bears and Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath And Sailor Dwarf Woodlands and we're having some fun before the big day mission for Nerissa.

Qin: STEERIKE!

Nico: Nice one Qin!

Lola: That was awesome!

Venus: Yeah it was!

Iron Man: Nothing like a fun game of bowling.

Me: You got that right Tony.

I took a ball and rolled it and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

Me: STEERIKE!

Camie: Nice one!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Iron Man, I want to thank you, Grizzly, and your teams for coming.

Iron Man: No problem Nico. This is always so fun.

Korra: It sure is!

Nico: Korra, you make Aang and all the other Avatars proud.

Korra: I sure do. And I had a massive responsibility.

Qin: You sure do.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah!

Lola rolled the ball and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

Lola: YEAH!

Camie: Nice one Lola!

Korra: That was awesome!

Nico: And you're the first Avatar who's a girl

Korra: Second actually. The first was Avatar Kyoshi.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Oh right. Sorry.

Qin: That was so awesome that you defended the world from many dangerous foes and not just Fire Lord Ozai like Aang did.

Korra: That is true.

Korra rolled the ball and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

Korra: STEEEERIKE!

Grizzaka: OH YEAH!

Xenia: That was great!

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah it was! You guys made my baby shower the best ever.

Nico: The rest of yesterday was still awesome

Me: It sure was. Especially with the mascots taking on that gang of Squirtle.

May: Yeah that was amazing seeing that. Brought back memories for Ash with his Squirtle.

Xenia: It sure did. Those Squirtle were mischief makers back then.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah they sure were.

Camie rolled a ball and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

Camie: STEEERIKE!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Nice one Camie!

Nico: And the mascots leveled a whole park!

Me: They sure did! But thankfully we cleaned it all up thanks to a snap of my fingers.

Qin: We sure did.

Lizzie Strong: That was so awesome to see that.

Lily: It sure was. It reminded me of the time SpongeBob and Patrick were at war with each other and they were using sandcastles.

Nico: That was crazy!

Lizzie Strong: That was still awesome to see though.

She took a ball and rolled it and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

Lizzie Strong: STEERIKE!

Qin: YEAH!

Tsuyu: Nice one Lizzie!

Nico: That was great!

Nico: Eli, can you sense where the mascots even got the cannons?!

Me: Nico calm down dude. Calm down.

Eli: I'll do so.

He concentrated.

Eli then found something.

Eli: THERE!

He pointed to a figure in the shadows hiding behind a wall.

Me: I got him!

I ran fast and jumped him and tied him up!

I brought him over.

Me: Here is our Cannon Dealer for the mascots!

I took off his mask and we gasped and saw that it was ROMAN SIONIS A.K.A. BLACK MASK!

---

Roman Sionis, also known as Black Mask, is the secondary antagonist of the TV series Batwoman, serving as one of the two main antagonists (alongside Safiyah Sohail) of Season 2.

He is the pragmatic and charismatic CEO of Janus Cosmetics, and the sadistic leader of the False Face Society, who is notable for wearing a black mask, who puts a dangerous drug known as Snakebite on the streets of Gotham City. By day, Roman plays the "white knight" against Gotham's corrupt systems. As Black Mask, he is an evil mastermind with a deep hatred of Crows Security and masked vigilantes, like Batwoman, and he is willing to tear down Gotham to enact his revenge for the death of his daughter.

He was portrayed by Peter Outerbridge.

In the past, Roman became the CEO of Janus Cosmetics and had a daughter, named Circe Sionis who was captured by Crows Security for assaulting someone, sent to Arkham Asylum, and was killed during Alice's breakout. At some point, Roman founded and lead the False Face Society gang in Gotham City in a misguided attempt to hurt Gotham's legal system as revenge for his daughter's death.

At some point, Roman's gang succeeds in kidnapping Kate Kane, unaware that she is Batwoman, he tells her that her family declared her dead, but they would make them believe in life after death.

The gang drew the attention of Crows Security by selling the drug Snakebite in Gotham City; which led the crows to discover that Black mask leads the gang.

Black Mask later ordered the False Face Society to kill Commissioner Jack Forbes in order to keep distributing Snakebite and because the police department has worked with masked vigilantes, which Black Mask despises. The next morning, Black Mask as Roman Sionis gave an interview to Dana Dewitt regarding the situation saying how he wants to falsely help this city.

Later on, after hearing that Jordan Moore witnessed the assassination of Forbes, Black Mask ordered the gang to kill Jordan, but she was saved by Batwoman. He later ordered Angelique Martin to be captured, after learning that she wanted to leave the gang. In his hideout, he tortured and killed a member of the False Face Society and told Angelique that if she tried to leave the gang, she and her girlfriend, Ryan Wilder, would die too.

After Batwoman showed up to save Angelique, she was knocked out and tied up. On the other side, Black Mask told a member in a Guy Fawkes mask that he failed the kill the witness and that he was out, before killing him using a buzzsaw. Batwoman was horrified by what he did, and he said it was just an "H.R. matter" and sarcastically asked if she was a "OSHA" and she replied that she was after Angelique. Black Mask then says he understands what she thinks about him, but he was only trying to get rid of the Crows and masked vigilantes, after they arrested and killed his daughter. He said he didn't need her help and told his henchman to start the buzzsaw, but then Sophie Moore came in and he ran away while firing his gun at the agent.

Black Mask and Enigma then appear in Kate's cell. Enigma expressed sympathy for Kate's condition as Black Mask disregarded her. Before Black Mask left, he asked Enigma to alter Kate's memory and appearance, and make her forget who she was.

---

We gasped!

Nico: Ramon Sionis A.K.A. Black Mask!

Eli: Oh man!

Qin: I thought Jason Todd killed you!

Nico: You're a crime Lord without an empire. We destroyed your operation back in 2021!

Me: I remember that!

Black Mask: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH! YOU RUINED ME!

Our auras flared up with intensely powerful force.

Me: And we show no remorse for it.

Nico: We should make sure you never rise again by giving you the black gates.

Me: We should.

Nico: But we're in a good mood right now. So we're just letting you go.

Black Mask: That's it?

Nico: Like I said, we destroyed all your operations. But the next time you want to cause trouble, remember this small act of mercy. Along with the fact that we can kill you with a snap of a finger.

Me: That's right. So we'll send you to the Crematoria prison. Next time we won't be so nice.

I snapped my fingers and teleported him there..

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: Right now we have much bigger fish to fry.

Nico: Did the mascots steal those cannons from him or something?

Eli: Yes his thoughts show that they did.

Qin: He was really pissed off over that.

Me: Boy no shit.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: He always was a pissed off asswipe to begin with.

Camie: He sure was.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Anyway, back to our game!

Nico picked up a ball and rolled it and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

He got a strike!

Nico: STEEERIKE!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Me: Nico you are on fire! One more and you will have bowled a perfect 300!

Nico: Oh. Like this?

Nico rolled the ball behind him and then..

BOWLING CRASH!

The pins got knocked down and 1 pin got back up. But then…

PLOP!

It fell to the ground.

NICO SCORED A PERFECT GAME!

Nico: ALL RIGHT! PERFECT GAME!

Qin: WAY TO GO NICO!

Laney: OH YEAH!

Nico: OH YEAH! WHO'S FUCKING BAD?!

Me: YOU ARE!

The clerks nodded and then pulled out two keys and put them in locks and then turned them at the same time and then pressed a button and then party cannons went off and 300 balloons came down and Nico was hoisted into the air by Maria and May! He was given an awesome bowling trophy too!

Nico: Hey, Eli. Be a lamb and sense for Swartz's creations, will you?

Eli: Sure.

He sensed for them.

Eli: Found them and they are Another Grizzaka and Another Grizzly!

Qin: Whoa! Bear power.

Nico: This will be awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Grizzly: Yeah, there's a very good reason why Grizzaka is my second in command.

Nico: Bear power?

Grizzly: Yep.

Grizzaka: And we love it baby!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: That was so fun though.

Pinkie Pie: I'll make us an amazing chocolate cake for Nico's perfect game!

Qin: We would love that Pinkie!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: That will be awesome.

Nico: If you see any of Swartz's two creations, just call.

Me: I think they are already here!

We saw one and it was a dark version of Grizzaka! It was ANOTHER GRIZZAKA!

Qin: Whoa Another Grizzaka!

Me: This one is gonna be a good one.

Korra: I'll face this one since I am Grizzaka's archenemy.

Nico: Who are you?

Grizzaka: (In a girls voice) I don't know.

She reverted back and was a girl with a German black dress and had blond hair and blue eyes.

Me: (GASP) Adrienne Drake Michaelson.

Adrienne: (Confused) Who is that?

Nico: (GASP) She has Amnesia.

Qin: Oh my gosh.

Nico: How did she get that?!

Me: She got into a terrible accident and she lost her memory.

Qin: Oh man!

Me: Me and Adrienne went to school together in Art Class and she showed me a lot about German Peganism and Walpurgisnacht.

Nico: Wow!

Me: I even know the song for it. So this will bring her back. Adrienne see if you remember this.

(WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS FIRE AND SYMBOLS OF GERMAN PEGANISM SWIRLED AROUND ME)

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art

Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt

Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen

Raunend nach den Sternen greifen

Gutes und auch böses Wort

Tragen wir heut' fort und fort

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen

Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen

Und wir treten wild und frei

Diesem alten Zauber bei

Einmal nur im großen Kreise

Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

As I was singing all the memories that she lost all came flooding back to her and she gasped.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: (GASP) I… I remember! I remember everything! All of it! All my memories!

Me: You're back!

Me and Adrienne hugged!

Nico: Wow!

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: I missed out on so much! I had 10 years taken from me because of Amnesia!

Nico: How did you lose your memory?

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: I was looking for my brother Hunter and then I fell off a cliff and hit my head on a rock. I don't remember anything after that. I was a lost shadow.

Me: Believe me I know the feeling myself Adrienne.

Laney: Yeah me too.

Nico: It was never as severe as this!

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: I know. But thanks to J.D. with that song I remember everything now.

Qin: That's awesome.

Rarity: That German dress you have is absolutely amazing darling.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: It sure is. It was part of my family's tradition.

Qin: It's beautiful.

Me: Hunter will be so happy to see you though Adrienne. He is now part of the team. He joined us when we went and destroyed the Necromorphs.

Adrienne gasped!

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Oh man you mean those monsters from the Dead Space games?

Nico: The very same.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Oh wow!

Me: Yeah that was a horrifying adventure.

Nico: But they're all dead now.

Me: They sure are.

Qin: Yep. We fired massive superlaser energy blasts at them all over the universe.

Me: That was epic.

Nico: Yep.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Good riddance.

Korra: Did Swartz promise you anything in particular when you were turned into Another Grizzaka?

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Actually yes. When I still had amnesia he promised to bring back my memories.

Me: Well we already did that just a few minutes ago.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: You sure did.

Laney: Oh I forgot to mention that Cammy White knows how you feel too. She had Amnesia herself.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Oh wow. Also the Another Grizzly is friendly.

Nico: That makes it easier.

Leeli: Yeah it sure does. Lets separate the monster you were from what you are now.

Girl Jordan: Good idea.

Nico: Go for it.

Korra: And then, I'm fighting it

Me: You got it.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Okay. Go for it.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Then Adrienne glowed and Another Grizzaka was separated from the her and she was freed! It was now a separate embodiment of her!

Nico: WHOA!

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Whoa!

She saw Another Grizzaka!

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Is that what I had in me!?

Grizzaka: It sure is!

Korra: Time to kick some bear butt!

She did some Firebending and blasted Another Grizzaka and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Another Grizzaka you have failed this city!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Amnesiac Princess and The Kingdom of The Bear Spirit.

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: Yeah it was! Oh Adrienne is the Another Grizzly friendly or hostile?

Adrienne Drake Michaelson: Friendly. It actually has a couple of Ursaluna with her.

Me: Ursaluna? That's one of the Hisui Region Pokemon.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Neat.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FOOD MAYHEM 6!

She summoned Gramma Stuffum and her team along with Kung Food, Burger Monster and all the food members of the M.O.E.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long! Look!

We saw 3 figures come out and they were a dark version of Grizzly and 2 Ursaluna! It was ANOTHER GRIZZLY!

Qin: Whoa! Those Ursaluna are huge!

Xenia: Never saw those Pokemon before.

Grizzly: Those are perfect for my bear team.

Nico: They sure are.

Another Grizzly: (In a girls voice) It's good you like bears.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had brown eyes and had Indian Tribe clothes on.

Me: (GASP) Cheyenne Hiawatha!

Nico: Wow!

Cheyenne Hiawatha: Good to see you J.D.

Me: You too Cheyenne.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. Cheyenne is part of the Iroquois Indians and she has been known for her admiration of her tribes culture as well as the spirits of the power of the Bear. The Bear of the Iroquois represents authority, good medicine, courage, and strength.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That is very spiritualistic.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lincoln: Me and my family have Iroquois in our blood and it was discovered when my sister Lori got her powers.

Qin: It's true. But it was during our battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm that we discovered that the Louds are strongest in Scottish Ancestry.

Cheyenne Hiawatha: That is very interesting.

Kaito: (Gets out Go Onger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gekiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an RPM Sword and Zocks got a Jungle Fury Sword!

Cheyenne Hiawatha: He actually didn't promise me anything because he had a really amazing and strong admiration to the

Native American Tribes.

Sakura Knudson: Swartz did have an amazing respect for them from what I remember.

Qin: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is. Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Cheyenne Hiawatha: No worries. Just come at me and don't hold back.

Me: That you can count on.

She turned into Another Grizzly!

Sougo: (Gets out RPM Ridewatch) Swartz respecting anyone other then himself?

Geiz: (Gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) Who would've thought it?

Sougo got RPMRedArmor while Geiz got JungleFuryRedArmor.

Me: Totally unheard of but awesome.

Nico: Feel the strength of the bear! (ACTIVATES GRIZZLY'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down with intense strength.

Nico: And more Bear Strength! (ACTIVATES GRIZZAKA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired energy waves and smashed her down!

May: Top this! (ACTIVATES BOO BOO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES AXE BEAR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES ONE EYED GREEN DRAGON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: I really hate Helmut for this! (ACTIVATES HELMUTS RIDEWATCH)

She saw a fly and then sent her tongue out and caught it and ate it.

Me: OH SICK!

Maria then spit it out and wring her tongue out!

Nico: That us a disgusting one!

Me: That was gross. Top this! (ACTIVATES EVIL SUN'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Me: And this too! (ACTIVATES CRESCENT GRIZZLY'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: And this! (ACTIVATES SEA BEARS RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Korra: Feel the Avatar's power!

She did some Earthbending and smashed boulders onto her!

Qin: Nice!

Korra then activated Grizzaka's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: This will be awesome.

Me: Yep. And so will tomorrow's rescue. Right Skinner!?

Skinner and his team came out!

Skinner: You sure know when I'm going to come.

Me: Your cologne is a dead giveaway.

Nico: Nice team by the way.

Skinner: Thanks.

Me: Awesome.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then a figure came in and it was a SEISMATOAD!

Me: Whoa a Seismatoad!

Qin: Awesome!

Seismatoad: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Caitlin Owl Casper!? Whoa!

Seismatoad: Yep. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I picked up Cheyenne and brought her over. Caitlin reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and blue eyes and had brown angel wings. And she had a strong physique.

Caitlin Owl Casper: That was awesome.

Korra: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Caitlin Owl Casper: My favorite is when me and Nico were working in the gym and then a gang of brutes came in and me and Nico bashed their heads in and arrested them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Caitlin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Caitlin Owl Casper: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe

666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Akira, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, and Ferro Lad are heading to Grand Junction, Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're going to take down an dangerous criminal who's hated me his whole life.

This dangerous animal's name is Lucas Greyson, he's a dangerous and violent monster from High School who terrorized all of the students and teachers and he's like Lynn whenever Packing Day is declared, and before I moved to Michigan, I had exposed his crimes to everyone in school and I got him expelled and sent to prison for good, but he roared at me like an animal and I knew it meant he would have revenge on me. Now, years later, we got word Lucas has broken out and that wild animal wants revenge on me, and like what I did to Lynn when I went man-to-man with her on Packing Day, Lincoln's going man-to-animal with that wild animal, and we're taking him down and throwing him back in prison, this time, in a steel metal box, where he won't be getting out of ever again.

Me: Whoa, so your rescue today is taking place here in Grand Junction, Colorado, Lincoln. It's been a long time since we've been here to Grand Junction.

Lincoln: Plus, I also know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but I got to ask, J.D., are you familiar with a person named Lucas Greyson.

My jaw fell to the floor, and so did Varie's and many of my old friends.

Me: Lucas Greyson?! Not that wild animal!

Varie: Not him again!

Nico: Uh oh, I can sense you guys know him if your jaws fell to the floor like that.

Me: We do, Nico, and it's not a pretty story. Lucas Greyson is a dangerous and violent animal from my old High School who terrorized all of the students and teachers and he's like Lynn who goes full-Beast Mode whenever Packing Day is declared.

Varie: But for him, he's on permanent Full-Beast Mode on Steroids, and take a look at his picture.

Varie took out his mugshot, and everyone saw him: he was really tall at 7'5" in height, he had these abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, long wild brown hair going down to his mid-back, red eyes, black stubble on his jaw, no shirt, hair on his forearms and chest, blue torn pants, and no shoes.

Lincoln: Yikes, this guy sure looks like a wild animal!

Eli: Brutal!

Me: And he announces his arrival with those loud belches and catching the smell of his sweaty hairy armpits. Years before I moved to Michigan, I exposed his crimes to everyone in school and got him expelled and sent to prison for good, but he roared at me like an animal and I knew it meant he would have revenge on me.

Varie: Now, years later, we got word Lucas has broken out and that wild animal wants revenge on J.D., we talked to the warden and he told us that Lucas raided the prison cafeteria and stole all the food there.

Lincoln: He'll have enough fuel for hours.

Suddenly, we heard a loud monstrous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Varie: He's out there!

Me: I know, I can smell the stench of his sweaty hairy armpits. (Sniffs) He still smells like B.O., yuck!

Lincoln: Well, just like what J.D. did to Lynn when he went man-to-man with her on Packing Day, I'm going man-to-animal with that wild animal, and we're taking him down and throwing him back in prison, this time, in a steel metal box, where he won't be getting out of ever again.

Sebastian Mendez: If he gets violent, I got some cattle prods just in case.

Darren Arcangela: With an animal like that?! We need something stronger to put him to sleep.

Lincoln: Yeah, my fist to his face, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Akira.

Akira: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Poison Rose appear before us, and with it are the fourteen girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Poison Rose, really awesome.

Jaden: And it's also another one of my Elemental HEROS that I've used in my duels.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Clayman revert back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long rose red hair, rose red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful rose red angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless rose red crop top, green shorts, rose red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Poison Rose, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Poison Rose-themed greatsword with embedded rose red gems and Elemental HERO Poison Rose etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rose red blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel. The Elemental HERO Poison Rose Gene-Slammer is Magnolia Monroe, another of

Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's one seductive and sexy hot mama with a body to boot.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Magnolia Monroe, I knew it was you.

Magnolia Monroe: (Hugs Lincoln right between her breasts) I knew it was you, Linky, it's been such a long time.

We snickered, even May and Qin.

Monica Anniston: I did say she can be quite affectionate in the same way Kurumu does with Lincoln and Elly Chromington with Nico.

Sebastian Mendez: I'd save the make-out for later, we still got that animal, Lucas Greyson, to deal with.

Nico: He's right, there's no telling where that animal is at.

Lincoln: Yeah. Let's keep our eyes peeled, if he's like Lynn when she goes Full Beast Mode on Packing Day, he'll announce himself soon.

Suddenly, someone peaked out through the bushes, and he was snarling and grunting heavily, but he saw us and he withdrew his hands away from the bushes. Then, we heard another monstrous loud belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRRRRRRRPPP

Varie: He's here… !

Then, we saw a wild male who was really tall at 7'5" in height, he had these abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, long wild brown hair going down to his mid-back, red eyes, black stubble on his jaw, no shirt, hair on his forearms and chest, blue torn pants, and no shoes on and he was running towards us on all fours: it was Lucas Greyson.

Sebastian Mendez: There you are, you wild animal!

Sebastian fired energy needles made of Divine Darkness which hit Lucas Greyson and sent him flying back first into a tree, but that wild animal got back up, and he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla.

Sylvester: If that animal wants to fight dirty, then, he's left us no choice!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Time to turn the tables on this monster! Let's get him and put him in a metal container!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon

Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Akira and his team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lucas Greyson and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lucas Greyson charged at Lincoln, but he punched him hard in the jaw and knocked him right into the door of the metal container where Selene Arcangela slammed the door shut and bolted it, and we all cheered. Then, we heard Lucas Greyson roar and he was beating at the door trying to get free, but Nicholette Torrington gave him a two-hander middle finger, and he roared again and beat his chest like a gorilla, but Lincoln had Lucas Greyson beamed to The Uranus Prison's Dangerous Wild Animals Wing where he would remain there for life. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Selene Emperyous: It's been a long time since we used that metal container, last time we used it, it was when Lynn got grounded.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we made it much stronger by using Tantalum-reinforced metal, it's so strong that not even that animal can escape from.

Me: Awesome, now that animal will never escape from his prison again.

Lincoln: If he does, next time, I'm putting him down myself. (To Magnolia Monroe) And it's so good to see you again, Magnolia Monroe.

Magnolia Monroe: You too, Linky, and sorry about the jump hug, but it's been so long since I last saw you.

Lincoln went up to Magnolia Monroe and he hugged her, and Magnolia Monroe is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Magnolia Monroe: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Magnolia Monroe, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Poison Rose, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Magnolia Monroe's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Magnolia Monroe: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Sebastian Mendez: Disgusting.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Magnolia and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Magnolia Monroe lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

CLANG! CLANG!

We had our jaws put back.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Magnolia Monroe: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Magnolia?

Magnolia Monroe: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Magnolia Monroe: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Magnolia Monroe, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Magnolia Monroe: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Magnolia Monroe's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Magnolia Monroe: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Magnolia Monroe.

Magnolia Monroe had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The fourteen girls are Seira Sodeshiro, Ariza Yukifune, Kaori Tomonaga, Aka Ohtori, Iroha Asobe, Iko Oikawa, Ao Ohtori, Marianne Okada, Akisa Higashiyama, Hanabi Tamaki, Kokoa Yuwase, and Riri Yarimizu from MAGICAMI, an alien disguised as a human college girl named Ji-Yoon, and Korone from Demon King Daimao.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Seira Sodeshiro, Ariza Yukifune, Kaori Tomonaga, Aka Ohtori, Iroha Asobe, Iko Oikawa, Ao Ohtori, Marianne Okada, Akisa Higashiyama, Hanabi Tamaki, Kokoa Yuwase, and Riri Yarimizu from MAGICAMI, an alien disguised as a human college girl named Ji-Yoon, and Korone from Demon King Daimao.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Seira Sodeshiro: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Seira Sodeshiro and the other thirten girls saw who it was that saved them from Lucas Greyson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Seira Sodeshiro: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Seira Sodeshiro: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of YSeira Sodeshiro, Ariza Yukifune, Kaori Tomonaga, Aka Ohtori, Iroha Asobe, Iko Oikawa, Ao Ohtori, Marianne Okada, Akisa Higashiyama, Hanabi Tamaki, Kokoa

Yuwase, Riri Yarimizu, Ji-Yoon, and Korone with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was a dangerous criminal from my past named Lucas Greyson, a dangerously wild animal and violent criminal who's like Lynn when she goes Full-Beast Mode during Packing Day, but for him, he's gone permanent Full Beast Mode on Steroids, and before I moved to Michigan, I exposed his crimes to everyone in school and I got him expelled and sent to prison for good, but he roared at me like an animal and I knew that it meant he would have revenge on me. Now, Lucas broke out and that wild animal wanted revenge on me.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that wild animal down and Lincoln tossing him into a new metal container made of Tantalum-reinforced steel and sending him to The Uranus Prison for good, everyone ran up to us and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem gave him kisses all over for what he accomplished. Lincoln and Magnolia Monroe have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I never knew J.D. had dealt with a wild animal who was like Lynn on Packing Day, but infinite times worse!

Lincoln: He was just like Lynn on Packing Day, everything from stalking us to letting out those loud and monstrous belches, and of course, running on all fours, roaring like an animal and beating his chest like a gorilla.

Nico: We were so glad to finally be rid of that wild animal for good.

Me: But, you also heard what Lincoln said: if he catches that animal running loose again, he'll put him down, and this time, for good.

Eli: And with The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters still out there, there's no doubt one of its members will try to free him again.

Lincoln: If we find out that Olivia Paisley did this, she's going to have major problems during Nerissa's special mission today.

After taking down Lucas Greyson, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Magnolia Monroe saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Magnolia Monroe: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Magnolia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Magnolia Monroe: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Magnolia Monroe: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Magnolia, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Magnolia Monroe: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Magnolia Monroe pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Magnolia Monroe and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Magnolia Monroe was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Magnolia Monroe: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Magnolia Monroe, but Magnolia Monroe punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Magnolia, let's get her!

Lincoln and Magnolia Monroe went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Magnolia Monroe ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Leona and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Magnolia Monroe: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Magnolia Monroe: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Magnolia, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Magnolia Monroe: Good, he was scum!

Sebastian Mendez: Scum like him deserve to die.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Olivia Paisley has sent some thugs to kill them.

Valerie Grey: Whoa, so our first date's here in Bubblaine, nice.

Lincoln: I knew you, Paulina, Jazz, and Garden Grove would love it, Valerie, and it's perfect before Nerissa's big mission with the Legion of Superheroes today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Olivia Paisley's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Bubblaine, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Valerie Grey, Paulina Sanchez, Jazz Fenton, and Garden Grove are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Olivia Paisley's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Olivia Paisley scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Sebastian Mendez: Do you guys always respond in kind to people like that?

Me: We always do, Sebastian.

Nico: We can't forgive monster bitches like them, they're monsters.

Drakus: Brainiac, you better be ready, 'cause death's coming for you once again, you son of a bitch!

Sebastian Mendez: Hey, what's with Drakus, and why does he hate Brainiac so much?

Nico: Brainiac destroyed Drakus' home planet and killed everyone he knew.

Me: We destroyed the Prime Universe version of Brainiac a year ago and sent him to The Black Gates, but in the world of The Legion of Superheroes, we're going to destroy him for good and make him pay for his crimes especially to Brainiac 5, his descendant.

Nico: He hates Brainiac so much, he wants Brainiac ripped to shreds and fed to the cryptids.

Sebastian Mendez: Damn. Maybe, I should put a leash on him before he goes off on his own and he'll wind up jeopardizing the

mission.

Sebastian Mendez put a shock collar on his neck.

Drakus: And what's this?

Sebastian Mendez: A shock collar, if you try to go off on your own to kill Brainiac before we formulate a plan during Nerissa's special mission, you're going to get shocked, and I'll have the remote with me so don't even try to get out of it, got it?

Drakus: I'll get out of this and destroy Brainiac, you can't stop me!

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, that's it!

Sebastian Mendez pressed the button and the collar shocked Drakus.

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPP!

Lincoln: Nice one.

Nico: Smart move, but you know Drakus is going to get you for this, right?

Sebastian Mendez: He makes one wrong move on me, and I'll kick his ass so hard, he won't be sitting for a month.

Me: (Thinking) Vypra and the others are in for one wild surprise when they see the real Sebastian today.

* * *

Later it was time for Flurry Heart's 2nd mission.

Qin: You guys will have fun.

Me: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Flurry Heart? Besides Wera Vann and Cheese?

Maria: Me and Carol will go. I have a feeling that we'll meet another one of my friends there.

Cadance: And I'll go too.

Nico: Okay. This will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Phoenix.

---

We arrived.

Rui: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Rui.

Flurry Heart: Michael, this is my archenemy.

Wera Vann: Awesome to meet you. I'm Wera Vann.

Michael: Wait aren't you that wedding dress fashion designer that was one of the enemies of W.O.O.H.P.?

Wera Vann: That's right.

Michael: I had a feeling.

Flurry Heart: Yep. She's in our frenemies. And this is my mother.

Cadance: Awesome to meet you. I'm Princess Cadance, the Princess of Love and ruler of the Crystal Empire.

Michael: Wow it's an honor to meet you your highness.

Cadance: No need for formalities. Just Cadance is fine.

Michael: Sorry.

Maria: My name is Maria Dunbar and I'm second in command of the

Redemption Squad.

Carol: And I'm Carol Pusateri. Me and Maria have been good friends since I was in Kindergarten.

Michael: Wow awesome to meet you two!

Cheese came in with lipstick.

Cheese: I'm a lady. (Kisses Michael) Now we're BROTHER ladies!

Me: (LAUGHS) Oh Cheese!

Rui laughed!

Nico: That is funny.

Michael: That is gross!

Me: Oh that is Cheese. He's an Imaginary Friend but he is a total idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is dumber than he looks.

Eli: Yeah but he is a great annoyance tool and he drives all villains batty.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) He sure does.

Rui: Yeah he is funny. Oh I heard that Vinyl Scratch had her babies yesterday.

Me: She sure did. They are so adorable.

Jovi: (giggles) Jovi think Big Brother looks pretty!

Michael: (laughs sarcastically) Very funny. I'm washing this off.

Me: (LAUGHS) Oh come on Michael. He does that not out of spite but just to give you a good laugh.

Nico: Yeah sure he is an idiot but he makes the good people laugh and drives bad guys crazy.

Me: Yep.

Professor Krane: (chuckles) Flurry Heart, I want to give you your own Snag Machine. The kind that Michael has.

Flurry Heart: Wow!

She put it on and it was cool.

Flurry Heart: Wow! This is cool!

Cadance: It sure is Flurry!

Nico: Really cool!

Me: Reminds me of that awesome power gauntlet arm that Extor made when we were the Brave 12.

Rui: That is amazing.

Fluttershy: It sure looks amazing there.

Wes: (to Wera Vann) We're going to Pyrite Town to recruit a few people for your group.

Wera Vann: Who would that be?

Wes: Mirror B. And Trudly and Folly.

Me: Awesome!

Wera Vann: I was hearing all about this from Vypra. We are getting so many awesome recruits from the Cipher Team.

Me: And my daughter Shanan said that she has friends that she knows that can be archenemies for them.

Nico: Really? Who?

Me: She said it's a surprise. But they are aliens that are for one of each letter of the Alphabet from A-Z minus the letter D.

Nico: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Eli: How come D is not in there?

Me: I don't know the story myself.

Wes: Chief Sherles and Officer Johnson actually caught them a few days before we met you guys.

Me: Weren't they part of Cipher before?

Michael: Until they quit to go freelance.

Me: Very interesting. And without a doubt they will challenge us.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: But this will be cool.

Me: Yep. I got some new tools too. I've been wanting to try out the Kyurangers Avatar Gear that I got recently.

Nico: You'll get your shot.

Wes: But I have a feeling that the 3 of them will join us without hesitation.

Michael: The real targets today will probably strike after that.

Me: Oh boy. This will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Rui: They will be in Phenac City.

Me: I have a feeling they will be there.

Nico: Lets get moving then shall we?

Wes: Lets shall.

I whistled and my Rapidash came and I got on and we were off and we later arrived at Pyrite City and it looked like a rough town.

Nico: This is Pyrite?

Poromon: Looks like a rough town.

Wes: When I first got here, it was WAY worse. But after I defeated Mirror B the first time, things have gotten peaceful here.

Me: That's good. But this reminds me of Dark City. Me and Eli went there and dealt with two rival gyms that were trying to kill each other.

Wes: Ah the Yaz and Kaz Gym Feud! I've heard all about that! That was crazy!

Me: It was.

Eli: Yeah that was horrible! They had an Electabuzz and a Scyther and they were really trying to kill each other.

Me: But we beat their faces in and we sent them flying and brought the town into our protection.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was also the adventure where I met Xenia who is also a Xerneas.

Rui: Wow! I thought I sensed an amazing energy coming from her. I didn't know she was also the legendary Xerneas.

Me: It's a great story.

Eli: It sure is.

We got into the Police Department and almost immediately, Officer Johnson bumped into us.

Officer Johnson: Ow! Sorry, Chief! But there's big news. Team Loud Phoenix Storm arrived here in Orre. And they helped Michael and Wes take Venus and Lovrina into custody! But the Hexagon Brothers were strangely nowhere to be found!

Chief Sherles: (chuckles) I'm right here, Johnson. And that's not news to me. I already heard about it. (to us) It's an honor to meet all of you.

Me: You too chief and don't worry about the Hexagon brothers. They are in our frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Chief Sherles: Oh that is a relief.

We saw Mirror B, Folly, and Trudly in the holding cells.

Mirror B: Well, if it isn't Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: The one and only.

Folly: (to Wes and Rui) It's you two again!

Wes: Long time no see, fellas.

Eli: It has been a while.

Mirror B: Eli!? You back to bring more misery to Cipher?

Eli: That is what I am going to do in the future on the big day.

Me: But we're not here to gloat about you being held here.

Wera Vann: We're actually here to give you a proposition.

Mirror B: And what is that?

Wera Vann: To have you all join me in my group under the command of Vypra. She is a much better boss.

Nico: Yeah. So what do you say?

Mirror B: Oh, silly me. I seem to have forgotten that I ditched Cipher. They were cramping my style.

Nico: Also, has anyone told you that your afro hair looks like a Poke Ball?

Mirror B: (LAUGHS) I do have that comparison. It does look that way.

Nico: Yep.

Mirror B: But why not? Sounds like fun.

Folly: Well, we've got nothing else to do right now.

Me: All right then. Good.

Wera Vann: You won't be disappointed.

Eli: That is for sure.

Chief Sherles: Glad you got that settled. Because Cipher's made an attack on Phenac City!

Eli: He's right! I sense it!

Nico: Then lets get moving!

Me: Right!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to Phenac City!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

We were heading there fast!

We arrived there in less than 20 minutes.

We saw that it was a beautiful place.

Nico: So this is Phenac City? It's got a lot of water here.

Me: It sure does.

Poliwag: It's a lot peaceful than Pyrite.

Maria: Boy no kidding.

Carol: Lets keep our eyes peeled for anything.

Rarity: That you can be sure of darlings.

Cipher Peon: Going somewhere, Team Loud Phoenix Storm? You look lost. How about you go back the way you came?

Maria: We're going after whoever's leading this attack. We're giving you 10 seconds to get out of our way!

Me: Unless you want to lose your head while running home to your mommy for your bottle.

Cipher Peon: (laughs) Sorry. But Snattle and Ein aren't taking appointments.

Me: I insist.

I unsheathed my sword.

The Cipher Peon sent out Vespiquen, Accelgor, Volcarona, and Escavalier.

Me: Vespiquen, Accelgor, Volcarona and Escavalier!

Michael: (Aura Reader responds) They're all Shadow Pokemon! But I got my own Bug Pokemon. One that'll go circles around you guys! Go, Scyther!

Michael's Scyther was sent out.

Me: Time for some star power!

I activated the Kyurangers Gear and put it on my sword and then I saw my sword turn into a CELESTIAL STAR BLADE! It had all the powers of the infinite secrets of the universe and the powers of all the 88 Constellations of the Galaxy! It was called THE SWORD OF THE 88 STELLAR GALAXIES!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That sword is powerful!

Eli: Incredible!

Me: No kidding! To quote Lucky: LUCKY! That sword is so

awesome!

Nico laughed!

Nico: That is something that Lucky would say.

Me: Yep.

Scyther and Shadow Accelgor ran circles around each other.

Scyther slashed him and kicked him.

Me: Lets see what this sword can do! ERIDANUS: RIVER OF THE STELLAR DELUGE!

The constellation of Eridanus in the Southern Hemisphere Glowed in a galaxy on the sword and I fired a massive blast of water and it hit the Shadow Volcarona and knocked him down and Flurry Heart threw a snag ball and purified it!

We absorbed its negative energy and our auras exploded out with incredible power and we got incredibly stronger!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Eli: Wow! That was a lot of Negative Energy!

Rui: Whoa! So that's what a Negative Energy Power Boost feels like! That was intense!

Eli: Yep.

Nico: WOW! J.D. that sword is incredible!

Me: This might be one of the strongest ones yet!

Scyther eventually managed to throw Shadow Accelgor into a fountain.

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Lets see what else. PHOENIX: FLAME WINGS OF INFERNAL JUSTICE!

The constellation of Phoenix The Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere glowed in a galaxy on the sword and I fired a massive blast of fire and it hit the Shadow Accelgor and the Shadow Escavalier and blasted them and knocked them down and Flurry Heart threw 2 Snag balls and purified them and our auras exploded out even more with Negative Energy Absorption!

Eli: WHOA! That was intense!

Rui: Wow!

Scyther then charged at Shadow Vespiquen.

He slashed at it.

Me: Lets see here. LEPUS: STAMPEDE OF THE CUDDLIES!

The constellation of Lepus the Rabbit in Northern Hemisphere glowed in a galaxy on the sword and I fired a massive wave of grass and flowers and it formed into a huge stampede of giant bunnies and they smashed and pulverized Shadow Vespiquen and knocked it down and Flurry Heart used a Snag Ball on it and purified it and we got more Negative Energy and our auras exploded out more!

Nico: WHOA!

Maria: That was awesome!

Maria then knocked out the Cipher Peon. But this got the attention of another Cipher Peon.

Cipher Peon: That's far enough!

The Cipher Peon sent out Bisharp, Liepard, Hydreigon, and Mandibuzz.

Me: Whoa a Bisharp, Liepard, Hydreigon, and Mandibuzz.

Michael: (aura reader responds) They're all Shadow Pokemon too. Better bring out the big guns!

Michael sent out his Salamence.

Me: Awesome Salamence!

Michael: Thanks.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a tornado appear and it sucked in the peon and the Shadow Pokemon and spun them around and smashed them into the ground!

Rainbow Dash: Whoa that tornado did that!?

Me: That's not a tornado!

It changed and we saw that it was a girl made of pure wind and tornadoes!

KazeAlice: KazeAlice is here!

Maria: (GASP) Alice Zephyrina!

KazeAlice: Maria! Carol! Wow!

Maria: Its been a long time!

Carol: I haven't seen you since Kindergarten.

KazeAlice: It has been a while.

Maria: It sure has.

KazeAlice: We can catch up later. Right now you guys have your hands full.

Salamence decide to use Hyper Beam on the Shadow Hydreigon.

Me: Lets unleash some Pegasus power! PEGASUS: FLIGHT OF THE WINGED HORSE RAINBOW!

The Constellation of Pegasus the Flying Horse in The Northern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy on my sword and I fired a rainbow blast and it formed into a huge flock of Pegasi of the 7 colors of the rainbow and they flew and smashed into the Shadow Pokemon and knocked them all out and Flurry Heart fired Snag Balls and caught them and purified them and we had a massive explosion of power burst out as we got a massive power boost from the Negative Energy.

Wes: Wow! This is getting more and more awesome!

Me: Flurry Heart you are doing great and well!

Twilight Sparkle: You sure are!

Flurry Heart: This is so much fun! YEAH!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Michael: We need to head to the Stadium!

Nico: Right lets go!

Maria punched the peon and knocked him out and we tied him up.

We went to the Stadium!

We arrived at the entrance.

Cipher Peon: You're not getting in this way!

The Cipher Peon sent out Swanna and Empoleon.

Me: Swanna and Empoleon! Whoa!

Rui: (gasps) The Swanna and Empoleon are Shadow Pokemon!

Wes: Leave this to me!

Wes sent out his Raikou.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Wes you have a Raikou!? That's one of the 3 Legendary Wolves!

Eli: That is awesome!

Wes: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: You are a legendary trainer to have a Legendary Pokemon.

Eli: Anyone that has a Legendary Pokemon with them is a Legendary Trainer.

Nico: Yep.

Wes: Hey, Michael snagged a Lugia, Moltres, Zapdos, and Articuno from Greevil. He's a Legendary Trainer too.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Incredible!

Raikou charged at Empoleon.

And smashed it with incredible lightning!

Me: Time for Swan Power! CYGNUS: SONG OF THE SWAN!

The Constellation of Cygnus the Swan in the Northern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy in my sword and I fired waves of music notes and they hit Swanna and blasted it down and Flurry Heart fired a snag ball and caught it and purified it and we got a power boost!

Eli: Oh yeah!

Raikou fired a blast of lightning and it hit the Empoleon and electrocuted it all over.

Me: Try this too! CORVUS: DARK FLIGHT OF THE RAVEN MURDER!

The constellation of Corvus the Crow in the Southern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy in my sword and I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a huge murder of crows and they hit the Empoleon and blasted it down! Then Flurry Heart threw a snag ball and purified it and we got a power boost! KazeAlice blasted the peon into a garbage can and knocked him out!

Maria: Way to go Alice!

KazeAlice: That was awesome!

We went into the Stadium and found Ein and Snattle.

Ein: Wes. We meet again. And I see you brought your successor, the Raikou you snagged from me, and the traitor Mirror B and his crew.

Mirror B: What can I say? You guys had a different groove then what I had in mind.

Wes: I didn't expect to see you out here in all places though.

Ein: (sighs) Snattle says I have to, in his words, "Get out more".

Snattle: You know I'm right. (to Michael) I still haven't forgotten you. You spoiled the brilliant plan I had devised for this city. Not to mention I suffered the humiliation of having my worst moment broadcasted all over Orre.

Eli: That humiliation you brought on yourself you dirtbag!

Ein: Eli! So you're with Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Eli: That's right! You brought that humiliation on yourself too.

Michael: Well, at least you don't have lipstick on you! Still haven't washed this off…

Snattle: Enough! To get into Master Nascour's good graces and for me to assume my rightful position as the Governor of Orre, we must defeat all of you. This time, we won't be shy about revealing to you the full extent of my power!

Me: We'll see about that!

Snattle sent out Lanturn, Metagross, Castform, Quagsire, and Stantler. Ein sent out Crobat, Huntail, his own Lanturn, Altaria, and

Carracosta

Me: 2 Lanturn's, Crobat, Huntail, Altaria, Carracosta, Metagross, Castform, Quagsire, and Stantler! Whoa!

Nico: This is amazing!

Rui: (gasps) The Carracosta and Stantler are Shadow Pokemon!

Nico: This will be good!

Me: Time to start off with the power of the dragon! DRACO: DRAGONHEART PURIFICATION HEART!

The constellation of Draco the Dragon in the Northern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy on my sword and it fired beams of energy and they hit the Carracosta and Stantler and purified them! We absorbed the negative energy and got a massive power boost!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: I didn't know the power of the Dragon Heart can do that! That was awesome!

Ein: NO!

Me: Now we dance!

Miror B: We'll defeat you with our elegant steps. Let the music play!

Music played as Miror B sent out an ENTIRE team of Ludicolo!

Maria: All Ludicolo?!

Me: Awesome choice!

Trudly: Well, our boss DOES love to dance.

Me: He sure did!

Trudly sent out Dusknoir, Machamp, and Ariados. Folly sent out Exploud and his own Ludicolo.

Me: WHOA! That is cool! Lets make this as divine as the singing of angels! COLUMBA: DOVE FLOCK OF PARADISE!

The Constellation of Columba the Dove in the Southern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy on my sword and I fired a wave of light and it formed into a flock of Doves and they hit the Altaria and knocked it out and Rainbow Dash used a Pokeball and caught it!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Cheese jumped onto the Crobat.

Cheese: Horsee! Giddyup!

Me: That a boy Cheese!

Eli: Taste this!

Eli fired Force Lightning at the Crobat and knocked it down and Cheese was unharmed.

Cheese: Horsee! Giddyup!

Me: Top this too! MONOCEROS: UNICORN MAGIC BLASTBALL!

The constellation of Monoceros the Unicorn in the Northern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy on my sword and I fired a ball of magic and it hit the 2 Lanturn and knocked them out!

Eli: OH YEAH!

KazeAlice: Take this!

She fired a wind blast and it hit the Huntail and knocked it out!

Me: YEAH!

But then 2 figures swooped in and they punched Ein and Snattle's faces and kicked their stomachs and then bashed Ein and Snattle's heads together and knocked them out!

Eli: Whoa whoever did that showed them who is boss!

Nico: Michael, how about you and Wes send out your respective Ursaring?

Michael: Okay?

They sent out said Ursaring.

Nico: (gets out Grizzly and El Oso's Ridewatches) This is why!

He activated them and fired waves of energy that formed into bears and they smashed Castform down!

Me: Oh yeah! But who did that to Ein and Snattle?

We saw that it was a Sawk and Throh!

Me: Hey a Sawk and Throh!

Maria: Whoa! These 2 are tough!

The Ursaring blasted the Castform down with Swift blasts too.

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Who are our two Fighting Pokemon friends?

Sawk: (In a girls voice) 2 Awesome students of Master Roshi.

Throh: (In a girls voice) And we're going to kick some butt.

Me: Wait Cynthia and Emile Mutaito!? Whoa!

Nico: That was Master Roshi's old teacher!

Sawk: That's right. We are Master Mutaito's granddaughters and we trained under Master Roshi.

One of Mirror B's Ludicolo used Giga Drain on the Quagsire and knocked it out.

Me: Boy Master Goku is going to love meeting you girls and so will

Krillin, Yamcha and Tien.

Throh: You know Goku?

Me: I sure do. He is one of my teachers.

Throh: Awesome!

They came to us.

Ein and Snattle got up!

Ein: You will pay for that you dummies!

Me: Who are you calling a dummy you dumbass!

Wes: (to Flurry Heart) You can snag the Carracosta and Stantler. I honestly have a Stantler already.

Wera Vann: After I knock them out!

Flurry Heart: Okay then. Lets do it!

Flurry Heart and Wera Vann: HEARTS OF LOVE MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the two and knocked them out. Flurry Heart snagged them.

Me: Oh yeah!

Poliwag jumped up and slapped Ein and Snattle on the heads with his tail, knocking them out.

Snattle: Master Nascour. Forgive me… (falls unconscious)

FWOMP!

They were down.

Poliwag: We still have the Metagross to deal with.

Wera Vann: Leave that to me!

Sawk: And us.

Throh: Lets do it!

Sawk and Throh reverted back and Cynthia was a girl that had red hair and red eyes and she was in an Orange Battle Uniform like Goku's and Emile was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had an orange battle uniform like Goku's too!

Eli: Awesome!

Emile: Lets get him sister!

Cynthia: You got it!

Cynthia and Emile: KAAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

The Metagross fired a Hyper Beam blast and the 2 girls fired a Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted the Metagross into a wall and then Wera fired waves of energy and knocked it out.

Me: Take that!

Nico: WHOA! Nice job girls!

Eli: YEAH!

Flurry Heart: That was awesome!

Maria: Yeah it was!

Mirror B: Stop the music now!

The music stopped.

Rainbow Dash: Aww! It was catchy!

Me: That was a good song.

Nico: Yeah but that was an amazing job everyone!

Eli: Yeah that was awesome!

Flurry Heart: It sure was!

Wes: You did great catching your first Shadow Pokemon there Flurry.

Flurry Heart: It was so awesome!

Me: It sure was!

KazeAlice: I'll say! That was so fun!

Wes: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Me: Wait Wes. Lets revert Alice back first.

Maria: Right.

Me: Alice what were you doing before you were exposed to the Quantum Vapor?

KazeAlice: I want to be a meteorologist. I was studying the wind currents and then the next thing I knew this purple cloud rolled in and I got turned into this.

Maria: Being made of wind is amazing though for you.

KazeAlice: It sure is. I'm ready to turn back to normal.

Me: Okay.

I fired a beam of light and it hit her and reverted her back. She was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and had a green spring shirt and green skirt.

Alice Zephyrina: That was rough.

Me: But you still have your wind powers.

Alice Zephyrina: Wow!

Maria and Carol hugged her.

Maria: It's awesome having you with us.

Carol: Boy it sure is.

Alice Zephyina: I'm excited to be with you guys too.

Me: Okay now we can ask that.

Cynthia: Our favorites is when we learned Elemental Kamehameha Waves under Nico. We know them all.

Nico: Yep I taught you girls them.

Emile: That was so awesome.

Nico: Kakarot will love teaching you girls too.

Emile: Kakarot?

Nico: That's Goku's Saiyan name. He likes being called Goku. But me and my kind call him Kakarot.

Cynthia: Oh I get it.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Emile: We did too Nico.

* * *

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was REALLY Epic!

We told them everything and it was awesome.

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Goku: Boy no kidding! And Cynthia and Ellie that's incredible that you trained under Master Roshi too.

Cynthia: It sure is Goku.

Nico: We're all excited for you to train them Kakarot.

May: Next time, Tai, Marcus Damon, and their Agumon partners can go with you guys.

Me: Good idea May.

Eli: I can't wait to see one of the Cipher use a villainous breakdown like Kurata.

Me: That would be something to see.

Nico: Yep.

* * *

Later William was trying to contact Tommy and team.

William: (tries contacting Tommy's team) Tommy, this is William. What's the positions of you and your team. Tommy, acknowledge, where are you?

Maria: Their morphers should be broadcasting their location. Something's very wrong here.

William: I agree. This isn't right. Tommy are you there? Please respond.

Maria: Hmm.

William: Babe, you and I are going to find them.

Maria: Okay.

They went and looked for them.

But then in the arcade they saw something really freaky.

William: What the!?

They saw THE MIGHTY MORPHIN RANGERS AS KIDS!? WHAT IN THE 9 FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL IS GOING ON HERE!

Maria: WHAT THE FUCK?!

William: Maria get the team here quick!

Maria: Right!

Maria went and got us!

We went into the arcade and we were beyond shocked!

Me: Whoa!

Yvonne Eltal: How did this happen?!

Maria: I have no fucking idea!

Tommy Oliver: (Younger voice) It feels amazing being this young again.

Me: It's like what happened on TV when you guys had the Alien Rangers help you out the first time.

Aurico: Boy that brings back a lot of memories from back then.

Delphine: It sure does.

Me: Wait a sec! I know who did this! Rita!

Nico: Rita did this before and she did it again!

May: This isn't a problem. We'll just use our powers to fix this without any problem.

Me: It's worth a try.

I snapped my fingers and then…

POOF!

Nico: Did it work?

But when the smoke cleared they were still kids!

Me: Nope.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Hmm.

Me: Boy this is strong dark magic.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But this is definitely Rita's magic.

Yumi: If Dark Magic caused this, Dark Magic can fix it.

Brittney: Yumi, Dark Magic doesn't work like that. Dark Magic never gives anything like that away for free.

Qin: She's right. There is always a price involved.

But then I saw Lisa Loud grinning nervously.

Me: Lisa? Is there something you want to share with the rest of the class?

Lisa Loud: Oh I suppose there is no hiding it. It's actually not my doing. It was Leni. That did it.

Leni: I went into Lisa's lab and played with a youth ray and it hit the rangers.

Stewie: Please tell me said Youth Ray has a reverse switch!

She showed us that the ray was blown to bits.

Me: Oh that is just fucking great!

Qin: Not good.

Lisa Loud: Luckily I did memorize the formula for it. It will take till the end of the mission for the effects to be reversed.

Nico: Well that is good.

Stewie: Why wait that long? I'll help you with the formula so the effects will be reversed before we meet up with the Legion. Besides, we still need to wait for the remaining Gene Slammer today.

Lisa Loud: It's not that simple Stewie. The ray took me over 3 weeks to build. It uses components that take days to synthesize them.

Nico: And 3 weeks is time we don't have.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: But at least, we only have to wait until after Brainiac 5's ancestors demise.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Me: Let me try again.

Nico: Okay.

I channeled my power and fired a beam of magic and then it turned the Mighty Morphin Team Back to normal!

Me: Yeah! It worked!

Nico: That did it!

Me: Just needed a stronger blast.

Maria: Awesome!

Hotlink: Now, Leni. What have we learned today?

Leni: Not eat toejam with my fashion magazines.

Me: (FACEPALMS)

Ed: (LAUGHS) Leni is funny.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Double D: Don't touch anything without permission!

Dexter: I must agree!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Leni: Oh right. Sorry.

Nico: Good.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

But then…

HOING!

MARIA GOT A REALLY NASTY ATOMIC WEDGIE!

SNAP!

Maria: HEY!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Ouch.

Maria: I never thought I would be the one to get a wedgie

Nico: Don't you dare laugh at her!

Maria: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Then we heard someone laughing and out came a Leavanny!

Me: Hey a Leavanny!

Qin: Cool.

Lola: Pretty and awesome.

Leavanny: (In a girls voice) Sorry guys! I love good mischief.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Fern Loki! I knew it was you next.

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and had green and yellow clothes.

Fern Loki: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Maria: (GROWLS IN RAGE) GIVE ME A WEDGIE WILL YOU!?

Maria put her in a headlock and gave her a noogie!

Fern Loki: OUCH OWOWOWOWOW! CAN'T YOU TAKE A JOKE!?

Maria: I love a joke but NOT WHEN IT'S ON ME!

Fern Loki: Okay okay okay! Sorry!

Maria: Okay.

Fern Loki: Good.

Outback: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Fern Loki: (LAUGHS) When I tricked a bully by giving him soup when it was actually diarrhea. He was really throwing up for weeks.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: (LAUGHS) I remember that! They called that day Night of The Shit Stew!

We laughed!

Xenia: Funny!

Me: Yep.

Nico and Fern hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Fern Loki: Me too Nico. Me too.

But then…

KICK!

Nico: OUCH! Okay who's the wiseass!?

Me: Sorry Nico but this was on you.

I pulled off a sign and it said Kick Me I Eat Boogers and Crap in Lasagna.

Nico: Kick Me I Eat Boogers and Crap in Lasagna!? Oh really funny Fern.

Horri Bull: When we meet up with the Legion, we should have our big brains come up with firewalls for our tech so Brainiac 6 won't hack it.

Me: Good idea and with our technologically superior minds that won't be a problem.

Nico: Yeah that is for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Can me, Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Carly Atlas, Titania, Zs'Skayr, Kitty, and Johnny 13 go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure will.

Me: I've been looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Yep.

Ground Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Scolipede and Whimsicott.

Qin: Ooh! That will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Olivia Paisley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Olivia Paisley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Taylor: While you, Nerissa, and I deal with Olivia Paisley and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Olivia Paisley will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to help The Legion of Superheroes destroy Brainiac once and for all.

Lincoln: Brainiac's time is finally done, no longer will that monster be free to cause havoc in the entire universe ever again, and once we get done with destroying Brainiac, you're next, Olivia Paisley.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Taylor (Loud House): Hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life, Olivia, you may be tough, but you're about to face someone who's had a tougher and horrific life, but I came out of it stronger and better than you thanks to the team.

Nerissa: Everyone, hold on, we're coming.

We were off to the 31st Century.

---

We arrived in the 31st Century.

Kaos: So this is the future, eh?

Me: Yep. Welcome to the 31st Century.

Bender: It sure is amazing.

Lola: It sure is something.

We saw the Legion of Superheroes HQ.

Me: There it is.

We went up to the door.

Lightning Lad: Can we help you?

Bender: You can bite my shiny metal ass!

Killer Frost: Bender!

Lightning Lad: Hey you guys made it!

Me: We sure did.

Nico: Looks like the fun hasn't started yet.

Qin: Nope.

Lightning Lad: But we're glad you came.

We went in.

Bounce Boy: Glad you all made it guys!

Phantom Girl: We're happy to see you all.

Qin: Same here.

Mr. Fizz: Want some soda?

Bounce Boy: Sure!

They got some sodas.

Triplicate Girl: This will be awesome having you all help us.

Master Frown: We want to thank you guys for helping out against Bular.

Me: Yeah we owe you guys big time for that.

Legion Superman: No problem. It was really awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Legion Superman: Did the Ridonculous Race go off without a hitch?

Me: It sure did. We had some special help from the Renegades.

Legion Superman: The group that the Flash faced from the 25th Century?

Flash: No this is completely different.

Moon Knight: It's a group I made that was based on them.

Carly Atlas: They were formed to make sure nothing like Team Buktu every happened again.

Me: That's right and you should have seen what they have done for us while we were away.

Nico: NUMEROUS Thugs and bad guys were beaten up, killed and mangled up.

Camie: It sure is true.

Lola: Yeah those 12 days were really amazing.

Legion Superman: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure was. We had no idea that our city had a massive number of criminals hiding underneath it and they were waiting for us to leave so they can strike.

Moon Knight: But we were really busy taking them down.

Gladion: Yeah we sure were.

Bounce Boy: What did you guys do in the Ridonculous Race?

Me: Nico's little sister took down M-Bison and Vega, we battled the Foot Mystics and we took down the Celebrity 5 and then took down the Disk Wars Loki.

Nico: We sure did.

Rainbow Dash: Joel Murphy of the Celebrity 5 had an awesome time with the concerts we did in Madagascar.

Saturn Girl: Boy that must've been really fun.

Qin: It was.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 1 bottle of beer.

Poromon: (to the Legion): Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 1 bottle of beer!

Cosmic Boy: I don't get it.

RD Sam: (laughs) It's simple. Poromon's the Beer fairy! He puts bottles of beer under the pillows of good people when they're sleeping!

Me: (LAUGHS) It's really cute.

Saturn Girl: Digimon and Pokemon that drink?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: Yeah

Kitty: (to the Legion) You guys can fight each other for the bottle of beer if you want.

Saturn Girl: Nah we don't drink.

Phantom Girl: Me neither.

They shook their heads.

Me: Good.

Ted: I'll have that one.

Poromon: Okay.

He drank it.

Superman X: What's life like in your time?

Leozack: It's not THAT technologically advanced as this one. But you guys will still enjoy it.

Me: But it's cool.

Sasuke Uchiha: And I noticed that you and I sound so much alike in our voices.

Superman X: We sure do don't we.

Ed the Protector: Also me and my friends are also from the 41st Century.

Superman X: Nice to see some fellow time citizens.

Ed the Protector: Same here.

Me: We are all no strangers to time travel. We went all over the space-time continuum as you know.

Saturn Girl: Yes you told us a lot about that.

Poromon: But there are some things you guys won't enjoy. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Legion Superman's's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Legion Superman: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!?

Mevya: (shows trailer close to Lightning Lad's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Lightning Lad: WHAT A MONSTROSITY!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Brainiac 5's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Brainiac 5: WHAT IS THAT HORROR!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Phantom Girl's face) LOOK AT IT!

Phantom Girl: THE HORROR!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Saturn Girl's face) LOOK AT IT!

Saturn Girl: GET THAT DISGUSTING MOVIE AWAY FROM ME!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Bouncing Boy's face) LOOK AT IT!

Bouncing Boy: WHAT IN THE NAME OF VOMIT IS THAT!?

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Timberwolf's face) LOOK AT IT!

Timberwolf: HORRIBLE!

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Johnny 13: Wait. Mevya's getting in on this too?!

Me: OH for fucks sake! (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

UCH! Roundy Spinny Thing Magisword!

I calmed them down.

Me: Sorry about that. 1,000 years ago in our time we have this horrible movie that we blacklisted. It's about Winnie the Pooh and Piglet turning into feral psychotic slashers.

They gasped!

Me: It's called Winnie The Pooh: Blood and Honey.

Xenia: Yeah it's bad.

Saturn Girl: When did that movie come out?

Me: February 15th, 2023.

Laney: That movie is so awful.

Me: We banned that movie from our list and vowed that we would not watch it even if you held a gun to our heads and threatened to blow our brains out.

Legion Superman: I don't blame you guys.

Me: Yeah.

Brainiac 5: Considering that the Piglet you guys know is an innocent soul, it's understandable that the mascots would freak out about this.

RD Lola: I agree.

Lightning Lad: So why didn't you guys give the makers of this sick movie the Black Gates?!

Poromon: Exactly!

Me: They are innocent people and even though the movie is not real it goes against our code to do that to the innocent.

Nico: That's right! Our code is to PROTECT the innocent. What you are suggesting is the total opposite.

Lightning Lad: Okay okay. Bad suggestion.

Nico: Good.

Alice Zephyrina: Moving on from that, me, Zoe, and Jessica got our own mascot Pokemon.

Jessica had a Pachirisu, Zoe had an Alolan Dugtrio and Alice had an Altaria.

Me: Cool a Pachirisu, Alolan Dugtrio and an Altaria.

Nico: Awesome.

Poromon: We also have our own cannons to use against Brainiac 6. We used them against a group of Squirtles yesterday.

Nico: You know you stole them from Black Mask, right?

Poliwag:… we regret nothing!

We laughed!

Me: Not even evil crime lords like Black Mask are a match for the cunning of the mascots.

Qin: Yep.

Legion Superman: That is cool!

Saturn Girl: That is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Dream Girl: Yeah it sure is.

Zs'Skayr: (to Brainiac 5) For the record, you're NOT like the original Brainiac of ANY world. You're much better.

Brainiac 5: That means a lot to me.

Qin: We're glad.

Me: The one from the Prime Universe got what he deserved. Just like the one here will.

Qin: Yep.

Beelzemon: Don't forget Lego Brainiac.

Me: That one is a funny version.

Qin: Who doesn't like the Lego World Villains?

Xenia: Yeah they are funny.

Titania: (to Mevya) Are you joining in on spreading the word about Blood and Honey as well?

Mevya: Only if needed.

Titania: Okay then.

Qin: Good.

Technus: (to Brainiac 5) I, Technus, will help you with said firewalls too!

Brainiac 5: All right then.

We got ready and Maria called it in.

We went outside and then Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pterodactyl Ghost, Ice Demon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Manta Bayarsh, and Gator Ghoul came.

Nico: Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pterodactyl Ghost, Ice Demon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Manta Bayarsh, and Gator Ghoul.

Jack O Lantern: (to Maria) So, your friends got mascots as well, huh?

Maria: They sure did.

Pied Piper: Now they just have to learn to speak.

Vexen: That will come in due time.

Me: Yep.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Nico) We heard you went bowling.

Nico: We sure did.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I hope you got at least one strike.

Me: More than that. Nico got a Perfect 300 Game.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Whoa! What a game!

Xenia: That was so fun!

Elephantitan came.

Me: Another round I see Elephantitan?

Elephantitan: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Elephantitan: (Trumpets) Got any peanuts?

William: I got some right here.

He gave him a bag of them.

Elephantitan: Thanks.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Lets get this party started.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Nico's rescue today and Vinyl Scratch's Baby Shower

---

Jack O Lantern was first.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) Nico went bowling on his rescue today. I hope he enjoyed Vinyl's Baby Shower as well.

Green Arrow: Oh he sure did and we all sure enjoyed it. We had great food and even an awesome concert as battled Another Don Octavio and Another El Oso. That was so much fun.

Kento: It sure was and the concert was amazing.

Keiichiro: Kairi Yano did great singing with Another Don Octavio and that was awesome.

Veronica Tesla: It sure was!

Claudia Kipinsk: It sure was amazing to see.

Nancianna Sakurai: That was awesome and Nico had a lot of fun bowling today too.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure did and he scored a perfect 300.

Starshine Sparkle: It was so awesome. And we had an awesome cake too.

Spyro: A really tasty s'mores cake.

Jack O Lantern: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Green Arrow and team used fusions for Hermos and the Amazoness Cards and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired arrows and magic and smashed them down.

---

Gwen, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - Battling Another Grizzaka and Another Grizzly

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Nico, Iron Man's team, Grizzly's team, and the others did good Battling Another Grizzaka. And Another Grizzly as well.

Gwen: They sure did and it was amazingly shocking when we saw that the Another Grizzaka was a girl that had amnesia.

Sissi: Yeah she hit her head after falling down a cliff trying to find hunter.

Sumae: Yeah she couldn't remember anything at all for 10 whole years.

Shijimi: She was a completely lost shadow. But J.D. sang Walpurgisnacht by Faun and that brought all her memories back.

Tonko: That was so awesome too.

Paulette: That was amazing though. Her name is Adrienne Drake Michaelson.

Pied Piper: Oh man! I remember that J.D., Laney and Cammy know what Amnesia is like too.

Flora: They sure do.

Huey: Yeah they sure do and it's awful.

Starlight Glimmer: But we're glad they have their memories back too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: Yeah.

Pied Piper: That is awesome that Hunter has his sister back too. Lets do it!

Gwen and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Fear from the Dark Cards and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and blasted them with blood, skulls, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lana, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Evil Ice Man, Gitai. Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Lincoln's rescue and Finding out that Sebastian's Evil Side was REALLY to blame, Not the REAL One!

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Lincoln had a good rescue like always. And you guys found out that Sebastian's Evil Side was REALLY to blame, Not the REAL One!

Lana: Yeah we sure did! That was crazy! Chase Young was responsible for it! We found his journal that Chase gave us and we found out that Dark Chase was responsible for it all!

Vexen: What!? That's horrible!

Rip: Yeah it sure was!

Green Heart: Yeah.

---

Lincoln: It seems they haven't learned their lesson the first time, well, looks like I'll have no choice but to teach them another lesson, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Carol.

Carol: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Just then, Chase Young and Darren Arcangela arrived, and in Chase Young's hand is a journal.

Lincoln: Darren, Chase, what brings you guys here?

Darren Arcangela: We're not only joining you guys on the rescue, but Chase and I did some digging around, and we came across a journal.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the name: Sebastian Mendez.

Chase Young: Now, before you all react badly, I think we need to look in this journal, maybe there's a clue as to how he became like this.

Chase Young opened the journal, and he opened to the page of the beginning of the nightmare for Sebastian Mendez.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) May 28th, 2018, it was the anniversary of the day I lost my dad to cancer. I was heading out for a walk in Maryland, but then, I was suddenly attacked by a crazed murderous young man dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, he had murder in his eyes and a knife in hand. Suddenly, I was overcome with horror and anxiety, but then, a dark force took over my body, I wasn't even in full control, but I saw what I did: I brutally attacked the prison convict and that drove him off, and he was captured by the police, and I heard the name, "Dustin Keystone"

We gasped.

Lincoln: So, that part of the story's true. Now, to get down to the big one.

Lincoln turned the page.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) March 2nd, 2022, it's been four years since that attack by Dustin Keystone, but I've tried to get control of this murderous evil in my heart, it kept on yelling in my ears to kill, but I tried hard to ignore it, yet it was too strong and powerful. I have no idea nor how much longer I can survive or even live with this thing inside me. Suddenly, a wave of rainbow energy hit me, and suddenly, I felt like I was purified. Then, I saw it: it looked like me, but he had red eyes of pure hatred and insanity, he was suddenly driven off, but I don't know how long it will be, but I didn't care, I was freed. But, what should've been my moment of freedom would soon be short lived, for the nightmare was just beginning.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's just dark.

Me: Big time. Let's see what else the journal says.

Lincoln turned the page.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) March 15th, 2022, I enjoyed my moment of peace and freedom in four long years, but my moment of freedom would end. I was suddenly approached by a man with scary-looking black hair and demonic-looking brown eyes with reptilian slit pupils, he had a black aura in his hand, and he blasted me with it, and then, he merged the very demonic beast that dwelled inside me for four long years back into me, and I cursed at the man with such venom in my voice, but he stood there laughing malevolently, and he disappeared, and my nightmare was now reborn.

We gasped in shock: SEBASTIAN BECAME ANOTHER OF CHASE YOUNG'S VICTIMS, JUST LIKE WITH PRINCIPAL HUGGINS ALL THOSE YEARS AGO!

Nico: HOLY CRAP! So… , Sebastian… , he became another of Evil Chase's victims just like what had happened to Principal Huggins all those years ago?!

Me: Lincoln, you did free Sebastian from the darkness inside him, but Chase found a way to fuck that over by merging his darkness back into him!

Lincoln: He had a moment of freedom, but that moment of freedom was taken away from him by that deliberate act by Chase Young's dark side.

Chase Young: Indeed. I ruined that young man's future, and I know how much he hates me.

Lincoln: He doesn't, Chase, but now, we all know the truth: what we'd dealt with yesterday was his demonic side that we'll call Evil Sebastian, and that the real Sebastian was a kind and tragic person who had his life ruined by Dustin Keystone and your evil self. Let's see if there's more to him.

Lincoln turned the page.

Sebastian Mendez: (Speaking through his journal) December 31st, 2022, how I despised that evil man for ruining my moment of freedom in four long years, but I was no match for him not in the slightest. I needed the help of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but I couldn't do anything if that monster comes out again. Suddenly, I was enveloped in a tornado of Divine Darkness, and there, I was met by Nyx, The Greek Goddess and Personification of The Night. She'd done a sacred ritual to permanently sever me from the evil within my body: but there was a catch, his now cleansed soul was moved to a new body where I had to wait a year until I was finally reborn, but as for the evil inside me, he'd took on the form that'll one day meet Team Loud Phoenix Storm in Thailand and he escaped. By the time I would be reborn, the Evil Sebastian will have already done a ton of damage already by orchestrating the death of Darren Arcangela's brother, Logan, through Connor Deveraux and his MS-13 gang in New York and that evil monster would be exposed by Lincoln and he'll be sent to The Black Gates forever for his crimes, and they'll be angered by what he did with his betrayal. How I hate him for his lies and deceit. If I re-emerge into the world, I can't show my face to the public, instead I'll take on a hero persona calling myself Nyx, The Dark Swordsman of The Divine Eternal Night: and it's a name that'll strike fear into the hearts of the irredeemable and brings hope to the people, but I pray that someone would see the truth of what really happened to me, and that the one to blame for all of this was the darkness inside me: a darkness born from Dustin Keystone's attempted attack and made worse by Chase Young.

When Lincoln was done reading Sebastian's journal, we were really horrified and shocked: Sebastian Mendez, the real Sebastian, was indeed a tragic soul: one who was struck by an attempted murder attack by Dustin Keystone, which led to the birth of the evil in him four years ago, and then, four years later, he was freed by Lincoln's Dark Side Eternal Purification technique, but that peace would be ended by Chase Young merging the evil he'd been freed from back with him condemning him to an eternity of pain and suffering, and then, he underwent a powerful divine blessing by Nyx, The Greek Goddess and Personification of The Night who did a sacred ritual to to permanently sever him from the evil within him: but there would a catch, his now cleansed soul was moved to a new body where he had to wait a whole year until he was finally reborn, but as for the evil inside him, he took on the form we'd met in Thailand and escaped into the world. By the time Sebastian was reborn a year later, Evil Sebastian had already done a ton of damage already by orchestrating the bloody death of Darren Arcangela's brother, Logan, through Connor Deveraux and his MS-13 gang in New York and his evil side was exposed by Lincoln and he was sent to The Black Gates. Sebastian took on a hero persona calling himself Nyx, The Dark Swordsman of The Divine Eternal Night: and it's a name that strikes fear into the hearts of the irredeemable and brings hope to the people, but Sebastian prayed that someone would see the truth of what really happened to him, and that the one to blame for all of this was the darkness inside him: a darkness born from Dustin Keystone's attempted attack and made worse by Chase Young.

Me: Oh man. This… this really is a total twist of everything. I thought Sebastian was a traitor, but he was a victim.

Lincoln: A victim of Dustin Keystone's attempted attack and it was made worse by Chase Young's evil merging that demon back in him. Plus, what he wrote in his journal: he had a vision of what'll happen a year later, whoa!

Nico: Sebastian's never going to forgive any of us for what Evil Sebastian did, we were so enraged by Evil Sebastian's betrayal and for playing us for fools, he probably hates us.

Suddenly, a hand was placed on Nico's shoulder: it was a gentle touch.

?: I never said I hated you, Nico, I never hated any of you.

We turned around and we saw a 21-year-old man, he was tall at 7'0" in height, he had long black hair going down to his neck, very muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, peach skin, dark brown eyes, and massive midnight black angel wings, and he was dressed in a long black long-sleeved coat with stars and darkness on the coattails, black shirt, white buttoned dress shirt, gold choker on his neck, large midnight blue brooch, long black pants, and black knee-high boots, and in his right hand is Nyx's Eternal Midnight Greatsword of Eternal Midnight Moon Justice, a massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and the Goddess of The Night, Nyx, etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large midnight blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads and a large angel head with a midnight blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the four midnight black dragon heads for the pommel: it was Sebastian Mendez, the real Sebastian and not the Evil Sebastian.

Lincoln: You… , you're… Sebastian Mendez, the real one, and not Evil Sebastian.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, Lincoln Loud, you're correct.

Me: So, it's true, everything you said in your journal, it was true.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, it is, J.D., what I wrote in my journal was true. Evil Sebastian told you all the story when you first met him in Thailand, but he left out many details that I put into the journal, and he was trying to make himself out to be a hero when in reality, he's not.

Lincoln: We destroyed Evil Sebastian yesterday, and he was sent to The Black Gates, and you really had a plan to keep your identity a secret.

Sebastian Mendez: I know when it came to hero identities, you guys already know it's useless since you already know about who they are under the mask. But, you had every reason to hide your face from the world: Evil Sebastian pretty much ruined your life.

Eli: The Force should've told me much about this from the beginning.

Sebastian Mendez: It wasn't exactly easy: Evil Sebastian's Infernal Darkness messed with your Force Energy sensing, Eli, so you were easily confusing Evil Sebastian with me.

Lincoln: Still, we owe you an apology for this, I thought that…

Sebastian hugged Lincoln.

Sebastian Mendez: It's okay, Lincoln, you did what had to be done.

Lincoln smiled warmly and hugged Sebastian back and we also joined in, and unknown to Sebastian, we broadcasted his real story to the world, and everyone saw it for themselves including everyone at The World Tree Estate.

Man: Oh man. So… , all this time, the Sebastian we thought was a traitor… , was actually… the evil he kept inside him for four long

years.

Woman: Lincoln did free him, but unfortunately, Chase Young's Dark Side decided to fuck things up for them both, and condemned him to the same way he infected Principal Huggins. He had to wait a whole year to be reborn, but then, that monstrous Evil Sebastian decided to… ruin things for him.

Man: Lincoln and everyone wanted to apologize for what Evil Sebastian did, and Sebastian already forgave them, and they hugged in forgiveness.

Everyone: WE ALL FORGIVE YOU, SEBASTIAN MENDEZ! IF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM FORGIVES, THEN WE DO AS WELL!

Everyone cheered for all of us and forgave Sebastian Mendez, despite that he already forgave every last person in Gotham Royal York and the world for what Evil Sebastian did.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Vexen and team were shocked!

Vexen: Oh man! That is horrible!

Purple Heart: It was. Dark Chase Young sent Evil Sebastian to make us all look like fools.

Compa: That was awful.

Rarity: It sure was awful darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was awful.

Gill Grunt: No kidding there.

Vexen: But I'm glad that everyone forgave him. Lets do it!

Lana and team used fusions for Timaeus and the White Night monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and

smashed them down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Squidward and Master Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelganger- Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Clayman and Elemental HERO Poison Rose

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) I heard you guys met gene slammers for for Elemental HERO Clayman and Elemental HERO Poison Rose. What are their names?

Mera: Their names are Leona Carmine and Magnolia Monroe and they are awesome heroes of Earth.

Ms. Spell: They sure are and it's aweosme.

Ryotaro: You got that right.

Haruka: It sure is amazing.

Luffy: I'll say and their story is awesome too.

Mystique: It sure is.

FLASHBACKS

YESTERDAY

Nico: Yep. So, Leona, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Leona Carmine: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Leona Carmine pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Leona Carmine and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Leona was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Leona Carmine: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Melanie Aranyani, but Melanie punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Leona, let's get her!

Lincoln and Leona Carmine went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Leona Carmine ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Leona and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Leona Carmine: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Leona Carmine: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Leona, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Leona Carmine: Good, he was scum!

Sebastian Mendez: Scum like him deserve to die.

TODAY

Nico: Yep. So, Magnolia, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Magnolia Monroe: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Magnolia Monroe pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Magnolia Monroe and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Magnolia Monroe was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Magnolia Monroe: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Magnolia Monroe, but Magnolia Monroe punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Magnolia, let's get her!

Lincoln and Magnolia Monroe went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Magnolia Monroe ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Leona and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Magnolia Monroe: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Magnolia Monroe: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Magnolia, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Magnolia Monroe: Good, he was scum!

Sebastian Mendez: Scum like him deserve to die.

FLASHBACKS END

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Boy that Lynn sure loved causing trouble!

Applejack: She sure did and it was crazy!

Apple Bloom: You're not kidding there.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I can't believe she was like that. Lets do it!

Mera and team used fusions for Hermos and the Umi Cards and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energgy and smashed them down.

---

## Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man- Flurry Heart's Mission

---

The Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) Flurry Heart's second mission involved fighting Snattle and Ein. I honestly think the former Admins can be in our ranks.

Thetis: I agree there. But they will be perfect for you guys.

Britney Crosby: I agree there too.

Eiji: I do too. They will be perfect for you all.

Mindy: I do too.

Jake: Yeah same here.

Layla Heartfilia: Same with me.

Fluttershy: I think it's going to be a good one.

Tornado Bolt: I do too and it will be good.

Stealth Elf: I do agree too.

ice Demon: Same here. Lets do it!

Thetis and group used fusions for Hermos and the Evil Hero monsters and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman,

# Griselda Nottingshire, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack, and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - The Mighty Morphin Rangers are kids!?

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) The Mighty Morphin Rangers got turned into kids!? Please tell me you guys fixed it!

Maximum Ride: It was like what happened when Zordon called upon the Alien Rangers to help them out and it was really bizarre! We have no idea how this could have happened but it was crazy!

Suki: It sure was and it was amazing seeing them as younger kids.

Ikki: It was really cool too.

Rashin: It sure was.

Vesper Woman: We were really amazed seeing this.

Griselda Nottingshire: It sure was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: I'll say! They still have all their memories and skills as the rangers.

Scootaloo: But we still don't know how this could have happened to them.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding! Also we don't know who did this but it's some kind of dark magic.

Pterodactyl Ghost: So Rita did this like she did before! Then the only way to get them back to normal is to kill her.

Maximum Ride: She's in the Warp so there's no way that her magic got through.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Hmm. We'll have to look into that. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride and her group used fusions for Hermos and the Vylon monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - The Legion of Superheroes are amazing in the 31st Century

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) The Legion of Superheroes are amazing in the 31st Century. But we're not strangers to future eras.

Flare Corona: No we sure aren't. And we went all over the Space-Time Continuum like that.

Hanabi: Boy we sure did and it is awesome.

Lillian Hale: It sure is and I think it's awesome.

Aries: It sure is.

Stafford: You got that right.

Meru: Yeah it is amazing.

Luca: Yep it sure is.

Pinkie Pie: Time Travel is amazing and fun!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) But it's risky too.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I agree. Lets do it!

Flare and group used fusions for Hermos and Gearfried and their rider cards and they formed new weapons and they fired waves of fire, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - The Legion of Superheroes has done it all

---

Baihumon was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) The Legion of Superheroes has done it all. But probably not as much as the Justice League.

Baihumon: But still just as many amazing deeds as them. I think it's so awesome.

Bastemon: I do too and it's really amazing.

Francesca: (Italian Accent) I most-a agree there.

Crono: Boy me too. That is so awesome.

Superboy: It sure is.

Chunky: Chunky think so too.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there as well and they did it all.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I most agree there myself.

Sunburn: I do too.

Stratos: I think it's so awesome too. Lets do it!

Baihumon and group used fusions for Hermos and Tigers and their rider Cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

Taylor (Loud House), Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - Brainiac messed around with Brainiac 5's mind!

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) The Brainiac of this world messed around with Brainiac 5's mind! But that won't happen again!

Taylor: That is for sure and he is going to get the black gates for everything he did!

Sally: And it will be painful for him.

EENE Sarah: It sure will.

Mozenrath: That is for certain!

Bubbles (Angry Birds): I agree there myself.

Stella (Angry Birds): I do too.

Princess Celestia: Me too as well.

Amber Morning: Yeah same here.

Spotlight: That is a big fact!

Manta Bayarsh: That is right! Lets do it!

Taylor and team used fusions for Critias and the Angel MTG cards and they got new dragons and they used their rider cards and got weapons and they fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Brainiac will pay!

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) This world's Brainiac will pay! I call dibs on eating his hand!

Becca: I'm not really sure if Brainiac is a fully organic creature but you are more than welcome to try.

Elizabeth Swann: I agree there too.

Bulla: But it will be good to see that.

Valese: You got that right.

ChiChi: It will be awesome and fun.

Jade Chan: You got that right.

Princess Luna: I can't wait to see Brainiac go away.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: The only dummy here is Brainiac.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: I agree there.

Gator Ghoul: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Becca and group used fusions for Hermos and the Naturia monsters and their rider cards and they formed new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landors VS Cad Bane

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: This is an awesome place.

Jack Landors: It sure is.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Ace Bunny VS Zavok

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: Reminds you of home don't it?

Ace Bunny: Except this is 400 years more advanced.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio

---

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) This is-a gonna be a good-a one.

Kairi Yano: It sure will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Keiichiro VS El Jefe

El Jefe was next.

El Jefe: (Spanish Accent) This will be good.

Keiichiro: It sure will.

He fired waves of lightning and smashed El Jefe down.

Lupin VS Bug Eaten

Bug Eaten was next.

Lupin: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sento VS Professor Brainstorm (Plants VS Zombies)

Professor Brainstorm was next.

Sento: This experiment will be good.

Sento fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Legion Superman VS Universe 666 Toneri Ōtsutsuki

Universe 666 Toneri Ōtsutsuki was next.

Toneri: This is gonna be fun and it's an honor to meet you.

Legion Superman: It sure is awesome Toneri.

Legion Superman fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Zarya, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Elephantitan

---

Elephantitan was next.

Elephantitan: Boy this place is awesome.

Me: It sure is and the 31st Century is amazing and loaded with technology.

Varie: It sure is awesome.

Zarya: I'll say.

Elephantitan: Yep. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Brainiac, a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems matching the Legion of Superheroes and the emblems of the Legion of Superheroes etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged colored blades, large colored phoenix heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored phoenix heads and large phoenix heads with colored gems in their beaks below the four colored phoenix heads for the pommel. Once in hand, we'll gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Andros: Spiral Saber Blaster!

T.J.: QUATTRO BLASTER!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Elephantitan you have failed this timeline.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

The usual battles are done and we cheered.

Me: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Legion Superman: Yeah it was!

Qin:Yeah!

Borth and everyone came back.

Borth: We did it!

Majar: What did you do, Borth?

Borth: Not just me! Me, Brainiac 5, Stewie, Double D, and Technus have finished making firewalls for all our technology. They will no longer be able to be hacked by Brainiac 6.

Me: Awesome!

Xenia: We'll have to see if it works later on.

Then a beep was heard.

Dr. Viktor: Intriguing. Brainiac just sent his coordinates to us. He's on the Colu of this world.

Me: All the way over there? Whoa.

Maria: He's trying to lure us into a trap. But it looks like we have no choice but to spring it.

Nico: But lets get going guys. Get ready Brainiac, (EYES GLOW RED) YOU HAVE TERRORIZED THIS UNIVERSE FOR FAR TOO LONG!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) AND YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID!

We were off to Colu!

* * *

We arrived at the planet Colu.

We saw that it was a technologically advanced and amazing planet.

Me: WHOA! So this is the planet Colu!

Xenia: Incredible! This world is so advanced!

Tecna: (British Accent) Wow! It's just as amazingly advanced as Zenith back home.

Lola: It's amazing!

We arrived at Brainiac's fortress!

Me: Wow! Brainiac's fortress.

Camie: Scary place.

We then went up to the entrance and saw DRAX!

Nico: So this is Drax? Reminds me of General Zod in the old days.

Drax: I actually idolized Zod.

Drax (Marvel): You know what's very coincidental is that you and me both share the same name. I'm Drax the Destroyer from the Guardians of the Galaxy.

Drax (DC): That is coincidental that we both have the same name. (to Legion Superman) Maybe I should subject him to one of his previous fates by snapping your neck!

?: I got a better idea!

Missy Rodgers: I know that voice!

Then Z-Strap and the Zevo 3 came!

Z-Strap: We got this. You guys go in and stop Brainiac.

Me: Right!

Missy: Let me help you guys!

Z-Strap: You got it!

We went in.

Mandark came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Mandark.

Mandark: It's my pleasure to help you all out Nico and this will be a most enjoyable experience to help you all out.

Me: You got that right.

We got into the main room and Mandark went in and faced BRAINIAC 6!

Brainiac 6: Mandark Astronomonov or do you prefer to be called

Susan?

Mandark: Don't ever call me that.

Brainiac 6: Your parents are not very bright naming you that.

Mandark: That is true and you're not really the Brainiac we know, are you? You're just the version from this world.

Brainiac 6: I prefer Brainiac 6. But you are correct. However, you must know that all Brainiacs in the Multiverse can be connected to each other through one Hive Mind, I was fortunate enough not to be connected to the Prime Brainiac before you all destroyed him.

Mandark: That's because we always think ahead.

Then the spirits of the Legion of Superheroes and the Justice League flew in and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Vril Dox A.K.A. Brainiac. Or do you prefer to be called Brainiac 6?

Brainiac 6: I prefer Brainiac 6.

Qin: Whatever you are called we will still destroy you.

Brainiac 6: (to Brainiac 5) You do not have to fight for these pitiful humans, Brainiac 5. You joined me before. You can do so again.

Brainiac 5 thought hard before making his decision.

Brainiac 5: You corrupted me and nearly made me kill my friends. I may have joined you before. But I won't make that same mistake again!

Brainiac 6: Disappointing. Then you can die with all the rest.

Brainiac 6 tried to hack the belts of the Legionnaires… only for nothing to happen.

Brainiac 6: Interesting…

Lincoln: Interesting?! You know, we came all this way to kill you and that's all you have to say to our tech being immune to your powers?! This is where you get angered by us!

Lightning Lad: This IS Brainiac we're talking about. He doesn't do emotions.

Stewie: That's a fair point. And to answer your question, me and the other geniuses spent an hour putting up firewalls on our tech to prevent your from controlling them.

Me: So in a way there is a new force that not even your 12th Level Intelligence can beat and that is US!

Qin: Yeah!

Brainiac 6: There are other ways to delete all of you. Krybots. Pordermen. Come.

An army of Krybots and Pordermen appeared.

Me: Krybots and Pordermen! Now we're talking!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted many of them all over.

Then the footsoldiers jumped the Legion! The Legion lay defeated at the hands of the Krybots and Pordermen.

Brainiac 6: (to Legion Superman) Before I destroy the rest of your friends, I will first delete you. Fitting that I will finish what my counterpart could not.

Superman: (hits Porderman with laser vision) There has to be some way we can help them!

I teleported and kicked Brainiac 6 down!

Nerissa got an idea.

Nerissa: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Legion of Superheroes your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Up Up and Away"! Okay? 1,2…

All: UP UP AND AWAY!

Nerissa: One more time! 1,2…

All: UP UP AND AWAY!

Nerissa: Louder! 1,2…

All: UP UP AND AWAY!

Jamesdeadn5842: UP UP AND AWAY!

Mermaidman: UP UP AND AWAY!

At those words, Legion Superman found the strength to get up.

Brainiac 6: Impossible. Why do you continue to resist?

Legion Superman: Because that's how us humans are. We keep fighting as long as there's hope!

Me: And it's how we choose to!

Legion Superman then used laser vision to knock down a nearby Krybot and a nearby Porderman.

Legion Superman: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Lightning Lad: I knew I had fans out there!

Brainiac 5: I guess everyone DOES forgive me after all.

Phantom Girll: Told you.

Saturn Girl: We're not finished yet.

Timberwolf: We still gotta settle the score with your ancestor.

Nico: That's right!

Camie: Lets get him!

Sento: Now, shall we begin the experiment?

Nerissa: We shall. With me transforming with you guys!

Jack Landors: Damn right, Nerissa!

SPD Rangers: SPD Emergency!

Lupinrangers: Kaitou Change!

Patrangers: Keisatsu Change!

Sento pulled out a black and red device with silver gears and a crank handle, as well as a red and blue pair of bottles Banjo pulled out an identical device, but only one bottle, as what looks like a tiny dragon with a hole in it's back flies into his hand, folding it's head and tail up as it does. With that, both Sento and Banjo placed on their belts before shaking the bottles they carry. Sento twists the caps on his bottles, while Banjo does the same, before slamming his cap down into the back of his dragon as Sento inserts his bottles cap down into his belt, followed by Build slamming his dragon into the belt.

Cross-Z Dragon: Wake up!

Build Driver (Sento): Rabbit! Tank! Best Match!

Build Driver (Banjo): Cross-Z Dragon!

With these actions, both Sento and Banjo start cranking the handle on the side of their Build Drivers, causing them to generate some sort of constructs resembling model kit wire frames on a giant rack

Build Drivers: Are you Ready?!

Sento and Banjo: Henshin!

Build Driver (Sento) Hagane no Moonsault! RabbitTank! Yay!

Build Driver (Banjo): Wake up Burning! Get Cross-Z Dragon! Yeah!

With the famous pronouncement made, the wire frame constructs slam into Sento and Banjo, Sento's creating his red and blue striped armor across a black bodysuit, with a visor resembling a blue tank and red rabbit head, using armor pieces resembling a rabbit ear and tank barrel to create something akin to a scarf, while Banjo's is much simpler, dark blue armor with a flame design wrist plate on his left arm, but as the armor halves come together, a third section folds in, creating shoulder pads with that flame design and a dragon head visor. And each generates a weapon as well, Sento receives what looks like a steampunk drill sword, and Banjo a normal looking sword with a pull tab at the pommel.

Gentoku Grabs a blue belt and purple bottle and Places the belt on his waist.

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Sclash Driver!

With his Sclash Driver secured, Gentoku twists the cap on his bottle, activating it

Crocodile Crack FullBottle: Danger!

As the FullBottle starts to play what sounds like a version of the theme from "Jaws", only with three beats before repeat rather than two, Gentoku places it into the Sclash Driver

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Crocodile!

Gentoku: Henshin.

With that, Gentoku presses down on the wrench handle, forcing the press against the FullBottle, which forces the fluid into the activator vial, causing some sort of beaker setup to form around Gentoku, with giant crocodile jaws on the side breaking the beaker once it fills up with a strange purple fluid that forms most of Gentoku's violet and black armor, save the white cracks in it, including a replica of the jaws on the sides of his head, which create the green eyes by cracking the helmet

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Wareru! Kuwareru! Kudakechiru! Crocodile in Rogue! (Utters some sort of guttural cry, followed by a scream from the FullBottle itself)

Kazumi placed the Sclash Driver on his waist.

Kazumi: Well then. Time to get into the game.

With his goal known, Kazumi twists the cap on the Robot SclashJelly before placing it cap down into the Sclash Driver

Sclash Driver (Kazumi): Robot Jelly!

Kazumi: Henshin.

With his battle cry made, Kazumi pushes down on the Sclash Driver's wrench handle, crushing the Robot SclashJelly and sending the contents into the activator vial. This action causes Kazumi to be surrounded by a giant beaker setup filled with black liquid that immediately fuses to Kazumi, forming a black and gold armored suit with a red eyed white head, out of which spouts some golden oily substance, which forms black chest and head armor as well as golden shoulder pads on Kazumi's armor)

Sclash Driver (Kazumi): Tsubureru! Nagareru! Afurederu! Robot In Grease! (Guttural screaming)

Utsumi: Henshin!

Jack Landors: 1! SPD RED!

Sky Tate: 2! SPD BLUE!

Bridge Carson: 3! SPD GREEN!

Z: 4! SPD YELLOW!

Sydney Drew: 5! SPD PINK!

Sam the Omega Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Commander Krueger: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow Ranger!"

Kat Manx: "SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger"Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

All: "Defenders of Earth! Power Rangers SPD!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umika: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) THE SOLITARY SILVER RANGER! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: THE PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were

ready!

Keiichiro: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Kairi Yano: HERE'S AN ADVANCED NOTICE, WE'RE TAKING YOUR TREASURE!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Troy: Don't leave us out of this!

Tsukasa: The fun's just getting started!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Violet!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Rhino

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Lion!

Kamen Ride: Jungle Fury Chameleon!

Tsukasa turned into Jungle Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Jungle Fury Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) MEAT FORCE 6!

She summoned Salami Swami and all of the Food Members of the M.O.E.!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nerissa: I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Brainiac.

Suddenly, Nerissa's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with quintessence, lightning, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her broadsword from her back, and as she approached Brainiac, she left pink energy, quintessence, lightning, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nerissa: Brainiac, I will never forgive you for what you've done: you've destroyed many planets and killed so many innocent people, and among those who'd suffered were Superman and Drakus when you destroyed their home planets on your homicidal rampage. You truly are the personification of evil in the universe, and as one of The Three Kandrakar Guardians of The Heart, I hereby sentence you to death for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Nerissa was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with quintessence, lightning, life energy, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Brainiac: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nerissa emerged, but she was changed forever.

(WE ARE WITCH PLAYS)

Nerissa grew to 7'1" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, lightning, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Quintessence, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold lightning bolt links and pink crystal links and pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Nerissa has on a long-sleeved pink dress with purple phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and lightning on it, teal and green striped pants, purple knee-high high heels, and a long white long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes, angels, lightning, and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Nerissa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with pink and purple tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Nerissa has on a Ring of The Phoenix with bright red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nerissa's broadsword and all the greatswords she'd acquired began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, lightning, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nerissa's Kandrakar Electric Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Quintessence and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem below the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Nerissa, Guardian of Quintessence, Dear Friend of Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, and Yan Lin, Member of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Mother of Caleb, Predecessor of Will Vandom and Phoebe Vandom, Dear Friend of Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Miranda, Raythor, and Lilian Hale, Loving Sister of The Legion of Superheroes, Archenemy of Mandark, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of

Quintessence, Lightning, and Life Energy"

ネリッサ、クインテッセンス の守護者、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン の親愛なる友人、チーム キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、ネリッサ、ケイレブ の母、ウィル・ヴァンダム と フィービー・ヴァンダム の前任者、イルマ・レア の親愛なる友人、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、ミランダ、レイソー、リリアン・ヘイル、スーパーヒーローの軍団の愛する姉妹、マンダークの大敵、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、友達驚くほど強力な教師の多くの、驚くほど強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、カンドラカーのハートの守護者、真髄、稲妻、生命エネルギーのマスター

Nerissa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY XELNAGA ETERNITY INFINITY KANDRAKAR ELECTRIC QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC QUINTESSENCE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELECTRIC QUINTESSENCE KANDRAKAR LIFE!

We were amazed by Nerissa's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Xelnaga Eternity Infinity transformation, but when Brainiac saw it, he fired an energy blast to kill her, but Nerissa fired a powerful pink energy blast with quintessence, life energy, lightning, phoenixes, and angels at Brainiac, and it exploded as it hit him, and it fried his circuits, and this angered the homicidal monster.

Legion Superman: Whoa, so that's your…?!

Nerissa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Kandrakar Life Guardian Phoenix Angel and Divine Electric Kandrakar Quintessence Lightning Life) **This is my Phase 1 transformation, the Phase 2 transformation is coming very soon.**

Lincoln explained to The Legion of Superheroes about The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters and he was the only one who stood up to them and he got them expelled and sent to prison five years ago and he ended their reign of terror, and now, five years later, they broke out of prison and they want blood revenge on Lincoln for ruining them. When he was finished, they were horrified.

Brainiac 5: Damn, I never knew a bunch of villains like that existed.

Nico: Yeah, and even worse, they're the daughters of The Blood Dragons, a brutal gang of thugs who we put away a year ago. If I find out Brianna Greyson and the others plan to bust out their daddies from jail, we'll probably go after them, and heck, Lincoln will probably kill them right in front of their daughters pissing them off even more.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Not a bad idea.

Me: Yeah, I like that.

Lincoln: Me too. If they bust their dads out of prison, then, they'll be heading right for the grave.

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) **Brainiac you have caused nothing but pain and suffering to countless lives all over the universe including the destruction of Superman's home planet Krypton! So many people died all because of you! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at him and the footsoldiers and Brainiac and I kicked Brainiac in the face and punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face and mouth and kicked him down and he got up and he punched at me and I dodged his strikes and kneed him in the face! MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF EVERYWHERE!

Lexi Bunny: (Gets out Mummy (MHA)'s Fullbottle) Bouncing Boy, I know you like horror movies. So you might like this one!

MUMMY!

She fired waves of energy and entangled the footsoldiers in wrappings!

Bouncing Boy: COOL!

Sakuya: (gets out Frankie the Pigeon's Fullbottle) Here comes the payback from my wayback!

Poromon: That's something I'm sure he would've said if I hadn't jumped in early.

Sakuya: Yeah!

FRANKIE THE PIGEON!

He fired waves of energy and drenched the footsoldiers in pigeon droppings! YUCK!

Goemon Ishikawa XIII: (gets out Aoba's Fullbottle) I wonder what this will do.

AOBA!

He slashed numerous footsoldiers and destroyed them!

Sawa: (gets out Stretch Smash's Fullbottle) Once again, I'm using a Smash's powers.

STRETCH SMASH!

She fired waves of energy and blasted them into dust!

Timberwolf: (gets out Bull-E's Fullbottle) A wolf using the powers of a bull? Now THIS is weird.

BULL-E!

He rammed Brainiac 6 and bashed him all over.

Keiichiro summoned Siren Striker's armor.

Keiichiro: Super Patren 1gou!

Superman X: (to Legion Superman) I think it's time we used that merged form again.

Legion Superman: WHAT?! But that was only in Brainy's head!

Nerissa: I get the feeling that my successor probably did would've done the same thing in an alternate time. But enough about that. It's worth a try!

Keiichiro: So that's Superman Supreme, huh?

Superman Supreme: Let's take him down!

Kairi Yano: Not without me!

Kairi Yano inserted Good Striker on his VS. Changer to split himself into three.

Good Striker: Make a game!

Poromon: After this! Fire the cannons!

The mascots got out their cannons as Gator Ghoul bit Brainiac 6's hand off!

Gator Ghoul: Told you I'd bite off your hand!

Nico: You sure did!

Sento: (Pulling out giant FullBottle,while throwing the knuckle duster and normal size FullBottle to Banjo) Banjo, you know what to do.

Banjo: (Catching what was just thrown to him) Then let's do this!

With that, Banjo takes the dragon patterned FullBottle, opens the cap and sticks it cap down into a slot on the top of the knuckle duster before flipping it's handle up

Cross-Z Magma Knuckle: BOTTLE BURN!

With the Cross-Z Magma Knuckle's handle upturned, Banjo removes the Cross-Z Dragon from his Build Driver and replaces it with the Cross-Z Magma Knuckle, which causes the knuckle itself to split open at the front, revealing the FullBottle inside, now glowing orange as Banjo cranks the handle on his Build Driver, causing a giant forge construct to appear behind him)

Build Driver: (Banjo) Are you Ready?!

As soon as the question is asked, Cross-Z Magma stops cranking, as the forge construct pours molten lava over him. As the lava cools, eight dragon heads emerge from it only to cool into rock, which the forge construct breaks, revealing Banjos new orange and black suit, with eight dragon heads incorporated into the design

Cross-Z Magma Knuckle: Gokunetsu kinniku! Cross-Z Magma! Achachachachachacha Acha!

Sento: (As Banjo stands ready) Show off. Try not to overheat.

With his jab made, Sento presses the cap of his FullBottle before twisting it, activating the device.

Genius FullBottle: Great! All Yeah!

His final move ready, Sento removes his base FullBottles, and places the Genius FullBottle into the Build Driver in their place, immediately beginning to turn the crank as he does)

Build Driver: GENIUS! Are you Ready?!

As Sento stops cranking, we see a blue, white, and gold factory construct around him, moving what look like 60 FullBottles across guide rails and conveyor belts, which form onto a white suit with gold and black accents forming red and blue lines across it while taking on warm or cold colors in the same places as red and blue on Sento's basic form, creating the visor of the suit as well.

Genius FullBottle: Kanzen Muketsu no Bottle Yarō! Build Genius! Sugei! Monosugei!

SPD Rangers: SPD S.W.A.T. Mode!

The SPD Rangers donned their S.W.A.T. Gear!

Kairi Yano summoned Victory Striker's Armor.

Kairi Yano: Super Lupin Red!

The Patrangers used Good Striker to fuse themselves into Patren Ugou.

Patren Ugou: Patren Ugou!

Jack Landors: Battlizer Mode!

Jack donned his awesome Battlizer!

Superman Supreme: (to Patren Ugou) I guess the two of us aren't the only ones who can fuse!

Nico: AWESOME!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Brainiac 6 all over the place!

Deenha blasted and smashed him all over the place with incredible energy!

Yvonne Eltal, William, Outback and Hotlink used the Earth and Pokemon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced William and Yvonne's powers, Outback's mortar cannon and Hotlink's Gatling Gun 100-fold.

Yvonne Eltal and Outback: OBLIVION WING BLAST!

William and Hotlink: ELEMENT BLAST GATLING BLAST!

10 Elemental Magic and Kaos: 10 ELEMENTS BLAST!

Lightning of Meridian and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING OF MERIDIAN NIGHT BLAST!

Soda Galore and Mr. Fizz: SODA GALORE BLAST!

Techno Ghost Fury and Technus: TECHNO GHOST FURY STRIKE!

Hummingbird Orange Flame and Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD ORANGE FLAME BLAST!

Light Haos and Titania: LIGHT OF HAOS BLAST!

Ice Titanium Fury and Titanium Titan: ICE TITANIUM STRIKE BLAST!

Ectonurite Dark Storm and Zs'Skayr: ECTONURITE GHOST BLAST!

Ghost of Girls Wind and Kitty: GHOSTS OF WIND GIRLS!

13 Ghost Riders and Johnny 13: 13 GHOST RIDERS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie,Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull

Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT OF THE NIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Legion of Superheroes, Mane 10, Nico, Nerissa, Me, Eli and Drakus: LEGION JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Lincoln: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES ELEMENT STYLE: COSMIC BOY!

Jessica Shannon: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES STING STYLE: SATURN GIRL!

Peni Parker: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES WEB STYLE: LIGHTNING LAD!

Entrapta: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES LIGHTNING STYLE: TRIPLICATE GIRL!

Perfuma: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES NATURE STYLE: PHANTOM GIRL!

Frosta: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES ICE STYLE: CHAMELEON BOY!

Hilda: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES FIRE STYLE: COLOSSAL BOY!

Toph: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES EARTH STYLE: SUPERGIRL!

Tatsumaki: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES WIND STYLE: SHRINKING VIOLET!

Colette Brunel: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES LIGHT STYLE: BOUNCING BOY!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): LEGION OF SUPERHEROES DARK STYLE: MATTER-EATER LAD!

Shantae: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES MAGIC STYLE: ELEMENT LAD!

Akko: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES STAR STYLE: DREAM GIRL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the members of the Legion of Superheroes!

Lincoln and his harem: LEGION OF SUPERHEROES FINAL SMASH: LEGION OF SUPER HADOUKEN!

They fired a massive barrage of Hadoukens based on the Legion of Superheroes!

SPD Rangers: Canine Cannon!

Sam the Omega Ranger: Omega Morpher, Light-Beam Mode!

Patren Ugou: One Shot Strike!

Kairi Yano: Stealing Strike!

Noel: Excellent X!

Sento turns the handle on his Build Driver three times, while Banjo turns his once, as Kazumi and Gentoku press the handles on their Sclash Drivers once each)

Build Driver (Sento): Genius Finish!

Build Driver (Banjo): Volcanic Attack! Acha!

Sclash Driver (Kazumi): Scrap Finish!

Sclash Driver (Gentoku): Crack Up Finish!

Gentoku conjures energy crocodile jaws around his legs, allowing them to clamp onto Brainiac 6 and throw him straight into the path of Kazumi, who's shoulder pads generate a stream of the same jelly that created his armor, allowing him to fly straight into Brainiac 6. This knocks Brainiac 6 straight into Banjo's path, who then hits Brainiac 6 with a flying kick powered by the same lava dragons from his transformation sequence. But before Brainiac 6 can do much flying, he's bound by a rainbow colored graph construct, as Sento rockets straight into him with a sliding kick!

Me: **KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

We fired massive and powerful energy blasts and the blasts from the techniques, combos, final smashes and energy waves all hit Brainiac 6 and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

We went up to him!

Me: **Time to die.**

Brainiac 6: If you assume I will be beaten easily, then you have once again underestimated me.

Brainiac 6 then got into his ship as it turned into a giant robot.

Me: **Uh oh! We need Megazord power now!**

The rangers summoned their zords!

Jackpot Striker: Complete! Lupin Rex!

Patrangers and Good Striker: Complete! PatKaiser!

SPD Rangers: Delta Squad Megazord!

Sam the Omega Ranger: Omegamax Megazord!

Noel: Complete! X Emperor… Slash!

Sento: We're helping out too!

The Build Riders summoned their own Megazord and it was a Megazord made with beasts of all the elements of the Periodic Table! It was called THE PERIODIC FORMULA ULTRAZORD!

Qin: WHOA!

Lisa Loud: That is absolute genius!

Xenia: It sure is!

Sento: Lets see what it can do!

SPD Rangers: JUDGEMENT MODE!

The Zord formed a flash of light and then a timer came on. 15 Seconds later a Red X lit up.

SPD Rangers: GUILTY!

Me: YOUR SENTENCE? DEATH!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Brainiac and he was blasted down!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

SPD Rangers: Shut down!

Lupinrangers: Furthermode… adieu!

Patrangers: Mission complete!

Brainiac got up.

Brainiac: I will not die here!

Me: **You will pay for everything you did!**

Brainiac: YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO EXIST!

Me: **TAKE YOUR BEST SHOT AND GO TO HELL!**

I went at him and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach!

Me: **WE *DO* DESERVE TO EXIST! YOU *DON'T!* BLACK GATES DRAGON FIRE!**

I punched at him and released a massive and incredibly fiery explosion and it formed into a stream of fire and it formed into a black dragon and it skewered him and obliterated him as it found him guilty and obliterated him in an instant and his evil existence was erased for all eternity!

Brainiac 5: Goodbye forever, "Ancestor".

Legion Superman: You got that right, Brainy, he caused enough trouble for the last time, and Drakus kept his cool.

Nico: Had to, Sebastian put a shock collar on him to keep him from striking out on his own. Alright, awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Brainiac once and for all.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Olivia Paisley.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams'

legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Olivia Paisley.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Olivia Paisley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch's also got Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Olivia Paisley: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD

TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And none of us will forget what you did to our Dads, The Blood Dragons!

Me: They got what they deserved so good fucking riddance you bitches!

But, before Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river, bitch!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: YEAH!

Suddenly, Nerissa's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with quintessence, lightning, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Nerissa's Kandrakar Electric Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Olivia Paisley, she left pink energy, quintessence, lightning, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nerissa: You really are everything that Lincoln said you and the rest of The Legion are: remorseless, evil, black-hearted, bloodthirsty monsters who care about no one except for yourselves. Lincoln was right to end your reign of terror and send every last one of you to prison five years ago, but it seems prison was too kind to all of you, instead you decided to break out five years later to get revenge on him for something that was entirely your fault, and I cannot allow you to live a single second longer. Olivia Paisley, as one of The Three Kandrakar Guardians of The Heart, I hereby sentence you to death for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Nerissa was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with quintessence, lightning, life energy, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Olivia Paisley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nerissa emerged, but she was changed forever.

(WE ARE WITCH PLAYS)

Nerissa grew from 7'1" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, lightning, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Quintessence Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Quintessence, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold lightning bolt links and pink crystal links and pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Nerissa has on a long-sleeved pink dress with purple phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and lightning on it, teal and green striped pants, purple knee-high high heels, and a long white long sleeveless trenchcoat with phoenixes, angels, lightning, and quintessence on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Nerissa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink and purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Nerissa has on a Ring of The Phoenix with bright red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nerissa's massive Nerissa's Kandrakar Electric Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice and all the greatswords she'd acquired began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, lightning, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nerissa's Kandrakar Electric Eternal Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of Quintessence and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem below the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists, Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Nerissa, Guardian of Quintessence, Dear Friend of Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, and Yan Lin, Member of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Mother of Caleb, Predecessor of Will Vandom and Phoebe Vandom, Dear Friend of Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Miranda, Raythor, and Lilian Hale, Loving Sister of The Legion of Superheroes, Archenemy of Mandark, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Guardian of the Heart of Kandrakar, and Master of Quintessence, Lightning, and Life Energy"

ネリッサ、クインテッセンス の守護者、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン の親愛なる友人、チーム キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、ネリッサ、ケイレブ の母、ウィル・ヴァンダム と フィービー・ヴァンダム の前任者、イルマ・レア の親愛なる友人、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、ミラン

ダ、レイソー、リリアン・ヘイル、スーパーヒーローの軍団の愛する姉妹、マンダークの大敵、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、友達驚くほど強力な教師の多くの、驚くほど強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、カンドラカーのハートの守護者、真髄、稲妻、生命エネルギーのマスター

Nerissa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA KANDRAKAR ELECTRIC QUINTESSANCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELECTRIC QUINTESSENCE JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELECTRIC QUINTESSENCE KANDRAKAR LIFE!

We were amazed by Nerissa's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Olivia Paisley saw it, she went fucking crazy and got out a machine gun to fire at her, but Nerissa fired a powerful pink energy blast with quintessence, life energy, lightning, phoenixes, and angels at Olivia Paisley, and it exploded as it hit her and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Legion Superman: Whoa, so that's your Phase 2 transformation, right, Nerissa?

Nerissa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Quintessence Kandrakar Life Guardian Phoenix Angel and Divine Electric Kandrakar Quintessence Lightning Life) Yes, that's correct, Superman. Now, then, I believe it's time for Taylor to transform.

Taylor: (Loud House) You got that right, time to show that bitch what happens when she crosses someone who's much tougher and stronger than her.

Suddenly, Taylor's eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with fire, blue fire, stars, blood, scorpions, and serpents, she unholstered Scorpionic's Clawed Sword from her back, and as she approached Olivia Paisley, she left red and orange energy, fire, blue fire, stars, blood, scorpions, and serpents with every step.

Taylor (Loud House): I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Olivia Paisley, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Taylor was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with fire, blue fire, stars, and blood surrounding the vortex, there are scorpions and serpents flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Olivia Paisley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Taylor emerged, but she was changed forever.

(DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Taylor grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with red and orange energy aura with fire, blue fire, stars, blood, scorpions, and serpents surrounding her, she has a scorpion and serpent with the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, she has on scorpion earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a scorpion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her red serpent-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Taylor has on a short-sleeved black and white blouse, red shorts, black stockings, black boots, she has on large gold metal bands with orange gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, blue fire, stars, blood, scorpions, and serpents on the coattails, and on the back is a scorpion and serpent surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Taylor felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with red and orange tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with red tips and orange markings, Taylor has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Scorpionic's Clawed Blade and all the greatswords and swords Taylor had gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, fire, blue fire, stars, blood, scorpions, and serpents, and when it emerged, it transformed into Taylor's Raging Fire Blood Scorpion Serpent Greatsword of Raging Firestorm Blood Scorpion Serpent Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings from Scorpionic's blade and a scorpion and serpent etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large gold serpent heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blood red scorpion heads with orange gems in its mouths and a large blood red serpent head with an orange gem in its mouth below the large scorpion heads for the pommel. Taylor has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold scorpion head with blood red gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the serpent and scorpion that said, "Taylor, Loving Daughter of Naomi and Destroyer of Joel, Former Bully and Former Friend of Pablo and Anderson, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Manta Bayarsh, Destroyer of Olivia Paisley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Blood, Scorpions, and Serpents"

テイラー、ナオミの愛する娘、ジョエルの破壊者、パブロとアンダーソンのかつてのいじめっ子で元友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、愛する多くの子供たちの母、マンタ・バヤーシュの大敵、リンカーン軍団のオリビア・ペイズリーの破壊者-憎しみ、悪の破壊者、殺戮者、錯乱、人殺し、冷酷、サディスティック野郎ども、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、そして火、血、サソリのマスター、および蛇

Taylor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SCORPION-SERPENT-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO COSMIC FIRESTORM SCORPION SERPENT BLOOD FIRESTORM ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO COSMIC FIRESTORM SCORPION SERPENT BLOOD FIRESTORM JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNO COSMIC FIRESTORM SCORPION SERPENT BLOOD FIRESTORM LOVE!

We were amazed by Taylor's Super Angel-Scorpion-Serpent-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Olivia Paisley saw it, she went fucking crazy and aimed her machine gun to fire at Taylor, but Taylor fired a barrage of red and orange energy blasts with fire, blue fire, blood, stars, scorpions, and serpents at Olivia Paisley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Sunset Shimmer: Oh man!

Me: Oh man! Taylor has transformed into her Super Angel-Scorpion-Serpent-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, that's so awesome! Now, things are really going to get fiery and bloody!

Lincoln: Olivia Paisley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Taylor (Loud House): (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Blood Scorpion Serpent Angel and Divine Inferno

Firestorm Scorpion Serpent Blood Firestorm Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Taylor and Nerissa.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Olivia Paisley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Nerissa, Lincoln, and Taylor went after Olivia Paisley who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, pink energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves,

Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Olivia Paisley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Olivia Paisley got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Taylor, Nerissa, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Olivia Paisley's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Olivia Paisley by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Lincoln, Nerissa, and Taylor fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with fire, lightning, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Olivia Paisley, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Olivia Paisley's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Olivia Paisley: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal

Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Olivia Paisley.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Olivia Paisley's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Olivia Paisley: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Nerissa, Taylor, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Nerissa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Taylor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long brown tails, and massive brown wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Olivia Paisley. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Taylor (Loud House): We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-six more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Olivia Paisley, Lincoln, you too, Nerissa.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Taylor.

Nerissa: No problem, Taylor.

Nerissa came back to us, and suddenly, Taylor wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Taylor's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Scorpion, and Serpent flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Taylor absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call fiery. Lincoln, Taylor, Nerissa, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Olivia Paisley, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War

Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Nyra Remmington, which means you and I are up next, Saorise.

Saorise Shadowstrike: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Knopse.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Knopse: Stella Addison, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price.

Eli: But, also Chase Young's evil, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right.

Outside the fight with Drax ended with Missy holding Drax down with Psychic

Missy Rodgers: Take that!

Z-Strap: YEAH!

Missy: What do you guys wanna do now?

Z-Strap: Play cards?

Missy Rodgers: Sure.

They played cards.

We came back!

Gentoku: (to Nerissa) Hey, Nerissa. From one former villain to another…

Gentoku showed his shirt with the word "Congratulations!"

Me: You did it Nerissa! You completed your test of redemption!

Qin: YEAH!

Will Vandom: You sure did!

Camie: Way to go!

Cassidy: That is my best friend for you!

Me: That was awesome!

Missy Rodgers: Wow! That was awesome!

Ice Demon: We've FINALLY seen the end of Brainiac.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: For good.

Me: Thank goodness!

Brainiac 5: Thank you guys! Thank you. You freed me.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Stratos: (to Zevo 3 team) You guys helped too.

Z-Strap: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time.

Legion Superman: WE'll see you guys in 7 days.

Z Strap: Count on it.

Me: You guys have a great Easter.

Legion Superman held out his hand but Z Strap had a better idea.

Z Strap: How about instead, we take a group picture?

Manta Bayarsh: Good idea.

Me: Awesome idea.

Gator Ghoul: Who's taking the photo?

Me: I will.

I formed a clone and it took an awesome picture of all of us.

Nico: That looks awesome!

Xenia: It sure is!

Legion Superman: That was so awesome!

Varie: You bet it was!

Nico: Great job today everyone! This was epic!

Me: Yeah it was!

Legion Superman: (To the viewers) Hope you guys all loved our awesome adventure in the 31st Century.

Me: I know we all did. Now Brainiac is nothing but a forgotten memory.

Xenia: Yes he is!

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went back home and went to sleep after getting the Legion settled in. The world of the Legion of Superheroes merged with ours and it was amazing.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done!

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME!

Legion of Superheroes was a great show that aired from September 23, 2006 - April 5, 2008 and it was epic!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku

Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jeri Katou, Takato, Jeri's father, mother, stepbrother, stepmother, Leomon and Calumon as well as Skinner, Sellon, Army Dillo, Tanya von Degurechaff (Youjo Senki: Saga of Tanya the Evil), Camouflage King (DC) and Tsuchimikado Motoharu (A Certain Magical Index) and Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit and The Rock Spirit and we're going to the Abominable Sands in the 7th Circle of Hell, Violence and we're going to battle Jeri's Demons and that will be the D-Reaper Agent for the Jeri Type. Jeri is going to release the ultimate and full extent of her fury on her as she EXPLODES IN AN INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE AMOUNT OF RAGE AND FURY INTO HER MOST POWERFUL TRANSFORMATION OF ALL! The D-Reaper is not welcome in our world! Also I'm going to battle Demon Francesco and also we're going to battle Another Skinner and Another Sellon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Scolipede and that one is going to be Sophie Tirrishova and she is from Russia.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Saorise Shadowstrike and Lincoln VS. Nyra Remmington

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're going into the world of the horror video game, Bendy and The Ink Machine, and we're going to help Henry Stein, Allison Angel, and Thomas Connor put an end to The Cycle that Joey Drew created as revenge for what Henry did by leaving Joey Drew Studios, and we're going to do that by freeing all The Lost Ones A.K.A. all of the souls who fell victim to Joey Drew's Ink Machine that was used to create living cartoon characters out of living souls through the use of black magic, and we're also going to free Ink Bendy and give him a life to live. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Stella Addison, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Knopse, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, Melanie and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Get ready for an awesome battle with the SPD Rangers enemy Emperor Grumm and we're going to send that monster to the Black Gates and rid the universe of another of the rangers enemies.

see you next time.

# EMPEROR GRUMM DETHRONED

This chapter is for where we destroy Emperor Grumm for good.

---

Walking through the Abominable Sands in the 7th Circle of Hell - Violence, was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jeri Katou, Takato, Jeri's father, mother, stepbrother, stepmother, Leomon and Calumon as well as Skinner, Sellon, Army Dillo, Tanya von Degurechaff (Youjo Senki: Saga of Tanya the Evil), Camouflage King (DC) and Tsuchimikado Motoharu (A Certain Magical Index) and Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit and The Rock Spirit and we were there for another awesome and amazing rescue.

Nico: Wow! Never thought we would be going through the Abominable Sands in Hell.

Me: Well we had to for Jeri.

Zuria: Whoa so this is Hell. This place is really scary!

Sakura Knudson: Boy it sure is! This is horrifying.

Leeli: It sure is.

Me: I know. It's really scary here. But it was for a good reason.

Nico: I have a feeling it will be good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Zuria: What part of Hell is this one?

Me: This is the 7th Circle of Hell - Violence. This part is reserved for those that did blasphemy and violence against God. It's called the Abominable Sands.

Qin: Scary place.

Leeli: Fire is raining from the sky?

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Horrifying.

Nico: I know.

Dana: Still a scary place.

Nico: Dana, I want to thank you, Skinner, and your teams for coming.

Dana: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome and fun.

Abigail Davis: I'm really looking forward to this too.

Camie: We all are.

Nico: Abigail, can you tell us when you first met Lincoln?

Abigail Davis: I sure can. I was working with him in Gym Class and we played dodgeball together against the teachers. I taught Lincoln and his friends how to use those formations for countermeasures to avoid getting hit.

Lincoln: She is a really awesome Dodgeball Counterattack specialist.

Me: Boy that is so awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Abigail Davis: Yep. I helped Lincoln and his class beat the teachers in a special student vs teacher dodgeball game. You should have seen what happened.

Laney: I remember seeing that and it was so awesome. Lincoln and Abigail, Girl Jordan, Zach, Rusty, Liam, Clyde and everyone did absolutely great in that.

Leni: That was so totes fun.

Nico: That is really amazing.

Abigail Davis: It sure is.

May: Who won that game?

Abigail Davis: We did. It was so awesome.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Qin: I'll say!

Nico: (to Girl Jordan) I bet you especially had fun during that moment.

Girl Jordan: We sure did. Thanks to Abigail's moves and strategies we won the Dodgeball Championships 5 times in a row.

Nico: Wow! That is really impressive.

Laney: Lincoln got REALLY amazingly good at dodgeball.

Me: Just like me and Jared. All of us did.

Nico: We sure did.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Boy Yesterday was so much fun and so epic!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Zuria: Yeah! That was so awesome!

Takumi: Boy it sure was! We never had so much fun on that one!

Lola: Legion Superman and his team are so awesome!

Nico: I really am proud of Nerissa.

Qin: Boy we all are and so is Will and Eiji.

Eiji: That is for sure.

Nico: J.D. you made the right call putting Nerissa into the Redemption Squad.

Me: It might have been crazy but it was well worth the risk and was good.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: But J.D.'s reasons for it paid off.

Cassidy: It sure did and I'm proud of Nerissa for coming so far in her path to redemption.

Camie: Me too.

Maria: Boy 4 years ago she was once one of our most dangerous enemies.

Laney: Now she is an amazing ally.

Camie: And a great teammate.

Nico: And she used that experience to help convince Brainy to rejoin the legion.

Me: That's right she sure did.

Nico: Yep. And now we have officially seen the last of Brainiac.

Qin: That is for sure.

Xenia: Now he is a forgotten memory.

Lola: That is for sure!

Camie: Brainy is infinitely much better than his so-called ancestor was.

Lola: You got that right!

Maria: We made sure nothing remained of Brainiac 6 to make a Brainiac 7.

Nico: That is for sure!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah. But seeing Colu was absolutely amazing.

Nico: Boy it was really technologically advanced.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lana: I'll say!

Sougo: It's funny. Most scumbags we faced want us to go to Hell. I bet they didn't mean literally.

Me: I know. But there is a reason why we're here. And it involves Jeri and me. Jeri first. She was being plagued by terrible nightmares the last few days about the D-Reaper.

Qin: How come?

Me: I think it's because of long buried demons and memories.

Xenia: Oh man.

Nico: And what for you J.D.?

Me: It settle things once and for all with Demon Francesco Portinari.

Nico: Whoa!

Zuria: Why does he want you dead J.D.?

Me: He thinks I was involved in killing over 3,000 people back over 800 years ago.

Zuria: WHAT!? That's preposterous! You weren't even born back then!

Qin: That's what he keeps trying to tell him but he won't listen to reason!

Nico: I know.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: This is going to be one fiery fight, not only is J.D. going to fight Demon Francesco, but we got bad news you're not going to like, Jeri: The D-Reaper has come back again for revenge on us.

We gasped.

Jeri: Even after we got rid of it long ago, it still comes back for more.

Lincoln: This may be linked to the demons that still haunted you.

Nico: Lincoln's right about that. See, even though we brought Jeri's mom back and got rid of The D-Reaper long ago, I'm afraid that her demons are still haunting her even after all these years.

Dana: So, we got to get rid of The D-Reaper once and for all, and that'll end her demons once and for all.

Me: That's right. It's the reason why we're here.

Jeri: I'll do it. Lincoln's right that The D-Reaper is linked to my demons that haunted me ever since Mom's death, so I need to get rid of it once and for all, only then can I truly be free.

Me: Okay, Jeri.

Nico: But, just remember: we're all here for you, Jeri, and you're not alone, you have friends and family with you.

Jeri smiled.

Jeri: You got that right.

Mr. Katou: Jeri I was too blinded to see that you were going through all this pain. I had no idea it was because of this.

Kameo: Why am I with you guys again?

Nico: Because the day we met you… just happened to be when we met Jeri's dad. And when Luna tried strangling him.

Gentoku revealed his shirt, which read "Not Cool".

Me: Good message from your shirt Gentoku.

Qin: Those shirts are always awesome and send the right messages.

Gentoku: They sure do.

Me: But Gentoku it was back 2 years ago so it's all water under the bridge.

Gentoku: Oh I see.

Mr. Katou: Yeah I let it go. This is all my fault guys?

Me: Mr. Katou you have no reason to blame yourself for what happened to Jeri back then. She was going through the pain of losing people that are family.

Qin: Yeah that's right.

Shizue Katou: That's right honey. You can't blame yourself for it. I died because of a terminal disease and Jeri was hiding her pain through a mask. There's no way you could have known.

Kameo: I remember hearing about that. That was awful. Poor Jeri.

Jeri Katou: I'm okay though. I just want these nightmares to stop.

Qin: We will help you all we can Jeri.

Takato: Yeah you need this.

Me: The only way we're going to be rid of the demons is to confront the source of them head on.

Qin: That's right. That source is the D-Reaper and the monster it took form from.

Nico: Yeah that's right.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Coincidentally, Brainiac 6's last words were similar to that of the D Reaper

Me: That is VERY coincidental. I think that might be the reason for Jeri's nightmares.

Qin: I agree.

Xenia: Yeah.

Jeri: But I'm ready for this guys.

Me: And we're with you all the way Jeri.

Varie: Yeah Jeri. Ever since I met you we have known what we went through. We're with you all the way.

Jeri: Thank you guys. Thank you.

Gentoku revealed his shirt, which said "You're Welcome".

Jeri smiled.

Camie: Can you remind me what the D-Reaper was originally for?

Me: I sure can. It was originally a computer program that was designed to control the growth of Artificial Intelligence.

I went over its history.

---

The D-Reaper is the main antagonist in Digimon Tamers. It is a very powerful digital life-form that absorbs data from anything it touches, including the Real World (slower than in the Digital World, where it's far quicker). It can also absorb negative energy produced from humans. It is the Tamers arch-nemesis and sworn enemy.

The D-Reaper was first fought in the Digital World by the Tamers, who actually managed to halt its actions for a short time. However, once the children returned to their world, the Reaper followed them and started to consume the whole area of Shinjuku, Tokyo, beginning by the Tokyo Metropolitan Government Building area (headquarters of Mitsuo Yamaki's Hypnos project). It can't be harmed directly, as only a few objects and people can enter its bubble shield (called D-Reaper Zone) and see what's inside. The other reason is because the Reaper also holds Jeri Kato (Takato Matsuda's friend) as its prisoner and energy source. The D-Reaper was voiced by Yoko Asada in the Japanese version and Bridget Hoffman in the English version in the same fashion as Jeri herself, only deeper and computer-altered.

The D-Reaper first appears after the final Deva Caturamon is defeated. It's first form is a huge mass of red bubbles that deletes everything it touches, including Digimon, which the Tamers are forced to avoid at first. The Sovereign Azulongmon explains that the "Chaos" was a terrible entity that attacked the Digital World before and destroyed many of it's Digi-gnomes (beings that can make wishes come true) and almost destroyed it if it wasn't for the Sovereigns' intervention. They explain that the being is actually surrounding the whole world, and is trying to gain access to other worlds so it can grow more. After Jeri loses Leomon and the Tamers assume their Bio-merged forms, they manage to fend off the Chaos and return home (but unbeknownst to them, Jeri was captured and replaced by a spy). While Takato fails to lift "Jeri"'s mood, the D-Reaper appears on Shinjuku, swallowing the Hypnos HQ and forcing Yamaki and his crew out of the building. As time goes by, the Tamers recover their full evolution and manage to battle the D-Reaper's forces, until the fake Jeri reveals herself as an agent and tries to kill Takato and Guilmon inside the D-Reaper's shield with no success. Some time later, the D-Reaper manages to create another agent, the ADR-09: Gatekeeper and completely engulf the Government Building. When the agent is defeated, it is fused together with Jeri's anguish and the Jeri Type agent to form the Mother D-Reaper, who hides itself underneath the shield. The Wild Bunch (the Digital World's creators) creates a Red Card that allows the Tamers to get inside and fight the D-Reaper and it's final creation, the Cable Reaper.

After Gallantmon acquires his Crimson Mode, he manages to defeat the Reaper and the ADR-01, but the only way to defeat the program is to pull it back to the Digital World and reverse it back to a "mere desktop tool". Yamaki utilizes the technology to enhance MegaGargomon with his Juggernaut program and, with the help of the Sovereigns, they manage to pull and defeat the D-Reaper, reverting it back to a harmless form, imprisoning the evil life-form for good, as well as ending its reign of terror in the Real World.

The program has a huge variety of minions and forms born from the data it collects. It's agents (called ADRs, short for Agent of the D-Reaper) are mostly shaped Digimon-like, only connected to the "bubble" through a red cord that, if cut, weakens them greatly. The most important agents are the ADR-01: Jeri Type and ADR-09: Gatekeeper, both acting as the D-Reaper's main defense and offense.

The most notable form is called the Mother D-Reaper, created from the data absorbed from Shinjuku's buildings and citizens, Digimons, and the ADRs 01 and 09. It evolved in a similar way to the Digimons (from the collected data) it consumed, however it didn't evolve into a creature, but to a superior form of it's own. The Mother form is a giant, tower-like structure made of many electrical and telephone wires and cords, with buildings emerging from it's interior (they disappear later in the series). It also wears a big mask with six eyes and a crown-like ornament on it's head, the most noticeable detail being an orb in the middle of it's face (where Jeri is kept).

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: That's insane! So it not only went after all the Digimon it viewed the world of Humans as a threat and was going to destroy the entire planet!? That's horrible!

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Varie: The D-Reaper was like a cancer not just to the world of computers but to us as well.

Me: It viewed us and all Digimon as a threat because it thought our true nature was to destroy and kill each other and it was going to destroy the entire planet from the outside.

Nico: Just like SKYNET.

Qin: But worse!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: It definitely has to go.

Me: Big time.

Eli: I'll sense for Swartz's creations just to be on the safe side.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found them! We have Another Sellon and Another Skinner here.

Nico: Wow.

Abigail Davis: This will be interesting to see.

Me: After we defeat the D-Reaper and Demon Francesco we'll face them on Earth. I'm not staying here for another second longer after that.

Nico: Good idea.

Kameo: I think I'll turn into Flex for this.

Me: Good idea.

Suddenly, we saw a demonic figure heading right for us: it was The D-Reaper, and it was still as ugly and demonic as ever.

Leomon: The D-Reaper!

Me: In the form of the Jeri Type! WHOA!

Camie: That horrible monstrosity is it!? OH MAN!

Nico: I knew you'd come back one day, you refuse to give up, do you?

D-Reaper: I will destroy all of you if it's the last thing I do! NONE OF YOU DESERVE TO EXIST!

Jeri: No, we do deserve to exist, the only one who doesn't is you!

Me: You make me sick just by looking at you!

Varie: Yeah! I hate you more than life itself!

Nico: Me too!

Jeri: And I've had enough of you to last a goddamn eternity!

Suddenly, something within Jeri's mind brutally snapped as memories of what The D-Reaper had done rushed through her head, along with what that monster had put her through, and her brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a green and brown energy aura with flames, fire, lion paws, and lions, she unholstered her Sword of The Digidestined from her back, and as she approached The D-Reaper, she left green and brown energy, flames, fire, lion paws, and lions with every step.

Jeri: Even after all these years, you still haunted me to this day, you took advantage of the demons that haunted me and caused me so much pain and suffering and tried to destroy my friends in the past. Not only did you steal my voice but you messed around with my mind and my friends! My heart was broken long before you messed around with me! (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, I will never ever forget what you did in making me fall under depression and trying to make me think that Mom's death is my fault and using it to destroy us all… , YOU HAVE CROSSED ONE TOO MANY LINES FOR THE LAST TIME, AND FOR THAT, I SHALL MAKE SURE YOU NEVER EVER COME BACK TO HURT ME, MY FRIENDS, AND MY FAMILY EVER AGAIN! (LION ROAR)

We gasped at the sheer extent of Jeri's rage.

Nico: UH OH!

Eli: (GULP!) This is gonna get ugly!

Me: Oh man, this is going to end badly for The D-Reaper now!

Leomon: Jeri's rage has been released, and it's found its mark: the one responsible for her depression. Everyone, stand your ground!

Me: SHE'S GONNA BLOW!

We all stood her ground, as Jeri screamed like a madwoman and

then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and fire and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and brown energy with fire and flames surrounding the vortex, there are lions and her partner, Leomon, running around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at The D-Reaper: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex emerged, Jeri emerged, but she was changed forever.

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Jeri grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon brown eyes and a green and brown energy aura with flames, fire, lion paws, and lions surrounding her, she has a lion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris and her mark of The Lion Guard on her left arm is glowing, she has on lion earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame links and orange crystal links and an orange lion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a lion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in their paws for the pendant, Jeri has on a short-sleeved orange dress with lions and flames on the dress, sea foam green sneakers, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flames and lions on the coattails and on the back is Leomon surrounded by flames and on top is the mark of The Lion Guard. Suddenly, Jeri felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green and orange tips, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Jeri's Sword of The Digi-Destined and all the greatswords she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and brown energy, flames, fire, lion paws, and lions, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jeri Katou's

Fire Lion Guard Firestorm Greatsword of Leomon's Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the mark of The Lion Guard and Leomon etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large Leomon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Leomon heads and a large lion head with orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Leomon heads for the pommel, she has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Leomon head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Leomon that said, "Jeri Katou, Digi-Destined of Shibuya, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Katou, Loving Stepdaughter of Shizue, Loving Stepsister of Masahiko, Loving Girlfriend of Takato Matsuki, Partner of Leomon, Member of The Lion Guard, Archenemy of Duskmon, Destroyer of The Digital Reaper and The Digital World's Many Enemies, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire and Lions"

加藤ジェリ、シブヤのデジ運命、加藤夫妻の愛娘、シズエの愛娘、マサヒコの愛の義姉、マツキタカトの愛のガールフレンド、レオモンのパートナー、ライオンガードのメンバー、ダスクモンの宿敵、デストロイヤーデジタル リーパーとデジタル ワールドの多くの敵、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック ゲートのマスター、およびマスター オブ ファイア アンド ライオンズ

Jeri Katou has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEOMON-LION-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM LION GUARD DIGI-DESTINED LEOMON LION

ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE INFERNO LION GUARD DIGI-DESTINED LEOMON LION JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE INFERNO LION GUARD DIGI-DESTINED LEOMON LION LOVE!

We were amazed by Jeri Katou's Super Angel-Leomon-Lion-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and Takato got an atomic blush on his face when he saw her become a beautiful young woman, but when The D-Reaper saw it, it roared with extreme rage and ran at her to kill her, but Jeri Katou fired a powerful green and brown energy blast with fire, flames, lion paws, and lions at The D-Reaper and it exploded with incredible power as it hit it, and The D-Reaper was also burned badly, and it really pissed it off now.

Jeri: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Lion Guard Digi-Destined Leomon Lion Angel and Divine Fire Inferno Lion Guard Digi-Destined Leomon Lion Love) **Your days of tormenting me are finally over, and now, you will pay for everything you have done!**

Me: GO GET HER JERI!

Takato: YEAH! WE BELIEVE IN YOU!

Mr. Katou: TEAR THAT MONSTER APART!

Jeri: With pleasure!

Just then, Leomon came up to Jeri, and then, Simba, Mufasa, Nala, Rafiki, Kion, Bunga, Fuli, Ono, Beshte, Anga, Jasiri, Timon, Pumbaa, Kovu, Kiara, and Makini arrived.

Simba: I hope you're not planning on leaving us out of the fight, Jeri.

Timon: Yeah, we're ready for that D-Reaper mook!

Jeri: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Lion Guard Digi-Destined Leomon Lion Angel and Divine Fire Inferno Lion Guard Digi-Destined Leomon Lion Love) **Of course not, gang, the more the merrier.**

Kion: Time to end this monster once and for all and bring an end to the demons once and for all.

Jeri, Leomon, Simba, Mufasa, Nala, Rafiki, Kion, Bunga, Fuli, Ono, Beshte, Anga, Jasiri, Timon, Pumbaa, Kovu, Kiara, and Makini: TO THE PRIDELANDS END, LION GUARD DEFEND!

Jeri, Leomon, Simba, Mufasa, Nala, Rafiki, Kion, Bunga, Fuli, Ono, Beshte, Anga, Jasiri, Timon, Pumbaa, Kovu, Kiara, and Makini went after The D-Reaper and they fired powerful blasts of energy, flames, winds, water, leaves, plants, and bugs at The D-Reaper and they exploded with incredible power as they hit it, and Jeri slashed at it with her massive greatsword leaving scars on it, and she made her nails grow into claws, and she slashed at it, leaving more scars on it.

D-Reaper: YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO LIVE, YOU ALL DESERVE TO DIE!

Timon: Sheesh, talk about a one-track mind.

Kion: That's starting to get old really fast.

Kameo: Should we help her?

Kameo turned into Flex.

Me: We shall! (GOES SUPER ANGEL 2!)

Varie: (GOES SUPER ANGEL) Just like old times!

Nico: (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 2) This is gonna be good!

Eli: (GOES SUPER HUMAN 2)

We went at the D-Reaper and I kicked her and punched at her!

D-Reaper: YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO EXIST!

Me: TAKE YOUR BEST SHOT!

I punched and kicked at her and punched her in her face and fired a wave of energy and blasted her in the face!

Nico: KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE!

Me: FINAL FLASH!

Eli: FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

Varie: TRI-BEAM!

Nico: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

We fired a massive energy blast combo and it hit the D-Reaper and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

Kion used the Roar of The Elders and roared so loud, the sudden shockwaves sent The D-Reaper flying and crashing into another wall.

Jeri: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Lion Guard Digi-Destined Leomon Lion Angel and Divine Fire Inferno Lion Guard Digi-Destined Leomon Lion Love) **You've tormented me for far too long, and now, it's time to end this.**

Nico: That's right!

Jeri: **WE DO DESERVE TO EXIST! YOU DON'T! (Echoing) BLACK GATE FIST OF THE BEAST KING!**

Jeri used Leomon's Fist of The Beast King but infused it with the energy of The Black Gates, and launched a black energy aura in the shape of a lion's head from her fist, and as it hit The D-Reaper, it choked the life out of it, and found it guilty for all its crimes and it was erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered as Jeri holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Jeri's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

JERI DID IT! SHE FACED HER DEMONS AND ELIMINATED THE SOURCE OF ALL HER PAIN AND SUFFERING!

Nico: Whoa, Jeri, that was so awesome! You and The Lion Guard showed that D-Reaper no mercy.

Me: Yeah you did it! You showed that monster what for!

Jeri: No guys. We all did it!

Lincoln: And you used a Black Gates variation of Leomon's Fist of The Beast King. This is actually the first time anyone has used a Black Gates variation of one of the Digimon powers before.

Jeri: Looks like it.

Me: That was so awesome!

Takato then went up to Jeri, and he kneeled down on one knee and he had a black box behind him: WE KNEW WHAT IT WAS, HE WAS GOING TO PROPOSE TO JERI!

We gasped in happiness.

Takato: Jeri, ever since the day we first met, I did harbor a bit of a crush on you, and I know that you also harbored feelings for me. We'd been through a lot during our adventures, especially when we had to deal with The D-Reaper.

Jeri: Takato?

Takato: But, now, all of a sudden, the crush I had on you has blossomed into something more: true love, and now, I want to take this to the next step.

Then, Takato took out the black box from behind his back, and he opened it. Inside the box was a really beautiful ring with two gemstones: one pink and one blue that formed into a heart embedded in a lion paw, and on the heart was a gold sash that said, "Jeri Katou and Takato Matsuki: Digi-Destined Lovers of The Pride of Love". When Jeri saw it, her eyes went wide with tears streaming down her face and she knew what it meant.

Takato: Jeri Katou, will you marry me?

Jeri Katou: Oh, yes, yes, I will marry you, Takato!

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped, and Lincoln had to put his jaw back in.

WE CHEERED WILDLY FOR JERI!

Lincoln: Dude, you need to stop doing that, or you're going to catch flies.

Nico: Sorry, but this is so awesome! I always knew Takato had a crush on Jeri, and on the day he saved her from The D-Reaper, that proved it, and now, here they are: Takato has proposed to Jeri.

Takato put the ring on Jeri's finger, and then, they held each other close and shared a kiss as we all cheered.

We cheered more!

Nico: Way to go Jeri!

Mr. Katou and Shizue and Jeri's stepmother, Leomon and stepbrother and the Lion Guard and the Pridelands denizens all had tears in their eyes and it was awesome.

Me: We'd better make arrangements for three weddings, Nico. One for Star Butterfly and Marco Diaz, Steven Universe and Connie, and now, Jeri and Takato.

Nico: A triple wedding?! Oh man, we're going to have a packed church.

Me: We sure are.

Lincoln: We made renovations to include more people, especially when you, me, J.D., Clyde, and Naruto propose to the girls in our harems in the future.

Me: He's got a point, soon it'll be our turns to pop the questions to our harems.

May: Yeah, and we're going to have quite a packed church in those future weddings.

Me: We sure are.

Nico: I hope Rika doesn't get jealous.

Me: Me too. But this was awesome.

Qin: I'm so happy for the 6 of them.

Me: Me too. I know what would be perfect for the day before the big day with the Zevo 3.

Nico: What?

Me: Star and Marco, Steven and Connie, and Takato and Jeri's triple wedding.

Nico: Good idea.

May: Will it be a shotgun wedding?

Me: Nope. Just like every wedding we had we'll make it a fun and good one.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Then we heard a rumble.

Me: Uh oh. Here comes number 2.

Takato and Jeri came back.

Zuria: What's going on?

Me: You'll see.

Then we saw a bunch of figures rise out of the sand and they were DAMNED CRUSADERS!

Zuria: What the!? Those are the crusaders from 900 years ago!

Me: That's right. For centuries we believed that the cause of the

Crusades was holy. For hundreds of years we have fought over the holy City of Jerusalem because of the Muslim population expanding for centuries.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But God never accepted the war to be holy because of the war being blasphemous. I don't know what happened back then but it was terrible.

Nico: Yep.

Me: The crusaders were punished and it was thought to have been a holy cause.

Then an explosion of sand came out and out came DEMON FRANCESCO!

Demon Francesco: The bishop lied! Did he not J.D.!?

Me: Francesco Portinari. Still steamed after all these centuries.

Nico: Hiya, Demon Francesco!

Demon Francesco: I'm not surprised to see you all!

Zuria: So he is the demon version of Francesco?

Me: That's right.

Nico: How've you been, buddy?

Demon Francesco: God never condones violence of any kind! There was no holy war! Don't you understand? The priests lied!

Me: That war happened over 800 years ago. People moved on from those times.

Zuria: But how in the world did this happen to you Francesco?

Demon Francesco: IT WAS J.D.! HE DID THIS TO ME!

Me: You are still pissed thinking that I killed all those people back then!?

Eli: How can you think that!?

Me: Yeah! I wasn't born back then all those centuries ago!

Demon Francesco: (To me) I don't care! You don't deserve the life given to you. You don't deserve ANYTHING! And now you will join us here forever! WHERE YOU BELONG!

He unsheathed his sword and went at me!

Me: We'll see about that!

I unsheathed my sword and went at him and we clashed!

CLASH CLASH CLASH!

SPARKS FLEW EVERYWHERE!

Nico: Geez, you try to be friendly.

Zuria: I can't believe he is that blinded by rage and hatred!

Me and Demon Francesco clashed explosively!

I kicked him in the face and Demon Francesco went at me and I blocked his strike and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion and I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a bunch of damned crusaders!

Me: What is with you brother!? Why can't you accept that I never had anything to do with what happened back then!

He went at me and roared and I clashed with him more and sparks flew everywhere!

Demon Francesco: I AM NOT YOUR BROTHER! YOU'RE A FUCKING ANIMAL J.D.! A MONSTER!

I clashed more with him!

Demon Francesco: (INSANE RAGE) I WILL NOT LET YOU LIVE ANYMORE!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF EVERYWHERE AS WE CLASHED!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place!

He just kept coming back for more!

Zuria: He is totally out of his mind!

Nico: We should help him!

Eli: No Nico wait. J.D. said that this is his fight. Let him have his fun.

I clashed more and massive numbers of explosions blasted all over.

Eli: WHOA! What a battle!

Demon Francesco: I WILL KILL YOU IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO!

Me: Francesco listen to yourself! There is no way that I was there back all those years ago! It's impossible! How could I have been the one that helped Dante kill all those innocent people! They were innocent people that did nothing to deserve death! Wasn't it your task given to you by King Richard to keep them safe back then!?

Demon Francesco: That's right! BUT YOU KILLED THEM ALL!

He went at me more and I kicked him and slashed him across his chest!

Me: No! I didn't kill them! The Devil did it! He did it!

I then slashed him and cut his arm.

Me: Francesco listen! I had nothing to do with what happened back then and I certainly did not have anything to do with what happened back then now. There's no way I could have been able to do all that back then.

Demon Francesco: I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER!

He went at me. But then Vypra and Dark grabbed him!

Vypra: STOP THIS FRANCESCO!

Me: Perfect timing guys.

Nico: He has completely lost all sense of reasoning.

Vypra: We'll make sure he listens. We decided to recruit him so he will.

Me: Good. He needs a serious attitude adjustment.

Dark turned into Burnswamp and sprayed methane to knock him out.

Me: Nice one.

He turned back.

Dark Spicer: Jeez he still has it out for you!?

Me: That is an absolute fucking understatement.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Vypra: Well he needs to realize that he is wrong. We'll take it from here.

Nico: Thanks guys.

They teleported back with him.

Me: That's that.

Zuria: What do we do with them?

She pointed to the Damned Crusaders.

Me: We free them.

Fiona Hernandez: We can do that.

The Hernandez Sisters chanted the Lords Prayer and then the Crusaders and wrongfully damned were absolved and went up to heaven!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That was amazing!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Me: Nope. We still have Swartz's creations to deal with.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There's Another Sellon!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Sellon! It was ANOTHER SELLON!

Me: Whoa! First lets get out of here.

I snapped my fingers and we were back on Earth in the park in the city.

Me: Thank goodness.

Another Sellon: That was an awesome battle though!

Lincoln: (GASP) Serena Logan! I knew I recognized that voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had purple clothes.

Serena Logan: Its been a long time Lincoln. Boy wow! You grew into an amazing 17 year old man!

Lincoln: I've had a lot of training under lots of awesome teachers.

Me: He sure did.

Nico: So you are Serena Logan. Lincoln and Mariana told us so much about you.

Serena Logan: I'm glad she did and I heard that you have her with you on the team.

Me: We sure do.

Serena Logan: Yeah. I am also the gene-slammer for The God Phoenix of Apollo.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Apollo the Greek God of The Sun.

Serena Logan: That's right.

She showed me a card for it and it was a Phoenix from the Sun.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That is amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is. The first ever Greek God Card Gene-slammer.

Qin: That is amazing.

Nico: Do you have Bakugan like the real Sellon?

Serena Logan: I sure do.

She had a Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid come out.

Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid: Long time no see Lincoln.

Lincoln: Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid! Wow!

Nico: Boy that is awesome.

Sellon: It sure is.

Abigail Davis: I'm facing you!

Serena Logan: Abigail Davis!

Abigail Davis: It has been a while Serena. Sorry that 2 fellow Guardian Angels have to fight like this but it's the only way to save you from this.

Serena Logan: I know.

Me: By the way did you have any terrible encounters with Lincoln's sisters or any of the jerks we know and loathe?

Serena Logan: Actually yes. But they are mostly for that Scooter riding old goat Scoots.

Me: What did she do that pissed you off?

Serena Logan: Well it's not good. She heckled Lynn so bad that she forced her to go berserk and destroy the entire baseball stadium. She tried to get her to kill Lincoln.

WE GASPED!

Qin: That is horrible!

Me: No shit! That old goat is now in the Black Gates forever.

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Serena Logan: Good riddance. I'm glad she is.

Me: So is all the state of Michigan. By the way is the Another Skinner friendly or hostile?

Serena Logan: I'm afraid to say it but it's a hostile one.

Me: UH OH!

Serena Logan: But this one has a hatred towards Bart Simpson.

Me: This will be interesting.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you from this form to save you.

Serena Logan: Okay.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Serena glowed and she had the Another Sellon separated from her and she was cured!

Abigail Davis: Now I can face her.

Nico: I thought we were done with hostile ones!

Serena Logan: So did I!

Me: Me too! But at least it's one that's not directed at me, Nico, Eli or any of us.

Skinner: Reminds me of when I hated Bart and got him in trouble.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: I hope we can reason with him or her.

Me: I wouldn't bet on it.

Another Sellon: Lets dance!

Abigail Davis: Gladly!

She flew at Another Sellon and blasted her all over with fireballs and smashed and blasted her into dust. I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Romanian Phoenix Princess and the Princess of Neathia.

Qin: Cool title.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) BLOOD MUSCLE 6!

She summoned El Oso and his team along with Grizzly and the bear members of the M.O.E.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) This will be good amigos!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Can you guys think of anyone else who might be enemies of Bart?

Me: Hmm. Well there's Sideshow Bob but his dark side was destroyed a long time ago. Outside of that the only one I can think of would be… (GASP) Oh no! It's so obvious!

May: Look!

We saw a dark version of Skinner come out! It was ANOTHER SKINNER!

Another Skinner: (In the same voice as Skinner) Where is Simpson!

We gasped!

We saw him revert back and he was SEYMOUR SKINNER BUT WITH BLACK CLOTHES AND PIERCING RED EYES!

Me: WHOA! DARK SKINNER!

Skinner: OH DEAR GOD! Who is that handsome devil!?

Me: Uh Skinner that guy is you! He's your dark side!

Agnes Skinner: Hey, guys. Done with your rescue already?

Me: Uh Mrs. Skinner you're going to want to see this!

We showed her Dark Skinner.

Dark Skinner: Hello mother!

Nico: (GULP)

Agnes Skinner: Another Seymour!?

Me: That's not Another Skinner, that's his dark side! Given life because of all the mischief Bart caused.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) But I think said promise is obvious.

Kaito and Zocks got the Dino Thunder Sword and SPD Blaster.

Me: And it's revenge on Bart Simpson for being a terrible prankster. Right?

Dark Skinner: That's right! For 35 years I have had to put up with him and his shenanigans! NO MORE!

Me: Sheesh buddy you need do you need a hobby.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) Agnes, THIS version of Skinner you can punish!

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) Better yet, you can help us kill him!

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor

Me: LETS UNLEASH PRANKING HELL!

Nico: You got it!

Me: Starting with this! (Pulls out Skinner's Wonder Ride Book)

(Read's Verse) "From out of nowhere as the idiot principal was getting ready for a swan dive into a swimming pool. But little did he know that it was a swimming pool filled with worms and they were smelly and horrible worms. He dove in and was covered head to toe in worms covered in sludge and slop that smelled HORRIBLE and he smelled like raw sewage and toxic waste."

Dark Skinner fell into said pool and man did it SMELL HORRIBLE!

Nico: OH SICK!

Qin: YUCK!

Skinner: Nice one.

Nico: (gets out Skinner's Ridewatch) The one way to fight Skinner is WITH Skinner!

Me: And also with this. (Imitating Chalmers) SKINNNNER!

Dark Skinner: UH SUPERINTENDENT CHALMERS!

Nico activated the ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blaster him all over!

Nico: Awesome imitation.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: And this too. (ACTIVATES SELLON'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of light and blasted him all over!

But then a blast of light hit Dark Skinner and smashed him down and then a ball of rainbow light appeared and it formed into a girl made of pure rainbow light!

LightLara: LightLara will light the way!

Maria: Lara Whitney!?

Carol: Oh my gosh! I haven't seen you since kindergarten.

LightLara: Carol and Maria! Wow! It has been a while.

Me: Wow you look awesome being made of pure light.

May: (gets out Army Dillo's Ridewatch) We'll talk more later!

She activated it and got amazing fireball shoulder cannons and blasted Dark Skinner all over the place!

Qin: Nice Shooting!

Lola: YEAH!

Xenia: Yeah!

May: (gets out Irene Belserion'a Ridewatch) Ever consider there was a reason Bart did pranks?!

She fired waves of magic and blasted her all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Dark Skinner: HE IS A MENACE TO SOCIETY!

BONK!

Agnes hit him on the head with a mallet!

OUCH!

May: Now this too! (ACTIVATES NES GEZORA'S RIDEWATCH)

May grew huge tentacles and grabbed Dark Skinner and smashed him into the ground!

Me: Nice use of Gezora from 1970!

May: Thanks.

Maria: (gets out Filthy Phil's Ridewatch) You're filthy!

She activated it.

Maria: Feel the sting of my HORRIBLE BODY ODOR!

She groaned and the RELEASED A MASSIVELY HORRIBLE AND FOUL STENCH!

Dark Skinner smelled it and then threw up and fainted and landed back into the pool of foul worms!

Nico: (SNIFFS) OH SICK!

Me: (VOMITS ALL OVER MARIA) (GROANS) (DIZZY AND FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Maria: (gets out Beaky Buzzard's Ridewatch) Totally worth it!

Maria turned into water and washed my vomit off her and she activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed him into the ground!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Abigail Davis: My turn!

She activated Sellon's Ridewatch and fired waves of light and smashed him down!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Private HIVE, Knighty Knight, The Talons, Turkey Skarr, Sunroid Solar and Nowhere King came.

Nico: (Salutes) Nice team Private HIVE!

Private HIVE: (Salutes) Thank you Admiral Nico.

Nico: Admiral Nico. I like the sound of that.

May: Fitting for you.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then a purple energy blast hit Dark Skinner and obliterated him! I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: WHOA!

Brittney: That wasn't from us.

Maria: Who fired that?

May: Yeah.

POP!

May: What the? (SEES THAT HER PANTS ARE DOWN) (SCREAMS) I'VE BEEN PANTSED!

Me: (Groans) What happened?

LightLara: Oh, and meet my mascot Pokemon.

She had a Cresselia!

Me: Whoa you have a Cresselia? Wow!

Xenia: Cool!

A Scolipede came!

Scolipede: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) You got pantsed by me!

Nico: Sophie Tirrishova! Whoa!

Sophie reverted back and she was a girl was magenta hair and had red and magenta clothes.

May: (ANGRY AS HELL) PANTS MY WILL YOU!? WHY YOU LITTLE RODENT!

May grabbed her and put her in a headlock and gave Sophie a noogie.

May: SAY IT!

Sophie Tirrishova: NO!

May: SAY IT!

Sophie Tirrishova: NO!

May: SAY IT OR ELSE!

Sophie Tirrishova: NEVER!

Maria: Lara, while this is going on, let's revert you back.

LightLara: Okay.

I fired a blast of light and Lara had yellow hair and a yellow spring shirt and yellow skirt as well as yellow pants and yellow clothes.

Lara Whitney: Whoa! That was awesome! But I'm glad to be back to normal.

Me: You still have your light powers.

Lara Whitney: Wow!

May was still giving Sophie a nuclear noogie!

Nico: What were you doing before you mutated?

Lara Whitney: I was working with my new rainbow prism ray. It turns the colors of light into a deadly laser. I wanted to be a light scientist. But then this purple cloud covered me from out of nowhere and then I turned into light. I became LightLara.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Amazing.

Abigail Davis: Sophia, while May's still giving you a noogie, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sophie Tirrishova: OW OW! MAY LET ME GO!

May: NOT UNTIL YOU SAY IT!

Sophie Tirrishova: NO!

May: SAY IT NOW!

Sophie Tirrishova: NO!

May: SAY IT!

Sophie Tirrishova: NEVER!

Me: SOPHIE IN THE NAME OF HUMANITY SAY IT!

Sophie: UNCLE!

May: LOUDER!

Sophie: UNCLE!

May: LOUDER!

Sophie: UNCLE! UNCLE! UNCLE!

She let go!

FWOMP!

Sophie: OUCH!

Abigail Davis: Now, about that favorite memory?

Sophie Tirrishova: When me and Nico pantsed the entire cheerleading squad in front of the entire school.

Qin: I remember that one!

Me: Total Humiliation!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Good times.

Nico and Sophie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sophie Tirrishova: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, Becky, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire and Bismuth are heading to the world of the horror video game, Bendy and The Ink Machine, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to help Henry Stein, Allison Angel, and Thomas Connor put an end to The Cycle that Joey Drew created as revenge for what Henry did by leaving Joey Drew Studios, and we're going to do that by freeing all The Lost Ones A.K.A. all of the souls who fell victim to Joey Drew's Ink

Machine that was used to create living cartoon characters out of living souls through the use of black magic, and we're also going to free Ink Bendy and give him a life to live.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the horror video game, Bendy and The Ink Machine, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to help Henry Stein, Allison Angel, and Thomas Connor put an end to The Cycle that Joey Drew created as revenge for what Henry did by leaving Joey Drew Studios, and we're going to do that by freeing all The Lost Ones A.K.A. all of the souls who fell victim to Joey Drew's Ink Machine that was used to create living cartoon characters out of living souls through the use of black magic, and we're also going to free Ink Bendy and give him a life to live.

Brittney: Joey may have bought that Ink Machine to create living entities for the animation company, but when using black magic to create living cartoon characters out of living souls, he was playing with a dark power that shouldn't be messed with.

Nico: Using black magic to create living cartoon characters out of living souls, now that's just dark.

Me: Yeah, and we got to be careful: The Ink Demon is here stalking the corners of the studio, along with the other entities and The Searchers and The Lost Ones.

Lincoln: According to reports, Thomas Connor was the one who built the Ink Machine, and its original purpose was to use the cartoons as a template to mold life-size figures of the cartoons, but then, Joey stole the Ink Machine after the creation of Ink Bendy or The Ink Demon, and he was enraged by the soulless creature and how people would react to the creature, to the point of belittling and firing Thomas for it, before subsequently firing Allison Pendle who eventually married Thomas Connor for siding against his selfish judgment, though not before condemning her for disrespecting his wishes.

?: And they got turned into Alice Angel and Boris.

Suddenly, we were met by former animator for Joey Drew Studios, Henry Stein, who created Bendy, Boris, and Alice Angel.

Lincoln: Henry Stein. We were hoping to run into you here.

Henry Stein: It's a good thing you all did. I wanted to know what Joey was doing here, but after I'd seen the Ink Machine and ran into The Ink Demon, along with finding Buddy's writings and the audio tapes, now I know what Joey was doing here. I've got to destroy The Ink Machine and end this whole nightmare, I'd already seen Boris die because of the twisted version of Alice.

Lincoln: You mean… , Daniel "Buddy" Lewek and Susie Campbell, the original voice actress of Alice Angel, they were among those who got turned into Boris and Alice Angel by The Ink Machine.

Henry Stein was stunned to hear that.

Henry Stein: So… , that's what happened. Oh no. Buddy, Susie, I can't believe Joey would do this, he really has gone too far.

Becky: We have to end this once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw The Searchers come up from ink puddles to attack us, but Lincoln unholstered his massive greatsword and fired rainbow helix energy blasts from it, which hit The Searchers and freed their souls.

?: That was a nice shot, and you freed two of the many souls trapped here.

Suddenly, we were met by Allison Angel, the cartoon form of Allison Pendle, and Tom, the cartoon form of Thomas Connor.

Lincoln: Allison Angel, Tom.

Allison Angel: You all came well-prepared, thank goodness.

Nico: We always come well prepared. We already know of what Joey had done when he bought that Ink Machine.

Tom growled in anger at the mention of Joey Drew, but kept his composure and nodded. Suddenly, Henry noticed that Tom had a wedding band on his mechanical left forearm, and then, he pieced together the true identity of the Alice and Tom who came to help and killed Twisted Alice, the cartoon form of Susie Campbell.

Henry Stein: That wedding band…? You can't be… , you're… Thomas Connor, manager of Gent, and that voice from Alice… , you're Allison Pendle. I remembered you both from the days I worked at the studio, oh God, Joey, you've gone too far. I'm never forgiving you for what you did, if I had known of what you'd done, I would've stopped you from going too far, but… !

Allison Angel: Henry?

Suddenly, that snapped Henry out of his rage.

Henry Stein: I'm so sorry, I shouldn't have…

Lincoln: It's not your fault, Henry. But, now we know that both Joey Drew and The Ink Machine that he stole from Tom were to blame for it, now we need to destroy that machine once and for all, but first, we need to save Ink Bendy. If The Elements of Harmony were able to free two lost souls, maybe we can give Ink Bendy life and bring him back to his original model.

Allison Angel: Normally, I'd call it madness, but if you think it'll work, Lincoln, we'll give it a try.

Suddenly, Henry's eyes glowed yellow and he began having horror visions, and he saw messages on the reel of film titled The End, but it said "This Isn't The End", and he also began seeing other words in gold ink, saying that Joey lied to them, there was never a choice for them, and reliving the past will not change anything, and then, heard the words, "It is Time, Set us Free" and "Break The Cycle".

Then, he threw the film reel and it shattered. Then, his forearms and hands stained with black ink, and gold ink markings began appearing on them.

Henry Stein: What the, what is this?

Allison Angel: You created Bendy, Alice, and Boris, Joey said you drew beautifully, Henry, but you did undervalue your work, maybe, you can bring life back into The Ink Demon, and he can be turned into Bendy.

Nico: Is that possible?

Lincoln: Only one way to find out: we need to head for The Ink Demon's lair.

We headed for The Ink Demon's lair, and we saw all of the Bendy cartoons playing on the projector.

Lincoln: Now, we need to draw The Ink Demon out.

Henry Stein: I'll handle that part. You guys need to hide.

We hid in the shadows, and Henry sat on The Ink Demon's throne. Then, he heard growls and then, he saw him: Ink Bendy, The Ink Demon in his Beast Bendy form.

Henry Stein: Heh… , hello there, Bendy, it's been a been a long while, hasn't it? You sure grew up in the last 30 years.

The Ink Demon looked at him confused.

Henry Stein: What is it, Bendy, you look confused. Oh, right, you're more used to toying with your prey, right? Must be hard to see me that calm now, sorry to mess with your fun. (Weak Laugh) (Tears start to fall from his eyes) You won, Bendy, I give up. No matter how many times I try, I can't get out of here. Go ahead, Bendy, kill me, and this time, don't let The Dark Puddles bring me back.

The Ink Demon was now even more confused, but we saw that Henry was lulling him into a false sense of letting his own guard down by enticing him to kill him, but then, Henry Stein clenches his hand hard causing Gold Ink to drop from his hand.

Henry Stein: (Eyes glowing yellow) Alright, Bendy, I know you're not going to like this, but I might have a way to fix you, I may not know much about this, but it's the only way for us to put an end to this nightmare.

Henry ran after Ink Bendy, and as he placed his hand on The Ink

Demon's chest, we then saw the Gold Ink patterns on his hands glow, and we heard Ink Bendy whining and whimpering, and the ink was suddenly dripping off.

Henry Stein: It's… it's working. (Hears Bendy's whines and whimpers of pain) You… , you sound like you are in so much pain. (Hangs his head down) I'm so sorry, Bendy, I'm so sorry.

Suddenly, The Ink Demon caught Henry who passed out in his arms, and he walked to the throne and placed Henry on it. Then, he reached his arm out.

Ink Bendy: (Distorted) Henry…

The Ink Demon dripped away, and there we saw Bendy cleansed and brought back to his original self, and he was sleeping on Henry's lap. Then, we came out of the shadows.

Eli: Holy moly, it worked.

Lincoln: It sure did, that Gold Ink must act as a counter to the Black Ink, and that gave Bendy a soul, and now, he's a truly animated toon.

Allison Angel: Well, I'll be. Maybe, we now have a chance to end this nightmare once and for all.

Then, Henry managed to wake up and as he placed his hand on Bendy's head, the cartoon imp smiled as a tear fell from his eye. Henry got up and was carrying Bendy in his arm. But, we were suddenly confronted by Sammy Lawrence, the songwriter of Joey Drew Studios who was turned into the insane Prophet of The Ink Demon.

Sammy Lawrence: You! What have you done to The Lord of The Dark Puddles?!

Tom growled and got out an axe.

Henry Stein: Calm down, Tom! Sammy and I need to have a little chat. Lincoln, I need you to restrain Sammy, don't let him try anything.

Lincoln fired a rainbow mist and it seemed to make Sammy Lawrence sleepy, and that allowed Henry Stein to do the same thing he did to Bendy: only this time, it gave Sammy back his sanity, and he'd regained his humanity as we suddenly saw the ink melt away, and he was human again and back in his human clothing.

Sammy Lawrence: W-what happened? (Sees Henry) Henry…? My God, it really is you, but what on Earth happened to you?

Henry Stein: Long story, but I'm so glad you're okay.

Sammy Lawrence: (Sees Bendy) You… you gave Bendy a soul with that gold ink. Heh, Joey did say you put your heart and soul into drawing.

Allison Angel: We're so glad you're back, Sammy.

Suddenly, Sammy heard that voice.

Sammy Lawrence: That voice, Allison Pendle? It really is you, I remember your voice all too well.

Henry Stein: I didn't expect him to remember that easily.

Sammy Lawrence: You remember everything. (Looks at Tom) Then, that means, you're Thomas Connor, the manager at Gent, you were working for Joey, and you were the one who built The Ink Machine.

Tom nodded.

Lincoln: We need to destroy The Ink Machine and end this nightmare for good.

Bendy: (Gulps) I remembered that machine all too well. The sound it makes, the sound of a beating heart, it makes my head hurt, and I'm scared.

Lincoln: It's okay, Bendy, I know you're scared, but we're right here with you. (To Thomas Connor) Tom, you know how the machine works, right? Is there a way to shut it down?

Suddenly, Tom for the first time spoke.

Thomas Connor: Yes, you need to access the core, and then, you have to destroy it.

Me: Which means we need to combine both The Elements of Harmony and the Gold Ink to do that.

Allison Angel: Tom and I may not be able to regain our human forms, but we'll finally be glad to see that this nightmare has been brought to an end once and for all.

Thomas Connor: And no matter what happens, angel, we'll always be together.

We smiled: Tom meant it all too well, they'd been through Hell, and now, they're going to see the end to this Hell for good.

Sammy Lawrence: Henry, you always made promises to everyone and you always made sure to fulfill them, now I want to make you a promise. You, Allison, and Tom, when this is all over, I want all of us to celebrate our victory together, so don't you dare die on us.

Henry Stein: No chance of that happening.

Bendy: We'll destroy that rotten Ink Machine once and for all!

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Knopse appear before us, and with it are the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, Elemental HERO Knopse, awesome.

Jaden: And another of my Elemental HEROS.

Elemental HERO Knopse: (Girl's voice) Looks like we got here just in time.

Lincoln: You sure did, Stella Addison. Now, then, it's time.

Henry Stein: Yeah, it's time to end this nightmare once and for all!

We marched out to destroy the Ink Machine by getting to the core, but, first, we had to take down The Guardian.

We headed for The Ink Machine, and there, we were confronted by The Guardian, and it roared with an incredible fury.

Henry Stein: You're not hurting another lost soul again! This nightmare that Joey put on the studio has to end here and now!

Henry threw blobs of Gold Ink and it really hurt The Guardian as it hit him, and then, Lincoln and I used The Elements of Harmony embedded in our massive greatswords, and we fired rainbow helix energy blasts, and as they mixed with The Gold Ink, it caused The Guardian to turn to ink, and it exploded.

Nico: Nice one. Now, all that's left is The Ink Machine.

We arrived at The Ink Machine itself, and it indeed had an air of darkness around it.

Thomas Connor: I never thought I'd have to confront it again: my greatest work. But, it needs to be done, this nightmare needs to end.

Sylvester: That's what we're going to do.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Time to end this nightmare once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological

Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine

Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Becky and her team, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Ink Machine and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit it.

Then, Lincoln and I fired rainbow helix energy blasts from our massive greatswords, and Henry and Bendy fired a blob of Gold Ink and they combined together, and then, they hit The Ink Machine, and it exploded as it released a gold shockwave which hit The Lost Ones, and they were returned to normal as Sammy dropped his Bendy cut-out mask.

Sammy Lawrence: He did it, the lucky little bastard did it!

We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and we got everyone back home to The World Tree Estate and Gotham Royal York.

Thomas Connor: The world's changed a lot, we'd been trapped in that world Joey created for so many decades, we missed out on seeing the world.

Allison Pendle: I know, but we finally saw it, the end of the nightmare and the beginning of a new life.

Allison and Tom kissed to welcome a new life and close the chapter on the nightmare for good.

Henry Stein: I never thought I'd be glad to be here again. (Sighs) But, the world has changed a lot since then. I have a lot of catching up to do.

Lincoln: We'll help everyone adjust in time. By the way, do you know what happened to Joey Drew?

Me: I pulled up the info on him, and it says here Joey Drew died in 1971 due to illness.

Henry Stein: We took different routes: Joey and I, for me, I married Linda and had a beautiful family, but Joey, he took his route and he was left with a crooked empire and his road burned. He did have remorse and regret in one of his tapes, and he realized his actions were the wrong ones and that I made the right choice. Too bad I didn't push harder to make him realize it sooner, and he's died with regret and remorse in his heart.

Lincoln: He at least made peace for his wrongdoings. But, I have a feeling he used The Machine to create one last creation: he knew you had started a family, and he used it to create a family of his own.

Eli: I found out about her: her name is Audrey Drew, and she found out the truth about her dad and her life, and she found out about what we did, and that we brought an end to the pain and suffering everyone had to endure.

Allison Pendle: Audrey will no doubt want to meet you all.

Lincoln: We'll meet her sometime in the future, she'll no doubt have a lot of questions for us and for what Henry had to endure in her dad's world. But, for now, we should be happy to see an end to the nightmare for good. (To Stella Addison) And it's so good to see you again, Stella Addison.

Stella Addison revert back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful rose red angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless green tank top, green shorts, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Knopse, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Knopse-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Elemental HERO Knopse etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Stella Addison: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Stella Addison and he hugged her, and Stella Addison is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Stella Addison: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Stella Addison, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Knopse, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Stella Addison's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Magnolia Monroe: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Stella and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Stella Addison lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Stella Addison: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Stella?

Stella Addison: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Stella Addison: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Stella Addison, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Stella Addison: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Stella Addison's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Stella Addison: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Stella Addison.

Stella Addison had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as

Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Ange, Avie, Diana, Kanna, Kiwame, Puffin, and Tsubaki Kanzaki from Blade Smash.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ange, Avie, Diana, Kanna, Kiwame, Puffin, and Tsubaki Kanzaki from Blade Smash.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ange: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ange and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from The Guardian of The Ink Machine and ended the nightmare, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the

Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ange: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ange: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ange, Avie, Diana, Kanna, Kiwame, Puffin, and Tsubaki Kanzaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Maria: Man, you guys really had quite a wild adventure there.

Lincoln: We did, but we ended The Cycle, freed all of The Lost Ones, and even gave Bendy a new life thanks to Henry using the power of The Gold Ink.

Allison Pendle: And for that, we thank you all, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Henry Stein: Joey created the world of The Cycle mainly out of revenge towards me, but he dragged a lot of people down a path of darkness, but in the end, we freed everyone.

Nico: We sure did, Henry. Uh, Lincoln, can you?

Lincoln entombed himself and all of us except for Allison, Tom, and Bendy in a huge ball of water and the ink was washed off. We stepped out and the ball turned black, and it was flung at the jerks, who got hit and cursed at us again.

Simba: (Laughs) Next time, we should include doing that to the jerks.

Me: Yeah, that was way too hilarious.

Bendy: (Laughs) That was a really good prank.

Nico: If you liked that, Bendy, wait 'til you see the humiliations we'd dealt them, they are so hilarious.

After bringing an end to The Cycle by destroying The Ink Machine, freeing The Lost Ones and giving Bendy a new life as well as saving Henry Stein, Allison Pendle, and Thomas Connor, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Stella Addison saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Stella Addison: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Stella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Stella Addison: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Stella Addison: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Stella, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Stella Addison: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Stella Addison pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Stella Addison and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Stella Addison was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Stella Addison: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Stella Addison, but Stella Addison punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Stella, let's get her!

Lincoln and Stella Addison went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Stella Addison ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Whoa, Lynn never stood a chance against you two.

Lincoln: Lynn never did, she may be strong, but Stella and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Stella Addison: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Stella Addison: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Magnolia, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Stella Addison: Good, he was scum!

Sebastian then drew a glyph on the floor.

Nico: Hey, what's with the glyph?

Sebastian Mendez: After what happened, I decided that two can play at that game. The glyph I drew will alert us if she tries to use her dark magic to cause trouble for us again, and I also put a lock on Lisa's lab to keep Leni from getting in and messing with Lisa's inventions.

Lisa Loud: Should've thought about that in the first place.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Maren, and Carol (Pokémon) are heading to an Italian restaurant in the north of Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in a large fancy tuxedo and he also put on some Thunderbird Juniper cologne, he always has on his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Maren and Carol were dressed in fancy dresses that Rarity made for them. Plus, we found out Maren and Carol fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Nyra Remmington has sent some thugs to kill them.

Maren: Wow, this restaurant is really amazing.

Lincoln: I've been here before, Maren, and wait until you and Carol taste the food, it's incredible. But, we got to keep our guards up, Nyra has probably sent some thugs to kill us.

Lincoln, Maren, and Carol sat at their table, and they ordered their food. Then, their food arrived, but Lincoln saw that one of the chefs had poisoned their dishes, and he confessed to who'd ordered their food to be poisoned: it was Nyra Remmington, and he had no choice. If he failed to do what she had asked, Nyra would murder his family. Lincoln snapped his fingers and got the chef's family to safety, and then, his eyes turned deep red and he murdered the thugs who were there. They got fresh food and they ate it and it was incredible. Lincoln comforted the chef and told him it wasn't his fault, and then, he told him to get him and his family to a safer place near the Estate, now that Nyra found out her scheme was ruined, she would be out for blood. Then, Lincoln paid for the food, and he, Maren, and Carol came back home.

Lily the Mermaid: Linky, how was your date?

Lincoln: Really awesome, but we also got bad news.

Lincoln told them that Nyra Remmington forced the chef to poison their food, and if he didn't do as she said, she would kill his family, but her plan was foiled, and the chef and his family were now under our protection. When Lincoln was finished, we were pissed.

Nico: That monster bitch! Now, she's really done it!

Maria: I hope you and Saorise kick her ass hard.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maren and Carol with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird

Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Maren and Carol are part of your harem.

Suddenly, we heard Nyra Remmington scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

---

Riki Honoo: Well, I'm off to go do a shogi tournament against someone.

Me: Cool! Shogi! Shikamaru is gonna love that one. He is good at Shogi.

Riki Honoo: Is he really?

Me: He sure is.

Zecora: May we come with you? We might see a Hitotsuki there too.

Nico: I agree with Zecora. One can never be too sure.

Riki Honoo: Sure. Lets go.

We were off.

Garden Grove: Who's Riki's opponent?

Me: Not really sure. But I know for a fact that it's someone that we saw on the Donbrothers series.

Qin: Yeah.

We arrived at the park and we saw lots of people there playing Shogi.

Nico: Wow look at all the people here.

Xenia: Sure is amazing.

Me: Brings back a lot of memories. When I was in the Leaf in 150,000 years I would play Shogi against Lord Hiruzen. He told me that it makes great strategical practice for tactical advantages.

Nico: That's very good practice for future combat scenarios.

Me: Yep. Shogi is like chess.

Xenia: That's right.

Fu: I remember that. That was cool.

Me: It sure is and I would play with Shikamaru too.

Camie: Awesome.

Nico: There's said opponent.

We saw that it was Kazuma Serazawa.

Me: (In my head) I know him. That's Kazuma Serazawa. He is a shogi champion.

Nico: (In his head) This will be interesting.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

We went over and saw Riki playing him.

He was really playing hard.

Poromon: Go, Riki!

Nico: Shh. He needs to concentrate.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Sorry.

Me: The trick to Shogi is to formulate a good strategy to take your opponent by surprise and gain the advantage.

Nico: Wow. You really have played Shogi before.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag: The question is: Is the Hitotsuki gonna appear before or after there's a winner?

Me: My hunch is after.

Nico: Lets watch and see.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But it's really cool seeing this in action.

Xenia: It sure is.

Varie: I agree there too.

Olivia Houou: This will be awesome though.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Is anyone winning right now?

Me: Hard to tell. But it looks like Riki is winning.

Eli: I sense that Kazuma is on edge.

Me: Patience, perseverance, tactical advantages and concentration are needed in Shogi.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Very wise.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Where did you learn that from?

Me: Shikaku Nara, Shikamaru's dad taught me. He is very analytical, strategic and patient not only as Jonin Commander but also in tactical situations in battle.

Nico: Amazing.

Laney: Tsumi?

Me: That's the Shogi version of Checkmate. Shogi is in every way like chess is.

Lola: Wow.

Laney: Oh I get it.

Qin: Wow.

Kazuma Serazawa: No! How could I have lost?!

Riki Honoo: Now, hold on. It's just a game. And you did a nice job regardless.

Me: Uh oh. I sense something.

Kazuma Serazawa: SHUT UP! Someone like you couldn't have beaten me so easily. And now, I'll prove it!

Me: UH OH!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Turboranger logo and turned into Kousokuki from Episode 14 of Donbrothers!

---

This unnamed Shogi player turned into a racer-themed Hitotsuki called Kousokuki (高速鬼 Kōsokuki, lit. High Speed Demon), possessing a Turboranger Avataro Gear, out of his desire to become stronger with shogi. He later evolves into Kousokuking (高速鬼ング Kōsokukingu).

At a mansion, he was in the middle of a shogi tournament against an aged veteran player, the clock is winding down as he struggles to find a winning move as he is on the verge of losing the entire game. His desire to win and get better at shogi coupled with the stress of the moment causes the student to have a nervous breakdown and he transforms into Kosoukuki.

As he attacks, the four Donbrothers all arrive, but Tsuyoshi is unsure what to do without Taro's guidance. Shinichi tries to take command and reassures Tsuyoshi that they just fight like always and encourages everyone to have confidence. However, Kosoukuki is stronger than Shinichi and overpowers him and the other three rush in to help, only for Sononi to rush in and leap to attack Haruka in a surprise attempt to kill off another Donbrother. Suddenly, Sonoi rushes in to protect Haruka by blocking Sononi's blades with his sword. Everyone is confused by this turn of events as Jiro observes the battle from afar, he believes his opportunity has finally come, getting undressed and changing into a costume. With that, Kosoukuki escapes.

Later at Musashino Academy, Kosoukuki attacks, turning students into shogi game pieces. Haruka and Shinichi transform and try to shoot at Kosoukuki, but he uses the power of Turboranger to speed up and avoid the gunfire. Things get worse as the Noto Generals appear and coordinate an attack, with the two Donbrothers losing. As Haruka is continuously struck by Sonoi's blade, she pleads for Taro to return… only for her pleas to suddenly be answered by a familiar laugh and Don Momotaro making his grand entrance!

Shinichi realizes that Kaito had just used their combined Points to revive Taro. The Generals are in disbelief at witnessing the very person they killed suddenly come back from the dead. Jiro also observes this from behind a tree, surprised that the leader of the Donbrothers has returned.

Don Momotaro quickly changes into Robotaro form and swiftly defeats Kosoukuki with the Avatar Photon Slash. The generals are driven back and Kosoukuki evolves into Kosoukuking. Taro gives the order to combine and the entire team are elated to reunite with their leader to form Don Onitaijin. After Shinichi recites a haiku and everyone gets pumped for battle, the fight against Kosoukuking becomes a race as the two titans go full speed across the battlefield and clash swords, Don Onitaijin then takes to the air and uses a barrage of punches to cause Kosoukuking to spin out and crash. The fight ends as Kosoukuking is defeated by the Donbros Paradise, with the students returning to normal and a burnt out student deciding to quit Shogi club.

---

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man! Kousokuki the Turborangers Hitotosuki! I knew it!

Nico: This is gonna be fast!

Me: I remember this guy too! He was pissed that he wanted to get stronger and be the best Shogi player ever!

Nico: What a sore loser!

Me: Eli get everyone away from here fast! This is gonna get ugly!

Eli: Right!

Eli got everyone away.

Me: Time for some speed!

I took off my weighted jacket and weights and put it on the ground with a thunderous crash!

KRASMASH!

There was a crater in the ground.

Me: Ahh! (CRACKS NECK) Time for speed to go!

Pipes turned into vehicle mode and drove at Kousokuki. But he ran at fast speeds at Pipes.

Pipes smashed Kousokuki down with his speed!

Pipes: Nice try bub!

Me: Now for some fun!

I used the Kyuranger gear and formed my sword into THE SWORD OF THE 88 GALAXIES!

Me: Lets dance turbo breath!

Kousokuki: I'm going to blaze on! So that no one can beat me! I'll blast down the road of shogi!

He turned some nearby civilians into Shogi Pieces.

Me: Nice try! (SNAPS FINGERS)

I reverted them back and Eli got them away.

Kousokuki: (GROWLS) DIE!

He ran at me and I ran fast at him!

ZOOM! ZOOM!

Me and Kousokuki collided and a massive fiery explosion blasted off with incredible force from our collision as I sent him crashing into a tree and it crashed onto him!

CRASH!

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Riki Honoo: Red Turbo!

He turned into the RED TURBORANGER!

Me: YEAH! Lets give him the Super Speed Beatdown!

Flash: You got it!

Me, Flash, Rainbow Dash, Sonic, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Kid Flash and Lightning Dust ran with incredible speed and jumped him and bashed and blasted and pulverized him into pulp!

BASH BAM WHAM SMASH WHOMP POW BIFF THWACK CHONK BLAM!

I kicked him in his face and sent him flying and smashed him into a rock.

Kousokuki: I have to get better!

Kousokuki grew wheels on feet and ran at fast speeds at Riki, who charged at him.

Riki kicked him in his face and smashed him down!

Me: Come on! You can be faster than that!

Kousokuki: I HAVE TO BE BETTER!

Me: Talk about a one track mind.

He went at me and I dodged his strikes as he was punching at me and I was dodging them with incredible speed that it made it look like I wasn't moving at all!

Qin: WHOA!

Piccolo: Amazing! That's like what happened when we were fighting Frieza on Namek. It's like he is not moving at all.

Gohan: No kidding! That is amazing!

Kousokuki: Oh, I'll show you not moving!

Kousokuki used his 100-speed shift to rapidly crash into Piccolo. But Piccolo's speed outdid him and Kousokuki got smashed into the ground with a powerful punch from him.

Piccolo: This guy is nothing but a bunch of talk.

Me: I think it's time we put the brakes on him! (Spins magisword bracelet)

TAR PIT MAGISWORD!

I fired a beam of dark energy and it hit Kousokuki's feet and stuck him to the ground like glue! He was stuck hard!

Nico: Now we got him right where we want him.

Horsea: We just need to wait for the next Gene Slammer.

Me: In the mean time lets beat the living shit out of this sore loser!

Kousokuki was enraged when I said that!

Iron Man shot missiles at him.

He blasted him all over with them.

Me: You need more protein in your life! Chew on these!

We all had NUMEROUS EGG BLASTERS ready to fire!

Kousokuki: UH OH!

Nico: FIRE!

We fired and blasted him all over the place with numerous egg bombs at a rapid pace!

He was being pelted and blasted all over the place with exploding eggs!

Eddy: Like em fried or scrambled?!

Kousokuki: (GROWLS IN FURY) I WILL GET STRONGER AND KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Maria: (to her friends) Just like old times, girls!

Tina: You got that right!

Lara: Yeah this will be awesome!

They fired waves of water, fire, earth, wind, lightning and light and blasted him all over the place.

Luna Loud: Crag, Lincoln, lets get him dudes!

Crag: Coming on guys!

Luna, Lincoln and the Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went at Kousokuki and smashed and pulverized him all over with extreme brutality!

Poromon pecked him!

Really hurting him!

Poromon: You like that!?

Me: Top this too!

I then slam my hands together and began to rub them against each other as if trying to start a fire with two sticks. Smoke and sparks rise from my hands, and a fireball bursts forth.

Me: Eat this!

I threw it and let it fly and it hit Kousokuki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Uta: OH YEAH! Now for this one!

She rubbed her hands together fast and fired a Friction Laser Blast and blasted him all over with it!

Uta: I got an idea!

She fired a blast at the tar holding him and broke him out! But then she fired a blast of energy at his feet and made him FRICTIONLESS!

Poliwag: What just happened?

Uta: Wait for it.

He was about to run but then.

TRIP!

CRASH!

He tripped and fell and slid on the ground and then I pulled out a huge barrel of Nitroglycerin and C4 and Napalm and we got out of the way and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND HUGE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted and burned by the explosion!

Qin: OUCH!

Maria: The next Gene Slammer IS coming, right?

?: You mean me?

Then a Whimsicott came!

Qin: A Whimsicott!

Xenia: Whoa!

Whimsicott: (In a girls voice) This will be good and I'm ready to thrash.

Nico: Kathryn Vigilante! Wow!

Whimsicott: This will be good.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Lyra: I think it's time to REALLY finish this!

Me: I agree! 88 GALAXY CONSTELLATION BURST!

I fired a huge blast of energy with the power of the 88 Constellations and it slammed into Kousokuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I caught the TurboRanger Gear!

Me: YEAH! Kousokuki You have failed this city!

Lyra: Demon Elimination complete. All's well that ends well.

Nico: YEAH!

We saw Kazuma on the ground.

Me: Boy he is gonna be in a lot of pain from that.

But he then vanished.

Me: Back to Japan with him.

Nico: Yep.

Whimsicott: That's for sure.

She reverted back and Kathryn was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had orange butterfly wings and had green clothes.

Kathryn Vigilante: But that was fun.

Headstrong: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kathryn Vigilante: When me and Nico were planting some flowers and we saw the queen bee bitches making fun of the nerds and I used my plant powers and fired waves of acid from flowers that dissolved their clothes down to their birthday suits and the girls screamed and the nerds said that they loved naked girls.

We laughed!

Nico: That was funny!

Qin: Those girls were completely embarrassed that they never showed up for the rest of the term!

Nicole: (LAUGHS) That is funny! Well done Kathryn.

Kathryn Vigilante: Thanks.

Nico and Kathryn hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kathryn Vigilante: Me too Nico. Me too.

Skullgrin: Are you an ACTUAL vigilante in real life?

Kathryn Vigilante: (LAUGHS) In a way yes. I beat up and humiliate Queen Bee girls.

Jackie Wren: I like how you think. I HATE Queen Bee girls. They think they are so much better than everyone else that they think they can get away with anything.

Lola: Yeah they are jerks!

Then the previous group came.

Jack O Lantern: Can me, Pied Piper, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pterodactyl Ghost, Ice Demon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Manta Bayarsh, and Gator Ghoul go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: I wonder what our next mission will be.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be good.

Tae Kwon Crow: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Lilligant, Basculin and Krookodile next.

Qin: Ooh! The Krookodile is probably going to be Carolina Richards. She's from Australia.

Xenia: Wow that will be interesting to see.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was the old enemy of The SPD Rangers, Emperor Grumm, and he's come back wanting revenge on The SPD Rangers. When we saw it, we knew it meant big trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Jack Landors and his team?

Jack Landors and the other SPD Rangers came in.

Jack Landors: You called, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: You and the rest of the team are so not going to like it, Jack. I had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront today: it's your old enemy, Emperor Grumm, he's come back and he wants revenge on all of you for destroying him.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, Emperor Grumm's back?! First, it was Galvanax, next it was Prince Vekar, and now, we got word that Emperor Grumm has come back?! This is going to be one huge fight, but we'll send that monster to The Black Gates and rid the universe of another of the Rangers' enemies.

Nico: You got that right.

Sebastian Mendez: This is impossible, how did Galvanax, Prince Vekar, and Emperor Grumm even come back from the dead?

Tommy Oliver: There's only one person who could be responsible for it: Lord Zedd.

Sebastian Mendez: The Emperor of Evil and the real leader of the Evil Space Aliens. I always knew that despicable sorceress, Rita Repulsa, wasn't the true leader of the Evil Space Aliens, but Lord Zedd, and he was the one who brought Galvanax, Prince Vekar, and Emperor Grumm back. Plus, I was really pissed that Evil Sebastian was the one who sent the Anoni and tricked the Noto Generals, Dark Chase was really playing with fire, he had no idea of just how insane Evil Sebastian really is.

Me: Oh, we had an idea of how insane he really is: and when Taro found out your Evil Side was the one responsible for it, he wanted to break his neck.

Nico: Well, we already did it. Now, let's get out there and kill Emperor Grumm.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Nyra Remmington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Nyra Remmington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Saorise Shadowstrike: While you and I deal with Nyra Remmington and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Nyra Remmington will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Emperor Grumm once and for all.

Lincoln: Emperor Grumm's time is finally done, no longer will that monster be free to cause havoc in the entire universe ever again, and once we get done with destroying Emperor Grumm, you're next, Nyra Remmington.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Saorise Shadowstrike: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Nyra Remmington, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we get rid of Emperor Grumm.

Me: We don't know where he'll show up yet.

Qin: Yeah where will he go to for us to face him?

Pied Piper: By the way, King Kai, you don't have to hide it anymore. We know who the Renegades are now.

King Kai: I had a feeling that you found out. Also to answer Qin's question, Grumm is heading to Roswell, New Mexico and he is going to be ready for you guys. Be extra careful.

Me: We will.

Commander Crueger: Let's go to the SPD Base in NewTech City. If Grumm wants to prepare for us, we'll prepare for him right back.

Lena Isis: Good idea.

Phosphos: It'll be interesting to see where you guys worked in.

Commander Crueger: You guys are going to be amazed by it.

We went to NewTech City and we went to SPD HQ.

We arrived and it was an amazing place.

Me: WOW!

Jack Landors: Home sweet home.

Vexen: This base truly is fascinating.

Jack Landors: It sure is. We'll show you guys around.

We were shown around the place and it was amazing and cool.

Camie: Wow! This is amazing!

Juru: Just like CAROT back home.

Boom: Commander. Good to have you back. Not to worry. I kept everything intact while you were gone.

Commander Crueger: (salutes) Thank you, Boom. Keep up the good work.

Dreadbane: He looks similar to Mick Kanic.

Me: I sure remember Mick Kanic though. Wait Mick Kanic. Mechanic! I get it.

Nico: Good anagram.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to the Patrangers) Reminds you guys of the GSPO HQ, doesn't it?

Keiichiro: It sure does.

Qin: Just like it.

Camie: Yep.

Me: This is amazing though.

Acid Man: When we first met you guys, we were discussing about setting up an Academy for future TLPS recruits.

Commander Crueger: Perhaps that can be formed for the next Generation in case any of us retire of our own accord.

Nico: I think Videl can be part of that said generation.

Me: Good idea. But we're not going to retire for a long time.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: We still have countless more years of fighting in us.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Before we get down to business what can you guys tell us about Grumm?

Commander Crueger: He is not a very nice guy.

He went over his history.

---

Emperor Gruumm was the figurehead leader of the Troobian Empire and the central turned final antagonist of Power Rangers SPD. He was the archenemy of The SPD Shadow Ranger, Commander Anubis "Doggie" Cruger but was later revealed to be the servant of Omni the Magnificence.

He was played by Rene Naufahu who would later play Mentor Ji in Power Rangers Samurai six years later.

Nothing is known about Gruumm's past until he joined with a giant brain named Omni and formed the Troobian Empire with the ultimate goal of gathering planetary resources to build him a massive body. Gruumm's main strategy was always to overwhelm and devastate a planet with constant, large-scale assaults and then drain the planet of its resources, his ship can even destroy a planet from orbit. Gruumm led the Troobian Empire in many of its conquests, overwhelming each planet with large-scale assaults and then draining it of its resources. At some point, he met Morgana and turned her into a small girl in exchange for her loyalty.

However, his most notable conquest was the planet, Sirius, where Gruumm got the codes from the shields around the planet Sirius from Astronema so that he could deactivate them and attack the planet. The Emperor then launched and attack on Sirius, despite the planet forming the very first Space Patrol Delta, the Sirians fell to Gruumm's army of Krybots that was led by General Benaag. During the battle Gruumm went to the battlefield himself and faced off against the first incarnation of S.P.D. Gruumm personally battled the Sirian Shadow Ranger Anubis Cruger, who cut off one of his horns, causing him to develop a grudge against Cruger. Gruumm later left Doggie to die and captured his wife Isinia Cruger (leaving Doggie to believe that she died on the battle) while the other Sirians were destroyed. Gruumm over the years conquered and slaughtered a large number of planets, with the Rangers once exaggerating to say he'd conquered everywhere but Earth. Kat Manx later said that her own homeworld had also fallen to the Troobian Empire.

In 2025, Grumm begins his attempts to take over Earth and succeeds in turning the S.P.D. A-Squad Power Rangers to his side, promising that they will rule the Earth alongside him. Gruumm launches an assault on Earth where he realizes that Doggie Cruger is the Earth Commander of S.P.D. Initially, he has to steal His highly destructive tactics show life means little to him. It was initially unclear why he wasn't using such tactics to conquer Earth, except on rare occasions where he simply lost his temper and struck in force or attacked personally; in each case, he would have won if not for outside intervention (new weaponry for Cruger, the Omega Ranger, and Dino Thunder Rangers respectively). Gruumm first sends a Blue-Head Krybot to obtain a Proton Accelerator, but this fails due to interference by S.P.D.'s new B-Squad Rangers. He continues to launch assaults on the Earth, enlisting the help of the arms dealer Broodwing who gives him massive robots and Krybots for his plans. After multiple failures, Gruumm decides to go to Earth himself and challenges Anubis to battle in order to settle the rivalry they started on Sirius.

The B-Squad battled Gruumm only to be unable to match his combat skills and motorbike and later Supreme Commander Birdie Fowler faces him after he fires Cruger. The emperor easily beats him as well until Cruger arrives, morphs into the Shadow Ranger, and manages to drive him off. Later, Gruumm becomes tired of paying Broodwing for weapons and robots that keep failing anyways and forces him to provide his services for free. However, this makes Broodwing set out to conquer the Earth first as a form of payback. Sometime after this, Gruumm uses a wormhole to go to the past to take over the Earth before S.P.D. ever existed and recruits Zeltrax in helping him take over. However, even their combined forces are unable to match the combined forces of the S.P.D. Rangers and the Dino Thunder Rangers and, although Gruumm plans to stay in the past, he heads back to 2025 after being shot by the Z-Rex Blaster. As time goes by, it becomes clear that Gruumm has been working on a long-term plan since he has not been employing his usual strategy.

Later, when Omni launches his final assault on Earth, Cruger (who had been captured by the renegade A-Squad SPD Rangers) is sent to Gruumm's Terror Spacecraft. As Omni's body begins to take shape, the B-Squad and Cruger escape and Cruger escapes his cell on Gruumm's ship. After Cruger captured Mora, the Shadow Ranger confronts Gruumm and the two fight until Gruumm and Cruger hang over the firey core at the heart of Omni. He tries to throw in Cruger's wife Isinia but instead slips and falls to his apparent death in the molten metal. After Omni is destroyed by the S.W.A.T. Megazord however, Gruumm emerges from the wreckage in front of SPD Headquarters amidst the celebrations to face Cruger one last time. Gruumm challenges his nemesis in one final battle but is no match for Cruger with his staff being destroyed so he demands Cruger kill him. Instead of killing Gruumm, Cruger cuts off the top of his remaining horn and contains Gruumm in a Containment Card much to his fury.

Gruumm appears in the Nintendo DS version as the main antagonist who has set his sights upon the myth of the Hall of Legends, the resting place of the collected energies of Power Rangers across time. In his twisted mind, he envisions a world where his enemy's power is not only stolen but used to make him a living god over all creation. In the console version of the same game, he is merely mentioned.

When he was done all those that hadn't heard about it were shocked and horrified!

Camie: He is pure evil!

Qin: And absolutely ruthless.

Commander Crueger: And looking back I should have killed him.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Here's your chance now. Just like how cops sometimes have to kill certain crooks in situations. Just like what happened with Venomark.

Shoutmon: Don't forget who helped killed Venomark.

Me: That would be me. I had some help in that.

Qin: Yep.

Shoutmon: That's true you sure did.

Commander Crueger: But that being said, Gruumm is my responsiblity. He conquered my planet and kidnapped Isinia for many years. (to the SPD Rangers) You all have been a good part of SPD. But I will not force you to fight this battle. I will not fault you if you want to back out.

Family Guy Penelope: I think you know the answer to that.

Jack Landors: Hey, we've been helping to fight Gruumm since I first join up, Commander. We're fighting with you, not for you, okay?

Me: All of us will help out. Gruumm is one of our enemies too. Just like he is yours. And besides we're going to make sure all of the Power Rangers enemies suffer.

Nico: That's right. They all will pay.

Keiichiro: Me and my team are helping too. Look, I know we're not from America. But the Dekarangers, your Japanese counterparts, were part of the main inspiration for us to become Patrangers. Fighting alongside you guys will be essentially the same thing.

Ice Demon: And both teams ARE police after all.

Me: That's right. Lets not forget the Time Force Team is also for Law Enforcement too.

Jen Scotts: That's right and we come from the year 3000.

Nico: And the Drive Kamen Riders also are for Law Enforcement.

Qin: Yep.

Commander Crueger: That is true. Thank you all. Thank you.

Morton Koopa: It was nothing.

Commander Crueger: (to the SPD Rangers) You guys have become more than just cadets to me. You've become like family. More than the A Squad ever could.

Kat Manx: And before anyone says anything, we'll go after the A Squad in the future. Gruumm is more important today.

Bridge: (cries happily despite Kat Manx's statement) I promised myself I wouldn't cry.

Me: Aww Bridge you get so emotional.

Nico: He sure does.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Gruumm is our top priority though.

Camie: Yep.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to me) Just so you know, Hydrax will be so hot for you after Gruumm is destroyed.

Me: I know.

Nico: Nice.

Deadpool: I hope that 100 Krybot challenge appears again like in the

Benaag episode.

Eli: That would be awesome.

Stratos: If that's the case we'll probably have to deal with Orange Krybots.

Me: I love a good challenge.

Qin: Me too.

Lola: Same with me.

Nico: This will be a good one.

Mandy: How about we get ready now?

Commander Crueger: (to Jack) Jack, I think you've earned the right to say the words.

Jack Landors: (grins) My pleasure! SPD Emergency!

Jack and the SPD Rangers transformed!

Jack Landors: 1! SPD RED!

Sky Tate: 2! SPD BLUE!

Bridge Carson: 3! SPD GREEN!

Z: 4! SPD YELLOW!

Sydney Drew: 5! SPD PINK!

Sam the Omega Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Commander Crueger: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow Ranger!"

Kat Manx: "SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

All: "Defenders of Earth! (SIRENS WAIL) Power Rangers SPD!"

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Manta Bayarsh: Alright! Let's head out!

Nico: I was just about to say that!

We were off!

We arrived in Roswell, New Mexico!

We then saw our target and NUMEROUS KRYBOTS!

Me: There he is!

Nico: Holy mackerel! There's more than a hundred of them!

Lola: Geez!

Disk Wars Magneto: Time for our entrance. I'm dying to magnetize several of those Krybots.

Nico: This will be good.

We went at him.

Gruumm was infuriated.

But then the spirits of all his fallen monster comrades appeared and they swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from above him and a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down and blasted the Krybots and we landed.

Me: Gruumm your time is up!

Jack Landors: That's right!

Gruumm: For the humiliation you gave me when we last fought, Crueger, I will kill you first and make your precious SPD and wife watch. And then, I will kill them as well!

Commander Crueger: Don't count on it, Gruumm! This time, you're not getting out of this mess alive!

Jack Landors: To quote some friends of ours, we're taking you down by force!

Keiichiro: (laughs) Well said, Jack!

Me: For what you said Gruumm, you just signed your death warrant!

Gator Ghoul: I call dibs on eating your hand!

Sydney Drew: Okay, what's with you and eating hands?

Gator Ghoul: (pouts) It's how Tick Tock does it!

Me: We'll pour barbecue sauce and mustard on him.

Gator Ghoul: Nice!

Disk Wars Magneto blasted numerous Krybots and destroyed them.

Then Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, Deadwood, Killer Croc, Toad, Kerbero Gangan, and Samon Shakekisutanchin came.

Nico: Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, Deadwood, Killer Croc, Toad, Kerbero Gangan, and Samon Shakekisutanchin.

Magneto: It's always good to see another version of myself in combat.

Disk Wars Magneto: Glad you like that.

Kerbero Gangan: I'm just glad the Patrangers are helping out as well.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Me too.

Keiichiro: This will be fun.

Titanium Man: (to Nico): We heard you went to Hell.

Trumbipular: And we mean literally.

Nico: We sure did and it was awesome.

Me: We have quite a story for that.

Nico: We sure do.

Lola: Yep.

Gasser came.

Gasser: I'm back for round 2! (LOUD FART) Oops.

Me: Geez! Now I see why they call you Gasser. Literally.

Gasser: Okay. So I'm a little gassy.

Me: And I thought Nojoke was the only one that liked to be a fart pants.

Qin: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the battles underway!

---

Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord- Nico's rescue in Hell and Jeri Transforming and battling her demons as well as Takato Proposing!?

---

Titanium Man was first.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) Nico's rescue was in Hell and Jeri Transformed and battled her demons. Did Takato really propose to her?!

Mack: He sure did and it was so awesome. There was never any doubt that Takato and Jeri have loved each other ever since and it's so awesome.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja ja. Und they are the perfect match in heaven.

Rhonda LeBouche: They sure are and it's so amazing.

Tephra: I agree there myself. I'm proud of those two. Especially Jeri for facing her demons.

The Firestorm: Yeah what happened to her back then was horrible.

Lord Moltus: That is for sure. Poor girl went through a nightmare.

Sunset Shimmer: Now she is free of her bad nightmare for good.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure is and I'm glad she is.

Sunburn: All of us are and Takato and Jeri deserve to be married after everything they went through.

Titanium Man: They sure do comrades. I'm proud of them too. Lets do it!

Mack and group used fusions for Hermos and the Armed Dragon monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them all down.

---

She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - Battling

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Nico, Dana's team, Skinner's team, and the others did good Battling Demon Francesco and Another Sellon. And Another Skinner as well.

She-Hulk: They sure did and we were really shocked to see that the Another Skinner was actually the dark side of Skinner! For over 35 years he had to put up with the pranks and shenanigans of Bart Simpson and his dark side separated from him and we destroyed him.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye lass. That was crazy that happened.

Trumbipular: WHOA! That is crazy! So after 35 years he just lost it! That is crazy!

Lila Slate: It sure was! Man. And the Simpsons have been on since 1989. But Demon Francesco still had it out for J.D. even though he had no involvement in what happened back then 800 years ago.

Anna Antedeluvian: I can't believe he still has it out for him!

Bunnyx: Yeah he just won't listen to reason.

Vina Lexington: He is nuttier than a fruit cake to believe that.

Applejack: Boy he sure has a lot of misguided beliefs.

Apple Bloom: No kidding there and it's awful.

Flashwing: It sure is.

Trumbipular: I agree there. Lets do it!

She-Hulk and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Mammoth monsters and their rider cards and they got cool weapons and fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and

smashed him down.

---

Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, and Tink Wingfeather, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw-Lincoln's rescue

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Bendy and the Ink Machine. How was it?

Hawkgirl: It was sreally awesome and we took down Henry Stein and the Ink Machine and it was really awesome.

Angel: It sure was and we had a fun time in that one.

Yusuke Amamiya: That was so awesome.

Cassandra: It sure was cool.

Janner: You got that right. It sure was awesome.

Tink: I'll say!

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Magneto: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Blackwing Cards and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

## Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - Meeting a gene-slammer for Knopse

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) I heard you guys met gene-slammer for Knopse. What's her name?

Takanuva: Her name is Stella Addison and she is a really awesome plant master too.

Catherine Hoshi: She sure is and her power over plants is really something.

Jin: Boy it sure is.

Seraph With Eyes of Blue: You are not kidding there and she is one awesome gardener as well. And her story is just as awesome as the other Elemental HEROS of Earth gene-slammers.

Blue Eyes and Red Eyes agreed.

Fluttershy: They put Lynn in her place when she went on a rampage.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was crazy but awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was a really amazing sight.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Kyd Wykkyd: It sure was. Wow! Lets do it!

Takanuva and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Sylvan monsters and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and dragons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Persephone, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - Battling Kousokuki and he was a fast one

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) You guys Battled Kousokuki earlier. He really was a fast one, wasn't he?

Persephone: He sure was. He was also a shogi player that wanted to be the best. But he still lost to Riki.

Hex: And that really set him off.

Aruto: Yeah he turned into the TurboRangers Hitotsuki as a result.

Emile Vallliance: Yeah no kidding.

Agent J: This guy was one seriously busted ass piece of shit sore loser.

Agent K: He sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding there and all because he lost a game.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding.

Spyro: This guy needed to find something else he was good at instead of Shogi.

Misty Tredwell: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Persephone and team used fusions for Hermos and the Reptilienne Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of magic and green fire and smashed them down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Kousokuki was a challenge

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) Kousokuki was a challenge. I hope Plank didn't get too damaged.

Johnny 2X4: Nope he didn't. It was mostly J.D. and everyone else that did the most damage.

Wynn: Yeah it was awesome and amazing facing Kousokuki.

Kevin: It sure was and they socked it to him.

Melanie Cassidy: It was really awesome and fun.

Berserk Dragon and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon agreed.

Starlight Glimmer: It was still an awesome battle though and we got the TurboRangers Gear for it too.

Cozy Glow: That was a really fun one.

Hex: It sure was.

Deadwood: Glad you guys took him down. Lets do it!

Johnny and team used fusions for Hermos and the tree monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - The SPD Rangers faced Grumm before and he gave them a nightmarish challenge

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) The SPD Rangers faced Grumm before. And he gave them a nightmarish challenge.

Keiko: He sure did and the SPD Rangers almost got killed doing so.

Honoka: No kidding there! But what Grumm did to so many planets over the years was downright horrible!

Emu: Countless lives have been torn apart because of him!

Bianca: Yeah what a monster!

Margaret Gilroy: That is for sure!

Erin Fay: Yeah he is pure evil!

Pinkie Pie: What a big time party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) He is pure evil and an absolute monster.

Featherweight: He sure is and he deserves nothing short of death.

Sprocket: Yeah you got that right.

Killer Croc: I agree there! Lets do it!

Keiko and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Crocodile cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - Grumm turned the A-Squad rangers against the world!

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Grumm turned the A-Squad rangers against the world! But we'll worry about them some other time.

Supergirl: I can't believe that happened to them! The A-Squad was the best that SPD had and Grumm brainwashed them!

Michiru: Yeah he sure did! What a monster! Like what happened with Anakin and Palpatine!

Leia Romanov: That is exactly like what happened back then.

Silver Surfer: Well we'll have to worry about them next time.

Plastic Man: But they did nothing to deserve this.

Blue Beetle: That is for sure.

Rarity: That is absolutely right darlings. What Grumm did was truly unforgivable.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah and I can't wait for us to give him the Black Gates.

Gill Grunt: That is for sure!

Toad: Yeah if anyone deserves the Black Gates it's him! Lets do it!

Supergirl and team used fusions for Hermos and the Frog Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Centaur Man. Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - Grumm is not getting contained this time, he is getting the Black Gates

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Grumm is not getting contained this time. He's getting the Black Gates.

Gaz: That is for sure. He is not going to get any mercy from us when our usual battles are done here.

Fat Albert: Yeah he deserves this too.

Haruto: I agree there and it will be painful.

Wing Commander Gutsy: That is absolutely for sure.

Anasazi: What he did to the entirety of the universe and so many planets is horrible!

Centaur Man: Yeah no kidding there.

Princess Luna: He deserves to be with all the bad guys we have slain.

Moondust: That is for sure there!

Snowdrop: He is a monster.

Gari: I agree there!

Blackout: He is pure evil!

Kerbero Gangan: And an absolute dirt clod! Lets do it!

Gaz and team used fusions for Hermos and the Attribute Reptiles and their rider cards and got awesome elemental weapons and they fired waves of darkness and elements and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Grumm will pay the ultimate price for everything he did

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Gruumm's gonna pay the Ultimate price for everything he did! (laughs) I know another team of Police Rangers who can definitely help the SPD Rangers gun him down!

Energizer: And that's the Time Force and PatRangers too.

Zero G: Yeah those 2 teams are police themed. And the Time Force Rangers are police rangers from the year 3000.

Metamorpho: That's right they sure are and the Drive Riders will gladly help out too.

The 4 Sea Dragon Monsters agreed too.

Lightspeed: Gruumm got away with his crimes for far too long and he will pay for all of them.

Mass Master: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: Yeah he needs to die for his crimes.

King Solar: All of them and he will pay for them.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure and it won't end well for him.

Amber Morning: That you can count on and it will hurt!

Spotlight: That is for sure!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: I agree there! I can tell that many of his former monsters never liked working for the guy. Lets do it!

The Power Pack used fusions for Hermos and the Fish Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Adagio Dazzle, Sonata Dusk, Aria Blaze, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney. Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gasser.

---

Gasser was next.

Gasser: Gruumm definitely has been asking for some pain ever since he was defeated the first time.

Me: You got that right! A monster like him can never be forgiven for his crimes.

Adagio Dazzle: That is for sure and we'll make his death excruciatingly painful.

Sonata Dusk: And it will be a good one.

Aria Blaze: That is for sure and we'll make it enjoyable.

Eli: You got that right.

Gasser: I agree there! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars and they're for The Lion Guard

Simba: A male Lion Familiar named Leonidas, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Timon: A male Meerkat Familiar named Mangus, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies and he can also dig tunnels and send waves of bugs to creep villains out.

Pumbaa: A male Warthog Familiar named Chubbs, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and watch out, he also has his secret weapon, and he's not afraid to use it.

Nala: A female Lioness Familiar named Savannah, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Jeri Katou: A female Lioness Familiar named Aurora, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Leomon: A male Lion Familiar named Leo, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Kovu: A male Lion Familiar named Rebel, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Kiara: A female Lioness Familiar named Nova, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Kion: A male Lion Familiar named Fang, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Mufasa: A male Lion Familiar named named King, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies and let out a huge roar to send villains flying out of here.

Rafiki: A male Mandrill Familiar named Ragna, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and even heal injured allies using magical potions.

Bunga: A male Honey Badger Familiar named Rowan, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and watch out, he also has his secret weapon, and he's not afraid to use it.

Fuli: A female Cheetah Familiar named Sansa, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies and send villains flying out of here by running circles around them so fast, a tornado forms around them.

Ono: A male Egret Familiar named Heron, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and can see from far away.

Beshte: A male Hippo Familiar named Humus, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and is also very strong to lift up fallen trees and boulders.

Anga: A female Martial Eagle Familiar named Alera, she has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and can see from far away.

Jasiri: A female Hyena Familiar named Roxy, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and send villains flying with one punch to the jaw.

Shenzi: A female Hyena Familiar named Storm, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and send villains flying with one punch to the jaw.

Banzai: A male Hyena Familiar named Hunter, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and send villains flying with one punch to the jaw.

Ed: A male Hyena Familiar named Bandit, he has the powers of nature, and he can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and send villains flying with one punch to the jaw

And Makini: A female Mandrill Familiar named Helena, she has the powers of nature, and she can fire blasts of plants at enemies, and even heal injured allies using magical potions.

I teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Rangers: LIGHTS OF ORION! ACTIVATE!

The Lost Galaxy and Megaforce Rangers glowed and got armbands, awesome belt buckles, claw gauntlets and crossguards for the Quasar Sabers!

Me: Lets get him!

Leo: POWER UP MODE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Gasser and the rangers turned into a ball of energy and they went through him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! Gasser was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Gasser you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jack Landers: Morgana and Broodwing I don't mind. But you? You have to go!

Gruumm: You think you Rangers can stop me?!

Troy: We've stopped you and plenty others like you.

Tsukasa: And not all of them have fought Rangers in the old days!

Me: Now they have us! Time for you to die! You'll pay for your crimes!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Patrangers: KEISATSU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa Myoujin: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

The Drive Riders transformed too!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Maria: And some bear power! (TURNS DIAL) BEARS BEARS BEARS BEARS BEARS BEARS!

She summoned Grizzly, Grizzaka, Boo Boo, Axe Bear, Crescent Grizzly, One-Eyed Green Dragon, Helmut, Evil Sun, and Sea Bears and the Bear Members of the group!

Grizzly: This is gonna be one for the bears!

We went at him and kicked and pulverized the living shit out of him!

Eximiar blasted and smashed Gruumm all over.

Me: We don't need the Judgement Mode to tell what you are guilty of. Now you are sentenced to death!

Pipes, Headstrong, Zecora and Garden Grove used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pipes' Corrosive gas pipes, Headstrong's Glowing Diffraction Sword and Garden Grove and Zecora's powers 100-fold.

Zecora and Pipes: VOODOO GAS BLAST!

Garden Grove and Headstrong: GARDEN REFRACTION BURST!

Halloween Arrow Force and Jack O Lantern: HALLOWEEN ARROW

BLAST!

Music of the Dark Flute and Pied Piper: DARK FLUTE MUSIC SHOT!

Ice Force Handyman and Vexen: ICE FORCE BLAST!

Oarfish Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH ATLANTIS BLAST!

Angels of the Pterodactyl and Pterodactyl Ghost: ANGELS OF THE PTERODACTYL BLAST!

Ice Demons of Umi and Ice Demon: ICE DEMONS OF UMI BLAST!

Fire of the Flare and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRE OF THE FLARE FIRESTORM!

Sovereign of the West and Stratos: SOVEREIGN OF THE WEST BLAST!

Manta Tiger Force and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA TIGER BLAST!

Gators of Nature and Gator Ghoul: GATOR NATURE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

SPD Rangers, Time Force Rangers, PatRangers, Drive Riders, Fluttershy, Hitch Trailblazer, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Natsumi, Miyuki, Sheila, and me: SUPER JUSTICE MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive and powerful blast of energy.

Lincoln: POWER RANGERS SPD ELEMENT STYLE: RED RANGER!

Entrapta: POWER RANGERS SPD LIGHTNING STYLE: PINK RANGER!

Perfuma: POWER RANGERS SPD NATURE STYLE: GREEN RANGER!

Frosta: POWER RANGERS SPD ICE STYLE: BLUE RANGER!

Jessica Shannon: POWER RANGERS SPD STING STYLE: YELLOW RANGER!

Peni Parker: POWER RANGERS SPD WEB STYLE: SHADOW RANGER!

R. Mika: POWER RANGERS SPD LIGHT STYLE: OMEGA RANGER!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): POWER RANGERS SPD LIGHTNING STYLE: KAT RANGER!

Shantae: POWER RANGERS SPD MAGIC STYLE: NOVA RANGER!

They fired waves of energgy and elements and they formed into said rangers!

Lincoln and his harem: POWER RANGERS SPD FINAL SMASH: DELTA MAX MEGAZORD STRIKE!

They piloted the delta max megazord and punched grumm all over.

SPD Rangers: CANINE CANNON!

Time Force Rangers: VORTEX CANNON!

PatRangers: VICTORY X BLAST!

Me: You have terrorized the universe for far too long Grumm! And you picked the wrong planet to fuck around with! This is Planet Earth and This is our home and YOU ARE NOT WELCOME HERE!

We fired powerful blasts of black energy which hit Emperor Grumm and they exploded as they hit him and he was erased by The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Emperor Grumm.

Me: GOOD RIDDANCE TO BAD FUCKING RUBBISH!

Nico: Never again will you terrorize the universe, you rotten monster. Awesome job, gang, that's yet another Power Rangers villain put down.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one more loose end to tie up: Nyra Remmington.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Nyra Remmington.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Nyra Remmington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch's also got Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Nyra Remmington: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And don't think you'll get us with that trick again! KILL THEM!

But, before Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE

THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Saorise Shadowstrike: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Saorise Shadowstrike's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple and midnight blue energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, and panthers, and as she approached Nyra Remmington, she left purple and midnight blue energy, stars, darkness, shadows, and panthers with every step.

Saorise Shadowstrike: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Nyra Remmington, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Saorise Shadowstrike was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and midnight blue energy with darkness, stars, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are panthers running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nyra Remmington: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Saorise Shadowstrike emerged, but she was changed forever.

Saorise Shadowstrike grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple and midnight blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and midnight blue energy aura with darkness, shadows, stars, and panthers surrounding her, she has a panther with the Shadow Kanji emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on panther earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Shadow, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a panther with purple gems for eyes and holding the Shadow, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in the paws on the bottom of her purple panther-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Saorise Shadowstrike has on a short-sleeved black blouse, white pants, black stockings, black boots, she has on large gold metal bands with purple gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, shadows, stars, and panthers on the coattails, and on the back is a panther surrounded by shadows and darkness. Suddenly, Saorise Shadowstrike felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with purple and midnight blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with midnight blue tips and purple markings, Saorise Shadowstrike has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Saorise Shadowstrike's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and midnight blue energy, darkness, shadows, stars, and panthers, and when it emerged, it transformed into Saorise Shadowstrike's Silent Shadow Karate Panther Greatsword of Silent Darkness Shadow Karate Panther Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and midnight blue etchings and a panther etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black panther heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with midnight blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black panther heads with purple gems in their mouths and a large black panther head with a purple gem in its mouth below the large black panther heads for the pommel. Saorise Shadowstrike has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold panther head with purple gems for eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the panther that said, "Saorise Shadowstrike, Expert Karate Master and Champion of Royal Woods, Sparring Partner of Adelaide Chang, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Nyra Remmington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Shadows, Karate, Darkness, and Panthers"

サオライズ・シャドウストライク、エキスパート空手マスターでロイヤル・ウッズのチャンピオン、アデレード・チャンのスパーリング・パートナー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ナイラ・レミントンの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団の破壊者、悪の破壊者であり、殺人者、無慈悲、とサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、影、空手、闇、パンサーのマスター

Saorise Shadowstrike has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PANTHER-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARK COSMIC SILENT DARK SHADOWSTRIKE KARATE PANTHER ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK COSMIC SILENT DARK SHADOWSTRIKE KARATE PANTHER JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK COSMIC SILENT DARK SHADOWSTRIKE KARATE PANTHER LOVE!

We were amazed by Saorise Shadowstrike's Super Angel-Panther-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nyra Remmington saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Saorise Shadowstrike, but Saorise Shadowstrike fired a barrage of purple and midnight blue energy blasts with darkness, shadows, stars, and panthers at Nyra Remmington and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Saorise again with a knife she got out, but she used her disarming techniques to disarm Nyra and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome, Saorise Shadowstrike's transformed into her Super Angel-Panther-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Nyra and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Saorise also learned how to disarm opponents in her karate classes, and Nyra Remmington has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Saorise Shadowstrike: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Silent Darkness Karate Shadow Panther Angel and Divine Darkness Cosmic Shadowstrike Karate Panther Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Saorise Shadowstrike.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Nyra Remmington. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Saorise Shadowstrike and Lincoln went after Nyra Remmington who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and midnight blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Nyra Remmington and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Saorise Shadowstrike attacked her with karate moves, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Nyra Remmington got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Saorise Shadowstrike and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Nyra Remmington's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Nyra Remmington by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Lincoln and Saorise Shadowstrike fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with darkness, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Nyra Remmington, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Nyra Remmington's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Nyra Remmington: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Nyra Remmington.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Nyra Remmington's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Nyra Remmington: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Saorise Shadowstrike and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Saorise Shadowstrike's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black tails, and massive black wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Nyra Remmington. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Saorise Shadowstrike: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-five more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Olivia Paisley, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Saorise.

Suddenly, Saorise Shadowstrike wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Saorise Shadowstrike's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Panther flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Saorise Shadowstrike absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call silent as the shadow but also deadly. Lincoln, Saorise, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Nyra Remmington, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Mylah Palmer, which means you and I are up next, Renee.

Renee: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Bladedge.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Bladedge: Brenda Ashford, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price.

Eli: But, also Chase Young's evil, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right.

SPD Rangers: Shut down!

Patrangers: Mission complete!

Nico: Emperor Gruumm you have failed this universe!

Kyd Wykkyd: Well said.

Commander Crueger: Thank you, everyone. My home planet has been avenged.

Deadwood: It was nothing, commander.

Me: It was our pleasure Commander.

Misty Tredwell: You would've done the same for us.

Me: I agree.

Killer Croc: I got to eat some Krybots after my battle was done.

Gator Ghoul: (BELCH) And their hands and heads were tasty. Same with Gruumm.

Toad: This calls for a celebration!

Nico: I agree. Great job today everyone. This was awesome!

Jack Landors: It sure was. (To the viewers) Now Gruumm is a forgotten memory. It was awesome though.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Good riddance to fucking rubbish.

We went to Lynn's Table for an awesome meal and had an awesome good time and then we went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done!

Emperor Gruumm has now officially kicked the bucket!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue for Easter, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O

Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Private HIVE, Knighty Knight, The Talons, Turkey Skarr, Sunroid Solar and Nowhere King as well as Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck and Bomb and we're going to Zephyr Heights to figure out what is causing the city to become so covered in chocolate easter eggs. It's going to be an awesome chocolate adventure. Also we're going to battle Another Knighty Knight and Another Private HIVE. As well as meet a gene-slammer for Lilligant and that one is going to be Honey Hydrangea and she is an amazing gardener.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Renee and Lincoln VS. Mylah Palmer

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Tanzania, and we got word that Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Nelson Everett, Riley Cooper, Morgan Wesley, and Gary Reeve, The Blood Dragons, had been busted out of jail by the remaining members of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and they're hell-bent on revenge on Lincoln for getting them sent to prison last year. Well, we're not letting those Blood Dragon thugs get away with this, 'cause Lincoln's going to kill The Blood Dragons and this'll also send a very nasty message to those remaining monster bitches: they cross Lincoln again, he's going to do much worse to them. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Brenda Ashford, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Bladedge, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, Melanie and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

It's Easter and the team is going to have a lot of fun with an Easter Egg hunt and even an awesome Easter Dinner.

See you next time

# EASTER 2023 FUN

HAPPY EASTER EVERYONE!

---

Sparky Sparkeroni: [babbling]

Hitch Trailblazer: [panting, grunting]

Zipp Storm: Who wants chocolate egg- Oh!

Sparky Sparkeroni: [babbling]

Sparky was babbling and running around like a wild child which was really cute

Hitch Trailblazer: [panting, grunting]

THUD!

Hitch Trailblazer was trying to catch him.

Zipp came in and she had a basket full of chocolate easter eggs..

Zipp Storm: Who wants chocolate egg- Oh!

Sparky Sparkeroni: Yay!

Sparky jumped her

[smack!]

Sparky Sparkeroni: [chomping noisily, sighs, burps]

He sure loves chocolate doesn't he?

Hitch was under a pile of papers

Hitch Trailblazer: Sorry, Zipp. He gets excited at the holidays. And all the other days. Come on. Nap time.

Zipp was getting him ready for a nap.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [giggling]

Zipp Storm: Whoa. A lot of case files piling up here, Hitch.

[birds chirping]

2 birds came out from under the pile of papers.

Hitch Trailblazer: Ugh, I know. I want to get back to work, but I'm so exhausted. How am I meant to look after a baby dragon and be sheriff at the same time?

Sparky Sparkeroni: [blows fire, farts]

So adorable.

Zipp Storm: Just take baby steps. Or dragon baby steps. [chuckles] You know, start with something small.

Hitch Trailblazer: Like what?

Zipp Storm: [reading] "Chocolate emergency, Zephyr Heights. Help, please." Ah, that could work. Hitch! I need your help, buddy! And we better call in the team for this one too. [gasps] Oof!

Sparky jumped her.

[thud]

At the estate we were having breakfast and finishing up. Zipp then sent us a text.

BEEP.

Nico: Huh?

Nico answered it.

Nico: Oh looks like we got a perfect Easter themed rescue. Lets head to Zephyr heights everyone. Rescue Team Lets move out!

With that Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Private HIVE, Knighty Knight, The Talons, Turkey Skarr, Sunroid Solar and Nowhere King as well as Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck and Bomb headed out to Zephyr Heights.

We arrived and saw a huge and crazy sight.

Dazzle Feather: Ooh. Just hours before the start of the Royal Eggstravaganza, Eggmund Bunny has gone missing.

Skye Silver: Tradition dictates that his army of egg-hiding bunnies can't stop hiding eggs until Eggmund himself declares the hunt open.

We saw bunnies hiding Chocolate Easter Eggs everywhere by the truckload!

[bunnies squeaking]

Me: Geez! Look at all the bunnies hiding eggs!

Laney: (Eating one) Mmm! But these are delicious eggs!

Xenia: (Eating one) They sure are.

Nico: (Eating one) They are some of the best ones ever.

Dazzle Feather: As you can see, Zephyr Heights is literally bursting with eggs.

Dazzle Feather and Skye Silver: Aah!

EASTER EGGS FLEW OUT ALL OVER FROM A MAILBOX!

[splat!]

Chocolate splattered all over the camera.

Me: Boy literally bursting!

Camie: (Eating an egg) But these are some of the most delicious chocolate eggs ever.

Eli: Boy I'll say!

Private HIVE: (Eating one) They sure are delicious.

Emerald Sustrai: (Eating one) Yummy.

Me: This rescue is perfect for Easter.

Nico: Emerald, I want to thank you, Private HIVE, and your teams for coming

Emerald Sustrai: No problem Nico. This is so awesome and amazing.

Xenia: It sure is.

Flashwing: I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure are.

Hitch Trailblazer: This is starting small?

Fluttershy: Oh look at the bunnies hiding Easter Eggs. They are so cute.

Me: They sure are.

Qin: Aww so awesome.

Nico: Flashwing, what do you like to do in your free time?

Flashwing: I help decorate the Crystal Empire with crystal to make it sparkle and shine. I am a crystal dragon after all.

Applejack: Well fancy that. That is perfect for y'all.

Nico: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there. That is so awesome.

Queen Haven: Zipp! Hitch! Everyone! Thank hoofness you're here! This is getting out of control!

Me: Happy Easter to you Queen Haven.

Queen Haven: Same to you J.D. But Eggmund has never missed a Royal Eggstravaganza! Never!

Me: From the looks of things I can tell he is running late for something.

Zipp Storm: Well, with Sheriff Hitch and all of us helping me with the case, I'm sure we'll find him in no time.

Nico: I agree there.

Queen Haven: Oh, I hope so. I've never seen Cloudpuff this nervous.

Cloudpuff: [whines, barks]

Fluttershy: Oh it's okay Cloudpuff.

She picked him and petted him and comforted him.

Me: Just tell us where to look and we'll find him.

Zoom Zephyrwing: Your Majesty! Eggmund Bunny's been spotted down at the supermarket buying carrots!

Me: Carrots huh? Okay then.

Zipp Storm: Hmmmm… [clears throat]

Hitch Trailblazer: [sighs] All right. Let's find us a bunny.

Me: Lets do it!

We went to the store surveillance system

Store Manager: This is from this morning. 9:00 A.M.

We saw an anthropomorphic white rabbit buying a massive truckload of carrots!

Zipp Storm: There he is!

Me: Geez! That's a lot of carrots!

Nico: He may be a bunny but I don't think all those carrots are for himself.

Eli: Wait look at his face. He looks really tired.

Me: He sure does.

Nico: I think it's very nice that you help out in the Crystal Empire

Flashwing: I agree there. I'm glad I can bring a sparkle to it for everyone there. I'm even going to bring some sparkle to Ponyville and parts of the city to spruce it all up as well.

Qin: That's awesome Flashwing.

We saw him leave the store but in doing so he was leaving a trail of carrots.

Zipp Storm: Pause! Zoom in!

It zoomed into the trail.

Hitch Trailblazer: Look. All we gotta do is follow that trail of carrots. Come on, Zipp!

Me: He'll lead us right to him.

Rarity: This will be interesting darlings.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Lets go!

We went and followed the trail

[Hitch Trailblazer]

Sometimes we get lost in the new (in the new)

And we forget what we love to do (what we love to do)

[Zipp Storm]

You gotta reignite the spark in you (Hitch: In you)

Yeah, come on, pony, let me walk you through

First step, you gotta find your rhythm

Make your way back to the life you're livin'

Second step, have fun with it

It'll come naturally

[Hitch and Zipp]

Don't lose your groove

Keep your attitude

Now we're all just livin' it up

We're here, we're just havin' fun

Don't lose your groove

It's what makes you you (Hitch: It's what makes you you)

You'll always find your way back

So, pony, have fun with that

Like, uh, uh-huh-huh-huh

[Zipp Storm]

Find your groove, get back to it, back to it

[Hitch and Zipp]

Uh, uh-huh-huh-huh

[Zipp Storm]

Find your groove, get back to it now

Nico: If she does, then you've earned it.

Me: Absolutely.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Misty Tredwell: That is for sure.

Me: We'll try to keep it at a low volume. Don't want the house to be overflowing with blood like with Lincoln and Kurumu.

Lincoln: (Blushes in embarrassment) How embarrassing on that.

Nicole: No worries Lincoln.

[Hitch Trailblazer]

Sometimes we get lost in the new (in the new)

And we forget what we love to do (what we love to do)

[Zipp Storm]

You gotta reignite the spark in you (Hitch: In you)

Yeah, come on, pony, let me walk you through

First step, you gotta find your rhythm

Make your way back to the life you're livin'

Second step, have fun with it

It'll come naturally

[Hitch and Zipp]

Don't lose your groove

Keep your attitude

Now we're all just livin' it up

We're here, we're just havin' fun

Don't lose your groove

It's what makes you you (Hitch: It's what makes you you)

You'll always find your way back

So, pony, have fun with that

Like, uh, uh-huh-huh-huh

[Zipp Storm]

Find your groove, get back to it, back to it

[Hitch and Zipp]

Uh, uh-huh-huh-huh

[Zipp Storm]

Find your groove, get back to it now

We followed the trail of carrots through the forest and down a river and to a canyon and Sparky turned a huge log into a bunch of apples. Then we got to a canyon and Zipp and me used Earth Pony magic and formed a vine bridge and we crossed it and then we got to a house.

Zipp Storm: Huh?

Me: That must be Eggmund Bunny's house.

Hitch Trailblazer: Ah!

Lincoln: Reminds me of Warren Loud and his sisters house.

Me: Though smaller.

Zipp Storm and Hitch Trailblazer: Hmm…

Me: Lets go see.

Private HIVE: Soldiers, today may be be a holiday. But I AM next for the usual battles. Just letting you know

Me: Looking forward to it soldier.

Nico: Yep.

Emerald Sustrai: This is gonna be fun.

We went to the door and knocked on it.

[knock on door]

[door opens]

Answering it was Eggmund Bunny.

Hitch Trailblazer: There you are- Whoa! Now, that is a lot of bunnies!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: And I thought Me and MY Family was chaotic!

Laney: No kidding there!

Eggmund Bunny: Can I help you?

Me: Sorry to disturb you Eggmund.

Zipp Storm: Um, hello? Aren't you forgetting something? You're supposed to be opening the Eggstravaganza.

Eggmund Bunny: Nope. I can't do it. No way.

Hitch Trailblazer: But Zephyr Heights is about to explode with chocolate! And you, sir, have a job to do.

Eggmund Bunny: Sorry, but… I'm too exhausted! Do you know how hard it is looking after sixteen baby bunnies all on your own?!

Lincoln: Believe it or not Eggmund yes we do.

Eggmund Bunny: You do Lincoln?

Lincoln: I sure do. My mom and dad and me have had to live with lots of kids.

Me: And for 7 years since I moved to Michigan in the time I have known Lincoln and his family it was all summed up in one word: CHAOS.

Laney: Yeah when you live in a huge family like ours it's really exhausting.

Hitch Trailblazer: Actually, I kinda do. Look, I know it's hard. Believe me. I've gone through ten fire extinguishers in the past week. But you don't have to do it alone.

Nico: We can help you.

Zipp Storm: Hitch and Nico are right. We could, um… [strained] look after the bunnies for you.

Pipp Petals: Oh they are all so adorable.

Misty Brightdawn: They sure are.

Eggmund Bunny: Really? You'd do that?

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm NEVER abandons ANYONE in need.

Hitch Trailblazer: Of course. Parents gotta stick together.

Misty Tredwell: That is for sure.

Carly Atlas: That is right.

Zipp Storm: So what do you say?

He was so touched by our offer

[bunny squeaks]

Eggmund Bunny: Oh, all right! You all grab the stroller! I'll get the ceremonial scissors!

Me: You got it!

Zipp Storm and Hitch Trailblazer: Yes!

They high hoof!

[bunnies squeaking]

We got the stroller and it was a big one.

Me: Easter Egg shape. Perfect for today.

Back in Zephyr Heighs everything was ready and Sparky was making funny faces at the bunnies to keep them happy and Fluttershy was helping too.

[discordant trumpet fanfare]

Eggmund Bunny: I hereby declare the Royal Eggstravaganza… open!

He cut the ribbon.

[bunnies squeaking]

The bunnies stopped.

[rumbling]

Me: Boy we'll have to get EVERYONE here for a massive easter egg hunt.

Eggmund Bunny: Thanks, ponies. I couldn't have done this without your help. And it felt good to be Eggmund Bunny again.

Me: You're welcome Eggmund.

Nico: This was awesome.

Emerald Sustrai: Still wouldn't hurt to grab a few early.

Nico: No it wouldn't.

Pinkie Pie: I even brought my basket for this!

Izzy Moonbow: Me too! This is gonna be fun!

Me: (Whispers to Nico) Look on the bright side though Nico at least it's not the TTG Version of the Easter Bunny.

Nico: (Whispers to me) Why is that?

Me: He actually literally lays chocolate eggs and people are grossed out by it.

Nico: Why? It's chocolate.

Me: Well uhh.

I whispered in his ear and told him that it makes everyone think his eggs are from taking a dump.

Nico: Oh I see what you mean. Ew. But at least these eggs are better than that.

Eli: Yeah that's true.

We went and gathered some eggs and man there was a LOT OF THEM! The stores had the most of them.

Nico: Boy the bunnies were really busy!

Maria: The mascots can get eggs later.

Me: They are having a huge easter egg hunt in the park later today.

Qin: Everyone will love that.

Carly Atlas: They sure will.

Fluttershy: They will love that.

Nico: Coco is helping with that.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Coco's speech is fine the way it is.

Me: Yes it is.

Qin: I agree.

Emerald Sustrai: But at least we saved Zephyr Heights from a huge Chocolate Easter Egg catastrophe.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: And it's perfect for Easter.

Camie: It sure is.

Fluttershy: I think it's so adorable and amazing.

Rainbow Dash: I do love chocolate too.

Nico: Eli, please sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: I'm way ahead of you mister.

He sensed for them.

Eli: Found them. Another Knighty Knight and Another Private HIVE.

Me: Whoa!

Flashwing: This will be interesting to see.

Qin: Yes it will.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Another Knighty Knight is first.

Flashwing: You know I will face that one.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark version of Knighty Knight! It was ANOTHER KNIGHTY KNIGHT!

Qin: Whoa! Another Knighty Knight!

Xenia: This one has a medieval style flair to it.

Camie: It sure does.

Flashwing: Why do I sense some of my kind in her?

Another Knighty Knight: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) That's because I was gene-slammed with you Flashwing.

Me: (GASP) That voice. Charlotte Victoria Windsor!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple and blue clothes and had the symbol for the Earth Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had the most amazing crystal angel wings ever.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: Good to see you again J.D. and happy easter to you.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Awesome to meet one of our friends from England.

Qin: That is true.

Flashwing: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Charlotte is a friend that came to my school on a Foreign Exchange program and she is an amazing jewelry maker. She made some of the most amazing jewelry in the world.

I pulled out a pamphlet and it showed her family's jewelry shop.

Me: She makes the most amazing jewelry ever.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Those are magnificent.

Rarity: They most certainly are darlings.

Me: Yep. They sure are.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: Yes they are and I mine for my own gems and jewels for them too.

Me: She and her family have an amazing mine that is located just outside of London on the border with Suffolk.

Nico: Wow! That is really amazing.

Camie: Boy no kidding. That is cool.

Flashwing: I think those jewels outshine the rest.

Qin: They sure do.

Nico: Yep.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: And this is fitting too because I am also a gene-slammer for Flashwing.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: You would get along great with Minami Qintinilla. She is a Flashwing Gene-slammer too.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: That is coincidental.

Flashwing: I'm facing you.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: Flashwing to Flashwing.

Nico: Very fitting.

Girl Jordan: But first lets get you separated from the Another Knighty Knight.

Leeli: This will be a really cool one.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: Cool.

Me: Also is the Another Private HIVE friendly or hostile?

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: Friendly and she is a massively amazing soldier for the military.

Qin: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Girl Jordan: Yep. Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Charlotte glowed and then Another Knighty Knight was separated from her and she was freed from him!

Qin: WHOA!

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: (GASP) That was the monster I turned into!?

Xenia: Yep.

Flashwing: This guy is mine. Blinded By The Light!

Nico: Go get em!

Another Knighty Knight: I shall smite thee into gristle!

Flashwing: Bring it on!

She fired waves of crystal shards and formed a powerful Crystal Lighthouse and it blasted Another Knighty Knight and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Crystal Dragon Princess and The Knights of The Dark Carnival.

Me: Whoa! Perfect title.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: That was awesome.

Flashwing: Outshining the Rest.

Twilight Sparkle: That was awesome!

Qin: It sure was!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was well done!

Nico: We're not done yet.

Me: Nope. We still have Another Private HIVE to do.

Camie: Yep.

Qin: This one will be interesting.

Zocks: But we're ready.

Chloe: Oh guys Marinette said that she has an awesome secret to reveal about Lila when she has the chance.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome and humiliating for that bitch.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: That bitch is gone from our lives. What she'll tell us won't matter.

Me: I know Nico but it's always funny to hear more degrading and humiliating secrets about her.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is too true.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: I heard so much about what she did. She was pure evil incarnate!

Qin: That is a total understatement.

Chloe: Yeah no kidding. But all of France and all of the world is now forever free of her.

Rarity: My sister killed her physically.

Me: We know Rarity. But it was awesome.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: That is for sure and I heard all about that. I'm glad Lila got what she deserved.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: I have hated that bitch ever since minute one when I first met Marinette and friends.

Me: Me too! Especially after how she shot Sabine Cheng and Chloe's dad! (GROWLS)

I clenched my fist tight and blood poured out through my knuckles and dripped onto the ground.

Me: If we weren't poisoned by all those Dark Orbs we wouldn't have let all those negative emotions get the better of us!

Nico: At least we weren't Akumatized.

Me: True. But I still blame myself for what happened back then. I should have killed her back then.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But our code wouldn't allow it.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: I never even got to see what my Princess Pink form looked like.

Me: That would be an awesome addition to the M.O.E. Lets see.

I pulled out a sketchpad and drew Lola as a girl that was a princess dressed in all shades of pink and she had a sword with a malevolent looking blade covered in pink fire and had pink hair and had scary angel wings made of pure pink fire.

Me: There. What do you think?

I showed her the picture.

Lola: That is awesome J.D.!

Nico: Cool!

Aylene C.: That's very well drawn.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: What would her powers be?

Me: Fire powers but they would be enhanced 1,000-fold.

Qin: WHOA! That would be intense.

Nico: Thank God we never fought that one!

Me: No shit there.

We heard a motorcycle.

Nico: Wait. You guys hear that?

Me: Sounds like a motorcycle.

Qin: Look!

We saw a dark figure coming and it was a dark version of Private HIVE! It was ANOTHER PRIVATE HIVE!

Me: Whoa! Another Private HIVE!

She pulled up to us and got off the bike.

Me: Identify yourself soldier!

Another Private HIVE: (In a girls voice) Patton! Sergeant Georgina! United States Space Force!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and was dressed in a Space Force Uniform!

She saluted.

Me: At ease soldier. Awesome to see you again Georgina.

SGT. Georgina: You too J.D.

Nico: Wait are you related to…

SGT. Georgina: That's right. General George Patton was my great grandfather.

Me: He was a great general during World War II.

Nico: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Soldier, did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

SGT. Georgina: Just to be as good a general as my great grandfather.

Me: You already are that good and your Great Grandfather would be very proud of you.

Qin: That's right. He sure would have.

Me: Your great grandfather was easily one of the greatest generals of the United States Army and he would be very proud with how far you came.

SGT. Georgina: That is true and I knew Swartz lied to me! I will have him court-martialed for this!

Me: Well you're too late for that. We killed him and gave him the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah we destroyed him and Nico and May mutilated him and made him eat his heart.

Nico: It's true.

SGT. Georgina: Good. I'm glad. Well done Nico.

Nico: Thank you soldier.

SGT. Georgina: Permission to start the battle with me?

Me: Granted soldier.

She turned into Another Private HIVE!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Private HIVE's Ridewatch) Hope you put that shield to Good use.

Me: If Turtlelini can block a Kamehameha blast at 1% of my power then that can too.

Nico activated it and fired a wave of energy and Another Private

HIVE blocked the blast with her shield and the blast exploded and knocked her down!

Me: WHOA! That was a powerful defense there!

Eli: Yeah

Nico: (gets out Knighty Knight's Ridewatch) Have at thee!

Me: Have at thee!

Nico activated it and got a sword and he and Another Private HIVE clashed and he jumped back and blasted her down.

Me: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Flashwing: My turn!

Flashwing activated her ridewatch for Knighty Knight and fired waves of swords and blasted her down with them.

May: (gets out Talons' Ridewatch) Not to be confused with Teresa's Bang Baby name.

May activated it and fired waves of blades of energy and blasted her down!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: So awesome!

May: (gets out Turkey Skarr's Ridewatch) Turkey, anyone?

She activated it and fired waves of turkeys and blasted her all over.

Qin: That should be used on Thanksgiving.

Nico: I agree there.

Maria: (gets out Sunroid Solar's Ridewatch) The power of the sun in the palm of my hands!

She activated it and formed a miniature sun in her hands.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: That is amazing!

Maria: Yep.

She fired it and smashed Another Private HIVE down.

Maria: (gets out Nowhere King's Ridewatch) No, this one isn't from Nowhere.

Maria activated it and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Deker, Black Night of Merlin, Razoul, Airazor & Divebomb, Batarax and the Wolfblade Conglomerate then came.

Nico: Nice team, Deker!

Deker: Thanks Nico.

Wolfblades: Been a while since we fought. How has Elizabeth O'Carroll been doing?

Me: Really awesome. She is really training super hard.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Then something hopped onto Qin's back.

Qin: Huh? What the?

Nico: Looks like you have a friend with you.

Qin saw that a Lilligant was on her back.

Qin: Hey a Lilligant!

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: Can we help you?

Lilligant: (In a girls voice) Just happy to see Qin again.

Qin: Honey Hydrangea! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Wow! Also I love Hydrangea flowers. They are so beautiful.

Nico: Yep.

Honey reverted back and she was a girl with periwinkle blue hair and had blue clothes and yellow angel wings.

Honey Hydrangea: I got this guys.

She fired a wave of flowers and blasted Another Private HIVE down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I brought SGT. Georgina over.

Nico: That was awesome.

Nicole: It sure was.

Nico: Another Ridewatch down.

Qin: That is for sure.

Honey Hydrangea: But that was awesome. Oh Happy Easter guys.

Nico: Same to you Honey.

Flashwing: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Honey Hydrangea: When me and Nico made the most beautiful flower ever. We call it the Vegeta Pride Beauty. It's a rainbow and black Hydrangea flower.

Me: Ooh that is awesome!

Nico: It was an amazing way to pay homage to my home planet.

Xenia: That is so amazing!

Camie: I'll say!

Nicole: You'll have to show us what it looks like in our greenhouse.

Honey Hydrangea: I would like that.

Nico and Honey hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Honey Hydrangea: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-

Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, and Stella are heading to Tanzania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls and Ets is going to rescue the one girl here, but we got word that Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Nelson Everett, Riley Cooper, Morgan Wesley, and Gary Reeve, The Blood Dragons, had been busted out of jail by the remaining members of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and they're hell-bent on revenge on Lincoln for getting them sent to prison last year. Well, we're not letting those Blood Dragon thugs get away with this, 'cause Lincoln's going to kill The Blood Dragons and this'll also send a very nasty message to those remaining monster bitches: they cross Lincoln again, he's going to do much worse to them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Tanzania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls and Ets is going to rescue the one girl here, but we just got word that Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Nelson Everett, Riley Cooper, Morgan Wesley, and Gary Reeve, The Blood Dragons, had been busted out of jail by the remaining members of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and they're hell-bent on revenge on me for getting them sent to prison last year.

We gasped in horror.

Qin: What?! The Blood Dragons have been busted out of prison by The Legion of The Lincoln Haters?!

Nicholette Torrington: Oh, this has Brianna Greyson written all over it, that monster bitch is so going to get it when Mylah Palmer comes after us next!

Serena Logan: You got that right, and we're not letting those Blood Dragon thugs get away with this, 'cause Lincoln's going to kill The Blood Dragons and this'll also send a very nasty message to those remaining monster bitches: they cross Lincoln again, he's going to do much worse to them.

Lincoln: You got that right, Serena, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Taylor.

Taylor: No problem, Lincoln. Besides, we get another chance to pummel those Blood Dragon assholes.

Me: Yeah, we can't have Timon, Pumbaa, Simba, and the rest of The Lion Guard have all the fun.

Timon: That's for sure, those Blood Dragon mooks are so dead.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Bladedge appear before us, and with it are the six girls Lincoln is to rescue and the one girl that Ets is to rescue.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Bladedge, cool!

Jaden: And another of my Elemental HEROS.

Elemental HERO Bladedge: (Girl's voice) Looks like we got here just in time, and I got the girls away from Bryan Greyson and his thugs.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Brenda Ashford, I knew that was you.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our targets, Bryan Greyson, Alan Cameron, Colin Mason, Justin Nolan, Eric Archer, Corey Hudson, Kyle Carter, Marc Landon, Nelson Everett, Riley Cooper, Morgan Wesley, and Gary Reeve, The Blood Dragons, still dressed in prison jumpsuits, but they were beyond pissed off big time.

Sylvester: Sore losers.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Sheesh, even after we threw them in prison a year ago, they're still that pissed off at us, well, if that's how they want to go out.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders

Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Taylor's team, The Lion Guard, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Blood Dragons and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired black and blood red energy blasts which hit The Blood Dragons, and he sucked out and absorbed their blood and life-force and when Lincoln was done, The Blood Dragons were left as desiccated corpses and Lincoln sent their souls to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the last time we ever have to deal with The Blood Dragons again. (To Brenda Ashford) And it's so good to see you again, Brenda Ashford.

Brenda Ashford reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless green tank top, green shorts, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Bladedge, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Bladedge-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Elemental HERO Bladedge etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Brenda Ashford: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Brenda Ashford and he hugged her, and Brenda Ashford is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Brenda Ashford: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Brenda Ashford, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Bladedge, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Brenda Ashford's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Brenda Ashford: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Brenda and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Brenda Ashford lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Brenda Ashford: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Brenda?

Brenda Ashford: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Brenda Ashford: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Brenda Ashford, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Brenda Ashford: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Brenda Ashford's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Brenda Ashford: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Brenda Ashford.

Brenda Ashford had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls Lincoln was to rescue and the one girl Ets was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls Lincoln was to rescue are Yurine Haruyama, Kaeno Asagiri, Mei Amamiya, Tsubaki Nagumo, Chizuru Yukishiro, and Karen Ranjou from Beat Refle, and the girl Ets was to rescue is Any Malu from The Any Malu Show.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yurine Haruyama, Kaeno Asagiri, Mei Amamiya, Tsubaki Nagumo, Chizuru Yukishiro, and Karen Ranjou from Beat Refle.

Ets: And Any Malu from The Any Malu Show.

Then, Any Malu ran up to Ets and hugged and kissed him all over.

Nicole: I hate to find out if those Blood Dragons tried to cut their heads off and spill their blood.

Lincoln: Brenda got to them before they could do that. And are you girls okay?

Yurine Haruyama: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yurine Haruyama and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from The Blood Dragons, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its

head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Yurine Haruyama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yurine Haruyama: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yurine Haruyama, Kaeno Asagiri, Mei Amamiya, Tsubaki Nagumo, Chizuru Yukishiro, and Karen Ranjou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were The Blood Dragons, who busted out of prison, thanks to help from The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and they still wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as our beatdown of those thugs, and Lincoln finishing them off by firing those black and blood red energy blasts that sucked out their blood and life-force and he banished them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and ran up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed Lincoln all over. Lincoln and Brenda Ashford have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe those monster bitches were the ones who broke their dads out of jail! Now, they are worse than dead.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Suddenly, we heard the super enraged screams of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters echoing in the air.

Nico: And those screams definitely proved it big time.

Me: They just made things much worse for themselves after that little stunt.

---

After destroying The Blood Dragons and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Brenda Ashford saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Brenda Ashford: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Brenda, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Brenda Ashford: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Brenda Ashford: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Brenda, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Brenda Ashford: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Brenda Ashford pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Brenda Ashford and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Brenda Ashford was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Brenda Ashford: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Brenda Ashford, but Brenda Ashford punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Brenda, let's get her!

Lincoln and Brenda Ashford went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Stella Addison ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Damn, Lynn, you always wanted to start trouble with your bro, but you should've known you were in for a brutal beatdown.

Lincoln: Lynn's Dark Side made her completely hard-headed, she may be strong, but Brenda and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Brenda Ashford: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Stella Addison: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Brenda, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Stella Addison: Good, he was scum!

Suddenly, Sebastian's glyph on the floor started glowing.

Nico: Hey, the glyph's glowing, did it pick up who turned Tommy and his team into kids?

Sebastian Mendez: It did, and it wasn't Rita Repulsa since her dark magic couldn't reach out from her prison in The Warp, no, this dark magic was from Gabriel Hargreaves of The Church of Necrom.

The Dark World Goth Girls gasped.

Lincoln: But, we destroyed all of the members of The Church of Necrom last year.

Nicholette Torrington: Not all of them died at our hands, Lincoln. We'd wanted Griselda Huffington to destroy Gabriel Hargreaves when they showed up, but we heard from the spirits of The Netherworld that because Gabriel failed to get revenge for what you did to Necrom, Damian Alaister killed him in a fit of demonic insanity.

Jackie Wren: Has he now come back from the dead to get revenge?

Sebastian Mendez: If he has, then, we know who we're going after on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Mylah Palmer has sent some thugs to kill them.

Dokuga Millions: Whoa, so our first date's here in Emerald Coast, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian would love it, Dokuga, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Mylah Palmer's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Dokuga Millions, Amy Gelande, Ran Igarashi, and Rafflesian are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Mylah Palmer's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Mylah Palmer scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Mylah Palmer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Mylah Palmer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine

Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Renee: While you and I deal with Mylah Palmer and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Mylah Palmer will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, even though today's Easter, let's go hunt down that monster bitch and destroy her, and send all the other monster bitches running for their lives.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico. But, now that we killed their dads, their attempts for revenge are going to quadruple, but we're ready for them.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Renee: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Mylah Palmer, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we flew off to the park to hunt down Mylah Palmer.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Mylah Palmer of The Legion of the Lincoln Haters.

Simba: Okay, we've made it to the park. Now, it's not long before Mylah Palmer shows up.

Timon: Yeah, the only thing that can alert us is that shrill voice of hers and screaming bloody revenge at Lincoln.

Nico: Along with that big fat mouth of hers.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eight coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs

orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Mylah Palmer.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Mylah Palmer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, the bitch's also got Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Mylah Palmer: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads today… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Renee: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Renee's eyes turned crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with red flames, spades, hearts, diamonds, clubs, and phoenixes, and as she approached Mylah Palmer, she left crimson red energy, red flames, spades, hearts, diamonds, clubs, and phoenixes with every step.

Renee: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Mylah Palmer, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Renee was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with red flames, spades, hearts, diamonds, and clubs surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mylah Palmer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Renee emerged, but she was changed forever.

Renee grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with red fire, stars, spades, aces, hearts, diamonds, clubs, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the spade of Ace Savvy emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Renee has on a sleeveless red tank top with the spade of Ace Savvy on it, red skirt, black stockings, red boots, she has on large gold metal bands with red gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames, hearts, spades, aces, hearts, diamonds, clubs, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by red fire, spades, aces, hearts, diamonds, clubs, and stars. Suddenly, Renee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Renee has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Renee's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, red fire, spades, aces, hearts, diamonds, clubs, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Renee's Crimson Red Firestorm Ace Savvy Greatsword of Crimson Red Firestorm Ace Savvy Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and blue etchings and Ace Savvy's spade etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with blue gems in their mouths and a large crimson red phoenix head with a blue gem in its mouth below the large crimson red phoenix heads for the pommel. Renee has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Renee, True Fan of Ace Savvy, Comic Book Reader, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Mylah Palmer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Crimson Red Fire, Hearts, Diamonds, Spades, Clubs, and Phoenixes"

レニー、エースサビー の真のファン、漫画の読者、リンカーン・ラウド の愛する未来の妻、リンカーン嫌いの軍団 の マイラ・パーマー の破壊者、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な学生、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック ゲートのマスター、クリムゾン レッド ファイア、ハート、ダイアモンド、スペード、クラブ、フェニックスのマスター

Renee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE COSMIC CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM ACE SAVVY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE COSMIC CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM ACE SAVVY JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE COSMIC CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM ACE SAVVY LOVE!

We were amazed by Renee's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mylah Palmer saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Renee, but Renee fired a barrage of crimson red energy blasts with red fire, aces, spades, hearts, diamonds, clubs, stars, and phoenixes at Mylah Palmer and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Renee again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Mylah Palmer and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome, Renee's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Mylah and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Mylah Palmer has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Renee: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Cosmic Firestorm Ace Savvy Phoenix Angel and Divine Darkness Cosmic Red Firestorm Ace Savvy Love) You got that right. Now, let's deal out some justice and rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Renee.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Mylah Palmer. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Renee and Lincoln went after Mylah Palmer who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mylah Palmer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Renee attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Mylah Palmer got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Renee, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Mylah Palmer's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Mylah Palmer by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and then, Lincoln and Renee fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with crimson red fire, hearts, spades, aces, clubs, diamonds, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Mylah Palmer, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Mylah Palmer's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Mylah Palmer: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Mylah Palmer.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Mylah Palmer's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Mylah Palmer: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Renee and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Renee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown tails, and massive dark brown wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Mylah Palmer. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Renee: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-four more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Mylah Palmer, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Renee.

Suddenly, Renee wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Renee's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and red flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Renee absorbed the red flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call dealing out justice. Lincoln, Renee, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Mylah Palmer, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Michaela Maddison, which means you and I are up next, Christina.

Christina: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one is for Elemental HERO Woodsman.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Woodsman: Isabella Oakley, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price.

Eli: But, also Chase Young's evil, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right.

---

Later it was time for Flurry Heart's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Flurry Heart? Besides Tai, Marcus, and their Digimon Partners?

Nico: Well, when we get there, we need to meet with Wes, Rui, and Michael at Agate Village.

Flurry Heart: Why?

Nico: Rui called me earlier before my rescue. They said the 3 of them are meeting with her grandparents Eagun and Beluh along with Duking of Pyrite Town.

Me: Okay then.

Takato: Me and Jeri will come with along with Guilmon and Leomon if that's alright.

Nico: Sure Takato.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Agate Village in Sedona, Arizona.

---

We arrived at Agate Village.

Me: So this is Agate Village.

Jeri: Agate Village looks so close to the forest.

Flurry Heart: Yeah it sure does.

Me: It's beautiful though.

Takato: Boy it sure is.

Applejack: It sure is amazing and great.

We arrived and Michael and the others saw us.

Michael: Hey guys!

Flurry Heart: Michael, meet Tai Kamiya, Marcus Damon, and their

Digimon partners.

Tai: Awesome to meet you. Tai Kamiya.

Marcus Damon: Marcus Damon.

Tai's Agumon: Tai and Marcus both have Agumon. That's us.

Michael: Awesome to meet you all.

Takato: I'm Takato Matsuki.

Jeri: And I'm Jeri Katou, soon to be Jeri Matsuki.

Rui: You mean?

Jeri showed her ring.

Rui: Congratulations to you and Takato! I knew you two were a couple in the making.

Me: Long story on that too.

Rui: Guys, meet my grandparents.

We saw Rui's grandparents Eagun and Beluh.

Eagun: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Beluh: Same here.

Me: Pleasure to meet you both.

Twilight Sparkle: It's a pleasure too.

Nico: Were you really one of the greatest Pokemon trainers in Orre?

Eagun: In my youth, I was. With my trusty partner Pikachu!

Eagun's Pikachu walked up next to him.

Me: Wow so Ash is not the only one with a Pikachu.

Nico: Besides Victor and Richie.

Eli: Yep. This will be awesome.

Me: It sure will.

Nico: The Relic Stone is in this village, right?

Wes: Cipher was after the Relic Stone to destroy it before. It's said to be the place where Celebi once landed, and so has the power to let Shadow Pokémon remember their happy and carefree lives before the doors to their hearts had been closed. Whenever possible, I would visit back here to purify Shadow Pokemon.

Me: Very interesting.

Jeri: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: Just like Jen Scotts XXXVIII said.

Eli: Yep.

We then saw Duking and he was a muscular guy.

Nico: And you must be Duking.

Me: Whoa you are a big guy.

Duking: Indeed and it's an honor to meet you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Flurry Heart: Same here.

Cadance: We're glad to help you guys.

Wes: Never thought you'd get into the Wild Pokemon business.

Duking: Well, I had to take a step forward in my life somehow.

Me: That's true.

Eli: Yeah.

Fluttershy: I wonder who we're going to face with Shadow Pokemon this time?

Wes: On that subject, I just realized we still need to recruit a lot of help against Cipher. So, we're going to recruit an old team of mine.

Michael: You mean…

Wes: Yep. We're going to the Team Snagum hideout.

Me: This will be interesting. I hope they aren't like Team Rocket.

Rarity: Indeed darlings.

We arrived and it was a hole under a rock.

Wes: (sees the hole he made in the hideout years ago) Ah, good memories.

Me: Flynn would love this. He and his friends had a hideout like that.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yep.

We went into the hideout.

Gonzap: Well, if it isn't Wes. You're a sight for sore eyes!

Wes: (smirks) Nice to see you too, Gonzap.

Gonzap: Yes. (GASP) Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right.

Eli: We came to face Cipher and we could use your help.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right.

Wakin: Wait. What did you say?

Nico: Cipher's back.

Eli: I believe I said that.

Wakin: Impossible. Greevil turned over a new leaf thanks to Eldes!

Marcus Damon: You guys don't go online a lot, do you?

Gonzap and Wakin: Who has time for THAT these days?!

Me: EVERYONE.

Michael sighed and took out his P*DA. He opened up a specific article.

Michael: See for yourselves.

They saw for themselves that Cipher is still at large and is indeed back.

Gonzap: Oh man!

Me: I know.

Nico: Also, we'd like you and your crew to join the Masters of Evil.

Gonzap: Say no more. We'll gladly sign up!

Me: That was easy.

Data Squad Agumon: You guys don't seem hesitant in taking down your former buddies.

Wakin: "Buddies"? First of all, that is SO not fair. Why can't ALL Pokemon talk like you can? Second, us and Cipher were only business partners. And that ended after Cipher was taken down the first time. And third, I hear Nascour's been more evil then usual these days.

Me: That's why we're giving him the Black Gates.

Data Squad Agumon: That's for sure. And also both us Agumon are not Pokemon. We're Digimon.

Me: Digital Monsters.

Pinkie Pie: And we're going to make sure he pays big time. Bunch of party poopers.

Two more Snagum grunts came into the room.

Gonzap: Agrev! Biden! Report!

Agrev: Boss! Big news!

Biden: Cipher really is back. And they've invaded Mt. Battle again! But Vander was able to get outside of there before it happened!

Me: This will be interesting.

Eli: Yep. We'll make them into mincemeat.

Gonzap: How are me, Biden, and some of my boys gonna catch up to you guys? Our vehicles are in the shop!

Me: We'll teleport there.

Twilight Sparkle: That is right.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at Mount Battle.

Nico: So this is Mt. Battle, huh?

Wes: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Eli: I sense lots of peons here too.

Nico: Stay alert everyone.

Vander: Michael, Wes! Thank goodness you're both here. Dakim's back. Along with someone named Gorigan.

Michael: Oh, Gorigan, I remember.

Me: We're ready for him.

Vander: That's good.

Eli: It sure will be good.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But we're ready.

Nico: Whoa! The platforms are all that's keeping us from falling off into a long drop below!

Me: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Then we saw EXOL!

Michael: Exol. Didn't expect you to be here.

Tai Kamiya: So, I guess Cipher's using big grunts this time.

Exol: Damn straight! (to Michael) Guess us erasing that info from ONBS' servers didn't do shit back then, did it? Well, that doesn't matter now!

Exol sent out Armaldo and Klinklang.

Me: An Armaldo and Klinklang.

Michael: (heart monitor responds) The Armaldo and Klinklang are Shadow Pokemon!

Nico: This will be good.

Flurry Heart: Bring it on.

Cadance: This will be a good one.

Michael: Come on out, Rhydon!

Michael's Rhydon appeared.

Nico: I'm surprised it's not a Rhyperior yet.

Michael: I know.

Me: This will be good. Lets dance!

I fired waves of light and blasted them down.

Rhydon charged at the Armaldo

Rhydon smashed Armaldo down.

Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer fired magic and fire blasts.

Flurry Heart: Take this.

She fired a Snag ball and caught it and purified it.

We got a massive Negative Energy increase!

Me: Whoa!

The Klinklang charged at Agumon.

Agumon: Time for firepower. (Echoing) PEPPER BREATH!

He fired a fireball and blasted him down and Flurry Heart caught the Klinklang with a Snag ball and purified it and we got a boost.

Nico: Nice!

Twilight Sparkle: Take this!

She fired a blast of magic and blasted down Exol!

With Exol out of the way, we continued on our way until we saw 3 big grunts.

Grunt 1: Halt!

Grunt 2: You won't get near Gorigan and Dakim.

Grunt 3: You'll have to get past us first!

Me: Take your best shot!

They sent out a Meganium, Sceptile, Typhlosion, Blaziken, Blastoise, and Swampert.

Nico: Meganium, Sceptile, Typhlosion, Blaziken, Blastoise, and Swampert

Rui: (gasps) They're all Shadow Pokemon!

Wes: I'll handle this!

Wes sent out his own Meganium and Typhlosion along with his Feraligatr.

Jeri: (Echoing) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

She fired a lion flame blast and it hit the Meganium and Typhlosion and knocked them down and Flurry Heart used her Snag Ball and purified them. Giving us a power boost.

Nico: Nice one!

The Sceptile charged at Typhlosion while the Blaziken ran at Feraligatr. But Feraligatr chomped on the Blaziken's arm.

Me: That must've hurt.

I fired a blast of lightning and the Typhlosion was knocked down.

Eli fired Force Lightning and blasted the Blaziken down.

Flurry Heart fired Snag balls and purified them. Giving us a boost.

Fluttershy fired waves of leaves and blasted the Meganium down and Flurry caught the Meganium.

The Swampert and Blastoise charged at Wes' Meganium.

His Meganium blasted them with Solar Beam and knocked them down and Flurry caught them and purified them.

Nico: Nice job!

Me: Now this.

I fired a beam of ice and froze the grunts in blocks of ice.

Me: Not used to getting the cold shoulder huh.

We finally made it to Dakim and Gorigan.

Nico: Damn, you two are as strong and big as Gonzap.

Gonzap: Hey, watch it!

Dakim: (laughs) If it isn't Wes and Eli, the only two people ever to become worthy opponents to the great Dakim!

Wes: Dakim.

Michael: And Gorigan!

Gorigan: Heheh! It's me again, kid! You know, it makes me kind of happy to see you since I've seen you so often. And your new pals.

Dakim: And you brought Team Snagem too. Not to join us, I take it.

Gonzap: Hell no. Never liked Nascour anyway. Especially how he seems a little not right in the head.

Dakim: I HAVE noticed he's… unhinged then before.

Me: That is an understatement.

Gorigan: Huh… sounds about right. Compared to Greevil, Nascour is pretty ruthless. He blamed what happened to the factory back thenon me. So, Master Nascour gave me one last chance to redeem myself. But this is it! If we lose this one, there's no tomorrow!

Dakim sent out Archeops, Metagross, Golem, Swampert, and Camerupt while Gorigan sent out Hippowdown, Ursaring, Aggron, Walrein, and Slowking.

Nico: Archeops, Metagross, Golem, Swampert, Camerupt Hippowdown, Ursaring, Aggron, Walrein, and Slowking.

Rui: (gasps) The Archeops and Hippowdown are Shadow Pokemon!

Me: Oh boy.

Tai: Time to Digivolve, Agumon!

Marcus Damon: DNA Charge!

They Digivolved!

Agumon: Agumon Digivolve to…

He turned into GREYMON!

Greymon: GREYMON!

Marcus's Agumon: Agumon Digivolve to…

He turned into GaoGreymon!

GaoGreymon: GAOGREYMON!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Gonzap: Skarmory, come on out!

Gonzap's Skarmory came out.

Dakim: (smirks): You're in for a big surprise.

Dakim's Pokemon used Protect while Gorigan's Pokemon used Earthquake. Dakim's Pokemon were unaffected. But Typhlosion and Rhydon were knocked back. Feraligatr, Meganium, and Gloom only were slightly affected. And Skarmory just avoided the attacks.

Nico: The Earthquake Protect combo.

Gorigan: Hey, we both like using this trick. That's why we work well together!

Me: Your teamwork is really amazing.

Gorigan: Why thank you. So is yours from what we heard.

Me: That's right. Allow us to show you.

Me and Nico: EARTH VEGETA LIGHTNING STRIKE!

We fired a massive wave of lightning and it hit both the Archeops and Hippowdon and blasted them down and Flurry Heart caught them with a snag ball and purified them! We got a power boost.

Flurry Heart: Oh yeah!

Marcus: (gets out Daemon's Gashat) I just witnessed the combo and already, it's giving me a headache

Gorigan: (laughs) Who do you think we are? That chump Kurata?

Me: You know I am expecting to see Nascour have a Kurata Style Villainous Breakdown when we see him on Flurry Heart's big day.

Nico: That will be epic.

Me: Besides that fucker Kurata got what was coming to him.

Nico: Care to make a wager on that?

Me: You're on. We'll have a root beer drink night if he doesn't.

Nico: We'll an all you can eat pizza dinner if he does.

Me: Great.

Marcus: Lets see what this does.

INFERNO OF DAEMON!

Marcus fired waves of energy and fire and blasted down Gorigan!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Dakim: The mighty Dakim is way too strong for a puny weakling like Kurata.

Poromon: If you saw the big monster he became, you'd probably have second thoughts.

Gonzap's Skarmory flew at Swampert.

Skarmory blasted Swampert down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Tai: (gets out James Nixon McGarfield's Gashat) Let's go after one of their toughest Pokemon first!

Greymon: You got it!

Tai Activated his Gashat.

OUSTING OF THE FOURTH GRADE PRESIDENT FOR LIFE!

Tai fired waves of fire.

Greymon: (Echoing) NOVA BLAST!

He fired a ball of fire and it hit Ursaring and Walrein and knocked them out!

Twilight Sparkle: Take that!

Wes: Hey, Dakim. Remember your Entei?

Dakim: Why do you ask?

Wes: You get to see it again!

Wes sent out his Entei.

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Eli: It sure is!

Flurry Heart: That is so awesome that you have Entei too.

Wes: Yep.

Me: You would love our teammate Molly Hale. She loves the legendary Pokemon, Entei.

Nico: She sure does.

Entei set its' sights on the Metagross.

He fired a blast of fire and smashed the Metagross down!

Me: Oh yeah!

Dakim: I hate to do this to one of my former Pokemon. But it IS weak to ground types.

Dakim's Golem and Camerupt used Earthquake while Aggron and Slowking used Protect.

Wes: Entei, jump over it!

Entei jumped over the attack.

Gorigan: Okay, I have to admit. THAT was awesome!

Me: EVERYTHING they do is awesome.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Golem, Camerupt, Aggron and Slowking and knocked them out.

Nico: Take that!

The Golem and Slowking were still standing though.

Nico: (gets out Private HIVE and Skinner's Ridewatches) Ten Hut!

Nico activated them and fired energy blasts and they were down!

Nico: OH YEAH!

?: I'll finish them.

A Krookodile came!

Me: Hey a Krookodile!

Eli: Neat!

Krookodile: (In a girls voice) I am ready to kick some butt!

Nico: Yolanda Zhou!? Wow!

Krookodile: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed down Dakim and Gorigon!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had a red bikini and brown swim skirt and she was a really hot mama!

Yolanda Zhou: Now that is one that was sexy!

Gorigan: That was the very last chance Master Nascour gave me!

Wes: Dakim. Gorigan. You both are great trainers.

Dakim: What are you trying to pull?

Nico: You're both overqualified for Cipher. I know why you two joined at first. You both wanted to be recognized and respected. But Cipher isn't how you two do it.

Wes: Nico's right. You need to become the best trainer you can be. Not the best Cipher can make you. When I left Team Snagem, I thought I would just live my life as an ordinary man… but now people call me a hero.

Gorigan: So, you're saying if we quit Cipher, we can be better?

Michael: That's right. And you can start by joining the Masters of Evil.

Dakim: The Mighty Dakim accepts.

Gorigan: Then so will Gorigan.

Me: Wise choice.

Eli: I agree.

Michael: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yolanda Zhou: I have a lot of them. But he did so much for me.

Me: Wait you're that famous sexy swimsuit model! You're on the cover of every swimsuit fashion magazine that Leni loves!

Yolanda Zhou: That's right! And Nico helped me make all sorts of amazing swimsuit ideas.

Nico: I've been sort of a fashionista in a way.

Rarity: Oh Nico that is truly amazing darling.

Nico: Thanks.

Nico and Yolanda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Yolanda Zhou: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

Leni: (GASP) O.M. GOSH! YOLANDA ZHOU!? (FANGIRL SQUEAL) I am one of your biggest fans!

Yolanda Zhou: I'm glad you love my fashions Leni.

We laughed!

Me: That's awesome.

We told everyone everything.

May: Oh wow! That is so awesome.

Me: Yep.

May: Next time, the Ex Aid Riders and Andros should come with you.

Kuroto Dan: ALL of us? I figured just Emu.

May: If we're going to face who I think it is, we'll need as many people as possible.

Nico: Oh boy.

Ruby Kirlian: And I'll go with myself too since they are my archenemies.

Qin: Good idea Ruby.

---

Later we were at the park for an awesome Easter Egg Hunt.

Mascots: HAPPY EASTER EVERYONE!

Me: Same to you guys.

Marinette: This is so awesome.

Me: What beautiful eggs.

Nico: Marinette, whatever you need to tell us about Lila won't even matter. She's gone for good.

Marinette: I want to get this off my chest. It was before we joined you guys. I found out that not only does Lila wear Diapers but before what happened with her when you guys met us that her lies were exposed and that she was slated to be expelled and shipped off to Siberia.

CLANG!

Mine and Nico's jaws dropped!

Eli put them back.

But then we BURSTED OUT INTO HYSTERICAL LAUGHTER!

Eddy: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

Maria: Diapers?!

Marinette: I found out that she has a bladder leakage problem and it's uncontrollable.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Squidward: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Camie: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Patrick: I don't get it.

Nico: Don't ask Patrick.

Me: But that was funny Marinette.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: So she was on her last days at school and was about to be expelled and deported.

Marinette: Yep.

Nico: Boy we should have waited till after that.

Maria: But on the bright side, the 6th Rangers and the first members of the Redemption Squad all got a chance to shine then.

Nico: They sure did.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was!

Nico: Yep.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: And if we ever meet Princess Pink in the future I would gladly have her as my archenemy.

Nico: That is a definite surefire thing.

Gabriel: Honestly, the powers I picked out for Princess Pink were her to make people, including me, do whatever she tells them to do.

Lola: Well I did have a habit of being bossy so that would be perfect for me.

Lincoln: She's right on that.

Gabriel: Indeed. But Fire Powers are a good idea for Princess Pink too.

Qin: Glad you think so.

Adrien: I agree there.

Gabriel: Me too son. And also I'm amazed you came up with this too J.D. Princess Pink looks awesome.

Me: It was the best I could come up with.

Gabriel: Honestly, Lucy's name was going to be Queen of Darkness, Luan was going to be Bonkers, Lana was going to be Mudslinger, Lynn was going to be Fowl Ball, Leni was going to be Mimica, Luna was going to be Power Chord, Lisa was going to be Math Magician, Lori was going to be Digital Diva, and Lily was going to be Fear Fox.

Me: Those are awesome ideas!

Laney: What about me?

Gabriel: I couldn't think of a good one for you since you're the most level headed of the Louds. Not to mention I didn't think too much of it at the time since the chances of you guys being Akumatized were always going to be small.

Me: Hmm. I know. How about Book Butterfly.

Gabriel: Ooh! I like it! Any reason for that?

Me: Laney is a bookworm and is trying to break up fights with her voice of reason.

Gabriel: That works.

Me: It was the best I can come up with. But those all match the Loud's personalities perfectly.

We then heard someone approaching.

We saw a Basculin.

Me: Hey a Basculin.

Qin: Cool!

Basculin: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you all here.

Nico: Bertha Schroder!?

Me: The famous angler!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and was dressed in blue fisherman clothes.

Bertha Schroder: It's awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bertha Schroder: When me and Nico were over in Jamaica and we caught a giant shark and it was a lot of good meat.

Me: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lola: You're quite a fisherman.

Bertha Schroder: Yep.

Nico and Bertha hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bertha Schroder: Me too Nico. And Happy Easter.

Nico: Same to you.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Darmanitan and Maractus next.

Me: Ooh! The Maractus would be perfect for Cinco De Mayo next month.

Nico: Festive huh?

Me: Yep. But those are awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: I bet I can get more eggs then you guys!

Nico: You're on!

Poliwag: Yeah!

We got to hunting for eggs all over.

We got tons and tons and tons of eggs.

Poromon was looking for eggs.

He found pink ones, orange ones and red ones.

Poliwag found blue ones and yellow ones.

Manaphy found green and blue and purple ones.

LOTS OF AWESOME COLORS

Horsea was looking for eggs

Horsea found aqua blue and blue eggs.

I found lots of eggs of every color.

Tentacool found purple and red eggs.

Jirachi found lots of eggs of every color.

Me: BOY! That was awesome!

Lola: Look at all these eggs.

Misty Tredwell: Just like in our rescue earlier.

Poromon: (to the rest of the mascots) Let's count the eggs we got.

Jirachi: Okay.

They counted them.

Poromon - 126 eggs.

Poliwag - 128 eggs

Manaphy - 231 eggs

Horsea - 214 eggs

Tentacool - 423 eggs

Jirachi - 323 eggs

Ninetales - 474 eggs

Poromon: WHAT?! Ninetales got the most!

Tentacool: At least I came second.

Me: You sure did. But you all did great.

Ninetales: All of us did good.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Coco laid lots of eggs though.

Coco: Coco.

Nico: Yep.

Coco: Cocococococoo Cocococococo!

Wilt: Coco said that she had a lot of fun doing this whole easter egg hunt.

Coco: Coco.

Cheese said nothing as he hugged Coco.

Coco: Coco.

Me: Cheese you may be an idiot but you are a cool cat.

J.D. JUST SAID THAT!

Me: (To the viewers) Take it home with you!

Stewie laughed at that one.

Herriman: Miss Coco, I truly am proud of you today.

Coco: Cocococo.

Herriman: I'm glad you did great on this Easter Egg Hunt Extravaganza.

Me: Lets head home and crack these eggs.

We went and did so and we cracked them open and in them was LOTS OF Chocolate Candy, Cookies, gold bricks and coins and jewels and more.

Qin: WHOA! Look at all this.

Camie: Awesome!

Poromon: I call first dibs!

Me: Now now plenty for everyone.

Lynn Sr.: Easter dinner guys!

We got to eating spiral ham and delicious food of all kinds.

Vypra and everyone came.

Vypra: Happy Easter everyone.

Me: You too Vypra.

Dark Spicer: Whoa you guys got lots of eggs.

Me: Coco laid them for us.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But you should have seen all the eggs in Zephyr Heights earlier this morning.

Xenia: Yeah we got tons and tons of chocolate eggs.

Dark Spicer: Wow!

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Sorry you didn't get the most, Poromon.

Poromon: It's all right. Besides I had a lot of fun.

Seadramon: I'm glad you did.

We had a great meal.

Then we were watching Easter Theme Itchy and Scratchy Cartoons. We saw one called Egg-Cellent Pain. This one was where Itchy and Scratchy was having an easter egg hunt and Scratchy got his eyes bashed out as Scratchy was hunting for eggs. Then Scratchy screamed as he was looking for his eyes and then he picked up 2 Cherry Bombs and put them in. Then he screamed and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

His head exploded! His body fell to the ground and his blood poured out and wrote Happy Easter.

Itchy: Happy Easter everyone.

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: Oh, it IS happy, Itchy.

Me: Yeah it sure is!

Vypra: Nothing like a little Itchy And Scratchy on a fun day like today.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I'm happy that Krusty is making all kinds of awesome cartoons for them too.

Qin: Same here.

Krusty: Hey, Itchy and Scratchy is ALWAYS fun!

Me: Me too Krusty. Awesome job as always.

Krusty: Thanks. It's always a fun time! (Goofy Laughter)

Qin: That is for sure.

We had an awesome time for Easter. Later at bed I was reading a book in my bed.

?: Oh J.D.

Me: Hmm.

Out came Hydrax dressed as a green hair woman with green eyes and she was wearing a really smoking hot green bra and panties.

Me: Hydrax!?

Hydrax: Shh. (Seductive Voice) Think of this as my reward for killing Gruumm.

Me: Whoa mama.

She got in bed with me and I pulled down a screen that said THE END on it.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue for Easter, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz and Ibuki along with Deker, Black Night of Merlin, Razoul, Airazor & Divebomb, Batarax and the Wolfblade Conglomerate and we're going to find a really amazing and incredibly sight. We're going to find a floating city of angels floating above the planet half way up to the estate and this will be a really awesome sight to see. We're going to rescue Princess Anita of the Kingdom of Angels. We're going to rescue her from the evil Duncan, an exiled evil angel that was banished for practicing Dark Magic. Duncan kidnapped her to force her to marry him. LIKE THAT WILL EVER HAPPEN. Also we're going to battle Another Black Knight of Merlin, Another Mephos and Another Deker. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Darmanitan and her name is Cleo Hatshepsut XL and she is the direct descendant of Queen Hatshepsut as well as the descendant of D'Artagnan of the legendary Three Musketeers.

For tomorrow, the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Cristina and Lincoln VS. Michaela Maddison

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to The Pridelands, and we're going to take down Timon and Pumbaa's old enemy, career criminal Quint who's busted out of jail and that mook's at it again. But, when Timon finds out he made a deal to kill us, and that deal was with Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock of The Church of Necrom who was killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Necrom and came back from the dead a year later and he wants bloody revenge on us for what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom, our favorite bug-eating meerkat hero is GOING TO EXPLODE WITH TRULY DANGEROUS AND FIERY VOLCANIC RAGE, HE'S GOING TO TRANSFORM AND AFTER HE GETS THROUGH VIOLENTLY BEATING DOWN THAT MOOK AND SENDING HIM TO VYPRA, WE'RE COMING FOR YOU, GABRIEL HARGREAVES, AND THIS TIME, WE'RE SO GOING TO MAKE SURE THE CHURCH OF NECROM STAYS DEAD AND GONE AND THIS TIME FOREVER! And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Isabella Oakley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Woodsman, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Get ready for an interstellar battle as we go into the world of the awesome 2007 movie Battle for Terra and we're going to help Mala and Senn and Lieutenant James "Jim" Stanton and stop a Terraforming Operation on the planet Terra and help the people of Earth and the planet Terra live together in peace.

See you next time.

# BATTLE OF TERRA - BONDS OF TERRA

This chapter is based on the 2007 movie Battle For Terra.

---

Flying high in the sky above the planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz and Ibuki along with Deker, Black Night of Merlin, Razoul, Airazor & Divebomb, Batarax and the Wolfblade Conglomerate and we got reports of an amazing and incredibly awesome city of Angels hovering over the planet. We don't know what this city has in it but we're going to be in for an amazing adventure with this one.

Me: Boy this is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Yeah too bad the Turtle Brothers aren't with us because of their friendship with the Avians. This will be right up their alley.

Qin: It sure will be awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: I have a feeling that this will be an awesome adventure.

Venus: It sure will.

Lola: I agree there.

Ruby Rose: I wonder where this village came from.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Nico: Ruby, I want to thank you, Deker, and your teams for coming today.

Ruby Rose: Anytime Nico. This will be so awesome and fun!

Xenia: It sure will!

Varie: I'm so excited for this.

Sir George: I am most excited with this.

Nico: Sir George, without your sacrifice, Ben would have never defeated Dagon

Me: Yeah you are a true hero. You gave your eternal life to help Ben save us all.

Sir George: That is true there.

Zuria: Wow! I read the story about Saint George and The Dragon back when I was a little girl. It's so awesome.

Me: And he lived for over 1,700 years which is absolutely incredible. Sir George has experiences that no one ever will know about.

Eli: Yeah he saw many of history's most amazing events unfold.

Sir George: That is true. Many of them were amazing in my own eyes.

Xenia: That is amazing.

Me: And not only that but he is the founding father of the Forever Knights.

Nico: And I truly am sorry about Squire Winston.

Me: Yeah he did nothing to deserve that.

Sir George: Thank you all for that. His sacrifice will be forever remembered.

Me: He will be a hero that helped you all.

Qin: Yeah it sure will.

Zuria: What was Dagon anyway?

Me: He was a malevolent monster.

I went over his history.

---

Dagon is a major antagonist in Ben 10: Ultimate Alien, serving as the overarching antagonist of Season 3.

He is an extra-dimensional demonic entity who is the worshipped deity of two modern day religious cults known as the Flame Keepers' Circle and the Esoterica who believed that he took the form a dragon and visited Earth many years ago, giving humans advanced technology.

He is believed to have sworn to come back to Earth and bring the "Golden Age". He said he will bring alien tech so Earth would have no war, no disease, just peace. Vilgax was mistaken for and later pretended to be Dagon in "The Flame Keepers' Circle".

In fact, Dagon is at least 1,700 years old and have tried to invade this dimension with help from many Lucubras during Earth's medieval era. He was banished back to his dimension when Sir George defeated him by cutting out his heart with Ascalon, a powerful weapon given to him by Azmuth centuries ago.

He was voiced by John DiMaggio, who also played Bender in the Futurama franchise, Dr. Drakken in Kim Possible, the Joker in Batman: Under the Hood and Don Vito in the show Celebrity DeathMatch.

In The Flame Keepers' Circle, Dagon was first introduced as a legendary alien god who was believed to have visited Earth many years ago and brought advanced technology to humans in the past. He was also believed to have sworn to come back to Earth to bring the "Golden Age". He claimed he would bring alien technology so that Earth would not have war or disease, just peace. His appearance was revealed in a carving.

In A Knight to Remember, Dagon took control of Gwen and explained to them that if Vilgax got his heart, he would be able to take control of the entire universe. After Vilgax defeated the Forever Knights and the Esoterica, Dagon took control of Sir Winston and told him that in order to be powerful enough to rule the universe, he must break the seal. However, this was a trick.

In Solitary Alignment, his shadow was seen in a flashback. Azmuth also noted that Dagon had enslaved 100 dimensions at the time.

Dagon's voice was heard in Enemy of My Frenemy, being called by the name Old One, a being who could bring dead people back to life. Charmcaster gave him 600,000 souls (from every living thing in Legerdomain except herself) and in return, asked to bring her father back to life. Spellbinder disapproved of this, saying that his daughter became a worse tyrant than Addwaitya ever was by doing so. Spellbinder said that even though he loved her, he couldn't stay in Legerdomain with her, knowing that his life was bought by the cost of so many others, and decided to return to the dead. Dagon restored all the dead souls, saying that "such is the way of magic".

In The Beginning of the End, Dagon's voice was heard again when Sir George demanded to face him, but Dagon instead summoned his herald, Vilgax.

In The Ultimate Enemy: Part 1, Dagon was able to turn every human into an Esoterica except for Ben's team, Julie, and Sir George. Later, he took control of Gwen again and tried to use her to break the seal. Eventually, he broke the seal himself, thus allowing him to enter the main dimension.

In The Ultimate Enemy: Part 2, after Dagon freed himself, Sir George immediately attacked him. Dagon then ordered Vilgax to destroy Sir George, but he was nowhere to be found, and thus Dagon sent his Esoterica to defeat George. While Gwen, Kevin, and George fought a couple of Esoterica, Ben transformed into Way Big and then Ultimate Way Big. Dagon fought Ultimate Way Big and easily defeated him with acid rain, with none of Ultimate Way Big's attacks having an effect on him. He proceeded to fight Sir George and Chromastone. After he defeated Chromastone and killed Sir George, Vilgax and Psyphon returned with their machine. Thinking it was a weapon, Dagon used his laser beams on it; however the machine absorbed powers from other living beings and due to Dagon's essence being only power, he was fully absorbed within the machine. Psyphon fired the machine at Vilgax and he received all of Dagon's power.

At the end of the battle, Ben used Ascalon to defeat Vilgax by absorbing Dagon into it.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Venus: He is a monster!

Zuria: Dagon is that dangerous!

Me: Yep and there was a cult called the Flame Keeper's Circle that thought he was a benevolent spirit that will bring everyone into the golden age. But in truth they were completely oblivious to his REAL modus operandi and that was he is really the opposite. He was going to destroy the entire planet.

Qin: Yep.

Zuria: That is horrible!

Sir George: That is correct.

Lola: Yeah that was horrible!

Camie: Yep.

Brittney: I knew about the dark forces of Dagon and the monsters of the Cthulhu Mythos for years and they are pure evil.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yep.

Qin: But still that was scary.

Lana: If we ever run into those Flame Keeper's Circle dirtbags they will pay and we will make them realize that Dagon is Not Who they think.

Me: Darn tootin!

Nico: Who here had a happy Easter?

Me: I did and it was awesome!

Eli: All of us did!

Qin: We sure did especially with the dinner and the Easter Egg hunt.

Zipp Storm. And the rescue in Zephyr Heights was so awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Camie: All those eggs were awesome.

Lola: They sure were.

Nico: None of the main mascots got the most eggs.

Me: Well they came in second place so that is not a bad run for them.

Nico: That is true.

Lola: Yeah all those eggs were awesome.

Nico: And Coco laid a lot of awesome eggs.

Xenia: She sure did.

Nico: And J.D. (Slyly) Did you have a WILD TIME with Hydrax?

Me: (GASP) (BLUSHES)

I was blushing in an atomic red color.

Nico: I heard you two while I was getting a midnight snack.

May: Yeah!

Me: (Embarrassed) Sorry about that guys. I should put up silencing barriers around my room door.

Everyone laughed!

Nico: But she is glad Gruumm is dead.

Me: Yeah she sure is.

Lincoln: I am too.

Maria: I think we're here.

We saw a magnificent city on an island floating over 200,000 feet above the planets surface!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

We saw Angel People flying around it too.

Me: It's a floating island of angels! And we're 200,000 feet above the planet!

Nico: Halfway at the height of the estate. This is amazing!

We landed.

Maria: Look at this place.

Me: Wow! It's like an awesome angel kingdom.

Zuria: I've read stories about these kinds of places. This is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Wow. First time ever seeing a place like this on Earth.

Camie: Too bad the Turtle Brothers aren't here for this. They would love seeing this place.

Nico: We can bring them here now.

Me: Yep. (SNAPS FINGERS)

The turtle brothers came!

2003 Donny: Wow! Look at this place.

2003 Raph: Wow! Reminds me of the Avian Kingdom.

Nico: It sure does. We found this place floating 200,000 feet above the planet and it's not far from the estate.

2003 Leo: It's amazing.

Me: It sure is guys. Yet something about this place seems very familiar.

Nico: Still have fragments of your amnesia left?

Me: Yeah.

We then saw a bunch of people gathered and they all had amazing wings.

We went to see what was going on.

Nico: Or it's probably nothing.

Me: We'll find out.

We went over and saw the people gathered and there was a massive reward to bring back their princess Anita. When I saw that name I gasped!

Me: (GASP) Oh man!

Nico: What's going on?

Me: I remember now! This place is the Kingdom of Avius and the princess, Anita is a dear friend of mine.

Eli: Whoa!

Qin: That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Nico: What happened?

Me: Years ago when I still lived in Colorado, I found this place and it was amazing. Everyone here treated me like I was a part of their family and they loved me. But no one loved me more than Princess Anita. She was the most beautiful part of this entire kingdom. She had the most gorgeous blond hair and most beautiful rainbow color wings I have ever seen and she had eyes for me the first time we met. It was practically love at first sight. But there was another that had eyes for her and wanted to take over her kingdom by force. His name was Duncan. He was an Avian that had dark blue wings and was banished from here for practicing the use of dark magic. When Duncan kidnapped her the first time I promised to save her. I braved a massive challenge and saved Anita. Anita was eternally grateful to me for saving her and she made me her future husband. I promised to her that I would make that oath a reality when I formed my future team and make her part of my family.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: That is incredible!

Xenia: Wow what a promise!

Me: And it looks like Duncan is back to his old tricks again. Now I'm going to finish him for good.

Nico: If we bring her back, we can get the reward!

Me: Yes we will.

I went over.

Me: Everyone. It's great to see you again. You may not recognize me before but it is me J.D.

Woman: Wow! J.D. you have grown into a great man.

Me: I get that a lot. I have also evolved in many ways and grown far more powerful. But I promise you all just like before that I will bring Anita back and fulfill the oath that I made to her.

Everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: Is there another reward for bringing back Duncan dead or alive?

Me: Do you all want Duncan brought back dead or alive so he can stay in prison forever?

Man: We want him dead

Man 2: Yeah he has terrorized the kingdom too long.

Me: It will be done. I promise you!

Everyone cheered!

Nico: Okay!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Is there another reward for that?

Man 3: TRIPLE IF DEAD!

They cheered.

Me: Okay then! I know where his castle is. It's in Badlands National Park in South Dakota in a mountain cave.

Nico: You lead the way J.D. Since you have experiences with this you have my permission to lead.

Me: Thanks Nico. Okay here we go!

We were off and we flew down and everyone cheered for us!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) I'm coming for you Duncan! You and I have an old score to settle!

ZOOM! ZOOM ZOOM!

We went down to the surface and flew over mountainous terrain and saw Duncan's castle.

Me: Target sighted at 12:00.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I sure can. But they are over 1,000 klicks away.

Nico: So it'll be a while before they get here. Okay then.

Me: We're going to need proof to show them that Duncan is dead. So his wings will be perfect for a trophy.

Nico: Got it.

We flew in and landed and inside a cave was DUNCAN! And he had Anita in a cage! He laughed malevolently! Inside he laughed.

Duncan: This time, I will never let you run away.

Princess Anita: Why do you never let me go?

Duncan: (Laughs) Of course it's because I love you, my little princess.

Princess Anita: You only love those wings!

Duncan: Whatever. Basically from now on, you will be only mine. I will go prepare gifts to marry you.

Me: (Offscreen) The only place you're going is to the black gates!

Duncan saw me!

Princess Anita: (GASP) J.D.!

Duncan: You!

Me: Yes me!

Nico: And he is not alone!

He saw all of us.

Duncan: Who are you all?

Me: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Duncan: Well the princess is mine!

Deker: For how many years you've had her captive, I'll stab you in the throat the exact number.

Me: Actually from the looks of things he just kidnapped her a few hours ago.

Deker: Oh.

Duncan: What happened to you J.D.? You look completely different.

Me: Lets just say that I have evolved in more ways than one.

Duncan: Well we'll…

POW!

I flew fast and punched him square in the face with devastating force and smashed him right into the wall!

I broke Anita out of her cage and she hugged me.

Princess Anita: I knew you would come back for me!

Me: I did keep my promise like I said 10 years ago.

Princess Anita: You sure did.

Me: Now it's time to deal with this traitor.

Duncan: (SCREAMING IN PAIN!) MY FACE! MY BEAUTIFUL FACE!

Deker: I'm still stabbing you!

Duncan got up and growled ferociously!

He fired waves of dark magic and they hit me and exploded! He laughed malevolently. But when the smoke cleared he saw that nothing happened!

Duncan: What!?

Me: Nice try Duncan. But my powers have evolved so fast and so powerfully that all magic is useless against us. We are now impervious to all magic.

Nico: That's right.

Duncan: NO!

I flew at him and grabbed him and we busted out of the castle and fought hard in the air and I kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach numerous times and then I kicked him in the face! Then I kicked him in the back and sent him flying and Deker got out his sword and then…

SHEEEN!

Deker stabbed him all the way through his black heart!

He was dead in an instant!

His corpse fell to the ground.

I then slashed his wings off.

Me: Got to have proof.

I then banished his body and spirit to the Black Gates.

Princess Anita: Wow!

Me: Sorry you had to see that Anita.

Princess Anita: It's okay. (HUGS ME) But thank you J.D. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Then she grabbed me and pulled me in and kissed me full on the lips and I returned the kiss.

Everyone was in awe and it was awesome.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Your people miss you.

Princess Anita: Lets get back.

We teleported back and everyone cheered wildly for Princess Anita's safe return.

We got to the castle.

Me: The deed is done everyone!

I pulled out Duncan's severed Wings and tossed them onto the ground.

Me: Duncan is dead and a forgotten memory.

Eli: Yep.

Everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: That was so awesome!

Princess Anita: And everyone in Team Loud Phoenix Storm saved me from a horrible forced marriage.

Me: As if I would ever let a monster like Duncan marry Anita.

Nico: Now, about the reward.

Me: Nico don't be greedy.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry.

Everyone gave us $300,000,000 dollars in gold coins and jewels.

Princess Anita: And I have something for J.D. and you all.

We stood before Princess Anita and she gave us medals for our heroic deeds in saving her and it was great. And also Anita and me became engaged just like we said. And because I'm always available on the market, plenty of me to go around. The medals were in the shapes of stars with rainbow wings.

Qin: This was awesome.

Nico: Yep but we're not done yet.

Nico: Who's up first?

Lincoln: Too bad my guardian angel Gina Angelius can't be here for this.

Gina Angelius then appeared.

Gina Angelius: Someone call?

Lincoln: Awesome!

Gina Angelius: Wow! This is amazing.

Me: Long story on that Gina.

Princess Anita: But it's amazing that you guys have done so much and met so many people.

Me: Yeah we get that a lot.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Look there!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Mephos! It was ANOTHER MEPHOS!

Qin: Another Mephos!

Xenia: Whoa!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be awesome!

We saw her land.

Nico: And you are?

Another Mephos: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was an Avian girl with blue hair and had a rainbow unicorn horn on her head and she had blue eyes and sky blue clothes and had the symbol of the Air Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Talia Allisaros!

Talia Allisaros: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Talia is a friend from the Avian colony and she is also a very strong and powerful master of the rainbow.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: It sure is!

Princess Anita: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Talia Allisaros: Yes and I heard about Mephos now being part of the Masters of Evil and I'm glad he is seeing the error of his ways.

Me: A while back we stopped his attack and got him to change.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

Talia Allisaros: That was very well done. Also just so you know I am the gene-slammer of Whirlwind, the Unicorn Dragon from Skylands.

Rainbow Dash: That is so awesome! Whirlwind is one of my teammates and I am the Princess of the Air Skylanders.

Talia Allisaros: That is amazing! I'm truly honored.

Nico: Who's fighting you?

Gina Angelius: I did say I would. Sorry Talia. I'm Gina Angelius, Gene-slammer of Earthbound Immortal Itzpzpalo. I am also Mephos' archenemy.

Talia Allisaros: Pleasure to meet you. This will be awesome. Also there are two more after me. Another Black Knight of Merlin and Another Deker. Both are friendly. But the Another Black Knight of Merlin is someone that both J.D. and Sir George know.

Me: This will be interesting to see.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you from the Another Mephos form first.

Talia Allisaros: How are you going to do that?

Girl Jordan: We know a powerful song.

Me: You'll be amazed to see it.

Girl Jordan: Yep. Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Talia glowed and then Another Mephos was separated from her and she was freed!

Talia Allisaros: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: It sure was!

Gina Angelius: Let's do this!

Another Mephos: COME AND GET ME!

She flew at Another Mephos and blasted him with Aqua Green fire and blasted his wings and then she grabbed him and ignited him in a massive inferno of green fire! Then I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Angel and The Unicorn Dragon and the Traitorous Avian Usurper.

Me: Fitting title.

Lincoln: Awesome job Gina!

Qin: That was great!

Talia Allisaros: That was awesome!

Nico: Two more to go.

Talia Allisaros: That was still amazing though.

Princess Anita: Wow! You guys have so much amazing power.

Me: We have come a long way since I moved to Michigan.

Nico: In just 7 years we have ascended far beyond everyone.

Laney: Yeah we sure have.

We then saw another figure and it was a dark version of Black Knight of Merlin. But instead of black armor it was White. ANOTHER BLACK KNIGHT OF MERLIN!

Nico: There she is!

Me: I have a feeling this one will be interesting.

She came up to us.

Another Black Knight of Merlin: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Its been a long time and My darling George.

Me and Sir George gasped!

Me: That voice!

Sir George: It can't be!

She reverted back and was a girl with blonde hair and she had a beautiful red dress on.

Me: (GASP) Lady Sabra!

Sir George: Sabra!

They went and hugged and kissed.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Wait Lady Sabra?

Zuria: Oh wow! I've read so much about you. Wait that's impossible! How can she still be alive after over 1,700 years?

Lady Sabra: Like Sir George I too am immortal. I lived for the same length he did.

All of us: WOW!

Me: That's incredible!

Eli: Wow it sure is!

Nico: Your husband has really come a long way in over the course of 1,700 years.

Lady Sabra: He sure has and I'm so proud of him.

Maria: George you need to get away from her.

Me: Maria let them catch up. They haven't seen each other in over 1,700 years.

Maria: Oh okay.

Lady Sabra: And you must be Ben Tennyson.

Albedo: No, I'm not. Good try though

Me: This is his Galvan Doppelgänger and evil clone in a way. His name is Albedo of the Galvan.

Nico: He looks like Ben but he has White Hair, Red Eyes and Red Clothes.

Me: Like an inverted copy of him.

Lady Sabra: I see.

Me: The real Ben Tennyson is back at home.

Sir George: Lots of things have changed over the last 17 centuries my love.

Lady Sabra: I have seen so much over that timeframe as I was looking for you. I never gave up to find you.

Princess Anita: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Sir George: I am truly sorry we must do this.

Lady Sabra: I know my love. It's the only way.

Me: I know this is for the Core M.O.E. Members but what did Swartz promise you if I might ask?

Lady Sabra: Just to be reunited with George.

Me: Looks like you already fulfilled that one on your own. And Swartz is dead. We gave him the Black Gates.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah they sure did.

May: It was awesome.

Lady Sabra: I am glad you all did.

She turned into Another Black Knight of Merlin.

Me: But I can do this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She glad and Lady Sabra was separated from Another Black Knight of Merlin!

Lady Sabra: (GASP) I'm free!

She came over to us.

Me: Now we can fight him without having to worry.

Sir George: Let us dance.

Me: Lets.

Sir George: Have at thee!

Me: Have at thee!

We unsheathed our swords and clashed with Another Black Knight of Merlin and slashed him right in half and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Immortal Princess and the Kingdom of The Mighty Black Knight.

Me: Very fitting.

Nico: One more to go.

Princess Anita: That was awesome!

Qin: It sure was!

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BUTTKICKING TEACHERS!

She summoned Skinner dressed up as Outlaw Skinner, Sellon, Irene Belserion, NES Gezora, Filthy Phil, Beaky Buzzard, Cantwell, Springfield Bullies, Krusty, and Leopold!

(OUTLAW SKINNER SONG PLAYS)

Women Choral: Skinner!

Men: Skinner! He patrols the school halls.

(BLASTS EVIL DOLPHS HEAD OFF)

Women Choral: Skinner!

Men: When you spit, he's got the balls

(BLASTS EVIL JIMBO AND KEARNEY'S HEADS OFF)

As you mosey through the school

All the kids say you're so cool

And you even made Bart Simpson

Spill his milk.

(BLASTS A HOLE THROUGH BARTS HAT)

Women Choral: Skinner!

Men: Skinner! You're the master of your faith!

Me: Nice song.

Leopold got into my face.

Leopold: YOU LISTEN AND YOU LISTEN GOOD! I WILL KILL YOU FOR DESTROYING SPRINGFIELD!

Me: NO YOU LISTEN TO ME YOU FUCKPOT SACK OF SHIT! SPRINGFIELD WAS A TOWN FULL OF MEGALOMANIACAL DOUCHEBAGS AND THEY GOT WHAT THEY DESERVED!

Leopold growled and I growled at him and then realistic fire exploded out in the background!

BONK!

Nico then knocked Leopold out.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Nico: No problem.

Camie: Geez what the fuck is his problem?

Me: Ever since we blew Springfield, Oregon to kingdom come he wants nothing more than to kill me.

Qin: Geez!

Lola: Some people just can't let go of a grudge.

Princess Anita: No kidding.

Camie: He obviously doesn't understand that Springfield was a doomed town from the start.

Skinner: That is for sure.

Me: Nice shooting there Skinner.

Skinner: Thanks.

Me: Also that was awesome shooting a hole through Bart's hat like that.

Skinner: (Laughs) That was fun.

Me: But Leopold needs a serious attitude adjustment.

Nico: I hope Vypra can get that hatred towards you out of him.

Nico teleported him back to MOE HQ just as we heard footsteps.

We saw a Dark version of Deker! It was ANOTHER DEKER!

Ruby Rose: Another Deker!

Qin: This is gonna be a tough one.

Another Deker: (In a girls voice) But J.D. has to help me!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had red clothes and she had a scary looking Samurai Sword with a black blade and it had red energy on it.

Me: (GASP!) Melanie Saki!

Melanie Saki: You guys have to help me. I can't get rid of this curse.

Nico: Curse? What curse? Wait Saki. Are you…

Melanie Saki: Yes I am. I am one of the biological daughters of Oroku Saki the Shredder!

All of us and the Turtle Brothers gasped!

2003 Raph: I just hope you're like Karai!

Nico: Raph stand down. Lets hear her story.

Melanie Saki: Yes the Shredder was my father. But this curse is my burden! (Crying) I found this sword and it was poisoned with his evil.

She showed us the sword.

Nicole: The Soul Shredding Sword of The Akuma! That is an evil sword that needs to be destroyed! Legends say that is the very sword that housed the evil Tengu, the very monster that made the Shredder into what he was!

Nico: Oh man!

Melanie Saki: Yes it is! I am the polar opposite of my father! But this sword is forcing me to kill people! I killed over 42,300 people with it! All of them criminals that did minor things! I can't stop!

We gasped in shock!

Me: Oh man! That sword is dangerous!

Nico: Have you tried to get rid of it?

Melanie Saki: It won't leave my side! I tried so hard to get rid of it but I can't!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise to separate that sword?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can do that instead.

Kaito got a Zyuranger sword and Zocks got a Jetman sword.

Melanie Saki: Yes he did.

Me: Melanie just hang on.

?: I THINK NOT!

Me: (GASP) I know that voice anywhere!

Melanie's eyes glowed a malevolent red!

Shredder: (Through Melanie) I WILL ENJOY KILLING YOU ALL!

Me: SHREDDER! I should have known that you would be the one behind this! Let my friend go you motherfucking sack of shit!

Shredder: Never! I will kill you J.D.

Me: I don't think so!

I fired a beam of light and it hit Melanie and SEPARATED THE SHREDDER! But this was not Utrom Shredder or Demon Shredder! This was The 2003 Shredder!

Melanie Saki: (Weakly) Thank you.

Me: YOU SICK MOTHERFUCKING BASTARD! YOU'RE JUST A BAD DREAM THAT NEVER GOES AWAY!

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL

XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE GODLY VOICE) **NOW I'M GOING TO DESTROY YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL!**

2003 Shredder: COME AND GET ME!

I flew at 2003 Shredder and we clashed and I kicked him in the face and slashed him on his armor and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him in the back and smashed him into the ground.

Varie got Melanie to us.

Varie: She'll be okay.

Qin: Man J.D. is REALLY going at him!

I kneed him in the stomach and punched him in his face and kicked his helmet off and revealed his face! He was Oroku Saki!

Nico: Oroku Saki!

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Leo, you and your brothers help fight Shredhead.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) That's your fight too.

Sougo got MightyMorphinTyrannoArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

2003 Leo: You got it!

2003 Oroku Saki: You make me sick J.D.! YOU AND THOSE FUCKING TURTLES! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

My aura flared up with explosive force!

Me: **Well fuck you too! Like Splinter Sensei says, You only dishonor yourself. You were always jealous. Always scheming. Always filled with hate. And you poisoned so many people with lies and even turned them into monsters! Just like you! You even tried to turn your own daughter into a monster!**

2003 Oroku Saki: I have no intention of mutating her. She is merely bait for the Turtles. When the Turtles arrive to save her, I will drop them into the Mutagen! This will mutate them into mindless serpents. I want Splinter to watch his own pupils turn into one of the rat's deadliest enemies, then, when his spirit is broken, I will shatter his body!

Me: **Are you done shooting your fucking mouth off yet?**

2003 Oroku Saki: Not yet!

He went at me and I punched him and slashed him in his face!

Leo and Raph slashed him on his back and cut him good.

Nico: (gets out Deker's Ridewatch) Now, where were we?

Nico activated it and got Deker's sword and slashed him.

Deker slashed him all over.

Donny and Mikey bashed him on his head.

Nico: Time for some immortal knight power! (ACTIVATES BLACK KNIGHT OF MERLIN'S RIDEWATCH)

Sir George: Time for this dragon to pay. (ACTIVATES BLACK KNIGHT OF MERLIN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico and Sir George: HAVE AT THEE!

They slashed him all over.

Princess Anita: J.D. has a really explosive hatred towards the Shredder doesn't he?

Laney: Explosive doesn't even come close to that. During one of Emerald Goldenbraid's ambassador missions J.D. vowed terrible revenge on all the versions of the Shredder minus the one from 1987.

Lana: Yeah! Ever since he found out that 2012's version of Splinter was killed by the Shredder, J.D. vowed to get revenge on all the versions of the Shredder!

Me: **I will never forgive you for everything you did Oroku! So many people have died because of you! In another universe you killed Splinter Sensei! I Will make sure that EVERYONE YOU KILLED is Avenged!**

Nico: Same here!

2003 Leo: We Shredded you before and we can do it again!

I slashed him in his chest and kicked Oroku and smashed his teeth out!

May: Time for you to pay street rat! (ACTIVATES RAZOUL'S RIDEWATCH)

She slashed him in the back with her sword!

May: Time for some diving pain! (ACTIVATES AIRAZOR & DIVEBOMB'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Maria: Time for you to feel sonic pain! (ACTIVATES BATARAX'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of sonic energy and blasted him down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES WOLFBLADE CONGLOMERATE RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Silver Samurai and his team came.

Nico: Nice team, Silver Samurai!

Silver Samurai: Thanks Nico.

But then a Darmanitan came!

Maria: A Darmanitan! Cool!

Silver Samurai: Let me get some shots in, J.D. It's just a feeling I have.

Me: **Go for it Kenuichio.**

He jumped and slashed 2003 Oroku all over

Darmanitan: (In a girls voice) Let me join in!

Nico: (GASP) Cleo Hatshepsut XL!? Whoa!

Eli: Wait Hatshepsut was the Queen of Egypt back over 3,500 years ago!

Darmanitan: That's right. She was my ancestor and also I am the direct descendant of D'Artagnan.

Maria: D'Artagnan of the legendary Three Musketeers!? Whoa that is amazing!

Darmanitan: It sure is.

She jumped and reverted and Cleo was a girl with red hair and had an awesome 15th Century Musketeer style dress on.

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: ALL FOR ONE AND ONE FOR ALL!

She then stabbed 2003 Oroku through his black heart with her sword and I slashed off his head!

I then banished his spirit to the Black Gates!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Me: **Awesome!**

Nico: Now all that's left is the Demon Shredder.

I powered down.

Me: But we'll face him later in the future.

Nico: Sora would be proud.

Me: He sure would. That is so awesome that you are descended from Queen Hatshepsut. According to Egyptian history she was the Woman that rose to become king.

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: That's right. She reigned back in 1460 BC.

Me: Almost 3,500 years ago. That is amazing. And it's also awesome that you are descended from D'Artagnan of the legendary Three Musketeers. They are the group that inspired me to form The Knights of The New Fire in 150,000 years hence.

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: That is really cool.

Me: It sure is.

Sir George: Recount your favorite tale of Nico.

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: I have a lot of memories with him. But my favorite is when me and Nico helped Marinette defeat Chloe when she turned into the Queen Banana.

Chloe: That's right! I remember seeing you with Nico when we first met.

Nico: I remember that! That was awesome. It was on the second week after I joined the team.

Me: That is amazing.

Princess Anita: That is really cool.

Qin: I'll say!

Nico and Cleo hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: Me too Nico. Lets do the oath like old times.

Nico: You got it.

Me: Me and Eli can partake too of you would like?

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: Sure.

Me and Eli and Nico had our swords in with Cleo's.

Me, Nico, Eli and Cleo: ALL FOR ONE AND ONE FOR ALL!

We cheered.

Princess Anita went with us and also the kingdom of Avius is put into our protection.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Jaune, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, and Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon are heading to The Pridelands, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to take down Timon and Pumbaa's old enemy, career criminal Quint who's busted out of jail and that mook's at it again, and we got word Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who was killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Necrom, has came back from the dead a year later and he wants bloody revenge on us for what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Pridelands, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to take down Timon and Pumbaa's old enemy, career criminal Quint who's busted out of jail and that mook's at it again, and we got word Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who was killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Necrom, has came back from the dead a year later and he wants bloody revenge on us for what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom.

Griselda Huffington: (British Accent) Damian did cheat us of the chance to destroy Gabriel Hargreaves a year ago, but like what we did to his fellow Church of Necrom, we'll destroy him once and for all.

Simba: That'll be for after we deal with Quint, Griselda.

Timon: Yeah, we'll kick that mook down again and send him to Vypra.

Suddenly, we heard a loud monstrous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Varie: Uh oh, that sounds familiar!

Me: It's Lucas Greyson, but how?

Lincoln pulled up footage from The Uranus Prison, and he saw that Lucas Greyson grabbed one of the sides of the metal box and he ripped it out with his immense superhuman strength, and then, he'd grabbed the bars of his cell and he pulled them apart, and he ran out.

Lincoln: Jeez, he ripped apart one of the sides of the metal box and grabbed the bars of his cell and pulled them apart with his immense superhuman strength. Well, like I said, if that animal escapes from his cage again, he's going to get put down, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Jaune.

Jaune: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, someone peaked out through the bushes, and he was snarling and grunting heavily, but he saw us and he withdrew his hands away from the bushes. Then, we heard another monstrous loud belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRRRRRRRPP

Varie: He's here… !

Then, we saw a wild male who was really tall at 7'5" in height, he had these abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, long wild brown hair going down to his mid-back, red eyes, black stubble on his jaw, no shirt, hair on his forearms and chest, blue torn pants, and no shoes on and he was running towards us on all fours: it was Lucas Greyson.

Timon: Yeesh, we put this guy in prison two days ago, and now, he breaks out and is still miffed at us?! What a sore loser!

Lincoln: He's just an animal, and he needs to be put down.

Lucas Greyson charged at Lincoln, and he was punching Lincoln with all his strength and might, but Lincoln's body was infinite-times tougher and durable as he endured the punching.

Eli: What the? Lincoln's body is literally enduring all the punching that animal's giving him!

Selene Arcangela: You can thank all of us and all the teachers the team's met over the seven years for that one, Eli.

Me: Lincoln's wearing that animal down by letting him punch his body like that.

Nico: You'd think his hands would be bleeding from punching that solid steel wall of massive muscle by now?

Suddenly, Lucas Greyson punched Lincoln one last time in the chest, only to get his hand caught as it made contact with his skin and it phased through him: but we knew what Lincoln's strategy really is: Lincoln let that wild animal wear himself down just enough, so that his last attack would be fatal, and he was going to be absorbed into Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smirks) You really are nothing more than a small-minded wild animal, Lucas, you thought only with your fists and animal instinct, it's true that I let you attack me, but that was part of my plan to wear you down, and that punch you threw at me, that would prove to be fatal, and now, I'm going to absorb you.

Then, Lincoln clenched his hands real hard, and veins formed on his massive muscular body as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and bulged even more and he proceeded with absorbing Lucas Greyson as he was literally sucking him into his body. Lucas Greyson tried to use his left arm to punch Lincoln, but Lincoln grabbed it preventing him from attacking as he continued with absorbing him into his body, and at the same time, Lincoln was also assimilating Lucas Greyson's immense brute animalistic superhuman strength and speed. Finally, Lucas Greyson was absorbed into Lincoln's body, and he let out a loud roar of dominance. Then, an energy card with Lucas Greyson's soul inside formed in Lincoln's large left hand, and the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, and he was sent to The Black Gates.

Selene Arcangela: That was really incredible, Lincoln. You let that wild animal wear himself down by letting him punch you, and when he threw one last punch into your chest, you sprang your trap and proceeded to absorb him and assimilated his immense brute animalistic superhuman strength and speed. Plus, you also gained a massive increase to your already massive muscle mass.

Lincoln: That was thanks to a combo of both the constant and intense training I went through with you and the other Guardian Angels and J.D. and everyone we'd met over seven years, along with my family genes and hyperpuberty which really hardened my body and muscular system at such a really accelerated rate, along with using the absorption methods of The Pillar Men and Majin Buu. Now, let's go find Quint before he starts anymore trouble.

?: I should've known not to rely on such an animal like him.

Me: I think we don't need to go that far, Lincoln.

We then saw our target, master criminal and old enemy of Timon and Pumbaa, Quint.

Me: Quint, I knew you'd show up.

Nico: Did you really think letting that wild animal, Lucas Greyson, loose was going to make a difference with us?

Quint: I was almost that close to getting payback on the warthog and meerkat. My boss is not going to be pleased with this, he finds out I failed, he'll kill me.

Lincoln: Your boss?! You mean… , (Gasps) When you busted out of jail, you made a deal with Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who was killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on me for what I did to Necrom and came back from the dead a year later and he now wants bloody revenge on us for what we did in killing Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom?!

We gasped and we were pissed off. But, not as pissed off as Timon, and he was now BEYOND PISSED OFF!

Timon: YOU WHAT?!

Quint: He promised me riches and power beyond my imagination if I got rid of you all.

Timon fired vines which tied Quint up and he began slamming him hard onto the ground and kicked him into a tree.

Timon: You musclebound, power-hungry, greedy mook! You made a mondo mistake making a deal with an insane Satanic mook who planned to kill you even after you made good on your deal, well, guess what, DEAL'S OFF!

We were really stunned at Timon's rage.

Nico: UH OH! I think I know what means!

Lincoln: Yep, our favorite bug-eating meerkat's going to explode!

Suddenly, something within Timon's mind brutally snapped as memories of Quint's dumb stunts and the recent stunt of him making a deal with Gabriel Hargreaves of The Church of Necrom after he had escaped from jail rushed through and his brown eyes suddenly turned neon emerald green, and he was surrounded by an emerald green energy aura with plants, leaves, bugs, lions, and meerkats, he unholstered his Defender of The Circle of Life Keyblade from his back, and as he approached Quint, he left emerald green energy, plants, leaves, bugs, lions, and meerkats with every step.

Timon: Every single time Pumbaa and I intend to enjoy our time catching bugs and seeing the world, you have to show up at every turn with some hairbrained scheme to try and get rich through many of your crimes or start trouble with us, and it always ends badly for you. (SUDDENLY GETTING REALLY AND EXTREMELY MONDO PISSED OFF) But, to now find out that not only you broke out of jail again to start trouble, that was bad enough, but to also find out you made a deal with Gabriel Hargreaves, a member of The Church of Necrom who got killed by that insane Satanic mook, Damian Alaister, for his failures and who'd eventually come back a year later for revenge for what we did to all those other Satanic mooks… , YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED THE LINE FOR THE LAST TIME, YOU BIG, STUPID, MUSCLEBOUND, GREEDY, POWERHUNGRY MOOK, THIS TIME, I'M KICKING YOUR BUTT

HARD AND I'M GOING TO VIOLENTLY BEAT YOU DOWN LIKE THE SNIVELING WORM THAT YOU ARE!

We gasped at Timon's rage: HE'S EXPLODED WITH TRULY DANGEROUS AND FIERY VOLCANIC RAGE, AND THAT VOLCANIC RAGE IS ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED ON QUINT AND GABRIEL HARGREAVES OF THE DESTROYED CHURCH OF NECROM!

Pumbaa: UH OH!

Simba: (Gulps) This isn't going to end well for Quint.

Lincoln: It isn't, but he brought this on himself for giving into greed and power: lies that Gabriel had promised him, but was also going to double-cross and kill him after he got rid of us. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG!

Me: HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground, and then, Timon screamed like a madman to the infinite power, and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy with plants, leaves, and bugs surrounding the vortex, there are lions and meerkats running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a coral red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Quint and Gabriel Hargreaves: but for Gabriel Hargreaves, they were the eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Timon emerged, but he was changed forever.

Timon grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has emerald green highlights in the bangs of his long red coral hair that reached the bottom of his neck, he has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with plants, leaves, bugs, lions, and meerkats surrounding him, he has a meerkat and lion with the Nature Kanji held up by their paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, he has on silver meerkat earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in their paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green gems embedded in the gold leaf links and emerald green crystals and emerald green meerkat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a lion with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest, and he has a Lion Guard Mark on his left shoulder. Timon has on a coral red version of He Man 2002's loincloth, he has on long white trenchcoat flaps with green leaves and meerkats on the coattails with intense coral red flames coming off them, his large emerald green weighted bands on his large biceps and thighs were now covered in large gold bracers, large green shorts with green leaves on the legs, large gold metal knee high boots with colored gems on them, he now has ten large coral red orbs orbiting around his legs and ten smaller coral red orbs levitating around his waist, and a meerkat, lion, and phoenix surrounded by bugs and leaves on his wider and more muscular back. Suddenly, Timon felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive tan angel wings with green tips on the large tan feathers and his tail grew longer for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring finger on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Timon's massive Defender of The Circle of Life Keyblade and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, plants, leaves, bugs, lions, and meerkats, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Timon's Circle of Life Hakuna Matata Pridelands Nature Greatsword of Nature Pridelands Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and the mark of The Lion Guard etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged tan-colored blade, large lion heads for the crossguard, large angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and emerald green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large meerkat heads with emerald green gems for eyes and a large lion head with emerald green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the meerkat heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold meerkat head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large coral red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an emerald green kanji right below the three animals that said, "Timon Berkowitz, Adoptive Father of Simba and Adoptive Uncle of Bunga, Friend to Many, Defender of The Pridelands, Bestest Best Friend of Pumbaa, Loving Son of Ma, Loving Nephew of Uncle Max, Member of The Lion Guard, Archenemy of Quint, Destroyer of Scar and All Enemies of The Pridelands, Destroyer of Xehanort, Destroyer of Heidegger of The Shinra Company, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Eater of Bugs, Protector of The Circle of Life, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Leaves, Plants, Bugs, Green Fire, and Meerkats"

ティモン・バーコウィッツ、シンバの養父、ブンガの養父、多くの友、プライドランドの守護者、プンバァの最高の親友、マーの愛する息子、マックスおじさんの愛する甥、ライオン・ガードのメンバー、クイントの大敵、破壊者スカーとプライドランドのすべての敵、ゼアノートの破壊者、神羅カンパニーのハイデガーの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、虫食い、サークルオブライフの守護者、セレスティアルゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスター門、そして葉、植物、虫、緑の火、ミーアキャットの達人

Timon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MEERKAT-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA PRIDELANDS HAKUNA MATATA NATURE BUGSTORM MEERKAT ANGEL OF DIVINE JUNGLE PRIDELANDS NATURE CIRCLE OF LIFE JUSTICE AND DIVINE JUNGLE PRIDELANDS NATURE CIRCLE OF LIFE HOPE!

We were amazed by Timon's Super Angel-Meerkat-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Quint saw it, he went pale with fear.

Quint: (Nervously) Uh… , is it too late… to switch sides?

Timon: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Pridelands Hakuna Matata Meerkat Angel and Divine Jungle Pridelands Nature Circle of

Life Hope) Don't even think you're getting out of it easily, Quint, you still need a good butt-kicking for what you just blabbed out.

Timon went after Quint, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of emerald green energy, leaves, plants, bugs, green fire, lions, and meerkats at the master criminal, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he slashed at him with his new massive greatsword leaving tears on his outfit. Then, Timon used Prism Rain and he fired colorful blasts of energy which found their target and hit Quint hard, and he fired more colorful blasts of energy which hit Quint again, and he went into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Timon: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Pridelands Hakuna Matata Meerkat Angel and Divine Jungle Pridelands Nature Circle of Life Hope) We now have Quint in The Masters of Evil, now let's go take care of that Satanic mook.

Lincoln: Gabriel Hargreaves, you may have cheated your date with death the day Damian Alaister killed you, but now, we're going to fix that and send you to join the rest of your fucked-up friends in The Black Gates forever.

Nicholette Torrington: We'll make sure not a single trace of you remains!

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Woodsman appear before us, and with it are the eight girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Woodsman cool!

Jaden: And another of my Elemental HEROS.

Elemental HERO Woodsman: (Girl's voice) Looks like we got here just in time, and I got the girls away from Gabriel Hargreaves before he could kill them as a sacrifice to Necrom.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Isabella Oakley, I knew that was you.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who was killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Necrom and came back from the dead a year later and he wants bloody revenge on us for what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom, and he was beyond pissed off big time.

Sylvester: Sore loser.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We'd since destroyed The Church of Necrom for their crimes, Gabriel, but we didn't get that chance to kill you because of Damian killing you. Now, we're getting that chance to destroy you once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Jaune and his team, The Lion Guard, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Gabriel Hargreaves and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln formed and fired a Negative Karma Ball which hit Gabriel Hargreaves, and it exploded with incredible power as it hit him and he was killed in the explosion and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Timon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Say hi to Damian Alaister and the rest of your fucked-up friends when you see them. (To Isabella Oakley) And it's so good to see you again, Isabella Oakley.

Isabella Oakley reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless green tank top, green shorts, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Woodsman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Woodsman-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Elemental HERO Woodsman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Isabella Oakley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Oakley and he hugged her, and Isabella Oakley is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Oakley: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Isabella Oakley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Woodsman, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Isabella Oakley's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and

Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Isabella Oakley: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Isabella and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Isabella Oakley lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Isabella Oakley: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Isabella?

Isabella Oakley: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Isabella Oakley: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Oakley, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Isabella Oakley: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Isabella Oakley's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Isabella Oakley: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabella Oakley.

Isabella Oakley had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Marianna Priscilla, Rinze Himeragi, Nagisa Misaki, Mahiro Naruse, Miu Sagara, and Riko Sorimachi from Reco Love, Perrine Paindavoine from The Story of Perrine, and Becky from Princess Sara.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Marianna Priscilla, Rinze Himeragi, Nagisa Misaki, Mahiro Naruse, Miu Sagara, and Riko Sorimachi from Reco

Love, Perrine Paindavoine from The Story of Perrine, and Becky from Princess Sara.

Nicole Whoa, awesome.

Sara Crewe: (Gasps) Becky's here, oh dear, I'm so glad she's okay.

Lincoln: Isabella got to them before Gabriel tried to kill them as a sacrifice to the since dead and since forgotten Necrom. And are you girls okay?

Marianna Priscilla: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Marianna Priscilla and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Gabriel Hargreaves, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many

Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit

Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins,

Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Marianna Priscilla: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Marianna Priscilla: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Marianna Priscilla, Rinze Himeragi, Nagisa Misaki, Mahiro Naruse, Miu Sagara, Riko Sorimachi Reco Love, Perrine Paindavoine, and Becky with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Timon and Pumbaa's old enemy, career criminal Quint who busted out of jail, that wild animal Lucas Greyson who got free from his prison again, and finally Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who was killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Necrom and came back from the dead a year later and he wants bloody revenge on us for what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lincoln letting Lucas Greyson punch his body with all his might and strength only to wear himself down and when he threw one last punch to Lincoln's chest, that caused Lincoln to start absorbing him into his body and after he absorbed him, he sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever and Timon transforming into his Super Angel-Meerkat-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form and beating the daylights out of Quint after finding out he made a deal with Gabriel Hargreaves to kill us in exchange for money and power, but that was a lie since Gabriel was going to kill him, and finally, all of us giving Gabriel Hargreaves the massive beatdown of his life and Lincoln destroying him with a Negative Karma Ball and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and ran up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed Lincoln all over. Lincoln and Isabella Oakley have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so you guys had a case of Triple Trouble on this rescue.

Lincoln: Yep, not only did we have to take down Quint and destroy Gabriel Hargreaves, but that wild animal, Lucas Greyson, busted out of his cage again, and came back for more. But, we took them all down one at a time.

Nico: With Lincoln letting that animal beat his body like crazy but it wore him down, and then, he threw one last punch into Lincoln's chest, but it would be fatal as it not only phased through him, but Lincoln began absorbing him into his body and after he absorbed him, he sent him to The Black Gates for good, and Timon transformed and beat the stuffing out of Quint and sent him to Vypra, and finally, we destroyed Gabriel Hargreaves and sent him to join Damian Alaister and the rest of his fucked-up friends in The Black Gates forever.

Me: Not a bad three-for-one rescue.

William: You got that right.

Quint was made a member of The Masters of Evil, and not only did we get rid of that wild animal, Lucas Greyson, but we finally destroyed Gabriel Hargreaves, the warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who got killed by Damian Alaister in a fit of demonic insanity for his failure to get revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Necrom last year and came back from the dead a year later and wanted bloody revenge on us for what we did to Damian Alaister and the rest of The Church of Necrom. Now, we were finally rid of The Church of Necrom for good, and they're never going to hurt anyone ever again.

---

After taking down Quint and sending him to Vypra and destroying that wild animal, Lucas Greyson, and Gabriel Hargreaves, the resurrected warlock and member of The Church of Necrom who cheated death when he was killed by Damian Alaister a year ago and came back a year later for revenge on us, and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Isabella Oakley saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Isabella Oakley: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Oakley: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Isabella Oakley: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Isabella Oakley: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Isabella Oakley pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Isabella Oakley and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Isabella Oakley was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Isabella Oakley: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Isabella Oakley, but Isabella Oakley punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Isabella, let's get her!

Lincoln and Isabella Oakley went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Isabella Oakley ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Damn, Lynn, you always wanted to start trouble with your bro, but you should've known you were in for a brutal beatdown.

Lincoln: Lynn's Dark Side made her completely hard-headed, she may be strong, but Isabella and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Isabella Oakley: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Isabella Oakley: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Isabella, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Isabella Oakley: Good, he was scum!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta, and Bobbie Fletcher are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta, and Bobbie Fletcher were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, and La Tormenta fell in with Lincoln after Carlota and Ronnie Anne introduced them to Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Michaela Maddison has sent some thugs to kill them.

Alisa Barela: Whoa, so our first date's here in Seaside Hill, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Bobbie Fletcher, La Tormenta, and Phoebe Powers would love it, Alisa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta, and Bobbie Fletcher dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta, and Bobbie Fletcher got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Michaela Maddison's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta, and Bobbie Fletcher, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta, and Bobbie Fletcher placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Seaside Hill, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, and Blanca Guzman A.K.A. La Tormenta with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, and La Tormenta are now in your harem.

Nico: We already saw Bobbie Fletcher get her Elemental

Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love after the race around the world, and now, Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, and La Tormenta are now part of his harem.

Ronnie Anne: Thank Carlota and I for arranging the meetings. Plus, they're also glad Sergio got his just desserts thanks to our trial.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Michaela Maddison's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Michaela Maddison scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

---

Later Jason and Nicole were getting ready for something.

Seras Victoria: Where are you going, Jason?

Jason: Me and Nicole are gonna participate in a video game competition.

Me: Awesome!

Nicole: Yep. It's an awesome video game tournament at the Arcade. And as Goddess of Video Gaming, I can't resist a good challenge at one.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go then.

We went down to the planet and went to the Arcade.

We arrived at the Arcade.

Nico: Here it is.

Me: Yep.

We went in and saw many contestants.

Me: Wow lots of people here.

Qin: Yeah.

Nicole: Okay here goes. (CRACKS KNUCKLES) The Goddess has come.

Jason: Lets do it.

They got to playing.

Nicole was playing three awesome games at the same time. She was playing Time Crisis, Street Fighter and Primal Rage all at the same time.

Qin: Whoa look at Nicole go!

Rainbow Dash: Boy she is awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Trini: I'm proud of Jason for trying new things.

Me: We all are.

Jason was playing Top Gun!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Nicole did so well on those games that they melted into slop!

Nicole: Goddess of Video Gaming 10. Video Games 0.

Qin: Nice!

Victoria (MLP): Hey, look at that kid over there.

We saw a kid playing one of the toughest ever games: The X-Men Arcade Game.

Me: Boy I haven't played the X-Men Arcade game in like forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Wait a second.

I looked at the kid playing it.

Me: (In my head) I remember him. That's Kisuke Takahashi. He wants to be a great arcade master.

Nicole: Lets see if he can face me.

Jason: This will be good.

Poromon: This is getting exciting!

Nicole was outclassing Kisuke.

Nico: She sure is.

Princess Anita: How is Nicole so good at these games?

Me: Nicole is called the Goddess of Video Gaming. When she was a little girl I took her to the arcade and she dominated every video game there is. And with intense training and hard work she beat all three of the toughest video games ever at the same time: Sugar Rush, Wreck It Ralph and Hero's Duty. She got the title Goddess of Video Gaming as a result and no one has ever even come close to beating her.

Lily: Yeah it's true. Nicole took a few of us under her wing to learn how to be like her.

Princess Anita: That is so awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Poromon: Hey, Jason's beating him as well.

Nico: He sure is.

Kimberly: Go Jason!

Qin: Yeah!

Nicole and Jason beat him and the games were turned to scrap metal!

Nicole: How is that?

Jason: Not bad!

Nico: Boy when it comes to playing games Nicole is unstoppable!

Me: You got that right.

Qin: People better think twice before challenging Nicole.

Kisuke Takahashi: No! Nicole Knudson I can understand! (to Jason) But how can you of all people beat me? You're a martial artist!

Jason: Hey, calm down. You win some, you lose some.

Shaggy: (LAUGHS) Like Kisuke reminds me of Chrissy.

Me: Boy she was really sore at Scooby for losing to him.

Nico: Scooby was that good at video games too?

Me: Yep. Always made Chrissy look like a chump.

Kisuke Takahashi: BE QUIET! You should not have been able to beat me. But now, I'm going to make you regret it!

Me: Uh oh! Hitotsuki incoming!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Zyuranger logo and turned into Kyoryuki from episode 16 of Donbrothers!

---

A gamer on a Twitch-like livestream struggles to play an action RPG game, desiring to beat the area he is in and win the game. He fails as his character loses all their HP and the viewers bully him in the chat about how bad a player he is. Humiliated and angry, this triggers his transformation into Kyoryuki. As people flee from his rampage, Kyoryuki fires a beam that dissolves several of them as Tsubasa arrives on the scene and changes into Inu Brother. He throws his shuriken and manipulated its movements with the DonBlaster, landing several direct hits.

Kyoryuki flees and Jiro gets in the way when Tsubasa tries to pursue. Then, Don Momotaro appears and tries to engage Kyoryuki, but Sonoi appears to challenge him to a fight. He prepares to rush at Taro, but the latter disengages his transformation and Sonoi stops just as his blade reaches Taro's neck. Taro says that he wants to talk first.

The next morning, Kyoryuki is attacking the city again and Don Momotaro faces him alone only for the battle to be interrupted by Jiro. Jiro and Taro had a big fight, until Haruka snapped him out of it. Afterwards, Kyoryuki attacks again, Jiro thinks the Hitotsuki did something to him to blank his memories. He becomes Don Doragoku, uses his Dragon Alter form and finishes off Kyoryuki with the Lightning Dragon Flash attack.

Kyoryuki becomes Kyoryuking and the core Donbrothers become Don Onitaijin. A motivated Tsuyoshi shows confidence in battle and landed several strikes with the Pheasant Swords as the others work in sync. Taro says he is impressed with how everyone is improving, with Shinichi shocked the team was given more praise while Haruka begs to be praised again. Taro refuses as praise should be only given once, Don Onitaijin knocks down Kyoryuking with a kick and is defeated by the Donbros Paradise attack. The purified Zyuranger Avataro Gear falls out and lands in Don Doragoku's hand, transforming into the Dragon Ranger Avataro Gear upon him touching it. Jiro is excited to have obtained an Avataro Gear of his own.

* * *

We gasped!

Me: Kyoryuki I knew it!

Qin: Uh oh! The Zyuranger Hitotsuki!

Me: And I remember this guy too! Kisuke was pissed off that he was losing a video game he liked and wanted to win it at any cost!

Qin: Oh man!

Nicole: Not good! But wait lets go outside and face you. Too cramped in here.

Kyoryuki: You're right.

We went outside.

Me: Much better.

Nicole: Time for some buttkicking!

Kyoryuki: I have… to clear it… Clear it!

He unleashed a Howling Beam at Jason but he dodged. A few civilians weren't so lucky as it made them disappear.

I snapped my fingers and brought them back.

Me: Come on guys!

Qin: Lets get him!

Nicole: No one likes a Sore Loser!

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! It's MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGON ZORD!

Zach Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Emu lets bring the hurt video game style!

Emu: You got it!

Kyoryuki attacked with his dinosaur like claws but Jason countered with his Power Sword.

Nicole kicked him down.

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Wait I have an idea!

I fired a beam of light and it separated Kisuke from Kyoryuki!

Nico: Another Donbrother ranger?

Me: Yep.

Kisuke Takahashi: (Groans) What happened to me?

Nicole: Ugly story.

Me: Long story short you lost your temper and turned into that.

He saw Kyoryuki.

Kisuke Takahashi: Oh man!

Me: How would you like to be a Donbrother?

Kisuke Takahashi: Oh wow! I woule be honored.

Nico gave him a Gold Ranger Gear and a Donbrothers Blaster.

Kisuke Takahashi: AVATAR CHANGE!

He transformed!

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Nico: COOL!

Me: Don Valhalla! That is awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Kisuke Takahashi: This is so cool!

Qin: It sure is!

Kisuke fired a blast of lightning and it hit Kyoryuki and electrocuted him!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Nico went back into the arcade, kept the door open, used Electro's powers on one of the Arcade machine and out came several coins that hit Kyoryuki!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Qin: Nice one!

Lincoln: That was clever!

Me: Now lets see here. I know! (ACTIVATES GASHAT)

INTERSTELLAR CRISIS OF METROIDS!

I fired waves of Wave, Ice, Plasma, Dark, Light, Annihilator, Phazon and Energy and blasted Kyoryuki all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Samus: That was awesome J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Demolishor: That's far enough!

Kyoryuki emitted a sonic shockwave to blow away Demolishor.

But it didn't effect him.

Demolishor: Nice try bub.

He fired waves of energy lasers and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Nicole: Top this one!

She summoned Sphere Doomer EX's and they fired waves of fire, lightning, ice and darkness and blasted him all over!

Nico: (gets out Control Freak's Gashat) You wanna clear video games? Well, the video games are coming to you!

Nico activated it.

BOSS RUSH OF KIRBY!

He summoned all the Bosses of Kirby from over the last 32 years and they blasted and smashed Kyoryuki all over.

But then Kyoryuki yelped in pain as we saw a Maractus slap him on his butt!

Me: Whoa a Maractus!

Qin: Cool!

Maractus: (In a girls voice) You like that!?

She slapped him all over and he was screaming in pain from all the needles in him!

OUCH!

Nico: Carmen Starbeam!? Whoa!

Maractus: That's right Nico! Awesome to see you.

Nico: (gets out Another Ex Aid's Gashat) Let's not forget this!

Nico activated it.

EX-AID GRADIUS BURST!

He fired a laser blast and it hit Kyoryuki and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Lyra Heartstrings: Oh yeah!

Kisuke fired lightning blasts and blasted him all over!

Jason: Oh yeah!

Poromon pecked him.

Poromon: Take that dinosaur breath!

Qin: Get him Poromon!

Eli: And this!

Eli fired Force Lightning and blasted him all over!

Me: Lets finish this guy!

Jason: With pleasure!

Tommy Oliver: Lets bring them together!

They brought out their weapons!

Zach: POWER AXE!

He formed it into a cannon!

Kimberly: POWER BOW!

She attached it!

Trini: POWER DAGGERS!

She attached them as blasters.

Billy: POWER LANCE!

He attached it as blasters.

Jason: POWER SWORD!

He attached that and the blaster was ready to fire!

Me: NUOVA STAR!

The 4-Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I formed a ball of intense fire.

Nico: Game over for you buddy!

Lyra: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

The 6-Star Dragonball on Lyra's bracelet glowed.

We fired waves of energy, fire and intense wind and the blasts all hit Kyoryuki and he exploded in a massive explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I caught the Zyuranger gear!

Me: YEAH! Kyoryuki you have failed this city!

Lyra: Demon Elimination Complete. All's well that ends well!

Maractus: That is for sure!

Me: Yeah!

Kisuke: That was so awesome!

Me: It sure was! You did great Kisuke.

Qin: I'll say!

Me: Taro and team are going to be excited having you with them.

Kisuke: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Carmen reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and had pink clothes and a tattoo on her arm for the kanji for Desert Flower. 砂漠の花

Carmen Starbeam: That was awesome to see that!

Swerve: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Carmen Starbeam: My favorite is when me and Nico were on the football field practicing soccer and we saw the cheerleading squad and I put cactus's in their underwear and they were screaming and crying in pain from it.

Qin: Oh yeah! Those jerks had it coming. They were in a lot of pain.

Lola: OUCH!

Me: Yikes! That must've hurt.

Kisuke: No kidding!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Carmen hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Carmen Starbeam: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Be right back guys. I got to take Kisuke back to Japan and tell Taro and team about what went down.

Nico: Okay.

I did so.

Blaster Tron: Kyoryuki eliminated.

Nico: Yes he is.

I came back 3 minutes later.

Me: They were happy for Kisuke and excited he is in the team.

Nico: Awesome!

We went back to the estate and got ready for our next mission.

The previous group came.

Deadwood: Can me, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, Killer Croc, Toad, Kerbero Gangan, and Samon Shakekisutanchin go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Paragus: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crustle, Scrafty and Sigilyph.

Me: Ooh! Those will be cool.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten a message on his wrist computer on his left large gold Bracer of The Champions of The Universe, and so did we: it was a call for help. Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was General Hemmer, the main antagonist of the 2007 computer-animated sci-fi film Battle for Terra.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: I think I know who sent that message for help, it was The Terrarians.

Nicole: From the 2007 film Battle for Terra.

Lincoln: Then, that means, the person we're going to face is none other than General Hemmer, he's going to destroy The Terrarians and use The Terraformer on their planet. We got to stop him before he wipes out the entire Terrarian species.

Me: And we will, Lincoln. I'm not letting that genocidal commander of The Ark get away with this.

Nico: Me neither, J.D. He's beyond the laws of man, and I don't think even a Court Martial will be able to stop him dead in his tracks. He'll just keep on trying to destroy The Terrarians, no, we need to put a permanent stop to him here and now.

Lincoln: Let's load up on weapons and get to The Valorous Phoenix, we got a genocidal commander to put down.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Michaela Maddison of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Michaela Maddison of The

Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Christina: While you and I deal with Michaela Maddison and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Michaela Maddison will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to head for the planet, Terra, and protect The Terrarians.

Lincoln: We won't let any of them die, we'll put a stop to General Hemmer and stop his plans dead in their tracks, and once we get done taking down General Hemmer, you're next, Michaela Maddison.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Christina: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Michaela Maddison, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll get ready.

Qin: I love the movie Battle For Terra.

Lola: This will be fun.

Trumbipular: I'm eating peanuts instead of popcorn.

Me: Okay.

We got to watching the movie.

---

Mala and her friend Senn are young creatures of an alien race that inhabits Terra, a peaceful, near Earth-like planet that is part of a star system in the Milky Way galaxy and has a rich and advanced culture.

One day, a large, mysterious object partially blocks the Terrian sun, piquing the Terrians' interest. Mala, who is inventive and headstrong, goes against the Terrian rules that ban the development of new technologies without the approval of the ruling council and creates a telescope. She takes it outside the city and uses it to view the object. A lot of recon ships emerge from the large object, come down to the city and start abducting Terrians. Some willingly offer themselves to the spaceships mistaking them as their new "gods".

After Mala's father, Roven, is abducted, she lures a ship into a trap, causing it to crash. She saves the pilot, a human named Lieutenant James "Jim" Stanton. After his personal robot assistant, Giddy, warns Mala that Jim will die without oxygen absent on the planet, she scavenges suitable plants and creates a tent in which Jim can breathe. In exchange, Giddy teaches her human language. Jim awakes and finds out his ship is damaged beyond repair. Giddy tells Mala why the humans have come: centuries beforehand, both Mars and Venus were terraformed and colonized by humans for their natural resources. 200 years later, the planets demanded independence from Earth, to no avail. This dispute escalated into a violent interplanetary war that rendered all three planets uninhabitable. The mysterious object in the sky is The Ark, a generation ship containing the remnants of the human race, traveling for several generations in search for a new home. They arrived at Terra, and gave it its name. Mala agrees to fix Jim's ship, so she can go with him to save Roven. When Mala, Jim, and Giddy return to the crash site, they discover the ship has been moved.

The trio tracks the ship to a secret underground military facility where the elders and Doron, the leader of the council, secretly retain the military technology from prior conflicts. After infiltrating the facility and fixing the ship, they fly to the Ark. In it, the commander of the human army, General Hemmer, takes over the Ark in a coup, and declares war on Terra. Mala finds Roven, but gets detected. A fight with the guards starts, in which she gets captured and Roven, while trying to keep the humans away from him with a laser, unintentionally causes a decompression that kills him and the men. Hemmer tells Jim his goal is to turn Terra into a new Earth. He will drop the Terraformer, a huge machine capable of creating an Earth-like atmosphere onto the planet's surface, annihilating the Terrians in the process. To test his loyalty, Hemmer creates a scenario in which Jim has to choose between killing Mala or his younger brother Stewart. Jim saves Stewart, while discreetly ordering Giddy to rescue Mala by breaking the glass. Hemmer orders Jim to join the space-fighters in charge of defending the Terraformer, while he personally supervises the mission within the machine.

Doron and the Terrian elders allow Terrians to defend their planet with their stockpile of military tech, but are hopelessly outnumbered with an unexpectedly large amount of opposing fighters. The humans drop the Terraformer onto the surface and it begins to poison the planet with oxygen. As the machine is close to completing its objective, Jim finds Mala fighting Stewart, and realized the immoral decision in killing the Terrians. He destroys the Terraformer with missiles while enduring flak fire. The ensuing explosion kills Jim as it consumes his damaged fighter. Mala, Giddy and Stewart steer away from the fireball and barely survive the fight. The Terraformer's scorched skeleton collapses, leaving only one leg standing in its wake.

After the Terraformer's destruction and Hemmer's death, humans and Terrians agree to live in peace. Having abandoned the Ark, they establish a colony on the planet, where a statue of Jim is erected in honor of his heroic actions.

---

We were in awe and amazed.

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: SO AWESOME!

Xenia: That was amazing!

Camie: Yeah it is!

Nico: It sure was awesome!

Qin: Does it say what year the movie takes place in?

Me: It doesn't really say what year the movie takes place in specifically. But one thing is for certain, we're not going to let the people of Terra be wiped out like that.

Nico: That is for sure.

Kyd Wykkyd: Let's get going.

Nico: Lisa deploy the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix!

We got ready and Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we loaded up The Valorous Phoenix and we took off for the planet Terra to stop General Hemmer and kill Michaela Maddison of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7812.3: The U.S.S. is en route to the planet Terra located 865 light years from Earth. Our mission is to help Mala and Senn make sure that General Hammer doesn't take over Terra and help the humans and Terranians live together in peace.

Burst Man: How far are we?

Nico: We should be just about there.

Qin: So our primary target is General Hemmer. What can you tell us about him?

Me: Well he is not a nice guy.

I went over his history.

---

General Hemmer is the main antagonist of the 2007 computer-animated sci-fi film Battle for Terra. He is the commanding officer of the Ark.

He was voiced by Brian Cox, who also portrayed Hannibal Lecktor in Manhunter, Ward Abbott in the Jason Bourne franchise, Dark Yabu in Vexx, Agamemnon in Troy, Killearn in Rob Roy, Conrad in Bob the Builder, Logan Roy in Succession, Scolar Visari in Killzone, Pariah Dark in Danny Phantom, Kostas Becker in The Simpsons, Lionel Starkweather in Manhunt, Mr. Kreeg in Trick'rTreat, Hermann Goering in Nuremberg, and William Stryker in X2: X-Men United.

Hemmer, along with all the other humans living on a massive spaceship called the Ark, is looking for a new planet to colonize after a war between the colonies on the planets of Earth, Venus, and Mars lead to the destruction of all three planets. With the ship only having two months left of oxygen, Hemmer is tired of spending his whole life on the Ark and proposes a plan to forcefully colonize a new planet, regardless of what life already exists on the planet. The Ark would eventually find Terra, a near Earth-like planet that the humans plan to terraform.

Hemmer was first seen on the Ark arguing with President Chen and the council about the rising conflicts between the humans and the Terrians of Terra and proposes war on the aliens. When the council places his commotions under vote, Hemmer feels angered and tells Jim and Stewart Stanton he plans to take his own hands into matter should the tension rise any further. Jim tries to reason with his official by saying that the Terrians are not as evil as Hemmer believes them to be and that the Terrians have somehow managed to move on from beyond their brutal war-like pasts. Hemmer simply demands if the Terrians can still fight and when Jim reluctantly states affirmative, he bluntly responds that at least they can die honorably.

Meanwhile, Mala, a Terrian that Jim befriended after she saved his life from the planet's poisonous atmosphere, sneaks on-board the Ark in search for her father Roven, who was one of the many Terrians captured for scientific research. When she is spotted, Roven sacrifices his life to save his daughter and blasts an airlock open, killing him and two human scientists in the process.

Hemmer uses the camera recording of Roven's act to persuade to the council that the Terrians are murderous and plan to destroy their invaders. To make sure the council won't stand in his way, he takes power over the civilian leaders in a coup, and declares war on Terra, citing the deteriorating condition of the Ark.

After becoming the commander of the Ark, Hemmer describes to Jim his plan to place a massive Terraformer onto the surface of Terra and use it to convert the planet's atmosphere into an Earth-like habitat by releasing a massive amount of oxygen. This will result in wiping out the Terrians as oxygen is toxic to them. He then throws Mala and Stewart into a test chamber, showing the differences between the Terrain air and Earth air, despite Jim's pleads to spare their lives. Hemmer offers Jim to push a button that will revert the air to save Mala, at the cost of Stewart asphyxiating. Before Mala suffocates to death, Jim orders his robot partner Giddy to break the glass and rescue Mala.

While Jim and Stewart are recovering from their injuries, Hemmer enters the room and recruits Jim to be in the first group of space-fighters designated to defend the Terraformer from the Terrians, while Hemmer will supervise the terraforming process from inside the Terraformer itself.

A massive battle between the Terrians and the invading humans takes place over the terraforming of Terra from the Terraformer.

When it appears the Terrians are about to lose the battle, Jim sees the suffocating Terrians and realizes that annihilating all of the inhabitants is morally wrong (and by seeing Mala and Stewart fighting each other, after the latter take down Mala's friend Senn, who was part of Terrian resistance). He decides to turn his ship towards the Terraformer machine and, with his laser cannons blazing, fires every missile from his ship towards the command module.

Everyone in the Terraformer evacuates, but Hemmer watches in horror as he realizes the soldier he trained as a son has betrayed him. The missiles destroy the Terraformer, killing Hemmer. Unfortunately, Jim is killed in the resulting explosion and is honored as a hero by both the humans and Terrians.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Eli: He is a monster!

Xenia: He sure is!

Lola: Someone like Hemmer deserves the black gates!

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that it was an Earth Planet with rings like those of Saturn.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: It's beautiful.

We landed and we were right outside a colony in an oxygen dome for humans.

Me: Landed.

Toad: Everyone out!

We went outside.

Me: Wow!

We smelled the air and the Atmospheric Composition was completely different from ours.

Me: The air feels really different.

Nico: It sure does.

Eli: But how in the worlds were humans able to live here like this?

Me: Special equipment and plants that provide us with oxygen.

Mala and Senn came.

Mala: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Me: Same to you Mala. Sorry to come in like this. We actually come in peace to help you all out.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: You guys being peaceful is good. But how's that gonna work out for you if someone like Wertz tries gunning for you guys?

Mala: Who is Wertz?

Me: Don't ask.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: He's not our primary target though. Hemmer is. Lets focus on him.

Samon: Sorry.

Mala: I take it you know what happened to Jim here.

Me: We sure do. He is a true hero.

Giganta: He didn't deserve to go out like that.

Nico: No he didn't. But he did it to save you all.

Senn: He sure did.

Qin: Yeah. Sorry you guys had to go through such a horrible battle like that.

Neytiri: It's like what happened on my home planet.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: It's like history is about to repeat itself.

Qin: We can't let that happen.

Xenia: Yeah that is awful.

Senn: So, where is your base located?

Kerbero Gangan: In North America.

Me: It's complicated for you.

Mala: Really?

I showed her a hologram of Earth.

Me: This is Earth. We are 865 light-years from here. See that huge tree there?

I pointed to our tree.

Mala: Wow! That is where you live?

Me: Yep.

Camie: It's awesome.

Long John Silver: May we see Jim's grave?

Senn: It's actually that statue in the dome.

We saw it.

Me: He's right on that.

Nico: That statue will always be a big memorial for here.

Qin: It sure will.

Missy Rodgers: That it will be.

Camie: Yeah.

Killer Croc: A moment of silence for him then.

We took off our hats and put our hands on our chests and had a moment of silence for him.

Later it was done.

Me: He will never be forgotten though.

Nico: Yeah.

Energon Scorponok: All we can do is honor his sacrifice.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And stop Hemmer.

Mala: That is for sure.

Qin: We're ready for him though.

Misty Tredwell: How far is he?

Eli: (concentrates) Lets see.

Lola: Hmm.

Eli: Found him! On that formation there. Heading towards the dome.

He was pointing to the northwest.

Grenade Man: I got plenty of grenades.

Me: We'll need them too.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out and face him.

Mala: We will gladly help you out.

Nico: Thank you Mala.

Lola: After this is done we'll put you guys into our protection so that what happened with Hemmer never happens again.

Notacon: If that's okay with you guys.

Mala: Absolutely.

Senn: We would like that.

Me: And we'll look after all of you to keep you all safe.

Mala: Thank you. All of you.

Magneto: Think nothing of it.

Nico: Lets get to work then.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get to work.

We were off.

We flew and saw him.

Me: Target sighted.

Sunny Tennyson: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at him and Hemmer was almost to the Dome.

But then the spirits of the people of Terra came and they swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Not so fast Hemmer!

Nico: Just where do you think you're going?

Hemmer: Who are all of you?

Me: You're worst nightmare!

Titanium Man: How would you like to be killed by missiles again?

Me: Or by us blasting your face into oblivion?

Hemmer: I just want revenge!

Me: Wrong answer bub.

Lola: Yeah! This was never your planet!

Then Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Wiggum, and Chalmers came.

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Nico: Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Wiggum, and Chalmers.

Krusty: Did you guys like yesterday's Itchy and Scratchy?

Maria: Of course we did.

Octagon: Glad to hear it.

Me: It was awesome!

Cargill: We liked it too.

Pete: (to Nico) We heard you went to a sky world.

Nico: We sure did.

Kalin: What was it called?

Me: It was a kingdom called Avius. It's an awesome story from my past.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That will be interesting to hear about.

Then a figure came out and it was ABOMINUS from the Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue Video Game!

Me: Abominus! I remember you!

Carter: You're the bad guy that appeared in our video game.

Abominus: That was an awesome game though.

William: Too bad you only appeared in the video game.

Abominus: I know, right? I could've made it very cold for the Rangers.

Me: Yeah you sure would.

We got the battles underway.

Applejack, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - Nico's rescue in saving Princess Anita

The Vreedle Brothers were first.

Rhomboid: (to Applejack) Nico's rescue involved saving Princess Anita. I hope that Duncan jerk got blown up real good.

Applejack: He got skewered through his heart by Deker and we cut off his wings as proof.

Woody Woodpecker: Then we banished him to the Black Gates.

Nikki: It was so amazing to see!

Madison: It sure was and we were amazed to learn that this was a princess that J.D. saved years ago before. It was so awesome.

Yue: Indeed it was. We all thought it was good.

Keroberos: It sure was awesome and cool.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was! And Princess Anita's wings are absolutely beautiful.

Flashwing: They sure are and they are as prismatic as a beautiful rainbow.

Octagon: Boy they sure are!

Rhomboid: J.D. knows a really awesome friend there. Lets do it!

Applejack and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Dark Magicians and their rider cards and they formed new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - Battling Another Mephos, Another Black Knight of Merlin and Another Deker

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) You, Nico, Ruby's team, Deker's team, and the others did good Battling Another Mephos and Another Black Knight of Merlin. And Another Deker as well

Girl Jordan: We sure did and it was really amazing! We found out that the Another Mephos was a gene-slammer for Whirlwind's kind from Skylands, the Another Black Knight was really Sir George's beloved Lady Sabra who lived for over 1,700 years to find him.

Cargill: WOW! That is amazing!

Girl Jordan: It was! But the biggest shocker was the Another Deker! We found out that she was Melanie Saki, the daughter of Oroku Saki the Shredder!

They gasped!

Steelbeak: Are you serious!?

Girl Jordan: I'm not joking! She found a cursed sword that belonged to him and it possessed her mind with his evil! She killed over 42,000 lowly criminals because of it!

Cargill: That's awful!

Max Gibson: Yeah that was awful! We found out that she was the polar opposite of her so-called father.

Misty: It turned her into him against her will.

Lana (Pokemon) Yeah that was horrible!

Dawn: But J.D. destroyed him and banished him to the black gates for good!

Serena: Yeah but I have this feeling we're going to destroy Tengu Shredder sometime in the future.

Rarity: I do too darlings. What the Shredder did was horrible!

Sweetie Belle: No kidding! The Turtle Brothers worked really hard to bring him down and now we're going to do so again.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding!

Cargill: Is Melanie okay?

Girl Jordan: She is but that curse took a lot out of her. The Sword was destroyed and she is in our infirmary resting up.

Cargill: I'm glad she is okay. We're going to have one helluva battle on our hands. But at least Oroku Saki is gone forever. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan and her group used fusions for Critias and the Crystal Rods MTG Cards and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - Lincoln's rescue

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Pride Lands. How was it?

Jackie: It was really awesome! Our friends of the Pridelands and Timon took down Quint. He is now in your ranks in the M.O.E.

Donald Duck: Yeah he sure is!

Xion: That was so awesome and Timon took down that Mook.

Mickey: That was really awesome to see.

Ventus: It sure was.

Terra: Thank goodness Lana didn't eat any bugs this time.

Sunset Shimmer: No that would not be a good thing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding.

Sunburn: And you know how much Lana loves to eat bugs like Timon and Pumbaa.

They laughed.

Krusty: (LAUGHS) That is true! Shall we get this on? (LAUGHS GOOFILY)

Jackie and team used fusions for Hermos and the Volcanic monosters and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Woodsman

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Woodsman. What's her name?

Penny: Her name is Isabella Oakley and she is an awesome master of nature and plants.

Viper: She sure is and her story is as amazing as the other Earth Elemental HERO Gene-slammers.

Joe Kido: It sure is and we're amazed that she brought down Lynn back then.

T.K.: Yeah that was so awesome and fun.

Vapor Trail: It sure was cool!

Sunburst: And we're glad that she kicked her butt.

Pinkie Pie: Boy that Dark Side of hers turned her into a nasty Party Pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure did.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: I'm glad she was taken down.

Pete: Boy me too! Lets do it!

Penny and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Agents of the planets and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Morpheus, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Noelle Silva, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Battling Kyoryuki

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) You guys Battled Kyoryuki earlier. He's that gamer, right?

Morpheus: That's right. He really was good at video games. But in the end he was no match for the Goddess of Video Gaming. Also Jason did really well too.

Giganta: He sure did and that was so awesome!

Melissa Edinborough: Yeah you should have seen it. Nicole and

Jason really tore up the Arcade and got high scores on almost every gaming system there.

Rilliona: That was so awesome seeing them do all that.

Chaos Emperor Dragon agreed.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was amazing to see.

Cozy Glow: No kidding! Shaggy said that Kisuke losing like that reminded him of Chrissy, a girl that he and J.D. knew that hated losing to Scooby.

Hex: Scooby was that talented back then too.

Kalin: Wow! That was awesome! Lets do it!

Morpheus and group used fusions for Hermos and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Thousand Eyes Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of blue fire, bones, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E., Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave / Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - Kyoryuki was a challenge

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) Kyoryuki was a challenge. He'll make an excellent recruit!

Emerald Sustrai: That he will soldier! And it was really amazing seeing Nicole and Jason take on those games too.

Flashwing: That was so much fun too.

Dew Gayl: I agree there too.

Spy Rise: It sure was awesome.

Chuck: You got that right guys.

Bomb: Oh yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: I thought it was cool too.

Starshine Sparkle: Especially with how Nicole and Jason took on all those video games.

Spyro: That was so awesome.

Private HIVE: It sure was. Permission to get the battle started?

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald and group used fusions for Hermos and the B.E.S. Big Core Monsters and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Nicole Knudson, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - The movie Battle for Terra was a great movie

* * *

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) The movie Battle for Terra was a great movie. And the next monster I'm summoning is one that Kirby knows

He summoned Mr. Bright and Mr. Shine from Kirby!

Nicole: Mr. Bright and Mr. Shine, the bosses of Butter Building in Kirby NES and Nightmare in Dreamland! Awesome choices!

Control Freak: Thanks.

Nicole: Also yeah the movie was really awesome!

Red Tornado: It was a most enjoyable movie.

Tarra Taiyou: It sure was awesome and cool!

Cassie Excelsion: We all thought it was really fun and cool.

Athena Wendolla: It was really awesome!

Laura Dian Pyenington: That is for sure!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was a really awesome movie!

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: We all thought so!

Control Freak: I agree there! Lets do it!

Nicole and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gradius monsters and rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of stars, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - The Terranians are really amazing.

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) The Terranians are really amazing. But what do

YOU like about them?

Weiss: They are so peaceful and amazing and how they are totally one with the land and nature.

I.M. Weasel: I think this world is most amazing in its own way.

Flynn McCallister: (Scottish Accent) Aye and I think it's a really amazing world here.

Summer Landsdown: It sure is awesome and cool.

Dillion: I agree too.

Gem: It sure is awesome.

Fluttershy: I think it's a really amazing and magical world too.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure is most amazing.

Stealth Elf: I think it's amazing myself as well.

Abis Mal: Me too.

Weiss: Too bad the humans can't exist outside that dome. The Atmospheric Composition of Terra is not suited for human life.

Abis Mal: That is a shame. Lets do it!

Weiss and team use fusions for Hermos and the Gemknight monsters and their rider cards and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Homer Simpson, Bart, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Barney, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - The Battle for Terra is in every way like what happened on Pandora with us the Na'Vi

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) The Battle for Terra is in every way like what happened on Pandora with us and the Na'Vi. But history isn't about to repeat itself.

Homer: It sure is very similar but no way are we not going to let that happen.

Bart: No way in a million years.

Cuprosklodowskite: Yeah what Hemmer and everyone is doing to this planet will ruin the Terranians home.

Lenny: Yeah that is horrible.

Carl Carlson: It sure is.

Moe: Yeah no kidding.

Barney: It sure is awful that happened to them. (BELCH)

Princess Luna: That was terrible that the humans were trying to take away their home just to make their world like ours.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there! That was awful.

Snowdrop: It sure was!

Gari: Well we're going to make sure that history never repeats itself.

Blackout: That is for sure!

Wiggum: You got that right. Lets do it boys!

Homer and group used fusions for Hermos and the Dizzy and Koala monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of darkness and beer and smashed them down.

## Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - No way in Hell are we going to let the planet be Reterraformed and the Terranians destroyed so we'll have them live together in peace under our supervision

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) No way in Hell are we going to let the planet be Reterraformed and the Terranians destroyed. So we'll have them live together in peace under our supervision.

Stella: That you can count on that! All creatures should learn how to coexist and live together with humans. It brings relations with planets closer together in interstellar bonds.

Bonnie Terrez: That is for sure.

Laura Wynn: I agree there myself and that is perfect.

Fire Lori: That is something we all literally can live with.

Limestone Pie: Hey I'm cool with it too.

Mariposa Diaz: Same here amigos. It's awesome.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Same here myself.

King Solar: I agree too everyone.

Amber Morning: Me too.

Spotlight: It's a great idea.

Chalmers: You got that right. Lets do it!

Stella and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Vylon monsters and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Princess Anita, Camie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Abominus

---

Abominus was next.

Abominus: I have a feeling this will be a fun battle with us.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome and fun too.

Princess Anita: I'm really looking forward to this too.

Camie: I agree too.

Celica: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Abominus: It sure will. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was new familiars and they're for Nezuko Kamado, Tamayo, Shinobu Kocho, and Mitsuri Kanroji

Nezuko Kamado: A female Phoenix Familiar named Radiance, she has the powers of pink fire, and she can fire blasts of pink fire at enemies to burn them and leave scorching trails of pink fire as she flies at enemies, and when Nezuko uses her Blood Demon Art: Exploding Blood, it amplifies the fiery blood attacks by infinite-fold.

Tamayo: A female Phoenix Familiar named Daylight Illusion, she has the powers of illusions, and she can fire blasts of illusions at enemies which can confuse them, and when Tamayo uses her Magical Aroma of Daylight Blood Demon Art, it amplifies the strengths of the illusions cast by infinite-fold.

Shinobu Kocho: A female Butterfly Familiar Annabella, she has the powers of poison, and she can fire blasts of poison at enemies and that type of poison is really deadly, and when Shinobu uses her Insect Breathing techniques, it amplifies the strength of the poison infinite-fold along with its deadly potency, and it can also create powerful antidotes for anyone who got hit with a deadly poison.

And Mitsuri Kanroji: A female Blazetalon, she has the powers of pink fire, and she can fire blasts of pink fire at enemies to burn them and leave scorching trails of pink fire as she flies at enemies, and when Mitsuri Kanroji uses her Elemental Breathing techniques, it amplifies the strength of the flames by infinite fold.

I teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Carter: V-LANCERS!

They summoned their V-Lancers!

Carter: SPECTRAL BLAST!

They fired rainbow laser blasts and they converged into one point.

Carter: ON TARGET!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Abominus and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown to pieces and was dead!

Me: YEAH! Abominus you have failed this planet!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Anita, you're gonna love this one.

Tsukasa: It involves wings!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman rangers!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) DARK SOLDIER 6!

She summoned Private HIVE, Knighty Knight, The Talons, Turkey Skarr, Sunroid Solar and Nowhere King along with Evil Commando Man, Evil Search Man and Evil Drill Man!

Nico: This will be fun!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized him all over.

Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Sobtjek, Lanker, Siado, Malvadine, Swassa, Bierk, and Skartalas blasted and smashed and pulverized Hemmer!

Victoria, Seras Victoria, Swerve and Demolishor used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Seras and Victoria's powers, Swerve's weapons and Demolishor's laser fingers 100-fold.

Victoria (MLP) and Demolishor: DEMOLISHING LASER BARRAGE!

Seras Victoria and Swerve: VAMPIRE LASER BLAST!

Titanium Overdrive and Titanium Man: TITANIUM OVERDRIVE BLAST!

Elephant Hulk Fury and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT HULK BLAST!

Magnets of Thanagar and Magneto: THANAGAR MAGNET BLAST!

Light Toa Power and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TOA BLAST!

Green Fire of the Lizard and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME OF THE LIZARD BLAST!

Planks and Wood Acorns and Deadwood: WOOD FURY BLAST!

Flowers and Crocodiles and Killer Croc: FLOWER CROCODILE CHOMPER!

Krypton Toads and Toad: KRYPTON TOAD BARRAGE!

Kangaroos of Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO DARKNESS BLAST!

Salmon of Elements and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON ELEMENT BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts,

Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER METAL STRIKE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mala, Senn, Nico, Eli, Mane 10, Qin and Lola: FRIENDSHIP OF TERRA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: EARTH ELEMENT STYLE: NORTH AMERICA!

Jessica Shannon: EARTH STING STYLE: SOUTH AMERICA!

Peni Parker: EARTH WEB STYLE: ASIA!

Hilda: EARTH FIRE STYLE: EUROPE!

Yuna: EARTH WATER STYLE: ANTARCTICA!

Toph: EARTH STYLE: AFRICA!

Makoto: EARTH WIND STYLE: AUSTRALIA!

They fired waves of element and energy blasts and they formed into said Continents of Earth.

Lincoln and his harem: EARTH FINAL SMASH: CONTINENT BLASTER!

They fired a barrage of ki blasts based on Earth's continents.

The blasts hit him and blasted him down.

We fired black energy blasts which hit General Hemmer, and he was sent to The Black Gates for his crimes, and The Terraformer was confiscated and put into our ship.

Lincoln: Your campaign to destroy The Terrarians and terraform their planet through artificial means are over, General Hemmer.

Nico: We've shown that humans and Terrarians can live in peace, but you, you don't deserve to live in that world because of what you did. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Michaela Maddison.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange

orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large

aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Mylah Palmer.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Michaela Maddison of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that bitch's also got Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Michaela Maddison: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Christina: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Christina's eyes turned red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with red flames, fire, light, and phoenixes, and as she approached Michaela Maddison, she left red energy, red flames, fire, light, and phoenixes with every step.

Christina: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Michaela

Maddison, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Christina was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with red flames, fire, and light surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Michaela Maddison: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Christina emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Christina grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with red fire, flames, light, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Christina has on a sleeveless dark blue dress, black stockings, dark blue boots, she has on large gold metal bands with red gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames, fire, light, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by red fire, fire, light, and stars. Suddenly, Renee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Christina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Christina's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, red fire, fire, light, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Christina's Crimson Red Firestorm Ace Savvy Greatsword of Crimson Red Firestorm Light Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and red etchings and a phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged dark crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with blue gems in their mouths and a large crimson red phoenix head with a blue gem in its mouth below the large crimson red phoenix heads for the pommel. Christina has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Christina, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Michaela Maddison of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Crimson Red Fire, Fire, Light, and Phoenixes"

クリスティーナ、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団のミカエラ・マディソンの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した殺人者、

冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック ゲートのマスター、クリムゾン レッド ファイア、ファイア、ライト、フェニックスのマスター

Christina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE COSMIC CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM SOLAR PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE COSMIC CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM SOLAR PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE COSMIC CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM SOLAR PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Christina's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Michaela Maddison saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Christina, but Christina fired a barrage of crimson red energy blasts with red fire, fire, light stars, and phoenixes at Michaela Maddison and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Christina again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Michaela Maddison and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome, Christina's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Michaela and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Michaela Maddison has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Christina: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Crimson Red Cosmic Firestorm Solar Phoenix Angel and Divine Darkness Cosmic Red Firestorm Solar Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Christina.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Michaela Maddison. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Christina and Lincoln went after Michaela Maddison who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins,

Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Michaela Maddison and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Renee attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Michaela Maddison got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Christina, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Michaela Maddison's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Michaela Maddison by the neck and he tossed her into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for a little cataclysmic mayhem. PLAGG, CLAWS OUT!

Universe 666 Plagg came out of The Miracle Box strapped on Lincoln's back, and then, we saw his long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings, along with the large royal blue pants turn black except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat this. CATACLYSM!

Lincoln fired a Cataclysm blast which hit Michaela Maddison, and it exploded with incredible power and she was badly mangled. Then, Lincoln changed back as we saw his long wild black hair, large black wolf ears, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings change back to white, along with the large black pants turn back to royal blue except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants.

Then, Lincoln and Christina fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with crimson red fire, fire, light, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Michaela Maddison, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Michaela Maddison's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Michaela Maddison: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Michaela Maddison.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Michaela Maddison's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Michaela Maddison: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Christina and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Christina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long red tails, and massive red wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Mylah Palmer. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Christina: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-three more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Michaela Maddison, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Christina.

Suddenly, Christina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Christina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and red flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Christina absorbed the red flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call fiery justice. Lincoln, Christina, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Michaela Maddison, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it. Plus, this was also the first time that you can also transform into the Universe 666 Miraculous Heroes and used their powers.

Alya: We saw him use the Miraculous Fusion when we went after Adonis Yog-Sothoth when he fused Eini and Universe 666 Tikki, and we saw him transform when he summoned Universe 666 Plagg.

Universe 666 Plagg: And Lincoln's really proven to be a better wielder of The Miraculous than our universe's former friends.

Universe 666 Plagg went back into The Miracle Box.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Melania Narcissa, which means you and I are up next, Iris.

Iris Alizeti: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster: Allison Braxley, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price, but also, Dark Chase Young, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right.

Private HIVE: It was good of my team to help out with the finishing blow.

Control Freak: You said it.

Me: That is for sure.

Abis Mal: Now, the Terranians won't have anyone going after them again.

Wiggum: No, they won't.

Chalmers: They'll be under our protection

Mala: That's right. Thank you all so much for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure Mala.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah this was awesome!

Eli: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this awesome adventure.

Me: I know we did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Battle For Terra is one of my favorite movies! I loved this movie.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp

Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Silver Samurai, Evil Wind Man, Cupid, Universe 666 Swartz, Universe 666 Riot and Klepto the Crab along with Jayden, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos and Flame Swordsman and we're going to the planet Valmorg and we're going to battle Another Ember (WITCH), Another Evil Wind Man and Another Silver Samurai and we're going to also meet a geen-slammer for Crustle and her named is Tara Haven III and she is a geologist.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Iris Alizeti and Lincoln VS. Melania Narcissa

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, and we also got bad news: that insane ex-teacher, Mr. Wertz, has broken out of The Saturn Insane Asylum again, and he still wants revenge on us and still wants to take over the world. But, we're not letting that sniveling little insane worm do so: this time, we're going to destroy him and he's getting The Black Gates once and for all, and he's never ever coming back. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Allison Braxley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental

HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Get ready for a battle with a Grade A+++ BAD TO THE BONE BADASS BITCH as we take on Tamara Lawrence and we're going to make sure that bitch pays for everything she did and more!

See you next time.

# MENACE TO SOCIETY BANG BABY

This chapter is for Tamara Lawrence from Static Shock.

---

Flying over the Searing Hot volcanic lands of the planet Valmorg was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Silver Samurai, Evil Wind Man, Cupid, Universe 666 Swartz, Universe 666 Riot and Klepto the Crab along with Jayden, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos and Flame Swordsman and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue. This was going to be a good one too.

Me: Boy Valmorg is always a hot planet like always.

Princess Anita: Boy it sure is! How hot is this planet?

Me: 1,931˚Fahrenheit. It is really hot here.

Nico: Almost 2 and a half times the temperature of what Venus used to be.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: But it's still an amazing planet to see.

Universe 666 Riot: It's amazing that you guys all battled 2007's version of Venom here.

Nico: I know. That son of a fucking bitch got what he deserved big time.

Laney: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: That guy was a pain in the fucking butt!

Me: Well said!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Jayden, I want to thank you, Silver Samurai, and your teams for coming.

Jayden: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Abby Martin: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Abby, you had Mummy problems before, right?

Abby Martin: I sure did. That was crazy.

Me: You're not the only one that had mummy problems. We met Gabe down in Egypt and found out that the mummy he faced was really the evil princess and daughter of Pharaoh Khufu.

Eli: Whoa! I've heard about her! She was a dangerous woman that lived back over 4,600 years ago.

Me: Yep. Pharaoh Khufu buried her and put a curse on her.

Nico: Too bad you and Gabe never met each other personally until we met you.

Abby Martin: I know. But that was still an amazing adventure from what I heard.

Nicole: You would have loved it Abby.

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

Me: It sure was and back then that was also the day Hunter joined us. It was awesome.

Nico: Yeah I remember that!

Me: That was so awesome.

I went over what happened in chapter 783.

---

At the Jupiter Prison we were getting ready for another rant session with the most hated babysitter ever: ICKY VICKY.

Me: This is always fun.

Nico: I love a good rant.

Homer: Me too.

Matt Daniels: I'll start us off.

Matt Daniels walked up to Icky Vicky.

Matt Daniels: Are you saying that I don't know my directions, that I'm some sort of wrong way Corrigan, I'm a misguided directionless goonibird!? IS THAT WHAT YOUR SAYING!?

Icky Vicky: Umm.. Yes?

Matt Daniels: THAT'S IT!

Matt Daniels jumped Icky Vicky and pulverized the living shit out of her and we were laughing our heads off.

Prisoner 1: (LAUGHING) OH MAN I NEVER GET TIRED OF THOSE PESTO RANTS!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!) ME NEITHER!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!) THIS IS SO FUNNY!

Boone Dixon: My turn.

Boone Dixon walked up to her cell.

Boone Dixon: You're saying, I'm an overdone piece of meat? Is that what you're saying!? What am I? A plate of big dry stinkbutt meat here to amuse you!?

Icky Vicky: Umm… Yes?

Boone Dixon: THAT'S IT!

Boone Dixon jumped Icky Vicky and pulverized the living shit out of her.

We were laughing hysterically!

Prisoner 2: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH YOU ALWAYS CRACK US UP!

Homer: (Laughing) This is so funny!

Carly Beth: It's my turn.

She went up to her cell.

Carly Beth: Instead of ranting at you, I'm gonna do a song. And I'd like Maria and Sabrina to join in.

Matt and Boone played the piano and the tambourine.

Carly Beth, Maria and Sabrina came and joined her.

Carly Beth, Maria and Sabrina: (Singing)

Everybody in the USA hates their evil sitter

She's Vicky and she's really really lame

Vicky tried to wreck our lives

Her views on babysitting are wrong

We hate her guts and Vicky is her name

V-I-C-K-Y, she's the girl that we hate most

We'd like to see her house go up in flames

V-I-C, his name is Vicky

K-Y, such a stupid name

She's worse than Frankenstein or Doctor No.

She's a ticking time bomb

She a bad girl and kills people.

Then goes home and counts her money.

her babysitting is an emporium of death

V-I-C, go tell Vicky

K-Y, her life is dead

everybody hates that stupid jerk

Planet Earth rocks with our joyous loathing

filling clubs with angry valentinos

you don't have to move your feet

just hate Vicky to the disco beat

She's your perky, peppy, nightmare babysitter

if you despise evil dumb babysitters

then you'll love hating Icky Vicky more

or her creepy little evil friends

No Way!

(Raspberries)

V-I-C, his name is Vicky

K-Y, she is so rotten bread

the evil smiling mustache geek that walks with Satan.

ICKY VICKY THEN WENT BALLISTIC!

But we were laughing hysterically at this and we were rolling on the floor and laughing our heads off and it was so funny that we were dripping tears and it was funny!

Homer: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH THAT IS SO FUNNY! I DID A SONG LIKE THAT ABOUT FLANDERS! THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Nico: I wrote it for them.

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) SO FUNNY!

Back at the estate we were relaxing by the pool and everyone else was having fun.

Me: Ah. What a beautiful day.

Nico: You said it.

Vince: It's so beautiful.

With us was our newest recruit Hunter Drake Michaelson, our new recruit from Germany who is a very skilled and powerful warrior and he has elemental manipulation, omnipotent elemental powers, immortality, invincibility and many more powers. He's also an awesome German cook. He has brunette hair, blue eyes, age 20, his hobbies: Playing video games, drawing, artwork, flag making, outside, and anime & manga.

Likes: Video games, foraging, ecosystem, animals, prehistoric animals, nations, monarchies, Germany, Hungary, Japan, Epic music, Sabaton music, Dragonforce music, Audiomachine music, world building, garry's mod.

Me: I'm glad you're part of the team now Hunter.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja. It's such an honor to be here. Und I will do everything I can to help.

Laney: I love learning about Germany and all of Europe.

Hunter: Ja it's such a magnificent country und I love learning about all the culture of the world.

Nico: That's so awesome.

Straxus: It's so awesome having you here Hunter.

Hunter: Thanks Straxus.

Straxus (to Sheila and Nanette): Have you two ever met your monster forms inside your minds?

Nanette: As a matter of fact we did.

Sheila: When we went to sleep, we met them.

---

Nanette: (Narrating) I was in the dark recesses of my mind and it was there that I was talking to my monster form: Thunderbug.

Thunderbug: So my new shared body has come.

Nanette: Since I can now turn into you and this is my body, I need to go over some ground rules. This is my body and you are in my home.

Thunderbug: I understand. But it's gonna be hard for us to work together because we of…

Nanette: I know. But we'll find a way to work together.

Nanette: (Narrating) Then whenever I would change I would lose my voice and my eyes would turn blank and yellow.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nanette: Essentially we've gotten along already.

Sheila: Me and Shredlegs had difficulty getting along.

FLASHBACK 2

Sheila: (Narrating) I encountered Shredlegs in my mind and he was a difficult monster to get along. At first we argued but then he got a change of heart.

Shredlegs: Since you can now turn into me, we need to find some way to work together.

Sheila: There has to be something we can do.

Sheila: (Narrating) Then whenever I would change into Shredlegs, my voice would vanish and then my eyes would turn blank and dark green.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

Me: And then we managed to give you all the ability to change at will.

Hunter: That's amazing.

Sheila: It was. I'm just glad we can transform at will now.

Nanette: Same here. You know what? Since Sheila came clean about her family history, it's only fair that I tell you guys mine.

Me: Okay Nanette.

Nanette: Here goes.

FLASHBACK 3

Nanette: (Narrating) My story is much different. Long ago before I moved to Gotham Royal York, I lived in the city of Gotham. It was a good time for me. I was a normal kid and loved by my friends and I loved helping people. Even though Gotham was a crime-filled city I still loved it. But then when I came home from school one day, a terrible thing happened. I saw 3 mobsters come in uninvited and they shot and killed my mom and dad right in front of my eyes! (CRYING) IT WAS HORRIBLE!

FLASHBACK 3 ENDS

Varie came over and comforted her.

Varie: I'm so sorry Nanette.

Sheila: Nanette, that's horrible!

Laney: The Gotham Mob is a ruthless crime organization!

Lana: That's terrible!

Batman: I know just how you feel Nanette.

Varie: Same here.

Me: Who were the mobsters that we responsible?

Nanette: (Sniffles) They were sent by Rupert Thorn. My father double-crossed him and stole millions of dollars from him and he had major inside information on his criminal empire. They killed him to silence him! (Crying)

Varie: That's horrible!

Hunter: Rubert Thorn is a monster!

Me: And we threw him in prison for all eternity and brought his criminal empire to a crashing defeat. We had him sent to the Moon Prison. But then we decided to transfer him to an much better prison. The very same prison Roland Daggett is at: Crematoria.

Nico: The Triple-Max Prison located 3,500 light-years away from here?

Me: That's the very one. And it's a very inhospitable world.

Hunter: Good riddance to that Kartoffelgesicht.

Me: You said it Hunter.

Later in the living room I was looking through Nico's Goosebumps books. I had the monsters we destroyed stacked up in a pile on the left and the others were laid out flat on the table.

Me: Hmm. Which one shall be our next target.

I looked them over very carefully and I spotted one.

Me: Ah!

I picked up the book The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb.

Me: The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb is our next target.

Nico: The Mummy of Princess Khana. That's a great choice.

I read the book and it was terrifying and blood-boiling.

---

Gabe is spending his Christmas vacation in Egypt because his parents have business to attend to there. While staying in their hotel in Al-Jizah, Gabe's parents receive an emergency phone call and have to rush to Alexandria. Rather than going with his parents, Gabe is given the option to stay with his uncle Ben, who is a scientist investigating pyramids in Cairo. Gabe's parents call Uncle Ben and leave. While Gabe waits for his uncle to arrive, he clutches his good luck charm: a mummy's hand that he bought a few years ago at a garage sale. Uncle Ben and his daughter, Sari, arrive. Ben informs Gabe that his archaeologists team has discovered underground tunnels beneath the pyramid, but he also says that the tunnels would be too dangerous for Gabe to explore alone.

The next day, Ben and the children go to the pyramid. While preparing to enter the pyramid, Ben warns the kids that his team may have unleashed an ancient curse by exploring the pyramid. Armed with flashlights, the three relatives enter the pyramid and walk for a while. The trio makes there way through a tight corridor to a large room. Ahmed and various other members of Ben's team are already there. While Ben is distracted, Sari suggests to Gabe that they go exploring on their own. Gabe is reluctant, but Sari insists, confidently saying that they won't get lost. Gabe follows Sari into the tunnels, but Sari quickly vanishes from his view. Convinced that he's being pranked, Gabe continues walking. When Gabe enters a small room, Sari scares him and starts to laugh, causing Uncle Ben to appear. Ben joins Sari in laughter.

The next morning, during breakfast, Ben receives a phone call. Apparently, almost all of Ben's workers have become ill, so he goes and visits them. Though the kids were warned to stay in the hotel, Gabe proposes that they go to a nearby museum by themselves. The kids go to the museum and wander through it. A a few minutes, Ahmed appears. They try to avoid him, but he's too fast. He says that Ben told him to take the kids back to their room in the hotel. Ahmed takes the kids to his car, but he starts driving in the opposite direction of the hotel. Gabe realizes that Ahmed is kidnapping them. Gabe warns Sari, and the two sprint out of the car. After asking a cab driver for help, the duo makes it back to the hotel and stay in their room until Ben arrives. When he does, the kids tell him what happened. Ben says that he has to return to the pyramid to continue his exploration. For safety, Ben takes Gabe and Sari with him to the chamber.

A few minutes after they enter the pyramid, Gabe stops to tie his shoe. When he looks up, he sees that Uncle Ben and Sari have disappeared. After searching for a while, the floor cracks beneath Gabe, and he falls through, landing in a big room filled with mummy-preparation tools. Sari appears in the room, and she says she also got lost. The two kids call Uncle Ben via a pager that Ben provided them with. A few seconds after Sari calls her father, the kids see a light coming through a tunnel. The kids hope that Ben has arrived, but the light turns out to be coming from of Ahmed, who is carrying a torch.

Ahmed says that he warned Ben about a curse, but Ben didn't believe him. He then says that the kids violated the sacred chamber of an ancient Egyptian princess named Khala, and, because of that, they should die. He grabs a knife and starts approaching the kids, but Ben suddenly appears and tries to stop him. Ahmed swings his torch at Ben and hits him in the head. Ahmed heaves the torch across the room, and it falls into the room's tar pit. The tar starts burning. The kids watch helplessly as Ahmed closes Ben's body in a sarcophagus, and he puts the kids in a separate sarcophagus. Luckily, Egyptians built hidden escape hatches into their coffins to allow the souls of the deceased to escape, so the three relatives are able to escape while Ahmed is distracted. The trio tries to exit, but they are stopped by Ahmed, who threatens them with his dagger. He forces them to walk toward the tar pit. Ahmed tells Ben and the kids that they'll have to jump into the pit. Terrified, Gabe pulls out the mummy's hand from his pocket. When Ahmed sees it, he recognizes it as the Hand of the Priestess. All of the mummies in the room to come alive and begin surrounding him. Some of the mummies grab Ahmed and try to throw him into the pit. Gabe looks away. However, when he looks back, he sees that the mummies have returned to their original spots, and Ahmed is running away.

Relieved, Ben and the children go back to their hotel room. Gabe pulls out the mummy's hand and pretends he's summoning ancient spirits. He is startled to hear a knock on the door, which he suspects to be a mummy. When he opens the door, Gabe sees his parents, who are back from Alexandria.

---

Me: Looks like we have an evil archaeologist to throw in jail and kill the mummy while we're at it.

Lizzy: You guys killed a mummy before right?

Cody: We sure did. It was the high priest of Pharaoh Seti I: Imhotep.

Me: Yep. And this mummy is the Egyptian Princess Khala.

Cody: I've read about her. She was the princess of Pharaoh Khufu back 4500 years ago.

Laney: That's a long time ago.

Me: Lets go check it out. Lets fly!

We were off to Egypt.

We arrived in Cairo, Egypt.

Me: Wow! Cairo, Egypt.

G1 Sludge: Me Sludge want to play in sand!

Me: We'll have plenty of time to play in the sand later. We need to find a boy named Gabe. He's said to be here in Cairo.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to an Egypt hotel and we were at a room door.

Me: This is it.

I knocked on the door.

Gabe: (In the room) Who is it?

Me: We're Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

The door opened and we saw Gabe.

Gabe: Awesome! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You guys are my heroes.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Gabe. We came to talk to you about a mummy you encountered.

Gabe: Sure.

We went to the lobby and Gabe told us about his ordeal with the mummy and how it and Ahmed nearly killed him.

Me: That mummy and Ahmed are nothing but trouble.

Hunter: Ach du lieber Gott! No kidding.

Nico: We have to stop that mummy and Ahmed.

Abby: You're not the only one that has dealt with a mummy Gabe.

Gabe (to Abby Martin): So you dealt with a mummy problem too?

Abby: Yep. But I managed to get powers recently. (creates a small breeze)

Gabe: What did Horrorland do to you?

Abby: It changed a lot of us. And we joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm as the Goosebumps Monster Busters.

Gabe: That is so awesome!

Me: And we all dealt with a mummy before we went after the Goosebumps monsters. We dealt with the mummy of my High Priest Imhotep.

Gabe: The evil keeper of the dead that killed Pharaoh Seti I in 1290 B.C.?

Cody: That's right. And J.D. here is the reincarnation of Pharaoh Seti I.

Me: Yep.

Gabe: That is so cool!

Me: I know. Shall we go to the pyramids of Egypt?

Gabe: Lets do it.

Batgirl: I have a feeling these mummies are going to pop out and attack us.

Me: If they do we'll be ready for them.

We went to the Great Pyramids of Giza.

We arrived at the Great Pyramids of Giza.

The Great Pyramid of Giza (also known as the Pyramid of Khufu or the Pyramid of Cheops) is the oldest and largest of the three pyramids in the Giza pyramid complex bordering present-day El Giza, Egypt. It is the oldest of the Seven Wonders of the Ancient World, and the only one to remain largely intact.

Based on a mark in an interior chamber naming the work gang and a reference to the fourth dynasty Egyptian Pharaoh Khufu, some Egyptologists believe that the pyramid was thus built as a tomb over a 10- to 20-year period concluding around 2560 BC. Initially at 146.5 metres (481 feet), the Great Pyramid was the tallest man-made structure in the world for more than 3,800 years until Lincoln Cathedral was finished in 1311 AD. Originally, the Great Pyramid was covered by limestone casing stones that formed a smooth outer surface; what is seen today is the underlying core structure. Some of the casing stones that once covered the structure can still be seen around the base. There have been varying scientific and alternative theories about the Great Pyramid's construction techniques. Most accepted construction hypotheses are based on the idea that it was built by moving huge stones from a quarry and dragging and lifting them into place.

There are three known chambers inside the Great Pyramid. The lowest chamber is cut into the bedrock upon which the pyramid was built and was unfinished. The so-called Queen's Chamber and

King's Chamber are higher up within the pyramid structure. The main part of the Giza complex is a set of buildings that included two mortuary temples in honour of Khufu (one close to the pyramid and one near the Nile), three smaller pyramids for Khufu's wives, an even smaller "satellite" pyramid, a raised causeway connecting the two temples, and small mastaba tombs surrounding the pyramid for nobles.

Me: The Great Pyramids of Giza, one of the 7 wonders of the ancient world.

Nico: It's magnificent.

Cody: And it took over 1,000 years to build this.

Lincoln: It's amazing. We were here on our worldwide adventure to kill Sam's evil parents again.

Cody: That's right. Lord Anubis allowed us to go into the Egyptian Underworld and we watched Sam, Lola and Lana kill her evil parents Michael and Michelle Malloy.

Gabe: I heard all about them! They were the most ruthless serial killer couple ever!

Sam S.L.: They sure were. But they were pure evil.

Gabe: I'm sorry that happened to you Sam.

Sam S.L.: No worries Gabe. But thank you.

Drill Man: Wonder if I can drill under this sand?

Me: Go for it Drill Man.

Drill Man got to work and then the sand collapsed and we fell through and then we wound up falling through the roof of an ancient tomb and we landed on the floor. We saw that it was still in pristine condition even after 4,500 years had passed. It was lit up by torches.

Me: Wow!

Laney: Oh wow! This is an amazing tomb!

Lola: It's amazing.

Gabe: This tomb is amazing.

Maria: Is this the tomb you were in Gabe?

Gabe: It sure is.

Me: This tomb is 4,500 years old and it's still in tremendously great shape.

Vince: It sure is.

Cody: This is amazing. I've loved learning all about ancient Egypt and this has to be the most amazing tomb ever.

Me: It sure is Cody.

We went over to a wall and saw ancient hieroglyphics.

Lincoln: Look at these hieroglyphics.

Me: This looks like some kind of story. Let me see if I can decipher it.

Lana: Okay.

Me: It says: "Long ago, the evil princess of Egypt, Khana was plotting to overthrow her own father, Pharaoh Khufu by unleashing a terrible and mighty army onto the land. But her father overheard this murderous plot, and ordered for her to be mummified alive and he had her imprisoned here in this tomb, where she will stay forever. She then had a terrible curse placed on her saying that if her tomb was ever disturbed by intruders, she would come back to life and kill all who enter."

Laney: That's terrible!

Naruto: Whoa! That's awful. So Princess Khana hated her father.

Gabe: But why?

Me: It could be a number of reasons. But this one was done out of sheer hatred.

Lincoln: Does it say anything else?

Me: Lets see. (Reads more) "Should Khana ever come back, your only salvation to destroy her would be to summon the powers of the water of Tefnut."

Gabe (to Maria): You got powers from an Egyptian Diety named Tefnut.

Maria: Yep. If it wasn't for Tefnut, I wouldn't have made great friends. (blushes) And a great boyfriend.

William: Thanks babe.

Me: Tefnut is the Egyptian Goddess of Water.

Maria: Yep.

?: (Arabic Accent) So you are here brat!

We turned and we saw AHMED!

When Gabe arrives in Egypt for his Christmas vacation, he opts to stay with his Uncle Ben and cousin, Sari Hassad, rather than his parents. Gabe's uncle is an archaeologist and expert on all things Ancient Egypt. His work has brought him to the pyramids of Cairo, where he hopes to be on the verge of a great discovery. Overseeing Ben's investigation is Ahmed, a quiet Egyptian man from Ben's university. Ahmed warns Ben he could be in great danger exploring the pyramids, as they hold many curses. Ben, however, is not superstitious and blows off the idea.

Ahmed quickly turns from simply unfriendly to dangerous as Ben uncovers a hidden tomb in the pyramids. He attempts to kidnap Gabe and Sari, but the two are able to escape. Ahmed continues his chase after the two children, eventually leading them all back to the pyramid. There, he reveals the tomb Ben discovered as the preparation chamber of the priestess, Khala, whom he is descended from. Ahmed tells the children that they and Ben must die for violating her chamber. Ahmed attempts to lead the children to a boiling pit of tar, so he can mummify them. Before he can get away with his plan, Gabe pulls out his summoner - a mummy's hand - to wake up Ahmed's many other mummified victims. The terrified Ahmed runs away from the pyramid, allowing the children to escape with their lives.

Gabe: Ahmed!

Ahmed: (to Gabe) You should have never returned, boy!

Me: Ahmed, so we meet at last!

Ahmed: So that brat has Team Loud Phoenix Storm to assist him.

Me: (Speaking Arabic) أنت مهووس بالأعلى من الطبيعة أحمد. لقد حاولت قتل جابي وجعل حياته كابوسًا حيًا! (You are a fucked up freak of nature Ahmed. You tried to kill Gabe and make his life a living nightmare!)

Ahmed: (Speaking Arabic) تدخل هذا شقي في خططي للحصول على الكنز وكان عليه أن يدفع مع حياته! (That brat interfered in my plans to get the treasure and he had to pay with his life!)

Me: أنت حقًا شخص شرير بلا ضمير مطلقًا! لو كانت هذه إيران لأني سأقتلك بكل سرور حيث تقف! (You are truly an evil person with absolutely no conscience! If this were Iran I would gladly kill you where you stand!)

Ahmed: We shall see.

Me: And now you will die with the mummy. You tried to kill Gabe here and that is something we never will tolerate.

Fu: That's right.

Gaara: You are as honorless and despicable as I was before I met Naruto.

Ahmed: I'm impressed you're here Lord Kazekage. But your reign is gonna be short-lived.

Gaara (forms a sand fist from the wall): Flint's right. Egypt does have a lot of sand to be controlled.

Gaara punched him and sent him crashing into the mummy's coffin. Then the mummy's coffin opened up and out came THE MUMMY OF PRINCESS KHANA!

ALL: THE MUMMY!

The Mummy groaned as it woke up and it had glowing evil red eyes and it grabbed Ahmed and ate him and splattered his blood and guts all over the place.

Everyone: EWWWW!

Me: Oh that is disgusting!

Lincoln: Guess she prefers red meat.

Me: Well we aren't very appetizing either. Lets kill this ancient bitch!

We transformed and powered up!

Gabe: Whoa! So this is your Super Angel forms.

Me: Yep. Now it's time for us to bury this ancient bitch once and for all!

We went at the mummy and I punched it in the face and kicked it in the chest.

Laney tied it up with her plant powers and slammed it into the ground. Lincoln, Linka and the Morris siblings fired powerful blasts of lightning and electrocuted the mummy. Lori fired a massive blast of wind at it and blew sand around it in a massive tornado of sand.

Nico: Princess Khana, you have failed this world for 4,500 years!

Lola and Michael Munroe fired a massive blast of fire and burned the mummy.

Hunter demonstrated his powers by firing a powerful blast of lightning and fire combined together. It hit the mummy and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Gaara formed a powerful spear using Shukaku's chakra and he threw it. The spear hit the mummy and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Wow! What power! Lets weaken it with our combos!

Straxus: You got it boss! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Straxus's back and it enhanced his grenade launcher 100-fold.

Straxus: My weapon of choice is usually my pickaxe but I have to diversify my weapons.

Drill Man: Lets get her! EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into Drill Man's left arm and it enhanced his Drill Missile 100-fold.

Straxus and Drill Man: SUPER MISSILE BARRAGE!

They both fired grenades and Drill Missiles and they hit the Mummy and exploded.

It was a massive fiery cloud.

Sludge: Me, Sludge get her! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his energon sword and it enhanced it 100-fold.

Batgirl: Time to try this out. EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into her right arm device and it gave her the ability to turn into a powerful colony of bats.

Sludge and Batgirl: BATSTORM ENERGON SLASH!

The Bat Colony went into the energon sword and it enhanced its power and turned it into a sword of darkness. He slashed the mummy and it exploded.

Me: Lets final smash this freak!

Gaara: You got it J.D. I've always wanted to try this out. SHUKAKU SANDSTORM BURIAL!

Gaara fired a massive blast of sand and it turned into Shukaku's head and it went at the mummy and it hit her and exploded.

Gabe: Time for me. I've always wanted to try this! NEPHTHYS PHOENIX FIRESTORM!

Gabe chanted an ancient Egyptian Chant and a fire tornado appeared and a powerful phoenix of pure fire appeared and it hit the Mummy and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Maria: You will never terrorize this place ever again!

Maria fired a massive blast of water at the mummy and the water destroyed it instantly! Melting it into absolutely nothing!

Me: Go back to hell you bitch!

The mummy of Khana went back to Hell and she was gonna stay there. Forever.

During the battle Nico caught an Excadrill and a Swoobat.

Gabe: (To the viewers) What can I say? Team Loud Phoenix Storm is just that awesome!

Me: We sure are. You were awesome Gabe.

Hunter: Ja. You were amazing!

Me: Yep.

We inducted Gabe into the Goosebumps Monster Hunters and it was awesome for him. He had the power to control the wind and the sand.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Eli: WOW!

Qin: That is amazing!

Xenia: It sure was.

Eli: Boy it sure is! It's amazing that you guys destroyed her too.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome!

Me: Boy it sure was! Going to the planet Terra was really cool!

Nicole: Boy it sure was! Seeing it was just amazing too.

Laney: And it was really beautiful as well.

Princess Anita: It was so cool going to another world with all of you.

Me: We're glad you had fun on that one Anita.

Lola: Yeah it was great. Mala and Senn are amazing heroes.

Camie: And it was so awesome seeing Humans and the Terranians living together like that.

Me: Like Stella said it would be amazing if all humans and creatures all over the universe can live together in friendship and harmony.

Nico: Terranians aren't that different from humans.

Me: No they sure aren't. Even though our planets are 865 light-years apart it was still amazing to see it.

Qin: Yes it sure was cool.

Lola: Yep.

Lana: But Jim made the ultimate sacrifice for some of us there to have a new home and live together with the Terranians in peace.

Camie: He is a true hero there.

Aylene C.: One that will never be forgotten.

Nico: To bring him back would dishonor that sacrifice

Me: Yeah.

Eli: It sure would.

Nico: By the way J.D. how is Melanie doing?

Me: Shaken up by the whole ordeal she went through.

Maria: That sword really did a number on her!

Me: To be honest though I was not prepared for Oroku Saki to make a return on a rescue.

Nico: I agree.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: She is in the infirmary and is trying to make a recovery.

Nico: Good. Ino is going to be having her work cut out for her to help her.

Xenia: I know.

Camie: But at least we have seen the last of him.

Me: Almost. We still have the Tengu Shredder. But we'll worry about him later.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets just focus on the matter at hand for now.

Maria: Fuck, it's hot!

Me: WHEW! I know.

Nico: There's the cave where Red Guy was fought. Lets go in there.

We flew into the cave and it was cooler.

Me: Ahh. Much better.

Maria: I got plenty of water for us.

She gave us some.

Me: (GULPING) Ahh.

Nico was gulping down water.

Nico: (GULPING) Ahh. Thanks, sis.

Maria: Anytime.

Qin: WHEW! Valmorg is easily one of the hottest planets we have ever been to.

Princess Anita: Boy it sure is. How in the world can you guys live on planets like this?

Me: We have been to countless planets that are either too hot, too cold or incredibly inhospitable to sustain life. Many planets we went to have atmospheres that are poisonous to human life. But thanks to our powers we can live on any planet no matter how inhospitable it is.

Nico: It's true.

Xenia: And they are amazing to see too.

Qin: We also have the power to breathe in the endless vacuum of space.

Nico: But you'll get used to it.

Me: Yeah it takes a while.

Sakura Knudson: But seeing all these planets is really amazing.

Universe 666 Swartz: It sure is. I just can't believe that you guys have been to so many of them.

Me: And we've only begun to scratch the surface of how many planets there are all over the universe.

Xenia: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Wow it sure is awesome.

Camie: I can't believe that there are so many planets out there too.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: We haven't been to all the planets Mario's visited.

Me: No we haven't. But the planets that Mario's visited are all just a small sliver of what's out there all over the universe.

Xenia: That is too true.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

May: I still hope we visit all of them.

Me: Me too. We got plenty of time.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And I know just the place for Flurry Heart's final mission.

Nico: Really? Where?

Me: Freezeflame Galaxy.

Nico: COOL!

May: Good choice!

Me: Thanks.

Nicole: That's a great idea.

Me: And I have a feeling we'll face the Hexagon Brothers in that one.

Lincoln: Ruby Kirlian is really looking forward to that one.

Nico: Awesome! She'll have her first ever usual battle there.

Me: Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon VS Hexagon Siblings.

Lincoln: I like the sound of that.

Qin: That is cool.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already on it.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! Found three of them. Another Ember, Another Evil Wind Man and Another Silver Samurai.

Me: Whoa this will be interesting.

Eli: Yep and this is the Ember that Will and all of W.I.T.C.H. faced before just to clear things up.

Me: Whoa! This will be infernal!

Nico: Yep. Eden Severnaya will love that one.

Qin: She sure would.

Eli: There's more. I sense that she is also the gene-slammer for Sunburn's kind too.

Sunset Shimmer: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Me: A Phoenix Dragon Gene-slammer. Boy this is turning out to be awesome.

Nico: Let's get Eden here.

I snapped my fingers and teleported her here.

Eden Severnaya: Oh. Hey guys.

Me: Sorry to call you here to the planet Valmorg but we need your help to face Another Ember.

Eden Severnaya: The Fire Warrior of the Knights of Destruction. I'll gladly do it.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: And since we're on a Volcanic Hot fire planet this is perfect for it.

Eden Severnaya: It sure is.

We then saw a figure fly in and it was a dark version of Ember! IT WAS ANOTHER EMBER OF FIRE!

Me: WHOA!

She landed and she was a really hot one! Literally!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be infernal!

Jayden: Who are you?

Another Ember: I believe that J.D. is one that knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and red sclera and she had orange and red clothes with the symbol for the fire skylanders emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had amazing fire angel wings that had intense flames flickering on and around them and she had phoenix tail feathers.

Me: (GASP) Eleanor Suzaku Haruno!

Eleanor Suzaku: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! Your wings and tail feathers are so amazing.

Eleanor Suzaku: Thanks Sunset. Being a Phoenix Dragon Gene-slammer is really cool.

Me: Hot you mean.

Eleanor Suzaku: Yeah that.

Eden Severnaya: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Eleanor is a girl that is the cousin of Sakura Haruno. However she was born with intense fire powers and incredible phoenix powers that she is said to be one with the power of fire itself in its entirety. Her power over fire is so intense and so powerful that she can form it into any kind of weapon and do anything with it.

Nico: That is incredible!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Eleanor Suzaku: I know. How is Sakura by the way?

Me: She's doing really well and she and Naruto are going to be getting married in a few weeks. Naruto and Sakura along with so many girls. It's a long story.

Fu: That's right and I am actually one of the future wives.

Rin Nohara: Same with me. It's awesome to meet you too.

Fu: My name is Fu and I'm the Seven Tails Jinchuriki.

Rin Nohara: I'm Rin Nohara, veteran of the 3rd Great War.

Eleanor Suzaku: It's a pleasure to meet you both.

Nico: Things in the village have changed since you were last there.

Eleanor Suzaku: Well to be honest I've never been to the Leaf village before. I was mostly raised in Japan. Even though I have close blood ties to the Leaf Village.

Nico: That does make sense.

Me: You will love it though.

Eleanor Suzaku: I do get postcards from Sakura from time to time.

Sakura Knudson: That's cool though and your cousin is my body double. Everyone calls me Sakura Haruno II.

Eleanor Suzaku: (LAUGHS) You sure do look like a carbon copy of her.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah.

Eden Severnaya: I'm the archenemy of the member you're based on. My name is Eden Severnaya.

Eleanor Suzaku: That is amazing! Awesome to meet you Eden.

Eden Severnaya: Same here.

Eleanor Suzaku: This will be fun. Also just so you know, the Another Evil Wind Man and Another Silver Samurai are friendly and J.D. you are going to be in for an amazing surprise as to who they are.

Me: I have a feeling they will be awesome.

Girl Jordan: We have an easier way to face you without hurting you and making you weak from it.

Leeli: Let us help first.

Eleanor Suzaku: Okay.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Eleanor Suzaku glowed and then Another Ember Separated from her!

Eleanor Suzaku: (GASP) So this is the monster I turned into!

Qin: Yep.

Another Ember: I will feed on your fear!

Me: You are the one that should fear us!

Eleanor Suzaku: That is for sure!

Eden Severnaya: Negative Emotions won't mean anything to it without a host.

Eleanor Suzaku formed a sword made of pure fire and the intense heat coming from her was like it was from a billion suns!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Eleanor's powers are so strong that it's like she is Fire Incarnate.

Qin: Wow!

Varie: Incredible!

Eden Severnaya: Time to dance!

Another Ember went at them and Eden and Eleanor Suzaku went at her and then…

SLASH SLASH!

They slashed her in an X strike and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

She exploded in a massive fireball!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: HOLY COW!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Phoenix Princess, The Phoenix Dragon and the Fearmongering Demon of Fire.

Me: Fitting title for it.

Eleanor Suzaku: That was so awesome!

Nico: Well done girls!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: One down!

Me: Two to go.

Qin: Yep.

Abby Martin: You guys know that I will face the Evil Wind Man.

Xenia: Yep.

We then felt a blast of wind.

Nico: There she is!

Me: WHOA! Strong wind!

A figure came out and it was a dark version of Evil Wind Man. It was ANOTHER EVIL WIND MAN!

Me: Whoa! This one will blow us away.

Xenia: Yeah.

Another Evil Wind Man: (In a girls voice) I sure do have that kind of power.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had blond hair and had orange clothes and a black vest and had elemental aura angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Stella Riley!

Stella Riley: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: Wait a second. I've heard about you. You were in a terrible accident and then this doctor came and did an amazing procedure on you.

Stella Riley: That's right. I'm now a Cyborg. The doctors said that every single bone in my body was broken and I would have died if it weren't for this life saving procedure.

Me: Wow!

My data eyes turned on and I saw that she was given a whole new cybernetic skeleton but was also imbued with the powers of all the members of the L-Ementals including members we never met yet!

Me: Oh wow! You have an awesome Cybernetic skeleton and have all the powers of the L-Ementals!

Stella Riley: That's right J.D. How did you know that?

Me: My data eyes saw what happened. And this is amazing technology that helped you out!

Nico: How did your accident happen if you don't mind me asking?

Stella Riley: I was out playing ball in the street and then I got hit by a huge semi truck and it smashed every single bone in my body.

Me: OOOH! Ouch.

Qin: YIKES!

Stella Riley: Yeah.

Nicole: Who was this doctor that saved you with this?

Stella Riley: Her name is Dr. Leona Correll.

Nicole: (GASP) I know her! She's a colleague of mine and a good friend and she specializes in medicinal nanomechanically enhanced biocybernetics. She is a genius in that field. And has done so many amazing accomplishments in saving peoples lives.

Stella Riley: Wow! That is cool! Also the accident caused my arm to be severed. So she put a new one on and it has all the powers of all the robot masters that Mega Man faced.

Me: Whoa! That is amazing!

Qin: It sure is!

Abby Martin: Are you using wind right now?

Stella Riley: I sure am.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: That is amazing that you have all those abilities.

Me: Yeah. Dr. Wily and his robot masters that Mega Man knows gave us one helluva challenge back then before they joined the Redemption Squad and we killed Dr. Wily.

Maria: It's true.

Stella Riley: That is amazing.

Abby Martin: I'm actually fighting you.

Me: First lets separate the Evil Wind Man from you.

I fired a beam of light and it hit her and separated Another Evil Wind Man from her!

Stella Riley: Whoa! So that's the monster that was in me!?

Me: Yeah.

Abby Martin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Blow this guy away!

Abby Martin: With pleasure!

Nicole: Use Centaur Flash on him Stella!

Stella Riley: Right!

Abby fired a wave of energy and Stella fired a blast of energy from her arm and Evil Wind Man exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Cyborg Elemental Angel and The Tornadic Fortress of Wind Robots.

Me: Cool title.

Jayden: Go Go Samurai!

He transformed into his Red Samurai Ranger form!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: This is gonna be fun.

We then heard footsteps.

We turned and saw a dark version of Silver Samurai. It was ANOTHER SILVER SAMURAI!

Me: Another Silver Samurai!

Silver Samurai: This is gonna be a most interesting one.

Another Silver Samurai: (In a girls voice) It sure will and it's going to be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had a green kimono and she also had Mandarin's 10 Rings on her fingers and she had a red bladed katana made of ruby and she had the kanji for crystal in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Kumiko Shoto!

Kumiko Shoto: Good to see you again J.D. and Kenuichio-sensei it's good to see you again too.

Silver Samurai: Kumiko you have grown into an amazing young woman.

Me: Wow Kenuichio I didn't know you were her teacher.

Silver Samurai: There are many things you don't know about me. I taught Kumiko everything she knows in the art of the Samurai.

Kaito: (gets out Ex Aid gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Build Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kumiko Shoto: I didn't actually get promised anything. I was turned into Another Silver Samurai and I was on my way.

Me: I guess Swartz was a little scared of your fighting prowess in a sense.

Universe 666 Swartz: I think you might be right there J.D. My prime universe self might have been scared of her in a sense.

Me: I guess so.

Kumiko Shoto: In a way yes.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Kumiko Shoto: No worries.

She turned into Another Silver Samurai!

Kaito got an Ex-Aid Sword and Zocks got a Build Sword.

Sougo: (gets out Ex Aid Ridewatch) Your teacher has been a great friend to J.D. And you could say that Vypra is HIS teacher.

Armor Time! (retro-styled game music) Level Up! Ex-Aid!

Geiz: (gets out Cross Z Ridewatch) And we do have a Disk Wars version of him in the Redemption Squad.

Armor Time! Wake up Burning! Cross-Z!

Sougo got ExAidArmor while Geiz got CrossZArmor

Me: It's true Kumiko. Kenuichio taught Vypra and many of us everything about the arts of the Samurai too and he is very skilled and wise too.

Silver Samurai: It's true and I'm truly honored.

Another Silver Samurai: I'm glad he is teaching all of you.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: This will be fun.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: (gets out Silver Samurai's Ridewatch) Let me show you exactly what he taught us.

He activated it and used a deadly technique called the Hiten Mitsurugi-ryū or Flying Heavenly Sword Style and lightning struck her with intense force and smashed her into the ground from the sword he drew.

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: That was powerful!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Now lets blow you away! (ACTIVATES EVIL WIND MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wind blast and blew her down.

Me: Nice! Kumiko I take it you heard about what happened to Makoto Shishio and how my son Jared faced him right?

Another Silver Samurai: Yeah that was amazing that Jared faced him and won.

Me: Shishio put up an amazing fight and Jared gave him a fight worth remembering. My son is a true man of honor and he always gives his opponents what they want when it comes to a good fight.

Allenby: Yeah my husband is a great man.

Another Silver Samurai: Wow! Jared is a truly honorable man and a great warrior of honor and love.

Me: Yep. Too bad it ended with Makoto Shishio bursting into intense flames like that. You know how that happened right?

Another Silver Samurai: Yeah because of the burns he got.

Me: Yeah. All his sweat glands were destroyed and he had a temperature inside him that was intense! He did say that The Fires of Hell rage inside him.

Another Silver Samurai: Wow. Yeah that was awful.

Me: Yeah. But Jared gave him a true fight to remember.

May: (gets out Cupid's Ridewatch) Feel the power of love!

May activated it and fired an arrow of love and she ducked under it.

POINK!

But the arrow hit something. Then we saw a Crustle!

Me: Hey a Crustle!

Maria: Cool!

Then it jumped Nico and kissed him all over!

Me: (SNICKERS) That is funny.

May: (gets out Universe 666 Swartz's Ridewatch) Swartz might not have offered you anything. But if you want to know his power, here it is!

She activated it and fired a blast of darkness and it hit Another Silver Samurai and separated Kumiko from it.

Me: WHOA!

Kumiko Shoto: So this is what I was turned into! Well then…

She unsheathed her sword and me and Kumiko slashed him!

Crustle: (In a girls voice) Wait! Why am I kissing you Nico?

Nico: Tara Haven III!? Whoa.

Qin: Tara the queen of Crystal! Awesome!

Crustle: That is definitely not how I was hoping to show up.

Maria: No worries.

Me: Now we don't have to hold back.

I slashed Another Silver Samurai and kicked him down.

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 Riot's Ridewatch) Let's start a Riot!

She activated it and got a Symbiote Scythe blade for her arm!

Maria: You know coincidentally, Swartz got mutilated by Nico and May wearing Symbiotes and they ripped out Swartz's heart and made him eat it.

She slashed Another Silver Samurai all over with it.

Me: By the way May, nice job separating Another Silver Samurai.

May: Thanks.

Maria: (gets out Klepto the Crab's Ridewatch) Let's not get crabby!

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Silver Samurai.

Abby Martin: Time for this too!

She activated Evil Wind Man's ridewatch and fired wind blasts and smashed Another Silver Samurai all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Then Nergal and his team consisting of Ayatoriko, Zor, Raphael the Raven, TTG Mother Mae-Eye and Ovulator came.

Nico: Nice team, Nergal!

Nergal: Hey thanks guys! Who wants pizza after this?

Me: You know I do!

Nico: Yeah!

Crustle: Now I can finish this.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted down the Another Silver Samurai and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

May: I'll have to remember to use Universe 666 Swartz's ridewatch to separate the Another Villain from them.

Me: Good idea. Saves time.

Kumiko Shoto: It sure does.

Tara reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and brown eyes and had brown clothes on and she had a Nautilus Sea Shell necklace.

Tara Haven III: That was awesome!

Nico: Also, I can't help but notice that you have Mandarin's rings.

Kumiko Shoto: Oh after I heard that Kenuichio-sensei joined the Masters of Evil, I was taught under Mandarin too and he gave me his own version of his rings.

Me: That is cool Kumiko.

Nico: It sure is.

Tara Haven III: It sure is.

Laney: Cool seashell necklace Tara.

Tara Haven III: Oh thanks Laney.

Me: That's my favorite seashell. The Nautilus. It was on Earth for over 230 million years.

Tara Haven III: That's right.

Abby Martin: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Tara Haven III: I do have a few but my favorite is when me and Nico discovered an amazing neon blue mineral. We called it Havenite.

Nicole: Wow! That is amazing! Havenite is one of the rarest minerals on the planet.

Qin: That was amazing to see.

Tara Haven III: Yep. It's only found in one place and that is Nunavut Bay, Canada.

Me: All the way up there? Whoa that is very rare.

Qin: It sure is.

Tara Haven III: Yep.

Nico and Tara hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Tara Haven III: Me too Nico.

Me: Lets get back home before we bake here.

I teleported us all back.

We were back home on Earth.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy

Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Ayla, Takeru, and Hannah the Brave are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we also got bad news: that insane ex-teacher, Mr. Wertz, has broken out of The Saturn Insane Asylum again, and he still wants revenge on us and still wants to take over the world. But, we're not letting that sniveling little insane worm do so: this time, we're going to destroy him and he's getting The Black Gates once and for all, and he's never ever coming back.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the west of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we also got bad news: that insane ex-teacher, Mr. Wertz, has broken out of The Saturn Insane Asylum again, and he still wants revenge on us and still wants to take over the world.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Why, that insane little monster! I thought you and Claire Monroe took care of him after she transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Lincoln did tell me Claire Monroe transformed. (Realizes what she may have done) Oh God, Claire, please tell me you used The Dark Curse of Azathoth on him?!

Claire Monroe: I did, Selene. After we beat him hard into the dirt last year, I used The Dark Curse of Azathoth on him and it drove him even more insane.

Nicholette Torrington: But, even that wasn't enough. So, you know what that means, right?

Lincoln: Yeah, we're not letting that sniveling little insane worm live any longer: we're finally going to destroy him for good and he's getting The Black Gates once and for all, and he's never ever coming back.

Me: I've been waiting for this moment to come!

Nico: Same here, we'll be rid of that insane little monster for good!

Lincoln: But, unlike with many of the other villains we faced on my rescue, we're going to let every last person in Gotham Royal York see us tear that deranged monster Wertz apart for everything he did, and many of us will also curse at him and spit in his face!

Me: Ooh, making it as detailed as possible, that's perfect!

Lincoln: I knew you'd like hearing that, J.D., and I also want to thank you three, Ayla, and Hanna for joining us, Brody, Leeli, Takeru, and Aethia.

Brody: You're welcome, Lincoln. Finally, that insane monster's getting what he deserves in full. Oh, and Alya, you're going to like this. TRIXX, LET'S POUNCE!

Universe 666 Trixx came out of The Miracle Box strapped on Lincoln's back, and then, we saw his long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings, along with the large royal blue pants turn orange except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants.

Alya had an atomic red blush on her face when she saw Lincoln.

Alya: WHOA! That's really awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, Alya, in this form, I'm known as Renard Rouge.

Eini: Ooh, now that's a really good name.

Nora: Nice one, and an awesome companion for Alya when she turns into Rena Rouge.

Alya: Speaking of which.

Alya turned into Rena Rouge.

Fei Wu: Now, let's hunt down that deranged monster.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster appear before us, and with it are the eight girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster, cool!

Jaden: And another of my Elemental HEROS.

Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster: (Girl's voice) Looks like we got here just in time, and I got the girls away from Wertz before he could kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Allison Braxley, I knew it was you!

?: YOU FOOLS WILL ALL DIE FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO TAKE OVER THE WORLD! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Lincoln: Great, there's no mistaking that deranged laugh from anywhere.

We then saw our target, the deranged monster Wertz, and he was still as insane as ever, but he's now become even more insane due to the after-effects of Claire Monroe's Dark Curse of Azathoth.

Selene Arcangela: Damn, I knew Claire's curse was deadly, but this… , I never thought I'd ever see it again!

Lincoln: Well, we've already had it up to hear with you, Wertz.

Then, everyone in Gotham Royal York arrived.

Man: And so have we! Team Loud Phoenix Storm was right to have thrown your insane butt in jail all those years ago, you're no teacher, you're nothing but an insane nutjob who should've been locked up in the nuthouse and euthanized!

Woman: I don't even know how you managed to slip in to the school, but you should've been fired and out on your butt the second you tried to go after the Supernoobs and take over the world for your own selfish purposes!

Wertz: SILENCE, BITCH! YOU DARE TO TALK TO YOUR NEW RULER?! I'LL KILL YOU ALL, YOU PIGS! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Me: As if we'll EVER bow down to a deranged fucked up lunatic like

you!

Lincoln: Okay, now you've gone and crossed it, you now threatened an innocent life, and now, you're going to pay the ultimate price in the most gruesome manner imaginable. Let's rip this jerk apart and broadcast his death to the entire world!

Everyone got out their phones to start filming: this was going to be one good fight and everyone is going to see it.

Eli: Everyone's got their front row seats to the ultimate beatdown and execution of Wertz!

Me: Now, we have to deliver their promise, bro.

Nico: Time to say your goodbyes, Wertz, this shall be the last time you ever break out to cause us any grief again!

Lincoln: You've already proven to us time and time again, you will always be nothing more than an insignificant deranged little worm with disregard for all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and there's no place for you in it. We should've killed you last year, but now, we're going to correct that and send you to your death once and for all!

Sylvester: We're already done talking to you, now it's time for you to die, you mook!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Timon: That's telling 'em, Sylvester!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, let the bloodbath begin!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery,

and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom

Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Brody's team, The Lion Guard, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Wertz and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Me: LET'S RIP HIM TO FUCKING SHREDS AND SPIT ON HIS REMAINS!

We proceeded to then tear him apart by slashing at him with our massive greatswords and daggers, even Lincoln and I slashed at him with our claws and we drew more blood. Then, we blasted him all over the place!

Alya: Let's use some foxfire on this monster, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you're talking, Alya!

Lincoln and Alya played a beautiful melody on their flutes, and then, Wertz got burned badly by wisps of foxfire that appeared from nowhere and attacked him. Then, Lincoln made eleven flames of fox fire appear on the tips of his eleven tails and he flung the flames at Wertz and he got burned really badly.

Man: YEAH! NICE ONE, LINCOLN AND ALYA! AND FUCK YOU, WERTZ!

Nico: You heard the man! FUCK YOU, YOU DERANGED MONSTER!

Everyone began jeering and cursing Wertz and they called him every single name anyone can list, and Maria made sure to cover the ears of Lincoln's newborn infants and put them in their cribs for a nap.

Maria: Sorry, kids, but I don't think you want to hear any of that coming from your parents' mouths.

Liam: Jeez, I never knew Lincoln could curse like that at Wertz, along with his sisters and parents.

Carmen: We did hear Luna curse at TTG Robin years ago, and man, did she have a mouth on her.

Carol: I didn't forget about that.

The cursing and jeering from everyone including us made Wertz so unstable, he screamed with total and deranged insanity as he tore his hair off: WERTZ HAS NOW GONE ABSOLUTELY BAT-SHIT INSANE, AND HE'S NOW EVEN WORSE THAN DENZEL CROCKER, AND HE'S ABOUT TO HAVE A REAL BAT-SHIT

INSANE VILLAINOUS BREAKDOWN!

Wertz: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TIME I'VE HEARD OF YOUR ACHIEVEMENTS AND YOUR NAME, IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY FUCKING INSANE TO NO FUCKING END! YOU FOOLS HAVE ALL RUINED ALL OF EVIL'S GLORIOUS PLANS AT EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TURN, IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR STUPID NOSES INTO EVIL'S PLANS, THE WORLD AND EVERY LAST FOOL ON IT WOULD BE BOWING AT EVIL'S FEET, AND I WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL LIFE ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET AND IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! FUCK YOU ALL, I HATE YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEE!

Wertz had a really extreme villainous breakdown, and our energy auras flared up extremely as we all gained a massive power and energy boost from his extremely dangerous and powerful hatred.

Nico: Damn, now that was an even worse villainous breakdown than Evil Sebastian's!

Me: Yeah, along with many of the other villainous breakdowns of several villains we've hated.

Goku: I don't know if any of us had told you this, but, before he was freed, we had seen Sebastian's breakdowns more than once, and during many of those times, he'd cut himself and let his own blood spill out.

Me: Wait, what?!

Nico: (Gasps) So, that explains why I also saw that he had… !

Sebastian Mendez: Bandages around my arms. (Sighs) Yeah, it's true. But, we'll save that for much later, time for the grand finale.

Lincoln changed back as his long wild orange hair, large orange wolf ears, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings change back to white, along with the large orange pants changing back to royal blue except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants, and Universe 666 Trixx went back into Lincoln's Universe 666 Miracle Box.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've already had our fill of humiliating and degrading you even further, and that extreme breakdown you had was more than enough. Now, it's time to destroy you for good.

Lincoln grabbed Wertz by the neck and threw him into the air, and then, the Seven Dragon Balls on his Dragon Ball Bracelet glowed and seven beams of red negative energy formed into a massive red energy ball, and he condensed it to the size of his body.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Goodbye forever, Wertz. NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Lincoln fired the Negative Karma Ball and as it hit Wertz, it exploded with incredible power and Wertz was killed in the resulting explosion. Then, Wertz' spirit appeared, and he was really peeved now!

Wertz: You think you've won?! YOU THINK THIS IS ALL OVER?! I'LL BE BACK, AND I'LL MAKE SURE TO KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done… forever!

Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Wertz' head, and every single spirit he'd wronged in the past had seized him as he was found guilty and he was fading away forever.

Wertz: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

Wertz was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down. Everyone cheered wildly and loudly for what we did: WERTZ IS FINALLY DEAD AND GONE AND THAT DERANGED MONSTER'S NEVER COMING BACK!

Me: It's been a long time coming, but it was really worth it.

Nico: Plus, everyone got to see the show for themselves, and they even helped us out by cursing and jeering at Wertz like crazy. Man, everyone had just about had it with that deranged monster.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, we're through with Wertz forever, and this time, he ain't never coming back. (To Allison Braxley) And it's so good to see you again, Allison Braxley.

Allison Braxley reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless white top, red shorts, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Allison Braxley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Allison Braxley and he hugged her, and Allison Braxley is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Allison Braxley: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Allison Braxley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Allison Braxley's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Allison Braxley: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Allison and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Allison Braxley lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Allison Braxley: And you're going to hear how Linky and I took that animal, Lynn, down when she was on another rampage again. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Allison?

Allison Braxley: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Allison Braxley: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Allison Braxley, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with

elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Allison Braxley: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Allison Braxley's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Allison Braxley: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Allison Braxley.

Allison Braxley had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Hisoka, Izen, Minako Sango, Nei, Souka, and Yuri from Gadget Trial and Glamrock Baby and Glamrock Ballora.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hisoka, Izen, Minako Sango, Nei, Souka, and Yuri from Gadget Trial and Glamrock Baby and Glamrock Ballora.

Nicole Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hisoka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hisoka and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Wertz, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video

Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hisoka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hisoka: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hisoka, Izen, Minako Sango, Nei, Souka, Yuri, Glamrock Baby, and Glamrock Ballora with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team greeted us with hugs.

Maria: We caught the whole thing on TV, man you guys really ripped into Wertz big time, and we also caught his villainous breakdown!

May: It was even more extreme and louder than Evil Sebastian's.

Me: We really tore into Wertz big time, and we made him pay for everything he's done.

Lincoln: And we finally killed him and sent him to join Jock in The Black Gates forever. That'll teach that deranged freak never to come after us ever again.

Nico: That's for sure.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Wertz and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Allison Braxley saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Allison Braxley: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Allison, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Allison Braxley: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Allison Braxley: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Allison, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lynn whenever she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages?

Allison Braxley: That's something I'll never forget, and I got a video to show the story.

Allison Braxley pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Allison Braxley and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Allison Braxley was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard a loud thunderous belch in the air.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck was that?!

Then, they caught the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could make that loud thunderous belch and have the stench of sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh no.

Past Allison Braxley: It's Lynn, she's here, I can smell her sweaty armpits and smelly feet from a mile away. Ugh, she smells like a week old gym bag!

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels stood ready, and then, the doors burst open, and there stood Lynn with red eyes and her mouth was foaming. Then, Lynn roared and she charged at Lincoln and Allison Braxley, but Allison Braxley punched Lynn hard in the face and sent her flying out of the gym, and they all followed. Lynn got up and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Come on, Allison, let's get her!

Lincoln and Allison Braxley went after Lynn, and they proceed to beat her into the ground and they showed her no mercy whatsoever. Then, Lincoln knocked Lynn out with a knockout punch, and then, he tied her up in red energy ropes so she couldn't escape, and Allison Braxley ran up to Lincoln and they kissed, as the video ends and we cheered.

Maria: Damn, Lynn, you always wanted to start trouble with your bro, but you should've known you were in for a brutal beatdown.

Lincoln: Lynn's Dark Side made her completely hard-headed, she may be strong, but Isabella and I were stronger, and we knew how to wrangle her in.

Allison Braxley: And I was shocked to find out it was Principal Huggins' Dark Side that did this and turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into outright monsters.

Lincoln: He's recovered greatly, but, we also found out the one person that's responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the very jerk who wanted me dead was Chase Young.

Allison Braxley: WHAT?!

Anna Anyanova: It's true, Allison, Chase Young was the one responsible for turning Principal Huggins into the killjoy jerk we hated and who also gave him that Dark Side Creation Serum that turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan into the outright monsters we pulverized, he was the true source of all of Lincoln's pain and suffering, along with what he did to Sebastian. We separated Chase Young from his dark side, and we made him pay for 1,500 years of evil and we sent him to The Black Gates.

Allison Braxley: Good, he was scum!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena are heading to Yoshi's Tropical Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Melania Narcissa has sent some thugs to kill them.

Sophie: Whoa, so our first date's here in Yoshi's Tropical Island, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Cosette, Nini, and Genawould love it, Sophie, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Melania Narcissa's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Yoshi's Tropical Island, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sophie, Cosette, Nini, and Gena with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Alisa Barela, Phoebe Powers, and La Tormenta are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Melania Narcissa's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Melania Narcissa scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

---

Later it was time for Flurry Heart's final mission,

William: Anyone else want to go with Flurry Heart? Besides the Ex Aid Riders and Andros?

Biscuit Oliva: I think I'll go. I just have a feeling that I should.

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Ruby Kirlian: And so will I. I think this is gonna be awesome.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Okay lets go.

We were off to Phoenix, Arizona.

---

We arrived.

Michael: Hey guys!

Rui: What's happening?

Me: Not much.

Flurry Heart: Michael, meet the Ex Aid Riders and Andros.

Emu: Awesome to meet you guys. Emu Hojo.

Taiga: Taiga Hanaya.

Poppy: Poppy.

Parado: I'm Parado

Hiiro: I'm Hiiro Kagami

Kiriya: I'm Kiriya Kujo

Kurato: And I'm Kurato Dan.

Michael: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: The Ex-Aid Riders are for Video Games and it's awesome.

Andros: It sure is. Andros, leader of the In Space Rangers.

Michael: Pleasure.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud and these are my siblings.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Michael: Wow! That's a lot of kids!

Me: It sure is and yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Eli: It's true.

Me: (Whispers to Michael) Their family has been one that never believes in condoms.

Michael snickered at that remark.

Ruby Kirlian: I'm Ruby Kirlian, one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and gene-slammer for Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon.

Michael: Pleasure to meet you.

Biscuit Oliva: And my name is Biscuit Oliva.

Michael: Pleasure.

Kuruto Dan: There's something else you should know too. I'm not just Kuroto Dan. (to the heavens) I am… GOD Kuroto Dan! (laughs crazily_

Kiriya: (chuckles) Don't mind him. He's always like this.

Me: My daughter Nicole put him on a huge punishment. But he is a great game villain too once you get to know him.

Lincoln: He sure is. Also my guardian angel Noir Wendoma the gene-slammer for Dharc the Dark Charmer is his archenemy.

Michael: Wow! That is amazing. How many Guardian Angels does Lincoln have?

Me: Numerous.

Nico: You wouldn't believe how many of them there are.

Rui: Lincoln has lots of them and they are amazing.

Then a bunch of people came.

Michael: Guys, meet Nett, Bitt, Marcia, and Secc from ONBS. And Perr from Gateon Port.

Nett: Hello there.

Bitt: Awesome to meet you.

Marcia: An honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Twilight Sparkle: Same here to you guys.

Sunset shimmer: It's an honor to meet you too.

Perr: We're honored.

Wes: Perr, Nett, Bitt, Marcia, and Secc used to be part of the Kids Grid from the Under before said Under got shut down.

Michael: And Perr's grandfather helped make the Robo Kyogre, which was the main transportation I used to get to Citadark Isle the first time

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Flurry Heart: A Robo Kyogre? That sounds amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah no kidding there.

Lily: I agree there.

Cadance: That sure is amazing.

Marcia: (to the Mascots) Are you really talking Pokemon?

Poromon: Well, I'm a Digimon. The rest of us are Pokemon.

Nico: The mascots have done a lot of crazy things that most Pokemon don't usually do.

Poromon: Two of those crazy things we're saving for the big day.

Perr: What about one of the others?

Poliwag: Well, recently, we got into watching… educational videos.

Bitt: Can we see one?

Horsea: You sure, even with Jovi there?

Secc: How bad can it be?

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: This will be good.

Manaphy: (plays Grand Theft Mario) Ok. Don't say we didn't warn you.

Bitt: Robot Chicken Sketches? How are those educational?

Me: No flipping idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Mario & Luigi are driving on their Kart when suddenly they notice the bridge is out.]

Luigi: Oh no, Mario! The bridge, she's-a closed.

[Upon taking a detour, they come to a fork in the road.]

Mario: Uh, which way-a should we go?

[They choose the right path, upon which they enter Vice City from the Grand Theft Auto series. Suddenly their Kart's front-right tire blows out.]

Luigi: Oh, look at that! We got a flat tire!

Mario: Look! A repair garage. I'll pull in there.

[The Mario Brothers enter the garage. When they come out, they are in a different car.]

Mario: Ah! Mamma mia! Luigi, we've got a pimped out ride!

[The car lifts on its wheels, and the Mario Brothers drive over to a parking meter and stop.]

Luigi: We need-a some coins, Mario! We have-a no money!

Mario: Leave-a it to me!

[Mario goes under a brick building. He tries to smash it to get coins, but just bangs his head instead. Luigi rushes over.]

Luigi: Mario! Are you okay?! Oh, look. It's a turtle!

[A little girl is walking her pet turtle on a leash. Luigi, thinking it's a Koopa Troopa, jumps on it and kills it.]

Little Girl: What are you doing?! You just killed my turtle!

Luigi: Oh, my god! Uh, I'm-a so sorry!

[Five stars representing the Wanted Level appear in the upper-left corner of the screen. One fills in. A policeman arrives on the scene.]

Cop: Hey, what's going on here?

Mario: Luigi! Let's get out of here!

[Mario and Luigi flee the scene. Another star fills in as the cop shoots at them. The Mario Brothers drive up to a hooker and mistake her for Princess Peach.]

Mario: Look, Luigi! It's the princess! [to hooker] Princess, you must-a come with us!

Hooker: I'll suck your #$% for fifty bucks.

Mario: PRINCESS!

Luigi: Do you accept-a the coins?

Mario: Come on, a-princess! We've got to go!

[They grab the hooker and flee. Another star fills in as a pimp spots them.]

Pimp: Nuh-uh! Uh-uh! No, that's my bitch! [He shoots at them, wounding Mario.]

Mario: Oh no! I'm-a hit! What is this?!

Hooker: That's blood, baby.

Luigi: Oh, Mario! We need to find you some-a mushrooms so you can-a-heal!

Hooker: I know just the guy.

[They drive up to some drug dealers. One of them offers a "Magic Mushroom" to Mario.]

Dealer: [gives Mario a Mushroom] This is some really good shit, man.

[Mario eats the mushroom. When he is finished, his eyes swell up.]

Mario: [laughs] Wow! I feel-a really good! Look at the pretty colors. Ha-hi! Hoo-hoo! Hee-hee!

[The hooker and the drug dealers all flee. Another star fills in as the Mario Brothers are pursued by the police.]

Luigi: Cheese it! It's-a the fuzz!

Mario: Ah-ha-ha! I-a feel so funny! Look, there's-a coins everywhere! [hallucinates coins on the road] Ha-ha! I'm-a rich!

Luigi: Mario, no!

[The coins are revealed to be pedestrians as Mario runs them over. Filling the Wanted Level to the fifth and final star.]

Luigi: No, Mario, no! I think I should-a drive!

[They crash and fly out of the car. Mario snaps out of his drugs.]

Cop Number 1: Freeze! Put your hands in the air! [The Mario Brothers do so. Unfortunately, Luigi has a wrench.]

Cop Number 2: Ah! He's got a wrench! Take him down!

[The cops shoot Luigi.]

Mario: Nooooooooooooooooooo!

Luigi: Aaah! Mamma mia! [chokes and dies]

Mario: He's-a marinating in his own Ragù! You killed-a my brother! YOU SONS OF-A BITCHES!

[Mario draws an M3 submachine gun and fires, killing the cops and blowing up the police cars. He then does the same to the helicopter, causing it to crash into a nearby building. A group of SWAT officers and federal agents show up.]

Mario: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE! YOU MOTHER-

[The squad opens fire and Mario is struck by a hail of bullets. After multiple shots, he falls to the ground dead and a pool of blood forms around him. The screen fades to black.]

[Yoshi is driving on his Kart and comes to the fork in the road from the beginning. He chooses the left path.]

Yoshi: Hmmm… Raccoon City sounds lovely!

[Yoshi enters Raccoon City from the Resident Evil series when suddenly a horde of zombies appears.]

Yoshi: What?! AAAAH! AAAAAAH!

[The sketch and the episode as a whole ends with Yoshi being devoured by the horde. His head is torn off and thrown to the side.]

When it was done they were shocked.

Me: I saw that one before.

Eli: Yeah.

Poromon: Let us break this down for you. One of the bridges in the Mushroom Kingdom is under construction, so Mario and Luigi end up driving through Vice City from the "Grand Theft Auto" series.

Poliwag: Everything starts escalating once Luigi crushes a girl's turtle, thinking it was a Koopa Troopa.

Manaphy: What sends the brothers off the edge is Mario consuming real-world mushrooms that you don't add to your salad.

Horsea: After rampaging through the streets like most "GTA" players, Mario has a stand-off with the law and gets gunned down along with his brother.

Poromon: Hey, don't look at us like that. We gave you guys fair warning.

Poliwag: The moral is to never go to crime infested places like Vice City.

Me: That is true. I've always hated that game Grand Theft Auto.

Nico: Yeah it's NOT fun.

Eli: It sure isn't.

Me: That is one of the games that I have blacklisted.

Bitt: I see.

Laney: Yeah.

Bitt: Anyway, we analyzed the data you guys got from the Cipher Lab.

Me: What did you find?

Bitt: It's not good. XD002 is a Shadow Mewtwo!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa man!

Eli: That one is going to put up a huge challenge!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Nico: It makes sense when you think about it. Mewtwo IS the ultimate Pokemon next to Arceus.

Me: Well Arceus is infinitely more powerful than Mewtwo. They don't call him the Pokemon God for nothing. But yeah.

Nico: And my friend Missy Rodgers is a Mewtwo Gene-slammer too. She'll be evenly matched with it.

Me: A total stalemate.

Nico: Yep.

Professor Krane: I've saved up a little something just in case something like Shadow Lugia came up again.

Me: What is it Professor?

Eli: I have a feeling I know what it is.

He got out a Master Ball.

Me: Is that what I think it is?

Michael: Another Master Ball?!

Professor Krane: We've been busy making another one in case of another XD001 incident. Michael, you and Wes to to have the previous 2. So I want Flurry Heart to have this one.

Flurry Heart: Wow! Thanks Professor.

Me: I have a feeling we'll be needing it too.

Eli: Same here.

Wes: Guys, I'd like to take you guys to Outskirt Stand, where I first started my journey.

Me: Sure Wes. (WHISTLE)

I called my Rapidash and got on.

We were off to Outskirt Stand.

We arrived and it was a nice place.

Nico: This looks like a gasoline stand mixed with a diner.

Me: Like an auto repair shop and diner.

Laney: Yeah.

Lily: At least it's not one out in the middle of nowhere though.

Sunset Shimmer: That is true there.

We went in.

Willie: Wes! Aren't you and Michael a sight for sore eyes?

Wes: Hey Willie.

Michael: Been a while.

Willie saw us.

Willie: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor to have you here.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Willie.

Willie: Why don't you guys come inside and and get something to eat. And buy some stuff too. After all, this is your final day here for a while. I reckon nothing eventful's gonna happen.

Me: I could use a little snack.

Nico: Me too.

We got some grub.

Flurry Heart: Can I get some Ultra Balls?

Willie: Sure.

She got some. She was going to need plenty of them just in case there were Ultra Beasts present.

Lola: Good food here.

Willie: Thank you kindly.

We finished eating and then we heard a noise.

We went outside… and saw 6 Cipher Peons. One was Red, one was Blue, one was Brown, one was Yellow, one was Purple, and one was Green. Michael knew who these guys were.

Michael: (groans) And just when I thought I was rid of you guys.

Resix: We are sextuplets! We are! We are! We strike terror throughout the land! For we are the HEXAGON BROTHERS! (to his brothers) Sound off! One!

Blusix: Two!

Browsix: Three!

Yellosix: Four!

Purpsix: Five!

Greesix: Six!

Resix: Ha! We got the sound off right this time!

Nico: You guys remind me of the Ginyu Force.

Ruby Kirlian: They sure do. So you guys are the Hexagon Brothers. My name is Ruby Kirlian and I'm the gene-slammer for Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon. I'm your archenemy.

Resix: Awesome to meet you Ruby.

Me: Your outfits make you look like you're one of each color of the rainbow.

Browsix: Yeah we do look like it don't we. The only color missing is orange. I'm brown actually.

Me: That makes sense.

Blusix: Did you miss us, kid?

Michael: No. What do you guys want?

Yellosix: To refine our skills after being out of action for too long.

Purpsix: And we also get a shipload of Shadow Pokemon too! And we'll show them to you first before our regular Pokemon!

Greesix: Don't purify them just yet though. We want to show you guys our true sixfold power!

Resix sent out Emboar, Simisear, Heatmoar, and Victini. Blusix sent out Samurott, Simipour, and Basculin. Browsix sent out Krookodile, Landorus, Sandslash. Yellosix sent out Eelektross and Magnezone. Purpsix sent out Garbodor and Drapion. And Greesix sent out Carnivine, Simisage, Serperior, Lilligant, and Maractus.

Me: WHOA! That's a lot of Pokemon!

Rui: (gasps) All of those are Shadow Pokemon!

Nico: WHOA!

Flurry Heart: This is gonna be interesting!

Resix: NOW, we'll show you guys our regular Pokemon

Resix sent out Magcargo and Camerupt. Blusix sent out Kingdrag, Seaking, and Metagross. Browsix sent out Noctowl and Slaking. Yellosix sent out Lanturn, Manectric, and Magneton Purpsix sent out Muk, Tentacruel, Weezing, and Crobat. And Greesix sent out Ludicolo, Vileplume, Cacturne, Breloom, and Forretress.

Me: Geez!

Nico: What an army!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Wow no kidding!

Me: We're going to neet some heavy firepower for this one!

I knelt and prayed to Arceus.

Me: Arceus we are in need of help. We are facing the Hexagon brothers and they have a massive army of Shadow Pokemon and their regular Pokemon.

Then Arceus came out of a portal.

Arceus: I heard your prayer.

Resix: Arceus!?

Wes: Who are you?

Another Captain Frightbeard: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with ocean blue hair, aqua blue eyes with ocean blue sclera, had a narwhal tattoo on her right arm and had ocean blue clothes and had ocean blue angel wings and she had the symbol for the water skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Anastasia Cabanovich!

Anastasia Cabanovich: Good to see you again comrade J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Anastasia is from Russia and she is an amazing swimmer and is also a worker at the Mall of America Aquarium and works with Narwhals.

Anastasia Cabanovich: That's right and I am also the gene-slammer for Chill.

Eli: Whoa!

Lana: Chill is awesome and cool!

Rarity: Oh she sure is darlings. Chill is an amazing master of the Narwhal.

Anastasia Cabanovich: That is right Rarity.

Me: We'll free you from this.

I fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Captain Frightbeard!

Anastasia Cabanovich: Wow! Thanks comrade J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

She came over to us.

Ex Aid Riders: Henshin!

Andros: Let's Rocket!

Michael sent out Moltres, Zapdos, and Articuno. Wes sent out Suicune, Piloswine, and Medicham.

Andros and the Ex-Aid Riders transformed and were ready!

Emu (gets out Moonstone's Gashat): I'm gonna clear this with no continues.

Resix: This is real life, man. There ARE no continues!

Me: That's his battle cry.

Victini and Heatmor charged at Suicune.

Suicune blasted them with Aurora Beam and Arceus blasted them with a water blast and smashed them down.

Emu activated it.

MOONSTONE'S FLIGHT OF THE MOONLIGHT!

He fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Hiiro: Commencing Shadow Pokemon removal operation.

Blusix: This is one operation you're gonna fail!

Me: We'll see about that!

Basuclin charged at Hiiro.

Ruby Kirlian: Take this! INFERNO DARKFIRE!

She fired powerful fire and blasted the Basculin down.

Lola: Nice one!

Michael's Zapdos landed near Hiiro and they both nodded at each other.

They fired waves of lightning and blasted the regular Pokemon all over.

Arceus fired waves of fireballs and blasted the rest.

Biscuit: Time to punch your lights out!

Biscuit fired a blast of energy and blasted down Another Captain Frightbeard and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Narwhal Warrior of Water and the Hideous Freak Pirates.

Me: Fitting.

Laney used her plant powers and ensnared the Shadow Pokemon and tied them up

Parado: Now my heart's boiling.

Browsix: I'll make sure you have a heart attack!

Landorus charged at Articuno.

Articuno fired an Ice Beam and froze it.

Ruby Kirlian: Here's this. INFERNO DARKFIRE!

She fired a fire blast and blasted Landorus down!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Browsix: Wow! Your fire powers are intensely powerful!

Ruby Kirlian: I get that a lot.

Me: Also Browsix you guys should have watched the Kamen Rider Series.

Kiriya: Now we're revving it up!

Yellosix: And I'll make sure you crash!

Eelektross and Magnezone charged at Piloswine.

Plioswine rammed them down and fired a wave of ice and froze them.

Lola and Sunset Shimmer fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Eli: Top this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Kuroto Dan: I'll clear this even if means using continues.

Purpsix: Oh, you're gonna need them!

Muk swallowed Kuroto, taking out 1 of his lives as he dissolves. As Kuroto came out of a Warp Pipe, his life counter went down to 99.

But just as quickly as he came, Crobat knocked him down, taking out another of his lives as he dissolves again. As Kuroto came out of a Warp Pipe, his life counter went down to 98.

Kuroto Dan: Lost 2 lives already!

Me: Nicole gave you infinite lives remember?

Purpsix: It won't be long before my Pokemon take out the rest of them!

Kuroto: Oh right.

Nico: (gets out Silver Samurai and Deker's Ridewatches) Not gonna happen!

Nico activated them and slashed them all.

Medicham charged at Crobat.

Medicham rammed it down.

Taiga: Mission start.

Greesiz: It won't be one you're completing so easily!

Carnivine bit down on Taiga's head as Maractus charged at him.

Andros: (gets out Overdrive's Gashat) James knows your pain, Taiga.

Moltres got in Maractus' way.

Andros activated it.

OVERDRIVE'S STELLAR VEHICLE ONSLAUGHT.

He fired waves of stars and blasted Carnivine.

Michael: (gets out Regice, Regirock and Registeel's Gashat) Flurry Heart, I hope what you gave me works.

Flurry Heart: Oh it will.

Michael activated it.

The Titans Journey Through the Tree of Beginning!

He fired waves of earth, metal and ice and blasted down the rest of the Regular Pokemon.

Then a Scrafty came.

Me: Hey a Scrafty!

Kingdra tried to charge at the Scrafty but Horsea got in his way.

Kingdra: (You remind me of when I was a young boy.)

Horsea: Glad I could remind you of the past like that.

Horsea fired a Hyper Beam blast and blasted Kingdra down.

Scrafty: (In a girls voice) Thanks for that one.

Nico: (GASP) Jackie?

Me: Uh oh no last name. I have a feeling this one is going to be a dark one.

Emu: Why don't I try snagging one of them?

Me: Go for it.

He fired a snag ball and purified the Victini and we got a power boost!

Andros: Let me try next!

Andros used a Snag ball on Heatmoar and caught it and purified it.

We got a power boost!

Me: COOL!

Flurry Heart: Way to go Andros!

Scrafty: Let me weaken the rest first! (CUPS HANDS) MAELSTROM KAMEHAMEHA!

She fired a water Kamehameha Blast and blasted the rest of them down and Flurry Heart caught the remaining Shadow Pokemon with snag balls and purified them and we got an explosive power increase!

Flurry Heart: OH YEAH!

Lola: That was awesome!

Me: A Water Kamehameha!? Whoa!

Eli: I can tell that she showed us what her favorite memory is.

Resix: At least we still have our regular Pokemon, right?

Ruby Kirlian: You sure do. I had an awesome time fighting you guys.

Resix: You sure did Ruby.

We had the Hexagon brothers sent to the M.O.E.

Me: Nice job guys!

Emu: Jackie, is your backstory dark?

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had tattered clothes. She was wearing a torn up red shirt and blue pants and had no socks and shoes.

Me: Oh man. Those clothes have seen better days.

Jackie: Yeah. It's because of my parents. They were extreme insane.

Me: Insane? Uh oh.

Jackie: They thought I was a terrible burden to them! (CRYING HARD) THEY TOLD ME TO LEAVE THE HOUSE AND NEVER RETURN! THEY FORCED ME OUT ONTO THE STREETS! I WAS LIVING THERE FOR 10 YEARS!

She cried and wailed hard and Nico went and comforted her.

Me: Oh my god.

Eli: Poor girl.

Me: Lets see.

I looked up her parents info.

Me: Nico what are her parents names.

Nico: Ron and Carolyn Evans.

I looked it up and what I found out was shockiing!

Me: Oh man! Those are not their real names! This is going to hurt Jackie more. Their real names are Ken and Mikaela Ronalds. They were committed to a maximum insane asylum after being diagnosed with paranoid schizophrenia and they escaped from it 15 years ago and changed their appearance and identity and lived normal lives. But these guys are extremely dangerous to themselves and to others.

Emu was shocked at this, Poppy was crying, Hiiro, on the inside, was considering on murder, Taiga simply pissed off, Kuroto was letting out some colorful language, and Parado was about to vomit.

Kiriya: (sees where Parado was aiming his vomit) Oh, don't even think about-

Parado vomited all over Kiriya.

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: Parado!

Me: Poor girl went through hell.

Eli: I'll call the police.

Nico gave him the address and Eli did so.

Me: I feel bad for them. Their own minds became their own worst enemies.

Laney: That is awful.

Nico kissed Jackie.

Me: We'll have to find out what her other favorite memories are later.

Lori: When we get home we should literally give her a bath, new clothes and some food.

Flurry Heart: Yeah she is definitely going to need it.

Hiiro: Would you guys mind if I arranged a little… accident?

Me: Hiiro stand down.

Nico: We're not killing her parents. They just need to be treated at a better insane asylum.

Laney: Like the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Hiiro: (Pouts) Fine.

Michael: Flurry Heart, ever since I met you, I've considered you my little sister

Rui: Me too Flurry Heart.

Wes: As well as me.

Flurry Heart: Really? Oh guys!

We saw her hug them.

Cadance: Oh that is so sweet.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Cadance: Looks like you three are now considered part of my family too.

Me: They sure are.

* * *

We later came back and Jackie was still crying.

May: Hey guys. How did it… (GASP) Oh man what happened to her?

Qin: Oh my god Jackie! I thought we would never see you again. What happened?

Nico: Really dark story.

Me: But the rest of the mission went well.

We told them everything and it was a bittersweet mission.

May: Oh man! Poor Jackie.

Me: Look.

I turned on the TV and a New Jersey news reporter showed her parents being arrested and sent back to a maximum security insane asylum.

May: Oh my god!

Qin: Yeah her parents were really messed up in the head. I knew she was in pain but I didn't know it was that bad.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But we're glad that Flurry Heart had an awesome time.

May: Julie, for your first mission, Ratchet, Clank, and 1 Rabbid should go with you.

Julie Carolina: Looking forward to this one!

Me: This one is going to have a lot of comedy shenanigans. First you should play this to get the rundown.

I gave her the game Halo.

Julie Carolina: I love the game Halo. Okay.

Maria: Lets get you cleaned up.

Maria took her to the tub and got her cleaned up. She later got new red and orange clothes and Mary made her a huge buffet for her and man was she hungry. She licked all those plates clean.

Jackie: (LOUD BELCH) Oops.

Maria: Goodness you were hungry.

Jackie: Yeah.

---

Later we were watching TV and with us was a girl with pink hair, purple eyes and had a teal green crop top and teal skirt. It was my friend Kelly Long. She was from Texas.

Me: It's awesome having you with us Kelly.

Kelly Long: Same here.

Nico: Your hair is pretty.

Kelly Long: Thanks.

Indigo Zap: Guys, we just picked something up.

Me: What is it?

Indigo Zap: It's coming from the forest in our park.

Me: I hope it's not another Hitotsuki attack.

We went to see what it was.

We went to our park and we arrived and saw then to our shock we saw that it was another KELLY LONG!? WHAT THE FUCK IS GOING ON!?

Nico: What the fuck!

Me: (RUBS EYES) I must be losing my marbles! Either I'm starting to see double or I'm seeing another Kelly Long!

Lemon Zest: You must be an impostor!

Kelly Long: Katy!

Katy Long: Hello my twin.

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Me: Nico slap me hard!

WHAP!

Nico slapped me hard on the back of the head.

Me: OUCH! Well I'm not seeing double thank goodness. But can someone PLEASE EXPLAIN TO ME WHAT THE FUCK IS GOING ON HERE!?

Nico: Wertz made you as a backup plan, didn't he?!

Katy Long: No he didn't.

Kelly Long: Guys this is my clone. Katy.

She told us that she was a failed experiment that was done ILLEGALLY by her parents. They made a clone of Kelly and she is a failed experiment. They kept her locked up in the basement for 15 years because if she ever got out and the world saw her, Kelly's parents would go to prison for the rest of their lives. Katy went on the run because she wanted to be free.

We were shocked!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: Kelly your parents were really playing with fire!

Xenia: No kidding!

Lily: That is crazy!

Kelly Long: But it's not that bad. I finally have a twin sister.

Xenia: You sure do.

Me: (Groans) Lana can you give me a block of ice? I have a headache.

Lana gave me a block of ice for my head.

Me: Kelly, Katy, I'm sorry to have to tell you this but what your mom and dad was doing is wrong on so many levels. Sure it did good for you Kelly but what they did was really messed up.

Bonecrusher: They're going to jail anyway!

Kelly Long: I know. I don't know if I can ever forgive my parents for this.

Katy Long: Me neither.

Eli called the police and told them everything. Katy and Kelly showed everyone on social media and it was SHOCKING!

News about it spread like wildfire and Katy and Kelly's parents house was searched and sure enough they found the lab and their parents were arrested for unethical human experimentation, kidnapping, child abuse and negligence and sentenced to spend life in a maximum security federal prison without the possibility of parole or release and were ordered to pay $989,000,000,000,000,000 to Kelly and Katy and they were placed into our protection.

Nico: Have fun in jail!

Me: They sure as hell won't.

Katy Long: Good riddance. We should dye my hair and I should wear different clothes to avoid confusion.

Kelly Long: Good idea.

Maria: I'll help with that.

Katy Long: Thanks.

She took Katy and Maria dyed her hair purple and gave her aqua blue clothes.

Katy Long: Wow! This looks awesome!

Maria: Thanks.

Horsea: You look great!

Katy Long: I sure do.

Katy came back.

Me: Wow! You look awesome Katy.

Katy Long: Thanks J.D.

Me: Kelly I'm sorry we had to do that but we have a very very strong zero tolerance policy to illegal experimentation.

Kelly Long: I understand. They did do that without my consent though.

Qin: Well I hope your mom and dad enjoy prison.

Kelly Long: They are still our parents and I love them. But I don't think I will ever forgive them for this.

Nico: Can you imagine if someone made a clone of me?

Me: If it's a Bizarro clone I can tolerate that. But if it was any other clone, NO WAY.

Qin: Yeah me too!

TTG Robin: The Bizarro versions of us would be awesome for you all to meet.

Me: Now they would be perfect for the M.O.E.

Nico: It could be a Bizarro One. Though it might be like how Clark met Bizarro.

Me: Yeah.

Superman: That would be cool though.

Xenia: It sure would.

Camie: Yeah.

May: We're just waiting on the Gene Slammer.

Then there was a knock on the door.

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in.

In came a Sigilyph.

Me: Hey a Sigilyph.

Carly Atlas: That one is amazing.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Sigilyph: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time too.

Nico: (GASP) Gaia Emmerson!? Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had red eyes and had black and red clothes and red and black angel wings and had the Snake Nasca Line on her right arm.

Gaia Emmerson: Awesome to see you again Nico. And yes before you ask I am a Twilight Signer and I'm the gene-slammer for Earthbound Immortal Cuauhcoatl and the Venom Monsters.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That is awesome!

Tailgate: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gaia Emmerson: My favorite is when me and Nico went to the Nazca Lines in Peru and it was really awesome to see what they were like.

Me: Those are still a massive mystery to everyone. But now we know how they got there. They are actually the seals of the Crimson Dragon used to imprison the Earthbound Immortals.

Qin: Yeah it's still amazing too.

Carly Atlas: I think it's awesome that you went there to see them.

Gaia Emmerson: It sure is.

Nico and Gaia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gaia Emmerson: Me too Nico. Me too.

Hook: What do we do with that lab?

Me: The police and government will take care of that. They will destroy it.

Nico: Good.

Lisa Loud: Like what Lincoln's guardian angels have said, Kelly and Katy's parents are going to be considered as enemies of the state.

Me: Just for Texas. Not the whole country in general.

Qin: Yeah.

Then the previous groups came.

Octagon: Can me, Rhomboid, Cargill, Krusty, Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Wiggum, and Chalmers go with you guys?

Rhomboid: Nice to see a pair of siblings like me and Octagon.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Eli: This will be awesome too.

Nico: Yep.

Divebomb: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Cofagrigus and Carracosta next.

Me: Oooh! That will be awesome!

Eli: So we're probably going to Egypt for the Cofagrigus one.

Nicole: I have an awesome treasure hunt planned for that one.

Nico: Neat!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was someone by the name of Tamara Laurence, and this person is in the Dakota City Sector.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Francis, Maria, Adam, Teresa, Virgil, Richie, Carmen, and the rest of our friends from Dakota City?

Just then, Francis, Maria, Adam, Teresa, Virgil, Richie, Carmen, and the rest of our friends from Dakota City came in.

Maria: You called, Lincoln, what's the situation?

Lincoln: Are any of you guys familiar with the name Tamara Laurence?

Suddenly, their eyes went wide and panic arose from their voices!

Francis, Maria, Adam, Teresa, Virgil, Richie, and Carmen: TAMARA LAURENCE?!

Virgil: Oh man, not her!

Me: Uh oh, it sounds like you guys know her?

Francis: I wish we hadn't.

Maria: Tamara Laurence is the meanest, nastiest, and cruelest bully ever to haunt Dakota High, she'd caused a ton of trouble for everyone in the past. She'd terrorized the students by violently assaulting them, torturing them, and even pulling cruel pranks on them, and even vandalizing their lockers and bookbags, and as if that wasn't enough, she also tortured the teachers and staff there with the same thing she'd done to the students, but on a more violent scale.

We gasped.

Me: What a Grade A+++ BITCH!

Francis: She was even worse than Pablo and Anderson combined, along with Hawk and Hank, and she would've kept it up until someone came in and busted her and got her expelled and sent to a reform school in Russia.

Lincoln: Sent to a reform school? (Realizes only one person) Wait a second. Can you describe to us who this person was that got Tamara Laurence expelled and sent to that Russian reform school?

Virgil: Yeah, she had dark purple hair with purple bow on her head, dark purple sleeveless blouse, purple sleeveless crop top, frilly dark purple skirt with jewels around the waist, purple stockings, and purple sneakers.

Richie: And she also had dark powers, and she also called in some black vans that loaded Tamara in and sent her away. (Gasps) Uh oh.

Maria: There's only one person who could fit that description.

Lincoln: Jackie, were you the one who…?

Jackie Wren: Yeah, it was me, Lincoln, but I had to do it, I wasn't going to let that rampaging bitch get away with this.

Nico: Dang, The Center for the Liberation of Government Institutions from Queen Bee Socialite Mean Girls really responds quick to the call.

Me: They sure do, and now, we've found out that Tamara Laurence has broken out and she's now on the rampage in Dakota City.

Lincoln: She'll no doubt be after Virgil and the others, but she'll soon be Jackie Wren for getting her expelled long ago.

Nico: Oh, she's going to pay big time, she's getting a one-way trip to The Charon Reform School once we get through trouncing her.

Me: Wait wasn't she that girl that was rotten to the core and had that scary Hulk Monster form because of the Quantum Vapor?

Virgil: That's right.

Qin: WHOA!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Melania Narcissa of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Melania Narcissa of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena

Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Iris Alizeti: While you and I deal with Melania Narcissa and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Melania Narcissa will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go down to Dakota City, and hunt down Tamara Laurence.

Lincoln: She made the big mistake breaking out of the reform school in Russia, now she's going to get a one-way trip to The Charon Reform School where she'll stay there for a long time, and once we get done trouncing her, you're next, Melania Narcissa.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Iris Alizeti: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Melania Narcissa, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Nico: Lets head out.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the Dakota City Sector to take down Tamara Laurence and kill Melania Narcissa of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

We were walking to the school.

Cargill: Can you tell us more about Tamara?

Virgil: I sure can.

He told us all he could about her.

---

Tamara Lawrence was a Bang Baby.

After her boyfriend, Marcus Reed, broke up with her, Tamara went to the Docks looking for him, hoping to get him back, but he wasn't there. As it was the night of the Big Bang, she was hit by Quantum Vapor, and gained the ability to change into a powerful monster. Hungry for revenge, she decided to frame Marcus - who already had a bad reputation. She ambushed a policeman who had once arrested him, and tore apart one of his old work places. In the end, however, Static figured out Marcus was innocent, and Tamara was stopped when the hero exploited her sensitive hearing.

Tamara was stuck in Monster form when Dr. Todd's cure was sprayed in the air. She joined Ebon and Hotstreak, but their attempt to regain their powers failed and she was presumably returned to normal.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Why that scornful spiteful bitch!

Nico: You said it!

Hornet Man: Marcus is her ex boyfriend, right?

Virgil: That's right.

Me: He's not a Bang Baby, I know that.

Nico: But Tamara is a bitch!

Virgil: Me and Richie thought he was the monster. And I MAY have insulted him.

Krusty: Probably not the smartest move.

Virgil: No it wasn't.

Me: But the true culprit is Tamara.

Nico: I'm going to punch that bitch in her face hard.

Maria: Save seconds for me bro!

Tina Esther: I wish we could just kill that bitch.

Cynder: It's the same reason we didn't kill ANY of the Bang Babies. It's because they're not adults.

Tina Esther: I know.

Me: But she is an absolute menace to society.

Qin: The best thing we can do is get her parents involved.

Jackie Wren: Leave that to me. The final nail in the coffin for her will be to have them disown her.

Qin: I like it.

We arrived at the school.

Tina Esther: Awesome to see the school again.

We then saw Marcus Reed playing basketball.

Pete: Hey. You Marcus Reed?

Marcus Reed: Who wants to know?

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm that's who.

Marcus Reed: An honor to meet you guys. Virgil, Richie, how have you all been?

Virgil: Good Marcus.

Marcus Reed: (to Virgil) So, you're Static, huh? All those jokes had to come from somewhere.

Lasher: Yeah, he has a habit of making those.

Virgil: I know. But yes I am static.

Me: Everyone now knows who he is.

Qin: Yep.

Virgil: It's cool though.

Francis: And we're cool with it too.

Teresa: Same here.

Virgil: I hope there's no hard feelings about last time.

Marcus Reed: Nah. It's cool. You and Richie were just trying to clean up the mess I made back then. (to Nico and William) And that inspired you two to make your own investigation.

Kalin: What are you talking about?

Nico: He's talking about how me and William were making our own investigation on how the Hitotsukis were appearing.

William: And in the process, we unwittingly made ourselves pawns in Sonoshi's plan.

Maria: (to Marcus) And yeah, me and William are married.

Marcus: Hey congratulations to you guys!

Maria: Thanks.

Carmen: And so are me and Liam.

Marcus: Way to go to you Little Carmen.

Carmen: Thanks.

Marcus: (sighs) I wasn't lying about my temper being the cause of me and Tamara breaking up. But the other reason was because of Tamara's attitude.

Proto Man: Hey, time out of juvie's changed you for the better. Tamara's only gotten worse.

Me: Yeah she is a total bitch!

Nico: Yeah I'm going to smash her face in and give her a much needed beating.

Marcus: Nice! But will your punches effect her?

Nico: For a Saiyan? No problem.

Francis: Tamara actually was in the Meta Breed for a time.

Private HIVE: I'm guessing she was court martialed and kicked out?

Teresa: Because of her violent temper. Let's just say it was a good thing my sonic abilities as Talon were bad for her sensitive ears.

Me: And like Jackie Wren said, after she was cured they had her expelled and sent to a boarding school in Russia. But that only added more fuel to the fire and got her vengeful.

Qin: Yeah it sure did.

Me: She is an absolute menace to society.

Marcus: Look, it's probably me she wants. Maybe if I turn myself into her, she'll leave everyone else alone.

Nuova Shenron: We admire your willingness to sacrifice yourself. But she won't stop at you. No. She's going to keep on going until everyone she thinks wronged her pays.

Me: And the only way that she knows how is to kill them.

Xenia: She is pure evil.

Me: A total fucking psychopath.

Control Freak: Which video game boss should I summon for this?

Nicole: How about Twin Kracko from Kirby?

Control Freak: Good idea.

He summoned them.

Richie: Good thing I brought earplugs this time.

Itachi: (laughs) Wanting to follow your own joke lesson, eh?

Richie: Nope.

Me: Good thinking.

Laney: Yep.

Wiggum: Me, Eddie, and Lou are gonna evacuate the civilians in the area.

Eddie: Lets crack some civilian skulls.

Wiggum: Lets roll boys.

They went and got the civilians out.

Headstrong: She's gonna be here any minute.

Me: We'll be ready for her.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense her coming. She is 10 klicks away.

Marcus: I'm gonna distract her by talking.

Abis Mal: Be careful.

Marcus went to find her.

Marcus went up to her.

Tamara: You were wrong about me, Marcus. I tried to tell you. But you wouldn't listen.

Marcus: I'm listening right now.

Tamara: Yeah. NOW.

Marcus: C'mon. Let's talk this out.

Tarama: Oh, it's way too late for that.

RD Lincoln: We need to do our entrance before Tamara snaps him like a twig!

Me: Lets go.

We went at her.

Marcus: Now now lets talk.

But then the spirits of the Bang Babies flew in and swirled around them and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Tamara Laurence you're under arrest.

Chalmers: If you thought the carousel was bad, wait until you see what we have in store for you!

Tamara Laurence: Oh yeah? Come and…

POW!

Nico punched her square in the face and sent her crashing into a street light!

Tamara was on the ground holding her face in pain as her nose was bleeding!

Nico: That's for framing Marcus!

Then INSTIGATOR, Radioactive Man, Key, Riddler, Devack, Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, and Electropede and their groups appeared.

Nico: INSTIGATOR, Radioactive Man, Key, Riddler, Devack, Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, and Electropede.

Devack: Nice punch to that bitch.

Nico: Thanks.

INSTIGATOR: Is Jackie going to be okay?

Nico: She'll be fine.

Radioactive Man: I hope so.

Key: She hasn't told us what her other favorite memory of you is.

Me: I think she needs a little more time to get herself together.

Key: Fair enough.

Devack: (to Nico) We heard you went to Valmorg.

Nico: We sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Was it that hot?

Nico: Like always.

Me: Yep.

?: That is a hot world.

Then a figure came out and it was REDEYE from episode 11 of Time Force!

Redeye, like all other mutants, was created in the result of a chemical accident. She made a cameo in a flashback at Ransik's speech. Before the events of the season, she was captured by Time Force and frozen in the Cryo-Prison.

In the 21st Century, Ransik released Redeye and sent her to attack the city with an army of Cyclobots. Redeye attacked Silver Hills with the army of Cyclobots and battled the Time Force Rangers, who defeated and froze Redeye with the Vortex Blaster before she could use her Seal Patch to enlarge herself.

---

Wes: Redeye!

Redeye: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to attack Silver Hills and battle the Time Force Rangers.

Redeye: Yep that's right.

Me: Wicked.

William: Were you stealing stuff like your Japanese counterpart did?

Redeye: Only several jewels. Nothing special.

Me: I see.

Lola: This will be fun.

We got the battles underway.

---

Pinkie Pie, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite

---

INSTIGATOR was first.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) Nico's rescue was on Valmorg. I bet it was hot as always!

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was! It was a hot place like it always is.

Willow Emillston: Boy you're not kidding there. That planet is always so hot.

Leina Kingston: It sure is! Whew!

Sheena: Yeah no kidding.

Lila Sawyer: That is one hot place too.

Arnold: You're not kidding there.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It is a really hot planet.

Sprocket: Boy it sure is.

INSTIGATOR: Wow it sure is. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie and group used fusions for Hermos and the clown monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) Nico, Jayden's team, Silver Samurai's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ember and Another

Evil Wind Man. And Another Silver Samurai as well.

Pyrrha: They sure did and we were amazed that the Another Ember was really a gene-slammer for Sunburn's kind and she has intense fire powers which are really amazing.

Radioactive Man: Wow! That is cool!

Pyrrha: You think that is cool listen to this. We found out that the Another Evil Wind Man was really a girl that was turned into a cyborg by one of Nicole's colleagues. She got hit by a semi-truck head on and every single bone in her body was broken. In order to save her life, she did a radically advanced for of nanomechanical biotechnological form of robotic repair that made her a cyborg and it gave her the powers of the L-Ementals and she has an awesome robot arm that has all of the powers of all the Robot Masters that Mega Man faced in it.

Radioactive Man: WOW! That is incredible!

Nuclear Man: That kind of technology is amazing!

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) It sure is amazing mate.

Ravi Shaw: We never even heard of this kind of technology.

Zoey Reeves: Yeah this is absolutely amazing.

Nate Silva: It sure is awesome.

Steel: It sure is!

Fluttershy: We all thought that was amazing that she was saved like that.

Torrnado Bolt: Yeah that was really amazing to hear about.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure is something to hear about.

Stealth Elf: It sure was something.

Radioactive Man: Yeah it sure is! Lets do it!

Pyrrha and team used fusions for Hermos and the Atomic Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard Lincoln's rescue in The Saturn Insane Asylum. (laughs) I bet he had fun killing Wertz!

T.J.: You better believe they did! Wertz totally had it coming for what he did during the 20 Days of Darkness as well as all of his terrible crimes.

Supernova Zap: He wasn't Joker Crazy but he was just as bad.

Shinnosuke: Yeah no kidding! That guy had LOTS of screws loose.

Alisandra Lamhing: And I'm glad that we dismembered him alive.

Celica Cetus: Yeah no kidding.

Sunset Shimmer: We tore him apart and banished him to the black gates.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) He had it coming.

Sunburn: Good riddance.

Key: At least that's another of the worlds problems gone for good. Lets do it!

T.J. And team used fusions for Timaeus and the Raidraptors and their rider cards and they formed new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore)

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster. Riddle me this: What's her name?

Tecna: (British Accent) Her name is Allison Braxley and she is an amazing and powerful force of earth and knows how to bring down bad guys.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye. Her story is a really amazing force to be reckoned with. She showed what happened to Lynn on Packing day now.

Nadine Tyrannus: She sure did and it was really cool and amazing.

2018 Dark Phoenix: We were really amazing to see a video she had.

Helena Helios: That was so awesome seeing it.

Sophia Kitka: Yeah it was!

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings. We all thought it was fun.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding. We're proud of her too.

Riddler: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Tecna and team used fusions for Hermos and the Batteryman monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dante, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya,

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) Flurry Heart's rescue involved her fighting the Hexagon Brothers. I bet she fought a lot of Pokemon!

Dante: She sure did and Ruby Kirlian did great in her first ever usual battle with them!

Jessie Bannon: She sure did. But the Scrafty Gene-slammer shocked us all with her story. It was intensely dark.

Gabby Eunice: Yeah no kidding. Pour Jackie. She did nothing to deserve being treated like that. But her parents had no idea what they were doing.

Devack: What happened?

Kale: Her mom and dad were insane and they threw her out onto the streets and forced her to fend for herself. They escaped from the nuthouse 15 years ago and changed their appearances and assumed normal lives. No one even knew they were crazy. But Jackie saw through them and they threw her out and she was forced to live on the streets.

They gasped!

Caulifla: That was my first reaction too.

Gine: I know. The poor girl went through hell.

Applejack: They are now back in the pen thank goodness.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding. What they did to her was horrible!

Flashwing: We sent them to the Saturn Insane Asylum and the doctors deemed them to be tragically incurable.

Devack: That is awful. Poor girl. Lets do it!

Dante and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Ape Cards and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystals, apples and yellow fire and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) The news told me that there was a girl that escaped from a laboratory. She's a clone that's a failed experiment.

Rita: Well it wasn't a laboratory it was her old home. Her mom and dad were doing terrible experiments and they made a clone. Her name is Katy.

Rita revealed everything and it was crazy!

They gasped!

Lipsyncher: That's insane!

Cana Alberona: I know that was shocking!

Seer Dance: Yeah no kidding there!

Refresh Dance: They were really playing with fire.

Reinhardt: (German Accent) No kidding there.

Quake Dance: Yeah that was awful.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding there. But They were reported and they were sent to prison for eternity.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah good riddance there.

Spyro: And they were ordered to pay a huge amount of money in damages to Kelly and Katy Long and they had their parental rights terminated.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Rita and team used fusions for Hermos and the goblin monsters and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Nuova Shenron, Princess Rose vs Red X, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion)

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) The clone is a girl that is NOT DANGEROUS. She's human like us!

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja! That is for sure there. But we were shocked to hear about what she went through.

Bender: Yeah that was horrible that they did that to her.

Carla Wong III: It sure was and we're glad she escaped from her parents.

Halinor: No kidding there.

Cassidy: Yeah that was horrible that they did all that to her.

Yan Lin: It sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah they did all kinds of horrible things to her.

Cozy Glow: But cloning her is crossing the line.

Hex: No kidding there.

Red X: I agree there too. Lets do this!

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Red X: I walked right into that one didn't I.

Hunter and team used fusions for Hermos and the Venom Monsters and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramon

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Tamara Lawrence is one Dangerous Bitch! And one that turns into an ugly monster!

Jack Atlas: That is for sure!

Jeri Kamiya: No kidding! She is a monster!

Juran: Yeah you got that right.

Mai: No kidding. She is an absolute psycho!

Sara: No kidding there!

Ryuzetsu: Yeah she is a monster!

Rainbow Dash: A monster is putting mildly!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Whirlwind: Yeah she is pure evil!

Brass Knuckles: She sure is. Lets do it!

Jack and team used fusions for Hermos and Red Dragon Archfiend and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) Tamara is going to pay for her crimes! And for framing Marcus before!

Jaune: That is for sure! She is an absolute menace to society.

Miti: And she deserves to be locked up and have the key thrown away.

Riki Honoo: That is for sure. If she ever tries to escape we'll have her frozen in gold for eternity.

Rosemon: That is for absolute certainty.

The Malefic dragons agreed.

Princess Celestia: Yeah she is a monster. Too bad we can't banish her to the moon.

King Solar: Yeah she is pure evil.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding there.

Amber Morning: She needs to be taught some manners.

Spotlight: That is for sure there.

Mojo: Indeed. Lets do it!

Jaune and team used fusions for Hermos and the Malefic Dragons and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Paula (Loud House), Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker

* * *

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) Tamara will rue the day she messed with us! It doesn't matter what she turns into.

Paula: You got that right! She picked the wrong team to fight!

Aussa: That is for sure!

Kamui: Yeah no kidding there.

West Kai: It sure will be good for us to take her down.

Lyn: Big time.

Aika: Yeah she is a menace to the world.

Princess Luna: What she did makes her a monster.

Moondust: Yeah literally.

Snowdrop: That is for sure there.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. The Children of the Night will tear her apart.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Electropede: You got that right. Lets do it!

Paula and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Lightning Monsters and their rider cards and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kamen Rider Kouga, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Celica, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Redeye

---

Redeye was next.

Redeye: Boy I can't believe that Tamara is that evil.

Me: She is a true heartless sociopath and is pure evil.

Camie: Yeah she needs to be put down like a mad dog!

Celica: Too bad our code won't let us.

Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding!

Leeli: She needs to be stopped too.

Eli: Big time!

Redeye: I agree there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars and they're for the Gene-Slammers of the Dragons of The Skylands

Nina Nefertiti: A female Purple Dragon Familiar named Adalinda, she has the powers of Magic, and she can fire blasts of magic and fire at enemies, and even use magic to cause some mayhem among the villains.

Cindy Lou Robinson: A female Undead Dragon Familiar named Doomdrake, she has the powers of the Undead, and she can fire blasts of spectral lightning, ghosts, and skulls at villains, and summon the undead to give them quite a fright.

Michelle Torrington: A Water Dragon Familiar named Monsoon, she has the powers of Water, and she can fire blasts of water at enemies, and she can even send soundwaves bouncing off water and they can really damage the eardrums of villains.

Jane Logan Clayton: A Phoenix Dragon Familiar named Scareflare, she has the powers of Fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of fire to burn enemies and leave trails of flames to give them quite a nasty burn.

Talia Allisaros: A Unicorn Dragon Familiar named Mistral, she has the powers of Wind and rainbow light, and she can fire powerful blasts of wind to blow enemies away and fire blasts of rainbow light to blindside villains, and create gusts of wind to blow large enemy groups away.

Lillian Addams: A Unicorn Dragon Familiar named Gale, she has the powers of Wind and rainbow light, and she can fire powerful blasts of wind to blow enemies away and fire blasts of rainbow light to blindside villains, and create gusts of wind to blow large enemy groups away.

Charlotte Victoria Windsor: A Crystal Dragon Familiar named Alluvium, she has the powers of Earth and crystals, and she can fire crystals at enemies along with earth, and the crystals when hit with light can reflect and hit enemies from far distances.

Minami Qintinilla: A Crystal Dragon Familiar named Terrafirma, she has the powers of Earth and crystals, and she can fire crystals at enemies along with earth, and the crystals when hit with light can reflect and hit enemies from far distances.

And Hikari Yukimura: A Light Dragon Familiar named Helios, she has the powers of Light, and she can fire blasts of rainbow light and light itself, and even fire rings at enemies, and when light hits them, the rings can reflect the blasts and hit multiple enemies at once.

I teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers too.

Kamen Rider Kuuga transformed too.

Me: Lets get her!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the Vortex Blasters and put them together into the Vortex Cannon.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and blasted her all over and the rangers fired and the blasts hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was turned into an action figure size toy and I picked her up.

Me: Redeye you have failed this city.

I put her in a pod and gave it to Jen.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Tamara then turned into her HULKING MONSTER FORM! SHE ROARED IN FURY!

Nico: WHOA!

Emma: The bigger they are…

Tsukasa: The harder they fall!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Tsukasa turned into Build and Daiki summoned clones of the Build team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! CHEMICAL SCIENCE FORCE!

They turned into the Build Riders!

Me: Time to kick your butt bitch!

Tamara: (Monster Voice) Which side are you on?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted fucking ass!

We went at her and smashed and pulverized her all over!

Tailgate, Scrapper, Indigo Zap and Lemon Zest used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tailgate's magnet, Scrapper's laser pistol and Indigo Zap and Lemon Zest's powers 100-fold.

Indigo Zap and Tailgate: BLUE LIGHTNING MAGNET BLAST!

Lemon Zest and Scrapper: LEMON LASER BLAST!

Apples of Honesty and Vreedle Brothers: APPLES OF EARTH BLAST!

Sea Dragons of Yurgen and Cargill: SEA DRAGONS OF YURGEN BLAST!

Clowns of Bombs and Krusty: CLOWNS OF BOMBS BLAST!

Jewels of Louisiana and Pete: JEWELS OF LOUISIANA BLAST!

Blue Fire of Giants and Kalin: BLUE FIRE GIANT BLAST!

Military Emeralds and Private HIVE: MILITARY EMERALD SHOT!

Video Game Goddess Power and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME GODDESS BLAST!

Remnant Jewel Force and Abis Mal: REMNANT JEWEL BLAST!

Cops of Donuts and Wiggum: COPS AND DONUTS BLAST!

SKINNNNNERR! SUN power! and Chalmers: SUN SCOLD BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Francis, Maria, Adam, Teresa, Virgil, Richie, Carmen, Sunset Shimmer, me, Nico, Eli: BANG BABY FURY STRIKE!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BANG BABY ELEMENT STYLE: STATIC!

Entrapta: BANG BABY LIGHTNING STYLE: GEAR!

Perfuma: BANG BABY NATURE STYLE: AQUAMARIA!

Frosta: BANG BABY ICE STYLE: PERMAFROST!

Jessica Kaios: BANG BABY FIRE STYLE: HOTSTREAK!

Yuna: BANG BABY WATER STYLE: SHIV!

Toph: BANG BABY EARTH STYLE: ONYX!

Makoto: BANG BABY WIND STYLE: TALON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Bang Babies.

Lincoln and his harem: BANG BABY FINAL SMASH: BANG BABY BLAST!

They fired a massive ki blast and it hit Tamara and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I fired a rainbow energy blast and it hit her and cured her and then Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which transformed into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains which tied Tamara Laurence up.

Lincoln: Your rampage is over, Tamara Laurence. Oh, and I've also called in a couple of people who have some not-so-kind words to say to you.

Just then, Mr. and Mrs. Laurence came in, and they were so absolutely pissed off at Tamara for what she'd done.

UH OH!

Me: Thank you gor coming Mr. and Mrs. Laurence.

Mr. Laurence: Anytime J.D.

Mrs. Laurence: We're glad you called us.

Mr. Laurence: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Tamara! So, everything we'd heard from Maria and the others was true! You've tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions!

Mrs. Laurence: I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to fellow students and to the teachers and staff?!

Maria: Everything we told you is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Laurence. Your daughter is a monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years!

Teresa: Yeah, she's gotten away with everything by using your reputations, and no one's been able to stop her.

Francis: And let's not forget what she'd done in assaulting everyone who's crossed her path, many of them had to spend a month in the hospital 'cause of her!

Jackie Wren: That was until I came in and stopped your daughter years ago, Mr. and Mrs. Laurence.

Mrs. Laurence: And we thank you for what you did, Jackie. Lincoln's lucky to have a Guardian Angel and future wife like you in his harem.

Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, and Jackie Wren went up and kissed him on the lips and he returned it.

Mr. Laurence: Aww. Lincoln is a lucky guy.

Me: He sure is.

Then, they turned to Tamara Laurence.

Mr. Laurence: We've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and started causing trouble, God knows how many times we'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used our reputations to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and if you hadn't been stopped, you would've wound up taking someone's life. Well, that all ends here and now!

Mrs. Laurence: Tamara, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and it'll be passed on to your younger sister, Elizabeth, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Tamara: WHAT THE FUCK?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOLS! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL! DO YOU HEAR ME?!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a muzzle and she was muzzled.

Maria: Thank you for that, Lincoln, I'm getting sick and tired of hearing her big fat mouth running off like that!

Mrs. Laurence: And for that death threat, I'm also pressing charges on you, young lady!

Me: YEAH!

Jackie Wren called in the cops, who proceeded to grab the restrained and muzzled Tamara Laurence, and she was also strapped to a gurney and loaded into a police van, which drove her off to her doom.

Lincoln: That's one less criminal we're going to see running loose in Dakota City.

Francis: Finally, we're rid of that monster bitch, Tamara.

Teresa: Speaking of monster bitches, Mr. and Mrs. Laurence, you two and Elizabeth better head in the bathroom, we got another monster bitch heading our way, and it's someone Lincoln busted five years ago and she's out for revenge.

Mrs. Laurence: On it, Teresa.

Mr. and Mrs. Laurence and Elizabeth ran to the bathroom.

Nico: Nice call, Teresa, we don't want anyone getting hurt by what's coming this way. Awesome job, gang, we're rid of The Terror of

Dakota City, Tamara Laurence.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Melania Narcissa.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs

orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Melania Narcissa.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Melania Narcissa of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that bitch's also got Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte

Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Melania Narcissa: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Iris Alizeti: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Iris Alizeti's eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and phoenixes, and as she approached Melania Narcissa, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and phoenixes with every step.

Iris Alizeti: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Melania Narcissa, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Iris Alizeti was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures swimming and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Melania Narcissa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Iris Alizeti emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Iris Alizeti grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long burgundy hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and mermaid emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental

Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Iris Alizeti has on a short-sleeved light blue shirt with ocean waves on it, dark blue plaid skirt, white sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with aqua blue gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves, water, sea creatures, and stars. Suddenly, Iris felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive burgundy angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long burgundy wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Iris Alizeti has on her Ring of the Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Iris Alizeti's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Iris Alizeti's Aqua Maelstrom Cosmic Greatsword of Maelstrom Sea Creature Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and blue etchings and a phoenix and mermaid etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue mermaid heads with blue gems in their mouths and a large aqua blue phoenix head with an aqua blue gem in its mouth below the large aqua blue mermaid heads for the pommel. Iris Alizeti has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid and phoenix that said, "Iris Alizeti, Best Friend of Girl Jordan and Mollie, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Melania Narcissa of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Sea Creatures, Stars, and Phoenixes"

アイリス・アリゼティ、ガール・ジョーダンとモリーの親友、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、メラニアの破壊者 リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団のナルシッサ、破壊者悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、水、海の波、海の生き物のマスター、星と鳳凰

Iris Alizeti has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA WATER COSMIC MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER COSMIC MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Iris Alizeti's Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Melania Narcissa saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Iris Alizeti, but Iris Alizeti fired a barrage of aqua blue energy blasts with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and phoenixes at Michaela Maddison and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Iris again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Melania Narcissa and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome, Iris Alizeti's transformed into her Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Melania and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Melania Narcissa has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Iris Alizeti: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Aqua Blue Cosmic Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Water Cosmic Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Iris Alizeti.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Melania Narcissa. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Iris Alizeti and Lincoln went after Melania Narcissa who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy,

aqua blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Melania Narcissa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Iris Alizeti attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Melania Narcissa got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Iris Alizeti, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Melania Narcissa's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Melania Narcissa by the neck and he tossed her into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for a little underwater mayhem. CHARON, LET'S CHOMP!

Universe 666 Charon came out of The Miracle Box strapped on Lincoln's back, and then, we saw his long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings, along with the large royal blue pants turn aqua blue except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Eat this. MAELSTROM!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of water which hit Melania Narcissa, and it exploded with incredible power and she was badly drenched. Then, Lincoln changed back as we saw his long wild aqua blue hair, large aqua blue wolf ears, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings change back to white, along with the large aqua blue pants turn back to royal blue except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants.

Then, Lincoln and Iris Alizeti fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Melania Narcissa, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Melania Narcissa's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Melania Narcissa: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Melania Narcissa.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Melania Narcissa's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Melania Narcissa: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Iris Alizeti and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Iris Alizeti's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long burgundy tails, and massive burgundy wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Mylah Palmer. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Iris Alizeti: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-two more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Melania Narcissa, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Iris.

Suddenly, Iris Alizeti wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Iris Alizeti's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air and sea creatures swimming in the oceans, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Iris Alizeti absorbed the ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call maelstrom justice. Lincoln, Iris, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Melania Narcissa, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it. Plus, this was also the first time that you can also transform into the Universe 666 Miraculous Heroes and used their powers.

Alya: We saw him use the Miraculous Fusion when we went after Adonis Yog-Sothoth when he fused Eini and Universe 666 Tikki, and we saw him transform when he summoned Universe 666 Charon.

Universe 666 Charon: And Lincoln's really proven to be a better wielder of The Miraculous than our universe's former friends.

Universe 666 Charon went back into The Miracle Box.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Harper Reagen, which means you and I are up next, Kat.

Kat: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Elemental HERO Plasma Vice.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster: Alicia Brantley, Bridget Brantley's little sister, but unlike her sister, she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price, but also, Dark Chase Young, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right. But, Alicia Brantley has a bit of a nasty revelation to tell you all tomorrow: it's about how she and Lincoln took down a group of thugs that came to our gym to kill us all, and you're also not going to like who it was that hired them to kill

Lincoln and all of his Guardian Angels: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Oh man, we're in for one nasty and horrible story tomorrow.

Me: Yep, we better brace ourselves for this one.

Beautiful Gorgeous: I hope she has fun in juvie.

Me: She is going to the Charon Reform School for eternity.

Red X: Good. (to Static and Gear) How are your ears?

Static: Oh, I'm all good.

Gear: We packed earplugs, remember?

Brass Knuckles: That's good.

Mojo Jojo: The next two days will probably have no usual battles.

Me: It's the Anniversary for the April 12th War in Equestria tomorrow.

Qin: Yep.

Electropede: Let's make the most out of them.

Nico: We will.

Marcus: Thank you guys. For helping me out.

Me: Anytime Marcus.

Nico: Great job today everyone. This was fun.

Static Shock: It sure was. (To the viewers) If you ever meet a monster like Tamara stay far away from them because they might be too dangerous for you or everyone you know.

Me: That is true.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic complete.

Tamara Laurence got what was coming to her.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol

Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Blake Belladonna, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit along with Nergal, Ayatoriko, Zor, Raphael the Raven, TTG Mother Mae-Eye and Ovulator and we're going to Egypt on an awesome and amazing treasure hunt and we're going to find awesome treasures for Maria and her friends. We're going to find the Books of The Elemental Gods. They are the books of Tefnut, Ra, Geb, Shu, Baal, and Horus. Also we're going to find a mysterious coffin in the tomb the books are in. This will be fun and we're going to battle Another Turtleini, Another U.A. Carnage, Another Ayatoriko and Another Nergal. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Cofagrigus and that one is going one awesome. Her name is Lilly Rameses XIII and she is a descendent of King Rameses from the Biblical Times.

For tomorrow, the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Kat and Lincoln VS. Harper Reagen

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Paris, France, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit Princess Pink, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lola Loud, into The Masters of Evil she has intense fire powers and she's a dangerous one because of her bad temper and she has the power to force people to do as she says, but her power won't have any effect on us, and Lincoln, due to his experience with dealing with Lola, isn't going to do as she says, and he's going to take her down in the same way he'd taken her down before. and we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Alicia Brantley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Plasma Vice and younger sister of Bridget Brantley, Elemental Angel of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from

Michigan and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: and it's about how she and Lincoln took down a group of thugs that came to their gym to kill them, and we weren't not going to like who it was that hired them to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins.

We have 2 non-combat chapters in a row next. The 1st one is going to be the anniversary of the April 12th War in Equestria where we battled the Doomsday 23 and saved all of Equestria from doom.

See you next time

# APRIL 12TH WAR ANNIVERSARY

This is the 2nd Anniversary of the Great War of Friendship for April 12th, 2021.

---

Flying over the Sahara Desert was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Blake Belladonna, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit along with Nergal, Ayatoriko, Zor, Raphael the Raven, TTG Mother Mae-Eye and Ovulator and we were going on an amazing and really fun treasure hunt. With us was Maria and her friends and we were going to find an awesome treasure for them which will be really cool and amazing.

Maria: I have a feeling this treasure hunt is going to be really awesome and fun!

Tina Esther: I'm so excited for this one!

Qin: We all are! The treasure hunts we do are so awesome and cool.

Luz: They sure are and I love going to amazing places to find them.

Xenia: Me too! They are so awesome.

Camie: They sure are!

Princess Anita: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola: Yep.

Blake: I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Varie: All of us are.

Nicole: Same here mom. It's going to be so awesome.

Me: It sure will be!

Nico: Blake, I want to thank you, Nergal, and your teams for coming

Blake: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so much fun.

Strawberry Sunrise: I'm so excited for all this too.

Laney: We all are.

Nico: Strawberry, what do you like to do in your free time?

Strawberry Sunrise: I mostly like to be a strawberry farmer.

Me: I love strawberries. When we first met, Strawberry Sunrise and Applejack wanted to tear each other apart because they were at ends with one another because Strawberry Sunrise thought Strawberries were better than apples and Applejack thought Apples were as good as strawberries.

Strawberry Sunrise: It's true and I didn't like apples.

Me: Yeah. But I actually like them both. Jared convinced Strawberry Sunrise to try one and she liked it.

Strawberry Sunrise: It's true.

Nico: I personally like strawberries myself.

Me: I like them both so it doesn't really matter to me.

Laney: I like them both too.

Lola: Same with me.

Nico: That's good.

Qin: I like all kinds of fruits so it doesn't really matter to me either.

Xenia: Me neither because I love all fruits too.

Camie: I like all fruits myself.

Princess Anita: I like all fruits myself too.

Strawberry Sunrise: All of us love all kinds of fruits don't we.

Me: We sure do.

Maria: Yesterday was back to Dakota.

Tina Esther: It was good to be back home.

Jessica Raijin: It sure was.

Me: And we took down Tamara.

Xenia: We sure did.

Zoe Alister: That bitch had it coming for everything she did.

Xenia: And then some.

Lola: Being disowned and disinherited by her parents was the final nail in her coffin.

Nico: It was good to meet Marcus as well.

Me: It sure was. Marcus is a really nice guy.

Maria: He sure is. Even though he didn't start out that way.

Me: That's true. But man Marcus dodged a huge bullet when the Big Bang happened.

Maria: Boy he sure did. He was in Juvie when it happened. That was crazy.

Nico: And Virgil apologized for making fun of him. That was NOT a smart move.

Me: No it wasn't. But I'm glad it was all water under the bridge.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Venus: Yeah. I hope we meet Nails soon.

Me: Allie Langford A.K.A. Nails. That will be awesome.

Tina Esther: Boy I haven't seen her in a long time. I wonder how she is doing.

Maria: She is really good. I talk to her every now and then and she is doing good.

Camie: Why is she called nails?

Maria: The Quantum Vapor gave her the power to turn her fingernails and toenails and super razor sharp claws that are harder than steel.

Camie: WHOA! That is potent.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: Sis, you and your friends have earned a reward.

Maria: Really?

Nicole: Yep and that reward is the quarry of this treasure hunt. We're going after the Books of The Elemental Gods. They are the Books of Tefnut, Ra, Geb, Shu, Baal, and Horus.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: The Gods of Water, Fire, Wind, Earth, Thunder and Light in Egyptian Myth.

Xenia: Whoa! This is gonna be interesting.

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Nicole: Yep. Legends say that the books are the tomes carry the powers of the all-powerful deities themselves and they have amazing omnipotent power.

Nico: Wow!

Daring Do: This is gonna be interesting too.

Maria: I can't wait!

Nicole: But finding them is not going to be easy. They are in a magical pyramid called The Pyramid of The Rainbow Sun.

She pulled out a map.

Nicole: According to the hieroglyphics on this map, it says that the pyramid only appears in the middle of the Sahara Desert once every 3 months. From Sunrise till noon it will appear. But when it Noon is passed it will sink back down into the sand.

Nico: Whoa! That is quite a catch.

Me: It's 10:00 AM here so that gives us 2 hours left.

Nicole: That's right dad.

Nico: We better get going then!

We agreed and flew on.

Nicole: There it is!

We saw a huge rainbow crystal pyramid and it was a beautiful and really magical pyramid!

We gasped!

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Xenia: WOW!

Nicole: At long last! The Pyramid of The Rainbow Sun!

Camie: It's beautiful!

Sunny Starscout: This is really amazing!

Qin: Wow! It's like a giant prism pyramid.

Nico: Let's go in.

Nicole: This pyramid is not only home to the books but next to the City of the Dead - Hamunaptra housing some of the wealth of Egypt, All the great Pharaohs of Egypt from over the millennia kept all their treasure here and for thousands of years all that treasure remained untouched.

Nico: Wow!

We went in and it was a beautiful clear pyramid and it looked like it was made entirely out of diamond. It was completely translucent and prismatic.

Rarity: This pyramid is absolutely magnificent darlings.

Rainbow Dash: Wow this is so awesome!

Lola: It sure is!

We walked into the pyramid and it was amazing. Then in a huge room was saw the treasure of Egypt!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh wow! Look at all this treasure!

Eli: Wow! Father is going to be amazed to hear about this!

Xenia: He sure is!

Varie: Wow!

Nicole: This is amazing! All this treasure is definitely going to the museums of the world for everyone to see.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: There's enough gold and treasure here to make anyone rich.

Lola: No kidding.

Daring Do: For Dr. Cabelleron that would be no problem.

Me: Or Amelia Von Butch.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I see them!

On 6 Podiums made of fire, water, crystal, wind, lightning and light were the Books of Tefnut, Ra, Geb, Shu, Baal, and Horus!

Nicole: There they are! At last we found them!

Lola: That is so cool!

Daring Do: Wow!

They were 6 books that looked very much like the Golden Book of Amun Ra except they were Red, Blue, Brown, Green, Purple and Yellow.

Nico: Do the honors, Maria.

Nicole: Wait. According to the map, in order to claim them, all 6 books have to be lifted at the same time and they have to correspond to the one that possesses the power of that element.

Maria: Whoa! Okay.

They went to their corresponding books.

Maria and the girls grabbed them and lifted them up!

Maria: (GASP)

Tina Esther: Whoa!

But then they glowed in a powerful flash of light, they glowed and then a massive vortex of fire, water, earth, wind, lightning and light swirled around them.

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) INTRO SONG EXTENDED PLAYS)

The girls underwent an intensely powerful and epic transformation and their energy levels were skyrocketing at a phenomenal rate! When the vortexes faded they emerged forever changed!

They each had wings made of their respective elements and had the books on their backs in carriers and their power levels had skyrocketed times 100,000,000,000,000,000!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

Me: How do you girls feel?

Maria: Incredible!

Camie: Wow! The wings give you all an amazing touch!

Jessica Raijin: They sure do!

Nico hugged Maria.

Nico: You earned it sis.

Maria: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Eli: Wait look there.

We saw a huge sarcophagus and it was a rainbow color one.

Nicole: Is that a sarcophagus?

Nico: Lets go see.

We went and looked.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nicole looked it over.

Nicole: (GASP) I don't believe it! This is the sarcophagus of Queen Almatarhotep!

Eli: Whoa!

Varie: Who was she?

Nicole: The most benevolent queen in all of Egypt's history. She lived back in 5130 BC.

Nico: WOW! That was over 7,000 years ago.

Qin: Yeah!

Nicole: Wow! There's a story on her sarcophagus.

Me: Lets see what it says.

I looked it over.

Me: Whoa this is an amazing story. It says "Long ago, the Evil Egyptian Lord of Chaos, Set, came and unleashed his evil minions upon the land. None of the first Pharaoh's armies could stop the minions as they brought terror to all. The first queen of the Pharaoh, Almatarhotep realizing that Egypt was on the brink of doom called upon the mighty goddess Hathor for help and she bestowed upon her a magical and powerful sword with her enchanted power with which she used to slay the evil minions and bring down Set once and for all and banish both of them into the darkest pits of the Underworld where they will stay forever. But the Battle came with a heavy price. The battle took a great toll on Almatarhotep and she passed away soon after. She was forever hailed as a true hero and this magical pyramid was built in her honor. Her sword will be given to a brave and pure soul who will use the power of light for good and bring peace and love to all."

Nico: Whoa! What a story.

Camie: Yeah.

Eli: But where's the sword?

Me: It doesn't really say.

Laney: Odd.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

Eli concentrated and found them.

Eli: Found them. 4 of them. Another Turtleini, Another U.A. Carnage, Another Ayatoriko and Another Nergal.

Nico: Whoa! This is gonna be good.

Nico: Let's get Penelope and Missy here.

Nicole: First lets grab all the treasure.

Nico: Right.

We went and did so and put it in a scroll.

The Sarcophagus included.

Nico: That's the last of it.

Nicole: Lets get out of here.

We went out of the pyramid and then we saw the pyramid sink right into the sand!

Me: There it goes!

Nico: Whoa! Just in time.

The pyramid was gone.

Lola: Wow!

Camie: We won't see that pyramid for another 3 months.

Nico: Okay. NOW we get Penelope and Missy here.

I snapped my fingers and brought Penelope and Missy over.

Missy Rodgers: Hey guys.

Penelope Waverly: I have a feeling we're needed because of more Another Villains.

Qin: That's right.

Nico: Who's first?

Missy Rodgers: I'll go first.

Eli: Well Another Turtlelini is the closest. But it's going to be a while before they get here.

Missy Rodgers: I see.

Me: But we're in luck. There's an oasis there.

We saw an Oasis that was 300 meters from us.

Maria: I hope that's not a mirage.

Eli: No it's not.

Me: Good. We can use that to rest while we wait.

Nico: Good idea. It's hot.

We went to it and it was perfect.

Me: Ahh.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Getting hungry.

Nergal: I'll make us some pizza while we wait.

Me: Awesome.

Maria: Let me cool you guys off.

She sprayed us with mist.

Me: Ahh! That feels good.

Camie: It sure does.

Sunny Starscout: Boy this oasis is amazing.

Lola: Yeah and all the way out here in the Sahara Desert.

Missy Rodgers: It sure is. Also what did you guys find out here?

Me: We have an awesome story to tell you.

We told Missy and Penelope everything.

Penelope Waverly: Whoa! That is amazing!

Tina Esther: It sure is.

Nergal came out with lots of great pizzas.

Nergal: Here you go.

Me: Awesome!

We got to eating.

Me: (Eating Pizza) Mmm! Delicious!

Venus: (Eating pizza) Mmm! So good.

Princess Anita: (Eating pizza) Mmm! Nergal you make a really awesome pizza.

Me: He sure does.

Missy Rodgers: You know my big mission is close, right?

Nico: We sure do. Are you excited for it?

Missy Rodgers: I sure am and it's going to be awesome to see Jason again.

Me: And we're going to kill Stankfoot.

Xenia: Yes we are.

Princess Anita: This sounds like a really amazing adventure you all are going on soon.

Missy Rodgers: Boy it sure is Anita.

Qin: You're going to be amazed when you hear about what happened with Jason and his friends.

Me: Especially with everything that happened with them.

Princess Anita: Who is Stankfoot?

Me: He's a mad scientist. He's called Stankfoot because well his feet smell like shit.

Nico: Hence why he's called that.

Princess Anita: Oh man.

Me: He committed all kinds of crimes against nature and turned the city of New Eden City into a cesspool of mutants. And these are not the kind of mutants that Wolverine and the X-Men fall under. They are more like crimes against nature.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We're going to kill Stankfoot and we're going to banish him to the Black Gates.

Missy: You'll have to smell him to believe it

Me: Yeah.

Princess Anita: I'll take your word for it.

Me: But that was nothing compared to what Ronson was going to do. He built this massive rocket as big as a huge state and he was going to destroy the entire planet and kill us all.

Qin: Yeah that was horrible.

Princess Anita: What!? Why?

Me: To purge the world of mutants. But I did an incredibly dangerous and reckless deed back then. I hit the rocket head on high above the planet and exploded it harmlessly out in space.

Princess Anita: What!? But that could have killed you!

Me: Normally it would have but my powers are so strong that I can survive even nuclear-antimatter detonation.

Lola: Yeah that was amazing!

Nico: It knocked you out for a whole day.

Me: Yeah it sure did. But because of that stunt Ronson pulled we had him tried and convicted of treason and attempted genocide and got him executed and banished him to the black gates.

Missy: Yeah. We were originally going to send him to prison but that rocket he launched made us change our minds.

Nico: That was still a fun mission though.

Missy: It sure was and it was an epic way to close out my missions with a bang.

Me: Yep. We got a lot of evidence on Ronson and it was enough for Maria's mom to literally throw the book at him.

Maria: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was.

Qin: That was fun.

Me: Yep. (Sees something) Hey look!

We saw a figure coming.

Eli: It's one of Swartz's creations!

Me: I hope it's not a mirage.

Eli: Nope it's real.

We saw that it was ANOTHER TURTLEINI!

Me: Another Turtleini!

Missy: This one is going to be a tough one.

Qin: Especially with a powerful shield shell.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Turtleini: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me and you guys have been meeting my fellow Skylanders Gene-slammers.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with pitch black hair, purple eyes, had black clothes and pitch black angel wings and had the symbol for the Dark Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Dana Blackfire!

Dana Blackfire: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Dana Blackfire: I heard you guys all killed my evil delusional satanic father Deacon Blackfire.

Me: Wait your father was Deacon Blackfire, leader of the Order of St. Dumas?

Dana Blackfire: That's right. My father was a monster and I was completely against his evil satanic sacrifices and the way he did them. What he did was absolutely horrible.

Missy: No kidding!

Me: He was pure evil.

Qin: Yeah.

Dana Blackfire: But I'm glad he is gone.

Xenia: So is Gotham and the world.

Dana Blackfire: Good. Also guys I'm the gene-slammer for Blackout of the Skylanders.

Me: That is awesome!

Brittney: You'll be a perfect member for the Goths of Darkness.

Dana Blackfire: I'm glad you think that.

Me: By the way are the other Another villains friendly or hostile?

Dana Blackfire: They are all friendly. The next one after me is Another U.A. Carnage. Don't worry though. This one is not like Kasady.

Girl Jordan: Thank goodness.

Missy: Let's do it!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from Another Turtleini.

Dana Blackfire: Okay.

Girl Jordan: Yep. Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Dana Blackfire glowed and then Another Turtleini separated from her!

Dana Blackfire: Whoa! I loved watching Power Rangers Super Megaforce back when I was a little girl. This is one of my favorite monsters!

Missy: This IS my archenemy after all.

Dana Blackfire: Lets take him on together then.

Missy: Lets.

Another Turtleini: Bring it on!

Dana and Missy fired a massive blast of powerful energy and darkness and it hit his shell and shattered it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded in a massive fireball!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: OH YEAH! Turtleini you have failed this oasis!

Qin: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Midnight Princess of Darkness and The Impenetrable Shield Wall Fortress of the Turtle.

Me: Awesome and fitting title.

Dana Blackfire: That was so fun. (Sees pizza) Ooh pizza. I've worked up quite an appetite.

Me: Help yourself.

She ate a lot of pizza.

Nergal: I hope you like it

Dana Blackfire: (Eating) Mmm! It is delicious.

Me: Nergal makes REALLY delicious pizza.

Qin: He sure does.

Dana Blackfire: I heard about Girl Jordan's hatred and vendetta towards Cletus Kasady and that was horrible. But don't worry this one is not like him. You'll be really amazed to see who it is.

Me: I have a feeling we will.

Nico: Is that her?

Girl Jordan: I hope it's not a mirage.

We saw that it was ANOTHER U.A. CARNAGE! It was a dark version of him!

Me: It's Another U.A. Carnage!

Qin: Wow if this were the real thing Girl Jordan would go absolutely ballistic.

Nico: I know.

Another U.A. Carnage: (In a girls voice) Thank goodness I'm not the real thing.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair, pink eyes and had golden earrings and had yellow clothes and glowing rainbow angel wings and had the symbol of the Light Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Sarah Hikari!

Sarah Hikari: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: I'm guessing you're the gene-slammer for Spotlight of the Light Skylanders.

Sarah Hikari: That's right. I am also the Avatar of the Light Skylanders. I have intense power over the force of light and it is enough to destroy The Darkness.

Me: Well we already did that. The Darkness put up one helluva fight and we destroyed it.

Nico: Ah, I remember when we did that. Good times.

Me: One of the most explosive battles we ever did.

Varie: Yeah that was epic.

Aylene C.: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Sarah Hikari: I'm glad the Darkness is gone. I heard so much about that.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. Kaos is now my archenemy so it's all good between us and him.

Sarah Hikari: I'm glad he is in the masters of evil as your archenemy Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Same here.

Penelope Waverley: Sorry we have to fight like this though since U.A. Carnage is my archenemy and all that.

Sarah Hikari: No worries.

Lincoln: First lets get you separated from him.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and it separated Another U.A. Carnage from her!

Sarah Hikari: Whoa! So that was who I was turned into!

Me: Yep and he was one fucked up piece of work!

Penelope Waverley: Let's do it!

Sarah Hikari: I'll help out.

Another U.A. Carnage: Don't you get it Knudson? You are a cancer to anyone who ever loved you, J.D.. Deceived your trusting fiancés, and no wonder daddy could never look at you the same way after you killed his wife, your mother, just by being born!

Me: Shut your fucking mouth! Your lies have no power over me.

Penelope Waverley: Yeah!

Penelope and Sarah fired waves of light and lava and blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Light Dragon Princess and the Insanity of the Homicidal Bloodthirsty Maniac.

Me: Fitting title.

Sarah Hikari: That was awesome!

Nico: Next is Another Ayatoriko

Me: That one will be interesting. She is definitely going to use Cats Cradle Moves on us.

Princess Anita: Cat's Cradle?

Me: It's Yarn Designs. It's where you take a piece of string like some yarn or sewing machine thread and you use your fingers to make designs with it. It's not easy.

I pulled out a piece of thread and did some designs with it.

Me: See?

Princess Anita: Whoa that is hard.

Sarah Hikari: Boy it sure is.

Nico: You're about to see for yourself.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Here she comes.

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Ayatoriko! It was ANOTHER AYATORIKO!

Me: Whoa Another Ayatoriko.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Another Ayatoriko: This will be a really artsy one.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with neon red pink hair and had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had the symbol of the Magic Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had a giant paintbrush in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Delilah Van Gogh!

Delilah Van Gogh: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: If I had to guess because of the giant paintbrush, you are the gene-slammer for Splat.

Delilah Van Gogh: That's right. I have all her awesome powers and I make a mess of my enemies.

Me: That is a messy defeat.

We laughed!

Nico: That is funny.

Delilah Van Gogh: That is awesome. And I have her awesome Supercharger too.

Me: The Supercharger Skylanders all have amazing vehicles.

Qin: They sure do.

Strawberry Sunrise: I'm facing you.

Delilah Van Gogh: This is gonna be fun.

Me: First lets separate you from Another Ayatoriko.

I fired a beam of light and it separated her from Another Ayatoriko!

Another Ayatoriko: Lets play Cats Cradle!

Me: Bring it on!

I formed towers with the string and smacked her with 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6 diamond towers!

Nico: That had to hurt!

Delilah Van Gogh: Time to bring the Art of War.

Strawberry Sunrise: YEAH!

They fired waves of paint and strawberries and they hit her and made her dizzy! And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Strawberry Farming Princess and The Cats Cradle Spider Kingdom.

Me: Awesome title.

Nico: Now you guys know about Cat's Cradle.

Princess Anita: Boy that was awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Delilah Van Gogh: That was still fun though.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: Now, all that's left is Another Nergal.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This one is gonna be interesting. I can feel it.

Xenia: Me too.

Nergal: I bet she can't make pizza just as good as me!

Nico: Hey, you may never know.

Me: Well we're about to find out. Look.

We saw a figure come and it was a dark version of Nergal. But it was white instead of black! It was ANOTHER NERGAL!

Me: Another Nergal!

Qin: Whoa! This one is going to be crazy.

Me: Yep.

Another Nergal: (In a girls voice) Who wants some pizza?

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had red clothes and wings of fire and she had the Skylanders symbol of Fire on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had a flaming red chili pepper sword!

Me: (GASP) Leona Pepperjack!

Leona Pepperjack: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Leona. Leona is known for making some of the most awesome pizzas in the world. But the one she is most noted for is making the spiciest and hottest nuclear hot spicy pizza in the world! It's called THE SUPERNOVA MOONSCAR JOLOKIA DEATH PIZZA!

THUNDER AND LIGHTNING CRASH!

FIRE BURNED FEROCIOUSLY AS THE SCREAMS OF HELL WAS HEARD!

Nico: (GULPS)

Qin: That is one spicy pizza!

Leona Pepperjack: That was good pizza there.

Nico: Whoa! And because you're a chef you have to be a gene-slammer for Chef Pepperjack.

Leona Pepperjack: Ooowee! That's right Nico and I make awesome food too.

Me: Leona makes more than just pizza. She is one of the great Louisiana Cajun Food masters.

Qin: WOW!

Camie: Homer Simpson would love all your food.

Leona Pepperjack: I heard he loves all the food of Louisiana. He has great taste.

Nergal: (pouts) Okay, maybe I was wrong.

Sougo: (chuckles and gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Leona Pepperjack: No he didn't. I put a piece of my nuclear hot pizza into his mouth and he screamed like a little girl and I ran out of there fast.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) That explains why Swartz had fire and smoke coming out of his mouth for a few hours!

Qin: (LAUGHS) He can't handle spicy food!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

May: Lets separate you from this first. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 SWARTZ'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of darkness and separated her from Another Nergal!

Me: Time for a shocking battle of Friendship!

Nergal: There's only room in this world for one Nergal and that is me!

Qin: YEAH!

Leona Pepperdance: OOOWEE! This will be fun!

Nico: (gets out Nergal's Ridewatch) I can make pizza too!

Nico activated it and grew tentacles and grabbed Another Nergal and electrocuted him!

Me: He's not the only one with electrical limbs!

I used my Punk Shock tail and grabbed Another Nergal with it and electrocuted him with intense voltage!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

ELECTRIFYING!

Nico: (gets out Ayatoriko's Ridewatch) Time for Cat's Cradle moves!

Nico activated it and did Cat's Cradle String moves and smashed him all over the place.

Me: Nice one!

Leona Pepperjack: Time for some fire.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted Another Nergal all over!

She then slashed him with her chili pepper sword and then his eyes bursted into flames!

Me: OOH! That is gonna hurt!

May: (gets out Zor's Ridewatch and sighs) Another pointless conflict is about to begin.

Zor: Sounds like something I would say.

May activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Me: Very gloomy.

Qin: Yep.

May: (Gets out Raphael the Raven's Ridewatch) Now for this!

May activated it and punched the ground and electrocuted him with an electric shockwave!

Leona Pepperjack: Get a load of this! Hey Another Nergal! Your sauce contains Dirty Socks and Used Underwear!

Another Nergal: FRRRRAAAGHLAGLGLNGRLSH! NOKINLIPCOMBUBINNIPSHNEET! NIT NIT NIT!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Maria: (gets out TTG Mother Mae-Eye's Ridewatch) Pizza is a type of pie. Here's the regular kind!

Maria activated it and fired waves of pies and splattered him all over!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Maria: (gets out Ovulator's Ridewatch) Now to use this!

Maria activated it and fired Eggs out of her butt and they hit him and smashed him all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was Egg-Citing! (RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Strawberry Sunrise: Now here is my turn!

She activated Ayatoriko's ridewatch and formed towers and bashed him all over.

Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Voltar, Bat Imagin, Universe 666 Chernabog and Villain Lava Girl came.

Nico: Nice team, Mole Man!

Mole Man: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

Then we saw a Cofagrigus appear!

Me: Hey a Cofagrigus.

Nico: Awesome!

Cofagrigus: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be really good.

Nico: Lilly Rameses XIII! Wow!

Nicole: Wait Rameses, the Pharaoh during the time of Moses!? Whoa!

Xenia: Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had green and blue clothes.

Lilly Rameses XIII: That's right. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Nergal down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: YEAH!

Lilly Rameses XIII: That was awesome!

Me: Are you related to…

Lilly Rameses XIII: Yes I am. I am the direct descendant of Pharaoh Rameses II.

Nicole: Whoa! That is amazing! He was the Pharaoh that brought about Egypt's downfall with the 10 Plagues in the Bible.

Lilly Rameses XIII: That's right. My ancestor's stubbornness made him pay the ultimate price the hard way.

Xenia: Did it ever.

Me: That was back in 13th Century BC.

Eli: Over 3200 years ago.

Strawberry Sunrise: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lilly Rameses XIII: When me and Nico found out more about my ancestor and why he did all that he did back then.

Me: That was a terrible time back then in those days.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Lilly hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lilly Rameses XIII: Me too Nico. Me too

---

Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, and Seraphimon are heading to Paris, France, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit Princess Pink, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lola Loud, into The Masters of Evil she has intense fire powers and she's a dangerous one because of her bad temper and she has the power to force people to do as she says, but her power won't have any effect on us, and Lincoln, due to his experience with dealing with Lola, isn't going to do as she says, and he's going to take her down in the same way he'd taken her down before.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Paris, France, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit Princess Pink, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lola, into The Masters of Evil.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she'll have intense fire powers and she's a dangerous one because of her bad temper and she has the power to force people to do as she says, but her power won't have any effect on us.

Lincoln: And due to my experience with dealing with Lola, I'm not going to do as she says, and I'm so going to take her down in the same way I'd taken her down before.

Nico: Nice.

Suddenly, we saw mind-controlled people heading for us and they have knives in their hands.

Lola: Uh oh, looks like Princess Pink's sent mind-controlled people after us to kill us. Linky, you know what that means?

Lincoln: Yep, time to free the people from that pink tyrant. TIKKI, SPOTS ON!

Universe 666 Tikki came out of The Miracle Box strapped on Lincoln's back, and then, we saw his long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, large rabbit's tail, and massive white angel wings turn red with black polka-dots, and his large royal blue pants turn black with red polka-dots except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails, large rabbit's tail, and large red wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants.

Alya: Whoa! You look awesome, Linky!

Nico: Yeah, you look like a male version of Ladybug, what are you going to call this form?

Eini: Hmm, good question. Ooh, I have an idea: how about Kismet.

Eli: In Arabic, that means 'luck' or 'destiny'.

Lincoln: I like that.

Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs, which freed the mind-controlled citizens of Paris, and they were all escorted home. Suddenly, we heard a loud scream of rage and a pink fireball came flying right at Lincoln, who absorbed it and it made him even more powerful than ever.

Lola: Yep, there's no mistaking that angry scream. (Gasps) And there's her castle!

We then saw Princess Pink's castle: it was a nightmarish pink fortress with torches lit by pink fire.

Nico: There's her fortress.

Ren: Now, we have to get in and stop her.

Lincoln: Right, Ren.

But, before we could head inside the castle, suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Plasma Vice appear before us, and with it are the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Plasma Vice, cool!

Jaden: And another of my Elemental HEROS.

Elemental HERO Plasma Vice: (Girl's voice) Looks like we got here just in time, and I got the girls away from that evil Princess Pink before she could kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Alicia Brantley, I knew it was you!

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU WILL PAAAAAAYYYYYYYY!

We saw a pink fireball heading right for us, but it then crashed onto the ground, and we saw who it was in the fireball's place: Princess Pink, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lola Loud, she looks like Lola, but she has long blonde hair, pink eyes and pink sclera, pink horns on her head, a long pink dress, and pink fire angel wings.

Lincoln changed back as his long wild red hair, large red wolf ears, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large red rabbit's tail, and massive red angel wings change back to white, along with the large black pants changing back to royal blue except for the rainbow markings and tips on his tails and large white wolf ears, the aurora and orange tips on the feathers of his angel wings, and rainbow lightning bolts and rainbow flames on the pants, and Universe 666 Tikki went back into Lincoln's Universe 666 Miracle Box.

Lola: (Gasps) So, that's Princess Pink?! She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel.

Gabriel arrived.

Gabriel: Yes, that's right.

Princess Pink: HOW DARE YOU ALL DEFY ME?! I ORDER YOU TO KNEEL BEFORE YOUR PRINCESS!

We didn't do so, and it made Princess Pink madder than ever.

Lincoln: Nice try, princess, but your power won't work on any of us. (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Deep Blood Red) Now, it's time to dethrone you! (HISSES)

Lola: (Smirks) You did it now, Princess! Now, the vampire's out for blood!

Sylvester: But, we're not supposed to kill her, we need to take her down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I know, but I've been wanting to show you guys how I always took Lola down whenever she let the beast inside me out. Alright, team, time to dethrone the princess!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Ren and his team, The Lion Guard, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Princess Pink and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Princess Pink got extremely mad, she continued to throw fireballs at us, but we continued absorbing them and it made us even more stronger than ever. Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Princess Pink which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sisters recruited into The Masters of Evil and only ten more to go. (To Alicia Brantley) And it's so good to see you again, Alicia Brantley.

Alicia Brantley reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless light blue crop top, dark blue skirt, necklace, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Plasma Vice, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Plasma Vice-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Plasma Vice etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Alicia Brantley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Alicia Brantley and he hugged her, and Alicia Brantley is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alicia Brantley: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Alicia Brantley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Plasma Vice and younger sister of Bridget Brantley, Elemental Angel of Fire, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. But, unlike her older sister, Bridget Brantley, the Elemental Angel of Fire, Alicia Brantley's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Alicia Brantley: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Alicia and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Alicia Brantley lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Alicia Brantley: And I'm going to reveal a very horrible revelation: and it's about how Linky and I took down a group of thugs that came to their gym to kill us, and you're not going to like who it was that hired them to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Alicia?

Alicia Brantley: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that

Lincoln left as he marked them.

Alicia Brantley: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Alicia Brantley, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Alicia Brantley: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alicia Brantley's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Alicia Brantley: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alicia Brantley.

Alicia Brantley had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Hinata Akatsuki, Berune Orenji, Mei Kurosaki, Mio Aiba, Nanami Ginjo, Juri Minase, and Yurika Murasaki from Omega Labyrinth Life.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hinata Akatsuki, Berune Orenji, Mei Kurosaki, Mio Aiba, Nanami Ginjo, Juri Minase, and Yurika Murasaki from Omega Labyrinth Life.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hinata Akatsuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hinata Akatsuki and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Princess Pink, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lola Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit

Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins,

Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hinata Akatsuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hinata Akatsuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hinata Akatsuki, Berune Orenji, Mei Kurosaki, Mio Aiba, Nanami Ginjo, Juri Minase, and Yurika Murasaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Princess Pink, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lola Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first by freeing the mind-controlled citizens as he transformed into his Ladybug Miraculous hero form called Kismet, a male version of Ladybug, and fired waves of ladybugs that freed the mind-controlled citizens, and then, all of us laid the beatdown on Princess Pink and tied her up and sent her to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Alicia Brantley have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Marinette: Wow, Lincoln, that was so awesome! And Alya's right, when you transformed, you do look like a male version of Ladybug.

Alya: He sure did when we saw the color changes to his appearance, and he freed everyone who fell under Princess Pink's control.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow's rescue for me, we're going to take down and recruit Digital Diva, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lori.

Gabriel: For her, I planned to give her power over all cell phones and digital devices, but she also has Lori's personality before she was freed from her Dark Side.

Lincoln: Perfect, and I've been wanting to get payback again on Dark Lori for putting my life through Hell. (Cracks Knuckles)

Lori: And there's also a reason why Gabriel wouldn't try to Akumatize you, Lincoln, you're already too good and too pure hearted, even if you had Dark Orb poisoning.

Lincoln: And I also know how to take control of the chaos that is The Loud House.

Me: You said it. Plus, Lincoln's also including the rest of The Miraculous Celestial Union for the next set of rescues.

Marinette: Where we'll take down the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sisters and recruit them into The Masters of Evil, nice!

Adrien: This is going to be so awesome!

---

After taking down Princess Pink, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alicia Brantley saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Alicia Brantley: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Alicia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alicia Brantley: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Alicia Brantley: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Alicia, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down a group of thugs that came to your gym to kill you all?

Alicia Brantley: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico, and you're not going to like seeing who the masterminds were in this attempted hit on us.

Alicia Brantley pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Alicia Brantley and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Alicia Brantley was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw a group of thugs heading right for their gym and they have weapons on them.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Let's head outside and stop those thugs!

Past Alicia Brantley: Along with finding out who it was that hired them to kill us.

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels head outside the gym, and they were confronted by the thugs that were heading their way. One of the thugs came charging right at Lincoln with a knife in hand, but Lincoln grabbed his arm and twisted it, and then, he sank his fangs into his neck and sucked out every last drop of blood from his body, and dropped his lifeless body onto the ground, and that really pissed off the leader and the other thugs.

Thug Leader: KILL THEM!

The thugs came after Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, but they fought back by breaking their arms and legs, and Lincoln sank his fangs into each of their necks and sucked out every last drop of their blood from their bodies and killed them. Finally, he went up to the thug leader himself.

Past Lincoln: Now, then, it's time to find out who it was that hired you thugs to kill us.

Thug Leader: You're not getting shit out of me!

Past Lincoln: (Smirks) Too bad.

Lincoln sank his fangs into the thug leader's neck and he sucked out every last drop of his blood from his body, and as Lincoln was feeding on his blood, he saw in one of the memories who it was that'd hired those thugs to kill him and his Guardian Angels: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, the five mean Loud Sisters, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, Lincoln's enemies and local jerks of Royal Woods. Lincoln let the leader's lifeless body drop to the floor.

Past Lincoln: I now know who it was that hired those thugs to kill us: it was none other than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins.

Past Selene Arcangela: Those five bitches, along with Royal Woods' local jerks and that stupid killjoy?! Oh, they're so dead!

The video ends, and we were horrified!

Nico: Oh shit, so the ones who hired those thugs were none other than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins.

Me: Lincoln told his parents and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Varie, and I about that, and they began a massive manhunt for them. First, Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had rounded up Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and sent them to the cops where they got hit with massive penalties resulting in jail time for Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, and Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins getting a two month suspension by Superintendent Chen.

Luna: Then, they hunted down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were hiding out in the mall. They tied them up and dragged them home, and we were really angry at them. Then, Mom and Pops had them grounded for nineteen weeks, and Selene Emperyous tied them up in straitjackets and tossed them into that metal box prison again.

Alicia Brantley: And I also made sure to punch Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in their eyes, not only for what they tried to do to Lincoln, but also for what they did during their last attack that resulted in them brutally injuring Bridget and her friends.

Nico: Yeah, angering the younger siblings is a mistake that'll cost you big time.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny are heading to Waikiki Beach, Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Harper Reagen has sent some thugs to kill them.

Sophie: Whoa, so our first date's here in Waikiki Beach, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny would love it, Abigail, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Harper Reagen's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Waikiki Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Abigail, Emily, Haley, Maru, and Penny are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Harper Reagen's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Harper Reagen scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Harper Reagen of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Harper Reagen of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Kat: While you and I deal with Harper Reagen and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Harper Reagen will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, even though today's the anniversary of the April 12th War of Equestria, we can't let Harper Reagen run free.

Lincoln: Let's go hunt that monster bitch down and make her cry like a baby!

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Kat: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Harper Reagen, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to The Park to kill Harper Reagen of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Harper Reagen of The Legion of the Lincoln Haters.

Simba: Okay, we've made it to the park. Now, it's not long before Harper Reagen shows up.

Timon: Yeah, the only thing that can alert us is that shrill voice of hers and screaming bloody revenge at Lincoln.

Nico: Along with that big fat mouth of hers.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the

nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Harper Reagen.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Harper Reagen of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that bitch's also got Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Harper Reagen: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Kat: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Kat's eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and phoenixes, and as she approached Harper Reagen, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and phoenixes with every step.

Kat: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Harper Reagen, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Kat was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures swimming and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Harper Reagen: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kat emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kat grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and mermaid emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kat has on a long-sleeved red coat with ocean waves on it, red sweater, black skirt, red sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with aqua blue gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves, water, sea creatures, and stars. Suddenly, Kat felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Kat has on her Ring of the Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kat's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Kat's Aqua Maelstrom Cosmic Greatsword of Maelstrom Sea Creature Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and blue etchings and a phoenix and mermaid etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue mermaid heads with blue gems in their mouths and a large aqua blue phoenix head with an aqua blue gem in its mouth below the large aqua blue mermaid heads for the pommel. Kat has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid and phoenix that said, "Kat, Best Friend of Girl Jordan and Mollie, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Melania Narcissa of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Sea Creatures, Stars, and Phoenixes"

キャット、ガール・ジョーダンとモリーの親友、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団のメラニア・ナルシッサの破壊者、破壊者と悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天のゼルナガ

の怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、水、海の波、海の生き物、星のマスター、およびフェニックス

Kat has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA WATER COSMIC MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER COSMIC MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Kat's Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Harper Reagen saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Kat, but Kat fired a barrage of aqua blue energy blasts with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and phoenixes at Harper Reagen and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Kat again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Harper Reagen and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome, Kat's transformed into her Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Melania and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Harper Reagen has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Kat: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Aqua Blue Cosmic Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Water Cosmic Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery,

and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Kat.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Harper Reagen. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Kat and Lincoln went after Harper Reagen who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Harper Reagen and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Kat attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Harper Reagen got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Kat, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Harper Reagen's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Harper Reagen by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Kat fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Harper Reagen, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Harper Reagen's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Harper Reagen: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Harper Reagen.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Harper Reagen's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Harper Reagen: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Kat and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Kat's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Harper Reagen. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Kat: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty-one more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Harper Reagen, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kat.

Suddenly, Kat wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kat's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air and sea creatures swimming in the oceans, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Kat absorbed the ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call maelstrom justice. Lincoln, Kat, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Harper Reagen, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Frejya Jordan, which means you and I are up next, Polly.

Polly Pain: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Lynn: She's in major trouble now!

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Elemental HERO Mudballman.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Mudballman: Helena Demeter, Abeline Demeter's little sister, and she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price, but also, Dark Chase Young, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right. But, Helena Demeter has a bit of a nasty revelation to tell you all tomorrow: it's about how she and Lincoln took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, who went really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and us stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Oh man, we're in for one nasty and horrible story tomorrow.

Me: Yep, we better brace ourselves for this one.

---

Walking to the movie theater was us and Nico had Devon blindfolded and Varie had Julie blindfolded.

Ryo: Julie, you'll like where we're taking you on your blind date.

Julie: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome for you.

Devon: It sure will be.

We arrived and purchased tickets for an awesome movie.

We went in and took off their blindfolds.

Me Tadah!

They saw that we were at the movie theater.

Julie Carolina: The theater! Wow!

They sew each other.

Julie Carolina: Devon?!

Devon: Julie!?

Devon and Julie: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE!?

Nico: (Nervous chuckle)

Me: We brought you here to see a movie for you. And No Mascots we are NOT GOING to see Blood and Honey.

Poromon: Good!

Poliwag:… we're still showing the Zevo 3 team the trailer though.

Me: I figured. So we got tickets to the new 2023 Super Mario Brothers movie!

Qin: COOL!

Xenia: AWESOME!

We went in and the movie started

***SPOILER ALERT***

Italian-American brothers Mario and Luigi have recently started a plumbing business in Brooklyn. Their father disapproves of Mario's decision to leave his steady job under his antagonistic ex-employer

Spike and believes he's dragging Luigi down with him. After seeing a significant manhole leak on the news, Mario and Luigi go underground to fix it, but are sucked into a Warp Pipe and separated.

Mario lands in the Mushroom Kingdom, ruled by Princess Peach, while Luigi lands in the Dark Lands, ruled by the evil Koopa king Bowser. Bowser seeks to marry Peach, and will destroy the Mushroom Kingdom using a Super Star if she refuses. He imprisons Luigi to blackmail Mario, whom he sees as competition for Peach's love. Mario meets Toad, who takes him to Peach. Peach plans to ally with the primate Kongs to help repel Bowser and agrees to take Mario and Toad along. In the Jungle Kingdom, King Cranky Kong agrees to help on the condition that Mario defeats his son, Donkey Kong, in a fight. Despite Donkey Kong's immense strength, Mario defeats him using a Cat Suit.

Mario, Peach, Toad, and the Kongs use karts to drive back to the Mushroom Kingdom, but Bowser's army ambushes them on Rainbow Road. When a blue-shelled Koopa General destroys part of the road, Mario and Donkey Kong plummet to the ocean and are presumed dead while the other Kongs are captured. Peach and Toad return to the Mushroom Kingdom and urge the citizens to evacuate. Bowser arrives aboard his flying castle and proposes to Peach, who reluctantly accepts after Bowser's advisor Kamek tortures Toad. Mario and Donkey Kong, having been eaten by an eel-like Maw-Ray, bond over how their fathers never take their decisions seriously and escape the Maw-Ray by riding a rocket from Donkey Kong's kart, hurrying to Bowser and Peach's wedding.

At the wedding reception, Bowser intends to execute all of his prisoners in lava in Peach's honor. Toad smuggles an Ice Flower into Peach's bouquet, which Peach uses to freeze Bowser. Mario and Donkey Kong arrive and free the prisoners, with Mario using a Tanooki Suit to save Luigi. An enraged Bowser frees himself and summons a Bomber Bill to destroy the Mushroom Kingdom, but Mario knocks it off course and directs it into the Warp Pipe where it detonates, creating a vacuum that causes Bowser's castle to be transported to Brooklyn. As they fight Bowser, Mario and Luigi grab the Super Star, become invincible, and defeat the Koopas. Bowser is shrunk with a Mini Mushroom and imprisoned. Mario and Luigi are hailed as heroes and celebrated by Brooklyn's populace, including their parents and Spike. Sometime later, Mario and Luigi are seen living together in a house in the Mushroom Kingdom.

---

We were in awe and it was great!

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: That was so awesome!

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Aye that was a great movie laddies!

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) It sure was laddies!

Qin: I thought it was awesome!

Mario: (Italian Accent) It's-a great movie! We are-a truly honored!

Nico: It sure was!

Ravi: I'm really happy for Devon. Now, he knows how me and Roxy are.

Nico: Yep.

Devon: Thanks guys.

Poromon: I'm glad we saw that movie!

Me: Yeah!

Julie Carolina: I'm joining in too!

Julie went after him too.

Nico was hiding in a cave.

Devon and Julie came.

Sergio: (Pointing to the cave) He's in there he's in there he's in there!

Julie Carolina: Gotcha!

Nico: SERGIO, YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

Nico teleported and ran and hid in a basket!

Sergio: (Pointing to the basket) He's in there he's in there he's in there!

Devon: Nice try Nico!

Nico: Why are you even morphed for this?!

Devon: I can only used my super speed while morphed!

Nico: Oh right.

Nico teleported and went into a cardboard box.

Sergio: (Pointing to the box) He's in there he's in there he's in there! (SQUAWKS)

Nico: SERGIO!

Devon and Julie then came and jumped Nico and tickled him.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!) HHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA! OKAY OKAY OKAY OKAY!

Julie Carolina: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

?: Excuse me. Are you Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

We turned and saw Ashida!

Me: (In my head) That's Ashida! I remember him.

Eli: (In his head) I've got a feeling he is a Hitotsuki.

Me: Yeah that's us.

Ashida: I hope I'm not disturbing anything. But I wish to fight the strongest out of all of you.

Nico: Well, I think it's obvious who that is.

Ashida: Yes. (points to Ryo) Him!

Ryo: Me!?

Me: (Offended) HEY! What about me? I'm the strongest there is!

Ryo: J.D., I think it would be wise to just go with it for now.

Me: (Pouts) HMPH!

Qin: Why do you want to fight Ryo?

Ashida: He seems to be the most interesting to fight.

Nico: I see.

We went to the park.

Ryo: Okay ready when you are.

Ashida and Ryo charged at each other.

They fought each other like how Neo and Program Smith started in the Matrix and they were both evenly matched.

Me: Wow he is equally matched with him.

Poromon: Look at them go!

Nico: Wow no kidding.

But then…

POW!

Ashida punched him hard in the stomach and knocked him into the lake!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: BRUTAL!

Ashida: You're good. But now, time for the main event!

Me: Uh oh.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Dairanger Logo and turned into Goseiki from episode 20 of Donbrothers!

---

Wishing to fight and become stronger, Ashida finally turned into Goseiki after swiftly defeating Karaki (the kickboxing champion of Japan) on a fight, continuing his rampage and search for the strongest fighters. He would encounter and fight Taro after defeating the local Judo masters though he retreat when Zenkaiser Black join them.

He would later make another appearance where he, now equipped with his iron knuckles, and Don Momotaro fight once again when the other members of the Donbrothers arrive to help him only to struggle as he is able to put InuBrother out of commision. Despite of his power, he is brutally destroyed by Don Torabolt and grow into Goseiking. Unfortunately, he is swiftly defeated by the Don Onitaijin.

The now purified Ashida throws a childish fit that he cannot fight well no matter what he tries as the purified Dairanger Avataro Gear lands in Don Torabolt's hand, becoming the KibaRanger Avataro Gear.

---

We gasped!

Me: Goseiki! I knew it!

Qin: UH OH! The Dairanger Hitotsuki!

Me: I remember this guy too! He went on a terrible rampage to search for the strongest to pummel into oblivion!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Well he now gets to face the strongest!

I teleported and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face and kicked him in the face with devastating force and smashed him into a tree and it crashed onto him.

Ryo: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

He turned into DaiRanger Red!

Goseiki got up!

Me: Come on tough guy! (ACTIVATES BOBO THE VULTURES RIDEWATCH)

I fired waves of boxing glove missiles and blasted him all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was bashed down in powerful fiery explosions!

Camie: Take that!

Goseiki: Okay. I think I underestimated you. But that won't happen again!

Nico emitted energy orbs at Ryo but he dodged them. Unfortunately, they ended up hitting nearby civilians, trapping them inside of his bead necklace.

Me: Nice try!

I snapped my fingers and teleported them out.

Me: Goseiki you are nothing to me but another dead Hitotsuki

Goseiki went at Ryo fighting him with enhanced fighting skills.

I teleported and kicked him in the face and used super Firebending and the blasts of intense fire hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: Nice one!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Ryo fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Lyra kicked and punched at him and kicked him in the face.

Lyra: Take that you buttkissing freak!

Goseiki attacked Ryo with rapid punches and kicks just like a meteor.

Ryo: I can do that too! Heavenly Fire Secret Technique Star Meteor Flash!

Ryo channeled his Kiryoku to unleash an overwhelming barrage of punches.

He punched Goseiki all over the place with savage brutality!

Lyra: Try this too! (Echoing) PARADISE LOST PUNCH!

She went and pulverized the living shit out of him with a massive flurry of brutal punches.

Goseiki: (chuckles) I have to admit. This is just as much as that fight with those other guys!

Me: That's because we kick butt all the time and train our butts off in fiends more advanced than anything.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Me: Take this one! (ECHOING) GRAND CROSS!

I fired energy balls in the formation of a Rare planetary alignment and they hit Goseiki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down with a massive fiery explosion!

Then we saw a Carracosta appear!

Me: Hey a Carracosta!

Lola: Cool!

Carracosta: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) I got this mates.

Nico: Audrey Riley!? Whoa!

She fired waves of water and smashed him all over.

Audrey reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and she had a mermaid tattoo on her arm.

Audrey Riley: YEAH!

Goseiki: (to Ryo) J.D. is good. And so are you, honestly?

Ryo: Did you expect otherwise? Also you underestimated J.D. he is infinitely much better than me.

Nico: (to Ryo) Though, considering that Goseiki is your Hitotsuki counterpart, I can see why he would challenge you.

Ryo: That is for sure.

Nico: But lets finish this guy off.

Xenia: I agree!

Ryo: Same with me!

We fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Goseiki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and I caught the gear and it was for DaiRangers Red!

Me: Nice! Goseiki you have failed this city!

Lyra: Demon Elimination Complete. All's well that end's well!

Me: Yep.

Ashida then vanished.

Me: Back to Japan for him.

Devon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Audrey Riley: My favorite is when me and Nico went down to the Great Barrier Reef and I showed that I'm a mermaid and we went and got awesome treasures.

Me: That is amazing!

Qin: I remember that!

Nico and Audrey hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Audrey Riley: Me too mate. Me too.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Archaeops, Garbodor, and Zoroark next.

Me: Whoa we'll have to plug our noses for the Garbodor.

Qin: And be ready for any mischief from the Zoroark.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Well, it's that time of the year again.

Me: Yep. Today is the 2nd anniversary of the April 12th Great War of Friendship.

Eli: That was an epic one.

Me: Yep.

We went to Canterlot and everyone and everypony was there for the event.

We had a great barbecue and party there.

Laney: It all started when I had a dream during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: It was a dream that was really a warning of the upcoming war. We were warned that the greatest enemies of Equestria would return.

Laney: Yeah that was crazy.

Nico: It sure was.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I told Princess Celestia and everyone about it and everyone was put on full alert.

Nico: We also helped Cozy Glow.

Me: We sure did.

Cozy Glow: That's right. You guys helped me redeem myself.

Qin: That was epic and awesome.

Adagio Dazzle: By resurrecting her mother and that was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Varie: And we battled her dark side and destroyed Kronos yet again.

Nico: Preparations for the war didn't start until after the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Nope. But we were ready.

Camie: Wow.

Me: Then came the war on April 12th, 2021.

Nico: This is gonna be an epic story.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 1375

April 12th, 2021

---

Today was the dawn of war. It was time for the most deadliest battle probably ever in our history since the Battle with Thanos. Doomsday is upon us.

Me: This is it guys. Doomsday is coming.

Princess Celestia: The darkest day of Equestria is almost upon us. We have to be ready for anything.

Princess Luna: But I am always ready for anything.

Me: We have to be ready for anything that the Doomsday 23 throws at us.

Nico: Those monsters will never rule Equestria as long as we have anything to say about it.

Vince: They want a fight, we'll give them a war like no other.

Vypra: Those monsters are gonna pay for their crimes against all of Equestria and to us.

Cozy Glow: Especially that evil version of me for making my life a living nightmare.

Me: Doomsday is almost upon us.

Twilight Sparkle: Those monsters are all gonna pay for trying to take over.

Laney: That's right!

Eddy: Don't tell me the war's about to happen!

Glumshanks: Actually, we still have about 4 hours.

Me: It's 5:00 AM Guys.

We were getting our weapons and gear ready.

Me: This is gonna be the biggest battle probably in the history of the universe.

Nico: I know. And we have to be ready for anything.

Varie: This is gonna be big.

Lola: And epic.

Lana: Yeah!

We were gonna go up against the most dangerous enemies in all of Equestria.

---

Tirek

**Tirek**, also known as **Lord Tirek**, is one of the main antagonists of *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . He appears as the main antagonist in Season 4's finale "Twilight's Kingdom", a minor villain in "Cutie Re-Mark", the secondary antagonist in Season 8's finale "School Raze", and one of the three main antagonists of Season 9 (alongside Queen Chrysalis and Cozy Glow). He is G4's incarnation of Tirac; the first villain of the original series. He is also one of Twilight Sparkle's archenemies.

He is a power-hungry centaur with the power to drain the magic and abilities out of other creatures, particularly ponies. In Season 4, he escaped from his imprisonment at Tartarus to steal magic and gain power to take over Equestria, before he was defeated and banished back to Tartarus by the Mane Six. In Season 8, he conspires with his new protégé, Cozy Glow for the sake of revenge, but his plan backfired, thus forcing him to help them escape. In Season 9, he and Cozy Glow were released from Tartarus and becomes a member of the Legion of Doom, a team of villains bend on conquering Equestria, but was defeated once more by the Mane Six and their allies.

He was voiced by Mark Acheson, who also played Unicron in *Transformers: Armada* and *Transformers: Energon*, Moses Tripoli in *Fargo*, and Sabretooth in *Hulk Vs* .

## Childhood

Along with his brother Scorpan, Tirek used to be one of the princes of their old kingdom. Their land was ruled by their parents, the Centaur King Vorak, and the gargoyle Queen Haydon. Despite their fearsome appearances, Vorak and Haydon were benevolent rulers who wanted peace with Equestria. They did their best to guide their children and keep them on the right path, but while Scorpan took after their examples, Tirek was shown to already be a delinquent who constantly got into trouble at a young age. Because of this, his father King Vorak disapproved of his behavior and actions, which caused Tirek to develop an intense hatred for his father. Tirek seemed indifferent to his mother, though it's mentioned in "Frenemies" that he did genuinely love his grandmother. Tirek was a prodigy among his land, born with more magic than any other being in their kingdom, though his father was fearful of this due to the fact that he could sense a thirst for power in Tirek, believing that Tirek would one day try to overthrow him. At some point in time, Tirek started meeting with an old evil centaur wizard called Sendak the Elder, and became his protegee.

One day, Tirek and Scorpan went to visit Sendak. Though at first Scorpan said they had to return to the castle because their parents could be worried for them, Tirek ignored Scorpan and entered Sendak's home. Sendak told Tirek everything about pony magic and how he captured a unicorn when he traveled to Equestria. Sendak further revealed that there was a spell that would allow him to drain magic from other beings and use it to increase his own power, and that he was planning to do this with the unicorn he captured, though not at the exact moment. Supposedly, Equestria had more magic than any other land, and draining all of the magic from the land would make someone an "indominable force". Sendak realized that Tirek wanted to drain the unicorn's magic for himself, but he informed Tirek that he was too young to properly perform the spell at the time, telling him to wait until he was older.

Tirek and Scorpan returned to the castle where their parents, King Vorak and Queen Haydon were arguing until they enter on. That night, Tirek and Scorpan talked about their parents relations with them and when everyone went to sleep, Tirek went out the castle to find out more about pony magic. Once in Sendak (who was taking a nap)'s home, Tirek tries to make the same ability that Sendak used to steal the pony's magic until Sendak woke up just to see how Tirek's spell of absorbing magic just causes a great explosion that traps Sendak under a pile of rubble. Sendak asks Tirek for help, but he abandons him and sneaks back to the castle.

The next day, it is revealed that Sendak was rescued by Vorak's guards, but was sentenced to work in the mines for the rest of his life as punishment for kidnapping the unicorn. Vorak asks Tirek where he was the night when the explosion happened and Tirek explains that he never left the castle. However, his father doesn't believe him and confines Tirek along with Scorpan to their chamber. Tirek is last seen on the balcony where he swears that one day he will overthrow his father and finish what Sendak couldn't: Rule over Equestria.

Since then, Tirek has used magic to compensate for the fact that deep down, he will never be enough to please King Vorak, as explained in *The Ending of the End Part 2.* It is unclear if Tirek has indeed overthrown his parents or if he just simply left them alongside his brother to conquer Equestria. The fact that Scorpan, who clearly loved them, was still on good terms with Tirek by the time they left their land to travel to Equestria, suggests the latter.

## Invasion and Imprisonment

A thousand years prior to the series, a full-grown Tirek and his brother Scorpan traveled to Equestria so that Tirek could finally fulfill his dream of taking all the magic from the land and becoming all-powerful. But when Scorpan came to appreciate Equestria and became friends with Star Swirl the Bearded, he tried to turn Tirek away from his quest. Tirek refused, and Scorpan warned Celestia and Luna of his brother's ambitions, and, because of this, they were able to capture and imprison Tirek in Tartarus for his crimes while Scorpan returned to his homeland. Before leaving, Scorpan gave Tirek his amulet as a memento of their former bond.

## Twilight's Kingdom

In " *Twilight's Kingdom* ", it is revealed that when Cerberus left his post at the gates of Tartarus (in " *It's About Time* "), Tirek was able to escape. After spending his time free recovering his strength, he had eventually regained enough power to absorb a unicorn's magic. Celestia received a vision of this event and, after meeting with Luna, Cadence, and Twilight to assess the threat of his return, sent Discord after Tirek, as he could sense magical imbalances and therefore make it easy for him to find Tirek. Discord, using the guise of a unicorn, discovered Tirek in an alleyway and confronts him. Tirek initially commends Discord for his "escape" from his imprisonment, only for Discord to bind him with shackles, revealing that he had switched alignments and is reimprisoning Tirek for his friends. Taking advantage of this new revelation, Tirek convinced Discord that his friendship was a new form of prison and that, if they worked together, he could get the one this friendship could never give him; freedom. Discord, despite his friendship with Fluttershy, agrees. With Discord now at his side, Tirek began devouring the energy and magic from unicorns, pegasi and earth ponies alike from all across Equestria, regaining almost all of his strength.

Knowing that he would seek alicorn magic next, Princesses Celestia, Luna, and Cadence, with no options left, called upon Twilight and entrusted all of their magic to her, as Tirek was not aware of the existence of a fourth Princess. As expected, Tirek and Discord assaulted Canterlot in search of the Princesses' magic, only to find the three Princesses without it. Still assured of his victory, Tirek ironically banished the three Princesses to Tartarus and approached Discord, who was comically altering Celestia's stained glass windows. As a sign of gratitude for his efforts, Tirek gave Discord a medallion that he received from "somebody close to him", before seeing the window depicting Twilight and demanding to know why Discord didn't tell him about the fourth Princess. Discord stated that he wasn't sure if Tirek could be fully trusted, but now knowing that he is, tells him about Twilight and her friends. Tirek, though upset over his friend lying to him, does appear to forgive him. Tirek and Discord then headed to Ponyville and captured Twilight's best friends, Tirek draining their power before doing the same to Discord, telling him that he has outlived his usefulness, revealing that his medallion actually came from Scorpan, and that Discord is as worthless to him as his brother was.

Growing to tremendous size from the magic he absorbed with his power even surpassing that of Discord, Tirek sought out Twilight, obliterating her home of the Golden Oak Library in his search, enraging her and driving them to fight in an epic battle. The two were evenly matched, though Twilight seemed to have a slight advantage, and so Tirek revealed the other Mane 5, Spike, and Discord, imprisoned inside orbs. Tirek told Twilight to give him all the alicorn magic in Equestria in exchange for her friend's release, and she agreed, and Tirek released all except Discord, who Twilight then wanted to be released as well. Although not understanding why Twilight would want Discord after he betrayed her, Tirek complies and drained her of all the alicorn magic, increasing his size and strength to titanic proportions. To thank her for her kindness, Discord gave Twilight Scorpan's medallion, this time out of legitimate gratitude, making it the final key to the Tree of Harmony box.

Unlocking the box, the Mane 6 receive Rainbow Power, and confront Tirek with their new abilities. Tirek fires at them with a massive magical blast, only to be confused when his attack has no effect on them. A distressed Tirek asks how it is possible for the Ponies to be undamaged without magic, and Twilight responds by telling him that she possesses the most powerful magic of all; friendship. The Mane 6 then attacks Tirek, draining him of his stolen magic and reimprisoning him in Tartarus, undoing all of his actions.

The Cutie Map

In " *The Cutie Map* ", Tirek is mentioned by Rainbow Dash when she reminds Twilight that they along with the rest of the Mane Six, have opened all six keys of friendship, defeated Tirek and received a castle of their own.

### Crusaders of the Lost Mark

In " *Crusaders of the Lost Mark* ", Tirek was mentioned again by Pipsqueak, who stated that his battle with Twilight was the cause of the poor conditioning of the schoolyard.

### The Cutie Re-Mark

In " *The Cutie Re-Mark* ", in the fourth alternate timeline created by Starlight Glimmer, without the Mane 6 to stop him, Tirek succeeds in draining all the magic in Equestria and is briefly seen causing destruction.

### Shadow Play

In " *Shadow Play* ", Pinkie Pie mentions Tirek while recounting the threats Equestria has faced over the last thousand years to Starswirl the Bearded.

### The Mean 6

In " *The Mean 6* ", while not mentioned by name, Pinkie Pie briefly recounts the battle between the Mane 6 and Tirek while talking to Twilight (who, in reality, was a clone created by Queen Chrysalis).

### School Raze

Tirek reappears in Season 8's two-part finale, " *School Raze* ", in which it's revealed that he is pen pals with Cozy Glow. He also conspired with Cozy for the sake of getting revenge. Cozy Glow was successful in trapping the Mane 6 in Tartarus, during which Tirek told them that Cozy Glow was behind it and his involvement in her plan. However, Twilight reminded him that if they were trapped in Tartarus, he'd be trapped with them for eternity. Pinkie Pie annoyed Tirek to the point of giving Twilight what remained of his magic so the Mane 6 could escape just to get rid of them.

After the Young Six broke Cozy Glow's spell, Tirek got his magic back, which hit him in the head and knocked him down. Later, a bored Cerberus lay next to Tirek with him remarking that it may be boring in Tartarus but at least Cerberus isn't in a cage. When Luna and two Royal Guards imprisoned Cozy Glow in Tartarus, in a cage next to Tirek, Cozy Glow asked Tirek if he wanted to be her friend, much to Tirek's dismay.

Season 9 The Beginnning of the End

In " *The Beginning of the End* ", while still imprisoned with him, Cozy Glow annoys Tirek by continuing to try and befriend him, before the both of them are suddenly transported out of Tartarus. Emerging within a mysterious cavern, Tirek and Cozy Glow are met by Queen Chrysalis, who immediately accuses them of summoning her, though Cozy Glow assures her that they thought she freed them. As this happens, King Sombra suddenly appears, causing the three to accuse him of summoning them, only for Discord (disguised as the ancient tyrant Grogar) to reveal himself to be the one who was responsible for summoning them. Tirek, Chrysalis and Sombra are shocked to see him, as they believed he was only a legend, though "Grogar" assures them that he is real and states that he summoned them as part of his plan to rid Equestria of Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Seeing that Cozy Glow doesn't know who he is, "Grogar" decides to demonstrate his power by giving Tirek a sample of magic that revives much of his strength. Tirek then tells Cozy Glow that "Grogar" is ancient and extremely powerful, as well as the former ruler of what would become Equestria, claiming that he had heard stories of his tyranny when he was younger. "Grogar" then tells the villains of how he created monsters that roamed the land and took whatever they wanted under his rule, before Chrysalis remarks how he was banished by Gusty the Great, although "Grogar" claims that he was only temporarily weakened when she took his bell; however, Cozy Glow points out that, since he has been weakened before even Tirek was born, he has a very different idea of what "temporarily" means, much to his annoyance. In reality, Gusty the Great really did banish the real Grogar into limbo, from where there is no return.

"Grogar" proceeds to tell the group that he has watched them and their failures to take over Equestria, and asks them why they have always been defeated by the same six ponies each time, Tirek claiming that it is because they are "annoyingly lucky". "Grogar" rebuffs their answers and claims it is because their enemies work together as a team, demanding that the villains join forces with him to take over Equestria. Sombra, however, refuses to serve "Grogar" and arrogantly proclaims that he will take over the Crystal Empire by himself, causing "Grogar" to send him off to the Empire on the conditions that, if he fails, he will serve him or be destroyed again. After this, "Grogar" tells the others to prepare to work together and leaves. Cozy Glow immediately compares working together to making friends, telling Tirek and Chrysalis that they are in luck since she knows "all about that", though the former only flicks her away in annoyance.

Cozy Glow tries to get Tirek and Chrysalis to work together by having them each say nice things to each other, though this falls apart when Chrysalis refuses to say anything nice about ponies. "Grogar" then approaches them and states that he hopes the three of them will be enough to help his plans along, causing Tirek and Chrysalis to ask about Sombra. "Grogar" shows them that Sombra had failed in his plans to conquer Equestria and had again been defeated by the Mane Six, remarking that he will at least serve as an example to them as what will happen if they don't submit to his plans. Having seen this, Tirek, Chrysalis and Cozy Glow unanimously agree to serve "Grogar", though are seemingly left nervous by the thought.

## Frenemies

In " *Frenemies* ", as "Grogar" is working, Cozy Glow approaches him and tattles on Tirek for leaving food out, Tirek quickly approaching "Grogar" and telling him not to trust anything she says afterwards; though "Grogar" is quick to point out that he already doesn't trust anything that they say. After being annoyed by Chrysalis, "Grogar" informs the villains that he is leaving and demands that they all stop fighting and find a way to work together so that they can accomplish their goals. Once "Grogar" leaves, Tirek, not listening to his orders, begins to work out by himself (seemingly in an effort to re-obtain his physique from when he had absorbed Equestria's magic). While doing so, he is approached by Cozy Glow, who states that she is organizing a team meeting, which he agrees to go to so long as she leaves him be. At the meeting, Cozy Glow encourages the fact that they all need to trust one another to work together, which Chrysalis finds hard to do as Tirek is trying to steal her magic. Tirek firmly denies doing such a thing (returning the magic he actually had stole to a cupcake that Chrysalis devours), and calls her out for constantly ranting to her log, before joining Chrysalis in telling Cozy Glow that she wasn't left in charge. Cozy Glow then tries to get them all to agree with one another over their common goals, leading them all into singing "Better Way to be Bad" with one another, only for them all to devolve into bickering.

"Grogar" returns at the same time, and, upset to see they have not yet resolved their differences, decides to send them off on a mission to retrieve his Bewitching Bell from Mt. Everhoof so that they can learn to work together. Tirek and the others fight over who should lead the mission based on their previous feats, only for "Grogar" to angrily overpower and remind them that they all failed before and cannot work alone. Upon arriving at the foot of the mountain, all of the villains immediately split off and begin to find their own ways of getting up; Tirek staying behind and making a camp for himself. He proceeds to laugh at Cozy Glow upon seeing her return, and explains to her that he had already deduced that getting up the mountain by himself would be impossible, and so had planned to wait for her and Chrysalis to fail so that he could take what they learned and use it to his advantage. Cozy Glow and Tirek proceed to bicker - Tirek calling her out for her fake cutesy persona and constant manipulations having found out that she was only pretending to befriend him long before they teamed up, and Cozy Glow criticizing his arrogance, while also mocking him for talking to his "Gram Gram" in his sleep - until they are approached by an Ophiotaurus, which they both blame each other for attracting. Suddenly, a female Ophiotaurus arrives and seduces the other one, Tirek quickly realizing that the former is actually Chrysalis in disguise, who admits that she needs their help, causing Tirek to gloat about his own strategy.

That night, Tirek and the others begin to bond with each other over their previous endeavors and hatred towards The Mane Six; him remarking on how he turned Discord against his friends and used their emotions against them, and that Cozy Glow's plan to destroy all magic would have been worthwhile if it meant seeing Twilight and her friends defeated, also admitting that working with Chrysalis and her may not be such a bad thing. The next day, the three villains proceed to combine their abilities in order to scale the mountain, only to find that the cave at the top is protected by a magical barrier, which Tirek cannot absorb since he can only take magic from living beings. With some convincing, Chrysalis allows Tirek to take her magic to become powerful enough to create an opening in the barrier, allowing Cozy Glow to enter the cave and retrieve the bell. Tirek then returns Chrysalis' magic, stating that he wasn't sure he would do so and that it seemed smarter to work with her than fight. The villains begin to reflect with one another over how it felt to rely on others for a change, before Chrysalis snaps them out of it, not wanting the friendship to infect her like it did her hive. Realizing that they almost reformed, the three vow to remain focused.

The three then concur that "Grogar" has grown too powerful and decides to betray him together, and Tirek agrees that they can all go back to trying to destroy one another afterward. He and the others later return to "Grogar's" lair and fool him into thinking that they failed while yet still becoming allies to his delight, though in reality have kept the bell for themselves.

## A Trivial Pursuit

In " *A Trivial Pursuit* ", Tirek is mentioned by Twilight and Mudbriar with him and Scorpan being the answer of who came to steal magic from Equestria.

## The Summer Sun Setback

In *The Summer Sun Setback*, Cozy Glow sees "Grogar" leaving and asks where he is going. He reveals that since his minions "failed" to recover the Bewitching Bell for him, they will need another source of power to defeat Twilight and her friends. After "Grogar" leaves, Cozy Glow informs Chrysalis and Tirek that he is gone. The villains voice that they don't trust "Grogar" and try to figure out how to use his bell like ringing it but nothing happens. Cozy Glow then points out that

Twilight mentioned that the Archives in Canterlot has a restricted area and the villains set off on their "road trip".

The three villains hide in Canterlot and only Chrysalis and Tirek notice so many ponies out in the night. Cozy Glow reveals that it's the Summer Sun Celebration with Chrysalis asking how many holidays these ponies have. She believes that it will be easy to get in until Tirek points out that Canterlot has increased security. After Chrysalis fails to enter through the main doors, she returns to her allies and informs that it will be more challenging. The villains then overhear Twilight's friends and Discord talking about their responsibilities for the holiday. Tirek believes it to be impossible since the security is increased with Twilight's friends "bumbling about". However, Chrysalis sees it as an advantage to use as a distraction since they heard everything and gives instructions to Tirek and Cozy Glow.

While Chrysalis and Cozy Glow secretly sabotage the unicorns and Pegasi, Tirek secretly sabotages the Earth ponies of Appleloosa who are prepare the catering by hiding in the bushes and discreetly absorbing the Earth ponies magic which turns him back into his third form. This causes Braeburn to assume that the food is contaminated, causing the rest of the Earth ponies to panic. Tirek laughs at this while stealing some food on the way.

The villains watch all the panic and chaos unfold before deciding to incapacitate the security. Cozy Glow distracts a guard while Tirek steals his magic and Chrysalis uses his star badge to the main doors for them to enter.

They search for the archives which also wakes up a security goose which follows them. However, Chrysalis disguises herself as another security goose to get it to leave and the villains finally find and break into the Archives. They search through the Archives until Cozy Glow finds a book about how to use the Bewitching Bell and uses another book to break it out of it's chains.

This gives the villains time to leave Canterlot back to "Grogar's" lair while Twilight and her friends are able to fix the holiday. "Grogar" also returns tells his cohorts that he has found success where they all find "failure". He reveals that he located what he wanted and will retrieve it the next day before they begin his plan to take over Equestria. Tirek is still sulking that he had to give the magic of the Earth ponies back to them, in which Chrysalis and Cozy Glow tell him to stop doing and remind him that "Grogar" would become suspicious if he found out about their "road trip" in which Tirek claims that he doesn't have to like it. Cozy Glow reveals that she didn't like it when the Mane Six managed to fix the holiday, until Chrysalis reveals that the goal was not to destroy but to distract in order to get the book. Tirek reminds them that they can't waste any more time because they must master the bell before "Grogar" returns. Chrysalis reveals that they managed to stay ahead of everyone so far until Cozy Glow remarks how easy it was to turn the Earth ponies, unicorns and Pegasi against each other, in which Chrysalis decides would be something to think about.

## The Ending of the End

Tirek, Chrysalis, and Cozy Glow absorb "Grogar's" magic from his bell, turning Tirek back into his third form but much stronger. They then drain "Grogar's" current magic, revealing him to be Discord. When Chrysalis intends to take Discord's magic, Tirek says only Discord can control it. They agree to let Cozy Glow test this knowing that she can't go through with betraying them and take the magic back at her request when she can't control it, before setting out to conquer Equestria. Tirek drains the Pillars of Equestria and imprisons them in the caves beneath Canterlot with Starlight Glimmer, who was captured by Chrysalis, before both go to Canterlot to fight alongside Cozy Glow, during which they destroy half of Canterlot and almost kill Twilight twice, with Rarity stopping them the first time, and the other Mane 5, Spike, Celestia, Luna, and Discord holding their magic beam back the second time so Twilight can escape, and are eventually overpowered and imprisoned by the villains.

In Part 2, where Cozy Glow wants to kill the prisoners and Chrysalis wants to torture them, Tirek instead wants to hunt down Twilight as he knows that she is the biggest threat. They argue over Cozy Glow trying to take Celestia and Luna's magic from the bell, Tirek saying they must figure out Discord's magic first. Discord pretends to offer to tell them in exchange for the safety of the others, and insults Tirek into trying to blast him, which Discord reflects to release Starlight from her imprisonment, allowing her to release the others, and while the other Mane 5 and Spike run off to get Twilight, Starlight, Celestia, Luna, and Discord fight Tirek, Chrysalis, and Cozy Glow, who reimprison them.

When the Windigos return from the villains turning ponies against each other, Tirek says they are ancient magic and should be destroyed. Afterwards, the Mane 6 and Spike arrive. During an attempt to get the bell, Tirek chases after Twilight, who is trying to distract him, after which Tirek foils Applejack's attempt to get the bell. When Chrysalis threatens Spike, the villains nearly destroy the Mane 6, but many unicorns protect them and most of the ponies' allies enter the battle.

In the end, the Mane 6, Spike, the Young Six, and the Pillars unleash a rainbow which destroys the Windigos and takes away Grogar's power from Tirek, Chrysalis, and Cozy Glow, turning Tirek skinny and frail again. After Pinkie drops a giant cupcake on them with Discord's magic, which, along with Celestia and Luna's magic, is returned, Celestia, Luna, and Discord turn Tirek, Chrysalis, and Cozy Glow to stone as punishment for their crimes after Celestia and Luna ponder over what they should do given the scope of their crimes. Thus, Tirek was finally defeated for good.

### The Last Problem

The statue of Tirek, Chrysalis and Cozy Glow, makes a cameo in the newspaper in this episode, but they do not appear beyond that. It is stated by Jim Miller that they were later moved into the Canterlot gardens much like Discord's statue. It is unknown if the effects of their stoning are permanent, or whether they would eventually be smashed to pieces, but it is stated by Jim Miller that they are in suspended animation, indicating they are asleep or unconscious for it. The use of present tense could imply that they are still trapped in stone as of the epilogue, though this has yet to be confirmed. Either way, they likely will never be able to hurt any creature again.

## Queen Chrysalis

**Queen Chrysalis** (or also simply known as **Chrysalis** ) is one of the main antagonists of *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . She appears as the main antagonist in the Season 2 finale "A Canterlot Wedding", the Season 6 finale "To Where and Back Again", the Season 8 episode "The Mean 6", and one of the three main antagonists of Season 9 (alongside Tirek and Cozy Glow). She is also the supporting antagonist in the Season 5 finale "The Cutie Re-Mark" and the overarching antagonist in the Season 6 episode "The Times They Are A Changeling". She is one of Twilight Sparkle's archenemies and also the archenemy of Starlight Glimmer.

She was also featured as the main antagonist in IDW's first comic arc, *The Return of Queen Chrysalis*, as an supporting antagonist in the ninth comic arc, *Siege of the Crystal Empire*, the main antagonist of *The Guardians of Harmony* in the IDW specials and one of the two main antagonists (alongside Megatron) of *My Little Pony/Transformers* .

She was the Queen of the Changelings who seeks to feed her subjects' hunger for love and later expand her rule across Equestria in the process. She then lost this title after the Changelings realized that they didn't need to feed on love to survive, have been replaced by Thorax. She later becomes a member of the Legion of Doom, consisting of Lord Tirek and Cozy Glow, and was formally led by "Grogar", who was actually Discord in disguise. After they dispose of Discord and learn of his secret, Queen Chrysalis becomes the de-facto leader of the team until she and her teammates were defeated by the Mane Six and their allies. She started out as the archenemy of both Princess Cadence and Twilight Sparkle, and then later became Starlight Glimmer's nemesis when she helped convince her hive to turn on her. But in the end after being defeated by Twilight and her friends for the last time and remained as both Twilight and Starlight's arch-nemesis.

She was voiced by Kathleen Barr, who also voiced Trixie Lulamoon in the same series, Kevin and Marie Kanker in *Ed, Edd n' Eddy*, and Gelorum in *Hot Wheels: AcceleRacers* . In her other forms, she was voiced by Britt McKillip in her Princess Cadance disguise, and Ashleigh Ball in her Applejack disguise.

In the Japanese dub from the series, she was voiced by Kaori Nazuka, who also voiced Zonda in *Azure Striker Gunvolt* and

Margaret Mitchell in *Bungou Stray Dogs* .

Chrysalis first makes an appearance in the penultimate episode of the second season entitled *"A Canterlot Wedding* ", disguised as Princess Cadance. Some time before the events of the episode, Queen Chrysalis somehow got through Shining Armor's shield spell and attacked Princess Cadance, then hid her in the caves below Canterlot and took her form.

When the Main 6 arrive from Ponyville to help with the wedding plans, Twilight encounters "Cadance" after reminiscing about what a great foal-sitter she was. However, to her surprise, Twilight finds that Cadance has no idea who she is and that she is now cold, uninviting, selfish, and cares little for the wedding plans. That night, Twilight expresses her frustrations with Cadance to her friends, who instead chalk up Cadance's bad behavior to stress of the wedding and Twilight's dislike of her as being possessive of her brother. Twilight visits Shining Armor in an attempt to talk to him about Cadance, only for her to show up and take him out of the room for a conversation. Whilst spying on the two, Twilight witnesses Cadance performing a spell on Shining Armor, and deems her as being evil on top of unpleasant, running back to the castle to warn her friends about her, only to realize that she had gotten her friends to replace her missing bridesmaids. The next day, Twilight confronts Cadance in front of her friends, Shining Armor and Princess Celestia, only to be humiliated and disgraced when she runs off crying and Shining Armor justifies all her seemingly mean spirited actions while not inviting her to the wedding. On top of this, her friends are shun her for her misguided actions. As Twilight, now alone, regrets her actions, Cadance returns and comforts her, only to then imprison her below the castle.

Chrysalis, still in Cadance's form, taunts Twilight and tells her that she's only using Shining Armor for her own ends. Chrysalis then attempts to manipulate Twilight into attacking the real Cadance, also trapped under the castle, although this fails when Cadance proves she remembers who Twilight is. As Twilight and the real Cadance attempt to escape, Chrysalis proceeds with her plans of marrying Shining Armor, whilst singing "This Day Aria". However, just as Chrysalis is about to be married, Twilight and Cadance arrive and reveal that she is a fake, causing Chrysalis to reveal her true form.

Chrysalis boasts and explains that, as Queen of the Changelings, she is tasked with finding food for her subjects, and that Equestria has more love to feed off of than anywhere they had encountered before. When Cadance argues that Shining Armor's protection spell will keep the Changelings out, Chrysalis reveals that she has been feeding off of Shining Armor's love, making him and the protection spell gradually weaker. Celestia begins dueling with Chrysalis, although the latter manages to overpower her, having grown stronger due to feeding off of Shining Armor. As the Mane 6 run off to get the Elements of Harmony, Chrysalis laughs and tells them they can run, but they can't hide.

Chrysalis continues to oversee Celestia (now trapped in a cocoon), the detained Cadance, Spike and the brainwashed Shining Armor, as the Mane 6 are brought back in by her minions. She then politely scolds them for not believing Twilight in the first place causing them to feel awful. After telling her remaining subjects to go and feed, Chrysalis reprises "This Day Aria" whilst looking over the destruction of Canterlot, not realizing that Twilight had freed Cadance, who subsequently helps Shining Armor break free of Chrysalis' brainwashing. He glares at her after he's freed, heavily implying he found out Twilight was right about her sometime between when he stormed out and when he was freed. Although both Shining Armor and Cadance are free, Chrysalis over confidently shrugs this off, believing that Shining Armor is too weak to repel them using his protection spell. However, Cadance and Shining Armor use their love to empower the protection spell, sending a shocked Chrysalis and her Changelings flying off to parts unknown. During the aftermath, everyone apologizes to Twilight for not believing her and getting mad at her.

Season 5 The Cutie Re-Mark

In " *The Cutie Re-Mark* ", in the second altered timeline created by Starlight Glimmer, Chrysalis and her Changelings have taken over most of Equestria without the Mane 6 to stop them, and Zecora is leading jungle ponies (Fluttershy and Pinkie Pie among them) in a war against her. Chrysalis, disguised as Applejack, arrives at the jungle ponies' hideout while Zecora is explaining things to Twilight.

Zecora is not fooled by Chrysalis' disguise, and Chrysalis unleashes the Changeling army on her resistance while she and Zecora duel. Although Chrysalis presumably wins the battle, the timeline is eventually restored, and she therefore never comes into power.

## Season 6 The Times They Are A Changeling

In " *The Times They Are A Changeling* ", Chrysalis briefly appears in Thorax's flashback to the Changeling kingdom. It was later implied that Chrysalis and the changelings all survived their fall from both Thorax having taken part in the invasion and his plans to reform the Changelings in their kingdom.

## To Where and Back Again

Chrysalis returns in the Season 6 finale " *To Where and Back Again* ". She with her Changelings capture the Mane 6, Spike, Celestia, Luna, Cadance, Shining Armor, and Flurry Heart and take over Equestria. She is seen communicating with the Changelings impersonating the Mane 6 and Spike, and Starlight Glimmer, Trixie, Thorax, and Discord travel to the Changeling kingdom to stop her.

Starlight and her team go through the Changeling hive to destroy Chrysalis's throne, which blocks all magic but Changeling magic. Discord and Trixie are captured and imprisoned in a chrysalis in Chrysalis's throne room, along with every other pony that was captured. Chrysalis arrogantly boasts about her assured victory to Starlight, only to realize that "Starlight" is actually Thorax, while the real Starlight is attempting to destroy the throne with a rock. Starlight attempts to convince Chrysalis that giving love to others is better for her subjects, however, Chrysalis denies this, stating that she knows what is best for her people. Chrysalis starts to drain Thorax of his love as punishment for betraying her, however, on Starlight's suggestion, Thorax willingly gives all his love to her, blasting her into the throne and obtaining a new transformation. All the other Changelings, realizing that there is a better option to stealing love, do the same, destroying Chrysalis' throne and releasing those imprisoned, also transforming. Chrysalis survives, and, outnumbered by the Mane 6, Spike, Starlight, the princesses, Discord, and those with them, including the entire changeling army, she is unable to do anything. Starlight offers her the chance of redemption, but Chrysalis rejects her offer, swears revenge on Starlight, and flies away.

Season 7 Celestial Advice

In " *Celestial Advice* ", Chrysalis is mentioned a few times.

To Change a Changeling

Chrysalis is mentioned again in the episode " *To Change a Changeling* ".

Shadow Play

In " *Shadow Play* ", Pinkie Pie mentions Chrysalis while recounting the threats Equestria has faced over the last thousand years to Starswirl the Bearded.

Season 8 The Mean 6

In " *The Mean 6* ", Chrysalis, disguised as a photographer for the Canterlot Historical Society, arrives at Twilight's castle to take the photos of the Mane 6, plucking a single hair out of each of them in order to supposedly make them look good for the photos. She then lazily takes pictures of each of them, and, as she prepares to leave, Pinkie Pie reminds her to take a photo of Starlight, which she reluctantly does. Upon leaving the castle, Chrysalis remarks that she now has everything she needs before transforming back to her original form.

Soon afterwards, in the Everfree Forest, Chrysalis pins the hairs and photos to six different trees (while talking to them as if they were people) and reveals her intentions to use the photos, the strands of hair and carvings of the Mane 6's Cutie Mark symbols in a spell that will create evil counterparts to the Mane 6, plotting to use the clones to take control of the Elements of Harmony, eliminate Twilight and her friends and destroy Starlight's relationships as revenge for turning the Changelings against her. Chrysalis then revels in the idea of recreating her hive with unicorns, pegasi and earth ponies and then taking over Equestria, before using her spell to create the Mean Six.

Chrysalis and her new minions begin prowling the forest in search of the Tree of Harmony, which contains the Elements, however, Chrysalis begins to realize that the Mane 6's evil forms are completely unfocused on their goals and do not listen to her orders. The group is accidentally separated during the search, and Chrysalis orders her remaining minions to find the ones that have been lost, resulting in them encountering the Mane 6 (who, coincidentally, had been separated as well). Chrysalis approaches the Twilight clone as she is searching for the others, and, frustrated with her, asks why she shouldn't destroy and replace her, causing the clone to reveal that she knows the location of the Tree of Harmony.

Once Chrysalis and the others are reassembled, they head to the Tree, spitefully destroying the Mane 6's campground as well. Upon approaching the Tree, Chrysalis overhears the Twilight clone goading the others to take the Elements for themselves and betray Chrysalis, leading to her and Twilight fighting each other in a magical duel. As Chrysalis begins to lose, the Tree senses the evil magic inside the clones, and captures all of them, withering away their bodies and reducing them to nothing but wood. Chrysalis admits defeat over her clones' betrayal, but is now aware about the additional power of the tree and still swears to get revenge on Starlight and the Mane 6 before she departing. Chrysalis is last seen escaping into the distance while Twilight tells her friends that they can overcome any obstacle together.

## What Lies Beneath

In " *What Lies Beneath* ", Ocellus takes on the form of Chrysalis out of fear that she will become just like her.

## Season 9 The Beginning of the End

Queen Chrysalis appears in the Season 9 premiere " *The Beginning of the End* ". She is still craving revenge on Twilight Sparkle and her friends for stealing her kingdom from her to carvings of changelings until she is mysteriously transported to a strange cavern in an unknown part of Equestria. After Lord Tirek and Cozy Glow mysteriously appear, she immediately accuses them of summoning her, though Cozy Glow assures her that they thought she freed them. As this happens, King Sombra also suddenly appears, causing the three to accuse him of summoning them, only for Discord (disguised as the ancient tyrant Grogar) to reveal himself to be the one who was responsible for summoning them. Tirek, Chrysalis and Sombra are shocked to see him, as they believed he was only a legend, though "Grogar" assures them that he is real and states that he summoned them as part of his plan to rid Equestria of Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Seeing that Cozy Glow doesn't recognize him, "Grogar" decides to demonstrate his power by giving Tirek a sample of magic that revives much of his strength. Tirek then tells Cozy Glow that "Grogar" is ancient and extremely powerful, as well as the ruler of what would become Equestria, claiming that he had heard stories of his tyranny when he was younger. "Grogar" then tells the villains of how he created monsters that roamed the land and took whatever they wanted under his rule, before Chrysalis remarks how he was banished by Gusty the Great, although "Grogar" claims that he was only temporarily weakened when she took his bell; however, Cozy Glow points out that, since he has been weakened before even Tirek was born, he has a different idea of what "temporarily" means, much to his annoyance. In reality, Gusty the Great really did banish the real Grogar into limbo, from where there is no return.

"Grogar" proceeds to tell the group that he has watched them and their failures to take over Equestria, and asks them why they have always been defeated by the same six ponies each time, Chrysalis claiming that it is because they "cheat". "Grogar" rebuffs their answers and claims it is because they work together as a team, demanding that the villains join forces with him to take over Equestria. Sombra, however, refuses to serve "Grogar" and arrogantly proclaims that he will take over the Crystal Empire by himself, causing "Grogar" to send him off to the Empire on the conditions that, if he fails, he will serve him or be destroyed again. After this, "Grogar" tells the others to prepare to work together and leaves. Cozy Glow immediately compares working together to making friends, telling Tirek and Chrysalis that they are in luck since she knows "all about that", though the former only flicks her away in annoyance.

Cozy Glow tries to get Tirek and Chrysalis to work together by having them each say nice things to each other, though this falls apart when Chrysalis refuses to say anything nice about ponies. "Grogar" then approaches them and states that he hopes the three of them will be enough to help his plans along, causing Tirek and Chrysalis to ask about Sombra. "Grogar" shows them that Sombra had failed in his plans to conquer Equestria and had again been defeated by the Mane Six, remarking that he will at least serve as an example to them as what will happen if they don't submit to his plans. Having seen this, Tirek, Chrysalis and Cozy Glow unanimously agree to serve "Grogar", though are seemingly left nervous by the thought.

### Sparkle's Seven

Chrysalis is mentioned in the episode " *Sparkle's Seven* ", when Shining Armor and Starswirl the Bearded use leftover debris from Chrysalis' old throne to increase security in Canterlot.

### Frenemies

In " *Frenemies* ", as "Grogar" (Discord) is working, Cozy Glow and Tirek annoy him before Chrysalis approaches "Grogar" and impatiently asks when they are going to attack. "Grogar" informs the villains that he is leaving and demands that they all stop fighting and find a way to work together so that they can accomplish their goals. Once "Grogar" leaves, Chrysalis, not listening to his orders, continues to planning revenge (against Starlight Glimmer for turning her kingdom against her). While she was talking to the purple log that used to be Mean Twilight, she is approached by Cozy Glow, who states that she is organizing a team meeting, which she agrees to go so long as she has cupcakes. At the meeting, Cozy Glow encourages the fact that they all need to trust one another, which Chrysalis finds hard to do as Tirek is trying to steal her magic. Tirek firmly denies doing such a thing (returning the magic he actually had stole to a cupcake that Chrysalis devours), and calls her out for constantly ranting to her log, before joining Chrysalis in telling Cozy Glow that she wasn't left in charge. Cozy Glow then tries to get them all to agree with one another over their common goals, leading them all into singing "Better Way to be Bad" with one another, only for them all to return to bickering. Chrysalis like Tirek, also verbally abuses Cozy because of her inexperience and bratty nature.

"Grogar" returns to see this, and, upset to see they have not yet resolved their differences, decides to send them off on a mission to retrieve his Bewitching Bell from Mt. Everhoof so that they can learn to work together. Chrysalis and the others fight over who should lead the mission based on their previous feats, only for "Grogar" to angrily overpower and remind them that they all failed before and cannot work alone. Upon arriving at the foot of the mountain, all of the villains immediately split off and begin to find their own ways of getting up; Chrysalis heads through the forest, scaring creatures off and using her powers to turn into creatures to get to the mountain but the winds prevent her from reaching it's top. Later, after Tirek stays behind and makes camp, he explains to Cozy Glow that he had already deduced that getting up the mountain by himself would be impossible, and so had planned to wait for her and Chrysalis to fail so that he could take what they learned and use it to his advantage. Tirek and Cozy Glow bicker until they are attacked by an Ophiotaurus. Suddenly, a female Ophiotaurus arrives and seduces the other one, Tirek quickly realizes that the former is actually Chrysalis in disguise, who admits that she needs their help, causing Tirek to gloat about his own strategy. She then proceeds to cocoon the Ophiotaurus to save some of its love for the next day.

That night, Chrysalis and the others proceed to bond with each other over their previous endeavors; her remarking about how she cocooned Twilight and the others until Starlight Glimmer freed them and turned her kingdom against her. She even remarks that Discord was something until friendship redeemed him hinting that she respected him at one point. She also remarks about disguising herself as Princess Cadance and it would have been worthwhile if it meant seeing Twilight and her friends defeated, also admitting that working with Tirek and Cozy Glow may not be such a bad thing. The next day, the three villains proceed to combine their abilities in order to scale the mountain, only to find that the cave at the top is protected by a powerful magical barrier, which Tirek cannot absorb since he can only absorb magic from living beings. With some convincing, Chrysalis allows Tirek to take her magic to become powerful enough to create an opening in the barrier, allowing Cozy Glow to enter the cave and retrieve the bell. Tirek then returns

Chrysalis' magic to her as promised, stating that he wasn't sure he would do so and that it seemed smarter to work with her than fight. The villains begin to reflect with one another over how it felt to rely on others for a change, before Chrysalis snaps them out of it, not wanting friendship to infect her like it did her hive like a "disease". Realizing that they almost reformed, the three vow to remain focused.

The three then concur that "Grogar" has grown too powerful and decide to betray him together, and Chrysalis tells that they can continue acting like his loyal servants and hatch their own plan before trying to destroy one another afterwards. She and the others later return to "Grogar's" lair and fool him into thinking that they failed while yet still becoming allies, though in reality have kept the bell for themselves and Chrysalis remarking that "Grogar" was right as they were more powerful when they work together.

## The Summer Sun Setback

In *The Summer Sun Setback*, Cozy Glow sees "Grogar" leaving and asks where he is going. He reveals that since his minions "failed" to recover the Bewitching Bell for him, they will need another source of power to defeat Twilight and her friends. After "Grogar" leaves, Cozy Glow informs Chrysalis and Tirek that he is gone. The villains voice that they don't trust "Grogar" and try to figure out how to use his bell like ringing it but nothing happens. Cozy Glow then points out that Twilight mentioned that the Archives in Canterlot has a restricted area and the villains set off on their "road trip".

The three villains hide in Canterlot and only Chrysalis and Tirek notice so many ponies out in the night. Cozy Glow reveals that it's the Summer Sun Celebration with Chrysalis asking how many holidays these ponies have. She believes that it will be easy to get in until Tirek points out that Canterlot has increased security. After Chrysalis fails to enter through the main doors, she returns to her allies and informs that it will be more challenging. The villains then overhear Twilight's friends and Discord talking about their responsibilities for the holiday. Tirek believes it to be impossible since the security is increased with Twilight's friends "bumbling about". However, Chrysalis sees it as an advantage to use as a distraction since they heard everything and gives instructions to

Tirek and Cozy Glow.

While Tirek and Cozy Glow secretly sabotage the Earth Ponies and Pegasi, Chrysalis takes on her photographer form named "Crackle Cosette" and sabotages the unicorns by convincing them not to waste their talents on something inconsequential and that they are destined for more than just performances. This causes all the unicorns, including Fire Flare, to cancel the fireworks performance, as it is "beneath" them.

The villains watch all the panic and chaos unfold before deciding to incapacitate the security. Cozy Glow distracts a guard while Tirek steals his magic and Chrysalis uses his star badge to the main doors for them to enter. They search for the archives which also wakes up a security goose which follows them. However, Chrysalis disguises herself as another security goose to get it to leave and the villains finally find and break into the Archives. They search through the Archives until Cozy Glow finds a book about how to use the Bewitching Bell and uses a another book to break it out of it's chains.

This gives the villains time to leave Canterlot back to "Grogar's" lair while Twilight and her friends are able to fix the holiday. "Grogar" also returns tells his cohorts that he has found success where they all find "failure". He reveals that he located what he wanted and will retrieve it the next day before they begin his plan to take over Equestria. Tirek is still sulking that he had to give the magic of the Earth ponies back to them, in which Chrysalis and Cozy Glow tell him to stop doing and remind him that "Grogar" would become suspicious if he found out about their "road trip" in which Tirek claims that he doesn't have to like it. Cozy Glow reveals that she didn't like it when the Mane Six managed to fix the holiday, until Chrysalis reveals that the goal was not to destroy but to distract in order to get the book. Tirek reminds them that they can't waste any more time because they must master the bell before "Grogar" returns. Chrysalis reveals that they managed to stay ahead of everyone so far until Cozy Glow remarks how easy it was to turn the Earth ponies, unicorns and Pegasi against each other, in which Chrysalis decides would be something to think about.

## The Ending of the End

In the first part of "Ending of the End," the villains successfully betray "Grogar", using the bell to gain new forms and drain "Grogar" of his power. In doing so, they discover that "Grogar" was actually Discord in disguise. After being left exposed and powerless, Discord was forced to flee from the lair.

Chrysalis went after Starlight first, and after a fight, she defeated and captured her at the cost of not taking over her school. She and Tirek then came to Cozy Glow's rescue when the Mane 6 were about to defeat her. The three, after taunting her over her failure, shoot a combined magic blast at Twilight, which the other Mane 5, Celestia, Luna, Spike, and Discord held back so she could escape. Once the others were imprisoned in the caves beneath Canterlot, Chrysalis objected to Cozy Glow's plan to kill them despite her concerns, wanting instead to torture them. Discord, vowing to atone for his role, freed Starlight by mocking Tirek to the point where he almost attacked him, who released the other Mane 5, Celestia, and Luna, and while Chrysalis, Tirek, and Cozy Glow fought the princesses, Starlight, and Discord, the other Mane 5 ran to find Twilight. The villains, with some trouble defeated and reimprisoned most of their opponents.

When the disharmony they caused between ponies caused the Windigos to return, Chrysalis intended to let them stay as it would give her an advantage over the ponies, though Cozy Glow couldn't stand the cold and Tirek insisted they destroy the Windigos as even he thought they were too out of control. Then the Mane 6 arrived, and when they tried to take Grogar's bell, Chrysalis went after Rarity and Spike, before capturing Spike and threatening to tear his wings off. The trio were about to finish off the Mane 6 with a magic beam when many unicorns blocked with a magic barrier.

After a fight, the Mane 6, Spike, Young Six, and Pillars of Equestria unleashed a rainbow which destroyed the Windigos and removed the power Chrysalis, Tirek, and Cozy Glow had obtained from the bell. Pinkie Pie dropped a giant cupcake on them using Discord's magic before he took it back from the bell, and then Celestia, Luna, and Discord turned Chrysalis, Tirek, and Cozy Glow to stone forever, set on a pedestal together. Thus, Chrysalis was finally defeated for good.

## The Last Problem

It is uncomfirmed of what happen to Chrysalis in the future, as she (along with Tirek & Cozy Glow) are only briefly mentioned in the final episode along with a cameo in a newspaper. It's unclear if the stoning is permanent. It has been stated by Jim Miller that sometime after being turned to stone, their statues were likely moved into the Canterlot gardens like Discord's statue. He also confirmed that being turned to stone left them in suspended animation instead of letting them see\hear everything going on around them like Discord, and as he said it in present tense it is possible they are still trapped in stone by the epilogue, though that has not actually been confirmed yet. Either way, they likely will never be able to hurt any creature again.

## *Return of Queen Chrysalis Arc*

In the first arc of the comics, Chrysalis and the Changelings are shown to have survived their fall, landing in an area called Wuvey-Dover Smoochy Land. Deciding to take advantage of this, Chrysalis and the other Changelings drained the town's open-hearted citizens of their love transformed the land into a Changeling Kingdom. As one of her lieutenants states that it could be a while before they can attack Celestia again, Chrysalis reveals that she no longer cares about Celestia and instead wants revenge on Twilight Sparkle for ruining her plan, explaining that she will bring Twilight and her friends to their kingdom at the time of the Secretariat Comet, and, when their emotions are peaked, she will drain Twilight of her magic.

In Issue #1, the Changelings imprisoned the ponies of Ponyville in cocoons and replaced them with changelings, but the Mane 6 defeated the changelings and rescued all the ponies except the Cutie Mark Crusaders. Chrysalis, giving the Mane 6 an communication orb through Spike, reveals that she has the Crusaders trapped in her lair and that they will have three days to rescue them. Chrysalis then ends the transmission upon being interrupted by Scootaloo.

In Issue #2, Chrysalis, watching over the Mane 6, is disappointed by a troll they encounter, remarking that they are "the most idiotic creatures", only for the Crusaders to start annoying her again, afterwards stating that trolls are the "second most idiotic creatures". Chrysalis then sends six Changelings to cause a cave-in when the ponies were traveling under the Appleloosan Mountains, separating them into pairs, then the changelings impersonated the other ponies and each insulted one of the other pairs within earshot, turning them against each other. Chrysalis found this amusing, but the Cutie Mark Crusaders continued to annoy her.

In Issue #3, Chrysalis recounts what happened to her after her defeat in Canterlot, to the Crusaders. Scootaloo questions what happened to the citizens of Wuvey-Dovey Smoochy Land, and Chrysalis tells her, that if they don't shut up, she'll show them. Chrysalis uses the orb to watch over Twilight, and orders several other Changelings to report on the actions of the other ponies. Chrysalis' guards inform her of the status of the others, and the Crusaders begin laughing at how the Mane 6 will eventually reunite and Chrysalis' plan will be foiled. Now enraged, Chrysalis reveals that it wasn't part of her plan to turn the Mane 6 against one another, but an added bonus, explaining that her true intentions are to destroy Twilight after draining her magic, causing her friends' emotions to spike and making them a big meal for the Changelings, and, afterwards, they will go back to Canterlot and take over. Taunting the Crusaders for their innocence, Chrysalis takes one of the citizens of Wuvey-Dovey Smoochy Land and (off screen) violently murders it in front of them. After the Mane 6 get back together, Chrysalis, still bothered by the Crusaders, moans that it will soon be over.

In Issue #4, Chrysalis decided she was done with the Cutie Mark Crusaders and wanted to be rid of them; it is unknown whether it was to banish them, kill them, or use them as food. After the Mane 6 enter the Changeling's castle, Chrysalis tells them to find her behind one of many doors, from which Mola Ram, Pennywise, the twins from The Shining, and the Phantom of the Opera appeared in pony form. Twilight discovers the correct door and Chrysalis asks her and the others the riddle "How is a Pegasus like a writing desk?" While the others are confused, Pinkie Pie answers the riddle by literally not answering it, and Chrysalis opens the door. In her throne room, the Mane 6 confront Chrysalis as she is arguing with the Crusaders, and a battle ensues, with Chrysalis attacking Twilight.

As they battle, Chrysalis tries to monologue about how love is worthless, and, being interrupted constantly, traps the rest of the Mane 6 inside cocoons. Angry and empowered by the Secretariat Comet, Twilight unleashes a powerful magic beam on Chrysalis, destroying everything around her. Deciding to alter her plans, Chrysalis offers to make Twilight her apprentice instead of draining her magic, threatening to harm her friends if she doesn't comply. Twilight reluctantly agrees to Chrysalis' terms and she releases Twilight's friends, only to reimprison them immediately afterwards, revealing that she will still drain Twilight of her love to make her more subservient, and then she will drain her own friends. Twilight and Chrysalis battle again, and, with the encouragement of her friends and the magic of the Secretariat Comet, Twilight singlehandedly overpowers Chrysalis and the Changelings. Chrysalis and her Changelings are then imprisoned in the castle, with Pinkie Pie's costume standing in the doorway, endlessly annoying them with riddles and songs that never end.

*FIENDship is Magic Mini-Series*

In Issue 5 of *Fiendship is Magic*, which is in continuity with *The Return of Queen Chrysalis*, the Mane 6 visit the imprisoned Chrysalis in her castle, which is under guard by royal guards, to make sure that her imprisonment is going according to plan, as she is to receive a thousand-year punishment for her crimes (which includes being banned from cake). By now she is in an extremely weakened state, as she and her minions barely eat any of their food. It is mentioned that a thousand years ago she destroyed the city of Timbucktu. As more of her exploits are told and shown, she offers her origin in exchange for the newest Daring Do novel, which Rainbow Dash possesses. When Twilight is about to exchange it, she becomes trapped in the prison by the Changelings as it is revealed that the weakened Chrysalis was a Changeling and the true Chrysalis was hiding and she ambushes Twilight and she explains her origin. She came from a swamp where a rotten acorn was dropped into an eerie lake which grew into a tree that fed on insects and Starswirl the Bearded appeared and upon seeing the lake, he put a sign on the tree to keep ponies from entering the lake, but the nail releases the bugs, which have evolved into equine beings along with Chrysalis. She and her subjects then proceed to attack Twilight and before the ponies can stop them, the Changeling overpower them and escape the jail, leaving the defeated ponies and Spike wounded.

*Siege of the Crystal Empire Arc*

In *Siege of the Crystal Empire*, Issue 34 of the comics, Chrysalis is recruited by Radiant Hope along with the Flim Flam Brothers, Lightning Dust, and Iron Will to attack the Crystal Empire as a diversion to keep every pony out of the castle so Radiant Hope could revive King Sombra. Chrysalis duels Twilight, but is defeated when Rarity blasts Iron Will and his goat into her with a cannon, and is captured with her fellow conspirators.

In Issue 35, once Sombra is revived, he releases Chrysalis and helps her defeat Twilight. Celestia and Luna arrive and fight Sombra and Chrysalis, respectively; when Luna gains the upper hand on Chrysalis, Sombra turns both princesses to stone.

In Issue 36, when Chrysalis finds out Sombra plans to release the Umbrum, she is against it, having witnessed the Umbrum attacking the Crystal Empire and causing despair, which changelings cannot feed off of, but when Sombra threatens to turn her to stone, she says she'll help him. This was merely to buy her enough time to escape, knowing she and her changelings could be killed by the Umbrum. She taunts the powerless Twilight and throws her out of her cage so she can be attacked by the Umbrum, and then flies with her changelings across the sea to parts unknown, leaving Lightning Dust, Iron Will, and the Flim Flam Brothers behind.

*My Little Pony: Guardians of Harmony Annual 2017*

In *The Shadow Bolts*, Chrysalis is mentioned to be attacking the Crystal Empire, she sent two of her changelings to distract Rainbow Dash from reaching the Canterlot.

In *Big Spike*, Chrysalis and her changelings are said to be seen heading for the Mane Six and Spike. After Shining Armor arrives with a potion he'd found in castle of the Crystal Empire. Spike is the only one who knows that the potion is for him but Twilight uses a bit of the potion and armors herself, her friends and Shining Armor and still doesn't listen to Spike. When Chrysalis and her changelings arrive, The Mane Six and Shining Armor battle them but are outnumbered and overpowered by the changelings quickly. When Twilight finally grants Spike's wish to have the potion used on him, he grows into a giant armored dragon and he drives Chrysalis and her changelings away with his dragon breath.

## The Dazzlings

The **Dazzlings** are the main antagonists of *My Little Pony Equestria Girls: Rainbow Rocks* and minor antagonists in the special *Equestria Girls: Sunset's Backstage Pass* . They are a musical group of magical Sirens, consisting of Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, and Sonata Dusk. Adagio is the leader and Aria and Sonata are her followers.

The three Sirens were once powerful threats to Equestria itself, sowing chaos with their enchanted voices and growing ever more powerful from feasting on negative emotions. Unable to defeat them, the great mage Starswirl the Bearded resorted to banishing them to another dimension, where magic was nonexistent and their power was nullified, or at least reduced to nothing but a pale shadow of what it once had been.

The three sirens are first seen in a city cafe, where they are observed absorbing negative energy from the customers there, complaining about the miserly amounts of power they gain from this. Then they witness the Harmony blast that defeated Sunset Shimmer in the previous movie. They realize that magic has been brought into the Human World (due to Sunset Shimmer's theft of the Element of Magic), and that their own power has returned as a result. Now once again in possession of their magical abilities, they decide to take over the Human World, starting with Canterlot High, the source of the magic.

The arrive in Canterlot High and Sunset Shimmer gives them a tour around the school, but she feels a bad vibe from them and notices that Adagio stops her from touching her crystal necklace. In the cafeteria, they sing a song that ignites the students' competitive spirits, turning a planned friendly singing festival into a **Battle of the Bands** . They also manipulate Principals Celestia and Luna into bending to their will.

Twilight discovers the true nature of the Dazzlings, but when she and the rest of the human Six attempt to defeat them, they realize that they are not able to unleash the Elements of Harmony at will. Instead, their failed attempt plays right into the Dazzlings' hands. The sirens realize that this group of students were not under their control and deduce that they must have great magic in them - and thus, great power to absorb, though they would have to turn them against each other without the use of their own magic first. This turns the Rainbooms into priority targets for the Dazzlings. In the meantime, they continue gathering energy from the other students.

When they see Sunset Shimmer again, they threateningly play with her emotions and intimidate her, claiming that "no one is going to remember her when they win". Feeling that simply getting the Rainbooms eliminated might not do the trick, the Sirens arrange that they pass to the finals instead despite a lackluster performance. This causes resentment in their opponent Trixie, who refuses to accept this. The Dazzlings then trick Trixie into removing the Rainbooms from the competition altogether by trapping them in a locked basement. However, thanks to Spike, the Rainbooms managed to escape.

Just as they are about to devour the combined energy of the students, the Rainbooms appear to stop them. In turn, the Sirens summon astral projections of their true forms for the battle. The Six overwhelm Aria and Sonata at first, but Adagio's desperate powerful sonic waves throw the girls off-balance, allowing the Dazzlings to gain the upper hand. With the Rainbooms down for the count, Sunset Shimmer steps in to help them out and the students begin to sing along with them. The Dazzlings appear shocked and outsmarted as Sunset's magic, combined with that of the Six, unleashes a giant rainbow alicorn, gaining much upper hand again and much more powerful magic song with everyone singing the Rainboom's song thats it more stronger than the Dazzlings song as they get enraged but then scared as they see a giant magic unicorn from the rainbow magic of harmony as a result that destroys their crystal necklaces, resulting in them losing their magical voices forever.

The Dazzlings are finally defeated and completely humiliated as they attempt to sing to fight back but it goes horribly off-key final, and the audience boo at the Dazzlings as they're all out of their spell and they all know the Dazzlings made them into complete jerks towards their good opponents and friends on different teams and they throw vegetables at them, forcing them to flee the stage.

Years later, the Dazzlings reappear at the Starswirl Music Festival, having being turned permanently human, something they resent deeply. Sunset Shimmer accuses them of being behind the time loop, but they are not the ones responsible, something Sunset confirms with her telepathy.

## Powers and Abilities

The Sirens' magic lies in their enchanted, red-jeweled pendants that they wear, which contain the power of their true forms from Equestria. Their main power comes from their enchanted singing voices, which allows them to manipulate or control others' actions with its compelling tones. They usually use this ability to sow fighting and chaos among their victims, as the three also have the ability to feed on negative emotions to increase their power. The more negative energy they absorb, the more powerful their voice grows. At their apex, they could potentially subjugate an entire world to their will. The Elements of Harmony is the only magic that they cannot absorb directly, or control those who wield them.

When forced into battle, the Sirens can use their necklaces to summon ethereal projections of their true forms. Those apparitions are able to fly and use their voice offensively, unleashing beam projections or powerful shockwaves with their siren wails.

Despite their magical powers to force others to do their bidding, they are (especially Adagio Dazzle) also skilled manipulators of their own right, who can turn those they cannot control against each other with trickery, deceit, and by using the actions of those that they can control.

Their main weakness was the pendants themselves. Once destroyed, the Dazzlings have lost their singing magic forever.

## Cozy Glow

**Cozy Glow** is one of the main antagonists in *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . She appears as the main antagonist of Season 8, first appearing as the supporting character in the episode "Marks for Effort", then later "Friendship University" and "What Lies Beneath", and then finally reveals her true nature as the main antagonist in the finale, "School Raze". She's also one of the three main antagonists of Season 9 (alongside Queen Chrysalis and Tirek). She is also the former friend and now one of Twilight Sparkle's archenemies.

Cozy Glow was once a friend of the Cutie Mark Crusaders and the Young Six, and the former top student of Twilight Sparkle's School of Friendship as well as her Friendship Assistant. But then she revealed to also be Lord Tirek's protégé, who plotted to get rid of Twilight and her friends so that she can take her school and use it to rule Equestria. After she was stopped and exposed, she was then expelled from the school and imprisoned in Tartarus alongside her mentor, that becoming Twilight's new archenemy. Then they were released by "Grogar", (who was actually Discord in disguise) to join the Legion of Doom, but were ultimately defeated and petrified by the end of the series.

She was voiced by Sunni Westbrook.

## Past

Not much of Cozy Glow's past is known. What is known is that she was a young, but evil pegasus orphan who uses her wits and charm to get whatever she wanted. At some point, she enrolled at Princess Twilight's School of Friendship with sinister motives.

## Marks for Effort

Cozy Glow first appeared in " *Marks for Effort* " where she was crying outside the Cutie Mark Crusaders' clubhouse. The Crusaders approached her and asked what's wrong. Cozy answers that she is having difficulty with her lessons at the School of Friendship and fears flunking out. The Crusaders, wanting to attend the School of Friendship too, decide to help Cozy with doing her homework and assignments.

The Crusaders teach Cozy how to be friendly while doing nice deeds for Sweetie Drops, Mrs. Cake, and Big Macintosh. After Cozy gets an "A" on her assignment, the Crusaders assist her further by helping her study for an upcoming friendship exam, during which she learns about the values of friendship represented by the Elements of Harmony. However, Cozy fails the test and runs away, which causes Twilight to accuse them of intentionally tutoring badly out of spite for not being allowed into the School of Friendship themselves.

After Cozy saw what she did to the Crusaders, she decides to go to the school's guidance counselor and confesses that she failed the exam on purpose so that the Crusaders would be allowed to enroll at the School of Friendship. When the truth was revealed, Cozy finally apologized to the Crusaders for what she did to them. Finally, the Crusaders were accepted at the School of Friendship; not as students, but as tutors. Cozy is last seen leaving with her new friends as they set out to tutor more students.

### A Matter of Principles

Cozy Glow makes a background appearances in " *A Matter of Principals* ".

### The Hearth's Warming Club

She makes another background appearance in " *The Hearth's Warming Club* " just as Twilight dismisses the students for the holiday break.

### Friendship University

She appears again in " *Friendship University* ", giving Twilight the flyers that inform her about Friendship U, and later appears after Rarity questions how Flim and Flam could have gotten a hold of the School of Friendship's lesson plans.

### Road to Friendship

Cozy Glow also appears waiting in line for Starlight's counseling in " *Road to Friendship* ".

## A Rockhoof and a Hard Place

She makes a background appearance in " *A Rockhoof and a Hard Place* ".

## What Lies Beneath

In " *What Lies Beneath* ", Cozy stays behind to help Twilight organize the library when she notices the Young Six having a difficult time studying for a friendship test. She manipulates them into doubting their confidence in their friendship by saying terrible things about each of their races and claiming that friendship "isn't in their nature." She then leaves to fetch her study notes to help them. At the end of the episode, the Young Six meet Cozy upon completing their journey underneath the school, where she learns about the Tree of Harmony's test on their friendship skills, which worries her. When they consider telling Twilight, she begs them not to out of fear of getting in trouble for making them doubt themselves, which they agree to. As the Young Six drift off to sleep in exhaustion, Cozy ominously looks at the vent where the Tree of Harmony is hidden.

## School Raze

By the season finale episode " *School Raze* ", Cozy Glow had become Twilight's top student and official "friendship assistant", helping her out with several tasks such as reorganizing the school's artifacts. But then all the magic in Equestria begins to disappear, and within 3 days, all of it will be gone forever. By Cozy's theory, Twilight assumes that the magic-stealing centaur, Lord Tirek is responsible, and decides to go with her friends to Tartarus to investigate. Cozy Glow believed that Twilight will leave her in charge in her own absence, but instead gives control to Starlight Glimmer, to which she agrees to.

However, the next day, Cozy informs the rest of the school that Starlight had left to join Twilight in her quest and has left her in control. When the Young Six question this, Cozy punishes them with extra homework. That night, they witness Cozy exiting the vent that leads to the Tree of Harmony's roots and they decide to follow her. When they reach the main office, they discover Chancellor Neighsay sitting in Twilight's chair as he assumes control over the school. He imprisons the Young Six save for Sandbar, who goes to the Cutie Mark Crusaders to help stop Neighsay. He suggests that they convince Cozy Glow to also help, but when they follow her down the same vent as before, they discover the horrible truth: She was the one responsible for Equestria's disappearing magic by stealing the school's artifacts and using them as a magnet to gather it all and send it away into another realm, thanks to advice from letters she's received from her pen pal, who was none other than Tirek, and even trapped Starlight in the vortex. She then explains that it was all part of her insane plan to get rid of Twilight and her friends so that she can take control of the School of Friendship and establish herself as the "Empress of Friendship".

Cozy attempts to convince Chancellor Neighsay to leave the school, but he refuses, so she orchestrates a student uprising to take back her position as a school headmare. Locking him in chains in the office, she then brags to the disgraced Chancellor how becoming head of the Twilight's school will allow her to become the most powerful pony in all of Equestria. As she leaves the office, the Cutie Mark Crusaders try to distract Cozy while the Young Six free Neighsay and Equestria's magic, but then locks them in a hall closet, as she was already aware of their deception. She then leads her student army to the room with the magic vortex, where they find the Young Six, and lies to the students that they are attempting to destroy the school. In the scuffle that followed, Gallus gets trapped in the vortex and the others try to save him, only to be trapped as well. Then the portal opens and Starlight and the Young Six are dragged in with Equestria's magic. Seeing their willingness to save one-another, the students question if they should save them, but Cozy insists that they be left to their fates. But as they leave, the Tree of Harmony, which had been empowered by the Young Six's friendship, saves them all and frees the Young Six so that they can stop Cozy's vortex, much to her shock. Sandbar instructs the others to get clear of the resulting blast and they listen, despite Cozy's demands for them to stop.

When all the magic has been returned to Equestria, Cozy Glow, having been slightly singed by the blast, curses the Young Six for foiling her plans. At that moment, Twilight and the others appear and show their anger at the student who betrayed them all. Cozy tries to save face, but the Mane Six and Spike reveal that Tirek had told them everything and Twilight admonishes her for believing that power was all that friendship was about. Cozy shows no remorse for her actions and tries to escape, but she is caught between the other students, the princesses, and Chancellor Neighsay, and the royal guards, forcing her to surrender. For her crimes and is figured to be too dangerous to wander around other places, not only was she expelled from Twilight's school, but she was also sentenced to imprisonment within Tartarus. There, she tries to make friends with Tirek as she smiled evilly.

## The Beginning of the End

In " *The Beginning of the End* ", while still imprisoned with him, Cozy Glow annoys Tirek by continuing to try and befriend him, before the both of them are suddenly transported out of Tartarus. Emerging within a mysterious cavern, Tirek and Cozy Glow are met by Queen Chrysalis, who immediately accuses them of summoning her, though Cozy Glow assures her that they thought she freed them. As this happens, King Sombra suddenly appears, causing the three to accuse him of summoning them, only for Discord (disguised as the ancient tyrant Grogar) to reveal himself to be the one who was responsible for summoning them. Tirek, Chrysalis, and Sombra are shocked to see him, as they believed he was only a legend, though "Grogar" assures them that he is real and states that he summoned them as part of his plan to rid Equestria of Twilight Sparkle and her friends.

Seeing that Cozy Glow does not know who he is, "Grogar" decides to demonstrate his power by giving Tirek a sample of magic that revives much of his strength. Tirek then tells Cozy Glow that "Grogar" is ancient and extremely powerful, as well as the former ruler of what would become Equestria, claiming that he had heard stories of his tyranny when he was younger. "Grogar" then tells the villains of how he created monsters that roamed the land and took whatever they wanted under his rule, before Chrysalis remarks how he was banished by Gusty the Great, although "Grogar" claims that he was only temporarily weakened when she took his bell; however, Cozy Glow points out that, since he has been weakened before even Tirek was born, he has a very different idea of what "temporarily" means, much to his annoyance. In reality, Gusty the Great really did banish the real Grogar into limbo, from where there is no return.

"Grogar" proceeds to tell the group that he has watched them and their failures to take over Equestria, and asks them why they have always been defeated by the same six ponies each time, with Cozy Glow stating that she's just a kid. "Grogar" rebuffs their answers and claims it is because their enemies work together as a team, demanding that the villains join forces with him to take over Equestria. Sombra, however, refuses to serve "Grogar" and arrogantly proclaims that he will take over the Crystal Empire by himself, causing "Grogar" to send him off to the Empire on the conditions that, if he fails, he will serve him or be destroyed again. After this, "Grogar" tells the others to prepare to work together and leaves. Cozy Glow immediately compares working together to making friends, telling Tirek and Chrysalis that they are in luck since she knows "all about that", though the former only flicks her away in annoyance.

Cozy Glow tries to get Tirek and Chrysalis to work together by having them each says nice things to each other, though this falls apart when Chrysalis refuses to say anything nice about ponies. "Grogar" then approaches them and states that he hopes the three of them will be enough to help his plans along, causing Tirek and Chrysalis to ask about Sombra. "Grogar" shows them that Sombra had failed in his plans to conquer Equestria and had again been defeated by the Mane Six, remarking that he will at least serve as an example to them as what will happen if they don't submit to his plans. Having seen this, Tirek, Chrysalis, and Cozy Glow unanimously agree to serve "Grogar", though they are seemingly left nervous by the thought.

Uprooted

Cozy Glow does not appear in " *Uprooted* ", but she is indirectly mentioned by Yona when she recalls how she and her friends defeated Cozy Glow.

She's All Yak

Cozy Glow also does not appear in " *She's All Yak* ", but she is directly mentioned by Sandbar when he lists her and Sombra as two ponies worse than Yona.

## Frenemies

In " *Frenemies* ", as "Grogar" is working, Cozy Glow approaches him and tattles on Tirek for leaving food out, Tirek quickly approaching "Grogar" and telling him not to trust anything she says afterwards; though "Grogar" is quick to point out that he already doesn't trust anything that they say. After being annoyed by Chrysalis, "Grogar" informs the villains that he is leaving and demands that they all stop fighting and find a way to work together so that they can accomplish their goals. Cozy Glow assumes herself in charge and plans a team meeting. She approaches Tirek about it, which he agrees to go so long as she leaves him be. Cozy then approaches Chrysalis, who also agrees to go as long as there are cupcakes. At the meeting, Cozy Glow encourages the fact that they all need to trust one another, which Chrysalis finds hard to do as Tirek is trying to steal her magic. Tirek firmly denies doing such a thing (returning the magic he actually had stole to a cupcake that Chrysalis devours) and calls her out for constantly ranting to her log, before joining Chrysalis in telling Cozy Glow that she wasn't left in charge. Cozy Glow then tries to get them all to agree with one another over their common goals, leading them all into singing "Better Way to be Bad" with one another, only for them all to devolve into bickering.

"Grogar" returns to see this, and, upset to see they have not yet resolved their differences, decides to send them off on a mission to retrieve his Bewitching Bell from Mt. Everhoof so that they can learn to work together. Cozy Glow and the others fight over who should lead the mission based on their previous feats, only for "Grogar" to angrily overpower and remind them that they all failed before and cannot work alone. Upon arriving at the foot of the mountain, all of the villains immediately split off and begin to find their own ways of getting up; Cozy Glow trekking up the mountain path until she comes across the residence of Rusty Bucket. She tries to pretend that she's a lost little filly in order to get Rusty to take her to the peak of the mountain but he refuses. This causes her to lose her temper but Rusty tells her to stay quiet or she will cause an avalanche. She tries different ways of getting past but keeps failing. This causes her to become angry which causes a giant snowball to fall on her and take her back to the bottom. Cozy Glow returns and finds that Tirek made a camp for himself. He proceeds to laugh at Cozy Glow upon seeing her return and explains to her that he had already deduced that getting up the mountain by himself would be impossible, and so had planned to wait for her and Chrysalis to fail so that he could take what they learned and use it to his advantage. Cozy Glow and Tirek proceed to bicker - Tirek calling her out for her fake cutesy persona and constant manipulations, and Cozy Glow criticizing his arrogance, while also mocking him for talking to his "Gram Gram" in his sleep - until they are approached by an Ophiotaurus, which they both blame each other for attracting. Suddenly, a female Ophiotaurus arrives and seduces the other one, Tirek quickly realizing that the former is actually Chrysalis in disguise, who admits that she needs their help, causing Tirek to gloat about his own strategy.

That night, Cozy Glow and the others proceed to bond with each other over their previous endeavors; her remarking about how she almost caused all of Equestria's magic to disappear and it would have been worthwhile if it meant seeing Twilight and her friends defeated, also admitting that working with Chrysalis and Tirek may not be such a bad thing. The next day, the three villains proceed to combine their abilities in order to scale the mountain, only to find that the cave at the top is protected by a magical barrier, which Tirek cannot absorb since he can only take magic from living beings. With some convincing, Chrysalis allows Tirek to take her magic to become powerful enough to create an opening in the barrier, allowing Cozy Glow to enter the cave and retrieve the bell. Tirek then returns Chrysalis' magic, stating that he wasn't sure he would do so and that it seemed smarter to work with her than fight. The villains begin to reflect with one another over how it felt to rely on others for a change, before Chrysalis snaps them out of it, not wanting the friendship to infect her like it did her hive. Realizing that they almost reformed, the three vow to remain focused.

The three then concur that "Grogar" has grown too powerful and decides to betray him together, and Cozy Glow agreeing due to her love of backstabbing before wondering what they can do with the bell. She and the others later return to "Grogar's" lair and fool him into thinking that they failed while yet still becoming allies, though in reality have kept the bell for themselves.

## The Summer Sun Setback

In *The Summer Sun Setback*, Cozy Glow sees "Grogar" leaving and asks where he is going. He reveals that since his minions "failed" to recover the Bewitching Bell for him, they will need another source of power to defeat Twilight and her friends. After "Grogar" leaves, Cozy Glow informs Chrysalis and Tirek that he is gone. The villain's voice that they don't trust "Grogar" and try to figure out how to use his bell-like ringing it but nothing happens. Cozy Glow then points out that Twilight mentioned that the Archives in Canterlot has a restricted area and the villains set off on their "road trip".

The three villains hide in Canterlot and only Chrysalis and Tirek notice so many ponies out in the night. Cozy Glow reveals that it's the Summer Sun Celebration with Chrysalis asking how many holidays these ponies have. She believes that it will be easy to get in until Tirek points out that Canterlot has increased security. After Chrysalis fails to enter through the main doors, she returns to her allies and informs that it will be more challenging. The villains then overhear Twilight's friends and Discord talking about their responsibilities for the holiday. Tirek believes it to be impossible since the security is increased with Twilight's friends "bumbling about". However, Chrysalis sees it as an advantage to using as a distraction since they heard everything and gives instructions to Tirek and Cozy Glow.

While Chrysalis and Tirek secretly sabotage the unicorns and Earth ponies, Cozy Glow sabotages the Pegasi by tricking Feather Flatterfly into letting her handle the "small stuff" while he focuses on the "big picture" and he allows her to handle the weather changes delicately. But instead, she makes several intentional mistakes that cause the weather to spiral completely out of control and the pegasi to become overwhelmed trying to contain it.

The villains watch all the panic and chaos unfold before deciding to incapacitate the security. Cozy Glow distracts a guard while Tirek steals his magic and Chrysalis uses his star badge to the main doors for them to enter. They search for the archives which also wakes up a security goose that follows them. However, Chrysalis disguises herself as another security goose to get it to leave and the villains finally find and break into the Archives. They search through the Archives until Cozy Glow finds a book about how to use the Bewitching Bell and uses another book to break it out of its chains.

This gives the villains time to leave Canterlot back to "Grogar's" lair while Twilight and her friends are able to fix the holiday. "Grogar" also returns tells his cohorts that he has found success where they all find "failure". He reveals that he located what he wanted and will retrieve it the next day before they begin his plan to take over Equestria. Tirek is still sulking that he had to give the magic of the Earth ponies back to them, in which Chrysalis and Cozy Glow tell him to stop doing and remind him that "Grogar" would become suspicious if he found out about their "road trip" in which Tirek claims that he doesn't have to like it. Cozy Glow reveals that she didn't like it when the Mane Six managed to fix the holiday until Chrysalis reveals that the goal was not to destroy but to distract in order to get the book. Tirek reminds them that they can't waste any more time because they must master the bell before "Grogar" returns. Chrysalis reveals that they managed to stay ahead of everyone so far until Cozy Glow remarks how easy it was to turn the Earth ponies, unicorns and Pegasi against each other, in which Chrysalis decides would be something to think about.

## The Ending of the End

Cozy Glow turns pegasi against earth ponies and unicorns before she, Chrysalis, and Tirek use Grogar's bell to absorb his old magic, turning Cozy Glow into an alicorn. When "Grogar" returns, they drain his magic into the bell, discovering him to be Discord. When Chrysalis and Tirek debate whether to absorb Discord's magic, Cozy Glow volunteers to test this, to which Chrysalis and Tirek immediately agree. Cozy Glow is transformed into a giant demonic alicorn, but as she is unable to control Discord's magic she has Chrysalis and Tirek take it back into the bell, before they set out to conquer Equestria.

Cozy Glow goes after Celestia and Luna at Canterlot, and when they try to banish her in a similar style to King Sombra, she drains their magic into Grogar's bell. The Mane 6 gain the upper hand on Cozy Glow before Chrysalis and Tirek come to her rescue. They destroy half of Canterlot and try to kill Twilight together, but Rarity throws a chunk of rubble at them. They quickly recover and shoot a combined magic blast at Twilight, but the other Mane 5, Spike, Celestia, Luna, and Discord hold it back so Twilight can escape and think of a plan.

In Part 2, The other Mane 5, Spike, Celestia, Luna, and Discord are imprisoned in the caves beneath Canterlot along with Starlight Glimmer and the Pillars of Equestria. Cozy Glow sadistically plans to kill them but Chrysalis argues they should torture them and show Equestria that they've broken its heroes, while Tirek insists they should hunt down Twilight. Cozy Glow tries to take Celestia and Luna's magic with the bell, leading to an argument with Chrysalis and Tirek. Discord tricks Tirek and releases the others, and the other Mane 5 and Spike run off to get Twilight while the others fight Cozy Glow, Chrysalis, and Tirek as a distraction.

After their opponents are reimprisoned, the Windigos appear, to which Cozy Glow doesn't feel like doing much in the cold they cause. The Mane 6 and Spike return, and during a fight to try to get the bell back, Cozy Glow chases after Rainbow Dash, who was part of the distraction, and to protect the bell, she taunts Fluttershy and blasts her. When Chrysalis threatens Spike, the villains nearly destroy the Mane 6, but the unicorns protect them with a barrier, and most of their allies enter the battle.

In the end, the Mane 6, Spike, the Young Six, and the Pillars unleash a rainbow which destroys the Windigos and drains Grogar's magic from Cozy Glow, Chrysalis, and Tirek. After Pinkie Pie drops a giant cupcake on them with Discord's magic, which, along with the alicorns' magic, is returned to their owners, Celestia, Luna, and Discord turn Cozy Glow, along with Chrysalis and Tirek, to stone forever as punishment for their crimes, ending their threats for good. Thus, Cozy Glow was finally defeated for good.

The Last Problem

The statues of Cozy Glow, Tirek, and Queen Chrysalis, briefly appear in a newspaper Twilight Sparkle shows to Spike. It is unknown if she is still a stone statue after the timeskip, as their stone forms are only seen in the flashback portions. In response to a question as to whether she would be all right, Jim Miller said "Cozy's fine. Just in suspended animation." Indicating she, as well as Chrysalis and Tirek, are asleep for their stoning, unlike Discord. The use of present tense could imply they are still trapped in stone as of the epilogue, though this has yet to be confirmed. Either way, they likely will never be able to hurt any creature again.

## King Sombra

**King Sombra** is one of the major antagonists of *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . He appears as the main antagonist of the season 3 premiere "The Crystal Empire" and the season 9 premiere "The Beginning of the End". He is also the supporting antagonist in the season five finale "The Cutie Re-Mark", and a posthumous antagonist in the season six premiere "The Crystalling" and the rest of season 9. He is also one of Twilight Sparkle's archenemies.

He is a dark and tyrannical unicorn and the former ruler of the Crystal Empire who is bent on reconquering the empire and later taking over all of Equestria. In Season 3, he returned alongside the Empire and plans to retake it so he can regain his physical form and conquer Equestria with his army of mind-controlled slaves. However, his plans were thwarted by Cadance, Spike, The Mane Six, and the Crystal Ponies, and he was defeated and destroyed. In Season 9, Sombra was restored by Grogar (who is Discord in disguise) to join his team of villains so they can conquer Equestria together. However, Sombra refused to join the team and he goes out to conquer Equestria on his own. He managed to destroy the Tree and Elements of Harmony and succeeded in conquering both Ponyville and Canterlot. However, he was defeated once again by the Mane Six.

In the IDW MLP comics, he appears as the secondary antagonist in the 13th story arc *Siege Of The Crystal Empire* ; the real main antagonist being his "mother" Rabia. In the IDW comics, it is stated that Sombra is actually an Umbrum created to destroy the Crystal Heart and release the Umbrum army trapped underneath the Crystal Empire; although this is considered to be non-canonical to the series.

He was voiced by Jim Miller in Season 3, and was voiced by Alvin Sanders in Season 9.

## Past

King Sombra's early life is left completely unknown in the TV series (unlike the comics). It can be speculated that Sombra was once a normal unicorn, possibly a resident of the Crystal Empire, until he began studying dark magic, and had delved so deep in it that it mutated him into the tyrannical abomination he is today. It is also implied that Sombra murdered the previous Queen of the Crystal Empire so he can take over the Empire.

What is known is that King Sombra was a powerful unicorn whose heart is said to be as black as night. He took control of the Crystal Empire and enslaved the crystal ponies, and most likely planned to do the same with the rest of Equestria. Fortunately, Celestia and Luna arrived and used their combined magic to depose him, turning him to shadow and banishing him to the Arctic North, ultimately sealing him into a crevice of ice which closed up. However, he foresaw this and placed a curse upon the Crystal Empire that caused it to disappear for a thousand years out of spite.

## Season 3 The Crystal Empire

The Crystal Empire reappears, but the crystal ponies have no memory of their kingdom before Sombra took over, and the mere memory of him causes them pain. Sombra returns along with the Crystal Empire and tries to conquer it again, but Princess Cadance was able to cast a protection spell around it which kept him out. When Twilight Sparkle and her friends came to the Crystal Empire to protect it, Sombra chased after them in shadow form, but they got through the barrier, although he attacked Shining Armor he survived, his horn was cursed so that he could not use his magic.

When Cadance began to run out of power to perform the spell, the barrier briefly deactivated, allowing Sombra to invade. Sombra's horn was broken off as the barrier reactivated, and he transformed it into a dark crystal that began to create more dark crystals in the Crystal Empire.

Twilight and Spike searched for the Crystal Heart, the key to protecting the empire, inside the castle, where nobody would dare to look. They ran into a door enchanted by Sombra to hypnotize them into confronting their worst fears. In Twilight's case, she thought Celestia told her that she failed her test and wouldn't continue her studies, only for Spike to snap her out of the trance. Spike gets brainwashed too and thought Twilight was banishing him, but Twilight saw through the enchanted door's purpose and shuts it, releasing Spike from the spell and comforting him about his fear.

Eventually, they reached the Crystal Heart, but Sombra, was finally able to enter once Cadance was no longer able to perform her spell, trapping Twilight in a wall of dark crystals, keeping her from the Crystal Heart once she triggers a trap.

With no way out, Twilight entrusts Spike to take the Crystal Heart to Cadance. Returning to his physical form, Sombra tried to spear Spike with a dark crystal, but Cadance saved him from the attack. She then returned the Crystal Heart, and together with the crystal ponies used its power to unleash a wave of magic that restored the Crystal Empire and destroyed Sombra, shattering him to pieces.

King Sombra was briefly referenced in the episode, " *Games Ponies Play* ". Twilight also briefly uses his magic in " *Princess Twilight Sparkle* ".

Season 5 The Cutie Re-Mark

The first of many alternate timelines temporarily created by Starlight Glimmer, King Sombra is in power and ruling over the Crystal Empire with the iron hoof, having never been killed by Princess Cadance due to the change in the timeline, he made the crystal ponies fight for him against the rest of Equestria, fighting a war with Celestia. He was winning the war as he managed to take half of Equestria.

Season 6 The Crystalling

King Sombra was mentioned again a couple of times in the Season 6 premiere " *The Crystallising* ". Spike mentions King Sombra while telling the Crystal Ponies about how he was defeated. Twilight later reveals the reason that King Sombra merely hid the Crystal Heart in his castle is to prevent the Frozen North's weather from breaching the Empire. This explains why Sombra never destroyed the Crystal Heart in the first place.

Season 7 Shadow Play

Pinkie Pie mentions Sombra while recounting the threats Equestria has faced over the last thousand years to Star Swirl the Bearded.

Season 9 The Beginning of the End

King Sombra is revived by Discord (who was in the form of the ancient tyrant Grogar) and is summoned to his lair, where Queen Chrysalis, Lord Tirek, and Cozy Glow accuse him of being the one who summoned them there. However, "Grogar" reveals himself as being the one to summon them, much to the villains' astonishment, as they had all thought he was a legend (except for Cozy Glow, who had never heard of him before). "Grogar" proceeds to tell the group of his plans to eliminate Twilight Sparkle and her friends and demonstrates his power by giving Tirek enough magic to partially revive his strength, also causing him to tell Cozy Glow of the stories that he had heard of "Grogar" when he was younger and for Sombra to do the same afterwards. "Grogar" goes on to state that he's been watching over all of them and asks them why they think that they've always been beaten by the same six ponies, Chrysalis interrupting Sombra before he can respond. "Grogar" rebuffs all of their answers and points out that the Mane 6 have always won because they work as a team, and demands that they all do the same in order to take over Equestria.

However, Sombra refuses to join "Grogar", claiming that he will take the Crystal Empire back for himself and destroy anyone who gets in his way. Unphased by this, "Grogar" tells Sombra to go and try to take over the Empire again, even offering to transport him there on the conditions that he can keep it if he succeeds, but will serve him once he fails, claiming he will destroy him again if he refuses to abide by his terms. Sombra agrees and proceeds to arrogantly proclaim how he will overtake the Empire, before an annoyed "Grogar" whisks him away. Sombra proceeds to lay siege to the Crystal Empire with ease, brainwashing the crystal ponies and royal guards into serving him as he approaches the castle. Inside, Princess Cadence sends out a message to Twilight before she and Shining Armor notice that Flurry Heart is missing and find her in Sombra's clutches. Sombra then forces Shining Armor and Cadence to surrender, capturing the Crystal Heart and fully taking over the Crystal Empire afterwards.

Upon receiving Cadence's message and summoning her friends, Twilight decides to retrieve the Elements of Harmony from the Tree of Harmony to defeat Sombra. Back at the Empire, Sombra is seen relaxing on his throne, amused by Flurry Heart's attempts at attacking him, only for the Mane 6 to arrive to challenge him. Unconcerned, Sombra forces his opponents to endure their own worst fears (making Twilight see a vision of all of her friends being controlled by Sombra while Princess Celestia and Luna show disappointment in her, turning them into Nightmare Moon and Daybreaker as a result), and suggests that they should surrender, as nothing can beat their own fears. However, Twilight and the others overpower Sombra's visions with the Elements, revealing that they were only facing their fears long enough for Spike to free his captives.

Cadence then reclaims the Crystal Heart and uses it to dispel Sombra's influence from the Empire, freeing everyone from his control. In spite of this, Sombra proclaims that he will win in the end, before being seemingly destroyed by the Elements. Having saved the Empire again, Twilight and the Mane 6 return the Elements to the tree, only for Sombra to appear and destroy both.

Sombra reveals that his supposed demise back at the Crystal Empire was merely a ruse to fool the Mane 6 in so that he could trace them back to their source of power and destroy it; and now that he has done so, they will be unable to stop him. Despite this, the Mane 6, minus a disheartened Twilight, try to fight back against him, only for Sombra to imprison them all, realizing that, with them out of the way, he can conquer all of Equestria for himself, planning to overtake Ponyville first. Sombra then considers using his magic to brainwash the Mane 6 as well, but decides against it, as he is already forcing them to endure their worst fear by taking control of Equestria anyway before leaving. Sombra goes on to brainwash all of Ponyville - including Spike, Starlight Glimmer, the Cutie Mark Crusaders and the Mane 6's other friends-into becoming his slaves and takes them to conquer Canterlot, while the Mane 6 are forced to deal with the Everfree Forest's overgrowth thanks to the Tree's destruction.

Sombra storms Canterlot with ease thanks to his brainwashed army, and barges into the Princess' throne room, only to find that it is empty, making him believe that Celestia and Luna had run away from him in fear. Soon, the Mane 6 arrive in the Princess' throne room with Discord (back in his true form) and engages Sombra, who attempts to blast them with magic. However, Discord dispels all of Sombra's attacks with ease while commenting that, even though he expected Twilight and the others to handle things by themselves, they still win because he is their friend, though in doing so he accidentally prompts Sombra to target Fluttershy instead, making Discord take the blast for her. Sombra gloats at his victory and begins to decide how he will eliminate the rest of his enemies, while, at the same time, Discord gives his friends a heartfelt speech about how they don't need him or the Elements to beat Sombra since all they have ever needed to win is each other.

Disregarding Discord's claims, Sombra attacks the Mane 6, who, now inspired, begin to fight back, generating more magic than ever. Baffled, Sombra demands to know how the Mane 6 have the ability to stand up to him even when he destroyed the source of their power, although Twilight claims that he never did, with her and the others reminding him that friendship is magic, before using their power to destroy him once again and remove his influence from Equestria. Due to how powerful the Mane 6's magic was, Sombra's skin was tearing itself apart while he quickly turns to dust as well and disappears into the light, destroying him once and for all.

Later, Celestia and Luna return from fending off the Everfree Forest and state that they will hold off on making Twilight and her friends the new rulers of Equestria until Twilight feels she is ready, causing Discord to reveal that he faked his injuries in an effort to push Twilight to become the great leader he knows she is, additionally revealing that he could have defeated Sombra any time he wanted. Back at "Grogar's" lair, Tirek and Chrysalis ask him about how

Sombra's plan went, and "Grogar" shows them that he had been defeated yet again. Choosing not to revive him a second time, Discord (back in his Grogar disguise) uses Sombra's destruction as an example to the others of what happens when they try to abandon his plans, making them nervously agree to serve him.

## Legacy

King Sombra is mentioned a few times in the episode, " *Uprooted* ".

He is also mentioned in " *Sparkle's Seven* ", where it is shown that Princesses Celestia and Luna decided to have Shining Armor increase security in Canterlot following Sombra's previous attack on it.

In " *She's All Yak* ", Sandbar lists King Sombra and Cozy Glow as two ponies worse than Yona.

He is briefly mentioned in " *The Last Crusade* " by Mane Allgood, who lists him as one of the main reasons why she and her husband Snap Shutter decided to come to Ponyville and spend time with their daughter, Scootaloo.

In " *The Ending of the End - Part 1* ", Sombra is mentioned a number of times when it is revealed that Discord had been posing as Grogar and was using him and the other villains to create a threat that would push Twilight and her friends into becoming confident rulers of Equestria. In " *Part 2* ", Twilight has a picture of Sombra included in a thought chart when trying to come up with a way to defeat Tirek, Queen Chrysalis and Cozy Glow.

## Reflections

King Sombra of a parallel world appears in the seventh arc (Issues 17-20) of the comics. He is the polar opposite of the Sombra from the show, as he is a good ruler of the parallel world where Celestia and Luna are evil. He is in love with Celestia of Prime Equestria.

However, this version of Sombra would suffer a terrible fate in allowing himself to be taken by evil to protect his beloved Celestia and both their worlds from destruction, becoming just like the King

Sombra from Celestia's world. But even after being taken by evil, this Sombra mourns his beloved Celestia, now lost to him, possibly forever.

In *Friends Forever #4*, it is shown how King Sombra captured a Crystal Bard and enslaved him, making him read books for him after the Crystal Bard escaped King Sombra with his royal guards trying to recapture him but the Crystal Bard became smarter than him.

*Fiendship is Magic*

In Issue 1, Sombra's backstory (at least in comic canon, in which Amore has a different cutie mark than described in the Journal of the Two Sisters) is revealed; he was an Umbrum disguised as a pony to enter Equestria and release the other Umbrum, who were imprisoned in another dimension. Sombra initially didn't want to turn evil, and was friends with Radiant Hope, and was affected by the power of the Crystal Heart, but after a talk with the Umbrum, he embraced his dark side. He turned Princess Amore to crystal and shattered her to pieces, before being banished by Celestia and Luna, but he threw Radiant Hope outside of the Crystal Empire. In the present, it is shown that Sombra is now a ghost tied to his horn.

Siege of the Crystal Empire

In Issue #34, Radiant Hope recruits Queen Chrysalis, Lightning Dust, Iron Will, and the Flim Flam Brothers to attack the Crystal Empire as a distraction while she finds Sombra's spirit and horn, and uses her healing magic to bring him back to life.

In Issue #35, Sombra releases the imprisoned villains, and he encrusts Twilight's horn with dark crystals, allowing Chrysalis to defeat her. Celestia and Luna arrive to fight Sombra and Chrysalis, but due to Hope's intervention, Sombra turns Celestia and Luna to stone.

In Issue #36, Sombra and Chrysalis get into an argument when Chrysalis is against Sombra's plan to release the Umbrum, knowing they will cause despair, thus preventing her from feeding off love. Threatened with being turned to stone, Chrysalis retreats with her Changelings. After Princess Cadance and Hope discover what the

Umbrum are really like, Hope tries to convince Sombra not to release them. Twilight arrives, having been restored by the other Mane 5 with the power of friendship, and shoots a magic beam at Sombra, but Hope jumps in front of him and takes the hit. Sombra then releases the Umbrum.

In Issue #37, Sombra, now emperor, turns Shining Armor to stone at the command of Lady Rabia in a reference to Governor Tarkin destroying Alderaan. He is about to do the same to Twilight and Cadance when Twilight tells them to do this at the dais where the Crystal Heart is so everypony can see it happen. Sombra goes to take Hope with him, to which she reveals that her supposed destiny of becoming a princess did not come true because she left her training to look for him. Sombra was affected by the realization that not only was the Crystal Heart's prediction not true, but she chose him over becoming a princess. When the "rebels" attack the Umbrum, Rabia tells Sombra to eliminate Twilight and Cadance and Hope takes out the Crystal Heart. Rabia tells Sombra to smash it, but instead, he unleashes its power, re-imprisoning the Umbrum and saving the Crystal Empire. Sombra is disintegrated by the Crystal Heart's power, but before he can be completely destroyed, Hope saves him with her magic, and together she and all four princesses restore him to physical form, turning him into an actual pony similar in appearance to his mirror-world counterpart. Together, Sombra and Hope decide to restore Princess Amore.

## Nightmare Moon

**Nightmare Moon** is a major antagonist of *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . She appears as the main antagonist of the Season 1 premiere, "Friendship is Magic", and as the secondary antagonist in the Season 5 finale, "The Cutie Re-Mark" and the Season 7 episode, "A Royal Problem". She also appeared as a flashback antagonist in the Season 4 premiere, "Princess Twilight Sparkle" and a minor antagonist in the Season 9 premiere, "The Beginning of the End".

She is the corrupted form of Princess Luna, the younger sister of Princess Celestia who was consumed by her own jealousy toward her older sister. As Nightmare Moon, she acted as Celestia's archenemy until she was restored to her normal form by the Mane

Six.

It is unclear if "Nightmare Moon" is an entity that possessed Luna or not; the show seems to lean that Nightmare Moon is Luna's alternate personality but the comics state that Luna was corrupted during her time on the moon.

## Past

Long ago, Luna and Celestia were both the rulers of Equestria, a land inhabited by ponies. Every morning, Celestia would raise the sun, and every evening, Luna would raise the moon. Together, they kept the balance perfectly. However, as time went on, Luna grew jealous: the ponies would be awake to enjoy the day and love, admire, and appreciate Celestia's work, but would always "shun" Luna's night by sleeping through it.

One day, Luna finally became fed up with Celestia's success. Not only did she refuse to lower the moon, but also challenged Celestia for the sole rulership of Equestria. At that moment, the bitterness in Luna's heart manifested and consumed her, transforming her into Nightmare Moon, a black mare of pure darkness. Celestia did not want to fight Nightmare Moon and begged her to lower the moon, but Nightmare Moon said her only royal duty was to destroy Celestia, and shot at her elder sister with magic beams, eventually knocking her down. Seeing no other way, Celestia reluctantly used the Elements of Harmony to overpower Nightmare Moon and banish her into the moon, creating the phenomenon known as "the Mare in the Moon" (a unicorn's face imprinted upon the surface of the moon).

Since then, Celestia took full responsibility of raising the sun and the moon, and a holiday was created to celebrate Celestia's victory over Nightmare Moon called the Summer Sun Celebration. However, Celestia only felt loneliness and regret for having to send her own sister away. In addition, it was prophesied that in a thousand years, on the longest day of that year, Nightmare Moon would be free of her imprisonment to seek her revenge.

## Season 1

Upon reading an ancient legend, Twilight Sparkle realized Nightmare Moon is about to return, however her mentor, Princess Celestia, encouraged her to make friends instead of worrying about the supposed "old pony's tale". Unfortunately, Twilight turned out to be right and Nightmare Moon was released during the Summer Sun Celebration, replacing Celestia who was supposed to attend it. Twilight and her soon-to-be friends chased Nightmare Moon into the forbidden Everfree Forest.

After conquering many obstacles left by Nightmare Moon in their path, they finally found the twisted mare herself along with the ancient Elements of Harmony, now reduced to inert stones. As Nightmare Moon whisked the Elements away, Twilight followed her into the portal and confronted her alone. She tried to use the Elements of Harmony as Celestia did, but for that, she had to find the "spark" that would make a sixth Element appear. However, no matter how hard she tried, she couldn't make the spark, and Nightmare Moon destroyed the Elements.

Fortunately, when Twilight heard her new pony friends calling for her, she felt a different spark in her heart; making her realize that the real Elements are not just some stones: they exist in the hearts of her friends. That spark triggered the final element: Magic (also known, of course, as Friendship), and reanimated the shattered Elements, converting them into jewels for the six friends to bear. Using the Elements of Harmony, Twilight activated a spell that struck Nightmare Moon, exorcising the darkness from her and transforming her back into Princess Luna.

Celestia arrived in the ruins where the battle took place, admitting that she knew of Nightmare Moon's return, but knew the only way to defeat her was for Twilight to understand the importance of friendship. Celestia walked over to a cowering Luna, who apologized in tears for her actions, and was granted forgiveness. Later at the celebration (held by Pinkie Pie), even the other ponies forgave Luna, gifting her with a flower necklace.

Season 2

In the season 2 episode "Luna Eclipsed", Princess Luna, now uncorrupted (And with a new look. Lauren Faust, the show's creator, stated that this was because when Nightmare Moon was defeated, Luna was reborn with very low magic levels, and she transformed after getting her good powers back), returns to Ponyville during the holiday Nightmare Night, a holiday dedicated to Nightmare Moon depicting her as a scary bogeyman. Luna, with Twilight's help, tries to change her image from that of the terrifying Nightmare Moon, to a favorable one as Princess. Unfortunately, the nature of the holiday, combined with Luna's outdated mannerisms and flair for the dramatic, make her subjects more scared of her than ever. Her first attempts end disastrously, prompting her to decree Nightmare Night canceled, but Twilight persuades her to give Ponyville another chance. When Luna discovers that the residents actually enjoy being scared as part of the night's festivities, she uses the Nightmare Moon persona to help them have fun and thus gains their trust and friendship, particular that of a colt named Pipsqueak.

## Season 4

During the Season 4 premiere two-parter, "Princess Twilight Sparkle", Twilight attempts to figure out the source of the chaos seizing Equestria by drinking a potion which gives her flashbacks of the past. One of the flashbacks she experiences is of Luna becoming Nightmare Moon and assaulting Princess Celestia. At first, Celestia is reluctant to fight her sister, but Nightmare Moon assaults her with dark beams and eventually wounds her, sending her plummeting to the ground. However, Celestia promptly recovers and arms herself with the Elements of Harmony, the power of which she channels into a powerful beam that overwhelms Nightmare Moon's defenses and seals her inside the moon.

## Season 5

In the episode "Do Princesses Dream of Magic Sheep?", it is revealed that Luna never truly forgave herself for her transformation into Nightmare Moon and created a creature known as the Tantabus to punish her by turning her dreams into nightmares about Nightmare Moon. However, when the Mane 6 mysteriously show up and try to defeat the Tantabus, it becomes aware of their existence and leaves Luna to infiltrate their dreams. Luna and the Mane 6 try to fight off the monster, but the problem becomes worse when Pinkie Pie dreams of sharing a giant ice cream sundae with all the ponies in the entire town, giving the monster knowledge of all the residents of Ponyville. Luna uses her power to bring all of the citizens of Ponyville into the same dream and they try to use their dream abilities to bring down the Tantabus and prevent it from reaching the real world. Despite their best efforts, the monster becomes too powerful for them to fight off and it heads for the real world. Twilight realizes that Luna's guilt is what's fueling the monster and causing it to grow bigger. Twilight and her friends make her see that she and Nightmare Moon are not the same, that Luna is doing everything she can to save Equestria from the Tantabus at her own risk and that she is not alone, that everyone from the Mane 6 to all of Ponyville and beyond trust her completely and implore her to trust them on this. A tearful Luna finally lets go of the past and is now able to finally forgive herself, destroying the Tantabus, and sleeping happily and peacefully for the first time in a millennium.

In the third of many alternate timelines created by Starlight Glimmer in the season finale "The Cutie Re-Mark", Nightmare Moon is in power, having imprisoned Celestia in the moon for years and with Rarity and Rainbow Dash working for her. When Twilight mentions time travel, Nightmare Moon tries to force her to lead her back in time to stop the Elements of Harmony from being found, threatening Spike. She shatters the Timberwolves that attacked Twilight and Spike, but with teleportation, Twilight gets Spike away from Nightmare Moon and travels back in time again in another attempt to fix the timeline.

Season 7

In "A Royal Problem", Starlight Glimmer has a nightmare in which her fears of accidentally driving Celestia and Luna farther apart by switching their cutie-marks result in Luna transforming back into Nightmare Moon. As Celestia (having taken over Luna's duties) prepares to fight Nightmare Moon, Daybreaker, an evil version of Celestia, emerges, stating that, if Luna can turn into Nightmare Moon, Celestia can turn into Daybreaker. Daybreaker then states that Celestia doesn't need Luna and then engages Nightmare soon in battle, stating that she shouldn't have banished her, but destroyed her instead. Celestia tries to stop the fight, however, Daybreaker refuses and continues trying to destroy Nightmare Moon, forcing

Celestia to visit Luna's dream and get her help. As Celestia and Luna return to Starlight's dream and reconcile, Daybreaker manages to overpower Nightmare Moon and begins blasting at her again, however, Celestia teleports between their beams, and erases both of them from Starlight's dream.

Season 9

In "The Beginning of the End - Part 1", Nightmare Moon appears briefly alongside Daybreaker in Twilight's vision caused by King Sombra's fear spell. This brief scene is also Nightmare Moon's final appearance in the series.

Other appearances

Luna becomes a recurring heroic character in the series. At the beginning of Seasons 2 and 3, it's revealed that Luna, alongside Celestia, turned Discord to stone with the Elements of Harmony and imprisoned King Sombra in ice while turning him to shadow, about a thousand years ago sometime before her transformation into Nightmare Moon.

Nightmare Moon in comics

In Issue 6 (Part 2 of the second arc), Nightmare Moon is depicted as a separate entity from Luna, originating from the moon (as evidenced by her speaking to Rarity while possessing her, and speaking as if she were the original Nightmare Moon). It is said she convinced Luna to let her possess her (Luna also says "the Nightmare Forces" told her what to do to make ponies fear her), and that she promised the Nightmare Forces a kingdom of their own. When the Mane 6 restored Luna, Nightmare died, but was revived through the cycle of the new moon, and corrupted the inhabitants of the moon into new Nightmare Forces.

Nightmare herself convinced Rarity to let her possess her, becoming Nightmare Rarity.

In Issue 7, Nightmare Rarity imprisons the ponies in her dungeon once the Nightmare Forces defeat them, and resists Spike's attempts to get through to her. She tries to trick him with an illusion, but he realizes her deception. She has Shadowfright and his sidekick capture him and says the nightmare has only begun.

In Issue 8, the ponies escape the dungeon and de-corrupt Shadowfright's sidekick, Jerome, with the power of friendship. Luna does the same to Shadowfright and his army, turning them back into the denizens of the moon. The ponies then use this power of friendship on Nightmare Rarity to weaken her, and with this, them thinking of memories of Rarity, and Spike's love for her along with his restored Fire Ruby, the Nightmare Energy and spirit of Nightmare Moon are destroyed, releasing Rarity from their control.

Luna appears in the comics as well, though not as Nightmare Moon, and with her mane and tail the way they were after she was restored.

In issue 32, moon rocks from the battle between Celestia and Nightmare fall down to the planet and cause some apples to come to life.

FIENDship is magic issue 4 explains what Nightmare Moon did on the moon. She came across some creatures who make ponies' dreams. She tried to invade Celestia's dream to haunt her, but it was too strong. So she invades other ponies' dreams to spread rumors about Celestia. Celestia quickly put a stop to this. When Nightmare finally reaches her dream, Celestia banishes her permanently. Nightmare then turns the creatures into the nightmare forces.

## Theories

There are several theories about Nightmare Moon and Luna which say they're not the same entity. This was confirmed by Lauren Faust herself (though she also gave a speech in an interview about Nightmare Moon's "reformation"). Nightmare Moon could be in fact an embodiment of dark magic possessing Luna and keeping her prisoner under her evil influence till she was finally released by the Elements of Harmony. However, this theory has been debunked by the episode "Do Princesses Dream of Magic Sheep?".

As King Sombra made the Crystal Empire disappear for a thousand years, it was speculated that he had something to do with Luna's transformation into Nightmare Moon. He could have magnified her existing jealousy and bitterness into a dark transformation, or, in accordance with the above theory, a manifestation that possessed her. This theory may have been proven wrong as it was revealed that Celestia and Luna defeated Sombra in the past and imprisoned him, though that does leave the possibility that Sombra only started a more gradual transformation from Luna into Nightmare Moon. This theory was expressed in the youtube video, *Fall of the Crystal Empire.*

It has also been speculated by G1 fans that Tirac exists in *Friendship is Magic* and was the one behind Nightmare Moon's transformation, since Nightmare Moon shared Tirac's motivation of bringing the night that never ends. However, when Lord Tirek finally appeared he displayed no such power or interesting in a neverending night.

It has been said that there was an outside force behind Luna's transformation into Nightmare Moon, who also might have had a hand in Discord's escape. In the comics it is implied that this force was the Nightmare Forces, directly possessing her while exploiting the bitterness in her heart to get her to accept them (although it also could be that the Nightmare Forces in the comics are the spirit of Nightmare Moon since she still seems to be Luna, or at least a part of her).

Some believe Nightmare Moon to be an apocalyptic villain since eternal night would cause the world to freeze. Lauren Faust has said that eternal night was Nightmare Moon's first step to a plan to "usher in an era of evil".

It has also been speculated that she is now a ghost and that she is the mysterious Shadow Pony haunting Celestia and Luna's old castle in the Season 4 episode "Castle Mane-ia", although recent comments have made this figure more likely to be Tirek.

Due to Stygian having a similar backstory and transformation into the Pony of Shadows, which occurred through him merging with a sort of "Shadow" strongly resembling a symbiote, it is possible (and, aside from the Nightmare Rarity comics, it is implied by the *Legends of Magic* comics) that Luna similarly merged with a "Nightmare" symbiote (though one weaker than the Shadow, as the Pony of Shadows was not purified by the Elements of Harmony while Nightmare Moon easily was), which she would have let in out of jealousy, to become Nightmare Moon.

## Reception

Nightmare Moon received a mostly positive reception from critics and fans of the series. As the first antagonist of the series, she is praised for her actions, personality, backstory, and her motives. Her alter-ego, Princess Luna, became one of the show's most beloved and popular characters of the series and the Brony Fandom. Her voice actress, Tabitha St. Germain, received praise for her performance as Nightmare Moon.

## Diamond Dogs

The **Diamond Dogs** (named **Rover**, **Fido**, and **Spot** ) are minor antagonists in *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . They are trio of greedy jewel finding dogs.

Rover was voiced by Scott McNeil, Fido was voiced by Garry Chalk, and Spot was voiced by Lee Tockar.

They appear only in the season 1 episode "A Dog, and Pony Show". They are the main antagonists of the episode. They kidnapped Rarity to find gems for them after seeing her using her gem-finding spell, though the first attempt to kidnap Spike, thinking that he was the gem finder. In the end, Rarity makes them regret kidnapping her until her friends arrived to rescue her with spoils.

Rover is a medium-sized dog and the leader of the trio. His two followers are Fido, a large-sized dog, and Spot, who is a bulldog-like a small dog. Their name is taken from David Bowie's album *Diamond Dogs.".*

## Mane-Iac

The **Mane-iac** is a fictional character that appears in the fourth season of the show *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* and is the main antagonist of the episode entitled "Power Ponies". The Mane-iac appears to be an earth pony with a violet coat, a mane consisting of large green hair tendrils, and green eyes with red pupils.

At the beginning of the episode, Spike shows Twilight Sparkle a couple of pages of a *Power Ponies* comic book on which the Mane-iac is depicted.

She is stated to be the Power Ponies' "most evil nemesis". Originally, she was the power-mad owner of a hair-care product company, she was the victim in an accident at her shampoo factory and fell into a vat of green liquid and was electrocuted by a downed power line. The accident had given her strange new powers and caused her to go insane. Another page shows the Mane-iac breaking into the Maretropolis Museum and stealing something called the Electro-Orb.

When Spike and his friends are sucked into the comic book and become the Power Ponies, they're brought to the point in the story at which the Mane-iac has just stolen the Electro-Orb. She watches in amusement as they grow accustomed to their newfound superpowers before leaving the scene. When the Power Ponies track the Mane-iac down to her headquarters-her abandoned shampoo factory-she dispatches the ponies with her "Hairspray Ray of Doom", freezing the ponies in place and rendering their powers useless. She then takes the Power Ponies prisoner, but leaves Spike/Humdrum alone, considering him pointless. The Mane-iac uses the Electro-Orb to power her doomsday device, with which she plans to cause the manes of every pony in Maretropolis to grow wild. As she gloats to the Power Ponies over her apparent victory, Spike traps some of her henchponies and helps in freeing his friends. Just before the Mane-iac can use her weapon on Fluttershy/Saddle Ranger, a firefly enters her line of fire, and she swats it away. This action incurs Saddle Ranger's wrath, and she single-handedly does away with both the Mane-iac and her weapon.

As the result of being struck by her own weapon, the Mane-iac's mane grows out of control, ensnaring her in it like a straitjacket, while seemingly tickling her as she was laughing.

IDW Comics

In issue #54 of the IDW comics, Shadow Lock brings the Mane-iac out of Twist's comic book to distract Applejack and Pinkie Pie while he erases the information from all of the books in the school. The Mane-iac is presumably sent back into the comic book off-screen.

## Starlight Glimmer

**Starlight Glimmer** is a former major antagonist in *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* . She acted as the main antagonist of Season 5, first appearing in the premiere "Cutie Map", then made some cameos in the episodes "Amending Fences" and "What About Discord", and then made her next full appearance in "Cutie Re-Mark". She then redeemed herself and became on of the supporting protagonists for the remainder of the series. Her counterpart, Snowfall Frost, appeared as the main antagonist of "A Hearth's Warming Tail".

Starlight Glimmer started out as the leader of an unnamed village near the edge of Equestria, where she convinced everypony to give up their cutie-marks, which was a result of her childhood friend, Sunburst, abandoning her when he gained his own mark. When the Mane Six arrived and exposed her the tyrant she was, she escaped and sought her revenge later on by traveling back in time and interfering with their past, until Twilight Sparkle inspired her to seek friendship again. She then became Twilight's student, Trixie Lulamoon's assistant, then the guidance councilor of Twilight's School of Friendship, and then finally Headmare of the school.

She is voiced by Kelly Sheridan, who also voiced Svetlana Petranova in *Barbie in Rock 'N Royals* .

### The Cutie Map Part 1

In her episode debut, she is the head of a village where all the ponies have equal signs for Cutie Marks. She greets the Mane 6 when they enter the village. She and the townsfolk explain their philosophy - that being equal is what brings true happiness. The Mane 6 (except Fluttershy, who is warmed by the townsfolk's benevolence, and especially Pinkie Pie, who is adamantly suspicious of the location), find this odd. They promptly meet a trio of ponies who miss their Cutie Marks, showing that Starlight's village is not as happy as it seems. The trio informs the group of a vault inside a mountain which contains the taken marks. Starlight leads the ponies to the vault and shows them a wooden staff, which she dubs the Staff of Sameness. She claims that it's a magical item she uses to take away ponies' Cutie Marks. When Pinkie Pie prematurely discloses that a group of ponies told them about the vault, Starlight immediately sees the Mane 6 as threat to the town's lifestyle and steals their Cutie Marks with the staff, placing them in the vault.

Part 2

She imprisons the ponies in a house, wherein she condemns them to remain until they resign themselves to their fate of living in her town, markless and talentless forever. Unable to break out, the ponies persuade Fluttershy to feign having converted. Starlight is initially not convinced and commands Fluttershy to denounce the ponies who told her about the Vault. Fluttershy hesitates, but one of the free-thinking ponies - named Party Favor - voluntarily confesses that he was responsible for this, subsequently causing him to be imprisoned with the rest of the Mane 6. That night, Fluttershy intends to break into the Vault, but before she can get going there, she finds out that Starlight has ordered Double Diamond to deliver their Cutie Marks to her house so she can guard them personally. She also discovers that in reality, Starlight still has her cutie mark and her equal mark is fabricated.

The following morning, Fluttershy convinces Twilight to claim that she'll join Starlight and the rest of the village to distract Starlight's attention. While this is going on, Fluttershy tries to splash water on Starlight to reveal her cutie mark, but she dodges this as she had known Fluttershy was just acting her conversion. However, a drop of water wipes a smudge off the mark. Party Favor notices this and further wipes off the Equal mark, revealing Starlight's cutie mark and shocking the town. Starlight admits that the Staff of Sameness is just a regular staff she discovered in a desert, and that the Equalizing is the product of her own magic, which she hid from the town. Despite Starlight finally losing her temper and telling she created harmony, the townsfolk were really furious on how she lied to all of them, Starlight tries to save face by claiming she did it all for the sake of establishing harmony, but the townsfolk turn on her for her deception, forcing her to retreat back into her house.

A group of ponies breaks into the Mark Vault and throws the Staff of Sameness at the glass, breaking it and releasing the population's Cutie Marks. Meanwhile, Starlight hides in her house and takes a secret passage, trying to make off with the Mane 6's cutie marks as revenge for exposing her. While the Mane 6 is failing to catch up with her since their forced equality causes them to move slowly, Party Favor and other ponies set out to apprehend Starlight and retrieve the marks (and in the process, use their individual talents to counter Starlight's obstacles). Just before reaching the caves, wherein she could have lost her pursuers, the villain winds up being covered in snow, forcing her to release the marks. Starlight emerges and tries to blast her former followers, but Twilight defends them and says to Starlight that her groups' individuality was what led her to become a princess. Starlight rebukes this and insists that her actions presented the townsfolk with a kind of friendship they couldn't have obtained otherwise, but is shot down by Double Diamond, who claims that she never gave them a chance to be friends before converting them to her beliefs. Enraged and defeated, and having lost all her followers, she uses her magic to escape. Twilight hopes that Starlight will consider what the townsfolk have taught her.

## Cameos

Starlight makes a cameo appearances in " *Amending Fences* ", when she was hiding behind a menu she was holding in the cafe. She has a second cameo in " *What About Discord?* ", hiding behind a bush and spying on the Mane Six and Discord with a pair of binoculars. Pracitcally spent through out season 5 trying to find a way to get revenge on the Mane 6 by finding the source of their friendship.

## The Cutie Remark

Starlight returns as the main antagonist of the season finale *The Cutie Remark* . After listening to Twilight's speech of how she and her friends obtained their cutie marks through Rainbow Dash's Sonic Rainboom, Starlight appeared in Twilight's castle and used an altered version of Star Swirl the Bearded's time travel spell with the Cutie Map to travel back in time. She blasted Rainbow Dash away before she could do the Sonic Rainboom, altering time so that King Sombra ruled Equestria and was at war with Princess Celestia. Twilight's attempts to stop Starlight only led to Starlight crystallizing her and then convincing the jock bullies not to pick on Fluttershy, creating a timeline in which Queen Chrysalis is in power and at war with Zecora. Twilight tried to fight Starlight, but it distracted Rainbow Dash, creating a timeline in which Nightmare Moon was in power, with Rainbow Dash and Rarity working for her and Celestia imprisoned.

Twilight's attempts continued to be in vain; Starlight tripped Rainbow Dash, putting Tirek in power; Starlight got Twilight to crystallize Rainbow Dash, putting Discord in power; she made Fluttershy fly with her magic, putting the Flim Flam Brothers in power, making everything look a game to Starlight as she kep taunting Twilight.

When Starlight blasted Rainbow Dash away again, after an argument, Twilight decided to force Starlight to come with her by taking her to the new apocalyptic future of Equestria when Twilight wondered what made Starlight think cutie marks were evil.

When they were in the altered future Starlight finally gets serious, frowns and demands to know where she is, as Twilight tells her they're in the present, that the cause of her actions of preventing Twilight and her friends from getting their cutie marks also prevents them from saving Equestria from thier villains.

Starlight was in denial even though Twilight was right, Starlight was devastated that she was practically defeating herself and she never intended to destroy millions of lives, but she still denies and finally loses her temper and takes Twilight and Spike to when she was a filly and her friend Sunburst got his cutie mark and left for Celestia's magic school, which began her vendetta against cutie marks. Returning to the Rainboom, Starlight attempted to foolishly destroy the spell so Twilight could never travel through time again as she finally no longer playing around and just about had enough of Twilight getting in her way, but Twilight convinced her that she can't and why her friends are so special, and told Starlight to make new friends and give friendship a chance. So, Starlight finally saw the error of her foolish actions and allowed the Sonic Rainboom to take place, and she, Twilight, and Spike returned to the present, where everything is back to normal, as the Mane 5 popped in, Applejack angerily asked what is Starlight doing here, Twilight explained to her friends to what happened and Starlight came in accepting a punishment she deserves but Twilight offered her to become her first new student instead and became friends with the Mane 6 and Spike now and Twilight's student, and reconciled with her village.

Season 6

Though reformed and trying to learn Friendship as Twilight Sparkle's apprentice, Starlight has a few struggles against her former inclinations.

A Hearth's Warming Tail

Starlight is unenthusiastic about celebrating Hearth's Warming Eve and considers it no different from any other day. However, Twilight reads her the story "A Hearth's Warming Tale", an allusion to "A Christmas Carol" with Starlight depicted in the Ebenezer Scrooge-like role who has to gain a proper appreciation for the holiday.

Spice Up Your Life

Starlight Glimmer briefly appears in *Spice Up Your Life*, helping Twilight to reactivate the Cutie Map which she had disabled in the events of *The Cutie Re-Mark* . This is a milepost in her redemption.

Every Little Thing She Does

Starlight has a major slip in her new life. In an effort to correct her tendency of avoiding friendship lessons, she takes on several friendship problems at once with Twilight's friends in order to impress her. In an effort to make things easier, she backslides into her old ways by using a newly made *Fiducia Compelus* spell to mind-control the ponies into following her orders. Unfortunately, the ponies follow her orders so exactly and literally that things quickly spiral out of Starlight's control.

After Twilight helps fix her mess, Starlight confesses that she avoids her friendship problems out of fear of failing and being a disappointment to Twilight. With Twilight and Spike's guidance, Starlight apologizes to her friends for using magic on them, and she learns to address her friendship lessons more naturally.

### Season 7 Rock Solid Friendship

While trying to befriend Maud Pie, it is also revealed that she and Maud had met before the initial founding of Starlight's village. Maud had inadvertently helped Starlight by pointing her to a particular rock with the magical properties needed to remove cutie marks.

## Rabia

**Rabia** is the leader of the Umbrum in the *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* comics, and the main antagonist of the comic *Siege of the Crystal Empire* .

### Background

Hundreds of years prior to the series, Rabia and the Umbrum army attacked the Crystal Empire, terrorizing Crystal Ponies and burning their homes for fun. Unknowingly, Rabia and the Umbrum's actions were witnessed by Queen Chrysalis, who initially wanted to rule the Empire but decided against it upon seeing the Umbrum. Eventually, Rabia and the Umbrum were imprisoned in another realm.

### Fiendship is Magic Issue 1

In Sombra's comic backstory, it is shown that Rabia disguised the Umbrum King Sombra as a pony so he could go through the prison door and release them. When Sombra did not want to turn evil and ran, Rabia communicated with him through the Crystal Heart and he embraced his dark side, although he instead decided to rule the Crystal Empire instead.

### Siege of the Crystal Empire

It is shown that after Sombra was banished, Radiant Hope found Rabia and the Umbrum, and when she entered their prison, they made her think they were good, and were simply misunderstood by ponies. This led her to form a team of past villains (the Flim Flam

Brothers, Iron Will, Lightning Dust and Chrysalis and her Changelings) to distract the Empire's defenders while she resurrected Sombra so he could release the Umbrum. However, when Hope brought Cadence to the Umbrum prison to show her that they weren't evil, Cadance's light revealed their true selves. The Umbrum attacked Hope and Cadence, but they escaped.

Eventually, Sombra released the Umbrum, and Rabia put Twilight and Cadance on trial, and demanded to know where the rebel ponies were, threatening Shining Armor to be turned into a statue if not told. When Cadance told her they were on Canterine, Rabia had Sombra turn Shining Armor to stone anyway. Twilight convinced them to take them to the dais where the Crystal Heart was before turning them to stone so the Crystal Ponies could witness their defeat. Then the rebels attacked, the other Mane 5 among them, but Rabia defeated Rainbow Dash and other pegasi with a flyswatter and told Sombra to destroy the Crystal Heart. However, after hearing of how Hope chose a different destiny than the one the Crystal Heart showed her, and chose him over becoming a princess, Sombra switched sides and used the Crystal Heart to banish the Umbrum, including Rabia, back to their prison.

Demon Shimmer

**Sunset Shimmer** is the main antagonist of *My Little Pony: Equestria Girls* and a major protagonist in the sequels, some of the short films, and a main protagonist of the entire web series. She is Twilight Sparkle's former arch-nemesis and Snips and Snails' former leader and boss.

She is voiced by Rebecca Shoichet, who also provided Twilight's singing voice.

Sunset's backstory is explored deeper in the comics. Here, it is shown she had a very troubled and apprehensive relationship with her mentor Princess Celestia, which explains her descent into evil (though she was already extremely cynical, arrogant, traitorous, self-centered, tricky, and antisocial, thus her mentor's short patience with her). Sunset had previously appeared in the form of a toy and as an NPC in the MLP Gameloft game. In both versions, she was merely a neutral character and not a truly evil one. Sunset's desire was to gain princess hood and have everyone in Equestria recognize her. However, she felt Celestia's tutelage was not getting her anywhere fast enough. During the night, she took it upon herself to do research on the crystal mirror Celestia had shown her some time ago. Just as she found information about the mirror, Celestia and two royal guards arrived on the scene. At first, Celestia tried to console Sunset, but Sunset retaliated by demanding to be crowned a princess. It was then Celestia saw that Sunset lacked all the qualities needed to be a true princess, and deemed the young unicorn unworthy of such a status. Celestia then expelled Sunset from the school, banished her from the castle, and had the guards escort Sunset out. Sunset told her former mentor that this would be the greatest mistake ever made, but of course, it was only one of many. When the chance came, Sunset took the guards by surprise and jumped through the mirror, emerging as a teenage girl on the other side.

*My Little Pony: Equestria Girls*

Sunset Shimmer first appears as the main antagonist in the first film.

Sunset Shimmer steals Twilight Sparkle's element of harmony: her magic crown, and in a tussle with Twilight Sparkle, the crown is thrown into a mirror that acts as a portal to another world, which Sunset goes through to retrieve the crown.

In this other world, she is depicted as a human who mocks Twilight Sparkle when they first encounter each other. They meet again in a dark hallway where Sunset bullies Twilight into being discouraged from retrieving her crown. Several years have passed since Sunset ran away from home. In the past, she drove the human counterparts of Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Applejack, Pinkie Pie, and Rarity apart, but Twilight reunites them.

She tries to keep Twilight from becoming Princess of the Fall Formal, like humiliating her through an Internet video and implicating but Twilight Sparkle still easily beats her in the competition. When this attempt backfires, she makes her henchmen Snips and Snails vandalize the gymnasium and implicates Twilight for it through photoshopped photos. Vice-Principal Luna falls victim to this deception, but Sunset's former beau Flash Sentry exonerates

Twilight at the last second and Twilight is dubbed Fall Formal Princess after she and the student body clean and redecorate the gym.

However, Sunset steals the crown from Twilight, puts it on, and transforms into a demonic-looking winged humanoid due to her wickedness in her heart. In this form, Sunset becomes purely evil. With her new powers, she plans to use them and her army of mind-controlled teenagers to conquer Equestria. Sunset attempts to kill Twilight, but Twilight and her friends use the power of the Elements of Harmony to return her to human form. She is reduced to tears and apologizes for everything that she has done and Twilight believes her friends can help teach her the magic of friendship. Afterward, the human counterpart of Princess Luna, Vice Principal Luna, hands her a masonry trowel to repair all the damage that she caused.

## Midnight Sparkle

Midnight Sparkle is a character from the series of movies, Equestria Girls.

She is a corrupted version of the series's main protagonist, Twilight Sparkle.

### Backstory

She debuted in the movie "Friendship Games" and haunts the human Twilight in "The Legend of Everfree".

Midnight is the AU version of what would have happened if Sunset Shimmer didn't intervene. Twilight would have stayed Midnight and destroyed the human realm to get to Equestria's magic. She is almost Equivalent to Demon Sunset.

### Appearance

Midnight looks somewhat similar to the human Twilight Sparkle, she has an aqua blue fire around her eyes, in place of her counterpart's glasses. She wears a dress, showing off the colors and cutie mark associated with Twilight Sparkle.

Her hair color is the same as Twilight's purple with a pinkish streak and it floats upwards. She has a long, purple tail, and her skin is Purple, just like her eyes. She has a glowing turquoise horn with a black magical aura. She has black, feathery wings that slightly glow.

## Personality

Midnight can be described as hungry for knowledge. She would destroy anything that gets in the way of her understanding magic, as shown by the Friendship games, where she starts to tear apart Canterlot High to get to Equestria. She is cocky. She believes that she can have anything that she wants, which is true. She seems to be an alternate personality altogether to Twilight, who has a hard time overcoming Midnight.

## Abacus Cinch

**Principal Abacus Cinch**, simply known as **Principal Cinch**, is the main antagonist of the third film in the "Equestria Girls" full-length film franchise *My Little Pony Equestria Girls: Friendship Games* . She was the headmistress of Crystal Prep Academy.

She was voiced by Iris Quinn.

Principal Cinch first appears, calling Twilight to her office through Dean Cadence. She talks with Twilight about her application for the Everton Independent Study Program, admiring her as the best student the academy ever had. However, she then points that Twilight has to compete in Friendship Games, which will strengthen the academy's influence, as it always was. When Twilight tries to say that she's just a researcher and doesn't want to compete, wasting her time, Cinch tells her that she has influence due to the academy's high social status. The principal points that she can use that influence to get Twilight's application approved faster or even denied at once if she won't take part in Friendship Games, forcing Twilight to do so.

In Canterlot High School, Principal Cinch first spends some time talking with Principal Celestia, as the latter shows her the school upgrades. They end up seeing Human Five and Sunset Shimmer chatting with confused Twilight, only for Cinch to reveal that the one is her best student, apologizing for her curiosity. After that incident, Cinch forbids Twilight to make friends with the Canterlot High students. Principal Cinch also ruins Pinkie Pie's welcoming party, forbidding her students to have fun, and Pinkie actually couldn't do anything at the moment, as Twilight accidentally drained her Laughter Magic which makes Pinkie to tired to oppose the principal (though she actually the one who could do that with her personality).

During the main action of the games (in song "Acadeca"), Cinch observes her students' work and gets angry or disgusted anytime they fail to win, like in bakery competition, which was won by Pinkie Pie and her tremendous "Mona Lisa" cake. While Principal Celestia, Vice-Principal Luna and Dean Cadence judge the most of the competitions, Principal Cinch judges the last one, math competition between Sunset Shimmer and Twilight Sparkle, pointing out that Sunset's answer is incorrect.

Then, Principal Cinch instructs the remained Shadowbolts before Tri-Cross Relay, inspiring them to victory and hoping that Twilight could deal with the first part of the relay, which is actually the P.E. standard for Crystal Prep Academy. However, Twilight fails miserably, not being able to high the bulls-eye with and arrow, which enrages her classmates, but she is helped by Applejack, who then gets pony-up for her honesty, which was accidentally drained by Twilight. The latter drops her pendant which opens several random portals to Equestria, releasing the Everfree Forest into this dimension. It crushes the track, nearly killing Sunset Shimmer and Sugarcoat in process, as Rainbow Dash and Indigo Zap prove themselves to be more competent racers. However, Rainbow saves Sunset, getting pony-up, and then Sunset wins the race. Principal Cinch blames the Wondercolts for magic cheating, however, Celestia tries to convince Cinch that no one had advantage due to that. A bit later, Principal Cinch witnesses Twilight draining Rainbow Dash's magic and Sunset yelling at Twilight about all the magic, learning that she drained much magic yet and decides to use it to her advantage.

Before the final competition, Principal Cinch and the Shadowbolts trying to convince Twilight in releasing the magic to the point of enforcing her to do it in their villain song "Unleash the Magic".

However, the magic goes unstable and corrupts Twilight, as everyone, including Cinch, look at that in horror. Twilight transforms into horrifying Midnight Sparkle, and Cinch, understanding what monster has been created, retreats in save position, advising the Shadowbolts to do the same when Sunny Flare actually catches her, but her students see the error of their ways for what they've done to Twilight, and decided to help everyone.

After Midnight Sparkle is defeated, Cinch accuses the Canterlot High School for magic cheating once more and demands that Celestia and Luna forfeit the Friendship Games, threatening to report the incident to the school board. However, she is mocked by the others, as even the Shadowbolts turn on Cinch, implying that she was the real monster responsible for Midnight Sparkle's creation, and point out that there is no way the board would believe her claims about "flying girls, magic or talking dog (referring to Twilight's Spike)". Though Cinch is enraged, she than saves her face and leaves in defeat, most probably leaving to Crystal Prep the next day with the other students and Dean Cadence.

## Equestria Girls Specials

In the special "Dance Magic," Sour Sweet mentions that Cadance has taken over as the Principal of Crystal Prep, meaning that Principal Cinch either quit, retired, or was fired by her superiors for her actions. It's also quite plausible that she was arrested on numerous charges.

# Daybreaker

**Daybreaker** is a supporting antagonist in the *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* series, appearing as the main antagonist of the Season 7 television episode *A Royal Problem*, and again in the comic series as the secondary antagonist of the *Nightmare Knights* saga. She is depicted as the evil alter-ego of Princess Celestia, the same as Nightmare Moon being the alter-ego of Princess Luna.

She is voiced by Nicole Oliver, who also voices her good counterpart and Cheerilee.

## *Royal Problem*

In the episode, Starlight Glimmer is sent by Twilight's map to the royal palace in Canterlot to solve a friendship problem between Princesses Celestia and Luna, who each believe that their own responsibilities are harder than the other's, and are unintentionally hurting each-other's feelings because of it. To resolve this problem, Starlight uses her magic to switch their cutie-marks, so that they can experience what it's like in each-other's horseshoes. After Luna exhausts herself with Celestia's duties during the day, she retires to her chamber for the evening, and Celestia takes charge of Luna's duties of managing everypony's dreams. Celestia initially believes Luna's job to be easy, but then stumbles upon Starlight's nightmare of being unable to solve the Royal Sisters' friendship problem; upon which, Nightmare Moon appears. Celestia prepares herself to battle Nightmare Moon, but is then stunned to see another evil alicorn similar to herself.

The alicorn reveals herself to be Daybreaker, the dark form of Celestia. Both Daybreaker and Nightmare Moon represent Starlight's fear of her attempt to solve Royal Sister's crisis making it even worse. After goading Celestia into giving into her darker temptations, she then begins her fight with Nightmare Moon. Starlight tries to talk them out of it and Celestia attempts to intervene, but both fail to stop their quarrel. Celestia then brings Luna from her own nightmare of failing her older sister's duties so that they can stop Daybreaker and Nightmare Moon before Starlight's mind is damaged forever, but Luna is unable to help since she has Celestia's magic. After Celestia tearfully admits that Luna's duties are so difficult, Luna admits the same about Celestia's duties. Just then, Daybreaker subdues Nightmare Moon and sets the throne room ablaze. Before she can finish her off, however, Celestia, after being encouraged by Luna, stands in the way of both of their attacks. Daybreaker taunts that Celestia can't bring herself to destroy her since she is everything Celestia wants to be, but Celestia denies this and dispels both her and Nightmare Moon for good.

Luna congratulates Celestia for defeating both of their dark selves, and they reconcile. Starlight's cutie-mark glows, indicating that her mission was complete.

## Cameo

Daybreaker made a brief cameo in the Season 9 premiere, *The Beginning of the End - Part 1,* when King Sombra shows Twilight and her friends their worst nightmares while confronting him at the Crystal Empire.

## Comics

In Legends of Magic Annual 2018, Celestia and Luna are abducted by Pony of Shadows from an alternate dimension, who seeks to corrupt them into becoming Daybreaker and Nightmare Moon.

In *My Little Pony: Nightmare Knights*, a Celestia from an alternate universe, corrupted into Daybreaker, is enslaved by Princess Eris and used to lure Princess Luna into a casino. Daybreaker also serves as Eris' head of the security, but breaks free and takes over her position of power and helping Luna and her team defeat her.

## Mean 6

The **Mean Six** are the titular secondary antagonists of the *MLP: FiM* episode of the same name. They are clones of the Mane Six created by Queen Chrysalis and lead by Mean Twilight before they end up turning against her. They are voiced by the same people that voice the original Mane Six.

## Season 8

In " *Mean Six* " Queen Chrysalis created the Mean Six from trees using pictures she took of the Mane 6, hairs from their manes (in Rainbow Dash's case, her tail), and magically carving their cutie marks into the trees. Their purpose was to take the Elements of Harmony and destroy the Mane 6 in front of Starlight Glimmer as revenge for taking away her army and kingdom and then destroy Starlight as well.

However, because of Chrysalis' evil magic, the clones ended up flawed, acting opposite to the original counterparts. Evil Twilight could tell that Chrysalis couldn't do much without them. Chrysalis sent the Mean Six to search for the Elements of Harmony in the

Everfree Forest.

During the search, Evil Fluttershy got distracted picking on a bird, while Evil Rainbow Dash got bored and flew off. Evil Applejack lied to Chrysalis as to where they were, and Chrysalis gave her and the other three permission to split up and search for them.

Evil Twilight took note of the fact that Chrysalis needed them more than they needed her and planned to lead the other Mean 5 so they could take the Elements for themselves instead of Chrysalis. She ran into the real Pinkie Pie, who inadvertently revealed to her that the Elements were inside the Tree of Harmony, and told her the location of the Tree.

Evil Rainbow Dash ran into Fluttershy, snubbed her, and flew off.

Chrysalis found Evil Pinkie Pie, laying bored on the ground, while Evil Rarity hoarded random objects, and Evil Applejack continued lying. Chrysalis got angry at them and commanded them to find the other three and bring them back.

Evil Fluttershy treated the animals badly, causing them to get angry at the real Fluttershy (during which a bird curses at her).

Evil Rarity mistook the real Rainbow Dash for her clone and started stealing the items that Applejack packed for Starlight.

When Evil Twilight and Pinkie ran into Fluttershy, Evil Twilight was mean to her and left to get the others, causing the real Twilight to think Pinkie upset Fluttershy, and Pinkie accused Twilight of doing so. Twilight was offended that Pinkie seemingly found the trip boring (when it was Evil Pinkie that made the remarks earlier).

Chrysalis overheard Evil Twilight's plan to betray her and confronted her, saying she should kill them and start over, but Evil Twilight told her she knew where the Elements were.

Evil Rarity tried to run with Starlight's items but became tangled in vines. Rainbow Dash tried to help her out with a shovel, but Evil Rarity accused her of trying to take it from her. After she got free, she pulled Rainbow Dash to the ground by her tail and ran off.

Evil Applejack ran into Starlight and Rarity, telling more lies and insulting Starlight, hurting her feelings. After Starlight ran off and Rarity ran after her, Chrysalis and the other Mean 5 reunited with Evil Rarity, telling Evil Twilight to lead her to the Tree of Harmony.

As the Mane 6 and Starlight met up, argued, and reconciled, Chrysalis and the Mean 6 reached the campsite where the Mane 6 and Starlight were headed for, and the Mean 6 trashed the tents for fun, with Evil Rarity stealing everything. Evil Twilight told the other five about her plan, and they got to the Tree of Harmony. The other Mean 5 fought amongst themselves, and Evil Twilight said they needed the Elements to take out Chrysalis. Chrysalis heard this and engaged Evil Twilight in a beam struggle while the other five attempted to take the Elements. As Evil Twilight was about to overpower Chrysalis, the Tree sensed the Mean 6's evil and captured them, melting their bodies before destroying them in a flash of light, leaving only fragments of the trees used to create them.

After the Mean Six's destruction, Chrysalis remarks how servants can't be depended on, but ensures that she will have her revenge on Starlight one day.

Season 9

In " *Frenemies* ", it is shown that Chrysalis kept Evil Twilight's log as something to "talk to" when she needs it.

Storm King

The **Storm King** is the main antagonist of the 2017 animated film *My Little Pony: The Movie*, based on the *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic* series, the posthumous overarching antagonist of *My Little Pony: Equestria Girls - Spring Breakdown* and a posthumous antagonist in the rest of the series. He is the former master of both Tempest Shadow and Grubber and one of Twilight Sparkle's archenemies.

He was a tyrannical satyr-like creature who commanded a formidable army in his quest for power. He and his army invaded Canterlot so he can steal the magic of the Alicorn Princesses with the Staff of Sacanas in order to make himself all-powerful without anyone-else to help serve him. However, he met his end at the hooves of his former commander, Tempest Shadow, who he had betrayed earlier when he attempted one last attack on the Mane Six.

He was voiced by Liev Schreiber, who also played Sabretooth/Victor Creed in *X-Men Origins: Wolverine*, Stu Wargle in *Phantoms*, Ray Donovan in the series of the same name, Ted Winter in *Salt*, Colonel Alexander Vosch in *The 5th Wave*, and Kingpin/Wilson Fisk in *Spider-Man: Into the Spider-Verse* .

## Backstory

While the exact origins of the Storm King are completely unknown, it can be presumed that he took over many lands beyond Equestria, before learning of Equestria's princesses and their alicorn magic. At some point, he met up with Grubber from an unknown destination, making him his smallest servant. He destroyed many other kingdoms as well, including Capper's home and the kingdom of the hippogriffs, and enslaved many others, including Captain Celaeno and her crew. He also met up with Tempest Shadow and told her that if she helped him steal the alicorn magic, he would use it to restore her horn.

## The Invasion

The Storm King's invasion of Equestria begins during Canterlot's Friendship Festival, where Twilight Sparkle and her friends are preparing for a concert. The Storm King's henchmen, Tempest Shadow and Grubber, arrive ahead of him intending to capture` the four princesses for his upcoming arrival. During the ensuing chaos, Tempest manages to use obsidian orbs to petrify Princesses Celestia, Luna, and Cadance, while Twilight and her friends manage to escape. The Storm King calls Tempest to learn of her progress, during which he assures her that if Twilight is not captured and brought to him within three days, she will be severely punished.

Even though not a physical appearance, a bobblehead of the King is held by Murdock when Tempest interrogates the pirates on the Mane Six's whereabouts.

## Stealing the Magic

The Storm King later arrives in Canterlot, with Tempest having fulfilled her promise of successfully delivering the Princess Twiligh after she screwed up their chances of getting help from the Hippogriffs, getting into a fight with Pinkie, hurting her feelings and her friends abandoning her, as the result of their fight gave Tempest the opportunity to finally capture her with no friends to save her this time. The Storm King uses the Staff of Sacanas to absorb the magic of all four princesses, much to his glee. As he begins experimenting with his new abilities by taking a shot at a de-powered Twlight, then rapidly accelerating the day and night cycle of the world, Tempest attempts to ask when he will restore her broken horn, only to be set aside. Then Twilight's friends all came back to save her, accompanied by the con-cat Capper, the Parrot Pirates, and Princess Skystar, infiltrate Canterlot and fend off the Storm King's soldiers, after he sees Twilight's friends coming, he uses his staff to create a massive hurricane, blowing away the rest of his army and shielding the castle to keep the Mane 6, Spike and Capper from getting closer. When Tempest tries to persuade him to fulfill their bargain, the Storm King scoffs and betrays her, revealing that he had only been using her and that she has outlived her usefulness. He attempts to kill Tempest but is blown back when she blasts him back with her magic. Twilight sees an opportunity to get the staff away from the Storm King but chooses to save Tempest instead. The Storm King laughs at this gesture and then prepares to murder them both as Twilight and Tempest are both no longer of use to him anymore.

## Final Battle

Just as he is about to kill Tempest and Twilight, Twilight's friends launch themselves out of a massive cannon, ramming the Storm King out of the way and lodging the Staff of Sacanas into the mosaic above the throne room. Twilight and her friends make up as they apologise for what they never should've done to each other at a terrible time. As Twilight and her friends work together again, they fight against the raging winds of the hurricane and the falling debris of the collapsing throne room in an attempt to retrieve the staff. Right behind them, The Storm King emerges from underneath some of the fallen rubble and desperately climbs in pursuit of the staff. Fighting against the Mane 6 in the race for the staff, he hurls himself at the staff in a fit of desprate rage, just as Twilight grabs it first just in time, but the strong winds pull Twilight, the staff, and himself through the window and out into the hurricane. As Twilight and the Storm King are presumed dead, as the Mane 5 and Spike are sad that Twilight is gone.

## Death

Just when the ponies think Twilight is dead, and mourn for her, she emerges from the eye of the storm with the staff, still alive, and uses it to end the chaos the Storm King began. As she and her friends embrace each other, the Storm King survived the storm too and sneakingly climbs back up over the balcony and hurls an obsidian orb at them in a last attempt to retrieve the staff and defeat Twilight and her friends once and for all. Tempest, however, spotted him and saw what he was about to do. Having had a change of heart after being saved by Twilight and realizing the king is too dangerous to be kept alive, she leaps in front of the princess and her friends and onto the Storm King, taking the hit and transforming them both into obsidian statues. While Twilight uses the staff to save Tempest, The Storm King's petrified body plummets down to the courtyard below and shatters into pieces upon impact, killing him and ending his oppressive tyranny over Equestria, all the lands he took over the years and his plan to rule the world before it could truly begin.

In the credits, while still in pieces in stone form, his eyes were seen moving while trying to dance before his body was reduced to rubble again.

## Role in the Series Season 8

In the premiere episode " *School Daze Part 1* ", he is mentioned when Twilight says that Tempest left Ponyville to spread the word of the Storm King's defeat. He was also mentioned by Sandbar when reminds the creature students that the Mane Six saved Equestria.

In the episode " *Surf and/or Turf* ", the Storm King is mentioned several times to recount the events of the film and when he attacked the Hippogriff Kingdom during his reign.

In the episode " *The Hearth's Warming Club* ", the Storm King makes a cameo in Silverstream's story about how she and the other hippogriffs celebrate the "Three Days of Freedom".

In the episode " *What Lies Beneath* ", the Storm King appears as an illusion formed from Silverstream's deepest fears.

In the episode " *Father Knows Beast* ", the Storm King is mentioned.

## Role in "Equestria Girls"

In the special "Spring Breakdown", taking place between the movie and Season 8 of the series, the Storm King is mentioned multiple times, and his leftover magic is the source of the havoc that happens in the human world.

## Role in the Comics

The Storm King appears as the main antagonist in IDW's *My Little Pony: The Movie Prequel* . It depicts what he did during his reign, conquering many lands, including the Abyssinian capital of Panthera. His second-in-command at the time was Strife, a cloud creature who secretly planned to betray him and side with the Pirates.

In Issue #1, he and Strife invaded Panthera, plundering all the palace treasure and setting fire to the rest of the city. However, Strife later betrays the Storm King and allies with Captain Celaeno and her crew of parrot pirates. The Storm King, enraged by this betrayal, appoints Grubber as his new second-in-command.

In Issue #2, the Storm King catches up with Celaeno's ship, tosses Strife overboard for his betrayal, and forces Celaeno and her crew to work for him as cargo haulers.

He does not appear in Issue #3, but he was mentioned.

In Issue #4, the Storm King tracks down Tempest Shadow, who has had the Misfortune Malachite while fleeing from his Storm Creatures. The two then allies, with Tempest agreeing to become the Storm King's new lieutenant in his search for magical power in exchange for the Storm King healing her broken horn.

The Storm King is also mentioned during the Convocation of Creatures on *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic Issue #61* page 15.

The Storm King is also seen in a flashback in *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic Issue #68* .

## Pony of Shadows

**Stygian**, better known as the **Pony of Shadows**, is a major antagonist in *My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic*, appearing as the main antagonist in the Season 7 finale, " *Shadow Play* ".

He is a unicorn scholar and the founder of the Pillars of Equestria, who was also their friend as he brought them together to save his home and Equestria. After a terrible misunderstanding led him to be outcasted by the pillars, he was then transformed into a monstrous pony made entirely of shadows who desired to cover the entirety of Equestria in darkness before he was reverted back to his original form by the pillars as well as the Mane Six.

He was voiced by Bill Newton, who also played Bright Macintosh and Pharynx in the series.

### Background

The Pony of Shadows was originally a male unicorn named Stygian, who lived in Equestria more than 1,000 years prior to the events of the series. One day, Stygian's village was attacked by the Sirens, who used their magic to turn everypony against each other in order to feed off their negativity to become even more powerful. In order to save his home, Stygian traveled across old Equestria in search of the country's greatest heroes, which included Rockhoof, Flash Magnus, Mistmane, Somnambula, Mage Meadowbrook and Star Swirl the Bearded. Together, they formed the Pillars of Equestria and fought the Sirens, banishing them into a different dimension and saving Stygian's home.

After vanquishing the Sirens, the Pillars stuck together and continued to defend Equestria from future threats. During this time, Stygian provided assistance by studying their foes and planning strategies for them. However, while the others were hailed and respected by all, Stygian wasn't recognized in the slightest for his own contributions because he always watched from sidelines while his friends did all the work. Desperate to be noticed and wanting to prove himself a hero as well, Stygian secretly borrowed a treasured belonging from each of the other Pillars and brought them all to Ponehenge in order to perform a spell that will create copies of the artifacts so that he can fight alongside them. However, the others discovered this and believed he was trying to take their power for himself. After taking back their artifacts and stopping Stygian's spell, they then banished him from the team without even giving him the chance to explain the reasons for his actions. At the time, Stygian believed that the Pillars were just being selfish and didn't want to share their power with him, causing him to despise his former friends.

Shortly afterwards, a heartbroken and embittered Stygian discovered the Well of Shade in the Hollow Shades. There, he encountered a mysterious and shadowy entity known as "The Darkness", which promised Stygian the power to take his revenge on those who supposedly betrayed him in return for helping the entity plunge the world into eternal darkness. Enticed by this promise, Stygian agreed to this deal, and the two merged into a single shadowy being; the Pony of Shadows.

The Pony of Shadows then attacked the Pillars of Equestria and began spreading darkness and chaos across the land, desiring every pony to feel the pain he had. Realizing that they couldn't defeat him conventionally, the Pillars then decided to perform a ritual to banish him to the space between dimensions known as Limbo. However, the ritual would require them to banish themselves along with their former friend to accomplish this. Willing to sacrifice themselves to save Equestria, all the Pillars agreed to this plan. But before they did, they each poured their essence into a seed and planted them in a cave underneath the Castle of the Two Sisters, which would eventually grow into the Tree of Harmony that would help future heroes in defending Equestria.

The Pillars gathered around Ponehenge, where they first banished Stygian. There, Starswirl casted a spell to bring the Pony of Shadows to them. Immediately, the Pony of Shadows attacked them and prepared to plunge the world into complete darkness, but the Pillars then performed the ritual and willingly banished themselves and the Pony of Shadows to Limbo, where they all remained for the next millennium.

*Shadow Play* Pt. 1 and 2

Over a thousand years later, the Pony of Shadows was inadvertently released from Limbo by Twilight Sparkle, who with the help of her friends freed the Pillars from the dimensional gap as well. The Pony of Shadows then destroys Stonehenge and Starswirl's spell book so he can't be sent back and attempts to attack Starswirl. However, Twilight and Starlight Glimmer counter his attack, forcing him to retreat to shadowy areas of Equestria to regain his power.

Due to the industrialization of Equestria over the past millennium, many of the areas that were once known to be dark are now populated and bright, thus buying Twilight and her friends time to come up with a plan on how to locate and re-contain him. The initial plan was to sacrifice the Elements of Harmony in place of the Pillars, but Starlight suggested that they should try to make peace with Stygian to regain his friendship, only to be rebuffed by Starswirl who firmly believed that Stygian was beyond redemption.

Eventually, the ponies are led by the castle's map to the Hollow Shades, which is now an abandoned ghost town on the edge of Equestria. After traveling there, the entire town collapses into the ground to reveal the Well of Shade, where Stygian first became the Pony of Shadows. The Pony of Shadows explained how Stygian and the Darkness met and fused into one before attacking Starswirl again. At that moment, the Mane Six and the Pillars open a portal to banish the Pony of Shadows and the Elements of Harmony into Limbo. However, as the Pony of Shadows begins to slip into the portal, Twilight sees Stygian himself struggling from within the black mass that is his body and dives in.

She then finds Stygian, sitting alone in the darkness. There, he revealed his true intentions for stealing the Pillars' artifacts. The Pillars and the rest of the Mane Six overheard their conversation, and the Pillars were shocked and horrified to learn that Stygian truly was their friend and that banishing him led him down the darker path. As the darkness begins to overtake Stygian again, Twilight urges him to forgive his friends and abandon the darkness. When Stygian questions why Twilight would believe he can be saved, Starlight joins Twilight and explains that she was like Stygian until Twilight managed to convince her of the power of friendship. Stygian then states that while he wants to believe what they say, he then becomes possessed by the Darkness again and boasts that it can never be defeated.

Twilight then takes a more forceful approach by lassoing Stygian's foreleg with her magic to pull him out of the Darkness while urging him to fight it. It was then that Starlight, the Mane Six and the Pillars combine all of their magic to pull Stygian out of the Darkness, which they succeed in doing. As a result, the Darkness was left without a host and could not prevent itself from being sucked into the portal on his own, causing it to be banished back into Limbo for good.

With the Darkness gone and the Elements of Harmony and Pillars of Old Equestria both intact, the land was at peace once again, and Starswirl apologizes to Stygian and rekindles their friendship.

Alternate

The Pillars and Stygian encountered an alternate version of the Pony of Shadows after he abducted a young Celestia and Luna, intending to turn them into Daybreaker and Nightmare Moon. Despite his power, the alternate Pony of Shadows was thwarted due to Stygian's inexplicable ability to command his creatures. When he attempted to blast Stygian, their magics reacted and caused an explosion, and Stygian announced himself before departing for home with the Pillars. The alternate Pony of Shadows, who had recognized all of the heroes except Stygian, was then revealed to be the Stygian of that universe.

---

Me: All of our training has prepared us for this. We have been preparing for this ever since Laney had her dream about it.

Laney: And justice will be brought to those monsters.

Me: We are ready for them.

Nico: Yes we are.

Me: But our forces are still not enough. We need more of them and we need to be at our ultimate max when we take them down.

Eddy: I'm going to where Chrysalis and the other villains are to buy you guys some time.

Winona: Don't be crazy, Eddy. We're in this together!

Nico: Remember what I always say. Never fight alone!

Dark Spicer: He won't be alone. I'm going to help him.

Me: Okay. That will give us plenty of time to gather our forces.

Nico: And from the looks of things we're going to need all the help we can get.

Starfire: And lots of it.

Eli: Definitely.

Me: Be careful you two. We'll be there shortly.

Eddy and Dark teleported.

Me: Okay you guys are gonna think I'm crazy but we need Mac's brother Terrance and Eddy's brother Tyrone to help us.

Mac: Are you crazy!? Terrance hates me!

Me: I'm well aware of that Mac. And I'm sorry he does but he deserves a chance at redemption. It's better than Brad.

Kick Buttowski: I agree J.D. But if you think Terrence and Tyron can be redeemed then we are not one to judge you.

Me: Good.

Apeface went to the Jupiter prison to get Terrence and Freeway went to Atlanta to get Tyrone. They came back with them.

Terrence: So, can you explain to me why you're giving me a chance to help out in this war and redeem myself instead of Brad Buttowski?

Apeface: Because Brad's too far gone. But you, on the other hand, still have your humanity.

Me: That's right Terrance. Brad is a monster. You on the other hand still have your humanity.

Mac: But don't think that this will be the easiest way for me to forgive you after everything you did to me.

Terrence: I know Mac and I didn't expect it to be that easy. I'm sorry I did all those things to me. I was a terrible big brother to you.

Me: Yes you were but you still have honor and that's good.

Nico: Yes he does.

Tyrone: Are you saying Eddy's going with his archenemy to fight off Chrysalis and her forces by themselves?!

Freeway: At least until we can gather all our forces.

Lisa: Fortunately, I've been working on rebuilding an armor from a past enemy for you to use here.

Tyrone: Really?

Lisa pulled out a remote and pressed a button and a wall opened up and in it was THE IRONMONGER SUIT!

Me: WHOA! The Ironmonger Suit!

Tyrone: AWESOME!

Me: You are going to love it Tyrone.

?: He sure is.

10 figures came out and they were THE RONIN WARRIORS: Ryo of

Wildfire, Kento of Hardrock, Cye of Torrent, Sage of Halo, Rowen of Strata, Anubis of Cruelty, Cale of Corruption, Sekhmet of Venom, Dais of Illusion and Lady Kayura of the Stars!

---

Ryo Sanada

Voiced by Takeshi Kusao (Japanese), Matt Hill (English)

**Ryo Sanada** (真田 遼, *Sanada Ryō* ) is the unofficial leader of the Ronin Warriors who is often accompanied by the large white tiger, White Blaze (白炎, *Byakuen* ). Known to be brash and impulsive at times, he is nonetheless goodhearted and fiercely loyal. A tenacious warrior, Ryo was the first of the five rōnin to arrive in Shinjuku confront the forces of the Evil Dynasty during their first invasion. He was also the first to be rescued by companions Mia and Ully after their initial siege on Talpa's castle. Though they manage to regroup and defeat Talpa, the Evil Dynasty resurfaced and captured Ryo's fellow rōnin Sage, Kento and Sai. With his only remaining comrade, Rowen, Ryo ventures into the Nether Realm with Mia and Ully to rescue their fellow warriors, ultimately vanquishing Talpa in one final battle. Ryo would then confront other villains with the other Ronin including the warrior of the Black Inferno Armor and the revenant Suzunagi. He was last seen in new armor, choosing to continue his role as a Ronin Warrior.

Guided by the virtue of "Jin" (仁, *benevolence, righteousness* ), Ryo commands the red *Armor of Wildfire* (烈火の鎧, *Rekka no Yoroi* ), which draws power from heat and flame. As owner of this armor, Ryo inherits the epithet and title *Ryo of Wildfire* (烈火のリョウ, *Rekka no Ryō* ), the *Warrior of Flames* (炎の戦士, *Honō no Senshi* ). When equipped, Ryo becomes immune to the effects of extreme heat and flames. This armor is equipped with a pair of katana called the Swords of Wildfire (烈火剣, *Rekkaken*, lit. Wildfire Swords) which can connect at the kashira to form a double-bladed sword style weapon. From this weapon formation, Ryo unleashes his finishing move, the "Flare Up Now" (双炎斬, *Sōenzan*, lit. Twin Fire Cut) ("Fury of Wildfire" in the OVA), a giant column of white-hot energy. Ryo later acquires the white Armor of Inferno (白い輝煌帝, *Shiroi Kikotei*, lit. White Sun Emperor), which requires the additional energies of four other armors to summon. Wielding this armor proved a great challenge for Ryo until he acquired the twin Swords of Fervor (剛烈剣, *Gōretsuken*, lit. Unyielding Swords) from the Nether Realm warlord, Lord Sabrestryke. Together with the Inferno Armor, Ryo uses these swords to unleash the "Rage of Inferno" (超弾動閃煌斬, *Chō-dandō Senkōzan*, lit. *Ultra-Ballistic Flash Cut* ), which releases the armor's power as rays of light and flame. Following the battle with Mukala and the Black Inferno Armor, the White Inferno and Wildfire armors were destroyed, though Ryo would later acquire new armor from the spirit Suzunagi; though the nature and abilities of this new armor were never explored.

Ryo comes from the ninja school of the Sanada Ten Braves, a legendary band of ninja who were believed to have assisted Sanada Yukimura, a real samurai who died in 1615. He is frequently depicted as wearing red armor, and is widely considered a hero. The crest on Ryo's armor is actually a slightly stylized version the family symbol of the Takeda clan. In a *Newtype* poll, Ryo ranked #17 for the top 30 most popular male anime character from the 1980s.

Kento Rei Fang

Voiced by: Tomohiro Nishimura (Japanese), Jason Gray-Stanford (English, TV), Andrew Francis (English, OVA)

**Kento Rei Fang**, known in Japan as **Xiu Lihuang** (秀 麗黄, *Shū Reifuan* ), wears the orange and brown Armor of Hardrock (金剛, *Kongō*, lit. *Stone* ), which represents the element of Earth and the guiding virtue Gi (義, *Gi*, lit. *Justice* ). It is said to be the most violent of the armors. His rival is Dais, the Dark Warlord of Illusion. Kento is the warrior of Earth (Chi no Senshi - 地の戦士).

When the Ancient One sent Kento to Mt. Aso to unlock his Armor's true power, Dais followed him with the Sand Strikers. Kento defeated them by learning to focus his power.

His weapon is a combination of a three-section staff and a naginata which he sometimes wields like a pair of nunchakus in close combat. The armor's surekill is Iron Rock Crusher (岩鉄砕, *Gantetsusai*, lit. Rock-Iron Smash) which causes a massive earthquake-like disruption around him. Kento gains a new suit of

Armor in the 3rd OVA, *Message*, but its powers and abilities are unknown.

Sage Date

Voiced by: Daiki Nakamura (Japanese), Michael Donovan (English, TV), Matt Smith (English, OVA)

**Sage Date**, known in Japan as **Seiji Date** (伊達征士, *Date Seiji* ), wears the green Armor of Halo (光輪, *Kōrin*, lit. *Nimbus* ), which represents the element of Light and the guiding virtue of Rei (礼, *Rei*, lit. *Courtesy*, translated as *Grace* in the OVA). In the English dub of the series, his guiding virtue is Chi (Wisdom). His rival is Cale, the Dark Warlord of Corruption. He is considered the most mature and aloof member of the team. When the Ancient One sends him to the Catasota Gulch Pinnacles to unlock his armor's true power, Sage realized the armors can be used for good or evil. He speaks formally in the original "Samurai Troopers" series. Sage as warrior of Light (Hikari no Senshi - 光の戦士).

Sage fights with a nodachi, a Japanese broadsword. His surekill is the Thunderbolt Cut (Lightning Strike in the OVA) (雷光斬, *Raikōzan*, lit. Thunder Lightning Thrust), an energized thrust thunder power attack; it also appears as a burst of energy beams.

Sage is captured by Shikaiden and the Mad Scientist in the OVA *Gaiden* . His Armor of Halo is used to kill people in New York, including Runa's brother. Sage gains a new armor in the last OVA, *Message*, but its abilities are unknown.

Sage's family name, Date, comes from a real-life samurai called Date Masamune. Date Masamune is famous for being blind in one eye, and has the nickname " *The One-Eyed Dragon.* " As an intentional nod to this, Sage's hair is styled so that his bangs always cover one eye.

Cye Mori

Voiced by: Nozomu Sasaki (Japanese), Michael Donovan (English)

**Cye Mouri**, known in Japan as **Shin Mouri** (毛利 伸, *Mōri Shin* ), wears the light blue Armor of Torrent (水滸, *Suiko* ), which represents the element of Water and the guiding virtue Shin (信, *Trust* ). In OVA, Shin as Trust, or a Faith. His rival is Sekhmet, the Dark Warlord of Venom. He is the oldest member of the Warriors and one of the calmest, this is like Kento of big best friends. But in OVA, *Kikotei*, Cye deslike of fight, a Kento and Rowen hungry for Cye now power uses. When the Ancient One sent him to the Sea of Toyama to unlock his armor's true power, he encountered a clone of himself called Red Torrent. He defeated the clone by purifying the water around himself, which strengthened him. He speaks with an English accent in the English dub. Cye as warrior of Water (Sui no Senshi - 水の戦士).

His weapon is a Jūmonji yari, whose prongs can close, allowing him to grab opponents from afar or cut through obstacles. The armor is also equipped with a tantō dagger and a claw-like weapon on the gauntlet, but he has, apparently, never used either of those. His surekill is Super Wave Smasher (超流破, *Chōryūha*, lit. *Super Wave Crush* ), a powerful burst of water. In the 3rd OVA, *Message*, Cye receives a new suit of Armor, but its abilities are unknown.

Cye's family name, Mouri, possibly came from the real-life Japanese daimyo Mouri Motonari.

Rowen Hashiba

Voiced by: Hiroshi Takemura (Japanese), Ward Perry (English)

**Rowen Hashiba**, known in Japan as **Touma Hashiba** (羽柴 当麻, *Hashiba Tōma* ), is the rational and level-headed member of the Ronin Warriors. He often acts as a voice of reason to Ryo and Kento's hotter tempers. Rowen is close friends with Sage, as they share similar interests. He and Kento are childhood friends, having met through Kento's paternal grandfather. He is said to have an IQ of 250, making him the most intelligent of the Ronin Warriors.

Guided by the virtue of Chi (智, *Wisdom* ) (originally Inochi (命, *Life* ) in the original dub), Rowen commands the indigo Armor of Strata (天空の鎧, *Tenkū no Yoroi*, Armor of the Heavens/Sky), which draws its power from the air and wind. As owner of the armor, Rowen inherits the epithet and title "Rowen of Strata" (天空の当麻, *Tenkū no Tōma*,

Tōma of the Heavens), "Warrior of Sky" (空の戦士, *Sōra no Senshi* ). This armor comes equipped with a collapsible, golden bow and a small, back-mounted quiver which supplies an virtually endless amount of arrows. Rowen has demonstrated great expertise using this weapon and displayed exceptional marksmanship. His finishing move is the "Arrow Shockwave" (真空波, *Shinkūha*, Vacuum Breaker) (Heaven's Shockwave in the OVA), an extremely powerful light arrow. (The first use of which demolished a large section of a mountain). Other abilities include Rowen can erect protective barriers of around himself to slow his descent. Rowen gains a new suit of Armor in the third OVA, *Message*, but its powers are unknown.

His enemy is Anubis, the Darklord of Cruelty. The English dub of the series gives him a thick Brooklyn accent, but that went missing in the OVAs.

Rowen's name Hashiba is most likely from Toyotomi Hideyoshi's original surname, Hashiba. Toyotomi was Oda Nobunaga's successor, and unified Japan under his rule for a short while.

Anubis

Voiced by: Kiyoyuki Yanada (Japanese), Paul Dobson (English)

**Anubis, the Dark Warlord of Cruelty**, known in Japan as **Shutendouji, the Ogre Demon General** (鬼魔将・朱天童子, *Oni Mashō Shutendōji* ), was the leader of the Four Dark Warlords at the beginning of the series. Four hundred years ago, he was a warrior named Toshitada Koma (狛 俊忠, *Koma Toshitada* ), whose ambition and blood-lust made him susceptible to Talpa's influence.

He was the first of the Warlords to fight the Warriors in modern times. He nearly defeated them until the Ancient One intervened. He later appeared to stop Mia and Ully from saving Ryo, and then to stop Ryo from saving Rowen. When he challenged Ryo and Rowen to a battle, he defeated them but could not bring himself to destroy them. Rowen shattered his mask with an Arrow Shockwave, exposing his human face to them. Talpa sensed that Anubis was showing weakness and used Nether Spirits to turn his mind back to the Dynasty. Anubis was saved when Kento defeated the Nether

Spirits. The Ancient One then showed Anubis how Talpa regarded him as a tool. Anubis then renounced the Dynasty.

Anubis disappeared after Talpa's first defeat, but he later returned to take on the Ancient One's role as protector. While the Warriors initially distrusted him, Anubis proved himself by aiding them in battle, usually by helping Ryo summon the Inferno Armor. He also met Lady Kayura, whom he recognized as the last living member of the Ancient One's clan and sought to redeem her. He sacrifices himself to free her from the control of Lord Badamon; before his death, he passed on his armor and the Ancient One's staff to her.

Anubis wears the Armor of Cruelty, also known as the Armor of the Ogre - Bear (貴力, *Riki*, lit. *Noble Power* ), which represents Spring. Its guiding virtue is Chū (忠, Loyalty). His weapon is a *kusari-gama* and his surekill is Quake With Fear (紅雷閃, *Kōraisen*, lit. "Red Lightning Flash"), in which he sends his chain into the ground, which then bursts out into the form of several chains.

Anubis' Japanese name, *Shutendōji*, is a reference to a demon from Japanese folklore, notable for hating beans (as did the YST version of the character).

Cale

Voiced by: Yasunori Matsumoto (Japanese), Richard Newman, Peter Wilds (Episode 2 Only), Scott McNeil (Episodes 31, 32 and 35; uncredited) (English)

**Cale, the Dark Warlord of Corruption**, known in Japan as **Anubis, the Darkness Demon General** (闇魔将・悪奴弥守, *Yami Mashō Anubis* ), formerly Kujūro Sasaki (佐々木九十郎, *Sasaki Kujūro* ), is the third Warlord to fight the Warriors. He has powers over darkness. He primarily fights Sage of the Halo, who controls light. His armor of Darkness-Corruption/the Jackal (漆黒, *Shikoku*, lit. "Jet-Black") represents Winter and the guiding virtue Kou (考, filial piety), which is changed to Tei (Obedience) in the English dub. His weapons are a *Nodachi* and claw-like armor spikes. His surekill is Black Lightning Slash (暗黒跳飛斬り, *Ankoku Chohigiri*, lit. "Darkness Leaping Slash"), where he fires a number of black lasers.

According to *The Encyclopedia of YST*, if Cale was to use his powers for good, he would be the Eyes for people lost in the darkness. No matter how powerful his enemies may be, he will be persistent and continue to fight.

Dais

Voiced by: Jūrōta Kosugi (Japanese), Matt Smith and Peter Wilds (Episode 2 Only) (English)

**Dais, the Dark Warlord of Illusion**, known in Japan as **Rajra, the Phantom Demon General** (幻魔将・螺呪羅, *Gen Mashō Rajura* ), formerly Gorō Kurodajirō (黒田次郎五郎, *Kurodajirō Gorō* ), is the oldest of the Four Dark Warlords and the fourth Warlord to confront the Warriors. His main opponent is Kento Rei Faun. Dais was the first of the Warlords to confront Anubis when he re-emerged. Anubis tried to sway Dais from evil, but Dais stayed with the Dynasty until Talpa was destroyed for good. His Armor of Illusion/the Spider (夢幻, *Mugen*, lit. *Infinity* ) represents Summer and the guiding virtue Nin (忍, lit. "to endure"), which is rendered as "Serenity" in the English dub. It has six Kamas on its back resembling spider legs, which he can extend to any length he sees fit. The Kamas are connected to a single handle attached to his back, which he can remove at any time. He also has a flail on his right gauntlet and a nunchaku on his left. His armor allows him to spin webs and create illusions. His surekill is Web of Deception (投蜘網, *Tōchimō*, lit. "Spider's Webcast"), in which he throws his Kamas.

According to *The Encyclopedia of YST* if Dais were to use his powers for good, he would be able to create peaceful illusions.

Sekhmet

Voiced by: Issei Futamata (Japanese), Ward Perry (English)

**Sekhmet, the Dark Warlord of Venom**, known in Japan as **Nahza, the Poison Demon General** (毒魔将・那唖挫, *Doku Mashō Naaza* ), formerly Naotoki Yamanouchi (山之内直時, *Yamanouchi Naotoki* ), is the second Warlord to fight the Warriors. He has pale skin, purple eyelids, and beady black eyes. He is Cye Mouri's main opponent. His armor is the Armor of the Venom/the Snake (薬師, *Yakushi*, lit.

*Doctor* in archaic Japanese), which represents Autumn and the guiding virtue Tei (梯, Obedience), which is changed to Kou (Piety) in the English dub.

Sekhmet fights with six katanas, which exude a deadly poison that can also cause blindness. He can also move his arms at speeds that allow him to seemingly grow four extra arms. His surekill is Snake Fang Strike (蛇牙剣・六節大蛇, *Jagaken Rokusetsu Orochi*, lit. Snake Fang Sword Six-Segmented Serpent/Serpent's Fang), where he connects his swords together into a whip-like weapon and swings it around before attacking.

According to *The Encyclopedia of YST*, if Sekhmet were to use his powers for good, he would be able to heal injuries and illnesses. He would also be able to turn venom into medicine.

Lady Kayura

Voiced by: Masako Katsuki (Japanese), Jane Perry (English)

**Lady Kayura** (迦遊羅, *Kayura* ) is the last known member of the Ancient One's clan. For this reason, she was abducted from her home by the Dynasty at a young age. Talpa kept Kayura under his control with a magical amulet worn around her neck and raised her to be his ultimate weapon against the Ronin Warriors. In her first appearance, she battled Ryo and Rowen while the others were captured by the Dynasty. The Warriors were no match for her until Anubis appeared and summoned the Inferno Armor. Ryo and Rowen faced her several times during their quest through the Nether Realm, and were always at a disadvantage unless they could use the other Warlords' armors to summon the Inferno.

When Ryo inadvertently destroyed Kayura's amulet, she remembered her past and ultimately rejected Talpa's control. At Talpa's behest, Badamon, the leader of the Nether Spirits, possessed Kayura's body to keep her evil. This time, Badamon-Kayura conquered the White Armor's near infinite power. She nearly gained control of the Jewel of Life before White Blaze made a last second swipe at her to force her to drop it to dodge his attack. Kayura was ultimately released from Badamon's control by Anubis's sacrifice, turning the energy from her own surekill attack back on her which, combined with Anubis' armor, shattered Badamon's possession of Kayura, expelling him from her permanently, and putting her back on the side of good. Kayura took up the Ancient One's staff and Anubis's armor to help fight Talpa in the final battle. After Talpa's ultimate destruction, Kayura and the Warlords returned to the Nether Realm to help rebuild the Dynasty into a benevolent empire.

Kayura is several centuries old, though her physical age is 12 according to official publications. She possesses near-infinite supernatural powers, due to her ancestry as a member of the Clan of the Ancients. She wields the twin sai she called Starlight Swords. Her surekill is called Star Sword Scream (嵐星斬, *Ranseizan*, lit. *Storm Star Cut* ), which summons a massive barrage of stellar energy from the sky. Apparently, the attack had some dependency on water, as she never seemed to use it unless a considerable amount was present. Kayura was also given Anubis' Cruelty armor, and gained the Ancient One's staff, but whether she used them afterwards or not is in question. Because of her new role, Kayura should be referred to as the Ancient One.

In the YST manga, Kayura's Virtue is "ai" (愛, love). In the *Shin Yoroiden Samurai Troopers* manga, Kayura serves as the mentor to the new wearer of the Armor of Wildfire. She also appears in the YST novel, *Shinkon-Hen*, which is about the history of the Ancient One's clan.

* * *

Me: Oh wow! The Ronin Warriors!

Ryo: It's an honor to meet you J.D.

Me: Same here Ryo. I've read so many awesome stories about you all.

Kento: We wouldn't miss this awesome opportunity to help you out.

Sekhmet: Especially after we heard so much about all your adventures.

Cale: You are a truly noble warrior.

Me: I get that all the time. But it's a great honor to have you all with us.

Lady Kayura: Same here J.D.

Cye: We heard that you have amazing skills in our techniques.

Me: Your techniques have been a huge contributing factor and power to us in our adventures.

Nico: They are so awesome and they REALLY pack a punch.

Eli: They sure do.

Sage: We're honored that you would use them.

Me: Thanks.

We gathered a lot of our forces.

---

In the hideout of the Doomsday 23, Eddy and Dark Spicer were facing Chrysalis and her massive horde of Changelings!

Chrysalis: (to Eddy and Dark Spicer) There you two are.

Dark Spicer: Alright. Let's settle this right here. Right now!

Dark then turned into Prionrock.

Prionrock: Here's your warning: Your insect asses are about to be kicked!

Chrysalis: Bring it on! CHARGE!

Eddy and Prionrock went at Chrysalis and the Changeling horde and blasted them all over and quickly gained a strong foothold over them as they were blasting them into nothing. They were doing really well against them!

Dark Spicer then turned into ALIEN Ξ and blasted them all over with a massive energy wave and blew them apart. They blew them apart all over the place with indiscriminate fury and then they were exhausted.

Dark and Eddy looked at Chrysalis and her army as they panted in exhaustion. Alongside Chrysalis were the rest of the Doomsday 23.

Chrysalis: (grins evilly) In all my years of conquest… violence… slaughter… It was never personal. But I'll tell you both now- what I'm about to do to your stubborn, annoying little planet- I'm gonna enjoy it. Very, very much.

Dark and Eddy looked at one another.

Eddy: Well, at least we'll go down fighting.

Dark Spicer: We sure will. So, let's make this a final battle to remember!

But just as they both take one step…

?: (from Eddy's communicator) Hey, bro. Can you hear me?

Dark and Eddy stopped in place, confused and shocked as crackling came into Eddy's communicator.

?: Eddy, it's Tyrone. Can you hear me?

Eddy: Bro? Where are you?

Tyrone: On your left.

Dark and Eddy looked to their left and were shocked at what they saw.

They saw Eddy's Brother Tyrone in the Ironmonger's suit.

Tyrone: Hey Pipsqueak.

Eddy: Bro wow! You look awesome!

Dark Spicer: Wow!

Tyrone: And it's not just me.

Me: (On Eddy's Communicator) Sorry we're late guys.

(Imperatrix Mundi by Jo Blankenburg plays at 1:35)

Many portals suddenly appeared all over and out of them came all of us. We were a massive army in the tens of thousands. We had all of the Avengers, Justice League, Digimon, Pokemon, the worlds of Monster Rancher, Mon World, The Ghosts of the Ghost Zone, The Kaiju, The Jedi, Aliens from all over the Universe, The Plumbers, The Lantern Corps, The Fairies of Fairy World, Hunter's friends, The World Gundam Federation, The Voltron Force, The Z-Fighters, Sailor Soldiers, Creatures from All over Equestria, the Gene-Slammers, Many Shinobi, friends from all over the universe! And we had all of the Saiyans, Nameks, Nintendo Stars, Skylanders, and many more friends.

It wasn't just them either. Wolf's old teammates Panther and Leon were there too. And King Stefan and his army.

May: (to Maria) Is that all of them?

Maria: (smirks at May) What, you wanted more?

?: Don't forget us.

We saw that the ships of Star Trek, Star Wars, The Storm Hawks and many more were there too!

Aerrow: Looks like all the Sky Knights are here too.

Captain Kirk: And us too.

Han Solo: Thought you all would like some help.

Zhuqiaomon: This is gonna be epic!

Sora: This is gonna be awesome!

Laney: Yeah it is!

Lord Tirek: Uh oh.

Evil Cozy Glow: This is gonna be brutal.

Me: It's more than just gonna be brutal. It's the final hour of your lives! You're all going to pay for your crimes! ∞-Fold!

The Psycho Rangers just arrived as well.

Psycho Red: (smirks at Andros) You and your friends can't seem to stay out of trouble, can you, Red Ranger?

Andros: No we can't.

The Masters of Evil arrived too.

Vypra: Looks like we're here too.

Rabia: That's not fair!

Lord Tirek: We handled worse than this.

King Sombra: I'm not scared of a bunch of pompus peons.

Me: You guys will pay for everything you did to Equestria!

Queen Chrysalis: If we can't have Equestria then NO ONE WILL!

We all stood ready to fight Chrysalis and her forces.

Twilight: Knights of the Friendship Table! (smirks) Friendship is Magic.

Edzilla: ED SMASH! (Roars)

Me: CHARGE!

With that, we all yelled and charged at Chrysalis and her forces.

We went at them roaring at the very top of our lungs and I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet DATHOMIR, Darth Maul's Home Planet and we collided with them and a massive fiery explosion went off!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF EARTH AND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!

Abacus Cinch was first and

Abacus Cinch: You all would dare to attack your own headmistress!?

Indigo Zap: YOU WERE NEVER OUR HEADMISTRESS!

Lemon Zest: You abused and tortured us with incredible malice!

Sugarcoat: We were only weapons and pawns to you and you never cared one bit about us!

Sunny Flare: We are now with Team Loud Phoenix Storm and you can kiss your life goodbye!

Sour Sweet: That's right! Goodbye Cinch!

Frosty Orange: And good riddance!

They went at her and pulverized and brutally smashed her all over.

Sunny Flare kicked her in the face and Frosty Orange smashed her fist into her face and Lemon Zest and Sour Sweet blasted her all over with energy arrows and smashed her down.

Dark Spicer and Eddy blasted her all over with their blasters and more and then they hid.

Cinch was looking for Eddy and Dark as they hid behind rocks.

Cinch: Come on out, you two! We all have to die eventually!

Dark Spicer: Well, we're dying of old age. You're dying right now!

Cinch turned to the sound of the voice but it was too late. Dark and Eddy came out and fired their blasters at her head, klling her.

Eddy: (high fives Dark Spicer) Nice one, dude!

Dark Spicer: Thanks.

Indigo Zap: You plagued our lives for far too long you bitch!

Lemon Zest: Yeah! No one uses us as weapons and gets away with it!

Mane-Iac was facing Fluttershy.

Mane-Iac: (MANIACAL LAUGHTER!) YOU WILL NOT STOP ME THIS TIME NATURE LOVER!

Fluttershy: YOU ARE STILL JUST A BIG FAT MEANIE!

Fluttershy punched and brutally smashed Mane-iac all over the place and ripped some of her hair off.

Mane-Iac was about to charge at Eddy and Mac when Tyrone and Terrence stopped her.

Tyrone: Stay away from my little brother!

Terrence: Same goes for mine as well!

Terrence punched Mane-Iac a few times before Tyrone formed a minigun from his armor and fired a quick barrage of shots that killed her instantly.

Mac: Take that you Joker Wannabee!

Eddy: Yeah! Anyone that impersonates the Joker dies!

Tyrone: Well said bro!

SMASH!

Tyrone smashed a Changeling as it was about to hit him from behind.

Lord Tirek was kicked in the face by me.

Lord Tirek: YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO EXIST!

Me: You have no right to decide that!

Star Swirl: I will never allow you to take all the magic in Equestria all for yourself!

Tirek: There is nothing you will do about it!

Star Swirl punched him and blasted his horns off!

Tirek: YOU MONSTER! Any last words, fools?

Dark Leo: We've got 5!

Hulk and Dark Turtles: HULK AND DARK TURTLES SMASH!

Hulk and the Dark Turtles jumped on Tirek and beat him to a pulp.

They smashed him and killed him.

Me: Take that Tirek!

Nico: Yeah!

Luan blasted King Sombra with light blasts.

Sage: (Echoing) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit King Sombra and electrocuted him all over.

King Sombra: Is that all you got!?

Princess Cadance: You killed my mother and I will never forgive you for everything you did!

King Sombra: That monster deserved it for ruining my life!

Flurry Heart: SHUT UP!

POW!

Flurry Heart smashed his face in and punched his horn off and Shining Armor blasted him with magic!

Me: Take this you monster of hatred! LIGHT STYLE VENGEANCE ART: FURY OF THE FORCE OF LIGHT!

I fired a massive blast of rainbow light and it hit King Sombra and burned him all over with incredible force and fury.

Mittens and CatDog approached the Diamond Dogs.

Rover: We're not scared you two.

Dog: Three if you count me!

Mittens: And you should be scared!

Mittens and CatDog jumped on the Diamond Dogs and started biting them.

And ripping them apart.

Rarity then blasted them all over.

Diamond Dog 1: Well if it isn't our favorite mule!

Rarity: NO ONE KIDNAPS ME AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

She smashed and pulverized the Diamond Dogs with incredible fury!

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He smashed the ground with his spear and smashed the Diamond Dogs in mountains of rubble.

Pony of Shadows: (British Medieval Accent) Do you think you can kill me?!

Kairi: We know we can!

Dr. Light: Time for you to see the light! Literally!

Kairi and Dr. Light fired beams of light at the pony of shadows.

The blasts hit the Pony of Shadows and burned him all over.

Pony of Shadows: I gave you everything you wanted!

Stygian: YOU GAVE ME NOTHING!

Stygian blasted the Pony of Shadows with light blasts!

Lady Kayura: You are no master of the stars like me! (Echoing) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired waves of purple lightning from the stars and they hit the Pony of Shadows and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Cozy Glow: Do your worst!

Duncan: Gladly!

Scorpion: I'll stab her shoulder! You can have her head!

They punched and smashed Evil Cozy Glow all over.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders attacked and punched Evil Cozy Glow all over with incredible power.

Apple Bloom: You took our trust and betrayed us!

Scootaloo: We'll make sure you pay for that 100-fold!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah! What you did is unforgiveable!

Evil Cozy Glow: I don't care! Your friendship will never be a match for…

POW!

Apple Bloom punched her in the face and fired a blast of energy at her. It hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo smashed and blasted her all over.

Cye: (Echoing) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a wave of water and energy from his Jūmonji yari and it hit Evil Cozy Glow and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Mean Applejack: C'mon, Lincoln. You wouldn't hurt your own girlfriends, would you?

Lincoln: No. I wouldn't.

Electro: But you girls aren't his girlfriends!

Electro and Lincoln fired lightning blasts at the Mean 6.

And electrocuted them all over.

Princess Amore: You give Twilight and her Friends a really bad name!

Mean Twilight: Do we look like we care!?

Mean Fluttershy: So shut the hell up!

Princess Amore: You first!

She blasted them with a massive blast of magic.

Anubis: You think you know Cruelty, Try me on for size! (Echoing) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired waves of red lightning and they formed into more deadly chain hammers.

Cale: And taste this Corruption! (Echoing) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

Cale fired waves of black lightning from his sword.

Sekhmet: Feel the burn of this poison! (Echoing) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He swung his swords like a whip and fired an energy whip sickle.

Dais: And see the Illusions your worst nightmares! (Echoing) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網

He fired his illusion Kamas.

The blasts all hit the Mean 6 and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Starlight Glimmer: Are those cars?!

Vert: (to LaGrange) Ready?

LaGrange: I was born ready.

They drove all over her and smashed her down and she saw Gusty the Great.

Evil Starlight Glimmer: Your cutie mark is nothing but trouble!

Gusty the Great: You will never touch another Cutie Mark again!

Gusty punched Evil Starlight Glimmer.

Rowen: You will never be a good leader! (Echoing) ARROW SHOCK WAVE! 真空波

He fired a powerful energy arrow and it hit Evil Starlight Glimmer and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sonata: You boys think you can take on all 3 of us?

Ben: You're right.

Billy Numerous: (smirks) The two of us can't kill you three!

Ben turned into Echo Echo before he and Billy made an army of duplicates.

Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) But lots of us can!

The Billy Numerous Army smashed and pulverized the Evil Dazzlings all over and the Echo Echo Army blasted them with sound blasts.

Nico: You girls have messed around with our emotions for far too long!

He fired a Kamehameha blast and obliterated them in a massive and powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Rabia: You fools are no match for me!

Cyborg: Technus, how about you merge with my body?

Technus: (unsure) Well, I can try!

He merged with Cyborg and they got an awesome new upgrade! He had an awesome variation of Technus's suit from Attack of The Killer Garage Sale! He was now called CYTECH!

Cyborg: BOOYAH!

Technus: Awesome! I, Technus, CAN do that with you.

Cyborg: This is awesome! Lets get this freak!

He blasted Rabia all over the place.

Rabia: You would dare attack your own General!?

Swift Foot: I was NEVER your soldier!

Swift Foot smashed Rabia all over!

Ryo: Taste the flames! (Echoing) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords ignite with white hot fire and he slashed Rabia and he bursted into intense flames!

Nora was using her hammer to fight Daybreaker.

Daybreaker: How long can you keep this up?!

Nora: (smirks) Long enough.

Po Kong then jumped up and flattened Daybreaker in a massive thunderous crashing flop!

Po Kong: (mockingly) Oops! Looks like I sat on something!

She moved and got up and Daybreaker was flat as a pancake.

Daybreaker: I will always be more powerful than you!

Princess Celestia: You will NEVER be more powerful than me in a million years!

Princess Celestia fired a massive blast of fire and magic and it hit Daybreaker and blew her horn and wings off!

Me: Try this fire on for size! (Echoing) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I fired a massive vortex of fire and light and it hit Daybreaker and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Demon Shimmer: I'll kill all of you!

Hydro Man: Oh really?

Luna: Fat chance of that happening you bitch!

Hydro Man and Luna fired blasts of water at Demon Shimmer.

And a massive cloud of steam came off of her and knocked her down. Sunset Shimmer came and faced her.

Demon Shimmer: You don't need Princess Celestia or anyone! All you need is me!

Sunset Shimmer: Because of you, I betrayed Princess Celestia and Twilight and her friends saved me from you! You are a monster I NEVER WANTED!

Demon Shimmer: I am your true self!

Sunset Shimmer: You will never be a reminder of what I once was ever again!

She punched and blasted Demon Shimmer all over with incredible brutality!

Sunset performed a Shoryuken and it was sharp enough to cut her vertically.

Nico: NUOVA STAR!

Nico fired a ball of fire and it hit Demon Shimmer and exploded with incredible power in a massive pillar of fire.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Storm King: You all are no match for me!

Weather Wizard: You call yourself the Storm King?

Shane Clarke: Let's show you what a real storm is!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted the Storm King All over!

Weather Wizard: Without your staff you're nothing!

Tempest Shadow blasted him all over!

Storm King: YOU TRAITOR!

Tempest Shadow: I did my best to serve you and you backstabbed me! You will pay for everything you've done!

Storm King: YOU WILL NEVER DEFEAT ME THIS TIME!

Applejack: YOUR REIGN OF TERROR IS OVER STORM KING!

Mistmane: AND YOU WILL NEVER BE WELCOME HERE!

They punched and smashed and brutally pulverized the Storm King!

Pinkie Pie blasted him with her party cannon and Somnambula smashed him all over and Rainbow Dash and Flash Magnus pulverized him all over.

Sage: (Echoing) THUNDERBOLT CUT!

He fired a wave of lightning from his sword.

Me: KAAAAAA MEEEEE HAAAAA MEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and mine and Sage's blasts combined and they hit the Storm King and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Midnight Sparkle started to strangle Rice.

Midnight Sparkle: (mockingly) What's that? I can't hear you!

Rice: (snarls) You just made a big mistake!

Rice's teeth got sharp as her hair started to fall out.

Killer Shrike: (chuckles) Shouldn't have done that.

Me: Now she's in for it!

Rice laughed maliciously as she smiled and her grin grew wider and wider as she was laughing malevolently and she then ripped out of her skin and turned into RAZORFIST and slashed Midnight Sparkle all over.

Twilight Sparkle kicked Midnight Sparkle off of her and she got up and saw her.

Midnight Sparkle: I will always be part of you because I AM you!

Twilight Sparkle: You will never be me! Because J.D. forgave you long ago!

Twilight Sparkle punched her in her face and smashed her horn off.

Razorfist slashed Midnight Sparkle all over some more.

Varie: MAELSTROM BLAST!

She fired a wave of water and smashed Midnight Sparkle down.

Nightmare Moon: How do you fools expect to beat me?

Molten Man: With a candle.

Kaz: A really large candle.

Molten Man and Kaz threw fireballs at Nightmare Moon.

And they hit her all over and exploded.

Princess Luna kicked Nightmare Moon down.

Princess Luna: You are a fiend!

Nightmare Moon: THE NIGHT WILL LAST FOREVER!

Princess Luna: You will never torment the Night Again!

Princess Luna blasted her with a massive blast of blue energy and blew her wings off.

Snowdrop: No one takes over the night!

Gari: And lives! Especially if that someone is an evil version of Mother Luna!

Cheese and the Mascots jumped on King Sombra, pinning him down.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

Poliwag: You will never take over the Crystal Empire Again! (Bites his butt)

Tentacool: No one takes over Equestria without a fight! (Stings him)

Poromon: You make me sick Sombra! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

Manaphy: Anyone without a heart is a worthless monster! (Slaps Sombra all over)

Horsea: And needs to be destroyed! (Squirts ink into his eyes and blinds him)

Cheese: (SCREAMS IN SOMBRA'S EARS)

Chrysalis: Any last words before-

Carmen: GET HELP!

Carmen was carrying Maria off in front of Chrysalis.

Carmen: Get help! Please! My sister's dying! Get help! Help her!

As Chrysalis approaches them, Carmen throws Maria at her, knocking her down.

SMASH!

Chrysalis got up and stars were swirling around her head.

Starlight Glimmer: I gave you a chance to redeem yourself and all you did was spit it back in my face!

Queen Chrysalis: I don't need to redeem yourself! VENGEANCE IS ALL I WANT!

Starlight Glimmer: Your heart is so full of hatred! I will make sure you die with all of your colony!

She went at Chrysalis and punched her in the face and kicked her in the face and broke her horn off!

I punched Chrysalis in the face and Eli slashed her wings off.

We had the villains down.

Nico: Alright. I think that's the last of them.

Maria: Guys, I don't think it's over yet.

The Doomsday 23 then spun around in a vortex of darkness and merged together.

Me: Equestria we have a problem.

We saw them turn into a terrifying 23-Headed DRAGON!

Doomsday 23: WE WILL DESTROY YOU ALL AS ONE!

Me: NOT IF I HAVE ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT IT!

Coop: We'll hold them! Me and Megas haven't had a chance to shine yet!

Me: I'll form the Spirit Bomb!

Twilight Sparkle: Let us help too!

Me: Lets all weaken it with our techniques and give Megas a chance. Then I'll form the Spirit Bomb.

Nico: Good idea!

I powered up to Super Angel-Ebonwu-Phoenix-Harmony 500,000,000 at full power, Eli went Super Human 3, Nico went Super Saiyan 4, Goku, Vegeta, Goten, Trunks, Nikiya, and Gine went Super Saiyan 2 and 3!

Me: (Divine Echoing Elemental Voice) **You have plagued all of Equestria and the universe for far too long!**

Eli: Lets do it! EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Eli fired a wave of earth by punching the ground and it formed into the meanest dinosaur that ever lived from 68 million years ago: Tyrannosaurus Rex!

Hunter: (German Accent) INFERNO STYLE NINJA ART: SPINOSAURUS!

Hunter fired a wave of black fire and it formed into the largest and meanest carnivorous dinosaur that ever lived from 112 million years ago in Egypt: Spinosaurus!

Axel Adell: (Swedish Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WOOLLY MAMMOTH!

Axel fired a wave of ice and it formed into the famous and widely known ancestral elephants from 800,000 years ago: The Woolly Mammoth.

Dana: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SABER-TOOTH CAT!

Dana fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral cats of 42 million years ago: The Saber-Toothed Cats!

Lana: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WOOLLY RHINOCEROS!

Lana fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age ancestors of modern day Rhinoceroses from 3.6 Million years ago: The Woolly Rhinoceros!

Killer Frost: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: IRISH ELK!

Killer Frost fired a wave of ice and it formed into the largest deer ever known that lived 2.5 million years ago: The Irish Elk.

Maggie: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SHORT-FACED BEAR!

Maggie fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age bear from 1.8 million years ago: The Short-Faced Bear.

Khalyaka: (India Accent) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TARBOSAURUS BABAAR!

Khalyaka fired a wave of earth and it formed into the terrible theropod of 70 million years ago: Tarbosaurus!

Lynn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: APATOSAURUS!

Lynn fired a wave of Earth and it formed into the famous sauropod from 158 million years ago: Apatosaurus!

Laney: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DIPLODOCUS!

Laney fired a wave of trees and leaves and it formed into the famous sauropod from 154 million years ago: Diplodocus!

May: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: LEAELLYNASAURA!

May fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Australian dinosaur from 118 million years ago: Leaellynasaura!

Lori: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ALLOSAURUS!

Lori fired a wave of wind and it formed into the vicious theropod from 155 million years ago: Allosaurus!

Leni: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OMEISAURUS!

Leni fired a wave of water and it formed into one of the largest dinosaurs from 173 million years ago: Omeisaurus!

Luna: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SUCHOMIMUS!

Luna fired a wave of water and it formed into the ferocious spinosaurid dinosaur from 125 million years ago: Suchomimus!

Stella: SCORCH STYLE NINJA ART: OURANOSAURUS!

Stella fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Iguanodont from 100 million years ago: Ouranosaurus.

Becca Chang: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TITANOBOA!

Becca fired a wave of water that formed into the Colombian giant snake from 60 million years ago: Titanoboa!

Syd: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OPHTHALMOSAURUS!

Syd fired a wave of water and it formed into the Ichthyosaur from 165 million years ago: Ophthalmosaurus!

Girl Jordan: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: ELASMOSAURUS!

Girl Jordan fired a wave of water and it formed into the huge long-necked plesiosaurus from 80.5 million years ago: Elasmosaurus!

SpongeBob: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: LIOPLEURODON!

SpongeBob fired a wave of water and it formed into the ferocious marine reptile from 166 million years ago: Liopleurodon!

Salar: (Arabic Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: GALLIMIMUS!

Salar fired a massive wave of fire and it formed into a herd of the ostrich-like egg-eaters from 70 million years ago: Gallimimus!

Andropov: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ELASMOTHERIUM!

Andropov fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral big-horned rhinoceros of the Ice Age from 2.6 million years ago: Elasmotherium!

Golova: (Russian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: CAVE LION!

Golova fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Ice Age lions of 500,000 years ago: Cave Lions!

Maverick: (Canadian Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: NANUQSAURUS!

Maverick fired a wave of ice and it formed into the arctic theropod from 69 million years ago: Nanuqsaurus!

Matthias: (German Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: LEPTICTIDIUM!

Matthias fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into a swarm of the ancestor of the Elephant Shrew that lived 50 million years ago: Leptictidium!

Kanaloa: (Hawaiian Accent) BEACH STYLE NINJA ART:

EUSTREPTOSPONDYLUS!

Kanaloa fired a wave of sand and water and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 163 million years ago: Eustreptospondylus!

Fiona: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOCHEIRUS!

Fiona fired a wave of wind and it formed into the ostrich-like dinosaur from 92.5 million years ago: Ornithocheirus!

Becky: PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: COELOPHYSIS!

Becky fired a wave of fire and it formed into one of the first ever dinosaurs from 216 million years ago: Coelophysis!

Jackie: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: INOSTANCEVIA!

Jackie fired a wave of explosions and they formed into the carnivorous Permian therapsid from 265 million years ago: Inostancevia!

Mandee: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: MUTTABURRASAURUS!

Mandee fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the Iguanodont from 105 million years ago: Muttaburrasaurus!

Paige: PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: CRYOLOPHOSAURUS!

Paige fired a wave of fire and it formed into the Antarctic dinosaur from 193 million years ago: Cryolophosaurus!

Lateefa: (Arabic Accent) DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: VELOCIRAPTORS!

Lateefa fired a wave of sand and it formed into the deadly carnivorous dinosaurs from 78 million years ago: Velociraptor!

Nataša: (Czech Accent) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: UTAHRAPTOR!

Nataša fired a wave of earth and it formed into the state dinosaurs of Utah from 139 million years ago: Utahraptor!

Suwailim: (Egyptian Accent) DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PROTOCERATOPS!

Suwailim fired a wave of sand and it formed into the Ceratopsian from 75 million years ago: Protoceratops.

Woya: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: PTERANODON!

Woya fired a wave of wind and it formed into the famous pterosaur from 86 million years ago: Pteranodon!

Leyati: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ARGENTAVIS!

Leyati fired a wave of wind and it formed into the largest prehistoric bird ever to grace the skies from 9 million years ago: Argentavis Magnificens.

Edwayl: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: BASILOSAURUS!

Edwayl fired a wave of water and it formed into the one of the first whales of the Eocene epoch from 41.3 million years ago: Basilosaurus!

Rusty: DESERT STYLE NINJA ART: PARACERATHERIUM!

Rusty fired a wave of sand and it formed into the one of the ancestral rhinoceroses from 34 million years ago: Paraceratherium!

Zach: PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: ENTELODON!

Zach fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestors of the wild boar from 33.9 million years ago: Entelodon!

Liam: (Southern Accent) PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: HYAENODON!

Liam fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestors of the hyena from 42 million years ago: Hyaenodon!

Clyde: PLAIN STYLE NINJA ART: AMPHICYON!

Clyde fired a wave of sand and leaves and it formed into the ancestor of the wolf from 14.3 million years ago: Amphicyon!

Mollie: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANOTOSAURUS!

Mollie fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the ferocious theropod from 98 million years ago: Giganotosaurus!

Luan: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANTOPITHECUS!

Luan fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into one of the first apes from 2 million to 300,000 years ago: Gigantopithecus!

Fletcher: (Scottish Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: DIRE WOLVES!

Fletcher fired a wave of ice and it formed into a pack of the first wolves from 125,000 to 9,500 years ago: the Dire Wolves!

Atchara: (Thai Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: MAPUSAURUS!

Atchara fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the theropod from 97 million years ago: Mapusaurus!

Alex T.: (Greek Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: ARGENTINOSAURUS!

Alex fired a wave of fire and it formed into the largest dinosaur that ever lived from 96.2 million years ago: Argentinosaurus!

Shamrina: (Assyrian Accent) FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: DAEODON!

Shamrina fired a wave of fire and it formed into one of the ancestral wild boars from 29 million years ago: Daeodon!

Tshibangu: (Congolese Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GIANT GROUND SLOTH!

Tshibangu fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the ancestor of the sloth from 5 million years ago: Megatherium or Giant Ground Sloth!

Lang Yan: (Chinese Accent) BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: DWARF PANDA!

Lang punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew in seconds and they formed into the ancestor of the Giant Panda from 2 million years ago - the Dwarf Panda!

Mao Yan: BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: GUANLONG!

Mao punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew and formed into the theropod from 160 million years ago: Guanlong!

Brock: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DOEDICURUS!

Brock fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ancestral armadillo from 2 million to 7,000 years ago: DOEDICURUS!

Nora: (Spanish Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: CARNOTAURUS!

Nora fired a wave of grass and leaves and it formed into the ferocious theropod from 72 million years ago: Carnotaurus!

Timmy Turner: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DIMETRODON!

Timmy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian reptilian mammal from 295 million years ago: Dimetrodon!

Delizia: (Italian Accent) FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DWARF SICILIAN ELEPHANT!

Delizia fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the small elephant from 2 million years ago: The Sicilian Dwarf Elephant!

Nantan: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: AUSTRALOPITHECUS AFARENSIS!

Nantan fired a wave of wind and it formed into one of our human ancestors on our evolutionary chain from 3 million years ago: Australopithecus Afarensis!

Ronnie Anne: JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: BRACHIOSAURUS!

Ronnie Anne fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the famous sauropod from 154 million years ago: Brachiosaurus!

Alexis Rhodes: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AUSTRALOVENATOR!

Alexis fired a wave of ice and it formed into the theropod from 95 million years ago: Australovenator!

Ryan Holland: (British Accent) ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ANTHROPORNIS!

Ryan fired a wave of ice and it formed into one of the first giant penguins and ancestor of the Emperor Penguin from 45 million years ago: Anthropornis!

Eloá: (Brazilian Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: GASTORNIS!

Eloá fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the terror bird of 56 million years ago: Gastornis!

Lucy Loud: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: PHORUSRHACOS TERROR BIRD!

Lucy fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Terror Bird of 20 million years ago: Phorusrhacos!

Haiku: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: TITANIS TERROR BIRD!

Haiku fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the ferocious giant terror bird of 5 million years ago: Titanis!

Dante: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: ICARONYCTERIS!

Dante fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the first ever ancestral bats from 52.2 million years ago: Icaronycteris!

Persephone: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: KELENKEN TERROR BIRD!

Persephone fired a wave of darkness and it formed into the Terror Bird from 15 million years ago: Kelenken!

Lola: FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: BAJADASAURUS!

Lola fired a wave of fire and it formed into the newly discovered dinosaurs from 140 million years ago: Bajadasaurus!

Lily: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: MOSASAURUS!

Lily fired a wave of water and it formed into the marine reptile from 87 million years ago: Mosasaurus!

Qin: BAMBOO STYLE NINJA ART: MAMENCHISAURUS!

Qin punched the ground and a bunch of bamboo grew and formed into one of the largest sauropods from 161 million years ago: Mamenchisaurus!

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: CRYPTOCLIDUS!

Omi fired a wave of water and it formed into the marine reptile from 166 million years ago: Cryptoclidus!

Rainbow Dash: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: HAAST'S EAGLE!

Rainbow Dash fired a wave of wind and it formed into the one of the ancestral eagles from 1.8 million to 700,000 years ago: The Haast's Eagle!

Shrek: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: DEINOSUCHUS!

Shrek fired a wave of water and it formed into one of the first crocodiles from 82 million years ago: Deinosuchus!

Lincoln: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: GORGOSAURUS!

Lincoln fired a wave of ice and it formed into the Theropod from 76.6 million years ago: Gorgosaurus!

Lisa Loud: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GORGONOPS!

Lisa fired a wave of earth and it formed into Permian Therapsid from 260 million years ago: Gorgonops!

Lynn Jr.: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LYCAENOPS!

Lynn Jr. fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian

Therapsid from 270.6 million years ago: Lycaenops!

Warren: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SCUTOSAURUS!

Warren fired a wave of earth and it formed into the parareptile from 265 million years ago: Scutosaurus!

Bart: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINOGORGON!

Bart fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Gorgonopsid from 259 million years ago: Dinogorgon!

Homer: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EDAPHOSAURUS!

Homer fired a wave of earth and it formed into Dimetrodon-like synapsid from 303.4 million years ago: Edaphosaurus!

Tabby: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DILOPHOSAURUS!

Tabby fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the theropod from 193 million years ago: Dilophosaurus!

Kipo: HORIZON STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN LION!

Kipo fired a wave of red and purple energy and it formed into the Ice Age lions from 340,000 to 11,000 years ago: The American Lions!

Nelson: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAMARASAURUS!

Nelson fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropod from 155 million years ago: Camerasaurus!

Naruto: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: QUETZALCOATLUS!

Naruto fired a wave of wind and it formed into the largest flying reptile that ever lived from 68 million years ago: Quetzalcoatlus!

Hinata: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: PACHYRHINOSAURUS!

Hinata fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ceratopsian from 73.5 million years ago: Pachyrhinosaurus!

Kiba: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: POSTOSUCHUS!

Kiba fired a wave of earth and it formed into the rauisuchid from 221 million years ago: Postosuchus!

Rock Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MOSCHOPS!

Rock Lee fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therapsid from 265 million years ago: Moschops!

Tenten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ANKYLOSAURUS!

Tenten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armored dinosaur from 68 million years ago: Ankylosaurus!

Neji: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GASTONIA!

Neji fired a wave of earth and it formed into the armored dinosaur from 139 million years ago: Gastonia!

Ino: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: MASSOSPONDYLUS!

Ino fired a wave of fire and it formed into the sauropodomorph dinosaur from 200 million years ago: Massospondylus!

Haku: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN MASTODON!

Haku fired a wave of ice and it formed into the ancestral elephant of the Great Ice Age from 5.3 million to 10,000 years ago: The American Mastodon!

Sasuke: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: COMPSOGNATHUS!

Sasuke fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the fast carnivore from 150.8 million years ago: Compsognathus!

Sakura Haruno: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TITANOSAURUS!

Sakura fired a wave of earth and it formed into the huge sauropod from 70 million years ago: Titanosaurus!

Fu: ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: BRONTOSCORPIO!

Fu fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Silurian early scorpions from over 423 million years ago: Brontoscorpio!

Shino: ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: ARTHROPLEURA!

Shino fired a wave of energy and it formed into the Carboniferous Trilobite from 345 million years ago: Arthropleura!

Zabuza: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SARCOSUCHUS!

Zabuza fired a wave of water and it formed into the largest crocodilian dinosaur ever known from 133 million years ago: Sarcosuchus!

Kabuto: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

Kabuto fired a wave of water and it formed into a herd of beautiful hadrosaurs from 76.5 million years ago: Parasaurolophus!

Finn: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: LAMBEOSAURUS!

Finn fired a wave of water and it formed into a heard of hadrosaurs from 76 million years ago: Lambeosaurus!

Jake the Dog: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TSINTAOSAURUS!

Jake fired a wave of water and it formed into a herd of hadrosaurs from 70 million years ago: Tsintaosaurus!

Flame Princess: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: CARCHARODONTOSAURUS!

Flame Princess fired a wave of fire and it formed into theropod from 100 million years ago: Carcharodontosaurus!

Mario: (Italian Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: CORYTHOSAURUS!

Mario fired a wave of water and it formed into the hadrosaur from 77 million years ago: Corythosaurus!

Luigi: (Italian Accent) ARTHROPOD STYLE NINJA ART: MEGANEURA!

Luigi fired a wave of energy and it formed into a swarm of the

Carboniferous dragonflies from 305 million years ago: Meganeura!

Mei Terumi: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: MEGALODON!

Mei fired a wave of water and it formed into the largest and most meanest shark ever to swim the ocean and the ancestor of the Great White Shark from 23 million years ago.

Carol: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: STEGOSAURUS!

Carol fired a wave of Earth and it formed into the awesome dinosaur from 155 million years ago: Stegosaurus!

Beast Boy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TRICERATOPS!

Beast Boy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the fierce dinosaur from 68 million years ago: Triceratops!

Linka: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TOROSAURUS!

Linka fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 68 million years ago: Torosaurus!

Paula: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: NASUTOCERATOPS!

Paula fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 75.9 million years ago: Nasutoceratops!

Margo: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CENTROSAURUS!

Margo fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 76.5 million years ago: Centrosaurus!

Hulk: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: STYRACOSAURUS!

Hulk fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 75.5 million years ago: Styracosaurus!

She-Hulk: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

She-Hulk fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ramming dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Pachycephalosaurus!

Pinkie Pie: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PRENOCEPHALE!

Pinkie Pie fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ramming dinosaur from 80 million years ago: Prenocephale!

Rarity: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: PLATEOSAURUS!

Rarity fired a wave of crystal and it formed into the protosauropod from 214 million years ago: Plateosaurus!

Zuko: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: TUOJIANGOSAURUS!

Zuko fired a wave of fire and it formed into the stegosaur from 160 million years ago: Tuojiangosaurus!

Azula: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: KENTROSAURUS!

Azula fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the stegosaur from 152 million years ago: Kentrosaurus!

Volcana: LAVA STYLE NINJA ART: MIRAGAIA!

Volcana fired a wave of lava and it formed into the Stegosaur from 150 million years ago: Miragaia!

Meowth: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BRONTOTHERIUM!

Meowth fired a wave of earth and it formed into the early ancestors of the Rhinoceros from 38 million years ago: Brontotherium!

Jessie (Pokemon): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ANDREWSARCHUS!

Jessie fired a wave of earth and it formed into the first wild boar from 43 million years ago: Andrewsarchus!

James (Pokemon): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LYSTROSAURUS!

James fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dicynodont from 255 million years ago: Lystrosaurus!

Star Butterfly: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DEINOTHERIUM!

Star fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first ever ancestors of the elephant from 24 million years ago: Deinotherium!

Marco Diaz: WOOD STYLE NINJA ART: DINOFELIS!

Marco fired a wave of wood and it formed into the ancestor of the leopard from 5 million years ago: Dinofelis!

Kitten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MACRAUCHENIA!

Kitten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ancestor of the llama from 7 million years ago: Macrauchenia!

Tuddrussel: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ALBERTOSAURUS!

Tuddrussel fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 71 million years ago: Albertosaurus!

Larry 3000: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EDMONTOSAURUS!

Larry fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Iguanodont from 73 million years ago: Edmontosaurus!

Skipper: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DICYNODON!

Skipper fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont therapsid from 253.8 to 251 million years ago: Dicynodon!

Kowalski: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PLACERIAS!

Kowalski fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 221 million years ago: Placerias!

Rico: (Through a translator) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINODONTOSAURUS!

Rico fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dicynodont from 242 million years ago: Dinodontosaurus!

Private: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DIICTODON!

Private fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 259.8 million years ago: Diictodon!

Tails: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SAUROSUCHUS!

Tails fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first crocodilian dinosaurs from 231 million years ago: Saurosuchus!

Numbuh 2: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ISCHIGUALASTIA!

Numbuh 2 fired a wave of earth and it formed into the dicynodont from 231 million years ago: Ischigualastia!

Numbuh 1: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EORAPTOR!

Numbuh 1 fired a wave of earth and it formed into one of the first ever known dinosaurs from 231 million years ago: Eoraptor!

Liberty: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: TORVOSAURUS!

Liberty fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 158 million years ago: Torvosaurus!

Lyra: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THRINAXODON!

Lyra fired a wave of earth and it formed into the cynodont from 251 million years ago: Thrinaxodon!

Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CHASMOSAURUS!

Lee fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 76.5 million years ago: Chasmosaurus!

Po: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: PROTEROSUCHUS!

Po fired a wave of water and it formed into the Permian reptile from 252 million years ago: Proterosuchus!

Fluttershy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: EUCHAMBERSIA!

Fluttershy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therapsid from 256 million years ago: Euchambersia!

Jimmy Neutron: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: RHAMPHORHYNCHUS!

Jimmy fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptiles from 150.8 million years ago: Rhamphorhynchus!

Kick Buttowski: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SEYMOURIA!

Kick fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Permian seymouriamorph from 275 million years ago: Seymouria!

Kendall Perkins: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYNERPETON!

Kendall fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian creature from 365 million years ago: Hynerpeton!

Mindy Chan: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYNERIA!

Mindy fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Creature from 360 million years ago: Hyneria!

Ryu: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PULMONOSCORPIUS!

Ryu fired a wave of earth and it formed into the scorpion from the Carboniferous Period at 336 million years ago: Pulmonoscorpius!

Juandissimo: (Spanish Accent) WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TIKTAALIK!

Juandissimo fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Sarcopterygian from 375 million years ago: Tiktaalik!

Chloe Carmichael: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: STETHACANTHUS!

Chloe fired a wave of water and it formed into the Devonian Shark from 382.7 million years ago: Stethacanthus!

Littlefoot: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HYBODUS!

Littlefoot fired a wave of water and it formed into the Jurassic Shark from 260 to 66 million years ago: Hybodus!

Patrick: OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: LIVYATAN!

Patrick fired a wave of water and it formed into the first ancestral sperm whale from 9 million years ago: Livyatan!

Dawn (Total Drama): FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DRYOSAURUS!

Dawn fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into the hadrosaur from 155 million years ago: Dryosaurus!

Duncan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAMPTOSAURUS!

Duncan fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ornithischian dinosaur from 156.3 million years ago: Camptosaurus!

Mike (Total Drama): FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOLESTES!

Mike fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 154 million years ago: Ornitholestes.

Fuzzy Lumpkins: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: OTHNIELIA!

Fuzzy fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the neornithischian dinosaur from 155 million years ago: Nanosaurus A.K.A. Othnielia!

Magnolia: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DAKOTARAPTOR!

Magnolia fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod dinosaur from 66 million years ago: Dakotaraptor.

Darcy: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: DROMAEOSAURUS!

Darcy fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the theropod from 80 million years ago: Dromaeosaurus!

Goku: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DEINONYCHUS!

Goku fired a wave of earth and it formed into the deadly pack-hunting theropods from 115 million years ago: Deinonychus!

Vegeta: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DASPLETOSAURUS!

Vegeta fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 77 million years ago: Daspletosaurus!

Bulma: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: XENOCERATOPS!

Bulma fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 79.5 million years ago: Xenoceratops!

Gohan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SINOCERATOPS!

Gohan fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 73.5 million years ago: Sinoceratops!

Goten: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THERIZINOSAURUS!

Goten fired a wave of earth and it formed into the therizinosaurid dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Therizinosaurus!

Blossom: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: IGUANODON!

Blossom fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ornithopod dinosaur from 126 million years ago: Iguanodon!

Bubbles: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SALTASAURUS!

Bubbles fired a wave of earth and it formed into the titanosaurid dinosaur from 70 million years ago: Saltasaurus!

Buttercup: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: AUCASAURUS!

Buttercup fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 85 million years ago: Aucasaurus!

Jeff the Mudokon: SPIRITUAL STYLE NINJA ART: COLUMBIAN MAMMOTH!

Jeffy fired a wave of spirit energy and it formed into the mammoth from 1.5 million to 11,500 years ago: The Columbian Mammoth!

Sandy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: OVIRAPTOR!

Sandy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 75 million years ago: Oviraptor!

Mr. Krabs: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GIGANTORAPTOR!

Mr. Krabs fired a wave of earth and it formed into the oviraptorosaurian from 96 million years ago: Gigantoraptor!

Jenny Wakeman: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RAPTOREX!

Jenny fired a wave of earh and it formed into the tyrannosaurid from 70 million years ago: Raptorex!

Brad Carbunkle: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: REPENOMAMUS!

Brad fired a wave of earth and it formed into the gobiconodontid mammal from 125 million years ago: Repenomamus!

Tuck Carbunkle: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PSITTACOSAURUS!

Tuck fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian dinosaur from 126 million years ago: Psittacosaurus!

Wolf (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ALIORAMUS!

Wolf fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 70 million years ago: Alioramus!

Benson (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: NOTHOSAURUS!

Benson fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropterygian reptile from 240 million years ago: Nothosaurus!

Dave (Kipo): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPINOPHOROSAURUS!

Dave fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropod dinosaur from 167 million years ago: Spinophorosaurus!

Alex the Lion: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PLACODUS!

Alex fired a wave of earth and it formed into the marine reptile from 245 million years ago: Placodus!

Marty the Zebra: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MIXOSAURUS!

Marty fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Ichthyosaur from

247 million years ago: Mixosaurus!

Melman the Giraffe: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PANTYDRACO!

Melman fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropodomorph from 215 million years ago: Pantydraco!

Gloria the Hippo: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LILIENSTERNUS!

Gloria fired a wave of earth and it formed into the neotheropod dinosaur from 228 million years ago: Liliensternus!

King Julien: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: MAJUNGASAURUS!

King Julien fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 77 million years ago: Majungasaurus!

Maurice (Madagascar): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: BEELZEBUFO!

Maurice fired a wave of earth and it formed into the devil frog Beelzebufo from 70 million years ago.

Mort (Madagascar): EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RAPETOSAURUS!

Mort fired a wave of earth and it formed into the large sauropod fro 70 million years ago: Rapetosaurus!

Ed: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ANHANGUERA!

Ed fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from 112 million years ago: Anhanguera!

Edd: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DINHEIROSAURUS!

Edd fired a wave of earth and it formed into the diplodocid sauropod from 160 million years ago: Dinheirosaurus!

Eddy: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: PECTINODON!

Eddy fired a wave of ice and it formed into the bird-like dinosaurs from 67 million years ago: Pectinodon!

Hilda: (British Accent) JUNGLE STYLE NINJA ART: SHUNOSAURUS!

Hilda fired a wave of leaves and grass and it formed into the sauropod from 159 million years ago: Shunosaurus!

Riley: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: RAHONAVIS!

Riley fired a wave of wind and it formed into the theropod from 70 million years ago: Rahonavis!

Tommy: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SINRAPTOR!

Tommy fired a wave of earth and it formed into the theropod from 160 million years ago: Sinraptor!

Choji: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GLACIALISAURUS!

Choji fired a wave of earth and it formed into the sauropodomorph from 189 million years ago: Glacialisaurus!

Shikamaru: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: BUSH-ANTLERED DEER!

Sailor Mars: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: LUSOTITAN!

Sailor Neptune: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: TYLOSAURUS!

Sailor Moon: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: VOLATICOTHERIUM!

Sailor Venus: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: ULTRASAURUS!

Sailor Uranus: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: SQUALICORAX!

Sailor Jupiter: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPHAEROTHOLUS!

Sailor Saturn: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRACONYX!

Sailor Mercury: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRACOREX!

Nico: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: PETROLACOSAURUS!

Ruby Rose: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: AMERICAN LION!

Weiss: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: HUNTING HYENA!

Yang: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: SCIMITAR-TOOTH CAT!

Blake: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: YUKON CAMEL!

Jaune: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CALICOTHERE!

Nora Valkyrie: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: CAMELOPS!

Pyrrha: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: GIANT BEAVER!

Lie Ren: WATER STYLE NINJA ART: AMBULOCETUS!

Libby (Jimmy Neutron): ICE STYLE NINJA ART: URSUS MARITIMUS TYRANNUS!

Danny Phantom: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: MICRORAPTOR!

Sam Manson: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: SINORNITHOSAURUS!

Tucker: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: JEHOLOSAURUS!

Jazz Fenton: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: ORNITHOMIMUS!

Jazz fired a wave of wood and leaves and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 67 million years ago: Ornithomimus.

Manny Rivera: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: EPIDEXIPTERIX!

Simon Sharp: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: STRUTHIOMIMUS!

Simon fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into the egg-stealing dinosaur from 95 million years ago: Struthiomimus!

Frida Suarez: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SAUROPHAGANAX!

Shanan: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: RUGOPS!

Sheldon Lee: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: CAUDIPTERYX!

Natilee: FOREST STYLE NINJA ART: PROPALAEOTHERIUM!

Natilee fired a wave of leaves and wood and it formed into one of the first ever horses from 45 million years ago: Propalaeotherium!

Me: **WOLF FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: AMPHICOELIAS!**

I fired a blast of blue fire and it formed into one of the largest sauropod dinosaurs ever discovered from 150 million years ago: Amphicoelias!

Sonic: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: EUDIMORPHODON!

Sonic fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from Italy that lived 210 million years ago: Eudimorphodon!

Aylene C: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HEILONGJIANGOSAURUS!

Aylene fired a wave of fire and it formed into the stegosaur from 76 million years ago: Heilongjiangosaurus!

Cera: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: OJOCERATOPS!

Cera fired a wave of earth and it formed into the ceratopsian from 68 million years ago: Ojoceratops!

Ducky: EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: GRYPOSAURUS!

Ducky fired a wave of earth and it formed into the hadrosaur from 80 million years ago: Gryposaurus!

Petrie: WIND STYLE NINJA ART: TROPEOGNATHUS!

Petrie fired a wave of wind and it formed into the flying reptile from 112 million years ago: Tropeognathus!

Spike: (Through translator) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: DRAVIDOSAURUS!

Spike fired a wave of earth and it formed into the Dravidanidu dinosaur from 90 million years ago: Dravidosaurus!

Chomper: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: ZHUCHENGTYRANNUS!

Chomper fired a wave of fire and it formed into the theropod from

73.5 million years ago: Zhuchengtyrannus!

Emerald Sustrai: CRYSTAL STYLE NINJA ART: KRONOSAURUS!

Emerald fired a wave of emerald crystal and it formed into the marine reptile from Australia that lived 120 million years ago: Kronosaurus!

We all fired elemental blasts that formed into said creatures from over the course of millions of years and they hit the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Goku: KAAAAA MEEEEE HAAAAA MEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

Goku fired a massive Red Kamehameha Wave and it hit the 23-Headed Dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Vegeta: FINAL FLASH!

Vegeta fired a massive yellow energy blast and it slammed into the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Trunks: BURNING ATTACK!

He fired an energy ball at the dragon and it hit it and exploded!

***KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Me: **ELECTRO ECLIPSE BOMB!**

I fired a Pitch Black Energy ball and it slammed into the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico fired a massive red energy ball and it hit the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Pikkon: THUNDER FLASH ATTACK!

He fired a massive blast of fire and it slammed into the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Megas was punching the dragon.

Edzilla: ED SMASH DRAGON! (Punches and smashes the 23-headed dragon!)

Earthworm Jim: EAT DIRT DRAGON OF EVIL! (BLASTS THE DRAGON ALL OVER!) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Ed Cowart: EAT DIRT 23-HEADED ABOMINATION OF MALEVOLENCE! (BLASTS THE DRAGON ALL OVER!) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Devastator was formed.

G1 Devestator: Devestator crush dragon!

He smashed the dragon 23 all over the place with incredible fury!

Magnaboss and Tripredacus blasted it all over and so did all the Combiners.

Coop: Watch this one! SUPER DESTRUCTOR MODE!

He activated Super Destructor Mode and many laser cannons, missile cannons and machine guns and a huge death ray cannon popped out!

Me: **WHOA! That is cool!**

Nico: YEAH BABY!

Keith: Get him Coop!

Coop: FIRE!

He fired many missiles and lasers and more and the blasts all hit the dragon all at once and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Coop: You're in big shit now!

May: Woohoo! Give em Hell, Megas!

Nico: YEAH!

Big O Roger Smith: BIG O! FINAL STAGE!

Big O got a massive cannon ready to fire!

Nico: Uh oh! Get out of the way guys!

They did so!

The Big O fired his huge cannon and a massive energy blast hit the huge dragon and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared the dragon was still standing but it was incredibly weak.

Motormaster: Stunticons, merge into Menasor!

They merged into Menasor.

G1 Silverbolt: Aerialbots, merge into Superion!

They merged into Superion.

Prowl (BW): Lets merge into Magnaboss!

Ironhide (BW): Right!

Silverbolt (BW): Lets do it!

They merged into MAGNABOSS!

Sea Clasp: Lets merge into Tripredacus!

Ram Horn: Lets do it!

Cicadacon: Right!

They merged into TRIPREDACUS!

Onslaught: Combaticons, merge into Bruticus!

They merged into Bruticus.

G1 Hot Spot: Protectobots, merge into Defensor!

They merged into Defensor.

Razorclaw: Predacons, merge into Predaking!

They merged into Predaking.

Hun Gurrr: Terrorcons, merge into Abominus!

They merged into Abominus.

G1 Scattershot: Technobots, merge into Computron!

They merged into Computron.

Keith: Ready to form Voltron. (Turns a handle) Activate Interlock, Dynotherms connected, Infracells up, Megathrusters are go!

Voltron Force: GO VOLTRON FORCE!

The 6 Lions flew into the air and transformed.

Keith: FORM FEET AND LEGS! FORM ARMS AND BODY! FORM WINGS! AND I'LL FORM THE HEAD!

The lions transformed into said components and Voltron was ready

for action!

Eli: Lets do it Domon!

Domon: Yeah!

Eli and the Shuffle Alliance: OUR SPIRITS ARE AFLAME AND WE FEEL THE FIRE! THERE IS NOTHING WE CANNOT DEFEAT! AND NOW THIS HAND OF MINE IS BURNING RED! ITS LOUD ROAR TELLS ME TO DESTROY YOU! (ECHOING) ERUPTING SHUFFLE ALLIANCE ATTACK!

They fired a massive ball of energy and it hit the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: **Lets do it! FIRE STYLE: SUPERNOVA SUNSTORM!**

Varie: WATER STYLE: LUNAR ECLIPSE TSUNAMI!

Rachel S.D.: SOUND STYLE: HYPERSONIC KAMEHAMEHA!

Celica: MAGIC STYLE: SWORD OF MERCURY!

Zarya: MAGIC STYLE: MOONLIGHT MYSTIC SPEAR!

Misty Tredwell: DARK STYLE: FURY OF THE BATS!

Nico: ENERGY STYLE: LEGENDARY Z-SABER SLASH!

May: WATER STYLE: AQUA WHIP!

Lori: WIND STYLE: BOREAS'S VENGEANCE!

Leni: GRAVITY STYLE: GRAVITY CRUSHER!

Luna: WATER STYLE: MELODIC AQUA CRUSH!

Luan: LIGHT STYLE: REKKOHA!

Lynn: EARTH STYLE: EARTH CRUSH!

Linka: LIGHTNING STYLE: THOR'S FURY!

Lyra: MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC SCYTHE BLADES!

Liberty: ALIEN STYLE: FEAST OF THE SKEWERS!

Lee: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBOLTS OF ZEUS!

Lucy: DARK STYLE: DARK LASER BARRAGE!

Laney: NATURE STYLE: FURIOUS LEAF STORM!

Lola: FIRE STYLE: VOLCANIC DESTRUCTION!

Lana: ICE STYLE: CHILLING SUBZERO SHURIKENS!

Lisa Loud: TECH STYLE: MOBILE SUIT GUNDAM!

Lily: WATER STYLE: BLADES OF POSEIDON!

Lincoln: LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO VAMPIRE KILLER WHIP!

Lily the Mermaid: WATER STYLE: HOLY WATER TSUNAMI!

Girl Jordan: WATER DRAGON STYLE: DRAGON OF NEPTUNE!

Paige: WIND STYLE: GRAND GALE FORCE!

Ronnie Anne: FIRE STYLE: BURNING SACRED FIRE!

Sam: WIND STYLE: MEDUSA HEAD BARRAGE!

Clover: NATURE STYLE: THORNWEED BARRAGE!

Alex: FIRE STYLE: SCORCHING FIREBALL BARRAGE!

Earth: GALAXY STYLE: GALACTIC STARSTORM!

Ariel's Sisters: WATER STYLE: SEA ANIMAL SEASTORM!

Mai Shiranui: FIRE STYLE: FLAME EMPEROR BLADE!

R. Mika: STRENGTH STYLE: DEVASTATING KINNIKU BUSTER!

Gluko: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM SPHERE BARRAGE!

Batch: TECH STYLE: MECHA ANIMAL STAMPEDE!

Menat: SPIRIT STYLE: SPIRITUAL DINOSAUR RAMPAGE!

Makoto: STRENGTH STYLE: 10,000 PUNCH BARRAGE!

Ibuki: STEALTH STYLE: SHADOW BLADE STRIKE!

Toph: EARTH STYLE: EARTHQUAKE SMASHER!

Hilda: (British Accent) ICE STYLE SUBZERO SNOWSTORM!

Jessica: STING STYLE: BEE AND WASP RAMPAGE!

Shantae: MAGIC STYLE: MAGIC ANIMAL CHARGE!

Yuna: WATER STYLE: NJORD'S AQUATIC WIND BLADE!

Perfuma: NATURE STYLE: VENGEANCE OF FLOWERS!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: ICE MISSILE BARRAGE!

Entrapta: TECH STYLE: LEGENDARY R-TYPE JET BARRAGE!

Ruby Rose: FLOWER STYLE: EXPLODING ROSE BOMBS!

Weiss: ICE STYLE: ICE BLADES OF CHAOS!

Blake: DARK STYLE: BLADES OF DARKNESS!

Yang: FIRE STYLE: FLAME FISTS OF DESTRUCTION!

Emerald Sustrai: ILLUSION STYLE: ILLUSIVE GOAT RAGE!

Dew Gayl: NATURE STYLE: GRASS SWORD SLASH!

Nanami: WATER STYLE: SEA CORAL HALBERD SLASH!

Twilight Sparkle: MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC BLADE SLASH!

Sunset Shimmer: FIRE STYLE: BURNER FIST BARRAGE!

Fluttershy: NATURE STYLE: WOODLAND CREATURES WRATH!

Applejack: NATURE STYLE: FRUITS AND VEGGIES OF VENGEANCE!

Rarity: CRYSTAL STYLE: GEMSTONE BLADES!

Rainbow Dash: SPEED STYLE: HYPERJET CHARGE PUNCH!

Pinkie Pie: COMEDY STYLE: LEGENDARY COMEDY ACT CHAOS!

Starlight Glimmer: STAR STYLE: ASTRO STARSTORM!

Julie Makimoto: EARTH STYLE: QUAKE PUNCH BARRAGE!

Eddy: COMEDY STYLE: MEGA EL MONGO STINK BOMB!

Edd: TECH STYLE: OMEGA UNIBEAM!

Ed: SMASH STYLE: MULTI TENTACLE SMASH!

Jack Atlas: FIRE STYLE: ABSOLUTE METEOR FIST!

Carly Atlas: DARK STYLE: SHADOW CRUSHER!

Eli: MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC NUNCHUK WHACK BARRAGE!

Nunnally: COMEDY STYLE: SLAPMANIA!

Spiderman: WEB STYLE: WEB CANNONBALL BARRAGE!

Deadpool: COMEDY STYLE: LOBSTER INFESTATION!

Aang: WIND STYLE: CYCLONES OF JUSTICE!

Katara: WATER STYLE: NEPTUNE'S WRATH!

Adora: LIGHT SWORD STYLE: SHINING SPIRIT BLADE!

Glimmer: MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC STAR SHOWERS!

Mermista: WATER STYLE: SURFIN CRUSH!

Catra: SPEED STYLE: JET CLAW SLASH BARRAGE!

Scorpia: STING STYLE: SCORPION VENOM STING!

Earthworm Jim: TECH STYLE: BFG 9000 BARRAGE!

Rex Goodwin: DARK FIRE STYLE: RAGING HELLFIRE!

Roman: DARK WATER STYLE: SEAS OF CHAOS!

Devack: DARK LIGHTNING STYLE: BLACK LIGHTNING FIST!

Kalin: DARK EARTH STYLE: DARK QUAKE DEVASTATION!

Greiger: DARK WIND STYLE: WINDS OF DESTRUCTION!

Vinyl Scratch used a technique called MUSIC STYLE: MUSICAL CHAIR MAYHEM.

Lemon Zest: LEMON STYLE: LEMON JUICE TSUNAMI!

Princess Cadance: MAGIC STYLE: RABBIT RAMPAGE!

Princess Celestia: SUN STYLE: SUPERNOVA BLAZE!

Princess Luna: MOON STYLE: MOON WATER TSUNAMI!

Pepperdance: PEPPER STYLE: SUPERNOVA PEPPER SPRAY!

Tara: EARTH STYLE: MAGMA CRUSH!

Luffy: GUM GUM MEGA GIGANT ELEPHANT GATLING!

Omi: WATER STYLE: AQUA STRIKE!

Kimiko: FIRE STYLE: FIRE WRAITH!

Raimundo: WIND STYLE: BLADE OF STORMS!

Clay: EARTH STYLE: QUAKE KICK!

Jenny Wakeman: TECH STYLE: LASER CANNON BARRAGE!

Dan: FIRE STYLE: DRAGON FIREBALL!

Marinette: LADYBUG STYLE: YO-YO WHACK!

Adrien: DARK STYLE: SHADOW CLAW STRIKE!

Alya: FOX STYLE: FOX STRIKE!

Chloe: STING STYLE: WRATH OF THE BEES!

Nino: TURTLE STYLE: TURTLE SMASH!

Luka: SNAKE STYLE: SNAKE VENOM STRIKE!

Kagami: DRAGON STYLE: STEAM DRAGON!

Alix: BUNNY STYLE: BUNNY ATTACK!

Nathalie: PEACOCK STYLE: FEATHERS OF ILLUSION!

Mylene: MOUSE STYLE: MICE INFESTATION!

Juleka: SWAN STYLE: SWAN SWARM OF DARKNESS!

Max: HORSE STYLE: PEGASUS SWARM OF LIGHT!

Kim: MONKEY STYLE: KUNG FU MONKEY MAYHEM!

We also had a bunch of new villains that were gonna join the Masters of Evil in the future!

Cuppa Joe: COFFEE STYLE: DARK ROAST BLAST!

Sammy K. Ferret: COMEDY STYLE: ANTS IN YOUR PANTS!

Ales Mansay: COMEDY STYLE: SNAKE CAN!

DAVE: TECH STYLE: MECHA SHURIKEN BARRAGE!

Dr. Cyber: TECH STYLE: TECHNO BULL!

Bird Brain: BIRD STYLE: PARAKEET BARRAGE!

Dark Vegan: VEGGIE STYLE: BROCCOLI BOMBS!

Zizrar: MOLE STYLE: STAR NOSED MOLE ARMADA!

Mark Beaks: TECH STYLE: MEGA BEAKS BARRAGE!

Neopolitan (RWBY) used a technique called GLASS STYLE: MIRROR BARRAGE!

Roman Torchwick: FIRE STYLE: FIREBALL!

Techno Pirate: TECH STYLE: GUNDAM SLASH!

Sloppy Joe: STINK STYLE: GAS BOMB!

Insectiva: BUG STYLE: SWARM OF THE ANTS!

Arachnidia: SPIDER STYLE: WEB BOMBS!

Otto Torx: TECH STYLE: DRONE BARRAGE!

Dark Spyro: FIRE STYLE: SHADOW FLAMBE!

Burgundy: TECH STYLE: ROBOT RIOT!

Awesome Android: TECH STYLE: SCRAPHEAP MAYHEM!

Sly Eastenegger: FIRE STYLE: NUCLEAR BARRAGE!

Zoe Aves: (Spanish Accent) RAVEN STYLE: STRIKE OF THE RAVENS!

Tombstone: GRAVE STYLE: TOMBSTONE STRIKE!

Lady Beetle: TECH STYLE: AIRPLANE BARRAGE!

Victoria Best: SHADOW STYLE: SHADOW PEOPLE!

Greasers: GREASE STYLE: MOTORCYCLE MAYHEM!

Hood: FIRE STYLE: BLAZE OF 1000 SUNS!

Broodals: BUNNY STYLE: RABBIT MAYHEM!

Gaston Gourmand: DOUGH STYLE: PIZZA PIE BARRAGE!

Peter Griffin: BEER STYLE: PAWTUCKET TSUNAMI!

Stacy: ICE STYLE: SNOWMAN ARMADA!

Wera Vann: FIRE STYLE: INFERNAL WOLVES!

Tock: TIME STYLE: WRATH OF CRONUS!

Lucas Lee: SPEED STYLE: SKATEBOARD MAYHEM!

J: INFERNO STYLE: HYPER BEAM BARRAGE!

Agent 47: GRASS STYLE: FERN BARRAGE!

We all fired massive waves of elemental blasts and they formed into said things and they hit the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Glumshanks, Apeface, Winona and Freeway used the Skylands, Earth and Pokemon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Glumshank's powers he had when he was Evilized, Apeface's Sonic Boomer Gun, Winona's metal powers and Freeway's Sonic Land Mines 100-fold.

Glumshanks and Apeface: DARKNESS SONIC BLAST!

Winona and Freeway: METAL SONIC MINESTORM!

Glumshanks and Apeface fired waves of darkness and sonic boom blasts.

Winona fired waves of metal and Apeface fired waves of sonic mines.

Me and Ryo: RAGING INFERNO MEGA BLAST!

Tara and Kento: EARTHQUAKE ULTRA SEISMIC BLAST!

Girl Jordan and Cye: DRAGONIC WAVE TORRENT BLAST!

Lori and Rowen: ARROW HURRICANE ULTRA BLAST!

Lincoln and Sage: LIGHTNING THUNDERBOLT ULTRABLAST!

Nico and Anubis: SHADOW DRAGON FEAR BLAST!

Anko and Sekhmet: VENOMOUS ULTRA BLAST!

Brittney and Cale: DARKNESS LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Yakumo and Dais: ILLUSION OF INSANITY BLAST!

Nicole and Lady Kayura: STARSTORM ULTRA THUNDERSTRIKE!

We fired massive waves of elements and energy blasts and they smashed into the dragon and exploded!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

Me: **Time for the grand finale! Lets form a Spirit Bomb!**

I held my hands up!

Keith: FORM BLAZING SWORD!

Voltron formed its sword.!

Loud Family: FINAL SMASH: LEGENDARY GUNDAM STRIKE!

Tribal Alliance: FINAL SMASH: TRIBAL ELEMENTAL BLAST!

Winx Club: FINAL SMASH: FAIRY MAGIC DEVASTATION BEAM!

Ripping Friends: FINAL SMASH: RIPPING WEDGIE OF PAIN!

Digidestined: FINAL SMASH: DIGIMON RAMPAGE!

Pokemon Trainers: FINAL SMASH: ULTIMATE POKE ELEMENT BEAM!

Teen Titans: FINAL SMASH: TEEN TITAN RAMPAGE!

Kids Next Door: FINAL SMASH: 2X4 TECH WEAPON MAYHEM!

Autobots: FINAL SMASH: AUTOBOT STRIKE FORCE!

Decepticons: FINAL SMASH: DECEPTICON MISSILE BARRAGE!

Maximals: FINAL SMASH: MAXIMAL RAMPAGE!

Predacons: FINAL SMASH: PREDATORS OF DESTRUCTION!

Avengers: FINAL SMASH: AVENGING JUSTICE STRIKE!

Justice League: FINAL SMASH: JUSTICE SMASH RAGE!

Justice Friends: FINAL SMASH: HEROIC JUSTICE SMASH!

Z-Fighters: FINAL SMASH: JUSTICE KAMEHAMEHA!

Supernoobs: FINAL SMASH: BEAMS OF NOOBINESS!

Power Rangers: FINAL SMASH: MEGAZORD STRIKE!

Mysticons: MYTHIC ELEMENT BEAM!

Voltron Force: BLAZING SWORD SLASH!

Megas, Big O, Voltron, The Transformers Combiners, The Power Rangers Megazords, Lincoln and all of Equestria: ULTIMATE TEAMWORK SUPERBLAST OF FRIENDSHIP!

They fired massive waves of energy and elemental blasts and the blasts all hit the dragon and exploded with incredible power!

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

(Goku's Spirit Bomb Theme Plays)

Doomsday 23: WE WILL DESTROY YOU ALL AS ONE!

Me: **NOT IF I HAVE ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT IT!**

We formed a massive Spirit Bomb.

Me and my kids formed a massive rainbow Spirit Bomb and it had many more Spirit Bombs of different colors orbiting around it in an atomic formation.

Nico: WHOA!

Goku: Wow! That Spirit Bomb is incredible!

Vegeta: What power!

Lincoln: Lets take this monster down for good!

Lincoln and his Harem: ULTIMATE FINAL SMASH! MEGA ELEMENTAL KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired Kamehameha blasts which then merged into one gigantic kamehameha blast and the Doomsday 23 fired a massive blast of energy. The blasts collided and Lincoln's blast was pushing it back.

Me: **Take this you monster! FRIENDSHIP SPIRIT BOMB STRIKE!**

We fired the massive Spirit Bomb!

Me: **YOU ARE NOT WELCOME HERE! DIE!**

Just as Lincoln's blast hit the dragon the Spirit Bomb hit the dragon too and the blasts all exploded with incredible power!

***KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

The explosion was so powerful, so massive, so devastating and destructive that it blew half of the entire planet to smithereens and it then blew the entire planet of Dathomir to space dust. It was totally gone. We were back on Earth safe and we powered down.

We saw the explosion from far away.

Twilight: It's over. We won!

WE CHEERED WILDLY!

Me: YEAH!

The Doomsday 23's spirits then came.

Me: Girls, Lincoln, lets give them their final goodbye.

Twilight Sparkle: With pleasure.

Lincoln: Count me in!

We went up to them!

Princess Celestia: All the punishments are not worthy of all that you have done!

Me: But this one is!

Discord: May I help?

Me: Sure Discord.

Me, Lincoln, Mane 9, Discord, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Apple Bloom and Nico: HAKAI!

The Doomsday 23 glowed purple and screamed as they were obliterated and erased from existence forever!

Me: Now it's over!

We all cheered wildly and erupted in a massive roar of applause.

Later at Canterlot we were kneeling before the Princesses and we were given Equestria's highest honor: the Medal of Harmonious Valor and Friendship and it was a great honor. We were made the greatest heroes in the world and all of Equestria.

Me: We are honored Princess. We are honored.

Princess Celestia: We are all forever in your debt J.D. You and all your friends have saved us all.

Me: It wasn't just Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Princess. It was everyone from all over the universe. We all banded together and helped save the universe from Total Destruction.

Nico: We sure did.

Rainbow Dash: You deserve a reward, Lincoln.

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rarity, Rainbow Dash, Applejack and Starlight Glimmer kissed him and left lipstick marks on his face and steam shot out of his eyes as his face was glowing atomic red.

Lincoln: (Laughs goofily)

Me: This calls for a celebration everyone!

Pinkie Pie: LETS PARTY!

We all cheered!

We had an awesome party!

King Stefan made it clear that after everything that happened, he will never go after Maleficent 2014 again.

Guard 1: (to King Stefan) Well, sire. The only thing to do now is to go back to your castle and prepare for our own upcoming battle.

Stefan: No. There will be no more fighting from me here. There will be no more fighting from me ever again.

Maria: Say what?

Stefan: We've all experienced the horror of oppression and war. And I specifically have lost my taste for inflicting it.

Guard 2: Sire, you've clearly been traumatized. I'm sure a long nap and a nice training run against dummies of Maleficent will help you get back on track.

Stefan: ENOUGH! (to his guards) My war against Maleficent is over. And that is final!

All of us were shocked to hear this. But then, we looked at Stefan's guards.

Guard 3: (nervously) Well, we all have a lot to think about, don't we?

With that, the guards run back to Stefan's castle.

Me: Wow. King Stefan we really owe you one for helping us out. Thank you your majesty.

King Stefan: Anytime J.D. Anytime.

We shook hands.

Nico: It was really awesome though.

King Vegeta: Indeed it was Bokrua. You have made your people very proud.

Vegeta: He sure has father. He is a great Saiyan.

Fasha: Just like so many of us.

Me: I'm so sorry about what Frieza did to you all. I think I can fix that for you all.

I snapped my fingers and King Vegeta and all the Saiyans were brought back to life!

Nico: Awesome!

Vegeta: Father you're home now!

Psycho Blue: (to Vypra) Look, Vypra. We're not going to join you right away. Right now, the 5 of us need go on a journey of self reflection.

Vypra: I understand.

Psycho Black: (chuckles) But you don't mind if we… tie up loose ends for you guys, do you?

Me: Not at all.

Nico: But we greatly appreciate your help. All of you.

Psycho Yellow: No problem. It was so fun.

Me: It sure was.

Back in Stefan's kingdom the Guards were contemplating.

Guard 4: What shall we do now?

Guard 5: We pick up where King Stefan left off and find a way to end Maleficent once and for all. Without provoking Team Loud Phoenix Storm, of course.

Suddenly, they saw the Psycho Rangers teleport into the castle.

Guard 6: (nervously) Of course, our throne where King Stefan sat on would be suitable for much more powerful people like you 5.

Psycho Yellow: Oh, we're not here to seize thrones.

Psycho Pink: We're here to help Team Loud Phoenix Storm settle old scores!

The guards had horrified looks on their faces as the Psycho Rangers approached them while laughing maniacally.

They were in hot water.

And then their screams were heard as the Psycho Rangers killed them!

Back at the World Tree Estate, we were having an awesome party.

Nico: J.D. I don't understand. How come you brought back my people?

Me: Because after everything that Frieza put them through when he made them his pawns in his quest for Universal Domination, I figured they deserve a second chance and a shot at redemption. They didn't deserve to be wiped out like that. If Frieza does come back he will regret it.

Nico: Thank you J.D. Thank you.

Me: Anytime Nico.

Laney: Great Party.

Me: It's for all of us. We ALL earned it.

Ryo: We sure did.

Me: And we owe you big time for helping us Ryo. We can't thank you enough.

Ryo: Anytime J.D.

Me: If Emperor Talpa comes back we will gladly help you destroy him forever.

Ryo: Thanks man.

We shook hands.

Sean: (to Razorfist) Are you alright, babe?

Rice reverted back.

Rice: Yeah I'm fine. It'll take more than Midnight Sparkle to kill me.

Sean: Good. Thank goodness.

Me: You all did a great job today. I'm so proud of all of you.

Nico: Thanks man.

Vegeta: It was great.

Goku: And it was awesome taking down the Doomsday 23.

Gine: It sure was. But I don't see Bardock anyway.

Me: If he is not here then that must mean that he's not dead and he is still out there in the universe somewhere. We will find him when the time comes.

Nico: Wow.

Laney: Don't worry Master Goku, we will find Bardock.

Me: Yep.

Maria: (to King Stefan) So, what will you do now?

King Stefan: We'll still fight later this month. But I will not go after Maleficent anymore as I said. I'm a man of my word.

Me: Thank goodness. But you did great today your majesty.

King Stefan: Thank you lad. And I'm so sorry for everything I did to Maleficent. It was a terrible darkness and hatred in me.

Me: I understand your majesty.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) All of our major enemies have been destroyed forever. Now we still have the minor enemies to take down.

Me: And we will Twilight. This was an epic battle.

Lola: Yeah it was!

We partied hard into the night.

We then saw Lincoln in his room sleeping and he had Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rainbow Dask, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Starlight Glimmer and Trixie with him sleeping in his bed.

Mane 9 were asleep with Lincoln while snuggling up to them.

Kairi: Let's not disturb them.

Me: (Whispers) They are so cute like this.

Lori: (Whispers) They sure are.

Me: Shh.

We closed the door and left.

It was a big victory for all of us and for everyone on the team. Equestria and the universe were saved and the Doomsday 23 had been silenced forever. April 12th was a big day for us all. We destroyed the Doomsday 23, resurrected the Saiyans, Terrence and Tyrone redeemed themselves and got their sentences cut down to community service, Pikkon was resurrected, had new villains join the Masters of Evil and more.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: WHOA!

Qin: That was an epic battle.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was and we each took on awesome foes.

Eddy: Me and Dark shot down Cinch.

Dark Spicer: That was so awesome kicking her ass.

Qin: It sure was!

Sarah Hikari: That is amazing.

Dana Blackfire: Boy no kidding!

Camie: Wow!

Eli: Yeah.

Indigo Zap: For all the pain and abuse we went through because of Cinch, she had it coming.

Lemon Zest: Yeah she totally deserved it.

Terrence: Me and Tyrone killed Mane Iac

Tyrone: That was awesome!

Eddy: That was cool!

Lola: It's amazing that there was a Pony version of the Joker.

Batman: A pony like her would not come close to the real thing.

Me: No Bruce the Joker was one seriously screwed up piece of work. Even though the Mane-Iac and the Joker became insane exactly the same way they had one powerful difference.

Camie: What's that?

Me: The Joker killed over 2,000 people whereas the Mane-iac killed no one that I know of.

Nico: That's true.

Eli: Yeah but they were still both dangerous.

Hulk: Hulk and Dark Turtles smashed Horned Man

Nico: You mean Tirek and yeah that was so awesome.

Dark Raph: Yeah we thrashed him

Nico: Yeah that was awesome. It's funny how he sounded like Unicron.

Me: That still gets to me too.

Bridget Branley: Yeah that is crazy though.

Cloud Lincoln: It's amazing that he sounds like Unicron.

Optimus Prime: I agree there. That is very coincidental that they both sounded so much alike.

Zephyr Wingfeather: It sure is amazing though.

Cat: Me, Dog, and Mr. Mittens fought the Diamond Dogs.

Rarity: Indeed and that was a really amazing time darlings.

Me: Those diamond-gluttonous mutts got what they deserved.

Eli: Especially for kidnapping Rarity and using her as a slave.

Nico: They sure did.

Spike: I'm glad they did.

Qin: I agree there.

Kairi: Me and Dr. Light fought the Pony of Shadows.

Me: That was so awesome.

Dr. Light: It sure was.

Nico: Banishing the Pony of Shadows to the Dark Dimension was a good call back then.

Me: And in doing so we brought back the Pillars of Equestria.

Nico: That was epic.

Lola: It sure was. Twilight got to meet her hero and we saved Stygian from himself.

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) And I will always be grateful to thee for saving me.

Nico: It was our pleasure.

Duncan: Me and Scorpion beat up Evil Cozy Glow

Me: That was so awesome.

Scorpion: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: That evil version of me had it coming.

Nico: Yeah she sure did.

Lola: Yeah.

Electro: Me and Lincoln zapped the Mean 6

Lincoln: That was crazy! Those were clones of Twilight and friends.

Me: They were a total insult.

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Fluttershy: I can't believe I would become that cruel.

Rarity: And I would be so greedy.

Pinkie Pie: And I would be that insane!

Twilight Sparkle: And I would be that evil!

Nico: Yeah no kidding! But the Universe 666 Versions are a whole different story. But we'll worry about that later.

Vert: Me and LaGrange ran over Evil Starlight.

Me: That was awesome!

Starlight Glimmer: I can't believe I was like that! Also what really shocked me was that I would form a cult like that. Also a year and a half later the Church of Necrom would bring that evil me back for another war!

Qin: That was horrible!

Eli: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: I know! That was awful!

Ben: I used Echo Echo to help Billy form our own army against the Evil Dazzlings

Me: That was awesome.

Billy Numerous: Boy it sure was.

Me: And thanks to our Negative Energy absorbing power we defeated them.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Luan: Boy it sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Adagio Dazzle: That was still so awesome.

Cyborg: Me and Technus fused for the first time against Rabia.

Me: That was still so awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah!

Technus: It sure was amazing!

Cyborg: Booyah!

Po Kong: I flattened Daybreaker

Nora: You squished her flatter than a pancake.

We laughed.

Me: That was funny but true.

Lola: Yeah that was cool!

Camie: That is awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Hydro Man: Me and Luna extinguished Demon Shimmer.

Nico: That was awesome.

Luna: Boy it sure was dudes!

Sam S.L.: That was so cool!

Xenia: It sure was!

Hydro Man: Me and Luna extinguished Demon Shimmer.

Nico: That was awesome.

Luna: Boy it sure was dudes!

Sam S.L.: That was so cool!

Xenia: It sure was!

Weather Wizard: Me and Shane showed Storm King the REAL power of a storm.

Me: That was so awesome!

Shane: It sure was!

Nico: No one does a much better storm than the power of the weather force of the team.

Me: Shane, Weather Wizard, Weather Vane, Stormy Weather, all those that can control the weather.

Lola: Yeah that is for sure.

Fu: That is so awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Rice: I was almost strangled by Midnight Sparkle

Twilight Sparkle: But at least we tore her apart.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: Yeah!

Camie: That was crazy!

Poromon: Me, my fellow mascots, and Cheese took down Sombra

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

Me: You guys sure did! And all of you snuffed out that blackhearted tyrant!

Lola: You sure did!

Poliwag: Aw it was nothing.

Nico: That was fun though.

Carmen: And me and Maria did Get Help on Chrysalis.

Maria: (GROANS) I hate that!

Me: That lovesucking parasitic monster had it coming!

Qin: Yeah her cruelty and hate turned out to be her own undoing.

Lola: What a monster!

Coop: Megas ended the whole thing!

Me: He sure did with the combined power of an awesome Spirit Bomb.

Qin: That was so awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Laney: Yeah that was awesome!

Nico: We'll never forget that whole war.

Me: No we won't. 2021 will forever be part of Team Loud Phoenix Storm history as one of the most eventful bittersweet years ever.

Nico: Yes it will.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: But it was still an awesome year for you guys.

Right: That's true.

Nico: 2021 wasn't all bad though.

Me: No it wasn't.

Nico: But lets just enjoy the rest of this day.

Pinkie Pie: I brought cupcakes!

Me: Awesome!

Nergal: I brought pizza!

Rainbow Dash: Cool!

We had an awesome barbecue and more and it was fun. We later returned home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was an awesome commemoration to the April 12th, 2021 War.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Voltar, Bat Imagin, Universe 666 Chernabog and Villain Lava Girl along with Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi and Goldie (Felix the Cat) are heading into the world of The Prince of Egypt and we're going to meet Moses and help him bring an end to Rameses tyranny with the 10 Plagues and free his people. Also we're going to battle Another King of Flan, Another Skillit, Another Kaosandra, Another Peg Leg Pete and Another Mole Man. And plug your noses because we're going to meet a Garbodor gene-slammer named Vicky Trashit and she is a garbage hermit. Weird huh?

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Polly Pain and Lincoln VS. Frejya Jordan

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Tokyo, Japan, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Digital Diva, the Akumatized form of Lori Loud, she has powers over cell phones and she's a total diva and drama queen with a temper to match, but her power over cellphones are no match for our technological know-how, and we're going to see for ourselves his experience when it came to dealing with and taking down Lori: and he's so going to take her down in the same way he'd taken her down before in the past. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Helena Demeter, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Mudballman and younger sister of Abeline Demeter, the Elemental Angel of Earth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: and it's about how she and Lincoln took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, who went really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and the Guardian Angels stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods.

Get ready for an awesome Triple Wedding and an awesome humiliation against the jerks as we do the weddings of Takato & Jeri, Marco & Star and Steven & Connie and we're going to have an awesome wedding for them. And we're going to have a humiliation spree against the jerks at their reception.

see you next time.

# TRIPLE WEDDING HUMILIATION FUN

CONGRATULATIONS TO STEVEN & CONNIE, TAKATO & JERI AND MARCO AND STAR.

---

In the Simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Voltar, Bat Imagin, Universe 666 Chernabog and Villain Lava Girl along with Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi and Goldie (Felix the Cat) and we were walking through the deserts of Egypt in the time of Moses in the Bible. We were there to meet Moses and help him free his people from the tyrannical oppression of his brother Rameses II.

Me: Wow! Biblical Era Egypt. Never thought we would be here for this.

Nico: Me neither. This is gonna be interesting.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: And we're going to meet Moses and his family and friends from The Prince of Egypt. Long overdue on that one.

Me: Well the timing is better because it's the last day of passover.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Martian Manhunter: I have a feeling this is going to be a really adventurous one.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: J'onn, I want to thank you, Mole Man, and your teams for coming.

Martian Manhunter: I am most honored Nico. It will be a good adventure for us.

Me: It sure will.

Felix: This is gonna be so awesome and fun!

Nico: Felix, what do you like to do in your free time?

Felix: Me and Goldie love running a gold bank. Goldie makes golden eggs and I turn them into coins for everyone that needs them.

Me: That's very charitable Felix.

Qin: It sure is. I remember watching the cartoon for that back when I was a little girl. Good times.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Felix: Yeah it's good from the goodness of my heart.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: That's a good use of gold.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: I agree too. So thoughtful Felix.

Felix: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: Boy yesterday was a really awesome and fun remembrance day for us.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Nico: The fight against Equestria's enemies was one of the most memorables wars ever.

Me: Boy that was one of the most epic ever.

Lincoln: It sure was. And we finally got rid of them when the Church of Necrom had them return almost a year and a half later.

Lana: That was still fun and that was when we met the Champions of Harmony.

Varie: That was so awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Camie: Yeah it was!

Fiona Hernandez: Those were all still really awesome and fun adventures with them.

Lily: They sure were and it was great.

Maria: They sure were.

Starlight Glimmer: All those battles were leading up to the war against my evil self.

Qin: That is for sure. That was so awesome and epic.

Varie: It sure was.

Sunny Starscout: I'm glad we have now seen the last of Equestria's many enemies.

Misty Brightdawn: Including Opaline.

Me: I know. For over 2,000 years they have caused pain and suffering and chaos. Now they are nothing but forgotten memories.

Nico: Except for the Universe 666 versions.

Lola: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: Out of all the destruction that took place, justice completely prevailed in that time.

Leeli: It sure did and that was so awesome.

Camie: You got that right Leeli.

Nico: Twilight, I'll never regret meeting you and your friends.

Me: Boy me neither Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: That means so much to us Nico.

Me: And it all happened right after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Carly Atlas: That is an absolute true fact.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

We then heard screaming and then we saw the river of the Nile blood red color.

Me: What the!?

Qin: Look at that!

We went and checked it out and I dipped my hand into the river and saw that the water was turned into blood!

Me: The water turned into blood!

Nico: I don't believe it!

Me: "And the Rivers and Waters of Egypt Ran Red and Were as Blood." The first plague - The Plague Of Blood.

Mole Man: If Rameses wants a fight, then I brought my own army.

Nico: I can't believe that Rameses is that stubborn.

Me: Me neither.

Nico: Hold off on that army but keep it open just in case.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: (to Mole Man) That's right. I forgot about those Moloids of yours.

Mole Man: No worries.

We saw Moses, Miriam, Aaron and Zipporah.

Me: There they are.

We flew over.

Moses: I'm glad you all made it.

Me: Sorry to drop in like this Moses.

Moses: But it's good you all came.

Me: Rameses being a stubborn guy?

Moses: Yes.

Nico: Moses, it's an honor to meet you!

Moses: It's an honor to meet you too Nico. I heard so many big things about you. Miriam told me all about what you all have been doing.

Me: Word sure gets around. Miriam it's good to see you again.

Miriam: You too J.D.

Me: You have you have our deepest condolences for what happened to you all.

Qin: Yeah what happened to you will not go unpunished.

Nico: I'm sorry it took us this long for us to meet you.

Me: Yeah you know how busy we are saving the world.

Miriam: I know. It's really amazing you all go on so many amazing adventures.

Moses: It's true. I'm glad Miriam has amazing friends with all of you.

Eli: I'm glad that she does with us.

Xenia: We all are.

Mole Man: Oh, and don't worry about Rameses. The army I have is greater then his.

Miriam: I remember that.

Me: That's good. Also we won't let Rameses oppress you anymore. If he wants a fight we'll give him one but only after we make sure he learns the hard way through the plagues.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Nico: We better keep a safe distance.

Me: Right.

We watched.

[Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord:

Since you refuse to free my people

(The 2nd Plague was frogs and countless numbers of them came and made their way up the stairs)

All through the land of Egypt…

I send a pestilence and plague

Into your house, into your bed

Into your streams, into your streets

Into your drink, into your bread

(Lice creeped in the food and on people all over)

Upon your cattle, on your sheep

Upon your oxen in your field

(Livestock and oxen were dying all over at a rapid pace.)

Into your dreams, into your sleep

Until you break, until you yield

(Massive swarms of flies came flying in all over the place)

I send the swarm, I send the horde

Thus saith the Lord

[Moses]

Once I called you brother

Once I thought the chance

to make you laugh

Was all I ever wanted…

[Chorus]

I send the thunder from the sky

I send the fire raining down

(Storm clouds rolled in and lightning struck ferociously as fireballs rained down from the heavens)

[Moses]

And even now I wish that God

had chose another

Serving as your foe on his behalf

Is the last thing that I wanted…

[Chorus]

I send a hail of burning ice

On ev'ry field, on ev'ry town

[Moses]

This was my home

All this pain and devastation

How it tortures me inside

All the innocent who suffer

From your stubbornness and pride…

[Chorus]

I send the locusts on a wind

Such as the world has never seen

On ev'ry leaf, on ev'ry stalk

Until there's nothing left of green

(MASSIVE SWARMS of locusts flew in and ate all the vegetation all over)

I send my scourge, I send my sword

Thus saith the Lord!

[Moses]

You who I called brother

Why must you call down another blow?

(The people of Egypt became infected with incurable boils and sores!)

[Chorus]

I send my scourge, I send my sword

[Moses]

Let my people go

[Moses and Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord

[Rameses]

You who I called brother

How could you have come to hate me so?

Is this what you wanted?

[Chorus]

I send the swarm, I send the horde…

(The devastation throughout all of Egypt was intense as God's Wrath through the 10 plagues was taking its toll)

[Rameses]

Then let my heart be hardened

And never mind how high the cost may grow

This will still be so:

I will never let your people go…

[Chorus]

Thus saith the Lord:

[Moses]

Thus saith the Lord:

[Rameses]

I will not…

[Moses and Rameses]

Let my/your people go!

Then a massive shadow of darkness covered all of Egypt.

Me: "And he stretched forth his hand towards the heavens and there was darkness throughout the land of Egypt."

Nico: Wow.

Me: Now we go confront Rameses.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already found them. We have 5 of them. Another King of Flan, Another Skillit, Another Kaosandra, Another Peg Leg Pete and Another Mole Man.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That's a lot.

Nico: Yep. But we'll worry about them later. We have to help Moses.

We went into the temple.

Moses: Rameses? Rameses?

We saw Rameses on a statue.

Rameses: Oh. Let me guess. You want me to let your people go.

Me: Uh yeah that is why we are here.

Moses: I hoped I would find you here.

Rameses: [throws a cup on the ground] Get out!

Me: Sorry but we're not going anywhere until you talk to us.

Moses: Rameses, we must bring this to an end. Rameses, please, talk to me. We could always talk here. [he sighs] This place. So many memories. I remember the time you switched the heads of the gods of the Temple of Ra. [he sighs]

Rameses: If I recall correctly, you were there switching heads right along with me.

Moses: No, it was you. I didn't do that.

Rameses: Oh, yes, you did. You put the hippo on the crocodile, and the crocodile…

Moses: On the falcon.

Rameses: Yes! The priest thought it was a horrible omen and fasted for two months. Father was furious. You were getting me into trouble. [walks away, then Moses walks up to Rameses] But then… [chuckling] You were always there to get me out of trouble again. Hmmph. Why can't things be the way they were before?

Me: Sometimes the past can never be relived. But remembered.

Rameses' Son: Father. It's so dark. I'm frightened. Why is he here? Isn't that the man who did all this?

Rameses: Yes. But one must wonder why.

Moses: Because no kingdom should be made on the backs of slaves. Rameses, your stubbornness is bringing this misery upon

Egypt. It would cease if only you would let the Hebrews go.

Me: That's right!

Rameses: I will not be dictated to. I will not be threatened. I am The Morning and The Evening star. I am Pharaoh.

Me: Rameses this is not acts of Divine Retribution, this is get you to listen to reason that God is more powerful than you know.

Moses: Something else is coming. Something much worse than anything before. Please, let go of your contempt for life before it destroys everything you hold dear.

Me: Yeah! Are you willing to let your stubbornness and pride tear you and your entire family apart all because you won't listen to reason!?

Mose: He's right! Think of your son!

Rameses: I do. You Hebrews have been nothing but trouble. My Father had the right idea about how to deal with your people.

Moses: Rameses…

Rameses: And I think it's time I finished the job at the petting zoo

Moses: Rameses!

Rameses: And there shall be a great cry in all of Egypt, such as never has been or ever will be again!

[camera zooms to Pharaoh pointing at a baby, babies in the water, and Rameses' Son, then looking around]

WE GASPED!

Me: Rameses you have no idea what the hell you have just done!

Moses: Rameses, you bring this upon yourself.

Moses: God has come to me again, saying, "Take a lamb, and with its blood, mark the lintel and posts of every door, for tonight, I shall pass through the land of Egypt, and smite all the firstborn. But when I see the blood upon your door, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not enter." [closing the window]

Then the wind appears, flowing down at the buildings, then rattling, then hugging the people, then flowing at the door, sleeping, escaping the breath, then flowing inside, escaping the breath, then blowing the fire out, then opening a window, looking at a wind, then closing the window, then walking upstairs, with the wind flowing, then the pottery breaks, then the wind continues flowing at the men, running away, with the shadow flowing on the head, then the breaths escape, then the wind disappears.

We then heard crying all over the place. We went and confronted him yet again.

Then Rameses walks up, holding Rameses' Son, then Moses walks up, then putting a blanket around him]

Rameses: You and your people, have my permission to go.

[he touches Rameses]

Rameses: Leave me!

He looks at Rameses' Son, covered in blanket, then walking away, then hugging Rameses' Son.

Me: We warned you Rameses. We warned you.

Nico: You know what? You brought this on yourself. Enjoy the consequences!

Me: That's right. Because of your stubbornness and pride, you paid the ultimate price. Deal with it!

We left.

[Then putting a stick down, then laying on a wall, sobbing, then sitting down, then walking away, then Tzipporah appears by Moses, then hugging him, then Miriam walks up to Tzipporah and Moses]

Miriam: [singing] Many nights we've prayed with no proof anyone could hear. In our hearts a hopeful song, we barely understood. Now we are not afraid. Although we know there's much to fear. We were moving mountains long before we knew we could. There can be miracles when you believe. Though hope is frail. It's hard to kill. Who knows what miracles you can achieve. When you believe somehow you will. You will when you believe.

Tzipporah: [singing] In this time of fear, when prayers so often proved in vain. Hope seemed like the summer birds too swiftly flown away. Yet now I'm standing here.

Miriam: [singing] Now I'm standing here.

Tzipporah: [singing] With so heart so full I can't explain.

Both: [singing] Seeking faith and speaking words I never thought I'd say. There can be miracles when you believe.

Miriam: [singing] Though hope is frail. It's hard to kill.

Tzipporah: [singing] It's hard to kill.

Both: [singing] Who knows what miracles you can achieve. When you believe somehow you will. You will when you believe.

(We gathered everyone and got ready to leave and everyone was leaving.

Child: [singing] A-shi-ra l'a-don-ai. Ki ga-oh ga-ah. A-shi-ra l'a-don-ai. Ki ga-oh ga-ah. Mi-cha-mo-cha ba-elim adonai. Mi-ka-mo-cha. Ne-dar ba-ko-desh.

Children: [singing] Na-chi-tah v'-chas-d'-cha. Am zu ga-al-ta. Na-chi-tah v'-chas-d'-cha. Am zu ga-al-ta. A-shi-ra, a-shi-ra a-shi-ra. A-shi-ra l'a-don-ai ki ga-oh ga-ah. A-shi-ra l'a-don-ai ki ga-oh ga-ah. Mi-cha-mo-cha ba-elim adonai. Mi-ka-mo-cha ne-dar ba-ko-desh. Na-chi-tah v'-chas-d'-cha am zu ga-al-ta. Na-chi-tah v'-chas-d'-cha am zu ga-al-ta! A-shi-ra, a-shi-ra! A-shi-ra!

Chorus: [singing] There can be miracles when you believe! Though hope is frail, it's hard to kill!

Miriam: [singing] It's hard to kill.

Chorus: [singing] Who knows what miracles you can achieve.

Miriam: [singing] You can achieve.

Chorus: [singing] When you believe, somehow you will. Now you will. You will when you believe.

Chorus: [singing] When you believe.

Miriam: [singing] You will when you.

Tzipporah: [singing] You will.

Both: [singing] Believe.

We arrived at the Red Sea.

Me: The Red Sea.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Lola: Yep.

[They all walk to a water, putting the jugs down, putting the baby down, taking the shoes off, drinking water, then pouring water in the bowl, then drinking, then blowing a horn, then Rameses appears, then the guards appear.]

Me: We've got company!

Qin: He changed his mind at the last second!

Eli: That dirty double-crosser!

Rameses: Are you ready, Team Loud Phoenix Storn? To fight my army?!

Nico: (smirks) Yeah. We are.

Me: Three words: BRING! IT! ON!

An army of Moloids appeared.

Maria: And that's not all we have!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SAMURAI KNIGHT 6!

She summoned Deker, Black Knight of Merlin, Razoul, Airazor & Divebomb, Batarax and Wolfblade Conglomerate along with Silver Samurai, Mad Jack and the Elementals!

Nico: YEAH!

Then they all look at a clouds forming the night sky, hearing thunder, then the sea goes up in the sky, then the fire shoots the ground, then they all run away, by tracing the fire, then looking around, then looking at a stick, then walking away, in a water, then raising the stick]

God: With this staff, you shall do my wonders!

[he drops the stick, the the water flows up, by rocks, causing the wind, then Aaron walks by Moses.

Me: Moses we'll hold them off. You guys get everyone to safety!

Moses: But what about?

Me: Don't argue with us just go! We'll catch up to you later.

[Moses nodded and then walking away, then they all walk in, by the wind and thunder, then putting the sheep down, then breaking a wheel]

Moses: Leave it!

[they continue walking, then lighting the torches, by a whale, then gasping, then they continue walking, then the camel lays on Aaron]

Aaron: Yeah, me too.

[he puts down the woman, then the tornado hits the ground, then the tornado disappears]

Me: Now it's just you and us Rameses!

Deker: I hope you're ready to taste my blade.

Rameses pulled out his sword and yelled and they went at us and we went at them and then a bloodbath ensued!

We slashed and mutilated all the soldiers and chopped them up good! It was like a scene out of Braveheart!

Deker used his sword to cleave Rameses' sword in two.

Deker: Nice try.

I kicked a soldier into Rameses and knocked him down.

Nico: Take that!

Qin fired a blast of fire and incinerated many soldiers!

But then Rameses went and did a fast one and went into the Red Sea gap by himself!

Me: He went after Moses and everyone by himself!

Nico: He's crazy! Moses, we got trouble!

Me: No wait! Rameses made a huge mistake.

Nico: What do you mean?

Me: Watch.

Moses: Rameses! He's coming!

[the people run away]

Aaron: Moses! Moses! Hurry! Hurry! I got you.

Man: Look! The shore!

[the sea opens, then the men continue running away, then hearing a thunderclap, then the water falls down, then the water flows in]

Rameses: No! [the water puts Rameses on a rock]

[He runs away by a wave by wind, then the water transforms back into the sea!]

KRASPLASH!

[Long pause, then hugging Aaron, then they all murmur and chatter, then hugging the child, then touching the sand, then hugging the woman, and Tzipporah, then Aaron hugs Moses, then Miriam hugs Tzipporah, then walking to Miriam and Tzipporah, then Miriam hugs Moses]

Moses: Thank you.

[she walks away, then Moses walks away, by looking at clouds and sea, then cut to Rameses]

Rameses: Moses! Moses!

Nico: He gave us no choice.

Me: Nope. Now he learns the hard way.

Eli: Yep.

We flew up and caught up to Moses.

I looked at Moses.

Moses: Good-bye, brother.

Me: I'm sorry Moses.

We caught up to everyone.

Chorus: [singing] A-shi-ra l'a-don-ai. Ki ga-oh ga-ah! A-shi-ra l'a-don-ai. Ki ga-oh ga-ah.

Tzipporah: Look. Look at your people, Moses.

[they both look at the people]

Tzipporah: They are free.

Me: They sure are.

Moses: Thanks to all of you.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Enjoy your freedom. You earned it.

Me: Absolutely.

Miriam: Thank you all so much.

Me: Anytime.

We smiled.

Nico: We're not done yet.

Me: Nope.

Eli: I sense the first member of the Another Villains coming.

Me: But lets take the fight somewhere else.

Nico: Any reason?

Me: Just a place we should have gone to on Flurry Heart's last mission.

Nico: Oh I get it. Freezeflame Galaxy.

Me: Yep.

I snapped my fingers and we were teleported to the floating lava planet of the Freezeflame Galaxy.

Nicole: Whew! Toasty.

Nico: And now, let's get the necessary archenemies here.

Me: Okay.

I called in Princess Celestia, Cynder and Dana Blackfire.

Princess Celestia: What seems to be the trouble?

Me: Well the Another Villain that we're going to face is Another King of Flan and he is your archenemy.

Cynder: And I'm here because Another Skillit?

Me: Bingo.

Dana Blackfire: But I don't have an archenemy yet.

Me: Actually you do now. You have Kaos' mom Kaossandra as your archenemy.

Dana Blackfire: Wow! This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Who's first?

Princess Celestia: I'll be first.

Me: Another King of Flan is first.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure rolling towards us and it was a dark version of King of Flan! It was ANOTHER KING OF FLAN!

Me: Whoa! Another King of Flan!

Xenia: Wow!

Another King of Flan: (In a girls voice) Spanish Accent) Even though I love flan this is not buena.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, Green eyes with red sclera, Green clothes and had green leaf angel wings and had the symbols of the Life Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Mariposa Santiago!

Mariposa Santiago: Si good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: You two know each other?

Me: I sure do. She is an awesome gardener that I met down in Mexico and surprisingly she is Ronnie Anne and Bobby's big sister.

We gasped!

Lincoln: Whoa! Ronnie Anne never told me about you.

Mariposa Santiago: I have my reasons but it's an honor to meet you Lincoln. I've heard so much about you.

Lincoln: It's mutual.

Mariposa Santiago: Si and I'm also the gene-slammer for Camo.

Me: Wow! The exploding fruit plant dragon of the Skylanders.

Mariposa Santiago: Si. It's buena for me.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Your sister is now in Lincoln's harem and your brother is now married to Lori.

Mariposa Santiago: Ay Caramba! I missed out on a lot.

Me: You sure have. Lori and Bobby have come a long way.

Mariposa: Boy I have a lot of catching up to do.

Celestia: I'm afraid I have to fight you.

Mariposa Santiago: It's truly an honor to meet you Princess Celestia.

Princess Celestia: Same to you.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from Another Turtleini.

Mariposa Santiago: Okay.

Girl Jordan: Yep. Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had fireballs and lava flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Mariposa glowed and Another King of Flan separated from her and she was cured!

Nico: YEAH!

Mariposa Santiago: Wow! That was great!

Me: Yeah!

Princess Celestia: This is gonna be fun!

Mariposa Celestia: Si! Lets bring the fruit punch!

She fired a vine and grew exploding fruits and they wrapped around him and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another King of Flan was blasted down and Princess Celestia fired a wave of sun energy and blasted him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess of The Sun and The Tower of Flan.

Me: Nice title and it fits.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Skillit.

Nico: Cynder is up.

Cynder: Volts and Lightning.

Qin: Yep

Cynder: Here goes nothing.

Then we saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER SKILLIT!

Me: Another Skillit!

Qin: Whoa this one is gonna be awesome and cool.

Nico: Yeah it is!

Another Skillit: (In a girls voice) I'm really looking forward to this one.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, blue eyes with purple sclera, purple clothes and purple angel wings and she had the skull symbol of the undead skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Annabelle Melchior!

Annabelle: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Annabelle is from Romania and she is also a conjuror of the undead and has the ability to see spirits. And she is also a powerful lightning master too.

Annabelle: That's right and I'm also the gene-slammer of Cynder's kind.

We gasped!

Cynder: Wow! It's like I'm fighting a humanized version of myself.

Annabelle: It sure feels that way.

Cynder: Sorry we have to do this.

Annabelle: I know.

Lincoln: Let me help with that.

He fired a blast of light and it hit her and separated Another Skillit from her!

Annabelle: Wow!

Cynder: That was awesome! Lets get him!

Annabelle: Lets!

Cynder and Annabelle: Volts and Lightning!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and blasted him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

He was dead!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Undead Dragon Princess and the Ugly Mischief Elf.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Two down!

Me: Three to go.

Qin: Yep.

Dana Blackfire: My turn next for Another Kaossandra.

Twilight Sparkle: I have a feeling this one will be a strange one.

Lola: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

May: There she is!

Out of a swirl of darkness came ANOTHER KAOSSANDRA!

Me: Whoa this one is powerful and cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Kaossandra: And it's good that I get to see you again J.D.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair and red eyes and had black clothes and had the symbol of Kaos on her dress skirt and in the middle of her forehead and had a black wing and a white wing and she had a sword that was imbued with the 10 Skylanders elements on the blade.

Me: (GASP) Cassandra Kaos!

Cassandra Kaos: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Dana Blackfire: Let me guess. You're the gene-slammer for Kaos right?

Cassandra Kaos: That's right and I have all his powers as well as mastery over all the 10 elements.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is really amazing! Kaos is my archenemy and he is awesome and funny.

Cassandra Kaos: I can tell that he does awesome for you Twilight.

Dana Blackfire: This one is new for us.

Cassandra Kaos: I know. But it's awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Dana Blackfire: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Cassandra Kaos: I know.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired waves of light and they hit her and separated Another Kaossandra from her!

Cassandra Kaos: Whoa! Now this will be fun!

Dana Blackfire: Here goes!

Dana fired waves of darkness and Cassandra fired energy lasers and blasted Another Kaossandra down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Dark Skylander Elemental Princess and the Empress of Chaotic Evil.

Me: Fitting Title.

Qin: That is awesome.

Cassandra Kaos: That was so awesome though!

Nico: Now, it'll be like fighting Another Pete all over again.

Me: Yep. Except this one is for Pete from the 1930s and 40s.

Nico: That is awesome.

Peg Leg Pete: That is very coincidental.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: There she is!

Out of a swarm of Golden Scarabs came ANOTHER PEG LEG PETE!

Me: Another Peg Leg Pete!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Peg Leg Pete: (In a girls voice) This form is not a golden one.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with golden hair, red eyes, and yellow clothes and had golden yellow angel wings and had the symbols of the Earth Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had the staff of the Golden Queen in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Janelle Goldie Kirby!

Janelle Goldie: Awesome to see you again J.D. You are as golden as ever.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: It's obvious that you are the gene-slammer for Golden Queen because of the staff in your hands.

Janelle Goldie: That's right. Also I turned these guys into gold statues for you all for your garden.

She showed us gold statues of Alternate versions of Heather and the Sore Losers.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Awesome!

Lincoln: Better to be made of gold than alive.

Felix: I hope the real ones are still alive for us to humiliate.

Me: Felix most of them are all dead. Amy is alive but not the others.

Felix: Oh right.

Janelle Goldie: Don't worry these ones are all evil. I banished their spirits to the black gates after turning them to gold.

Qin: That's a relief.

Nico: Yeah.

Felix: But this will be fun.

Janelle Goldie: It sure will. And I loved watching all your cartoons back when I was a little girl. Good times.

Felix: Yeah. Is the Another Mole Man friendly or hostile?

Janelle Goldie: Friendly. This one however is not a gene-slammer though. But you'll be amazed who it is.

Me: I have a feeling it will be good.

Felix: Let's get it on like Donkey Kong!

Lincoln: After this.

He fired a blast of energy and separated Janelle Goldie from Another Peg Leg Pete and she was free.

Me: Here's one I learned from Itchy and Scratchy!

I pulled out a Tommy Gun and blasted his legs and then charred him in an incinerator!

Felix and Janelle blasted him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called the 24K Golden Queen and The Steamboat Willie Sailor Ogre!

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS GREAT!

Eli: Just like in an Itchy and Scratchy Cartoon.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: I used what I saw in Steamboat Itchy. (Season 4 Episode 6)

Nico: Another Mole Man is last.

Me: Yep.

But then there was a rumble and then hands reached up from out of the ground and pulled Nico's pants down when he wasn't looking and then it dug out and out came ANOTHER MOLE MAN!

Me: Whoa! Uhh Nico don't look now but your pants are down.

Nico: Huh? HEY!

Another Mole Man: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHING) GOTCHA!

Me: (LAUGHS) Gopher Joan Brick. Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown clothes.

Joan Brick: That was funny though!

Me: Yep. Joan has the digging capabilities of a gopher and can dig tunnels like no big deal. She is a great miner too.

Qin: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Joan Brick: Actually no he didn't. I tunneled out of his base with incredible speed before he could say anything.

Me: He should know better than to mess with a gopher.

Eli: You know what's funny is that they are the mascots of a golf course.

Qin: They sure are.

Joan Brick: They sure are and that is a fact.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Pull my pants down will you! WHY YOU LITTLE RODENT!

She turned into Another Mole Man!

Xenia: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Mole Man's Ridewatch) I'll show you!

Nico activated it and dug underground and then popped out behind her and then grabbed her in a headlock and gave her a noogie!

Nico: Say it!

Another Mole Man: NO! OW OW!

Nico: SAY IT!

Me: For heaven's sake say it!

Another Mole Man: UNCLE! UNCLE!

Nico teleported back.

Nico: Good. (ACTIVATES PEG LEG PETE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: (gets out Mole Man's Ridewatch) I'll show you!

Nico activated it and dug underground and then popped out behind her and then grabbed her in a headlock and gave her a noogie!

Nico: Say it!

Another Mole Man: NO! OW OW!

Nico: SAY IT!

Me: For heaven's sake say it!

Another Mole Man: UNCLE! UNCLE!

Nico teleported back.

Nico: Good. (ACTIVATES PEG LEG PETE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: (gets out Voltar's Ridewatch) Feel the wrath of the Great Voltar!

May activated it and fired energy waves and blasted her all over!

Lola: YEAH! That was cool!

May: (gets out Bat Imagin's Ridewatch) Let's get batty!

She activated it and fired waves of sonic energy and blasted her down!

Maria: Oh yeah!

Laney: Take that!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: (gets out Universe 666 Chernabog's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired waves of fire and they formed into ferocious demons and they danced and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Amazing!

Maria: (gets out Villain Lava Girl's Ridewatch) Feel the heat!

She activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Felix: My turn!

He activated Peg Leg Pete's Ridewatch and blasted her with energy waves.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Then Katnappe and her team came!

She had LeQuack, Universe 666 Sentinel Prime, Argit, Frankie The Squealer and Ghost Monster!

Nico: Nice team, Katnappe!

Katnappe: Thanks Nico.

Me: I hope that isn't a certain big chinned motherfucking asshole turncoat that is locked up in Nico's bedroom!

Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime: HEY! Watch the chin!

Katnappe: This is the 666 version.

Me: Oh. That's a relief.

Qin: Good.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Me: Hmm.

But then we smelled a really horrible odor!

SEAL BARK!

Me: Oh good god! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT PUTRID ODOR!?

Nico: P.U.!

Eli: YUCK!

?: It's me.

We saw a Garbodor!

Me: A Garbodor! WHEW! This one smells like shit!

Garbodor: (In a girls voice) And I love it!

Nico: Vicky Trashit! Whoa!

Qin: Our old resident trash hermit!? Cool!

Garbodor: I got this.

She fired a massive stream of vomit and smashed down Another Mole Man and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought her over.

Me: OH SICK!

Maria cleaned her up.

Vicky reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had black clothes and smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

Vicky Trashit: That was awesome!

Felix: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vicky Trashit: When we shoved a bunch of bullies into a pool of diarrhea made by yours truly and it was totally funny.

Me: Okay that part I did NOT NEED to know!

Qin: But that was funny!

Nico: I really missed you.

Vicky Trashit: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: I'd hug you but you know.

Vicky Trashit: I know.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, and Wildberry Princess are heading to Tokyo, Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifty-three girls, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Digital Diva, the Akumatized form of Lori Loud, she has powers over cell phones and she's a total diva and drama queen with a temper to match, but her power over cellphones are no match for our technological know-how, and we're going to see for ourselves his experience when it came to dealing with and taking down Lori: and he's so going to take her down in the same way he'd taken her down before in the past.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Tokyo, Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifty-three girls, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Digital Diva, the Akumatized form of Lori.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she has powers over cell phones and she's a total diva and drama queen with a temper to match, but her power over cellphones are no match for our technological know-how.

Lincoln: And you're going to see for yourselves my experience when it came to dealing with and also taking down Lori: and I'm so going to take her down in the same way I'd taken her down before in the past.

Suddenly, we saw peoples' phones blowing up with massive amounts of text messages with threats.

Luna: Whoa! And I thought Lori was a text-a-holic with her phone! (GASPS) Dudes, I think I know what she's doing!

Lincoln used his computer eyes, and saw that Luna was right: Digital Diva's the culprit behind this!

Lincoln: She's sending tons of text messages to peoples' phones, and many of them are threats. Our phones, wrist computers, and other technological devices have state-of-the-art anti-spam software and firewalls to keep out virus and hackers.

Alya: Like when I was Lady Wi-Fi.

Marinette: Okay, I think it's time to kick that text-a-holic diva out of this digital chat room!

Lincoln sent a wave of computer energy which spread to the cellphones of everyone, and it kicked that diva out.

Danny Phantom: Nice, now this'll get her really really mad now!

Suddenly, we heard a loud scream of rage.

Lola: Yep, there's no mistaking that angry scream. (Gasps) And there's her castle!

We then saw Digital Diva's castle: it was a high-tech fortress of nightmares.

Lincoln: I'm starting to sense a pattern: we saw that Princess Pink had set up a pink medieval castle of nightmares when she came to Paris yesterday, and now, Digital Diva's set up a high-tech castle of nightmares when she came to Tokyo, they're like the monarchs of a kingdom. Let's head inside and dethrone that bad-tempered diva.

But, before we could head inside the castle, suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Mudballman appear before us, and with it are the fifty-three girls.

Nico: Whoa, that's Elemental HERO Mudballman, cool!

Jaden: And another of my Elemental HEROS.

Elemental HERO Mudballman: (Girl's voice) Looks like we got here just in time, and I got the girls away from that diva before she could kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Helena Demeter, I knew it was you!

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I WILL LITERALLY TURN YOU ALL INTO HUMAN PRETZELS FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO TAKE OVER THE WORLD!

We saw a ball of digital data heading right for us, but it then crashed onto the ground, and we saw who it was in the ball of digital data: Digital Diva, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lori Loud, her hair was tied in a bun, she has blue eyes and dark blue sclera, and she was dressed in a blue ninja uniform.

Lori: (Gasps) So, that's Digital Diva?! She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Digital Diva: HOW DARE YOU ALL RUIN MY PLANS! I WILL LITERALLY TURN ALL OF YOU INTO HUMAN PRETZELS!

Digital Diva went at Lincoln and she reeled back and was about to punch him, but he grabbed her fist and stopped it, and he reeled his left fist back and he landed a punch of his own punching Digital Diva in the face and sent her crashing into her own fortress and wrecking all of her equipment.

Nico: Ooh, now that was one brutal punch!

Suddenly, Digital Diva came out, and her face literally turned red with fury and she screamed like a banshee.

Lori: (Smirks) You really did it now, you diva! Time to teach you a lesson.

Sylvester: But, don't kill her, we need to take her down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I know, but I've been wanting to show you guys how I always took Lori down whenever she let the beast inside me out. Alright, team, time to put that diva in her place!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon

Hound from his wider and more muscular back, search Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental search Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Danny Phantom and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed

Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Digital Diva and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Digital Diva got extremely mad, she continued to throw kunai daggers at us, but we dodged them all. Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Digital Diva which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister recruited into The Masters of Evil and only nine more to go. (To Helena Demeter) And it's so good to see you again, Helena Demeter.

Helena Demeter reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair with blue-streaked bangs, light blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless light blue top, dark blue skirt, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Mudballman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Mudballman-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Elemental HERO Mudballman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Helena Demeter: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Helena Demeter and he hugged her, and Helena Demeter is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Demeter: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Helena Demeter, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Mudballman and younger sister of Abeline Demeter, the Elemental Angel of Earth, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Helena Demeter's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Helena Demeter: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selena Arcangela: But, Helena and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Helena Demeter lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Helena Demeter: And I'm going to reveal a very horrible revelation: and it's about how Linky and I took down Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, who went really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and the Guardian Angels stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Helena?

Helena Demeter: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Helena Demeter: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Helena Demeter, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena Demeter: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena Demeter's neck with light blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena Demeter: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Demeter.

Helena Demeter had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fifty-three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The fifty-three girls are Akiko Saitō, Aya Enomoto, Azumi Nakamori, Beauty Ichigaya, Blade Uehara, Bomber Kishima, Chiaki Murakami, Chigusa Yūki, Chiharu Murakami, Chizuru Nagahara, Cuty Kanai, Dolphin Hayase, Foxy Maho, Freia Kagami, Haruka Date, Hikaru Ogawa, Hitomi Fujishima, Kanna Kamui, Kasumi Tsuji, Kazuki Aiba, Kazumi Fujiwara, Makoto Kondō, Megumi Mutō, Michelle Taki, Mifuyu Yagyū, Mighty Yukiko, Mikoto Kusanagi, Mimi Yoshihara, Mitsuki Sugiura, Miyuki Sanada, Noel Shiraishi, Ogre Asahina, Panther Risako, Raira Kamui, Rei Tomizawa, Reiko Kanamori, RIKKA, Riyu Kikuchi, Royal Hōjō, Sachiko Kanda, Satomi Kojima, Shiho Kobayakawa, Shinobu Echigo, Shizuka Yajima, Succubus Manabe, Suzumi Ishikawa, Teddy Cat Hori, Thunder Ryūko, Tomomi Watanabe, Toshimi Minami, Tsubasa Nomura, Yui Naruse, and Yūki Hoshina from Wrestle Angels Survivor.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akiko Saitō, Aya Enomoto, Azumi Nakamori, Beauty Ichigaya, Blade Uehara, Bomber Kishima, Chiaki Murakami, Chigusa Yūki, Chiharu Murakami, Chizuru Nagahara, Cuty Kanai, Dolphin Hayase, Foxy Maho, Freia Kagami, Haruka Date, Hikaru Ogawa, Hitomi Fujishima, Kanna Kamui, Kasumi Tsuji, Kazuki Aiba, Kazumi Fujiwara, Makoto Kondō, Megumi Mutō, Michelle Taki, Mifuyu Yagyū, Mighty Yukiko, Mikoto Kusanagi, Mimi Yoshihara, Mitsuki Sugiura, Miyuki Sanada, Noel Shiraishi, Ogre Asahina, Panther Risako, Raira Kamui, Rei Tomizawa, Reiko Kanamori, RIKKA, Riyu Kikuchi, Royal Hōjō, Sachiko Kanda, Satomi Kojima, Shiho Kobayakawa, Shinobu Echigo, Shizuka Yajima, Succubus Manabe, Suzumi Ishikawa, Teddy Cat Hori, Thunder Ryūko, Tomomi Watanabe, Toshimi Minami, Tsubasa Nomura, Yui Naruse, and Yūki Hoshina from Wrestle Angels Survivor.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the pavement!

CLANG! CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back!

Nico: What the heck?! Fifty-three girls located in one rescue?!

Me: This tops the previous amounts of girls we'd seen on his many other rescues!

Nicole: You said it, Dad.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akiko Saitō: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akiko Saitō and the other fifty-two girls saw who it was that saved them from Digital Diva, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lori Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable

Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Akiko Saitō: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made fifty-two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akiko Saitō: Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akiko Saitō, Aya Enomoto, Azumi Nakamori, Beauty Ichigaya, Blade Uehara, Bomber Kishima, Chiaki Murakami, Chigusa Yūki, Chiharu Murakami, Chizuru Nagahara, Cuty Kanai, Dolphin Hayase, Foxy Maho, Freia Kagami, Haruka Date, Hikaru Ogawa, Hitomi Fujishima, Kanna Kamui, Kasumi Tsuji, Kazuki Aiba, Kazumi Fujiwara, Makoto Kondō, Megumi Mutō, Michelle Taki, Mifuyu Yagyū, Mighty Yukiko, Mikoto Kusanagi, Mimi Yoshihara, Mitsuki Sugiura, Miyuki Sanada, Noel Shiraishi, Ogre

Asahina, Panther Risako, Raira Kamui, Rei Tomizawa, Reiko Kanamori, RIKKA, Riyu Kikuchi, Royal Hōjō, Sachiko Kanda, Satomi Kojima, Shiho Kobayakawa, Shinobu Echigo, Shizuka Yajima, Succubus Manabe, Suzumi Ishikawa, Teddy Cat Hori, Thunder Ryūko, Tomomi Watanabe, Toshimi Minami, Tsubasa Nomura, Yui Naruse, and Yūki Hoshina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Digital Diva, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lori Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first by putting an end to her spamming text messages to the cellphones of the population, and then, all of us laid the beatdown on Digital Diva and tied her up and sent her to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Helena Demeter have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Dang, you guys really laid quite the beatdown on Digital Diva, and you definitely got a lot of payback on her for all the things Lori did to him when she fell under Dark Lori's control, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And everyone saw how I took her down in the past.

Marinette: It was so awesome, he stopped her attack, and then, he reeled his fist back and punched her hard in the face and wrecked her equipment and castle all at once!

Alya: That was really brutal.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow's rescue for me, we're going to take down and recruit Mimica, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Leni.

Gabriel: For her, I planned to give her the power to mimic anyone, and for her, she'll be a slime Akuma.

Nico: Ooh, now that's a good one.

Lincoln: But, I know my sisters well and I know what some of their habits are.

Laney: For these rescues, this is where Lincoln's experience when dealing with the chaos of The Loud House will really show itself.

Me: That's for sure.

---

After taking down Digital Diva, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena Demeter saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Helena Demeter: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in

public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Helena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Helena Demeter: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Helena Demeter: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, who went really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and the Guardian Angels stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods?

Helena Demeter: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Helena Demeter pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Helena Demeter and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Alicia Brantley was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw on the television: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and they've gone really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and the Guardian Angels stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh shit, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins have gone absolutely insane because of seeing Lincoln always surviving and all of us stopping them at every turn!

Past Helena Demeter: Looks like they've really snapped, we need to get out there and stop them, they've gone on a violent rampage and they're causing destruction in Royal Woods.

Past Lincoln: Let's go!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels head outside the gym, and they saw Royal Woods was literally a big mess. Then, as they continued on through the town, they soon see Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and their eyes are literally red with rage and insanity. They ran at Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and they were out for blood, but Lincoln and Helena Demeter went after Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and they brutally pulverized those jerks into the dirt, and then, they went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they also brutally mongrelized those five.

Past Lincoln: You guys are seriously in big trouble!

Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and he tied Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins up in red energy ropes, as Helena and Lincoln shared a kiss. The video ends, and we were horrified!

Nico: Oh shit, so Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins were the ones who caused all that destruction in Royal Woods.

Me: Yep, and we were also there for their punishments. First, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins were hit with massive penalties resulting in jail time for Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, and Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins got a three month suspension by Superintendent Chen.

Luna: Then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for nineteen weeks by Mom and Pops, and Selene Emperyous tied them up in straitjackets and tossed them into that metal box prison again.

Helena Demeter: And we also made them clean up the town for all the damages they caused during their violent rampage, plus, if they didn't clean up the town, then, we'd have to get the cops involved and we'd get them sent to jail.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Frejya Jordan has sent some thugs to kill them.

Mary: Whoa, so our first date's here in Dolphin Shoals, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana would love it, Mary, and it's perfect for our first date before the triple wedding. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Frejya Jordan's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Mary, May, Yuriko Hibiki, and Blana are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Frejya Jordan's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Frejya Jordan scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

---

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Frejya Jordan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Frejya Jordan of The Legion of

The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Polly Pain: While you and I deal with Frejya Jordan and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Frejya Jordan will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, even though today's the triple wedding of Star & Marco, Steven & Connie, and Takato & Jeri, we can't let that monster bitch nor the rest of those monster bitches ruin the wedding.

Lincoln: Let's head out and kill Frejya Jordan and send the rest of those monster bitches running for their lives.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Polly Pain: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Frejya Jordan, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to The Park to kill Frejya Jordan of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Frejya Jordan of The Legion of the Lincoln Haters.

Simba: Okay, we've made it to the park. Now, it's not long before Frejya Jordan shows up.

Timon: Yeah, the only thing that can alert us is that shrill voice of hers and screaming bloody revenge at Lincoln.

Me and Nico: Along with that big fat mouth of hers.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Frejya Jordan.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Frejya Jordan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Frejya Jordan: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE

THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Polly Pain: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Polly Pain's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, flames, sports equipment, and phoenixes, and as she approached Frejya Jordan, she left sunlight yellow energy, rainbow lights, stars, flames, sports equipment, and phoenixes with every step.

Polly Pain: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Frejya Jordan, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Polly Pain was surrounded by a massive vortex of sunlight yellow energy with flames, stars, sports equipment, and rainbow lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Frejya Jordan: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Polly Pain emerged, but she was changed forever.

Polly Pain grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, flames, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and the Torch of Athena emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Polly Pain has on a sleeveless yellow tank top, purple short, pink sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with purple gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbow lights, flames, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames, rainbow lights, and stars. Suddenly, Polly Pain felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Polly Pain has on her Ring of the Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Polly Pain's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sunlight yellow energy, flames, rainbow lights, sports equipment, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Polly Pain's Athletic Solar Flame Cosmic Greatsword of Athletic Solar Flame Phoenix Athena's Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and purple etchings and a phoenix and the Greek Goddess, Athena, etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with rainbow gems in their mouths and a large purple phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Polly Pain has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Polly Pain, Best Friend of Lynn Loud, Margo Roberts, and Paula Price, Member of The Gotham Royal York Roller Derby, Good Sportswoman and Talented Athlete, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frejya Jordan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Emissary and Champion of Athena, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Light, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ポリー・ペイン、リン・ラウド、マーゴ・ロバーツ、ポーラ・プライスの親友、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・ローラー・ダービーのメンバー、優れたスポーツウーマンで才能のあるアスリート、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、愛するリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のフレジャ・ジョーダンの駆逐艦、アテナの使者でありチャンピオン、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、そして火、光、星、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Polly Pain has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC ATHENA SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC ATHENA SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC ATHENA SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Polly Pain's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Frejya Jordan saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Polly Pain, but Polly Pain fired a barrage of sunlight yellow energy blasts with light, rainbow lights, sports equipment, fire, stars, and phoenixes at Frejya Jordan and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Polly Pain again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Frejya Jordan and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Margo: No way, that's so awesome!

Lynn: You got that right!

Me: Awesome, Polly Pain's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Frejya Jordan and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Frejya Jordan has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Polly Pain: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Athletic Cosmic Athena Solar Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Cosmic Athletic Solar Athena Solar Firestorm Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Polly Pain.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Frejya Jordan. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Polly Pain and Lincoln went after Harper Reagen who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sunlight yellow energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Frejya Jordan and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Polly Pain attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Frejya Jordan got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Polly Pain, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Frejya Jordan's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Frejya Jordan by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Polly Pain fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with light, rainbow lights, flames, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Frejya Jordan, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Frejya Jordan's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Frejya Jordan: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Frejya Jordan.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Frejya Jordan's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Harper Reagen: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Polly Pain and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Polly Pain's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Harper Reagen. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Polly Pain: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got twenty more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Frejya Jordan, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Polly.

Suddenly, Polly Pain wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Polly Pain's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights and flames behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Polly Pain absorbed the lights and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of athletic justice. Lincoln, Polly Pain, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Frejya Jordan, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Flora Marley, which means you and I, along with Missy Rogers, are up next, Giggles.

Giggles: Yes, we'll be ready for her.

Luan: Oh, she's in major trouble now, not only is she facing Giggles and Lincoln, but also, Missy as well!

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Elemental HERO Wild Wingman.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Wild Wingman: Monica Garcia, Maria Garcia's little sister, and she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price, but also, Dark Chase Young, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right. But, Monica Garcia has a bit of a nasty revelation to tell you all tomorrow: but it's one that involves Lori breaking down and crying realizing that what she was about to do to Lincoln could really cost her everything, but Lincoln hugged Lori, and they both shed tears of sadness and pain. Of course, when Lynn finds out about it, she goes outright ballistic and tries to kill them both, only to get punched hard in the face by Lincoln and Lori.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: I still remember that day all too well, but we'll wait until tomorrow to hear it.

---

Later it was time for Julie Carolina's first ambassador mission and we were heading to the world of Red VS Blue which was in the world of Halo. The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7892.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the Ringworld which is the home base of the soldiers from Halo and for Julie's 1st Ambassador Mission we're going to help the soldiers take down one of their enemies.

Me: This is gonna be interesting guys. The world of Red VS Blue is actually in the world of Halo.

William: Anyone else want to go with Julie? Besides Ratchet, Clank, and 1 Rabbid?

Maria: I'll go.

Sunset Shimmer: Me and my friends will go too.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: This is gonna be really cool.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On Screen.

We saw that we were in front of a blue gas giant planet and in orbit around it was a ginormous ring colony about 11/12 the size of the Earth and it was incredible!

Me: WHOA! So that's the Ringworld!

Nico: It's huge!

Xenia: Wow! That ring almost encompasses a whole planet!

Lola: Yeah!

We thread the needle and the Ringworld was now encircled around the ship.

Nico: Perfect fit.

We beamed down and we were on the Ringworld!

Me: Wow! So this is the Ringworld.

Nico: Incredible.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow!

?: Hey!

We saw Sarge, Donut, Carolina and Church.

Carolina: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Awesome to meet you all.

Donut: Oh shit on me and fuck me sideways.

Me: Colorful language. Awesome to meet you guys.

Church: I've heard of you guys. Ratchet and Clank, right?

Ratchet: That's right.

Clank: Pleasure.

Me: Awesome to meet you guys.

Eli: Same here.

We introduced ourselves.

Church: Pleasure to meet you all.

Sarge: Same here soldiers.

Church: As you can tell by my armor, I'm the leader of the Blues.

Me: I can tell. One side is red and the other is blue.

Nico: Yep.

Church: It's awesome how you guys have fucked around with bad guys.

Me: We get that a lot. We fuck them up all the time.

Eli: Yeah we do!

Sarge: I'm the leader of the Reds. And proud of it!

Me: Fuckin A!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Boy this Ringworld is incredible! It's a huge colony that almost fits around Earth.

Carolina: It sure is

Church: This isn't all of us. The rest of our team is inside.

We went to meet them. We saw Caboose, Sheila, Grif, Tucker and many more.

Me: Whoa!

Caboose: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Awesome to meet you.

Grif: Same here.

Sheila: We heard so much about you all.

Sunset Shimmer: We get that everywhere we go.

Fluttershy: But this is amazing that you all live here.

Tucker: It sure is.

Julie Carolina: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Julie Carolina and I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we we made.

Sarge: Now, let me introduce my team in full. This is Simmons, Grif, Donut, and Lopez.

Church: And this is Tucker, Caboose, Texas, and Sheila. They may drive me crazy, But that's why I love them.

Me: Awesome to meet all of you.

Texas: And don't fuck around with any of us.

Me: We only fuck around with the bad guys and we're proud of it!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: That is for sure!

Sarge: Grif, where's the pizza that came a while ago?

Grif: I don't know what you're talking about. (burps)

Sarge: Don't tell me you ate all of it!

Grif: You have no proof it was me. (burps)

Me: The way he is burping that is clearly proof he ate it all.

Nico: Yep.

Simmons: (to us) Sorry, guys. Grif just loves pizza.

Me: We can tell.

Nico: Yeah he can't eat enough of it.

Carolina: Yeah. (Realizes something) Hey I remember hearing you guys destroyed the Necromorphs 17 years prior to us.

Me: That's right. Wait I remember that your world is set in the year 2525. That's 502 years from our time.

Nico: WOW! News traveled fast didn't it.

Carolina: It sure did and you guys blew up Aegis VII.

Me: Yeah and for good reasons.

Julie Carolina: That was for sure.

Carolina: (to Julie) It's strange that I have the same first name as your last name.

Julie Carolina: I know. Coincidental.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is cool.

Me: Yep.

Caboose: I may be wrong but Julie reminds me of Carnage a little.

Texas: Are you talking about the same dirtbag who ruined Girl Jordan's life and is overall a psychopath?

Caboose: Yes.

Texas: Caboose, don't be ridiculous.

Me: Cletus Kasady Was a fucked up piece of motherfucking shit! But Julie is not like Carnage.

Julie Carolina: Believe it or not I'm actually a Symbiote relative called a Nombyiote from the planet Elintiar. They are in every way like Symbiotes except they are much more benevolent.

Caboose: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Sarge: Now, let's get you guys caught up about Chrovos, who's probably the main target you guys are after here.

Me: We were just about to ask about him.

Caboose: Well he is not a nice guy and he is a god of time.

He went over his history.

---

Genkins, later Chrovos, is the primary antagonist of The Shisno Trilogy (Seasons 15-17) in the Red vs Blue series, serving as the unseen overarching antagonist of Season 15, the main antagonist of Red vs Blue: The Shisno Paradox and the secondary antagonist of Red vs Blue: Singularity. It is the "God of Time" who manipulates weak-minded individuals into trying to free it.

Chrovos is voiced by Ray Schilens as a male and by Lee Eddy as a female.

A long time ago, Chrovos existed alongside several other gods who created AI fragments known as the Cosmic Powers to enforce their will. The Cosmic Powers, however, rebelled against their makers, and while several Titans were killed, Chrovos was imprisoned. Many years later, however, Chrovos had somehow manipulated Loco of the Blues and Reds into building a time machine which set in motion the events of the Shisno Paradox.

After Donut was transported away by Loco's time machine, Chrovos pulled him out of the space-time continuum. He manipulates Donut into believing that he is God and that he must fix the past to save the future. Chrovos gives him time travel guns for Donut to give the other Reds and Blues to travel through time, setting them against the Cosmic Powers.

The effects of the time travel eventually revert Doc into his O'Malley persona, betraying Grif and stealing his time gun. Doc/O'Malley strands Grif in the past and, due to Doc's weak mind, becomes an Agent of Chrovos.

After Donut later fails to convince his friends to further continue their time travel escapades, he is summoned by Chrovos, who is further manipulated into thinking his friends are on the wrong side. Chrovos offers to spare them if Donut does 'one thing' for him.

After Donut later retrieves the Hammer used to reseal Chrovos' prison, Chrovos commends Donut and pressures him to surrending the Hammer to him. However, Donut slowly comes to the realization that not only does he still care about his friends, but that it was Chrovos who killed him to begin with, planning from the beginning to use Donut and his friends to free him from his imprisonment. Donut goes to reseal him away until O'Malley engages him in combat. After their fight, Donut returns to use the Hammer. Although he succeeded in resealing the barrier keeping Chrovos at bay, the Reds and Blues' actions cause a paradox that resets the timeline.

However, Chrovos is still able to resume his true form before Genkins asks him to take on a more 'human' form, transforming himself into a female form referred to as 'Vengeance'. Chrovos orders Genkins to continue his work while taunting Donut from behind the barrier, revealing that every change Genkins makes to their past adventures creates more alternate timelines, weakening the barrier. Eventually, enough timelines will break the barrier and truly free Chrovos for good. Chrovos taunts Donut as he runs off to stop Genkins.

Chrovos would continue playing mind games with Donut until he and Washington eventually broke their friends free of the Everwhen. After enough of Genkins' failures, Chrovos is persuaded by him to lend him some of her power. Chrovos refuses at first, until Genkins points out that with her shared power, he would be able to kill the Reds and Blues and their power would be transfered to her, thus making her the more powerful of the two once again. Chrovos agrees and gives him most of her power. However, Genkins reveals he merely wanted the power for himself, and that the power from the Reds and Blues would simply be taken for himself. Chrovos curses Genkins as she watches him leave with her power.

In an attempt to stop Genkins and reclaim her power, Chrovos aids the Reds and Blues with breaking free of the Labyrinth that Genkins has trapped them in. Presumably, Chrovos would have reclaimed the power Genkins stole from her once he was defeated. But once Genkins deliberately fell into the black hole to the beginning of the universe, Donut returned to her with a startling revelation; Chrovos is actually Genkins' future self. Genkins went completely mad inside the black hole, proclaiming himself as Chrovos in front of the other Cosmic Powers, where they proceeded to seal him/them inside their prison. Startled by the revelation that she and Genkins were the same being, the Reds and Blues leave to fix the original paradox that started the whole mess, thus presumably keeping Chrovos/Genkins imprisoned for all eternity.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Eli: That is one nasty guy!

Me: He is a Grade A++++ Motherfucking piece of fucking shit asshole!

Sarge: That's for sure!

Me: And he tricked you all into building a time machine to tear the entire universe apart and restart it in his image!? That is crazy!

The Rabbid gibbered.

Ratchet: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Caboose: Look at the cute bunny! Can you say "What's up, Doc?"

Me: (LAUGHS) He is not Bugs Bunny.

The Rabbid bit him on his leg!

Caboose: OUCH!

Me: Rabbids may be cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet. They are idiots.

Nico: Yeah but they are funny.

The Rabbid reached over for the backup slices of pizza.

Grif: Hey, that's my pizza!

Simmons: Oh no, Grif! You've lost the right to be selfish when you tried eating all the pizza!

Grif: You back off Simmons! That's my pizza!

The Rabbid ate it as they were fighting.

Eli: Pardon me guys but I must discipline the nannygoats!

Eli grabbed Grif and Simmons and bashed their heads together!

BLANG!

Grif and Simmons: OUCH!

Sarge laughed at this.

Me: That is funny. Also it's like what happened when Lincoln and his sisters were fighting over the last slice of pizza too.

Nico: Yeah you guys should see how Lincoln and his sisters fight over pizza.

Eli: It's crazy.

Sarge: I can tell.

Church: Anyway, we're planning to go after Sharkface, who could be a good recruit for you guys.

Me: He would be perfect for our Frenemies in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: I agree there.

Julie Carolina: I do too. This will be awesome for them.

Clank: What can you tell us about him?

Lopez: It's an honor to talk with a fellow robot like you.

Lopez told us about him.

---

Sharkface is a former Insurrection soldier allied with Charon Industries. He was first seen in Planning the Heist, along with his five other comrades, and then reappeared in Son of a Bitch. He later made a return in Season 13 as a major antagonist, aiding the Space Pirates.

He was voiced by David Jennison.

Sharkface first appeared in a glimpse of a squad of Insurrectionists walking down a highway in Planning the Heist. In Son of a Bitch, the Demo Man tells Sharkface to head to the vault and attack the Freelancers.

In The Sarcophagus, he does so. He makes a bold entrance, prompting Wash to ask "What the fuck is with this guy?". He then fires his flamethrower, causing Wash and Carolina to take cover. They begin to open fire, however Sharkface has bullet proof armor and he continues to fire at them. Wash throws a grenade at him, but it goes off in the flames. Carolina begins to fire at him again and he unleashes a flame blast at her.

The weapons on the table covering Carolina begin to overheat and explode, throwing her back. Wash grabs a fuel rod cannon and fires at Sharkface. However the round bounces instead of exploding at Sharkface's feet, causing Wash to question who would make such a gun and saying: "This is the worst gun ever. Of all-", cut off when Carolina pushes him out of the oncoming fire and tells him to stay low. She runs along, dodging Sharkface's flame, eventually jumping on to a Banshee hanging from the ceiling. She fires at Sharkface in order to get his attention. He fires at her again, causing the ropes holding the Banshee up to burn and snap. She sticks a grenade in the Banshee, causing it to explode and hit Sharkface, knocking him over. A Gravity Hammer lands near Carolina and she throws it at Sharkface as he was beginning to get up, defeating him.

Several years later, Sharkface became imprisoned on the UNSC Tartarus. He still bore a deep-seated hatred for the Freelancers, as they had wiped out the other Insurrectionists while he was in physical therapy. When Felix and Locus raid the ship to recruit the prisoners, Aiden Price mentions him in passing and leads Felix and Locus to his cell, where his face is seen for the first time. Sometime later, both Aiden and Sharkface were sent to Chorus at Crash Site Alpha, where the former Counselor states that he is currently conducting psychological sessions with the former Insurrectionist to prove his worth to Locus and Felix.

During one of their sessions, Sharkface prepares for his mission to kill Washington and Carolina and expresses his anger towards them for killing his comrades to the Counselor. He then asks Price how he ended up on the Tartarus, to which Price replies that he believed in the wrong people and, when asked by Sharkface, admits that he would kill those who wronged him if he had the chance. Telling Price that he belongs with the pirates, Sharkface dons on his newly painted armor.

Later on, Sharkface leads a band of space pirates to ambush

Carolina, Dr. Grey, and the Blues at the Jungle Temple; having eavesdropped on the intel Santa gave them regarding a Purge and the location of a key to activate it. As he makes his way to the key, he contacts Felix and Locus about this newly discovered information; in which Felix decides to join him. Upon arriving at the Temple of the Key, Sharkface and Felix discover that Doyle has already obtained it and begin looking for him. Just then, Sharkface encounters Carolina and her squad and flees to find Doyle, with Carolina giving chase. The two then engage in battle, with Sharkface quickly overpowering Carolina and overcoming all of her attacks. Eventually, Carolina overexerts herself and Epsilon; and Sharkface knocks her over the edge of a cliff.

After Felix gets the key from Doyle, Sharkface and the rest of the pirates return to base. However, they quickly learn that the key will remain inoperable until Doyle is killed, prompting Felix to blame Sharkface for not informing them of this earlier. Just before a fight breaks out between the two, Locus intervenes and orders them to return to their objectives, which they do.

When the Space Pirates take the Tartarus to Armonia, Sharkface proceeds to lead a squad in the attack on the city. While the other mercenaries attack the Feds and Rebels, Sharkface goes directly to where Carolina is meeting with Kimball and Washington. Carolina convinces Sharkface to spare the other two since he was there for her, but he warns her that after he kills her, he'll simply come after Washington next.

Their battle quickly escalates to an isolated street in Armonia, where Sharkface taunts Carolina. To his surprise, Carolina apologizes for what Project Freelancer did to him and his friends in the past, alluding to how they were just two armies with different goals, and how the Freelancers thought they were the good guys. Sharkface refutes her apology, saying it won't change what's happened. Carolina makes one last offer to Sharkface for him to turn around and walk away if he wants to leave alive. Again, Sharkface refuses and attacks her.

During their fight, Carolina leads Sharkface onto a fast-moving monorail, where his flames are now useless due to the rushing wind. Unlike last time, Carolina is more focused, dodging several of

Sharkface's attacks and, after a lengthy battle, defeats him and throws him out of the monorail into the streets of Armonia below. As Washington and Kimball arrive to aid Carolina, the latter tells Sharkface that he has lost. Sharkface, however, continues to foolishly refuse to accept defeat and declares that as long as he is still breathing he will hunt them down until they're all dead. As a result, Wash and Kimball gun him down after his foolishness when he was surrounded, finally killing Sharkface. As Church mocks how he won't get up from that.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: Whoa! So he's a robot terrorist.

Me: Not good.

Sarge: We can show you where he was last spotted.

He showed us that he was last spotted in the ocean area 25 klicks to the west.

Nico: Then that's where we're going.

Eli: Yep.

Me: Oh guys there's an evil dark side of Eddy that is going to come and kill you guys. He is called Dark Eddy.

Eddy: Yeah he is evil.

Sarge: Let that fucker come. No offense to Eddy and Dark Spicer but we got superior weapons!

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And Nico put a curse on him that will banish him to the Black Gates after 24 first ambassador missions. This is number 21 after today.

Eli: Only 3 more after that.

Carolina: Let's get moving

We were off.

We arrived and saw him.

Me: Target sighted.

I fired a wave of energy and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

He was blasted down and he got up and saw us.

He ran off and we followed him.

Sarge: (looks around) He's around here somewhere.

Church: We still have the element of surprise. So let's-

We then heard a crunchy noise and saw Caboose eating skyflakes.

Caboose: What? I'm hungry.

He heard a cocking of a gun and saw Sharkface there.

Sharkface: Bar's closed!

Sharkface took out his rifle and fires a rapid barrage of shots from it at us.

Sarge: DUCK AND COVER!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him everywhere and blasted him into a bunch of rocks in fiery explosions!

Me: Take that fish face!

Sharkface: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right!

Sharkface fired at Caboose.

Caboose: Look, a penny!

Caboose leaned down to get it, avoiding the shots in the process.

Nico fired laser blasts and blasted Sharkface all over.

Sunset Shimmer and Rarity fired waves of fire and jewels and blasted him all over.

Sharkface: YOU ASSHOLES!

Sharkface: (to Julie) All symbiotes don't like fire. Which is why I'm using this!

Sharkface shoots a powerful stream of flames from his flamethrower at Julie

But the fire didn't affect her in the slightest.

Julie Carolina: Nice try! But I'm actually a Symbiote relative called a Nombyiote from the planet Elintiar. We're immune to fire and sound and much nicer!

She formed a scythe arm sword and slashed him.

Nico: (gets out Nergal and Mole Man's Ridewatches) Watch this, guys!

Nico activated them and fired waves of crystal pizzas and blasted him all over!

Caboose: Crystal Pizzas!? Whoa!

Nico: Yep.

Julie: (gets out Superfriends Lex Luthor's Zecter) We're using Zecters for my mission!

Nico: Cool!

Julie activated it.

SUPERFRIENDS LEX LUTHOR!

She fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Then I saw a laser target pointed at Sarge.

Me: Oh no you don't!

I pulled out my blaster and fired and it hit a rock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out of the explosion came Dark Eddy!

Sarge: Nice shot! Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Dark Eddy: Dammit, you messed up my shot!

Sarge: I'll mess up your face, dirtbag!

Sarge and Dark Eddy fired shots at each other.

Numerous fiery explosions blasted off all over the place from their firepower.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Ratchet: (gets out Reverser's Zecter) Time for reverse power!

REVERSER!

He fired laser blasts and blasted Sharkface all over.

I fired blasts of energy and blasted Sharkface all over. Top this! (Gets out Lord Drakkon's Zecter)

LORD DRAKKON!

I fired laser blasts and blasted Sharkface and Dark Eddy in fiery

explosions!

Dark Eddy tried firing at Church but he fired back.

The laser blasts bounced off his armor and Church blasted Dark Eddy all over the place!

Church: You like that!? How about this for wearing cheap shampoo!

He fired energy blast lasers and blasted him all over!

Tex grabbed Dark Eddy and slammed him to the ground.

SMASH!

Dark Eddy: OUCH!

Tex: Oh come on you can handle better!

Church: No wonder you hate jawbreakers!

Caboose: YOU HATE JAWKBREAKERS?! WHY YOU LITTLE?!

Kevin: YOU ROTTEN DORK! PICK A BODY PART ROLF!

Caboose, Kevin and Rolf pulverized and bashed and smashed Dark Eddy all over in a brutal fight cloud and beat the living shit out of him.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Sharkface all over!

Eddy fired his blaster at Sharkface.

Eddy: Take that!

Then an Archeops came and blasted Sharkface with a powerful energy blast!

Maria: Cool an Archeops!

Nico: Neat!

Sarge: Anyone you know?

It landed in front of us.

Archeops: (In a girls voice) Take that you fishfaced freak!

Nico: Varya Valencia!? Whoa!

Archeops: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Church: Guys, how about we finish this?

Me: Agreed.

We blasted Sharkface and tied him up and then Nico grabbed Dark Eddy and threw him back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Nico: YEAH!

Varya reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and red angel wings and had yellow clothes.

Varya Valencia: That was so awesome!

Sarge: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Varya Valencia: My favorite is when me and Nico pranked the entire cheerleading squad of queen bee girls by grabbing their clothes and putting them in the landfill and then they wandered around the school naked. Total humiliation.

We laughed!

Nico: Yeah it was funny.

Nico and Varya hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Varya Valencia: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later came back to the ship.

May and everyone saw what happened.

Qin: You guys really kicked butt!

May: Next time, Superfriends Lex Luthor and Cheese should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea guys!

Nico: I agree there.

* * *

We were in a place called Dillydale.

Nico: Here we are at Dillydale.

Me: From the Mr. Men Show. Awesome! I haven't watched that show in like forever.

Lola: Yeah that was a great show!

Nico: Yep good times.

Mr. Happy: You guys must be Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's us and it's awesome to meet you Mr. Happy.

Mr. Happy: It sure is a good honor!

Mr. Rude: (French Accent) I'll give you honor.

LOUD FART HONK!

All: MR. RUDE!

Squidward: (to Mr. Grumpy) As grumpy as always, Mr. Grumpy?

Mr. Grumpy: Admittingly, I'm a little happy to meet someone I can relate to.

Squidward: Glad you think so.

But then Rainbow Dash was laughing as Mr. Tickle was tickling her!

Nico: Also, we're hoping you guys could join us on the team. We're not forcing you to do so. But if you could, we'd really appreciate it.

Mr. Stubborn: We're in!

Nico: Really?

Mr. Stubborn: Do not try to talk us out of it. After everything you guys have done for the world, we'd be ungrateful not to return the favor! Besides, the scumbags you all face are cheap!

Me: Now you're speaking our language. But also we loved watching you guys back when we were younger and that was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Lana: I'll say!

LOUD FART TOOT!

All: MR. RUDE!

Me: Actually that was me. Sorry.

Mr. Rude: I'm actually not going to get into a fart competition with you. I know I'd lose.

Me: I know you would.

Nico: Yeah.

Luan: That one was one that Toots you up! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at that one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Mr. Miserable: (Gloomy) We all live in a meaningless life.

Lucy Loud: Welcome to my world Mr. Miserable.

Poromon took a nap near where Mr. Lazy was sleeping

Me: Aw.

Nico: Cute.

Me: I wonder if there's a Mr. Angry.

Mr. Rude: Mr. Miserable is the only recent addition here. I can assure you there's no Mr. Angry

Me: Mr. Miserable gets along great with Lucy. But that's good there is no Mr. Angry.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Mr. Sneeze: (SNEEZES)

Me: Bless you.

Mr. Sneeze: Thank you. (SNEEZES)

Me: Bless you.

Mr. Rude: And Mr. Sneeze is the other new addition as well

Me: I see. He sure sneezes a lot. Does he have a nasty cold?

Mr. Sneeze: No. Hay Fever. (SNEEZES)

Sam S.L.: I feel your pain. I hate allergies.

Me: Yikes.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: It's awesome that you guys are gonna be with us. We all have so much in common just like the Smurfs have so much in common with us too.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now, has anyone seen a Pokémon here?

Mr. Bump: Besides yours?

Nico: Yeah.

But then a girl snuck up behind Nico and pulled his shirt over his head and gave him an atomic wedgie!

Nico: HEY!

But the girl laughed and glowed and it was a Zoroark!

Me: Hey a Zoroark!

Qin: Whoa! This one is a mischief maker!

Lola: (LAUGHS) She got you good Nico!

Mr. Nervous screamed in fright.

Me: Easy Mr. Nervous.

Zoroark: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) Got ya!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Zorah Lincoln! Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with dark red hair and black clothes and had red eyes.

Zorah Lincoln: I still got it.

Eli: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah I hated that girl!

Camie: No kidding! She must've been bad news.

Zorah Lincoln: She was.

May pulled Nico's underwear off his head and his shirt too.

Nico: (GASP) Thanks May.

May: Anytime.

Mr. Rude: Good riddance!

Me: No kidding.

Nico: I remember that. Totally had it coming.

Nico and Zorah hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Zorah Lincoln: Me too Nico.

KROW!

Nico: OUCH!

I kicked Nico in his butt!

I laughed!

Nico: WHY I OUGHTA!

Me: Sorry Nico you had this on you.

I pulled a kick me sign off him.

Nico: (Reading) "Kick me, I'm an assbiting buttface!?" Oh really funny Zorah.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Cinccino and Gothitelle next.

Brittney: The Gothitelle I'm interested in. I have a feeling she'll be part of the Goths of Darkness.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Lets head over to Canterlot guys. It's a REALLY BIG day for 3 members.

We went there.

In the Canterlot palace it was time to get ready for the weddings of Takato & Jeri, Marco & Star and Steven & Connie. It was the first ever triple Wedding we had ever done.

Me, Nico, Eli and some of the boys were getting Steven, Takato and Marco ready. We were dressed in our special clothes for this.

Me: Boy can you believe this guys? This is gonna be one amazing wedding.

Nico: It sure will be.

Lincoln: You guys are so lucky.

Steven Universe: I know. Ever since I became a Crystal Gem, I learned so much.

Takato: And I learned so much as a tamer and as a friend.

Marco: And me and Star have done it all over the years on so many adventures.

Me: You sure have and you all brought so many amazing worlds together.

Eli: You sure did.

Nico: After everything you did and have accomplished you more than earned this wedding for you guys.

In the girls side, Rarity, Carol, Rika and the girls were getting Jeri, Star and Connie dressed in amazingly gorgeous dresses adorned with beautiful jewels and more.

Rarity: Oh your dresses are absolutely beautiful darlings.

Jeri Katou: It's so beautiful and amazing.

Connie: It sure is.

Star Butterfly: They sure look awesome.

Carol: We're so excited for you girls.

Rika Nonaka: I agree there mysellf.

Jeri Katou: Thanks guys.

We were all set.

Then we were waiting at the alter.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: Boy it sure is.

We saw all the families there and all of us including their archenemies too. Even some of the Digimon too.

Nico: Boy everyone turned out for this.

Then the Wedding March was playing and we saw the doors open and in came Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon and Suzi Wong as flower girls and then the brides came with Star's mom, Jeri's dad and Connie's mom bringing them down the isle and they were in absolutely beautiful wedding dresses.

Me: Wow those dresses look absolutely beautiful on them.

Nico: They sure do.

Eli: Yeah.

They went up to the alter and they held hands Takato, Marco and Steven.

Princess Celestia: Ladies and Gentlemen and Mares, Gentlecolts, Digimon and boys and girls, we are gathered here today to celebrate in holy matrimony the unions of Steven Universe and Connie Maheswaran, Marco Diaz and Star Butterfly, and Takato Matsuki and Jeri Katou.

They said their vows and love for each other and they were presented the rings and they put them on.

Princess Celestia: It is with great pride and love that I am proud of their love and it is with great joy under the light and grace of the divine light of god that I now pronounce these 3 couples husbands and wives. You may kiss the brides.

They did so and we cheered wildly for them!

Mr. Stubborn was crying tears of joy.

Ms. Calamity: Are you crying, Mr. Stubborn?

Mr. Stubborn: (in denial) I'm not crying! I'm sweating through my eyes!

He was in total denial.

Mr. Nosy: He always gets choked up at weddings.

Later at Lynn's Table we were having the Reception.

Maria: Congrats, guys!

Jeri Katou: Thank you Maria.

Me: So how do you all feel to be married?

Steven: It feels so awesome guys.

Connie: I think it's awesome too.

May: This is our first triple wedding!

Nico: It sure is!

Me: And we pulled it off perfectly.

Takato: Thank you so much guys.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Yeah after everything you accomplished you all earned this.

Duskmon: I couldn't agree more to that.

Me: Now comes the fun part. The humiliations of the party.

Jeri: I'm so excited for this!

Nico: Hey, Flip! Yo Mama so ugly that she made Duchess look pretty!

We laughed!

Me: You tell him! Watch this one.

I pulled out an arrow and pointed it at Amy.

Me: Catch this!

I fired it and it formed into a mace ball and then…

KRASMASH!

It smashed her face in and knocked out her teeth.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Oh I got one! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

PIÑATA MAGISWORD!

Nico fired a beam of energy and put all the jerks in a huge piñata and hung it up on the ceiling!

I pulled out my piñata smashing stick.

Me: Lets get this party started. (Spins it around)

Nico: Lets do it!

Flip: OH NO!

Billy McLean: (Slurred speech) Not that! Anything but that!

We then bashed them all over the place with incredible force!

WHAM SMASH WHAM WHAM WHAM SMASH WHAM BLAM!

We bashed them all over and bashed them back onto the floor and they landed onto a bed full of tacks and staples!

OUCH!

Numerous piles of gold bars exploded out of them.

Poromon: Let me do one!

Poromon pulled out a bottle of Heidi Coors' deadliest beer and made Amy chug it!

Me: Oh no.

But then instead of getting drunk we saw her HURL OUT ALL OF HER BLOOD AND INTERNAL ORGANS! YUCK!

All her blood and organs turned into ruby jewels.

Amy: JUST KILL ME ALREADY!

Manaphy: I'll go next!

Manaphy then used her powers and then smashed a Battering Ram right into Flip's gut and bashed his jumbled up organs got vomited out of him!

Me: OH SICK!

Maria: Ooh! I have one.

She pulled out a barrel of RAW CHUM!

Plankton: What are you going to do with raw chum?

Maria: Watch.

She put a hose in it and shoved the other end into Margie's mouth and then turned a faucet and then chum got force fed RIGHT INTO HER!

She then screamed and hurled her guts out in an endless stream of vomit and puked all over Mandy (Totally Spies)!

We laughed hysterically and even Sam, Clover and Alex were laughing hysterically too!

All the vomit turned into emeralds and rubies!

Qin: Nice one!

Poliwag: I'm next!

Jessie: You show them Poliwag!

Amy: SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP YOU FUCKING OLD UGLY WITCH!

WE GASPED!

Me: UH OH!

Jessie: Wha… What… DID YOU JUST CALL ME!?

SHE GROWLED IN RAGE AND EXPLODED INTO INTENSE FLAMES! Jessie pulverized Amy all over!

Poliwag bashed Flip all over with his tail.

Horsea: Me next!

Horsea fired a Hyper Beam blast and it hit Billy McLean and blasted him down.

Qin: Nice one!

Nico: I got a few words to say to Mandy.

Nico went over to her.

Me: I have a feeling this will be good.

Nico went up to her and said into her face the most horrible thing she heard.

Nico: You're an ugly little bitch!

Mandy then EXPLODED IN RAGE!

Mandy: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST CALL ME!? I WILL KILL YOU, YOU UGLY MOTHERFUCKING MONKEY!

Nico: I'd like to see you try bitch!

Me: I got something for Flip.

I went over to Flip and then I shoved my hand down his throat and pulled him inside out! HIS INSIDES WERE A MESS FROM BEING JUMBLED UP!

Me: Watch this.

I pulled out a C4 Grenade and activated it and put his insides back in.

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

I ran and then….

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded on the inside and blood poured out of his mouth, butt, ears, eyes, nose and naval and then he was in a lot of pain!

Steven Universe: Take This! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: PINK MANIA!

He painted the jerks to different shades of pink!

Connie Maheswaran Universe: HUMULIATION CLOTH STYLE: BIKINI MAKER!

She shredded the jerks' clothes into ugly bikinis!

We laughed hysterically!

Marco Diaz: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: NACHO CHEESE OUCHIES!

He fired super hot nacho cheese mixed with hot sauce.

It went into the jerks mouths and fire exploded out of their mouths and butts!

Star Butterfly Diaz: HUMILIATION BUTTERFLY STYLE: CLOTH EATING BUTTERFLIES!

She summoned cloth eating butterflies to eat the jerks' clothing until they're naked!

They screamed and we laughed!

Takato Matsuki: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CLAM CHOMP!

He threw the jerks right into a giant vat of live clams which chomped on them!

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

Jerks: OWOWOWOWOWWOWOW OW OWOWOWOW!

Jeri Katou Matsuki: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: LION ATTACK!

She summoned lions to attack but thankfully they won't be killed by the lions, they'll get really big boo boos.

What did I tell ya.

Lincoln: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

He insults Flip.

Lincoln: Yo mama so stupid she played got your nose with Lord Voldemort!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That fucker didn't have a nose!

Nico: YEAH! (LAUGHS)

Lincoln: Yo mama so ugly that she makes even the Xenomorphs run away from her.

We laughed at that!

Ellen Ripley: (LAUGHS) They sure would run away from her!

Lincoln: Yo mama so fat they named a gravy after her.

Ed: A gravy Lincoln!?

Lincoln: Yep! FAT FLIP GRAVY

Ed: YUM!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Lincoln: Yo mama so hairy that people mistake her for Bigfoot.

We laughed hysterically!

He insults Bradley Uppercrust III.

Lincoln: Yo mama so stupid she thought Starbucks was alien currency.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is stupid!

Lincoln: Yo mama so strong that she can bench lift the entire universe!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is one mama I can love!

We laughed!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Yo mama so ugly that Zorc Necrophades runs away from her.

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Lincoln: Yo mama so hot her breast milk is hot cocoa.

We laughed at that one.

Me: Now that I would love!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

He insults Icky Vicky

Lincoln: Yo mama so evil that the teen titans thought she was Raven's mother.

We laughed!

Raven: (Laughs) That would be too true.

Lincoln: Yo mama so smart she makes Albert Einstein jealous.

We laughed at that one!

Lisa Loud: (LAUGHS) That would be too true.

Dexter: (LAUGHS) That is too true there!

Lincoln: Yo mama so fat that she causes a massive tidal wave across the world.

We laughed and that was awesome!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is too true!

Lincoln: Yo mama strong that she can destroy Darkseid with one punch!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is true!

Superman: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome to see!

Me: YEAH!

He insults the other jerks:

Lincoln: Yo mama so ugly the trolls run away from her.

We laughed at that one!

Me: They sure would run away!

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: Yo mama so fat that she resembles a massive cannonball.

We laughed!

Me: That would be a big cannonball!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: Yo mama so hot that people use her as a spice for nacho cheese.

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be funny!

Nico: Yep!

Lincoln: Yo mama so stupid that she doesn't even know the alphabet.

WHAT A MORON!

We laughed at that one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is stupid!

Camie: Yeah it is!

Chronoa: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: INSULTS OF SHAME!

She insults Bubble Bass.

Chronoa: You are a fucking gluttonous free food obsessed bastard that constantly scams other people and even hid fuckin pickles under your tongue. You are one of the most disgusting fat bastards in the god damn universe. We'd have to put your gigantic lardass on a fuckin treadmill for days just to make you lose all your fat. Learn to respect other people and stop scamming people especially Mr. Krabs you fat free-food obsessed fatass.

WHOA THAT WAS CRUEL!

Me: Nice one!

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) You tell him lass!

Xenia: YEAH!

She insults the Wet Bandits

Chronoa: You are by far the worst carbon copy of Jessie, James and Meowth. Hell even they managed to a few things right. Gee even Takato and Jeri would kick your ass without their Digimon. I bet even Konohamaru would kick your ass no problem. In other words you officially failed at life you stupid carbon copy of thieves.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) You tell them!

Xenia: YEAH!

Konohamaru: Yeah you bet I could kick their butts!

Takato: Same here!

She insults Trina Riffins.

Chronoa: You are an ugly, angry bitch who does not care for anyone but yourself. You are also the weakest copy of She-Hulk that people mistake you for a bootleg She-Hulk. You are also the ugliest and flattest bitch in the universe alongside Icky Vicky. You also smell of the most foul berries of all. Learn to control your temper you flat-chested whore.

WHOA THAT IS CRUEL!

Me: Nice one!

Camie: YEAH!

Tsuyu: You tell them!

She insults the rest of the jerks

Chronoa? You are the shittiest jerks to ever grace the universe which makes me glad we have humiliation sessions. You are by far the ugliest bastards as well as the dumbest idiots. You are by far the most despicable group we ever have to deal with. Especially with the crap you've done. Learn to treat people with respect you hate-obsessed bastards of the coldest hell.

They jerks cried like babies!

WHAT A BUNCH OF BABIES!

Chronoa: Aw I made the wittle babies cwy. Would the babies like their bottles?

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Sailor Jupiter: Treat women with respect you sexist bastards! HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved lobsters down the pants of the male jerks. The lobsters chomped on their nuts which caused the male jerks to sing like an opera singer.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AND EVEN ROLLED ON THE FLOORS LAUGHING!

Sailor Venus: HOW DARE YOU MAKE US GIRLS LOOK BAD!

HUMILIATION ZIT STYLE: PIMPLE MADNESS!

She made zits appear all over the female jerks.

Peggy bundy: Oh my god I'm hideous!

Sailor Venus: Hi hideous nice to meet you I'm Sailor Venus.

We laughed at them!

Yuna: HUMILIATION WATER STYLE: SLIME SLIP!

She fired slime on the floor and then the jerks slipped on slime and fell on the floor and then slide right a cabinet full of paint which fell on them.

Jerks: UH OH!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint!

Jerks: BLECH! (SPITS)

They got up.

Sari: HUMILIATION LIGHTNING STYLE: SINK SHOCK!

She shocked the jerks to the point of their skeletons showing.

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

They were really electrocuted!

Princess Elise III: Hope you like being bald! HUMILIATION SHAVE STYLE: SHAVING HEADS!

She shaved off the hair of the jerks.

Princess Elise III: Uh oh somebody's (Singsong) FABULOUS!

We laughed at that one!

Princess Sara: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: HOLE PUSH!

She pushed the jerks right into a 50 foot high hole.

They screamed and and then…

CRASH!

They landed with a nasty thud!

Verosika Mayda: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: COCONUT HEAD BONKING!

She fired a massive barrage of coconuts at the heads of the jerks and they got bonked bad!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THOSE GUYS GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A BUNCH OF COCONUTS!

We laughed!

Patty Myers: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: CONCRETE OUCH!

She dropped a giant 100 pound concrete bag on the jerks.

Jerks: Uh oh.

BLAM!

They were covered in concrete powder!

Marv: I'm gonna murder those kids! (SNEEZES)

Regina Belfrond: HUMILIATION GLASS STYLE: GLASS OUCH!

She placed glass ornaments on the floor and then the jerks stepped on them.

CRUNCH!

They screamed in pain!

Marv: GAH! I'M GONNA KILL THOSE FUCKING KIDS!

Kamala Khan: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: PANCAKE PAIN!

She made her hand big enough to flatten the jerks into pancakes.

SQUISH!

Jerks: (Dazed and stupid talk) But mommy I don't want to go to school today!

Nanami Shadowflower: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: SCORCHING HEADS!

She set the jerks' heads on fire and the jerks jumped into a conveniently placed pool of what looked like water but was actually methane.

But then they dipped into them and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were burned bad!

Betty Boop: IT'S TIME I SLAP SOME SENSE INTO YOU! HUMILIATION SLAP STYLE: SLAP PAIN!

She slapped the jerks.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Betty Boop: Are you sorry yet?

Flip: I think we peed a little.

Sailor Mini-Moon: HUMILIATION POOP STYLE: JERKS IN POOP!

She tripped the jerks in elephant poop.

Icky Vicky: Okay seriously?! Who the hell has an elephant in here?!

Shep whistled innocently.

N'Dugo: Bad guys fall in poop. Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready! (laughs hysterically)!

THAT NEVER GETS OLD!

Sailor Earth: HUMILIATION WEDGIE STYLE: MEGA WEDGIE!

She gave the jerks a massive wedgie all the way to the moon.

HOING!

Sailor Neptunes: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: FROZEN BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks in bone-chilling bikinis!

Sailor Uranus: HUMILIATION WAX STYLE: WAX PAIN!

She placed hot wax on the jerks and ripped it off.

RRRRRRRIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Jerks: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

THAT HAD TO HURT!

Mirabel Madrigal: I always wanted to do this! HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: NUN RULER STICK SMACK!

She summoned nuns who have rulers to smack the jerks all over with their rulers!

Shantae: HUMILIATION DANCE STYLE: DANCING QUEEN MANIA!

She dressed the jerks in ugly dance clothes and made them dance to Dancing Queen by ABBA!

Me: Love Abba!

Boa Hancock: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: NUT SMASHERS!

She punched the nuts of the male jerks super hard!

WE WINCED HARD AT THAT!

Uta: HUMILIATION HAIR STYLE: FLOWER BEE PAIN!

She replaced the shaved heads of the jerks with hair made of flowers which attracted bees.

Jerks: AAAAAAAHHH! BEES!

The bees stung all over the jerks.

Steven, Connie, Marco, Star, Takato, Jeri, Lincoln and his harem: WEDDING HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: MEGA WEDDING LAUGH!

They threw the jerks in hot nacho cheese then they covered the jerks with honey then bird seed then they summoned birds to peck all over the jerks. Then they covered the jerks first with chocolate, then caramel, then nougat and lastly other candies. They put the heads of the jerks inside boxes which they put chickens in the boxes the the chickens scratched all over them and finally they finish by taking turns head bonking slapping and poking eyes.

When it was done we were laughing hysterically!

Me: YEAH!

Then a massive cloud of gold bars and jewels exploded out and it was a LOT OF THEM!

Me: That was so funny! How did you guys like your wedding?

Jer: We had THE BEST FUN EVER!

Takato: You all made this so much fun!

Xenia: We're glad you all had fun!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Not bad for our first Triple Wedding. Now we must get ready. Tomorrow is the big mission for Missy.

Me: Yep. We head out to face Stankfoot and end his reign of evil.

Laney: Yep.

We went back to the estate and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in New Eden City, the Zevo-3 was getting ready for our arrival and they were excited too.

Jason James: This will be fun and awesome too.

Ellie Martin: I'm so excited for this and it will be so cool to take down Stankfoot and be rid of him forever.

Kewl Breeze: It sure will.

Jason James: Ready guys?

They transformed and went at the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

It's about time they got a wedding.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark

Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Katnappe, LeQuack, Universe 666 Sentinel Prime, Argit, Frankie The Squealer and Ghost Monster as well as Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury and Endurance and we're going to Piñata Island and we're going to do an amazing rescue as well as battle Another Beppi the Clown, Another Itchy and Scratchy, Another Evil Whirlpool Man, Billy the Bin, Another LeQuack and Another Katnappe. All of them are going to be gene-slammers for Skylanders. Also we're going to meet a Gothitelle Gene-slammer. Her name is Erebus Raven.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-

Haters is Missy Rogers, Giggles, and Lincoln VS. Flora Marley

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to New York City, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Mimica, the Akumatized form of Leni Loud, she has the power to mimic anyone, but her mimicry can be broken by someone who can see through it, and since she's like Leni, Lincoln knows many things that'll get her attention quick. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Monica Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Wild Wingman and younger sister of Maria Garcia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and like her older sister, she's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she knows a lot of many spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend, plus, she also joined with Maria and she also helped to teach Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club. She's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: but for this one, it'll show Lori breaking down and crying as she finally realizes that what she's been doing to Lincoln has been wrong and awful, and when Lincoln hears it all for himself, he knew Lori was telling the truth and he hugged Lori, along with crying his heart out. But, this of course disgusted Lynn, and she was about to kill them both, but Monica used her skills in dark magic and summoned imps to attack Lynn, and then, Lori and Lincoln punched Lynn hard in the face giving her two black eyes, and she got in massive trouble with her parents who saw the whole event along with Lori breaking down and crying and Lincoln hugging Lori as he also let his tears flow.

Get ready for an awesome battle that will show us how much we hate people that tamper with the laws of Mother Nature and we're going to help the Zevo 3 Team destroy Stankfoot and make hum pay for his crimes against nature and humanity.

See you next time.

# PAYBACK ON STANKFOOT

Buckle Your seatbelts everyone! This is gonna be an epic and and amazing battle!

This chapter is based on the series Zevo-3

---

Over on beautiful Piñata Island was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Katnappe, LeQuack, Universe 666 Sentinel Prime, Argit, Frankie The Squealer and Ghost Monster as well as Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury and Endurance and we were there for an awesome and amazing rescue.

Me: Boy been a while since we were here on Piñata Island.

Qin: Boy no kidding! Last time we were here was shortly after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Nico: Boy it sure feels like forever.

Starfire: It has been a while since we were here.

Me: I loved coming to Piñata Island. That was so much fun.

Lola: It sure was. And it was 2 days before we met Twilight and Friends.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. We weren't with you guys when you went here. That must've been really fun and amazing.

Me: It was.

Nico: Starfire, I want to thank you, Katnappe, and your teams for coming.

Starfire: Oh it's no problem Nico and it will be most Glorious to help you all out.

Xenia: It sure will.

Camie: I think this will be so cool.

Larry Loud: I agree too.

Twilight Sparkle: Same here. What was it like for you guys to be here the first time?

Me: It was really fun Twilight.

I went over what happened in chapter 1175.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 1175

In the middle of the Atlantic Ocean, we were on an awesome island that was home to awesome piñatas and every creature was a living piñata and it was so awesome!

Piñata Island is the place the crepe paper creatures call home. Here you'll find lush emerald jungles, white sandy beaches, and inviting garden habitats. There are even new environments that haven't been discovered yet! You won't find it on a map, but its ideal location insures that a Piñata can reach any party on any continent.

Why is it that Piñata Island is the only place in the world Piñatas can be found? Even the Piñatas don't really know - but with so much happening in the garden, what with weird new Piñatas arriving all the time, crazed black-market Piñata poachers trying to muscle in on the factory's action, mysteries to solve, violent garden pests (referred to as "Sours") to contend with, and constant opportunities to dance - who has time to worry about it?

The only thing upon which these Piñatas can agree is that on Piñata Island, anything can happen…

Me: Wow! Look at this island.

Nico: Wow.

Agony: I can't believe we're on an island full of living pinatas.

Laney: This is amazing!

Lola: It sure is!

Naruto: Yeah!

Lily: It's so awesome being here.

Me: I think we're also the first humans ever to set foot here on this island.

Vince: I think so too.

With us was Hunter's friend from Brazil, Eloá Canto Gimenes. She is a 18 year old girl from Brazil, she has brunette ponytail, she has lime green eyes, square ears, roman nose, curved eyebrows, and tan skin as well. And has two emerald earrings on each ear. Wears a green and yellow Brazilian sports soccer shirt which has the coat of arms of Brazil, wears a black, green, and yellow yoga shorts. Wears white shoes with the color green and the coat of arms of Brazil, black sport gloves, and has powers of Wind, Earth, Amazon, and Horizon Release.

Me: It's awesome having with us Eloá.

Eloá: (Brazilian Accent) It's an honor J.D. Hunter told me so much about you and everything you've done for the world.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja und we are not finished yet.

?: Hey wow!

A fox Piñata came to us. It was Paulie Pretztail, a fox Piñata.

Paulie: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's such an honor to meet you guys. My name is Paulie Pretztail.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you.

Paulie: It's really nice to meet you guys!

Me: Same here. Are we the first ever humans to visit Piñata Island?

Paulie: You sure are. Let me show you all around.

We followed Paulie and we walked around Piñata Island and it was a really awesome and really amazing place. We saw a lot of amazing Piñata's and really cool creatures. We also met all of Paulie's friends: Fergy Fudgehog, Franklin Fizzlybear, Hudson Horstachio, Ella Elephanilla, Les Galagoogoo, Tina and Teddington Twiggersnap, Fergy's boss and big time jerk Langston Lickatoad and many more.

Ash: There are lots of Pinata species like Pokemon.

May: And the names are a combination of animals and candy.

Nico: My kind of people.

Mary K.: I was just gonna say the same thing.

Maria: (to Ella) Ella, you and Leni are very similar.

Ella: I know. I'm similar to who now?

We laughed.

Fergy: You guys aren't here to get me launched are you?

Me: I don't think so. Why?

Fergy: Well you see, I hate being beaten by sticks and I am afraid that if I get launched, I'll die when I get beaten by sticks.

Pain-Yatta: I know how you feel Fergy. I may be a Piñata myself, but I don't like being beaten by sticks too.

Nico: Fergy, you're not gonna like this but I think you need to get over this fear of parties.

Fergy: What?! But I don't want to get busted open by a baseball bat!

Maria: But if you keep running from Langston, you're just making his job harder.

May: Why don't we have a shot at busting you open so you'll see it's not all bad?

Fergy: Are you trying to kill me?!

Reflector: No. Believe me, getting Hakaiied is much more worse then being busted open by a baseball bat.

Me: He's right. Also you piñata's live for being busted open at parties and all that. It's fun. Besides it won't hurt at all.

Hudson: J.D. is right Fergy. Being hit is not that bad. It's all for fun and for the candy we have.

Me: Yeah.

We got Fergy tied to a rope as he is hung from a tree.

Me: This won't hurt at all Fergy. Trust me.

I went over to Lola.

Me: Here Lola.

I handed her a red, orange and yellow Piñata stick.

Me: This is my lucky piñata smashing stick. I used this on my first Piñata I had at my birthday party when I was in Colorado. You are more than welcome to use it.

Lola: (Takes the stick) Thanks J.D.

Me: Smash him Lola.

Lola: With pleasure.

Lola put on a blindfold and she went up to Fergy.

Fergy: Oh fudge.

Lola then swung and smashed Fergy into a pile of paper!

SMASH!

We cheered for her! And to Fergy it didn't hurt at all.

Laney: Nice shot Lola!

Lola took off the blindfold and saw what she did to Fergy and it was awesome! He was loaded with all kinds of candy!

Lola: WHOA! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Me: Not bad Lola!

Langston: See, Fergy? That wasn't so scary, now, was it?

Fergy: No it wasn't. AWESOME! Thank you guys for helping me get over my fear.

Me: No problem Fergy.

Luna: This place is amazing.

Hudson: I'm glad you all came. We need your help to take down our number 1 enemy.

Me: Who is that?

Hudson: His name is Professor Pester.

Hudson went over his history.

---

Professor Lester Pester, or better known as Professor Pester or also simply known by his surname Pester, is the main antagonist of the Viva Piñata video games and the TV series. He is the diabolical leader of the Ruffians. In the TV series, he is also revealed to be the creator of the Sour Piñatas.

He was voiced by David Brimmer, who also played Zanramon in the 2003 Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles cartoon series.

Professor Pester's name used to be Lester, but because of his evil planning Jardinero calls him Pester, a name Lester would take as his permanent first name.

He used to help Jardinero with his garden. He was originally named Lester before he ruined Jardinero's hard work, after he sent him after a legendary Dragonache tale. From then on, he was now known as Professor Pester, he even lured Jardinero's son by the name of Stardos into his lair to try a piece of sour candy which changed him into Dastardos.

Space Race

Pester kidnaps Hudson and takes him for 10,000 pieces of candy ransom.

She Stomps At Night

Pester tricks a Taffly to kidnap Ella, so that he can beat the candy out of her. However, she starts to stomp around, sleep walking, and Fergy and Paulie try to defeat the Taffly while making her avoid Pester's traps.

The Old Piñata's Home

Pester and his brutish goons try to kidnap the old Piñatas so he can beat the candy out of them. When the old piñatas are asleep, he and his goons try to sneak into the rooms, only for the piñatas to come out and beat him with their canes. He tries to run, and accidentally into a TV, which accidentally makes him fall through the home and into the river.

Slay 'em at the Sands

His funniest episode, Pester kidnaps a group of laughing Pieneas in his Pester Car. He tries to do comedic acts to make them laugh and "Split their sides". However, Paulie and Fergy come to the rescue, and Pester accidentally defeats himself in an attempt to make all the Pinatas "Split their sides".

Mission Impiñatable

A parody of Mission Impossible, Pester kidnaps Hudson and Fergy and his friends have to save him.

Pester's Party

Pester and his goons disguise as a "Normal Family". Pester uses his laptop to hack into the Cannonata to launch Paulie and Fergy into his "home", so he can bash the candy out of them. However, things go wrong as more Piñatas come. Soon discovering Pester, the villain flees.

Pester the Piñata

Pester accidentally loses his memory and thinks that he is a Piñata. He soon loses his memory again and thinks that he is actually a Ruffian.

The Great Gob Rush

Pester sets up some Golden Gobs filled with caramel so he can trap dumb Piñatas and bash the candy out of them. Fergy and company fall for his trap, but they soon escape after Pester's idiotic and nonsensical henchmen accidentally trap him and release the Piñatas.

Recipe for Disaster

Pester disguises as a cook again, and competes against Paulie and Fergy and Shirley to get an unlimited supply of candy. He fails, and Shirley manages to win.

---

We gasped in shock!

Me: He's nothing but trouble! Looks like we got here just in time to help bring him down.

Lincoln: And after that, me and Luna are gonna stay here forever.

First Aid: Lincoln, what do you mean that you and Luna are staying here after we take Pester down?!

Lincoln: We're sorry, guys. We had fun fighting alongside you all. But you have to admit. Aside from Pester, this island is very peaceful.

Luna: Plus, if we stay here, then we don't risk becoming like our Royal Defenders counterparts.

Hudson: Okay, I'm glad you think that about Pinata Island. But what about the good things you two have done for so many people over the years?

Lincoln: (bitterly) Oh, please. Everything good me and Luna have done is all because we acted recklessly without thinking. And in Gotham Royal York, it's one stressful thing after another.

Luna: Besides, name one heroic deed that we've done without being reckless.

Me: You guys have done so many heroic deeds. You took Lincoln to his first concert and you and Sam became girlfriends and you also helped Sam kill her evil uncle and stood up for all LGBT rights. That's a big achievement.

Fergy: That is big.

Hudson: But who are the Royal Defenders?

Me: They were a parallel universe version of us that essentially went bad. We found out about them a few weeks ago and went into war against them a few days ago and won against them. Saving their universe from their tyrannical oppression.

I went over everything about them and more and the piñatas were horrified!

Langston: That's awful that they are that dangerous!

Nico: No kidding. But we defeated them and put them in prison where they belong.

Me: Yep. But they are just like the Justice Lords. They were an alternate universe version of the Justice League.

Paulie: Man.

Naruto: Yeah.

Me: Also Luna not only that but you saved your brother from danger more times than anyone else in your family even before you got your powers. You saved him from bullies and even jerks that hurt him.

Lori: That's right and you being a guardian to Lincoln literally makes you more than a hero.

Luna: What does that make me?

Lori: A saint. You literally are the best sister for Lincoln.

Me: Well said Lori.

Eloá: Si.

Hunter: Ja.

Luna then broke down crying in happiness and she hugged Lincoln and Lincoln then cried hard in happiness too.

Me: Aww. Now we have to get ready. We're going to bring Pester down for good.

Teddington: You think Pester's bad? Wait until you see the Sour Piñatas!

Me: Oh boy. We better be ready for him. But if his Sour Piñatas are that dangerous then we're gonna need a plan.

Paulie: I like it.

Me: First we have to see what his Sours look like and then we'll have to see how dangerous they are. Lets head for his lair.

We were off to the lair of Professor Pester.

In the arid wastes of Piñata Island, we were at the evil lair of Professor Pester.

Nico: Okay I'll go in first and confront him.

Me: Okay. Be careful.

Nico then beamed into the lair.

Pester: Soon my plan will be complete.

Nico: I'm sure it will.

Pester saw him.

Pester: NICO CHAN!? What are you doing here?

Nico: What else? To stop you from hurting the Piñatas.

Pester: (smirks) I guess this is the part where you kill me, right?

Nico: And banish you to the Warp! (holds out hand) HAK-

Nico got cut off as I heard a growl. He turned around to see all 12 Sour Pinatas glaring at him ferociously.

Nico: (gulps) Um… nice Sours?

The Sour Mallowolf bites him on the butt.

CHOMP!

Nico screamed in pain as it took a chunk out of his butt and he teleported back.

Pester: Now uh… Where was I? Ah yes.

We were hiding behind the rocks near Pester's lair and Nico appeared.

Wood Man: You ok, Nico?

Nico: He has 12 Sour's in there and one of them bit me on my butt.

We saw a chunk of his butt ripped out.

Laney: YIKES!

Lana: Ouch. That's gonna hurt.

Lucy Loud: Yeah.

Dark Spicer and the Masters of Evil then appeared. We saw Dark Spicer, Vypra, King Hiss, Webstor, Leonard, Hydro Man, Shiv, Electro, Bane, Vexen, Firefly, Professor Calamitous and Ebon.

Vypra: It's not our turn so we're going to help you guys out.

Nico: Cool.

Dark Spicer: (to Nico) What happened to you?

Nico: One of Pester's pets bit me on the butt.

Blackfire: We'd rather not get into that.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: Let me and Protoman try.

Lola and Protoman dressed up as Girl Scouts and they went to the door and rang the bell and went in. Then they came running out screaming with the Sours following them and roaring ferociously. We saw them and they were ferocious creatures.

Me: Whoa! Those are ferocious creatures.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola and Protoman came back.

Lola: (angrily) I can't believe we just ran out of there!

Protoman: We didn't have a choice. If we want to take Pester down, we have to deal with the Sours first.

Me: Good idea. Lets do our entrance with confetti and wind.

Nico: Nice.

We got ready.

Inside his lair, Pester was almost ready.

But then a bunch of party blowers and a bunch of fountains of soda and confetti shot out of the ground and blasted soda and confetti all over the place and the cheering of a lot of people was heard. On a stage came us and we were ready for action!

Pester: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What are you all doing here!?

Me: What else Pester? To stop you. Your reign of terror will end now.

But then Beautiful Gorgeous, Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney and Comic Book Guy appeared.

Me: Comic Book Guy, Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney and Beautiful Gorgeous.

Jimbo: Yep.

Comic Book Guy: I see you are all here for taking Pester down as well.

Me: Indeed.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Lincoln) Don't tell me you and Luna are seriously ditching Gotham Royal York!

Lincoln: Nope. J.D. and the others convinced us that Gotham Royal York is our home.

Luna: But you have to admit. This island is lovely.

Jimbo: I don't blame you. This does look like a nice place to have a vacation.

Kearney: (smiles) I remember when I had my first birthday party with a piñata. Good times.

Laney: Really good times.

?: Those were good times huh?

A figure came out and it was THUNDERON from episodes 13 thru 17 of Lightspeed Rescue!

---

In response to Queen Bansheera's intolerance to his numerous failures to destroy the Lightspeed Rangers, Diabolico summons the aid of his three last and most powerful monsters: Demonite, Falkar, and Thunderon. Thunderon and his comrades took great pleasure in their given order to destroy the Power Rangers and took off to Mariner Bay to carry out their mission. Upon reaching on the hills, the three monster created unique feathers from their wings and unleashed them all over the city.

Eventually, their presence became known and they were greeted with the arrival of the Lightspeed Rangers. For Thunderon's first encounter with the Rangers, he battled both Kelsey and Dana, and was able to effortlessly overpower them with his immense strength. With the Rangers overwhelmed by the monsters, they revealed that the feathers they released into Mariner Bay were explosive feathers that would detonate in dark areas and that every feather would destroy the city at sunset. Undeterred, the rangers continued to fight, but were still not match for the might of Diabolico's strongest minions.

As sunset neared, the rangers attempted to fall back and Thunderon and the others demons perused. The Rangers managed to group them together use the Rescue Bird: Unilaser to defeat them, but they redirected the blasts back at the Rangers, greatly injuring them. Soon the Rangers were surrounded by the explosive feathers and were too damaged to escape, leaving Thunderon and his allies to enjoy their fate. At sunset, the feathers exploded one by one with the Rangers helpless to escape their blast until the entire array of feathers exploded and sent the Rangers crashing through the wall of a warehouse. Unable to fight anymore, the Rangers powered down and were left at the mercy of the demon, until Ryan arrived to aid the Rangers. Although Thunderon and his allies fought Ryan, he and his comrades were defeated and forced to retreat, assuring that they would return.

Thuderon, Demonite, and Falkar eventually returned and attacked the city once again and he fought the Rangers. The monsters revealed their trump card to the Rangers, a powerful Demonite clone provided by Diabolico and continued to pressure them, even redirecting the shots from their V-Lancers. The Rangers then retreated to aid Ryan who was fighting the clone but were soon caught. Carter Grayson threatened to destroy both Demonite and himself with his V-Lancer and Rescue Bird: Unilaser if he didn't call off his clone. However as Demonite attacked, Carter pulled the triggered and destroyed Demonite and nearly himself. Thunderon and Falkar were then present at the Lightspeed Megazord's fight with the revived and gigantic Demonite. When Demonite was defeated by the combined efforts of the Lightspeed Megazord and Supertrain Megazord, Thunderon and Falkar retreated.

The Rangers were again called to action to fight against Diabolico's monsters. Despite the loss of Demonite, Thunderon and Falkar were still able to overpower the Rangers, Thunderon even being able to briefly incapacitate them. However, they used the moment of ceasefire to their advantage and destroyed Thunderon with the Spectra Blast. Thunderon was then revived by Diabolico into a gigantic form and he battled alongside Falkar against the Supertrain Megazord. The two demons were about to finally defeated Rangers, but were attack and destroyed by the efforts of the Supertrain Megazord and Ryan's Max Solarzord. Thunderon and his fellow warriors were thought to be destroyed, but Diabolico carried the crystallized forms of his monsters, swearing to make them more powerful and destroy the Rangers once and for all.

In Mariner Bay, Diabolico encountered the Rangers in a brief fight. He then activated the three gems from earlier and combined the essence of Thunderon, Demonite, and Falkar into the super demon known as Troika. With all three of the monsters' power at his disposal, Troika effortlessly beat the Rangers, even able to avoid the Spectra Blast, and forced them to retreat. At the heart of Mariner Bay, Troika savagely attacked the city in order to draw out the Rangers. The Rangers arrived and fought Troika, but were still unable to defeat him.

With no other options, the Rangers activated their latest weapons, the Battle Booster. With the aid of the Battle Booster, the Rangers' new found increase in strength allowed them to damage and force Troika back, and they were able to finally defeat him with a final Booster Beam attack, putting an end to Diabolico's monster.

---

Carter Grayson: Thunderon!

Kelsey Winslow: Oh no!

Thunderon: Its been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were one of Diabolico's most powerful minions and you packed quite a wallop when you, Falkar and Demonite faced the Rangers. Not only that but all three of you came back as the fusion monster Troika and you three combined together really gave the rangers a run for their money.

Thunderon: That's right.

Vypra: Didn't I tell you he had a really good memory?

Thunderon: And you weren't kidding Mistress Vypra. Very impressive on him.

Me: Not to brag, but it's awesome. But before we take you down we're gonna have the Loud Kids face the Sour Piñatas.

Thunderon: Understood.

Nico: Good.

Thunderon: Is it true that Diabolico's going to be brought back?

Lucy: He is. I was the one who suggested him.

Thunderon: (smiles) Good to know. Shame I'm not gonna live long enough to see him again.

Me: Paulie, you guys are in for an awesome show.

Paulie: Awesome.

But then we heard purring and out came a bunch of little creatures. They were really the most common enemies of the Skylanders: CHOMPIES!

Chompies are one of the most common monsters in Skylanders series that are not very bright. They are green creatures that bark and yelp like dogs. They sometimes spawn from Chompy Pods or

Root Runners, and by destroying them, the Chompies will stop appearing.

The rarest Chompy is the Purple Chompy that is only found one of the Heroic Challenges. Suprisingly, it is noted by Cali that they are not as bad as their green cousins, but despite that, Purple Chompies still attack the Skylanders.

In Skylanders: Trap Team, a Chompy and a Bone Chompy villain can be trapped.

Spyro: Uh oh! Chompies.

Linka: Oh they are so cute.

Linka went up to them.

Stealth Elf: Linka they are cute but really dangerous.

Linka: Oh I think they are adorable.

But then a chompy bit Linka in her leg and ripped out a chunk of her skin and she screamed in excruciating pain!

Me: Linka!

We went over and saw that the chompy really hurt her.

Me: OH SHIT! Look at the bite that chompy took out of her.

Nico: YIKES! That must've hurt!

Lori: Look at the teeth on those creatures.

We saw that they had razor sharp teeth.

Me: Whoa! They are like piranhas.

Spyro: Worse.

I fired lightning blasts at all the chompies and killed them.

Varie was healing Linka. She had a good chunk of her leg bitten off.

Orion: Victory will never be yours, Pester!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: S.P.D.!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the S.P.D. Rangers.

We powered up and went at them.

Battle 1: Lori and Leonard VS Sour Bonboon

Lori and Leonard the King Pig were facing the Sour Bonboon.

Adding one more face-puckering Pinata to the sour group, this visitor called the Sour Bonboon will pick fights as it visits your garden. You'll catch it whispering to piñata, who then attacks an innocent neighbor. This makes the Sour Bonboon quite the rabble-rouser. Once it has received an attitude adjustment from a member of the Syrupent family(a Syrupent, Twingersnap, or even better, a Fourheads), it will become a Bonboon and you'll get access to new visitors.

As a sour, it starts fights in your garden! If you tame it, it will put a stop to fights in your Garden by dancing.

In Viva Pinata Pocket Paradise, the Sour Bonboon will make pinatas unhappy!

Lori: This is literally one ugly freak.

Leonard: No kidding. Lets destroy it with our techniques and combo.

Lori: Right.

Lori: Try this one on. CELTIC WIND STYLE NINJA ART: SKYE BOAT SONG!

Lori floated into the air and green wind swirled around her as she sang the beautiful song Skye Boat Song by Rowena Taheny. It was a 19th Century song about the story of the famous journey of Prince Charles Edward Stuart who went from Benbecula to the Isle of Skye to evade capture from government troops after his defeat in the Battle of Culloden in 1746. The wind fired at the Sour Bondoon and it formed into the ship of Prince Charles Edward Stuart and it slammed into the Sour and smashed it all over.

Leonard: Awesome job Lori! Lets see how they like this one. HILLBILLY STYLE NINJA ART: SQUARE DANCE HILLBILLY BASH!

Leonard fired a wave of energy and it hit the Sour and made him dance crazily to that square dance song that Bugs Bunny did in Hillbilly Hare. It did all kinds of crazy this to him and pulverized him into pulp and more.

Lori: Now for the combo.

Lori and Leonard: MEAT STYLE NINJA ART: CARNIVOROUS STEAK TYRANNO STRIKE!

Lori and Leonard fired a massive wave of meat and it formed into a huge tyrannosaurus made of pure meat and it ate and killed the Sour like it was no big deal.

Leonard: Now that was a tasty technique.

Lori: Literally was.

Battle 2: Leni and King Hiss VS Sour Cocoadile

Leni and King Hiss were facing the Sour Cocoadile.

Leni: You totes give Piñatas a bad name!

King Hiss: I couldn't agree more. Lets get him with our techniques and a combo.

Leni: Totes ready for it. GRAVITY STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK HOLE BOMBSMASH!

Leni fired a ball of black energy and it slammed into the Sour and sucked in a bunch of stuff all around it and smashed into the Sour and crushed it all over.

King Hiss: This will poison you. VENOM STYLE NINJA ART:

POISON BLAST ACID!

King Hiss fired a blast of poison and it burned the Sour all over like acid.

Leni and King Hiss: MIASMA STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK HOLE POISON FANG!

Leni and King Hiss fired a wave of red poison and energy and it slammed into the Sour and obliterated it and sucked it into another dimension.

Leni: That was a totes awesome victory.

King Hiss: Yeah.

Battle 3: Luna and Hydro Man VS Sour Crowla

Luna and Hydro Man were facing the Sour Crowla.

Luna: This dude is a bad piñata.

Hydro Man: You said it! Lets hit it with our techniques and a combo.

Luna: Rockin dude! How about this one? WATER STYLE NINJA ART: ONLY THE YOUNG!

Luna floated into the air as waves of water formed and swirled behind her and she was singing Only the Young by Journey.

Another night in any town

You can hear the thunder of their cry

Ahead of their time

They wonder why

In the shadows of a golden age

A generation waits for dawn

Brave carry on

Bold and the strong
Only the young can say
They're free to fly away
Sharing the same desires
Burning like wildfire
They are seeing through the promises
And all the lies they dare to tell
Is it heaven or hell?
They know very well
Only the young can say
They're free to fly away
Sharing the same desires
Burning like wildfire
Only the young can say
They're free to fly away
Sharing the same desires
Burning like wildfire
Only the young can say
Only the young can say (young can say)
Only the young can say
Only the young can say (young can say)
Only the young can say

A city made of pure water formed around her and she blasted the Sour all over the place with incredible power and drenched it.

Hydro Man: I love that song! Nice one Luna! Watch this one. Here's another one of my favorites. WATER STYLE NINJA ART: HIGHER LOVE!

Hydro Man floated into the air as water formed around him and swirled powerfully and he was singing Higher Love by Steve Winwood.

Think about it, there must be higher love

Down in the heart or hidden in the stars above

Without it, life is wasted time

Look inside your heart, I'll look inside mine

Things look so bad everywhere

In this whole world, what is fair?

We walk blind and we try to see

Falling behind in what could be

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

Bring me a higher love

Where's that higher love I keep thinking of?

Worlds are turning and we're just hanging on

Facing our fear and standing out there alone

A yearning, and it's real to me

There must be someone who's feeling for me

Things look so bad everywhere

In this whole world, what is fair?

We walk blind and we try to see

Falling behind in what could be

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

Bring me a higher love

Where's that higher love I keep thinking of?

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

Bring be a higher love

I could rise above on a higher love

I will wait for it

I'm not too late for it

Until then, I'll sing my song

To cheer the night along (bring it)

I could light the night up with my soul on fire

I could make the sun shine from pure desire

Let me feel that love come over me

Let me feel how strong it could be

---

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

Bring me a higher love

Where's that higher love I keep thinking of?

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love, oh oh (bring me)

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (oh oh)

I said, bring me

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (oh oh oh)

Bring me a higher love (whoa whoa whoa)

(Bring me higher love) bring me a higher love, oh oh

(Bring me higher love) bring me a higher love (bring it on)

There's that love, bring me higher love

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love (I said bring)

Bring me a higher love (oh yeah)

Bring me higher love

Bring me a higher love (higher, high, higher)

Bring me a higher love

Bring me a higher love

He fired blasts of water in the shapes of hearts and they slammed into the Sour and smashed him all over.

Luna: Rockin dude! Lets see how he likes out combo.

Luna and Hydro Man: MEGATSUNAMI STYLE NINJA ART: CHICUXLUB MEGATSUNAMI PUNCH!

Luna and Hydro Man fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a deadly fist and slammed into the Sour and obliterated it in a massive splash of water that packed the explosive power of the Chicxulub Asteroid Impact.

Luna: Rockin Victory!

Battle 4: Luan and Vypra VS Sour Lemmoning

Luan and Vypra were facing the Sour Lemmoning.

Luan: We're gonna Light this creature up. (Laughs) Get it?

Vypra: (Laughs) Good one. Lets use our techniques and a combo.

Luan: You got it. LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: AIN'T GOIN' DOWN 'TILL THE SUN COMES UP!

Luan floated into the air as beams of light in the 7 colors of the rainbow swirled and formed around her as she sang Ain't Goin' Down 'Till the Sun Comes Up by Garth Brooks.

Six o'clock on Friday evening

Momma doesn' t know she's leaving

'Til she hears the screen door slamming

Rubber squealin' gears a jamming

Local country station just a blaring on the radio

Pick him up at seven and they're headin' to the rodeo

Momma's on the front porch screamin' out her warning

Girl you better get your red head

Back in bed before the morning

Nine o'clock the show is ending

But the fun is just beginning

She knows he's anticipating

But she's gonna keep him waiting

Grab a bite to eat

And then they're heading to the honkey tonk

But loud crowds and line dancing

Just ain't what they really want

Drive out to the boondocks and park down by the creek

And where it's George Strait 'til real late

And dancing cheek to cheek

Ain't going down 'til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in 'til they get enough

Going 'round the world in a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down 'til the sun comes up

Ten 'til twelve is wine and dancing

Midnight starts the hard romancing

One o'clock that truck is rocking

Two is coming, still no stopping

Break to check the clock at three

They're right on where they want to be

Four o'clock get up and going

Five o'clock that rooster's crowing

Ain't going down 'til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in 'til they get enough

Going 'round the world in a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down 'til the sun comes up

Six o'clock on Saturday

Her folks don't know he's on his way

The stalls are clean, the horses fed

They say she's grounded 'til she's dead

Well here he comes around the bend

Slowing down, she's jumping in

Hey mom, you're daughter's gone

And there they go again

Ain't going down 'til the sun comes up

Ain't givin' in 'til they get enough

Going 'round the world in a pickup truck

Ain't goin' down 'til the sun comes up

Luan fired waves of light and they formed into horses of light and they slammed into the Sour and smashed it all over.

Vypra: Nice job Luan. Here's one of my favorites for Dark. TWILIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: KISS FROM A ROSE!

Vypra floated into the air as waves of light and darkness swirled around her and formed into a rose as she sang Kiss From a Rose by Seal.

There used to be a greying tower alone on the sea

You became the light on the dark side of me

Love remained a drug that's the high and not the pill

But did you know that when it snows

My eyes become large and the light that you shine can be seen?

Baby, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, the stranger it feels, yeah

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

There is so much a man can tell you, so much he can say

You remain my power, my pleasure, my pain

Baby, to me, you're like a growing addiction that I can't deny

Won't you tell me, is that healthy, baby?

But did you know that when it snows

My eyes become large and the light that you shine can be seen?

Baby, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, the stranger it feels, yeah

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

I've been kissed by a rose on the grey

I've been kissed by a rose on the grey

And if I should fall, will it all go away?

I've been kissed by a rose on the grey

There is so much a man can tell you, so much he can say

You remain my power, my pleasure, my pain

To me, you're like a growing, addiction that I can't deny (yeah)

Won't you tell me, is that healthy, baby?

But did you know that when it snows

My eyes become large, and the light that you shine can be seen?

Baby, I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you, the stranger it feels, yeah

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Yes I compare you to a kiss from a rose on the grey

Ooh, the more I get of you stranger it feels, yeah

And now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Now that your rose is in bloom

A light hits the gloom on the grey

Vypra fired the waves of light and darkness and they slammed into the sour and burned and smashed it all over the place and more.

Luan: Nice one Vypra! That's one of my favorites.

Vypra: Awesome. Lets use our combo.

Luan: Right.

Luan and Vypra: ECLIPSE STYLE NINJA ART: 1999 SOLAR ECLIPSE DARKRAY!

Luan and Vypra formed a ball of light and darkness and put them together into a Total Eclipse and it fired a beam of dark light and it slammed into the Sour and obliterated it.

Luan: Nice! That one really needed to Light up! (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Vypra: (Laughs) That was a good one.

Battle 5: Lynn and Shiv VS Sour Limeoceros

Lynn and Shiv were facing the Sour Limeoceros.

Lynn: Time for some burn time!

Shiv: Yeah! Lets do it! Our Techniques and a combo should do it.

Lynn: Lets do it. VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: VOLCANIC INFERNO OF MOUNT WILSHIRE!

Lynn fired a wave of lava and it formed into the deadly and fiery inferno of the volcanic eruption of the new volcano Mount Wilshire and it burned the Sour all over the place and really burned it.

Shiv: WHEW! Hot.

Lynn: Wait. Look.

The Sour then just incinerated into ashes in an instant because of the lava.

Shiv: Guess we'll have to use our combo against Pester.

Lynn: Yeah.

Battle 6: Lincoln and Electro VS Sour Macaracoon

Lincoln and Electro were facing the Sour Macaracoon.

Lincoln: Lets give this guy a SHOCKING buttkicking.

Electro: With pleasure. With our techniques and a combo.

Lincoln: Yeah! LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: WHITE LIGHTNING!

Lincoln floated into the air as lightning flashed, flicked and swirled around him as he sang the famous song White Lightning by George Jones.

Well, in the North of Carolina, way back in the hills

Me and my old pappy and he had him a still

He brewed white lightnin' till the sun went down

And then you'd fill him a jug and he'd pass it around

Mighty, mighty pleasin', pappy's corn squeezin'

Ssh, white lightning

Well, the "G" men, "T" men, revenuers, too

Searchin' for the place where he made his brew

They were looking, tryin to book him, but my pappy kept on cookin'

Phoo, white lightning

Well, I asked my old pappy why he called his brew

White lightning 'stead of mountain dew

I took a little sip and right away I knew

As my eyes bugged out and my face turned blue

Lightning started flashin', thunder started clashin'

Fshhh, white lightnin'

Well, the "G" men, "T" men, revenuers, too

Searchin' for the place where he made his brew

They were looking, tryin to book him but my pappy kept on cookin'

Whshh, white lightning

Well, a city slicker came and he said "I'm tough"

I think I want to taste that powerful stuff

He took one s-slug and drank it right down

And I heard him a-moaning as he hit the ground

Mighty, mighty pleasin', your pappy's corn squeezin'

Sshoo, white lightning

The "G" men, "T" men, revenuers, too

Searchin' for the place where he made his brew

They were looking, tryin' to book him but my pappy kept on cookin'

Sshoo, white lightning

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and it formed into the jug for White Lightning, the strongest form of alcohol in the world and it tastes like kerosene and it went into the Sour's mouth and he drank it and coughed up all the candy he had and puked it all out. It even electrocuted the Sour.

Electro: Awesome job! That's one of my dad's favorite songs from his past.

Lincoln: Cool!

Electro: Here's another one of my favorites. LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: CHRISTE REDEMPTOR!

Electro floated into the air and lightning swirled around him as he began to sing Christe Redemptor by Paul Schwartz.

Christe redemptor omnium

Ex Patre Patris unice

Solus ante principium

Natus ineffabiliter

Memento, salutis Auctor

Quod nostri quondam corporis

Ex illibata virgine

Nascendo, formam sumpseris

Electro fired blasts of lightning and they formed into the Angels of God and they slammed into the Sour and electrocuted it all over the place.

Lincoln: Awesome job Max!

Electro: Thanks Lincoln: I may be a villain but I have always been a very religious and faithful person.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Lincoln and Electro: LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: SATURNIAN LIGHTNING MEGABARRAGE!

Lincoln and Electro fired massive blasts of lightning and electrocuted the Sour all over and reduced it to ashes.

Lincoln: And electrifying victory.

Battle 7: Lucy and Webstor VS Sour Mallowolf

Lucy and Webstor were facing a Sour Mallowolf.

Lucy: This monster will know what darkness feels like.

Webstor: Lets use our techniques and combos on him.

Lucy: With pleasure. I'll start us off. Feel the darkness of the souls of the damned. NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: GOD HELP ME!

Lucy floated into the air as dark souls from hell formed and swirled around her as she sang God Help Me by Rebecca St. James.

From the deep I cry

I am needing change in my life

I have let the cold creep in and lock my ability to feel (deeply)

Just now a shaft of light shot through my soul

Opening up the windows and the doors

Reaching to the corners and my flaws

Showing my need

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

I don't care who stares

Never want to be what I have been again

Grace has taken over and drawn me in and I am embracing it

Cause now I see Your light drawing me close

Overwhelming love I don't deserve

But I'll take the hope You bring, You hold it out to me

Without You

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

Lucy fired the souls of evil and they slammed into the Sour and it was roaring and screaming in pain.

Webstor: Nice one. Watch this one. SPIDER STYLE NINJA ART: BLACK WIDOW BITEBLAST!

Webstor fired a blast of black energy from his mouth and it slammed into the Sour and poisoned it all over.

Lucy: Now for this one.

Lucy and Webstor: DARKNESS STYLE NINJA ART: DARKFIRE DRAGON BLAST!

Lucy and Webstor fired a wave of darkness fire and it formed into a dragon and it slammed into the Sour and incinerated it into nothing.

Lucy: Darkness wins again.

Battle 8: Laney and Bane VS Sour Profitamole

Laney and Bane were facing the Sour Profitamole.

Laney: This is gonna be really good.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Si. Lets use our techniques and then a combo.

Laney: Lets do it. Lets see how this Sour likes this one. NATURE STYLE NINJA ART: SOMEWHERE OVER THE RAINBOW!

Laney floated into the air as leaves, flowers and rainbows swirled around her as she sang Israel "IZ" Kamakawiwo'ole's song Somewhere Over the Rainbow.

---

Somewhere over the rainbow, way up high

There's a land that I heard of once in a lullaby, I

Oh, somewhere over the rainbow skies are blue

Clouds high over the rainbow, makes all your dreams come true, ooh

Someday I'll wish upon a star

Wake up where the clouds are far behind me

Where trouble melts like lemon drops

High above the chimney top

That's where you'll find me, oh

Somewhere over the rainbow, blue birds fly

Birds fly over the rainbow

Oh why, oh why can't I? I

I see trees of green and red roses too

I'll watch then bloom just for me and you

And I think to myself

Oh, what a wonderful world

I see skies of blue, clouds of white

The brightness of day, the dark, say goodnight

And I think to myself

Oh, what a wonderful world

The colors of the rainbow so pretty in the sky

Are also on the faces of people passing by

I see friends shakin' hands saying, "How's it? How you?"

They're really saying, "I love you"

I hear babies cry and I'd watch them grow

They'll learn much more than we'll know

And I think to myself

Oh, what a wonderful world

I think to myself, yes

What a wonderful world

I think to myself, yeah

What a wonderful world

Ah-ooh

Oh, what a wonderful world it is

Yeah, yeah, yeah

Oh, na, na, mama

Yeah, yeah, aloha

Laney fired the waves of flowers, leaves and rainbows and they slammed into the Sour and pulverized and shredded it all over the place.

Bane: Well done Laney! Here's one of my favorites from Enrique Iglesias. NATURE STYLE NINJA ART: RHYTHM DIVINE!

Bane floated into the air as leaves, birds and hearts formed and swirled around him as he sang Rhythm Divine by Enrique Iglesias.

From the coast of Ipanema

To the Island of Capri

All the way to Guadeloupe

I will follow you wherever you may be

From the moment I first saw you

Knew my heart could not be free

Have to hold you in my arms now

There can never be another for me

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the heat of passion?

Can you taste our love's sweet wine

Join the dance and let it happen
Put tomorrow's cares right out of your mind
As the music drives you closer
And you fall under my spell
I will catch you in my arms now
Where the night will take us no one can tell
All I need is the rhythm divine
Lost in the music, your heart will be mine
All I need is to look in your eyes
Viva la musica, say you'll be mine
Gotta have this feeling forever
Gotta live this moment together
Nothing else matters just you and the night
Follow on the wings of desire
Now the rhythm's taking you higher
No one can stop us from having it all
You are my heart you are my soul
All I need it the rhythm divine
Lost in the music, your hear will be mine
All I need is to look in your eyes
Viva la musica, say you'll be mine
All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

The leaves, birds and nature slammed into the Sour and cut it all over the place.

Laney: Awesome song! Love that one.

Bane: Gracias.

Laney and Bane: NATURE STYLE NINJA ART: SMASHING FIST OBLITERATOR!

Laney and Bane fired a fist made of plants and it smashed into the Sour and obliterated it into nothing.

Laney: Awesome!

Battle 9: Lana and Vexen VS Sour S'morepion

Lana and Vexen were facing a Sour S'Morepion.

Lana: Time for a Subzero battle.

Vexen: Lets use our techniques and a combo for him Lana.

Lana: Got it. ICE STYLE NINJA ART: THE WOLF AND THE MOON!

Lana floated into the air as snow and ice swirled around her and she pulled out a flute and began playing The Wolf and the Moon by Brunuhville and it showed the beautiful sights and sounds of the power of the wolf. Lana fired a wave of ice and snow and it formed into a pack of wolves and it slammed into the Sour and froze it in a block of ice.

Vexen: Awesome job Lana! You are very talented with the flute.

Lana: Lincoln and Laney have been giving me lessons.

Vexen: I see. Watch this one. ICE STYLE NINJA ART: ANGEL OF THE WOLF!

Vexen fired a wave of ice and it formed into an awesome angel and the angel had a wolf running beside her and they both slammed into the sour and froze it more.

Lana: Awesome job Vexen!

Vexen: Thanks. Lets see how he likes our combo.

Lana and Vexen: ICE STYLE NINJA ART: WALPURGISNACHT!

Lana and Vexen floated into the air as snow and ice formed around them and they were singing Walpurgisnacht by Faun.

In den Abendhimmel steigen

Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen

Wildes Volk und Liliths Art
Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt
Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen
Raunend nach den Sternen greifen
Gutes und auch böses Wort
Tragen wir heut' fort und fort
In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen
Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen
Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen
In der Walpurgisnacht!
Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen
(Hey yo)
Die Feuer sind entfacht!
(Hey yo)
Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen
In der Walpurgisnacht
Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen
Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen
Und wir treten wild und frei
Diesem alten Zauber bei
Einmal nur im großen Kreise
Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

They fired waves of ice and they formed into Pegan Dancers and the deities of Walpurgisnacht from German Lore and they slammed into the Sour and froze him and shattered him into a million pieces.

Vexen: Nice job Lana!

Lana: Hunter got me into the German song craze and it's awesome.

Battle 10: Lola and Firefly VS Sour Shellybean

Lola and Firefly were facing the Sour Shellybean.

Lola: This is gonna be a burning battle.

Firefly: Yeah! Lets burn with our combos and techniques!

Lola: Lets do it. FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: THE VOICE!

Lola floated into the air as fire swirled all around her and she began singing the famous song The Voice by Lisa Kelly of Celtic Women.

I hear your voice on the wind

And I here you call out my name

"Listen my child, " you say to me

"I am the voice of your history

Be not afraid, come follow me

Answer my call and I'll set you free"

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice, I will remain

I am the voice in the fields when the summer's gone

The dance of the leaves when the autumn winds blow

Ne'er do I sleep throughout all the cold winter long

I am the force that in springtime will grow

I am the voice of the past that will always be

Filled with my sorrow and blood in my fields

I am the voice of the future

Bring me your peace

Bring me your peace and my wounds, they will heal

I am the voice in the wind and the pouring rain

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice that always is calling you

I am the voice

I am the voice in the past that will always be

I am the voice of your hunger and pain

I am the voice of the future

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

I am the voice

Lola fired waves of fire and they formed into wolves, bears, lions and Gorillas and they smashed into the Sour and burned it all over the place.

Firefly: Nice one Lola! Great song.

Lola: Thanks Garfield.

Firefly: Watch this one. FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: ANVIL CHORUS!

Firefly floated into the air and the famous song by Giuseppe Verdi, The Anvil Chorus played and he rained down super heavy anvils made of pure fire onto the Sour and they crushed it and burned it all over the place with incredible fury.

Lola: Nice one!

Firefly: Thanks.

Lola and Firefly: INFERNO STYLE NINJA ART: INCINERATION OF THE MAD SAUROPOD!

Lola and Firefly punched the ground and then the Mad Sauropod exploded out of the ground as it was roaring in pain as it was burning in a vortex of fire as it was roaring insanely with its mind destroyed. The Sour burned with it as they both were incinerated into dust.

Firefly: That scene from Primal will forever haunt me. I can't believe that a gentle giant like a sauropod would turn into such a terrible monster because of a super disease.

Lola: No kidding. I watched that show with Aylene a couple of days ago and she hadn't stop crying for days. She was so terrified of how that Sauropod became that.

Firefly: I don't blame her.

Lola: She hasn't come out of her room for three days now.

Firefly: Poor thing. I hope she gets better.

Lola: Be too.

Battle 11: Lisa and Calamitous VS Sour Sherbat

Lisa and Calamitous were facing the Sour Sherbat.

Lisa Loud: This is gonna be a most rather enjoyable and amazing fight.

Calamitous: Indeed. Lets use our techniques and combo on this foul beast.

Lisa Loud: With pleasure. TECHNO STYLE NINJA ART: I LOVE THE WAY YOU LIE!

Lisa floated into the air and gears swirled and spun around her as she was singing I Love The Way You Lie by Eminem.

Just gonna stand there and watch me burn

Well that's alright, because I like the way it hurts

Just gonna stand there and hear me cry

Well that's alright, because I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

I can't tell you what it really is

I can only tell you what it feels like

And right now there's a steel knife, in my windpipe

I can't breathe, but I still fight, while I can fight

As long as the wrong feels right, it's like I'm in flight

High off of love drunk from my hate

It's like I'm huffing paint and I love her the more I suffer

I suffocate and right before I'm about to drown

She resuscitates me, she fucking hates me

And I love it, wait

Where you going? I'm leaving you

No you ain't, come back

We're running right back, here we go again

It's so insane 'cause when it's going good, it's going great

I'm Superman, with the wind at his back, she's Lois Lane

But when it's bad, it's awful

I feel so ashamed, I snapped, who's that dude?

I don't even know his name, I laid hands on her

I'll never stoop so low again, I guess I don't know my own strength

Just gonna stand there and watch me burn

Well that's alright, because I like the way it hurts

Just gonna stand there and hear me cry

Well that's alright, because I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

You ever love somebody so much

You can barely breathe, when you're with them, you meet

And neither one of you, even know what hit 'em

Got that warm fuzzy feeling, yeah them chills, used to get 'em

Now you're getting fucking sick, of looking at 'em

You swore you've never hit 'em, never do nothing to hurt 'em

Now you're in each other's face,

Spewing venom in your words, when you spit 'em

You push, pull each other's hair, scratch, claw, bit 'em

Throw 'em down, pin 'em, so lost in the moments, when you're in 'em

It's the rage that took over it controls you both

So they say it's best, to go your separate ways

Guess that they don't know ya 'cause today, that was yesterday

Yesterday is over, it's a different day

Sound like broken records, playin' over, but you promised her

Next time you'll show restraint

You don't get another chance

Life is no Nintendo game, but you lied again

Now you get to watch her leave

Out the window, guess that's why they call it window pane

Just gonna stand there and watch me burn

But that's alright, because I like the way it hurts

Just gonna stand there and hear me cry

But that's alright, because I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

Now I know we said things, did things

That we didn't mean and we fall back into the same patterns

Same routine, but your temper's just as bad, as mine is

You're the same as me, when it comes to love, you're just as blinded

Baby please come back, it wasn't you

Baby it was me, maybe our relationship isn't as crazy as it seems

Maybe that's what happens When a tornado meets a volcano

All I know is I love you too much, to walk away now

Come inside, pick up your bags off the sidewalk

Don't you hear sincerity, in my voice when I talk?

Told you this is my fault, look me in the eyeball

Next time I'm pissed, I'll aim my fist at the dry wall

Next time, there will be no next time

I apologize even though I know it's lies

I'm tired of the games, I just want her back, I know I'm a liar

If she ever tries to fucking leave again

I'm a tie her to the bed and set this house on fire

Just gonna stand there and watch me burn

But that's alright, because I like the way it hurts

Just gonna stand there and hear me cry

But that's alright, because I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

I love the way you lie

Lisa fired gears and energy and the blasts hit the sour and burned it all over the place.

Calamitous: Nice job Lisa!

Lisa Loud: Thank you. Eminem is one of my favorite Rap singers.

Calamitous: I can see that. How about this one? TECHNO STYLE NINJA ART: GEARFIRE BARRAGE STORM!

Calamitous fired waves of gears and they slammed into the Sour all over and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lisa Loud: Most impressive.

Calamitous: Thank you.

Lisa and Calamitous: TECHNO STYLE NINJA ART: DEAD MAN'S CURVE!

Lisa and Calamitous floated into the air and gears swirled and spun around as they sang Dead Man's Curve by Jan & Dean.

I was cruisin' in my Stingray late one night

When an XKE pulled up on the right

He rolled down the window of his shiny new Jag

And challenged me then and there to a drag

I said "You're on buddy - my mill's running fine

Let's come off the line now at Sunset and Vine

But I'll go you one better, if you've got the nerve

Let's race all the way - to Dead Man's Curve"

is no place to play

(Dead Man's Curve) you'd best keep away

(Dead Man's Curve) I can hear 'em say

"Won't come back from Dead Man's Curve"

The street was deserted late Friday night

We were buggin' each other while we sat out the light

We both popped the clutch when the light turned green

You shoulda heard the whine from my screamin' machine!

I flew past La Brea, Schwab's and Crescent Heights

And all the Jag could see were my six taillights

He passed me at Doheny then I started to swerve

But I pulled her out and there we were - at Dead Man's Curve

is no place to play

(Dead Man's Curve… )

"Well, the last thing I remember, Doc

I started to swerve

And then I saw the Jag slide into the curve

I know I'll never forget that horrible sight

I guess I found out for myself that everyone was right"

Won't come back from Dead Man's Curve

is no place to play

(Dead Man's Curve) you'd best keep away

(Dead Man's Curve) I can hear 'em say

"Won't come back from Dead Man's Curve"

is no place to play

(Dead Man's Curve) you'd best keep away

(Dead Man's Curve) I can hear 'em say

"Won't come back from Dead Man's Curve"

They fired a wave of gears and it formed into a Jaguar XKE and it swerved and smashed into the Sour and exploded into flames and killed it.

Lisa Loud: A smashing victory.

---

Battle 12: Lily and Ebon VS Sour Smelba

---

Lily and Ebon were facing a Sour Smelba.

Lily: Lets make this sour freak mush.

Ebon: With pleasure. Lets use our techniques and a combo.

Lily: Right. Here's a good one. NAUTICAL STYLE NINJA ART: DRUNKEN SAILOR!

Lily floated into the air and waves of glowing water swirled around her as she sang Drunken Sailor by the Irish Rovers.

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor
Shave his belly with a rusty razor
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Put him in a long boat till his sober
Put him in a long boat till his sober
Put him in a long boat till his sober
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Early in the morning!
Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom
Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom
Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom
Early in the morning!
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises
Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Put him in the bed with the captains daughter

Put him in the bed with the captains daughter

Put him in the bed with the captains daughter

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

That's what we do with a drunken sailor

That's what we do with a drunken sailor

That's what we do with a drunken sailor

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Lily fired a wave of water and it formed into a ship and it slammed into the sour and smashed it into pulp.

Ebon: Nice one. Here's a sea shanty I learned from my past. NAUTICAL STYLE NINJA ART: SAILING OVER THE DOGGER BANK!

Ebon floated into the air and water swirled around him as he was singing the sea shanty Sailing Over the Dogger Bank.

Sailin' over the Dogger Bank:

Oh, wasn't it a treat?

Wind a-blowing east-nor'-east,

We had to give a sheet!

You ought to see us runnin'

The wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank

To gray Grimsby.

Watch out, twigger,

She's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip

We're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin',

The wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank

To gray Grimsby!

Our captain he's a Shanghai roush,

He loves a pint of good ale.

Our mate he is a road stone-inspector

Been seen in many's a jail.

Our third mate he's a bush ranger,

He comes from the African Isle.

And take a look at our old cook

It gets the bugger wild!

Watch out, twigger,

She's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip

We're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin',

The wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank

To gray Grimsby!

Watch out, twigger,

As down the street she came.

High heels and painted toes,

Jenny is on the game.

Jenny is one of your flash girls,

Can't she cut a shine?

She can do the double shuffle

On the Knickerbocker line!

Watch out, twigger,

She's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip

We're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin',

The wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank

To gray Grimsby!

We are the boys to make a noise

When we come home from sea.

We get right drunk,

We roll on the floor,

We have a jubilee- Eee!

We get right drunk and full of beer,

We roll all over the floor,

And when our rent it is all spent

We go to sea for more.

Watch out, twigger,

She's a proper ju-be-ju.

Give 'er a sheet and let her rip

We're the boys to pull her through!

You ought to see us runnin',

The wind a-blowin' free,

On a passage from the Dogger Bank

To gray Grimsby!

Ebon fired a wave of water and it formed into a ship and it smashed the Sour all over.

Lily: Nice one Ebon!

Ebon: Thanks Lily.

Lily and Ebon: WHIRLPOOL STYLE NINJA ART: DARKNESS MAELSTROM TYPHOON!

Lily and Ebon fired waves of glowing water and darkness and it formed into a deadly black whirlpool and sucked in the sour and it sent it to hell.

Lily: Nice one.

## Battle 13: Beautiful Gorgeous

Rita, Stormy Weather and Protoman were facing Beautiful Gorgeous.

Rita: This is our first fight with you.

Beautiful Gorgeous: It sure is Rita. This is gonna be good.

Stormy Weather: It sure is. It's gonna be awesome facing you.

Protoman: Yeah! This is gonna be fun.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Lets do it.

Beautiful Gorgeous called out her Pokemon. She had a Primarina, Galarian Rapidash and Alolan Ninetales.

Rita: Wow! A Primarina and an Alolan Ninetales. But I never saw a Rapidash like that one.

Beautiful Gorgeous: It's a Galarian Rapidash. They are a Psychic Element Pokemon instead of a fire element.

Stormy Weather: Wow! That's interesting.

Protoman: Great selection.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Thank you.

They went at Beautiful and fired waves of lightning and energy and the blasts hit her and her Pokemon and electrocuted her and Rita stretched her arm far and smashed her fist into the back of Beautiful's head and knocked her out.

Rita: Nice one.

---

## Battle 14: Thunderon

---

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers were facing Thunderon.

Thunderon just ate a Sour Candy left behind by the Sour Shellybean.

Fergy: How can you ate that Sour Candy and like it?!

Thunderon: Because I'm a demon. So my taste buds are different then a human's.

Nico: He's right. Lets do this.

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers blasted him all over with energy and he fell to the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Thunderon you have failed this world.

---

Battle 15: Comic Book Guy

---

Whitney, Plant Man and Wood Man were facing Comic Book Guy.

Whitney: This is gonna be awesome.

Comic Book Guy: Lets do this.

Wood Man: Lets.

Plant Man: With pleasure.

Comic Book Guy called out his Pokemon and Whitney and team went at him and smashed and pulverized him and his Pokemon all over and knocked him out.

Whitney: Good battle.

---

Battle 16: Jimbo, Dolph & Kearney

---

Sam S.L., Blackfire and Mewtwo were facing the Bully Trio.

Sam S.L.: Lets dance.

Blackfire: Yeah.

Mewtwo: Bring it.

Bully Trio: Bring it.

They called out their Pokemon and Sam and her group went at them and smashed them all over and knocked them out.

Sam S.L.: Awesome.

## Battle 17: Professor Pester

We regrouped and we were facing Professor Pester.

Me: It's over for you Pester. Now we smash you into pulp.

We went at him and pulverized and smashed him all over with incredible fury and more and punched, kicked, and smashed him with sticks and more. The Piñatas smashed him all over with sticks and more. Junda and Kelvedran smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Kipo: Try this one on! HORIZON STYLE NINJA ART: DRIVE SESSIONS 8!

Kipo fired a wave of wind and it played the awesome acoustic song Drive Sessions 8 and blew Pester all over.

Eloá: And this one: HORIZON STYLE NINJA ART: HORIZON!

Eloá fired a wave of sunset energy and it formed into an awesome ocean and sunset and it smashed into Pester and smashed and drenched him all over.

Eloá: And try these on! AMAZON STYLE NINJA ARTS: AMAZON RAINFOREST, GREEN ANACONDA and EMPEROR TAMARIN!

Eloá fired a wave of green energy, leaves and water and it formed into the creatures and beauty of the Amazon Rainforest, the terror of the Green Anaconda and the grace and swiftness of the Emperor Tamarin and they smashed into Pester and knocked him around with intense fury.

Ronnie Anne: AWESOME! Watch this one. AMAZON STYLE NINJA

ART: INCA EMPIRE!

Ronnie Anne fired a wave of leaves and water and it formed into the awesome Incan Empire and it threw spears and knives and slashed and cut Pester all over.

Shiv: Try this one! LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: BLADE DANCE SHOWER SLASH!

Shiv fired blades of light from his arms and slashed Pester all over the place at an incredible level.

Ronnie Anne: Lets do a combo technique with you Eloá.

Eloá: Lets do it!

Eloá, Ronnie Anne, Maria Santiago, Arturo Santiago, Syd Chang, Bobby, Carlota, Carl, Carlitos, Rosa and Hector: BRAZIL STYLE NINJA ART: CARNIVAL SALSA BLAST!

They fired waves of green, yellow, white and blue energy and it formed into the awesome and hot dancers of the Brazilian Carnival and they danced and smashed and blasted Pester all over the place.

Girl Jordan: Try this one! DRAGON STYLE NINJA ART: MAELSTROM DRAGON WHIRLPOOL!

Girl Jordan fired a wave of water and it formed into a deadly dragon of water and it slammed into Pester and smashed him around in a whirlpool.

Vambre: (British Accent) Lets show him what it's like to be a piñata!

Girl Jordan: With pleasure.

Announcer: PIÑATA MAGISWORD!

Vambre turned Pester into a Piñata.

Pester: GET ME OUT OF THIS THING NOW!

Dark Spicer: (To Pester) Here's Your warning: WE'RE GONNA SMASH YOUR FUCKING ASS INTO PAPER SHREDS!

Vambre: Yeah!

Announcer: TOMATO MAGISWORD!

Vambre had her first Magisword ready.

Announcer: RUBBER SPIKY MAGISWORD!

Girl Jordan had said Magisword ready.

Vambre and Girl Jordan: SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO: CARNAGE SLEDGEHAMMER SMASH!

Their Magiswords turned into a deadly hammer covered in spikes and they smashed Pester with incredible force and he crashed into the wall completely covered in tomato sauce that looked like blood.

Prohyas: Lets make him smell like death Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah got it!

Announcer: CURSED GARLIC MAGISWORD!

Prohyas had said Magisword ready.

Announce: CHEESE MAGISWORD!

Lincoln had said Magisword ready.

Prohyas and Lincoln: SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO: LIMBURGER CHEESE STINK JUICE!

Prohyas and Lincoln fired blasts of garlic and limburger cheese stench and they hit Pester and he smelled horrible! He smelled worse than the rear end of a skunk drenched in Limburger Cheese Extract!

(FOGHORN)

Lana: COOL! He smells really good.

Simone: He does to you but not to anyone else. Lets get him.

Announcer: DIRT MAGISWORD!

Lana had said Magisword ready.

Announcer: RAINCLOUD MAGISWORD!

Simone had said Magisword ready.

Simone and Lana: SUPER TEAMWORK COMBO: MUD TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive wave of mud and dirt and it covered Pester and it was gross.

First Aid: Lets do it guys!

Ash: Yeah!

Ash's Pikachu: PIKACHU!

First Aid used the Autobot Cyber Planet Key and Ash used the Pokemon Cyber Planet Key. They enhanced First Aid's Narrow Laser and Ash & Pikachu's lightning powers 100-fold.

Reflector used the Earth Cyber Planet key and Agony used the Animatron Cyber Planet key. They enhanced Reflector's Light Blind Ray and Agony's symbiote powers 100-fold.

First Aid and Ash: THUNDER LASER BLAST!

First Aid fired a laser blast and Ash and his Pikachu fired a lightning blast.

Reflector and Agony: AGONIZING LIGHT BLIND BEAMSTRIKE!

Reflector fired a blast of light and Agony fired beams of energy

Beast Morphers and S.P.D. Rangers: RESCUING SPIRIT ANIMAL BLAST!

The Beast Morphers and S.P.D. Rangers fired blasted of energy and animal spirit power.

Loud Kids and Life Skylanders: ELEMENTAL LIFE BLAST MEGABLAST!

The Loud Kids fired elemental energy blasts and the Life Skylanders fired life blasts.

The blasts all slammed into Pester and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lynn and Shiv: VOLCANIC LIGHTBLADE DANCE STORM!

Lynn and Shiv fired blades of lava and light and they slammed into Pester and slashed him all over at an incredible level and it hurt like hell.

Me: Now for some seriously painful Final Smashes.

Ronnie Anne: Lets do it!

Casagrande's: MEXICO FIRESTORM BLAST!

The Casagrande's fired waves of red, white and green energy and it formed into an eagle.

Piñatas: VIVA PIÑATA CANDY MEGABLAST!

The Piñatas fired waves of energy and they formed into candy.

The blasts slammed into Pester and his whole lair exploded in a massive explosion of fire and candy.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Candy was raining down all over the island and we slapped the cuffs on Pester.

Nico: (to Pester) You know what? Instead of you going to the Warp, you're going to the Antarctica prison instead!

Me: We haven't sent any criminals there in a while.

Pester: You will pay for this. I HAVE NO REGRETS!

I snapped my fingers and beamed him there.

Me: Now he does. And he regrets meeting us.

Hudson: Well, Pester's finally gone for good!

Fergy: This calls for a celebration!

Ronnie Anne: Right on!

May: (to the Masters of Evil) You guys wanna come to the party?

Beautiful Gorgeous: Sure. It does sound interesting.

Comic Book Guy: As long as there's actual pinata candy.

Dolph: (to Comic Book Guy) Dude, you better not ate all the food!

We then started an awesome party and we had dancing and food and more. It was awesome!

Ronnie Anne: (To the viewers) Piñatas are so much fun. But being in a world of piñatas is awesome and more. Smash open piñatas at your birthday and have fun.

Me: You said it.

Pester was sentenced to spend life in the Antarctica Prison without parole. Piñata Island is now one of our new vacation spots.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was finished, Twilight and everyone that hadn't heard about it were shocked!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is crazy! Lincoln and a few of the Loud's wanted to stay here?

Lincoln: Yeah and looking back we realized we were stupid.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Sunset Shimmer: But it was still an awesome adventure that you guys had too.

Lana: That sure was fun.

Laney: I loved it.

Nico: Larry, do you have the same interests as Laney?

Larry: As a matter of fact yes I do. I like painting and the theater arts and all that and I love dancing.

Rarity: Oh you have so much in common with both me and Sunset darling.

Laney: He sure does.

Nico: And I have a feeling you have a scar on your neck like Laney right?

Larry: Yep.

Larry revealed that he too had a scar like Laney's on his neck in the exact same spot.

Nico: Ooh! Ouch!

Me: Laney got her scar by doing a plate juggling act and she tripped and broke the plates and a shard slashed her neck and cut it. She wore a red scarf to hide it.

Larry: Just like me!

Nico: Ooh! Ouch! That must've really hurt! You're lucky that didn't sever an artery.

Me: That was my first reaction too.

Maria: Do you have a scar too?

Laney: I sure do.

She took off her scarf and revealed the scar on her neck as well.

Maria: OOH! Ouch!

Lana: Yeah that must've hurt.

Me: I found out about it when we were in Lori's room telling secrets to each other.

Varie: I remember that. Good times back then.

Me: I had nothing to hide back then just so you know.

Nico: Good. But that is very coincidental.

Larry Loud: It sure is. Even though Laney is my female counterpart we both share the same traits, qualities and talents.

Laney: We sure do.

Nico: Yesterday was heartwarming.

Me: Boy it sure was. First ever triple wedding we ever did and also we met the citizens of the Mr. Men Show. That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: After everything that Steven, Takato and Marco went through and accomplished with Jeri, Connie and Star they earned this.

Nico: Absolutely!

Laney: I agree. That was so awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was!

Pinkie Pie: You bet! That was an awesome party!

Camie: And after Jeri finally conquered her dark past she more than earned this.

Me: Absolutely.

Maria: Having more then one wedding is allowed. Like me and Carmen

Me: Absolutely and that is a definite fact.

Lola: Yep.

Me: It happened before and it can happen again.

Starfire: I thought it was a most glorious event for all of us.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Hey Nico can you imagine what would happen if we had 2 baby showers and two of us went into labor?

Nico: (SHUDDERS) That would be crazy. But it's possible.

Qin: Yeah. But it's still an awesome wedding though.

Nico: I'm really happy for Jeri though.

Me: Me too. Along with Steven and Star. All of them earned it.

Xenia: They sure did.

Lola: Yep.

Leeli: I am happy for them too.

Qin: All of us are.

Nico: That was a wedding all of us will remember.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah that was so awesome and fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Varie: And I knew that Steven and Connie had a very awesome love budding in them ever since they became part of the Crystal Gems. That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Hudson Horstachio saw us.

Hudson Horstachio: Hey, guys!

Me: Long time no see Hudson!

Hudson Horstachio: Boy its been a while! You guys haven't been to Piñata Island in a long time.

Me: I know. But we haven't forgotten about you guys.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Me: How have things been?

Hudson Horstachio: Really busy and we're really getting lots of candy for great parties.

Me: You guys sure are doing great since we defeated Pester and his Sours.

Pinkie Pie: Can I help with the parties you guys go to?!

Hudson Horstachio: You sure can Pinkie and we have been watching all your adventures on the tube ever since you guys helped us out in 2020.

Paulie Pretztail: Yeah we saw lots of your greatest adventures including the battles with Twilight and friends many enemies.

Fergy Fudgehog: And we saw the 20 Days of Darkness. That was terrible!

Ella Elephanilla: Yeah and we even saw the great battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and all the major battles you did. That was epic and amazing.

Nico: You guys sure have been keeping tabs on us.

Langston Lickatoad: Boy those were really awesome adventures! And Nico congratulations on getting promoted to full time leader. You earned it.

Nico: Thanks Langston.

Me: Awesome you guys were keeping up to date.

Ella Elephanilla: Who was the mastermind though and how was he able to get members?

Langston Lickatoad: (sighs) Ella, that was Mr. Mind. And he got members after Nico and the others defeated each of them.

Nico: Yeah he sure did. And the funny part was Poromon destroyed Mr. Mind by eating him for dinner.

We laughed at that!

Me: Poromon said he tasted like chicken.

Fergy Fudgehog: (LAUGHS) That was so awesome!

Hudson Horstachio: That was awesome and Lincoln we heard what happened with that rebellion chip and the Team Buktu fiasco. Are you alright?

Lincoln: Better than ever. I found out that a Rebellion Chip is what was making me rebel against Nico and the stress I had in me was in the form of Scott.

Nico: Yeah. We got rid of that.

Anna Anyanova: Thanks to the help of me and all of Lincoln's awesome guardian angels. Including me.

Paulie Pretztail: Wow! Yeah I heard about Lincoln having an awesome number of amazing Guardian Angels that were sent from the heavens to be his protectors. That is amazing that they are all now and going to be his future wives.

Laney: Yeah we're proud of Lincoln.

Fergy Fudgehog: If it makes you feel better, we never believed that Albedo's teammates were real heroes at all.

Me: That's good you didn't.

Lincoln: That does make me better. Thank you.

Fergy Fudgehog: You're welcome.

Paulie Pretztail: We heard about all those ambassador missions you guys were doing. Those are so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure are and they are some of the most fun ever.

Qin: We love doing them.

Nico: Yep. It's really awesome.

Langston Lickatoad: Boy it sure was.

Nico: You don't mind if we hang here, do you?

Hudson Horstachio: Not at all guys. You are all great friends.

Me: Thanks.

Hudson Horstachio: Also J.D. that was very brave of you to save the world from that huge rocket that was going to destroy everything.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a very risky yet suicidal move. But it saved us all.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But I'm not doing that again. I was out cold for the whole day because of it.

Leeli: He sure was. But I'm glad he saved everyone.

Nico: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: And today, we'll be helping the Zevo 3 team again.

Me: Nico's friend Missy is for that mission. We're going to destroy Stankfoot.

Hudson Horstachio: I know you guys can win against him.

Me: We always will win.

Nico: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Hudson Horstachio: I did see six of them here.

Me: Whoa! That's a lot of them.

Eli: (Concentrates) He's right! We have Another Beppi the Clown, Another Itchy and Scratchy, Another Evil Whirlpool Man, Another Billy the Bin, Another LeQuack and Another Katnappe.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: That's a lot of them!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Let's get Pain Yatta, Erica Loganheart, Tina Huntington, and whoever will be Evil Whirlpool Man's archenemy here.

Me: That's Kelly Orimoto. She is the Gene-slammer for Punk Shock on your side.

Nico: Oh right!

Qin: This will be awesome.

I snapped my fingers and Pain Yatta, Erica Loganheart, Tina Huntington and Kelly Orimoto came.

Pain Yatta: Hey! Good old Piñata Island. Been a while since this living Piñata has been here.

Nico: It has been a while.

Eli: Yes it has.

Nico: Who's first?

Pain-Yatta: I will go first.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: This is gonna be interesting.

Camie: I can't wait to see who they are.

Nico: There she is!

Me: Number 1 incoming!

We saw a dark version of Beppi the Clown! It was ANOTHER BEPPI THE CLOWN!

Nico: Whoa! Another Beppi the Clown!

Lola: This one is gonna be good.

Pain-Yatta: I have a feeling it sure will be.

Another Beppi the Clown: (In a girls voice) And it's going to be an awesome party!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and blue sclera and had purple angel wings and had purple clothes and she had the symbol of the Magic Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had a huge lollipop warclub in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Josee Juarez!

Josee Juarez: Good to see you again J.D. Been a long time.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Pain-Yatta: You know her J.D.

Me: I sure do. She is an awesome piñata crafter I know and she makes awesome parties and candy for all of us.

Josee Juarez: That's right and also I am now the gene-slammer of Pain-Yatta.

We gasped!

Qin: Wow! That is completely coincidental! The gene-slammer of Pain-Yatta VS Pain-Yatta himself.

Xenia: Very strange but cool.

Pain Yatta: And on Pinata Island!

Josee Juarez: I know! I already feel right at home here!

Nico: That is for sure.

Hudson Horstachio: That is so amazing that you are a gene-slammer for Pain-Yatta's kind.

Josee Juarez: It sure is and I have all sorts of candy powers too. It's awesome.

Me: In that case I have the perfect archenemy for you Josee. How would you like to have Professor Pester and his Sours as your archenemy?

Josee Juarez: I would like that! Pain-Yatta VS Sour Crusade.

Me: Ooh not bad.

Nico: Very fitting.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: We'll have to find individual archenemies for them in the future.

Josee Juarez: I'm sure you'll think of something for that.

Fergy Fudgehog: We got plenty of time for that.

Qin: Yeah we sure do.

Me: By the way Josee are all of the other Another Villains friendly or hostile?

Josee Juarez: Friendly and you're going to like who the Another Itchy and Scratchy are.

Me: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Josee Juarez: Yes they are all gene-slammers like me.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Too bad Bart and Lisa aren't here. They love Itchy and Scratchy.

Josee Juarez: Boy I can tell that they get a good laugh out of them.

Qin: They sure do.

Pain Yatta: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from Another Beppi the Clown.

Josee Juarez: Okay.

Girl Jordan: Yep. Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and then Another Beppi the Clown separated from her!

Josee Juarez: Whoa! That was amazing!

Lola: It sure was!

Pain Yatta: Awesome!

Camie: Yeah it was!

Pain Yatta: Let's start this Pinata battle!

Josee Juarez: It's Party Time!

They fired a massive Licorice energy blast and it hit Another Beppi and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Piñata Princess and The Clowns of The Slaughter.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Awesome title.

Eli: One down.

Pain Yatta: Who wants some of my candy?

Nico: Ooh!

He vomited some out of his mouth with party confetti popping out and we got some good candy

Qin: Yummy!

We had bubblegum, jellybeans and more. Even Tootsee Rolls of different flavors.

Nico: Who's next?

Erica Loganheart: I'll go next.

Me: I think I'll call Bart and Lisa for this too.

I snapped my fingers and then Bart and Lisa came.

Lisa Simpson: Wow! We're back on Piñata Island.

Bart: Wow!

Hudson Horstachio: Awesome to see you two again.

Bart: Same to you Hudson.

Lisa Simpson: I have a feeling this is gonna be good.

Nico: You're about to see why we called you two here.

Lisa Simpson: I have a feeling this is gonna be a good one.

Me: And here they come.

We saw 2 figures and they were dark versions of Itchy & Scratchy! It was ANOTHER ITCHY & SCRATCHY!

Lisa Simpson: Oh my god! Another Itchy & Scratchy!?

Bart: Wow! This is gonna be interesting!

Erica Loganheart: It sure will be. But who is our Itchy and Scratchy doppelgängers?

Another Itchy: (In a girls voice) We are well familiar with J.D.

Another Scratchy: (In a girls voice) That's right sister.

They reverted back and they were twin girls! They had aqua blue hair and aqua blue angel wings and aqua blue clothes and one had a longer ponytail and they had the symbols of the Air Skylanders on their skirts and the middle of the foreheads.

Me: (GASP) Sina and Sonnya Earhart!

Sina Earhart: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Sonnya Earhart: Same here. And yes we are Air Skylander Gene-slammers. I'm the gene-slammer for Warnado.

Sina Earhart: And I'm the gene-slammer for Scratch.

Nico: Wow!

Lisa Simpson: That is amazing that you two are our favorite cartoon characters.

Bart: Yeah we have watched Itchy and Scratchy for as long as we can remember.

Sina Earhart: Same with me and Sonnya. We love Itchy and Scratchy too.

Sonnya Earhart: We have lots of favorite Episodes.

Nico: The joys of cartoon violence

Me: We can't get enough good laughs out of it.

Lisa Simpson: That is a definite no.

Bart: Too bad mom tried to get rid of it. (Season 2 Episode 9)

Nico: I know.

Erica Loganheart: That is for sure.

Sina Earhart: We even formed our very own Itchy and Scratchy Fanclub to go over our favorite episodes.

Sonnya Earhart: It is an awesome success.

Lisa Simpson: That is very awesome.

Bart: Boy it sure is.

Nico: That's awesome that you girls formed your own fanclub for it. Bart and Lisa love all the great cartoons of Itchy and Scratchy. They even made their own cartoon too. (Season 4 Episode 19)

Sonnya Earhart: Wait Little Barbershop of Horrors was made by you guys!? That is awesome!

Sina Earhart: We're really impressed you came up with your own cartoon idea. Well done.

Lisa Simpson: Thanks. It was a good one.

Erica Loganheart: We'll try to keep the cartoon violence to a minimum

Sina Earhart: Thanks.

Lincoln: After this.

He fired a beam of light and it separated Another Itchy and Scratchy from them!

Sina Earhart: Whoa!

Sonnya Earhart: That was rough! But this will be good!

Erica Loganheart: Yeah!

Nico: Without the Earhart sisters in them holding them back, they're free to cause chaos without restraint!

Another Itchy: And now lets get them!

They pulled out axes and chainsaws!

Sina Earhart: Bring it on!

Erica and her group fired waves of energy and blasted holes through their chests and they fell down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Bart, Lisa, Sina and Sonnya laughed hysterically!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Twin Sky Princesses and The Cartoon Comedy Psychotic Cat and Mouse.

Me: Good title.

Nico: Thank God they didn't cause any chaos!

Me: No kidding there. But that was still fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Now for Another Evil Whirlpool Man.

Kelly Orimoto: I will face that one. I have a good feeling this will be a water Skylander Gene-slammer next too.

Nico: There she is!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Me: WHOA! That is intense lightning coming off her!

Nico: But Whirlpool Man doesn't have lightning powers. He uses water.

Me: Maybe it's for another reason.

We saw her and it was a dark version of Evil Whirlpool Man: It was ANOTHER EVIL WHIRLPOOL MAN!

---

Me: Wow! The lightning coming off her is incredible!

Kelly Orimoto: That is an awesome lightshow.

Another Evil Whirlpool Man: (In a girls voice) Thanks. It comes with my power.

She reverted back and it was a girl with ocean blue hair and had blue eyes with aqua blue sclera, blue angel wings, blue clothes and had the symbol for the water skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had a tail that was surging with incredibly intense lightning.

Me: (GASP) Penelope Aquarius!

Penelope Aquarius: Been a long time J.D.

Kelly Orimoto: And the way your tail is surging with intense lightning means that you're a gene-slammer for Punk Shock. Just like me.

Penelope Aquarius: That's right.

Kelly Orimoto: (laughs) It's fitting that I'm facing you!

Penelope Aquarius: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Me: Boy that is a dead even and coincidentally interesting matchup. They are both gene-slammers for Punk Shock.

Rarity: It sure is an interesting matchup darlings.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Qin: This is gonna be really electrifying.

Kelly Orimoto: Let's do this!

Lincoln: After this first.

He fired a blast of light and separated Another Evil Whirlpool Man from her!

Penelope Aquarius: Whoa! Now we don't have to hold back on this.

Kelly Orimoto: No we sure don't.

They fired powerful blasts of intense lightning and it hit Another Evil Whirlpool Man and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Seastorm Princess and the Whirlpool Wizard.

Me: Cool Title.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Three more. Next is Another Billy the Bin.

Nico: Remind me who that one is.

Me: A villain that Earthworm Jim faced.

Nicole: He's a robot that looks like he's made out of garbage bins.

Nico: Oh right him.

Tina Huntington: I'm up next!

Me: That's right.

Nico: This is gonna be a good one.

Tina Huntington: It sure will.

Me: I have a feeling this one will be a Fire Skylander.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: There she is!

She rolled at us in tank form and we saw that she was ANOTHER BILLY THE BIN!

Me: Whoa! Another Billy the Bin!

We then felt a huge extreme level of heat!

Me: WHEW! Is it hot out here?

Nico: Yeah it's hot!

Another Billy the Bin: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

She reverted back and was a girl with Red, Orange and Yellow hair and had red, orange and yellow clothes and she had fire angel wings and had the symbol of the fire skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and on her shirt and on her right arm was a Total Solar Eclipse and she had a fire whip in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Phoenix Smolderdash!

Phoenix Smolderdash: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: If I had to guess you're the gene-slammer for Smolderdash.

Phoenix Smolderdash: That's right.

Me: And you guys are going to think this is amazing. She got her powers over fire and the sun on the day of the 2017 Total Solar Eclipse.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA! That is amazing!

Phoenix Smolderdash: That's right. I got these wings, these fire powers, this cutie mark for the Solar Eclipse and the powers of the sun as a result.

Sunset Shimmer: That is very coincidental. Smolderdash was born on the day of a Total Solar Eclipse. And her village thought it was an omen. But she proved them wrong.

Phoenix Smolderdash: That is amazing!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Also that day was the day I sang The Night Begins To Shine.

Phoenix Smolderdash: That was you!? Wow! I love that song!

Me: We all do.

Nico: Yep.

Tina Huntington: I'm facing you.

Phoenix Smolderdash: I had a feeling. This will be as golden as the sun.

Tina Huntington: It sure will be!

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of energy and it hit her and separated Another Billy the Bin from her!

Phoenix Smolderdash: Whoa!

Tina Huntington: Wow! Lets take him down!

Phoenix Smolderdash: Lets make this a blaze of glory!

They fired waves of fire and blasted down Billy the Bin and then…

KRAFFFFFFAAAAAAAAARRRRRTTTTT!

He exploded in a massive burst of flaming flatulence!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Solar Eclipse Sage Princess and the Kingdom of Garbage Robots.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Well next is Another LeQuack and this one I have a feeling is going to be a Gentleman Thief.

Qin: That would be awesome to see.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Then this one must be a gene-slammer for Nightshade.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: There she is!

We then saw a dark version of LeQuack come and it was ANOTHER LEQUACK!

Me: Another LeQuack.

Another LeQuack: (In a girls voice) (Czech Accent) Indeed J.D. my good man and it's good to see you.

Me: (GASP) Verunka Navrátilová!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, purple eyes with dark purple sclera and had a purple and black sweater and purple and black shorts, purple legwarmers and sneakers and had pitch black angel wings and had the Dark Skylanders Symbol on her shorts and in the middle of her forehead.

Verunka: That's right. How have you been these days J.D.?

Me: Busy as ever.

Nico: Wait a second. I've heard about you. You're the Midnight Owl Phantom, the most notorious cat burglar gentleman thief in the world!

Verunka: That's correct Nico. I'm impressed my reputation is well known to you.

Nico: Your thieving skills are absolutely impressive and you would give Sly Cooper and Lupin III and Daniella Grey a run for their money too.

Verunka: Indeed.

Maria: What about Kairi Yano?

Nico: Same with him.

Verunka: But my primary enemy is not Ganglers unfortunately. I go after villains like those that Sly Cooper, Lupin III and Daniella Grey go after.

Qin: That does make sense.

Camie: It sure does.

Larry Loud: But this will be a most awesome battle.

Verunka: It surely will Larry my good young friend.

Larry: I'll show that I'm just as good as Laney is!

Me: Also are you the gene-slammer for Skylands notorious thief Nightshade?

Verunka: I most certainly am.

Nico: I knew it! I just knew it! Awesome!

Larry: This will be awesome.

Larry touched the ground and vines grew and Verunka used amazingly superb acrobatic skills and dodged all of them with amazing grace.

Lola: Wow! She is amazingly swift and agile!

Brittney: Boy no kidding there!

Xenia: Yeah!

Larry: Kairi Yano would be still be honored to meet you though.

Verunka: I would be most delighted to meet him too.

Lincoln: Lets get you away from Another LeQuack first.

Lincoln fired an energy blast and separated her from Another LeQuack and Verunka and Larry jumped and blasted him with darkness and leaves and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Midnight Owl Phantom and The Duck Thief From France.

Me: Cool title.

Lola: One more to go.

Me: Another Katnappe.

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) NERGAL PIZZA BRIGADE!

She summoned Nergal and his team along with the pizza themed members of the M.O.E.

Qin: Nice!

Nergal: Piñata Island! Been a long time since we were here.

Nico: I know. It has been a while.

Nergal: Who wants pizza alongside the candy here?

Me: I am a little hungry.

We raised our hands and we all got awesome pizzas and they were tasty.

Lola: (Eating) Delicious!

Nico: I think I see her!

We saw a figure and it was Another Katnappe!

Me: Whoa Another Katnappe!

Nico: This one is going to be awesome.

Another Katnappe: It sure will be Dino Might!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange clothes and had orange angel wings and an awesome multi-tool omnitrix, an orange version of the sword Ascalon and she had the symbols of the Tech Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Renee Azmuth!

Renee Azmuth: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Renee is a very smart and awesome genius and she is also a cat burglar and a great inventor. She made her own version of the sword Ascalon as well as her own Omnitrix.

Nico: Whoa! That is cool!

Kaito: (gets out Dynaman Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Bioman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dyna Sword and Zocks got a Bio Sword.

Renee: No I used my power of XLR8 to get out before he could say anything. I have the powers of Ultimate Ben.

Me: Whoa! How many aliens do you have?

Renee: Over 100 million aliens.

Jen Tennyson: Wow that is awesome and impressive.

Laney: It sure is!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Renee: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) Swartz actually made Another Omnitrix Aliens before.

Geiz: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) But we fought every. Last. One!

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz get Red1Armor.

Me: It's true. And it was awesome.

Albedo: It sure was.

Renee: That's what I heard. Also I'm the gene-slammer for Chopper of the Tech Skylanders.

Me: Cool! Dino Might!

Lola: Very awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Renee: Yep. Lets do it!

She turned into Another Katnappe!

Nico: (gets out Katnappe's Ridewatch) Too bad I don't have any Shen Gong Wu right now!

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: And this too! (ACTIVATES LeQuack's Ridewatch)

He ran fast and swiped a jewel from her.

Another Katnappe: HEY!

Me: What is that?

Nico: (GASP) It's the Emerald of The Jade Parrot.

Me: (Whistles) That is beautiful. The shape is very similar to Jewel and Blu from Rio.

Another Katnappe: Oh I found that. I swiped it from a crazy White Cockatiel bird.

Me: That's Nigel! That's the mad greedy bad bird from the Rio Movies.

Another Katnappe: I hate that bird.

Me: We'll defeat him but we won't give him the Black Gates. He'll be put into the M.O.E.

May: (gets out Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime) I hope I get Sentinel's shield and lance and not his chin.

May activated it and got his spear and shield but definitely not his big chin and she smashed and pulverized her.

Me: YEAH!

May: (gets out Argit's Ridewatch) Tell me if you have this species in your Omnitrix?

May activated it and fired waves of cheese and smashed her down.

Me: Cheese powers? Argit doesn't have cheese powers.

Another Katnappe: Actually yes I do have Argit's kind in my Omnitrix.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: (gets out Ghost Monster's Ridewatch) Time for ghosts!

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Larry: My turn!

He activated LeQuack's Ridewatch and ran fast and swiped something else from Another Katnappe!

Larry: Whoa look at this.

It was a wanted poster for Nigel.

Me: "Wanted: Nigel the Greedy. $800,000,000,000,000,000.00 Bounty!?" Hefty price on him.

Mr. Mittens and his team then came. He had Superfriends Cheetah, Muscles Mouse, Ephemeral, Maria Witchblade and Reptilicus!

Nico: Nice team, Mr. Mittens!

Mr. Mittens: Thanks Nico! This is gonna be fun.

Lola: It sure will!

Nico: This will be awesome!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Thou shalt abandon everything beloved, Most tenderly, and this the arrow is which first the bow of banishment shoots forth.

Brittney: Canto XVII Verse 55 of Paradiso.

Then we saw a Gothitelle.

Me: Hey a Gothitelle!

Qin: Cool! Wait I know that poetic voice anywhere. Erebus Raven!

Gothitelle: (In a girls voice) That's right Qin. Good to see you and Nico again.

Me: You are a fan of the Divine Comedy?

Gothitelle: I sure am and it's my ultimate inspiration of darkness.

Brittney: You are definitely worthy of being placed into the Goths of Darkness.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, black angel wings, purple eyes and had pitch black clothes.

Erebus Raven: I got this.

Me: First this.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit Another Katnappe and separated Renee from her and Erebus Raven fired a blast of energy and darkness and it hit Another Katnappe and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and Renee came over.

Renee: Boy that was awesome!

Me: It sure was!

Erebus Raven: It was.

Larry: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Erebus Raven: When me and Nico had a project to do for our books and I chose Inferno of the Divine Comedy. We built this 3D model of The Inferno and showed what goes on there.

Nico: It took 14 days but we did it right.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was really awesome.

Erebus showed us a picture of it on her phone.

Me: Wow! That is completely accurately construction and we know what it's like to go to Hell ourselves.

Laney: He's right on that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Erebus Raven: I heard about that. Our project got an A+.

Me: Good job guys.

Nico: Thanks.

Nico and Erebus hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Erebus Raven: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy,

Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, and Ilana are heading to New York City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Mimica, the Akumatized form of Leni Loud, she has the power to mimic anyone, but her mimicry can be broken by someone who can see through it, and since she's like Leni, Lincoln knows many things that'll get her attention quick.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in New York City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Mimica, the Akumatized form of Leni.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she has the power to mimic anyone, but her mimicry can be broken by someone who can see through it, and since she's like Leni, we know many things that'll get her attention quick.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: But, unlike with Princess Pink and Digital Diva, we won't be getting violent with her. Instead, we are going to use some tricks to lure her out, and then, trap her.

Alya: Good idea, and we'll do the same with Book Butterfly. Besides, we got to save that violence for the other hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sisters, specifically Bonkers, Power Chord, Fowl Sport, Queen of Darkness, Mud Slinger, Math Magician, and Fear Fox.

Lily: The hypothetical Akumatized forms of Luan, Luna, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and I.

Lincoln: That's right. But, I got a feeling that there's a hypothetical Akumatized form of me that we'll be facing in the future, and it's going to be a bloody and chaotic one.

Me: Whoever that is, we'll be sure to face him and take him down.

Suddenly, we saw what looks like Jock Jockerson walking in the city. WHAT THE?!

Nico: Jockerson?! WHAT THE FUCK?!

Suddenly, we saw Jock Jockerson turn to sea foam green slime and flee.

Me: WHOA! So, Mimica is a shape-shifting slime Akuma?! Really awesome!

Nico: That's so awesome. Oh man, and I think I scared her off.

Lincoln: No, she may have fled, Nico, but take a look, she's left a trail.

We saw she left a trail of sea foam green slime when she fled.

Eli: Not very smart leaving a trail like that.

Nico: Let's hunt her down.

We followed her trail, and then, we arrived at Mimica's castle: it was a green slime-themed castle of nightmares.

Ilana: Mimica's castle, we're here.

Lola: Ick, there's no way I'm going in there!

Lana: Cool.

Lincoln: We won't be going in there, Lola, we just need to lure her

out.

Before we could make our move, suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Wild Wingman, along with Anglow, PingHound, and Blabbit appear before us, and with them are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, Elemental HERO Wild Wingman, along with Anglow, PingHound, and Blabbit, awesome.

Elemental HERO Wild Wingman: (Girl's voice)(Spanish Accent) Ay, sorry for the scare, amigos.

Anglow: (Girl's voice) But, we managed to get the six girls out before Mimica came back to her lair.

PingHound: (Girl's voice) They got caught by Mimica, and were put into slime cocoons.

Blabbit: (Girl's voice) That was mainly out of fear.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily, I knew it was you. But, we'll talk later, it's time to lure out Mimica.

Leni: I know what'll lure her out, Lincoln. HEY, THERE'S A HALF-PRICE SALE ON DESIGNER DRESSES AT REINENGERS'! ONLY FOR TODAY, GET 'EM WHILE THEY'RE STILL ON SALE!

?: (SQUEALS) DRESSES AT REINENGERS' AT HALF-OFF PRICE! I'M TOTES THERE!

We hid in the alleys, and then, Mimica appeared way too excited. But, unknown to Mimica, there's not a Reinengers' store here in New York City, the only one is at Gotham Royal York, and it was going to be quite a long long while before she had noticed it was a trick.

Lincoln: Now! Before she catches on that she was tricked!

Suddenly, Mimica was put in a closed box prison that appeared out of nowhere. Then, we all came out of our hiding spots.

Mimica: Hey, there's no sale at all.

Leni: Sorry, but we had to lure you out.

Lincoln: But, if it's any consolation, I got something for you.

Lincoln took out some dresses he made and gave them to Mimica, who cheered, and then, Lincoln sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: Even though Leni did use a dirty trick to lure out her Akumatized self, it worked in the end: we took down Mimica.

Lincoln: But, we couldn't just let her go to their HQ that upset, luckily I had those dresses made for her.

Leni: It was totes sweet of you to do so, Lincoln, and it made her forget of what I did to lure her out.

Then, Mimica's slime castle came crashing down and disappeared into nothing.

Lincoln: That's another hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister recruited into The Masters of Evil and only eight more to go. (To Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily) And it's so good to see you again, Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily.

Monica Garcia reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless black crop top, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, white bridal gloves, necklace with red jewel pendant, lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Wild Wingman, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Wild Wingman-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Wild Wingman etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large white phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Lara Hikari reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long blue hair with purple streaks in the bangs, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue and purple angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and purple shirt, long black pants, white bridal gloves, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with technology and tech angels on the coattails and on the back is Anglow, and holstered on her back is a massive Anglow-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Anglow etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Maria Sakurai reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and pink shirt, long black pants, white bridal gloves, lace stockings, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with technology and tech angels on the coattails and on the back is PingHound, and holstered on her back is a massive PingHound-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and PingHound etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And Natalie Wily reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved black and white shirt, long black pants, white bridal gloves, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with technology and tech angels on the coattails and on the back is Blabbit, and holstered on her back is a massive Blabbit-themed greatsword with embedded white gems and PingHound etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large white gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Maria, mi hermanita.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You too, Monica.

Lincoln went up to Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily and he hugged them, and Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you four since you were seventeen, and as you four can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Lara Hikari: You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Maria Sakurai: Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Along with the first girl dressed in black, this is Monica Garcia, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Wild Wingman, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and my little sister. She's a very powerful and very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength, and like me, she's a goth girl with the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, and she also knows a lot of many spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend, plus, she also joined with me and she also helped to teach Lincoln how to summon the creatures of the night and she also knows how to cook some of her many favorite dishes from Mexico, and she's knowledgeable about everything from Mexico. She's also very good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club. She's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Just like Melanie told us, and you're really glad to be back with your sister again.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Indeed I am.

Lincoln: And now for these three girls who accompanied Monica Garcia. The first one is Lara Hikari, Gene-Slammer of Anglow, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science and she has a NetNavi named . Surprisingly, I also a NetNavi named . She, Lisa, and I managed to build a tower that can build a dimensional area that allows NetNavis and their operators to cross fuse as well. I made Lara a beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips. She's also the sister of Lan Hikari, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome, and I didn't know you have a NetNavi.

Me: We didn't even ask.

Lincoln: That's right. The next girl is Maria Sakurai, Gene-Slammer of Pinghound, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science. She also has a NetNavi named PlanetMan. EXE. She and I helped Lori in arranging dates with Bobby prior to Lori and Bobby's marriage. To show thanks, Lori took Maria and I to an Italian restaurant where Maria kissed me on the lips. She's also the twin sister of Maylu Sakurai, but Maria has pink hair, and she hates Icky Vicky with a blazing passion.

Lori: Maria and Lincoln literally helped out in arranging those dates with Bobby, and it was prior to my marriage with him.

Lincoln: And the last girl is Natalie Wily, Natalie Wily, Gene-Slammer of Blabbit, she's my Guardian Angel from England and classmate in Science, and shockingly, she's the granddaughter of Dr. Wily, but unlike her powerhungry world-domination crazed grandfather, she follows Dr. Light's beliefs that humans and robots can coexist and she hated her grandfather for everything he's done. She's also Emily Giabagu's classmate, and she, Emily, Lisa, and I built a Robot Master named Element Man which can adapt to any and all elements and he even has his own Buster. I made Natalie a beautiful Easter-themed necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and even though she hates her grandfather for everything, she hates that fat, hairy, mutant, smelly cheapskate, Flip, with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Yeah, and you'll be happy to know we threw your grandfather in prison for good, and he'll be staying there until the day he dies.

Natalie Wily: Good, he's nothing but a monster obsessed with world domination.

Nico: And we already know Monica's really strong, thanks to the rest of The Elemental HEROS of Earth demonstrating their strength.

Qin: Yeah, so there's no need.

Monica Garcia: Yeah, that's true, and later on, I'm going to reveal a very horrible revelation: but for this one, it'll show Lori breaking down and crying as she finally realizes that what she's been doing to Lincoln has been wrong and awful, and when Lincoln hears it all for himself, he knew Lori was telling the truth and he hugged Lori, along with crying his heart out. But, this of course disgusted Lynn, and she was about to kill them both, but I used my skills in dark magic and summoned imps to attack Lynn, and then, Lori and Lincoln punched Lynn hard in the face giving her two black eyes, and she got in massive trouble with her parents who saw the whole event along with Lori breaking down and crying and Lincoln hugging Lori as he also let his tears flow.

Lara Hikari: That's right, and we remember that day all too well. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something we also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you, Monica, Maria, and Natalie want to give me your blood, right, Lara?

Lara Hikari: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln first went up to Monica Garcia, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with

elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Lara Hikari, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Maria Sakurai, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to Natalie Wily, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with

aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with four Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily.

Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Harpy, Levia, Seulbi Lee, Tina, Violet, and Yuri Seo from Closers.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Harpy, Levia, Seulbi Lee, Tina, Violet, and Yuri Seo from Closers.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Harpy: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Harpy and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Mimica, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Leni Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of

The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large

silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Harpy: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Harpy: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Harpy, Levia, Seulbi Lee, Tina, Violet, and Yuri Seo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mimica, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Leni Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Leni using a phony sale at Reinengers' to lure her out, and then, we put her in a closed glass box, and Lincoln giving her clothes that he made and he sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln, Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Wow, you used a fake sale at Reinengers' to lure Mimica out and then trap her in a glass box, that was really awesome.

Lincoln: It sure was, since this is a hypothetical Akumatized form of Leni we were dealing with, Leni knew just what to do to lure her out.

Leni: But, you gave her the clothes you hand-made for her, and that was really nice of you, Lincoln. I feel like I did myself dirty using that lie.

Lori: It's okay, Leni, but you had to do it, otherwise, Mimica was going to continue running loose like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow's rescue for me, we're going to take down and recruit Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luna.

Nico: Which means we better get our earplugs ready for her, she's going to try and blow the house down on us!

Lincoln: But, we'll be pulling the plug on her concert of mayhem, Nico.

Luna: You got that right, we'll show her what happens when she uses rock and roll for mayhem and chaos.

---

After taking down Mimica, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Monica Garcia, Lara Hikari, Maria Sakurai, and Natalie Wily saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Lara Hikari: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Sakurai: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Natalie Wily: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Monica, what's the story on Lori breaking down and crying as she finally realizes that what she's been doing to Lincoln has been wrong and awful, and when Lincoln hears it all for himself, he knew Lori was telling the truth and he hugged Lori, along with crying his heart out, and how they and you took down Lynn who was disgusted by this act of reconciliation between them?

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Monica Garcia pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Lori about to attack and kill Lincoln along with his Guardian Angels and Lynn was watching like the madwoman that she is and smirking with sadistic glee. Suddenly, Lori was hit with a sudden pang of conscience, and she was realizing what she'd been doing was wrong.

Past Lori: (Drops knife and drops to the floor on her knees) No… , I… I won't do it.

Past Lynn: What the?! Lori, you get up right now and kill Stinkoln and his Guardian Losers right now!

Past Lori: SHUT UP, LYNN! OR YOU WILL REGRET EVER ANGERING ME!

Suddenly, we saw tears coming from Lori's eyes.

Past Lori: Lincoln… ! I… , you… , you were right. I was acting like nothing more than a greedy self-obsessed control freak, and in the process I was making you miserable, and I enjoyed seeing that, along with teaming up with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and trying to kill you and get rid of you, but looking back at what you said, about what happened to the sister you knew since the day you were born… , (Voice Breaking) Now, I finally understand, what I've been doing was both wrong and so awful. I really am nothing more than an awful older sister.

Past Lincoln: Lori?

Past Lori: I don't want to do that to you anymore, my baby brother. I… , I want to make amends and repair the bonds we had, but… , I fear it may be too late. I don't deserve to even be considered an older sister. (Takes the knife) I… , I don't even deserve to live at all!

Lincoln saw what she was about to do: she was going to kill herself. He rushed at Lori and he grabbed her wrist that had the knife. When Lori looked up, she saw Lincoln holding her wrist with the knife in hand and she also saw Lincoln's eyes watering, and she saw he was about to cry too.

Past Lincoln: Lori Loud, how… , how can you even say that?!

Past Lori: But, everything that I heard, it's true.

Past Lincoln: (Raises Voice) So, you really think killing yourself is going to fix that?!

Lori got stunned when she heard it. Suddenly, Lincoln's voice was already breaking, and he was now on the verge of breaking down, and so was Lori.

Past Lincoln: (Voice Breaking) I know that you've done nothing but hurt me at every opportunity and you teamed up with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to ruin my life and kill me, but you have to think, will killing yourself really bring me peace?! No, it won't, if you kill yourself, it'll hurt me even more, the physical wounds I can heal from, but the mental and emotional wounds, those sorts of things can't be healed easily, and I… , I… !

Past Lori: (Voice Breaking) I… , I don't… , I don't want to die anymore! Please, please forgive me.

Lori hugged her brother as she finally broke down and cried, and those words rang true in Lincoln's ears, as he also broke down and hugged Lori and he also cried his heart out. Suddenly, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Varie, and I heard it, and they also joined in the group hug. But, Lynn was absolutely disgusted and absolutely enraged.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE ACTUAL HELL?! I GAVE YOU A FUCKING ORDER, LORI, AND YOU BROKE DOWN AND CRIED LIKE A FUCKING BABY! IF YOU CAN'T DO THE JOB RIGHT, I'LL DO IT MYSELF! TIME TO DIE ONCE AND FOR ALL, STINKOLN, AND YOU TOO LORI! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Lynn grabbed the knife and ran at Lincoln and Lori to kill them, but Monica Garcia used her dark magic and summoned imps to attack Lynn.

Past Lincoln: Lori, let's give Lynn her just desserts.

Past Lori: Let's give her two black eyes for what she tried to do.

The imps dispersed, and then, Lincoln and Lori reeled their fists back, and they punched Lynn hard in the face giving her two black eyes, and she crashed into the wall and she was now knocked out.

Past Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Someone, tie this animal up and throw her in a cage!

Past Lynn Sr.: Oh, and consider yourself grounded for nineteen weeks, Lynn Jr.!

Luna grabbed the knocked out Lynn and tossed her in a cage. Then, Lori hugged Lincoln, and then, he kissed Monica Garcia as the video ended, and we literally had tears in our eyes.

Nico: (Voice Breaking) That was the sweetest act of reconciliation I've ever seen.

Me: (Voice Breaking) That still got me in the heart to this day.

Luna: Lori almost tried to take her own life, now that was just dark. But, Lincoln stopped her from the deliberate act, and he talked her out of it, but not before they broke down and cried their hearts out.

Maria Sakurai: It was really dark, but Lincoln stopped her from doing so, and as for Lynn, she got her just desserts for that act. And as a result, that made our anger and hatred for Lynn rise even more, if she didn't stop, she was going to wind up inside a coffin being lowered into a volcano!

Nico: Lynn really went way too far, and look at what happened. If she at least realized that what she had been doing to Lincoln was wrong, she'd at least reconcile with him, but no, her hardheadedness and heartless behavior because of Dark Lynn made it impossible for her to reconcile with him.

Me: That dark side was a bitch and an animal who doesn't know when to give up, now I'm so glad that Lincoln gave her The Black Gates for good along with the other Dark Sides of The Louds.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Flora Marley has sent some thugs to kill them.

Ultear Milkovich: Whoa, so our first date's here in Bubblaine, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi would love it, Ultear, and it's perfect for our first date before Missy's big mission. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Flora Marley's hired thugs coming after them and Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Bubblaine, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki

Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ultear Milkovich, Chico C Hammitt, Miki Chickentiger, Risley Law, Flare Corona, and Kagura Mikazuchi are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Flora Marley's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flora Marley scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Luna: We've been busy building some rocket launchers in case those monster bitches come right at us again!

Luna got out some rocket launchers we'd been building in case those monster bitches come after us again.

Lincoln: Nice one.

---

We were watching TV.

Shane: Hey, guys. I'm heading out.

Moonlight Raven: What for?

Shane: Some director of a movie wants me to star in it.

Me: Ooh we got to check this out. Mind if we come with?

Shane: Sure.

We went with him

Eric Meyers: Wes, remember when you and the others starred in that movie that ended up directed by Cinecon?

Wes: I do. Why?

Me: I remember seeing that. That was amazing.

Eric Meyers: I'm getting a major case of deja vu from that.

Wes: I am too.

Shane: I wonder what the movie is I'm gonna be in.

Me: We'll find out shortly.

We arrived and we were greeted by Kuroiwa!

Kuroiwa: Mr. Clarke. Thanks for coming.

Shane: Glad I could come.

Me: (In my head) Wait a second. I remember him. That's Kuroiwa. He was a movie director that I remember seeing.

Nico: (In his head) I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Me: What's the movie called?

Kuroiwa: The movie is called "Return of the Slashers."

Me: OOH! That sounds like something that would be perfect for Halloween.

Xenia: I agree there.

Princess Anita: It would be perfect for it.

Kuroiwa: It sure would be a good one for Halloween.

Laney: The Harvester isn't in that one is it? That one scared my brother really badly.

Kuroiwa: Don't worry he is not in it.

Me: Good.

Gusty the Great: Actors portraying Jason Voorhees and Freddy Krueger?!

Kuroiwa: At least they're not the real thing.

Me: That's true. I've had enough of those motherfucking psychotic fuckups to last a goddamn eternity! (To the actors) No offense!

Actor 1: None taken.

Me: Good.

Kuroiwa: And… action!

We saw Shane facing the actors of Freddy and Jason.

Me: (Whispering to Nico) This is gonna be really interesting.

Nico: (Whispering to me) It sure is.

We saw a machete shine in the sun and that showed it was real!

Maria: Something's wrong. Those are real weapons!

Me: I can see it. Usually they use plastic props but this is not right.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Fiery real explosions went off!

Me: They're using real explosives too!? Oh no!

Nico: We better stop this movie before someone gets killed!

We jumped in.

Shane: Hey! Those were real weapons and explosions. What's this movie really about?!

Kuroiwa: (laughs) I told you. This is the movie of a lifetime. Real characters. Weapons, and plot twists. Like the last one I directed!

Me: A movie like this is a death sentence! This is a murder movie! Literally!

Kuroiwa: It's a MASTERPIECE!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Hurricanger symbol and turned into NINPUKI from the Donbrothers Movie New First Love Hero!

We gasped!

Me: Ninpuki the Hurricanger Hitotsuki!

Nico: I knew it!

Me: And I remember seeing this one! He wanted to look for a big boss battle in his movie!

Eli: This is gonna get ugly!

Ninpuki: First, it's time for the Donbrothers to appear!

The Donbrothers appeared.

They were teleported here!

Me: Guys!

Taro: What the!? How did we… NINPUKI!

Haruka: Not this guy again!

Me: I'm afraid so.

Shane: Ninja Storm, Ranger form! HA!

He transformed and was ready!

Shane: POWER OF AIR!

Me: Okay guys lets do it!

Donbrothers, Lyra, me and Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and we were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Ninpuki: WHAT THE!? There's More of you all!?

Me: We've been busy curing your fellow Hitotsuki and adding members to the Donbrothers.

Ninpuki: I see.

Ninpuki: And… action!

He used his megaphone like a bazooka but Shane glided into the air

I fired a massive blast of fire and blasted Ninpuki all over in fiery explosions!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Ninpuki used a Shadow Dance to possess the actors and take control of them. They lunged at us

We dodged them and then tied them up and took their weapons and then I fired an energy blast and blasted Ninpuki all over.

Me: You know Lothar was just like you Ninpuki. He died a horrible death.

Camie: Yeah!

Sononi fired arrows at Ninpuki but he blocked them with his armor.

Nico: Top this! (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico fired a stream of blood red lightning and it hit Ninpuki and smashed his armor into pieces!

Qin: Nice one!

Lola: YEAH! (Echoing) PHOENIX FIRE!

She fired a fireball blast and smashed Ninpuki all over.

Ninpuki emitted a lightning-based ray at us.

Lincoln fired a powerful lightning ray and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln popped out of the explosion and kicked him in the face and blasted him all over!

Lyra, me and Nico slashed Ninpuki all over!

Apeface lunged at him.

And smashed him into the ground.

Then a Cinccino appeared.

Me: Hey a Cinccino.

Lola: Aw that one is cute

Tsubasa: (to Cinccino) You know, while I'm morphed, I'm pretty much the same size as you.

Cinccino: (In a girls voice) That is coincidental.

Nico: Cindy Yamaguchi! Wow!

Cinccino: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She fired an energy blast and blasted Ninpuki all over.

Ninpuki: That's not in the script!

Taro: No, it's not. Because we're writing our own script!

Touma: And we'll decide how it ends!

Me: And it ends with us freeing you!

Nico: That's right!

Laney: Yeah!

Shane: Should we end this now?

Me: We should!

Donbrothers: FESTIVAL SLASH!

We fired waves of energy and blades of elements.

The blasts all hit Ninpuki and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: OH YEAH! Ninpuki you have failed this city!

I caught the Hurricanger Gear.

Me: Nice!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Kuroiwa then vanished.

Me: Back to Japan for that Director.

Sonoi: That was so awesome!

Me: It sure was! Thanks for helping us guys.

Taro: Anytime.

Haruka: Hopefully, this movie won't be a flop like the last one he directed.

Me: One can hope. With a few tweaks and computer ingenuity here and there.

Nico: Yeah.

Taro: See you guys soon.

Me: In three weeks.

They teleported back.

Cinccino reverted back and she was a girl with with brown hair, blue eyes and had pink clothes and a blue scarf around her neck.

Cindy Yamaguchi: But that was still fun!

Broadside: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cindy Yamaguchi: That's easy. When Nico made me this awesome scarf.

Nico: I remember that. I handmade that for you.

Qin: Aww I remember that scarf. That was so cute.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: It's really pretty.

Leni: O.M. Gosh! That is so totes cute.

Cindy Yamaguchi: Thanks.

Nico and Cindy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Cindy Yamaguchi: Me too Nico.

Nico: Now we have to get ready.

Me: Right.

We went back to the estate.

We were getting ready.

The previous group came.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Can me, INSTIGATOR, Radioactive Man, Key, Devack, Beautiful Gorgeous, Red X, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, and Electropede go with you all?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yep. We're going to need all the help we can get for this one.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Tarantulas: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ozzy and the Three Stooges will like this one. Reuniclus, Ducklett, Swanna and Vanilluxe.

Osmosis Jones: Cool! Reuniclus is awesome!

Moe Howard: Oh boy! We're going to meet Ducklett!

Curly: You said it Moe! I can't wait to see what they can do when we pound a bad guy. I hope he's like you! Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

POINK!

Moe poked him in the eyes!

Curly: OW!

Moe: Be quiet grapehead!

Radioactive Man: Moe, any reason why you and your boys are interested in Ducklett all of a sudden

Moe: After Ash told us about his encounter with Three Ducklett, they reminded us of well us.

Me: That's a very good reason. They were mischievous and similar to you guys back then.

Larry Fine: That is true.

Lola: Yeah that is funny.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone

else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Flora Marley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Flora Marley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Giggles: While you, Missy, and I deal with Flora Marley and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Flora Marley will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to help the Zevo-3 gang destroy Stankfoot once and for all!

Lincoln: We've already gotten rid of Ronson, so now, we won't have any problems taking down that stink-foot mad scientist down and giving him The Black Gates, and once we get through with Stankfoot once and for all, you're next, Flora Marley.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Giggles: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Flora Marley, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Missy: Hang in there, guys, we're coming.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to meet with the Zevo 3 kids and finally kill Stankfoot, and kill Flora Marley of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

We were off to New Eden City.

---

We arrived in New Eden City.

Lola: Boy it's great to be back in New Eden City.

Me: It sure is.

Laney: Yep.

Me: Wow look there!

We saw Ronson's entire building completely destroyed and demolished!

Nico: Ronson's building was torn down!? Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at Jason's home.

Skull Man: Is this the right address?

Nico: Yep.

Missy Rodgers: Yep this is it.

We went in and saw Jason, Ellie and Matt.

Jason James: Hey guys!

Nico: Are we on time to join the party?

Ellie Martin: You sure are.

Beautiful Gorgeous: How have you kids been?

Jason James: Getting ready for your arrival.

Qin: Cool cool.

Matt: How have you been J.D.? That rocket explosion really took it out of you.

Me: No fucking shit there. I was knocked out the whole day because of that.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: That was a huge rocket there!

Laney: And the explosion was massive!

Phoenix Smolderdash: Boy it sure was! I heard about that. That was intense!

Fangry: We want to thank you guys for helping out against Drax

Me: Yeah we owe you big time for that.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Jason James: It was no problem.

Lola: Yeah.

Brass Knuckles: We also had a triple wedding.

Ellie Martin: I heard about that! Congratulations to the newlyweds.

Steven Universe: Thanks guys.

Takato: We are really happy to be together.

Marco: Yeah it was a day we'll never forget.

Me: All of us won't. It was awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: It was so awesome and Jeri conquered her dark past and is now married to Takato.

Xenia: We're all really happy for all 3 couples.

Nico: And we had an awesome humiliation session on the Jerks at Lynn's Table.

Camie: We sure did.

Varie: It was really funny and awesome.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 2 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to the Zevo 3 team) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 2 bottles of beer!

Centaur Man: (laughs) If you guys heard of the tooth fairy, you'll love this one!

Me: Poromon is dressed as the Beer Fairy. He comes and gives good boys and girls beer.

We laughed.

Ellie Martin: (LAUGHS) That is so cute.

Matt Martin: It sure is.

Me: But Poromon, Jason, Matt and Ellie are all too young for beer.

Poromon: Oh right.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them root beer.

Ellie Martin: Ooh! Root Beer. Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Electropede: Poromon made that costume after the New Year.

Matt Martin: It's really cute.

Qin: We all thought so.

Phoenix Smolderdash: It sure is adorable.

Poromon: Thanks guys.

Camie: You're welcome.

May: I'm still gonna get you for eating my chocolates Maria!

Maria: I said I'm sorry!

Ellie Martin: What's eating May?

Me: She gets really pissed off when someone swipes her food.

Nico: (GULPS) Yeah she sure does.

Jason James: Also, what's this I hear about a Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey movie?

Me: UH OH.

Shadow: Jason, I don't think that's a good-

Manaphy: OH, I'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU THAT ABOMINATION! (shows trailer close to Jason's face) LOOK AT IT!

Jason James: Okay okay! I believe you!

May: THOSE WERE MY CHOCOLATES!

May then jumped Maria and she and Maria were fighting in a brutal fight cloud!

Nico then screamed and jumped into my arms!

Me: OOF! (Strained) You're giving me a hernia Nico!

Camie: GEEZ!

POW BLAM BIFF SMASH WHAM BAM!

Eli then grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the Nannygoats!

Then…

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

May and Maria: OUCH!

Mojo: C'mon, May. Maria said she was sorry.

Maria: Yeah May!

Me: Uh Nico can you get out of my arms? I'm getting a cramp.

Nico: Huh? Oh sorry.

He got out my arms.

Nico: Yeah May.

Me: That ridewatch made Maria open her mouth.

Maria did puppy eyes at May.

Me: The old puppy eyes.

Nico: Oh boy.

May: Oh okay Maria. But if you eat my chocolates again I will rip your tongue out and eat it!

Me: EW! May you don't even know where her tongue has been!

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: I promise I won't do it again, May. (Hugs her)

May: Aww.

Me: Nico remind me to pulverize Frankie the Squealer for this.

Nico: Noted.

Jason James: Boy May hates it when someone steals her food huh?

Me: That is a big time fucking understatement. When you steal food from May, she is going to kill you.

Brock: One thing that drives May over the edge is someone swiping her food.

Me: Yep.

Ellie Martin: Oh boy.

Jason James: Now, about that Blood and Honey Movie?

Eye Five: Well, Jason, it's basically an insult to Winnie the Pooh's history.

Me: Yeah no fucking shit. It's a psychotic slasher version of it. Pooh and Piglet turn feral and go on a horrible killing spree.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: We would never watch that movie even if you paid us.

Xenia: Yeah.

Red X: The worst part is that Eeyore was eaten alive!

Me: Shut up guys! Don't make it worse!

Red X: Sorry.

Ellie then went to a trash can and hurled her guts out!

Princess Luna: MOVE OVER!

They both threw up!

Me: Nice going Red X!

Jason James: Did we really inspire a Nike sneakers brand?

Fisticuffs: Want us to show you?

Me: But it's mostly the Skechers shoes that you guys inspire.

Qin: Yep.

We showed a commercial for it and it was awesome.

Jason James: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That was amazing.

Devack: I brought said sneakers with me.

He was wearing them.

Nico: Awesome.

Devack: Yep.

Laney: Those are great Devack.

Devack: Thanks.

Missy: And don't worry about Stankfoot mutating us.

Arixam: Our powers make us immune to his mutations.

Matt Martin: That's good!

Nico: It sure is.

Ellie came back green around the gills. Same with Princess Luna.

I gave them water.

Key: How about we have the usual battles now?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah that's good.

Qin: Okay.

Maria: I'll call it in.

Nico: Okay.

We went outside and then Maria called it in.

Then Tala, Arbormon, Ranamon, Cheshire, Eris, Myotismon, Unicorn, Yenaldoshi, Chillyfish, and Thundermon appeared.

Nico: Tala, Arbormon, Ranamon, Cheshire, Eris, Myotismon, Unicorn, Yenaldoshi, Chillyfish, and Thundermon.

Myotismon: (to Nico) You really should be proud of Missy today.

Nico: Of course I am.

Tala: Good.

Arbormon: It's only fair since she's like a sister to you.

Ranamon: We heard you went to Piñata Island.

Me: We sure did.

Cheshire: Did you eat any candy there?

Me: Yep and some of Nergal's pizzas.

Qin: Yep.

Wedding Dress Org then came.

Me: Wedding Dress Org. Back for another round?

Wedding Dress Org: Yep I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Wedding Dress Org: Congrats on the triple wedding. I can't believe I missed it!

Takato: Thanks and don't worry maybe you'll show up at the next one.

Jeri: Yeah that's all right.

We got the battles underway

---

Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll, - Nico's rescues were a Treasure Hunt in the Sahara Desert, Meeting Moses in Biblical Egypt, and Battling on Piñata Island

---

Tala was first.

Tala: (to Harry) Nico's rescues were a Treasure Hunt in the Sahara Desert, Meeting Moses in Biblical Egypt, and Battling on Piñata Island. Man, he's been busy!

Harry Potter: (British accent) Boy he sure has been busy. We all have actually.

Songbird: It was one amazing and awesome rescue after the other.

Wendy Lebinomininsky: Yeah that was so awesome though.

Ginny Weasley: (British Accent) We're all really amazed by it too.

Hermione Granger: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is really fun that we have been doing so many awesome rescues too.

Starshine Sparkle: All of us had fun too.

Spyro: Boy did we ever.

Tala: Glad you all did. Lets do it!

Harry Potter and team used fusions for Hermos and the Magicians and their rider cards and got awesome weapons of magic and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Angewomon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Battling lots of Another Villains

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) Nico and the others have been busy battling lots of Another Villains. Including Another Katnappe today.

Kari: Yeah they sure have been busy! And many of them were all gene-slammers for Skylanders and some of their elemental villains! That is really awesome.

Angewomon: Boy it sure is. I think it's really amazing to see that many of the skylanders are gene-slammers too.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) I agree there too amigos. That is awesome. The Smolderdash Gene-slammer is really cool too.

Spirit Elephant Ranger: Yeah we heard she was born on the day of the 2017 Total Solar Eclipse.

Arbormon: Wow! That is amazing!

Spirit Shark Ranger: It sure is! And coincidentally, the Another Itchy & Scratchy were twin girls and they both had an awesome fan club for them. Bart and Lisa both decided to join it because of their love for Itchy and Scratchy.

Spirit Bat Ranger: Yeah and the Pain-Yatta Gene-slammer felt right at home in Piñata Island.

Camille: And also the Nightshade Gene-slammer was really the most notorious gentleman thief in the history of the world.

Fluttershy: That was a really amazing thing to hear about there.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was. Skylands had Nightshade and now Earth has Verunka Navrátilová.

Bushroot: Whoa! I've heard of her. She was responsible for tearing apart the Sicilian Mafia Branch, the Pastamongers and they were the most ruthless branch of them. INTERPOL found them brutally mangled up and their loot was never recovered. All they found was a calling card in the shape of a crescent moon with pitch black angel wings.

Kari: That's right. She is called the Midnight Owl Phantom.

Arbormon: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Kari and team used fusions for Hermos and the Agents Cards and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M)- Lincoln's rescue these last 3 days

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) Lincoln's rescues these last 3 days were awesome as always. He's been busy meeting more of his Guardian Angels

Stacy Bolton: Boy that is an understatement! But the rescues were all really awesome.

Aria Blaze: They sure were! We had a lot of fun on them too.

Rundas: Did we ever. That is awesome.

Ghor: We're glad we had so much fun on them.

Gandrayda: I agree too. It was awesome.

Alpha 5: Ai yi yi yi yi! It sure was amazing too.

Starlight Glimmer: It was really epic and fun being on them too.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. We all had a lot of fun on them.

Hex: It sure was awesome too.

Ranamon: Glad y'all had a lot of fun. Especially Linky. Lets do it y'all!

Stacy and team used fusions for Hermos and the Blackwing Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of skulls, bones, lightning, blood, stars, magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

# Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Meeting Gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Plasma Vice, Wild Wingman and Mudballman

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Plasma Vice, Wild Wingman and Mudballman. What are their names?

Casey: Their names are Monica Garcia, Helen Demeter and Alicia Brantley and they are amazing forces to be reckoned with and they did it all.

Lena Isis: Boy they sure did and it was really awesome.

Ryo: I'll say!

Zayto: No kidding.

Juru: Their stories are awesome too.

AkaRed: Yeah.

FLASHBACKS

TODAY

Nico: Yep. So, Monica, what's the story on Lori breaking down and crying as she finally realizes that what she's been doing to Lincoln has been wrong and awful, and when Lincoln hears it all for himself, he knew Lori was telling the truth and he hugged Lori, along with crying his heart out, and how they and you took down Lynn who was disgusted by this act of reconciliation between them?

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Monica Garcia pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Lori about to attack and kill Lincoln along with his Guardian Angels and Lynn was watching like the madwoman that she is and smirking with sadistic glee. Suddenly, Lori was hit with a sudden pang of conscience, and she was realizing what she'd been doing was wrong.

Past Lori: (Drops knife and drops to the floor on her knees) No… , I… I won't do it.

Past Lynn: What the?! Lori, you get up right now and kill Stinkoln and his Guardian Losers right now!

Past Lori: SHUT UP, LYNN! OR YOU WILL REGRET EVER ANGERING ME!

Suddenly, we saw tears coming from Lori's eyes.

Past Lori: Lincoln… ! I… , you… , you were right. I was acting like nothing more than a greedy self-obsessed control freak, and in the process I was making you miserable, and I enjoyed seeing that, along with teaming up with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and trying to kill you and get rid of you, but looking back at what you said, about what happened to the sister you knew since the day you were born… , (Voice Breaking) Now, I finally understand, what I've been doing was both wrong and so awful. I really am nothing more than an awful older sister.

Past Lincoln: Lori?

Past Lori: I don't want to do that to you anymore, my baby brother. I… , I want to make amends and repair the bonds we had, but… , I fear it may be too late. I don't deserve to even be considered an older sister. (Takes the knife) I… , I don't even deserve to live at all!

Lincoln saw what she was about to do: she was going to kill herself. He rushed at Lori and he grabbed her wrist that had the knife. When Lori looked up, she saw Lincoln holding her wrist with the knife in hand and she also saw Lincoln's eyes watering, and she saw he was about to cry too.

Past Lincoln: Lori Loud, how… , how can you even say that?!

Past Lori: But, everything that I heard, it's true.

Past Lincoln: (Raises Voice) So, you really think killing yourself is going to fix that?!

Lori got stunned when she heard it. Suddenly, Lincoln's voice was already breaking, and he was now on the verge of breaking down, and so was Lori.

Past Lincoln: (Voice Breaking) I know that you've done nothing but hurt me at every opportunity and you teamed up with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to ruin my life and kill me, but you have to think, will killing yourself really bring me peace?! No, it won't, if you kill yourself, it'll hurt me even more, the physical wounds I can heal from, but the mental and emotional wounds, those sorts of things can't be healed easily, and I… , I… !

Past Lori: (Voice Breaking) I… , I don't… , I don't want to die anymore! Please, please forgive me.

Lori hugged her brother as she finally broke down and cried, and those words rang true in Lincoln's ears, as he also broke down and hugged Lori and he also cried his heart out. Suddenly, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Varie, and I heard it, and they also joined in the group hug. But, Lynn was absolutely disgusted and absolutely enraged.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE ACTUAL HELL?! I GAVE YOU A FUCKING ORDER, LORI, AND YOU BROKE DOWN AND CRIED LIKE A FUCKING BABY! IF YOU CAN'T DO THE JOB RIGHT, I'LL DO IT MYSELF! TIME TO DIE ONCE AND FOR ALL, STINKOLN, AND YOU TOO LORI! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Lynn grabbed the knife and ran at Lincoln and Lori to kill them, but Monica Garcia used her dark magic and summoned imps to attack Lynn.

Past Lincoln: Lori, let's give Lynn her just desserts.

Past Lori: Let's give her two black eyes for what she tried to do.

The imps dispersed, and then, Lincoln and Lori reeled their fists back, and they punched Lynn hard in the face giving her two black eyes, and she crashed into the wall and she was now knocked out.

Past Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Someone, tie this animal up and throw her in a cage!

Past Lynn Sr.: Oh, and consider yourself grounded for nineteen weeks, Lynn Jr.!

Luna grabbed the knocked out Lynn and tossed her in a cage. Then, Lori hugged Lincoln, and then, he kissed Monica Garcia as the video ended, and we literally had tears in our eyes.

Nico: (Voice Breaking) That was the sweetest act of reconciliation I've ever seen.

Me: (Voice Breaking) That still got me in the heart to this day.

Luna: Lori almost tried to take her own life, now that was just dark. But, Lincoln stopped her from the deliberate act, and he talked her out of it, but not before they broke down and cried their hearts out.

Maria Sakurai: It was really dark, but Lincoln stopped her from doing so, and as for Lynn, she got her just desserts for that act. And as a result, that made our anger and hatred for Lynn rise even more, if she didn't stop, she was going to wind up inside a coffin being lowered into a volcano!

Nico: Lynn really went way too far, and look at what happened. If she at least realized that what she had been doing to Lincoln was wrong, she'd at least reconcile with him, but no, her hardheadedness and heartless behavior because of Dark Lynn made it impossible for her to reconcile with him.

Me: That dark side was a bitch and an animal who doesn't know when to give up, now I'm so glad that Lincoln gave her The Black Gates for good along with the other Dark Sides of The Louds.

Yesterday

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, who went really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and the Guardian Angels stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods?

Helena Demeter: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Helena Demeter pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Helena Demeter and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Alicia Brantley was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw on the television: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and they've gone really insane because of Lincoln always surviving and the Guardian Angels stopping them at every turn, and they really snapped and went on a rampage and caused a ton of destruction in Royal Woods.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh shit, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins have gone absolutely insane because of seeing Lincoln always surviving and all of us stopping them at every turn!

Past Helena Demeter: Looks like they've really snapped, we need to get out there and stop them, they've gone on a violent rampage and they're causing destruction in Royal Woods.

Past Lincoln: Let's go!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels head outside the gym, and they saw Royal Woods was literally a big mess. Then, as they continued on through the town, they soon see Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and their eyes are literally red with rage and insanity. They ran at Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and they were out for blood, but Lincoln and Helena Demeter went after Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and they brutally pulverized those jerks into the dirt, and then, they went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they also brutally mongrelized those five.

Past Lincoln: You guys are seriously in big trouble!

Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and he tied Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins up in red energy ropes, as Helena and Lincoln shared a kiss. The video ends, and we were horrified!

Nico: Oh shit, so Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins were the ones who caused all that destruction in Royal Woods.

Me: Yep, and we were also there for their punishments. First, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins were hit with massive penalties resulting in jail time for Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, and Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins got a three month suspension by Superintendent Chen.

Luna: Then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for nineteen weeks by Mom and Pops, and Selene Emperyous tied them up in straitjackets and tossed them into that metal box prison again.

Helena Demeter: And we also made them clean up the town for all the damages they caused during their violent rampage, plus, if they didn't clean up the town, then, we'd have to get the cops involved and we'd get them sent to jail.

April 12th

Alicia Brantley: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico, and you're not going to like seeing who the masterminds were in this attempted hit on us.

Alicia Brantley pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Alicia Brantley and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and Alicia Brantley was doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw a group of thugs heading right for their gym and they have weapons on them.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Let's head outside and stop those thugs!

Past Alicia Brantley: Along with finding out who it was that hired them to kill us.

Past Lincoln: Everyone, get ready!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels head outside the gym, and they were confronted by the thugs that were heading their way. One of the thugs came charging right at Lincoln with a knife in hand, but Lincoln grabbed his arm and twisted it, and then, he sank his fangs into his neck and sucked out every last drop of blood from his body, and dropped his lifeless body onto the ground, and that really pissed off the leader and the other thugs.

Thug Leader: KILL THEM!

The thugs came after Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, but they fought back by breaking their arms and legs, and Lincoln sank his fangs into each of their necks and sucked out every last drop of their blood from their bodies and killed them. Finally, he went up to the thug leader himself.

Past Lincoln: Now, then, it's time to find out who it was that hired you thugs to kill us.

Thug Leader: You're not getting shit out of me!

Past Lincoln: (Smirks) Too bad.

Lincoln sank his fangs into the thug leader's neck and he sucked out every last drop of his blood from his body, and as Lincoln was feeding on his blood, he saw in one of the memories who it was that'd hired those thugs to kill him and his Guardian Angels: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, the five mean Loud Sisters, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, Lincoln's enemies and local jerks of Royal Woods. Lincoln let the leader's lifeless body drop to the floor.

Past Lincoln: I now know who it was that hired those thugs to kill us: it was none other than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins.

Past Selene Arcangela: Those five bitches, along with Royal Woods' local jerks and that stupid killjoy?! Oh, they're so dead!

The video ends, and we were horrified!

Nico: Oh shit, so the ones who hired those thugs were none other than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins.

Me: Lincoln told his parents and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Varie, and I about that, and they began a massive manhunt for them. First, Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had rounded up Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins, and sent them to the cops where they got hit with massive penalties resulting in jail time for Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Flip, and Scoots, and Killjoy Huggins getting a two month suspension by Superintendent Chen.

Luna: Then, they hunted down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were hiding out in the mall. They tied them up and dragged them home, and we were really angry at them. Then, Mom and Pops had them grounded for nineteen weeks, and Selene Emperyous tied them up in straitjackets and tossed them into that metal box prison again.

Alicia Brantley: And I also made sure to punch Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in their eyes, not only for what they tried to do to Lincoln, but also for what they did during their last attack that resulted in them brutally injuring Bridget and her friends.

Nico: Yeah, angering the younger siblings is a mistake that'll cost you big time.

FLASHBACKS END

Cheshire: Oh man! That is amazing! But that was crazy that happened! And Lori had a conscience bout there!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was crazy! Not a dry eye was there when we heard that one.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was nuts!

Sunburn: Boy it sure was!

Cheshire: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Casey and team used fusions for Hermos and Six Samurai Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Battling

## Ninpuki and Goseiki

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) You guys battled Ninpuki and Goseiki. I bet they were pretty tough

Lane: You better believe they were! But Goseiki insulted J.D. and claimed that Ryo was the strongest ever!

Howard: Yeah no offense to Ryo but J.D. is infinitely far more powerful and faster and stronger than him.

Miia: But those were still both awesome fights.

Cerea: It sure was!

Rachnera: We all had a fun time on both those fights.

Fi: Yeah we sure did. They were epic!

Pinkie Pie: We sure did have a great time with them!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really fun and cool.

Featherweight: It sure was fun.

Sprocket: Yeah you bet it was!

Eris: Glad you had fun and I hope J.D. doesn't take that one too personally. Lets do it!

Lane and team used fusions for Timaeus and the clown monsters and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and light and smashed them down.

## Nico Chan, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Vegeta and

# Shadow VS Myotismon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - Julia Carolina's First Mission in the world of Halo, Red VS Blue specifically

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Julia Carolina's First Mission was in the world of Halo. Red VS Blue specifically.

Nico: Yeah it was really cool! We were over at Ringworld and it was a massive and huge colony that would encompass almost the entire planet.

Lucy Dark: It was a really huge ring version of Earth. Think of it as the Stanford Torres colony on steroids. It was huge!

Luz: Boy it sure was! We were in awe with how big it was.

Amity: It sure was an amazing sight to see.

Willow: It was amazing.

Gus Porter: Yeah no kidding there! That was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. We battled Sharkface and got him recruited to you guys.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was an awesome battle.

Whirlwind: We all thought it was really cool.

Vegeta: Bokrua really got in a bunch of really good shots on him.

Myotismon: I can tell he did. Lets do it!

Nico and team uses fusions for Timaeus and the B.E.S. Big Core monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and fired waves of wind, lightning, rainbows and energy and smashed them down.

Sheila Castille, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - J.D. saved the entire planet by taking on a massive rocket that had enough power to blow the entire planet to space dust

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) J.D. saved the entire planet by taking on a massive rocket. It had enough power to blow the entire planet to space dust

Sheila: Yeah that was unbelievable! That rocket was as big as the entire state of Alaska and it had enough explosive power to obliterate the entire planet off the face of the universe!

Meilin: I don't know what the hell Ronson was thinking in using a rocket of that incredible power but that made him a traitor to all of the world.

Selene Long: Our original intention was to through him in jail but after pulling that stunt back then he changed our minds.

Nunnally: That is for sure! What he did sealed his fate!

Nami: No kidding there!

Brock: Yeah what he did would have ultimately destroyed the entire planet!

Rarity: That was very horrible that he did all that back then darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was and I'm glad that Ronson got what he deserved.

Gill Grunt: That is absolutely sure there!

Unicorn: No kidding there! I'm glad that J.D. stopped that rocket. Lets do it!

Sheila and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Spider monsters and their rider cards and got new dragons and weapons and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - Stankfoot did all kinds of HORRIBLE atrocities against nature by unleashing that mutagenic ooze

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) Stankfoot did all kinds of HORRIBLE atrocities against nature by unleashing that mutagenic ooze. Reminds me of the mutagen from the 2012 TMNT world.

Seto Kaiba: It sure does remind us of that doesn't it. But yeah what Stankfoot did is completely unforgivable.

Aquarius: The crimes he did to the entirety of New Eden City and to so many people and animals can never be forgiven.

Noriko Kaiba: That is for sure there. I can't believe he did all this to so many people and animals.

Alex Ramirez: Not just them but to all kinds of inanimate objects too.

Hailey Schroedder: But this turned into a blessing in disguise for it gave New Eden City 3 awesome new heroes for them.

Neela Kaosudoragon: That is for sure.

Applejack: And we helped Jason and his friends take on so many mutated creatures.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they were gross and disgusting.

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Yenaldooshi: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Seto and team used fusions for Timaeus and Blue-Eyes White Dragon Monsters and their rider Cards and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gi, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - Stankfoot is definitely getting the Black Gates and he and Ronson can argue in them forever

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) Stankfoot is definitely getting the Black Gates. He and Ronson can argue in them forever, if that's even possible

Gi: That would be really funny if that happened in there. But after everything that Stankfoot and Ronson did they both deserve the Black Gates.

Zecora: The atrocities both men have done cannot be forgiven by ones eyes alone, but they brought all this on themselves and for all this they must atone.

Lumina: No kidding. Even though Ronson is gone we still have to deal with Stankfoot.

Felis: Yeah he needs to answer for his crimes in full.

Miho Nishizumi: I agree there too.

Aylene Carter: What he did cannot go unpunished.

Princess Luna: I must agree there too.

Moondust: Yeah the darkness he unleashed must be cleansed by the light.

Snowdrop: And all of us will bring down the Sword of Damocles on him.

Gari: And it will hurt really bad.

Blackout: Big time and with intense pain.

Chillyfish: That you can bet on. Lets do it!

Gi and her team used fusions for Hermos and the Lunalight monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of water and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Stankfoot will pay the ultimate price for all his crimes against the world and nature

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) Stankfoot will pay the ultimate price for all his crimes against the world and nature. Although we may need baths after that.

Sage: You're not kidding! Stankfoot is gonna be really rubbing his stench in our faces and all that and more after we're done with him.

Fujiko Mine: WHEW! You're not kidding! His feet smell worse than Patrick swimming in a cesspool and Billy when he is swimming in a pool of pig poop.

Optimus Primal: This is gonna be a really good fight for all of us though.

Rhinox: I have a feeling we're going to be in for a really good battle.

Cheetor: This will be awesome.

Rattrap: Oh we're all gonna die.

Optimus Primal: Shut up Rattrap.

Princess Celestia: But this will be a stinky one.

King Solar: It sure will. But we're ready for him.

Solar Eclipsa: We sure are and it will be awesome.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: Me too.

Thundermon: I know you guys can do it! Lets do it!

Sage and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Lightsworn Monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

## Jason James VS Terminator (Dark Fate)

Terminator (Dark Fate) was next.

Jason James: Wow! This is gonna be an awesome battle.

Terminator: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) It sure is. I'm trying to atone for my crimes.

Jason James: You have a soul. A Soul of Silicon, but a soul nonetheless.

Terminator: That is true.

Jason fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Jason Jenkins VS Primator

---

Primator was next.

Primator: Boy this will be awesome.

Jason: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Connor VS Beetle

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: This is gonna be awesome.

Connor: It sure is.

He fired waves of red energy and smashed him down.

---

UA Iron Man VS 2017 Rita Repulsa

---

2017 Rita Repulsa was next.

2017 Rita: This is gonna be really fun.

UA Iron Man: You got that right.

He fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Zatch and Kiyo VS Rough and Tumble

Rough and Tumble were next.

Rough: This will be fun and awesome.

Tumble: It sure will.

Kiyo: We're ready for you.

Zatch: That is for sure!

Kiyo: ZEKAR!

Kiyo and Zatch fired a blast of lightning and blasted them down.

Ness VS Weredad

Weredad was next.

Weredad howled ferociously.

Ness: This will be awesome. PK FIRE!

He fired a fireball and blasted him down.

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, J.D. Knudson, Princess Anita, Camie, Zarya, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Wedding Dress Org

Wedding Dress Org was next.

Wedding Dress Org: Stankfoot really picked the wrong people to mess with.

Me: And those people are us and we're going to rip his head off and banish him to the black gates.

Princess Anita: That is for sure!

Camie: Yeah he has really messed around with the laws of nature.

Celica: That is for sure.

Zarya: We won't let him live for another second longer.

Wedding Dress Org: Good! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called The Destroyers of Stankfoot, a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Stankfoot symbol etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large phoenix heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes and large phoenix heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Megaforce Rangers: JUNGLE SWORD!

Eli: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Me: FIRE!

Cole: SAVAGE BLAST!

Troy: SAVAGE SLASH!

Troy slashed him first and we fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Wedding Dress Org you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: That was fun!

Jason James: It sure was!

Ellie Martin: Yeah that was awesome!

Me: Now it's time for the main event.

Mai: Let's pay Stankfoot a visit.

Me: You got it!

INSTIGATOR: Where is he right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) Located in the forest 120 klicks to the west.

Nico: Then that's where we'll go.

Jason James: He killed my parents, now I'm going to avenge them!

Nico: And his butt buddy Ronson isn't here to bail him out this time! Get ready Stankfoot, (EYES GLOW RED) We're going to pull the plug on your experiments for good!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) And we're going to do that by killing you!

We were off!

---

We arrived at his castle.

Me: Stankfoot's castle. Looks like a true fortress from hell.

Xenia: The perfect dwelling for a mad scientist.

Camie: Yep.

Then a massive army of Mutated Bugs came and they were blocking our path!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Jason James: Just our luck. Stankfoot mutated some bugs to act as guards!

Missy: We need to get past them somehow!

?: Release the Dragon!

Trixie Lulamoon: The Great and Powerful Trixie knows that battle cry!

Then Artha Penn and Beau and Kitt Wonn came!

Artha: We'll face these bug!

Kitt: Go rid the world of Stankfoot!

Trixie: The Great and Powerful Trixie will help you guys!

Me: Thanks guys! We owe you one!

Trixie went and helped and we went into the castle.

Me: Boy this place reeks of his foul stench.

Lynn: Boy his feet smell worse than mine.

Turtlelini came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Turtlelini.

Turtlelini: Anytime Nico. This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

We arrived and Turtlelini went into his lab and Stankfoot was laughing like a fucked up lunatic! His laughter and voice sounded so much like The Joker's.

Turtlelini: Professor Stanley K. Foot A.K.A. Stankfoot I presume?

Stankfoot: You must be Turtlelini from the Armada. It's too bad I can't mutate you. You would've been a great addition to my army.

Turtlelini: (laughs) Even if you could, my shield shell would make it difficult for you to mutate me!

Stankfoot: What a pity.

Turtlelini: Has anyone ever told you that your feet smell worse than shit?

Stankfoot: Yes and it is a delightful stench.

Turtlelini: Too bad my friends don't agree.

Stankfoot: What friends.

Then the spirits of the famous brands of shoes appeared and they swirled around Stankfoot and then converged and the area turned BUOY BASE GALAXY! Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed!

Me: Stankfoot, your angel of death awaits!

Stankfoot: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right! And we're going to destroy you! You are going to pay for your crimes!

Eli: I don't see your butt buddy Ronson here to help you out!

Me: Because 2 months ago we killed him for trying to destroy the planet!

Laney: YEAH!

Stankfoot laughed like the Joker!

Stankfoot: (laughs) Hello, Jason. How are your parents?

Jason James: Better. Now that they're about to be avenged!

Missy: You cost Jason his parents, Stankfoot. Now, they're about to get justice!

Me: And the only way to do that is to kill you!

Stankfoot: (LAUGHS) You all think you can kill me!?

Me: That is the whole idea! Also your voice sounds so much like a fucked up lunatic that we loathe to the very Nth degree that Batman hates more than anything.

Stankfoot: It does doesn't it?

Eli: It's pathetic.

Stankfoot: Triptoids! Tyrannodrones! Attack!

An army of Triptoids and Tyrannodrones appeared. The Triptoids were the same But something was off about the Tyrannodrones. They looked mutated.

Me: Triptoids and Tyrannodrones! Now we're talking!

Missy: You mutated the Tyrannodrones but not the Triptoids?!

Stankfoot: I felt like the Tyrannodrones needed some… improvements.

Me: You're disgusting! And your feet smell like rotten garbage!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Triptoids and Tyrannodrones and blasted them all over and fiery explosions rang out.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

But then the footsoldiers jumped the Zevo-3 team!

The Zevo 3 team lay defeated at the hands of the Triptoids and Tyrannodrones.

Stankfoot: (laughs evilly) Don't worry, Jason. You'll be joining your parents soon enough. In fact, you can be the first to die!

I teleported and punched him in the face!

Mewtwo: (blasts several Tyrannodrones and Triptoids) You know what to do, Missy. Make me proud.

Missy then got an idea.

Missy: Right! (to the audience) Everyone out ther watching! Lend the Zevo 3 team your strength! They get stronger with your support!

When I give the signal, share your energy with the Zevo 3 team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the X Men. And soon, Jason found the strength to get up.

Jason: Stankfoot, if you think I'm gonna let my parents' deaths be in vain, you got another thing coming!

Jason then threw a Triptoid at a Tyrannodrone, knocking them both down.

Stankfoot: WHAT!?

Jason: Thanks for the help, guys.

Matt: Didn't know we were that popular.

Ellie: After helping everyone here lots of times, are you really that surprised?

Sagacity Acumen: You shouldn't be.

Angel: Death will come to Stankfoot now.

Cotilla: Then what are we waiting for?

Me: Lets get him guys!

Missy: Let me transform with you guys!

Connor: Go right ahead, Missy.

Dino Thunder Rangers: Dino Thunder, Power Up! Ha!

Trent: White Ranger, Dino Power!

Yusuke Godai: Time to power up! Arcle, don't fail me now!

With his silent moment known, a strange silver belt materializes around his waist, with a red stone in the center, with blue, red, green, and violet button looking stones moving from right to left on either side of it.

Yusuke Godai: (Thrusting an arm in front of him while moving it slowing from left to right, with the other tucked against the side of the Arcle) Henshin!

With the famous battle cry uttered, Yusuke brings in his extended arm so his hands meet, which causes a black and red armor with golden accents, a gilded horn crest, and giant red eyes to materialize on him as he strikes an action stance.

Connor: "Tyranno Power! Red Ranger!"

Ethan: "Tricera Power! Blue Ranger!"

Kira: "Ptera Power! Yellow Ranger!"

Tommy Oliver: "Brachio Power! Black Ranger!"

Trent Fernandez: "Drago Power! White Ranger!"

All: "Roar of Thunder! Power Rangers Dino Thunder!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Missy: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Stankfoot!

Suddenly, Missy's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos, she unholstered her Sword of The DNA Spliceteam from her back, and as she approached Stankfoot, she left orange energy, psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos with every step.

Missy: You absolutely disgust me, Stankfoot, as if what you've done in antagonizing the Zevo 3 wasn't enough, but what you've tried to do in trying to take over the city with your creations due to you messing with the Zevo Compound, that is beyond unforgivable, and you killed Jason's parents in cold blood! And for that, you shall pay the price for everything you've done!

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with psychic energy and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are Mews and Mewtwo flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Stankfoot: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Missy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Missy Rodgers grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon pink eyes and an orange energy aura with psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos surrounding her, she has Mewtwo emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Mewtwo earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Psychic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems in the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links and orange Mewtwo-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Mewtwo with orange gems for eyes and holding the Psychic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless orange crop top and orange scarf, orange plaid skirt, orange pants with flowers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy and lightning on the coattails and on the back is Mewtwo surrounded by lightning and psychic energy. Suddenly, Missy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with orange tips on the red feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers' Sword of The Quantum Quartet and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mewtwo's Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Mewtwo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Mewtwo heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Mewtwo heads and a large phoenix head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Mewtwo heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mewtwo's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Mewtwo that said, "Missy Rodgers, Gene-Slammer of Mewtwo, Friend of Nico Chan, Qin Chen, and Many, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Powerful Genius Level Science Master, Loving Girlfriend of Zelos Wilder, Loving Sister of The Zevo Three Team, Archenemy of Turtleini, Destroyer of Stankfoot, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Science, and Psychic Energy"

ミッシー・ロジャース、ミュウツーのジーン・スラマー、ニコ・チャン、チン・チェン、その他多数の友人、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、強力な天才レベルの科学の達人、ゼロス・ワイルダーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゼボ3 チームの愛情深い姉妹、タートレイニの大敵、スタンクフットの駆逐艦、悪の駆逐艦とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、雷、科学、精神エネルギーのマスター

Missy Rodgers has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MEWTWO-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC ANGEL OF DIVINE QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Missy Rodgers' Super Angel-Mewtwo-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Zelos Wilder saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Stankfoot saw it, he went completely insane, but Missy fired a powerful orange energy blast with psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos at Stankfoot, and he got hit hard and electrocuted and was sent flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was really mad now.

Jason James: Whoa, so that's…?!

Missy Rodgers: (Divine Cosmic Voice of The Quantum Science Psychic Lightning Mewtwo Angel and Divine Quantum Psychic Science Mewtwo Electric Lightning Psychic Love) **This is only my Phase 1 transformation to deal with Stankfoot, you'll be seeing my Phase 2 transformation soon.**

Lincoln: And it's against an old enemy I'd stopped five years ago, and I'm also giving you guys a quick heads-up, she's also bringing her friends who are also among that group of old enemies I'd stopped five years ago and sent to jail, but they busted out to get revenge.

Lincoln told them about The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and after he was done, they were shocked and horrified.

Jason James: I remembered hearing about them, they're bad news and bad to the bone!

Me: Yep, and they all want Lincoln dead, but we're not going to let them do so. So far, Lincoln and several members of his harem have killed Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, and Frejya Jordan.

Nico: Now, we got Flora Marley, who's coming after us today, along with Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna

Greyson to deal with.

Ellie Martin: Jeez, they're beyond bad and insane.

Lincoln: You have no idea.

Stankfoot: Let's see how you fight my minions under pressure.

Stankfoot then revealed a bomb. It was set for 1 hour!

Nico: A bomb!

Stankfoot: That's right. When it goes off, it'll mutate everyone in a 5 mile radius.

Missy: **I'll deactivate the bomb. I AM the smartest of the Quantum Girls, after all.**

Me: Go for it!

Noah: Got it!

Tsukasa: That leaves the small fry to us.

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Tsukasa and Daiki turned into Bio Red and summoned Clones of the Bioman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: BIOMAN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Bioman!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BALD MOUNTAIN DOOM 6!

She summoned Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Voltar, Bat Imagin, Universe 666 Chernabog and Villain Lava Girl along with Scirocco Mole, Turtle, Candle Jack and Calamitous!

Nico: YEAH!

I went SUPER ANGEL UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Godly Voice) **Stankfoot, your crimes against nature have destroyed and ruined so many lives and nearly destroyed the entire planet when your buttbuddy Ronson fired a huge rocket that was going to blow the entire planet to space dust! And you killed Jason's parents in cold blood! You have tampered with the laws of nature for far too long! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at Stankfoot!

I punched him in the face and kicked him square in the crotch and kicked him right in his chest and teleported and kicked him in his back!

Xenia fired an arrow and skewered him through his crotch and it exploded and blasted his manhood all into bloody gore!

UA Deadpool fired his guns at several Tyrannodrones and Triptoids.

UA Deadpool: (to the viewers) I know most of you guys didn't expect Yusuke to show his transformation sequence here. But c'mon! Kuuga needs some love too!

Nico: That is for sure! (PUNCHES A TYRRANODRONE!)

UA Iron Man: (gets out 2017 Rita Repulsa's Kuuga Weapon) Never thought I'd actually agree with you on something, Deadpool.

His Kuuga Weapon looked like a staff and he fired it and blasted them all over.

Lucas: (gets out Doubutsuki's Kuuga Weapon) I hope this works!

He got out a Zyuohger Kuuga Sword and fired waves of energy and cubes and blasted them all over.

Everyone set their sights on Stankfoot!

Elastika: (gets out Rubber Bandit's Kuuga Weapon) I wonder what this does for me.

She had a whip for Rubber Bandit!

She slashed Stankfoot all over!

Missy was really typing away on the bomb.

Missy: Come on come on.

The bomb was disarmed!

Computer: Countdown aborted. Have a nice day.

Missy: The bomb's disarmed!

Tommy Oliver: (gets out Evil Star's Kuuga Weapon) Great! We just need to finish up here!

He fired waves of energy from a blaster and blasted him.

Tia: Ready, Megumi?

Megumi Oumi: (gets out Shurikenki's Kuuga Weapon) I was born ready!

She got out a katana.

Megumi Oumi: (Echoing) SAISU!

Tia fired a Crescent blade of energy from her arm and slashed Stankfoot all over!

Godzilla fired an Atomic Ray blast and it hit the rest of the Footsoldiers and blasted them apart in a massive fiery explosion line!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Missy: Godzilla, even you can use a Kuuga Weapon. Try it now!

Godzilla grunted as he got out Beast (Krull 1983)'s Kuuga Weapon!

Godzilla had gauntlets for The Beast from 1983 and he fired energy blasts from his hands!

Godzilla roared!

I slashed Stankfoot and cut open his chest!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Super Dino Mode!

Connor: Battlizer, power up!

Yusuke: Time to use Ultimate Form!

With that, Yusuke turnied his suit black and gold with spikes on his shoulders, elbows, and hips, with two smaller horns emerging from the middle points on his main ones, turning the Arcle's gem black.

They went super and it was awesome!

Titanix Blasted and smashed Stankfoot all over.

Gusty the Great, Midnight Raven, Broadside and Apeface used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Jeys and they enhanced

Broadside's Plasma Pulse Rifle, Apeface's Sonic Boomer and Gusty and Moonlight Raven's powers 100-fold!

Gusty the Great and Broadside: WIND FORCE LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Moonlight Raven and Apeface: MOONLIGHT SONIC BLAST!

Parties of Tech and INSTIGATOR: TECH PART THUNDERSTRIKE!

Remnant Warrior and Radioactive Man: REMNANT WARRIOR ATOMIC BLAST!

Turbo Fury and Key: TURBO FURY MEGA BLAST!

Zenith Mastery and Riddler: ZENITH TECH BLAST!

Yellow Fire of the Monkey and Devack: YELLOW FIRE MONKEY BLAST!

Moms of Glory and Beautiful Gorgeous: MOMS OF GLORY BLAST!

Germany Fury and Red X: GERMANY FURY X STRIKE!

Red Dragon Archfiend and Brass Knuckles: RED DRAGON CRIMSON BLAST!

Magic of Remnant Sword and Mojo Jojo: MAGIC OF REMNANT BLAST!

Sports of Lightning and Electropede: SPORTS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet,

Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN FLARE BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Jason James, Missy Rodgers, Mane 10, me, Nico, Eli, Lola and Jared: JUSTICE OF SCIENCE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SHOE ELEMENT STYLE: NIKE!

Entrapta: SHOE LIGHTNING STYLE: ADIDAS!

Perfuma: SHOW NATURE STYLE: VANS!

Frosta: SHOW ICE STYLE: PUMA!

Jessica Kaios: SHOW FIRE STYLE: SKECHERS!

Nanami: SHOW WATER STYLE: UNDER ARMOUR!

Julie Makimoto: SHOW EARTH STYLE: NEW BALANCE!

Tatsumaki: SHOW WIND STYLE: CONVERSE!

Colette Brunel: SHOW LIGHT STYLE: REEBOK!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SHOE DARK STYLE: JORDAN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said shoe brands!

Lincoln and his harem: SHOE FINAL SMASH: SHOE BARRAGE!

They fired explosive shoes!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Z Rex Blaster, Super Mode!

They readied the Blaster!

Yusuke channels charge down into his leg as he leaps into the air, ten energy cards forming in front of Decade as he ascends. As Yusuke reaches the zenith of his ascent, he descends into their Stankfoot, delivering powerful flying kicks straight to him.

The blasts and energy waves from our combos, attacks and final smashes all hit him at the same time and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted down!

Me: It's over Stankfoot! You're finished!

Stankfoot: I'm not done yet!

A giant robot then appeared as Stankfoot hopped into it.

He laughed even more crazily than ever!

Me: We need Megazord Power!

Tommy summoned the Brachiosaurus Carrier Megazord!

The zords combined!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Thundersaurus Megazord!

Trent: Dino Stegazord!

Yusuke Godai: Don't leave me out!

He summoned his own megazord and it was in the shape of an Atom! It had orbiting balls in the shapes of the symbols of all the Riders from Kuuga to Saber! It was called THE KUUGA TO SABER RIDERZORD!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That is awesome!

He got in it!

Dino Thunder Rangers and Yusuke: DINO THUNDER PROTON BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Stankfoot and his robot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down!

Stankfoot got up!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Stankfoot, and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates for good.

Me: YEAH!

Jason James: Good riddance to you, Stankfoot, you've caused enough trouble to the city.

Nico: That's for sure. Awesome job, gang, Stankfoot is gone for good.

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Stankfoot, and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates for good.

Jason James: Good riddance to you, Stankfoot, you've caused enough trouble to the city.

Nico: That's for sure. Awesome job, gang, Stankfoot is gone for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Flora Marley.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the

nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Flora Marley.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Flora Marley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Flora Marley: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Suddenly, Missy's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos, she unholstered her Mewtwo's Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice from her back, and as she approached Flora Marley, she left orange energy, psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos with every step.

Missy: You really are everything that Lincoln said you and the rest of The Legion are: remorseless, evil, black-hearted, bloodthirsty monsters who care about no one except for yourselves. Lincoln was right to end your reign of terror and send every last one of you to prison five years ago, but it seems prison was too kind to all of you, instead you decided to break out five years later to get revenge on him for something that was entirely your fault, and I cannot allow you to live a single second longer.

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with psychic energy and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are Mews and Mewtwo flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Stankfoot: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Missy emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Missy Rodgers grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon pink eyes and an orange energy aura with psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos surrounding her, she has Mewtwo emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, she has on Mewtwo earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Psychic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems in the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links and orange Mewtwo-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Mewtwo with orange gems for eyes and holding the Psychic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless orange crop top and orange scarf, orange plaid skirt, orange pants with flowers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy and lightning on the coattails and on the back is Mewtwo surrounded by lightning and psychic energy. Suddenly, Missy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers' Mewtwo's Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, psychic energy, lightning, and Mewtwos, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Missy Rodgers' Mewtwo's Eternal Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Mewtwo etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Mewtwo heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Mewtwo heads and a large phoenix head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Mewtwo heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mewtwo's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Mewtwo that said, "Missy Rodgers, Gene-Slammer of Mewtwo, Friend of Nico Chan, Qin Chen, and Many, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Powerful Genius Level Science Master, Loving Girlfriend of Zelos Wilder, Loving Sister of The Zevo Three Team, Archenemy of Turtleini, Destroyer of Stankfoot, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Lightning, Science, and Psychic Energy"

ミッシー・ロジャース、ミュウツーのジーン・スラマー、ニコ・チャン、チン・チェン、その他多数の友人、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、強力な天才レベルの科学の達人、ゼロス・ワイルダーの愛情深いガールフレンド、ゼボ3 チームの愛情深い姉妹、タートレイニの大敵、スタンクフットの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天体ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、稲妻、科学のマスター、および精神エネルギー

Missy Rodgers has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MEWTWO-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC ANGEL OF DIVINE QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC JUSTICE AND DIVINE QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC LOVE!

We were amazed by Missy Rodgers' Super Angel-Mewtwo-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Zelos Wilder saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Flora Marley saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Missy Rodgers, but Missy Rodgers fired a barrage of orange energy blasts with psychic energy, lightning, stars, and Mewtwos at Flora Marley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Missy Rodgers again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Flora Marley and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Missy Rodgers: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Psychic Quantum Science Lightning Mewtwo Angel and Divine Psychic Quantum Science Electric Lightning Mewtwo Psychic Love) Now, what you see is my Phase 2 transformation, guys. Now, then, I think it's time for you to transform, Giggles.

Giggles: Yeah, let's get her!

Suddenly, Giggles' eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, stars, ocean waves, sea creatures, plants, and phoenixes, and as she approached Flora Marley, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, plants, and phoenixes with every step.

Giggles: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Flora Marley, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Giggles was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, stars, and plants, surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures swimming and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Flora Marley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Giggles emerged, but she was changed forever.

Giggles grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, plants, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and mermaid emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Giggles has on a green vest with ocean waves, blue striped shirt, orange ruffles, blue pants, large red clown shoes, purple eyeliner shaped like diamonds, yellow hat with a flower on top, and red clown nose, she has on large gold metal bands with aqua blue gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, plants, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves, water, sea creatures, plants, and stars. Suddenly, Giggles felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Giggles has on her Ring of the Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Giggles' newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, plants, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Giggles' Aqua Laughter Maelstrom Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Laughter Maelstrom Plant Sea Creature Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and blue etchings and a phoenix, mermaid, and the Slavic God of Water and Mischief, Vales, etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue mermaid heads with blue gems in their mouths and a large aqua blue phoenix head with an aqua blue gem in its mouth below the large aqua blue mermaid heads for the pommel. Giggles has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid and phoenix that said, "Giggles, Best Friend of Luan Loud, Awesome Comedian and Clown, Comedy Enthusiast of Royal Woods, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Flora Marley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Vales, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Plants, Sea Creatures, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ギグルス、ルアン・ラウドの親友、素晴らしいコメディアンであり道化師、ロイヤル・ウッズのコメディ愛好家、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの残りの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、フローラ・マーリーの破壊者リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団、悪の破壊者と殺害者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ヴェイルズの使者とチャンピオン、天体ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターのマスター黒門、水、海の波、植物、海の生き物、星、鳳凰の達人

Giggles has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA WATER COSMIC COMEDIC PLANT LAUGHTER MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER COSMIC COMEDIC PLANT MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC COMEDIC PLANT MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Giggles' Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Flora Marley saw it, she went fucking crazy and she pointed her machine gun to fire at Giggles, but Giggles fired a barrage of aqua blue energy blasts with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, plants, and phoenixes at Flora Marley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Giggles again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Flora Marley and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Oh man! If I were in Flora Marley's shoes, I'd be saying my prayers.

Luan: You got that right, Giggles has transformed into her Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Flora Marley and sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick. She's really become a young woman, incredible.

Lincoln: Flora Marley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Giggles: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Laughter Maelstrom Plant Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Water Cosmic Comedic Maelstrom Plant Mermaid Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Giggles and Missy Rodgers.

Lincoln: Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Flora Marley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Giggles, Lincoln, and Missy Rodgers went after Flora Marley who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, orange energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Flora Marley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he, Giggles, and Missy Rodgers attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Flora Marley got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Giggles, Missy Rodgers, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Flora Marley's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Flora Marley by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln, Giggles, and Missy Rodgers fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with psychic energy, water, plants, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Flora Marley, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Flora Marley's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Flora Marley: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Flora Marley.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Flora Marley's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Flora Marley: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Missy Rodgers, Giggles, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Missy Rodgers' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Giggles' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown tails, and massive dark brown wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Harper Reagen. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Giggles: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got nineteen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Flora Marley, Linky, you too, Missy.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Giggles.

Missy Rodgers: No problem, Giggles.

Missy Rodgers came back to us, and suddenly, Giggles wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Giggles' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Giggles absorbed the water and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call maelstrom justice. Lincoln, Giggles, Missy, you three did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Flora Marley, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Emberlynn Harlow, which means you and I are up next, Tabby.

Tabby: Oh yeah, we're going to bring the house down on her!

Luna: Oh, she's in major trouble now, dude, she'll be facing Tabby and Lincoln, and they'll bring down the house on her!

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Elemental HERO Gaia.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Wild Wingman: Selene Lexington, Serenity Lexington's little sister from New York, and she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's also a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price, but also, Dark Chase Young, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right. But, Selene Lexington has a bit of a nasty revelation to tell you all tomorrow: she's going to reveal how Lola tried to destroy us by throwing bombs at us while we were working out at our gym, but our alarm triggered in time as soon as she stepped foot on the grounds, and Selene and Lincoln took her down hard.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: I still remember that day all too well, but we'll wait until tomorrow to hear it.

Artha rode Beau as both of them charged at the mutated insects.

And slashed them all apart and they were destroyed!

Trixie Lulamoon: That was perfect! A victory for the dragons and

The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Artha: Yeah it was!

Trixie: What should we do now?

We later came back.

Trixie Lulamoon: Is it?

Me: It's done and over. Stankfoot is dead and he is now a forgotten memory.

Nico: Lets blow this castle into kingdom come as the icing on the cake.

I fired a massive energy blast and blew his entire castle into oblivion and destroyed everything!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: That's it!

Jason James: It's done. My parents have been avenged!

Eris: We're very happy for you, Jason.

Unicorn: They would be very proud of you.

We went to the graveyard where Jason's parents are buried.

Jason James: It's over mom and dad. You have been avenged. Stankfoot is dead and he is gone forever.

I put my hand on his shoulder.

Me: They would be very proud of you Jason. You did good today.

Jason James: Thanks J.D.

Yenaldooshi: (to Artha and his friends) You guys helped too.

Artha: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time.

Jason James: See you in 7 days.

Artha: We'll be waiting.

Jason James: (to Beau) I'll see you too, Beau.

Beau purred as Jason petted him.

Chillyfish: Let's go home now.

Thundermon: Yeah! We need a shower! Badly!

Me: WHEW! You're not kidding!

Nico: But great job today everyone!

Qin: This was awesome!

Missy Rodgers: My mission is now complete.

Lola: It sure is!

Ellie Martin: (To the viewers) Never mess around with the laws of nature or else you will answer to all of us.

Me: You got that right.

We went back home and got Jason and friends settled in and we took a really good shower. Then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done!

Zevo-3 was an awesome show! Lots of awesome stars and more.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Muscles Mouse, Ephemeral, Maria Witchblade and Reptilicus long with CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird and Blue

Birds and we're going to Maretime Bay to relax at the Crystal Brighthouse and we're going to battle Another Kannon, Another Superfriends Cheetah and Another Mr. Mittens. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Ducklett and Swanna and they are The Three Stoogettes - Vina Howard, Gina Howard and Terri Fine, the great granddaughters of the Three Stooges as well as Hilda Beethoven and she is the descendent of Ludwig Van Beethoven.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Tabby and Lincoln VS. Emberlynn Harlow

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Memphis, Tennessee, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luna Loud, she has the powers of power chords and she causes mayhem with her loud music, but we're pulling the chord on her concert and we're taking her down. And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, it's Selene Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Gaia and younger sister of Serenity Lexington, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: about how Lola tried to destroy their gym with bombs while they were inside working out, but their alarm system alerted them early, and Selene and Lincoln took her down hard and they got that blackmailing pink-wearing pageant demon grounded big time.

Get ready for the return of Mesogog and we're going to destroy that evil dinosaur and make him pay for his crimes and we're going to make sure he is permanently extinct!

See you next time.

# EXTINCTION OF MESOGOG

This chapter is for the Death of Mesogog from Power Rangers Dino Thunder.

---

Over in the Maretime Bay Sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Muscles Mouse, Ephemeral, Maria Witchblade and Reptilicus long with CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird and Blue Birds and we were there for an awesome round of relaxation after an awesome and epic mission yesterday.

Me: A toast to Missy for her awesome completion of her ambassador mission!

All of us: HERE HERE!

Nico: That was so fun!

Rarity: It sure was darlings and we had a truly breathtaking adventure.

Laney: And the world is now free of Stankfoot.

Lana: Yeah good riddance.

Varie: That is for sure!

Cat: You got that right guys! I'm glad he is gone!

Dog: HI HO DIGGETTY! Yeah me too Cat.

Camie: That was still so fun though.

Me: Nico you should be really proud of Missy on her mission.

Nico: Oh I am. Also Cat, I want to thank you, Dog, Mr. Mittens, and your teams for coming today.

Cat: It's not a problem Nico. It's awesome that we all get to help you guys.

Dog: It sure is Cat.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome. By the way Cat how is that possible for you and Dog to be attached together like that?

Cat: We were actually born this way Sakura.

Dog: Yeah it's really fun.

Mr. Mittens: That was my first question when I had my first ever usual battle with them.

Cat: Good times.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Max, are you related to the Flash family?

Max Mercury: No I'm not. Just because I was gifted with superhuman speed doesn't mean that I am related in any way to him.

Qin: That's okay though.

Me: (SLURPS) Ahh. Mmm Kiwipaya. That's okay though.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: It's still awesome.

Cat: I agree there too.

Max Mercury: But I AM Wally and Bart Allen's mentor though.

Me: That DOES make you part of their family to a certain extent.

Max Mercury: I guess it does in everything but blood.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: I agree there too. And it's awesome.

Nico: All of us needed a bath after yesterday.

Me: Boy you're telling me. Stankfoot was one stinky filthbucket.

Laney: He sure was.

Leni: And I thought Lori's farts smelled really terrible!

Lori: (Offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Nico: Geez Lori is sharp about that.

We laughed!

Me: It's true. But man Stankfoot smelled like a rotten cesspool.

Anna Anyanova: More like Lynn when she finishes working out at the gym.

Maria: The stink was worth killing Stankfoot over.

Me: That it was.

Camie: Like J.D. said, being a superhero is a dirty job but we got to do it.

Eli: That's right. It's a really filthy job.

Tsuyu: But someone has to do it.

Sirius: I agree there.

Nico: That is true. But as a big bonus we avenged Jason's family.

Me: That is for sure and we destroyed everything that Ronson and Stankfoot did and were going to do.

Lola: Yes we sure did.

Nico: (to May and Maria) Is everything okay between you two now?

May: Yeah we made up.

Nico: Good.

Maria: That ridewatch got me to open my big mouth.

Me: We'll have to file that one under use extreme caution.

Qin: Yeah Frankie the Squealer is known for not keeping his big his big mouth shut.

Lola: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: (SLURPS) Mmm! Strawnana. Delicious.

Lana: But that was still an awesome mission.

Horsea: Is there anything for me to eat?

Pipp Petals: Plenty of fruits for you.

Horsea: Cool!

She gave her fruits.

Sunny had me on top of the lighthouse where the Unity Crystals are.

Me: Wow! Are those the Unity Crystals?

Sunny Starscout: That's right.

---

According to Discord, one day, a mysterious wicked unicorn pony came along and caused pandemonium by convincing some ponies into hating each other. Soon ponykind found themselves divided, which caused a terrible event to happen.

To make sure magic never pitted unicorns, pegasi, and earth ponies against one another, Twilight Sparkle gathered all the world's magic and placed it in three crystals. As long as these crystals were protected, and all ponykind lived in harmony, magic would be kept alive and well in Equestria.

The earth pony crystal is clear, and shaped like a circle. It's supposed to represent the hooves of an earth pony, and the Element of Land.

The unicorn crystal is purple, and shaped like a horn. It's supposed to represent the horn of a unicorn, and the Element of Sea.

The pegasus crystal is light blue, and shaped like wings. It's supposed to represent the wings of a pegasus, and the Element of Air.

The three crystals fit together, representing the friendship between all three pony kinds.

---

Me: Racism strikes back with a vengeance on Ponykind. And all because of Opaline.

Sunny Starscout: That's right. She was pure evil.

Me: Yeah. She destroyed everything Twilight Worked so hard to do. And all for power. Her own powerlust tore all ponykind apart. Now I'm really glad we killed her.

Sunny Starscout: Me too. Thanks to me and my friends and all of you guys we brought everypony back together.

Me: I'm glad we did and we stopped a lot of crud from happening.

But then the stones started reacting to something and they glowed with intense brightness and then my sword lifted out of my holster and I held on to it and then I felt this massive surge of intense power!

Nico and everyone sensed it and rushed to me!

Nico: What's going on!?

Eli: Look!

They saw the Unity Crystals fire a beam of light into my sword and then my sword glowed and then a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ELEMENTS EXPLODED OUT OF ME AND MY POWER WAS RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY AND ALL THE POWERFUL AREAS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ME! WHEN THE VORTEX FADED I EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

I grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height but my shirt was still like that of Gohan's except they were ALL RAINBOW FIRE, THE ELEMENTS AND FLAMES and my abnormally large and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bigger, and I still had eight-pack abs, my eyes changed to neon rainbow colors with neon rainbow sclera, and I had a rainbow energy fire aura with rainbow fire, planets, stars, elemental forces, and phoenixes surrounding me, my rainbow hair grew reaching the bottom of my lower back and I now had glowing fire highlights in the bangs, the phoenix with the emblem of the Ebonwu Squadron emblazoned on my forehead now had glowing fire rainbow colors and I also had the symbols of the Unity Crystals in my crest too, I had phoenix earrings with the Kanji for Eternity Wing of Unity in its claws and a necklace with the phoenix holding the Eternity Unity Wing Kanji in its claws across my chest, I had massive Rainbow Elemental angel wings with reflecting stars and nebulae and rainbow element tips on the large feathers, and my massive and long eleven rainbow-colored wolf tails with tips and elements were out and they had rainbow fire. The gems on my large cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe on my wrists and the large gem belt buckle on my Belt of Elemental Bravery were now rainbow colors, and the massive, wide, double-edged blade of my Phoenixcalibur sword grew to 7'5" in length and the long gold handle grew a little longer and now had the Unity Crystals on the sword. I now had on the same wardrobe as Lincoln, Liam, and Lynn Sr. And many of us but my version of He Man 2002's loincloth is rainbow, and I had rainbow fire pants with the elements on them on them and I had on long rainbow fire trenchcoat flaps with all of the elemental forces on the coattails, which were held up by my Belt of Elemental Bravery, Universal Spellbook of The Elemental Forces on my right hip, I now have on large rainbow colored weighted bands on my large biceps and thighs, large black pants with elemental forces on them, and a pair of large black leather ankle-high combat boots with silver armor on the toes, and the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs had remained the same, along with my Eater of Sins revolver still holstered to my right hip and Crystal Saber holstered to my left hip. I had a phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec and on the back of my trench coat there's a rainbow kanji written below the phoenix that said "James Dean Knudson, Powerful former Leader now Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family and Many Friends All Over The World and many friends and people all over the universe, Great God of Friendship, Unity, Peace, The Sun, The Moon, Light, Hope and Love, Master of the Black Gates, Amazing and Powerful Student of Many Masters, Brave Warrior of the cosmos and the Protector, Defender and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse and Beyond, Master of the Powers of Friendship and the Elements and Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga and Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good and Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage and Justice."

ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌードソン、強力な元リーダーであり、現在チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの第 2 の指揮官、全能の金色の心で愛情のある多くの妻の将来の夫、金色の心で愛情のある多くの子供たちの父、金色の心で愛情深いザ ラウド ファミリーの兄弟、そして多くの友人全員Over The World と宇宙の多くの友人と人々、友情、団結、平和、太陽、月、光、希望、愛の偉大な神、黒い門のマスター、多くのマスターの驚くべき強力な学生、勇敢な戦士宇宙と守護者、宇宙、多元宇宙とその先の守護者と救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りと究極の善の究極の力のマスター、そして救いようのない黒心悪党の破壊者、悪の破壊者、モンスターの破壊者、力に飢えたろくでなし、マニアックな暴君、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義。

My aura was a neon rainbow aura and had all the elements swirling in it. I had transformed into my most powerful and most incredible transformation ever! I turned into SUPER ANGEL EBONWU

UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Everyone gasped in shock and amazement!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: WOW! J.D. unlocked a new transformation!

Nico: WOW! J.D.'s power is incredible!

Eli: Unbelievable!

Nico: WOW! J.D. how do you feel?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) **I feel amazing Nico! Wow!**

Nico: Incredible! Wow!

Eli: How did this happen?!

Me: **I don't know! Sunny was showing me the Unity Crystals and how she and her friends worked hard to bring them together. Then the next thing I knew they reacted to me and my sword and then this happened.**

Hitch Trailblazer: That is really awesome!

Camie: Wow! J.D. looks (TURNED ON) SO SEXY AND AWESOME!

Zuria: (TURNED ON) HE SURE IS SEXY!

I then powered down and I felt wobbly.

Nico caught me.

Me: Whoa! That was close.

Xenia: Wow! J.D. that new form is your most powerful one ever.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Horsea: Want some fruit?

Me: Oh thanks Horsea.

I ate some Kiwipayas and they were delicious.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

Horsea: I'm having some too

Me: It's all really good fruit though. Sunny you and everyone made awesome fruit in your garden.

Sunny Starscout: I'm glad you like it.

Mr. Mittens: Boy Vypra and everyone back at HQ is going to flip hearing about this!

Qin: They sure are!

Xenia: No kidding.

My cell phone rang.

Me: Oh excuse me. (Answers) Hello?

Lori: J.D. it's Lori! We literally felt this massive energy increase. Are you okay?

Me: Yeah I'm okay Lori. Just underwent an amazing and epic new transformation. I'll explain it to you all later and show it to you on the main mission.

Lori: I have a feeling this will literally be an awesome one to see.

Me: It will. Thanks for your concern for me.

Lori: You're welcome. Bye.

We hung up.

Horsea: This is tasty!

Nico: That is really good fruit. But I did not expect you to transform like this J.D.

Me: Me neither. But I feel incredible.

Qin: No kidding.

Laney: Whoever we're going to face is going to be in for a really rude awakening seeing your new transformation.

Lana: I'll say!

Horsea continued to eat more.

May: (LAUGHS) Looks like Horsea loves all your fruit Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: She sure does.

Zipp Storm: That is true.

Laney and Fluttershy were talking to the Raccoonicorns. They were so cute.

Laney: The Raccoonicorns are all so adorable.

Fluttershy: I think they are so adorable too.

Camie: They sure are. And the Pegasnails are cute too.

Hitch Trailblazer: All the critters are adorable.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations

Eli: Already did and there's only three of them this time. Another Kannon, Another Superfriends Cheetah and Another Mr. Mittens.

Me: Cool!

Qin: This will be interesting.

Lola: I have a feeling that we're going to need Gusto's help for this one.

Rainbow Dash: I'll call him in.

Gusto came.

Gusto: (French Accent) You rang?

Rainbow Dash: Glad you made it Gusto. Another Kannon is among the Another Villains.

Gusto: You called the right Skylander.

Sparky was having a good time too.

Me: Oh Sparky you are so awesome.

Then a bird landed on my arm.

Me: Oh hello there pretty one.

He chirped.

Me: It sure is a beautiful day isn't it.

Nico: You can understand what the bird is saying?

Me: Wait. (GASP) I can! Lets see here.

The Raccoonicorns came to me.

Me: It's amazing that I can understand you guys.

Eli: He sure can understand them.

Me: Wow! I have the same power as Fluttershy. I can understand animals too.

Nico: Cool!

Me: I wonder what other powers I have.

Gusto: You can find out what other powers you have later.

Me: You're right. We have a job to do.

Nico: Right.

We went down to the ground.

Me: It should be here somewhere.

BANG!

Eli: LOOK OUT!

We saw a barrel coming and we ducked and it hit the wall of the Crystal Brighthouse!

SMASH!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Where'd that come from?

Me: I think from her!

We saw a dark figure come out and it was ANOTHER KANNON!

Nicole: Another Kannon! Kannon from Donkey Kong Country 2.

BANG!

It fired another Barrel.

Me: HEADS UP!

I formed a Jewel Shield like how Rarity does! It smashed against the shield!

SMASH!

Me: Rarity's Jewel Magic! Wow!

Rarity: That is most amazing darling!

Me: I think my new transformation gave me access to all your powers! Twilight this is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is!

Me: Lets find out more later.

Another Kannon: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) Sorry about that mates. I was just a little triggerhappy.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes and neon aqua blue clothes and had Blue Angel Wings and the symbols of the air skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Vina Gusto!

Vina Gusto: Long time no see J.D. How have you been mate?

Me: Great Vina.

Nico: Hurl another barrel. I want to see if J.D. has Applejack's super strength.

Vina Gusto: All right.

She turned into Another Kannon and fired many barrels at me and I punched the barrels with Applejack's incredible super strength and smashed them into matchsticks!

Nico: WHOA!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Smash those barrels!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: YEAH! SMASH THEM UP!

Another Kannon: That was great J.D.!

Me: Boy no kidding! Now I know why Donkey Kong and the DK Crew love hitting barrels.

Another Kannon: I do Cannonballs too.

She fired Cannonballs!

I then used Pinkie Pie's Sprinkles and threw sprinkle bombs and they hit the balls and then..

BOOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM!

The balls were blasted back and they hit Another Kannon!

Me: Whoa! Pinkie Pie's Sprinkle Bomb Power! Awesome!

Gusto: Save some for me!

Me: Boy that was awesome!

Nico: Boy it sure was!

Vina turned back.

Vina Gusto: J.D. that was amazing mate!

Me: It sure was!

Vina Gusto: And it's good I am meeting Gusto too mates. I am also the gene-slammer for him.

Me: Whoa! Gusto's Gene-slammer.

Nico: That is cool!

Gusto: That is very coincidental too.

Laney: Boy Gusto VS Gusto. Very awesome matchup.

Vina Gusto: That is amazing mates.

Gusto: Keep throwing those barrels. I like a challenge!

Vina Gusto: Boy you really want more don't you.

She turned into Another Kannon and fired more barrels.

I ran fast and left a rainbow trail behind me!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! J.D. has my super speed!

ZOOM! ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

I was running fast and dodging more barrels!

I then fired blasts of intense fire and burned the barrels into ashes!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Whoa! Those are intense fire powers!

Me: Uhh Sunset can you do anything else beside probe minds?

Sunset Shimmer: I actually have intense fire powers.

Me: Whoa!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah my geode powers enable me to use fire.

Me: That is amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: But I don't use them that much because it's incredibly dangerous.

Me: That's a good call.

She fired more barrels and I used Twilight's Magic and hurled them back! I smashed them around Vina!

Me: WHOA! Twilight's Magic as well! That is cool!

Nico: Wow! What can Starlight do?

Me: Lets see.

I then went completely invisible!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: J.D.'s Invisible!

Starlight Glimmer: I have invisibility powers. I never showed them.

Nico: That is cool!

Gusto jumped over a barrel

And I punched it and smashed it and became visible.

Me: Wow! That was awesome!

Vina reverted back.

Vina Gusto: Boy you sure have gotten lots of surprises mates.

Me: No kidding! That was awesome!

Gusto: It sure was.

Vina Gusto: That was a great show mates.

Me: Thanks. By the way are the other two Another villains friendly or hostile?

Vina Gusto: Friendly but they aren't gene-slammers like me though.

Me: So you're the only one out of the three.

Vina Gusto: That's right.

Me: Well lets save you from this first.

She turned into Another Kannon.

Gusto finally reached her and fired a blast of wind and boomerangs and blew her into the air.

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER

AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Another Kannon glowed and Vina flew away from him!

Vina Gusto: Crikey! That was amazing!

Gusto and Vina fired a blast of wind and boomerangs and blasted him down.

BONK!

Vina Gusto: That was great mates!

Qin: Whoa! That was awesome!

Gusto: Gusts of Glory!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Australian Sky Princess and the Cannon Firing Crocodile Army.

Me: Cool title.

Gusto: I was honestly hoping to free her once I attacked her.

Girl Jordan: Sorry but it's best to free them before we knock them down.

Vina Gusto: Good call there.

Me: That was so awesome!

Qin: That one was a fun one.

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Me: Lets see what Sunset's memory probing powers can do.

I touched Nico's hand and then my eyes glowed an intense white and I peered into his mind. I saw that Nico eats chicken wings for a midnight snack when no one is looking and he accidentally ate the chocolate cake Rita made for her lunch.

Me: Whoa you have an awesome appetite Nico. But Rita made that cake for her lunch.

Nico: Oops! I had no idea! Sorry.

Rita: Oh it's all right Nico.

Nico: I always get hungry at 11:30 to Midnight.

May: I do notice that.

Nico: What can I say? I just like wings.

Me: We know Nico.

Vina Gusto: But that was a really amazing display there mates.

Laney: Boy it sure was.

Fluttershy: And J.D. displayed an amazing demonstration there.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Qin: That was fun though.

Me: Yep. We're not done yet though.

But then…

ZOOOM!

Something ran passed us with incredible speed!

Maria: What was that!?

Me: No idea! But uhh Maria?

I pointed and she saw that her pants were pulled down!

Maria: GAAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

She pulled them back up.

Nicole: Welcome to my world Maria.

Maria: OKAY WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

Nico: (blushes) I saw nothing!

Nicole: (THREATENINGLY) YOU DO AND I WILL SMASH YOUR BRAINS OUT OF YOUR SKULL!

Nico: (GULP)

Me: But seriously who did that!?

Then a dark version of Cheetah came out and it was ANOTHER SUPERFRIENDS CHEETAH!

Me: Whoa Another Superfriends Cheetah!

She was laughing Hysterically!

Another Superfriends Cheetah: (LAUGHING) Gotcha good Maria!

Maria: (GASP) (LAUGHS) You haven't changed a bit Wendy!

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and had orange cat ears and had an orange cat tail.

Maria: Guys meet Wendy Fel Lionus A.K.A. Lady Cheetah.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: She helped me and my friends out from time to time. And she is also a silly prankster.

Me: Awesome to meet you Wendy.

Wendy Fel Lionus: Same to you J.D.

Qin: That is some really fast speed you have there.

Wendy Fel Lionus: I know.

Camie: Wow you really surprised us and got the drop of Maria.

Wendy Fel Lionus: I know. I get that a lot.

Nico: Did you prank Maria for old times' sake?

Wendy Fel Lionus: I sure did. Me and Maria were the best pranksters in all of Dakota and we knew how to make people laugh.

Carol: I remember in kindergarten you made a bad kid sit on a bag full of dog doodoo and he was so humiliated!

Wendy Fel Lionus: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! And it's awesome to see you too Carol.

Carol: It has been a while.

Me: And I'm guessing you got exposed to the Quantum Vapor yourself.

Wendy Fel Lionus: I sure did. I was running in the Track Course for the Triathlon and then the Big Bang happened. Next thing I knew I was turned into this. I got superhuman speed, night vision and I have a love for fish and powerful slashing claws.

Me: That is amazing.

Superfriends Cheetah: That is amazing. We both have exactly the same powers.

Wendy Fel Lionus: That's true we sure do.

Max Mercury: Okay, young lady. I admit you have good pranking skills. But let's see how you do against me. Separating you from the get go might not even be necessary.

Wendy Fel Lionus: This will be an awesome honor Max.

Max Mercury: It sure will be.

She turned into Another Superfriends Cheetah and they both ran superfast!

ZOOM ZOOM!

Me: WHOA!

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome speed!

Me: Boy no kidding!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOOM!

Nico: That is amazing speed!

I pulled out my radar gun and clocked it in.

Me: WHOA! 3,000 miles per hour! That is fast!

Qin: No kidding!

Nico: They're so fucking fast!

Me: No kidding! That's a fast as a hypersonic jet!

But then..

CRASH!

Another Superfriends Cheetah CRASHED INTO A TREE HEAD ON!

SMASH!

But the tree was not a tree at all! It was actually a standing tower of three Ducklett!

Nico: Three Ducklett!

Me: Cool!

Duckletts: (In Acapella) (In girls voices) Hello… Hello… Hello!

Ducklelt 1: Looks like you hit a roadblock.

Ducklett 2: That roadblock is us.

Ducklett 3: That is for sure!

Nico: I Don't believe it! Vina Howard, Gina Howard and Terri Fine!?

Qin: The Three Stoogettes!? WHOA!

Nico: And we're not even fighting Another Mr. Mittens yet.

Ducklett 1: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Ducklett 2: Same here.

Ducklett 3: You sure have grown a lot. Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

We laughed!

They reverted back and were three girls with Aqua Blue hair and blue clothes. Vina had a bowl cut hair, Terri had curly hair and Gina had a long short hair style.

Me: Wait are you girls…

Vina Howard: Yes we are the great granddaughters of the legendary Three Stooges.

Laney: Boy your great grandfathers are going to love having you with us!

Me: Yeah!

Terri Fine: But our great grandfathers have been dead for over 50 years.

Me: Actually they are back with us. Long story on that.

Varie: But it is a funny story.

Gina Howard: Boy that will be interesting. Hope it's as good as Vina getting hit. Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

Vina Howard: Why you!

HONK! CRUNCH! POINK! BOOF!

She honked her nose, twisted her ears, poked her eyes and hit her stomach!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Just like their great grandfathers!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Nico: Too bad Namine isn't with us.

Me: Still very funny though.

Lola: Yeah!

Terri Fine: We got this though.

They fired waves of energy and separated Wendy from Another Superfriends Cheetah.

Wendy Fel Lionus: That was crazy!

Max Mercury then came and blasted Another Superfriends Cheetah and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Cheetah Speed Princess and The Cheetah Castle.

Me: Cool title. Now Another Mr. Mittens is left.

Mr. Mittens: Wait. I smell the scent of another feline like me.

Cat: Hey me too.

Then we saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Mr. Mittens!

Me: Uh oh. I know I'm not superstitious but I think a black cat crossed us.

Another Mr. Mittens: (In a girls voice) Actually I'm not really a black cat.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had black hair, purple eyes, a purple dress and blue shoes.

Me: Tara Felus! Awesome to see you again!

Tara Felus: Don't forget my friends.

Then a massive number of different kinds of cats came!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That's a lot of cats!

Me: I thought the Crazy Old Cat Lady, Springfield's Crazy Cat Lady, and Simone and Lena had so many cats.

Tara Felus: I know. They all came to me and I was taking care of them. My family loves cats.

Me: I remember that. Nico I was at her house many times and it is CRAWLING with so many cats.

Nico: WHOA! That is a lot of cats she has.

Lily: No kidding there! That reminds me of the time SpongeBob took in all those abandoned snails.

Qin: Whoa that is a lot of snails.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Tara Felus: I know.

Kaito: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Abaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an SPD Blaster and Zocks got the Abaranger Quill.

Tara Felus: Actually he was in a hurry to send me on my way. He is deathly allergic to cats.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember that! Whenever Swartz was around some cats he sneezes uncontrollably.

Me: Boy I never knew he had allergies to cats. Whenever my dad is around certain types of cats he itches like crazy!

Nico: That is weird.

Laney: Wow.

Lincoln: Yeah that is interesting.

Me: But we gave Swartz the Black Gates so he'll never worry about that again.

Nico: And Universe 666 Swartz isn't allergic to cats so that's good.

Tara Felus: Wow.

Me: I know.

Nico: But that is crazy though.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Tara Felus: No worries.

Sougo: (Gets out SPD Ridewatch) We're gonna get you back to normal and that Ridewatch out of you.

Geiz: (Gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) Even if it means going through all your cats!

Sougo got SPDRedArmor while Geiz got DinoThunderRedArmor.

She turned into Another Mr. Mittens!

Me: I hope this isn't considered as animal cruelty.

The cats surrounded Geiz and Sougo.

Sougo: Geiz?

Geiz: Yeah, Sougo?

Sougo: I think we bit off more then we can chew here!

Nico: (sighs and gets out Mr. Mittens' Ridewatch) Let me. You need feline power for this.

Nico activated it and called the cats over to them and Fluttershy and me were petting them.

Me: Oh they are so cute. I think they are hungry. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

SALMON BUSH MAGISWORD!

I fired a beam of energy and formed salmon bushes for them.

Me: There you go guys.

The cats got to eating the salmon.

Nico: (gets out Superfriends Cheetah's Ridewatch) Time for more cat power!

Nico activated it and ran fast and ran around Another Mr. Mittens faster than a bullet fired from a gun and made her dizzy.

Qin: WHOA! That is fast speed.

May: (gets out Muscles Mouse's Ridewatch) Time for muscle power!

She activated it and got an awesome Female She-Hulk Body!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHOA MAMA!

May: Hey I look awesome as a She-Hulk!

Xenia: You sure do!

Me: I got an idea!

I snapped my fingers and made clones of Mr. Mittens as cats from Tom and Jerry and she went over and beat them up like Muscles Mouse did! She was smashing and pulverizing them brutally!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

She was REALLY BEATING THEM UP!

Me: That was one of my favorite episodes of Tom and Jerry, Jerry's Cousin. I loved it where Muscles smashed all those cats up.

Muscles Mouse: Good times.

Me: They sure were.

Qin: Yeah that never gets old.

May: Now here is this. (ACTIVATES EPHEMERAL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and buried them in cheese wheels that appeared out of nowhere.

Maria: Now watch this. (ACTIVATES MARIA WITCHBLADE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed the Tom and Jerry cat clones all over.

Maria: Now here is this! (ACTIVATES REPTILICUS' RIDEWATCH)

She fired Acid Slime and burned the clones all over.

The Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, Vellian Crowler, Power (Chainsaw Man), Doppelgänger, Angry Archer, New Sun, Bad Cop, Heavy Lobster (Kirby) and Pilaf Gang (Dragon Ball) came.

Nico: Nice team, Gizmo!

Gizmo: Thanks Barfbrain!

Eustace: Big deal.

Me: Yep.

Max Mercury: My turn. (ACTIVATES SUPERFRIENDS CHEETAH'S RIDEWATCH)

He ran fast and made her dizzy by running in circles.

Gizmo: These are a LOT of cats!

Me: I know.

Lola: I think all of them are cute.

Xenia: They sure are.

Gizmo: Yeah. WHOA! J.D.?! Is that you?

Me: It sure is. I had another transformation change.

Nico: Long story.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Where is the… (YELPS)

A Swanna landed and perched on her head!

Gizmo: The next Gene Slammer's closer then you think!

Maria: I think it's right here on my head.

Me: Hey a Swanna.

Lana: That one is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Swanna: (In a girls voice) Sorry about landing like this.

Nico: Odette Lolletta!? Wow!

She jumped down and reverted back and she was a girl with Blond hair and had blue eyes and a gorgeous sky blue dress and had blue angel wings and she had a swan on her dress.

Odette Lolletta: I got this.

Lincoln: But first this.

Lincoln fired an energy blast and Tara Felus was separated and Odette fired an energy blast and it hit Another Mr. Mittens and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Odette Lolletta: That was a dazzling performance!

Max Mercury: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Odette Lolletta: When me and Nico went to the Swan Lake Ballet and we had a lot of fun there.

Lincoln: That's an awesome ballet.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Odette hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Odette Lolletta: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi,

and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, and Beros are heading to Memphis, Tennessee, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luna Loud, she has the powers of power chords and she causes mayhem with her loud music, but we're pulling the chord on her concert and we're taking her down.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Memphis, Tennessee, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luna.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she has the powers of power chords and she causes mayhem with her loud music, but we're pulling the chord on her concert and we're taking her down.

We saw that Power Chord has massive amplifiers which are the cause of the headaches of everyone in town, and those amplifiers have excessive amounts of electricity coming off of them.

Luna: She's set up those massive amplifiers, and she's got the volume up so high, everyone's getting a major headache, and they also have excessive amounts of electricity coming off of them.

Nico: First things first, we better get rid of those blasted amplifiers, they're the source of the problem here.

Tabby: Luna said these things have excessive amounts of electricity coming off them, if we touch 'em, we're going to get electrocuted.

Lincoln: Leave that to me.

Lincoln fired blasts of water, which headed right for the amplifiers, and as the blasts of water hit all of the amplifiers, Lincoln proceeded to absorb all of the excessive electricity of the amplifiers and he'd gained a massive power boost, and all of them were destroyed.

Luna: Whoa, those blasts of water you fired not only destroyed the amps, but you also absorbed all that excess electricity from the amps. Nice one, bro.

Me: Combining water attacks with electricity absorption, that was awesome!

Suddenly, we heard a loud screech of rage.

Poromon: What was that?!

Luna: Uh oh, there's no mistaking that death screech from anywhere: Lincoln wrecked Power Chord's concert of mayhem, and now, she's out for revenge.

We then arrived at Power Chord's castle: a massive purple-colored castle of nightmares with amps at high volume.

Luna: And there's her castle. Now, to bring down that rock-and-roll

monster.

Before we could make our move, suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Gaia appear before us, and with it are the nine girls.

Nico: Whoa, Elemental HERO Gaia, awesome!

Elemental HERO Gaia: (Girl's voice) Oops, sorry for the scare, but I managed to get the girls out of the castle, but Power Chord's really mad now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Selene Lexington, I knew it was you.

?: OY, YOU BLOKES ARE GOING TO PAY FOR CRASHING MY CONCERT!

We saw a ball of soundwaves and music notes heading right for us, but it then crashed right onto the ground, and we saw who it was in the ball of soundwaves and music notes: Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luna Loud.

Luna: (Gasps) So, that's Power Chord?! Dudes, she's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Power Chord: You ruined my concert, and now, I'm going to bust your heads in with my axe!

Lincoln: Not a chance. Oh, and say goodbye to your pad!

Lincoln fired blasts of water, which headed right for the amplifiers in Power Chord's castle, and as the blasts of water hit all of the amplifiers, Lincoln proceeded to absorb all the excessive electricity of the amplifiers and he'd gained a massive power boost, and all of them were destroyed, along with Power Chord's castle.

Luna: (Smirks) You've lost your captive audience and pad, and now, you're about to be cancelled!

Sylvester: But, don't kill her, we need to take her down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into

Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I know. Alright, team, time to put that rock-and-roll adrenaline junkie in her place!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot

Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Poromon and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Power Chord and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Power Chord got extremely mad, she continued to fire soundwaves and music notes at us from her guitar, but we dodged them all. Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Power Chord which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister recruited into The Masters of Evil and only seven more to go. (To Selene Lexington) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Lexington.

Selene Lexington reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless orange crop top, red ankle-length skirt with black designs, white bridal gloves, necklace with red jewel pendant, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Gaia, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Gaia-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Gaia etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Lexington: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again, Serenity.

Serenity Lexington: You too, Selene.

Lincoln went up to Selene Lexington and he hugged her, and Selene Lexington is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Lexington: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Selene Lexington, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Gaia and younger twin sister of Serenity Lexington, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expertt. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Selene Lexington's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Selene Lexington: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selene Arcangela: But, you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Selene Lexington lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Selene Lexington: And I'm going to reveal a very horrible revelation: and it's about how Linky and I took down Lola who tried to destroy our gym with bombs while we were inside working out, but our alarm system alerted us early, and we took her down hard and we got that blackmailing pink-wearing pageant demon grounded big time. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Selene?

Selene Lexington: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Selene Lexington: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Selene Lexington, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Lexington: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Lexington's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Lexington: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Lexington.

Selene Lexington had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Ariel Visk, Artessa, Atreya, Azeyn, Camellia, Hagane, Miss Lotte, Riffle, and Tobimaru from Pirates of Fantasia.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ariel Visk, Artessa, Atreya, Azeyn, Camellia, Hagane, Miss Lotte, Riffle, and Tobimaru from Pirates of Fantasia.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ariel Visk: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ariel Visk and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of

Luna Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large

silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ariel Visk: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ariel Visk: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ariel Visk, Artessa, Atreya, Azeyn, Camellia, Hagane, Miss Lotte, Riffle, and Tobimaru with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Power Chord, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luna Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lincoln firing blasts of water at the amplifiers she had set up and he absorbed all of the excessive electricity from them and he destroyed them, and we all gave her the beatdown of her life along with sucking out the excessive electricity of the amps in her castle, and Lincoln blasting her with red fire and ladybugs which knocked her out, tied her up, and sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Selene Lexington have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Dang, you guys really laid quite the beatdown on Power Chord, and Lincoln, that was a smart move firing blasts of water at her amplifiers that she'd set up all over Memphis and in her castle and sucking out and absorbing all of the excess electricity from them.

Lincoln: That may have been a smart move on her part, but she knows that I can absorb electricity, along with many elemental forces.

Luna: She should've known that by now.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow's rescue for me, we're going to take down and recruit Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan.

Nico: (Gulps) That's what I'm afraid of: this'll be like facing Dark Luan and Dark Connor, but this will also put our lethal prank-foiling skills to the test.

Me: You got that right, but we'll be ready for that bonkers-crazed prankster.

Laney: You bet we will.

---

After taking down Power Chord, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Lexington saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Selene Lexington: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Lexington: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much

bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Lexington: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what's the story on how Lola tried to destroy your gym with bombs while you were inside working out, but your alarm system alerted you early, and that you took her down hard and they got that blackmailing pink-wearing pageant demon grounded big time.

Selene Lexington: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Selene Lexington pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Selene Lexington and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and they were doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw on the television: Lola was here, and she has tons of bombs with her, and she's going to throw them at their gym to blow it up and kill them.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh shit, Lola's here, and she's got tons of bombs with her, and she's going to throw them at our gym to blow it up and kill us!

Past Lincoln: Lola, you really don't know when to quit, do you?

Come on, Selene, let's take her down before she starts throwing those bombs.

Lincoln and Selene Lexington, along with the rest of the Guardian Angels, flew out of their gym, and before Lola could light and throw the bombs, Lincoln and Selene Lexington grabbed Lola and they had proceeded to beat her down, and Selene Emperyous confiscated the bombs, and after they got done with beating down Lola, Lincoln tied her up in red energy ropes he fired from his white angel wings, and they dragged her off to The Loud House and to her doom. The video ended, and we were outright horrified.

Nico: My God, I knew Lola had a bad temper because of that heartless Dark Side of hers, but she had tried to bomb their gym with them inside it and out in daylight too, that's pure evil to the extreme.

Me: Yeah, and I still remembered that day all too well. Lola went too far that day, and after Lincoln came back with a tied up Lola and he told everyone what she tried to do, she wound up getting her butt grounded for sixteen weeks and she wasn't able to do any pageants during that time, and she swore revenge on Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, it made the hatred and anger of those who hated Lola go up even more, along with ours.

Lana: I couldn't stand to be in the same room as that Glitter Monster!

Luan: So, we decided to move Lola into the basement since any attempt at revenge on Lincoln could set Lana off and that could lead to another twin rumble.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories,

and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Emberlynn Harlow has not only sent some thugs to kill them, but she's also used a Dark Orb to bring Aligned Starscream back to get revenge as well.

Anan Kurose: Whoa, so our first date's here in Seaside Hill, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie would love it, Anan, and it's perfect for our first date, but we also got trouble: Aligned Starscream's come back thanks to Emberlynn Harlow using a Dark Orb, and she's also sent some thugs after us as well. Shall we?

Lincoln, Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Aligned Starscream, along with Emberlynn Harlow's hired thugs coming after them.

Aligned Starscream: I will enjoy tearing you to shreds, you ruined my plans to get revenge on those Autobots!

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Starscream.

Lincoln fired a powerful black energy blast which hit Aligned Starscream hard in the chest and went through it, and he exploded, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever, then Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Seaside Hill, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Anan Kurose, Bella Bovine, Patra, and Natalie are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Emberlynn Harlow's hired thugs, and even worse, she'd also used a Dark Orb and brought Aligned Starscream back.

Nico: SHE WHAT?! Oh, that monster bitch is so dead!

Lincoln: Don't worry, Nico, I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and this is going to piss her off in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Emberlynn Harlow scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done, but after what Emberlynn Harlow did in bringing back Aligned Starscream, now she's really crossed it now.

Lincoln: She sure has.

---

Later it was time for Julie Carolina's second mission. We got permission on Julie's first mission and we moved the Ringworld closer to Earth.

William: Anyone else want to go with Julie? Besides Superfriends Lex Luthor and Cheese?

Sunny Starscout: Me and my friends will go too.

Nico: Cool cool.

Lola: You guys will sure have fun.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to Ringworld.

---

We arrived.

Sarge: Welcome soldiers!

Me: Hey guys.

Julie: Guys, meet my archenemy

Superfriends Lex Luthor: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: I know what you're thinking. You're thinking this is the Lex Luthor from our universe. But this is actually the Superfriends version of Lex Luthor. He was from a show that I loved watching all the time back when I was younger.

Nico: Superfriends.

Carolina: Awesome show back then.

Superfriends Lex Luthor: Yes those were good times.

Me: Yep.

Sunny Starscout: It's so awesome to meet you all. I'm Sunny Starscout, Princess of Unity and Peace.

Pipp Petals: I'm Pipp Petals.

Zipp Storm: Zipp Storm.

Hitch Trailblazer: Hitch Trailblazer.

Izzy Moonbow: Izzy Moonbow.

Misty Brightdawn: And I'm Misty Brightdawn.

Carolina: Awesome to meet you guys.

Grif: Guys, meet my sister Kaikaina Grif, Emily Grey, Washington, C.T, New York, North Dakota, and Locus.

Me: Pleasure to meet you guys.

Kaikaina Grif: Same here and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

C.T.: It sure is.

Cheese: (dressed up like lady) Ha ha! Pretty! Pretty Cheese! (Smiles smugly) I'm pretty.

Sarge: What the Fuck?

Me: Oh this is Cheese. He's an Imaginary Friend.

Carolina: (LAUGHS) He is funny.

Me: Yeah he sure is funny. But he has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is dumber than a sack of diapers. But he is a great tool of annoyance that drives our jerk villains batty.

Izzy Moonbow: That's right and it's funny!

Eli: Yeah.

Sarge: Say J.D. you look really different somehow.

Me: Oh just got a new transformation. You'll see it in action soon.

Locus: I'm actually a former villain.

Maria: Really? What's your story?

Locus: It's not a pleasant one.

He went over his history and it was crazy.

---

Samuel Ortez, better known as Locus, is one of the main antagonists of the Chorus Trilogy (specifically the main antagonist of Season 11, the secondary antagonist of Season 12, and a major antagonist in Season 13), a secondary protagonist in Season 15, as well as one of two protagonist antiheroes (alongside Felix) in his story arc in Season 14. He is a dangerous mercenary who was hired by the Federal Army of the planet Chorus. However, his true affiliation is with the Space Pirates, taking orders from their superior named Control. He returns in Season 15 as a supporting character, reformed as an anti-hero of sorts, and even becomes an ally of the Reds and Blues.

He is voiced by Gray G. Haddock, who also voiced Roman Torchwick in RWBY.

Before becoming involved in the Chorus Civil War, Locus was enlisted into the UNSC, where he met and developed a rivalry with Felix. At some point he and his squad encountered a sentient being, most likely an alien. He proposed that they spare it while Felix felt it would be better to just kill it. Their Captain agreed with Felix, to which Locus protested. The Captain told him that he was a soldier; a suit of armor and a gun that's only purpose is to follow orders. This shattered Locus's sanity and he became exactly that. While fighting in the Great War, Locus and his squad became involved in one of the worst battles in UNSC history. In order to survive, Locus and Felix were forced to band together and fought side by side.

After the war ended, however, the two were unable to return to civilian life. Felix prevented Locus's PTSD and his sanity from healing, as Felix needed Locus at his back, and the two became bounty hunters, along with a bounty hunter named Cyrus. Eventually they were later hired by an unknown superior to eradicate the people of the planet Chorus. With the help of other mercenaries, Locus and Felix joined the Federal Army of Chorus and the New Republic respectively, and together, the mercs escalated the events of the war in order to complete their mission.

Locus discovers Washington's call for help after the Reds and Blues are left stranded on Chorus, but doesn't respond. Locus later arrives at the teams' location and begins spying on them, remarking the situation they're in as unfortunate before cloaking himself. Later on, Locus kills the pilot that dropped off Doc, Donut, and Lopez and reports in to 'Control', stating that his objective is complete and that he's returning to Crash Site Bravo.

Back at the crash site, Locus once again spies on the teams, but soon turns his sights on Felix. When the latter notices him, Locus activates his cloaking and returns to F.A.C. Outpost 22. He gathers four of his men back to Crash Site Bravo, where they proceed to attack the Blues. But when his men are killed by Tucker and Freckles, Locus attempts to shoot Wash in the head, but Felix intercepts and blocks the blow with a Hardlight Shield. Locus then injures Felix and orders the Blood Gulch Crew to come with him, but they refuse. After Locus threatens them, Wash orders Freckles to fire upon him, but Locus disappears before being hit.

Afterwards, Locus returns to the crash site, accompanied by many more Federal soldiers, and engages the group. During the battle, Locus uses a Sticky Detonator to destroy the Blue Team's tank, and later fires at a plasma grenade behind Donut, knocking the latter unconscious. As the Reds and Blues retaliate, Locus fires several blasts from his Railgun towards Wash and Sarge, incapacitating them. As New Republic reinforcements arrive, Locus attempts to stop Felix, Simmons, Grif, Tucker, and Caboose from escaping into the caves, but fails when Wash has Freckles seal off the entrance by collapsing the tunnel's roof.

Despite this, Locus manages to incapacitate Wash afterwards and the Feds take the four back to F.A.C. Outpost 37. After the battle, Locus communicates with a superior (soon revealed to be Carolina), whose voice is distorted, and informs her about a crate he recovered. He then asks if keeping Sarge, Donut, and Washington alive was the best course of action, but Carolina challenges him, asking if he feels threatened by them. When he responds negatively, Carolina reaffirms for him to obey orders before stating that she would see him soon.

Later on, General Doyle convinces Wash, Sarge, Donut, and Lopez to join the Federal Army, where Locus reveals to them that his raid on their base was fully calculated and choreographed, as his orders were to apprehend them. He then gives Wash a storage unit containing Freckles' "heart and mind," before leaving. Several weeks later, Locus returns to F.A.C. Outpost 22, where he kills a disguised Cunningham. He then discovers Felix, Tucker, and Palomo at the compound, but they escape after detonating the last C-4 charges. Afterwards, Locus radios Jackson and his team to act as escorts to the Reds and Blues, but the group reunite with their friends and learn the truth about the war.

As a result, Locus and his mercenaries kill numerous Federal soldiers at F.A.C. Outpost 37 and surround the Blood Gulch Crew. When Felix arrives, he reveals his true loyalties and, despite Locus' protests, explains to the Reds and Blues that he and Locus were hired to clear Chorus of its residents, and used them to help fan the fire. Once Carolina reveals herself, Locus attempts to kill the Reds and Blues, but the former uses a Teleportation Cube to escape with her friends. With them gone, Locus and Felix argue over the Blood Gulch Crew's escape and Carolina's infiltration of their operation without them knowing, until they are called up by Control.

Control orders the two to return to their respective armies and inform them that the Reds and Blues are dead, which Locus agrees to. As the Federal Army prepare for battle against the New Republic at Armonia, Locus informs Doyle that he is leaving to intercept Felix, and will return to "take care" of him. In actuality, Locus joins Felix at Radio Jammer Station 1C in contacting the Reds and Blues, where the two offer the group a first-class trip off Chorus. Although the Blood Gulch Crew express their distrust, Locus assures them that they will keep their word and gives them one hour to make their decision.

However, the crew instead execute a sneak attack on the mercenaries at the radio jammer station, where Locus battles Wash one-on-one. He questions why he continues to fight for the Reds and Blues, stating that he used to be a true soldier. Wash dismisses this and describes Locus as a coward for hiding behind his "soldier" ideology, prompting Locus to attack him. After the other Reds and Blues disable the radio jammer, Epsilon sends Felix's recorded words to the Feds and Rebels at Armonia, who finally learn secret behind the Pirates' involvement in the war. Because of this, Locus and Felix teleport away, with Locus vowing that they will return.

With their plans now exposed, Control scolds the two mercs for their failure and suggests the Space Pirates go to war on the planet. However, the Blood Gulch Crew intercept their transmission and acknowledge Control's true identity: Chairman Malcolm Hargrove. They then accept The Chairman's declaration of war. In order to even the odds, Locus and Felix raid the UNSC Tartarus, kill the crew members and "recruit" several of its prisoners. One prisoner in particular, Aiden Price, tells Locus and Felix that he possesses specific information about Project Freelancer that nobody else does, proving himself as an asset. Price then leads the two to another prisoner that can aid them.

Sometime later, Locus and Felix return to Crash Site Alpha on Chorus, where The Counselor informs them of his psychological sessions with Sharkface. When the tractor beam tower they are located in suddenly shuts down, a response to Tucker's reactivation of an alien temple, the two discover a map appearing behind them that emits coordinates to a location. The map's coordinates lead the two to a Jungle Temple, where they are contacted by Hargrove, who chastises them for their repeated failures against the Blood Gulch Crew. In order to motivate them, The Chairman offers a modified version of The Meta's armor if they eliminate the Reds and Blues. If they fail again, however, he will give the armor to another individual who will instead hunt down and kill him and Felix.

The two mercs later stumble upon a "gateway" at the temple and enter it to find out where it leads. After Locus goes through the gateway, he sees an illusion of an event from his past detailing him, Felix, and other UNSC soldiers interrogating a "monster"; which the soldiers believe Locus to be. When the illusory Locus proposes they restrain the monster rather than kill it, his CO angrily tells him that he is nothing more than a suit of armor and a gun, and will follow orders without question. Upon witnessing this, Locus gets angry and is exited out of the gateway; where he reunites with Felix and the pirates. Demanding to know what Felix saw, the latter replies that he saw frightening things inside. Deciding not to use the gateway, the pirates depart from the temple.

Afterward, Locus and Felix return to Crash Site Alpha and ambush Kimball's assault team. As space pirate reinforcements are brought in by the Tartarus, the two mercs are contacted by Sharkface, who informs them of the planet's Purge as well as the location of a key that activates it. As a result, Felix leaves to accompany Sharkface while Locus remains at Alpha. As the mercs gain the upper hand, Wash radios Locus and fools him into revealing his position, allowing the lieutenants to fire at him. After Locus is forced into cover, the assault team release a smokescreen and escape, with

Wash telling Locus that he is a true soldier while the latter is simply a killer.

Locus then flies a Falcon over to the east mountains and picks up Felix, who steals the key from Doyle. However, they soon discover that the key will not operate until Doyle is killed, prompting Felix to threaten Sharkface for not telling them of this, until Locus intervenes. After he orders the two to stick to their objectives, Locus contacts The Counselor and asks him about The Meta.

The Counselor explains The Meta's history as a Freelancer, Sigma's influence on him, and elaborates on his death. Locus asserts that The Meta aimed to become a weapon, much like himself, though The Counselor corrects him and states that in reality he wanted to become more human. He then notes Locus' change in behavior after his trip through the portal at the Jungle Temple, but Locus denies this. When The Counselor asks him if he wishes to know Felix's fear, Felix interrupts them and informs Locus that he is needed with the rest of the team.

After the two board the Tartarus, they initiate an attack on Armonia, led by Sharkface, in order to kill either Tucker or Doyle and obtain their keys. However, after the Chorus armies and Blood Gulch Crew evacuate the city with Tucker, the pirates proceed to chase after Doyle, who chose to remain in Armonia. As the pirates surround Doyle, the latter detonates the city's nuclear reactor in an act of self sacrifice, killing a majority of them. When a merc informs Locus and Felix of this, Locus orders the pilot to get them out of the city.

After sustaining massive casualties, Locus and Felix, who now have the key under their control after Doyle's death, return to the Jungle Temple in order to get Santa to activate the Purge. Although they will be safe, Locus expresses his concern about the safety of their comrades guarding the Communication Temple, but Felix tries to convince him that their lives are irrelevant. After Felix leaves, Locus asks Santa what Felix is most afraid of only for Santa to say that the answer is obvious.

Following this, both mercenaries arrive at the Purge but are confronted by Wash and Carolina. Upon being informed that their fellow pirates are under attack by the Feds and Rebels, Locus and

Felix engage the Freelancers. After a long and brutal fight, the Freelancers inform the two that they were simply stalling them and reveal that their base, Crash Site Alpha, has been taken over. Soon afterward, the Tartarus emerges from the sky, being pulled towards the Purge. As a result, Locus takes cover behind Felix's light shield and the two manage to survive the destruction.

Although Locus is left exhausted, Felix takes him onto their Falcon and flies over to the Communication Temple. Upon arriving, Locus admits defeat and tries to persuade Felix to stand down, but Felix snaps at him claiming that he is finishing the fight for himself only. While Felix fights the Reds and Blues alone, Locus is met by Santa, who reveals to Locus that Felix is afraid of Locus himself. Upon learning this, Locus approaches the crew and betrays Felix by giving up his weapon, admitting that he's not a soldier, but a monster.

Felix pleads with Locus telling him they need each other, but Locus shrugs him off. Angered at his betrayal, Felix attacks Locus and the crew but is eventually killed by them after the crew blast him over the Temple edge to his death below the clouds. Afterward, Locus picks up Felix's discarded sword, becoming its bearer, and activates the Temple for the Reds and Blues. Although the crew refuse to forgive Locus, the latter expresses his understanding and assures them that he will make things right, before cloaking and leaving.

Several months later, Locus comes across Lopez's helmet floating in space, becoming informed of the Reds and Blues being in danger at the hands of the Blues & Reds. Both seek out Grif, who had quit the team weeks before. Locus finds him and, after much effort, successfully recruits Grif to help him free the Reds and Blues.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! But at least you redeemed yourself in the end.

Nico: That is amazing!

Eli: Yeah!

Sunny Starscout: That is crazy but awesome.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah.

Me: Also Locus I couldn't help but notice but your voice sounds a lot like Roman Torchwick's.

Locus: (LAUGHS) I do have a voice that's very similar to him don't I.

Me: You sure do.

Nico: Lots of our friends are former villains.

Locus: That's cool!

Maria: It sure is.

Nico: WAIT A FUCKING MINUTE! I just realized something. Some of you guys sound similar to our Remnant friends. Carolina for example sounds similiar to Pyrrha!

Carolina: That is coincidental!

Me: Now that you mention it! That is coincidental! No doubt about it!

Nico: YEAH!

Donut: That is awesome!

Locus: Our next target, Felix, sounds similar to your buddy Jaune.

Me: Wow! What's his story?

He went over his history.

---

Isaac Gates, better known as Felix, is a mercenary and one of the leaders of the Space Pirates on the planet Chorus. He is initially shown to be affiliated with the New Republic of Chorus, but his true affiliation is eventually revealed to be with Charon Industries. He is also the archenemy of Tucker.

Felix is one of the main antagonists of the Chorus Trilogy (alongside his partner-in-crime Locus and his superior Control). He serves as a supporting character in Season 11, the main antagonist of Season 12, the secondary antagonist of Season 13 and one of two protagonist antiheroes (alongside Locus) in his story arc in Season 14.

He is voiced by Miles Luna.

Felix was originally a soldier serving in the UNSC. He fought in the Human-Covenant War alongside Locus, and their squad became involved in one of the worst battles in UNSC history.

After the war ended, the two found themselves unable to return to civilian life and continued working together as mercenaries, taking up side jobs such as the hit on Gabriel Lozano.

The duo was eventually hired by Malcolm Hargrove to wipe out the people of the planet Chorus. Felix and Locus infiltrated the New Republic and the Federal Army of Chorus respectively. With the assistance of the other mercenaries Hargrove had hired, the two bounty hunters escalated the events of the war to kill off more of the planet's citizens.

Felix spotted the Reds and Blues when they crash landed on Chorus and went to go meet. He later catches a brief glimpse of Locus, who tells him that Control wants them alive. In order to gain their trust, Felix "saves" Washington from a bullet to the head, courtesy of Locus, by activating a Hardlight Shield. He later gets shot by Locus in the leg with his sniper rifle. Felix informs Wash about the history of the planet Chorus, how it was forgotten by the UNSC after the Human-Covenant war between the humans and the aliens, and how it has fallen into a civil war between the New Republic and the Federal Army. The mercenary requests their help in the war, but the Blood Gulch Crew initially declines.

The Federal Army later attacks again, but Felix back up arrives and holds them off. Felix takes Simmons, Grif, Tucker, and Caboose to the Headquarters of the New Republic through a cave system and has the Reds and Blues meet with Vanessa Kimball, the leader of the New Republic. The NRC leader convinces the four Reds and

Blues to join the New Republic.

Felix went with Tucker and his squad to participate in the attack on F.A.C. Outpost 22. The bounty hunter planted several C-4 explosives all around the compound. When the Feds sound off an alarm, Felix detonates a few explosives as a distraction. However, Tucker tells him about Locus' presence, prompting Felix to set off the remaining explosives. Retreating back to their base, Felix congratulates Tucker on the mission, despite getting two men killed.

When Kimball informs the Reds and Blues of where their friends' are being held, Felix offers to help rescue them for a price. The four Reds and Blues then begin their squads for the mission, using Felix as a target for practice. However, Felix manages to foil their attempts to capture him. He later communicates with Locus and Control to inform them that Simmons, Grif, Tucker, and Caboose are attempting to rescue their friends. Control orders the mercenaries to kill them if they reunite with each other.

After Locus executes the Federal Army soldiers stationed at F.A.C. Outpost 37, Felix reveals his true allegiance to the Reds and Blues. Despite Locus wanting to quickly finish them off, Felix instead keeps the Reds and Blues alive and informs them of his and Locus' mission to kill all of Chorus' citizens. Before he can kill them, however, Carolina reveals herself and gives the Reds and Blues the opportunity to escape. Felix then fights the Freelancer, managing to stab her in the leg with a combat knife. However, Carolina teleports both her and the Reds and Blues away.

Control contacted Felix and Locus soon afterward, ordering the two to return to their respective armies and inform them that the Reds and Blues are dead., Felix uses the opportunity to encourage Kimball to launch a final attack on the Federal Army. He then contacts the Reds and Blues alongside Locus via open-frequency radio and offers them a safe transportation of Chorus.

However, the Reds and Blues instead opt to attack the Space Pirates at Radio Jammer Station 1C. Felix and Locus initially fight Wash and Carolina, but Felix eventually winds up battling Tucker. Felix gloats about the Pirates' plans and how he was able to convince Kimball to launch a final attack on the Feds. However, Tucker reveals to Felix that he recorded Felix's entire speech, which Epsilon broadcasts to both the Federal Army and the New Republic. Felix and Locus then retreat and contact Control again. Control then announces to the two mercenaries that they will be going to war with the inhabitants of Chorus.

To gain more footsoldiers, Felix and Locus attack the UNSC Tartarus and "recruit" several of its prisoners, jettisoning the ones who refused their offer off the ship… into deep space. There they meet Aiden Price, the former counselor for Project Freelancer. After Price reveals his knowledge of Project Freelancer, the merc duo opts to recruit him. Price then introduces them to Sharkface, a former Insurrectionist imprisoned aboard the ship who he believes can assist them. The two recruits Sharkface and he becomes one of the three leaders of the Space Pirates alongside them.

Felix and Locus assault Kimball's forces at Crash Site Alpha and ambush Kimball's assault team. The duo are contacted by Sharkface, who informs them of the planet's Purge temple and the resting place of the key needed to activate it. Felix then goes with Sharkface at an Eastern Mountain Range to get the key, but Doyle takes it first. However, Felix goes after Doyle and steals the key from him. The bounty hunter then retreats in a Falcon after the Reds and Blues arrive.

The Space Pirates then launch a massive attack on Armonia to kill Doyle in order for Felix to use the sword. However, Doyle sacrifices himself to detonate the city's nuclear reactor and kills most of their forces. While this act severely impacted the Space Pirates' manpower, it also gave Felix full control of the key.

The mercenary duo go to the Purge temple but their path is blocked by Wash and Carolina. The two then fight the Freelancer duo, however, Wash and Carolina reveal to them that they were only trying to stall them while their base, Crash Site Alpha, was taken over. The New Republic then uses the temple to pull the Tartarus towards the Purge temple. While the Purge temple is destroyed, Felix uses his light shield to protect himself and Locus.

Felix then goes after the Reds and Blues with a reluctant Locus to get revenge. Locus soon admits defeat, he tries to persuade Felix to stand down but Felix snaps at him claiming that he is finishing the fight for himself. The bounty hunter attempts to attack the entire Blood Gulch Crew but is easily overpowered and surrounded. Locus then enters the scene and informs Felix that he is not willing to go on with killing any more innocent people. Felix attempts to attack his former partner but Simmons fires a sticky grenade at Felix. The mercenary summons a Light Shield to block it, but Tucker tosses a regular grenade at his feet. Despite his begging, the two grenades then detonate and send Felix flying over the edge. Locus immediately picks up Felix's sword and activates it, confirming Felix's death.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: He's a Grade-A Badass Motherfucker!

Locus: I used to work with him during my villain days. He could be a good MOE recruit. Me? I think I'll settle in for being part of the Redemption Squad.

Me: Good idea.

Maria: That works perfectly.

Eli: I agree.

Me: At least he's better than Tyrian Callows.

Sarge: That Psychotic Incarnate monster that loved killing people?

Me: Yeah. He was Psychotic Incarnate and wanted nothing more than to see the whole planet Burn. He was Massively fucked up in the head.

Carolina: That is crazy.

Me: He's dead and was given the Black Gates.

Carolina: Good.

Church: So, Julie. On our way to Felix, can you tell us what your life was like before being Gene Slammed?

Julie: I sure can tell you. I was really a girl that came from a rich family. My mom and dad are both high paid anesthesiologists.

Church: Wow! That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Julie: Yeah.

Julie: My mom and dad made a lot of money. Also I was trying to raise money to go to college by working at an ice cream parlor. It was good money.

Nico: Neat.

Julie: Yep. But then the Shredder took me and the rest writes itself.

Carolina: That's crazy!

Julie: My mom and dad also make computer games. Good money there too.

Carolina: That is awesome.

?: Hey, guys!

Me: Jaune! Where are you?

?: I'm inside! Thought you guys could use some help!

Me: Wait a second. That voice is not Jaune.

Eli: He's right. Jaune is back on Earth.

Me: This is all a trap!

I fired a blast of rainbow energy and it hit a cave and exploded and out came FELIX!

Felix: Dammit, I thought I had you guys!

Me: Nice try though you son of a bitch!

Eli: You can't fool J.D.!

Me: You had us going but it was not good enough.

Felix: Too bad.

Cheese: I LIKE CHOCOLATE MILK!

He went to Felix!

Felix: I don't have chocolate milk for you. Go away.

Cheese got on him and rode him like a horsey.

Cheese: Giddyup horsey!

Felix: WHAT THE FUCK ARE YOU DOING!?

Felix threw Cheese off him.

Superfriends Lex Luthor: You're about to find out that there's a D as in for defeat you!

Felix: There's also a D for Don't fucking count on it!

Me: No but there's a K in the word Kill as in we're going to Kill you!

Superfriends Lex Luthor: (sighs) You know what? Let's get right to action! (charges at him)

I fired waves of energy and blasted Felix all over!

Superfriends Lex Luthor blasted him all over.

I then ran and went invisible!

Sarge: What the!?

I then pulverized the living shit out of Felix and he had no idea where I was hitting him.

Caboose threw a grenade at Felix… only for it to bounce off of him.

Felix: Are you serious?

Church: Dammit, Caboose, you forgot to pull the pin!

I used Rainbow Dash's super speed and grabbed the grenade and pulled the pin.

Me: Fire in the hole!

I threw it and it hit Felix and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Sarge: Wow! J.D. is moving with amazing speed like you Rainbow Dash!

Nico: J.D. got new powers from the Mane 8.

Felix fired at us but Sarge ducked behind a wall.

Me: Time to heat things up!

I threw powerful fireballs and they hit Felix and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: Time for some Zector Power!

Eli used Baron Mordo's Zector!

He fired blasts of magic and Mystic Bolts and blasted Felix all over!

Felix got out a rocket launcher.

He fired and I formed a Jewel Shield and the rockets hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

But the shield protected us all.

Me: Nice try! Lets see here.

I then fired a beam of yellow magic and it hit him and blasted him down!

Me: WHOA! Princess Celestia's magic!? Lets see.

I fired waves of Blue Magic for Princess Luna!

Me: Moonlight Magic from Princess Luna!? Wow!

Nico: The powers of the Princesses too!? That is cool!

Me: Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy Princess Celestia and Luna are going to be shocked about that!

Me: No kidding!

Felix: You know I still have the rocket launcher, right?

Me: Not for long.

I fired Sprinkle Bombs and they went into the Rocket Launcher and blew it to pieces!

Felix: Okay that was rough.

Pinkie Pie: WOOWOO!

Nico: YEAH!

Felix took out a grenade, pulled the pin, and was about to throw it when Nico fired a shot from Desdshot's gun at it.

The blast hit it and it deflected it and it hit Felix and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Nice! I don't want to be a one track mind though.

I fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

I spread my wings and flew at him!

Me: Try these!

I fired a massive cyclone of leaves and slashed him all over.

Tex walked up to Felix and punched him!

POW!

Me: YEAH!

Then a Vanilluxe appeared!

Me: A Vanilluxe! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Vanilluxe: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be a really fun one!

Nico: Valentina Gruber!? Wow!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed down Felix!

Nico: (gets out Mr. Mittens and Katnappe's Ridewatches) Hope you guys aren't allergic to cats!

Nico Activated them and fired blasts of fish and catnip and smashed him all over.

Felix danced around stupidly like someone who was high on methamphetamine!

Me: That is silly.

Nico: YEAH!

Cheese: I like cereal!

He grabbed Felix and smashed his face into the ground!

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM!

Eli: That a boy Cheese!

Sunny Starscout: Lets get him!

She got out Malachite's Zector and blasted him with water.

Sarge fired at Felix and knocked him down and out.

Vanilluxe fired an ice blast and froze Felix in a block of ice.

Me: That did it!

I teleported him to the M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: YEAH!

Caboose: Are you the ice cream woman?

Vanilluxe: Yes I sure am.

She reverted back and was a girl with Aqua Blue Hair and Aqua Blue Clothes and had blue eyes.

Valentina Gruber: I worked in an ice cream parlor that I own.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Valentina made 10,000 awesome flavors of ice cream.

Pinkie Pie: That is amazing! How many toppings do you have?

Valentina Gruber: 500 toppings with over 750,000 combinations.

Nico: WOW!

Grif: I wanna have that with pizza right now!

We laughed!

Nico: You sure love pizza.

Julie Carolina: No kidding.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Valentina Gruber: My favorite is when the Queen Bee jerk of the cheerleading squad was being a total bitch and then me and Nico made her the most repulsive flavor ever in my ice cream flavor repertoire, Raw Sewage Chum Surprise!

Me: Raw Sewage Chum Surprise!? BLECH!

Valentina Gruber: Oh it tastes worse than it sounds. I gave it to her with chocolate syrup and then she ate it and got sick instantaneously and she hurled her guts out all over the school and inundated the entire school in vomit! She had to be rushed to the hospital and she was puking waterfalls. She died in the hospital.

Me: GEEZ!

Eli: That serves her right!

Nico: That was an incident we call the Ice Cream Vomit Storm.

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome!

Me: No fucking shit!

Nico: That ice cream was made with Raw Sewage and Chum.

Me: That would taste like puke on a stick!

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding!

Nico and Valentina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Valentina Gruber: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

* * *

We arrived.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything.

May: GEEZ! That is awesome!

Laney: No kidding!

May: Next time, Sonic, Turbo, and Devon should go with you.

Me: Good idea!

Julie: I agree there.

Me: Yep.

* * *

Later we were over at the beach.

Red Archery Girl: What are we looking for here?

Me: Our scans found 2 stasis pods that are here.

Jazz: Wow! I wonder who we'll meet from them.

Armada Hot Shot: Boy that's a good question.

Lola: It'll be awesome to see them though.

Nico: Yep. And there they are.

We saw the pods.

We went over to them.

Nina Thundarra: Who's inside?

Me: Lets find out.

We activated them and they woke up.

We saw that they were Live Action Smokescreen and Live Action Gears.

Live Action Optimus Prime: It's Smokescreen and Gears.

Qin: From the Live Action Universe.

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! This is amazing!

Camie: Cool!

Live Action Smokescreen and Gears woke up.

Live Action Smokescreen: What happened?

Live Action Optimus Prime: Glad to have you back.

Live Action Smokescreen: Optimus? What happened?

Me: You were in Stasis.

Live Action Optimus Prime: We have quite a story to tell you.

Live Action Gears: Can't believe we were in stasis.

Live Action Optimus Prime: You've been in stasis for a while.

Me: You're actually on the planet Earth.

Nico: And the War with the Autobots and the Decepticons is over.

We revealed everything about the war and how it ended with us helping the Autobots with stopping them from fighting and working together and how we destroyed Unicron and how Nico was made Leader of the Decepticons.

Live Action Gears: We missed the war?!

Nico: I know this is a lot to take in but yeah the war is over. Autobots and Decepticons are now living together in peace and I am now the leader of the Decepticons and I'm leading them on the road to redemption.

Nico showed his Decepticon Leadership Medal.

Nico: I was given this as my symbol of authority.

Live Action Gears: Wow!

Me: I know it's going to take a while for you both to adjust to this.

Starlight Glimmer: But missing the war was for the best for you. Lots of terrible things went down in your world.

Live Action Gears: Like what?

Me: Well we have a very terrible and scary story to tell you about what happened in your world.

We went over what went down in the world of the Live Action Transformations and everything that happened.

Live Action Gears: Oh my! Thank Primus we weren't there.

Sixshot: Just be glad you two didn't get killed.

Live Action Smokescreen: Thank Primus we weren't there.

Live Action Bumblebee: Thank goodness too.

Me: But Megatron, Cemetery Wind and Starscream are all destroyed and given the Black Gates for their crimes.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: And everyone they destroy they destroyed were all avenged.

Me: And Sentinel Prime feels so bad about it all that happened there that he is trying hard to redeem himself.

Live Action Gears: Wow!

Live Action Smokescreen: Now, who am I gonna shoot?!

Live Action Ironhide: I know, right?

Me: Just shoot those that deserve it.

Live Action Optimus Prime: We'll show you who when the time comes.

Qin: Yeah.

Live Action Smokescreen: Okay. But it'll take a while to get used to it.

Me: Take your time to adjust.

Nico: But we're not done here though.

Me: Yep. There's still a gene-slammer.

POINK POINK.

Something tapped me on my leg.

Me: Huh?

I saw that it was a Reuniclus.

Me: Hey a Reuniclus.

Nico: Cute little one.

Reuniclus: (In a girls voice) I may be cute but I can kick some butt!

Qin: (GASP) Antoinette Gregory! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had red clothes and had red eyes.

Antoinette Gregory: This is gonna be fun.

Punch: Are you a doctor?

Antoinette Gregory: That's right. Dr. Antoinette Gregory, Gastroenterologist.

Punch: Cool!

Xenia: Nice!

Antoinette Gregory: Became the youngest ever to become one. Graduated at an advanced level in 3 years and became one.

Me: Wow! That is very impressive.

Nico: I'll say!

Lisa Loud: That is a most impressive achievement there.

Punch: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Antoinette Gregory: My favorite is when me and Nico actually shrunk down and went inside someones stomach and found a bomb in it and brought it back out.

Me: WHOA! That's like what happened with me!

Xenia: Yeah we went inside J.D.'s stomach and fought Ricardio.

Nico: That is very awesome.

Lola: That is awesome!

Antoinette Gregory: Very amazing.

Nico and Antoinette hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Antoinette Gregory: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Now we need to get ready for our next mission.

Nico: Whatever that is.

Lola: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: You guys actually went inside my brother?

Me: They sure did.

Camie: It was really crazy.

Me: I had explosive vomiting problems and Lisa found out that Ricardio was inside me.

Finn: He was an anthropomorphic heart of the Ice King.

Qin: Yeah and he has a really sexy voice.

We laughed.

Carol: Yeah no kidding.

Sakura Knudson: How did you guys get out?

Maria: I gave J.D. a bottle of really fizzy soda and he belched everyone out.

Me: Loudest belch ever.

Qin: It was awesome though.

Varie: It was really awesome though.

Lola.

Osmosis Jones: It sure was awesome.

Nico: We shrunk down and went in by having J.D. drink us in a glass of water.

Me: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Tala: Can me, Arbormon, Ranamon, Cheshire, Eris, Myotismon, Unicorn, Yenaldoshi, Chillyfish, and Thundermon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This will still be fun.

Me: Yep.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

Arbormon: How about we visit Reefside?

Me: Good idea.

Qin: This will be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was the old enemy of The Dino Thunder Power Rangers, Mesogog, and he's come back again wanting revenge on The Dino Thunder Power Rangers. When we saw it, we knew it meant big trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Connor, Ethan, Kira, Trent, and Tommy?

Just then, Connor and the Dino Thunder Power Rangers came in.

Connor McKnight: You called, Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: You and the rest of the team are so not going to like it, Connor: I had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront today: it's your old enemy, Mesogog, he's come back yet again and he still wants revenge on all of you for destroying him.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, Mesogog's back yet again?! First, it was Galvanax, next it was Prince Vekar, then, it was Emperor Grumm, and now, we got word that Mesogog has come back for more?! This is going to be one huge fight, but we'll send that monster to The Black Gates and rid the universe of another of the Rangers' enemies.

Nico: You got that right.

Sebastian Mendez: Figures Mesogog would be brought back. Lord Zedd's really getting on our nerves bringing back the old enemies of the Rangers.

Nico: He sure is, but don't worry, Lord Zedd will get his just desserts very soon. Now, let's get out there and put an end to Mesogog and this time, for good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Emberlynn Harlow of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Emberlynn Harlow of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Tabby: While you and I deal with Emberlynn Harlow and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Emberlynn Harlow will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Mesogog once and for all.

Lincoln: Mesogog's time is finally done, no longer will we let that Jurassic monster be free to cause havoc on the Earth ever again, and once we get done with destroying Mesogog, you're next, Emberlynn Harlow.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Tabby: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Emberlynn Harlow, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we get rid of Mesogog.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we flew off to destroy Mesogog.

We were off to Reefside.

---

We arrived in Reefside.

Me: We better be on alert.

Scrapper: You guys must be happy to be home.

Connor: We sure are.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Mesogog?

Me: You will hate this son of a bitch.

I went over his history.

---

Anton Mercer, better known as Mesogog, is a dinosaur-human hybrid, the main antagonist of Power Rangers: Dino Thunder and the archenemy of Conner McKnight and Trent Fernandez-Mercer. He was the monster-form of Anton Mercer. Mesogog was both the archenemy of the Dino Rangers and the ruthless and treacherous terrorist that wanted to conquer the world and return it to the era of dinosaurs.

He was voiced by Latham Gaines.

Mesogog was created from a groundbreaking experiment Dr. Anton Mercer had been performing with dinosaur DNA. However, this accidentally transformed him into the monstrous megalomaniac, Mesogog, who sought to send Earth back into the age of dinosaurs with all humans transformed into reptilian hybrids like himself (Tommy asks him why he can't just settle for world domination, "like all the other sickos", although the planned prehistoric reversion may be his own method of doing so). They continued from then on to shift between Mercer and Mesogog in a Jekyll and Hyde relationship with each aware of the other, but having two distinct personalities.

The dinosaur hybrid recruited Elsa and a cyborg warrior named Zeltrax, whom he created from the remains of Terrence "Smitty" Smith, a former associate of Tommy Oliver's, to aid him in his attempts to conquer the world. Mesogog also utilized an army of creatures called Tyrannodrones, dinosaur based humanoids that Mercer and Tommy had created. He then set up his lab/base, which was full of genetic samples that he could use to create monsters, and was ready to put his plans in action.

Years later, in 2004, Mesogog resurfaces after three high-school students recover the Dino Gems, sending his Tyrannodrones to catch the students and recover the Gems for him. After the three students manage to beat Mesogog's army thanks to their new powers given by the Gems, Mesogog sends his Tyrannodrones one more time to capture one of the three students, this time he succeeds and captures Kira Ford. Mesogog meets Kira and asks her where are the Dino Gems but she tells her that she gave them away. Unfortunately for Mesogog, Kira then gets into a tussle with his henchwoman Elsa as she tries to run away from her and Zeltrax, finding an Invisiportal and getting away. But Mesogog plans were interrupted when Tommy managed to steal the three Dino Gems and use them to create the Dino Thunder Power Rangers.

The next day, Mesogog orders an attack on Reefside, freeing the Biozords so they can begin their rampage through the city streets. Zeltrax then arrives with his ship and begins his attack as commanded by Mesogog but Tommy Oliver and his three students show up, they then morph into the Dino Rangers, the Rangers then defeat the Tyrannodrones and Zeltrax. The Dino Rangers tame the Zords, form the Thundersaurus Megazord and destroy Zeltrax's ship with their Tyranno Drill. When Zeltrax returns to the Island Fortress, Mesogog punishes him and Elsa for their failure with a psionic brain-blast and warns them as a lesson that he doesn't take defeat lightly.

After Mesogog realizes that Tommy found three eggs containing the unborn Raptor Riders, he orders to initiate the Geno-Randomizer and create a monster so he can stop Tommy from training the new dino creatures, unfortunately he's unsuccessful as Tommy manages to train the Raptor Riders and send them to aid the Rangers, who then quickly destroy his monster. Mesogog later finds a mysterious energy crystal stone that contained some great power but couldn't find a way to open it, so he sends his army to kidnap Tommy Oliver so that he can forced him to help him open the stone. g TV STORY-Wave Goodbye Mesogog tortures Tommy by draining him with his life-force extractor while telling him that his goal was returning Earth to its prehistoric roots, when Tommy (who asks why Mesogog can't settle for world domination like all the other villains, although the prehistoric reversion may be his own method of doing so) continues to refuse helping Mesogog, he keeps draining his life.

Just as Mesogog gives Tommy an ultimatum, the Ranger later go to his fortress in their Raptor Cycles to rescue Tommy. Mesogog meets the three Rangers in his fortress, but is stopped by his lackeys, though he and his army later confront the Rangers as they just freed Tommy from his captivity, with Mesogog taking on Tommy himself and beating him until he managed to steal the stone and run away with the Rangers through an invisiportal. When his lackeys follow the four heroes, Tommy uses the stone to block one of Zeltrax's attacks, revealing the stone to be the Black Dino Gem, which lets him transform into the Black Dino Ranger, adding a fourth Ranger to Mesogog's enemies.

Mesogog began sending his monsters against them, only to be bested again and again. However things began to sway in the dinosaur hybrid's favor when Mercer's son, Trent, found his lab and the White Dino Gem that Mesogog had in his possession. It transformed him into the White Dino Ranger, who fought against the rangers but was disloyal to Mesogog until Trent found out that he was also Mercer. The White Ranger joined his side, but Zeltrax convinced the dinosaur hybrid that Trent was a traitor, so Mesogog hooked him up to a machine that would drain his life energy. However Mercer regained control of their body and freed Trent before it could take all his life energy and told him to fight alongside his friends, the other Power Rangers.

Later, Mesogog joined forces with the returned Lothor, who had turned the Wind Ninja Power Rangers evil. But he regarded Lothor as an idiot and did not trust him completely, planning to get rid of him as soon as the other rangers were destroyed. However, the Dino Thunder Rangers, the Thunder Ninja Rangers, and the Green Samurai Ranger turned the Wind Ninja Rangers good again and defeated Lothor and Mesogog's forces. Mesogog and Lothor fought with the dinosaur hybrid emerging the victor, shrinking the evil ninja lord and putting him in one of the jars where he kept genetic samples for monsters.

Some time after this, the dinosaur hybrid succeeded in using a formula that separated him from Mercer, increasing his mental instability and determination to see his plans succeed. As a result, his insanity and determination increased as he creates his last and most powerful monster, a cycloptic amoeba-like monster called Ugly Monster. It took a bit of deception from the Rangers (using the Dino Gems as bait) to destroy the cannon and Mesogog's base.

Mesogog rid himself of Elsa, needing her energy to power a cannon he was using in his plans, but the rangers used a bit of trickery with the Dino Gems to destroy the cannon and Mesogog's base. However the dinosaur hybrid was able to survive and reappeared after the rangers' defeated Zeltrax, using energy he has absorbed from the gems to mutate into the Mesomonster. He took on the Rangers, proving nearly invincible and even split into four copies of himself, but the Rangers used all the energy in the Dino Gems to destroy the Mesomonster.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Zuria: He is pure evil.

Me: And that's why I'm going to destroy him. No way in hell am I going to let him get him away with everything he did.

Ranamon: Lola, you should help out against Mesogog too. You ARE the pink ranger after all

Lola: I intend to.

Me: First we need to find Anton.

Nico: I was just about to say that.

Alister: We need to find Anton Mercer and see if he's Mesogog right now.

Nico: I agree.

Tommy Oliver: I know where he is.

We followed Tommy to Anton's house.

Qin: Anton's mansion.

Me: Wow! This is an amazing place. I remember seeing it.

Tommy Oliver: It's a nice place for him.

Lola: It sure is.

We went up to the door.

Cheshire: Remember, we need to be gentle about this.

Nico: Only if we're wrong. (Knocks on door)

We knocked on the door and answering it was Anton.

Anton Mercer: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Anton.

Tommy Oliver: Good to see you my friend.

Anton Mercer: Same to you Tommy.

Ranamon: We just need a few minutes of your time.

Anton Mercer: Come on in.

We went in.

Me: Nice place you have here.

Anton Mercer: Thank you.

We went into the living room.

Me: Sorry to come in like this but we have some terrible information.

Anton Mercer: Mesogog is back isn't he?

Me: I'm afraid so.

Anton Mercer: I knew it. I'm not Mesogog anymore. Even if he was inside me I am not him.

Me: Let me see.

I put my hand on his hand and then my eyes glowed in an intense white.

Me: He's telling the truth! Mesogog is still no longer inside him.

Chill Bill: J.D. got this new power that he just HAD to test out.

Me: Actually I did test it out on Nico. But I wanted to be sure he is telling the truth. And he is.

Qin: How in the world did Mesogog come back?

Nico: Good question.

Me: At least Zeltrax isn't with him.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Eros: Well, the good news is that you're still free of him.

Kira: But the bad news is that Mesogog will probably be in his monstrous final form.

Me: If that's the case, we're gonna have one helluva battle.

Xenia: I know.

Tommy Oliver: He gave us a run for our money the last time.

Me: That was back in 2004. We have 19 years of pain to unleash on him.

Xenia: Yeah.

June: We should head to that Dino Lab of yours.

Trent: Right. Thanks for your time, dad!

Anton Mercer: You're welcome son. Go destroy that monster.

Me: With pleasure.

We left and went to the Dino Thunder Lab.

We arrived.

Kira: Boy this place hasn't changed at all.

Connor: Man, this brings back memories.

Myotismon: It does, doesn't it?

Me: Boy I remember this lab. So awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Tommy Oliver: It feels good to be back here.

Kimberly: This is amazing that you were here Tommy.

Jason: It sure is.

Billy Cranston: It sure is something.

We then saw Hayley Ziktor.

Sour Sweet: You must be Hayley Ziktor.

Hayley Ziktor: I sure am. An honor to meet you all and Dr. Oliver, Connor, Ethan, Kira and Trent it's great to see you.

Tommy Oliver: Same here Hayley.

Lola: I take it you heard that…

Hayley Ziktor: Mesogog is back. Yeah.

Me: Yeah and we're going to destroy him once and for all.

Hayley Ziktor: As soon as Cassidy and Devin heard about that psycho possibly returning, they went to evacuate as many civilians as possible.

Unicorn: Didn't want to take any chances. That's understandable.

Me: That's good. We don't want people getting caught in the crossfire.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Mesogog picked the wrong day to return.

Nico: Because we've gotten infinitely more powerful than ever.

Xenia: Yes we have.

Connor: (to Trent, Ethan, and Kira) I have a feeling you guys will be needed for the usual battles today. So, me, Dr. O, and Lola will start off the battle against Mesogog.

Icepick: (to Hayley) Lola's a Pink Dino Thunder Ranger, FYI.

Hayley Ziktor: That's amazing!

Me: She became the Pink Ranger 3 years ago?

Nico: 4 Years Ago. 2019.

Me: That's right.

Lola: It's true. I'm for the Argentinosaurus.

Hayley Ziktor: Wow!

Me: Yep. Also I want to rough up Mesogog. I got a new transformation and I don't want to waste it by not testing out its power on Mesogog.

Yenaldooshi: Let me sniff for him.

Me: Okay.

He sniffed out for him.

Camie: I have a feeling this will be epic.

Barricade: You guys should morph now.

Connor: Right!

Me: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Dino Thunder Rangers: Dino Thunder, Power Up! HA!

Trent: White Ranger, Dino Power!

They transformed!

Connor: "Tyranno Power! Red Ranger!"

Ethan: "Tricera Power! Blue Ranger!"

Kira: "Ptera Power! Yellow Ranger!"

Tommy: "Brachio Power! Black Ranger!"

Trent: "Drago Power! White Ranger!"

Lola: "Argentino Power! Pink Ranger!

All: "Roar of Thunder! Power Rangers Dino Thunder!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Me: Awesome!

Yenaldooshi: I found him! He's heading for this lab!

We gasped!

Eli: I sense him! He's 3 miles from it.

Chillyfish: Let's get a move on!

Me: Lets! Mesogog, (EYES GLOW RED) This time we're making you Extinct!

We were off!

Hagger: Entrance time!

Me: I see him!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at him. He was moving slow but he was more ferocious than ever!

Then the spirits of the thousands of species of dinosaurs from millions of years ago appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion that blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed in front of him!

Me: Mesogog! 66 Million years hasn't been kind on you hasn't it?

Mesogog: You killed me J.D. and now I will kill you!

Me: Bring it on lizard lips!

Eli: You will pay for everything you did!

Mesogog: You fools think you can destroy me again without sacrificing your powers?

Thundermon: They won't have to sacrifice their powers. Because they have us!

Kira: (to Connor) As soon as me, Ethan, and Trent are done with the usual battles, we're helping you!

Mesogog: If you live long enough!

Me: Don't count on it!

I then flared up my power and I was enveloped in a massive vortex of rainbow fire and elements and when it faded I was now in my new SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX FORM!

Mesogog: WHAT THE!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14:)

Vince: WHOA!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) **Now you face the true wrath of a god!**

Mesogog: I think not.

KROW!

I kicked him square in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing into a car and it exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He got up and went at me and I ducked under a punch and punched him in the stomach and kicked him in his face and slashed him with my sword and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

I teleported and kicked him in his back and sent him crashing into a building!

He got up and went at me and I flipped over him and kicked him and sent him crashing into a car and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

He got up!

Mesogog: I FUCKING HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with intense power!

I teleported and punched him in his face with devastating force and kicked him in the stomach and he belched up a huge amount of blood!

Nico: TEAR HIS FUCKING ASS APART!

Then Vanitas, El Diablo, Iron Lung, Merman, Beast Man, Doctor Octopus, Speed Demon, Boomerang, Turtle, and 2016 Morbucks appeared.

Nico: Vanitas, El Diablo, Iron Lung, Merman, Beast Man, Doctor

Octopus, Speed Demon, Boomerang, Turtle, and 2016 Morbucks.

Vanitas: I like J.D.'s new look.

Zarya: Boy he is awesome!

El Diablo: Mesogog doesn't stand a chance!

Nico: No he doesn't!

Iron Lung: As long as the Dino Thunder Rangers have their shot too.

Nico: Fair enough.

Merman: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Crystal Brighthouse.

Nico: We sure did.

Beast Man: Do anything fun there?

Nico: Had an amazing relaxing time from yesterday and J.D. demonstrated that he has all the powers of the Mane 10.

Beast Man: Wow!

Snipster then came.

Nico: Snipster! Back for another round?

Snipster: Yep. I sure am.

Eli: Awesome!

I kicked him square in his face and sent him plowing into a building and the whole thing then crashed right down onto him!

He exploded out of the rubble and he is mangled up!

Qin: WHOA! Mesogog is really pissed now!

Snipster: Funny how I'm showing up while the successors of the Rangers that I fought are about to kill their main bad guy for good.

Nico: That is funny but awesome.

Eli: It sure is!

Celica: But it's going to be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Everyone got the usual battles underway.

---

Spiderman, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - Nico's rescue was relaxing at the Crystal Brighthouse

---

Vanitas was first.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Nico's rescue was relaxing at the Crystal Brighthouse. He earned it after yesterday.

Spiderman: He sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Carmen: You got that right. Everyone had a great time! We did not expect J.D. to transform like he did! That was awesome!

Cyclops: It sure was amazing!

Wolverine: That was amazing to see too.

Rogue: It sure was.

Storm: We all were amazed by that too.

Pinkie Pie: It was the most amazing transformation ever!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We all were amazed when we heard about it.

Featherweight: We sure were and it was cool.

Sprocket: I'll say!

Vanitas: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Spiderman and team used fusions for Hermos and the Clown Cards and their Rider Cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and webs and smashed them down.

---

Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - Us battling Another Kannon, Another Superfriends Cheetah and Another Mr. Mittens

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) Nico, Catdog's team, Mr. Mittens' team, and the others did good battling Another Kannon and Another Superfriends Cheetah. And Another Mr. Mittens as well.

Leo Corbett: They sure did and you should have seen how fast that Max and Another Superfriends Cheetah were going! It was awesome!

Ophelia Nefertiti: Boy it sure was and J.D. demonstrated that he can use the Mane 10's powers and that was so awesome.

Katherine Swendleton: We were amazed that J.D. got so many awesome abilities as a result of his new transformation.

Tarantulas: That was a really most amazing sight to see there.

Crow Hogan: It sure was and we're really proud of J.D.

Carly Atlas: It sure was amazing!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was really cool!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all were amazed ourselves.

Sunburn: We sure were!

El Diablo: Glad you all thought it was awesome. Lets do it!

Leo and team used fusions for Hermos and the Volcanic Monsters and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Memphis. How was it?

Liam: It was as fun as a Texas Hoedown!

Julie Kane: We battled Luna's Akuma Villain, Power Chord and that was a really musical one.

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: Yeah that was intensely awesome and fun.

D.D. Warrior Lady: It sure was! Everyone had fun on that one.

Agent of Mystery - Earth: Boy did we ever.

Water Dragon agreed.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was as fun as the Texas State Fair.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was.

Flashwing: I'll say guys!

Iron Lung: Glad you all had a good time. Lets do it!

Liam and team used fusions for Hermos and the Jurrac monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Yumi, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Gaia

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Gaia. What's her name?

Yumi: Her name is Selene Lexington and she is a really powerful master of Earth.

Kokou: She sure is and her power over the earth is amazingly strong and powerful.

Saya Takagi: It sure is and we're really amazed that Lincoln has an awesome guardian angel like her.

Rei Miyamoto: We sure are.

Saeko Busujima: I think that it's amazing myself.

Miku Yuuki: And her story is really awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what's the story on how Lola tried to destroy your gym with bombs while you were inside working out, but your alarm system alerted you early, and that you took her down hard and they got that blackmailing pink-wearing pageant demon grounded big time.

Selene Lexington: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Selene Lexington pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Selene Lexington and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and they were doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw on the television: Lola was here, and she has tons of bombs with her, and she's going to throw them at their gym to blow it up and kill them.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh shit, Lola's here, and she's got tons of bombs with her, and she's going to throw them at our gym to blow it up and kill us!

Past Lincoln: Lola, you really don't know when to quit, do you? Come on, Selene, let's take her down before she starts throwing those bombs.

Lincoln and Selene Lexington, along with the rest of the Guardian Angels, flew out of their gym, and before Lola could light and throw the bombs, Lincoln and Selene Lexington grabbed Lola and they had proceeded to beat her down, and Selene Emperyous confiscated the bombs, and after they got done with beating down Lola, Lincoln tied her up in red energy ropes he fired from his white angel wings, and they dragged her off to The Loud House and to her doom. The video ended, and we were outright horrified.

Nico: My God, I knew Lola had a bad temper because of that heartless Dark Side of hers, but she had tried to bomb their gym with them inside it and out in daylight too, that's pure evil to the extreme.

Me: Yeah, and I still remembered that day all too well. Lola went too far that day, and after Lincoln came back with a tied up Lola and he told everyone what she tried to do, she wound up getting her butt grounded for sixteen weeks and she wasn't able to do any pageants during that time, and she swore revenge on Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, it made the hatred and anger of those who hated Lola go up even more, along with ours.

Lana: I couldn't stand to be in the same room as that Glitter Monster!

Luan: So, we decided to move Lola into the basement since any attempt at revenge on Lincoln could set Lana off and that could lead to another twin rumble.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Merman: Man! Lola's dark side really made a lot of people angry!

Starlight Glimmer: Boy that is for sure! What she did back in those days was awful.

Cozy Glow: That was horrible back then huh.

Hex: It sure was!

Merman: I think that's an understatement. Lets do it!

Yumi and group used fusions for Hermos and the Gishki monsters and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Julie Carolina's second mission

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Today was Julie Carolina's second mission. I hope you got to go as well.

Nanette: Not this time. But everyone had an awesome time on it.

Ryo: They sure did and it was so awesome!

Francine Lorrington: It sure was and they battled Felix and it was awesome.

Unikitty: Boy they sure did. Also the Vanilluxe Gene-slammer is a girl that owns an awesome ice cream shop.

Puppycorn: And during one time she and Nico made a really gross flavor that literally killed an evil queen bee girl that his school hated.

Zeru: Did it really!? What was the flavor called?

Azari Firedancer: It was called Raw Sewage Chum Surprise.

All: YUCK!

Tinkerer: That sounded disgusting!

Rarity: Oh it was really gross!

Sweetie Belle: She said that it was so bad that the girl couldn't stop vomiting and she died in the hospital.

Gill Grunt: That was a really crazy incident!

Beast Man: Boy that sounded gross and crazy! Lets do it!

Nanette and team used fusions for Hermos and the Nimble Monsters and their rider cards and got new weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

## Scarlet, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - Meeting more Live Action Transformers

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlett) You guys awakened more Live Action Transformers from their stasis pods. One of these days, I HAVE to see how those work.

Scarlet: One of these days we'll show you and it will be awesome and fun.

Sailor Valmorg: It sure will. And they had a lot to catch up on because of what went down before and after the war ended.

Sailor Neptune: That was a crazy time for them when they were in stasis.

Sailor Uranus: I agree there too.

Sailor Pluto: Yeah it was really strange too.

Sailor Venus: But we're really glad they are now with us too.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are and we're happy.

Starshine Sparkle: It's really amazing too.

Spyro: You got that right.

Doctor Octopus: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Scarlet and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gusto monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jaden, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead-Mesogog is back!? That dinosaur doesn't know when to quit!

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Mesogog is back!? That dinosaur doesn't know when to quit!

Jaden: No he sure doesn't! But J.D. and all of us are going to make sure he never returns to finish what he intends to do.

Reggie McDonald: That is for sure! He will be rendered extinct by us!

Dark Neos: And we'll be there to deliver a Chicxulub Level Death to him.

Flare Neos: That you can count on and it will be good!

Aqua Neos: It sure will and this will be so awesome.

Glow Neos: That is an absolute fact.

Fluttershy: What he did is absolutely horrible.

Tornado Bolt: And it will only end in death for him.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That you can count on.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is for sure.

Sunny Flare: Absolutely and definitely true.

Speed Demon: You got that right. Lets do it!

Jaden and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Elemental Hero monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and elements and they smashed them down.

---

Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Mesogog wants to turn our planet back to the dinosaurs!

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) (Australian Accent) Mesogog wants to turn our planet back to the dinosaurs! But as a Power Ranger, you won't let that happen, right?

Nick Russell: Absolutely no way!

Huntsman: Not if all of us have anything to say about it.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Aye! That is for sure laddies.

Good 11: That you can count on.

Luminoth: (In Luminoth Language) I agree there wholeheartedly.

Rainbow Dash: I agree with you there too.

Scootaloo: That is for sure as well.

Whirlwind: You got that right!

Boomerang: That is right! Wait you can understand the Luminoth Language?

Rainbow Dash: Yeah Samus has been teaching us the language and how to understand it.

Boomerang: That's really impressive mates. Lets do it!

Nick and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Sorcerer Cards and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and magic and smashed them down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snwodrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - No way in hell are we going to let Mesogog live another second

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) No way in hell are we going to let Mesogog live another second. Good thing Anton Mercer is separate from him this time.

Hikaru: That is for sure! What Mesogog did to Anton is pure evil and more!

Esther Blanchett: I agree there! That was horrible!

Engagement Ring Princess: Yeah he is a pure evil and heartless monster!

Lumpy Space Princess: Oh my glob he sure is!

Princess Princess Princess: (In 5 voices in unison) We all agree ourselves as well.

Emerald Princess: Yeah Mesogog needs to pay for everything he did!

Princess Luna: And then some to the highest level.

Moondust: Yeah he is pure evil and a monster.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: He is an absolute nightmare and more.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there!

Turtle: He is a nightmare that needs to be forgotten. Lets do it!

Hikaru and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Turtle monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

## Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Mesogog will pay for his crimes in blood

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Mesogog will pay for his crimes in blood. Or primordial slime in this case.

Lexx: Whatever works but yeah. But J.D. is really going at him!

Goofy: Gawrsh he sure is! That new transformation of his is really overwhelming Mesogog.

Ethan: You got that right! That is so awesome.

Kira: It sure is! He is really tearing him apart.

Namine: Yeah no kidding! I think this is all really awesome.

Trent: J.D. is going to make that monster pay for messing around with my dad.

Princess Celestia: You can count on that one.

King Solar: No kidding there!

Solar Eclipsa: Boy J.D. is really going at him.

Amber Morning: He is going to blast that freak back to the Big Bang.

Spotlight: That is for sure and it will be awesome.

2016 Morbucks: I agree there! Lets do it!

Lexx and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Princess Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and blasted them down.

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Snipster

Snipster was next.

Snipster: Boy J.D. did it again in ascending in power didn't he.

Nico: He sure did but this is amazing!

May: We're really amazed at this one.

Eli: Yeah we sure are! It's so cool!

C.C.: It sure is!

Snipster: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it Was familiars for Ed Cowart and Ets

Ed Cowart: A male three-headed Cerberus Familiar named Zachus, he has the power of dark fire, and he can fire blasts of darkness and dark fire from his mouths: dark fire that'll incinerate villains and leave nothing but dark shadow imprints.

Ets: A male Tech Phoenix Familiar named Daemon, he has the power of technology, and he can fire cyan blue energy blasts and create advanced technological weapons.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Nico: Oh yeah! Snipster you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over!

I punched him all over!

Mesogog fired waves of energy and I dodged his blasts and massive fiery explosions blasted all over the place!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

I teleported and kicked him high into the sky and flew up to him and then we started falling.

Me: **This planet isn't big enough for the both of us!**

Mesogog: How right you are!

Me: **Only one will stand and the other will die!**

We fired numerous amounts of energy at each other and massive fiery explosions blasted all over us!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Then we fell to the ground and then…

***KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO***

A massive fiery explosion blasted a massive fiery crater in the middle of the city! Towering walls of fire burned all over!

Nico: WHOA! What a battle!

Eli: This is getting ugly!

Connor: We'll save the Z Rex Cannon for the finishing move.

Troy: Good idea!

Tsukasa: For now, we'll do this!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder White!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Thunder Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Thunder Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him guys!

Everyone came and blasted, punched and smashed and kicked Mesogog all over!

Big Guy: Open wide ugly!

He got his machine guns, lasers and missiles ready and fired and blasted him all over!

Rusty fired Nucleoproton Blasts.

Xenia fired arrows and Nico fired fire blasts.

The Dino Thunder Rangers fired laser and energy blasts and blasted Mesogog all over!

Chaor blasted and smashed Mesogog all over.

Dino Fury Rangers: Z-REX BLASTER! SUPER MODE!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon!

Nina, Red Archery Girl, Sixshot and Punch used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Nina and Red Archery Girl's powers, Sixshot's weapons and Punch's Photon Cannon 100-fold.

Nina Thundarra and Punch: THUNDER PHOTON BLAST!

Red Archery Girl and Sixshot: LIGHTNING OCEAN ARROWS!

Hope of Magic and Tala: MAGIC HOPE BLAST!

Light of Wood and Arbormon: WOOD LIGHT BLAST!

Radical Water and Ranamon: RADICAL FURY BLAST!

Jungle Fury Power and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY POWER BLAST!

Chaos Light and Eris: CHAOS LIGHT SHOT!

Saiyan and Digimon and Myotismon: SAIYAN LIGHTNING BLAST!

Justice Unicorns and Unicorn: JUSTICE UNICORN BLAST!

Blue Eyes Wolf Dragon and Yenaldooshi: BLUE-EYES WOLF DRAGON SHOT!

Jellyfish of Water and Chillyfish: JELLYFISH WATER BLAST!

Lightning of the Halo and Thundermon: LIGHTNING HALO BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Dino Thunder Rangers, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Sakura Knudson, Nico, Me and Eli: DINO THUNDER MEGA SUPERBLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DINOSAUR ELEMENT STYLE: TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Jessica Shannon: DINOSAUR STING STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Peni Parker: DINOSAUR WEB STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Entrapta: DINOSAUR LIGHTNING STYLE: STEGOSAURUS!

Perfuma: DINOSAUR NATURE STYLE: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

Frosta: DINOSAUR ICE STYLE: STYRACOSAURUS!

Jessica Shannon: DINOSAUR FIRE STYLE: DIMETRODON!

Yuna: DINOSAUR WATER STYLE: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

Toph: DINOSAUR EARTH STYLE: ANKYLOSAURUS!

Makoto: DINOSAUR WIND STYLE: BRACHIOSAURUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dinosaurs!

Lincoln and his harem: DINOSAUR FINAL SMASH: DINO

HADOUKEN!

They fired a massive barrage of hadoukens based on dinosaurs at Mesogog!

Dino Thunder Rangers: FIRE!

They fired the Z-Rex Cannon!

We fired massive energy blasts and We fired powerful black energy blasts which hit Mesogog and they exploded as they hit him and he was erased by The Black Gates forever.

I powered down.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Mesogog.

Nico: Never again will you terrorize the Earth, you rotten Jurassic monster. Awesome job, gang, that's yet another Power Rangers villain put down.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one more loose end to tie up: Emberlynn Harlow.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's

legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Emberlynn Harlow.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Emberlynn Harlow of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Emberlynn Harlow: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Tabby: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Tabby's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, leaves, plants, and phoenixes, and as she approached Emberlynn Harlow, she left sunlight yellow energy, rainbow lights, stars, leaves, plants, and phoenixes with every step.

Tabby: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Emberlynn Harlow, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die, you bloke.

Suddenly, Tabby was surrounded by a massive vortex of sunlight yellow energy with rainbow lights, stars, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Emberlynn Harlow: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Tabby emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tabby grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long black hair with purple highlights gelled upwards, she has neon purple eyes and purple eyeshadow and a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, plants, leaves, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and the sun of Iris emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tabby has on an aubergine jacket, mini t-shirt with horizontal stripes, pink checkered skirt, white platform boots, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbow lights, plants, leaves, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by plants, leaves, rainbow lights, and stars. Suddenly, Tabby felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with pink tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Tabby has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tabby's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sunlight yellow energy, plants, leaves, rainbow lights, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Tabby's Rock Star Solar Rainbow Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Solar Rainbow Plant Phoenix Iris' Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and pink etchings and a phoenix and the Greek Goddess, Iris, etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with rainbow gems in their mouths and a large purple phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Tabby has on her new large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Tabby, Best Friend of Luna Loud, Sam, Mazzy, Sully, and Chunk, Fan of Mick Swagger, Wild and Energetic and Talented Rockstar, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Emberlynn Harlow of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Emissary and Champion of Iris, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Rainbow Lights, Plants, Stars, and Phoenixes"

タビー、ルナ・ラウドの親友、サム、マジー、サリー、チャンク、ミック・スワガーのファン、ワイルドでエネルギッシュで才能のあるロックスター、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、リンカーンの敵の残り、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドの破壊者、エンバリン・ハーロウの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団の使者、アイリスの使者でありチャンピオン、悪の破壊者であり、殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、マスター天界ゼルナガの怒り、黒門 のマスター、虹の光、植物、星、およびフェニックスのマスター

Tabby has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR COSMIC ROCKSTAR NATURE IRIS SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ROCKSTAR NATURE IRIS SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ROCKSTAR NATURE IRIS SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Tabby's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Emberlynn Harlow saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Tabby, but Tabby fired a barrage of sunlight yellow energy blasts with light, rainbow lights, music notes, plants, leaves, stars, and phoenixes at Emberlynn Harlow and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Tabby again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Emberlynn Harlow and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Luna: No way, that's so awesome!

Sam: You got that right!

Me: Awesome, Tabby's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Emberlynn Harlow and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Emberlynn Harlow's been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Tabby: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Rockstar Cosmic Iris Solar Rainbow Firestorm Plant Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Cosmic Rockstar Solar Iris Rainbow Firestorm Plant Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Tabby.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Emberlynn Harlow. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Tabby and Lincoln went after Emberlynn HArlow who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sunlight yellow energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Emberlynn Harlow and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Tabby attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Emberlynn Harlow got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Tabby, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Emberlynn Harlow's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Emberlynn Harlow by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Tabby fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with light, rainbow lights, plants, leaves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Emberlynn Harlow, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Emberlynn Harlow's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Emberlynn Harlow: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Emberlynn Harlow.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Emberlynn Harlow's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Emberlynn Harlow: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Tabby and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Tabby's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Harper Reagen. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Tabby: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got eighteen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Emberlynn Harlow, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tabby.

Suddenly, Tabby wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tabby's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tabby absorbed the lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of solar rockstar justice. Lincoln, Tabby, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Emberlynn Harlow, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Luna: No kidding, you guys brought the house down on that monster.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico and Luna, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Charlotte Kensington, which means you and I are up next to face her, Cookie.

Cookie: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Elemental HERO of Earth are you meeting tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: The next one we're meeting tomorrow is a Gene-Slammer for Elemental HERO Core.

Melanie Aranyani: Perfect, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Core: Naomi Knightley, the older sister of Hannah Knightley, and she's one of the Elemental HEROS of Earth, and she's a powerful and physically strong girl and awesome athlete and good sportswoman in the field of sports. Plus, she's also a very seductive and sexy hot mama with the same body as me.

Lincoln: And like you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth, Melanie, she's also had to deal with Lynn, and she's more than once dealt with her sore loser attitude and always going on her rage-fueled rampages, along with acting like an animal and even letting out those loud belches, and trying to kill me more than once.

Nico: Jeez, how many times has Lynn pissed you girls off with her rampages?

Lincoln: Don't even ask that, Nico, Lynn has done that one too many times in the past, only for her to get beaten down like a ragdoll by their superhuman strength, but she always got back up, but when I join them in the fight, Lynn always gets knocked out.

Me: I've seen how much stronger Lincoln has gotten during those days, and I've seen what he can do especially with those massive muscles that he's been constantly developing, and it always ended with Lynn getting knocked out on her butt, tied up like an animal, and dragged away to face her doom at the hands of her angry siblings and parents.

Nico: Dang, and with how Lincoln kept on getting bigger, stronger, and smarter, Lynn kept on badly underestimating him.

Luna: She had an overinflated ego because of that animal inside her, dude, and she thought she could get away with it, but she was wrong.

Lori: It always came back to bite her on her smelly butt, she was beaten by her own little brother who was constantly getting bigger, stronger, faster, and smarter over the years thanks to help from his Guardian Angels, Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Mom, and Dad, while Lynn, Luan, Lola, Lisa, and I were seething with rage and plotted to kill him, no doubt thanks to our Dark Sides.

Luan: We should've been proud of him, but no, those monsters wanted him dead. But, we'd since been freed and we repaired those bonds with Lincoln, and not only did Killjoy Huggins pay the price, but also, Dark Chase Young, who was in fact the true source of his pain and suffering.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right. But, Naomi Knightley has a bit of a nasty revelation to tell you all tomorrow: she's going to reveal how Lisa tried to destroy us by sending another robot army right at us while we were busy working out at our gym, but our alarm triggered in time as soon as she and her army of robots stepped foot on the grounds, and Naomi and Lincoln took her down hard.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: I still remember that day all too well, but we'll wait until tomorrow to hear it.

Tyler Nevarro: Monster Extinct!

Doctor Octopus: You know Mesogog wasn't one of your enemies, right?

Tyler Nevarro: Couldn't resist. Besides, Connor and his team are Dinosaur themed. And they did help us before.

Speed Demon: Good point.

Boomerang: Mesogog won't hurt anyone anymore.

Me: He's now a forgotten memory and in the Black Gates.

Nico: And that's another of the Power Rangers enemies now destroyed forever.

Lincoln: Lord Zedd must be really pissed right now.

Turtle: Where should we celebrate?

Kira: How about the Cyber Cafe?

2016 Morbucks: Good idea. You guys haven't been there for a while.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Great job today everyone! This was awesome!

Lola: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure! I hope Lord Zedd is watching this so we can rub it in his face.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

We went to Cyber Cafe and had a great meal. It was awesome. We went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done!

Mesogog is dead and gone forever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon And Seraphimon as well as Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, Vellian Crowler, Power (Chainsaw Man), Doppelgänger, Angry Archer, New Sun, Bad Cop, Heavy Lobster (Kirby) and Pilaf Gang (Dragon Ball) and we're going to Stormalong Harbor and we're going to face Another Lord Hotcakes, Another Shockwave (DOTM) Another Starfire the Terrible, Another Robot Patrick, Another Robot Sandy, Another Robot Spongebob, Another Baddie Undine, Another Lady Flamicorne, Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo. WHEW! That's a lot of them! And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Emolga. Her name is Elise Reginald And she is Nico's friend from Nature and science.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Cookie and Lincoln VS. Charlotte Kensington

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Austin, Texas, the Comedy Capital of the World, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan Loud, she's a bonkers-crazed prankster who loves pulling harmful and lethal pranks on people! And we're going to meet the next Elemental HERO of Earth, this time, Naomi Knightley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Core and older sister of Hannah Knightley, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: about how Lisa tried to destroy them by sending another robot army right at them while we were busy working out at our gym, but their alarm triggered in time as soon as she and her army of robots stepped foot on the grounds, and she and Lincoln took her down hard.

Get ready for a swashbuckling adventure as we head in to meet the Pirate Captain and his crew and we're going to help them take down the evil Queen Victoria in the awesome movie The Pirates! In an Adventure with Scientists! and that one is going to be fun.

See you all next time.

# Battling the Delores Umbridge Queen

This chapter is based on the movie The Pirates! In An Adventure with Scientists.

---

Over in Stormalong Harbor was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon And Seraphimon as well as Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, Vellian Crowler, Power (Chainsaw Man), Doppelgänger, Angry Archer, New Sun, Bad Cop, Heavy Lobster (Kirby) and Pilaf Gang (Dragon Ball) and we were there for another awesome rescue and it'll be so fun and cool.

Me: Stormalong Harbor. Been a while since we were here.

Lola: Yeah it has been a while. I wonder how Flapjack and friends are doing.

Nico: I'll be awesome to see them again.

Lana: Yeah it sure will.

Qin: So far things have been great. No pirates are causing trouble.

Xenia: Even though it's out here in the middle of the Great Lakes it's still awesome.

Lie Ren: I agree there.

Nico: Ren, I want to thank you, Gizmo, and your teams for coming today.

Lie Ren: It's no problem Nico. It's really fun.

Kalolo: It sure is.

Nico: Kalolo, remember when we first met you?

Kalolo: I sure do and that was during J.D.'s rescues.

Me: Yep. Me and Joan Bolton were in Crop Circle Country and we battled McWolf and the Space Cows.

Nico: That was funny.

Kalolo: It sure was! I loved that one.

Xenia: It sure was cool.

Nico: And that was during the first ever rescues.

Me: That's right. It was so awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Kalolo: I thought it was a fun one.

Xenia: Yep.

Applejack: Yeehaw! That was a perfect farm rescue there.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That was so awesome.

Nico: What did you guys think of Reefside?

Lincoln: It sure was awesome!

Qin: I had a lot of fun taking down Mesogog.

Me: But it was awesome testing out the power of my new transformation there.

Xenia: That was so epic! Mesogog didn't stance a chance.

Laney: He sure didn't.

Varie: Yeah that was awesome.

Laney: Mesogog is now PERMANENTLY extinct.

Nico: After that, we had fun at the Cyber Cafe.

Me: We sure did have fun.

Qin: Yep. It was awesome.

Laney: It sure was cool.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That was si awesome.

Eustace: Big deal.

Nico: And it's the Dino Thunder Rangers' turn for the usual battles today.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This is always going to be fun.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: I hope Hydrax is next after that for the SPD Battle and her Usual Battle.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Up for another love-making session with her?

We laughed!

Flapjack: Hey, guys!

Me: Hey Flapjack. Ahoy Captain K'nuckles.

K'nuckles: Ahoy lads. How have ye been?

Nico: Really busy. It was one awesome adventure after the other.

Xenia: Yep.

Flapjack: So cool!

Nico: Have you guys been getting lots of candy?

Flapjack: We sure have and it's so awesome!

Xenia: Candied Island is awesome.

Camie: Boy it sure is!

Me: Mary loves that island. It's so awesome.

Sunny Starscout: That is one awesome island.

Me: It sure is. How is Bubbie doing?

Bubbie: Really awesome J.D. thank you.

Me: Oh good Bubbie.

Nico: Princess Eilonwy is excited to face Peppermint Larry.

Flapjack: We're so happy for her.

Nico: Sorry we haven't visited you guys lately.

Captain K'nuckles: It's all right guys.

Me: You know how busy we are saving the universe.

Flapjack: That's true.

Bubbie: That's okay guys. But you all are doing an amazing job.

Flapjack: Wait you guys sound like you are completely uhh what's the word?

Bubbie: Reborn and renewed?

Me: Oh yeah! (Laughs) We had a massive form of purification happen to us. It's a really long story.

Bubbie: We would like to hear it.

I told them everything.

Flapjack: Dark Orb Contamination!? Wow! That is terrible!

Me: It was. But we're now permanently dark orb free. Expect Nico because of his contingency plan.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Flapjack: That reminds me! We saw a bunch of Another Villains running around.

Eli: (Concentrates) (GASP) Holy mackerel! We got a lot of them this time!

Nico: What are they?

Eli: We have Another Lord Hotcakes, Another Shockwave (DOTM) Another Starfire the Terrible, Another Robot Patrick, Another Robot Sandy, Another Robot Spongebob, Another Baddie Undine, Another Lady Flamicorn, Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo! (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Maria: Here you go.

Eli: Thanks.

Maria gave water to him.

Eli: (Gulps)

Me: WHOA! That is a lot of them!

Camie: No kidding!

Applejack: To quote Granny Smith we're going to be busier than a worm in a rotten tomater!

Nico: No kidding!

Laney: We'll have to call in each of their archenemies one at a time for them.

Lola: Good idea.

Nico: I see one of them!

Out came Another Lord Hotcakes!

Me: Another Lord Hotcakes!

Nico: I'm hungry for some pancakes!

Maria called in Krunk!

SMASH!

Krunk: Krunk and Teddy ready for battle with Pancakes!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Lord Hotcakes: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, blue eyes, and had a gorgeous purple dress and had purple star angel wings and had the symbols of the Magic Skylanders on her skirt and forehead.

Me: (GASP) Amelia O'Connell!

Amelia O'Connell: Awesome to see you again. You ready to shoot to the stars?

Me: Always ready.

Nico: The way you said that means you are obviously the gene-slammer for Star Strike.

Amelia O'Connell: That's right.

Me: Awesome!

Lola: Star Strike is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure is and she is an amazing dancer and a powerful force of the stars.

Amelia O'Connell: That is for sure. Krunk sure loves pancakes doesn't he?

Krunk: Krunk love them a lot.

Girl Jordan: First, let me and Leeli-

Krunk: No. Krunk do this alone.

Girl Jordan: But Krunk-

Nico: Girl Jordan, if another version of Carnage shows up in the future, I promise I'll let you and Leeli face that one however you want. Trust me. When Krunk starts fighting, it's best to steer clear.

Girl Jordan: Oh yeah you're right. Krunk is the Justice Friends version of the Hulk. Go get her Krunk.

Krunk: Krunk ready.

Amelia O'Connell: First how about some breakfast?

She used her magic and gave him a huge plate of pancakes topped with syrup.

Krunk: Mmm-mmm! Krunk love pancakes.

He ate them and they were really great.

Krunk was finished.

Krunk: Ahh. (BURPS) Pardon Krunk. Krunk ready.

Nico: Also, Kaede can help you in said fight I just mentioned too.

Girl Jordan: Any reason why?

Nico: I dunno. Just feel like she could REALLY make Carnage suffer for some strange reason.

Girl Jordan: I like it.

Nico: Good.

Krunk: Krunk ready!

She turned into Another Lord Hotcakes!

Krunk: KRUNK SMASH!

I gave Krunk a bunch of heavy barrels and he threw them and smashed her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was down and back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride book and it was called The Stellar Princess of Star Magic and the Kingdom of The Pancake King.

Me: Cool title.

I went and brought her over.

Amelia O'Connell: (GROANS) What a headache.

Krunk: Krunk sorry.

Amelia O'Connell: No worries.

I gave her some good pancakes.

Amelia O'Connell: Thanks J.D.

She ate them.

I gave her a block of ice for her head.

Nico: That's one down.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Here comes the next one!

We saw that it was a dark version of Shockwave! It was ANOTHER SHOCKWAVE (DOTM)

Me: Whoa! Looks like Live Action Shockwave.

Xenia: This one will be interesting.

Maria: Knight Light is needed.

She called in Knight Light.

Knight Light: See the Light!

Me: Awesome!

Knight Light: So I get to face Another Shockwave.

Another Shockwave: (In a girls voice) And one that is also your gene-slammer.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair, yellow eyes and had golden yellow angel wings and yellow clothes and had the symbols of the Light Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Ophelia Simpson!

Ophelia Simpson: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Ophelia is know for having the strongest light powers ever known and she can light up even a pitch black world with the luminosity of 100,000 suns.

Nico: WOW! That is bright!

Me: It sure is.

Ophelia Simpson: Yep and also as I said I am the gene-slammer of Knight Light.

Knight Light: That is really cool!

Me: It sure is.

Knight Light: Okay. We've faced Decepticons before. This shouldn't be hard, right?

Nico: Nope.

Me: Oh we forgot to ask. Are the other Another Villains we're about to face friendly or hostile?

Ophelia Simpson: Friendly. And they are all gene-slammers like me.

Me: Cool!

Nico: That makes it easier.

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Ophelia glowed and Another Shockwave (DOTM) was separated from her!

Ophelia Simpson: Awesome!

Knight Light: Nice! Now lets do it!

Ophelia Simpson: See the Light!

She formed a sword of White Crystal!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Starfire the Terrible.

Qin: From those Legion of Doom Knockoffs they did.

Me: Now it's Blaster-Tron's turn.

Maria called in Blaster-Tron.

Blaster-Tron: Target Acquired!

Me: And there she is.

We saw a dark version of Starfire the Terrible! It was ANOTHER STARFIRE THE TERRIBLE!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Blaster Tron: Identifying Target now.

Another Starfire the Terrible: This is going to be most fun too.

She reverted back and was a girl with magenta hair, magenta eyes and had purple and magenta clothes and had rainbow angel wings and had the symbols of the Light Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Reggie Von Ludwig.

Reggie Von Ludwig: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Blaster Tron: Genetic Structure analyzed. Target confirmed to have genetic components of Blaster-Tron.

Reggie Von Ludwig: That's right. I am the gene-slammer of you.

Nico: Wow! That is really cool!

Lola: It sure is!

Camie: Wow!

Blaster-Tron: (to Leeli and Girl Jordan) Do not interfere. I will deal with this personally.

Girl Jordan: But-

Nico: That's two Carnage fights I owe you now. This seems very personal to Blaster Tron.

Me: Actually Nico they already had their turn. Now it's Lincoln's turn for purification from here on out.

Nico: Oh right. But I'll still give them two Carnage fights.

Girl Jordan: Okay.

Blaster-Tron: Lets commence the battle.

Reggie Von Ludwig: Gladly.

She turned into Another Starfire the Terrible!

Blaster-Tron fired a laser blast and it hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Robot Princess and the Tamaranean Tyrant.

Me: Very fitting.

I brought Reggie over.

Reggie Von Ludwig: (Groans) What a headache.

Blaster-Tron: (to Reggie) Do you have any hobbies?

Reggie Von Ludwig: I like to build robots. I learned all my skills from my idol and hero Dr. Thomas Light.

Me: Boy that is cool! Dr. Light works for us and he makes Robot team mates.

Nico: That is awesome. Dr. Light can gladly show you how to make awesome robots.

Reggie Von Ludwig: I would like that.

Me: Cool. We're not done yet.

Nico: Is that Patrick?

We saw a dark robot version of Patrick! It was ANOTHER ROBOT PATRICK!

Me: It's Another Robot Patrick!

ZOOM!

Then an older version of Julie Powers came!

Julie Powers: Lightspeed is here for this.

Me: A future version of Lightspeed!? Whoa!

Julie Powers: That's right. You guys have my younger self with you all.

Me: That is cool!

Julie Powers: It sure is.

She went up to the Another Robot Patrick.

Another Robot Patrick: (In a girls voice) Boy this is gonna be an honor battling a member of the Power Pack.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and angel wings and had the symbols of the Air Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had intense lightning surging on her hands.

Me: (GASP) Zinnia Zeus!

Nico: Whoa! Are you…

Zinnia Zeus: That's right. I'm the Daughter of the King of Gods, Zeus as well as his Avatar and I'm also the gene-slammer of Lightning Rod.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome!

Lincoln: Wow! That is really amazing!

Me: It sure is. Also Lightning Rod is one of the Skylanders that doesn't have an archenemy yet.

Nico: We'll have to think of something later.

Future Lightspeed: Try to keep up.

Zinnia Zeus: I plan to.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated her from Another Robot Patrick!

Zinnia Zeus: Whoa! Now we can fight him together.

Future Lightspeed: Lets do it!

Another Robot Patrick smashed his ice cream onto the ground and splattered toxic hot slime onto the docks and they flew fast and circled behind him and smashed him in his back and then he screamed and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess of Lightning & the Daughter of Zeus and the Malevolent Kingdom of the Rabid Starfish.

Me: Fitting title. Reminds me of the Bikini Bottom Horror Comic.

Zinnia Zeus: I thought that comic was well drawn. It was crazy that Patrick turned into that.

Me: No fucking shit there.

Nico: Toxic ice cream. Not a good flavor.

Me: That would taste worse than Valentina Gruber's ice cream that she served that girl.

Nico: No fucking shit on that.

Me: Don't tell her I said that.

Nico: Right.

Eli: Look there!

Maria: Is that Sandy?

Me: No that's not Sandy it…

We saw that it was Another Robot Sandy!

Me: Whoa! Better call in Firestorm.

Maria did so.

Firestorm: I'm here guys! Whoa! Another Robot Sandy.

Me: Yep.

Firestorm: And you are?

Another Robot Sandy: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me with the power of light.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had yellow clothes and yellow eyes and she had rainbow crystal angel wings and had the symbols of the Light Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Alice Elisia!

Alice Elisia: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Qin: Your wings are absolutely gorgeous.

Alice Elisia: Why thank you.

Rarity: They most certainly are darling.

Alice Elisia: I know. Also I am the gene-slammer for Light Hex.

Camie: A Light version of Hex?

Starlight Glimmer: But Hex is an Undead Skylander.

Nicole: Actually guys there is also a light version of her too. But she is on the Android App, Skylanders: Ring of Heroes.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Alice Elisia: That's right. She's a totally brand new one.

Me: Wow!

Firestorm: Let's do this!

Alice Elisia: This is going to be fun.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Robot Sandy from her and they were ready.

Alice Elisia: WHOA! Now this is gonna be fun!

Alice chanted an incantation and instead of skulls she had balls of rainbow light form and they swirled around her and smashed Robot Sandy on her head and then Firestorm blasted her with fire and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Sun Sorceress and the Kingdom of the Rabid Squirrels.

Me: Nice title.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Now Robot SpongeBob is left I'll bet.

We then saw a huge figure.

Nico: There she is!

It was a dark version of SpongeBob. It was ANOTHER ROBOT SPONGEBOB!

Me: Better call in Lion-O to help us.

I pulled out the Sword of Omens!

Me: THUNDER! THUNDER! THUNDER! THUNDERCATS! HOOOOOOO!

I had the sword blade grow 3 times and then the eye turned into the symbol of the Thundercats and it projected into the sky!

RRRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAA

Out of the symbol formed a portal and out came THE THUNDERCATS!

Chorus: THUNDERCATS ARE ON THE MOVE! THUNDERCATS ARE LOOSE! FEEL THE MAGIC! HEAR THE ROAR! THUNDERCATS ARE LOOSE!

They appeared!

Lion-O: We got your call J.D.! Wow! Looks like Another Version of Robot SpongeBob.

Me: Yep.

Lion O: That's a big one!

Me: It sure is.

Another Robot SpongeBob: (In a girls voice) But it's an honor to meet the famous Lion-O.

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and had yellow clothes and rainbow angel wings and she had the symbol of the Light Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Alicia Vegavonda!

Alicia Vegavonda: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Lion-O: This is gonna be an awesome day for us.

Alicia Vegavonda: It sure is and I am also the gene-slammer of Light Flashwing.

Applejack: What the hay! A Light Version of Flashwing? She's an Earth Skylander.

Nicole: There is also a Light Version of her. She is on the Skylanders: Ring of Heroes Android app too.

Applejack: Well fancy that.

Qin: Neat!

Alicia Vegavonda: And I'm also an awesome crystalmancer.

She held out her hand and then a huge rainbow glowing crystal cluster appeared out of the dock.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Wow that is amazing!

Rarity: That is absolutely incredible! My word darling you make amazing gems.

Alicia Vegavonda: I sure do.

Lion O: Shall we?

Alicia Vegavonda: We shall and let me just say that I am a huge fan of the Thundercats. I have loved both the 1985 and 2011 Cartoons and they are so awesome.

Panthro: We are truly honored.

Cheetara: We sure are.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated Another Robot SpongeBob from her and she was cured.

Alicia Vegavonda: This is gonna be good!

Me: Another Robot Plankton would be an awesome one to face too.

Lion-O and Alicia fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Robot SpongeBob and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Sun Crystal Princess and the Krabby Patty Monster Fry Cooks.

Me: Cool title.

They came back.

Nico: We're not done yet. But that's enough of the Another Robots for today.

Me: Maybe on the next rescue. Lets see. We just have Another Baddie Undine, Another Lady Flamicorn, Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo left.

Flapjack: Boy this is still awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Better call in Laniya Momoshiki.

Maria: On it.

She did so and out of the water as Water Dragon came Laniya Momoshiki the Water Dragon Gene-slammer and she got onto the docks and reverted back.

Laniya Momoshiki: I'm here guys.

Nico: Awesome.

Then…

KRASPLASH!

We saw a huge splash of water!

Nico: And there's Another Baddie Undine!

Out of the water came a dark version of Baddie Undine! It was ANOTHER BADDIE UNDINE!

Me: Whoa! This one is going to get us all wet!

Nico: Yep!

Another Baddie Undine: But it will be fun and awesome to make some noise.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and had angel wings made of pure water and she had the symbols of the Water Skylanders on her Skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Dinah Echo!

Dinah: Awesome to see you again J.D. And this is gonna be one that makes a song for us all.

Qin: Cool! If I were to guess you're the gene-slammer for Echo.

Dinah: That's right. I'm a Music master and a summoner of mermaids and the power of the fish. I have a divine song that can hurt my worst enemies and I also have a powerful voice.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: This I got to see.

Dinah: Okay.

(THE MUMMERS DANCE BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Dinah Echo: (SINGING DIVINELY AS NUMEROUS EVIL ENEMIES

ALL OVER HAD THEIR HEADS EXPLODE AND THEY MERMAIDS AND FISH AND WATER CAME AND DANCED)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves

And summon the shadows there

And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms

In the springtime of the year

The songs of birds seem to fill the wood
That when the fiddler plays
All their voices can be heard
Long past their woodland days
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay
And so they linked their hands and danced
'Round in circles and in rows
And so the journey of the night descends
When all the shades are gone
A garland gay we bring you here
And at your door we stand
It is a sprout well budded out
The work of our Lord's hand
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

We were amazed!

Me: WOW!

When it was done we were in awe.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Eli: Yeah!

Laniya Momoshiki: Nice song. Too bad we have to fight.

Dinah Echo: I know. But I'm glad you liked it.

Me: Your song literally caused many of the enemies here to have their heads exploded.

Flapjack: Literally.

Nico: Thank goodness they were just minor thugs and bandits.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: That was cool.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and it separated Another Baddie Undine from her!

Dinah Echo: Whoa! This is gonna be awesome!

Laniya Momoshiki: Now I don't have to hold back!

Dinah Echo: Lets make some noise!

Nico: Go get her!

Laniya and Dinah fired a massive blast of water and song energy and the blasts hit Another Baddie Undead and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: OH YEAH!

Dinah Echo: That was awesome!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and there was also a Monster Rancher Disk for Undine too.

Me: Cool!

I saw the title for the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Sea Dragon Siren and The Alchemical Elemental Kingdom of The Undine.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: We have Another Lady Flamicorn, Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo left.

Maria: Better call in Laney Sonnya Romanov.

She did so and in a powerful burst of fire came Laney Sonnya Romanov.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) I'm here comrades.

Nico: This one is going to be infernal.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: Another version of Lady Flamicorn?

Me: Yep.

May: Right over there!

We saw a dark version of Lady Flamicorn! It was ANOTHER LADY FLAMICORN!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: This one is hot!

Me: Yep.

Another Lady Flamicorn: I sure am a hot one.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes and red fire angel wings and she had the symbols of the Fire Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Camie Yukimura!

Camie Yukimura: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Are you related to Keiko Yukimura?

Camie Yukimura: I sure am. She's my cousin.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That is cool!

Camie Yukimura: And also I am the gene-slammer for Ka-Boom of the Trap Team.

Qin: Whoa! Explosive!

Camie Yukimura: Very. I heard all about my cousins adventures in the Spirit World and all that. I'm very proud of her.

Me: We all are.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Camie Yukimura: I know.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and it separated Another Lady

Flamicorn from her.

Camie Yukimura: Whoa! This is gonna be brutal!

Another Lady Flamicorn: (Speaking in Korean) 내 분노는 찜질방보다 더 뜨겁다! (My rage is hotter than a sauna)

Me: (Speaking In Korean) 당신의 분노가 곧 꺼질 것입니다. 나는 그것을 영원히 지속할 만큼의 분노로 가졌고 그것은 당신의 파멸로 끝날 것입니다! (Your rage is about to become extinguished. I've had it with enough rage to last an eternity and it will only end in your destruction!)

Nico: You tell her J.D.!

Laney and Camie fired blasts of fire and it hit her and Another Lady Flamicorn exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We cheered and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Explosive Fire Princess and the Kingdom of the Rabid Rainicorns.

Me: Fitting.

Sakura Knudson: You speak Korean bro?

Me: I know every single language on Earth and many on different planets.

Qin: It's true.

Me: We have Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo left.

Nico: Better call in the Trifa sisters.

Maria: On it.

She did so.

Mandy, Melanie and Michelle Trifa Came.

Mandy Trifa: We're here guys.

Melanie Trifa: We're ready too.

Nico: There's Another Evil Titanium Ranger!

We saw it and it was a dark version of Evil Titanium Ranger! It was ANOTHER EVIL TITANIUM RANGER!

Me: This is gonna get ugly!

Another Evil Titanium Ranger: (In a girls voice) (Norwegian Accent) But I'm ready for this.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had brown and orange clothes and had Brown Angel Wings and she had the symbols for the Earth Skylanders on her Skirt and in the middle of Her Forehead.

Me: (GASP) Hera Kristiansen!

Hera Kristiansen: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wow!

Hera Kristiansen: I am also the gene-slammer for Head Rush.

Qin: Wow! She is tough!

Lola: And Strong.

Hera Kristiansen: Yes. I'm a strong master of the earth and a powerful force to be reckoned with. I also have a powerful song that can smash opponents to dust with rocks and I have intense strength.

Applejack: That is very impressive!

Qin: It sure is!

Mandy Trifa: We may not be Rangers. But we can still do this!

Hera Kristiansen: I know. But this will be fun.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of energy and it separated Another Evil Titanium Ranger!

Hera Kristiansen: By the Wrath of Odin! This is going to be fun!

Me: I'll help too.

I went over.

Me: Get ready for a world of hurt!

Another Evil Titanium Ranger: Well I'm going to be your worst nightmare!

Me: You don't have any idea who you are fucking around with!

Gizmo: Take that barfbrain down!

Mandy Trifa: Let's do this!

Another Evil Titanium Ranger pulled out his axe blaster and he fired it and I deflected the blasts and they hit him and massive fiery explosions blasted out behind him!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

We fired waves of water and energy and blasted him all over.

Hera then sang a powerful song and then he was hit all over with boulders and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Everyone cheered!

Me: OH YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Viking Earth Princess and the Kingdom of the Evil Titanium Rangers.

Me: Fitting.

Then we saw all over the boardwalk Axe Blasters and they were all imbued with the powers of the members of the M.O.E.

Me: Cool!

We picked them up.

Nico: Awesome new Legend Items.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Next up is Another Three Mage Sisters.

Nico: We know who to call for that!

Lincoln: Yep the Yosoninja Sisters!

Maria called them in and on elemental dragons came Kiiro, Kuro, Shiroi, Shinku, and Aoi Yosoninja!

Me: Yeah!

Kiiro: This is gonna be so awesome.

Kuro: I'm looking forward to this one.

Shiroi: Too bad Kirby isn't here for this one too.

Shinku: That would be cool.

Aoi: It sure would be.

Maria: No time to complain now. Here she comes!

We saw dark versions of the Three Mage Sisters! It was ANOTHER THREE MAGE SISTERS!

Me: Three powers.

Nico: Yep.

Another Francisca: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Flamberge: It sure will!

Another Zan Partizanne: I'm so excited!

They reverted back and it was three girls! One had red hair, red eyes, red and orange clothes and fire wings and had the symbols of the Fire Skylanders on her skirt and forehead, the second had blue hair, blue eyes, blue lipstick on, blue clothes, water angel wings and had the symbols of the Water Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and the third one had aqua blue hair, blue eyes, aqua blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the symbols of the Air Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Allie Spitfire, Kira Valentina and Lily Stormblade!

Allie Spitfire: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Lily Stormblade: Same here.

Kira Valentina: Yep.

Maria: Wow! They were three of them!

Me: Yep.

Nico: So who is who?

Allie Spitfire: I'm the gene-slammer for Spitfire of the Superchargers.

Kira Valentina: I'm the gene-slammer for Lob-Star of the Trap Team.

Lily Stormblade: And I'm the gene-slammer for Stormblade of the Superchargers.

Me: Cool!

Kiiro: Well, this still won't be one on one.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Lily Stormblade: Wouldn't have it any other way.

Lincoln: First lets free you girls.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated them from the Another Three Mage Sisters.

Allie Spitfire: Time for fire to burn!

Shiroi: Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire, light, dark, water and earth and blasted down the Another Three Mage Sisters!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We cheered!

Me: YEAH!

I caught the Ride Book and it was called The Elemental Princesses of Fire, Ice and Lightning and the Kingdom of The Elemental Destruction Cult.

Me: Cool!

Allie Spitfire: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Another Flotsam and Jetsam next.

Eustace: That's right. Another me was already fought. (LAUGHS) Stupid impostor.

Nico: I agree.

Maria: Better call in Elma for that one.

Qin: Good idea.

She did so.

Elma: I'm here guys.

Nico: Awesome.

We heard bubbling in the water.

Me: I hope the Another Flotsam and Jetsam can breath on land.

They jumped out and it was dark versions of Flotsam and Jetsam! It was ANOTHER FLOTSAM AND JETSAM! They reverted back and landed and we saw that it was two girls with green hair and green eyes. One had athletic clothes and the other had nice green clothes, one had dragonfly wings and the other had leaf angel wings and they both had the symbols for the Life Skylanders on their skirts and foreheads.

Me: (GASP) Autumn Reminara and Tina Quetzal!

Tina Quetzal: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Autumn Reminara: It sure is.

Nico: I take it you girls didn't like being turned into eels.

Autumn Reminara: No we didn't. I am the gene-slammer for Turbo Charge Donkey Kong.

Tina Quetzal: And I'm the Gene-slammer for High-Five.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Donkey Kong is going to love being partnered up with you Autumn.

Xenia: He sure is.

Elma: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Tina Quetzal: No worries.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated Another Flotsam and Jetsam from them!

Autumn Reminara: Whoa!

Elma: I don't know about you guys but I'm in the mood for some eel stew!

Nico: Me too!

They fired waves of fire and coconuts and energy and blasted the 2 eels and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were turned into eel filets in packages and I caught the Ride Book and it was called The Princesses of Donkey Kong Island and the Eels of Ursula.

Me: Cool.

We got to making Eel Stew.

Nico: (Sniffs) Mmm! That smells great!

Flapjack: It sure does.

Maria: Time to summon backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BRYYO FIRE 6!

She summoned Katnappe, Le Quack, Jewel Dopant, Argit, Frankie the Squealer and Ghost Monster along with Good Burns, Springfield Mafia and Good Cinder Fall.

Nico: YEAH!

We saw Frankie the Squealer beaten up!

Me: GOOD GOD! Frankie what happened to you!

Frankie the Squealer: Blame my ridewatch for it.

Fat Tony: Me and the boys beat up Frankie for you Maria.

Me: Boy Maria wanted to beat him up really bad.

Maria: Just don't do it again, okay?

Frankie the Squealer: No promises.

Me: He isn't called Frankie the Squealer for nothing.

Katnappe: (Sniffs) Mmm! You guys making Eel stew?

Me: We sure are. Turned the Another Flotsam and Jetsam into eel stew.

Nico: Yep. It'll be ready after the battle with Another Gizmo.

Good Burns: Speaking of whom…

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Gizmo! It was ANOTHER GIZMO!

Me: Another Gizmo!

Qin: This one is gonna be good.

Gizmo: Okay you barfbrain who are you!?

Another Gizmo: (In a girls voice) Who are you calling a barfbrain little boy!?

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and had a purple star mark on her face and had purple clothes and purple angel wings and had the symbols for the Magic Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead!

Me: (GASP! Elisa Nygma!

Nico: WHOA!

Elisa Nygma: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Gizmo: Wait are you related to…

Elisa Nygma: Yeah Edward Nygma the Riddler is my father. I'm a computer programmer and tinkerer too,

Me: Cool! Your father is Tecna's archenemy and she is a great technomancer.

Elisa Nygma: That is awesome. And I am also the gene-slammer for Enigma of the Skylanders.

Lola: That's very fitting.

Qin: Those Cryptic riddles that your father does are really cool!

Elisa Nygma: I love them too.

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast Morpher Blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Blaster and Saber.

Elisa Nygma: No he didn't because I gave him a copy of my latest game to let me go.

She showed me her game.

Me: Vina Rhode Island and the Riddle of the Maze of the Siren.

Brittney: That's one of my favorites.

Nicole: Mine too sis. That is amazing.

Me: You and your father are so much alike. He makes great video games that are very awesome and successful.

Nico: He sure does.

Nicole: And we love them.

Elisa Nygma: I'm glad you do. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: I know.

Elisa Nygma: I Can Be Cracked. I Can Be Made. I Can Be Told. I Can Be Played. What Am I?

Me: That's an easy one. A Joke.

Nico: Yeah.

Elisa Nygma: That's right!

She turned into Another Gizmo.

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) Your dad was traumatized after the battle against Thanos.

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch But not to worry. He's doing much better now.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor.

Another Gizmo: I heard about that. That was rough. But I'm glad.

Me: It was a massive wake up call for him.

Kalolo: It sure was.

Nico: (gets out Gizmo's Ridewatch) Time for technology power!

Nico activated it and formed a blaster with technomantic powers and he fired it and blasted her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: (Gets out Eustace's Ridewatch) Stupid Dog! You made me look bad!

Nico activated it and got out Eustace's ugly mask.

Nico: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Another Gizmo:

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace: (LAUGHS)

May: (gets out Doppelgänger's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and transformed into Thing!

May: (As Thing) IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

She ran and smashed her all over the place with incredible strength!

Me: Ben would be proud!

May: (gets out Angry Archer's Ridewatch) Tally ho!

She activated it and got a bow and arrow and fired and the arrow turned into a fist and smashed her in her face!

SMASH!

Me: BULLSEYE!

Qin: Nice one!

Maria: (gets out New Sun's Ridewatch) Don't forget me!

She activated it and fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

Maria: A little good cop bad cop! (ACTIVATES BAD COP'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Me: YEAH!

Kalolo: My turn! STUPID DOG! (ACTIVATES EUSTACE'S RIDEWATCH) (EYES BUG OUT) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Another Gizmo: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

Calamitous and his team consisting of Albedo, SpongeBob Robot

(BFBB), Zizza, Shrapnel, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Techno Pants, Indigo, Magnet Man EXE and Doctor Bot came.

Nico: Nice team, Calamitous!

Calamitous: Thanks Nico.

Me: This will be awesome.

Then an Emolga landed on my head.

Me: Hey an Emolga!

Qin: Cute little one.

Maria: Is that the next Gene Slammer?

Me: I think it is.

Emolga: (In a girls voice) I sure am.

Nico: Elise Reginald! Wow!

Qin: Our nature and science partner! Awesome!

She jumped down and reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had black goth clothes and had yellow angel wings.

Elise Reginald: I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Another Gizmo and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and wobbling and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought her over.

Elisa Nygma: (GROANS) What a headache.

Elma: Soups ready.

We got some soup and it was tasty.

Kalolo: Your favorite memory of Nico?

Elise Reginald: When me and Nico were in nature class and a bunch of bully girls were picking on the nerds and I used my plant powers and grew vines of poison ivy and shoved it down their underwear and they were itching for weeks.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Qin: (LAUGHS) I remember that! That was funny!

Camie: They had it coming.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elise hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Elise Reginald: Me too Nico.

Me: This was awesome!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy,

Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, and Jessica Rabbit are heading to Austin, Texas, the Comedy Capital of the World, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan Loud, she's a bonkers-crazed prankster who loves pulling harmful and lethal pranks on people!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Austin, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she's a bonkers-crazed prankster who loves pulling harmful and lethal pranks on people!

Nico: This is going to be like facing off against Dark Luan and Dark Connor again, but this is really going to put our prank-foiling skills to the test.

Laney: You said it.

Sun Shang Xiang: And from what we heard from your Guardian Angels about Luan, she'll no doubt have some unpleasant surprises in store for us.

Lincoln: You're right, Shang Xiang. Luckily, we have our trusty secret weapon: every April 1st, Luan unleashes a Prank Apocalypse, and no one, I mean, no one is safe from her. But, Laney has created many contingency plans to outsmart Luan and put a stop to her prank spree.

Laney: Now, we can finally put an end to that prankster's mayhem for good.

As we walked through Austin, we began foiling Bonkers' pranks and we'd been getting the people to safety. Suddenly, we came across a room full of people tied up, and then, we also see familiar green canisters of gas in the room.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That lunatic, she's captured a group of people, and she's got canisters of Joker's Gas in there!

Lincoln snapped his fingers and teleported the people out before the canisters went off and filled the room with Joker Toxin.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln.

?: Hey, that wasn't fair, you ruined my Pudding's revenge!

Luan: (Gasps) Oh crud, I wasn't expecting to hear that voice ever again. You can come out now, Dark Harley.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dark Harley, the dark side of Harley Quinn created by Joker.

Giganta: Harley's Dark Side, I thought Luan got rid of her for good after she purified Harley and freed her from Joker.

Luan: I did, Doris. But, it looks like Dark Harley's come back, and no doubt with revenge for what we did to her "boyfriend". Well, guess what, sister?! You're joining your boyfriend in The Black Gates for good.

Suddenly, Harley Quinn came and she knocked Dark Harley out with her mallet.

Harley Quinn: That's for what you did in making my life a nightmare, you remnant of The Joker.

Luan: Nice one, Harley. Now, to take care of this last remnant of The Clown Prince of Crime.

Luan drew the Judgement Kanji on Dark Harley's head, and she was banished to The Black Gates to join The Joker.

Lincoln: I certainly didn't expect Harley's Dark Side to come back and join with Bonkers, but since we are dealing with a homicidal sadistic prankster, looks like Dark Harley couldn't stay away.

Blake: But, at least, Harley's Dark Side is gone for good, now we can take down Bonkers.

Suddenly, we heard a loud scream of rage.

Nico: Uh oh, there's no mistaking that death screech from anywhere: we just ruined every single one of Bonkers' pranks and got rid of her partner, Dark Harley, who came back only for revenge for what we did to Joker. Now, Bonkers is out for revenge.

We then arrived at Bonkers' castle: a massive black and yellow jester-themed castle of nightmares with jesters and pranks.

Luan: There's her castle, now, to bring down that sadistic prank-crazy prankster.

Before we could make our move, suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Core appear before us, and with it are the eight girls.

Nico: Whoa, Elemental HERO Core, awesome.

Elemental HERO Core: (Girl's voice) Oops, sorry for the scare, but I managed to get the girls out of the castle, and that prankster's really mad now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Naomi Knightley, I knew it was you.

?: YOU PRANK-WRECKING JERKS ARE GOING TO PAY FOR RUINING MY PRANK APOCALYPSE AND FOR KILLING MY PARTNER-IN-CRIME!

We saw a ball of pranks heading right for us, but it then crashed right onto the ground, and we saw who it was in the ball of pranks: Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan Loud.

Luan: (Gasps) So, that's Bonkers?! She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Bonkers: You prank wreckers have ruined my show, and now, you will all die laughing!

Bonkers threw wooden barrels at us, but Lincoln smashed them all with such incredible superhuman strength, then, she tried sending a pack of rabid wolves at us, but Lincoln howled, and the pack of wolves became loyal to him, then, she sent boxing glove rockets at us, but Lincoln fired a blast of magic which redirected the rockets at Bonkers and she got hit by them, then, she got out a cannon tried to fire cannonballs at us, but Lincoln fired powerful blasts of fire at them and melted them down to nothing, then, she tried to throw pie bombs at us, but Lincoln fired confetti bombs which hit the pie bombs and some of them hit Bonkers and exploded and she was covered in confetti, then, she tried to hit him with a mallet, but Lincoln turned invisible, then he reappeared behind her and fired bones and magic at her. Bonkers tried to run for her life, but Lincoln made a wall of sapphire gems, so she couldn't escape.

Then, Lincoln charged at Bonkers leaving an amazing rainbow trail and he grabbed Bonkers by the ruffled collar and tossed her into the rainbow trail, which gave her quite a nasty electrocution, and she got tossed out of her castle.

Nico: Just like J.D.'s demonstration, Lincoln showed he has the powers of Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Applejack, Pinkie Pie, Rarity, Sunset Shimmer, and Starlight Glimmer.

Lincoln: I also have the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence, Nico, don't forget that.

Twilight Sparkle: He's right, but that was an amazing display, Lincoln.

Applejack: You got that right, Twilight, this was just like what we saw with J.D.'s demonstration when he transformed yesterday. Now, I think it's time we rough-housed that prank-crazy prankster and send her to Vypra.

Sylvester: I may love pranks, but those pranks of yours stink!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And you heard what Applejack said, come on, gang, let's get that crazy prankster.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive

Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Blake's team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed

Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bonkers and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Bonkers got extremely mad, she continued to fire bear traps at us, but we dodged them all. Then, Lincoln fired beams of sunlight, moonlight, and crystal hearts at Bonkers, demonstrating that he also has the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence.

Rarity: The beams of sunlight, moonlight, and crystal hearts: Linky was right, he also has the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence.

Me: It's true that Lincoln has you, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Pinkie Pie, Applejack, Fluttershy, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie in his harem, Rarity, and he also loves Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence like he loves his sisters.

Nico: Bonds of Love and Friendship, now that's really powerful.

Sunny Starscout: And he demonstrated the powers of Twilight Sparkle and her friends, along with the Princesses of The Sun, The Moon, and The Crystal Empire, that really is incredible.

Eli: Truly amazing.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Bonkers which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down. Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle, Rarity, Rainbow Dash, Pinkie Pie, Applejack, Fluttershy, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon jumped Lincoln and they kissed him all over the place. When they were done, Lincoln was covered in colored lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and steam whistled out from his ears, and an In Heaven look in his eyes.

May: (Snickers) Lincoln, if you keep on impressing your future wives like that, you're going to wind up covered in more than just lipstick marks.

Me: I think you may be too late, May.

We also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks on his wider and more muscular back and massive white angel wings, large white wolf ears, and eleven massive and long white wolf tails.

Clyde: Oh boy, looks like Lincoln's been marked.

Ronnie Anne: That's to tell anyone that's our man, and any who mess with him get no mercy from any of us.

Girl Jordan: You got that right.

Lincoln: I've seen what my harem is capable of: and they don't mess around ever! Seeing the kind of people I've had to deal with, they weren't going to tolerate any of their selfishness nor their heartless evil actions in trying to ruin my life and kill me.

Then, Bonkers' castle suddenly fell apart and it was destroyed.

Me: And just like with Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Mimica, and Power Chord, once we take down the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, their castle falls apart.

Twilight Sparkle: Without the ruling monarch, the castle falls apart and fades away into darkness.

Lincoln: You said it, Twilight. That's another hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling recruited into The Masters of Evil and only six more to go. (To Naomi Knightley) And it's so good to see you again, Naomi Knightley.

Naomi Knightley reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless red tank top, white skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Core, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Core-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Core etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Naomi Knightley: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again, Hannah.

Hannah Knightley: You too, Naomi.

Lincoln went up to Naomi Knightley and he hugged her, and Naomi Knightley is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Naomi Knightley: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Naomi Knightley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Core and older sister of Hannah Knightley, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert. Plus, she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart and she knows to share me among the other members of my harem and fellow Guardian Angels.

Luna: We almost busted out laughing seeing our bro's face being smooshed by her chest as she was hugging him.

Lori: And she was also kissing him all over the place and he had a love struck look on his face.

Earth: Like how we always make out with him.

Monica Anniston: Exactly, Earth. Naomi Knightley's a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages.

Naomi Knightley: But, we always saw her coming when we see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet.

Me: Yeah, the smell of her sweaty pits tends to make us sick.

Selene Arcangela: But, you and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln had more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents.

Nico: Dang, and is she really that strong, Lincoln?!

Lincoln summons a 900,000,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, and Selene Lexington lifted it with one hand and we saw just how strong she really is, and my jaw and Nico's hit the floor.

Qin: (Whistles) Damn, and I thought many of our friends were that strong, but whoa!

Naomi Knightley: And I'm going to reveal a very horrible revelation: and it's about how Linky and I took down Lisa who tried to destroy us by sending another robot army along with Todd whom she'd rebuilt again, but our alarm system alerted us early, and we took her down hard and we got that evil, cold-hearted, emotionless scientist grounded big time. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Naomi?

Naomi Knightley: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Naomi Knightley: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Naomi Knightley, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Naomi Knightley: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Naomi Knightley's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Naomi Knightley: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Naomi Knightley.

Naomi Knightley had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are MC Adore, Rose Tapdancer, Ichigo Sambamix, Garnet Taplady, Magenta Tangodance, Skyla Dancerhythm, Sonia Idolsinger, and Luna Truthseeker from Rhythm Heaven.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's MC Adore, Rose Tapdancer, Ichigo Sambamix, Garnet Taplady, Magenta Tangodance, Skyla Dancerhythm, Sonia Idolsinger, and Luna Truthseeker from Rhythm Heaven.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

MC Adore: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when MC Adore and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan Loud and Dark Harley Quinn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

MC Adore: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

MC Adore: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of MC Adore, Rose Tapdancer, Ichigo Sambamix, Garnet Taplady, Magenta Tangodance, Skyla Dancerhythm, Sonia Idolsinger, and Luna Truthseeker with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Bonkers, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Luan Loud, along with Dark Harley, the dark side of Harley Quinn created by Joker, and came back for revenge on us for what we did to The Joker.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us foiling her deadly pranks and Lincoln saving a group of people Dark Harley captured and tried to kill them by exposing them to Joker Gas and giving Dark Harley The Black Gates, and we all gave Bonkers the beatdown of her life with Lincoln demonstrating the powers of Twilight Sparkle and her friends along with The Princesses of The Sun, The Moon, and The Crystal Empire, and finally Lincoln blasting her with red fire and ladybugs which knocked her out, tied her up, and sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Naomi Knightley have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Dang, you guys really laid quite the beatdown on Bonkers along with foiling her sadistic pranks all over Austin, and I didn't expect Dark Harley to come back!

Lincoln: Same here, but we finally got rid of Dark Harley for good, and the last remnant of The Joker is gone for good.

Me: You said it, Lincoln.

Nico: Dark Harley was born because of The Joker, he really is nothing more than pure evil incarnate and a nightmare to all of Gotham, but we brought a permanent end to The Joker for good, and those who dare to continue his legacy deserve no mercy from any of us.

Me: You got that right.

---

After taking down Bonkers and sending Dark Harley Quinn to The Black Gates forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Naomi Knightley saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Naomi Knightley: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Naomi, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Naomi Knightley: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Naomi Knightley: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Naomi, what's the story on how Lisa tried to destroy you all by sending another robot army to your gym while you were inside working out, but your alarm system alerted you early, and that you and Lincoln took her down hard and they got that cold-hearted emotionless little nightmare grounded big time.

Naomi Knightley: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Naomi Knightley pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Naomi Knightley and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and they were doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw on the television: Lisa was here, and she has yet another massive robot army with her to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh shit, Lisa's here, and she's got yet another massive robot army with her, and she still wants to kill us!

Past Lincoln: Lisa, you really don't know when to quit, do you, same with Todd? Come on, Naomi, let's take her down and send those robots to the scrap heap.

Lincoln and Naomi Knightley, along with the rest of the Guardian Angels, flew out of their gym, and before Lisa could order her robots to attack, Lincoln and Naomi Knightley proceeded to smash all of the robots into scrap metal.

Past Lisa: YOU STUPID IGNORAMUS APES! YOU'RE RUINING MY GLORIOUS REVENGE! TODD, KILL THEM ALL!

Todd: (Robotic Voice) Understood!

Todd went after them, but Lincoln grabbed Todd, ripped his head off, and smashed the robot into a million pieces. Then, Lincoln and Naomi grabbed Lola and they had proceeded to beat her down, and after they got done with beating down Lisa, Lincoln tied her up in red energy ropes he fired from his white angel wings, and they dragged her off to The Loud House and to her doom. The video ended, and we were outright horrified.

Nico: My God, I knew Lisa was like that because of that heartless Dark Side of hers, but she had tried to kill them with her massive robot army and out in daylight too, that's pure evil to the extreme.

Me: Yeah, and I still remembered that day all too well. Lisa went too far that day, and after Lincoln came back with a tied up Lisa and he told everyone what she tried to do, she wound up getting her butt grounded for sixteen weeks, and she swore revenge on Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, it made the hatred and anger of those who hated Lisa go up even more, along with ours.

Lana: Lily couldn't stand living with that heartless little monster after that day.

Luan: And after Lisa got grounded, she was thrown in the cage and Lily in her Warden Lily outfit hits the cage with her mallet and gave Lisa what for and we also made sure her lab was then put into her bunker and Lily changed the password again, and that really set Lisa off.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Nicky Little, Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream along with the rest of his harem are heading to Gelato Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a phoenix surrounded by clocks and stars on it with silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nicky Little, Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream along with the rest of his harem are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Nicky Little, Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut

Cream fell in with Clyde, and he also fell in love with them as well, and Clyde saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, and Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Charlotte Kensington has sent thugs after them. But, they don't know that Lincoln was also here in Gelato Beach waiting for the thugs of Charlotte Kensington.

Nicky Little: Wow, so our first date's here in Gelato Beach, awesome.

Clyde: I knew you'd love it, Nicky. Plus, I've been here before, and it's really awesome. But, we also got to watch it though.

Rebecca Hawkins: Yeah, Charlotte Kensington has sent her thugs to kill us, if she can't try to kill Lincoln, she'll try to target those close to him. She's an absolute monster!

Clyde, Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream along with the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream along with the rest of his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, but then, he saw Charlotte Kensington's thugs heading for them.

Clyde: There's Charlotte Kensington's thugs, let's get them.

But, before they could get after Charlotte Kensington's thugs, Lincoln appeared from a tornado of rainbow energy, mythological animals and beings, stars, planets, and elemental forces, and he fired blasts of blood red energy which hit Charlotte Kensington's thugs and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Clyde: Lincoln?! Wow, you really responded quick.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let you or your harem be put in danger by the hired thugs of those monster bitches. See you guys at home.

Lincoln teleported back home, and then, Clyde and his harem had lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream along with the rest of his harem, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rebecca Hawkins, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream along with the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Smirks) I take it you and your harem had tons of fun at Gelato Beach, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Cozy Glow: And we also ran into Charlotte Kensington's thugs who came here to kill us. But, Lincoln appeared and he fired those blasts of blood red energy which hit Charlotte Kensington's thugs and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Starlight Glimmer: Those insane monster bitches, now they're going after Linky's friends and family?!

Lincoln: They sure are, and it stemmed from what I did to The Blood Dragons, their dads, and now that I killed Charlotte Kensington's thugs, she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Emberlynn Harlow scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done, but after what Charlotte Kensington did in sending those thugs to kill Clyde, now she's really crossed it now.

Lincoln: She sure has, and she'll die a horrible death later on today.

* * *

Later we were watching TV and then Jayden came.

Jayden: I'm going on patrol. You guys wanna come,

Lana (Pokémon): We sure would, Jayden.

Me: Sure Jayden.

We went down to the planet with him.

* * *

We were walking through the city.

Misty: Hey, who's that guy over there?

We saw Shirai.

Me: (In my head) I know him! That's Shirai and he was the predecessor blue ranger of Shinichi.

Nico: (In his head) This is gonna be an interesting one.

Laney: Lets go see.

Shirai: Excuse me. Are you Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Me: We certainly are and it's awesome to meet you Shirai.

Shirai: Pleasure is all mine.

Me: Is there anything in particular you need some help with?

Shirai: I just would like to ask some questions. Just to know more about you all.

Me: Oh certainly.

Qin: Ask us anything.

Laney: Sure.

Shirai: I know you guys know I'm SaruBrother. And that I lost said powers because I used them for personal gain. But you guys aren't punished if you use your own powers to make your own lives better.

Nico: I hope you're not asking us to go back in time to do what I think you're asking.

Shirai: No. I'm talking about here in the present where there are no consequences. You can easily snap your fingers to end all evil so you guys can have peaceful lives and so no one else suffers at the hands of scumbags. Why don't you?

Jayden: Every single day, we think about that. I'm glad you're not asking us to time travel. But if we ended all evil here and now with just a snap of a finger, we wouldn't be using our powers responsibly.

Me: Yeah that would be far too easy. Then there wouldn't be any challenge, fun or adventure or anything like that if we did that.

Nico: What's the point of being a superhero if there was nothing like that.

Shirai: I definitely see what you mean there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Jayden: Believe me, there are times when we think about using our powers to make our own lives better. But we have to use them responsibly, even if it isn't fair to us.

Me: That's right. With Great Power Comes Great Responsbility.

Shirai: (sighs) I see. There's still some things I don't understand. But unfortunately, there's only one way for me to get answers.

Me: Uh oh.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Shinkenger logo and turned into Samuraiki from episode 21 of Donbrothers!

---

Shirai once used the DonBlaster and became the first Saru Brother. However, he used the powers for personal gain and not for fighting monsters. Because of this, Shirai lost his Saru Brother powers as a result.

Shirai was first seen witnessing his successor, Shinichi. Then, he appears to rescue Shinichi from the Matsui Family in which then have a talk with him, Shirai reveals that Shinichi was mistaken for him because he was the previous Saru Brother and did something to upset them.

Later on, Shirai is having lunch at the Ramen shop and figured out the secret ingredient in the ramen just by tasting it. The master is impressed but Shirai modestly says he isn't an expert on ramen. Shinichi arrives and orders soy ramen with extra bamboo shoots, the master gives him an empty bowl and he "eats" his imaginary ramen. Shirai is confused about what he is doing, to which Shinichi says he has no money so he uses his imagination to sustain himself. Shirai asks if that's even possible, but Shinichi says that is the awesome power of imagination. Shirai thinks Shinichi is a very interesting person upon his response.

On a rainy rooftop, Shirai talks to Shinichi about his past, he used to be Saru Brother but did use the power for selfish reasons. He did not see a reason for having power, only to just risk his life and endanger his safety fighting monsters using it. It made more sense to Shirai to enjoy what was given to him for his own use. Shinichi thinks that does make sense and when asked why he fights with no expectation of rewards in return for doing so, he says it just comes naturally to him. Shirai thinks Shinichi really is interesting and wants to take action on dealing with the Matsui Family.

Shirai and Shinichi then arrive at a ramen restaurant owned by the Matsui Family. The boss upon seeing the two of them barks that they go in the back room and wait since they are still serving customers. Shinichi didn't expect that the Matsui Family were a "ramen family". Later, the boss explains that Shirai used to work for him almost like a right hand man, but when he could "turn into a monkey", he slacked off.

Shirai explains that he used his abilities to pick up women and take them to various locations on dates with the invisible doors, win sports competitions such as track marathons and skip lines at events such as meeting idols for a handshake using the doors. Shinichi finds Shirai's abuse of power disgusting. The boss says he fired Shirai after his antics, but something he treasures was stolen from him by the monkey, which he demands returned to him. Shirai puts a gift bag on the table and slides it to the boss. He unwraps the contents and it is revealed to be an autograph from Tetsu, the actor from The Ultimate Chef Path of Tetsu. The boss considers it a treasure because the actor visited his establishment and loved his ramen so much that Tetsu did something he never had before for any fan: sign an autograph, as Tetsu normally hated and refused to give them to anyone.

In exchange for the autograph, Shirai asks for what the boss promised him, a large pot of the restaurant's secret ramen sauce. Later, Shirai admires his prize, which he plans on using for his own ramen business. Shinichi wonders why doesn't he just make his own sauce instead, with Shirai not wanting to work that hard to get successful. He tastes the sauce, only to find its flavor is all wrong, the boss tricked him as the sauce is a fake. The boss bursts in, outraged that the autograph he received from Shirai was a forgery since the structure of one of the characters in the Tetsu's full name is incorrect. Shirai admits he sold the real autograph for cash when he was getting low on funds. Both argue and demand the authentic version of what they want, but Shinichi tries to deescalate this through telling them to put aside their avarice and use their imagination to set aside their differences. He visualizes a burning desert that is drying up their throats and it begins to affect them.

Shirai and the boss can't take much more of the imaginary desert heat, Shinichi says a single bottle of water is on the ground but only one person can drink it. The boss pleads Shirai for the water, promising to forget about the autograph if he does. He is pulled back into the real world, snags the water and runs outside to drink it.

Shirai is impressed with Shinichi, admitting he had doubts, but if he was more of a hero like him his life could have been different.

Shirai wants to know what makes Shinichi so special and why he fights monsters, feeling compelled to fight him. This desire turns Shirai into Samuraiki and Shinichi accepts his challenge.

Shinichi battles Samuraiki, and while the others do try to help, some of them get burned by the Hitotsuki using Shinken Red's fire techniques to unleash a flurry of blazing sword slashes. After knocking Samuraiki off balance with his Robotaro form, Shinichi combines with the rest of the Donbrothers to form Don Onitaijin. They engage Samuraiki at human size and blow him into the air with a cyclone created by Don Onitaijin's fan, flying up and sending him plummeting back down after a Heaven Monkey Barrage attack.

The fight ends with a clash of swords, though Don Onitaijin proves the superior sword warrior as it defeats Samuraiki with a furious rapid onslaught of dual Robotaro Slashes.

Some time later, Shinichi goes to a new ramen cart that recently opened up and orders imaginary ramen from Shirai, who has now decided to live earnestly and work hard to achieve his dreams. Shinichi thanks him for the meal, saying his soy ramen with extra bamboo is delicious.

---

We gasped!

Me: Samuraiki! I knew it!

Xenia: Whoa! The Japanese Samurai Rangers Hitotsuki!

Me: And I remember him too! He was pissed off that he couldn't get an answer as to why Shinichi fights!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Time for a little reunion.

I snapped my fingers and then the Donbrothers appeared!

Taro: Oh man! Samuraiki!

Shinichi: Shirai not again!

Nico: Sorry. But it's only fair since he's your predecessor.

Shinichi: I see what you mean.

Me: Looks like we're going to have to beat the crap out of him!

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready to kick some butt!

Jayden: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

He transformed and he was ready!

Samuraiki used Sarubrother's arms to lunge at Jayden.

I teleported and kicked him in the face.

I fired blasts of fire and blasted him all over and Nico fired waves of light and darkness and smashed and blasted him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Samuraiki used his katana to emit fire and slash at Jayden.

He blocked it with his sword and I kicked Samuraiki and me and Samuraiki clashed ferociously with our swords and sparks flew all over the place and fire burned all over and we absorbed it.

Me: Hey you want to hear the most annoying sound in the world?

Samuraiki: What is it?

Me: (STUPID SOUNDING SCREAM)

The scream immobilized him!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) I LOVE THAT SCREAM FROM DUMB AND DUMBER!

Jayden swung his spin sword at Samuraiki but he manipulated origami papers to block it.

Konan: He has Origami powers too? Very impressive. But so do I.

She formed Paper Cranes and they flew and hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Top this too!

I used explosive clay with Deidara's powers and blasted him all over with fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Art is an explosion! WHY THE FUCK DID I JUST SAY THAT!?

Jayden and Samuraiki clashed swords.

Fire exploded out of their swords and ignited everything around us and we absorbed a lot of fire.

Laney: YEAH!

Nico: YEAH GO JAYDEN!

They clashed ferociously and fire blasted off all over.

Jayden: Is your sword similar to Xandred's?!

Samuraiki: I assure you that it's only a coincidence that this sword is similar to the one your late enemy used in the past. I don't choose what it looks like!

Jayden: That makes sense.

Jayden and Samuraiki clashed and more fire blasts blasted all over the place.

Xenia: YEAH!

Shinichi charged at Samuraiki

He bashed him down.

I clashed more with Samuraiki.

Me: You know the most epic thing? When Master Xandred died he exploded with the force of a nuclear explosion. He also tried to take Nico with him in a Kamikaze explosion. But it was all for nothing.

Samuraiki: That's what I heard.

I clashed more all over with him.

Samuraiki: But I assure you. It's only coincidence my sword is similar to Xandred's!

Me: That's good.

I clashed more with him and sparks flew all over.

Me: Xandred was shocked last year when he saw that Nico survived his failed Suicide Detonation.

Samuraiki: Good and I bet it was priceless.

Me: Oh it was.

I clashed more with him and fireballs flew everywhere.

Shinichi: Avatar Change!

He turned into the Blue Samurai Ranger!

Kevin: Oh yeah!

Shinichi fired water energy arrows and blasted him all over.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Lyra kicked and punched him all over the place and kicked him down.

Taro: You are not doing this alone, Shinichi. Avatar Change!

He turned into Kyuranger Red!

Lucky: LUCKY! That is amazing!

Me: YEAH!

He fired waves of stars and blasted Samuraiki all over.

Taro then used the Kyuranger Alter and fell unconscious. The Kyuranger Alter then charged at Samuraiki.

He smashed him down in a powerful charge.

Xenia then fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

But then I saw a Super Hot Head appear!

Me: A Super Hot Head!

I teleported and slashed it and then I got THE MONSTER FLAME ABILITY!

Me: TIME TO BURN!

Haruka: Where did that come from?!

Nicole: Our world is merged with Kirby's world. You never know what will happen.

Haruka: Cool!

I then had fire swirl above me and I fired a powerful dragon made of super intense fire and it hit Samuraiki and smashed him head on!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: TAKE THAT!

Samurai Jack joined in with a slash from his sword.

He slashed Samuraiki and kicked him down.

Me: (Imitating Samurai Jack) No matter what form you take Aku you will never defeat the side of righteousness!

Samurai Jack: Well said J.D.

Me: I thought that was good.

Samuraiki: This is the only form I'm able to use right now.

Nico: Not for long!

But then a Sawsbuck appeared!

Me: Hey a Sawsbuck!

Nico: Cool!

But then 3 More Sawsbuck came! They were in each of its forms for the 4 seasons!

Me: Wow! 4 Sawsbuck! And they are all in their forms for each of the 4 seasons.

Lana: Cool!

Spring Sawsbuck: (In a girls Voice) And this guy can say his prayers.

Nico: The Salisbury Sisters!

Qin: Haru, Natsu, Aki and Fuyu!

Nico: Cool!

They fired waves of fire, water, leaves and wind and blasted him all over.

Octane: Well, I didn't see this coming!

Nico: Sawsbuck is one of the gene-slammers I was hoping to meet.

Me: I also had a feeling that all four of their forms would appear too.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is!

Me: Lets finish him!

Jayden: With pleasure!

Me: YEAH!

Jayden: Fire Buster Cannon Mode!

He had it ready and I put in disks for the Samurai Rangers.

Donbrothers and Jayden: PHOENIX FESTIVENESS BLAST!

We fired a combo blast and the blasts all hit Samuraiki and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Samurai Rangers Gear!

Me: Yeah! Samuraiki you have failed this city!

Lyra: Demon Elimination Complete!

Donbrothers: All's Well That Ends Well!

Jayden: Rangers, Victory is ours.

We went over to Shirai.

Shirai: (smiles) I think I understand you all now.

Ni o: We're glad you do.

Shirai: Keep doing what you're doing. Never change who you guys are.

Me: That you can count on.

With that, Shirai vanished.

He was sent back to Japan.

Qin: That was an awesome battle.

The 4 Sawsbuck reverted back. Haru was a girl with pink hair, green eyes and green and pink clothes and had pink butterfly wings and the kanji for Spring emblazoned in the middle of her forehead, Natsu was a girl with yellow hair and had blue eyes and yellow and green clothes and had green angel wings and had the kanji for Summer emblazoned in the middle of her forehead, Aki was a girl with red hair and had orange eyes and red and orange clothes and had red angel wings and had the kanji for autumn in the middle of her forehead and Fuyu was a girl that had aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and ocean blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the kanji for winter in the middle of her forehead.

Haru Salisbury: That was really awesome though.

Aki Salisbury: It sure was!

Fuyu Salisbury: Yeah it was!

Sandstorm: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Haru Salisbury: Us helping to discover that the rich life of one of our friends is a lie.

Natsu Salisbury: We found out that our friend Madison Lancelot the Escavalier gene-slammer that you'll meet soon was living a lie because her parents stole money that was rightfully that of another girl.

Aki Salisbury: Her parents stole everything they had that was rightfully another friend of ours and we used our detective skills to bring her evil parents to justice.

Fuyu Salisbury: We helped Nico as some of his partners back then in the CIA.

Me: WOW! Wait a second I remember seeing that case. The Lancelot family stole $750,323,234,235,000,000,000,000 and they were arrested and sentenced to eternity in federal prison. That was you guys?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! And apparently we found out that the next gene-slammer is for Escavalier.

Grave Clubber: Thanks for helping us, guys. Sorry that it seems we always need your help before the big day.

Taro: We don't mind it. After all, the Hitotsukis started with us.

Me: That's true and now they are messing with us.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah,

Me: Soon whoever is sending them will pay.

Taro: Yeah. See ya soon.

They teleported back to Japan.

Nico: Now we need to get ready for our next mission.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

Nico: You guys are going to love our next mission. It's for the movie The Pirates! In An Adventure with Scientists.

Lana: Awesome! I love that movie!

Eli: That was a good one!

Xenia: It sure was!

Nico: Yep. First we're going to watch the movie and then we'll head out.

The previous group came.

Boomerang: Can me, Vanitas, El Diablo, Iron Lung, Merman, Beast Man, Doctor Octopus, Speed Demon, Turtle, and 2016 Morbucks go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Awesome.

Cheetah: Nico, we already know one of the Gene Slammers you're meeting next. What about the others?

Nico: Amoonguss and Jellicent.

Me: So Escavalier, Amoonguss and Jellicent

Nico: Yep.

Me: Neat.

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Now we can watch the movie.

El Diablo: I'll heat up the popcorn.

He did so and we got the popcorn and watched the movie.

In London, 1837, Queen Victoria is told by her servants that England rules the entire ocean, with the exception of pirates, whom she despises (simply because they shouldn't be around anymore). Meanwhile, The Pirate Captain leads an unorthodox group of amateur pirates who are trying to make a name for themselves on the high seas. To prove his worth, The Captain enters the annual Pirate of the Year competition, with the winner being whoever can plunder the most treasure. After several failed attempts to plunder mundane ships, they come across the HMS Beagle and capture its lone passenger, Charles Darwin, who recognizes the crew's pet "parrot", Polly, as the last living dodo bird. Darwin recommends that they enter Polly in the Scientist of the Year competition at the Royal Society of London, and The Captain accepts, believing that winning the competition can help him win the Pirate of the Year award, despite his assistant, The Pirate with the scarf, advising him not to. Allowing The Pirate Captain and his crew to stay at his house for the night, Darwin plans to steal Polly for himself in order to impress Queen Victoria, whom he's smitten with. He has his trained chimpanzee Mr. Bobo steal Polly, but the plan fails.

The next day, the pirates disguise themselves as scientists to enter the competition, and the dodo display wins the top prize, which turns out to be a meeting with the Queen. The Queen requests that Polly be put in her petting zoo, but the Captain refuses and accidentally reveals his true identity. The Captain is about to be executed when Darwin reminds the Queen that Polly has been hidden and only the Captain knows where. The Queen pardons the Captain of his crimes and orders Darwin to find Polly by any means necessary. Darwin and Mr. Bobo take the Captain to a tavern, get him intoxicated, and steal Polly, but The Captain chases them into the Tower of London, where the Queen is waiting. She dismisses Darwin and Mr. Bobo and offers The Captain enough treasure to ensure his win for Pirate of the Year in exchange for Polly. The Captain accepts the offer and returns to his crew, assuring them Polly is still safe.

At the Pirate of the Year ceremony, the Captain is announced as the winner, but rival pirate Black Bellamy finds a newspaper revealing the Queen's pardon and explains that if pardoned, one is no longer a pirate. The Captain is stripped of his treasure and pirate attire and admits to his crew that he sold Polly to the Queen for the treasure, prompting them to abandon him. The Captain returns to London and reunites with Darwin, who has discovered that the Queen is part of a society of world leaders that dine on endangered creatures, and Polly is to be served at their next banquet. The Captain and Darwin work together to steal an airship and find the Queen's flagship, the QV1, while Mr. Bobo sets off to retrieve the Captain's crew members.

Aboard the QV1, the Captain and Darwin find Polly before she's cooked and eaten, but the Queen finds them and attempts to kill both of them. Mr. Bobo and the crew come to their aid, but while fighting the Queen, they accidentally mix the ship's stash of baking soda with vinegar, causing a violent reaction that explodes and breaks the ship in two. The Queen tries to escape with Polly in the airship that the Captain and Darwin came on. Polly causes her to rip a hole in the airship and drop Polly, and the Captain catches her before she falls into the ship's propeller. The Captain, along with Darwin, Mr. Bobo and the rest of his crew, escape safely, leaving the furious Queen behind on her deflating airship. Due to their actions, the Captain is targeted with the highest bounty known to pirates, with 100,000 Doubloons placed by the Queen, restoring his pirate reputation as well as marking him as the most dangerous pirate alive. Darwin stays on an island to study more exotic animals, and The Pirate Captain continues his exploits with his crew, now joined by Mr. Bobo.

---

When it was done we cheered wildly and it was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was so awesome and fun!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: So our target is a Xenophobic version of Queen Victoria.

Camie: What does it say about her?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her info.

---

Queen Alexandrina Victoria Hannover, also simply known as Queen Victoria, is the main antagonist of Sonny Pictures Animation's sixth and Aardman's fifth feature film The Pirates! In an Adventure with Scientists!.

She is the ruler/monarch of the British Empire and the head of the Church of England with a severe hatred of pirates. She was part of a secret world society in which they eat exotic animals that are endangered. As a member of the society, she planned to eat Polly the pet dodo bird of the Pirate Captain, but was foiled when the latter sinks her massive flagship the QV1. Queen Victoria is also the last British ruler from the house of Hanover due to her marriage to Prince Albert of the house of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha.

She was voiced by Imelda Staunton, who also played Dolores

Umbridge in the Harry Potter film series, Angorra in The Snow Queen, and Mrs. Lovett in the 2012 West End adaption of Sweeney Todd.

Queen Alexandrina Elizabeth Christina Victoria is the queen of London and has a severe hatred of pirates. She revealed the reason behind her hatred; she believed that pirates are obsolete and also because of other ridiculous reasons. She was also the leader of a secret party of world leaders who join together every year to eat the rarest of creatures. When the Pirate Captain won Scientist of the Year, she arrived on her horse to meet him. She proceeded to congratulate him on his success, unaware of his true identity. When she asked him on where his dodo is, the Pirate Captain tells her that Polly is resting while hidden away and that he had let her out only for his performance during the award. When he tells Queen Victoria that he did this in case if "sinister forces" wants to make off with her, the queen buys this and reveals that she has a petting zoo where Polly will be safe.

During their conversation, Queen Victoria became suspicious of the Pirate Captain when he unknowingly said "There is nothing more to a pirate than his trusted dodo." When he eventually exposes his true identity by accident, she immediately has him executed. Queen Victoria then watches as the executioner was about to behead the Pirate Captain. However, when Charles Darwin reminds her that the only latter knows on where Polly is that she'll never know if he is dead, the queen immediately stops the execution at the last moment. After the Pirate Captain introduces himself, Queen Victoria proceeded to pardon him, which is considered treason back on Blood Island, the isle home of all pirates.

Then, she also was seen capturing Polly (the last dodo bird) with the other world leaders to eat all the rarest animals on the QV1. She almost had beheaded Polly, but Mr. Bobo saves her to disrupt the meal. Then, the Pirate Captain and his crew have a confrontation with her to keep Polly alive, making her get stranded on an island.

Near the end of the film, the other rare animals decide to eat Queen Victoria. It is completely unknown if Queen Victoria was eaten alive by the rare animals or if she managed to make it to London in order to resume her mandate. Because of the Pirate Captain's action against her, he received a bounty of one hundred-thousand Doubloons, which is the highest bounty for a pirate in the Seven Seas, effectively making him a most dangerous pirate alive and restoring his reputation among his peers. Consequently, this infamy makes his rival Black Bellamy to lose the title "pirate of the year"

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Applejack: Why that stupid snake in the grass queen!

Xenia: That is a mockery of the Queen Victoria we know!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Our mission is to battle her and dethrone her and then throw her in prison where she belongs.

Me: Yep.

Bruiser Cruiser: Let's get a move on.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Charlotte Kensington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Charlotte Kensington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie

Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Cookie: While you and I deal with Charlotte Kensington and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: After that stunt she tried to pull by sending thugs to kill Clyde and his harem, she's done for good. But, we also got to watch it though, Charlotte Kensington will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we got ourselves an adventure on the high seas! We're heading to the world of The Pirates! In an Adventure with Scientists!

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome adventure on the high seas, and once we get done with this high seas adventure, you're next, Charlotte Kensington.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Cookie: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Charlotte Kensington, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

We went to the garage and then went to the TLPS Phoenix Maelstrom and opened a portal and we were off.

## EASTERN EUROPEAN SEAS - 1837

---

We arrived.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Amazing!

Eli: We're almost 200 years into the past.

Lisa Loud: 186 years actually.

Qin: Yeah.

Merman: I'll swim to find anything out.

Nico: Okay. Laney, monitor things from the crows nest and watch for any ships matching the ship of the Pirate Captain.

Laney: Aye aye Captain!

Merman dove into the water and went ahead.

Nico: Jared set course to path 5155.

Jared: Aye aye captain. Where Queen Victoria was last spotted.

Jared had the ship sail for that spot.

Jindrax: Avast, mateys! Queen Victoria of this world will tremble before our might and walk the plank!

Me: To quote Long John Peter, AHA That wench better be ready for a fight that be sending her to Davy Jones Locker!

We laughed like pirates!

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Good pirate talk lads!

Nico: (LAUGHS) I love swashbuckling adventures on the high seas!

Doctor Octopus: It's gonna be some time before they get here.

Me: We be waiting a while then.

Jack Sparrow: As long as we get to slay that bilgerat queen mate.

Lola: That is for sure.

Applejack was turning green around the gills.

Lola: Uh oh. Captain Nico, Applejack is getting seasickness sir.

Nico: Oh boy. This happens every time we get on our ship. Laney, Applejack needs seasickness remedy.

Laney: Aye aye Captain Nico.

She came down and gave some to her.

Spoiled Rich: (pats Applejack on the back) There there.

Applejack then threw up!

YUCK!

Me: Ew I hate it when that happens.

Spoiled Rich: Me too.

Laney gave Applejack some medicine.

Applejack was better.

Applejack: Ahh thank you sugarcube.

Laney: You're welcome.

Lana got up to the crows nest.

Lana saw something.

Lana: Captain Nico! Pirate Captain's Ship off the Starboard Bow!

Nico: There it is.

We pulled up to them.

2016 Morbucks: Ahoy, mateys!

Pirate Captain: Ahoy Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Ahoy there!

Nico: Pleasure to meet ya Captain.

Pirate Captain: Ye too Nico.

Pirate Captain's ship was hooked up to ours and we had them aboard.

Pirate Captain: Nice ship ye have here.

Me: Thank ye kindly.

Scrap Shooter: Do you have a real name, see?

Pirate Captain: Sadly no. I just like to be called Pirate Captain.

Nico: That be all right then.

Qin: Yeah.

Pirate Captain: Ye be good pirates you are. Heard all about yer adventures with the famous Jack Sparrow.

Jack Sparrow: That's me mate. And they are great friends and true pirates they are.

Turtle: Have you ever met Blackbeard before?

Me: Turtle this is 1837. Blackbeard lived over 100 years prior to this.

Turtle: Oh right.

Pirate Captain: Aye. Blackbeard lived many moons prior before me.

Nico: That be true.

Lola: But we have found all sorts of amazing treasures in many parts of the world.

Vice: I can assure you that the Queen Victoria we know is much nicer then this one.

Me: That be true. In our world she be an angel. Alas the age of pirates in our world ended many moons ago before this. The year 1730 actually.

Laney: It's true.

Nico: Thank goodness that she never hated anyone in our time.

Qin: That be a good thing.

Pirate Captain: Aye good thing.

Speed Demon: Dammit, I can run fast on water. But not underwater!

Nico: We'll just have to search for her the old fashioned way.

Me: Captain, I can have our dragons fly in the air to search that way.

Nico: Capital idea J.D.

Shield Shredder: We also got lots of rum. We wanted to bring beer from Poromon's stash but…

Poromon: My beer! Mine!

Nico: Poromon. What did we say about sharing?

Poromon: But Nico?

Nico: No butts.

Pirate Captain: We be fine with rum.

Beast Man: Glad to hear it.

Nico: Good.

We got them barrels of rum.

Starlight Glimmer: I think I see her!

Rainbow Dash: It's definitely her!

We saw her on an island up ahead and she was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Nico: Target sighted! Lets give her a Drunken Sailor Sea Shanty Entrance.

Iron Lung: Raise the helms!

Nico: Jared forward.

Jared: Aye captain!

We went on.

Queen Victoria was infuriated and then the spirits of the great ships and pirates appeared and then they swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and then a phoenix cry was heard and then Drunken Sailor by the Irish Rovers was heard and she went insane hearing it!

Then our ship bursted through the explosion and we were ready!

Me: Queen Victoria you are under arrest!

Xenia: That's right! Your reign of terror is over!

Khybon: Time for you to walk the plank!

Queen Victoria: I will never stop until this world is rid of pirates! They are menaces to everyone!

Me: No pirates are the real menace. YOU ARE!

Qin: That's right!

Me: Also has anyone ever told you that your voice sounds like Delores Umbridge?

Nico: Now that you mention it… YEAH IT DOES! I HATE THAT BITCH!

Eli: ME TOO!

Xenia: YEAH!

Vanitas: Oh, you're REALLY getting dethroned now!

Me: BIG TIME!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys appeared.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys.

Killer Shrike: Nothing like a big pirate adventure, huh?

Nico: You said it.

Wolf: At least it's not space pirates.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Just regular ones.

Me: Yep.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Nico) Speaking of pirates, we heard you went to Stormalong Harbor.

Nico: We sure did

Shiva: How was it?

Me: Really awesome! We faced a record setting number of Another Villains.

Qin: Yep.

?: Boy that's a lot.

A figure came out and it was DONKEYVAC from episode 6 of Dino Thunder!

---

Donkeyvac was created by Mesogog and sent to steal the youth of the people of Reefside, so that he can turn it into energy.

Donkeyvac first attacked Reefside with an army of Tyrannodrones and stole the youth of popular pop star Kylee Styles, a friend of Kira. Kira couldn't stop him.

Donkeyvac stole the youth of numerous people of Reefside, including Cassidy and Devin as they try to interview with him. He encountered the Rangers. While Conner and Ethan fought Donkeyvac, Tommy was attacked by Zeltrax.

Conner and Ethan fought the monster. Than Kira arrived and attacked him with her scream. The Rangers had a hard time battling the monster due to his strength and explosive pomegranates, but Kira managed to clog shut Donkeyvac's nose with tennis balls. Donkeyvac was destroyed from the Z-Rex Blaster.

Mesogog revived and enlarged the monster. In the giant fight, Donkeyvac sucked the Megazord's energy and shot it with his blasts, but he was finally destroyed by the Dino Drill, and the youth that Donkeyvac as stolen returns to their owners, including Kylee Styles, Cassidy and Devin.

---

Connor: Donkeyvac!

Donkeyvac: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent by Mesogog to steal the youth of Reefside and use it for energy.

Donkeyvac: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Donkeyvac: (to the Dino Thunder Rangers) You guys did good killing Mesogog yesterday.

Connor: We did what we had to do.

Me: But I let loose on him. Mesogog was completely outclassed against my power.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

# Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Nico's rescue In Stormalong Harbor

Killer Shrike was first.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Nico's rescue was In Stormalong Harbor. I hope he went to the Candy Barrel.

Rice: We walked all over the place and it was fun. But we were mostly there to see Flapjack, Captain K'nuckles and Bubbie. It was awesome.

Haruko: It sure was fun.

Misuzu: It sure was. We had a great time there.

Chan Lee: You got that right.

Sailor Cosmos: It was really fun and cool.

Sailor Moon: You got that right.

Twilight Sparkle: We were mostly there because we battled lots of Another villains.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Spyro: Boy it sure was!

Killer Shrike: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Rice and team used fusions for Critias and the Widespread Ruin Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome new explosive dragons and new weapons and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman - Battling Another Lord Hotcakes, Another Shockwave (DOTM) Another Starfire the Terrible, Another Robot Patrick, Another Robot Sandy, Another Robot Spongebob, Another Baddie Undine, Another Lady Flamicorne, Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo. WHEW! THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHERS!

---

Wolf O'Donnell was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Nico, Ren's team, Gizmo's team, and the others did good Battling Another Lord Hotcakes, Another Shockwave (DOTM) Another Starfire the Terrible, Another Robot Patrick, Another Robot Sandy, Another Robot Spongebob, Another Baddie Undine, Another Lady Flamicorn, Another Evil Titanium Ranger, Another Three

MageSisters, Another Flotsam & Jetsom and Another Gizmo. (pants) FUCK, THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHERS!

Cole: Boy it sure was! There was a lot of them!

Lilith Sahl: Yeah it was amazing that there was that many.

Jeanne Sorensson: It was awesome!

Misty Tredwell: But it was cool facing them and they were all gene-slammers for skylanders.

Allenby: That was so much fun.

Cassie Covvington: It sure was awesome.

Fluttershy: We all had a lot of fun on that one.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was fun.

Stealth Elf: I thought it was cool myself.

Wolf: Boy no kidding! That has to be a record for the most Anothers. Lets do it!

Cole and team used fusions for Hermos and the Wolf Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - Lincoln's rescue

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Austin. How was it?

Julie: It was really awesome and we faced Luan's hypothetical Akumatized villain form Bonkers.

Meg: She was like The Joker and it was crazy.

Ninjini: It was crazy.

Mrs. Doolin: It sure was and it was fun.

Gusto: It sure was and we sent her right to you.

Knight Mare: Yeah that was crazy.

Pinkie Pie: But we beat that party pooper at her own game.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really fun battle.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah we showed her what for.

Captain Boomerang: That's great mates! Lets do it!

Julie and team used fusions for Hermos and the Cyber Dragon monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Meeting a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Core

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo (to Akira): I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Core. What's her name?

Akira: Her name is Naomi Knightley and she is an awesome and powerful one.

Milly Ashford: Yeah she sure is a powerful force.

Yumi Korra: Yeah she sure is.

Dawnstar: We all were impressed with her power.

Sun Lad: And her story is really cool too.

Ferro Lad: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Naomi, what's the story on how Lisa tried to destroy you all by sending another robot army to your gym while you were inside working out, but your alarm system alerted you early, and that you and Lincoln took her down hard and they got that cold-hearted emotionless little nightmare grounded big time.

Naomi Knightley: You're not going to like hearing it, Nico.

Naomi Knightley pulled up the video as it played on the big screen. There we see Naomi Knightley and Lincoln working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, even doing yoga to clear his mind and the rest of The Guardian Angels were with him, and they were doing the same routine as Lincoln. Suddenly, they heard the alarm sound, and they saw on the television: Lisa was here, and she has yet another massive robot army with her to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Past Selene Emperyous: What the heck?!

Past Laney Emperyous: Oh shit, Lisa's here, and she's got yet another massive robot army with her, and she still wants to kill us!

Past Lincoln: Lisa, you really don't know when to quit, do you, same with Todd? Come on, Naomi, let's take her down and send those robots to the scrap heap.

Lincoln and Naomi Knightley, along with the rest of the Guardian Angels, flew out of their gym, and before Lisa could order her robots to attack, Lincoln and Naomi Knightley proceeded to smash all of the robots into scrap metal.

Past Lisa: YOU STUPID IGNORAMUS APES! YOU'RE RUINING MY GLORIOUS REVENGE! TODD, KILL THEM ALL!

Todd: (Robotic Voice) Understood!

Todd went after them, but Lincoln grabbed Todd, ripped his head off, and smashed the robot into a million pieces. Then, Lincoln and Naomi grabbed Lola and they had proceeded to beat her down, and after they got done with beating down Lisa, Lincoln tied her up in red energy ropes he fired from his white angel wings, and they dragged her off to The Loud House and to her doom. The video ended, and we were outright horrified.

Nico: My God, I knew Lisa was like that because of that heartless Dark Side of hers, but she had tried to kill them with her massive robot army and out in daylight too, that's pure evil to the extreme.

Me: Yeah, and I still remembered that day all too well. Lisa went too far that day, and after Lincoln came back with a tied up Lisa and he told everyone what she tried to do, she wound up getting her butt grounded for sixteen weeks, and she swore revenge on Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, it made the hatred and anger of those who hated Lisa go up even more, along with ours.

Lana: Lily couldn't stand living with that heartless little monster after that day.

Luan: And after Lisa got grounded, she was thrown in the cage and Lily in her Warden Lily outfit hits the cage with her mallet and gave

Lisa what for and we also made sure her lab was then put into her bunker and Lily changed the password again, and that really set Lisa off.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Crimson Dynamo: Oh man! Lisa was a monster back then!

Applejack: She sure was!

Apple Bloom: But at least we don't have to worry about that.

Flashwing: No kidding.

Crimson Dynamo: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Akira and team used fusions for Hermos and the Rock monsters and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - Battling Samuraiki.

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) You guys battled Samuraiki earlier. He's Shinichi's precedessor, right?

Kim: That's right and that was so awesome battling him.

Noir: He put up one amazing and awesome challenge.

Soji: No kidding and it was a battle worthy of a samurai.

Z'neth: We all were impressed with it.

Peak: Boy we sure were.

Apex: That was so much fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was awesome to watch.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and J.D. put up an amazing fight!

Sunburn: He sure did!

Lady Shiva: Wow! That must've been awesome! That's another Hitotsuki for our ranks. Lets do it!

Kim and team used fusions for Hermos and the Elemental Charmers and their rider cards and they formed into new weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Naruto Uzumaki, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Hot Dog Monster (OC) - Samuraiki was a powerful one and a strong one

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Samuraiki was a powerful and strong. And which Alien are you gonna use this time?

Ben: I'll do this one.

He turned into Lodestar!

Lodestar: LODESTAR!

Billy Numerous: Awesome choice!

Lodestar: Thanks. And yeah Samuraiki put up a really awesome and great fight.

Wallflower: We were really amazed with how J.D. handled himself too.

Alizarin Bubblegum: Yeah that was so awesome.

Mei Terumi: It was amazing to see him in action.

Tula: It sure was.

Hot Dog Princess: We all were amazed.

Naruto: That's my bro for you guys. He always knows how to make a battle awesome.

Rarity: That he does darlings and we're really proud of him.

Sweetie Belle: We sure are.

Gill Grunt: Boy that is a fact.

Billy Numerous: It sure is awesome! Lets do it!

He formed 1,860 clones and the team used fusions for Hermos and the Mokey Mokey Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them all down.

---

Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - The Pirate Captain and his crew are awesome

---

Deker was next.

Deker: (to Ruby) The Pirate Captain and his crew are awesome. But does he have a name?

Ruby: I don't think so. All it said was that his name is Pirate Captain. But he is really cool.

Sir George: It's a most amazing thing he is.

Takumi: Yeah we all think he is great.

Bolin: He sure is.

Jessica Cruz: I agree there too.

Ibuki: It's so awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: All pirates are amazing too.

Scootaloo: They sure are and the treasure they have is awesome.

Whirlwind: I'll say.

Deker: It sure is. Lets do it!

Ruby and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Blackwing monsters and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - This version of Queen Victoria needs to be dethroned fast!

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) This version of Queen Victoria needs to be dethroned fast! She gives the one we know a bad name!

Maxxine: I agree there! This version is a tyrant! The real one never hated anyone and the Golden Age of pirates ended 107 years before Queen Victoria's reign began.

Mokunai XI: Yeah the real Queen Victoria loved everyone whereas this one hates all pirates with a vengeance.

Avian: She sure does.

Burstinatrix: Who does she think she is?

Sparkman: No kidding there!

Bubbleman: Yeah no kidding.

Starlight Glimmer: This version is nothing more than a Xenophobic Tyrant!

Cozy Glow: I agree there! She is giving the one we know a really bad name.

Hex: And she makes me sick!

Mummy: I agree there! Lets do it!

Maxxine and team used fusions for Hermos and the Mummy monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Musa, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - This version of Queen Victoria sounds so much Like Delores Umbridge and I HATE HER!

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) This version of Queen Victoria sounds so much Like Delores Umbridge. Who's someone we all hate!

Musa: I agree there! I hate Delores Umbridge! She is an absolute bitch!

Erina: Yeah she is a monster!

Touma: I wish we could have just given her the black gates and be done with it!

Umika: No kidding!

Noel: Yeah she is a monster.

Levi: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: But we already killed her once so what's done is done.

Moondust: Spending eternity as a stone statue is fitting for her.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Same here there.

Blackout: She brought all that on herself.

Thorax: That we sure can agree on.

Diabolico: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Musa and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Melodious Diva cards and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker

(Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman Gang - The Pirate Captain is funny and this version of Queen Victoria hates ALL PIRATES!

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Boomer: (to Lucca) The Pirate Captain is funny.

Butch: Damn shame this version of Queen Victoria hates ALL PIRATES!

Lucca: No kidding there! This version is a total Xenophobic Tyrant and she wants all the pirates to die.

Cheryl: She hates pirates with every fiber of her being!

Heat Man: No kidding there.

Nazz: What she is doing is not cool!

Winged Dragon of Ra and Five Headed Dragon all agreed.

Princess Celestia: I agree there! She is going to be dethroned and banished from London.

King Solar: And as King, I am going to banish her from London forever.

Solar Eclipsa: I feel the same way daddy.

Amber Morning: Me too.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Brick: Boy we all agree on that one. Lets do it!

Lucca and team used fusions for Hermos and the monsters of Ra and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Faiz Riders, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Hydrax, Good Cinder Fall, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., LAney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Donkeyvac.

---

Donkeyvac was next.

Donkeyvac: Boy this version of Queen Victoria gives the real one that we knew all those years ago a really bad name.

Me: That is for sure! She needs to be ousted forever from England.

Varie: I agree there and it's for the best.

Camie: That is for sure! What she is doing is pure evil!

Hydrax: That is for sure! She is a monster.

Good Cinder Fall: It's an insult to the entirety of British history.

Adagio Dazzle: That is for sure there!

Donkeyvac: I agree there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it were new familiars and they're for Misty Tredwell, Carly Atlas, and Kalin Kessler

Misty Tredwell: A female green Lizard Familiar named Medusa, she has the powers of darkness and green fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and green fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Ccarayhua's Green Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Lizard Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua appear, their souls will be devoured by the Lizard Earthbound Immortal

Carly Atlas: A female orange Hummingbird Familiar named Adelina, she has the powers of darkness and orange fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and orange fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Aslla Piscu's Orange Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Hummingbird Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu appear, their souls will be devoured by the Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal.

And Kalin Kessler: A male blue Golem Familiar named Brolohk, he has the powers of darkness and blue fire, and he can fire powerful blasts of darkness and blue fire at enemies, and he can also unleash a curse on villains called Ccapac Apu's Blue Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Giant Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu appear, their souls will be devoured by the Giant Earthbound Immortal.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

They turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers and they were ready!

The Faiz Riders activated their Rider Memories.

STANDING BY!

All: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

They were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX BLASTER!

They formed the Z-REX BLASTER!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Donkeyvac you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: Time to walk the plank!

Tsukasa: And get your ass kicked!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforcr Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Rangers and Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They turned into their Super Megaforce Ranger power!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets tear this bitch apart!

Queen Victoria: You dare to challenge your queen!?

Me: We are from the 21st Century! You are history!

Maria: Not without this you don't! (TURNS DIAL) BEAST FORCE 6!

She summoned Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Muscles Mouse, Ephemeral, Maria Witchblade and Reptilicus along with the NES Godzilla Monsters!

Qin: Lets do it!

We went at her and blasted and smashed and pulverized her!

Lyssta Blasted and smashed her all over.

Lana, Misty, Octane and Sandstorm used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Lana and Misty's powers, Octane's Liquid Flamethrower and Sandstorm's Sandblaster gun 100-fold.

Lana and Octane: FLAMING WATER BLAST!

Misty and Sandstorm: WATER SAND BLAST!

Darkness Spider Force and Vanitas: DARKNESS SPIDER BLAST!

Lost Galaxy Fire and El Diablo: LOST FIRE BLAST!

Countryside Fury and Iron Lung: COUNTRY FURY BLAST!

Darkness Mermaids and Merman: DARKNESS MERMAIDS BLAST!

Lightning Storm Bugs and Beast Man: LIGHTNING STORM BLAST!

Geniuses of Doom and Doctor Octopus: GENIUS DOOM SHOT!

Elemental HERO Justice and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL HERO

JUSTICE BURST!

Mystic Fire and Boomerang: FIRE BOOMERANG BLASTERS!

Lightning of Thor and Turtle: LIGHTNING THOR BLAST!

Prince of Beauty Fire and 2016 Morbucks: RICHES AND BEAUTY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Jack Sparrow, Pirate Captain, Rainbow Dash, Nico, Eli, Harry Potter and Camie: PIRATES LIFE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PIRATE ELEMENT STYLE: BLACKBEARD!

Entrapta: PIRATE LIGHTNING STYLE: ANNE BONNY!

Perfuma: PIRATE NATURE STYLE: HENRY MORGAN!

Frosta: PIRATE ICE STYLE: CHARLES VANE!

Jessica Kaios: PIRATE FIRE STYLE: WILLIAM KIDD!

Nanami: PIRATE WATER STYLE: HENRY EVERY!

Julie Makimoto: PIRATE EARTH STYLE: MARY READ!

Chie Satonaka: PIRATE WIND STYLE: PETER EASTON!

Shantae: PIRATE MAGIC STYLE: CALICO JACK!

Akko: PIRATE STAR STYLE: HOWELL DAVIS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said pirates.

Lincoln and his harem: PIRATE FINAL SMASH: PIRATE STRIKE!

They summoned pirates to attack Evil Queen Victoria!

We had her put into a cage and then sent to a special secure prison level of the Neptune Prison.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome high-seas adventure.

Nico: We haven't had one in quite a long while, and it was so good to get out there and sail the seas once again.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one more loose end to tie up: Charlotte Kensington.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's

legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Charlotte

Kensington.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Charlotte Kensington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Charlotte Kensington: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Cookie: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Cookie's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a lavender purple energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, sweets, and phoenixes, and as she approached Charlotte Kensington, she left lavender purple energy, rainbow lights, stars, sweets, and phoenixes with every step.

Cookie: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Charlotte Kensington, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Cookie was surrounded by a massive vortex of lavender purple energy with rainbow lights, stars, and sweets surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Charlotte Kensington: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Cookie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cookie grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and and a purple energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, hearts, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and a heart emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cookie has on a purple jacket, sleeveless light purple dress, pink socks, black shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbow lights, light, hearts, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by hearts, light, rainbow lights, and stars. Suddenly, Cookie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Cookie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cookie's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and pink energy, hearts, rainbow lights, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Cookie's Solar Heart Rainbow Light Cosmic Greatsword of Solar Rainbow Solar Hearts Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and pink etchings and a phoenix and etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with rainbow gems in their mouths and a large purple phoenix head with a pink gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Cookie has on her new large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The

Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cookie, Talented Dancer, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Charlotte Kensington of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Rainbow Lights, Hearts, Stars, and Phoenixes"

クッキー、才能あるダンサー、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のシャーロット・ケンジントンの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、虹の光、ハート、星、フェニックスのマスター

Cookie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR COSMIC SWEETHEART DANCER SOLAR SUN HEART PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC SWEETHEART DANCER SOLAR SUN HEART PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC SWEETHEART DANCER SOLAR SUN HEART PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Cookie's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Charlotte Kensington saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Cookie, but Cookie fired a barrage of purple energy blasts with light, rainbow lights, hearts, stars, and phoenixes at Charlotte Kensington and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Cookie again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Charlotte Kensington and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome, Cookie's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Charlotte Kensington and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Charlotte Kensington's been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Cookie: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Solar Cosmic Sweetheart Solar Rainbow Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Cosmic Sweetheart Solar Rainbow Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Cookie.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Charlotte Kensington. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Cookie and Lincoln went after Charlotte Kensington who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Charlotte Kensington and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Cookie attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Charlotte Kensington got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Cookie, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Charlotte Kensington's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Charlotte Kensington by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Cookie fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with light, rainbow lights, lights, hearts, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Charlotte Kensington, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Charlotte Kensington's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Charlotte Kensington: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Charlotte Kensington.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Charlotte Kensington's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Charlotte Kensington: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Cookie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cookie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Harper Reagen. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Cookie: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got seventeen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Charlotte Kensington, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cookie.

Suddenly, Cookie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cookie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on

Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cookie absorbed the lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of solar justice. Lincoln, Cookie, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Charlotte Kensington, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Arleth Presley, which means you and I are up next to face her, Paula.

Paula: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Suddenly, the symbol of the Magic Element on Crash Bandicoot's Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery began glowing.

Crash Bandicoot: I think we may have gotten a clue as to who we're meeting tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue.

Lincoln: One of the Skylanders Gene-Slammers, this time for my side.

Selene Arcangela: And thanks to the glowing Magic Element

Symbol on Crash Bandicoot's Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery, it's one of the Magic Skylanders, and there's one Magic Skylanders Gene-Slammer on your side who we are meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln: Marie MacDougal, Gene-Slammer of Spyro.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Arcangela: That's right, Marie MacDougal is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Magic, and you're also in for a huge surprise: Melanie MacDougal's also among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders.

We gasped.

Eli: I had no idea about that, but that's still awesome!

Selene Arcangela: We were just as shocked as you, Eli. As Marie grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Magic, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Magic Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of magic and elemental forces. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this was way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Marie and the others really hated that world-conquering warlord, and Marie formed and became the leader of a very massive and powerful coalition called The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, a coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Magic, and she also had the additional help of Spyro and the other Magic Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Magic, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Marie MacDougal.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Marie hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person Marie hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Lori, and Marie has more than once used her skills in Magic to put Lori in her place and cause a little magic mischief on that bossy, out-of-control, immature control freak witch, and she even told her off saying that Lori's a control freak, that she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and even worse, Marie also said that Lori has the fashion sense of a druid!

Nico's jaw dropped to the ground.

CLANG!

Nico: She called her all that?! Man, was she playing with fire, doesn't she know what'll happen if she gets Lori that angry.

Lincoln: She does, and what she said to her, that really set Lori off, and right before she could kill her, I saved Marie by firing a blast of magic at Lori freezing her, and Marie went over and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was left steaming with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted by Mom and Dad who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Eli: Oh, we're so in for hearing this story tomorrow. Plus, we'll be taking down the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling.

Lincoln: Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn. We better be ready for her, this'll be like facing Dark Lynn and Evil Lynn, but on a far more dangerous scale.

Nico: We will, Lincoln, and you'll definitely teach that sore loser a lesson.

Lincoln: I'll show that sore loser no mercy, and I'll make her eat chum!

Me: Now, that I'm so going to enjoy seeing.

Lori: Same here, for years, Lynn's gotten on our nerves with her showboating and aggressive nature, and she's more than once hurt Lincoln with her violent "sparring" sessions Lynn's Dark Side sprung on him, not to mention the Dutch Ovens, farting all over the place, disgusting others with her bad manners, and hurting everyone around her with her monstrous strength.

Luan: And let's not forget (GULPS) Packing Day!

Lana: Now the cycle of violence is about to come full circle, and Lincoln's going to give her a taste of her own medicine, and you know, I won't be surprised if he flattens her.

Luna: He'll probably crush her like a soda can, use her like a jump-rope or barbell, and turn her into a human pretzel and break her arms and legs.

Lincoln: We'll save that for tomorrow, but those are some good ideas.

Billy Numerous: That's one queen dethroned.

Deker: She's lucky she's only getting prison.

Me: Yep.

Mummy: Unlike Umbridge.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Pirate Captain: Excellent job, lads!

Diabolico: Thanks!

Brick: Can we celebrate at your ship?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone. Queen Victoria of this world was dethroned.

Me: Good riddance.

Jack Sparrow: (To the viewers) Hope you liked this swashbuckling adventure lads.

Me: I know I did.

We had a great celebration and we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

The Pirates! In An Adventure with Scientists was a great movie from 2012.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz

Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lisa's team consisting of Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy And Mei along with Calamitous, Albedo, SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Zizza, Shrapnel, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Techno Pants, Indigo, Magnet Man EXE and Doctor Bot are heading to the planet Mobius and we're going to Help Sonic and friends battle Another Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Another Chain Lightning, Another Florentine the Flurkey, Another Albedo and Another Calamitous and this will be awesome. Also we're going to meet a Jellicent Gene-slammer named Amy Rodriguez and she is Anya Rodriguez's sister.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Paula Price and Lincoln VS. Arleth Presley

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Athens, Greece, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn Loud, she's a bad sport who loves to showboat and hurt others with her monstrous strength! And we're in for a treat: we're going to meet the first Skylanders Gene-Slammer on Lincoln's side, her name is Marie MacDougal, Gene-Slammer of Spyro, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of

The Element of Magic, and we're also in for a huge surprise, Marie MacDougal's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Magic, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Magic Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of magic and elemental forces. She left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Marie and the others really hated that world-conquering warlord, and Marie formed and became the leader of a very massive and powerful coalition called The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, a coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Magic, and she also had the additional help of Spyro and the other Magic Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Magic, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Marie MacDougal. Though she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Marie hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lori, and Marie has more than once used her skills in Magic to put Lori in her place and cause a little magic mischief on that bossy, out-of-control, immature control freak witch, and she even told her off saying that Lori's a control freak, that she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and even worse, Marie also said that Lori has the fashion sense of a druid! That really set Lori off, and right before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing a blast of magic at Lori freezing her, and Marie went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was left steaming with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Get ready for a really funny spy adventure as we go help Austin

Powers take down Jack Evil and it's going to be so funny!

See you next time.

# SON OF DR EVIL

This chapter is based on the Austin Powers movie Austin Powers: International Man of Mystery.

GET READY TO LAUGH YOUR SOCKS OFF

---

On the planet Mobius was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lisa's team consisting of Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy And Mei along with Calamitous, Albedo, SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Zizza, Shrapnel, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Techno Pants, Indigo, Magnet Man EXE and Doctor Bot and we were there for an awesome rescue!

Me: Been a while since we were on Mobius.

Qin: It sure has been a while. I wonder how Sonic and friends are doing.

Laney: We'll find out.

Nico: I have a feeling this is going to be a good one.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) It sure will be good comrades.

Nico: Yes it will.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. This is going to be most fun.

Nico: Lisa, I want to thank you, Calamitous, and your teams for coming.

Lisa Loud: My pleasure Nico and it's going to be a good adventure for all of us.

Xenia: It sure will.

Nico: Rika, remember when we first met?

Rika Noralenshikov: I sure do Nico. We were in Russia and busted members of the Russian Mafia.

Qin: I remember hearing about that.

Xenia: That is cool.

Nico: Yeah good times.

Rika Noralenshikov: They sure were.

Nico: And now, you're part of my harem.

Rika Noralenshikov: I sure am and as a Mavelus Gene-slammer too.

Me: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and that is a most amazing love sight.

Rika Noralenshikov: It sure is. Also yesterday's mission was great comrades.

Nico: A True swashbuckling adventure!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: I can't believe the Pirate Captain doesn't have a real name.

Me: I know. He'll go down as The Pirate Captain with No Name.

Qin: Ooh I like it.

Nico: Me too. Like the Man With No Name but for pirates.

Lola: Yeah. That is awesome.

Applejack: I can't believe I got seasick again.

Me: I know. But it's something that can't be helped. It's caused by equilibrium imbalance in the inner ear.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: At least we helped you get better.

Applejack: That's true. Y'all sure did.

Qin: But we now have an evil version of Queen Victoria locked up and they threw away the key.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: That is for sure.

Camie: Yep.

Me: The Pirate Captain Decided to use Bloodbath Bay as his hideout.

Nico: Smart thinking there. No one will dare go near there.

Qin: That was still fun though.

Nico: That evil queen is lucky not to share Umbridge's fate!

Me: That is for sure!

Then we heard zooming and we saw Sonic and Tails!

Me: Here comes Sonic and Tails.

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Hey, Sonic!

Sonic: Hey guys! Awesome having you all here.

Tails: Yeah its been a while and we're glad we found you.

Rainbow Dash: Is Dr. Robotnik back to cause more trouble?

Sonic: Not this time.

Nico: Uh oh.

Sonic: We saw 6 Another Villains and they are heading this way.

Eli: (Concentrates) Oh man! They are Another Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Another Chain Lightning, Another Florentine the Flurkey, Another McWolf (Tex Avery), Another Albedo and Another Calamitous!

We gasped!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Sonic: But it has been a while since you all were with us.

Nico: It hasn't been THAT long since we last saw you two. You two helped out several times last year, remember?

Sonic: I know that. And it's so awesome.

Tails: Having you all with us is great.

Lola: Yes it is.

Sonic: Yeah. And it's fun to challenge Rainbow Dash and the fastest members of your team to a race.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is. And J.D. just recently got a new transformation that got him all the powers of the Mane 10.

Nico: It's true. He has Rainbow Dash's super speed now.

Me: Yep.

Sonic: Lets see what he can do.

Me: All right.

Sonic and me got ready.

Lola: READY! GO!

ZOOM! ZOOM!

I ran fast with Sonic leaving behind a rainbow trail as I Ran.

Nico: Wow! Look at them go!

Eli: Wow!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

I was running fast with Sonic.

Me: Not bad having Super Speed huh?

Sonic: You've become one awesome fastmo J.D.!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

We ran fast and came back.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Wow that was fast!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Camie: You were moving so fast that I couldn't follow!

Aylene C.: That was cool!

Himiko Toga: It sure was!

Nico: Also, would you like to go on Julie's mission today?

Sonic: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Turbo will come too. So will Devon.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Anyway, who's first?

Me: Another Dr. Robotnik is first right?

Eli: Yes that's right.

Nico: Better call in Jeanne Sorensson.

Maria did so.

She arrived in a portal of clocks.

Jeanne Sorensson: (Swedish Accent) I'm here Nico. This will be good.

Sonic: But there is something you should know guys.

Tails: She sounded like she was really sad and full of despair.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: I hope it's not that bad.

Me: I have a feeling it is.

Eli: I sense it.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Dr. Robotnik. It was ANOTHER DR. IVO ROBOTNIK!

Me: Another Dr. Robotnik.

Another Dr. Robotnik: (In a girls voice) (Crying) Is it true J.D.?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes with blue sclera, and had blue clothes and a sailor hat on her head and she had blue angel wings and she had the symbol of the Water Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had a pregnant belly.

We gasped!

Me: (GASP) Sapphire Nautilus!

Nico: She's pregnant?

Me: Yes. But no, worse.

Sapphire Nautilus: (Crying hard) IT WAS BECAUSE OF MY FATHER!

She told us what happened.

Her father raped her on a daily basis and then after she got gene-slammed she got pregnant with HIS baby and then he locked up the entire school with all the kids in it and burned down the entire building and killed them all while laughing like a madman. She WILLINGLY went to Swartz with the promise of revenge on her father

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK, HORROR AND DISBELIEF!

But Nico's sadness quickly turned into absolute rage and anger and hatred!

Applejack: WHY THAT HEARTLESS LOW DOWN SNAKE IN THE GRASS!

Laney: Uh Nico? Are you okay?

Nico: ..I'm going to kill him.

Calamitous: Nico?

NICO THEN EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF RAGE AND POWER! HE ROARED IN EXPLOSIVE FURY!

Nico: (IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE AND FURY!) I'M GONNA FUCKING MURDER THAT SON OF A BITCH! I'M GONNA RIP HIS LIMBS OFF ONE BY ONE, THEN I'M GONNA SKIN HIM ALIVE AND ROLL HIM AROUND IN SALT, AND THEN I'M GONNA SLICE HIM OPEN AND RIP OUT HIS ORGANS AND STRANGLE HIM WITH THEM, AND THEN I'M GONNA CUT HIS FUCKING HEAD OFF AND HE IS GONNA GO STRAIGHT TO HELL, AND THEN THE DEVIL WILL FEEL SORRY FOR HIM AFTER I'M DONE WITH HIM!

WE GASPED AND I SCREAMED AND JUMPED INTO MAY'S ARMS IN FRIGHT!

Me: MAY YOUR HUSBAND REALLY IS SCARY!

Qin: NO KIDDING!

Nico then teleported to God knows where.

Jeanne Sorensson: (to Sapphire) How about we blow off some steam to make you feel better?

Me: I guess I should have told him that her father was on Death Row in San Quentin Prison.

Sapphire Nautilus: Okay.

She got up.

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Sapphire was separated from Another Dr. Robotnik!

Jeanne Sorensson: That's more like it.

Varie came and took her over.

Another Dr. Robotnik: I HATE THAT HEDGEHOG!

Jeanne: (to Sapphire) Ready to do this?

Varie: Jeanne Lets let her sit this one out. She is pregnant and has been through a horrible ordeal.

Jeanne Sorensson: You're right. Okay then.

Another Dr. Robotnik: You will not stop me from conquering Mobius.

Sonic: Bring it on Dr. Robuttnik!

Another Dr. Robotnik: I HATE THAT HEDGEHOG!

They both went at him and fired waves of energy and blasted him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Varie caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Sailor From The Bermuda Triangle and The Evil Mobius Overlord.

Varie: Fitting.

Nico teleported back with her father!

Nico: NOW I'M GOING TO DISMEMBER YOU ALIVE YOU SON OF A BITCH!

Nico then got out a crowbar and started beating him with it.

BLAM! BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Nico plunged his hand into his stomach and ripped his intestines!

Nico then grabbed his spine and ripped it right out of his body!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Then we saw him rip out his heart!

Then Nico got out and wood chipper hand then put him in it and splattered him all over the place as a pile of pieces!

Nico: Nicole, send him to the Book of Vile Darkness. I want him to come back in the future so I can beat him some more! I'm actually disappointed this didn't last long!

Nicole: Okay.

She did so.

Me: That was brutal.

I tried to get out of May's arms but I was stuck to her.

Me: (STRAINS) Uh oh. Uh Nico I'm stuck.

Nico sighed and used Box Ghost's powers to get me unstuck from May.

RIP!

Me: OUCH!

May: OUCH!

Nico: Sorry.

I went over to Sapphire and she went and hugged me and cried hard and she was wailing hard.

Nico: We'll give those two some alone time.

Varie: Okay.

Eli: Poor Sapphire.

Qin: Yeah. And she is due any day now.

Xenia: I hope her mother is all right.

Nico: She is. I found out from the Warden that she is hiding out on an isolated uncharted island in the Indian Ocean.

Eli: Good.

Xenia: No one will ever find her there.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Next up is Another Chain Lightning so lets call in Phoebe Miller for this.

Maria did so.

Phoebe Miller: I'm here guys.

Nico: By the way are the rest of the Another Villains friendly or hostile?

Lola Thunderbolt: Friendly. The 2 after me are gene-slammers and the rest aren't.

Nico: Okay then.

Phoebe Miller: I got some pies with your name on them!

Lola Thunderbolt: Bring it on!

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated Another Chain Lightning from her!

Lola Thunderbolt: This will be good! (Summons Thunderbolt Sword) A STORM IS COMING!

Phoebe Miller: BANAREA SAINTLY POWER!

(SAILOR MOON TRANSFORMATION THEME (DIC) PLAYS)

She transformed and turned into SAILOR BANAREA!

She was ready to splat some pies in her face!

They fired waves of pies and lightning and blasted down Another

Chain Lightning and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Thunderstorm Princess and The Kingdom of The Lightning Sorcerer.

Nico: Cool Title.

Maria: Next!

Nico: Another Florentine the Flurkey.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Let's get Henriette here.

Maria called her.

Henriette "One-Eye" Cooper: This will be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

Camie: This will be a tasty one.

Sonic: Speaking of tasty lets get some chili dogs after this.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark figure come and it was a JUICY AND DELICIOUS FLURKEY!

Qin: Oh boy! A Flurkey!

Xenia: (SLURPS) I'm hungry!

Another Florentine: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be a tasty one.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes, aqua blue clothes, aqua blue angel wings and the symbols of the Air Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Lightning Wenvolusky: Lightning Wenvolusky the Gene-slammer of Free Ranger at your service.

Nico: Awesome!

Henriette: Ready to do this?

Lightning Wenvolusky: Lets.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated Another Florentine from her and They both fired waves of energy and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called the Ranger of Lightning and the Ghosts of Turkeys.

Nico: Awesome title.

Lightning Wenvolusky: That was one way to Whip Up A Storm.

Nico: Who's next?

Eli: Another McWolf (Tex Avery)

Nico: This one is going to be funny.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Better call in Silphymon.

Silphymon came.

Silphymon: Here I am!

Nico: Awesome.

Varie: Cool.

Nico: And there she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MCWOLF!

I came back and Sapphire was sleeping as I was carrying her.

Me: She fell asleep from crying.

Qin: Oh man.

Me: Another McWolf? Whoa!

Another McWolf: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Me: Sonic Verakovsky!

She reverted back and like Lightning she had the same appearance but with a different hair style.

Sonic Verakovsky: Awesome to see you J.D.

Me: Same here.

Silphymon: Ready to do this?

Sonic Verakovsky: I sure am.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated Another McWolf from her.

Sonic Verakovsky: This will be fun!

Another McWolf: Bring it on you dummies!

Nico: Who are you calling a dummy you dumbass!

Sonic Verakovsky: Full Scream Ahead!

She and Silphymon fired waves of sonic energy and fire and blasted Another McWolf and he exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Sonic Griffin Princess and the Kingdom of the Dummy McWolf's.

Me: Funny and fitting Title.

Nico: Another Albedo is next.

Rika Noralenshikov: And you know I'll be facing her.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Varie: I'll take Sapphire to our infirmary.

Me: Okay.

She took her and teleported and put her there and then Varie came back.

Varie: There.

Me: That was quick.

Himiko Toga: It sure was.

Camie: But we're ready for this one.

Nico: There she is!

Qin: Yep.

We saw a dark version of Albedo appear and it was ANOTHER ALBEDO!

Me: Another Albedo!

Nico: Yep.

Another Albedo: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be really awesome and fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes, blue clothes and a blue Omnitrix on her arm and she had blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Angelica Albedo!

Qin: Whoa!

Angelica Albedo: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do and she is a girl that is a Plumber Kid. She was born on Earth but she had a terrible disease and the Galvan took her and saved her life and she was given a powerful medicinal formula that cured it. She was given an unexpected side effect and it gave her superhuman intelligence and she has amazing powers and she built a blue version of the Omnitrix.

Angelica Albedo: That's right.

Nico: Wow!

Albedo: Your last name is the same as my name.

Angelica Albedo: I know. It was the name I was given when I was a baby.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Rika Noralenshikov: Sorry we have to fight like this comrade.

Angelica Albedo: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Rika Noralenshikov: With pleasure.

She reverted back into Another Albedo and Rika fired waves of fire and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Genius Girl of Galvan and the Rogue Galvan Scientist.

Me: Fitting title.

Xenia: Yeah.

I brought her over.

Albedo: Separating her before the fight would've made things complicated.

Me: It would have.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Last Another here.

Xenia: Yep. Calamitous.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER CALAMITOUS!

Lisa Loud: SWEET MOTHER OF SCIENCE! Another Calamitous!

Me: Geez!

Another Calamitous: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I say Lisa is that you my dear chap?

Lisa Loud: (GASP) Gabrielle Pasteur!?

She reverted back and it was a girl that was her age and she had black hair and blue eyes and blue clothes.

Gabrielle Pasteur: It's good to see you again.

Lisa Loud: It sure is and I never expected you to be like this.

Me: You know her Lisa?

Lisa Loud: Indeed I do. Gabrielle is the descendent of world famous chemist Louis Pasteur and she is from England. She is a Nobel Prize Winning Scientist and she was known for cracking the 599th Dimensional String Equation.

Me: Wow that is very impressive and awesome!

Nico: Your head isn't sparking J.D.

Me: Twilight's smarts are part of my powers now so that cured it.

Kaito: (gets out Turboranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Fiveman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Turboranger sword and Zocks got a Fiveman Sword.

Gabrielle Pasteur: Just to become as great a scientist as any of my heroes.

Me: You already are a great scientist according to Lisa's standards.

Qin: That's right.

Gabrielle Pasteur: I knew that Swartz was deceiving me.

Me: He deceived everyone. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Gabrielle Pasteur: No worries. Come at me.

She turned into Another Calamitous.

Sougo: (gets out Turboranger Ridewatch) The real Calamitous has Lisa as an archenemy.

Geiz: (Gets out Fiveman Ridewatch) It's only fitting that you know her.

Sougo got JapaneseRedTurboArmor while Geiz got FiveRedArmor.

Me: Lets kick some butt!

Nico: Lets do it! (ACTIVATES CALAMITOUS' RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: Time for the fury of Negative Aliens! (ACTIVATES ALBEDO'S

RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of red energy and blasted her all over!

May: Lets bring the KAH RAH TAE! (Activates SpongeBob Robot's ridewatch)

May fired waves of energy and blasted her all over with the words KAH RAH TAE!

May: I'm Hungry! (ACTIVATES ZIZZA's RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: YEAH! And this! (ACTIVATES SHRAPNEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and metal and blasted her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES DANIEL BOONE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a gun and blasted her down.

Rika Noralenshikov: And for this comrades! (ACTIVATES ALBEDO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of red energy and blasted her all over.

P'andor and his team consisting of Yost Crimson Dynamo, X-Ray, X-Squad Universe Pyron, Dennis and the Reign of Fire Dragons came.

Nico: Nice Team P'andor!

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Thanks Nico. It's going to be good.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

But then…

ZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP!

MARIA GOT ZAPPED!

Maria: (SCREAMS)

We saw that a Jellicent stung her!

Jellicent: (In a girls voice) You called?

Maria: OUCH!

Nico: Amy Rodrigeuz!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and had a sailor anchor tattoo on her right arm.

Amy Rodriguez: Awesome to see ya again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit Another Calamitous and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Gabrielle over.

Rika Noralenshikov: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Maria: Besides stinging me!

Amy Rodrigeuz: My favorite is when me and Nico went down to a shipwreck and I found this.

She pulled out a magenta blade sword with a jellyfish handle and hilt.

Nicole: The Sword of Nidarias Rex! Awesome!

Nico: That was cool.

Nico and Amy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Amy Rodriquez: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his

harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, and Levi are heading to Athens, Greece, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn Loud, she's a bad sport who loves to showboat and hurt others with her monstrous strength!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Athens, Greece, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sister into The Masters of Evil, Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she's a bad sport who loves to showboat and hurt others with her monstrous strength!

Nico: This is going to be like facing off against Dark Lynn and Evil Lynn again, but on a much worse scale.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, but we'll be ready for her. It's time we showed her what happens when she acts like a bad showboating sore loser and hurts others for her own amusement.

Polly Pain: Dark Lynn had caused everyone around her nothing but pain, and I didn't get a chance to get a shot at her, but I'll make due with getting shots at Fowl Sport.

Suddenly, a powerful flame descended right in front of Polly Pain and it transformed into Nike, the Greek Goddess of Victory, and the very deity that Polly got her powers from.

Me: Lady Nike? What brings you here?

Nike: I apologize for arriving unexpectedly, J.D., but I can already guess that you're all here to take down Fowl Sport. She's been causing nothing but pain to everyone here in Greece, and too many innocent people are getting hurt by her monstrous strength.

Polly Pain: That sore loser, don't worry, Lady Nike, we'll take care of her.

Nike: I'm glad to hear it, Polly, but you won't be doing this alone.

Suddenly, Nike turned into a flame and she went in the phoenix and Torch of Nike emblazoned on Polly Pain's forehead, and then, she was surrounded by a massive vortex of sunlight yellow energy with flames, stars, sports equipment, and rainbow lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Fowl Sport: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Polly Pain emerged, but she was changed forever.

Polly Pain remained tall at 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, flames, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and the Torch of Nike emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Polly Pain has on a sleeveless yellow tank top, purple short, pink sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with purple gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbow lights, flames, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames, rainbow lights, and stars. Suddenly, Polly Pain felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Polly Pain has on her Ring of the Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Polly Pain's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sunlight yellow energy, flames, rainbow lights, sports equipment, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Polly Pain's Athletic Solar Flame Cosmic Greatsword of Athletic Solar Flame Phoenix Nike's Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and purple etchings and a phoenix and the Greek Goddess of Victory, Nike, etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with rainbow gems in their mouths and a large purple phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Polly Pain has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Polly Pain, Best Friend of Lynn Loud, Margo Roberts, and Paula Price, Member of The Gotham Royal York Roller Derby, Good Sportswoman and Talented Athlete, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frejya Jordan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Emissary and Champion of Nike, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Light, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ポリー・ペイン、リン・ラウド、マーゴ・ロバーツ、ポーラ・プライスの親友、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・ローラー・ダービーのメンバー、優れたスポーツウーマンで才能のあるアスリート、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、愛するリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のフレジャ・ジョーダンの破壊者、ナイキの使者でありチャンピオン、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、そして火、光、星、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Polly Pain has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC NIKE SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC NIKE SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC NIKE SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Polly Pain's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when

Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Polly Pain: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Athletic Cosmic Nike Solar Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Cosmic Athletic Solar Nike Solar Firestorm Phoenix Love) Incredible, Nike has suddenly connected with me, and I feel even more stronger than ever.

Lincoln: When she made that spiritual connection with you, that connection automatically triggered your transformation and you ascended even more, Polly. Fowl Sport's in a world of trouble now.

Darren Arcangela: Indeed she is. Oh, J.D., can you unholster Phoenixcalibur for a second, I want to show you guys a little something.

Me: Uh, okay, Darren.

I unholstered Phoenixcalibur from my back, and then, Darren took out his dagger and he slit his left palm with it.

Nico: What are you…?!

Darren Arcangela: It's okay, Nico. Just keep looking.

Then, a drop of Darren's blood dropped from his hand and onto the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged blade of Phoenixcalibur. Suddenly, Phoenixcalibur and all the greatswords and swords I'd gotten in the past treasure battles began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, and Aurora, and when it emerged, it was transformed into J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and The Unity Gems embedded and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large golden wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the golden hilt with large rainbow gem embedded in its forehead and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and Unity Gems, longer midnight black handle, four large golden phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large golden wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel.

We were absolutely amazed: a drop of Darren's blood gave Phoenixcalibur a serious upgrade as it made all the greatswords and swords I'd gotten in the treasure battles merge together.

Nico: That's so awesome! But, are you going to be okay, Darren?

Darren's hand healed as the wound closed up.

Darren Arcangela: Yeah, I'll be okay, Nico. Now, then, let's get after Fowl Sport before she hurts yet another innocent bystander.

Lincoln: Right.

Levi: Even if we find that overly-aggressive animal, how do you even propose we stop her?

Sebastian Mendez: Watch the condescending remarks, Levi. Lincoln already knows what to do with her because of his experience wrangling Lynn in.

Suddenly, we saw another Spyro appear before us, and with it are the six girls.

Nico: What the?! Am I seeing double, there's another Spyro?!

Spyro: It's not Nina Nefertiti since she's with us and I'm here with you.

Spyro: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, but I had to get the girls away from that overly super aggressive animal before she broke their limbs.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Marie MacDougal, I knew it was you.

Spyro: What, Marie's here?! Oh man, I should've known it was her.

Crash Bandicoot: The Master of Magic herself, I knew she'd be here.

Suddenly, we heard a loud and thunderous roar of anger echoing in the air.

?: YOU CHUMPS ARE GOING TO PAY FOR GETTING MY TEST DUMMIES OUT OF THE WAY OF MY FIST!

Suddenly, we saw a figure heading our way: it was Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn Loud, but Fowl Sport's a musclebound girl with red eyes and red sclera.

Lynn: (Gasps) So, that's Fowl Sport?! She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Fowl Sport: You weak chumps are going to pay for getting my "sparring" partners out of the way!

Lincoln: What you consider fun, I consider nothing but sheer violence. You're nothing more than a rabid dog who needs to be put down!

Fowl Sport ran at Lincoln, and she began throwing punches and kicks at him, but he dodged them all with ease.

CLANG!

Fowl Sport punched him in his eight-pack abs, but big mistake: her hand became red and swollen.

Lynn: (Smirks) (Laughs) You made a big mistake, my bro's got the massive muscular body of a God and bodybuilder with solid upper and lower body muscles that look like they're made of the strongest steel and metals combined.

Nico: And look at that, you bruised your hand when you punched his abs.

Sylvester: As much as I want to kill you, I can't. But, I can settle with putting you in a cage!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: But, not before we beat you black and blue. Come on, gang, let's get her!

Polly Pain: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Athletic Cosmic Nike Solar Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Cosmic Athletic Solar Nike Solar Firestorm Phoenix Love) You've been asking for this for a long time!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic

Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Levi, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and

Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Fowl Sport and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Fowl Sport got so extremely angry, she beat her chest like a gorilla and roared like an animal, and she went at Lincoln again, but he responded in kind by putting that animal in an armlock, and he applied all his strength into it.

Fowl Sport: Okay, okay, I give, I give!

Lincoln let go of Fowl Sport, but not knowing when to give up, she ran at Lincoln again, only for him to fire waves of ladybugs and red fire at Fowl Sport which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you, you aggressive animal.

Twilight Sparkle: If she even had a castle, it would've stunk like a gym bag.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we would've needed gas masks to stay awake inside that castle, but she didn't have a castle, but either way, that's another hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling recruited into The Masters of Evil and only five more to go. (To Marie MacDougal) And it's so good to see you again, Marie MacDougal.

Marie MacDougal reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long purple hair with magenta streaks, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt with the Magic Skylanders logo on it, black pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with magic, sparkles, elemental forces, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Spyro and on top is the symbol of The Magic Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Spyro-themed greatsword with embedded magenta gems and Spyro etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with magenta gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Marie MacDougal: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again, Spyro.

Spyro: You too, Marie.

Lincoln went up to Marie MacDougal and he hugged her, and Marie MacDougal is is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marie MacDougal: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Marie MacDougal, Gene-Slammer of Spyro, she's my Guardian Angel and Master of The Element of Magic, and we're also in for a huge surprise, Marie MacDougal's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders.

May: Just like what you told us yesterday, that's really awesome!

Qin: It sure is.

Lincoln: And as she grew, Marie discovered that she's a master of the Element of Magic, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Magic Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of magic and elemental forces. She had left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Marie and the others really hated that world-conquering warlord, and Marie formed and became the leader of a very massive and very powerful coalition called The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, a coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: That's really powerful.

Me: Yeah, and I remembered her all too well. And after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Magic, and she also had the additional help of Spyro and the other Magic Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Magic, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Marie MacDougal.

Luna: It was so awesome, and though she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Marie hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lori, and Marie has more than once used her skills in Magic to put Lori in her place and caused a ton of magic mischief on that bossy, out-of-control, immature control freak witch, but the one thing I could never forget was how she told her off.

Eli: What did she say to Lori?

Crash Bandicoot: I can fill that in, Marie MacDougal said Lori's a control freak, that she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and even worse, she also said that Lori has the fashion sense of a druid!

Everyone who wasn't with us on that day gasped in shock!

Nico: She said all that to Lori?! WHEW, oh man, she must've set off big time when she said it.

Me: She did, and that really set Lori off, and right before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing a blast of magic at Lori freezing her, and Marie went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was left steaming with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's really incredible to meet you.

Marie MacDougal: You too, Princess Twilight.

Me: Twilight Sparkle's not only the Princess of The Magic of Friendship, but she's also the Princess of The Magic Skylanders, and she's also one of Lincoln's many future wives.

Marie MacDougal: I knew Lincoln would wind up getting a harem one day, and over time, that harem has grown completely.

Girl Jordan: And he's also a father of many children.

Marie MacDougal: Just like his Dad, and I've got a story on how Lincoln and I had a first date at Lake Huron, and it's after he saved me from Lori. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Marie?

Marie MacDougal: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Marie MacDougal: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Marie MacDougal, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marie MacDougal: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marie MacDougal's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and magenta crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marie MacDougal: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marie MacDougal.

Marie MacDougal had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Ayano Yamada, Ichiru Mishima, Miya Goto, Momoka Fujimiya, Sayo Tomoe, and Yui Ooki from Keetai Girl.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayano Yamada, Ichiru Mishima, Miya Goto, Momoka Fujimiya, Sayo Tomoe, and Yui Ooki from Keetai Girl.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayano Yamada: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayano Yamada and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ayano Yamada: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayano Yamada: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayano Yamada, Ichiru Mishima, Miya Goto, Momoka Fujimiya, Sayo Tomoe, and Yui Ooki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Fowl Sport, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lynn Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving Fowl Sport the beatdown of her life and Fowl Sport breaking her hand when she punched Lincoln on his eight-pack abs, and finally Lincoln putting her in a painful armlock, and she said she gives, but she faked it and ran at him, but he turns and he blasted her with red fire and ladybugs which knocked her out, tied her up, and sent her to

The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Marie MacDougal have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Dang, you guys really laid quite the beatdown on Fowl Sport. Plus, Polly ascended even more and your Phoenixcalibur gained a serious upgrade and transformation when Darren's blood hit it.

Me: It sure did, and Fowl Sport didn't stand a chance against us nor against Lincoln.

Lincoln: That sore loser got her just desserts and we sent her to Vypra.

Polly Pain: She'll keep her in line.

Margo: After everything Dark Lynn's done to us in the past, Vypra's showing her no mercy at all.

Paula: And it felt good to get payback on Dark Lynn by beating Fowl Sport up, glad we got that out of our system.

---

After taking down Fowl Sport, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marie MacDougal saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marie MacDougal: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marie MacDougal: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marie MacDougal: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Marie, what's the story on yours and Lincoln's first date at Lake Huron, and you said it was right after he saved you from Lori who was about to kill you after you told her off?

Marie MacDougal: Oh, you're going to love this.

Marie MacDougal pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Marie MacDougal standing in between Lori and Lincoln was beside her, and Lori was steaming mad and her eyes were red with hatred.

Past Marie MacDougal: You've gone too far in trying to hurt your little brother just because he's not going to do any of your dumb bidding, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, you've criticized your brother many times and you've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your insidious actions, and now, you're going to get some of my criticism. You're a control freak, you're as cuddly as a gargoyle, and you have the fashion sense of a druid!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Nico: Damn, now that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lori, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Lori's face turn boiling red and her mouth turn into fangs, and she went outright ballistic and charged at Marie MacDougal to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of magic at Lori, and it froze her in her place.

Past Marie MacDougal: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lori kill you, Marie.

This made Marie MacDougal smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips while Lori could watch seething with rage.

Past Rita: Kids, why don't you go out and have fun, I've got a few harsh words to say to my "mature" daughter.

Past Lincoln: Okay, Mom. Let's go for a swim at Lake Huron.

Lincoln and Marie grabbed some beach stuff and they went off to Lake Huron and leaving a frozen Lori to face her doom. Then, the scene transitioned to Lake Huron and Lincoln was wearing orange swim shorts and Marie was in a purple two-piece bikini, and they were swimming and having fun in Lake Huron, then, they shared a romantic kiss as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome date!

Me: It was really awesome, and as for Lori, she got grounded for nine weeks, and worse, she tried to force me and Varie to help her take revenge on Lincoln, and we told her these words: "Not a chance in Hell, Loud!", and we threw Lori in a cage and slammed the cage door behind her. Then, Lori lost it as she went batshit crazy screaming and shrieking like a banshee.

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: Lori Loud, of all the idiotic immature bone-headed things you've ever done because of your Dark Side, trying to force J.D. and Varie to help you take revenge on Lincoln for something that's your fault, that is by far the lowest! I ought to swat your behind with a paddle until you have a bad case of Baboon Butt!

Nico: Now, now, Qin, we saw that J.D. and Varie refused to do so, and what they did in throwing Lori in a cage and closing it proves their love for Lincoln can never be messed with.

Luna: And seeing her go crazy like that, she made a really big mistake, dude.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, DC SHG Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories,

and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, DC SHG Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Arleth Presley has sent some thugs to kill them.

Anan Kurose: Whoa, so our first date's here in Seaside Hill, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream would love it, Pink Pearl, and it's perfect for our first date, but we also got trouble: Arleth Presley has sent some thugs after us as well. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Arleth Presley's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, DC SHG Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Seaside Hill, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, DC SHG Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Pink Pearl, Yellow Pearl, Blue Pearl, DC SHG Star Sapphire, Rose Wilson A.K.A. Ravager, Gusty the Great, and Aligned Slipstrike / Slipstream are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Arleth Presley's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Arleth Presley scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

* * *

Later it was time for Julie's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Julie? Besides Sonic and Turbo?

Me: How about Sakura my sister comes with?

Nico: Okay. Anyone else?

No one answered.

Nico: All right lets go.

We were off to Ringworld.

* * *

We arrived.

Sarge: Hey guys!

Me: Hey everyone.

Julie: Guys, meet Sonic the Hedgehog and Turbo.

Sonic: Awesome to meet you. Sonic the Hedgehog, leader of the Anti-Robotnik Freedom Fighters.

Turbo: I'm Turbo the Fastest snail in the world.

Sakura Knudson: And I'm Sakura Knudson, J.D.'s twin sister.

Me: It's an awesome story.

Caroline: Awesome to meet you guys.

Sonic: Same here.

Julie: And this is my boyfriend Devon.

Devon: Awesome to meet you. Devon Daniels, Leader of the Beast Morpher rangers.

Sarge: Awesome to meet you too.

Carolina: Same here.

Me: Yep.

Donut: So, 3 speed guys this time. I like it!

Me: Yep. 6 actually. Devon, Zipp and me got put into that category.

Nico: Yep.

Zipp Storm: It's true and I am a fast one.

Devon: I can only use my powers when I'm morphed.

Nico: It's true.

Julie: But it's awesome.

Grif: Now, before we go into the target for today, we need to solve an important mystery.

Nico: What's that?

Grif: I ordered a large pizza yesterday. When I woke up this morning, it was gone! Meaning someone who lives on this base ate it!

Church: Grif, I don't think this is the time-

Grif: OF COURSE IT IS! YOU DON'T MESS WITH A MAN'S PIZZA! Now, who did it?!

Sakura Knudson: He sure likes pizza doesn't he?

Me: Yes he does.

Eli: Can't eat enough of it.

Sonic: Just like how I love chili dogs so much.

Devon: That's funny.

Grif: (to Us) It obviously wasn't any of you guys since you just arrived here.

Me: No it wasn't.

Eli: Lets see.

He concentrated.

Eli: AHA! Donut ate the pizza.

We saw Donut had some pizza sauce on his armor

Donut: I forgot to wash that off!

BUSTED!

Nico: Uh oh.

Grif: YOU THIEF!

Donut: I'm sorry, Grif! The pizza was so good that I just wanted a bite!

Grif then pulverized Donut all over the place in a brutal fight cloud!

Sarge: STOP THIS SOLDIERS!

Eli: I got this!

Eli went and grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me guys but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Donut and Grif: OUCH!

Me: All this over pizza?

Grif: You know what, Donut? Apology accepted.

Donut: Really?

Grif: Yes.

Me: Good.

Sarge: Anyway, our target today is South Dakota.

Grif: You guys are not going to like her.

We were told all about her.

---

Freelancer Agent South Dakota, often referred to as simply South, is an agent in the Special Operation's program Project Freelancer, as well as the Special Operations Recovery Unit, with her call sign being Recovery Two. She serves as the hidden secondary antagonist in Recovery One, a minor antagonist in Reconstruction and a main character turned antagonist in the Project Freelancer Saga.

South and her twin brother, North Dakota, were part of an experiment to see how one agent who did not receive an A.I. would react.

She was voiced by Shana Merlin.

North and South were both part of a superfluous experiment to study what would happen if one agent received an A.I. while the other did not. Being that they were twins, they were the ideal subjects for said experiment. In addition, with being both siblings and participating in a specific experiment, it is most likely they were assigned their respective code names to colloquially refer to them and the experiment as "the Dakotas." The result of the experiment was South betraying her brother, allowing The Meta to kill him, due to her jealousy of his A.I. South later regrets her action as she wonders how she'll be able to continue on without him. She is often shown in the series as being a smart aleck, jealous, and traitorous.

During their early time at Project Freelancer, South and North Dakota are sent to the Bjørndal Cryogenics Research Facility to recover a data file from the Insurrectionists. South goes in to recover the file while North provides reconnaissance. South skillfully infiltrates the command center and recovers the needed file; but things go awry, however, when the body of a dead guard accidentally hits an alarm, alerting the entire facility of North and South's presence. As a result, South and North make their way to the helipad for extraction, killing anybody that gets in their way. However, once they reach the helipad, they find they are surrounded by Insurrectionists.

Surrounded, Freelancer Carolina, who was sent to their aid, revealed herself and aided South and North in dispatching all the guards. While fighting, the Demo Man grabs a turret attempts to shoot South, but North intercepts and gets injured instead. At that moment, the three are extracted from the area by a pelican waiting for them. With the data file successfully captured, the Freelancers escape the facility. However, as they flee, several enemy Longswords pursue them in an attempt to prevent their escape. As the ship dodges incoming attacks, South is constantly knocked against the walls of the ship, and is knocked unconscious.

As North was temporarily recovered, he strapped her into a seat, before leaving to fend off the Longswords. The pelican managed to destroy the two Longswords with help from a Project Freelancer frigate, the Mother of Invention, which opens up its landing bay for the pelican to land. Later, all three soldiers are briefed on what the data chip contained. Afterwards, the Director orders the Counselor to update the board, putting South in 5th place and North in 4th. Enraged by this change, South demanded to know why the change was necessary, to which the Director claimed that one of the mission objectives involved stealth, something that South failed to execute.

South was seen watching a battle between Wyoming, York, and Maine, against Tex, where she corrects Wash on Tex's gender after the latter assumes Tex to be a male. She then made a comment about Tex rivaling Carolina for top Freelancer, causing Carolina to insult her, telling her to watch the fight as she may learn something. Later, she is yelled at by the Director, along with everyone else who was watching. South, due to the results of her previous mission, was not allowed to accompany her brother on the mission for the Sarcophagus.

The Freelancers then fly through space and enter the main hangar of the spacecraft, eliminating every soldier they see. South works alongside her brother North to fight off the Insurrectionists. After the battle, South is ordered to access the "Leader's" location and then informs Carolina that the Leader is hiding out in Bone Valley. She leaves with the rest of the team, minus C.T., to go to their extraction so they can go to Bone Valley. While they are flying back, the Staff of Charon attacks the Mother of Intervention and, as it is leaving, leaves behind a nuclear device. South and the rest of the team make it aboard the Pelican safely before it detonates.

After the mission, she is seen along North, Washington and York meeting Theta, North's A.I., though she makes no effort to appear friendly to Theta. Later, she and the other Freelancers are seen learning A.I. theory, though she is visibly uninterested and questions why she needs to take part, as she has not been given an A.I. She is openly hostile and antagonistic throughout the class, making sarcastic and contemptuous remarks towards Carolina and Maine, and offending Theta and Delta by comparing them to household appliances.

Sometime later, South, along with Carolina, North Dakota, Washington, and York, was sent on a mission to the Longshore Shipyards to find C.T. When the Freelancers arrive, they immediately attack, with South taking cover from behind a Warthog with her brother North. With the help of Theta, the twins managed to eliminate a group of Insurrectionist snipers. South is later seen with North and Maine watching the Insurrectionist Leader's ship escape the Longshore Base.

After the mission, South was scheduled to receive either units Eta or Iota for A.I. implantation. However, because agent Carolina demanded for both A.I. units, South's scheduling, along with Washington's, was pushed back in order to implant the two A.I. into Carolina. This led to South having a temper tantrum in the locker room, where she punched Tex's locker in a bit of rage, breaking the name tag as well. South angrily leaves the locker room after a brief confrontation with Tex. Several days later, after Carolina's incident, Tex informs North that South has petitioned for one of Carolina's A.I., and then tells him to keep an eye on her.

When Wash recovers from his breakdown of Epsilon, South snaps at him for halting the A.I. procedures and informs him that Tex went rogue and attacked Wyoming. When North expresses his doubt over Tex actually doing this, South retorts that he's not sure. When Tex begins her assault against the Director's forces, South appears with a Missle Pod and attempts to kill Tex; but North intervenes. He eliminates her rockets with a pair of sniper rifles. Outraged, South retorts that Tex is a traitor and asks him what side he is on. North has Tex leave the room while he and his sister have a "little chat". The two siblings then begin to fire on each other.

After the break-in, South and North joined the Recovery team. While operating for the Recovery team, South and her brother ran into The Meta, who was hunting down other Freelancer agents to steal their A.I. and armor enhancements. The twins engage in a shootout against The Meta, but he is able to outmatch them, which leads South to betraying her brother. She turns her brother to The Meta in exchange for her own life and is knocked out and left behind by The Meta after he kills her brother. Agent Washington later finds her and her deceased brother and, after disposing of North's body, takes her with him in order to set up a trap for The Meta. Delta is implanted into South in order to attract The Meta, who takes the bait and attacks them.

Washington attempts to fight off The Meta and asks for South's assistance; however, since she'd already gotten what she wanted, South betrays Washington and shoots him in the back. She then lies to The Meta and tells him she put explosive charges on Washington in order to convince him to search through Wash's body while she flees. After her escape, South contacts Freelancer command and informs them that she has accomplished her mission by recovering Delta. However, when asked to return the A.I. to base, South refuses, claiming that since she has her own A.I. she no longer needs Project Freelancer. An arrest warrant is issued for South and she has officially gone rogue.

South's first appearance during the Recollections was at the end of Reconstruction Chapter 4, when Agent Washington is leaving the base that Church was stationed. South comes out of some rubble and watches Washington leave. Delta then appears beside South mentioning that if he and South were tracking Washington, someone else likely was as well. Soon afterward, The Meta attacks her. In Reconstruction Chapter 6, Washington, Church, and Caboose come to South's aid.

She originally intended to abandon Delta in order to save herself from The Meta, but as she is about to leave, two Mongooses carrying the three other soldiers come flying out of nowhere and cause The Meta to escape. Church uses Caboose's habit of friendly fire to stop South from escaping by telling Caboose to "help" her. This results in Caboose shooting South, causing her to collapse on the ground. After the fight, Wash and the Blues discover South Dakota was crippled by Caboose's friendly fire.

Following this, Washington transferred Delta into Caboose as Delta informed Washington of South's plan to abandon him to The Meta to save herself. Delta also revealed that South had also sacrificed her brother North in a similar fashion, and combined with her injuries and the likelihood of her betraying them, prompt him to suggest that they should not let her "hamper our progress." Washington then immediately points his pistol at South. South mockingly expresses doubt that Wash would kill a person in cold blood, only for Wash to shoot her in the head mid-sentence.

Following her death, Washington destroys her corpse by first blowing it up, then by shooting at it, then by using a flamethrower to incinerate whatever is left, then blowing her up again. He then he pins the blame on Caboose who, due to already being registered by Freelancer command as a team killer (them having a shortcut on their keyboard to report his team kills) is believed and gets away scot-free.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked!

Nico: She'll be another MOE recruit.

Me: Yeah after we rough her up.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: It will be fun.

Twilight Sparkle: And fun.

Nico: Where is she right now?

Sarge: In the mountains over there.

He pointed to the mountains.

Me: Over there huh?

Eli: I sense her.

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Julie: Let's get over there.

We were off.

Me: Hope you're ready South Dakota.

Nico: Yeah.

Devon: Activate Beast Power!

He transformed!

Devon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Nico: Yeah!

We arrived and saw SOUTH DAKOTA!

Me: There she is.

We went at her.

South Dakota: The Reds and Blues. So nice to see you all again. And I see you got new friends.

Tex: That's right bitch! We did.

Me: And you are about to get a massive buttkicking!

South Dakota: You known who you're up against boy!

Me: I know exactly what I'm up against and let me tell you, I'm going to bash your brains out.

Tex: That's right you bitch! So you better surrender if you know what's good for you.

South Dakota: Think you're so fucking tough, don't you, Texas? Well, let me ask you something: who's the monster now, bitch?

Me: Not you that's for sure.

South Dakota: The Reds and Blues. So nice to see you all again. And I see you got new friends.

Tex: That's right bitch! We did.

Me: And you are about to get a massive buttkicking!

South Dakota: You known who you're up against boy!

Me: I know exactly what I'm up against and let me tell you, I'm going to bash your brains out.

Tex: That's right you bitch! So you better surrender if you know what's good for you.

South Dakota: Think you're so fucking tough, don't you, Texas? Well, let me ask you something: who's the monster now, bitch?

Me: Not you that's for sure.

Turbo: Time to do this!

South Dakota went silent for a minute before laughing.

South Dakota: (laughs) Oh, what's this? You guys sent a cute little snail. What's he gonna do? Slither all over me?!

Turbo: (gets out Savitar's Zecter) I'm no ordinary snail!

He zoomed really fast and activated Savitar's Zector and bashed and blasted her all over and smashed her down!

Me: Not a fan of escargot are you?

Sakura Knudson: How do you like this!?

She ran fast and kicked her in her chest and punched her in her face and kicked off her helmet!

Nico: YEAH!

Sakura kicked her in her stomach and punched her in her face and knocked her into a rock! South Dakota got up and she was pissed!

Sarge: Wow your sister is an awesome fighter.

Me: She learned a lot over the last 10 years since she was away.

Eli: Yep.

Sonic: (gets out Broodals' Zecter) My turn!

Sonic activated it and zoomed fast and slashed and bashed South Dakota all over.

Sakura Knudson: Take this!

She dealt a powerful roundhouse kick to South Dakota's face and knocked out some of her teeth.

Nico: (gets out Calamitous and Gizmo's Ridewatches) Time to get smart about this!

Nico activated them and fired waves of Futurecannon Laser Blasts and they hit South Dakota and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nice shot!

Sonic: Now I'll show you!

Sonic gathered the Chaos Emeralds and became Super Sonic.

He was surging with intense power!

He ran fast and bashed her down with devastating force!

SMASH!

Me: NICE!

Eli: Yeah!

Grif fired at her.

He blasted her all over.

Nico: Time for some fire power!

He fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Me: UP OVER AND GONE!

ZOOM!

I ran fast and bashed her all over and left rainbow trails all over with each punch.

Tex punched her some more.

POW BLAM BLANG SMASH!

Tex: TAKE THAT BITCH!

BLAM SMASH BLAM!

Me: Take this!

I fired blasts of fire and blasted her all over.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Then an Amoonguss came!

Nico: An Amoonguss!

Caboose: Look! A mushroom!

Amoonguss: (In a girls voice) I'm not just a mushroom!

Nico: Giselle Amorbus!? Wow!

Amoonguss: I got this clod!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down and we tied her up.

She reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and had red clothes and she had a mushroom tattoo on her right arm.

Nico: Yeah!

Grif: Got any favorite memories of Nico?

Giselle Amorbus: When me and Nico made mushroom soup for a queen bee bitch we hate and she ended up releasing explosive diarrhea all over the classroom.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Eli: Spiked it with heavy duty laxatives?

Giselle Amorbus: Yep. That was funny.

Grif: (LAUGHS) Funny.

They hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Giselle Amorbus: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

* * *

We arrived.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Lola: WHOA! That is cool!

Nico: Yeah!

May: Next time, TJ, Maggie Peyton, Herbie, and the rest of the Underground Girls should go with you.

Nico: Good idea.

Julie: Yeah!

Me: Yep.

Later we were at the park relaxing.

Me: Ahh. Sure is an awesome day.

Lupe Toucan: Sure is a beautiful day out, huh?

Me: You said it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Nothing can ruin this moment.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) J.D. KNUDSON!

Nico: Or maybe not.

Me: Uh oh.

We got up and we saw a girl that had a red prison jumpsuit and she had brown hair and had eyes blazing red with intense fury!

Me: Donna Sells!

Donna Sells: YOU RUINED MY LIFE J.D.! I WILL KILL YOU IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO!

Me: You just never learn do you.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Unfortunately yes and I wish I never did. Years ago she was a queen bee girl that hated me with a ruthless vengeance. She did everything she could to break me but it wasn't enough. She did so many despicable things to set me off and get back on top but I constantly was always 20 steps ahead of her. But the straw that broke the camels back was when I caught her picking on the disabled and I recorded it and sent it to the principal and posted it all over social media. The entire school saw it they were outraged and because of that they all turned against her in a heartbeat! The entire school saw what she really was and everyone told the principal that she was a selfish, manipulative, heartless, sociopathic, conniving, gold-digging shrew and a heartless bully. She was made an outcast for it in minutes and she was not only expelled but when her parents found out, they were shocked and horrified and they called her a Spawn of Satan. She was disowned and disinherited from their family's fortune and sent to juvie and then permanently sent to a boarding school in up in Alaska. Her father and her sister moved to Hawaii. They we so disgusted with Donna's behavior that they burned all her stuff and made her a forgotten memory.

Everyone gasped!

Donna Sells: I HATE YOU SO MUCH J.D! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

My aura flared up with explosive force!

Woody Woodpecker: Picking on disabled people is low!

Me: Yep. And now I'm going to do something I should have done 12 years ago!

Nico: You don't mean!?

Me: Yep. I'm going to kill her!

Sakura Knudson: I remember this bitch! Been a long time Donna!

Donna Sells: Sakura Knudson!? You're alive! I thought you were dead!

Sakura Knudson: So did everyone else! But I wasn't. And bro is right! Now we're going to rip you apart!

Eli: Yeah! You make me sick!

She went at me roaring at the top of her lungs and she had a dangerous looking knife in her hands and she was going to stab me! But then I kicked it out of her hands and kicked her in her face and smashed her down.

Blitzwing: You sure you can top what Nico did to Sapphire's dad earlier?

Nico: No I'm not going to do that. She was a kid back then.

Lincoln: So I'll do the next best thing.

Nico: Turn her into a gold statue.

Lincoln: Yep.

Blitzwing: Hey, I'm just saying that no death can top what you did to Sapphire's dad earlier.

Nico: True but J.D. said that it happened 12 years ago and it goes against our code to kill her.

Blitzwing: Good point.

Nico: How's Sapphire doing, by the way?

Varie: REALLY shaken up. The whole ordeal left her with extremely severe P.T.S.D.

Nico: Oh man.

Varie: Yeah. Nico you should have just given her so-called dad the Black Gates.

Nico: I should have.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: But I WANT her dad to keep coming after us. That way, I can keep on making him suffer. I felt that my beatdown on him ended too quickly.

Varie: Good point.

I kicked Donna in her stomach and Sakura kicked her in the back of the head.

Dahlia used her Earth Magic and grew vines and they tied her to a cross.

Lincoln: Time for you to never see the light of day again.

Lincoln fired a beam of energy and it entombed her in gold! She was now a solid gold statue for all eternity!

Sky Lynx: Think we should've waited for the next Gene Slammer to show up?

Nico: Nah. Not worth it.

?: She wasn't worth my time anyway.

We saw an Escavalier.

Me: An Escavalier! Awesome!

Haru Salisbury: There's our Escavalier.

Nico: Madison Lancelot?

Escavalier: That's right. Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had red eyes and blue clothes that are really beautiful.

Qin: Awesome to see you again Madison.

Madison Lancelot: You too Qin. Its been a long time.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: I think we already know what it was.

Haru: Yeah we told you guys what happened yesterday.

Madison Lancelot: That's right and that is my favorite memory, bringing my fraudulent parents to justice.

Lola: That was awesome detective work.

Madison Lancelot: It sure was and I decided that I want to be part of the CIA too.

Nico: Wow! I would be more than happy to show you the ropes.

Haru: Same with me and my sisters.

Nico and Madison hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Madison Lancelot: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: I just can't believe that your mother and father stole all that money! That is insane!

Madison Lancelot: I know. That was awful.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But at least your parents are in prison.

Me: Now it's time for our next mission.

Nico: You guys are in for a treat. Because Dr. Evil is coming with us on this mission.

Camille: That's nice. What's the occasion?

Me: Wait if I remember watching the Austin Powers movies it means that his son Scott Evil is causing trouble.

Nico: Bingo.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

Me: I got a club with a rusty nail in it with his name on it.

I had it ready.

The Previous Group came.

Crimson Dynamo: Can me, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Boomer: And I hope Sapphire's doing okay now.

Varie: She's going to need a lot of intense therapy from Ino and all that. But she will be fine.

Nico: Also yes you guys can come with us.

Dr. Evil came.

Dr. Evil: I heard my son is back.

Qin: Yes he is.

Me: And I got a club ready to stab his butt.

Lola: Nice!

Lemon Zest: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Alomomola and Galvantula next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Those are gonna be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was Scott Evil, the smart aleck love child of Dr. Evil and Frau Farbissina, the nephew of Austin Powers and the grandson of Nigel Powers, and that dimwit's causing trouble again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, you remember when we first met Dr. Evil on your rescue?

Nico: Yeah?

Lincoln: Well, I had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's Scott Evil, the smart aleck love child of Dr. Evil and Frau Farbissina, the nephew of Austin Powers and the grandson of

Nigel Powers, and that dimwit's causing trouble again.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh, That guy's a moderately intelligent young man with common sense, but Scott was resentful for his father being absent for so long and his father's comment that he wasn't "evil enough" on national television.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that all too well. Now, that dimwit's causing trouble again?! Looks like we'll need to give that guy what for, and send him to Dr. Evil who'll straighten him out, and I've got an idea on how to make sure Scott Evil behaves himself.

Lincoln suddenly puts his hand on Nico's shoulder, and then, his eyes glowed white.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want me to put Scott Evil in a Containment Card and have him handed over to Dr. Evil, right?

Nico: (Gasps) You used Sunset Shimmer's powers to read my mind, didn't you?!

Lincoln: Yep, and I also have psychic and telekinetic powers as well.

Me: Forgot about that one. Anyways, we should join up with Austin Powers and get after Scott Evil.

Nico: Right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Arleth Presley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Arleth Presley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Paula: While you and I deal with Arleth Presley and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Arleth Presley will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to meet up with Austin Powers and take down Scott Evil.

Lincoln: This is so going to be one awesome adventure and that we're also meeting Austin Powers, and once we get done taking down that smart aleck love child of Dr. Evil and Frau Farbissina, you're next, Arleth Presley.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Paula: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Arleth Presley, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Me: Lets head to London.

Nico: You got it. Lets fly.

We were off! Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to meet Austin Powers and take down Scott Evil, and after we got done taking down Scott Evil, then Lincoln and Paula are going to kill Arleth Presley of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

We arrived in London.

Wolf: Here we are.

Butch (to Dr. Evil): How do you think Austin Powers has been doing since you last saw him?

Dr. Evil: Good question there.

Me: You know Max who was on Total Drama wears the same style clothes as you Doctor.

Dr. Evil: That's what I heard.

Qin: Awesome.

Camie: What can you tell us about Scott Evil?

Me: You guys are not going to like him.

I went over his history.

---

Scott Powers, or better known as Scott Evil, is a major antagonist of the Austin Powers film series.

He is a major antagonist in Austin Powers: International Man of Mystery and Austin Powers: The Spy Who Shagged Me and the secondary antagonist of Austin Powers: Goldmember.

He is the son of Dr. Evil and Frau Farbissina, the nephew of Austin Powers and the grandson of Nigel Powers and was conceived in the 1960s when Dr. Evil took some of Powers' Mojo, although he was told as a child that he was artificially conceived in a laboratory.

He was portrayed by Seth Green, who also played Squint in Ice Age: The Great Egg-scapade.

Scott grew up in one of Dr. Evil's lairs while Dr. Evil was still frozen. Once Dr. Evil returned and learned that he had a son, he tried to bond with Scott, but Scott was resentful for his father being absent for so long and his father's comment that he wasn't "evil enough" on national television.

While Dr. Evil is an over-the-top villain with gratuitously elaborate schemes for world domination, Scott is a moderately intelligent young man with common sense. When learning of his father's evil schemes, Scott suggests ideas that are more straightforward and that would guarantee success (i.e. rather than slowly lowering the captured secret agent into a pool filled with mutated sea bass, why not just shoot him immediately with the gun you are pointing at him now?) Dr. Evil then dismisses Scott's ideas because, in his mind, Scott isn't evil enough to be taken seriously.

In the second film, Scott follows his father back through time and says that they may be able to work their differences out. Dr. Evil replies that his clone, Mini-Me is his heir now, as he was created in Dr. Evil's own image. Scott asserts that Mini-Me will probably try to kill him; both Dr. Evil and Mini-Me himself quickly agree ("He'll kill me the first chance he gets!" "Probably.") Later, Mini-Me draws a picture of Scott dying. Scott is angered and somewhat disturbed by the image but Dr. Evil refers to it as 'sweet' (although he does grimace as he hands the picture to Scott).

When Dr. Evil is released from prison in the third film, he returns to his Hollywood Lair to find a surprise. Scott has started to go bald, signifying that he is becoming more evil. He has also gotten a present for his father, a pit full of sharks with laser-beams on their heads (a reference to the first film in which Dr. Evil requested sharks "with frickin' lasers attatched to their heads" instead of the ill-tempered mutated sea bass procured by his henchmen). Scott quickly replaces Mini-Me at his father's side (causing Mini-Me to join Austin Powers.).

Also, when he helped his father dump Mr. Roboto into the shark tank to avoid having to pay a bonus, he seemed extremely exhilirated at Roboto's death to the point that even Dr. Evil was somewhat disturbed. At the end of the movie, however, Dr. Evil renounces his evil ways, enraging Scott, who takes over the criminal empire.

In the movie's final scene, Scott is dressed in black and is now completely bald. He says "I'm gonna get you, Austin Powers!" and mimics his father's evil laugh before dancing about the lair in the manner of the late Michael Jackson.

---

We gasped!

Nico: He's Austin Powers nephew but Dr. Evil's son.

Xenia: That is crazy!

Nico: Yep.

Frost Man: First, let's find Austin Powers.

Me: Okay.

We went and arrived at his house.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Boy this is an awesome mansion.

Me: It sure is. Swank and stylish.

Xenia: Yep.

We went up to the mansion and then the door opened. Out came Austin Powers himself!

Austin Powers: Well well Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Austin Powers! Love to get down and funky dude!

Billy Numerous: Mind if we come in?

Austin Powers: Come on in everyone!

We went in.

Me: Nice place you have here.

Austin Powers: Thanks and it is home!

Luna: Rockin pad dude.

Me: Yeah!

Austin Powers: (sees Dr. Evil) Dr. Evil.

Dr. Evil: Austin Powers.

Me: UH OH.

There was a silence for a few minutes.

Android 17: Okay, are you two gonna say anything or-

They both laughed and hugged each other.

Austin Powers: How've you been?! I haven't seen you in about a year!

CLANG!

My jaw dropped!

Nico put it back.

Me: I was expecting them to try and kill each other. But I remember in the movies that Dr. Evil renounced his evil ways.

Nico: I know.

Austin Powers: Yeah, the two of us are cool now. It was a happy ending for everyone. Well, almost everyone.

Mummy: Yeah, we know who you're referring to.

Me: Yeah Scott Evil is back and he is out for revenge.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: But we're not going to kill him.

Me: We're going to lock him up in a containment card.

Xenia: Yeah we sure are.

Birdbrain: Oh, do you like Soul Bossa Nova by Quincy Jones?

Austin Powers: YEAH BABY!

Me: Rockin song! My dad loved lots of songs from the 1960s.

Austin Powers: He has great tastes.

Me: Yes he does.

Lola: Yeah!

Brick: Okay, dude. We need you to be honest. How bad is Scott right now?

Austin Powers: Admittingly, he hasn't gone insane. Which is a good thing. He's taken his dad's place as my archenemy. I always foil his plans. But he always rants that his dad abandoned him all those years ago.

Maria: Dr. Evil renouncing his evil ways doesn't count as abandoning him.

Me: His rants must really give you a headache.

Austin Powers: They sure do.

Xenia: We'll give him a massive rant.

Me: When he is put in a full body cast in a containment card.

Austin Powers: How DID you all meet Dr. Evil anyway?

Dreadwind: It was on one of Nico's rescues.

Me: Yeah it was really awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Diabolico: You got any other friends that can help us?

Austin Powers: Just the ladies. (WHISTLES)

We saw all the ladies he knows appear!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Nice!

Me: Good afternoon ladies.

Ladies: Hello J.D.!

Weirdwolf: To answer your previous question, the rescue Nico met Dr. Evil was the day after Zarya's big mission.

Kaito: Involving me and my team.

Me: On a planet made of Pork Butts and Taters.

Qin: That was tasty and awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Austin Powers: That is amazing. I think it's awesome you guys met him there.

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Deker: We're sorry it took us this long to meet you.

Austin Powers: No worries chaps. It's going to be awesome to have you help me.

Me: Yeah it is!

Nico: And we're going to kick some butt!

Laney: Big time!

Xenia: YEAH!

Pounce: What can you tell us about Scott's lair?

Dr. Evil: He lives in my old lair.

Me: That mountain with your face on it.

Dr. Evil: Yep.

Me: But we're going to give him a thrashing.

Austin Powers: This will be a good one!

Nico: Yep.

Shiva: After we take him down, you can have your lair back. It's only fair.

Dr. Evil: Good idea. I'll have that as a secondary base for the M.O.E.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: That will be cool.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Shall we head out?

Drag Strip turned into his Formula 1 race car mode and opened his door to Austin.

Drag Strip: Ever been in a Formula 1 race car before?

Austin Powers: Yeah I have baby!

Me: Yeah! Lets head out!

Nico: What he said!

Austin got in and we were off!

We saw the mountain.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Is that it?

Me: That's it all right.

Nico: Yep. No mistake. Entrance time people!

Austin Power: YEAH BABY!

We went at the mountain.

Scott Evil was FUMING WITH RAGE! Then the spirits of the great spies and the cartoon comedy shenanigans appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the wall and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in!

Me: Scott Evil! You are under arrest!

Nico: Yeah! Okay cueball we can do this the easy way or the hard way. Easy way: You come with us quietly.

Me: Or the hard way we kick your big ugly fucking ass! What's it going to be!?

Scott Evil: So, my traitorous father returns.

Rubberband Man: Oh, so just because he left his evil ways makes him a traitor now?

Me: People like him can change. But too bad we have to kick your butt!

Scott Evil: Bring it!

BLANG BAM KROW!

I hit him on his back and feet and leg with the club I brought!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

I kicked him in the face and smashed him into the floor!

Scott Evil: HE ABANDONED ME!

Killer Shrike: All he did was reform. He didn't abandon you. You just came to that decision yourself!

Me: Yeah! And he changed his ways. Unlike you…

Then I kicked him SQUARE IN THE CROTCH!

DING!

He screamed like a little girl!

Everyone covered their crotches and winced!

Nico: (WINCES) AY YI YI!

Then Xaldin, Cavalier, Chemistro, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Bronze Kneecap, and Ebon appeared.

Nico: Xaldin, Cavalier, Chemistro, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Bronze Kneecap, and Ebon.

Chemistro: (to Matau) I got a feeling that your missions are after Julie's.

Matau: I got that feeling too.

Xaldin: Good luck on them.

Cavalier: No telling what you're in for.

Matau: Thanks for the heads up.

Count Vertigo: (To Nico) We heard you went to Mobius.

Nico: We sure did.

Overdrive: You haven't been there often.

Me: I know we haven't been there in a while.

Qin: Yeah.

Hydrax came.

Me: Hydrax. (PURRS) Up for another love-making session in bed?

Hydrax: Oh you know I am hon.

Me: (ROMANTIC PURR)

EVERYONE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Bridge: If you wanted payback for me foiling your plan the first time, then you got it.

Hydrax: What do you mean?

Bridge: I could hear your love fest!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Bridge that was just her thank you for destroying Gruumm.

Bridge: Oh.

Nico: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

Beast Boy, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Life Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - Nico's rescue on Mobius

---

Xaldin was first.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) Nico's rescue was on Mobius. It's been a while since you guys were there.

Beast Boy: It was a while since we were there. But it was so awesome to see it.

Rapunzel: It sure was awesome hearing from Sonic though.

Dim: Yeah it sure was.

Slim: We all thought so as well.

Francis: Sonic and friends are doing really well too.

Gypsy: They sure are.

Fluttershy: It was good to see them again.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Stealth Elf: And all of Mobius and everyone there are doing good now that Dr. Robotnik is not causing trouble.

Xaldin: That's good. Lets do it!

Beast Boy and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gladiator Beasts and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - Battling Another Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Another Chain Lightning, Another Florentine the Flurkey, Another McWolf (Tex Avery), Another Albedo and Another Calamitous

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) Nico, Lisa's team, Calamitous' team, and the others did good Battling Another Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Another Chain Lightning, and Another Florentine the Flurkey. And Another McWolf (Tex Avery), Another Albedo and Another Calamitous as well.

Luke Loud: They sure did and it was really awesome. But hearing the dark story from the Thumpback Gene-slammer was horrible!

Wendy Darling: It was really awful!

Jane: Boy it sure was! Sapphire went through a horrible nightmare.

Peter Pan: And her father made her really suffer.

Tinkerbell: He was on Death Row in San Quentin and Nico ripped him apart.

Sprite of Spring: Yeah he completely dismembered him alive!

Rainbow Dash: Ripped him apart in a wood chipper.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was awesome! He had it coming.

Whirlwind: That is for sure!

Sugarcoat: That beast got it coming in a logical way.

Lemon Zest: That is for sure there.

Cavalier: I agree there. I hope Sapphire is doing okay. Shall we start?

Cavalier pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across his face.

Luke Loud: I accept your challenge!

They clashed and then Luke and group used fusions for Hermos and the Goblin Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul- Lincoln's Rescue

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Athens. How was it?

Matau: It was awesome! And it was very fitting too because we were there to face Lynn's Hypothetical Akumatized villain form Fowl Sport.

Amanda Benson: Yeah it was awesome! She was a really sore loser! She was the very personification of a true loser who will win at any cost.

Maya Nagoshima: That was so awesome though and we faced her and took her down big time.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: Yeah we sure did.

Sailor Narnia: It was amazing! But we really showed her who is boss!

Sailor Traverse Town. And in the very city where the Olympics came from which is really awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was awesome and fun!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We had a big battle too.

Sprocket: It sure was fun!

Chemistro: That was perfect for the city of Sports. Lets do it!

Matau and team used fusions for Hermos and the Scientist Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new blasters and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Vertigo, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Spyro on Lincoln's Side. What's her name?

Courtney: Her name is Maria MacDougal and she is a really powerful and awesome girl with magic and the powers of Spyro.

Froze: Boy she sure is and we're really amazed that Lincoln has Skylander Gene-slammers on his side as well.

Gwen Lancelot XXXVII: It sure is awesome.

Nicholette Tesla: We are all amazed by that.

Luna Spencer: And her story is awesome too.

Rachel Lilly: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Marie, what's the story on yours and Lincoln's first date at Lake Huron, and you said it was right after he saved you from Lori who was about to kill you after you told her off?

Marie MacDougal: Oh, you're going to love this.

Marie MacDougal pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Marie MacDougal standing in between Lori and Lincoln was beside her, and Lori was steaming mad and her eyes were red with hatred.

Past Marie MacDougal: You've gone too far in trying to hurt your little brother just because he's not going to do any of your dumb bidding, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, you've criticized your brother many times and you've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your insidious actions, and now, you're going to get some of my criticism. You're a control freak, you're as cuddly as a gargoyle, and you have the fashion sense of a druid!

We gasped at her harsh words.

WHOA! THAT IS CRUEL!

Nico: Damn, now that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lori, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Lori's face turn boiling red and her mouth turn into fangs, and she went outright ballistic and charged at Marie MacDougal to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of magic at Lori, and it froze her in her place.

Past Marie MacDougal: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lori kill you, Marie.

This made Marie MacDougal smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips while Lori could watch seething with rage.

Past Rita: Kids, why don't you go out and have fun, I've got a few harsh words to say to my "mature" daughter.

Past Lincoln: Okay, Mom. Let's go for a swim at Lake Huron.

Lincoln and Marie grabbed some beach stuff and they went off to Lake Huron and leaving a frozen Lori to face her doom. Then, the scene transitioned to Lake Huron and Lincoln was wearing orange swim shorts and Marie was in a purple two-piece bikini, and they were swimming and having fun in Lake Huron, then, they shared a romantic kiss as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome date!

Me: It was really awesome, and as for Lori, she got grounded for nine weeks, and worse, she tried to force me and Varie to help her take revenge on Lincoln, and we told her these words: "Not a chance in Hell, Loud!", and we threw Lori in a cage and slammed the cage door behind her. Then, Lori lost it as she went batshit crazy screaming and shrieking like a banshee.

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: Lori Loud, of all the idiotic immature bone-headed things you've ever done because of your Dark Side, trying to force J.D. and Varie to help you take revenge on Lincoln for something that's your fault, that is by far the lowest! I ought to swat your behind with a paddle until you have a bad case of Baboon Butt!

Nico: Now, now, Qin, we saw that J.D. and Varie refused to do so, and what they did in throwing Lori in a cage and closing it proves their love for Lincoln can never be messed with.

Luna: And seeing her go crazy like that, she made a really big mistake, dude.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Count Vertigo: That is horrible! Lori asking J.D. and Varie to get revenge on Lincoln!? Good thing they said no fucking way to that!

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding but that was so awesome the way Marie told Lori off like that!

Cozy Glow: That was so awesome and cool.

Hex: It sure was.

Count Vertigo: No kidding! Lori's dark side was a menace! Lets do it!

Courtney and group used fusions for Timaeus and the Shark Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, blood, bone and skulls and smashed them down down.

---

## Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic- Julie Carolina's 3rd Mission

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) Julie Carolina's 3rd Mission involved facing South Dakota. And what vehicle can I use here?

Andros: Plenty of hovercrafts and planes. Also South Dakota put up an awesome and really amazing fight.

Mai Takatsukasa: She sure did and it was so awesome.

Goro Sakurai: She had no idea what she was up against.

Bird: It was really awesome and she was taken down easily.

Loona: We all were amazed too.

Parker: Yeah she messed with a badass guy like J.D.

Camille Casterwill: (British Accent) That was so awesome and fun.

Nathalia Gorgorio: We all were amazed by that too.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a really awesome battle and we had fun there.

Starshine Sparkle: It was so fun.

Spyro: Boy it sure was awesome.

Overdrive: Wow! That is awesome! Glad Julie's 3rd mission went well. Lets do it!

Andros and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gradius Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome blasters and weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them down.

---

Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - A Queen Bee girl I brought down out for revenge on me

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress: (to Ilana) A Queen Bee girl J.D. brought down was out for revenge on him. What was her name?

Ilana: Her name is Donna Sells and she was a queen bee girl that hated J.D. with a ruthless vengeance. She did everything she could to break him but it wasn't enough. She did so many despicable things to set J.D. off and get back on top but J.D. constantly was always 20 steps ahead of her. But the straw that broke the camels back was when J.D. caught her picking on the disabled and J.D. recorded it and sent it to the principal and posted it all over social media. The entire school saw it and turned against her! The entire school saw what she really was and everyone told the principal that she was a selfish, manipulative, heartless, sociopathic, conniving, gold-digging shrew and a bully. She was made an outcast for it in minutes and she was not only expelled but she was disowned and disinherited from their family's fortune and sent to juvie and then to a boarding school in Alaska. She broke out to get revenge and she vowed to kill J.D.

Enchantress: HOLY SHIT! She was really out to mount his head on a pike!

Ets: That is an understatement!

Enchantress: What happened to her father?

Juleka: He and her sister moved to Hawaii. They we so disgusted with Donna's behavior that they burned all her stuff and made her a forgotten memory.

Enchantress: Good riddance to that bad tramp.

Chloe: Exactly what J.D. said. Lincoln turned her into a solid gold statue.

Jessica: That was awesome.

Ayla: Yeah it sure was.

Rarity: That little monster got what was coming to her and she deserved it.

Sweetie Belle: That is for sure!

Gill Grunt: Too bad we couldn't give her the black gates.

Enchantress: Letting her suffer in prison is for the best. Lets do it!

Ilana and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gearfried Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - Austin Powers is REALLY FUNNY

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) Austin Powers is REALLY FUNNY. And he's badass!

Onua: He sure is! Everything he did always makes us laugh too and he is awesome as a spy and as a funny guy.

Smolder: He sure is funny.

Draco: I agree there and he is great.

Spotlight: He sure is awesome and really knows how to make people laugh.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Bash: For over 26 years he has been making people laugh.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) He sure has!

Apple Bloom: He sure is funny.

Flashwing: Yeah we're happy for that.

Tar Pit: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Onua and team used fusions for Hermos and the Elemental HERO Fusions and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and elements and blasted them down.

---

## Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - Austin Powers loves all the sexy hot girls

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) Austin Powers loves all the sexy hot girls. And he's famous.

Jenny Wakeman: He sure is and he is really funny as well.

Pyris: I agree there. And I love all his movies.

Ippei: They sure are.

Ember: I agree there. It's so awesome.

Diamond Sam: You got that right.

Jelli: All those movies are so funny.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are so funny. Everything he did was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I love Austin Powers. He is funny!

Sunburn: Been an iconic legend since 1997.

Black Spider: You got that right. Lets do it!

Jenny and team used fusions for Hermos and the Barrier Statues and their rider cards and got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - Scott Evil is going down

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap; (to Stella) Scott Evil is going down. Time spent away from his dad hasn't done him any good.

Stella: No it hasn't in fact its only made him worse than ever.

Terrorsaur: What happened to him while he was spending time in prison shows how unstable he is.

Elyon Brown: Yeah his mind is totally gone.

Hal: It sure is and he will pay.

Matilda: He sure will. Big time.

Sheila Eingana: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: He needs to be stopped no matter what.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Bronze Kneecap: I do too. Lets do it!

Stella and team uses fusions for Hermos and the Sun Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lily Loud, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Rubberband Man and Inque VS Ebon, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Scott Evil will pay

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) I don't know what Scott Evil has been doing all these years. But he's gonna pay!

Lily: And he will pay for it big time in blood.

Nightshade: Indeed he will my good friend.

Sly Cooper: He needs to be brought down big time.

Bentley: No way are we going to let him get away with this.

Murray: I agree there! The Murray is ready to tear him apart and floss my teeth with his spine!

Inspector Fox: I am ready too!

Princess Luna: He will feel the wrath of the night!

Moondust: And it will be painful and dark.

Snowdrop: and it will be good.

Gari: You got that right! Mother and her children will bring the darkness to him.

Blackout: And it will be good.

Ebon: It sure will! Lets do it!

Lily and team used fusions for Hermos and the Shadow Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Good Cinder Fall, Celica, Zarya, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hydrax

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: Austin Powers is one really funny guy.

Me: Boy he sure is. I think it's so funny how he captures the bad guys and does all sorts of funny gags too.

Camie: (LAUGHS) He is awesome.

Varie: (LAUGHS) He cracks me up every time.

Good Cinder Fall: I love all the missions he does.

Celica: Same here.

Zarya: They are so funny.

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah they are! All the girls are hot too.

Aria Blaze: They sure are.

Sonata Dusk: Just as hot as we are.

Hydrax: (LAUGHS) You got that right! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of familiars for Maria Tredwell, Kiara Kessler, Carla Carmine, Regina Goodwin, Rachel Goodwin, Ariana Sanchez, and Alessa Garcia.

Maria Tredwell: A female green Lizard Familiar named Sephira, she has the powers of darkness and green fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and green fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Ccarayhua's Green Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Lizard Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua appear, their souls will be devoured by the Lizard Earthbound Immortal.

Kiara Kessler: A female blue Golem Familiar named Vanara, he has the powers of darkness and blue fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and blue fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Ccapac Apu's Blue Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Giant Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu appear, their souls will be devoured by the Giant Earthbound

Immortal.

Carla Carmine: A female orange Hummingbird Familiar named Tiya, she has the powers of darkness and orange fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and orange fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Aslla Piscu's Orange Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Hummingbird Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu appear, their souls will be devoured by the Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal.

Regina Goodwin: A female red Spider Familiar named Pandora, she has the powers of darkness and red fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and red fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Uru's Red Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Spider Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Uru appear, their souls will be devoured by the Spider Earthbound Immortal.

Rachel Goodwin: A female purple Condor Familiar named Andera, she has the powers of darkness and green fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and purple fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Wiraqocha Rasca's Purple Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Condor Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca appear, their souls will be devoured by the Condor Earthbound Immortal.

Ariana Sanchez: A female indigo Whale Familiar named Marina, she has the powers of darkness and green fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and indigo fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Chacu Challhua's Indigo Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Whale Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua appear, their souls will be devoured by the Whale Earthbound Immortal.

And Alessa Garcia: A female yellow Monkey Familiar named Beatrice, she has the powers of darkness and green fire, and she can fire powerful blasts of darkness and yellow fire at enemies, and she can also unleash a curse on villains called Cusillu's Yellow Fire Dark Madness, it's a lethal curse that's only used on those who have a disregard for human life and have no qualms of taking it, and when that curse is unleashed, the Monkey Nazca Line will surround the victims, and then, when they see Earthbound Immortal Cusillu appear, their souls will be devoured by the Monkey Earthbound Immortal.

I teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

The Blade Riders transformed!

Me: Time for action! First this! SPD MORPHER JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a flash of light appeared and a timer came on.

Hydrax: I'm innocent of love.

15 seconds later the Red X came on!

Me: GUILTY! (LAUGHS) Oh love.

We laughed!

Me: Sorry about this Hydrax.

SPD Rangers: CANINE CANNON!

They summoned the cannnon.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was locked into a containment card.

I went over and picked it up.

Me: Sorry about that Hydrax. But you have failed this city.

I released her.

Hydrax: Thanks. Lets tear him apart.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You need to learn to respect your father!

Tsukasa: The hard way!

Me: Or else it will come back to bite you in your ass! Big time!

Kamen Ride: FiveRed!

Kamen Ride: FiveBlue!

Kamen Ride: FiveBlack!

Kamen Ride: FiveYellow!

Kamen Ride: FivePink!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Fiveman and Daiki summoned clones of the Fiveman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! STAR FORCE FIVE!

They turned into the FIVEMAN!

We were ready!

We went at him and punched and kicked and pulverized him all over!

Quadore and Nom Blasted and smashed Scott Evil all over.

Blitzwing, Sky Lynx, Lupe and Woody used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Woody and Lupe's powers, Blitzwing's Flamestrike and Sky Lynx's Fire Breath 100-fold.

Blitzwing and Lupe Toucan: TOUCAN FIRESTORM BLAST!

Sky Lynx and Woody Woodpecker: WOODPECKER SKY BURST!

Crabs of Doom and Killer Shrike: CRABS OF DOOM BLAST!

Star Wolf Fury and Wolf: STAR WOLF FURY BLAST!

Boomerangs of Technology and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANG TECHNOLOGY BLAST!

Strength of Blood and Crimson Dynamo: STRENGTH OF BLOOD BLAST!

Spies of Fury and Shiva: SPIES OF FURY BLAST!

Clones of 10,000 Aliens and Billy Numerous: 10,000 ALIEN CLONE BARRAGE!

Remnant Master Power and Deker: REMNANT MASTER BLAST!

Scorpions of the Sting and Mummy: SCORPION MUMMY BLAST!

Music of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC MELODY BLAST!

Firestorm of Fury and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Austin Powers, Nico, Me, Eli, Lana, Lola, Rainbow Dash and Lily: SPY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast.

Lincolns: 60S MUSIC ELEMENT STYLE: SOUL BOSSA NOVA!

Entrapta: 60S MUSIC LIGHTNING STYLE: KING OF THE ROAD!

Perfuma: 60S MUSIC NATURE STYLE: WHAT A WONDERFUL WORLD!

Frosta: 60S MUSIC ICE STYLE: IT'S NOT UNUSUAL!

Jessica Shannon: 60S MUSIC WEB STYLE: UNCHAINED MELODY!

Mai Shiranui: 60S MUSIC FIRE STYLE: STYLE: TO LOVE SOMEBODY!

Yuna Kamihara: 60S MUSIC WATER STYLE: SUSPICIOUS MINDS!

Toph: 60S MUSIC EARTH STYLE: UPTIGHT (EVERYTHING'S ALRIGHT)

Tatsumaki: 60S MUSIC WIND STYLE: BORN TO BE WILD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said lines of music.

Lincoln and his harem: 60S MUSIC FINAL SMASH: 60S MUSIC RASENGAN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of Rasengans based on 60s music on Scott Evil but thankfully, Scott Evil wasn't killed, he just got really big boo boos.

Lincoln: Sorry, Scott, but you're not getting away that easily.

Lincoln fired an energy blast which hit Scott Evil and he was put into a straitjacket.

Scott Evil: What the?! Hey, let me out of here, I demand you let me out of here!

Nico: Ugh, man, this guy is a bad loser! Lincoln, please send him off to Dr. Evil before any of us want to give this guy a serious black eye.

Me: SPD MORPHER JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed the button and a flash of light came on and a timer came on. 15 seconds later a red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY! CONTAINMENT MODE!

I locked him in a Containment Card!

Scott Evil: What the?! Hey, let me out of here, I demand you let me out of here!

I went and picked it up and gave it to Dr. Evil.

Me: Here you go.

Dr. Evil: Thanks J.D.

Nico: Awesome job, guys, we took down Scott Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one more loose end to tie up: Arleth Presley.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Arleth Presley.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Arleth Presley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Arleth Presley: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Paula: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Paula's eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with lightning bolts, lightning sparks, stars, sports equipment, and phoenixes, and as she approached Arleth Presley, she left pink energy, lightning bolts, lightning sparks, stars, sports equipment, and phoenixes with every step.

Paula: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Arleth Presley, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Paula was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with lightning bolts, lightning sparks, stars, and sports equipment surrounding it, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Arleth Presley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Paula emerged, but she was changed forever.

Paula grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied up in a ponytail, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with bolts of lightning, lightning sparks, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and lightning bolt emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Paula has on a light pink buttoned shirt, light blue jean shorts, pink shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with bolts of lightning, lightning sparks, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lightning bolts and stars. Suddenly, Paula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with pink tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Paula has on her Ring of the Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and

Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Paula's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, bolts of lightning, lightning sparks, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Paula Price's Athletic Lightning Cosmic Greatsword of Athletic Cosmic Lightning Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and pink etchings and a phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with pink gems in their mouths and a large pink phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Paula has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Paula Price, Best Friend of Lynn Loud, Margo Roberts, and Polly Pain, Member of The Gotham Royal York Sports Teams, Good Sportswoman and Talented Athlete, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Electropede, Destroyer of Arleth Presley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Lightning, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ポーラ・プライス、リン・ラウド、マーゴ・ロバーツ、ポリー・ペインの親友、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・スポーツ・チームのメ

ンバー、優れたスポーツウーマンで有能なアスリート、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、愛するリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、エレクトロピードの大敵、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のアーレス・プレスリーの駆逐艦、悪の駆逐艦と殺害者、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、マスター天界ゼルナガの怒り、黒門 のマスター、および 雷、星、および フェニックス のマスター

Paula Price has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LIGHTNING COSMIC ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTING THUNDERSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE LIGHTNING COSMIC ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTING THUNDERSTORM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE LIGHTNING COSMIC ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTING THUNDERSTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Paula Price's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Arleth Presley saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Paula, but Paula fired a barrage of pink energy blasts with lightning bolts, lightning sparks, sports equipment, stars, and phoenixes at Arleth Presley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Paula again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Arleth Presley and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Margo: No way, that's so awesome!

Lynn: You got that right!

Me: Awesome, Paula's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Arleth Presley and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Arleth Presley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Paula: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Athletic Cosmic Electric Lightning Thunderstorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Athletic Cosmic Electric Lightning Thunderstorm Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Paula.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Arleth Presley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Paula and Lincoln went after Arleth Presley who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Arleth Presley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Paula attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Arleth Presley got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Paula, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Arleth Presley's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Arleth Presley by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Paula fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lightning bolts, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Arleth Presley, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Arleth Presley's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Arleth Presley: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Arleth Presley.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Arleth Presley's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Arleth Presley: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Paula and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Paula's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Arleth Presley. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Paula: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got sixteen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Arleth Presley, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Paula.

Suddenly, Paula wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Paula's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lightning bolts crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Paula absorbed the lightning bolts and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of electric athlete justice. Lincoln, Paula, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Arleth Presley, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The

Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Angelique Sawyer, which means you and I are up next to face her, Nikki.

Nikki: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Suddenly, the symbol of the Fire Element on Crash Bandicoot's Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery began glowing.

Crash Bandicoot: I think we may have gotten a clue as to who we're meeting tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue.

Lincoln: Now, next is a Gene-Slammer for Sunburn, The Phoenix Dragon Skylander.

Selene Arcangela: And thanks to the glowing Fire Element Symbol on Crash Bandicoot's Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery, it's indeed for one of the Fire Skylanders, and there's one Fire Skylanders Gene-Slammer on your side who we are meeting tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln: Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda, Gene-Slammer of Sunburn.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Arcangela: Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Fire, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders.

Nico: Just like with Marie MacDougal.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and as Elizabeth grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Fire, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Fire Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of fire. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Elizabeth really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Elizabeth became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Fire, and she also had the additional help of Sunburn and the other Fire Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Fire, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Elizabeth hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Elizabeth hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Lola, and Elizabeth has more than once used her skills in Fire to put Lola in her place and cause trouble on that rampaging pink-wearing blackmailing pageant demon, and she even told her off saying that Lola's a powerhungry, violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a porcupine, and even worse, Elizabeth also said that Lola's dress is tacky!

Nico's jaw dropped to the ground.

CLANG!

Nico: She called her all that?! Man, was she playing with fire, doesn't she know what'll happen Lola gets mad

Lincoln: She does, and when she said that to her, that really set Lola off, and before she could kill her, I saved Elizabeth by firing a blast of fire at Lola and trapped her in a fire orb, and Elizabeth went over and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lola, who was left steaming with rage and wanting revenge, but Lola got busted by Mom and Dad who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Eli: Oh, we're so in for hearing this story tomorrow. Plus, we'll be taking down the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling.

Lincoln: Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney. We better be ready for her, she's going to be a tough one to crack since she's the level-headed one.

Nico: We will, Lincoln, but you'll find some way to make her crack.

Me: We have many ways to lure Book Butterfly out since she's the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney.

Lincoln: That's right.

DC Enchantress: (to Dr. Evil) Was it like old times?

Dr. Evil: It was.

Tar Pit: Good.

Me: That was so awesome!

Black Spider: We're sorry your son turned out this way.

Bronze Kneecap: But there's always hope for him.

Dr. Evil: Yes there is.

Ebon: Now, let's celebrate at Austin's place!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Great job today everyone! This was a mission worthy of the awesome sixties!

Lola: YEAH!

Eli: (To the viewers) Hope you loved this awesome funny spy mission and we all did have fun on it.

Me: OH YEAH!

We went back to Austin's place and had a great party and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

AUSTIN POWERS WAS AWESOME! Love Mike Myers and how he made us laugh like him. An iconic classic from 1997.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome and Min Min along with P'andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, X-Ray, X-Squad Universe Pyron, Dennis and the Reign of Fire Dragons And we're going to a planet made entirely out of Cotton Candy and we're going to be in for a sweet experience. Also we're going to face Another Elephant Undead, Another Lion Undead, Another Scarab Undead, Another Plant Undead, Another Giraffa Undead, Another Wolf Undead, Another Quadra Org, Another Moltor, Another Moltar, Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and Another P'andor. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Galvantula named Naomi Raijin and she is the Avatar of the God of Thunder in Japanese Myth and she is a powerful master of lightning.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Nikki and Lincoln VS. Angelique Sawyer

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to the lush jungles of Guatemala near the Mayan Ruins, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney Loud, she's the level-headed of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sisters, but she also has to break up their fights. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda, Gene-Slammer of Sunburn, The Phoenix Dragon Skylander, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of The Element of Fire, and she's also among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered that she's a master of The Element of Fire, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Fire Skylanders and she proved to be quite a powerful master of fire. She left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Elizabeth really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Elizabeth became one of its members and she'd sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Fire, and she also had the additional help of Sunburn and the other Fire Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Fire, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as her. Though she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Elizabeth hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lola, and Elizabeth has more than once used her skills in Fire to put Lola in her place and cause trouble on that bossy, out-of-control, blackmailing sociopathic pageant demon, and she told her off saying that Lola's a conniving, manipulative, sociopathic, bad-tempered, demonic, controlling pink-wearing pageant demon, that she's as cuddly as a porcupine, and even worse, Elizabeth also said that Lola's dresses are tacky! That really set Lola off, and right before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing a blast of fire at Lola trapping her in a fire orb, and Elizabeth went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lola, who was left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lola got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Get ready for really awesome laughter as we help our favorite iconic Looney Tunes friends bring back the Blue Monkey and we're going to make sure The Chairman pays for his crimes and not turn us into monkeys.

See you next time.

# Looney Tunes VS Blue Monkey

This chapter is based on the movie Looney Tunes Back In Action.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome and Min Min along with P'andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, X-Ray, X-Squad Universe Pyron, Dennis and the Reign of Fire Dragons and we were going to an awesome and new tasty food planet.

Me: I wonder what the food planet is we're going to next.

Nico: Boy who knows. But it will be awesome.

Kaoruku: It always is good going to an awesome food planet.

Girl Jordan: It sure is. I love seeing all these food planets.

Kia: Boy me too! They are amazing!

Qin: They sure are!

Camie: As long as it's not planets made of Brussels Sprouts!

Me: YUCK! I HATE BRUSSELS SPROUTS!

Laney: Or Liver and Onions?

Me: YUCK! I HATE LIVER AND ONIONS!

Camie: No kidding.

Eli: Don't worry this one is made out of candy. Didn't say what kind of candy though.

Lola: Ooh! This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. Tahu thank you very much for you and your team and P'andor and his team team coming today.

Tahu: No problem my brother. It will be so awesome helping you out.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) It's going to be awesome helping you out comrades.

Nico: I wonder what planet we're going to.

Me: We'll find out soon. I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: I'm really excited for this one.

Lana: Me too.

Nico: Yakumo, what do you like to do in your free time?

Yakumo: I like painting good pictures. It makes me feel calm and serene.

Laney: She makes awesome pictures.

Me: I remember seeing her awesome pictures in 150,000 years and they are really beautiful.

Qin: She makes awesome paintings.

Nicole: They are really beautiful too. I remember when me and Lincoln were with Team Cosmic Dragon and we helped Yakumo battle her inner demons.

Nico: Right I remember the Id Monster. That was crazy.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: It was a crazy story.

Nicole: Yeah.

Nicole told everyone what happened in Chapter 211.

---

Naruto was relaxing on a hill enjoying the scenery and view of the clouds.

Naruto: So far things have been very quiet.

Naruto heard scraping and he saw a girl on the hill painting a picture. He went to go see.

Naruto: That's a pretty picture you're doing. Hmm. It's of the Hokage Tower in a thunderstorm.

Naruto saw no storm clouds in the area. Suddenly Storm Clouds came in out of nowhere.

Naruto: That's weird. The weather forecast didn't call for Storms today.

Naruto saw the storm clouds crackle with lightning. Then he sensed what was about to happen next.

Naruto: Oh no! WATER STYLE: TSUNAMI SHIELD!

A huge wall of water appeared behind the Hokage Tower and protected it as a huge bolt of lightning was about to strike. The Lightning hit the wave and went into the ground.

Naruto: That was a close one. What was… Huh?

Naruto spread his wings and found the girl walking back somewhere. Then she was ambushed by the Leaf Medical Corp.

Naruto swooped in and grabbed her as they were about to knock her out.

Naruto: What is your problem? Why were you trying to attack this girl?

An ANBU came out.

Goat: This is none of your concern Naruto. Give her back, leave and forget everything you've seen.

Naruto: Sorry but this just became my concern when I saw the Hokage Tower about to be hit and I figured that she caused it. So I'm gonna get to the bottom of this.

Medic: You have no idea what you're getting yourself into Naruto.

Yakumo there is unstable and she's very dangerous.

Naruto: Sorry but she looks like a beautiful girl to me and I have a very strong feeling that she needs help. [To Yakumo] Yakumo my name is Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze of the Lifewing and I'm gonna help you.

Naruto met Yakumo Kurama.

Yakumo: It's a pleasure to meet you Naruto. I'm Yakumo Kurama.

Naruto: It's a pleasure. I've heard about the Kurama Clan. They are a very talented clan of Genjutsu Users that live in the southwest quadrant of the village.

Yakumo: Yes. That's right.

Medic: Give her back Naruto. She's very dangerous.

Naruto: No. Me and Team Cosmic Dragon are gonna help her. She's a fellow Leaf Kunoichi in trouble and she needs our help.

Naruto flew off with Yakumo.

He arrived at the Namikaze Estate and put her on the couch. He called Team Cosmic Dragon and they came in.

Nicole: What's going on bro?

Naruto: Yakumo here is a Leaf Kunoichi in trouble and the Hokage Tower was about to be struck by lightning because of her. I found her about to be knocked out by the Medical Corp. I made it my mission to help her. They called her unstable and very dangerous.

Lincoln: It's good you found her Naruto. There must be a reason why she attacked the Hokage Tower.

Nicole: Lets ask.

Nicole and Team Cosmic Dragon were with her.

Nicole: Yakumo Kurama. It's a pleasure to meet you. We are Team

Cosmic Dragon. I'm Nicole Knudson of the Star Dragon. The Leader.

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of the Thunderbird.

Sakura: You already know Naruto. I'm Sakura Haruno of the Oceanwing.

Fu: I'm Fu of the Blazewing.

Juri: I'm Juri the Sea Dragon Maiden.

Ami: I'm Ami Mitarashi the Cobra Swordmistress.

Akiko: I'm Akiko Suzuki the Maiden of The Nebula.

Sasuke: I'm Sasuke Uchiha the Knight of The Raven.

Rin: I'm Rin Nohara of the Phoenix Wing, Veteran of The 3rd Great War.

Yamiko: I'm Yamiko Kaguya the Bonemancer.

Natsumi: I'm Natsumi the 9-Tailed Kitsune.

Isaribi: I'm Isaribi of the Ocean.

Hokuto: And I'm Hokuto of the Star Aura.

Yakumo: It's a pleasure to meet all of you and it's a great honor. I heard that you all killed the traitorous Orochimaru.

Nicole: Yes we have. Yakumo we have to know so we can help you. Why did you attack the Hokage Tower?

Yakumo: It was because the 3rd Hokage ordered my teacher Kurenai Yuhi to kill me.

They gasped.

Naruto: Why would you believe that Yakumo?

Yakumo: I overheard Kurenai-sensei talking to the 3rd Hokage and I figured that he was telling her to kill me.

Lincoln: I don't think the 3rd Hokage would tell Kurenai-sensei to do that Yakumo.

Nicole: I agree. There has to be more to it than that and there has to be a reason why.

Fu: I agree. How about you tell us what happened and your story.

Yakumo: Okay. I come from the Kurama Clan. A clan of powerful genjutsu users as Naruto deduced. I wanted to be a powerful kunoichi that only uses Genjutsu. Just like Rock Lee is a shinobi that only wants to use Taijutsu. I couldn't attend the Academy because of my frailty. The 3rd Hokage assigned Kurenai-sensei to be my tutor. But tragedy struck about a year ago. My parents died in a tragic fire that burned my home to the ground.

They gasped in horror.

Nicole: Yakumo that's horrible.

Sasuke: You have our sympathies and condolences Yakumo.

Fu: Yes. We're very sorry that happened to you.

Yakumo: Thank you. I think it was the Third Hokage that ordered it and he killed my family.

Naruto: I don't think so Yakumo. I'm gonna go ask grandpa.

Nicole: Okay Naruto.

Naruto left for the Sarutobi Compound.

Nicole: Yakumo the 3rd Hokage would never authorize such a terrible thing to happen. There has to be more to it than that.

Naruto arrived at the Sarutobi complex and knocked on the door. Konohamaru answered it.

Konohamaru: Oh hey big bro.

Naruto: Hey Konohamaru.

Konohamaru: You come to play ninja with me?

Naruto: Actually I came to talk to your grandpa. Is he there?

Konohamaru: He is. Come on in.

In the complex he found Lord Third and Asuma playing Shogi.

Konohamaru: Grandpa. Naruto is here to see you.

Naruto: Hey Grandpa. Asuma-sensei.

Lord Third: Naruto my boy how have you been?

Naruto: Good. Grandpa I need to talk to you.

Lord Third: Okay.

Asuma and Konohamaru left and Naruto sat down.

Naruto: Okay. Grandpa the Hokage Tower was attacked by a freak lightning storm that I believe was caused by a genjutsu created by a girl named Yakumo Kurama. I saved her from the Medical Corp and they told me she was unstable and very dangerous. Yakumo thinks you ordered Kurenai-sensei to kill her and her family. But I have a very strong feeling that there's more to it than that.

Lord Third: (Laughs) Naruto you are so much like your father. All right. What I'm about to tell you is an S-Rank Secret. Yes. I assigned Kurenai Yuhi to Yakumo Kurama so she can help her because she has a dangerous power inside her. The Kurama Clan has a very powerful Kekkei Genkai that enables them to utilize genjutsu and it enables the Genjutsu to actually deal physical damage to their target.

Naruto gasped.

Naruto: That's incredible grandpa. I had no idea that they had this kind of power.

Lord Third: Yes. But Yakumo has an extremely dangerous persona inside her and it poses a tremendous threat to the entire village should it ever gets out. We had no choice but to Seal Yakumo's powers.

Naruto: Do you know what this evil persona is grandpa?

Lord Third: Yes. Her uncle Unkai Kurama told me all about it. ANBU!

An ANBU came in.

Eagle: Yes Lord Third?

Lord Third: Please bring me Unkai Kurama.

Eagle: Right away sir.

5 Minutes later Eagle came back and with him was Unkai Kurama.

Naruto: You must be Unkai Kurama. It's a pleasure to meet you.

Unkai: Same here Naruto. You look so much like your father. The resemblence is completely uncanny.

Naruto: I get that all the time.

Unkai: I believe it.

Lord Third: Unkai. I'm sorry to call you here but Naruto is curious about the evil power inside Yakumo.

Unkai: I see. Yakumo wanted to be a kunoichi that utilises Genjutsu. But Kurenai tried very hard to work with her and she failed and told her to end her training. Yakumo returned to her parents completely disspirited and my brother Murakumo and sister-in-law Uruko tried to console her. That's when tragedy struck. The Kurama residence burned to the ground and I saw Yakumo standing in front of the house in a daze. But in the flames I saw a horrific monster looking at us and smiling. When I found out what it was, I became frozen with terror.

Naruto: What was this creature?

Unkai: We wanted to find out what caused the tragedy. So we ordered a complete medical examination on Yakumo.

A flashback showed Yakumo hooked up to all kinds of brain scan machines and the results revealed a horrific sight.

Unkai: (Narrating) They arrived at the conclusion that the creature which appeared at the fire came from Yakumo's deep subconscious. In other words it was a manifestation of her Ido.

A ghostly vicious figure appeared on the screen and the medics were horrified.

The flashback ended.

Naruto: An Ido Monster? I've read about those. They are the monsters from the deepest parts of the Human Subconscious and they are the living embodiment of our evil desires.

Unkai: That's right. I immediately went to Lord Third here and asked for guidance.

Another flashback showed Unkai in Lord Third's office.

Unkai: Ultimately the girl was unable to endure the physical expectations that the village placed on her and soon her subconscious cracked under the pressure. To protect itself it released her pent up fury. Sir, we do not believe that Yakumo's Ido Monster is finished. It will keep going until the whole Kurama Clan is decimated and then the entire Hidden Leaf Village.

Lord Third: I understand the risk. But I refuse to authorize any violence. Yakumo isn't even aware that this evil power exists inside of her and this village does not take innocent life.

Unkai: But Lord Hokage once her subconscious completely awakens there will be nothing we can do to stop it.

Lord Third: In that case we'll have to work with Yakumo until she can learn to control the power by herself. And if that's not possible then we'll have to seal her genjutsu.

Unkai: How can we?

Lord Third: It's slightly different but there has been one precident. In a similar situation the spirit of the 9-Tailed Fox was sealed away inside the body of a newborn.

Unkai: That's absurd. There isn't a ninja alive strong enough to seal away the immense power that Yakumo possesses.

Lord Third: Actually there might be one person I know of that fits the bill. However the mission will be brutal. I pray that this person can teach Yakumo how to control it. I pray that this person will bear Yakumo's resentment. And if that's not possible, we will erase all the good Yakumo could have accomplished in her life and attempting to end the lineage of the Kurama Clan's powers.

The 3rd Hokage wept when this was gonna happen.

The Flashback ended.

Unkai: Then Lord Third lowered his head and wept.

Naruto: So Kurenai-sensei was given this incredible mission and shouldered a powerful burden.

Lord Third: Yes. This is Kurenai's most difficult mission.

Naruto: I believe it grandpa. Yakumo is going through a lot of pain because of her resentment towards Kurenai-sensei because she believes that you ordered her to kill her and her family. But now I see what's going on. You told her to kill the Ido Monster inside her.

Lord Third: That's right. This evil power Yakumo has poses a big danger to the village and we have to stop it at all costs.

Naruto: I agree grandpa. Yakumo is a Leaf Kunoichi in trouble. When she attacked the Hokage tower with a genjutsu, I knew she was going through some hard times. Unkai can you meet us at the Namikaze estate and have Kurenai-sensei come with?

Unkai: Okay.

Naruto: Thank you for telling me this. Now we know what we're up against.

Later Naruto and Team Cosmic Dragon regrouped and Unkai, Kurenai, Lady Tsunade and Shizune were with them.

Naruto: I found some interesting developments with Yakumo.

Naruto revealed everything and everyone was shocked.

Nicole: An Ido Monster killed her family and is now gonna destroy the Leaf? That's horrible.

Sasuke: I don't know much about this kind of thing. But from the way this looks this Ido Monster sounds like it poses a tremendous danger to the Leaf.

Sakura: Yeah.

Rin: I've heard about Ido Monsters and how dangerous they are. But I never knew that Yakumo was going through all this.

Fu: I've read about this and this is bad.

Hokuto: This is really bad. If Yakumo's Ido Monster awakes then we are in serious trouble.

Isaribi: Yeah.

Nicole: But I have an idea. We'll fight Yakumo's Ido Monster on a distant planet away from the Leaf and this way no one is gonna get hurt.

Kurenai: That's a great idea Nicole. But how are we gonna get Yakumo to awaken her Ido Monster?

Nicole: I have an idea.

At the safehouse on Satome Hill they went into Yakumo's art room and saw numerous paintings.

Nicole: This paintings are amazing Yakumo.

Yakumo: Yes. They are pictures of my memories.

Lincoln: My sister Laney would love your pictures Yakumo. She and you would be great friends.

Yakumo: I'm sure. Thank you Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

Nicole: Okay Yakumo you know what to do.

Yakumo: Okay.

Yakumo called forth the Ido Monster by faking a suicide attempt and a painting of herself grabbed her arm.

Painting: Why? Why do you do this to yourself when you are not to blame. The ones who must be crushed are those who imposed such a heavy burden on your psyche. Those who tried to get rid of me just as you are reaching your full potential.

Yakumo: Who are you?

Ido: I merely crept into a fracture in one corner of your mind and there I was nurtured. My name is Ido.

A hideous figure emerged from the painting and it's eyes were glowing red with Pure Evil. Yakumo's Ido Monster HAS BEEN UNLEASHED!

Sasuke: What is that thing!?

Nicole: This must be Yakumo's Ido Monster. It's power is unreal. He makes even Orochimaru look like a tamed kitten.

Natsumi: No kidding. The level of evil coming off of him is unbelievable.

Kurenai: Yes. You all are right. The 3rd Hokage didn't order me to eliminate Yakumo. I was to kill this monster within her.

Naruto: I knew it.

Yakumo: You were right guys. All of you.

Nicole: But it doesn't know the true power of Team Cosmic Dragon.

Nicole snapped her fingers and the area changed into the planet Tuitan.

Planet Tuitan is a mountain desert planet located in the Andromeda Galaxy 2.3 million light-years away from Earth in the constellation of Andromeda the Princess. It is covered with mountains, deserts and sandhills and it has a surface temperature of 86 degrees fahrenheit. It has 4 moons and it orbits a Yellow Dwarf star. Violent dust storms and sandstorms ravage the surface and they are more violent than those on Mars or Earth. The planet is home to a race of Centaur creatures that have a similar lifestyle to the Native American Indians of the Old West. They are very peaceful and treat everyone like family.

Ido: So you planned all this. But I will still settle the score for good.

Nicole: I don't think so.

Nicole went Super Angel 4, Lincoln went Super Angel 2 and everyone spread their wings.

Naruto: Natsumi can I have 3 tails of Chakra?

Natsumi: Coming at you Naruto.

Naruto was enveloped in a Red Chakra Cloak with 3 Tails.

Naruto: This is gonna be awesome.

They went at the Ido Monster and it erupted into an extremely savage and ferocious fight. Massive explosions of fire destroyed much of the land and thunderous shockwaves from their punches and kicks were blowing the sand around and forming craters everywhere. Yakumo was watching the fight in utter disbelief. She had never seen a fight of such explosive power.

Nicole: You killed Yakumo's parents and ruined her life. You will now pay for everything you've done to her.

Naruto: I agree.

Naruto fired a stream of fire at Ido and burned him.

Akiko used her powers and the area became the Witch Head Nebula.

Nicole: (Echoing) Wow! The Witch Head Nebula in the constellation of Eridanus the River.

Lincoln: (Echoing) It's beautiful.

Yakumo: (Echoing) Where are we?

Kurenai: (Echoing) Akiko has the power to transform the land into a Nebula from another part of the galaxy. Her powers are what gave her the Moniker Akiko Suzuki the Maiden of The Nebula.

Yakumo: That's incredible.

The Ido Monster was not having a very good day. He was being pulverized all over the place. Naruto was slashing it apart with such extreme ferocity that it was unbelievable.

Yakumo: Why is Naruto enveloped in a cloak of chakra?

Kurenai: Naruto is the Jinchuriki of the 9-Tailed Fox that nearly destroyed our village 13 years ago. He was hated and scorned by the village because of our council's corruption and their bias-motivated ambitions and lies. When Nicole came she adopted him as her little brother and took care of him. Naruto and Natsumi have a powerful bond and partnership and they work together in battle. They are very strong together.

Yakumo: That's incredible. Naruto has been through so much.

Kurenai: That's right Yakumo. You can help them as well.

Hokuto formed a whip of pure Alien Chakra and lashed the Ido Monster. She was now flying with glowing purple-pink Angel Wings and she has a full mastery over the Alien Chakra from the Cicean Meteorite.

Yakumo: How can I help them?

Kurenai: Inside every one of us Yakumo is a fanged beast that exists within the very depths of our minds. It lies there in wait in the very reaches of a persons soul and appears when they are most vulnerable. And when the beast awakes, it is impossible to control.

Sasuke formed a sword made of the Black Fires of Amaterasu and slashed the Ido Monster in the face and back.

Kurenai: You can even end up hurting those that are closest to you. But if the monster can be tamed, reigned in with the strength of your own will it can become a magnificent power and can even make your own dreams a reality. Now you must fight it! Obliterate the monster that the depths of your own mind created!

Yakumo: I don't know how.

Kurenai: Yakumo, you are the only one who can finish this.

Ami slashed the Ido Monster in the leg and kneed it in the face.

Yakumo saw a paint scraper on the floor and she knew what she had to do.

Yakumo: I'll beat the darkness in my mind!

She took the paint scraper and the blade glowed white and she dashed toward the Ido Monster and appeared in front of it and stabbed it in the face.

The Ido was dying.

Ido: (Weakly) But why? I did my best to serve you. I only wanted what's best for you.

Nicole: You're an evil monster that deserves to be forever damned. Enjoy the darkest pits of the Netherworld.

Ido's face came off and revealed a glowing purple face of Yakumo with glowing red eyes and it inflated and disintegrated into nothing.

The area reverted back and Yakumo collapsed because of mild chakra exhaustion and Naruto caught her.

Naruto: You were amazing Yakumo. You did it. You defeated the darkness in your soul.

Yakumo: Thank you all. Thank you.

Lady Tsunade: Great job today Team Cosmic Dragon.

Nicole: Thank you Lady Hokage. We'll take Yakumo to the hospital to rest and I'll be by later to file my report.

Lady Tsunade: Okay.

They dropped Yakumo off at the hospital and they promised to help Yakumo with her condition. Her stamina was poor and she needed a lot of help. So when the time comes she will become a member of Team Cosmic Dragon.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When she was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: That monster burned down her home and killed her parents!? That's horrible!

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Yeah that was awful. Same thing happened in 150,000 years.

Fu: That was awful.

Kaito: How did you manage to move past that?

Yakumo: It was a rough path but thanks to Naruto and everyone they helped me with my frailty and made me stronger than ever.

Me: That's right.

Nicole: I remember that. That was rough but it really was helpful.

Lola: Wow.

Lincoln: That was so awesome.

Nico: That sure was.

Me: Yep. Man Yesterday's mission was both funny and awesome.

Nico: It was an honor meeting Austin Powers.

Laney: It sure was.

Yakumo: He was really funny.

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Camie: I'll say!

Varie: And the ladies he has are awesome.

Me: Oh yeah they are.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: He is quite the guy to have so many awesome girls.

Nico: And we helped take down Scott Evil.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Me: Yeah. Nico to be honest I was really expecting Dr. Evil and Austin to try and kill each other.

Nico: Me too.

Eli: But it's good that Dr. Evil is now a good guy.

Maria: He'll make an awesome addition to the Redemption Squad as well.

Camie: He sure will.

Nico: He redeemed himself at the final movie. What did you expect?

Me: That.

Nico: Good.

Maria: Yeah.

Qin: Besides it was still a fun mission.

Maria: Yep and we're here.

We saw that we were at a pink planet.

Me: Wow this one is really pink.

Nico: No kidding. Looks like a flower planet from up here.

Maria: Yep.

We went down to the planet and then we landed and we saw that it was a planet made of pink cotton!

Me: A Pink Cotton planet?

Lana tasted it and she saw that it was a planet made of Cotton Candy!

Lana: It's a planet made of cotton candy!

We gasped!

Me: I don't believe it! A Planet made entirely out of cotton candy! This is amazing!

Nico: Let's dig in!

Eli ate some and it was awesome!

Eli: Strawberry flavor!

Xenia: This is awesome!

Laney: (Eats some) This is amazing!

Xenia: (Eats some) Boy this is awesome seeing this.

Nico: This is amazing!

Qin: Wow!

Nico ate some.

Nico loved it!

Nico: DELICIOUS!

Qin: Boy this is amazing!

Lola: Yeah! (Eating Cotton Candy) (SUGAR RUSH) AI YIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYIYI!

SHE RAN AROUND IN CIRCLES FASTER THAN A BULLET FIRED FROM A GUN!

ZOOM!

She ran fast!

Maria ate some.

Maria: Boy this is awesome.

Qin: It sure is!

Nico: The mascots will love this planet!

Xenia: They sure will!

May ate some.

May: It's like we're at a carnival.

Me: Except the carnival is a planet made entirely out of cotton candy.

Qin: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

But then we heard the howl of a wolf!

AWWWWWWWOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

We heard it.

Me: (GASP) Hear that?

Nico: Sounded like a wolf.

Maria: Eli, can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I already did and we have a lot of them. We have Another Elephant Undead, Another Lion Undead, Another Scarab Undead, Another Plant Undead, Another Giraffa Undead, Another Wolf Undead, Another Quadra Org, Another Moltor, Another Moltar, Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and Another P'andor.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA! So the Another Undead are here.

Me: Boy this is gonna be a dangerous one.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But it will be fun. The Wolf Undead will be perfect for me since I love the wolf.

Nico: That sure will be fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: We need to get Dark Neos here!

Maria: Right.

Eli: First will be Another Wolf Undead.

Me: In that case… KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Zuria: WOW!

Camie: J.D. can turn into Wolf Moon with the Wolf Miraculous.

Me: Yep and it's awesome.

Nico: So awesome.

Maria called it in and Elemental HERO Dark Neos came in a vortex of darkness.

Dark Neos: I'm here guys.

Me: Perfect.

Nico: Your howl was an UNDEAD giveaway!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: Yeah! That was funny!

Me: It should be coming. (HOWLS)

I howled like a wolf and then it echoed and then a howl was heard and it was closer.

Dark Neos: I think I see something!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of the Wolf Undead! It was ANOTHER WOLF UNDEAD!

Dark Neos: Another Wolf Undead!

Xenia: This is gonna be crazy!

Kazuma: It's like I'm seeing what I was on the outside!

Nico: And you are?

Another Wolf Undead: (Irish Accent) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

Me: (GASP) Ciara Canavan!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair made of pure fire and she red eyes and had wolf ears and had a wolf tail and fangs and she had red, orange and yellow clothes and fire angel wings and had the symbol of the Fire Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Ciara Canavan: That's right and it's great to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here and being Another Wolf Undead is fitting for you because of you being a Wolfwalker.

Ciara Canavan: That's right.

Nico: Are you also a gene-slammer for one of the fire skylanders?

Ciara Canavan: I sure am. I'm for Torch.

Sunset Shimmer: Torch is an awesome skylander! She is a great blacksmith too.

Qin: And the fire bellows gun she has is awesome too.

Ciara Canavan: I agree there.

Me: Are the rest of the Another Villains friendly or hostile?

Ciara Canavan: Friendly but you need to know that the Another Giraffa Undead has a dark story to tell you. Maria may go ballistic.

Me: Uh oh.

Qin: This is gonna be crazy.

Dark Neos: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had sugar and cotton candy flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Sapphire was separated from Another Wolf Undead!

Ciara Canavan: Oh man! So that was the monster I turned into!?

Me: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah!

Ciara Canavan: Lets get him!

Me, Ciana, and Dark News fired waves of fire and darkness and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was destroyed and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Fire Wolf Princess and the Kingdom of The Undead Wolves.

Me: Cool title.

Ciara: That was amazing lads!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: That was amazing guys!

Nico: Who's next?

Eli: Another Giraffa Undead.

Nico: Flare Neos is next.

Maria: Okay.

Maria called him in and in a swirl of fire came Elemental HERO Flare Neos!

Flare Neos: Flare Neos is on the job.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER GIRAFFA UNDEAD!

Qin: Whoa Another Giraffa Undead!

Lola: This will be a scary one.

Me: Yeah.

But then we saw her crying?

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: What's your name?

Another Giraffa Undead reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and she had blue eyes and had black clothes and had pitch black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Carla Romaine! Oh my god what happened!?

Carla Romaine: (CRYING) Oh J.D.!

I went over and hugged her.

Me: Carla it's okay. Calm down.

She calmed down.

Ciana: Maria you are not going to like what she has to share with you lass.

Maria: What is it?

Carla told us that her aunts are trying to kill her and take all her inheritance that she was going to get from her parents. Her aunts killed her parents and they want to kill her too to get a massive fortune all for themselves. It was a fortune totaling $100,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 They tried to kill her several times and failed. She was going to the police but she was kidnapped by Swartz before that could happen and she ran away when she was turned into Another Giraffa Undead!

We gasped in shock and utter horror and disbelief!

Me: OH MAN!

Applejack: WHY THOSE LOW DOWN DIRTY SNAKES IN THE GRASS!

Maria then growled in rage and then she had a look of intense burning hatred plastered all over her face!

Me: Those gold-digging bloodsucking leaches!

May: Uhh Maria? Are you okay?

SHE THEN ROARED IN A MASSIVE AND EXPLOSIVE BURST OF POWER AND RAGE AND FURY!

Maria: IT'S JUST LIKE WHAT HAPPENED WITH JAMES! THEY WON'T GET AWAY WITH IT!

SHE SCREAMED IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE AND TELEPORTED TO WHO KNOWS WHERE!

Then she came back with Carla's aunts!

Me: Oh man! I remember Carla's aunts and she told me what they were doing and I wanted to help her. But she vanished before that could happen.

Lincoln: Flare Neos you destroy Another Giraffa Undead after I separate Carla from it.

Flare Neos: Right.

Lincoln did so with a blast of light and I brought Carla over.

Maria turned into her water form.

Aquamaria: I'm going to drown you gold-digging shrews!

She fired waves of water and drenched them!

Flare Neos blasted Another Giraffa Undead with a powerful ball of fire and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called the Fortune Heiress Princess and the Evil Scarab Kingdom.

Me: Fitting.

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted the 2 evil aunts.

Nico: You two crazy douchebags have failed this world!

Laney: Your own greed proved to be your undoing!

Xenia: Yeah!

Xenia fired energy arrows and skewered their legs. Carla then got a look of avenging determination on her face!

Carla Romaine: You took my parents from me but now I will NEVER LET YOU hurt another soul again! And I will make sure you never get a single cent of my inheritance!

She fired a blast of darkness and blasted her aunts and trapped them in a cube of metal with a cell window and door on it!

Carla was then crying hard into my chest and Maria reverted back.

Maria: Carla, my little brother James knows your pain.

Carla Romaine: (Sniffles) He… He does?

Maria: Yeah.

Me: It's a crazy story.

Qin: It's true.

Carla Romaine: (Sniffles) At least I know I'm not the only one.

Me: No you aren't. But we aren't done yet though.

Eli: I sense that the Another Elephant Undead, Another Lion Undead, Another Scarab Undead and Another Plant Undead are next and they are Quadruplet girls.

Me: Better call in Grand, Aqua, Air and Glow Neos.

Maria did so.

In a vortex of water came Aqua Neos, out of a Crystal came Grand Neos, Out of a tornado came Air Neos and out of a ball of light came Glow Neos.

Aqua Neos: We're here!

Glow Neos: And we're ready.

Grand Neos: This is gonna be good.

Air Neos: It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: There they are!

We saw 4 figures and they were Another Elephant Undead, Another Lion Undead, Another Scarab Undead and Another Plant Undead!

Me: WHOA! These guys are gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

They reverted back and they were each 4 girls!

Me: (GASP) Earth, Fire, Wind and Water Masamune!

Earth was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green angel wings and had green clothes and the kanji for Earth in the middle of her forehead and she had a sword made of crystal.

Fire was a girl with red hair, red eyes, fire angel wings and had red clothes and the kanji for fire in the middle of her forehead and had a sword made of fire.

Wind was a girl with aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, aqua blue angel wings and had aqua blue clothes and had the kanji for Wind in the middle of her forehead and had a wind sword.

Water was a girl with ocean blue hair, ocean blue eyes, ocean blue angel wings and had ocean blue clothes and had the kanji for water in the middle of her forehead and had a water sword.

Water Masamune: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Wind Masamune: We heard from Father Masamune of the Donbrothers that you guys were battling their monsters and we're glad you guys have been doing that.

Fire Masamune: That is so awesome.

Earth Masamune: Yes we are Don Masamune's adopted Children.

We gasped!

Me: Your father is a very powerful fighter and an awesome member of the Donbrothers and the Masters of Evil.

Qin: Yeah he sure is.

Nico: We did not expect your father to be Don Masamune.

Eli: That is really something.

Glow Neos: Yeah it sure is.

Fire Masamune: I know. He taught us all of our Swordfighting skills.

Me: You girls have really come a long way under his tutelage.

Nico: The last Hitotsuki your dad helped us beat was Samuraiki.

Earth Masamune: That's right we heard about that.

Wind Masamune: And we're so honored that he is your ally.

Me: He has been a massive help not just to the Don Brothers but us as well.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure.

Earth Masamune: But we're glad that he redeemed himself.

Me: We are too. Lyra is going to be honored having you girls help out with her.

Fire Masamune: Dad told us all about Lyra Heartstrings and it will be an honor to help her out.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though girls.

Earth Masamune: I know.

Lincoln: But I got this.

He fired beams of light and separated the Another Undead from

them.

Earth Masamune: Whoa! You guys are ugly!

Fire Masamune: Yeah!

Glow Neos: Pick a body part, guys!

Wind Masamune: Lets get them!

Grand Neos: Yeah!

They blasted each Another Undead with light, darkness, fire, water, earth and wind and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Earth's was called Earth Masamune and The Kingdom of the Elephant Skeletons

Fire's was called Fire Masamune and the Kingdom of the Lion Skeletons.

Wind's was called Wind Masamune and the Kingdom of the Scarab Skeletons

Water's was called Water Masamune and the Kingdom of the Plant Skeletons.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Awesome too.

Water Masamune: That was amazing!

Nico: Who's next?

Eli: Another Quadra Org is next.

Me: Boy that one is gonna be tough! Especially with the powers of the Polar Bear, Black Bear, Giraffe and Elephant Zords.

Lincoln: Better call in Jennifer Torrence the Divine Neos Gene-slammer.

Maria: On it.

She did so and in a flash of rainbow light came Jennifer Torrence the Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Divine Neos.

Jennifer Torrence: So Another Quadra Org is coming.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: She's already here!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER QUADRA ORG!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This one is gonna be tough.

Another Quadra Org: (In a girls voice) Help me sis!

Jennifer Torrence: (GASP) That voice! But it can't be!

She reverted back and it was a little girl with red hair and she had a red dress.

Jennifer Torrence: (GASP!) Jenny!

She went over.

Jennifer Torrence: Jenny! I thought you were dead!

Nico: You know her?

Jennifer Torrence: She's my little sister! (Tears stream down her face) I thought she died in a tragic fire.

Me: She survived!? Whoa!

Nico: Oh man!

Jenny Torrence: You got to help me! This power is horrible! I can't control it!

Jennifer Torrence: I'm on it!

She glowed in a powerful light and separated Another Quadra Org.

Jenny Torrence: Thank you sis. (FAINTS)

Jennifer Torrence: She's okay. Just tired.

Jennifer fired a blast of rainbow energy and it hit Another Quadra Org and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess Goddess of The Elements and the Abomination of All Animals.

Me: Wicked.

Jennifer brought Jenny over.

Nico: Oh man.

Jennifer Torrence: I'm just happy to have my sister back.

Lincoln: Me too Jennifer.

Eli: We have Another Moltor, Another Moltar, Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and Another P'andor.

Nico: So 4 left.

Eli: Yep. Another Moltor first.

Nico: Better call in Sarah Tinsley.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that this one has a crazy family story.

Me: Oh great.

Nico: What the fuck happened to this one?

Me: I have a feeling it is crazy.

In a total solar eclipse came Sarah.

Sarah Tinsley: I'm here!

Me: Awesome.

Qin: And perfect timing.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MOLTOR!

Me: Another Moltor! This one is gonna be hot.

Sarah Tinsley: No kidding.

Another Moltor: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had brown and red clothes and the kanji for Volcanic Demon of Fire on her arm.

Me: (GASP) Pamela Krafft Krafla!

Pamela: Been a long time J.D.

Me: It has been a while.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do.

I told everyone that her story is a crazy one and how her father became a really damaged man because of a cancerous tumor inside his brain! He raped a woman and gambled everything he had away and while in prison he collapsed from a crippling headache and in the hospital the doctors did an M.R.I. and found a tumor inside his brain and it made him into someone he wasn't! It altered his personality!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Camie: That is crazy!

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Your dad alright?

Pamela Krafft Krafla: (SIGHS) (Tears stream down her face) No. He died. The cancer came back aggressively and he died a week later after I was kidnapped by Swartz.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! I'm really sorry Pamela.

Pamela Krafft Krafla: Yeah I know.

Laney: Did your father get chemo and radiation and all that?

Pamela Krafft Krafla: I'm afraid there was nothing the doctors could do. They warned that if it came back it would be terminal and it would kill him in less than a week.

Me: That's terrible. What a painful way to die.

Sarah Tinsley: At least you loved your dad.

Pamela Krafft Krafla: I know. I hated my dad before but after realizing that it was not his fault I loved him.

Me: I'm sorry Pamela.

Pamela Krafft Krafla: I know.

Sarah Tinsley: I hated my dad.

Pamela Krafft Krafla: I know Sarah. I heard all about what your father did and that was awful! But at least he is gone forever.

Sarah Tinsley: Let's do this!

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Moltor from her.

Pamela Krafft Krafla: Whoa! This will be awesome.

Sarah Tinsley: It sure will.

They fired waves of light and darkness and fire and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Volcanic Demon Princess and The Lord of Fire.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Another Moltar is next. Too bad Space Ghost isn't here for that one.

Laney: I know.

Lincoln: Better call in Sophia Presley.

Lincoln did so.

Nico: Hey, Space Ghost can join in too.

Me: Moltar is one of his enemies after all.

I pressed the Space Ghost button on my arm device.

Me: J.D. calling Space Ghost. Do you read?

Space Ghost: Space Ghost here.

Me: We are on a planet made of Cotton Candy and we're about to face Another Version of Moltar. Want to join the battle?

Space Ghost: I would be honored. I'm just next to that planet now.

Me: All right then.

He flew in and landed.

Space Ghost: I'm here guys.

A volcano then appeared and it erupted and out came Sophia Presley.

Sophia Presley: So am I.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: And here she comes.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MOLTAR!

Me: Another Moltar!

Nico: This one is too hot to handle.

Another Moltar: (In a girls voice) And I like it.

She reverted back and was a girl made of pure fire!

Me: (GASP) WHOA! Elena Moltara!

Nico: WHOA! She's a pure fire elemental!

Elena Moltara: That's right. I was born on the planet of Firus.

Me: Wow!

Shanan: The Firusians are pure fire elementals from the Cartwheel Galaxy and the planet was thrown out of their solar system when their parent star went nova.

Elena Moltara: That's right.

Space Ghost: Very interesting.

Me: Yeah.

Space Ghost: Just like old times!

Me: Except it's Another version of Moltar. And Moltar is now in the M.O.E.

Elena Moltara: That's right.

Space Ghost: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Elena Moltara: No worries.

Lincoln: That's where I come in.

He fired a wave of light and separated Another Moltar.

Me: NOW it's like old times.

Another Moltar: I will burn you Space Ghost!

Me: I don't think so! This will cool you down.

The 3 Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I fired a beam of energy, Sophia fired a ball of lava and Space Ghost fired an energy ray and Elena fired a blast of fire and we blasted him down! I caught the wonder Ride Book. It was called The Fire Elemental Princess and The Volcanic Lord of Doom.

Me: Fitting title.

Space Ghost: Yes indeed.

Yost Crimson Dynamo: We'll still fight the Another version of my Prime self in the future.

Me: That's right.

Yakumo: And that fight is for me.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This will be good.

Nico: Speaking of Another Yost Crimson Dynamo, there she is!

We saw her and it was ANOTHER YOST CRIMSON DYNAMO!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This one is going to be tough.

Nico: Yep.

Another Yost Crimson Dynamo: (In a girls voice) Looks like you guys had fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with a powerful muscular build and she had athletic clothes on.

Me: (GASP) Brooke Escadano!

Brooke Escadano: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wow! The famous weightlifting champion! That is awesome.

Me: Yep. I rooted for her in her competitions.

Sakura Knudson: That is awesome! Cool to see you again Brooke.

Brooke Escadano: Its been a long time Sakura. You are looking great.

Sakura Knudson: Thanks.

Yakumo: We're still fighting Another Crimson Dynamo in the future.

Brooke Escadano: I know.

Yakumo: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Brooke Escadano: I know.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and it separated her from Another Yost Crimson Dynamo.

Brooke Escadano: Whoa!

Yakumo: Time for some buttkicking! GENJUTSU: DESCENDING HELL!

Brooke got out of the way and Yakumo had a huge illusion that formed a massive fireball and it headed for Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and then it slammed into him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion destroyed Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Champion Weight Lifter and the Russian Dynamo of Doom.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Now Another P'andor left.

Me: And that one is going to be INTENSELY Radioactive!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) BARFBRAINS!

She summoned Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, Vellian Crowler, Doppelgänger, Angry Archer, New Sun, Bad Cop, Power (Chainsaw Man), Heavy Lobster (Kirby) and Pilaf Gang (Dragon Ball).

Me: Nice!

Gizmo: I really got to change my team name to something else.

Qin: Yeah you are the only one that calls bad guys barfbrains.

Eustace: I don't mind it.

Me: I was expecting you to say big deal.

Lana: Yeah.

Eustace: Well yeah.

But then my Geiger Counter started clicking loudly like mad!

Me: Uh oh! We got intense radiation!

Nico: Stand ready!

Maria: It's Another NRG all over again!

Me: You got that right! And there it is!

We saw a dark glowing figure come and it was a dark version of NRG! It was ANOTHER P'ANDOR!

Me: WHOA! Another P'andor!

P'andor: This one is definitely like me!

Another P'andor: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) This is definitely going to be amazing comrades.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had blue eyes and had a red shirt, orange vest, yellow skirt, green pants, blue leg warmers, indigo shoes, purple gloves and had Butterfly Wings that were overflowing with intense elemental energy and had butterfly antennae.

Me: GASP! Alisa Noralenshikov!

Alisa Noralenshikov: Good to see you J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Wait are you related to Rika Noralenshikov?

Alisa Noralenshikov: I sure am Nico. She is my elder sister.

We gasped!

Me: Wow! Rika never really talked much about you unfortunately.

Alisa Noralenshikov: That's because we had a falling out a long time

ago.

Me: I see. Alisa is a girl that got into a crazy accident. She was driving home and then she crashed into a tanker carrying Nuclear Waste and it got on her and mutated her and turned her into the Elemental Butterfly.

Alisa Noralenshikov: That's right. I became this as a result. Elemental Manipulation, Butterfly Wings surging with elements, enhanced smell and hearing and I have immortality and invincibility and plant powers.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Kaito: (gets out Shinkenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Goseiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Samurai Ranger sword and Zocks got a Goseiger sword.

Alisa Noralenshikov: No he didn't. He was in a hurry to send me out.

Me: I think I know why. Because P'andor is Intensely Radioactive.

Alisa Noralenshikov: That's right.

Me: You were turned into what's called a Prypiatosian-B. They are Radiation Aliens and they are intensely radiation that are much more radioactive than all the nuclear power plants in the world combined.

Qin: Yeah.

Alisa Noralenshikov: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) That's the second time Swartz made a version of a Prypiatosian-B.

Geiz: (gets out MegaforceRidewatch) I don't know why he couldn't replicate the containment suits though.

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor.

Me: No idea.

Alisa Noralenshikov: No idea.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Alisa Noralenshikov: No worres.

She turned back into Another P'andor!

Me: Time to cool you down.

I fired waves of water and steam came off her.

Nico: (gets out P'andor's Ridewatch) It's like I'm using NRG's powers!

Nico activated it and fired a powerful radiation beam and smashed her down!

Me: Atomically Powerful!

Nico: Yeah! And this too. (ACTIVATES YOST CRIMSON DYNAMO'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico got an awesome suit of armor and smashed her down with a powerful punch!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Awesome armor!

May: (gets out X-Ray's Ridewatch) It's weird how I'm using one of the U Foes' powers individually.

May activated it and fired a beam of light and blasted her down.

May: NICE!

Qin: Radiation VS Radiation.

Lola: Awesome.

May: (gets out X-Squad Universe Pyron's Ridewatch) Now for this!

May activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Me: Nice! Time for this.

I fired waves of water and blasted her down.

Maria: (gets out Dennis' Ridewatch) Dennis always gets his man!

Dennis: You got that right!

Maria activated it and turned her foot into a DEADLY SPIKED BOOT!

Me: WHOA! Nice spines!

Maria: Thanks.

Maria then accidentally tripped and then stepped on Nico's foot!

Nico: YEEEEEEOWCH!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Maria: Oh man! Nico sorry about that! I tripped.

Me: Dennis I don't know how you do it.

Dennis: I wasn't used to them either.

Maria: (gets out Reign of Fire Dragons' Ridewatch) Time for Dragon Fury!

Maria activated it and took a deep breath and fired a massive blast of fire from her mouth and it hit Another P'andor and blasted her down!

Me: BAD BREATH!

Maria coughed and choked on smoke and her tongue was burned!

Maria: OUCH! HOT HOT HOT HOT!

Me: Geez!

I gave her some water and steam came out of her mouth.

Eli: Boy that can't feel good.

Then Firebrand, Comrade Red, Volcamon, Count Dooku, La-Doldo-Gu and Dabi came.

Nico: Nice team Firebrand!

Firebrand: Thanks Nico.

Yakumo: My turn!

She activated Yost Crimson Dynamo's ridewatch and got an awesome suit of armor and smashed down Another P'andor!

Maria: Ah. Much better.

Me: I hope your tongue didn't get burned that bad like how Homer had his burned off. (Season 20 Episode 18)

Sakura Knudson: Me and Swartz loved that episode. That was his favorite.

Me: He sure liked the Simpsons quite a lot huh.

Sakura Knudson: He sure did bro.

Lola: Who DOESN'T like the Simpsons.

Nico: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah he loved both the Simpsons and Futurama and even Disenchanted.

Qin: Cool!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

THUNDERCLAP!

Me: WHOA! LOOK!

We saw lightning in the sky and it was moving at us. Then we saw a Galvantula!

Me: Wow! A Galvantula!

Qin: Electrifying!

Galvantula: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) I sure can shock people.

Nico: Naomi Raijin! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and yellow highlights and had purple eyes and was in a Japanese Purple Kimono.

Naomi Raijin: This is gonna be awesome. I got this.

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit Another P'andor and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Got it.

Then I felt my hand burn!

Me: YEOWCH!

Maria cooled it down.

Me: AHHH! That's better.

I brought Alisa over to us.

Naomi Raijin: That was fun.

Yakumo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Naomi Raijin: Well I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico and me went after the Yakuza and we electrocuted them and brought them down.

Nico: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah I remember that!

Me: Wait are you also?

Naomi Raijin: Yes I am the daughter of Raijin.

Me: WHOA! The God of Thunder in Japanese Myth.

Naomi Raijin: That's right.

Me: Wow!

Nico and Naomi hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Naomi Raijin: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Boy this was a really eventful rescue.

Qin: No kidding there!

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Lets get back home.

We brought some cotton candy back for the mascots.

Poromon: Yay! Cotten candy!

Manaphy: Oh boy!

We told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

Luna: That was awesome dudes!

Lori: Literally fun.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon and Malefic Stardust Dragon are heading to the lush jungles of Guatemala near the Mayan Ruins, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney Loud, she's the level-headed of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sisters, but she also has to break up their fights.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the lush jungles of Guatemala near the Mayan Ruins, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney.

Me: And from our talk with Gabriel on Easter, she's the level-headed of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sisters, but she also has to break up their fights.

Nico: She's going to be a tough one to crack, since she's the level-headed of the group. Any ideas on how to make her crack, Lincoln?

Lincoln: There's only one thing that'll lure Book Butterfly out, and it's the very thing that grabs the attention of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: chocolate.

Lincoln took out a chocolate bar. When Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily saw it, their eyes went into a trance and their mouths opened up. They tried to rush to grab the bar of chocolate, but Nicholette Torrington made a shield of dark energy to keep them back.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh boy, if there's one thing Lincoln's sisters can't resist, it's chocolate, those chocoholics catch the smell of it, and they'll wolf it down. This'll draw Book Butterfly out, and instead of rough-housing her, we'll put her in a cage.

Vakama: That's a good idea, besides, she'll be needing all her strength to keep her siblings from trying to get at each others' throats.

Lincoln: Good thinking, Vakama.

Me: Plus, she chose a good place to hide out: the lush rainforests of Guatemala are beautiful, and the Maya ruins were beautifully carved pyramids, palaces, and plazas, but after generations of prosperity, it collapsed, and the bustling cities became ghost towns and the ruins were reclaimed by nature.

Lincoln: We've seen the Aztec ruins in Mexico City, but not the Mayan ruins in Guatemala, plus, it's just amazing that the Mayan civilization used their environment to their advantage to engineer the temples, pyramids, palaces, and plazas.

Nico: You said it, that's what I call innovation.

Suddenly, we saw Sunburn, and with it are the ten girls.

Cynder: Sunburn?! But, aren't you still back at the Estate?!

Sunburn: (Girl's voice) Sorry about that, Cynder, but I think you know who I am, and same goes with you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda, I knew it was you.

Crash Bandicoot: The Master of Fire herself, I should've guessed it. Now, I think it's time we lure out Book Butterfly.

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln took out the chocolate bar and placed it on a plate, and then, he fired a blast of wind, which picked the scent up and made it blow across the air. Suddenly, we saw something heading our way: it was Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney.

Lincoln: Here she comes, hide.

We hid, and then, Book Butterfly landed, and she saw the bar of chocolate. Then, she grabbed it and she began eating it.

Laney: So, that's Book Butterfly, She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Lincoln: Now!

Then, a cage appeared out of nowhere and caged Book Butterfly.

Book Butterfly: What the?! How on Earth did you…?!

Lincoln: You didn't count on the fact that I used your weakness to lure you out.

Me: Yep, we've already taken down Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Mimica, Power Chord, Bonkers, and Fowl Sport, now we've taken you down.

Nico: But, we're not going to beat you down, besides, you need your strength to keep your siblings from ripping each other apart.

Book Butterfly: Yes, I have to keep them from ripping each other apart, and it's not an easy task.

Lincoln: I hear that.

Laney: Now, we've taken you down in the same way we took down Mimica, but not Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Power Chord, Bonkers, and Fowl Sport, we had to get extremely rough with them.

Me: And they were that vicious and dangerous.

Nico: They were absolutely crazed with world domination on the brain, but we took them down and taught them a lesson.

Book Butterfly: But, it won't be that easy: Queen of Darkness, Mudslinger, Math Magician, and Fear Fox know of my defeat, and they'll be coming for all of you.

Lincoln: We know, but let them come, we'll take them down in the same way we took down Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Power Chord, Bonkers, and Fowl Sport.

Me: We're definitely going after Queen of Darkness tomorrow.

Eli: That vampire will probably be in Transylvania.

Book Butterfly: Not quite, Eli, I know exactly where they're at: Queen of Darkness is hiding out at Yi Ling, Mudslinger is hiding out at Lake Superior, Math Magician is hiding out at Italy, and Fear Fox is hiding out in Madagascar, and the last one, your hypothetical Akumatized self, Lincoln: Wolf Carnage, is hiding out in Belgium.

Book Butterfly showed us Wolf Carnage, Lincoln's hypothetical Akumatized self, and we gasped: he's a werewolf with an endless thirst for blood, he has moonlight powers and he's a monster of chaos.

Me: Oh my God! So, that's Lincoln's hypothetical Akumatized self!

Nico: Wolf Carnage, a werewolf with an endless thirst for blood.

Lincoln: According to this, he has moonlight powers and he's a monster of chaos. It's true I've had to deal with the chaos of The Loud House, but it became more chaotic due to the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan emerging because of Killjoy Huggins, the dark side of Principal Huggins who came into existence because of Dark Chase, the dark side of Chase Young.

Luna: Which means we're in for one bloody fight with Wolf Carnage later on, dude, hope you're ready to beat that werewolf down.

Lincoln: I am, Luna, I won't let that monster of chaos cause havoc in Belgium.

Lincoln beamed Book Butterfly to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln: That's another hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling recruited into The Masters of Evil, and only Queen of Darkness, Mudslinger, Math Magician, Fear Fox, and Wolf Carnage are left. (To Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda) And it's so good to see you again, Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long crimson red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and phoenix tails, she's dressed in a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt with the Fire Skylanders symbol on it, black pants, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with fire, phoenixes, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Sunburn and on top is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Sunburn-themed greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Sunburn etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's good to see you again, Marie, Spyro, Cynder, and Crash.

Marie MacDougal: You too, Elizabeth.

Lincoln went up to Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda and he hugged her, and Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or

massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda, Gene-Slammer of Sunburn, she's my Guardian Angel and Master of The Element of Fire, and she's also among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders.

Eli: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: And as she grew, she discovered that she's a master of The Element of Fire, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she really trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Fire Skylanders and she proved to be quite a powerful Master of Fire. She left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Elizabeth really hated that world-conquering warlord with a fiery passion, and when Marie formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Elizabeth became one of its members and she'd sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Just like what we heard when we first met Marie MacDougal yesterday.

Me: Yeah, and I remembered her all too well. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Fire, and she also had the additional help of Sunburn and the other Fire Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Fire, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as her.

Luna: It was so awesome, and though she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Elizabeth hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lola, and Elizabeth has more than once used her skills in Fire to put Lola in her place and cause trouble on that bossy, out-of-control, blackmailing sociopathic pageant demon, and she told her off saying that Lola's a powerhungry, violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a porcupine, and even worse, Elizabeth also said that Lola's dress is tacky!

Nico and Eli gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the ground.

CLANG!

Nico: She called her all that?! Doesn't she know what happens when she makes Lola mad?!

Lincoln: She does, and when she said that to her, that really set Lola off, and right before she could kill her, I saved her by firing a blast of fire at Lola trapping her in a fire orb, and Elizabeth went over to me and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lola, who's left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lola got busted by Mom and Dad who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Sunset Shimmer: That's so awesome, you saved her like the shining knight in armor that you are, Linky, and it's really incredible to meet you.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: You too, Princess Sunset Shimmer.

Me: Sunset Shimmer's not only the Princess of Forgiveness, but she's also the Princess of The Fire Skylanders, and she's also one of Lincoln's many future wives.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: I knew Lincoln would wind up getting a harem one day, and over time, that harem has grown completely.

Girl Jordan: He's already a father of many children.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Just like his Dad, and I've also got a story on how Lincoln and I had a first date at Lake Michigan, and it's after he saved me from Lola. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Elizabeth?

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Tamar Zaken A.K.A. Ace, Madame Xiu, Florence Jacques A.K.A. Cavalière, and Yu-Mi Kwon A.K.A. YU-MI from Deceive Inc. and Ayuka, Hadori, Hina, Miki Kagurazaka, Mimoza, and Nanami from Nangoku Sakunyuu Island.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tamar Zaken A.K.A. Ace, Madame Xiu, Florence Jacques A.K.A. Cavalière, and Yu-Mi Kwon A.K.A. YU-MI from Deceive Inc. and Ayuka, Hadori, Hina, Miki Kagurazaka, Mimoza, and Nanami from Nangoku Sakunyuu Island.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tamar Zaken: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tamar Zaken and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The

Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Tamar Zaken: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Tamar Zaken: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tamar Zaken A.K.A. Ace, Madame Xiu, Florence Jacques A.K.A. Cavalière, Yu-Mi Kwon A.K.A. YU-MI, Ayuka, Hadori, Hina, Miki Kagurazaka, Mimoza, and Nanami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Book Butterfly, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Laney Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did by luring her out by using a bar of chocolate and when she got near and got the chocolate, she got caged and sent to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Wow, that was one awesome strategy you had to lure her out, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, and she also told us where to find Queen of Darkness, Mudslinger, Math Magician, Fear Fox, and my hypothetical Akumatized self, Wolf Carnage.

Nico: Yep, she told us that Queen of Darkness is hiding out at Yi Ling, Mudslinger is hiding out at Lake Superior, Math Magician is hiding out at Italy, Fear Fox is hiding out in Madagascar, and the last one, Lincoln's hypothetical Akumatized self, Wolf Carnage, is hiding out in Belgium.

William: Whoa!

Me: Which means tomorrow, we're heading to Yi Ling to face Queen of Darkness.

Lincoln: This won't be an easy task. Yi Ling was a really bloody battle, and it's one that's brought back bad memories.

Sun Shang Xiang: For me mostly, Yi Ling left bad memories for me, but I have to face my fears, we can't let Lucy's hypothetical Akumatized self run free.

Lincoln: We won't, Shang Xiang.

Ina: Lincoln's right, we're not letting her run free any longer, Shang Xiang. Tomorrow, we're going after her.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: Queen of Darkness isn't going to flee, we'll make sure she gets captured. Oh, and later on today, we'll be meeting twelve more of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and they're all sisters.

Me: More of Lincoln's Guardian Angels are coming, and they're sisters as well.

Kira Gutierrez: Just like us and the Huntington Sisters. (Thinking) If it's who I think it is, we're so in for one awesome reunion.

---

After taking down Book Butterfly, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elizabeth, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting

smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Elizabeth, what's the story on yours and Lincoln's first date at Lake Michigan, and you said it was right after he saved you from Lola who was about to kill you after you told her off?

Marie MacDougal: Oh, you're going to love this.

?: (Girls' Voices) And so are we.

Suddenly, we saw Tortt, Blasoom, Hornacle, Attmoz, Glaishur, Syncopite, Scaratar, Loodvigg, Plixie, Furnoss, Vhamp, and Galvana come inside.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Those twelve voices, Antonia Celestialstar, Barbara Celestialstar, Dominga Celestialstar, Esmeralda Celestialstar, Fernanda Celestialstar, Gabriela Celestialstar, Helia Celestialstar, Isabela Celestialstar, Justina Celestialstar, Luz Celestialstar, Nadia Celestialstar, and Vicenta Celestialstar!

Kira Gutierrez: The Celestialstar Siblings and the Guardians of The My Singing Monsters World?! Oh, I knew it was them!

Antonia Celestialstar, Barbara Celestialstar, Dominga Celestialstar, Esmeralda Celestialstar, Fernanda Celestialstar, Gabriela Celestialstar, Helia Celestialstar, Isabela Celestialstar, Justina Celestialstar, Luz Celestialstar, Nadia Celestialstar, and Vicenta Celestialstar reverted back to normal, and they're twelve extremely beautiful girls they're tall at 6'11" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses with large breasts with their bust size measuring at 120 cm, they have blue eyes, but they were different because of the color of their hair, angel wings, and clothes: Antonia Celestialstar has bubblegum pink hair, angel wings, and clothes, Barbara Celestialstar has lapis blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, Dominga Celestialstar has cherry red hair, angel wings, and clothes, Esmeralda Celestialstar has lime green hair, angel wings, and clothes, Fernanda Celestialstar has lemon yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes, Gabriela Celestialstar has tangerine orange hair, angel wings, and clothes, Helia Celestialstar has plum purple hair, angel wings, and clothes, Isabela Celestialstar has ebony black hair, angel wings, and clothes, Justina Celestialstar has snow white hair, angel wings, and clothes, Luz Celestialstar has mocha brown hair, angel wings, and clothes, Nadia Celestialstar has azure blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, and Vicenta Celestialstar has golden yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes, and they also have on long white sleeveless trenchcoats.

Antonia Celestialstar: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, and you've really really grown into quite the man.

Barbara Celestialstar: (Spanish Accent) He sure has, sister, and our training really helped out greatly, along with his hyperpuberty and family genes, along with getting turned into a vampire and werewolf.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these twelve girls?!

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, meet Antonia Celestialstar, Barbara Celestialstar, Dominga Celestialstar, Esmeralda Celestialstar, Fernanda Celestialstar, Gabriela Celestialstar, Helia Celestialstar, Isabela Celestialstar, Justina Celestialstar, Luz Celestialstar, Nadia Celestialstar, and Vicenta Celestialstar, the Gene-Slammers of Tortt, Blasoom, Hornacle, Attmoz, Glaishur, Syncopite, Scaratar, Loodvigg, Plixie, Furnoss, Vhamp, and Galvana and Guardians of The My Singing Monsters World, they're my Guardian Angels from Spain, and when I was eight years old, Antonia and her sisters met me and my family and they brought us to the My Singing Monsters world and the Celestialstar sisters fell in love with me and have joined the ranks of my Guardian Angels to protect me from those who would hurt me. Years later, when I was 12, me and my family came to the My Singing Monsters world, and when I discovered that Dr. Regal who was with working for Team Rocket at the time was attempting to steal the DNA of the My Singing Monsters, I decided to help the Celestialstar Sisters stop Dr. Regal from stealing the DNA, and I along with my NetNavi, Serenade, were able to stop Dr. Regal and forced Team Rocket out of the My Singing Monsters World.

Nico gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! Oh, Dr. Regal really is nothing more than a monster if he was working with and helping Team Rocket at attempting to steal the DNA of the My Singing Monsters!

Me: He sure was, Nico.

Lincoln: I should've killed him five years ago, but if he shows his face again, I will finish him off once and for all and send him to join Team Rocket in The Black Gates.

Me: And you will, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Anyways, besides being The Guardians of The My Singing Monsters World, they're also also extremely beautiful not to mention having large breasts with their bust size measuring at 120 cm, plus, they're also talented artists as well as being powerful witches.

Lori: And it's literally easy to tell them apart: Antonia Celestialstar has bubblegum pink hair, angel wings, and clothes, Barbara Celestialstar has lapis blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, Dominga Celestialstar has cherry red hair, angel wings, and clothes, Esmeralda Celestialstar has lime green hair, angel wings, and clothes, Fernanda Celestialstar has lemon yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes, Gabriela Celestialstar has tangerine orange hair, angel wings, and clothes, Helia Celestialstar has plum purple hair, angel wings, and clothes, Isabela Celestialstar has ebony black hair, angel wings, and clothes, Justina Celestialstar has snow white hair, angel wings, and clothes, Luz Celestialstar has mocha brown hair, angel wings, and clothes, Nadia Celestialstar has azure blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, and Vicenta Celestialstar has golden yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes.

Eli: Good.

Lincoln: And they and all of us love to paint pictures together, and we even sang during the holidays. They and I would also love to swim together, and we also love to cosplay together, and surprisingly, we even did a Lego version of New York City. I also made the Celestialstar Sisters beautiful necklaces and bikinis with their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips. They hate the jerks with a passion, and they even hated Dr. Regal with a burning passion.

Nico: Damn, if that fucked-up mad scientist and one-time partner of Team Rocket shows up, he'll join them and that genocidal mad scientist fuck, Kurata, in The Black Gates.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: He sure will. Okay, now for the video.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda standing in between Lola and Lincoln was beside her, and Lori was steaming mad and her eyes were red with hatred.

Past Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: You've gone too far in trying to hurt your older brother just because he's not going to do any of your dumb bidding, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, you've criticized your brother many times and you've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your insidious actions, and now, you're going to get some of my criticism. You're a powerhungry, violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, you're as cuddly as a porcupine, and your dress is tacky!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Nico: Damn, now that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lola, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Lola's face turn boiling red, her mouth turn into fangs, her hair turned to living fire, and she screamed with out of control rage and she went outright ballistic and charged at Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of fire at Lori, and imprisoned her in a fire orb.

Past Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lori kill you, Elizabeth.

This made Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips while Lola could watch seething with rage.

Past Rita: Kids, why don't you go out and have fun, I've got a few harsh words to say to my daughter.

Past Lincoln: Okay, Mom. Let's go for a swim at Lake Michigan.

Lincoln and Elizabeth grabbed some beach stuff and they went off to Lake Michigan and leaving a trapped Lola to face her doom. Then, the scene transitioned to Lake Michigan and Lincoln was wearing orange swim shorts and Elizabeth was in a crimson red two-piece bikini, and they were swimming and having fun in Lake Michigan, then, they shared a romantic kiss as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome date!

Me: It was really awesome, and as for Lola, she got grounded for ten weeks, and she swore to get her revenge on Lincoln and Elizabeth, and worse, she tried to force me and Varie to help her take revenge on Lincoln, and we told her these words: "Not a chance in Hell, Loud!", we threw Lola in a cage and slammed the cage door behind her. Then, Lola lost it as she went batshit crazy screaming and shrieking like a banshee and she swore revenge on us as well.

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: Lola Loud, of all the idiotic immature bone-headed things you've ever done because of your Dark Side, trying to force J.D. and Varie to help you take revenge on Lincoln for something that's your fault, that is by far the lowest, and you even threatened their lives as well! I ought to swat your behind with a paddle until you have a bad case of Baboon Butt!

Nico: Now, now, Qin, we saw that J.D. and Varie refused to do so, and what they did in throwing Lola in a cage and closing it proves their love for Lincoln can never be messed with.

Luna: And seeing her go crazy like that, she made a really big mistake, dude.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean are heading to Sirena Beach

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, and Lincoln removed Holly's Dark Side and sent her to The Black Gates, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Angelique Sawyer has sent some thugs to kill them.

Tuki the Naga: Whoa, so our first date's here in Sirena Beach, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean would love it, Tuki, and it's perfect for our first date, but we also got trouble: Angelique Sawyer has sent some thugs after us as well. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen

900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Angelique Sawyer's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Sirena Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tuki the Naga, Shana Ratatouille, and Holly Lingerbean are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Angelique Sawyer's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and she should be screaming with pure

vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Angelique Sawyer scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

* * *

Later we were watching TV.

Andros then came.

Sandy Cheeks: Hey, Andros. Where are you off to?

Andros: My new job. You guys wanna come?

Me: Hey sure. What job did you get?

Andros: I now work as an IT.

Me: An Information Technology specialist. That's what Mr. Lynn was before he opened his restaurant.

Nico: Was he really?

Me: Yep. He had a lot of fun. Especially on Bring your Daughter to Work Day.

Lynn: Good times back then.

Me: We had a lot of fun there.

Eddy: We sure did.

Me: Yep. But sure Andros we'll go.

We went with Andros.

We followed him into the city.

Foghorn Leghorn: I have a, I say, I have a feeling that later, us Looney Tunes are going to encounter an old enemy.

Me: That will be interesting to see Foghorn.

Qin: Yeah.

Andros: Here we are.

We arrived at the building and surprisingly and shockingly it was the same IT company that Lynn Sr. Worked at before.

Me: Wow! You got a job at Lynn Sr.'s old IT company.

Lola: Boy we had a lot of good times here.

Lily: We sure did.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Those were good times.

Me: Never thought we would be here again too.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Lynn Sr.: Boy it sure feels great to see this place again.

Rita: Good times there.

Qin: That is awesome.

We arrived at the top floor.

Andros: Here we are.

Me: Awesome place.

Lynn Sr.: Boy this is my old work floor.

Lori: Those were literally good times.

Nico: Wow.

Me: This brings back memories. I remember we had laser tag blasters and had fun here.

Luna: That was so fun dudes.

Qin: Boy it sure must've been.

Kentaro Goda: You all must be Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: (In my head) Kentaro Goda! I remember him. So he is Andros' boss I think. (Out Loud) Kentaro Goda. Awesome to meet you.

Kentaro Goda: Pleasure to meet you too J.D. Andros must have told you he is working here.

Me: He sure did. And believe it or not this is also the very same building where Lynn Loud Sr. used to work at before he opened his restaurant.

Kentaro Goda: That is something. I'm glad Andros picked a good job here.

Me: He sure did.

Eddy: Boy I remember this building. It was so fun.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and there was our mother parental unit's former work place.

We saw Dr. Feinstein's office.

Me: That's the dentist alright. Hard to imagine it was right across the street from here.

Qin: Just a short hop away.

Me: I said the same thing.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: That is really interesting. Their work places were both right across the street from each other.

May: That is awesome.

Me: You never saw that before didn't you Nico?

Nico: Nope.

Me: Yeah Lincoln was upset that his dad's work place was having Take Your Daughter to Work Day and he wanted to go too but it was only for the girls. Lincoln was disappointed. So his mom intervened and arranged to have a Take Your Son To Work Day. We had fun on that in both spots.

Nico: Neat.

Andros: That is awesome.

Kentaro Goda: I really am glad that Andros picked a good job. But, that doesn't cure me of my boredom. I have everything a millionaire can want. And you know what? I'm bored to death because of that fact.

Me: Kentaro we actually know the feeling ourselves. We have practically all the money in the world but just because you're rich doesn't mean that you will be happy. There are lots of things that money will never buy. Like power, love, friendship and a good family.

Kentaro knew I was right.

Kentaro Goda: I greatly appreciate that advice J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Kentaro Goda: (chuckles) But I guess you told me that too late, huh? Andros, you really have been a good employee. But the thing is, I need to cure my boredom somehow. So, don't take this the wrong way.

Me: Here it comes.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Megaranger logo and turned into Denjiki from episode 22 of Donbrothers!

---

Taro has delivered a package to Goda at a large mansion. He tells Goda they have now formed a bond and offers to help him with any problems he might have. Goda is interested in Taro's proposed assistance and invites him into his home.

Taro is then given a gourmet steak dinner while Goda explains he is absolutely bored with his life. He has made every achievement and obtained everything he possibly could want, even simple pleasures such as a fine meal bore him. To have everything you could ever desire is like having nothing to Goda. Taro cannot really understand that problem, but is asked by Goda to ease his boredom by telling an interesting story about himself. Taro says he isn't an entertainer and then his brutal honesty comes out, saying Goda might be bored with life because he is in fact a boring person.

Goda is depressed as Taro drives off, asking his butler if he is a boring person. His servant reassures him he is not, but becomes flustered when asked to tell an interesting story. Goda gets angry that he cannot alleviate his boredom and his desire to just feel something other than boredom turns him into Denjiki.

Later at the Goda Digital Holdings, the office workers are attacked by Denjiki, who demands to be told something interesting and if they fail to do so, he will vacuum them into his body. Then, Haruka arrives at the office transformed and overhears Denjiki shouting about wanting to hear interesting stories. The office worker he is harassing says he heard a story about Heaven from one of his supervisors, which satisfies Denjiki who lets the worker go. Sonoza appears and unaware that Oni Sister is Haruka, transforms into his armor and immediately attacks her. She gets dragged into a small office and they fight until the other Donbrothers show up. Taro wonders where she has been, to which Haruka says it is complicated as she fends off Sonoza. Taro thinks she was slacking off somewhere and then rescues an office worker from Denjiki by blasting him with his Donblaster. Haruka is chased by Sonoza while her teammates chase after a fleeing Denjiki.

Later at a beach, Denjiki attacks again as the Donbrothers teleport to the location. Denjiki screams he demands to be told an interesting story, to which Haruka says it is difficult for a person to make stories interesting. Shinichi recites a haiku about shaved ice on a summer date, Denjiki decides to spare Shinichi for the haiku, much to Haruka's exasperation. Don Momotaro orders the team to Avatar Change, with all of them transforming into the avatars of Fiveman.

Jiro arrives to help, but Shinichi coldly rejects the offer and Tsubasa pushes him into the sand as he will only get in the way. Tsuyoshi tries to call them out on being mean to Jiro, but they are too focused on the Hitotsuki to care. They use their Five Blasters on Denjiki, who summons a surfboard to fly on (emulating the Megaranger's Cyber Sliders). He proves too fast for the team to shoot at, so Taro uses Five Red's V-Sword and ducks under Denjiki, slicing the surfboard in half and sending the Hitotsuki flying and crashing into the sand. The Donbrothers then change into their Robotaro forms and use the Frenzied Peach: Blast Party to defeat Denjiki, who changes into Denjiking and the main group becomes Don Onitaijin to fight Denjiking.

Fired up from her long and frustrating day, Haruka unleashes a powerful barrage of Oni Kicks on Denjiking, who tries to strike Don Onitaijin with an energy whip (copying Galaxy Mega's Saber Electromagnetic Whip). He then tries to do a knockoff of the Super Galaxy Knuckle attack but Tsuyoshi shoots down the rocket fists with his Kiji Missiles. Don Onitaijin takes to the air and Shinichi unleashes his Continuous Sky Monkey Strike. Taro suggests that they use the Optic Beam attack, firing a quintet of lasers from each of their Robotaro's eyes to critically weaken Denjiking enough to be finished off by the DonBros Paradise attack.

With no clue of what actually happened, Goda returns home believing he had a very interesting dream.

WE GASPED!

Me: Denjiki The Megaranger Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: And I remember this one! He was pissed that he couldn't get an awesome story!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Wait! Lets take this outside! Too cramped in here for a fight.

Denjiki: Good idea.

We went outside and onto the street.

Me: That's better. Okay.

Andros: I hope YOU don't take this the wrong way. Let's rocket!

He transformed!

Earth Masamune: This is gonna be awesome!

Fire Masamune: YEAH!

Me: Lets bring an awesome Donbrothers Reunion! (SNAPS FINGERS)

Taro and everyone came!

Taro: Whoa! Denjiki!

Denjiki: YOU!

Me: I remember that Taro upset you. But enough about that. Lets get him!

Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and we were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Don Masamune: Girls!?

Fire Masamune: Dad!

Earth Masamune: Dad!

They went and hugged him!

Don Masamune: I am so happy you all are safe.

Water Masamune: We all are too.

Wind Masamune: It's awesome to see you.

Don Masamune: We have a lot of catching up to do.

Me: How would you girls like to be part of the Donbrothers?

Earth Masamune: We would be honored.

Me: You will love this one.

Nico gave them blasters and gears.

Earth Masamune: Lets do it!

Masamune Sisters: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Earth was a Brown Ranger, Fire was a Crimson Ranger, Wind was Turquoise Blue and Water was Navy Blue!

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Nico: COOL!

Don Masamune: Wow! That is awesome!

Taro: The Rangers of the 4 Guardian Beasts!

Qin: That is awesome!

Nico: Look, tell us how we can help you!

Denjiki: For one, you can tell me an interesting story!

Me: I think we got a couple of them.

He summoned a surfboard and rode on it at us.

Andros: Two can play at that game! (gets on Galaxy Glider)

Me: SURFS UP!

Earth and Fire fired waves of rock and fire and blasted Denjiki down and Andros bashed him down.

Nico: You want to know an interesting story? Fine. Once upon a time, there was an evil worm named Mr. Mind! He was one of Billy Batson's enemies. One day, he came up with a plan to try and get rid of us. So, he took advantage of one of the few mistakes we made and recruited several villains for his own team.

Lugnut: Including one from the world I come from!

Denjiki: Tell me more!

He emitted a megaton-class attack from his head at Lugnut.

I teleported and kicked the blast high into the sky.

Me: Many villains were gathered and he formed his own team of 24 villains named Team Dark Phoenix Storm! And he used a castle in Loch Loud in Scotland as a trap. His plan was to fire 24 powerful Nuclear Missiles and blow the Louds and the entire planet to smithereens!

Nico: I admit we never would've figured it out on our own. So, we managed to get to one of his recruits before he did and convinced him to be a spy for us!

Denjiki: Now, it's getting interesting

Denjiki electrified his sword and used it as a whip on Andros.

Lincoln grabbed the whip and absorbed the lightning from it!

Lincoln: Thanks to the intel of one of their own we found out what they were going to do and devised our own counterattack on them!

Me: And one by one we flew out into groups and defeated all 24 members of them.

Denjiki: I take it you took Mr. Mind down?

Andros: No. I defeated SaberLeomon. The real hero… was Poromon.

Poromon: Mr. Mind was yummy!

Denjiki: Say what?!

Denjiki shots his two fists in a twisted trajectory at Poromon

Poromon dodged them.

Poromon: He tasted like chicken.

Me: What did you expect? Poromon is a Bird Digimon and Mr. Mind was a worm villain. Birds eat worms.

Denjiki: SAY WHAT!?

He opened his jaw wide to the point where his skeleton literally fell out!

Taro: What were they talking about?

I jumped beside him.

Me: We were talking about the great battle we had with Team Dark Phoenix Storm. On October 10th, 2021 we went into battle with Mr. Mind and 23 big villains that we battled in 24 major adventures. It was epic. Here.

I gave Taro a book I made on it.

Me: Hot off the presses.

Taro: "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Adventure 1537: Team Loud Phoenix Storm VS Team Dark Phoenix Storm." Cool!

Me: Yeah we made our own adventures as books. I work really fast. They are bestsellers.

Lola: Yep.

Denjiki: That… really is interesting.

Me: You'll see the adventure in detail later on in the books.

Haruka: So is this. Avatar Change!

Haruka turned into IN SPACE YELLOW!

Me: That was one of the most epic adventures we ever did.

Eli: It sure was and we discovered an awesome ancestral heritage about the Louds.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye. They found out that they are descended from me and my siblings. We have family ties now.

Me: The Louds have Scottish in their blood and they have family ties that date back to 1621.

Denjiki: Over 402 years ago!

Me: Yep. It was an awesome family tree.

Haruka charged at Denjiki.

She smashed him down with a powerful charge!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Fluttershy: Take this!

She activated Carmen Dillo's Zector and rolled into a ball and charged and smashed him down with a powerful smash!

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: WHOA! Nice one Fluttershy!

Lincoln: Nice job Flutters!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

Me: Here's a Final Smash I invented from Angry Birds Rio! BIRD SWARM ASSAULT!

I did a bird call and summoned a massive swarm of birds and they flew and blasted down Denjiki!

Qin: YEAH!

Matau: WOW! That was great J.D.!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Glad you like it, Matau. Because tomorrow is Julie's final mission.

Matau: I know. But that was an awesome start to get me going for it.

Maria: I wonder where the next gene-slammer is.

Qin: Uhh Maria don't look now but there is SOMETHING CRAWLING INSIDE YOU!

Maria saw it and she screamed in fright!

Nico: GAH SWEET UNCLE JOSEPH WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!

Maria: (SCREAMS!) AAAAAAHHH! GETITOUT GETITOUT GETITOUT GETITOUT GETITOUT!

Varie: Maria turn into your water form!

She did so and she saw that it was an Alomomola and it was swimming inside her!

Nico: An Alomomola!

Maria: How did that get in me!?

Tsubasa: It was probably small enough.

It popped out and reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had pink beach clothes.

Rhonda Delaney: Sorry about the scare.

Qin: Rhonda Delaney!? Wow!

Nico: Wow! Awesome to see you again!

Rhonda Delaney: Same here Nico. Let me get some shots.

She fired waves of bubbles and blasted Denjiki all over with them.

I slashed Denjiki and Wind and Water blasted and slashed him.

Rhonda Delaney: That was awesome!

Maria: Don't do that again!

Rhonda Delaney: Sorry about that.

Andros slashed and pulverized Denjiki.

I kicked him down and blasted him with intense energy.

Nico: Andros, I get the feeling you might be out of a job after this

Andros: I know.

Me: But you have a much more important job with us. Come on guys! Lets bring him down!

Taro: You got it!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets do it!

(TWO WORLDS ONE FAMILY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Twilight Sparkle and friends joined hands and me and the Donbrothers formed a powerful FRIENDSHIP SOLAR SYSTEM and we fired it in a rare planetary alignment and it slammed into Denjiki and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down and I caught the Megaranger gear!

Me: Oh yeah! Denjiki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete! All's Well that Ends Well.

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table, Friendship is Magic!

Nico: YEAH!

I went over the Kentaro Goda.

Me: Sorry about that Kentaro.

Kentaro: (Groans) I'll be okay.

Me: Good.

I gave him a copy of my book for the battle we had with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Me: Take a copy for our story. You'll love it.

Kentaro: Thank you.

With that, he vanished.

Me: At least he'll have an awesome story to read back in Japan.

Qin: Yeah he sure will.

Don Masamune: That is for sure. But girls you all did great. Mother would be really proud of you.

Earth Masamune: Thanks dad.

Fire Masamune: I'm sure she would be.

Me: You girls ALL were awesome.

Rhonda Delaney: That was awesome!

Elita One: Your favorite memory of Nico?

Rhonda Delaney: When me and Nico were at the mall and we foiled a jewelry store robbery and we got the medal of merit for stopping them.

Nico: That was fun and cool.

Qin: That was awesome! Those jerks were the most wanted robbers in the country and they caught them.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Rhonda hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Rhonda Delaney: Me too Nico. Me too.

Lola: But this was awesome.

Me: Sorry you got canned Andros.

Andros: Oh it's all right J.D. Besides you were right. Being a Power Ranger is a much bigger and larger responsibility.

Me: That's right.

Haruka: Before we go, I want a copy of that book.

Me: I made plenty of all our adventures for everyone.

I gave her a book.

Me: Thanks again for helping us guys.

Taro: Our pleasure J.D.

Me: And an awesome bonus is that we reunited Don Masamune with the girls.

Earth Masamune: You sure did.

Qin: That was awesome.

Don Masamune: Be careful girls.

Wind: We will dad.

They teleported back to Japan.

Sandman: He wanted an interesting story? He got one.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was still an awesome Hitotsuki battle.

Lyra: It sure was!

Nico: Now we got the main event to do. Lets get ready for our next mission.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

The Previous group came.

Tar Pit: Can me, Xaldin, Cavalier, Chemistro, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Black Spider, Bronze Kneecap, and Ebon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: But we don't even known what our mission is.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was the ACME Chairman, and he's back to steal The Blue Monkey Diamond and transform the world's population into subservient monkeys and take over the world along with getting revenge on Bugs and Daffy for ruining his scheme long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Bugs, Daffy, and the other toons? We got big trouble.

Just then, Bugs Bunny, Daffy Duck, and the other Looney Tunes and Tiny Toons came in.

Bugs Bunny: Eh, what's the situation, doc?

Lincoln: You and Daffy aren't going to like it one bit, I just had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront: it's your old enemy, The ACME Chairman, and he's back to steal The Blue Monkey Diamond and transform the world's population into subservient monkeys and take over the world along with getting revenge on you and Daffy for ruining his scheme long ago.

Bugs Bunny and Daffy Duck freaked out and did wild takes galore when they heard the news.

Buster Bunny: The ACME Chairman's back?! I thought you and Daffy took care of him and he got turned into a monkey.

Bugs Bunny: We did, Buster. But, it looks like he's been turned back into a human, and no doubt, it's from a Dark Orb's assistance.

Daffy Duck: If he's back, this isn't going to end well.

Nico: It sure isn't.

Me: Especially since I've got The Blue Monkey Diamond right here.

I took out The Blue Monkey Diamond.

Buster Bunny: Wait, so that person who beat up The ACME Chairman and turned him into a monkey, that was you, J.D.?!

Me: Yep.

Bugs Bunny: (Remembers the event) Wait, now I remember. Yeah, you were there alright, you really laid a beatdown on The ACME Chairman. You helped, Daffy and I along with DJ Drake and Warner Bros. executive Kate Houghton on the journey to thwart the Chairman's plot, which also doubled as a mission to rescue the former's abducted father, Damian.

Daffy Duck: That was an epic showdown alright! So, he'll be after you again not only for The Blue Monkey Diamond but also revenge.

Me: He's not going to get that chance, he's getting a major beatdown once and for all, and this time, we're throwing him in jail forever.

Nico: The Warner Bros. executives and toons are so going to want his head on a pike for this.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

Camie: Who is the Chairman?

Me: He was the former president of the ACME corporation and he wants turn everyone in the world into monkeys with the Blue Diamond and then hold them for ransom and then once he is paid with all the money in the world turn them back to buy ACME products.

I told everyone about him.

---

Luther J. Chairman, better known as Mr. Chairman, is the main antagonist of the 2003 Warner Bros. hybrid film Looney Tunes: Back in Action.

He is the immature president of the famous ACME Corporation, who plans to to use the power of the Blue Monkey Diamond to transform everyone in the world into monkey slaves, and then transform them back to buy ACME Products. He is also the arch-nemesis of Damian, D.J. Drake and Daffy Duck.

He was portrayed by Steve Martin in the movie, who also played Orin Scrivello in Little Shop of Horrors, Hotep in The Prince of Egypt and Captain Smek in Home. In the video game adaptation, he was voiced by the late Joe Alaskey, who also played Bugs Bunny and Daffy Duck in the movie.

The Chairman is first seen rambling about getting the Blue Monkey diamond to his "evil purposes" (as his minion, Bob Smith, reveals the gem to him) with his two Slovak-like henchmen Morty Badlock and Nathalia Inferna, and then showing interest on his Bad Ideas VP, Mary.

Later, he orders his first henchman, Yosemite Sam, to capture DJ (the film's protagonist) and Daffy Duck in his casino at Las Vegas. After they escape along with Kate and Bugs Bunny to the Nevada Desert, the Chairman contacts his desert operative (Wile E. Coyote) to destroy them, but needless to say, he fails.

At Area 52, the heroes learn that the Chairman's goal is to use the diamond's power to turn every person in the world except himself and Mary into monkeys to use to massively produce ACME's machines and gadgets, then turn them human again to buy the products for profit.

Meanwhile, Mr. Chairman contacts Marvin the Martian and orders him to execute a breakout and get the map card DJ has, but they escape in the nick of time. His last attempt of taking the Looney Tunes out of the way is having Elmer Fudd to chase them at the Louvre Museum, but Kate's cellphone with a photo of the map to the diamond is stolen by Mr. Chairman's bodyguard, Bob Smith. The group travels to Africa and finally reaches the diamond, but the Chairman, Bob, and Taz the Tasmanian Devil (disguised as Granny, Tweety, and Sylvester, respectively) corner them and teleport them all to ACME's headquarters (with some minor complications). He ties Kate and DJ next to a train rail where DJ's father, Damien Drake (who was kidnapped before) is tied to, waiting for ACME's Death Train to come. Mr. Chairman then gives the Blue Monkey to Marvin, ordering him to get to ACME's satellite in order to unleash the monkey laser.

Daffy and Bugs then chase Marvin through space, trying to stop him from attaching the Blue Monkey to ACME's satellite to unleash the monkey laser. However, Daffy (as Duck Dodgers) manages to throw his beak at the satellite's antenna, unleashing only two small shots, one of which hits the Chairman, turning him into a monkey, much to Mary's sorrow. Damien Drake, who had been rescued earlier, put him in handcuffs. When Daffy and Bugs crash-land through the window in their ship, Monkey Chairman runs away in horror. It's unknown if Monkey Chairman escaped to avoid being arrested and even if he ever returned to normal or spend the rest of his days as a monkey due to the Diamond being lost in space.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: He is a monster!

Lola: No kidding!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Well he will not get away with this.

Ember McLean: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ferrothorn, Klinklang and Eelektross.

Me: Ooh! Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: That will be cool.

Nico: But this time lets go for 6 Anothers. Including the Neo-Core and Main Core one.

Me: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Angelique Sawyer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Angelique Sawyer of The

Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Nikki: While you and I deal with Angelique Sawyer and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Angelique Sawyer will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we're taking down The ACME Chairman and ending his insane plot to turn the world's population into monkeys and take over the world.

Lincoln: There's no way we're letting an insane madman like him get away with such an insidious plot, he's going down hard, and once we get done taking down The ACME Chairman and sending that madman off to jail for good, you're next, Angelique Sawyer.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Nikki: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Angelique Sawyer, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Me: Looks like we're heading to New York City.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out people.

We were off.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to take down The ACME Chairman who's been turned back into a human and is back for revenge, and after we get done taking down The ACME Chairman, Lincoln and Nikki are going to kill Angelique Sawyer of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

We were flying.

Xaldin: Bugs, who helped you guys against the Chairman last time?

Bugs: You guys will like him. His name is Damian Drake. He's really awesome.

Foghorn: He sure, I say, he sure is funny and you would like him.

Daffy Duck: He sure is a great guy.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Yosemite Sam: But we're going to blast that brackin frackin varmint!

Molly Hale: Where is he right now?

Entei: I think he's over in that building there.

We saw a radio station.

Me: That's it.

Qin: Yep. Looks like it.

Bugs Bunny: He is a D.J. So we'll be excited to see him.

Chemistro: This is the place, right?

Me: Yep.

We went in and we saw him.

Damien Drake: We'll be back after these messages.

Then he came off the air.

Damien Drake: (Sees us) Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? WOW! Awesome to meet you guys.

Bugs Bunny: Ehh What's up doc?

Damien Drake: Bugs Bunny! Guys!

Daffy Duck: What's up buster.

They hugged.

Gravity Man: (laughs) Bugs and the others really missed you.

Me: They sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: All the Looney Tunes cartoons are awesome iconic classics and we love them.

Granny: I'm so glad you all do.

Sylvester: It's so awesome.

Lana: You guys have been making us laugh since 1930 and it's awesome.

Yakko: That was awesome and fun.

Overdrive: Are there any vehicles I can use here?

Me: Plenty of cards down on the street.

Overdrive: Good good.

Slappy Squirrel: I had my fair share of cartoons in Looney Tunes too.

Bugs Bunny: I remember that Slappy.

Lola Bunny: Those were really funny times.

Nico: Yes they were.

Tweety Bird: Those were weally fun times.

Lola: They sure were.

Threatpack: They even got descendants too.

Ace Bunny: That's us.

Me: They are from the 28th Century.

Qin: Yeah.

Damien Drake: That is really cool.

Ace Bunny: Yep. We are called the Loonatics.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: It was awesome meeting them.

Damien Drake: That is awesome! I take it you guys heard about The Chairman coming back?

Me: Yep. He's after me for ruining his plans before. Long story.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But I have a gag to start our attack on him.

I snapped my fingers and then air whistling was heard.

I pointed to the Chairman's building and we saw an Anvil falling down towards it and then it crashed through the roof and then…

KRASMASH!

It smashed right on top of his head!

Nico: OOH! Ouch!

Bronze Kneecap: That should buy us some time.

Me: I still got plenty more where that came from. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then the chairman sat down and then…

SNAP!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

He sat on a bear trap and it clamped onto his butt! Then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Explosives blasted off in his face!

Nico: Nice one!

Then…

KRASMASH!

He got hit on his head with a piano and it crushed him! He emerged from it with piano keys for teeth.

Then a safe crashed onto him!

SMASH!

He was flatter than a pancake.

Strike Man: Now that really should stun him long enough.

Me: I got a million of them.

Damien Drake: That was great though!

Me: Thanks.

Bugs Bunny: Guy's a natural at cartoon comedy.

Qin: Yep.

Ebon: Are any of his goons disguised as any of us?

Me: Hmm.

Eli: (Concentrates) Don't sense anything.

Me: Good.

Qin: That will make this easier.

CHAIRMAN SCREAMS!

He sat on a pin I stuck in his chair and it went into his butt!

Qin: Ouch.

BANGBANGBANGBANGBANGBANGBANGBANG!

Numerous hunters appeared in his office and blasted him all over with their shotguns!

Daffy Duck: (LAUGHS) Now he knows how I feel every Hunting Season!

We laughed!

Bomb Burst: Don't jinx it.

Me: That was funny though.

SMACK!

Chairman: YEEEEEEEEEOOOOOOOOOOWWWWWW!

He got hit by a cactus and sent crashing into his ceiling.

Me: I told you guys that I have a million of them.

Laney: Yep.

Then…

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

He got struck by lightning twice! Then…

ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP!

He got struck by lightning from me 20 times!

Qin: Nice shooting!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Fluttershy: I know a good one.

Fluttershy did a song call and then an ACME WILDCAT YOWLED AND MAULED CHAIRMAN ALL OVER FEROCIOUSLY!

Nico: Ooh! Ouch!

Lincoln: Nice one Flutters!

Xenia: That was funny!

Black Spider: Are there any friends of yours that can help us?

Kate Houghton then came.

Kate Houghton: I can help.

Bugs: Hey Kate!

Kate Houghton: Long time no see Bugs.

Bugs: Same here.

Totally Spies Timmy: Bet you're happy to see them again.

Kate Houghton: I sure am.

CRASH!

A boulder fell through his roof and smashed him flatter than a pancake!

Nico: Ouch!

Lola: Nice.

DC Enchantress: That's gotta hurt!

Me: That was just the start. Like I said I got a million of them.

Swarms of bees flew into his office and stung him all over the place.

Nico: OUCH!

Then angry dogs ran in and mauled the Chairman!

Then a hose got shoved down his throat and then a massive tank full of super spicy hot sauce poured in and fire exploded out of his mouth as he was running around like a chicken with his head cut off!

Napalm Man: I think we should go after him now.

Me: Good idea. That was just the falling stuff. I'm going to hit him with everything INCLUDING the kitchen sink.

Nico: This will be good.

Damien Drake: This is gonna be funny.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Count Vertigo: Where is he right now?

Me: Uhh in that building all those cartoon pranks were hitting.

Count Vertigo: Oh right.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

Sonata Dusk: Entrance time!

We went at the building.

The Chairman was really beat up from all the gags that hit him. His clothes were all torn up and burned and he was brutally battered and bruised big time. He got up all dizzy and painfully dazed.

Chairman: (Dazed and stupid) Mommy I don't want to go to school today. (BLUBBERS) When I find out who hit me with those pranks I'm going to kill them!

Then the spirits of the Looney Tunes characters came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed in his office.

Me: Hello Chairman. Miss me?

Chairman: YOU! YOU DID THIS TO ME!?

Me: YOU'RE CORRECT SIR!

Chairman: Of course! Who else could cause so much pain?!

Cavalier: Be grateful you still have all your limbs! If we're going to turn you into a monkey, we need all of them attached!

Me: That's right!

I gave him an exploding cigar and lit it and ran and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

It exploded in his face!

Then I opened a chest and smashed him over the head with a skillet pan, an anchor, a shovel, a plate, a spittoon, a monkey wrench, an alcohol jug, a safe, a rolling pin, a hammer, a wooden club and a vase!

Me: I did say I was going to hit you with everything, INCLUDING the kitchen sink.

I then smashed a sink onto his head!

KRASMASH!

He really felt that one!

Nico: OUCH!

Xenia: Nice one!

Then Shiv, Villamax, Madame Masque, Dr. Light, Multiple Man, Nergal, El Oso, Duff Killigan, Anti Wanda, and Firepower appeared.

Nico: Shiv, Villamax, Madame Masque, Dr. Light, Multiple Man, Nergal, El Oso, Duff Killigan, Anti Wanda, and Firepower.

Shiv: Jumping Cyclones! What a mess!

Qin: No shit! But it was funny!

Shiv: (to Andros) Look on the bright side. At least you still got paid in your temporary job.

Andros: Of course I did.

Nico: True.

Villamax: You'll find another job in the future.

Madame Masque: One that isn't shady.

Me: Yeah.

Dr. Light: (to Nico) We heard you went to a cotton candy planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Multiple Man: How much did you eat?

Me: He ate a lot.

Nico: Yep.

Koragg then appeared.

Me: Koragg! Wow!

Sarah Gunnerson: But you already have a usual battle.

Koragg: I know. But it's my turn today.

Me: Oh I get it.

Koragg: There's no rule against me being in Power Ranger battles once in a while.

Me: No there isn't.

Qin: This will be fun.

Xenia: Yes it will.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lynn, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam- Nico's Rescue on a Cotton Candy Planet

---

Shiv was first.

Shiv: (to Lynn) Nico's Rescue was on a Cotton Candy Planet. How much did he eat?

Lynn: He really at a lot and he loves cotton candy.

Nightscream: He loves Cotton Candy as much as he loves M&Ms.

Penelope: That was awesome seeing a planet like that.

Guru: (Speaking in Aborigine)

Penelope: He said that the Cotton Candy Planet was a really amazing and awesome planet to indulge ones sweet tooth.

Panda King: It was a really amazing planet to see.

Dimitri LeSteau: It was a really amazing planet.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was! Everything was made of cotton candy.

Scootaloo: It sure was tasty.

Whirlwind: It sure was. We all thought it was cool!

Shiv: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Lynn and team used fusions for Hermos and the Crystal Beast Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Wes Collins, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mouth- Battling Another Elephant Undead, Another Lion Undead, Another Scarab Undead, Another Plant Undead, Another Giraffa Undead, Another Wolf Undead, Another Quadra Org, Another Moltor, Another Moltar, Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and Another P'andor! WHEW!

* * *

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Nico, Tahu's team, P'andor's team, and the others did good Battling Another Elephant Undead, Another Lion Undead, Another Scarab Undead, Another Plant Undead, Another Giraffa Undead, Another Wolf Undead, Another Quadra Org, Another Moltor, Another Moltar, Another Yost Crimson Dynamo and Another P'andor! (pants) WHEW, THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHER MOE MEMBERS!

Wes: That sure was! And we had a lot of fun hearing about it too!

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) It was really amazing to hear about lads.

Sarah Gilgamesh: We all thought it was cool.

Ingenica: Boy it sure was.

Kassia: Yeah everyone did really well against them.

Anaitis: Yeah only one of them was a gene-slammer though and that one was for Torch of the Fire Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah she had amazingly awesome fire powers.

Cozy Glow: She sure did and man were they awesome.

Hex: They sure were and her hair is made of pure fire.

Villamax: Wow that is awesome! Lets do it!

Wes and team used fusions for Hermos and the Timelords and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of fire, energy, lightning, magic, stars, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit - Lincoln's Rescue and battling Book Butterfly

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Lincoln's Rescue inolved battling Book Butterfly. If you can even call it a battle.

Timmy Turner: Well it was still a fun one. We were over in the jungles of Guatemala and it was great.

Emma: It sure was and we really had fun on that one.

Emily Tamaki: Book Butterfly was a really awesome one.

Wind Dancer: We had an awesome battle there.

Amaterasu: That is for sure.

Tsukuyomi: Yeah that was amazing.

Layla Ratigan: It was awesome and now Book Butterfly is in your ranks.

Twilight Sparkle: That is true and she will be perfect for you.

Starshine Sparkle: She sure will.

Spyro: We still have Lucy, Lana, Lisa and Lily's Akumatized Counterparts to face though.

Madame Masque: Well you all will face them. Lets do it!

Timmy and team used fusions for Hermos and the Magician Cards and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Sunburn

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for Sunburn. What's her name?

Kairi: Her name is Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda and she is a powerful master of fire.

Future Mai: She sure is and she really is an awesome Guardian Angel.

Mimi Tachikawa: Sunset Shimmer took an awesome liking to her.

Yolei: She sure did and it was awesome.

Catherine: We all were amazed.

Mina: Yeah and her story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Elizabeth, what's the story on yours and Lincoln's first date at Lake Michigan, and you said it was right after he saved you from Lola who was about to kill you after you told her off?

Marie MacDougal: Oh, you're going to love this.

?: (Girls' Voices) And so are we.

Suddenly, we saw Tortt, Blasoom, Hornacle, Attmoz, Glaishur, Syncopite, Scaratar, Loodvigg, Plixie, Furnoss, Vhamp, and Galvana come inside.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Those twelve voices, Antonia Celestialstar, Barbara Celestialstar, Dominga Celestialstar, Esmeralda Celestialstar, Fernanda Celestialstar, Gabriela Celestialstar, Helia

Celestialstar, Isabela Celestialstar, Justina Celestialstar, Luz Celestialstar, Nadia Celestialstar, and Vicenta Celestialstar!

Kira Gutierrez: The Celestialstar Siblings and the Guardians of The My Singing Monsters World?! Oh, I knew it was them!

Antonia Celestialstar, Barbara Celestialstar, Dominga Celestialstar, Esmeralda Celestialstar, Fernanda Celestialstar, Gabriela Celestialstar, Helia Celestialstar, Isabela Celestialstar, Justina Celestialstar, Luz Celestialstar, Nadia Celestialstar, and Vicenta Celestialstar reverted back to normal, and they're twelve extremely beautiful girls they're tall at 6'11" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses with large breasts with their bust size measuring at 120 cm, they have blue eyes, but they were different because of the color of their hair, angel wings, and clothes: Antonia Celestialstar has bubblegum pink hair, angel wings, and clothes, Barbara Celestialstar has lapis blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, Dominga Celestialstar has cherry red hair, angel wings, and clothes, Esmeralda Celestialstar has lime green hair, angel wings, and clothes, Fernanda Celestialstar has lemon yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes, Gabriela Celestialstar has tangerine orange hair, angel wings, and clothes, Helia Celestialstar has plum purple hair, angel wings, and clothes, Isabela Celestialstar has ebony black hair, angel wings, and clothes, Justina Celestialstar has snow white hair, angel wings, and clothes, Luz Celestialstar has mocha brown hair, angel wings, and clothes, Nadia Celestialstar has azure blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, and Vicenta Celestialstar has golden yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes, and they also have on long white sleeveless trenchcoats.

Antonia Celestialstar: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, and you've really really grown into quite the man.

Barbara Celestialstar: (Spanish Accent) He sure has, sister, and our training really helped out greatly, along with his hyperpuberty and family genes, along with getting turned into a vampire and werewolf.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these twelve girls?!

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, meet Antonia Celestialstar, Barbara Celestialstar, Dominga Celestialstar, Esmeralda Celestialstar, Fernanda Celestialstar, Gabriela Celestialstar, Helia Celestialstar, Isabela Celestialstar, Justina Celestialstar, Luz Celestialstar, Nadia Celestialstar, and Vicenta Celestialstar, the Gene-Slammers of Tortt, Blasoom, Hornacle, Attmoz, Glaishur, Syncopite, Scaratar, Loodvigg, Plixie, Furnoss, Vhamp, and Galvana and Guardians of The My Singing Monsters World, they're my Guardian Angels from Spain, and when I was eight years old, Antonia and her sisters met me and my family and they brought us to the My Singing Monsters world and the Celestialstar sisters fell in love with me and have joined the ranks of my Guardian Angels to protect me from those who would hurt me. Years later, when I was 12, me and my family came to the My Singing Monsters world, and when I discovered that Dr. Regal who was with working for Team Rocket at the time was attempting to steal the DNA of the My Singing Monsters, I decided to help the Celestialstar Sisters stop Dr. Regal from stealing the DNA, and I along with my NetNavi, Serenade, were able to stop Dr. Regal and forced Team Rocket out of the My Singing Monsters World.

Nico gasped in shock.

Nico: What?! Oh, Dr. Regal really is nothing more than a monster if he was working with and helping Team Rocket at attempting to steal the DNA of the My Singing Monsters!

Me: He sure was, Nico.

Lincoln: I should've killed him five years ago, but if he shows his face again, I will finish him off once and for all and send him to join Team Rocket in The Black Gates.

Me: And you will, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Anyways, besides being The Guardians of The My Singing Monsters World, they're also also extremely beautiful not to mention having large breasts with their bust size measuring at 120 cm, plus, they're also talented artists as well as being powerful witches.

Lori: And it's literally easy to tell them apart: Antonia Celestialstar has bubblegum pink hair, angel wings, and clothes, Barbara Celestialstar has lapis blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, Dominga Celestialstar has cherry red hair, angel wings, and clothes, Esmeralda Celestialstar has lime green hair, angel wings, and clothes, Fernanda Celestialstar has lemon yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes, Gabriela Celestialstar has tangerine orange hair, angel wings, and clothes, Helia Celestialstar has plum purple hair, angel wings, and clothes, Isabela Celestialstar has ebony black hair, angel wings, and clothes, Justina Celestialstar has snow white hair, angel wings, and clothes, Luz Celestialstar has mocha brown hair, angel wings, and clothes, Nadia Celestialstar has azure blue hair, angel wings, and clothes, and Vicenta Celestialstar has golden yellow hair, angel wings, and clothes.

Eli: Good.

Lincoln: And they and all of us love to paint pictures together, and we even sang during the holidays. They and I would also love to swim together, and we also love to cosplay together, and surprisingly, we even did a Lego version of New York City. I also made the Celestialstar Sisters beautiful necklaces and bikinis with their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips. They hate the jerks with a passion, and they even hated Dr. Regal with a burning passion.

Nico: Damn, if that fucked-up mad scientist and one-time partner of Team Rocket shows up, he'll join them and that genocidal mad scientist fuck, Kurata, in The Black Gates.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: He sure will. Okay, now for the video.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda standing in between Lola and Lincoln was beside her, and Lori was steaming mad and her eyes were red with hatred.

Past Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: You've gone too far in trying to hurt your older brother just because he's not going to do any of your dumb bidding, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, you've criticized your brother many times and you've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your insidious actions, and now, you're going to get some of my criticism. You're a powerhungry, violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, you're as cuddly as a porcupine, and your dress is tacky!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Nico: Damn, now that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lola, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Lola's face turn boiling red, her mouth turn into fangs, her hair turned to living fire, and she screamed with out of control rage and she went outright ballistic and charged at Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of fire at Lori, and imprisoned her in a fire orb.

Past Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lori kill you, Elizabeth.

This made Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips while Lola could watch seething with rage.

Past Rita: Kids, why don't you go out and have fun, I've got a few harsh words to say to my daughter.

Past Lincoln: Okay, Mom. Let's go for a swim at Lake Michigan.

Lincoln and Elizabeth grabbed some beach stuff and they went off to Lake Michigan and leaving a trapped Lola to face her doom. Then, the scene transitioned to Lake Michigan and Lincoln was wearing orange swim shorts and Elizabeth was in a crimson red two-piece bikini, and they were swimming and having fun in Lake Michigan, then, they shared a romantic kiss as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome date!

Me: It was really awesome, and as for Lola, she got grounded for ten weeks, and she swore to get her revenge on Lincoln and Elizabeth, and worse, she tried to force me and Varie to help her take revenge on Lincoln, and we told her these words: "Not a chance in Hell, Loud!", we threw Lola in a cage and slammed the cage door behind her. Then, Lola lost it as she went batshit crazy screaming and shrieking like a banshee and she swore revenge on us as well.

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: Lola Loud, of all the idiotic immature bone-headed things you've ever done because of your Dark Side, trying to force J.D. and Varie to help you take revenge on Lincoln for something that's your fault, that is by far the lowest, and you even threatened their lives as well! I ought to swat your behind with a paddle until you have a bad case of Baboon Butt!

Nico: Now, now, Qin, we saw that J.D. and Varie refused to do so, and what they did in throwing Lola in a cage and closing it proves their love for Lincoln can never be messed with.

Luna: And seeing her go crazy like that, she made a really big mistake, dude.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dr. Light: GEEZ! Lola really was a rabid dog back then because of her dark side!

Evil Bright Man: Boy she sure was!

Fluttershy: That dark side of her made her into a monster.

Tornado Bolt: NO kidding and I'm glad that we gave her dark side the Black Gates.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) So am I.

Stealth Elf: Me too. I'm glad for that.

Dr. Light: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Kairi and team used fusions for Hermos and the Vylon monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

Sunset Shimmer, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Don Ocatvio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - Us battling Denjiki

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) You guys battled Denjiki earlier. He wanted an interesting story, didn't he?

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did and it was an amazing and awesome battle too.

Kairi Yano: He was trying to get an awesome story and it ended up turning him into Denjiki.

Fireball: That was an awesome battle though.

Alejandra Jones: Yeah he turned into the Megaranger Hitotsuki.

Flamebird: That was a crazy one.

Firestar: It sure was. But we saved him from that monster he turned into.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was crazy!

Sunburn: But at least he will never be like that again.

El Oso: Thank goodness for that. Lets do it!

Sunset and team used fusions for Hermos and the Outer Entity Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man, and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka-Denjiki was a powerful interstellar Hitotsuki

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) (Scottish Accent) Denjiki was a powerful interstellar Hitotsuki. What story did you tell the poor lad?

Rarity: We told him all about the many adventures we had where we battled some of our most dangerous villains and always won in the end.

Papillon: It was a really awesome and great story we gave him.

Preciomon: It was good for him. But he ended up still turning into the Megaranger Hitotsuki.

Varodurumon: Yeah the poor guy.

Plumeria: In my opinion being turned into a Hitotsuki is a fate worse than death.

Ymir: Yeah it sure is.

Sweetie Belle: But he is back to normal and he is going to have a nasty headache from the beatdown we gave him.

Gill Grunt: No kidding there. What happened was crazy for him.

Duff Killigan: Aye poor lad. Lets do it!

Rarity and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ocean Dragon Lord monsters and their rider cards and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Scott Truman, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - The Blue Monkey is an Amazing Artifact and it can turn anyone into monkeys!

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) The Blue Monkey is an Amazing Artifact. It can turn anyone into monkeys!

Scott Truman: It sure is! And its an ancient idol that has that kind of power.

Firecracker Burst: It's really amazing and it comes from the jungles of Brazil.

Sougo: It sure is awesome. I didn't know an artifact like that existed.

Jaime Marchesano: It sure is amazing. And Nicole was trying to find that for years.

Akira Shinmei: But we did not expect J.D. to have the Blue Monkey with him and that he faced the Chairman once before.

Jolyne Cujoh: Yeah that was awesome!

Applejack: It threw us for a loop on that one.

Apple Bloom: It sure did and that was awesome.

Flashwing: We're proud of J.D. for taking him on before.

Multiple Man: That is really awesome! Lets do it!

Scott and team fusions for Hermos and the Ninja Cards and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - The Blue Monkey is very similar to the Anubis Head that Mojo Jojo used to turn the world into dogs

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) The Blue Monkey is very similar to the Anubis Head that Mojo Jojo used to turn the world into dogs. Could it affect your Faunus half?

Blake: I honestly don't know about that. But I have a feeling it would.

Strawberry Sunrise: The Powerpuff Girls faced Mojo Jojo doing that plan with the Anubis Head 3 times and 2 times were just them and the 3rd time was with us. Even though most of us weren't with the team back then.

Little Audrey: That was a crazy time back then though.

Little Lulu: It sure was but it was fun.

Betty Boop: It sure was cool to hear about.

Jessica Rabbit: It sure was.

Pinkie Pie: We all thought that was a cool time.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We all thought it was cool too.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: Boy and I thought that Mojo Jojo was a guy that never tries the same plans over and over.

Nergal: Boy so did everyone else. Lets do it!

Blake and team used fusions for Hermos and the Cat monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - The Chairman is not going to get away with his crimes

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) The Chairman ain't gonna get away with his crimes. I hope the Looney Tunes do lots of gags on him!

Loni: You got that right and they will be so funny! In fact J.D. unleashed most of the gags!

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Yeah and that was so funny and awesome.

Misha: We're really excited to see them kick his butt.

Blackkarachnia: It will be a really funny and awesome one.

Razorclaw: I agree there and it will be fun.

Lazerbeak: That is for sure and I say bring the pain!

Princess Celestia: I do love good laughs and they were great.

King Solar: They do say that laughter is the best medicine for everyone and everypony.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure and I love a good laugh.

Amber Morning: Me too and it's funny.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Anti-Wanda: Yeah y'all would have to be crazy not to love a good laugh. Lets do it!

Loni and team used fusions for Hermos and the Knight cards and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi- He'll be a monkey forever when we're through with him

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) The Chairman will be a monkey forever when we're through with him. Who gets to keep him?

Aurico: No one. We're going to throw him into the Sun Prison for World Conquerors.

Gretchen Holland: It would be nice is we could keep him but no.

Woz: That would be a most amazing sight though..

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: That would be worthy of him facing his deepest nightmares.

Universe 666 Daybreaker: That is for sure and I love it.

Nathalie McKee: I agree there too.

Princess Luna: Him facing his worst nightmares would be awesome.

Moondust: I agree there myself.

Snowdrop: Yeah that would be most satisfying. But seeing him as a monkey in prison would be so much better.

Gari: That is true.

Blackout: I agree there myself.

Firepower: I do too. Lets do it!

Aurico and team used fusions for Hermos and the Lunalight Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of darkness and moonlight and smashed them down.

---

## Sarah Gunnerson, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg - The Chairman has no honor for trying to enslave the human race!

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: The Chairman has no Honor for trying to enslave the human race!

Sarah Gunnerson: No he doesn't! But once he is turned into a monkey forever he won't be worth killing after that.

Trixie Lulamoon: No way. We're going to make sure he spends eternity in the Sun Prison for his crimes.

Triple Berry: I agree there! The Sun Prison will be perfect for him.

Flynn: That's right and he will stay there no matter what! BOOM!

Cali: I agree there too and it will be good.

Hugo: You got that right.

Mags: That guy is more crooked than a jellyfish in a bucket full of piranhas.

Concrete Man: You got that right.

Impact Man: I think that's putting it mildly.

Koragg: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Sarah and team used fusions for Hermos and the Wolf Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wolf fire and smashed him down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Zarya, Good Cinder Fall, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Koragg

---

Koragg was next for his Ranger Battle.

Me: Boy the last time we had a battle like this was when we first fought you in that old west town the first time.

Koragg: Feels like forever ago doesn't it.

Me: It sure does and that was when you tested us to see if we were ready to face the 10 Terrors in upcoming battles.

Varie: That was so epic!

Nick Russell: It sure was fun and awesome.

Camie: Wow that must've been an awesome series of battles.

Celica: They were and they were really explosive.

Zarya: Yeah we had a lot of fun on those.

Good Cinder Fall: That is so awesome and amazing.

Adagio Dazzle: It sure was.

Aria Blaze: Yeah we had an amazing show on that one.

Sonata Dusk: That was so awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Koragg: Yeah good times. Lets do it!

Me: Gladly! First this.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars and they're for Becky Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core, Elsa Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-2, Harley Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-3, Jolene Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Blaster Cannon Core, Milan Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Covered Core, Ramona Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Crystal Core, and Daphne Long, Gene-Slammer of B.E.S. Tetran

For Becky Long, Elsa Long, Harley Long, Jolene Long, Milan Long, Ramona Long, and Daphne Long: seven female Robot Familiars named Tina, Angela, Julia, Humana, Freya, Emily, and Helena, they have the powers of Darkness, Fire, Light, Earth, Wind, and Water, and they can fire blasts of Fire, Light, Earth, Wind, Water, and Darkness at enemies, scan targets to reveal combat data, hack into security systems, destroy firewalls, and download information about villains' secret plans.

I teleported back with them.

Nick Russell: Lets do it guys!

Me: Right with you Nick. Been a while since I did this.

Me and the Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE, MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

The Mystic Force Rangers and myself transformed and we became the Mystic Force Rangers. But I had wings made of stars and cosmic matter and I had a sword of the stars.

Me: (Echoing) BEAUTY OF THE STARS! STELLAR WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) FEARSOME AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) FAST AS LIGHTNING! YELLOW MYSTIC RANGER!

Xander Bly: (Australian Accent) (Echoing) STRONG AS A TREE! GREEN MYSTIC RANGER!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) FLUID AS THE SEA! BLUE MYSTIC RANGER!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) EVERCHANGING AS THE WIND! PINK MYSTIC RANGER!

Daggeron: (Echoing) POWER OF THE SUN! SOLARIS KNIGHT!

Udonna: (Echoing) FLURRY OF SNOW! WHITE MYSTIC RANGER!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HEART OF FIRE! WOLF WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) POWER OF THE SHINING MOON! PURPLE MYSTIC RANGER!

Mystic Force Rangers: We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time!

Me: ELEMENTAL MAGIC SET COURSE!

Me and the Mystic Force Rangers: POWER RANGERS MYSTIC FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us.

Koragg: Very impressive.

Me: Indeed. Now we dance.

I unsheathed my sword.

We went at Koragg and I clashed with him and we clashed viciously with Koragg. I slashed him all over the place.

Me: POWER OF THE STARS!

I fired a massive blast of star energy at Koragg.

Me: This is out of this world! (Snaps fingers)

A massive explosion of stellar energy hit Koragg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Charlie Thorn: Crossbow!

Charlie fired blasts of lightning at Koragg and it hit him all over and exploded as it electrocuted him all over.

Xander smashed him all over with his trees and Daggeron fired blasts of solar energy and they hit Koragg all over and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Koragg: I call on my sword from the darkness!

He had his sword ready.

Koragg: WOLF ATTACK!

He fired dark energy wolves from his shield at me.

Me: STELLAR DRAGON MEGABLAST!

I fired a blast of star dragon energy at the wolves and they collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Koragg: Very impressive J.D. You've learned so much from watching us fight on TV.

Me: That's just the tip of the iceberg. And you are just as formidable as we have seen. Lets take it up a notch guys!

Nick Russell: With you all the way!

Me and the Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE, MYSTIC FORCE!

We went LEGENDARY!

Me: (Echoing) FURY OF THE STARS! LEGENDARY STELLAR WARRIOR!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Me and the Mystic Force Rangers: WE CALL FORTH THE POWER OF LIGHT MAGIC! MYSTIC FORCE LEGEND WARRIORS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another fiery explosion went off from behind us.

Nick Russell: J.D. you go first.

Me: Right.

I went up.

Me: CODE 1: STARSTORM!

I formed a black circle and I fired a massive barrage of stellar energy blasts at Koragg and they hit him all over and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Xander Bly: Watch this. CODE 1: ROCKSLIDE!

He formed a green circle and fired a massive shower of rocks that pulverized Koragg all over.

Vida Rocca: CODE 1: WHIRLWIND!

Vida formed a pink circle and fired a massive tornado blast and blew Koragg around like a rag doll.

Madison Rocca: Watch this. CODE 1: TIDAL WAVE!

Madison Rocca formed a blue circle and fired a massive wave of water and drenched Koragg all over.

Charlie Thorn: CODE 1: LIGHTNING BOLT!

Charlie formed a yellow circle and fired a massive blast of lightning at Koragg and electrocuted him all over.

Nick Russell: CODE 1: FIRESTORM!

Nick formed a red circle and fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Koragg and burned him all over.

Udonna: CODE 1: ICEWAVE!

Udonna formed a white circle and fired a massive wave of ice at Koragg and froze him in a block of ice.

Leanbow: CODE 1: WOLF WILDFIRE!

Leanbow formed a red circle and fired a massive blast of fire that turned into a pack of wolves and they hit Koragg and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Daggeron: CODE 1: SOLAR WIND!

Daggeron formed a yellow circle and fired a massive blast of solar wind and it slammed into Koragg and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Claire the Gatekeeper: CODE 1: FULL MOON LIGHT!

Claire formed a purple circle and fired a powerful blast of moonlight and it hit Koragg and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Lets show him some teamwork guys.

Nick Russell: Lets do it!

Me and Nick Russell: CODE 1: STELLAR FIRE DUELBLAST!

Me and Nick fired a blast of stellar fire and it slammed into Koragg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Whoa! That was intense! Lets do it Xander.

Xander Bly: Right mate!

Me and Xander Bly: CODE 1: STELLAR CRYSTAL SHARDSTORM!

Me and Xander fired blasts of stellar energy and crystal shards and they combined and they hit Koragg and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Lets do it Chip!

Charlie Thorn: You got it J.D.!

Me and Charlie Thorn: CODE 1: STELLAR THUNDERSTORM STRIKE!

Me and Charlie fired blasts of stellar energy and lightning and the blasts combined and they hit Koragg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Yeah! Lets do it Madison!

Madison Rocca: With pleasure.

Me and Madison Rocca: CODE 1: STELLAR MAELSTROM DELUGE!

Me and Madison fired blasts of stellar energy and a massive blast of water and the blasts combined and they hit Koragg and drenched him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Lets see how he likes this Vida.

Vida Rocca: Yeah!

Me and Vida Rocca: CODE 1: STELLAR HURRICANE CYCLONE!

Me and Vida fired blasts of stellar energy and Vida fired a massive blast of wind and the blasts combined and they hit Koragg and blew him around in a powerful vortex of stars.

Me: Lets get him!

Daggeron: With pleasure.

Me and Daggeron: CODE 1: STELLAR STARFLARE STRIKE!

Me and Daggeron fired massive blasts of stellar energy and they combined and slammed into Koragg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Whoa! What power!

Leanbow: It sure was. Lets do it J.D.

Me: With Pleasure.

Me and Leanbow: CODE 1: STELLAR WOLF STARPACK!

Me and Leanbow fired blasts of stellar energy and wolf fire and the blasts combined and formed into a wolf pack made of star energy and they hit Koragg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Time for some stellar ice!

Udonna: With you all the way J.D.

Me and Udonna: CODE 1: STELLAR FREEZE ICESTORM!

Me and Udonna fired massive waves of stellar energy and ice and they combined and they hit Koragg and froze him in a block of ice.

Me: Time for some moonlight pain.

Claire the Gatekeeper: Lets get him!

Me and Claire the Gatekeeper: CODE 1: STELLAR MOONLIGHT BLAST!

Me and Claire fired a massive blast of moonlight and stellar energy and the blasts combined and they hit Koragg and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Time for the grand finale guys.

Nick Russell: Lets get him!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Me: Lets get him!

Me and the Mystic Force Rangers: CODE 2: LEGEND WARRIOR UNITED FORMATION!

We combined out staffs and fired a massive blast of energy and everyone fired waves of energy and elements and they slammed into Koragg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Me: YEAH! Koragg you have failed this city!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Now those cartoon comedy gags are the least of your worries.

Nico: That's right.

Me: It's BUTTKICKING TIME!

Troy: No more monkeying around.

Tsukasa: Because you're finished!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Green

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce Rangers.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GENIUS FORCE 6!

She summoned Calamitous, Albedo, SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Zizza, Shrapnel and Daniel Boon along with Robot Plankton, Mandark and Universe 666 King Goobot V!

Nico: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

We went at him!

Chairman: (In fear) MOTHER!

We smashed and pulverized and bashed him all over the place in a massive and brutal fight cloud.

Kughar, Vinta, and Cryenox Blasted and smashed and pulverized the Chairman all over.

Foghorn Leghorn, Lugnutz, Sandy Cheeks and Elita One used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Foghorn Leghorn and Sandy's powers and Elita's weapons and Lugnutz Explosive punch all 100-fold.

Elita One and Foghorn Leghorn: PLANK SPANKING BLAST!

Lugnut and Sandy Cheeks: ACORN EXPLOSIVE PUNCH WAVES!

Cyclonic Jungle and Xaldin: JUNGLE WIND SPEARS!

Music of Water and Cavalier: MUSIC OF WATER SWORDS!

Wind Metru Power and Chemistro: WIND METRU BLAST!

Darkness C.I.T. and Count Vertigo: DARKNESS C.I.T. BLAST!

In Space Force and Overdrive: IN SPACE BLAST WAVE!

Enchanted Galaluna Power and DC Enchantress: GALALUNA FURY BLAST!

Toa of Earth Power and Tar Pit: TAR EARTH BLAST!

Spider Tech Power and Black Spider: CYBORG ROBOT BLAST!

Bronze Power and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE FIRE BLAST!

Glowing Water Force and Ebon: GLOWING WATER DARK SHOT!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER GEAR SHOWER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Looney Tunes, Pinkie Pie, Izzy Moonbow, Luan, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Me, Eli and Nico: COMEDY OF LOONEY TUNES BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: LOONEY TUNES ELEMENT STYLE: BUGS BUNNY!

Jessica Shannon: LOONEY TUNES STING STYLE: DAFFY DUCK!

Peni Parker: LOONEY TUNES WEB STYLE: ELMER FUDD!

Princia Ramode: LOONEY TUNES FIRE STYLE: FOGHORN LEGHORN!

Nanami: LOONEY TUNES WATER STYLE: PORKY PIG!

Makoto Nanaya: LOONEY TUNES WIND STYLE: PEPE LE PEW!

Julie Makimoto: LOONEY TUNES EARTH STYLE: SYLVESTER THE CAT!

Lucy Liberty: LOONEY TUNES LIGHTNING STYLE: TWEETY BIRD!

Colette: LOONEY TUNES LIGHT STYLE: ROAD RUNNER!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): LOONEY TUNES DARK STYLE: WILE E. COYOTE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said characters of Looney Tunes.

Lincoln and his harem: LOONEY TUNES FINAL SMASH: LOONEY MANIA!

They summoned Looney Tunes to perform various slapstick stunts on the chairman!

Lincoln: Consider yourself fired, you sorry excuse for a chairman!

Lincoln made a blue sapphire focusing lens and he'd fired a rainbow energy blast into it, and thanks to the focusing lens, the rainbow energy blast became even more concentrated and more powerful, and it hits The ACME Chairman and he was permanently turned into a monkey.

Bugs Bunny: Clever move using a variation of Nuova Shenron's Nuova Death Ray, but this one led to that madman getting turned into a monkey permanently.

Then, we cuffed him, put him in a cage, and sent him to The Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants where he'll be condemned for an eternity to suffer.

Nico: That's one madman we're never going to see again. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down The ACME Chairman and saved the world from his insidious plot to turn everyone into monkeys so he can take over the world.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Angelique Sawyer.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the

nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Angelique Sawyer.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Angelique Sawyer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Angelique Sawyer: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Nikki: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Nikki's eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with flames, skateboards, stars, and phoenixes, and as she approached Angelique Sawyer, she left blue energy, flames, skateboards, stars, and phoenixes with every step.

Nikki: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Angelique Sawyer, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Nikki was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with flames, stars, and skateboards surrounding it, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Angelique Sawyer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nikki emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nikki grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair that covers part of her right eye, she has neon sky blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with flames, skateboards, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and skateboard emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nikki has on a sky blue hoodie, navy blue Capri jeans, pink low tops, she has on large gold metal bands with blue gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, skateboards, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Nikki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with sky blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, Nikki has on her Ring of the Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nikki's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, flames, skateboards, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Nikki's Skateboarder Firestorm Cosmic Greatsword of Skateboarding Cosmic Firestorm Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and sky blue etchings and a phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged navy blue blade, large sky blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sky blue phoenix heads with yellow gems in their mouths and a large sky blue phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Nikki has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Nikki, Best Friend of Ronnie Anne, Syd Chang, Casey, Sameer, and Laird, Member of The Great Lakes City Shredders, Talented Skateboarder, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Universe 666 Masato Kusaka, Destroyer of Angelique Sawyer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Skateboards, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ニッキ、ロニー・アン、シド・チャン、ケーシー、サミール、レアードの親友、グレイト・レイクス・シティ・シュレッダーズのメンバー、才能あるスケートボーダー、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、リンカーンの敵の残り、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドの宿敵、ユニバース666の大敵日下正人、アンジェリック・ソーヤーの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団の破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天界のゼルナガの怒り のマスター、黒い門のマスター、火、スケボー、星、および フェニックス のマスター

Nikki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM COSMIC SKATEBOARD SHREDDING INFERNO FIRESTORM

PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM COSMIC SKATEBOARD SHREDDING INFERNO FIRESTORM PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM COSMIC SKATEBOARD SHREDDING INFERNO FIRESTORM PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Nikki's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Angelique Sawyer saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Nikki, but Nikki fired a barrage of sky blue energy blasts with fire skateboards, stars, and phoenixes at Angelique Sawyer and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Nikki again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Angelique Sawyer and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Ronnie Anne: Oh man, Nikki's transformed!

Syd Chang: So awesome!

Me: Awesome, Nikki's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Angelique Sawyer and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Angelique Sawyer has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Nikki: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Cosmic Skateboard Shredding Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Firestorm Cosmic Skateboard Shredding Firestorm Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back

and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Nikki.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Angelique Sawyer. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Nikki and Lincoln went after Angelique Sawyer who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sky blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Angelique Sawyer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Nikki attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Angelique Sawyer got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Nikki, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Angelique Sawyer's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Angelique Sawyer by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Nikki fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with fire, skateboards, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Angelique Sawyer, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Angelique Sawyer's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Angelique Sawyer: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Angelique Sawyer.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Angelique Sawyer's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Angelique Sawyer: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Nikki and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Nikki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Angelique Sawyer. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Nikki: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got fifteen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Angelique Sawyer, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nikki.

Suddenly, Nikki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nikki's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nikki absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of firestorm skateboard shredding justice. Lincoln, Nikki, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Angelique Sawyer, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Isabella Morgana, which means you and I are up next to face her, Stella.

Stella: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Gene-Slammers we're meeting tomorrow: the Gene-Slammers for Elemental HERO Clay Guardian, Cynder, and a Double Gene-Slammer of Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl.

Melanie Aranyani: Two regular Gene-Slammers and a Double Gene-Slammer, that's awesome, and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Elemental HERO Clay Guardian: Briana Granmorg, the younger sister of Gina Granmorg, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: about how Chandler tried to destroy our gym with bombs while we were inside working out, but our alarm system alerted them early, and Briana and Lincoln took him down hard and got that sewage rat sent to jail for two months.

Selene Arcangela: And there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Cynder: Marianna Nightingale, Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of The Undead, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Marianna grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of The Undead, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Undead Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of the undead. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Marianna really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Marianna became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of The Undead, and she also had the additional help of Cynder and the other Undead Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of The Undead, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Marianna.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Marianna hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Marianna hates with a passion ever since she came to

Royal Woods: that person is Lynn, and Marianna has more than once used her skills in summoning The Undead to put Lynn in her place and cause trouble on that rampaging, farting, smelly gym bag, and she even told her off saying that Lynn's a superstitious, overly aggressive, super violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a cactus, and even worse, Marianna also called Lynn a pig!

Nico: She called her a pig?! Oh, I'm surprised Lynn didn't pull a Pumbaa and charged at her.

Lincoln: She should've known if she messes with the bull, she gets the horns!

Selene Arcangela: You got that right, and there's only one person who would be the Double Gene-Slammer of Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl: Mana Mystictree, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, but she's also a powerful magician of nature and dark magic as well as one of the most beautiful Goths. Plus, she has large breasts, in fact, her bust size is 112 cm and she's the cousin of Lincoln's future wife, Solange Blanchefleur de Lux. On every occasion, she also flirts with Lincoln, and she, Lincoln, and Lucy would often practice dark magic together, and she and Lincoln would love to swim in lakes as well. Lincoln made Mana a beautiful necklace with black and green jewels, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She hates the jerks with a passion, however, there's one other villain she hates as well, and that's Dr. Regal. The reason why? Get this, because like that genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Dr. Akihiro Kurata, Dr. Regal was also part of Team Rocket and also helped Team Rocket by gathering Bakugan and My Singing Monsters creatures, and on top of that, he used different combinations of Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monsters, Pokemon, Digimon, Bakugan, and My Singing Monsters to Double Gene Slam innocent girls.

We gasped.

Nico: Just like what we heard from the Celestialstar Sisters. If we run into Dr. Regal tomorrow at Yi Ling when we're going after Queen of Darkness, he's so getting The Black Gates!

Lincoln: He may have escaped death five years ago, but this time, he's not going to escape ever again, tomorrow, he dies.

Firepower: Now, that's all folks!

El Oso: Couldn't have said it better myself!

Me: Yeah!

Duff Killigan: I think we should put the Blue Monkey Diamond somewhere safe.

Anti Wanda: We'll worry about that later.

Nergal: I'm making pizza for the celebration!

Me: Awesome!

Damien Drake: That was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah! And now Chairman will have all of eternity to think about his crimes in the Sun Prison.

Xenia: Yeah he sure will.

Nico: But great job everyone! We saved the world from having Chairman pull a Mojo Jojo plan on us.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: That it for sure.

Bugs Bunny: (To the viewers) Hope ACME gets a new chairman after today because they will need it.

Lola: Yep.

We went back home and had awesome pizza and then we went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done!

Looney Tunes Back In Action is an awesome movie and I thought it was funny. I never saw it before but it was awesome from what I heard.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Firebrand, Comrade Red, Volcamon, Count Dooku, La-Doldo-Gu and Dabi, as well as Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing and Smolderdash and we're going to Iowa to meet the parents of Amelia Cornflake the gene-slammer of Number 50: Black Corn and it's to have them give Nico their blessing to be with their daughter and we're also going to battle Another Robot Plankton, Another Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, Another Firebird (Hanna Barbara Godzilla), Another Tinkermon, Another Comrade Red and Another Firebrand. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ferrothorn and her name is Camille Appleseed and she is the direct descendent of Johnny Appleseed.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Stella Zhau and Lincoln VS. Isabella Morgana

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Yi Ling, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Queen of Darkness, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lucy Loud, she's a Gothic Dark Queen with the powers of darkness, but even her darkness can easily be conquered by a bright light that shines through even the darkest of shadows. But, she won't be alone, we're also going to face Dr. Regal, the madman responsible for helping Team Rocket with stealing the DNA of The My Singing Monsters and on top of that, he used different combinations of Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monsters, Pokemon, Digimon, Bakugan, and My Singing Monsters to Double Gene Slam innocent girls, so we're going to send that monster to The Black Gates just like what we did to Team Rocket and that genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Kurata. And we're going to meet three Gene-Slammers: two regular Gene-Slammers and a Double Gene-Slammer. The two regular Gene-Slammers are

Briana Granmorg, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Clay Guardian and the younger sister of Gina Granmorg, she's Lincoln's

Guardian Angel from New York and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with Lincoln more than once, and she loves him with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of his harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and Lincoln many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with Lincoln have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: about how Chandler tried to destroy our gym with bombs while we were inside working out, but our alarm system alerted them early, and Briana and Lincoln took him down hard and got that sewage rat sent to jail for two months.

Marianna Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Cynder, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of The Undead, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Marianna grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of The Undead, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master

Eon and the Undead Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of the undead. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Marianna really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Marianna became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of The Undead, and she also had the additional help of Cynder and the other Undead Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of The Undead, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Marianna Nightingale, and although Marianna hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Marianna hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Lynn, and Marianna has more than once used her skills in summoning The Undead to put Lynn in her place and cause trouble on that rampaging, farting, smelly gym bag, and she even told her off saying that Lynn's a superstitious, overly aggressive, super violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a cactus, and even worse, Marianna also called Lynn a pig! That set Lynn off and she tried to pull a Pumbaa and charge at her, but Lincoln fired a blast of spectral lightning and electrocuted her and he fired bones at her which formed into a cage imprisoning her, and Marianna went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lynn, who was left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

And Mana Mystictree, Double Gene-Slammer of Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, but she's also a powerful magician of nature and dark magic as well as one of the most beautiful Goths. Plus, she has large breasts, in fact, her bust size is 112 cm and she's the cousin of Lincoln's future wife, Solange Blanchefleur de Lux. On every occasion, she also flirts with Lincoln, and she, Lincoln, and Lucy would often practice dark magic together, and she and Lincoln would love to swim in lakes as well. Lincoln made Mana a beautiful necklace with black and green jewels, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She hates the jerks with a passion, however, there's one other villain she hates as well, and that's Dr. Regal. The reason why? Get this, because like that genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Dr. Akihiro Kurata, Dr. Regal was also part of Team Rocket and also helped Team Rocket by gathering Bakugan and My Singing Monsters creatures, and on top of that, he used different combinations of Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monsters, Pokemon, Digimon, Bakugan, and My Singing Monsters to Double Gene Slam innocent girls.

We're going to the park again and help Mordecai and Rigby take down Doug and we're going to make him pay.

See you next time.

# A BAD OTTER CON MAN

This chapter is for Doug The Doppelgänger from Regular Show

I know it's late but Happy Birthday to Etstheclarencefan!

---

In Iowa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Firebrand, Comrade Red, Volcamon, Count Dooku, La-Doldo-Gu and Dabi, as well as Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing and Smolderdash and we were heading to the awesome farm of Amelia Cornflake the gene-slammer of Number 50: Black Corn and it's to have them give Nico their blessing to be with their daughter.

Me: This is the first time we've ever seen your farm Amelia.

Amelia Cornflake: Y'all are going to love it. It's where I taught Nico most of his farming skills.

Applejack: We're going to be really excited to see it.

Apple Bloom: We sure are.

Amelia Cornflake: Yep and we're walking by the apple orchard.

We saw a massive orchard of many kinds of apples.

Me: Boy you all kinds of awesome apples.

Nico: They sure are cool.

Qin: Yep.

Amelia Cornflake: We have more than just apples. We have peaches, lemons, oranges, pears, plums, cherries and many kinds of fruit.

Me: Boy that is a lot of awesome fruit.

Firebrand: Your farm is amazing Amelia.

Kevin Reynolds: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. Boy Applejack, you and the Apple Family would feel right at home here.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) We sure would.

Nico: Kevin, I want to thank you, Firebrand, and your tramways for coming

Kevin Reynolds: No problem Nico. It's awesome that we're coming with you.

Blossom: We're really excited for this.

Amelia Cornflake: That open land there is our cornfields.

We saw acres of cornfields.

Me: Wow! Lots of awesome corn field space.

Xenia: I'll say

Nico: Blossom, did you like meeting your Z counterpart?

Blossom: Boy I sure did and it was really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: We had a lot of awesome fun in that one.

Camie: We sure did and hearing about it was awesome.

Me: That was so fun. Cadance had an awesome time with that one.

Lola: That was really awesome to see.

Blossom: It sure was and helping Fuzzy Lumpkins there was just like what happened here.

Me: Except that version didn't have a rifle on him.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: So that one was significantly easier than what happened a while back.

Varie: That is true.

Lana: Too bad we didn't face the Powerpuff Girls Z Counterpart of

Roach Coach. I would have loved to eat all those roaches.

Nico: Like how you did with Oogie's bugs.

Me: YUCK!

Nico: Actually, UA Deadpool confirmed that there's no Roach Coach Z.

Lana: I know that. But it's a shame.

Me: That would have been awesome though.

Qin: It sure would.

Varie: YUCK!

Me: Even though I hate roaches it's always fun to see Lana eat awesome bugs like Timon and Pumbaa.

Xenia: That's true.

Lana: Thanks guys.

Amelia Cornfield: There's our cows.

We saw a massive herd of dairy cows!

Me: WHOA! That's about as many dairy cows like in Ogallala, Nebraska.

Nico: Yeah.

Amelia Cornfield: We expanded quite a bit since the last time you were here Nico.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was awesome!

Nico: It was awesome helping Bugs and the others.

Me: It sure was!

Eli: And that was so funny how bro pulverized Chairman with all kinds of cartoon comedy gags.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was the most fun I've ever had doing that.

Camie: That was so funny!

Leeli: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Girl Jordan: Geez! J.D. really delivered on his promise to hit him with everything including the kitchen sink.

Amelia Cornflake: (LAUGHS) He sure did. That was great!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny and awesome.

We laughed!

Me: I hope I have just as much fun doing all that again.

Varie: Yeah!

Nico: It was good to meet Damien as well.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah he was happy to reunite with Bugs and friends.

Lola: That was awesome too.

Varie: It sure was.

Vinyl Scratch: I liked Damien. He is awesome because he is a D.J. like me.

Qin: Yep.

Rainbow Dash: That was fun too.

Maria: It was good to meet another of the Looney Tunes friends.

Me: Yes it was.

Amelia Cornflake: That was a fun mission.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

We arived.

Amelia Cornflake: Here we are y'all.

We saw the Cornflake farm.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Boy the farm is looking good.

We saw horses, cows, pigs, chickens, ducks, sheep, everything. And it had an amazing victory garden.

Nico: Boy it sure is awesome being on the farm again.

Qin: Boy Liam and Carmen would love coming here.

Maria: They sure would.

Applejack: Your farm is really amazing Amelia.

Amelia Cornflake: My family makes all the fruit and vegetables every year for the Iowa Farmers Market and the West Point Corn Festival.

Me: Wow! That's amazing.

Amelia Cornflake: It sure is.

We saw Amelia's mom feeding the chickens and collecting eggs and her dad was feeding slop to the pigs.

Me: Boy being on a farm is amazing.

Maria: It sure is.

Me: And I learned a lot about farming while working with Applejack.

Applejack: Ya sure did J.D.

Juran: (grins) Well, howdy, ya'll!

Nico: Nice going, Juran. Now I'm dead thanks to you!

Amelia Cornflake: Howdy Ma and pa.

Mrs. Cornflake: Well if it isn't Amelia!

She and Amelia hugged.

Amelia Cornflake: It's great to see you and pa again.

Mr. Cornflake: Glad to have ya back corn fritter.

Amelia Cornflake: Thanks Pa.

Mr. Cornflake: Team Loud Phoenix Storm an honor to have y'all here.

Me: Pleasure to be here Mr. Cornflake.

Varie: It's an honor.

Nico: (Nervous) H-h-h-howdy Mr. and Mrs. Cornflake.

Mrs. Cornflake: Well turn me into a fish and grind me into chum! If it ain't little Nico! You have grown into a fine young man these days.

Nico: I sure have, huh?

Mr. Cornflake: Little Nico. How have y'all been. I heard y'all did quite an amazing job on many of them there adventnures.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: He sure has. Nico has come a long way ever since he joined up with us in 2018.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Your farm is really amazing.

Mr. Cornflake: Thank y'all kindly.

Amelia Cornflake: Ma, Pa, the reason we're here is because we have a tale to tell y'all about how everyone found me and all that.

Mrs. Cornflake: Sure thang. Just let me finish feeding the pigs.

Me: I got that.

I helped with her.

Me: SOOEY!

I called the pigs and then the pigs came and they were eating.

Mrs. Cornflake: Y'all sure know all about farming.

Me: Did a lot of jobs on a farm ourselves and we know a lot about it.

Applejack: Your farm is amazing!

Mr. Cornflake: Thank ya kindly. It's good money and food too.

Me: It sure is.

Amelia Cornflake told her parents about what happened and how sure was turned into the gene-slammer for Number 50: Black Corn and how many awesome adventures she did with us and more and it was amazing. Also she told them how she is part of Nico's harem.

Mr. Cornflake: Wow that is something. Well Nico y'all have our blessings for Amelia.

Nico: Really?

Mrs. Cornflake: Sure. Y'all have been part of the family in helping us out and we love ya like one of ours sonny.

Nico: Thank you.

Maria: He was worried you were gonna blow his head off with a shotgun.

Mr. Cornflake: Oh goodness no! I only use my gun to ward off people that are bad.

Me: Like what you see in those movies like with people that cause trouble like people that want to burn the corn and all that.

Mr. Cornflake: Exactly.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Lincoln: Thank goodness this farm isn't like what I saw in The Harvester.

Mrs. Cornflake: The Harvester?

Me: It's a Slasher Horror Film about a farmer that went mad after a drought ravaged his farm and he turned into a homicidal maniac and slashed and killed numerous people by dismembering them alive for their organs.

They gasped!

Mrs. Cornflake: My goodness!

Anya Anyanova: I remember seeing that movie! That was terrible!

Me: Yeah. Gave Lincoln really bad nightmares.

Lincoln: And I still have them every now and then.

Nico: Lincoln had to learn the hard way not to see scary movies like that.

Mr. Cornflake: I can see that.

Nico: We actually fought said Harvester a few times.

Me: Yeah. In Lincoln's Dreams and in real life. Crazy story.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Me: Maybe I should go into Lincoln's dreams with my Dreamwalking powers and have Princess Luna and Natilee help me out in that one against him.

Lincoln: Good idea too.

Nico: Yeah.

Mr. Cornflake: That's amazing y'all can do that.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But thanks for giving me your blessing.

Mr. Cornflake: Y'all are welcome Nico.

Me: By the way have you guys seen anything unusual around here like Another versions of villains that we have in our frenemies?

Mrs. Cornflake: As a matter of fact yes we sure did.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found them! We have Another Robot Plankton, Another Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, Another Firebird (Hanna Barbara Godzilla), Another Tinkermon, Another Comrade Red and Another Firebrand.

We gasped!

Lily: So we're facing Another Robo-Plankton too?

Nico: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Better get Yuriko Yamaguchi here.

Maria: On it.

In a burst of blood red fire came Yuriko Yamaguchi the gene-slammer for Red Dragon Archfiend.

Yuriko Yamaguchi: Here I am!

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Lets be ready for her.

Lily: When we separate her from him he is going to be blasting us left and right.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure come and it was a dark version of Robo-Plankton! It was ANOTHER ROBO-PLANKTON!

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: This is gonna get ugly.

Camie: Yep.

Another Robo-Plankton: (In a girls voice) I sure am glad I found you guys.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and amber eyes and had blue clothes and lightning was surging in her hands and she had blue angel wings and she had the symbols of the water skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP!) Hailey Aquos! Wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Hailey is the gene-slammer for Zap.

Hailey Aquos: That's right. Also I was cursed with lactose intolerance and I would grow every time I drink milk. As you can see I am now 6' 4" and I have been called a tall one.

Me: I remember and I didn't care you were so tall. I am pretty tall for my height too.

Nico: You're a good guy J.D.

Qin: Yeah.

Yuriko Yamaguchi: Sorry we have to do this.

Hailey Aquos: I know.

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Hailey separated from Another Robo-Plankton!

Hailey Aquos: Awesome!

Yuriko Yamaguchi: This will be fun!

Lily: I'm ready for this pipsqueak!

Another Robo-Plankton: (Tech Voice) You have interfered with my plans for the last time! Prepare to die!

Yuriko Yamaguchi: Bring it on!

Robo-Plankton fired energy blasts and Lily ignited her lightsaber and deflected the blasts back at him and blasted him all over.

Yuriko fired waves of blood red fire and Hailey fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Lightning Dragon Princess and the Maniacal Plot of the Robot Malignant Microbe.

Me: Fitting and funny title.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. 1 down and 5 to go.

Nico: Girl Jordan, no need to seperate her. I want her to feel every moment of this!

Girl Jordan: I know and Lincoln's turn is for the rest.

Nico: Oh right. Keep forgetting that.

May: It's payback time!

Qin: Big time! You had this coming for a long time you bitch!

She turned into Another Ghost of the Hooded Heffer and Nico, May and Qin blasted her all over.

Rikochet: PULVERIZING PINBALL!

He went at her and smashed her down by bashing her in the stomach and she exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Queen Bee Girl and the Mad Cow Wrestler.

Me: Fitting.

Then Nico, May and Qin went up to her and Nico cracked his knuckles.

Lauren Parker: You wouldn't hit a girl would you?

Nico: A girl? No. You? YES!

Then Nico, Qin and May punched her in her face and knocked her out!

We tied her up.

Me: She is going back to jail.

Qin: But this time we'll send her there as a gold statue.

Nico: Yep.

Lily: She had this coming.

Nico: What's next?

Me: The Firebird Kaiju.

Qin: Wow. This one is gonna be a hot one.

Nico: Tell me the next ones are friendly!

Eli: Yes I sense that they are.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yep. Better call Eclair.

Maria: Right.

In a swirl of fire came Eclair!

Eclair: Here I am!

Me: Awesome! You and me will face the Another Firebird.

Eclair: Okay.

Then a HUGE FIGURE CAME! It was a dark version of The Firebird from Godzilla! It was ANOTHER FIREBIRD KAIJU!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: This one is too hot to handle!

Xenia: Yeah!

The heat coming off of it was incredible!

Me: Wow!

Another Firebird Kaiju: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be a really awesome battle.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and had wings made of pure fire and had red beach clothes and had the Mark of Scath in the Fire Attribute Duel Monsters Symbol emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Hailey Phoenix!

Nico: WHOA! Her fire power is incredible!

Me: Yep.

Hailey Phoenix: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. And guys you are going to be amazed with this. Hailey is the gene-slammer of EVERY single Fire Monster in the Duel Monsters universe.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Lola: Wow! Your fire powers must be so strong that not even water can put them out.

Hailey Phoenix: That's right and it's how I got the name The Avatar of Fire.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That is incredible!

Eclair: This is going to be hot!

Me: I was just going to say the same thing.

Camie: Me too!

Hailey Phoenix: I know.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Hailey.

Hailey Phoenix: No worries.

She turned into Another Firebird!

Me: Lets get her!

Eclair: (SINGING SIREN SONG BY YUKI KAJIURA DIVINELY)

omeriata esta dikore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo…

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

kormediata esta ridore

arma amata mesta dikore

samariya iyarmai lasai adolo

adolo…

She was enveloped in a vortex of fire and it swirled around her and then she fired a blast of fire and I fired a massive blast of fire and the blasts hit her and she was down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded with incredible power! She was back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Phoenix Avatar of Fire and the Firebird Dragon.

Me: Wow fitting.

Eclair: That was so awesome!

Me: It sue was!

I brought Hailey over and she had a huge headache!

Nico: That was amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Lincoln: I didn't even get the chance to seperate her!

Me: Probably because she was too big to do so.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: You're right.

Me: Another Tinkermon is next.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Bring in Cosmo.

Laney: If he tries anything stupid I'm going to bash his head in with a frying pan.

Nico: Okay.

PING!

He appeared.

Cosmo: Hi, everyone!

Me: Hey Cosmo.

Cosmo then was picking his nose and then…

BLANG!

Laney bashed him on his head with a frying pan!

WHAT A MORON!

Sakura Knudson: Is Cosmo always like that?

Me: Don't ask.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Tinkermon. It was ANOTHER TINKERMON!

Me: Another Tinkermon!

Xenia: This is gonna be tough.

Another Tinkermon: It sure will be.

Me: That voice! Ino!?

She reverted back and it was really Ino Yamanaka and she was turned into a Fairy!

Me: Ino!? Whoa! You were turned into a fairy!

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Cosmo: For the record, it wasn't me!

Me: I know it wasn't you.

I held out my hands.

Me: How did this happen?

Ino: I sniffed this rare flower and then I got turned into a fairy.

Brittney: Lets see.

She pulled out her book on Mystical Objects.

Brittney: Here it is! The Flower of The Rainbow Fairy. It says that anyone who sniffs it will be turned into a fairy by its pollen. They will be given the power to transform into a fairy at will.

Ino: Wow that is cool! I actually like being a fairy too. But then I got turned into Another Tinkermon.

Me: We didn't expect this. Ino you look amazing as a Fairy.

Xenia: You sure do.

Ino: Thanks guys.

Me: Lets get you separated from Another Tinkermon before we fight.

Lincoln fired a light blasted and did so.

Nico: How did you get turned into Another Tinkermon? We made sure Swartz never made contact with you before we killed him!

Ino: That's what I want to know.

Cosmo: Lets get it on!

He got a pitchfork and a torch.

Me and Ino and Cosmo fired waves of magic and energgy and blasted Another Tinkermon and she exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. The title was called The Flower Nature Princess and the Fairy of Neverland VS The Pirate of Evil.

Me: Fitting Title.

Nico: Maybe you stepped on the Ride Book after turning into a fairy.

Ino: I did step on something and thought it was a rock.

Qin: Oops.

Me: That could be it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: We'll worry about that later.

Blossom: Now for Another Comrade Red.

Nico: I see her!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Comrade Red! It was ANOTHER COMRADE RED!

Me: Another Comrade Red.

Nico: Awesome.

Another Comrade Red: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) This is going to as awesome as Borscht.

She reverted back and it was a girl with magenta hair and had pink clothes.

Me: (GASP) Sofia Nikolaevnakov!

Nico: The legendary Queen of Borscht!

Sofia Nikolaevnakov: That's right Nico and I am also the girl that has borscht powers.

Eli: How did that happen?

Sofia Nikolaevnakov: Accident that fused me with borscht and gave me powers of borscht.

Qin: Whoa! Love Borscht.

Nico: Nice.

Blossom: Sorry we have to do this.

Sofia Nikolaevnakov: No worries.

Lincoln fired a blast of energy and separated Another Comrade Red!

Me: (Imitating Major Glory) SO it's battle you want is it!? Then the Justice Friends will be happy to oblige you Comrade Red!

Another Comrade Red: (Russian Accent) Ah J.D. Knudson! It is time that my most powerful comrades and I are showing you who will be big boss of entire world. (HOLDS UP EARTH BALL) First we will be crushing you. (Crushes the Earth Ball) (Forms a hammer and sickle symbol) Then we shall be ruling all that we are seeing!

Me: Not this time!

Me, Blossom and Sofia fired waves of energy and borscht and blasted him down and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Powerpuff Girl and The Russian Villain Glory.

Me: Fitting.

Ino: I'm going to go back to human now.

She was enveloped in flowers and then turned back to her human form.

Ino: That was awesome though.

Maria: It sure was.

Lola: There's Another Firebrand!

We saw Another Firebrand!

Nico: Target sighted.

Me: Yep.

Another Firebrand: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome and fun.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red and yellow clothes and wings made of pure fire.

Me: (GASP) Aurora Firestar!

Aurora Firestar: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Aurora has fire powers and she is essentially the polar opposite of Firebrand when he was in his villain days.

Firebrand: That is really interesting and amazing! She is a hero version of me.

Aurora Firestar: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Kiramager gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Kiramai Sword and Zocks got a Dino Fury Sword.

Aurora Firestar: Just to eat all the chum I can want.

Me: You like chum too!?

Aurora Firestar: That was a fake promise I asked for to get away from him. I lied to him to make him throw up and run away.

Me: Ooh that was clever!

Nico: Nice!

Sougo: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) Funny you mentioned that fake promise.

Geiz: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) We battled Another Robo Plankton earlier.

Sougo got KirameiRedArmor while Geiz got DinoFuryRedArmor.

Me: Yeah crazy.

Aurora Firestar: That is funny.

She turned into Another Firebrand!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking! (ACTIVATES FIREBRAND'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of fire and blasted her all over.

Comrade Red: Lets dance! (ACTIVATES COMRADE RED'S RIDEWATCH)

(RUSSIAN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Nico danced Russian Style and punched and kicked her all over like how Popeye did to Bluto!

May: HEY! Feel the power of the Volcano! (ACTIVATES VOLCAMON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of flaming meteors and smashed her all over.

May: The Force is with you. (ACTIVATES COUNT DOOKU'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Maria: Time for this one! (ACTIVATES LA-DOLDO-GU'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: FEEL THE HEAT! (ACTIVATES DABI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of blue fire and blasted her down.

Blossom: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES COMRADE RED'S RIDEWATCH)

(RUSSIAN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

She danced and kicked and pulverized her all over.

SMASH!

Then Leonard and his team came!

Leonard had the Beagle Boys, Rowdy, Movie Scarecrows, Cosma and Carmen Sandiego!

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Nice team Leonard!

Leonard: Thanks Nico. It's awesome.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

SLAP!

Maria: YEOWCH!

A Ferrothorn slapped her on her butt!

Maria: A Ferrothorn!

Nico: Nice!

Ferrothorn: (In a girls voice) I was with you all getting ready to make my appearance.

Nico: Camille Appleseed! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green farmer clothes.

Camille Appleseed: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

I brought Aurora Firestar over.

Blossom: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Camille Appleseed: When me and Nico planted over 3,000 acres of apple trees in Maine and the Northeast.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico and Camille hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Camille Appleseed: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Awesome rescue.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian

Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Beast Boy, Dim, Slim, Francis, and Gypsy are heading to Yi Ling, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nineteen girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Queen of Darkness, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lucy Loud, she's a Gothic Dark Queen with the powers of darkness, but even her darkness can easily be conquered by a bright light that shines through even the darkest of shadows. But, she won't be alone, we're also going to face Dr. Regal, the madman responsible for helping Team Rocket with stealing the DNA of The My Singing Monsters and on top of that, he used different combinations of Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monsters, Pokemon, Digimon, Bakugan, and My Singing Monsters to Double Gene Slam innocent girls, so we're going to send that monster to The Black Gates just like what we did to Team Rocket and that genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Kurata.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Yi Ling, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nineteen girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Queen of Darkness, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lucy.

Me: And from what we heard from Gabriel, she's a Gothic Dark Queen with the powers of darkness, but even her darkness can easily be conquered by a bright light that shines through even the darkest of shadows.

Nico: You got that right.

Lincoln: But, she won't be alone, we're also going to face my old enemy, Dr. Regal, the very madman responsible for helping Team Rocket with stealing the DNA of The My Singing Monsters and on top of that, he's also used different combinations of Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monsters, Pokemon, Digimon, Bakugan, and My Singing Monsters to Double Gene Slam innocent girls, so we're going to send that monster to The Black Gates just like what we did to Team Rocket and that genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Kurata.

Lori: That madman literally deserves to die, we should've killed him five years ago, but we didn't.

Lu Xun: That may be true, Lori, but this time, he won't escape.

Lincoln: No, he won't, Lu Xun. And I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Beast Boy.

Beast Boy: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, who should we go after first?

Lincoln: I believe we should get after Dr. Regal first.

Suddenly, we checked our wrist computers, and we saw that Dr. Regal is cutting a path through The Stone Sentinel Maze, and he's been driven mad by revenge against Lincoln.

Rayman: He's going through The Stone Sentinel Maze, Lincoln. If he makes it through that, he'll arrive at our current location: Bai Di Castle.

Lincoln: He won't make it far.

Suddenly, The Stone Sentinel Maze activated and the traps suddenly sprang to life, and we saw it through a one way window Lincoln made.

Me: Whoa!

Zhuge Liang: I see, you activated The Stone Sentinel Maze to impede his progress. Most impressive, Lincoln. Now, we just need to deal with him before he heads for Bai Di Castle.

Rayman: Right.

We headed for the exit of The Stone Sentinel Maze, and we saw Dr. Regal head out of there, and he was incredibly beaten up and bloody, and when he saw Lincoln, his seething rage awakened once more.

Dr. Regal: You have ruined everything that Team Rocket was set to achieve, Lincoln Loud! You ruined our Gene-Slammer Project, and now, I will have my revenge.

Lincoln: Sadly, you won't be achieving that goal, Dr. Regal.

Lincoln then unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and he drove it into Dr. Regal's black heart and he exploded in black flames as he was erased by The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Give our regards to Team Rocket and Kurata when you see them.

Nico: That was an impressive move activating The Stone Sentinel Maze, Lincoln, Dr. Regal had gotten himself lost in there, and he was overwhelmed by the traps.

Lincoln: Now, all that's left is to take down Queen of Darkness.

Suddenly, we saw Elemental HERO Clay Guardian, Cynder, and Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl appear before us, and with them are the nineteen girls.

Nico: (Gasps) Elemental HERO Clay Guardian, another Cynder, and Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl?!

Elemental HERO Clay Guardian: (Girl's voice) Oops, sorry about the scare.

Cynder: (Girl's voice) But, we got the girls away from Queen of Darkness before she could feed on their blood.

Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl: (Girl's voice) And we made sure to throw a clove of garlic at her which caused her to hiss in anger, now she's coming after us.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree, I knew it was you three.

?: (Transylvanian Accent) I will kill you all for ruining my dinner!

Suddenly, we saw a group of bats and darkness heading right for us, and then, it transformed into Queen of Darkness, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lucy.

Lucy Loud: Gasp, so that's Queen of Darkness?! She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Queen of Darkness: (Transylvanian Accent) And now, I will drink your blood!

Lincoln: From one powerful vampire to another, you're not drinking our blood, Queen of Darkness.

Sylvester: You may be a powerful vampire, but we've dealt with evil vampires before, and we have good vampires on our side.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Now, you're going to see what happens when you mess with me! (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN BLOOD RED) (HISSES)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Beast Boy and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Queen of Darkness and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Queen of Darkness which then exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Sorry I had to get that vicious when dealing with Queen of Darkness, Lucy.

Lucy Loud: It's okay, Lincoln. Besides, you outclassed her when it came to using the powers of darkness and the vampires.

Lori: No doubt, you had her on the ropes and you took her down, now we only got Mudslinger, Math Magician, Fear Fox, and Wolf Carnage to deal with.

Lincoln: You got that right, Lori. (To Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree) And it's so good to see you all again, Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree.

Briana Granmorg reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long brown hair with blue-streaked bangs, light blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and powerful muscular physique and ample breasts, tanned skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark brown crop top, dark brown skirt, dark brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, plants, leaves, and earth angels on the coattails and on the back is Elemental HERO Clay Guardian, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HERO Clay Guardian-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Clay Guardian etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark brown blade, large dark brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark brown gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark brown gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Marianna Nightingale reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark purple hair, dark purple eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark purple blouse, sleeveless dark purple top, dark purple skirt with the Undead Skylanders symbol on it, black pants, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with bones, ghosts, phoenixes, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Cynder and on top is the symbol of The Undead Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Cynder-themed greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Cynder etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And Mana Mystictree reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, black pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with magic, sparkles, elemental forces, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl, and holstered on her back is a massive Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl-themed greatsword with embedded magenta gems and Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with magenta gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Briana Granmorg: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Gina.

Gina Granmorg: You too, Briana.

Mana Mystictree: And we're finally rid of Dr. Regal once and for all, finally.

Marianna Nightingale: Both he and Kurata have gone too far in their attempts at world destruction and chaos.

Lincoln went up to Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree and he hugged the three girls, and Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mana Mystictree: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new.

Briana Granmorg: Along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass.

Marianna Nightingale: You said it, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal,

Me: And Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., The first girl is Briana Granmorg, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Clay Guardian and the younger sister of Gina Granmorg, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and she's a very powerful and also a very physically strong athlete who was born with superhuman strength and she's also a skilled wilderness survival expert, and she's also a seductive and one sexy hot mama who's flirted and made out with me more than once, and she loves me with all her heart which is also shared among the other members of my harem and Guardian Angels. She's also a member of The Elemental HEROS of Earth, but, unlike with The Elemental HEROS of Fire who had to deal with parents who built their business empires through the theft of intellectual property and got into criminal activity and evil siblings who are thieves and heartless thugs, The Elemental HEROS of Water who had to deal with lying conniving workers who tried to extort them and ruin their names and reputations, along with Sergio, the mastermind behind some of the early extortion plots, and the heartless evil abusive greedy parents and heartless gold-digging evil ex-little sisters, and The Elemental HEROS of Darkness who've had to deal with Lori, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth have had numerous clashes and dealings with Lynn, who has more than once tried to kill them and me many times over when she goes on her massive rage-fueled rampages, but they always saw her coming when they see her running on all fours, beating her chest like a gorilla and roaring like an animal, and the worst part was letting out those really loud belches, and catching the stench of her sweaty armpits and smelly feet. But, she and the other Elemental HEROS of Earth along with me have more than once beaten Lynn into the ground, tied that animal up, and dragged her smelly butt home where she eventually got into massive trouble with her parents. Plus, during the exercise scene, she's going to reveal a very horrible revelation: about how Chandler tried to destroy our gym with bombs while we were inside working out, but our alarm system alerted them early, and Briana and I took him down hard and got that sewage rat sent to jail for two months.

Selene Arcangela: The second girl is Marianna Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Cynder, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of The Undead, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Marianna grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of The Undead, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Undead Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of the undead. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Marianna really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Marianna became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of The Undead, and she also had the additional help of Cynder and the other Undead Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of The Undead, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Marianna Nightingale, and although Marianna hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Marianna hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Lynn, and Marianna has more than once used her skills in summoning The Undead to put Lynn in her place and cause trouble on that rampaging, farting, smelly gym bag, and she even told her off saying that Lynn's a superstitious, overly aggressive, super violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a cactus, and even worse, Marianna also called Lynn a pig! That set Lynn off and she tried to pull a Pumbaa and charge at her, but Lincoln fired a blast of spectral lightning and electrocuted her and he fired bones at her which formed into a cage imprisoning her, and Marianna went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lynn, who was left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Nicholette Torrington: And the third girl is Mana Mystictree, Double Gene-Slammer of Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, but she's also a powerful magician of nature and dark magic as well as one of the most beautiful Goths. Plus, she has large breasts, in fact, her bust size is 112 cm and she's the cousin of Lincoln's future wife, Solange

Blanchefleur de Lux. On every occasion, she also flirts with Lincoln, and she, Lincoln, and Lucy would often practice dark magic together, and she and Lincoln would love to swim in lakes as well. Lincoln made Mana a beautiful necklace with black and green jewels, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips. She hates the jerks with a passion, however, there's one other villain she hates as well, and that's Dr. Regal. The reason why? Get this, because like that genocidal mad scientist lunatic, Dr. Akihiro Kurata, Dr. Regal was also part of Team Rocket and also helped Team Rocket by gathering Bakugan and My Singing Monsters creatures, and on top of that, he used different combinations of Yu-Gi-Oh Duel Monsters, Pokemon, Digimon, Bakugan, and My Singing Monsters to Double Gene Slam innocent girls.

We gasped.

Nico: WHOA! This is exactly what we heard from The Celestialstar Sisters when we met them yesterday, and Briana and Marianna have dealt with Chandler and Lynn, and I know you two have the videos to prove it.

Briana Granmorg: You bet we do. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you, Marianna, and Mana want to give me your blood, right, Briana?

Briana Granmorg: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them, and yesterday, he marked The Celestialstar Sisters, and they also got twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and twelve Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love.

Marianna Nightingale: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Mana Mystictree: And you've marked The Celestialstar Sisters yesterday when you met them.

Me: Luckily, the strong shield he put up when he had an intense lovemaking session with them last night lasted throughout the night.

Lincoln: (Face turns red with embarrassment) With my really strong Incubus powers and magic, I'd have thought the shields wouldn't last for long.

Lincoln first went up to Briana Granmorg, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Marianna Nightingale, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to Mana Mystictree, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marianna Nightingale: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Mana Mystictree: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree.

Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the nineteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nineteen girls are Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde, Emma Hetfield, Jane Maxwell, Mariel, Avril Vent Fleur, Belial, Clarissa Arwin, Enil Aidem, Farmel Arianhod, Kanon, Lilka Eleniak, Loretta Oratorio, Marina Irrington, Marivel Armitage, Maribelle Graceland, Persephone, Raquel Applegate, Rebecca Streisand, and Yulie Ahtreide from Wild Arms.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde, Emma Hetfield, Jane Maxwell, Mariel, Avril Vent Fleur, Belial, Clarissa Arwin, Enil Aidem, Farmel Arianhod, Kanon, Lilka Eleniak, Loretta Oratorio, Marina Irrington, Marivel Armitage, Maribelle Graceland, Persephone, Raquel Applegate, Rebecca Streisand, and Yulie Ahtreide from Wild Arms.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde and the other eighteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Queen of Darkness, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lucy Loud and Dr. Regal who was out for revenge, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving

Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eighteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nineteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cecilia Lynn Adlehyde, Emma

Hetfield, Jane Maxwell, Mariel, Avril Vent Fleur, Belial, Clarissa Arwin, Enil Aidem, Farmel Arianhod, Kanon, Lilka Eleniak, Loretta Oratorio, Marina Irrington, Marivel Armitage, Maribelle Graceland, Persephone, Raquel Applegate, Rebecca Streisand, and Yulie Ahtreide with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Queen of Darkness, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lucy Loud and Dr. Regal, the mad scientist madman who's also responsible for helping Team Rocket with their Gene-Slammer project.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened first to Dr. Regal by having him go through Hell inside The Stone Sentinel Maze and when he got out he was killed by Lincoln and sent to The Black Gates and then we beat down Queen of Darkness and sent her to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln, Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, first you guys had to deal with Dr. Regal who got sent to The Black Gates, and finally, you beat down Queen of Darkness and sent her to The Masters of Evil, awesome!

Eli: And Lincoln had a brilliant idea in using The Stone Sentinel Maze to cause trouble for Dr. Regal.

Lincoln: And as soon as he got out and was right near Bai Di Castle, he was already a mess, and I put him out of his misery.

Mana Mystictree: And we made sure he paid for his crimes, but there's more Double Gene-Slammers out there, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I know, Mana, and we'll run into them in the future.

Me: We sure will, and this'll be another of Team Rocket's mess we're cleaning up, and we'll be facing Mudslinger in France.

Lana: We sure will, this'll be awesome!

Marianna Nightingale: Better bring buckets of water to deal with her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I'll do better than that: not only do I have water powers, but I'll also be bringing The Water Skylanders and every water wielder to spray her with water.

Me: Yeah, we'll give her a bath she'll never forget.

---

After taking down Queen of Darkness and sending Dr. Regal to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Briana Granmorg, Marianna Nightingale, and Mana Mystictree saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they have an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their nose were bleeding.

Briana Granmorg: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan.

Marianna Nightingale: And he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years.

Mana Mystictree: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marianna Nightingale: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Mana Mystictree: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Marianna, what's the story on yours and Lincoln's first date at Lake Michigan, and you said it was right after he saved you from Lynn who was about to kill you after you told her off?

Marianna Nightingale: Oh, you're going to love this.

Marianna Nightingale pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Marianna Nightingale standing in between Lynn and Lincoln was beside her, and Lynn was steaming mad and her eyes were red with hatred.

Past Marianna Nightingale: You've gone too far in trying to hurt your younger brother just because he's not going to be your punching bag, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, you've criticized your brother many times and you've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your insidious actions, and now, you're going to get some of my criticism. You're a superstitious, overly aggressive, super violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, you're as cuddly as a cactus, and you're a pig!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Nico: OH, DAMN! Now, that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lynn, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Lynn's face turn boiling red, her mouth was foaming, and she screamed with out of control rage and she went outright ballistic and charged at Marianna Nightingale to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of spectral lightning at Lynn and electrocuted her, and then, he fired bones at her which formed into a cage imprisoning her.

Past Marianna Nightingale: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lynn kill you, Marianna.

This made Marianna Nightingale smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips while Lynn could watch seething with rage.

Past Rita: Kids, why don't you go out and have fun, I've got a few harsh words to say to my daughter.

Past Lincoln: Okay, Mom. Let's go for a swim at Lake Michigan.

Lincoln and Marianna Nightingale grabbed some beach stuff and they went off to Lake Michigan and leaving a trapped Lynn to face her doom. Then, the scene transitioned to Lake Michigan and Lincoln was wearing orange swim shorts and Marianna Nightingale was in a dark purple two-piece bikini, and they were swimming and having fun in Lake Michigan, then, they shared a romantic kiss as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome date!

Me: It was really awesome, and as for Lynn, she got grounded for ten weeks, and she swore to get her revenge on Lincoln and Marianna Nightingale, and worse, she also wanted revenge on me and Varie for siding with Lincoln and she swore to kill us, we threw Lynn in a cage and slammed the cage door behind her. Then, Lynn lost it as she went batshit roaring like an animal and beating her chest like a gorilla!

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: Lynn Loud, of all the moronic bone-headed things you've ever done because of your Dark Side, you swearing revenge on Lincoln, J.D., and Varie for something that's your fault, that is by far the lowest, and you even threatened their lives as well! I ought to swat your smelly behind with a paddle until you have a bad case of Baboon Butt!

Nico: Now, now, Qin, we saw that J.D. and Varie refused to do so, and what they did in throwing Lynn in a cage and closing it proves their love for Lincoln can never be messed with.

Luna: And seeing her go crazy like that, she made a really big mistake, dude.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Glacia, Drasna, and Danika are heading to Torch Lake Beach in Michigan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Glacia, Drasna, and Danika were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Glacia, Drasna, and Danika fell in with Lincoln, and he also fell in love with them as well, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Isabella Morgana has sent some thugs to kill them.

Glacia: Whoa, so our first date's here in Torch Lake Beach, nice.

Lincoln: I knew that you, Drasna, and Danika would love it, Glacia, and it's perfect for our first date, but we also got trouble: Angelique Sawyer has sent some thugs after us as well. Shall we?

Lincoln, Glacia, Drasna, and Danika dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Glacia, Drasna, and Danika got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Isabella Morgana's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Glacia, Drasna, and Danika, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Glacia, Drasna, and Danika placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Torch Lake Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Glacia, Drasna, and Danika with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Glacia, Drasna, and Danika are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip has got some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Isabella Morgana's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and she should be screaming with pure murderous vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Angelique Sawyer scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

After Lincoln and the girls came back from his date, we decorated the World Tree Estate with balloons and streamers in cyan blue and metallic silver, because today's Ets' birthday, and his harem took him out of the place, so we can get the place ready.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome that we're planning Ets' party.

Me: I know, he's going to be so excited.

Nico: And his harem took him out of the Estate while we're decorating the place. Where did you send them to, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They got word that remnants of Evil Sebastian's demonic followers were running loose, and they were causing havoc, so Ets and his harem are going around killing them. So, we'll be rid of them for good.

Suddenly, Lori saw Ets and his harem coming.

Lori: Guys, they're coming back, looks like they got done with literally killing every last one of Evil Sebastian's followers.

Me: Awesome.

We turned the lights off, and we hid, and just in time as well, Ets opened the door.

Ets: Hey, why's the place so dark?

Ets turned on the lights, and then, the streamers went off and the silver banner unfurled and written on the banner was the words, "HAPPY BIRTHDAY, ETS!", written in cyan blue. Then, we came out of our hiding places.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, ETS!

Ets: (SHOCKED AND SURPRISED) WHOA!? You… , you guys did all this for me?!

Lincoln: Yep, we haven't forgotten your birthday, Ets.

Ets: Thanks, you guys.

Then, Vypra and the Masters of Evil came.

Vypra: Happy birthday, Ets.

Ets: Thanks, Vypra. Alright then, let's PARTY!

We got the party started, and we handed Ets our gifts: from Lincoln, his is a comic based on our big adventure in The Ridonculous Race, and man, it sold like hotcakes, along with a comic that's based on the death of Evil Sebastian in Metropolis, and it was so awesome.

Ets: Whoa, these comics are awesome, Lincoln!

Nico: They sold like hotcakes in the stores, and Lincoln was lucky to get the last two.

We also gave our gifts as well, everything from new clothes, cellphones, gadgets, blasters, drones, and weapons to new exercise equipment.

Ets: Wow, guys, this is so awesome, thanks!

Me: You're welcome, buddy.

We continued on with the party, and wouldn't you know it: Sancho and his gang were keeping an eye on Sergio, who was now in prisoners' clothes with chains and he was really furious.

Sergio: (Growls)

Sancho: (Coos Angrily)

We gasped in shock!

Ets: What did Sancho say to Sergio?!

Lincoln: Sancho just cursed out Sergio, and he said a lot of things that I really don't want to repeat!

Me: Man, Sancho's got one dirty beak!

Nico: Sheesh, first he cursed at Sergio like that, and he said why he was ever friends with an animal like him, and Sancho warned him not to do anymore stunts for revenge or else he and his gang are going to throw him to the Alley Cats of Great Lakes City and they'll rip his feathers off!

Eli: Jeez!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Sancho's already pissed off at Sergio big time!

Monica Garcia: (Spanish Accent) I have no shred of remorse for Sergio at all, sis. That stupid bird's always gotten himself into trouble and he's always started trouble and drama for his own sick and twisted amusement, along with being greedy and stupid. Plus, I'm so glad he's no longer going to be partying ever again and he's paid the price for that Chip he implanted on Lincoln in another revenge scheme.

Luna: You got that right, brah, now he can watch while we have Ets' party and he's stuck in a cage playing The Jailhouse Blues.

Nico: Jailhouse Blues in his cage?! That's a good way to put it, Luna, that parrot's going to be playing The Jailhouse Blues for a very long time! But, you know what they say, Sergio: you do the crime, you do the time!

Hitch Trailblazer: That is for sure!

Bobby Santiago: He's caused us enough drama and trouble for the last time!

Mariposa Santiago: You said it, Bobby.

Then, Mariposa Santiago swung a mallet and it hit Sergio's cage and he was vibrating like crazy!

Mariposa Santiago: That's for molting your gross feathers onto our Huevos Rancheros years ago, you greedy sack of pillow feathers!

Ronnie Anne: Mariposa was coughing up Sergio feathers, and she was so mad, we had to get her out of here before she tried to rip Sergio apart!

Lincoln: Jeez.

Later it was time for Julie's final mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Julie, besides the other Underground Girls, TJ, Maggie Peyton, and Herbie?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Girl Jordan: And so will me and Leeli.

Leeli: Awesome!

Nico: Okay then.

Tecna: (British Accent) And I will go with too.

Nico: Cool cool.

Eli: All right are we ready?

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

We were off to Ringworld.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Girl Jordan: Wow! So this is Ringworld! Just like when I played Halo.

Me: Yep.

Sarge: Hey guys!

Julie: Guys, meet T.J. Johnson, Maggie Peyton, and Herbie.

T.J.: Awesome to meet you. T.J. Johnson, leader of the Turbo Rangers for America.

Maggie Peyton: Maggie Peyton, racecar champion.

Herbie: And my name is Herbie.

Carolina: Wow! Awesome to me… WAIT Did that car just talk?

Herbie: I sure did.

Tecna: (British Accent) Long story on that. My name is Tecna and I'm the princess of Zenith and fairy of Technology.

Carolina: Awesome to meet you.

Me: And these are the Loud Siblings.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud.

Lori: I'm Loud Loud.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: I'm Luna.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lyra: I'm Lyra Loud.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy Loud.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney Loud.

Lana: Lana Loud.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa Loud: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily Loud.

Eli: And this little guy in my arms is Leo.

Leo: Uha.

Carolina: Wow! That's a lot of kids there.

Me: It sure is and yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if all their names started with the letter L.

Sarge: I think it's awesome.

Me: (Whispers to Sarge) Their family has never been one that believes in condoms.

Sarge, Texas, Church, Donut and Grif snickered at that remark.

Girl Jordan: My name is Girl Jordan.

Leeli: And I'm Leeli Wingfeather.

Donut: Awesome to meet you all.

Tecna: Same here.

Julie: These are the rest of the Underground Girls.

Sydney: Awesome to meet you all. Sydney Burlington.

Nanette: Nanette Allbright.

Sheila: Sheila Castille Loud.

Rice: Rice Fitzgerald.

Georgina: Georgina Montgomery.

Maxxine: Maxxine Stenson

Kendra: Kendra Armstrong.

Irena: Irena Malloy.

Kita: Kita Birmingham

Evelyn: Evelyn Burmingham.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) And I'm Natalia Somonmenchikov.

Carolina: Awesome to meet you all.

Nico: Long story on how we met them too.

Lincoln: It was all fun though.

Nico: What have you guys been up to since last visit?

Sarge: Pulverizing minor villains.

Nico: Good good.

Eli: Cool.

Laney: We can tell you guys have been busy.

Lana: I'll say.

Me: Also one of your enemies is now on the loose right?

Texas: That's right. Wyoming.

Texas went over his history.

---

Freelancer Agent Wyoming (real name: Reginald) is a British former agent of Project Freelancer turned bounty hunter. He serves as the secondary antagonist of The Blood Gulch Chronicles, the main antagonist of the Out of Mind miniseries, a minor antagonist in Recovery One and a supporting protagonist turned antagonist in The Project Freelancer Saga. Wyoming made his debut in Visiting Old Friends, where he was hired by O'Malley to kill Tucker.

He was voiced by Matt Hullum.

In the episode Captive Audience, Wyoming, York, and Maine fight in a training exercise against new recruit Agent Texas. During the battle, York attempted to coordinate his team's attacks, but Maine and Wyoming preferred to attack by themselves, leading to repeated failures. In the ninth round, Wyoming and Maine switch the ammo in their guns, leaving behind the paralyzing paint and instead using live rounds to fight Tex. Wyoming manages to fire a well-placed shot onto Tex's shoulder, but he is beaten when Tex shoots him full of paralyzing paint and then slams his head into a stone pillar, leaving him stuck to it. Maine later punches him through the pillar in an attempt to attack Tex, sending Wyoming (still paralyzed) flying across the battlefield.

Wyoming is later seen being debriefed about the mission to recover the Sarcophagus from a 110 story building filled with UNSC troops loyal to the Insurrection. He is revealed to be on Team B, who will attack a high ranking official and get a passcode to the Sarcophagus. Wyoming is later seen listening to North in Team B's pelican. However, Team B's mission did not go well and Wyoming was injured. He is later seen in the bay of the Pelican that picks up Agent Carolina.

In Season 10, Wyoming attends a class about A.I. theory along with Freelancers South, Carolina, North, York, Washington, and Maine. Wyoming and the unrevealed Agent Florida are later seen spying on the Insurrectionists at the Longshore Shipyards, when C.T. and the Insurrectionist Leader arrive, in which Wyoming reports to Command. The two make it inside the enemy bunker, closely in pursuit of C.T and the Leader, but the Leader suspects they are being followed and tosses his tomahawk upwards, striking Florida. Wyoming retaliates by firing back with his sniper rifle.

Twin Insurrectionist Chain Gunners engage Wyoming by firing their machine gun turrets, allowing the Leader and C.T. to escape. As a result, Wyoming is forced to take cover. York, Washington, and Carolina soon regroup with Wyoming and take cover from the oncoming fire. Carolina orders Wyoming to move up, but Wyoming refuses. When Tex suddenly arrives, Carolina follows in pursuit, leaving Wyoming, York, and Washington to fend for themselves. Soon after, Wyoming, Wash, and York watch as Florida recover and fires his assault rifle at a crane, causing it to collapse and its cargo to crush the Twin Insurrectionist Chain Gunners.

Sometime after the mission, Wyoming and Maine are seen loading up their weapons in a locker room aboard the Mother of Invention. Carolina storms inside and throws her helmet at the wall in anger. Sigma and Gamma talk with her afterward. Throughout a heated conversation between Carolina, The Director, The Counselor and Texas; Maine, Sigma, Gamma, and Wyoming watch in the viewing room from above. Afterward, Wyoming watches over Carolina, after her implantation, in the recovery room. When Carolina wakes up, she demands a match. As Wyoming, and the other Freelancers, witness the match from above, The Director enters and yells out, "No Allison!", upon seeing Tex. A.I.s then begin to mutter "Allison" in response, causing Wyoming and the other Freelancers to remove their helmets in agony.

After several days pass, it is revealed that Wyoming had been attacked, supposedly, by Texas with an intent to steal his A.I. and equipment. Wyoming is seen during the break-in accompanied by two soldiers. He follows the soldiers into the locker room, searching for the infiltrators. York suddenly appears and takes out the soldiers, and then fights Wyoming. As they battle, York makes fun of Wyoming's "knock knock" jokes by mimicking him, but Wyoming simply replies with "who's there?" several times until York throws a locker at him, defeating him.

During Wyoming's search for Tucker, he singlehandedly eliminates the entire Sidewinder Red Team (Tex had already killed the Sidewinder Blues before the events of the series proper, explained in a flashback in Episode 10). In Episode 43, he is also responsible for shooting a rocket launcher out of Tucker's hands, thereby preventing Tucker from killing Church before the bomb inside the latter explodes (although according to one of the time-traveling Churches, this act had little consequence, as the present was destroyed either way).

In the middle of Season 4, the quest team discovers that Wyoming had survived the explosion, as he appears in the temple at the Great Freezing Plains, kills the Alien, and destroys his ship. He then flees from the scene, pursued by a furious Tex. In Out Of Mind, he uses a

Warthog to escape from Tex, but she manages to place a homing device on it. However, Wyoming has a conversation with a thus-far unnamed associate in which it is evident that both he and his benefactor are planning something for Tex. Later in the mini-series, York's A.I. Delta mentions Wyoming underwent mental damage after his A.I., Gamma, removed itself from his system, and York mentions that "Reggie" had a penchant for knock-knock jokes, something Gary is notorious for.

After O'Malley leaves his base behind to travel to Blood Gulch (as seen in Season 4), Wyoming remains behind to safeguard the base. Tex and York stage an assault, and Wyoming, with two underlings, confronts them. Wyoming kills York but finds himself at the mercy of Tex, who threatens to "pummel Wyoming senseless" and extract information from his gear after he reveals he knows of O'Malley's jump into someone else. After the threat, Wyoming decides to tell her, but Tex decides to use her method anyway. According to Tex, Wyoming teleported away before she could interrogate him.

Later when Agent Washington returned to the scene to recover Delta from the dead York, Wyoming attacked Washington. As Wyoming was about to finish Washington off he was forced to flee due to York's armor exploding. After learning the name of Wyoming's A.I., Gamma, Church deduces that the computer Gary is, in actuality, Gamma, and therefore is the one responsible for teleporting Wyoming to his location.

Wyoming has since retrieved Gary from the computer terminal of O'Malley's fortress and reappeared in Blood Gulch, taking the Blues hostage with the help of Gary, controlling the tank which used to house Sheila. As part of the same super-soldier program as Tex, Wyoming was granted not only an AI but a special ability. The ability is revealed during Wyoming's attack on the Blues (occupying the Red Base at the time) when he continually loops a particular stretch of time in order to modify events in his favor.

His use of the time looping is discovered by Tucker, who was aware of the time loop thanks to his sword. Tucker eventually lulled Wyoming into complacency and stabbed him with the sword early in the loop, killing him. However, he and Church quickly discovered that, as with the time loop that Church once experienced, several copies of Wyoming were being created and were congregating under the Red Base. In the resulting chaos, Gary was disabled and, to the surprise of the Blues, the Reds attacked the Wyomings, leaving only one alive. Cornering him, the Blues discovered the villain's ultimate plot. In Episode 100, Tex executes the last Wyoming by shooting him in the head with his own Battle Rifle.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Julie: Me and my friends will get changed into jumpsuits first.

Me: Okay.

They went inside a bathroom in the base and did so.

Lana: Another awesome member to be added to the M.O.E.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: But we're going to be ready for him.

Church: You girls okay in there?

Julie: Almost ready!

Church: Okay.

Me: Here Grif you can have all the pizza you want with this.

I gave him a…

PIZZA MAGISWORD!

Grif: Oh wow!

Nico: And you guys can have these Legend items too.

Me: We still are working on archenemies for all of you guys.

Sarge: Take your time.

We gave the Legend Items to them.

Grif was REALLY STUFFING his face with pizza!

Nico: (LAUGHS) He sure is hungry.

Lori: (LAUGHS) He literally loves pizza.

Me: Just like the Turtle Brothers.

Carolina: That is Grif for you.

Church: (to Girl Jordan) I'm surprised you didn't freak out at Julie's monster form.

Nico: You know Cletus Kasady's a boy, right?

Me: And one of the most mentally deranged monsters ever.

Girl Jordan: Yeah I know. But I'm trying to get over my vendetta. But the pain of what he did to me still hurts.

Nico: Yeah that day really hurt her.

Me: Ever since that day she HATES All the versions of him with a vengeance and wants to kill ALL of them.

Nico: Not all the versions of him.

Tucker: Damn, you girls look sexy!

Kita: Thank you very much.

Irena: We get around.

Nico: Awesome. Now it's time to tear Wyoming apart.

Eli: I sense that he's over by the lake here.

Nico: This will be good.

T.J.: Shift into Turbo!

He transformed into Turbo Red!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets roll!

We were off!

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure will!

Herbie: I see someone.

Herbie found Wyoming first and drove at him.

Then he smashed him into the ground!

Herbie: Take that!

Then we flew in and landed.

Me: Okay buttface! There's a new sheriff in town!

Wyoming: Did I just get hit by a car?

Maggie Peyton: That's MY car!

Herbie: And I'm not just any car dirtface!

Nico: Yeah! Herbie is special!

Laney: And I hope you like a nasty buttkicking that will send you plummeting through Earth's atmosphere!

Wyoming: We'll see about that!

Eli: Yes we will!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him.

Nico: (gets out Firebrand and P'andor's Ridewatches) Feel the heat!

He activated the Ridewatches and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lola: Feel the heat!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over.

Julie: Lets do it!

Sydney: Here we go!

They concentrated and their stomachs grumbled and then they grew and transformed into their monster forms!

Their ripped jumpsuits fell to the ground and they roared ferociously!

Stonebiter: YEAH!

Quarry: Time to tear him apart!

Shredlegs: This will be awesome.

Queen Nail: Lets kick some butt!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Me: Take this!

I fired blasts of fire and energy and blasted him all over.

Church: (Gets out Bad Paper Chicken's Zecter) Let's see what this does.

He activated it and turned thin as paper and then ran fast and slashed Wyoming with a Paper Cut!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: I hate it when that happens. Getting a paper cut is painful.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Try this one!

I activated Stinky Butt's Zector and teleported and kicked Wyoming's helmet and shoved his face in my butt and then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted and he coughed and gagged and threw up!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Nice one!

Bloodstorm charged at Wyoming.

She formed a hammer and smashed him on his face and bashed his nose!

Me: WHY YOU LITTLE!

I then grabbed Wyoming by his neck and strangled him like Homer.

I jumped back.

TJ: (Gets out Key's Zecter) See how you like this!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted Wyoming all over.

Nico: Try this steak on! (ACTIVATES FLAMIN YAWN'S ZECTOR)

He breathed and fired a wave of fire from his mouth and blasted down Wyoming.

Lola: YEAH!

Laney fired waves of coconuts and bashed him in his head.

BASH BASH BASH BASH BASH!

Maggie Peyton: (gets out Cobalt Blue's Zecter) My turn!

She activated it and fired a blast of blue energy and blasted him all over.

Wyoming got up.

Wyoming: I WILL RIP YOUR THROAT OPEN J.D.!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Sarge fired at Wyoming.

He blasted him all over the place!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Taste these lasers! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 DREJ QUEEN SUSQUEHANNA'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired blue laser blasts and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana and Lily fired waves of water and ice and blasted him all over.

Luan: What's that!?

We then saw a Klinklang!

Me: Hey a Klinklang!

Caboose: That's a lot of gears.

Klinklang: (In a girls voice) I'm more than just a lot of gears.

Nico: Circe Salazar II! Wow!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted down Wyoming!

Klinklang: Take that buttpants!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Wyoming.

Church threw a grenade.

Church: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

He pulled the pin and it hit Wyoming and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down and then Laney tied up Wyoming with vines.

Nico: Take that!

I beamed him to the M.O.E. HQ.

Circe reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and purple eyes and had blue and purple clothes and to our amazement we saw her grow Rex's jet back.

Me: WHOA! You're an E.V.O.!?

Circe Salazar II: I sure am. I have my father and mother's powers.

Me: Ability to form machines and the powerful sonic megaphone mouth right?

Circe Salazar II: That's right.

Me: But let me guess, you're from the future right?

Circe Salazar II: That's right. 25 years actually.

Me: Wow!

Lana: Amazing!

Church: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Circe Salazar II: Just him and me taking down Black Knight. He and I did that in secret after he joined the team.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Lori: You literally saved us the trouble of having to do that.

Nico: Yeah they were dangerous to the brink.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico and Circe hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Circe Salazar II: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets get Julie and the girls back to normal.

I had a dome of darkness ready and I gave them their clothes and I covered them and they put the clothes on. They came out dressed.

Julie Carolina: That was awesome!

Church: Julie, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a little sister.

Julie Carolina: Really? Oh Church!

She hugged him.

Carolina did the same.

Carolina: That makes me a sister too.

Nico: Aww.

Lincoln: So awesome.

Lily: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

We later arrived.

May: How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything.

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: That is awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

May: Matau, for your first mission, Jak, Daxter, and 2 Rabbids should go with you.

Matau: Awesome!

Lola: That will be so awesome to meet Blu and Jewel.

Nico: It sure will.

---

Later we were watching TV.

William: I'm gonna be heading out, guys.

Nico: What's the occasion?

William: Rigby called a few minutes ago. He said that Jo escaped from the Noto Prison, like we feared. She's hiding out in a warehouse.

Lincoln: (growls) I knew it! Well, I've had enough of her to last a goddamn eternity. Time for us to end her for good!

William: No. He said that just me should be able to end her. I'll confront her, kill her with the Black Gates, and be back here before it's even lunchtime.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Be careful.

Lola: Go get her!

Maria: Should I go with you?

William: If you want.

Maria went with.

Timon: Well, nothing to do now except wait.

Pumbaa: Wanna eat bugs while waiting?

Lana: I do!

Timon and Pumbaa and Lana ate bugs.

Me and Natilee were showing Sakura awesome dreams that she showed us in her sketchbook.

Me: This dream is for when I found Gari and the Children of the Night. I had that during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Natilee: That was awesome.

Poromon: How about showing her me and the mascots' dreams?

Lupin: (snickers) Egotistical much?

Poromon: Yeah.

Natilee showed her and they were dreams of beer and funny stuff.

Natilee: That was funny.

Laney: It was.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Hey, that's MY dream!

Fellbat: Show her the dreams of the other mascots.

She did so and they were funny and great dreams of the mascots.

Sakura Knudson: You guys have a lot of crazy dreams.

Natilee: Yeah. But here is one of Lincoln's dreams.

She showed her the dream Lincoln had when we met Johnny Test the first time and it was a horrible nightmare.

Sakura Knudson: Oh man! That is a scary one!

Nico: Yeah it was.

May: Terrifying, isn't it?

Sakura Knudson: No kidding there!

Nico: Lincoln had that dream when he snuck leftovers for a midnight snack.

Qin: That was crazy.

Lola: Yeah. We had to call Clyde in to help.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: You think William and Maria are okay?

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

We heard an explosion!

Me: What the fuck was that!

Maria and William then came in.

Me: Are you guys alright?

Maria: Yes we sure are.

Me: We heard an explosion! What happened!?

Maria: It was all a trap in a warehouse! Someone planted a bomb and it was all a trick!

Earlier…

William: Alright, Jo. Come out quietly so we can end you once and for all!

Maria: William, I don't think Jo's here.

William: Hmm.

Then they heard beeping and saw a bomb and there was only 30 seconds left!

Maria: A BOMB! LETS GET OUT OF HERE!

They ran fast!

3… 2… 1… 0

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire warehouse exploded!

An Eelektross saw everything.

It then went over to them.

Eelektross: Are you guys okay?

Maria: An Eelektross. Yeah we got out alive. Thank goodness.

William: Yeah. We were played for saps on that one.

Eelektross: (In a girls voice) Glad you're all safe.

Maria: Yeah are you one of Nico's friends?

Eelektross: I sure am.

William: Lets head back to the estate.

They did so.

PRESENT

Maria: I'm glad we're okay though.

Eelektross: Thank goodness there.

Nico: Lila Poseidon! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and in her hands was the Trident of Poseidon.

Lila Poseidon: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: You have the Trident of Poseidon in your hands.

Lila Poseidon: I know. I am the Avatar of Poseidon.

Percy Jackson: Wow! So in a way I guess we're cousins or siblings.

Lila Poseidon: I guess so.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Did you get a good look at who planted that bomb?

Lila Poseidon: I sure did. It looked like a raccoon.

Mordecai: That doesn't make sense! Rigby would never do that!

Z Delgado: Mordecai, if I were you, I'd tell your buddy to come quietly. Or he's going down.

Me: Wait! Lets not rush to judgement! Mordecai can you think of anyone that might want to do this?

Mordecai: Let me see.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was Doug, the shape-shifting con artist who tried to take Rigby's job, he's broken out of jail and he wants revenge on Mordecai and Rigby. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Elaine, Rigby, Benson, Skips, Muscle Man, High Fives Ghost, and Pops? We got big trouble at the park again.

Just then, Elaine, Rigby, Benson, Skips, Muscle Man, High Fives Ghost, and Pops came in.

Elaine: We just heard you call, Lincoln. What's up?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it one bit, I just had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront: it's your old enemy, Doug, the shape-shifting con artist who tried to take Rigby's job, he's broken out of jail and he wants revenge on you, Rigby, and everyone who stopped him.

Mordecai and the others gasped.

WE GASPED!

Mordecai: What?! Doug's busted out of jail!?

Skips: But we killed that guy!

Rigby: We got to stop him and throw him back in jail!

Me: You guys faced him before?

Mordecai: We sure did.

Nico: But, it's not going to be an easy task: he can take on Rigby's appearance, since you were the one who hired him years ago as a temp.

Mordecai: Right, that's going to be a tough one.

Suddenly, Lincoln chanted an incantation and fired a blast of rainbow mist which made Rigby's aura appear: it was green and white.

Lincoln: This'll mark you out from Doug: while you have a green and white aura, his will be black and red.

Rigby: Nice.

Chromia: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lila Poseidon: When me Nico were down in the Great Barrier Reef and we found an awesome treasure there. It was the Blue Jewels of Poseidon.

Qin: Wow!

Nicole: I was trying to find that treasure for years. Awesome find guys.

Lila Poseidon: Thanks Nicole.

Me: Yeah.

Nico and Lila hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lila Poseidon: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: What can you tell us about Doug?

Mordecai: His name is Doug Shablowski and he goes by The Dobbelgänger and he is bad news.

He went over his history.

---

Doug "The Doppelganger" Shablowski is the primary antagonist in the episode "Temp Check", and has only appeared twice in the series. He is a serial shapeshifting scam artist whose strategy involves presenting himself as a drifter seeking work. Unaware of his criminal status and intentions, Rigby hires him as a temporary employee at the park to perform duties typically assigned to him by Benson.

His demeanor is initially lively and overly enthusiastic, despite Rigby's poor compensation and subpar accommodations during his stay at the park. Rigby quickly takes advantage of his seemingly kind-hearted nature by underpaying him.

His behavior begins to draw suspicion from Rigby when he makes subtle changes to mimic Rigby's voice and demeanor, then gradually copies his actual appearance. Finally during a confrontation with Rigby, he is able to fully replicate his physical form. To the dismay of the rest of the park employees, this makes him effectively indistinguishable from Rigby himself. They propose a series of physical and trivia challenges to them and although Doug is able to mislead them into thinking that he is actually Rigby, a discrepancy in one of their responses reveals the true Rigby to Mordecai as real Rigby hates hugging. Upon realizing his mistake, Doug attempts to flee but is quickly apprehended by Skips and placed in custody by the local authorities.

His true intentions are explained to the group by a police officer (presumably a detective). His criminal record warrants his incarceration for an undisclosed period of time. He is last seen restrained in handcuffs, but as a last sign of good faith he reminds Rigby that although he himself does not have much to be thankful for, Rigby does and should never forget so.

---

We gasped!

Me: Oh man!

Me: How did you guys beat Doug before Mordecai?

Skips: I caught him when we saw that the real Rigby hates Hugging.

Me: Very clever.

Qin: So that's one trait we can use against him.

Nico: Yep.

Numbuh 274: Who knows what kind of crimes he might be doing with Rigby's face?

Me: One thing is for sure we are not going to sit here and let Doug ruin his good name.

Qin: Thanks to Lincoln's aura spell he is marked like a beacon.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That guy is definitely going to jail.

Benson: Yeah he is nothing but trouble.

Timon, Pumbaa and Lana came back.

Timon: Boy it sounds like this guy is a total mook.

Lana: (Eating a Cream Filled Kind Bug) Mmm! Yeah no kidding! (GULPS)

Pumbaa: But we're with you guys and we're going to make that guy pay.

Lana: Big time! (LOUD BELCH!)

Pumbaa: Nice one Lana.

Lana: Thanks.

Me: Anyone getting a strong sense of déjà-vu with this one?

Nico: Now that you mention it, Yeah. We faced a Lymax and he was assuming the form of Hawk Moth and framing him.

Lola: Yeah I remember that!

Xenia: Yeah!

The Previous group came.

Madame Masque: Can me, Shiv, Villamax, Dr. Light, Multiple Man, Nergal, El Oso, Duff Killigan, Anti Wanda, and Firepower go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Shiv: Boy that is crazy this is happening again where someone is framing one of you guys.

Me: I know.

Kerchak: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Beheeyem and Chandelure next.

Brittney: Ooh looking forward to the Chandelure one.

Qin: That one is spooky.

Nico: Yes it sure is

Starfire: The Beheeyem is one I would most look forward to because it looks like a Pokemon from another planet.

Nico: That is true.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Isabella Morgana of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Isabella Morgana of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Stella: While you and I deal with Isabella Morgana and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Isabella Morgana will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we're taking down Doug and we're throwing him right back in jail.

Lincoln: There's no way we're letting that shape shifting con-artist get away with his schemes, he's going down hard, and once we get done taking down Doug and sending that criminal back to jail for good, you're next, Isabella Morgana.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Stella: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Isabella Morgana, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Me: Lets head down to the park and clear Rigby's name.

Nico: And bring Doug the Doppelgänger to justice! Lets roll!

We were off Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to The Park and take down Doug who's escaped from jail and he's back for revenge on Mordecai, Rigby, and the gang, and after we get done taking down Doug, Lincoln and Stella are going to kill Isabella Morgana of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters

---

We arrived.

Shiv: The good old park.

Me: It sure is beautiful as always.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: But how are we going to find a creep like Doug?

Nico: He is marked with a red Aura so he won't be hard to spot.

Laney: That's true.

Moosk: (Russian Accent) And Happy Birthday to Ets!

Ets: Oh why thank you.

Me: That was an awesome party.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: It sure was an awesome party for him.

Ets: Yes it was.

Multiple Man: Did you like the party?

Ets: You bet I did.

Sakura Knudson: Boy all the parties you all do are awesome.

Me: Yeah they are some of the best and they are all made by our awesome Party Planning team.

Pinkie Pie: Me, Cheese Sandwich and Leni.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It's always fun to see the parties done.

Me: Yep. Also Sakura you are not going to believe how Pinkie does all her planning.

Sakura Knudson: How does she do it?

Me: She has an awesome secret party planning cave right under the floor of Sugar Cube Corner.

Pinkie Pie: It's true.

Me: That was back when we met Hikari Yukimura.

Nico: I remember that.

Zhalia: Too bad she didn't do any of that for Buzz's party.

Pinkie Pie: Actually I did. It was really fun decorations.

Qin: Wow.

Megan McCallister: At least that door was replaceable.

Me: Always keep a bunch of spares in case of an emergency.

Nico: Smart thinking there.

El Oso: I brought some goats as backup.

Me: Good thinking.

Goats bleet.

Me: We'll need all the help we can get from all our animal friends.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: (WHISTLES)

I summoned a bunch of eagles and birds.

Nico: Wow!

Fire Masamune: That is so cool that you can do that J.D.!

Nico: J.D. got all kinds of amazing powers.

Me: Yep. Awesome and cool story.

Laxus: We should remember to feed them.

I formed bushes and plants and more filled with their foods for them.

Me: Already done.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lola: J.D. is full of surprises.

Camie: He sure is.

Bird (H.O.O.D.): That is so awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Anti Wanda: Let me wish more up!

She did so and gave them more food.

Me: Perfect.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Pickle Barrel: This is awesome seeing all this too.

Barley Barrel: It sure is awesome.

Carol: Yeah I'll say!

Muscle Man: You know who else loves parties?

RD Lana: I know what's coming next.

Muscle Man: My Mom!

We laughed at his joke!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Love his jokes.

Sakura Knudson: I don't get it.

Me: We don't either but he makes us laugh every time.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: It's true.

Firepower: But just don't ACTUALLY insult his mom.

Me: Or ELSE.

Nico: You don't want to know.

Qin: Yeah.

Smithers: What do you think Doug's causing right now?

Me: Hmm.

Eli: (Concentrates) Oh man! I sense that he's trying to steal something that belongs to Muscle Man.

Muscle Man: What!?

Me: Shh!

Eli: He's trying to steal… (GASP) He's trying to steal Muscle Man's Trailer!

Magmon: We have to stop him!

MUSCLE MAN ROARED AND WENT AT THE TRAILER!

Muscle Man was on the warpath!

We went after him.

Nico: Forget waiting! Entrance time!

Doug laughed malevolently!

But then the spirits of the park appeared and blasted Doug down and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out in front of him and blew him back and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Doug the Doppelgänger you're under arrest!

Nergal: Fuck! He's still running with the trailer!

But then MUSCLE MAN GRABBED THE TRAILER AND PUNCHED DOUG OFF AND STOPPED THE TRAILER!

Me: YEAH!

Doug: Give me that trailer! IT'S MINE NOW!

Me: No it isn't! Give him his trailer back before I kill you!

Doug: I would like to see you try!

POW!

I punched him square in his face and sent him crashing into a boulder!

Doug came out of the pile of rocks disguised as Rigby.

Doug: Guys, it's me, Rigby!

Ratso: Seriously?

Me: Nice try but you are not fooling us!

Maria: You tried to kill me and William with that bomb at the warehouse!

Nico: No one tries to kill my sister!

Xenia: YEAH!

Dr. Light: Okay. Just like how we discussed to flush him out.

Me: No need. We have him marked with a red aura.

Rigby: Yeah and mine is green.

Doug: Oh crap.

Varie: But just in case.

She went over and hugged him.

Doug: Get off me! I HATE Hugging!

Rigby: Admittingly, I'm more open to hugging

Anemone: But even still.

Me: BUSTED!

I teleported and kicked Doug right in his face and smashed out all his teeth!

Nico: Take this!

We fired waves of laser blasts and blasted him all over the place.

Villamax: You can't fool us with your shapeshifting anymore, Doug!

Me: Time to pound your brains out!

Muscle Man: NO ONE STEALS MY TRAILER AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

He smashed and pulverized Doug brutally!

Then Six Gum Gang, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, David Cain, White Lightning, Black Lance, Metalseadramon, Lythos, Black Manta, and Puppetmon appeared.

Nico: Six Gum Gang, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, David Cain, White Lightning, Black Lance, Metalseadramon, Lythos, Black Manta, and Puppetmon.

Dixie: Sonoi said Jo is still in the Noto prison.

Wilbur: She never really escaped!

Goof: And that's good.

Me: Thank goodness.

Lythos: It'll be a surprise if she gets out at all.

Me: Yeah.

Dodgeball Wizard: But she'll be dealt with if she does

Me: Yep.

David Cain: (to Nico) We heard you met with Amelia Cornflake's parents.

Nico: Yep.

Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Were you nervous?

Nico: I was.

?: Boy that is crazy.

A figure came out and it was STATUE WARRIOR from episode 25 of Operation Overdrive!

---

The Statue Warrior is one of Kamdor's creations and is one of his five final monsters to be summoned by him. He serves as one of five supporting antagonists of the episode "Things Not Said".

A stone, samurai statue monster summoned by Kamdor alongside other monsters to battle the Rangers, so he could snag the Star of Isis located somewhere in the Everglades. He can shoot beams from his eyes and wields a sword.

He fought Ronny after being created. He was the third monster to be destroyed by the Red Sentinel Ranger using his Operation Overdrive logo finisher.

Mack: Statue Warrior!

Statue Warrior: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to destroy the rangers by Kamdor.

Statue Warrior: Yep. Good memory.

Me: I know.

William: Too bad you didn't have your own episode.

Statue Warrior: At least I got to appear at all.

Me: I know. This will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven Sampson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - Nico's rescue and meeting Amelia Cornflake's parents at her farm

The Six Gum Gang was first.

Runt: (to Right) Nico's rescue involved meeting Amelia Cornflake's parents at her farm.

Lunk: Did he wet his pants?

Right: No he didn't thank goodness. This was a farm that loves him like a family.

Fright Rider: That's right and it was awesome too.

Dixie: I'm sure it was.

Cleo Ulysses: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Humphrey: That was awesome.

Patrick Smash: (British Accent) You can say that again.

Lucky Seven Sampson: It sure was great.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome!

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: You bet it was.

Wilbur:Yeah that is awesome!

Goof: Duh yeah.

Runt: Lets do it!

Right and team used fusions for Hermos and the Pegasus monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them all down.

---

Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Eart Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universer 666 Trakeena - Battling Another Robot Plankton, Another Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, Another Firebird (Hanna Barbara Godzilla), Another Tinkermon, Another Comrade Red and Another Firebrand

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) Nico, Kevin Reynolds' team, Firebrand's team, and the others did good battling Another Robot Plankton, Another Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, and Another Firebird (Hanna Barbara Godzilla). And Another Tinkermon, Another Comrade Red and Another Firebrand too.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) They sure did lad and it was a really fun and amazing battle.

Crimson Comet: It was really awesome.

Ayaka Laurence: Everyone had fun on those.

Nerissa: They sure did.

Dharc: I'll say. It was really awesome and adventurous.

Monster Flame Kirby: Everyone had fun.

Applejack: YEEHAW! They sure did and it was amazing.

Apple Bloom: It sure was a good one.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Lythos: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Ebonwumon and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Rock Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and dragons and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - Lincoln's rescue and Battling Queen of Darkness

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved Battling Queen of Darkness. That's Lucy's Akumatized form, right?

Dan: That's right and she was a scary one.

Nate: You're not kidding but it was awesome and cool.

Francesca: Yeah it sure was!

Courage: But we stopped her and she is in your ranks.

Eustace: You know what else is scary? (PULLS OUT UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at Courage.

But then…

KRABONK!

Eustace got bashed on the head by Muriel and Francesca.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Muriel: It was good they stopped her.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was awesome.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Dodgeball Wizard: It sure was! Lets do it!

Dan and team used fusions for Hermos and the Fire Dragon Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - Meeting gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Clay Guardian, Cynder and Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Lady Palutena) I heard you guys met gene-slammers for Elemental HERO Clay Guardian, Cynder and Gnarls and Dark Magician Girl. What are their names?

Lady Palutena: Their names are Marianna Nightingale, Briana Granmorg and Mana Mystictree. They are really awesome.

Elemental Woman: They sure are and they all are amazing guardian Angels.

Wendy Traviston: They sure are.

Sailor Land Before Time: You got that right.

Silina Odaiba: Yeah they sure are and their story is awesome too.

Lillian Van Damme: Yeah and crazy.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Marianna, what's the story on yours and Lincoln's first date at Lake Michigan, and you said it was right after he saved you from Lynn who was about to kill you after you told her off?

Marianna Nightingale: Oh, you're going to love this.

Marianna Nightingale pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Marianna Nightingale standing in between Lynn and Lincoln was beside her, and Lynn was steaming mad and her eyes were red with hatred.

Past Marianna Nightingale: You've gone too far in trying to hurt your younger brother just because he's not going to be your punching bag, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, you've criticized your brother many times and you've shown absolutely no remorse for any of your insidious actions, and now, you're going to get some of my criticism. You're a superstitious, overly aggressive, super violent, easily angered, sociopathic control freak, you're as cuddly as a cactus, and you're a pig!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Nico: OH, DAMN! Now, that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lynn, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Lynn's face turn boiling red, her mouth was foaming, and she screamed with out of control rage and she went outright ballistic and charged at Marianna Nightingale to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of spectral lightning at Lynn and electrocuted her, and then, he fired bones at her which formed into a cage imprisoning her.

Past Marianna Nightingale: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lynn kill you, Marianna.

This made Marianna Nightingale smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips while Lynn could watch seething with rage.

Past Rita: Kids, why don't you go out and have fun, I've got a few harsh words to say to my daughter.

Past Lincoln: Okay, Mom. Let's go for a swim at Lake Michigan.

Lincoln and Marianna Nightingale grabbed some beach stuff and they went off to Lake Michigan and leaving a trapped Lynn to face her doom. Then, the scene transitioned to Lake Michigan and Lincoln was wearing orange swim shorts and Marianna Nightingale was in a dark purple two-piece bikini, and they were swimming and having fun in Lake Michigan, then, they shared a romantic kiss as the video ended.

Nico: Wow, now that's what I call an awesome date!

Me: It was really awesome, and as for Lynn, she got grounded for ten weeks, and she swore to get her revenge on Lincoln and Marianna Nightingale, and worse, she also wanted revenge on me and Varie for siding with Lincoln and she swore to kill us, we threw Lynn in a cage and slammed the cage door behind her. Then, Lynn lost it as she went batshit roaring like an animal and beating her chest like a gorilla!

Eli: JEEZ!

Qin: Lynn Loud, of all the moronic bone-headed things you've ever done because of your Dark Side, you swearing revenge on Lincoln, J.D., and Varie for something that's your fault, that is by far the lowest, and you even threatened their lives as well! I ought to swat your smelly behind with a paddle until you have a bad case of Baboon Butt!

Nico: Now, now, Qin, we saw that J.D. and Varie refused to do so, and what they did in throwing Lynn in a cage and closing it proves their love for Lincoln can never be messed with.

Luna: And seeing her go crazy like that, she made a really big mistake, dude.

FLASHBACK ENDS

David Cain: That is nuts!

Fluttershy: It sure was crazy but it was amazing to see Marianna tell Lynn off.

Tornado Bolt: That was awesome too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

David Cain: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena and team used fusions for Hermos and the Heralds of Light and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and light and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - Julie's final mission

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Spankulot: (to Lucy) Julie's final mission involved fighting Wyoming. I hope she punished him for being very bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: Oh she did and it was so awesome and great!

X-Squad Bangray: Yeah we were told all about it and she and the team thrashed him big time.

Shelley Laurence: That was so awesome and fun and cool.

Thomas: Oh yeah it was!

Gordan: Everyone had a great time like I would have.

Kagura (Gintama) Yeah they sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: It was so fun and cool.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was!

Hex: Everyone had fun.

Spankulot: They sure have! Lets do it!

Lucy and team used fusions for Hermos and the Constellar monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, skulls, blood, bones and energy and smashed them down.

---

Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - Showing Sakura Knudson the Dreams we saw

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) You guys showed Sakura Knudson the Dreams we saw. I hope that included the mascots' dreams as well.

Princess Frosta: They sure did and it was all mostly Poromon's funny dreams about beer.

Shirahoshi: We all thought it was all amazing.

Gloria Gillespie: We sure did and it was great.

Nereid: It was awesome.

Space Faerie: We all had a good time on that.

Tooth Faerie: Yeah we sure did.

Rarity: Indeed we sure did darlings.

Sweetie Belle: That was so fun and cool.

Gill Grunt: It sure was awesome.

White Lightning: That was really awesome. Lets do it!

Frosta and team used fusions for Hermos and the White Night monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

## Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Mordecai and Rigby in Trouble yet again

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) Mordecai and Rigby are in Trouble yet again. What's going on with them now?

Jimmy: Well Doug the Doppelgänger busted out of jail and is trying to get revenge on Mordecai and Rigby.

Billy: Yeah it's a strange story.

Rolf: Rolf think it's amazing.

Sora: So do I and it's awesome.

Ishilly: I agree too.

Commander Feral: It is a really crazy story but Doug is going back to the brick litterbox.

Pinkie Pie: But it's an amazing and great story! But yeah he is a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yes he sure is.

Featherweight: And he will pay for his crimes.

Sprocket: By spending the rest of his life in prison.

Black Lance: That is for sure there! Lets do it!

Jimmy and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ancient Gear Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Noah Carver, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Doug is a monster.

* * *

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) Doug is a monster. One that gives Rigby a bad name.

Noah: You're not kidding there.

Jericho nodded in agreement.

Rita Fox: I can't wait to smash that freaks skull in!

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Iceman: But that Doug is going to get a big bad buttkicking.

Herald: And it will hurt bad.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will hurt.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there!

Spyro: I can't wait to kick his butt too.

MetalSeadramon: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

He turned into the Blue Kiramager!

Noah and team used fusions for Hermos and the monsters with Blue in their name and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of magic and blue energy and smashed them down

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - World's Best Employee my Ass! Doug tried to kill Maria and William and frame Rigby!

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) World's Best Employee my Ass! Doug tried to kill Maria and William and frame Rigby!

Yusuke: Yeahh no kidding! What a freak!

Harold: He needs to be taught a lesson that crime doesn't pay!

Takeru: I agree there too!

Yura: Yeah what a jerk!

The Huntington Twins agreed.

Alexis Kim: I do too!

Princess Celestia: What a jerk and a monster.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: I do too and Doug will be taught a major lesson.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: That is fure sure.

Black Manta: Give him the worst asskicking ever! Lets do it!

Yusuke and team used fusions for Hermos and the Sonic monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - If anyone deserves prison it's Doug.

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) If anyone deserves prison, it's Doug. Especially with how he almost tricked William into getting killed with that bomb by lying about Jo escaping into that warehouse!

Yae: You got that right!

Hanon: Yeah Doug is a stupid and insensitive conniving weasel!

Iris: Yeah he sure is!

Carissa: To quote Dr. Robotnik: I HATE THAT OTTER!

They laughed.

Talia: I hate him too.

Princess Luna: Yeah what a jerk and a weasel.

Moondust: I hate him more.

Snowdrop: Me too and he has this coming too.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: What a jerk.

Puppetmon: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Yae and team used fusions for Hermos and the ninja monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, J.D. Knudson, Palutena, Camie, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Statue Warrior

Statue Warrior was next.

Statue Warrior: Boy that stupid Doug gave William and Maria a bad day huh?

Me: He sure did! What a jerk! Like Dr. Ivo Robotnik says (Imitating Dr. Robotnik) I HATE THAT OTTER!

They laughed!

Palutena: That is funny!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is too true!

Adagio Dazzle: It sure is!

Eli: Yeah! Well said bro.

Statue Warrior: You got that right! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was more familiars this time, they're for Sally Huntington, Callie Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Caitlin Huntington, Olivia Huntington, Gina Huntington, and Polly Huntington, The Huntington Sisters, Gene-Slammers of The Agents of The Planets, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

For Sally Huntington, Callie Huntington, Hailey Huntington, Jewel Huntington, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington, Caitlin Huntington, Olivia Huntington, Gina Huntington, and Polly Huntington: ten female Angel Familiars named Hyperion, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto, they have the powers of Light and Darkness, and they can fire powerful blasts of light and darkness, along with blasts of Fire, Water, Earth, Lightning, and Wind, at villains, and they're also easily recognizable because of the symbols of the planets on their foreheads and angel wings.

I teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Kabuto Riders: HENSHIN!

HENSHIN!

They transformed.

Kabuto Riders: CAST OFF!

CAST OFF!

They transformed into their cast off forms.

Me: Lets get him!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: OH YEAH! Statue Warrior you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Orion: We've got you in our sights!

Tsukasa: No fooling us now.

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Green!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Fury Rangers.

Megaforce RangerS: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

They turned into the Dino Fury Rangers!

We went at Doug and beat the living shit out of him.

Qin: TAKE THIS!

KROW!

She kicked him in his face!

Lupin III, Timon & Pumbaa, Chromia and Fellbat used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fellbat's Bat Cannon, Chromia's weapons and Lupin's and Timon & Pumbaa's powers 100-fold.

Lupin III and Chromia: THIEF FURY BLAST!

Timon & Pumbaa and Fellbat: BAT BEAM BLAST!

Blades of Lava Sports and Shiv: LAVA BLADE BLASTER!

Time Fury Power and Villamax: TIME FURY BLAST!

Magic of the Mask and Madame Masque: MAGIC MASK BLAST!

Light of the Key and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY BLAST!

Clone Bomb Galore and Multiple Man: CLONE BOMB BLAST!

Pizza Power Force and Nergal: PIZZA FORCE BLAST!

Bears of Fire and El Oso: FIRE BEAR BLAST!

Scotland Golf Balls of Water and Duff Killigan: SCOTLAND JEWEL GOLF BALL SHOWER!

Magic of Idiots and Anti Wanda: MAGIC IDIOT BLAST!

Missiles of Doom and Firepower: MISSILES OF DOOM BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mordecai, Rigby, Rainbow Dash, Me, Nico and Eli: PARK RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: LAND ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: GOAT!

Entrapta: LAND ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: RACCOON!

Perfuma: LAND ANIMAL NATURE STYLE: LLAMA1

Frosta: LAND ANIMAL ICE STYLE: FOX!

Jessica Kaios: LAND ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: BULL!

Nanami: LAND ANIMAL WATER STYLE: ELEPHANT!

Julie Makimoto: LAND ANIMAL EARTH STYLE: IGUANA!

Makoto: LAND ANIMAL WIND STYLE: SQUIRREL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: LAND ANIMAL FINAL SMASH: LAND ANIMAL ATTACK!

They summoned land animals to attack Doug the Doppelgänger

Lincoln made a focusing lens and he'd fired a rainbow energy blast into it, and thanks to the focusing lens, the rainbow energy blast became even more concentrated and more powerful, and it hits Doug and he was forced out of his Rigby disguise.

Me: Yeah, we got him!

Then, we cuffed Doug and got ready to send him to The Uranus Prison where he'll be condemned for an eternity to suffer.

Nico: You're through, you shape-shifting con artist. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down Doug and made him pay for all his crimes and we sent him back to prison.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Isabella Morgana.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting

around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Isabella Morgana.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Isabella Morgana of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Isabella Morgana: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Stella: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Stella's eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a red, orange, and yellow energy aura with flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and as she approached Isabella Morgana, she left red, orange, and yellow energy, flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Stella: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Isabella Morgana, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Stella was surrounded by a massive vortex of red, orange, and yellow energy with flames and stars surrounding it, there are phoenixes and dragons flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Isabella Morgana: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Stella emerged, but she was changed forever.

Stella grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red, orange, and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon green eyes and a red, orange, and yellow energy aura with flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix and dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Stella has on her white shirt with red cuffs and collar and red star on it, black skirt, green sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with green gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, dragons, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Stella felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red, yellow, and orange tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red, orange, and yellow tips and red, orange, and yellow markings, Stella has on her Ring of the Phoenix with onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Stella's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red, orange, and yellow energy, flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Stella Zhau's Eternal Firestorm Cosmic Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded fire-colored gems and red etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged red-orange and yellow blade, large red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with fire-colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with yellow gems in their mouths and a large red dragon head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Stella has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with fire-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with fire-colored gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a fire-colored kanji below the phoenix and dragon that said, "Stella Zhau, Best Friend of Clyde McBride, Liam Hunnicut, Rusty Spokes, and Zach Franklin, Member of The Gotham Royal York News Team, Intelligent Student, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Bronze Kneecap, Destroyer of Isabella Morgana of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Stars, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ステラ・チョウ、クライド・マクブライド、リアム・ハニカット、ラスティ・スポークス、ザック・フランクリン、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・ニュース・チームのメンバー、知的な学生、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの敵の残りリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ブロンズ・ニーキャップの大敵、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のイザベラ・モルガナの駆逐艦、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、混乱した殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき

強力な学生、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒門のマスター、火、星、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Stella Zhau has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE FIRESTORM ETERNAL COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM ETERNAL COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM ETERNAL COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Stella Zhau's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Isabella Morgana saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Stella, but Stella fired a barrage of red, orange, and yellow energy blasts with fire, stars, dragons, and phoenixes at Isabella Morgana and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Stella again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Isabella Morgana and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Ronnie Anne: Oh man, Stella's transformed! Now, things are really going to heat up even more, Isabella Morgana is facing the wrath of the fires of the dragon and phoenix, and she's going to get mega burned.

Me: You said it, Ronnie Anne, Stella's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Isabella Morgana and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Isabella Morgana has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Stella: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Firestorm Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Firestorm Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Stella.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Isabella Morgana. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Stella and Lincoln went after Isabella Morgana who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red, orange, and yellow energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Isabella Morgana and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Stella attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Isabella Morgana got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Stella, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Isabella Morgana's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Isabella Morgana by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Stella fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with fire, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Isabella Morgana, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Isabella Morgana's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Isabella Morgana: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY

AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Isabella Morgana.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Isabella Morgana's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Isabella Morgana: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Stella and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Stella's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Isabella Morgana. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Stella: We've taken one down so far, and now, we got fourteen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Isabella Morgana, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Stella.

Suddenly, Stella wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Stella's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Stella absorbed the flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of draconic phoenix firestorm justice. Lincoln, Stella, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Isabella Morgana, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Natalie Everett, which means you and I are up next to face her, Maggie.

Maggie: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Skylander Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow: we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Zap.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Zap: Adriana Monsoon, Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Water, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Adriana grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Water, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of water. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Adriana really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Adriana became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Water, and she also had the additional help of Zap, Gill Grunt, and the other Water Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Water, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Adriana.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Adriana hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Adriana hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Chandler, and Adriana has more than once used her skills in summoning The Undead to put Chandler in his place and cause trouble on that heartless, sadistic, psychopathic, evil sewage rat, and she even told him off saying that Chandler's a heartless, sadistic psychopath who smells like sewage, that he's a conniving dumbass who has no respect for anyone except for himself, and even worse, Adriana called Chandler a dumb chauvinistic pig like his heartless dad!

We gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Nico: She called him all that?! Oh, I wouldn't be surprised if Chandler came charging right at her with intent to murder and kill her.

Lincoln: He did, but he should've known if he messes with the bull, he gets the horns! You'll hear the whole story about that tomorrow.

Me: Trust me, Nico, you're going to like hearing this story, and the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling we'll be facing tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue is Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana Loud, she's a muddy tomboy who loves playing in mud and getting dirty and smelly, and hates taking a bath, and she can also create mud minions to cause havoc.

Lincoln: We'll be bringing the Water Skylanders and every last water wielder in for this battle, and she's hiding out at Lake Superior.

Sheila and Tom came and grabbed him and loaded him in the car.

Doug: I would have gotten away with it if it weren't for you meddling kids.

Me: Wrong cartoon dingus.

Nico: Have a nice time in the Stony Lonesome.

Qin: Because you're going to be there for Life.

He was taken to the Uranus Prison.

White Lightning: Doug's not gonna impersonate anymore people.

Black Lance: Not where he's going.

Me: Yep.

Metalseadramon: And Muscle Man's trailer is safe.

Black Manta: Thank goodness.

Puppetmon: Let's celebrate the rest of Ets' birthday!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone. This was awesome.

Ets: It sure was!

Muscle Man: (To the viewers) You know who else likes to destroy Doug? MY MOM!

We laughed!

We went to Lynn's Table for Ets's birthday and then enjoyed his party and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Doug the Doppelgänger was found guilty of his crimes and sentenced to eternity in the Uranus prison with no possibility of parole.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was for Doug the Doppelgänger from the episode Temp Check of Regular Show which aired on April 11th, 2011 and it was crazy.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin And Catman along with Leonard, Beagle Boys, Rowdy, Movie Scarecrows, Cosma and Carmen Sandiego and we're going on an awesome and amazing treasure hunt into a cave that has a grotto of cheese sauces! We're going to find a powerful sword that can control all cheeses. Also we're going to battle Another Sirenia Quincia, Another Dark Naruto, Another Shredder 1987, Another Mysterians, Another Beagle Boys and Another Leonard. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Chandelure and her name is Eliza Constantinople Broadway and she is a Goth Girl and a massively powerful master of dark magic.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Maggie and Lincoln VS. Natalie Everett

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Lake Superior, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana Loud, she's a muddy tomboy who loves playing in mud and getting dirty and smelly, and hates taking a bath, and she can also create mud minions to cause havoc. Plus, we'll be bringing the Water Skylanders and every last water wielder in for this battle, and she'll be at Lake Superior. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Adriana Monsoon, Gene-Slammer of Zap, she's she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Water, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Adriana grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Water, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of water. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Adriana really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Adriana became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Water, and she also had the additional help of Zap, Gill Grunt, and the other Water Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Water, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Adriana Monsoon. And although Adriana hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Adriana hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Chandler, and Adriana has more than once used her skills in summoning The Undead to put Chandler in his place and cause trouble on that heartless, sadistic, psychopathic, evil sewage rat, and she even told him off saying that Chandler's a heartless, sadistic psychopath who smells like sewage, that he's a conniving dumbass who has no respect for anyone except for himself, and even worse, Adriana called Chandler a dumb chauvinistic pig like his heartless dad!

Next up is a journey into a cave and we're going to find a cave of Krabby Patties. It's a non-combat chapter.

see you next time.

# Treasure Hunt In The Food Caves

This is for explorations in Food Caves.

---

Walking through a huge and amazing cave in the Forests of Wisconsin was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin And Catman along with Leonard, Beagle Boys, Rowdy, Movie Scarecrows, Cosma and Carmen Sandiego and we were heading down into it for an awesome treasure hunt.

Nico: Wow! (Echoing)

Me: This cave is amazing.

Leeli: Boy it sure is.

Qin: It must've taken a long time to form a cave like this.

Camie: No kidding.

Lori: This cave is literally amazing and awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Leni: This cave is totes amazing to see.

Aylene C.: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Lori, I want to thank you, Leonard, and your teams for coming today.

Lori: No problem Nico. This is literally going to be so awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is Lori.

Anna Anyanova: We're really excited for this.

Lola: Me too.

Nico: Bisca, what do you like to do in your free time?

Bisca Mulan: Well I am mostly a bounty hunter as you know and it's good money. But when I'm not hunting bad guys I like to work for Sheila at the Police Department to help her organize case files.

Me: That's a good idea Bisca. Also Bounty Hunting is very profitable.

Eli: It is really good money.

Fu: It sure is.

Nico: It has done wonders for us. But organizing case files is a good idea and a good job for you.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: Did Homer tell you about the time he and Ned became bounty hunters like you? (Season 20 Episode 1)

Bisca Mulan: Did they really? That is awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is and they were a really good team. Until Homer broke the law himself.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: That was still funny though.

Laney: It was.

Varie: It sure was.

Bisca Mulan: I can tell they did it all though.

Me: In a cesspool dump like Springfield, Oregon they needed better cops and all that.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: Boy yesterday was a crazy one.

Qin: Yeah it sure was! I can't believe that Doug tried to kill you and William.

Laney: No kidding!

Lori: That freak literally disgusts me.

Maria: Yesterday just proved that Jo didn't escape the Noto Prison.

Lincoln: Yet.

Me: And I did some scans and it shows that Jo is still in the Noto Prison. But she is now nothing but a pile of decomposing rotting flesh and bones.

Nico: Yuck.

Lola: That is gross.

Nico: I don't think anything is going to get her out of there.

Lana: One can only hope.

Nicole: Yeah that is for sure.

Maria: And then he tried stealing Muscle Man's trailer!

Me: Yeah no kidding! Muscle Man was really pissed at that.

Lola: He sure was.

Nico: That was crazy!

Varie: Yeah.

Eli: But either way Doug is now in prison for all eternity.

Camie: Hope he likes smashing rocks for the rest of his miserable like.

Maria: And we celebrated Ets' birthday.

Me: We sure did and that was fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Camie: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: Ets had a lot of fun on that.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did.

Varie: Yep.

Bisca Mulan: That was a great day though.

Nico: But this cave is amazing.

Nicole: Yes it sure is. And you guys are going to like the Quarry we're going for on this treasure hunt.

Maria: Is this the place?

Nicole: The treasure is in this cave. It's called The Sword of Wisconsinazuma. It's a Cheese weapon.

Nico: Did you say cheese?

Nicole: Yes I did. It has the powers of all the known cheeses in the world.

Nico: (DROOLS)

Daring Do: Sounds like Nico is going to love that one.

Qin: With his love of cheese there is no doubt.

Lori: (LAUGHS) That is literally true.

Nico: CHEESE!

We laughed.

Me: That is our cheese loving leader.

Laney: Yeah and this cave is perfect for it. Wisconsin has been widely known for its cheese.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: That's right. This map says that it's in a grotto.

Nico: Really?

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: Who gets it?

Me: Well who loves cheese as much as you do?

Nico: Hmm.

Olivia Houou: I do. I love all cheeses including the stinky ones.

Qin: Wow! You have a lot of awesome tastes Olivia.

Olivia Houou: I know. It's awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

We then saw a light from a room and then we entered it and in it was a massive grotto! But it was a grotto with waterfalls made of sauces of different kinds of cheeses!

Me: WOW!

Starlight Glimmer: This is amazing! A Cheese Grotto!

Nico: (DROOLS) I'M IN CHEESY HEAVEN!

Xenia: (LAUGHS)

Me: Look there.

We saw A sword with a golden yellow blade and it had jewels of yellow on it all over.

Nico: There it is!

Nicole: At long last! The Sword of Wisconsinazuma!

Daring Do: That is an awesome sword.

Nico: (SLURPS)

Nicole: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Go for it Olivia.

She went over to the sword and then gulped. Then she grabbed the sword and then she pulled it out! It glowed and then its power flowed into her! She got cheese powers as well as fire powers too!

Me: WHOA! Olivia how do you feel?

Olivia Houou: Amazing! Lets see.

She fired a wave of golden energy and turned Nico's shirt into Cheddar Cheese!

Nico: WHOA!

I gave Nico a spare shirt and Nico took off his shirt and put on the spare and he ate the cheese shirt!

Nico: CHEESY! Delicious!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Yummy! That is so awesome Olivia!

Olivia Houou: It sure is! Lets see.

She had cheese sauce from the cheese sauce waterfalls flow toward her and she drenched Nico in nacho cheese sauce!

SPLAT!

Nico: (SLURPS) Nacho Cheese sauce! Delicious.

Maria: Eli can you sense for Swartz's creations?

Eli: I already found them. They are Another Sirenia Quincia, Another Dark Naruto, Another Shredder 1987, Another Mysterians, Another Beagle Boys and Another Leonard.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa this is gonna be tough.

Me: Especially the Dark Naruto.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Anastasia Clockwerk will face Another Sirenia Quincia.

Nico: This will be interesting to see.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria called her in.

Anastasia Clockwerk came in a vortex of darkness and glowing blue fire.

Anastasia Clockwerk: (Russian Accent) I'm here everyone.

Nico: Awesome.

Camie: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Me: We don't want to ruin the cheese so lets head outside.

We did so.

Then we saw a massive vortex of water appear.

Nico: There she is!

Out of the vortex of water came a dark mermaid. It was ANOTHER SIRENIA QUINCIA!

Me: WHOA!

Anastasia Clockwerk: Another Sirenia Quincia.

She went over to her.

Anastasia Clockwerk: I have a feeling you have an amazing voice.

Another Sirenia Quincia: I sure do.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had orange sclera and had red and orange clothes and had fire angel wings and had the symbol for the Fire Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Cierra Sirenia! Wow!

Cierra Sirenia: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a powerful mermaid that I know from when I was down in Australia.

Nico: Wow!

Cierra Sirenia: I sure am and I'm also the gene-slammer for Volcanomaid.

Me: Whoa! That's a Swashbuckler Fire Skylander that I made. She's a mermaid of Fire.

Nico: Wow! An Imaginator! This is a first!

Camie: Yeah!

Anastasia Clockwerk: That is amazing! You are the first ever gene-slammer of an Imaginator Skylander that we encountered.

Cierra Sirenia: I sure am. First of many.

Me: And with so many combos and creations out there there are an infinite number of possibilities.

Nico: That's for sure.

Anastasia Clockwerk: By the way are the others with you friendly or hostile?

Cierra Sirenia: They are all friendly but the one that's Another Dark Naruto is in trouble.

Me: Uh oh. I'll have to face the Another Dark Naruto when we separate that one.

Anastasia Clockwerk: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Another Sirenia Quincia separated from her.

Anastasia Clockwerk: That is really amazing you two!

Girl Jordan: It sure is.

Anastasia Clockwerk: I'll consider this my first ever usual battle.

Cierra Sirenia: This will be so fun.

Another Sirenia Quincia: This will be the song of your demise!

Anastasia Clockwerk then sang the Song of the Sirens in a divine voice and she fired a blast of energy and smashed her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Volcanic

Mermaid and the Song of The Evil Siren!

Me: Cool title.

Me: Look there!

We saw a figure and it was a darker version of Dark Naruto! It was ANOTHER DARK NARUTO!

Qin: This is gonna get ugly!

Nico: Okay, buddy. Who are you?!

They she clutched her head.

Me: Whoa! She's trying to fight Another Dark Naruto.

Another Dark Naruto: (In a girls voice) Help me J.D.

I gasped!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that I hadn't seen for 150,000 Years.

It was a girl with purple hair and had blue eyes and had the symbol of the Uzumaki and the Yuki Clan and she had the Anti-Uchiha symbol on her sash and had blue and purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Hiyori Yuki Uzumaki!

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. I met her in the Land of Waves. She was going to be recruited by us but she disappeared before the worlds with the Shinobi and this one merged.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Now we know why. Swartz kidnapped her!

Lincoln: Lets get you back to normal first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Dark Naruto from her!

Hiyori Yuki Uzumaki: (Tired) Thank you.

She fainted.

Another Dark Naruto: I am the true Naruto and I will make sure that I take over his life and kill everyone who wronged me!

Me: I don't think so! (GOES SUPER ANGEL 3) It will be a cold day in hell before that happens!

Qin: YEAH!

I flew at him and kicked him in his face with devastating force into a rock.

I then formed a LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM RASENSHURIKEN!

I sensed him behind me and he had a Rasengan ready and I slammed the Lightning Rasenshuriken into his gut and it exploded with incredible power in a massive explosion of lightning and blasted him all over and smashed him down.

Nico: Slifer, you know what to do!

Eli: THUNDER FORCE ATTACK!

He fired a powerful blast of red energy from his mouth and it hit Another Dark Naruto and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was intensely powerful and it completely obliterated Another Dark Naruto in an instant with a massive fiery explosion! When the smoke cleared I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Ice Uzumaki Princess and the Evil 9-Tails Jinchuriki.

Qin: Wow! That was intense!

Lola: Wow! What power!

Lori: That was literally incredible!

Camie: No kidding!

Nico: Unbelievable!

Misty Tredwell: That was awesome!

Me: It sure was! Nice job Eli and Slifer!

Eli: That was awesome!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Shredder 1987.

Nico: This will be interesting. Better call in Erebus Raven.

Nico did so and in a vortex of darkness came Erebus Raven the Gothitelle Gene-slammer.

Lola: YEAH!

Erebus Raven: I am ready to unleash darkness.

Me: This version of the Shredder I can handle. Anyone else? No fucking way.

Qin: Good.

Laney: I hate the Shredder.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark figure come and it was ANOTHER SHREDDER 1987!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This one is gonna be good.

Another Shredder 1987: (In a girls voice) It most sure will be.

She reverted back and was a girl with Aqua Blue Hair, Aqua Blue Angel Wings, Aqua Blue Clothes and had the Symbol of the Air Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had Wild Storm's Sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Abigail Sirocco!

Abigail Sirocco: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Erebus Raven: I take it you are also an Air Skylanders Gene-slammer.

Abigail Sirocco: That's right. I am the gene-slammer for Sirocco, An Air Skylander of the Imaginators.

Me: That's an Air Skylander I made. I named her Sirocco after the Mediterranean Sea Air Current.

Abigail Sirocco: That's interesting and a great reason.

Erebus Raven: That is cool. Sirocco we're trying to find a good archenemy for in the future.

Abigail Sirocco: I can tell.

Erebus: Sorry we have to do this.

Lincoln: But first will be this.

He fired a beam of light and Separated her from Another Shredder 1987.

Abigail Sirocco: This will be fun!

Me: Lets bring the Turtle Brothers.

I snapped my fingers and they appeared.

Me: I learned this one from a Robot Chicken Sketch!

We pulled out Pizza Throwers!

Another Shredder 1987: All shall fall before the Shredder! (Laughs)

Leonardo: Order up!

Donatello: Say hello to Military-grade mozzarella!

Me: Say hello to our cheesy little friends!

He summoned footsoldiers!

(We all fired hot pizzas from the tank into the faces of the Foot Soldiers, who fall to the ground and scream in pain)

Michelangelo: Whoa! That was easy.

Another Shredder 1987: Not so fast, turtles. Tonight, I dine on turtle sou- (he is hit in the face with a hot pizza and screams in agony) It burns!

Erebus and Abigail fired lightning and darkness and blasted him all over.

Raphael: (approaching Another Shredder 1987 with a nightstick) Hands behind your back, dude!

We fired more pizzas

Another Shredder 1987: Please. This cheese is so hot, it's inside my mask! (grunts)

(Raphael begins to beat Shredder with the nightstick)

Raphael: Hey, stop resisting!

Another Shredder 1987: I'm not! I can't even see!

(Raphael whips out a taser and uses it on Another Shredder 1987)

Raphael: STOP RESISTING!

Another Shredder 1987: AAH! IT'S MAKING THE CHEESE HOTTER! (groans)

(Raphael continues to taser Another Shredder 1987 until he passes out)

He then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We laughed hysterically and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Mediterranean Wind Princess and the Evils of The Foot Clan.

Nico: That was too funny!

Mikey: Aww, I wanted to do the rest of it!

Me: We all had a shot. That was still funny though.

Mikey: Yeah! But it was still funny.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Three down. Another Mysterians next.

Nico: Ooh! This will be interesting.

Me: That was a movie from 1957.

Lincoln: Better call in Elsa Long.

Lincoln did so and he called in Elsa Long the Gene-slammer of B.E.S. Big Core MK-2

Elsa Long the came as B.E.S. Big Core MK-2 and like a transformer she reverted back.

Elsa Long: I'm here guys.

Lola: Awesome entrance.

Elsa Long: Thanks.

THE MYSTERIANS! The Mysterians! THE MYSTERIANS!

We saw 3 dark spaceships flying in and we saw that it was the ships of the MYSTERIANS!

Me: There they are!

Nico: I hope there isn't a whole city of Anothers in there.

Qin: That would set a record.

They landed and 2 of the ships vanished and then a figure came out of one of them and it was a dark version of a Mysterian! It was ANOTHER MYSTERIAN!

Nico: WHOA!

Elsa Long: I had a good feeling it was just one of them.

Nico: And you are?

Another Mysterian: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with pitch black hair and had black angel wings and black clothes and purple eyes and had the symbol for the Dark Skylanders on her skirt and in the middle of her forehead and she had a sword of pure darkness.

Elsa Long: (GASP!) Lindsay Moonbow!

Lincoln: Lindsay Moonbow?! Whoa! I haven't seen you since I was in 4th grade!

Lindsay Moonbow: Its been a while Lincoln and you too Elsa.

Elsa Long: It has been a while.

Me: Are you another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels?

Lindsay Moonbow: I'm afraid not but I was a good friend and supporter of Lincoln and his guardian angels for a while. But also I'm the gene-slammer for Starcast.

Me: The Ninja Sensei of the Dark Skylanders. That is awesome.

Lindsay Moonbow: It sure is.

Elsa Long: You definitely have what it takes to become one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and you will always be a great ally, friend and supporter of us.

Lindsay Moonbow: I appreciate that Elsa.

Shanan: You were turned into a Mysterian. That was a creature from an old movie from 1957.

Me: It was called the Mysterians.

Lindsay Moonbow: I actually love that movie. It was really awesome.

Qin: That is a cool movie.

Elsa Long: Let's do this!

Lincoln: Lets get you separated first.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from Another Mysterians.

Lindsay Moonbow: Whoa! This is gonna be good!

Elsa and Lindsay fired waves of darkness and energy and blasted the Mysterians down! ALL OF THEM!

Xenia: Take that!

They all exploded and turned the area around us into a sea of fire! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Interstellar Dark Ninja Princess and the Alien Invaders of Mysterionna.

Me: Nice title and Mysterionna?

Shanan: That was the Home Planet of the Mysterians dad. It was wiped out when a comets smashed into it and blasted it into space dust.

Me: Geez!

Elsa Long: That is crazy.

Nico: You're up, Bisca!

Bisca Mulan: Look forward to this one.

We then saw The Another Beagle Boys!

Me: Another Beagle Boys!

Bisca Mulan: This will be good.

Another Beagle Boy Leader: (In a girls Voice) (Japanese Accent) I am amazed with how far you have come J.D.

Me: (GASP) Its been a long time since I heard that voice. Emiko Yamane.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and green clothes. She looked as young as she was back in 1954 when Godzilla first attacked.

Nico: Whoa! Are you?

Me: Yes everyone this is Emiko Yamane, She's the daughter of famous paleontologist Dr. Kyohei Yamane. Almost 70 years ago when Godzilla appeared for the first time, she and my grandfather helped save as many people as possible from the terrible destruction that Godzilla caused back then in 1954. My grandfather and Emiko saved the lives of many including Steve Martin.

Emiko Yamane: I remember it like it was yesterday too. That was awful.

Me: It was. Godzilla forever etched a name for himself in history.

Nico: Yeah he sure did and we destroyed Godzilla here.

Emiko Yamane: I heard about that. I'm so proud of all of you.

Nico: We all are and it's an awesome pleasure to meet you. J.D. told us so much about you.

Emiko Yamane: I'm glad he did and he looks so much like his grandfather.

Me: All good genes. Boy you had 69 years taken off of you. You look amazing.

Emiko Yamane: I don't know how this happened but it was amazing. I have all the things I lost from back then back with me.

Qin: You sure do.

Olivia Houou: Godzilla really left his mark on Japan back then.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Emiko Yamane: I know. And it was amazing how you all used Dr. Serazawa's work to destroy him.

Nico: That was really amazing.

Me: It really was.

Bisca: That is really something. I'm sorry we have to fight like this but it's to save you.

Emiko Yamane: I know.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated her from the Another Beagle Boys!

Emiko came over to us.

Bisca Mulan: Spreading your mind across them can't be healthy.

Emiko Yamane: I know. It wasn't.

Qin: It was hard.

Bisca Mulan: I got this.

She summoned her rifle and fired energy blasts and blasted them all down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Scientist and the Thieving Dogs.

Me: Fitting.

Qin: Yeah.

Emiko Yamane: But I'm happy to be with you all.

Me: You will love it.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Now we have Another Leonard here and then we'll be done.

Maria: Better call in for backup.

Nico: Right.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FIRESTORM VOLCANO 6!

She summoned Firebrand, Comrade Red, Volcamon, Flame Stag, Zhao, Dabi, Count Dooku and La-Doldo-Gu!

Firebrand: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah it is!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: There she is!

We saw Another Leonard!

Me: This will be good.

Lori: Literally funny!

Nico: Yep.

Another Leonard: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun and awesome.

Me: (LAUGHS) I had a feeling it was you Yumi Rare.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had green clothes and she smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

Nico: WHEW! That stinks!

Yumi Rare: Sorry. I am the gene-slammer of Wall of Putrid Flesh.

Me: She can't help it. It comes with the form. Also she worked on a pig farm.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Yumi Rare: He was in a hurry to send me away because of my stench.

Me: Didn't like your gene-slammer form huh?

Yumi Rare: Nope.

Qin: Don't blame him there.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Yumi Rare: No worries. Lets do it.

She turned into Another Leonard!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: Feel the mud and eat eggs! (ACTIVATES LEONARD'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of mud and TNT crates and they hit her and exploded all over!

Nico: And this! (ACTIVATES THE BEAGLE BOYS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Me: OH YEAH!

May: (gets out Rowdy's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired energy waves and bashed her all over.

May: Taste fear! (ACTIVATES MOVIE SCARECROWS RIDEWATCH)

She fired flaming pumpkins and they laughed malevolently and smashed her all over in fiery explosions!

Qin: EXPLOSIVELY TERRIFYING!

Xenia: YEAH!

Maria: (Gets out Cosma's Ridewatch) Don't leave me out!

Maria activated it and fired waves of stars and energy and smashed her all over/

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES CARMEN SANDIEGO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Bisca: Time for some thievery. (ACTIVATES BEAGLE BOY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: Nice!

The Cheese Shogun, Cheese Monster, Chunky Chicken, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Cheese Crocker and Stinky Cheese came.

Nico: Nice team Roquefort!

Roquefort: It sure is!

Me: Cheesy!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

But then…

HOING!

Maria: (SQUEALING)

She was being given an atomic wedgie by an invisible force!

Me: WHAT THE!?

Nico: A GHOST!

Laney: YIKES!

SNAP!

Maria: HELP! I CAN'T SEE!

Then 3 Litwicks came.

Me: 3 Litwicks.

Nico: Awesome. I feel like I know these 3.

Then a Chandelure appeared from behind Maria.

Me: Hey a Chandelure!

Qin: Cool!

Chandelure: (In a girls voice) (Transylvanian Accent) That was a haunted prank.

Nico: Cheryl Velarrian! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and blue eyes and had pitch black clothes and had bat wings with blue flames on them.

Cheryl Velarrian: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She and her Litwicks fired waves of blue and purple fire and blasted down Another Leonard and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Yumi over.

Bisca Mulan: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cheryl Velarrian: When me and Nico were at a halloween party and 3 bullies came and we scared the shit out of them by having everyone do gruesome Thing Transformations.

Me: OOH! Nice! Bet they were scared shitless after that.

Cheryl Velarrian: They were.

Me: And these 3 Litwick's are yours?

Cheryl Velarrian: They sure are.

Laney: Looks like we have 3 more mascots.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Cheryl hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cheryl Velarrian: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria got her underwear back to normal.

Maria: Whew. GIVE ME AN ATOMIC WEDGIE WILL YOU!?

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, and Tigerhawk are heading to Lake Superior, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana Loud, she's a muddy tomboy who loves playing in mud and getting dirty and smelly, and hates taking a bath, and she can also create mud minions to cause havoc.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Lake Superior, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana.

Me: And from what we heard from Gabriel, she's a muddy tomboy who loves playing in mud and getting dirty and smelly, and hates taking a bath, and she can also create mud minions to cause havoc.

Lana: Cool.

Lola: Yuck! It's like dealing with Lana, but ten times grosser!

Lincoln: Don't even think about getting into another twin rumble or Eli's going to discipline you two.

Eli cracked his knuckles and Lola and Lana both knew if they got into a twin rumble, he was going to discipline those two nanny goats.

Lori: We still should've thought about that long ago.

Nico: Luckily, since her mud minions are made of mud, all we have to do is fire water at them, and they'll melt away into the sands, but as for Mudslinger, she's getting a bath alright, and I also brought some of this.

Nico took out a bottle of laundry detergent.

Lincoln: What's that?

Nico: It's some of my mom's laundry detergent, this stuff can get out some of the toughest grass and mud stains on our clothes, which is perfect for a mud bomb like Mudslinger.

Just then, The Water Skylanders and every water wielder on the team had arrived.

Gill Grunt: We're all ready for that mudslinging mud bomb.

Lincoln: Awesome, Gill Grunt, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Loki.

Loki: No problem, Lincoln. Plus, were you shocked to find out that Doug lied saying that Jo escaped yesterday?

Lincoln: I should've known better than to believe the words of a lying conniving con-artist like Doug, but he's back in prison where he rightfully belongs, and I had no idea he got killed by Mordecai and Rigby long ago.

Me: Me neither. But, you're right about one thing, Lincoln: Doug's back in prison where he belongs and he'll stay there until the day he dies, and you also made the right call to press charges on him when he tried to kill William with that bomb.

Nico: Yeah, now he's really in trouble. Plus, from what I heard from the guards, Doug's also got a target on his back courtesy of the other inmates, and many of them were those he'd also conned in the past, so we'd put him in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement and restrain him in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and we chained to the wall of his doorless cell with Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy.

Me: Man, he's nothing but scum.

Suddenly, we saw Zap appear before us, and with Zap are the thirteen girls.

Zap: (Gasps) Another me, but how is this?!

Zap: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, Zap, but I had to get the girls away from Mudslinger, she was about to throw mud at them and send her mud minions on them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Adriana Monsoon, I knew it was you!

Crash Bandicoot: The Master of Water herself has arrived, now the fun's truly about to begin.

?: AW, YOU RUINED MY CHANCES TO COVER THEM ALL IN MUD!

Suddenly, we saw a wave of mud heading right for us, and it crashed onto the ground, and we saw who it was: Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana Loud, and she's a living pile of mud and she's a muddy tomboy who loves playing in mud and getting dirty and smelly and hates taking a bath.

Lana: (Gasps) So, that's Mudslinger?! She's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Mudslinger: You will all drown in mud!

Mudslinger threw globs of mud at us, but Lincoln made a ball of water to protect all of us, and the mud was washed away.

Mudslinger: That water ball's not going to protect you. Mud Minions, get him!

Mudslinger summoned mud minions to attack, only to get washed away by blasts of water from the water shield.

Sylvester: Yeesh, someone needs a bath!

Mudslinger: B-B-BATH?!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: She certainly does! Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy

Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Loki and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mudslinger and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Mudslinger which then exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Man, I knew Lana loved getting muddy, but that was a lot of mud we've had to deal with.

Me: Thank goodness you put up that water shield to protect us from a lot of mud.

Nico: That'll teach that mud-slinging tomboy, now all that's left are Math Magician, Fear Fox, and Wolf Carnage.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we got to watch it with Math Magician, Fear Fox, and Wolf Carnage, those three will no doubt be the more vicious of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Siblings. (To Adriana Monsoon) And it's so good to see you again, Adriana Monsoon.

Adriana Monsoon reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long dark blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless aqua blue top, dark blue skirt with the Water Skylanders symbol on it, black pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Zap and on top is the symbol of The Water Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Zap-themed greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Zap etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Adriana Monsoon: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adriana Monsoon and he hugged her, and Adriana Monsoon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire

Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adriana Monsoon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Adriana Monsoon, Gene-Slammer of Zap, she's my Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Water, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Adriana grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Water, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of water. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Adriana really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Adriana became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Wow, that's awesome!

Me: Yep, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Water, and she also had the additional help of Zap, Gill Grunt, and the other Water Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Water, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Adriana Monsoon.

Marie MacDougal: And although Adriana hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Adriana hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Chandler, and Adriana has more than once used her skills with Water to put Chandler in his place and cause trouble on that heartless, sadistic, psychopathic, evil sewage rat, and she even told him off saying that Chandler's a heartless, sadistic psychopath who smells like sewage, that he's a conniving dumbass who has no respect for anyone except for himself, and even worse, Adriana called Chandler a dumb chauvinistic pig like his heartless dad!

Eli: Jeez.

Me: I still remembered the words all too well, and that prick went completely insane and was about to kill her, until Lincoln blasted him with water and sent him flying out of the school and into a police car that took him to jail.

Adriana Monsoon: And you're going to see it for yourselves. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right,

Adriana?

Adriana Monsoon: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Adriana Monsoon: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Adriana Monsoon, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Adriana Monsoon: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Adriana Monsoon's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adriana Monsoon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adriana Monsoon.

Adriana Monsoon had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as

Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Nell, Sami, Sonja, Isabella, Jess, Kindle, Lash, Lin, Penny, Rachel, Sasha, Tabitha, and Tasha from Advance Wars.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nell, Sami, Sonja, Isabella, Jess, Kindle, Lash, Lin, Penny, Rachel, Sasha, Tabitha, and Tasha from Advance Wars.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nell: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nell and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the

Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Nell: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nell: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nell, Sami, Sonja, Isabella, Jess, Kindle, Lash, Lin, Penny, Rachel, Sasha, Tabitha, and Tasha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mudslinger, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lana Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did such as firing blasts of water to wash away her mud minions and finally laying the beatdown on that mudslinging tomboy and sending her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Adriana Monsoon have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, we really had a lot of fun teaching that mud bomb a lesson!

Nico: We sure did, and we didn't get covered in mud.

Lana: Which stunk!

Lincoln: Now, Lana, we know you love rolling around in mud, but Mudslinger had to be stopped or else all of Michigan would be covered in mud.

Nico: Lincoln's right about that, and Vypra's going to make sure Mudslinger's going to be kept an eye on.

---

After taking down Mudslinger, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adriana Monsoon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adriana Monsoon: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriana Monsoon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling

and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Adriana Monsoon: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Adriana, what's the story on how you told off Chandler and that not only did it drive him mad, but he tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from his attack?

Adriana Monsoon: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Adriana Monsoon pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Adriana Monsoon standing in between Chandler and Lincoln who was beside her, and Chandler was out for blood, he had a psychopathic grin on his face, and his eyes were red with hatred.

Past Adriana Monsoon: You've gone too far in trying to hurt Lincoln just because you see him as an easy target, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, and if you think that stupid killjoy's going to save you, I think not, he's already in big trouble for his part.

We then saw Principal Huggins being forced to flee for his life after Superintendent Chen suspended him for three months.

Past Adriana Monsoon: And now, it's time for you to get the lashing of your miserable life. You think yourself as better than everyone around you, but you know what, you're not. You're a worthless, evil, heartless, sadistic psychopath who smells like sewage, you're a conniving dumbass who has no single shred of respect for anyone except for yourself, and you're a dumb chauvinistic pig like your heartless dad!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Nico: OH, DAMN! Now, that was harsh!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Chandler, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw Chandler's face turn boiling red, his mouth was foaming, and he screamed with out of control rage and he went outright ballistic and he charged at Adriana Monsoon to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of water at Chandler and drenched that bastard, and then, he fired more blasts of water at him which forced him outside and into a police car which'd escorted him to jail.

Past Adriana Monsoon: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Chandler kill you, Adriana.

This made Adriana Monsoon smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and every last student and teacher cheered while Chandler could watch seething with rage as he was sent to jail and Killjoy Huggins could also watch seething with rage as his attempt to get rid of Lincoln was ruined once again, and the video ended.

Nico: Wow, Chandler really got soaked big time by Lincoln!

Me: And it was awesome to see karma do its thing, Chandler got his just desserts, and the same went with that killjoy. Chandler got sent to jail for three months and Principal Huggins got a three month suspension for another attempt to kill Lincoln.

Luna: That little punk should've learned his lesson, but he didn't, and same went with that killjoy who went on the warpath seeking revenge on Lincoln, only to get clobbered by the other Guardian Angels.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly

Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle Dubois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn were introduced to Lincoln thanks to Diana Lombard, Jenni Anderson, Jenni Anderson, Caitlin, and Darla Simmons, who've known these girls both from when they went to Torrington Academy and from Diana's missions at The Centre, and they heard a lot about him, and when they first met, it was love at first sight. Plus, Sam, Clover, and Alex knew of M.O.M. when they had to work alongside Diana's stepbrother, Martin Mystery, on a joint mission that got the attention of both WHOOP and The Centre, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Natalie Everett has sent some thugs to kill them.

M.O.M.: So, this is Gelato Beach. Diana was right that you always have a knack for choosing some really spectacular places for a first date, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, however we also got to be on high alert.

Michelle DuBois: Diana did say that you've been dealing with The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and they won't stop until they kill you, but we won't allow it.

Lincoln, M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle Dubois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Natalie Everett's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired blasts of blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Gelato Beach, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of

Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now M.O.M., Amanda Robinson, Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle DuBois, Olivia, Polly Potswagal, Sadie, and Zowie Quinn are now in your harem.

Jenni Anderson: You can thank me, Diana, Caitlin, and Darla for introducing them to Lincoln, we knew Amanda, Polly, Katie, and Louise from Torrington Academy.

Diana Lombard: And I knew Beatrice, Emma, Jane, Katie, Louise, Michelle, Sadie, and Zowie from my missions from The Centre, and M.O.M.'s also the head of The Centre and the one who recruited me as an agent. Martin's going to be in for quite the shock when he sees that some of the girls he's been trying to hit on and fail miserably are now part of Lincoln's harem. And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Natalie Everett's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Natalie Everett scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Maggie: While you and I deal with Natalie Everett and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Natalie Everett will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission today, but we can't let that monster bitch run free.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. Natalie Everett, your time's finally up, and now, you shall die a very horrible death for your crimes.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Maggie: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Natalie Everett, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to the park to hunt down and kill Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

We arrived at the park to hunt down and kill our next target: Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

Nico: Alright, now where's that bitch hiding?!

Maggie: She's here somewhere, I can hear the screams of her victims in the air along with catching the smell of blood.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Natalie Everett.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Natalie Everett: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE

THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Maggie: But, this'll send a clear message that we're not letting them get away with any of their plans for revenge.

Suddenly, Maggie's eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes, and as she approached Natalie Everett, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes with every step.

Maggie: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Natalie Everett, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Maggie was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with darkness, dark flames, and stars surrounding it, there are vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a midnight black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Natalie Everett: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Maggie emerged, but she was changed forever.

(A DEMON'S FATE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Maggie grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs, she has neon red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maggie has on a long-sleeved midnight black top, black skirt, knee-high black boots, she has on large gold metal bands with green gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Maggie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, Maggie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maggie's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maggie's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and a vampire bat, dragon, and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black dragon head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Maggie has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with fire-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Maggie, Older Sister of Haiku, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Albert Michaels Also Known As Atomic Skull, Leader of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of The Horned King and Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Emissary and Champion of Erebus, The Greek God of Darkness, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Vampire Dragons, and Phoenixes"

マギー、俳句の姉、闇のゴスのメンバー、闇の恋人、オカルト、吸血鬼、キルジョイ ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク チャンドラーとその手下、リンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン ラウドの未来の妻、大敵を愛するアトミック・スカルとしても知られるアルバート・マイケルズ、ブラック・ランタン隊のリーダー、ホーンド・キングの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のナタリー・エベレット、エレバスの使者およびチャンピオン、ギリシャの闇の神、破壊者および悪のスレイヤー、狂気で殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒い門のマスター、そして闇、ダークファイア、吸血鬼、夜の生き物のマスター、星と吸血竜と鳳凰

Maggie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Maggie's Super Angel-Vampire-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Natalie Everett saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Maggie, but Maggie fired a barrage of black and blood red energy blasts with darkness, dark fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, and phoenixes at Natalie Everett and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Maggie again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Natalie Everett and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Haiku: Gasp!

Brittney: This is so incredible, Maggie's transformed! Now, the true dark vampiric wrath of Erebus' emissary and champion is about to be unleashed.

Me: You said it, Brittney, Maggie's transformed into her Super Angel-Vampire-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Natalie Everett and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Natalie Everett has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Maggie: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Cosmic

Eternal Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Darkness Vampire Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky, my King of The Eternal Night.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Maggie.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Natalie Everett. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Maggie and Lincoln went after Natalie Everett who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Natalie Everett and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Maggie attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Natalie Everett got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Maggie, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Natalie Everett's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Natalie Everett by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Maggie fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with darkness, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Natalie Everett, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Natalie Everett's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Natalie Everett: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Natalie Everett. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Natalie Everett's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Natalie Everett: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Maggie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Maggie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Isabella Morgana. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana

Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Maggie: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got thirteen more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Natalie Everett, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maggie.

Suddenly, Maggie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maggie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maggie absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of dark vampiric justice. Lincoln, Maggie, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Natalie Everett, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Morgana Wesley, which means you, Trixie, and I are up next to face her, Hannah.

Hannah: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Trixie: We sure will.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Skylander Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow: we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Blackout.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Blackout: Sabrina Devereaux, and no, she has no relation to Darren, but she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Darkness, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Morgana grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Darkness, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Dark Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of darkness. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Sabrina really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Sabrina became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Darkness, and she also had the additional help of Blackout and the other Dark Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Darkness, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Sabrina.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Sabrina hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Sabrina hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Lisa, and Sabrina has more than once used her skills in darkness to put Lisa in her place and cause trouble on that heartless, emotionless, psychopathic, cold, mad scientist, and she even told her off saying that Lisa's a heartless, emotionless, sadistic psychopath who enjoys torturing her older brother and everyone around her for her so-called "research", that she's a cold-hearted evil monster who has no respect for anyone except for herself, and even worse, Sabrina called Lisa a cold, emotionless, sadistic, black-hearted scumbag who used her love for science to kill anyone who got in her way!

We gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Nico: She called her all that?! Oh, I wouldn't be surprised if Lisa came charging right at her with intent to kill her.

Lincoln: She did, but she should've known if she messes with the bull, she gets the horns! You'll hear the whole story about that tomorrow.

Me: Trust me, Nico, you're going to like hearing this story, and the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling we'll be facing tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue is Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa Loud, an intelligent prodigy whose equations cause nothing but havoc, but if she's outsmarted by someone smarter than her, she'll lose her emotionless cool and go crazy.

Lincoln: And I've got a lot of ways to make her lose her emotionless cool and go completely crazy.

* * *

We were watching TV and Casey came in.

Casey Rhodes: Let's head to the library to discuss Trixie's big mission.

Me: Good idea.

Trixie Lulamoon: It will be a perfect plan for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Nico: Yes it will.

Twilight Sparkle: It'll be good to go to the library.

Nico: Yep.

We were off to the Library.

We arrived.

Me: Awesome.

Poromon: Okay. What do we know about the target?

Me: We need to use the powers of our dragons to hit him hard right where it hurts.

Camie: It's not going to be easy.

Me: No it isn't.

Poliwag: And can you remind us who the target is?

Me: His name is Word Paynn and he is going to try and start another Dragon Human War if we don't stop him.

Nico: Yeah we have to stop him.

Eli: Yeah we can't let him get away with what he will do.

Lola: We need to make sure he pays for it with his life.

Nico: I agree.

Someone came over.

Tamaru: Excuse me. Can you guys keep it down? I'm trying to study.

Me: (In my head) Tamaru, I remember him! He was trying to look for a place to study and he came to the library.

Nico: Oh sorry about that.

Me: Tamaru right?

Tamaru: Yeah. Wait Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Same here. Sorry to disturb you we're just coming up with a battle plan for Trixie's mission tomorrow.

Tamaru: Oh no worries. I didn't know you were in the middle of briefing.

Me: Yeah sorry about that. Got a big test coming up?

Tamaru: Yeah Trigonometry and it really hurts my brain.

Lori: We literally know how that feels.

Me: Yeah. Sorry about disturbing you.

He went back to his spot to study.

I put up a sign that said we were briefing.

We whispered our plan.

But just then, Eddy sneezed.

Me: Bless you Eddy.

Tamaru: ARGH! PLEASE CUT THAT OUT!

Eddy: Sorry. I just sneezed.

Casey Rhodes: Eddy didn't mean to be noisy. It was just a harmless sneeze.

Tamaru: I DON'T CARE! It's so noisy! All of you… why?! Why are you distracting my studies?!

Me: Uh oh.

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Gekiranger logo and turned into Jukenki from episode 23 of Donbrothers!

---

At a cafe, Tamaru is trying to study for an exam, only to have the noise of the surrounding customers and employees increase his stress as he cannot concentrate. The waitress bringing his cup of coffee and the clatter of the chinaware setting on the table causes Tamaru to snap, screaming that he wishes everyone would be quiet. The stress and desire for silence turns Tamaru into Jukenki, who attacks the cafe. Tsubasa is teleported to the location of Jukenki along with Tsuyoshi, Haruka and Shinichi. Jukenki becomes even more agitated when Taro makes his bombastic grand entrance and blasts Tsubasa with a Gekiwaza style technique, sending him flying into the air. The others are too focused on chasing the fleeing Jukenki despite Tsuyoshi being worried about Tsubasa.

The next day, Jukenki appears and attacks Tsubasa and Miho because Tsubasa was making affectionate puppy noises. The blast knocks Tsubasa out of Miho's arms and he then gets up and uses his weapons to drive Jukenki away, who cannot stand the sounds of gunfire and the shuriken crashing into him.

Jukenki runs into an open field where four of the Donbrothers surround him. Shinichi notices that they are one member short, but Taro thinks they can take Jukenki on their own without Inu Brother. The team matches the Hitotsuki's Gekiranger power with a

Dairanger Avatar Change, using the Dairinkens in combat.

Jiro arrives to help, driven by his friend's encouragement to be stronger, only for something strange to happen as Dangerous Jiro splits into a separate body from Jiro. With both now fully aware of each other, Dangerous Jiro criticizes his good half's admiration of Taro, believing it holds back their potential to be strong and surpass him. Jiro can feel all of Dangerous's hate for Taro, but asks him to put that aside for now as he needs his help. Both Avatar Change into Don Doragoku and Don Torabolt and then after a short fight with Jukenki, unlock their Robotaro Gears to become Robogoku and Robobolt.

While both fight Jukenki, Robobolt's wild nature wasn't above unleashing friendly fire upon Robogoku to hit its target or clashing with him at times. The two fire powerful energy blasts to finish Jukenki, who becomes Jukenking. Jiro commands that they combine but Dangerous Jiro isn't a willing participant and fusses a bit after being caged as the combined Toradragonjin, until Jiro persuades his other half to settle down. The Donbrothers are amazed at the new robot, but concerned about where its loyalty is. Their concerns are put to rest as the two giants engage in a Chinese style kung fu brawl. The fight turns in Jiro's favor as he uses a platform to outpace Jukenking, despite the latter trying to use his swiped sword. Jiro then unleashes the Dragon-Tiger Art: Jiro's Hurricane attack to defeat Jukenking. Jiro celebrates his first victory with his new robot.

---

We gasped!

Me: Jukenki the Gekiranger Hitotsuki!

Qin: Not good!

Me: And I remember this one! He was pissed that he couldn't find a place quiet enough to study!

Nico: Not good!

Twilight Sparkle: And in a library!? NO WAY!

She teleported all of us and Jukenki out and we were outside.

Me: That's better. Thanks Twilight.

Jukenki: I WILL HAVE QUIET! I WILL SHUT THE WHOLE FUCKING WORLD UP FOREVER!

Me: This guy is a ticking time bomb!

Eddy: For a minute, I was afraid that the Librarian would kick us out.

Casey Rhodes: Jungle Beast! Spirit Unleashed!

He transformed!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Me: Time for some Donbrother power! (SNAPS FINGERS)

I teleported the Donbrothers to us!

Tsubasa: We're here!

Taro: Jukenki! Not good.

Me: Lets give this guy a time out!

Jukenki: QUIET! SHUT UP!

Ben turned into Ghostfreak and tried to sneak up on Jukenki. But he heard him with his enhanced hearing.

Jukenki: I can hear you!

Jukenki blew Ghostfreak away with his Beast-Fist attack

SMASH!

Ghostfreak: His hearing is good!

Me: Geez! Not even Ectonurites can sneak up to him.

Donbrothers, Me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST!

WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Nico: This guy needs ear muffs.

Qin: He sure does!

Jukenki got out a pair of fans and tried striking Casey with it.

Theo Martin: He's got his own Jungle Fan too?!

I kicked the fans out!

Me: He is the Jungle Fury Hitotsuki! What did you expect?

Theo: True.

Isabel: Time to show him the power of the spirits!

Isabel chanted a powerful incantation and fired spirits in the form of a school of Electric Eels!

---

An Electric Eel dream where you see yourself eating this spirit animal represents fertility and conception.

---

Isabel had them go at him and they bit him and electrocuted him all over!

Isabel: The Electric Eel is not your spirit. That is more Sakura Valencia's spirit.

Nico: I agree there.

Sakura Valencia: I am honored.

She then had the Spirit Ring of the Electric Eel appear on her right finger and it was in a pink gem!

Sakura Valencia: Cool!

Jukenki tried hitting Casey with enhanced kung-fu skills. But Casey fought back with hand to hand combat.

He bashed him down.

Isabel: Feel the sting of the Box Jellyfish!

She chanted an incantation and out came a swarm of Box Jellyfish spirits!

---

In Native American culture, the box jellyfish is a symbol of transformation. The box jellyfish represents the cycle of life, death, and rebirth. In some cultures, the box jellyfish is also seen as a symbol of protection.

---

She sent them out and they hit Jukenki and electrocuted him all over with intense stinging lightning!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: YIKES!

Me: They don't call the Box Jellyfish the most venomous Jellyfish in the world for nothing.

Isabel: That is for sure and the perfect candidate for that spirit of Anna Anyanova.

Anna Anyanova: Wow! Me!? I'm honored.

She then had a Box Jellyfish spirit ring appear on her right finger in a blue gem.

Lola: Awesome Anna!

Anna Anyanova: Thanks.

Tsubasa: Avatar Change!

He turned into Dino Fury Black!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Jukenki all over.

Isabel: Try these noisy birds.

She chanted an incantation and summoned a flock of Quails!

---

If you have a Quail Totem Animal, you strive to remain aware of everything around you. Your inner eye catches danger long before most other people. When you trust your instincts, things don't find you unprepared. People cannot disguise their intentions from your scrutiny.

---

They chirped and Jukenki screamed in fury and he was REALLY INFURIATED!

Qin: WHOA! Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Isabel: And the Spirit of the Quail is for Trixie Lulamoon.

Trixie Lulamoon: Me!? Wow!

She then got a spirit animal ring and it was a blue Quail!

Trixie Lulamoon: The Great and Powerful Trixie is a quail!

Nico: Fitting since your big day tomorrow!

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure is!

Qin: Yeah!

Jukenki: QUIET! I WILL SHUT YOU ALL UP!

I fired waves of energy at him.

George Beard: This guy is just as crazy as Avocadwoe!

Harold Hutchins: Marty Fyde! Yeah!

Krupp: Yeah he was a ticking time bomb!

Me: Literally.

Echo Echo Unleashed a Sonic Scream at him!

JUKENKI SCREAMED IN PAIN FROM THE INTENSE NOISE!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Take that!

Fire Masamune blasted him with fire and blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Casey Rhodes: Call to the beast inside! Free the tiger!

He fired a blast of energy and it formed into a tiger and smashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

Then a Beheeyem came!

Me: Whoa a Beheeyem!

Xenia: Awesome!

Starfire: Oh this will be glorious.

Beheeyem: (In a girls voice) I will bring interstellar pain.

Nico: (GASP) Marean Xextroppia!

Beheeyem: That's right. Awesome to see you Nico.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Jukenki all over!

Nico: Loud enough for you?

Jukenki: (SCREAMS) SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP! I WILL KILL YOU AND ANYONE THAT DOESN'T SHUT UP!

He fired numerous waves of energy at Nico and he deflected the blasts back and they hit numerous items and numerous fiery explosions blasted off all oer the place and blasted cars and more.

Nico: You really have a nasty problem!

Tsubasa: I was actually cursed as a dog when he first appeared.

Me: I remember that.

Qin: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Jukenki: YOU SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAPS!

He fired a massive energy blast and I fired a powerful energy blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion!

He screamed in pain from the explosion!

Nico: Jeez! All this just for some quiet.

Camie: Yeah.

Taro: But we can use that to our advantage!

Kirby: I got this.

He turned into Mike Kirby!

HE SCREAMED INTO A MEGAPHONE AND BLASTED JUKENKI SCREAMED IN MORE PAIN!

Nico: Lets finish him!

Me: Yeah!

Donbrothers, Me, Nico, Lyra and the Knights of the Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF MAGIC FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a Solar System and they had the cutie marks of all of us and we fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Jukenki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and I caught the Gekiranger gear.

Me: YEAH! Jukenki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination complete! All's Well that Ends Well!

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

All: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Me: Yeah!

We went over to him. He was really mangled up.

Me: Jeez we really did a number on you. I hope we didn't hurt you that badly.

Tamaru: Oh, it's alright.

Me: If you wanted some peace and quiet for your studying just go over into the quiet serene beauty of the forest of a meadow. Plenty of quietness there.

Tamaru: I will remember that.

I gave him some ear muffs.

Me: Use these if you feel bothered.

Tamaru: Thank you. (Vanishes)

Nico: That was awesome!

Isabel: It sure was!

Qin: Yeah!

Taro: That sure was epic!

Marean Xextroppia Reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had antennae on her head and she had blue butterfly wings and had blue eyes and blue sclera and had blue clothes.

Marean Xextroppia: That was so awesome though!

Shanan: Whoa! You're a Lepisormagian from the planet Aqualepira.

Marean Xextroppia: That's right Shanan.

Me: That's amazing.

Shanan: Yeah the planet is from the Cigar Galaxy and it was unfortunately destroyed when a comet crashed into it.

Marean Xextroppia: That's right. Like Superman I came to Earth to start a new life.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That's right.

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Marean Xextroppia: When me and Nico were flying over the city and we saved a jet that was falling out of the sky and saved all those people.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Marean hugged.

Nico: I really missed you.

Marean Xextroppia: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Me: It sure was. Thanks for helping us again Taro.

Taro: Anytime guys.

Sonoza: On the chance Jo DOES return, you guys can destroy her with the Black Gates

Me: That you can count on.

Sonoza: Yes.

They teleported back to Japan.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Iris will like this one. Haxorus, Beartic and Cryogonal.

Me: Ooh! 2 Cold ones and a dragon.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That will be awesome.

Lana: Yeah!

Nico: A planet made of ice cream would be perfect for the Beartic.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Camie: Yeah that would be cool!

Iris: It's the Haxorus I like!

Me: That one would be perfect for tomorrow's mission.

Nico: Because we're going to a world of dragons.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. And Matau's missions start that day too.

Matau: Can't wait.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: Well I know what will be good to pass the time till then.

May: What do you have in mind?

Nicole: I found another awesome treasure map and this one is for a cave outside of Dallas, Texas. This one is said to be a cave filled with Krabby Patties.

Nico: A cave of Krabby Patties? Whoa!

Lola: That would be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

SpongeBob: Oh boy!

Patrick: All right!

Qin: This will be a tasty one.

Maria: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

Nicole: Lets head out guys.

Nico: You heard the lady! Lets go!

We went out.

---

We arrived into the forests outside of Dallas.

Me: Texas is known as the Burger Capital of The World and this is perfect for this.

Qin: Yep.

Nicole: Lets see.

Nicole held up the map and she found the cave entrance and it was in the shape of the bottle that holds the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

Me: That cave Entrance looks like the Krabby Patty Secret Formula.

Xenia: It sure does.

Qin: Very interesting and unusual.

Spongebob: Let's go in!

Me: Here we go.

We went into the cave and it was amazing.

Me: Wow! This is amazing that this cave is here.

We walked down into the cave further.

Nicole: According to the map, we're looking for a grotto that is filled with Krabby Patties and the rocks and all that are the Krabby Patty Toppings.

Nico: Interesting.

Patrick: I see it.

We saw the grotto and we saw that it was a giant room filled with Krabby Patties!

Squidward: HOLY SHRIMP! I don't know where to start!

Poromon: This is amazing!

Nico: Boy it sure is awesome!

Me: Bubble Bass is going to be infuriated seeing us eat all these. But let him get angry.

Squidward was the first to eat some! eats two patties. Squidward eats a bunch of Krabby Patties in all sorts of ways, even a dozen at a time. Squidward keeps eating all the Krabby Patties in the vault, Pac-Man style.

Patrick finishes a whole plate of patties!

The Mascots are eating bunches of patties in numerous ways!

Poromon was shoveling them in!

Manaphy was eating them like Pac Man.

Horsea was sucking them in like a vacuum.

Poliwag was eating them and flushing them in like a toilet.

Poromon: (to the mascots) Let's have a Krabby Patty eating contest!

Manaphy: You're on!

They were shoveling and eating patties like you wouldn't believe!

Perch Perkins: But wait! Patrick Star is on the move, and patties are starting to disappear, look at that little sea star eat! He's inching closer to the mascots, and it looks like the mascots can feel the heat, never have there been a more pretentious display of competitive eating! The amount of patties being consumed is astounding. [Patrick finishes a whole plate of patties and is starting to suck everything in.] And now, yes, yes! Patrick Star has matched the Mascots! And they are tied as they come into the home stretch! All the eaters are so full they could barely eat but eat they do, moving so slowly now. One can't help but wonder if they are going to hit the patty wall at some point.

Me: Boy they are bottomless pits!

Qin: No kidding!

Maria: Go Horsea!

May: Go Manaphy!

Nico: YEAH!

They were eating and eating and eating them all!

Kirby ate some too.

He was inhaling them!

Me: Boy these guys are all bottomless pits!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: (Whispering to Nico) Can you imagine if it was a cave of chum?

Nico: (Whispering to me) That would be disgusting.

Manaphy kept eating some.

But Squidward was eating the most!

SpongeBob was getting frantic!

SpongeBob: Squidward, you can't eat all those patties at one time! Squidward! [As soon as he ate dozens of Krabby Patties]

Squidward: What's gonna happen? Am I gonna blow up?

SpongeBob: No, worse- it'll go right to your thighs!

Squidward: [surprised] My thighs? [pan down showing Squidward's enlarged thighs, he looks at thighs]

SpongeBob:… and then you'll blow up.

Me: Uh oh! HIT THE DIRT!

We ducked and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

HE WAS BLOWN TO PIECES!

We gathered them all.

Squidward: (laughs) It was worth it!

Qin: Funny.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS)

We laughed!

Nico: That was funny!

Poromon: Who won?

Manaphy: (BELCH!) I did.

Nico: Manaphy won.

Poromon: All right Manaphy!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: But Squidward exploded.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I think that was fun.

Qin: Boy it sure was!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now we must get ready for tomorrow's mission. Trixie's big day is next.

Trixie Lulamoon: And it will be an awesome adventure for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Me: Yes it will!

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile on the world of Dragon Booster, Artha Penn and friends were getting ready for our arrival and we were going to make sure that Word Paynn pays for his crimes.

Artha Penn: I'm ready to kick Word Paynn's butt.

Kitt: Me too and it will be awesome.

Moordryd: I'm ready to face father.

Artha Penn: We all are. Lets do it! RELEASE THE DRAGON!

They glowed and went at the screen and it froze with them…

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Food Caves are gonna be a funny new trend in some chapters.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Cheese Shogun, Cheese Monster, Chunky Chicken, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Cheese Crocker and Stinky Cheese along with Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan and Sailor Ysmault and we're going to a Buffalo Chicken Cave and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt to find an awesome food sword. And we're going to battle Another Cheese Monster and Another Cheese Shogun Roquefort and that will be a cheesy one and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Cryogonal and that one is Emmie Arctica and she is from the North Pole.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Trixie Lulamoon, Hannah, and Lincoln VS. Morgana Wesley.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Italy, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa Loud, she's an intelligent prodigy whose equations cause nothing but havoc, but if she's outsmarted by someone smarter than her, she'll lose her emotionless cool and go crazy. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, this time, it's Sabrina Devereaux, Gene-Slammer of Blackout, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Darkness, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Sabrina grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Darkness, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Dark Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of darkness. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Sabrina really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Sabrina became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Darkness, and she also had the additional help of Blackout and the other Dark Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Darkness, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Sabrina Devereaux. And although Sabrina hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Sabrina hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Lisa, and Sabrina has more than once used her skills in the dark arts and darkness to put Lisa in her place and cause trouble on that emotionless, unethical, sadistic, cold-hearted, mad scientist and she even told her off by saying that Lisa's a heartless, sadistic, evil, condescending psychopath who enjoys torturing Lincoln, her family, and everyone around her for her so-called "scientific research", that she's a conniving scumbag who has no respect for anyone except for herself, and even worse, Sabrina called Lisa a monster who has no humanity at all! That set Lisa off and she tried to kill her in her fury, but Lincoln blasted her with orbs of darkness and trapped her in a dark energy orb, and Sabrina and Lincoln kissed and it left that mad scientist seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge, but she got grounded big time and was thrown in a cage like a criminal and with Warden Lily watching her like a hawk.

Get ready for an awesome dragon adventure as we go to the world of Dragon Booster and we're going to destroy Word Paynn and make him pay for his crimes including trying to start another Dragon Human War. Trixie's big day mission is next.

See you next time.

# Magic and Dragons Equals Peace

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE EXPLOSIVE!

This chapter is based on the series Dragon Booster.

---

Walking through an amazing cave in the forests outside of Buffalo, New York was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Cheese Shogun, Cheese Monster, Chunky Chicken, Universe 666 Bio Broly, Cheese Crocker and Stinky Cheese along with Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan and Sailor Ysmault and we were heading into it for an awesome treasure hunt.

Me: Boy these caves are amazing.

Lola: They sure are. I think this is so awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: They sure are amazing.

Nicole: It must've taken thousands of years to form this cave.

Lana: Yep.

Raven: It's a really amazing cave I must say.

Nico: Raven, I want to thank you, Roquefort, and your teams for coming.

Raven: It's my pleasure Nico. And this will be a really fun adventure for all of us too.

Brittney: It sure will.

Derpy Hooves: I think so too.

BONK!

Derpy bonked into a stalagmite.

Lincoln then held on to her hand.

Derpy Hooves: Sorry.

Nico: Derpy, don't you think you bumping into things might be taking a toll on you.

Derpy Hooves: That's what I keep asking myself every day.

Me: She can't help it Nico. She has an eye condition.

Derpy Hooves: Yeah it's part of me. I can't help but crash into stuff.

Lola: That must hurt a lot.

Derpy Hooves: I know.

Nico: Maybe we can help treat your eye condition.

Varie: I'm afraid there's no cure. They tried everything.

Qin: Oh man.

Lola: Yeah sorry.

Nico: Oh. Okay then.

Pipp Petals: Sorry she has to go through that.

Me: Yeah. One time she crashed into me and broke my leg.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Yeah but I'm okay.

Derpy Hooves: Yeah but everyone gets a good laugh out of me doing silly stuff.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But yesterday's adventure into a Krabby Patty Cave was awesome.

Nico: I can't believe the mascots ate so many Krabby Patties!

Maria: Boy they sure did and Squidward exploded.

Lily: He sure did.

We laughed.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Camie: It sure was.

Eli: That was awesome seeing a cave of Krabby Patties though.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: That was awesome.

Raven: It sure was amazing seeing that.

May: Manaphy won the contest.

Me: She sure did.

Camie: That was a lot of Krabby Patties.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: No kidding.

Lily: If Mr. Krabs were still a greedy cheapskate he would like charge us a lot for them.

Nico: That is for sure.

Me: But it was still a fun and awesome adventure.

Nico: We took many of them home.

Me: We sure did.

Laney: And we have lots of patties for lunch.

Qin: Yep.

Nicole: You guys will love our quarry. This map is for The Sword of Buffalorgalas. It's a Buffalo Chicken Sword. It has the power to turn anything into buffalo chicken and fire buffalo chicken too.

Me: Wow!

Nico: (DROOLS)

Qin: That sounds like my kind of sword!

Nico: Who gets it?

Qin: I will. And knowing how much Nico loves Buffalo Chicken he is getting an awesome buffalo chicken buffet from me.

Nico: Aww thanks Qin.

Nicole: According to the map it's in a grotto made with buffalo chicken and buffalo sauce waterfalls.

Lola: That sounds spicy and awesome.

Nico: Yep.

We smelled the spice.

Me: Smell that spice?

Nico: (SLURPS) Buffalo Spice.

We saw the grotto and we went in and saw that it was A BUFFALO CHICKEN AND SAUCE GROTTO! Just like Nicole said!

Nico: OH WOW!

Qin: (SLURPS) This is all so awesome!

Me: (SLURPS) This is my kind of cave!

Raven: Boy this is amazing.

Lincoln: Boy this is awesome!

Me: And it's very fitting because Buffalo, New York is known as the Buffalo Chicken Capital of the World.

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: There it is!

We saw on an alter THE SWORD OF BUFFALORGALAS! It was an orange bladed sword that had buffalo sauce dripping and pouring from the blade and it had a golden hilt with jewels.

Qin: Wow! That is an amazing sword!

Lola: It sure is.

Nicole: At long last! The Sword of Buffalorgalas!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Go ahead, Qin.

Qin went up to the sword and then she grabbed the hilt and then she pulled it out! IT GLOWED AND QIN WAS GIVEN IT'S AWESOME POWER!

Qin: WOW!

Nico: That is awesome!

Qin: It sure is! Here Nico.

She fired a massive stream of Buffalo Chicken Wings and Nico opened his mouth and they flowed in and Nico chewed them and spat out the bones and he was stuffed and man he was bloated!

Nico: (BURPS) That was great!

May: Have all the wings you want, honey!

Nico: OKAY!

Qin fired waves of more wings and they filled him up big time!

Nico spat out all the bones.

Nico: (GROANS) (LOUD BURP) Oh man I am stuffed!

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Qin: With infinite wings comes infinite responsibility.

We laughed at that one.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: (LOUD BELCH) Oh boy.

Me: Nico had his meal for the day.

Nico: That might not be accurate.

Me: I know.

Nico: But it was still a great meal though.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Nico lets get to work on the rescue now shall we?

Nico: We shall.

Eli: I already sensed for Swartz's creations. Another Cheese Monster and Another Roquefort.

Nico: Cheesy.

Lola: Yep.

Derpy: I'm up first!

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Just be careful Derpy. We don't want you to hurt yourself.

Derpy: I know. I'll be fine.

Eli: This will be one that is funny.

Me: Hey Nico what do you call a cheese that isn't yours?

Nico shrugged.

Me: Nacho Cheese!

We laughed at that one!

Rita Loud: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) I get it!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Me: That was a Gouda one! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Love cheese puns.

Xenia: Me too!

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark version of the cheese monster and it was a pitch black version of him! It was ANOTHER CHEESE MONSTER! Or a ROTTEN CHEESE MONSTER in this case!

Cheese Monster: Cheese! This one looks like me but black.

Me: A Rotten Cheese Monster!

Laney: YUCK!

Me: Nothing smells worse than Ed's feet like Rotten Cheese.

Nico: Too true.

Another Cheese Monster: (In a girls voice) (Minnesota Accent) That is very funny and I do look like rotten cheese don't I?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and orange eyes and had yellow and orange clothes and she had yellow angel wings.

Me: Hailey Havarti!

Hailey Havarti: Awesome to see you again J.D. doncha know.

Me: You too Hailey. Hailey is one of the best cheese makers in the country. She was born in Wisconsin and comes from a family that's a long line of cheese makers. But she got in a terrible cheese accident and it mutated her and gave her awesome cheese powers.

Nico: Whoa that is amazing!

Hailey Havarti: It sure is and I love having cheese powers.

Kora Lexington: Boy you would be perfect for my team against Cheese Crocker. He is Denzel Crocker made entirely out of pure cheese.

Hailey Havarti: That is awesome.

Derby: When you're seperated, I hope I don't bump into you!

Hailey Havarti: I know.

Me: By the way is the Another Roquefort hostile or friendly?

Hailey Havarti: Friendly and she is a great cheesemaker too.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Boy this is gonna be a good and cheesy one.

Nico: Yeah and I love cheese.

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Sea dragons were singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Hailey glowed and Another Cheese Monster separated from her!

Hailey Havarti: Whoa! I was one bad piece of cheese!

Derpy Hooves: Lets get him!

They fired waves of cheese and light and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Cheese Superhero and the Kingdom of the Rotten Cheese Fiend.

Me: Fitting and funny.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) FIRESTORM VOLCANO 6!

She summoned Firebrand, Comrade Red, Volcamon, Flame Stag, Zhao, Dabi, Count Dooku and La-Doldo-Gu.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Firebrand: This is amazing that there's a Buffalo Chicken cave.

Nico: Can I have some cheese while waiting?

Hailey Havarti: Sure.

She fired cheese from her hands into his mouth and filled him up.

Nico: (SLURPS) Yummy!

Me: Just in time too! Look!

We saw a dark version of Cheese Shogun Roquefort! It was ANOTHER ROQUEFORT!

Me: Another Roquefort.

Fluttershy: This one looks like a cheesy one.

Pinkie Pie: It sure does.

Another Roquefort: (In a girls voice) But I love awesome cheese.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had orange eyes and Yellow Clothes and yellow angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Gina Gouda!

Gina Gouda: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Gouda is awesome cheese.

Me: It sure is. Gina is a cheese maker and she makes ALL KINDS of awesome smoked cheeses. My favorites are Smoked Brie, Smoked Gouda, Smoked Limburger and (DROOLS) Smoked Mozzarella and Smoked Cheddar. (SLURPS)

Nico: Yummy!

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) Can you give Nico some cheese after this?

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) He pretty much loves the stuff?

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Another Roquefort: I would be honored.

Nico: Lets make this cheesy! (ACTIVATES CHEESE SHOGUN ROQUEFORT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired cheese wheels and smashed her all over with them.

Nico: Time for some cheese sauce! (ACTIVATES CHEESE MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH!)

He fired waves of cheese sauce and drenched her.

May: Want some chicken with that? (ACTIVATES CHUNKY CHICKEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of chicken and blasted her all over.

May: Boy this is gonna be a crazy one. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 BIO BROLY'S RIDEWATCH)

She formed a green energy ball and fired it and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down!

May: WHOA! What power!

Maria: That was intense! But so is this one. (SPAZZING) FAIRY GODPARENTS! FAIRY GODPARENTS! FAIRY GODPARENTS! (ACTIVATES CHEESE CROCKER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of cheese and blasted her down.

Maria: Nico if I ever do that again hit me on the head with a mallet.

Nico: Noted.

Maria: Plug your noses.

We did so.

Maria activated Stinky Cheese's ridewatch and fired waves of cheese that smelled horrible and smashed her down.

Derpy Hooves: Time for some more cheese! (ACTIVATES CHEESE MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of cheese and smashed her down!

Then Chemistro, M.O.E. Sinestro, Cenicienta, Kazarina, Yost Chemistro and Soupy Man appeared.

Nico: Nice team Chemistro!

Chemistro: Thanks Nico. This is awesome too.

Lola: Boy it sure is!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

But then Maria froze into a BLOCK OF ICE!

Me: WHAT THE!?

Nico: MARIA!

We then saw a Cryogonal come out!

Me: Whoa a Cryogonal! This one is cold.

Cryogonal: (In a girls voice) Boy that was funny though.

Nico: Emmie Arctica! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue arctic eskimo clothes on.

Emmie Arctica: I got this.

She fired waves of ice and blasted down Another Roquefort and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I brought Gina Gouda over and she had a headache.

Gina Gouda: What a headache. And here is the cheese like I said.

She gave Nico numerous cheese wheels of gouda and brie.

Nico: OH BOY!

Me: Lets thaw Maria out first.

I fired a blast of fire and melted her and she reformed and was back to normal.

Maria: Ahh! That's better.

Derpy: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emmie Arctica: When me and Nico were ice fishing and we caught enough fish to feed my village. He also taught me how to make ice castles.

Nico: It was awesome. I showed her and her village how to make beautiful ice mansions too. They were awesome.

Me: That is awesome. I hope the ice mansions don't melt up there.

Emmie Arctica: I lived up in the north pole so I'm pretty much used to extreme cold.

She touched my shoulder.

Me: (SHIVERS) Geez you are really cold.

Emmie Arctica: Sorry.

Nico and Emmie hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Emmie: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home and told everyone what happened and it was awesome.

Nico then hugged Maria to comfort her. She was drinking some hot cocoa.

Nico: Boy that must've been a cold one.

Maria: (SNEEZES) It was.

Me: She caught a big chill.

Qin: I hope it doesn't turn into a cold.

Lola: Yeah.

Emmie Arctica: Sorry about that.

Maria: No worries.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Gwen Tennyson, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, and Shakkoumon are heading to Italy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa Loud, she's an intelligent prodigy whose equations cause nothing but havoc, but if she's outsmarted by someone smarter than her, she'll lose her emotionless cool and go crazy.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Italy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa.

Me: And from what we heard from Gabriel, she's an intelligent prodigy whose equations cause nothing but havoc, but if she's outsmarted by someone smarter than her, she'll lose her emotionless cool and go crazy.

Nico: Yeah, and it's going to be a problem to get her if she remains emotionless and cool.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Nico, I've got an idea on how to make her lose her emotionless cool and go crazy. She may be smart, but not that smart to solve the one thing Elaine Wittgenstein has done.

Qin: (GASPS) You don't mean…?!

Lincoln: Yep, I'm going to trick her into trying to solve The 12th Dimensional String Equation, and you will also get to see her break down and go crazy, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Gwen.

Gwen T.: You're welcome, Lincoln. Now, let's go find Math Magician and make her go crazy.

Suddenly, we saw Blackout appear before us, and with Blackout are the six girls.

Cynder: Blackout? But, how are you…?

Blackout: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, Cynder, but I had to get the girls away from Math Magician, she was about to dissect them until I fired an orb of darkness blinding her and got them out of here.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Sabrina Devereaux, I knew it was you.

?: YOU IGNORAMUS HAIRLESS APES WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY EXPERIMENT!

Suddenly, we saw who it was heading our way in an extremely furious rage: it was Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa Loud.

Lisa Loud: (Gasps) Holy Newton's Knickers! So, that's Math Magician, she's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Lincoln: And right on time. Try to solve this, genius!

Lincoln summoned a chalkboard and he wrote up the problem: solving The 12th Dimensional String Equation and even figuring out the mass of all the stars put together in the entire universe. Math Magician took the bait, and she tried to solve both The 12th Dimensional String Equation and figure out the mass of all the stars put together in the entire universe, but she wasn't as smart as Elaine Wittgenstein is, and she was unable to solve it, and she went bonkers, and her brain crashed!

Me: (Gasps) You made her brain crash, awesome!

Sylvester: Let's get her before she recovers.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic

Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Gwen and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Math Magician and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Math Magician which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Looks like my plan paid off.

Me: It sure did.

Nico: That was a smart move you did tricking her to solve The 12th Dimensional String Equation and figuring out the mass of all the stars in the universe, and it caused her brain to crash like what had happened to J.D. Now, all that's left is to deal with Fear Fox and Wolf Carnage.

Lincoln: No doubt, these two will be the more vicious of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Siblings. (To Sabrina Devereaux) And it's so good to see you again, Sabrina Devereaux.

Sabrina Devereaux reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless midnight black top, black skirt with the Dark Skylanders symbol on it, black pants, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Blackout and on top is the symbol of The Dark Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Blackout-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Blackout etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Sabrina Devereaux: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sabrina Devereaux and he hugged her, and Sabrina Devereaux is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sabrina Devereaux: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Darkness, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Sabrina grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Darkness, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Dark Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of darkness. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Sabrina really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Sabrina became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Wow, that's awesome!

Me: Yep, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Darkness, and she also had the additional help of Blackout and the other Dark Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Darkness, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Sabrina Devereaux.

Marie MacDougal: And although Sabrina hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Sabrina hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal

Woods: that person is Lisa, and Sabrina has more than once used her skills in the dark arts and darkness to put Lisa in her place and cause trouble on that emotionless, unethical, sadistic, cold-hearted, mad scientist and she even told her off by saying that Lisa's a heartless, sadistic, evil, condescending psychopath who enjoys torturing Lincoln, her family, and everyone around her for her so-called "scientific research", that she's a conniving scumbag who has no respect for anyone except for herself, and even worse, Sabrina called Lisa a monster who has no humanity at all! That set Lisa off and she tried to kill her in her fury, but Lincoln blasted her with orbs of darkness and trapped her in a dark energy orb, and Sabrina and Lincoln kissed and it left that mad scientist seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge, but she got grounded big time and was thrown in a cage like a criminal and with Warden Lily watching her like a hawk.

Eli: Jeez.

Me: I still remembered the words all too well, and Lisa went completely insane and was about to kill her, until Lincoln blasted her with orbs of darkness and trapped her in a dark energy orb, and Sabrina and Lincoln kissed and it left that mad scientist seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge, but she got grounded big time and was thrown in a cage like a criminal and with Warden Lily watching her like a hawk.

Sabrina Devereaux: And you're going to see it for yourselves. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Sabrina?

Sabrina Devereaux: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Sabrina Devereaux: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Sabrina Devereaux, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sabrina Devereaux: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sabrina Devereaux's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sabrina Devereaux: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sabrina Devereaux.

Sabrina Devereaux had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Lucia and Cierra, Fia, Lina, Marietta, and Serene from Riviera: The Promised Land.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lucia and Cierra, Fia, Lina, Marietta, and Serene from Riviera: The Promised Land.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cierra: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Cierra and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The

Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Cierra: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Cierra: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucia, Cierra, Fia, Lina, Marietta, and Serene with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Math Magician, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lisa Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did by tricking Math Magician into trying to solve the one thing Elaine Wittgenstein had done: The 12th Dimensional String Equation and even figuring out the mass of all the stars put together in the entire universe, she couldn't handle it and she lost her cool and lost it big time, and then, we pulverized her and sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Sabrina Devereaux have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe it! You tricked Math Magician into trying to solve The 12th Dimensional String Equation and even figuring out the mass of all the stars put together in the entire universe, but she couldn't, and she freaked out and lost it, I should've gone with you to see it for myself.

Qin: We already took the liberty to put it on social media, and everyone loved it!

Me: Plus, Lincoln's been getting a lot of likes from female fans like crazy!

May: Which is even more proof positive that Lincoln's a babe magnet!

Lincoln: May, don't try to give me a swelled head.

We laughed.

---

After taking down Math Magician, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sabrina Devereaux saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sabrina Devereaux: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sabrina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sabrina Devereaux: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sabrina Devereaux: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Sabrina, what's the story on how you told off Lisa and that not only did it drive her mad, but she tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from her attack?

Sabrina Devereaux: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Sabrina Devereaux pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Sabrina Devereaux standing in between Lisa and Lincoln who was beside her, and Lisa was completely driven insane by her rage, she had a psychopathic grin on her face, and she had a scalpel.

Past Sabrina Devereaux: You've gone too far in trying to hurt Lincoln just because you see him as an easy target for your so-called experiments, Lisa, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, and if you think anyone's going to save you, you're wrong. Lincoln's not a test subject for you to abuse and murder, he's your older brother and you should've treated him with respect, but you know what, you're so condescending and evil, you don't even know what respect is, and now, you're going to get a taste of your own condescending medicine, you parasite. You're a heartless, sadistic, evil, condescending, emotionless, cold-blooded psychopath who enjoyed torturing Lincoln, your own family, and everyone around you for your so-called "scientific research", you're a conniving scumbag who has no respect for anyone except for herself, and you're a monster who has no humanity at all!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Venom: OH! Now, that was just harsh!

Nico: You got that right, Venom. Damn, Sabrina really laid down the law on her!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lisa, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw that set Lisa off and she absolutely lost it big time, and she tried to kill her in her fury, but Lincoln blasted her with orbs of darkness and trapped her in a dark energy orb.

Past Sabrina Devereaux: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lisa kill you, Sabrina.

This made Sabrina Devereaux smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and it left that mad scientist seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge.

Past Rita: Why don't you kids go upstairs? I've got a few words to say to my heartless "prodigy"

Lincoln and Sabrina went up to Lincoln's room, but they did hear Rita tell Lisa off big time, and that resulted in Lisa getting grounded big time and was thrown in a cage like a criminal and with Warden Lily watching her like a hawk, and the video ended.

Nico: Jeez, Lisa really went way too far that day!

Luna: She sure did, and I was expecting Sabrina to blast her, but Lincoln saved her and blasted her with Blackout's orbs of darkness, and that made Blackout smile.

Blackout: I also taught him how to use his angel wings as whips, and he mastered it quickly, along with using dark energy clouds and black holes.

Lucy Loud: He proved to be a master of that as well.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, plus, he was also willing to give Taffyta a second chance after he was a little harsh on her after what happened to Vanellope, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Morgana Wesley has sent some thugs to kill them.

Kimball: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Kimball, and it's perfect for our first date before Trixie's big mission to destroy Word Paynn and make him pay for his crimes. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Morgana Wesley's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lily the Mermaid: (Snickers) Looks like someone's enjoyed their beach date at Emerald Coast, eh, Linky?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Kimball, Ms. Roskoff, The Legendary Chalire / Ms. Chalice, Hilda Berg, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Rumor Honeybottoms, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Cold Forecast, Orange Sherbelle, Ginger Owlseye, and Thunderblast are now in your harem.

Rarity: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Morgana Wesley's hired thugs, but I killed them all, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Morgana Wesley scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

Later it was time for Matau's first ever mission and he was going to Brazil to meet Blu and Jewel and their bird friends from the movie Rio.

Nico: This is gonna be one awesome party.

Me: Yeah it is!

Qin: Love the movie Rio.

Nico: Me too.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matau? Besides, 2 Rabbids, Jak, and Daxter?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will come with.

Nico: Cool cool.

Sunny Starscout: And so will me and my friends too.

Nico: Awesome. First we'll watch both movies of Rio and then head out.

Me: Okay.

We got to watching.

First Rio

---

Exotic birds are smuggled out of Brazil. In Moose Lake, Minnesota, a crate containing a male Spix's macaw hatchling falls from a truck and is found by a child named Linda Gunderson, who names him Blu. Fifteen years later, Blu is frequently ridiculed for being unable to fly by the Canada geese that come by Linda's bookstore. Ornithologist Túlio Monteiro invites Blu and Linda to Rio de Janeiro for Blu, the last known male of his species, to mate with the last known female. At Túlio's aviary in Rio, Blu meets his prospective mate, the fiercely independent Jewel who longs to flee back to the wilderness. The macaws are captured by orphan boy Fernando and sulphur-crested cockatoo Nigel, who both work for a smuggler gang led by Marcel, who wants to leave the country quickly to sell Blu and Jewel on the black market.

While Fernando has second thoughts, Nigel wants revenge on "pretty birds" after a parakeet replaced him on a television show. Blu's familiarity with cages lets him escape to the jungle with Jewel. Fernando helps Linda and Túlio search for the birds, while Blu and

Jewel meet the toco toucan Rafael, whose bulldog friend, Luiz, will remove the legcuffs holding them together. Rafael tries to teach Blu to fly. They meet red-crested cardinal Pedro and his yellow canary friend Nico. Nigel coerces a horde of marmosets led by Mauro to capture Blu and Jewel. Pedro and Nico take the macaws to a samba dance party, where they begin to fall in love, until the marmosets arrive. The five birds escape on a tram.

At the smugglers' hideout Fernando, Linda, and Túlio discover the birds are no longer there. Henchmen Armando and Tipa reveal they plan to use the Rio Carnival parade to take the birds to the airport. Blu and the others meet Luiz, who breaks the chain holding Blu and Jewel together. Once released, Jewel flies happily into the sky with the others. Hurt, Blu goes to look for Linda, but Jewel does not want to leave Blu behind. After a brief argument, they go their separate ways.

When Nigel captures Jewel, Blu and Rafael rush to the carnival to rescue her. As Linda and Túlio pose as dancers in Spix's macaw costumes, Nigel captures Blu and the group. The smugglers take off in their aircraft. Blu breaks out of his cage and releases the other birds. Nigel injures Jewel's wing. Blu sends Nigel into the plane's propellers and the plane begins to fall. The smugglers jump from the plane while Jewel falls out of the open cargo hatch. Jumping out of the plane to rescue her, Blu discovers he can fly. He and Jewel kiss and he carries her to Linda and Túlio.

Linda and Túlio adopt Fernando and live in their jungle sanctuary. Blu and Jewel raise three chicks together and celebrate with Rafael, Nico, Pedro, Luiz, Linda, and Túlio, who have set up a branch of Blu and Linda's Minnesota bookstore in Rio. Nigel has survived the plane crash, but Mauro ridicules him for losing his feathers. The smugglers are sent to jail.

---

Then Rio 2

---

Three years after the events of the first film, Blu and Jewel are raising their three children - Carla, Bia, and Tiago - in the city but Jewel is disappointed to see her children becoming too domesticated like their father. Meanwhile, Linda and Tulio are on an expedition in the Amazon and, after a fall down a waterfall, discover a Spix's macaw that loses one of its feathers. When words about the encounter were broadcast through television, Jewel believes that they should go to the Amazon to help find the blue macaws. While the kids are ecstatic, Blu is uncertain, but he is pressured into going along. Rafael, Nico and Pedro also decide to come along to scout talent for Carnival. Luiz tries to follow, but is unknowingly left behind by the birds. Blu brings a fanny pack full of supplies, including a GPS, much to Jewel's chagrin.

Big Boss, the leader of a group of illegal loggers, discovers Linda and Tulio's expedition to find the macaws and orders his henchmen to hunt them down. At the same time, Nigel plots to exact revenge on Blu along with his new comrades, an anteater named Charlie and a poison dart frog named Gabi. After they arrive at the jungle, Blu, his family, and their friends initially find nothing. However, they are eventually taken to a flock of blue macaws that are hiding in an uncharted section of the Amazon. There, Jewel is reunited with her long-lost father, Eduardo, paternal aunt Mimi, and childhood friend, Roberto. Eduardo seems unimpressed with Blu, but thanks him for bringing Jewel back home. Having lost their previous habitat to arson from the illegal loggers Eduardo is anti-human, and brushes off Blu's suggestion to expose the sanctuary to Linda and Tulio to ensure their protection.

While searching for the macaws, Linda and Tulio are eventually captured by the loggers. Meanwhile, Blu does his best to fit in with the flock, as his family are doing, but his continued reliance on human tools prevent him from connecting with anyone. Meanwhile, in another attempt to get closer to Blu, a disguised Nigel wins a talent show to become a performer for a Carnival show that Rafael, Pedro, Nico and Carla are hosting. When Blu tries to pick a Brazilian nut for Jewel, he accidentally tries to get it in the territory of the Spix macaw's enemies, the scarlet macaws, led by the hostile Felipe. Blu inadvertently causes war between the two tribes for food when he accidentally swats Felipe with a branch. The war turns out to be a football (soccer) match, but Blu accidentally costs the flock their territory when he scores on his team's own goal.

After an argument with Jewel, Blu ultimately decides that he will leave Linda and his human roots behind him for the sake of his family, but when he witnesses the loggers' destruction of the forest, he returns to the flock and rallies them, finally gaining Eduardo's trust. With Blu's knowledge of human technology and help from the scarlet macaws, the flock disable the loggers' machinery. During the fight, Eduardo flies into a tractor and gets knocked onto the ground. As the tractor attempts to kill him, Linda tackles the machine in another tractor and wins. As Eduardo is on the ground between the tractors, Tulio picks him up and lets him fly away. Big Boss tries blowing up the trees with dynamite instead, but Blu thwarts him. Big Boss tries to stop Blu, but Nigel intervenes, wanting Blu to himself, leaving Big Boss to encounter an anaconda. Nigel then attacks Blu in a final attempt to get revenge, but Gabi, while trying to help, accidentally knocks Nigel out with a porcupine's quill filled with her poison. However, Bia reveals that Gabi isn't a poison dart frog at all, but a species of tree frog, and an overjoyed Gabi lovingly smothers a dismayed Nigel and drags him away, while Charlie leaves. The anaconda is shown with a bloated belly, wearing Big Boss's hat and spitting out his signature lollipop.

With the flock now under Linda and Tulio's protection, Blu and Jewel decide to live in the Amazon with their kids, though still agreeing to visit Rio in the summer. Eduardo drops his anti-human stance by wearing a fanny pack of his own, and accepts Blu into the flock. Nigel and Gabi are sent to Rio for study, Nico and Pedro's Carnival show called Amazon Untamed goes on, and Luiz arrives at the Amazon for a visit.

---

When it was done we cheered!

Matau: That was awesome!

After we got to watching we were off.

---

AMAZON RAINFOREST, RIO DE JANEIRO, BRAZIL

---

We arrived in the Amazon and it was awesome.

Nico: The Amazon Rainforest.

Me: Wow!

Eli: I always love coming here. It's so beautiful.

Nico: It sure is.

Then 2 Blue Spix's Macaws came and they were Blu and Jewel.

Me: There there are.

Fluttershy: Oh they are Blue Spix's Macaws. So beautiful.

Sunset They sure are.

Jewel: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's such an awesome honor to meet you all.

Me: Same to you Jewel.

Blu: You two must be Jak and Daxter.

Jak: We sure are.

Daxter: Awesome to meet you guys.

Matau: Same here. I'm Matau, Toa Metru of Wind and I'm your ambassador.

Blu: Wow!

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Blu: Wow!

Me: And this is Twilight Sparkle and friends.

Twilight Sparkle: Pleasure to meet you all. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Sunny Starscout: I'm Sunny Starscout the Princess of Peace and Unity.

Pipp Petals: I'm Pipp Petals.

Hitch Trailblazer: I'm Hitch Trailblazer, Sheriff of Maretime Bay.

Zipp Storm: I'm Zipp Storm.

Izzy Moonbow: I'm Izzy Moonbow.

Misty Brightdawn: And I'm Misty Brightdawn.

Blu: Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Twilight Sparkle: Same here.

Nico: Do you guys have a base?

Blu: Unless you live in trees I don't think so.

Me: Well we have a tree house that's over 528,000 feet high back home. But I don't think we can fit in trees like you guys.

Blu: No worries.

Me: Luckily I came prepared.

I used my plant powers and magic and made a treehouse in a Kapok Tree and it was an awesome tree mansion.

Nico: COOL! Nice job J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Blu: It's perfect.

We went up and settled in.

Jewel: This is amazing.

Blu: It sure is.

Pedro and Rafael came.

Rafael (Rio): Team Loud Phoenix Storm an honor!

Pedro: Same here!

Me: Pedro and Rafael! Awesome to meet you.

Nico: What do you think of the new house?

Pedro: This is awesome.

Rafael (Rio): It sure is.

Blu: I'll say!

Jewel: Yeah. So I take it you guys are coming here to defeat Nigel.

Me: That Stupid sadistic sulphur-crested cockatoo doesn't know how to quit doesn't he?

Blu: No he doesn't.

Eddy: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Oh I'm sorry. Guys this is Eddy and his friends.

Eddy: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Eddy.

Edd: I'm Eddward but with 2 D's. Call me Double D.

Ed: Hello my name is Ed.

Kevin: I'm Kevin.

Nazz: I'm Nazz.

Rolf: Rolf.

Jimmy: I'm Jimmy.

Sarah: I'm Ed's sister Sarah.

Jonny: I'm Jonny 2X4 and this is Plank.

Marie K.L.: And I'm Marie Kanker Loud.

Blu: Awesome to meet you guys too.

Me: What can you tell us about Nigel?

Blu: He is a monster bird.

He told us about him.

* * *

Nigel was once the popular star of many animal TV shows. He was suave, handsome, intellectual, and ambitious, albeit a bit selfish and arrogant.

However, Nigel was later meanly kicked out of fame and replaced by a green parakeet called Petricious. Since then, Nigel despised all "pretty birds" and became evil, bitter, hideous, vituperative and mean-spirited.

At some point, Nigel later became the "evil henchbird" of a group of smugglers led by Marcel, and he vowed to cause pain to all "pretty birds" as revenge for his acting role being ruined.

Nigel is first seen as a "patient" at Tulio's aviary. He was claimed to have been found and recovered by smugglers. However, his sickness is quickly revealed to be an act; that night, he tricks a guard into picking him up by pretending to be injured, then knocks him out with a chloroform-soaked rag and steals his keys. He then lets Fernando in and he steals Blu and Jewel and brings them to Marcel's hideout.

When Jewel tries to escape, Nigel pins her down and starts choking her, taunting her by asking, "What's the matter? Cockatoo got your throat?". However, Marcel orders him to bring her back alive, so the cockatoo returns her to the cage. After Blu and Jewel are locked up, Nigel comes to them and explains the motivation of his evil nature through the song "Pretty Bird," saying that he plans on making them "ugly" as well. He then bids them sweet nightmares and flies off, laughing evilly.

Later, Nigel hears the macaws trying to escape and tries to stop them. The chase leads into the slums of Rio de Janeiro, where Nigel collides with an electrical transformer, botching his attempt to catch the birds and blacking out the whole city of Rio in the process including a stadium which held a soccer game that Armando and Tipa were watching. After recovering, Nigel heads back to the smugglers' hideout.

Nigel is sent by Marcel to retrieve Blu and Jewel, while Marcel and the other smugglers (Tipa and Armando) plan to use the Carnival show to hide the smuggling of the birds to get to the nearest airport.

Nigel hires a group of mischievous marmosets to help him catch Blu and Jewel, in doing so, he abuses their leader Mauro, and threatens to give them "flying lessons" if they do not find them by the end of the day.

Mauro and his henchmen manage to find Blu and Jewel, but they get into a battle with the Samba Club birds and they fail to capture them. When Nigel arrives at the place where the battle had been he finds a green bird and asks her a question on the whereabouts of the Blue Macaws. Nigel then abuses Mauro for his failure, then goes after Blu and Jewel himself. He eventually captures Jewel and uses her as bait to lure in Blu and his best friends. The plan works and he locks them all in cages.

After the captives are loaded into the smugglers' plane, the plane takes off. But, Blu later manages to free himself and all the other birds, letting them escape out of the plane. However, as Blu tries to get over his fear of flying, Nigel attacks Blu, pins him and attempts to strangle him. Jewel tries to help, but Nigel throws her aside, causing a cage to fall on Jewel's wing, injuring it. Nigel darkly mocks the macaws, but an angered Blu manages to hook a fire extinguisher onto the cockatoo's foot and sets it off. Nigel is blasted out of the plane and manages to get the extinguisher off. However, a propeller flies at him, seemingly killing him and eventually causing the plane to fall. Blu finally learns how to fly, and escapes the crashing plane with Jewel. Marcel and the smugglers escape the plane as well.

Sometime later, Nigel is revealed to have survived, but not without losing most of his feathers and getting humiliated by a "photo finish" by (presumably) Mauro as payback for his abuse against him and the other marmosets earlier.

A few years after the first film, Nigel, who suffered the most undignified of indignities (defeated by what he calls "the pretty birds" and losing his feathers in the process), is back. However, he now flies like a chicken and wears an Elizabethan vest (which hides a large bald patch on his chest) due to his previous accident. Shortly after the plane crash at the end of the first film, he was found by humans, taken into a veterinary surgery and operated on. The head surgeon commented that "he'll live, but he'll never fly again". After that, Nigel began working as a fortune-teller's assistant at a third-rate street fair. Nigel is at the lowest point in his life and he isn't happy about it at all.

When Nigel sees Blu and his family passing by, he remembers how Blu caused him so much misery and he decides to get revenge against him, he follows them to the Amazon and is now hungry for payback. Along the way, he liberates a big mute anteater called Charlie and a poison dart frog named Gabi from the street-fair. He enlists them as his minions and together they track Blu and Jewel to the Amazon and plan Nigel's revenge.

Nigel's predominant passions are Shakespeare, evil, alliteration, revenge, and attention. For Nigel, revenge is a dish best served cold, and with lots of blood-stained feathers.

Nigel's dreams of show business glory take flight in a particularly telling moment. As he prepares to deal with Blu once and for all, Nigel ends up taking center stage, in disguise, at the auditions overseen by Nico, Pedro, and Rafael. Nigel comes up with an act, on the fly, which sparks his inner artist. He goes under the name of Bob the bird to avoid the suspicion of Nico, Pedro, and Rafael as they point out that he looked familiar to them.

He uses his newfound attention to his advantage as he wins the audition, and plots to kill Blu with a poisonous dart, using a porcupine quill as a dart, Gabi's venom for poison and Charlie's long snout to fire the dart.

His performance is canceled, as the loggers attack the jungle to get their wood and a battle ensues between the loggers and the jungle animals. During the battle, Nigel attempts to shoot Blu with the poisoned dart but fails. When Blu removes a strap of lit TNT from a site of designated trees to be demolished, Nigel prevents Big Boss, the head logger, from stopping him, wanting Blu for himself. As Blu flies the TNT upwards into the air, Nigel grabs on and attacks him, revealing himself to Blu just as the TNT blows up. However, both Nigel and Blu survive the explosion and end up tangled in vines, upside-down and unconscious. When they both regain consciousnesses, Nigel attacks Blu and they have a feather fight. Gabi and Charlie try to help Nigel by shooting Blu with another poison dart, but it accidentally hits Nigel. Nigel, thinking that he is about to die, gives an Elizabethan death speech, then seemingly dies and falls off his branch to the ground below. Gabi, thinking that she killed Nigel and unwilling to live without him, drinks a drop of her poison and presumably dies. However, it is revealed that Gabi is not poisonous at all, but was convinced that she was as a child. Nigel, still alive, tries to attack Blu and Jewel one last time, but Gabi drags Nigel away and showers him with affection against his will as he tries to escape her grasp.

What happened to Nigel after the events of the film is currently unknown, but he could have escaped from Gabi, Linda and Tulio or he could want revenge on Blu and Jewel and make a plan for escaping from the same observatory where Blu and Jewel met each other and just like Jewel did in the first film. He could also remain imprisoned in the observatory or he could have been released by Linda and Tulio once the observation was over otherwise. However, the second theory is more possible. If Rio 3 will actually be made, Nigel's ultimate fate would probably be revealed.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: That is one rotten egg bird.

Nico: No kidding.

Blu: I agree there. What a jerk. The guy has had it out for me for a long time.

Eli: That is unhealthy.

Jewel: It sure is. By the way how are Red and his flock?

Me: Oh they are great. They talk about you guys a lot and how they helped you all bring down Nigel before.

Matau: Yeah we were over in Brazil during the Ridonculous Race and they mentioned helping you guys before. That was awesome.

Eli: It sure was.

Blu: That's great that Red and his flock still talk about us.

Jewel: Yeah I heard that Leonard tried to take over their island before.

Me: He did and he wanted to eat their eggs.

Eli: But not anymore. Now he is a great frenemy for Lori Loud.

Me: Yep and he and his pig army are awesome.

Nico: And we fought an Another Leonard yesterday.

Blu: The creations of Swartz? We heard about those.

Me: Word sure gets around fast. Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: But we're going to help you guys take down some of Nigel's minions.

Fluttershy: We saw that he has marmosets with him.

Blu: He does.

Nico: And we might see some Another MOE members with him too.

Blu: Now that you mention it. I did see Another version of Nigel here.

Me: That's a first. Nigel isn't even in the M.O.E. Yet and we already have Another version of him.

Nico: Yeah that is crazy.

Eli: No kidding.

Rabbid Gibbering.

Matau: (Sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Me: Rabbids are funny little guys. But they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet.

Eli: But they are really funny guys.

Eddy: They sure are.

One of the Rabbids licked Blu.

Blu: EW!

Rabbid gibbering.

Me: See they are idiots. But their farts make them sound like bagpipes.

We laughed at that.

Fluttershy: They are funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: I have a feeling we'll also fight Another Beany the Braindead Bison

Me: Whoa! Better call in Jean Bison and Ophelia Simpson.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: I hope this one isn't as big an idiot as Beany is.

Nico: Yeah that will be silly.

Eli: No kidding.

Eddy: And be on the lookout for an evil version of me.

Me: Oh right thanks for reminding me. There's an evil version of Eddy out there that is coming to kill us. He was made when Eddy got hit on his head by 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin.

Blu: Ouch!

Me: Yeah. We call him Dark Eddy and he is going to try and kill all of us and be the ONLY hero.

Nico: Yeah. But I used my magic to put a curse on him. After 24 first missions of each ambassador mission, He will be banished to the black gates.

Blu: Wow!

Jewel: That is amazing!

Me: Yep. And this will be number 22?

Nico: Yeah 22.

Me: We just got to hold out for 18 more days after this.

Eddy: Time sure flies, doesn't it?

Me: It sure does! After waiting for 8 months it will be worth it.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Let's get going.

Me: I'll call them in too.

I did so.

Ophelia Simpson and Jean Bison were on their way.

We went into the jungle.

Nico: Look at this place.

Me: I know. The Amazon Rainforest covers 1.656 billion acres.

Eli: Wow! That is amazing.

Fluttershy: It sure is and the birds and animals are so amazing.

She was talking to so many beautiful birds and monkeys and more.

Blu: Fluttershy sure loves talking to the animals.

Me: So does Hitch. He has all kinds of awesome animal friends like Fluttershy does and they help him with his police work.

Hitch Trailblazer: That's right and they are great friends and helpers.

Blu: That is awesome.

Me: And I do too. (WHISTLES)

I called a bunch of beautiful birds and they were awesome.

Nico: See?

Blu: Wow. That is awesome.

Me: Also the Amazon Rainforest creates over 20% of the worlds Oxygen.

Nico: Wow that is amazing. So the Amazon is a really important part of our ecosystem.

Me: Yep.

We then arrived in a clear cut area.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Clear-cutting. How horrible.

Nico: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Oh this is awful.

Me: I know. One of the biggest Ecological disasters is clearcutting.

Nico: And tomorrow is Earth Day.

Blu: This was done by the last battle we did with Nigel. We faced a bunch of bulldozers.

Me: Oh man I saw that. Luckily I can do this.

I put my hand on the ground and then the land and trees and flowers and plants were restored and grown back!

Nico: WHOA!

Fluttershy: Wow!

Nico: Wait. You hear something?

We heard monkey chittering.

Me: Marmosets! Their close.

Eli: I sense them. Hundreds of them.

Nico: Here they come!

We saw them!

Blu: You guys again?!

Fluttershy: These guys need a lesson in love.

She then stood ready and then used her stare on them!

WARBLING NOISE!

The Marmosets gasped and looked like they were staring into the face of a demon! They then ran away like frightened mice!

Me: That was easy.

Nico: Yep. But they were just an appetizer.

Eli: Here comes the main course.

Ophelia Simpson and Jean Bison arrived.

Ophelia Simpson: We're here guys.

Jean Bison: And ready to kick some butt.

Nico: Who's first?

Eli: Another Beany the Braindead Bison is first.

Nico: This one will be funny.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And there she is.

We saw a figure come out and drooling like a stupid idiot was a dark version of Beany! It was ANOTHER BEANY THE BRAINDEAD BISON!

Me: Another Beany.

Another Beany: (In a girls voice) Duh What's up.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and had brown clothes.

Me: (GASP) Tellia Santiago!

Tellia Santiago: I hate being in that form! It makes me look like a total idiot.

Me: That's because Beany really IS a total idiot. He has no brain.

Tellia Santiago: I can see why. But it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nazz: Strange. This is usually the part where Dark Eddy shows up.

Me: He must be pulling a fast one.

But then I saw a laser on being pointed at Tellia's head and I saw a red dot in the trees.

Me: Nice try you turd!

I pulled out my blaster and fired a blast and it hit the figure and blasted DARK EDDY OUT in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted out and landed in front of us!

Me: Nice try Dark Eddy!

Dark Eddy: Looks I get fried birds for dinner!

Jak: (gets out Zombizou's Amazon Weapon) Not if we have anything to say about it!

Zombizou's weapon was a staff and he fired waves of magic and blasted Dark Eddy in his face.

Me: Let me separate you from this Tellia.

I fired a wave of light and it hit her and separated Another Beany.

Tellia: Whoa! So I turned into an Idiotic Buffalo!

Me: Yeah in a way.

Eli: He is in need of a brain transplant!

Nico: (gets out Leonard and Roquefort's Ridewatches) Blu, you'll love this one!

Nico activated them and fired waves of pork and cheese and blasted down Another Beany and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called the Genius Princess and the Moronic Bison.

Me: Fitting. Insulting to Jean Bison.

Nico: Yeah.

Dark Eddy fired at Blu.

Blu dodged the blasts and I fired energy blasts and blasted Dark Eddy all over!

Ophelia Simpson blasted Dark Eddy all over.

Me: Take that you no-neck chump!

Eli: Yeah!

Matau: (gets out Chemistro's Amazon Weapon) My turn!

Chemistro's weapon was a science blaster and Matau blasted Dark Eddy and blasted him all the way back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Me: 22 down. Now for Another Nigel.

Ophelia Simpson: Yep.

Me: Should be coming.

Blu: We fought Nigel before. This shouldn't be too hard.

Me: Nope.

Then we saw a dark version of Nigel! It was ANOTHER NIGEL!

Me: Another Nigel.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Nigel: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blind man glasses on and had blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Natsuhi Eleasar!

Natsuhi: J.D. is that really you?

Me: Yeah it is Natsuhi. Natsuhi was made permanently blind because she was in a house fire and a flaming piece of wood burned her eyes.

Nico: Ouch!

Eli: Yikes.

Nico: We can fix that!

Me: We sure can.

I went over to her and put my hand on her face and it glowed and then her vision came back and then I took off her glasses and for the first time in a while she saw my face!

Natsuhi: (GASP) J.D.!? Is that really you!? I can see! I can see!

Me: I healed your eyes and restored your sight.

She then hugged me and cried happily.

Me: Yeah you can see again. But wait we got to save you from this.

I jumped back and fired a beam of light and separated her from Another Nigel!

Another Nigel laughed!

Natsuhi: I was turned into a bird!? Whoa!

Nico: Confusing huh?

Blu: Just like old times!

Another Nigel: YOU RUINED MY LIFE YOU STUPID BLUEBIRD!

Me: Who wants fried chicken!

I fired rocks and smashed him all over.

Natsuhi fired waves of water and blasted Another Nigel all over.

Then a Haxorus came!

Me: Whoa a Haxorus!

Eli: Awesome!

Fluttershy: Amazing.

Nico: You're in trouble now!

Haxorus: (In a girls voice) Big trouble you putrid chicken!

Nico: Jacqueline Nephthys!? Whoa!

Haxorus fired a blast of blue fire and it hit Another Nigel and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Water Mage of the Ocean and the Evil Cockatiel.

Me: Cool title.

Jacqueline reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had red clothes and red angel wings.

Jacqueline Nephthys: That will teach that bird never to mess with the Avatar of Nephthys.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Wait you are the daughter of Nephthys in Egyptian Myth?

Jacqueline Nephthys: Yep. I sure am.

Me: Cool!

Blu: That was a warmup for the real thing.

Me: Yes it was.

Sunset Shimmer: That is true.

Me: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Jacqueline Nephthys: My favorite is when me and Nico stopped and sent a massive bunch of the Italian Mafia to jail and made sure they paid big time.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Eli: Yeah!

Rarity: That was most fun darling.

Nico and Jacqueline hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jacqueline Nephthys: Me too Nico. Me too.

Matau: This was worth the wait!

Me: Yeah it was!

Eli: I'll say!

Nico: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome and fun.

Sunny Starscout: I can't wait to see who we face next.

Me: Me too.

---

We came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them everything.

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, Chemistro and Cheese should go with you guys.

Nico: Cool!

Matau: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

We were watching Itchy and Scratchy.

Cybertron Scattershot: Good ol Itchy and Scratchy.

Nico: Yeah.

We were watching some of our favorites. We watched the one where Scratchy was in Seattle, Itchy giving Scratchy a volcanic bungee jump, Itchy and Scratchy having Dinner and an Amish version of them and Scratchy got turned into butter.

We were laughing hysterically.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Cybertron Red Alert: There's also one where Scratchy got cloned.

Me: Yep. That was awesome.

We laughed hysterically.

Eli: So funny!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

We were laughing all over.

Ransack: How about we watch a few more?

Me: Sure.

We watched a lot of them. We watched the one where Itchy made a Frankenstein monster from Scratchy, The Cops and the bad gangster cats and it was funny seeing Itchy blast them all, The one where Scratchy died in the plane crash on The Day the Music Died, The one where Scratchy got squished by the moon, The Olympics, The Bowling Alley one and many more. WE WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Bart and Lisa: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Nico: Man, it never gets old.

Me: No it doesn't!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: So funny and cool.

Nico: Think we should make an Itchy and Scratchy cartoon sometime?

Bart: Yeah, I wouldn't go that far.

Me: Can't hurt to try though.

Nico: That would be awesome if we did that.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Maria: (to Bart and Lisa) You two making your own cartoon couldn't have been that bad.

Lisa Simpson: It wasn't. We made a great one but we dedicated it to our so-called grandpa.

Me: Ooh. Ouch.

Qin: What was your cartoon?

Bart: Here.

They showed it to us. It was where Scratchy was getting a haircut and Itchy was a barber. Instead of shampoo, he poured barbecue sauce on Scratchy's head and opened a box of flesh-eating ants and reduced Scratchy's head down to a skull and boosted him into the TV of an Elvis pig and then it said that the show was no good and blasted it.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: Whoa that was great!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: Was it really hated?

Lisa Simpson: Not the cartoon. Just who we had it dedicated to.

Me: Oh.

Qin: That was still funny though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah you guys did great.

Camie: I agree there too.

Nico: Maybe we SHOULD do our own.

Me: Okay but not today. We got Trixie's big mission to prepare for.

Nico: Okay.

Then we felt a cold chill!

Me: (SHIVERING) Is there a cold wave in here?

Eli: I think it's from her!

We saw a Beartic!

Me: Hey a Beartic!

Lola: Awesome!

Ed: Hi there, Mr. Bear!

Beartic: (In a girls voice) Hello to you Ed.

Nico: Vicky Ann Ursus!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and purple clothes and blue angel wings.

Vicky Ann Ursus: Sorry about the cold wave guys.

Me: No worries.

Camie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vicky Ann Ursus: When me and Nico had an ice cream eating contenst and we both turned into blocks of ice from brain freeze. We won at the same time.

Me: That is cold and cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Vicky Ann hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vicky Ann Ursus: Me too Nico. Me too.

G1 Firestar: We should definitely take you and Emmie to an ice cream planet.

Nico: I would like that.

Emmie: That would be fun.

Lynn: Boy it sure would.

Nico: Shall we get ready for this?

Roy Koopa: I hope Artha and his friends are doing okay.

Trixie Lulamoon: Me too Roy.

Me: Boy we'll get there and help them out.

Qin: Yeah.

The Previous group came.

Lythos: Can me, Six Gum Gang, Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, David Cain, White Lightning, Black Lance, Metalseadramon, Black Manta, and Puppetmon go with you guys?

Goof: I can't believe we missed watching Itchy and Scratchy!

Me: It's all right guys.

Nico: Yes you guys can come with. But we're ready for this too.

Qin: Yeah!

Skarr: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Dixie: I hope one of them is fast!

Nico: Accelgor and Stunfisk next.

Me: Good choices.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Morgana Wesley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Morgana Wesley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Hannah: While you, Trixie, and I deal with Morgana Wesley and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Morgana Wesley will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Word Paynn once and for all and make him pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: There can be no forgiveness for a genocidal monster such as Word Paynn, he will pay for all of his crimes with his own blood, and once we get through with destroying Word Paynn once and for all, you're next, Morgana Wesley.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Hannah: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Morgana Wesley, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Trixie: Artha, hang on, we're coming.

We were off. We went to the ship and got it ready and then we were off.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to help Artha and his friends kill his father, Word

Paynn, and after that, kill Morgan Wesley of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's' Log, Stardate 7902.0: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Draconis and it was Trixie Lulamoon's big day mission. Our mission is to bring Artha Penn to justice and make sure he pays for all his crimes.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Trixie Lulamoon: The Great and powerful Trixie is ready for some fun!

Qin: We all are!

Lisa Loud: we have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Draconis.

Wilbur: Here we are!

Dodgeball Wizard: Unless we took a wrong turn.

Bugs Bunny: I knew I should have taken that left turn at Albuquerque.

We laughed!

Me: Funny.

Nico: Yeah. Lets engage landing and then get our dragons.

Brad Morton: Trixie, you have your own dragon, right?

Trixie Lulamon: I sure do.

We landed.

She summoned the Sapphire Dragon of Love!

We got out and flew out on our dragons and we were off into the city.

David Cain: There they are!

We saw them and they were fighting troops of Paynn.

Me: Whoa we got here just in time!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: YEAH!

We flew at them and then our dragons roared and fired blasts of energy and blasted the troops apart and destroyed them.

Artha Penn: There they are!

Kitt Wonn: All right!

Nico: Sorry we're late guys!

Artha Penn: You made it just in time.

We sent the troops running.

Kouta: How have you guys been?

Artha Penn: Busy as ever. But we're glad you all came.

Xenia: We are too.

Kitt Wonn: Thanks for helping us out.

Me: Anytime.

Artha Penn: Lets head to the garage and talk.

Me: All right.

We followed Artha and team.

Trixie: I missed you, Beau

Beau: (Roars in happiness)

Artha Penn: He missed you too Trixie.

Qin: He sure did.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Awesome.

We sat down.

Thetis: We want to thank you guys for helping to defeat those bug mutants.

Me: Yeah we owe you big time for that.

Artha Penn: That was fun and I'm glad that Stankfoot is dead.

Nico: So is the whole world. Stankfoot and Ronson are both dead and forgotten memories.

Me: At least I'm not going to get hit by a massive planet destroying rocket ever again.

Qin: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Black Lance: Are any of your dragons a Bahamut?

Kitt Wonn: Not that we now of.

Me: There are made kinds of dragons.

Hiccup: Yeah there sure are.

Astrid: We all think that all dragons are awesome.

Lola: They sure are.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 3 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to Artha and his friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Mokuba: (laughs) I'm surprised you can still do that considering the Krabby Patties you ate yesterday.

Me: We went into a cave full of Krabby Patties.

Artha Penn: That is crazy.

Me: It sure is.

Kitt Wonn: Digimon and Pokemon that drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Connor Penn: (LAUGHS) But Poromon's costume is really cute.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Qin: We all thought so.

Nico: Yeah.

Artha Penn: But unfortunately we don't drink beer.

Me: But I do have alternatives.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them root beer.

Kitt Wonn: Thanks.

Artha Penn: Thank you.

Poliwag: What about you, Beau? Would you like some beer?

Puppetmon: Is a drunk dragon a good thing?!

Artha Penn: No it isn't.

Me: Not really sure Dragons can drink beer. Marianas do dragons drink beer?

Marianas: No we can't. It causes us to fart out fire and burn everything like flamethrowers in reverse.

Me: Oh boy.

Poromon: Okay okay. Sorry.

Nico: I did not need to know that part.

Artha: I can't wait to see what Gotham Royal York is like.

Nelson Muntz: It's got plenty of awesome stuff!

Poliwag: And plenty of not so awesome stuff. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Artha's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for fucks sake!

UGH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed down Poliwag with it.

Me: That was a movie trailer we saw for a horrifying version of Winnie The Pooh where he and Piglet go feral and go on a rampage and kill everyone in their path.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But Gotham Royal York is an amazing city.

I showed everyone a postcard from it and it was amazing.

Connor Penn: Wow! That is an amazing city.

Me: It sure is. And there is so much to do too.

Black Manta: But dragons aren't common there.

Me: No but many other creatures are. Earth is really awesome.

Artha Penn: That is awesome. But I think I saw an uncommon creature too. I saw a feral version of him.

He pointed to Ezekiel.

Ezekiel: Does that ring any bells!?

All of us: FREAKZEKIEL!

Rothar: (laughs) Oh, that fucker's gonna be easy!

Me: I've had enough of that fucker to last a goddamn eternity. I want to kill him by ripping his heart out and eating it.

Kitt Wonn: EW!

Nico: It's gross but it works.

Me: Then we'll send that feral freak to the Black Gates.

MetalSeadramon: Our main concern though is Moordryd's father. Who is probably out of the Warp by now.

Eli: MetalSeadramon is right. He is out of the Warp. I sense him.

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Me: But we're not going to kill him. Moordryd still loves his father so we're going to throw him in jail.

Xenia: Yeah.

Moordryd: Hey, he might have done some crimes. But I still care about him.

Loud House Taylor: I'm glad you do. I still hate my dad.

Sarah Tinsley: Me too. Even though he is dead.

Me: Dark Story with Sarah and Taylor's dads.

Camie: Yeah.

Artha Penn: Oh boy.

Me: I know. And both their dads are dead and were given the black gates.

Lola: They sure were.

Nico: Yep.

Artha: Hang on. You said the Blood and Honey movie involved Pooh and Piglet, right?

White Lightning: Yes, Why?

Artha: Well, we know what happened to that version of Eeyore. But what about those versions of Rabbit and Owl?

Nico: I honestly have no idea.

Me: Me neither. But some things are best left unanswered. We blacklisted that movie from our watch list. We vowed to never watch that movie even if you held a gun to our heads and threatened to blow our brains out.

Kitt Wonn: I don't blame you guys.

Nico: No kidding.

Skunk Fu Dragon: (to Beau) It will be an honor to fight alongside a fellow dragon like you.

Beau agreed.

Me: That is gonna be awesome. Don't forget Dojo, Mushu, Sisu, Draco and all the dragons we know. They will love this too.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yep.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Let's have the usual battles now.

Me: I agree.

Qin: Okay.

Me: It'll be awesome to show you guys more of our power and teamwork.

Nico: Yep. Maria call it in.

Maria: You got it.

We went outside and then we got ready.

Then Felix Faust, Dumbbelltron, Gameface, SkullMeramon, Grundy, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Pyros, and Goro appeared.

Nico: Felix Faust, Dumbbelltron, Gameface, SkullMeramon, Grundy, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Pyros, and Goro.

Felix Faust: An ice cream planet rescue is a good idea.

Dumbbelltron: Either tomorrow or the day after.

Gameface: Let's note it down.

Me: Okay then.

SkullMeramon: (to Nico) We heard you went to a cave of Buffalo Wings.

Nico: We sure did.

Grundy: Grundy wanted to eat wings!

Me: It was for a treasure there.

Then Gakko came and he also had 3 new Rinshi.

Me: Gakko! And who are these three?

Gakko: Meet Lionblood, Tangra and Trumpetdoom.

Lionblood: I am the Rinshi for the Lionfish.

Tangra: I represent the Blue Tang.

Trumpetdoom: And I'm for the Trumpetfish.

Me: Cool! Three new monsters.

Lola: This will be cool!

Gakko: I knew you guys finished gathering the main spirits.

Me: So you decided to have some new ones ready.

Gakko: Yep.

Me: Isabel had an awesome time finding spirits for us when the Gekiranger Hitotsuki showed up.

Nico: It's true. That was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Gakko: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt into a cave

---

Felix Faust was first.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid): Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt into a cave. What did he find there?

Ingrid: It was an amazing Buffalo Chicken Grotto and they found the sword of Buffalorgalas.

Jinx: That was a really awesome sword.

Cody: It sure was cool.

Talia Al Ghul: It sure was awesome.

Black Cat: I agree there guys.

Kaya: Everyone had a great time on that one.

Princess Luna: And Nico got stuffed big time.

Moondust: Qin got the sword and fed Nico really good.

Snowdrop: He sure did and he is full.

Blackout: He sure is. Wow!

Felix Faust: That is amazing! Nico sure was hungry. Lets do it!

They used fusions for Hermos and Shadow Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - Battling Another Cheese Monster and Another Cheese Shogun Roquefort

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Nico, Raven's team, Roquefort's team, and the others did good Battling Another Cheese Monster. And Another Cheese Shogun Roquefort as well.

Ben 10,000: Boy they sure did and it was a really cheesy and tasty battle.

Bai Tza: It sure was and everyone had fun on it.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Especially Nico and I know how much he loves cheese.

Eithne: He sure loves cheese.

Silvermist: That is for sure and he is awesome with cheese.

Pirate Fairy: You got that right.

Rainbow Dash: Anyone that hates cheese is his enemy.

Scootaloo: That is for sure!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Dumbbeltron: You got that right. Lets do it!

They used fusions for Hermos and 10,000 Dragon and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and elements and blasted them down.

---

Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - Lincoln's rescue in Italy and battling Math Magician

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) Lincoln's rescue was in Italy. He battled Math Magician there, right?

Margo: They sure did and it was fitting too because Italy is where some of the most famous mathematicians came from. Also we made Math Magician go bonkers.

Arrowette: We sure did and it was crazy.

Charlotte Hazelrink: Yeah that was awesome.

Vivi Nefertari: Not even she could match someone that's smarter.

Marle: Yeah that is for sure.

Orta: That was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was and everyone brought her down. Now we have another Hypothetical Akumatized Loud Kid in your ranks.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun facing them too.

Featherweight: It sure was and we all had fun on them.

Sprocket: Now we just have to find archenemies for them all.

Gameface: That will be awesome to see though. You know coincidentally there's a Math Magician that Major Glory faced that is with us. Lets do it!

Margo and team used fusions for Hermos and the Lightning Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and thunder and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf

# (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - Meeting a gene-slammer for Blackout

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Blackout. The Skylander, not the Decepticon.

Mizore: We sure did and her name is Sabrina Devereaux. She is an amazing force of darkness and a powerful Skylander Gene-slammer too.

Shazam: She sure is and her powers over darkness are awesome.

Andrea San Juan: They sure are and she is a powerful master of the shadows.

Nico Robin: And her story is really awesome too.

Boa Hancock: It sure is and she really told Lisa off.

Monet: We were really impressed with it.

Nico: Yep. So, Sabrina, what's the story on how you told off Lisa and that not only did it drive her mad, but she tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from her attack?

Sabrina Devereaux: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Sabrina Devereaux pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Sabrina Devereaux standing in between Lisa and Lincoln who was beside her, and Lisa was completely driven insane by her rage, she had a psychopathic grin on her face, and she had a scalpel.

Past Sabrina Devereaux: You've gone too far in trying to hurt Lincoln just because you see him as an easy target for your so-called experiments, Lisa, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, and if you think anyone's going to save you, you're wrong. Lincoln's not a test subject for you to abuse and murder, he's your older brother and you should've treated him with respect, but you know what, you're so condescending and evil, you don't even know what respect is, and now, you're going to get a taste of your own condescending medicine, you parasite. You're a heartless, sadistic, evil, condescending, emotionless, cold-blooded psychopath who enjoyed torturing Lincoln, your own family, and everyone around you for your so-called "scientific research", you're a conniving scumbag who has no respect for anyone except for herself, and you're a monster who has no humanity at all!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Venom: OH! Now, that was just harsh!

Nico: You got that right, Venom. Damn, Sabrina really laid down the law on her!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Lisa, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw that set Lisa off and she absolutely lost it big time, and she tried to kill her in her fury, but Lincoln blasted her with orbs of darkness and trapped her in a dark energy orb.

Past Sabrina Devereaux: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Lisa kill you, Sabrina.

This made Sabrina Devereaux smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and it left that mad scientist seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge.

Past Rita: Why don't you kids go upstairs? I've got a few words to say to my heartless "prodigy"

Lincoln and Sabrina went up to Lincoln's room, but they did hear Rita tell Lisa off big time, and that resulted in Lisa getting grounded big time and was thrown in a cage like a criminal and with Warden Lily watching her like a hawk, and the video ended.

Nico: Jeez, Lisa really went way too far that day!

Luna: She sure did, and I was expecting Sabrina to blast her, but Lincoln saved her and blasted her with Blackout's orbs of darkness, and that made Blackout smile.

Blackout: I also taught him how to use his angel wings as whips, and he mastered it quickly, along with using dark energy clouds and black holes.

Lucy Loud: He proved to be a master of that as well.

FLASHBACK ENDS

SkullMeramon: WHOA! Lisa really got a nasty of a Harsh Meg Style Reprimanding! That was well done!

Rarity: Indeed it was truly amazing that Sabrina laid down the law on her.

Sweetie Belle: That was really amazing and well done.

Gill Grunt: Boy Sabrina really told her off!

SkullMeramon: She sure did! Well done to her. Lets do it!

Mizore and team used fusions for Hermos and the White Night monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - Matau's first Mission

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Today was Air Metru Toa's first mission. (laughs) Grundy think it fitting for him!

Tristan: It sure was awesome! And the Amazon Rainforest made him feel right at home.

Candy: It sure did and they faced Another Beany the Braindead Bison and Another Nigel the Cockatiel there.

Olivia Boone: Even though Nigel hasn't joined your team yet because it's not the Big Day it was still awesome for Ophelia Simpson and Jean Bison to battle them both.

Booster Gold: It sure was awesome to see that.

Black Orchid: We all were amazed too.

Gamora: We sure were.

Starlight Glimmer: And we're proud of Ophelia and Jean too.

Cozy Glow: We're proud of them too.

Hex: Same here.

Grundy: Grundy proud too. Lets do it.

Tristan and team used fusions for Hermos and the Skull monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - Watching Itchy and Scratchy Cartoons

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) You guys watched more Itchy and Scratchy cartoons. What were they about?

Layla Williams: We watched many of our favorites. We saw one where Scratchy was in Seattle, Itchy giving Scratchy a volcanic bungee jump, Itchy and Scratchy having Dinner and an Amish version of them and Scratchy got turned into butter.

Nathalie: Those were all awesome.

Lillymon: They sure were and I loved that Amish one. It was awesome.

Noriko: That's my favorite. They always make Bart and Lisa and us laugh too.

Monarus: That is for sure. It was cool.

Oberus: It sure is.

Fluttershy: It sure is and I thought it was funny.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) All the Itchy and Scratchy Cartoons are so awesome.

Stealth Elf: They sure are and I think it's funny.

Marluxia: Nothing like watching Itchy and Scratchy to start off the day. Lets do it!

Layla and team used fusions of Hermos and the Naturia monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth

Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - Artha Penn and Friends are amazing and great dragon riders

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) Artha Penn and Friends are amazing. And great dragon riders.

Red She-Hulk: They sure are and it's so awesome.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Dragons and humans are awesome friends and partners.

Space Ghost: I agree there myself and it's great.

Birdman: I agree there too.

Zandor: It sure is something.

Thundarr: I agree there myself.

Applejack: It sure is amazing and I agree too.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: It sure is amazing too.

Black Knight Ghost: I think so too. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk and team used fusions for Hermos and the Crystal Beast Monsters and their Rider Cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - The world Artha and friends lived on went through a nightmare with the first Dragon Human War

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) The world Artha and friends lived on went through a nightmare with the first Dragon Human War. That's not gonna happen again!

Erza: I agree there! That war tore much of the planet apart and it was horrible.

Botan: (British Accent) I can't believe that all that happened here and it was really bad.

Denise Wellington: Yeah that was horrible that happened here back then.

Nuria: What Word is going to do is pure evil.

Taelia: He's going to repeat history and it will destroy everything.

Kari: Yeah no kidding.

Twilight Sparkle: We can't let that happen again.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is awful.

Spyro: It will be the end of this world.

Xigbar: I agree there. Lets do it!

Erza and team used fusions for Hermos and the Amazon Cards and their rider cards and they fired waves of magic and elements and smashed them down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - No way are we letting Word start another war or get away with his crimes

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) No way are we letting Word start another war. Or let him get away with his crimes.

Zhuqiaomon: Yeah he needs to be punished on them all.

Katara: What he is doing is pure evil.

Violet Remmington: I agree there and he needs to face justice for them all.

Neferteri Salah: He needs to realize that his actions have consequences.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) That is for sure comrades.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree too everyone.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Same with me everyone.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Pyros: I agree too. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon and team used fusions for Hermos and the Laval Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light

# Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - Word Paynn is going to Prison for his crimes

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Word Paynn is going to Prison for his crimes. One of the reason is because Moordryd still cares about him.

Silverstream: But Word is never going to see the light of day ever again for his crimes.

Natsu Hyuga: Yeah what he did all counts as war crimes and crimes against humanity.

Wendy Dorrington: Normally we would kill him but not this time.

Apple Fritter: Yeah he needs to be locked up and have the key thrown away.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye. He needs to be locked up like a pot of haggis.

Stone Kirby: That is for sure!

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

King Solar: What he did makes him worthy of death.

Solar Eclipsa: But we're not going to kill him.

Amber Morning: Yeah Moordryd still loves him.

Spotlight: That's right.

Goro: Good. Lets do it!

Silverstream and team used fusions for Hermos and the Mouse Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

Dan Kuso VS Dodgeball Wizard

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: This is gonna be fun.

Dan Kuso: You got that right!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Dodgeball Wizard down.

Kai VS Pizza Xenomorph.

Pizza Xenomorph was next.

Kai: I'm not scared of you.

He fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

2012 Leo VS Dora Frankie

Dora Frankie was next.

2012 Leo: Bring it on Frankie!

He fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Artha Penn VS Corrosion Ninja Fushokuruga

Corrosion Ninja Fushokuruga was next.

Fushokuruga: I'm ready for this.

Artha: Me too.

He fired waves of light and blasted him down.

---

Shane Clarke VS Weather Wizard

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: This is gonna be awesome.

Shane Clarke: It sure will.

Shane fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Lionblood, Tangra and Trumpetdoom.

---

Lionblood, Tangra and Trumpetdoom Were next.

Lionblood: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Tangra: Yeah it sure will be!

Trumpetdoom: You ready for this?

Me: Always am.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed!

Casey: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chillman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION WARRIOR!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE CHAMELEON! JUNGLE FURY CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

They turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Me: Lets get them!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the cannon.

Lily Chillman: Charging!

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted all them all apart in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: OH YEAH! You three have failed this world!

Adagio Dazzle: That is for sure!

Aria Blaze: Yeah it is!

Sonata Dusk: But we showed them.

Then 3 lights appeared on each other their right ring fingers. Adagio had a ring with a Yellow Lionfish in the gem, Aria had a ring with a purple Trumpetfish in the gem and Sonata had a ring with a Blue Tang in the gem!

Adagio Dazzle: (GASP) Our own spirit animal rings!

Me: Cool!

Isabel came.

Isabel: Those three are perfect for you girls. Adagio, The Lionfish totem means that you are courageous. These folks might appear gentle and even weak-kneed on the outside, but don't be deceived; they are fearless and can take on any foe or opposition. In life, they are determined and have an unrelenting drive to succeed. Sonata, The tang fish was said to be able to swim upward against the strongest currents and was never afraid to take on challenges. As a result, the gods blessed the tang fish with good luck and prosperity. In addition to its symbolism of good fortune, the tang fish is also associated with strength and power. In Chinese culture, the tang fish is often seen as a symbol of strength and virility. This is likely due to its reputation for being able to swim against strong currents. As such, the tang fish is an ideal symbol for those looking to boost their strength and power. And Aria, The Trumpetfish is perfect for you When the fish spirit animal appears in your life, it brings a message of hope, and it empowers you to make the right decisions. The fish also brings the power of the water depths. People guided by the fish spirit have tremendous psychic powers and authority. Your spirit guide urges you to make use of these abilities. Fish spirit animal meaning is also linked to emotional healing. Are you feeling unstable? The spirit guide will show you how to find balance. Sometimes you may find yourself asking what do dreams about fish mean.

Aria Blaze: Wow! That is amazing.

Sonata Dusk: It sure is.

Then 3 lights came and they landed in their hands and they got Animal Crystals for the Lionfish, Blue Tang and the Trumpetfish. And they also got Crystal Sabers too.

---

## Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gakko

---

Gakko was next.

Gakko: Boy you guys faced 4 of us. That has to be a record.

Me: Boy it sure is! That is awesome.

Laney: I think that is awesome too.

Celica: It sure is.

Gakko: You guys had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his save and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Word Paynn, they're a massive collection of greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Dragon Boosters etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and large colored dragon heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the four dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets fire again!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Gakko and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Gakko you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped and everyone cheered!

Kitt Wonn: That was awesome!

Me: That was just a small demonstration. Now comes the main event.

Drillhorn: Let's go after Word now.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Runt: That dirtbag's going down!

Lunk: Got that right!

Laney: No way are we going to let him start another war!

Eli: I sense he's over in those mountains.

Me: Then lets get over there!

Nico: Yep. Get ready Word, (EYES GLOW RED) YOUR WAR CRIMES WILL NOT GO UNPUNISHED! IT'S TIME YOU PAY THE PRICE WITH HIGH QUALITY JAIL TIME!

We were off.

* * *

We arrived at the mountains and then we saw FREAKZEKIEL!

Artha: That's Freakzekiel!?

Me: Yep. He's Ezekiel that turned totally feral.

HE VOMITED and we jumped back and it burned a hole into the ground!

Kitt Wonn: THAT IS SICK!

Me: He has acid vomit.

Maria: (to me) I don't care if you want to eat his heart. We don't have time to be messing around with him.

That's when a figure snuck up behind him and pecked him in the back. We saw that it was Valiant!

Me: Valiant!

Valiant: Hey guys! I got this. You stop Word.

Me: Thanks Valiant. We owe you one.

Lewa: Let me help you guys!

Valiant: Okay.

We went into the mountains.

Tempest came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Tempest.

Tempest: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Qin: It sure will.

We hid behind some rocks and Tempest went up to WORD PAYNN!

Word Paynn: You must be Tempest. You're just in time for the second war between Dragons and humans to start.

Tempest: Or stop it just in time!

Word Paynn: Oh I think… Not!?

The spirits of the dragons appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then a massive jet of fire exploded out of the ground and it formed into a fire dragon! It roared ferociously and then out of a blast of fire it breathed from its mouth came us!

Me: Been a while Word.

Nico: Word Paynn you're under arrest for war crimes, terrorism and attempted murder.

Word Paynn: Nice to see you again Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Moordryd: Dad you have to stop this now.

Word Paynn: Son, you don't have to side with Team Loud Phoenix Storm. If you rejoin me again, I promise you'll have a place at. my side.

Moordryd: I admit to being conflicted, Dad. I've seen your noble side. But you leave me no choice. As long as you waste your gifts on villainy, I WILL stand against you.

Word Paynn: It seems I've been too permissive. Clearly, boy, you require… discipline.

Me: The only one that needs discipline is you Word. While spending the rest of your days in a nice dark prison cell in solitary confinement.

Word Paynn: Kelzaks, attack!

An army of Kelzaks appeared.

Me: Kelzaks! Now we're talking! Too bad Lothar is dead and banished to the Black Gates or he would have appeared tomorrow.

Nice: That's for sure.

I fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them all over the place.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

The Kelzaks jumped Artha and friends.

Artha and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Kelzaks.

Word Paynn: Now, Penn, you and your friends get to watch as the second war between humans and dragons begins. (to Moordryd)

And as for you. Moordryd, when we get home, I'm going to make you see things my way.

Maria: (fires water at Kelzaks) Fuck! What do we do?!

I teleported and kicked Word in his stomach and punched him down.

Trixie then got an idea.

Trixie: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend Artha and his friendsyour strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Release the Dragon"! Okay? 1,2…

All: RELEASE THE DRAGON!

Trixie: One more time! 1,2…

All: RELEASE THE DRAGON!

Trixie: Louder! 1,2…

All: RELEASE THE DRAGON!

Jamesdean5842: RELEASE THE DRAGON!

At this, Artha found the strength to get up.

Artha: Word, the second war between Dragons and humans will never come to pass!

With that, Beau knocked a nearby Kelzak to the ground.

Word: WHAT!

Artha: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Lance Penn: Didn't know we had so many people cheering for us.

Connor Penn: In this world and Gotham Royal York.

Kitt Wonn: You sure you're okay with fighting your dad, Moordryd?

Moordryd: I'm cool with it. There's no other choice anyway.

Parmon Sean: Let's get to it then!

Me: Lets bring the pain!

Laney: And it's going to hurt really bad!

Trixie: Can I transform with you guys?

Shane Clarke: Sure thing, Trixie.

Dan: Me and my team will send out our Bakugan too!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Bakugan Brawlers: BAKUGAN BRAWL!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed!

With that, Kouta uses his almost godly power to summon forth a strange blue belt with a latch on the top and what looks like a knife on the right, and a lock with an orange on it labeled "LS-07". Standing up slowly, Kouta places the belt on his waist, generating what looks like a side-image of a samurai warrior on the far left of the belt, then holds the lock out in front of him.)

Kouta: Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Kouta presses a black button on the side of the lock, causing it to unlock)

Orange Lockseed: Orange!

After unlocking the Lockseed, Kouta places it in the belt, below the latch, and closes the Lockseed again, looping it through the latch.

Sengoku Driver: Lock On!

With the Lockseed secured, a zipper in reality opens up over Kouta, revealing a giant orange. With the fruit in place, Kouta pulls the knife-like portion of his belt down, causing the orange on the Lockseed to fall, revealing a design of an orange-slice looking sword on it, and showing the interior of an orange on the rest of it as the knife-looking portion restores to it's normal position.

Sengoku Driver: Suiya! Orange Arms! Hanamichi, On Stage!

As the Sengoku Driver makes it's announcement, the giant orange lands on Kouta's head, generating blue and gold armor around his body before the orange unfolds to create chest and shoulder armor, while revealing a blue head with a large gold crest resembling a long crescent of some sort with a red front portion, with the back of the helmet being orange with a green dot on top of it with a silver mouthpiece an a visor resembling an orange slice, as a long sword with a gun barrel materializes on his hip, and the orange slice looking sword from the Lockseed appearing in his hand.

Mitsuzane: Henshin!

With that, Mitsuzane pushes a button on the side of the Lockseed, unlocking it)

Budou Lockseed: Budou!

Upon activation of the Lockseed, Mitsuzane places it into the slot on the Sengoku Driver and relocks it, causing a strange grape bunch like construct to materialize above his head)

Sengoku Driver: Lock on!

With the Lockseed secured, Mitsuzane pushes forces the knife section of the Sengoku Driver down, flipping the front panel of the Budou Lockseed down, revealing what looks like a cross section of grapes on one side and a grape gun on the now inverted panel

Sengoku Driver: Hai! Budou Arms! Ryu! Hou! Ha, Ha, Ha!

At this seeming battle cry, the grape bunch descends onto Mitsuzane, generating a green undersuit with gold accents before the grape bunch unfolds much like Kouta's orange did, revealing a Chinese warrior styled armor with helmet with a grape styled back and straight violet visor, a gun similar to the one on the Lockseed's flipped down panel materializes in his hand.

Takatora: Henshin.

With his battle cry known, Takatora opens the Lockseed he has with him)

Melon Energy Lockseed: Melon Energy!

At this pronouncement, a strange techno-melon materializes above Takatora as he places the Melon Energy Lockseed into the Genesis Driver and locking it in place.

Genesis Driver: Lock on!

After locking in the Lockseed, Takatora forces a silver panel on the Genesis Driver across a track to hit the Melon Energy Lockseed, splitting the front panel into three pieces revealing the melon cross section beneath it, all the while funneling a strange orange liquid into a reservoir at the bottom of the Genesis Driver

Genesis Driver: Soda! Melon Energy Arms!

With that, the techno-melon descends onto Takatora, generating a white and black battle suit with gold accents as the melon splits open, the left side armor folding to the right to create more armor on the right shoulder, before revealing a helmet reminiscent of a samurai helmet mixed with a melon rind, and a straight orange visor, with a bow similar to Ryoma's in his hand.

Kaito Kumon: Henshin

With his battle cry known, Kaito presses the button on the side of his Lockseed, unlocking it)

Banana Lockseed: Banana!

After opening the Banana Lockseed, a giant banana appears over Kaito's head as he places the Sengoku Driver on his waist before placing the Lockseed into the Driver and locking it in.

Sengoku Driver: Lock On!

As fanfare starts to play, Kaito pulls the knife part down, flipping down the panel on the Banana Lockseed, revealing a cross section of the three bananas on the body of the Lockseed, and a picture of a lance on the panel

Sengoku Driver: Come On! Banana Arms! Knight of Spear!

As this happens, the armor banana lands on Kaito's head generating red and silver armor before splitting open forming the oddly off-balance shoulder pads, revealing the knight-looking helmet, with a yellow eyepiece behind the visor, marked with ends of a banana on either side of his head, and generating a lance that resembles a peeled banana, with the peel serving as a hand guard, in his hand.

Troy: No wars are benficial to anyone.

Tsukasa: This is no exception!

Me: All they bring is nothing but death, destruction, pain and suffering.

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force White

Kamen Ride: Wolf Warrior

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) NUCLEAR SOVEREIGN 6!

She summoned P'Andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, X-Ray, X-Squad Universe Pyron, Dennis and Reign of Fire Dragons along with all the fire members of the M.O.E.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Lets make this a fun day to remember!

Qin: We will do that!

Trixie Lulamoon: I have had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Word Paynn.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she's surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns as she unholstered her massive Trixie Lulamoon's Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Magician Humility from her back, and as she approached Word Paynn, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Trixie Lulamoon: You absolutely make me sick, Word Paynn. You have caused both your own son and his friends nothing but pain and suffering because of your desire to start another Dragon Human War, one that'll spell the end for both races, and all for your own lust for power and desire for destruction. That's something I cannot forgive, as the Alicorn Princess of Humility, you are hereby sentenced to death for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Word Paynn: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Trixie Lulamoon emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Trixie Lulamoon grew from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and magic emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Humility and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Humility and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Trixie Lulamoon has on a long-sleeved dark blue hoodie with stars and magic on it, sleeveless purple dress with her cutie mark on it, dark blue socks, blue and purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars and magic on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sapphire blue angel wings with purple tips on the large sapphire blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her horn got longer, and her light blue tail grew longer. Trixie Lulamoon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's massive Trixie Lulamoon's Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Magician Humility and all the greatsword and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trixie Lulamoon's Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Magician Humility, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sapphire blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Trixie Lulamoon, Alicorn Princess of Humility, Redeemed Magician of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Starlight Glimmer, Archenemy of Fritz Drizzle Also Known As The Tempest, Loving Sister of Artha Paynn and His Friends, Destroyer of Word Paynn, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic and Alicorns"

トリクシー・ルラムーン、謙遜のアリコーン・プリンセス、救われた馬術の魔術師、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スターライト・グリマーの友人、テンペストとしても知られるフリッツ・ドリズルの大敵、アーサ・ペインとその友人たちの愛する姉妹、ワード・ペインの破壊者、破壊者と悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、リデンプション・スクワッド、そしてマスター・オブ・マジックとアリコーン

Trixie Lulamoon's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN REDEMPTION JUSTICE AND DIVINE STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Trixie Lulamoon's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Word Paynn saw it, he flew into a homicidal rage and went at Trixie to kill her, but Trixie fired a powerful barrage of sapphire blue energy blasts with stars, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Word Paynn and sent him flying into a wall, but he's not out yet, and now, he's even more pissed off than ever.

Artha: Whoa, so that…?!

Trixie Lulamoon: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Starstorm Magic Humility Alicorn and Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Humility Alicorn Love) **This is only my Phase 1 transformation, Artha, my Phase 2 transformation's coming up soon, and it's against another of Linky's old enemies from the past.**

Lincoln explained to them about The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and all the harm those monsters had done five years ago, which ended with Lincoln getting them expelled and they swore revenge on Lincoln, and now, five years later, they broke out to get their revenge.

Artha: Jeez, those girls are nothing but a bunch of monsters!

Me: Pure bad to the bone, and so far, the ones who've been killed by Lincoln and several members of his harem were Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, and Natalie Everett.

Nico: Now, Lincoln and Trixie are going to kill Morgana Wesley, but she won't be alone, she's also going to bring Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, the leader of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters with her, but Lincoln always has a way to keep those other monster bitches contained.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's always gotten them really really mad beyond imagination.

Artha: Release the Dragon!

Kouta: This is our stage now.

Artha unleashed a golden light and he and Beau went Golden!

Me: We would normally say our battle cries but that is for killing you.

Nico: That's right! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! ATTACK!

WE WENT AT THEM!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We blasted and punched and pulverized the Kelzaks and blasted them all over. Then we went at Word and punched and kicked and bashed him.

Dan: (gets out Dodgeball Wizard's Lockseed) Drago! See if this helps!

He activated it and they fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lloyd Montgomery: (gets out Evil Grave Clobber's Lockseed) A watery Grave awaits!

He activated it and fired waves of water and blasted him all over and drenched him.

2012 Donnie: (gets out Evil Choimpy Mage's Lockseed) Chompy power!

He activated it and fired Chompy's and they bit Word's legs. OUCH!

Kaito Kumon: (gets out Forces of Nature Lockseed) Now this is getting interesting!

He activated it and fired waves of earth, wind, fire and water and blasted him all over.

Word went at Moordryd and he got kicked in his face.

Word really felt that!

Word Paynn: Ignorant boy! This is not a world, a universe, in which a free man can't afford to be soft. I will teach you to be ruthless, Moordryd Paynn! Even if I must beat that lesson into your skull! (charges at Moordryd)

Decepshun got in Word's way and knocked him to the ground.

Moordryd: (solmenly gets out Evil Dr. Krankcase's Lockseed) I believe that was fairly ruthless, Dad. I hope it made you proud.

He activated it and fired sludge blasts and drenched him. I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Cam Watanabe: (gets out Arachnitor's Lockseed) Time for spider action!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Shane: Battlizer Mode, Engage!

Shane donned his Red Wind Ninja Battleizer!

Kouta presses a button on the Lockseed, not causing the lock on the top to open, but rather causing a small key to emerge from the point on the bottom

Kiwami Lockseed: Fruits Basket!

At the sound of this, a whole lot of fruit armors emerge. Of course present are the Orange, Banana, and Grapes used by Kouta, Takatora, and Mitsuzane, but there is also a Melon similar to what Zangetsu's armor is made from as well as Acorn, Pinecone, Durian, Pineapple, Strawberry, Watermelon, Lemon, Cherry, Peach, Walnut, Mango, and Kiwi armors as well. As the armors finish materializing, a port forms where the faceplate on Gaim's Sengoku Driver once was, which allows him to turn the Kiwami Lockseed on it's side, insert it into the port and turn it, revealing a second panel on the Kachidoki Lockseed, which bears a series of fruit half-cross sections on top and a portrait of Kachidoki Arms' head on the panel, as well as opening the panel on the Kiwami Lockseed, revealing the other half of the cross sections on the body and a silver variant of Kouta's head with a pointed helmet and large version of his crest over a rainbow visor on the panel

Sengoku Driver: Lock Open! Kiwami Arms! Dai, Dai, Dai, Dai, Dai Shogun!

As this announcement goes off, the fruit armors converge in a circle around Kouta, and fly into him, breaking off the Kachidoki Arms, revealing silver armor, with a red cape attached to his back, and a chestplate consisting of several fruits on a black background.

We blasted him all over the place with everything.

Cybertron Red Alert, Cybertron Scattershot, Ransack and Firestar used the Autobot and Velocitron Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Firestar's weapons 100-fold, turned Cybertron Red Alert's rocket into a massive plasma cannon, had Scattershot's missile launchers get more blasters and cannons and turned Ransack's booster into a blaster!

Me: My turn for that! Leobreaker, Wingsaber! Lets do it!

Leobreaker: You got it!

Wingsaber: YEAH!

They then powered up with me!

Me: J.D. KNUDSON, SONIC SAVAGE CLAWWING MODE!

I was ready!

Me: CYBER KEY POWER!

I had the Cyber Planet Keys flow into my device and I got Starscream's blaster cannons, Hot Shot's missile blasters, Red Alert's cannon, Scattershot's blaster cannons, Crumplezone's shoulder cannons, Thundercracker's thunder cannon, Optimus Prime's cannon, Scourge's Dragon Heads, Quickmix's cannon, Galvatron's blaster, Leobreaker's claws, Wingsaber's cannon and Thunderblast's rocket cannon.

I WAS FULLY LOADED AND ARMED!

Nico: WHOA! That is fully armed and loaded!

I fired a massive barrage of missiles and energy.

Cybertron Red Alert and Firestar: PLASMA MEGA BLAST!

Cybertron Scattershot and Ransack: SCATTER SUPER FURY BLAST!

Trains of the Rainbow and Six Gum Gang: WESTERN TRAIN RAINBOW BLAST!

Fire Bakugan Power and Dodgeball Wizard: FIRE DODGEBALL BLAST!

Zodiac Star Magic and Count Spankulot: ZODIACT SPANK STAR SHOWER!

Goddess of Light and David Cain: GODDESS OF LIGHT MEGABLAST!

Frost Power Princess and White Lightning: FROST POWER PRINCESS BLAST!

Jawbreaker Force and Black Lance: JAWBREAKER FORCE BLAST!

Blue Super Mega Power and MetalSeadramon: BLUE RIVER OF POWER BLAST!

Earth Titan of the North and Lythos: EARTH TITAN NORTH BLAST!

Spirit Detective Fury and Black Manta: MANTA FURY BLAST!

Ninja Mermaid Force and Puppetmon: NINJA MERMAID BLAST WAVE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts,

Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF HONESTY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT NIGHT DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Artha Penn, Kitt, Trixie Lulamoon, me, Twilight Sparkle and Nico:

DRAGON RETRIBUTION FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DRAGON ELEMENT STYLE: BAHAMUT!

Entrapta: DRAGON LIGHTNING STYLE: BLACK DRAGON!

perfuma: DRAGON NATURE STYLE: FAERIE DRAGON!

Frosta: DRAGON ICE STYLE: BLUE DRAGON!

Jessica Shannon: DRAGON STING STYLE: GOLD DRAGON!

Peni Parker: DRAGON WEB STYLE: SILVER DRAGON!

Sara Crewe: DRAGON JEWEL STYLE: AMETHYST DRAGON!

Sailor Mini Moon: DRAGON MOON STYLE: TIAMAT!

Mai Shiranui: DRAGON FIRE STYLE: RED-EYES BLACK DRAGON!

Yuna Kamihara: DRAGON WATER STYLE: TRISHULA, DRAGON OF THE ICE BARRIER!

Toph: DRAGON EARTH STYLE: LIFE STREAM DRAGON!

Makoto Nanaya: DRAGON WIND STYLE: STARDUST DRAGON!

Makoto: DRAGON LIGHT STYLE: BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON!

Ibuki: DRAGON DARK STYLE: RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND!

Shantae: DRAGON MAGIC STYLE: THE WINGED DRAGON OF RA!

Akko: DRAGON STAR STYLE: FIREWALL DRAGON SINGULARITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dragons.

Lincoln and his harem: DRAGON FINAL SMASH: DRAGON HADOUKEN!

They fired massive barrage of Hadoukens based on the dragons of Yu-Gi-Oh and Dungeons & Dragons right at Word Paynn.

Ninja Storm Rangers: Thunderstorm Cannon!

Kouta steps back and turns the Kiwami Lockseed twice more

Kiwami Lockseed: Musou Saber! Hinawa Daidai DJ Ju!

As this pronouncement is made, Kouta's gun-sword materializes in one hand, and in the other a massive gun with what looks like an orange mixed with a turntable on one side. But Kouta doesn't focus on the gun, as he extends a section over the barrel and merges the Hinawa Daidai DJ Ju with the Musou Saber, creating an even bigger sword. Seeing this is happening, Kaito and Mitsuzaneeach activate their Sengoku Drivers again, Kaito doing this twice and Mitsuzane three times, but this is not cutting the Lockseeds further but rather channeling more energy into their weapons)

Sengoku Driver (Baron): Come On! Banana Au Lait!

Sengoku Driver (Ryugen): Hai! Budou Sparkling!

Seeing the preparation, Takatora removes the Lockseed from his Genesis Driver and places it in a port on his bow)

Sonic Arrow: Lock On!

Lockseed secured, Takatora draws back the Sonic Arrow and prepares to shoot it. This gives Kouta the signal to activate his finishing move, activating his Sengoku Driver twice.

Sengoku Driver (Gaim): Suiya! Kiwami Au Lait!

With that battle call, energy constructs of fruit begin to swirl around Kouta's blade, as the energy forming around Kaito's lance starts to take shape as, no surprise, a banana, and Mitsuzane's gun is overflowing with energy in the form of grapes. And in one moment, all the energy across all 4 fighters is released. Mitsuzane and

Takatora release their shots, Kaito impales Word with the energy-projection extended lance and Gaim slashes straight through Word.

The blasts all converged and they hit Word and exploded with incredible force and power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive and so powerful and so devastating that it shook the planet!

When the smoke cleared he was down.

Me: It's over for you Word!

Word: This isn't over. Not by a long shot!

A giant dragon appeared as Word hopped onto it.

Me: WHOA! That is a massive Dragon!

Nico: We need Megazord Power!

Ninja Storm Rangers: Storm Megazord!

Cam: Samurai Star Megazord!

They summoned their zords!

Ninja Storm Rangers: HURRICANE ULTRAZORD!

They summoned the Mammoth Zord and turned into the Hurricane Ultrazord!

Kouta: Our turn now!

The Gaim Riders then summoned their own Ultra Super Zord and it was of all the fruits and vegetables of the world and in the Helheim Forest! It was called THE HELHEIM EDEN SUPERZORD!

We were in awe!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is awesome!

Kouta: It sure is!

Lillian: That is so awesome!

Kouta: Wow! I'll say! Lets get him!

Me: Fire!

Ninja Storm Rangers and Gaim Riders: NINJA FRUIT OMEGA BLAST!

They fired massive waves of energy and elements and fruits and the blasts all hit Word and his dragon and the dragon exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

His dragon was dead and Word was down.

I slapped the cuffs on him.

Lincoln made a focusing lens and he'd fired a rainbow energy blast into it, and thanks to the focusing lens, the rainbow energy blast became even more concentrated and more powerful, and it hits Word Paynn, and he was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains.

Word Paynn: You think you've won?! You think this is the end?! I'll break out and I'll make sure to kill every last one of you!

Lincoln: Where you're going, you won't be attempting to break out ever again.

Lincoln had Word Paynn put in an indestructible rainbow crystal prison and he was going to be sent to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Extreme Isolation Wing, reserved only for the most insane and dangerous, and it's where he will stay there until the day he dies.

Moordryd: It's over, Father, your days of trying to start another Dragon Human War are over.

Nico: You got that right, Moordryd. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down Word Paynn and stopped him from trying to start another Dragon Human War.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Morgana Wesley.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Morgana Wesley.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Morgana Wesley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin

Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Morgana Wesley: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she's surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns as she unholstered her massive Trixie Lulamoon's Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Alicorn

Magician Humility from her back, and as she approached Morgana Wesley, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Trixie Lulamoon: You really are everything that Linky has said you all are: remorseless, heartless, evil, bad to the bone, murderous, bloodthirsty, and vengeful, but you know what, Morgana Wesley, you would have some nerve to break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, and the same goes with the rest of your cronies inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, I'm not putting up with that. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and as The Alicorn Princess of Humility, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes against the state of Michigan, along with the town of Royal Woods, and against Lincoln Loud and all those close to him.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Morgana Wesley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Trixie Lulamoon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Trixie Lulamoon grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and magic emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Humility, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Humility, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Trixie Lulamoon has on a long-sleeved dark blue hoodie with stars and magic on it, sleeveless purple dress with her cutie mark on it, dark blue socks, blue and purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars and magic on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sapphire blue angel wings with purple tips on the large sapphire blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her horn got longer, and her light blue tail grew longer. Trixie Lulamoon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's massive Trixie Lulamoon's Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Alicorn Magician Humility and all the greatsword and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trixie Lulamoon's Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Alicorn Magician Humility, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sapphire blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Trixie Lulamoon, Alicorn Princess of Humility, Redeemed Magician of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Friend of Starlight Glimmer, Archenemy of Fritz Drizzle Also Known As The Tempest, Loving Sister of Artha Paynn and His Friends, Destroyer of Word Paynn, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic and Alicorns"

トリクシー・ルラムーン、謙遜のアリコーン・プリンセス、救われた馬術の魔術師、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スターライト・グリマーの友人、テンペストとしても知られるフリッツ・ドリズルの大敵、アーサ・ペインとその友人たちの愛する姉妹、ワード・ペインの破壊者、破壊者と悪のスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、ドゥームズデイ 23 の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、リデンプション・スクワッド、そしてマスター・オブ・マジックとアリコーン

Trixie Lulamoon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN REDEMPTION JUSTICE AND DIVINE STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN LOVE!

We were amazed by Trixie Lulamoon's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Morgana Wesley saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Trixie, but Trixie fired fired a powerful barrage of sapphire blue energy blasts with stars, magic, and Alicorns at Morgana Wesley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Trixie again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Morgana Wesley and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Starlight Glimmer: Wow, Trixie's transformed into her Super Angel-

Alicorn-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, that's really awesome!

Trixie: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Starstorm Magic Humility Alicorn Angel and Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Humility Alicorn Love) That's right, Starlight. Now, I think it's your turn to transform, Hannah.

Hannah: Right, there's no way we're letting Morgana hurt our man.

Suddenly, Hannah's eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink and black energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, and phoenixes, and as she approached Morgana Wesley, she left pink and black energy, darkness, dark flames, stars, and phoenixes with every step.

Hannah: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Morgana Wesley, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Hannah was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and black energy with darkness, dark flames, and stars surrounding it, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a midnight black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Morgana Wesley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hannah emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hannah grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long black hair with pink highlights, she has neon pink eyes and a pink and black energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped

Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hannah has on a long-sleeved lavender sweater, black skirt, lavender stockings knee-high black boots, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Hannah felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with pink tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Hannah has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hannah's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and black energy, darkness, dark flames, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Hannah's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Star Phoenix Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Star Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and pink etchings and a phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with pink gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black dragon head with a pink gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Hannah has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian

Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Hannah, Friend of Girl Jordan and Mollie, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Morgana Wesley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Pink Fire, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ハンナ、ガール・ジョーダンとモリーの友人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、モルガナ・ウェスリーの駆逐艦リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団、駆逐艦とスレイヤー悪の、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック ゲートのマスター、そして闇、ダーク ファイア、ピンク ファイア、スターのマスター、とフェニックス

Hannah has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK SHADOW PINK FIRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK SHADOW PINK FIRE PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK SHADOW PINK FIRE PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Hannah's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Morgana Wesley saw it, she went fucking crazy again and she aimed her machine gun to fire at Hannah, but Hannah fired a barrage of pink and black energy blasts with darkness, dark fire, pink fire, stars, and phoenixes at Morgana Wesley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Hannah again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Morgana Wesley and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: You said it, Hannah's transformed into her Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Morgana Wesley and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Morgana Wesley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Hannah: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Darkness Star Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Star Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Hannah and Trixie Lulamoon.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Morgana Wesley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Trixie Lulamoon, Hannah, and Lincoln went after Morgana Wesley, who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and black energy, sapphire blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Morgana Wesley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he, Trixie, and Hannah attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Morgana Wesley got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Trixie, Hannah, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Morgana Wesley's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal

Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Morgana Wesley by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln, Hannah, and Trixie fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with darkness, magic, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Morgana Wesley, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Morgana Wesley's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Morgana Wesley: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Morgana Wesley. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Morgana Wesley's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Morgana Wesley: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Hannah, Trixie, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Trixie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Hannah's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Isabella Morgana. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Hannah: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got twelve more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Morgana Wesley, Linky, you too, Trixie.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hannah.

Trixie: That really was a lot of fun.

Suddenly, Trixie and Hannah wrapped their arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as their chests pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and their stomachs pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to the faces of Trixie Lulamoon and Hannah, they kissed passionately as they moved their arms and placed their hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness and stars and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln, Trixie, and Hannah absorbed the stars and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's what I call a dose of cosmic dark phoenix Alicorn justice. Lincoln, Trixie, Hannah, you three did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Morgana Wesley, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Melanie Landon, which means you and I are up next, Persephone.

Persephone: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Skylander Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow: we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Spotlight.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Spotlight: Maria Taiyou, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Light, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the

Skylanders, and as Maria grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Light, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Light Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of darkness. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Maria really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Maria became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Light, and she also had the additional help of Spotlight and the other Light Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Light, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Maria.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Maria hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Maria hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Luan, and Maria has more than once used her skills in light to put Luan in her place and cause trouble on that psychopathic, deranged, homicidal prankster, and she even told her off saying that Luan's a crazed sadistic psychopathic prankster who enjoys torturing her older brother and everyone around her with her lethal pranks, that she's an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm she's inflicted, and even worse, Maria called Luan an insane homicidal prank-crazed demon who used her love for pranks to inflict pain on everyone who got in her way!

We gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

I put his jaw back.

Nico: She called her all that?! Oh, I wouldn't be surprised if Luan came charging right at her with intent to kill her.

Lincoln: She did, but she should've known if she messes with the bull, she gets the horns! You'll hear the whole story about that tomorrow.

Me: Trust me, Nico, you're going to like hearing this story, and the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling we'll be facing tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue is Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud, a fox who enjoys causing fear and making peoples' fears come to life, and even worse, she feeds on the fears of people to grow stronger, but if someone who's proven to be a courageous and brave hero, only that person can put an end to Fear Fox's madness.

Lincoln: Which is what we're going to do to her tomorrow, J.D., we're going to show that fearmonger that bravery and courage are infinite times stronger than fear, and we'll bring an end to her madness and save everyone from being driven insane by fear.

Valiant pecked Freakzekiel many times.

He was knocked out from it.

Lewa: What do you guys want to do now?

We came back.

Marluxia: And with that, the second Dragon and Human war has been successfully averted.

Me: That is for sure.

Black Knight Ghost: And Word is in jail.

Me: Going to jail. I want to see how he reacts going there.

Xigbar: (to Valiant and his friends) You guys helped too.

Valiant: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time Valiant.

Valiant: Think nothing of it.

Artha: See you guys in 7 days.

Valaint: See you then.

Valiant saluted and we saluted too before Artha offered him some birdseed in his hand. Valiant happily ate all of it.

Pyros: What about Freakzekiel?

Lewa: Which half?

Goro: Did you cut him horizontally or vertically?

Valiant: Actually he is knocked out.

Lewa showed him and then I went over to him.

Me: Sorry you have to see this.

I plunged my hand into his chest and ripped out his beating heart and then I ate it whole!

Sakura Knudson: THAT IS DISGUSTING!

I then swallowed it.

Me: (GULP) YUCK! Tastes like grass mixed with cheese and rat poop!

Nico: YUCK!

I then banished his spirit to the Black Gates.

Me: Sorry you guys had to see that.

Nico: No worries. But this was awesome! Trixie you did great on your mission.

Trixie Lulamoon: This was an awesome mission well completed by The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Starlight Glimmer: That's my awesome magic buddy!

Me: Yep!

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Artha Penn: (To the viewers) You start a war and you will pay for it big time.

Me: That is for sure.

We went back to the ship and went back to Earth and then we got the Dragon Booster Team settled in and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Dragon Booster was an awesome and amazing show! It was a really awesome story too. Lasted from October 23, 2004 - December 23, 2006 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia And Sailor Traverse Town as well as Chemistro, M.O.E. Sinestro, Cenicienta, Kazarina, Yost Chemistro and Soupy Man and we're going to a planet made of different flavors of ice cream and it's going to be a cold and tasty one. Also we're going to battle Another Sinestro and Another Chemistro and that one is going to be awesome. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Stunfisk named Lina Tako and she is Nico's friend from Japan.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Persephone and Lincoln VS. Melanie Landon

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Madagascar, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud, a fox who enjoys causing fear and making peoples' fears come to life, and even worse, she feeds on the fears of people to grow stronger, but if someone who's proven to be a courageous and brave hero, only that person can put an end to Fear Fox's madness. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Maria Taiyou, Gene-Slammer of Spotlight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Light, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Maria grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Light, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Light Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of darkness. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Maria really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Maria became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Light, and she also had the additional help of Spotlight and the other Light Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Light, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Maria, and although Maria hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Maria hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Luan, and Maria has more than once used her skills in light to put Luan in her place and cause trouble on that psychopathic, deranged, homicidal prankster, and she even told her off saying that Luan's a crazed sadistic psychopathic prankster who enjoys torturing her older brother and everyone around her with her lethal pranks, that she's an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm she's inflicted, and even worse, Maria called Luan an insane homicidal prank-crazed demon who used her love for pranks to inflict pain on everyone who got in her way!

BARODIUS IS BACK AND HE IS AFTER REVENGE! He is coming to kill Dan and make him suffer for defeating him and we're going to make sure he is destroyed for good in this awesome Earth Day Adventure.

See you all next time.

# REVENGE OF BARODIUS

## Barodius is Back

---

In the early morning hours of 3:25 AM, I was in The Dream World, and with me are Natilee and Princess Luna, and we were in Lincoln's dream.

Me: Whoa, we're here in Lincoln's dream.

Natilee: More like his nightmare regarding The Harvester, Dad.

Princess Luna: We've got to give him a hand, I fear something else is responsible for this.

Me: I agree, Princess Luna.

We flew across the skies, and then, we saw Lincoln.

Me: Lincoln!

Lincoln: J.D., Natilee, Princess Luna, what are you guys doing here?

Me: We came here to help you destroy The Harvester, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I can't! He's too powerful! Something's making him like this! (Realizes who it was) Oh no, Fear Fox!

Natilee: Lily's hypothetical Akumatized self?!

Lincoln: It has to be, she's using my fear of The Harvester to grow stronger. Guys, we need to end The Harvester and this for good, and then, Fear Fox is going to get the beating of her life for what she's tried to do to me.

Princess Luna: The Harvester's not far from here.

We flew to The Harvester's corn fields, and we began rescuing the many victims he's going to kill, and they escaped.

?: YOU HAVE RUINED MY HARVEST!

Suddenly, we saw our target: The Harvester, and he was furious that we ended his harvest.

Lincoln: You were the main cause of my nightmares, but not anymore, you're nothing more than a nightmare who needs to be destroyed for good. Let's get him, guys!

Me: Yeah! Let's put this nightmare to rest for good!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope and I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and I transformed, and we went after The Harvester, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, midnight blue energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Harvester and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

The Harvester tried to attack us with his scythe, but we dodged it, and we slashed off his arms as he screamed in excruciating pain. Then, Lincoln approached The Harvester with his massive greatsword in hand and he raised it above his head and above The Harvester.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Rest in Peace!**

Finally, Lincoln brought his massive greatsword down and slashed off The Harvester's head, and his evil spirit was sent to The Black Gates and Lincoln's nightmare has come to a permanent end. We cheered as we holstered our greatswords and powered down. Then, Lincoln ran up to us and hugged us, and we returned it.

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D., Princess Luna, and Natilee.

Me: You're welcome, buddy.

We then woke up, and Lincoln was now freed of his nightmare of The Harvester for good, and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked to find out Fear Fox, Lily's hypothetical Akumatized self was responsible for prolonging Lincoln's nightmare so she could feed on his fear and grow stronger.

Nico: That miserable fearmongering fox, she's going to pay for this on your rescue today, Lincoln.

Drakus: I got a shotgun with her name on it!

Sebastian Mendez: Drakus, no, we're going to capture her and send her to Vypra.

Me: I agree with Sebastian, dude.

Nico: Same here.

Drakus: No, she won't get away with this, she dies here and now!

Sebastian Mendez: Are you trying to disobey Nico's direct order that we're not to kill Fear Fox? You trying to be some big shot Rambo out to kill potential choices for The Masters of Evil?! Huh, is that what you're trying to do?!

We heard what Sebastian said and we knew it all too well: he's starting to do a Pesto Rant.

Drakus: Uh… , yes?

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: OH, SHOOT! DRAKUS, YOU JUST SHOT YOURSELF IN THE FOOT!

Quickstrike: That guy is cold slag.

Sebastian Mendez: THAT'S IT! (Pounces on Drakus and they get into a fight cloud) I'LL SHOW YOU WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU TRY TO DISOBEY A DIRECT ORDER FROM YOUR LEADER! HOW ABOUT A LITTLE DISCIPLINE UPSIDE YOUR HEAD, YOU MUSHU PORK BRAIN! I'LL MAKE GRAVY OUT OF YOUR BACKBONE, YOU BIG SACK OF GARBANZO BEANS!

We busted out laughing.

May: (LAUGHS) Oh man, Nico, we might need to make Sebastian an official enforcer.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Good idea.

Then, Sebastian got off Drakus, and he was really mangled. Then, his superhuman regeneration kicked in and he was healed.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to a new food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen

Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia And Sailor Traverse Town as well as Chemistro, M.O.E. Sinestro, Cenicienta, Kazarina, Yost Chemistro and Soupy Man as well as the Emmie Arctica and Vicky Ann Ursus and this was going to be an awesome and fun one.

Xenia: I hope this planet is going to be a fun one.

Qin: Me too! I have a feeling this one will be exciting.

Lola: I have that feeling myself.

Varie: Same here.

Matau: I'm really excited for this one myself. I hope it's a good one.

Arrietty: Same with me too. I am going to love this one.

Sakura Knudson: I am excited too.

Nico: Matau, I want to thank you, Chemistro, and your teams are coming. And while your missions are going on.

Matau: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun and awesome.

Amanda Benson: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Amanda, remember when we first met you?

Amanda Benson: I sure do. You guys arrived and helped me fight a massive army of zombies in Kentucky.

Me: That was so awesome and epic. It reminded me of the movie Battle Los Angeles.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah that was so epic.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Your adventure was the first Goosebumps book

Me: Welcome to Dead House.

Camie: (GULP) That must've been a scary one.

Nico: It sure was.

Sakura Knudson: No offense Nico but I never was a fan of the Goosebumps books. But after how bro told me that you guys destroyed numerous monsters from them I find them all very awesome.

Me: It's true.

Nico: Yeah and none taken.

Me: That was so awesome yesterday.

Nico: Looks like we have to prepare for another war… NOT!

Me: That is good! Word Paynn is now in jail.

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: But Trixie did so much awesome fun there.

Lana: That was so awesome too!

Nico: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: I honestly am proud of Trixie.

Starlight Glimmer: I am too Twilight.

Me: We all are. Starlight you helped Trixie become an awesome friend and an amazing magician.

Camie: I agree there. She is amazing at what she does.

Nico: Yep. I'm proud of Trixie too.

Eli: All of us are.

Camie: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: She went from being a jerk to a good friend.

Me: Did start out as a jerk but now she is an awesome friend.

Maria: And a great member of the Redemption Squad.

Nico: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: But I'm happy for Trixie.

Anna Anyanova: Me too and she is also teaching Lincoln some awesome new magic tricks.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Maria: We're here.

We saw that we were at a planet that had multiple colors all over it.

Me: From up here it looks like a flower and nature planet.

Nico: Yeah it sure does.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went down to the planet and it was cold and we put on our parkas and then we got closer and landed and to our shock and amazement we saw it was a planet made entirely of ice cream!

Me: WHOA! A planet made of ice cream!

Nico: I scream for ice cream!

Sunset Shimmer: This is so amazing!

Lola: Wow! I LOVE ICE CREAM!

Camie: Who DOESN'T love ice cream?

Me: I brought lots of ice cream scoops!

I got out an ice cream table and some cones, cups and bowls along with sprinkles, syrups and toppings.

Me: Help yourselves guys.

We got scoops and toppings and more.

Nico was eating like crazy.

Me: WHOA! Nico slow down! You'll get the brain freeze!

Nico: Mmm! What did… (BOINK!) GAAAAGH! BRAIN FREEZE!

Me: I warned you.

I was eating my favorite flavor, Mint Chip.

Me: (SLURPS) Ahh! I love mint chip.

Sakura Knudson was eating cotton candy.

Sakura Knudson: (SLURP) Mmm! Cotton Candy is my favorite.

Eli: (SLURPS) Yummy! I love Orange Sherbet.

Leni: I totes love pistachio. (SLURPS)

Laney: (SLURPS) I love chocolate with marshmallows on top.

Lola: (SLURPS) Raspberry is for me.

Maria was eating too

Maria: (SLURPS) Bubble Gum is my favorite. (Chewing gum and blowing bubbles)

POP!

Maria: (LAUGHS)

Nico: But I love all flavors of ice cream.

Me: At least this planet doesn't have the worst flavors of Ice Cream.

May: Define worst.

Me: Those are flavors like garlic, pickles, onions, sweat socks, squid ink and black licorice.

All: EW!

Nico: That would be gross!

Lana: I would like them.

We laughed!

Me: That you would Lana.

Sunset Shimmer: What's the spiciest flavor ice cream?

Me: Carolina Reaper Ice Cream.

Nico: WHOA! That would be a deadly one.

Me: Yeah but that would be for me.

Nico: (LAUGHS) You love spicy food.

Maria: Kazarina, it's fitting that you're with us in this rescue.

Kazarina: Why's that?

Maria: Because we might be going after Barodius later.

Me: I have that same feeling myself. (SLURPS) When we face him I'm going to unleash all of my wrath on him.

Kazarina: I know you can do it J.D.

Me: (SLURPS) With the level of power I have it won't be a problem.

Nico: Yeah.

I was eating Chocolate Ice Cream with oreo cookies and gummy worms.

Nico: Chocolate Mud Ice Cream.

Rarity: EW!

Me: Rarity it's not really Dirt. It's made with chocolate ice cream and has oreo cookie crumbles, chocolate sprinkles and gummy worms.

Rarity: Oh. That's okay then.

Kazarina: You might have to consider that it might not be merely Barodius that you're facing.

Lumagrowl: And that he might not be alone.

Me: I have a feeling he won't be alone.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: He might have a clone of Dharak with him.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found them! Whoa! We have some new ones. We have Another Kardiak, Another Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, and Another Super Bananas, Another Coconuts (Sonic), Another Sinestro and Another Chemistro.

Me: Kardiak that beating Biomechanical heart? Whoa!

Nico: But who are the Syrup Gang?

Me: Oh they are anthropomorphic bottles of flavor syrups and they wanted to destroy all people that eat ice cream.

Nico: GEEZ! And the Super Bananas?

Me: Bananas made super and they wanted revenge on humans for eating bananas.

Nico: Crazy!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Who goes first?

Eli: Another Kardiak is up first.

Me: As much as it pains me for this Sapphire Nautilus is going to face him.

Nico: J.D. are you sure that's a good idea? You know she went through so much pain right?

Me: I do but we have to give her a shot.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Send her in then.

Me: I'll be right back.

I teleported back to the estate.

I went into her room and she was sitting on her bed lost in thought.

Me: Sapphire?

Sapphire saw me.

Me: Sapphire are you doing okay?

Sapphire Nautilus: J.D. I think I'm a freak.

Me: Sapphire why do you say that?

Sapphire Nautilus: Because I'm a gene-slammer for Thumpback as well as the daughter of a rapist!

Me: Sapphire your father did all that to you and you are not a freak. You were given incredible power and you have amazing gifts to share with the world. You can do anything that is amazing.

Sapphire Nautilus: What's the point? I can never look at myself in the mirror again! I will never be human again.

Poromon: (flies into her room) That's not true!

Me: Yeah Sapphire come on don't talk like that. You are not a freak. Team Rocket made you into the gene-slammer of Thumpback who is one of the skylanders. They have a great deal of power just like what you were given.

Sapphire Nautilus: Then you are lucky! (Tears up) YOU DON'T KNOW WHAT I WENT THROUGH! MY FATHER DID THIS TO ME! HE RAPED ME CONSTANTLY! HE DROVE MY MOTHER AND SISTER AWAY! HE TORMENTED AND ABUSED ME! AND HE BURNED DOWN MY ENTIRE SCHOOL AND KILLED ALL MY FRIENDS! I LOVED THEM AND HE TOOK EVERYTHING AWAY FROM ME! YOU DON'T KNOW HOW MUCH PAIN I WAS GIVEN!

Me: Sapphire you're right. I don't know what that's like. But we have seen so much death and destruction over the years that it virtually dwarves everything that happened to you. Sapphire what your father did to you was completely unforgivable and he deserves to be beaten shitless to within a very inch of his fucking miserable life for what he did. And he destroyed so many lives. But one thing I learned over these last 7 years ever since I formed Team Loud Phoenix Storm is to learn from the past and make sure that it never happens to you again. Would your mother want you to be sad and lonely for the rest of your life? You haven't lost lost all your friends. You have us including me.

Poromon: Yeah Sapphire. And you now have me too.

Poromon hugged her.

I hugged her too.

Me: Sapphire I'm sorry this happened. But please don't be sad for us. Let us help you.

Sapphire Nautilus: (CRYING) I HATE MY FATHER!

She cried hard and I comforted her.

Me: There there Sapphire.

Nico came back.

Nico: Oh man. Is she still distraught?

Me: Yeah.

Seeing Sapphire cry hard like this was making my heart hurt.

Nico: Poor Sapphire.

Poromon got an idea and tickled her.

Me: Poromon tickling her won't help her. She is in a very fragile state still.

Nico: Yeah Poromon. Lets give her a few minutes to let it all out.

Poromon: Okay.

She calmed down.

Sapphire Nautilus: (Sniffles)

Me: Feel better?

Sapphire Nautilus: A little.

I gave her a box of tissues and she blew her nose.

Me: There ya go. Come on Sapphire. Don't be sad. Your mother would want you to be happy. At least your mother is all right?

Nico: Tell you what? After we get back to Earth we'll go get your mother and sister and bring them here. That sound good?

Sapphire Nautilus: I would like that.

Nico: Good.

Poromon: Can I come with you guys along with Sapphire?

Nico: Sure! You'll like where we are right now.

Me: It's a good planet.

Sapphire Nautilus: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

I gave her a blue coat and we teleported back.

We were back on the planet of Ice Cream!

Nico: Here we are!

Sapphire Nautilus: Wow! A planet of ice cream!? This is amazing!

Poromon: OH BOY ICE CREAM!

Poromon dove into the ice cream.

Nico: He's gonna be busy doing that while the battles are going on.

Me: He sure is.

Sakura Knudson: Are you going to be okay Sapphire?

Sapphire Nautilus: I'll make it.

I gave Sapphire Blue Raspberry ice cream with rainbow sprinkles.

Sapphire Nautilus: Thanks J.D.

She ate it and it was awesome.

Sapphire Nautilus: Blue Raspberry my favorite.

Me: Yep.

Nico: There's Another Kardiak!

We saw a dark version of him! It was ANOTHER KARDIAK!

Sapphire Nautilus: Whoa so that's Kardiak!? He looks like a giant mechanical beating human heart!

Me: That was my first reaction when we saw him.

Nico: That's right.

Another Kardiak: (In a girls voice) Boy this is amazing being on an ice cream planet.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a sailor soldier with blue hair and blue angel wings and had blue clothes.

Me: (GASP!) Dahlia Drej A.K.A. Sailor Drej!

Shanan: Whoa the Sailor Soldier of the planet of the Drej!?

Sailor Drej: That's right.

Me: Wow! Awesome to see you again Dahlia. We faced the Drej in the 31st Century after they destroyed Earth.

Sailor Drej: I heard that you guys faced them. What they did to the Human Race is unforgivable.

Qin: Yeah that was awful!

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: We should do a simulation adventure for all of us against the Drej in the future.

Me: That's a good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: By the way Dahlia are the other Another Villains we have to face friendly or hostile?

Sailor Drej: The Another Coconuts is hostile but the rest are friendly. The Another Coconuts has a massive amount of hostility towards Anna Anyapova.

Anna Anyapova: Uh oh! I'm not going to like this.

Sapphire Nautilus: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: First lets get you back to normal and separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Another Kardiak was separated from her!

Nico: WHOA!

Sailor Drej: That was amazing!

Sapphire Nautilus: Wow! That is cool! I love that song. Been with me since I was cured.

Me: Yep.

Girl Jordan: It's a crazy and awesome story Sapphire.

Another Kardiak was beating.

Me: Time to give him a deadly heart attack!

Sailor Drej and Sapphire fired waves of water and energy and blasted him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Sailor Soldier of Drej and the Kingdom of the Beating Hearts of Carnage.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: One down and 5 to go.

Nico: Who's next?

Eli: Another Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Cheryl Velarrian and her three Litwick will face that one.

Nico: Awesome choice.

Maria called her in.

In a swirl of darkness and blue fire came Cheryl Velarrian and her three Litwick.

Cheryl Velarrian: (Transylvanian Accent) I'm here everyone.

Poromon: Hi, Litwick!

Litwick 1: Lit.

Cheryl Velarrian: (LAUGHS) He says he's happy to see you Poromon.

Poromon: Cool.

Me: Here they come!

We saw the Another Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang!

Nico: Whoa! They are bottles of syrup.

Me: My favorite flavors too.

Another Caramel Syrup: (In a girls voice) I'm glad you like them.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair with yellow and brown streaks and had pink clothes and yellow angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Alicia Neopolitana A.K.A. Sailor Neopolitana!

Nico: An Ice Cream Sailor Soldier? Whoa!

Sailor Neopolitana: That's right and you guys are all here on my home planet too.

Me: Whoa!

Sapphire Nautilus: This whole planet is your home planet? Wow!

Me: Your home planet is full of awesome flavors of ice cream that we all love.

Camie: I'll say!

Cheryl Velarrian: Let's do this!

Lincoln: After this.

He fired waves of light and separated the Another Syrups from her.

Nico: Awesome.

Sailor Neopolitana: Wow! This will be a good one.

They fired waves of blue fire and ice cream and blasted the Another Syrup Gang and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Ice Cream Sailor Soldier and the Mad Syrup Gang.

Nico: Nice title.

Me: Another Super Banana next. Donkey Kong would love that one.

Lola: He sure would.

Nico: So would Lila Poseidon. I'll send for her.

Nico did so and she came.

Lila Poseidon: I'm here guys.

Nico: Another Super Bananas.

Lila Poseidon: Get Donkey Kong here too.

Nicole snapped her fingers and Donkey Kong came.

Donkey Kong: Donkey Kong is here.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark super banana come and it was ANOTHER SUPER BANANA!

Me: Whoa! Another Super Banana!

Lola: This one is very Ap-pealing! (LAUGHS)

We laughed at that one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Lola!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Another Super Banana: (LAUGHS) (In a girls Voice) That was a good one.

Lana: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with golden yellow hair and had yellow and gold clothes and yellow angel wings.

Lana: (GASP) Bianca Bananahalla A.K.A. Sailor Bananahalla!

Laney: Whoa! We haven't seen you in over 1,000 years!

Bai Tza: Boy the last time we saw you was when that Monkey and his uncle were going to eat the bananas and we stopped them.

Nico: I remember hearing about that! That was nuts.

Me: That was in the year 3001 right?

Bai Tza: That's right and we were taken to that world when a portal sucked us in and took us to the future.

Nico: Whoa!

Laney: Yeah it was crazy! We saw that it was a world of Anthropomorphic bananas.

Lana: Yeah!

Me: How did you guys get back?

Bai Tza: We merged Bananahalla and the world of Bananas with ours.

Me: Wow!

Donkey Kong: Put on the DK Rap for this battle.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of light and separated Another Super Banana from her.

Sailor Bananahalla: Whoa! This will be good!

(DK Rap Plays)

He-he-here we go!

So they're finally here, performing for you

If you know the words, you can join in too

Put your hands together, if you want to clap

As we take you through this monkey rap!

Huh!

DK

Donkey Kong!

He's the leader of the bunch, you know him well

He's finally back to kick some tail

His coconut gun can fire in spurts

If he shoots ya, it's gonna hurt!

He's bigger, faster, and stronger too

He's the first member of the DK crew!

Huh!

DK

Donkey Kong!

DK

Donkey Kong is here!

This Kong's got style, so listen up dudes

She can shrink in size, to suit her mood

She's quick and nimble when she needs to be

She can float through the air and climb up trees!

If you choose her, you'll not choose wrong

With a skip and a hop, she's one cool Kong!

Huh!

DK

Donkey Kong!

He has no style, he has no grace

Th-this Kong has a funny face

He can handstand when he needs to

And stretch his arms out, just for you

Inflate himself just like a balloon

This crazy Kong just digs this tune!

Huh!

DK

Donkey Kong!

DK

Donkey Kong is here!

He's back again and about time too

And this time he's in the mood

He can fly real high with his jetpack on

With his pistols out, he's one tough Kong!

He'll make you smile when he plays his tune

But Kremlings beware 'cause he's after you!

Huh!

DK

Donkey Kong!

Huh!

Finally, he's here for you

It's the last member of the DK crew!

This Kong's so strong, it isn't funny

Can make a Kremling cry out for mummy

Can pick up a boulder with relative ease

Makes crushing rocks seem such a breeze

He may move slow, he can't jump high

But this Kong's one hell of a guy!

C'mon Cranky, take it to the fridge!

Walnuts, peanuts, pineapple smells

Grapes, melons, oranges and coconut shells

Aww yeah!

Walnuts, peanuts, pineapple smells

Grapes, melons, oranges and coconut shells

Aww yeah!

They danced and fired waves of coconuts, bananas, water and energy and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Future Banana Princess and the Evil Bananas and Monkeys.

Me: Cool!

Donkey Kong: Okay, you can turn the song off now.

I did so.

Nicole: Love that song!

Sapphire Nautilus: That one rocked!

Me: Yeah!

Anna Anyanova: Now the Another Coconuts.

Me: Bowser is next.

Nico: Yep.

I summoned Bowser!

Bowser: This will be fun! And wow on a planet of Ice Cream too. This will be fun.

We then saw ANOTHER COCONUTS!

Me: Boy if Scratch and Grounder we with that one it would be the Dumbbot Trio.

Nico: Alright. Who are you?!

Another Coconuts: (In a girls voice) (ENRAGED SCREAMING) ANNA!

Anna Anyanova: Oh great! Don't you know how to take a hint you bitch!?

She reverted back and it was TANYA ANYANOVA THE DISGRACED!

Nico: Tanya! I knew it!

Me: I've had enough of this crybaby bitch to last a goddamn eternity! Anna I hope you don't mind us giving your so-called sister the Black Gates!

Bowser: Remind me who she is again?

Me: She's Anna's disgraced singer sister. Anna had a really awesome and divine voice and Tanya wanted to be a star. But Tanya was a terrible singer and Anna sang for her backstage. She was later exposed as a fraud by Lori and Lincoln and Anna and she hated them and wants nothing more than to kill them. We committed her to the Saturn nuthouse forever and Lincoln turned her into a gold statue.

Bowser: Oh right that evil fraud singer that we stopped as Another G3!

Nico: Yep.

Bowser: Lincoln, don't bother separating her. I want her to feel every second of this!

Lincoln: Wouldn't dream of it.

Bowser: Good.

Tanya Anyanova: YOU TOOK AWAY EVERYTHING FROM ME! MY FAME, MY STARDOM, MY REPUTATION AT SCHOOL, THE BOY I LOVE! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU ALL!

Anna Anyanova: You brought all that on yourself! You're nothing but just a pretty dumb face!

Anna fired a blast of energy and blasted a hole in her chest and exposed her black heart out to the open and we saw it beating!

Me: You should have given your sister the full recognition she deserved! But you wanted all that fame and power all for yourself!

Bowser grabbed Tanya and then jumped into The air with her.

Bowser: I want you to burn!

He then breathed a massive blast of fire right into the hole in her chest and burned her alive from the inside and she screamed in excruciating pain and then she was burned into a skeleton that turned into ashes and disintegrated and they were blown into the wind!

Her spirit then appeared.

Anna Anyanova: Instead of the Black Gates I'll put her in a portrait.

Anna Anyanova went over and used her magic and locked her sister in a portrait.

Nico: Now for her Ridebook

Anna Anyanova: I got it right here.

It was called The Angel Hero VS The Insane Fraud Singer and the Army of Monkey Robots.

Nico: Nice title.

Me: Yep. Now for the Another Sinestro.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark figure come out and it was ANOTHER SINESTRO!

M.O.E. Sinestro: Another me!? This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah it sure will!

Another Sinestro: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

She reverted back and was a girl with magenta hair and yellow clothes and had yellow angel wings and had a yellow lantern ring.

Me: (GASP) Miranda Korugar A.K.A. Sailor Korugar!

M.O.E. Sinestro: Wow! The Sailor Soldier for my home planet. That is amazing.

Amanda Benson: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Korugar: No worries.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Sinestro from her.

Sailor Korugar: This will be good. In Blackest Day, in brightest night; Beware your fears made into light. Let those who try to stop what's right, Burn like his powers… Sinestro's MIGHT!

She glowed in an intense yellow light and she and Amanda blasted Another Sinestro with intense energy and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Fear Sailor Soldier of Korugar and the Lord of Fear.

Me: Cool title. Now for Another Chemistro.

Lola: Yep.

Matau: This will be awesome.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark figure come out and it was a dark version of Chemistro! It was ANOTHER CHEMISTRO!

Me: Whoa! Another Chemistro.

Matau: This is gonna be good.

Another Chemistro: (In a girls voice) This will be as fun as combining Plutotium and Nitroglycerin.

Me: (GASP) Rebecca Elina Santiago.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had a green shirt and green pants and green angel wings.

Nico: Wait the famous chemistry scientist? Wow!

Me: Yep and she is an awesome one too.

Rebecca Elina Santiago: It's true.

Nico: Boy at -370˚Fahrenheit that can easily do that to you.

Then melter and his team consisting of Yost Viper, Acid Breath, Scorn, Universe 666 Genie Jafar and Robot Devil came.

Nico: Nice team Melter.

Melter: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

May: I don't see it.

But then..

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP

May screamed as she was electrocuted!

Then I saw something on her back.

Me: Wait…

I went over and got it off her.

Me: A Stunfisk was on your back.

Nico: Whoa!

May: How did that get on me?

Me: No idea.

Stunfisk: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) Sorry about that.

Nico: Lina Tako!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and in an orange Kimono.

Me: Wait you're the world famous Japanese Sushi Chef! Cool!

Lina Tako: That's right and it's an honor J.D. (BOWS)

Me: Oh same to you. (BOWS)

Lina Tako: I got this.

She fired a blast of lightning and blasted Another Chemistro and she was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought her over.

Varie looked over Rebecca.

Varie: She is 100% better now.

Amanda Benson: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lina Tako: That would be when me and Nico saw a mean kid that everyone hated doing a prank on the disabled and me and Nico made my spiciest ever sushi roll for her. It was called the Unzen Meltdown Doom Roll.

Me: Whoa what is that one made with?

Lina Tako: It's made with eel and crab and has a special secret spicy sauce in it that is made with ingredients so spicy we aren't even allowed to mention them.

Me: Whoa that one must be deadly.

Nico: It was. She ate the sushi and then her head literally exploded.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: YUCK!

Sakura Knudson: Her head literally exploded!?

Qin: I remember that. It splattered her blood and brains all over the

place.

Me: YUCK!

Nico: Yeah. She never even knew what was in it and everyone cheered wildly.

Me: Nice!

Nico and Lina hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lina Tako: Me too Nico.

Me: This was an awesome adventure though.

Poromon: Boy it sure was.

Me: Now we got to bring Sapphire's mom and sister back.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went back to Earth.

Nico: Let's do this shit!

Me, Nico and Sapphire were off to the Indian Ocean.

We arrived an island located at 12°14'05.4"N 64°19'31.5"E.

Me: This the island?

Sapphire Nautilus: That's it.

I looked at my map and it showed that the island was not on the map.

Me: This island isn't even on the map.

Nico: A Totally uncharted island.

Me: Wow.

We landed.

Sapphire Nautilus: Wow. Mom and Bianca sure found an amazing island to hide out in.

We walked around and then we saw a treehouse.

Me: Wow that is an awesome treehouse.

Nico: Nice place.

We went up.

Me: Hello?

Nico: (knocks on the door) Hello? It's the pizza man.

Me: Nico you're not a pizza man.

Mrs. Nautilus and Bianca saw us.

Mrs. Nautilus: J.D.? Wow!

She went and hugged me.

Mrs. Nautilus: Its been a long time.

Me: It sure has been a while.

Mrs. Nautilus: Wow you have gotten so tall.

Me: I know.

Bianca: Wow! Big bro you look incredible.

Me: I know.

Sapphire Nautilus: Hello mother.

Mrs. Nautilus: (GASP) Sapphire? Is that you!?

Sapphire Nautilus: (Tears stream down her face) It is mom.

She and Bianca hugged Sapphire and it was an awesome reunion.

Nico: (gets out bag) I'm sorry. But you're coming with us.

Me: Nico no. No bag needed. We must do this peacefully.

Nico: Oh right sorry.

Me: We have some news to tell you. You don't have to live in fear anymore.

Nico: Your so-called husband is dead. I ripped him apart.

Mrs. Nautilus: That is wonderful news!

Bianca: YAY!

Me: And you don't have to be out here on this island all by yourselves anymore. We're going to place you into the protection of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Bianca: Wow! That's awesome!

Mrs. Nautilus: Wow! Thank you guys!

We got their stuff packed up and moved them back to the estate and had them settled into the estate.

They were right at home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Lewa, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, and Adeleine are heading to Madagascar, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud, a fox who enjoys causing fear and making peoples' fears come to life, and even worse, she feeds on the fears of people to grow stronger, but if someone who's proven to be a courageous and brave hero, only that person can put an end to Fear Fox's madness.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Madagascar, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to face, take down, and recruit the next hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily.

Me: And from what we heard, she's a fox who enjoys causing fear and making peoples' fears come to life, and even worse, she feeds on the fears of people to grow stronger, but if someone who's proven to be a courageous and brave hero, only that person can put an end to Fear Fox's madness.

Eli: Yeah.

Suddenly, we sensed Fear Fox's power and she was growing stronger by the second by feeding on the fears of the people who fell victim to her power.

Liv Baker: She's feeding on the fears of the people here, at this rate, she's growing stronger by the second, I hate to find out if she can also transform into a more powerful form like the ghosts we'd been fighting in New York.

Lincoln: Right, so we got to free everyone by slaying their fears and cutting off Fear Fox's supply of power, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Lewa.

Lewa: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Lincoln: We'll need to travel to the dreams of the people, J.D., just like what happened last night in my dream.

Me: Right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings turned midnight blue except for the aurora and orange tips, and so did my angel wings. Then, we teleported into The Dream World, and we saw the people being attacked by their nightmares, and their fear was flowing into Fear Fox and we felt her growing stronger.

Lincoln: Now, cut down the nightmares and end Fear Fox's madness!

We proceeded to slay the nightmares of everyone affected by Fear Fox's nightmare-inducing power, and in the process, we've also been cutting off her supply of power. Then, we left The Dream World, and just in time as the people began waking up and were freed.

Nico: Nice, now we've really irritated Fear Fox now.

Suddenly, we saw Spotlight appear before us, and with Spotlight are the six girls.

Cynder: Spotlight? But, how are you…?

Spotlight: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, Cynder, but I had to get the girls out of here after you all freed them from Fear Fox's nightmare-inducing power.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Maria Taiyou, I knew it was you.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE IN DESTROYING MY KINGDOM OF NIGHTMARES!

Suddenly, we saw who it was heading our way: Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud.

Lily: (Gasps) So, that's Fear Fox?! she's exactly what I could've become during the fight to stop Gabriel years ago.

Fear Fox: You may have ruined my supply of power, but I have absorbed enough fear for this!

Suddenly, we saw Fear Fox glow with pink energy and she was surrounded by a pillar of pink energy, and as soon as she emerged, she now had nine massive pink fox tails, pink kimono, pink markings on her face, and larger pink fox ears.

Sylvester: You can't scare us anymore, Fear Fox.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: She's transformed into a more powerful form, but that's not going to stop us. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-

Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Lewa and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Fear Fox and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lily: The thrashing we gave her combined with cutting off her supply of power should weaken her greatly.

Just as Lily said, Fear Fox was seriously weakened as her eight extra tails vanished, along with the pink markings and her larger fox ears reduced to normal. Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Fear Fox which exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and she was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Looks like my plan paid off.

Me: It sure did.

Nico: That was a smart move going into The Dream World and cutting off her endless supply of power by freeing her victims, but we also saw her transform into her more powerful form after feeding on enough fear.

Luna: But, in the end, we defeated that fox and sent her to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling left: Wolf Carnage. (To Maria Taiyou) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Taiyou.

Maria Taiyou reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long white hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved white blouse, sleeveless yellow top, white skirt with the Light Skylanders symbol on it, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with light, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Spotlight and on top is the symbol of The Light Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Spotlight-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Spotlight etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Maria Taiyou: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maria Taiyou and he hugged her, and Maria Taiyou is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Taiyou: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Maria Taiyou, Gene-Slammer of Spotlight, she's my Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Light, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Maria grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Light, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Light Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of darkness. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Maria really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Maria became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Wow, that's awesome!

Me: Yep, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Light, and she also had the additional help of Spotlight and the other Light Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Light, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Maria.

Marie MacDougal: And although Maria hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Maria hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Luan, and Maria has more than once used her skills in light to put Luan in her place and cause trouble on that psychopathic, deranged, homicidal prankster, and she even told her off saying that Luan's a crazed sadistic psychopathic prankster who enjoys torturing her older brother and everyone around her with her lethal pranks, that she's an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm she's inflicted, and even worse, Maria called Luan an insane homicidal prank-crazed demon who used her love for pranks to inflict pain on everyone who got in her way!

Eli: Jeez.

Me: I still remembered the words all too well, and Luan went insane and tried to kill her, that was until Lincoln saved her by firing

Spotlight's gold halo rings from his angel wings and he bound Luan, and Maria and Lincoln kissed and it left that prankster seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge, but she got grounded big time and was thrown in a cage like a criminal and with Luna watching her like a hawk.

Luna: And this time, I was the one wearing the Warden Outfit, especially for keeping an eye on that clown.

Maria Taiyou: And you're going to see it for yourselves. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Maria?

Maria Taiyou: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Maria Taiyou: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Maria Taiyou, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Taiyou: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Taiyou's neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Taiyou: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Taiyou.

Maria Taiyou had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Claves, Falsetto, Polka, Rondo, Serenade, and Viola from Eternal Sonata.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Claves, Falsetto, Polka, Rondo, Serenade, and Viola from Eternal Sonata.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Claves: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Claves and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, search Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Claves: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Claves: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucia, Claves, Falsetto, Polka, Rondo, Serenade, and Viola with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Fear Fox, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did first by going into The Dream World and freeing everyone who got hit by Fear Fox's power and by destroying the nightmares thus we cut off Fear Fox's supply of power, and then, we pulverized her and sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Maria Taiyou have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, that fear-inducing fox has gone too far in forcing people to be confronted by their own fears and she was getting stronger because of it! We should've taken Drakus' advice and shot her with a shotgun killing her!

Qin: If we did, Sebastian would've given us the business like he did to Drakus. Besides, we needed to capture her and send her to The Masters of Evil, and I already took the liberty to put it on social media, and everyone loved it!

Me: Plus, Lincoln's been getting a lot of likes from female fans like crazy!

May: Which is even more proof positive that Lincoln's a babe magnet!

Lincoln: May, don't try to give me a swelled head.

We laughed.

---

After taking down Fear Fox, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Taiyou saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Taiyou: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Taiyou: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maria Taiyou: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, what's the story on how you told off Luan and that not only did it drive her mad, but she tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from her attack?

Maria Taiyou: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Maria Taiyou pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Maria Taiyou standing in between Lisa and Lincoln who was beside her, and Luan was completely driven insane, she had a psychopathic grin on her face, and she had one of her lethal pranks in hand.

Past Maria Taiyou: You've gone too far in trying to hurt Lincoln just because you see him as an easy target for your so-called pranks, Luan, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, and if you think anyone's going to save you, you're wrong. Lincoln's not a target for you to abuse and murder just for a laugh, he's your little brother and you should've treated him with respect, but you know what, you're so psychopathic and completely insane, you don't even know what respect is, and now, you're going to get a taste of your own medicine, you parasite. You're a crazed sadistic psychopathic prankster who enjoys torturing your little brother, your family, and everyone around you with your lethal pranks, you're an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm you've inflicted with your insidious pranks, and you're an insane homicidal prank-crazed demon who's used her love for pranks to inflict pain on everyone who got in your way!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Alicia Chan and Mindy Chan: OH! Now, that was just harsh!

Nico: You got that right, Alicia and Mindy. But, damn, Maria really laid down the law on her! If we laid down the law on Connor long ago, he would've been running scared into his room!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Luan, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw that set Luan off and she absolutely lost it big time, and she tried to kill her with more of her lethal pranks, but Lincoln fired Spotlight's halo rings from his angel wings and they bound Luan and tied her up.

Past Maria Taiyou: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Luan kill you, Maria.

This made Maria Taiyou smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and it left that homicidal prankster seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge.

Past Luan: You two haven't seen the last of me, this isn't over! I'll get out of this, and you will both die laughing! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Past Rita: Why don't you kids go upstairs? I've got a few words to say to that insane clown!

Lincoln and Maria Taiyou went up to Lincoln's room, but they did hear Rita tell Luan off big time, and that resulted in Luan getting grounded big time!

Past Luna and Lily: Alright, get in there, clown!

We then saw Luna and Lily dressed as prison wardens throw Luan who was bound in a straitjacket in a cage like a criminal and with Wardens Luna and Lily watching her like a hawk, and the video ended.

Nico: Dang, Luan really went way too far that day!

Luna: She sure did, and I was expecting Maria to blast her, but Lincoln saved her and used Spotlight's halo rings to bind her, and that made Spotlight smile.

Spotlight: I also taught him how to use eye beams and Heavenly Auras, and he mastered them both quickly.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde and his harem are heading to Jolly Rodger Bay.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a phoenix surrounded by clocks and stars on it with silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his harem are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Melanie

Landon has sent thugs after them. But, they don't know that Lincoln was also here in Jolly Rodger Bay waiting for the thugs of Melanie Landon.

Syd Chang: Wow, so we're here in Jolly Rodger Bay, awesome.

Clyde: I knew you'd love it, Syd. Plus, Lincoln's been here before, and he's right, this place is really awesome. But, we also got to watch it though.

Rebecca Hawkins: Yeah, Melanie Landon has sent her thugs to kill us, if she can't try to kill Lincoln, she'll try to target those close to him. She's an absolute monster!

Clyde and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, but then, he saw Melanie Landon's thugs heading for them.

Clyde: There's Melanie Landon's thugs, let's get them.

But, before they could get after Melanie Landon's thugs, Lincoln appeared from a tornado of rainbow energy, mythological animals and beings, stars, planets, and elemental forces, and he fired blasts of blood red energy which hit Melanie Landon's thugs and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Clyde: Lincoln?! Wow, you really responded quick.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let you or your harem be put in danger by the hired thugs of those monster bitches. See you guys at home.

Lincoln teleported back home, and then, Clyde and his harem had lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to his harem, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Smirks) I take it you and your harem had tons of fun at Jolly Rodger Bay, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Cozy Glow: And we also ran into Melanie Landon's thugs who came here to kill us. But, Lincoln appeared and he fired those blasts of blood red energy which hit Melanie Landon's thugs and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Starlight Glimmer: Those insane monster bitches are going after Linky's friends and family again?!

Lincoln: They sure are, and it stemmed from what I did to The Blood Dragons, their dads, and now that I killed Melanie Landon's thugs, she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Melanie Landon scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done, but after what Melanie Landon did in sending those thugs to kill Clyde, now she's really crossed it now.

Lincoln: She sure has, and she'll die a horrible death later on today.

---

We were watching TV.

Me: Nico we may need to have all the Masters of Evil help us take down Barodius for good.

Nico: I agree there. We'll need all the help we can get from this one.

Lola: Yeah.

Dan Kuso: If Barodius is coming back he'll be more monstrous than ever.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I'm so happy for Sapphire and that she is much better than ever.

Me: Me too.

Lola: Yeah we all are happy.

Qin: The pep talk and the trip to the Ice Cream Planet and the reunion with her mother and sister did her some good.

Nico: It sure did.

Me: The icing on the cake is sentencing her father to the Black Gates.

Lola: Yep.

Aurico: I'm going on patrol. Anyone want to come?

Me: Sure Aurico.

Maria: I got plenty of water for you.

Aurico: Thanks Maria.

We went down to the surface.

Me: One sec.

I got on the horn with the Masters of Evil.

Dark Spicer: (On my holographic communicator) What's happening J.D.?

Me: Not much Dark. Nico has had this feeling that Barodius will return.

Dark Spicer: Not him! I knew he was going to come. Let me guess you need all of us to take him down for good.

Me: Bingo. Stand by for our call.

Dark Spicer: Right. Will do.

He clicked off the call.

Runo: It's a nice day out, isn't it?

Me: Boy it sure is Runo.

Dan Kuso: I'm really excited for today.

Drago: Me too. This is gonna be awesome.

Blade Tigrerra: I hope nothing ruins it. And is it true J.D.? Is Barodius coming?

Me: Yes we have a feeling he is. But we're going to be ready for him. I'm going to make sure he pays for everything he did.

Nico: Yep.

We went into the city.

Me: So far everything looks peaceful.

Dan Kuso: Hang on. Who's that kid over there?

Drago: Is that Koichiro Higashi?

Me: It sure is. (In my head) I remember him. He was upset because he couldn't find out what his purpose in life is. Poor kid.

Nico: I remember him. Poor kid.

Me: Lets go see.

We went over to him.

Nico: Hi there!

Koichiro Higashi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! An honor to meet you all.

Me: You too Koichiro. You look a little upset about something.

Eli: Is there something wrong?

Koichiro Higashi: I can't find my place in life.

Me: Well I'm sure there is something that you can do that you are good at.

Nico: Where's your mom?

Koichiro Higashi: I've… run away from her. Like I did the last time.

Me: Oh man. I remember that. I'm sorry. Did you and your mom had a really bad argument?

Koichiro Higashi: No I just couldn't play the piano right.

Me: Hey no sweat, we can teach you how to do it right.

Koichiro Higashi: You can?

Me: Sure. We are very talented in music and know a lot of awesome songs.

Miriam: I learned how to play the piano back when I was 4 and I know a lot of good songs.

Koichiro Higashi: That's impressive.

Me: Miriam is a special girl just like her sister Freya.

Aurico: But more importantly, we have to get you to your mom.

Koichiro Higashi: Don't you understand?! I can't face her right now! I need a reason… A reason to live! SOMEONE GIVE ME A REASON TO LIVE!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Kakuranger logo and turned into Ninjaki from episode 24 of Donbrothers!

---

In town, Ninjaki strikes down several bystanders, with them vanishing and only their clothes remaining. He attempts to attack a young boy but Tsubasa rescues him as Ninjaki escapes.

Later on, Ninjaki is attacking the town once again and Taro and Haruka race to the scene, along with Tomoko who follows them. Tomoko beats Ninjaki over the head with her purse to defend her son, which stops the Hitotsuki. Taro is amazed at the strength of a mother's love and feels guilty for lying to her. Ninjaki feels sorrow and steps backward, his comment of needing a reason to live makes Tomoko pause as she recognizes it. The pair of Donbrothers change and charge at Ninjaki, with a grumpy Shinichi entering the fight and in no mood for poems. Tsuyoshi and Tsubasa appear next to engage, but Dangerous Jiro arrives and attacks both the Donbrothers and Ninjaki as Don Torabolt.

The real Jiro then stops him from hurting his friends further and wrests control of their body back to him to become Don Doragoku. He apologizes to the team but Shinichi is still in a foul mood and punishes Jiro by knocking him aside in Robotaro form. Shinichi then knocks Ninjaki off balance with a ground shockwave, with the rest of the team going into Robotaro forms and finishing Ninjaki with the Blast Party attack. Ninjaki becomes Ninjaking and Jiro splits in two again to become Toradragonjin, though Dangerous Jiro once again puts up a brief fight when combining. Ninjaking uses ninja techniques to gain a brief advantage but RoboTora breaks loose and attacks from behind. The two Robotaros recombine, with Jiro complaining that Dangerous needs to behave and not try to escape, finishing off Ninjaking with the Jiro's Hurricane. The Hitotsuki turned out to be the real Koichiro, who is seen walking away by his mother.

Later, Koichiro returns home and apologizes to his mother for running away, asking if they could play the piano again and this time he will take it seriously. Tomoko then opens the door and hugs her son, Koichiro kisses her cheek and both go into the house.

* * *

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA Ninjaki! The Kakuranger Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: And I remember this one! He was pissed because he couldn't find his purpose in life and he went on a rampage that left hundreds of people vanished without their clothes.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Aurico: It's Morphin time!

HE TRANSFORMED!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

He was ready!

Ninjaki: Aquitar Rangers?

Me: Well in America we called the Kakurangers the Alien Rangers.

Ninjaki: Ah that makes sense.

Me: Time for the Donbrothers to come! (SNAPS FINGERS)

The Donbrothers came!

Tsubasa: Ninjaki! Oh man!

Ninjaki: Not you again!

Me: Yes him again! Lets get him!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Ninjaki slashed at Aurico with a pair of daggers but he blocked with his Aquitian Sabers

Me and Aurico clashed with him all over and sparks flew all over and I kicked him down.

Me: Koichiro I think I have found an awesome purpose for you.

Ninjaki: What is it?

Me: Would you like to be a Donbrother?

Ninjaki: One of you guys?

Me: Sure!

I fired a beam of light and separated Koichiro from Ninjaki!

Koichiro Higashi: (GROANS) That was a rush. But I would like that J.D.

Nico gave him a gun and a gear for the Grey Ranger.

Koichiro Higashi: Lets do it! AVATAR CHANGE!

He then turned into the Grey Donbrother!

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

He was ready!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Wow!

Laney: Looking awesome Koichiro!

Koichiro: This is amazing! I feel awesome!

Me: You sure do!

Ninjaki: I will destroy you!

I kicked him and blasted him all over!

Me: Time for some Kyuranger Power!

I used the Kyuranger Gear and got the 88 Constellation Star Sword!

Me: ERIDANUS: RIVER OF THE SOUTHERN DELUGE!

The constellation of Eridanus glowed and fired waves of water and drenched him all over.

Taro: Wow! Koichiro this is awesome for you!

Shinichi: Yeah!

Koichiro: Thanks guys. Now time for this!

He fired waves of music and it was for The Swan Princess and blasted Ninjaki all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Haruka: That was awesome!

Me: It sure was! Darn shame there aren't that many Grey Rangers.

Nico: I know. What a ripoff.

Lola: Yeah!

We dodged out of the way as Ninjaki used a special ninja technique to make several civilians disappear, leaving their clothes behind

Me: Oh boy. The Fashion Brigade is going to be having a field day with this!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Ninjaki all over!

Piccolo: This is like what happened with Cell when he killed all those people. He left only their clothes behind.

Nico: Geez!

With enhanced swordsmanship skills, he used his daggers on Aurico again but he blocked again with his Aquitan Saber.

Aurico: You think you're the first Ninja we've fought? We've battled tougher ninjas then you. And they lost too!

Me: That's right!

I kicked Ninjaki down and blasted him with stars and fire and blasted him all over.

Ninjaki: I HATE THAT TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Our auras flared up.

Me: HEY! Leave that line for Dr. Robotnik!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Ninjaki all over.

Lola: Take this Ninja butt!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them all over!

Me: Try this too! FORNAX: CHILI DOG FURIOUS FURNACE!

The Constellation of Fornax the Furnace in the Southern Hemisphere appeared in a galaxy in my sword and I fired a massive barrage of chili dogs and buried him.

Sonic: Ooh I'll have some chili dogs.

I gave Sonic some and he and Tails and Rainbow Dash loved them.

Me: That was a first. Funny though.

Me and Ninjaki then clashed ferociously with our swordsmanship and sparks flew all over and fire blasted everything all over with intense power! I was absorbing fire all over the place.

Nico: Top this one! (ACTIVATES HARDBALL'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired a spiked mace ball chain and smashed down Ninjaki!

Aurico tried striking Ninjaki but he disappeared to dodge it. Ninjaki reappeared behind Aurico and blew him away with wind Maria flew up and caught Aurico and I teleported and kicked Ninjaki and sent him flying!

Me: LAVA STYLE NINJA ART: UNZEN PYROCLASTIC RASENSHURIKEN!

I formed a Lava Style Rasenshuriken and threw it and it hit Ninjaki and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted down.

Grounder: That was a cool one!

CLANG!

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch hit Grounder on his head!

Scratch: You mean a hot one you dumbbot!

Taro: (to Koichiro) Can I be very honest with you?

Koichiro: Um… okay?

Taro: Running away from your mother won't solve your problems. Even right now, it's hurting her inside. She's a very sweet woman.

Koichiro: You know this because you posed as me before, right?

Shinichi: (grumbles) And in the process, she insulted my Haikus!

Tsuyoshi: And insulted Miho. Which actually isn't so bad considering that Miho was actually a Juto.

Me: The Juto's are all dead but yeah I agree with Taro. You're hurting inside from running away.

Nico: That's right.

Me: It never is the answer to anything. Your mother is a very sweet woman from what I remember and she loves you very much.

Koichiro: Oh you're right. I'll return home. But I have to tell her about what happens when I'm a Donbrother.

Me: You now have a tremendous responsibility now.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I hope Nicole and Sakura don't kill me for this. But I heard that some Hitotsuki's are suckers for babes.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: MULTI SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

I formed lots of clones.

My clones: HAREM JUTSU SWIMSUIT EDITION!

My clones turned into bikini clad versions of Naruto's harem and my harem and Lincoln's and Nico's Harems!

HUBBA HUBBA!

Me: Get him girls.

They squealed seductively and went at Ninjaki and just like I figured, Ninjaki had hearts in his eyes and then he went flying with a massive nosebleed!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Haruka and Sononi gave stern glares at the Male Donbrothers.

UH OH!

Nicole: You guys better hope that you turned away when that happened! (CRACKS KNUCKLES) OR ELSE!

Eli: YEAH!

Maria: (to Haruka) So, do you REALLY have a crush on Taro?

Haruka: That was just part of the act back then, okay?!

Maria: Okay okay! Jeez!

Nico: Sorry. We have a habit of picking up on these things.

Then an Accelgor came!

Nico: An Accelgor! Cool!

Me: Neat!

Accelgor: (In a girls voice) I'M GOING TO BEAT THE FUCKING SHIT OUT OF THIS FUCKER FOR PEAKING!

Nicole: WHOA I like her!

Nico: Trudy Laurence!

Accelgor: Yep.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Ninjaki down.

Nico: Take that!

I then felt something.

Me: What the?

I had a sign put on me.

Me: (Reading) "Sakura Haruno is a dummy?!" Whoever wrote this is gonna have my fist smashed into his face and out through his head!

Ruckus: Were you really gonna punch J.D.?

Sakura Haruno: Well he called me a dummy.

Me: No I didn't! Some douchebag put this sign on my back that said it.

Sakura Haruno: Oh.

Me: And when I find the guy I'm going to kill them!

Tsubasa: Relax. You'll probably never see him or her again.

But then I heard laughing and to my shock it was a prankster kid that I remember from my past!

Me: (GASP) Lewis Wilkins!

Lewis Wilkins: (LAUGHS) You fell for another prank J.D.!

Me: (LAUGHS) You haven't changed a bit Lewis!

Tsubasa: Of course I could be wrong.

Nico: You know him?

Me: You could say that. Lewis Wilkins was the biggest ever class clown in my entire school. He did all kinds of crazy pranks on the kids and the teachers and he got in trouble for it more times than anyone else can even count.

Allie Wilde: Good old Lewis. He is still as funny as ever.

Lewis Wilkins: Just like old times.

Me: Unfortunately they were both good and bad. I'd love to chat with you Lewis but we have a monster to destroy.

I went at Ninjaki.

Lewis then pulled down Sakura Haruno's pants and then she EXPLODED IN RAGE AND ROARED AND THEN…

EXPLOSIVE MASSIVE PUNCH!

She punched him so hard into the ground with devastating force that she buried him in a crater in the street!

Nico: OOH! OUCH!

Tsubasa: That's gotta hurt!

Nico: NO FUCKING SHIT!

He was brutally mangled up with every single bone in his body broken!

Ninjaki got up and I slashed him and bashed him down.

He got up and I teleported and kicked him back towards us.

Me: Lets finish him off guys.

Nico: With pleasure!

Me: Yeah!

Donbrothers, Me, Nico, Lyra and the Knights of the Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF MAGIC FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a Solar System and they had the cutie marks of all of us and we fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Ninjaki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and I caught the Kakuranger gear.

Me: YEAH! Ninjaki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination complete! All's Well that Ends Well!

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

All: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Me: Yeah!

Koichiro: That was so awesome!

Moonracer: Koichiro, when you get back to Japan, you need to go back to your mom and spend as much time with her.

Me: I agree. Tell her everything that has been happening and what has been going through your mind. Open up to her and tell her what was wrong and she will help you as best as she can.

Koichiro: I will. Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Taro: But welcome to the team Koichiro.

Koichiro: Thanks Taro.

Me: You'll be an awesome Donbrother.

They teleported back.

Me: Boy Sakura I hope you didn't kill Lewis?

Varie and the Medical unit got him out and took him to our infirmary.

Trudy reverted back and she was a girl with neon red hair and had red eyes and had a red shirt and blue skirt and red leggings on and had red skirt.

Aurico: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Trudy Lawrence: When me and Nico found this motherfucking pervert in the girls locker room and we smashed him into a fucking pulp.

Me: Whoa colorful mouth. And I thought me and Tayuya had rotten mouths.

Tayuya: No fucking kidding.

Me: Fuckin A.

Qin: Yep.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've missed you Trudy.

Trudy Lawrence: Me too Nico. Me fucking too.

Wood Man: Do you always say bad words?

Trudy Lawrence: Sorry I can't help it.

Me: Oh.

Nico: Lets get ready for our mission.

Me: Barodius is coming.

The Previous group came.

Felix Faust: Can me, Dumbbelltron, Gameface, SkullMeramon, Grundy, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Pyros, and Goro go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going to need all the help we can get for this one.

Lola: I agree there.

Suzumebachi: Nico, which Gene Slammmers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mienshao, Druddigon and Golurk next.

Me: Neat!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was Barodius, the former Gundalian Emperor, and he's come back again for revenge and he's coming to kill Dan and make him suffer for defeating him. When we saw it, we all knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Barodius is here! He's at the park.

Me: I always knew the bastard wouldn't stay dead for long.

Nico: Me too.

Lincoln: But, now the time has finally arrived. We're going to destroy Barodius and make sure that he is destroyed for good this time.

Daria Kuso: You got that right, Linky, there's no way I'm going to let that bastard kill my cousin.

Fabia: He'll also be after J.D. yet again, but he's in for one nasty surprise.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: We also need to tell Stoica, Kazarina, Airzel, Gill, and Anubias about this.

Maria: It's already done, and Lumagrowl, Lythirus, Horridian, Dharak, and Krakix are also wanting to tear Barodius to shreds.

Jessie Glen: After what he did in trying to get help from Dustin Keystone last year to get revenge on us, I think he's already sealed his own fate.

Plitheon: Now, he's going to suffer badly.

Nico: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Melanie Landon of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Melanie Landon of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava

Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Persephone: While you, Trixie, and I deal with Melanie Landon and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Melanie Landon will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Barodius once and for all!

Me: Right!

Lincoln: We've sent him to The Warp enough times that he's already been driven insane by his crazed desire for revenge, but now, all his allies have left him along with Dharak, he's now alone and finally, we can get rid of him for good, and once we get done destroying Barodius for good, you're next, Melanie Landon.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Persephone: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Melanie Landon, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds right after we destroy Barodius.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to finally destroy Barodius once and for all, and after that, Persephone and Lincoln are going to kill Melanie Landon of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

Just then, Vypra and the other Masters of Evil arrived.

Vypra: We got the message from Maria, is it true Barodius has come back for more?

Me: Yep, but now, this will be the last time we ever have to deal with him.

Lincoln: We're going to destroy him once and for all, and what better way than to have his former cohorts and Guardian Bakugan join in on the beatdown of that monster's life.

Nico: As they say, payback's a bitch!

Me: Get ready Barodius, (EYES GLOW RED) THIS TIME YOU DIE FOR GOOD!

Lincoln: Barodius is gonna pay for his crimes!

Dan Kuso: Yeah, about that…

Dan pushed a button and the rest of us were stopped by a force field.

Dumbbelltron: Dan, you better explain yourself right now!

Runo: Is this your idea of a joke?!

Dan (solemnly): I'm sorry, guys. But I have to do this alone.

Luna: You better have a good reason, dude!

Dan: The first time we killed Barodius, he injured my Mom! I can't let that happen to any of you! Hate me when I get back but you'll thank me when this is done.

With that, Dan went outside to where Drago was already waiting for him.

Drago: I'm with you all the way, Dan. But I'm not sure I agree with what you just did.

Dan: They'll understand when I get back.

Dan got on Drago's shoulder and they flew off.

I teleported and stopped Dan.

Me: Dan no! I am not letting you go through with this again! Last time this happened your mother got seriously hurt and you almost got yourself killed. All of us are helping you this time! Don't try and stop us!

Runo: Yeah Dan! Like it or not we're all in this together!

Ren Krawler: Dan, you're not forcing any of us into this. We CHOOSE to fight alongside you.

Linehalt: Besides, Barodius is me and Ren's problem too. He lied to us for so many years.

Me: He's EVERYONE'S Problem! Mostly mine too. The reason is he is in every way like Frieza. Countless lives were destroyed because of him and he will pay for it all.

Nico: Yeah! Barodius will pay in blood.

Me: If we don't stop Barodius, Dan he will continue to kill and kill and kill and kill and kill until no one is left in the universe!

Gameface: Look, I know that you don't want any of us hurt. But you don't have to fight him alone. We're fighting with you, not for you, okay?

Me: That's right Dan. Like it or not we are all in this together.

Dan: But J.D.

Nico: That's an order!

Dan: Okay okay. Lets go.

Drago: Yeah.

Dan: I'm sorry. It's just that-

Batch: You don't want us getting hurt like your Mom did? I know. But you're not alone in this. We're your friends, dude. And friends back each other up.

Me: That's right. But lets hurry.

We were off.

Nico: Time for the entrance.

We flew down to the park.

Barodius was looking around with an evil smirk on his face and then the spirits of all the Bakugan came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared and landed in front of him and then we were teleported to the planet Vanqor!

Me: Barodius! So we meet again for the last time!

Eli: You're going to pay for everything you did!

Barodius laughed as he turned into Mag Mel.

SkullMeramon: Mag Mel?! So that's what Kazarina meant!

Nico: Yep.

Mag Mel: I HATE YOU ALL MORE THAN EVERYTHING IN THIS UNIVERSE!

Our auras flared up explosively!

Me: No matter who you turn into Barodius you are still just as ruthless and evil as Frieza!

Xenia: Yeah! You brought all this on yourself!

I looked at him with intense righteous justice and fury!

Me: You seem to delight in seeing other people suffer and you treat life like a disposable commodity. You destroy homes, you take the lives of so many innocent peace loving people. And you even take the lives of children. And all of this because of your own hatred towards all life and every living thing in the universe. Well now it's YOUR TURN! I've had it with you Barodius!

I then transformed into my new SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Barodius: WHAT THE!? YOU COMPLETELY CHANGED!

Me: (Divine Godly Echoing Voice) **I am now far more powerful than ever before Barodius. And You have just invoked my divine wrath!**

Barodius: Bring it on!

I walked over to him with my aura at full power.

We faced each other with eyes blazing with hatred and fury.

Barodius: You will die like Kuso will.

Me: **I don't think so. Like I said before when we fought the first time, I'm immortal. I will never die. The only one that's going to die here is you and your death will not be pretty.**

I kicked Barodius in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing through a bunch of rock pillers and went after him with incredible speed and then I teleported and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into the rock ground and fired numerous energy blasts at him and they hit him all over and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Barodius then got up out of the flaming crater. He belched up a huge amount of blood.

Barodius: (GROANS) How are you so strong!?

Me: **None of your fucking business.**

I went at him some more and kneed him in the face and kicked him in the back of the head and sent him crashing through the rocks again and then Barodius got up and went at me and he threw a punch at me and I dodged it and kicked him in the back and he crashed into another wall and was buried under a bunch of rocks.

Me: **Now we end this!**

We powered up and transformed and went at him at full force! I punched him and kicked him all over and Nico fired energy and fire blasts and Eli struck his sword and ignited the blade and slashed Barodius all over the place with incredible fury and Nunnally and Lola fired blasts of fire and energy and blasted him all over the place with incredible fury and more and Vypra and Dark Spicer blasted Barodius all over the place with relentless fury. Rabeeder, Julio Santana, Ren Krawler, Klaus Von Herzon, Spectra Phantom, Chan Lee, Lena Isis, Zenet Surrow, Gus Grav, Tricloid, Jesse Glenn, Mason Brown, Komba O Charlie, Nurzak, and Billy Gilbert all came and they summoned all their Bakugan and blasted him all over the place with incredible fury and more. Mudeenu and Kamengareth blasted and slashed him all over the place and more.

Mag Mel: Razenoid, attack!

Razenoid appeared and growled at us.

May: But Dharak's with us!

Nathalie: Barodius must've made a copy of Dharak to turn into Razenoid!

Nico: We'll deal with him too.

Nico fired an energy blast and blasted Razenoid all over.

Dan: I've had it with you Barodius! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HURRICANE OF FLAMES!

Dan fired a massive wave of fire and it enveloped Barodius in a massive storm of fire and burned him all over the place with incredible fury.

Lincoln: Try this one! THROUGH DARKNESS COMES TO LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: PURE LIGHT AMIDST THE SEA OF DARKNESS RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a Light and Darkness Rasenshuriken and he threw it and it slammed into Barodius and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Qin: You will not like these Winds! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: HERO OF THE DESERT!

Qin floated into the air and she had wind swirled around her as she sang Desert Hero from Dragon Blade 2015 and she fired a massive blast of wind. The wind cut Barodius all over the place and really slashed him all over the place.

Paige: Take this one! PHOENIX STYLE NINJA ART: LIGHT OF ROME!

Paige floated into the air and she sang the Roman Anthem, Light of Rome and fired a wave of fire and it formed into a massive army of Roman Soldiers and they slashed and cut Barodius and burned him all over.

Me: **This will be painful! FIRE STYLE: METEOR STORM!**

I fired a massive shower of fireballs and meteors and they slammed into Barodius and exploded!

MASSIVE INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Varie: Take that! WATER STYLE: TIDAL RAMPAGE!

Varie fired a massive number of waves of water and it smashed Barodius all over the place with incredible fury!

Luan: This is gonna brighten your day! (Laughs) Get it? But seriously it will hurt! LIGHT STYLE: APOLLO'S SHINE ARROW BARRAGE!

Luan fired numerous arrows of light and they hit Barodius all over and blasted him big time.

Lynn: This is for your pet trying to tear me in half! EARTH STYLE: VOLCANIC DEVASTATION!

Lynn punched the ground and a massive torrent of lava blasted him into the air and burned him all over.

Lori: Feel the wrath of wind! WIND STYLE: KATRINA'S WRATH!

Lori fired a massive blast of wind with Category 5 Force and blew Barodius all over the place with incredible fury.

Lucy Loud: You will be wishing hell was perfect for you when we destroy you! DARKNESS STYLE: GUNS OF SPARDA!

Lucy fired a barrage of dark energy blasts from her hands and they hit Barodius all over the place and pulverized him.

Lincoln: You are not welcome here! LIGHTNING STYLE: ZEUS BOLT MEGABARRAGE!

Lincoln fired a massive barrage of lightning blasts at Barodius and electrocuted him all over the place with incredible fury.

Mai Shiranui: This will burn! FIRE STYLE: BURNING BLADES BARRAGE!

Mai fired a massive barrage of fire blades and they slashed Barodius all over the place. He fell to the ground.

R. Mika: This will hurt badly! SMASH STYLE: SUPREME SUPLEX!

R. Mika grabbed Barodius and jumped and smashed him into the ground with devastating force and really hurt him.

Hilda: (British Accent) You are a monster and a menace to all! NATURE STYLE: BOUQUET OF EXPLOSIONS!

Hilda fired a massive shower of flowers and they hit Barodius all over and exploded with incredible power and burned him all over.

Menat: (Egyptian Accent) This will burn you! SPIRIT STYLE: HOLY BLAZE OF RA!

Menat fired a massive blast of golden fire and it burned him all over.

Jessica Shannon: Take this! STING STYLE: STING BOMB MEGABARRAGE!

Jessica fired a massive shower of stinger needles and they hit Barodius and exploded.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Toph: This will hurt just as bad! EARTH STYLE: DEMETER'S VENGEANCE!

Toph pounded the ground and a massive wave of earth formed into Demeter the Goddess of the Harvest and she smashed and pulverized Barodius all over.

Perfuma: Try this one! PLANT STYLE: CHERRY BOMB MANIA!

Perfuma fired a massive shower of cherries and they all hit Barodius and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Entrapta: This too! TECH STYLE: ATLAS FIST BARRAGE!

Entrapta enveloped her fists in metal and pulverized him all over the place with incredible fury!

Frosta: And this one! ICE STYLE: UNDERWORLD'S CHILLING CLAW BARRAGE!

Frosta formed her hands into claws of ice and fired them and they slashed Barodius all over with incredible fury.

Twilight Sparkle: You are a menace to friendship! MAGIC STYLE:

SHINE CARD SLASH BARRAGE!

Twilight threw magic cards and they slashed Barodius all over.

Starlight Glimmer bashed him all over with powerful skulls.

Laney fired waves of thorns and slashed him all over.

Camie fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Kazarina then blasted Barodius all over the place and Sellon blasted him with energy.

Grundy: Grundy smash bad emperor!

He punched Barodius all over.

Tsuyu kicked Barodius all over the place and Sirius and Kaina blasted him.

Me: **MASENKO HA!**

I fired a powerful energy blast and it slammed into Barodius and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

His armor as Mag Mel was blasted off and he was back to Barodius!

Nico: No protection left!

Dan: You tried to kill my mother and I will kill you for that! FIRE STYLE: BLAZING CLAW BARRAGE!

Dan formed claws of fire and threw them and slashed and burned Barodius all over!

Runo: You are a tyrant and a monster! LIGHT STYLE: SHINING TIGER CLAW!

Runo formed a tiger claw hand and slashed Barodius all over with incredible fury!

Julie: Take this! EARTH STYLE: HAMMER OF DESTRUCTION!

Julie formed a hammer of earth and Smashed Barodius all over with incredible fury!

Marucho: Try this one! WATER STYLE: POSEIDON'S RAGE!

Marucho fired a massive blast of water and it formed into Poseidon, the God of The Seas and he blasted Barodius

Shun fired blasts of wind in the forms of the 4 winds and they hit Barodius all over with incredible fury and exploded with incredible force.

Alice: You are full of darkness and you will pay. DARKNESS STYLE: RIVER STYX TIDAL WAVE!

Alice fired a wave of black sludge from the fire of Hell in the form of the River Styx and it had the angry souls of the damned in it and it slammed into Barodius and knocked him all over and more.

Barodius was really enraged now!

Matoombo: (to Dharak) At least you don't have to worry about turning into Razenoid yourself, right?

Dharak: I agree there.

Dharak fired waves of darkness and blasted Barodius all over!

Barodius: YOU TRAITOR! DHARAK I MADE YOU! I OWN YOU!

Dharak: All you have done is made me into a monster!

Me: Before we go any further, how about I show you my own Bakugan?

Marluxia: Say what?

Nico: Bakugan Brawl! Bakugan stand! Omega Leonidas!

He summoned OMEGA LEONIDAS!

Eli: WHOA!

Omega Leonidas: I'm ready for action Nico!

Nico: Yeah!

Omega Leonidas: This is gonna be good.

He fired a blast of darkness and it hit Barodius and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Windsweeper: How did you meet him?

Nico: I'll explain later. We got a fight to win.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Barodius all over and massive fiery explosions blasted all over.

Qin: Take this!

Qin fired waves of fireballs and blasted him all over!

Lola fired fireballs and blasted him all over.

Me: **Like I said before, You can destroy planets but you can never destroy what I am you fiend.**

Barodius: WHAT THE FUCK ARE YOU!?

Me: **I am the hope of the universe, I am the answer to all living things that cry out for peace, I am protector of the innocent, I am the light in the darkness, I am truth! ALLY TO GOOD! NIGHTMARE TO YOU! I AM JAMES DEAN KNUDSON, SECOND IN COMMAND OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MOST POWERFUL MEMBER AND I'M EVIL'S ULTIMATE NIGHTMARE!**

My aura flared up with incredible fury and Barodius knew that he was in big trouble as he provoked and pissed off the wrong man!

When the smoke cleared, Barodius was still standing but he was really mutilated and burned all over the place.

Black Knight Ghost: I think we should use more of those Avataro Gears.

Camie: I agree!

She used Evil Ice Man's gear and fired ice blasts and blasted Barodius all over the place.

Barodius: (GROWLS AND ROARS) YOUR INSOLENCE JUST COST YOU THIS PLANET! I AM GOING TO BLOW YOU ALL TO FUCKING PIECES AND THERE IS NOTHING YOU CAN DO TO STOP ME!

He then flared up a massive purple energy aura! And flew into the air.

Barodius: SEE YOU ALL IN OBLIVION!

He charged up a massive energy blast!

Me: **Like we didn't see that coming. How about this? (CUPS HANDS TO SIDE) KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEEE!**

Barodius: PREPARE TO JOIN THIS WRETCHED ORB IN OBLIVION! GALICK GUN!

HE FIRED A MASSIVE AND POWERFUL PURPLE ENERGY BLAST!

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I FIRED A MASSIVE RAINBOW ENERGY KAMEHAMEHA! AND THE BLASTS COLLIDED AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER!

The blasts struggled and I overtook his blast and blew him high into the sky!

Me: **I've had it with this monster!**

I flew at him with incredible speed.

Barodius saw me coming.

Me: **Get ready Barodius! I'm coming at you with a deadly attack!**

Barodius: I WOULD LIKE TO SEE YOU TRY!

I was flying fast.

Me: **IT'S TIME FOR YOUR TERROR TO END FOREVER! YOU WILL NEVER BE WELCOME HERE!**

I had my fist ready and surging with incredible power and then I punched him in the chest and then smashed through him with incredibly devastating force!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL PUNCH WITH EXPLOSIVE POWER!

I flew all the way through his entire torso and blew his entire chest and stomach right out of his body!

Nico: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Vince: WHOA!

Jared: UNBELIEVABLE!

Laney: He flew all the way through him!

I flew back to the group.

Barodius was hanging on to his life by a thread as blood was pouring out of what was left of him and blood poured out of his mouth.

Nico: Okay. Barodius is almost finished. I guess now, it wouldn't hurt to tell you where I found Leonidas.

Crash Man: Please do.

Nico: I found him in a dark cave and he chose me.

Eli: That's cool!

I punched Barodius in his face and kicked him in his back arm and kneed him in his face and kicked him in his crotch.

Xigbar: How long have you had him?

Nico: Since my last rescue where Barodius appeared the last time.

Eli: In the Magic the Gathering world.

Nico: Yep.

I punched Barodius in the face and kicked him in the nose and me I was really going at him. Barodius was really giving it his all but it wasn't enough.

Xigbar: How long have you had him?

Nico: Since my last rescue where Barodius appeared the last time.

Eli: In the Magic the Gathering world.

Nico: Yep.

I punched Barodius in the face and kicked him in the nose and me I was really going at him. Barodius was really giving it his all but it wasn't enough.

Crankcase: Anytime you guys want to try out another Avataro Gear, feel free to do so!

Luan: I will!

She used Vypra's gear and got her sword and slashed Barodius all over and I kicked him in the face and sent him crashing into a rock!

He exploded out of the rubble and we were really going at each other!

THE HEAVENS WERE SHAKING UNDER THE COLOSSAL BRUTALITY OF OUR POWER!

Pyros: I'm going to melt you!

He fired waves of lava and burned Barodius all over.

I kicked Barodius in his face and teleported and kicked him in the back of his head. Then I punched him all over and streams of lightning bursted out of him and struck all over with ferocious power!

Gamut: How about trying the Kakuranger one?

Nico: You got it!

Nico used the Kakuranger Gear and fired waves of red energy and stars and blasted Barodius all over

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Goro: Test your might!

He jumped and punched Barodius with incredible force and I kicked Barodius all over and punched him in the face.

Vypra: Okay guys it's time.

Then Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Eccentro, Ragdoll, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Hank Scorpio, Roxy Rocket, and Vulkanus went up.

Nico: Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Eccentro, Ragdoll, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. APolaris, Hank Scorpio, Roxy Rocket, and Vulkanus.

Comic Book Guy: (to Dan) Dan, I hope you've learned something from all this.

Dan: I have. Never tackle problems alone.

Juggernaut: That's right.

Nico: That's for sure.

Eccentro: But at least your heart was in the right place.

Nico: Yep.

Ragdoll: (to Nico) We heard you went to an ice cream planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Rex Goodwin: I hope you saved some for Vicky Ann Ursus and Emmie Arctica.

Nico: Oh they had a lot of it.

Vicky Ann Ursus: Yep.

?: Boy that was great!

A figure came out and it was BOOM BOT FROM EPISODE 9 of RPM!

---

Boom Bot was sent by Venjix to serve as distraction maneuver while Tenaya 7 would steal the Black Diamond of Landsdowns, the treasure of Summer's family. This Attack Bot infiltrated the Corinth City Shields, with Tenaya 7 and the Grinders, by creating sonic interference. They were stopped and held up by the Corinth City Forces, but Tenaya 7 quickly took them out, allowing the Attack Bot & the Grinders to continue. Similar to the monsters Somnibot and Dischordia, he used sounds as his main power, even wielding a microphone staff as a weapon.

When they arrived in the city, the evil forces started attacking the citizens of Corinth. The City Patrol tried to stop them, but they weren't strong enough. Boom Bot could emmit powerful sound waves to attack. Scott, Flynn, Ziggy & Dillon soon arrived and took the Grinders out. They then morphed and were ready to battle Boom Bot. However, the robot used his Sonic Bombardment Cannons to keep the Rangers down.

Luckily, Summer showed up and battled Boom Bot. Ranger Operator Series Yellow was able to use her Energy Blast to weaken the beast. This gave the team enough time to form their cannons and blast the robot.

But the battle wasn't over just yet. Venjix made Boom Bot grow, forcing the Rangers to form the High Octane Megazord. The Megazord alone wasn't strong enough to take on Boom Bot. Dillon then joined in the fight with his Zord. By combining Ranger Operator Series Black's Zord with the High Octane Megazord, the Rangers gained the firepower they needed to destroy Boom Bot.

The Rangers & Doctor K later discovered that Boom Bot was not the primary threat to the city. Boom Bot had been implanted with a self-destruct device, that was activated during the battle, making him nothing more than a decoy to keep the Rangers busy while Tenaya 7 went to steal the Landsdown Diamond.

---

Nico: Boom Bot!

Summer: Not him again!

Nico: I remember you. You were trying to provide a distraction so that Tenaya 7 can steal the Black Diamond of The Landsdown's.

Boom Bot: That's right. Also I heard that you guys saw the diamond a while back.

Nico: We sure did. Summer's family has an amazing treasure.

Summer: I'm glad you think so.

Nico: And NO Kairi you can't have it.

Kairi Yano: Hey, I don't steal from you guys!

Boom Bot: Tell you what? You can help the RPM Rangers get my treasure.

Nico: I was expecting a pout but that works.

Kairi Yano: Okay.

Everyone got the battles underway.

---

## Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Nico's rescue on an Ice Cream Planet

---

Comic Book Guy was first.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) Nico's rescue was on an Ice Cream Planet. I hope he took the two previous Ice Pokemon Gene Slammers with him.

Whitney: Oh he did and they had a lot of fun there.

Anko: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Gagaga Girl: So many awesome flavors of ice cream.

Apple Magician Girl: They were all tasty.

Lemon Magician Girl: They were really awesome and good.

Chocolate Magician Girl: They sure were.

Fluttershy: Everyone sure had a fun time on that planet.

Tornado Bolt: They sure did. All of us did.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja and it was really fun.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was fun.

Comic Book Guy: Best planet ever. Lets do it!

Whitney and group used fusions for Hermos and the Sylvan monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - Battling Another Kardiak, Another Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Another Super Bananas and Another Coconuts (Sonic), Another Sinestro and Another Chemistro

* * *

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) Nico, Matau's team, Chemistro's team, and the others did goods Battling Another Kardiak, Another Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, and Another Super Bananas. And Another Coconuts (Sonic), Another Sinestro and Another Chemistro too.

Cameron: They sure did and it was a really fun battle.

Fasha: 2 of those villains we never met before.

Heather Riley: But they were all awesome.

The Pure Dragons agreed.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there and it was so fun and cool.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they sure were.

Spyro: We all had fun with that.

Juggernaut: Glad you did. Lets do it!

Cameron and team used fusions for Hermos and the Egg monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - Lincoln's Rescue in Madagascar and battling Fear Fox

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) I heard your Genderbent self's Rescue in Madagascar. He battled Fear Fox there, right?

Linka: He sure did and that was Lily's hypothetical Akuma form.

Cow: Yeah it was an amazing battle.

Chicken: It sure was.

Kiriko: We all thought that was so awesome.

Mikura Haruno: But earlier this morning in the pre-dawn hours, they battled the Harvester in Lincoln's dreams.

Kyasarin Uchiha: Yeah that was a really awesome and amazing battle.

Sawaii Hitomi: We all thought it was.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was. Everyone had a fun time on that.

Whirlwind: They sure did.

Eccentro: Wow that is awesome! Lets do it!

Linka and team used fusions of Hermos and the Gladiator Beast Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - Meeting a gene-slammer for Spotlight

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Spotlight. What's her name?

War Machine: Her name is Maria Taiyou and she is a really awesome master of light.

Thumbelina: She is a really powerful guardian angel of light.

Shirou Gou: She sure is and we're amazed for her.

Sapphire Constantine: Yeah she is a powerful master of light and a powerful force.

Shino Susaki: We're proud of her too for her story.

Mahoro Shimano: You should have seen what she did.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, what's the story on how you told off Luan and that not only did it drive her mad, but she tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from her attack?

Maria Taiyou: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Maria Taiyou pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Maria Taiyou standing in between Lisa and Lincoln who was beside her, and Luan was completely driven insane, she had a psychopathic grin on her face, and she had one of her lethal pranks in hand.

Past Maria Taiyou: You've gone too far in trying to hurt Lincoln just because you see him as an easy target for your so-called pranks, Luan, but you know what, you've been asking for it for a long time, and if you think anyone's going to save you, you're wrong. Lincoln's not a target for you to abuse and murder just for a laugh, he's your little brother and you should've treated him with respect, but you know what, you're so psychopathic and completely insane, you don't even know what respect is, and now, you're going to get a taste of your own medicine, you parasite. You're a crazed sadistic psychopathic prankster who enjoys torturing your little brother, your family, and everyone around you with your lethal pranks, you're an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm you've inflicted with your insidious pranks, and you're an insane homicidal prank-crazed demon who's used her love for pranks to inflict pain on everyone who got in your way!

We gasped at her harsh words.

Alicia Chan and Mindy Chan: OH! Now, that was just harsh!

Nico: You got that right, Alicia and Mindy. But, damn, Maria really laid down the law on her! If we laid down the law on Connor long ago, he would've been running scared into his room!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Luan, and man, did they sting!

We continued watching the video, and then, we saw that set Luan off and she absolutely lost it big time, and she tried to kill her with more of her lethal pranks, but Lincoln fired Spotlight's halo rings from his angel wings and they bound Luan and tied her up.

Past Maria Taiyou: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let Luan kill you, Maria.

This made Maria Taiyou smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and it left that homicidal prankster seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge.

Past Luan: You two haven't seen the last of me, this isn't over! I'll get out of this, and you will both die laughing! (LAUGHING

INSANELY)

Past Rita: Why don't you kids go upstairs? I've got a few words to say to that insane clown!

Lincoln and Maria Taiyou went up to Lincoln's room, but they did hear Rita tell Luan off big time, and that resulted in Luan getting grounded big time!

Past Luna and Lily: Alright, get in there, clown!

We then saw Luna and Lily dressed as prison wardens throw Luan who was bound in a straitjacket in a cage like a criminal and with Wardens Luna and Lily watching her like a hawk, and the video ended.

Nico: Dang, Luan really went way too far that day!

Luna: She sure did, and I was expecting Maria to blast her, but Lincoln saved her and used Spotlight's halo rings to bind her, and that made Spotlight smile.

Spotlight: I also taught him how to use eye beams and Heavenly Auras, and he mastered them both quickly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ragdoll: Boy Luan really made Maria mad! Boy did she really tell her off!

Pinkie Pie: You're not kidding! She really laid down the law on her.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was a really well justified reprimanding.

Featherweight: It sure was and it was awesome.

Sprocket: Boy no kidding there. That was awesome.

Ragdoll: Boy it was awesome! Lets do it!

War Machine and team used fusions for Hermos and the ladybug monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Brittney, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Snylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - Us battling Ninjaki

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) You guys battled Ninjaki earlier. He was a kid who ran away from home, right?

Brittney: That's right and to quote Kakashi Hatake, he was a kid that lost on the road of life.

They laughed!

Rex: (LAUGHS) That is definitely like something Kakashi would say.

Amber: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is true.

Ren: We all thought that was a really good saying for that situation.

Stimpy: I agree there too.

Powdered Toast Man: That was awesome.

Kylie Griffin: We all thought it was cool.

Siren: Same here.

Princess Luna: That is true. But the poor guy got into an argument with his mother and he ran away.

Moondust: Yeah the poor kid was upset because he couldn't play the piano right.

Snowdrop: He felt really lost and it was sad.

Gari: Yeah it sure was.

Blackout: But he is now a new member of the Donbrothers and we gave him good advice. We told him to open up to his mother and let her help him.

Brittney: Yeah dad said that to him.

Rex: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Brittney and team used fusions for Wiraqocha Rasca and the Incan Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of darkness and purple fire and smashed him down.

---

## Lars, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - Ninjaki was tough

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) Ninjaki was tough. But you guys have faced tougher ninjas.

Lars: Yes we sure have and it was a really amazing and wicked battle.

Irina Wendolva: Everyone did really awesome against him though.

Sela: They sure did and it was so fun.

Leo: We all thought it was really amazing.

Amu: Who knows what the next Hitotsuki will bring.

Tusk: But it will be a great challenge like always.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure will. I have a feeling the next one is going to be awesome.

Cozy Glow: Same here and it will be fun.

Hex: I agree there.

Raven Branwem: Same here. Lets do it!

Lars and team used fusions for Hermos and the Vampire monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - BARODIUS IS BACK!?

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) BARODIUS IS BACK!? AND AS FUCKING MAG MEL?!

Jessica Shannon: I know! We were shocked ourselves but we actually knew it was a matter of time before he came back.

Mulan: Yeah no kidding! That honorless monster is now getting a taste of justice from J.D.

Maiden of The Aqua: He sure is. Look at him go. J.D. is really tearing him apart.

Maiden of The Moonlight: I think it's so awesome seeing him rip him apart.

Agent of Creation - Venus: It sure is amazing.

Reggie MacKenzie: Barodius has terrorized the universe for a long time and we're not going to let him get away with it any longer.

Splendid Venus: I agree there myself.

Rarity: I agree too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: This is gonna be so awesome taking him down once and for all.

Gill Grunt: It sure will be.

Dr. Polaris: Boy no kidding! At least this will be the last time we see him. Lets do it!

Jessica and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gemknight Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - Barodius is in every way like Frieza!

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Barodius is in every way like Frieza! And now, he's just powered himself up as Mag Mel!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding! But his Mag Mel form was still no match for our power.

Jinora: That is for sure. We really made sure it was destroyed.

Draculaura: (Transylvanian Accent) But it was awesome destroying

it.

Rochelle Goyle: But J.D. is really tearing him apart.

Clawdeen Wolf: I agree there too.

Venus McFlytrap: Yeah J.D. is really showing him no mercy.

Sunset Shimmer: After everything he did he deserves it too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure there.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Hank Scorpio: That is amazing though. Lets do it!

Sophie and team used fusions for Hermos and the Phoenix Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - J.D. is going to kill that monster once and for all!

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) J.D. is going to kill Barodius once and for all! And that Razenoid clone too!

Danny Phantom: You got that right! That is going to be awesome and amazing!

Princess Hisui: Barodius has been asking for this ever since we met Dan Kuso and friends.

Slime Princess: Not to mention that Barodius tried to kill Dan's mother!

Breakfast Princess: Yeah what a jerk!

Frozen Yogurt Princess: No kidding! He needs to be destroyed once and for all!

Wildberry Princess: Yeah what a heartless fiend!

Applejack: That low-down monster is going to pay for messing with us!

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there! What a jerk!

Flashwing: He sure is and J.D. is going to make sure he pays big time!

Roxy Rocket: You got that right! Lets do it!

Danny and team used fusions for Hermos and the Advanced Crystal Beast cards and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Shanan, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - The Speech I gave Barodius showed that I mean business and he is going to be given the Black Gates

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) The Speech J,D gave Barodius showed that your dad means business. Yep, the asshole's definitely getting the Black Gates.

Shanan: I know and dad is going to make sure that nothing of him is left when we're done with him.

Fu: That is for sure! Barodius has plagued the universe for far too long!

Emily Yumiko: And he needs to be destroyed forever.

Gloria Tricksenstein: And we're going to make sure that he pays for it really big.

Abigail Minuette: You got that right and it will hurt really bad.

Kiya Schroedinger: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: We could just banish him to the sun.

King Solar: No he'll just keep coming back.

Solar Eclipsa: We're going to end him for good.

Amber Morning: And banish that monster to the Black Gates.

Spotlight: And it will be good for us and the universe.

Vulkanus: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Shanan and team used fusions for Hermos and the Rose Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and they fired waves of energy and light and roses and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Varie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Boom Bot

---

Boom Bot was next.

Boom Bot: Boy J.D. is really tearing Barodius apart! I hope it's like this with all the Bakugan Brawler's enemies.

Nico: I have a feeling it will be and it's awesome.

May: It sure will. But Barodius has caused the most damage out of all of the Bakugan Battle Brawlers enemies.

Varie: That is for sure. He destroyed so many planets and killed countless lives.

Boom Bot: That is true. He is like Frieza in every way. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Barodius, they're a massive collection of greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Six Elemental Attributes of Vestroia etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and large colored dragon heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the four dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we all will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

They turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: Lets get him!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the blaster.

Nico: Here guys!

He gave them a magenta cell with the number 150,000,000,000,000 in a snake formation.

Scott Truman: Thanks Nico. ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

They activated it.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Boom Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Boom Bot you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

Everyone came.

Jake: We still have Razenoid to deal with.

Tsukasa: Oh, I haven't forgotten!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Red!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Blue!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Crimson!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Navy!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Samurai!

Tsukasa turned into Ninja Storm Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Ninja Storm Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers!

Xenia: Lets get him!

They went at Barodius and blasted and smashed and blasted and bashed him all over.

Junda, Ikkatosh, Lystone, and Lomma blasted Barodius and more.

Wheeljack and Nurse Joy: PHOTONIC LIGHT BURST BLAST!

Wheeljack fired a blast of photon energy and Nurse Joy fired a blast of light.

Shockwave and Centaur Man: FLASH OF GAMMA RAYS!

Shockwave fired a Gamma Ray Blast and Centaur Man fired a flash of light.

Luan and Vypra: TWILIGHT AURA MEGA BLAST!

Sora and Robo-Blaze: LIGHTKEY PRISM BLAST!

Nico and Myotismon: CRIMSON KARMA BLAST!

Me and Lord Drakkon: FIRESTORM DRAGON BLADEDANCE!

Qin and Captain Cold: FIRE & ICE TORNADO BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle and Kaos: SKYLANDS ELEMENT MAGICSTORM!

Will Vandom and Dr. Viktor: MEGA THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Volcana and Larxene: VOLCANIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

Maggie and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARKNESS FIRESTORM!

Lola and Firefly: INFERNO INCINERATION STRIKE!

Lincoln and Electro: ZETTAWATT THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

Megan and Living Laser: CELESTIAL LASER MEGABLAST!

Carol and Saïx: ATOMIC MOONLIGHT BLAST!

Dana and Skinner: ICY BLAST OF FURY!

Hay Lin and Vulture: FLYING HURRICANE WINDSTORM!

Laney and Bane: SMASHING BRAMBLE HAMMERSTRIKE!

Kairi and Dr. Arthur Light: PRISMATIC LIGHT MEGABLAST!

Irma and Demyx: MEGATSUNAMI MAELSTROM BLAST!

Morpheus and Kalin: BLUE FLAME GIANT SMASH!

Bertrand and Roman Goodwin: RED FLAME SPIDER BITE!

Persephone and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME LIZARD BLAST!

Haiku and Carly: ORANGE FLAME HUMMINGBIRD SWARM!

Boris and Greiger: INDIGO FLAME WHALE POD!

Dante and Devack: YELLOW FLAME MONKEY TROOP!

Brittney and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET FLAME CONDOR FLIGHT!

Lisa Loud and Calamitous: SCIENCE FLAME MEGABLAST!

Emma Goodall and Dayu: MEGAFORCE NIGHLOK SUPER BLAST!

Luna Loud and Hydro Man: MAELSTROM MEGABLAST DRENCH!

Lana and Vexen: SUBZERO FREEZE BLAST!

Taranee and Heat Wave: INFERNO MEGA INCINERATION!

Lori Loud and Leonard the Pig King: CYCLONIC PIG MEGASTORM!

Eddy and Dark Spicer: DARKNESS OMNI BLAST!

Lucy Loud and Webstor: DARKNESS SPIDER VENOM BLAST!

Leni and King Hiss: GRAVITY SNAKE BLAST!

Lily and Ebon: DARKNESS GLOW MAELSTROM!

Linka and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER BLAST!

Beast Boy and Xaldin: PRIMAL CYCLONE MEGA BLAST!

Raven and Roquefort: DARKNESS CHEESE MEGABARRAGE!

Robin and Common Cold: BIRD SNOT MEGABLAST!

Starfire and Katnappe: TAMARAN CATSTRIKE BLAST!

Tara and Waffle Woman: INFERNO BREAKFAST INCINERATION!

Cyborg and Technus: SONIC TECHNO BLAST!

Girl Jordan and Cargill: MAELSTROM DRAGON ENVIROBLAST!

Mandee and Selma & Patty: SCORCHING FIRESTORM SURPRISE!

Cornelia and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE SMASHING BLAST!

Stella and Chalmers: LIGHTSTORM SUPER SKINNNNEEEEEEERR BLAST!

Whitney and Comic Book Guy: WORST MAN EVER MEGAFLOWER BLAST!

Becky and Rich Texan: BRAMBLE SHOTGUN BLASTS!

Lisa Simpson and Cantwell: BUDDHA ENLIGHTENMENT BLAST!

Sam S.L. and the Bully Trio: VOLCANIC PULVERIZER BLAST!

Jackie and Krusty: EXPLODING KRUSTY BURGER BARRAGE!

Sora T. and the Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX MAFIA BURN!

Homer and Wiggum: PIE BULLETSTORM SURPRISE!

Fiona and Snake: LIGHTNING LASER THUNDERSTORM!

Kaz and Molten Man: VOLCANIC INFERNO LAVA STORM!

Ariel and Ghost: MAELSTROM PHANTOM BLAST!

Tecna and Riddler: RIDDLE TECHNO MEGABLAST!

Roxy and Zexion: NATURE ILLUSION BLAST!

Leif and Condiment King: SUBZERO KETCHUP DELUGE!

Cole Evans and Wolf: LION WOLF THUNDERBLAST!

Stacy Bolton and Ranamon: THUNDERING MAELSTROM BLAST!

Alexis Rhodes and Femme Fatale: ABSOLUTE ZERO WOMEN POWER FIRESTORM!

Kari and Arbormon: LIGHTWOOD SPLINTER SHOWER!

Earth and Grumblemon: SHATTERING EARTH SMASH BLAST!

Davis and Mercurymon: MIRACLE METAL SHRAPNEL BLAST!

Jeri and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION FIRESTORM!

Onua and Tar Pit: EARTH TAR MEGAWAVE!

Jaden and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL HERO SPEEDSTORM!

Lane and Eris: CHAOTIC COMEDY APPLESHOWER!

Peyton and King Shark: MAELSTROM OF CHAOS!

Tom Majors and Whirlwind: WINDSTORM OF POWER!

Rainbow Dash and Tchang Zu: PRISMATIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Lok and the Wrecking Crew: SPIRIT WRECKING SMASH BLAST!

Layla and Toiletnator: MAELSTROM OF T.P.!

Harry Potter and Tala: MAGIC OF HOGWARTS BLAST!

Gwen T. and Mr. Fizz: MAGIC SODA FIRESTORM!

Kopaka and Moonstone: SUBZERO MOONLIGHT BLAST!

Lynn Jr. and Mammoth: VOLCANIC SMASHING PUNCH!

Ghost Rider and Johnny 13: FIRESTORM PENANCE BLAST!

Levi and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE SNOWCONE BLAST!

Omi and Box Ghost: BOX MAELSTROM BLAST!

Vakama and Pyro: TA METRU FIRESTORM!

Sunset Shimmer and El Oso: PHOENIX BEAR FIRESTORM!

Sakura Haruno and Steam Smythe: SMASHING STEAMPUNK RASENGUN

Sam Simpson and Selene: IMMORTAL DARKNESS VAMPIRIC BLAST!

Zick and Tri-Klops: ENERGY DOM MEGABLAST!

Optimus Prime and Evil-Lyn: AUTOBOT MEGA MAGIC BLAST!

Yumi and Mer-Man: DARKNESS MAELSTROM DELUGE!

Mallow and Evilseed: FRUIT AND NATURE FIRESTORM!

Skyla and Angel: FLYING ANGEL MEGA BLAST!

Ulrich and Xiao Fung: SLASHING WIND MEGABLAST!

Ash & Pikachu and See-More: LIGHTNING MEGA SIGHTBLAST!

Lie Ren and Gizmo: TECHNO MEGA BARRAGE!

Tahu and P'andor: RADIOACTIVE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Lars Loud and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS OMEN BLAST!

Lewa and Kitty: WINDSTORM GHOSTFIRE BLAST!

Stella Zhou and Bronze Kneecap: FIRESTORM BRONZE BLAST!

Syd Chang and U-Foes: COSMIC NATURE MEGABLAST!

Nokama and the Dirty Bubble: MAELSTROM OF PUTRID BUBBLES!

Leon and Artie Ziff: GLOWING GOLD FIRESTORM!

Zarya Moonwolf and Knightbrace: WOLF FIRE MOONLIGHT TEETH BLAST!

Loki Loud and Stinky Butt the Foul: EXPLOSIVE FART MEGABLAST!

Nora Valkyrie and Po Kong: SMASHING HAMMER MOUNTAIN SMASH!

Pinkie Pie and INSTIGATOR: CONFETTI SMASHING BLAST!

Penny and Pete: LIGHT MAGIC DIAMOND STRIKE!

Fluttershy and Carmen Dillo: BUTTERFLY ARMADILLO PUNCH!

Nicole and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME BLAST!

Blake Belladonna and Nergal: DEMON CAT MEGABLAST!

Jaune Arc and Mojo Jojo: EXCALIBUR GENIUS BLAST!

Takanuva and Kyd Wykkyd: TWILIGHT BLAST SURPRISE!

She-Hulk and Trumbipulor: SMASHING ELEPHANT BLAST!

Gali and Man Ray: MAELSTROM WHIRLPOOL MEGA DELUGE BLAST!

Pohatu and Avalanche: SMASHING EARTHQUAKE MEGA BLAST!

Ben and Billy Numerous: MANY CLONE SUPER STRIKE!

Whenua and KGBeast: SMASHING STONE SUPER BLAST!

Kimiko and SSSerpent: FIRESTORM ACID DISSOLVING STORM BLAST!

Troy Burrows and Blizzard: ICE FIRE COLD FLAME BLAST!

Gia Moran and Bonz: UNDEAD TIGER DIG!

CatDog and Mr. Mittens: DOG AND CAT NATURE BLAST!

Sophie Casterwill and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BOMB STRIKE!

Emerald Sustrai and Private Hive: EMERALD SOLDIER CRYSTAL STRIKE!

Loni and Anti-Wanda: MAGIC GRAVITY MEGA BLAST!

Ladybug and Absorbing Man: SMASHING EARTHQUAKE PUNCH SMASH!

Liam and Iron Lung: LIGHTNING WIND HURRICANE STORM!

Julie Yamamoto and Captain Boomerang: BLASTING BOOMERANG EXPLOSION STORM!

Arkayna and Mumbo Jumbo: DRAGONIC MAGIC SUPER BLAST!

Lexx Loud and 2016 Morbucks: COLD HARD CASH FIRE SUPER STORM!

Hunter and Red X: FIRESTORM X DRILL!

Bloom and Brain Freezer: FIRE DRAGON DRILL OF ICE!

Luke Loud and Cavalier: SMASHING MAELSTROM OF HONOR!

Rita and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING THUNDER

MEGABLAST!

Musa and Diabolico: DARKNESS MUSIC MEGABLAST!

Edd and Zs'Skayr: GHOST ENERGY ECTOSTORM!

Lynn and Shiv: VOLCANIC DRAGON FLIGHT BLAST!

Sabrina and Dark Laser: FORCE LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Ed and Number 7: ROARING MISSILE THUNDER BLAST!

Pyrrha and Radioactive Man: SLASHING BLAST OF RADIATION!

Spiderman and Vanitas: DARK FIRE WEB MEGABLAST!

Zoe Orimoto and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR DRAGON BLAST!

Squirrel Girl and Whiteout: SQUIRREL LIGHT MEGA BLAST!

Rayden and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING MAELSTROM MEGABLAST!

Kim Possible and Shiva: SPYING FIRESTORM MEGA BLAST!

Matau and Chemistro: WIND CHEMICAL ACID BLAST!

Mollie and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE MEGABLAST!

M.J. and Evil Green Ranger: CARNAGE DRILL MEGABLAST!

Carter Grayson and Toyman: TOY DRILL STORM!

Sarah Gunnerson and Koragg: EARTH WOLF FIRE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Shane Clarke and Weather Wizard: WIND AND WEATHER THUNDER SURPRISE!

Connor McKnight and Beetle: LIGHTNING TYRANNO MEGA BLAST!

Shanan and Vulkanus: INTERSTELLAR SMASHING BLAST!

Rarity and Duff Killigan: CRYSTAL SMASHING MEGA BLAST!

Akira Akatsuki and Crimson Dynamo: CRIMSON LIGHTNING MEGA BLAST!

Randy Cunningham and Kangor: SMASHING NINJA MEGABLAST MON!

Lynn Sr. and Puff: COOKING CHEMICAL ACID MEGA STRIKE!

Aerrow and Vortex: WINDSTORM LIGHTING THUNDER BLAST!

Aqua and Skulker: MAELSTROM GHOST DRILL BLAST!

Onewa and Goliath: EARTHSMASH PUNCH SMASH!

Nuju and Titanium Titan: ICE TITANIUM MEGA PUNCH!

Raymundo and Trickster: WIND TRICK MEGA BLAST!

Ripster and Abomination: SMASHING SHARK CHOMP BLAST!

Piper Willowbrook and Fixer: PHOENIX LASER FIRE BLAST!

Anakin Skywalker and Dr. Destiny: FORCE LIGHTNING DREAM BEAM!

Akiza and Robo-Roxy: ROSE CYBORG BLAST!

Flora and Man Boy: NATURE MANLY BLAST!

Wes Collins and Villamax: TIME SPACE BLAST STORM!

Tracer and Rojo: BRITISH ENERGY BLAST!

Jack Landors and Cad Bane: SPD FORCE MEGABLAST!

May and Loki: ICE LIGHTNING FREEZE BLAST!

Ruby Rose and Deker: RUBY SLASHING BLADE BLAST!

Tyler Bowman and Touch & Go: BLASTING THUNDER PUNCH SMASH!

Applejack and Vreedle Brothers: SMASHING APPLE BLAST PUNCH!

Emerald Goldenbraid and Electrocutioner: UNICORN LIGHTNING MEGA BLAST!

Clay Bailey and Onyx: SMASHING ONYX PUNCH!

Weiss and Abis Mal: SMASHING RICH THUNDERSTRIKE!

Yang and Motor Ed: SMASHING BLASTER SPEED PUNCH!

Hulk and Dark Turtles: SMASHING EARTH TURTLE PUNCH!

Brody Romero and Taskmaster: FIERY BLAST MEGABLAST!

Dante Vale and Whiger: SPIRIT TIGER BLASTER!

Yusei and Mysterio: STARDUST DRAGON MEGA ILLUSION BLAST!

Vert Wheeler and LaGrange: SPEEDING MEGAPUNCH DRIVE BLAST!

Black Widow and Shade: DARKNESS WIDOW BLAST!

Flash and Golden Glider: SPEEDING SKATE MEGABLAST!

Hawkgirl and Magneto: MAGNETIC HAWK THUNDERSTRIKE!

Batman and Black Adam: BAT LIGHTNING DARK THUNDER!

Yugi and The Gentleman Ghost: PHARAONIC GHOST MEGABLAST!

Jack Atlas and Brass Knuckles: SMASHING DRAGON ARCHFIEND BLAST!

Kendra and Shendu: VOLCANIC FLAME MEGA INFERNO!

Georgina and Hsi Wu: SMASHING STONE MEGA SMASH!

Tea and Copperhead: VENOMOUS FAIRY MEGABLAST!

Aquaman and Melter: OCEAN OF MELTING BLAST!

Sydney Burlington and Trap Jaw: ETERNIA THUNDERSTRIKE LASER!

Green Lantern and Jet: WILL FIRE MEGABLAST!

Captain Marvel and Swordsman: SWORD OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Maxxine Stennson and The Mummy: EGYPT CORRODIUM THUNDERSTRIKE!

Seto Kaiba and Yenaldooshi: BLUE EYES WOLF FLAME HYPERSONIC BLAST!

Iron Man and Grizzly: IRON GRIZZLY SLASH AND BURN!

Wonder Woman and Kite Man: FLYING AMAZON BLAST!

War Machine and Ragdoll: MACHING DOLL MEGABLAST!

Rocket Raccoon and Trapster: GALAXY TRAP THUNDER BLAST!

Superman and Pinky & the Brain: KRYPTON MOUSE SUPERBLAST!

We all fired a massive barrage of techniques and combos and they hit Barodius all over the place and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Barodius was knocked down in powerful explosion and he was really mutilated all over.

Me: **You will never terrorize another planet or any part of the universe as long as we're here! Now DIE!**

Ninja Storm Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They put together the Thunderstorm Cannon and it was ready to fire.

Ninja Storm cannon: FIRE!

Dan Kuso: Yeah! PYRUS FIRESTORM BLAST!

Runo: HAOS RAINBOW BLAST!

Shun: VENTUS CYCLONE BLAST!

Merucho: AQUOS MAELSTROM BLAST!

Alice: DARKUS NOCTURNE BLAST!

Julie: SUBTERRA EARTHQUAKE BLAST!

Mira: SUBTERRA BOULDER ROCKSTORM!

Ren: DARKUS ECLIPSE UMBRABLAST!

Fabia: HAOS PRISM BLAST!

Nurzak: SUBTERRA ROCK AVALANCHE!

Me: **OMEGA ELEMENTAL STRIKE!**

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

RD Me: BIG BANG THUNDERSTRIKE!

Lincoln: LIGHTNING DRAGON THUNDERSTRIKE!

Lynn: VOLCANIC LAVA MEGABURN!

Lori: HYPERCANE SUPERWIND BLAST!

Eli: MEGABURST RAGE BLAST!

Jared: INFERNO MEGA FIRESTORM!

We fired massive blasts of energy and more and they really pulverized him all over the place and the blasts all hit him and exploded with incredible power!

Ruckus, Moonracer, Dan and Runo used the Earth and Vestroia

Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ruckus' missiles, Moonracer's laser pistol and Dan and Runo's powers 100-fold.

Dan Kuso and Moonracer: FIRESTORM LASER BARRAGE!

Runo and Ruckus: LIGHT MISSILE MEGA BLAST!

Darkness of The Moon Magic and Felix Faust: DARKNESS MOON MAGIC BLAST!

10,000 Dumbbells of Buttstomping and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 DUMBBELLS OF BUTTSTOMPING BLAST!

Lightning of the Sports and Gameface: LIGHTNING OF THE SPORTS BLAST!

Blue Flames of Ice and SkullMeramon: BLUE ICE FLAME SHOT!

Undead Fury Duels and Grundy: UNDEAD FURY DUEL BLAST!

Flowers of Pain and Marluxia: FLOWERS OF PAIN BLAST!

Darkness Knight Muscle and Black Knight Ghost: DARKNESS KNIGHT MUSCLE BLAST!

Stars of the Sword and Xigbar: STAR SWORD MEGA BARRAGE!

Volcanic Fire of the South and Pyros: VOLCANIC SOUTHERN FIRE BLAST!

Gryphon of Doom Force and Goro: GRYPHON DOOM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet,

Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUNLIGHT BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of elements and energy

Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Mane 10, me, Nico, Eli, Allie Wilde, Sakura Knudson and the Loud Kids: BAKUGAN FRIENDSHIP RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BAKUGAN ELEMENT STYLE: OMEGA LEONIDAS!

Risky Boots: BAKUGAN DARK STYLE: BATTLE AX VLADITOR!

Jessica Shannon: BAKUGAN FIRE STLE: HYPER DRAGONOID!

Nanami Simpson: BAKUGAN WATER STYLE: PREYAS!

Tatsumaki: BAKUGAN WIND STYLE: STORM SKYRESS!

Julie Makimoto: BAKUGAN EARTH STYLE: HAMMER GOREM!

R. Mika: BAKUGAN LIGHT STYLE: BLADE TIGRERRA!

Juri Han: BAKUGAN DARK STYLE: ALPHA HYDRANOID!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Bakugan.

Lincoln and his harem: BAKUGAN FINAL SMASH: BAKUGAN ELEMENTAL SPIRIT BOMB BLAST!

They made Spirit Bombs based on the elements of Bakugan which merged into a giant rainbow colored spirit bomb then they fired it at Barodius which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He was knocked down.

Barodius then got up and he was using the last of his strength and was building up his power to incredible levels and he was incredibly enraged.

Barodius: IF I CAN'T HAVE THIS FUCKING UNIVERSE, THEN NO ONE CAN!

Me: **You will pay for everything Barodius (Cups hands to Side) TIMES 500,000 SOLAR KAAAA! MEEEE! HAAAA! MEEEE!**

Barodius: NOW YOU ALL DIE!

He fired a massive blast of pitch black energy from his hands and I fired a massive Rainbow Solar Kamehameha blast.

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive Rainbow Kamehameha Wave of incredible power.

Krillin sensed the incredible amount of power coming from the blasts.

Krillin: That's way too big! Lets go!

Everyone flew away from the blast area. The blasts collided and a massive power struggle began. Once everyone got to a safe distance they saw the struggle that was taking place.

Krillin: They're gonna change the shape of the whole universe!

Piccolo: Barodius!

Varie: What power! Come on guys! Lets help J.D. out!

Goku: Right!

Everyone went to distract Barodius so I can finish him off once and for all.

(DBZ Calling The Dragon theme plays)

They landed on different sides.

Piccolo: SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

He fired his Special Beam Cannon and it hit Barodius in the back.

Tien: TRI-BEAM!

He fired a yellow energy blast and the rest of the Z Fighters fired energy blasts.

Sailor Soldiers: PLANET ETERNAL POWER!

The Sailor Soldiers combined their power and fired a massive white energy blast.

Nico fired a powerful blast of fire energy and it hit Barodius. The blasts hit Barodius and it provided some form of distraction.

Me: **I've got to reach deeper! (Intensifies blast) HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

Barodius was being pushed back and he intensified his blast.

Me: **I'VE HAD ENOUGH OF YOU AND YOUR FUCKING EXISTENCE BARODIUS!**

Barodius: You're all so anxious to die aren't you? Well all you had to do was ask!

He fired a blast of energy wind and blew them all away.

Me: **I HATE YOU BARODIUS! (INTENSIFIES BLAST) HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

Barodius intensified his blast. Lightning struck all over the area from the blast.

Everyone fired back at Barodius!

Barodius: WHY CAN'T YOU PEOPLE JUST STAY DOWN!?

He fired more energy wind and blew them away again.

But they kept getting up and fired more blasts.

Barodius: They just keep lining up to die!

They fired more blasts at him.

Barodius fired more wind.

Barodius: NO CHANCE! YOU HAVE NO CHANCE!

He intensified the energy wind even more and blew them away.

Will: We have to combine all our Guardian Powers on Barodius. Vegeta we have to help J.D.!

Vegeta: You know it Will!

Nico: Lets go!

They flew above Barodius and Nico, Vegeta charged up his blast.

King Kai felt the enormous power of our blasts and something was gonna happen!

King Kai: OH NO! VANQOR IS GONNA BLOW!

The power of our blasts was so strong and powerful that it was threatening to tear the entire planet of Vanqor apart!

The ground was shaking apart and earthquakes were going on all over the place!

Lincoln: The Planet is gonna explode!

The effects of our battle were being felt around the whole universe.

Lillian: Come on J.D.! Save the universe!

Goku: (To me telepathically) Release it J.D.! Release everything! Remember all the pain she has caused, the people she has hurt, now make that your power!

Me: **I will Master Goku!**

Vegeta: FINAL FLASH!

Nico: FINAL SHINE!

They both fired their powerful blasts and the Guardians fired their blasts.

Nico, Vegeta and the Guardians: ELEMENTAL FINAL DESTROYER!

The blasts combined and hit Barodius. It exploded and it provided a distraction. He saw them and it was the moment I was waiting for.

Goku: NOW'S YOUR CHANCE!

Me: **GO TO HELL BARODIUS!**

**HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I intensified the blast to an incredible level of power and it overtook Barodius' blast and destroyed it. The blast was so powerful and so devastating that it was more than enough.

(Death of Frieza, Cell and Buu theme plays)

Lincoln: NOW!

We all fired black energy blasts, and thanks to the focusing lens, the black energy blasts became even more concentrated and more powerful, and they hit Barodius and exploded with incredible power

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

Barodius was being destroyed because of it.

Barodius: DAMN YOU J.D. KNUDSON!

Barodius was completely obliterated by the sheer power of the blast in an instant and there was nothing left of him. He was banished to the Black Gates forever as a result.

I powered down and I wasn't even in the least bit exhausted.

Me: It's finally over.

Dan: Good riddance forever, Barodius.

Me: May we never ever see your pathetic face ever again!

Nico: That's for sure. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Barodius once and for all. Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Melanie Landon.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting

around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Melanie Landon.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Melanie Landon of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Melanie Landon: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Persephone: This'll make sure the message is clear: those who cause trouble shall pay the price.

Suddenly, Persephone's eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes, and as she approached Melanie Landon, she left black and red energy, darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes with every step.

Persephone: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Melanie Landon, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Persephone was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with darkness, dark flames, and stars surrounding it, there are vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a midnight black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Melanie Landon: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Persephone emerged, but she was changed forever.

(A DEMON'S FATE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Persephone grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs, she has neon red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Persephone has on a long-sleeved midnight black dress, knee-high black boots, she has on large gold metal bands with green gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Persephone felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, Persephone has on her Ring of the Phoenix with onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Persephone's Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Poetic Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maggie's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Gothic Poetic Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and a vampire bat and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black vampire bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bats heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black vampire bat head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Persephone has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Persephone, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth of Michigan, Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Best Friend of Lucy Loud, Member of The Green Lantern Corps, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Misty Tredwell of The Dark Signers, Destroyer of Melanie Landon of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Dark Curses, Green Fire, Phoenixes, and The Occult"

ペルセポネ、闇のゴート のメンバー、ヤング・モーティシャンズ・クラブ のメンバー、ミシガンのゴス、闇の恋人、オカルト、およびヴァンパイア、ルーシー・ラウド の親友、グリーンランタン隊 のメンバー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ の軽蔑者、暗いチャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの残りの敵、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ダーク シグナーズのミスティ トレッドウェルの大敵、リンカーン ヘイターズ軍団のメラニー ランドンの駆逐艦、極悪、混乱、殺人の破壊者とスレイヤー、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして闇、闇の魔法、闇の火、吸血鬼、夜の生き物、星、闇の呪い、緑の火、フェニックス、そしてオカルトのマスター

Persephone has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Persephone's Super Angel-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Melanie Landon saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Persephone, but Persephone fired a barrage of black and blood red energy blasts with darkness, dark fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, and phoenixes at Melanie Landon and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Maggie again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Melanie Landon and dislocated her arm and sent her flying into another tree with a roundhouse kick, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Haiku: Gasp!

Brittney: This is so incredible, Persephone's transformed!.

Me: You said it, Brittney, Persephone's transformed into her Super

Angel-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Melanie Landon and she sent her flying into a tree with a roundhouse kick.

Lincoln: Melanie Landon has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Persephone: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Darkness Gothic Blood Vampire Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Gothic Darkness Vampire Phoenix Love) **You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky, my King of The Eternal Night.**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Persephone.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Melanie Landon. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Persephone and Lincoln went after Melanie Landon who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy,

illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Melanie Landon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Persephone attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Melanie Landon got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Persephone, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Melanie Landon's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) **You're shit out of luck!**

Lincoln grabbed Melanie Landon by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Persephone fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with darkness, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Melanie Landon, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Melanie Landon's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Melanie Landon: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **No, you're done and this time forever, Melanie Landon. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.**

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Melanie Landon's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Melanie Landon: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly as Persephone and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Persephone's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Isabella Morgana. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Persephone: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got eleven more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Melanie Landon, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Persephone.

Suddenly, Persephone wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Persephone's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Persephone absorbed the darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of dark vampiric justice. Lincoln, Persephone, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Melanie Landon, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Megan Cooper, which means you and I are up next, Hattie.

Hattie: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Skylander Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow: we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Flashwing.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Flashwing: Helena Brooks, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Earth and Crystals, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Helena grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Earth, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Earth Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of earth and crystals. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Helena really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Helena became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Earth and Crystals, and she also had the additional help of Flashwing and the other Earth Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of crystals and earth, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Helena.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Helena hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Helena hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Flip, and Helena has more than once used her skills in crystals and earth to put that mutant cheapskate in his place and cause trouble on that greedy mutant, and she even told him off saying that Flip's a empty-headed three butt-cheeked moron who enjoys ripping people off and satisfying his own greed, that he's an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm he's inflicted with his scams and attempted murder hits, and even worse, Helena called Flip a greed-driven, insane, stupid, hairy mutant who doesn't care who he hurts to satisfy his greed!

We gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

I put it back.

Nico: She called that mutant all that?! Oh, I wouldn't be surprised if Flip came charging right at her with intent to kill her.

Lincoln: Oh, he did, but he should've known if he messes with the bull, he gets the horns! You'll hear the whole story about that tomorrow.

Me: Trust me, Nico, you're going to like hearing this story, and the final hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling we'll be facing tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue is Wolf Carnage, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lincoln Loud, a werewolf who has an endless thirst for blood, he has moonlight powers, and he's a monster of chaos.

Lincoln: I'm not showing that monster any mercy whatsoever, I'll rip him apart and more than leave a few scars on him. Wolf Carnage, prepare yourself! Lincoln the Nocturnal, Defender of The Night, is coming for you, and you won't have a single chance in Hell!

Nico: This will be a battle no one will ever ever forget: The Werewolf of White Moonlight Justice and Peace VS Bloodthirsty Werewolf of Moonlight of Blood Chaos and Carnage!

Me: Werewolves also have a nasty habit of getting into really bloody fights especially if an Alpha sees another Alpha in his territory, so yeah, you're right, Nico: it's going to get really ugly tomorrow.

Raven Branwen: And so ends the reign of Barodius.

Dr. Polaris: Yep. He's never gonna hurt anymore Bakugan again.

Me: That's for sure.

Hank Scorpio: You know Naga and Zenoheld are still out there, right?

Roxy Rocket: Hey, we'll go after them in the future.

Vulkanus: For now, let's enjoy the moment.

Me: I agree. Now Barodius is a forgotten memory. Besides Naga and Zenoheld pale in comparison to Barodius. So we'll face them on Nico's rescues.

Nico: Good idea. But great job everyone.

Me: Yeah!

Laney: (to the viewers) Never again will Barodius hurt anyone.

Me: That is for sure.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction complete!

At last! Barodius is dead and gone for good.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Melter, Yost Viper, Acid Breath, Scorn, Universe 666 Genie Jafar and Robot Devil as well as Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, and Pie Pie Mermaid and we're going to a planet made of popcorn and that one is going to be a really awesome one. And we're going to battle Another Richard Wellington, Another Pauline Phoenix, Another April May, Another Super Phoenix, Another Furio Tigre, Another Geiru Toneido, Another Penny the Chicken, Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter. This will be awesome. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Golurk and that one is Siobhan Shakkou and she is an Archaeologist.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Hattie and Lincoln VS. Megan Cooper

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Belgium, and we're going to face, take down, and recruit the last hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling: Wolf Carnage, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lincoln Loud, a werewolf with an endless thirst for blood and a creature of pure chaos untamed, and he also has moonlight powers, and it's going to be one bloody and ferocious fight especially when Lincoln turns into Lincoln the Nocturnal, Defender of The Night. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Helena Brooks, Gene-Slammer of Flashwing, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Earth and Crystals, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Helena grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of

Earth, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Earth Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of earth and crystals. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Helena really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Helena became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Earth and Crystals, and she also had the additional help of Flashwing and the other Earth Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of crystals and earth, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Helena, and although Helena hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Helena hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Flip, and Helena has more than once used her skills in crystals and earth to put that mutant cheapskate in his place and cause trouble on that greedy mutant, and she even told him off saying that Flip's a empty-headed three butt-cheeked moron who enjoys ripping people off and satisfying his own greed, that he's an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm he's inflicted with his scams and attempted murder hits, and even worse, Helena called Flip a greed-driven, insane, stupid, hairy mutant who doesn't care who he hurts to satisfy his greed!

The next chapter is for a battle with the Creator of the Number Cards and the Overlord of the Barion World himself, DON THOUSAND! We're going to make that monster pay for all the horrible events that took place in Yuma's life.

See you all next time.

# BATTLE IN THE BARION WORLD

This is where we take the fight to Don Thousand.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Melter, Yost Viper, Acid Breath, Scorn, Universe 666 Genie Jafar and Robot Devil as well as Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, and Pie Pie Mermaid and we were heading to another awesome food planet.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet will be just as awesome.

Lola: I do too.

Misty Brightdawn: Same here and I'm looking forward to this one.

Camie: Me too and it will be great.

Varie: It sure will.

Aquaman: This is gonna be a great and awesome adventure for us all.

Melter: We're all going to love it.

Nico: We sure are.

Snow White: I always love a good adventure.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Aquaman, I want to thank you, Melter, and your teams for coming.

Aquaman: No problem Nico.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: It sure will be.

Nico: Snow White, Are you happy Grimhilde's gone for good?

Snow White: I sure am and so is the rest of my kingdom.

Me: She was a monster.

Eli: I'm glad we never have to see that monster again.

Camie: Me too.

Laney: Grimhilde deserved to be destroyed too.

Lola: I agree.

Kaoruku: Same here. I hated that queen.

Nico: She was especially weak as an old hag.

Me: What a colossal waste of time. Now the evil Queen from Snow White and The Huntsman? That was more of a challenge.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: That must've been a good one.

Varie: Oh it was.

Nico: Yep. But J.D. you did amazingly well against Barodius yesterday.

Me: And now we've officially seen the last of him.

Nico: I don't blame Dan for trying to leave us behind. He didn't want to see us hurt.

Me: Me neither. But there was no way I was going to let him do that alone.

Nico: Me neither. Like you said J.D., we do this all together.

Me: Yep. And in the end, it erupted into a massive Kamehameha Struggle.

Camie: That was powerful and amazing.

Laney: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Barodius was no match for our power when we work together.

Nico: Don't forget about Razenoid.

Lincoln: Yeah that was awesome. And we destroyed him too.

Lola: We sure did.

Lana: Our combos and powers did him in.

Leeli: That is for sure.

Girl Jordan: And the cancer known as Barodius is now a forgotten memory.

Lola: No kidding. I'm glad he is gone.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Nico: As for Naga and Zenoheld, we'll deal with them on our own time.

Me: They aren't NEARLY as bad as Barodius was but we'll face them when the time comes.

Lola: Yeah we sure will.

Twilight Sparkle: But at least Dan's mother doesn't have to live in fear anymore.

Camie: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: By the way J.D. how is Sapphire doing?

Me: On the road to recovery. She is having her baby any day now and I vowed to make sure that the baby never turns out like her so-called father.

Nico: Good.

Me: She's expecting a baby girl.

Qin: Wow.

Nicole: I am glad you are going to help her all you can dad.

Me: Me too.

Maria: Yeah. We're here!

We saw that we were at the planet and it was a golden yellow world.

Me: From up here it look slike a flower planet.

Nico: It sure does.

Maria: Let's take a closer look.

We went down to the planet and we landed and what we saw was amazing! We saw that it was a POPCORN PLANET! There were mountains that were made of popcorn and there were rivers of melted butter!

Me: WHOA! It's a planet made of popcorn!

Lola: Wow!

I took some popcorn and ate it and it was good.

Me: Yummy! Perfectly salted and given the right amount of butter.

Nico: POPCORN!

Nico dove in to a pile of popcorn and was eating all over the place!

Me: Boy Nico sure loves popcorn.

Qin: (LAUGHS) He sure does. Nico always orders the biggest tub of popcorn they have whenever we go to the movie theaters. He loves Popcorn as much as chicken wings and chocolate.

Me: Boy he sure does!

Zuria: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Camie: Awesome!

Nico was eating like you wouldn't believe.

(BUZZSAW EATING AND CHEWING)

Maria: Save some for us, bro!

Me: It's a planet made of popcorn there's enough to last forever.

Maria: You're right.

We got some popcorn and butter and ate it.

Me: (EATING) MMM! Too bad we aren't at a movie for this.

Rarity: Indeed but this would be a perfect place to get some for it.

Camie: It sure would.

May ate some.

May: It's perfect and tasty.

Me: It sure is. But this planet reminds me of that mystery we were on that involved the Demon Farmer.

Lola: That was cool.

Laney: And we found out that Mr. B was making awesome buffet popcorn.

Camie: I heard about that.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that must've been really good popcorn.

Me: It was the best! He was making it grow right on the cob.

I told everyone how awesome it was and it was great.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That is amazing! That is cool he was using a lab to make it.

Nico: (Eating) MMM! Yeah that was cool!

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: On it.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: WHOA! We got a lot of them! We have Another Richard Wellington, Another Pauline Phoenix, Another April May, Another Super Phoenix, Another Furio Tigre, Another Geiru Toneido, Another Penny the Chicken, Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter! (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Maria gave him some.

Me: Wow! Most of those are all the archenemies of the Embodiments of the Saber Kamen Riders on Lincoln's side.

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Who's first?

Eli: Ahh! Thanks Maria. Another Richard Wellington first.

Nico: Okay then.

Maria: Better call in Michaela Storious.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln did so and in a vortex of darkness with the symbol of Storious on it came Michaela Storious.

Michaela Storious: Ready for action guys.

Me: And the Universe 666 Storious would be perfect for this too.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Eli: I agree.

Nico: We can call him in too.

Me: In fact all the Saber Riders should have a shot at them as well.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Maria called in Universe 666 Storious.

Michaela Storious: I'm ready for this.

Universe 666 Storious then came.

Universe 666 Storious: I'm here guys.

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: This will be fun.

Eli: I sense that all the Anothers for the Embodiments of the Saber Riders on Lincoln's side are all gene-slammers.

Me: Wow! This will be interesting.

Nico: There she is!

Me: Here comes Number 1.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER RICHARD WELLINGTON!

Me: Another Richard Wellington.

Michaela Storious: This will be interesting.

Another Richard Wellington: (In a girls voice) I am really excited for this one too.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair, green eyes and black clothes and had black angel wings and had Storious's sword and had the Grimoire Wonder Rider Book on her right hip and she had a tiara that had the symbol of Storious and Kaos on it.

Me: (GASP!) Gabrielle Storious Kaos!

Nico: WHOA!

Gabrielle Storious Kaos: Good to see you again J.D.

Michaela Storious: It's an honor to meet fellow embodiments of the the Saber Riders.

Gabrielle Storious Kaos: It sure is. But unlike you guys we are not only the Embodiments of the Saber Riders but we are also the Gene-slammers of Skylands most dangerous enemies. I am the gene-slammer of Kaos.

Me: WHOA! That is an interesting combination.

Michaela Storious: Boy it sure is!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. Kaos is my archenemy and he is an awesome frenemy.

Me: By the way Gabrielle are the rest of the Anothers Friendly or hostile?

Gabrielle Storious Kaos: Friendly and they are all intensely powerful.

Me: This will be awesome.

Michaela Storious: Let's do this!

Universe 666 Storious: HENSHIN!

Open the grimoire! The end of the story! Kamen Rider Storious! Fuhahahahahahahahaha!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER STORIOUS!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Another Richard Wellington Separated from her!

Gabrielle Storious Kaos: WHOA! So he was who I was turned into.

Universe 666 Storious: That is crazy!

Melanie Storious: Lets get him!

Another Richard Wellington: COME AND GET SOME!

They went at him and slashed and kicked and blasted him all over!

They fired a wave of energy and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was a Super Book. It was called The Adventures of the Dark Warlord Princess of Darkness.

Me: Whoa! This one looks amazing.

Then it formed into a new book. It was called THE PRINCESS OF LITERATURE AND THE 11 ELEMENTAL BOOKS OF LIGHT!

Me: Cool!

Nico: I hope some of these today come together.

Me: In pairs? That would be awesome.

Eli: I sense 2 more coming. Another Pauline Phoenix and Another April May.

Me: That's Isabella Solomon and Brianna Fukuhara's archenemies.

Nico: The embodiments of Solomon and Falchion.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Call them in.

Maria did so and in a structure shaped like Earth came Isabella Solomon and out of a phoenix came Brianna Fukuhara!

Brianna Fukuhara: We're here guys.

Isabella Solomon: This will be awesome.

Me: Better call in Bahato and Isaac too.

Maria: Right.

She had them come too.

Lola: Nice!

Bahato: This is gonna be awesome.

Isaac (Saber): Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Pauline Phoenix and Another April May!

Isaac: Time for some Omnibus power! HENSHIN!

Open the omnibus! Force of the god! Kamen Rider Solomon! Fear is coming soon

He turned into KAMEN RIDER SOLOMON!

Bahato: HENSHIN!

Battou! Eternal Phoenix! Kyomu! Shikkoku no tsurugi ga mu ni kisu

He turned into KAMEN RIDER FALCHION!

Nico: COOL!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome!

They came to us.

Another Pauline Phoenix: This is gonna be interesting.

Another April May: I'm ready for this too.

Me: Those voices!

They reverted back. Another Pauline Phoenix was a girl with brown hair and had purple eyes and brown clothes and had the sword of Solomon and she had brown angel wings and had the Omnibus Book on her right hip and had a tiara with the symbol of Solomon and the symbol of the Magic Skylanders. Another April May was a girl with orange hair, red eyes, red and orange clothes and had the Falchion Sword and fire angel wings and the Eternal Phoenix Book on her Right hip and had a tiara with the symbol of Falchion and the Fire Skylanders on it.

Me: Laura Solomon Spellbinder and Sheila Falchion Pepperjack!

Qin: WHOA!

Laura Solomon Spellbinder: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Sheila Falchion Pepperjack: Same here to you.

Laura Solomon Spellbinder: We are not only embodiments but we are the gene-slammers of Spellslamzer and Chef Pepperjack.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is amazing!

Isabella Solomon: That is really awesome.

Lola: I'll say.

Isabella Solomon: Let's do this!

Nico: Yeah!

Brianna: This will be awesome.

Bahato: It sure will.

Isaac (Saber): Yeah!

Lincoln fired beams of light and separated them and They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books. One was called The Falchion Phoenix Princess and The Kingdom of the Sexy Ladies. The other was called The Solomon Earth Princess and the Kingdom of The Tyrant Ladies.

Me: Wicked.

Nico: 3 down.

Maria: Just got Another Super Phoenix, Another Furio Tigre, Another Geiru Toneido, Another Penny the Chicken, Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Another Super Phoenix and Another Furio Tigre next.

Me: Rebecca and Reagan Shindai next.

Nico: Call them in.

Maria did so.

Then in a vortex of butterflies came Reagan Shindai and in a vortex of water came Rebecca Shindai.

Rebecca Shindai: We're ready for this.

Reagan Shindai: Me too.

Ryoga and Reika Shindai then joined them.

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Super Phoenix and Another Furio Tigre!

Reika Shindai: HENSHIN!

Noroshi Kaisen! Flying! Smog! Sting! Steam! Konchuu Chu Daihyakka~! Tayutau Kissaki

She turned into KAMEN RIDER SABELLA!

Ryoga Shindai: HENSHIN!

Kaiji Gyakkai! Toki wa, toki wa, toki wa toki wa toki wa toki wa! Warenari! Ocean History~! Ocean Basshān! (Basshān!)

He turned into KAMEN RIDER DURENDAL!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Here we go.

Nico: Who are you two?

They reverted back and the Another Super Phoenix was a blue hair girl with blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the Durendal Trident and the Ocean History book on her right hyp and had a tiara for the Durendal Symbol with the Water Skylanders on it.

The Another Furio Tigre was a girl with magenta hair and had green and pink clothes and pink and green angel wings and had the Sabella Sword and the Sabella book and had a tiara with the symbol of Sabella with the Life Skylanders Symbol on it.

Me: (GASP) Neptune Durendal Gulper and Selene Sabella Chompy!

Neptune Durendal: Awesome to see you again J.D. Got any soda on you?

Me: Lots of root beer.

Nico: And you are the gene-slammers for Gulper and Chompy Mage.

Selene Sabella: That's right.

Reagan Shindai: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: You girls can have some of the Mascots' beer when we get back

Neptune Durendal: Soda only for me unfortunately.

Selene Sabella: Yeah I don't drink beer sorry.

Lincoln: Lets get you girls back to normal.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated them and we fired waves of water, leaves, energy and butterflies and the two Another Villains exploded!

Neptune Durendal: YEAH!

Me: Take that!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books. One was called The Neptune Princess of Durendal and the Kingdom of the Brutal Fighters and the other was called the Nature Princess of Sabella and the kingdom of The Tigers of Doom.

Me: Cool titles.

Nico: Another Geiru Toneido, Another Penny the Chicken, Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter left.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Geiru Toneido and Penny the Chicken next.

Nico: Call in who's next.

Me: Sayaka Hikaru and Hailey Fukamiya.

Maria: On it.

In a flash of light came Sayaka Hikaru and in a vortex of darkness came Hailey Fukamiya.

Sayaka Hikaru: We're here.

Hailey Fukamiya: And ready.

Me: Yuri and Hayato Fukamiya will come too.

Yuri came and Maria called Hayato.

Hayato: Hey guys.

Hailey Fukamiya: Glad you could make it dad.

Nico: Here they come.

We saw Another Geiru Toneido and Another Penny the Chicken!

Yuri: HENSHIN!

"Saikou Hakkou! Who is the shining sword? Saikou Issho: Kingin no chikara wo eta kagayaku ken! Saikou!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER SAIKOU!

Hayato Fukamiya: HENSHIN!

Jaaku Read! Ankokuken Kurayami! Get go under conquer than get keen. Jaaku Dragon! Kurayami Honyaku! Hikari wo ubaishi, shikkoku no ken ga reikoku mujou ni ankoku ryuu o shihai suru

He turned into KAMEN RIDER CALIBUR!

Nico: Ed would go crazy over you.

Me: (LAUGHS)!

Another Penny the Chicken: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) He sure would!

They reverted back and Another Geiru was really a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and had yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and had the sword of Saikou and the Wonder Ride Book of Saikou and a Tiara with the Saikou Symbol and the Light Skylanders symbol on it.

Another Penny the Chicken was a girl with dark purple hair and had orange eyes and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had the Calibur Sword and Wonder Ride Book and had a tiara with the Calibur and Tech Skylanders symbol on it.

Me: (GASP) Suriko Yuri Luminous and Penelope Calibur Cluck!

Suriko Yuri: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Penelope Calibur: Same here.

Nico: Wait Penelope your last name is Cluck. Are you…

Penelope Calibur: Yeah I'm the gene-slammer of Captain Cluck.

Me: Whoa! He makes some of the most awesome fried and roasted chicken in all of Skylands. But I was expecting you to be…

Penelope Calibur: I know. A Dark Skylander villain.

Suriko Yuri: And I'm the gene-slammer for Luminous.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That is awesome!

Sayaka Hikaru: Boy Penelope, Ed is REALLY going to love you for bringing him endless amounts of fried chicken.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) You know how much Ed loves chickens!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That's Lumpy for you!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Sayaka Hikaru: Sorry we have to do this

Suriko Yuri: I know.

Lincoln: I got this.

He fired waves of light and separated them from the Another Villains they were turned into.

They fired waves of light and darkness and blasted them down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Books. One was called The Light Princess of Saikou and the Kingdom of the Clowns of Sunscraper Tower. The other was called The Tech Chicken Princess and the Kingdom of the Fried Chicken Empire of Captain Cluck.

Me: That's cool.

Nico: Nice! Now we have Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter.

Me: Tamara Daishinji and Rachel Shindo are up next.

Nico: Okay.

Maria: Call them in.

We did so and out of a vortex of wind came Tamara Daishinji and out of a crystal of ice came Rachel Shindo.

Tamara Daishinji: We're ready for action.

Rachel Shindo: This is gonna be awesome.

Then Another Professor Milo and Another La Balva De came!

Tetsuo Daishinji: Lets do it! HENSHIN!

Hanselnuts to Gretel! Juuken Gekidan! Ju de go! Go! Ina! Ken de ikuzo! Onjuuken Suzune! Suzune Gakushou! Amai miwaku no juuken ga, okashina rhythm de beat wo kiri kizamu!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER SLASH!

Rintaro: Lets! HENSHIN!

Nagare Battou! Lion Senki! Nagare Issatsu! Hyakujuu no oh to Suiseiken Nagare ga majiwaru toki konpeki no tsurugi ga kiba wo muku!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER BLADES!

Nico: And you two are?

They Reverted back and one was a girl with pink hair and had pink eyes and pink clothes and pink angel wings and had the sword of Slash and the Wonder Rider Book for Slash and had a tiara for Slash and the Undead Skylanders on it.

The second girl was one that had blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the Blades Sword and books and had a tiara for Blades and the symbol of the Dark Skylanders on it.

Me: (GASP) Daniella Slash Wolfgang and Natalia Blades Nightshade!

Daniella Slash: (Australian Accent) Great to see ya again J.D. mate.

Natalia Blades: (British Accent) And it is good to see you too J.D. my good man.

Nico: Wait a second. You're both the gene-slammers of Wolfgang and Nightshade right?

Natalia Blades: That is correct Nicolas my good man.

Daniella Slash: And we love throwing lots of bad guy shrimps on the barby.

Me: I love how you girls think.

Rachel Shindo: Boy that is so cool!

Tamara Daishinji: Let's do this!

Lincoln: First this.

He fired waves of light and separated their Another forms and then the group fired waves of water and ice and skulls and energy and blasted them down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the books. One was called The Princess of the Skulls of Slash and the Science Kingdom of Evil. The other was called The Ice Princess of Blades and the Kingdom of The Spirits of Evil.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Now we have Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Another Fire Bug and Another Kasha are next.

Nico: So that's Taylor Kamiyama and Kenzie Fukiyama next.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Let's call them in.

Maria: Right.

Maria did so and then in a vortex of fire came Taylor Kamiyama and in a vortex of lightning came Kenzie Fukiyama.

Touma: Me and Kento next.

Kento: That's right guys.

Me: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

Touma: HENSHIN!

Rekka Battou! Brave Dragon~! Rekka Issatsu! Yuki no ryuu to Kaenken Rekka ga majiwaru toki, shinku no tsurugi ga aku wo tsuranuku

Kento: HENSHIN!

Ikazuchi Battou! Lamp Do Alangina! Ikazuchi Issatsu! Lamp no sei to Raimeiken Ikazuchi ga majiwaru toki inazuma no tsurugi ga hikari kagayaku!

They transformed!

Another Fire Bug and Another Kasha came.

Nico: Who are you two?

They reverted back. One was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes and red angel wings and she had the books and Sword of Saber and she had a tiara for Saber and it had the symbols of the Fire, Water, Undead and Life Skylanders on it.

The Second girl had aqua blue hair, blue eyes, aqua blue clothes, aqua blue angel wings and had the sword and books of Espada and she had a tiara with the symbol of Espada and the Air Skylanders on it.

Me: (GASP) Melanie Saber Hydra and Courtney Espada Dreamcatcher.

Nico: WHOA!

Melanie Saber: Yeah it's shocking but I am the gene-slammer of the Hydra that Kaos knows.

We were amazed.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: That is amazing!

Courtney Espada: And I'm the gene-slammer of Dreamcatcher too.

Me: Wow!

Camie: That is awesome.

Kento: Sorry we have to fight

Courtney Espada: I know.

Lincoln: I got this.

He fired waves of light and separated their anothers and they fired waves of lightning and fire and the blasts hit them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the books.

One was called The Princess of Fire and the Kingdom of the Fire Kong and the other was called the Lightning Blade Princess and the kingdom of the Kasha.

Nico: Neat.

Me: Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba and Another Hellhound.

Nico: Whoa. Okay.

Maria: Let's call their archenemies in.

Me: So that's Reika Ogami, Raelynn Akamichi and Camille Casterwill next.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

We called them in.

In a vortex of wind came Raelynn Akamichi, In a vortex of molten steel came Reika Ogami and in a vortex of fire with the phoenix came Camille Casterwill.

Camille Casterwill: (British Accent) We're ready!

Raelynn Akamichi: This will be awesome.

Ryo: Lets do it! HENSHIN!

Sarutobi Ninjaden! Sou Tou Bundan! Ichi no te, shuriken! Ni no te, nitouryuu! Fuusouken Hayate! Hayate no maki, Kouga fuuton no souken ga shinsoku no ninjitsu de teki o utsu!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER BUSTER!

Ren Akamichi: HENSHIN!

Genbu Shinwa! Ittou Ryodan! Butta Gire! Dogo! Dogo! Dogouken Gekido! Gekido Juuhan! Zettai soukou no taiken ga hokuhou yori ooinaru ichigeki wo tatakikomu!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER KENZAN!

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba and Another

Hellhound!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Lola: Yeah!

Raelynn Akamichi: This will be fun and cool.

Nico: Who are you three?

They reverted back and one was a girl with black hair and brown eyes and had black clothes and had black angel wings and the Buster Sword and books and a tiara for Buster with the Earth Skylanders Symbol on it.

The 2nd was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes and green angel wings and had the swords of Kenzan and the books and a tiara for Kamen Rider Kenzan and with the symbol of the Tech Skylanders on it.

And the third one was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red and orange clothes and fire angel wings and the symbols of the Phoenix of Huntik on her arm and in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Alice Buster Au, Reagan Kenzan Krankcase and Lillian Casterwill!

Nico: Wow!

Alice Buster: Awesome to see you again J.D. And yes I am the gene-slammer of Golden Queen.

Reagan Kenzan: Gene-slammer of Dr. Krankcase.

Lillian Casterwill: (British Accent) And I'm the gene-slammer of Phoenix the Legendary Titan of Rebirth.

Me: Lillian are you related to Camille?

Lillian Casterwill: Yes I am her sister too.

Me: Wow! The Blood Spiral is doing everything they can to kill you and your family. But we killed all the Blood Spiral.

Nico: Blasted every single one of them to pieces.

Lillian Casterwill: Thank goodness.

Me: They declared war on the world to hunt down all the Casterwill's and kill them.

Nico: But they fucked around with the wrong people.

Eli: Yep.

Camille: Sister, I truly am sorry for this.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired waves of energy and separated their Another selves and the group blasted them and their Another Selves and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books. One was called The Buster Princess and the Kingdom of the Planet of Ghosts, The second was called The Kenzan Princess and the Sky Kingdom of Xibalba and the third was called The Phoenix Princess and the Kingdom of The Hellhounds.

Me: Cool titles. And then there were 2.

Lola: Yep.

Snow White: I'm up next.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: We should consider that we might fight Another Prime Viper as well.

Me: And we will soon.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Here she comes!

We saw Another Yost Viper!

Me: Whoa.

Lana: This will be awesome.

Another Yost Viper: You guys sure were busy out here.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had green clothes and green eyes.

Me: Omaima Wendollton!

Omaima Wendollton: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Yost Viper: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She works at the Reptile Pet Shop at the Animal Shelter and knows a lot about snakes and lizards.

Nico: Neat!

Lana: Me and J.D. went and visit her all the time.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Cool!

Snow White: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Omaima Wendollton: No worries.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated her from the Another Form in her and Snow White fired waves of jewels and blasted Another Yost Viper and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Reptile Master and the Evils of HYDRA.

Me: Neat.

Aquaman: Now for the Another Melter.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: We'll drench her in Melted Butter!

Lizzie Strong: Yeah!

Maria: There she is!

We saw a dark figure and it was ANOTHER MELTER!

Me: Whoa! Another Melter.

Nico: This one will stop the world MELT with you!

We laughed!

Lola: Love that song.

Me: Yep.

Another Melter: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) Love that song.

Me: (GASP) Lorelai Vegas!

She reverted and was a girl with blue hair and had blue clothes and blue eyes.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She has powerful energy powers that can reduce anything into melted slop.

Lorelai Vegas: Yep. Watch.

She fired a blast of energy and it hit Nico and melted him into a puddle of slop!

Nico: (Gurgling Voice) HEY! WHOA! That is a really awesome power!

Nico reformed.

Kaito: (Gets out Gorenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out JAKQ Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Gorenger sword and Zocks got a JAKQ sword.

Lorelai Vegas: No he didn't. He knew I had the power to melt him so he sent me on my way because he was scared.

Me: Whoa! Even he was scared of you.

Lorelai Vegas: Yeah he sure was!

Lola: Nice!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lorelai Vegas: No worries.

She turned into Another Melter!

Sougo: (gets out Gorenger Ridewatch): That was risky melting Nico like that.

Geiz: (gets out JAKQ Ridewatch) Fortunately, you left something for him to regenerate from.

Sougo got AkarengerArmor while Geiz got SpadeAceArmor.

Nico: Thanks to having Majin Buu's powers.

Qin: Yep.

Geiz: Forgot about that.

Nico: You aren't the only one that can melt things. (ACTIVATES MELTER'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired an energy blast and she ducked and it hit a tree and melted it.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Now this. (ACTIVATES YOST VIPER'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

May: Sniff on this! (ACTIVATES ACID BREATH'S RIDEWATCH)

She blew a blast of acidic breath and burned her all over.

May then screamed as her tongue got burned from it!

May: OWOWOWOWOWOWOWOW! THAT HURT!

Me: GEEZ!

May: OUCH!

Varie looked her over.

Varie: You'll be all right May.

May: Thanks.

Acid Breath: Sorry about that. Guess I should have warned you about my breath being so toxic and acidic.

May: No worries. (ACTIVATES SCORN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for the Phenomenal Cosmic Powers to blast you down! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 GENIE JAFAR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy and it separated Another Melter from her and Maria blasted Another Melter with fire blasts!

Lorelai Vega: WHOA! That was awesome!

Maria: Yep. Now this. (ACTIVATES ROBOT DEVIL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Melter all over.

Snow White: Now here is me. (ACTIVATES YOST VIPER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Hsi Wu, Fenghuang, Shizuka of the Wind, Birdbrain, Roostafa and the Space Gorillas came.

Nico: Nice team Hsi Wu!

Hsi Wu: Thanks Nico.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then we saw a Golurk come!

Me: A Golurk! Whoa!

Xenia: Wow!

Golurk: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Siobhan Shakkou!? WHOA!

Me: Wait the world famous archaeologist!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua green hair and had blue eyes and a jungle hat and had blue clothes.

Siobhan Shakkou: That's right. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Melter and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH!

Snow White: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Siobhan Shakkou: When me and Nico discovered the ruins of a long lost Aztec temple and I found this.

She pulled out a sword and it was a gold emerald jewel sword.

Nicole: WHOA! The Sword of Ozomatli! That is said to be a very powerful sword that can create emerald crystal as well as give you the power to talk to animals.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is amazing!

Daring Do: That is amazing that you found a relic like that!

Rainbow Dash: That is so awesome!

Siobhan Shakkou: It sure is.

Nico and Siobhan hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Siobhan Shakkou: Me too Colombia Nico. Me too.

Me: Colombia Nico. I like the sound of that.

Juran: Colombia?

Nico: It's my explorer Nickname. Like Indiana Jones, I like being called Colombia Nico because it brings out the adventurer in me.

Me: I think it's awesome.

Lola: Me too.

Juran: That does make sense.

Camie: Yep.

We went back home to Earth and told everyone everything and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Mera, Ms. Spell, Luffy, and Mystique are heading to Belgium, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the last hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling: Wolf Carnage, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lincoln Loud, a werewolf with an endless thirst for blood and a creature of pure chaos untamed, and he also has moonlight powers, and it's going to be one bloody and ferocious fight especially when Lincoln turns into Lincoln the Nocturnal, Defender of The Night.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Belgium, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to face, take down, and recruit the last hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling: Wolf Carnage, my hypothetical Akumatized form.

Me: And from what we heard, he's a werewolf with an endless thirst for blood and a creature of pure chaos untamed, and he also has moonlight powers.

Eli: This is going to get bloody!

Nico: You got that right, Eli. As we know all too well, a werewolf comes out at night and is especially dangerous whenever there's a full moon.

Lincoln: Along with leaving a trail of chaos and destruction in their path along with slaughtering any who cross them. But, I'm not letting that beast get away with this, and since we're dealing with a werewolf, only another werewolf can deal with him.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Wolf Carnage is now is a lot of trouble when

I face him and make him pay for everything, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Mera.

Mera: You're welcome, Lincoln.

We walked through the streets of Belgium, and we saw the extent of Wolf Carnage's murderous and bloody rampage: those who encountered Wolf Carnage were brutally butchered and massacred in the most gruesome way as they had their throats torn out, their limbs ripped off, and Wolf Carnage had also devoured some of their flesh.

Me: Oh God!

Nico: Look at this. That animal, I can't believe what he's done!

Anna Anyanova: He's slaughtered and devoured those who've encountered him.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That beast has left a trail of slaughtered bodies and spilled blood all over the streets of Belgium, he's been really busy.

Suddenly, we saw Flashwing appear before us, and with Flashwing are the five girls.

Cynder: Flashwing? But, how are you…?

Flashwing: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, Cynder, but I had to get the girls out of here before Wolf Carnage came after them as well and killed them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) That voice, Helena Brooks, I knew it was you!

?: (WOLF ROAR) (BEASTLY VOICE) YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR INTERRUPTING MY DINNER!

Suddenly, we saw who it was coming after us in a raging fury: Wolf Carnage, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lincoln Loud.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) So, that's Wolf Carnage. I see, he's even more monstrous up close, and I knew we'd run into you, the last hypothetical Akumatized Loud Sibling, you slaughtered so many people in your path and you don't even care, you have no soul!

Wolf Carnage: (Beastly Voice) That is why I have no fear! And now, I will kill you all and feast on your carcasses!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) The only place where you belong is in a cage! (WOLF ROAR)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope and he went after Wolf Carnage, and they got into a really brutal fight with Lincoln tearing into Wolf Carnage slashing at him with his sharp claws and massive greatsword, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Harvester and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Wolf Carnage fired moonlight energy blasts at Lincoln, but it made him even stronger as he absorbed them and the infinite energy of the full moon was also fueling him and making him even stronger than ever, and they continued brutally fighting each other.

Eli: Damn, this is getting really brutal, should we jump in to help?

Nico: No, Eli, we shouldn't. Lincoln swore to make that animal pay for killing people, plus, it wouldn't be a good idea to get in the way of an Alpha Werewolf.

Me: Yeah, when two Alpha Werewolves engage in a fight, no one else is to interfere, but at this rate, it'll end with Wolf Carnage getting killed because look at how brutally Lincoln's tearing him apart.

We saw it for ourselves: Wolf Carnage had claw marks on his body, and he was really getting more and more furious by the second. Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire at Wolf Carnage which exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was knocked out, tied up, and sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as Lincoln holstered his weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's all of the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Siblings taken down and sent to The Masters of Evil, though I also had to make sure Wolf Carnage was also put in a cage after I threw him to Vypra.

Me: That's also a good idea, Lincoln, that beast needs to be taught some manners before anyone can let him out.

Nico: Trying to domesticate a werewolf with an endless thirst for blood, Vypra's in for quite a field day.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) If he acts up, I'll head down there and give him what for.

Then, Lincoln reverted back to normal.

Lincoln: (To Helena Brooks) And it's so good to see you again, Helena Brooks.

Helena Brooks reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless pink top, pink skirt with the Light Skylanders symbol on it, necklace with pink gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, crystals, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Flashwing and on top is the symbol of The Earth Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Flashwing-themed greatsword with embedded colored gems and Flashwing etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Helena Brooks: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Helena Brooks and he hugged her, and Helena Brooks is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Brooks: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Helena Brooks, Gene-Slammer of Flashwing, she's my Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Earth and Crystals, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Helena grew, she'd discovered that she's a master of the Element of Earth, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Earth Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of earth and crystals. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Helena really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Helena became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yep, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Earth and Crystals, and she also had the additional help of Flashwing and the other Earth Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of crystals and earth, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Helena.

Marie MacDougal: And although Helena hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Helena hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is Flip, and Helena has more than once used her skills in crystals and earth to put that mutant cheapskate in his place and cause trouble on that greedy mutant, and she even told him off saying that Flip's a empty-headed three butt-cheeked moron who enjoys ripping people off and satisfying his own greed, that he's an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm he's inflicted with his scams and attempted murder hits, and even worse, Helena called Flip a greed-driven, insane, stupid, hairy mutant who doesn't care who he hurts to satisfy his greed!

Eli: Jeez.

Me: I still remembered the words all too well, and that mutant went absolutely ballistic and charged at her like a mad bull to kill her, but Lincoln fired crystal shards at Flip which transformed into a pair of crystal handcuffs for his wrists and ankles, and he was also put in a crystal straitjacket, and then, the cops arrived and took him back to prison.

Helena Brooks: And you're going to see it for yourselves. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Helena?

Helena Brooks: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Helena Brooks: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Helena Brooks, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena Brooks: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena Brooks' neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena Brooks: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Brooks.

Helena Brooks had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Konomi Kaneko, Kyoko, Menow, Neko Tsukahara, and Ruri from Tasokare Hotel: Re:newal.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Konomi Kaneko, Kyoko, Menow, Neko Tsukahara, and Ruri from Tasokare Hotel: Re:newal.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Konomi Kaneko: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Konomi Kaneko and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Wolf Carnage, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lincoln Loud, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lily Loud, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The

Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals,

Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Konomi Kaneko: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Konomi Kaneko: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Konomi Kaneko, Kyoko, Menow, Neko Tsukahara, and Ruri with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Wolf Carnage, the hypothetical Akumatized form of Lincoln Loud, and he'd been busy slaughtering those who had quite the unfortunate pleasure to cross him.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did by turning into Lincoln the Nocturnal and going beast to beast with Wolf Carnage and tearing him apart by slashing him with his claws and massive greatsword and finally sending him to The Masters of Evil's HQ tied up and in a cage, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Helena Brooks have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, that beast was busy slaughtering those who crossed his path while we've been taking down the others.

Lincoln: He sure was.

Me: But in the end, Lincoln The Nocturnal took that beast down and made him pay.

Nico: It was really awesome, and Wolf Carnage was definitely no pushover, he was really vicious and dangerous. But, we couldn't get in the way, this was something Lincoln had to do, and he won in the end.

Eli: Now, we have all the hypothetical Akumatized Loud Siblings in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And we can also use their powers as well. I found out our ability to assimilate the powers and abilities of those we imprison or destroy has evolved, now it can also include those who've been sent to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Nice!

---

After taking down Wolf Carnage, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena Brooks saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Helena Brooks: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in

public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Helena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Helena Brooks: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Helena Brooks: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, what's the story on how you told off that greedy mutant cheapskate, Flip, and that not only did it drive him mad, but he tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from him?

Helena Brooks: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Helena Brooks pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Helena Brooks standing in between Flip and Lincoln who was beside her, and Flip was completely driven insane by murderous rage after Lincoln exposed another of his scams.

Past Helena Brooks: I always knew you were nothing but a jerk, Flip, along with being a con artist and a gross, hairy, mutant cheapskate, but I never would've thought you'd go insane and tried to kill Lincoln. You know what, you've been a pain in the ass to everyone here for years, and it's high-time you got what you deserved, and you're about to get a taste of what everyone feels about you. You're an empty-headed three butt-cheeked hairy moron who enjoys ripping people off just to satisfy your own greed, you're an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm you've inflicted with your dumb scams and attempted murder hits, and you're a greed-driven, insane, stupid, hairy mutant who doesn't care who you hurt to satisfy your greed! And I hope you either die in prison or someone kills you!

Everyone: OH!

CLANG! CLANG CLANG!

Nico, Eli and Qin's jaws dropped and I put them back.

Nico: OH, DAMN!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Flip, and man, did they sting!

Nico: Boy no kidding! You tell him Helena!

We continued watching the video, and those words absolutely set Flip off and he absolutely lost it big time, and he bellowed in rage and he tried to kill her, but Lincoln blasted Flip with crystal shards that transformed into crystal handcuffs and he was also put in a crystal straitjacket.

Past Helena Brooks: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let that mutant kill you, Helena.

This made Helena Brooks smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and it left that mutant cheapskate seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge. Then, the cops came.

Cop: You again, Flip?! Honestly, we're getting sick and tired of you! Get up, you, it's back to prison for you!

The cops took Flip away as he bellowed and screamed with threats of revenge as the cops drove off, and the video ended.

Nico: Serves that stupid, mutant hairy cheapskate right!

Luna: You got that right, and I was expecting Helena to do that, but Lincoln saved her and he blasted him with Flashwing's crystal shards, and that made Flashwing smile.

Flashwing: He was really an awesome master at using my powers as well, along with the powers of the other Earth Skylanders, same with the Magic, Undead, Fire, Water, Light, and Dark Skylanders. But, I'm not spoiling the surprise until we meet the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda are heading to Shoal Atoll, and joining them are Izuku Midoriya, Mei Hatsume, and the rest of Izuku's harem.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Izuku is dressed in green swim trunks, green sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Mei Hatsume and the rest of Izuku's harem are also dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Megan Cooper has sent some thugs to kill them.

Cerise Hood: Wow, so this is Shoal Atoll, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Cerise, and it's perfect for our first date, and I'm so glad you, Mei, and the rest of your harem could join us, Izuku.

Izuku: Thanks, Lincoln. Shall we?

Lincoln, Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda along with Izuku, Mei Hatsume, and the rest of Izuku's harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and Mei Hatsume and Izuku's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Izuku lift two 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells in his hands, but then, they saw Megan Cooper's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda, and Izuku made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mei Hatsume and the girls in his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and Mei Hatsume and the girls in Izuku's harem placed their hands on the pecs of Izuku and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and

Nico and I also saw Lincoln and Izuku had lipstick marks all over their faces, massive muscular bodies, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like our two Casanovas really had an awesome time at Shoal Atoll, eh, Lincoln and Izuku?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Izuku: (In Heaven) I'm… never… ever… forgetting this!

Me: And Cerise Hood has been added to Lincoln's harem too? We meet the girls of Ever After High next on Princess Amore's missions after Matau's.

Nico: That is awesome

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Cerise Hood, Cannae le Fey, Syphfride, Kumiko, Momozono Satomi, Aihara Shizuka, and Saori Goda are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Megan Cooper's hired thugs.

Izuku: But, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Megan Cooper scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

Later it was time for Matau's second mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matau? Besides Chemistro and Cheese?

Red Bird: Me and my flock will go.

Chuck: Yeah this will be awesome.

Bomb: Yeah we'll love it!

Nico: All right then. Lets go.

We were off to Brazil.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are. (WHISTLES)

I called Blu and Jewel and friends.

Blu: Hey guys!

Jewel: Wow! Awesome to see you.

Matau: Blu, this is my archenemy.

Chemistro: Awesome to meet you all. My name is Curtis Carr but everyone calls me Chemistro.

Blu: Awesome to meet you. Red, Chuck, Bomb guys!

Red: Long time no see Blu! And you too Jewel!

Jewel: Wow you guys are doing awesome!

Chuck: We sure are.

Blue Birds: Yeah it's awesome to see you all.

Hal: How have you guys been?

Blu: Great Hal.

Nico: So, do you guys have a plane?

Blu: Just the one that crashed with us on it.

Me: That was the one that crashed onto the island of the Birds with Red and friends.

Red: Yeah that was the smugglers plane.

Nico: Yep.

Blu: But we should rebuild it. And then, you know what we should do? Paint it with Super duper red hot rod flames!

Cheese: No, bunnies!

Me: (LAUGHS) I knew this was coming.

Blu: Hot rod flames.

Cheese: Bunnies!

Blu: Hot rod flames.

Cheese: Bunnies!

Blu: (loudly) Hot rod flames!

Cheese: (quietly) Bunnies!

Blu: (louder) Hot rod flames!

Cheese: (quieter) Bunnies!

Blu: (even more louder) HOT. ROD. FLAMES!

Cheese: (even more quieter) Bunnies!

Me: (LAUGHS) Guys stop it you're killing me!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That cracks me up.

Me: Oh sorry guys this is Cheese. He is an imaginary friend.

Sunny Starscout: (LAUGHS) Yeah he is a funny one.

Jewel: Is he always like that?

Me: Yeah he is a total idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba but he does a really awesome job of driving the bad guys really bonkers.

Pipp Petals: He sure does.

Izzy Moonbow: He is really funny and awesome.

We laughed!

Me: Yeah.

Blu: So, Red. How did you and the others meet Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Red: That was a really awesome story.

Me: My daughter Shanan and some of the team went to their island and defeated Leonard and his pig army.

Nico: Yeah they turned all his pig minions into cold cuts.

Eli: That was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Bubbles: We really socked it to them.

Matilda: And made them cry home to their mamas.

Stella: Yeah we sure did!

Nico: And then after the batlle with Thanos, Dark used his Celestialsapien form to restore Leonard.

Me: Yeah.

Blu: Wow!

Red: It's a crazy story.

Eli: But those were fun adventures.

Me: Lori does crazy gags with the pigs. She uses super speed and does awesome and funny pranks on the pigs and Leonard gets blamed for them and she and her group pulverizes them.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome and funny.

Blu: I thought she had wind powers, not super speed.

Me: Her wind powers give her superhuman speed too.

Blu: Oh. That is really cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: That is really awesome though. She moves as fast as Chuck.

Chuck: It's awesome.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Nico: You know, how about we rebuild that plane?

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Lets get to work.

ZOOM!

Me and Rainbow Dash and Izzy Moonbow rebuilt the whole airplane in an instant.

Me: Done!

Blu: Wow! You guys are fast!

Nico: We get it done really quick.

Me: Yep. We modified it into a special search and rescue and battle plane to find Another M.O.E. Members.

Blu: That is awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: This will be fun.

Matau: Now, let's use it to find more Another MOE members.

Nico: And me and J.D. will fly it.

Me: We both went to flight school and we know how to fly planes like this.

Nico: Yep.

Blu: All right.

We got it ready.

Me: Contact!

We started it and we were off.

Me: Wow!

Eli: The view of the Amazon is amazing from up here!

Nico: It sure is. You can see everything from up here.

Fluttershy: I think it's absolutely magical seeing it from this high up.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is awesome!

Me: It sure is.

We saw the entire rainforest from high up and it was breathtaking.

Matau: Anything?

Me: Radar is showing all clear so far.

Nico: Yep.

Blu: Boy you guys sure know what you're doing flying planes.

Me: We flew everything.

Eli: Yep.

Then the radar picked up some blips.

Me: Another M.O.E. Members at 1:00. Scans show that it's Another Phoenix (Wizard), Another Dark Phoenix, Another Flame Mammoth, Another Blaze Heatnix, Another Torch Man, And Another Flare Woman.

Nico: WHOA! All Fire Members.

Me: This is gonna be infernal.

Nico: Who's up first?

Me: Another Phoenix. Better call in Sophia Nurenberg the Kaalia of The Vast Gene-Slammer.

Nico: Okay.

Rainbow Dash: Carmen is going to love facing the Another Dark Phoenix.

Sunset Shimmer: Fire Man for Flame Mammoth.

Rarity: Blizzard Man for Blaze Heatnix.

Nico: Cindy Richards for Another Torch Man.

Eli: And Sasame for Flare Woman.

Nico: Let's call them in now.

Pipp Petals: Already did so.

Eli: Awesome Pipp.

Nico: All right then.

They teleported into the plane.

Nico: Thanks for coming

Sophia Nurenberg: No problem Nico.

Carmen: Wow! This plane is awesome!

Me: We refurbished it from an old plane.

Nico: We call it the TLPS S&R Stratofortress.

Eli: Ooh nice.

Me: I like it.

Fire Man: Hey me too!

Nico: Time to land!

We got to landing and we landed in a clearing.

We got out and it was a grove of short grass. But it had wrecks of old bulldozers and construction vehicles.

Me: Wow. This looks like a junkyard.

Eli: Looks like all these vehicles were destroyed recently.

Nico: By who?

Blu: I know these bulldozers! They were from when we defeated Nigel the second time.

Me: I remember seeing that. They were about to clear cut the forest. But you guys stopped them.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That was awesome.

Me: Boy they sure were totaled.

Carmen: No kidding.

Sophia Nurenberg: But at least you guys got rid of them.

Nico: The Another MOE members should be around here somewhere.

Sophia Nurenberg: I think one is there!

She fired a yellow hot fireball and it hit a tractor and melted it into liquid and then a figure came out and it was ANOTHER PHOENIX!

Me: Another Phoenix! Whoa this one is going to be hot!

Eli: No kidding!

Sophia Nurenberg: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Phoenix (Wizard): (In a girls voice) An eternal power that knows J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with Red hair and had orange eyes and had awesome red, orange and yellow clothes and she had wings made of pure fire and had a deadly sword and she had the symbol of the phoenix of the Huntik in the middle of her forehead and on her arm and on her jacket.

Me: (GASP) Mikoto Everton!

Nico: Wow!

Mikoto Everton: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Sophia Nurenberg: Um… explanation?

Eli: Do you know her?

Me: I sure do and you guys are going to be in for an amazing story about her.

I told everyone that Mikoto is a prehistoric cavewoman that lived over 2,000,000 years ago and aliens from another world came and they hit her with a powerful evolution laser and it formed her into a modern woman and then cosmic radiation appeared and mutated her and gave her incredible fire powers and made her an awesome angel of fire and she had also got turned into the gene-slammer of Phoenix from Huntik!

Me: She lived for over 2,000,000 years because of those amazing powers and she is known as Mikoto the Eternal and is also believe it or not the first distant relative of Sophie Casterwill and her family.

All of us: WOW!

Blu: That is amazing!

Eli: It sure is!

Sophia Nurenberg: That's amazing that you lived for so long like

that.

Mikoto Everton: It sure is. My real name however is Mikoto Casterwill. After the Blood Spiral reared its ugly head I went by Mikoto Everton.

Me: Well Blood Spiral is all dead now.

Eli: Yeah we were killing them left and right.

Mikoto Everton: Thank goodness!

Chemistro: How about I start things off?

Nico: Sure.

Sophia Nurenberg: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Mikoto Everton: No worries.

She turned into Another Phoenix and Chemistro fired an ice blast and froze her legs to the ground.

Sophia fired waves of fire, light and darkness and blasted her down. She got back up.

I fired waves of fire and blasted her all over and then she unsheathed her sword and me and her clashed.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

SPARKS FLEW ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND POWER!

Chemistro: Yes, my gun can shoot an ice beam too.

Nico: That is awesome Curtis.

I jumped back.

Me: You have learned a lot Mikoto.

Another Phoenix (Wizard): So have you J.D. I watched all your adventures and you have become one of the strongest ever known.

Me: Nice to know you've been keeping up to date on them.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But we learned tons of new tricks too. Watch.

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book for Eternal Phoenix.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The Eternal Phoenix Flew freely across the stars and granted new life to planets that were stripped clean of all their life and their creatures. Flying through the stars she brought new life in great abundance to the worlds that were hurt."

Then new plants and creatures came in rapid force and it was amazing and the phoenix was seen in the sky! We were in awe!

Another Phoenix (Wizard): Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: It sure is!

Blu: You haven't seen anything yet!

Nico: That was just a small sample of what we can do.

Eli: It sure was. That's the power of the Wonder Ride Books.

Sophia Nurenberg: Yep watch this.

She summoned her Phoenix Amazon Weapon and it was a Phoenix Sword and she fired waves of fire and blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Eternal Phoenix Warrior and the Eternal Phoenix Wizard of Fire.

Me: Very fitting for her.

Blu: That was incredible!

I brought Mikoto over and Nico gave her some water and some ice cream with Strawberry, Vanilla & Chocolate Phantoms powers.

Mikoto Everton: Thanks Nico.

Nico: No problem

Eli: That was still awesome though.

Me: But we're not done yet.

Carmen: Now it's my turn.

Nico: Yep.

Me: WHOA! I sense that the Another Dark Phoenix is intensely powerful.

Nico: Me too!

Carmen: Wow! This will be interesting. I have a secret I have been holding back to show you guys.

Me: What is it?

Carmen: You'll see.

Nico: Here she is.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 2:20 TO 4:24)

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER DARK PHOENIX!

Me: Whoa! The power on this one is amazing!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Dark Phoenix: Been a long time J.D.

Me: (GASP) Connie Allerdyce!

She reverted back and was a girl that had red hair and had red clothes and angel wings made of pure fire and her eyes were glowing orange.

Nico: That energy! That's the Phoenix Force! Wait are you related to Pyro?

Connie Allerdyce: I sure am. John Allerdyce A.K.A. Pyro is my father. I am also the daughter of Angelica Jones A.K.A. Firestar.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: The Daughter of Pyro and Firestar. That is amazing.

Carmen: And so is this.

She glowed in a powerful awesome of fire and energy and then she grew powerful wings made of pure fire and then a Phoenix Cry was heard as fire swirled around her and then a Phoenix Formed above her!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Carmen has the Phoenix Force too!?

Eli: Incredible!

Nico: Pyro and Firestar had a daughter?!

Connie Allerdyce: Yes they did. I am their daughter and I inherited both of their powers. I'm from an alternate time actually. I came here from 15 years into the future. I was sent here for my protection because the Hellfire Club was out to destroy me. Dad knew they were losing so they gave me their final goodbye as the Phoenix Force from Jean Grey. I was sent back in time to this time to be with you guys.

Me: Your mother and father would be very proud of you right now Connie.

Nico: They sure would.

Connie Allerdyce: And Carmen I did not expect you to have the Phoenix Force in you as well.

Carmen: Dark Phoenix is my archenemy in the Masters of Evil and I learned so much from her in my battles with her. Also I don't know how I was able to get the Phoenix Force myself but somehow I was able to tap into it.

Connie Allerdyce: That is amazing. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Carmen: No worries. Boy when we are like this our powers are both equally matched at this level.

Connie Allerdyce: That is amazing.

She turned into Another Dark Phoenix.

Nico: (gets out Melter and Chemistro's Ridewatches) See if this counts as heat.

He activated them and fired waves of fire and blasted her down and Carmen fired a powerful blast of fire and blasted her down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was back to normal!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book! It was called The Phoenix Warrior from the Future.

Me: Nice title.

I brought her over.

Nico: Heat Wave is gonna be teasing Pyro about this.

Me: Boy he sure is. Lets face the rest of them all at once now.

Nico: Good idea. Another Flame Mammoth, Another Blaze Heatnix, Another Torch Man, And Another Flare Woman left.

Fire Man: This will be awesome.

Cindy Richards: I'm looking forward to this one.

Sasame: Me too.

Nico: Here they come!

We saw them, Another Flame Mammoth, Another Blaze Heatnix, Another Torch Man, And Another Flare Woman!

Me: This is going to be infernal!

Sasame: Lets do it!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

Blu: Let's see who they are first.

Me: You're right.

Another Flame Mammoth: (In a girls voice) Been a long time J.D.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and red summer clothes.

Me: Sina Remmington!

Nico: You know her?

Me: One of my friends from band class and she plays the violin really awesomely and has awesome fire powers.

Nico: Wow!

Another Blaze Heatnix: (In a girls Voice) Been a long time J.D.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and yellow and red clothes and had red eyes and fire angel wings.

Me: Rachel Houou!

Nico: You know her too?

Me: My friend from Cooking class and she makes awesome nuclear hot spice ramen.

Nico: Whoa that is awesome!

Me: Yeah.

Another Torch Man: (in a girls voice) Long time no see Cindy.

Cindy Richards: (GASP) It can't be!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had red and orange clothes.

Cindy Richards: (GASP) Callie!

Nico: Callie Richards! She's alive!?

Callie Richards: I sure am.

Cindy went over and hugged her sister!

Cindy Richards: (Crying) Oh sis! I thought I would never see you again! I was so angry at dad!

Callie Richards: I know sis. But dad is gone. He's now in prison forever.

Cindy Richards: I'm never going to lose you again Cal.

Nico: You remember me, right?

Callie Richards: Wow! Nico its been a long time! You grew into an awesome man.

Nico: I sure have. You have grown into a beautiful woman yourself.

Callie Richards: I know.

Cindy Richards: I'm sorry we have to fight sis. It's the only way to save you.

Callie Richards: I know sis. Do what you got to do.

Cindy jumped back.

Another Flare Woman: Been a long time J.D.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair in a braided ponytail and she had red eyes and had red and orange clothes and red butterfly wings.

Me: (GASP) Nayla EvanEscence!

Nico: WHOA! Your last name is like the Goth Band.

Nayla: I know and I'm one of their biggest fans.

Me: Nayla loves EvanEscence. Also she is one of my friends from Cooking class. She can make awesome Vampire Blood Fruit Punch.

Nico: Perfect for Halloween.

Me: Yep.

Blu: Like old times?

Red: You were always a fan of the obvious!

Blu: That is for sure.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Callie Richards: No worries.

They turned into their Another forms.

Me: Red, Matau, lets do it!

Red: I can't believe I'm about to do this!

Me, Red and Matau: HIYOUHAAAAAA!

We did the Mighty Eagle Battle Cry!

Mighty Eagle: Oh My Battle Cry!?

Red and Matau flew at them.

They smashed them all over.

But then a Druddigon came!

Me: Hey a Druddigon!

Nico: YEAH!

Druddigon: (In a girls voice) This will be a really good one.

Nico: Amelia Covvington!? Whoa!

Druddigon: Yep.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted the 4 all over.

Mighty Eagle: MIGHTY! EAGLE!

The Mighty Eagle flew in and smashed the girls down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were back to normal and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.
Then the Mighty Eagle rolled and crashed into a tractor wall!

BLANG!

Me: OOH! That's going to leave a mark!

Blu: That's a big dragon!

Nico: That's not just a dragon it's a Druddigon.

Me: And it's a friend of Nico's.

She reverted back and was a girl with Blue hair and red and yellow clothes and had blue angel wings.

Nico: That was awesome!

Mighty Eagle: (Dazed) I can sleep late mom, it's not a school day!

He got up with a nasty lump on his head.

Amelia Covvington: Boy that was so awesome and funny!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Chemistro: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amelia Covvington: When me and Nico found an awesome cave full of dragon artifacts in Scotland.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Eli: I think that's the Cave that Lincoln and his family saw.

Nico: It sust might be.

Nico and Amelia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Amelia Covvington: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: That was awesome though.

Eli: Lets get the girls back to the estate to rest up.

Me: Agreed.

We came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: It was really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Qin: Whoa! That is awesome!

Laney: Boy it sure was!

Camie: Boy that was an infernal battle.

Lola: But that's amazing that you know someone over 2,000,000 years old.

Me: I know but she is an awesome friend.

May: Next time, Tommy Oliver and Marinette should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: This will be good.

Laney: Yep.

Xenia: I agree.

* * *

Later we were looking over the Number Cards we collected over the years since Eli joined us.

Tori Meadows: Look at all the Clow Cards we've collected.

Me: Boy we have been busy.

We had them from 1 to 1,000 and it was amazing.

Me: Boy we have been busy. Turns out there were more Numbers than we previously thought.

Yuma: That is really amazing.

Lola: It's amazing how many of them there are.

Nico: Boy no kidding and they are all the Fragments of Astral's memory.

Camie: It's just hard to imagine that these cards can cause people to go crazy like that.

Nico: Because they each represent an emotion and a power.

Rio Kastle: Let's not forget about what they did to me.

Me: Yeah they brainwashed you and Reginald.

Rio Kastle: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But ever since we started hunting for them I have been doing tons and tons of research on them and found out what they represent and more. Number 56: Gold Rat for example. That one we got off a random crook that was robbing a bank. That represents ones greed.

Nico: Yeah that guy was holding up a bank with a banana.

Camie: (LAUGHS) That's really stupid.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That really was.

Jessie Knudson: And some of them also have a lot of historical references. Like Number 36: Chronomaly Chateau Huyuk. That one is based on the Ancient Turkish ruins of Çatalhöyük. That one existed back in 7500 BC.

Camie: Wow! That's over 9,000 years ago.

Me: I know. Shocking. But it's Number 25 : Force Focus that we have to be thankful for thanks to Cameron Clix.

Nico: Right! Thanks to that one he warned us about the 20 Days of Darkness coming.

Me: Yep. If it weren't for Cameron Clix we would not have been prepared for that.

Lola: Yeah.

Grimlock: Me Grimlock say we go after main boss now.

Me: I was just about to suggest that Grimlock.

Nico: Same here. The time has now finally come for us to destroy Don Thousand once and for all.

Maria: He can't possibly be that tough.

Yuma: For us it will be no problem.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: For Yuma and his team yes but not for us. We are the most powerful force in the entire universe and we have done so much good. So Don Thousand, not to sound arrogant and cocky, a walk in the park for us.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We just need to wait for more people.

Me: The last gene-slammer I bet.

Nico: Yep.

Then a knock at the door was heard.

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come In.

In came a Mienshao.

Me: Cool a Mienshao!

Qin: I like this one.

Me: Me too.

Razorclaw: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kitty Chi: When I was teaching him how to use my signature move. It's called the Rasenshurihameha.

Me: That sounds like a mixture of the Kamehameha Wave and the Rasenshuriken.

Kitty Chi: That's correct.

Nico: Yes and it's a deadly move. It is so strong that is can obliterate an entire city in an instant.

Me: Whoa! That is powerful.

Nico: It sure is.

May: Can you teach us that move?

Kitty Chi: I sure can.

Me: How long did it take for you to invent a move like that if I might ask.

Kitty Chi: It took me 10 years to make it.

Me: Wow! Master Roshi took 50 years to make the Kamehameha Wave and Naruto invented the Wind Style: Rasenshuriken during his battle with Kakuzu. Master Goku learned the Kamehameha in seconds.

Kitty Chi: Very impressive.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Kitty hugged.

Nico: I've missed you sensei.

Kitty Chi: Me too Nico.

Tania: This is gonna be another Duel for the ages! And there's also the fact that I've lost count of the Number Cards we've collected. But if we kill Don Thousand, we might be get the rest.

Me: We just might.

Qin: Yep. But we're going to be ready for him.

Valon: (Australian Accent) That's right mates! It's going to teach that bloke a lesson he will never forget.

The previous group came.

Rex Goodwin: As a fellow duelist, I'd like to request that me, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Eccentro, Ragdoll, Raven Branwen, Dr.

Polaris, Hank Scorpio, Roxy Rocket, and Vulkanus come with you all.

Nico: That is granted and yes we'll need all the help we can get for this one.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Yep.

Freon: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bisharp and Bouffalant next.

Me: Ooh! That will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: I hope we meet the Bouffalant on a planet made of donuts.

Homer: Mmm donuts. (Drools)

We laughed!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was the Creator of The Number Cards and Overlord of the Barian World himself, Don Thousand. When we saw it, we all knew it meant trouble.

Me: Uh oh Lincoln. Is something wrong?

Lincoln: I just had a vision, and I saw who it was we're going to confront today: it's the Creator of The Number Cards and Overlord of the Barian World himself, Don Thousand.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Me: Don Thousand's on the move?! Wow, but now, this is our big chance!

Nico: Yeah, we're going to make that monster pay for the horrible events that took place.

Yuma: And put my life through Hell on numerous occasions.

Lincoln: And since we found all The Number Cards in the process and took down your old enemies, now, the time to destroy Don Thousand has finally arrived.

Eli: That monster will pay with his own blood!

Nico: Don Thousand will pay for what he's done, and he'll suffer the same fate as Barodius.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Megan Cooper of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Megan Cooper of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Hattie: While you and I deal with Megan Cooper and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Megan Cooper will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Don Thousand once and for all!

Lincoln: It's been years since we met Yuma and his friends and we've also been hunting down and getting The Number Cards along with taking down those who had them in their hands, and now, the time has arrived: the time to destroy Don Thousand for good has finally come, and once we get done destroying Don Thousand for good, you're next, Megan Cooper.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Hattie: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Megan Cooper, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds right after we destroy Don Thousand.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to the Barian World to destroy Don Thousand once and for all, and after that, Hattie and Lincoln are going to kill Megan Cooper of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

I cut open a portal and we went through it to the Barian World.

---

We arrived in the Barian world! It was a world from hell.

---

Barian World is a world made of various powerful energies resembling Astral World, but with a reversed color scheme. Like the Earth, Barian World experiences rainstorms on occasion. Unlike

Earth, Baria Crystals occupy most of Barian World, as do red tundras.

Thousands of years in the past, Don Thousand confronted Astral in battle and was defeated, but not before a shard of his essence was stuck to him. Astral then sealed him within the Barian Sea. When Dr. Faker entered Barian World by sacrificing two people - Kazuma Tsukumo and Byron Arclight, he was met by Vector. Vector agreed to use the powers of his world to sustain the life of Faker's son Hart Tenjo. In exchange, Faker was to destroy Astral World. To that end, he began gathering "Numbers" to power the Sphere Field Cannon. However, he told other people he made the pact with Vector in order to conquer the world. Faker's son, Kite, owns a robot called Orbital 7, which was fueled by Baria Crystal, a fuel source from Barian World. Although Faker did not tell Kite the whole story, he was at least aware that Barian World existed and was related to the "Numbers" in some way. Byron Arclight (who eventually became known as Vetrix), was rescued by a group of Barians and granted the abilities of Barian World. His saviors requested that he collect the "Numbers" and destroy Astral World as compensation for their help. These abilities included the power to restrain opponents with chains, and ownership of the card, "Final Prophecy", which is capable of opening the doorway to Barian World. Vetrix said that he trusted only two things - himself and Barian World, as they are what protected him after being betrayed by Dr. Faker. Vetrix gave "Final Prophecy" to Trey, which was activated during Trey's Duel against Yuma Tsukumo. It caused the gateway to Barian World to appear, which threatened to destroy all of existence. However, Trey and Yuma cooperated to seal the gate. In the semifinals of the World Duel Carnival, Vetrix used chains that came from Barian World on Yuma. He told Astral that his own powers would not be able to affect the material, as Astral's powers came from Astral World. After the constant failures of Girag and Alito, Dumon decided to send Mizar to Earth in order to Duel Yuma. He gave Mizar three Barian Sphere Cubes, one for Mizar and two of which he was to give to Girag and Alito. He then disappeared into a portal and appeared in another realm, where he approached Galaxy-Eyes Tachyon Dragon, which he sealed in a blank card. Following Alito's ambush by Ray, Mizar took him back to Barian World to recover from his wounds. After Girag's defeat by Yuma and Ray, he was severely injured and forced to retreat to Barian World. Frustrated that his machination against Yuma and his allies was defeated, Vector dove into the Barian Sea to release the Barian deity, Don Thousand, who granted Vector his power in exchange for locating the seven "Mythyrian Number" cards that sealed him away long ago. At the same time, Barian World began to crumble, leaving Mizar and Dumon wonder if their world was ending. Vector appeared to them, telling them that they need to find the "Numbers" before Astral recovers his powers and destroys their world. Locating these Numbers with assistance from Mr. Heartland, who had been transformed into a fly by Vector after falling into Barian World, Vector used his power to revive Alito and Girag. Number 96's power returned to Don Thousand upon his defeat. Thousand proceeded to lead Vector to his palace. Thousand revealed four "Numbers" with great power to Vector, who wished to go crush Yuma with them immediately. Thousand insisted that it was not time yet. He revealed a device, capable of combining Barian World and Earth, if the malice of the human world reached that of Barian World. This would amplify his power one-thousand fold - enough to destroy Astral World. To do so, he needed to make more of those devices, which was where the power he regained from Number 96 would go. He instructed Vector to sit on the throne. When Vector did, Thousand fused Vector to it, rendering him immobile as the two needed to stay in the palace in order to put the power to work by building more devices. After Erazor's defeat at the hands of Yuma and Trey, Heartland reported the failure to Vector and apologized. Vector responded that he would tolerate no more failures. Heartland revealed he had the next assassin set up - Chironex, a WATER Duelist who once served as Heartland's own mentor. Upon hearing this, Vector ordered Heartland to send Chironex after Shark and mused that whenever he thinks of Shark, his chest fills with rage. When Chironex was defeated, Scritch came to stop Yuma's journey to Astral World, but was defeated by Quinton and Kite, who managed to send Yuma to get Astral back. While Yuma journeyed through Astral World, he encountered Ena, who revealed that long ago, Barian World was once part of Astral World and that the same world was created with the purpose of hosting any soul that possessed the power of Chaos.

During this time, Don Thousand and Vector initiated their machination, sending many "Fake Numbers" they mass produced to corrupt the populace of Earth, as they were to be sacrificed so that Barian World can be merged with Earth via the Fusionizer. When Yuma returned, he started a Duel with Mr. Heartland, who harmed Kite using the "Number" he obtained from Scritch. Mr. Heartland used his "Number 1" and transformed himself into a demonic humanoid, depleting Yuma's points rapidly. However, Yuma and Astral merged into ZEXAL III and defeated Mr. Heartland, causing the counterfeit "Numbers" Vector and Don Thousand created to be destroyed. However, Dumon managed to get Rio and Shark back as Nash and Marin, the two missing Emperors, turning them against Yuma, Astral and Kite. After defeating Don Thousand, the Seven Barian Emperors were revived by Astral using the Numeron Code, but now as humans just as they were from their past incarnations. According to Eliphas, Astral fused Barian World and Astral World using the Numeron Code.

---

Nico: WHOA!

Me: So this is the Barian World!

Qin: This place is a nightmare!

Xenia: Yeah.

Comic Book Guy: (sees our surroundings) Worst. World. Ever.

Me: It looks like we just entered the Gates of Hell. The Gates of INTERDIMENSIONAL Hell.

Nico: Yeah.

Ryo of Wildfire: Boy it's like we're in the Netherworld again except no emperor Talpa.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

But then we felt a massive surge of power and then our auras exploded out with massive intensity and our powers became supercharged!

Me: WHOA! This whole place is overflowing with intense Negative Energy!

Lola: It's so powerful.

Donna Diego: Wait. Maybe we should call the rest of Yuma's friends.

Yuma: I already did.

We saw Kite, Reginald, Luna (Zexal) Catty, Bronk Stone, Anna Kaboom, Dextra, Nistro, Nelson Andrews and Astral.

Nico: Great.

Kite Tenjo: Never thought we would be here again.

Reginald Kastle: This place brings back bad memories.

Dextra: It sure does.

Sandpit: We have to assume that this place is crawling with Duel Monsters.

Me: It has to be. This world is part of the Duel Monster Spirit World from what I heard.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Before we go on what can you tell us about Don Thousand.

Me: Oh right you don't know about him. Well he is a monster of pure evil.

I went over his history.

---

Don Thousand is the main antagonist of Yu-Gi-Oh! ZEXAL. He is a Barian deity of great power, who orchestrated the whole conflict driving the series, serving as the unseen overarching antagonist of the first half of the series, and the main antagonist of the second half. He is Astral's archenemy.

He was voiced by Haruhiko Jo in Barian form and Mitsuru Miyamoto in true from in the Japanese version, and by David Wills in the English dubbed version.

Don Thousand was once a denizen of the Astral World that got cast away. When that world decided to throw away the power of Chaos - which Thousand embodies - to be able to rank-up further. The castaway elements formed with time the Barian World, which Thousand ruled, plotting vengefully how to take down his old home world and filling it with Chaos. He clashed with the envoy of the Astral world, Astral himself, eons ago, in a battle that raged on and caused terrible destruction to even Planet Earth. One last move from Astral ended their battle and obliterated the two of them into energy forms, which were able to witness the Numeron Code, the source of all the universe's existence. The explosion also shattered part of Astral's memories, turning them into 50 Number cards that fell on Earth, and enabled Thousand to infect the envoy with a shard of his own malice, which will later become Number 96 Dark Mist. Astral was able afterwards to seal the deity in the Sea of Ill Intent of the Barian world, and 7 of the Number cards, known as Legendary - Mythirian Numbers, became seals for Thousand's true power. To restore his lost potential, the Barian deity used what remained of his energy to visit Earth in a reaper-like form or posing as a shaman, corrupting the Hearts of seven noble humans, which he orchestrated to become the Seven Barian Emperors, with Hatred and Chaos, to serve later on as expandable tools for his revival, many centuries later, while also planning on gaining the ability to tap into the limitless power of the elusive Numeron code to carry on his plans successfully.

Thousand first anticipated Vector to come to him in the Sea of Ill Intent, desperate to take revenge on Astral and Yuma. He offered him a deal, with Vector becoming his current host and doing his bidding, while receiving great power in return. He made it very clear for Vector that he was the one giving the orders, being able to stop his heart if the Barian Emperor disobeys, though he did so not out of sadism, but to carry on his plans smoothly. Vector used his new powers to accelerate the healing process of Girag and Alito, while also embedding them with much more sinister personalities, courtesy of Don Thousand, but was left in the dark over many things only Don Thousand knew about, including on the true purpose of the Mythirian Numbers, which the Deity told him they need to gather, letting him convince the other emperors to help them with this task. Unbeknownst to everyone else, the simple act of removing said Numbers from their location would restore Thousand's powers, something the protagonists achieved oblivious of the true consequences this would have. The Barian God also rescued Mr. Heartland and converted him into his servant, gifting him with a Fake Number to destroy Yuma Tsukumo. He was also aware of Vector's personal agenda, and seemingly cooperated with him, while also building Dimension-fusing machines without the other emperors being aware.

The machines were able to fuse Barian World and Earth into one plane, allowing all the Barians to conduct their assault at full power. Thousand assisted Vector in his personal thirst for power, by brainwashing and then eliminating the other Emperors, absorbing their energy and powers. The heroes discovered that the emperors, who were once great human heroes and sages, retained false memories of what led to their demise, filling the hearts with hatred and resentment, something Don Thousand manipulated from the start to cause them to ascend to Barian World instead of Astral World (which was filled with "pure and noble" humans), to claim the tremendous power of these beings as his own.

Vector turns on Don Thousand after realizing what Thousand did exactly to his memories, and feeling he has got enough power to slay the Barian god, which he apparently does much to the shock of the protagonists and his nemesis Nash. Unfortunately for him, Don Thousand was merely playing dead, rose from the ground after Vector lost and proceeded to absorb him with the power of the deceased emperors flowing through him. He emerged in a glowing humanoid form to face Nash and Yuma, until Mizar stepped in to duel him and defeat him, trying to end the duel in a draw at the cost of his life to finish off Don Thousand in an OTK, which failed and took only him out, due to Don Thousand mysteriously manipulating something in the duel. Yuma and Nash challenged Thousand to a duel with everything on the line, the deity revealing that he'll cause Astral World itself to take heavy blows each time the heroes get damage as well. During the duel, Astral deduces that Don Thousand was using a field spell called Numeron Network, that allowed him to alter the duel's reality in his own favor, which is how he won against Mizar without seemingly doing anything.

Don Thousand then reveals he knew only that the Numeron Code was hidden somewhere on Earth, so by merging Earth and Barian World, he had full control over the reality warping artifact wherever it may be hidden, utilizing its power to fuel his Field Spell. Astral tried locating the card's actual location and relocate it on the duel field, so his comrades may have a chance at disabling it, but Don Thousand anticipated this eventuality, telling the emissary that removing this card will cause all the built-up wild energy in its chamber to be unleashed and annihilate Earth, making Astral willingly try to sacrifice himself by taking in all that destructive energy instead. However, Eliphas, the Astral world's Will, took the blow to save him.

Unfortunately, Don Thousand was far from helpless without his field spell, revealing godlike card after another and pushing the heroes in a corner repeatedly. After an exhausting battle, Yuma was able to finish him off, using cards that symbolize his bond with Shark and Kite Tenjo. Although unable to believe that a god could lose, Don Thousand sneered, telling the last surviving emperor that the power of Chaos is eternal and that he will realize the true nature of the Curse the Barian god had cast: Nash's very existence as Barian. (This curse is about Nash willingly choosing to become a Barian to rejoin his fallen comrades, meaning he will defend that world no matter what, regardless of brainwashing). The remnants of Don Thousand died once Nash was defeated by Yuma in Nash's last moments before being revived as Shark.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: He's pure evil!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: When we went after the Number cards we vowed to destroy him.

Dr. Polaris: The Number Card hunt started back in 2020.

Eli: Yep shortly after I joined the team.

Qin: That's right I remember that.

Me: That's when that all started. It was amazing.

Nico: It was amazing.

Me: Yep. Also Rio and Reginald were brainwashed to become part of the 7 Emperors. Their names were Nash, Dumon, Alito, Vector, Mizar, Marin and Girag.

Nicole: Those are also the stars of the Big Dipper.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Pretty coincidental that they are named after those stars.

Lola: Yeah like being named after the Seven Sisters of The Pleiades.

Nico: Yeah crazy.

Block Man: Also, if we defeat Don Thousand here, we won't have to worry about Dark Orbs and Number Cards making zombies.

Me: That was a deadly combo. Without Don Thousand the Numbers will never hurt anyone again.

Nelson Andrews: Yeah. No kidding.

Roxy Rocket: (sees something) Someone summon Dark Magician. NOW!

Yugi: I summon Dark Magician!

We saw a bunch of Goblin Attack Force Monsters!

Me: A Bunch of Goblin Attack Force Monsters!

Yugi: Attack!

He attacked the Goblins and blasted them all.

Nico: That did it.

Overbite: There's probably more where that came from.

Me: But we'll be ready for them. We should summon all our monsters.

Nico: Right.

We did so and formed a massive army!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That is awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Vulkanus: I'll get my Pickaxe Minions here too!

He did so.

Me: This is going to be good.

Lola: Yes it sure will be.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now where is Don Thousand's castle?

Yuma: Over there.

We saw a crystal spire castle and it was THE CASTLE OF DON THOUSAND!

Me: That's it huh?

Octopunch: Guys, there are a swarm of Man Eater Bugs heading this way!

Me: Nine-Headed Dragon destroy them!

It did so and blasted them all into oblivion!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH! Rex do you think the Barian Emperors like what Reginald and Rio turned into will be perfect for the M.O.E.?

Rex Goodwin: That's not a bad idea Nico.

Lola: Yeah!

Hank Scorpio: Is that a Clown Zombie?!

Lola: It sure is!

Me: Bonz would love that one.

I fired a blast of energy and destroyed it.

Eli: Yeah!

Lady Deathstrike: Isn't that the zombie version of Crass Clown?

Me: Yes it is.

Nico: That was a crazy weird one.

Lola: Yeah.

Rio Kastle: Lets just get rid of Don Thousand and get out of here.

Lola: I agree.

We arrived at the castle and went up the stairs.

Me: We got a lot of stairs to climb.

Xenia: Yep.

We went up the stairs and saw a Giant Soldier of Stone

Me: A Giant Soldier of Stone!

Raven Branwen: Fuck. Don Thousand picked a giant guard dog!

Megarock Dragon blasted it and destroyed it.

Me: Nice!

We kept going.

Coconuts: Okay. Are there any other hostile monsters we should know about?!

Me: We'll watch out for any.

Grounder: I think we should just go home.

CLANG!

Grounder got hit on his head by Scratch!

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: We're not leaving till our mission is done you dumbbot!

Ragdoll: Good words, Scratch.

Scratch: Thank you.

We continued and got to the entrance.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Wow.

Hood Sickle: Time for our entrance.

Me: Lets do it.

We flew at it.

Don Thousand was watching over the Barian World.

Don Thousand: Soon the Astral World will de destroyed and the human world will be mine.

Then the spirits of all the numbers appeared and they swirled around him.

Don Thousand: What is this!?

Then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

1,000 MASSIVE FIERY ELEMENTAL EXPLOSIONS!

A massive number of fiery explosions of the elemental forces blasted off and they were of the elemental forces and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed!

Me: Don Thousand!

Don Thousand: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Yuma Tsukumo. Did you and your friends have a nice tour?

Yuma: Not as fun as the ads say but it will be fun when we destroy you!

Juggernaut: Ending your regin of terror ain't the only reason we're killing you. The other reason is because we honestly lost count of how many Number Cards we have and want to get the rest all at once.

Me: That's right you fiend! We played all your devilish tricks and even brought the pain to all your minions. Now all that's left is to finish you off permanently!

Nico: That's right! You will pay for everything you did!

Then Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Springfield Mafia, Evil Star, Biowulf, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, and Copperhead appeared.

Nico: Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Springfield Mafia, Evil Star, Biowulf, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, and Copperhead

Robo-Roxy: We had to fight a lot of Duel Monsters to get here.

Gentleman Ghost: But it was worth it.

Me: I can tell.

Evil Green Ranger: They honestly weren't that hard.

Nico: Great!

Fat Tony: (to Nico) We heard you went to a popcorn planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Evil Star: How much do you eat?

Nico: LOTS OF POPCORN!

Me: Yep!

Then Negatron came.

Me: Up for your first battle I see Negatron.

Negatron: Yep.

Negatron: This is honestly my first battle. But you already saw me on Control Freak's team.

William: I hope you're ready for a battle of insults.

Negatron: Of course I am! But I probably won't do much against J.D. The only insult I can think of is that he's not good at quantum physics.

Me: That may be insulting but it's true. (RASPBERRIES)

Nico: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Akiza Izinski, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - Nico's Rescue on a Popcorn Planet

---

Robo Roxy was first.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza): Nico's Rescue on a Popcorn Planet. (laughs) I bet he ate a lot of it!

Akiza: He sure did! He loves popcorn just as much as chicken wings and chocolate.

Clara: The guy sure loves it.

Spectra: He sure does.

Cleo: Yeah he sure does love popcorn.

Frankie Stein: Yeah no kidding!

Lagoona: I agree there.

Fluttershy: He ate a massive amount of popcorn on the planet.

Tornado Bolt: He sure did.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was a lot of it.

Stealth Elf: It sure was and it was awesome.

Robo-Roxy: That is awesome that you guys had a lot of popcorn. Lets do it!

Akiza and team used fusions for Hermos and the Rose monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Eli, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon- Another Richard Wellington, Another Pauline Phoenix, Another April May, Another Super Phoenix, Another Furio Tigre, Another Geiru Toneido, Another Penny the Chicken, Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter. WHEW!

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) Nico, Aquaman's team, Melter's team, and the others did good fighting Another Richard Wellington, Another Pauline Phoenix, Another April May, Another Super Phoenix, Another Furio Tigre, Another Geiru Toneido, Another Penny the Chicken, Another Professor Milo, Another La Balva De, Another Fire Bug, Another Kasha, Another Gammaizer Planet, Another Xibalba, Another Hellhound, Another Yost Viper and Another Melter. (pants) WHEW, THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHER MOE MEMBERS!

Yugi: Boy you are not kidding! That had to be a record!

Papi: They were all the archenemies for the Embodiments of the Saber Riders on Lincoln's side.

Rhonda Lorrentina: That was really awesome to hear about though.

Grief and Solitude agreed.

Mero: Boy that was so awesome and amazing.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings. And it was amazing battling them all.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was and Nico had fun too.

Gill Grunt: They sure did and it was fun.

Eli: It sure was.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed chaps. Shall we start?

Yugi and team used fusions for Hermos and the Dark Magician Cards and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Mary Jane Watson, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Lincoln's Rescue and Battling Wolf Carnage

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved Battling Wolf Carnage. Must've been weird fighting himself.

Mary Jane: That was weird. But we were over in Belgium and he was really eating a lot.

Traci Torpedoes: The guy had an intense appetite for blood.

Ayeka: That was nuts!

Sasami: It sure was.

Ryoko: That was a lot of blood.

Washu: Yeah it was. But it was an awesome battle.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was awesome.

Cozy Glow: We fully covered the Akumatized versions of the Loud Kids.

Hex: Boy I would hate to see what the Akumatized versions of some of the Loud kids friends are like.

Evil Green Ranger: That would be really interesting and crazy. Lets do it!

Mary Jane and team used fusions of Hermos and the Spider Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of blood, bones, skulls, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Meeting A Flashwing Gene-slammer

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) I heard you guys met A Flashwing Gene-slammer.

Louie: What's her name?

Sora Takenouchi: Her name is Helena Brooks and she is a really awesome gene-slammer of Flashwing.

Penelope Waverly: She sure is and we are really amazed with her skills and power.

Gemma: I'll say. She is an amazing guardian angel.

Emily McKale: She sure is.

Whitney Emmington: And her story is really awesome and amazing.

Elizabeth O'Carroll: (Scottish Accent) Aye. She really told that nasty monster Flip off.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, what's the story on how you told off that greedy mutant cheapskate, Flip, and that not only did it drive him mad, but he tried to rush at you to kill you and how Lincoln saved you from him?

Helena Brooks: Oh, you're so going to like seeing this.

Helena Brooks pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Helena Brooks standing in between Flip and Lincoln who was beside her, and Flip was completely driven insane by murderous rage after Lincoln exposed another of his scams.

Past Helena Brooks: I always knew you were nothing but a jerk, Flip, along with being a con artist and a gross, hairy, mutant cheapskate, but I never would've thought you'd go insane and tried to kill Lincoln. You know what, you've been a pain in the ass to everyone here for years, and it's high-time you got what you deserved, and you're about to get a taste of what everyone feels about you. You're an empty-headed three butt-cheeked hairy moron who enjoys ripping people off just to satisfy your own greed, you're an evil monster who has no remorse for all the harm you've inflicted with your dumb scams and attempted murder hits, and you're a greed-driven, insane, stupid, hairy mutant who doesn't care who you hurt to satisfy your greed! And I hope you either die in prison or someone kills you!

Everyone: OH!

CLANG! CLANG CLANG!

Nico, Eli and Qin's jaws dropped and I put them back.

Nico: OH, DAMN!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words she said to Flip, and man, did they sting!

Nico: Boy no kidding! You tell him Helena!

We continued watching the video, and those words absolutely set Flip off and he absolutely lost it big time, and he bellowed in rage and he tried to kill her, but Lincoln blasted Flip with crystal shards that transformed into crystal handcuffs and he was also put in a crystal straitjacket.

Past Helena Brooks: Lincoln… , you saved me?

Past Lincoln: I wasn't going to let that mutant kill you, Helena.

This made Helena Brooks smile, and she went up to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and it left that mutant cheapskate seething with rage and thoughts of heartless revenge. Then, the cops came.

Cop: You again, Flip?! Honestly, we're getting sick and tired of you! Get up, you, it's back to prison for you!

The cops took Flip away as he bellowed and screamed with threats of revenge as the cops drove off, and the video ended.

Nico: Serves that stupid, mutant hairy cheapskate right!

Luna: You got that right, and I was expecting Helena to do that, but Lincoln saved her and he blasted him with Flashwing's crystal shards, and that made Flashwing smile.

Flashwing: He was really an awesome master at using my powers as well, along with the powers of the other Earth Skylanders, same with the Magic, Undead, Fire, Water, Light, and Dark Skylanders. But, I'm not spoiling the surprise until we meet the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Legs: Boy that mutant cheapskate sure didn't know how to take a hint!

Louie: Yeah no kidding!

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure but she told him off and it was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was awesome seeing that.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding!

Fat Tony: That was amazing. Well done to Helena for telling that joik off. Lets do it!

Sora and team used fusions for Hermos and the Phoenix Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Matau's second mission and battling Another Phoenix (Wizard), and Another Dark Phoenix

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) Matau's second mission involved battling Another Phoenix (Wizard), Another Dark Phoenix, Another Flame Mammoth, Another Blaze Heatnix, Another Torch Man, And Another Flare Woman too.

Tommy: It was really awesome! It was all fire M.O.E. Members there.

Elastigirl: That was really cool too.

Tsuyoshi: We all were amazed that happened.

Gohan: You bet we were.

Van Fanel: We all thought that was awesome.

Prohyas: You got that right. It was really hot!

Vambre: (Offscreen) (British Accent) BOO!

SPLAT!

He got splatted in the face with a huge tomato.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really awesome facing them as well.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was.

Spyro: And they were all amazing girls too. One of them was Cindy Richards long lost sister Callie.

Evil Star: That is amazing. I'm glad they are with all of you now. Lets do it!

Tommy and team used fusions for Timaeus and the B.E.S. Big Core Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome dragons and weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them down.

---

Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare Metroid Other M- Looking at All the Number Cards we got

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) You guys Looked at All the Number Cards we got. Are they a lot?

Jake Long: We got a thousand of them. But there are definitely lots of Numbers that we didn't see.

Yumi: But it will be awesome getting them added to our collection.

Tabitha Welkington: I agree there.

Bonnie: Same with me and it will be cool!

Lucy: I do too.

Sabrina: It will be awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Collecting all the Numbers was really fun while it lasted though.

Scootaloo: It sure was and we had lots of fun adventures dealing with them.

Whirlwind: It sure was awesome.

Biowulf: It sure was. Lets do it!

Jake and team used fusions for Hermos and the Wolf monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - Don Thousand gave Yuma and friends one helluva hard time

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) Don Thousand gave Yuma and friends one helluva hard time. But it's about time we fought him.

Ant Man: Yeah it was. We started in 2020 and now we go after the source of them almost 3 years later.

Andrea Davenport: That is for sure and we're really going to make sure that Don Thousand pays for everything he did.

Lindsey Hollywood: I agree there. No one tries to take over our planet and gets away with it.

Syrus: That is for sure.

Bastion: You got that right.

Atticus Rhodes: I agree too.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah no kidding! What a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: Yeah the guy has been asking for it for a while.

Sprocket: You got that right on that.

Top: I agree too. Lets do it!

Ant man and team used fusions for Hermos and the Tree monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - The Barian World is pure evil

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) The Barian World is pure evil. It's honestly the first time here.

Brody Romero: First time for many of us actually. Yuma and his friends have been here before and it was crazy.

Ayla: It sure is crazy here.

Takeru: You're not kidding on that.

Leeli: This place is really amazing to see and it's scary.

Hannah: You're not kidding on that one.

Aethia: Yeah this is a really crazy place.

Applejack: It's crazier than a barnyard filled with mad apple trees.

Apple Bloom: But the number of Duel Monsters here is amazing.

Flashwing: It sure is.

Taskmaster: I agree there on all that. Lets do it!

Brody and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ninja cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - Don Thousand brainwashed Shark, Rio and a few others

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Don Thousand brainwashed Shark, Rio and a few others. Shark was the first one we fought.

Emma: Yeah he had Number 17: Leviathan Dragon and that was crazy.

Mokuro: All the Numbers the holders had were amazing though.

Nerri: The designs on them were really amazing too.

Neytiri: Pipsqueak had Number 85: Crazy Box and that one made him really good at solving Rubix Cube puzzles.

Sakuya Tachibana: Lola's friend had Number 52: Diamond Crab

King and that one made her REALLY Resentful towards Nico.

Rin: No kidding on that!

Princess Celestia, Lyle Bolton A.K.A. Lock-Up had Number 68: Sanaphond the Sky Prison which was very fitting for him.

King Solar: Boy that is amazing that you guys met and faced lots of people with Number Cards.

Solar Eclipsa: That was really cool though.

Amber Morning: It sure was awesome.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Dayu: And lets not forget that the Poi Brothers had Number 35: Ravenous Tarantula. That made them really hungry.

Emma: Boy we sure can recount who had which Number Card a lot.

Dayu: We sure can. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! GORENGER!

She turned into the Blue Gorenger!

Emma and team used fusions for Hermos and the Des Cards like Des Lacooda and Des Frog and all that and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - Don Thousand will pay

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead (to Tea): Don. Thousand's gonna pay. Mostly because we lost count of how many Number Cards we've collected.

Tea: We have no idea how many Numbers there are but there are a lot of them.

Lindsey: There sure are and it's awesome.

Owen: Yeah it sure is awesome!

Bridgette: We all thought it was awesome too.

Noah: Yeah no kidding and it's amazing.

Izzy: It's really amazing too.

Princess Luna: Yes it sure is.

Moondust: I'm glad we're going to rip Don Thousand apart.

Snowdrop: We sure are.

Gari: And it will be awesome.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Copperhead: You got that right. Lets do it!

Tea and team used fusions for Hermos and the Harpie monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons fired waves of darkness and energy and blasted them down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Negatron

---

Negatron was next.

Negatron: Boy you guys had a lot of fun getting the Numbers haven't

you.

Me: We sure did and we have encountered so many of them.

Varie: Yeah it was really awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Negatron: You guys were really busy. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Don Thousand, they're a massive collection of greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Number Hunters etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and large colored dragon heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the four dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

KAMEN RIDER!

Decade Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

He had it ready and I put on the Phoenix Disk.

We loaded the disks.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Negatron and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Negatron you have failed this dimension!

Jayden: Samurai rangers Victory is ours.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

Troy: It's time to Duel!

Tsukasa: And to get your game on!

Me: And bring the pain!

Kamen Ride: Spade Ace!

Kamen Ride: Dia Jack!

Kamen Ride: Heart Queen!

Kamen Ride: Clover King!

Kamen Ride: Big One!

Tsukasa turned into Spade Ace and Daiki summoned clones of the JAKQ Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JAKQ!

They turned into the JAKQ team too!

Nico: It's party time!

We went at Don Thousand and bashed, blasted and smashed him all over.

Ere and Psimion Blasted and smashed Don Thousand all over.

Rio and Tori, Grimlock and Razorclaw used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grimlock's rocket launcher, Razorclaw's concussion blasters and Tori and Rio's powers 100-fold.

Rio Kastle and Grimlock: SUBZERO JUSTICE MISSILE BARRAGE!

Tori Meadows and Razorclaw: FAIRY CONCUSSION BLAST!

Plants and Jerks and Comic Book Guy: PLANTS AND JERKS SUPER BLAST!

Brains and Brawn and Juggernaut: BRAINS AND BRAWN TECH BURST!

Monsters and Lightning and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER THUNDERSTRIKE!

War Machines and Dolls and Ragdoll: WAR MACHINES OF DOOM DOLLS BLAST!

Condor Violet Fire, and Rex Goodwin: CONDOR VIOLET FIRESTORM!

Darkness Sword Shadow and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS STORM SHADOW BLAST!

Magnetic Bees and Dr. Polaris: MAGNETIC BEE STORM!

Scorpion Phoenix Flames and Hank Scorpio: SCORPION PHOENIX STRIKE!

Ghosts of the Rocket and Roxy Rocket: GHOSTS OF THE ROCKET BLAST!

Life of the Detrovites and Vulkanus: LIFE OF THE DETROVITES BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired massive blasts of energy and elements.

Yuma, Tori, Rio and friends, Twilight Sparkle, Laney, Yugi, Yusei, Jaden and me: DUEL JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy.

Lincoln: YUGIOJ ELEMENT STYLE: DARK MAGICIAN!

Entrapta: YUGIOH LIGHTNING STYLE: SUMMONED SKULL!

Perfuma: YUGIOH NATURE STYLE: NATURIA LEODRAKE!

FRosta: YUGIOH ICE STYLE: TRISHULA, DRAGON OF THE ICE BARRIER!

Jessica Kaios: YUGIOH FIRE STYLE: FLAME SWORDSMAN!

Yuna: YUGIOH WATER STYLE: GRAYDLE DRAGON!

Toph: YUGIOH EARTH STYLE: NATURIA BEAST!

Chie Satonaka: YUGIOH WIND STYLE: ELEMENTAL HERO STRATOS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said monsters.

Lincoln and his harem: YUGIOH FINAL SMASH: YUGIOH

MONSTER STRIKE!

They summoned all the Yugioh monsters to attack Don Thousand!

Lincoln made a focusing lens and it was aimed right at Don Thousand, who is now on his last legs.

Lincoln: NOW!

We fired black energy blasts, and thanks to the focusing lens, the black energy blasts became even more concentrated and more powerful, and they hit Don Thousand and exploded with incredible power and not only was he obliterated, but he was finally sent to The Black Gates forever.

Eli: Good riddance forever, Don Thousand!

Yuma: Everything you've done to make my life a living nightmare has finally been brought to an end for good.

Me: And now, your dreams are dead.

Nico: You got that right, J.D. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Don Thousand for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Megan Cooper.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's

legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Megan Cooper.

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Megan Cooper of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Megan Cooper: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Hattie: This'll make sure the message is clear: we're putting an end to them once and for all.

Suddenly, Hattie's eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with plants, fruits, leaves, and phoenixes, and as she approached Megan Cooper, she left green energy, plants, fruits, leaves, and phoenixes with every step.

Hattie: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Megan Cooper, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Hattie was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with plants, fruits, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a teal phoenix with red eyes glaring at Megan Cooper: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hattie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hattie grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she no longer has braces, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with plants, fruits, leaves, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hattie has on a long-sleeved teal sweater, black shorts, teal sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with teal gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with plants, fruits, leaves, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by plants and fruits. Suddenly, Hattie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with green tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Hattie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hattie's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, plants, fruits, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Hattie's Eternal Cosmic Nature Fruit Plant Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Nature Fruit Plant Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and red etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large green dragon head with a bred gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Hattie has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Hattie, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Megan Cooper of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Plants, Fruits, and Phoenixes"

ハティ、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のミーガン・クーパーの破壊者、極度の悪、混乱、殺人の破壊者とスレイヤー、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、優秀で強力な教師の優秀で強力な生徒、植物、果物、鳳凰の達人

Hattie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE NATURE ETERNAL COSMIC PLANT FRUIT NATURE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE NATURE ETERNAL COSMIC PLANT FRUIT NATURE DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE NATURE ETERNAL COSMIC PLANT FRUIT NATURE DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Hattie's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Megan Cooper saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Hattie, but Hattie fired a barrage of green energy blasts with plants, fruits, stars, dragons, and phoenixes at Megan Cooper and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Hattie again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Megan Cooper by sprouting Firecracker Vines with peppers which wrapped around her arm and dislocated it and the peppers exploded and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: Whoa!

Carmen: Whoa is right, Hattie's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Megan Cooper by using Camo's Firecracker Vines and the peppers exploded and sent her flying into a tree.

Lincoln: I had absolutely no idea Hattie can also use Camo's Firecracker Vines, that was so awesome! And Megan Cooper has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Hattie: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Fruit Life Plant Firestorm Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Fruit Life Plant Firestorm Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Hattie.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Megan Cooper. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Hattie and Lincoln went after Megan Cooper who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Megan Cooper and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Hattie attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Megan Cooper got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Hattie, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Megan Cooper's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks)

You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Megan Cooper by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Hattie fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with plants, fruits, leaves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Megan Cooper, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Megan Cooper's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Megan Cooper: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Megan Cooper. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Megan Cooper's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Megan Cooper: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Hattie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Hattie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Megan Cooper. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Hattie: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got ten more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Megan Cooper, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hattie.

Suddenly, Hattie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hattie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and trees and plants growing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Persephone absorbed the trees and plants and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of true nature justice. Lincoln, Hattie, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Megan Cooper, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Kylie Carter, which means you and I are up next, Cici.

Cici: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Skylander Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow: we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Camo.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Camo: Daniela Delgado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Fruit and Plants, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Daniela grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Life, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Life Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of plants and fruit. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Daniela really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Daniela became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: After you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Life, and she also had the additional help of Camo and the other Life Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of life, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Daniela.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Daniela hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Daniela hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is her older brother, Pedro Delgado.

Me: Oh, I remember that asshole all too well.

Lincoln: Me too, Daniela never got along well with her brother at all, even when they were growing up. Pedro did all he could to try and break his sister, but she survived every last one of his attempts, but when he threatened to kill me and also sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, that ultimately did it, and when I overheard it, I was really furious and I told Pedro off saying he was a misogynistic dumbbell with a brain the size of an amoeba, he was a psychotic moron with no respect for his sister or women at all, and even worse, I also said that he was even worse than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Everyone who wasn't there at that time gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Nico: You called him all that?! Damn, and I hate to find out what you called Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Me: He called them a bunch of misandrist harpies who ruined their life-long bond with their little brother because of their stupid wants and greedy desires.

Eli: Ouch, oh, that must've really set them off!

Marie MacDougal: Oh, it did.

Selene Arcangela: That set Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off, but before they could get after Lincoln for telling them off, he and Daniela used Camo's Firecracker Vines and when the peppers on the vines went off, they exploded and those six went flying off in different directions: Pedro was sent flying to the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Daniela sent evidence of his many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even worse, murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were sent flying back to The Loud House where Lincoln texted Luna of what those five tried to do to him, and after the evidence was shown of them also siding with Pedro and also plotting to kill Lincoln along with Daniela, those five got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown into metal cages like the animals they were.

Biowulf: I bet all the Number Cards are in our possession now.

Top: They probably are.

Me: Yep. I have them all right here in my hands.

I had huge piles of Number cards in my hands.

Nico: Awesome.

Taskmaster: Finally, Don Thousand's reign of terror has come to an end.

Dayu: It sure has.

Yuma: Good riddance.

Copperhead: The best part is that there won't be anymore Aparoid Zombies.

Nico: No kidding there.

We went back to Earth.

Me: Thank goodness we're out of there.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Lola: Yeah!

Yugi: (To the viewers) You better remember that never Duel Monsters should always be about fun and never a battle with life and death.

Me: That's right.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfiction done.

The Saga of the Numbers is finished and Don Thousand is now a forgotten memory.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hsi Wu, Fenghuang, Shizuka of the Wind, Birdbrain, Roostafa and the Space Gorillas along with Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins And Sophia Presley And we're going to go to a planet made of donuts and we're going to really have fun on that one. Also we're going to battle Another Malachite, Another Jasper, Another Roller Ghoster, Another Bad End Pretty Cure, Another Pitcher Plant Monster, Another Pintar, Another

Fenghuang and Another Hsi Wu. Also we're going to meet a Bouffalant Gene-slammer named Connie Cheyenne and she is Nico's friend from Wyoming that makes awesome hotels out of log cabins.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Cici and Lincoln VS. Kylie Carter

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Treetop Terrace in The Skylands, but we also got word that Pedro Delgado, the misogynistic ex-older brother of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Daniela Delgado, and convicted felon and hitman of The Mexican Mafia, has broken out of jail, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for sending him to jail and ruining his plan to kill both him and Daniela. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Daniela Delgado, Gene-Slammer of Camo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Life, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Daniela grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Life, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Life Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of plants and fruit. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Daniela really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Daniela became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Life, and she also had the additional help of Camo and the other Life Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of life, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Daniela, and although Daniela hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Daniela hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is her older brother, Pedro Delgado, and Daniela never got along well with her brother at all, even when they were growing up. Pedro did all he could to try and break his sister, but she survived every last one of his attempts, but when he threatened to kill Lincoln and even worse, he also sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, that ultimately did it, and when Lincoln overheard it, he was really furious and he told Pedro off saying that Pedro was a misogynistic dumbbell with a brain the size of an amoeba, that he was a psychotic moron with no respect for his sister or women at all, and even worse, he said that Pedro was even worse than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who wound up getting called a bunch of misandrist harpies who ruined their life-long bond with their little brother because of their stupid wants and greedy desires. That set Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off, but before they could get after Lincoln for telling them off, he and Daniela used Camo's Firecracker Vines and when the peppers on the vines went off, they exploded and those six went flying off into different directions: Pedro was sent flying into the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Daniela sent evidence of his many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even worse, murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were sent flying back to The Loud House where Lincoln texted Luna of what those five tried to do to him, and after the evidence was shown of them also siding with Pedro and also plotting to kill Lincoln along with Daniela, those five got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown into metal cages like the animals they were.

Get ready for an Interstellar adventure as we go to the town of Iron Bay in Saskatchewan, Canada and we're going to help Dan Zembrosky and his friends and we're going to help them destroy Planet X as well as battle Corvis Copernicus/Leepthor and we're going to send him to jail.

See you next time.

# The Mail from Planet X

This chapter is based on Packages From Planet X.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hsi Wu, Fenghuang, Shizuka of the Wind, Birdbrain, Roostafa and the Space Gorillas along with Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins And Sophia Presley and we were heading to a really awesome and amazing food planet.

Me: I have a feeling this will be an amazing food planet.

Himiko Toga: Me too. I hope it's donuts just like you said.

Eli: Me too. I love donuts.

Lily: Mmm donuts.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That will be funny.

Georgina: I love good donuts and so does Sheila and Tom.

Xenia: Me too. That is so funny.

Lola: Anyone who doesn't like donuts has something wrong with them.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: I love good donuts too.

Toru: Same with me.

Nico: Georgina, I want to thank you, Hsi Wu, and your teams for coming.

Georgina: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure will.

Spyro: You bet it will be. I'm really excited for this one.

Twilight Sparkle: All of us sure are.

Nico: Spyro, how exactly did you meet the other Skylanders?

Me: That's what I was wondering.

Spyro: Me and Master Eon met them as we were searching for them as we went along. It was one epic and awesome recruitment mission.

Nico: That is awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: That is really amazing and cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: To think your adventures started off with just fighting Malefor.

Spyro: I know and then it worked its way up to fighting Kaos and the Darkness.

Nico: It sure did.

Qin: That is so awesome.

Me: Yep. Kaos banishing the Skylanders to Earth turned out to be the ultimate blessing in disguise and now Humans and Skylanders are now awesome partners and friends.

Nico: That's right.

Twilight Sparkle: And me and my friends are the Princesses of each element of the Skylanders.

Spyro: That's right and it's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: That was awesome.

Me: But yesterday's adventure was just as fun and awesome.

Nico: We got all the Number Cards yesterday.

Me: And destroyed Don Thousand Once and for all.

Lola: Fighting all the Number Holders was fun while it lasted just like

Rainbow Dash Said.

Nico: That's true.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome. Some of the Numbers were cool.

Me: Yeah they were.

Nico: I honestly did lose count of how many we got beforehand.

Me: Yeah I did too. I actually loved hunting the Numbers. It was fun.

Eli: We all did.

Lola: At least we'll never see Aparoid-Dark-Orb-Number Zombies again.

Nico: That's for sure.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Many of the Number Holders were friends that we know.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Killing Don Thousand was long overdue.

Me: It was.

Xenia: But it was awesome destroying him.

Lola: Yes it was.

Qin: Now Yuma, Tori and friends and the Astral World and us can rest easy knowing that there will never be anymore attacks from the Barian World.

Lana: Thank goodness.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding.

Kaina Tsutsumi: That is for sure. I'm glad that the threat of the Numbers is gone.

Nico: We can still use the Numbers in our fusions and battles.

Qin: That's true.

Nico: Here we are.

We arrived at the planet and it was a multi-color mountain planet and it had many colors.

Me: Wow from up here it looks like a flower, forest and mountain planet.

Xenia: Yeah.

Maria: Lets take a closer look.

We flew down and landed and then we saw that it was a WORLD MADE OF DONUTS!

Nico: A Donut Planet!

Lola: Wow!

Lily: OH BOY! DONUTS!

Nico: Lets get Homer here!

I teleported him to us and Homer and Lily saw it!

Homer and Lily: MMM DONUTS! (DROOLS)

Nico started eating donuts

Nico had donuts filled with jelly.

Nico: MMM! Jelly filled.

Homer and Lily had chocolate and double glazed.

Homer: Mmm Chocolate and Double glazed. (DROOLS)

Lily had mint and vanilla.

Lily: Mmm Mint and Vanilla.

We laughed!

Me: Homer and Lily are in Donut Heaven.

Zarya: (LAUGHS) They sure are.

Juran: Lily likes donuts?

Me: She LOVES Donuts. That was one of her first words she learned.

Nico: RIGHT! During the Potty Mouth Fiasco.

Eli: Oh yeah where she was trying to say Donut and everyone thought she said Damn It.

Lily: Yeah that was crazy. I love donuts that much.

Homer: (LAUGHS) That is a true Donut Guru right there.

Lola: I remember that. Lily has loved Donuts ever since.

Camie: Aww.

Eli: Yep.

Lily: I have that big a love for donuts.

Eli: (Senses Something) Whoa! We have More of Swartz's creations here. We have Another Malachite, Another Jasper, Another Roller Ghoster, Another Bad End Pretty Cure, Another Pitcher Plant Monster, Another Pintar, Another Fenghuang and Another Hsi Wu.

Me: WHOA! Those are the archenemies of Sunny and Friends. And Pintar. That name is familiar. Master Goku told me that Krillin faced Pintar in the World Martial Arts tournament.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Malachite.

Sunny Starscout: This is going to be really cool!

Me: It sure is.

Camie: Malachite is an Unstable Gem from what I remember.

Varie: That's right. She is a fusion of Jasper and Lapis Lazuli.

Camie: Wow! And where are Malachite stones usually found?

Nicole: They are usually found in places like the Democratic Republic of the Congo, Gabon, Zambia, Tsumeb in Namibia, Mexico; Broken Hill, New South Wales; Burra, South Australia; Lyon, France; Timna Valley, Israel; and the Southwestern United States, most notably in Arizona.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Eli: Whoa! This is a crazy one! Like the Malachite that Steven Universe and the Gems faced she is unstable but mentally.

Me: Mentally? Like how?

Eli: She has a split personality. One that's good and one that's evil.

We gasped!

Vroom: Is that her?

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER MALACHITE! She looked like Malachite but had a pitch black aura around her.

---

Malachite is a colossal fusion, nearly equal in size to Sugilite on all fours and Alexandrite on her back legs. She possesses six arms, of which the lower four function as legs. She has four eyes with light green irises and pointed teeth. Her first set of eyes functions as eyebrows. Her eyes change shape based upon who is controlling her, with her eyes being small and catlike as Jasper's eyes and a larger, rounder shape as Lapis' eyes. Her wavy, pale-green hair, styled in a star-like Alexandrite's, is a short bob like Lapis', but wild and frizzy like Jasper's. Her skin is turquoise with dark green stripes, and its pattern is similar to Jasper's. She has two torsos joined, similar to a Centaur. Her upper torso and arms are longer and more slender while her lower torso and four limbs are more muscular. The upper half of her outfit, which is a deep-green and greenish-black stretched halter top, has a pattern like Lapis' suit with a neckline like Jasper's while its lower half is a greenish-black "uniform" similar to Jasper's with a V-neck "collar" that connects to form a Yellow Diamond insignia, serving as a waistband for her upper torso.

---

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Another Malachite!

Nico: Wow! This is gonna be one dangerously powerful one.

Another Malachite: (In a girls voice) I have been looking forward to this J.D.! (In Another Girls Voice) NO! YOU WILL LEAVE HIM ALONE! I LOVE J.D.!

We gasped!

Me: Wait I know those voices!

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and had green clothes and had a green gem in the middle of her forehead and had green angel wings!

She was clutching her head in pain.

Me: (GASP) Celeste Malachite!

Celeste Malachite: (GRUNTS) J.D.! HELP ME!

Nico: Oh man! What's happening to her!

Me: Celeste was a girl that has 2 personalities. One is her good self which is golden hearted and pure. That one is Celeste Malachite.

But there is another in her that is pure evil and filled with rage and hatred and extremely violent! That one is called Fiona Jade.

Everyone gasped.

Celeste Malachite: (GRUNTS) YES AND JADE WANTS TO KILL YOU!

Me: Sunny you take the Another Malachite and I'll face Fiona Jade.

Sunny Starscout: You got it!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Fiona Jade and Another Malachite was separated from her. We saw Fiona Jade! She had dark green hair and had piercing evil red eyes and had a gem of jade in the middle of her forehead and had black and green clothes!

Nico: WHOA! The hate she has is incomprehensible!

Sunny glowed and went into her Alicorn Power!

Me: Lets get them!

Sunny flew at Another Malachite with incredible speed and blasted her all over with energy and I kicked Fiona Jade in her face and knocked her down and she got up and went at me and I punched her in the stomach and kneed her in her face.

Sunny: Take this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Malachite all over!

I punched Fiona Jade in her face and sent her crashing into a sprinkle rock!

Fiona Jade: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with explosive force and I teleported and kicked her in the back.

Sunny Starscout fired magic laser blasts and blasted Another Malachite all over.

She flew with the speed of a Double Rainboom blast and smashed into her and cleaved her in two and then Another Malachite exploded with devastating power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

She was blasted in a massive fiery explosion! Nico caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called the Princess of Malachite and the Evil Malachite Warlord Warrior.

Nico: Cool title.

I fired an energy blast and it hit Fiona Jade and obliterated her in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was destroyed!

Me: YEAH!

Everyone cheered wildly for the both of us!

Zipp Storm: That was amazing!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Lola: WOW! It sure was!

Sunny and me High Five!

Me: YEAH!

I went over to Celeste and she was weak and really tired and me and Sunny brought her over.

Me: Sunny you were amazing! Your Alicorn powers got stronger.

Sunny Starscout: They sure have.

We saw Celeste down and Varie looked her over.

Varie: She'll be weak and tired like this for a few days. The separation really drained her.

Qin: Boy poor girl.

I saw the gem of Malachite on the ground and picked them up.

Me: Maybe there's a way we can have Malachite be good for her.

Then they glowed and formed into an amazing Malachite Sword!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: That is an awesome sword.

Me: Perfect for Celeste.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: We're not done yet.

Nico: Next!

Me: Another Jasper.

Nico: Oh boy.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! This is going to be so fun.

Nico: Go get her Pipp.

Camie: Where can Jasper usually be found?

Nicole: Places like India, Russia, Egypt, Madagascar, Australia, and South and North America. Though it's common all over the US.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER JASPER! It looked like Jasper but with a Dark Aura.

Nico: WHOA! This one is going to be tough.

Qin: Yep.

Another Jasper: But it's going to be fun guys.

Me: (GASP) Allie Jasper!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with Orange hair and orange clothes and had an orange gem in the middle of her forehead and had orange eyes and had orange clothes and orange angel wings.

Allie Jasper: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Pipp Petals: I take it you two know each other?

Me: Yep. Allie is a Jasper Miner from Idaho. She mines Jasper for

Jewelry.

Nico: Cool!

Allie Jasper: It sure is.

Me: By the way are the other Anothers hostile or friendly?

Allie Jasper: Friendly. They are all Crystal Gem Gene-slammers.

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be interesting!

Nicole: Crystal Gem Gene-slammers. Wow this will be interesting.

Me: Learn more about jewels and where they are found too.

Pipp Petals: I hope they don't have split personalities.

Allie Jasper: Don't worry they don't.

Varie: Sugalite and Malachite were the only 2 gem fusions I know that had that.

Lola: Yeah that was crazy.

Allie Jasper: It sure was. As you can see, I am the Jasper Gene-Slammer. I am essentially an artificial Gemsona.

Me: Wow! So when you got injected with the DNA of the gem you got their powers and qualities.

Allie Jasper: That's right.

Nico: That is amazing.

Eli: Yeah!.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter this is going to be so fun.

Allie Jasper: It sure will be.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Jasper from her.

Me: YEAH!

Pipp Petals: This is going to be good!

Another Jasper: BRING IT ON!

Another Jasper charged at Pipp and Pipp spread her wings and flew at her and kicked down Another Jasper with devastating force and smashed her into a million pieces and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Jasper Princess and the Brutal Warrior of The Jasper World.

Me: Nice title.

Zipp Storm: That was awesome sis!

Pipp Petals: That was so fun!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Another Roller Ghoster is next.

Zipp Storm: Looks like I'm up next.

Me: Yep.

Then my Geiger Counter started clicking loudly like mad.

Me: Whoa! We got intense Gamma Radiation!

Hsi Wu: Roller Ghoster isn't radioactive!

Me: No but I have a feeling that it's radioactive because its gene-slammer is!

Then Another Roller Ghoster came and it was emitting Gamma Radiation Levels that were off the scale!

Me: WHOA! Stay back some of you! This one is intensely radioactive!

Qin: YEAH!

Another Roller Ghoster: (in a girls voice) It's because of my gem powers that I'm like that.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon green hair and neon green eyes and had a sash made of glowing green crystal and had green clothes and had neon green glowing angel wings.

Me: (GASP! Callie Cuprosklodowskite!

Nico: Whoa she is intensely radioactive!

Callie Cuprosklodowskite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Camie: Where is Cuprosklodowskite usually found?

Me: In the Katanga province, Belgian Congo. It's a Uranium mineral but it emits as much Gamma Radiation as Plutonium.

Camie: That is lethal.

Me: Yep.

Callie Cuprosklodowskite: I know. But I can control the radiation I have and make myself safe.

Me: That's good.

Nico: But why can't you?

Callie Cuprosklodowskite: Because this power that Swartz gave me is messing that up.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: We can fix that!

Zipp Storm: Just leave this to us.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and it separated Another Roller Ghoster from her.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lola: YEAH!

Zipp Storm: This will be so fun.

Me: It sure will.

Zipp Storm: Let's do this!

ANother Roller Ghoster roared and Zipp flew fast and punched it down and kicked him in the back and sent him crashing into a rock and then it exploded! I caught the Ridewatch and it was called The Radioactive Gem Princess and the Amusement Park Saboteur Monster.

Me: Nice title.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Another Pitcher Plant Monster next.

Hitch Trailblazer: My turn next.

Nico: There she is!

We saw Another Pitcher Plant Monster.

Me: Whoa! This one has a huge appetite for bugs.

Lola: Just because it's a Pitcher Plant doesn't mean it eats bugs for real.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Pitcher Plant Monster: (In a girls voice) I think it's cool that J.D. knows me.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with teal blue hair and had blue angel wings and teal blue clothes and blue eyes.

Me: Dahlia Dioptase! Whoa!

Lola: Wow! The Gemsona for Dioptase?

Me: Yep.

Dahlia Dioptase: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Hitch Trailblazer: This is gonna be interesting.

Qin: It sure will.

Lincoln: Lets get you cured of this.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated her from Another Pitcher Plant.

Nico: This is gonna be great!

Qin: YEAH!

Hitch Trailblazer: Let's do this!

Hitch fired waves of energy and blasted Another Pitcher Plant Monster and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Dioptase Princess and the Pitcher Plant Forest.

Me: Fitting.

Dahlia Dioptase: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Me: Now for Another Bad End Pretty Cure.

Izzy Moonbow: This one is going to be so fun and cool!

Nico: There they are!

We saw them and it was dark versions of The Bad End Pretty Cure. It was ANOTHER BAD END PRETTY CURE!

Me: Another Bad End Pretty Cure.

Qin: One of these days we'll find individual archenemies for them.

Lola: Good idea.

Nico: I agree.

Another Bad End Happy: This is gonna be a good one.

Another Bad End Peace: It sure will be.

They reverted back and merged into one and it was a girl that had rainbow hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and rainbow angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Aurora Aura Quartz!

Nico: Ooh that one is beautiful.

Me: Yep.

Aurora Aura Quartz: She sure is.

Nico: We need to separate you. Spreading your mind across them can't be healthy.

Me: I agree.

Lincoln: No it isn't.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated the Another Bad End Pretty Cure from her!

Aurora Aura Quartz: So I was 5 girls!? That is crazy!

Izzy Moonbow: Lets make this fun!

She fired a blast of magic and blasted them all down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Aura Quartz Princess and the Rampage of the Dark Rainbow Gang.

Me: Very fitting and cool.

Eli: Now for Another Pintar.

Misty Brightdawn: This will be awesome for me.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a big figure and it was ANOTHER PINTAR!

Me: Whoa! Another Pintar!

Xenia: Big one!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Pintar: (In a girls voice) I absolutely hate this form.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue butterfly wings.

Me: (GASP) April Aquamaria!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep. April is an awesome girl with a powerful water power.

April Aquamaria: It's true.

Misty Brightdawn: Sorry we have to do this.

April Aquamaria: No worries.

Misty Brightdawn: This will be fun.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated Another Pintar and Misty fired waves of magic and blasted Another Pintar and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Aquamarine Princess and the Fighter of the Brutal Brawn.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Who's next?

Spyro: Another Fenghuang.

Qin: This will be interesting.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: This will be good.

Spyro: That means I'm up next.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Then we saw ANOTHER FENGHUANG!

Lola: Another Fenghuang!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Fenghuang: This is gonna be a really fun one.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with dark blue hair and blue clothes with blue sparkles in them and she had blue angel wings and they were sparkling too.

Me: Goldie Goldstone! Whoa!

Xenia: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! Goldstone is magnificent.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: Tine for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MELTING SLIME 6!

She summoned Melter, Yost Viper, Acid Breath, Scorn, Beelzebot and Universe 666 Genie Jafar!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: This will be fun.

Nico: What's that in the sky?

Lincoln: (laughs) Man, that's a classic!

Nico: No, I'm not kidding. What's that in the sky?!

Me: Up in the sky look!

We saw it!

Laney: It's a bird!

Varie: It's a plane!

Me: No It's ANOTHER HSI WU!

We saw that it was Another Hsi Wu!

We saw it land and it was a dark version of him!

Nico: And you are?

Another Hsi Wu: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Hailey Hemimorphite!

Nico: Whoa!

Hailey Hemimorphite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Hailey is a girl I met on an airplane that had to make an emergency landing and the pilot had a heart attack and I had to help save the plane. All those flight school lessons really paid off and I saved everyone.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: That was awesome!

Hailey Hemimorphite: Yep and I helped J.D. too.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) Wait. How did you dissolve into the ground?

Geiz: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) Does Hsi Wu have that power?

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor.

Hailey Hemimorphite: Crystals are made from the ground and I merged with the ground with my powers.

Me: That makes sense.

Xenia: Yep.

Hailey turned into ANOTHER HSI WU!

Nico: Time to fly! (ACTIVATES HSI WU'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: Time for Kung Fu Fighting! (ACTIVATES FENGHUANG'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico did the Thundering Wind Hammer and spun really fast and stopped and fired a wave of green energy and smashed her down.

May: Try this on! (ACTIVATES SHIZUKA OF THE WIND'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of wind and blasted her down.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATED BIRDBRAIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired eggs and blasted her down.

Maria: (CROWS LIKE A ROOSTER) (ACTIVATES ROOSTAFA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired eggs and blasted her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES SPACE GORILLA'S RIDEWATCH)

Maria fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Spyro: Oh yeah! All Fired Up! (ACTIVATES FENGHUANG'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired the Mongolian Fireball and blasted her down.

Then Vulture, Evil Aero Man, Astral Drop Hay Lin, Sonoi, Jorgan Von Strangle and the Sea Demon came.

Nico: Nice team Vulture!

Vulture: Thanks Nico.

Me: This is going to be awesome.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then we heard rumbling and we saw a Bouffalant!

Me: WHOA! A Bouffalant!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: That one is strong!

It jumped and charged and smashed down Another Hsi Wu and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Hailey over.

Me: That was rough!

Bouffalant: (In a girls voice) YEEHAW! That was awesome!

Nico: Connie Cheyenne! Wow!

Me: Wait the famous Log Cabin Hotel Builder!? Whoa!

Xenia: That is awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had a cowboy hat on and had brown eyes and red clothes and red angel wings.

Connie Cheyenne: That was so awesome!

Spyro: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Connie Cheyenne: My favorite is when me and Nico built the Yellowstone Cabin Lodge and it's a beautiful hotel.

Me: That hotel was built by you two!? Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Connie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Connie Cheyenne: Me too Nico. Me too.

Sonoi: I'll be sticking with you guys back to the Estate.

Me: Okay. I have a feeling another Hitotsuki Attack is Imamate.

Nico: Me too.

Me: I can teach you new poem lines if you want Sonoi?

Sonoi: I would like that J.D.

Me: Awesome.

We went back home to Earth.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Kendra, and Yost Spiderman are heading to Treetop Terrace in The Skylands, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got word that Pedro Delgado, the misogynistic ex-older brother of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Daniela Delgado, and convicted felon and hitman of The Mexican Mafia, has broken out of jail, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for sending him to jail and ruining his plan to kill both him and Daniela.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Treetop Terrace in The Skylands, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got word that Pedro Delgado, the misogynistic ex-older brother of my Guardian Angel, Daniela Delgado, and convicted felon and hitman of The Mexican Mafia, has broken out of jail, and he wants revenge on me for sending him to jail and ruining his plan to kill both me and Daniela.

Me: That asshole just doesn't know when to quit, and now, he's broken out for revenge on you? That's it, he's going down!

Nico: Big time, and we just got word that he's stolen an experimental super soldier serum from a lab in California. Lincoln, where did Pedro get sent to after he got convicted for his crimes?

Lincoln: He was sent to a federal prison near the boarder between California and Mexico. Wait, I also heard there's a lab there as well. (Gasps) Oh no, after he escaped from prison thanks to help from his contacts in prison, he stole an experimental super soldier serum from the lab, and that's how he's going to take his revenge on me and Daniela?! The bastard!

Eli: We got to stop him now!

Lincoln: And we will, Eli, and I want to thank you and Yost Spiderman for joining us, Kendra.

Kendra: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Camo appear before us, and with Camo are the six girls.

Cynder: Camo, but what are you doing here? Aren't you back at the Estate?

Camo: (Girl's voice) (Spanish Accent) Sorry about the scare, Cynder, but I had to get the girls out of here before my stupid older brother tried to kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Daniela Delgado, I knew it was you, which means we're about to run into your evil ex-older brother, Pedro,… right now!

?: (Spanish Accent) (Enraged Screaming) YOU BITCH, YOU AND LINCOLN WILL DIE FOR STILL BEING ALIVE!

We then saw our target: a male with black hair, eyes full of hatred, tanned skin, and he was dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, it was Pedro Delgado, Daniela Delgado's misogynistic ex-older brother and convicted felon and hitman of The Mexican Mafia, and he was out for blood.

Lincoln: Pedro! I never thought I'd run into you again!

Pedro Delgado: And now, I will enjoy killing you and your whores along with your family, friends, and children!

Pedro Delgado took out a bottle and inside it was a red liquid: the super soldier serum. He was about to drink it until Yost Spiderman snatched it back with a web.

Yost Spiderman: You shouldn't drink any strange substances you stole.

Lincoln: Especially something he stole from an experimental lab.

Pedro Delgado: GIVE IT BACK NOW!

Lincoln: No.

Lincoln drank all of the contents of the experimental super soldier serum. Suddenly, he'd felt extreme heat rushing through his massive muscular body and really immense power flooding through every last one of his veins as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and bulged even more and that also spread to his massive angel wings and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and his version of He-Man's chest harness adjusted to the sudden muscle growth.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that was really incredible.

Sylvester: Let's put this sore loser out of his misery.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You failed to try and get your revenge on us, shrimp, and now, I'm going to turn you into a human pretzel!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Kendra and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Pedro Delgado and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed the collar of Pedro's jumpsuit with only one hand and lifted him off the ground and then, he threw him into a nearby tree which he hit back first and was knocked out, then Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and beamed him to a brand-new prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's yet another rescue for the books, and Pedro's back in prison where he belongs. (To Daniela Delgado) And it's so good to see you again, Daniela Delgado.

Daniela Delgado reverted back to normal, and she's a beautiful girl with long green hair, red eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved green blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt with the Life Skylanders symbol on it, necklace with red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with plants, fruits, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Camo and on top is the symbol of The Life Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Camo-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Camo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Daniela Delgado and he hugged her, and Daniela Delgado is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Daniela Delgado, Gene-Slammer of Camo, she's my Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Life, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Daniela grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Life, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Life Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of plants and fruit. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Daniela really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Daniela became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yep, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Life, and she also had the additional help of Camo and the other Life

Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of life, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Daniela.

Marie MacDougal: And and although Daniela hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Daniela hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is her older brother, Pedro Delgado, and Daniela never got along well with her brother at all, even when they were growing up. Pedro did all he could to try and break his sister, but she survived every last one of his attempts, but when he threatened to kill Lincoln and even worse, he also sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, that ultimately did it, and when Lincoln overheard it, he was really furious and he told Pedro off saying that Pedro was a misogynistic dumbbell with a brain the size of an amoeba, that he was a psychotic moron with no respect for his sister or women at all, and even worse, he said that Pedro was even worse than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Arcangela: Who wound up getting called a bunch of misandrist harpies who ruined their life-long bond with their little brother because of their stupid wants and greedy desires.

Eli: Jeez.

Me: I still remembered the words all too well, and that set Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off, but before they could get after Lincoln for telling them off, he and Daniela used Camo's Firecracker Vines and when the peppers on the vines went off, they exploded and those six went flying off into different directions: Pedro was sent flying into the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Daniela sent evidence of his many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even worse, murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were sent flying back to The Loud House where Lincoln texted Luna of what those five tried to do to him, and after the evidence was shown of them also siding with Pedro and also plotting to kill Lincoln along with Daniela, those five got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown into metal cages like the animals they were.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) And you're going to see it for yourselves. (To Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Daniela?

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Daniela Delgado, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, carino.

Sarah Tinsley: Your blood still has the tint of mixed berries and fruit from all that fruit you've grown and eaten, Daniela.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Daniela Delgado's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Daniela Delgado.

Daniela Delgado had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Dorothy and Carol from Buddy Daddies and Dominique Cross, Echidna, Kaldea Orchid, and Leann Caldwell from The Bouncer.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Dorothy and Carol from Buddy Daddies and Dominique Cross, Echidna, Kaldea Orchid, and Leann Caldwell from The Bouncer.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Dominique Cross: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Dominique Cross and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Pedro Delgado, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-

Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team

Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Dorothy: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Dorothy: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dorothy, Carol, Dominique Cross, Echidna, Kaldea Orchid, and Leann Caldwell with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Pedro Delgado, the misogynistic ex-older brother of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Daniela Delgado, and the convicted felon and hitman of The Mexican Mafia, who broke out of jail, wanting revenge on Lincoln for sending him to jail and ruining his plan to kill both him and Daniela and stealing a super soldier serum to do it.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as snatching the super soldier serum Pedro stole and drank it which resulted in the sudden muscle growth and all of us pummeling that asshole and then sending him right back to prison for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Daniela Delgado have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I hate to find out if The Legion of The Lincoln Haters also helped him in his escape.

Lincoln: It wasn't, Maria. They may share the same hatred for me, but Pedro was a misogynist who hates all girls and women in general, no, the ones who helped in his escape were his fellow members of The Mexican Mafia.

Me: The Mexican Mafia, the most dangerous gang in history, they still have an influence in the prisons and they're extremely evil.

Nico: Yeah. So, his fellow Mexican Mafia members were the ones who helped in his escape, we need to keep an eye on them from now on.

Lincoln: We will.

After he was captured, Pedro Delgado was then sentenced to Eternity in The Uranus Prison's Super-Maximum Solitary Confinement Wing, where he was chained to the wall of his windowless doorless cell with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and condemned to darkness forever.

---

After taking down Pedro Delgado, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Daniela Delgado saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Daniela, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Daniela, what's the story on how Lincoln told off your misogynistic ex-older brother, Pedro, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) That's something that I will always remember to this day.

Daniela Delgado pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Daniela Delgado and Lincoln standing against Pedro Delgado, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who had an evil grin on their faces and they had knives in their hands, but Lincoln was absolutely pissed off now after he found out Pedro threatened to kill Lincoln and even worse, he also sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in the plot.

Past Lincoln: I always knew you were nothing but a misogynistic jerk and criminal, Pedro, but what you just did in threatening to kill me, and even worse, you side with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. You know what, you've been a pain in the ass to everyone here for years, and it's high-time you got what you deserved, and you're about to get a taste of what everyone feels about you. You're an evil misogynistic dumbbell with a brain the size of an amoeba, you're a psychotic moron with no respect for his sister or women at all, and you're even worse than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Then, Lincoln turned to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and he was about to let them have it!

Past Lincoln: And as for you five, you're not getting out of this. You five are absolutely nothing more than a bunch of misandrist harpies who've single-handedly ruined that life-long bond you've had with your own little brother because of your own stupid wants and greedy desires!

Everyone: OH!

Nico: OH, DAMN!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words he said to Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and not only did they sting, but man, he was really really angry at them.

We continued watching the video, and those words absolutely set

Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off, but before they could get after Lincoln for telling them off, he and Daniela used Camo's Firecracker Vines and when the peppers on the vines went off, they exploded and those six went flying off into different directions: Pedro was sent flying into the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Daniela sent evidence of his many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even worse, murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were sent flying back to The Loud House. Then, Daniela and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Man, I knew Pedro was really bad, but Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan siding with that asshole to kill you and Daniela both, now that's what I'd call a grand conspiracy.

Luna: Which didn't last long, Daniela also sent the police evidence of Pedro's many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Pedro was eventually convicted and sent to prison for life. As for his conspirators, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln texted me of what those five tried to do in killing him and Daniela, and siding with that jerk, Pedro, those five got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown into metal cages like the animals they were.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar are heading to Hydrocity Zone

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Izuku is dressed in green swim trunks, green sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Kylie Carter has sent some thugs to kill them.

Queen Tassara: Wow, so this is Hydrocity Zone, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Your Majesty, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Kylie Carter's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess

Skystar, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Hydrocity Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Queen Tassara, Julie, Bethhannyy, Candlehead, Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Sapphire Shores, Ms. Harshwhinny, Ms. Peachbottom, Cherry Jubilee, and Princess Skystar, now he's really going to get it.

Sam Simpson: Along with trying to kill Queen Tassara, Julie and Bethhannyy.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Kylie Carter's hired thugs, but

I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Kylie Carter scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Then Nick Russell came.

Nick Russell: You guys want to go on patrol with me?

Amy Anderson: We sure would!

Me: Sure Nick.

Nico: Yeah we'll be ready for this.

Lola: Yep.

We went down to the surface and went into the city.

Me: Boy what a nice day.

Tyler Bowman: Ah, such a beautiful day. The sun is out, the birds are chirping, and- (sees someone) You again?!

We saw MINORU ONO!

Me: Not you again!

Nico: Geez Minoru can't you take a hint?

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You're really starting to get on our nerves like a bad rash.

Sonoi: You're persistant, I'll give you that.

Nick Russel: When are you ever gonna give this up?

Minoru: I will only give up when Don Momotaro is beaten by me!

Me: Like that will ever happen.

He was then surrounded by an energy circle with the Magiranger logo and turned into Mahouki from episode 27 of Donbrothers!

---

During Sonoi's and Taro's battle, Minoru Ono shows up and this time, he has a new hobby for the purpose of revenge against Taro: studying the occult and learning magic. His interest in the arcane arts combines with his desire for revenge turning him yet again into a Hitotsuki, Mahouki. Mahouki uses Magi Yellow's thunder magic to blast Taro and the Donbrothers teleport in to keep the Hitotsuki and Don Murasame away from Taro. Things get worse when the Cat Jutos appear and attack in a large group. Taro encounters a Juto for the first time and his attacks have no effect on it. The others are also struggling to deal with the Juto, with Tsubasa once again fighting the Detective Sayama Juto.

Mahouki binds Taro with Magi Green's earth magic, but Sonoi cuts him loose and the two stand in the center of the chaos ensuing around them. Sonoza and Sononi show up to drive back the Juto and the Donbrothers do so as well so Sonoi and Taro can have their duel.

Jiro gets annoyed with the chaos and willingly becomes Don Torabolt on his own, with Dangerous Jiro quickly defeating Mahouki. The Hitotsuki's defeat sends out an explosion that knocks back the

Juto.

Mahouki becomes Mahouking and Toradragonjin tries to deal with it on its own, but gets overwhelmed by his opponent using the spells of the Magirangers. Don Onitaijin appears to help, though Dangerous Jiro doesn't want anything to do with Taro. Taro tells him to be quiet as he has a duel to get to, quickly executing the DonBros Paradise alongside Toradragonjin's Jiro's Hurricane to defeat Mahouking

---

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Mahouki the Magirangers Hitotsuki!

Nico: This one is magical!

Me: And I remember this one too! This is Minoru's Hitotsuki for Round 3!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Time to fight Magic with Magic!

Nick Russel and the Mystic Force Rangers: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

They transformed!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) FEARSOME AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) FAST AS LIGHTNING! YELLOW MYSTIC RANGER!

Xander Bly: (Australian Accent) (Echoing) STRONG AS A TREE! GREEN MYSTIC RANGER!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) FLUID AS THE SEA! BLUE MYSTIC

RANGER!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) EVERCHANGING AS THE WIND! PINK MYSTIC RANGER!

Daggeron: (Echoing) POWER OF THE SUN! SOLARIS KNIGHT!

Udonna: (Echoing) FLURRY OF SNOW! WHITE MYSTIC RANGER!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HEART OF FIRE! WOLF WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) POWER OF THE SHINING MOON! PURPLE MYSTIC RANGER!

All: We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time! Power Rangers Mystic Force!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: You're in Trouble Now buster! Especially with them!

I snapped my fingers and the Donbrothers came!

Taro: Mahouki! Not him again!

Mahouki: TARO YOU RUINED MY LIFE!

Me: This guy is giving us a really nasty migrane!

Donbrothers, Me, Lyra and Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Mahouki: The Flame Element!

Mahouki summoned the Red Mystic Force symbol to generate flames at Nick but he countered with his own flames.

Me: You aren't the only one that uses fire!

I fired a powerful blast of fire and it slammed into Mahouki and blasted him down in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Nico: YEAH!

Luz: Taste Light!

Luz fired a blast of light and blasted Mahouki all over!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Mahouki: The Water Element!

Mahouki summoned the Blue Mystic Force Symbol to generate streams of water at Madison.

Oceanus Shenron: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

She fired a massive gale of energy wind and blew the water away and blew him around in a tornado!

Madison: Thanks Oceanus.

Oceanus Shenron: Anytime.

Madison: Now for this.

She fired a blast of water and drenched him!

Noriko (Disk Wars): This will shock you!

Noriko fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Mahouki!

Lola: YEAH!

Mahouki: The Earth Element!

Mahouki summoned the Green Mystic Force Symbol to generate generate binding roots from the ground at Xander.

Laney formed a sword and slashed them and destroyed them.

Xander Bly: (Australian Accent) Thanks Laney!

Laney: No problem Xander.

Me: Now here is this.

I touched the ground a tree grew and entombed Mahouki in a tree and he was stuck!

Mahouki: WHAT THE!? LET ME OUT OF HERE!

But then George's Tarzan yell was heard and then he swung in faster than a jet plane!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: OH BOY!

Me: WATCH OUT FOR THAT TREE!

But then…

SUPER KRASMASH!

He slammed right into the tree head on with devastating force and smashed Mahouki out of it and he fell to the ground with a thud.

George: George not feel so good.

The tree then cracked and fell and then it smashed onto Mahouki!

KRASMASH!

Nico: OOH! That's going to leave a mark!

Mahouki got up and Xander grew muscular and punched and smashed Mahouki all over the place with brutal force!

Mahouki: The Wind Element!

Mahouki summoned the Pink Mystic Force Symbol to to generate cyclone-style windstorms at Vida.

Aang bended the wind and blew it back at him and smashed him into a bunch of cans of garbage!

Nico: This is awesome!

Me: Leanbow lets make an awesome Wolf Phoenix Combo.

Leanbow: You got it!

I fired a blast of fire and Leanbow fired a wave of red wolf fire.

Me and Leanbow: FALCHION WOLF INFERNO!

We fired a massive wave of fire that formed into wolves and phoenixes and they blasted Mahouki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He wasn't down yet.

Mahouki: You're not the only one that can do something like that! Elemants Celebrant!

Mahouki summoned all 5 Mystic Force Symbols to generate 5 blasts of elemental energy at Rippersnapper.

Rippersnapper: Didn't see that coming!

Me: Uh oh! KAA MEE HAA MEE HAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and then a massive explosion blasted out!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was massively strong and powerful!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Nice save!

Then a Bisharp swooped in a slashed Mahouki!

Nico: Whoa a Bisharp!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into the Red Operation Overdrive Ranger!

He fired waves of fire and blasted down Mahouki!

Bisharp: (In a girls voice) That must've hurt freak!

Nico: Charlene Lewis!? Whoa!

She slashed Mahouki all over.

Camie: Yeah take that!

Mahouki emitted a hot fire to try and burn Taro.

Carol: Not this time!

She fired a blast of Godzilla's Red Spiral Ray and it hit Mahouki and exploded with ferociously powerful blasts of fire!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets finish this buttface!

Taro: Let's do this, my companions!

Koichiro: Lets!

Me: YEAH!

I held out my hands and formed a powerful Wind Style: Rasenshuriken in my hands and then I cupped my hands back and channelled Kamehameha Wave Energy into it.

Nico: (GASP) He's going to do it!

Eli: Brace yourselves guys!

Mystic Force Rangers: ELEMENTAL MAGIC MEGA BLAST!

They formed a magical energy blast.

Donbrothers, Nico, Mystic Force Rangers, Lyra and the Knights of the Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF MAGIC FRIENDSHIP!

(TWO WORLDS ONE FAMILY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Me: RASENSHURIHAMEHA!

I thrusted my hands forward and fired a powerful Rasenshuriken Kamehameha Blast and everyone formed a Solar System and they had the cutie marks of all of us and they fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Mahouki and pushed him high into the sky and he exploded with unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted into nothing and then I caught the Magiranger Gear.

Minoru then fell right into a big truck full of pig shit!

Me: YUCK! Mahouki you have failed this city!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Me: WHOA! THAT WAS EPIC!

Eli: He did it! He mastered the Rasenshurihameha!

Nico: That was awesome!

He then vanished.

Me: That was epic! But man he is going to be smelling like pig shit for a while. He'll be needing 30 showers a day.

Bisharp: No kidding there!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had blue eyes and pink clothes.

Nico: That was awesome!

Sludge: What you Charlene's favorite memory of Nico?

Charlene Lewis: When me and Nico went into a cave in Idaho and we found an underground castle.

Nicole: Wow! That's the Lost Castle of the Eleasorna. That was a long lost castle that was said to have been lost back over 15,000 years ago from an ancient and long forgotten civilization.

Me: Wow! I never even know a castle like that even existed.

Charlene Lewis: Me neither.

Nico and Charlene hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Charlene Lewis: Me too Nico. Me too.

Taro: Keep doing good work, guys!

Me: We will Taro and thanks again.

Taro: Anytime.

Koichiro: And J.D. your advice helped big time. Thank you.

Me: I'm so glad it did.

Koichiro: Yeah my mom is helping me big time.

Me: Great!

Shinichi: I still haven't forgotten how she insulted my Haikus!

Taro: And for the record, I gave ALL the Juto fair warning the first time.

Me: Well the Juto will never bother anyone ever again. But Shinichi please let what she did in insulting your haikus go.

Qin: Yeah it's unhealthy to keep that in you.

Eli: I agree.

Shinichi: Okay.

Nico: Good. See you all next time.

They teleported back to Japan.

Me: That was awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now lets get ready for our mission.

We went back to the estate.

Kumiko: Why do I get the feelings this next mission is gonna involve packages?

Me: I got that feeling too.

Qin: Yeah me too.

Nico: Yep.

The previous group came.

Top: Can me, Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Springfield Mafia, Evil Star, Biowulf, Taskmaster, Dayu, and Copperhead go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Lola: Always awesome for that.

Nico: Yep.

Top: Sweet. We saw the battle with Mahouki and that was awesome!

Me: Boy it sure was!

Blast Off: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Durant, Braviary, Mandibuzz and Heatmor next.

Me: Ooh! Awesome choices. I wouldn't be surprised if we meet the Braviary and Mandibuzz gene-slammers on Matau's third mission.

Nico: Yeah and it's fitting for them.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was a criminal named Leepthor who's known by the name Corvis Copernicus, and he's in the town of Iron Bay in Saskatchewan, Canada. When we saw it, we all knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where's Shanan?

Just then, Shanan arrived.

Shanan: You called, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Shanan, does the name Corvis Copernicus mean anything to you?

Shanan gasped.

Shanan: Oh no, not him! I never thought I'd see him again. Lincoln, this guy is really dangerous, he's actually an extraterrestrial entity named Leepthor from Planet X, and for millennia that planet's been nothing but trouble sending those faulty packages.

Me: Planet X? I thought that planet was a hypothetical one.

Nico: Whoa. And I can guess you've been after him, right?

Shanan: That's right, I've been after him for years, but I was unable to capture him since he was able to get away and slip into the shadows. But, thanks to Lincoln finding him, I'm going to see to it that he's taken down and sent to jail, and that planet destroyed once and for all.

Eli: WHOA! Blow Up Planet X!? That is an aweosme idea!

Me: You got that right, which means we better get the Superlaser ready to destroy that planet once and for all.

Eli: That planet has been nothing but trouble.

Nico: It's been a long while since we've used The Superlaser, and Planet X has already chosen to be the new target. Let's get ready to head to Iron Bay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Kylie Carter of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Kylie Carter of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Cici: While you and I deal with Kylie Carter and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Kylie Carter will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to take down Corvis Copernicus and destroy Planet X.

Lincoln: There's no way we're letting that evil alien run free ever again, he's getting sent to a more secure prison for good and we're going to destroy Planet X once and for all, and once we get done tying up Corvis Copernicus and destroying Planet X, you're next, Kylie Carter.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Cici: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Kylie Carter, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds right after we take down Corvis Copernicus and destroy Planet X.

We were off to Iron Hill

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to take down Corvis Copernicus/Leepthor and destroy Planet X, and after that, Cici and Lincoln are going to kill Kylie Carter of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

We were flying to Canada.

---

We were flying.

Robo Roxy: Ok. Planet X.

Louie: What's there to know about it?

Me: Well for years and a lot of speculation there have theories about worlds beyond the planet Neptune and planet X is one of them.

Qin: Yeah I remember that.

Me: Also there have been a lot of science fiction films about Planet X.

Nico: Yeah that's right.

Nicole: Lets not forget that Godzilla and Mothra had to deal with Planet X too.

Acid Storm: What about any heroes?

Legs: Are there any nearby?

Shanan: Actually there are. You guys are going to love meeting my friend Daniel Aloysius Zembrosky. He likes to go by Dan. Also he has his friends Amanda Highborn and Troll Moko. He was getting packages from Planet X by accident and thanks to those packages and Troll and Amanda's help they were fighting Leepthor for a long time.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Shanan that is really cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Evil Green Ranger: Where are they now?

Shanan: Usually in their garage in their house.

Eli: What can you tell us about Leepthor?

Shanan: You are not going to like him.

She went over his history.

---

Corvis Copernicus/Leepthor (voiced by Brian Drummond) is the series' main antagonist who constantly tries to take the packages back from Dan, cocoon everyone in Iron Bay and take over Earth in the name of Planet X. When he first came to the planet, Leepthor took over Copernicus' body and used him as a cover so he won't be exposed. It was once hinted that Leepthor was Rory's rival. He was temporarily sent back to Planet X in the season one finale, but was placed back on the Earth mission.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Shanan: Yeah no kidding. That's why we're sending him to the Null Void and we're going to destroy Planet X.

Me: I agree there. Planet X has been nothing but trouble. I'm sure the galaxy will thank us big time for destroying it.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree.

Shanan: Also there's this jerkwad bully named Terrance Buckshot.

Nicole: (GASP) I have been after him for a long time sis!

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Shanan: He is a big time motherfucking douchebag jerk of a bully.

She went over his history.

---

Terrance Buckshot (voiced by Kyle Rideout) is West Iron High's bully who tends to mess with Dan. This usually results in Dan using the package he recently received to one up him. Although Terrance usually comes out on top, he always gets his comeuppance.

---

When she was done I was growling.

Me: I'll give him a nasty punch to his face that is so bad he will never heal from it. Also he'll be a good cellmate to Kick's so-called older brother Brad.

We arrived at the house.

Stickybeard: So, this be the place?

Shanan: Yep this is it.

We saw them working in the garage.

Shanan: Hey guys!

Amanda Highborn: Shanan!

Dan: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Troll: Wow it's truly an honor.

Shanan and Amanda hugged.

Amanda Highborn: Awesome to have you guys all here.

Troll: Boy we are honored.

Me: Glad we could come. We came to help you guys out.

Nico: We're going to though Leepthor in prison and blow up Planet X.

Blackarachnia: Even pencils?

Dan: No those are just pencils we use every day.

Blackarachnia: I see.

Amanda Highborn: So what prison are you guys sending Leepthor to?

Me: The Null Void.

Camie: The Null Void?

Me: It's a prison dimension for the galaxy's worst ever criminals.

Kevin Levin: Yeah and I have been there myself. It's not a pleasant place.

Me: So have Michael Morningstar, Albedo and many enemies that Ben faced over the years.

Qin: Can't we use our space prisons?

Me: No if we do that there's a chance that his kind would break him out. The Null Void is our best chance.

Nico: Wise thinking there.

Me: Thanks. But those chances will be destroyed completely when we blow up Planet X. So the Null Void is the best option.

Qin: Good point.

Dayu: (laughs) How ironic that the things they've sent you will help you defeat them!

Dan: Well they were originally intended for Leepthor. But that is ironic that we're using them against him and Planet X.

Me: That is very ironic.

Nivenna: How about we get to work building you guys some ships?

Dan: We would like that. We don't have powers like you guys but that would be awesome.

Nicole: Luckily I have tons of blueprints for them.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: Uh guys we have company.

We turned and saw TERRANCE BUCKSHOT!

Me: Terrance Buckshot I presume?

Copperhead: Do you mind, asshole? We're busy!

Terrance Buckshot: Oh yeah! What are you gonna do about it Wuss!

I went up to him.

Me: You better scram if you know what's good for you fuckface.

Terrance Buckshot: Do you think I'm scared of you!?

Me: You should be. I'm someone you don't want to fuck around with.

Terrance Buckshot: Says the guy who is nothing but a pathetic loser that defends the nerds! (LAUGHS)

Me: How about you say that closer to my face you motherfucker? Unless you're a big fat fucking chicken!?

Terrance Buckshot: What THE FUCK DID YOU JUST CALL ME!?

Me: YOU HEARD ME! A big fucking chicken! And I eat chickens like you for breakfast!

Terrance Buckshot: I'LL KILL YOU FOR THAT!

Me: Bring it on and your mother is an ugly whore!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Uh oh!

Snarler: (sighs) We don't have time for this! (Fired at him)

It hit the ground by Terrance's foot.

Nico: Stand down Snarler. Let J.D. handle this.

Terrance was REALLY SEEING RED! HE WENT BALLISTIC AND CHARGED AT ME LIKE A BULL INFECTED WITH RABIES! BUT THEN…

KRABLAM!

I then punched Terrance in his face so hard that it knocked out all of his teeth and even destroyed both of his eyes and sent him crashing into a fire hydrant!

His teeth were knocked out and both his eyes were destroyed and he was both blind and toothless.

I teleported him to the Jupiter prison.

I blew on my fist.

Me: (Blows on fist)

Then Dan and friends cheered.

Dan: That was AMAZING!

Amanda Highborn: YEAH! Way to go J.D.!

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Nico: That guy was a fucking psychopath.

Qin: You're telling me.

Lola: Yeah.

Copperhead: Call me a wuss, will he?

Me: Don't worry he is over in the Jupiter Prison. He's now permanently toothless and blind.

I went over and picked up all the teeth he got punched out.

Me: Here Dan. Get yourself a few bucks with all these.

Dan: Thanks.

I gave them to him in a jar.

Taskmaster: Now, where were we?

Nico: Before we were rudely interrupted.

Me: We were talking about what we should do to bring down Leepthor.

Shred Naught: You know while that jerk was running his mouth, we already completed the spaceships, right?

Me: I was just making sure he doesn't get near us.

Nico: Good call.

Loud House Taylor: You know J.D. did the same thing to Anderson. Punched him in the face and knocked out an eye.

Nico: He sure did.

Dan: Wow!

Lola: Look.

She showed a video of it from chapter 1320.

Me: Hey guys. Been a while.

Stella: Sure has. Morning, Lincoln.

Rusty: "What's up?"

Lincoln: "Hey, everybody! Finally Friday, am I right? Or Or should I say, Fri-yay? This girl knows what I'm talking about!"

Girl: [chuckles] "I do! I do know what he's talking about!"

Clyde: "Oh, Lincoln! I always love your early morning shtick!"

[A spring comes loose, sending Lincoln's backpack flying. He catches it]

Me: Oh man!

Nico: This bus needs new seats.

Laney: Yeah I'm trying to get the school board to know about that.

Lincoln: "That's okay. I guess I'll just sit in the back to-yay."

Clyde: "Uh-oh! The sequel!"

[Lincoln sits at the back of the bus and prepares to sip his OJ, when he's suddenly approached by three bullies.]

Anderson: "Um, what do you think you're doing, sixth-grader?"

Lincoln: "Having a little pulp-free OJ. Or should I say, O-yay?"

Clyde: "Oh yeah! Hit 'em with that trilogy!"

Me: (In my head) Uh oh looks like the fucking douchebag bullies rolled in to town.

Taylor: "Ugh, no. He meant why are you sitting in our seat?" [jabs Lincoln]

Lincoln: "Oh, uh, I didn't think this was taken."

Anderson: "Let me explain something to you, little man. See this line? Eighth-graders in the back and babies in the front! Wah-wah-wah!"

Pablo: "Yeah! Wah-wah-wah!"

Taylor: "Dude, he just said that."

[The bullies drop Lincoln]

Laney: HEY! Leave him alone you jerks!

Lincoln: "Well, no problems here. I'll just, uh, get out of your way."

[The bus bumps, causing Lincoln to spill his OJ on Anderson] "Whoops, sorry! Let me get that for you!" [rubs the stain] "Hmm, was it clockwise scrubbing or counterclockwise?" [keeps rubbing the stain, but makes it worse. Anderson growls]

Clyde: "Never scrub, always dab!"

Stella: "Lincoln, use this stain-removing pen!" [throws the pen and hits Anderson, leaving a red stain and enraging him more] "Oops, I guess that was a marker."

Zach: "Soak up some of the OJ with the bread from my sandwich!" [throws the sandwich, but it spills on Anderson]

Liam: "Don't worry, Lincoln! Help is on the way!" [throws cow pie on all three bullies, enraging them] "Oh, family secret. Cow manure can get out anything, even the frown on a tipped-over cow!" [lathers the stain with cow pie] "Oh, it was horse manure for stains, cow manure for shingles."

[Anderson grabs Liam, and all of Lincoln's friends cringe.]

Just as he was about to punch him I grabbed his wrist!

Me: How about you pick on someone your own size you fucking asshole!?

I crushed his wrist with my strength and broke it and he screamed in pain and dropped Liam.

Me: Who the hell do you three think you are!?

Nico: Yeah! It was an accident!

Anderson: I don't care! They ruined my shirt and hurt my friends! They will die!

Me: No YOU are the ones who will die! You tried to hurt my friends and that will cost you big time!

Anderson: Then you will die first!

He punched at me and I ducked and punched him in the face and smashed his eye out! He screamed in pain as blood was pouring out of his face and he crashed into the wall of the back of the bus. He was screaming in excruciating pain.

Me: (To Pablo and Taylor) You two better learn from this. (Holds up dagger) Or your fingers will be first.

Nico: Yeah what he said!

My dagger blade shined in the sun as it showed how sharp it was.

They quivered in fear and then they peed their pants.

Lola snagged a photo of it.

Lola: Wait till these get posted on social media!

I smirked deviously.

We later arrived at the school and I took the eighth graders to the principal's office and Laney told the Principal everything and showed footage of the whole incident. The three bullies were expelled and taken to prison. FUCKING LOSERS. Anderson was hospitalized with a damaged eye and a broken wrist and he and his friends were both charged with bullying, attempted 1st degree assault and battery and menacing. They were sentenced to 10 months in Juvenile Detention for their crimes.

When it was done they were amazed.

Qin: Yeah that was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Biowolf: Anyway, let's get going.

Nico: Yep we're ready.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: It was.

Dan: So what are we going to do?

Amanda Highborn: Are we going to take the fight to Planet X?

Nico: We're gonna take our spaceships and go to Planet X.

Me: Well then in that case we'll need some heavy transport and firepower.

Nico: I agree. Lisa deploy the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative.

Amanda Highborn: But that's all the way on the very outskirts of the Solar System.

Nicole: At 30 billion miles away. Long ways.

Nico: Yep.

The ship hovered over the area. We were all beamed aboard and we got ready and we were off to Planet X.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying passed some of the planets.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7910.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the supposed hypothetical 10th planet of the Solar System, Planet X. Our mission is to destroy it once and for all and bring an end to the conflict it has caused to the entire galaxy over the years.

Dan: Boy this ship is amazing!

Amanda Highborn: Wow! It sure is and the views of the planets are amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Want some beer, guys?

Dan: Uh we're a little too young for beer Poromon.

Me: But I got plenty of Root Beer.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them some.

Troll: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Bone Chompy then spotted it.

Nico: Planet X ahead.

We saw it and it was a yellow planet with two ring systems in the shape of an X.

We gasped!

Me: There it is!

Nicole: Planet X!

Camie: Scary and terrifying!

Me: I never thought I would see it with my own eyes.

Nicole: Better get some pictures for proof.

She did so.

Fat Tony: Let's go down there.

Nico: I have a better idea. Lisa open hailing frequencies.

Lisa Loud: Aye sir.

She opened them.

Lisa Lisa: Channels open.

The Overlords appeared on the screen.

Nico: Greetings Planet X. I am Nicolas Chan, Leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm from the planet Earth. And we have come to declare war on you.

Overlord: On us!?

Nico: You want to take over our planet and we're not going to let that happen. As you know you all have been sending packages to Shanan's friend Dan and I'm sure you remember Leepthor's attempts to take over. Well we're not going to let you get away with all that. We have come to blow you out of the stars. Starting with Leepthor.

Overlord: COME AND GET US!

Nico: So be it.

The screen turned off.

Nico: Battlestations!

The alarms sounded and we fired lasers at the planet and blasted all their ships and fired electromagnetic pulse bombs to disable all their teleporters.

Overkill: Entrance time!

We flew down to the planet.

Leepthor was enraged and didn't expect us to be coming to his planet!

But then the spirits of all the aliens of the universe appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and in the conference room and numerous lasers blasted the overlords into nothing and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Dr. Corvus Copernicus or do you prefer to be called Leepthor.

Nico: You're under arrest in the name of Interstellar law.

Gentleman Ghost: You know what? It doesn't matter what you call yourself. Because we're taking you down either way!

Leepthor: Come and try it!

I fired laser blasts and blasted him all over and he was knocked down.

Nico: You know for many years your home planet has thought to have been hypothetical. Now we can see that it is 100% real.

Nicole: That's right.

Nico: Yep.

Then Scorpion, Tchang Zu, Batroc, Knightbrace, Mercurymon, Bizarro, Absorbing Man, Kite Man, Trap Jaw, and Multiplex appeared.

Nico: Scorpion, Tchang Zu, Batroc, Knightbrace, Mercurymon, Bizarro, Absorbing Man, Kite Man, Trap Jaw, and Multiplex.

Me: Strange seeing all of you on the outskirts of the Solar System.

Batroc: So this is planet X? Wow! I thought it was just a Hypothetical planet.

Me: So did everyone else on Earth for many years.

Kite Man: No kidding there.

Scorpion: Now, we know Planet X is real.

Tchang Zu: It's still gonna be destroyed.

Batroc: Got that right.

Me: Yeah but at least we have proof that it's real.

Nico: Yep.

Knightbrace: (To Nico) We heard you went to a donut planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Mercurymon: What flavored donuts did you get?

Nico: All sorts.

Me: Homer and Lily loved it the most.

We laughed at that.

Then Dragonflay came.

Lola: Dragonflay!

Me: Up for another round I see.

Dragonflay: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Dragonflay: Even Vrak and Mavro were skeptical about Planet X's existence.

Me: Many people all over were skeptical. Been that way since 1993.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: Now we know that it exists.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeastm, Defector, and Hachouchin - Nico's Rescue on a planet of Donuts which Homer loved

---

Scorpion was first.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Nico's rescue was on a planet of donuts. (laughs) I bet Homer loved it!

Duncan: Oh he sure did and it was so awesome. They ate a lot!

Scorp: It was so awesome and cool.

Universe 666 BW Megatron: It was a really great planet. Yes.

Universe 666 BW Megatron (Dragon): It sure was a sight to see.

Universe 666 Armada Megatron: It sure was a really interesting planet.

Universe 666 Energon Megatron: That is very interesting too.

Sunset Shimmer: We were amazed to see a world of donuts too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We have now been to 2 planets of donuts.

Sunburn: That's right and that was awesome.

Scorpion: I agree too. Lets do it!

Duncan and team used fusions for Hermos and the scorpion monsters and they used their rider cards and fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Princess Cadance, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - Us battling Another Malachite, Another Jasper, Another Roller Ghoster, Another Bad End Pretty Cure, Another Pitcher Plant Monster, Another Pintar, Another Fenghuang and Another Hsi Wu

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Nico, Georgina's team, Hsi Wu's team, and the others did good battling battling Another Malachite, Another Jasper, Another Roller Ghoster, Another Bad End Pretty Cure. And Another Pitcher Plant Monster, Another Pintar, Another Fenghuang and Another Hsi Wu too

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was all really awesome to battle them and on a planet made of donuts too.

Noel: Boy it sure was fun!

Laney Simmons: Everyone had an awesome time on that one.

Crysta: They sure did.

Irena Malloy: It sure was awesome and cool.

Princess Cadance: All of us had fun on that world.

Scootaloo: We sure did and it was awesome.

Whirlwind: Especially with the donuts too.

Tchang Zu: Boy everyone sure had fun. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash and team used fusions for Hermos and the Weather Painter cards and their rider cards and they got awesome new weapons and fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and weather and blasted them down.

---

Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - Lincoln's rescue Treetop Terrace in The Skylands

---

Batroc was next.

Batroc: (to Cap) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Treetop Terrace in The Skylands. How was it?

Captain America: It was really awesome and we took down Pedro Delgado and he was a misogynistic freak!

Hannah Montgomery: Yeah I really hate people like that and they are monsters.

Gaku: They sure are.

Terramar: He gave all humans everywhere a bad name.

Queen Serenity: He sure did and it was crazy.

Sailor Io: Yeah but it was still fun.

Twilight Sparkle: We all had a great battle there too.

Starshine Sparkle: And we made that monster suffer.

Spyro: Boy did we ever but it was awesome.

Batroc: I'm glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Captain America and team used fusions for Hermos and the Numbers and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - Meeting a Camo Gene-slammer

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) I heard you guys met a Camo Gene-slammer. What's her name?

Zarya: Her name is Daniela Delgado and as I'm sure you guessed, she is Pedro's sister. But she is the polar opposite of her evil brother Pedro.

Lala: Boy she sure is and she is awesome.

Susie Remmington: She has a really potent and explosive amount of fruit.

Sailor Isla Nublar: Boy she sure does.

Sailor Equestria: And her story is really awesome too.

Sailor Raccoon City: She sure has a great story.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Daniela, what's the story on how Lincoln told off your misogynistic ex-older brother, Pedro, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Daniela Delgado: (Spanish Accent) That's something that I will always remember to this day.

Daniela Delgado pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Daniela Delgado and Lincoln standing against Pedro Delgado, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who had an evil grin on their faces and they had knives in their hands, but Lincoln was absolutely pissed off now after he found out Pedro threatened to kill Lincoln and even worse, he also sided with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in the plot.

Past Lincoln: I always knew you were nothing but a misogynistic jerk and criminal, Pedro, but what you just did in threatening to kill me, and even worse, you side with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. You know what, you've been a pain in the ass to everyone here for years, and it's high-time you got what you deserved, and you're about to get a taste of what everyone feels about you. You're an evil misogynistic dumbbell with a brain the size of an amoeba, you're a psychotic moron with no respect for his sister or women at all, and you're even worse than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Then, Lincoln turned to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and he was about to let them have it!

Past Lincoln: And as for you five, you're not getting out of this. You five are absolutely nothing more than a bunch of misandrist harpies who've single-handedly ruined that life-long bond you've had with your own little brother because of your own stupid wants and greedy desires!

Everyone: OH!

Nico: OH, DAMN!

Me: Varie and I still remembered those harsh words he said to Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and not only did they sting, but man, he was really really angry at them.

We continued watching the video, and those words absolutely set Pedro, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off, but before they could get after Lincoln for telling them off, he and Daniela used Camo's Firecracker Vines and when the peppers on the vines went off, they exploded and those six went flying off into different directions: Pedro was sent flying into the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Daniela sent evidence of his many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even worse, murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were sent flying back to The Loud House. Then, Daniela and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Man, I knew Pedro was really bad, but Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan siding with that asshole to kill you and Daniela both, now that's what I'd call a grand conspiracy.

Luna: Which didn't last long, Daniela also sent the police evidence of Pedro's many crimes against her and everyone around him including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, extortion, and even murder for hire when it was discovered he was also a hitman for The Mexican Mafia, and Pedro was eventually convicted and sent to prison for life. As for his conspirators, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Lincoln texted me of what those five tried to do in killing him and Daniela, and siding with that jerk, Pedro, those five got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown into metal cages like the animals they were.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Knightbrace: Oh my goodness! That is crazy!

Rarity: It was really crazy there darlings!

Sweetie Belle: But now we have seen the last of him.

Gill Grunt: Thank goodness.

Knightbrace: No kidding. Lets do it!

Zarya and team used fusions for Hermos and the Red-Eyes Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Davis Motomiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Minoru Coming Back as Mahouki

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Minoru Came Back as Mahouki. Seriously, we're able to stop our most despised enemies from coming back but not him?!

Davis: Boy he sure is a glutton for punishment I'll give him that.

Eria: I agree there and it's crazy that he keeps coming back.

Kamen Rider Kenzan: I agree there too.

Kamen Rider Slash: It's going to be rough.

Kamen Rider Saber: He sure doesn't know how to quit though.

Kamen Rider Blades: No kidding.

Pinkie Pie: Minoru is a party pooper.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah I agree there.

Featherweight: That is true.

Sprocket: Yep.

Mercurymon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Davis and the group used fusions for Hermos and the Volcanic Monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of energy, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Mahouki was a tough guy

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Mahouki wasn't a tough guy. And his spells didn't involve the Mystic Force Rangers' symbols.

Princess What's Her Name: No they didn't but he wasn't tough.

Asami: We did not think he was tough too.

Salene: He was a strong one but he wasn't tough too.

Leona Terra: Mahouki put up a bad fight.

Shannon Simpson: He sure didn't.

Andromeda Buster: His fight was a bad one.

Applejack: (In her head) It's crazy talking in opposite. It make me feel like I'm lying.

Apple Bloom: It was still a really bad fight.

Flashwing: It was a bad fight though.

Bizarro: That was bad fight. Lets not do it.

Princess What's her Name and team used fusions for Hermos and the Alien monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - Corvis Copernicus or Leepthor or whoever is a crazy one

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) Corvis Copernicus is a crazy one. (sighs) Okay, is it Corvis Copernicus or Leepthor?!

Wonder Woman: Well they are technically one in the same. Leepthor is his Real name and Corvis Copernicus is his name when he is in disguise on Earth.

Silica: But it's clever that he was able to hide under our noses and cause so much trouble too.

Estella Skyla: Yeah he sure made a mess.

Elaine Wittgenstein: But we're ready for all of him and his kind.

Gem Cavvenport: NO kidding.

Olivia Orrovia: But we're always ready for them.

Starlight Glimmer: They tried to take over the Earth before but now it's our turn to strike back.

Cozy Glow: And it will be awesome.

Hex: Perfect retribution.

Kite Man: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Wonder woman and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Amazoness cards and their rider cards and they got new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of blood, bones, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - Dan and his friends have accidentally been getting packages from Planet X?

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Dan and his friends have accidentally been getting packages from Planet X? And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Well I have no idea. Planet X has metals that are unlike anything you know.

Absorbing Man: You're right on that.

Marinette: Yeah that is crazy that Dan and friends have been having those come to them.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) It's really strange that they were getting all that.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) It sure is.

Kanai: But it's really amazing seeing all this.

Igneus, Firesque and Rhinoram agreed.

Fluttershy: It's amazing seeing all this here too.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and it's really amazing to see.

Stealth Elf: Planet X is unlike anything we know.

Absorbing Man: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Marinette and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ladybug monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - I thought planet X was a Hypothetical planet

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) I heard of Planet X back on Eternia. But I thought it was a Hypothetical planet

Sydney: So did everyone else in the galaxy. But they never realized that it was going to try and rule the universe with an iron fist.

Michelangelo 2003: Yeah that was crazy. But now they know it's real.

Dawn: No kidding. At least we're going to stop them.

Manaphy: That is for sure and I'm glad we are.

Zoey: Yeah Planet X will be destroyed.

Ella: Big time.

Princess Luna: Planet X is nothing but trouble.

Moondust: Sideways and Soundwave know of a Planet X that they are from but that one is completely destroyed.

Snowdrop: That is crazy though.

Gari: Boy it sure is.

Blackout: But it's awesome that we have 2 transformers from there with us.

Trap Jaw: That's true. Lets do it!

Sydney and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Lunalight monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome dragons and new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rex Salazar, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman -

Planet X is a world of evil aliens.

* * *

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) Planet X is a world of evil aliens. But surely, there are some good ones, right?

Rex Salazar: I'm not entirely sure but seeing this planet is amazing though.

Tifa: Too bad it won't be around long though.

Flitter: It was still awesome and it was really cool to finally see that Planet X actually does exists.

Wheat Grass: Yeah it was really far out dudes.

Sable Spirit: We all were amazed to see it.

Angel Wings: You're not kidding there.

Princess Celestia: This was really amazing to see what this was like.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: Planet X is really cool.

Amber Morning: Too bad it has to be destroyed.

Spotlight: I know.

Multiplex: I know and that's a shame. Lets do it!

Rex and team used fusions for Hermos and the Legendary Planet Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Varie, Celica, Zarya Moonwolf, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and

Dragonflay was next.

Dragonflay: Boy it's amazing that Planet X is real.

Me: I know! It's awesome! I have seen Planet X in a lot of movies, science fiction books and literature and all that and after it was disproven in 1993 I thought everyone was wrong about it. But now that it's really real everyone is going to flip hear and seeing about it.

Camie: Yeah everyone is going to be in total disbelief.

Varie: No kidding there. Planet X has eluded everyone for years.

Celica: Now that it's real everyone will be floored.

Zarya: They sure will.

Dragonflay: Boy everyone is going to have a field day knowing now that Planet X is real. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars, this time, they're for Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, and Laniya Emperyous.

For Selene Emperyous, Zaina Emperyous, Vorya Emperyous, Sandra Emperyous, Sadie Emperyous, Rachel Emperyous, Michelle Emperyous, Melanie Emperyous, Laney Emperyous, Camie Emperyous, Valentine Emperyous, and Laniya Emperyous: twelve female Archangel Familiars named Jophiel, Ariel, Haniel, Aurora, Faith, Mary, Dara, Aniela, Angela, Rosangel, Laila, and Parisa, they have the powers of light, and they can fire heavenly blasts of light at enemies, conjure heavenly auras to heal allies and they can also hurt enemies, and are skilled swordfighters and masters of the Light Arts.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

W Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and Philip fell unconscious and I brought his body over.

Me: Lets get him!

Megaforce Rangers: MEGAFORCE BLASTER!

They charged it up.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Dragonflay you have failed this world!

Troy: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Orion: Your planet was a myth before.

Tsukasa: But now? It's about to become a forgotten memory!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHEMISTRY OF LOVE 6!

She summoned Chemistro, M.O.E. Sinestro, Cenicienta, Kazarina, Yost Chemistro and Soupy Man along with Kaos, Calamitous, Professor XXXL and Evil Bomb Man.

Me: Time for Planet Demolition!

We went at him and punched and kicked and bashed and blasted him all over.

Sludge, Rippersnapper, Tyler and Amy used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sludge's strength, Rippersnapper's cyclone gun and Tyler and Amy's powers 100-fold.

Tyler Bowman and Sludge: SMASHING FURY BLAST!

Amy Anderson and Rippersnapper: CYCLONIC FORCE BURST!

Rose Dragons of Fire and Robo Roxy: ROSE DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Pharaoh of the Past and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH MEGABLAST BURST!

Spiderwoman and Dragons and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDERWOMAN DRAGON SHOT!

Mafia of Fire and the Springfield Mafia: MAFIA FIRE BLAST!

Zeo Power Stars and Evil Star: ZEO POWER STAR SHOT!

Wolf Dragon Power Force and Biowolf: WOLF DRAGON POWER BLAST!

Spinning Top Ants and Top: SPINNING TOP ANT BLAST!

Ninjas of Red and Taskmaster: NINJA OF RED BLAST!

Pink Fury Force and Dayu: PINK FURY BLAST STORM!

Fairy of Fury and Copperhead: FAIRY FURY SNAKE SHOT!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Derpy Hooves, Nico, Eli, Dan (PFPX) and Lola: RAINBOW FIRESTORM POWER BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and rainbows.

Lincoln: STATIONERY ELEMENT STYLE: PENCIL!

Jessica Kaios: STATIONERY FIRE STYLE: ERASER!

Nanami: STATIONERY WATER STYLE: NOTEBOOK!

Julie: STATIONERY EARTH STYLE: PAPER CLIP!

Tatsumaki: STATIONERY WIND STYLE: NOTEBOOK!

Sari: STATIONERY LIGHTNING STYLE: ENVELOPE!

Shantae: STATIONERY MAGIC STYLE: SCISSORS!

Akko: STATIONERY STAR STYLE: PEN!

Colette: STATIONERY LIGHT STYLE: PAPER!

Ryuko (TLPS): STATIONERY DARK STYLE: GLUE!

They fired waves of energgy and elements and they formed into said office supplies.

Patrick: IT'S THE APOCALYPSE! OFFICE PRODUCTS FALLING FROM THE SKY!

Lincoln and his harem: STATIONARY FINAL SMASH: STATIONERY KI BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on the stationery items and blasted Leepthor all over.

Lincoln made a focusing lens and it was aimed right at Corvis Copernicus/Leepthor, who tried yet again to get away, but Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast and thanks to the focusing lens, the energy blast became even more concentrated and even more powerful, and then, the blast hits Corvis Copernicus/Leepthor and he was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains.

We went back to the ship and had Leepthor with us.

Nico: Fu charge up the superlaser and lock on target.

Fu: Yes sir. Commence Primary Ignition.

Fu pressed some buttons and pulled some levers and then Nico pressed the button and fired.

Then, The Superlaser fired and it hit Planet X and destroyed it and nothing was left.

Corvis Copernicus/Leepthor: AGH! NO, WHAT HAVE YOU ALL DONE?! ALL OF MY DREAMS OF WORLD CONQUEST, RUINED! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I WILL HUNT YOU ALL DOWN!

Shanan: You're never getting that chance, Leepthor, you're going right back to prison where you will stay there until the day you die for all I care.

Shanan kicked Leepthor and he was sent flying into a portal Lincoln opened up that led to the Null Void, and he was chained to the wall of his doorless windowless cell in the prison there with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Nico: That's one less trouble-causing alien and one less dangerous interstellar planet, awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Kylie Carter.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Kylie Carter?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Kylie Carter of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Kylie Carter: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Cici: This'll make sure the message is clear: we're putting an end to them once and for all.

Suddenly, Cici's eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with winds, storm clouds, rainbows, and phoenixes, and as she approached Kylie Carter, she left sky blue energy, winds, storm clouds, rainbows, and phoenixes with every step.

Cici: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Kylie Carter, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Cici was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with storm clouds, winds, and rainbows surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kylie Carter: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Cici emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Cici grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with winds, storm clouds, rainbows, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Rainbow, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sky blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cici has on a long-sleeved green sweater with star on it, green skirt, brown boots, she has on large gold metal bands with sky blue gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbows, storm clouds, winds, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by winds, rainbows, and storm clouds. Suddenly, Cici felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with sky blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, Cici has on her Ring of the Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cici's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, winds, storm clouds, rainbows, stars, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Cici's Eternal Cosmic Storm Rainbow Wind Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Storm Rainbow Wind Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and blue etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large sky blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with sky blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sky blue phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large sky blue dragon head with a blue gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Cici has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Cici, Friend of Girl Jordan and Mollie, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Kylie Carter of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Storm Clouds, Rainbows, Stars, and Phoenixes"

シシ、ガール・ジョーダンとモリーの友人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団のカイリー・カーターの破壊者、破壊者とスレイヤー非常に邪悪で、狂乱で、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くほど強力な生徒、そして風、嵐の雲、虹、星、そしてフェニックスの達人

Cici has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-

HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HURRICANE ETERNAL COSMIC SKY RAINBOW STORM CLOUD WIND DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE ETERNAL COSMIC SKY RAINBOW STORM CLOUD WIND DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DDIVINE HURRICANE ETERNAL COSMIC SKY RAINBOW STORM CLOUD WIND DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Cici's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Kylie Carter saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Hattie, but Cici fired a barrage of sky blue energy blasts with winds, storm clouds, rainbows, stars, dragons, and phoenixes at Kylie Carter and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Cici again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Kylie Carter by firing storm clouds and rainbows of dooms which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: Whoa!

Whirlwind: Whoa is right, Cici's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Kylie Carter by using my Rainbows of Dooms and Tempest Cloud and sent her flying into a tree.

Lincoln: I had absolutely no idea Cici can also use your techniques, that was so awesome! And Kylie Carter has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Cici: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Rainbow Storm Wind Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Rainbow Storm Wind Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery,

and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Cici.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Kylie Carter. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Cici and Lincoln went after Kylie Carter who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sky blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Kylie Carter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Cici attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Kylie Carter got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Cici, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Kylie Carter's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Kylie Carter by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Cici fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with rainbows, storm clouds, winds, leaves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Kylie Carter, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Kylie Carter's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Kylie Carter: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Kylie Carter. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Kylie Carter's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Kylie Carter: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Cici and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cici's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Kylie Carter. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Cici: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got nine more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Kylie Carter, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cici.

Suddenly, Cici wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cici's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and a rainbow formed above them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cici absorbed the winds and rainbow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of storm rainbow justice. Lincoln, Cici, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Kylie Carter, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but this is only the beginning of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Justina Nolan, which means you and I are up next, Jenna.

Jenna: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea for which Skylander Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow: we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer for Whirlwind.

Whirlwind: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person I know who'd be Gene-Slammed into me: Zephyr Summer.

Selene Arcangela: I remember her all too well, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Air, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and as Zephyr grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Air, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Air Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of winds, storm clouds, and rainbows. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Zephyr really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Zephyr became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Melanie Aranyani: And after you guys freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Air, and she also had the additional help of Whirlwind and the other Air Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of air, storm clouds, and rainbows, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Zephyr.

Me: Hey, now I remember her all too well, she went missing long ago, and now I know why she went missing, she was Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket.

Lincoln: Yep.

Selene Arcangela: And although Zephyr hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Zephyr hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is her older sister, Miranda Summer.

Me: Oh, I remember her all too well.

Lincoln: Me too, she was so jealous Zephyr grew up to be a very beautiful, smart, kind-hearted, and courageous woman, while Miranda was just an evil awful bully and heartless monster. They never got along at all even when they were growing up. Isabella did all she could to try and break her sister, but she survived every last one of her attempts, but when she threatened to kill me and she also teamed up with Scoots in this attempted murder plot, that ultimately did it, and when we overheard it, Zephyr was extremely furious and she told her off saying she was a dumbbell bimbo with a brain the size of an amoeba and an IQ of a peanut, she was a psychotic envy-driven jealous moron with no respect and love for her sister at all, and even worse, she also said that she had the fashion sense of a bum.

Everyone who wasn't there at that time gasped in shock, and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

I put his jaw back.

Nico: She called her all that?! Damn, and I hate to find out what you called Scoots.

Me: He called her a heartless twisted troublemaking old shrew who has no love or respect for anyone except for herself and enjoys heckling people and ruining their lives for her own sick amusement.

Eli: That must've really set them off!

Marie MacDougal: Oh, it did.

Selene Arcangela: That set both Miranda and Scoots off, but before they could get after Lincoln and Zephyr and kill them for telling them off, he and Zephyr used Whirlwind's Rainbow of Dooms and they exploded as they hit them and those two went flying off in different directions: Miranda was sent flying to the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Zephyr sent evidence of her many crimes against her and everyone around her including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, and extortion, and as a result, Miranda was convicted and she was expelled from school and thrown in Juvie, and Scoots was sent flying right back to Sunset Canyon, and when Varie saw her yet again, she called the authorities and Scoots was tied up in a straitjacket and sent right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

Varie: I always knew Scoots was nothing but trouble, but she just doesn't know when to quit. Thank God Zephyr and Lincoln took down both her and Miranda.

Me: You said it.

Bizarro: This has been very bad day.

Absorbing Man: Planet X won't cause trouble ever again.

Kite Man: No, it won't.

Me: That's for sure. Planet X is now a forgotten memory.

Trap Jaw: (to Dan and his friends) You guys can still keep the stuff you got.

Multiplex: Not like you can return them now.

Dan: That's true.

Amanda Highborn: This was so awesome!

Troll: We had so much fun!

Me: Glad you guys did.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Nicole: Everyone at NASA is going to flip when they see these pictures.

Nico: Yep.

Derpy Hooves: (To the viewers) Be careful what you open from the mail or it will be something unexpected.

Me: That's for sure Derpy.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home to Earth and went to enjoy the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Terrance Buckshot was found guilty of his crimes and was sentenced to spend eternity in the Jupiter Prison.

Leepthor was condemned to life in the Null Void.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Planet X is a really crazy planet and I'm glad it's gone. But this is a chapter based on the show Packages from Planet X. That one aired from July 13, 2013 - February 24, 2014.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer and Trup'Tika as well as Vulture, Evil Aero Man, Astral Drop Hay Lin, Sonoi, Jorgan Von Strangle and the Sea Demon and we're going on a really crazy treasure hunt. Into the caves of Nome next to the Bering Sea in Alaska we're going to find a treasure in a CAVE OF CHUM! YUCK! Also we're going to battle Another Frozen Fright, Another Thunder Terror, Another Magma Gloom, Another Toxic Horror, Another Louie PoisonSea, Another Evil Aero Man and Another Vulture. Also we're going to meet a Heatmor gene-slammer named Cassidy Loveenton and she is a powerful fire master and a masterful seafood chef.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Jenna and Lincoln VS. Justina Nolan

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Great Lakes City, but we're in for two headaches from the past coming back for revenge on us: that unibrow pest and wild animalistic bully from Great Lakes City, Becky Blickensderfer, has escaped once again, along with Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and they still want revenge on us for getting them expelled a year ago and ruining their plans to kill us, take over Gotham Royal York, and unleash a reign of terror, and they also teamed up with Artie and Trent who escaped from prison, and they still want revenge on us for turning Chandler into a good guy by removing and destroying his dark side. But, we're not going to let those pests get away with this. No, this time, we're going to take them all down and send them to The Charon Reform School, and if they don't improve, they're going to get hit with Lincoln's King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and be turned into gold statues for eternity. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Zephyr Summer, Gene-Slammer of Whirlwind, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Air, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and she's really beautiful like Whirlwind. As Zephyr grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Air, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Air Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of winds, storm clouds, and rainbows. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Zephyr really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Zephyr became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Air, and she also had the additional help of Whirlwind and the other Air Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of air, storm clouds, and rainbows, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Zephyr, and although Zephyr hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Zephyr hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is her older sister, Miranda

Summer, she was so jealous Zephyr grew up to be a very beautiful, smart, kind-hearted, and courageous woman, while Miranda was just an evil awful bully and heartless monster. They never got along at all even when they were growing up. Isabella did all she could to try and break her sister, but she survived every last one of her attempts, but when she threatened to kill me and she also teamed up with Scoots in this attempted murder plot, that ultimately did it, and when we overheard it, Zephyr was extremely furious and she told her off saying she was a dumbbell bimbo with a brain the size of an amoeba and an IQ of a peanut, she was a psychotic envy-driven jealous moron with no respect and love for her sister at all, and even worse, she also said that she had the fashion sense of a bum, and Lincoln called Scoots a heartless twisted troublemaking old shrew who has no love or respect for anyone except for herself and enjoys heckling people and ruining their lives for her own sick amusement. That set both Miranda and Scoots off, but before they could get after Lincoln and Zephyr and kill them for telling them off, he and Zephyr used Whirlwind's Rainbow of Dooms and they exploded with it hit them and those two went flying off in different directions: Miranda was sent flying to the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Zephyr sent evidence of her many crimes against her and everyone around her including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, and extortion, and as a result, Miranda was convicted and she was expelled from school and thrown in Juvie, and Scoots was sent flying right back to Sunset Canyon, and when Varie saw her yet again, she called the authorities and Scoots was tied up in a straitjacket and sent right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

Get ready for a futuristic adventure as all of us take on the Drej in a chapter for Titan A.E. and we're going to bring Earth back and make the Drej pay for their crimes.

see you all next time.

# BATTLE WITH THE DREJ 2

This chapter is a revamped version of Titan A.E. and is a sequel of Chapter 827.

---

Walking through the caves near Nome, Alaska near the Bering Strait wasNico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer and Trup'Tika as well as Vulture, Evil Aero Man, Astral Drop Hay Lin, Sonoi, Jorgan Von Strangle and the Sea Demon and we're going on a really crazy treasure hunt.

Me: I wonder what this treasure is going to be.

Tigatron: Who knows but it will be amazing to see like always.

Kaoruku: I'm really excited for this one.

Lola: So am I.

Trup'Tika: This is gona be really cool and fun.

Camie: It sure will.

Laney: I hope it's a fun one.

Nico: Hay Lin, I want to thank you, Vulture, and your teams for coming

Hay Lin: No problem Nico. It's going to be so fun.

Kurano: It sure will be awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it will.

Qin: I'm excited.

Nico: Kurano, what do you like to do in your free time?

Kurano: I am a martial arts sensei and it's great.

Qin: That's cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Xenia: I'll say.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Do you have any students?

Kurano: Lots of them and my business is really going well. My students are really fast learners and they take everything I teach them and learn fast.

Qin: Boy that is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Xenia: I'll say.

Nico: That is awesome Kurano.

Nico: I liked yesterday's mission

Nicole: Boy me too. Now we proved to everyone that Planet X was a real planet.

Xenia: We sure did. That was intense.

Lola: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah no kidding. Planet X was definitely real.

Nico: It sure was. Now it's gone.

Lana: The galaxy sent postcards and holographic messages like crazy telling us thank you for destroying them.

Lisa Loud: Indeed they have.

Me: Yeah in just under 12 hours we got mail and gifts from countless worlds telling us thank you for destroying them.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing.

Juran: What were some of the gifts?

Me: Some of their fruit and foods, weapons and some of their technology and more.

Qin: Yeah and many of the fruits are unlike anything we know.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Shanan: But I saw many of these fruits and weapons and technology many times before. The fruits are all safe for humans to eat.

Nico: That's amazing.

Qin: Wow!

Zocks: Are they really?

Lana: Yep.

Shanan: It's true. I like them.

Lana: Me too.

Nico: Neat.

Nicole: Turns out Earth wasn't the only one that Planet X affected. It affected NUMEROUS planets all over the galaxy and the universe and they caused nothing but chaos and disorder to cause problems for everyone.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: But now they are gone for good.

Me: And Leepthor is now cursed to be the last of his kind and Planet X is now a forgotten memory.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: So, where are we going again?

Nicole: Well you aren't going to like this quarry. This cave we're in leads to the Sword of Chumpocalova. It's a Sword that can fire Chum.

Me: YUCK!

Eli: That is gross!

Lana: COOL! I would love that one.

We laughed!

Me: You of all people would love that Lana.

Zuria: Lana likes eating chum?

Sakura Knudson: She sure does. I've seen her eat it with me.

Me: Yeah we were on a planet made of chum and I hurled my guts out all over the place.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: I think I'm gonna be sick!

Nico: I'll try not to vomit.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nicole: Lets go.

We pressed on.

Nicole: The smell of chum that fills the air means we're close.

We then smelled a really foul odor!

Me: YUCK!

Nico: There is that smell.

We arrived into a huge cave! It was a ROOM MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF CHUM! THE INTESTINES WERE STILL FARTING!

FART FART FART FART FART!

Me: OH THIS IS GROSS!

Lana: This is awesome!

Nico: Oh boy.

Maria: There it is!

We saw the sword and it looked like an intestine sword and it was dripping juice! YUCK!

Nicole: At long last! The Sword of Chumpocalova!

Qin: That is a disgusting sword!

Varie: No kidding!

Nico: Lana, if you would?

Lana: Gladly.

She went over to it and then she grabbed the hilt and then she pulled it out successfully!

It glowed and she felt its power!

Lana: WHOA! This is awesome!

Lola: It sure is! You earned it Lana.

Lana then fired chum into her mouth and ate a lot of it.

Then Nico got sick and then…

PROJECTILE VOMITS!

HE THREW UP ALL OVER ME!

Me: OH SICK! NICO!

Nico: Sorry!

Me: Boy I throw up on you and now you threw up on me.

Nico: Yeah now we're even.

Me: We sure are.

Nico: Should we still fight in here?

Maria washed me off.

Me: Thanks Maria. I wouldn't.

Nico: You're right.

We went back outside.

Nico: Glad to be out of there. Eli sense for any of Swartz's creations please.

Eli: You got it.

He did so.

Eli: Whoa! Apple Bloom you and the Cutie Mark Crusaders are going to like this! We have Another versions of Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, LouiePoisonSea, Evil Aero Man and Vulture.

Nico: COOL!

Apple Bloom: ALL RIGHT! This is gonna be so fun!

Twilight: Who's up first?

Me: Lets call in all the Crusaders for this.

Sunny Starscout: Good idea J.D.

I snapped my fingers and the Cutie Mark Crusaders were with us including Diamond Tiara and Silver Spoon!

Sweetie Spoon: Wow! So we're battling Another Villains with you guys!?

Scootaloo: This is gonna be awesome!

Diamond Tiara: Boy it sure is!

Silver Spoon: I'm so excited!

Me: I knew you girls would like this. And Nico when we get home (Pokes his chest) You're getting a bath big time mister!

Nico: I couldn't help it!

Me: I know but you have chum juice that dripped onto you.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Oh. Right.

Maria: Who's first?

Apple Bloom: I will.

Me: Okay Another Frozen Fright is first.

Nico: All right!

Me: This will be fun.

Apple Bloom: This is gonna be a really fun one!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS BATTLE WITH ANOTHER VILLAINS! YAY!

Nico: YEAH!

Applejack: Go get them sis!

Rarity: Yeah go get them girls!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: There she is!

Me: Not just 1!

We saw 5 of them!

Me: WHOA! All five of them!

We saw THE ANOTHER FEARFUL 5!

Me: All five of them came at once!

Sweetie Belle: This will be so fun!

Scootaloo: It sure will!

They came up to us.

Another Frozen Fright: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be so fun!

Me: Wait I knew it was you girls.

They reverted back and they were really 5 Girls that had red hair, red eyes, red clothes and rubies in the middle of their foreheads and had red angel wings.

Me: The Ruby Sisters!

Rika Ruby: That's right. I'm Rika Ruby.

Remi Ruby: Remi Ruby.

Rias Ruby: Rias Ruby!

Rala Ruby: Rala Ruby.

Rina Ruby: And Rina Ruby.

Nico: Wow! This is amazing!

Me: Yep. Just like the 5 Ruby's that Steven and the gems know.

Nico: Um… who fights who?

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The 5 girls glowed and then they separated from their Another Fearful 5 forms!

Nico: YEAH!

Apple Bloom: That helps! I'll face Another Frozen Fright!

Sweetie Belle: Another Thunder Terror.

Scootaloo: Another Magma Gloom.

Diamond Tiara: Another Toxic Horror.

Silver Spoon: And Another Louie PoisonSea for me.

Me: Go get them girls!

Silver Spoon: Let's do this!

Diamond Tiara: YEAH!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders fired waves of energy and magic and blasted all five of the Another Fearful 5 down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: YEAH!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS VICTORY! YAY!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great girls!

Rarity: That was so grand darlings!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Nico: Okay. Who's left?

Me: Another Evil Aero Man and Another Vulture.

Qin: Ooh this will be good.

Kurano: This will be fun.

Nico: I see Another Aero Man!

We saw a figure in the sky and it was ANOTHER AERO MAN!

Me: Another Aero Man!

Qin: This will be good.

Another Aero Man: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Me: (GASP) Jetta Jet!

She reverted back and was a girl with pitch black hair and had pitch black eyes and angel wings and black clothes.

Nico: The Jet Gene-slammer.

Me: Jet is a very expensive mineral and it's black as night.

Qin: Wow!

Jetta Jet: That's right.

Me: Cool. By the way is Another Vulture Hostile or friendly?

Jetta Jet: Friendly. And she loves to fly.

Me: Wow.

Kurano: Let's do this!

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated Another Aero Man.

Kurano unsheathed her sword and slashed Another Aero Man and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Qin: That was awesome!

Me: Now for Another Vulture.

Lola: Yep.

Kaito: (Gets out Gingaman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Megaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Quasar Saber and Zocks got a Spiral Blaster.

Vina Vanadinite: I flew out of there before he could say anything. I turned into Another Vulture after that.

Me: Vina is a very fast flyer.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Vina Vanadinite: No worries.

She turned into Another Vulture.

Sougo: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) So, what can you tell us about your personal life?

Geiz: (Gets out In Space Ridewatch) Do you have a job?

Sougo got LostGalaxyRedArmor while Geiz got InSpaceRedArmor.

Another Vulture: I am an airplane pilot and fly planes. But also I like to be an angel and help people.

Me: That's right and she is very awesome at flying.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Time to Fly!

Nico used Vulture and Evil Aero Man's Ridewatches and fired waves of wind and blasted her down.

May: For the Wind!

May used Astral Drop Hay Lin and Sonoi's Ridewatches and fired waves of wind and blue energy and blasted her down.

Maria: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) I hope you're ready because I'm going to blow (CLAP) You up!

Maria used Jorgan and Sea Demon's Ridewatches and blasted her down with energy and water.

Kurano: This will be fun.

Kurano activated Evil Aero Man's ridewatch and blasted her down with wind.

Then Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Kasumi Clone, Stone Head, Stone Head, Evil Persephone and Phantom Puppet Master appeared.

Nico: Nice team Puppetmon!

Puppetmon: Thanks Nico.

Evil Persephone: I LOATHE YOU ALL EXTREMELY!

Our auras flared up with explosive force!

Qin: Whoa! She REALLY HATES US!

Nico: No kidding.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here.

We saw a Heatmor!

Me: Whoa a Heatmor!

Qin: That one is hot.

Heatmor: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this.

Nico: Cassidy Loveenton!? Whoa!

Heatmor: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and orange clothes and had orange angel wings.

Cassidy Loveenton: I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Vina Vanadinite over.

Kurano: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cassidy Loveenton: When me and Nico made the largest ever pot of bouillabaisse and fed 1,500 people that were homeless and it was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Largest ever and it was fun.

Lola: That is awesome.

Qin: Nice. I remember that.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Cassidy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cassidy Loveenton: Me too Nico. (DOINK) (Sniffs) You smell horrible mister.

Nico: Chum.

Cassidy Loveenton: Ew.

Nico: I need a shower. Badly.

Me: I agree bub.

May: I'll take one with Nico.

Nico: (DOINK) (Blushes) Okay May.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Funny!

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro,

Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, and Aurora Gettysburg are heading to Great Lakes City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're in for two headaches from the past coming back for revenge on us: that unibrow pest and wild animalistic bully from Great Lakes City, Becky Blickensderfer, has escaped once again, along with Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and they still want revenge on us for getting them expelled a year ago and ruining their plans to kill us, take over Gotham Royal York, and unleash a reign of terror, and they also teamed up with Artie and Trent who escaped from prison, and they still want revenge on us for turning Chandler into a good guy by removing and destroying his dark side. But, we're not going to let those pests get away with this. No, this time, we're going to take them all down and send them to The Charon Reform School, and if they don't improve, they're going to get hit with Lincoln's King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and be turned into gold statues for eternity.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Great Lakes City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're in for two headaches from the past coming back for yet another attempt at revenge on us: that unibrow pest and wild animalistic bully from Great Lakes City, Becky Blickensderfer, has escaped from boarding school once again, along with Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and they still want revenge on us for getting them expelled a year ago and ruining their plans to kill us, take over Gotham Royal York, and unleash a reign of terror.

Nikki: Not again, I thought we taught that unibrow pest and her friends a lesson a year ago.

Me: We did, and that's not the worst part.

Nico: Yeah, they also teamed up with Artie and Trent who escaped from prison, and they still want revenge on us for turning Chandler into a good guy by removing and destroying his dark side. But, we're not going to let those pests get away with this.

Lincoln: No, this time, we're going to take them down and send them to The Charon Reform School, and if they don't improve, they're going to get hit with my King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse and be turned into gold statues for eternity.

Ronnie Anne: Becky's not getting away with this, along with her friends and Artie and Trent.

Lincoln: They're not going to, Ronnie Anne, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Flora.

Flora: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Whirlwind appear before us, and with Whirlwind are the six girls.

Cynder: Whirlwind?

Whirlwind: (Girl's voice) Nope, it's not her, Cynder, but I also got the six girls away from Becky, her friends, Artie, and Trent.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Zephyr Summer, I knew it was you.

?: YOU LOSERS ARE GOING TO PAY FOR RUINING OUR PLAN LAST YEAR TO KILL YOU ALL AND TAKE OVER GOTHAM ROYAL YORK AND UNLEASH A REIGN OF TERROR!

We then saw our targets, that unibrow pest and wild animalistic bully from Great Lakes City, Becky Blickensderfer, along with Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and Artie and Trent, and they were still out for our heads.

Ronnie Anne, Syd, Nikki, Sameer, Casey, and Laird: (Screams) Becky!

Lincoln: I knew that unibrow pest would come back, along with her friends, and Artie and Trent.

Me: She's like a bad rash that just won't go away, just like Minoru Ono!

Sylvester: But, unlike him, those pests aren't getting away this time.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Let's get that unibrow pest and her cohorts and take them down once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained

Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Flora and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666

Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Becky Blickensderfer, Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and Artie and Trent, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln threw a massive barrage of elemental dodgeballs at the pests and they exploded as the dodgeballs hit them, then Lincoln tied them up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains and beamed them to a new prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That better be the last time we ever have to deal with you pests. (To Zephyr Summer) And it's so good to see you again, Zephyr Summer.

Zephyr Summer reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful girl with long sky blue hair, sky blue eyes, she was tall at 6'11" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and ample breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful sky blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless sky blue top, sky blue skirt with the Air Skylanders symbol on it, necklace with sky blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with winds, rainbows, storm clouds, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Whirlwind and on top is the symbol of The Air Skylanders, and holstered on her back is a massive Whirlwind-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Whirlwind etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large sky blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with sky blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large sky blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Zephyr Summer: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Zephyr Summer and he hugged her, and Zephyr Summer is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zephyr Summer: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a

tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Zephyr Summer, Gene-Slammer of Whirlwind, she's my Guardian Angel and The Master of The Element of Air, and among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders, and she's really beautiful like Whirlwind. As Zephyr grew, she discovered that she's a master of the Element of Air, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylands, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Air Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of winds, storm clouds, and rainbows. She left The Skylands and she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Zephyr really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie formed The Skylanders Liberation Coalition, Zephyr became one of the members and she had sworn to make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yep, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the Element of Air, and she also had the additional help of Whirlwind and the other Air Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of air, storm clouds, and rainbows, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Zephyr.

Marie MacDougal: And although Zephyr hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's only one person that Zephyr hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: that person is her older sister, Miranda Summer, she was so jealous Zephyr grew up to be a very beautiful, smart, kind-hearted, and courageous woman, while Miranda was just an evil awful bully and heartless monster. They never got along at all even when they were growing up. Miranda did all she could to try and break her sister, but she survived every last one of her attempts, but when she threatened to kill me and she also teamed up with Scoots in this attempted murder plot, that ultimately did it, and when we overheard it, Zephyr was extremely furious and she told her off saying she was a dumbbell bimbo with a brain the size of an amoeba and an IQ of a peanut, she was a psychotic envy-driven jealous moron with no respect and love for her sister at all, and even worse, she also said that she had the fashion sense of a bum.

Nico: Oh, damn! That's something no girl wants to hear, but that snake deserved it.

Me: And Lincoln called Scoots a heartless twisted troublemaking old shrew who has no love or respect for anyone except for herself and enjoys heckling people and ruining their lives for her own sick amusement.

Eli: Which is indeed true.

Me: Yep, but that set both Miranda and Scoots off, but before they could get after Lincoln and Zephyr and kill them for telling them off, he and Zephyr used Whirlwind's Rainbows of Doom and they both exploded when they hit them and those two went flying off in different directions: Miranda was sent flying to the police station where he was eventually sent to prison after Zephyr sent evidence of her many crimes against her and everyone around her including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, and extortion, and as a result, Miranda was convicted and she was expelled from school and thrown in Juvie, and Scoots was sent flying right back to Sunset Canyon, and when Varie saw her yet again, she called the authorities and Scoots was tied up in a straitjacket and sent right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

Zephyr Summer: And you're going to see it for yourselves. (To

Lincoln) Oh, Lincoln, there's something I also want to give you.

Lincoln: Let me guess, you want to give me your blood, right, Zephyr?

Zephyr Summer: How'd you guess what I was about to ask?

Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels showed the bite marks that Lincoln left as he marked them.

Zephyr Summer: I knew it, you marked them and fed on their blood, along with acquiring their powers as well, I knew that was coming since you'd done that more than once when he got brutally injured by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan more than once.

Lincoln went up to Zephyr Summer, and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Zephyr Summer: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Zephyr Summer's neck with sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Zephyr Summer: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Zephyr Summer.

Zephyr Summer had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Ayaka Yukigaya, Megumi Tanigawa, Minaho Kudan, Mutsumi Takashina, Tania, and Yuuri Kaga from Doki Doki Vacation ~Kirameku Kisetsu no Naka de~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayaka Yukigaya, Megumi Tanigawa, Minaho Kudan, Mutsumi Takashina, Tania, and Yuuri Kaga from Doki Doki Vacation ~Kirameku Kisetsu no Naka de~.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayaka Yukigawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayaka Yukigawa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Becky Blickensderfer, Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and Chandler's former goons, Artie and Trent, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal

York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with

Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ayaka Yukigaya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayaka Yukigaya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayaka Yukigaya, Megumi Tanigawa, Minaho Kudan, Mutsumi Takashina, Tania, and Yuuri Kaga with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were that unibrow pest and wild animalistic bully from Great Lakes City, Becky Blickensderfer, has escaped once again, along with Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and they still want revenge on us for getting them expelled a year ago and ruining their plans to kill us, take over Gotham Royal York, and unleash a reign of terror, and they also teamed up with Artie and Trent

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in pulverizing those pests and then sending them to The Charon Reform School for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Zephyr Summer have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach those pests never to come after us ever again!

Lincoln: You said it, but like I said, if they don't show any improvement, they're going to get turned into gold statues for eternity.

Becky Blickensderfer, Dodge and the rest of The Dodgeball Bullies, and Chandler's former goons, Artie and Trent were sentenced to The Charon Reform School, and if they showed no signs of improvement and if they also had thoughts of revenge on their minds, they will be turned into gold statues for all eternity.

---

After finally taking down that unibrow bully pest, Becky Blickensderfer, along with Dodge and the rest of the Dodgeball Bullies, and Chandler's former goons, Artie and Trent, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Zephyr Summer saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Zephyr Summer: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and

he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zephyr, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zephyr Summer: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Zephyr Summer: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone.

Nico: Yep. So, Zephyr, what's the story on how you told off your jealous driven envious older sister, Miranda, and how you and Lincoln told off that old goat, Scoots?

Zephyr Summer: Oh, that's one I'd never forget to this day.

Zephyr Summer pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Zephyr Summer and Lincoln standing against Miranda Summer and Scoots, who were really really angry and they were out for blood.

Past Zephyr Summer: I always knew you were nothing but a jealous-crazed, envious, evil, awful bully and heartless monster. We never got along at all even when we were growing up, and you tried so much to break me, but you failed, but after finding out you threatened to kill me and you also teamed up with Scoots in your attempted murder plot, you crossed it, and you've been asking for it for a very long time. You're a dumbbell bimbo with a brain the size of an amoeba and an IQ of a peanut, you're a psychotic envy-driven jealous moron with no respect and love for your own little sister at all, and you have the fashion sense of a bum!

We literally busted out laughing hysterically when she said Miranda had the IQ of a peanut!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) THAT INSULT STILL CRACKS ME UP TO THIS DAY!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) IQ OF A PEANUT?! OH MAN, THAT WAS A GOOD ONE!

Zephyr Summer: But, we were just getting started.

Then, in the video, we saw Zephyr and Lincoln turn to Scoots, and they weren't going to let her get out of this one.

Past Zephyr Summer and Lincoln: And as for you, you're a heartless twisted troublemaking old shrew who has no love or respect for anyone except for herself and enjoys heckling people and ruining their lives for your own sick amusement.

Eli: Amen to that!

We saw that set both Miranda and Scoots off, but before they could get after Lincoln and Zephyr and kill them for telling them off, he and Zephyr used Whirlwind's Rainbow of Dooms and they exploded with it hit them and those two went flying off in different directions. Then, Zephyr and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Damn, your sister really is nothing but bad news, and for her to team up with that old goat, she crossed it big time. So, what happened to Miranda and Scoots after you guys sent them flying?

Lincoln: Oh right, I forgot about that, Miranda was sent flying to the police station where she was eventually sent to prison after Zephyr sent evidence of her many crimes against her and everyone around her including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, and extortion, and as a result, Miranda was convicted and she was expelled from school and thrown in Juvie.

Varie: And Scoots was sent flying right back to Sunset Canyon, and when I saw her yet again, I called the authorities and Scoots was tied up in a straitjacket and sent right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia are heading to Resort Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Izuku is dressed in green swim trunks, green sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and Lincoln removed Cynthia's Dark Side and sent her to The Black Gates, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Justina Nolan has sent some thugs to kill them.

Donna: Wow, so this is Resort Island, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Donna, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and

Reina, and Cynthia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Justina Nolan's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Resort Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna and Reina, and Cynthia are now in your harem.

Zola: I still remembered when Lincoln removed Cynthia's Dark Side and freed her, and Donna and Reina fell in love with him when they saw him.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Crumbelina DiCaramello, Jubileena Bing-Bing, Donna, Reina, and Cynthia, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Justina Nolan's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Justina Nolan scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

Later it was time for Matau's 3rd Mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matau? Besides Tommy Oliver and Marinette?

Jet Vac: Me and my fellow Air Skylanders will go too.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! They are going to love this one.

Qin: And it's perfect for them because it deals with the wind for Matau.

Nico: Yep. Lets roll.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Rio De Janeiro, Brazil.

Me: Here we are guys.

Free Ranger: Boy it's amazing being in Brazil again.

Me: It sure is awesome. Here we go. (WHISTLES)

I whistled and then Blu and Jewel came.

Blu: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey Blu.

Matau: Blu, meet Tommy Oliver and Marinette

Tommy Oliver: Awesome to meet you guys. Tommy Oliver, Leader of the Dino Thunder Rangers, Mighty Morphin Rangers and Zeo Rangers and temporary Leader of the Turbo Rangers.

Me: Tommy has been one of the first ever Power Rangers ever since it first started in North America 30 Years ago.

Blu: Wow it's an awesome honor.

Tommy Oliver: Same here.

Me: He is 5 rangers in one.

Nico: Yep.

Marinette: Marinette Cheng. Awesome to meet you.

Jewel: Wow! The famous Ladybug herself! It's an honor!

Marinette: You too.

Blu: Wow we heard about everything that happened in Paris. We're glad you're okay.

Marinette: Thank you.

Rainbow Dash: And there are my friends the Air Skylanders.

Jet Vac: It's capital to meet you both.

They introduced themselves.

Blu: Wow it's truly an honor to meet you guys.

Whirlwind: Same here to you.

Nico: By the way, I got some bird food for you two.

Blu: Awesome.

Nico held out a bag and gave him some bird seed and he was eating it.

Blu: (Eating) Mmm! Thank you.

Chuck: He sure is hungry.

Bomb: Boy he sure is.

Jewel and Blu were eating it.

Stella (Angry Birds): Boy they sure are hungry.

Bubbles: You got that right.

Nico: Next time, you should meet Poromon.

Me: And the mascots. You guys will love them. And you'll love meeting the Loud Kids.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: They are awesome friends.

Nico: And great to hang out with too.

Matau: So, what's been going on since the last visit?

Jewel: Just a bunch of Anothers. Also we have an unexpected guest.

We saw Gabi.

Me: Whoa Gabi.

Eli: Cool!

I held out my hand and she hopped into it.

Me: Boy you are a pretty frog.

Jewel: She's poisonous!

Me: No she isn't. She's actually a rare Pink Tree Frog. Very cool and really harmless.

Gabi: That's right. And I don't like being with Nigel. He is really going downhill.

Me: His hatred towards Blu is tearing him apart.

Nico: How would you like to be a spy on Nigel for us?

Me: Like with how Chameleon and Misty did with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and Opaline.

Gabi: I would like that.

Me: Don't let him know that we are on to him. He is still Ophelia Simpson's archenemy and she is going to face him in battles someday.

Gabi: Okay. You can count on me.

Gabi hopped off.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Luckily, our focus is still the Another MOE Members

Me: Yep. Lets get the S&R Plane ready.

We went and did so. Luckily I have it put into a garage that I'm renting in Rio. We got it ready and started it and we were off.

Nico: Yeah!

Jet Vac and Stormblade were flying in their Superchargers.

Whirlwind and the Skylanders that can fly were flying alongside us.

Me: Boy it's like we're flying an army.

Eli: It sure feels like it.

I called in Spada, Dew Gayl, Irina Wendolva, Camie Yukimura, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado and Metamorpho.

They appeared.

Metamorpho: You rang?

Me: That was fast.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But yes we have Another M.O.E. Members.

Camie Yukimura: But I don't have an archenemy yet.

Me: Actually Camie you do. It's Superfriends Grodd.

Nico: Yep.

Camie Yukimura: Wow!

Natalie Bernado: This will be interesting.

Dew Gayl: It sure will be awesome.

Spada: I think so too.

Me: Better transform Spada.

Spada: Right.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Spada: Star Change!

He turned into the Yellow Ranger of Dorado the Swordfish!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Better do the same too Tommy.

Tommy Oliver: Right. Which sounds good for you?

Me: Hmm. What do you think Nico?

Nico: Zeo.

Tommy Oliver: All right then! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

He went Zeo!

Tommy Oliver: ZEO RANGER V - RED!

He turned into Zeo Red!

Marinette: Time for action! TIKKI SPOTS ON! HA!

She turned into LADYBUG!

Blu: That is so cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Me: You're going to see my Miraculous form too in a few minutes.

Nico: Nice!

We arrived in a clearing 20 miles outside of Sao Paulo.

Me: Wow!

We got out walked around.

Me: This is a grassy clearing.

Eli: Yeah.

Matau: Where's the first one?

Eli: Over there.

He was pointing to something.

Eli: I sense that they are all hostile.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Well then time to bring on the pain! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I howled!

Me: Come and get us!

Metamorpho: YEAH!

Blu: Wow! J.D. your Miraculous form is amazing.

Me: Yep. In this form I am called Wolf Moon 🌙.

Blu: That is awesome.

I then fired a blade of blue fire from my scythe and it hit the first one and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER BEAGLE BABES!

Me: Another Beagle Babes first.

Nico: And you are?

Another Beagle Babes: YOU SHOULD FUCKING KNOW J.D.!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was really a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and was wearing an orange prison jumpsuit!

Me: (GASP) Oh great! Shit on me and fuck me sideways! I never expected to see you again Lauren Innies!

Lauren Innies: That's right! You ruined my life J.D. and you will pay for it!

Me: I had to nip this problem in the bud before things could escalate from bad to worse. And the only way to do that was to take out her father and his goons.

Eli: That is rough.

Me: Yep. But she deserved it.

Lauren Innies: And I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID TO ME J.D. I HATE YOU MORE THAN FUCKING LIFE ITSELF! I WILL KILL YOU IF IT'S THE LAST THING I EVER DO!

Eli: Come and try it you bitch!

She turned into Another Beagle Babes!

Nico: (gets out Vulture and Hsi Wu's Ridewatches) Blu, you'll like this one!

He activated them and fired waves of wind and blasted her down and Irina fired energy waves and blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Take that!

Eli brought her over and tied her up and gagged her.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Rocky and Mugsy.

Nico: Oh boy.

Spada: This will be good.

Me: Yep.

Out came Another ROCKY AND MUGSY!

Me: This will be good!

Nico: Okay bub, who are you!?

She reverted back and it was a woman with black hair and red eyes and had an insane asylum patient uniform on!

Nico: Wait! MRS. RENDOLL!?

Mrs. Rendoll: THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT NICO!

SHE WENT AT HIM LIKE A RAGING WILDCAT WITH RABIES AND I GRABBED HER IN AN ARM HOLD!

Me: (GRUNTS) GEEZ! WHAT THE FUCK IS WRONG WITH YOU LADY!?

I was holding her back!

Me: JEEZ!

Spada: You know her, Nico?!

Nico: I sure do. She's my friend Anna Yumigawa's mother. She did the most despicably insane thing ever.

Me: (GRUNTS) What did she do?

Nico: She was addicted to weight loss and body slimming pills and they were like cocaine and heroin and they made her insane and she was in massive debt because of them. She went to a weight loss lab and was made thin and beautiful. But she owed them thousands if not millions of dollars for it all and she was going to sell her daughter Anna to them. I got Anna out of there and she went completely ballistic and I knocked her out and had her committed to a maximum security insane asylum for the rest of her life. I ran some tests and found out that the pills she has are very poisonous ones that destroy the minds sanity and she is completely insane.

Me: (GRUNTS) Man those pills really destroyed her mind!

Mrs. Rendoll: I HATE YOU NICO! (INSANE BALLISTIC RAGE!) I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU!

NICO'S AURA FLARED UP WITH EXPLOSIVE FORCE!

Me: SHE IS COMPLETELY OUT OF HER FUCKING MIND! Nico I think you may have to give her a mercy kill on this one!

Nico: I agree!

Tommy Oliver: (gets out Evil Star's Amazon weapon) Your daughter deserves better!

He had a staff of Evil Star!

Me: Yeah!

Nico got out a 12 Gauge Shotgun.

Nico: Blu, Jewel, sorry you have to see this. But she needs to be put down like a mad dog.

Spada: Hey, I want in on this!

Spada used Rocky and Mugsy's Amazon Weapons and they were guns.

I got out of the way and Nico, Evil Star and Spada slashed and blasted her and she exploded!

BLOOD AND GUTS SPLATTERED ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Me: EEEEEEEEEWWWWWWW!

Eli: That was disgusting!

Me: Yeah!

I picked up the Wonder Ride Book and cleaned it off.

Nico: I'm sorry Mrs. Rendoll.

Me: She probably deserved this even though it wasn't her fault. Now for Another Penguin.

Dew Gayl: My turn!

Dew Gayl was ready.

Nico: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER PENGUIN!

Me: Another Penguin.

Eli: Oh boy.

Another Penguin: (In a boys voice) Been a long time J.D.! It's PAYBACK TIME!

Me: (GASP) FORD TEXXINGTON!

He reverted back and it was a boy with pink hair and blue eyes had a red prison jumpsuit on.

Me: I never expected you to be here after what you did to my friend Barbara! Your own sister!

Ford Texxington: I HAVE NO SISTER! I WILL NEVER FORGIVE THAT FUCKING BITCH FOR WHAT SHE DID TO ME! SHE AND MY STUPID OLD MAN DAD WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY LIFE! I WILL KILL THEM BOTH! AS WELL AS YOU FOR HELPING THEM!

Me: You brought all that all on yourself you pink haired gold-digging motherfucker!

Dew Gayl: You know him?

Me: Unfortunately yes. Ford is the son of a very wealthy business entrepreneur and he and his sister Barbara always hated each other. I helped Barbara succeed in getting the company and he hated me ever since. He went ballistic and I punched him in the face and knocked him out and saved Barbara when he tried to hurt her. I got him sent to a prison in Russia for life. And ever since then he vowed terrible revenge on me.

Nico: GEEZ!

Ford Texxington: AND I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR IT!

Me: You brought all that on yourself! You never cared about Barbara or your father's company! All you wanted to do was show off and throw wild parties worth millions and squander away all your fathers money like it was your own party! Well guess what!? I'M GLAD BARBARA got the company! Not you!

Marinette: (gets out Absorbing Man's Amazon weapon) Isn't she a little young to own a company?

Me: No when I helped her it was 1 week before I moved to Michigan. She was 18 back then.

Marinette: Oh. That's different.

Absorbing Man's Amazon Weapon was a blade that can form into anything by thought. She had it turn into lava and she swung it and threw lava on his face and he screamed in excruciating pain as his eyes were burned! Then the Wonder Ride Book left his body and I caught it and we tied him up and gagged him.

Nico: He really needs to be locked up good.

Me: No kidding there. Another Gorilla Grodd next.

Camie Yukimura: My turn!

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Eli: Yep. But I sense that this one is a friendly one.

Me: Really? Good.

Eli: But I sense that she's conflicted.

Me: Like how?

Blu: Is the Force acting up? You said she's hostile.

Eli: Half and half but it's telling me that the hostility and the friendliness are chaotic. I don't know why.

Nico: Hmm.

I then felt my Mermaid senses going off.

Me: Whoa my mermaid senses are reacting to something.

Nico: A Mermaid? Here?

Me: Yeah.

Then we heard the divine song of the mermaid.

Me: Whoa hear that?

Nico then got hypnotized by it and then went to the singing.

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: Lets go.

We followed Nico and we saw that he was in a total trance.

Me: He's totally mesmerized.

Eli: Yeah.

Blu pecked Nico on the head but it didn't work.

Me: He's totally entranced by the song.

We then came to a lagoon 30 yards from the S&R Plane and we saw a beautiful mermaid on a rock singing.

Me: Wow. Wait I know her.

Nico flew over to her.

He sat on her rock.

I flew over to her.

Me: That's my friend Nico you have with you.

Cirinia Atwaria: (GASP) J.D.!?

Me: Cirinia!? Wow its been a long time.

Cirinia: It has been a while.

Me: It sure has. Could you let my friend go please?

Cirinia: I'm sorry I didn't know.

She released him.

Nico: (GROANS) What happened? I have the worst headache.

Me: You were entranced by the Siren's song.

Cirinia: I'm sorry I didn't know you were with J.D.

Me: Oh Nico this is Cirinia Atwaria. She's a friend that I met and saved from Pirates in the South Pacific near Tahiti.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Cirinia: Same to you.

Camie: Have you seen Another Superfriends Grodd?

Cirinia: Yes that's me. I can't control its power. But I also have another evil force in me.

Me: Wait I sense it.

Blu: What kind of evil force?

Cirinia: I am trying to fight it. It's Abyzou.

Me: (GASP) That's the demon of water in Eastern European Folklore.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That explains why you're conflicted. Its possessed you and you're trying to hold it back.

Cirinia: That's right.

Blu: We'll help get it out!

Me: And the only way to do that is with an EXORCISM.

Nico: Lets do it.

Me: Sorry Cirinia but this will save you.

I held her in place on a cross with chains.

Me: (CHANTING INCANTATION)

*Exorcizamus te, omnis immunde spiritus, omni satanica potestas, omnis incursio*

*infernalis adversarii, omnis legio, omnis congregatio et secta diabolica, in nomini et* *virtute Domini nostri Jesu Christi, eradicare et effugare a Dei Ecclesia, ab animabus*

*ad imaginem Dei conditis ac pretioso divini Agni sanguini redemptis.*

*Amen!*

The demon roared ferociously and then it flowed out of her and as water and then back into the dark depths of hell! Then we let her go and I caught her.

Cirinia: (GROANS) What happened? I don't remember anything?

Me: You were possessed by a demon of water. I exorcised it and freed you.

Cirinia: I don't remember what I did.

Me: Demonic possession does that to you.

We heard a roar and saw ANOTHER SUPERFRIENDS GRODD! THE EXORCISM SEPARATED IT FROM HER TOO!

Blu: Let's get this bad monkey!

Me: YEAH!

Camie Yukimura: That's right!

Camie fired waves of fire and rockets and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Cirinia: That was amazing! J.D.?

Me: Yes?

She then kissed me as I was on top of the water and it was awesome.

Cirinia: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome Cirinia.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Superfriends Scarecrow.

Nico: That will be good. (GROANS) My head.

Me: You're going to need an aspirin when we get home.

Eli: Yeah.

Nadine Bernado: This will be fun though.

Cirinia: It sure will.

Rainbow Dash: But this is getting awesome so far.

Whirlwind: It sure is.

Then we saw a figure and it was ANOTHER SUPERFRIENDS SCARECROW!

He came up to us.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Superfriends Scarecrow: (In a familiar man's voice) I believe you should know because I made Lori experience fear!

Me: (GASP) I knew you couldn't stay away from your games of fear Jonathan Crane!

He reverted back and it was none other than JONATHAN CRANE A.K.A. THE SCARECROW HIMSELF!

Nico: I did not see that coming!

Me: It's kind of superfluous that you're also Another Superfriends Scarecrow don't you think?

Scarecrow: Yes it does feel that way. But it's double the fear and double the horror!

Nico: You don't have Mr. Mind to help you this time, Crane! He's gone for good!

Me: That's right! Poromon ate him for dinner!

Eli: And also the Joker is dead! Just like you will be shortly!

Me: You cause fear because you're afraid of the one thing you're afraid of the most.

Scarecrow: What's that?

Me: Death itself!

Scarecrow: At least I can still be rid you all once and for all. I wonder how it's gonna be for one of us to be without the other?

Blu: Time to find out!

I held out my hand and opened it slowly as a flame formed in it.

Me: HOW ABOUT A LITTLE FIRE SCARECROW!?

Nadine Bernado: This will be good!

Me: Now I'm going to do something I should have done a long time ago and that is rid the world of you by giving you the Black Gates!

Nico: YEAH! We've had it with you Crane!

Me: You're just a fucked up lunatic that doesn't give a flying fuck about anyone!

Scarecrow: Without fear, life is meaningless!

Blu: We're not afraid, Crane!

Scarecrow: Fear is a disease that will consume you!

Me: You are the disease and we are the cure!

Me and the Bernado sisters fired waves of fire and lightning and the blasts all hit him and he exploded into oblivion and I caught the Wonder Ride Book! His evil spirit appeared and I banished him to the Black Gates forever!

Me: There!

Nico: Good riddance!

Me: I was really getting sick and tired of him.

Matau: Who's left?

Me: Another Mr. Freeze.

Nico: This one will be cold.

Eli: It sure will.

Cirinia: This one sure will be a cold one.

Rainbow Dash: Look there!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MR. FREEZE!

Me: This one is gonna be cold!

She fired her ice ray and I fired a blast of fire and the blasts collided and a powerful struggle of fire and ice began!

Nico: WHOA!

Cirinia: Wow! That is intense!

Eli: Fire VS Ice! One of the oldest battles thats been around since the beginning of time.

We stopped.

Matau: Who are you?

Another Mr. Freeze: (In a girls voice) I believe that you all know my sister!

She reverted back and was a woman with blond hair and blue eyes and was dressed in black clothes.

Me: Wait you look like Nora Fries!

Nira Fries: I'm her twin sister Nira.

Me: We didn't know that Nora had a sister!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: What did Swartz promise you that he would turn you into Mr. Freeze?

Nira Fries: Revenge! He told me that Victor killed my sister!

Me: What!?

Nico: That's not true! Your sister is alive!

Me: Yeah it was the opposite! Victor was trying to save your sister! She had a terminal disease and Victor was keeping her in a cryostasis sleep till he could find a cure!

Nico: Lemme tell you something about Victor Fries. He's not like the Joker. He did nothing to deserve what happened to him. If you really want payback, go to Ferris Boyle. He hasn't been given the Black Gates yet!

Me: That's right! I'll be right back.

I teleported and went to Gotham Royal York to the Fries estate.

I came in.

Me: Nora!

Nora Fries: J.D. what's wrong?

Me: I'm sorry to come in like this so frantically Nora but something has arisen in South America. Your sister Nira is out for revenge and she thinks Victor killed you.

Nora Fries: WHAT!? Why would she think that?

Me: Swartz told her.

Nora Fries: And you need me for proof.

Me: Right.

Nora Fries: Lets go!

I teleported back with Nora.

Nira Fries: Why should I believe you!?

I teleported back.

Me: Because you need proof.

Nora Fries: Nira! Nira stop!

Nira gasped.

Nira: Nora? But Victor killed you!

Nora: He didn't. But Boyle tried to.

Me: Nora was cured by us and you have my friend Lily Loud to thank for it.

Nico: Don't you see Nira? Victor wasn't trying to kill her. He was trying to cure her.

Eli: He was doing everything he could to save her. But fate dealt him a bad card when Ferris Boyle pushed him into that table of cryogenic chemicals.

Me: Yeah. Those chemicals mutated him and because of Boyle he was cursed with living in subzero freezing temperatures. He couldn't go out of his suit in temperatures above 32˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: That's right!

Me: Swartz lied to you.

Nico: That's right.

Me: But also we cured Victor. It's a really long story.

Nora: I'll tell you all about it soon.

Nira: (sighs) I owe Victor an apology when I see him.

Metamorpho: Right now, we've gotta save you. Blu and Matau can help with this.

Me: Yeah. We'll cure you of this.

She turned into Another Mr. Freeze and fired her ice ray and I fired a blast of fire and the blasts collided. Metamorpho fired a blast of fire and the blasts pushed hers back and smashed her down.

Then a Braviary and a Mandibuzz came!

Me: Cool a Braviary and Mandibuzz!

Eli: Wow!

Blu: Wow that is perfect for this too!

Jet Vac: It sure is chaps!

Matau: Blu, what do you say we end this?

Blu: Yeah with pleasure!

Blu and Matau fired blasts of wind and blew Another Mr. Freeze around in a tornado.

Me: OH YEAH!

Braviary: (In a girls voice) Lets do it sis!

Mandibuzz: (In a girls voice) Gladly sis!

Nico: Ellie and Ella Von Richthofen!

Me: Wait! You two are related to the famous Red Baron!?

Braviary: That's right! He was our great grandfather.

Mandibuzz: Yes he sure was.

Me: Wow! He was the most feared pilot in all of World War I.

Nico: Yep.

They reverted back. Ellie was a girl with Red Hair and Blue eyes and had blue clothes and a red scarf and Ella was a girl with blue hair and red eyes and had a red clothes and red scarf as well and they had red angel wings.

Ella Von Richthofen: Lets get her!

They fired blasts of red energy and smashed her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Yeah!

I brought Nira over.

Marinette: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Ellie Von Richthofen: Our favorites are when me and my sister were in Flight School and we showed him our Great Grandfathers moves in a flight simulator.

Ella Von Richthofen: Our dream is to be the greatest ace pilots that ever lived and enter the competition A.C.E.S. and take down the Black Baron.

Me: You girls are a definite shoo-in to win A.C.E.S. You definitely have what it takes to win.

Nico: Yeah you sure do.

Eli: Your great grandfather would be very proud of how far you two have come.

Matau: And we can gladly train you for it.

Ella Von Richthofen: Wow! Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Ellie Von Richthoven: We did too Nico.

* * *

Later we all came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: We have one helluva story to tell you all.

We went over everything and told everyone what happened.

Batman: WHAT!? Scarecrow came back!?

Me: That's right Bruce and he was Another Superfriends Scarecrow. But now he is gone for good as we gave him the Black Gates.

Batman: Good riddance.

May: Wow! And Nora's sister Nira came after Victor!? That's crazy!

Me: I know.

Lola: But at least you saved her from revenge.

Qin: No kidding!

May: Next time, Poromon, Tony Jones, and Nate should go with you guys?

Nico: Good idea May.

Me: Yeah they would love that.

Qin: They sure would.

* * *

Later we were at the beach relaxing. Most of us were in our swimsuits and it was awesome.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like a little relaxing on the beach.

Qin: Boy you said it.

Nico: This is the life.

The mascots were up to something.

Leela: (to Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea) Do I even want to know what you 3 are doing?

Horsea: We're going to try and spin this umbrella so we can fly.

Manaphy: Yeah.

Poliwag: I already can fly by spinning my tail.

Fry: Okay. Prove it.

Me: Weird, I thought usually Nico would stop this.

Nico: I want to see if they can do it.

Horsea and Manaphy then spun the umbrella fast and they floated off the ground and were flying!

Horsea: WEEEEEEE!

Poliwag was spinning his tail like a helicopter propeller and he was flying!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Look at him!

Eli: Neat!

Poromon: Hey, guys. What's going on?

Me: Oh the other mascots are trying to fly.

Poromon: Whoa!

Manaphy: WEEEEE! We're flying!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Bender: Boy it sure is. And if people tell them otherwise they can bite my shiny metal ass!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: They can bite my big fat fucking ass!

Cirinia: That's telling them!

Nico: Where are you going, Rampage?

Rampage: I'm calling the hospital for after they inevitably crash.

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: Yikes.

Ash: Nico, your Poliwag is probably the most unique one out of his species.

Nico: (LAUGHS) He sure is.

Me: That is really cool that Poliwag can use his tail like a helicopter propeller.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Eddy: I bet the Rabbids did something like what Horsea and Manaphy did.

Me: Be right back.

I flew up and just as the umbrella was about to spiral out of control I caught it and saved Manaphy and Horsea.

Me: There. You two okay?

Horsea: Yeah.

Nico: Poliwag is still flying

Poliwag floated to us and landed.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah it was.

A Durant came.

Me: Whoa a Durant.

Nico: Awesome.

Durant: (In a girls voice) That was awesome work Poliwag.

Poliwag: Wow! Bethany Riffins!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had brown eyes and blue brown clothes.

Bethany Riffins: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Poliwag.

Poromon: (pouts) What about me?!

Bethany Riffins: Oh bring it in Poromon.

She hugged both Poliwag and Poromon.

Nico: Aww.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bethany Riffins: When me and Nico found a beautiful hidden butterfly garden in a hidden oasis in the forests here. It was over there.

She showed the forest that was untouched.

Me: We'll have to see it for ourselves.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico and Bethany hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Bethany Riffins: Me too Nico. Me too.

Slug: Me Slug can't fly. Him Swoop can fly.

Me: Well that's okay.

Qin: Yeah but we still had fun.

Lola: We sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Tso Lan: Nira, if Ferris Boyle returns, you can let him have it.

Nira: With pleasure.

We went back to the estate and got ready for our mission.

Me: I wonder what our mission is?

Qin: We'll find out soon.

The previous group came.

Bizarro: Can me, Scorpion, Tchang Zu, Batroc, Knightbrace, Mercurymon, Absorbing Man, Kite Man, Trap Jaw, and Multiplex not go with you guys?

Nico: No you all can't go with us.

Me: (In my head) Opposite talk really confuses me.

Eli: Translation: Yes you can come with.

Scorpion: Awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Konan: Nico, which Gene Slammers do You Think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hydreigon and Volcarona.

Qin: Ooh! That will be cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: our old enemy, The Drej, along with the evil Drej Queen Susquehanna, have returned from the dead, and they want revenge on us. When we saw it, we all knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got a huge emergency, Nico, and this also concerns all of us. I just had a vision, and I saw who it is that we're going to confront today: our old enemy, The Drej, along with the evil Drej Queen Susquehanna, have returned from the dead, and they want revenge on us.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Those malevolent human-despising energy aliens are back?! They just don't know when to quit, do they?!

Nico: Clearly not, J.D. Well, this time, we're going to destroy them once and for all!

Lincoln: They're in for one nasty surprise: we're not the same as we were back when we first faced them.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative. And we've stocked the Valorous Phoenix with anti-energy weapons.

Nico: Awesome, now, let's get ready to take off.

Me: Now there is many of us.

Camie: What do the Drej look like?

Me: They are energy aliens.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Justina Nolan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Justina Nolan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Jenna: While you and I deal with Justina Nolan and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Kylie Carter will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Drej Queen Susquehanna and the entire Drej race once and for all!

Lincoln: We destroyed The Drej long ago, but now, this time, we'll see to it that both Drej Queen Susquehanna and the rest of The Drej are destroyed once and for all, and once we get done with destroying those human-hating energy aliens, you're next, Justina Nolan.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Jenna: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Justina Nolan, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds right after we destroy Drej Queen Susquehanna and the entire Drej race.

Nico: First we'll watch the movie Titan A.E. and then we'll head out. I want you to see what that movie is like.

Me: You guys are going to love it.

Xenia: Yeah!

Tchang Zu: I'll power on the TV

Me: Okay.

Nico brought the popcorn.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In 3028, a groundbreaking scientific project known as "The Titan Project" incurs the wrath of the Drej, a hostile race of aliens with bodies of pure energy, who fear that it will allow humans to challenge them. Determined to wipe out humanity, the Drej destroy Earth in a massive attack, forcing the surviving humans to evacuate and flee into space. During the evacuation of Earth, Professor Sam Tucker-head researcher on the Titan Project-leaves his young son Cale in the care of his alien friend Tek as he flees Earth in the spaceship Titan. Before he leaves, he gives Cale a gold ring, promising him that there will be hope for humanity as long as he wears it.

Fifteen years later, following his father's death, with humanity on the verge of extinction following the destruction of their planet, a jaded and cynical Cale works in the salvage yard of space station Tau 14. Ex-military officer Joseph Korso, a former friend and confidant of Cale's father, tracks Cale down and reveals that the location of the Titan is encoded in his ring, allowing him to find the long-missing ship by following a holographic map in the palm of his hand. Korso invites Cale to join the crew of his spaceship Valkyrie as they seek the Titan. Accepting Korso's offer, Cale befriends Korso's pilot Akima Kunimoto and his three alien crew members: first mate Preed, weapons officer Stith, and scientist Gune.

After Cale and Korso escape Tau 14 with the Drej in pursuit, Cale's map leads the crew of the Valkyrie to the planet Sesharrim, where the alien Gaoul help them interpret the map, revealing that the Titan is hidden in the Andali Nebula. On Sesharrim, Drej fighters abduct Cale and Akima and copy the map. Akima is rescued by the crew after being jettisoned by the Drej Queen, while Cale escapes the Drej mothership in a stolen fighter and makes his way back to the Valkyrie. The map changes to reveal the Titan's hiding place within the Andali Nebula: the ice rings of Tigrin, a labyrinthine asteroid field.

While resupplying at human space station New Bangkok, Cale and Akima discover that Korso and Preed are planning to sell the Titan's location to the Drej. Cale and Akima manage to escape the Valkyrie, but are left stranded on New Bangkok when Korso and the remaining crew leave for the Titan. Determined to beat Korso to the Titan, they fix up a dilapidated spaceship with help from the station's inhabitants.

Cale and Akima navigate the ice rings of Tigrin and dock with the Titan before the Valkyrie arrives. They discover DNA of animals onboard and a pre-recorded holographic message left by Cale's father explaining that the ship was designed to create planets, but the ship's power cells were drained in the escape from Earth, and lack the energy necessary to create a planet. After Korso and Preed arrive, Preed reveals that he has betrayed Korso and made his own deal with the Drej. Korso kills Preed by snapping his neck, and Korso seemingly falls to his death in a fight with Cale.

As the Drej attack the Titan, Cale and Akima fight them off with the help of Stith and Gune. During the battle, Cale realizes that he may be able to recharge the Titan by converting its systems to use the Drej's bodies of pure energy, but a circuit breaker stalls before he can complete the process. Korso, who survived his fall, has a change of heart after overhearing Cale's plan and sacrifices his life to repair the circuit breaker, while Cale triggers the Titan's systems, killing the Drej as the Titan absorbs their mothership.

Cale and Akima embrace in the rain on the newly created human homeworld, and ships filled with human colonists arrive to start a new life.

---

We were in awe and more and we were amazed. When it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That is always an awesome movie!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Eli: Too bad that movie didn't do well in the box office.

Me: Yeah.

Varie: That movie is awesome though.

Dusk Wars Mandarin: It looks pretty good to me

Me: It sure was.

Ruby Salazar: Yeah!

Camie: What are the Drej entirely?

Me: Well they are malevolent energy based aliens.

I went over their history.

---

The Drej are a race of malevolent energy-based aliens and major antagonists in Don Bluth's 10th and final animated feature film Titan A.E.. They despise humanity due to an expermental discovery called "Project Titan", which alarmed them due to the power it would have allowed humanity to possess. Terrified that humanity would use their new power to "dethrone" them or otherwise threaten them as the most powerful species, the Drej declared war, and they intend to get rid of all humans from the universe, in order to be the only dominant species in the galaxy.

The prologue of this movie is set in the year 3028 AD, then flashes forward 15 years to the year 3043. The film focuses around a young man named Cale Tucker, and a special ship called the Titan. In 3028, Earth is destroyed by the Drej, a malicious race of aliens that are made of pure energy. The ship in which they travel is called the Alahenena, supposedly the Drej language term for planet killer. This ship positions itself over the North Pole of Earth and fires an energy beam at it, causing the planet to spin faster and faster, until centrifugal force overpowers gravity, thus causing Earth to fly apart at the seams.

Not much is known about the Drej, other than the fact that their social structure is much like that of bees, with a queen and several armies of drones. One thing to notice about the Drej is that the queen is the only one who has eyes; the rest are eyeless drones.

The Drej have two primary modes of transportation; the large mothership called the Alahenena supposedly the Drej language term for "planet killer", and swarm upon swarm of smaller ships called Stingers. The Stingers are very aggressive looking; a small central fuselage with a pair of sharp fins on the back and another pair on the sides, and a pair of long arms coming up at an angle from the sides, then leveling off, and coming back down at a slight angle inward toward each other. After Cale was taken prisoner aboard the Drej mothership, he managed to escape and steal a Stinger, which he then flew back to the starship Valkyrie. Captain Joe Korso and his crew did not know that our hero was aboard the Drej Stinger; Stith fired a few shots, which Cale manage to dodge by manipulating bolts of energy on the ship's seat. The starship Valkyrie picked up the stolen Stinger, and Mr. Tucker dropped out of the bottom of the ship.

The Drej are not much different from our species, yet they are made of bright blue pulsing energy. They're not corporeal entities, yet they have a physical form which appears to be both skeletial and humanoid. Their ships are also made of energy, a fact that young Mr. Tucker exploited. You won't need a dictionary to know that the Drej were victims of bad karma. Mr. Tucker reconfigured the Titan's systems to use that very energy from which are Drej are made; they and their ship and their queen were absorbed into the interior of the starship Titan, and as she awakened from her 15 years slumber, she unleashed that energy in three violent bursts. These bursts created three beams, each long enough to span a planetary radius. This created a gravity well, which caused all material around the Titan's position to coalesce into a hot clump of molten matter, thus giving new life to a planet upon which the human species could live.

## DREJ QUEEN SUSQUEHANA

Drej Queen Susquehana is the main antagonist of Don Bluth's 10th and final animated feature film Titan A.E..

She is the Drej Queen, the ultimate leader of an energy-based alien race known as the Drej, possibly with smaller-ranking Queens under her command.

She was voiced by Christopher Scarabosio, who also provided the vocal sound effects of the Behemoth in the 2004 film Hellboy.

What is little known about Susquehana is that she comes from a special matriarchal hierarchy of powerful Drej known as Drej Queens, and she rules over her people with an iron fist. In the year 3028 AD, she ordered her drones to destroy the planet Earth. Their attempt was successful, although several humans managed to escape into space. Many years have passed and Susquehana and her drones spotted humans at Tau 14. At the planet of the Gaol, she captures Cale Tucker and Akima Kunimoto and imprisons Cale and sends Akima off into space, but Cale manages to escape and meet up with the crew of the Valkyrie. When the crew of the Valkyrie discover the location of the Titan, Joseph Korso, the captain of the Valkyrie, and his first mate named Preed betray their comrades by exchanging the location of the Titan for cash from Susquehana. The Valkyrie's crew arrived at the Titan near an ice ring to destroy the Drej and create a new Earth. As the Titan activates, Susquehana and the rest of her Drej army were incinerated, as their bodies were made of energy. However, other Drej and Drej Queens could still be out there that were not part of her army.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: I remember facing the Drej. They were brutal.

Camie: That is terrible!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Camie: But the way they act is very similar to the insects of Earth.

Me: Very much like it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Either way we're not going to let them get away with it.

Sailor Drej: My people are going to pay for their crimes. Especially the queen!

Nico: Lets head to the ship and meet up with Cale and Akima.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we boarded The Valorous Phoenix and we headed off to destroy Drej Queen Susquehanna and the entire Drej race and make them pay for their crimes, and after we get done with them, Jenna and Lincoln are going to destroy Justina Nolan of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

We traveled through a portal to the year 3044 AD.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix arrived in the year 3044 A.D.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7914.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to meet up with Cale and Akima and help them save humanity with the power of an awesome planet creating ship called the Titan and destroy he malevolent Energy Alien race called the Drej.

Knightbrace: Here we are!

Nico: The year 3044 A.D.

Me: That's 1,021 years into the future.

Fry: Wow that is awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: But this is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: According to the Space Scanners, Cale and Akima are on the planet Sesharrim.

Lisa Loud: Which is 200 light years from our current position.

Shego: Let's get a move on then.

Luan: Why would we do that? We were moving all day! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Most of us laughed while the Loud Kids sighed.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah! But lets get going.

We engaged the warp engines and we were off to planet Sesharrim.

Kite Man: Should I fly to look for them?

Lisa Loud: Actually that's not necessary. We're here.

We arrived at the planet Sesharrim.

We saw that we were at a red planet that looked so much like Mars.

Me: There it is.

Nico: Wow.

---

Sesharrim is a planet in the Titan A.E. universe. It is part of the Spiral Arm. It is also the fourth planet in its star system. Its name comes from the Gaoul language, "sesh" meaning "home" and "arrim" meaning "world", so its names literally means "home world", as it is the homeworld of the Gaoul.

Sesharrim is a distant world in the Spiral Arm, not known about or visited by many travellers.

The planet Sesharrim is a ruddy-red color, covered mostly in oceans of red liquid, much like what Earth's oceans would have looked like several times in the Proterozoic eon. It has a thin atmosphere, which is breathable to humans and the native Gaoul.

Sesharrim's surface is mostly rocky, comprised mainly of islands made of black rock. Some of the islands contain ruined monuments, possibly former cities of the Gaoul. It is hinted that the planet was once devastated by the Drej, but not to the point of total annihilation.

The planet also has two unnamed moons, one of which has a large piece missing either from a past Drej attack or from a collision with a larger celestial body eons ago. As a result, this moon was given the nickname "The Broken Moon" by Sam Tucker and used as part of the first clue to find the Titan.

Sesharrim is the home of the Gaoul, a bat-like species who allied with Sam Tucker during his development of the Titan, and his mission to hide it.

Sesharrim's oceans are also covered in "Hydrogen Trees", large globes that are prone to explode once breached.

Sesharrim was the place where Sam Tucker learned of the technologies that could be used to develop the Titan Project. During his stay, he developed a bond of trust with the Gaoul, and left them with a message to help guide Cale on the search for the Titan.

The crew of the Valkyrie visit Sesharrim during their hunt for the Titan, as it is a checkpoint on Sam's map. Cale is summoned by the Gaoul leader and shown to raise his hand toward the Broken Moon, which (when Cale's hand is aligned so that three stars are between his fingers underneath the moon) programs the map's compass to point to the Andali Nebula, the hiding place of the Titan.

---

Nico: Wow! So this is Sesharrim. It's amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Yeah. Those plants are amazing though.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Cale and Akima are up ahead.

We saw a city.

Nico: Magnify.

The screen zoomed in and we saw them in the city.

Me: There they are.

Nico: Wow it has been a while.

We flew over the city.

Cale saw our ship.

Cale: That is a big ship!

Akima: Who has a ship like that?

Korso: No idea.

Cale: Are they friendly?

The ship hatch opened and then we came out.

Me: Long time no see Cale and Akima.

Cale: J.D.! Guys!

Me: Long time no see guys.

Akima went and hugged me.

Nico shook hands with Cale.

Nico: Been a long time.

Trixie Lulamoon: The Great and Powerful Trixie is honored to meet you guys!

Korso: Wow! You guys have lots of new recruits.

Me: So much has changed to us over the last 4 years ever since we last saw each other.

Laney: We have one awesome story to tell you.

Cale: What happened?

Me: Well you guys might want to make yourselves comfortable because we have an amazing series of adventures to tell you all. Starting with what happened right after we helped you guys destroy the Drej the first time.

We went over what happened from chapters 827 to now and what we revealed was all amazing and awesome!

When we were done we were panting like you wouldn't believe.

Me: WHEW!

Maria gave us a lot of water.

Cale, Akima, Korso and everyone were SPEECHLESS!

Cale: Wow! That is incredible!

Akima: You guys have really come a long way since we saw you last!

Korso: Boy no kidding! That is amazing that you guys have become so powerful.

Stith: That is really amazing. We're really proud of you all.

Korso: And congratulations on becoming Leader, Nico. I always knew you were destined for great things.

Nico: I'm glad you think that.

Multiplex: Is Preed still causing trouble?

Cale: Well yeah. He is hiding it though.

Me: Well we're on to him. I know he is a traitor working for the Drej. But he is not worth killing.

Nico: We'll put him into the M.O.E.

Multiplex: Yeah he'll be a perfect recruit.

Strut: Sorry about your version of Earth. But I think I know a way to restore it.

Me: With the Titan.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Cale: That's right. We got to find it.

Me: And I know where it is. In the Andali Nebula.

Cale: Then we need to head there.

Me: The Drej will follow but we'll be ready for them.

Sailor Drej: My people will pay for it. Sorry I'm the Sailor Soldier for the Drej and my people will answer for what they did.

Me: Sounds shocking I know but we encountered lots of Sailor Soldiers from many planets.

Trap Jaw: She's not like her people.

Sailor Drej: I'm what you call the Black Sheep of The Family so to speak.

Cale: I see. That is interesting.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Either way we got to get you guys a new home. Shall we head out and find the Titan?

Cale: Lets do it.

Dusk: How about you guys call Preed over here too?

Cale: Okay.

They did so.

When he came we were glaring at him with stern looks and looks of reprimanding.

Me: Hello Preed. Been a long time.

Nico: You're looking good.

Me: We need to have a little talk.

Preed: You guys have grown a lot in numbers! Wow!

Me: So we have been told. Long story on that. But that's not why we need to talk to you.

Maria: We know you're who you're working for.

Me: The Drej. So you can drop the act.

Preed: (chuckles) Clever as always. You see, what you fail to realize is that Earth was never meant to be brought back. For the sake of humanity's survival a deal had to be made- (takes out gun)- with the Drej! Goodbye, Korso. It really was an honor working with you.

Preed fired at Korso but Absorbing Man, having just absorbed the metal of the ship, blocked the shot.

Absorbing Man: While you were monologuing, I absorbed the metal of the ship.

I fired an energy beam and blasted the blaster out of his hands and Eli caught it.

Eli: I could use this.

Eli holstered it.

Me: Preed we're going to give you an option. Back out of the deal you made with the Drej and join the Masters of Evil or attack us and we kill you. So what's it going to be?

Preed: Alright, you win.

Eret: Good. But why don't you go now so the Drej assume that we've killed you?

Preed ran and hid in the brig on the ship.

Me: The Brig works.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now lets go find the Titan.

Mercurymon: And kill any Drej that try to stop us.

Nico: Yep. Set course for the Andali Nebula. Standby battlestations.

Laney: Aye sir!

We went onto the ship and we were off to the Andali Nebula.

We arrived at the Andali Nebula.

Viceroy: There it is!

Me: Wow! The Andali Nebula.

Qin: Look at all those ice asteroids.

Laney: It's going to be like finding a needle in a haystack.

Varie: A nebula sized haystack.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets see.

We got to searching and then we saw a ball of ice that was there.

Nico: Switch on X-Ray viewer.

Lincoln did so and the viewer showed the Titan inside the ball of ice shield!

Me: That's it!

Qin: There it is!

Lola: The Titan!

Camie: Wow!

Me: Boy how are we going to get it out of there.

Xenia: We'll have to beam aboard the ship and get it ready.

Lola: I agree.

Batroc: Guys, we got Drej incoming!

We saw Drej Stingers incoming!

Nico: Red Alert! Battlestations!

The alarms sounded and we fired laser blasts and blasted the ships apart.

We went on board the Titan and it was a magnificent ship. It was incredible.

Me: Wow look at this.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Amazing!

Cale then put his ring on a switch and it turned on. Then a hologram of his father appeared.

Sam Tucker: [During his posthumous holographic message which Cale activated on the Titan] Cale.

Cale: Dad?

Sam Tucker: If this message has been activated, then I have died before finding you. I hope you can forgive me for breaking my promise to see you again. What I wouldn't give to see you now. I can't change the past, Cale, but I hope I can give you a future. This ship has the power to create a planet, to create a new home. Your ring would have activated the transformation sequence, but the Titan's power cells were drained in the escape. They are unable to fuel the transformation. It is up to you to restore their power. After that, the procedure is simple.

Me: Then we better do so.

We got the Titan on board the ship and hooked it up to it and restored it.

Me: Drej Mothership incoming!

We saw it!

Tayuya: Let's use our entrance on these dumbasses!

Nico: Lets do it!

We got ready and hooked the ship up to the Drej Mothership!

Drej Queen Susquehana: (IN DREJ LANGUAGE) Destroy the Titan and the humans.

Then the spirits of the humans and planets appeared and swirled around the queen and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Surprised to see us QUEENIE!

Susquehana: (In Drej Language) Team Loud Phoenix Storm! But there are more of you this time! WHY CAN'T YOU ALL JUST DIE!?

A Drej tried to shoot at me only for it to be stabbed by Scorpion's tail.

Scorpion: What can we say? We're all kinds of stubborn!

I used my lightsaber and deflected the Drej laser blasts back and blasted them.

Me: Nice try!

Susquehana: (In Drej Language) You humans are a wretched cancer and you all will be destroyed so that the only species better than you fools is the Drej!

Me: No way in hell are we going to let that happen! The Drej are the cancer here!

Sailor Drej: You are the real threat! Humans Aren't!

Then Dai Gui, General Schwarz, Zavok, Vypra, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, 10,000 Volt Ghost, and Hydrax appeared.

Nico: Dai Gui, General Schwarz, Zavok, Vypra, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, 10,000 Volt Ghost, and Hydrax.

Me: Strange seeing you all here on a ship made of pure energy.

Qin: Yeah.

Zavok: It sure feels amazing though.

Susquehana: (In Drej Language) YOU FOOLS! Don't just stand there and talk to these monsters! Destroy them!

Dai Gui: We don't take orders from you! We are here for our fun!

Me: That's right!

Dai Gui: You guys are gonna make sure to use the Titan this time.

Me: You bet we are!

General Schwarz: As for the Drej? They're going extinct!

Zavok: Except for Sailor Drej.

Me: That's right because she is a good friend and we love her.

Qin: Yeah!

Vypra: (to Nico) We heard you went to a chum cave.

Nico: We sure did.

Evil Seed: I hope you didn't vomit.

Me: He threw up all over me!

Evilseed: YUCK!

Nanonanoda Then came out.

Me: Nanonanoda. Back for another round I see.

Nanonanoda: I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Susquehana: (to Nanonanoda) I remember you and your Space Empire Zangyack. You had the audacity to destroy a quarter of our forces!

Nanonanoda: Because you attacked us first!

Me: We didn't know the Drej attacked you back then.

Nanonanoda: Long story on that.

Me: Wow.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - Nico's Rescue was A Treasure Hunt into a Cave of Chum!?

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of The Earth was first.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Nico's rescue was A Treasure Hunt into a Cave of Chum!? He vomited, didn't he?

Cornelia: He sure did. All over J.D.!

Genkai: Yes he sure did and it was gross.

Carlota Santiago: That was a really crazy treasure hunt there.

Nicole Hale: It sure was. But Lana got a sword that fires chum.

Juvia Lockser: It was awesome seeing that.

Android 18: It sure was amazing.

Applejack: It sure was a great treasure hunt though.

Apple Bloom: We all thought it was fun too.

Flashwing: Yeah it was fun.

Dai Gui: That was awesome you guys did that. Lets do it!

Cornelia and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Elemental Charmers and their rider cards and they got awesome dragons and weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun - Battling Another versions of Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, LouiePoisonSea, Evil Aero Man and Vulture

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) Nico, Hay Lin's team, Vulture's team, and the others did good battling Another versions of Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, and LouiePoisonSea. And Another Evil Aero Man and Another Vulture too.

Ink Rose: They sure did and it was really awesome and amazing seeing them battle with them.

Suno: That was so awesome and cool.

Yusuke Godai: It sure was.

Chomper: Yeah you got that right.

Jain: Everyone had fun on that.

Celestia: They sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did and the Cutie Mark Crusaders did as well.

Cozy Glow: They sure did.

Hex: That is for sure.

General Schwarz: Glad you all did. Lets do it!

Ink Rose and team used fusions for Hermos and the Dark World monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - Lincoln's rescue

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Great Lakes City. How was it?

Ace: It was awesome and they took down that repulsive unibrow brat Becky.

Pyra: Yeah what is wrong with that girl!? She has a major problem with the world.

Maggie Orbersson: She sure does.

Soup Faerie: She has a really nasty death wish.

Fyora: She sure does.

Siyana: Lincoln sent her to Charon and cursed her. If she doesn't change she will be turned into a solid gold statue forever.

Fluttershy: Yes she needs a massive attitude readjustment.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah she has problems.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Zavok: Wow! That is crazy! But that brat has problems. Lets do it!

Ace and team used fusions for Hermos and the Predaplant monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Meeting a gene-slammer of Whirlwind

---

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer of Whirlwind. What's her name?

Luan Loud: Her name is Zephyr Summer and she is a really awesome masker of wind and rainbows.

Tony Jones: Boy she sure is and she has an amazing story too.

Black Vulcan: It's a really awesome one too.

Dazzler: She really told Scoots off and it was funny.

Luz: We were laughing a lot at that.

Lightning Lass: We sure were.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Zephyr, what's the story on how you told off your jealous driven envious older sister, Miranda, and how you and Lincoln told off that old goat, Scoots?

Zephyr Summer: Oh, that's one I'd never forget to this day.

Zephyr Summer pulled up the video as it played on the big screen, and we saw Zephyr Summer and Lincoln standing against Miranda Summer and Scoots, who were really really angry and they were out for blood.

Past Zephyr Summer: I always knew you were nothing but a jealous-crazed, envious, evil, awful bully and heartless monster. We never got along at all even when we were growing up, and you tried so much to break me, but you failed, but after finding out you threatened to kill me and you also teamed up with Scoots in your attempted murder plot, you crossed it, and you've been asking for it for a very long time. You're a dumbbell bimbo with a brain the size of an amoeba and an IQ of a peanut, you're a psychotic envy-driven jealous moron with no respect and love for your own little sister at all, and you have the fashion sense of a bum!

We literally busted out laughing hysterically when she said Miranda had the IQ of a peanut!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) THAT INSULT STILL CRACKS ME UP TO THIS DAY!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) IQ OF A PEANUT?! OH MAN, THAT WAS A GOOD ONE!

Zephyr Summer: But, we were just getting started.

Then, in the video, we saw Zephyr and Lincoln turn to Scoots, and they weren't going to let her get out of this one.

Past Zephyr Summer and Lincoln: And as for you, you're a heartless twisted troublemaking old shrew who has no love or respect for anyone except for herself and enjoys heckling people and ruining their lives for your own sick amusement.

Eli: Amen to that!

We saw that set both Miranda and Scoots off, but before they could get after Lincoln and Zephyr and kill them for telling them off, he and Zephyr used Whirlwind's Rainbow of Dooms and they exploded with it hit them and those two went flying off in different directions. Then, Zephyr and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Damn, your sister really is nothing but bad news, and for her to team up with that old goat, she crossed it big time. So, what happened to Miranda and Scoots after you guys sent them flying?

Lincoln: Oh right, I forgot about that, Miranda was sent flying to the police station where she was eventually sent to prison after Zephyr sent evidence of her many crimes against her and everyone around her including many counts of vandalism, kidnapping, assault, and extortion, and as a result, Miranda was convicted and she was expelled from school and thrown in Juvie.

Varie: And Scoots was sent flying right back to Sunset Canyon, and when I saw her yet again, I called the authorities and Scoots was tied up in a straitjacket and sent right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

FLASHBACK ENDS

VYPRA AND THE GROUP WERE LAUGHING HARD AT WHAT SHE SAID TO SCOOTS!

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

May Kanker: (LAUGHS) It sure is!

Vypra: That was really funny how she told off Scoots like that.

Pinkie Pie: That was the best insult EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was a really good insult though.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: That sure was funny too.

Vypra: It sure was. Lets do it!

Luan and team used fusions for Hermos and the Lightsworn monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and light blasts and smashed them down.

---

## Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - Matau's 3rd Mission and battling Another Beagle Babes, Rocky & Mugsy, Penguin, Superfriends Grodd, Superfriends Scarecrow and Mr. Freeze

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) Today was Matau's 3rd Mission. And he battled Another Beagle Babes, Rocky & Mugsy, Penguin, Superfriends Grodd, Superfriends Scarecrow and Mr. Freeze.

Mallow: Boy they sure did and you wouldn't believe what happened. It was really awesome.

Panty: Shit it sure was!

Stocking: No kidding there! That was a fuck fest of fun.

Moss Man: They found a mermaid possessed by a demon and also they found out that the Another Superfriends Scarecrow was really Scarecrow himself. The one that poisoned Lori with his fear gas. They gave him the Black Gates. And the Another Mr. Freeze was really Nora's twin sister Nira. That was crazy!

Number 87: Queen of the Night: Yeah it sure was!

Chirubimé: Yeah it sure was. She thought Victor Fries killed Nora but it was all a lie from Swartz.

Mariña: Yeah that was crazy! But they saved her from revenge.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and that was amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: We all were amazed that happened.

Spyro: Yeah we sure were.

Evilseed: Glad you guys had an awesome time and I'm glad Scarecrow is gone. Lets do it!

Mallow and team used fusions for Hermos and the Flower Princess cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - The Mascots trying to fly with an Umbrella

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) Manaphy and Horsea were trying to fly with an Umbrella. Poliwag was using his tail as a propellor to try and fly.

Zoe: (LAUGHS) That was so cute and awesome seeing that.

Honia: Yeah it was really awesome.

Lola Namiko: We all got a good laugh out of seeing that.

Element Magician: We all thought that was so cute and adorable.

Element Valkyrie: I agree there and it was awesome.

Guardian Eatos: It sure was adorable and cute.

D'Arcmon: Poromon was floating like a little helicopter.

Kazemon: Yeah so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: And the mascots all had an awesome time.

Scootaloo: They sure did and it was amazing.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Mirror Master: That is awesome and funny. Lets do it!

Zoe and team used fusions for Critias and Wall of Air and their rider cards and got awesome dragons of wind and new weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa - The Drej destroyed Earth because they were a threat!

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) The Drej destroyed Earth because they were a threat!? And now, they'll pay for it!

Vinyl Scratch: That's right and the Drej will rue the day they messed with us and it won't be pretty.

Rui: I agree there and it will hurt really bad.

Sirenmon: I agree too and it won't be pretty and pleasant.

Andrina: That is for sure!

Athena: I agree there too.

Melody: Same here.

Rarity: Indeed there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right.

Gill Grunt: Indeed there.

Metal Sonic: I agree too. Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch and team used fusions for Hermos and the Melodious Diva cards and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer- Cole and Akima are the Keys to bringing Earth back

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) Cole and Akima are the Keys to bringing Earth back. And we'll help them.

Style Queen: They sure are and we'll help them all throughout the whole adventure.

Yelan: We sure will.

Jordan Ramsey: You got that right.

Red Sonja: It will be really awesome too.

Phantom Lady: I agree too.

Lucy (Elfen Lied): I agree myself too.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree too and this is all awesome so far too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is.

Sunburn: I agree myself too.

Marionette Shadow: I do too. Lets do it!

Style Queen and team used fusions for Hermos and the Volcanic Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - The Drej want to destroy all of us

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) (Electrified Voice) The Drej want to destroy all of us. You've known about them too before meeting J.D.

and the others, right?

Ax: Yes I have and they are a cancer to all human species in the entire universe. They want to destroy all humans and take over as the supreme beings.

Cia: That is massive intergalactic bigotry on a grand scale.

Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire and Volcanic Rocket agreed.

Fire Princess: What they are doing is absolutely horrible and pure evil!

Princess Luna: Yeah that is horrible and more.

Moondust: The Drej are monsters of pure evil and darkness.

Snowdrop: That is for sure and they must be destroyed.

Gari: Big time and they will pay.

Blackout: Big time and it will hurt.

10,000 Volt Ghost: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ax and team used fusions for Hermos and the fire monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and they fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed them all down.

---

Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast- The Titan is a powerful ship capable of making a new planet

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) The Titan is a powerful ship capable of making a new planet. It needs to be protected.

Ino: And it will and we're not going to let the Drej destroy it.

Natsume: That is for sure. That ship is vital to the survival of the human race.

Hunter Bradley: We're not going to let the Drej destroy it too.

Lillyvoir: No way are we going to let that happen.

Bugsy: Yeah no kidding.

Lofty Thaddeus Worthington: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure is.

King Solar: I agree there and the Drej will pay for their crimes.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there myself.

Amber Morning: Same with me.

Spotlight: That's for sure.

Hydrax: No kidding. Lets do it!

Ino and team used fusions for Hermos and the Rose monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Jessica Herleins VS Nanonanoda

---

Nanonanoda was next.

Nanonanoda: Boy I can't remember the last time we fought like this.

Jessica Herleins: Me neither. It has been a while though.

Nanonanoda: I know. Strange we're fighting on the ship that attacked my kind long ago.

Jessica Herleins: It sure is and I had no idea that the Drej attacked you guys.

Nanonanoda: It's something I don't like talking about. But yeah no one ever asked about it.

Jessica Herleins: Boy the Drej sure have caused a lot of problems not just for us but for many creatures all over the universe!

Nanonanoda: That is an absolute understatement. Lets do it!

Jessica fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Nanonanoda

---

Nanonanoda was next for his Power Rangers battle.

Nanonanoba: Boy this will be awesome.

Me: It sure will. But we had no idea that the Drej attacked you guys before.

Nanonanoda: No one ever asked about it. But yeah it's a dark secret that the Space Empire Zangyack have been harboring for a long time.

Varie: That is crazy. But that was impressive that you guys wiped out most of their forces.

Camie: That was really well done.

Celica: An awesome feat on its own.

Cassidy: I'll say.

Nanonanoda: I know. It took a lot of effort but it did a lot of damage to the Drej too.

Adagio Dazzle: No kidding. The Drej are dangerous monsters.

Aria Blaze: But they will soon be gone.

Sonata Dusk: That is for sure.

Nanonanoda: Not a bad job if I do say so myself though. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Drej, they're a massive collection of greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and large colored dragon heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the four dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase, and these greatswords also have the ability to absorb energy, and they're also going to merge with the teams' massive greatswords holstered on their backs.

I teleported back with them.

Super Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super and were ready!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too and were ready!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Super Megaforce Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon And they used their keys and charged it up and locked it on target.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Nanonanoda you have failed this ship.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: This is for Planet Earth!

Nico: You destroyed our home planet!

Cale: Now we're going to destroy you for good!

Orion: You monsters destroyed this Earth, just like my planet was destroyed!

Tsukasa: You won't destroy anything ever again!

Me: You guys are dead!

Kamen Ride: In Space Red!

Kamen Ride: In Space Blue!

Kamen Ride: In Space Black!

Kamen Ride: In Space Yellow!

Kamen Ride: In Space Pink!

Kamen Ride: In Space Silver!

Tsukasa turned into In Space Red and Daiki summoned clones of the In Space Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the In Space Rangers!

Nico: No one destroys our planet and gets away with it!

Eli: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over the place!

Qwun blasted her all over.

Fry, Slug, Leela and Rampage used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fry and Leela's powers, Rampage's Thermo Sword and Slug's Laser Rifle 100-fold.

Fry and Slug: LASERS OF 3000!

Leela and Rampage: 3000 THERMO SWORDS SLASHER!

Sting of the Scorpion and Scorpion: STINGING SCORPION FURY BLAST!

Lightning of the Rainbow and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING RAINBOW BLAST!

Leaping America Power and Batroc: LEAPING AMERICA BLAST!

Wolf Fury of the Mystics and Knightbrace: WOLF FURY MYSTIC BLAST!

Metal of Mercury and Mercurymon: MERCURY METAL BLAST!

Topsy Turvy Power and Bizarro: TOPSY TURVY POWER BLAST!

Ladybugs of Fury Power and Absorbing Man: LADYBUGS OF FURY BLAST!

Amazons of Power and Kite Man: AMAZON POWER BLAST!

Eternia Fury Masters and Trap Jaw: ETERNIA FURY BLAST!

Clones of Biomechanics and Multiplex: CLONES OF BIOMECHANICS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Sailor Drej, Nico, Eli, Me, Lola, Lana, Cale and Akima: EARTH JUSTICE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PLANET ELEMENT STYLE: EARTH!

Sailor Venus: PLANET LIGHT STYLE: VENUS!

Yuna: PLANET WATER STYLE: MERCURY!

Jessica Shannon: PLANET FIRE STYLE: MARS!

Sailor Jupiter: PLANET LIGHTNING STYLE: JUPITER!

Sailor Saturn: PLANET ICE STYLE: SATURN!

Sailor Uranus: PLANET EARTH STYLE: URANUS!

Sailor Neptune: PLANET WATER STYLE: NEPTUNE!

Sailor Galaxia: PLANET FIRE STYLE: PLUTO!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said planets.

Lincoln and his harem: PLANET FINAL SMASH: SOLAR SYSTEM

BLASTER!

They fired an anti-energy solar system blast and the blasts all hit the Drej all over.

Suddenly, the gems and Elements of Harmony embedded in Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing along with the colored gems embedded in our massive greatswords and then, our massive greatswords fired tendrils which pierced Drej Queen Susquehanna and the Drej and we began absorbing the energy aliens, and our auras flared up and we were getting stronger and stronger. Then, as soon as we were done absorbing Drej Queen Susquehanna and the Drej, Lincoln banished them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: That was for destroying the Earth and killing every last human there, you monsters!

Nico: Their cruelty and hatred for humanity can never be forgiven, and we made sure they paid for all their crimes. Awesome job, gang, we're rid of both Queen Susquehanna and the Drej once and for all.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Justina Nolan.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Justina Nolan?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Justina Nolan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Justina Nolan: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE

THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Jenna: This'll make sure the message is clear: we're putting an end to them once and for all.

Suddenly, Jenna's eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with stars, lights, and phoenixes, and as she approached Justina Nolan, she left red and white energy, stars, lights, and phoenixes with every step.

Jenna: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Justina Nolan, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Jenna was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with stars, suns, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Justina Nolan: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Jenna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Jenna grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and white highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon orange eyes and a red and white energy aura with stars, lights, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with white gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her white dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Jenna has on her white sleeveless shirt V shape line, red skirt, red socks, white sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with red gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lights, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lights and stars. Suddenly, Jenna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with red and white tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with white tips and red markings, Jenna has on her Ring of the Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Jenna's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and white energy, stars, lights, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Jenna's Eternal Cosmic Storm Athlete Cheerleader Solar Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Storm Athlete Cheerleader Solar Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and white etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large red dragon head with a white gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Jenna has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Jenna, Tough and Talented Athlete, Leader of The Gotham Royal York Cheerleaders, Friend of Lynn Loud, Paula Price, and Margo Roberts, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Justina Nolan of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ジェナ、タフで才能のあるアスリート、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・チアリーダーズのリーダー、リン・ラウド、ポーラ・プライス、マーゴ・ロバーツの友人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、リンカーンの敵の残り、愛する未来のリンカーンの妻大声で、リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団のジャスティナ・ノーランの破壊者、極度に邪悪で、混乱した、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり、殺害者であり、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生であり、光、星、およびフェニックスのマスター

Jenna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR CHEERLEADER ATHLETE LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR CHEERLEADER ATHLETE LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR CHEERLEADER ATHLETE LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Jenna's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Justina Nolan saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Jenna, but Jenna fired a barrage of red and white energy blasts with stars, lights, dragons, and phoenixes at Justina Nolan and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Jenna again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Justina Nolan by firing light beams which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: Whoa!

Lynn: Whoa is right, Jenna's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Justina Nolan by using Spotlight's light beams and sent her flying into a tree.

Lincoln: I had absolutely no idea Jenna can also use Spotlight's techniques, that was so awesome! And Justina Nolan has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Jenna: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Athlete Cheerleader Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Athlete Cheerleader Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Jenna.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Justina Nolan. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Jenna and Lincoln went after Justina Nolan who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Justina Nolan and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Jenna attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Justina Nolan got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Jenna, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Justina Nolan's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Justina Nolan by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Jenna fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lights, heavenly auras, gold halo rings, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Justina Nolan, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Justina Nolan's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Justina Nolan: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Justina Nolan. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Justina Nolan's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Justina Nolan: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Jenna and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Jenna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Justina Nolan. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER!

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Gabrielle Reeve, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Jenna: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got eight more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Justina Nolan, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Jenna.

Suddenly, Jenna wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Jenna's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of

Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Jenna absorbed the lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of solar cheerleader justice. Lincoln, Jenna, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Justina Nolan, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Gabrielle Reeve, which means you and I are up next, Beatrix.

Beatrix Yates: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Hmm, ooh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Mars.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) That's awesome, and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Mars: Selina Almenara, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and immortality. But, here's the really really surprising part: Selina Almenara's known as an Pyrosapien, an alien from the planet Pyros, a fiery planet in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: I've heard of them, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have red hair, red eyes, and red angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have red sclera and they have red flame tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a red flame two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: And Lincoln has a Pyrosapien as one of his many Guardian Angels?! Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Shanan: They do have a powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Selina, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them and leaves a burn mark on their backs warning them if they step out of line, they will be burned.

Nicole: Now, that's brutal.

Mirror Master: There. Now, the Titan can be activated.

Metal Sonic: And now, you guys can use it to bring your Earth back.

Korso: Hey, we really owe you guys again.

Marionette Shadow: Don't mention it.

Me: It was our pleasure.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Cale) You have no idea how to use it, do you?

Cale: I was hoping you had did.

Hydrax: We'll show you.

Me: Gladly. Here we go.

We activated it and then 3 powerful beams of energy blasted out of the Titan and then the nebula swirled around. We flew out and then we saw a planet form right in front of our very eyes! It was amazing! WE SAW A NEW EARTH BORN! IT FORMED OCEANS, CONTINENTS, LANDSCAPES AND MORE IN MINUTES!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: INCREDIBLE!

Lola: WOW!

The new Earth was filled with new life and it was full of beautiful lands.

Camie: Wow! This is incredible!

Nico: Boy it sure is! Sam Tucker you are an absolute genius and a treasure of Earth.

Lana: I'll say!

Lily: Wow!

Nico: We did it guys! The Human Race has been saved and we gave them a new home.

Lola: We sure did.

Eli: This was awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic adventure for us! And it was awesome helping Cale and friends.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

We later went back home and set up a portal to Earth 2.0 and set up monitors in case aliens like the Drej came back. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END.

---

Another awesome fanfiction done!

Titan A.E. is still one of my favorite movies!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa and Talia as well as Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Kasumi Clone, Stone Head, Stone Head, Evil Persephone and Phantom Puppet Master and we're going to Peach Creek and we're going to find the entire place destroyed by the Kanker Sisters and this time there well be no mercy from us on those 3 monsters. Also we're going to battle Another Cyber Cat and Another Puppetmon. Also we're going to meet a Volcarona gene-slammer named Sakura Sakurajima and she is a volcanologist and an amazing master of fire.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Beatrix Yates and Lincoln VS. Gabrielle Reeve

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Orchid City, and we're also in for a huge surprise: Rayman's going to propose to Juniper Lee and this proposal will be right in front of her parents, friends, and family, and after the proposal is made, we're also going to hunt down another old enemy of mine: his name is Corbin Sullivan, he's a bloodthirsty thug who enjoyed causing so much pain and suffering to everyone around him, and he's also a very dangerous criminal who caused terror to all of Colorado, that was until I stopped him and had him sent to prison seven years ago before I moved to Michigan. But, now years later, Corbin Sullivan's broken out of prison and he wants revenge on me, and it was due to The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters' leader, Brianna Greyson, she was the one who broke him out, and she's already falling into madness after seeing the deaths of some of her gang. And we're going to meet first Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Selina Almenara, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mars, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and immortality. But, here's the really really surprising part: Selina Almenara's known as an Pyrosapien, an alien from the fiery planet Pyros in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have red hair, red eyes, and red angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have red sclera and they have red flame tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a red flame two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive. Pyrosapiens have a powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Selina, the one who fit that role was Lincoln, and she and Lincoln have also more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready for it, and she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them and leaves a burn mark on their backs warning them if they step out of line, they will be burned.

Get ready for a really funny adventure as we meet Rex and and his friends and we're going to battle Professor Screweyes and stop him from putting the dinosaurs into his circus.

See you all next time

# DINOSAURS ARE BACK AND FUN

This chapter is Based on the movie We're Back! A Dinosaur Story!

---

Walking down the streets of Atlanta, Georgia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa and Talia as well as Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Kasumi Clone, Stone Head, Stone Head, Evil Persephone and Phantom Puppet Master and we're going to Peach Creek.

Me: We haven't been to Peach Creek in a while.

Xenia: It has been a while.

Camie: It sure has been a while since we were there.

Nico: Boy no kidding there.

Lola: I wonder how things have been.

Himiko: We'll find out soon.

Tsuyu: I hope the Kankers aren't causing problems?

Qin: If they are we're going to know it.

Nico: Yae I want to thank you and Puppetmon and your teams for coming with us.

Yae: It's no problem Nico. This is going to be fun.

Nico: Hanon, what do you like to do in your free time?

Hanon: I like reading stories to sick kids in the Hospital.

Me: That's very charitable.

Qin: It sure is. They love good stories.

Nico: What kind of stories do you ready to them?

Hanon: Stories about many of our adventures. Also some great fairy tales.

Qin: They would love that.

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: I think Poliwag did that before.

Me: Yes he did.

Qin: That's awesome though.

Nico: It sure is.

Laney: We're glad you found a great job to do.

Camie: Yeah.

Hanon: Thanks guys. It's from the good of my heart.

Me: Aww.

Laney: Yesterday's mission was really awesome!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: It was good seeing Cale again.

Qin: It sure was. And he was amazed seeing how far we came.

Varie: Not only did our strength in power grew but our team grew in numbers a lot.

Lola: It sure did.

Fluttershy: That was a really amazing and fun mission though.

Lana: I'll say! That is awesome!

Nico: That might not have been our Earth. But it's still Earth.

Me: We just made Earth better than ever.

Lola: We sure did. But it was amazing seeing the Titan make an awesome planet to call home.

Nico: That was really awesome!

Varie: Now we have an awesome ship to make another Earth.

Eli: We sure do and it was awesome.

Luan: That was amazing to see it in action like that.

Nico: We killed the Drej too

Me: We sure did. Ultimate payback for destroying Earth.

Lola: That is for sure.

Varie: The Drej were monsters! Also we did not expect the Drej to have attacked the worlds of the Space Empire Zangyack.

Maria: That was a tremendous surprise. The Drej have been nothing but a terrible cancer to many creatures all over the universe.

Lola: Yeah they are pure evil.

Camie: They sure were.

Leeli: But the Drej got what they deserved.

Girl Jordan: Thank goodness.

We arrived in Peach Creek and we saw that the entire neighborhood was COMPLETELY LEVELED! ALL THE HOUSES WERE COMPLETELY DESTROYED! EVERYTHING WAS RIPPED APART AND COMPLETELY TORN ASUNDER! Everything was also on fire!

WE GASPED!

Me: My god!

Lola: What happened here!?

Nico: Looks like a nuke blasted this place!

Camie: Oh man! This is horrible!

Luan: The Kankers! They did this!

Me: Better search for survivors! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(ThE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I howled! I was ready!

Puppetmon: But Marie and May are with us now.

Me: These are dark versions of them. Evil ones.

Eli: He's right. I sense it. These ones are evil to the core.

Lola: We got to find them and destroy them.

Miku Yuuki: We can't let them get away with this.

Saya Takagi: That is for sure and it will only end in death for them.

Me: Lets not forget that these are the very same monster girls that destroyed all of Atlanta back in 2014.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Maybe we should fix the place up too.

Me: Good idea. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I fixed the place up and it was good as new.

Me: There.

Lola: Awesome!

Varie: We better find the Evil Kankers before they cause anymore damage.

Camie: I was just about to say the same thing.

Lily: Yeah those girls are jerks!

Nico: Where are they right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense them 100 meters to the east.

We saw that it was down the lane. Oh boy.

I pulled out a megaphone.

Me: Watch this. (YELLING THROUGH IT) HEY KANKERS! YO MAMA IS SO FUCKING STUPID, THEY HAD TO BURN DOWN THE SCHOOL TO GET HER OUT OF SECOND GRADE!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: CRUEL!

THEN YELLING WAS HEARD!

Puppetmon: Let's settle this here and now!

Me: YEAH!

Then the Evil Kankers came and they were MASSIVELY PISSED!

Nico: Oh boy.

Lola: Here they come.

Qin: Oh boy.

Evil Lee: WHAT DID YOU SAY ABOUT OUR MOM!?

Me: You heard me!

Xenia; You're going to pay for destroying Peach Creek!?

Nico: Yeah!

Puppetmon: (Echoing) Puppet Pummel!

He smashed the ground with his hammer and blasted the Kankers with a wave of fire and burned them!

Puppetmon: Take that!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted them and electrocuted them.

Camie fired waves of energy and stars and blasted them.

Lola: And this!

She fired blasts of fire and burned them!

Lana then fired waves of ice and froze the three of them in ice!

Me: Time for these cookies to crumble!

Smashed used my gravity and sent them high into the sky and then dropped them and then smashed them into a million pieces!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Eli: That's it for them.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And just in time too. I sense that we have Another Butterfingor, Another Twinkier, Another Ghost Pepper Bop Tarts are Another Ribwich, Another Cyber Cat. And Another Puppetmon.

Qin: Whoa! Wair what!?

Eli: The first four are Anthropomorphic Butterfinger Bars, Twinkies, Ghost Pepper Poptarts and Ribwiches.

All of us: (SLURPS) MMM MMMM!

Nico: Let's call their archenemies in.

Camie: We don't know who their archenemies are.

Me: Actually we do. Their archenemies are some of the gene-slammers for the Ultra Beast Pokemon. They have Gabrielle Valentino, Noella Florrence, Gabby Emilio, Ayana Alamosa and Wendy Munroe.

Nico: Ooh! Guzzlord, Celesteele, Pheromosa, Stakataka and Buzzwole.

Me: Bingo.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Maria called them in.

Gabrielle Valentino: We're here guys!

Gabby Emilio: This will be fun and cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw them.

We saw Another Butterfingor, Another Twinkier, Another Ghost Pepper Bop Tarts are Another Ribwich, Another Cyber Cat. And Another Puppetmon!

Me: WHOA! All 7 of them at the same time!

Lola: GEEZ!

Nico: This is gonna be rough!

Qin: Yep.

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Can we get the names of the first 5 first?

Another Butterfingor: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows us.

They reverted back and were girls with blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and blue gems in the middle of their foreheads.

Me: (GASP) The Sapphire Sisters!

Sarah Sapphire: That's right! Sarah Sapphire.

Sina Sapphire: Sina Sapphire.

Sophie Sapphire: Sophie Sapphire.

Seline Sapphire: Seline Sapphire.

Sally Sapphire: And Sally Sapphire.

Nico: Wow! You're all gene-slammers for Sapphire of the Crystal Gems.

Sarah Sapphire: That's right.

Qin: Wow! We already met the Ruby Sisters and now you girls.

Lola: That is awesome.

Gabby Emilio: Girl Jordan, please separate them. We plan for a delicious finisher.

Nico: Just be sure to spit out the Wonder Ride Books.

Gabby Emilio: Okay.

Girl Jordan: Lets do it!

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The 5 Girls glowed and the 4 Another Food Villains were separated and Another Poly & Ester were separated to.

Gabby Emilio: This will be awesome!

Gabrielle Valentino: I'm ready for this!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Poly & Esther down and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Ghost Pepper Bop Tarts fired Ghost Pepper Pop Tarts and the girls ducked and they went into my mouth. I chewed them up and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

I then was enveloped in a powerful explosively hot fire aura. Then the girls ate the Another Food Villains and thennn.

MUFFLED EXPLOSIONS!

They exploded in their mouths! They coughed up smoke and spit out the Wonder Ride Books!

They were coughing and gagging!

I picked up the books.

Nico: What are they called?

Me: It's 5 Sapphire Princess Books. The Butterfinger Bar Kingdom, Twinkie Kingdom, Ghost Pepper Pastry Kingdom, Ribwich Kingdom and the Woolies Fashions Attack.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Leni you would absolutely hate the Woolies with a vengeance. They want to steal all the yarn and thread and make all our clothes non-existent.

Leni gasped!

Leni: (GROWLS) THOSE STUPID FASHION WRECKERS!

Nico: All full then?

The girls were coughing and gaging smoke and Gabby Emilio was screaming and belching out fire like a flamethrower!

Maria: UH OH!

Maria gave them water and Gabby had a massive cloud of steam come out of her mouth and the rest were relieved.

Nico: Geez!

Me: When they ate them they exploded in their mouths hence why they're coughing up smoke.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Also thos Ghost Pepper Pop Tarts are the hottest ever pop tarts on the planet.

Nico: Yeah they sure are! Whoa!

Me: Yep. Now for Another Cyber Cat.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Cyber Cat: (In a girls voice) You're going to love this one.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, had a green emerald jewel in the middle of her forehead and had green angel wings and had green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Estella Emerald!

Nico: Whoa! If I had to guess you're the Emerald Gene-Slammer.

Estella Emerald: (Spanish Accent) That's right and I am from

Colombia.

Nico: Wow!

Me: And Colombia is where some of the Best Emeralds are found.

Estella Emerald: That's right.

Me: Yeah. Emeralds are awesome stones too.

Eli: Yep.

Me: By the way is the Another Puppetmon friendly or hostile?

Estella Emerald: Friendly and you will like this one.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be good.

Hanon: Let's do this!

Lincoln: First lets separate you.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Cyber Cat.

Hanon: This will be awesome.

Hanon fired waves of light and blasted down Another Cyber Cat and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Rider Book and it was called The Emerald Princess and the Cybernetic Cat Kingdom.

Me: Fitting.

Qin: This will be good.

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) VULTURES, NATURE'S CRUELEST

MISTAKE!

She summoned Vulture, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Astral Drop Hay Lin, Sonoi, Jorgen Von Strangle, Sea Demon, (Megaman Battle Network), Necky (Donkey Kong), Vulture (Ghosts N Goblins) and Vulture Vizier (Legend of Zelda)!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Time for Vultures to kill!

Vulture: Now, who's the Another Puppetmon?

Another Puppetmon: (In a girls voice) I believe it's someone J.D. knows.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and had purple angel wings and had a purple gem in the middle of her forehead and had purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Amy Amethyst!

Amy Amethyst: Awesome to see you again J.D. Can't wait to smash some skulls with my whip and hammer!

Nico: You got that right! And you're the Amethyst Gene-slammer.

Amy Amethyst: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out ToQger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kyoryuger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a ToQger Sword and Zocks got a Dino Charge Blaster.

Amy Amethyst: No I bashed his head in with my hammer after he put this ridewatch in me.

Me: OUCH!

Eli: Nice one!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Well done. Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Amy Amethyst: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

She turned into Another Puppetmon!

Sougo: (gets out ToQger Ridewatch) Can you tell us more about yourself?

Geiz: (gets out Dino Charge Ridewatch) Besides your hammer?

Sougo got ToQ1gouArmor while Geiz got DinoChargeRedArmor.

Another Puppetmon: I like working on puppets and I also like to work on dollhouses.

Lola: That is cool!

Sougo: Awesome!

Me: You guys would love her work.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Top this! (ACTIVATES PUPPETMON'S RIDEWATCH) (ECHOING) PUPPET PUMMEL!

He smashed the ground and fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: And this! (ACTIVATES CYBER CAT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: And this one! (ACTIVATES KASUMI CLONE AND STONE HEAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES EVIL PERSEPHONE AND PHANTOM PUPPET MASTER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Hanon: And this too! (ACTIVATES CYBER CAT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Then Marionette Shadow, Two-Face, Rubber Bandit, Elements Fire Finn, Water Elementor and Nereida de Danann then came.

Nico: Nice team Marionette Shadow!

Qin: Yeah!

Marionette Shadow: Thanks guys!

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: And I see you got one of the Elementors too.

Marionette Shadow: Yep I sure do.

Qin: Yeah!

Water Elementor: This will be so awesome and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Now, where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then we saw a Volcarona appear.

Qin: Cool! A Volcarona!

Xenia: Awesome!

Volcarona: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) It is a most fun and awesome thing for me.

Qin: Sakura Sakurajima!? WHOA!

Nico: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange and black clothes and she had orange and black butterfly wings.

Sakura Sakurajima: This will be most fun and it's good to see you again Qin and you as well Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Amy over.

Qin: YEAH!

Sakura Sakurajima: That was awesome!

Hanon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sakura Sakurajima: My favorite is when me and Nico discovered an amazing blue lava volcano in Thailand.

Nicole: Whoa! Kawah-Ijen in Java is blue lava because of Sulfur. That must be a massive sulfer volcano.

Sakura Sakurajima: It is. We found amazing and beautiful crystal specimens in it and presented them to the world and everyone was amazed by them.

Me: That is really cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sakura hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Sakura.

Sakura Sakurajima: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson,

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Randy, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, and Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat are heading to Orchid City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're also in for a huge surprise: Rayman's going to propose to Juniper Lee and this proposal will be right in front of her parents, friends, and family.

And after the proposal is made, we're also going to hunt down another old enemy of mine: his name is Corbin Sullivan, he's an evil bloodthirsty thug who enjoyed causing so much pain and suffering to everyone around him, and he's also a very dangerous criminal who caused terror to all of Colorado, that was until I stopped him and had him sent to prison seven years ago before I moved to Michigan. But, now years later, Corbin Sullivan's broken out of prison and he wants revenge on me, and it was due to The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters' leader, Brianna Greyson, she was the one who broke him out, and she's already falling into madness after seeing the deaths of some of her gang.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back in Orchid Bay, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we also got trouble. J.D., are you familiar with someone named Corbin Sullivan?

Me: (GASPS) Corbin Sullivan, that bloodthirsty thug's back?! I thought I was rid of him for good.

Varie: Same here.

Nico: J.D., you know about him?

Me: I unfortunately do, Nico. Corbin Sullivan's an evil bloodthirsty thug who enjoyed causing so much pain and suffering to everyone around him, and he's a very dangerous criminal who caused terror to all of Colorado, that was until I stopped him and I had him sent to prison seven years ago before I moved to Michigan, and now years later, we get the word Corbin Sullivan's broken out of prison and he wants revenge on me. How the hell did he break out?!

Lincoln: Anna told me it was due to The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters' leader, Brianna Greyson, she was the one who broke him out, and she's already falling into madness after seeing the deaths of some of her gang.

Tayuya: That fucking monster bitch, I hope you and Lily give her the ass-kicking she deserves.

Randy: Before she does something else to piss you guys off even more.

Lincoln: We just need to be patient, Randy.

Rayman: Lincoln, can we swing by June's house? There's something that I need to do.

Lincoln: Uh, okay.

Nico: Hmm, what is he planning on doing?

We swung by Juniper Lee's house, and we rung the doorbell, and we saw Juniper Lee's parents, along with her paternal grandmother, Jasmine Lee, the former Te Xuan Ze, and we were also greeted by her brothers, Ray Ray and Dennis, and we were also surprised to see June's friends here too.

Me: Whoa, this is quite a gathering.

Nico: Yeah. Something's up to have a gathering of June's family and friends.

Juniper Lee: You said it. Rayman, why's everyone gathered here?

Rayman: So, that I can do this.

Just then, Rayman faced Juniper Lee and he got down on one knee, and we knew what this gesture was: RAYMAN'S GOING TO PROPOSE TO JUNIPER LEE, AND THIS MEANS THAT HE WAS THE ONE WHO INVITED HER FRIENDS AND HER GRANDMOTHER OVER.

Rayman: June, since the day we first met two years ago, I developed feelings of love for you, but I had to wait until the day came to finally tell you the truth, and that day came when we went after that witch, Auntie Roon. But, over time, those feelings have grown, and now, I want to take this one step further.

Then, Rayman took out a small black box he had behind his back, and he opened it, and inside of the box was a beautiful silver ring with a large purple and hot pink gemstone in the center with a dragon and phoenix surrounding the gem and a sash on the gem that said: "Rayman and Juniper Lee, Brave and Strong Heroes United By True Eternal Love". Juniper Lee saw it, and she was stunned.

Rayman: Juniper Lee, will you marry me?

Everyone gasped in surprise, and our jaws also dropped to the floor when we saw it.

---

Ray Ray: You guys keep that up, you're going to catch flies!

Me: So, that's why… !

Lori: He wanted to head over to June's house, so that he can propose to her!

Nico: And right in front of her family and friends! (Tears in his eyes) That really is so awesome!

Lincoln: You said it.

Suddenly, Juniper Lee had tears in her eyes and a smile on her face.

Juniper Lee: Yes, I will, Rayman!

Juniper Lee's parents and grandmother and her friends all had tears in their eyes and a smile on their faces as Rayman then got up and he put the ring on Juniper Lee's finger as they hugged and kissed passionately, and we all cheered wildly.

Jasmine Lee: This is truly a wonderful and truly lovely moment, my granddaughter is going to be married to the legendary Hero of The Glade of Dreams, you all must be so proud of them both.

Me: We sure are.

Ray Ray: Oh, we also got word some mean creep is here.

Nico: That would be Corbin Sullivan.

Rayman: We're not letting him leave here alive. J.D., those crimes that he did, did they warrant him getting sentenced to death?

Me: Yep. So, you know what this means?

Lincoln: Now that he's broken out before he could meet his doom, we have to make sure we do just that.

We headed outside, and suddenly, we were met by Alien Mars, and with Alien Mars is the fourteen girls.

Juniper Lee: Alien Mars? But, how on…?

Alien Mars: (Girl's voice) Sorry about that, but I managed to get the girls away from that thug, and I also made sure to give him a case of butt burn.

Lincoln: (GASPS) That voice, Selina Almenara, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) J.D. KNUDSON!

We heard an enraged scream and we saw who it was heading our way, it was Corbin Sullivan, he was a male with black hair, black eyes full of hate, tanned skin, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, and man was he mega pissed off.

Me: I see seven years haven't dulled out your hatred, and nothing's changed in that time including your bad breath and B.O.!

Rayman: If he thinks he can come here to take revenge on you, he's completely sick in the head.

Varie: He's always been sick in the head. I thought we were finally rid of you for good after J.D. got you expelled.

Corbin Sullivan: That was until Brianna Greyson broke me out, and now, I WILL KILL YOU IF IT'S THE LAST THING I EVER DO!

Luna: It's going to be the last thing you do, dude! 'Cause you got a date with The Grim Reaper!

Luna fired a powerful blast of water which hit Corbin Sullivan and drenched him.

Laney: And you clearly needed a shower!

Nico: J.D. was right though, nothing's changed ever since he threw your ass in death row, including your bad breath and B.O.

Sylvester: Well, now that he's clean, we better put him out of his misery.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep. Time to meet your date with The Grim Reaper, Corbin.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive

Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Randy and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Corbin Sullivan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as

they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a blue energy blast which hit Corbin Sullivan, and he was obliterated in a second and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: WHOA! That energy blast you fired was really powerful!

Lincoln: This is from when we absorbed the Drej and the Drej Queen yesterday, it gave us a massive power and energy increase.

Me: Yeah, that's right, and Rayman made his marriage proposal to June, and we'll be having the wedding very soon.

Rayman: And like with many weddings, our wedding will be at the church at Cloudsdale, and June's bringing her family and friends.

Juniper Lee: And you're bringing your friend, Globox, along with Betilla and the other nymphs, who happen to be in Lincoln's harem, so that means, you're going to be Lincoln's brother-in-law when they get married in the future.

Nicole: She's right on that. But, at least, we're rid of another of Dad's enemies.

Lincoln: You got that right. (To Selina Almenara) And it's so good to see you again, Selina Almenara.

Selina Almenara reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, necklace with crimson red gem for the pendant, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Mars, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Mars-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Alien Mars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large sky blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selina Almenara: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selina Almenara and he hugged her, and Selina Almenara is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selina Almenara: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Nicole: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nicole, this is Selina Almenara, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mars, she's my Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and immortality, and like I said yesterday: Selina Almenara's known as an Pyrosapien, an alien from the fiery planet Pyros in the Virgo Supercluster, and they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons.

Just then, Shanan appeared.

Shanan: Yep, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have red hair, red eyes, and red angel wings, plus, their true form is really beautiful, they have red sclera and they have red flame tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes that they have on transforms into a red flame two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive. Pyrosapiens have a powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also happens to have a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Selina, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Luna: And she and Lincoln have also more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready for it, and she hates all perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them and leaves a burn mark on their backs warning them if they step out of line, they will be burned.

Nicole: Just like what your brother told us yesterday.

Selina Almenara: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Selina Almenara transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned red and she has red flame tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into a red flame two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Selina Almenara went up to Lincoln, and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Selina gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow red and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Nicole: What was that?

Shanan: I think I know what that was: when Pyrosapiens engage in a passionate make-out with their chosen mate, they give them a special gift: their French kissing resulted from her marking Lincoln as her chosen husband hence the glowing red veins on his body, and that also increased his superhuman physical and mental abilities along with getting a massive power and energy increase, and increased his hyperpuberty along with increasing the effects of Becky Long's Virility serum and the super soldier serum that were in his body, along with his body heat.

Me: (Whistles)

Nico: Oh man.

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico. Now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Selina Almenara in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selina Almenara: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selina Almenara's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selina Almenara: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selina Almenara.

Selina Almenara had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The fourteen girls are Saki Hanahara, Youko Himenokouji, Mio Kuroha, and Sariko Aya from Zgirls, Utau Hoshina, Rima Mashiro, Yaya Yuiki, and Lulu de Morcerf Yamamoto from Shugo Chara!, and Kyouko Inaba, Yukime, Ritsuko Takahashi, Miki Hosokawa, Noriko Nakajima, and Izuna Hazuki from Hell Teacher Nube.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Saki Hanahara, Youko Himenokouji, Mio Kuroha, and Sariko Aya from Zgirls, Utau Hoshina, Rima Mashiro, Yaya Yuiki, and Lulu de Morcerf Yamamoto from Shugo Chara!, and Kyouko Inaba, Yukime, Ritsuko Takahashi, Miki Hosokawa, Noriko Nakajima, and Izuna Hazuki from Hell Teacher Nube.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Saki Hanahara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Saki Hanahara and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Corbin Sullivan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His

Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness,

Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Saki Hanahara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Saki Hanahara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Saki Hanahara, Youko Himenokouji, Mio Kuroha, Sariko Aya, Utau Hoshina, Rima Mashiro, Yaya Yuiki, Lulu de Morcerf Yamamoto, Kyouko Inaba, Yukime, Ritsuko Takahashi, Miki Hosokawa, Noriko Nakajima, and Izuna Hazuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were surprised to hear Rayman has proposed to Juniper Lee which she accepted and they also cheered, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another old enemy of mine named Corbin Sullivan, a bloodthirsty thug and very dangerous who enjoyed causing so much pain and suffering to everyone around him and caused terror to all of Colorado, that was until I stopped him and had him sent to prison seven years ago before I moved to Michigan. But, seven years later, Corbin Sullivan broke out of prison and he wanted revenge on me, and this was due to The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters' leader, Brianna Greyson, who was the one who broke him out, and she's already falling into madness after seeing the deaths of some of her gang.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in brutally beating that asshole thug into the ground and then Lincoln finishing him off by firing a very powerful energy blast that obliterated that thug and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Selina Almenara have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Looks like we got another wedding coming up soon, and we got rid of another old enemy from J.D.'s past.

Lincoln: Yeah, you said it.

Nico: We're happy Rayman and June are getting married soon, and I was surprised to hear that he's the one who called all of her friends and family together for that moment.

Me: He planned this all along, that's why he said he wanted to stop at June's house, so that way, he can make sure everyone there heard his marriage proposal to June.

Juniper Lee: I admit I was stunned, but he did want to take that next step, and it paid off.

Eli: Hope Ray Ray can keep himself out of trouble while the wedding takes place.

Rayman: I'll keep him out of trouble, along with Dennis.

Juniper Lee: Yeah, we'll make sure they behave themselves at the wedding. Besides, Rayman had to more than once teach Dennis a lesson in what it means to be a responsible older sibling.

Lori: Don't tell me he…?

Juniper Lee: Yeah, he was like you when you still had Dark Lori inside you, and Rayman resorted to using wrestling moves on Dennis, and he always came out on top, and Dennis complained that he didn't have any limbs. But, when Rayman took off his coat, Dennis went pale when he saw Rayman had limbs and a neck, which was a result of his transformations.

Nicole: (Snickers) I would've thought Dennis would use magic on him, but Rayman being an expert on magic himself outsmarted him.

Juniper Lee: Ah Mah was impressed, and she had quite a laugh when she saw the match.

Lincoln: Looks like Dennis had gotten a serious lesson in treating his siblings with respect.

After destroying Corbin Sullivan, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selina Almenara saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selina Almenara: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter

as well.

Selina Almenara: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selina Almenara: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Selina, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Selina Almenara: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at Lake Huron.

Selina Almenara pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in large orange swim briefs and Selina in her true form and wearing her red flame two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun.

?: TTTTTTWWWWWWEEEEERRRRRPPPPPP!

BBBBBBBBBBUUUUUURRRRRRRRRPPPPPPPPP!

Past Selina Almenara: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognized that shriek and loud belch from anywhere, it's Lori and Lynn, and it sounds like they're on the rampage again!

Selina and Lincoln got up from the sand, and they saw Lori and Lynn come out with red eyes of hate and Lynn was foaming at the mouth, and Lori had a knife in her hand.

Past Lincoln: This again, you two! Looks like I need to knock you two down again!

Past Selina Almenara: No, Linky, I got this.

Selina Almenara fired two powerful red fire blasts which hit and knock out Lori and Lynn, and then, she fired red energy blasts which tied them up, and she kicked them so hard, she sent them flying back to The Loud House.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Selina Almenara: No one's messing with my man, especially not that control freak windbag and that superstitious, aggressive, belching, farting, smelly gym-bag.

Selina and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so you kicked Lori and Lynn's hides and burned them, that was so awesome!

Luna: They messed with the fire alien chick, and they went down hard.

Me: And Lincoln told us of what Lori and Lynn tried to do, and as a result, they got grounded for ten weeks, and Selina personally threw Lori into a cage in her room and she threw Lynn into a container in her room. Lynn roared with anger and banged on the door trying to get out, but she gave Lynn the finger and that caused her to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Dang! And those insults she flung at Lori and Lynn really stung.

Laney: They sure did, and she was right to fling those insults at Lori and Lynn, we were getting tired of Lori's control freak attitude along with Lynn's violent and aggressive nature. Someone other than Lincoln needed to put those two in their place or it was going to get ugly.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen are heading to Aquarium Park.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Gabrielle Reeve has sent some thugs to kill them.

Shinobaroness Peacock: Wow, so this is Aquarium Park, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Shinobaroness Peacock, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Gabrielle Reeve's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Aquarium Park, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen are now in your harem.

Alexis: Just like when Syrus fell in love with Dark Magician Girl. You know, I wouldn't be surprised if any of the female Duel Monsters we know have also wound up falling in love with Lincoln.

Tania: Same here.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Shinobaroness Peacock, Amazoness Empress, Dragon Core Hexer, and Teardrop the Rikka Queen, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Gabrielle Reeve's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Gabrielle Reeve scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

* * *

We were watching TV and then Hokuto Dan came.

Pumpkin Cake: Hey, Hokuto. Where are you going?

Hokuto Dan: I've been hired as security for the museum.

Pound Cake: Why?

Hokuto Dan: The owners think there's gonna be a break in.

Me: We better go too just to provide some extra support too.

Nico: I was just about to say the same thing.

Hokuto Dan: Lets go then guys.

We went to the museum.

---

We arrived at the museum.

Cold Forecast: Here we are.

Me: I always love coming to the museum.

Twilight Sparkle: Me too.

We went in.

Nico: The Museum is always awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: And I admire coming here too.

Nico: Where's the thing that's supposed to be the target?

Hokuto Dan: Over here.

We followed him and saw a beautiful painting of a familiar face.

Me: Wow that's the painting of Haruka. I remember seeing this painting.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Lola: It's beautiful.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Haruka looks great in a painting.

Camie: She sure does.

Lola: Yeah.

Eddy: Let me go to the bathroom.

Luan: Sure that's a good idea?

Eddy: Relax, babe. What can possibly happen while I'm doing my business.

Me: When you got to go you got to go.

Eddy went to the bathroom.

I snapped some photos of the painting and it was awesome.

Nico: I'd like to see someone steal this while we're all here!

Me: With us guarding it, it will be like trying to get passed all the security of 100,000,000 Fort Knox's.

Nico: Yep.

Then I saw a figure camouflaged in the wall and I used a magnet blast and pulled him to us.

Me: Nice try.

It was a random thief blended into the wall.

Nico: Okay. That was a random thief.

Me: You were right though Hokuto.

Qin: Nice catch though.

We stood back on guard.

Eddy came back.

Eddy: Hey guys. What I miss?

Me: Random thief caught. I busted him.

Eddy: Oh. Okay.

Nico: Seriously, who would be fucking stupid to try and steal this painting in front of us.

Me: Yeah you would have to have a death wish to steal this painting.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I agree.

Suddenly, the power in the museum went out.

Me: Uh oh!

People screamed and I used Light Kirby's light power to send a flare to light it and then I caught someone trying to steal the painting!

Me: AHA! Caught ya red handed!

Then I recognized her and it was Mizuho Ijuin! She was dressed in a black cat suit like catwoman and she was really stealthy and craftt

Me: (GASP) (In my head) That's Mizuho Ijuin! I remember her! And I feel really bad for her because she lost her boyfriend.

Eli: Mizuho Ijuin?

Mizuho Ijuin: Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Me: Your cat suit is amazing. Like a true cat burglar.

Catwoman: Except you're not true cat burglar like me.

Hokuto Dan: Ok. Put down the painting nice and slow.

Mizuho Ijuin: Oh, I'll put it down. (does just that) Just so I can knock you unconscious! (Throws a punch at him)

I grabbed her arm.

Me: Mizuho listen. Do you think stealing the painting of our friend Haruka will bring your boyfriend back? Do you think it will help you?

Kagakuki: Unlike the others, and the first time, I really do think I'm in control of this. Now, we don't have to fight. Just let me get my painting and you guys can go find your next Gene Slammer.

Hokuto Dan: I have a better idea. DynaRed!

He turned into DYNARED!

Me: Sorry Mizuho but we don't back out of fights! Especially when we have friends with us. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I teleported the Donbrothers to us!

Taro: Kagakuki!? Oh man!

Tsubasa: Mizuho! Not again!

Kagakuki: (to Tsubasa) Why don't you help me on this, Tsubasa? You did before.

Taro: Tsubasa, no matter what you choose, you'll always be our companion.

Tsubasa: And I choose to fight for good.

Me: He already redeemed himself. But you can do so now!

I fired a beam of light and separated her from Kagakuki!

Mizuho: (GROANS) What happened?

Me: Ugly story. But how would you like to be a Donbrother instead of a criminal?

Mizuho: I would like that.

Me: Awesome.

Nico gave her a gun and a Spring Green Ranger Gear.

Me: Lets get him guys!

Donbrothers, Nico, me and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready to kick some butt!

Nico: YEAH!

Mizuho's ranger form was a neon green ranger with cat ears on the helmet and she had Green Butterfly Wings!

Nico: WHOA!

Mizuho: This is so awesome!

Me: It sure is!

Kagakuki: Now that I'm seperate from you, I don't see any point in keeping this painting intact, do I? (Tries to destroy painting)

Spiderman: No, you don't!

He fired a web and pulled him back to us!

Me: Time for you to face the magic!

I used the Magiranger Gear and my sword turned into a Red Flame Sword!

Me: FEARSOME AS FIRE!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Kagakuki all over and burned him!

Me: COOL! Time for you to get shocked! FAST AS LIGHTNING!

I formed a lightning sword!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Laney: His sword has all the powers of the Mystic Force Rangers!

Nico: Yeah!

Kagakuki emitted large explosions around him to try and damage us.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

They were massively powerful explosions!

Me: WHOA!

I absorbed the fire from them!

Me: Nice try! FLUID AS THE SEA!

I had a sword of water and drenched the area and put out the fires and then the Neptune Crusaders dove into the magical water and popped out and punched and pulverized him all over the place!

Nico: That was clever!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: That was cool!

Kagakuki attacked us with 5-color explosive attacks.

I fired a blast of energy and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted everything all over! The museum was protected in a force field.

Nico: WHOA! What a warzone!

Lola: YEAH!

Taro: This is awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: This guy has one nasty explosive personaiity!

Kagakuki: Because MY ART IS AN EXPLOSION!

Me: Hey that line is only for Deidara! And he was more fucked up than you!

Mizuho: Lets see what I can do.

She fired waves of flower disks and slashed Kagakuki all over the place!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Kagakuki fired explosive projectiles from her hands at Hokuto.

He dodged them and I fired energy blasts and they hit the explosive projectiles and massive fiery explosions blasted out!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Fires erupted out all over the place and blasted everything all over.

Qin: WHOA! Whoa! This is epic!

Lola: YEAH!

Kagakuki then fired more explosive energy blasts!

Me: STRONG AS A TREE!

I formed an earth sword and formed a tree wall and the blasts hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then fired numerous waves of explosive fruits and blasted him all over the place in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Hokuto charged at him. He then rammed him down and blasted him all over!

Me: EVERCHANGING AS THE WIND!

I got a tornado sword and fired a wave of wind and blew him around in a cyclone!

Lola fired a blast of fire and burned him in it! Kagakuki fell to the ground and smashed into it!

SMASH!

Tsubasa: Avatar Change!

He turned into the Black In Space Ranger!

Tsubasa fired wave of energy and blasted him all over the place!

Me: YEAH!

Cybertron Scourge: This is getting explosive!

Nico: Boy it sure is!

BUT THEN KAGAKUKI EXPLODED INTO A BALLISTIC RAGE! HE THEN FIRED NUMEROUS WAVES OF EXPLOSIVE ENERGY AT US AND I FIRED NUMEROUS BLASTS AND THE BLASTS ALL COLLIDED AND EXPLODED ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INFERNAL FURY!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOMM!

FIRES WERE BREAKING OUT ALL OVER THE PLACE AND MASSIVE TOWERING WALLS OF FLAMES WERE BURSTING OUT!

We absorbed a lot of fire and I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Me: WHOA! HE IS REALLY MAD NOW!

Nico: Knew he had an explosive temper!

Me: Me too!

Qin: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and the blasts hit him as fiery explosions blasted him all over!

Eli: Take that bomb boy!

He got up and was enraged!

Me: Come on you explosive son of a bitch!

Maria: You need to cool off!

But then Kagakuki WENT ALL OUT! HE FIRED A MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FULL SCALE EXPLOSIVE ASSAULT! HE FIRED LASERS, ENERGY BLASTS AND ENERGY BALLS AT ALL OF US AT AN INCREDIBLE RATE! HUGE MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED EVERYTHING ALL AROUND US AT AN INDISCRIMINATE RATE WITH INCREDIBLE AND BRUTAL SAVAGERY AND FURY! EVERYTHING AROUND US WAS GOING UP IN FLAMES AS EVERYTHING WAS ERUPTING INTO A MASSIVE RAGING INFERNO!

IT WAS TONS AND TONS OF MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS AFTER THE OTHER!

But then he stopped and everything was burning and on fire!

WE WERE COMPLETELY UNSCATHED AS HE SAW US ALL PROTECTED IN A FORCE FIELD MADE BY NICO!

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: Cute. My turn.

Nico fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and blasted him all over!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Boy this guy really is trying to destroy everything!

But then a Hydreigon came!

Me: Whoa a Hydreigon!

Qin: Cool!

Hydreigon: (In a girls voice) Take this you freak!

She fired a massive energy wave and it hit Kagakuki and exploded!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Alice Hartman! WHOA!

Qin: Awesome!

Hydreigon: We can catch up later guys! Hurry before he destroys everything!

Swoop: No need to tell me Swoop twice!

Kagakuki: YOU WILL NOT DO SO TO ME SO EASILY!

Then he started to glow in an ominous red!

Me: (GASP) OH NO! He's turning his life force into energy! He's making himself into a bomb! He's going to try and blow himself up and take us with him!

Kagakuki: This will be my ultimate piece of art. This time I'm going to detonate myself.

Me: You're fucking insane!

Kagakuki: In death I shall become art itself! No one's seen an explosion like this! One that shall leave behind a scar on the very Earth itself! And then I'll receive more admiration for my art than anyone has ever seen before!

Me: You'll blow yourself up for nothing! We can't die that easily!

Kagakuki: But while I'm being admired you and all of this pathetic city will be dead!

Me: WHAT!? ARE YOU OUT OF YOUR FUCKING MIND!?

Kagakuki: This explosion will cover 3,000 miles and you can't run away from this!

Me: YOU'RE OUT OF YOUR FUCKING MIND! YOU'RE GOING TO DESTROY THE ENTIRE PLANET!

BUT HE WASN'T BLUFFING AND DIDN'T CARE ONE BIT!

Kagakuki: Tremble! Be afraid! Recoil in despair! Cower in awe! And cry your heart out, because my art…

Me: Is an explosion! Yeah yeah yeah! I've heard it a million times! Burn in hell!

I then formed a force field around him and contained him and hurled him into the sky.

He then detonated harmlessly! HE EXPLODED WITH UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

***SUPER MASSIVE UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!***

THE EXPLOSION WAS SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL AND SO DEVASTATING THAT IT SHOOK THE ENTIRETY OF THE CITY TO THE VERY CORE!

When it was done the explosion faded into nothing and was gone. I caught the gear.

Me: GEEZ!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: THAT WAS CLOSE!

Nico: WHOA! That was too close for comfort!

Me: First time we've had a Hitotsuki blow himself up like that!

Sononi: (to Mizuho) FYI, Tsubasa is MINE.

Tsubasa: Say what?

Mizuho: I knew he was dating you Sononi.

Tsubasa: I remember that.

I went over to them.

Me: Are you all okay?

Taro: Thanks to you J.D.

Nico: Boy this was explosive!

Me: Boy Deidara and Kagakuki would make an awesome demolition duo.

Nico: That they would.

Fu: In the M.O.E. With RTN Deidara and him.

Me: Yep.

Maria: And the painting's fine.

Me: Thank goodness.

We fixed the city.

Me: Boy that was one explosive battle.

Lola: Yeah.

Hydreigon reverted back and Alice Hartman was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and had red angel wings.

Alice Hartman: Boy that was awesome though.

Mizuho: It sure was! Thanks for saving my painting guys.

Me: No problem.

Haruka: I do look nice in that, huh?

Me: You sure do Haruka.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: That is for sure.

Alice Hartman: I agree there.

May: Yep. What is your favorite memory with Nico?

Alice Hartman: Where me and Nico were bashing and pulverizing the people of South Park.

Me: WHOA! Man I hate that show! Eric Cartman and his friends were a bunch of stupid fucked up sociopathic douchebags.

Nico: They sure were! South Park is gone forever now. (To the viewers) Sorry South Park Fans.

Me: It's for the best.

Nico and Alice hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Alice.

Alice Hartman: Me too Nico. Me too.

Tsuyoshi: So, what do we do with the painting?

Me: We'll keep it safe in the museum.

We decided to use the very same security measures for the Declaration of Independence in the National Archives like in National Treasure.

Taro: Very clever.

Me: Yep. Thanks for helping us again Taro.

Taro: Anytime guys and Mizuho will make an awesome addition to the Donbrothers.

Me: Yes she will.

They teleported back to Japan.

Elena: I hope that catsuit of hers isn't tight.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Now lets get ready for our next mission.

We went back to the estate.

We were getting ready.

Me: I hope our next mission will be awesome and fun.

Lola: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Vypra: We saw the massive battle you guys had! That was amazing!

Me: WHEW! Boy it sure was! That was incredibly explosive!

Nico: Boy it sure was!

Lola: That was the most explosive Hitotsuki battle ever.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was!

Vypra: Can me, Dai Gui, General Schwarz, Zavok, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, 10,000 Volt Ghost, and Hydrax go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can.

Sunset Shimmer came and she was dripping sweat like crazy and had running track clothes on.

Sunset Shimmer: Hey guys. What did I miss?

Me: A Lot Sunset.

Vypra: You exercising Sunset?

Me: Oh Sunset is training really hard for the upcoming Gotham Royal York Triathlon next week. She is my partner for the event and I set it all up to be fun and awesome.

Lily: Cool!

Nico: Good luck to that you two.

Me: Thanks. But we'll worry about it later.

Nico: How long is the Triathlon?

Me: It goes all around some of the major buildings, the rest stop is Lynn's table for lunch and rehydration, and the finish line is at the base of the World Tree Estate.

I showed a map of the route. The last part of the route is where the battles for it will take place. The first part of the route is for an awesome obstacle course and the second part is rescues of a hazardous obstacle course and the rest stop is Lynn's Table and the last part is a special battle.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: That is going to be an awesome one!

Sunset Shimmer: But I'm really looking forward to it.

Nico: Yeah!

Junk Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: You'll like this one! Cobalion, Virizion, Terrakion and Keldeo.

Me: Cool! The Legendary Swords of Justice themselves.

Qin: That is gonna be cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was self-proclaimed Master of Fear, Professor Screweyes, and he's planning on putting Rex and his friends into his circus. When we saw it, we all knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got a huge emergency, Nico. I just had a vision, and I saw who it is that we're going to confront today: it's self-proclaimed Master of Fear, Professor Screweyes, and he's planning on putting Rex and his friends into his circus.

We gasped in shock.

Me: That paranoid monster from We're Back: A Dinosaur Story is causing trouble by trying to put Max and his friends into his circus?!

He's going down big time.

Nico: You bet he is, we'll show him what real fear is all about.

Lincoln: We already taught that lesson to Jonathan Crane A.K.A. Scarecrow, and he paid the price for it and got sent to The Black Gates yesterday, and now, we're going to make Screweyes experience real fear.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Gabrielle Reeve of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Gabrielle Reeve of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Beatrix Yates: While you and I deal with Gabrielle Reeve and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Gabrielle will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Max and his friends and put a stop to Professor Screweyes once and for all.

Lincoln: That self-proclaimed Master of Fear is about to get a dose of real fear, and once we get done with Professor Screweyes, you're next, Gabrielle Reeve.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Beatrix Yates: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Gabrielle Reeve, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds right after we destroy Professor Screweyes.

Nico: First we'll watch the movie We're Back! A Dinosaur Story and then we'll figure out where to go from there.

Me: Good idea.

Lola: I'll get us the popcorn.

Me: Okay.

We went and got ready.

Nico: Actually I'm going for Not just Cobalion, Virizion, Terrakion and Keldeo. But I'm also going to go for Tornadus, Thundurus, Landorus, Zekrom, Reshiram and Kyurem.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Three sets of Legendary Pokemon in one day!

Nico: That's right. The Swords of Justice on my rescue, The Forces of Nature on Matau's Final Mission and the Tao Trio on the time before the mission.

Lola: Wow!

Littlefoot: Is Rex anything like me?

General Schwarz: Well, how about you just watch with us?

Littlefoot: Okay.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In present-day New York City, an Eastern bluebird named Buster runs away from his siblings and he meets an intelligent orange Tyrannosaurus named Rex, who is playing golf. He explains to Buster that he was once a ravaging dinosaur, and proceeds to tell his personal story.

A long time ago, Rex was chasing a small Thescelosaurus. Then, A scientist, Captain Neweyes, wants children of the present day to see real dinosaurs from the Mesozoic era. He and his alien assistant Vorb go back in time to collect dinosaurs, give them the cereal 'Brain Grain' to bestow them sentience, and send them to the present day. The dinosaurs Neweyes has collected include an orange Tyrannosaurus rex named Rex, a blue Triceratops named Woog, a purple Pteranodon named Elsa, and a green Parasaurolophus/ Saurolophus hybrid named Dweeb. Neweyes welcomes them aboard his ship, explains his plan to take them to Dr. Julia Bleeb, who will guide them to the Museum of Natural History, and warns them to avoid Professor Screweyes, his nefarious twin brother who causes mischief after having lost his left eye to a crow, several years ago.

Neweyes drops the dinosaurs in the Hudson River in the year 1993 AD, but they are unable to meet up with Dr. Bleeb. They encounter two children willing to help them find the museum - a boy named Louie, who is running away to join the circus, and a girl named Cecilia. To avoid being noticed as real dinosaurs, they pretend to be themselves as animatronics in the Macy's Thanksgiving Day Parade. The illusion falls apart, however, when Rex accidentally deflates an Alamosaurus balloon after performing a musical number during the parade thus blowing their cover. The citizens panic, causing the dinosaurs to flee to Central Park while being pursued by the police and the army.

Meanwhile, Louie and Cecilia meet Professor Screweyes, who is running the horror-themed "Eccentric Circus". Unaware of Screweyes' dark nature, the children sign a contract to perform in his troupe. When the dinosaurs arrive to save Louie and Cecilia, Screweyes devolves the children into mindless chimpanzees using "Brain Drain", pills that are the polar opposite of Brain Grain. The dinosaurs consume the pills, which cause them to lose their intelligence and revert to their natural forms, in exchange for Screweyes restoring Louie and Cecilia to humans and releasing them. The next morning, a clown named Stubbs, who works for Professor Screweyes, informs the two kids about Screweyes' plan to exploit the dinosaurs for their scare potential.

That night, Louie and Cecilia sneak into the circus, where the dinosaurs perform their terrifying act - Screweyes hypnotizing Rex - before the trick is hindered by a crow turning on flares. Rex grabs and prepares to eat Screweyes, but Louie steps in and talks the Tyrannosaurus out of his vengeance. His and Cecilia's impassioned pleas and loving touch restore the dinosaurs' sentience. Stubbs resigns from Professor Screweyes' employment, and Captain Neweyes arrives in his ship to lift the kids and the dinosaurs out of the circus, leaving Screweyes to be devoured by crows, while the crow (that possibly ate his eye), takes the screw, and blows the magic away from the screw. The next day, the dinosaurs spend the rest of their lives in the museum, fulfilling Neweyes' plan, while Louie and Cecilia reconcile with their respective parents and become a couple.

Rex returns Buster to his family, ignoring his brothers' taunts while hugging his mom, and Rex tells him to remember his story, as he leaves for the museum.

---

We were laughing our socks off and it was funny and awesome.

When it was done we were cheering wildly!

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Love that movie!

Camie: Me too! What does it say about Screweyes?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his info.

---

Professor Screweyes, also simply known as Screweyes, is the main antagonist of the 1993 animated film We're Back: A Dinosaur's Story, which is based on the 1987 children's book of the same name by Hudson Talbott. He is the evil twin brother of Captain Neweyes and the founder of a scary modern-day traveling carnival known as the Eccentric Circus (also known as Professor Screweyes' Eccentric Circus). This self-proclaimed "Master of Fear" is also the inventor of Brain Drain, a drug which has the opposite effect of the Brain Grain and it drains the intelligence of, and devolves, anyone who uses it, and of the Fright Radio, a radio-like device that is the opposite of the Wish Radio and it transmits the signal, soundwaves, and imagery of all people and creatures through nerves, chaos, paranoia, and (most of all) fear.

He was voiced by the late Kenneth Mars, who also played Vultor in The Adventures of the American Rabbit and Sweet William from Fievel's American Tails.

Screweyes' name comes from the screw that replaces his left eye. In a deleted scene, he explains that he lost his left eye as a child when he was snoozing by a berry bush, and after a berry fell upon his eye, a crow pecked for the fruit, while at the same time, taking his eye. Ever since then, Screweyes decided that the world around him never made any sense and therefore acts accordingly to life's senseless ways by using fear to get his way. Because of his incident, he had a fear of crows, and uses this as his act. This way, even while he fears the crows, they are still under his control.

In the film, the two child protagonists named Louie and Cecilia wish to join his circus not knowing the evil behind it. They eventually find it in Central Park and meet Professor Screweyes. With some manipulation, he gets the children to sign a contract in their own blood (similar to Dolores Umbridge). The dinosaurs arrive to try and save the kids, but they find out that they are too late. Screweyes is initially frightened by the dinosaurs, but when he sees that they are tame and civilized due to his brother's Brain Grain, he is delighted. He thinks that they will be the perfect attraction for his horror circus. He demonstrates his power of hypnosis and the power of his invention, the Brain Drain, on the children, and turns them into dimwitted chimpanzees.

Rex tries to threaten Screweyes to make him change the children back, but Screweyes refuses and cites that the dinosaurs are powerless to scare anything due to taking the Brain Grain. However, Screweyes makes a deal with the dinosaurs; if they take the Brain Drain and become the main attraction in his circus, he will destroy the contract and revert the children back to their normal selves. Otherwise, he'd use them as the Wild Children of Hellzapoppin to scare people in the sideshow. The dinosaurs reluctantly accept his offer to sacrifice themselves for the children and are turned back into their natural wild selves.

When the children awake the next morning and see the dinosaurs, now wild again, caged and chained up behind Screweyes' stage, they form a plan to sneak into Screweyes' circus and rescue them.

After several frightening shows of realistic holograms, lights, and people in suits, Screweyes personally introduces his "main attraction". The dinosaurs are rolled in, chained up on a large cart. Screweyes orders his minions to remove to the devolved Rex's chains around his ankles and hypnotizes him to do his bidding. He orders it to take giant steps which terrifies the audience. Screweyes laughs and arrogantly claims that he has no fear, since he is the self-proclaimed "Master of Fear".

But soon after he says this, a crow flies into the control room and, presumably testing Screweyes' boast, pushes the flares button, which causes the bright lights to break Rex free of Screweyes' hypnotic control, and the devolved Rex, enraged that he has been manipulated, attacks the suddenly frightened Professor and threatens to eat him. However, Rex is stopped by Louie, who is able to revert him back to his human-like state by pleading to his true nature and non-verbally declaring that love is greater than the power of fear. This same effort reverts the rest of the dinosaurs back to their human-like states.

Screweyes is shocked and furious when the audience is not scared but happy and to see his brain drain worn off. His brother, Captain Neweyes, then arrived to take the dinosaurs and the children home. Screweyes' clown named Stubbs arrives to resign from his employ and humiliated Screweyes in the process.

Neweyes offers Screweyes a chance to come with him on his aircraft and reform, but he refuses. At that, Neweyes flies away with the dinosaurs and children.

With both the audience and act gone, Screweyes is left alone in the darkness with only the crows for company. He admits out loud that he (without anyone to frighten) is just a lonely and frightened old man with no real control of fear. And without that control, Screweyes was consumed by his own fear as the crows frenzy around him, devouring him. After the crows flew away, all that is left is the screw from his left eye. Just then the crow that both turned on the flares, and who possibly also took Screweyes' real eye when he was a child, blows away the dark spell on the screw, and takes it with him.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: So he wants to use the dinosaurs in his circus! That is awful!

Lola: No kidding!

Eli: Not on my watch!

Camie: And he lost his eye when a crow pecked it out? That must've hurt!

Nico: Ouch! No fucking lie!

Snaptrap: Let's get going.

Nico: I agree. Lets go!

We were off to New York City.

We went and got ready. Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to meet Max and his friends and deal with Professor Screweyes, and after we get done with him, Beatrix Yates and Lincoln are going to destroy Gabrielle Reeve of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

---

We arrived in New York City.

Mirror Master: Good old New York.

Me: Always awesome coming here.

Sailor Equestria: I can't wait to start shopping! I love coming here because this city has everything.

Me: They don't call New York City the Big Apple for nothing.

Juniper Montage: Now, let's not get too carried away

Nico: Besides, we're have plenty of time for fun after we complete our mission.

Xenia: I agree.

Vypra: But it's always fun coming here.

Lola: Yeah.

Emily Lenior Tzeentch: I agree. Also June, Rayman, Congratulations to you two for getting engaged.

CLANG!

Vypra's jaw dropped to the ground and I picked it up.

Me: Vypra don't do that. You're gonna catch flies. But yeah during Lincoln's rescue earlier today Rayman and Juniper Lee got engaged. Threw us for a loop.

Nico: It sure did.

Lincoln: It sure did.

Nico: What about Marcus?

Juniper Lee: He and I will only be friends

Me: That's okay June. Besides you and Rayman have 2 tremendously big responsibilities.

Natilee: Yep and they are to maintain the balance between the Physical and Spiritual planes as well as protect the Glade of Dreams.

Nico: That is true and awesome.

Juniper Lee: But I'm so happy.

Me: We all are.

Poromon: When's the wedding?

Juniper Lee: We're hoping before the Donbrothers Mission.

Me: That works.

Lola: I like it.

Nico: That's in 2 weeks.

Qin: Plenty of time.

Camie: Yep.

Marionette Shadow: And how did you guys like my team?

Me: It was really awesome Marionette Shadow.

Chloe: Looks like mom and her team are next on the rescues.

Qin: Yep they sure are.

Nico: And it will be awesome.

Me: Yep. Wouldn't it be funny if we meet Professor Screweyes is like…

Professor Screweyes: (Offscreen) I HATE THOSE DINOSAURS!

Me: Whoa. Like that.

We then saw a bunch of dinosaurs! We saw Rex and his friends!

Nico: You must be Rex.

Rex: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you guys,

Woog: Boy you guys are awesome! We love all your awesome adventures.

Elsa: Yeah they are awesome and fun.

Me: We get that a lot.

Littlefoot: It's awesome meeting fellow dinosaurs here.

Dweeb: Same here to you Littlefoot.

Maria: How's your day been today?

Rex: We just escaped from Professor Screweyes.

Me: That explains why he yelled that.

Dweeb: Why did he yell like that?

Me: That was very a very iconic line used by Sonic's archnemesis Dr. Ivo Robotnik. Every time Sonic ruined his plans Dr. Robotnik would yell (Imitating Dr. Ivo Robotnik) I HATE THAT HEDGEHOG!

We laughed!

Sonic: (LAUGHS) That is too true there.

Lola: Yeah that is for sure.

Rex: (LAUGHS) That is funny and awesome.

Elsa: Yeah it sure is.

Weather Vane: Rex, you might be a T Rex. But you have a good heart.

Rex: I'm glad you think so and I do have a good heart. Just like all my friends.

Qin: All of you are awesome.

Aylene C.: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Nico: Yeah it's awesome!

Fu: You got that right.

Hydrax: Also, dinosaurs don't fit In A circus.

Me: No they don't.

Qin: Only clowns should be in circuses.

Grounder: I like circuses. Lets go be in one.

BLANG!

Scratch hit Grounder on the head!

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: We're not gonna be in the circus you dingbot! We're going to stop it!

Jackie Chan Finn: I don't know what Screweyes is thinking. Dinosaurs like you are too big for the circus!

Me: You got that right. And I think it's time for us to crash the circus.

Qin: You got that right. I got this.

She pulled out an awesome pumpkin and melon cannon.

Qin: My pumpkin-melon hurling cannon. I built it myself.

10,000 Volt Ghost: When did you make that?

Qin: I've had a lot of free time on my hands. I finished it yesterday.

Nico: Nice!

Lola: That is awesome.

Qin: Yep and it's ready to fire.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah I've been a bit of a tinkerer.

Flash Man: Where's Screweyes right now?

Rex: In that tent over there.

We saw a tent in Central Park.

Me: Clever and close.

Metal Sonic: My scanners are picking him up in that tent.

Nico: Perfect.

Qin: Time to blast him.

Nico: You got that right.

Eli: Oh yeah.

Rumble: Go ahead and blast him now, Qin! We'll do our entrance after that!

Qin: You got it!

Nico: This will be interesting to see.

Qin went up to the tent.

Screweyes: (GROWLS) I HATE THOSE DINOSAURS!

Qin: HEY SCREWEYES!

He saw her!

Qin: Your mother is an ugly nail-eyed freak and you smell like melons and pumpkins! FIRE IN THE HOLE!

SHE FIRED!

BANG!

Then KRASPLAT!

Pumpkins and Watermelons splatted him all over his face and body and smashed him into the ground!

Qin: YES! It works!

Then the spirits of dinosaurs appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Professor Screweyes you're under arrest!

Nico: And Qin's cannon really is awesome and it works!

Qin: It sure does!

Screweyes: (chuckles) Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I presume. Oh, I know what your fear is. And how to exploit them!

Pennywise the Dancing Clown suddenly appeared.

Evil Seed: Remember, this isn't real. This is all a part of Screweyes' Eccentric Circus.

Me: Nice try Screweyes!

I turned on my Sharingan and saw that Pennywise was a fake and it was Screweyes and I went at him and smashed him down and I then took his fear projector.

Me: Hmm. You know this would be useful.

I integrated it into my device.

Me: By the way you need some nails to go with those screws of yours.

Screweyes: Okay. Let's see if you expected this then!

A bunny appeared.

Manterror: A bunny? Seriously, you're gonna have to do better then-

Thr bunny took out a chainsaw!

Me: Nice try.

I snapped my fingers and it vanished.

I turned off the fear projector.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Also the real Pennywise was given the Black Gates.

Eli: And your days of abusing Dinosaurs are over forever!

Me: And that Bunny is in our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Screweyes: Impossible. The level of my circus right now is enough to drive a man insane. What even are all of you?!

Zavok: People who have fought things much more scarier then you.

Me: Also we're people that you don't want to fuck around with!

Qin: We have seen things that are trillions of times more frightening than what you throw at us!

Nico: That's for sure!

Lola: You're just a pathetic baby nightmare spewer!

Nico: What?

Lola: It was the best I could think of.

Buzzerbeak patted Lola on the back.

Lola: Thanks Buzzerbeak.

Nico: Yep.

Dai Gui: You wanna see something really scary? (gets out a familiar mask)

He put on Eustace's Mask!

Dai Gui: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Screweyes: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

He screamed so powerfully that his screws in his screws in his eye popped out!

Then Electro, Moonstone, Scorcher, Spymaster, Evil Lyn, Hydros, Leap Frog, Dark Spicer, Avalanche, and Tri Klops appeared.

Nico: Electro, Moonstone, Scorcher, Spymaster, Evil Lyn, Hydros, Leap Frog, Dark Spicer, Avalanche, and Tri Klops.

Electro: After killing Scarecrow yesterday, Screweyes shouldn't be a problem.

Moonstone: Wasn't expecting a chainsaw wielding bunny though.

Nico: Me neither. That was something I thought of as a young one a long time ago.

Me: Really? Wow!

Scorcher: (to Nico) We heard you went to Peach Creek.

Nico: We sure did.

Spymaster: I hope you had Jawbreakers there.

Nico: We we're too caught up in the rescue for that unfortunately.

Dark Spicer: (to Nico) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Me: HEY! That's my line! I twisted Bender's line with that.

Lola: Funny.

?: Boy that is great.

A figure came out and it was MELTATRON from episode 6 of Beast Morphers!

---

Meltatron was created by Scrozzle when he infected an acid tank in the Cyber Dimension. He, along with Roxy, were tasked with retrieving Slicerdrone. He was later tasked with destroying the Rangers while they were trapped in the hangar. But Ravi was able to throw Devon out of the shutting door, allowing him to escape. Devon and Cruise later attempted to use the Racer Zord to free the other Rangers but were interrupted when Meltadrone put their plan of rescue to a halt. While Devon fought against Meltadrone, Zoey and Ravi were able to obliterate his extinguisher after three shots from Zoey's Beast-X Blaster and destroy Meltatron with their Beast-X Cannons. Afterwards both Slicerdrone and Meltadrone were finally destroyed by the newly formed Beast-X Megazord

---

Devon: Meltatron!

Meltatron: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were made from an Acid Tank and you were tasked with retrieving Slicerdrone and destroy the rangers while they were trapped in a hangar.

Meltatron: That's right. Awesome memory.

Me: Yep.

Meltatron: (to Rex) Interestingly, the Ranger team I fought teamed up with several Dinosaur teams.

Rex: That is awesome and cool.

Qin: It sure is!

Me: I remember that. That was awesome!

Dark Spicer: I have two new aliens for you.

He turned into a Yautja and it had spikes all over and scary wings.

Heatsight: Meet Heatsight!

Joan Bolton: You have a Yautja form?!

Heatsight: I met one before today. Long story.

Shanan: WHOA! A Yautja hybrid! That is awesome!

Heatsight charged at Joan and she jumped away.

Me: Bet he can see the invisible.

I went invisible.

Heatsight: I can see you J.D.

He had Infrared vision and saw me.

Heatsight: I see you.

Me: Wow!

I was visible.

He reverted back.

Dark Spicer: And this too!

He then Turned into a ball of energy and then he formed into a Red Drej!

Plasmadark: I call this one… Plasmadark!

Me: Whoa! A Red Drej!

Shanan: WOW! A Drej Hybrid!

Chloe Bolton: You scanned one of the Drej, didn't you?

Plasmadark: I sure did! (charges at her)

She jumped away.

I fired lightning blasts and smashed him down.

Me: Awesome choices Dark!

Dark reverted back.

Dark Spicer: Thanks!

We got the battles underway.

---

## Lincoln Loud, Slab, Kurumu, Mona, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Evil Elec Man, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms - Nico's Rescue and Battling the Kankers

---

Electro was first.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Nico's rescue involved battling the Kankers. I hope he had jawbreakers afterwards.

Lincoln: No we were so caught up in the rescue that we didn't get any.

Slab: It was still a fun and awesome rescue though.

Kurumu: It sure was and it was great!

Moka: We all thought it was fun and cool.

Yukari: You got that right.

Ruby Tojo: We're all glad we had fun.

Rainbow Dash: It was a really awesome one.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there.

Whirlwind: We all had an awesome amount of fun.

Electro: Glad you did. Lets do it!

Lincoln and team used fusions for Hermos and the lightning monsters and their rider cards and they got new weapons and fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Kopaka, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - Battling Another Butterfingor, Another Twinkier, Another Ghost Pepper Bop Tarts, Another Poly & Ester, Another Ribwich, Another Cyber Cat and Another Puppetmon

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) Nico, Yae's team, Puppetmon's team, and the others did good Battling Another Butterfingor, Another Twinkier, Another Ghost Pepper Bop Tarts are Another Ribwich, Another Cyber Cat. And Another Puppetmon as well.

Kopaka: That was all really awesome and they sure did.

Arisia: It was really awesome. Also we did not expect some of the Anothers to be food villains.

Rachel Stavenport: Boy some of them made me hungry. But those ghost pepper pop tarts were potent!

Oceanus Shenron: They sure were and man they blew Gabby's mouth open with fire.

Nuova Shenron: It was really crazy and awesome.

Universe 666 Eis Shenron: It was a crazy awesome battle.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and it was good Maria cooled her down.

Sweetie Belle: That is for sure and I'm glad she did.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is for sure.

Moonstone: That was a great rescue. Lets do it!

Kopaka and team used fusions for Hermos and the mammoth monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Lincoln's rescue

---

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: (to Jason) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Orchid City. How was it?

Jason: It was really fun and even more awesome because Rayman proposed to Juniper Lee and now they are engaged.

Scorcher: Hey congratulations to them!

Chick Hicks: Wow! The Defender of the Glade of Dreams and the Te-Xuan-Ze getting married. That is awesome!

Indigo Zap: It sure is! We're so happy for them.

Ellie Singh: We sure are and we also faced Corbin Sullivan. He was an enemy of J.D.'s that he busted years ago.

Emily Lenior Tzeentch: We banished his sorry butt to the Black Gates.

Mary Garcia: We sure did.

Victorica Meadows: And he had it coming.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was an awesome rescue too.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Scorcher: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Jason and team used fusions for Hermos and the Phoenix Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Princess Mindy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The

Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - Meeting a gene-slammer for Alien Mars

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Alien Mars. What's her name?

SpongeBob: Her name is Selina Almenara and she is an amazing girl that has intense fire power from Mars.

Natilee: She sure is and she is an awesome Guardian Angel.

Patrick: Yeah she sure is and we think she is amazing.

Sandy: She sure is and we're glad for Lincoln and her.

Squidward: She is awesome too.

Princess Mindy: And her story is amazing too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Selina, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Selina Almenara: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at Lake Huron.

Selina Almenara pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in large orange swim briefs and Selina in her true form and wearing her red flame two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun.

?: TTTTTTTWWWWWWEEEEERRRRRRPPPPPPP!

BBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRRPPPPPPPPP!

Past Selina Almenara: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognized that shriek and loud belch from anywhere, it's Lori and Lynn, and it sounds like they're on the rampage again!

Selina and Lincoln got up from the sand, and they saw Lori and Lynn come out with red eyes of hate and Lynn was foaming at the mouth, and Lori had a knife in her hand.

Past Lincoln: This again, you two! Looks like I need to knock you two down again!

Past Selina Almenara: No, Linky, I got this.

Selina Almenara fired two powerful red fire blasts which hit and knock out Lori and Lynn, and then, she fired red energy blasts which tied them up, and she kicked them so hard, she sent them flying back to The Loud House.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Selina Almenara: No one's messing with my man, especially not that control freak windbag and that superstitious, aggressive, belching, farting, smelly gym-bag.

Selina and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so you kicked Lori and Lynn's hides and burned them, that was so awesome!

Luna: They messed with the fire alien chick, and they went down hard.

Me: And Lincoln told us of what Lori and Lynn tried to do, and as a result, they got grounded for ten weeks, and Selina personally threw Lori into a cage in her room and she threw Lynn into a container in her room. Lynn roared with anger and banged on the door trying to get out, but she gave Lynn the finger and that caused her to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Nico: Dang! And those insults she flung at Lori and Lynn really stung.

Laney: They sure did, and she was right to fling those insults at Lori and Lynn, we were getting tired of Lori's control freak attitude along with Lynn's violent and aggressive nature. Someone other than Lincoln needed to put those two in their place or it was going to get ugly.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Spymaster: Wow! That is amazing that they did that to Lori and Lynn back then.

Starlight Glimmer: We all thought it was really amazing ourselves.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: That was so awesome and cool.

Spymaster: That is for sure! Lets do it!

SpongeBob and team used fusions for Hermos and the Toon monsters and their rider cards and they got goofy weapons and fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - Battling Kagakuki

---

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) You guys battled Kagakuki earlier. A lot of explosions were involved, weren't they?

Optimus Prime: It was most than just a lot of explosions. It was A HORRENDOUS number of explosions!

Yugito Nii: It was a massive war zone!

Kimi Lao: It sure was and it was like we were in a full scale war!

Utakata: He tried to blast us all over with explosions all over.

Killer B: Fool ya fool it was a really explosive battle.

Naruto: It sure was and he tried to blow himself up and take the planet with him.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah but J.D. and everyone was too much for him to handle.

Starshine Sparkle: J.D. contained the explosion and Kagakuki in a force field and stopped him.

Spyro: So in the end he blew himself up for nothing.

Evil-Lyn: Wow that was amazing! Lets do it!

Optimus and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Roid monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome dragons and weapons and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down

---

Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozaki - Mizuho Ijuin will make an amazing Donbrother

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Mizuho Ijuin will make an amazing Donbrother. I also like her catsuit.

Azulongmon: I like it too and she sure will make a good member for

them.

Sara: We're proud of her and we're proud of her for renouncing her criminal ways.

Crystal Wilmington: Yeah that was awesome.

Alia: We're glad she is a Donbrother too.

Gentoku: We sure are.

Yuina: Yeah we sure are and it's great.

Fluttershy: She will make a great member for them too.

Tornado Bolt: I do too. She looks great as a fairy ranger too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) She sure is awesome ja.

Stealth Elf: You got that right.

Hydros: I agree there. Lets do it!

Azulongmon and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ocean Dragon Lord monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - Rex and Friends are awesome

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Rex and his friends are awesome. They're pretty much new additions to our list of dinosaur friends.

Lightning Dust: They sure are and now we have lots of awesome dinosaur friends.

Mika Kozuru: We sure do and that is so awesome and fun.

Hillary Jennings: It sure is.

Android 17: All the dinosaurs we know are great.

Footmon: Boy they sure are and it's awesome.

Melon Mint: They sure are and we are so lucky to know so many of them.

Pinkie Pie: They make some of the most awesome friends ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They are just as fun as rocks.

Featherweight: They sure do.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Leap Frog: Me too. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ancient Gear Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of lightning, gears, metal and energy and smashed them down.

---

Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Rex and Friends are funny.

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Rex and his friends are funny. They almost remind me of Littlefoot and his friends.

Eddy: They sure do don't they! It's really awesome.

Daughter: I agree there and it's amazing.

Princess Bubblegum: It sure is and they are just as funny and adventurous too.

Ahsoka Tano: I agree too and they are awesome.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) They sure are amazing as well.

Firestorm: You got that right and it's fun.

Applejack: I agree there with y'all as well.

Apple Bloom: Rex and friends are really funny.

Flashwing: Boy they sure are.

Dark Spicer: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Eddy and team used fusions for Hermos and the butterfly monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystals and apples and smashed them down.

---

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - Professor Screweyes wants to make the dinosaurs into his circus

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) Professor Screweyes wants to make the dinosaurs into his circus. Yeah, we're stopping it because that's wrong on so many levels!

Pohatu: That is for sure! He is an insane nut and a monster.

Wendy Marvell: Yeah but he died once so we're sending him to prison.

Eclair: You got that right and it will be perfect for him.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

Princess Luna: But he will go to the looney bin.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there myself.

Moondust: I do too and it will be good for him to taste justice.

Snowdrop: And it will be painful too.

Gari: Especially when I rip that screw eye of his out of him.

Blackout: Same here!

Avalanche: I agree too. Lets do it!

Pohatu and team used fusions for Hermos and the Sylvan monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - Professor Screweyes is getting a one way ticket to prison

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops (to Zick): Professor Screweyes is getting a one way ticket to prison. If Matau and the others were able to handle Scarecrow yesterday, they can handle whatever the Eccentric Circus can throw at them.

Zick: You got that right and it will be awesome and filled with action.

Roshi: It will be awesome and fun and cool.

Wataru Kurenai: You got that right.

Laura Evans: Yep it will be so fun.

Claire Allaire: And perfect for kicking some butt.

Rex: That's right and it will be good.

Princess Celestia: Absolutely there.

King Solar: It will be good.

Solar Eclipsa: And awesome justice when we kick his butt.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: And they will shine and splat.

Tri-Klops: Yep. Lets do it!

Zick and team used fusions for Hermos and the Shark monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Beast Morphers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Meltatron

---

Meltatron was next.

Meltatron: I didn't know that Qin had a tinkering side to her.

Me: It was awesome she made a cool fruit cannon.

Varie: That is cool!

Camie: You got that right.

Celica: But I'm sure that Qin has many more inventions.

Cassidy: It sure will be awesome to see.

Adagio Dazzle: I agree there.

Meltatron: You got that right. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Weapons called the Destroyers of Professor Screweyes, they're a massive collection of greatswords with embedded colored gems and a dinosaur's silhouette etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and large colored dragon heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the four dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

They summoned their Beast X Blasters!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

He exploded!

Me: YEAH! Meltatron you have failed this city!

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: You want dinosaurs in your circus so much?

Tsukasa: Careful what you wish for!

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Green!

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Charge Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Charge Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Charge Rangers

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Charge Rangers!

Maria then summoned Hsi Wu, Fengjuang, Shizuka of the Wind, Birdbrain, Roostafa, Space Gorillas, The Sharpteeth, Red Claw and the Dinosaurs of the M.O.E.

Nico: Time to show you how dangerous dinosaurs can be!

We blasted and smashed and pulverized Screweyes all over.

Takinom, and Blugon, and Odu Bathax blasted and smashed him.

Pumpkin & Pound Cake, Cold Forecast, Scourge and Swoop used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced the Cake Kids and Cold Forecast's powers and Swoop's thermal sword 100-fold and had Scourge's 2 dragon heads pop out and they roared.

Pumpkin & Pound Cake and Swoop: THERMAL CAKE BLAST!

Cold Forecast and Cybertron Scourge: FIRESTORM WEATHER BLAST!

Earth Guardian Nature and Dai Gui: EARTH GUARDIAN STORM!

Darkness Rose Night and General Schwarz: DARKNESS ROSE BLAST!

28th Century Power Force and Zavok: 28TH CENTURY FORCE BLAST!

Twilight Comedy Force and Vypra: TWILIGHT COMEDY BLAST!

Grass Pokemon Power Force and Evilseed: GRASS POKEMON BLAST STORM!

Wind Mirrors of Doom and Mirror Master: WIND MIRRORS OF FURY BLAST!

Rave Music Mega Fury and Metal Sonic: RAVE MUSIC MEGA BLAST!

Golden Fashion Force and Marionette Shadow: GOLDEN FASHION FORCE BLAST!

Lightning Shapeshifting Force and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING SHAPESHIFTING FORCE BLAST!

Flowers of Beautiful Brains and Hydrax.: FLOWERS OF BEAUTY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rex, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot and Friends, Nico, Fluttershy and Lincoln: JURASSIC RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: DINO POWER ELEMENT STYLE: T-REX!

Entrapta: DINO POWER LIGHTNING STYLE: MASTODON!

Perfuma: DINO POWER NATURE STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Frosta: DINO POWER ICE STYLE: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jessica Shannon: DINO POWER FIRE STYLE: BRONTO SAURUS!

Nanami: DINO POWER WATER STYLE: PLESIOSAURUS!

Toph: DINO POWER EARTH STYLE: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

Chie Satonaka: DINO POWER WIND STYLE: STEGOSAURUS!

R. Mika: DINO POWER LIGHT STYLE: GIGANOTOSAURUS!

Juri Han: DINO POWER DARK STYLE: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dinosaurs.

Lincoln and his harem: DINO POWER FINAL SMASH: DINOSAUR RAMPAGE!

They summoned dinosaurs to attack!

They blasted and smashed him all over.

Lincoln: You want fear, we'll give you fear!

Qin: This is perfect for my second invention.

She pulled out a ray gun.

Qin: My Braindead Drool Monkey ray.

She fired a blast of energy from it and it hit Screweyes and made him dumber than Ed, Leni, Billy and Cheese combined!

He was drooling like an idiot!

Screweyes: (Stupid talk)

WHAT A MORON!

Qin: It works!

Lincoln fired a blast of Scarecrow's Fear Gas at Professor Screweyes, and it made his worst nightmare come to life: he was left alone in the darkness with only the crows for company as it shows that he's just a lonely and frightened old man with no real control of fear, and without that control, Screweyes was too stupid to realize that he was being consumed by his own fear as the crows frenzy around him, devouring him.

Nico: Whoa, so that was his fear: having no real control of fear.

After the crows flew away, all that is left is the screw from his left eye. Just then, the crow that both turned on the flares, and who possibly also took Screweyes' real eye when he was a child, blows away the dark spell on the screw, and takes it with him, and Screweyes was sent to The Black Gates, and I fired a powerful energy blast that obliterated Screweyes' Brain Drain pills for good.

Lincoln: Good riddance, you good-for-nothing fear crazed screwball.

Nico: You brought this all on yourself, Screweyes. Awesome job, gang, we got rid of that psycho once and for all.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Gabrielle Reeve.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Gabrielle Reeve?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Gabrielle Reeve of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and

Brianna Greyson, who's already falling into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Gabrielle Reeve: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Beatrix Yates: This'll make sure the message is clear: we're putting an end to them once and for all.

Suddenly, Beatrix Yates' eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a teal and white energy aura with stars, lights, and phoenixes, and as she approached Gabrielle Reeve, she left teal and white energy, stars, lights, and phoenixes with every step.

Beatrix Yates: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Gabrielle Reeve, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Beatrix Yates was surrounded by a massive vortex of teal and white energy with stars, suns, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gabrielle Reeve: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Beatrix Yates emerged, but she was changed forever.

Beatrix Yates grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal and white highlights in the bangs of her long black hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon teal eyes and a teal and white energy aura with stars, lights, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with teal iris, she has on phoenix earrings with teal gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with white gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her white dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and teal gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Beatrix Yates has on a white sleeveless shirt, blue shorts with two yellow buttons, teal sweater tied around her shoulders, teal headband, dark teal slip-on shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with teal gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lights, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lights and stars. Suddenly, Beatrix Yates felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with teal and white tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with white tips and teal markings, Beatrix Yates has on her Ring of the Phoenix with teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Beatrix Yates' newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of teal and white energy, stars, lights, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Beatrix Yates' Eternal Cosmic Storm Athlete Solar Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Storm Athlete Solar Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded teal gems and white etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged teal blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with teal gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large teal phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large teal dragon head with a white gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Beatrix Yates has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Beatrix Yates, Tough and Talented Athlete, Awesome Soccer Player, Loving Older Sister of Belle, Bumper Junior, and Beau Yates, Loving Older Daughter of Jancey and Bumper Yates, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Gabrielle Reeve of The Legion of The

Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ベアトリクス・イェーツ、タフで才能のあるアスリート、素晴らしいサッカー選手、ベル、バンパー・ジュニア、ボー・イェーツの愛情深い姉、ジャンシーとバンパー・イェーツの愛情深い年上の娘、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの残り敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団のガブリエル・リーブの破壊者、極度に邪悪で、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そしてマスター光と星と鳳凰の

Beatrix Yates has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR SOCCER ATHLETE LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR SOCCER ATHLETE LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR SOCCER ATHLETE LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Beatrix Yates' Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gabrielle Reeve saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Beatrix Yates, but Beatrix Yates fired a barrage of teal and white energy blasts with stars, lights, dragons, and phoenixes at Gabrielle Reeve and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Beatrix Yates again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Gabrielle Reeve by firing light beams which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Whoa is right, Beatrix Yates has transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Gabrielle Reeve and sent her flying into a tree.

Lincoln: Gabrielle Reeve has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Beatrix Yates: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Athlete Soccer Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Athlete Soccer Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Beatrix Yates.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Gabrielle Reeve. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Beatrix Yates and Lincoln went after Justina Nolan who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, teal and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gabrielle Reeve and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Beatrix attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Gabrielle Reeve got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Beatrix Yates, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Gabrielle Reeve's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Gabrielle Reeve by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Beatrix Yates fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lights, heavenly auras, gold halo rings, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Gabrielle Reeve, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Gabrielle Reeve's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Gabrielle Reeve: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Gabrielle Reeve. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Gabrielle Reeve's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Gabrielle Reeve: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Beatrix Yates and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Beatrix Yates' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Gabrielle Reeve. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Elena Archer, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Beatrix Yates: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got seven more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Gabrielle Reeve, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Beatrix.

Suddenly, Beatrix Yates wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Beatrix Yates's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Beatrix Yates absorbed the lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of solar athlete justice. Lincoln, Beatrix, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Gabrielle Reeve, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Elena Archer, which means you and I are up next, Belle.

Belle Yates: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Alien Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Hunter.

Selina Almenara: (Gasps) That's awesome, Linky and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Hunter: Marina Kaimana, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic water powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Marina Kaimana's known as a Hydrosapien, an alien from the planet Hydros, an ocean planet in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: I've heard of them, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have aqua hair, aqua blue eyes, and aqua blue angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have aqua blue sclera and they have aqua blue wave tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a aqua blue ocean wave-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: And Lincoln also has a Hydrosapien as one of his many Guardian Angels?! Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she, like Selina, has controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Shanan: And like the Pyrosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate would also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Marina, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of water at them, and she also makes her threats clear as the ocean, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll have them swept out to sea.

Nicole: Now, that's brutal.

Luna: And if she dares to find out someone's hurting our bro, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Selina Almenara: Same with me, if any of them stepped out of line, I'll send them to Pyros, and they will be burned to death in a split second by my people or by the planet's fiery atmosphere.

Evil Lyn: What do you think Screweyes is seeing right now?

Hydros: My guess? Probably us as terrifying monsters.

Qin: No he's too dumb and stupid to be afraid of anything thanks to my new Braindead Drool Monkey Ray.

Nico: That is genius Qin!

Lisa Loud: Very impressive.

Leap Frog: Either way, he's spending the rest of his life in jail.

Avalanche (to Rex): How would you and your friends like to stay in a Jurassic place of ours?

Rex: Really? Tell me more

Tri Klops: With pleasure!

Me: Yeah you will love it.

We told them all about Paleozoic World and they will love it.

Elsa: Awesome!

Rex: We accept.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Aylene Carter: (To the viewers) Hope you loved us kicking some mad scientist butt.

Me: We did.

We went back home and got Rex and friends settled in and then we went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to

sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

We're Back! A Dinosaur Story is an awesome movie. Never saw the movie before but it was good.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady And Lucy (Elfen Lied) as well as Well as Marionette Shadow, Two-Face, Rubber Bandit, Elements Fire Finn, Water Elementor and Nereida de Danann and we're heading to an awesome planet made of chili dogs and we're going to have an awesome chili dog lunch and we're going to also face Another Volcanyx, Zomdalf, Raydex, Nereida de Danann, Rosanha, Nisael, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cthulhu, Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura and Edo Yugito. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Cobalion, Terrakion, Virizion and Keldeo and their names are Celica D'Artagnan, Abigail Porthos, Emily Athos and Kara Aramis and they are all the descendants of the mighty legendary 3 Musketeers.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Uranus Prison, and we got news from the Warden: Joyce Crandall, the heartless greedy bitch who tried to flood Royal Woods and got fired long ago, has finally lost her mind thanks to her combined hatred of Lincoln Loud and the Loud Family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse, and she's on the rampage in The Uranus Prison. But, we're not going to take that lying down, just like with Morag, Joyce Crandall is going to be taken down for good and she's getting The Black Gates where she will never hurt anyone or destroy another town for her selfish greed ever again. And we're going to meet the next Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Marina Kaimana, Gene-Slammer of Alien Hunter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic water powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Marina Kaimana's known as a Hydrosapien, an alien from the planet Hydros, an ocean planet in the Virgo Supercluster, and like the Pyrosapiens, the Hydrosapiens re a really powerful race of warriors who have defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have aqua hair, aqua blue eyes, and aqua blue angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have aqua blue sclera and they have aqua blue wave tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a aqua blue ocean wave-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and like the Pyrosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Marina, the one who fit that role was Lincoln. Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, we just know she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of water at them, and she also makes her threats clear as the ocean, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll have them swept out to sea, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and swept out into the tides, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

For the next Non-Combat chapter we're having a Slumber Party and we're going to have some really funny and awesome silly shenanigans.

See you all next time

# SLUMBER PARTY FUN AND LAUGHTER

This will be a fun one.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor,

Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady And Lucy (Elfen Lied) as well as Well as Marionette Shadow, Two-Face, Rubber Bandit, Elements Fire Finn, Water Elementor and Nereida de Danann and we were heading to an awesome and fun food planet.

Nico: I have a feeling this food planet will be fun and awesome.

Lola: Me too!

Qin: I'm really looking forward to all this.

Camie: So am I!

Lucy (Elfen Lied): I'm really excited for this too.

May: Same here.

Xenia: Yeah this will be so fun.

Varie: It sure will.

Nico: Audrey, I want to thank you, Marionette Shadow, and your teams for coming

Style Queen: It's going to be really fun Nico.

Chloe Bourgeois: It's awesome having you with us mom.

Zocks: It sure is.

Lola: We're really excited for this one.

Nico: Yelan, what do you like to do in your free time?

Yelan: I like working at a lumber yard. I use my powers to grow logs and chop them up for a sawmill.

Me: That's amazing. That will save tons and tons and tons of trees.

Nico: It sure is.

Yelan: Yeah I have plant powers now thanks to J.D. and they are handy for that.

Qin: Cool!

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Do you also use an ax?

Yelan: Nope. My hands are the ax.

Qin: That's impressive.

Camie: It sure is.

Lily: I'll say.

Yelan: Yep.

Nico: Cool. Yesterday's mission was really fun.

Style Queen: Do Rex and the others like it in Paleozoic World?

Nico: They sure do and it's awesome.

Qin: Yep. And my fruit cannon and stupidity ray worked perfectly.

Me: They sure did.

Lola: That was awesome.

Marionette Shadow: What was with that chainsaw wielding bunny?

Nico: It was something I thought of as a kid, okay?!

Me: Really? Whoa!

Nico: Yeah that was a crazy-ass shit filled moment back then.

Qin: Whoa.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: No offense, Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh none taken Nico. But that was scary seeing that.

Me: It was.

Xenia: It sure was. But it was awesome seeing going on that mission and Qin's inventions really paid off.

Lisa Loud: Indeed they did. Qin that was really impressive that you built those.

Qin: It sure was. Like I said, I've had tons of free time on my hands.

Laney: Still awesome though.

May: We need to get Sonic here!

Me: Already on it!

I teleported Sonic and Tails over and they gasped and saw the planet!

Sonic and Tails: CHILI DOGS!

Me: Lets eat!

We got to eating!

Me: (EATING) MMM! The chili is awesome and the hot dogs are yummy!

Twilight Sparkle: (EATING) Boy they sure are!

Nico ate several chili dogs and they were tasty and awesome.

Nico: (EATING) MMM!

Maria: Boy this is amazing!

Qin: Boy this is awesome and cool!

Sonic and Tails ate big piles of them!

Tails: (EATING) Boy this is amazing!

Sonic: (EATING) This is awesome! I love a chili dog planet!

Maria ate some too

Maria: (EATING) Delicious!

Qin: (EATING) YUMMY!

Lana: Boy this is awesome and fun!

Camie: (EATING) Yeah it sure is!

May ate some as well

May: (EATING) SO DELICIOUS!

Varie: (EATING) So yummy!

Chloe: (EATING) So delicious too!

Lols: Yeah!

Sonic and Tails ate lots and lots and lots and lots of chili dogs and chili.

Nico: Boy Sonic and Tails love it.

May: I knew they would.

Me: As freedom fighters they love chili dogs.

We also ate buckets of chili and it was awesome.

Me: (BELCH!) Man the chili is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

We had a great meal and we were stuffed.

Nico: (BURP) Lets bring lots of chili dogs home for the mascots.

Lincoln: Good idea Nico!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already did and we have a lot of them. We have Another Volcanyx, Zomdalf, Raydex, Nereida de Danann, Rosanha, Nisael, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cthulhu, Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura and Edo Yugito.

CLANG!

My jaw dropped and I put it back.

Me: That's a lot of them.

Nico: No kidding!

Eli: And Another Two Face and Another Marionette Shadow.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Wicked.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Volcanyx. So Sailor Great Forest is up.

Lola: Awesome.

Lana: Yep.

Maria called her in.

Sailor Great Forest: Here I am!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: This will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark version of Volcanyx! It was ANOTHER VOLCANYX!

Qin: Whoa! This one is going to be hot!

Lola: Big time!

Sonic: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: And you are?

Another Volcanyx: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had Orange and yellow Sailor Soldier Clothes.

Me: (GASP) Rhonda Chilliton A.K.A. Sailor Chilldala.

Sailor Chilldala: Awesome seeing you all here on my home planet.

Me: Wow! So this is your home planet!

Sonic: Wow! So this is your home planet!? This is really awesome!

Sailor Great Forest: It's Sailor Soldier vs Soldier!

Nico: Yep.

Sailor Chilldala: That's right.

Me: Are the other Anothers hostile or friendly?

Sailor Chilldala: They are friendly and they are all girls you might like J.D.

Nico: Whoa.

Sailor Great Forest: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor Chilldala: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets do it!

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Sailor Chilldala glowed and she was separated from Another Volcanyx!

Qin: YEAH!

Sailor Chilldala: This will be awesome!

Sailor Great Forest: It sure will be!

Nico: Go for it!

The 2 sailors fired energy blasts and Another Volcanyx exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book! It was called The Chili Dog Planet Princess and the Evil Volcanic Phoenix.

Nico: Cool title.

Eli: Yep.

Me: One down. Zomdalf, Raydex, Nereida de Danann, Rosanha, Nisael, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cthulhu, Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura, Edo Yugito, Two Face, and Marionette Shadow left.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Sailor Callisto.

Maria: Okay.

She called her over.

Sailor Callisto: I'm here guys.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Penelope Diamond: I'm sure it was.

Sailor Callisto: Shall we?

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Zomdalf from her.

Nico: Nice!

Penelope Diamond: Lets shall!

Penelope and Sailor Callisto fired waves of energy and the blasts hit and Another Zomdalf exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called the Pink Diamond Princess and the Zombie Panda of Gandalf.

Me: Wow! This one is good.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Raydex is next.

Maria: Sailor Europa will be called in.

She was called in.

Sailor Europa: I'm here!

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: There!

We saw Another Raydex came!

Me: Whoa! Another Raydex!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Raydex reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair, Blue Eyes, and blue clothes and had a blue diamond in the middle of her forehead and had blue angel wings.

Me: Bianca Diamond!

Bianca Diamond: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: The Gene-slammer for Blue Diamond right?

Bianca Diamond: That's right.

Sailor Europa: Are you ready?

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her from Another Raynex!

Bianca Diamond: Now I'm ready!

Me: Awesome!

Bianca and Sailor Europa fired wave so energy and blasted Another Raynex and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess of Blue Diamonds and the Kingdom of The Magic Birds.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nereida de Danann next.

Nico: Sailor Io for that one.

Maria: I'll call that one in.

Sailor Io came.

Sailor Io: Did I miss anything?

Me: Nope. You made it just in time.

Sailor Io: Awesome.

Lola: There!

We saw ANOTHER NEREIDA DE DANANN!

Sailor Io: Whoa! This one will be good.

Nico: Yep.

Another Nereida reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair, yellow eyes and had yellow clothes and a yellow diamond in the middle of her forehead and had yellow angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Yvonne Diamond!

Yvonne Diamond: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: The gene-slammer of Yellow Diamond no doubt.

Yvonne Diamond: That's right.

Sailor Io: Let's do this!

Lincoln: After this.

He separated Another Nereida from Yvonne.

Yvonne Diamond: Lets!

Yvonne and Io fired waves of energy and blasted Another Nereida and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Yellow Diamond Princess and the Kingdom of Fairy Warriors.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yep.

Lola: Another Rosanha, Nisael, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cthulhu, Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura, Edo Yugito, Two Face, and Marionette Shadow left.

Me: Rosanha next.

Maria: Sailor Ganymede next.

She called her in.

Sailor Ganymede came.

Sailor Ganymede: Here I am!

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: There!

We saw ANOTHER ROSANHA!

Qin: Whoa! This one looks vicious!

Another Rosanha reverted back and she was a girl with white hair, white eyes, white clothes and had white angel wings and a white diamond in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Winona Diamond!

Winona Diamond: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: The White Diamond Gene-slammer.

Winona Diamond: That's right.

Lola: Wow! You must be the most powerful one of the all.

Winona Diamond: Yep I sure am.

Sailor Ganymede: The Gene-slammers of the Great Diamond Authority. That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Sailor Ganymede: Let's do this!

Lincoln separated her from Another Rosanha!

Winona Diamond: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Rosanha and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The White Diamond Princess and the Forest of Voracious Piranha Roses!

Me: Wow nice title.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Nisael next.

Maria: Sailor Dione for that one. I'll call her in.

Maria did so and she appeared.

Sailor Dione: Hey, guys!

Me: Awesome you could come.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: Look there!

We saw ANOTHER NISAEL!

Me: Another Nisael.

She reverted back and was a girl with Golden yellow hair, yellow eyes, yellow clothes and yellow orange wings and had a yellow gem in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Cindy Citrine!

Qin: Whoa!

Cindy Citrine: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Gene-slammer of Citrine right?

Cindy Citrine: Yep.

Laney: Wow!

Sailor Dione: Ready?

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Cindy Citrine: Yep I sure am!

Me: Awesome!

They fired waves of energy and they hit Another Nisael and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Citrine Princess and the Kingdom of the Dark Banshee.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Next up is those Pie Bomb making Pirates.

Nico: Those pirates that had those pie bombs. Nice.

Maria: Sailor Poultry Prison for that one.

Lola: Yep.

Leni: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) LENI!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) Leni I think Ed's starting to rub off on you!

Eddy: (laughs) Taking a page out of Ed's book, Leni?

Leni: It's something he would like since Sailor Poultry Prison is for the world of Chicken Run.

Me: That is true.

Maria called her in.

She arrived with a rooster crowing in the background.

Sailor Poultry Prison: I'm here! (CROWS LIKE A ROOSTER)

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be fun!

But then…

KRASPLAT!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

A pie hit Nico square in the face and exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

Nico was burned and charred.

Nico: OUCH!

Qin: YIKES!

Nico: Who threw that?!

Me: THEY DID!

We saw the Another Pirates!

Nico: Uh oh!

Maria: Who are you?

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with lime green hair and had green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Paulina Peridot!

Paulina Peridot: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Peridot's Gene-slammer.

Paulina Peridot: That's right.

May got all the soot off Nico.

Nico: (gives Sailor Poultry Prison a pie bomb) You'll need this.

Sailor Poultry Prison: Thanks Nico.

Lincoln: Lets separate you from them first.

Lincoln did so.

Sailor Poultry Prison: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

They threw the Pie and fired energy waves and the blasts hit the pirates and then the pie and then…

(BEEPING) WHAT THE FUCK!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were blasted down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Peridot Princess Genius and the Demolition Pie Pirates.

Nico: Awesome title.

Me: Another Cthulhu next.

Brittney: Whoa this one is going to be tough

Maria: Who do we call for that?

Me: Sailor Umbrax, the Sailor Soldier of the home planet of the Ultraviolet Lanterns.

Nico: Whoa.

Maria did so.

In a flash of dark blue light came Sailor Umbrax!

Sailor Umbrax: I'm here guys.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER CTHULHU!

Qin: UH OH!

Nico: Don't look into her face or it will drive you mad.

Another Cthulhu: (Sarcastically) Ha ha ha very funny!

Me: That voice!

Nico: And you are?

She reverted back and was a girl with ocean blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings made of pure water and she had a blue gem in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Lorelai Lapis Lazuli!

Nico: WHOA!

Lorelai Lapis Lazuli: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Sailor Umbrax: You must be the gene-slammer for Lapis Lazuli?

Lorelai Lapis Lazuli: That's right.

Sailor Umbrax: Me fighting Cthulhu. This is one for the bucket list.

Me: That would be everyone's awesome dream for their bucket list.

We laughed!

Brittney: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so and separated Another Cthulhu and Sailor Umbrax and Lorelai fired waves of energy and blasted him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Lapis Lazuli Princess and the Eldritch Overlord of Cthulhu.

Me: Awesome title.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Now comes the EPIC part! The battles with Another Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura and Edo Yugito.

Nicole: This is gonna get ugly! Better call in Sailors Oa, Qward, Okaara and Ysmault as well as Valeria McGonagall and Erin Wobbuffet.

Lola: Nice!

Maria did so and then in flashes of red, orange, yellow and green light as well as magic and water came said people.

Nico: Hey, Wobbuffet!

Erin Wobbuffet: WOBBUFFET!

We laughed!

Erin Wobbuffet: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Valeria McGonagall: (British Accent) This will be so fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Me: Better power up for this one.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

Out came 6 figures and they were THE ANOTHER EDO JINCHURIKI!

Me: This will be epic!

Another Utakata: (In a girls voice) You got to help me J.D.

I gasped!

Then they merged into a black mass and then they formed into a girl with black hair, black angel wings and she had a Space Godzilla's tail and his crystal spines and had blue eyes and had purple clothes and had the kanji for Space Godzilla on her arm!

Me: (GASP) Sakura Gojira!

Nico: Whoa! Are you?

Sakura Gojira: That's right. I'm the gene-slammer for Space Godzilla.

Carol: WHOA!

Me: A Kaiju Gene-slammer!?

Xenia: That's crazy!

Me: Yeah! Also you are 6 Another M.O.E. Members!?

Sakura Gojira: That's right. I was divided and I formed into those 6 people.

Lola: That's crazy!

Erin Wobbuffet: Don't worry. We're getting you out of this!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Besides you did not deserve this.

Sailor Ysmault: We'll help you.

Lincoln: This CAN'T be healthy for you. Lets help out.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and energy and separated her from the Another Edo Jinchuriki!

Sakura Gojira: WHOA!

Lola: Just like in 150,000 years right J.D.?

Me: Yep.

I powered up and Nico did to.

Me: Time for a Chili Dog fueled battle.

Erin Wobbuffet: Let's get it on!

We fired massive waves of energy and blasted all 6 of them down and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

THEY EXPLODED!

I caught a huge Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Space Godzilla Princess of the Stars and The 6 Jinchuriki of Discord and Chaos.

Me: Very awesome and fitting.

Sakura Gojira: That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: YEAH!

Yelan: And you are?

Another Two Face: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am.

She reverted back and was a girl with golden yellow hair and had red eyes and reddish orange clothes and had red angel wings and she was flipping a coin.

Me: (GASP) Wendy Wulfenite!

Xenia: Wow!

Wendy Wulfenite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wulfenite is beautiful.

Wendy Wulfenite: It sure is.

Two-Face: Nice coin. Is it like mine?

Wendy Wulfenite: Oh this? Take a look.

She showed it to us.

Me: Whoa! That's a 1794 Flowing Hair Silver Dollar! That's one of the first ever coins produced by the United States!

Nico: That is ancient!

Lola: It sure is!

Me: This has to be worth over $900,000.00.

Wendy Wulfenite: It is.

Me: But it's still in really good shape. It's now got to be worth more.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Very awesome for a 229 year old coin.

Qin: Yeah.

Yelan: Oh yeah. We're definitely seperating you. Don't want that coin to be damaged.

Wendy Wulfenite: I agree.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated her from Another Two-Face.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: J.D. want to flip a coin?

Me: Sure.

Nico gave me a dollar coin.

Me: Heads for destroy him.

I flipped it.

I caught the coin and it was on Heads!

Me: Heads!

Me and Yelan fired an energy blast and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

I caught the Wonder Ride book and it was called The Wulfenite Princess and The Two-Faced Gangster.

Qin: Nice title.

Me: Now for Another Marionette Shadow.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Heads I win, Tails you lose.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MARIONETTE SHADOW!

Marionette Shadow: Who is that handsome devil!?

Qin: Like looking at yourself in a mirror.

Nico: It sure does feel like it.

Another Marionette Mirror: (In a girls voice) It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with sea foam green hair and blue eyes and blue and green clothes.

Me: (GASP) Jezebel Jade II! Whoa!

Jezebel Jade II: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Jezebel Jade is a girl I met in Java and she is a special girl that specializes in this.

I held up a light and made shadow puppets of warriors and they battled dragons.

Me: It's called Wayang Kulit. Shadow Puppet Art in Java.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome! I remember seeing that when I lived in the Philippines.

Qin: That is cool! I know Wayang Kulit. That is really awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Jezebel Jade II: Yes I am. I am trying to find my mother Jezebel Jade.

Me: Wait I actually know her. Jonny Quest and his friends and family do. She lives on the Island of Java and is an awesome treasure hunter and daring adventurer. She was trying to find a glowing red jewel called The Blood Gem.

Nico: The Largest Red Diamond in the World?

Me: Yep.

I pulled out said jewel.

Jezebel Jade II: (GASP) How did you find that?

Me: Some thugs dropped it in Java and I killed them and held onto it.

Jezebel Jade II: That's amazing. Also I'm the gene-slammer of Jade of the Crystal Gems.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That's cool!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Jezebel Jade II: No worries.

She turned into Another Marionette Shadow!

Nico: (gets out Marionette Shadow's Ridewatch) Time for a puppet show!

Nico activated Marionette Shadow's ridewatch and then Nico formed a puppet of The Cursed Warrior from Naruto and he fired waves of blue fire and blasted her down.

Nico: And this. Heads I win, Tails you lose.

Nico activated Two-Face's Ridewatch and flipped a coin and it came up heads and he blasted her down with energy.

May: (gets out Rubber Bandit's Ridewatch) Time for rubber power!

May activated it and became super stretchy and then she grabbed Another Marionette Shadow and smashed her into the ground!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Plastic Man would be proud!

Qin: YEAH!

May: Time for some fire! (ACTIVATES ELEMENTS FIRE FINN RIDEWATCH) (IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE) (BLUE FIRE EXPLODES OUT OF HER) I HATE ALL THIS FUCKING NONSENSE! I WILL KILL EVERYONE AND EVERYTHING AND MAKE EVERYONE SUFFER! I HATE YOU ALL! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! HAAAAATEEE YOU! HATE! HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE!

Nico screamed and jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! YOU'RE GIVING ME A HERNIA NICO!

Maria: WHOA! Talk about having an explosive temper!

Qin: NO KIDDING!

Lola: MAY IS REALLY MAD!

Nico: MAY IS SCARING ME!

Me: NICO YOU'RE GIVING ME A CRAMP!

Nico: Oh sorry.

Nico got off me.

May then stopped and she had a nasty headache.

May: (DIZZY) Oh man what a headache.

Me: Okay that one we're filing under never use unless absolutely necessary.

Maria: (gets out Water Elementor's Ridewatch) I think I'll like this one!

Maria activated it and fired a massive blast of water and spun Amother Marionette Shadow in a maelstrom and smashed her down!

Me: WHOA! That one enhances your water powers.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Now for this. (ACTIVATES NEREIDA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of light and smashed her down!

Yelan: Now this one! (ACTIVATES TWO-FACE'S RIDEWATCH)

She flipped a coin and it came up heads and she fired a wave of light and smashed her down!

Then Robo Roxy, Evil Clayface, Terminus, Dorodoros, Vexxa, and Palm Tree Bouma appeared.

Nico: Nice team, Robo Roxy.

Robo Roxy: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

But then…

?: SWORDS OF JUSTICE HOOOO!

4 figures came out and they were Cobalion, Terrakion, Virizion and Keldeo!

Me: WHOA! Awesome! The legendary Swords of Justice!

Nico: I think I know them!

Cobalion: (In a girls voice) You sure do Nico.

Virizion: And it's awesome to see you again Qin. And you as well Nico.

Terrakion: (In a girls voice) We're ready for action!

Keldeo: ALL FOR ONE AND ONE FOR ALL!

Nico: (GASP) Celica D'Artagnan, Abigail Porthos, Emily Athos and Kara Aramis!

Me: WHOA!

They reverted back. Celica was a girl with blue hair and blue angel wings and a blue sword and blue medieval clothes, Abigail was a girl with red hair, red clothes and red wings and a red sword, Emily was a girl with green hair, green clothes, green wings and a green sword and Kara was a girl with yellow hair, yellow clothes, yellow wings and a yellow sword!

Celica D'Artagnan: We got this one. We are known as The Elemental Musketeers.

Nicole: Wow! Awesome name!

Lola: I think that's cool!

They jumped and slashed Another Marionette Shadow and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Jezebel Jade II over.

Maria: Nice job!

Me: That was awesome! Are you girls related to…

Celica D'Artagnan: We sure are. We are the descendants of the original Three Musketeers.

Me: Whoa! That is awesome!

Laney: They were legends back in the 17th Century.

Lola: And they served under the command of Louie XIII.

Abigail Porthos: That's right.

Me: Your ancestors would be really proud of you.

Celica D'Artagnan: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome. I formed my own Three Musketeers Style group in 150,000 years. We called ourselves The Knights of The New Fire.

Fu: It's true. And it was one amazing and awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Emily Athos: That is really cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Yelan: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Celica D'Artagnan: We have a lot of them. But our favorite is when terrorists were trying to bomb the Palace of Versailles and we jumped in and stopped them and sent them to prison.

Me: That is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Do you girls have an oath like the Three Musketeers do?

Celica D'Artagnan: We sure do.

They held up their swords and crossed them.

Celica D'Artagnan: Justice is like a rainbow of color and light!

Abigail Porthos: Evil comes in the form of Darkness and Blight!

Emily Athos: The Light will Show itself and rid darkness from the town!

Kara Aramis: And in the Form of Elements we'll bring Evil Down!

All: THE ELEMENTAL MUSKETEERS SHALL LET JUSTICE BE KNOWN!

Me: Wow! Awesome Oath!

Varie: That is awesome!

Eli: Yep!

Nico and the girls hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Celica D'Artagnan: We did too Nico.

Emily Athos: It's awesome to be with you again.

Me: Aww.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, and Ymir are heading to The Uranus Prison, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got news from the Warden: Joyce Crandall, the heartless greedy bitch who tried to flood Royal Woods and got fired long ago, has finally lost her mind thanks to her combined hatred of Lincoln and the Loud Family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse, and she's on the rampage in The Uranus Prison. But, we're not going to take that lying down, just like with Morag, Joyce Crandall is going to be taken down for good and she's getting The Black Gates where she will never hurt anyone or destroy another town for her selfish greed ever again.

Lincoln: Uh oh, we're here in The Uranus Prison, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got news from the Warden: Joyce Crandall, the heartless greedy bitch who tried to flood Royal Woods and got fired long ago, has finally lost her mind thanks to her combined hatred of me and my family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed

Vengeance Curse after we took her down last year, and she's on the rampage in The Uranus Prison. But, we're not going to take that lying down, just like with Morag, Joyce Crandall is going to be taken down for good and she's getting The Black Gates where she will never hurt anyone or destroy another town for her selfish greed ever again.

Laney: That heartless home-destroying greedy harpy, now she's gone way too far! We should've killed her last year.

Lincoln: But, where's the fun in that? Besides, I wanted to see her mind destroyed forever with the combination of both her hatred of me and the family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse after we took her down last year.

Nico: So, you waited until she finally snapped big time, so we can put her out of her misery? (Smirks) Nice one.

Me: Yeah, I got to admit that was a smart move. Now, we can give her The Black Gates, just like what you did to Morag, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Exactly, plus, I also got it broadcasted to our resident jerks at Dad's restaurant, specifically Flip who's done a lot of dirty schemes and crimes and all to satisfy his greed and desire for money.

Eli: Nice.

Rarity: They always say that patience is a virtue. Say, June, how did Rayman teach Dennis a lesson whenever he made those snide insults at you?

Juniper Lee: (Snickers) That still cracked me up to this day.

Rayman: Me too.

Rayman made a viewing mirror of that event two days ago.

Juniper Lee: Well, two days ago, Rayman was talking with both my parents and Ah Mah about what he had planned, but then, he felt a disturbance and he ran to the living room where he ran into me and Ray Ray of course making fun of Dennis again. But, when Dennis called me a buttface, I was about to call him a hairless wonder, that was until Rayman tapped Dennis on the shoulder and he had a look in his eyes, and I knew it was going to get ugly.

Past Rayman: You and me, backyard, now!

Past Ray Ray: Oh man! Oh, this is going to be so awesome!

Me: Uh oh, when he heard that snide insult from Dennis' mouth, he took offense, didn't he?

Juniper Lee: Yep, it was going to get ugly big time, and by then, we were at the backyard, and Dennis had out his wand.

Past Dennis: This'll be easy to fight someone who has no limbs.

Past Rayman: (Smirks) Heh, that's what you think because I'm not the same as I was two years ago.

Suddenly, Rayman took off his long long-sleeved white trenchcoat showing he had really muscled arms, legs underneath his long dark purple pants, and a neck.

Juniper Lee: And when he saw Rayman had both really muscled arms, legs, and a neck, Dennis went white as a ghost, Ray Ray, Monroe, and I almost burst out laughing.

Past Jasmine Lee: Oh, this should be a good match!

Dennis was about to fire blasts of magic from his wand, but Rayman fired an energy fist which took his wand and gave it to Jasmine Lee.

Past Dennis: Hey!

Past Juniper Lee: He wants to settle it fist to fist, so no using your magic wand. Besides, he's also an expert on magic, Hairless Wonder.

Past Jasmine Lee: Fair's fair, Dennis, you have to play by the rules.

Past Dennis: Okay, Ah Mah.

Past Rayman: Alright, then, bring it on!

Dennis ran at Rayman, but being a natural-born fighter, Rayman used a clothesliner on him, and he'd followed with a roundhouse kick.

Past Ray Ray: Aw man, he used a clothesliner and roundhouse kick. AWESOME!

Past Juniper Lee: Just one clothesliner and roundhouse kick, and already, he has Dennis on the ropes.

Finally, Rayman used a cobra clutch on Dennis and pinned him to the ground.

Past Rayman: You want to tap out, now's your chance.

Dennis tapped out, and Rayman got off and helped him up.

Past Jasmine Lee: Looks like Rayman won the match and taught Dennis a lesson.

Past Rayman: Now, are you going to try not to insult your sister? I don't want to have to teach you another lesson.

Past Dennis: Okay, I promise not to make any snide insults to my little sister.

But, he had his fingers crossed, and June smirked.

Past Juniper Lee: Rayman, he had his fingers crossed!

Past Rayman: He what?!

When June took out his hand and saw his fingers were crossed, Dennis freaked out and he ran with Rayman running after him.

Past Rayman: Dennis, you get back here and take your lumps like a man!

We laughed as the viewing window vanished.

Nico: Oh man, Rayman really laid quite the smackdown on your older brother.

Juniper Lee: He never ceases to amaze me, and he really taught him a lesson.

Me: And when you saw Dennis had his fingers crossed, you pulled a Lola on him.

Lola: Really slick, and it was so funny seeing Rayman chase after Dennis like that and yelling for him to take his lumps like a man.

Rayman: Luckily, he swore not to cause any trouble until the day of our wedding, and Monroe is also going to keep an eye on him and Ray Ray. Now then, let's go and teach that greedy harpy a lesson she will carry with her to her grave.

We travelled through the Uranus Prison, and it was a mess thanks to Joyce Crandall's very ugly and very nasty rampage. Suddenly, we saw Alien Hunter appear before us and with it are the six girls.

Rarity: My word, that's Alien Hunter.

Alien Hunter: (Girl's voice) Sorry about that, but I managed to get the girls away from that psychotic crazy bitch, and I also drenched her before we ran.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Marina Kaimana, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU LOUDS WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY TOURIST ATTRACTION!

Suddenly, we saw our target: Joyce Crandall, and she has now officially lost her mind thanks to her combined hatred of Lincoln Loud and the Loud Family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse after she was taken down last year.

Rarity: My word, you really made her lose her marbles, Linky.

Sylvester: All the better to put this monster down once and for all.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: My words exactly, let's get that greedy harpy and string her up by her entrails.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Rarity's team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Joyce Crandall, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a blue energy blast which hit Joyce Crandall, and she was obliterated forever and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Warden: Thanks for getting rid of her, Lincoln. She went completely insane and she went on a violent rampage mongrelizing the other inmates and she even badly injured some of the guards.

Lincoln: We'll make sure they're tended to, Warden.

Varie healed the injured guards, and we tended to any injured inmates who also got hurt by Joyce Crandall on her violent rampage, and then, we all went back home, and just in time too, we soon heard Flip's bellowing voice swearing revenge on us.

Me, Nico, Eli, and Qin: Yeah, fuck you too, you mutant cheapskate!

Lori: Flip's such a total blowhard.

Luna: He's lucky we're not killing him, we killed him once, but now, he's getting humiliated for the rest of his miserable life.

Lincoln: And we're already making his life a total misery by humiliating him and the other jerks in the process. But, Joyce Crandall was worse than Flip: she wanted to destroy our home and turn it into another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and to line her pockets, so yeah, she was one jerk who needed to be forgotten for good.

Me: And you made sure of that, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I sure did.

Nico: And you were right to say she's just like Morag: she was absolutely insane, psychopathic, evil, heartless, selfish, and greedy, and she deserved to get sent to The Black Gates for what she tried to do, and I can guess she's done this to so many other innocent people.

Lincoln: If she did, then, she deserves this big time. (To Marina Kaimana) And it's so good to see you again, Marina Kaimana.

Marina Kaimana reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue crop top, crimson red skirt, necklace with aqua blue gem for the pendant, aqua blue bridal gloves, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Hunter, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Hunter-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Alien Mars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Marina Kaimana: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Marina Kaimana and he hugged her, and Marina Kaimana is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marina Kaimana: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Nicole: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nicole, this is Marina Kaimana, Gene-Slammer of Alien Hunter, she's my Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic water powers, and immortality, and like I told you all yesterday: Marina Kaimana's known as a Hydrosapien, an alien from the planet Hydros, an ocean planet in the Virgo Supercluster, and like the Pyrosapiens, the Hydrosapiens are a really powerful race of warriors who have defended their planet from invaders for countless eons.

Just then, Shanan appeared.

Shanan: Yep, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have aqua hair, aqua blue eyes, and aqua blue angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have aqua blue sclera and they have aqua blue wave tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a aqua blue ocean wave-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and like the Pyrosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Marina, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, we just know she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of water at them, and she also makes her threats clear as the ocean, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll have them swept out to sea, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and swept out into the tides, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Nicole: Just like what your brother told us yesterday.

Marina Kaimana: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned aqua blue and she has aqua blue ocean wave tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into a aqua blue ocean wave two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana went up to Lincoln, and she wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Marina gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow aqua blue and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Nicole: What was that?

Shanan: I think I know what it was: like with Pyrosapiens, when Hydrosapiens engage in a passionate make-out with their chosen mate, they give them a special gift: their French kissing resulted from her marking Lincoln as her chosen husband hence the glowing aqua blue veins on his body, and that also increased his superhuman physical and mental abilities along with getting a massive power and energy increase, and increased his hyperpuberty along with increasing the effects of Becky Long's Virility serum and the super soldier serum that were in his body, along with his body heat.

Me: (Whistles)

Nico: Oh man.

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico. Now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Marina.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Marina Kaimana in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marina Kaimana: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marina Kaimana's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marina Kaimana: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marina Kaimana.

Marina Kaimana had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Chitose Odu, Kasumi Yoshino, Milly, Natsuko Suwa, Satomi Kawanakajima, and Yuki Hanei from Binary Pot.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chitose Odu, Kasumi Yoshino, Milly, Natsuko Suwa, Satomi Kawanakajima, and Yuki Hanei from Binary Pot.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chitose Odu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chitose Odu and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Joyce Crandall, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of

Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Chitose Odu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chitose Odu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chitose Odu, Kasumi Yoshino, Milly, Natsuko Suwa, Satomi Kawanakajima, and Yuki Hanei with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental

Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Lincoln's old enemy, Joyce Crandall, the heartless greedy bitch who tried to flood Royal Woods and got fired long ago, and thanks to her combined hatred of Lincoln and the Loud Family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods in order to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse after we'd taken her down long ago, she had lost her mind and went on a violent rampage in The Uranus Prison.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in brutally beating that heartless greedy town-destroying bitch into the ground and Lincoln finishing her off by firing a very powerful energy blast that obliterated her and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Marina Kaimana have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Hah, she finally got what she deserved for her crimes.

Lincoln: You're right about that.

Nico: And we made sure to televise the death of Joyce Crandall, and it made Flip go insane.

Me: We all heard his bellow and did we absolutely piss him off.

Eli: If he dares to attack us again, he's going to suffer a lot worse.

---

After finally getting rid of Joyce Crandall and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marina Kaimana saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marina Kaimana: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marina Kaimana: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marina Kaimana: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marina, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Marina Kaimana: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at Lake Michigan.

Marina Kaimana pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in a large orange speedo and Marina in her true form and wearing her aqua blue ocean wave two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun.

?:
LLLLLLLLLOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOUUUUUUUUUUUUDDDDDDDDDDD

Past Marina Kaimana: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognized that bellow of rage and the stench of an unwashed cheapskate from anywhere, it's Flip, and it sounds like he's on the rampage again!

Marina and Lincoln got up from the sand, and they saw Flip come out with red eyes of hate and he was foaming at the mouth, and he had a knife in his hand.

Past Lincoln: This again, you mutant cheapskate! Looks like I need to knock you down again!

Past Marina Kaimana: No, Linky, I got this.

Flip bellowed like a mad bull and came charging at them, but Marina Kaimana fired two powerful water waves which hit Flip, and sent him flying right back to the prison he busted out of.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Marina Kaimana: No one's messing with my man, especially not the stupid, greedy, hairy, smelly, three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate of Royal Woods.

Marina Kaimana and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so you kicked Flip's mutant hide and sent him flying back to prison, that was awesome!

Luna: That mutant messed with the water alien chick, and he went down hard.

Me: And Lincoln told us of what Flip tried to do, and we wanted his head for what he tried to do, and I cursed at Flip calling him a ton of profanities and curses.

Nico: Damn!

Laney: We were lucky to cover Lily's ears so she couldn't hear any of his profanities and curses, and we had to wash his mouth out with soap.

Sumner: You got that right.

Sakura Knudson: Jeez, I never knew you had quite a foul mouth, J.D.

Me: Unfortunately, I do, and I was so mad at that mutant, he deserved it big time.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Elena Archer has sent some thugs to kill them.

Elemental HERO Burstinatrix: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Burstinatrix, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw Elena Archer's hired thugs coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau are now in your harem.

Alexis: Looks like two of Jaden's Elemental HEROs have joined his harem, and Caitlin and Monica, the two Gene-Slammers of Burstinatrix and Lady Heat, really approve of it.

Monica Anniston: We sure do.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Minty Zaki, Adorabeezle Winterpop, and Snowanna Rainbeau, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Elena Archer's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Elena Archer scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Elena Archer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Elena Archer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Belle Yates: While you and I deal with Elena Archer and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: But, we also got to watch it though, Elena Archer will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission today, but we still need to put a stop to that monster bitch, Elena Archer.

Lincoln: Yeah, as long as she's still alive, she remains an extremely dangerous threat to everyone all around her, so we need to get rid of her once and for all and that'll drive the other monster bitches extremely insane with anger and rage and send them running for their lives.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Belle Yates: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Elena Archer, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to destroy Elena Archer of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

We arrived at the park to hunt down Elena Archer of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

Me: Alright, we've arrived at the park, now where's that monster bitch?

Nico: She'll be here very soon. We just need to hear that banshee's scream.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the

nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Elena Archer?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Elena Archer of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, who's already falling into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Elena Archer: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Belle Yates: This'll make sure the message is clear: we're putting an end to them once and for all.

Suddenly, Belle Yates' eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a pink and white energy aura with stars, lights, and phoenixes, and as she approached Elena Archer, she left pink and white energy, stars, lights, and phoenixes with every step.

Belle Yates: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Elena Archer, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Belle Yates was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and white energy with stars, suns, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Elena Archer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Belle Yates emerged, but she was changed forever.

Belle Yates grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink and white highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair tied in a ponytail and she no longer has braces, she has neon pink eyes and a pink and white energy aura with stars, lights, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with white gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her white dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and teal gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Belle

Yates has on a white long-sleeved shirt, tan cargo shorts, pink sweater tied around her shoulders, white shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with music notes, stars, lights, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lights and stars. Suddenly, Beatrix Yates felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink and white tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with white tips and pink markings, Belle Yates has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Belle Yates' newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and white energy, stars, lights, music notes, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Belle Yates' Eternal Cosmic Storm Music Solar Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Storm Musician Solar Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and white etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large pink dragon head with a white gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Belle Yates has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Belle Yates, Talented Musician, Loving Younger Sister of Beatrix, Bumper Junior, and Beau Yates, Loving Younger Daughter of Jancey and Bumper Yates, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Elena Archer of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights, Music, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ベル・イェーツ、才能ある音楽家、ベアトリクス、バンパー・ジュニア、ボー・イェーツの愛情深い妹、ジャンシーとバンパー・イェーツの愛情深い娘、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、リンカーンの敵の残り、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、エレナの駆逐艦 リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のアーチャー、極度に邪悪で、混乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり、殺害者であり、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、光、音楽、星の達人、およびフェニックス

Belle Yates has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR CLASSIC MUSICIAN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR CLASSIC MUSICIAN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR CLASSIC MUSICIAN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Belle Yates' Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Elena Archer saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Belle Yates, but Belle Yates fired a barrage of pink and white energy blasts with stars, lights, music notes, dragons, and phoenixes at Elena Archer and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Belle Yates again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Elena Archer by firing light beams which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Whoa is right, Belle Yates has transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she disarmed Elena Archer and sent her flying into a tree.

Lincoln: Elena Archer has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Belle Yates: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Classic Music Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Classic Music Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Belle Yates.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Elena Archer. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Belle Yates and Lincoln went after Elena Archer who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Elena Archer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Belle attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Elena Archer got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Belle Yates, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Elena Archer's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Elena Archer by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Belle Yates fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lights, heavenly auras, music notes, gold halo rings, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Elena Archer, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Elena Archer's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Elena Archer: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Elena Archer. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Elena Archer's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Elena Archer: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Belle Yates and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Belle Yates' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Elena Archer. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Catherine Mason, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Belle Yates: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got six more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Elena Archer, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Belle.

Suddenly, Belle Yates wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Belle Yates's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Belle Yates absorbed the lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of solar musical justice. Lincoln, Belle, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Elena Archer, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already fast approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Catherine Mason, which means you, Lewa, and I are up next, Ms. DiMartino.

Ms. DiMartino: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lewa: Right after we help Valiant on my special day.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Alien Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Mother.

Selina Almenara: (Gasps) That's awesome, Linky and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Mother: Adreana Metrodora, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Adreana Metrodora's known as a Umbrasapien, an alien from the planet Umbras, a planet of eternal darkness in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: I've heard of them, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have dark purple hair, pink eyes, and dark purple angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have dark purple sclera and they have dark purple tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a dark purple and black-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: And Lincoln also has an Umbrasapien as one of his many Guardian Angels?! Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she, like Selina and Marina, has controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Shanan: And just like the Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Adreana, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll drown them in eternal darkness.

Nicole: Now, that's brutal: dark vengeance towards perverts.

Luna: And if she dares to find out someone's hurting our bro, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Selina Almenara: I've seen how brutal the Umbrasapien Race are when it comes to dealing with evil villains.

---

Later it was time for Matau's final mission.

Me: This will be fun.

William: Anyone else want to go with Matau? Besides Nate and Tony Jones?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go.

Me: All righty. This will be awesome for you guys.

Lola: It sure will.

Vakama: And so will me and the Toa.

Me: Cool! I was wondering when we would get to that.

Poromon: I'll go as well.

Nico: All right. Lets go.

We were off to Brazil.

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Vakama: Good old Rio De Janeiro.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (WHISTLES)

I called Blu and Jewel.

Jewel: Hey guys!

Blu: Awesome seeing you all here.

Matau: Blu, meet Nate Adams and Tony Jones.

Nate Adams: Awesome to meet you guys! I'm Nate Adams and I'm a Yokai Hunter.

Twilight Sparkle: I met Nate on my Ambassador Missions and it was fun.

Me: Yep.

Tony Jones: I'm Tony Jones, Defender of the Moonlands.

Blu: Wow! Awesome to meet you two.

Me: And these are my friends the Loud Kids.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Lincoln Loud.

Lori: My name is Lori Loud.

Leni: I'm Leni Loud.

Luna: Sup dudes. I'm Luna Loud.

Luan: I'm Luan Loud.

Lynn: What up? Lynn Loud Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka Loud.

Liberty: My name is Liberty Loud.

Lyra: I'm Lyra Loud.

Lee: My name is Lee Loud.

Lucy: I'm Lucy Loud.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney Loud.

Lana: I'm Lana Loud.

Lola: I'm Lola Loud.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa Loud.

Lily: And my name is Lily Loud.

Eli: And this little guy in my arms is Leo Loud.

Leo: Uwa.

Jewel: Wow! That's a lot of kids! But it's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Yes and their mom and dad all thought would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Blu) Their family has never been one that believes in or uses condoms)

Blu snickered.

Matau: And these are my fellow Toa.

Tahu: Pleasure to meet you. Tahu, Toa of Fire.

Gali: Gali, Toa of Water.

Lewa: Lewa, Toa of Air.

Pohatu: Pohatu, Toa of Stone.

Onua: Onua, Toa of Earth.

Kopaka: Kopaka, Toa of Ice.

Takanuva: And I'm Takanuva, Toa of Light.

Tahu: We are the Toa Nuva of the Island of Mata Nui.

Jewel: Wow!

Vakama: And me and my team are for the city of Metru Nui. I'm Vakama of Fire.

Nokama: I'm Nokama of Water.

Onewa: I'm Onewa of Stone.

Whenua: I'm Whenua of Earth.

Nuju: And I'm Nuju of Ice.

Blu: Cool! Awesome to meet you guys.

Vakama: Same here.

Poromon: My name is Poromon.

Blu: Cool! Awesome to meet you Poromon.

Nico: He's one of the mascots.

Me: Yep. They are awesome.

Lori: They literally are.

Blu: (to Lori) You just be Leonard's archenemy.

Lori: I sure am and he is literally a fun archenemy.

Me: Lori and her team put up an awesome and fun battle with him and his pig army.

Lori: It's fun and more.

Poromon: It's nice to meet a fellow bird.

Blu: Same here.

Jewel: It sure is awesome.

Me: Yep. Me and the Loud Kids have known each other for over 7 years now and we have done all sorts of awesome adventures in that timeframe.

Lola: We sure have.

Lily: It was so awesome.

Blu: Wow! That is awesome!

Poromon: We're also gonna have a mission tomorrow involving other fellow birds.

Lewa: Yeah that's my big mission.

Blu: Wow!

Me: We're going to Normundy and we're going to take down a falcon that is like the Nazis. It's going to be like what my Grandfather went through during World War II.

Blu: Wow! That is amazing! I know you can do it guys.

Me: Thanks.

Blu: So, Poromon. What are your favorite hobbies?

Poromon: You'll know some of them during Matau's big day.

Me: He likes to keep it a surprise.

Nico: Yeah and it's funny and cute.

Me: But Poromon and the Mascots like to help people all over.

Lola: They sure do.

Laney: Yeah they are really awesome and cute.

Leni: They totes are.

Nico: Blu, here are yours and Jewel's Legend Items.

Blu: Cool!

Me: You'll love who your archenemies are.

Jewel: Neat.

Nico: Shall we go after the next Another MOE members?

Blu: Lets shall.

Eli: This will be fun.

We deployed the TLPS S&R Helicopter.

Poromon: How about I get used on a slingshot?

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome.

Red: Yeah it sure will. You will love being launched like that.

Chuck: It sure is fun.

Hal: Oh yeah.

We were off and our search was on.

Matau: Anything?

We were watching the radar.

Me: Nothing yet but we're going to be ready for it.

Lola: This is so awesome.

Laney: You guys did an amazing job building this helicopter.

Linda: You sure did.

Me: Thanks guys. We have lots of awesome talents.

Nico: Not to toot my own horn but yeah.

Poromon: Be ready to launch me.

Me: Oh we will.

Then the radar picked up something and we saw that it was Another Hell's Gate Prisoner Emboss, Another Evil Jewel Man, Another Nanonanoda, Another Combined Combatant, Another Universe 666 Super Warumono World and Another Choujinki!

Me: WHOA! Another Hell's Gate Prisoner Emboss, Another Evil Jewel Man, Another Nanonanoda, Another Combined Combatant, Another Universe 666 Super Warumono World and Another Choujinki!

Nico: The Japanese version of Venomark and the Universe 666 version of Super Warumono World? Whoa.

Me: Yep.

Lola: This is gonna be rough.

We brought her on board.

Nico: And you are?

Me: (GASP) Hilda Jet!

We had her put on a bed.

Hilda Jet: (GROANS) J.D.?

Me: Yeah it's me.

Hilda Jet: What happened?

Me: Long story.

I saw the Wonder Ride Book and picked it up. It was called The Purple Jet Ranger and The Flying Greed Monster.

Me: Fitting.

We got to landing.

Me: Lets land.

We landed.

We got out.

Me: That was awesome. Well done Poromon.

Poromon: Thanks.

Nico: I see some Marmosets up ahead. You and Choujinki's archenemy should defeat them together to make up for this!

Eli: But Choujinki doesn't have an Archenemy.

Me: Actually he now does. I picked the Swords of Justice Gene-slammers as the archenemies of Hell's Gate Prisoner Emboss, Combined Combatant, Universe 666 Super Warumono World and Choujinki.

Nico: Cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Emily Athos: No Another Choujinki? Why did you guys call me then?

Nico: Look there!

We saw a bunch of Marmosets.

Me: We defeated Another Choujinki early.

Poromon: I got launched and blasted her down. Sorry.

Emily Athos: Aw it's all right Poromon. You did great.

Poromon: Thanks.

Emily fired waves of wind and energy and blasted the Marmosets all over.

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and blasted them!

The Marmosets ran.

Nico: Hilda, do you have a connection to the Jetman?

Hilda Jet: (Groans) Yeah I do. I'm the Purple Jetman.

She showed her Jetman Morpher.

Nico: Cool!

Hilda Jet: I'm the Purple Falcon.

Eli: Wow that is awesome!

Lola: It sure is.

Hilda Jet: Yep.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Hell's Gate Prisoner Emboss.

Nico: Celica D'Artagnan will be up next.

Lola: Yep.

She appeared.

Celica D'Artagnan: You rang?

Nico: Whoa that was fast.

Eli: Yep.

We heard bushes rustling.

Nico: There she is!

Me: Wait that's not her.

We went and got closer and we saw a girl with Neon red hair and neon red clothes and red angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Connie Crocoite!

We went over and looked her over.

Me: Oh man.

Connie Crocoite: (Groans weakly)

Nico: She looks horrible.

I felt her head and she had a blistering hot fever.

Me: Holy shit she is burning up!

Nico: Looks like she outlived her usefulness to Another Emboss

Me: I'll get the medical transport here.

Nico: Okay.

I called Varie and Robo Lori and in 2 minutes they got to our location.

Nico: Whoa that was fast.

Varie and Robo Lori got out and picked her up and put her on a gurney.

Varie: We'll give her the serum Ransik took.

Me: Great.

She and Robo Lori went and put her in and they went back to the estate.

I then sensed something.

I fired an energy blast and it hit a rock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER EMBOSS!

Me: Another Emboss!

Nico: (gets out Marionette Shadow and Puppetmon's Ridewatches) There are no strings on me!

Nico activated it and fired waves of strings and made her dance like a chicken.

Me: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Celica D'Artagnan: Now for this!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Amazonite Princess and the Venomous Sorcerer Snake.

Me: Fitting.

I gasped and saw that the girl who turned into him was one with neon aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Me: Maria Amazonite!

I went over and picked her up.

Nico: So it wasn't Connie?!

Me: No it wasn't. She was bitten by her.

Eli: She was a victim in the wrong place at the wrong time.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Another Nanonanoda next.

Me: Better call in Jessica Heirleins.

Eli: Yeah.

Jessica flew in.

Jessica Heirleins: Here I am!

Nico: Cool.

Eli: Nice!

Me: Yep.

Nico: And there she is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER NANONANODA!

Eli: Whoa!

Lola: Scary guy!

Lana: Yeah.

Another Nanonanoda: (In a girls voice) I do look scary though.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon blue hair, neon blue eyes and had a blue gem in the middle of her forehead and she had blue angel wings and had blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Cleo Kyanite!

Eli: Wow!

Cleo Kyanite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Lets separate you and defeat this monster you were turned into.

I fired a wave of light and separated her from him.

Tony Jones: (gets out May Kanker's Amazon Weapon) Let's do this!

Tony had a hammer.

Jessica Heirleins: Lets do it!

She got her Amazon weapon out and it was a wing sword!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Nanonanoda down!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Kyanite Princess and the Wire Monster of The Electronic Kingdom.

Me: Nice.

Nate: Who's next?

Me: Another Evil Jewel Man, Another Combined Combatant and Another Universe 666 Super Warumono World left.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Better call in Eria the Water Charmer, Abigail Porthos and Nymph.

We did so.

Eria: We're ready for this.

Eli: Awesome.

Laney: Let them come all at once.

Nico: Good idea. Get it done quickly.

Then they all came.

Nico: Another Evil Jewel Man, Another Combined Combatant and Another Universe 666 Super Warumono World!

Me: Whoa!

Matau: Better break out the big guns! Time to go Hordika!

HE WENT HORDIKA!

Me: Oh yeah!

Abigail Porthos: This is gonna be fun!

Eria: It sure will!

Nate: And this! (Brings out Hot Rodney's Amazon Weapon)

Nate's weapon was rocket skates!

Me: Nice!

Blu: (gets out Jailbird Monster's Amazon Weapon) Let's see what this does!

He got out a whip and it was imbued with Jailbird Monster's power.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Abigail Porthos: I'm ready for this one.

Nymph: Same with me.

Me: Lets get them!

?: Not without us!

Then a Thundurus, Tornadus and Landorus came!

Me: Whoa! Thundurus, Tornadus and Landorus!

Nico: The Forces of Nature!

Eli: Wow!

Thundurus: (In a girls voice) We're going to thrash these 3.

Tornadus: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Landorus: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Nico: Leona Thundaro, Emerald Tornado and Sarah Pelee! Wow!

Me: Wow!

Jewel: We need to find out who they are first.

Another Evil Jewel Man: (In a girls Voice) We should have talked first.

Another Combined Combatant: (In a girls voice) Yeah sorry.

Another Universe 666 Super Warumono World: (In a girls voice) Yeah sorry.

Me: Whoa those voices!

They changed back. Another Evil Jewel Man turned into a girl with aqua blue hair and blue clothes and blue wings and had a neon blue gem in the middle of her forehead, Another Combined combatant was a girl with dark blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and blue angel wings and a dark blue gem in the middle of her forehead and Another Universe 666 Super Warumono World was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and red clothes and red rainbow clothes and had a red gem in the middle of her forehead!

Me: (GASP) Camie Chrysocolla, Tanya Tanzanite and Finn Fire Opal!

Nico: Whoa!

Blu: You know them?

Me: Girls I know from Cooking, Science and Gym Classes.

Finn Fire Opal: Yeah it's a long story.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Cool.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Tanya Tanzanite: No worries.

I fired a wave of light and separated their anothers.

Nico: Nice!

Lori: Lets turn these Anothers into human pretzels!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them and I caught their Wonder Ride Books. One was called The Chrysocolla Princess and the Kingdom of the Jewels of Doom, The second was called The Tanzanite Princess and the Kingdom of the Footsoldiers of 45+ Years of Evil and the 3rd one was called The Fire Opal Princess and the 45 Worlds of Rangers.

Me: Wow.

The Forces of Nature Pokemon Reverted back.

Leona was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue clothes and blue angel wings, Emerald was a girl with green hair and green clothes and green angel wings and Sarah was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and blue angel wings.

Matau: Excellent as always!

Me: I agree there!

Eli: Yeah!

Leona Thundaro: That was awesome!

Me: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Emerald Tornado: We have a lot of them. But our favorites are in Science Class.

Sarah Pelee: We hated this one evil girl that was a queen bee jerk that made everyone miserable and we struck her with lightning and paralyzed her permanent.

Me: Nice.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Sarah Pelee: We did too Nico.

Me: Awesome.

Blu: Matau, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big brother.

Matau: Oh Blu.

He pet him and Blu nuzzled him.

Me: Aww.

But then I got a call on my phone.

Me: Oh excuse me.

I answered.

Me: Hello?

May: (On my phone) (Frantic) SAPPHIRE NAUTILUS HAS GONE INTO LABOR!

Me: WHAT THE!? Guys! Sapphire Nautilus is in labor!

Nico: OH MAN! We got to get home and get her to the hospital!

Blu: Better hurry guys!

Me: Right!

Blu: Hey, Red. Keep kicking ass out there, okay?

Red: That you can count on!

Blu: Yeah.

We went back home!

We arrived and got Sapphire ready and loaded her into Ratchet and headed to the hospital!

We got to the hospital and dashed in and got Sapphire into the Delivery room and then we waited. I had a Shadow Clone in there with her.

May: How did the mission go?

Me: Really awesome May.

We told them everything and it was awesome.

May: WHOA! That is awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

May: Amore, for your first mission, Sunny Bridges and 3 Rabbids should go with you.

Princess Amore: Awesome. Looking forward to it.

Musa: Same here.

Me: I hope we don't battle Another Villains this time.

Poromon: Is Sapphire going to be okay?

Me: She will be okay.

Nico: Oh boy.

Qin: Yeah.

Poliwag: Who's going to be the father?

Me: I will Poliwag. I promised that I will be a much better father than her so-called dad.

Qin: Very noble and awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sapphire Nautilus: J.D. KNUDSON THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL TEAR OFF YOUR MANHOOD AND MAKE YOU PEE INSIDE YOUR STOMACH AND THEN I WILL RIP OUT YOUR HEART AND EAT IT AND THEN I WILL SHOVE YOUR BRAIN SO FAR DOWN YOUR THROAT THAT YOU WILL POOP IT OUT YOUR BUTT!

WE GULPED IN FRIGHT!

Me: (GULPS)!

Nico: Good thing you DIDN'T get her pregnant here.

Me: That is for sure. But that was still scary.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: True.

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted in Nico's face by accident.

Nico: (GAGGING) EW!

Me: Sorry. Chili dog farts.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Poliwag: And it's a good thing you can heal.

Me: Yep.

The screaming stopped.

Nico: I think she is done.

Eli: Yep.

Poromon: Are the babies out?

Then the door opened and then Sapphire came out and she was in a wheelchair and had a beautiful girl with blue hair and had beautiful blue eyes.

Me: Oh Sapphire she is beautiful and really adorable.

Nico: She sure is.

Lily: And she is so cute.

Sapphire Nautilus: She sure is.

Bianca Nautilus: Aww she sure is.

Mrs. Nautilus: Oh I love her already.

Poliwag: What are you calling her?

Sapphire Nautilus: Oceanus. Oceanus Nautilus.

Qin: That's a beautiful name.

She held her hands out to Lily.

Lily: Aww. Can I hold her?

Sapphire Nautilus: Sure.

She held her and Oceanus hugged Lily.

Lily: Aww. Oceanus I will be your guardian angel and it will be filled with love and joy.

Me: Aww.

All of us: Awww.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Meloetta and Genesect next.

Me: Ooh Meloetta will be awesome.

Xenia: And Genosect will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: It sure will.

We went back home and put Sapphire in her rocking chair.

Me: If you need anything just let us know.

Sapphire: I will.

Nico: So, what do you guys want to do for the rest of the day?

Me: Oh Lisa is going to have a Slumber Party.

Lisa Simpson: I already invited my friends over.

Me: All right.

Lisa Simpson: Yes!

Me: This will be fun for them. We haven't had one for any of us.

Nico: Yeah it sure will.

Poromon: Me and the mascots will participate too!

Me: Ooh okay.

Nico: No beer okay?

Poromon: Aww man.

Lincoln: Lisa is so lucky.

Nico: Lincoln how come I never saw you have a sleepover?

Me: I was about…

Lincoln: Now, I know what you're thinking. Lincoln how come you never had a sleepover? Let me explain. See, sleepovers in the Loud House have not always gone so well."

[Flashback to Lynn and her friends having a sleepover in the living room. Lynn is dribbling a soccer ball and her friends are cheering for her. But at the moment, the ball flies out the window and breaks it.]

Lynn Sr.: "AAHHHH! Lynn Jr.!"

[Second flashback to Leni and her friends having a sleepover in the living room. They're using hairdryers to blow dry their hair.]

Leni: "Okay, we're done with the blow dry bar, time to curl!"

[She holds up a curling iron, looks at the power supply filled with wires and cables, and plugs in her curling iron, causing a neighborhood-wide blackout.]

Lynn Sr.: "Leni Loud!"

[Third flashback to Luna in the living room where she's smashing things with her electric guitar with her friends surrounding her.]

Luna: [in a British accent] "GOODNIGHT, LIVING ROOM!" [smashes her guitar on the coffee table.]

Lynn Sr.: "What the darn heck?!"

Chunk: "Hey buddy! I don't see you on the list!"

[Lynn Sr. is seen kicked out of the house.]

Lynn Sr.: "Luna Loud!"

[Back to the present]

Lincoln: [To the viewers] "Thanks to my sisters, sleepovers were banned in the Loud House.

Nico: Geez.

Me: That explains why. But I've slept over at the Loud House numerous times before and Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita didn't complain about that.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah I always brought my sleeping bag whenever I hung out with Lincoln.

Nico: Cool.

The doorbell rang.

Me: I'll get that.

I went and answered it and in came Lisa's friends.

Me: Hey girls.

Janie: Are we too late?

Me: Nope Lisa's slumber party is about to start.

Alex Whitney: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Later me and Nico were watching TV and then the doorbell rang.

Me: Oh that must be the pizzas I got for the girls and the mascots.

Nico: Okay.

I went over and opened the door and in came Bobby.

Bobby Santiago: Hey J.D.

Me: Hola Bobby.

He had 10 boxes of pizzas.

Me: This will feed them.

I gave him the money.

Bobby Santiago: Gracias J.D.

Me: Denada amigo.

I went to their room and knocked on it and went in.

Me: Got some pizzas for you girls.

Lisa Simpson: Thanks J.D.

Janie: Boy we're hungry.

Me: More than enough for you all.

I sat them down and went back to Nico.

Lisa Simpson: Lets play truth or dare!

Girls: TRUTH OR DARE! TRUTH OR DARE!

Alex Whitney: I'll take dare!

Janie: I dare you to Kiss Nico!

Girls: EW!

Me and Nico were watching TV.

The doorbell rang again.

Me: Oh I'll get it.

I went over and opened it and there was no one there?

Me: What the?

Then a portal appeared and out came RESHIRAM, ZEKRAM AND KYUREM!

Me: Whoa! The legendary Tao Pokemon!

Nico: Cool!

Zekram: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drop in like this.

Reshiram: (In a girls voice) Yeah we have a habit of showing up in a portal.

Kyurem: (In a girls voice) It's fun.

Nico: Yin Yolei, Zina Zinnia and Beatrice Tao!

Me: Wow!

They reverted back. Yin was a girl with black hair and blue eyes eyes and had a white Kimono on and black angel wings. Zina was a girl with white hair, blue eyes and an all black kimono and white angel wings and Beatrice was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, pink and purple clothes and purple angel wings.

Beatrice Tao: Great to see you again Nico and an honor to meet you J.D.

Me: Same here.

Yin Yolei: I hope we aren't interrupting anything?

Me: Well Lisa Simpson and her friends are having a Slumber Party and we were watching TV.

Maria: Favorite memories of Nico?

Beatrice Tao: Our favorites are when we turned a mean queen bee girl into a fat nerd that eats pizza. We have powerful reality warping powers and we can do anything with them.

Me: Wow! When you have that kind of power that means you can literally do anything.

Nico: Yep. It was awesome and funny. They made her the total laughingstock of the school.

May: Nice.

Nico hugged the girls.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Yin Yolei: We missed you too Nico.

May: I'll get you girls settled in.

Zina Zinnia: Sure May.

They went and followed May.

Me and Nico were watching TV some more.

Alex Whitney: Hey, Nico.

Nico: Huh?

Then she ran over to him.

Nico: Uh oh!

She jumped onto him and kissed him full on the mouth!

SMOOCH!

Nico: Hey!

Me: (LAUGHS) Truth or dare! That is awesome. Also the same thing happened to me.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah. Jayme had one of her friends kiss me and they jinxed me.

Alex Whitney: That is funny.

Nico: Wow.

Poromon: My turn!

Lisa Simpson: Hit me with your best shot!

Poromon: Lisa I dare you to give Eli a tickle attack.

Lisa Simpson: I'll do it!

Eli was in his room.

Eli: Uh oh.

Arrietty: What is it?

Eli: I sense a disturbance in the Force. Someone is coming for me to tickle me.

Arrietty: Uh oh. You better hide.

Lisa Simpson: Too late!

Eli: I'm not scared of you!

Lisa Simpson: You should be!

Eli held them in place with the Force!

Eli: You'll never take me alive!

Eli ran fast.

He then ran and hid under the sofa.

Me: Huh?

I looked under the sofa.

Me: Eli?

Eli: Shh.

Me: Uh oh. (Whispering) Hiding from Lisa and the girls.

Eli: (Nods)

Me: Got it.

Lisa and the girls came.

Lisa Simpson: Have you seen Eli, J.D.?

Me: I think he went to the M.O.E. HQ.

Lisa Simpson: Lets get him girls!

They went there.

Me: You can come out Eli. I sent them on a wild goose chase.

Eli: Thanks bro.

Me: No problem. Want to watch Itchy and Scratchy?

Eli: Sure.

We got to watching.

I called Vypra and told them to prank Lisa and friends with a tickle attack.

Manaphy: Wait. It's my turn!

Poromon: Okay.

Manaphy then thought up a silly prank on Maria.

She then put a whoopee cushion on her chair and Maria came and sat down and then…

LOUD FART!

Maria: WHOA!

The mascots laughed!

Manaphy: Sorry, Maria!

Maria: (LAUGHS) That was funny! You guys got me.

Manaphy: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Poliwag: My turn now!

Poliwag drank a whole bottle of Soda.

Lisa and friends came back and they saw Eli!

Lisa Simpson: Get him!

Poliwag got up to the girls and then…

LOUD BELCH!

He belched in their faces.

Lisa Simpson: (LAUGHS) Nice one!

Janie: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Alex Whitney: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) He got you girls!

Eli: So did I!

Eli then used the Force and tickled the girls!

Horsea: Me next! Me next!

Horsea then snuck into Luan's room and she was reading a book and then she fell asleep and then felt something.

Horsea: Hey Luan. Look.

She showed Luan a mirror and saw that Horsea had drawn a mustache with a monocle on her face!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Boy you sure DREW that one on me! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Eddy and the mascots laughed!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one! (LAUGHS) Boy Horsea sure surprised you there!

Luan: (LAUGHS) She sure did!

Ash: At least it wasn't a Jigglypuff this time.

Nico: True.

Luan: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico, everyone, can you hear me?

Me: King Kai is there something wrong?

King Kai: Hey, everyone. Just want to inform you that tomorrow, there won't be any Hitotsuki attacks.

Me: Aw darn. Well at least it will give us a tiny break from that. Thanks King Kai.

King Kai: You're welcome.

Lisa Simpson: This has been the best sleepover ever.

Me: Glad you girls had fun. Sorry about the wild goose chase.

Lisa Simpson: No worries. But you made this really fun.

Me: Happy to provide. We got a big day tomorrow. Lets head to sleep.

Nico: Good idea.

We got ready for bed and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Normandy, Valiant and his troop were getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be awesome as fun.

Valiant: Boy I can't wait for everyone to get here and help us take down Von Talon.

Mercury: It sure will be fun chaps.

Bugsy: I'm really excited for this too.

Valiant: Lets make this a memorable day for us tomorrow.

They got ready and saluted and the screen froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done.

A slumber party is fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Akiza, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein And Lagoona Blue as well as Robo Roxy, Evil Clayface, Terminus, Dorodoros, Vexxa, and Palm Tree Bouma and we're going to be in for a really funny rescue and we're going to battle The Empty Head Society when they are doing the Nitwitting and we're going to be in for a really funny batch of funny shenanigans against them and we're going to battle Another Evil Clayface and Robo Roxy and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Meloetta and her name is Gabrielle Vickingston and she is a mermaid with wings and a powerful singer and an awesome friend of Nico,

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Ms. Rosa DiMartino, Lewa, and Lincoln VS. Catherine Mason

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to China, but we also got some bad news: we got an old enemy from Lori Loud's past running loose and is causing havoc. Her name is Helena Morgana, she's a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until Lori defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for the nasty and really mean bitch that she is, and she was expelled, and before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Lori. Now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before Lincoln puts a lethal curse on her: if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

And we're going to meet the next Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Adreana Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mother, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Adreana Metrodora's known as a Umbrasapien, an alien from the planet Umbras, a planet of eternal darkness in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have dark purple hair, pink eyes, and dark purple angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have dark purple sclera and they have dark purple tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a dark purple and black-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Adreana, the one who fit that role was Lincoln. Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but Lincoln's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use any sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll drown them in eternal darkness, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Get ready for a battle that will be like from World War II as we meet Valiant and friends and help them destroy the evil Nazi Falcon, Von

Talon and make him pay for his crimes.

See you next time

# WORLD WAR II OF THE BIRDS

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GOING TO BE AWESOME!

This chapter is based on the movie Valiant.

---

Walking through Bikini Bottom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Akiza, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein And Lagoona Blue as well as Robo Roxy, Evil Clayface, Terminus, Dorodoros, Vexxa, and Palm Tree Bouma and we were there for an awesome and funny and crazy rescue. We got word that the Empty Head Society is at it again.

Me: Those dumb Empty Head Society imbeciles.

Qin: Yeah they are dumber than a bunch of moronic traffic cones.

Lola: Yeah they have no brains at all.

Lana: Hence why they are called the Empty Head Society.

Me: Because they are brainless buttfaced stooges.

Eli: No kidding. What a bunch of freaks.

Nico: Come on guys don't call them names. They may be stupid but they are M.O.E. Members.

Lola: You're right.

Akiza: They may be stupid but they are funny.

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: Akiza, I want to thank you, Robo Roxy, and your teams for coming today.

Akiza: No problem Nico. It's awesome that we're going to help you out too.

Clara St. Clarice: It's going to be good and fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Clara, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Clara St. Clarice: I sure do. We met in a castle over in the other side of Royal Woods and it was a scary and awesome adventure.

Lola: That was awesome.

Lucy Loud: It sure was. I liked it.

Nico: That is awesome.

Camie: Cool.

Eli: I agree there.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Clara St. Clarice: I sure am and I'm also in the Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Zuria: We're proud of that.

Lola: Yep.

Tsuyu: That is for sure.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy that Slumber Party was fun and awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

May: Yep.

Nico: I can't believe Alex kissed me!

Me: It was part of Truth or Dare Nico.

Nico: I know.

Qin: Still that was funny.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Eli: The girls were trying to tickle me!

Maria: (laughs) Horsea sure was funny!

Me: She drew a mustache and monocle on Luan as she was sleeping.

Maria: And I got a whoopee cushion put under me.

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Maria: Boy it sure was! (LAUGHS) (LOUD FART!) WHOA! (BLUSHES)

Qin: (LAUGHS) Sorry. Just my latest invention.

She pulled out a ray gun and it was orange and had a bunch of settings.

Qin: This is the Fart-Combobulator Ray.

Maria: That is cool.

Me: Wow!

Nico: We should have sleepovers more often.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah they are fun.

Nico: Yes they are.

Then We heard a crash!

WE SAW A MASSIVE MULTI-BOAT PILE UP!

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like the fun is beginning!

Me: A bunch of empty-head buttface fun!

the Ice Cream King, and the Empty Head Society club members ride down the road in their mini boats. The townspeople scream and run away in fear. Lou hops onto his hot dog stand and rides away in it like a horse. An old lady hides into her house and zips her door shut just as the Empty Head Society ride pass. The scene changes to the bowling alley. A bowler goes to make a strike with his bowling ball.]

Incidental EHS3: Hey, mister. You dropped your ball. [swings his hockey stick and hits the ball like a puck, crashing it into the bowler's face]

[The two Empty Head Society club members create havoc in the bowling ally by flinging bowling balls at the bowlers. The scene cuts to Larry doing his workout on the treadmill at his gym.]

Incidental EHS9: Keep running. I'll pace you.

[Larry tries to run away, but the treadmill was moving too fast. He then gets crushed by the blobfish club member's mini boat. The scene changes to one of the club members painting happy faces on the traffic light.]

Incidental EHS6: These lights could use a smile.

[This action causes a major pile-up in the middle of the intersection and all the drivers complain. One Empty Head Society club member plows through the sidewalk with a lawnmower.]

We saw destruction all over caused by a bunch of brainless buttfaces.

Nico: We need to stop this!

Me: Lets kick some empty head butt!

We went at them.

The Empty Heads were screaming as we were bashing and smashing and pulverizing their empty buttfaced brains out of their skulls.

We were bashing their skulls in.

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM SMASH BANG!

secs agoWe were pulverizing the Empty Head Members left and right and bashing them all into pulp.

Nico grabbed one and gave him a nuclear wedgie.

Eli then poked one in his eyes and Qin fired her Fart Combobulator ray and it was set in explosive diarrhea.

LOUD EXPLOSIVE WET FART!

I bashed an Empty Head member in his face with a bowling ball.

Camie kicked one in the crotch and Zuria bashed him all over like a punching bag!

Robo Roxy: Tronics!

She summoned numerous Tronics and they really smashed up the Empty Heads.

Tsuyu and Sirius squished one with an anvil.

Lola fired a blast of fire and burned one.

Lincoln: This will give you a NASTY Lobotomy!

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted all the Empty Heads and burned them with billions of volts of electricity!

Lisa bashed the Ice Cream King on his head with a huge mallet!

Pinkie Pie blasted them with her Party Cannon.

We were Punching and smashing and bashing them all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

But then!

KRABLAM!

We bashed them all over and sent them flying and smashed them into the ground!

Nico: Had enough?

They groaned.

Me: I think they did.

Qin: Bunch of morons.

The Empty Heads really were thrashed into pulp!

Nico: Boy they are going to be feeling that one.

Me: What a bunch of brainless moronic buttfaces.

Then a Paddy Wagon from the M.O.E. Home Asylum For Really Stupid Imbeciles came.

Man: Come on you guys. Time to go back home.

They were too beat up to even run away.

They were loaded into the Paddy Wagon and it drove off.

Nico: Time to fix this mess.

Me: Uhh Sandy did that already.

We saw that Sandy did it.

Nico: Wow that was quick.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Thanks Sandy.

Sandy Cheeks: No problem guys!

Me: Hey Nico you want to hear some opinions about Evil Squidward?

Nico: Sure.

Me: Watch this.

I opened a viewing room and Evil Squidward was listening and we were broadcasting what we say about him.

Me: He's a passive-aggressive narcissist with a gigantic ego. He literally believes himself to be better than everybody else in Bikini Bottom despite having no evidence to back it up. He openly insults customers who did nothing to him, just because he doesn't agree with their eating habits. He brags about being a brilliant artist and musician when literally everyone he's ever met-even SpongeBob, who worships him-agrees that he's terrible at it. He acts like Spongebob and Patrick are out to intentionally annoy him when it's obvious they aren't self aware enough to realize their actions. He's never even attempted to patiently explain to them that he's not interested in hanging out with them. He's an outright animal abuser who shows contempt for other people's pets. He's an insecure asshole for pretending to hate Krabby Patties because he couldn't stand admitting that he was wrong about something, and because he wanted to make SpongeBob sad. He constantly complains about working at The Krusty Krab and believes he's too important to be working there, but whenever he's threatened with firing he immediately backs down. He also never makes any effort to gain employable skills or look for another job. When SpongeBob became homeless, he started celebrating and refused to let him stay with him for only one night. When Squidward lost everything, he took advantage of Spongebob and forced him to be his personal housemaid. He can't take criticism. He committed identity theft just so he could steal some of Squilliam's spotlight. He abused Mr Krabs in Krusty Towers when it was Patrick, who was putting him through all that pain, and actively started hanging out with him and Spongebob just to increase Mr. Krabs's misery. Squidward is just a terrible person.

EVIL SQUIDWARD SCREAMED AND ROARED IN ABSOLUTE RAGE FROM HIS CELL IN INFERNO ISLAND!

Nico: Speaking of Krabby Patties, anyone want any?

Me: I'm game.

Qin: Me too.

We went to the Krusty Krab.

We arrived.

Nico: GOOD MORNING KRUSTY CREW!

SpongeBob: Hey guys!

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy there lads!

SpongeBob: You all hungry?

Me: We sure are.

We ordered some Krabby Patties and got them and they were tasty and awesome.

Nico: Man, I love these!

Eli: (EATING) Yummy and delicious.

Zuria: (Eating) Mmm! I'll say.

Patrick: I'm already here.

Mr. Krabs: So am I.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Yep. Better call in Retrax and Elise Schwarzer.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And Uncle Grandpa, Leni, and The Three Stooges as Ponies

Leni: I'm totes already here.

The Three Stooges then came.

Moe, Curly and Larry: (In acapella) Hello… Hello… Hello…

Moe: We're here guys.

Me: Awesome.

But then…

CRASH!

Uncle Grandpa's RV crashed into the wall and then Uncle Grandpa came out.

Uncle Grandpa: Good Morning!

Nico: Morning, Uncle Grandpa!

Uncle Grandpa: Hey guys. Looks like you need our help with this.

Me: Yep we sure do.

Moe: I have a feeling it's going to be good.

Curly: What's good about it?

SLAP!

Moe slapped Curly across his face.

Moe: Shut up you baboon.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were ANOTHER EMPTY HEAD SOCIETY, PED, CLAMPDOWN, HEATSEEKER, EVIL CLAYFACE AND ROBO ROXY!

Me: Whoa! They all came at once!

Nico: WICKED!

Me: We'll face the five of them before Another Robo-Roxy all at once.

Nico: Okay.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: We need to find out who they are first.

They reverted back and we saw that they were girls with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and had the kanji for Swift on their foreheads.

Me: (GASP) The Sonic Sisters!

Sonia Sonic: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Guys meet Sonia, Sally, Sakura, Sunny and Sammy Sonic. They are 5 Quintuplets and they are all the gene-slammers of Sonic the Hedgehog.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: You girls must be really fast.

Sammy Sonic: We sure are. We are also Freedom Fighters.

Nico: That is awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Who doesn't love Sonic?!

Sunny Sonic: Sonic is our hero and being gene-slammed with him is awesome. We have his awesome super speed and we love chili dogs.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Lola: We were on a planet of Chili Dogs yesterday and it was awesome.

Varie: Sonic and Tails loved it.

Me: Yep.

Sally Sonic: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Mr. Krabs: Mr. Squidward, watch the register. This will only take 5 minutes!

Squidward: Aye aye sir!

Mr. Krabs: That is amazing that ye girls are gene-slammers of Sonic.

Sonia Sonic: It's awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Do you girls fight people like Dr. Ivo Robotnik?

Sonia Sonic: Oh yeah. Just yesterday we thrashed a mad scientist named Dr. Hino Schlinkenkoffer and he was a mad genetics scientist.

Me: WHOA!

Nicole: Wait I've heard of him! He was booted out of the scientific community for his inhumane experiments. He cross-breeds animals and uses them as weapons of destruction. They cut his funding and tried to pull the plug but he escaped.

Sakura Sonic: Yep. But we stopped him and got him sent to the Saturn Insane Asylum Arkham Asylum section.

Me: Wow! You girls did us a big favor.

Retrax: Sorry we have to fight you girls.

Sonia Sonic: No worries.

Me: Also is the Another Robo Roxy friendly or hostile?

Sally Sonic: Friendly and you guys will be finding this one interesting.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Retrax: It sure will. Lets get it on! Retrax, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you guys.

Sally Sonic: Okay.

Girl Jordan: Lets do it!

Leeli: Right!

Girl Jordan: Lets go Leeli.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél.

They fired waves of energy and separated them from their Anothers.

Me: Awesome!

Sakura Sonic: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the 5 Anothers and they

exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books and they were called The Sonic Princesses and the Stupid Idiot Cult, The Transformers of Crabs and Worms and the Flamethrower and the Clay Monster

Maria: Time to call in the cavalry.

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MARIONETTE DARK 6!

She summoned Marionette Shadow, Two-Face, Rubber Bandit, Elements Fire Finn, Water Elementor and Nereida de Danann!

Nico: YEAH!

Marionette Shadow: I'm ready for this.

Eli: We all are.

Then Another Robo Roxy was up.

Nico: Now, who are you?

Another Robo-Roxy: I think J.D. knows me.

Then she reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had rose red angel wings and had red clothes and also had the Signer Mark for the Left Front Claw!

Me: (GASP)!

Akiza: (GASP) Rose!

Rose Izinski: Akiza!?

Akiza: ROSE!

She and Rose hugged.

Akiza: Rose I thought I would never see you again!

Rose Izinski: Me too Akiza!

Me: You two know each other?

Akiza: We sure do. She is my little sister.

Robo Roxy: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Akiza: We haven't seen each other for 10 years. The reason we never saw each other for over 10 years is because Rose had a terrible disease that was destroying her skeleton. So the doctors did an amazing procedure that replaced every single bone on her body with cybernetics.

Me: Wow!

Eli: That is amazing!

Me: Me and Rose met when we were in High School. I had no idea that Akiza was your sister.

Rose Izinski: You never asked.

Me: Oh.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jet Sword.

Rose Izinski: Just to reunite with my sister.

Me: Well we already did that just a couple of minutes ago.

Laney: We sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Rose Izinski: That's true. But I'm glad to be reunited with Akiza.

Me: I take it you heard about your sisters achievements?

Rose Izinski: I sure did and I'm so proud of her.

Akiza: It was a rocky start but it was awesome.

Lola: It's true.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) And don't worry about Sayer.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) He's been taken care of.

Sougo got MightyMorphinTyrannoArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Me: Yep he is dead. We banished him to the Black Gates.

Rose Izinski: Good riddance! I hated that freak.

Me: So did pretty much everyone else in Neo Domino City.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah he killed my brother and J.D. brought him back to life for me.

Me: I sure did.

Rose Izinski: Wow! How did you do that?

Me: I resurrected him with a snap of my fingers. I have the power to do anything.

Rose Izinski: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Rose Izinski: Wow! Lets dance!

She turned into Another Robo Roxy!

Nico: (gets out Robo Roxy's Ridewatch) See if you can access Robo Roxy's Armored form. Me (gets out Robo Roxy's Ridewatch): See if you can access Robo Roxy's Armored form.

Another Robo-Roxy turned into her Armored form!

Me: WHOA! Awesome!

Nico: How about some reinforcements! TRONICS!

He summoned Tronics!

Nico activated Robo-Roxy's Ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Nico: Time for some clay fun! (ACTIVATES EVIL CLAYFACE'S RIDEWATCH)

He turned his arm into a sword and his other arm into a hammer and then he smashed her all over the place!

May: (gets out Terminus' Ridewatch) Don't forget me!

May activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

May: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

May: (gets out Dorodoros's Ridewatch) Now for this!

May activated it and fired more energy waves and blasted her all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: YEAH! My turn! (ACTIVATES VEXXA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Top this too! (ACTIVATES PALM TREE BOUMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a bunch of coconuts and they hit her and bashed Another Robo-Roxy all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THAT GUY GOT HIT ON THE HEAD WITH A BUNCH OF COCONUTS!

Clara St. Clarice: My turn!

She activated Evil Clayface's ridewatch and turned into Rolf with the Hat of Discipline.

Clara: (Imitating Rolf) You must be punished.

Another Robo Roxy: What is that thing?

Clara: The Hat of Discipline. DO YOU LIVE IN A CAVE!?

KRABLANG!

She squished her flatter than a pancake!

Nico: (LAUGHS) FUNNY!

Then Number 7, Live Action Sentinel Prime, Konako Haizono, NES Mechagodzilla, Don and The Squidward Robot came!

Nico: Nice Team Number 7!

Number 7: Thanks Nico!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That means it's Lumpy's turn next.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Awesome!

Then we saw a Meloetta fly in.

Me: Whoa! A Meloetta.

Nico: Cool!

Maria: Awesome!

Squidward: (to the Squidward Robot) Like looking at myself in a robotic mirror

Me: Sure feels like it.

Meloetta: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Nico: Gabrielle Vickingston! Wow!

Meloetta: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a mermaid with blue hair and had blue eyes and had a blue tail and had blue angel wings.

Gabrielle Vickingston: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Robo Roxy and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought over Rose.

Nico: That was Awesome!

Maria: It sure was!

Me: Yeah!

Clara St. Clarice: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gabrielle Vickingston: My favorite is when me and Nico went underwater and blasted a nasty bunch of merman bandits.

Eli: Wait you mean the Bandits of Anti-Triton?

Gabrielle Vickingston: That's rightt! How did you know that?

Eli: Me and Ariel battled those jerks before.

Me: Wow that is crazy! But cool!

Eli: Yep.

Gabrielle Vickingston: That's right.

Nico and Gabrielle hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gabrielle Vickingston: Me too Nico. Me too.

We paid for our meal and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, and Venus McFlytrap are heading to China, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we also got some bad news: we got an old enemy from Lori Loud's past running loose and is causing havoc.

That girl's name is Helena Morgana, she's a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until Lori defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for the nasty and really mean bitch that she is, and she was expelled. But, before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Lori. Now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before Lincoln puts a lethal curse on her: if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in China, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we also got some bad news: an old enemy has come back, and it's not one of my old enemies. Lori, I hate to say it, but, she's back.

Lori: (Gasps) Oh no, not her!

Nico: Who?

Lincoln: Helena Morgana.

Me: Oh, I remember her all too well.

Lori: Same here, she's the meanest and nastiest monster bully who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until I defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she really is, and she got expelled. This was five years ago and right around the same time Brianna Greyson and her bitch herd got expelled as well. But, before Helena was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on me.

Lincoln: And now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for Lori's blood, but we're not going to let her get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before I put a lethal curse on her: if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Luna: She's in every way like Amy McKale, she was extremely cruel, excessively sadistic, and evil to the bone, and even worse, those two once teamed up and caused a ton of havoc on the school and it was after Amy broke out of prison yet again.

Luan: It was absolute madness, they caused tons of damage and destruction to the school and they'd beaten up and brutally injured the students and teachers, that was until Selene Arcangela, along with Selene Emperyous and her sisters, pummeled the two of them into the dirt, and not only did Amy McKale get sent back to prison, but Helena got hit with a three month suspension by Principal Rivers.

Leni: We couldn't stand her, but what could anyone do? She was also extremely violent and she was just as, if not, even worse than Amy McKale.

Nico: So, we got another Amy McKale-style situation, but this is one from Lori's past.

Lincoln: Right.

Juniper Lee: Hope someone's got a straitjacket or some rope for that animal, 'cause she'll try to get loose after we take her down.

Suddenly, we saw Alien Mother appear before us and with it are the five girls.

Draculaura: (Transylvanian Accent) Wow, that's Alien Mother.

Alien Mother: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, but I was able to get the girls away from that evil bloodthirsty bitch before she could kill them to slake her thirst for blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Adreana Metrodora, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LORI LOUD, YOU, YOUR BROTHER, AND THE WHORES ARE GOING TO DIE FOR RUINING MY REIGN, YOU STUPID BITCH!

We then saw our target heading our way, it was Helena Morgana, a girl with wild brown hair, black eyes full of hatred and insanity, and she has on an orange prison jumpsuit, and she was completely insane.

Lori: Helena, looks like five years haven't been kind to you at all.

Helena Morgana: I WILL RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF!

Sylvester: Okay, buster, you asked for it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: No one threatens my sister and gets away with it. Let's turn that bloodthirsty bitch into a human pretzel!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-

Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Sophie and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Helena Morgana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Juniper Lee and Rayman tied Helena Morgana up in a straitjacket and rope, and Lincoln gave her The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse and had her beamed to The Uranus Prison where she will die soon. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Helena made a big mistake breaking out to get revenge on Lori, now she won't try that again: she'll soon die due to The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse. (To Adreana Metrodora) And it's so good to see you again, Adreana Metrodora.

Adreana Metrodora reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple crop top, purple skirt, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, dark purple bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Mother, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Mother-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Alien Mother etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large dark purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with aqua dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Adreana Metrodora: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adreana Metrodora and he hugged her, and Adreana Metrodora is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adreana Metrodora: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a

tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Nicole: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nicole, this is Adreana Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mother, she's my Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Adreana Metrodora's known as a Umbrasapien, an alien from the planet Umbras, a planet of eternal darkness in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons.

Just then, Shanan appeared.

Shanan: Yep, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have dark purple hair, pink eyes, and dark purple angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have dark purple sclera and they have dark purple tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a dark purple and black-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Adreana, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but Lincoln's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use any sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll drown them in eternal darkness, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Nicole: Just like what your brother told us yesterday.

Adreana Metrodora: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned dark purple and she has dark purple tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into a dark purple and black two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora went up to Lincoln, and her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Adreana gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow dark purple and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Nicole: What was that?

Shanan: I think I know what it was: like with Pyrosapiens and Hydrosapiens, when Umbrasapiens engage in a passionate make-out with their chosen mate, they give them a special gift: their French kissing resulted from her marking Lincoln as her chosen husband hence the glowing dark purple veins on his body, and that also increased his superhuman physical and mental abilities along with getting a massive power and energy increase, and increased his hyperpuberty along with increasing the effects of Becky Long's Virility serum and the super soldier serum that were in his body, along with his body heat.

Me: (Whistles)

Nico: Oh man.

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico. Now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Adreana.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Adreana Metrodora in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Adreana Metrodora: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Adreana Metrodora's neck with dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adreana Metrodora: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adreana Metrodora.

Adreana Metrodora had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Mafuyu Yoshimiya, Kaya Aihara, Hisui Kojou, Tsumugi Tosaka, and Kirie Minamino from Ingoku no Houkago.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mafuyu Yoshimiya, Kaya Aihara, Hisui Kojou, Tsumugi Tosaka, and Kirie Minamino from Ingoku no Houkago.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mafuyu Yoshimiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mafuyu Yoshimiya and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Helena Morgana, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal

York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with

Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Mafuyu Yoshimiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mafuyu Yoshimiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mafuyu Yoshimiya, Kaya Aihara, Hisui Kojou, Tsumugi Tosaka, and Kirie Minamino with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy from Lori Loud's past running loose named Helena Morgana, a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until five years ago when Lori defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she is and was expelled, but before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Lori. Now, five years later, she broke out of prison and was out for Lori's blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that bitch down and Juniper Lee and Rayman tying her up in a straitjacket and rope and Lincoln giving her The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse which'll kill her very soon, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Adreana Metrodora have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I wasn't expecting an old enemy of Lori's to show up.

Lincoln: Same here, looks like I'm not the only one in the Loud Family who's made a lot of enemies.

Luna: You got that right. If any more of our old bloodthirsty enemies from our past show up to get revenge on us, well, you know they are so getting a major beatdown.

Nico: Yeah, we've taken down much worse: Tyler Corso, Belle Muldoon, Nate Krenshikov, The Black Daffodils, and Ophelia Shroud for starters.

Me: Don't forget Hawk, Hank, and Abigail Sanchez.

Eli: And in the end, they got The Black Gates for their crimes.

---

After getting rid of Helena Morgana and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adreana Metrodora saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adreana Metrodora: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adreana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adreana Metrodora: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Adreana Metrodora: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Adreana, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Adreana Metrodora: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at our secret hot springs.

Adreana Metrodora pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in a large orange speedo and Adreana in her true form and wearing her dark purple and black two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun in the hot springs.

?: LINCOLN! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR DEFYING ME!

Past Adreana Metrodora: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognized that scream from anywhere, it's Lola, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again!

Adreana and Lincoln got up from the hot springs and were in their towels, and they saw Lola come out with red eyes of hate and she has a red face and her teeth were turned into sharp fangs, and she was roaring with rage.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lola! This is getting old really fast! Now, you leave me no choice!

Past Adreana Metrodora: No, Linky, I got this.

Lola screeched like a madwoman and came charging at them, but Adreana Metrodora fired two powerful blasts of darkness which hit Lola, and knocked her down and out, and she was tied up by Lincoln firing two red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings. Luna's arm came out and grabbed Lola and dragged her back to The Loud House to her doom.

Past Lola: YOU WILL PAY! YOU HEAR ME, PAY!

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Adreana Metrodora: No one's messing with my man, especially not that two-faced, pink-wearing, snooty, snobby, blackmailing pageant demon.

Adreana Metrodora and Lincoln went back to the hot springs pool as they removed the towels and she swam up to Lincoln and placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so you kicked Lola's hide and Lincoln tied her up only for her to get dragged back to The Loud House by Luna, that was awesome!

Luna: That little monster messed with the darkness alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And Lincoln told us of what Lola tried to do, and the rest of his sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Laney: But, Lincoln and I stopped us, and we left it to Mom and Dad who grounded Lola for fifteen weeks, and this was because she ordered Lincoln to be doing nothing but her bidding and being a miserable sad sack for her to abuse and kill. We were that close to having her head on a pike, that evil sociopathic blackmailing rampaging demon!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria are heading to Oval Beach in Saugatuck, Michigan.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Catherine Mason has sent some thugs to kill them.

Forsythia: Wow, so this is Oval Beach, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Forsythia, and it's perfect for our first date before Lewa's big mission. Shall we?

Lincoln, Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw the hired thugs of Catherine Mason coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Oval Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Dora, Forsythia, Jessica, Penelope, and Moria, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Catherine Mason's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Catherine Mason scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

* * *

We were in the park and Poliwag was practicing.

Granny Smith: Poliwag, why don't you show us how you've been practicing your Bubblebeam?

Poliwag: Sure Granny Smith.

Poliwag spun his tail like a helicopter and fired Bubblebeam blasts from above and blasted the water of the lake all over.

Me: Wow! Awesome Aerial Attack and Flanking Maneuvers.

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: Very well thought up.

Poliwag: Thanks Nico. Thanks guys.

Unfortunately, one of the Bubblebeam attacks accidentally hit a baby stroller.

Me: Uh oh! RUNAWAY STROLLER!

Poromon: LETS GO SAVE HIM!

The Mascots went after the baby! A WOMAN SCREAMED!

Applejack: Okay, all we have to do is catch up to the stroller. Should be easy, right?

Me: Lets go! (WHISTLES)

I called my Rapidash and got on and we were off!

Me: HYAH!

We were off!

We went at the stroller!

Manaphy: A construction site? Should be easy.

Me: Not just a construction site!

We saw that it was a DEMOLITION ZONE!

Me: They're blasting!

Nico: UH OH!

Horsea: Well, this is gonna be explosive.

Me: Mascots hop on!

They hopped on to me.

Me: I got an idea.

I formed a lasso and then spun it around and then threw it and then it grabbed the stroller and I pulled and it came to us and Nico stopped it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion and the whole building that it blasted came crashing down and we saved the baby just in time!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was fine roping!

Poromon: Aww, look at the baby.

Me: That was a close one.

He was trying to catch a butterfly.

Horsea: (looks around) Um… guys?

We saw explosives around us! Then we saw that the baby was near a detonator.

Poromon: Listen, we don't want any trouble!

The baby looked at us.

Poliwag: We just want to return you to your mother.

Horsea: Your mommy!

Poromon: So back away from that detonator and no one gets hurt!

The baby cheered obliviously and continued reaching for the butterfly, unknowingly pushing down on the detonator.

Manaphy: Well, fuck.

The baby pushed down on the detonator fully.

WE BRACED OURSELVES FOR THE BLAST! But thankfully the detonator wasn't connected to any bombs.

Me: Oh not connected. WHEW!

I went over and picked him up.

Me: You need to be careful little one. You would going to be hurt.

Horsea: (smells something) What's that smell?!

Me: Oh looks like he needs his diaper changed.

I brought out me portable diaper changing station and changed his diaper and threw the dirty diaper away and then cleaned him up and gave him a new diaper and he was changed.

Me: There.

Sakura Knudson: Boy bro you sure know a lot about parenting.

Me: Lots of experiences. Lets get this little guy back to his mother.

We went back to the park.

Hun Gurr: A baby in a demolition site! That was very dangerous!

Me: You're not kidding.

We got back to the park.

Mother: My baby!

I gave him to her.

Mother: Oh thank you J.D. You and the mascots saved my little Harry's life.

Me: We all did actually. We're glad he's going to be okay.

Poromon: Yeah.

Me: We changed his diaper too so he is going to be fine.

Poliwag: He nearly killed us!

Lincoln: Poliwag, it was YOUR Bubblebeam that hit the stroller in the first place.

Me: Lincoln that was an accident.

Poliwag: Yeah I didn't mean to hit it.

Mother: It's okay Poliwag. Just try not to hit my stroller next time.

Poliwag: I won't.

Mother: Good.

Nico: That was a still a close one.

?: Aw man I missed that whole thing.

We saw a Genesect.

Me: Whoa a Genesect.

Nico: Cool!

Genesect: (In a girls voice) That was so awesome though.

Nico: Zoe Paleozoic! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, had purple angel wings and had purple clothes on.

Zoe Paleozoic: I'm just glad the baby is safe.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Awesome to see you again Zoe.

Zoe Paleozoic: Same here Qin.

Snarl: What you Zoe's favorite memory of Nico?

Zoe Paleozoic: Well I have a lot of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico found Carboniferous fossils in Eastern Russia and they were amazing. I have lived for over 450 million years and saw many fossils.

Me: Wait you lived for over 450 million years?

Zoe Paleozoic: I sure have and it was because I was hit by cosmic radiation that gave me immortality and invincibility. I was accidentally sent back in time to 450 million years ago and I got hit by cosmic radiation that did that to me.

All of us: WOW!

Nicole: That is incredible!

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico and Zoe hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Zoe.

Zoe Paleozoic: Me too Nico. Me too.

Volcana: A construction site would've been a lot safer for that baby.

May: No, it wouldn't have been!

Me: I agree. But right now we shouldn't argue.

Nico: J.D. is right. We need to get ready for Lewa's big day mission today.

Lewa: Yeah this will be fun!

Xenia: It sure will!

Sakura Knudson: I agree there!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lets head home and get ready.

We went back to the estate and got ready. We got weapons ready for war and more.

We had guns, bazookas, knives, machine guns and more.

Me: (To the viewers) Boy we're really going into war aren't we? Well this is going to be like what happened back in World War II except here we are 79 years later.

Nico: That's right.

We were ready for action.

The previous group came.

Spymaster: Can me, Electro, Moonstone, Scorcher, Evil Lyn, Hydros, Leap Frog, Dark Spicer, Avalanche, and Tri Klops go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us and this will be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: I can't wait to kick some butt!

Nico: Me too.

Solar Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Chesnaught, Delphox and Greninja next.

Qin: Whoa! Those three will be awesome.

Me: Especially the Greninja. That one will be fast and awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Catherine Mason of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Catherine Mason of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Lewa: While you, Ms. DiMartino, and I deal with Catherine Mason and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Lewa. But, we also got to watch it though, Catherine Mason will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to meet with Valiant and his friends.

Lincoln: And we're going to destroy that evil Nazi Falcon, Von Talon, and make him pay for his crimes in blood, and once we get done destroying Von Talon, you're next, Catherine Mason.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past.

Ms. DiMartino: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Catherine Mason, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we destroy Von Talon.

Lewa: Hang in there, Valiant, we're coming.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to help Valiant and his friends destroy Von Talon, and after we got through with Von Talon, it would soon be the turn of Catherine Mason of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters to meet her fate with The Grim Reaper and The Black Gates.

We were off to Normandy!

---

We arrived in Normandy. We were at the village of Arromanches-les-Bains.

Moonstone: Is this it?

Me: Yep. Welcome to Normandy.

Nico: This is it guys.

Me: Yep. 79 years ago at this very area on June 6th, 1944 was the site of D-Day.

Nico: Yep.

Lewa: So awesome.

Me: Yep. That was one of the most decisive battles during World War II.

Moonstone: Wow that is amazing.

Then we saw Valiant and friends.

Kraven: (Russian Accent) Hello, Comrade Valiant!

Valiant: Hey guys! You all made it!

Lewa: We sure did!

Victoria: We're glad you all came too.

Nico: Wouldn't miss this for anything.

Hydros: Can we talk more at your base?

Valiant: Sure.

We followed them to his base.

Qin: This is going to be awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

We arrived and it was a great base like always.

Bugsy: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Bugsy!

Heckyl: This is a nice base

Valiant: Thanks. It's home.

Lola: It's awesome.

Varie: It sure is.

Dark Spicer: You guys are several of the pigeons who we really like.

Nico: That's right.

Valiant: That is really cool and awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: We all think that is cool.

Camie: We all think that is really awesome ourselves.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 4 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to Valiant and his friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 4 bottles of beer!

Cindersaur: We apologize for this.

Valiant: (LAUGHS) Hey that is really cute Poromon.

Poromon: Thanks.

Valiant: But Pigeons can't drink beer unfortunately.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Darn.

Gypsy: In the future, you COULD open a liquor store.

Tri Klops: Seriously?!

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Yeah.

Jamesdean5842: That would be a bad idea.

Valiant: So, what's Gotham Royal York like?

Me: Really awesome.

We told them what it's like and it is a really awesome place.

Qin: It's a great city and loaded with many things and more.

Nico: There's even a park.

Me: Yep. It's a beautiful park.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: We all hang out there to relax.

Lana: It's fun and great.

Xenia: And the flowers are beautiful.

Valiant: That is amazing.

Horsea: But there's lots of not so nice things there. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (Shows trailer close to Valiant's face) LOOK AT IT!

Ghuul: I knew this was coming.

Me: Oh for fucks sake!

UGH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD.

I calmed her down.

Valiant: What was that about?

Me: We saw the trailer for this dark version of Winnie The Pooh called Winnie The Pooh Blood and Honey and it shows Pooh and Piglet as feral psychotic serial killers. Terrible movie.

Valiant: What about the other 100 Acre Wood animals?

Avalanche: They aren't available for Public Domain yet.

Gypsy: Makes sense. Rabbit's a herbivore anyway.

Me: Trust me guys, you don't want to know.

Valiant: i see.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: It's crazy.

Jack Spicer: We want to thank you guys for helping out against Freakzekiel.

Ezekiel: Yeah we really owe you for that one eh.

Me: Sorry you had to see me eat his heart.

Valiant: No worries. But good riddance there.

Lola: Yeah that's another Sore Loser gone.

Qin: Yep.

Lana: Yeah.

Leap Frog: So, have things been peaceful here since then?

Valiant: So far. But Von Talon is coming.

Me: Can you tell everyone about him?

Valiant: I sure can.

He did so.

---

General Von Talon, simply known as Von Talon, is the main antagonist of the 2005 computer-animated film Valiant. He is a villainous falcon who works for the German forces in World War II. He is Cufflingk and Underlingk's boss.

He was voiced by Tim Curry, who also played Frank-N-Furter in The Rocky Horror Picture Show, the Lord of Darkness in Legend, Wadsworth in Clue, Pennywise in the It television miniseries, Thaddeus E. Klang in TaleSpin, Taurus Bulba in Darkwing Duck, Hexxus in FernGully: The Last Rainforest, the Evil Manta in The

Little Mermaid television series, Cardinal Richeliu in The Three Musketeers, Farley Claymore in The Shadow, Kilokahn in Super Human Samurai Syber-Squad, Drake in The Pebble and the Penguin, Dr. Anton Sevarius in Gargoyles, Long John Silver in Muppets Treasure Island, Simon Doonan in the Titanic TV movie, Maestro Forte in Beauty and the Beast: The Enchanted Christmas, Slagar the Cruel in Redwall, Dr. Slicer in Recess, Ben Ravencroft in Scooby-Doo and the Witch's Ghost, Big Brother in Johnny Bravo, the Mouse King in Barbie in the Nutcracker, Professor Calamitous in The Adventures of Jimmy Neutron: Boy Genius, Scarlet Fever and Nick O' Teen in Ozzy & Drix, Dale "The Whale" Biederbeck in Monk, Belial in The Legend of Atlantis, El Maléfico in ¡Mucha Luca!: The Return of El Maléfico, Anatoly Cherdenko in Command and Conquer: Red Alert 3, Philippe in Barbie and The Three Musketeers, Billy Flynn in Criminal Minds and Emperor Palpatine in Star Wars: The Clone Wars.

In May 1944, 5 years since the declaration of World War II, three Royal Homing Pigeon Service war pigeons are flying across the English Channel with the White Cliffs of Dover in sight, carrying vital messages to Great Britain. Despite the poor weather conditions, the pigeons have nearly reached their destination. However, they are suddenly ambushed and attacked by a villainous German enemy falcon named General Von Talon and his two henchmen Cufflingk and Underlingk; two of the pigeons are instantly killed, yet the third, Mercury, is taken as a prisoner of war.

Although Mercury is captured, he resists interrogating to Von Talon where the messages were meant to be departed. So Von Talon and his goons resort to torture in order to get Mercury to crack the location. First, they try blasting him with Werner Bruggemann's Da Jodel Rudel playing over the intercom, but despite the loud annoying yodeling, Mercury still does not crack. Von Talon then injects Mercury with a truth serum. While Mercury tells the truth, he still refuses to actually tell them what they want to know, and instead babbles on and on, annoying them until he accidentally reveals the location: Saint-Pierre.

In France, the war pigeons come under attack by Underlingk and Cufflingk, resulting in Bugsy and the message being captured. Von

Talon takes the message from Bugsy and decides to cage him up and eat him later. The troops follow Bugsy to the falcon's bunker, where Valiant takes advantage of his small size and sneaks into the bunker through the gun barrel, retrieves the message, and frees Bugsy and Mercury. Unfortunately, the falcons are alert and give chase. As Gutsy and the others fend off Underlingk and Cufflingk, Valiant flies to London to deliver the message followed closely by Von Talon.

After a climactic chase by the falcon, Valiant hides in the cottage where he lives, where he is attacked by Von Talon again. With the help of Elsa and Felix, Valiant finally defeats Von Talon by getting a giant hook caught on his medals, leaving him to be beaten senseless by the water wheel. It is unknown what happened to Von Talon after this but it can be assume that he got executed because his crimes.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: This guy is Anti-God!

Lola: He sure is!

Nico: He is a monster!

Chef Pepperjack: Lunch is ready!

We got spicy burgers and chili and more.

Me: Oh boy!

Qin: Yummy.

We were eating awesome chili and burgers, burritos and more.

Evil Lyn: Do you like the food?

Valiant: Delicious!

Me: It sure is. (BURPS FIRE) Oh pardon me.

Nico: No worries. We love super spicy food.

Camie: We sure do.

Qin: It's awesome. (BURPS FIRE)

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Heat Man: It's hot enough for me as well

Me: Always love good spice.

Nico: Hey J.D. I dare you to eat this whole jar of these.

He pulled out a jar of MOONSCAR ISLAND PEPPERS!

Qin: UH OH!

Me: I'll do it!

Everyone gasped!

I opened the jar and then I dumped the whole thing down my throat.

I swallowed it.

Valiant: Are you crazy?!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

I was engulfed in a massive fiery fire aura and my muscles grew slightly and I got stronger from the fire!

Me: Now THAT was some AWESOME HEAT!

Chef Pepperjack: (LAUGHS) OOOWEE! That was great spice!

Valiant: J.D. you are one AWESOME spice demon.

Me: Yep.

Valiant: Are you okay?

Me: Never better.

Qin: That was awesome.

Shaggy: Like yeah! J.D. is the ultimate spice demon. He eats EVERYTHING spicy.

Lola: He sure does.

Valiant: (LAUGHS) That is an awesome iron mouth and stomach you have there.

Qin: (LAUGHS) It sure is.

Scorcher: That was as hot as me!

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Never underestimate the power of J.D. the Ultimate Spicy Demon.

Lana: That is for sure.

Laney: Oh yeah!

Valiant: So, has your mouth cooled off?

Me: Yes it has.

Nico: He cools down fast after absorbing the fire.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But that is funny though.

Me: Now that the fun and meal is done, it's time for action.

Nico: Anyway, how about we start off with the usual battles?

Valiant: All right then.

Me: Lets do it.

Qin: Cool.

Lana: Okay.

We went outside.

Maria: Here they come.

She called them in.

Then Captain Cold, Major Disaster, Common Cold, Man Ray, Cluemaster, Mysterio, Cantwell, Brain Freezer, P'andor, and Baron Mordo appeared.

Nico: Captain Cold, Major Disaster, Common Cold, Man Ray, Cluemaster, Mysterio, Cantwell, Brain Freezer, P'andor, and Baron Mordo.

CantwellL (to Lisa Simpson) How was your sleepoveer?

Lisa: It was good!

Me: They had a lot of fun.

Captain Cold: (laughs) Especially when Alex kissed Nico?

Nico: That was unexpected.

Me: It was a dare for Truth or Dare.

Major Disaster: Either way, you guys probably had fun.

Nico: Yep

Common Cold: (to Nico) We're sorry about the Empty Head Society.

Nico: No worries. It was funny though.

Man Ray: But at least you got to hang out in good old Bikini Bottom.

Me: Yeah that was true.

Stingrage then appeared.

Me: Stingrage. Awesome.

Stingrage: Yep. It will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Stingrage: So, no Hitotsuki today, huh?

William: I think I probably know the reason for it.

Me: Yeah and it's Lewa's big mission.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Qin, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto- Nico's rescues on a Chili Dog Planet and in Bikini Bottom

---

Captain Cold was first.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Nico's rescue yesterday was on a Chili Dog Planet. And his rescue today was in Bikini Bottom.

Qin: The Chili Dog planet was really awesome and man did Sonic and Tails love it! There was enough chili dogs for them to feast on forever!

Vixen: There sure was and it was awesome and delicious.

Theo Martin: It sure was. The chili was awesome.

Lily Chillman: It sure was.

R.J.: Boy I'll say!

Dominic: That is an awesome planet. It's like we were on Coney Island and had chili dogs all the time.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was awesome! Everyone loves good chili dogs.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there and it's so fun.

Sunburn: It was really awesome.

Captaiin Cold: That is really awesome! Glad you guys had fun on a planet like that. Lets do it!

Qin and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ice Dragon monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of ice and fire and smashed them down.

* * *

Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Battling Another Volcanyx, Zomdalf, Raydex, Nereida de Danann, Rosanha, Nisael, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cthulhu, Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura, Edo Yugito, Two-Face, Marionette Shadow, Another Empty Head Society, Another Ped, Another Clampdown, Another Heatseeker, Evil Clayface, Robo-Roxy

* * *

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) Nico and the others did good Battling Another Volcanyx, Zomdalf, Raydex, Nereida de Danann, Rosanha, Nisael, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cthulhu, Edo Fu, Edo Utakata, Edo

Han, Edo Roshi, Edo Yagura, Edo Yugito, Two-Face, Marionette Shadow, Another Empty Head Society, Another Ped, Another Clampdown, Another Heatseeker, Evil Clayface, Robo-Roxy. Damn, that's a lot of Another MOE members!

Tyler Navarro: Yeah you're not kidding there. Most of them were gene-slammers of the Crystal Gems and it was awesome to see that.

Kagero: One of the was the Sailor Soldier for the The Chili Dog Planet and it was awesome. Another batch of them was also gene-slammers of Sonic The Hedgehog.

Major Disaster: Whoa! Gene-slammers for Sonic himself!? Wow that is amazing!

Yamato: It sure is and these girls are like Sonic in every possible way. They have his super speed, all his powers and even his humongous appetite for chili dogs.

Lucky: That is so awesome and cool.

Tsurugi: And they are freedom fighters too. Like how Sonic did on Mobius they defend the Earth from people like Dr. Robotnik.

Hiryuu: That is so awesome and amazing.

Applejack: Boy it sure is amazing and they have the amazing sense of justice that Sonic has.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure do and it's so amazing and great to see them in action!

Flashwing: It sure is awesome!

Major Disaster: That is awesome! What are the girls names?

Tyler Navarro: Their names are Sonia, Sally, Sakura, Sunny and Sammy Sonic and they are the Sonic Freedom 5.

Major Disaster: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Tyler and team used fusions for Hermos and the Gemknight Monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - Lincoln's rescues

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) Lincoln's rescues were as awesome as always. He defeated enemies from his past.

Robin: He sure did and it was so awesome. Yesterday they faced Joyce Crandall.

Common Cold: That greedy land developer that tried to turn Royal Woods into a 6th Great Lake!?

Robin: That's right and Lori faced an enemy from her past too and her name is Helena Morgana and she had REALLY NASTY PROBLEMS!

Common Cold: What happened?

Robin: I'll tell you both stories.

FLASHBACKS

(Yesterday)

Lincoln: Uh oh, we're here in The Uranus Prison, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got news from the Warden: Joyce Crandall, the heartless greedy bitch who tried to flood Royal Woods and got fired long ago, has finally lost her mind thanks to her combined hatred of me and my family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse after we took her down last year, and she's on the rampage in The Uranus Prison. But, we're not going to take that lying down, just like with Morag, Joyce Crandall is going to be taken down for good and she's getting The Black Gates where she will never hurt anyone or destroy another town for her selfish greed ever again.

Laney: That heartless home-destroying greedy harpy, now she's gone way too far! We should've killed her last year.

Lincoln: But, where's the fun in that? Besides, I wanted to see her mind destroyed forever with the combination of both her hatred of me and the family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed Vengeance Curse after we took her down last year.

Nico: So, you waited until she finally snapped big time, so we can put her out of her misery? (Smirks) Nice one.

Me: Yeah, I got to admit that was a smart move. Now, we can give her The Black Gates, just like what you did to Morag, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Exactly, plus, I also got it broadcasted to our resident jerks at Dad's restaurant, specifically Flip who's done a lot of dirty schemes and crimes and all to satisfy his greed and desire for money.

Eli: Nice.

Rarity: They always say that patience is a virtue. Say, June, how did Rayman teach Dennis a lesson whenever he made those snide insults at you?

Juniper Lee: (Snickers) That still cracked me up to this day.

Rayman: Me too.

Rayman made a viewing mirror of that event two days ago.

Juniper Lee: Well, two days ago, Rayman was talking with both my parents and Ah Mah about what he had planned, but then, he felt a disturbance and he ran to the living room where he ran into me and Ray Ray of course making fun of Dennis again. But, when Dennis called me a buttface, I was about to call him a hairless wonder, that was until Rayman tapped Dennis on the shoulder and he had a look in his eyes, and I knew it was going to get ugly.

Past Rayman: You and me, backyard, now!

Past Ray Ray: Oh man! Oh, this is going to be so awesome!

Me: Uh oh, when he heard that snide insult from Dennis' mouth, he took offense, didn't he?

Juniper Lee: Yep, it was going to get ugly big time, and by then, we were at the backyard, and Dennis had out his wand.

Past Dennis: This'll be easy to fight someone who has no limbs.

Past Rayman: (Smirks) Heh, that's what you think because I'm not the same as I was two years ago.

Suddenly, Rayman took off his long long-sleeved white trenchcoat showing he had really muscled arms, legs underneath his long dark purple pants, and a neck.

Juniper Lee: And when he saw Rayman had both really muscled arms, legs, and a neck, Dennis went white as a ghost, Ray Ray, Monroe, and I almost burst out laughing.

Past Jasmine Lee: Oh, this should be a good match!

Dennis was about to fire blasts of magic from his wand, but Rayman fired an energy fist which took his wand and gave it to Jasmine Lee.

Past Dennis: Hey!

Past Juniper Lee: He wants to settle it fist to fist, so no using your magic wand. Besides, he's also an expert on magic, Hairless

Wonder.

Past Jasmine Lee: Fair's fair, Dennis, you have to play by the rules.

Past Dennis: Okay, Ah Mah.

Past Rayman: Alright, then, bring it on!

Dennis ran at Rayman, but being a natural-born fighter, Rayman used a clothesliner on him, and he'd followed with a roundhouse kick.

Past Ray Ray: Aw man, he used a clothesliner and roundhouse kick. AWESOME!

Past Juniper Lee: Just one clothesliner and roundhouse kick, and already, he has Dennis on the ropes.

Finally, Rayman used a cobra clutch on Dennis and pinned him to the ground.

Past Rayman: You want to tap out, now's your chance.

Dennis tapped out, and Rayman got off and helped him up.

Past Jasmine Lee: Looks like Rayman won the match and taught Dennis a lesson.

Past Rayman: Now, are you going to try not to insult your sister? I don't want to have to teach you another lesson.

Past Dennis: Okay, I promise not to make any snide insults to my little sister.

But, he had his fingers crossed, and June smirked.

Past Juniper Lee: Rayman, he had his fingers crossed!

Past Rayman: He what?!

When June took out his hand and saw his fingers were crossed, Dennis freaked out and he ran with Rayman running after him.

Past Rayman: Dennis, you get back here and take your lumps like a man!

We laughed as the viewing window vanished.

Nico: Oh man, Rayman really laid quite the smackdown on your older brother.

Juniper Lee: He never ceases to amaze me, and he really taught him a lesson.

Me: And when you saw Dennis had his fingers crossed, you pulled a Lola on him.

Lola: Really slick, and it was so funny seeing Rayman chase after Dennis like that and yelling for him to take his lumps like a man.

Rayman: Luckily, he swore not to cause any trouble until the day of our wedding, and Monroe is also going to keep an eye on him and Ray Ray. Now then, let's go and teach that greedy harpy a lesson she will carry with her to her grave.

We travelled through the Uranus Prison, and it was a mess thanks to Joyce Crandall's very ugly and very nasty rampage. Suddenly, we saw Alien Hunter appear before us and with it are the six girls.

Rarity: My word, that's Alien Hunter.

Alien Hunter: (Girl's voice) Sorry about that, but I managed to get the girls away from that psychotic crazy bitch, and I also drenched her before we ran.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Marina Kaimana, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU LOUDS WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY TOURIST ATTRACTION!

Suddenly, we saw our target: Joyce Crandall, and she has now officially lost her mind thanks to her combined hatred of Lincoln Loud and the Loud Family, along with seeing her dreams of flooding and destroying Royal Woods to create another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and getting hit with The Mammon's Infernal Greed

Vengeance Curse after she was taken down last year.

Rarity: My word, you really made her lose her marbles, Linky.

Sylvester: All the better to put this monster down once and for all.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: My words exactly, let's get that greedy harpy and string her up by her entrails.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive

Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Rarity's team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed

Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Joyce Crandall, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a blue energy blast which hit Joyce Crandall, and she was obliterated forever and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Warden: Thanks for getting rid of her, Lincoln. She went completely insane and she went on a violent rampage mongrelizing the other inmates and she even badly injured some of the guards.

Lincoln: We'll make sure they're tended to, Warden.

Varie healed the injured guards, and we tended to any injured inmates who also got hurt by Joyce Crandall on her violent rampage, and then, we all went back home, and just in time too, we soon heard Flip's bellowing voice swearing revenge on us.

Me, Nico, Eli, and Qin: Yeah, fuck you too, you mutant cheapskate!

Lori: Flip's such a total blowhard.

Luna: He's lucky we're not killing him, we killed him once, but now, he's getting humiliated for the rest of his miserable life.

Lincoln: And we're already making his life a total misery by humiliating him and the other jerks in the process. But, Joyce Crandall was worse than Flip: she wanted to destroy our home and turn it into another Great Lake for her tourist attraction and to line her pockets, so yeah, she was one jerk who needed to be forgotten for good.

Me: And you made sure of that, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I sure did.

Nico: And you were right to say she's just like Morag: she was absolutely insane, psychopathic, evil, heartless, selfish, and greedy, and she deserved to get sent to The Black Gates for what she tried to do, and I can guess she's done this to so many other innocent people.

(TODAY)

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in China, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we also got some bad news: an old enemy has come back, and it's not one of my old enemies. Lori, I hate to say it, but, she's back.

Lori: (Gasps) Oh no, not her!

Nico: Who?

Lincoln: Helena Morgana.

Me: Oh, I remember her all too well.

Lori: Same here, she's the meanest and nastiest monster bully who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until I defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she really is, and she got expelled. This was five years ago and right around the same time Brianna Greyson and her bitch herd got expelled as well. But, before Helena was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on me.

Lincoln: And now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for Lori's blood, but we're not going to let her get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before I put a lethal curse on her: if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Luna: She's in every way like Amy McKale, she was extremely cruel, excessively sadistic, and evil to the bone, and even worse, those two once teamed up and caused a ton of havoc on the school and it was after Amy broke out of prison yet again.

Luan: It was absolute madness, they caused tons of damage and destruction to the school and they'd beaten up and brutally injured the students and teachers, that was until Selene Arcangela, along with Selene Emperyous and her sisters, pummeled the two of them into the dirt, and not only did Amy McKale get sent back to prison, but Helena got hit with a three month suspension by Principal Rivers.

Leni: We couldn't stand her, but what could anyone do? She was also extremely violent and she was just as, if not, even worse than Amy McKale.

Nico: So, we got another Amy McKale-style situation, but this is one from Lori's past.

Lincoln: Right.

Juniper Lee: Hope someone's got a straitjacket or some rope for that animal, 'cause she'll try to get loose after we take her down.

Suddenly, we saw Alien Mother appear before us and with it are the five girls.

Draculaura: (Transylvanian Accent) Wow, that's Alien Mother.

Alien Mother: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, but I was able to get the girls away from that evil bloodthirsty bitch before she could kill them to slake her thirst for blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Adreana Metrodora, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LORI LOUD, YOU, YOUR BROTHER, AND THE WHORES ARE GOING TO DIE FOR RUINING MY REIGN, YOU STUPID BITCH!

We then saw our target heading our way, it was Helena Morgana, a girl with wild brown hair, black eyes full of hatred and insanity, and she has on an orange prison jumpsuit, and she was completely insane.

Lori: Helena, looks like five years haven't been kind to you at all.

Helena Morgana: I WILL RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF!

Sylvester: Okay, buster, you asked for it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: No one threatens my sister and gets away with it. Let's turn that bloodthirsty bitch into a human pretzel!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-

Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Sophie and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Helena Morgana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Juniper Lee and Rayman tied Helena Morgana up in a straitjacket and rope, and Lincoln gave her The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse and had her beamed to The Uranus Prison where she will die soon. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

FLASHBACKS END

When they were done Common Cold and the group were shocked!

Common Cold: (SNEEZES!) WOW! That is amazing!

Beard Deer: That is really awesome!

Dark Magician Girl: It sure is and I am glad that we have seen the last of Joyce Crandall!

Apple Magician Girl: Yeah she was a monster and a menace to the entire Uranus Prison.

Lemon Magician Girl: And Helena Morgan was cursed with the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse and she will be dead and banished to the Black Gates in a few days.

Naomi Yumiko: That is for sure. I hope she likes the Black Gates.

White Walker. Frostwrath and Algata agreed.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm glad those monsters are getting what's coming to them.

Starshine Sparkle: Same here. Joyce Crandall would have killed thousands of innocent people had she done her plan.

Spyro: And all this to build a lake for her mother.

Common Cold: Yeah no kidding! (SNEEZES!)

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you. Lets do it!

Robin and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Magicians and their rider cards and they got awesome new dragons and weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

## Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Meeting Gene-slammers for Alien Hunter and Alien Mother

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) I heard you guys met Gene-slammers for Alien Hunter and Alien Mother. What are their names?

Gali: Their names are Marina Kaimana and Adreana Metrodora. One is for Water and the other is for Darkness.

Sailor Saturn: They are both elemental Aliens called Hydrosapiens and Umbrasapiens.

Destiny: I think they are amazing. The Elemental Aliens are awesome.

Dory: They sure are. Who are they again?

CURSE THAT SHORT TERM MEMORY LOSS.

Nemo: They have awesome powers and their stories are awesome too.

Bailey: Awooo they sure are amazing.

(YESTERDAY)

Nico: Yep. So, Marina, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Marina Kaimana: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at Lake Michigan.

Marina Kaimana pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in a large orange speedo and Marina in her true form and wearing her aqua blue ocean wave two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun.

?: LLLLLLLLLOOOOOOOOOOOOOOUUUUUUUUUUUUUDDDDDDDDDDD

Past Marina Kaimana: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognized that bellow of rage and the stench of an unwashed cheapskate from anywhere, it's Flip, and it sounds like he's on the rampage again!

Marina and Lincoln got up from the sand, and they saw Flip come out with red eyes of hate and he was foaming at the mouth, and he had a knife in his hand.

Past Lincoln: This again, you mutant cheapskate! Looks like I need to knock you down again!

Past Marina Kaimana: No, Linky, I got this.

Flip bellowed like a mad bull and came charging at them, but Marina

Kaimana fired two powerful water waves which hit Flip, and sent him flying right back to the prison he busted out of.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Marina Kaimana: No one's messing with my man, especially not the stupid, greedy, hairy, smelly, three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate of Royal Woods.

Marina Kaimana and Lincoln kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so you kicked Flip's mutant hide and sent him flying back to prison, that was awesome!

Luna: That mutant messed with the water alien chick, and he went down hard.

Me: And Lincoln told us of what Flip tried to do, and we wanted his head for what he tried to do, and I cursed at Flip calling him a ton of profanities and curses.

Nico: Damn!

Laney: We were lucky to cover Lily's ears so she couldn't hear any of his profanities and curses, and we had to wash his mouth out with soap.

Sumner: You got that right.

Sakura Knudson: Jeez, I never knew you had quite a foul mouth, J.D.

Me: Unfortunately, I do, and I was so mad at that mutant, he deserved it big time.

(TODAY)

Nico: Yep. So, Adreana, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Adreana Metrodora: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at our secret hot springs.

Adreana Metrodora pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in a large orange speedo and Adreana in her true form and wearing her dark purple and black two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun in the hot springs.

?: LINCOLN! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR DEFYING ME!

Past Adreana Metrodora: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognized that scream from anywhere, it's Lola, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again!

Adreana and Lincoln got up from the hot springs and were in their towels, and they saw Lola come out with red eyes of hate and she has a red face and her teeth were turned into sharp fangs, and she was roaring with rage.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lola! This is getting old really fast! Now, you leave me no choice!

Past Adreana Metrodora: No, Linky, I got this.

Lola screeched like a madwoman and came charging at them, but Adreana Metrodora fired two powerful blasts of darkness which hit Lola, and knocked her down and out, and she was tied up by Lincoln firing two red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings. Luna's arm came out and grabbed Lola and dragged her back to The Loud House to her doom.

Past Lola: YOU WILL PAY! YOU HEAR ME, PAY!

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Adreana Metrodora: No one's messing with my man, especially not that two-faced, pink-wearing, snooty, snobby, blackmailing pageant demon.

Adreana Metrodora and Lincoln went back to the hot springs pool as they removed the towels and she swam up to Lincoln and placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so you kicked Lola's hide and Lincoln tied her up only for her to get dragged back to The Loud House by Luna, that was awesome!

Luna: That little monster messed with the darkness alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And Lincoln told us of what Lola tried to do, and the rest of his sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Laney: But, Lincoln and I stopped us, and we left it to Mom and Dad who grounded Lola for fifteen weeks, and this was because she ordered Lincoln to be doing nothing but her bidding and being a miserable sad sack for her to abuse and kill. We were that close to having her head on a pike, that evil sociopathic blackmailing rampaging demon!

FLASHBACKS END

Man Ray: Wow that is really amazing! They really smashed Flip and Lola all over huh?

Rarity: They most certainly did darlings and it was really good.

Sweetie Belle: That is for sure and it was amazing.

Gill Grunt: It was really awesome too.

Man Ray: I agree there. Lets do it!

Gali and team used fusions for Hermos and the Ocean Dragon Lord monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem- The Mascots saving a baby careening through a Demolition Zone!?

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) The Mascots saved a baby careening through a Demolition Zone!? Are they alright?!

Aang: They are okay and we all saved the baby.

Ms. Cheerilee: It was a really daring and awesome rescue.

Athena Rollins: It sure was cool!

Rebecca Madison: It was a really explosion one.

Riley Misaki: We all thought that was really cool.

Elastic Waistband: I agree there too.

Rainbow Dash: That was a really explosive and awesome rescue.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome.

Whirlwind: We all had an awesome and explosive rescue from that.

Cluemaster: Boy that is amazing. Lets do it!

Aang and team used fusions for Hermos and the Mist Valley Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Kamen Rider Meteor, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - The Mascots Explosive Rescue

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) So, the mascots had an Explosive Rescue, eh? And what Heartless Robots can I use here?

Yusei: Hmm. How about the Armored Knights Heartless.

Mysterio: Good choice.

Yusei: The mascots had an awesome rescue there.

Chuck Chicken: They sure did. They are heroes for saving that baby.

Masao Den: They sure are and I'm proud of them too.

Peach: That was so fun to see.

AncientTroiamon: We all got a kick out of that.

Kamen Rider Meteor: It was really fun.

Fluttershy: We all are very proud of the mascots.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja and it was fun.

Stealth Elf: We're proud of the mascots.

Mysterio: I am too. Lets do it!

Yusei and team used fusions for Hermos and the Stardust Dragon Cards and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of stars, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - Valiant and Friends are World War II Pigeons

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Valiant and Friends are World War II Pigeons. Let it be known that not ALL pigeons are bad.

Lisa Simpson: No they are not all bad but it's really cool that they are awesome pigeons of World War II.

Chloe Terryington: (British Accent) Yeah they sure are awesome.

Elita Karlsson: We all think it's cool.

Gaia: I agree there myself.

Firebird Dragon and Monstrous Dragon agreed.

Pinkie Pie: It's a really amazing thing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: It sure is amazing too.

Sprocket: It sure is.

Cantwell: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lisa and team used fusions for Hermos and the Six Samurai monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Valiant and Friends are amazing pigeons

---

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Valiant and Friends are amazing pigeons. Ones that have served in the war.

Bloom: They sure did and it was amazing that they did all that.

Tigra: Even though it happened back 78 years ago it was still awesome that they did all that.

Simba: It sure was awesome.

Kovu: I agree there too and it was awesome.

Timon: Boy those Nazis they fought back then were a bunch of mooks.

Pumbaa: They sure were and they were evil.

Nala: Pure evil. But it was a very amazing part of our history too.

Starlight Glimmer: J.D.'s grandfather fought in that war and it was amazing.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure and it was amazing too.

Hex: But like we have known for years. Nothing good EVER comes from War.

Brain Freezer: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Bloom and team used fusions for Hermos and the Wight Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of skulls, magic, bones, lightning, blood and stars and smashed them down.

---

Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS

## P'andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - Von Talon is a bad Falcon

P'andor was next.

P'andor: (to Tahu) (Russian Accent) Von Talon is a bad Falcon. One that's a fucking Nazi!

Tahu: He sure is and he will pay for his crimes!

Yakuma: That is for sure!

Leanbow: The Nazis have no honor and love.

Knuckles: Yeah what a bunch of jerks!

Shizuka Nekonome: Yeah no kidding!

Min Min: They deserve death!

Princess Celestia: I agree there.

King Solar: Banish them to the moon.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah they deserve it.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

P'andor: Same with me comrades. Lets do it!

Tahu and team used fusions for Hermos and the Volcanic Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

## Eli Winston Bullock, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo, Evil Cut Man, Evil Roxas, DC Cupid, Universe 666 Mother Gothel,

and Zululuk (Flashman)- Von Talon is going to be dead meat

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Von Talon is going to be dead meat. And we're having him for dinner.

Eli: EW! I don't think Falcons would taste very good for dinner.

Crag: Yeah that would not be good for eating.

Edith Norris: I would not want to touch a monster like him with a ten food pole.

Derek: Me neither.

Odette: Yeah not good.

Loki: (British Accent) I agree too guys.

Princess Luna: Same with me and it will taste awful.

Moondust: Especially for a monster like Von Talon.

Snowdrop: He is a jerk.

Gari: No kidding there.

Blackout: Same here.

Baron Mordo: I agree there myself. Lets do it!

Eli and team used fusions for Hermos and the darkness monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Cole Evans VS Wolf

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: This will be fun.

Cole: It sure will.

Cole fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Chiro VS Cuppa Joe

Cuppa Joe was next.

Cuppa Joe: Want a cup of coffee?

Chiro: No thanks.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Dudley Puppy VS Carface Carruthers

Carface Carruthers was next.

Carface: You ready for this?

Dudley Pippy: This will be good.

Dudley fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Andy Johnson and Rodney VS TTG Squirrel and Squirrel (Adventure Time)

The Squirrels were next.

Andy Johnson: Time for these nutcakes to be smashed.

Rodney: Yeah!

Andy fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Charlie Brown VS Great Pumpkin

---

Great Pumpkin was next.

Great Pumpkin: This is gonna be good!

Charlie Brown: It sure will be.

Charlie fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Valiant VS Sancho

---

Sancho was next.

Valiant: So you are Sancho. Awesome to meet you.

Sancho cooed.

Valiant: Same here.

Valiant fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily VS Stingrage

---

Stingrage was next.

Stingrage: Boy this is awesome. And it's going to be like what happened back 79 years ago.

Me: It sure will be awesome! Just like what my grandfather went through all those years ago.

Varie: Yeah it sure will be awesome though.

Celica: I agree there too.

Stingrage: I agree too. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Von Talon, they're a massive collection of greatswords with embedded colored gems and the flag of The United States etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged blades, large colored dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into the hilts and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large colored dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and large colored dragon heads with large colored gems in their mouths on the bottom of the four dragon heads for the pommels. Once in hand, we'll will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

They turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Tyler smashed the Dino Spike into Stingrage and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Stingrage you have failed this world!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Me: That was so fun!

Qin: It sure was!

Lola: Yeah!

Valiant: That was really awesome and fun!

Nico: Yeah it was!

2014 Maleficent: Now, let's go after Von Talon.

Me: Time to bring 79 years of pain to him.

Electro: Where can we find him?

Eli: I sense him in that cave down there.

He pointed to a cave.

Me: Then that's we're we're going.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Get ready Von Talon, (EYES GLOW RED) THE TERROR OF THE NAZIS ENDS NOW!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) AND YOU HAVE 79 YEARS OF PAIN COMING TO YOU!

We were off to the cave.

---

We arrived.

Me: Looks like a scary place.

Qin: Too cramped for us to fight in.

Nico: Yep. We'll have to take the fight to one of the Super Mario Galaxy planets.

Xenia: Good idea.

We went up to the cave and then we saw Von Talon's Right wing men blocking it! It was CUFFLINGK AND UNDERLINGK!

Valiant: Cufflingk and Underlingk!

Cufflingk: That's right!

Underlingk: You want Von Talon? You go through us!

Me: With pleasure!

?: Avatar Change!

Me: I know that morphing call anywhere!

We saw the Donbrothers come!

Me: Hey guys!

Taro: We'll face these two. You face Von Talon.

Me: Right! Thanks Taro!

Lyra: Let me help you guys!

Taro: Thanks Lyra.

We went into the cave.

Kitty came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Kitty.

Kitty: Anytime Nico. It's going to be awesome.

Me: We're ready for him.

Qin: Yep.

We arrived and we saw a big room. Then Kitty went up to VON TALON!

Von Talon: (German Accent) Ah Guten Tag. You must be the girlfriend of Johnny 13.

Kitty: (annoyed) I have a name, you know. It's Kitty!

Von Talon: So I see.

Then the spirits of the Powers of the Allies of World War II came and they swirled around Von Talon and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then the area turned into Space Junk Galaxy from Super Mario Galaxy! A Phoenix Cry was heard and we came in!

Me: Von Talon! We got 79 years of pain to dish out on you!

Nico: You're going to pay for everything you and the Nazis did!

Eli: It's going to hurt really bad!

Dark just turned into Killjet.

Killjet: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Von Talon: (chuckles) Technically, falcons like me don't have asses.

Killjet: You know what I mean!

Me: And it's going to hurt bad! When my grandfather fought against Rommel in the North Africa Campaign he had Rommel's forces on the run and now I'm going to make sure you are the last Nazi we destroy 79 years later!

Nico: That's right! Their reign of terror and hatred ends right now!

Von Talon: Putrids! Attack!

An army of Putrids appeared.

Me: Putrids! Now we're talking!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them all over!

Nico fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them into ashes!

Camie fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Then the Putrids jumped Valiant and friends.

Valiant and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Putrids.

Von Talon: (chuckles evilly) Now, I think it's time this war ended. With Germany coming out on top!

Medic: You are a disgrace to the name of Germany!

Me: Germany got rid of you Nazi douchebags with the Nuremberg Trials in 1946 and they paid for their crimes!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Putrids and blasted Von Talon all over.

Weiss: (stabs a Putrid) Like he cares about that. We need an idea!

Lewa then got an idea.

Lewa: Everyone in the audience! Lend Valiant and his friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Valiant and his friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Valiant and his friends. And soon, Valiant found the strength to get up.

Valiant: You Nazis will never win the war. Not while I draw breath!

With that, Valiant pecked a Putrid, knocking it down.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Von Talon!

Valiant: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Mercury: I'm honored that we have so many supporters.

Lofty Thaddeus Worthington: And not just in Britain.

Bugsy: In America and all over the world too.

Victoria: But this battle isn't over yet.

Felix: You're right. Let's end this war once and for all!

Me: The War ended 79 years ago and now we finish the remnants of the evil of the Nazis for good!

Lewa: Let me transform with you guys.

Cole Evans: Go ahead, Lewa.

Wild Force Rangers: Wild Access!

They transformed!

Cole: BLAZING LION!

Taylor: SOARING EAGLE!

Max: SURGING SHARK!

Danny: IRON BISON!

Alyssa: NOBLE TIGER!

Kendall: MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR!

All: POWER RANGERS WILD FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and they were ready!

Tsukasa brings out his magenta belt and slaps it on his waist.

Tsukasa: Henshin!

With that, Tsukasa inserts his card into a slot on the driver and then pushes the sides in, twisting the device 90 degrees, obscuring the card slot.

Neo Decadriver: Kamen Ride! Decade!

As the pronouncement is made, Tsukasa's familiar pink and black suit is formed by nine blurry images of it consolidating onto him before the barcode pattern forms across the helmet's green eyes, generating the magenta hue the suit is known for.

Daiki: Time to follow suit.

With that, Daiki pulls out a card bearing an image of his Rider suit's head and his gun. Daiki slides the card into a gap in the side before extending the barrel out forward, revealing the back of the card)

Neo Diendriver: Kamen Ride!

Daiki: Henshin! (Pulls the trigger)

Diendriver: Diend!

As the trigger is pulled, Daiki is surrounded by red, green, and blue copies of his armor, over which stands a blue barcode like symbol. Eventually, the armor copies consolidate onto him, at which point the barcode applies itself to Daiki's head, giving the blue color to the rest of the armor.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PUPPET MASTER 6!

She summoned Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Kasumi Clone, Stone Head, Stone Head, Evil Persephone and Phantom Puppet Master along with all the Puppet Villains and the Stone Villains!

Troy: The Nazis died out a long time ago.

Tsukasa: Now, it's your turn!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jetman!

Lewa: Alright, that is it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Von Talon.

Suddenly, Lewa's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue, and he was surrounded by a sky blue and green energy aura with winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Von Talon, he left sky blue and green energy, winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Lewa: You really make me sick, Von Talon, what you and your Nazi henchmen have done can never be forgive, you have committed the same magnitude of crimes as the Nazis and Hitler himself, and for what you've done in trying to kill Valiant and his friends, that is an unforgivable crime that can't go on any further. As the Toa Mata of Air, I refuse to let you live a single second further, you will pay for hurting my brothers and sisters with your own blood.

Suddenly, Lewa was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue and green energy with winds and phoenixes, there are Air Toa and a Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Von Talon: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lewa emerged, but he was changed forever.

Lewa grew to 7'5" in height, he had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin, and green chin hair, he has long green hair going down to the bottom of his neck with sky blue highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon sky blue eyes and a sky blue and green energy aura with winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Air with the Wind Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded in the gold gust links and green crystal links and a green Air Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Lewa's wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Air, and they're surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Lewa felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive green angel wings with sky blue and green tips on the feathers sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Lewa has on a pair of large black pants with wind gusts on the legs, black ankle-high leather combat boots, large gold metal bands with green gems on his massive biceps and thighs, Lewa has on a Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and orbiting around his legs are nine large green orbs.

Suddenly, Lewa's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of green and sky blue energy with winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his Wind Sword, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Lewa's Air Toa Greatsword of Flaming Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the symbol of the Air Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, green Air Toa heads for the crossguard, large sky blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, and massive fire-colored gem with surrounding angel wings for the pommel. Lewa has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Air Toa head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a green kanji below the Air Toa and the

phoenix that said, "Lewa, Light-Hearted and Clever Toa Mata of Air and Member of the Toa Nuva, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Gali, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Brother of Valiant and Friends and Many, Archenemy of Kitty, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Air Toa, and Phoenixes"

レワ、気さくで賢い 空気 の トア・マタ であり、トア・ヌーバ の メンバーであり、タフ、バカマ、おねわ、時雨、マタウ、野釜、ぬじゅ、ポハツ、オヌア、ガリ、コパカ、タカヌバ の兄弟でありチームメイトです。 勇者と友と多く、キティの大敵、テトリダックスとボロックカルの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、風のマスター、エア・トーアとフェニックス

Lewa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AIR TOA-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA AIR TOA HURRICANE WINDSTORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF DIVINE AIR TOA HURRICANE WIND TOA MATA BROTHERHOOD BRAVERY JUSTICE AND DIVINE AIR TOA HURRICANE TOA MATA BROTHERHOOD BRAVERY WILL!

We were amazed by Lewa's Super Angel-Air Toa-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Von Talon saw it, he went mad with rage and charged at Lewa to kill him, but Lewa fired a powerful barrage of green and sky blue energy, winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes at Von Talon, and they exploded as they hit him, and he was blown back into a tree, and this pissed the Nazi Falcon off big time.

Valiant: Wow, so that's…?!

Lewa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Air Toa and Divine Air Toa Hurricane Wind Toa Mata Brotherhood Bravery Will) This is my Phase 1 transformation, Valiant, to take down Vol Talon. My Phase 2 transformation is coming up soon, and it's against a group of old enemies from Lincoln's past.

Lincoln explained to Valiant and his friends of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and when he was all done, they were horrified.

Valiant: Jeez, they're extremely worse than Von Talon.

Lincoln: Von Talon wanted genocide and world domination, Brianna Greyson and her gang not only wanted me dead, but they also wanted world destruction and genocide of everyone connected to me.

Me: In other words, they're extremely insane and dangerously evil monster bitches.

Nico: Yep, so far, Lincoln and several members of his harem have killed Wrenley Bailey, Taytum McKinley, Selena MacKenzie, Raya Taylor, Olivia Paisley, Nyra Remmington, Mylah Palmer, Michaela Maddison, Melania Narcissa, Harper Reagen, Frejya Jordan, Flora Marley, Emberlynn Harlow, Charlotte Kensington, Arleth Presley, Angelique Sawyer, Isabella Morgana, Natalie Everett, Morgana Wesley, Melanie Landon, Megan Cooper, Kylie Carter, Justina Nolan, Gabrielle Reeve, and Elena Archer.

Eli: Now, we're going to destroy Catherine Mason, who's coming here, and all that's left are Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, the leader of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters.

Maria: And from what we heard and saw from her deteriorating condition, she's one completely and absolutely insane monster bitch.

Lincoln: All of them are, and we know evil and insanity when we see it from a mile away.

Me: Von Talon, the Nazis all paid for their crimes just like you will and what they all did back over 80 years ago was completely unforgivable and they killed millions of innocent people in their beliefs of hate and evil! You're just as guilty and your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at him and bashed and blasted and pulverized Von Talon and the rest of the Putrids!

Cole: (gets out Wolf's Rider Card) Hope Merrick doesn't get jealous!

He fired an energy blast and it formed into a Wolf and blasted him all over.

Nova: (gets out Battra's Rider Card) It's pounding time!

He fired energy beams from his eyes and blasted Von Talon all over.

Keswell: (gets out MechaGodzilla 1974's Rider Card) Time for you guys to go now!

Keswell activated it and fired a massive full scale assault on Von Talon by blasting him with rainbow laser eyes, plasma rays and missiles and blasted him all over and fired waves of energy.

Sally: (gets out Gezora's Rider Card) Good thing Nico gave me this!

She activated it and grew tentacles and smashed numerous Putrids onto Von Talon!

Oscar: (gets out Rodan 2019's Rider Card) It's my turn now!

He fired waves of fire energy and blasted him all over.

Von Talon: (to Girl Jordan) This is your fault! If you didn't have that argument with Chan 2 years ago, you und your friends might not be helping Valiant fight me right now!

Elsa: (gets out King Ghidorah 2019's Rider Card) Hey, don't blame Girl Jordan for your downfall!

Elsa blasted him with Gravity lightning.

Girl Jordan: And besides that is completely irrelevant!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Cole: Animarium Armor!

Tsukasa pulls out a tablet with a very clear Decade theme, and a card with the logos of all the Kamen Riders that preceded him on it, which he then slides into a slot on the tablet, causing the symbols to become active

K-Touch: (As Tsukasa presses the tablet symbols) Kuuga! Agito! Ryuki! Faiz! Blade! Hibiki! Kabuto! Den-O! Kiva! Final Kamen Ride! Decade!

After pressing all the buttons on the tablet, Tsukasa slides the central portion of the Neo Decadriver to his hip and places the K-Touch in it's place, which drains the pink from his suit up to his chestplate and helmet, turning his green eyes pink, placing the cards of his nine preceding Riders across his chestplate and newly formed shoulder pads as a card of his new helmet settles onto his head.

Tsukasa draws a card from his card holder and places it into the former center of the Neo Decadriver, before slapping it to activate the card's effect.

Neo Decadriver: Final Attack Ride! D-D-D-Decade!

Tsukasa leaps into the air, ten energy cards forming in front of him as he ascends. Then, Tsukasa descends to deliver a powerful flying kick to Von Talon!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Wamma and Khorror blasted and smashed Von Talon all over.

Snarl, Hun Gurr, Applejack and Granny Smith used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Snarl's Strength, Hun Gurr's Sonic Stun Gun and Applejack and Granny Smith's strength 100-fold.

Applejack and G1 Snarl: HONESTY SMASH STORM!

Granny Smith and Hun Gurr: APPLE SMASH STORM!

Lightning of Electro and Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDER BLAST!

Ice Toa Power and Moonstone: ICE TOA BLAST!

Tyrannosaurus Fire and Scorcher: TYRANNOSAURUS MEGABLAST!

Sponges and Spies and Spymaster: SPONGE SPY MEGABLAST!

Autobot Leader Power and Evil Lyn: AUTOBOT LEADER POWER BLAST!

Eastern Dragon Sovereign and Hydros: EASTERN DRAGON SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Lightning Race Power and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING RACE BLAST!

Asskicking Buttstompers and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING BUTTSTOMPING BLAST!

Stone Toa Power and Avalanche: STONE TOA BLAST!

Monsters of Taming and Tri-Klops: MONSTERS OF TAMING BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Lewa, Lincoln, Valiant, Victoria and Lola: WORLD WAR II RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BIRD ELEMENT STYLE: PIGEON!

Entrapta: BIRD LIGHTNING STYLE: DOVE!

Perfuma: BIRD NATURE STYLE: BLUEBIRD!

Frosta: BIRD ICE STYLE: CHICKADEE!

R. Mika: BIRD LIGHT STYLE: FINCH!

Juri Han: BIRD DARK STYLE: BLACKBIRD!

Shantae: BIRD MAGIC STYLE: GOLDENEYE!

Akko: BIRD STAR STYLE: GOLDFINCH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said birds.

Lincoln and his harem: BIRD FINAL SMASH: BIRDS OF FURY!

They summoned birds to attack.

Wild Force Rangers: Jungle Sword! Savage Slash!

Merrick: Lunar Cue, Break Mode!

Me: Lion Blaster Cannon Mode!

Eli: Jungle Blaster! Savage Blast!

We fired a massive barrage of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Von Talon and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was knocked dow

Me: This war is over Von Talon!

Von Talon: This war isn't over until I say it's over!

A giant robot then appeared before Von Talon hopped into it.

Me: How did he get a giant robot!?

Nico: No idea!

Me: Better summon the zords!

Wild Force Rangers, me, Nico and Eli: WILD ZORDS! DESCEND!

A tune played and then the zords came!

Wild Force Rangers, me, Nico and Eli: WILD ZORDS! COMBINE!

Wild Force Rangers: Wild Force Megazord!

Me: Kongazord!

Nico: ANIMUS MEGAZORD!

Eli: ISIS MEGAZORD!

Merrick: Predazord, awaken!

We were ready for action!

Tsukasa: It's our turn now!

Tsukasa summoned an awesome megazord! It formed into the shape of a card and then transformed into an awesome zord! It was called THE DECADE 2000 TO 2010 MEGAZORD!

Nico: COOL!

Tsukasa: This is awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get him!

Wild Force Rangers, me, Nico and Eli: FINAL ROAR!

Merrick: PREDATOR WAVE!

Tsukasa: DECADE LEGACY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts all hit Von Talon

and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Von Talon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Valiant: Score one for The Allied Powers!

Nico: And good riddance, you Nazi Falcon! Awesome job, gang, we finally got rid of Von Talon once and for all.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Catherine Mason.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Catherine Mason?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Catherine Mason of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, who's already falling into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Catherine Mason: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Suddenly, Lewa's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue, and he was surrounded by a sky blue and green energy aura with winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Catherine Mason, he left sky blue and green energy, winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Lewa: You really are just like what Lincoln said you are, Catherine Mason: pure evil, remorseless, black-hearted, sadistic, and absolutely ruthless, you deserved that punishment that my brother gave you five years ago, but to find out you broke out to get revenge on him five years later, I cannot let that go on any longer. As the Toa Mata of Air, I refuse to let you live a single second further, you will pay for hurting my brothers and sisters with your own blood.

Suddenly, Lewa was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue and green energy with winds and phoenixes, there are Air Toa and a Toa Mata and a phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Catherine Mason: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lewa emerged, but he was changed forever.

Lewa grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, tanned skin, and green chin hair, he has long green hair going down to the bottom of his neck with sky blue highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon sky blue eyes and a sky blue and green energy aura with winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him and Third Eye with green iris, he has a Toa Mata of Air with the Wind Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and the Wind, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded in the gold gust links and green crystal links and a green Air Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest and green version of He-Man's chest harness with sky blue gems on the crisscross green straps and large circular chest piece with the symbol of the Air Toa on it, Lewa has on a pair of large black pants with wind gusts on the legs, black ankle-high leather combat boots, large gold metal bands with green gems on his massive biceps and thighs, and tattooed on Lewa's wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Air, and they're surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Lewa felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive green angel wings with sky blue and green tips on the feathers sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Lewa has on a Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and orbiting around his legs are ten large green orbs.

Suddenly, Lewa's massive Air Toa Greatsword of Hurricane Justice and all the greatswords and swords along with his Wind Sword began merging together, and they were suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of green and sky blue energy with winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Lewa's Eternal Hurricane Air Toa Greatsword of Hurricane Air Toa Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and the symbol of the Air Toa and the symbol of the anti-Bohrok-Kal etched on the massive 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green Air Toa heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green Air Toa heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large green dragon with sky blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Air Toa heads for the pommel. Lewa has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left wrist, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Air Toa head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a green kanji below the Air Toa and the phoenix that said, "Lewa, Light-Hearted and Clever Toa Mata of Air and Member of the Toa Nuva, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Nuju, Pohatu, Onua, Gali, Kopaka, and Takanuva, Loving Brother of Valiant and Friends and Many, Archenemy of Kitty, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Air Toa, and Phoenixes"

レワ、気さくで賢い 空気 の トア・マタ であり、トア・ヌーバ の メンバーであり、タフ、バカマ、おねわ、時雨、マタウ、野釜、ぬじゅ、ポハツ、オヌア、ガリ、コパカ、タカヌバ の兄弟でありチームメイトです。 勇者と友と多く、キティの大敵、テトリダックスとボロックカルの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、風のマスター、エア・トーアとフェニックス

Lewa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AIR TOA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA AIR TOA HURRICANE WINDSTORM TOA MATA ANGEL OF DIVINE AIR TOA HURRICANE WIND TOA MATA BROTHERHOOD BRAVERY JUSTICE AND DIVINE AIR TOA HURRICANE TOA MATA BROTHERHOOD BRAVERY WILL!

We were amazed by Lewa's Super Angel-Air Toa-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Catherine Mason saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Lewa to kill him, but Lewa fired a powerful barrage of green and sky blue energy, winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes at Catherine Mason, and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Lewa again with a knife she got out, but he disarmed Catherine Mason by firing winds which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Valiant: Wow, so that's…?!

Lewa: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Air Toa and Divine Air Toa Hurricane Wind Toa Mata Brotherhood Bravery Will) Yep, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Valiant, for this maniac.

Ms. DiMartino: Yep, and now, it's my turn to transform and make this monster pay.

Suddenly, Ms. DiMartino's eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink, red, and white energy aura with stars, flames, lights, and phoenixes, and as she approached Catherine Mason, she left pink, red, and white energy, stars, flames, lights, and phoenixes with every step.

Ms. DiMartino: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Elena Archer, and the same goes with the rest of the cabronas inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Ms. DiMartino was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink, red, and white energy with stars, flames, suns, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Catherine Mason: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ms. DiMartino emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ms. DiMartino grew to 7'5" in height, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has pink, red, and white highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair going down to her waist, she has neon pink eyes and a pink, red, and white energy aura with stars, flames, lights, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with white gems for eyes and holding the Light, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her white dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ms. DiMartino has on a pink buttoned shirt with white collar with the sleeves rolled up, red skirt, black high heel shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flames, lights, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lights, flames, and stars. Suddenly, Ms. DiMartino felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with pink and red tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with red tips and pink markings, Ms. DiMartino has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ms. DiMartino's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink, red, and white energy, stars, lights, flames, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Ms. DiMartino's Eternal Cosmic Storm Latin Fire Solar Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Storm Latin Fire Solar Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and white etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large pink dragon head with a white gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Ms. DiMartino has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Miss Rosa DiMartino, Super Attractive and Smoking Hot Substitute Teacher of Gotham Royal York High School, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Catherine Mason of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights, Fire, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ミス・ローザ・ディマルティーノ、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・ハイスクールの非常に魅力的で喫煙するホットな代理教師、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの残りの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、キャサリン・メイソン・オブ・ザ・リージョンの破壊者リンカーン・ヘイターズ、極端に邪悪で混乱した殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺害者であり、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生であり、光、火、星、およびフェニックスのマスター

Ms. DiMartino has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE FIRE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC FIRE SOLAR LATIN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC FIRE SOLAR LATIN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC FIRE SOLAR LATIN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Ms. DiMartino's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Catherine Mason saw it, she went fucking crazy and she pointed her machine gun again, this time, to fire at Ms. DiMartino, but Ms. DiMartino fired a barrage of pink, red, and white energy blasts with stars, lights, flames, dragons, and phoenixes at Catherine Mason and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Ms. DiMartino again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Catherine Mason by firing light beams and fire blasts which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Nicole: Incredible, Ms. DiMartino's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really put the hurt on that monster bitch. (Sees Me, Nico, Eli, and the rest of the guys covering our eyes) Uh, Dad, you and the others are going to miss out on seeing the action.

Me: And get out asses kicked by Lincoln so hard we won't sit down for two months if we so much as look at Ms. DiMartino?! No freaking way!

Qin: Ugh. Nicole, you better tape the fight for your dad and the others.

May: Already on it.

Lincoln: In any case, Catherine Mason has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Ms. DiMartino: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Latin Fire Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Latin Fire Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Lewa and Ms. DiMartino.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Catherine Mason. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Ms. DiMartino, Lincoln, and Lewa went after Catherine Mason who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink, red, and white energy, green and sky blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Catherine Mason and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he, Lewa, and Ms. DiMartino attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Catherine Mason got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Ms. DiMartino, Lewa, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Catherine Mason's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Catherine Mason by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln, Ms. DiMartino, and Lewa fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lights, flames, winds, heavenly auras, gold halo rings, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Catherine Mason, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Catherine Mason's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Catherine Mason: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Catherine Mason. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Catherine Mason's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and as predicted, she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Catherine Mason: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Ms. DiMartino, Lewa, and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and

Ms. DiMartino's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent and Lewa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Catherine Mason. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Camila Henley, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Juniper Lee: What a bunch of wusses.

Ms. DiMartino: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got five more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Catherine Mason, Linky carino, you too, Lewa.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ms. DiMartino.

Lewa: Happy to help, Ms. DiMartino.

Lewa came back to us, and suddenly, Ms. DiMartino wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ms. DiMartino's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, flames, and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ms. DiMartino absorbed the flames and lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of triple solar hurricane fire justice. Lincoln, Ms. DiMartino, Lewa, you three did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Catherine Mason, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already fast approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Camila Henley, which means you and I are up next, Gabby.

Gabby: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Alien Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Skull.

Selina Almenara: (Gasps) That's awesome, Linky and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Skull: Lenora Wicherek, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic wind powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Lenora Wicherek's known as a Aerosapien, an alien from the planet Aeros, a planet of eternally fierce winds in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: I've heard of them, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have emerald green hair, green eyes, and green angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have emerald green sclera and they have green wind tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a green wind-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: And Lincoln also has an Aerosapien as one of his many Guardian Angels?! Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she, like Selina, Marina, and Adreana, has controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Shanan: And just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Lenora, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll slice them to shreds with wind gusts and scatter them to the winds.

Nicole: Oof, now that's just really brutal.

Luna: And if she dares to find out someone's hurting our bro, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and scattered to the winds, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Selina Almenara: I've seen how brutal the Aerosapiens are when it comes to dealing with evil villains.

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into Magiranger Red!

They blasted the 2 minions and knocked them down.

Lyra: What do you guys want to do now?

We arrived back.

Lyra: Is it?

Nico: It's done. Von Talon is no more.

Me: Good riddance.

Cluemaster: And with that, the war from so long ago comes to a close.

Me: After 79 years.

Mysterio: With the Nazis losing.

Me: Yep.

Brain Freezer: (to the Donbrothers) You guys helped too.

Aylene C.: They sure did.

Taro: Indeed we did.

Me: Thanks

Valiant: We'll see you guys in two days and on the big day.

Taro: We look forward to it.

Valiant tried to give Taro a high five but ends up tumbling to the ground.

P'andor: You okay?

Valiant: I'm fine.

Taro: (helps Valiant up) Let me help you up.

Valiant: Thanks.

Baron Mordo: Well, that was a little awkward.

Me: Just be careful.

Nico: Yeah. But this was awesome! Great job today everyone.

Me: It sure was awesome.

Lewa: (To the viewers) World War II may have ended 78 years ago but this was an awesome and epic battle.

Qin: It sure was.

We went back home and got Valiant and team settled in and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done!

This was an awesome one! Valiant is a great movie and it was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Number 7, Live Action Sentinel Prime, Konako Haizono, NES Mechagodzilla, Don and The Squidward Robot as well as Ed and Lori Jimenez and we're going to Maretime Bay for some fun and we're going to battle Another Dr. Warpnik, Another Scratch, Another Grounder, Another Mamma Robotnik, Another Edgar the Bug, Another Bubbles The Cat, Another Live Action Sentinel Prime and Another Number 7. Also we're going to meet a Greninja Gene-slammer and her name is Sakuya Takahashi and she is a deadly ninja. She moves with amazing stealth, speed and cunning and more.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Gabby and Lincoln VS. Camila Henley

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Egypt, and but we also got some bad news: we got an old enemy from Leni Loud's past running loose and is causing havoc. Her name is Cambria Marcos, she's a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until Leni defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for the nasty and really mean bitch that she is, and she was expelled, and before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Leni. Now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before Lincoln puts The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse on her, and if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Lenora Wicherek, Gene-Slammer of Alien Skull, Lenora Wicherek, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic wind powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Lenora Wicherek's known as a Aerosapien, an alien from the planet Aeros, a planet of eternally fierce winds in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have emerald green hair, green eyes, and green angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have emerald green sclera and they have green wind tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a green wind-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Lenora, the one who fit that role was Lincoln. Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll slice them to shreds with wind gusts and scatter them to the winds, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and scattered to the winds, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Get ready for an awesome battle as we face Valeena of the Skeleton King's minions from Super Robot Monkey Team HyperForce Go and we're going to battle her and have her join the Masters of Evil.

See you next time.

# THE DARKNESS OF SPACE AND SHADOW MONKEYS

This chapter is for where we face Valeena of Super Robot Monkey Team HyperForce Go.

---

It was in the early morning hours at around 3:12 AM and in the Crystal Brighthouse Sunny, Izzy, Pipp and Zipp were asleep.

[dramatic music plays]

Something floated pasted them.

[ponies softly snore]

Pipp Petals: [giggles in her sleep]… Hm? [shrieks] [continually screams]

PIPP SAW THE FIGURE AND SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

I then woke up after I heard the scream!

Me: (GASP) UH OH!

I went and got up and went to investigate!

The girls in the Crystal Brighthouse were stiring.

Sunny Starscout: Huh…?

Pipp Petals: Wake up! WAKE! UP! Gho-o-o-ost!

IT WAS A GHOST!

Sunny Starscout: Uh… [panicked screaming]

Pipp Petals: [panicked screaming]

They saw the GHOST AND WERE RUNNING AROUND!

Sunny Starscout: No! No no no no no no no!

Zipp Storm: Hm… [panicked scream]

[various screams]

Zipp Storm: [terrified panting]

I then busted in!

Me: HIYAH! A ghost!

Sunny Starscout: Hey! Hold on…

[light switches on]

It was actually just a bedsheet floating by magic.

Zipp Storm: [gasps] [giggles awkwardly] Easy ponies, it's a bedsheet.

Me: Oh the old bedsheet ghost trick.

Izzy Moonbow: [smacks lips in her sleep]

It was actually Izzy using her magic in her sleep. OOPS!

Pipp Petals: Yeah! My bedsheet! Thanks, Izzy. [inhales] I am like, so super traumatized right now. I'll be lucky to get any sleep.

Me: Oops False Alarm. You girls okay?

Sunny Starscout: Yeah we're fine.

Pipp Petals: I was really scared.

Me: Well it was one of the oldest haunting tricks ever in the book. Try and get some more sleep girls.

Sunny Starscout: [yawns] Just shut your eyes, count pegasheep, and-

Izzy Moonbow: [snores] Glitter glitter glitter glitter glitter glitter… [mumbles between snores]

Me: Night girls.

I flew back

Pipp Petals: [grumbles]

Zipp Storm: [groans]

Sunny Starscout: [groans]

I flew back and went to sleep.

In the early morning hours at 3:20 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Fucson, Arizona. But, they were no ordinary three figures, they were Amethyst, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Charmcaster. Meadowlark, adopted daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Glamrock Ballora. and Red Rose, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Baroness Von Bon Bon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Charmcaster, Glamrock Ballora, Clover Bloom Loud, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Cala Mia, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Charmcaster: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Baroness Von Bon Bon: And the question is, Where?

Me: they're at Tucson, Arizona.

Nico: Out on the streets of Tucson, Arizona? That's not good at all.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Charmcaster, Glamrock Ballora, Clover Bloom Loud, Baroness Von Bon Bon, Cala Mia, Me, and Nico were heading to Tucson, Arizona. Lincoln saw a 11-year-old girl who has fair skin, long brown hair with silver streaks in a high ponytail, and purple eyes with gothic "Eye of Horus" styled eye makeup. She was also wearing two purple earrings on each ear, and gold bracelet with amethyst gem. She wears a white blouse with short sleeve, a black sleeveless jacket, amethyst skirt, white high socks, and black Mary Jane flats. A 15-year-old girl who has lilac purple skin, blonde hair with light yellow streaks in a low ponytail, and blue eyes. She wore a dark yellow scarf with teal spots, dark pink blazer, black shirt, an pink colored capri pants, and black ballet flats. A 13-year-old girl who has short crimson rose hair, tan skin, and blue eyes with a piece slice off. She is wearing a long sleeve red shirt, black pants with brown boots, she is wearing a red scarf on her neck, with a black hairband with red rose on it, and has a red lollipop necklace on her neck. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose?

Meadowlark: Indeed we are.

Amethyst: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Charmcaster, Glamrock Ballora, and Baroness Von Bon Bon came out, and when Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose saw them, they were stunned.

Red Rose: Mother?

Baroness Von Bon Bon: I'm here, my little rose.

Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose, ran up to Charmcaster, Glamrock Ballora, and Baroness Von Bon Bon, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Clover Bloom Loud and Cala Mia.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Charmcaster, Ballora, Baroness, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Charmcaster, Glamrock Ballora, and Baroness Von Bon Bon with their kids, and Amethyst, Meadowlark, and Red Rose now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

Later we woke up for breakfast.

[rooster crows]

Izzy Moonbow: [singsong] Haa! This is how a unicorn sings, first thing in the morning. Oo-ooh! [hums]

[hairspray cap pops open]

[hairspray sprays]

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah! [hums] Ooh! [hums] Oh! [hums] Ah! Mmm! [hums] Yes. [hums] Oh! Ha-ha-ha, hmm-hmm… Oo-ooh! Morning! Don't you just love waking up to a new morning? It is just so new and morningy-y-y! [hums]

Zipp Storm: Waking up? We didn't sleep!

Pipp Petals: Uhh… Was that my tiara?

[hairspray puffs]

[peanut butter oozes]

Pipp Petals: Ugh

Zipp Storm: Everything's ruined!

Later Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Number 7, Live Action Sentinel Prime, Konako Haizono, NES Mechagodzilla, Don and The Squidward Robot as well as Ed and Lori Jimenez came in. Sunny and friends were already there.

Me: Morning girls.

Nico: Morning. Whoa you look really tired.

Me: Uh oh did Izzy's snoring keep you up?

Pipp Petals: (YAWNS) It sure did.

Eli: I'm sorry guys.

Me: Now you guys know how my mom feels. My dad snores loudly enough to wake up a whole graveyard.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Ed: (LAUGHS) I snore just as loudly.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You got that right Lumpy. And you sleepwalk too.

Ed: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: Ed, I want to thank you, Number 7, and your teams for coming

Ed: No problem Nico. If only we had a sack of potatoes.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Qin: That's funny.

Lori Jimenez: That is funny and awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lori, I hope you and Thunderblast have been behaving with each other.

Lori Jimenez: We have been.

Camie: What does he mean by that?

Me: Lori and Thunderblast hated each other for a while.

Qin: Yeah it's a crazy story.

Me: We met Lori Jimenez and Thunderblast inside Monstro and they both hated each other for a while.

Camie: Oh boy.

Nico: And we mean hated each other on a personal level. Not like how Autobots used to hate Decepticons.

Camie: What reason?

Nico: Thunderblast always poked fun at Lori.

Camie: Yikes.

Nico: No kidding.

Sunny Starscout: (YAWNS) That is rough.

Lola: It was.

Nico: All this was back before I was appointed as Leader of the Decepticons.

Qin: That's right I wasn't there for that. But that's cool.

Nico: Speaking of war, yesterday was excellent as usual

Me: Yes it was. Now we can officially say that all the Toa Nuva have done their ambassador missions.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Lola: Yep!

Misty Brightdawn: That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was!

Ed: Yeah it was!

Me: Lewa's mission was amazing.

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: That was so fun and awesome though.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah it was so fun and cool.

Nico: It took a long time. But it was worth it

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: The Toa Nuva had about a year and a half to complete their missions. And Matau's turn is in June.

Lana: Yes it is.

Nico: Yep. And after that, all the Toa Metru will have had all their missions done.

Lola: They sure will.

Maria: How are Valiant and his friends liking Gotham Royal York?

Me: They are loving it.

Lana: I give them great food and awesome bird seed. Also I tasked them to watch Sergio.

Me: Good that rainbow colored feather duster needs to be kept under watch 24/7.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Rainbow-Colored Feather Duster that's funny.

Me: Yeah it sure is. But it's true.

Nico: Yep.

LolaL Yeah.

Nico: Izzy, you snored loudly?

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah I can't help it. Sorry about that.

Me: No worries.

Izzy Moonbow: But I didn't know I did that with my magic. Sorry about that.

Lola: No worries.

Me: The old bedsheet ghost trick is one of the oldest known scare tricks in the book.

Qin: It sure is.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah but I'm glad it wasn't a real ghost.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: You girls probably should get some rest.

Me: I agree.

Me, Eli and Nico put Zipp, Sunny and Pipp in their beds.

Qin: Aww.

We then went outside and I put a silencing barrier up to make it nice and quiet for them.

Me: There we go.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: There. They should be sleeping nicely now.

Me: Yep.

Then Dr. Robotnik came and he looked frantic and scared!

Me: Dr. Robotnik!?

Eli: What's eating him?

Dr. Ivo Robotnik: HELP ME! SAVE ME!

Me: What's the matter?

Dr. Ivo Robotnik: SHE'S COMING TO SMASH ME! SHE'S COMING TO SMASH ME! SAVE ME! (CRYING)

?: GET BACK HERE YOU NO GOODNIK SON OF MINE!

We then saw MAMMA ROBOTNIK! She looked Like Dr. Robotnik in a dress!

Me: Dr. Robotnik's mother!?

Qin: Oh boy. I heard she is worse than him and is also insane!

---

Mrs. Robotnik, better known as Momma Robotnik, is the overarching antagonist of the animated series Adventures of Sonic the Hedgehog and the fowel and aggressive mother of Dr. Robotnik. She is arguably one of the most evil villains in the series, even surpassing her mad scientist son.

She is voiced by Kathleen Barr.

Momma Robotnik is the large, grotesque, intimidating, and genuinely insane mother of the infamous Dr. Robotnik that she spends much of her time locked up in what can only be assumed is a psychiatric ward but sometimes escapes and wreaks havoc in the crazy world Sonic and Tails inhabit.

Momma Robotnik is so insane that she even scares her own son and although just as comedic as the others in the show she was definitely wicked, in fact she showed little care even for her son and was actually fairly abusive towards him - her only true goal in life seems to be to destroy Mobius and make everyone miserable.

Momma Robotnik is also notable for having a large mustache just like her son - despite being a woman.

She is kept in an asylum called the Mobius Home for Really Bizarre Mothers, though she escapes from time to time. Her insanity is enough to scare even Robotnik himself.

Originally a one-shot gag character for the episode "Momma Robotnik's Birthday", she found her way into the regular recurring cast about halfway through the series coming back for "Momma Robotnik Returns", "Zoobotnik", "The Last Resort", and "Sonic is Running".

---

Nico: What seems to be the problem?

Dr. Robotnik: My momma wants to kill me!

Mamma Robotnik: YOU NO GOOD BADNIK! I WILL BASH YOUR HEAD IN!

Varie: OH NO YOU WON'T !

Varie went over to her and looked her square in the eye and glared at Mamma Robotnik and they both growled ferociously and real fire blurned in the background!

Me: I heard from Sonic that Dr. Robotnik's mother is 100 times more rotten than he is.

Lola: And that she was admitted to a nuthouse.

Me: The Mobius Home for Really Bizarre Mothers is what I think it was.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Kick her ass!

Mamma Robotnik: YOU GOT SOMETHING TO SAY TO ME YOU AQUA HAIRED BIMBO!?

Varie: YEAH YOU ROTTEN MUSTACHED BITCH! YOU ARE THE WORST MOTHER EVER!

THEY GROWLED FEROCIOUSLY AND FIRE EXPLODED OUT ALL OVER!

Varie: YOU FREAKISH BUTTFREAK!

Mamma Robotnik: YOU BIMBO BUTTKISSER!

ME: CATFIGHT!

THEY THEN GOT INTO A FEROCIOUS CATFIGHT!

POW!

Varie punched Mamma Robotnik in her face and gave her a black eye!

WHAM!

Mamma Robotnik then bashed her in her face and knocked out some of her teeth!

THEY WERE REALLY TEARING EACH OTHER APART!

Varie jumped and flew at her!

POW!

She smashed her into the ground with a powerful punch to Mamma Robotniik's face!

WA-POW!

Mamma Robotnik punched punched Varie in the face and knocked out some of her teeth!

CRAKOW!

Varie kicked her in her face and bashed Mamma Robotnik's teeth out with incredible force.

BLARGA-FLARGA!

Varie kicked her in the stomach and punched her in her face!

THEY GOT INTO A BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD!

Nico: I hope the noise doesn't wake Sunny up.

Me: Don't worry the Silencing Barrier I put up blocks all noises from getting in.

Varie dealt Mamma Robotnik a deadly Roundhouse kick in the face! It was one brutal fight and Varie and Mamma Robotnik were still going at it!

POW WHAM SMASH BLAM BOOF WHOMP! CRUNCH! SMASH CRACK WHOMP THOT THWACK KATOW ZONK WHAM!

THEY WERE REALLY BEATING EACH OTHER UP!

Me: GEEZ!

Lola: This is brutal!

Camie: No kidding!

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa found them! We have Another Dr. Warpnik, Another Scratch, Another Grounder, Another Mamma Robotnik, Another Edgar the Bug, Another Bubbles The Cat, Another Live Action Sentinal Prime and Another Number 7.

Nico: Whoa this will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Varie, might want to wrap it up! (DOINK)!

We saw Varie and Mamma Robotnik beaten up REALLY BAD!

Me: GEEZ!

We went over and we were healing her up.

Me: Boy you both really did a number on each other.

CRACK!

Varie reset her nose.

Varie: GAAAHH! That is an understatement.

Laney: Dr. Robotnik your mother is one rotten to the core psycho.

Dr. Ivo Robotnik: Indeed she is.

Then an psych ward paddy wagon came and they caught Mamma Robotnik in a net and loaded her up.

Me: That was fast.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Another Dr. Warpnik.

Dr. Ivo Robotnik: So Another of my wacko cousin Dr. Warpnik. This will be interesting.

Lola: It sure will be.

Nico: Better call in Holly Volvenstein first.

Maria: Right.

In a swirl of rock came Holly Volvenstein!

Holly Volvenstein: I'm here guys.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Yeah this will be fun.

Holly Volvenstein: I can't wait to sock it to that fish-fondling fruitcake!

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Dr. Warpnik! It was ANOTHER WARPNIK!

Me: Another Dr. Warpnik.

Camie: I hope this one isn't as screwed up as he is.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: And you are?

Another Dr. Warpnik: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink and and yellow clothes and had pink angel wings.

Me: (GASP!) Sally Salmon A.K.A. Sailor Salmo!

Nico: The Sailor Soldier of a planet of Salmon? Wow!

Sailor Salmo: That's right. It's a planet where Salmon fillets are all over the place.

Me: Boy that would be a fishy planet.

Holly Volvenstein: That would be an awesome planet that Samon Shakekisutanchin would love and this is fitting too since Dr. Warpnik was banished to the Warp of Confusion and it was full of fish.

Sailor Salmo: That is amazing.

Holly: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: I have a feeling that when we separate you it's going to be really crazy.

Leeli: Same with me.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Sailor Salmo was separated from Another Dr. Warpnik!

Me: There he is!

Another Warpnik was laughing like a crazy fucked up lunatic!

Qin: This guy is crazy!

Holly Volvenstein: Now there's the fucked up lunatic laughter I know.

Nico: Go get him!

Another Dr. Warpnik: I'm GOING TO SMASH YOUR FACE IN!

Holly Volvenstein: Bring it on you fish fondling fruitcake!

Holly formed a hammer of rock and bashed his face in with it!

KRASMASH!

Another Dr. Warpnik got up and laughed like a screwed up madman! (EVEN THOUGH HE LITERALLY IS A MADMAN)

Holly Volvenstein: Take that you fishsucker!

Another Dr. Warpnik went at her and she ducked and kicked at him and then BASHED HIM IN HIS FACE!

Nico: Keep going!

Holly then bashed him on his foot and he screamed like a little girl and then…

KRABLANG!

She bashed him on his face and smashed him into the ground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Salmon Sailor Soldier and The Castle of The Mad Scientist.

Me: Fitting.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Another Scratch and Grounder next.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Better call Thundercracker and Skywarp

Me: Yep.

Nico did so.

Thundercracker: Ready for action!

Skywarp: Oh yeah!

Nico: Yep this will be good.

Maria: There they are!

We saw dark versions of Scratch and Grounder! They were ANOTHER SCRATCH & GROUNDER!

Me: Another Scratch & Grounder!

Qin: Oh boy.

Dr. Ivo Robotnik: I hope they aren't like those two dingbots I made.

Qin: Oh boy.

Skywarp: Who are you 2?

Another Scratch: (In a girls voice) Someone that Nico knows.

Another Grounder: (In a girls voice) And Someone that J.D. knows.

They reverted back and Another Scratch was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and blue eyes and she had blue angel wings. Another Grounder was a girl with red hair and had red clothes and red eyes and had red angel wings.

Me: (GASP)! Taleia Anubis!

Nico: Sakuya Takahashi!

Eli: WHOA!

Sakuya Takahashi: The Greninja Gene-slammer is also Another Scratch.

Qin: That is crazy!

Eli: No kidding!

Taleia Anubis: And also I'm the gene-slammer for Sphinx Taleia.

Me: Wow!

Thundercracker: Can we ask for your favorite memory of Nico when this is done?

Sakuya Takahashi: Yes you can.

Qin: Boy the gene-slammer for Greninja is Another Scratch. That is cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Xenia: I think that's awesome too.

Skywarp: Our blasters are ready to fire. Just need to wait for them to be separated.

Lincoln: Okay.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated the Anothers from Sakuya and Taleia and then Skywarp and Thundercracker fired laser blasts and the Another Scratch and Grounder exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books. They were called The Greninja Princess and the Castle of the Robot Rooster and The Sphinx Princess and the Kingdom of the Dumb Robot.

Me: Nice.

Qin: This will be good.

Lola: Yeah.

Sakuya Takahashi then started taking off her clothes to reveal her leotard. It was aqua blue.

Maria: Nice Leotard.

Sakuya Takahashi: Thanks.

She turned into a Greninja!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: This will be a fast one!

Greninja: But I'm ready!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Oh god! Another Mamma Robotnik.

Qin: Who is going to face her?

Lola: The Sonic Sisters.

Me: That's true.

Bonnie Terrez: I have a feeling this will bring the darkness from the light.

Nico: Nice.

The Sonic Sisters came!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

They arrived.

Me: That is fast.

Sally Sonic: Hey, guys!

Qin: Hey girls!

Xenia: This is going to be awesome.

Sally Sonic: Good god! Varie what happened to you?

Varie: Your archenemy did this to me!

Sonia Sonic: Geez! You two got into one helluva catfight.

Nico: And now, the Another version of her is here.

We saw a dark version of Mamma Robotnik! It was ANOTHER MAMMA ROBOTNIK!

Me: Another Mamma Robotnik!

Nico: (GULPS) Oh boy.

Another Mamma Robotnik: (SPEAKING IN FARTS)

Nico: Um… who are you?

Shanan: I know that language! That's Flatula!

Me: Mr. Snuff?

It reverted back and it was Mr. Snuff!

Nico: Our Old friend Mr. Snuff.

Lola: That is awesome!

Vice: I'm confused.

Me: We met him at the Monstressor Spaceport in the world of Treasure Planet in 34,000 years from now.

Nico: He's a Flatulite. He speaks only in farts.

Qin: Yeah he sure does.

Vice: He sure is funny.

Vypra appeared.

Vypra: I see you guys met. Mr. Snuff.

Nico: We sure did. He's now Another Mamma Robotnik.

Vypra: I see.

Sally Sonic: Sorry we have to fight

Mr. Snuff: (SPEAKING IN FARTS)

Sally Sonic: I don't understand.

Me: This will help.

I gave them translators and they put them in their ears and turned them on.

Mr. Snuff: No worries guys. Also I said while I was transformed as Another Mamma Robotnik that it's good to see you guys again.

Me: You too Mr. Snuff. Its been a while.

Nico: It has been a while.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated him.

Me: There.

Sally Sonic: To quote the real Sonic: Now we'll show you!

Sonia Sonic: Lets speed keed!

ZOOM!

They ran fast and bashed her all over.

Mr. Snuff: YEAH GET HER GIRLS!

And then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Flatulance Alien and the Sonic Girls and the MAD MOTHER FROM HELL.

Me: Fitting and awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: God help us on this one. Another Edgar The Bug.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: Yuck.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: I hope this one didn't eat Agent J this time.

Qin: Better call in Duck Dodgers.

Maria did so.

Duck Dodgers: Duck Dodgers to the rescue!

Me: This looks like a job for DUCK DODGERS IN THE 24TH AND A HALF CENTURY!

Duck Dodgers: YEAH! Nicely said.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a dark version of EDGAR THE BUG! It was ANOTHER EDGAR THE BUG!

Me: That is one UG-LY Bug!

Fu: I hate this bug!

Qin: Me too!

Another Edgar the Bug: (In a girls voice) (GROAN) I don't feel so good.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

But then she threw up and vomited up a girl that had green hair and was in a green bikini and had green eyes and green angel wings and she was thrown up onto Nico!

SPLAT!

She was covered in slime and gross slop!

Me: OH SICK!

Lola: That is disgusting!

Nico: YUCK! Wait. Lila Lilly!?

Lila Lilly: (SPITS) OH YUCK!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Geez!

Nico: (To Another Edgar the Bug) Who are you?!

Another Edgar The Bug: That was a nasty case of indigestion.

She reverted back and was a girl with Yellow Hair and Yellow Eyes and Yellow Butterfly Wings and Yellow clothes.

Me: Sunny Beauregard! Wow!

Nico: You know her?

Me: She's a girl I know from music class and she is a great dancer.

Nico: Cool.

Nico: How about we separate you?

Sunny Beauregard: Good Idea.

Lincoln did so and we saw Another Edgar the Bug in Edgar's skin.

Me: You better come with us quietly and step away from your busted ass vehicle and put your hands on your fucking head!

Another Edgar the Bug: Oh I, I see. Put my hands… on… my head?

Me: Did I stutter when I said that?

He put his hands on his head.

Another Edgar the Bug: Like this?

HE THEN RIPPED HIS SKIN OFF AND REVEALED AN UGLY

BLACK VERSION OF HIS BUG FORM!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!

I then got a grenade ready.

Me: Say Ah motherfucker!

Me and Duck Dodgers threw grenades and they went into his mouth and he swallowed them!

Nico: Fire in the hole!

We ducked and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and blood and guts and limbs splattered all over and blood drenched May and Nico!

Me: OH SICK!

May: (SPITS)

Nico: WHY DOES THIS ALWAYS HAPPEN TO ME!

I got the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Duck from 2350 and The Bug Terrorist.

Me: Nice.

Maria: Let me wash you two off.

Maria did so.

Nico: That was gross. Thanks Maria.

Me: Another Live Action Sentinel Prime next.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: What's that vehicle over there?

Me: It looks like a Rosenbauer Panther Airport Fire Engine.

Qin: Yep.

We saw it pull up.

Live Action Sentinel Prime: So that's what I turned myself into.

Nico: It sure is.

Another Live Action Sentinel Prime: (In a girls voice) Sorry to drive up to you all.

Nico: (GASP) That voice.

TRANSFORMER CHANGE SOUND!

She transformed and was ANOTHER LIVE ACTION SENTINEL PRIME!

Nico: WHOA!

She then reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and red clothes and had the Autobot Symbol emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she also had the symbols of the Decepticons, Maximals, Predacons, Minicons, Vehicons and all the factions of Cybertron on her skirt.

Nico: (GASP) Gina Cybertron!

Gina Cybertron: Yep.

Me: Wait are you the gene-slammer for…

Gina Cybertron: I sure am. I am the gene-slammer for all the transformers of Cybertron.

We gasped!

Me: That is amazing!

Nico: We actually have a Cybertronian Gene Slammer

Me: Not one for ALL of them. This is incredible.

Gina Cybertron: It's because of this.

She showed that she had a SPARK for her heart. But her human heart is inside it!

Qin: Whoa your heart is also a spark!.

Nico: That explains it.

Lola: I hope that's not Starscream's spark.

Nico: It probably came with the Gene Slamming process.

Me: Yeah.

Lori Jimenez: That is cool that you can turn into any transformer like that.

Gina Cybertron: It sure is.

Lori Jimenez: I know. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: By the way we forgot to ask but is the Another Number 7 friendly or hostile?

Gina Cybertron: Friendly and you will like her.

Me: Okay.

Lori Jimenez: Let's do this!

She turned into ANOTHER LIVE ACTION SENTINEL PRIME!

Lori Jimenez: Lets do it!

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated her and Lori fired waves of energy from her star saber and smashed Another Live Action Sentinel Prime and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Cybertronian Princess and The Traitor of The Autobots!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: He left his vehicle mode behind.

Me: We can use that for us just in case.

Qin: Yeah good idea.

Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals and Zipp Storm then came.

Sunny Starscout: (YAWNS) Hey guys. Did we miss anything?

Nico: Nothing much.

Me: Just a lot of fun battles.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: And were they fun.

Me: Now all that's left is Another Number 7.

Ed: I'm the ice cream man.

Eddy: Shut Up Ed

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Number 7! It was ANOTHER NUMBER 7!

Me: Another Number 7!

Lola: Whoa boy.

Another Number 7: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Me: Hillary Crankcase? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange clothes and orange eyes.

Hillary Crankcase: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Hillary is a cyborg and she was made this way by a mad scientist that I stopped and she was given awesome powers as a result.

Kaito: (Gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Thunder Staff and Zocks got an Omega Blaster.

Hillary Crankcase: Just to destroy all mad scientists.

Me: Well we have most of them over in the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Qin: Yeah you can blast all of them into dust to your hearts content there.

Hillary Crankcase: Awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Hillary Crankcase: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Riderwatch) But you're already too late to help us kill the Paradigm Brothers.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) As of the war against Opaline, they were dealt with.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Hillary Crankcase: No worries. They aren't my main target. ALL The mad scientists in general are.

She turned into Another Number 7

Nico: Time for 7 Times the pain.

Nico activated it and got missile blasters and he fired and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH! Now this. (ACTIVATES LIVE ACTION SENTINEL PRIME'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

May: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES KONAKO HAIZONO'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

May: And top this one. (ACTIVATES NES MECHAGODZILLA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired laser blasts and smashed her all over.

Maria: And this one. (ACTIVATES DON AND SQUIDWARD ROBOT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Lori Jimenez: I'm ready for this.

She activated Live Action Sentinel Prime's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Dracula (The Simpsons), Ghost of Witch McCoy, Chick Hicks and Bee Blader came.

Nico; Nice team Xaldin!

Xaldin: Thanks Nico!

Lola: Cool!

Me: Yeah!

Camie: This is gonna be awesome.

Greninja: I'm already here. So, how about we end this now?

Nico: Go for it!

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD ROBOT IMPOSTER!

He blasted down Another Number 7.

Greninja ran fast and blasted down Another Number 7 and she was back to normal! I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Hilary over and Sakuya reverted back.

Qin: That was awesome!

Sakuya Takahashi: Now you guys can ask.

Lori Jimenez: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sakuya Takahashi: When me and Nico went to a Queen Bee Girls reform school and swiped all their food and replaced it with chum and they had no idea what they were eating. They thre up all over the place and turned their cafeteria into a swimming pool.

Me: Nice!

Lincoln: That is awesome!

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Sakuya hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sakuya: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily,

Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Homer, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, and Barney are heading to Egypt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got some bad news: we got an old enemy from Leni Loud's past running loose and is causing havoc.

That girl's name is Cambria Marcos, she's a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until Leni defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for the nasty and really mean bitch that she is, and she was expelled, and before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Leni. Now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before Lincoln puts The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse on her, and if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Egypt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got some bad news: an old enemy has come back, and it's not one of my old enemies. Leni, I hate to say it, but, she's back.

Leni: (Gasps) Oh no, not her!

Nico: Who?

Lincoln: Cambria Marcos.

Me: Oh, I remember her all too well.

Leni: And I wish I hadn't, she's a really mean and really nasty monster who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until I defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she really is, and she was expelled, and she got expelled. This was five years ago and right around the same time Brianna Greyson and her bitch herd got expelled as well. But, before Cambria got taken away, she swore she'd break out to get revenge on me.

Lincoln: And now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for Leni's blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before I put The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse on her, and if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Homer: Say, that curse you put on Helena Morgana, isn't it going to kill her soon?

Just as Homer said it, Lincoln made a one-way window into Helena Morgana's cell, and we saw a pool of blood on the floor a result of the curse's effects, and it was also time. Suddenly, we saw the blood rose tattoos on Helena Morgana glowing, and finally, we saw the blood rose tattoo on her chest finally open up and bloom, and we saw in the center of it is a skull: the final and fatal stage of the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse. Then, real blood roses grew out of the blood rose tattoos on her legs, arms, hands, feet, and stomach and they bloomed, and she screamed with really agonizing pain as her body was being destroyed from the inside out, and then, she was cocooned inside a blood rose, and as the blood rose opened up, all that was left of Helena Morgana was her skeleton. Then, her spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Lori: Good riddance, you bitch.

Nico: I would've thought it'd take a few days, but…

Lincoln: I knew she had no remorse at all, and she'd one day break out again by causing a riot. So, I put a little twist to the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse: if she even thought about one day breaking out again by causing a riot, the curse will take her life sooner than she thinks, and she'd get The Black Gates a little bit earlier than expected.

Me: Nice one, Lincoln.

Nico: Ah nuts, I should've asked you ever since the day that war started to put that curse on Brianna Greyson, but have the curse move up in stages as you killed every single member of the members of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, that way, she'd experience the pain and suffering.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Actually, I did do just that since the war started. You'll see for yourself when we get after Camila Henley.

Suddenly, we saw Alien Skull appear before us, and with it are the six girls.

Nico: Cool, that's Alien Skull, wicked.

Alien Skull: (Girl's voice) Sorry about the scare, but I was able to get the girls away from that evil bloodthirsty bitch before she could kill them to slake her thirst for blood.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Lenora Wicherek, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LENI LOUD, YOU, YOUR BROTHER, AND THE WHORES ARE GOING TO DIE FOR RUINING MY REIGN, YOU STUPID BITCH!

We then saw our target heading our way, it was Cambria Marcos, a girl with wild brown hair, black eyes full of hatred and insanity, and she has on an orange prison jumpsuit, and she was completely insane.

Leni: (Gasps) Cambria, looks like five years haven't been kind to you at all.

Cambria Marcos: I WILL RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF!

Sylvester: Okay, buster, you asked for it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: No one threatens my sister and gets away with it. Let's take this monster down and send her back to prison for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Homer and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Helena Morgana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Juniper Lee and Rayman tied Cambria Marcos up in a straitjacket and rope, and Lincoln gave her The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse and had her beamed to The Uranus Prison where she will die soon. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Cambria made a big mistake breaking out to get revenge on you, Leni, now she won't try that again: she'll soon die due to The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse. (To Lenora Wicherek) And it's so good to see you again, Lenora Wicherek.

Lenora Wicherek reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long emerald green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, necklace with emerald gem for the pendant, green bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with winds, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Skull, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Skull-themed greatsword with embedded emerald gems and Alien Skull etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Lenora Wicherek: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Lenora Wicherek and he hugged her, and Lenora Wicherek is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lenora Wicherek: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Nicole: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nicole, this is Lenora Wicherek, Gene-Slammer of Alien Skull, she's my Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic wind powers, and immortality. But, here's the really surprising part: Lenora Wicherek's known as a Aerosapien, an alien from the planet Aeros, a planet of eternally fierce winds in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons.

Just then, Shanan appeared.

Shanan: Yep, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have green hair, green eyes, and emerald green angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have green sclera and they have green wind tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a green wind-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for

Lenora, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Luna: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but Lincoln's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll slice them to shreds with wind gusts and scatter them to the winds, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and scattered to the winds, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Nicole: Just like what Lincoln and Shanan told us yesterday.

Lenora Wicherek: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Leona Wicherek transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned green and she has green wind tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into a green wind-themed two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Lenora Wicherek went up to Lincoln, and her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Lenora Wicherek gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow green and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Nicole: Uh oh, I think I know what that was, right, sis?

Shanan: That's exactly right, Nicole: like with Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, and Umbrasapiens, when Aerosapiens engage in a passionate make-out with their chosen mate, they give them a special gift: their French kissing resulted from her marking Lincoln as her chosen husband hence the glowing green veins on Lincoln's body, and that also increased his superhuman physical and mental abilities along with getting a massive power and energy increase, and increased his hyperpuberty along with increasing the effects of Becky Long's Virility serum and the super soldier serum he drank, along with his body heat.

Me: (Whistles)

Nico: Oh man.

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico. Now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Lenora.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Lenora Wicherek in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lenora Wicherek: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Lenora Wicherek's neck with emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lenora Wicherek: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lenora Wicherek.

Lenora Wicherek had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Akari Nukumori, Misaki Shiragiku, and Shiho Satomura from Abnormal Arousal and Akeno Onodera, Mimi Shimamiya, and Seri Asashina from Abnormal Lovers.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akari Nukumori, Misaki Shiragiku, and Shiho Satomura from Abnormal Arousal and Akeno Onodera, Mimi Shimamiya, and Seri Asashina from Abnormal Lovers.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akari Nukumori: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akari Nukumori and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Cambria Marcos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a

Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The

Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Akari Nukumori: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akari Nukumori: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akari Nukumori, Misaki Shiragiku, Shiho Satomura, Akeno Onodera, Mimi Shimamiya, and Seri Asashina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy from Leni Loud's past running loose named Cambria Marcos, a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until five years ago when Leni defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she is and was expelled, but before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Lori. Now, five years later, she broke out of prison and was out for Leni's blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that bitch down and Juniper Lee and Rayman tying her up in a straitjacket and rope and Lincoln giving her The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Curse which'll kill her very soon, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Lenora Wicherek have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I certainly wasn't expecting that bitch to show up. But, you guys took her down in the same way you took down Helena Morgana yesterday.

Lincoln: And gave her The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse, which'll take her life soon.

Nico: And we saw it take Helena Morgana's life already, we thought it was going to be for a few days, but Lincoln thought ahead and hastened it.

Me: He was right though, she wasn't going to quit until she had Lori's head, so she needed to go once and for all, and the same is going to be said for Cambria Marcos.

Selina Almenara: Yep, and we've met up with another of The Elemental Aliens: Lenora Wicherek, Gene-Slammer of Alien Skull and a Aerosapien.

Robin: That's Fire, Water, Darkness, and Wind covered, now all that's left are Light and Earth.

Starfire: That's right, and I should've said this earlier, but my people and I have known a lot about the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and Aerosapiens, they're indeed everything Shanan has said about them, and they're among the galaxy's fiercest warriors, and they've fought against some of the fiercest and dangerous races for countless eons, but they've also held respect for The Saiyan race before Frieza turned them to darkness.

Lincoln: Is that true?

Vegeta: Yes, it is, Lincoln. We've known about them for eons, but we had respect for each of the Elemental races for their skills in combat and their reputations as mighty warriors.

Me: Wow.

Nico: That's right, and they've hated Frieza for eons as well, but the Elemental Aliens knew just how dangerous Frieza really is and what he's done. But, when they heard the news of that monster's death, they were indeed relieved to hear it, and they honored the fallen warriors who fought against Frieza, and among them were The Saiyans.

After getting rid of Cambria Marcos and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lenora Wicherek saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lenora Wicherek: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lenora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lenora Wicherek: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lenora Wicherek: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Lenora, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Lenora Wicherek: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at Lake Superior

Lenora Wicherek pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in his large orange speedo and Lenora in her true form and wearing her green two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun in Lake Superior.

?: LINCOLN! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR RUINING EVERY LAST ONE OF MY EXPERIMENTS, YOU HAIRLESS APE!

Past Lenora Wicherek: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: I'd recognized that scream of vengeance from anywhere, it's Lisa, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again and she's still out for blood after what the rest of the Guardian Angels and I have done in ruining her attempts to kill me with her "experiments"!

Lenora and Lincoln got up from the sand, and they saw Lisa come out with red eyes of hate and she had a scalpel in her hand, and she was now out for blood.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lisa! You know, this is getting old really fast, now, you've left me no choice!

Past Lenora Wicherek: No, Linky, I got this.

Lisa screeched like a madwoman and came charging at them with her scalpel raised in the air, but Lenora Wicherek fired two powerful blasts of wind which hit Lisa, disarmed her, and she was knocked down and out, and she was tied up by Lincoln firing two red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings. Suddenly, Gohan and Krillin came out and grabbed Lisa.

Gohan: Sorry about that, Lincoln, but Luna messaged us to go after your sister, and in case you're about to ask, she's with Sully, Mazzy, and Sam at band practice.

Lincoln: Okay. Thanks, guys.

Krillin: Let's get her back home and let her parents deal with her.

Then, Gohan and Krillin dragged her back to The Loud House to her doom.

Past Lisa: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, YOU HAIRLESS HOMOSAPIENS! DO YOU HEAR ME, YOU'LL PAY!

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Lenora Wicherek: No one's messing with my man, especially not that cold, heartless, unfeeling, emotionless, mad scientist and so-called prodigy.

Lenora Wicherek and Lincoln went back to their spot as Lincoln lied on the sand and Lenora lied on top of Lincoln, then, she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, Lenora, you kicked Lisa's hide and Lincoln tied her up only for her to get dragged back to The Loud House by Gohan and Krillin, that was awesome!

Luna: That little heartless mad scientist monster messed with the wind alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And Gohan and Krillin told us of what Lisa tried to do to Lincoln, and when they were done, the rest of the sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Gohan: But, we stopped them from doing so, and we left it to Mr. and Mrs. Loud who grounded Lisa for fifteen weeks, and we let Lily grab Lisa and toss her in a cage in her room, and Lisa swore that she would get her revenge on us, but Lily changed into her Warden Lily outfit and she hit Lisa's cage with a mallet again.

Lily: Yep, and I told her to "shut up, inmate".

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Camila Henley has sent some thugs to kill them.

Amazoness Queen: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Amazoness Queen, and it's perfect for our first date and a nice relaxation. Shall we?

Lincoln, Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords

Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura went to The Springs of Purification, Bliss, Sanctuary, Jungle Mist, and Rainbows, and they had quite a very relaxing time there, and the girls even gave Lincoln a full body massage which really soothed him and relaxed his muscles, and he also did the same by giving the girls a full body massage as well.

Then, they went to a workout area, and Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw the hired thugs of Camila Henley coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver

Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, twenty-two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura are now in your harem.

Alexis: I knew the rest of Tania's monsters would join his harem soon enough.

Tania: And can you blame them when they saw him: really tall, handsome, extremely muscular, really trained in battle, they were already on him in a split second.

Sully: Same with the entire Python Nu Kappa Sorority, and when they saw Lincoln turn into Lincoln the Nocturnal, they went wild with love and in a split second, he was literally covered from head to toe in lipstick marks.

Naomi Jackson: And when we also found out he's also a good kisser, we already found our man, right, sisters?

The others agreed.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Amazoness Archer, Amazoness Augusta, Amazoness Blowpiper, Amazoness Chain Master, Amazoness Fighter, Amazoness Golden Whip Master, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Queen, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Silver Sword Master, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness Spy, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Trainee, Amazoness War Chief, Naomi Jackson, Carrie Williams, Heather Olson, Crystal Du Bois, Britney Davis, and Taylor Holbrook, and Minty Sakura, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Camila Henley's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Camila Henley scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

---

Later it was time for Princess Amore's first ever ambassador mission.

Me: Princess Amore you're going to love your series of Ambassador missions. You're going to be the ambassador of Ever After High.

Princess Amore: Wow! That is cool!

Brittney: And I'll be going with you guys on these missions. I did a lot of volunteer work there and got along great with the students there. The school is a place for the daughters of the great Fairy Tale villains and heroes to attend so they can get Happily Ever Afters of their own.

Qin: That is really cool!

Lola: I think it's awesome!

William: Anyone else want to go with Amore? Besides Sunny Bridges and 3 Rabbids?

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends, Flurry Heart, Cadance, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna will go.

Me: All right.

Lola: Boy this will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will. Ready to go princess?

Princess Amore: I sure am.

Nico: Lets go.

Nico opened a portal and we were off to Ever After High.

---

We arrived.

Me: WOW!

Brittney: This is it guys.

Eli: It's magnificent.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Wow! So this is Ever After High.

Brittney: Yep. You guys are going to love it. Let me show you around.

We walked around.

---

Ever After High is a school founded in 1812 by Milton and Giles Grimm, also known as the Brothers Grimm. Ever After High is a castle in the Land of Ever After, situated on a hill in the centre of a valley and below it is the Village of Book End, where students go shopping and hang out. In the Valley below Ever After High there are pastures, forests and mountains ranging out to all the fairytale kingdoms, one such place is called the Enchanted Forest. The school itself is filled with large tall trees that are part of the fabric of the building. The trees, as well as adding aesthetic appeal to the detail and design of the school, also add a structural element to the building as support for windows and walls. This can be seen in the Castleteria and Library.

Both of the Brother's Grimm were headmasters of the school until Giles learned it was possible to morph destinies into one's own, but

Milton was not happy with his idea. Therefore, Milton cursed Giles with a babbling spell and locked him directly under the library, in The Vault of Lost Tales. Only a few students, Madeline Hatter, Raven Queen, Apple White, Ashlynn Ella, Briar Beauty, C.A. Cupid and Holly O'Hair know of his existence. Very few students (includes Maddie since she can speak Riddlish) understand Giles but he is able to communicate to those who are in need of his assistance. Ever After High remains as mysterious grounds whether or not students have a choice and all that is unclear after Raven Queen's stunt that she pulled on Legacy Day where she closed her book. Pre-determined destinies are now questionable.

The students at Ever After High consist of the children of many fairy tale characters and creatures, whom the school prepares for their destiny to take their parents' roles within the stories, lest all of them cease to exist.

There is tight security at Ever After high, with night guards, All The King's Horses and All The King's Men and monstrous black night briars, which grow hundred foot each night and fizzle into shadows and wilt back into the ground at first sunlight. These night briars originally only grew during the Beauty Sleep Festival, but Headmaster Grimm increased the security at the school nightly, ever since The Evil Queen's rampage.

Special festivals are held at the school in honour of the Royal Tales.

Thronecoming celebrates all stories, and the past generation of fairy tales. Taking place at the same time of the Bookball Championship, it consists of a float parade depicting the stories, then the dance, where a Thronecoming King and Queen are elected.

The Beauty Sleep Festival is held in honour of Sleeping Beauty. All students are excused from classes to prepare. During the festival, a sleeping spell is cast over the school which lasts for two days.

The Spring Cleaning Festival is held in honour of Cinderella. All students clean the campus of Ever After High, then a ball is held until midnight.

The Apple Festival is held in honour of Snow White. The only known details of the festival are a wholesale baking of apple-flavoured desserts, leaving the whole school smelling of cinnamon and nutmeg.

The Little Mermaid Festival is a beach party, taking place each summer at Looking Glass Beach. There is swimming, beach volleyball and a clam dig.

The Spring Festival is a fun-fest spellabrating spring.

---

Brittney: They have lots of amazing events, lots of fun things to do and even places to learn.

Twilight Sparkle: That is really amazing Brittney.

Me: It sure is.

Sunny Bridges: I think it's awesome.

We then saw the girls there.

Raven Queen: Brittney!

Brittney: Raven! Girls!

She went over and hugged them.

Raven Queen: We really missed you Brittney.

Apple White: Yeah it's awesome to have you here too.

Brittney: It's good to be back.

Apple White: Aren't you Sunny Bridges?

Sunny Bridges: That's me. Awesome to meet you.

Me: He's with us.

Apple White: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor!

Raven Queen: We are honored to have you here.

Brittney: Guys meet Raven Queen, Apple White, Madeline Hatter, Ashlynn Ella, Briar Beauty, Lizzie Hearts, Duchess Swan, You guys know Cerise Hood and Blondie Locks.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you all.

Raven Queen: Same to you.

Princess Amore: It's an honor to meet you girls. I'm Princess of Amore, previous ruler of the Crystal Empire and also your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special Diplomatic Mission program we made.

Nico: It's true.

Raven Queen: It's an honor to meet you.

Me: And this is Twilight Sparkle and her friends and family.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an honor. I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm Sunset Shimmer the Princess of Forgiveness and the Fire Skylanders.

Applejack: I'm Applejack the Princess of Honesty and the Earth Skylanders.

Rarity: I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Fluttershy: I'm Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and the Life Skylanders.

Rainbow Dash: I'm Rainbow Dash the Princess of Loyalty and the Air Skylanders.

Pinkie Pie: I'm Pinkie Pie the Princess of Laughter and the Tech Skylanders.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm Starlight Glimmer the Princess of Empathy and the Undead Skylanders.

Princess Celestia: I'm Princess Celestia the Princess of the Sun and the Light Skylanders.

Princess Luna: I'm Princess Luna the Princess of the Night and the Dark Skylanders.

Princess Cadance: I'm Princess Cadance the Princess of Love and current ruler of the Crystal Empire.

Flurry Heart: And I'm Flurry Heart the Princess of Light and next in line for the throne.

Raven Queen: Wow! It's an honor to have you all here.

Apple White: We are truly honored.

Sunny Bridges: (sighs) And these guys are Rabbids.

Apple White: Oh they are so cute.

Me: They sure are but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Duchess Swan: Oh they are idiotic?

Eddy: Yeah they sure are. But they are funny.

Me: Oh I'm sorry. Girls this is Eddy and his awesome friends.

Eddy: Awesome to meet you girls. I'm Eddy.

Edd: Greetings. I'm Edd but with 2 D's. Everyone calls me Double D.

Ed: Hello my name is Ed.

Kevin: Sup, name's Kevin.

Nazz: I'm Nazz.

Jonny: I'm Jonny and this is Plank.

Rolf: I'm Rolf.

Sarah: I'm Sarah, Ed's my big brother.

Jimmy: My name is Jimmy.

Marie K.L.: And my name is Marie Kanker Loud.

Apple White: Wow it's a pleasure.

Eddy: Same here.

One of the Rabbids tried licking Apple's dress.

Apple White: Hey!

Me: See what I mean? They are cute but they are idiots.

Eddy: Yeah.

Eddy picked them up.

Eddy: Her dress is not to eat.

Nico: Wanna show us around?

Cerise Hood: Sure.

Brittney: We have so much to see.

Raven Queen: We should also tell you more about ourselves too.

Brittney: Yeah they have some amazing stories.

Nico: We'll have to hear them as we go along.

We walked around.

Jimmy: I really like it here!

Sarah: (to Kevin and Eddy) And you two said fairy tales were all a load of baloney.

Eddy: Okay, so we were wrong.

Rolf went wide eyed after that.

Me: It's a really awesome school.

Raven Queen: It sure is. I should tell you that I am the daughter of the Evil Queen that Snow White faced.

We gasped.

Me: I hope it's not the one that we faced that she knows.

Raven Queen: No it's different.

She told us about her.

---

The Evil Queen is the main antagonist from Snow White and the Seven Dwarfs and the main antagonist of Ever After High. She is currently in a mirror prison for the crime of overstepping her story's boundaries and trying to take over all of the kingdoms in Ever After High. She famously disrupted Sleeping Beauty's story and invaded Wonderland. She is the mother of Raven Queen.

In "A Tale of Two Tales", she was voiced by Kate Higgins. However, since "Thronecoming", she was voiced by Wendee Lee.

Milton infuriatingly interrogates her in his office as the public is aware that the Storybook of Legends is a fake, with the real one stolen and hidden by her. In the large Storybook of Legends from Heritage Hall, she is in her witch form, prompting Raven to eat the poison apple.

From behind the mirror, the Evil Queen pushes a book off a shelf to lead Raven down her path of evil. She also aids Courtly Jester in conquering Wonderland by giving her a spell book.

July 16, 2013: Evil Queen makes her book debut in "Raven Queen's Story".

November 2, 2014: Evil Queen makes her cartoon debut in "Thronecoming".

Here, the Evil Queen turns Raven's puppy into a bone rat. She further grooms her daughter to follow in her footsteps by bringing her into her war meetings and teaching her about potions. The Evil Queen encroaches on Sleeping Beauty's story and invades Wonderland. With great effort, she is captured and imprisoned.

The Evil Queen has a conversation with Raven Queen from prison via mirror. The Evil Queen has a conversation with Raven Queen from prison via mirror. Milton Grimm asks Raven Queen if the Evil Queen's existence is still secret.

---

When she was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa that is scary.

Nico: I think we just found our main target for the big day for Princess Amore.

Princess Amore: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Amore: This version is just going to prison. The one we've faced before is more evil.

Me: Yeah Queen Grimhilde was her name and she wanted nothing more than to kill Snow White.

Eli: Yeah.

Apple White: That's horrible! As the daughter of Snow White, I can't believe that she is that evil!

Me: No kidding there.

Duchess Swan: I hope you guys go Black Swan on her.

Me: Oh you can be sure of that. Also Duchess I love the Swan Lake play. My friend Ophelia Laurence the Nightmare Horse Gene-slammer has Medic of the Drive Kamen Rider Villains as her archenemy. And she dresses up like Black Swan from Swan Lake. She told me it makes her as graceful and beautiful.

Duchess Swan: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: We all think Medic looks great. But the Evil Queen was awful.

Nico: And the one we've faced is responsible for the creations of at least two Twisted Snow Whites.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Lizzie Hearts: Wow! That is crazy! Off with her head!

Me: (LAUGHS) I wish we could kill Evil Queen here but we can't. Also Lizzie your mother the Queen of Hearts, the one we faced was a ruthless tyrant and she wanted Alice's head cut off.

Nico: Yeah.

We got to sitting down.

Me: Girls we have quite a story to tell you and it's about our teammate Alice Liddell. She has a much darker and terrible story than the Alice that we met where we battled the Queen of Hearts.

Cerise Hood: What happened to her?

Me: Well it's not pretty.

I pulled a box of tissues for them and told them everything and it was shocking, horrifying and tragic.

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified and Lizzie Hearts bursted into tears and so did Madeline Hatter!

Madeline Hatter: (CRYING) THAT IS SO SAD!

HONNNNKK!

She blew her nose.

Me: Yeah. Alice's life was a living nightmare.

Eli: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: But the Queen of Hearts was terrible.

Lizzie: The Queen of Hearts was never that evil!

Me: Not the one you know but the one we met was that evil.

Eli: Yeah. Also there's Ariel from the Little Mermaid. She's my sister.

Raven Queen: Ariel is our sister Eli!? That's amazing.

Me: She and Eli are not related by blood but they have had a very powerful sisterly bond for a long time. Eli before he came to our universe has the power to breathe underwater.

Raven Queen: Wow that is amazing.

Amore: And then there's my backstory.

Me: Her backstory is just as dark.

She told everyone her story.

---

Princess Amore is a female unicorn Crystal Pony who appears in the IDW comics' My Little Pony: FIENDship is Magic Issue #1 and whose name appears in Little, Brown and Company's The Journal of the Two Sisters. She is the first "Crystal Princess"/"queen" and ruler of the Crystal Empire before the rise of King Sombra.

Princess Amore makes a more prominent appearance in King Sombra's origin story in My Little Pony: FIENDship is Magic Issue #1. When a young Sombra and his friend Radiant Hope see visions of their futures in the Crystal Heart, Amore appears before them. She senses Sombra's fears about his future and tells him that he has the power to change it.

Years later, when a matured Sombra embraces his dark destiny and steals the Crystal Heart, Amore appears before him again. Having known of his true nature all along, Amore tells him it's not too late to choose his own destiny. Sombra, enraged that Amore knowingly caused him years of pain with the tradition of the Crystal Faire, turns her into a black crystal statue, shatters her into pieces, and scatters her pieces across the world.

Radiant Hope mentions Amore in My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic Issue #36 when she notes Princess Cadance's resemblance to the late princess. In My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic Issue #37, Sombra reveals that Amore can be restored to life if her shattered statue form is rebuilt. He subsequently embarks on a journey across Equestria with Hope to recover the princess's scattered fragments.

In chapter 3 of the My Little Pony Annual 2017, Shining Armor learns of a collection of spells and magical relics that Amore sealed away in the caverns underneath the Crystal Empire. He discovers an enchantment bearing Amore's image guarding said collection, and the enchantment allows Shining Armor access to the chamber when he proves himself.

---

When she was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Raven Queen: King Sombra killed you!?

Apple White: But why!?

Me: Power. His heart was black as night.

Nico: He was pure evil incarnate.

Twilight: But now he's gone.

Me: Permanently. We banished him to the Black Gates.

Raven Queen: The Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them what they do and how it completely erases them from existence forever with absolutely no hope of reviving them or bringing them back to life. They are completely erased from existence forever.

Raven Queen: Wow! That is a deadly technique.

Eli: It sure is.

Brittney: We only use it on the worst of the worst of our enemies. Those that are beyond all hope of redemption and have nothing but total darkness in their hearts and deserve only death.

Raven Queen: Wow! That is amazing.

Apple White: Also, we know that Eddy's Dark Side doesn't have long to live from hearing the news. How long does he have?

Eddy: About 2 more tries before I'm finally able to blow his fucking brains out.

Me: Yes but that is thanks to the curse that Nico put on him and he will get the Black Gates and his final day is with the Dragon Knight Kamen Riders.

Nico: Yep.

Raven Queen: Good.

Me: But it's good that you girls were warned about Dark Eddy beforehand.

Madeline Hatter: Yeah we have have seen all your adventures. Brittney told us about them in video calls that she was sending in her spells.

Brittney: We always kept in touch and they are awesome.

Me: By the way girls do you know anyone here that is definitely worthy of getting the Black Gates. Can you think of anyone?

Apple White: Can't think of any. But there are still plenty of people causing trouble here.

Me: Like who?

Apple White: Well there's the Daughter of the Joker Card, Courtly Jester.

Lizzie Hearts: She is someone I once hung out with. But she grew mad with power.

Me: Whoa. At least she is not like the Joker that Batman faced right?

Lizzie Hearts: No she's not like that thank goodness. She is crazy but not THAT Crazy.

Eli: That's a relief.

Me: But she will definitely be a good member for the M.O.E.

Nico: Where is she right now?

Eli: I think she's right there!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and it hit a bush and a figure came out and it was COURTLY JESTER!

Me: Whoa! She looks just like one of those court jesters that we had back over 1,000 years ago.

Eli: Yeah back in the Medieval Era.

Lizzie Hearts: That's right.

Courtly Jester: Is that any way to treat an old friend?

Lizzie Hearts: You need to stop all this maniacal pranking Jester.

Eli: Yeah we don't want you to wind up like what would have happened to Luan!

Me: That's right! Or the Joker and you don't want that on your conscience now do you? The Joker killed over 2,000 people because of his insane ways and all that!

Nico: Yeah that's for sure! And look where that got him!

Rainbow Dash: He got shot to death by Stacey!

Me: That's right!

Rainbow Dash: And it was awesome!

Courtly Jester: Really?

Eddy: Besides you know what his pranks did?

Courtly Jester: What?

Eddy grabbed her hand and then used a lightning joy buzzer on her and electrocuted her.

He let go.

Eddy: That.

Courtly Jester: Oh, it's on now!

Rolf: ROLF WILL RELEASE HIS RAGE NOW!

POW BLAM! (COW MOO)

CRASH!

She was sent crashing into a wall!

Eli: OUCH!

Nico: Yikes.

Nico: (gets out Number 7 and Robo Roxy's Ridewatches) Let's get this party started!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Eli: YEAH! How about this for a tickle?

Eli used the Force and tickled her all over the place.

Courtly Jester was laughing hysterically.

Me: (LAUGHS) She sure is ticklish.

Edzilla: ED SMASH JESTER!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He smashed and pulverized her all over!

Me: YEAH! (Senses Something) Nice try you sneak!

I fired a my blaster and blasted a window in the castle and then out of an explosion crashing onto the ground was DARK EDDY!

SMASH!

He was flatter than a pancake!

He got up.

Dark Eddy: (Dazed and stupid) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

Eddy: Only got 1 more try after this, asshole.

Dark Eddy: That and today is all I'll ever need! (fires at Apple White)

Eli deflected the blast back with his lightsaber and it hit him.

Eli: Nice try!

Me: Hey Dark Eddy.

I got in his face.

Me: Have a good laugh on you.

I held up my hand and blew a green powder in his face and he was coughing. THEN HE LAUGHED AND STARTED LAUGHING LIKE A

FUCKED UP LUNATIC AND HE HAD THE GRIN OF THE JOKER ON HIM AS HE WAS LAUGHING UNCONTROLLABLY!

Me: The Joker may be gone but his laughing poison has been really useful for us.

Nico: Eddy, I got an idea.

Eddy: What?

Nico tossed Evil Bomb Man's Hyper Bomb at Dark Eddy. Eddy got the hint and fired at it.

He blasted it and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted Dark Eddy back into the Book of Vile Darkness dimension.

Me: 23 down and 1 more to go.

Nico: Now for our laughing friend.

Me: We have some awesome fairy tales of our own girls. Watch this.

I pulled out my Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The Eternal Phoenix flew through the voids of space and found a dead desert planet. She flew down to the planet and while soaring through the skies she brought beautiful new life and water to the parched dead world and she brought the joy and beautiful power of nature and love to it for the first time in eons."

Then a phoenix flew and new life grew all over and the castle was covered in trees and plants and more!

Raven Queen: WOW!

Cerise Hood: That is so amazing!

Apple White: WHOA! How did you do that!?

Me: The Wonder Ride Books have the power to do anything. When you read a verse from them everything they say literally happens.

Nico: Yep.

Madeline Hatter: That is so amazing!

Eli: It sure is.

Amore: (gets out SkekSil's Ride Book) I honestly just got this today.

She pulled out her Ride Book and it was called The Chamberlain of The Dark Crystal - SkekSil.

Me: That's based on the Chamberlain of The Dark Crystal.

Apple Bloom: The one from Jim Hansen!? Whoa!

Me: Yep. He will never be forgotten.

Starlight Glimmer: No he won't.

Amore: Lets see what it can do. (Reads Verse) "The First Sun climbed to the sky and Shined down on the Crystal and beams of energy shined into the eyes of its lords and gave them new life and power through the Crystal's power. Granting them stronger energy and youth."

Then the Dark Crystal appeared and a beam of sunlight fired onto the crystal and fired a beam of purple light into Amore's eyes and then the crystal's negative energy caused her aura to explode out as she got immensely more powerful!

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Apple White: Whoa that is amazing!

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Plenty more where that came from.

Sunny Bridges: (gets out Lady WiFi's Ridebook) I hope the Wifi here is good.

Lady WiFi's book was called The Internet Vigilante - Lady WiFi.

Sunny Bridges: (Reads Verse) Tracking the signal of the evils of Queen Bee monsters, Lady WiFi made it her mission to find those wretched beings that call themselves human beings and they will pay for their crimes. Lady WiFi fired beams of energy and burned any Queen Bee that got in her way."

Energy blasts hit Courtly Jester and blasted her down.

Apple White: Those are perfect here!

Nico: They sure are. And many more where those all came from.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: It's awesome.

Apple White: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Apple White: Let me get some shots in!

Apple White fired waves of light and blasted her all over.

Me: Apple you and the girls will love this.

I gave them their own legend items.

Apple White: WOW! Our own Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Yep.

Apple White: Lets see what they can do.

Her Wonder Ride Book was called The Swamps of Mad Scientist Dr. Viper.

Apple White: (Reads Verse) "Flying in and patrolling the skies came the flying acid spitters of the mad scientist Dr. Viper and they fired acid at their target and made sure they didn't get close their creator."

Flying in was Dr. Viper's plant creatures and they spewed acid and burned holes in the ground and Courtly Jester was down.

Courtly Jester: GEEZ!

Apple White: I'll make sure to use that again in the future.

Me: Good idea. Also specifically you girls have some of the SWAT Kats enemies from Universe 666.

Raven Queen: Universe 666?

Me: It's a really long and complicated story.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: And a crazy one.

Amore: Basically, that world is one where good is bad and bad is good.

Nico: And WE were the bad guys.

Me: Yeah.

Raven Queen: Oh man.

Madeline Hatter: Lets see what mine can do.

Her Wonder Ride Book was called Rex Shard The Crystal Golem.

Madeline Hatter: (Reads Verse) "With his new power over crystals and jewels, Rex Shard put his hand on the ground and spread jewels and crystals all over and within seconds he turned everything into a crystal forest and turned everything into crystals and jewels."

Then she put her hand on the ground and almost instantly she turned the entire castle and everything in it minus some things into gorgeous and beautiful crystal and more!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: WOW!

Nico: (WHISTLE) That is awesome!

Brittney: You know it looks better that way.

Nico: It'll probably be back to normal next mission.

Brittney: It might. But my sister Nicole would love this.

Rarity: It sure is amazing this way darlings and the crystals from this would be perfect for my new fashion lines.

Apple White: Wow. Rarity makes awesome clothes?

Me: You should see what she makes Apple. Her clothes are the envy of everyone we know all over the city. She adorns her fashions with magnificent jewels and sequins and glitter that literally sparkles in the sun and it's something out of awesome royalty.

Nico: It's true.

Apple White: Wow!

Raven Queen: That is cool!

Ashlynn Ella: That is really amazing. I would love to see what those are like.

Cerise Wolf: You would love them Ashlynn.

But then a Delphox came!

Me: Whoa a Delphox!

Nico: Awesome!

Raven Queen: Whose Delphox is that?

Delphox: (In a girls voice) Oh I don't belong to anyone.

Raven Queen: It talks!

Nico: That voice! Serenity Sellington? Whoa!

Me: She's a Gene-slammer for Delphox. Team Rocket's handiwork.

Applejack: Yeah it's a crazy story y'all.

Fluttershy: But we have met numerous people and friends that have been gene-slammed.

Apple White: That's crazy!

Me: It sure as hell is. But Team Rocket made our friends and loved ones better than ever by giving them the powers of creatures and friends that we know and love.

Nico: It's true.

Pinkie Pie: Lots of our friends think it's amazing.

Eli: Yep.

Delphox: But I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted Courtly Jester down and Eli and Rainbow Dash ran and tied her up.

Delphox reverted back and she was a girl with neon orange hair and had red eyes and yellow clothes and had red fox ears and had orange fire angel wings and had a fox tail.

Serenity Sellington: That was awesome. Also yes I am a fox girl. And I like it.

Apple White: That is cool!

Sunny Bridges: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Serenity Sellington: My favorite is when me and Nico busted a massive diamond smuggling operation in Georgia.

Me: Wait you mean the Great Diamond Smuggling Cartel Roundup was done by you two!? I watched that all over the news and that spread like wildfire! They caught smugglers trying to smuggle $523,934,567,644,999,545,555,555,555,000 in diamonds onto the worlds black market. Those smugglers all got sent to federal prison for eternity.

Nico: Yep.

Serenity Sellington: Yep. That was fun.

Apple White: Wow! That is amazing!

Sunny Bridges: It sure is!

Nico and Serenity hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Serenity Sellington: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Lola: WHOA! That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: Next time, SkekSil and Cheese should go with you guys.

Me: Cool! I don't know how Vypra was able to bring the SkekSis into her ranks but that will be interesting to hear about.

Qin: It sure will be.

Lola: Yep.

* * *

Later we were watching TV.

Nico: Boy Dr. Robotnik is really scared of his own mother isn't he?

Sonic: Yeah he sure is.

Qin: It's hard to imagine she is much more rotten than he is and she is that crazy!

Lola: No kidding! Mobius's most dangerous criminal is scared of his own mother.

Qin: Yeah she is what we call a monster.

Yoda: Nico, in the kitchen, you should see.

Nico: Oh on my way Master Yoda.

Nico went over and saw the mascots and they had NUMEROUS kinds of different foods.

Nico: Whoa look at all this guys.

We saw what they were eating.

Me: Boy you guys must be hungry.

Chiro: What are you guys doing?!

Poromon: We're having an eating contest of many kinds of foods.

Me: Boy you guys have everything. Sausage Wellington, Spaghetti, Ulti-meatum's, Ribwiches, Macaroni and Cheese with hot dogs, Chili Dogs, Chicken Parmesan Sandwiches, smoked sausages, turkey, and more. (SLURPS) It all looks so awesome.

Poliwag: Yeah it sure is.

Manaphy: And we're hungry.

Lynn Sr.: It was their idea and I made it all for them.

Lynn Sr. came out covered in ingredients messes.

Me: Boy Mr. Lynn you're a mess. You really spent a lot of time cooking didn't you.

Lynn Sr.: You're not kidding there J.D.

Poromon ate some food.

Poromon: MMM! (Eating Sausage Wellington) MMM! Delicious!

They were eating and eating and eating and eating.

Slinkman: Eat it, eat it, eat it! Mascots Mascots Mascots! Oh you're doing good!

They were eating like crazy and loving it all.

Poliwag: (EATING) MMM So good!

Manaphy: (EATING) YUMMY!

Manaphy ate some food.

She was really hungry and so was Horsea.

They were really scarfing it down.

Qin: Boy look at them eat!

Manaphy: Finished!

They were finished and Manaphy finished first.

Manaphy: Boy that was awesome!

Me: Boy you guys were hungry.

Lynn Sr.: I'll say! Did you guys like it?

Manaphy: Oh yes me likey. (LOUD BELCH!)

Poliwag: Who finished second?

Me: All three of you did.

Poromon: Wow!

Qin: Yeah you guys did great.

Nico: You sure did.

Red Alert: That was awesome though guys.

Thundercracker: But you guys didn't even share with us!

Me: It was for them Thundercracker.

Nico: Besides, we hardly ever see some of the mascots funny shenanigans that often.

Thundercracker: You're right on that.

Qin: Besides it's fun.

?: Too bad I didn't get a chance to see any of it.

We turned and saw a Chesnaught.

Me: Hey a Chesnaught.

Qin: Cool!

Chesnaught: (In a girls voice) That must've been an awesome and fun contest.

Nico: Meadow Vexxa!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had the symbol of the grass Pokemon Z-Stone in the middle of her forehead and she had green clothes and green angel wings.

Meadow Vexxa: That must've been awesome.

Silverbolt: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Meadow Vexxa: When me and Nico made an awesome fruit orchard of many awesome and amazing fruit trees.

Nico: Meadow lives on a farm that makes amazing fruits and she makes many kinds of them.

Sunny Starscout: Just like how we do in our garden.

Lola: That is awesome.

Me: You guys should taste some of the fruits that Sunny makes in the garden. It's really tasty, juicy and flavorful.

Nico: Wow.

Nico and Meadow hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Meadow Vexxa: Me too Nico. Me too.

Red Lantern Ratchet: (to the mascots) Are your bellies all bloated?

Poromon: (Groans)

Horsea: Yes they are.

Qin: They are stuffed.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Boy they are stuffed and full.

Varie: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: That was a lot of food she was eating.

Sunset Shimmer gulped down raw eggs and a protein shake.

Lynn: Boy Sunset Shimmer is really training hard for the triathlon.

Qin: She sure is.

The previous group came.

Major Disaster: Can me, Captain Cold, Common Cold, Man Ray, Cluemaster, Mysterio, Cantwell, Brain Freezer, P'andor, and Baron Mordo go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with guys.

Lola: We always have a lot of fun too.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: I have a feeling our mission is gonna be awesome.

Indigo Zap: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Diggersby and Talonflame next.

Me: Ooh! Talonflame is one of my favorites. She is going to be as powerful as the Phoenix.

Qin: She sure is.

Lola: Yeah this will be awesome for you.

Camie: I'm looking forward to that one.

Nico: Me too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront today: it was Valeena of The Skeleton King's minions. When we all saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: Nico, where's Chiro and his team? There's some news I got to share with them and everyone.

Just then, Chiro and his team arrived.

Chiro: We're here, Lincoln, what's the news?

Lincoln: Chiro, I just had a vision of who we're going to confront today: it's Valeena of The Skeleton King's minions.

Chiro gasped.

Chiro: Valeena, but how, The Skeleton King killed her with an energy blast that vaporized her, which I tried to prevent.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like how she was brought back, I also saw a Dark Orb inside of her, and I saw the one person who brought her back: it was Brianna Greyson, she's now absolutely lost her mind.

Me: That monster bitch!

Nico: Ooh, now she's really lost her mind big time.

Lincoln: And I've been thinking, we can get her to join The Masters of Evil. Think about it, when she brought back The Skeleton King, she expected to be rewarded, but like Chiro said, he double-crossed her and killed her. So, this could be a second chance at life for her.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln. But, first, we got to get rid of the Dark Orb that brought her back.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Camila Henley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Camila Henley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Gabby: While you and I deal with Camila Henley and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Gabby. But, we also got to watch it though, Camila Henley will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to take down Valeena.

Lincoln: And destroy the Dark Orb that brought her back thanks to Brianna Greyson and send her to The Masters of Evil, and once we get done battling Valeena, you're next, Camila Henley.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past, and you just stepped in deep shit now, Brianna Greyson, you're going to lose more than just your mind when you and the rest of your bitch pack show up.

Gabby: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Camila Henley, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we take down Valeena.

Nico: Lets go guys!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to battle and take down Valeena, and after we got through taking down Valeena and sending her to The Masters of Evil, it would soon be the turn of Camila Henley of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters to meet her fate with The Grim Reaper and The Black Gates.

We were going to face her on the newly terraformed Planet Venus.

We were flying through space.

Man Ray: First, let's head to Shuggazoom City.

Me: Good idea.

We flew to the Shuggazoom City Station right next to the Ringworld.

Nico: It won't be long. We'll go to the Ringworld.

Julie Carolina: Yeah. I wonder how everyone is doing down there.

Eli: We'll find out soon.

Yagura: How about we head inside the Super Robot?

Chiro: Good idea. This IS a bad guy of me and my team after all.

Me: Yep.

We flew down to Shuggazoom City and went into the Super Robot.

Me: Been a while since we were in the Super Robot.

Qin: Feels like forever.

Nico: Ever since the final day of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Eli: Yeah.

Mysterio: I should summon some Heartless Robots for this.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: How about Darkball Heartless?

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned a bunch of Darkball Heartless robots.

Qin: Awesome.

Sora: It sure is.

Tricloid was carrying the mascots.

Tricloid: (groans) I think you guys gained some weight from eating all that food!

Poromon: ARE YOU CALLING US FAT!?

Manaphy: YEAH! We are not fat!

We were in Chiro's room.

Chiro: Home sweet home.

Nico: You guys must be happy to be back here.

Nova: We sure are.

Mandarin: It sure has been a while.

Me: Boy it feels like forever huh?

Chiro: It sure has been a while.

Beast Boy: It sure has. I think it's so cool though.

Eli: Me too.

T.J.: You mentioned Ringworld, right? Does that mean the Reds and Blue are gonna be helping us?

Nico: We moved Ringworld over to Earth while Julie's missions were going on. That way it would be easy to get to when we go there in the future.

Me: Yeah when we went there the first time it was in front of a planet lightyears from Earth. So we brought it closer to us.

Nico: Yep.

T.J.: Oh I get it.

Me: But I know what you mean T.J. If they want to help us out on certain missions they are more than welcome to.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now lets get to the reason why we are here.

Undermine: Valeena. What do you guys got on her?

Chiro: Well you guys are going to not like this.

We were told about her.

---

Valeena, sometimes spelled as Valina, better known as the Skull Sorceress and the Skull Witch, is a diabolical witch with a lich-like physical appearance fitting her evil nature, who is a loyal disciple of the malevolent Skeleton King and one of two secondary antagonists (alongside Mandarin) of Super Robot Monkey Team Hyperforce Go!. She is the opening-turned background antagonist of season 3 and the main antagonist of season 4.

She was voiced by Hynden Walch, who voiced Harley Quinn in The Batman and Blackfire in Teen Titans.

Valina was once a member of the Skeletal Circle, a secret cult of Shuggazoom citizens who worshiped the Skeleton King. The group's leaders, Ma and Pa Sheenko, were her loving yet somewhat critical parents who chose her to accept the Skeleton King's power. The Skeleton King's influence saw her fit to rule the Savage Lands, which is a large, hidden jungle which lied in a series of caves beneath the surface of Shuggazoom.

When the Monkey Team and Jinmay attempted to rescue Chiro from the Skeleton King's jungle hidden beneath the badlands, Valeena attempted to kidnap Jinmay, and the rescued Chiro and the rest of the Monkey Team chased after her. She then summoned one of the Dark Ones that was fused with the head and essence of the Skeleton King, atop the Dark Ones' forgotten pyramidal temple within the Savage Lands in an attempt to destroy the Monkey Team. When the Dark One was injured by Antauri, she lost her power, and was defeated by Chiro. She was tossed into a vat of formless ooze as the savage lands and the jungle beneath it were destroyed.

Valeena returned only to wind up trapped in a medallion which comes under Mandarin's possession in the same episode. When Mandarin abused her power to create the Monkey Team's worst fears, she trapped him and wanted to use the Skeleton King's skull to resurrect him.

Valeena and Mandarin did, finally, resurrect the Skeleton King at last, but instead of being rewarded by her master, he killed her with a powerful energy blast that reduced her to ashes (though Chiro tried to prevent this, but she was foolish enough not to listen).

* * *

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Boy NOW it's a REALLY good thing we destroyed the Skeleton King. He double-crossed her and killed her! After everything she did for him to bring him back!

Me: What a motherfucking monster! Now I'm REALLY glad we destroyed the Skeleton King.

Lola: Me too.

Mandarin: No kidding.

Brittney: And she was made the way she was by a Satanic Cult? That is dangerous.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah it's messing with evil forces no one can even fathom.

Lola: That is horrible.

Antauri: She will make a good member of the M.O.E. For you guys.

Eli: I agree there. Vypra will be a much better boss for her.

Brain Freezer: Chiro, I know you failed to save her before. Consider this a second try.

Aylene C.: I agree Chiro. Now you have a chance to make up for it and get a second chance.

Chiro: Thanks guys and I know I can save her.

Me: Just like how I got to save Smile Sumida.

Nico: Right I remember you did that J.D.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. That was some unfinished business there on Flora's ambassador missions.

Aruto: It sure was.

Mushi: Oh, we'll save her alright. Even if we have to beat her with a holy whip to do it!

Me: Since she was made this way because of Satanic Magic, it will be perfect for it.

Lola: I agree.

Qin: Yeah I agree too.

Chiro: Lets head to the planet Venus to face her then.

Baron Mordo: First, Eli should sense if the Reds and Blues are nearby.

Eli: Right.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Nothing.

Me: I will give them a call if we need them.

Xenia: Yeah.

Terrorsaur: (pats Julie on the back) Sorry, Julie.

Julie Carolina: No worries. We still have plenty of time before my big day mission.

Qin: Yeah we got lots of time till then.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: It will be fun though.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Right now, we can't wait for them. We're headed to Venus like we said.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Right. Lets go!

We were off to Venus.

Ratbat: I see Venus now.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the newly terraformed Venus.

Me: Here we are.

Lori: (GASP) This is literally Venus? What happened!?

Girl Jordan: Leeli's song somehow magically terraformed it and made it like Earth.

Leeli: Yeah it's true.

Nico: We were absolutely shocked and amazed when we saw that.

Izuku: Boy that is so awesome and amazing!

Me: We were absolutely amazed ourselves. Venus went from a scorching hot planet that had a temperature of 900˚Fahrenheit and had a Carbon Dioxide Rich atmosphere, sulfuric acid rain and clouds to this.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome and amazing.

Cantwell: It sure is!

Me: Now we have 2 awesome terraformed planets. Mars and Venus have both been terraformed.

We flew down to the planet and landed.

Cantwell: Oh wow!

Lola: Coming here was an amazing shock for us when we saw this.

William: And that was when we were unwitting pawns in the Noto Generals plans.

Cluemaster: I bet Nico didn't enjoy accusing you guys.

Nico: Of course I didn't! But I was willing to do whatever it took to keep innocents safe from the Hitotsuki threat. You understand, right?

Me: Yeah you were just being cautious and doing what you thought was necessary.

May: Yeah we don't blame you.

Eli: Besides it was all part of the Noto Generals plans.

Me: They fucking played us for a bunch of fools!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But at least they won't hurt anyone else.

Spinister: You think Pluto's next in line to be terraformed?

Me: That is highly unlikely.

Qin: Yeah Pluto is too far away for that to happen.

Lisa Loud: I most agree on that one. At 3.9 billion miles away from our parent star and with temperatures of -387˚Fahrenheit it will be absolutely impossible for Terraforming to take place.

Nico: Lisa is right on that one.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I'm hoping some of the moons around the Gas Giant Planets will be terraformed next.

Common Cold: Is Valeena near? (SNEEZES)

Me: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you.

I gave him my handkerchief and he blew into it and he was better.

Common Cold: Ahh. Thanks.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Found her. 45 klicks to the west.

Me: That's right there.

We saw that we were next to the foot of the 2nd highest mountain in the solar system, MAXWELL MONTES!

Nico: Wow! Maxwell Montes!

Eli: What a mountain!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow!

Camie: How tall is Maxwell Montes?

Me: It said 37,795 feet high.

Camie: Wow! That's almost 10,000 feet more than Mount Everest.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico: Lets get going guys.

Azula: Entrance time!

Nico: Yep.

We flew at the mountain.

Valeena was really FUMING!

Valeena: When I find the Skeleton King, I will kill him for killing me! After EVERYTHING I did for him, he killed me!

But little did she know that he is already destroyed. Then the spirits of the planets appeared and they swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared in front of her.

Me: Valeena the Skull Witch, I presume?

Valeena: And who are you all?

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Valeena: You must've killed Skeleton King before I could! You'll pay for stealing my kill!

Captain Cold: Because he was helping fucking Opaline!

Me: Opaline hired him and we destroyed him. Also I blew up his ship with the Superlaser.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Also you deserve a much better boss than the Skeleton King.

Vypra is more suited for you.

Lincoln: Wait guys! I sense a Dark Orb inside her! Brianna Grayson put it in her.

Me: I feel it too.

Eli: Damn those Legion of Lincoln Haters!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Po Kong, Touch and Go, Dark Turtles, U Foes, Abra Kadabra, and Larxene appeared.

Nico: Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Po Kong, Touch and Go, Dark Turtles, U Foes, Abra Kadabra, and Larxene.

Heatwave: So the Legion of Lincoln Haters put a Dark Orb in her?

Stinky Butt: They're getting more unstable by the minute!

Me: Yeah those bitches are nothing but trouble!

Titanium Toenail: But you guys can still free her.

Vapor: Just don't kill her.

Me: That you can count on.

Melter: (to Nico) We heard Izzy's snoring kept Sunny and the others up.

Nico: Yeah it sure did.

Po Kong: Are they okay now?

Me: Yeah they just needed a little nap.

Qin: Yep.

Then General Schwarz came!

Me: General Schwarz? But you already had your turn.

General Schwarz: I know that but it's my turn for the Ranger battle.

Me: Oh I get it.

General Schwarz: There's no rule against me being in Ranger battles as well.

Me: No there isn't. But it'll be fun.

Qin: Yeah it sure will.

Laney: It always is fun.

Ink Rose: I can live with that.

We got the battles underway.

---

Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Nico's Rescue in Maretime Bay and Sunny, Zipp and Pipp didn't sleep at all last night because of Izzy's snoring

---

Heat Wave was first.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Nico's Rescue was in Maretime Bay. Sheesh, Izzy's snoring kept Sunny, Zipp and Pipp up, didn't it?

Taranee: Boy it sure did and Izzy was snoring so loud that it could wake the dead.

Hiita: Yeah no kidding there. Now Sunny, Pipp and Zipp know how J.D.'s mom felt when she puts up with his dads snoring.

Krystal Flemmington: Yeah J.D.'s dad snores loud enough to wake the dead in a graveyard.

Lea: That is crazy loud snoring.

Shiho: Tell that to Ed too. He snores just as loud too.

Sci-Twi: That is crazy and funny though.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is. I think it's funny

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We gave Sunny, Pipp and Zipp a nap. But they missed some of the battles.

Sunburn: Yeah they sure did.

Heat Wave: They sure did but I'm glad they are better. Lets do it!

Taranee and team used fusions for Hermos and the fire monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Us Battling Another Dr. Warpnik, Another Scratch, Another Grounder, Another Mamma Robotnik, Another Edgar the Bug, Another Bubbles The Cat, Another Live Action Sentinel Prime and Another Number 7

---

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico, Ed's team, Number 7's team, and the others did good Battling Another Dr. Warpnik, Another Scratch, Another Grounder, and Another Mamma Robotnik. And Another Edgar the Bug, Another Bubbles The Cat, Another Live Action Sentinel Prime and Another Number 7 too.

Loki: They sure did and it was literally a really fun battle.

Stinkbomb: It sure was and everyone had a great time on that.

Cybershark: They sure did. We're proud of them too.

Spittor: You got that right.

Airazor: We're amazed they did all that too.

Tigerhawk: (LAUGHS) They sure did have fun there.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: Varie got her butt thrashed though in a brutal fight with Mamma Robotnik.

Stinky Butt: Geez! I saw that! She really did a number on her.

Whirlwind: That's an understatement!

Indigo Zap: Yeah no kidding!

Stinky Butt: That was crazy that happened. But I'm glad she is okay. Lets do it!

Loki and team used fusions for Hermos and the Cloudian monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and farts and smashed him down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot-Lincoln's Rescue

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail (to Chazz): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Egypt. How was it?

Chazz: It was really awesome and we faced an evil monster that Leni knew named Cambria Marcos and she was a really nasty one.

Gusty: Boy she sure was but we destroyed her and banished her to the Black Gates.

Daniella King: We sure did and it was awesome.

Leeli: It sure was and we were amazed too.

Gabriella Estupinan: We had a lot of fun.

Aula: We sure did and it was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We all thought it was really fun to see too.

Featherweight: We sure did.

Sprocket: And we're glad that Cambria is gone too.

Titanium Toenail: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Chazz and team used fusions for Hermos and the Chthonian monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Meeting a Gene-slammer for Alien Skull

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) I heard you guys met a Gene-slammer for

Alien Skull. What's her name?

Aquaman: Her name is Lenora Wicherek and she is amazing at what she does.

Snow White: She most sure is amazing.

Daisuke: She is a creature that is called an Aerosapien and they are creatures of wind.

Gyro Man: They are really awesome too.

Yínhé Lóng: We all were amazed and her story is cool too.

Pie Pie Mermaid: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Lenora, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Lenora Wicherek: I do have a video of one memory, it was with me and Lincoln at Lake Superior

Lenora Wicherek pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in his large orange speedo and Lenora in her true form and wearing her green two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun in Lake Superior.

?: LINCOLN! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR RUINING EVERY LAST ONE OF MY EXPERIMENTS, YOU HAIRLESS APE!

Past Lenora Wicherek: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: I'd recognized that scream of vengeance from anywhere, it's Lisa, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again and she's still out for blood after what the rest of the Guardian Angels and I have done in ruining her attempts to kill me with her "experiments"!

Lenora and Lincoln got up from the sand, and they saw Lisa come out with red eyes of hate and she had a scalpel in her hand, and she was now out for blood.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lisa! You know, this is getting old really fast, now, you've left me no choice!

Past Lenora Wicherek: No, Linky, I got this.

Lisa screeched like a madwoman and came charging at them with her scalpel raised in the air, but Lenora Wicherek fired two powerful blasts of wind which hit Lisa, disarmed her, and she was knocked down and out, and she was tied up by Lincoln firing two red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings. Suddenly, Gohan and Krillin came out and grabbed Lisa.

Gohan: Sorry about that, Lincoln, but Luna messaged us to go after your sister, and in case you're about to ask, she's with Sully, Mazzy, and Sam at band practice.

Lincoln: Okay. Thanks, guys.

Krillin: Let's get her back home and let her parents deal with her.

Then, Gohan and Krillin dragged her back to The Loud House to her doom.

Past Lisa: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, YOU HAIRLESS HOMOSAPIENS! DO YOU HEAR ME, YOU'LL PAY!

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Lenora Wicherek: No one's messing with my man, especially not that cold, heartless, unfeeling, emotionless, mad scientist and so-called prodigy.

Lenora Wicherek and Lincoln went back to their spot as Lincoln lied on the sand and Lenora lied on top of Lincoln, then, she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, Lenora, you kicked Lisa's hide and Lincoln tied her up only for her to get dragged back to The Loud House by Gohan and Krillin, that was awesome!

Luna: That little heartless mad scientist monster messed with the wind alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And Gohan and Krillin told us of what Lisa tried to do to Lincoln, and when they were done, the rest of the sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Gohan: But, we stopped them from doing so, and we left it to Mr. and Mrs. Loud who grounded Lisa for fifteen weeks, and we let Lily grab Lisa and toss her in a cage in her room, and Lisa swore that she would get her revenge on us, but Lily changed into her Warden Lily outfit and she hit Lisa's cage with a mallet again.

Lily: Yep, and I told her to "shut up, inmate".

FLASHBACK ENDS

Melter: GEEZ! That is amazing that Lenora did that to Lisa. Boy and it's awesome that Gohan and Krillin helped Lincoln too.

Rarity: Indeed and we're really proud of Lenora as well.

Sweetie Belle: Boy we sure are and it was awesome.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Melter: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Aquaman and team used fusions for Hermos and the Water Elemental HERO Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - Princess Amore's first mission

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Today was Princess Amore's first mission. Was her destination like Auradon?

Nora: It was very similar. Except it was a school for Fairy Tales.

Ultear: It was really cool! It was a place where the children of Fairy Tale heroes and villains go to find out their happily ever after.

Takuya: It was really awesome and amazing.

The Egyptian God Cards agreed.

Applejack: We had an amazing time seeing what it was like and it was amazing.

Apple Bloom: Boy Princess Amore's mission was really fun.

Flashwing: It sure was and I'm glad everyone had fun. Courtly Jester was who they faced there and it awesome.

Po Kong: I am too and that is really awesome. Courtly Jester will make a great member for us. Lets do it!

Nora and team used fusions for Hermos and the Earth Elemental HERO monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - The mascots having an eating contest of different foods

Mr. Touch and Go were next.

Mr. Touch: (to Tyler) The mascots had an eating contest of different foods. Who won?

Tyler Bowman: Manaphy did and it was amazing and they were really hungry.

Sari: They had all kinds of great foods and Lynn Sr. worked hard to make them.

Eric Meyers: It was really awesome and delicious looking.

Igawa: Boy it sure was.

Dark Magician: Everything looked awesome.

Sorcerer of Dark Magic: It sure was awesome and tasty.

Twilight Sparkle: And boy did the Mascots love it.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did and it was delicious too.

Spyro: Yeah they loved it.

Mr. Go: They sure were hungry.

Mr. Touch: Yes they were. Lets do it!

Tyler and team used fusions of Hermos and the Dark Elemental HERO Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - Valeena is coming

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (to Hulk) So, Valeena's fighting you guys this time, huh?

Dark Raph: You guys will probably kick her ass!

Hulk: Hulk smash her good!

Eda: We all will and it will be awesome.

Zangief: (Russian Accent) We sure will comrades and it will be fun.

Guile: You all can be sure of that!

Ryu: (Japanese Accent) It sure will be fun.

E-Honda: (Japanese Accent) I agree there as well.

Fluttershy: But we feel really bad for Valeena though.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah she was completely double-crossed by the Skeleton King after how she worked so hard to bring him back.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) And instead of rewarding her he betrayed her by killing her.

Stealth Elf: He sure did and she never saw it coming.

Dark Leo: Boy the Skeleton King was a ruthless monster.

Dark Donny: You're not kidding. I'm glad he was destroyed.

Dark Leo: Yeah. Lets do it!

Hulk and team used fusions for Hermos and the Wind Elemental HERO Monsters and their rider cards and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap

(Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Valeena is going to try and destroy us for taking down the Skeleton King

---

The U-Foes were next.

X Ray: (to Syd) Valeena is going to try and destroy us for taking down the Skeleton King.

Ironclad: Kinda convenient that she left out the part where Skeleton King was helping Opaline.

Syd: Yeah no kidding. She had no idea that he was helping Opaline because Valeena was dead long before that.

Virgo: That was horrible that Skeleton King did that to her.

Lime: You're not kidding there!

Po: Yeah what an honorless monster.

Mantis: I'm glad that Skeleton was destroyed.

Monkey: Me too. He was a monster.

Starlight Glimmer: He had no love for anyone and he would kill anyone. Including his own minions.

Cozy Glow: Yeah he sure would. I'm glad he is gone.

Hex: So is the entire universe.

Vector: Boy no kidding!

Vapor: Thank goodness.

Vector: Lets do it!

Syd and team used fusions for Hermos and the Light Elemental HERO monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

Hawkeye, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the night, Dark Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - Valeena is going into the M.O.E.

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Valeena will be going into our ranks. Rest assured that we'll keep her in line.

Hawkeye: I know you will. After how she was double crossed by the Skeleton King the last time there is no way we're going to let her go through that again.

Kevin: Yeah you guys will be great bosses for her.

Hitoshi: I agree. And it will be much better for her.

Blazewing Butterfly and Ellie agreed.

Jesse Glenn: Yeah she deserves a much better boss.

Princess Luna: And who would be better for that than Vypra.

Moondust: Yeah she is going to be a much better boss for her.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: Same here.

Abra Kadabra: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Hawkeye and team used fusions for Hermos and the Amazon monsters and their rider cards and got awesome weapons and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

## Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - Valeena deserves a better boss than the Skeleton King

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Valeena deserves a better boss than the Skeleton King. And that's Vypra.

Volcana: I agree there too. The Skeleton King only used her as a pawn in his diabolical plans to destroy the universe.

Nanael: Yeah and now that he is gone she will be perfect for Vypra.

Camie: Valeena was just used as a patsy in all this.

Himiko: She needs a better boss.

Tsuyu: And that is Vypra.

Kaoruku: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: Vypra will be perfect for her instead of the Skeleton King.

King Solar: She sure will.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: The Skeleton King was a monster that deserved to be destroyed.

Spotlight: He sure was.

Larxene: Indeed. Lets do it!

Volcana and team used fusions for Hermos and the Thunder

Elemental Hero Neos monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, J.D. Knudson, Ink Rose, Varie, Misty Tredwell, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS General Schwarz

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: This is amazing that Venus is now fully terraformed like this.

Me: We were all amazed seeing it like this.

Ink Rose: We all sure were.

Varie: It was really awesome seeing it like this when we got here.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was and I loved seeing it like this.

Cassidy: Me too and it was cool.

General Schwarz: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand-new familiars, this time, they're for Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki, The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's Harem.

For Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lydia Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: Ghostrick Familiars named Lilith The Fallen Angel, Andariel The Succubus, Tiana The Fairy, Mary The Frankenstein, Jacqueline Frost the Jack Frost, Dullahan The Cursed Horseman, Blood Mary The Blood Ghost, Yuki the Yuki-Onna, Morrigan the Skeleton, Phantom the Ghoul, Chodren The Specter, Lorelai The Siren, Bella The Neko, Mariana the Jiang-Shi, Autumn The Jack-O-Lantern Witch, Carmilla The Vampire Queen, Ashina The Werewolf, Medea The Witch, Roselina The Mummy, and Guinevere The Bisque Doll, these Ghost Familiars have the powers of darkness, along with the powers of the creatures of the night, and they can fire powerful blasts of darkness at their targets, and when The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers use their dark powers on the villains, their familiars enhance the strength of the dark curses infinite-fold.

I teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE YELLOW LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive rainbow Fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Kouta: This is Our Stage now!

Me: Lets get him guys!

ToQgers: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

HYPER RESSHA!

Right donned his Hyper Ressha Armor. They loaded the Hyper Ressha blaster and we fired waves of energy and elements and they hit General Schwarz and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: YEAH! General Schwarz you have failed this planet!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: We're telling you the truth Valeena. Opaline hired the Skeleton King and we destroyed him and gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah he deserved it!

Qin: He paid the ultimate price for his crimes.

Xenia: That's right!

Troy: Sorry, Valeena.

Tsukasa: But this is for your own good!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers!

We went at her and bashed and smashed and blasted her all over!

Seeryn blasted her all over with fire blasts.

Silverbolt, Thundercracker, Yoda and Chiro used the Earth and Coruscant Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Silverbolt's Electrostatic Discharger Rifle, Thundercracker's Thunder Cannon and Yoda and Chiro's powers 100-fold.

Yoda and Silverbolt: FORCE LIGHTNING MEGAVOLT BLASTS!

Thundercracker and Chiro: MONKEY THUNDER BLAST!

Komodo Ice Power and Captain Cold: KOMODO COLD BLAST!

Dino Charge Tyranno Power and Major Disaster: DINO TYRANNO MEGA BLAST!

Teen Titan Fury and Common Cold: TITAN FURY COLD BLAST!

Water Toa Power and Man Ray: WATER TOA BLAST!

Avatar of Wind and Cluemaster: WIND AVATAR BLAST!

Stardust Dragon and Mysterio: STARDUST DRAGON FLARE SHOT!

Buddha Power and Cantwell: BUDDHA FURY BLAST!

Dragon Flame of Domino and Brain Freezer: DOMINO DRAGON BLAST!

Fire Toa Power and P'andor: FIRE TOA MELTDOWN!

Force of The Jedi and Baron Mordo: JEDI FORCE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Chiro, Goths of Darkness and Lincoln Loud: LIGHTNING DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and energy.

Lincoln: MAGIC ELEMENT STYLE: HOLY WHIP!

Entrapta: MAGIC LIGHTNING STYLE: CHAIN LIGHTNING!

Perfuma: MAGIC NATURE STYLE: ROSE WHIP!

Frosta: MAGIC ICE STYLE: BLIZZARD!

Mai Shiranui: MAGIC FIRE STYLE: FIRE STORM!

Nanami: MAGIC WATER STYLE: TIDAL WAVE!

ulie Makimoto: MAGIC EARTH STYLE: GROUND DASHER!

Tatsumaki: MAGIC WIND STYLE: CYCLONE!

R. Mika: MAGIC LIGHT STYLE: PHOTON RAY!

Risky Boots: MAGIC DARK STYLE: GRAVITY WELL!

They fired waves of magic and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: MAGIC FINAL SMASH: METEOR STORM!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding meteors at Valeena.

The blasts all hit her and smashed her down.

Mr. Go: There. That did it.

Dark Leo: She's not dead.

Dark Don: Just subdued.

Vector: Thank goodness.

Abra Kadabra: Let's get that Dark Orb out of her.

Larxene: Before something else happens.

Lincoln: Hold still, this is going to hurt.

Lincoln went invisible and went into Valeena's body, and he came out a second later and with The Dark Orb in his hand. Then, he threw it into the air and we fired energy blasts at it and destroyed it, and due to the blue auras protecting us, the shards weren't able to enter us and they were destroyed and we'd gained a massive power boost.

Valeena: Ugh. W-what happened?

Chiro: Valeena, are you finally back to normal?

Valeena: Yes. But, how am I back?

Chiro explained that Valeena came back thanks to Brianna Greyson who was now completely out of her mind and used a Dark Orb, and she'd implanted it in her and forced her to do her bidding and all for her own personal revenge.

Valeena: I will rip that monster to shreds for this!

Lincoln: Leave that one to us, you should head for The Masters of Evil's HQ, once Brianna finds out I freed you, she'll soon be out for more blood.

Lincoln made a portal to The Masters of Evil HQ, Valeena entered it, and it closed as soon as she went through.

Nico: Alright, awesome job, gang, we took down Valeena, freed her from The Dark Orb and Brianna Greyson's vengeance-crazed bidding, and she's now a member of The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Camila Henley.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting

around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Camila Henley?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Camila Henley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, who's already falling into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with

her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Camila Henley: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads and ruining my constant desires for revenge… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Gabby: Yes, but this'll make sure they finally get our point.

Suddenly, Gabby's eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow and white energy aura with stars, suns, lights, and phoenixes, and as she approached Camila Henley, she left yellow and white energy, stars, suns, lights, and phoenixes with

every step.

Gabby: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Camila Henley, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Gabby was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and white energy with stars, suns, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Camila Henley: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Gabby emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gabby grew to 7'5" in height, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has yellow and white highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow and white energy aura with stars, suns, lights, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with white gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gabby has on a yellow long-sleeved sweater with white collar, dark blue skirt, black slip-on shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with yellow gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, suns, lights, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by lights, suns, and stars. Suddenly, Gabby felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with yellow and white tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with yellow tips and white markings, Gabby has on her Ring of the Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gabby's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and white energy, stars, lights, suns, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Gabby's Eternal Cosmic Storm Solar Sun Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Solar Sun Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and white etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large yellow dragon head with a white gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Gabby has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a large white gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Gabby, Best Friend of Girl Jordan and Many, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Catherine Mason of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights, Suns, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ギャビー、ガール・ジョーダンと多くの親友、キルジョイ・ハギン

ズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの残りの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のキャサリン・メイソンの破壊者、破壊者とスレイヤー極悪、狂乱、人殺し、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚異的で強力な教師の驚異的で強力な生徒、光、太陽、星、フェニックスの達人

Gabby has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE SUN SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR SUN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SUN SOLAR SUN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ETERNAL COSMIC SOLAR SUN LIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Gabby's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Camila Henley saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Gabby, but Gabby fired a barrage of yellow and white energy blasts with stars, lights, suns, dragons, and phoenixes at Camila Henley and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Gabby again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Camila Henley by firing light beams and suns which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Girl Jordan: WHOA!

Nico: That's really bright!

Me: You said it, Gabby's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really put the hurt on that monster bitch.

Lincoln: Camila Henley has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Gabby: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Sun Solar Light

Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Sun Solar Light Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Gabby.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Camila Henley. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Gabby and Lincoln went after Camila Henley who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons,

Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Camila Henley and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Gabby attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Camila Henley got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Gabby, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Camila Henley's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Camila Henley by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Gabby fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with lights, suns, heavenly auras, gold halo rings, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Camila Henley, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Camila Henley's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Camila Henley: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Camila Henley. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Camila Henley's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Camila Henley: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Gabby and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Gabby's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Catherine Mason. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Caitlin Hudson, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and

Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Juniper Lee: What a bunch of wusses.

Gabby: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got four more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Camila Henley, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gabby.

Suddenly, Gabby wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gabby's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, suns, and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gabby absorbed the suns and lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of solar sun justice. Lincoln, Gabby, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Camila Henley, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already fast approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Caitlin Hudson, which means you and I are up next, Joy.

Joy: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off. So, which Alien Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Overlord.

Selina Almenara: (Gasps) That's awesome, Linky and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Overlord: Arianna Metrodora, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality, and like her older sister, Adreana Metrodora, Arianna is known as a Umbrasapien, an alien from the planet Umbras, a planet of eternal darkness in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: And like I said, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have dark purple hair, pink eyes, and dark purple angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have dark purple sclera and they have dark purple tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a dark purple and black-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Adreana Metrodora: And with me watching her, she kept her control.

Shanan: And she like her sister, has a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Arianna, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll drown them in eternal darkness.

Nicole: Now, that's brutal: dark vengeance towards perverts.

Luna: And if she dares to find out someone's hurting our bro, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Selina Almenara: I've seen how brutal the Umbrasapien Race are when it comes to dealing with evil villains.

Me: That's that.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Valeena will be perfect under the M.O.E.

Xenia: The Skeleton King is never going to torment her again.

Chiro: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Chiro: Thanks Nico. (To the viewers) Now the Skeleton King is truly a forgotten memory.

Qin: That's for sure.

We went back home to Earth and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter down.

Valeena from Super Robot Monkey Team HyperForce Go was a cool one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Dracula (The Simpsons), Ghost of Witch McCoy, Chick Hicks and Bee Blader along with Beast Boy, Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Snarf, Wily Kit, Wily Kat, Pumyra, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Manny and Tuck & Roll and we're to the beach for some awesome fun and we're going to battle Another Tiamat (1983), Another Red Chromatic Dragon, Another Blue Chromatic Dragon, Another Green Chromatic Dragon, Another White Chromatic Dragon, Another Black Chromatic Dragon, Another Yost Whirlwind and Another Xaldin. Also we're going to meet a Talonflame gene-slammer and her name is Mandy Floyd and she is a powerful master of fire and an angel of fire.

the next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Joy and Lincoln VS. Caitlin Hudson

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Fiesta de los Muertos, one of the many worlds of The Glade of Dreams, but we also got bad news: we got an old enemy from Luna Loud's past running loose and is causing havoc. Her name is Maria

Rivera, she's a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until Luna defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for the nasty and really mean bitch that she is, and she was expelled, and before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Luna. Now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before Lincoln puts The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse on her, and if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Arianna Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Overlord and younger sister of Adreana Metrodora, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality, and like her older sister, Adreana Metrodora, Arianna is known as a Umbrasapien, an alien from the planet Umbras, a planet of eternal darkness in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have dark purple hair, pink eyes, and dark purple angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have dark purple sclera and they have dark purple tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a dark purple and black-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and she like her older sister, has a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Arianna, the one who fit that role was Lincoln. Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, she's going to want to take it much further, but Lincoln's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll drown them in eternal darkness, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Get ready for a fun triathlon as we root Sunset Shimmer on and we're going to battle an awesome obstacle course, rescue people in it and also battle evil queen bee girls out to kill us.

See you next time.

# Triathlon of Fire Forgiveness

This is gonna be an awesome triathlon.

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

At the beaches of Melemele Island in the Maldives in the Alola Region was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Dracula (The Simpsons), Ghost of Witch McCoy, Chick Hicks and Bee Blader along with Beast Boy, Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Snarf, Wily Kit, Wily Kat, Pumyra, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Manny and Tuck & Roll and we were there for some fun and rest and relaxation.

Me: Ahh! This is the life!

Qin: Boy you said it!

Nico: I love relaxing on the beach and it's so much fun.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is awesome. Look at everyone and all the Pokemon and more having fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: If we're lucky maybe Team Skull won't attack.

Camie: Yeah. But this is the life.

Lola: It sure is.

Everyone was having fun and they were surfing, tanning, building sandcastles in the sand, playing volleyball, digging for buried treasure and more.

Beast Boy: Boy this is so fun.

Tara: It sure is and I love it.

Xenia: Me too guys.

Nico: Beast Boy, I want to thank you, Xaldin, and your teams for coming.

Beast Boy: No problem Nico. I brought Tara and her team along with me because they want to have some fun too.

Nico: No problem. No rule against having family with you.

Tara: Thanks Nico. It's awesome.

Chiro: It's awesome too. I love it.

Qin: We all do Chiro and it's awesome having you with us too.

Rapunzel: It sure is awesome. I think it's fun too.

Lola: It sure is.

Rin Nohara: We always have a fun time at the beach.

Eli: We sure do.

May: Hey Nico can you rub some sunscreen on my back?

Nico: Sure May.

He put some on his hands and did so to May.

May: Ahh. Oh yeah.

Misty Tredwell: Can you do so with me J.D.?

Me: Sure Misty.

I did so with her.

Me: Boy it's always so beautiful here in the Maldives.

Tara: Ahh. Beast Boy can you rub some on my back too?

Beast Boy: Sure Tara.

Beast Boy did the same.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It's so beautiful here. Especially after everything that happened.

Lincoln: I agree Brynja.

Sissi Delmas: It's so awesome.

Rainbow Dash and Applejack were surfing.

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Rainbow Dash: This is so awesome!

Varie came out and she had a huge treasure chest with her.

Varie: Boy look at the treasure I found.

Saya Takagi: Wow! That is amazing Varie.

Rei Miyamoto: It sure is.

Varie opened it and in it was a massive fortune in rubies!

Saeko: Wow! It's all in rubies!

Nicole: That is an awesome find mom.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Boy this is so much fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: J.D. can I ask you a question?

Me: Sure.

Nico: When did you first discover that you had the power to absorb negative energy from hatred?

Me: Boy I haven't been asked that in a long time. It was 10 years ago when I was in elementary school.

* * *

Me: (VOICEOVER) I was locked in battle with an evil kid that made numerous kids lives a living nightmare. That kids name was Ethan Duncan and he was bad news.

Ethan was a really nasty thug kid and he had black hair that looked like James Dean's and was in punkish clothes.

Young me: You make me sick Ethan!

Ethan Duncan: Well you make me even sicker! WHY DO YOU ALWAYS HAVE TO MEDDLE IN MY BUSINESS!?

Young me: BECAUSE THIS IS MY BUSINESS!

I punched him in the face and knocked him down.

Young Sakura Knudson: You can do it J.D.! TEAR HIM APART!

KROW!

I kicked him in the face so hard and broke his nose!

Young me: Had enough!?

Ethan Duncan: (GROWLS)

Me: (Voiceover) That's when I discovered the power

Ethan Duncan: I HATE YOU SO MUCH J.D.!

Then I started glowing in a powerful red aura and it turned blue.

Young Me: What the?! What was that!? Why do I suddenly feel so strong and so powerful?

Ethan then went at me and I punched him square in the face so hard that his eyes flew out and he was screaming in pain!

Young Sakura Knudson: Whoa! Bro you really did a number on him! What happened!?

Young Me: I don't know! He said he hated me and then I suddenly felt this massive surge of strength and power.

Young Allie: I think his hatred made you stronger!

Young me: Whoa!

Young Sakura Knudson: Wow! You get stronger by absorbing dark energy.

Young Me: No. I get stronger by absorbing Negative Energy.

Me: (Voiceover) That's when I discovered my power to get stronger by absorbing Negative Energy from negative emotions. But the strongest of them all was hatred and it makes me stronger.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: WOW! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Rapunzel, Lola was the first of us to meet you.

Rapunzel: That's right and it was awesome.

Lola: And that was so cool.

Eli: That is cool that Lola met Rapunzel earlier.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Gothel called Lola ugly and she exploded and burned her all over.

Rapunzel: That was amazing to see.

Camie: Wow!

Me: Yeah it sure was amazing. Scary too.

Lola: I'll never forget that day.

Me: Yeah. That was awesome.

Nico: And now Gothel is a forgotten memory.

Lola: Yep she sure is.

Nico: Yep. Chiro yesterday's mission was so fun.

Chiro: It sure was.

Qin: Now Valeena is in the M.O.E.

Me: I can't believe the Skeleton King did that to her. He killed her without so much as a thank you!

Chiro: He's a bad guy. What did you expect?

Me: Well yeah. But in the end the Skeleton King got what he deserved.

Camie: A one way trip to the Black Gates for all eternity.

Nico: Yep. Now Valeena has a much better boss and that's Vypra.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: That is for sure.

Misty Tredwell: She'll be much happier with Vypra than that slime ball Skeleton King.

Miku Yuuki: That is for sure and it will be good.

Chiro: It makes up for me not being able to save her before.

Tara: That's true. It sure does.

Rapunzel: But we're glad she is saved now.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: And the worst part is we found out that the Legion of Lincoln Haters made her evil again by putting a dark orb in her.

Lola: They sure did.

Leni: Those girls are totes nothing but trouble.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: I didn't expect Tara's team to come with us as well

Beast Boy: Tara and me wanted to have some relaxing time too so I had her and her team come with.

Chiro: Yeah it will be fun.

Rapunzel: Besides we always have fun on this.

Tara: I wanted to go with since Beast Boy and I are family now.

Nico: Fair enough.

Miku Yuuki: That's true.

Sissi Delma: That is fair but yeah.

Maria: Too bad Horsea isn't here with us

Nico: I know. But she and the Mascots are helping out back home.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But coming to the beach is always fun.

Varie: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: It always sure is fun.

Sunset Shimmer: After all that training, I could use a rest for this.

Me: We're all really rooting for you Sunset.

Fluttershy: We're going to be excited seeing how you and J.D. will do in this.

Pinkie Pie: You bet we are!

Nico: Good luck today

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks Nico.

Me: We never did a Triathlon before so this will be fun.

Nico: It sure will. That explains why you were running so strongly on the treadmills.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yep. To get our muscles and hearts going.

Qin: Yep.

Lana: They were really going at it while listening to Hearts on Fire by Eric Church.

Lola: It was awesome.

Varie: Wow!

Misty Tredwell: I know that Sunset and J.D. will win this.

Nico: We'll be watching from the Floating bleachers.

Lana: Me and Eli built them for events like this.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: This will be awesome.

Nico: Has Lynn done a Triathalon before?

Lana: She has and she loved it.

Qin: That's cool.

Rainbow Dash: I did a Triathlon myself and won.

Me: I remember that Sakura Avalon did one and the Loop Card made things hard for her and her friends.

Nico: That is crazy.

Qin: Yeah. So some of us have experiences with stuff like this.

Leni: That is totes amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: I hope you both win.

Me: Thanks Nico. This will be so fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure will.

Qin: I'm really looking forward to seeing this.

Xenia: So am I.

Lola: Me too.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I know you can do it bro! You and Sunset will surely win.

Me: Thanks Eli.

Nico: Boy this will be awesome. Usually triathlons involve swimming, biking and running. But this is going to be a fun one.

Me: Yep. We're going to cover 50 miles around the city like this.

Qin: Boy you guys are gonna be really sore after all this.

Nico: No shit!

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right.

He concentrated and found them.

Eli: WHOA! We got dragons in this one! We have Another Tiamat (1983), Another Red Chromatic Dragon, Another Blue Chromatic Dragon, Another Green Chromatic Dragon, Another White Chromatic Dragon, Another Black Chromatic Dragon, Another Yost

Whirlwind and Another Xaldin.

We gasped.

Me: WHOA! All dragons this time.

Nico: Yeah!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: (Icelandic Accent) Boy no kidding! I'm up first for Another Tiamat.

Nico: Good thing you are always with us Reggie.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: This is going to be good.

We heard a roar.

Henry (D&D): I did not hear that.

We heard another roar.

Henry (D&D): I didn't hear that either!

We then saw a dark figure and it was a DARK VERSION OF TIAMAT 1983! It was ANOTHER TIAMAT 1983!

Nico: And there she is!

Me: WHOA!

We got ready!

She landed by us.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Brings back memories doesn't it Sheila.

Sheila (D&D 1983): Yeah it sure does!

Bobby (D&D 1983): It sure will be cool.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: It sure will be.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Tiamat (D&D 1983): (In 5 Girls Voices in unison) We are girls that J.D. knows.

Me: (GASP) Wait those voices!

They reverted back and we saw 5 girls! They each had clothes and hair matching and corresponding to the elements of each of the Tiamat's 5 dragon powers and elements.

Me: (GASP) The Tiamat Sisters!

Nico: WHOA!

Tiana: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Tiana Tiamat of Fire. I'm for Red.

Tina: I'm Tina Tiamat of Lightning. I'm for Blue.

Tanya: I'm Tanya Tiamat of Poison Gas. I'm for Green.

Tessa: I'm Tessa Tiamat of Ice. I'm for White.

Toniya: And I'm Toniya Tiamat of Acid. I'm for Black.

Nico: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Tiana: Same here. We are also the gene-slammers of the Chromatic Dragons and also we have the power to merge and form into the Tiamat.

Me: That is amazing!

Qin: Wow! That is so cool!

Laney: Wow!

Sheila (D&D 1983): That is cool that you girls can do that.

Qin: It sure is.

Tiana Tiamat: We all are amazed about this.

Xenia: Boy no kidding.

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: Swartz made a really awesome one. Tiamat is the legendary 5-headed dragon of Mesopotamian Myth and that's what I am too. I'm a 5-Headed Dragon Gene-slammer and I have the powers of fire, water, earth, wind and darkness.

Tina Tiamat: That is really amazing!

Tanya Tiamat: Wow! Tiamat VS Tiamat.

Nico: That is very fitting and awesome.

Me: Like a clash of the titans except one is one person and the other is 5 separate people that can turn into 5 dragons and merge into 1.

Nico: It's going to be awesome.

Me: Not to mention that 5-Headed Dragon is one of the most powerful Duel Monsters ever with 5,000 ATK Power.

Tiana Tiamat: That is amazing!

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

Reggie Hjorleifsstræti: That's right. Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Toniya Tiamat: No worries.

Me: By the way girls are the rest of the Anothers friendly or hostile?

Tessa Tiamat: They are all friendly and they have amazing powers over the elements we havel.

Me: This will be interesting to see.

Reggie: Let's do it!

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Tiana Tiamat: Okay then.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The 5 of them glowed and they were separated and Another Tiamat was free!

Me: Lets get her!

I fired a blast of fire and blasted her all over and

Lincoln and Lana fired waves of lightning and ice and blasted her all over.

Reggie fired waves of water and rock and blasted her.

The Tiamat sisters fired waves of Acid, Fire, Lightning and ice and blasted her all over.

Another Tiamat fired waves of fire and lightning and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: WOOHOO! GET HER!

Qin: YEAH!

Reggie fired waves of wind and blew her around in a tornado and fired waves of fire and burned her

Nico: Look at her go!

Eli: Yeah!

They then fired a combo blast and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

She exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was a big one! It was called The Sisters of The Tiamat and the Fury of The Tiamat of Eberron!

Nico: Fitting.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now for the Another Chromatic Dragons.

Laney: I picked archenemies for them. Camille Draconia, Nina Thundarra, Kimiko Lindsborg, Mina Nefertiti and Vina Emiko.

Me: Whoa the last of the Ultra Beast Pokemon Gene-slammers.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Who's first?

Laney: Camille Draconia.

Me: The Naganadel gene-slammer.

Qin: Wow.

Laney: She has the Red Chromatic Dragon.

Nico: Wow!

Camille came.

Camille Draconia: I'm here!

Nico: Awesome Camille.

Camille Draconia; Were you guys here at the beach?

Qin: We sure were.

Camille Draconia: Glad you guys are all having a lot of fun.

Lola: We sure are.

Nico: There she is!

We saw the ANOTHER RED CHROMATIC DRAGON! It was a Red Dragon with a dark aura around it.

Qin: Whoa!

Camille Draconia: Boy this is awesome!

Another Red Chromatic Dragon: (In a young girls voice) Camille!

Camille Draconia: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a little girl with purple hair and red eyes and had glasses and had purple clothes.

Camille Draconia: (GASP) Emily!

She and Emily went and hugged each other.

Camille Draconia: My dearest little sister! I thought I would never see you again!

Emily Draconia: Me too sis!

Nico: Little Emily. Boy you have grown a lot since we saw each other.

Emily Draconia: It has been a while Nico.

Camille Draconia: But I'm really sorry we have to fight like this.

Emily Draconia: I know.

Camille Draconia jumped back and Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from Another Red Chromatic Dragon!

Camille fired a blast of energy and blasted the dragon down and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Naganadel Princess and the Red Dragon Kingdom.

Nico: Next!

Me: Another Blue, Green, White and Black Chromatic Dragons.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Better call in Nina Thundarra, Kimiko Lindsborg, Mina Nefertiti and Vina Emiko.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: This will be awesome.

Maria called them in and they appeared.

Nina Thundarra: Hey guys!

Kimiko Lindsborg: Hope we're not bothering anything.

Me: Nope. You all made it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

Then we saw ANOTHER BLUE, GREEN, WHITE AND BLACK CHROMATIC DRAGONS!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Another Blue, Green, White and Black Chromatic Dragons!

Qin: This is going to be rough.

Nina Thundarra: Yeah.

Another White Dragon: (In a girls voice) Sorry you have to see us like this. (In Another Girls Voice) But it's crazy.

Nico: Wait 2 Voices!?

They reverted back and the Blue Dragon was a girl with blue hair and purple eyes and blue clothes, the green dragon was a girl with green hair, green eyes and green clothes, the black dragon was a girl with black hair, blue eyes and purple clothes and the White Dragon was two girls and they both had blue hair and yellow clothes and blue eyes and we saw that they were both conjoined at the hip!

Nico: Whoa! They are both siamese twins!

Me: Rhonda Aoi, Gina Verde, Lola Noir and Veronica and Vicky Shiro! Wow!

Rhonda Aoi: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Gina Verde: Same here.

Lola Noir: It's great to see you all here too.

Veronica Shiro: Yeah.

Nico: Two of you were fused into one?!

Me: No Nico they were born that way. Siamese Twins. They were conjoined at the hip.

Qin: Yeah we have seen that many times before.

Nico: Right I remember.

Me: See?

I gave him a pair of X-Ray goggles and he saw that they were attached at the hip and they can easily be separated.

Nico: That's an easy thing to fix.

Me: Veronica and Vicky were two girls that were mocked and bullied for all the time because they were stuck together.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: Yeah. But girls I'm sorry that Swartz did this to you! He had a lot of fucking gall to turn 2 Siamese Twin girls into Anothers.

Veronica Shiro: I know. But we have ice powers because of it now.

Vicky Shiro: It's awesome.

Me: Well after we free you we can separate you. We have some of the best doctors on the team for that.

Nico: But right now, we have to do this.

Lincoln: Leave that to me.

Me: Veronica, Vicky, how in the world was Swartz able to turn you both into Another White Dragon like that?

Veronica Shiro: That's what we were wondering ourselves as well.

Nico: We'll have to worry about that later.

Lincoln fired beams of light and separated their Anothers from them and we fired waves of elements and blasted them down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught their Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Neat.

They came over to us.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Yost Whirlwind.

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: This one is going to blow us away.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Wait. Is that a tornado?

We saw it.

Me: Uh oh.

We saw it come and it formed into ANOTHER YOST WHIRLWIND!

Me: WHOA! Another Yost Whirlwind.

Lola: Yikes.

Nico: And you are?

Another Yost Whirlwind: (In a girls Voice) WHOA! I feel really dizzy.

She reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue clothes and she had spirals in her eyes and that showed that she was really dizzy.

Me: Callie Whirlwis! Whoa!

I went over and held onto her and she was really dizzy.

Me: Boy you really made yourself dizzy there.

Callie Whirlwis: WHOA That was rough.

Me: Whirlwind's powers are like that of a tornado.

Callie Whirlwis: I'll be okay.

Rapunzel: Sorry we have to fight like this. (gets out frying pan) But it won't take long.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and got her separated.

Rapunzel then ran and then…

KRABLANG!

She bashed him down with a frying pan and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Golden Sun Princess of the Sun and the Tornado Kingdom.

Nico: Wow.

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DINOSAUR MASTERS!

She summoned Robo Roxy, King Gojulus (Mega Man), Terminus, Dorodoros, Vexxa, Palm Tree Bouma, Fly Trap Monster (Battle Fever J), Lovely (Kirby), Evil Clayface and Burn Dinorex (Mega Man X).

Nico: YEAH!

Robo Roxy: This will be fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Wait. Another Tornado?

Me: Not another tornado. Another Xaldin!

We saw the tornado and then it disappeared and in front of us was

ANOTHER XALDIN! It looked like Xaldin dressed in a sea foam green version of Xemna's clothes.

Xaldin: Wow! I must say I look awesome in sea foam green clothes.

Me: You are the Whirlwind Lancer and you represent the Elemental Force of Wind. So that is very awesome and fitting for you.

Xaldin: That is too true.

Nico: Yep.

Another Xaldin: (In a girls voice) I think it's cool too.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with sea foam green hair and had the kanji for Wind in the middle of her Forehead and she had a pitch black skirt and black shirt that had the kanji for Whirlwind Lancer of Wind on it and had sea foam green pants and black boots and a sea foam green vest and she had sea foam green angel wings and in her hand was one of Xaldin's spears.

Me: (GASP!) Xinnia Xaldin!

Xinnia Xaldin: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Are you the…

Xinnia Xaldin: Yes and I'm the Gene-slammer of Xaldin.

We gasped!

Me: That is crazy! Gene-slammers of all the members of Organization XIII!? How in the world is that possible!?

Xinnia Xaldin: The Remnants of Team Rocket found the dried blood of the deceased members of Organization XIII during the 20 Days of Darkness and gene-slammed 14 of us with the genes of Organization XIII.

We were shocked yet amazed!

Lola: Wow that is crazy and cool!

Me: Boy after all the trouble they gave us during that time I did not expect this!

Kaito: (gets out Fiveman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Turboranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got out a Fiveman Sword and Zocks got a Turboranger sword.

Xinnia Xaldin: Just to challenge Xaldin to a one on one battle.

Me: Well it looks like you're going to get your wish. Whirlwind Lancer VS Whirlwind Lancer.

Xaldin: That is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Boy this will be a clash of the Tornadoes!

Nico: It sure will!

Sougo: (Gets out Fiveman Ridewatch) By all means, the original Xaldin can join in as well.

Geiz: (gets out Japanese Turbo Ridewatch) After all, you DO want to fight him, right?

Sougo got FiveRedArmor while Geiz got JapaneseTurboRedArmor.

Xinnia Xaldin: I sure do.

Me: All right then! Let the BATTLE OF THE HURRICANES BEGIN!

Xaldin had 6 tornadoes form around him and he summoned his spears!

Xinnia Xaldin: May I say that it is going to be an honor to face the Whirlwind Lancer himself.

Xaldin: I'll try not to disappoint you.

Xinnia and Xaldin went at each other and they clashed ferociously and powerful blasts of wind blasted all over and they clashed with the fury and force of a million tornadoes! We saw them blast and hit each other all over and blew each other all over and then they flew into the air and blasted all over with intense wind blasts and wind dragon blasts and they were really showing the intense fury of wind.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Look at them go!

Me: They are evenly matched!

Leni: This is totes amazing!

Qin: WOW!

Me: It's like watching 2 Hurricanes duke it out!

Qin: No kidding!

They were really going at it!

Xinnia went at Xaldin with the full force of a Category 5 Hurricane and Xaldin went at her the same way and then they collided and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We ducked in a force field I made and covered and then a massive explosive wind blasted everything all over!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: That is amazing!

Qin: Wind is an incredibly powerful force!

Me: Boy Xiao Fung is missing out on a great battle!

Nico: (gets out Xaldin's Ridewatch) Let's get in there!

Me: Lets have them feel the power of the Wind!

Me and Nico activated Xaldin's Ridewatch's and we got his spears and flew up to them Xinnia turned into Another Xaldin and we fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

Me: I think you and Xinnia had your fun Xaldin.

Xaldin: (PANTING) You're right.

Me: That was amazing!

We landed!

Nico: Time for more Wind. (ACTIVATES YOST WHIRLWIND'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a tornado and blasted her all over.

May: (gets out Dracula (The Simpsons's) Ridewatch) (TRANSYLVANIAN ACCENT) I want to suck your blood!

May activated it and hissed. She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

May: I HATE THE HATFIELDS! (ACTIVATES GHOST OF WITCH MCCOY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Maria: Time to burn rubber! (ACTIVATES CHICK HICKS' RIDEWATCH)

She used her water and formed herself into a car and she honked and then smashed down Another Xaldin!

Maria: ROADKILL! Now for this. (ACTIVATES BEE BLADER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Rapunzel: I'm going to bash your head in!

She pulled out a frying pan and then…

BLANG! BLANG SMASH WHAM! BLAM!

Another Xaldin was bashed all over and smashed down!

Me: OOH! That is going to leave a mark!

Nico: OUCH!

Rapunzel: (ACTIVATES YOST WHIRLWIND'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of wind and smashed her down!

Then Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Yost Shocker, Princess Ophiuchus, Fatality and Mylene Farrow came.

Me: Xiao Fung!

Nico: Nice team!

Xiao Fung: Thanks Nico!

Qin: That is funny! J.D. mentioned you and now here you are.

Xiao Fung: What did I miss out on?

Me: An amazing battle of the wind between Xaldin and Another Xaldin.

Qin: Yeah.

Xiao Fung: Aw man.

Xaldin: I'll tell you all about it later.

Xiao Fung: Okay.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Nico: No idea.

Then we saw a Talonflame!

Me: WHOA! A Talonflame!

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Talonflame: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be a battle that fans the flames.

Nico: Mandy Floyd! Wow!

Qin: Wow! The awesome angel of fire herself

She landed and reverted back and was a girl with neon orange hair and had orange eyes and had the kanji of fire in the middle of her forehead and she had fire angel wings and had phoenix tail feathers and she had a powerful sword of pure fire and she had orange clothes.

Mandy Floyd: This will be awesome and fun.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed down Another Xaldin and she was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Xinnia over.

Rapunzel: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mandy Floyd: When me and Nico gave our resident Queen Bee bitch a dangerously red hot foot. I poured flaming embers into her shoes and she put them on and burned herself.

Me: YIKES!

Qin: Ouch! I remember that! That was funny!

Varie: Nice!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Mandy hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Mandy Floyd: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, and Smolderdash are heading to Fiesta de los Muertos, one of the many worlds of The Glade of Dreams, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we also got bad news: we got an old enemy from Luna Loud's past running loose and is causing havoc.

That girl's name is Maria Rivera, she's a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until Luna defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for the nasty and really mean bitch that she is, and she was expelled, and before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Luna. Now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for blood, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're taking her down and sending her to The Uranus Prison for good, but not before Lincoln puts The Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse on her, and if she tries to break out again, the curse will take her life and she'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, where are we?

Rayman: (Gasps) I think I know where we are: we're here in Fiesta de los Muertos, one of the wild and crazy worlds here in The Glade of Dreams.

Ronnie Anne: Wild and crazy is right, but this place is so awesome, and it's inspired by Dia de los Muertos. Abuela and everyone in the family have got to come here one day.

Lincoln: Same with us, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we also got some bad news: an old enemy has come back, and it's not one of my old enemies. Luna, I hate to say it, but, she's back.

Luna: (Gasps) Oh no, not her!

Nico: Who?

Lincoln: Maria Rivera.

Me: Oh, I remember her all too well.

Luna: And I wish I hadn't, dudes, she's a really mean and really nasty monster who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until I defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she really is, and she was expelled, and she got expelled. This was five years ago and right around the same time Brianna Greyson and her bitch herd got expelled as well. But, before Maria got taken away, she swore she'd break out to get revenge on me.

Lincoln: And now, five years later, she's broken out of prison and she's out for your blood, Luna, but we're not going to let that bitch get away with it, we're going to kill her once and for all.

Just then, Lincoln made a one-way window into Cambria Marcos' cell, and we saw a pool of blood on the floor a result of the curse's effects, and it was also time. Suddenly, we saw the blood rose tattoos on her body begin to glow, and finally, we saw the blood rose tattoo on her chest finally open up and bloom, and we saw in the center of it is a skull: the final and fatal stage of the Titania's Blood Rose Blossom Vengeance Curse. Then, real blood roses grew out of the blood rose tattoos on her legs, arms, hands, feet, and stomach and they bloomed, and she screamed with really agonizing pain as her body was being destroyed from the inside out, and then, she was cocooned inside a blood rose, and as the blood rose opened up, all that was left was her skeleton. Then, her spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Good riddance.

Nico: So, Cambria Marcos had gotten the very same fate as Helena Morgana.

Drakus: I just hope that after this, there won't be anymore old enemies of your sisters' past running loose, Lincoln.

Lincoln's sisters panicked at what Drakus just said and they hid behind Lincoln in fright.

Qin: Dude!

Kevin Reynolds: Never say those kinds of words! That's considered jinxing someone! Can somebody please slap him in the back of the head?

Then, Sebastian Mendez slapped him in the back of the head.

Drakus: Hey, what'd I do?!

Sebastian Mendez: Drakus, you're lucky I don't resort to beating you up in yet another Pesto Rant.

Lincoln: He's right about that, Drakus, and some of my sisters did make a lot of enemies over the years same with me, and they all got expelled around the same time I got Brianna Greyson and her group expelled five years ago. I'm starting to think there's another one out there who's also causing trouble for us.

Selene Arcangela: You're right, and it's someone who possesses the same heart of darkness as that monster bitch, Brianna, and the rest of her monster bitch herd, and who also harbors that very same level of hatred, but it's not just at Lincoln, but also, on Drakus. (Thinking) If it's who I think it is, then that queen bee monster bitch is going to be put down in the same way we're going to put down that monster bitch, Brianna Greyson.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl, she's tall at 7'0" in height, with long crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fangs, crimson red wolf ears on her head, crimson red angel wings, nine massive fox tails and a crimson red wolf tail and dressed in crimson red clothes and she also had on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat, along with Alien Overlord and Constellar Pleiades, and with these three are the four girls.

Nico: Whoa, Alien Overlord, Constellar Pleiades, and a girl with long crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, fangs, crimson red wolf ears on her head, crimson red angel wings, nine massive fox tails, and a crimson red wolf tail and dressed in crimson red clothes.

Alien Overlord: (Girl's voice) Oops, sorry about the scare.

Constellar Pleiades: (Five girls' voices) But, we got the girls away from that crazy bitch.

Wolf-Earred Girl: and she's still out for Luna's head.

Lincoln: (Gasps) And I'd recognize the voices from Alien Overlord and Constellar Pleiades, along with the girl with wolf ears, wolf tail, red angel wings, and nine fox tails from anywhere, I knew it was you, Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LUNA LOUD, YOU, YOUR BROTHER, AND THE WHORES ARE GOING TO DIE FOR RUINING MY REIGN, YOU STUPID BITCH!

We then saw our target heading our way, it was Maria Rivera, a girl with wild black hair, black eyes full of hatred and insanity, and she has on an orange prison jumpsuit, and she was completely insane.

Luna: (Gasps) Maria, looks like five years haven't been kind to you at all, dude.

Maria Rivera: I WILL RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF!

Sylvester: Okay, buster, you asked for it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: No one threatens my sister and gets away with it. Let's send this psycho monster to her well-deserved death.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of

Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Kevin Reynolds and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Maria Rivera, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Juniper Lee and Rayman tied Maria Rivera up in energy chains, and Lincoln cut her down and he sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Burn in Hell forever, you heartless bitch. (To Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades) And it's so good to see you all again, Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades.

Arianna Metrodora reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple crop top, purple skirt, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, dark purple bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Overlord, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Overlord-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Alien Overlord etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large dark purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades reverted back to normal, and they're five very beautiful and super sexy girls with dark blue hair in five different hairstyles, dark blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses and large breasts, fair skin, they have massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings with reflecting stars, they're dressed in blue school uniforms, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with stars, constellations and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoats is Constellar Pleiades, and holstered on their backs are five massive Constellar Pleiades-themed greatswords with embedded dark blue gems and Constellar Pleiades etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark blue gems on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommels.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: You too, Linky.

Arianna Metrodora: You bet, it's been such a long time.

Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades: But, now we're finally back.

Lincoln went up to Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope

Pleiades and he hugged each of them, and Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or

massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these nine sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Ashley Lupus Foxina, she's my Guardian Angel and a very powerful Wolf Hanyou-Kitsune Hybrid from Denver, Colorado, and no, she has no relation to Melanie Lupus or Xina Lupus, but she was born to a werewolf father and a female nine-tailed fox on the night of a red moon, earning her the moniker among the werewolf clans of Denver, "Ashley of The Red Moon". As she grew, Ashley gained the immense powers and the strengths of both her werewolf father and female kitsune mom, along with getting crimson red wolf ears on her head, crimson red wolf tail, crimson red angel wings, and nine fox tails in the process, and she earned a very powerful reputation for taking down Colorado's most dangerous thugs and criminals both in Denver and the whole of Colorado. When she moved to Royal Woods, Michigan years later, her very reputation followed her as she pummeled a ton of bikers who were causing trouble at the Biker Bar, and she fell in love with me when we first met, and she knew that I'm a very powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid. One time, she saved me from a coalition formed by Lynn, Flip, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank, who were out to kill me, and she pummeled those jerks hard and she sent them Flip, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank into a dumpster where they got hauled away to jail and smelling like a dumpster, and then, she pummeled Lynn hard into the ground and sent her running away on all fours back to The Loud House like the four-legged monstrosity she is, but she would not get far, she got hogtied by Luna, Gohan, and Krillin and they dragged back to The Loud House, and when Ashley and I told Mom and Dad of Lynn's huge stunt in forming a coalition of herself, Chandler, Artie, Trent, Pablo, Anderson, Scoots, Flip, Hawk, and Hank to kill Lincoln yet again, they grounded her smelly butt for twelve weeks.

Gohan: Yeah, Lynn was so furious, she swore revenge, but Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and he said if he ever saw Lynn trying to hurt or kill Ashley, he would hunt her down like the animal that she is, and when Ashley saw his eyes turn red, she fell even more in love with him upon discovering his secret.

Luna: Then, Lincoln threw Lynn in a metal container, and as usual, Lynn roared and pounded on the door trying to get out, but Ashley flipped her the bird in the window, and that made Lynn lose it as she roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla. As a token of thanks for saving him, he took her to a beach at night, and that's when Ashley saw Lincoln turn into his werewolf form, and he told her everything, and she told him her story, and finally, they kissed underneath the full moon. Ashley gets along great with me, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, but she made sure to also keep an eye on Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, especially Lynn because Lincoln told her of what they've done to him in the past.

Nico: Whoa, that's really really awesome, and J.D., did you ever know about any werewolf clans in Denver when you lived there?

Me: Carmen told me about them, but she swore for me to keep that a secret from any rival werewolf clans.

Rudina Adalwulf: Yeah, they were quadruple-plus bad news, but Ashley stopped them long ago and saved the Denver Werewolf Clans, and her dad and mom knew she loved Lincoln, her dad was also surprised to see Lincoln turn into a werewolf, and he even had to win in a wrestling match against him in that form.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Dad was really impressed by how strong he was, so much so that Lincoln had earned his respect along with my mom's through the only way a male werewolf knows how, and it's through a fight.

Me: Yeah, Werewolf Against Werewolf, and Lincoln won by body-slamming her dad into the ground and pinning him down.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: The second girl is Arianna Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Overlord and younger sister of Adreana Metrodora, she's my

Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality, and like her older sister, Adreana Metrodora, Arianna is known as a Umbrasapien, an alien from the planet Umbras, a planet of eternal darkness in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have dark purple hair, pink eyes, and dark purple angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have dark purple sclera and they have dark purple tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a dark purple and black-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and she like her older sister, has a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Arianna, the one who fit that role was me. Plus, she and I have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with me getting my entire face covered in kisses, my face red with passion, steam whistling from my ears, and hearts in my eyes. But now that I've been getting older, she's going to want to take it much further, but I'm ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of darkness at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll drown them in eternal darkness, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting me, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of my enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Adreana Metrodora: Exactly what I was about to tell them.

Lincoln: And finally, the seven girls are Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades, The Pleiades Sisters and Gene-Slammer of Constellar Pleiades, they're my

Guardian Angels from Michigan that hate Scoots and Flip with a vengeance and they want to kill them both for how they treated me.

Me: That's really awesome.

Nico: And you might be late for that, we killed Scoots last year and sent her butt to The Black Gates and Flip's now being used as humiliation fodder for all eternity at Lynn's Table.

Electra Pleiades: Aw, I wanted them both of them to die.

Alcyone Pleiades: Now, now, Electra, the good thing is Scoots is gone for good, but Flip, we can deal with humiliating him for eternity.

Lincoln: My thoughts exactly, Alcyone.

Arianna Metrodora: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me just like he did with Adreana, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned dark purple and she has dark purple tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into a dark purple and black two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora went up to Lincoln, and her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Arianna gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow dark purple and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Shanan: She's marked him just like her older sister.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Arianna.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Arianna Metrodora in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to Ashley Lupus Foxina and he hugged her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to The Pleiades Sisters and he hugged each of them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Arianna Metrodora: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with nine Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: ((Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades.

Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as they suddenly jumped Lincoln and they covered him in kisses on his face, massive body, and eight-pack abs, and we all chuckled. Then, as soon as they were done with their kissing, Lincoln had a massive atomic red blush on his face, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes.

May: Wow, they certainly missed you a lot, Lincoln.

Lincoln then got up after regaining his senses from their kissing attack, and then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Momoka Orihime, Asahina Chocolat, Kurea Kyougoku, and Mafuyu Sakaki from Babumi!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Momoka Orihime, Asahina Chocolat, Kurea Kyougoku, and Mafuyu Sakaki from Babumi!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Momoka Orihime: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Momoka Orihime and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Maria Rivera, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil,

Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity

Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Momoka Orihime: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Momoka Orihime: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Momoka Orihime, Asahina Chocolat, Kurea Kyougoku, and Mafuyu Sakaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy from Luna Loud's past running loose named Maria Rivera, a really mean and nasty bitch who enjoyed torturing and physically maiming the students and teachers because they got in her way: in other words, she did this to the students and the teachers because she has a really nasty thirst for blood. That was until five years ago when Luna defeated her and with help from Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, exposed her for who she is and was expelled, but before she was taken away, she swore she'd have her revenge on Luna. Now, five years later, she broke out of prison and was out for Luna's blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that bitch down and Juniper Lee and Rayman tying her up in energy ropes and Lincoln killing her and banishing her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln, Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Damn, I certainly wasn't expecting that bitch to show up. But, you guys took her down once and for all.

Lincoln: And gave her The Black Gates after I killed her.

Me: She wasn't going to quit until she had Luna's head, so she needed to go once and for all.

Nico: Lincoln really made sure of that when he slashed off her head.

* * *

After getting rid of Maria Rivera and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ashley Lupus Foxina, Arianna Metrodora, and Alcyone, Maia, Electra, Taygeta, Merope, Pleione and Sterope Pleiades saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Arianna Metrodora: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Alcyone Pleiades: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Ooh, I do have one, and it also shows that I marked Lincoln and it also gave him some extra gifts.

Ashley Lupus Foxina pulled up the clip and pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in his large orange speedo and Ashley in a crimson red two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun in Lake Superior underneath the full moon.

Past Ashley Lupus Foxina: It sure is a beautiful night tonight.

Past Lincoln: It sure is.

Past Ashley Lupus Foxina: Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina lied on top of Lincoln, then, she placed her hand on his chest and she slowly bit him, and we knew what it was: she marked him. Suddenly, we saw large white wolf ears grow on top of his head and ten extra massive and long white wolf tails grow and spread out, and now, he has eleven massive and long white wolf tails. Then, she then slowly unlatched her fangs from his neck as his neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and she also kissed the spot where she bit him. Lincoln looked in his reflection in the water and he saw what happened as a result and he was stunned.

Past Lincoln: Whoa. So, this was…?

Past Ashley Lupus Foxina: Yes, that was my gift to you.

Then, Ashley Lupus Foxina and Lincoln went back to their spot as Lincoln lied on the sand and Ashley lied on top of Lincoln, then, she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so he…

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Yep, he got those large white wolf ears and ten massive and long extra white wolf tails due to me marking him, and I soon found out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan conspired and put weakening chips on him to weaken their brother, so he could get killed during the early days of the team.

We gasped, and I pulled up a clip and it showed what Ashley told us, and we were horrified and really pissed off.

Nico: THOSE GODFORSAKEN BLACKHEARTED BITCHES!

Me: If I'd known they were behind that, I'd have killed them until nothing was left of those animals!

Lincoln: I can't believe those five could do this, but I shouldn't act so surprised, they'd tried to kill me too many times in the past, but their plan forever failed as the chips were destroyed for good when I underwent many transformations.

Me: That's for sure.

Arianna Metrodora: What a bunch of filthy bitches! Alright, I also have a video of one memory, and it's of my date with Lincoln at Gus' Games and Grub.

Arianna Metrodora pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln and Arianna having fun and playing the games there.

?: I WILL LITERALLY TURN INTO A HUMAN PRETZEL FOR DEFYING ME, YOU FUCKING LITTLE TWERP!

Past Arianna Metrodora: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognize that scream of vengeance from anywhere, it's Lori, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again and she's still out for blood after what the rest of the Guardian Angels and I have done in ruining her attempts to kill me!

Arianna and Lincoln stood their ground, and they saw Lori burst in with red eyes of hate and she had a knife in her hand, and she was now out for blood.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lori! You know, this is getting old really fast, now, you've left me no choice!

Past Arianna Metrodora: No, Linky, I got this.

Lori shrieked like a banshee and came charging at them with her knife raised in the air, but Arianna Metrodora fired two powerful blasts of darkness which hit Lori, disarmed her, and she was knocked down and out, and she was tied up by Lincoln firing two red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings. Suddenly, Gohan and Krillin came out and grabbed Lori.

Gohan: Looks like we got here just in time to see you guys take down Lori.

Lincoln: You sure did, thanks, guys.

Krillin: Now, let's get her back home and let her parents deal with her. You two go back to having fun.

Gohan: Alright, Control Freak, you're coming back with us.

Then, Gohan and Krillin dragged Lori back to The Loud House to her doom.

Past Lori: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, YOU WORTHLESS WASTE OF FUCKING SPACE! DO YOU HEAR ME, YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE FUCKING HAREM, YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Then, Gohan knocked her out by bonking her head with a mallet.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Arianna Metrodora: No one's messing with my man, especially not that stupid control freak bitch.

Arianna Metrodora and Lincoln went back to having fun, then, she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, Arianna, you kicked Lori's ass and Lincoln tied her up only for her to get dragged back to The Loud House by Gohan and Krillin, that was awesome!

Luna: That control freak messed with the darkness alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And Gohan and Krillin told us of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln and Arianna, and when they were done, the rest of the sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Gohan: But, we stopped them from doing so, and we left it to Mr. and Mrs. Loud who grounded Lori for sixteen weeks, and we grabbed Lori and tossed her in a cage in her room, and Lori swore that she would get her revenge on us, but Lily changed into her Warden Lily outfit and she hit Lisa's cage with a mallet again.

Lily: Yep, and I told her to "shut up, inmate".

Krillin: And we should've told you guys this, but we were recruited by Luna as part of a squad that she'd formed. See, she was getting tired of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan trying to kill Lincoln and his harem and Guardian Angels and she didn't want Lincoln, his harem, and Guardian Angels getting put in danger by those five, so she recruited us as part of a squad she formed called The Defenders of The White-Haired Angel Hero, and she trained us in everything she knew about how she apprehended the five heartless siblings, and she trained us every day in practice drills.

Gohan: And her training paid off completely, and we were ready for our first mission. Our first one was taking down Lynn whom we found out she tried to kill Lincoln again after she'd lost yet another baseball game. We pounced on Lynn and pummeled her, and then, we tied her up, and we dragged her back to The Loud House where she got grounded and thrown in her cage again.

Luna: Yep, and I was so proud of them.

Lynn Sr.: We eventually found out from them about Luna's training school, and I was so proud of her.

Rita: Lynn couldn't stop crying when he saw it, but when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out, they went ballistic and tried to kill her, but Lincoln blasted them with lightning and told them to get away from his Guardian, and he sent them running for their lives back to their rooms.

Nico: Whew, I can already guess that absolutely pissed off Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan!

Maria: Oh, it did, big time.

Alcyone Pleiades: We never took our eyes off those five bitches even when me and my sisters were dealing with Flip and Scoots. This one time, my sisters and I were walking home with Lincoln from school after we'd dealt with Lynn who was on the rampage again, when suddenly, Scoots and Flip came charging at us and they were out to kill Lincoln again.

Maia Pleiades: But, we blasted them by firing dark blue energy blasts and stars at them, and they sent those two flying into a dumpster, where they got carted off back to prison and the nuthouse.

Me: Fucked-up old goat and stupid murderous mutant cheapskate, I should've let them kill Flip and Scoots all those years ago.

Nico: But, what's done is done, Scoots is in The Black Gates, and Flip's now humiliation fodder.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Caitlin Hudson has sent some thugs to kill them.

Fuyumi Todoroki: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Fuyumi, and it's perfect for our first date before the triathlon, and we're all rooting for Sunset Shimmer. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw the hired thugs of Caitlin Hudson coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Aquatic Ruin Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress are now in your harem.

Alexis: I knew the last of Tania's monsters would join his harem soon enough.

Tania: And can you blame them when they saw him: really tall, handsome, extremely muscular, really trained in battle, they were already on him in a split second.

Shoto Todoroki: And now, my sister is now part of Lincoln's harem.

Fuyumi Todoroki: And when I also found out he's also a good kisser, I already found my man.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Tuesday X, Fuyumi Todoroki, Amazoness Princess, Amazoness Scouts, Mystical Elf, Cosmo Queen, and Kanan the Swordmistress, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Caitlin Hudson's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Caitlin Hudson scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

---

Narrator: The City of Gotham Royal York… is having another beautiful sunny day!

(Dissolve to the girls at the beach, stretched out on chairs. They wear swimsuits and sunglasses with frames in their respective colors.)

Narrator: And the Powerpuff Girls are soaking it all up. At the beach!

(On the end of this, pull back slowly to reveal a considerable crowd gathered around them. These onlookers murmur among themselves; none, however, pay any attention to the Professor, who is lounging on a fourth chair nearby and sunning himself.)

Girl: Can you really fly?

Fat woman: Have you always been so cool?

Boy: Who are you gonna beat up next? (The Professor sits up; two young women look his way.)

Professor: Hey! Any questions for me? (chuckling) You know, I invented the Powerpuff Girls. (The pair give him an irritated glance.)

Fat woman: They're so awesome!

(Another woman cries out, either from excitement or sunstroke, and faints. Behind her, a lifeguard stands up at his platform and shouts in fear; zoom in on him. He points at the sun, which seems rather brighter than normal. The increasing glare whitens the view.)

Lifeguard: What is that?

UH OH!

Fainting woman: It's heading straight for us! (The girls only sigh in a rather bored manner.)

Blossom: Time for the old super vision.

(Beams shoot skyward from her eyes. Cut to her perspective and zoom in-it is the surface of the sun, greatly magnified, with a bright spot growing. Pull back from the girls as the Professor leans over to them. All three are now standing for a better look, and normal color has returned.)

Professor: Girls, what is it?

Blossom: Looks like some kinda sun flare. (He shrieks in fear.)

Professor: A SOLAR FLARE IS HEADING STRAIGHT FOR US!

(The entire beach is thrown into commotion; people scatter in all directions. Close-up of Buttercup, who tips her shades and laughs a bit.)

Buttercup: Amateurs. (Pull back to frame all three.)

Blossom: Let's rock this thing, girls! (They prepare to take off, but the next line stops them.)

Professor: (from o.c.) Girls, you forgot your sunscreen!

(Now Blossom lowers her sunglasses to throw a funny look in his direction.)

Blossom: Professor, we're kinda in a hurry.

Bubbles: Yeah, we're cool.

Buttercup: And, uh, sunscreen is for nerds.

(Cut to him. He is merrily slathering the stuff onto his chest and has already daubed his nose. Buttercup's words bring him up short; pull back as the two young women who were near his chair laugh and point at him. However, he soon smiles again and addresses them.)

Professor: Oh, do you girls also wear sunscreen? Did you know that it was invented by a scientist? (Pause; the women laugh some more, and one points.)

Young woman: Nerd!

(Outer space. The girls-still in swimwear and shades-have assembled to sort out the problem. Light from the o.c. flare washes over them.)

Blossom: All right, ladies, let's see what we've got here.

Bubbles: Looks like a big one.

Buttercup: Yep.

Blossom: Nothing a little Atomic Twister can't handle.

(They join hands to form a circle and begin to spin around its center. As they speed up, their images blend together into a three-color ring. Pull back to frame part of the sun and the flare, which is near the girls; the ring has now become a small tornado, and the flare is pulled into it after a moment. Snap to white, with the girls' shadowed outlines appearing within it-the blinding radiance washes out all color. They have broken the Atomic Twister formation and turned their heads to avoid the main glare, which subsides to leave them again floating in space. However, their skin has turned bright red-full-body sunburn. Blossom ducks out of the way so her sisters can trade a high five. The next two lines are delivered simultaneously.)

Bubbles: Yeah!

Buttercup: All right!

Blossom, Bubbles: We did it again!

Blossom: Now let's go soak up some of that glory.

(Overhead view of the beach. The crowd has gathered again and is cheering the girls' success. Blossom is first to descend into view, her back to the camera; cut to a close-up as her sisters come down on either side. All three are waving to the onlookers and do not notice immediately when the cheers degenerate into full-blown laughter. Blossom finally gets wise and lowers her sunglasses a bit, revealing that the skin covered by them has not been burned. Buttercup and Bubbles each have theirs off and are just as surprised; their faces are in the same condition.)

Bubbles: What are they laughing at? (They look at each other and gasp in shock; the laughter stops.)

Buttercup: We're sunburned!

(Pull back to a long shot of the girls, then cut to the lifeguard, who is now lounging atop his platform. He laughs a bit.)

Lifeguard: Amateurs.

The girls then came back.

Me: Hey girls. Have a… (GASP) GEEZ! You girls REALLY CRISPY!

Nico: What happened!?

Blossom: (In a lot of pain) We're sunburned.

Me: More like overcooked! You girls look like you were locked in a tanning bed for over an hour.

We brought them over to the sofa and got them to lay down.

Bubbles: (from inside) It hurts so bad. (Inside, they are lying on their bed, still in swimsuits.)

Blossom: The sunburn or the humiliation?

Bubbles: Both. (A tear falls; they all groan.)

Buttercup: And the worst part is, there was nothing we could have done to prevent it.

Me: Boy you girls are really overcooked.

Nico: That is a really bad 3rd Degree Sunburn.

Qin: Ouch.

Varie: Yikes

Connor McKnight: Well, guys. I'm off to my job.

Rose: Okay. Have fun.

Me: Have a good day. We'll catch up later.

Connor McKnight: Okay.

He left.

Nico: Before we go catch up to Connor, we have to help the girls first.

Me: Good idea.

Laney: Boy I haven't seen a sunburn this bad in a while.

Me: Did you forget to put on sunscreen girls?

Blossom: (In pain) Actually there was a solar flare heading at us and we did the atomic twister and blasted it away. But in doing so we got sunburned.

Bubbles: (In pain) Yeah.

Buttercup: (In pain) It hurts so much.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: The space scanners did pick up a really big solar flare coming. I didn't know you girls would jump in and stop it.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Let me cool you girls off.

Blossom: Okay.

She cooled them off in a ball of water and it was really having steam come off them.

Qin: Boy they are really hot.

They were put on the sofa.

Me: That help?

Blossom: A little.

Me: I'll be right back.

I went to the bathroom and went and got some Aloe Vera gel.

Me: This always helps whenever I got sunburned.

Blossom: Aloe Vera?

Me: Yep.

Maria: Let me help some more

Me: Okay.

Maria opened the jar of gel and put it on them and rubbed it in.

The girls stand up, wiping themselves clean. Now all the effort is gone from their voices-they have found relief at last.

Buttercup: Not bad at all!

Blossom: This stuff really works!

Bubbles: I feel tingly! (Cracks start to spread on Buttercup's face.)

We gasped!

Buttercup: What… what's happening? (Ditto for Bubbles' whole body; a piece falls from her face, revealing healthy skin.)

Bubbles: We're… breaking!

Professor: (laughing) Oh, you are not. You're peeling.

Me: It's all right girls. It's natural. That means your skin is healing.

(On the end of this, cut to Blossom; her skin has also split, and her arm peels like a banana. During this line, cut to Buttercup, who has a strip of skin coming off her side. Extreme close-up: she pulls it free, and a few drops of fluid fall from it.)

Nico: Yuck.

I gave them a trash can and they put their peeled skin in.

Me: There you go girls.

Qin: How do you feel?

Blossom: Much better.

Linka: Didn't that happen to you too Double D?

Edd: It most certainly did Linka. I forgot my sunscreen and I was really burned all over from the sun.

Linka: Ouch.

May: No more unhealthy skin?

They looked over themselves and found none.

Bubbles: Nope.

Buttercup: We're clear.

Me: Good.

Nico: Let's catch up to Connor.

Me: Good idea.

We went down to the planet.

* * *

We were walking and we saw everything being set up for the Triathlon.

Lily: Boy everything is being all set up for the Triathlon.

Nico: Yep and I'm really excited.

Me: Me too. Me and Sunset have been training intensely hard for this.

Nico: I'm really excited for that.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now, if only Connor specified where he works now.

Me: Oh he told us that he's working at some office building.

Nico: Question is which one?

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: I believe he said the Nagai Industries.

Me: Nagai? That name is… (GASP) Oh my god! I remember him! He had a really nasty foul disposition!

Nico: Oh god! Connor is in for an abusive job position.

Nagai: Oh yeah!? And what are you going to do about it!?

Me: BEAT YOUR FACE IN AND SMASH YOUR BRAINS ALL OVER THE STREET!

Nico: Yeah you jerkwad! You need serious anger management therapy!

Eli: And you need it pronto!

Me: Or I will drag you there kicking and screaming like a little baby if I have to!

SMASH!

I dropped him onto the ground!

Connor: You know, I really am going as fast as I can. But if all you wanna do is yell at me, then I think this job isn't for me.

Nagai: (chuckles) Oh, you don't get to quit that easily.

Me: Uh oh

With that, he was surrounded by an anergy circle with the Abaranger logo and turned into Bakuryuuki from episode 29 of Donbrothers!

---

At an unnamed black company, a manager named Nagai is screaming abusively at his employees to work faster. His constant impatience and desire for the world to keep up with him turns him into the Abaranger Hitotsuki, Bakuryuuki. He absorbs an employee who couldn't open the door for him fast enough and storms off. Then, Bakuryuuki rampages around the city, frustrated that everyone around him is moving too slowly despite the civilians fleeing from him. Bakuryuuki absorbs some people who were relaxing in the park for "being lazy".

Haruka, Tsuyoshi and Shinichi teleport in, surrounding Bakuryuuki and startling him, the group are more surprised when Murasame helps them with Jiro alongside him. Bakuryuuki uses a projected construct of the Abaranger emblem to try and crush the Rangers, with Shinichi wishing Taro was with the team as this Hitotsuki is tough to fight without him. As the Donbrothers still struggle with Bakuryuuki and Murasame is forced to withdraw as his body has run out of energy. He goes inside the Ninjarksword and flies off…

As they fight him, Taro returns, observing the chaos of his companions being chased by Shinichi or fighting Bakuryuuki and tries to Avatar Change, only to discover that he is so low on power he cannot transform. Haruka and Tsuyoshi manage to knock away the Ninjarksword from Shinichi, which lands next to Taro. Shinichi pleads a curious Taro not to touch the sword but he picks it up. The aura tries to possess Taro, but it inadvertently recharges him and he resists its influence as he becomes Don Momotaro again. Taro then tries out the Ninjarksword, using a powerful attack to finish Bakuryuuki in a single blow.

Bakuryuuki becomes Bakuryuuking and after Taro disposes of the Ninjarksword when it tries to possess him again, the team becomes Toradora Onitaijin when Bakuryuuking proves to be too fast for Don Onitaijin and Toradragonjin. After crippling the Hitotsuki's legs with arrows, they finish off Bakuryuuking with a peach variant of the DonBros Fantasia.

---

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Bakuryuuki the Dino Thunder Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: And I remember this guy too! He was EXTREMELY PISSED OFF That all his workers were going so slow!

Nico: No shit!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Wait lets not battle in here! Lets go outside.

Bakuryuuki: Good idea.

We went outside.

Me: Much better.

Bakuryuuki: I will teach you how go faster! (runs fast at Connor)

Connor: I know how to do that!

Connor used his own super speed to grab Bakuryuuki, run fast with him him back inside, and slam his face into the printer, making printer copies of Bakuryuuki's face in the process. He then came back out and threw him into a fire hydrant!

Nico: Time for a long overdue BUTTKICKING!

Me: Nagai, welcome to the corner of pain and suffering! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Connor: You got that right!

He got ready!

Connor: Dino Thunder! Power up! HA!

He transformed and he was ready!

Me: Time to bring in some awesome help! (SNAPS FINGERS)

I brought in the Donbrothers!

Taro: Bakuryuuki!? Not this jerk again!

Me: I'm afraid so.

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Lola: Time to kick this freaks butt!

Bakuryuuki: (sees his workers fleeing) Where do you think you're going?!

He absorbed several of them inside him to enhance his own strength and durability.

Me: I don't think so!

I snapped my fingers and teleported them back out and they ran.

Me: Get out of here guys! This is gonna be ugly!

I went and kicked Bakuryuuki and bashed him down and Fired a fireball blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Bakuryuuki enhanced the strength of his leg and tried to kick Connor.

But he ducked and kicked him back and I teleported and kicked him in the back and Nico slashed him in the chest.

Me: Time for some Mystic Force Power!

I used the MagiRanger gear!

Me: Taste the Element of Fire!

I got a sword of fire and fired fire blasts and blasted him all over and then I slashed him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Also here's this.

Nico used the Abaranger Zenkai Gear and got Trent's quill.

Nico drew an anvil above him and dropped it on him.

CLANG!

OUCH!

Bakuryuuki enhanced his own strength and threw a gasoline truck at us.

Me: INCOMING!

Eli used the Force and threw the truck back and it slammed into Bakuryuuki and exploded in a massive explosion and a ball of fire!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was really going to feel that one!

Me: Lets see.

I looked at the Dragon Knight Card I had for Lord Drakkon.

Me: Now is a good time to see what this can do.

I activated it. I got a Lord Drakkon Dragon Energy Sword!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WOW! That is cool!

Me: Boy it sure is!

I jumped and slashed Bakuryuuki and fired energy blades at him and blasted him all over.

Eli: WHOA! That is awesome!

Bakuryuuki generated the Dino Thunder Logo.

Nico: Is that the Dino Thunder Logo.

Taro: Get down!

Taro pushed Nico out of the way as the Dino Thunder Logo came alive and tried attacking us.

I fired a wave of energy and it hit the logo and exploded! Destroying

it!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Taro: WHOA!

Nico: Thanks J.D.!

Me: Watching your back boss.

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into the Red Ninja Steel Ranger!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico fired energy waves and blasted him all over.

Connor: Super Dino Mode!

He roared and went SUPER!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at him and bashed and smashed him.

Me: YEAH! Hey Bakuryuuki you are a slow week old sack of escargot!

Bakuryuuki: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: You heard me! You are so fucking slow that it would take you 100 years to get from your bedroom to the kitchen!

Grimlock: (transforms into T Rex mode) Me Grimlock kick butt!

Grimlock tail whipped Bakuryuuki.

He bashed him down.

Grimlock fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

G1 Slipstream: (turns into jet mode) Good thing you can't fly!

She fired a missile at Bakuryuuki.

It hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down.

Qin: Nice!

Me: Sniff on this one!

I used Stinky Butt's Avatar Gear.

LOUD FART!

I fired a massive fart into Bakuryuuki and he gagged and coughed!

Nico used Firefly's heat lasers on the fart.

It ignited it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Qin: NICE!

Varie: That was awesome!

But then a Diggersby came.

Me: Whoa a Diggersby!

Lola: Aww its adorable.

Haruka: Look at the cute bunny!

Me: That's a Diggersby.

Diggersby: (In a girls voice) And I'm more than just a Diggersby!

Nico: Wendy Lepus! WHOA!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Bakuryuuki all over.

Me: Time for some chili dog mayhem!

Sonic: This will be awesome!

I fired a wave of chili dogs and they flew into Bakuryuuki's mouth and he was being filled up to the brink!

Bakuryuuki: (GROANS) (BURPS)

Sonic: He got a taste of Chili Dog retribution! My favorite.

Eddy: Too bad they just got wasted.

Me: Oh I have a feeling they didn't.

Nico: Lets finish him!

Taro: Lets!

Donbrothers, Me, Nico, Lyra and the Knights of the Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF MAGIC FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a Solar System and they had the cutie marks of all of us and we fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Bakuryuuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Abaranger Gear.

Me: OH YEAH! Bakuryuuki you have failed this city.

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Nagai was down.

Nagai: (GROANS) (LOUD FART)

Me: EW! Chili dog farts.

(LOUD FARTING)

Me: Geez he is going to be feeling that.

Nagai then disappeared.

Me: He is going to have one NASTY case of gas from that.

Wendy Lepus reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had brown clothes and had purple eyes.

Wendy Lepus: That was so awesome.

Air Raid: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Lepus: When me and Nico made a queen bee bully we hate eat enough beans to make an entire army fart and she was really farting so bad that they expelled her.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was funny!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Wendy.

Wendy Lepus: Me too Nico.

Taro: That was awesome.

Haruka: Good luck today, Sunset!

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks guys.

They went back to Japan.

Me: It will be fun and awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Connor: You know, I think I'll stick to soccer and Power Ranger stuff.

Livewire: That's probably for the best.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: Now it's time to get ready for the triathlon.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

Then the previous group came.

Larxene: Can me, Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Po Kong, Touch and Go, Dark Turtles, U Foes, and Abra Kadabra go with you guys?

X Ray: Sorry about your job, Connor.

Connor: No worries. Being a Power Ranger is far more important.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Marie Kanker Loud: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Vapor: There will be 3, right?

Nico: Yes. Vivillon, Pyroar and Florges.

Qin: Ooh! This will be awesome.

Sunset Shimmer came in, and she was dressed in athletic clothes.

Lincoln: It's finally time, you ready, Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: I sure am, Linky.

Me: We're both really ready for this.

Nico: Yep.

Just then, Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln's kids came in and they had banners cheering their mom on.

Phoenix Shimmer: Just a little something Dad and all of us were working on.

Sunset Shimmer: Aw, that really is so supportive.

Me: We all made banners to root and cheer you on, Sunset.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome triathlon you're going to participate in.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront today: it was a group of queen bee girls out to kill us. When we all saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we got an emergency. I had a vision of who we're going to confront today: it's a group of queen bee girls out to kill us. They found out about the President's law and they're mega pissed off that we've been arresting their fellow queen bees and throwing them in The Charon Reform School.

We gasped.

Me: Those bitches have finally come together, and now, they're out to kill us all. They'll fail in the end and you're going to have quite a field day turning all those Queen Bee bitches into gold statues and sending them away to prison for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I sure am, but I'm not letting any of those queen bee bitches get away with this, they will all pay for their crimes.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Caitlin Hudson of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Caitlin Hudson of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Joy: While you and I deal with Caitlin Hudson and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Joy. But, we also got to watch it though, Caitlin Hudson will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to cheer Sunset Shimmer on in the triathlon.

Lincoln: And take down the evil queen bee girls out to kill us for revenge, and once we get done with those bitches, you're next, Caitlin Hudson.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past, and you just stepped in deep shit now, Brianna Greyson, you're going to lose more than just your mind when you and the rest of your bitch pack show up.

Joy: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Caitlin Hudson, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we take down those queen bee bitches.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head off to cheer Sunset Shimmer as she participates in the fun triathlon and battle the evil queen bee girls out to kill us for revenge, and after we got through taking down those queen bee bitches, it would soon be the turn of Caitlin Hudson of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters to meet her fate with The Grim Reaper and The Black Gates.

We were off to the high school for the start of the Triathlon.

---

We were at the starting line for the triathlon. Me and Sunset were getting ready.

Me: (STRETCHING) This will be so fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Good luck guys.

Stinky Butt: And nice job use my Avatar Gear.

Ironclad: (laughs) Was it stinky?

Me: (GRUNT) Oh yeah! (LAUGHS) It was.

Lola: This will be so fun.

Mewtwo: I wonder how Sunset would do playing soccer.

Nico: Good question Mewtwo.

Me: You ready for this Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: I always am.

Me: Yep.

The Call to Post bugle sounded.

Me: Time for the race to start.

Sunset Shimmer: Yep. Here we go.

Melter: Oh man. It's about to start!

Dark Mikey: Go, Sunset!

Varie: Go J.D.!

We were ready for action.

Me: Okay we can do this Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: I know we can.

Referee: Racers take your marks!

He held up a starting pistol!

Referee: GET SET!

We were ready.

BANG!

WE WERE OFF!

Nico: GO GUYS GO!

We were running fast and me and Sunset were really running and leaving the other athletes in the dust!

Tomahawk Man: They're in the lead!

Dark Don: But for how long?

Nico: Lets get a better view.

Nico activated a button and the bleachers rose and they hovered above the city and were watching us.

Me and Sunset were really running. Then we got to the park.

Me: (Panting) You're doing really great Sunset!

Sunset Shimmer: (Panting) Thanks J.D.!

Nico: Here comes the obstacle course in the park.

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Me and Sunset jumped through a ring of fire and we ran through tires, jumped over hurdles, crawled through barrels, and more.

Qin: Wow look at them go!

Xenia: They are doing really well.

Then we jumped over a pool of jellyfish and they were surging with electricity!

Nico: WHOA! (GULPS)

Me and Sunset jumped over but some runners didn't get lucky! The Lemmings came.

Lemmings: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

They loaded them on a gurney and took them to the infirmary.

Mr. Touch: Want some popcorn, Mr. Go?

Mr. Go: Certainly, Mr. Touch.

He gave him some.

Me and Sunset came to a bunch of Bear Traps.

Me: Bear traps!

Sunset Shimmer: Lets do it!

Me and Sunset weaved and dodged them as they snapped.

SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP!

Nico: GEEZ!

Eli: WHOA! Nice one!

SCREAMING WAS HEARD AND SOME OF THE ATHLETES GOT HURT FROM THEM!

Varie and the Medical corps helped get them out of the traps.

Me and Sunset came to a Fruit Grenade field. Instead of bombs they are fruit bombs. They explode fruit thankfully.

We dodged them.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Others weren't lucky.

Nico: Boy that was awesome!

We climbed over monkey bars, swung on ropes crawled under barbed wire in the mud.

Dark Raph: Too bad there's no asskicking here!

Dust Man: (sees something) I think you might get your wish.

Me and Sunset saw a bunch of wooden criminal boards that looked real!

Me: Final obstacle for round one.

Sunset Shimmer: Lets do it!

Me and Sunset SMASHED THROUGH them and reduced them to splinters!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: They're coming into the slums of the city. That place is a cesspool of criminals.

Vector: Dust Man might be onto something. Remember what Lincoln sensed?

Lincoln: Yeah but the Queen Bee Girls aren't coming till the third round. This is the next obstacle course with rescues and they will fight criminals of all kinds here.

Vector: Oh right. But at least the third part is where all of us come in.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: That is going to be fun.

Me and Sunset were doing awesome parkour style jumping off buildings and we landed and Jokerz came out.

Jokerz Member: YOUR MONEY OR A PIE!

Me: How about your fucking life!

I slashed his head off and he fell to the ground with blood pouring out and his head landed in a pie!

Concrete Man: I am NOT eating that pie.

Nico: Me neither!

Me and Sunset jumped over barbed wire and then muggers came.

Mugger: Gimme your money!

Me and Sunset plowed through them like rampaging bulls and smashed them into the buildings!

Qin: WOO! YEAH!

Eli: TAKE THAT!

We jumped over huge stinky brine pools!

Me: P.U.! Brine pools!

Sunset Shimmer: That is a stinky one!

Then more Jokerz came.

Jokerz Girl: Lets make their lives hell!

Me: Bring it on bitch!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

Me and Sunset fired waves of fire and burned them and we plowed through them and they were reduced to ashes upon impact!

Nico: OH YEAH! TEAR THEM APART!

May: They are almost out of the slums.

Eli: Just have to get by the last obstacle there. The Quicksand Bog of Peril.

Me and Sunset were running more.

Me: Whoa a Quicksand bog!

Sunset Shimmer: Looks like we're going for a swing.

Me and Sunset grabbed ropes.

We swung.

?: HELP!

I saw a girl sinking in the quicksand and it was a girl with blond hair and she had orange clothes.

Me: (GASP) Alice Marvin from Pumpkin Scissors!

Sunset Shimmer: Rescue her fast!

Me: Right.

I swung and rescued her and pulled her out.

Me: YEAH!

Alice Marvin: WHOA! Thanks!

Me: You're welcome Alice.

Nico: That was close!

Abra Kadabra: Maybe those Queen Bee girls aren't coming after all.

Lincoln: Oh they will come. They will come.

Me and Sunset got to Lynn's Table.

Nico: Lunch break for them.

Me and Sunset were sweating like crazy and we were having a meal.

Me: WHEW!

Everyone came in.

Sissi Delmas: So far so good, guys!

Me: (PANTING) Yeah no kidding.

Sunset Shimmer: It's so awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is! You're both doing great for your first ever triathlon.

Me: We sure are.

We got to eating and drinking a lot of water.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) A good rest and meal later.

---

Me and Sunset came out.

Nico: Okay guys. The third part of the Triathlon is there.

We saw that it was a straight shot to the estate.

Me: It's too easy.

Lincoln: Be ready for anything guys. When you start running down that street the queen bee bitches are going to be coming at us from all sides. So be ready.

Me: Right!

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks Lincoln.

Dark Leo: Go back out there, you two!

Me: You don't have to tell us twice!

Me and Sunset resumed running and we went down the street.

Me: This is it Sunset. No turning back now!

Sunset Shimmer: No there isn't!

Nico: Stand ready guys!

Me and Sunset were running and then we heard a WAR CHARGE HORN!

Me: A war horn!

Sunset Shimmer: Uh oh!

We looked up ahead and we saw THOUSANDS OF EVIL QUEEN BEE GIRLS! AND THEY ALL WERE OVERFLOWING WITH INTENSE HATRED AND RAGE WITH EYES GLOWING RED AND FILLED WITH PURE EVIL!

Nico: UH OH! ENTRANCE TIME GUYS! LETS GO!

Everyone flew at them!

Wolfgang: (Australian Accent) Entrance time, mates!

Everyone flew at them.

Just as the Queen Bee girls started running the spirits of the sports came and they swirled around the girls and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off from above the girls and then a phoenix cry was heard! Everyone came out!

Nico: OKAY YOU BITCHES! TIME FOR SOME PAYBACK!

May fired waves of icicles and stabbed many of the girls in their legs and kicked their faces in and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over!

Nico: What's wrong bitches!? Cats got your fucking tongues!

Queen Bee girl: YOU RUINED OUR LIVES!

Nico: You brought all that on yourselves for being complete bitches!

Eli: YEAH!

Me and Sunset ran passed them and we plowed through many of them and smashed them down.

Me: Sorry bitches we don't have time to play!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

We ran passed them towards the estate!

Queen Bee Girl: AFTER THEM! KILL THEM!

Everyone stepped in front of them!

Nico: You'll have to goo through us you bitch!

Po Kong: You think you can come and ruin J.D. and Sunset's moment?! I'm about to show you why that was a bad idea!

Po Kong blasted them all over and smashed them into the ground.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted them down!

Xenia fired an arrow and skewered a girl through her leg!

Fluttershy whistled and called the Great Lakes City Alley Cats and they mauled the girls all over the place!

Ronnie Anne: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Take that you bratty girls!

Qin: YEAH!

Nora Valkyrie bashed the Queen Bee girls heads in with her hammer!

Nora Valkyrie: No pancakes for you in prison!

Lana: YEAH!

Armada Starscream: You bitches are gonna lose!

Alexis Thi Dang: Big time!

Queen Bee Girl: OH YEAH!?

Nico: YEAH!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the girls all over.

Titanium Toenail: Hey, save some for me!

He fired his toenails and slashed the Queen Bee Girls all over.

Qin fired balls of fire and burned them.

Chazz fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Varie and Twilight Sparkle blasted and slashed them.

Camie and Tsuyu and Sirius blasted and bashed them.

Nico: Better be ready girls because I'm going to rip your molars right out of your pretty little mouths!

Queen Bee Girl: I would like to see you try jerk!

Nico: I don't have to try.

Nico used Magneto's powers and lifted them up and then…

SQUELCH!

HE RIPPED THEIR TEETH RIGHT OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS!

Eli: OOOH! That is gonna really hurt!

Slash Man: I may not be Wolverine. But I can still slice you to ribbons!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

He slashed them all over.

Nicole: WELCOME TO YOUR WORST NIGHTMARE!

Her eyes glowed red and she banished many of the girls to the MALEVOLENT INSANITY DIMENSION!

Heat Wave: Burn baby burn!

He fired waves of fire and burned them all over.

Qin: Take that!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Nico: HEY BITCHES! CHEW ON THESE!

Nico pulled pulled out the mushrooms he had leftover from the 20 Days of Darkness and shoved them down a girls throat and then she screamed in a horrible way! SHE HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE!

May: You still had those mushrooms!?

Nico: Had to get rid of them somehow!

Then Weather Wizard, Sportsmaster, Springfield Bullies, Motor Ed, Whirlwind, Koragg, Living Laser, Bonz, KGBeast, and See More appeared.

Nico: Weather Wizard, Sportsmaster, Springfield Bullies, Motor Ed, Whirlwind, Koragg, Living Laser, Bonz, KGBeast, and See More.

Weather Wizard: This is a really exciting day for J.D. and Sunset.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah!

Sportsmaster: As someone who likes sports, I'm really proud of them.

Jimbo: So am I!

Nico: We all are.

Motor Ed: (to Nico) We heard you went to the beach. Seriously.

Nico: We sure did.

Whirlwind: Did you fight any Another MOE members that had wind powers?

Nico: Just Another Chromatic Dragons and Another Tiamat.

Eli: It was awesome.

Badpipes came.

Nico: Badpipes! Back for another Round?

Badpipes: I sure am.

Nico: Cool.

Badpipes: Guess J.D. and Sunset won't be battling today, huh?

Nico: Nope so we arranged to have Pepperdance and May battle in their places.

Qin: Neat.

Badpipes: Cool!

They got the battles underway.

---

Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - Nico's rescue was relaxing on the beach

---

Weather Wizard was first.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Nico's rescue was just relaxing on the beach. Nothing more to it.

Shane Clarke: It was a really fun and great time for everyone.

Star Girl: Everyone sure had fun on that.

Jake Holling: It sure was.

Zaina Zemperyous: You got that right and it was great.

Kathleen Meel: Nothing like a little relaxation and fun.

Wendy Valerious: I agree there.

Rainbow Dash: It was a really awesome and fun time too.

Scootaloo: They sure had fun too.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Weather Wizard: I'll say! Lets do it!

Jake: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! STAR FORCE 5!

He turned into the Green Fiveman!

Shane and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Cloudian monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and new dragons and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - Battling Another Tiamat (1983), Another Red Chromatic Dragon, Another Blue Chromatic Dragon, Another Green Chromatic Dragon, Another White Chromatic Dragon, Another Black Chromatic Dragon, Another Yost Whirlwind and Another Xaldin

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) Nico, Beast Boy's team, Xaldin's team, and the others did good Battling Another Tiamat (1983), Another Red Chromatic Dragon, Another Blue Chromatic Dragon, and Another Green Chromatic Dragon. And Another White Chromatic Dragon, Another Black Chromatic Dragon, Another Yost Whirlwind and Another Xaldin too.

Lightning: They sure did and it was so awesome! SHA-BLAM!

Ramulus: We all thought it was awesome and we had an awesome time hearing about it.

Nigel Planter: It was really cool and awesome.

Velma Green: The awesome part was finding out that the Another Tiamat was really five girls that have the power to merge into one to make a Tiamat and they are gene-slammers of the Chromatic Dragons.

Sportsmaster: Wow! That is amazing! Also is it true that the Another White Dragon was really Conjoined twins?

Sailcat: It sure was and it was strange to see and it's a mystery that they became Another White Dragon.

Deshiko: We don't know how that was possible but it's true.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a great day for all of us though.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was.

Spyro: We all had fun.

Sportsmaster: Glad you did. Lets do it!

Lightning and team used fusions for Hermos and the sports monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Pepperdance, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Lincoln's Rescue

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Kearney: (to Sam) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Fiesta de los Muertos.

Dolph: How was it?

Sam S.L.: It was really awesome and fun! We faced Luna's enemy Maria Riviera and she was a monster we hate!

Autumn Blaze: Yeah she was a really nasty one!

Garnet: No kidding.

Amethyst: But we defeated her and sent her back to prison with a curse.

Pearl: Yeah we sure did.

Lapis Lazuli: And she will stay there forever.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! She sure will.

Kearney: You got that right.

Dolph: I'm guessing that since Sunset is running the Triathlon that you're filling iin for her.

Pepperdance: That's right.

Dolph: Awesome!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) This will be so fun and cool.

Sunburn: Yes it will.

Jimbo: You got that right! Lets do it!

Sam and team used fusions for Hermos and the Cyber Dragon Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Meeting a gene-slammer for Alien Overlord

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) I heard you dudes met a gene-slammer for Alien Overlord. What's the dudette's name?

Yang: Her name is Arianna Meteodora and she is an Umbrasapien.

Zipp Storm: She is an awesome guardian angel for Lincoln.

J.P.: She sure is. And her story is awesome too.

The dragons agreed.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Ooh, I do have one, and it also shows that I marked Lincoln and it also gave him some extra gifts.

Ashley Lupus Foxina pulled up the clip and pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln in his large orange speedo and Ashley in a crimson red two-piece bikini, and they were enjoying a day of fun in Lake Superior underneath the full moon.

Past Ashley Lupus Foxina: It sure is a beautiful night tonight.

Past Lincoln: It sure is.

Past Ashley Lupus Foxina: Lincoln, there's something I want to give you.

Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina lied on top of Lincoln, then, she placed her hand on his chest and she slowly bit him, and we knew what it was: she marked him. Suddenly, we saw large white wolf ears grow on top of his head and ten extra massive and long white wolf tails grow and spread out, and now, he has eleven massive and long white wolf tails. Then, she then slowly unlatched her fangs from his neck as his neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and she also kissed the spot where she bit him. Lincoln looked in his reflection in the water and he saw what happened as a result and he was stunned.

Past Lincoln: Whoa. So, this was…?

Past Ashley Lupus Foxina: Yes, that was my gift to you.

Then, Ashley Lupus Foxina and Lincoln went back to their spot as Lincoln lied on the sand and Ashley lied on top of Lincoln, then, she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, so he…

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Yep, he got those large white wolf ears and ten massive and long extra white wolf tails due to me marking him, and I soon found out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan conspired and put weakening chips on him to weaken their brother, so he could get killed during the early days of the team.

We gasped, and I pulled up a clip and it showed what Ashley told us, and we were horrified and really pissed off.

Nico: THOSE GODFORSAKEN BLACKHEARTED BITCHES!

Me: If I'd known they were behind that, I'd have killed them until nothing was left of those animals!

Lincoln: I can't believe those five could do this, but I shouldn't act so surprised, they'd tried to kill me too many times in the past, but their plan forever failed as the chips were destroyed for good when I underwent many transformations.

Me: That's for sure.

Arianna Metrodora: What a bunch of filthy bitches! Alright, I also have a video of one memory, and it's of my date with Lincoln at Gus' Games and Grub.

Arianna Metrodora pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln and Arianna having fun and playing the games there.

?: I WILL LITERALLY TURN INTO A HUMAN PRETZEL FOR DEFYING ME, YOU FUCKING LITTLE TWERP!

Past Arianna Metrodora: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognize that scream of vengeance from anywhere, it's Lori, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again and she's still out for blood after what the rest of the Guardian Angels and I have done in ruining her attempts to kill me!

Arianna and Lincoln stood their ground, and they saw Lori burst in with red eyes of hate and she had a knife in her hand, and she was now out for blood.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lori! You know, this is getting old really fast, now, you've left me no choice!

Past Arianna Metrodora: No, Linky, I got this.

Lori shrieked like a banshee and came charging at them with her knife raised in the air, but Arianna Metrodora fired two powerful blasts of darkness which hit Lori, disarmed her, and she was knocked down and out, and she was tied up by Lincoln firing two red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings. Suddenly, Gohan and Krillin came out and grabbed Lori.

Gohan: Looks like we got here just in time to see you guys take down Lori.

Lincoln: You sure did, thanks, guys.

Krillin: Now, let's get her back home and let her parents deal with her. You two go back to having fun.

Gohan: Alright, Control Freak, you're coming back with us.

Then, Gohan and Krillin dragged Lori back to The Loud House to her doom.

Past Lori: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, YOU WORTHLESS WASTE OF FUCKING SPACE! DO YOU HEAR ME, YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE FUCKING HAREM, YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Then, Gohan knocked her out by bonking her head with a mallet.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, now that was so awesome!

Past Arianna Metrodora: No one's messing with my man, especially not that stupid control freak bitch.

Arianna Metrodora and Lincoln went back to having fun, then, she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Whoa, Arianna, you kicked Lori's ass and Lincoln tied her up only for her to get dragged back to The Loud House by Gohan and Krillin, that was awesome!

Luna: That control freak messed with the darkness alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And Gohan and Krillin told us of what Lori tried to do to Lincoln and Arianna, and when they were done, the rest of the sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Gohan: But, we stopped them from doing so, and we left it to Mr. and Mrs. Loud who grounded Lori for sixteen weeks, and we grabbed Lori and tossed her in a cage in her room, and Lori swore that she would get her revenge on us, but Lily changed into her Warden Lily outfit and she hit Lisa's cage with a mallet again.

Lily: Yep, and I told her to "shut up, inmate".

Krillin: And we should've told you guys this, but we were recruited by Luna as part of a squad that she'd formed. See, she was getting tired of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan trying to kill Lincoln and his harem and Guardian Angels and she didn't want Lincoln, his harem, and Guardian Angels getting put in danger by those five, so she recruited us as part of a squad she formed called The Defenders of The White-Haired Angel Hero, and she trained us in everything she knew about how she apprehended the five heartless siblings, and she trained us every day in practice drills.

Gohan: And her training paid off completely, and we were ready for our first mission. Our first one was taking down Lynn whom we found out she tried to kill Lincoln again after she'd lost yet another baseball game. We pounced on Lynn and pummeled her, and then, we tied her up, and we dragged her back to The Loud House where she got grounded and thrown in her cage again.

Luna: Yep, and I was so proud of them.

Lynn Sr.: We eventually found out from them about Luna's training school, and I was so proud of her.

Rita: Lynn couldn't stop crying when he saw it, but when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out, they went ballistic and tried to kill her, but Lincoln blasted them with lightning and told them to get away from his Guardian, and he sent them running for their lives back to their rooms.

Nico: Whew, I can already guess that absolutely pissed off Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan!

Maria: Oh, it did, big time.

Alcyone Pleiades: We never took our eyes off those five bitches even when me and my sisters were dealing with Flip and Scoots. This one time, my sisters and I were walking home with Lincoln from school after we'd dealt with Lynn who was on the rampage again, when suddenly, Scoots and Flip came charging at us and they were out to kill Lincoln again.

Maia Pleiades: But, we blasted them by firing dark blue energy blasts and stars at them, and they sent those two flying into a dumpster, where they got carted off back to prison and the nuthouse.

Me: Fucked-up old goat and stupid murderous mutant cheapskate, I should've let them kill Flip and Scoots all those years ago.

Nico: But, what's done is done, Scoots is in The Black Gates, and Flip's now humiliation fodder.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Motor Ed: GEEZ! Those five dudettes were in a lot of trouble! Seriously.

Rarity: Indeed they were darlings and their dark sides got what was coming to them.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah they sure did.

Gill Grunt: No kidding.

Motor Ed: I agree there. Lets do it!

Yang and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Gemknight monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome dragons and weapons and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - The Powerpuff Girls getting a REALLY BAD SUNBURN

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) The Powerpuff Girls got a REALLY BAD SUNBURN! What even happened?!

Tom Major: There was a massive solar flare heading right at us and the girls stopped it and ended up getting burned and extra crispy with a bad 3rd degree sunburn.

Jared: You should have seen what happened. They were red as beets and they were in excruciating pain and they were sizzling really bad. They were in a tremendous amount of pain from it.

Miranda Rodriguez: They sure were. J.D. helped them out with some Aloe Vera gel and it healed them.

Thunder Eagle and Thundenix agreed,

Zyla: Yeah and the skin that was burned pealed off them.

Whirlwind: Boy they really got overcooked didn't they?

Fluttershy: They sure did and they were in a lot of pain. Ouch.

Tornado Bolt: They sure were.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah it was really bad seeing them like that.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Whirlwind: That was awful. Lets do it!

Tom and team used fusions for Timaeus and the Ancient Gear Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome dragons and weapons and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Darcy, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Us battling Bakuryuuki

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) You guys battled Bakuryuuki earlier. He wasn't the best of bosses.

Sarah Gunnerson: No he wasn't. He was a total jerk that wanted his employees to work faster.

X-Squad Cyclonis: Yeah was a slimeball.

Tammy Lincolnshire: He really ruled over that building with an iron fist.

Venus Chan: But we taught him a huge lesson.

Dream Girl: I agree there. What a clod.

Sailor Krypton: Yeah he had it coming.

Applejack: J.D. really gave him a piece of his mind.

Apple Bloom: He sure did and it was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Koragg: Good. I'm glad he did. Lets do it!

Sarah and team used fusions for Hermos and the Laval Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and lava and apples and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - Sunset Shimmer trained super hard for this Triathlon

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Sunset Shimmer trained super hard for this Triathlon. (growls) And now, the Queen Bee girls had the nerve to barge in!

Megan McCallister: But at least we're going to make sure that J.D. and Sunset finish this race unimpeded while we hold them off.

Shugesh: Yeah that is for sure.

Karla Grim: But this triathlon is so much fun to see.

Sailor Mustafar: It sure is awesome.

Sailor Mon Calamari: It sure is and I love it.

Gina Carmilla: I agree there too.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is fun and we're proud of Sunset and J.D. for having fun.

Cozy Glow: We all are.

Hex: It sure is awesome.

Living Laser: It's always fun and cool. Lets do it!

Megan and team used fusions for Hermos and the Vampire monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of skulls, magic, stars, lightning, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - Sunset Shimmer is doing amazingly well

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) Sunset Shimmer is doing amazingly well. She should be proud.

Gia: We all are very proud of her.

Jean Bison: Boy she and J.D. did great racing in this and we're really proud of them.

Azuki Shinatsu: It was so awesome.

Inaho: We all were amazed seeing them race like this.

Yatsuno: We sure were.

Aki: I thought it was awesome too.

Pinkie Pie: This was the best race EVER!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really amusing race to see though.

Featherweight: I thought it was fun too.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Bonz: I agree on all that. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! STAR FORCE 5!

She turned into the Yellow Fiveman!

Gia and team used fusions for Hermos and the Tiger Monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and energy and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - Sunset Shimmer is doing a great job

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) (Russian Accent) Sunset Shimmer is doing a great job. She might even win.

Onewa: Oh we know that she will win. J.D. and Sunset both will win. It will be awesome.

Adagio Dazzle: I'm rooting for J.D. and it will be awesome.

Rena: It sure will be awesome.

Zoey Drake: I'll say and it will be cool.

Rebecca Hawkins: Yes it sure will be.

Mai Valentine: Yes it will be fun and cool.

Princess Celestia: I agree too. I know they well win.

King Solar: We're really excited for them.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: It will be fun.

Spotlight: Yes it sure will be awesome.

KGBeast: Indeed comrades. Lets do it!

Onewa and team used fusions for Hermos and the Fire Fist monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and they fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider

# Durendal, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - The Queen Bees Are going to pay for everything they did

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) The Queen Bees Are going to pay for everything they did. How many are there again?

Ash Ketchum: The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and they are responsible.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) Those menace girls are nothing but trouble.

Kamen Rider Espada: They sure are.

Kamen Rider Sabela: They all need to be destroyed forever.

Kamen Rider Falchion: They sure do.

Kamen Rider Durendal: That is for sure and they need to be destroyed forever.

Princess Luna: I agree there.

Moondust: What a bunch of evil heartless monsters.

Snowdrop: No kidding. They are pure evil.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: And they will pay for everything.

See-More: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ash and team used fusions for Hermos and they Eye monsters and their rider cards and they got awesome weapons and fired waves of darkness and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, May, Varie, Camie, Cassidy, Eli, Cassidy, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Badpipes.

---

Badpipes was next.

Badpipes: Boy this is an awesome race.

May: It sure is and it was awesome seeing Sunset and J.D. in it too.

Varie: I agree too and it was awesome.

Camie: I agree too.

Cassidy: We're excited with this.

Badpipes: This was awesome too. Lets do it!

May teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Vengeful Queen Bees, these are a massive collection of hand cannon Blasters: for the boys, modelled after Mario's Lightning Shark, and for the girls, modelled after Rabbid Peach's Fuchsia Fury, but the color schemes are red and gold with the Anti Queen-Bee symbol on the side with red gems on top of the blasters, and when we use these, those queen bee bitches are so in for one nasty surprise.

She teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers.

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

The Gaim Riders transformed!

May: Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA FINAL STRIKE!

May and group fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Badpipes and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

May: YEAH! Badpipes you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Everyone regrouped!

Gia: You skanks aren't getting near J.D. and Sunset!

Tsukasa: Not if we have anything to say about it!

Kamen Ride: Japanese Turbo Red!

Kamen Ride: Japanese Turbo Blue!

Kamen Ride: Japanese Turbo Black!

Kamen Ride: Japanese Turbo Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Japanese Turbo Pink!

Tsukasa turned into Turbo Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Japanese Turbo Rangers.

Maria: (Turns Dial) MACHINES ARE HERE TO STAY!

She summoned Number 7 and her team! IT had Number 7, Live

Action Sentinel Prime, Konako Haizono, NES MechaGodzilla, Don, Squidward Robot, Mekanorimon, Lightning Bot, Metal Knuckles, and Gunman Mask from Gorenger.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RACE FORCE!

They turned into the Turborangers!

Qin: Lets get them!

They went at the bitches! Blasted and smashed and pulverized the bitches.

Ninren, Maxxor, Nivenna, Kelvedran, Clodor, and Staluk blasted and smashed them.

Slipstream, Air Raid, Rose and Lily Valley used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slipstream's weapons, Air Raid's torque rifle and Rose and Lily Valley's powers 100-fold.

Lily Valley and Slipstream: FURY LILY BLAST!

Air Raid and Rose: ROSE FLOWER BLAST!

Fire Guardian Burn and Heat Wave: FIRE BURN BLAST!

Farts of Wind and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF WIND BLAST!

Chthonian Hellfire and Titanium Toenail: CHTHONIAN HELLFIRE BLAST!

Aquaman Atlantis Might and Melter: AQUA ATLANTIS BLAST!

Mountain Demon Pancakes and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN DEMON PANCAKES BLAST!

Supernoob Power and Touch & Go: SUPERNOOB BLAST WAVE!

Hulk Smash Force and Dark Turtles: HULK SMASH FORCE BLAST!

Chemical of Nature and U-Foes: CHEMICAL OF NATURE BLAST!

Arrows of the 61st Century and Abra-Kadabra: ARROWS OF THE 61ST CENTURY BLAST!

Volcanic Fire Lightning Force and Larxene: VOLCANIC LIGHTNING BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and lightning!

Rainbow Dash, Nico, Eli, Lola and Lana: RAINBOW FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of rainbows and energy.

Lincoln: SPORTS ELEMENT STYLE: SOCCER!

Jessica Kaios: SPORTS FIRE STYLE: TENNIS!

Yuna Kamihara: SPORTS WATER STYLE: SURFING!

Toph: SPORTS EARTH STYLE: FOOTBALL!

Chie Satonaka: SPORTS WIND STYLE: BASEBALL!

Sari Sumdac: SPORTS LIGHTNING STYLE: BASKETBALL!

Shantae: SPORTS MAGIC STYLE: ARCHERY!

Akko: SPORTS STAR STYLE: QUIDDITCH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said sports.

Lincoln and his harem: SPORTS FINAL SMASH: SPORTS BLAST!

They fired a barrage of ki blasts based on sports and the blasts all smashed the girls down.

Me and Sunset got close to the finish!

Katherine Mulligan: And here come the winners of the Triathlon! It's J.D. Knudson and Sunset Shimmer!

EVERYONE EXPLODED INTO LOUD CHEERS AND APPLAUSE!

Nico: THEY DID IT! THEY WON!

Queen Bee: YOU WILL ALL DIE IF IT'S THE LAST THING WE EVER DO! THIS IS FOR ALL THOSE YOU LOSERS HAVE SENT TO PRISON!

The queen bees came charging right at us in a murderous fury and extremely murderous rage.

Lincoln: You're right, it's going to be the last thing you all ever do because every last one of you will be joining your fellow queen bees as gold statues for eternity.

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and he was surrounded by gold energy, and his white angel wings fired a massive barrage of gold energy, and they hit the charging queen bees, and all of them were turned into gold statues for eternity.

Nico: Adios and good riddance, bitches!

Nico beamed all of them to The Charon Prison for Queen Bees where they'll stay there for eternity.

Sunset Shimmer: That was an awesome job well done, Linky.

Sunset Shimmer went up to Lincoln and kissed him on the lips and he returned it.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Caitlin Hudson.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Caitlin Hudson?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Caitlin Hudson of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson, who's already falling into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Caitlin Hudson: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads and ruining my constant desires for revenge… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Joy: Yes, but this'll make sure they finally get our point.

Suddenly, Joy's eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, and as she approached Caitlin Hudson, she left pink and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes with every step.

Joy: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Caitlin Hudson, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Joy was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and white energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Caitlin Hudson: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Joy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Joy grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink and purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair put in pigtails, she has neon pink eyes and a pink and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, lights, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Joy has on a long-sleeved pink sweater, purple skirt, pink socks, dark purple slip-on shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by water, ocean waves, and stars. Suddenly, Joy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with pink tips and purple markings, Joy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Joy's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Gabby's Eternal Cosmic Storm Oceanic Maelstrom Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and pink etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large purple dragon head with a pink gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Joy has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Joy, Best Friend of Girl Jordan and Many, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Caitlin Hudson of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Stars, and Phoenixes"

ジョイ、ガール・ジョーダンとメニーの親友、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの敵の残り、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ケイトリン・ハドソンの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団の破壊者、破壊者とスレイヤー極悪、狂乱、殺戮、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、凄まじく力強い教師の凄まじく力強い教え子、水、海の波、星、鳳凰の達人

Joy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE

OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Joy's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Caitlin Hudson saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Joy, but Joy fired a barrage of pink and white energy blasts with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, and phoenixes at Caitlin Hudson and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Joy again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Caitlin Hudson by firing water blasts which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Girl Jordan: WHOA!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Me: You said it, Joy's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really put the hurt on that monster bitch.

Lincoln: Caitlin Hudson has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Joy: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Star Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Star Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Joy.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Caitlin Hudson. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Joy and Lincoln went after Caitlin Hudson who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Caitlin Hudson and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Joy attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Caitlin Hudson got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Joy, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Caitlin Hudson's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Caitlin Hudson by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Joy fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Caitlin Hudson, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters. Then, Caitlin Hudson's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Caitlin Hudson: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Caitlin Hudson. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Caitlin Hudson's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Caitlin Hudson: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Joy and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Joy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Caitlin Hudson. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran at Lincoln with knives drawn, only for them to get disarmed and pushed back by Zhang Liao.

Zhang Liao: This fight is over. Now, if you and your friends have any pride left, you will leave right now, Brianna.

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud! And mark my words, you will also pay for getting in our way, Zhang Liao.

Then, Ava Parker, Alana Cameron, and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Juniper Lee: What a bunch of wusses.

Joy: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got three more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Caitlin Hudson, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Joy.

Suddenly, Joy wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Joy's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, ocean waves, and water behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Joy absorbed the water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of maelstrom justice. Lincoln, Joy, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Caitlin Hudson, a lesson and pissing off the rest of those monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already fast approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Ava Parker, which means you and I are up next, Rachel.

Rachel: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters are bound to send hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off, and now because of what Zhang Liao had done in pushing them back and sending them running, now she's already threatened Wei in her state of insanity.

Lincoln: She's already losing it one after another, and to now make threats at The Three Kingdoms, that's something I will never tolerate, and now, I'll see to it that Brianna will suffer even more before she dies.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. So, which Alien Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster.

Selina Almenara: (Gasps) That's awesome, Linky, and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster: Roxanne Lucius, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic light powers, and immortality, and here's the really really surprising part: Roxanne Lucius' known as a Lumasapien, an alien from the planet Lucius, a planet of eternal light in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: I've heard of them, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have white hair, golden yellow eyes, and white angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have gold yellow sclera and they have yellow sun tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a yellow sun-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and Aerosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: And Lincoln also has an Lumasapien as one of his many Guardian Angels?! Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she, like Selina, Marina, Adreana, Lenora, and Arianna, has controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Shanan: And just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and Aerosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Roxanne, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of light at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll incinerate them and scatter their ashes to the wind.

Nicole: Oof, now that's just really brutal.

Luna: And if she dares to find out someone's hurting our bro, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and incinerated and their ashes scattered to the winds, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Selina Almenara: I've seen how brutal Lumasapiens are when it comes to dealing with evil villains.

Koragg: Congratulations on winning, J.D.

Living Laser: Sunset deserves some congratulations too.

Me: We both crossed the finish line at the same time. So it was really awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: But great job dealing with those girls.

Bonz: And those bitches got what they deserve.

KGBeast: Serves them right for trying to disrupt this.

Me: Yep.

See More: So… what's the prize?

Me and Sunset held up an awesome and cool Trophy in the shape of Gotham Royal York and it was made of emerald crystal and it had jewels in it.

Nico: Cool!

Xenia: Awesome race!

Me: And we got checks for $100,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000

Nico: WHOA! That's a lot of money.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Great job guys and great job today everyone. We had a really awesome day.

Eli: We sure did.

Lola: (To the viewers) Races are fun but not when people interrupt them.

Me: Nope.

We went back to the estate and me and Sunset were resting our legs and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a fun triathlon.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel

Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Yost Shocker, Princess Ophiuchus, Fatality and Mylene Farrow as well as Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix And Vapwhirl and we're going to the forest and look at all the beautiful nature. And we're going to find a girl that I know that went through a nightmare. Her story is immensely dark. Also we're going to battle Another Evil Wing Man and Another Xiao Fung. And we're going to meet a Vivillon gene-slammer named Vivian Papillon and she is a rainbow elemental fairy and she has elemental powers.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Rachel and Lincoln VS. Ava Parker

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to El Paso, Texas, and we got major-league bad news: an evil and deranged girl named Layla Manson is running loose, she may seem sweet and demure, but that hides the true Layla Manson: she's a heartless, remorseless, evil, sadistic, deranged monster with an utter disregard for all life and with oceans of innocent blood on her hand and who desires to see the world burn and to see all heroes and villains honorable and dishonorable die along with all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and she wants to kill Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Lincoln in particular. See, for years, Layla Manson had terrorized Carthage by causing arsons, property damage, assaulting people, robbing banks, and even worse, killing innocent people, and she also terrorized the school system, this Queen Bee monster bullied and tortured the students and teachers, and not even the cops could even stop her. Plus, no one was able to stand up to them at all because she's also the daughter of Charles

Manson, and she's been on the watch list of The FBI for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rape, murder, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering. But, her reign of terror eventually came to an end thanks to Drakus, who stood up to her, and thanks to the additional help from the X-Squad, Layla Manson was expelled for her crimes long ago and sent to prison, and she swore she'd get their revenge on Drakus for getting her expelled, and she saw that Lincoln would be tough to kill. Now, years later, she's broken out of prison, and they want revenge on Drakus for getting them expelled. But, Drakus, the X-Squad, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm aren't going to let her do so, and she crossed the line when she killed innocent people during her rampage throughout Carthage: in other words, she crossed The Moral Event Horizon Line, and has absolute zero remorse for the crimes she committed and for the lives she's taken. So, we're not letting this bitch get away with her bloodsoaked revenge, and after we get her on her last legs, Drakus is going to be given the pleasure of pulling pieces of Layla Manson's flesh off with super red hot pincers tomorrow on Lincoln's rescue, and even rip out her tongue, gouge out her eyes, and tear out her teeth, before he sends her to The Black Gates for good. And we're going to meet the next Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Roxanne Lucius, Gene-Slammer of Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster: Roxanne Lucius, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic light powers, and immortality, and here's the really really surprising part: Roxanne Lucius' known as a Lumasapien, an alien from the planet Lucius, a planet of eternal light in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have white hair, golden yellow eyes, and white angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have gold yellow sclera and they have yellow sun tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a yellow sun-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and Aerosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and

Aerosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Roxanne, the one who fit that role was Lincoln, and she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, he knows she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready. Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of light at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll incinerate them and scatter their ashes to the wind, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and incinerated and their ashes scattered to the winds, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

This will be a strange one as we meet a Bizarro clone of Nico and this will be a crazy one. Nicozarro is his name and this will be a really crazy one.

See you next time.

# NICO'S BIZARRO CLONE

This is a chapter where we meet the Bizarro Clone of Nico

---

Walking through the beautiful forests of Bambi's forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Yost Shocker, Princess Ophiuchus, Fatality and Mylene Farrow as well as Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix And Vapwhirl and it was a really beautiful and gorgeous day. The flowers were in bloom, the trees were full of life, the birds were singing and the animals were all having fun.

Me: (Inhales) Ahh! It's so beautiful out here.

Qin: Boy it sure is and it's a gorgeous day!

Fluttershy: It's so magical out here. I love the tranquility of nature.

Fluttershy was loving it and talking to the birds and animals.

Qin: It's so awesome out here.

Toru: It sure is.

Tsuyu: I'll say.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Xiao Fung: I agree there too.

Nico: Ulrich, I want to thank you, Xiao Fung, and your teams for coming.

Ulrich: No problem Nico. I am excited for this one.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) It's awesome having you with us Ulrich.

Ulrich: It sure is Brynja.

Sissi: We're all excited for this.

Nico: Blossomforth, what do you like to do in your free time?

Blossomforth: Well that is a really good question. I like working in my family's flower shop. We plant flowers on the ground and it's great.

Qin: That's awesome Blossomforth.

Xenia: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: I think that's a great job for you.

Blossomforth: It sure is. Even though I help with the clouds and the weather it's fun.

Nico: That's cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Nothing wrong with doing both.

Me: No there isn't.

Blossomforth: That's true and I'm happy for it.

Me: Me too.

Varie: Yeah.

Camie: Boy yesterday was a really awesome and great race.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was!

Me: Man we had a lot of fun. We never ran that much before.

Lola: That was really awesome!

Nico: You and Sunset should be proud, J.D.

Me: Oh we are.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did an awesome race.

Me: You got that right! High Five.

CLAP!

Me and Sunset Shimmer and I high five!

Me: We make an awesome team Sunset.

Lincoln: You sure do.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome though!

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: That was one of the most fun races ever.

Nico: Those Queen Bee bitches tried to ruin it!

Eli: They sure did but at least we made sure that they were stopped.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Camie: They just can't take a hint.

Varie: Those bitches.

Nico: No kidding. But I'm glad they are back in prison where they belong.

Sissi: They sure deserve to be locked up forever.

Nico: And you guys won a good prize.

Me: Yep. And the best part is that all that training me and Sunset did really paid off.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure did.

Qin: That was so fun!

Sunny Starscout: I thought it was awesome how you 2 did.

Zipp Storm: And it was awesome going through all those obstacle courses.

Camie: Those were fun and thrashing those criminals was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: Hang on. I don't think we're alone here.

Me: What makes you say that?

Nico: Listen.

We heard something and it sounded like someone crying.

Me: Sounds like someone crying.

Qin: It's coming from there.

We went over and in a clearing we saw a girl and she had blond hair and had green clothes that were torn up and she had a baby bump and no shoes. The birds and animals were comforting her. She was crying really hard.

Me: (GASP) Oh my god Emily Zhuqiao!

We went over and she lifted her face and saw me.

Me: Emily are you okay?

Emily Zhuqiao: (Sniffles) J.D.? Is that you?

Me: Yeah it's me.

Her eyes welled up with tears and they she hugged me and cried hard and was wailing hard!

Qin: Oh man.

Nico: What happened?

Me: It's okay Em. It's okay.

Laney: She is really a mess.

Varie looked her over.

Varie: Someone really beat her up bad. These injuries are terrible.

Nico: To all the animals who comforted her, you can come with us.

Fluttershy: They will love that.

Me: Emily calm down now. Calm down.

Nico: What happened to you?

Varie was healing her up.

Varie: Who did this to you?

Emily Zhuqiao: (Sniffles) My evil stepbrother. He has always hated me since the day his mother married my dad. And he did something really horrible. He killed my dad and he… he… HE RAPED ME!

WE GASPED!

I comforted her.

Nico then was growling with rage!

May: Uhh Nico are you okay?

Nico: THAT SON OF A BITCH!

Applejack: Why that dirty monster rotten apple!

Me: Kill that asshole Nico.

Nico teleported to Emily's house and came back with him!

Me: Ryan Zhuqiao you are in big trouble.

Camie: You are going to pay for your crimes.

Nico got out a crowbar and started beating him with it.

Lola came and she got out a frying pan and was bashing him all over with it!

BLANG BANG SMASH WHAM BLANG BANG SMASH WHAM!

They bashed his brains and smashed his skull in!

Nico then ripped his manhood off!

RIP!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Eli: TORTURE THAT SON OF A BITCH!

Nico: You know what? I'm ending him now.

Nico then fired a wave of radiation at him and like with Sarah Connor in her nightmare he bursted into flames and screamed in excruciating pain as he was burning and then Nico fired a shockwave blast and blasted him until he was nothing but a skeleton! HE WAS NOTHING BUT BONES!

Qin: GEEZ!

Lola: BRUTAL!

Varie: YIKES!

Me: Fitting for him.

Emily hugged me.

Emily Zhuqiao: Thank you.

Sakura Knudson: Boy Nico REALLY HATES Rapists with a vengeance.

Nico: I don't just hate them. I ABSOLUTELY DESPISE AND LOATHE THEM and they all deserve the worst forms of torture EVER.

May: YOU SAID IT!

Nico: Alright, Eli. You can sense for Swartz's creations now.

Eli: All right. We have Another Marluxia, Another Universe 666 Live Action Megatron, Another Tomura Shigaraki, Another Dabi, Another

M.O.E. Himiko, Another Evil Wing Man and Another Xiao Fung.

Me: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Fluttershy: It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah!

Laney: I have a feeling the Another Marluxia is the gene-slammer for Marluxia. Better call in Layla Williams.

Maria: I'll call in Layla then.

Maria did so.

Layla came.

Layla Williams: Oh hey guys.

Me: Hey Layla.

Layla Williams: Didn't you guys do Another Marluxia already?

Me: We did but this is a gene-slammer for Marluxia that was made into Another Marluxia.

Layla Williams: That sounds a little redundant don't you think?

Me: It sure does.

We saw a huge flower popped out.

Nico: There she is.

We saw it bloom and out came ANOTHER MARLUXIA 2! But she had a pink coat like Xemnas.

Layla Williams: Boy this will be interesting. And the pink coat looks so much better on you than a black one.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Marluxia 2: (In a girls voice) That is a true statement.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and had a pink and black clothes and she had pink angel wings and had the kanji for Flower in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt was the kanji for Graceful Assassin of Flowers. She had Marluxia's scythe in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Maggie Marluxia!

Layla Williams: Wow! That is awesome!

Maggie Marluxia: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Layla Williams: I hope this is the last Another Marluxia.

Maggie Marluxia: Don't worry I am. But there are Anothers for each member of Organization XIII. Including Xion.

Me: Whoa! This will be awesome.

Layla Williams: I know I asked this before but did Swartz promise you anything?

Maggie Marluxia: Just to challenge Marluxia to a one on one battle.

Me: I think that can definitely be arranged.

Laney: It sure can.

Layla Williams: Let's do it!

Maggie Marluxia: Lets.

She turned into Another Marluxia and Layla and Another Marluxia clashed and flowers bloomed all over the place. Then Layla fired an energy blast and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Flower

Princess and the Flowers of Kingdom Number XI.

Qin: Fitting.

I brought over Maggie.

Nico: One down.

Qin: 6 to go.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Another Live Action Universe 666 Megatron.

Nico: Oh boy.

Lola: This one is going to be tough.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Better call in Amy Rose.

Qin: Yep.

Maria did so.

Amy Rose: Here I am!

Maria: Ready to bash some heads in?

Amy Rose: Always ready! FOR SONIC'S LOVE!

Zuria: Sa what?

Nicole: For years Amy Rose has always had a huge crush on Sonic.

Zuria: I see.

Nico: Is that a jet?

We saw a Cyhertron Jet coming.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: There it is!

We saw a dark version of Universe 666 Live Action Megatron!

Me: Whoa! Another Universe 666 Live Action Megatron.

May: I did not expect you to be Another Megatron!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Drew, you listen good. May's MY wife. So whatever shit you have planned involving her, drop it! I already had to put down one rapist today!

Me: Yeah!

Drew: Whoa whoa whoa! Chill! I'm not here for that.

Me: Oh yeah? Then what are you here for?

May: Drew, I'm sorry. Whatever thing you thought was romance between us can only be described as friendship. I'm married to Nico now.

Amy Rose: Yeah, my hammer might not be the Star Saber. But it still packs a punch!

Drew: I know that May and congratulations on that. But I'm here because I realize now that I had been nothing but a jerk to you. Jorgen came to me a while back and he showed me the future you guys saw with Nico and Qin and J.D. being president and all that. And I realize now what a fool I was to be so arrogant and stupid. And me Marrying May and treating her like that! I can't believe I would ever treat you like that!

Me: That was a pretty big wake up call for you there.

Qin: Yeah.

Drew: And May I'm so sorry about everything I said and did to you.

May: (smiles) Thank you, Drew. Apology accepted.

Nico saw Jorgen giving him a thumbs up while winking at him.

Nico smiled.

Maria: How would you like to join the Redemption Squad, Drew?

Drew: I would like that. But first get rid of this Another form.

Me: That we can do.

Amy Rose: One shall stand. And one shall fall!

Me: And it's NOT GOING TO BE Another Megatron!

Nico: I don't know. Maybe separating you isn't necessary.

Girl Jordan: Nico!

Nico: Okay okay!

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Drew glowed and he was separated from him.

Me: AWESOME! Amy lets use a combo.

Amy Rose: You got it!

Me: JETSTORM, SONAR, RUNWAY! POWER LINK!

Out came the Air Minicons and they formed THE STAR SABER!

Me: STAR SABER!

Me and Amy: STAR HAMMER FLASH!

Me and Amy slashed and bashed Another Megatron and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Pokemon Trainer and the Evil Lord of Cybertron.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: We have Another Tomura Shigaraki, Another Dabi, Another M.O.E. Himiko, Another Evil Wing Man and Another Xiao Fung.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: I've always wanted to have another crack at Tomura. Now I can banish this one to the black gates

Sunset Shimmer: I'll call in torch.

She did so.

Torch: You rang?

Sunset Shimmer: Perfect Torch. We have Another Tomura here.

Torch: Oh boy.

Nico: Yeah.

Torch: The one that's my archenemy has been behaving himself well. But I don't mind fighting this one.

Nico: I see Another Tomura right now!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER TOMURA!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Uh oh. Brings back memories.

Tsuyu: It sure does.

Another Tomura: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, guys.

Sirius: That voice!

She reverted back and to our shock it was a girl with black hair and blue clothes.

Tsuyu: (GASP) Hana Shimura!

Qin: Wait is that!?

Sirius: Oh my god! Tomura's sister is back!

Hana Shimura: DON'T YOU DARE SPEAK THAT NAME AGAIN!

Me: Wait I remember hearing this from Himiko. Tomura killed you!

Hana Shimura: Yeah he did! AND I WILL NEVER FORGIVE THAT MOTHERFUCKING FOOL! I HATE HIM!

Me: (GROWLS) This was all a mistake! Looking back I should have just killed Tomura and banished him to the Black Gates.

Torch: He HAS been behaving himself since last year. But you can forgive him on your own time.

Hana Shimura: I DON'T CARE! J.D. KILL THAT MONSTER TOMURA FOR ME!

Torch: I'll do you one better. We'll separate you from this version of him and then I'll help you kill this one.

Me: That suggestion works.

Hana Shimura: Good.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated him from her.

Me: Awesome. He's mine.

I went over to him.

Me: Your reign ends now Tomura.

I went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Godly Voice) **You killed countless people and now I'm going to kill you!**

I teleported and kicked him high into the sky and dealt him a massive ferocious flurry of punches! Then I kicked him into the ground.

Me: It's over Tomura!

Another Tomura: It's never over till I say!

He went to grab for me but I grabbed his arm and to my shock I burned his arm and he screamed in excruciating pain as his whole arm disintegrated into dust!

Another Tomura: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU DO!

Me: **I turned your own quirk against you!**

Torch: Fire it up!

She fired a blast of fire and burned him all over.

Me: **This is for all those you killed!**

Hana then used her quirk called Thorn to form a sword of bramble vines and then she stabbed him right through his black heart!

Hana Shimura: TAKE MY THORNS THROUGH YOUR BLACK HEART! TAKE IT! TAKE IT STRAIGHT TO THE BLACK GATES YOU SICKENING PIECE OF MOTHERFUCKING FUCKING TRASH!

Torch: Nice, Hana! Now get back! It's only fair that I finish this!

Hana did so.

Torch fired a powerful incinerating blast of fire and burned him into ashes!

His spirit came.

Me: **You have survived for far too long. Now it ends.**

I gave him the black gates and he was erased from existence forever!

I picked up the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Plant Hero and the Decay Tyrant.

Me: **Fitting.**

Nico: Yep.

I powered down.

Me: Good riddance. Another Dabi next.

Zack Taylor then appeared.

Zack Taylor: Hey, guys.

Nico: Awesome timing Zack.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure come out and it was a dark version of Dabi! It was ANOTHER DABI!

Lola: Whoa! Another Dabi!

Nico: This one is going to be hot!

Lola: Yeah!

Himiko: Oh boy.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Dabi: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Himiko.

Himiko: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had a yellow shirt and blue skirt and had fire angel wings.

Himiko: (GASP) Hitoki Mihotori!

Nico: Whoa!

Hitoki: I heard you guys killed All For One.

Me: That's right.

Tsuyu: Its been a long time Hitoki. You're looking great.

Hitoki: Same here.

Me: What does your Quirk do?

Hitoki: I have a Quirk called Phoenix. My Quirk heals me from any injury and my tears heal people too.

Me: That's amazing.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Then you can fly with your wings right?

Hitoki: I don't know. I never tried it.

Me: Well we can easily teach you.

Zack Taylor: Even if it's an Another version of Dabi, I feel slight hesitation on fighting him since he had a rough childhood. But… I know I shouldn't hold back. So… It's Morphin time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Zack: MASTODON!

He transformed and was ready!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her and Me and Zack fired energy blasts and Another Dabi exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Phoenix Hero and the Tragic Blue Fire Prince.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now for Another M.O.E. Himiko.

Nico: Oh boy.

Lola: Yikes.

Xenia: This is gonna be rough.

Vida Rocca came.

Vida Rocca: Hey, guys!

Me: Glad you could make it Vida.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Another M.O.E. Himiko next.

Qin: Yep.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER M.O.E. HIMIKO TOGA!

Vida: There you are!

Himiko: Whoa! It's like I'm looking at myself in the mirror!

Xenia: It sure does.

Another M.O.E. Himiko: Its been a long time Himiko my sister.

Himiko: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that looked like a little version of Himiko! Except her hair was let down and she had blue eyes and had a blue shirt and shorts.

Himiko: (GASP) Sakiko!

She went and hugged her little sister for the first time in 6 years!

Sakiko: Himiko I missed you!

Himiko: Oh sis I missed you too!

Nico: Her little sister. Wow.

Sakiko: I am so glad you're here sis! But what happened to you?

Himiko: It's a really crazy story sis.

Nicole: Her old quirk that she had was to blame for it.

Nicole went over to her.

Nicole: When we first met Himiko we found out a lot of crazy things. Her Quirk, Transform was a dangerously unstable one.

Fiona Hernandez: It was slowly destroying her and she needed blood in order to survive. If she didn't get it she would have died in a few hours. So me and my sisters cured her and gave her a new quirk called Elementia.

Marie Hernandez: It's true.

Nicole: We told your mom and dad about how her quirk was destroying her and how they didn't give her the proper medical treatment for it. So we saved her and she is on the Redemption Squad.

Sakiko: That is amazing!

Himiko: I reconciled with mom and dad and we invite them over on the holidays.

Sakiko: That's great sis! Whenever I would ask mom and dad about you they would just say I have no daughter Himiko but now I'm glad you're back.

Nico: We are too.

Me: What is your quirk if I might ask Sakiko?

Sakiko: I have this.

She touched the ground and then crystals grew in seconds!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! Crystal Manipulation.

Sakiko: Yep. It's called Crystal.

Nico: That is cool.

Himiko: We have to free you from this dark version of me now.

Sakiko: Okay.

Himiko jumped back.

Vida: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into MYSTIC PINK!

Vida: EVERCHANGING AS THE WIND! PINK MYSTIC RANGER!

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln fired a beam of light and it separated Another M.O.E. Himiko from her!

Sakiko jumped back to us.

Fiona Hernandez and Vida fired a massive blast of fire and wind and incinerated her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Crystal Hero and the Insane Bloodsucking Leach.

Me: Fitting.

Vida: Checkmate!

Fiona Hernandez: That was awesome!

Nico: Blossomforth, you're up next.

Blossomforth: This will be fun and cool.

Qin: It sure will.

Hitoki: I heard rumors spreading like wildfire that you guys killed All for One. Is that true?

Me: Yep it all sure is.

Xenia: We killed him,

Nico: Yep.

Hitoki: Wow! That is amazing!

Sakiko: It sure is!I

Blossomforth: I see Another Wing Man!

We saw a figure in the sky and it was ANOTHER EVIL WING MAN!

Me: Whoa!

It landed in front of us.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Another Wing Man.

Qin: This one is going to be awesome.

Blossomforth: I see Another Wing Man!

Another Wing Man: I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had blue clothes and angel wings that were black but had 4 rings around them. They were swirling with the elemental forces of Fire, Water, Earth and Wind.

Me: (GASP) Elaine Elementa!

Nico: WHOA! Your wings have the 4 elements in them. But how?

Elaine Elementa: That's thanks to the people of Element City.

Me: Element City!? That is where we're going in a few weeks.

Eli: The new Disney movie Elemental.

Elaine Elementa: Wow! You guys are going to love it. As to how this happened, I was hurt and landed there and the 4 elements gave me incredible power by imbuing me with the powers of all 4 elements and in doing so it gave me these wings and the powers of the elements.

Lola: That is amazing!

Xenia: Wow!

Blossomforth: Is Another Xiao Fung hostile or friendly?

Me: Oh right the mandatory question.

Elaine Elementa: Friendly and she has a bit of a gas problem. You'll see why soon.

Nico: Oh boy.

Eli: This will be good.

Blossomforth: Let's do this!

Lincoln: After this.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated him from her.

Elaine Elementa: Whoa! Now it's fun!

Elaine and Blossomforth blasted him with fire blasts and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Elemental Angel and the Wing Robots.

Me: Nice

Ulrich: I see Another Xiao Fung.

Me: Oh boy.

We saw it come out and it was a dark version of him. It was ANOTHER XIAO FUNG!

Xiao Fung: Whoa! Like looking at myself in the mirror.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: This will be a windy one.

Ulrich: Who are you?

Another Xiao Fung: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple Chinese clothes and she had the kanji for Wind in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Chun-Li Xiao Fung!

Chun-Li Xiao Fung: Awesome to see you again J.D.

But then…

SUPER LONG LOUD BELCH!

She fired a massive belch of wind and blew me into the air.

I flew down.

Me: I see what you mean.

Nico: Yeah.

Zocks: (gets out Donbrothers gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito: Because we can grant it instead. Zenkaiju gear!

Kaito donned his Zenkaiju armor and Zocks got a Donbrothers Sword.

Chun-Li Xiao Fung: No he was kind of in a hurry.

Sakura Knudson: Your burps would have caused a tremendous amount of damage.

Chun-Li Xiao Fung: Yep.

Me: Wow! That is potent. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Chun-Lu Xiao Fung: No worries.

She turned into Another Xiao Fung.

Sougo: (Gets out Zenkaiger Ridwewatch) This reminds me of when Ratso asked Xiao Fung about whether meant wind as in breaking wind.

Geiz: (Gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Ratso told us himself.

Xiao Fung (laughs): I remember that!

Sougo got ZenkaigerArmor while Geiz got DonMomotaroArmor.

Me: That is crazy though.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Another Xiao Fung: Yeah it sure is crazy.

We were ready!

Nico: Time to blow you away! (ACTIVATES XIAO FUNG'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of wind and blew her down!

Nico: Now this too! (ACTIVATES EVIL WING MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He grew wings and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Now this! (ACTIVATES YOST SHOCKER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lightning and smashed her down!

May: And this! (ACTIVATES PRINCESS OPHIUCHUS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: YEAH! Now this! (ACTIVATES FATALITY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for this! (ACTIVATES MYLENE FARROW'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed them!

Me: Oh yeah!

Blossomforth: Now this too! (ACTIVATES EVIL WING MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Mammoth, Cyclops (Hercules), Miner 49er, Bandit Keith, Universe 666 Sartorius and Gitai came.

Nico: Nice team Mammoth!

Mammoth: Thanks Nico.

Eli: Awesome!

Xiao Fung: I actually do remember that.

Nico: That is awesome and funny.

Qin: Nice.

Then a Vivillon came.

Me: Ooh a Vivillon.

Qin: Wow!

Maria: The next Gene Slammer, I presume?

Vivillon: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: (GASP) Vivian Papillon!? Whoa!

Vivillon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Vivian reverted back and she was a girl with rainbow hair and had blue eyes and purple clothes and rainbow butterfly wings.

Vivian Papillon: I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and smashed down Another Xiao Fung and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Chun-Li over.

Blossomforth: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vivian Papillon: When me and Nico were in my family's greenhouse and we were raising beautiful butterflies. Me and my family are butterfly rangers. We do it all.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico and Vivian hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Vivian Papillon: Me too Nico. Me too.

I went over to Emily Zhuqiao.

Me: Are you going to be okay Emily?

Emily Zhuqiao: I got nothing left of me now. Just this baby. I don't have anywhere to go now.

Me: You can live with us now. I will help raise this baby and make it a good person and not the person your evil brother would want it to be.

Emily smiled at me and hugged me.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha,

TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Drakus, The X-Squad, Botan, and Denise Wellington are heading to El Paso, Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got major-league bad news.

It appears an evil and deranged girl named Layla Manson is running loose, she may seem sweet and demure, but that hides the true Layla Manson: she's a heartless, remorseless, evil, sadistic, deranged monster with an utter disregard for all life and with oceans of innocent blood on her hand and who desires to see the world burn and to see all heroes and villains honorable and dishonorable die along with all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and she wants to kill Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Lincoln in particular. See, for years, Layla Manson terrorized Carthage by causing arsons, property damage, assaulting people, robbing banks, and even worse, killing innocent people, and she also terrorized the school system, this Queen Bee monster bullied and tortured the students and teachers, and not even the cops could even stop her.

Plus, no one was able to stand up to them at all because she's also the daughter of Charles Manson, and she's been on the watch list of The FBI for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rape, murder, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering. But, her reign of terror eventually came to an end thanks to Drakus, who stood up to her, and thanks to the additional help from the X-Squad, Layla Manson was expelled for her crimes long ago and sent to prison, and she swore she'd get revenge on Drakus for getting her expelled, and Lincoln is now way too tough to kill. Now, years later, she's broken out of prison, and the bitch wants revenge on Drakus for getting her expelled. But, we aren't going to let her do so, and she crossed the line when she killed innocent people during her rampage throughout Carthage: in other words, she crossed The Moral Event Horizon Line, and has absolute zero remorse for the crimes she committed and for the lives she's taken. So, we're not letting this bitch get away with her bloodsoaked revenge, and after we get her on her last legs, Drakus is going to be given the pleasure of pulling pieces of Layla Manson's flesh off with super red hot pincers, rip out her tongue, gouge out her eyes, and tear out her teeth, before he sends her to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in El Paso, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we also got major-league bad news. Drakus, you're not going to like it, but are you familiar with Layla Manson?

Drakus and The X-Squad freaked out upon hearing that name.

X-Squad Cell: What?!

Drakus: That deranged monster bitch has escaped?! I thought I'd never see her again.

Me: Drakus, what can you tell us about her?

Drakus: You're not going to like it, and I got a picture of her.

Drakus took out a picture of her, she's a girl with white hair, blue eyes, white coat, black sweater, black pants, and dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots.

Nico: That's her, she looks like a sweet and demure girl.

Drakus: That's just a cover that hides the true Layla Manson: the true Layla Manson is a heartless, remorseless, evil, sadistic, deranged monster with an utter disregard for all life and with oceans of innocent blood on her hand and who desires to see the world burn and to see all heroes and villains honorable and dishonorable die along with all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and she wants to kill Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Lincoln in particular. See, for years, Layla Manson had terrorized Carthage by causing arsons, property damage, assaulting people, robbing banks, and even worse, killing innocent people, and she also terrorized the school system, this Queen Bee monster bullied and tortured the students and teachers, and not even the cops could even stop her. Plus, no one was able to stand up to them at all because she's also the daughter of Charles Manson, and she's been on the watch list of The FBI for multiple counts of violent assaults and bank robberies across the country for years, along with multiple counts of rape, murder, drug trafficking, fraud, and money laundering. But, her reign of terror eventually came to an end thanks to me, who stood up to her, and thanks to the additional help from the X-Squad, Layla Manson was expelled for her crimes long ago and sent to prison, and she swore she'd get revenge on me for getting her expelled, and Lincoln is now way too tough to kill. Now, years later, she's broken out of prison, and now, the bitch wants revenge on me for getting her expelled.

Nico: We aren't going to let her do so.

Drakus: And she'd crossed the line when she killed innocent people during her rampage throughout Carthage: in other words, she crossed The Moral Event Horizon Line, and has absolute zero remorse for the crimes she committed and for the lives she's taken.

Lincoln: So, we're not letting this bitch get away with her bloodsoaked revenge, and after we get her on her last legs, Drakus, you're going to be given the pleasure of pulling pieces of Layla Manson's flesh off with super red hot pincers, rip out her tongue, gouge out her eyes, and tear out her teeth, before sending her to The Black Gates for good, and I want to thank your team for joining us, Ezra.

Ezra Scarlett: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster appear before us, and with them are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster, I can guess it's six girls.

Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster: (Girl's voice) Nope, it's only one, but I also got the six girls away from that bloodthirsty monster.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Roxanne Lucius, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED BANSHEE SHRIEK) DRAKUS! I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target, Layla Manson, and boy, was she absolutely pissed off.

Drakus: The only one who's going to die here is you, bitch!

Sylvester: Okay, buster, you asked for it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Alright, gang, let's hunt down and slay the last remnant of Charles Manson's bloodstained legacy once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-

Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Ezra and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Layla Manson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Drakus proceeded to chain her to a cross, and then, he began pulling pieces of Layla Manson's flesh off with super red hot pincers, ripped out her tongue, gouged out her eyes, and he even tore out her teeth, and we were really horrified and stunned by what Drakus had done to her!

Nico: Damn, oh, now that was just brutal! Drakus, I know you're brutal, but this is way too brutal even for us.

Sebastian Mendez: This is like a scene from The Dark Ages in Medieval Europe. Lincoln, please send her to The Black Gates before any of us start hurling!

Lincoln: (Shudders) Gladly.

After Drakus was done, he fired a blast of black fire at her and he sent Layla Manson to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Layla Manson, the daughter of Charles Manson, was gone forever.

Lincoln: Well, that was just disgusting, but in either case, we're rid of Layla Manson for good. (To Roxanne Lucius) And it's so good to see you again, Layla Manson.

Roxanne Lucius reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless golden yellow top, golden yellow skirt, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with light, suns, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster-themed greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large golden yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with golden yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large golden yellow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Roxanne Lucius: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Roxanne Lucius and he hugged her, and Roxanne Lucius is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Roxanne Lucius: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Roxanne Lucius, Gene-Slammer of Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster, she's my Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic light powers, and immortality, and here's the really really surprising part: Roxanne Lucius' known as a Lumasapien, an alien from the planet Lucius, a planet of eternal light in the Virgo Supercluster.

Then, Shanan appeared.

Shanan: Yep, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have white hair, golden yellow eyes, and white angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have gold yellow sclera and they have yellow sun tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a yellow sun-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and Aerosapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, and Aerosapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Roxanne, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Luna: And she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, he knew she's going to want to take it much further, but he's ready.

Shanan: Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of light at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll incinerate them and scatter their ashes to the wind, and if she dares to find out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and incinerated and their ashes scattered to the winds, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Nicole: Yeesh.

Roxanne Lucius: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me just like he did with Adreana, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned golden yellow and she has yellow sun tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into a golden yellow sun-themed two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius went up to Lincoln, and her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Roxanne gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow golden yellow and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Shanan: She's marked him, I knew it.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Roxanne.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Roxanne Lucius in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Roxanne Lucius: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Roxanne Lucius' neck with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Roxanne Lucius: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Roxanne Lucius.

Roxanne Lucius had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Cathrine, Charlotte, Emma, Mylene, Rosalie, and Sophie from Wind of Ebenbourg.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cathrine, Charlotte, Emma, Mylene, Rosalie, and Sophie from Wind of Ebenbourg.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cathrine: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Cathrine and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Layla Manson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of

Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Cathrine: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Cathrine: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cathrine, Charlotte, Emma, Mylene, Rosalie, and Sophie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Layla Manson, an old enemy of Drakus and daughter of infamous cult leader, Charles Manson, who broke out to get revenge on Drakus for sending her to prison after he ended her reign of terror years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving that monster the beatdown of her miserable life and finally Drakus pulling pieces of Layla Manson's flesh off with super red hot pincers, ripping out her tongue, gouging out her eyes, and tearing out her teeth and then we sent her soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Roxanne Lucius have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh damn, now that was just absolutely bloody and brutal! And we had no idea that bitch is also the daughter of that monster, Charles Manson.

Lincoln: We were stunned ourselves, but either way, she deserved to die for her crimes, and she was indeed just like Brianna Greyson and her herd.

Me: Yep, she was an insane monster.

Nico: Big time, and I had no idea Drakus had to deal with someone like Layla Manson, but he like Lincoln with Brianna Greyson and her bitch herd, Drakus stood up to Layla Manson and got her sent to prison after he got her expelled.

Drakus: Only for her to break out years later for revenge, but that really felt good to deal that kind of torture and payback on that bitch by pulling out her flesh, ripping out her tongue, gouging out her eyes, and ripping out her teeth.

Then, Sebastian Mendez bonked him on the head.

Sebastian Mendez: You're sick, Drakus.

After getting rid of Layla Manson and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Roxanne Lucius saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Roxanne Lucius: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Roxanne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Roxanne Lucius: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Roxanne Lucius: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Roxanne, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Roxanne Lucius: Ooh, I do have one, and it's from when Lincoln and I were doing some homework in The Loud House, which we know is a notorious homework prevention zone.

Roxanne Lucius pulled up the clip and pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln and Roxanne doing homework in his room.

?: BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Roxanne Lucius: What the heck was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like a gym bag?

Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognize that loud belch and the smell of a gym bag from anywhere, it's Lynn, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again and she's still out for blood after what the rest of the Guardian Angels and I have done in ruining her attempts to kill me!

Roxanne and Lincoln stood their ground, and they saw Lynn burst in with red eyes of hate and she had a knife in her hand, and she was now out for blood.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lynn! (Eyes turn blood red) You know, I'm getting sick and tired of you and your numerous attempts to kill me in the past, and now, I'm going to do to you what I should've done long ago, and give you the thrashing of your miserable life, you farting, belching smelly gym-bag!

Nico: Uh oh, she's stepped in deep shit now!

Past Roxanne Lucius: No, Linky, I got this.

Lynn let out a loud belch again and came charging at them like a bull with her knife raised in the air, but Roxanne fired two powerful blasts of light which hit Lynn, disarmed her, and she was sent flying out of Lincoln's room. Lynn got up and was about to charge at them again, but Gohan and Krillin came out and they roughed up Lynn and tied her up with nylon rope.

Past Lincoln: Awesome takedown, guys.

Past Gohan: Thanks, Lincoln, and you can also thank Luna for teaching us.

Past Lincoln: I had a feeling Luna was the one behind this.

Past Krillin: Now, let's get Lynn downstairs to face her doom.

Past Gohan: Right. Let's go, Gym Bag.

Then, Gohan and Krillin dragged Lynn downstairs to her doom.

Past Lynn: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, STINKOLN! DO YOU HEAR ME, YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE FUCKING HAREM, YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Lincoln sensed Lynn was about to let out a stinky fart and escape, so she can get after Lincoln and Roxanne again.

Past Lincoln: (GASPS) SHE'S GOING TO LET OUT A FART AND KNOCK YOU TWO OUT! HURRY, KNOCK HER OUT WITH A MALLET!

Then, Gohan knocked her out by bonking her head with a mallet, and they continued on.

Past Lincoln: Whew, now that was close!

Past Roxanne Lucius: No one's messing with my man, especially not that hard-headed, stubborn, overly aggressive, belching, farting, smelly jockstrap!

Roxanne Lucius and Lincoln went back to his room to finish their homework, but not before she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Man, Roxanne, you kicked Lynn's ass and Gohan and Krillin tied that wild animal up, that was awesome!

Luna: That belching farting gym bag messed with the light alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And we heard the commotion from upstairs and Gohan and Krillin told us of what Lynn tried to do to Lincoln and Roxanne, and when they were done, the rest of the sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Lincoln: But, I cooled everyone down, and Lynn got her just desserts as she got grounded for twelve weeks and I personally threw her in a metal container. Lynn roared and pounded on the door again to get out, but Roxanne flipped her the bird through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Me: She was really wild and crazy, and someone needed to keep that animal in check before she even tried anything dumb again.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Ava Parker has sent some thugs to kill them.

Aquarian Alessa: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Aquarian Alessa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw the hired thugs of Ava Parker coming after them, but Lincoln fired orbs of black and blood red energy which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and energy and killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos

Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aquarian Alessa, Cataclysmic Circumpolar Chilblainia, Chaos Goddess, and Divine Grace - Northwemko, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with Ava Parker's hired thugs, but I killed them all and sucked out their blood, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Ava Parker scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

---

Later it was time for Princess Amore's 2nd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Amore? Besides SkekSil and Cheese?

Sunny Starscout: Me and my friends will go.

Apple Bloom: And so will me and the crusaders.

Sweetie Belle: It will be good.

Ariel: Me and the Princesses will go too.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets go.

Brittney: Here we go.

We were off to Ever After High.

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Ariel: Wow! So this is Ever After High.

Eli: Yep. It's awesome.

Snow White: It's amazing and cool.

Cinderella: It sure is.

Amore: Girls, meet my archenemy.

SkekSil: SkekSil the Chamberlain of the Skeksis.

Me: From the planet Thra.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And meet Sunny Starscout and friends and the Cutie Mark Crusaders and the Disney Princesses.

They introduced themselves.

Apple White: Wow! It's awesome to meet you all.

Snow White: And it's awesome to meet my daughter here.

Apple White: Same here mom. (Laughs) Not used to seeing another version of my mom.

Snow White: No worries.

Apple Bloom: But it's awesome to meet you all too.

Amore: And this is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes-a.

Me: He is an imaginary friend and he has a brain the size of an amoeba. He is a total idiot.

Eli: But he is really funny.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Apple White: Here's some chocolate milk.

Nico: That's not a good idea.

Cheese drank the milk and immediate spat it out at Apple White.

Cheese: No! Chocolate milk!

Apple White: That's what I gave you.

Me: He talks differently.

I gave him a box of apple juice.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

He sucked it all.

Me: He's lactose intolerant. Apple juice is what he likes.

Eli: Yep.

Apple Bloom: Yeah.

Apple White: Guys, meet my REAL mom.

We saw the Ever After High Snow White!

---

Snow White is a character in Ever After High, and Apple White's mom, appearing in the movie Dragon Games. She was voiced by Cindy Robinson

Snow White goes to work and checks on her daughter's statistics but realizes that her popularity has gone down. She calls Apple as soon as she gets to her office. She notices how triggered Apple is acting regarding her social status, so she assures Apple that she will do something about it. She tries to pressure Apple into making

Raven evil.

After recognizing Mira Shards as the evil queen when she saw her on Blondie's MirrorCast show announcing the return of dragons to Ever After High, Snow White visits the school for an assembly, proclaiming to reinstate the Dragon Games. She has already renovated the land into a new Dragon Games arena, to everyone's amazement. However, she claims that it was all Apple's idea in order to boost her popularity. Apple objects to lying, but Snow White encourages Apple to do what is necessary to get her happily ever after back on track.

Mira is one to protest about buying popularity, to which Snow counters that she's heard Mira is a great dragon rider. Snow immediately recognizes Mira due to her striking resemblance to a certain evil villain. Mira turns back into her true form and receives a temporary pardon from Snow White to play the dragon games. Luckily, Snow White has backup: she possesses the Booking Glass mirror which she tries using to capture the Evil Queen after the Evil Queen cast a spell on Nevermore, causing the dragon to spew uncontrollable fire, but her booking glass is mysteriously not working.

The Evil Queen reveals that she has switched the mirrors, unbeknownst to her that Daring Charming now possesses the booking glass, and she smashes the mirror she believes to be the real one. When the Evil Queen takes over the school, she keeps Snow White in a cell and turns her into a snake. When Raven frees Snow by shattering the booking glass, she returns back to normal. Snow White shares a reunion hug with Apple.

---

Snow White (EAH): Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor and Brittney its been a long time.

Brittney: Same to you Snow White.

Sunny Starscout: It's awesome to meet the Snow White here.

Snow White: It sure is.

Snow White (EAH): It's an honor to meet another version of me.

Snow White: Same here.

Me: It's like looking at yourself in the mirror.

Eli: It sure is.

Apple Bloom: It sure is amazing though.

Scootaloo: It sure is.

Apple White: My mom used to be a villain. Did you know that?

Me: No we didn't.

Nico: How exactly did she used to be a villain?

Snow White (EAH): I was a narcissistic girl and I wanted Apple to make Raven Evil. But I realized what a fool I was.

Nico: Oh. that's good.

Amore: What's important is that you learned from your mistakes.

Snow White (EAH): That's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: That's for sure.

Nico: But you'll be happy to know that our version of Evil Queen has been dealt with

Me: Yep. Queen Grimhilde was killed by us.

Eli: That's right.

Applejack: We took care of her permanently.

Eli: We sure did.

Amore: Has there been any trouble since last visit?

Raven Queen: Kitty Cheshire's mother the Cheshire Cat is causing problems.

Brittney: Oh yeah she is a tricky one. She is cunning and crafty.

Eli: What can you tell us about her?

Brittney: Well you know she is the Cheshire Cat.

She revealed everything.

---

The Cheshire Cat finds Alistair and Bunny wandering under Wonderland. She uses this opportunity to trick them into a repeating route and switches the Storybook of Legends with a riddle book to teach Kitty a lesson. At the Spring Fairest, she finds her daughter pulling boring, preschool pranks on other people. She shows disappointment in Kitty and advises her to go big. She is flattered when Kitty aspires to make her proud one day. After the Cheshire Cat's switching plan works, she fades out. She watches with her daughter pleasantly as her plan falls into action. She answers to Kitty's call and would only give out information if Kitty beats her in a game. After being beaten, she's glad that her daughter's thinking like a Cheshire. Before leaving, the Cheshire Cat tells the Wonderlandians how to break the curse.

---

When she was done we were shocked.

Me: She's going to be a tricky one.

Nico: The Cheshire Cat we know doesn't really take sides.

Fluttershy: No in fact the Cheshire Cat is adorable too.

Eli: That is for sure.

Me: But it is awesome how he appears like that as a smile that is like the moon.

Nico: But somehow, I don't think this version will be the same

Me: Nope. But she will be just as tricky.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: We got to figure out a way to get her to hold still if we want a clear shot at her.

Pipp Petals: Yeah I agree there.

Misty Brightdawn: It won't be easy.

Nico: First, we need to lure her out in the open.

Me: Anyone have any ideas?

Eli: Yeah.

Raven Queen: Hmm. Lets see.

We got to thinking.

Amore: I got it! We'll use the song that brought out the Cheshire Cat in Alice in Wonderland.

Alice: Why that's a good idea.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Go for it.

Amore: (Singing Divinely)

Twas Brillig

And the slithy toves

Did gyre and gimble in the wabe

All mimsy were the borogoves

And the mome raths outgrabe

Parts of the Wonderland forest lit up with rainbow lights.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: There!

We saw a crescent smile and it was CHESHIRE CAT!

We saw her appear.

Cheshire Cat: That was great singing there.

Nico: Thanks. And you know that we lured you here, right?

Cheshire Cat: I take it you want me to stop making trouble am I right Nicolas?

Nico: That's right.

Brittney: Been a while Cheshire.

Cheshire Cat: It has been a long time Brittney. You have grown into a great woman of darkness.

Brittney: Darkness is what I can do.

Cheshire Cat: At least I'll be able to take out at least some of you!

SkekSil: Mmhmmmmm! You're more then welcome to try! (charges at her)

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Sunny Starscout: Taste this.

She fired magic blasts and blasted her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: (gets out Xiao Fung and Xaldin's Ridewatches) Time to blow you away!

He activated them and fired waves of wind and smashed her into a tree.

Me: YEAH!

Cheshire Cat vanished.

Nico: Nice try!

Nico activated Cheese Monster's ridewatch and fired waves of cheese and then drenched her and exposed her.

Me: Say Cheese!

Eli: Nice try kitty cat.

Nico then licked some of the cheese.

Nico: Cheesy.

Me: You want chili dogs to go with that?

I fired waves of chili dogs and drenched her all over with them.

Raven Queen: Ahh I love the smell of Chili Dogs in the morning.

Me: So does Sonic.

Sunny Starscout: You got that right.

Cheshire Cat: Gross!

Me: If you don't like chili dogs, how about Salmon!

I fired waves of salmon and fish and drenched her.

Misty Brightdawn: There's something Fishy about you!

We laughed!

Izzy Moonbow: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Misty!

Nico: (gets out Cheshire's Ridewatch) Time for a taste of your own medicine!

Nico got claws and slashed her all over.

Me: Hey Cheshire you want to hear the most annoying sound in the world?

Cheshire Cat: What is it?

Me: (STUPID SCREAMING)

IT DROVE HER CRAZY!

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Nico: (gets out Echo Echo's Ridewatch) And now here's the world's loudest sound!

Nico activated it and fired a REALLY LOUD SONIC SCREAM!

Me: HOLY SHIT THAT IS LOUD!

Rarity: It sure is darlings!

Me: NICO! YOUR SCREAMING IS TOO LOUD! YOU'RE DISRUPTING (Nico Stops screaming) THE FABRIC OF SUBURBAN LIVING! (Realizes he stopped) (SMACK!)

I closed my mouth.

Me: (Nervous chuckle) Sorry.

Nico: (gets out Yenaldoshi's Ridewatch) Don't confuse this for Blitzwolfer's Ridewatch.

Nico activated it and fired sonic howl blasts and they smashed her down.

Then we saw a Pyroar appear.

Me: Cool a Pyroar!

Cinderella: Awesome!

Belle: That is a neat one.

Apple White: Who are you?

Pyroar: (In a girls voice) I believe Nico knows who I am.

Nico: Leona Felonius!? Whoa!

Me: You know her?

Nico: Yep. And believe it or not she is a girl that I found in Africa that was literally raised by lions.

Eli: WHOA! Simba is going to be shocked to see this.

Pyroar fired waves of fire and smashed Cheshire Cat down.

Nico: Feline vs feline!

Me: YEAH! Boy I heard of being raised by wolves or gorillas but NEVER Lions.

Nico: That is awesome huh.

Me: Yep.

Misty Brightdawn: That is amazing isn't it.

Fluttershy: I think it's cool.

Twilight Sparkle and Eli fired waves of magic and smashed Cheshire down.

Amore: Lets finish this.

Amore fired waves of energy and blasted her all over and we knocked her down and tied her up.

Me: There.

Leona reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and red and orange clothes.

Nico: That was awesome.

Leona Felonius roared like a lion!

Eli: (ROARS)

Me: YEAH! Boy Simba and Nala and friends are not going to believe this.

Apple White: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Leona Felonius: When Nico found me and helped me learn how to be human.

Nico: It was not an easy process but I did everything I could and taught her so much.

Me: How in the world did you wind up in the Serengeti like that?

Leona Felonius: I was an orphan baby that was in a plane crash and Lions found me and raised me as one of their own. They became my family.

Me: That is amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Leona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Leona nuzzled his chest and purred like a cat.

Leona Felonius: Me too Nico.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Number 2 done.

I told everyone everything.

Lola: Wow! That is awesome!

Simba: Boy it sure was and Leona it's so awesome to have you with us.

Nala: We are honored to have you with us.

Leona Felonius: Same here Simba and Nala.

May: Next time, Leonardo and Aurico should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea May.

Amore: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Ava Parker of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Ava Parker of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap them in a force field.

Rachel: While you and I deal with Ava Parker and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Rachel. But, we also got to watch it though, Ava Parker will no doubt have her machine guns with her, along with the others.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, I've got a feeling that today's mission is going to be quite a crazy one.

Lincoln: We've dealt with crazier missions before, but we better be ready for what awaits us, and once we get done with this crazy mission, you're next, Ava Parker.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past, and you just stepped in deep shit now, Brianna Greyson, you're going to lose more than just your mind when you and the rest of your bitch pack show up.

Rachel: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Ava Parker, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we take down those queen bee bitches.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head off for our next mission, and after we got through with this crazy mission, it would soon be the turn of Ava Parker of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters to meet her fate with The Grim Reaper and The Black Gates.

---

A young boy clings to an electrical tower, too afraid to climb down. Suddenly, what appeared to be Nico flew towards him.

"Nico": It's okay. Jump down. I'll catch you!

Young boy: What? I'll fall!

"Nico": I'll catch you!

He fell and "Nico" caught him.

"Nico": All right. Who wants to explain what you were doing up there?

Boy 1: They dared me.

Boy 2: We didn't think you'd do it.

"Nico": I know it's tough to turn down a dare but sometimes being brave means using your head not doing something dangerous because others pressure you.

Boy 1: You're right, Nico. I'll be smarter next time.

"Nico": Good.

Boy 1: Thank you.

Nico, me and Jorgen were looking for the next Gene Slammer.

Nico: I actually didn't expect you to show Drew that alternate future, Jorgen.

Me: Boy me neither Jorgen.

Jorgen: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Nico, I know Drew has been arrogant in the past. But he's not like Paul. So he still had a chance to turn his life around. I was just the one to make sure that happened.

Me: That's true and I'm glad you helped him out like that.

Jorgen: I'm glad I did too.

The others caught up to "Nico" after he just knocked out a bank robber.

Kerry Meel: (kisses "Nico" on the cheek) Nice job, Nico!

"Nico" (calmly keeps her off) Sorry. But I'm a married man.

Kerry looked hurt at this. And so did the rest of his harem.

May: Nico, what are you talking about? Kerry's a part of your harem, remember?

"Nico": (chuckles) Don't be silly, babe. As far as I'm concerned, you're the only girl for me.

Saffron Masala: (Hindu Accent) But do you remember the rest of us?

"Nico": Of course I do, Saffron. Why wouldn't I?

May then got an idea.

May: Nico, how about you and I go on a date later?

"Nico": Sure. Anywhere you want to go?

May: Lynn's Table sound good?

"Nico": It sure is.

Eli: (In his head) Something is very fishy. I sense that this is not the Nico we know. I better relay this to bro.

Eli sent a telepathic message to me.

Nico: Okay. The next Gene Slammer must be here somewhere.

Me: Lets keep looking.

Eli: (Telepathically to me) Bro we got something screwy going on. We have someone here that looks like Nico and is just as strong and is saving people all over. He then said that he is only into May and he dissed his harem.

Me: (Telepathically to Eli) What!? How can that be!? Nico is right here with me and we're looking for the next gene-slammer. He can't be in two places at once. I think we may have an imposter with you guys. Keep him occupied and we'll be right over in a few minutes. Don't let him know we're on to him.

Eli: Roger bro.

?: Hey over here.

We saw a Blue Florges.

Me: Cool a Florges.

Nico: Ooh pretty.

Florges: (In a girls voice) I sure am.

Nico: (GASP) Columbine Rosevelt! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had a columbine flower tattoo in the middle of her forehead and she had blue clothes and a columbine flower on her skirt and had blue angel wings.

Columbine Rosevelt: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: I like your name. Columbine is the state flower of Colorado and that's where I'm from.

Columbine Rosevelt: Cool!

Nico: (sees another me flying overhead) Um… you guys are seeing this, right?

Me: I sure am.

Columbine Rosevelt: I actually saw him just a few minutes ago and I sensed that it wasn't you Nico.

Me: Eli relayed a telepathic message to me telling me about that guy that looks like you.

Columbine Rosevelt: Good. I'm glad he did.

Nico: Yeah.

Velvet Sky: (to Nico's harem) Girls, calm down. There's probably a reasonable explanation!

Luan: Of course there is! The whole leadership position finally went to Nico's head! I knew it was gonna happen!

Lincoln: Whoa whoa whoa whoa Luan don't jump to conclusions like that.

Eli: That's because that guy was not our Nico!

Luan: He wasn't!?

May: Who was that then?

Eli: I sensed something unusual about him. Our Nico would never treat his harem like that. Nico has been with J.D. the entire time looking for the next gene-slammer so that guy we saw that looks like him was an imposter.

Varie: Are you sure Eli!?

Eli: The Force told me he was.

Me and Nico came back.

Me: Hey guys.

Eddy pointed his blaster at Nico

Nico: Easy, guys. It's me!

Skywarp: (points blaster at Nico) Oh yeah? Prove it!

Eli: Stand down guys that is the Nico we know.

Me: It's okay guys this is the Nico we know. I was with him the entire time to back him up.

Skywarp: Wait he is the Nico we know then who was it we talked to just a few minutes ago?

Columbine Rosevelt: I honestly don't know.

Qin: Columbine!

Columbine: Qin!

They hugged.

Columbine Rosevelt: It's awesome to see you.

Qin: Same here.

Skydive: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Columbine Rosevelt: Where me and Nico made awesome flowers for my family's flowers shop and we sold Columbines to a man from Colorado.

Ino: You have a flower shop too? That is awesome.

Columbine Rosevelt: Yep. It's a good one.

Qin: I remember seeing it. It's cool.

Me: Nice.

Nico and Columbine hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Columbine Rosevelt: Same here Nico.

Laney: I'm guessing Pangoro and Gogoat next right?

Nico: Yep.

Luna Loud: (to Maria Mysterio) You're gonna have to cast your spell again, dude. I think the stress of the missions is getting to us again.

Nico: No. Maria Mysterio's plan is working perfectly. Because me, J.D., and Jorgen saw the imposter flying past us.

Luna Loud: Oh, good. We're not going crazy.

Agitos: Perhaps it's a Shadow Clone gone rogue.

Naruto: No I had a dream about that and it was nuts.

Me: I remember that dream bro. That is crazy.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: What did this clone look like?

May: Well he looked like Nico except he had a big chin.

The previous group came.

Koragg: Can me, Weather Wizard, Sportsmaster, Springfield Bullies, Motor Ed, Whirlwind, Living Laser, Bonz, KGBeast, and See More go with you guys?

Dolph: And what's this about a Nico clone?

Me: There's some kind of Nico copycat out there.

Qin: We saw him.

Me: And me and Nico saw him flying over us.

Lola: Weird.

Nico: Anyway to answer your question yes you all can come with.

Sportsmaster: Great.

Nico: Okay. I don't know who this other me is. But I'm gonna find out! (flies off)

Me: Not without us you don't!

We flew off with him.

Miranda (W.I.T.C.H): Seriously? What happened to never fighting alone?

Kearney: Well, how would you feel if there was a copycat of you?

We were off to find this Nico copycat.

The clone of Nico was flying when suddenly, he saw patches of white skin on his hands. And that's when Nico tapped him on the shoulder.

Nico: Excuse me. I know you're a busy guy. But I'm just dying to get your autograph.

Nico clone: Okay. Who the fuck are you? What's the game?

Nico: There's no point keeping up the act with me. The question is: Who the fuck are YOU?

Nico clone: Let me guess. This is a distraction. To keep me busy.

Nico: Well, if you say so. But I should warn you. Your makeup's starting to rub off.

The Nico clone gasped as he saw that the white skin was spreading even to his face.

Nico: This- This is a trick. How the fuck are you doing this? ANSWER ME!

He then punched Nico into a building.

I caught him and me and the entire team gasped!

Me: WHAT IN THE 9 FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL!

May: I don't believe it! There is a copycat!

Camie: What is that guy!?

Me: Okay you imposter who are you!?

Eli: YEAH! And why do you look like Nico!?

Sportsmaster threw an exploding hockey puck at the Nico clone. It exploded and knocked him down.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Sportsmaster: Whoever you are, you don't look so good.

But that's when the Nico clone got up. Only now, he had entirely white skin and his clothes looked darker.

Me: WHOA!

Nico Clone: LEAVE ME ALONE! (punches Sportsmaster and flies off)

Nico: Guys, we need to head back to the estate and process what the Hell we just saw.

Me: I agree. I'm starting to get a headache.

Nico: Me too.

We went back home.

---

The Nico clone flew to a laboratory and went inside.

Nico Clone: I… have… problem.

Will Harangue stepped out of the shadows.

Will Harangue: My friend, I would call that an understatement.

Nico: Can you fix me?

Will Harangue: I can. Soon my plan to destroy Ben will come.

Nico Clone: But he looked like me. I no understand.

Will Harangue: It's all right. Calm down.

Nico Clone: How? How could he? I'm Nico Chan. Me. (holds head in pain) Me!

Will Harangue: What's happening to him? Why isn't he following my orders?

Dr. Chadwick: I warned you. The Saiyan DNA was unlike anything we'd cloned before. It must be breaking down. I say we abort Activate the auto-destruct. Get rid of them all while we can.

Will Harangue: We're not scrapping the project for one glitch. Take this opportunity to learn, doctor Study him for the sake of the others. Only use the auto destruct if there's no other option (to Nico clone) Come. Let's look you over.

Nico Clone: What going on? Me am Nico Chan

Will Harangue: Yes. Yes, of course you are.

Dr. Chadwick: At least his programmed memories are holding. Although the damage has clearly affected some parts of his brain.

Sir Morton: (chuckles) No kidding.

Will Harangue: Very interesting. Somehow his original affected him. But I can't let that be deterred from my plan.

The Nico clone gasped as he saw his reflection and held his head in pain.

Nico Clone: (confused) What… am… me?

Sir Morton: (smirks) Nicozarro. That's what you am.

Dr. Chadwick: Sir Morton!

Sir Morton: Oh, come on! He's a clone of Nico but he's a Bizarro version of him. It fits!

Nicozarro: Nicozarro? That not my name!

Sir Morton: (laughs) If the shoe fits, pal.

Nicozarro: No. Me am Nico Chan. Me am hero. Me show you! (flies through the roof)

Will Harangue: (to Sir Morton) You know that's coming out of your pay, right?

Sir Morton: Yes sir.

Will Harangue: Oh dear.

* * *

Nicozarro flew around and saw a wrecking ball demolishing a building.

Nicozarro: There! Me save building!

Nicozarro grabbed the wrecking ball and threw it, with the driver falling out to safety. It was heading towards a park.

Galaxy Man: (sees this) Nico! We got incoming!

Nico: What the!

I flew and caught the Wrecking Ball.

Me: Looks like the Imposter is getting stupid. No offense Nico.

Nico: None taken. Lets go see what he is doing.

Motor Ed: (sees a wedding going in) Don't ask me. He just catches them. Seriously!

Me: Lets go!

We went and faced him.

Me: HEY!

Nico: You're putting people's lives at risk!

Nicozarro saw a drawbridge closing with a ship nearby.

Nicozarro: Me fix bridge. That prove me Nico Chan!

Nicozarro went to the drawbridge and held it in place.

Lasher: Oh no. The ship can't stop in time!

Me: I got it!

I flew and stopped the ship and Nico punched his Bizarro clone's face and kicked him into the sky.

Nico: This guy may be me but I bet he can't do this!

He went Super Saiyan 3!

Nicozarro: No! You am no Nico Chan! Me am Nico Chan. You leave me alone! (flies off)

Nico: Oh, so now I'm ruining HIS day?

Bonz: At least the ship is safe.

Nico: But he is not getting away.

Nico teleported in front of Nicozarro!

Nico: You are not going anywhere! Not till I get some answers!

We flew and surrounded him.

Me: That's right bud!

Superman: Wait. This seems familiar.

Maria: It does?

Acid Man: Are you referring to the creation of Bizarro?

Me: Wait Kal are you saying that this is a Bizarro version of Nico!?

Superman: Yeah he is! I recognize his tone. He is a Bizarro version of Nico!

Nicozarro: (sees May) Stay back, May. Me protect you!

See More: Sorry. But he's Nico's girl! One of them anyway.

Nico: No one touches May and my harem but me!

Nico teleported and punched his clone in the stomach and kicked him in his face and smashed him all over.

Nicozarro: Me am Nico Chan.

Giganta: (sighs) I'm sorry. But you're not Nico Chan. You're just a clone of him.

Nico: Yeah and there is room in this universe for only ONE Nico Chan and that's me!

Me: Yeah bub!

Eli: You may be a Bizarro version of Nico but you will never be the original.

Nicozarro: No. Me am Nico Chan. Me!

Nico: Hey, you might not be me. But you can still do good.

Nicozarro: Me AM doing good!

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) You were trying to fix a bridge that didn't need fixing and stopping the demolition of a building. Excuse me for being skeptical.

Me: That building was supposed to be coming down and also that drawbridge was opening for that ship you numbskull!

Ultra Humanite: You may look… different. But you can still be on the side of good like Nico is. After all, you must have a good heart like Nico, right?

Nicozarro: Yes. Me want to be good.

Laney: Good.

Nicozarro: How do me start?

Living Laser: You can start by telling us who created you. Just give us some details and we'll figure it out from there.

Nicozarro: Harangue. Will Harangue.

We gasped!

Me: Wait Will Harangue. Ben wasn't he that news reporter that always was trying to get the people to turn against you and also called you a threat?

Ben: Yeah he was!

Eli: What can you tell us about him?

Ben: Well he has launched a terrible smear campaign against me ever since I revealed who I was to the public and has always tried to view me as a threat to humanity.

He told us about him.

---

Will Harangue is a character in Ben 10: Ultimate Alien who first appeared in the episode "Fame". He is a loud-voiced television newscaster who hosts his own show, Harangue Nation (as his last name implies). Firmly convinced that Ben Tennyson is a threat to humanity, Will has launched a smear campaign against him and constantly tries to denounce him including turning the public against him as such.

Will Harangue debuted in the first episode of Ben 10: Ultimate Alien, stating in his program that Ben Tennyson is a threat and wanted Bellwood's population to turn against him right after Jimmy Jones revealed Ben's secret identity to the world. His declarations on TV put Ben in a bad mood and cause him to be worried about going to school, thinking that his classmates might hate him. However, when he finally goes, his classmates prove to be more grateful than Harangue (especially JT and Cash), much to Ben's surprise.

Will reappeared as the main antagonist in Video Games, where, with the help of Oliver Thompson, he tricks Ben into showing all his aliens' moves for what he think to be a video game, but actually serves to create a spider-like giant robot (referred as "The Stalker") able to counter all of Ben's aliens. He then uses the robot to try to assassinate Ben, even succeeding in defeating him at one point (though he chose to not destroy him immediately because he wanted his public to see Ben's death). The Stalker is eventually destroyed by Nanomech, who had not been scanned because of his size. Way Big then crushed its remains in front of Harangue and "accidentally" dropped it on the anchorman's car. Due to the Stalker's failure, Harangue fired Oliver. To avoid being arrested for attempted murder and vandalism, Harangue later used the footage as more proof of the violence Ben was capable of, angrily referring to the destruction of his vintage car as an act of juvenile delinquency.

Harangue also made an appearance in "Hero Time", working alongside the so-called superhero Captain Nemesis trying to get bad footage of Ben. When Overlord was arrested, he tried to back up Overlord by blaming Ben saying that Overlord did bad things to stop "The Menace of Ben Tennyson".

In "Eye of the Beholder", Harangue makes a cameo appearance on TV. However, his words are clouded by Ben's thoughts.

Will appeared again in "The Big Story" when Jimmy Jones reports that Ben (really Clone Ben) is working for a giant plant monster. Although he acknowledges him for providing photos of Ben as aliens, he does not seem to take him seriously.

Harangue appears on the Burger Shack television briefly seen in "Double or Nothing".

In "The Mother of All Vreedles", Will reported a meteor.

Will Harangue reappeared in "The Frogs Of War: Part 1", when Undertown was exposed to the public because of the residents fleeing Earth due to the incoming Incursean Empire, he uses this discovery to once again make Ben look like a villain.

In "The Frogs Of War: Part 2", after the Incurseans have successfully conquered Earth, with the help of Dr. Psychobos's Way Bads, Will congratulated them on defeating Ben and becoming Earth's new "benevolent" overlords, showing his collaboration with the invaders.

In "Return to Forever, it is revealed that Will's collaboration with the Incursean's had damaged his reputation and his viewership, despite him making a five part special report to explain how he "sabotaged" the invasions.

In order to bolster his reputation and his fanbase, Will secretly worked with Joseph Chadwick and the remnants of the Forever Knights to scan alien DNA to create a device, the Highbreed Pulse Generator, which Harangue thought would turn all the aliens on Earth to humans, but in reality, it would destroy them.

After the Forever Knights remnants were stopped, Jury Rigg used the device to permanently change Harangue's DNA into a tentacled alien as payback for all the media harassment he gave to Ben, which he discovered to his shock when he woke up the next morning.

In The Vengers, Will reported about the Vengers' exploits, making his ratings rise even higher. In reality, however, they also doubled as a city-wide smear campaign against Ben in order to boost the credibility of the Vengers, with himself being an unofficial secret partner. After the people realized that the Vengers became what they had always been, super-villains, he betrayed them immediately in an attempt to keep his ratings as high as they were before. He tried to smear both Ben and Billy's team to cover up the fact that Billy had Harangue edit footage of the Vengers' battle with Tennyson to discredit the latter further, all in a semi-vain effort to save face.

Will Harangue appears in one of the commercials for Cosmic Destruction blaming Evil Way Big's (Albedo's) attack on earth on Ben stating "Ben Tennyson has brought upon us the Apocalypse" and providing screen shots of the damage that directly wreaks upon the environment to further enhance his campaign against Ben which was leaked to him by Captain Nemesis. Shockingly he attempts to use the opportunity to sell his book titled Ben 10: Threat or Menace?

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Peter does this ring any bells?

Spiderman: Yeah he's in every way like my old boss J. Jonah Jameson except he is 100 times worse.

Nico: He tried to kill Ben!? That is horrible!

Gabriel: Who else is with him?

Nicozarro: Sir Morton and Dr. Chadwick.

Driscoll gasped!

Driscoll: (British Accent) Joseph Chadwick too!? Oh not good!

Me: Isn't he the Forever Knights Architect and the current king?

Driscoll: Yes he is. And Sir Morton is Chadwick's henchman. Like an Igor of sorts.

He told us about them

---

Joseph Chadwick is the chief architect in charge of alien technology for the Forever Knights. He is currently the Forever King.

He is voiced by Tim Curry, who also played It, Hexxus, Ben Ravencroft, Big Bayou, Evil Manta, Maestro Forte, Kilokahn, Drake, Dr. Frank-N-Furter, and Emperor Palpatine.

David Kaye voiced him in "An American Ben-wolf in London", who also voiced Ultron, Megatron, Sesshomaru, Treize Khushrenada, Recoome in Ocean dub Dragon Ball Z, and Professor Ramone De La Porta.

Joseph Chadwick first appeared in the episode "Pet Project", retelling the events of "Be-Knighted" to the Forever Knights. He then shows them an Anterrean Obliterator he had invented in order to travel to the Dragon's homeworld and defeat the entire species.

Unfortunately, its controls are too complicated for humans to handle operating. So instead, Joseph has Sir Morton kidnap Ship in order to use him an Anterrean Obliterator. He also inserts an inhibitor chip that allows him control over Ship turning his green stripes to red. He makes Ship attack Ben's Team when they arrive to rescue him, but Julie manages to appeal to Ship's inner self and frees him from the chip's control.

The ship then betrays and attacks the Forever Knights, causing the entire castle to collapse as he and the team escape. While Sir Morton and his men managed to escape the collapsing building, Joseph Chadwick was caught in the cave-in but was also able to survive.

Joseph Chadwick returns in "Return to Forever" as the new Forever King. He also allied himself with Will Harangue, promising to boost up the reporter's ratings on TV once more in exchange for a hideout in Undertown. There, they began collecting DNA samples of every citizen in Undertown and added it to the Highbreed Pulse Generator, a device the Highbreed used to use to obliterate other species due to their racism (Chadwick lied to Harangue saying the Generator alters DNA and will make the Undertown aliens humans).

After a failed attempt at capturing Jimmy Jones, Chadwick modifies the DNA scanner so that it also scans Omnitrix aliens and revert Ben human. After acquiring most of the Omnitrix DNA, Chadwick has Ben and Rook captured and tied up in their hideout. Jimmy comes to their rescue and, during an essaying battle, knocks Chadwick unconscious with a pipe.

Joseph reappeared in "American Werewolf in London", where he and his men capture Wes Green as well as getting his hands on the last vial of Dr. Jekyll's formula. After drinking the potion, Chadwick grows into a Godzilla-like alien hybrid in order to remove Excalibur from the stone but he fails to do so. He becomes enraged and causes a flooding to occur, prompting the Forever Knights to make a temporary truce with Ben's Team in order to escape the flood. At the end of the episode, the now mutated Joseph Chadwick emerged from the river dragging along the damaged Forever Ninja (who accidentally shot himself with Rook's Proto-Tool due to holding it backward).

Joseph Chadwick was mentioned by Dr. Animo in "Animo Crackers" during the latter's constant bragging over his attempts to take over the world.

Sir Morton

Sir Morton is one of the few remnants of the Forever Knights in Ben 10: Omniverse and the henchman of Joseph Chadwick. He serves as a minor antagonist in season 2 of Ben 10: Alien Force and in season 4 and 5 of Ben 10: Omniverse.

In Alien Force, Sir Morton wears a blue-patterned knight armor with a visor. He face is shown through that visor. In Omniverse, Sir Morton's armor is more grayish and his face is never shown.

Sir Morton first appeared in Pet Project, where he was hired by Joseph Chadwick to capture Ship in order to modify him into an Anterrean Obliterator so that the knights can travel to the Dragon's home world. The objective was proven to be a success and Chadwick adds a mind-control chip that allows him to control Ship. When Ben's Team broke in to rescue Ship, Sir Morton and his men fought them until Julie manages to break the chip's influence and Ship regained control of himself. Ship charged against the Forever Knights instead and aided the team to escape as well as causing the entire building to collapse in the process. However, Sir Morton survived and managed to escape.

Sir Morton reappears in the episode "Return to Forever", having somehow survived the battle against Diagon's Esoterica alongside his former employer Joseph Chadwick, the rebuilt Forever Ninja robot and two unnamed twin knights with masks in which one of them represents sadness and the other represents happiness. Sir Morton was sent by Chadwick to capture Jimmy Jones, but Ben and Rook were able to rescue him beforehand. Despite his failure, Joseph gives Sir Morton a DNA scanner they used to scan most of the aliens in Undertown. Joseph modified it so that it can also scan Ben's Omnitrix aliens and revert Ben back to human every time he transforms. Using the scanner, Morton was able to gather DNA samples of most of Ben's transformations (including Echo Echo, Amphibian, Swampfire and Humoungousaure). Rook eventually destroyed the scanner, but the Forever Knights already had everything they needed and escaped before the Highbreed Pulse Generator activates.

In "Bengeance is Mine", Sir Morton and the Forever Ninja were battling Ben and Rook in Undertown until Water Hazard accidentally engulfed Pakmar's sponges with water and destroyed his store in the process.

Sir Morton appears again in "American Werewolf in London", where he, the twin knights, the Ninja and Joseph Chadwick kidnapped Wes Green and got their hands on the final vial of Dr. Jekyll's serum in order to locate Excalibur. They were seen fighting Ben Rook and Kai in the cemetery when they found out where the team would look. After capturing them as well and finally locating the sword, King Chadwick drinks the serum and grows into a Godzilla-like alien hybrid but finds himself unable to pull off the sword. In a fit of rage, Chadwick starts rampaging out of control and accidentally caused the entire room to flood. It is unknown if Sir Morton survived the cave-in.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: So we got a Xenophobic Propagandist and 2 of the Forever Knights who are working for him!?

Nico: That's insane!

Whirlwind: We're throwing Harangue in jail. Sir George, you decide what to do with Chadwick and Sir Morton.

Me: They obviously don't know that you were brought back courtesy of me in the Dream World.

Sir George: That is right and being the first ever Forever Knight they will listen and obey me. So I will have them put in the Redemption Squad and the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Fair enough.

Ratbat: I'll race you guys there! (Flies off)

Me: Ratbat wait!

Ratbat stopped.

Nico: We don't know where he is.

Nicozarro: Me lead you.

Nico: Okay.

We arrived at the abandoned Explosives factory which was located outside of the city..

Jimbo: Is this it?

Nicozarro: Yes.

Me: The Royal Woods Ammunition and Explosives Factory. This place has been abandoned for years.

Nico: Wow. Picked a really bad place for a hideout.

Qin: He sure did.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at the building.

Will Harangue was looking around.

Will Harangue: I hope our clone is okay.

Then the spirits of the Bizarro's appeared and then they swirled around him and the 2 Forever Knights and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in.

Nico: The jig is up Harangue!

Me: Will Harangue, you're under arrest for attempted genocide, attempted murder, slander and treason!

Sir George: And Chadwick and Morton cease this madness at once!

Chadwick: (GASP) Sir George!? You're alive!? But we heard you were destroyed by Dagon!

Me: He was brought back thanks to me.

Cybertron Sideways: How the Hell did you even clone Nico?!

Will Harangue: Okay. Might as well tell you. Remember when Oogie Boogie beat Nico up?

May: How can we forget?

Me: Yeah why?

Will Harangue: Well, back then, he actually bled. Dr. Chadwick collected a few drops from the ground and from that humble beginning, we have this.

May: Your own army of Nico Chan clones

Will Harangue: All programmed to answer to me. And to destroy Ben Tennyson. A charming image, except for this- (gestures to Nicozarro)-technical difficulty.

Me: You're a monster Harangue! You're really playing with fire!

Laney: Yeah!

Timon: Boy does this guy need a hobby. What a mook!

Nicozarro: So, me am not Nico Chan after all?

Weather Wizard: Afraid not.

Will Harangue: (to Nicozarro) Sorry, my friend, but you am toast. (to Ben) It's a shame, really. I really was looking forward to seeing him beat you to dust.

Ben: Lot of good that will do!

Qin: You make me sick Harangue! You don't care about anyone!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: What the fuck is your problem Harangue!? What has Ben done to you to warrant so much hate from you!?

Will Harangue: Since it's too late to save the others, we should clean house. Engage the auto-destruct.

Chadwick and Sir Morton looked at each other.

Will Harangue: Didn't you hear me? I said engage the auto destruct!

The two of them then went over to us.

Chadwick: Apologies, Harangue. But with Sir George returned, we are duty bound to serve him once more.

Sir Morton: Even if it does mean ditching old grudges.

Kevin Levin: Hey, don't get smart with me. You still owe me for the damages you caused to my car that one time!

Me: Answer my goddamn question Harangue!

Will Harangue: Because he is a motherfucking monster! He thinks he is a fucking hero but he is nothing but a charlatan! True heroes are thouse like Vilgax and Albedo! They are better than everyone! Ben is a menace to Earth and wants to destroy us!

Me: What kind of fucked up world do you live in!?

Sir George: (to Chadwick and Sir Morton) You two have made the right decision.

Nico: Yes.

Me: Harangue you have no love for anyone but yourself!

Will Harangue: I WAS GIVING THE PEOPLE WHAT THEY WANT!

What he didn't know though was that he was being recorded by Luan with a hidden camera button.

Will Harangue: I TOLD EVERYONE ALL THOSE LIES BECAUSE PEOPLE ARE STUPID GULLIBLE MOTHERFUCKING PIECES OF SHIT ASSWIPES! BEN DID NOT DESERVE ALL THAT FAME AND FORTUNE! I DID! I WANTED TO MAKE HIM SUFFER AND FIND WAYS TO KILL HIM EVEN IF IT MEANT DESTROYING THE ENTIRE HUMAN RACE IN THE PROCESS!

EVERYONE THAT WAS WATCHING GASPED!

Will Harangue: I HATE BEN AND I WANTED TO MAKE HIM AN OUTCAST AND A MONSTER BECAUSE HE DOESN'T DESERVE ANY FORM OF HAPPINESS EVER! HE IS A WORTHLESS PILE OF SHIT AND DESERVES ONLY PAIN AND TORTURE AND DEATH! I HATE HIM!

Ben's aura flared up with incredible force!

HE JUST SEALED HIS FATE!

Nico: You're right about one thing. Albedo HAS become a true hero. And that's more then you'll ever be!

Me: And another thing, you just told the entire world your goals.

Luan showed the camera button she had!

The color on Harangue's face drained! HE KNEW HE WAS BUSTED!

Then Bizarro, Roman, Carly, Devack, Misty Tredwell, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, U-Foes and Kangor came.

Nico: Bizarro, Roman, Carly, Devack, Misty Tredwell, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, U-Foes and Kangor.

Bizarro: It not like deja vu all over again.

Nico: No. No, it is not.

Roman Goodwin: Well, at least he's not a pure evil version of you.

Nico: That's true.

Carly Atlas: I guess his date with May isn't gonna happen.

Me: No it still will and this time Nico is going to treat ALL of his girls to dinner.

Devack: (to Emily Zhuqiao) Are you okay, Emily?

Emily Zhuqiao: I'm starting to be.

Nico: She went through hell.

Misty Tredwell: You need anything, you let us know, okay?

Emily Zhuqiao: I will.

Gaburio Then came.

Me: Gaburio. My what big teeth you have.

Gaburio: Very funny.

Me: Back for another round?

Gaburio: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Gaburio: Hey, can I come on that date of yours?

William: You better not eat all the food!

Gaburio: I promise not to.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Igor, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Nico's Rescue

Bizarro was first.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Nico's rescue didn't involve meeting a girl from J.D.'s past. (gives her paper) Please don't write her name on this paper.

Princess What's-Her-Name did so and her name Emily Zhuqiao.

Bizarro: Very Bad name.

Evil Solar Man: Translation: Very good name.

Princess What's-Her-Name: She went through a happy life and she had a good time with her parents.

Asami Sato: She went through a good time with her parents and they really didn't hurt her good.

Salene Sallamandra: (In her head) All this opposite talk is really starting to hurt my head. (Out loud) It was a really bad time for her. She wasn't raped and hurt all over.

Leona Terra: It was a good time for her.

Shannon Simpson: It was a good time.

Andromeda Buster: It sure was.

Igor: It was a good time for her.

Pinkie Pie: She went through a good time with her good parents.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a good time for her.

Featherweight: It was a good time.

Sprocket: It was good.

Bizarro: Bizarro happy for Emily. Lets not do it.

Princess What's-Her-Name: HENSHIN!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER MUSCA!

It was her Fourze transformation for the constellation of Musca the Fly in the Southern Hemisphere. It was a great rider form with butterfly wings.

Evil Solar Man: WOW! That is cool!

Princess What's-Her-Name: Yep. And this.

She summoned an Earthworm Jim Themed Keyblade called THE WORMS OF EARTH!

Shadow Prove: Keyblades and Power Ranger and/or Kamen Rider Morphs! Awesome!

Princess What's-Her-Name: Yep.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and worms and smashed them down.

---

Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Dracula (Hotel Transylvania), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - Battling Another Marluxia 2, Universe 666 Live Action Megatron, Tomura, Dabi, M.O.E. Himiko, Evil Wing Man and Another Xiao Fung

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) Nico, Ulrich's team, Xiao Fung's team, and the others did good Battling Another Marluxia 2, Universe 666 Live Action Megatron, Tomura, Dabi, M.O.E. Himiko, Evil Wing Man and Another Xiao Fung as well.

Bertrand: They sure did and it was really awesome and cool!

RD Girl Jordan: Everyone had a good time on that one and it was fun.

Ruth Lincoln: They sure did and it was a windy battle.

Hexe Trude: It sure was awesome.

Number 83: Galaxy Queen: We're all amazed that they did that.

Rose Paladin: It was so fun.

Dracula: (Transylvanian Accent) It was really fun and cool

Fluttershy: It was a really magical battle.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and it was a battle of the wind.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Everyone had a good time there.

Stealth Elf: They sure did.

Roman Goodwin: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Bertrand: KEISOU CHANGE!

He transformed into LUPIN BLACK!

Bertrand: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLACK!

Roman Goodwin: COOL! A black LupinRanger! That is cool!

Bertrand: It sure is! And here's an advanced Notice: We're taking your treasure!

Me: (Offscreen) And they are going to kick your big ugly fucking asses!

Bertrand: Yeah!

He summoned a Red Flame Spider Nazca Line Keyblade! It was called THE FLAMES OF URU!

Roman Goodwin: Cool Keyblade!

Bertrand: Thanks.

They fired waves of red fire and leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Haiku, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Crysta, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - Lincoln's rescue

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in El Paso. How was it?

Haiku: It was really awesome and we took down an evil monster named Layla Manson and she is the daughter of the evil monster Charles Manson.

Goku: She was pure evil and she was a monster just like her father.

Mage Meadowbrook: Y'all should have seen what she was like.

Mistmane: She was that evil.

Flash Magnus: It's true what they say, the Apple Doesn't fall far from the tree.

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) It was a terrible family it was.

Crysra: That is for sure there.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah what she did made her pure evil to her last breath.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding there. She was a completely honorless monster!

Spyro: A true honorless slimeball.

Carly Atlas: I'm glad she got what was coming to her. Lets do it!

Haiku: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

She turned into KIRAMAI BLACK!

Haiku: FLYING WITH JEWELS OF DARKNESS! KIRAMAI BLACK!

Carly Atlas: Wow! Black Kiramager! That is amazing!

Haiku: It sure is.

She summoned an Orange Flame Hummingbird Nazca Line Keyblade and it was called THE FLAMES OF ASLLA PISCU!

Carly Atlas: Awesome Keyblade!

Haiku: Thanks. I thought so too.

They fired waves of orange fire and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Dante, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Jimmy Neutron, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - Meeting a gene-slammer for Alien Ammonite

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Alien Ammonite. What's her name?

Dante: Her name is Roxanne Lucius and she is a Lumasapien and they are warrior aliens made of pure llight and they are awesome.

Jessie Bannon: They sure are and I think it's so awesome.

Gabby Eunice: I think it's amazing myself.

Kale: It sure is.

Caulifla: You should have seen what happened.

Gine: And her story is awesome too.

Jimmy Neutron: It was a good one.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Roxanne, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Roxanne Lucius: Ooh, I do have one, and it's from when Lincoln and I were doing some homework in The Loud House, which we know is a notorious homework prevention zone.

Roxanne Lucius pulled up the clip and pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln and Roxanne doing homework in his room.

?:
BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

Past Roxanne Lucius: What the heck was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like a gym bag?

Lincoln: Ugh, I'd recognize that loud belch and the smell of a gym bag from anywhere, it's Lynn, and it sounds like she's on the rampage again and she's still out for blood after what the rest of the Guardian Angels and I have done in ruining her attempts to kill me!

Roxanne and Lincoln stood their ground, and they saw Lynn burst in with red eyes of hate and she had a knife in her hand, and she was now out for blood.

Past Lincoln: This again, Lynn! (Eyes turn blood red) You know, I'm getting sick and tired of you and your numerous attempts to kill me in the past, and now, I'm going to do to you what I should've done long ago, and give you the thrashing of your miserable life, you farting, belching smelly gym-bag!

Nico: Uh oh, she's stepped in deep shit now!

Past Roxanne Lucius: No, Linky, I got this.

Lynn let out a loud belch again and came charging at them like a bull with her knife raised in the air, but Roxanne fired two powerful blasts of light which hit Lynn, disarmed her, and she was sent flying out of Lincoln's room. Lynn got up and was about to charge at them again, but Gohan and Krillin came out and they roughed up Lynn and tied her up with nylon rope.

Past Lincoln: Awesome takedown, guys.

Past Gohan: Thanks, Lincoln, and you can also thank Luna for teaching us.

Past Lincoln: I had a feeling Luna was the one behind this.

Past Krillin: Now, let's get Lynn downstairs to face her doom.

Past Gohan: Right. Let's go, Gym Bag.

Then, Gohan and Krillin dragged Lynn downstairs to her doom.

Past Lynn: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, STINKOLN! DO YOU HEAR ME, YOU AND YOUR ENTIRE FUCKING HAREM, YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Lincoln sensed Lynn was about to let out a stinky fart and escape, so she can get after Lincoln and Roxanne again.

Past Lincoln: (GASPS) SHE'S GOING TO LET OUT A FART AND KNOCK YOU TWO OUT! HURRY, KNOCK HER OUT WITH A MALLET!

Then, Gohan knocked her out by bonking her head with a mallet, and they continued on.

Past Lincoln: Whew, now that was close!

Past Roxanne Lucius: No one's messing with my man, especially not that hard-headed, stubborn, overly aggressive, belching, farting, smelly jockstrap!

Roxanne Lucius and Lincoln went back to his room to finish their homework, but not before she placed her hand on his chest and they kissed as the video ends.

Nico: Man, Roxanne, you kicked Lynn's ass and Gohan and Krillin tied that wild animal up, that was awesome!

Luna: That belching farting gym bag messed with the light alien chick, and she went down hard.

Me: And we heard the commotion from upstairs and Gohan and Krillin told us of what Lynn tried to do to Lincoln and Roxanne, and when they were done, the rest of the sisters wanted her head on a pike.

Nico: Damn!

Lincoln: But, I cooled everyone down, and Lynn got her just desserts as she got grounded for twelve weeks and I personally threw her in a metal container. Lynn roared and pounded on the door again to get out, but Roxanne flipped her the bird through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Me: She was really wild and crazy, and someone needed to keep that animal in check before she even tried anything dumb again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Devack: WHOA! That is crazy and awesome!

Applejack: It sure was and it was really amazing how Roxanne did that to Lynn.

Apple Bloom: It sure was and we all were amazed ourselves.

Flashwing: We sure were.

Devack: That is cool! Lets do it!

Dante: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a monkey Yellow Donbrother!

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Devack: WOW! A Monkey Donbrother! Taro and team are going to like this one.

Dante: They sure are.

He then summoned a Yellow Flame Monkey Nazca Line Keyblade and it was called THE FLAMES OF CUSILLU!

Devack: That is a cool Keyblade!

Dante: Thanks!

They fired waves of yellow fire, Earth, Rock, Mud, Boulders, Lava, Crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Persephone, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Ginger, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - Amore's second mission

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty: (to Persephone) Today was Armore's 2nd mission. And she met Apple White's Mom.

Persephone: They sure did and the one Amore met was a narcissist before and she is redeemed now.

Aruto: Yeah she was a villain before but now she is redeemed.

Hex: We're glad she is.

Emile Valliance: It's good she is and we had the Disney Princesses go with too.

Agent J: That was a really awesome mission too.

Agent K: It sure was.

Ginger (Chicken Run): (British Accent) We all thought it was good.

Rarity: It was a really awesome and fun mission too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: And the neat part is that they battled the daughter of the Cheshire Cat too.

Gill Grunt: And she was a really tricky one.

Misty Tredwell: Boy I bet. Lets do it!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Persephone: STAR CHANGE!

She turned into the Neon Green Kyuranger!

Persephone: TOKAGE STAR! KYURANGER SPRING GREEN!

Misty Tredwell: Awesome!

Persephone: Yep. I'm for Lacerta the Lizard in the Southern Hemisphere.

Misty Tredwell: Neat.

Persephone summoned her Keyblade and it was a Green Flame Lizard Nazca Line keyblade. It was called THE GREEN FLAMES OF CCARAYHUA!

Misty Tredwell: Awesome Keyblade too.

Persephone: Thanks.

They fired waves of green fire, water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

## Morpheus, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Jack, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Nicozarro is a strange one

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Nicozarro is a strange one. He definitely doesn't talk in opposites.

Morpheus: That is amazing that he is as cool as Nico. Also Nicozarro is making a terrible mistake working for someone like Harangue.

Kalin: Wait you mean Will Harangue? The News Reporter that wanted to make Ben look bad with a terrible smear campaign and slanderous comments?

Giganta: That's him.

Kalin: I've heard all about him! That guy has no respect for him and he is like Ben's version of J. Jonah Jameson.

Melissa Edinborough: Except he's 100 times worse! He wants the citizens to rally against Ben and kill him and mount his head on a pike!

Rilliona: I don't know what it is that Ben did to Harangue but he wants Ben 10 suffer big time.

Chaos Emperor Dragon roared in agreement.

Noelle Silva: Yeah what a jerkwad!

Jack: You got that right!

Rainbow Dash: What he is doing to Ben is not cool!

Scootaloo: What is up with Harangue!?

Whirlwind: That jerk has no love for any heroes.

Kalin: That guy needs to be thrown in jail forever. Lets do it!

Morpheus: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

He turned into a Navy Blue Mystic Force Ranger for the The Atmospheric Jellyfish!

Morpheus: ONE WITH THE SKY! NAVY BLUE MYSTIC RANGER!

Kalin: COOL! That is awesome!

Morpheus: Thanks.

He summoned a Blue Giant Flame Nazca Line Keyblade! It was called THE BLUE FLAMES OF CCAPAC APU!

Kalin: WHOA! Awesome Keyblade.

Morpheus: It sure is.

They fired waves of blue fire, wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Boris, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Nemo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - Nicozarro is Nico's Bizarro Clone made by the 20 Days of Darkness

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Nicozarro is Nico's Bizarro Clone made by his blood that was spilled in Halloween Town during the 20 Days of Darkness. (growls) All because Will Harangue wanted someone strong enough to take Ben down!

Boris: Yeah that is crazy!

Kouta: Nicozarro is someone that will not be ordered by a freak like Harangue!

Tharja: Instead we will fight fire with fire and make Harangue pay for it.

Celica: And it will really hurt.

Clair: You got that right and it will be good.

Nemo: Yeah no kidding.

Starlight Glimmer: What he is doing is wrong on so many levels and he needs to realize that his slanderous tone is enough to get him in trouble.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure!

Hex: Yeah he needs to be taught a massive lesson.

Greiger: In a painful manner. Lets do it!

Boris: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

He turned into the Orange Jungle Fury Ranger!

Boris: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE GORILLA! JUNGLE FURY

ORANGE RANGER!

Greiger: WOW! That is awesome!

Boris: Thanks.

He summoned an Indigo Whale Flame Nazca Line Keyblade and it was called THE INDIGO FLAMES OF CHACU CHALLHUA!

Greiger: Awesome keyblade!

Boris: Oh thank you.

They fired waves of indigo fire, skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

## Brittney, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Red, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - Nicozarro is funny and awesome

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Nicozarro is funny and awesome. Now, if only he could stop accidentally wrecking stuff and endangering innocents!

Brittney: No kidding there and like Bizarro he thinks people who are not in danger are in danger.

Amber: It's the opposite. So we have to use the opposite on him too.

Ren Hoek: Yeah it's Harangue that is an eediot!

Stimpy: It's going to be good when we pound him.

Powdered Toast Man: You got that right.

Kylie Griffin: IT sure will be awesome.

Siren: I'm ready to kick some butt.

Red: Me too.

Sunset Shimmer: Same with me and it will be awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And it will be sweet justice.

Sunburn: We'll make him experience a massive buttkicking.

Rex Goodwin: Big time! Lets do it!

Brittney: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

She turned into a new Zyuohger! It was for the Crow!

Brittney: MONARCH OF THE SCAVENGING PLAINS! ZYUOH CROW!

She was a Night Ranger!

Rex Goodwin: Wow! Awesome ranger!

Brittney: Yep.

She summoned a purple flame condor Nazca Line Keyblade. It was called THE FLAMES OF WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

Rex Goodwin: Awesome Keyblade!

Brittney: Thanks.

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Maverick, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost- Nicozarro is crazy funny

The U-Foes were next.

X Ray: (to Syd) Nicozarro is crazy funny.

Ironclad: (scoffs) I bet he's not as strong as me though!

Syd: He sure is. But he is being used for the wrong purposes though.

Virgo: Yeah Harangue wants to use him as a weapon for killing Ben.

Lime: No way are we going to let that happen.

Po: Yeah he needs to be taught a lesson.

Mantis: I agree there too.

Monkey: Yeah he will leave here without his pants.

Maverick: That will be good.

Princess Celestia: That will be so funny and awesome.

King Solar: It sure will.

Solar Eclipsa: Being pantsed is a humiliating defeat for many.

Amber Morning: It sure is but it's fitting.

Spotlight: It sure is.

Vector: It sure is and that will be funny.

Vapor: It sure will.

Vector: Lets do it!

Syd: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

She was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and she turned into the new DARKNESS NINJA STORM RANGER!

Syd: (Echoing) POWER OF DARKNESS!

Vector: WOW! That is awesome Syd!

Syd: Thanks. I thought so too.

She fired waves of darkness and energy and blasted them all over.

Syd summoned her Keyblade and it was for the powers of the Animal Kingdom. It was called NATURE'S KINGDOM!

Vapor: Wow! Awesome Keyblade.

Syd: Thanks.

They fired waves of darkness and light and smashed them down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Naruto, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Nicozarro flirting with May

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) (Jamaican Accent) Nicozarro keeps flirting with May, mon. But not with the rest of Nico's harem.

Randy Cunningham: Yeah no kidding there! That was silly that he is flirting with May but not everyone else.

Lyna: That made everyone else jealous.

Choji: Boy no kidding there.

Chocho: Yeah that is crazy.

Tayuya: No fucking lie there.

Matatabi: Even though he was made from Nico he is still like a brother to Nico.

Naruto: That is true and awesome.

Princess Luna: That is true.

Moondust: We just got to show him the ropes.

Snowdrop: And we can teach him how to do it right.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: It won't be that hard.

Kandor: It will be a challenge mon. But we can do it! Lets do it!

Randy pulled out an Eyecon and activated it.

BALDWIN III OF JERUSALEM!

Randy: HENSHIN!

He turned into a yellow Kamen Rider for Ghost! He was KAMEN RIDER BALDWIN!

Kangor: That is great mon!

Randy: Thanks.

Kangor: Who is Baldwin III of Jerusalem mon?

Randy: He was the King of Jerusalem back during the 12th Century and he was known for fighting in the Second Crusade that failed to conquer Damascus in Syria.

Kangor: That is really interesting and amazing mon.

Randy then summoned a Ninja Keyblade and it was called THE 9TH GRADE NINJA STAR!

Kangor: Nice Keyblade mon!

Randy: Thanks.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gaburio

---

Gaburio was next.

Gaburio: I can't believe that Harangue was trying to ruin Ben!

Me: Yeah what a monster!

Varie: HE Is the one that doesn't deserve happiness and love.

Camie: People like him make me sick!

Cassidy: That is a fact!

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah was a jerk!

Gaburio: No kidding! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Familiars for Victoria Kurenai, Kaylee Nago, Tamara Nobori, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira, the Kamen Rider Kiva Embodiments in Lincoln's harem.

For Victoria Kurenai, Kaylee Nago, Tamara Nobori, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira: A collection of female Vampire Bat Familiars named Aria, Athena, Aurora, Wicca, Blaze, and Dark Wing, these Vampire Bat Familiars have the powers of darkness, and they can fire waves of dark energy at enemies and even fire blood-draining energy waves that when they hit the enemies, they're immediately sucked dry of every last drop of blood which is given to the female Bat Familiars and the owners.

I teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Me: Or you won't live to regret it! Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and cubes and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH! Gaburio you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Ben turned into RATH!

Rath: LEMME TELL YOU SOMETHIN, WILL HARANGUE! NO ONE SMEARS RATH'S NAME WITHOUT GETTING A MAJOR BEATING!

Troy: I can tell that you're gonna enjoy this.

Tsukasa: Not that we blame you.

Me: You're lucky we don't kill you. We're just going to beat the living fucking shit out of you!

Kamen Ride: Don Momotaro!

Kamen Ride: Saru Brother!

Kamen Ride: Oni Sister!

Kamen Ride: Inu Brother!

Kamen Ride: Kiji Brother!

Kamen Ride: Don Doragoku!

Kamen Ride: Don Torabolt!

Tsukasa turned into Don Momotaro and Daiki summoned clones of ALL THE DONBROTHERS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers!

Me: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

We went at him and punched and beat the living fucking shit out of Harangue and really mangled him up!

RILEY BASHED HIM ON HIS HEAD WITH A FRYING PAN!

BLANG SMASH BLAM SMASH!

Will Harangue: DON'T YOU UNDERSTAND!? BEN IS A MONSTER!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Nico: Cry me a fucking river!

Skydive, Velvet Sky, Saffron Masala and Skywarp used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skydive's nega-gun. Skywarp's missile launcher and Saffron and Velvet Sky's powers 100-fold.

Illexia, Aszil, Rothar, Gintanai, Loderool, Nivenna, Eximiar, Aokua, Swassa, Lystone, and Lomma Blasted and smashed him all over!

Skydive and Velvet Sky: NEGATIVE VELVET BLAST!

Saffron Masala and Skywarp: SKY SAFFRON BURST!

Ninja Storm Weather and Weather Wizard: STORM WEATHER BLAST!

Sports and Lightning and Sportsmaster: SPORTS LIGHTNING FORCE!

Bullies of the Volcano and Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC BULLY BLAST!

Motorcycles Rainbows and Motor Ed: MOTORCYCLE RAINBOW BLAST!

Tornadoes of Perim and Whirlwind: PERIM TORNADO BLAST!

Wolf Flames of Magic and Koragg: WOLF FLAME MAGIC SHOT!

Lasers of Star Doom and Living Laser: LASERS OF STAR DOOM BLAST!

Bones of Megaforce and Bonz: MEGAFORCE BONE BLAST!

Russian Stone Toa and KGBeast: RUSSIAN STONE BLAST!

Eyes of Cyborgs and See More: EYES OF FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nico, Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Bizarro, Camie and me: BIZARRO RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BIZARRO ELEMENT STYLE: BIZARRO!

Entrapta: BIZARRO LIGHTNING STYLE: BIZARRA!

Perfuma: BIZARRO NATURE STYLE: GREENZARRO!

Frosta: BIZARRO ICE STYLE: CYZARRO!

Shantae: BIZARRO MAGIC STYLE: BATZARRO!

Akko: BIZARRO STAR STYLE: BIZARRO FLASH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Bizarro members.

Lincoln and his harem: BIZARRO FINAL SMASH: BIZARRO LEAGUE STRIKE!

They summoned the Bizarro League and they blasted and bashed and smashed Harangue down.

Nico: Whew, now that's what I call one crazy mission, I can't believe I have a Bizarro clone of myself. Ugh, my head's still spinning.

Lincoln: Lana.

Lana made a block of ice and Nico put it on his head.

Nico: Thanks, Lana. But still, awesome job, gang.

Me: Harangue is done for.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Ava Parker.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the

nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Ava Parker?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Ava Parker of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson, who's already falling into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson with her.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent the Legion of The Lincoln Haters flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Ava Parker: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads and ruining my constant desires for revenge… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! KILL THEM ALL! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

But, before Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped them in a rainbow energy field.

Alana Cameron: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED US INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Rachel: Yes, but this'll make sure they finally get our point.

Suddenly, Rachel's eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a sea foam green and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, and as she approached Ava Parker, she left sea foam green and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes with every step.

Rachel: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Ava Parker, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Rachel was surrounded by a massive vortex of sea foam green and white energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ava Parker: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rachel emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rachel grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon pink eyes and a sea foam green and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with sea foam green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with sea foam green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sea foam green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rachel has on a short-sleeved sea foam green shirt, dark blue skirt, white socks, black slip-on shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by water, ocean waves, and stars. Suddenly, Rachel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with sea foam green tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with sea foam green tips and sea foam green markings, Rachel has on her Ring of the Phoenix with sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rachel's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sea foam green and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Rachel's Eternal Cosmic Storm Oceanic Maelstrom Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sea foam green gems and black etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green blade, large sea foam green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with sea foam green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sea foam green phoenix heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large sea foam green dragon head with a pink gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Rachel has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sea foam green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large sea foam green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Rachel, Best Friend of Girl Jordan and Many, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And

The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Ava Parker of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Stars, and Phoenixes"

レイチェル、ガール・ジョーダンと多くの親友、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手先、そしてリンカーンの残りの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、エイヴァ・パーカーの破壊者リンカーン・ヘイターズの軍団、破壊者とスレイヤー極悪、狂乱、殺戮、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、凄まじく力強い教師の凄まじく力強い教え子、水、海の波、星、鳳凰の達人

Rachel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Rachel's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ava Parker saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Rachel, but Rachel fired a barrage of sea foam green and white energy blasts with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, and phoenixes at Ava Parker and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Rachel again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Ava Parker by firing water blasts which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Girl Jordan: WHOA!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Me: You said it, Rachel's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really put the hurt on that monster bitch.

Lincoln: Ava Parker has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of the other members of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters.

Rachel: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Star Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Star Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Rachel.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Ava Parker. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Rachel and Lincoln went after Ava Parker who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sea foam green and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ava Parker and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Rachel attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Ava Parker got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Rachel, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Ava Parker's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Ava Parker by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Rachel fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Ava Parker, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered the rest of Alana Cameron and Brianna Parker. Then, Ava Parker's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Ava Parker: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Ava Parker. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Ava Parker's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Ava Parker: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Rachel and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Rachel's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson inside went down, and they ran up to the dead remains of Ava Parker. Then, they looked at Lincoln and they were absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! KILL HIM! KILL THE FUCKER! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson ran at Lincoln with knives drawn, only for them to get disarmed and pushed back by Lincoln who fired rainbow fire blasts at them.

Lincoln: If you and Alana don't want to lose any of your arms or legs, leave right now, Brianna.

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminals they were, they knew they were in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before they gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving them the finger and it drove them mad as they ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Juniper Lee: What a bunch of wusses.

Rachel: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got two more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Ava Parker, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rachel.

Suddenly, Rachel wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rachel's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, ocean waves, and water behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rachel absorbed the water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of maelstrom justice. Lincoln, Rachel, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Ava Parker, a lesson and pissing off the last two monster bitches.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, but we're already fast approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the next member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Alana Cameron, which means you and I are up next, Sadie.

Sadie: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, now that I've driven Brianna Greyson far deeper into madness, she and Alana Cameron are bound to send even more armies of hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off, and now because of what you just did in sending them running, now they're so out for blood.

Lincoln: She's already losing it one after another, and that's exactly what I wanted to see, and soon, the last thing she'll ever see is her own life running out and her blood being spilled on the ground.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. So, which Alien Gene-Slammer are you meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Good question, Nico. Oh, I have an idea, how about a Gene-Slammer for Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator.

Selina Almenara: (Gasps) That's awesome, Linky, and there's only one person we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator: Margaret Desroches, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic earth and lava powers, and immortality, and here's the really really surprising part: Margaret Desroches' known as a Geosapien, an alien from the planet Geos, a planet similar to Earth in the Virgo Supercluster.

We gasped.

Shanan: I've heard of them, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have brown hair, orange eyes, and brown angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have orange sclera and they have orange earth tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a orange earth-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, Aerosapiens, and Lumasapiens, they also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive.

Nico: And Lincoln also has an Geosapien as one of his many Guardian Angels?! Oh, I hope she kept herself under control.

Luna: Don't worry, dude, she, like Selina, Marina, Adreana, Lenora, Arianna, and Roxanne, has controlled herself, especially with me, Leni, and Mom watching her.

Nico: Whew.

Shanan: And just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, Aerosapiens, and Lumasapiens, they have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need.

Selene Emperyous: And for Margaret, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Mana Mystictree: Plus, she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing.

Me: And trust me, we've seen it more than once, and it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, I just know she's going to want to take it much further.

Lincoln: I already know, but I'm ready. Plus, you'll love hearing this part, Nicole: she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of earth at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll bury them underneath tons of earth or throw them in a volcano.

Nicole: Oof, now that's just really brutal.

Luna: And if she dares to find out someone's hurting our bro, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and buried underneath the earth, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Selina Almenara: I've seen how brutal Geosapiens are when it comes to dealing with evil villains.

Will Harangue: (weakly) Do it. Finish me!

Rath grabbed Harangue by the collar. It looked like he was about to stab him to death. But then, he smirked and then threw Harangue to the ground, knocking him out.

Kalin: You didn't kill him?

Rath turned back into Ben.

Ben: Nah. Compared to guys like Vilgax and Aggregor, he's not worth it.

Greiger: Good. He can rot in prison.

Me: Yep.

Nicozarro: Me have to go now.

Rex Goodwin: What do you mean?

Vector: You may have been created by a villain but you proved to be a hero.

Nicozarro: But me am not Nico Chan. Me travel world. Find purpose.

Vapor: We understand.

Nicozarro turned to leave but looked at us with a smile.

Nicozarro: But if need me, I be there. After all, what friends for, right? (flies off)

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You think he's gonna be alright?

Kangor: Of course he will, Mon. After all, he came from good stock.

We went back home and Harangue was arrested and almost immediately he was fired from his job.

Will Harangue was found guilty of Attempted Genocide, Attempted Murder, numerous counts of slander and treason. He was sentenced to 10 eternity sentences in prison and he was cursed with Eternal Life without eternal youth and he was now a 500 year old man for all eternity and he was also ordered to pay $526 Nonagintillion to Ben Tennyson and family and he also had all his assets seized. In less than 1 hour he went from one of the worlds most beloved celebrity news reporters to the world and the universes most hated pariah! Protesters and rioters burned down his entire mansion and called him a monster worse than Peter Griffin.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter finished

This was a crazy one but it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mammoth, Cyclops (Hercules), Miner 49er, Bandit Keith, Universe 666 Sartorius and Gitai, as well as Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler and Naida Riverheart and we're going to the world of

Starship Troopers to the Klendathu system and we're going to heal all those that were brutally butchered and dismembered by the bugs and also destroy the planets of the Klendathu system. Also we're going to battle Another Evil Roxas, Metroid Hatcher, Grenchler, Flaahgra, Thaargus, Omega Pirate, Cyclops and Mammoth. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Pangoro and her name is Zanna Li and she is from China.

The next match-up in The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters is Sadie and Lincoln VS. Alana Cameron

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Xia Kou, and we got bad news: that deranged monster bitch, Brianna Greyson, went to Xia Kou and formed an alliance with Huang Zu, the cowardly scoundrel and enemy of the Sun Family of Wu, along with the powerhungry Yuan Shu in yet another attempt to get revenge on Lincoln. But, her latest revenge plan is about to be foiled because Lincoln's going to rip Huang Zu to shreds because during the battle for Jing Province in the world of Dynasty Warriors, that cowardly scoundrel used an archer unit in an ambush that killed Sun Jian and he's also going to see to it that Yuan Shu is also punished for using The Imperial Seal to proclaim himself Emperor and throwing the land even further into chaos. And we're going to meet the next Alien Gene-Slammer, her name is Margaret Desroches, Gene-Slammer of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic earth and lava powers, and immortality, and here's the really really surprising part: Margaret Desroches' known as a Geosapien, an alien from the planet Geos, a planet similar to Earth in the Virgo Supercluster, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have brown hair, orange eyes, and brown angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have orange sclera and they have orange earth tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a orange earth-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, Aerosapiens, and Lumasapiens, Geosapiens also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, Aerosapiens, and Lumasapiens, Geosapiens have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Margaret, the one who fit that role was Lincoln, and she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, he knows she's going to want to take it much further, but he's more than ready, and she hates perverts with the same vengeance as Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of earth at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll bury them underneath tons of earth or throw them in a volcano, and if she finds out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and buried underneath the earth, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Get ready for a battle of hulking proportions as we battle the Totally Spies villain Ulrich Wernerstein and we're going to teach that muscle-bound behemoth not to make other people hulking and strong without their consent.

See you next time.

# WRATH OF THE BODYBUILDERS

This chapter is for where we face Ulrich Wernerstein from Totally Spies

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7933.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the Klendathu System for an amazing rescue and help out anyone in need of assistance there. Our mission is to help out everyone and have a great rescue and destroy the entire Klendathu System in one fell swoop.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mammoth, Cyclops (Hercules), Miner 49er, Bandit Keith, Universe 666 Sartorius and Gitai, as well as Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler and Naida Riverheart and all of the team are on the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix are heading to the Klendathu System.

Me: This is gonna be a really awesome one.

Lola: I can't wait to squish some bugs.

Camie: Me too!

Sora Phaaze: This will be one that will be remembered.

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: We'll make those ugly bugs pay.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja! We sure will und it will be good.

Boy Lynn: Boy it sure will.

Nico: Boy Lynn, I want to thank you, Mammoth, and your teams for coming today.

Boy Lynn: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Huanglongmon: It sure will be awesome.

Tsuyu: Yeah it will!

Nico: Huanglongmon, what are your thoughts on Poromon?

Huanglongmon: He's an awesome little guy. And he knows how to make all of you happy.

Qin: That is true. He sure does.

Lola: I think he is awesome. Same with all the mmascots.

Huanglongmon: That is for sure.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: And he's been with me since my childhood.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: That's right Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: That is so awesome. Powerful bonds through it all.

Me: Yep.

Varie: Yesterday's Mission was goddamn crazy!

Lola: Yeah! Harangue made a Bizarro clone of Nico!? What the heck was he even thinking!?

Maria: You think Nicozarro will be okay?

Nico: He is me cloned. He will be just fine.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But it was awesome meeting him.

Laney: And he helped us take down Harangue.

Camie: That is for sure.

May: Makes me wonder if we'll ever see him again.

Nico: I have a feeling we will.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: It will be at the right time.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: But now Harangue is in prison forever. Cursed as an old man for all eternity.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Albedo: Harangue actually IS right about me being a true hero. He's just wrong about me being better than all of you. I feel that would've fit my former teammates in Team Buktu.

Me: That's true. Harangue is wrong about everything. Ben is not the monster. HE WAS.

Qin: That's for sure. He tried to kill everyone. He tried to kill Ben mostly.

Lola: And all because he said he doesn't deserve any happiness!

Me: What kind of fucked up world did he live in!?

Varie: No idea.

Camie: Either way he is dead to us.

Lola: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We arrived at the Klendathu System.

We arrived at Fleet Station Ticonderoga.

Me: Fleet Station Ticonderoga.

We arrived and saw ships and more exploding.

Me: Looks like they just got back from the failed battle of Klendathu.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Open channels.

Lisa did so.

Lisa Loud: Channels open.

Nico: This is the starship U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix, Captain Nicolas Chan of Team Loud Phoenix Storm commanding.

Commander: Nico good to see you again.

Nico: Glad to arrive. Requesting permission to come aboard.

Commander: Granted. We could really use your help.

Nico: Okay.

We docked and boarded.

We went on board and we saw thousands of men and women viciously dismembered and mangled up. Limbs were missing from them and they were torn apart.

Me: My god! What the fuck happened!?

Twilight: I think I'm gonna be sick.

Nico: Boy they really got mangled up big time.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding.

Eli: The bugs did all this.

We saw the casualties.

Me: Holy shit! 308,563 dead or missing!

Nico: No shit.

Eli: These guys weren't just killed they were massacred.

Dizzy Flores came.

Dizzy Flores: Hey guys!

Me: Dizzy thank God you're all right.

Nico: What happened here?

Dizzy Flores: The Battle with Klendathu. It was a complete failure.

She told us all about it.

---

The Battle of Klendathu refers to the invasion of Federation Forces on the Bug homeworld Klendathu. The attack was a complete defeat, resulting in heavy casualties for the United Citizen Federation.

In response to the Meteor Attack on Buenos Aires, the Federation Council convened in Geneva where Sky Marshal Dienes announced plans for an offensive against Klendathu, which was identified as the Arachnid home world and source of the Meteor attack.

The staging point for the attack on Klendathu was Battlestation Ticonderoga, located deep within the Arachnid Quarantine Zone. Multiple Mobile Infantry Divisions and Federation Fleet assets were committed to the offensive.

Fleet was expected to gain air superiority early on with minimal resistance as the only known Arachnid anti-air/orbital capabilities in the form of Plasma Bugs were believed to respond with random and light fires in support of the Arachnid ground forces. This would allow the Fleet to position directly over the deployment zones allowing for rapid Mobile Infantry deployments to the surface.

Once on the ground the Mobile Infantry would establish a beachhead, and destroy any Arachnid resistance encountered while Fleet complete a lodgement of ground forces and supplies to Klendathu. This rapid assault on the surface combined with close air support provided by TAC fighters would provide the numbers and fire-power required to counter the numerical advantage of the Arachnids before they could even begin to mobilise against the Federation Armed Forces. These factors would allow both Fleet and Mobile Infantry to dominate the surface against any Arachnid response.

The offensive began with the arrival of the Fleet in the Klendathu System, consisting primarily of Corvette Transports and support craft. Corvette Transports launched TAC fighter squadrons while deploying entire Mobile Infantry Divisions via DR-4 Viking dropships to the planets surface.

Plasma Bugs from the surface of Klendathu fired their first initial salvos of anti-ship fire within minutes during the troop deployments from orbit. The Corvette Transport; Rodger Young had completed thirty five percent of it's Mobile Infantry deployment by the time the Plasma Bugs had opened fire on the Fleet. As predicted by Military Intelligence the Bug Plasma did in fact appear to be random and light, the first salvos coming within close proximity to fleet ships, but with no recorded hits or causalities sustained by Fleet, allowed Mobile Infantry deployment to continue unimpeded.

However, moments later once the Corvette Transports started to complete their troop deployments, Plasma Bug Batteries began sustained and accurate anti-ship fire, causing catastrophic damage to the Fleet. In one incident. damage sustained by a Corvette Transport caused the ship to veer off course and collide with another Corvette Transport, causing the Rodger Young to make an evasive manoeuvre to avoid collision before being hit by bug plasma towards the nose and bridge of the ship. Despite these damages, the ship would survive the battle intact.

During the chaos in high orbit, the first wave of Mobile Infantry units reached the surface within minutes of deployment, although some DR-Viking dropships were lost due to Plasma Bug fire the majority of the deployments were successful, with thousands of infantry securing the drop-zones and advancing outward, with no initial resistance met. Various sporadic skirmishes would begin to occur as Mobile Infantry companies would encounter and destroy Plasma Bugs and Bug Holes with the use of Tactical Oxygen Nukes and engage isolated groups of Warrior Bugs with rife fire.

As the Mobile Infantry continued to advance and extend their perimeter around the primary landing zones, small skirmishes against Arachnid ground forces would begin to escalate in to large scale engagements as it was discovered that the Arachnids had in fact already mobilised in greater numbers than anticipated.

Mobile Infantry units attempted to repel the Arachnids, fighting in lined formations with rifle fire. However due to the damage being sustained by Fleet in orbit from continued Plasma Bug fire, the infantry on the ground were left without sufficient close air support to counter the Arachnid numerical superiority, and because of this, ground forces were unable to prevent or repel the Arachnids from advancing directly in to Mobile Infantry positions. This resulted in Mobile Infantry units being forced to engage Warrior Bugs in close quarters combat, with troopers being fatally wounded or outright killed by stabbing and/or dismemberment.

Within the first thirty minutes of the battle, the Mobile Infantry divisions, unable to gain ground against the Arachnids, and sustaining heavy casualties, had lost the initiative. It was no longer possible for the Mobile Infantry to deny the Arachnids the ability to mobilise within the area of operations or even maintain security of the landing zones. In addition to this, due to the amount of damage still being sustained by the Fleet, there was no ability to provide the necessary close air support to troopers on the surface in order to bombard and destroy the high concentrations of Warrior Bugs assaulting the Mobile Infantry positions.

With no other option, the Federation Armed Forces issued a general retreat. All Mobile Infantry divisions were ordered to fall back back to the landing zones for extraction. The retreat quickly became disorganised as retreating infantry units were continuously perused by Warrior Bugs, with many troopers killed attempting to cover the retreat of other units or attempting to rescue other troopers.

During the retreat, the Mobile Infantry unit; Roughnecks 2-0 managed to facilitate in the rescue of multiple troopers that may have otherwise been killed in battle. It is unknown if other units performed similar actions or with such success.

Eventually, all surviving Mobile Infantry units were extracted from the surface and transported back to the remaining Corvette Transports in orbit, leaving the surface area of operations in complete Arachnid control. Fleet remnants then retreated to Battlestation Ticonderoga, leaving no remaining Terran Armed Forces in the system and effectively ending the offensive on Klendathu.

After the surviving Mobile Infantry troopers were recovered by dropships and brought back aboard the Corvette Transports, the remaining ships in the fleet retreated to Fleet Battlestation Ticonderoga. Many of the ships that participated in the battle were non-operational and had to be towed to safety. The Terran Navy was cut to ribbons when so many of its ships were massed in Klendathu's lower orbit, limiting the operational deployment of Federation forces in Arachnids space for some time.

Well over 300,000 ground troops were killed in the battle, with 100,000 killed in the first hour alone. By any measure, the battle was an unmitigated disaster. Apart from material losses, the psychological effect of the disaster drastically damaged morale across the Federation. Strategically, with so many ships and soldiers lost in one fell swoop, there was no way surviving Federal Military forces could effectively combat the inherent numerical superiority of Arachnid forces, which began swarming Federation holdings in all directions.

Sky Marshal Dienes resigned in shame after the disaster, and was succeeded by Sky Marshal Tehat Meru. Maru's leadership outlined a new grand strategy of using surviving forces to clear out the planets outlying Klendathu one at a time, which were less heavily populated by the Arachnids. This would follow the classic routine of heavy aerial bombing runs by TAC Fighters, followed by sending in the Mobile Infantry to mop up the survivors and clear out subterranean Bug holes. At the same time, this would provide more opportunities to observe and research the Arachnids to examine them for tactical weaknesses.

We were shocked, horrified and grossed out beyond all works.

Me: My god!

Lola: 100,000 dead in that short of an amount of time!? That's horrible!

Twilight Sparkle then threw up!

Twilight Sparkle: (LOUD VOMITING)

Lincoln comforted her.

Me: I'm sorry this happened Dizzy.

Dizzy Flores: The important thing is many of us are okay.

Me: Most of you are.

Xenia: Yeah guys have all been torn to pieces.

Lola: No kidding!

Nico: Well, let's get to work.

Me: We came to heal you all.

We went and got to work.

We used our powers and healed them all over and regrew their limbs and more.

Nico: There we go!

Brittney: Awesome.

I saw Johnny Rico in a tank and he was being healed up in it. He had a really nasty wound on his leg.

Me: Geez! A bug stabbed him through his leg.

Dizzy Flores: I know.

I went over.

Me: Johnny thank goodness.

Johnny saw me.

Me: (Telepathically to him) You took a really nasty bug stab to your leg. At least you're okay.

Johnny Rico: (Telepathically to me) J.D.! Yeah I know. How many people made it out?

Me: Besides you, over 308,000 dead or missing. We healed up everyone that lost limbs and all that. We're doing the best we can to do so. But you'll be better shortly.

Johnny Rico: Good. J.D. if you see Xander kick him in the balls for me.

Me: With pleasure.

We left and tended to more wounded.

Dizzy Flores: Thanks for coming guys.

Me: Anytime Dizzy.

Nico: We also have other problems.

Me: First thing we're going to do is blow up this entire planetary system.

Dizzy Flores: How are you going to do that?

Me: It will be perfect to test out my newest weapon.

Nico: What is it?

I pulled out a tiny glass container and in it was a glowing red pulsating ball of energy.

Nico: What is that?

Me: A Subatomic Supernova Bomb. It possesses the power to make a star go supernova with the power of 20 Supernova Explosions.

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful!

Me: Yep. That little glowing ball inside this carries enough power to make a star explode with that much power.

Dizzy Flores: How does it work?

Me: I just throw this right into the star of a system and then BOOM! It explodes with that much power.

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible!

Me: Me and Lisa made this for this situation and it would be perfect to test it on this.

Lola: WOW!

Xenia: Yeah! That is amazing!

Nico: Let's get back a safe distance.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Nathaniel have all of the Fleet Station return here and put the station inside the ship. This is gonna be big.

Nathaniel: Roger that.

Me: Okay.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Me: Yep. When I throw this into the Yellow Sun of the system we got to fly out of here FAR and FAST. It's going to be big.

Laney: Oh boy.

Twilight Sparkle: This will be huge.

We got the station loaded in the ship.

Me: All loaded in.

Nico: Do it!

I went out.

Me: HERE COMES THE WINDUP! AND THE PITCH!

I threw it right at the yellow star!

I flew back and went in.

Nico: Lets go! Warp drive engage!

We engaged the warp drive and zoomed out of there!

ZOOOM!

When we were at a safe distance away…

***SUPER UNBELIEVABLE ULTRA MEGA SUPERNOVA EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE POWER!***

THE ENTIRE SYSTEM EXPLODED WITH THAT MUCH POWER AND BLEW IT COMPLETELY TO SMITHEREEENS! We saw the explosion and it blew the entire system into OBLIVION!

We were amazed and shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: Unbelievable!

Sakura Knudson: That is incredible!

Laney: WOW!

Varie: WOW!

Huanglongmon: That was awesome!

Dizzy Flores: Wow!

Nico: Scans show that the entire Klendathu system is gone!

Dizzy Flores: It's over guys! THE BUGS ARE ALL DESTROYED!

THE SOLDIERS ALL CHEERED!

Nico: Boy that was amazing!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Nico: Your weapon worked perfectly J.D. Well done!

Isabel: That's my grandpa!

Dizzy Flores: That was awesome guys!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! We have Another Evil Roxas, Metroid Hatcher, Grenchler, Flaahgra, Thardus, Omega Pirate, Cyclops and Mammoth.

Nico: Wow!

Shanan: Creatures from Tallon IV, Aether and Phaaze in that batch.

Sora Phaaze: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Another Evil Roxas.

Nico: Edith Norris then shall come first.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: I'll call her in.

Nico: Lets head to the training arena first.

Me: Okay.

We did so and when we got there Maria called her in.

A portal appeared and then..

KRASPLAT!

A blob of slime came out and smashed onto the ground and reformed and in came Edith Norris.

Edith Norris: Yo.

Nico: Awesome timing Edith.

Edith Norris: Thanks. This will be fun.

Nico: I got eyes on Evil Roxas!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER EVIL ROXAS! But he had a yellow coat on instead of a black one.

Qin: Whoa! Yellow looks awesome on Roxas.

Nico: It sure does.

Lola: Yeah!

Luan: That is ENLIGHTENING! (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT)

We laughed at her Joke.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: But seriously, who are you?

Luan: Aw Nico I was going to say that!

Nico: Sorry Luan.

Another Evil Roxas: (In a girls voice) That was still a funny joke.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and had the kanji for Light in the middle of her forehead and she had yellow and black clothes and had yellow angel wings and had the Oblivion Keyblade in her right hand and the Oathkeeper Keyblade on her left hip. She had the Kanji for Key of Destiny of Light on her skirt.

Me: (GASP) Rhonda Roxas!

Nico: Whoa! Then that must mean that you're the gene-slammer of Roxas.

Rhonda Roxas: That's right. I sure am.

Roxas: Wow! A gene-slammer of me! That is so cool!

Rhonda Roxas: It sure is.

Edith Norris: Sorry we have to do this.

Rhonda Roxas: No worries.

Me: By the way are the other Anothers friendly or Hostile?

Rhonda Roxas: Friendly and they are all really interesting.

Camie: This will be awesome.

Edith Norris: It sure will.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

Girl Jordan: Lets do it Leeli.

Leeli: You got it.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Sea dragons were singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Rhonda Roxas was glowing and then Another Evil Roxas separated from her.

Edith Norris: Awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Edith turned into her Polymorph form.

Edith Norris: (GURGLING VOICE) TIME FOR SOME BUTTKICKING GOOP STYLE!

She then covered Another Evil Roxas with her slime.

KRASPLAT!

YUCK!

Sakura Knudson: Oh sick!

Me: Polymorphs have different flavors added to them.

Nico: Yeah when Ben turned into Goop he tastes like Kiwi Fruit.

Sakura Knudson: Really? Wow!

Me: Dark's Goop form tastes like Black Licorice!

Nico: Go ahead and finish this!

Edith Norris: With pleasure!

She fired waves of slime and drenched him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Key of Light's

Destiny and The Light of XIII.

Me: Awesome title.

Laney: Nice.

Me: Another Metroid Hatcher next.

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Adreana Metrodora, Tiamat Sisters, Meadow Vexxa, Serenity Sellington and Columbine Rosevelt for these.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: They will all come at once. The Anothers.

Nico: Perfect.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so and then in elemental vortexes came Adreana Metrodora, Tiamat Sisters, Meadow Vexxa, Serenity Sellington and Columbine Rosevelt.

Tiana Tiamat: We're here.

Serenity Sellington: Awesome.

Then out came Metroid Hatcher, Grenchler, Flaahgra, Thardus, and Omega Pirate!

Nico: There they are! Except the Another Cyclops and Another Mammoth.

Me: Oh boy!

Qin: Geez!

Nico: And you are?

Another Thardus: (In a girls voice) All these are one in the same.

Me: Wait that voice!

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with Teal Green Hair and she had blue eyes and had blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Anna Rollands!

Anna Rollands: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Sakura Knudson: ANNA!

Anna Rollands: Sakura! Oh my god!

They went and hugged.

Sakura Knudson: I thought I would never see you again after all these years!

Anna Rollands: Me too Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: Anna was my best friend. Before I was kidnapped by Swartz and taken in as his student we were like sisters and we even helped J.D. with so many of his goals.

Nico: That is cool!

Xenia: I'll say!

Tiana Tiamat: We need to seperate you so your mind isn't stretched too thin.

Anna Rollands: I agree. I'll tell you more about me after those Anothers are done.

Nico: Okay.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from them.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Get them girls!

Tiana Tiamat: It would be our pleasure!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted all of them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught a huge Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Creatures of Metroid.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Yep. Another Cyclops next.

We heard the ground shake.

Nico: You guys felt that, right?

Me: Yep.

BOOM.

We felt that.

BOOM. BOOM! BOOM!

Eli: Anybody hear that? It's a um… (BOOM) It's an impact tremor that's what it is. I'm fairly alarmed here.

Then a huge figure came out and it was ANOTHER CYCLOPS!

Me: WHOA!

Huanglongmon: That one is of Titanic Proportions!

Nico: Um… hi?

Another Cyclops: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Nico.

Nico: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with Rainbow Hair and an aqua blue shirt and she had an aqua blue skirt that had the kanji for the

Cataclysmic Prophecy of the Shamouti Titans and she had black pants and she had rainbow angel wings.

Nico: (GASP) Gina Shamouti!

Melody (Pokemon): Wait Gina Shamouti the Avatar of Shamouti Island!?

Gina Shamouti: That's right. Awesome meet you Melody.

Melody (Pokemon): Same here.

Huanglongmon: Apologies that we have to fight like this.

Gina Shamouti: No worries.

Lincoln: Lets do this first.

He fired a beam of light and separated Another Cyclops!

Huanglongmon: Now that's more like it!

He fired a beam of energy and the blast hit Another Cyclops and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

He exploded with devastating force and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Island Bird Princess and The Titan of Greece.

Me: Nice.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) WINDS OF FURY 6!

She summoned Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Dracula (Simpsons), Ghost of Witch McCoy, Chick Hicks and Bee Blade!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: This will be good.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: There's the Another Mammoth!

We saw her.

Qin: WHOA!

Mammoth: Whoa! Like looking at yourself in the mirror!

Xenia: It sure does.

Another Mammoth: (In a girls voice) It does feel that way doesn't it.

Nico: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and she was in a blue bikini and she was REALLY MUSCULAR! Like BODY BUILDER MUSCULAR!

Me: WHOA! You are RIPPED!

Nico: Carmen Vennez! Whoa! You weren't like this before!

Carmen Vennez: I was eating these.

She gave me a Bulky Bar.

Me: A Bulky Bar? How did this make you into that?

Carmen Vennez: I don't know! I was eating one and then next thing I knew I was this muscular! I look awesome!

Me: We'll have to run some tests on this Bulky Bar when we get back.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Thunder Sword and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Carmen Vennez: Just to find whoever made these bars and kill them.

Me: That we can do. But whoever did this will likely go to jail.

Nico: Yeah I agree there. I'll tear off his manhood for this!

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) You just gave us something to investigate,

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) But other than that, can you tell us more about yourself?

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Carmen Vennez: I sure can. I am a swimsuit model and I wanted to model swimsuits. I was soaking up some rays and then I ate what looked like a chocolate bar and then THIS happened to me. Then I got kidnapped by Swartz.

Me: We'll have to look into these bars and see what's up. But something is telling me that it's soon to be a dead man.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight like this Carmen.

Carmen Vennez: No worries Nico.

She turned into ANOTHER MAMMOTH!

Me: First this. FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: FIRE RUN!

I fired a wave of fire and formed a ring of fire around her!

Gitai: Nice one!

Me: Just for starters.

Nico: (gets out Mammoth's Ridewatch) Only fair I match your strength.

Nico activated it and punched her all over and smashed her down.

Nico: Time for some strength! (ACTIVATES CYCLOPS RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: I see gold in your future! (ACTIVATES MINER 49ER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: And here it comes! (ACTIVATES BANDIT KEITH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for you to see the light! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 SARTORIUS'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired light blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: Now for this too! (ACTIVATES GITAI'S RIDEWATCH) EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: THOUSAND SPHERE OF GRAVES!

Maria lifted up a MASSIVE HUGE ROCK and smashed it onto her!

KRASMASH!

OUCH!

Huanglongmon: And this too! (ACTIVATES CYCLOPS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Then Onyx, Brutus, Fault Zone, Boomtower, Universe 666 Thanos and Doctor Diablos came!

Nico: Whoa nice team Onyx!

Onyx: Thanks Nico!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: After this, I'll have to get Lisa to analyze this

Lisa Loud: I'm on it Nico.

Then a Pangoro appeared!

Me: Whoa A Pangoro!

Maria: I think the next gene-slammer came.

Pangoro: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) I sure did.

Nico: Zanna Li!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had a brown Chinese outfit on.

Zanna Li: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed own Another Mammoth and I caught the ridewatch and Purified it and brought Carmen over.

Nico: YEAH!

Zanna Li: That was so fun.

Lisa Loud: I have the results. These protein bars are ordinary protein bars. But they are also made with super concentrated anabolic steroids and they instantly bulk people up to hulking proportions and make you increasingly durable, faster and give you superhuman strength. But they make you increasingly violent and short tempered.

Me: These bars are dangerous!

Nico: Yeah!

Carmen Vennez: So that's how I got so muscular.

Nico: Just be glad you ate one. 10 would make your muscles as big as the Hulk.

Me: No kidding.

Hulk: Hulk would not like bars like this.

Zanna Li: Whoever made these bars is in a lot of hot water.

Nico: Big time.

Huanglongmon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zanna Li: When me and Nico took on a corrupt business in Shanghai run by my evil uncle.

Nico: I remember that. We blew that entire company into dust and got her evil uncle thrown in prison for smuggling diamonds on the black market.

Qin: I remember that too!

Laney: Wow! That is awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico and Zanna hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Zanna Li: Me too Nico.

Dizzy Flores: But thanks for helping us guys.

Me: Anytime Dizzy. Now we have officially seen the last of the Arachnids.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Drakus, The X-Squad, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, and Dimitri LouSteau are heading to Xia Kou, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: that deranged monster bitch, Brianna Greyson, went to Xia Kou earlier and formed an alliance with Huang Zu, the cowardly scoundrel and enemy of the Sun Family of Wu, along with the powerhungry Yuan Shu in yet another attempt to get revenge on Lincoln. But, her latest revenge plan is about to be foiled because Lincoln's going to rip Huang Zu to shreds because during the battle for Jing Province in the world of Dynasty Warriors, that cowardly scoundrel used an archer unit in an ambush that killed Sun Jian and he's also going to see to it that Yuan Shu is also punished for using The Imperial Seal to proclaim himself Emperor and throwing the land even further into chaos.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Xia Kou, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: earlier today, that deranged monster bitch, Brianna Greyson, went to Xia Kou earlier and formed an alliance with Huang Zu, the cowardly scoundrel and enemy of the Sun Family of Wu, along with the powerhungry Yuan Shu in yet another attempt to get revenge on me.

Sun Quan: That's exactly what our scouts had reported, for her to forge an alliance with two of our worst enemies, her sanity is already deteriorating further and she's becoming even more unstable.

Me: That's right.

Selene Arcangela: But, her latest revenge plan is about to be foiled because Lincoln's going to rip Huang Zu to shreds.

Nicole: That's right, because if I remember right, during the battle for Jing Province, that cowardly scoundrel used an archer unit in an ambush that killed Sun Jian.

Sun Jian: That's exactly right, Nicole. But, that's not going to happen again, Huang Zu shall be slain here and now.

Sun Shang Xiang: Right, Father, and Lincoln's also going to see to it that Yuan Shu is also punished for using The Imperial Seal to proclaim himself Emperor and throwing the land even further into chaos.

Nico: And since Emperor Xian had issued an edict to slay him, this is something that can't be ignored.

Eli: So, we got two dangerous foes to deal with: Huang Zu in his main camp, and Yuan Shu who's out there waiting to kill us.

Lincoln: Yes. But, we're not going to let those two get away with this, we're going to put an end to the two of them for good.

Panda King: That's correct. So, what's the plan, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Huang Zu's a weakling, but he's cunning. He's going to try and launch a naval attack on us, and he'll also have traps set up for us as soon as we start the advance. So, Ling Tong, Gan Ning, I need you two to take down the enemy forces before they set sail.

Ling Tong: Alright, consider it done.

Lynn: You sure we can trust the two to get the job done? Lu Meng told us those two once hated each other.

Lian Shi: It was due to Gan Ning killing Ling Tong's father long ago, but Ling Tong's let go of the past.

Lincoln: That's right. Now, we need to take care of Huang Zu's traps.

Sun Ce: Leave that to me, Shang Xiang, and Quan, Lincoln.

Zhou Yu: Looks like we've already received our assignments. Now, then, Lincoln, it's time to give the order to advance.

Lincoln: Right. Everyone, prepare to advance. Huang Zu, Yuan Shu, you shall pay the price for your crimes against the land!

We started our advance, and as Lincoln instructed, Ling Tong and Gan Ning took down the naval unit before they could set sail, and Sun Ce, Sun Shang Xiang, and Sun Quan took down the officers in charge of the traps.

Zhou Yu: That should take care of Huang Zu's traps and naval assault. Now, to get after Yuan Shu.

Yuan Shao: I don't know if I should even say this, but during the battle at Si Shui Gate, Yuan Shu deliberately stopped sending supplies to Sun Jian, and they were almost routed by Hua Xiong.

Me: He did what?!

Lincoln: It was because of jealousy and envy that he did this, and now, that gives us another reason to slay him. I thank you for telling us this vital piece of information, Yuan Shao.

Yuan Shao: You're welcome, and I also have to thank you, Lincoln. Somehow, because of you, I had decided to let go of my pride and desire for glory, and I repaired my friendship with Cao Cao.

Lori: But, how was that possible?

Nicole: Looks like Lincoln's plan had far-reaching results such as Yuan Shao changing his ways and repairing his childhood friendship with Cao Cao. Universe 666 Lincoln was right, Lincoln was also chosen by The Elements of Harmony, and he took some huge steps: the first is uniting The Three Kingdoms and the second is uniting the Warlords and Warriors of Japan.

Guo Jia: Along with removing Dong Zhuo, Lu Bu, and Hisahide Matsunaga.

We headed for Yuan Shu's camp, and he was already planning to leave.

Lincoln: Leaving so soon, Yuan Shu?

Yuan Shu: You! You've ruined everything! If you hadn't shown up, the land would've finally been mine!

Liu Bei: Your delusions of imperial grandeur must end here and now, Yuan Shu!

Yuan Shao: Indeed. To think I considered you my kinsman, and I wasn't blind to what happened at Si Shui Gate, I knew you deliberately stopped sending supplies to Sun Jian and all because of your envy and jealousy.

Lincoln: That's something I can't stand about you, Yuan Shu: you wanted to use The Imperial Seal to proclaim yourself Emperor, but in my eyes, I see you for who you really are: a greedy, powerhungry, treacherous insignificant worm whose crimes can never be forgiven!

The sheer authority and fury in Lincoln's voice had Yuan Shu quaking in his boots.

Yuan Shu: Bah, I have no time to deal with any of you! Huang Zu, I leave this to you!

Suddenly, Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow fire at Yuan Shu, which incinerated him before he had the chance to flee and he sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever.

Zhang He: Your words were indeed true, Lincoln. Yuan Shu's greed, treachery, and lust for power had indeed proven to be his downfall, and as such, he needed to die the death of a coward.

Luna: Now, there's only one coward left to get rid of: Huang Zu.

Lincoln: Right, Luna. (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn blood red) Get ready, Huang Zu, now it's your turn to meet your fate.

We then headed for Huang Zu's camp.

Lincoln: This is it, now we just have to get rid of Huang Zu and end Brianna Greyson's last attempt at revenge.

Nico: Let's drive that conniving monster bitch even more insane than she already is right now!

Suddenly, we saw Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator arrive, and with them are the four girls.

Sun Jian: Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator, and if I'm not mistaken, you're none other than Margaret Desroches, one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and the Geosapien he mentioned yesterday.

Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator: (Girl's voice) I might've known Lincoln told you all about me, and yes, you're correct, Master Sun Jian. Now, we need to hurry, Huang Zu might be planning to run, but he's also got archers hidden somewhere around his camp.

Lincoln: Right, Margaret.

We headed inside, and there in front of us is the very scoundrel whom The Sun Family despises for his cowardly nature: Huang Zu.

Sun Jian: We've been waiting for this very moment.

Sun Ce: You have no one left to help you anymore.

Sun Shang Xiang: And now, you're all alone.

Sylvester: No one's going to say a kind word at your funeral.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln and Sun Quan: Huang Zu, face the vengeance of The Sun Family of Wu and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten

Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Lynn's team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Huang Zu, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and

mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your time in this world is over, Huang Zu. Now, go join your cohort, Yuan Shu, in Hell forever!

Lincoln held out his left hand, and his Dragon Ball Bracelet glowed and seven red negative energy beams fired out and formed into a massive red energy ball, which he condensed to the size of his body.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Now, Huang Zu's life is finally over, and The Sun Family's honor shall be avenged.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Lincoln fired the energy ball at Huang Zu, and it exploded with incredible power and the explosion had killed him, and Huang Zu was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Sun Jian: Well done, Lincoln.

Sun Ce: That was some pretty impressive leadership you displayed.

Me: This was just like back at Hu Lao Gate and at Okehazama.

Nico: I was about to say it, J.D. Lincoln, you really displayed some amazing leadership along with use of tactics and strategy, and because of it, Yuan Shu and Huang Zu are dead and gone for good.

Lincoln: And we made sure the last bit of trouble in The Three Kingdoms has been brought to an end for good. (To Margaret Desroches) And it's so good to see you again, Margaret Desroches.

Margaret Desroches reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair, brown eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless orange midriff top, orange skirt, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, orange bridal gloves, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with earth, lava, aliens, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator, and holstered on her back is a massive Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator-themed greatsword with embedded brown gems and Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large orange gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Margaret Desroches: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Margaret Desroches and he hugged her, and Margaret Desroches is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire

Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Margaret Desroches: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Margaret Desroches, Gene-Slammer of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator, she's my Guardian Angel and one super sexy and super beautiful girl who's also a very strong and powerful warrior and tactician with incredibly strong cosmic earth and lava powers, and immortality, and here's the really really surprising part: Margaret Desroches' known as a Geosapien, an alien from the planet Geos, a planet similar to Earth in the Virgo Supercluster.

Then, Shanan appeared.

Shanan: Yep, they're a really powerful race of warriors who've defended their planet from invaders for countless eons, they look human in appearance, but what marks them out is that they have brown hair, orange eyes, and brown angel wings. Their true form is really beautiful, they have orange sclera and they have orange earth tattoos covering their hands and forearms and feet, and the clothes they have on transforms into a orange earth-themed two-piece bikini, which is their real outfit, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, Aerosapiens, and Lumasapiens, Geosapiens also have quite an extremely powerful sexual drive, and just like the Pyrosapiens, Hydrosapiens, Umbrasapiens, Aerosapiens, and Lumasapiens, Geosapiens have a very powerful desire find a mate who is not only very strong, powerful, and very intelligent, but that mate also has a kind heart, brave, bold, noble, courageous, and who always helps those in need, and for Margaret, the one who fit that role was Lincoln.

Luna: And she and Lincoln have more than once engaged in their fair shares of making out and kissing, and more than once, it always ends with Lincoln getting his entire face covered in kisses, his face red with passion, steam whistling from his ears, and hearts in his eyes. But now that Lincoln's gotten older, he knows she's going to want to take it much further, but he's more than ready.

Shanan: Plus, she hates perverts with the same vengeance as you, Nicole, and she doesn't need to use sexual wiles to rat them out, she can sense it by looking into their auras, and when she finds that out, she unleashes pure hell upon them by firing waves of earth at them, and she also makes her threats clear, if she sees any single person trying to peek at her, she'll bury them underneath tons of earth or throw them in a volcano, and if she finds out someone's hurting Lincoln, she'll send them to her home planet to be brutally massacred and buried underneath the earth, and that threat's been sent to Flip, Scoots, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they stepped out of line.

Nicole: Yeesh, getting buried underneath tons of earth or getting thrown into a volcano, those are two really brutal punishments.

Margaret Desroches: And I know Lincoln's going to mark me, but before he does, let me show you all my true form.

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches transformed into her true form as the sclera of her eyes turned orange and she has orange tattoos covering her hands and forearms and feet, and her clothes morphed into an orange earth-themed two-piece bikini, which is her real outfit.

Fabia: So, that's her true form, wow.

May: She looks even more beautiful in her true form.

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches went up to Lincoln, and her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he suddenly wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Suddenly, Margaret Desroches gave Lincoln a passionate kiss on the lips as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they suddenly engaged in a French kiss. Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's veins glow orange and when they were done, Lincoln still had a massive red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes.

Shanan: She's marked him, I knew it.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Margaret.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Margaret Desroches in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Margaret Desroches: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Margaret Desroches' neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Margaret Desroches: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Margaret Desroches.

Margaret Desroches had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Mayu Nagaya, Remi Aoki, Saya Kanzaki, and Tisato Nagaya from Bishoku.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mayu Nagaya, Remi Aoki, Saya Kanzaki, and Tisato Nagaya from Bishoku.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mayu Nagaya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mayu Nagaya and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Huang Zu and Yuan Shu, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with a Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Mayu Nagaya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mayu Nagaya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mayu Nagaya, Remi Aoki, Saya Kanzaki, and Tisato Nagaya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Huang Zu, the cowardly scoundrel and enemy of the Sun Family of Wu, along with the powerhungry Yuan Shu, who formed an alliance with that deranged monster bitch, Brianna Greyson, who went to Xia Kou earlier today in yet another attempt to get revenge on Lincoln.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him displaying his leadership skills by killing the officers in charge of the traps Huang Zu had laid out and stopping the naval assault, and then, killing Yuan Shu and sending him to The Black Gates, and finally us laying the beatdown on Huang Zu, and Lincoln finishing him off by sending Huang Zu to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Margaret Desroches have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, that was one awesome battle you guys fought, and we're rid of Huang Zu and Yuan Shu for good.

Lincoln: You said it, what Huang Zu did could never be forgiven.

Sun Jian: And Yuan Shu trying to use The Imperial Seal in an attempt to proclaim himself Emperor was an act of treason that warranted his execution.

Me: Which was something Lincoln had done: by killing Yuan Shu for his treachery and Huang Zu for what he'd done in your world, Master Sun Jian.

Nico: You said it.

---

After getting rid of Huang Zu and Yuan Shu and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Margaret Desroches saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces,

hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Margaret Desroches: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Margaret, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Margaret Desroches: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Margaret Desroches: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Margaret, what memories did you have with Lincoln, and did you have to get rough with any of his enemies along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Margaret Desroches: Ooh, I do have one. Remember what happened whenever Patchy declares it a Packing Day and Lynn turns into a four-legged wild animal and announces her arrival by letting out those loud belches? Well, we decided to use that against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Margaret Desroches pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Margaret and Lincoln eating pizza at Gus' Games and Grub, along with the rest of his Guardian Angels.

Past Lincoln: As always, Gus makes awesome pizza!

Past Margaret Desroches: He sure does.

Suddenly, Lincoln's stomach groaned, and suddenly… !

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRR

LINCOLN LET OUT A VERY MONSTROUS BELCH FAR LOUDER THAN LYNN'S WHEN PACKING DAY WAS DECLARED AND WHEN SHE GOES ON HER VIOLENT RAMPAGES!

Nico: Dang, Lincoln, that was one really monstrous belch, even more louder than Lynn's whenever a Packing Day is declared or when she goes on her rampages.

Me: We heard it from The Loud House, and man, that was loud!

Past Selene Arcangela: Dang, Lincoln.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, that belch you let out way more monstrous than Lynn's loud belches when Packing Day is declared or when she goes on a rampage again. (GASPS) Ooh, everyone, I have an idea.

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels gathered to listen in on Nicholette's plan. Then, the scene changes to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who are still out to kill Lincoln, but unknown to them, they were being watched from within the bushes.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, that's right, Lori, you and the others keep on trying to find Linky, but you're walking straight into our trap.

Suddenly, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan heard some rustling.

Past Lisa: Where is that hairless ape?! We want his head on a pike!

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRR

That monstrously loud belch caused Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to panic as memories of the Packing Day Wars came back.

Past Lori: Lynn, you better not be on the rampage again, save it for when we go after the twerp!

Past Lynn: That wasn't me, Lori! Get off my case!

Past Lola: We're not alone, are we?!

Suddenly, something peeked through the bushes, and the sound of heavy breathing was heard, but the figure ducked back into the bush, but it wouldn't stay quiet for long.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRR

Another monstrously loud belch was heard, and that got Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in another panic.

Past Luan: Oh, I don't like this, it's not even Packing Day but we're already in fear for our lives.

Suddenly, they saw something heading their way.

Past Lori: (SHRIEKS) SNOWBALLS! INCOMING!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got hit hard with a barrage of snowballs, and then, total chaos.

Past Lisa: EVERY BI-PEDAL HUMAN FOR THEMSELVES!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran away like headless chickens, and they hid behind a fence. Then, Lola peeked out, and Lincoln came out, but he looked like Lynn in Full Beast Mode. He was sniffing the air trying to find them, and then, he took a pizza slice he was saving and he scarfed it down.

Past Lola: (GASPS) It was Lincoln, he's the one who let out those monstrously loud belches!

Past Lynn: And he's refueling! WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO?!

Past Lori: Get a grip, Lynn! There's only one of him!

Suddenly, a finger poked Luan on the shoulder, and they saw Lincoln standing menacingly over them and with a grin on his face, and panic was on their faces.

Past Lori: RUNNNNNN!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran for their lives with Lincoln chasing them on all fours, they went over a fence Nicholette built, and Lincoln crashed through it. Then, they went over the other fence and ran away, and Lincoln crashed through it, and he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla. Lori looked over her shoulder.

Past Lori: We lost him.

They stopped.

Past Lynn: We're safe.

Past Lola: (Sees something) Uh, what's that?!

Then, they saw something rushing right at them, it was a shockwave of earth.

Past Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: (SCREAMING) WE'RE TRAPPED!

Then, three massive and long white wolf tails burst out of the mound and grabbed Luan, Lisa, and Lola, and dragged them away into a bush as the three of them screaming for their lives.

Past Lynn: He's got Luan, Lisa, and Lola! What do we do?!

Past Lori: RUN FOR YOUR LIFE!

Lori and Lynn ran for their lives only to reach a dead end: a blind alley thanks to going through a dark portal Nicholette opened up, and then, they saw Lincoln's shadow looming over them.

Past Lori: We're through running, let's get him!

Past Lynn: Yeah! WE'RE NOT SCARED OF YOU, STINKOLN! LET'S SEE WHAT YOU GOT!

Suddenly, Lincoln took in a deep breath, and then, he let out a loud and monstrous roar, and the gale force winds were so powerful, it sent Lori and Lynn flying back-first into the wall. They got up, but it's too late, they already peed their pants in fright. Then, Lincoln tied them up and his other Guardian Angels appeared.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Looks like we foiled your little attack, Lori. Shall we let you all in on a little secret: we set this whole thing up as our trap, and we were the ones who let Lincoln run wild, it was the only way to get you bitches to confess your attempted attack on Lincoln. You get all that, Luna?

Then, Luna came out with a camera, along with Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. This shocked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: they fell for Nicholette's trap, but their shock gave back into fury.

Past Lori: GET ME OUT OF THIS RIGHT NOW OR I'M GOING TO TURN YOU INTO A GOTH PRETZEL, YOU DARK MAGIC-USING SACK OF GARBANZO BEANS!

Past Lincoln: AH, SHADDUP!

Lincoln bonked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan on the head with a mallet, and the rest of the family dragged them back to The Loud House to face their doom.

Then, Margaret and Lincoln kissed as the video ended, and as soon as the video did, everyone burst out laughing hysterically.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH, OH MAN, NOW THAT'S WHAT I CALL MONSTROUS PAYBACK!

Me: I was still cracking up to this day, Lincoln let out those monstrously loud belches and got Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan panicking like crazy.

Varie: And it ended with them confessing their crimes when they went through a portal Nicholette had made, and it sent them to an alley.

Lynn: We went into full panic mode that day, and I was shocked to find out I wasn't the only one who could make those monstrous belches.

Lori: We were literally stunned to find that out too, and Nicholette had a plan made as soon as she'd found out we were going on the attack again.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, we called this Operation: Monstrous Payback, and Lincoln made himself go into Full Beast Mode, and man, did he really go wild by letting out those monstrous belches, chasing them on all fours, and crashing through fences I made and him roaring like an animal and pounding his chest like a gorilla, and driving them crazy with fear.

Lincoln: All that training I'd went through really paid off, and I wasn't going to let those five get away with their murderous schemes, so I had to turn into the same kind of monster Lynn turns into instead of just going werewolf on them.

Nico: Remind me never to get you mad, Lincoln.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite were dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Flip go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Alana Cameron has sent some muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Yuna Hajiki: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Yuna, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs of Alana Cameron coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever. Then, he saw a strange wrapper on the ground and took it in order to do an analysis of it.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite are now in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that cheapskate's just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: Even after all this time, Flip's still the same mutant cheapskate he's always been.

Rarity: And trying to kill Yuna Hajiki, Valkyrie Brunhilde, Valkyrie Chariot, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erda, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funfte, Valkyrie Sechste, Valkyrie Sigurn, Valkyrie Vierte, and Valkyrie Zweite, now he's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with some hulking muscle-bound hired thugs no doubt sent by that monster bitch, Alana Cameron, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Alana Cameron scream with extreme hatred and rage.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, those monster bitches just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll get hers later on today.

Me: They sure will, those monster bitches have gotten on our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and we're continuing to drive Brianna Greyson insane with rage, but come the day we get after her, she'll suffer for everything she's done before we end her for good.

* * *

We were watching TV.

Alex came in.

Alex: Hey guys! Check me out.

We saw Alex come in and SHE WAS REALLY RIPPED! She looked like a really buff bodybuilder!

Me: WHOA! Alex you ARE RIPPED!

Lincoln: WHOA! (FLEXES MUSCLES) You and me are going to make awesome muscles together!

Nico: WHOA! We're surrounded with muscles!

Me: (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) This team is going to really pump (CLAP) Us up!

We laughed!

Nico: YEAH!

Blitz (Road Rovers): (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Oh this team is going to be perfect and handsome ja.

Jin (Flashman): Hey, guys. I got us lunch reservations to a cool restaurant.

Razer: That's nice. What's the name?

Jin: Sonic and Tails and the Sonic Sisters will love it. It's called the Iron Hot Dog. It's an all you can eat chili dog buffet restaurant.

Sonic, Tails and friends and the Sonic Sisters drooled like waterfalls!

Sonia Sonic: (SLURPS) OH BOY!

Sonic: BOY Do I love good chili dogs!

Qin: Me too!

Nico: What are we waiting for! Lets go!

We were off.

---

We arrived.

T Bone: Is this the place?

Jin: It sure is.

Me: Oh boy! I am starving.

Sonic: This place reminds me of Wienerville on Mobius and they made the best chili dogs around.

Tails: They sure did.

Me: Lets go get some grub.

We went in and got an awesome table.

We then went and got awesome chili dogs by the truck load.

We got to eating.

Sonic: Oh man. This is so tasty!

Tails: Oh boy!

We got to eating chili dogs by the lots!

We were hungry.

Sonic: MMM!

Tails: Boy these are great!

Lynn Sr.: Boy it sure is guys.

We were eating lots of them.

Nico: Hey, what's that guy doing?

We saw a man in a Hawaiian shirt and I recognized him. He was eating spicy chili dogs.

Me: (In my head) That's Koyama! I remember him and I love his style. (Out Loud) That's Koyama and I remember he is a spice demon in training.

Nico: Neat. You two would get along great J.D.

Me: Just what I was thinking.

I went over to him.

Me: Boy you sure love food spicy don't you Koyama.

Koyama: J.D. Knudson the ultimate spice demon! It's an honor to meet you.

Me: Same here to you Koyama. Boy you sure do love things spicy huh?

Koyama: I sure do.

Me: What's the hottest you've ever had?

Koyama: Carolina Reaper hot sauce covered burritos with the sauce on and in it

Me: Nice!

Jin: Hey, buddy. You're disturbing the other customers.

Koyama: Sorry. These are the hottest ever.

Me: You're eating Dragons Breath Pepper Chili Dogs. Those are the hottest ever.

Koyama: Oh that explains why I'm screaming a lot.

Me: How about you and I have a contest where we eat the mildest to the hottest?

Koyama: You're on and it's an honor to challenge you J.D.

Me: Awesome.

We were sitting at the table and facing each other.

We were eating chili dogs covered in hot sauces from mild to super hot.

Nico: Boy this guy is tough.

Qin: He sure is and I like it.

Xenia: He has what it takes to be a true spice demon.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Now for the hottest ever item.

I pulled out two jars of Moonscar Island Peppers.

Me: We drink and eat these jars of Moonscar Island Peppers.

EVERYONE GASPED!

Tayuya: This is gonna be fucking insane!

Lola: NO KIDDING!

Lori: This will literally kill them!

Lucy Loud: I'll be sure to say something nice at your funerals.

Nico: (Whispers) Guys, I know what's coming. So, get ready to throw food when I give the signal.

They nodded.

Me: Ready Koyama?

Koyama: Ready.

Me: One…

Koyama: Two…

Me and Koyama: THREE!

Me and Koyama guzzled and ate the peppers and juice and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I exploded into intense fire and KOYAMA WAS SCREAMING LIKE A BANSHEE AND RUNNING AROUND LIKE A CHICKEN WITH

ITS HEAD CUT OFF! FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH! Maria put him out with water!

Nico: WHOA!

Lori: That was literally amazing!

Everyone cheered for me!

Koyama: WOW! You are a true spice master J.D.!

Me: So are you Koyama! You did great!

Nico: So, I take it you've learned a lesson about disturbing customers?

Koyama: I have. But I can't help it. Now that the contest is over, I need more spicy food. MORE OF IT!

Me: UH OH!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Flashman logo and tunred into Choushinseiki from Episode 30 of Donbrothers!

---

Koyama (小山) is a man who turns into a prism/supernova-themed Hitotsuki called Choushinseiki (超新星鬼 lit. Supernova Demon), possessing a Flashman Avataro Gear, out of his desire to eat more spicy food. He later evolves into Choushinseiking (超新星鬼ング Chōshinseikingu).

At a hibachi restaurant, Koyama asks for more hot chili sauce after he empties the bottle. The waiter advises against the customer's request as the sauce he already put on his meat is enough and having more cannot be good for him. Koyama says he is fine and loves really spicy food, snatching away the waiter's bottle and smothering all of the hot chili pepper sauce onto his grilled meat, eating it. He still isn't satisfied as the sauce lacks the intense heat he desires, wanting more hot and spicy food and the aura of Choushinseiki soon begins to take over him.

Koyama then changed into Chouseishinki and he starts devouring humans or "spicy food " as he perceives it. The Donbrothers arrive via teleport, though a frustrated Haruka says they have no time to fight the Hitotsuki as she is worried about her aunt. The team blasts Chouseishinki until he fires rainbow colored shooting stars, knocking them down. Inu Brother arrives and blasts the stars, delivering the message while he is there. This distracts the team and Chouseishinki gets away, with Haruka too focused on her aunt and breaking away from the team to rescue Yuriko on her own.

At the mansion, Jiro is busy handling Chouseishinki nearby. Sonoza uses a devastating attack with the Ninjarksword and the two Noto then escape. Jiro finishes off Chouseishinki with the Lightning Dragon Flash, excited he defeated a Hitotsuki again on his own as Taro gives him a score of 65 points out of 100.

Just as Chouseishinki becomes Chouseishinking, Taro orders them to focus and combine into Don Onitaijin and Jiro becomes Toradragonjin. Chouseishinking throws a miniature sun at the two robots and they barely manage to repel it. With such power, Taro orders everyone to combine into Toradora Onitaijin and they quickly dispatch Chouseishinking with an equestrian variant of the DonBros Fantasia.

---

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Chouseishinki the Flashman Hitotsuki!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: I remember him! And man I really love his style. He is a Spicy Hitotsuki!

Nico: (LAUGHS) He sure is.

Me: He was really craving tons and tons of nuclear hot spicy food.

Eli: Boy no kidding! He is spicy.

Me: Lets not fight in here though. Lets go outside where it's easier.

Chouseishinki: Good idea.

Me: Waiters we'll be right back.

We went outside for the fight.

Me: That's better.

We got Food Magiswords Ready!

LOTS OF FOOD MAGISWORDS!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Jin: Prism Flash!

He turned into FLASHMAN RED!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I think I have something awesome planned for Koyama. But first…

I fired a beam of light and separated him from Chouseishinki!

Koyama: (GROANS) What happened?

Me: That happened.

He saw Chouseishinki!

Koyama: Is that who I turned into!?

Me: I'm afraid so. But you are an awesome spice demon like me Koyama. You have my respect. But How would you like to become a Donbrother?

Koyama: I would be honored J.D.

Nico gave him a blaster and a gear for the Neon Red Ranger!

Me: Lets get him!

Me, Nico, Lyra, Dante and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready

for action!

Qin: YEAH!

Koyama: WOW! This is awesome!

Nico: Don Capsaicia! That is awesome!

Laney: And very fitting!

Xenia: Yeah it is!

Nico: Have some hot wings, sucker!

Nico threw several hot wings at him but all he did was devour them at a rapid pace.

Me: WHOA!

Chouseishinki: MMM! Give me some more.

Me: I love his appetite!

Koyama: Lets see how he likes this! PEPPER FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired a wave of peppers and fire and Chouseishinki ate them. THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

HE BURSTED INTO INTENSE FLAMES!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Not even he can handle the heat from that!

Haruka: that was awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Chouseishinki: J.D. how are you so awesome with eating so much awesome spicy food?

Me: Awesome tastes and awesome love for the spiciest foods in the universe. I love spicy food as much as you do.

Chouseishinki: You have awesome tastes.

Chouseishinki emitted a dazzling flash meteor from his chest at us.

I fired a wave of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: That was awesome!

I teleported and kicked Chouseishinki in his back.

Then he formed a Dazzling Flash Sword and I formed a fire sword and clashed with him and sparks flew all over.

Nico: YEAH!

ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP!

We were really going at it like with the Jedi and the Sith!

I jumped back.

Chouseishinki generated cosmic energy beams from his head

He fired them and Nico fired waves of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Razor: Lets get him T-Bone!

T-Bone: You got it buddy!

Razor: Matchhead missiles! Fire!

They fired Matchhead Missiles and they lit on fire and they hit Chouuseishinki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Ben turned into XLR8 and tried hitting him at superspeed but he countered with several fighting poses.

Me: Ben he moves as fast as light so not even your speed at 500 miles per hour can face him.

Xenia Ulysses: Maybe this can!

ZOOM!

Her speed was MORE than enough to smash him down as she punched him square in the face with devastating force and smashed Chouseishinki into a fire hydrant!

Nico: YEAH! Way to go Xenia!

Qin: That was fast!

Me: Not even Chouseishinki is a match for the speed of an Evolved Kineceleran.

Qin: At 5,000 miles per hour.

He can consumed several civilians by inhaling them in with his mouth.

Chouseishinki: Lip smacking good!

Me: YUCK! I bet they don't taste like chicken!

I snapped my fingers and teleported them out of him.

Me: Try something else.

I fired waves of blood sausages and they went into his mouth and he ate them and swallowed them.

Homer: Have some creole!

He fired waves of creole foods and they went into his mouth!

Koyama: Boy he sure is hungry.

Nico: He has as big an appetite as me.

Me: You know the gross thing? I ate Freakzekiel's heart and that tasted like grass and bat guano!

Nico: SICK!

Eli: Sniff on this!

Eli pulled out a jar of garlic and ate it and swallowed!

ALARM KLAXON!

Eli pointed his butt at him and then…

SUPER LOUD GARLIC FART!

Choushinseiki coughed and gagged and he choked!

Nico: WHEW! That is

Choushinseiki generated five meteor stars. One was red, one was pink, one was green, one was yellow, and one was blue. They were fired at us.

Me, Nico, Eli, Nunnally and C.C. Fired energy blasts and and the blasts collided with the meteors and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

By combining yellow and blue energy from each arm, Choushinseiki creates a giant supernova-based star and fired it at us.

Me: KAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and the blast sent the Supernova Star up into the sky where it exploded harmlessly!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Nico: NO kidding!

Me: I got an idea! Hey Choushinseiki how about a cold one!

Poromon: YEAH!

Poromon then took out some beer and shoved the beer down Choushinseiki's throat!

Eli: UH OH!

Jamesdean5842: Boy this is gonna be a crazy idea!

He turned into a drunk dork!

Choushinseiki was drunk now.

Choushinseiki: (Slurred Speech) Hey buddy you ready for some (Hic) Fun! (BARNEY BELCH)

We laughed!

Me: That is funny!

Barney Gumble: Welcome to the drunk club! (BELCH)

We laughed!

Haruka: Avatar Change!

She turned into MYSTIC FORCE YELLOW!

Haruka: Feel the lightning!

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him all over.

But then…

KRASMASH!

A Gogoat SMASHED Choushinseiki down from behind with a powerful bash to the back!

Me: Whoa a Gogoat!

Nico: COOL!

Gogoat: (In a Girls Voice) Take that you stupid!

Nico: Colleen Swissberg!? WHOA!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Lets finish him off!

Taro: (to Dante) Congratulations on becoming a Donbrother.

Dante: Thanks.

Dante fired waves of yellow fire and blasted Choushinseiki all over.

Shinichi: But just don't rip off my Haikus, okay?

Dante: I won't.

Qin: This will be good.

Xenia fired waves of arrows and skewered Choushinseiki.

Acid Storm ran at Choushinseiki.

Acid Storm smashed him down.

Me: YEAH!

Gogoat: Take that!

Me: Now to finish this.

Nico: Lets finish him!

Taro: Lets!

Donbrothers, Me, Nico, Dante, Lyra and the Knights of the Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF MAGIC FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a Solar System and they had the cutie marks of all of us and we fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Choushinseiki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was gone! I caught the Flashman Gear!

Me: YEAH! Choushinseiki You have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Nico: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Knights of the Friendship Table: Friendship is Magic!

Nico: That was awesome!

Acid Storm: That was spicy!

Me: It sure was!

Gogoat reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes and she had blue eyes and blue shoes.

Colleen Swissberg: That was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Me: Yeah!

Slingshot: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Colleen Swissberg: When me and Nico went to my family's cheese making factory and me and Nico ate all the cheese there and it was funny.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome cheese eating venture.

Nico and Colleen hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Colleen Swissberg: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Thanks for helping us again Taro.

Taro: Anytime J.D.

The Donbrothers teleported back.

We went back to the restaurant and saw the candy bar still intact.

Teresa: Good. No one ate the candy bar while the fight was happening.

Me: Thank goodness.

We payed for the meal and went back home.

But just as we were walking back home a fire hydrant opened up and a chute pulled us all in!

Me: WHOA! LOOKS LIKE IT'S TIME FOR A W.O.O.H.P. MISSION!

Stacy: WEEEE!

Nico: BEEN A WHILE SINCE THIS HAPPENED TO US!

We then crash landed in Jerry's office!

Jerry Lewis: Hello everyone.

Me: Hello Jerry. Its been a while.

Jerry Lewis: It has been a while.

Poromon then stopped his fall and flew into the office.

Jerry Lewis: Okay, I'm pretty sure that's cheating.

Poromon: Hey, fair's fair.

Ben turned into Goop and landed on the couch.

Jerry Lewis: Seriously?! That's a new couch!

Goop: Hey, you're the one who WOOHPED us.

Me: Okay that's enough guys.

Nico: That's funny though.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Anyway what's the sitch Jerry?

Jerry Lewis: You might recognize this man.

We saw Ulrich Wernerstein!

Ulrich Wernerstein is the villain of the episode "The Incredible Bulk". He is a retired Mr. Planet (1977) and after years of obscurity, he made the Bulky Bar to make his competition go berserk. He was ultimately defeated by his own creation when Alex consumed many Bulky Bars and attacked him.

Me: Whoa! Ulrich Wernerstein! I've heard of him. He was the Retired Mr. Planet of 1977.

Jerry Lewis: That's right and I see that he got to your friends Carmen and of course Alex.

Sam Simpson: I knew this was his work.

Me: Wait he did this to Alex before?

Sam Simpson: He sure did.

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: Not good.

Nico: So, we got another one of your old enemies running loose, girls.

Sam Simpson: Yeah. He made a lot of bodybuilders go berserk with his bars to try and take over the world and destroy all gyms everywhere.

Qin: Shit!

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: Yep.

Me: And our mission is to stop him.

Jerry Lewis: Exactly. We assume that he is trying to finish what he started in the past. Your mission is to stop him from doing so.

Me: Affirmative. We're on our way.

The previous group came.

Bizarro: Can me, Roman, Carly, Devack, Misty Tredwell, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, U-Foes and Kangor not go with you guys?

Vapor: And I didn't expect Koyama to become a Donbrother.

Nico: It was really fitting for him. And to answer Bizarro's question no you can't come with.

Vapor: Translation yes we can.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy I can't remember the last time we went after one of Sam, Clover and Alex's enemies.

Nico: It has been a while.

Diana Lombard: Last time this happened, Macker came back with his dumb clone project, and Lincoln got rid of those clones and he, Sam, Clover, and Alex gave that monster the beatdown of his life and sent him to The Black Gates, I hope what they got for Ulrich Wernerstein is just as painful, but one that lands him in jail.

Sam Simpson: We already have a plan to throw him back in jail, Diana.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: And I have a plan to beat Ulrich.

Me: Lay it on us.

Nico: It's still in the developing stage. But I think I have a good idea.

Carly Atlas: But how did Alex get muscular again anyway?!

Me: These.

I showed a Bulky Bar.

Me: Alex ate one of these. And so did Carmen. They got super ripped as a result. We found out that these bars are infused with super concentrated Anabolic Steroids.

Misty Tredwell: RIGHT! I remember that!

Carly Atlas: Geez! I remember too. But that still doesn't explain it.

Alex: Oh I accidentally ate one in the gym that got put into my workout gear.

Me: Oops.

Xenia: No worries.

Nico: My plan is to use these bars against Ulrich.

Me: Oh I get it! Beat him at his own game. Fight fire with fiire.

Nico: Bingo.

Me: Well I'll partake in that too.

I pulled out a package of Venom Slappers.

Bai Tza: Might as well get Carmen and Alex back to normal first.

Lisa Loud: Luckily I did make the antidote for this.

She pulled out a green liquid.

Alex: Thanks Lisa.

She injected them with it and they shrunk down and were back to normal size.

Alex: Ahh. That is better.

Carmen Vennez: That is much better.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Misty Tredwell: Jerry, can you give us the gadgets for this mission?

Jerry Lewis: Coming your way.

For the girls they got Catsuit, Compowder, 20,000 volts Electroshock Powder Puff, Homing Beacon Band-Aid, Jet aircraft, Telescope, Jetpack Backpack, Oxygen Enhanced Gum and Super Sticky Lip Gloss and the guys got other stuff.

Me: Perfect.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure was Alana Cameron of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Alana Cameron of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: Should've known Brianna Greyson would send her next. But, if we know that bitch all too well, she'll also be bringing Brianna Greyson with her.

Nicholette Torrington: Just like what happened when The Chernabog Sisters came after us last year.

Lincoln: That won't be a problem, I'll trap her in a force field.

Sadie: While you and I deal with Alana Parker and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Sadie. But, we also got to watch it though, Alana Cameron will no doubt have her machine guns with her.

Nico: Good thinking, if they broke out of jail, they're bound to have gotten access to high-powered machine guns they stole from the cops or got themselves from contacts outside. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to take down Ulrich Wernerstein.

Lincoln: We'll teach that muscle-bound behemoth not to make other people hulking and strong without their consent, and once we get done taking down Ulrich, you're next, Alana Cameron.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you and the others none for everything you've done in the past, and you just stepped in deep shit now, Brianna Greyson, you're going to lose more than just your mind when you also show up.

Sadie: No way are we forgiving you for any of your actions, Alana Cameron, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we take down Ulrich Wernerstein.

We were on our way.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head off for our next mission, and that's to take down Ulrich Wernerstein, and once we get done taking that muscle-bound behemoth down, it would soon be the turn of Alana Cameron of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters to meet her fate with The Grim Reaper and The Black Gates.

Shego: Now we just need to know where to find him.

Sam Simpson: He's in his mountain castle in the Alps.

Me: Lets see.

I did a satellite scan and found it in the Alps and it was a beautiful mountain mansion.

Me: Whoa nice place.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: Perfect for an Arnold Schwarzenegger lookalike.

Misty Tredwell: Yep.

Ironclad: You think he's as tough as me right now.

Greiger: If he ate many of those bars, he probably is.

Me: We'll see about that.

Nico: That is for sure.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: This will be fun.

Clayface: Alright, let's prep the WOOHP Jet for takeoff.

Me: Right.

I pulled out the capsule for the WOOHP Jet and pressed the button and threw it and then…

BBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

It appeared and was ready!

Nico: Nice!

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: Bulma really thinks of everything.

Lola: Yep.

We got it ready and we were off.

Zuria: What does WOOHP stand for?

Me: The **W** orld **O** rganization **O** f **H** uman **P** rotection. It's an organization like the CIA, the FBI, INTERPOL, Scotland Yard and all the major law enforcement agencies of the world.

Lincoln: And their duty is to bring the most dangerous criminals of the world to justice.

X Ray: J.D. and the others met them in 2019.

Vector: They've been good friends ever since.

Lincoln: Thanks to me actually.

Me: We met Sam, Clover and Alex in Colombia when we were on the Ridonculous Race.

Nico: I remember that.

Camie: That is cool!

Sonic: It sure is.

Sonia Sonic: I think it's awesome.

Sunny Starscout: Boy that is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Ever since then we helped Sam, Clover and Alex defeat some of their most dangerous and evil enemies.

Nico: Yep.

Demona: Personally, I've found mixed nuts bars to be more healthy

Me: Me too.

Jared: I eat only fruits and vegetables.

Me: My son has ALWAYS been a really healthy one.

Nicole: That's my big bro.

Qin: Yep.

Lynn: I don't need protein bars to get me buffed up. I eat raw eggs and protein shakes.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) I think you should keep doing that, mon

Lynn: I sure will.

Crag: And me and the boys always eat steak and eggs and we love our beef.

Luna: You sure do dudes.

Me: Yep.

Zuria: What was your favorite mission with the girls?

Mary: I've always liked the one where we defeated Inga Bittersweet.

Alex: (GROANS) I was so fat from all those cookies.

Mary: But those cookies were really delicious.

Camie: What was that like?

Me: You could say it was a mission where we literally indulged Mary's Sweet Tooth.

Rhino: Carmen posed a Girl Scout cookie seller.

Me: Yep.

Carmen Hunnicutt: I looked really cute as a girl scout.

Me: Here's what happened.

I went over what happened in chapter 733.

---

It starts at the Gotham Royal York Police Station. Me, Nico, Syd and Sydney were bringing in 3 more criminals.

Sheila: Hey guys.

Me: Morning Sheila. Just caught 3 more asshole muggers trying to rob a woman in the streets.

Sheila: Oh yeah. We've been after these guys for a while. Great job.

We dropped them on the floor and then an explosion bursted through the wall of the station. Out of the dust came a gene-slammer that was half human, half crocodile.

Me: Whoa!

Snapjaw: Afternoon guys. The name's Snapjaw! I used to be Naomi Orlimar.

Sheila was shocked. She knows Naomi.

Sheila: Naomi? What happened to you!?

Me: She's half human, half crocodile. Without a doubt this is the work of Dr. Shitface Paradigm.

Sheila: But Dr. Paradigm is dead and he specialized in Ocean Creatures.

Me: No, this is the work of his brother Dr. Roland Paradigm and he specializes in gene-slamming with Land Animals.

Sheila: I didn't know that Dr. Paradigm had some siblings.

Me: Stacy came to that discovery when she saw that her friend Nicole Pottor was turned into half cheetah. We also have a strong feeling that there's another member of Dr. Luther Paradigm's family that specializes in animals from the air.

Sheila: That is unusual.

Sydney: It's also pure evil and they are ruining the laws of nature.

Me: Yeah.

Snapjaw: I will turn you all into lunchmeat!

Me: Not on our watch you overgrown leather purse! Sheila, I'm going to transform you into your mutant form so you can subdue Naomi. I know it's something you don't want to have happen, but we have no choice.

Sheila: I understand J.D. Okay.

Me: It's gonna hurt Sheila. But I can give you the ability to transform into your mutant form at will.

Sheila: I'd like that J.D. I'm ready.

Me: Okay. Here goes.

I snapped my fingers and Sheila was in a lot of pain.

Sheila (holds her stomach in pain): I forgot how much this hurts!

Sheila fell down to all fours. Much to her horror, her feet and hands changed into spider feet, ripping apart her sneakers.

Sheila: Well, time for me to mutate again (her breasts vanish) Well, there go my breasts!

Her body expanded into a spider monster body, removing her neck and ripping away her police uniform. Her buttons flew off her uniform as it was tearing. Sheila was a spider monster with a human head and blue underwear right now.

Sheila: Never thought I'd be happy to become a monster again!

With that, Sheila's biue underwear ripped off. Sheila's brown hair fell out as she grew more eyes, her teeth sharpened, and she gained a spider monster head. A spider monster stood where Sheila stood just a few minutes ago and it roared.

Sheila jumped and pinned Snapjaw down.

Me: Syd, Nico, pin down Snapjaw. I'm going to change them back.

Nico: But I can't cover my eyes if I'm doing that.

Me: Leave that to me!

Nico: Okay.

Snapjaw: Let go of me!

Nico: Not a chance Naomi! We're here to help you.

I grew an octopus tentacle and covered Nico's eyes.

Nico: Clever. Thanks.

Me: No problem. Here we go. Everyone cover your eyes.

I snapped my fingers and then Sheila and Naomi changed back. Naomi had black hair and she was an oriental girl. Sheila was turned back but she was unclothed. She got up.

Sheila (covers her naked body): Can you guys please get me a towel to wear?

Me: Hold on Sheila.

I pulled out a robe for her and she put it on.

Sheila: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem. Lets get you and Naomi back to the estate.

Sheila: Good idea.

Me: I'm sorry you all had to see this.

Officer Paul: No worries J.D. But great job.

Me: Thanks Officer Paul. If we have anymore bad guys for you, you'll know.

Officer Paul: Will do.

We left the station and went back to the estate carrying an unconscious Naomi.

Back at the estate, Mary and John were playing pool.

Mary: 8 ball in the corner pocket.

Mary hit the cue ball and it knocked the 8 ball into said pocket.

John: Nice shot Mary.

Mary: Thanks John.

The door opened and in we came.

Naomi was awake and she wearing a green robe.

Me: We'll get you guys some new clothes.

John: What happened to them J.D.?

Me: Naomi Orlimar here became a land Gene-Slammer called Snapjaw. She became this way because of Land-Slammer Paradigm.

Clint: That guy is a monster!

Bobby B.: Yeah. He needs to be destroyed for good.

Me: We will kill him when the time comes. But for now lets get Naomi and Sheila here some new clothes.

I handed Sheila a towel and she put it on.

Maria: Okay. Lets head up to Leni's room.

Sheila: I hope I can find some better clothes for me.

A bunch of boys were looking at Sheila and doing cat calls and saying perverse things.

Sheila turned her head into her spider form. It turned into a big ugly mouth with razor sharp teeth and roared ferociously at them and it caused the boys to turn yellow with fear and they ran out of there like frightened chickens! Sheila's head reverted back.

Me: (GULP) That was terrifying.

Sheila: I know. But it serves them right.

Nico: No kidding.

Sheila: Lets get me some new clothes.

Me: Leni is a genius when it comes to fashions.

Sheila: At least it'll be better than the clothes I once had in the underground city.

* * *

Sheila: (Narrating) When I was trapped there with everyone I had a tattered green dress and green shoes. I was a total prisoner until I was cured.

Sheila then transformed into her horrific spider monster form and her clothes were shredded apart.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: That's awful Sheila. But don't worry. We'll get you all set.

We went into Leni's Room and we were getting everything ready. Later Naomi and Sheila were looking at themselves in the mirror. Naomi had a green t-shirt with a crocodile on it. She had sleeveless trench coat with crocodile scales and the kanji for Crocodile Enforcer on it. ワニエンフォーサ She also had blue jeans on and brown shows. Sheila had a black shirt with a spider on it and she had a black sleeveless trench coat with the kanji for Spider Assassin on it. クモアサシン She also had black pants and brown shoes.

Naomi: I look amazing!

Me: You two look incredible.

Shelia: Thanks J.D. Leni is an awesome fashion designer.

Me: Leni is an amazing fashion designer. She made me my fire trench coat. I also have this on my back.

I had the kanji for Phoenix Firestorm on the back. フェニックスファイアストーム

Sydney: That's an awesome name. Phoenix Firestorm is perfect for you.

Me: Thanks Sydney. Question Sheila. What were you doing before you were turned into a monster by the Shredder?

Sheila: I was walking home from the grocery store. I was abducted by the Shredder and his Foot Ninjas and then everything went black after that.

Me: (Growls) I'm glad we killed the Shredder and sent him and his Foot Clan fuckers straight to Hell where they belong.

Maria: I am too. The Shredder was an absolute monster.

Me: Naomi how did you become a Land Gene-Slammer?

Naomi: Well it was last night.

---

Naomi: I was done with my day of work at the police station. I had just gotten home and then I felt a tranquilizer dart hit me. At first I thought it was nothing. But then I was in excruciating pain. I thought it was just a stomach bug. So I went to bed. Then the next morning I woke up as a half human, half crocodile gene-slammer. But I had no control over myself. I was being controlled some how.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: Ronald Paradigm used a mind control serum on you. And me giving you the ability to change at will got rid of it.

Naomi: It sure did.

Me: We will kill him and send him off to Hell with his brother. I promise you.

Later in the living room we were watching TV and playing video games. Lincoln and Nicole P. were playing racing games. Suddenly the buzzing of a fly was heard.

Laney: Uh oh! A fly is in the house!

Edd got a flyswatter!

Edd: Okay. We're safe. Everyone stay calm. I've got it under control.

Lori: Where is that stupid fly!?

Eddy: "It's on Ed!

Ed: Get it off, Eddy, get it!" [Eddy hits Ed.]

Eddy: [slapping Edd on the back] Bingo! Gah. This guy's quick! [grabbing the flyswatter] I got it I got it! [Ed hits him with a newspaper.] Ow!

Ed: [swatting at the air] "Prepare to meet your doom, buzz-bug with wings that flies!"

Lola: [bringing the flyswatter down on Ed's head] There it is! (SMACK!) Hey, get back here! [knocking Edd and Eddy over] Look out. It's too fast! There it goes! I got him! I see him! I got him! I see him! I got him!"

[The fly zooms into Lola's mouth.]

Lola: (No Sound)

Ed: What? I can't hear you, Lola. [coming to the obvious solution] MY EARS ARE BROKEN!

Edd: It seems the fly has lodged itself in Lola's voice box. Disabling her ability to talk.

Eddy: This reminds me of the time that happened to me. I had a fly get stuck in my voice box and I lost my voice.

Lori: That literally is not good.

Luan: That stinks. That is something that no one can Buzz about. (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Most of us laughed while everyone else groaned.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one Luan!

Danny (turns his hand intangtible): Hold still, Lola. I'll have that bug out in no time.

Lola complied and Danny stuck his hand into her neck and pulled out the insect.

Danny: Got it.

Lola coughed and gagged hard. Laney got her some water and Lola drank it.

Lola: Ah. Thank you Laney and Danny. That was really clever though.

Lisa: Indeed it was.

Maria came in and she had a box full of cookies.

Maria: Hey guys. Would any of you want some cookies?

Me: No thanks Maria, but thanks for offering.

Mary: I'll have one.

Nico: Same.

Mary tried one and it was extremely tasty.

Mary: Wow! These cookies are delicious!

Nico: Mmm! Boy I'll say. Whoever made these did a really good job.

Mary's brown aura flared up and she then suddenly underwent a massive power increase! We felt her energy skyrocketing at an astronomical level.

Me: Holy mackerel! Mary what are those cookies doing to you!?

Mary: I don't know but they are much more powerful than when I ate a whole huge box full of chocolate!

Alex: (Offscreen) I hope they don't turn you into like how I have become.

We turned and we gasped as we saw that Alex was now fat and obese.

Me: Alex what happened to you!?

Lori: Yeah you were literally skinny as a toothpick yesterday.

Me: And now you've really let yourself go! What happened!?

Alex: It's because of Inga Bittersweet.

Me: Inga Bittersweet? Who's she?

Sam (TS): She's a former girl scout that wants to punish the world for being kicked out of the girl scouts.

Me: It sounds like you have a bad history with her. Lets see here.

I went to the computer and looked up her profile.

---

Inga Bittersweet was formerly a Happy Girl (a parody of the Girl Scouts) as a child. However, she was expelled from her troop because she ate the cookies instead of selling them like she was supposed to do. With that, she then spent the next 20 years planning her revenge.

She developed a highly concentrated sugar extract and used the formula in her own brand of cookies called Passion Patties (a parody of the Girl Scout cookie), and anyone who ate them was instantly addicted to them. The extract was also fattening enough to cause obesity within a day (judging from Shirley Rogers, Jerry Lewis and Clover's change in appearance). Dr. Bittersweet soon used her Passion Patties to dominate the cookie market.

The cookie craze quickly caught the attention of Jerry, who sent Samantha, Alexandra, and Clover to investigate and stop her scheme. During the infiltration of her production factory, she caught them and hooked them up to an automatic feeding machine to sumo size them. As she gloated about her imminent victory, Clover (who ate the cookies and had become sumo sized) managed to sneak a homing device onto Inga, which led the spies to her Arctic storage facility.

The girls tracked her down and defeated her by forcing her to drink a vial of her sugar extract. She inflated to Clover's size in seconds, and the girls left her to eat the cookies until Jerry arrived.

---

Me: She got kicked out of the girl scouts for eating all of their cookies!?

Mary: That's really stupid. I do love girl scout cookies but even I have my limits and know how to control myself.

Lana: Me, Lola and Laney are Bluebell Scouts and we sell cookies also. But we also have our limits as well.

Lola: You said it.

Laney: I know.

Me: We need to find out what's in these cookies.

Gru: I have an idea. We can have Agnes, Carmen, Margo, and Edith pose as Girl Scouts and sell my cookie bots to Bittersweet. That way, we can get a close look on what the cookies are made of.

Me: That's a great idea Gru. Proceed.

Gru: Okay.

Carmen, Margo, Agnes and Edith dressed up as Girl Scouts and went to Inga's house.

At Inga's house in Helena in Montana, Carmen, Margo, Agnes and Edith were at the house of Inga Bittersweet. Carmen rang the doorbell and Inga answered it.

Inga: (European Accent) Ja?

Carmen: Would you like to buy some cookies?

Inga: Oh my what adorable girl scouts. I'll go get my wallet. How about you all come on in while I do so?

Carmen: Thank you ma'am.

They went in and sat at the table. The cookie bots took some of the passion patties cookies and they put them in one of the extra boxes of cookies they had. Inga bought 20 boxes of girl scout cookies and she handed them the money. They left.

---

Back at the estate we analyzed the cookies. We saw their chemical composition and we saw that they were made with an incredibly highly concentrated sugar extract that makes people really fat and obese.

Me: They're made with highly concentrated sucrose extract. It's powerful enough to make anyone fat and obese and diabetic.

Lincoln: These cookies are a recipe for disaster!

Me: We got to stop Inga or else Diabetes medicine prices will skyrocket through the roof.

Nico: She does make really good cookies though.

Mary: She sure does. But she gives the girl scouts a really bad name! And I won't stand for it!

Me: Me neither. I love sweets as much as anyone else but she is ruining the love of candy and sweets everywhere!

Mary: She'll be perfect for the Null Void.

Me: No she's not that dangerous.

Nico: She sure makes really good cookies. She would be perfect as a cafeteria worker in one of our space prisons.

Me: Good thinking Nico. Lets get her guys! And when we get back Alex, you're going on a diet and going on one of our strongest exercise regimens. Team Loud Phoenix Storm, lets fly!

We set out for Helena, Montana.

At Inga's factory that makes her cookies, Inga was smiling. Suddenly a massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof of the factory and a phoenix cry was heard.

We landed and we were facing INGA BITTERSWEET herself!

Me: Inga Bittersweet, I presume?

Inga: That's right. J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Welcome to my factory.

Me: You're under arrest for selling diabetic cookies!

Inga: I want to punish the world for what they did to me in the Happy Scouts!

Me: You really loved their cookies didn't you?

Inga: I couldn't help myself! They were so good! I was expelled from the scouts because of that. But that's why for 20 years I worked on my recipe to punish the world for this atrocity done against me!

Me: You should've learned how to control your cravings better.

Maria: I agree.

Lincoln: Your cookies may be good but look what they did to Alex.

Laney: If she keeps eating them she's gonna turn into a diabetic blimp!

Syd: Yeah! We won't let you turn everyone into insulin shot pumping blimps!

Me: Insulin prices would skyrocket because of you!

?: Then you all will die before I let that happen!

Me: That voice!

Spiderman: I thought I would never hear that voice again.

A Heartless appeared. But it was once someone that we know all too well.

The Heartless that appeared before us was a familiar foe with real tentacles that have ugly mouths on them. (Think of the ugly tentacles from the ugly mutant octopus in the movie Deep Rising)

Me: Dr. Otto Octavius A.K.A. Doctor Octopus!

Nico: But how!? You killed yourself right in front of our eyes!

Spiderman: Doc Ock?! (smirks below his mouth) Geez, did you get a makeover at the Ugly Heartless store?

Hellmouth Octopus: Hello, Spider Man. Or should I say, (smirks) Peter Parker?

Me: What the hell happened to you!? You look even more fucked up than when you were when you took your own life.

Hellmouth Octopus: You like it? I was made stronger than ever!

Nico: You are even more disgusting than when everyone faced you ages ago.

Spiderman: No kidding.

Hellmouth Octopus: And it's also got some new features.

The Hellmouth Octopus fired a blast of acid at the floor in front of us and it was far more powerful than Xenomorph Acidic Blood! It was so extremely corrosive that it burned and dissolved a huge hole all the way through the factory floor and it was eating through the basement floor.

Me: Whoa! That is some extremely strong acid!

Lisa got a sample and analyzed it.

Lisa: It's highly concentrated fluoroantimonic acid. A superacid that has enough power to burn through and dissolve anything. Even the strongest metal in the world.

Me: Wow! That is some powerful stuff! If it is strong to burn all the way through the factory then it can dissolve anything into mush!

Hellmouth Octopus: Do you know why I committed suicide, Parker? (launches tentacle but Spiderman avoids it) It's because you ruined all of my plans! (launches another tentacle that Spiderman avoids) You put Electro, Mysterio, and Vulture in inescapable prisons. You turned Rhino, Shocker, Kraven, and Sandman against me. (sprays acid but Spiderman dodges it) You ended up killing Scorpion, Hobgoblin, and Hydro Man. In short, you are the exact reason I ended my own life!

Spiderman: C'mon, Doc! We actually were going to throw you in one of the space prisons. But now I won't even get to make fun of you in prisons because of what you did to yourself!

Me: Yeah you're even more uglier and fucked up than when we first fought you. But now we get a chance to finish some unfinished business.

---

Otto Gunther Octavius, better known as Doctor Octopus, is a major antagonist in Marvel Comics and a frequent adversary to Spider-Man and the X-Men. He is a genius supervillain and former atomic scientist who can control four mechanical arms grafted onto his body.

Born in Schenectady, New York, Otto Octavius had something of an unhappy childhood. His father Torbert was abusive and violent towards both Otto and his mother Mary. Otto was determined not to become like his father and put all of his effort into his education, regularly scoring top marks.

Unfortunately, a combination of Otto's shyness and good school work got him labeled as a "teacher's pet" and he became a target of bullying. Otto eventually became a brilliant and respected nuclear physicist, atomic research consultant, inventor, and lecturer. One of his most iconic inventions was a set of highly advanced mechanical arms controlled via a mind-computer interface to assist him with his research into atomic physics.

Unfortunately, there was an accidental radiation leak that ended in an explosion and those "wonderful" mechanical arms became fused to Octavius' body. His tentacles were made of adamantium, and had the strength to crush materials stronger than a block of cement. They were telescopic and could stretch over 20 feet.

The arms could be used for walking, lifting or throwing heavy objects, or climbing. Octavius could telepathically control the arms, even when they were not connected to him.

The accident also seemed to have damaged his brain and the scientist turned to a life of crime. His very first criminal act was taking the hospital hostage and proclaiming himself Doctor Octopus, the derogatory nickname that his co-workers had originally given him.

In their first encounter, Octopus defeated Spider-Man by tossing him out of a window. Following this defeat Spider-Man considered giving up his heroic career, but was inspired to continue his heroic career by the Human Torch and ultimately defeated Doctor Octopus. Since then the Good (or Bad) Doctor has gone on to become one of the most identifiable members of Spider-Man's rogues gallery. He was actually Spider-Man's first arch-enemy, especially during the early days before Norman Osborn began rising to prominence.

After his first few defeats at the hands of Spider-Man, Doc Ock contacted several other super-enemies of the web-slinger (Electro, Sandman, Vulture, Mysterio, and Kraven the Hunter) to form the Sinister Six, to trap and destroy Spider-Man. Even this plan failed however, and Ock and his cohorts were once again imprisoned. Octavius continued to be a thorn to Spider-Man, and concocted many schemes that often involved taking over the world and/or forming a different version of the Sinister Six. One of these schemes was his taking on the guise of the Master Planner, a mysterious crime lord. Doc Ock has mostly battled Spider-Man, but has also had run-ins with other heroes such as Daredevil and Iron Man. Ock once even led a version of the Masters of Evil against the Avengers.

After years of fighting Spider-Man, his body began to succumb to the injuries he had sustained over the years. As a way to prevent his death, Otto switched bodies with Peter Parker. Before dying in Otto's body, Peter urged Otto to change for good and succeed the Spider-Man mantle with his last breaths. Otto complied, swearing to become better and a more superior hero, resulting a more brutal, but still trying-to-be-heroic Spider-Man. Unfortunately, he found himself slowly slipping back into evil, starting with his attempted erasure of a fragment of Peter Parker's soul. He eventually had a realization that he was doing more harm than good by the time Peter's soul fragment came back from the dead, and relinquished control of Peter's body, erasing his own consciousness as penance. As Otto died, he told Peter that Peter was a better Spider-Man and a better person than Otto (the self-proclaimed superior successor) could ever hope to be.

However this would not be the end of Otto Octavius, as the doctor managed to create a digital copy of his consciousness prior to his death and stored it within one of the gauntlets of his Superior Spider-Man suit. Eventually, Otto's backup mind sprung to life and began its search for a new body to inhabit. Otto had planned to repossess Peter Parker's body again, but fearing Peter's mind would reject him, he decided to inhabit the Living Brain and wait for the right time to present itself. Otto was forced to act as Peter's assistant at Parker Industries (a company founded by Otto during his time in Peter's body) which he did until he learned that his original self admitted Peter's superiority over him at being Spider-Man. The news caused Otto to go berserk, sending the Living Brain on a rampage until it was destroyed by Spider-Man. Afterwards, Otto escaped in an Octobot and believed Peter's body must have done something to his consciousness to have him make such a claim. He then abandoned his plan to control Parker in favor of locating his original body instead.

Octavius soon learned that his body was taken by New U Technologies to be cloned alongside various other corpses. However, Otto used this to his advantage by allowing his body to be cloned so he can control the healthier copy. He eventually succeeded in gaining control of his clone and became Doctor Octopus once more. However, like all New U clones his new body suffered from the Carrion Virus; a illness that causes cellular breakdown, so he made an alliance with the new Jackal (who was CEO of New U Technologies) to find a cure. When Spider-Man infiltrated the company's headquarters, Doc Ock ambushed him and revealed himself to his foe of having been a copy of the original Otto's mind and his time as the Living Brain before easily defeating him. Ock was about to finish Spider-Man off but was stopped by the Jackal who told him to stand down.

While working at New U Technologies, Doctor Octopus decided to use the Jackal's cloning equipment to try and create a new clone which was completely immune to the Carrion Virus. Otto constructed the clone by splicing Peter Paker's DNA with his own, toying with the idea of transferring his consciousness into it upon completion and regaining all of Spider-Man's powers with no presumable side effects to his mentality. He eventually succeeded at creating what was dubbed the Proto-Clone before his partnership with the Jackal suddenly went sour. Doc Ock betrayed him and sped up the effects of the Carrion Virus in all those infected with it, including Ock himself, but then managed to body-hop into the Proto-Clone and left his other clone body to crumble into dust.

Octavius later caught a ride to one of his old bases to find it already occupied by members of Hydra. He quickly dispatched the intruders only to be confronted by Arnim Zola who offered him an alliance to take down Parker Industries. Otto accepted due to his dislike over Peter Parker's management of the company and to gain access to Hydra's resources. He then designed himself a new costume and outfitted four new mechanical tentacles on his body before rebranding himself the Superior Octopus. Otto then met with Peter as the Superior Octopus to give him an ultimatum. Either Peter signs over ownership of Paker Industries over to him now or he will soon take it by force. Peter refused Ock's offer and in response, Otto gives Hydra the go-ahead to destroy the company's European branch.

True to his word, the Superior Octopus returns a couple of days later to gain control of the company and is inevitably faced with resistance from Spider-Man. However, Otto underestimated how far Peter was willing to go in stopping him and Hydra, as Parker gave his allies the signal to destroy all the company's files, research and assets, thus shutting Parker Industries down for good. Spider-Man had also gained the upper hand against the super-powered Ock by causing his mechanical arms to malfunction. Defeated, Otto made his retreat back to Hydra's base where he was praised by Arnim Zola for eliminating Parker Industries, much to Otto's annoyance. Later, the Superior Octopus became part of Hydra's Avengers and battled against resistance at Washington D.C., but was again defeated after one of their members betrayed the team.

After Hydra's downfall, Octavius abandoned his Superior Octopus alias and retook the name Doctor Octopus once more before soon learning that Carnage planned to harm Spider-Man's loved ones. Otto still retained some of Peter Paker's memories and felt compelled to stop the villain, but was seemingly killed while doing so. However, Otto survived and used the opportunity to change his identity. Now operating as Dr. Elliot Tolliver, Octavius began preparations to make his comeback as the Superior Spider-Man.

---

Hellmouth Octopus: And what unfinished business is that?

Me: Instead of sending you to prison, we're going to kill you like we should've done in Australia.

Nico: Dr. Otto Octavius A.K.A. Dr. Octopus, you have failed this world!

Me: More like he has failed all of the universe! Mary, you face Inga and we'll face this Dr. Octopus freak!

Mary: You got it dad.

Me: Power up!

We transformed and went at the Doctor Octopus Heartless.

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the chest. Spiderman fired a blast of web at his face and kicked him in the face.

Laney tied him up in vines and threw him into a machine and destroyed it. But out of the machine rolled a dark orb. I picked it up.

Me: So Inga was using a dark orb to power her factory. Well never again!

I crushed it and we got a massive power boost.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning at the Hellmouth Octopus and blew the tentacles off.

Me: I liked you better when you had those cybernetic tentacles. Not some cheap knockoff of the ugly tentacles from that octopus monster in the movie Deep Rising.

Doctor Octopus spit at me and it hit me in the face.

Me: Oh yuck! You are one seriously fucked up monstrosity Octavius! Plus when was the last time you used mouthwash?

Lola: Never. Since he spent all his time dead.

Me: You're not the only one that can grow tentacles out of his back.

I sprouted gruesome slimy tentacles covered in blood and slime and they turned into gruesome flesh flowers.

Stacy: Now that is wicked awesome!

Kate L.: J.D. has shape-shifting powers and he can turn into anything. He used these kinds of transformations to scare two bullies named Hawk and Hank and he scared them so bad that he soiled their pants 3 times. But these transformations are from an extremely horrific and nightmarish experience I've had down in Antarctica. It was a nightmare that will forever haunt me. They are from a terrifying shape-shifting alien monster I know called The Thing.

Stacy: Like in the movies from 1982 and 2011?

Kate L.: That's right.

Stacy: Oh man! That's horrible what you went through. Kate, I'm so sorry you went through all that.

Kate L.: It's all right Stacy. But I've recovered and I'm all right with J.D. transforming into the creatures from The Thing.

Stacy: I'm glad you're getting better Kate.

Trudy: Me too Kate. That was awful that you went through all that.

I sent a flesh flower tentacle at his face and it chomped onto his face and ripped his whole face open and he screamed in excruciating pain. Splattering his blood everywhere.

Me: Yummy. Now to finish you off. Combo time guys!

Nico: You are gross dude. But great job.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Omega Supreme (Energon): You got it J.D. CYBER KEY POWER!

The Universal Cyber Planet Key went into his arm and it enhanced his Final Impact blast 100-Fold.

Billy (GAOBAM): Time for some action! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his device and gave him majorly explosive acidic flatulence.

Omega Supreme and Billy: FINAL FARTSTORM BURST!

Energon Omega Supreme fired a massive blast of energy from his right arm fingers and Billy (GAOBAM) fired a massively explosive and extremely corrosive fart.

KRAAAAAAAFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRTTTTT

The blasts combined and they hit the Dr. Octopus Heartless and burned him badly as a massive blast of energy and flaming fart gas.

Gravity Man: Time for some heavy firepower! GIGANTION CYBER KEY POWER!

The Gigantion Cyber Planet Key went into his arm and it enhanced his Gravity Hold 100-fold and it also gave him the ability to form weapons of gravity energy.

Brawn: Time for some heavy strength! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his strength 10,000-fold and it gave him the ability to fire powerful energy blasts that can possess enough power to obliterate the strongest of boulders and buildings.

Gravity Man and Brawn: GRAVITY SWORDHAMMER PULVERIZER!

Gravity Man formed a Swordhammer and Brawn had the strength to lift up a whole planet. Brawn punched the Dr. Octopus heartless and Gravity Man slammed his hammer and the combined force of their hits caused his tentacles to explode into a gruesome mess. The Dr. Octopus Heartless landed on the ground.

Me: You disgust me Octavius. You were once a brilliant scientist with so much to give for humanity. But you threw it all away all for your insane ambitions and that makes you even more fucked up than all the other villains we've killed in the past.

Hellmouth Octopus: I HATE YOU KNUDSON!

My aura flared up with incredible power!

Me: Thanks for the power boost. But it's time for you to go back to hell where you belong. Goodbye and good riddance!

I fired a massive energy blast at the Dr. Octopus heartless and it enveloped him and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion completely obliterated him in an instant. Killing him instantly. Dr. Octopus was sent into the River of Fire. But the fight wasn't over yet.

Mary was facing Inga Bittersweet.

Mary: You may make delicious cookies Inga, but there is one ingredient that you forgot to add into your recipe.

Inga: And what is that?

Mary: All recipes are always made with love and they come from the goodness in your heart! Plus, I have some new friends I want you to meet.

Inga: What do you mean?

Mary: I have the perfect backup force to help me take you down!

Mary pulled out a special ring and it was covered in diamond and it had a symbol in the shape of a jewel with the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm on it. She put it on her finger.

Mary: CRYSTAL BRIGADE, SHINE FORTH!

Mary held her hand up and the ring shined a rainbow beam of light into the air and a jewel appeared in the air. It turned into a portal and out came the Crystal Gems: Steven Universe, Connie Maheswaran, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Ruby, Sapphire, Lapis Lazuli, Peridot, Jasper and Bismuth.

Mary: Say hello to the Crystal Brigade.

Steven: I'm Steven Universe, gem of Pink Diamond.

Connie: I'm Connie Maheswaran, Swordmaster of the Gems.

Garnet: I'm Garnet.

Amethyst: Yo, I'm Amethyst.

Pearl: I'm Pearl. It's a pleasure.

Ruby: What's up? I'm Ruby.

Sapphire: I'm Sapphire. It's a pleasure.

Lapis: I'm Lapis Lazuli.

Peridot: What's happening? I'm Peridot.

Jasper: Yeah I'm Jasper.

Bismuth: What's up friends? I'm Bismuth.

Steven: What's going on Mary?

Mary: We're dealing with an evil baker that wants to turn the world into fat diabetic people.

Garnet: That is not right.

Pearl: Everyone has to eat everything in moderation.

Mary: I know. Lets get her guys!

They went at her and Mary punched her in the face. Garnet formed her gauntlets and brutally punched Inga all over the place and she fired a blast of lightning at her and electrocuted her. Amethyst formed her whip and lashed Inga all over and she threw spike mines from it and they hit her and exploded. Pearl formed her trident and fired a blast of energy at her and it hit her and blew her into some boxes of her cookies. Lapis spread her wings of water and flew into the air and fired a massive blast of water and got Inga wet. Inga did not like that one bit. Peridot fired a blast of light at her and Jasper rammed her. Inga threw cookies at Steven and he formed his shield and blocked them. They hit the shield and it emitted a sonic ping that shattered the whole factory and it collapsed. I had everyone protected in a force field.

Me: That was a close one.

J.D. 2: J.D. I sense 3 Shen Gong Wu in the rubble.

Me: Which ones are they?

J.D. 2: It's the Gills of Himachi, the Sun Chi Lantern and the Falcon's Eye.

Me: The Gills of Yellowtail? Interesting name. These Wu sound interesting. What do they do?

J.D. 2: That's a good observation J.D. I'm impressed that you know all about Japanese names. The Gills of Himachi allows the user to breathe underwater. But it turns them into a fish in the process. The Falcon's Eye allows the user to see through solid objects.

Me: Like Superman with X-Ray Vision.

J.D. 2: Exactly. And the Sun Chi Lantern allows the user to combine their chi with anyone illuminated in its light.

Me: That is awesome! Where are they?

The E symbol on my forehead glowed and fired 3 lasers and they lead me to a safe hidden in the rubble. I found the safe and took out a stethoscope and turned the combination lock and opened the safe and found them.

Me: There they are!

I took the Sun Chi Lantern and it resembled a brown lantern. The Gills of Hamachi was a gold band with a green scale design on the front. It was worn around the neck when in use. The Falcon's Eye was a golden monocle with an "eyebrow" design and a dark red lens.

Me: Interesting characteristics. But these have to be the coolest ones we've seen.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) Well done J.D.

Me: Thanks Omi.

I took the Wu and put them in a bag I had with me.

Mary punched Inga in the face.

Nico (throw Hobgoblin's bombs at Inga): Inga Bittersweet, you have failed this city! (eats a cookie) But not these cookies. They actually taste very good!

The bombs exploded and they blew her into the rubble.

Me: It's final smash time guys!

Vakama: You got it J.D.! FIRESTORM TA-METRU KANOKA TORNADO!

Vakama fired his Kanoka disk and it spun rapidly and turned into a deadly firestorm tornado and it spun Inga around with incredible force.

Alex: I will never let you get away with this Inga! EGYPT

SANDSTORM BLIZZARD!

Alex spread her wings and they were those of the Egyptian Goddess Isis and she fired a massive blast of sand at Inga and buried her in a huge pile of sand.

She arose from the sand and was exhausted.

Alex: (To the viewers) I may be fat and overweight but I can still fight.

Inga (sighs): Alright. I admit when I'm beat. Go ahead and kill me.

Nico: Kill you? (smirks) I've got a better idea!

In the Saturn Insane Asylum, Nico had Inga work as a cafeteria chef.

Inga: I'm actually surprised you're making me work as a lunch lady in the Saturn Prison cafeteria.

Nico: Well, every cafeteria needs one.

Inga: That's true.

Nico: Think of it as the lightest prison sentence we can give you. Besides your cookies are really delicious.

Inga: Oh why thank you Nico.

Nico: You're welcome Inga.

Back at the estate, Lynn Jr., Lynn Sr., Rita, Sarah, and Vince were really whipping Alex into shape. She was panting like crazy. And dripping sweat by the bucket. Nico came back and he had just caught a Duskull and a Trophius.

Nico: Wow! You guys are whipping her into shape.

Lynn: We sure are Nico.

Lynn Sr.: It's gonna be a long road for her. But she needs to lose that weight.

Me: It's gonna take a while but it will work.

Vince was not seen because he was far too busy taking care of Carol and his kids. Alex was on the road to being her old self again.

---

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Me: Inga Bittersweet now works as a cafeteria chef in the Saturn Prison.

Qin: Wow! I wasn't with the team when that happened but that is cool!

Pinkie Pie: Boy those cookies would be amazing!

Varie: Not if you want to get fat and overweight. (To Choji) No offense Choji.

Choji: None taken. But yeah no kidding.

Rex Goodwin: Are we close?

Me: Yeah we're here.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Awesome house.

We landed at the base of the mountain to make sure he didn't know about us being there.

Me: Okay ready guys?

Nico: Ready.

We went to the house.

Killer Frost: Wait. You guys hear something?

Suddenly, two of Wernerstein's guards landed near us. They were enlarged to having eaten Bulky Bars.

Me: Time for this!

I slapped some slappers on me and bulked up and then went at them and SMASHED THEIR BRAINS OUT!

They were knocked out cold with nasty LUMPS ON THEIR HEADS!

Nico: OUCH!

Xenia: Nice one!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Bane would be proud.

Kalin: I knew there would be Hulked out guards here!

I took off my slappers.

Me: There. I think I'll stick to transformations.

Nico: Good idea. Lets go.

We went to the house.

Lola: Boy those guards are really going to feel that in the morning.

We saw a box of Bulky Bars.

Francis: There's more of the Bulky Bars

Nico: Just what I need for my plan.

Qin: Nice.

We took it with us.

We then went up to the mansion and saw that it was a beautiful house.

Nico: I think just one won't be enough to match up to Wernerstein if he's all buffed up by now.

Devack: What are you saying?

Nico: That I should probably eat 10.

WE GASPED!

Me: Nico you'll become Hulk!

Hulk: Nico be Hulk! Hulk and Nico smash!

Me: But if it's part of Nico's plan then we'll go through with it.

Nico stayed behind a bit.

Nico: (to the viewers) Hope you guys are ready for some craziness. (Eats 10 bars)

With the rest of us…

Stewie: Entrance time!

Me: Lets go!

We went at the mansion.

Ulrich was ready to send out his bars.

Ulrich Wernerstein: (Arnold Schwarzenegger accent) This is going to be my most fun plan yet.

But then the spirits of the muscular came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in!

Me: Ulrich Wernerstein you are under arrest!

Roman Goodwin: He already buffed himself to Hulk's size!

Ulrich Wernerstein: That's right!

He was about to punch me but suddenly, a fist came out of nowhere and punched him to the ground. He got up and he, along with the rest of us, saw Nico. But he was Hulk size with his clothes being tight around me.

HE WAS MASSIVELY RIPPED!

Ulrich Wernerstein: Nico Chan? Is that you? You look… different.

Nico: (points at him) Nico… smash puny bar maker!

Ulrich Wernerstein: (to the rest of us) Stay where you are. I'll deal with you all in a moment.

With that, the two of us charged at each other

Poromon: Here we go! Two behemoths about to enter the fight of their lives!

Poliwag: Anyone got popcorn?

Nico then SMASHED AND PULVERIZED ULRICH!

WHAM SMASH BLAM SMASH KRABLAM!

Then Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly and Calamitous appeared.

Me: Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly and Calamitous.

Leonard: Holy fuck! Is that Nico?!

May: It sure is!

Bane: Ay carumba! He's twice as strong as me now!

King Hiss: At least his clothes are still on.

Me: You're not kidding there!

Hydro Man: (to me) Heard you went to another planet.

Me: We sure did.

Vypra: Since Nico's… busy, you'll have to explain more.

Me: Well we went to the planet Klendathu and helped heal those that were viciously mangled up after that battle.

Eli: Yeah it was awful. All those soldiers were butchered and massacred.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding there.

Denvil then came.

Me: Denvil. Up for another round?

Denvil: I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Denvil: (to the Kyurangers) Imagine if you guys ate those bars!

Lucky: I don't think our suits would fit all that muscle.

Me: I don't think so. But Yamato's could because of Zyuoh Gorilla.

Eli: That it could.

Varie: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Lucy Heartfilia, Natsu Dragneel, Gray Fullbuster, Juvia, Erza Scarlet, Wendy Marvel, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - Nico's rescue in the Klendathu System

---

Leonard was first.

Leonard: (to Lori) Nico's rescue was in the Klendathu System. I hoped he liked it there.

Lori: You wouldn't believe what we were literally there for. We were there to fix and heal the viciously dismembered and brutally mangled soldiers from the failed battle of Klendathu.

Bisca Mulan: You wouldn't believe what happened there. That battle was a total failure! Over 308,000 soldiers dead!

Mr. Krabs: 100,000 of them were keelhauled in just under an hour!

Golden Locks: Yeah there was blood, guts and limbs splattered EVERYWHERE!

Crimson Chin: It was a total slaughterfest!

Catman: Those bugs literally turned the entire planet into a slaughterhouse.

Lucy Heartfilia: Yeah it was gross! And we destroyed EVERY SINGLE Planet there in that system.

Natsu Dragneel: We blew that entire system to smithereens.

Gray Fullbuster: Yeah we sure did.

Juvia: It was so awesome.

Erza Scarlet: It sure was but it was awful seeing what happened to those soldiers.

Wendy Marvell: Yeah no kiddng.

Twilight Sparkle: I almost hurled my guts out seeing it all.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! Those guys were in so much pain that it was awful. The whole Invasion of Klendathu was a total failure because they completely underestimated the bugs defensive capabilities.

Spyro: Yeah it was awful!

Leonard: Boy that is horrible! Lets do it!

Lori: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of Aqua Blue Light she transformed!

TOQ JUU-ICH!

Leonard: Wow! That is so cool! You look awesome as an Aqua Blue ToQger.

Lori: Thanks Leonard. I sure do.

She summoned a Hurricane Theme Keyblade! It was called THE HURRICANES OF FREEDOM!

Leonard: Cool Keyblade!

Lori: It literally is! FULL SPEED AHEAD!

They went at him and blasted him and his pig army all over with wind and magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, SpongeBob Squarepants, Patrick, Sandy, Mr. Krabs. Squidward, Plankton, Mrs. Puff, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - Battling Another Evil Roxas, Metroid Hatcher, Grenchler, Flaahgra, Thaargus, Omega Pirate, Cyclops and Mammoth

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Nico, Boy Lynn's team, Mammoth's team, and the others did good Battling Another Evil Roxas, Metroid Hatcher, Grenchler, and Flaahgra. And Thaargus, Omega Pirate, Cyclops and Mammoth too.

Leni: We totes did and it was so fun and awesome.

Dustin Brooks: It was so awesome to hear about.

Mermaidman: I haven't had that much fun hearing about it since nineteen ock eleventy twelve.

They laughed!

Barnacle Boy: That is funny Mermaidman.

The Quickster: (LAUGHS) Yeah. But it was an awesome and great battle.

Captain Magma: And the best part is that the Another Evil Roxas was also the gene-slammer of him. It was really awesome to see and hear about.

Ms. Appear: It was a really awesome fight nonetheless.

SpongeBob: That sure was and everyone had a great time. Except for the part where they had to heal the soldiers. Listening to those cries of pain really hurt.

Patrick: Yeah it was awful.

Sandy Cheeks: That was painful.

Mr. Krabs: It sure was lads.

Squidward: Yeah poor girls. I'm glad they will be okay after that.

Plankton: And we destroyed the entire Klendathu system too and annihilated the bugs.

Mrs. Puff: Yeah that was an amazing rescue to hear about.

Rarity: It sure was darlings. It was a really fun one too.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was. EVeryone had fun.

Gill Grunt: They sure did.

King Hiss: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Leni got out an Eyecon.

GEORGE RENNINGER!

Leni: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Sea Foam Green Ghost Kamen Rider! She turned into KAMEN RIDER RENNINGER!

King Hiss: Cool! Awesome Ghost Kamen Rider Form. Who is George Renninger?

Leni: He is like the inventor of Candy Corns.

King Hiss: Ahh who doesn't love Candy Corns.

Leni then summoned her keyblade and it looked like a gravity orb around a planet and it had fashions along it. It was called THE GRAVITY OF FASHIONS!

King Hiss: Awesome Keyblade!

Leni: Thanks.

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

Luna, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Sam S.L., Izzy, Fern, Amity, Luz, Korra, Asami Sato, Gus Porter, Willow Park, Lillith Clawthorne, Eda the Owl Lady, Hunter, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders,Maria and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Lincoln's rescue

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) I Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Xia Kou. How was it?

Luna: It was really awesome dudes and we were there to face Huang Zu, the cowardly scoundrel and enemy of the Sun Family of Wu, along with the powerhungry Yuan Shu in yet another attempt to get revenge on Lincoln.

Shou Ronpo: Yeah it was crazy but we destroyed them and banished them to the Black Hates.

Billy Cranston: It was really awesome and fun.

Kimberly Ann Hart: It sure was and we showed them.

Trini Kwan: We sure did and it was great.

Zach Taylor: You got that right.

Hunter: That was so much fun there.

Willow: Yeah. And seeing that part of China was awesome.

Gus: It sure was and that place has history that dates back 2,200 years ago.

Sam S.L.: I loved reading all of Sun Tzu's philosophies and they were amazing.

Izzy: Sun Tzu has a lot of awesome lines too.

Fern: He sure does.

Amity: They are really inspirational and interesting.

Luz: Yeah they sure are awesome.

Korra: We learned so much from them.

Asami: We sure did and it's amazing.

Lilith Clawthorne: But in the end we won and defeated those two.

Eda: We sure did. They had it coming.

Rainbow Dash: And it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Hydro Man: Rock on guys! Lets do it!

Luna: Lets do it guys! Its MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Zach Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Luna: PARASAUROLOPHUS!

They transformed and they saw that Luna turned into an awesome PURPLE MIGHTY MORPHIN RANGER!

Luna: ROCKIN DUDES!

Hydro Man: BOY that is awesome!

Luna: It sure is!

Luna summoned her Keyblade and it was a mermaid singing a song. It was called THE SONG OF THE SIRENS OF PURITY!

Hydro Man: Awesome Keyblade!

Luna: Yeah!

They fired waves of water, wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and

smashed them down.

---

Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Meeting a gene-slammer for Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator

---

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator. What's her name?

Luan: Her name is Margaret Desroches and she is a really awesome and fun girl. She is also a Geosapien and she is really powerful too.

Tony Jones: Boy she sure is. And she and Lincoln had a lot of fun.

Black Vulcan: Yeah she sure is.

Dazzler: And she has a really awesome story.

Luz: Her story is how she and Lincoln and Nicholette turned Packing Day against the mean sisters.

Lightning Lass: It was really awesome!

---

Margaret Desroches: Ooh, I do have one. Remember what happened whenever Patchy declares it a Packing Day and Lynn turns into a four-legged wild animal and announces her arrival by letting out those loud belches? Well, we decided to use that against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Margaret Desroches pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Margaret and Lincoln eating pizza at Gus' Games and

Grub, along with the rest of his Guardian Angels.

Past Lincoln: As always, Gus makes awesome pizza!

Past Margaret Desroches: He sure does.

Suddenly, Lincoln's stomach groaned, and suddenly… !

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRR

LINCOLN LET OUT A VERY MONSTROUS BELCH FAR LOUDER THAN LYNN'S WHEN PACKING DAY WAS DECLARED AND WHEN SHE GOES ON HER VIOLENT RAMPAGES!

Nico: Dang, Lincoln, that was one really monstrous belch, even more louder than Lynn's whenever a Packing Day is declared or when she goes on her rampages.

Me: We heard it from The Loud House, and man, that was loud!

Past Selene Arcangela: Dang, Lincoln.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, that belch you let out way more monstrous than Lynn's loud belches when Packing Day is declared or when she goes on a rampage again. (GASPS) Ooh, everyone, I have an idea.

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels gathered to listen in on Nicholette's plan. Then, the scene changes to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who are still out to kill Lincoln, but unknown to them, they were being watched from within the bushes.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, that's right, Lori, you and the others keep on trying to find Linky, but you're walking straight into our trap.

Suddenly, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan heard some rustling.

Past Lisa: Where is that hairless ape?! We want his head on a pike!

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRR

That monstrously loud belch caused Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to panic as memories of the Packing Day Wars came back.

Past Lori: Lynn, you better not be on the rampage again, save it for when we go after the twerp!

Past Lynn: That wasn't me, Lori! Get off my case!

Past Lola: We're not alone, are we?!

Suddenly, something peeked through the bushes, and the sound of heavy breathing was heard, but the figure ducked back into the bush, but it wouldn't stay quiet for long.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRR

Another monstrously loud belch was heard, and that got Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in another panic.

Past Luan: Oh, I don't like this, it's not even Packing Day but we're already in fear for our lives.

Suddenly, they saw something heading their way.

Past Lori: (SHRIEKS) SNOWBALLS! INCOMING!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got hit hard with a barrage of snowballs, and then, total chaos.

Past Lisa: EVERY BI-PEDAL HUMAN FOR THEMSELVES!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran away like headless chickens, and they hid behind a fence. Then, Lola peeked out, and Lincoln came out, but he looked like Lynn in Full Beast Mode. He was sniffing the air trying to find them, and then, he took a pizza slice he was saving and he scarfed it down.

Past Lola: (GASPS) It was Lincoln, he's the one who let out those monstrously loud belches!

Past Lynn: And he's refueling! WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO?!

Past Lori: Get a grip, Lynn! There's only one of him!

Suddenly, a finger poked Luan on the shoulder, and they saw Lincoln standing menacingly over them and with a grin on his face, and panic was on their faces.

Past Lori: RUNNNNNNN!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran for their lives with Lincoln chasing them on all fours, they went over a fence Nicholette built, and Lincoln crashed through it. Then, they went over the other fence and ran away, and Lincoln crashed through it, and he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla. Lori looked over her shoulder.

Past Lori: We lost him.

They stopped.

Past Lynn: We're safe.

Past Lola: (Sees something) Uh, what's that?!

Then, they saw something rushing right at them, it was a shockwave of earth.

Past Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: (SCREAMING) WE'RE TRAPPED!

Then, three massive and long white wolf tails burst out of the mound and grabbed Luan, Lisa, and Lola, and dragged them away into a bush as the three of them screaming for their lives.

Past Lynn: He's got Luan, Lisa, and Lola! What do we do?!

Past Lori: RUN FOR YOUR LIFE!

Lori and Lynn ran for their lives only to reach a dead end: a blind alley thanks to going through a dark portal Nicholette opened up, and then, they saw Lincoln's shadow looming over them.

Past Lori: We're through running, let's get him!

Past Lynn: Yeah! WE'RE NOT SCARED OF YOU, STINKOLN! LET'S SEE WHAT YOU GOT!

Suddenly, Lincoln took in a deep breath, and then, he let out a loud and monstrous roar, and the gale force winds were so powerful, it sent Lori and Lynn flying back-first into the wall. They got up, but it's too late, they already peed their pants in fright. Then, Lincoln tied them up and his other Guardian Angels appeared.

Past Nicholette Torrington: Looks like we foiled your little attack, Lori. Shall we let you all in on a little secret: we set this whole thing up as our trap, and we were the ones who let Lincoln run wild, it was the only way to get you bitches to confess your attempted attack on Lincoln. You get all that, Luna?

Then, Luna came out with a camera, along with Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. This shocked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: they fell for Nicholette's trap, but their shock gave back into fury.

Past Lori: GET ME OUT OF THIS RIGHT NOW OR I'M GOING TO TURN YOU INTO A GOTH PRETZEL, YOU DARK MAGIC-USING SACK OF GARBANZO BEANS!

Past Lincoln: AH, SHADDUP!

Lincoln bonked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan on the head with a mallet, and the rest of the family dragged them back to The Loud House to face their doom.

Then, Margaret and Lincoln kissed as the video ended, and as soon as the video did, everyone burst out laughing hysterically.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH, OH MAN, NOW THAT'S WHAT I CALL MONSTROUS PAYBACK!

Me: I was still cracking up to this day, Lincoln let out those monstrously loud belches and got Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan panicking like crazy.

Varie: And it ended with them confessing their crimes when they went through a portal Nicholette had made, and it sent them to an alley.

Lynn: We went into full panic mode that day, and I was shocked to find out I wasn't the only one who could make those monstrous belches.

Lori: We were literally stunned to find that out too, and Nicholette had a plan made as soon as she'd found out we were going on the attack again.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, we called this Operation: Monstrous Payback, and Lincoln made himself go into Full Beast Mode, and man, did he really go wild by letting out those monstrous belches, chasing them on all fours, and crashing through fences I made and him roaring like an animal and pounding his chest like a gorilla, and driving them crazy with fear.

Lincoln: All that training I'd went through really paid off, and I wasn't going to let those five get away with their murderous schemes, so I had to turn into the same kind of monster Lynn turns into instead of just going werewolf on them.

Nico: Remind me never to get you mad, Lincoln.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Vypra and the group were laughing hysterically!

Vypra: (LAUGHS) THEY REALLY SHOWED YOU LUAN!

Luan: (LAUGHS) They sure did! And we were amazed that Lincoln and Margaret and Nicholette did that!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) They sure took you guys by surprise there!

Edd: (LAUGHS) They sure did.

Ed: They sure pelted Luan worse than a Cotton Swab in Madam Tongue Itches Earwax Museum, The Miniseries.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Pinkie Pie: That was really funny!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was amusing and I'm bursting with laughter.

Featherweight: It sure was fun.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Vypra: Boy that sure was one that brought down the snow!

They laughed at Vypra's joke.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Vypra: Yeah! Lets do it!

Luan: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

She transformed into a GOLD LIGHTSPEED RESCUE RANGER!

Vypra: WOW! Lightspeed Rescue Gold! Awesome!

Luan: Thanks! Now for this one. 8-6-1! ACTIVATE! MEGABATTLE!

She then donned an awesome Megabattle suit and it was a HAZMAT SWORD!

Luan: COOL!

Vypra: That is awesome!

Luan: Boy this is awesome and cool!

She summoned her Keyblade too and it was a light Keyblade with Celtic Symbols on it. It was called THE CELTIC LIGHT OF THE SUN!

Vypra: Awesome Keyblade!

Luan: Thanks!

They fired waves of light, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down!

---

Lynn, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Ryu, Ken Masters, Guile, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - Us battling Choushinseiki

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) You guys battled Choushinseiki earlier. Next time, he shouldn't disturb other people at a restaurant!

Lynn: That's for sure and it was not cool what he did.

Nightscream: Yeah that was not cool but the battle was still awesome and fun.

Penelope: It sure was and everyone sure showed him a good time.

Guru: (Speaking in Aboriginal Language)

Penelope: He said that he agrees with me on that.

Panda King: It was a really dishonorable act to act like that at a restautant.

Dimitri LouSteau: It sure was not cool bros.

Ryu: (Japanese Accent) No kidding there. But the food was still awesome and delicious.

Ken Master: We went to the Iron Chili. It was a Chili Dog all you can eat buffet and Sonic and the Sonic Sisters loved it. It was all you can eat chili dog heaven for them.

Guile: It sure was awesome for them.

Applejack: They were hungrier than a pack of ravenous wolves.

Apple Bloom: So was I and I ate as many plates as they did.

Flashwing: You sure did Apple Bloom.

Shiv: Boy Apple Bloom sure has one big appetite like I do.

They laughed!

Applejack: Yeah she sure does.

Shiv: Yep. Lets do it!

Lynn: GO! GALACTIC!

She transformed into a new Lost Galaxy Ranger and it was for the element of Darkness! She turned into LOST GALAXY BLACK!

Shiv: WHOA! Lost Galaxy Black! That is awesome!

Lynn: It sure is! Even though Black isn't my color it really is cool.

Shiv: What Galactabeast do you have?

Lynn: The Bat. This is more Lucy's department but it's cool!

Shiv: It sure is!

Lynn summoned her Keyblade and it was a Keyblade that looked like a Mayan Temple and it had the symbols of the Mayan Civilization on it and had the gods on it. It was called THE EARTH OF MAYAN!

Shiv: Cool Keyblade!

Lynn: Thanks!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark of The Skylanders, Harry Potter, Susan Bones, Luna Lovegood, Daphne Greengrass, Hermione, Ron Weasley, Ginny, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark - Choushinseiki is a ferocious one

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Choushinseiki was a ferocious one. One that loves spicy food.

Lucy Loud: He sure does and J.D. even had an eating contest with him and he and J.D. ate Moonscar Island Peppers and Choushinseiki exploded into flames and he was really steamed that he lost to J.D.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) (LAUGHS) It was really funny seeing that! Apparently no one can even come close to mastering the true spiciness of J.D. Knudson.

Rocky Desantis: That is for sure. He is a true spice demon.

Adam Park: (LAUGHS) That was awesome to see.

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) It sure was amazing mates.

Tanya Sloan: Not even a Hitotsuki is a match for him.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It sure was amazing to see.

Susan Bones: (British Accent) Sonic and the Sonic Sisters loved the restaurant we were at too..

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) It was a really good Chili Dog All You Can Eat Restaurant.

Daphne Greengrass: (British Accent) And J.D. and Choushinseiki loved the food.

Ginny: (British Accent) It was a really awesome restaurant.

Ron Weasley: (British Accent) But bloody hell no one can match J.D. in spiciness.

Princess Luna: It was still a good meal though.

Moondust: It sure was. I'm stuffed. I'm not going to eat anything else for the rest of the day.

Snowdrop: I wouldn't think so.

Gari: But it was a good and awesome meal.

Blackout: It sure was.

Webstor: Glad you guys had a fun meal and all that. Lets do it!

Lucy: It's Morphin Time!

Kat Hillard: ZEO RANGER I! PINK!

Tanya: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Rocky: ZEO RANGER III! BLUE!

Adam Park: ZEO RANGER IV! GREEN!

Lucy Loud: ZEO RANGER VIII! BLACK!

They transformed and were ready! Lucy's helmet had a moon for the Visor.

Webstor: WOW! The Black Zeo Ranger! That looks good on you Lucy.

Lucy Loud: Thanks. I think it's amazing too.

Lucy summoned her Keyblade and it had a Moon and bats on iit. It was called DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT!

Webstor: Awesome Keyblade.

Lucy: Thanks.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Laney Loud, Kara (Di Gata Defenders), Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Green Lantern, Saint Walker, Indigo 1, Carol Ferris, Sinestro, Larfleeze, Universe 666 Atrocitus, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Ulrich Wernerstein is a bodybuilder gone bad and he made ALEX BULKY AND MUSCULAR

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) (Spanish Accent) Ulrich Wernerstein is a bodybuilder gone bad. He made Alex bulky and muscular like me.

Laney: Boy she sure did! I don't know what is in those protein bars that Ulrich made but they turned Alex into a really ripped Body Builder! She reported in looking like that when Choushinseiki showed up.

Kara: Yeah she looks like one of those Female Bodybuilders!

Cammy White: (British Accent) She really has become a female Hulk.

Chun-Li: She sure has.

Sakura Kasogano: Boy no kidding and she ripped an entire steel beam in two with just her bare hands and bashed Choushinseiki all over with it with intense strength!

Ingrid: Yeah no kidding! That is brutal!

Hal Jordan: Ulrich turning everyone into steroid pumped body builders is NOT GOOD for the world and the people.

Saint Walker: They will destroy everything with shear brute strength.

Indigo 1: Nok! It won't be good for the world and everyone.

Carol Ferris: Yeah that is awful. Having strength is one thing but ripping everything apart like that like a bunch of rampaging bulls is another.

Sinestro: The Ripping Friends and everyone can do that.

Larfleeze: They sure can.

Atrocitus: That is for sure.

Bane: Si amigos. And Señor Nico is really tearing apart Ulrich.

Ulrich was punching Nico hard in the stomach but his punches weren't even making him flinch like he was trying to punch a steal wall.

Fluttershy: That is really amazing that Nico is using those bars against him.

Tornado Bolt: He's using the strategy fight fire with fire. You know give him a taste of his own medicine.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Beat him at his own game.

Stealth Elf: It's really working well.

Bane: It sure is amigos. Lets do it!

Laney: SAMURAIZER!

She Wrote the symbol for Sun! 日

Laney: GO GO SAMURAI!

She turned into an Orange and yellow Samurai Ranger for the Sun!

Laney: SUN SAMURAI! SAMURAI RANGER READY!

Bane: AY CARAMBA! That is muy bien!

Laney: Thanks. It sure is.

Laney summoned her Keyblade and it looked like plants around the Earth and the Sun. It was called GAIA'S NATURE OF BEAUTY!

Bane: Great Keyblade!

Laney: Muchas Gracia!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lana, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Batman, Robin, Batgirl, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Marge was muscular like that once

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Marge was muscular like that once. But probably not because of candy bars.

Lana: No she got that strong because of steroids. Her friend Ruth gave her them. (Season 14 Episode 9)

Rip: Boy she really could rip apart the competition with those.

Green Heart: But Steroids like those are dangerous and not good for you.

White Heart: Yeah they caused a lot of baseball stars and many athletes disgrace.

Purple Heart: They sure did and look where they wound up because of that.

Compa: In the Hall of Shame.

Batman: That is for sure there.

Robin: Yeah nothing good comes from taking steroids like that.

Batgirl: I agree there and it's not a good sight.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah steroids may pump you up but they are bad for your body.

Cozy Glow: Look what they did to Stewie. It was crazy.

Hex: No kidding there.

Vexen: Don't remind me on that. Lets do it!

Lana: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

She turned into a new Megaforce Ranger! It was an Aqua Blue Ranger!

Lana: FREEZE OF THE POLAR BEAR! MEGAFORCE AQUA!

Vexen: Wow! Megaforce Aqua is awesome!

Lana: Thanks!

Lana summoned her Keyblade and it was a snowflake and icicle! It was called COLD SNOW OF KHIONE!

Vexen: Neat Keyblade!

Lana: Thanks!

They fired waves of ice, skulls, blood, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down!

---

Lola, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Numbuh 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Francis and Lea VS Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Ulrich is going to be reduced to a fat slob when we're done with him

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola) Ulrich is going to be reduced to a fat slob when we're done with him. (sees Nico pounding Ulrich) Though Nico seems to be having fun pounding him.

WHAM KRASMASH KRABLAM!

Lola: He sure is and Nico is really turning the tables on that fat jerk!

Chunk: He is really ripping him apart in a brutal way.

Numbuh 362: He sure is and that is so awesome and fun.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) He sure is and he is really tearing him apart!

Numbuh 274: That is for sure and that is amazing!

The Kid: You got that right.

Numbuh 1: I'll say. I think it's amazing seeing Nico tear that jerk apart.

Numbuh 2: Nico's muscles are more than a match for him.

Numbuh 3: Yay! They sure are.

Numbuh 4: I hope Nico rips his intestines out and makes him eat them!

Numbuh 5: Numbuh 5 agrees.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that is for sure.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Nico is going to skin him alive!

Sunburn: Tear him limb from pathetic limb.

Firefly: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lola: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

She turned into her Pink Argentinosaurus Ranger Form for Dino Thunder!

Lola: ARGENTINO POWER! DINO THUNDER PINK!

Firefly: I forgot you can do that.

Lola: I haven't.

She summoned her Keyblade and it was a fire shape keyblade and it had flames all over it. It was called THE INFERNO OF GABIJA!

Firefly: Awesome keyblade!

Lola: Thanks!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Odette, Derek, Puffin, Speed, Jean Bob, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - We haven't gone after a villain that Sam, Clover and Alex faced in a while

---

Professor Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) We haven't gone after a villain that Sam, Clover and Alex faced in a while. Hope you guys aren't rusty.

Lisa Loud: It has been a while since we faced villains of Sam, Clover and Alex and we still will carry those experiences with us.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) But seeing the missions of the spies is really amazing comrades.

Pharah: It always is really fun to see too.

Winston: It sure is.

Mercy: I agree there too everyone.

Mei: It sure is cool.

Odette: We always have fun on the missions with Sam, Clover and Alex.

Derek: We sure do. It's fun.

Speed: It sure is awesome.

Puffin: I agree there.

Jean Bob: It sure is fun.

Princess Celestia: And the villains we face are amazing to face.

King Solar: They sure are.

Solar Eclipsa: They sure are awesome.

Amber Morning: I'll say.

Spotlight: And in the end they always get what's coming to them.

Professor Calamitous: That is for sure everyone. Lets do it!

Lisa Loud: SPD EMERGENCY!

She turned into her new SPD RANGER FORM!

Lisa Loud: 9! SPD EMERALD!

She turned into a New SPD Emerald Form!

Calamitous: That is amazing Lisa!

Lisa Loud: Thank you. I think it is too.

Lisa summoned her keyblade and it was a gear Keyblade! It was called THE GEARS OF THE GODS!

Lisa Loud: SPD Morpher! Judgement Mode!

She pressed a button and a timer came on. The Red X Lit up!

Lisa Loud: Guilty!

They fired waves of energy and light and they were locked in Containment cards!

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Denvil

---

Denvil was next.

Denvil: Boy its really been a long time since you guys went on a mission for WOOHP.

Me: I know! Its been a while.

Varie: But it's really fun helping them too.

Camie: It sure is.

Cassidy: I think it's cool too.

Denvil: It sure is. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his same and in it was a bunch of Familiars for Taylor Kamiyama, Rachel Shindo, Kenzie Fukiyama, Reika Ogami, Raelynn Akamichi, Tamara Daishinji, Hailey Fukamiya, Sayaka Hikaru, Reagen Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious, Embodiments of Saber, Blades, Espada, Buster, Kenzan, Slash, Calibur, Saikou, Sabela, Durendai, Falchion, Solomon, and Storious on Lincoln's side.

For Taylor Kamiyama, Rachel Shindo, Kenzie Fukiyama, Reika

Ogami, Raelynn Akamichi, Tamara Daishinji, Hailey Fukamiya, Sayaka Hikaru, Reagen Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious: A collection of female animal Familiars, a red female Dragon Familiar named Inferna, a blue female Lion Familiar named Savannah, a yellow female Thunderbird Familiar named Brontë, an orange female Snake Familiar named Anemone, a green female Hawk Familiar named Cyrene, a pink female Griffin Familiar named Aurora, a purple female Dragon Familiar named Amnemis, a yellow female Unicorn Familiar named Andromeda, a pink female Butterfly Familiar named Euthalia, a blue female Whale Familiar named Marinelle, a female orange Phoenix Familiar named Enya, a brown female Eagle Familiar named Abigail, and a black female Jackal Familiar named Anput, they have the powers of Fire, Ice, Lightning, Earth, Nature, Light, Darkness, and Stars, and they can fire blasts of Fire, Ice, Lightning, Earth, Nature, Light, Darkness, and Stars at villains, and they also have the power to supercharge all of our Wonder Ride Books and give them an infinite power boost.

I teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR POWER!

They transformed.

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Kyurangers too!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Denvil exploded!

Me: Oh yeah! Denvil you have failed this world!

Kyurangers: WE WILL RECLAIM THE GALAXY!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Nico grabbed Wernerstein with his left arm by the throat.

Ulrich Wernerstein: Wai! Can't we talk about this?!

Nico: No more talking. You go down now!

Nico gripped his left hand around Wernerstein's throat as he slowly raised his right arm back with a tight closed fist ready to knock him out. When suddenly, he felt pain coming from his right arm as he looked back to see that it was shrinking down. In fact, he realized that his entire body was now starting to shrink down back to his normal self.

Lola: Um… what's happening?!

Lori: I was literally afraid of this. Nico's powers are literally curing him of the Bulky Bars' effects!

Lynn: What?! That's Bullshit!

Nico was now back to his normal self while Wernerstein was still buffed up.

Nico: Oh, fuck me.

Wernerstein punched Nico, knocking him to the ground.

Ulrich Wernerstein: (laughs evilly) Oh dear. Seems that someone's strength went down the drain. I, however, still have mine. Now then, before I beat you to a pulp, Chan, do you have any last words?

Nico: (grins) Actually, yeah. (to us) Now, guys!

We came!

Troy: Nice job, Nico!

Tsukasa: We'll take it from here!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WIND OF FORCE 6!

She summoned Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Yost Shocker, Air Elementor, Cockatrice Minosaur and Mylene Farrow along with the Wind members of the group.

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him and beat the living shit out of Ulrich!

Deenha, Lore, Prince Mudeenu, Kamengareth, Intress, Crawsectus, Tassanil, Lystone, Najarin. Vinta, Kughar, Laarina, and Enre blasted and smashed him down.

Acid Storm, Slingshot, Razer and T-Bone used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Acid Storm's Acid Rain, Slingshot's cannons and Razor and T-Bone's weapons and powers 100-fold.

Acid Storm and T-Bone: OCTOPUS ACID MISSILE STORM!

Razor and Slingshot: PIRANHA MISSILE CANNON STRIKE!

Bizarro Igor Princess Power and Bizarro: WORM IGOR STRIKE!

Red Spider Flame Hotel Transylvania Darkness and Roman Goodwin: RED SPIDER FLAME SHOT!

Orange Hummingbird FernGully Flame Darkness and Carly Atlas: ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD FLAME SHOT!

Yellow Monkey Jimmy Neutron Flame Darkness and Devack: YELLOW MONKEY FLAME SHOT!

Green Lizard Chicken Run Flame Darkness and Misty Tredwell: GREEN LIZARD FLAME SHOT!

Blue Giant Jack and The Beanstalk Flame Darkness and Kalin: BLUE GIANT FLAME SHOT!

Indigo Whale Finding Nemo Flame Darkness and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE FLAME SHOT!

Violet Condor Angry Birds Flame Darkness and Rex Goodwin: PURPLE CONDOR FLAME SHOT!

Chemistry of The Nature and Top Gun and U Foes: CHEMICAL NATURE FURY BLAST!

Jamaican Ninja Force and Naruto and Kangor: JAMAICAN NINJA BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: RAINBOW BURST OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Nico, me, Sam, Clover, Alex, Lincoln and Eli:

HULKING SMASHING BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HEALTHY SNACK ELEMENT STYLE: MIXED NUTS!

Sam: HEALTHY SNACK FIRE STYLE: BELL PEPPERS!

Clover: HEALTHY SNACK LIGHTNING STYLE: APPLES!

Alex: HEALTHY SNACK WIND STYLE: TRAIL MIX!

Nanami: HEALTHY SNACK WATER STYLE: YOGURT!

Toph: HEALTHY SNACK EARTH STYLE: POPCORN!

Colette Brunel: HEALTHY SNACK LIGHT STYLE: WATERMELON!

Ryuko Matoi: HEALTHY SNACK DARK STYLE: HARD-BOILED EGGS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said snacks

Lincoln and his harem: HEALTHY SNACK FINAL SMASH: HEALTHY FOODS KI BLAST!

They fired barrage of healthy food based ki blasts.

Lincoln, Sam, Clover, and Alex cornered Ulrich Wernerstein. Then, Lincoln hoisted him up by grabbing him by his tank top.

Ulrich Wernerstein: (German Accent) No more, I give, I give, Please, put me down.

Lincoln: Alright, and since you asked nicely.

Lincoln then put Ulrich down and tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and then we punched him in the face and bashed his face in and knocked him out cold.

Nico: That'll teach you never to make other people hulking and strong without their consent, you muscle-bound behemoth.

Awesome job, gang, that's another mission accomplished.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Alana Cameron.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs

orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Alana Cameron?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Alana Cameron of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, but we also saw Brianna Greyson, who's already falling even deeper into madness heading here as well.

Selene Arcangela: Oh great, that monster bitch's also got Brianna Greyson with her, and she's now falling even deeper into madness.

Lincoln: If they think I'm going to take that lying down, they've got another thing coming.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycles and destroyed them and that sent Alana Cameron and Brianna Greyson flying off the destroyed motorcycles, and when they got back up and saw Lincoln, they were now absolutely pissed off.

Alana Cameron: You ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN!

Brianna Grayson: And what you fucking did in killing our dads and ruining my constant desires for revenge… , THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND NONE OF YOU WILL EVER LEAVE THIS PLACE ALIVE!

But, before Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln trapped the crazed monster bitch in a rainbow energy field.

Brianna Greyson: WHAT THE FUCK?! HE TRAPPED ME INSIDE THIS AGAIN! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: They're just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was a heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And they're still as stupid and murderous as ever.

Sadie: Yes, but this'll make sure they finally get our point.

Suddenly, Sadie's eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, and as she approached Alana Cameron, she left pink and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes with every step.

Sadie: I can't believe that you'd break out one day to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Alana Cameron, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Sadie was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and white energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and lights, and surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alana Cameron: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sadie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sadie grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her pink dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sadie has on a long-sleeved pink sweater, dark purple skirt, white socks, purple slip-on shoes, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by water, ocean waves, and stars. Suddenly, Sadie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Sadie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sadie's newly forged greatswords and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Sadie's Eternal Cosmic Storm Oceanic Maelstrom Fury Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and dark purple etchings and a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'3" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large pink dragon head with a purple gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Sadie has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Sadie, Best Friend of Girl Jordan and Many, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Alana Cameron of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Stars, and Phoenixes"

セイディ、ガール・ジョーダンと多くの親友、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーと彼の手下、そしてリンカーンの残りの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、アラナ・キャメロンの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団の破壊者、破壊者とスレイヤー極悪、狂乱、殺戮、冷酷、サディスティックなろくでなし、凄まじく力強い教師の凄まじく力強い教え子、水、海の波、星、鳳凰の達人

Sadie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE

OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM STAR DRAGON PHOENIX LOVE!

We were amazed by Sadie's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Alana Cameron saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Sadie, but Sadie fired a barrage of pink and white energy blasts with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, and phoenixes at Alana Cameron and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Sadie again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Alana Cameron by firing water blasts which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off!

Girl Jordan: WHOA!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Me: You said it, Sadie's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really put the hurt on that monster bitch.

Lincoln: Alana Cameron has been asking for this for a long time, and what better way to administer her final judgement than right in front of Brianna Greyson.

Sadie: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Star Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Star Dragon Phoenix Love) You got that right. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Sadie.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Alana Cameron. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago.

Sadie and Lincoln went after Alana Cameron who went extremely ballistic and continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Alana Cameron and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Sadie attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Alana Cameron got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Sadie, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like a deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield. Suddenly, the machine guns ran out of bullets and Alana Cameron's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Alana Cameron by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Sadie fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Alana Cameron, they exploded with incredible power and she was killed in the explosions, and that angered Brianna Greyson. Then, Alana Cameron's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Alana Cameron: You think you've won?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Alana Cameron. Give my regards to your lowlife dad when you see him.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Alana Cameron's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Alana Cameron: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL TO (FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Sadie and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sadie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Then, the rainbow energy field Lincoln put up to keep Brianna Greyson inside went down, and she ran up to the dead remains of Alana Cameron. Then, she looked at Lincoln and she was absolutely really seething with rage!

Brianna Greyson: You're going to pay for this, Lincoln Loud! YOU FUCKING FREAK! I'LL KILL YOU! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU! NONE OF YOU WILL LEAVE THIS PLACE ALIVE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Brianna Greyson ran at Lincoln and all of us with a knife drawn, only for her to get disarmed and also pushed back by Lincoln who fired rainbow fire blasts at her.

Lincoln: If you don't want to lose your arms and legs, leave now, Brianna.

Suddenly, the sound of police sirens were heard, and being the criminal she was, she knew she was in huge trouble!

Brianna Greyson: (ENRAGED SCREECHING) This isn't over, Lincoln Loud!

Then, Brianna Greyson ran off, but not before she gave us the finger, and me and Nico retaliated by giving her the finger and it drove her fucking mad as she ran off.

Nico: Yeah, up yours too, bitch!

Juniper Lee: What a wuss.

Sadie: We've taken another one down so far, and now, we got one more to go. Thanks for helping me destroy Alana Cameron, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sadie.

Suddenly, Sadie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sadie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, ocean waves, and water behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sadie absorbed the water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of maelstrom justice. Lincoln, Sadie, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Alana Cameron, a lesson and pissing off the last monster bitch, Brianna Greyson.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and now, we're fast approaching the end of The War Against The Legion.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: And for tomorrow, the final member of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters that's going to show her face is Brianna Greyson who'll no doubt be out for revenge, which means you and I are up next, Lily.

Lily the Mermaid: Yes, we'll make her pay for all of her crimes in full and we'll make sure she dies.

Lincoln: But we've also got to keep an eye out, now that I've driven Brianna Greyson far deeper into madness, she's bound to send even more armies of hired thugs after us.

Nico: We'll be ready for them since we've been dealing with hired thugs hired by our resident jerks to kill us, which always end with you killing them by sucking out their blood and pissing Flip and the other jerks off, and now because of what you just did in sending them running, now they're so out for blood.

Lincoln: She's already losing it one after another, and that's exactly what I wanted to see, and soon, the last thing she'll ever see is her own life running out and her blood being spilled on the ground.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln.

Suddenly, the Kivats of Victoria Kurenai, Kaylee Nago, Tamara Nobori, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, and Taylor Sugimira were glowing.

Me: Uh oh, I think I know the glowing Kivats from anywhere.

Victoria Kurenai: Yep, and I think I know who we're going to be meeting tomorrow on your rescue and in the rescues to come, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Gasps) The Embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and the other members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, awesome.

Nico: So, which of these Embodiments are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The first we'll be meeting tomorrow is Ravenna Amaranth, Embodiment of The Fangire Race.

Nico: This is going to be so awesome meeting The Embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race.

Wataru: You said it.

Suddenly, Sebastian fired blasts of dark fire at some unknown enemies, and it brought them into clear view: it was Huang Zu's archers.

Lincoln: Huang Zu's archers.

Sebastian Mendez: They must've followed us here from Xia Kou to get revenge on you for what we did in killing their lord.

The archers fired, but Sebastian fired blasts of darkness and dark fire which incinerated the arrows.

Archer: L-Lord Huang Zu will be avenged!

Lincoln: You intended to get revenge on me from beyond the grave, Huang Zu. You really are a sore loser, now I will see to it that all those who follow you shall join you in The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed, and they suddenly pierced the souls of all of Huang Zu's archers and the few officers who survived the massacre at Xia Kou, and Lincoln telepathically crushed their hearts and killed them all and he sent their souls to The Black Gates.

Sebastian Mendez: Huang Zu's attempt at revenge from beyond the grave has failed, now we're truly rid of that scoundrel once and for all.

Me: You said it.

Shiv: That's one less bad guy WOOHP has to deal with.

Webstor: Speaking of which, the agents are rounding up all the Bulky Bars they can find.

Me: Good.

Vexen: And the people they enhanced are returning to normal.

Firefly: (smirks at the unconscious Wernerstein) Though for some, the process can be quite painful.

Calamitous: And there's plenty of Lisa's antidote for everyone.

Me: He'll never bother anyone again.

Qin: Yep. Because he'll be going to prison for life.

Xenia: Good.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Me: Yep.

Sam Simpson: (To the viewers) Remember to eat right and be healthy the right way.

Me: Good advice.

We went back home after reporting to Jerry and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter is based on the Totally Spies episode The Incredible Bulk. That was a really crazy one and it aired on October 17, 2004.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Onyx, Brutus, Fault Zone, Boomtower, Universe 666 Thanos and Doctor Diablos along with Clay, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail and Lily Aquaria and we're going to the Moonlands and we're going to Arderial and we are gonna have an epic battle there. It's going to be where GIRL JORDAN AND LEELI ARE GOING TO BATTLE CARNAGE FROM SPIDERMAN THE ANIMATED SERIES AND GIRL JORDAN AND LEELI ARE GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER TO THEIR MOST POWERFUL FORMS EVER LIKE HOW I DID AGAINST HITOSHI! Also we're going to battle Another Evil Livewire, Plasma Trooper, Good Burns, Good Cinder Fall, Serris, Omega Ridley, Brutus and Onyx. Also we're going to meet Meowstic gene-slammers. Twin girls named Winona and Wendy Rider and they are both powerful Angels.

the saga of The War Against The Legion of The Lincoln Haters is about to come to an end, the final match-up to the conclusion of this saga is Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln VS. Brianna Greyson

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Universe 666 Earth, but we got a really huge and dangerous battle coming: we're going to face the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters, although they were killed by Good Luthor and his allies, they were brought back by Brianna Greyson who used a Dark Orb to bring them back in one final revenge scheme against Lincoln, but we aren't going to let that monster bitch get away with this, we're going to put an end to the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and make those disgraces pay, and then, when the final battle arrives to kill Brianna Greyson, Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid shall make her pay dearly for this with her life. And for tomorrow and in the days to come, we're going to be meeting The Embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race and who are also members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, the first one we're meeting tomorrow is Ravenna Amaranth, Embodiment of The Fangire Race, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a very powerful vampire who was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the vampires but also the dark powers and strengths of The Fangires and none of their weaknesses. Ravenna's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Ravenna a beautiful necklace with black pearls and a red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Ravenna kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night, and she hates Lori with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four with an absolutely intense and burning hatred that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her, even Dracula himself would fear the Embodiment of All Things Supernatural.

Get ready for a battle against an entire city as we destroy the city of Citiesville from the infamous episode of the Powerpuff Girls called Town and Out.

See you next time.

# DEATH TO CITIESVILLE

This chapter is a sequel to the infamous episode Town And Out from the Powerpuff Girls.

---

Flying through the sky was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Onyx, Brutus, Fault Zone, Boomtower, Universe 666 Thanos and Doctor Diablos along with Clay, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail and Lily Aquaria and we're going to the Moonlands and we're going to Arderial.

Me: It'll be awesome to see the Moonlands again.

Qin: It sure will.

Tony Jones: It sure will be awesome to be back in the Moonlands.

Xenia: I always love going to the Moonlands.

Varie: Me too. So peaceful.

Laney: It sure is.

Girl Jordan: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Leeli: It sure is. I can't wait to see what the Moonlands are like.

Me: You'll love them Leeli.

Nico: ep.

Interplanet Janet: This is gonna be so fun.

Camie: It sure will be awesome.

Clay: YEEHAW! This will be great for the pride of Texas.

Applejack: YEEHAW! It sure will be great.

Nico: Clay, I want to thank you, Onyx, and your teams for coming.

Clay: It's not a problem Nico. It'll be great helping y'all.

Nico: It always is fun.

Natasha: It sure is and I love it.

Nico: Natasha, what do you like to do in your free time?

Natasha: I like to build laser weapons. I have a secret talent.

Nico: It's a great talent and an awesome job.

Xenia: it sure is awesome.

Lola: I'll say.

Camie: It sure is awesome.

Natasha: I know.

Eli: I'm glad you found something fun to do.

Natasha: Me too.

Nico: Does that include laser guns?

Natasha: It sure does.

Qin: Neat.

Me: Awesome.

Natasha: It sure is.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was awesome.

Lincoln: It sure was!

Maria: I can't believe you ate 10 Bulky Bars!

Nico: It was awesome though.

Me: You really beat the living shit out of Ulrich Wernerstein though.

Qin: That was so awesome. And man Alex and Carmen were really ripped yesterday from those Bulky Bars.

Xenia: They sure were.

Nicole: I don't know what the fuck Ulrich was thinking giving people steroid bars like that though.

Camie: Yeah that's not good for your health!

Me: Yeah no kidding! I'm glad we stopped him.

Nico: But as expected, my powers ended up curing me.

Me: But you did weaken him enough for all of us to thrash him.

Xenia: Yeah you sure did.

Nico: That is true. That was still awesome though.

Lola: That was so awesome and cool.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: That is true. That was cool.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome battle here in Arderial, but we also got really bad news.

Me: What is it?

Nico: Girl Jordan, remember me owing you two Carnage fights?

Girl Jordan: I sure do. Why?

Nico: the animated version of Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage is here!

We gasped!

Lincoln: That sick twisted son of a bitch is here?!

Me: That motherfucking shitstain!

Girl Jordan: That's it, I've had it up to hear with that sick twisted son of a bitch!

Leeli: I sense it's the real one, and not the Universe 666 version of him who's in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Him and the other Universe 666 versions and other world versions of him we can handle, but the one we know, no, he's got to go, and you, Girl Jordan, and I will use Yurgen's Tune to separate Carnage from Kasady, Leeli.

Me: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln.

Anna Anyanova: We heard him sing that song on his rescue after we'd gotten rid of all of the terrorist groups that formed due to Burns' lies during The 20 Days of Darkness along with that thug and ex-older brother of Becky Long and her sisters, Ryan Long, in Jerusalem, and it wiped Burns' influence from the Earth for eternity. This'll put an end to that son of a bitch once and for all.

Sabrina Lorelai: What he did to Girl Jordan was the straw that broke the camel's back, we'll see him die in a pool of his own blood.

Nico: All that and more.

Me: And we'll rip him to shreds, disembowel him, rip his heart out and eat it, tear his manhood off and then rip his brain out and eat it!

Nico: WHOA! Okay Mr. Blood and Cannibalism! Calm down.

Me: Sorry.

Nico: But first, I'll call Kaede.

Me: Okay.

Nico called her.

Kaede then came in.

Kaede: I'm here Nico. What's up?

Nico: I need your help to help Girl Jordan and Leeli destroy Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage.

Kaede: I will gladly help out!

Nico: Awesome!

Kaede: You made the right choice calling me.

Nico: I'm glad I did.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Be ready, everyone.

Me: Right.

We followed the trail and went into a main building.

Me: We'll make sure he dies in a pool of his own blood.

?: NOT BEFORE ALL OF YOU DO! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADMAN)

Lincoln: And there's the sound of the bloodthirsty psycho we love to hate and despise.

Lincoln fired a rainbow fire blast and it hit a nearby bush, and forced out the one man whom we all hate and despise: Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage, and he was still as fucked up and insane as ever.

Me: Cletus Kasady! You fucked-up piece of shit, I knew one day you'd show your bloodstained ass again!

Nico: You make me sick! I knew it was a matter of time before you showed up!

Carnage (Spiderman The Animated Series): And now, I'm going to enjoy killing all of you and every last person in my way! CARNAGE AND CHAOS SHALL REIGN SUPREME! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

HE'S OFFICIALLY LOST HIS FUCKING MIND!

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE, KASADY!

Eli: You are out of your fucking mind!

Nico: You've absolutely lost your fucking mind, and you will never hurt another person again, Kasady. Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Leeli, Kaede, tear his fucked-up ass to shreds and let him die in a pool of his own fucked-up blood!

Lincoln: You got it, Nico.

Leeli: With pleasure!

Suddenly, something within Girl Jordan's mind snapped brutally as memories of what that psychopath did in getting her disowned those 6 years ago and ruined her life rushed right through her head.

Girl Jordan: (Thinking) You ruined my life those six years ago, you sick twisted son of a bitch, and it wasn't just me, but all those who had their lives ruined: Tabby, Liam, Rusty, Zach, Haiku, Polly, and Giggles.

Lincoln and Leeli felt it: her mind's snapped and they also heard her thoughts, along with all of us.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she's surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with sea dragons, ocean waves, water, sea animals, and snow, she unholstered her massive Girl Jordan's Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice from her back, and as she approached Carnage, she left ocean blue energy, ice, sea dragons, ocean waves, water, snow, and sea animals with every step.

Girl Jordan: (Thinking) You ruined every last one of our lives, and yet, you fucking didn't care, you enjoyed causing pain and suffering and all for your love of causing chaos and destruction. No more! (Out Loud) I have had it up to hear with you to last a billion eternities, Cletus Kasady, you ruined so many lives and enjoyed causing pain and suffering to all those in your path and all for your love of causing chaos and destruction. (SUDDENLY GETTING MAJOR LEAGUE PISSED OFF AS HER OCEAN BLUE ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EVEN MORE) Too many have suffered and so many have lost their lives, and yet, you don't care at all… , YOU

ARE NOTHING MORE THAN AN AGENT OF CHAOS AND DESTRUCTION WHO HAS CAUSED NOTHING MORE THAN PAIN AND SUFFERING FOR THE LAST TIME, YOU SICK, TWISTED, FUCKED-UP, BLOODTHIRSTY, BLOOD-CRAZED, VILE, PSYCHOPATHIC SON OF A BITCH! NOW, YOU'RE GOING TO DIE A HORRIBLE BLOODY DEATH FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE DONE, AND NOT A SINGLE SOUL WILL SAY A KIND THING ABOUT YOU BECAUSE THERE'S NOTHING TO EVEN SAY TO A SADIST LIKE YOU, CLETUS KASADY! YOUR DAYS OF CAUSING CHAOS AND DESTRUCTION ARE ABOUT TO END HERE AND NOW!

We gasped at the sudden and very dangerously wild extent of Girl Jordan's rage: Cletus Kasady has absolutely fucked up for the last time, and now, he's going to die horribly!

Me: OH SHIT!

Nico: She snapped in the same way you did when we faced Hitoshi, now things are really going to get ugly!

Lincoln: I've seen how fierce Girl Jordan is when Dodgeball Day is declared, and no one wants to get on the wrong side of her. But, what Kasady did seven years ago has proven to be the last straw. STAND YOUR GROUND! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

Carnage (Spiderman: The Animated Series): DIE, DIE, DDDDDDDDIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIEEEEEEEEEEEEEE! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Carnage went after Girl Jordan, but then, she screamed like a madwoman to the infinite power and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THERE WAS A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF ENERGY AND POWER! THE SKY DARKENED WITH LIGHTNING STRIKING EVERYWHERE AND THE GROUND SHAKING EXTREMELY VIOLENTLY!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Me: UNBELIEVABLE!

Camie: IT'S UNREAL!

Eli: INCREDIBLE!

And then, she was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Carnage: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Girl Jordan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan grew from 7'5" to 7'6" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair with blue bow on the side of her head, she has neon blue eyes and a neon ocean blue energy aura with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the pendant along with gold Thunderbird pendant and above them is an ocean blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and ocean blue crystal links from her her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links for her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and she also has on her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, Girl Jordan has on a yellow sleeveless yellow midriff top with an ocean blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with ocean waves, long black pants with the waves of the oceans on the legs, ocean blue knee-high leather combat boots, gold metal bands with ocean blue gems on her biceps and thighs and she now has ten large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with sea dragons, sea animals, water, snow ice, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves and snow. Suddenly, Girl Jordan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Girl Jordan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's massive Girl Jordan's Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice and the swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea creatures, and snow, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Girl Jordan's Cosmic Celtic Water Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade and he was surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle, large ocean blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer blue handle decorated with ocean blue dragon scales, four large ocean blue sea dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and a large ocean blue dragon head with a gem in its mouth below the large sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji below the sea dragon and mermaid that said, "Jordan Rosato, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rosato, Spiritually Connected Sister of Leeli Wingfeather, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Lifelong Childhood Friend Now Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Descendant of Seventeenth Century Duchess Jordan of Ireland and

Powerful Protector of Ireland's Long and Proud History, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady Also Known As Carnage and Nathan Puwalsky, Archenemy of Russ Cargil, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Ler, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Snow, and Ice"

ジョーダン・ロサト、ロサト夫妻の愛する娘、リーリ・ウィングフェザーの精神的につながった姉妹、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのアスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェルの女王、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、生涯の幼なじみであり、現在はリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻を愛する、17世紀の子孫アイルランドのジョーダン公爵夫人であり、アイルランドの長く誇り高い歴史の強力な守護者、カーネイジとしても知られるクレタス・キャサディの破壊者、そしてラス・カーギルの大敵であるネイサン・プワルスキー、破壊者であり、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり、驚異的で強力です驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、ラーの使者でありチャンピオン、ネプチューンクルセイダーズのメンバー、セレスティアルゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、そして水、雪、氷のマスター

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC MAELSTROM ARCTIC SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC CELTIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Carnage saw it, he was laughing like a fucked-up madman and he charged at Girl Jordan to kill her, but Girl Jordan fired a barrage of ocean blue energy blasts with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice at Carnage, and it sent the insane fucked-up bastard flying into a tree back first, he got back up, but he was still laughing like a madman fucked-up sideways.

Leeli: Incredible. Okay, now it's my turn.

Suddenly, Leeli's eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and sea angels, she unholster her Anniera's Melodious Maelstrom Sea Dragon Greatsword of Sea Dragon Water Music Justice from her back, and as she approached Carnage, she left aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels with every step.

Leeli: For too long, you have caused Girl Jordan more than enough trouble to last an eternity, and all for your desire for chaos and destruction. You have no idea of the full ramifications of what you did to her seven years ago, but you don't even care in the slightest, you just wanted her to suffer, along with anyone who crosses your path. That is something I will never forgive, and now, I will see to it that you pay for your crimes in full and with your own blood.

Suddenly, Leeli was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, ice, and snow surrounding the vortex, there are sea dragons, sea animals, ice, snow, and water angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cletus Kasady: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Leeli emerged, but she was changed forever.

Leeli grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, ice, snow, and water angels surrounding her, she has a beautiful sea dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a sea dragon with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant below the aqua blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird

Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leeli has on a long-sleeved dark blue dress, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Leeli felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails. Leeli has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leeli's Anniera's Melodious Maelstrom Sea Dragon Greatsword of Sea Dragon Water Music Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, sea animals, sea dragons, and water angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leeli's Melodious Anniera's Melodious Maelstrom Sea Dragon Greatsword of Sea Dragon Water Music Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and a sea dragon etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue sea dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem below the sea dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the sea dragon and mermaid that said, "Leeli Wingfeather, Song Maiden of Anniera, Younger Sister of Janner Wingfeather and Kalmar Wingfeather, Amazing Singer, Tamer of Animals through Songs, Player of The Whistleharp and The Flute, Spiritually Connected Sister of Girl Jordan, Champion and Emissary of Ler, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Evil Gnag the Nameless and His Minions, Archenemy of Evil Tuxedo Mask, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Songs, Water, Animals, and Sea Dragons"

リーリ・ウィングフェザー、アニエラの歌姫、ジャンナー・ウィングフェザーとカルマー・ウィングフェザーの妹、素晴らしい歌手、歌を通して動物を使いこなす、ホイッスルハープとフルートの奏者、ガール・ジョーダンの精神的につながった姉妹、ラーのチャンピオンと使者、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、悪の駆逐艦ナグ・ザ・ネームレスとその手下、悪の大敵タキシード仮面、悪の駆逐艦と殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、およびのマスター歌と水と動物とシードラゴン

Leeli Wingfeather has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC SPIRITUAL SONG MAELSTROM MERMAID SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE SPIRITUAL SONG WATER MERMAID SEA DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE SPIRITUAL SONG WATER MERMAID SEA DRAGON LOVE!

We were amazed by Leeli Wingfeather's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Mermaid-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Carnage saw it, he was laughing like a fucked-up madman and he charged at Leeli to kill her, but Leeli fired a barrage of ocean blue energy blasts with ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, and ice at Carnage, and it sent the insane fucked-up bastard flying into a tree back first, he got back up, but he was still laughing like a madman fucked-up sideways.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Incredible. Looks like the wrath of Ler is about to be unleashed.

Leeli: (Divine Echoing Godly Cosmic Voice of The Melodious

Maelstrom Mermaid Sea Dragon Angel and Divine Spirit Song Water Mermaid Sea Dragon Love) That's exactly right.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Maelstrom Sea Dragon and Divine Oceanic Celtic Sea Dragon Maelstrom Love) We'll soon be rid of Cletus Kasady once and for all.

Lincoln: You said it, Girl Jordan and Leeli.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Leeli and Girl Jordan.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **You've lived for far too long, Cletus Kasady, too many innocent lives died because of you, and now, we'll see to it you never rise again to hurt another innocent soul, you twisted sick son of a bastard!**

Carnage tried doing a slash attack, only to be blocked by Kaede's vectors. The symbiote continues with his vicious attacks, but each and every stab is useless.

Carnage: What are you?! Why can't I hit you?!

Kaede: Your worst nightmare!

Kaedu bashed him all over the place with brutal fury.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli went after Carnage who was still laughing like a fucked-up madman who was fucked-up sideways every way and tried attacking them with bladed tendrils, but they dodged all of them, and they extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Carnage, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the fucked-up madman, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he, Girl Jordan, and Leeli attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and Carnage was still laughing like a fucked-up madman.

Cletus roars angrily as the Diclonius Queen simply shrugs off his assaults. She retaliates, but Carnage avoids it and kicks her away, just to be slashed yet again. Both counter each other with savage blows!

HE ROARED IN PAIN!

Girl Jordan and Leeli and Lincoln blasted him with lightning, water and energy and blasted him down.

Me: What's wrong Cletus? Don't like seeing your own blood?

Growling, Carnage stretches his tendrils to great proportions and surrounds Kaede with hand-like tentacles. Kaede is forced to use her vectors at their fourth frequency, detonating the incoming limbs.

BOOOM BOOOM BOOOM! BOOOM!

They exploded and he roared in pain!

I fired more waves of fire and blasted him all over the place!

Eli: Nico I found more of Swartz's creations. We have Another Evil Livewire, Plasma Trooper, Good Burns, Good Cinder Fall, Serris, Omega Ridley, Brutus, and Onyx to deal with.

Nico: Thanks for letting me know.

With an apathetic face on Kaede, who grows long horns, she stared down upon the mass murderer.

Kaede: Does it hurt yet? Don't worry…

Before Carnage can move out to get Kaede, he was slammed into the ground by a giant vector.

Kaede: I'll put you out of your misery.

The Diclonius Queen summons six more vectors as they start to home in onto Carnage.

Carnage: I hate you.

Her aura flared up.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's use Yurgen's Tune to get rid of the Carnage Symbiote, girls.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Maelstrom Sea Dragon and Divine Oceanic Celtic Sea Dragon Maelstrom Love) Right, Linky.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli proceeded to sing Yurgen's Tune as Girl Jordan and Leeli's ocean blue energy auras and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up, fireflies flew around

them, the skies turned into oceans with sea dragons swimming and mermaids singing.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli: (Singing Divinely)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Suddenly, the song began to be heard all over the planet, and then, a sudden explosion of life energy erupted, and it released a powerful wave of light and life energy, and then, it hit Carnage, and the song forced Carnage to separate from Cletus Kasady, and he was obliterated and sent to The Black Gates forever, but he wasn't the only one: the song was so powerful and so pure, it also affected the fucked-up Cletus Kasady as he was hit with the wave of light and life energy, and he was burned and finally, he was incinerated and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: GREAT CAESAR'S GHOST!

Twilight Sparkle: That was really powerful.

Nico: Just like what happened when it hit Dark Eddy, but Cletus Kasady got burned and he was also incinerated, I guess Yurgen's Tune also has a powerful effect on those truly irredeemable and desire only death, chaos, and destruction. That was so awesome!

We cheered as Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli holstered their weapons and powered down, and Girl Jordan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long light brown tails, Third Eye, and massive light brown wings are permanent, and Leeli's Wingfeather's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: That was really awesome!

Girl Jordan: It sure was, and now, we're finally rid of Cletus Kasady for good.

Leeli: Yes, but we still got Another Evil Livewire, Plasma Trooper, Good Burns, Good Cinder Fall, Serris, Omega Ridley, Brutus, and Onyx to deal with, so we can't let down our guard.

Nico: Right, Leeli.

Kaede: That was so awesome!

Girl Jordan: You still owe me 1 more.

Nico: I'll think of something!

Me: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Yep. We have Another Evil Livewire, Plasma Trooper, Good Burns, Good Cinder Fall, Serris, Omega Ridley, Brutus, and Onyx.

Nico: Whoa! This will be interesting. Especially the Serris and

Omega Ridley.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Another Evil Livewire. Nami Titania will be coming.

Nico: Nice!

Lincoln: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria called her in.

In a vortex of flower petals came Nami Titania.

Nami Titania: Hey, guys!

Me: Awesome timing Nami.

Nami Titania: Like I would ever miss this.

THUNDERCLAP!

We saw lightning striking the ground all over.

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: WOW!

Me: What intense lightning!

THUNDERCLAP!

Then there was a figure and we saw that it was a dark version of Livewire! It was ANOTHER LIVEWIRE!

Nico: There she is!

Me: This is gonna be electrifying!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Livewire: I always did know how to make an entrance.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had yellow lightning highlights in her hair and had the kanji for Thunder in the middle of her forehead and she had purple and yellow and black clothes and had the kanji for The Savage Nymph of Thunder on her skirt and she had purple angel wings and they were surging with intense lightning and she had a sword with lightning kunai along the blade.

Me: (GASP!) Laura Larxene!

Nico: WHOA!

Laura Larxene: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nami Titania: And if I were to guess you're the gene-slammer for Larxene right.

Laura Larxene: That's right.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy you're going to be as fast as lightning.

Me: At 220,000,000 miles per hour and with over 1,000,000,000 volts of electricity.

Nico: Yep.

Laura Larxene: You know in a severe lightning storm you'll want to grab your ankles and stick your butt in the air.

Me: You're right if you are going to get hit it's the safest orifice!

WE LAUGHED!

Lola: (LAUGHS) We learned the exact same thing helping Jo and Bill.

We laughed!

Me: That always is funny.

Nami Titania: Let's do this!

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated Laura from Another Livewire!

Me: YEAH!

Laura Larxene: Now this is gonna be electrifying!

Nami Titania: Yep.

Nico: Good. We ALREADY fought Another Larxene anyway.

Me: Yes we have!

They both fired waves of lightning and flowers and blasted her down and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

She exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Savage Nymph of the 12 Thunders and the Kingdom of the Lightning Tyrant.

Me: Fitting and electrifying.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Next!

Nico: Another Plasma Trooper next.

Me: That one is going to be hot.

Sora Phaaze: Yeah it sure will be.

Me: Sarah Amaterasu will face that one. She's the Sunhawk Gene-slammer.

Lola: Awesome!

In a bright ball of light appeared Sarah Amaterasu.

Sarah Amaterasu: Hey.

Me: Awesome timing Sarah.

Sarah Amaterasu: Yep. This will be fun.

Nicole: If this were the real thing we would be blasting it all over with Plasma Blasts. That's the only thing that can destroy Plasma Troopers.

Nico: Yep.

Then out of a wall of fire came ANOTHER PLASMA TROOPER!

Sora Phaaze: Whoa! It's like we're battling one of Samus's enemies.

Nicole: It sure feels like it! Except it's not.

Nico: And you are?

Another Plasma Trooper: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows who I am right uncle.

Me: HUH?!

She reverted back and was a girl that had fiery red hair, green eyes and had black and green clothes and a Leaf Headband.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: My name is Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II and I am the daughter of Naruto and Sakura.

We gasped!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Wow! You look like a carbon copy of Kushina. Except you have Sakura's eyes.

Lola: That is awesome.

Sarah Amaterasu: That's right.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: Yes. I actually came here from 20 years into the future.

Me: Wow!

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: I was sent back in time because an evil monster destroyed the entire Hidden Leaf Village in a massive rage and killed everyone. My mother and father used a sealing jutsu that sent me back in time to help you guys stop him.

Me: Let me guess. It's an Evil version of Sasuke right?

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: How did you know?

Me: Dealt with many of them many times before. We know his game.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: I can tell.

Nico: But we can deal with that one in the future.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: I can wait till then.

Me: Good.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: Father told me all about your adventures uncle. They are really awesome.

Me: I can tell that he did. But I will gladly help you kill the Evil Sasuke later on.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: Thank you.

Sarah Amaterasu: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kushina Uzumaki Namikaze II: No worries.

Me: Boy Naruto and Sakura are going to be shocked when they see this.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated Another Plasma Trooper from her!

Sarah Amaterasu: I hope 2 appear after this.

Me: Me too.

Kushina and Sarah fired waves of energy and light and blasted Another Plasma Trooper and he exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Time Traveller and the Pirates of Tallon IV.

Me: Fitting and awesome.

Nico: Yep. Next!

Me: Good Burns and Good Cinder Fall next.

Qin: Boy this will be awesome.

Me: Neytiri and Nerri the Willow Maiden for this.

Xenia: Yep.

Neytiri and Nerri came.

Neytiri: We're here.

Me: I see you.

Neytiri: I see you.

Qin: Pandora Greeting Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: Awesome.

Nerri: This will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Two figures came. They were ANOTHER UNIVERSE 666 BURNS AND CINDER FALL!

Nico: There they are!

Me: Yep.

Another Universe 666 Burns: (In a girls voice) Thank you guys for destroying Springfield.

Another Universe 666 Cinder Fall: And thank you for putting my sister Connie in her place and destroying Quahog.

They reverted back and Another 666 Burns was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and Another 666 Cinder Fall was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes and blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Maria Krabappel and Annie D'Amico!

Nico: WHOA! Are you girls related to…

Maria Krabappel: Yeah Edna Krabappel is my aunt.

Annie D'Amico: And Connie is my twin sister. I hated how she bullied Meg like that!

Nico: Don't we all?

Annie D'Amico: Yeah Connie got what she deserved.

Qin: She sure did and Springfield got what it deserved too.

Maria Krabappel: Thank goodness.

Neytiri: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Nerri: Yeah we're sorry.

Me: By the way are the last of the Anothers for today friendly or hostile?

Maria Krabappel: Friendly and they are awesome. HA!

We laughed!

Me: You are just like your aunt. Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets do it.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated them from the Anothers they were turned into.

Xenia: Nice!

Nico: Go for it, girls!

Neytiri fired an arrow and it skewered Another Burns and Nerri blasted Another Cinder Fall and they both exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books. One was called The Princess of the Good Kingdom and the Evils of The Town in The Armpit of America's Buttcrack. And the other was called The Princess of The Good Kingdom of Root Beer and the Evils of the Corrupt Town of Drunks.

Nico: Nice titles.

Me: Another Serris and Omega Ridley next.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Let's call their archenemies.

Me: They are Sakura Hanma for Serris and Catherine Arthur for Omega Ridley.

Qin: Nice!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Maria called them in.

Sakura came in a vortex of flowers and Catherine arrived in a throne chair with fanfare.

Catherine Arthur: (British Accent) I'm ready everyone.

Sakura Hanma: Me too.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a dark version of Serris jump onto the bridge and then an Omega Ridley came!

Me: Whoa! This will be awesome!

Lola: The Another Serris is a fast one.

Nico: Yep.

Another Serris: (In a girls voice) I sure am fast.

Another Omega Ridley: (In a girls voice) I am looking forward to this.

They reverted back and Another Serris was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and was a mermaid! And Another Omega Ridley was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue wings that were glowing and she had blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Serri Serris and Olivia Kraus!

Olivia Kraus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Serri Serris: Same here.

Nico: This is amazing.

Serri Serris: And also I'm the gene-slammer for Serris as well. And I'm also one of Lincoln's guardian angels for it.

Lincoln: That's awesome and it's good to see you again Serri. I haven't seen you since you we were at the beach.

Serri Serris: I know.

Me: And I met Serri when me and my family were over in the Cayman Islands.

Catherine Arthur: Let's do this!

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated their Anothers from them.

Nico: Nice!

Sakura Hanma: This is gonna be fun.

Catherine Arthur: It sure will.

They both fired waves of energy and blasted Another Serris and Another Omega Ridley and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught their Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome.

Lana: I'll say!

Me: Another Brutus next.

Natasha: That means it's my turn.

We saw a big figure.

Nico: There he is!

It was ANOTHER BRUTUS!

Me: Whoa! Another Brutus.

Laney: Oh boy.

Another Brutus: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again J.D. (In Another girls voice) Same here.

Me: Those voices!

They reverted back and we saw that they were girls that were conjoined twins! It was a girl that had 2 heads and 1 body and they had brown hair and blue eyes and they had hair in 2 different hair styles!

Nico: Conjoined Twins!?

Me: Yep. Meet Ailaine and Allie Rupert. They are conjoined Twins.

Natasha: Were they always like that?!

Me: Yes they were. They are conjoined twins.

Qin: That is awesome and cool.

Lola: I think it's awesome too.

Nico: Wow.

Ailaine: I know. But we don't mind being like this.

Allie Rupert: It's awesome.

Natasha: Yep

Me: I think it's cool too.

Natasha: We still have to fight though.

Allie Rupert: I know.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated the Another.

Natasha fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Brutus and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Ailaine Rupert: That was awesome though.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Now for the Another Onyx.

Clay Bailey: YEEHAW! This will be so awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER ONYX!

Qin: Another Onyx.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: This one is going to be a strong one.

Maria: And you are?

Another Onyx: (In a girls voice) I believe J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had Purple Clothes.

Me: Omaima Reginald!

Omaima Reginald: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Omaima is my partner in gym class and she has amazingly strong superhuman strength and can lift up a massive skyscraper with ease.

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful!

Lola: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jetman Sword.

Omaima Reginald: Just to repay him by smashing his face in.

Me: Well you're a little too late on that one.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah he's already dead.

Me: We killed him and banished him to the black gates.

Qin: Yep.

Omaima Reginald: Aw man. Oh well.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) You must be really strong.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) Can you even lift Godzilla?

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Omaima Reginald: I can try but I don't think I'm THAT strong.

Eli: We'll have to test that out.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this Omaima.

Omaima Reginald: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

She turned into ANOTHER ONYX!

Nico: Lets get her!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Onyx's Ridewatch) I'll just stick with these instead of eating Bulky Bars.

Nico activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: And this one! (ACTIVATES BRUTUS'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time to shake, rattle and roll! (ACTIVATES FAULT ZONE'S RIDEWATCH)

May punched the ground and smashed her down.

May: Time to blow you sky high! (ACTIVATES BOOMTOWER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a powerful energy blast and it hit her and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off as it hit her!

Maria: I AM INEVITABLE! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 THANOS' RIDEWATCH)

She used the power of the Reality Stone and separated Another Onyx from her!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Maria: It sure is! (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Me: WHOA! I think that one uses up way too much energy.

Nico went and picked her up.

Me: Boy that one really drained her.

Nico: (gives Maria Senzu Bean) Here, sis. You're not done yet.

She ate it and was re-energized.

Maria: All right! J.D. I'll let you use Thanos' power from now on.

Me: Okay then.

Maria: Time for you to take your medicine! (ACTIVATES DOCTOR DIABLOS' RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and medicine and blasted her down.

Me: YEAH!

Natasha: Time for this! (ACTIVATES BRUTUS' RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed Another Onyx down.

Then Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Mongolian Death Worm, RTN Pain, Dirt Boss and Supergator came!

Nico: Awesome team Ssserpent!

Ssserpent: Thanks Nico.

Me: WHOA! That is one HUGE Alligator!

Nico: It sure is!

Laney: No kidding!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Two Voices: KIIYAH!

Then we saw two Meowstic jump in and then they kicked Another Onyx and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Meowstic 1: (In a girls voice) That was awesome!

Meowstic 2: (In a girls voice) It sure was sister!

Nico: Winona and Wendy Rider!? WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

They reverted back and were twin girls. Winona was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and blue angel wings and had purple clothes and Wendy was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and purple angel wings and blue clothes.

Winona Rider: That was fun! Awesome to see you again Nico.

Wendy Rider: Same here.

Me: Wait Winona you aren't really…

Winona Rider: (LAUGHS) No even though I share the same name as the famous actress, I am not her.

Me: That is coincidental that you have her name.

Qin: It sure is.

Natasha: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Winona Rider: When Nico and us tore an entire Yakuza Smuggling operation into pieces.

Nico: It was the great sushi escapade. They were going to smuggle enough fish onto the black market to sell for a lot of money.

Me: Whoa! That is crazy!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Wendy Rider: We did too Nico.

Me: But this was awesome.

We went back to the Estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Sarah, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, and Sailor Krypton are heading back to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got a really huge and dangerous battle coming: we're going to face the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters, although they were killed by Good Luthor and his allies, they were brought back by Brianna Greyson who used a Dark Orb to bring them back in one final revenge scheme against Lincoln, but we aren't going to let that monster bitch get away with this, we're going to put an end to the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and make those disgraces pay, and then, when the final battle arrives to kill Brianna Greyson, Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid shall make her pay dearly for this with her life.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got a really huge and dangerous battle coming: we're going to face the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters.

Me: What, but weren't they…?!

Nico: Killed? They were.

Lincoln: Although they were killed by Good Luthor and his allies, we got word they were brought back by Brianna Greyson who used a Dark Orb to bring them back in one final revenge scheme against me.

Me: That monster bitch, she's not getting away with this!

Lincoln: No, we're not, we're going to put an end to the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and make those disgraces pay, and then, when the final battle arrives to kill Brianna Greyson, Lily the Mermaid and I will make her pay dearly for this with her life.

Goku: We should take this fight somewhere else, that way, they can't hurt any civilians during the fight.

Lincoln: Right, Master Goku, and I think I know where to take the fight to.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and we were suddenly on a planet of Moonscar Island Peppers.

Me: A planet of Moonscar Island Peppers, awesome!

Nico: You know J.D. all too well, he just loves spicy food.

Lincoln: And so do I.

Lincoln took a massive jar, and loaded it full of Moonscar Island Peppers and scarfed them down, and then…

MILLIONS OF EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIVEABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF EXTREME UNPRECEDENTED POWER!

THE POWER OF THE EXPLOSIONS WERE SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL, AND SO INTENSE, THEY THEN FORMED JETS OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE THAT SUDDELY BLASTED RIGHT OUT OF THE GALAXY AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL AND HUGE THUNDERBIRD, A POWERFUL AND HUGE PHOENIX, A POWERFUL AND HUGE WEREWOLF, A POWERFUL AND HUGE VAMPIRE, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DRAGON, A POWERFUL AND HUGE FAIRY, A POWERFUL AND HUGE BUFFALO, A POWERFUL AND HUGE INCUBUS AND A POWERFUL AND HUGE SUCCUBUS, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DEMON, A HUGE AND POWERFUL TIGER, A HUGE AND POWERFUL ALICORN, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ANGEL, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ARCHANGEL, AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE MYTHOLOGICAL CREATURES AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE ANIMALS OF MASSIVE SIZE! THEY ALL SCREECHED AND ROARED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND LINCOLN WAS ENTOMBED IN A MASSIVE RAINBOW FIRE TORNADO! THEN, LINCOLN SUCKED THEM ALL INTO HIS BODY, AND WHEN THE RAINBOW FIRE TORNADO FADED, LINCOLN WAS NOW EVEN MORE INFINITELY STRONGER THAN EVER, HE HAD A SUPER INTENSE RAINBOW FIRE AURA SURROUNDING HIM AND HIS ABNORMALLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UPPER AND LOWER BODY MUSCLES GREW A BIT BIGGER, BLOOD LEAKED OUT FROM HIS SPICY PEPPER TATTOO, HE HAS BECOME A TRUE SPICE DEMON!

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye also had super intense burning fire in them!

Nico: SWEET MOTHER OF ALL THINGS SPICY!

Eli: HOLY TOLEDO! THAT WAS ONE WILD SERIES OF EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND WILD EXPLOSIONS!

Lincoln: WHOA! That was so awesome!

Me: WHOA! Lincoln, how do you feel?

Lincoln: Intensely awesome and hot like you, J.D., when you ate one of those bad boys!

Nicole: Dad eats tons of these like crazy, but you, you took and ate a whole jar of those super and insanely hot bad boys!

Lincoln loaded up the jar with more of these to give to Simone and Lena.

Lincoln: There we go, Simone and Lena are going to be surprised when we tell them we found a planet of Moonscar Island Peppers, and when we get back, the rest of the team already saw the display, along with The Masters of Evil, and I've now ascended to being a True Spice Demon like J.D.

Sarah: Looks like you're going to have some tough competition with Lincoln, J.D.

Me: I'm ready for anything especially when it comes to nuclear super spicy food. Now, let's get after the Universe 666 Z-Fighters.

Suddenly, we sensed two energy signals heading our way: it was Universe 666 Goten and Universe 666 Trunks.

Trunks: Great, our Universe 666 selves have shown up.

Goten: Always the first to arrive for the fight, we better stop them now.

Suddenly, Lincoln took off faster than a million speeding bullets and leaving behind a superhot trail of rainbow fire, and he punched Universe 666 Goten and Universe 666 Trunks real hard in the faces and sent them on a collision course towards us, and they crashed into the ground in front of us.

Me: WHEW! Now, that's what I call some serious speed and strength, he took them down hard!

Nico: No kidding, and look at the trail of superhot rainbow fire he left. Those Moonscar Island peppers really made him even more stronger and faster than ever.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of two of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers and stabbed them onto Universe 666 Goten and Universe 666 Trunks' backs, and then, Lincoln began to absorb them and he was also growing even stronger. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, nothing was left of them except for their clothes.

Lincoln: Alright, let's continue onwards, there's still more of them out there.

We continued onwards, and then, we encountered the Universe 666 versions of Tien, Yamcha, Krillin, Master Roshi, Oceanus Shenron, Hercule, Nuova Shenron, Chiaotzu, Paragus, Gine, Bulma, Majin Buu, Chi-Chi, Androids 17, 18, and 16, Nikiya, and Valese, along with the Universe 666 Saiyans.

Sebastian Mendez: So, the others have arrived, but I don't see the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta.

Me: They'll show up soon, but first.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We went after the Universe 666 versions of Tien, Yamcha, Krillin, Master Roshi, Oceanus Shenron, Hercule, Nuova Shenron, Chiaotzu, Paragus, Gine, Bulma, Majin Buu, Chi-Chi, Androids 17, 18, and 16, Nikiya, and Valese, along with the Universe 666 Saiyans, and we showed them no mercy as we blasted and punched and kicked them without mercy. Then, Lincoln stabbed them with Cell's stingers and he absorbed them and he grew even more stronger, and when he was done, nothing was left of them except for their clothing.

Sebastian Mendez: Now, all that's left are the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta.

Gohan: And they won't show any mercy whatsoever.

Sebastian Mendez: Like we didn't show mercy to their allies, and I'm all for spilling their blood and showing them the true meaning of pain and suffering.

Nico and I had chills going down our spines from that dark threat.

Goku: I don't blame you guys for getting chills down your spine, Sebastian's always had that aura of darkness around him, and any who get on his bad side, it doesn't end well at all.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and red hairband, red eyes, vampire fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red and black angel wings, she's dressed in a red long-sleeved coat with black fur collar and cuffs, sleeveless red top, red skirt, necklace with red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, vampire bats, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Bat Fangire, and holstered on her back is a massive Bat Fangire-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and The Bat Fangire etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Nico: Whoa, so we got a vampire girl we're meeting here today.

Vampire Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta who are on their way here now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Ravenna Amaranth, Embodiment of The Fangire Race, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, we sensed four massive energy signals heading our way: it was the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta.

Sebastian Mendez: Right on time. NOW, DIE!

Sebastian Mendez summoned an army of dark dragons and he then sent them after the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta, only to be blasted into dust.

Vegeta: It didn't work, we need to weaken them the only way we know how.

Sylvester: No one's going to say a kind word at their funeral.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: After everything they've done in Evil Nico's name, they deserve only death. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai

Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Sarah and her team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta, with Universe 666 Goku, Universe 666 Vegeta, and Universe 666 Gohan turning into Super Saiyan 4 and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

We were weakening the Universe 666 versions of Gohan, Piccolo, Goku, and Vegeta, and then, Lincoln rushed at them, and he stung them in their chests with his tails with Cell's stingers, and he began to absorb them and he was also growing even stronger. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing them and the stingers change back, nothing was left of them except for their clothes. Then, multiple energy cards with the souls of the Universe 666 Z-Fighters and Saiyans were fired out of Lincoln's thunderbolt cutie mark on his left pec, and as soon as the Judgement Kanjis appeared on their foreheads, they were all sent to The Black Gates forever and Brianna's final attempt at revenge was foiled. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Hah, in your face, Brianna!

Me: We foiled your last attempt at revenge against Lincoln, you monster bitch!

Nico: Now, you're all out of plans, and soon, you'll be joining your gang very soon.

Lincoln: It's only a matter of time, Nico, but you're right: she's all out of revenge schemes, and their safehouses full of weapons are finally all gone. Now, she has nowhere left to run. (To Ravenna Amaranth) And it's so good to see you again, Ravenna Amaranth.

Ravenna Amaranth: You too, Lou too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ravenna Amaranth and he hugged her, and Ravenna Amaranth is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ravenna Amaranth: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly teen with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness, man, you've really really grown a lot in height, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot vampire mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Ravenna Amaranth, Embodiment of The Fangire Race, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's also a very powerful vampire who was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the vampires, but also, all the dark powers and strengths of The Fangires and none of their weaknesses. Ravenna's known for defending me with a fierce passion not only from my enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and our job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Selene Arcangela: They've also teamed up with The Ghosthunters

Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Ravenna a beautiful necklace with black pearls and a red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Ravenna kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the vampire bats flew into the night, and she hates Lori with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four with an absolutely intense and burning hatred that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her, even Dracula himself would fear the Embodiment of All Things Supernatural.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and since we have some of the Fangires in The Masters of Evil, if they see her again, it'll lead to panic for them. Plus, she also taught me how to use the Fangire powers for good, that sort of came with getting turned into a vampire.

Me: Really?

Lincoln: Yep, for example, I can turn my nails into Life-Sucking Claws, a variant of The Life-Sucking Fangs, and when I pierce a thug's chest with them, I suck out their life energy, but instead of them turning into glass, they are immediately turned into a desiccated corpse with their skin covered in a stained-glass mosaic because I also tend to suck out all of their blood.

Lincoln turned his nails into Life-Sucking Claws, which are stained-glass patterned, then, they change back.

Nico: Dang, now that's really wicked.

Leni: Luna and I saw it, and they look totes awesome.

Luna: On the outside, they do, but when some thug or wise guy tries to cause trouble or is just out on a rampage, one stab from those bad boys, and Lincoln will suck out all their life energy and blood and leave them as a desiccated corpse with their skin covered in a stained-glass mosaic.

Me: Too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Fangire ass.

Ravenna Amaranth: Yeah, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of Hunter, leader of The Road Rovers, Tori Meadows, Lizzy Morris, survivor of Horrorland, Tania, Amazon and former member of The Shadow Riders, Natilee Ursus A.K.A. Sailor Wayland, Yost Flash Thompson, Juniper Lee's friend, Jody, Hellberus, Bubbles Maria Santiago, Light Lass, and Leslie Tiana, and Layla Ratigan whose alternate archenemy is The Rat Fangire.

Ravenna Amaranth: Damn, that's a lot.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Ravenna Amaranth: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me.

Lincoln: That's good, and now, then, I think it's my turn to mark you, Ravenna.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Ravenna Amaranth in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ravenna Amaranth: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ravenna Amaranth's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ravenna Amaranth: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ravenna Amaranth.

Ravenna Amaranth had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Alisa Mayuzumi, Himeno Shikoro, Hana Kiyose, Hiromi Kamamoto, and Masumi Giboshi from CC Hospital.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Alisa Mayuzumi, Himeno Shikoro, Hana Kiyose, Hiromi Kamamoto, and Masumi Giboshi from CC Hospital.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Alisa Mayuzumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Alisa Mayuzumi and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental

Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large

silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Alisa Mayuzumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Alisa Mayuzumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alisa Mayuzumi, Himeno Shikoro, Hana Kiyose, Hiromi Kamamoto, and Masumi Giboshi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, who were originally killed by Good Luthor and his allies, but were brought back by Brianna Greyson who used a Dark Orb in one final revenge scheme against

Lincoln.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him taking the fight to a planet of Moonscar Island peppers and him going after and after beating them down one by one absorbed them by using Cell's stingers, and finally giving the beatdown on the Universe 666 versions of Goku, Vegeta, Piccolo, and Gohan and Lincoln absorbing them as well and sending all their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Ravenna Amaranth have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That monster bitch had some nerve to do something like this, but you got back at her with using Cell's stingers to absorb the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and Saiyans.

Nico: He went on a feeding frenzy, and you also saw what he did in eating a jar that he'd filled full of Moonscar Island peppers.

Me: It was just like what happened at Vigrid.

Lincoln: Yep, and I not only gained a massive boost in strength, speed, and muscle mass again, but I've also ascended into becoming a True Spice Demon just like J.D.

May: If they get into a Spicy Pepper Eating Competition, it'll end in a tie.

Maria: I forgot Lincoln loves eating spicy peppers and spicy food.

Me: I didn't.

Nico: And neither did I.

Lincoln: It would be awesome to have a Spicy Pepper Eating Competition one day.

Me: Same here.

* * *

After destroying the Universe 666 Z-Fighters and Saiyans and foiling

Brianna Greyson's final attempt at revenge on Lincoln, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ravenna Amaranth saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ravenna Amaranth: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ravenna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ravenna Amaranth: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Ravenna, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Ravenna Amaranth: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Ravenna Amaranth pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and the entire Michigan Supernatural Defense Force meeting at their castle fortress. Suddenly, their alarm sounded, and Ravenna saw who it was that triggered the alarm: armed thugs hired by none other than Lori who's on the rampage again.

Past Victoria Kurenai: Ugh, this again, Lori?! You really don't even know when to quit, do you, you control freak bitch!

Past Lincoln: Let's head down there now, and get rid of those thugs, and then, we take down Lori yet again.

Lincoln and the rest of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force head down there, and confront the army of armed thugs and Lori, who was out for blood: Lincoln's blood.

Past Lori: KILL THE TWERP!

The armed thugs came after Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural

Defense Force, but they'd fired powerful blasts of darkness and disarmed the thugs, and one of them went after Lincoln with a knife, but Lincoln's claws turned into Life-Sucking Claws as the stained-glass patterns appeared, and he'd stabbed them into the chest of the charging thug, and he sucked out all his life energy and blood and he was turned into a desiccated corpse with a stained-glass mosaic on his skin. This horrified the rest of the thugs, but it also made Lori even angrier.

Past Lori: DON'T JUST STAND THERE, KILL HIM! KILL HIM AND THE BITCHES NOW!

Thug: Fuck you, bitch, I'm not dying today!

Past Lincoln: Oh, yes, you are. (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN BLOOD RED AND HISSES)

Lincoln went after the other remaining thugs, and with his Life-Sucking Claws, he stabbed them into the chests of the remaining thugs, and he sucked out all their life energy and blood and they were all turned into desiccated corpses with a stained-glass mosaic on their skins.

Past Taylor Sugimura: You're now all alone, Lori.

Past Lori: I WILL LITERALLY TURN YOU ALL INTO HUMAN PRETZELS! (SCREAMING WITH WRATH)

Lori came charging right at them, but Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force pounced on Lori and gave her the beating of her life and she was knocked down and out, and Lincoln tied her up with a stained-glass pattered energy straitjacket he fired from his massive white angel wings. Then, Luna, Gohan, Krillin, Varie, and I came out.

Past Luna: Dang, you dudes sure gave that control freak the beatdown of her life!

Past Me: And you sure did a number on those thugs, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Lori played dirty by hiring those thugs to kill us. Get her out of here before she wakes up and starts screaming again.

Past Me: Got it, see you guys at home.

Luna, Gohan, Krillin, Varie, and I dragged Lori back to The Loud House to face her doom while Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force went back to their castle to continue their meeting as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome fight, and we saw your Life-Sucking Claws in action when you went after Lori's hired thugs.

Me: It was really wild, not only did Lincoln suck out their blood with those claws, but he also sucked out their life energy.

Luna: He went on a feeding frenzy on those thugs, and he really angered Lori big time. But, she got her just desserts, after we got back home and told Mom and Pops of what Lori did, she got grounded for twelve weeks and I threw her in a padded room container and there, she screamed and she went really crazy wanting revenge.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald

Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Amy go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that Brianna Greyson now driven completely and even more insane has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Blade Skater: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Blade Skater, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs of Brianna Greyson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nineteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee

(Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain are now in your harem.

Jenna: Amy had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Amy really is a murderous bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Blade Skater, Cyber Angel Benten, Cyber Angel Dakini, Cyber Angel Idaten, Cyber Angel Izana, Cyber Angel Natasha, Cyber Angel Vrash, Cyber Blader, Cyber Gymnast, Cyber Prima, Cyber Tutu, Cyber Tutubon, Etoile Cyber, Arcee (Transformers EarthSpark), Glamrock Chica, Sticky Wipplesnit, Torvald Batterbutter, Citrusella Flugpucker, and Nougetsia Brumblestain, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with some hulking muscle-bound hired thugs no doubt sent by that monster bitch, Brianna Greyson, in one last ditch effort to kill me, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Brianna Greyson scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, you monster bitch!

Carmen: Sheesh, that monster bitch just don't even know when to quit.

Nico: Serves her right, but she'll finally get hers later on today.

Me: She sure will, Brianna Greyson and the rest of the monster bitches have gotten on all our nerves five years ago, and now, they're going to pay dearly for everything they've done.

Lincoln: You got that right, and now that Brianna Greyson has been permanently driven insane with rage and insanity, this'll make her death even more painful than ever.

* * *

Later it was time for Princess Amore's 3rd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Amore? Besides Leo and Aurico?

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) I will go with you guys.

Me: Are you sure Alice?

Alice Liddell: I am sure.

Me: Okay. Anyone else?

Ophelia Laurence: Me and Medic will go too.

Me: Awesome! Duchess Swan is going to love meeting Medic.

Medic then appeared.

Medic: I'm excited to meet her guys.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All right lets go.

We were off to Ever After High.

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys.

Ophelia Laurence: Wow! This is amazing!

Medic: Boy this place has a lot of amazing surroundings.

Me: It sure does.

Ophelia Laurence: Brittney you are so lucky to know a school like this.

Brittney: I know. It's amazing.

Me: What do you think Alice?

Alice Liddell: It's really amazing to see.

Me: Yep.

Apple White: Hey guys! Awesome to have you here.

Amore: Girls, meet Leonardo and Aurico:

2003 Leo: Awesome to meet you girls. I'm Leonardo. Call me Leo.

Me: He and his brothers were ordinary pet turtles until they got covered in at strange radioactive mutagenic ooze and they turned into the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles.

Apple White: That is complicated.

Me: It sure is.

Aurico: And I'm Aurico, leader of the Aquitar Rangers.

Me: In Japan they are the Kakurangers. But in America they are the Alien Rangers.

Raven Queen: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Ophelia Laurence: Awesome to meet you girls. I'm Ophelia Laurence, Gene-slammer of Nightmare Horse.

Medic: And I'm her archenemy Roidmude 009 but everyone calls me Medic.

Duchess Swan: Wow! So you are Medic. Awesome to meet you and I love your black swan outfit. It's so awesome.

Medic: Thank you. Swan Lake is my favorite ballet.

Duchess Swan: You have awesome tastes.

Alice Liddell: And my name is Alice Liddell.

They gasped.

Apple White: So you are Alice Liddell. Oh my god we heard so much about what happened.

Madeline Hatter: Yeah that was awful that happened to you.

Raven Queen: We're so sorry you went through all that.

Alice Liddell: It's not your fault.

Me: No if anyone is to blame it's Bumby. But we got rid of him forever.

Eli: We sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Raven Queen: I'm glad she got justice.

Me: We all are.

Eli: Same here.

We went to sit down and talk.

Raven Queen: So what are the archenemies we have for when we join the team?

Me: Well you girls are going to love them. Most of you girls have the universe 666 versions of the SWAT Kats major enemies. They were some of the toughest we ever faced in the Prime Universe.

Ashlynn Ella: Wow! That is cool!

Ophelia Laurence: It sure is.

Raven Queen: Oh we have more of our friends for you to meet.

Apple White: I'd like you to meet our male friends.

Daring Charming: Ah Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor. I'm Daring Charming, son of Prince Charming.

Sparrow Hood: I'm Sparrow Hood, son of the legendary Robin Hood.

Alistair Wonderland: I'm Alistair Wonderland. It's an honor.

Me: Same to you guys and it's awesome to meet you. Sparrow, your father is an amazing legendary hero. For over 900 years he has captivated lots of people.

Sparrow Hood: That he has.

Me: Yeah and Daring your father is a great man.

Daring Charming: That he is.

Alice Liddell: You know, Bumby wasn't the only dangerous threat I had to face

Apple White: What do you mean?

Alice Liddell: Ever heard of the Jabberwock?

Lizzie Hearts: That ferocious monster!? Oh man!

Me: I heard Lizzie that the Jabberwock is your mothers most powerful and dangerous servant from what I recall.

Lizzie Hearts: That's right.

Me: Alice what can you tell us about him?

Alice Liddell: He is not a pleasant guy.

She told us about him.

---

The Jabberwock is the Queen of Hearts' most dangerous servant and the secondary antagonist of American McGee's Alice.

After his encounter with the Vorpal Blade, the Jabberwock was left with his body ravaged, mutilated, and weak. He was restored with new mechanical parts, (most likely designed by the Mad Hatter) and after Wonderland's fall, he acted as the Queen of Hearts' most ferocious enforcer.

After finding out she needed one of the Jabberwock's eyes to finally create the Jabberwock's Eye Staff, Alice set out to find him and encountered the creature in the Land of Fire and Brimstone in a manifestation of her former home. The Jabberwock proceeded to torment her by blaming her for the death of her family since she had not warned them of the fire in time.

Alice began battling the mechanical monster but just when it seemed that the Jabberwock would finish her, Gryphon appeared and managed to claw out one of his eyes.

The mechanical monster fled with Gryphon in pursuit and the two began a one-on-one battle in Queensland, but this time, the Jabberwock emerged victorious, striking down his foe. Alice appeared and managed to slay him, avenging the death of Gryphon.

Though Jabberwock was not brought back to life when Wonderland was restored, he continued to haunt Alice in her hallucinations. In her memories, the Jabberwock's image appeared in Alice's burning home and as Alice wandered London, she was surrounded in an alley by a hallucination of a mob of human figures with the

Jabberwock's head. They disappeared when Nurse Witless showed up, but at her home, she mutated into a hybrid of herself and the Jabberwock. This caused Alice to finally return to Wonderland.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Eli: Whoa!

Me: That is one dangerous monster.

Nico: No shit.

Me: I remember reading all about the Jabberwock in the book of Alice in Wonderland and Alice defeated it by slashing its head off.

Aurico: I have a feeling that we'll be facing the Jabberwock here.

Me: If that's the case we better take the battle to another world to make sure that no one gets hurt.

Eli: I agree there.

Brittney: That's a good idea dad.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And I got just the place.

Nico: What?

Me: The Chili Dog Planet.

Nico: YUM!

Me: (To the viewers) You thought I was going to say the Chum Planet didn't you?

Raven Queen: (looks out window) So, what does the Jabberwock look like again?

Nico: A giant mechanical silver dragon that is pure evil. Why?

Raven Queen: Is that it out there!?

We looked and saw THE JABBERWOCK FLYING TOWARDS US!

Me: WHOA MAN! THAT'S IT!

Ophelia Laurence: That is a scary one!

Me: Sound the alarm!

Eli: Right!

Eli went and sounded the alarm.

EVERYONE GOT INSIDE AND RAN IN!

Nico: Lets go! We got to slay the dragon!

We went and faced him!

The Jabberwock landed!

Me: WHOA! It sure is ugly and scary up close!

Leonardo: Hey! Can you even talk?!

Jabberwock: Of course I can talk you shellheaded moron!

Leonardo: HEY! I RESENT THAT!

Jabberwock saw Alice.

Jabberwock: Ah Alice my long time archnemesis. Nice to see you again after all these years.

Alice Liddell: I haven't forgotten you!

Jabberwock: You selfish, misbegotten and unnatural child! You smelled the smoke, but you were in dreamland taking tea with your friends. You couldn't be bothered. Your room was protected and spared while your family upstairs roasted in an inferno of incredible horror!

Me: For your information you overgrown silver plated snake skinned wallet! Bumby is the one that did it! She was too scared to do anything! Now she killed the monster that killed her parents and sister! He is gone for good and we helped her conquer her demons!

Nico: YEAH! So if you know what's good for you, you shut the fuck up!

Jabberwock: Now, all of Ever After High will watch as you and your friends fall!

Me: We'll see about that! (SNAPS FINGERS)

I teleported us to the Chili Dog Planet!

Raven Queen: Wow! So this is the Chili Dog Planet!?

Me: Yep. Sonic and Tails and the Sonic Sisters love this planet.

Jabberwock: And now it will be your eternal resting place!

Nico: We'll see about that dragonface!

Jabberwock fired a lightning blast from his mouth and I fired a blast of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lizzie Hearts: YEAH! Take that!

I teleported and kicked the Jabberwock in his face and knocked him down.

Aurico: It's Morphin Time!

Aurico transformed!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: Time for you girls to Take Flight.

I pulled out my Wonder Almighty Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The friends of the heroes of the universe had feathers of powerful magic appear and they landed on the girls backs and they grew powerful angel wings and they got the power to fly with amazing flight."

Just like I said, feathers flew in and they landed on the backs of the girls and Raven Queen and friends grew amazing angel wings and got the power of winged flight!

Raven Queen: What!? WOW! We can fly now!

Me: Yep.

Nico: (gets out Onyx and Mammoth's Ridewatches) Gonna need muscle to take this guy down!

Nico activated them and he bulked up and flexed muscles and then he jumped and PUNCHED THE JABBERWOCK and smashed him into the ground!

Nico: OH YEAH! Beats using Bulky Bars!

The girls got to flying and flew into the air.

Raven Queen: WOOHOO! THIS IS AWESOME!

Apple White: YEAH! IT SURE IS!

Nico: YEAH!

Amore: Take this!

She fired waves of light and blasted the Jabberwock all over!

Jabberwock: THAT HURT!

Me: Well it's supposed to hurt lizardlips!

Aurico: (gets out Firepower's Ridebook) This will hurt more! (Reads Verse) "Firing a massive onslaught of missiles and lasers and machine guns at the target, Firepower blasted them all over in a powerful warpath against the heroes that wronged him."

Then numerous missiles, lasers, machine guns and grenades blasted Jabberwock all over the place with indiscriminate fury.

Me: "Beware the Jubjub Bird and Shun the Frumious Bandersnatch!"

Alice Liddell: That's exactly from Wonderland.

Eli: Awesome.

Leo: (gets out Magpie's Ridebook) This is for calling me a Shellheaded Moron! (Reads verse) "Stalking its prey the Magpie flew in and slashed the creatures wings right off and made it flightless with just a swipe of the birds talons."

Then everything Leo said happened and the wings of the Jabberwock fell off!

CRASH!

Eli: Nice one!

Me: YEAH!

Me: Not so fun now without wings is it!

Nico: It's still dangerous though!

?: Nothing we can't handle!

An Aegislash then came!

Me: 2 Aegislash! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Aegislash 1: (In a girls voice) Take this you fiend!

Me: Celeste Xion!? WHOA!

Aegislash 2: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) You will lose your head!

Nico: Dame Evelyn Sirloin of The Kingdom of Sirloinus!

Aegislash 2: That's right Nico. Good to see you!

Aegislash 1: And you as well J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: We could use the help!

Aegislash 1: You got it!

They slashed the Jabberwock all over.

Me: Lets show some teamwork guys!

Raven Queen: You got it!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Jabberwock all over!

Nico: Care to finish him J.D.?

Me: You got it! I've always wanted to say this!

I ran at him and he was about to chomp me. But I jumped over him and unsheathed my sword!

Me: OFF WITH YOUR HEAD!

SLASH!

I SLASHED HIS HEAD CLEAR OFF HIS SHOULDERS AND KILLED HIM INSTANTLY!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Way to go bro!

Aegislash 1: That was awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks!

Nico: That was awesome! Jabberwock will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Me: Just as long as he doesn't cause trouble.

Apple White: Let's bring some Chili Dogs back to the school.

Me: Good idea Apple. We'll give everyone an awesome all they can eat chili dog buffet.

We ran fast and gave them an awesome truckload of chili dogs.

Raven Queen: That is so cool that you guys went to so many planets like this.

Me: We went to many food planets. Nico loves MANY kinds of them.

Eli: It's true.

Ophelia Laurence: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Celeste Xion reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and the kanji for Sun in the middle of her forehead and had black clothes and had the kanji for The Celestial Sun of The 14 Elements on her skirt and she had a sun sword and had sun angel wings. Evelyn Sirloin was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and dark red clothes and had a red meat sword.

Evelyn Sirloin: Boy that is so awesome.

Celeste Xion: It sure was. Also yes I am the gene-slammer of Xion.

Me: WHOA!

Apple White: Wow you guys have gene-slammers of Organization XIII members?

Me: I know. Crazy huh?

Aurico: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Evelyn Sirloin: As you know I'm a Knight of Meat. My favorite with

Nico is where we caught a bunch of robbers stealing boatloads of gravy from a gravy factory.

Me: Boy Ed would hate that!

Nico: He sure would! (LAUGHS) And he loves gravy!

Me: What were they stealing all that gravy for?

Evelyn Sirloin: To steal for a rival kingdom of mine. The Kingdom of Gravyslovania.

Me: Boy that sounds like a kingdom that Ed would love!

Eli: Yeah he sure would!

We laughed!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Evelyn hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Evelyn Sirloin: Me too Nico. Me too.

We gave everyone in the school an awesome Chili Dog Buffet and it was awesome.

---

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys.

Sonic: (Sniffs) I smell chili dogs!

Me: Brought you, Tails and the Sonic Sisters lunch.

We got them a buffet too.

Tails: (SLURPS) Oh boy! I'm starving!

Sonia Sonic: Us too!

Sally Sonic: Thanks J.D.

We gave them the grub.

Me: We had an awesome time.

We told everyone what went down and it was awesome.

May: Whoa you guys destroyed the Jabberwock!?

Me: We sure did.

Lola: That is awesome! And on the planet of Chili Dogs!

Me: Yep.

May: Next time, Ish, Otto Rocket, the Auradon kids, and the mascots should go with you guys?

Me: So can Megan and the Saber Riders. They will love that.

Touma: That you can be sure of.

Nico: Yep.

---

Later me and the team were heading to the Missile Command Satellite Room.

Brick: So, what are we doing again?

Me: We got reports of a Cyberterrorism Operation being conducted on an island in the Indian Ocean. So we're going to fire the GoldenEye and destroy them all withit.

Eli: Very clever and cool.

Camie: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: GoldenEye? You mean that Russian Space Based

Weapons Program?

Me: That's right sis and you're going to see it in action.

Eli: It's cool. We haven't used it in a while.

We went in and got it ready.

Me: Here we go.

We put in the disk for GoldenEye.

Me: Okay we turn these keys at exactly the same time.

Me and Sakura put them in the locks.

Me: On my count. 3… 2… 1…

We turned them both and it activated and our satellites came on.

Blossom: Which island is it?

Me: These are the coordinates. 2° 48' 40.9356" N 68° 18' 52.6572" E

She typed it in and the satellite lined up with it.

The map showed us that it was Velox Island.

Blossom: Velox Island?

Me: It's an island that the FBI and CIA and INTERPOL have been monitoring because of Cyberterrorism activities. They are trying to destroy the entire global economy and swipe all of the worlds money for themselves.

Eli: Not on our watch.

Me: Nope.

We came out.

Blast Off: Is it ready?

Me: Yep. 9 minutes till detonation.

We got ready and waited. We set up the anti-EMP Shields.

Suddenly, Nico and Lincoln came inside.

Nico: Guys, you know about that city Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and The Professor went to long ago: Citiesville.

Me: Yeah?

Lincoln: Well, we got news that this city has been declared the most crime-infested rathole in the entire state, so much so that The President has ordered the city to be destroyed forever, and those who lived there had also gotten arrested because they were involved in so much criminal activity and corruption, and he compared them to Springfield and Quahog in terms of deep corruption and total lawlessness.

We gasped in shock, even Blossom, Bubbles, and Buttercup.

Blossom: Whoa, and this seems very familiar.

Varie: Like what happened with Springfield and Quahog. Well, you guys know what this means?

Nico: Oh yeah, we got a dysfunctional city to destroy, and it's been a while since we've done just that.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we have a reputation to uphold since we were the ones who destroyed Springfield and Quahog seven years ago, so let's head down there and wreck that sorry excuse for a city.

Me: Yeah!

I also got out a wheelbarrow of explosives.

Nico: (Snickers) Looks like someone's eager to blow up that sorry excuse for a city.

Varie: You got that right.

Me: Wait Lincoln. We're not ready yet. But we will be. Lets wait and learn more about Citiesville before we head out.

Nico: I was just about to say that. Also lets wait till the GoldenEye does its thing.

Eli: Okay.

Nico: It's ready to fire!

Me: T-Minus 1 minute.

The previous group came.

Leonard: Here we go.

King Hiss: We haven't used the GoldenEye in a while.

Me: We sure haven't. 20 seconds.

We were watching.

Me: 5 seconds. 4… 3… 2… 1… 0.

Then we saw the entire island be wiped out electronically and more.

But then the island EXPLODED!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The island exploded and sunk into the ocean!

Me: Well not what we expected but it's just as good.

Nico: Why? What were you expecting?

Me: Just the electrical systems to be destroyed there and that's it.

Nico: Oh.

Eli: Well that's one more Terrorist Organization we no longer have to worry about.

Sakura Knudson: But that was so cool trying out GoldenEye.

Lola: It sure was.

Then the doorbell rang.

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

Then the door opened and in came a Furfrou!

Nico: Cool a Furfrou!

Qin: That is an awesome one.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon: Hello there.

Furfrou: (In a girls voice) (Posh Accent) Why hello there Poromon good friend.

Nico: Madeline Forrester!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and was dressed in a gorgeous purple dress.

Madeline Forrester: Its been a long time to you Nico.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Fireflight: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Madeline Forrester: When me and Nico made this gorgeous dress for me.

Nico: That's right. I made that dress for her.

Rarity: Why that dress is absolutely beautiful darlings.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: It sure is awesome.

Nico and Madeline hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Madeline.

Madeline Forester: Me too Nico. Me too.

Ace: I think the Powerpuff Girls' villains in the Masters of Evil need to be called in here too.

Me: I agree there.

Qin: Good idea.

Maria did so and called them in.

Shiv: Can me, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly and Calamitous go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with. Before we head out though we need to know more about Citiesville and how it affected the girls.

Qin: Good idea.

Vegeta: Bokrua, what Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Aromatisse and Slurpuff.

Me: Ooh those two will be sweet.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: They sure will.

All the Powerpuff Girls villains came.

Leonard: Mojo, glad you could make it,

Mojo: Of course I did. I, Mojo Jojo, would not miss this for anything.

Nico: Now that we're all here what can you girls tell us about Citiesville?

Blossom: Well it's a horrible place to live in.

They told us everything about it.

---

Citiesville is a town not too far from Townsville, located in Pokey Oaks County. It is an industrial town with high rise buildings built in the first half of the 20th century. The city is mainly a commuter city, connected to Townsville via a historic suspension bridge.

Crime in Citiesville is rampant, and the police are largely unable to prevent criminal activity. However, Citiesville's government banned superheroes and the use of superpowers altogether after the Powerpuff Girls destroyed the town's historic bridge while trying to catch some crooks.

Unlike Townsville, in Citiesville, the mayor is a competent and very busy individual. There are no modern skyscrapers and the buildings are not brightly colored and cheerful due to numerous infestations, decay, and a lack of care. The citizens are cruel even if they aren't villains, and students are not allowed to just leave in the middle of class. Also, the destruction of irreplaceable city landmarks to catch petty criminals is not tolerated. With all of this in mind, it can be concluded that Citiesville is actually a very rotten place to live to the point where that's probably why people commute to and from the town instead of living in it.

---

When they were done we were shocked!

Me: That place is pathetic!

Qin: That place is a cesspool of evil!

Varie: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: What a dump!

Me: Yeah. Can you girls tell us what happened when you were there?

Blossom: We sure can.

They did so.

---

The Utonium family moves to the town of Citiesville, which is home to the world's top research lab. The Professor was told that it's a great place to live, but the girls don't think so. The family moves into a motel room, which, the Professor thinks looks great despite it being so messy. The girls travel to school on a school bus, but all the other kids are nasty to them. At school, the girls notice a fire breaking out nearby, and ask the teacher if they could help. The teacher gives a displeased look and the girls are being ignored, leaving the firefighting to the professionals. After school, the girls ask the professor what he thinks of the town. He ecstatically answers that it's great.

Sometime later, they try to patch things up with the mayor of the town. After which, the mayor is very occupied and receives a call from the chief of police that the bank is being robbed, but the girls are being ignored again. The girls rush to the scene of the crime, and Buttercup puts a dent into the criminals' car. The criminals head for the bridge, but the girls use their starburst ray to stop them and destroy the bridge. However, when the police arrive, they get angry at the girls for destroying the bridge.

Later that night, the girls have a serious discussion with the Mayor of Citiesville. He furiously informs them that they cost the city three million dollars in property damage by destroying the bridge, an irreplaceable historical landmark and the main route in and out of the town, because nobody actually lives in Citiesville and that they actually commute instead, just to catch some men who only stole $400. After having a brief emotional breakdown over the destruction of the bridge, the mayor angrily presents the girls with a signed bill that outlaws all uses of superpowers (including flying) in the town, then menacingly kicks them out of his office.

Rejected, ignored and fed up with Citiesville, the girls walk to their new home and tell the Professor exactly what they think of the town. They state that Citiesville is horrible, stinking and disgusting with full of self-important jerks and that they don't want to stay in the new city forever. They try to convince the Professor to come back to Townsville because Townsville is nothing without the Powerpuff Girls. The Professor sheds tears of joy while the girls are convincing him, admitting that he hates the town just as much as they do, as his coworkers at work pick on him. Happily, the Professor is convinced by the girls who say yes, and they move back to Townsville as the episode ends.

---

When they were done we were shocked.

Me: Why those miserable jerks!

Qin: Citiesville is a completely dysfunctional town!

Mojo: Even I, Mojo Jojo, would not treat the Powerpuff Girls like that!

Fuzzy Lumpkins: Mes neither!

Lola: I agree!

Nico: I got to talk to the president about this.

Nico pressed the red button and the phone to the White House came up and Nico contacted the president.

Brick: You girls did nothing to deserve that treatment!

Blossom: No we didn't! And we realized that Townsville is NOTHING without us!

Laney: Citiesville is a city that needs to be brought down and leveled.

Me: I agree there Laney. That place is a rats nest of evil. (To Master Splinter) No offense sensei.

Master Splinter: None taken J.D.

Nico: Thank you sir. Will do.

He hung up.

Nico: Okay guys. We were given the green light to blow up Citiesville.

Me: Awesome. And I have an idea how we can do it.

I pressed a button and loaded on a truck bed was a huge nuclear warhead and I had a Nuclear Football in my hands.

Nico: Awesome we're going to nuke it like we did Springfield and Quohog.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Awesome.

Me: Blossom in all honesty I don't know what the hell Professor Utonium was thinking moving there. That place is a dump.

Nico: Big time.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Blossom: I feel your opinion too.

Me: If any cop tries to tell us to land because of our powers we'll blast them.

Airi: First, we should see for ourselves

Nico: Good idea.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Brianna Greyson, leader of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's heading here to finally kill Lincoln and get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, it's Brianna Greyson, the now completely unstable, deranged, and insane leader of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and she's finally heading here to kill me and get revenge.

Selene Arcangela: So, the time has finally come.

Clara St. Clarice: Brianna Greyson's time of judgement and her eternal damnation, finally!

Nicholette Torrington: And like you said, Lincoln, thanks to you foiling all of her attempts to kill you and by killing all of the hired thugs and her minions, you've now completely driven her into madness and total insanity.

Lincoln: Exactly as I planned.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, you and I will deal with Brianna Greyson and put an end to her for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And put a permanent end to The Legion of The Lincoln Haters for good, that's right, Lily. But, we also got to watch it though, Brianna Greyson will no doubt have her machine guns with her, and now that she's gone full-blown crazy and is now completely unstable and insane, nothing's going to stop her.

Nico: Nothing except for death itself, and you and Lily will be the ones to slay her for good. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to destroy Citiesville once and for all.

Lincoln: That city is and always will be nothing more than a cesspit of corruption and crime, and once we get done destroying Citiesville for good, your time will soon be up, Brianna Greyson.

Selene Arcangela: You better start praying for mercy, you remorseless bitch.

Selene Emperyous: Because, we will show you none for everything you've done in the past, Brianna Greyson, and now, the angels of death are coming to slay you here and now, and nothing will save your pathetic hide, you monster bitch!

Lily the Mermaid: There's no way we are forgiving you for any of your actions, Brianna Greyson, you better be ready to pay the price for your foul misdeeds after we destroy Citiesville.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head off to destroy the corrupt and sorry excuse for a city, Citiesville, and once we get done destroying the city for good and making sure it's nothing more than a crater, it would soon be the turn of Brianna Greyson, leader of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters to meet her fate with The Grim Reaper and The Black Gates.

We were off to Citiesville.

---

CITIESVILLE, CALIFORNIA

---

We arrived.

Hydro Man: How far is it?

Nico: We're already here.

Hydro Man: Oh.

Me: Citiesville.

Qin: So this is Citiesville.

Lola: This place is horrible.

We saw crime running amok! We saw people killing people left and right, thieves and muggers stealing everything they can get their hands on, robbers robbing banks, stores and more and fires breaking out and all that. People were fighting and destroying property and more. And even worse is that the cops AREN'T DOING ANYTHING to stop it!

Nico: This is insane!

Princess Rose: It's worse than we thought!

Nico: It sure is.

A man walked up to me and pointed his gun at me.

Mugger: Your money or your life!

I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into a car and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Me: Jerk!

Nico: That's one down.

Laney: Yep.

Shiv: Tokyo is much better!

Me: I agree!

Eli: Okay Nico we got to gather all the kids and help them and get them out of here.

Nico: Right.

Shocker: Unless they attack us first!

Me: But we'll be ready for anything.

Laney: Look!

We saw ALL THE CHILDREN OF THE CITY COMING!

Me: UH OH!

Eli: Wait I sense something!

Eli used the Force and held them in place and then Eli saw something on their necks and it was a mind control transmitter!

Eli: So that's it! They are being lead down dark paths because of Mind Control!

Bane: Let's take those out!

Varie: Already on it.

Varie got the chips out.

They had massive headaches.

Me: Kids don't worry about a thing. We're here to blow this place to smithereens and give you all much better futures.

Nico: That's right.

Emerald Sustrai: Your parents will get what's coming to them. But you probably don't want them dead. So they're going to prison.

Kid 1: YEAH! Those monsters aren't our parents! They are freaks!

Nico: Good. Go to your homes and pack your things and meet us here in a few minutes.

Qin: Yeah.

They went and did so.

Firefly: Now what?

Nico: Set up the bomb.

Laney: Lets.

We brought in the bomb.

Nico: This is gonna be powerful.

Me: Yep. It's remote detonator powered. We just got to arm it.

Lola: Okay.

Commander Mars: We got more incoming!

We saw murderers coming.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them.

We armed the bomb too.

Me: Bomb armed and ready.

Laney: Awesome. This will be good.

Xenia: How long are you going to set the timer on this?

Me: 3 hours.

Xenia: Ooh.

Nico: Perfect amount of time to do the usual battles and pile up bodies.

The kids all came back with their bags.

Varie: All packed?

Kid 1: We sure are.

Me: Awesome.

I opened the portal to Gotham Royal York and the kids went through it.

Calamitous: We need to eliminate their resources too.

Me: Good idea.

I fired a blast of energy and blew up their police station.

Nico fired waves of energy and blew up their gas, oil, coal and all their power plants.

Red Lantern Ratchet: More are coming!

Nico: Keep blasting them!

Qin: This will stop them! My molecular stopper zapper blaster. Dr. Robotnik helped me with this one.

She had a purple blaster and she fired it and froze the murderers in place.

Me: Awesome Qin!

Nico: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them and smashed them all over and bashed and pulverized them into pulp.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows all over and blasted them and skewered them.

Vexen: Perhaps we should add an extra 30 minutes

Me: Agreed,

I added 30 more minutes.

Me: Mmm. Better add another hour just to be safe.

I did so.

Tso Lan: Good thinking

Me: Thank you.

We were really blasting them.

The last of the kids went through the portal.

Laney: That's the last of them.

Webster: Let's keep at it!

We blasted and smashed them.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the criminals all ove.

Lola: Taste this!

She fired fireball blasts!

Agony: Time for pain!

We were still blasting the citizens and making them suffer!

Nico: Take that you fiends!

Qin: Yeah! Townsville is much better than you clods!

Xenia: YEAH!

Vypra: Now, we should go after the mayor of Citiesville!

Me: Good idea. Time to give him a piece of our minds!

We set our sights on City Hall.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at City Hall. The Mayor, Tom, was working when suddenly the spirits of the cities of the world appeared and they swirled around him and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through his office door and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in.

Me: Mayor Tom of Citiesville, you and the city of Citiesville are hereby disbanded.

Mayor Tom: On whose authority?

Me: Ours and the President of the United States of America.

The guards he had went at us and we blasted them.

Me: You will be arrested and tried for all your crimes against the country.

Eli: How could you be so selfish mayor!

Hydro Man: The Powerpuff Girls were just trying to stop crime here and you spit in their faces?! You should be ashamed!

Me: Yeah they just wanted to stop crime her but all you did was turn your backs on them! People like you make me sick!

Nico: Yeah! News flash for you buster! Citiesville is done for!

Then Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Baron Mordo, Red X, Electro, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui and Vulture came.

Nico: Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Baron Mordo, Red X, Electro, Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui and Vulture.

Drakkon: Geez, this city's like how Townsville was towards the Powerpuff Girls at first.

Blossom: Don't remind us.

Myotismon: At least Townsville got better.

Baron Mordo: Citiesville, on the other hand, needs to go.

Me: No kidding there!

Red X: (to Nico) We heard you guys took down another version of Carnage.

Nico: We sure did.

Electro: Never did like that guy.

Me: Good. No one EVER Should.

?: Me neither!

A figure came out and it was BUNDORUTE PEGGY from episodes 5 and 6 of LupinRangers VS PatRangers!

In episode 5 Bundorute Peggy was first seen as a human ready to commit a crime. Then, Destra appeared and meet him, which forced the Lupinrangers to keep watching rather than confronting them before he left to somewhere.

Bundorute later appeared in front of a car, revealing his monster form and attacked Hilltop along with his bodyguards. While in pursuit, the Lupinrangers noticed the content in the case and decided to snatch the new VS Vehicles along with their current target and confront him. However, the Patrangers arrived quicker than they thought and Kairi passed a card to Bundorute for later meeting, which the target agreed before he fled from the Police.

As agreed in the appointment, the Lupinranger went to confront Bundorute, only to learn that the Patranger had arrived earlier and managed to grab the Cyclone Dial Fighter. Lupin Red and Patren 1gou confront each other while the others take on Bundorute. However, during the battle, Destra joins the fray, giving difficulty for the phantom thieves and police which give Bundorute a chance to escape before he could be destroyed.

In episode 6 Bundorute was seen the 2nd time still disguised as a human in a park where he was surrounded by the police, but the fight has been stall long enough for this penguin to make a get away. Speaking of which he end up at a parking lot where Goche Ru Medou was about to give him an upgrade. He had appeared once again now making more mayhem with his upgrade destroying some stuff around that's around him. When the thieves and the police showed up the battle commence and once Patren1 was about to use Biker Suppression Shot, the thieves ran towards Bundorute's safe (which his password is 0-2-8) and grabbed Jack bondissant tel l'éclair (which translate as "Jumpin' Jack Flash") Boot in the nick of time. But Goche manage to enlarge Bundorute to battle with LupinKaiser and the equipped Cyclone Dial fighter after that he was destroyed by this finisher called Good Striker Rapid Fire: Send You Flying Shot.

Keiichiro: Bundorute Peggy!

Bundorute Peggy: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were causing mayhem and destroying cars all over the place.

Bundorute Peggy: That's right. Good memory.

Vypra: Didn't I tell you that he has a good memory?

Bundorute Peggy: Never a doubt Mistress Vypra.

Qin: Yep.

Bundorute Peggy: (to Keiichiro) Glad you got your act together.

Keiichiro: (smiles at Tsukasa Myoujin) Well, I had some help with that.

Tsukasa Myoujin: That's right.

Me: We'll deal with you in a second mayor.

We got the battles underway.

---

J.D. Knudson, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Aylene C., Littlefoot and friends, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Yuffie, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu - Nico's rescue in Arderial and Girl Jordan and Leeli Transforming

---

Lord Drakkon was first.

Lord Drakkon: (to me) Nico's rescue was in Arderial. And it involved Girl Jordan and Leeli Transforming.

Me: They faced Carnage and he was more screwed up than ever and Kaede helped them out and dismembered him all over the

place.

Riley Anderson: Yeah it was awesome and crazy cool!

Yuna: It sure was and they really tore him apart.

Stella Nox Fleuret: Yeah no kidding and it was awesome.

Rikku: Yeah it was awesome and fun. Girl Jordan and Leeli and Kaede did a great job too.

Aylene C.: It was so awesome and fun to see them rip that maniac to pieces.

Littlefoot: It sure was and it was cool.

Twilight Sparkle: That monster really deserved it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they turned him into chum!

Spyro: It sure was awesome!

Lord Drakkon: Boy they really had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Me: With pleasure! LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

I went SUPER MEGAFORCE! I turned into a RAINBOW SUPER MEGAFORCE RANGER!

Me: READY! SUPER MEGAFORCE RAINBOW!

Lord Drakkon: WOW! Super Megaforce Rainbow!?

Me: Yep. It's the most powerful one. In this form I am imbued with all the powers of the rangers. All 47+ Years of them. Including King OhGer.

Lord Drakkon: That is amazing!

Me: It sure is.

I summoned my keyblade and it was a TLPS Phoenix Theme Keyblade. It was called FLAMES OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX

STORM!

Lord Drakkon: Awesome Keyblade!

Me: Thanks. Lets get him!

We fired waves of energy and elements and magic and blasted him down!

---

Nico Chan, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Genki, Holly, Golem, Tiger, Suezo, Mouchi, Undine, Granity, Hare, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - Us battling Another Evil Livewire, Plasma Trooper, Good Burns, Good Cinder Fall, Serris, Omega Ridley, Brutus and Onyx

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) You, Clay's team, Onyx's team, and the others did good battling Another Evil Livewire, Plasma Trooper, Good Burns, Good Cinder Fall. And Another Serris, Omega Ridley, Brutus and Onyx as well.

Nico: We sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Lucy Dark: It sure was and we really had a lot of fun. We were amazed to see that the Another Livewire was also Another Larxene.

Luz: Boy she was as fast as lightning and just as deadly.

Amity: And just as sadistic after she was separated.

Willow: Boy it was awesome. But now we have Number 12 of the Organization XIII Gene-slammers with us.

Gus: We sure do. Also we were amazed to see that the Another Serris was also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels for Serris.

Genki: That was really awesome and cool.

Holly: It sure was.

Golem: Golem thought so too.

Suezo: Yeah it was amazing. And also it was really scary seeing Serris like that.

Tiger: Yeah it sure was.

Mouchi: Chi!

Hare: No kidding there.

Undine: It was amazing that they were like that.

Granity: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: But we're proud of all of Nico's team doing all that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing.

Sunburn: Yeah we're proud of them.

Vegeta: Bokrua did an awesome and amazing job out there too.

Myotismon: He sure did. Lets do it!

Nico: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

He turned into RPM WHITE!

Nico: GET IN GEAR! RPM WHITE!

Myotismon: WOW! The White RPM Ranger is awesome!

Nico: Boy I'll say!

Nico summoned his Keyblade and it was one that looked like the symbol of Planet Vegeta and it had the moons of it and the tail of a Saiyan. It was called VEGETA'S PRIDE AND REDEMPTION!

Myotismon: Awesome keyblade!

Nico: Thanks. It fits me perfectly.

Nico and team fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them down.

## Eli Winston Bullock, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Luke, Leia, Han, Loki (Marvel), Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Lincoln's rescue

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Earth 666. How was it?

Eli: It was really awesome and we took down the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters.

Crag: Boy we sure did and we ripped them apart.

Edith Norris: And banished them to the Black Gates forever.

Derek: That was so fun and cool.

Odette: It sure was.

Loki: (British Accent) It was a most fun battle there.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah we really kicked some butt.

Cozy Glow: That was so fun and cool.

Hex: It sure was.

Luke Skywalker: It was really awesome facing evil versions of them.

Leia: It sure was awesome too.

Han: You got that right.

Baron Mordo: It sure was awesome for you. Lets do it!

Eli: ROYAL RAIMENT!

YOU ARE THE KING! YOU ARE THE KING!

He turned into a GREEN KING OHGER RANGER!

Eli: THE KING OF LIGHT! ELI!

Baron Mordo: WOW! Eli you look awesome! KingOhger looks awesome on you!

Eli: Thanks. It sure does.

Baron Mordo: Too bad we have to wait another year to meet them but that is cool!

Eli: Yep.

Eli summoned his keyblade and it was The Worlds all on one Keyblade. It was called THE WORLDS ARE ONE!

Baron Mordo: Nice keyblade!

Eli: Thanks.

They fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Goku, Krillin, Piccolo, Vegeta, Nuova Shenron, Princess Rose vs Red X, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - Meeting the Embodiment of the Fangires

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of the Fangires. What's her name?

Hunter: (German Accent) Her name is Ravenna Amaranth und she is a powerful warrior.

Bender: Boy she knows how to bite some shiny metal asses.

Carla Wong III: She sure does. Too bad she didn't come with us on the Kamen Rider Kiva mission. That would have been very fitting for her.

Halinor: You got that right. What's done is done though. But yeah.

Yan Lin: That is true and her story is cool too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Ravenna, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a burning passion?

Ravenna Amaranth: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Ravenna Amaranth pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and the entire Michigan Supernatural Defense Force meeting at their castle fortress. Suddenly, their alarm sounded, and Ravenna saw who it was that triggered the alarm: armed thugs hired by none other than Lori who's on the rampage again.

Past Victoria Kurenai: Ugh, this again, Lori?! You really don't even know when to quit, do you, you control freak bitch!

Past Lincoln: Let's head down there now, and get rid of those thugs, and then, we take down Lori yet again.

Lincoln and the rest of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force head down there, and confront the army of armed thugs and Lori, who was out for blood: Lincoln's blood.

Past Lori: KILL THE TWERP!

The armed thugs came after Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, but they'd fired powerful blasts of darkness and disarmed the thugs, and one of them went after Lincoln with a knife, but Lincoln's claws turned into Life-Sucking Claws as the stained-glass patterns appeared, and he'd stabbed them into the chest of the charging thug, and he sucked out all his life energy and blood and he was turned into a desiccated corpse with a stained-glass mosaic on his skin. This horrified the rest of the thugs, but it also made Lori even angrier.

Past Lori: DON'T JUST STAND THERE, KILL HIM! KILL HIM AND THE BITCHES NOW!

Thug: Fuck you, bitch, I'm not dying today!

Past Lincoln: Oh, yes, you are. (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN BLOOD RED AND HISSES)

Lincoln went after the other remaining thugs, and with his Life-Sucking Claws, he stabbed them into the chests of the remaining thugs, and he sucked out all their life energy and blood and they were all turned into desiccated corpses with a stained-glass mosaic on their skins.

Past Taylor Sugimura: You're now all alone, Lori.

Past Lori: I WILL LITERALLY TURN YOU ALL INTO HUMAN PRETZELS! (SCREAMING WITH WRATH)

Lori came charging right at them, but Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force pounced on Lori and gave her the beating of her life and she was knocked down and out, and Lincoln tied her up with a stained-glass pattered energy straitjacket he fired from his massive white angel wings. Then, Luna, Gohan, Krillin, Varie, and I came out.

Past Luna: Dang, you dudes sure gave that control freak the beatdown of her life!

Past Me: And you sure did a number on those thugs, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: Lori played dirty by hiring those thugs to kill us. Get her out of here before she wakes up and starts screaming again.

Past Me: Got it, see you guys at home.

Luna, Gohan, Krillin, Varie, and I dragged Lori back to The Loud House to face her doom while Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force went back to their castle to continue their meeting as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome fight, and we saw your Life-Sucking Claws in action when you went after Lori's hired thugs.

Me: It was really wild, not only did Lincoln suck out their blood with those claws, but he also sucked out their life energy.

Luna: He went on a feeding frenzy on those thugs, and he really angered Lori big time. But, she got her just desserts, after we got back home and told Mom and Pops of what Lori did, she got grounded for twelve weeks and I threw her in a padded room container and there, she screamed and she went really crazy wanting revenge.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

Red X: Good grief! She is an awesome guardian angel for Lincoln. And man even the Fangires would be frightened of her.

Pinkie Pie: They sure would and every Fangire would run away with their tails in between their legs!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) They sure would.

Featherweight: It would be awesome to see that.

Sprocket: Yeah you got that right.

Goku: I agree there. They would be as scared as me when I was afraid of needles.

Vegeta: They sure would be scared wouldn't they Kakarot.

Krillin: They sure would.

Piccolo: That would be amusing to see.

Red X: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Hunter: ORANGE RAVEN!

He turned into the ORANGE JETMAN RANGER!

Red X: Wow! The Orange Jetman! That is cool!

Hunter: Danke! Und it's fun.

Hunter got a Germany Theme Keyblade. It was called GERMANY'S LOVE!

Red X: Awesome Keyblade!

Hunter: Danke again.

They fired waves of energy and metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

## Lincoln Loud, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Season 1 Digidestined, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Evil Elec Man, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms VS Electro - Amore's third mission

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Today was Amore's 3rd mission. Who did she fight there?

Lincoln: The Jabberwock and it was the one that Alice Liddell faced a while back.

Slab: That was a crazy one but it was awesome.

Kurumu: It sure was!

Moka: It was really awesome and amazing.

Yukari: Yeah no kidding there! But it was awesome.

Ruby Tojo: It sure was.

Tai Kamiya: You are not kidding there.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah but it was awesome to face.

Scootaloo: You're not kidding.

Whirlwind: It was really awesome.

Electro: Boy that ugly dragon is freaky! Lets do it!

Lincoln: PRISM FLASH!

He turned into THE ORANGE FLASHMAN!

Electro: WOW! The Orange Flashman! That is cool!

Lincoln: Thanks!

It sure is.

Lincoln summoned a lightning keyblade! It was called THE THUNDER OF HINON!

Electro: Awesome keyblade!

Lincoln: Thanks.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, OOO Kamen Riders, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - Us using GoldenEye to destroy Cyberterrorists in the Indian Ocean

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) You guys used GoldenEye to destroy Cyberterrorists in the Indian Ocean. How long has it been since you've used it like that?

Will Vandom: Its been a while but it was cool trying it out there.

Snowdrop: That was interesting seeing it work like that.

Numbuh 1: The Russians really came up with awesome technology.

Ashley: They sure did.

Mandy: It's really awesome too.

Katie: We all were amazed ourselves.

Eiji: It's really cool.

Fluttershy: It sure is amazing.

Tornado Bolt it sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure is.

Stealth Elf: We all thought it was awesome.

Dr. Viktor: It sure is! Lets do it!

Will Vandom: RAINBOW TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light Will turned into a rainbow ranger!

TOQ NIJI!

Dr. Viktor: Wow! Rainbow ToQger!

Will: It sure is awesome! Right says that it reminds him of when he went Rainbow and battled Emperor Z like this.

Dr. Viktor: It sure is awesome!

Will summoned her Keyblade and it was a lightning Keyblade with the Heart of Kandrakar on it! It was called CANDRAKAR DEFENDER POWER!

Dr. Viktor: Awesome Keyblade!

Will: Thanks.

They fired waves of magic, leaves, flowers, grass and fruit and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Snake, Quiet, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - Declaring War of Citiesville

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) So, you guys declared war on Citiesville, huh? Can't say they didn't have it coming.

Irma: After all the trouble they did to America they really had it coming.

Kin Tsuchi: Yeah those jerks were asking for trouble from day one.

Bud: You got that right! It was well deserved for them.

Akira: This will be their perfect place to die.

Misao: That is for sure.

Conductor: They brought all this on themselves.

Snake: That is for sure.

Quiet: Yeah no kidding. Not to mention their police force is useless.

Rarity: That is for sure darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We have a nuclear warhead set for it. It's remote detonator powered.

Gill Grunt: And J.D. has the remote for it. When we're done here we're going to blow this place into oblivion.

Demyx: Good! This city deserves to be destroyed. Lets do it!

Irma: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She transformed and it was for THE ARCHERFISH! She turned into the AQUA BLUE BEAST MORPHER RANGER!

Irma: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Rarity and Sweetie Belle had her in a ball of water.

Demyx: WOW! The Archerfish! That is cool! And Aqua blue is perfect for you too

Irma: Thanks Demyx.

She summoned her keyblade and it was a Water keyblade of Candrakar! It was called THE WATERS OF CANDRAKAR!

Demyx: Awesome Keyblade!

Irma: Yep.

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Jak, Daxter, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Citiesville has been nothing but trouble

---

Heat Wave was next.

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Citiesville has been nothing but trouble. Especially to the Powerpuff Girls.

Taranee: You got that right! Looking back I don't know what Professor Utonium's boss was thinking having him transfer there. This place is a dump and an absolute cesspool.

Hiita: Yeah no kidding! This place is a hellhole! They put in a no fly zone and banned the girls from using their powers!

Krystal Flemmington: Well we're going to show them what happens when you mess with us and all that!

Lea: Yeah!

Shiho: No one messes with the Powerpuff Girls.

Sci Twi: That is right! And it will hurt big time!

Princess Luna: It sure will!

Moondust: Townsville is enraged about the treatment of the Powerpuff Girls.

Snowdrop: They did nothing to deserve this.

Gari: Citiesville is a menace town and deserves total destruction.

Blackout: That is for sure there.

Jak: Yeah this town has got to go.

Daxter: Soon it will be a crater in the ground.

Heat Wave: No kidding there! Lets do it!

She pulled out a Phoenix Vistamp!

PHOENIX!

Taranee: HENSHIN!

She turned into a new rider for Revice! She was a red rider with fire angel wings and had a phoenix helmet! She turned into KAMEN RIDER HAN!

Heat Wave: WHOA! That is cool! Kamen Rider Han! I like that.

Taranee: It sure is awesome.

Taranee summoned a Fire Keyblade and it was called THE FIRES OF CANDRAKAR!

Heat Wave: Awesome Keyblade!

Taranee: Thanks!

They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Dino Fury Rangers, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - The President hated Citiesville for its atrocities and gave us permission to destroy it

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) The President hated Citiesville for its atrocities. Good thing he gave us permission to destroy it

Cornelia: That is for sure. What Citiesville did was awful and horrible! The people poisoned their kids minds with lies and turned everyone here into bullies and jerks!

Genkai: Yeah they deserve to be deserved. Minus the children that is.

Carlota: Yeah what they are doing here is not cool at all.

Nicole Hale: They need to be stopped no matter what.

Juvia: Yeah that is for sure.

Android 18: These people need to be shown what they did through brute force.

Applejack: And it will hurt really bad for these sidewinders.

Apple Bloom: And it will hurt too.

Flashwing: It sure will.

Zayto: That is for sure as well.

Dai Gui: You got that right. Lets do it!

Cornelia: DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

GIGANOTOSAURUS ROAR! CHOMP!

She turned into a Yellow Dino Charge Ranger! DINO CHARGE GIGANOTO!

Cornelia: GIGANOTO POWER! DINO CHARGE YELLOW!

Dai Gui: Wow! That is cool!

Cornelia: It sure is!

Cornelia summoned an Earth Keyblade called THE EARTH OF CANDRAKAR!

Dai Gui: Awesome keyblade.

Cornelia: It sure is.

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Yost Spiderman, Mary Jane, Agony and Kraven the Hunter VS Vulture, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - The people of Citiesville brought all this on themselves.

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) The people of Citiesville brought all this on themselves. But any children will be spared.

Hay Lin: The children yes. But everyone else will not be so lucky. We found these on the children.

She pulled out a microchip and it was no bigger than the size of your pinky toenail.

Vulture: A Microchip! No wonder! It brainwashed them and controlled them.

Kurano: Yeah it sure did. Everything they were told from their parents and all that was a lie.

Evelyn Hatfield: Yeah no kidding there.

Wally: What they were doing is horrible!

Gus: It sure was.

Shimmer: But soon it will all be over.

Trup'tika: It sure will.

Princess Celestia: This city has been nothing but trouble.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it will be a forgotten memory.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: This city brought all this on itself.

Yost Spiderman: You got that right.

Mary Jane: Yeah no kidding.

Vulture: You got that right. Lets do it!

Hay Lin: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a rainbow Mystic Force Ranger form! It was for the Angel! She also had angel wings on her back.

Hay Lin: SHINING LIKE THE RAINBOW! RAINBOW MYSTIC RANGER!

Vulture: WOW! That is so cool!

Hay Lin: It sure is!

Hay Lin summoned a Wind Keyblade for Candrakar. It was called THE WINDS OF CANDRAKAR!

Vulture: Awesome Keyblade!

Hay Lin: It sure is!

They fired waves of wind and light and blasted them down.

---

# LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bundorute Peggy

---

Bundorute Peggy was next.

Bundorute Peggy: Boy Citiesville has caused a lot of problems for everyone haven't they?

Me: That is an understatement.

Varie: Yeah they have caused so much damage.

Camie: Not just to the Powerpuff Girls but EVERYONE.

Cassidy: And they deserve to be wiped out.

Bundorute Peggy: That is for sure! Lets do it!

LupinRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

LupinRangers: THE PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa Myoujin: PAT3!

PatRangers: THE INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the LupinRangers and Jake, Orion and Emily turned into the PatRangers!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO we're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice, we're taking your treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Bundorate Peggy: Bring it on!

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over and smashed him into pulp and then I opened his safe and in it was a bunch of familiars. They Were for For Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus: it's a collection of female Weather Painter Familiars named Iridiana, Zephyrine, Dodola, Marzanna, Leocadia, Helios, and Zeus, they have the powers of the rainbow, rain, snow, aurora, fire, and lightning, and they can fire powerful blasts of rainbow colors, rain, snow, aurora, fire, and lightning at enemies, and they also have powerful and colorful paints that also have the same elemental attributes that can be used to cause artistic mayhem and color the places like a blank canvas.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets get him!

PatRangers: PATBLAST!

LupinRangers: LUPINBLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Bundorate Peggy and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded and all that was left of him was his safe!

Me: YEAH! Bundorate Peggy you have failed this world!

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final adieu.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Me: It's over for Citiesville.

Troy: Citiesville's days are numbered!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Tsukasa: For sure!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman too!

Qin: Nice!

We went at the mayor and the rest of his citizens and blasted, bashed and smashed them all over.

Blugon, Odu Bathax, Maxxor, Rothar, and Titanix Blasted and smashed them all over.

The Powerpuff Girls, Rowdyruff Boys, Fireflight and Blast Off used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fireflight's Photon Displacer Gun, Blast Off's Ionic Blaster and the Powerpuff Girls and Rowdyruff Boys powers 100-fold.

Powerpuff Girls and Fireflight: POWERPUFF PHOTON BLAST!

Rowdyruff Boys and Blast Off: ROWDYRUFF BUTTKICKING ION BLAST!

Celestial Mage of Fairy Tail and Leonard: MAGE PIG SHOT!

THE I.J.L.S.A. Of SpongeBob and King Hiss: I.J.L.S.A. HISS SHOT!

PRIDE POWER OF LGBTQ and Hydro Man: PRIDE OF WATER!

Ed, Edd N Eddy and Vypra: EDS AND LIGHT!

Street Fighter Strongest Heroes and Shiv: BLADES OF THE STREET!

Powers of the Houses of Hogwarts and Webstor: POWER OF HOGWARTS BLAST!

Lantern Corps and Bane: LANTERNS OF STRENGTH!

Batman The Animated Series (In Honor of Kevin Conroy) and Vexen: BAT ICE BLAST!

Codename KND and Firefly: FIRE OF KND BLAST!

Swan Princess and Calamitous: SWANS OF DOOM!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Powerpuff Girls, Rowdyruff Boys, Lincoln and Lola: FIRESTORM OF TOWNSVILLE!

They fired waves of energy, lightning and fire.

Lincoln: CITY ELEMENT STYLE: TOKYO!

Entrapta: CITY LIGHTNING STYLE: LONDON!

Perfuma: CITY NATURE STYLE: DELHI!

Frosta: CITY ICE STYLE: BEIJING!

Jessica Kaios: CITY FIRE STYLE: OSAKA!

Yuna Kamihara: CITY WATER STYLE: NEW YORK!

Toph: CITY EARTH STYLE: MOSCOW!

Makoto Nanaya: CITY WIND STYLE: PARIS!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into cities.

Lincoln and his harem: CITY FINAL SMASH: CITY EXPLOSION!

They fired a massive explosive ki blast at Citiesville which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Time to blow this place to oblivion.

We flew away and then when we were far away I pressed a remote button and then..

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY NUCLEAR EXPLOSION!

With the power of 300 megatons of TNT the entire city of Citiesville exploded in an instant and was completely destroyed!

It was completely obliterated in an instant!

Dr. Viktor: Damn, that was a big explosion.

Demyx: You said it!

Lincoln: Another dysfunctional city obliterated.

Nico: We can add that to the books of another dysfunctional city obliterated, awesome job, gang.

Heat Wave: Now, Citiesville will never darken anyone's doorstep again.

Dai Gui: How shall we celebrate?

Vulture: Maybe at good old Townsville?

Me: We're not finished yet. We still have the last of the Legion of Lincoln Haters to face.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one final loose end to tie up: Brianna Greyson.

We landed and then right on cue…

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR GETTING US EXPELLED FIVE YEARS AGO, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAK!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs,

the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow

Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, Brianna Greyson?

We saw a girl with black hair, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white blouse, black pants, and black knee-high boots heading our way on a motorcycle, it was Brianna Greyson, leader of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, and who's already fallen even deeper into madness heading here.

Selene Arcangela: Finally, the head monster bitch of the other monster bitches has finally arrived, and now, her time of judgement has come.

Lincoln: You said it, Selene.

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts at the motorcycle and destroyed it and that sent Brianna Greyson flying off the destroyed motorcycle, and when she got back up and saw Lincoln, she was now absolutely pissed off and absolutely out of her mind.

Brianna Greyson: You've absolutely ruined everything, Lincoln Loud! We had every last loser cowering in fear before us, but you… ! YOU JUST HAD TO PLAY THE HERO AND RUIN OUR REIGN! (Suddenly About to Lose it) And what you fucking did in killing our dads and ruining my constant desires for revenge… , (ABSOLUTELY FUCKING LOOSES IT) THAT WAS THE LAST

STRAW THAT BROKE OUR FUCKING BACKS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND NONE OF YOU WILL EVER LEAVE THIS PLACE ALIVE!

But, before Brianna Greyson could get after us, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow energy blast right at the crazed monster bitch and sent her crashing into a tree. She got back up, but now, she was really insane.

Brianna Greyson: WHAT THE FUCK?! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: Cry me a river!

Maria: You tell her, Lincoln! (Flips Middle Finger) And up yours, bitch!

Qin: Damn, she's just as, if not even worse, than Audrey Madison, and she was an absolutely rotten, evil, heartless, sick, twisted, good-for-nothing, murderous slut!

Me: And she's still just as stupid and murderous as ever.

Lily the Mermaid: Yes, but this'll be the final time we ever have to deal with Brianna Greyson.

Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she's surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids, she unholstered her massive Poseidon's Oceanic Greatsword of Maelstrom Mermaid Justice from her back, and as she approached Brianna Greyson, she left blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids with every step.

Lily the Mermaid: I can't believe you'd broken out of prison to get revenge on Lincoln for something that was entirely your fault, Brianna Greyson, and the same goes with the rest of the monster bitches inside the energy field. You think that now that you and the rest of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters have broken free you can just waltz in here and try and kill Lincoln, we're not standing for it. You've already put the final nail in your coffin, and now, it's time for you to die. Today, the last of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters dies

here and now.

Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Brianna Greyson: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lily the Mermaid emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lily the Mermaid grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, he has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light brown hair, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with water, stars, ocean waves, sea creatures, and mermaids surrounding her, she has a mermaid and with the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Lily the Mermaid has on a sleeveless white bra, ocean blue skirt, sandals, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, and mermaids on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid with ocean waves surrounding her. Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers and her blue mermaid's tail grew much bigger for her new body. Lily the Mermaid has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid's Poseidon's Oceanic Greatsword of Maelstrom Mermaid Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, and mermaids, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lily the

Mermaid's Poseidon's Cosmic Water Oceanic Maelstrom Mermaid Greatsword of Maelstrom Mermaid Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded blue gems and a mermaid etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gem embedded in the foreheads, longer ocean blue handle with fish-scales surrounding it, four ocean blue mermaid heads with gold gems for eyes and large ocean blue dolphin with a large ocean blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the mermaid heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold mermaid with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in her hands for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji below the mermaid that said, "Lily the Mermaid, Mermaid of Magic Island, Guardian of The Secrets of The Mermaids, Powerful Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Friend of Many, Defender of Sea Creatures, Marine Life, and Humans, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Captain Blackbeard and Dark Chandler, Destroyer of Brianna Greyson of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, Archenemy of Pakupaku, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Mermaids, Sea Creatures, and Water"

人魚リリー、魔法の島の人魚、人魚の秘密の守護者、ネプチューンクルセイダーズの強力なメンバー、多くの友人、海の生き物、海洋生物、人間の擁護者、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、黒ひげ船長の破壊者そしてダーク・チャンドラー、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のブリアナ・グレイソンの駆逐艦、パクパクの大敵、悪の駆逐艦と殺戮者、混乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くほど強力な教師の驚くべき強力な学生、そして人魚の達人、海の生き物、そして水

Lily the Mermaid has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SEA PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAGIC OCEANIC GUARDIAN MAELSTROM OCEAN MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGIC OCEANIC GUARDIAN MAELSTROM OCEAN MERMAID JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC MAGIC MAELSTROM OCEAN MERMAID LOVE!

We were amazed by Lily the Mermaid's Super Angel-Mermaid-Sea Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Brianna Greyson saw it, she went fucking crazy and she got out her machine gun to fire at Lily the Mermaid, but Lily the Mermaid fired a barrage of ocean blue energy, water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, and mermaids at Brianna Greyson and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up and she ran at Lily the Mermaid again with a knife she got out, but she disarmed Brianna Greyson by firing water blasts which hit her and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off and mega insane now!

Girl Jordan: WHOA!

Nico: That's so awesome! Lily the Mermaid's transformed into her Super Angel-Mermaid-Sea Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form.

Me: The last time Lily the Mermaid transformed was when we went after Dark Chandler at Chang An.

Varie: That's right, and she really drenched that sewage rat hard.

Lincoln: Brianna Greyson has been asking for this for a long time, and now, the time has finally come to get rid of her once and for all.

Lily the Mermaid: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Mermaid Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Oceanic Maelstrom Ocean Mermaid Love) That's right, now let's rip her to shreds and put an end to The Legion of The Lincoln Haters once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Lily the Mermaid.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and the others have caused more than enough grief and trouble to everyone in Michigan for too long, Brianna Greyson. We've made the right choice getting you all expelled and put in prison five years ago, but you know what, prison's too good for any of you. Now, we're going to fix that and do what should've been done to you years ago. Today, The Legion of The Lincoln Haters dies here and now!

Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln went after Brianna Greyson who went extremely ballistic and extremely insane as she continued firing at them, but they dodged the bullets, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees,

Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Brianna Greyson and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Lily the Mermaid attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

Just then, Brianna Greyson got out a second machine gun, but Lincoln put up a rainbow energy shield around him, Lily the Mermaid, and all of us, and she started shooting like crazy and also laughing like an out-of-control, fucked-up, deranged bitch, but the bullets were getting bounced off the energy shield, and she kept on shooting as she got out more machine guns and her deranged laughter was now getting even more out of control. Suddenly, all the machine guns she had with her ran out of bullets and Brianna Greyson's deranged laughter died down and she was really fucked now.

Me: Hah! You're out of bullets, bitch, and you know what that means!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) You're shit out of luck!

Lincoln grabbed Brianna Greyson by the neck and he tossed her into the air, and Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, stars, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit Brianna Greyson, they exploded with incredible power and she let out a deranged scream of anger and fury as she was finally killed in the explosions. Then, Brianna Greyson's spirit appeared, and she was still incensed with anger and fury.

Brianna Greyson: You think you've won?! YOU THINK THIS IS THE

END?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Brianna Greyson. Give my regards to your lowlife dad and your bitch herd when you see them.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of Brianna Greyson's victims from the past who seized her, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead, and she was found guilty for her crimes, and she was fading away from existence.

Brianna Greyson: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU ALL TO HELL! (SCREAMS ANGRILY AND FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lily the Mermaid's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer blue mermaid's tail, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent.

Lily the Mermaid: And so ends The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and The Blood Dragons once and for all. Thanks for helping me destroy Alana Cameron, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lily.

Suddenly, Lily the Mermaid wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lily the Mermaid's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, ocean waves, and water behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid absorbed the water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a dose of maelstrom mermaid justice. Lincoln, Lily, you two did really awesome in teaching that monster bitch, Brianna Greyson, a lesson she'll never ever forget.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and now, after five years, we're finally rid of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters once and for all.

Me: You said it, those monster bitches have caused Michigan and the entire United States for the last time.

Lori: Now, they're gone for good, along with their lowlife dads.

Lincoln: May they rot in The Black Gates forever and may they be forgotten for good.

Nico: You got that right. So, who's the next Demon Race Embodiment we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That's an easy one, Nico: the next one we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Ashina Valerian, Embodiment of The Wolfen Race.

Me: WHOA! THE WEREWOLF EMBODIMENT!

Lincoln: That's right.

Ravenna Amaranth: And you're going to like meeting her, Ashina Valerian is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a very powerful werewolf who was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the werewolves but also the dark powers and strengths of The Wolfen and none of their weaknesses. Ashina's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank and enjoys eating huge well-cooked steaks, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Ashina a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a dark blue gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Ashina kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they did to The Wolfen except for Jiro who survived, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her, even the other werewolf clans around the world would fear the Embodiment of The Wolfen and Werewolves.

Nico: (Whistles)

Me: Now, that's awesome.

Eli: And if we're meeting the Embodiment of The Wolfen and Werewolves, I can guess we'll meet her in some of the places where werewolves have a strong presence.

Lincoln: The only place where werewolves have a strong presence would be in Europe, where during the 15th, 16th and 17th centuries, the werewolf trials have taken place along with the witch trials of Europe, and two of those places where the werewolf trials were frequent and strongest in Europe are France and Germany.

Me: We'll have to wait to see where she'll show up tomorrow.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But now we are rid of Citiesville. Blossom we're so sorry Citiesville did this to you.

Blossom: It's all right. We're over it now.

Qin: Good.

Me: Also the parents of the children were arrested too.

Nico: I hope they will like prison or the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now we can celebrate. Great job today everyone.

Blossom: (To the viewers) If you're ever going to a city be sure to look at its history and background before checking it out.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day. We told the President what happened and everything and more and we went to Lynn's Table for a good meal and then went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The episode Town and Out was one of the infamous episodes of the Powerpuff Girls and it was a terrible episode. It aired on August 18, 2000 and it was a terrible one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup And Shura Kirigakure as well as Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Mongolian Death Worm, RTN Pain, Dirt Boss and Supergator and we're going to Sand Kingdom in Super Mario Odyssey and we're going there to search for a girl that's a friend of mine and Sakura's that vanished years ago. Also we're going to battle Another President Koopa, Another Nasty Patty, Another Atomic Shark, Another Magic Pierrot, Another Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, Another Kyburi, Another Madame Snake and Another Ssserpent. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Slurpuff and her name is Yamiko Kuniko and she is Nico's friend from Japan and is a candy maker.

the match-up scene is for Earth Chan, Personification of Earth, and she and Lincoln trouble coming for them: that murderous buttface bully, William Newton, has come back, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for getting him expelled six years ago, but Lincoln and Earth are going to make sure that he never hurts anyone again, and Lincoln's going to make good on his threat that if he saw William Newton come back to hurt Earth, he was going to kill him.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the city of Bedburg, Germany, the place where according to the city records, this was the killing grounds of Peter Stumpp, one of the most notorious serial killers in the 16th Century ever to haunt the city, and what's even more chilling is that for 25 years beginning in 1564, Stumpp had allegedly been called an "insatiable bloodsucker" who gorged on the flesh of goats, lambs, and sheep, as well as men, women, and children, and under threat of torture, he confessed to killing and eating 14 children and 2 pregnant women along with the fetuses, one of which was his own son. Doomed by the power of myth, he was found guilty of being a werewolf, along with charges of incest, murder, cannibalism, and Satanic Worship, and was then executed on October 31, 1589, and now, we're here on the hunt for a dangerous werewolf named Emil Stumpp, who's been on a bloody rampage killing and eating anyone who crosses his path, and even worse, he's the descendant of the 16th Century serial killer and werewolf, Peter Stumpp, we're not letting that animal live any longer, we're killing that beast and ending his reign of terror. And we're going to meet the next Demon Race Embodiment, her name is Ashina Valerian, Embodiment of The Wolfen Race, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a very powerful werewolf who was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the werewolves but also the dark powers and strengths of The Wolfen and none of their weaknesses. Ashina's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank and enjoys eating huge well-cooked steaks, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Ashina a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a dark blue gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Ashina kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they did to The Wolfen except for Jiro who survived, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her, even the other werewolf clans around the world would fear the Embodiment of The Wolfen and Werewolves.

Get ready for an awesome Star Wars adventure as we go to the planet Crait for Star Wars Day and we're going to battle Kylo Ren and we're going to make sure he pays for his crimes. Especially to his own father who he killed in cold blood!

See you next time

# STAR WARS BATTLE WITH KYLO REN

HAPPY STAR WARS DAY!

MAY THE FORCE BE WITH YOU

---

Over in the Sand Kingdom of the world of Super Mario was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup And Shura Kirigakure as well as Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Mongolian Death Worm, RTN Pain, Dirt Boss and Supergator and we were there for an awesome and fun and amazing rescue.

Me: The Sand Kingdom. Wow!

Nicole: This is a really awesome place when you get to know it.

Me: WHEW!

Xenia: Yeah it's hot out here.

Lola: It's in a desert what did you expect?

Lana: That's true.

Qin: But it's amazing.

Varie: And Mario was here before? That is cool.

Kimiko: It sure is awesome.

Xenia: I'll say.

Nico: Kimiko, I want to thank you, Ssserpent, and your teams for coming.

Kimiko: No problem Nico. It's going to be fun helping you guys out.

Yoko Minato: Even though I'm always with you guys it will be awesome.

Nico: Yoko, it really sucked that you died before.

Yoko: I know. It sure did. But it was all because of Yggdrasil.

Qin: Those monsters.

Lola: Yeah. Even worse they were going to destroy the Earth.

Camie: Yeah.

Yoko: Looking back I don't know what the hell I was thinking working for them.

Varie: Well they are gone forever now.

Lola: Yep.

Yoko: Thank goodness.

Nico: We destroyed them on Lillian's missions.

Yoko: You guys sure did. And that was so fun.

Sakura Knudson: I did see a massive huge explosion as I was training with Swartz.

Lola: That was us blowing the Yggdrasil Corporation to smithereens.

Xenia: That's right.

Fu: That was so fun and it was cool.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was fun. But so was yesterday's mission.

Applejack: Yeah that was a great mission for us.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Maria: Citiesville was a really bad place.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: But the good news is we got all the kids out of there and put their parents in jail and now it's nothing more than a radioactive crater.

Nico: Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: And to make matters worse, they hurt the Powerpuff Girls who just wanted to help out.

Varie: They sure did.

Kate Lloyd: Bunch of ungrateful trash heaps.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: It really does serve them right.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: They had it coming.

Nico: Now that makes 3 towns that are declared the worst places ever to live.

Me: Three Incredibly lawless places.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: Good riddance.

Nico: I hope there's not a 4th.

Me: Me too.

Camie: If there is we'll teach them a lesson.

Varie: Big time.

Lola: Yeah!

Yoko: But they will regret it too.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah.

We arrived at the old Sand Kingdom ruins.

Me: Whoa these ruins are amazing.

Qin: They sure are.

Nico: It sure is amazing.

We saw sand moving in pools.

Me: Quicksand.

Lola: Oh boy.

I kicked a rock and it landed in it and sunk fast.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: Wait. Who's that over there?

We saw a girl and she had torn up clothes and had blond hair and had blue eyes.

Sakura Knudson: Wait is that?

Me: It couldn't be!

She then fell into the quicksand and was sinking!

Me: Oh no!

We flew over and pulled her out.

Me: (GASP) Wait it is!

Sakura Knudson: Oh my god! Megan Cassidy!

Megan Cassidy: How do you know my name!? Who are you?

Me: Megan don't you recognize us? It's J.D. Knudson and Sakura Knudson. We haven't seen each other in 5 years. You vanished years ago.

Megan Cassidy: Wait. J.D.? Sakura? It is you! Oh wow! I thought I would never see you guys again!

Me: The important thing is that we found you and you're safe.

We brought her over.

Nico: What happened to you?!

Megan Cassidy: I have one crazy story to tell you. This evil man that had black hair and reptilian eyes used some kind of magic and took me here. I was here for 5 long years and I was eating nothing but desert fruit and quesadillas here. With nothing but these clothes that I wore out into rags.

Lola: Oh my goodness!

Qin: Yeah!

Varie: That is crazy!

Nico: Did this evil man have a name?

Megan Cassidy: He didn't say.

Nico: Wait evil man with black hair and reptilian eyes? That ring any bells?

Me: Wait that was Chase Young that did it!

Qin: Oh man!

Xenia: Yeah!

Kimiko: Not good! That's crazy that he took you all the way out here!

Nico: But at least we found you.

Me: Yeah. Lets get you cleaned up and give you new clothes.

Maria: Good idea.

We had a portable shower set up and Maria and the Fashion Brigade were getting her cleaned up. We had our backs turned and we weren't looking.

Megan Cassidy: Boy it's great you guys found me.

Maria: It sure is. Sorry you guys had to see me a mess like this.

Me: No worries. Your mom and dad have been really worried sick about you.

Megan Cassidy: I miss my parents.

Nico: After this, you can see them again.

Megan Cassidy: I would like that.

Rarity gave her a towel and the Fashion Brigade gave her brand new clothes. She got a red shirt and red skirt and a red vest and red sandals and they styled her hair in a ponytail.

Rarity: Now you look amazing darling.

Megan Cassidy: Thanks. Wow this is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Leni: You totes look amazing.

Megan Cassidy: Thanks and it's better than my old clothes.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: At least you weren't Gene Slammed

Megan Cassidy: I know. But the people here took great care of me here.

Nicole: The people here are awesome and very festive.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Cassidy: But the good part is that you're safe with us.

Eli: I'll sense for Swartz's creations.

Nico: Okay.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! Found them! Another President Koopa, Another Nasty Patty, Another Atomic Shark, Another Magic Pierrot, Another Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, Another Kyburi, Another Madame Snake and Another Ssserpent.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nicole: Meridith McHenrickson is first.

Maria called her in.

Meredith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Here I am lads!

Nico: Awesome Meredith.

Qin: Yeah!

Meredith McHenrickson: I have a feeling that I'm going to face Another President Koopa. This one is going to be explosive now.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER PRESIDENT KOOPA!

Me: Whoa! Another President Koopa!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Qin: Yeah!

Another President Koopa: (In a girls voice) This sure will be fun.

Me: That voice!

Meridith McHenrickson: And who are you wee lass?

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and red angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Eleanor Koopa!

Nico: Wait are you related to?

Eleanor Koopa: Yeah President Koopa was my father. He was a monster.

Qin: He sure was.

Me: Awesome to see you again Eleanor. We defeated your father and turned him into primordial slop.

Eli: We sure did.

Meridith McHenrickson: Aye. Now he is my archenemy in the Masters of Evil.

Eleanor Koopa: I hope he is behaving himself.

Meridith McHenrickson: Honestly, he is.

Eleanor Koopa: Good.

Me: Now his tower is right where the old world Trade Center used to be in New York City. Very unusual.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Long story on that.

Eleanor Koopa: I'll have to hear about it later.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way Eleanor are the rest of the Anothers here friendly or hostile?

Eleanor Koopa: Friendly and the Another Atomic Shark is going to be an awkward but funny one. She is naked and Swartz was in a hurry to send her out because her clothes were catching on fire as she was running.

Me: Uh oh.

Meredith McHenrickson: Let's do this lass!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Eleanor glowed and she separated from Another President Koopa!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Meredith: I'm tempted to go Gene Slammer for this. But not this time.

Another President Koopa: PLUMBERS!

He fired fireballs and she ducked and Meridith fired energy blasts and they exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM!

Lincoln: WOO YEAH! Get him!

Meridith McHenrickson: I guess I don't need to.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him. Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

HE EXPLODED!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess of the Koopas and the Tyrannical Koopa Overlord.

Qin: Fitting.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Another Nasty Patty is next. Wait what?

Nico: Uh oh.

Maria: Better call in Kaisa.

Maria did so.

She arrived in a swirl of magic.

Kaisa: (British Accent) Hey, guys.

Me: Hey Kaisa.

Qin: Another version of your archenemy is coming.

Me: Yep.

Lola: And there it is.

We saw a figure come and it was a big and ugly burger!

Eli: Why that's the most DIABOLICAL Krabby Patty ever spawned!

It was ANOTHER NASTY PATTY!

Me: That burger looks and would taste like puke!

Nico: AND IT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

It turned to us and it had a scary face.

Qin: Scary.

Maria: Um… who are you?!

Another Nasty Patty: (In a girls voice) I'M SOMEONE WHO NEEDS A BATH!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had blond hair and black clothes and she had blue eyes.

Me: Regina Sall! Whoa! WHEW!

Applejack: HOOWEE! She smells worse than a fresh cow pie!

Nico: No kidding.

Regina Sall: I haven't taken a bath or shower in 6 years! Ever since I was turned into that horrible foul burger!

All of us: EW!

Lana: I like it!

Me: (Plugs nose) You turned into what's called a Nasty Patty. It's a Krabby Patty that was made disgusting.

Lily: (Plugs Nose) Yeah and it smells really bad

Kaisa: You know, Mr. Krabs and Spongebob nearly killed a Health Inspector with this!

Nico: And Mr. Lynn and all the Loud Kids repeated that!

Me: On an escaped Death Row Inmate.

Regina Sall: Really? Wow!

Me: You don't want to know.

Lily: Lets just get you separated and burn this atrocity!

Lincoln: You got that right!

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her and then Kaisa fired a flamethrower blast and incinerated Another Nasty Patty and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess of Burgers and the Kingdom of The Nasty Patties!

Nico: Fitting.

We got to cleaning her in a washtub. She was in her black bra and panties and we were scrubbing her all over.

Me: Boy Regina I can't believe that Swartz made you that way!

Regina Sall: I know. I like being clean and beautiful. I hate being dirty and filthy.

Lola: Welcome to my world Regina.

We got to really cleaning her up and then we gave her a new black dress.

Me: There. Now you are all squeaky clean and with new clothes.

Regina Sall: Thanks J.D. It feels so much better than before.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: This one is going to be intensely radioactive. Another Atomic Shark.

Qin: Whoa! We better be ready for that one.

Then my Geiger Counter started clicking loudly like mad!

Me: Uh oh! Intense Gamma Radiation!

Nico: Be ready!

Xenia: LOOK!

We saw a GLOWING RED SHARK COME OUT! It had a Dark Aura around it! It was ANOTHER ATOMIC SHARK!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Stay back guys!

Nicole: And boys cover your eyes or else!

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: Wait. There's Another One with her!

We saw a figure and it was Another Magic Pierrot!

Me: Another Magic Pierrot! (LAUGHS) That one cracks me up.

Nico: Natilee did say that he makes her laugh.

Xenia: Yep. First lets find out who the Another Atomic Shark is!

Me: Right!

Another Atomic Shark: (In a girls voice) Oh I can't wait to make you mine and make love with you J.D.!

Me: (LAUGHS) I know that seductive voice anywhere! Umiko Kuruno.

Nico: Another of Kurumu's family members?

Another Atomic Shark: I sure am. My sister told me so much about all of you.

Xenia: I can tell she did.

Me: Umiko is a Succubus and she has all of Kurumu's powers and everything.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Neat.

Nico: And who's the Another Magic Pierrot?

Another Magic Pierrot: (LAUGHS) Someone who wants to thank Natilee for destroying Nehelania.

Nicole: That voice! Charlotte the Funny? Whoa!

Nico: Wait you mean the famous Circus Star!? Whoa!

Nicole: That's right and she is also Natilee's best friend. She is a daredevil Circus Star and is widely known for doing some of the most dangerous daredevil tricks ever. One time she skied down the Empire State Building into a dump truck full of saw sewage.

All of us: EWW!

Lana: Cool!

Nico: That is awesome!

Me: And amazing.

Nicole: Yep. Also she is more than a daredevil stunt girl. She is a great gymnast and acrobatic, human cannonball and more.

Nico: Boy she does it all.

Me: Yep.

Cricket: Let's do this!

Me: Cricket's Biomechanical E.V.O. Powers will protect her from the intense radioactivity.

Nico: That's right and Dr. Holliday told us that E.V.O.'s are now impervious to gamma radiation.

Cricket: That's right. I'm ready.

She jumped high into the air and fired waves of energy and blasted Another Atomic Shark and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was really smoking hot.

Me: Got it. Huh? YEOW!

Maria cooled it down but as I was jumping around my glasses fell off.

Me: Oh no!

But then Umiko ran at me and she was Naked as a jaybird and she had aqua blue hair and purple eyes and then she jumped and shoved my face right in between her huge breasts.

Umiko Kuruno: (LAUGHS) I MISSED YOU SO MUCH J.D.! I WANT TO MAKE LOVE WITH YOU SO BAD! I WANT YOU SO BAD!

But then I gasped and then blasted off with an intense nosebleed and smashed into the sand!

Nico laughed.

Nicole then put a towel on Umiko.

Nicole: Please don't do that to dad.

Umiko Kuruno: Aw but it's so fun.

Nicole: We have perverts running around and I don't want the dignity of women to be destroyed.

Umiko Kuruno: Aw let them see. I love it when they stare.

Nicole: You are a silly girl Umiko.

May: I hope two more appear

Lincoln: First lets defeat Magic Pierrot next.

May: Oh right.

Aula: I got this.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Another Magic Pierrot from her. Charlotte was a girl with blond hair and had a Goldeen Dress on.

Maria: Wow! Love the Goldeen Dress.

Nico: Misty would love that one.

Charlotte the Funny: Thanks Nico.

Aula: Lets dance.

She fired waves of wind and blasted Another Magic Pierrot down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Goldeen Circus Star and the Powerful Circus Master.

Nico: Fitting.

I was trying to pull my head out of the sand.

Me: (GROANING)

Eddy: (LAUGHING)

Eddy pulled my head out!

POP!

Me: WHOA! Thanks Eddy.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny though.

POINK!

He flicked my nose and then I fell back and then…

LOUD FART!

Me: WHOA! Pardon me!

Eddy pulled a whoopee cushion out from me and laughed and farted it in my face!

Charlotte the Funny laughed at me!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

I came back.

Me: Whew! Sorry about that guys.

Umiko Kuruno: Sorry J.D. You know I love you.

Me: And I'm always available on the market.

Nico: Yep. But don't do that with Nicole around.

Qin: Yeah you don't want her to kill her own father for being a pervert.

Nicole: Yeah.

I picked up the cooled down Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Succubus Princess and the Radioactive Nuclear Shark Pod.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Who's next?

Me: I have a feeling that this one will be intensely powerful! Another Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki and Another Kyburi.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

We then sensed an incredible power!

Me: WHOA! Feel that?

Nico: What in the world is generating that terrible energy!?

Lola: Its intense!

Eli: It's the Another Universe 666 Obito!

Me: Better call in Gabriella Estupinan and Vicky Emily Skartaris.

Qin: Yep.

Maria called them in.

Gabriella: We're here!

Vicky Emily: This will be fun.

Me: It sure will.

Rin Nohara: This is going to be a brutal one.

Me: I better help out with the Universe 666 Obito just in case.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: A lot has changed over the years Obito.

Obito: I'll have to hear about it later.

Me: Yeah. But didn't Rin give you the Black Gates earlier?

Obito: Yes but Swartz pulled me out at the last second and she ended up banishing me to the Warp.

Rin Nohara: Oops.

Me: No worries.

Obito: Yeah he ended up somehow saving me from the evil I turned into and reverted me back to when I was back when me, Rin and Kakashi were genin.

Nicole: That is very interesting. I always knew you would come back someday as a better person. But I never expected this.

Nico: Wow!

Me: I knew that would happen too.

Nico: Who's your friend over here?

Another Kyburi: I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and red clothes and had red angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Daring Ruby Rellington!

Nicole: Wait the famous jungle explorer and adventurer!? Whoa! I love all your adventures!

Daring Do: You would make an awesome addition to our adventure squad for our treasure hunts.

Daring Ruby: I sure would.

Me: Boy Lady Tsunade, Kakashi Sensei and Minato are going to have a field day hearing about this when we get home.

Nico: Yep.

Gabriella: Let's do this shit!

Lincoln: First this.

He fired beams of light and separated them.

Me: Here we go.

I went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Godly Echoing Voice) You think you're a god? Well you don't know what a god is until you meet one!

I flew fast and then punched Universe 666 Obito in his stomach and kicked him into the sky and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over! Obito then prepared a massive and incredibly powerful 10-Tailed Beast Bomb.

Me: BIG BANG ATTACK!

I fired a powerful Big Bang Attack and Obito fired the Tailed Beast Bomb and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible and unbelievable power!

SUPER ULTRA MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so massive and so powerful and so devastating that it shook the entire area with incredible force! The massive mushroom cloud could be seen for miles!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him in his stomach and kicked him in his chin with a massive knee to it!

Gabriella blasted him in his back and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Nico: WHOA! Look at them go!

Qin: Unbelievable!

Xenia: WOW!

Rin Nohara: YEAH! TEAR THAT MONSTER APART!

Vicky Emily: That just leaves me with Another Kyburi!

Vicky Emily fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Another Kyburi and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico caught the Wonder Ride Book! It was called The Interstellar Jungle Explorer and the Aliens of The Red Dimension.

Nico: Fitting.

I kicked Universe 666 Obito in the face and slashed him across his chest.

Me: KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE!

Gabriella: SUPER RAINBOW MEGABLAST!

Me: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

We fired both our blasts from both sides and they both hit Universe 666 Obito and exploded with incredible power!

SUPER ULTRA MASSIVE POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

He was destroyed in the blast and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Dark Journey of The Genin Who Fell into Despair.

Me: Fitting.

I powered down and we landed.

Me: Another Madame Snake next.

Nico: There she is!

Yoko: Here we go.

Another Madame Snake came and she was a dark version of her.

Me: Another Madame Snake.

Nico: This will be good.

Another Madame Snake: I'm ready for this one.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had blue eyes and neon red clothes.

Yoko: (GASP) Hikari Ginga!

Hikari Ginga: YOKO!

She and Yoko hugged!

Hikari Ginga: My sister I thought you were dead!

Yoko: I was. But J.D. brought me back to life.

Hikari Ginga: (Crying hard) I've missed you sis!

Qin: Aww.

Maria: Yoko you get away from her now!

Me: Maria this is Yoko's sister Hikari. They haven't seen each other since she died. Let them have a reunion.

Maria: Sorry. But you two don't have the same last name.

Yoko: Actually we do.

Hikari Ginga: My name is Hikari Ginga Minato.

Maria: Oh I stand corrected.

Lola: Yeah.

Yoko: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Hikari Ginga: I know.

Lincoln fired a blast of energy and separated Another Madame Snake and Yoko fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Madame Snake and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Peach Kamen Rider and the Snake of Evil.

Me: Nice.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MAMMOTH CANYON 6!

She summoned Mammoth, Cyclops, Miner 49er, Bandit Keith, Universe 666 Sartorius and Gitai.

Me: NICE!

Qin: YEAH

Varie: This will be fun.

Nico: I see something snake like!

We saw a dark version of SSSERPENT! It was ANOTHER SSSERPENT!

Qin: WHOA! Another Ssserpent!

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Me: Yep.

Another Ssserpent: (In a girls voice) I heard that you guys destroyed my evil uncle Orochimaru.

We gasped!

Me: Wait that voice.

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair, yellow snake eyes and had purple markings and purple and black clothes and she had purple ropes.

Me: (GASP) Kazumi Orochimaru!

Nico: Wait you're related to?

Kazumi Orochimaru: Yes Orochimaru is my uncle and I'm glad he is gone. He was pure evil.

Me: We're glad he is gone too.

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Megaranger Sword and Zocks got a Quasar Saber

Kazumi Orochimaru: Just to erase all traces of my evil uncle's work forever.

Me: That we can do. But we pretty much already beat you to the punch on that.

Nico: Yeah we destroyed everything he did.

Camie: Yep.

Kazumi Orochimaru: Good. I'm glad.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kazumi Orochimaru: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) Swartz must've realized that your uncle was a threat to him.

Geiz: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) For once, I can't say I blame him.

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor.

Me: Orochimaru was one of the most dangerous enemies of the Leaf and he was plotting and plotting for years to destroy it. But we destroyed him and banished him to the Black Gates.

Kazumi Orochimaru: That's true. I'm glad he didn't recruit my uncle.

Me: So is the world.

Kazumi Orochimaru: I know.

She turned into Another Ssserpent!

Nico: (gets out Ssserpent's Ridewatch) Time to fight snake with snake!

Nico activated it and HISSED Like a snake!

He fired a wave of venom from his mouth and it hit Another Ssserpent and smashed her down.

Nico: And here's another Snake.

He activated Madame Snake's Ridewatch and he fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

May: (Gets out Mongolian Death Worm's Ridewatch) Let's add worms to this!

She activated it and had INTENSE LIGHTNING SURGE AROUND HER! She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Another Ssserpent!

Nico: SHOCKING!

Qin: YEAH!

May: (gets out RTN Pain's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it.

Another Ssserpent went at her!

May: ALMIGHTY PUSH!

She blasted her into a rock column with a massive gravity energy field!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was powerful! Just like when I faced Pain in 150,000 years.

Maria: I would love to see you do a Planetary Devastation.

Brittney: That would be awesome.

Maria: (gets out Animated Dirt Boss' Ridewatch) Let's get this mook!

She activated it and fired laser blasts and smashed her down!

Me: Oh yeah! Also looks like Timon isn't the only one that calls things mooks

Maria: (gets out Supergator's Ridewatch) Let's see what this does!

She activated it and used her water powers to form into a HUGE ALLIGATOR!

Maria: Awesome!

Qin: Now that is a gator!

Xenia: YEAH!

Maria: Time to chomp!

She went and chomped Another Ssserpent all over!

Yoko: Now this! (ACTIVATES MADAME SNAKE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Then King Hiss, Kaa, Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Quartzion The Crystal Queen, Vypeera and Ms. Allure came.

Nico: Nice team King Hiss!

King Hiss: Thanks Nico.

Leni: O.M. Gosh! This means that my team is like next!

Nico: That's right Leni.

Lola: Yep.

Leni: I'm so excited!

Me: You sure are Leni.

Then we saw a Slurpuff appear.

Me: Cool a Slurpuff!

Qin: Wow it looks like a cupcake Pokemon.

Nico: It sure does.

Slurpuff: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) This will be as fun as giving candy to a baby.

Nico: Yamiko Kuniko! Wow!

Qin: Cool!

Slurpuff: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and dressed in a Pink Kimono.

Yamiko Kuniko: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Kazumi Orochimaru over.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was!

Yamiko Kuniko: It sure was!

Me: What's your favorite Memory of Nico?

Yoko: Aw J.D. I was going to ask that!

Me: Sorry Yoko. I knew it was coming.

Yamiko Kuniko: My favorite is when me and Nico made these.

She pulled out a box of really awesome purple candies.

Nico: Ah our delicious perfect chocolate.

Qin: I haven't had these in forever.

Yamiko Kuniko: Try some.

We did so and we ate them and they were THE BEST CANDY EVER!

Me: Oh my goodness! These are delicious!

Eli: Wow! Those are so good!

Laney: I'll say! (SLURPS) They are yummy!

Lincoln: Yummy!

Me: Boy they are good. What did you make them with?

Yamiko: We made them with chocolate and combined caramel, white chocolate, fudge, and coconut and made it with love.

Nico: Aww.

Me: Boy that is some really good candy.

Nico: Yamiko makes ALL her candy with love.

Nico and Yamiko hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Yamiko.

Yamiko: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, and Toothles sare heading to the city of Bedburg, Germany, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're in for an awesome mission.

Bedburg, Germany is the place where according to city records, was once the killing grounds of Peter Stumpp, one of the most notorious serial killers in the late 16th Century ever to haunt the city, and what's even more chilling is that for 25 years beginning in 1564, Stumpp had allegedly been called an "insatiable bloodsucker" who gorged on the flesh of goats, lambs, and sheep, as well as men, women, and children, and under the threat of torture, he'd confessed to killing and eating 14 children and 2 pregnant women along with the fetuses, one of which was his own son. Doomed by the power of myth, he was found guilty of being a werewolf, along with charges of incest, murder, cannibalism, and Satanic Worship, and was then executed on October 31, 1589.

And now, over 400 years later, we're here on the hunt for a dangerous werewolf named Emil Stumpp, who's been on a bloody rampage killing and eating anyone who crosses his path, and even worse, he's the descendant of the 16th Century serial killer and werewolf, Peter Stumpp, we're not letting that animal live any longer, we're killing that beast and ending his reign of terror.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Bedburg, Germany, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're in for one awesome mission.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, Lincoln, and of all of Germany's cities and towns, Bedburg is a city with a dark and haunting history, and it's the place where according to city records, was once the killing grounds of Peter Stumpp, one of the most notorious serial killers in the late 16th Century ever to haunt the city, and what's even more chilling is that for 25 years beginning in 1564, Stumpp had allegedly been called an "insatiable bloodsucker" who gorged on the flesh of goats, lambs, and sheep, as well as men, women, and children, and under the threat of torture, he'd confessed to killing and eating 14 children and 2 pregnant women along with the fetuses, one of which was his own son.

Nico: Ugh, now that's just sick.

Me: Yeah, and I remembered hearing about him, from what Selene just said, it sounds like he was accused of being a werewolf.

Nicholette Torrington: Correct, and it wasn't just the witch trials that were running rampant in parts of Europe during the 16th century, but also, the werewolf trials, and the presence was strong mainly in parts of France and Germany. Doomed by the power of myth, Peter Stumpp was found guilty of being a werewolf, along with being convicted and found guilty of incest, murder, cannibalism, and Satanic Worship by the court, and he was executed on October 31,

1589.

Lincoln: And now, over 400 years later, we're here on the hunt for a dangerous werewolf named Emil Stumpp, who's been on a bloody rampage killing and eating anyone who crosses his path, and even worse, he's the descendant of the 16th Century serial killer and werewolf, Peter Stumpp.

Nico: So, he's bringing back his ancestor's reign of terror, what an animal!

Lincoln: Well, we're not letting that wild animal live any longer, we're going to kill Emil Stumpp and end his ancestor's accursed bloodline once and for all.

We travelled through Bedburg, and it's a major slaughterhouse, we saw body parts all over and blood on the streets, even finding people who've had their hearts ripped out of their chests and some of them have missing pieces of flesh on their faces.

Kaz: That animal's been busy, look at what he's done.

Lincoln: Just like what happened in Belgium with Wolf Carnage. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, let's go find that fucking animal and rip him apart.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair with dark blue wolf ears on her head, dark blue wolf tail, and dark blue hairband, yellow eyes, wolf fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, black pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, crescent moons, werewolves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Jiro The Wolfen, and holstered on her back is a massive Wolfen-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Jiro the Wolfen etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Nico: Whoa, so we got a werewolf girl we're meeting here today.

Werewolf Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from that animal before he could kill them and eat their flesh too.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Gasps) That voice, Ashina Valerian, Embodiment of The Wolfen Race, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar of anger, and we saw a massive, hulked-out, 8'3" tall werewolf with brown fur heading right for us: it was Emil Stumpp, descendant of Peter Stump.

Sylvester: The beast has arrived, now let's rip him apart.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I'm going to enjoy absorbing that beast after we get through with him, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine

Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Kaz and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Emil Stumpp, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln ran at and put Emil Stumpp in a brutal bearhug so he couldn't escape, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Emil Stumpp into his body and he was assimilating the werewolf's immense brute strength and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Emil Stumpp into his body, an energy card with that beast's completely drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, The Judgement Kanji appeared on Emil Stumpp's forehead and he was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Peter Stumpp has caused enough trouble to Bedburg for over 400 years, and his descendant tried to surpass his bloodthirsty ancestor. But, in the end, Emil Stumpp paid the price.

Me: And just like his ancestor, he was sent to his doom, and we've brought an end to the bloodline of Peter Stumpp.

Then, Lincoln reverted back, but then, we saw that Lincoln now had fine hair stubble on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline.

Me: Whoa! Lincoln, you better take a look.

Lincoln made a mirror of water, and he saw he now had fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline.

Lincoln: Whoa is right, I now have fine hair on my forearms and short stubble on my jawline.

Suddenly, Lincoln's entire harem saw it for themselves, and they were immediately turned on even more, now Lincoln looked even more manlier than ever.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) Whoa, now you look even more manlier and sexier with fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline.

Nico: (Whistles) Looks like your harem's loving the short stubble on your jawline and fine hair on your forearms.

Rita: Uh oh, you better start teaching Lincoln how to shave, honey.

Lynn Sr.: He's already at that age where he has to learn how to shave.

Lincoln: Looks like it. (To Ashina Valerian) And it's so good to see you again, Ashina Valerian.

Ashina Valerian: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ashina Valerian and he hugged her, and Ashina Valerian is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ravenna Amaranth: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot werewolf mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Ashina Valerian, Embodiment of The Wolfen Race, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a very powerful werewolf who was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the werewolves but also the dark powers and strengths of The Wolfen and none of their weaknesses. Ashina's known for defending me with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank and enjoys eating huge well-cooked steaks, and she also knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Selene Arcangela: They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Ashina a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a dark blue gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Ashina kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled, and she hates Lynn with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they did to The Wolfen except for Jiro who survived, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that even the other Fangires were absolutely afraid of her, even the other werewolf clans around the world would fear the Embodiment of The Wolfen and Werewolves.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we've taken down many evil werewolves before in the past, and that's what led to us getting a reputation as The Werewolf Moonlight Duo. Plus, Ashina also taught me how to use the Wolfen powers for good, that sort of came with getting turned into a werewolf.

Me: Really?

Lincoln: Yep, and just like with turning my claws into Life-Sucking Claws, I can also use my claws to rip human souls out from their bodies before eating them, and combining that with my life-energy draining powers, I drain their souls of their life energy and I imprison them in our castle, which we'll have to show you one day.

Nico: Dang, now that's really wicked.

Leni: Luna and I saw it, and they look totes awesome.

Luna: On the outside, they do, but when some thug or wise guy tries to cause trouble or is just out on a rampage, one stab from those bad boys, and Lincoln will rip out their soul and devour it and then, suck out all their life energy and throw them in a prison in their castle.

Me: Too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Fangire ass.

Ashina Valerian: Yeah, and I would've loved to meet Jiro again, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of many of our friends.

Ashina Valerian: Wow.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Ashina Valerian: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me.

Lincoln: That's good, and now.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Ashina Valerian in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ashina Valerian: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ashina Valerian's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ashina Valerian: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ashina Valerian.

Ashina Valerian had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Mia Kazura, Sumire Shirasaki, and Renge Yuzuki from Yamitsuki Yandere Harem! and Manahime Miki, Taeko Bessho, and Yukie Takagi from Yajuu Kyoushi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mia Kazura, Sumire Shirasaki, and Renge Yuzuki from Yamitsuki Yandere Harem! and Manahime Miki, Taeko Bessho, and Yukie Takagi from Yajuu Kyoushi.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Manahime Miki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Manahime Miki and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Emil Stumpp, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The

Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The

Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Manahime Miki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yukie Takagi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mia Kazura, Sumire Shirasaki, Renge Yuzuki, Manahime Miki, Taeko Bessho, and Yukie Takagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was a dangerous werewolf named Emil Stumpp, who's been on a bloody rampage killing and eating anyone who crosses his path, and even worse, he's the descendant of 16th Century German serial killer and werewolf, Peter Stumpp, who terrorized Bedburg in 1564 by killing and devouring the flesh of goats, lambs, and sheep, as well as men, women, and children, until he was captured and sent to his death on October 31st, 1589 after he confessed his crimes under threat of torture.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as giving that werewolf the beatdown of his life, and then, Lincoln putting Emil Stumpp in a brutal bearhug and absorbing him and finally sending him to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over. Lincoln and Ashina Valerian have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Hunter: (German Accent) I never thought I'd have to hear from that monster again. Lincoln, I've been after Emil Stumpp for years.

Lincoln: Really?

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja, for years, he'd brutally butchered and devoured as much as 100 men, women, and children every night whenever the moon is full, and that monster always got away with it, and I'm also familiar with Peter Stumpp and what he did 400 years ago.

Maria: Whoa, so you've been after that monster for years before you moved to Michigan.

Eli: But, we destroyed him for good when Lincoln used the Pillar Men's absorption technique on him.

Maria: And we also saw what he gained after he reverted back: fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and stubble on his jawline, which really got his harem that turned on even more.

May: Maybe, you should also grow stubble on your jawline too, Nico.

Varie: Same with you, J.D., you know how much ladies love seeing their men with hair on their forearms and stubble on their jawline.

Nico: Looks like we might be in for some competition with Lincoln, bro.

Me: Looks like it, dude.

---

After destroying Emil Stumpp in Bedburg, Germany, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ashina Valerian saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ashina Valerian: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ashina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ashina Valerian: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ashina Valerian: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Ashina, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Ashina Valerian: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Ashina Valerian pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Ashina, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels go to, and we also saw Lincoln drinking protein shakes and even raw eggs! YUCK!

Nico: Whoa, you also drank raw eggs along with protein shakes, Lincoln?! I thought only Lynn and J.D. did that.

Lincoln: Even though it was going to gross me out, I decided to incorporate drinking raw eggs into my diet along with protein shakes. But, they worked out great as it really helped to build up my muscles at a rapid pace which combined with my genes and hyperpuberty, really accelerated the results. Now, you're going to see the action to come.

Suddenly, the alarm in their gym went off, and Ashina saw who it was coming after them: it was Lynn running on all fours like an animal, and she was on the rampage again.

Past Ashina Valerian: Ugh, you again, Lynn?! You really don't even know when to quit, do you, you violent, belching, farting, overly aggressive animal?!

Past Lincoln: Let's head out and take her down!

Lincoln and Ashina ran out of the gym, followed by the rest of his Guardian Angels, and they ran at Lynn who was still charging at them on all fours, and Lincoln threw a really super strong punch at her stomach that knocked the wind out of Lynn, but Lynn got back up, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Ashina Valerian: You want more, Belchy McFarty?! Bring it on!

Lynn went berserk and charged at Lincoln and Ashina, but they stood their ground and they punched and kicked Lynn all over the place, and they even dodged her wild attacks, and Lincoln delivered one strong kick to Lynn's stomach which sent her flying into a nearby fence where she crashed and she'd gotten herself knocked out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings which tied Lynn up in red energy ropes. Then, Luna came rushing over, and she saw what happened.

Past Luna: Whoa, looks like you and Ashina already took care of Lynn, dude, awesome!

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Luna. You can take care of Belchy McFarty over here.

Past Luna: (LAUGHS) Belchy McFarty, that was a good one.

Me: (LAUGHS) I like that! Belchy McFarty!

Lynn woke up and when she saw she was tied up again, she was really angry.

Past Lynn: I'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, STINKOLN, DO YOU HEAR ME, I'LL GET YOU, YOU AND YOUR DUMB GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU'RE ALL DEAD WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS! (LOUD BELCH)

Past Luna: (Grabs Lynn by her ponytail) You're not laying one hand on my bro or his Guardian Angels, Belchy McFarty.

Luna dragged Lynn away who was still screaming and cursing along with belching loudly until Luna whacked her on the head with a baseball bat as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, what got her gym shorts in a twist?

Goku: I think I know what it was that got Lynn to go on that rampage. When Lynn found out Ashina was now giving raw eggs and protein shakes for Lincoln to drink as part of his incorporating diet, that really set Lynn off and she went on a violent rampage.

Gohan: First, she wrecked the house and injured Lori, Leni, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Rita, and Lynn Sr. except Lily who got out of the way thanks to J.D. and Varie getting her out of her way before she burst through the door and ran on all fours after Ashina and Lincoln.

Nico: What?! All that damage because Ashina was helping Lincoln? What a sore loser!

Ashina Valerian: Lynn was such a sorehead, she was just lucky we brutally beat her up, but this act of retaliation we gave her just made her angrier and wanting revenge on us. So, the next day, we were in our castle for our meeting, and we swore if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried more murderous acts against our man, the next time they cross us will be their last.

Ravenna Amaranth: And we were really serious about that, if they crossed us again and tried to kill our man, they're dead.

Me: Varie and I were lucky we got there just in time and healed Lori, Leni, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Ms. Rita, and Mr. Lynn, and as punishment, Lynn got grounded for fifteen weeks thanks to her rampage, and I used my powers to fix the house.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma are heading to Hateno Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them. Plus, Lincoln removed Lenus' dark side and sent it to The Black Gates, and she saw Lincoln was much more caring to her than Lloyd who was too arrogant to care, and Charle Frahma chose to be with Lincoln and he'd sworn to her that one day he'll kill her evil, human despising, warmongering, power-crazed younger brother, Melbu Frahma.

And he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Amy go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Amy, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Daisy Makimoto: Wow, so this is Hateno Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Daisy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Amy coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to

The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Hateno Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma are now in your harem.

Julie Makimoto: This is so awesome, now my sister and Alice are part of his harem.

Jenna: Amy had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Amy really is a murderous bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Daisy Makimoto, Alice Gehabich, Brittany, Lenus, and Charle Frahma, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking musclebound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Amy scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: I'll do much worse than that to her, she's caused us a lot of trouble and unlike with Scott, Heather, and Alejandro, she's not getting The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve death. No, she deserves to suffer every last humiliation at our hands for everything she's done.

Me: Yeah, and if we face off against Jo on the Donbrothers mission, we'll make sure she gets sent to The Black Gates as well.

Nico: Oh yeah, and that's one we can't wait for.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Cole came in.

Cole Evans: You guys want to go on patrol with me?

Ahsoka: Sure, we would!

Me: You bet!

Cole Evans: All right.

We went down to the surface of the planet.

We then went out to the city.

Me: So far everything looks good.

Nico: Yep.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) You know what today is, right?

Me: Yep it's Star Wars Day.

Qin: This is gonna be so fun!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: It's always an awesome day today.

Nico: Yep it's Star Wars Day guys.

Camie: I love Star Wars! It's so fun and cool!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

Sakura Knudson: Boy I love Star Wars too! Me and Swartz watched all the movies from 1977 to 2019 and they were awesome!

Me: Cool sis! Which one was your favorite?

Sakura Knudson: Star Wars VI. Loved the battle with Luke and Vader as well as blowing the Death Star to Smithereens.

Nico: That was epic! I love all the movies.

Me: Me too.

Tsuyoshi then came!

Nico: Tsuyoshi?!

Me: Tsuyoshi! Wow! What a surprise.

Tsuyoshi: Hey guys! I need your help.

Me: What's the matter? Uh oh. Is the next Hitotsuki coming from you next?

Tsuyoshi: Yes it is.

Me: Oh boy. Wait! I remember that you had three of them before.

Qin: Whoa!

Tsuyoshi: Did you guys get shocked seeing the revelation with Darth Vader being Luke's father?

Me: That REALLY BLEW our minds! That is still one of the most shocking and most iconic revelations in all of the history of movies and entertainment.

Nico: It sure is and that was awesome!

Me: Yeah! And now here we are 43 years later and it still is amazing.

Qin: Yep.

Artha Penn: We have to lock Tsuyoshi up!

Me: Artha wait lets not be too hasty.

Qin: Yeah we'll think of something.

Tsuyoshi: Nervous about the big day?

Sinnertwin: Can you blame us? We still don't know who the main target is.

Lyra: But we're really excited for it.

Tsuyoshi: (sighs) I don't blame you. Me and the others still haven't figured it out either. I just hope Natsumi doesn't get hurt when the time comes.

Nico: Well, we're not going to let her get kidnapped again, I can promise you that.

Me: Me too!

Tsuyoshi: I know. But I would never forgive myself if she got hurt.

Me: I know that feeling. But I do have an idea. We'll put her into the

Estate for protection when the Big Day Comes. We'll go to Japan on the 6th and then we'll have her stay will us till it's over.

Tsuyoshi: I would like that. But I would never forgive myself if she got hurt. (gets angry) If that happens, I WILL NEVER FORGIVE THE PEOPLE RESPONSIBLE!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle wit hthe Gaoranger logo and turned into Hyakujuuki from episode 45 of Donbrothers!

---

After Miho disappeared once again, Tsuyoshi enter Donbura, demanding Tsubasa to return Miho while ignoring his statements about Miho being a Juto. Taro intervened and confirmed Tsubasa's claim, to which Tsuyoshi refused to believe and left the cafe. Later on, Tsuyoshi tried to search for Miho, but to no avail and his desire of finding Miho turns him into the Gaoranger-themed Hitotsuki, Hyakujuuki.

Haruka and Shinichi are transported and transformed into their ranger forms to face Hyakujuuki, which they deduced was Tsuyoshi. He then suddenly transformed into Hyakujuuking and fired at Saru Brother, Oni Sister and Sonoi, who joined in an attempt to kill the Donbrothers. Without Don Onitaijin or Toradoragonjin, the present part had no way of fighting Hyakujuuking until a giant Avataro Gear summoned a mysterious mecha, which easily defeated Hyakujuuking and forcing him to revert back into his Hitotsuki form. Sononi and Sonoza arrived to warn Sonoi about Sonoshi's return with Sonogo and Sonoroku, who then appeared and slayed Hyakujuuki. Tsuyoshi reverts back to normal as he's sent back to the dimension of slayed Hitotsuki, much to Haruka's and Shinichi's horror

---

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Hyakujuuki the Gaoranger Hitotsuki!

Qin: The Japanese Wild Force Hitotsuki!

Me: And I remember this one. Tsuyoshi was pissed because he couldn't find Miho!

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: Tsuyoshi I promise that we won't let anything happen to Natsumi! You have my word! We'll bring her to the estate and keep her under lock and key till this blows over.

Hyakujuuki merely attacked Cole with Hundred-Beast Fist techniques.

I teleported and kicked him away before his punches could land

Me: HEY! At least give him a moment to transform first!

Cole: YEAH!

Me: And have help come! (SNAPS FINGERS)

I called in the Donbrothers!

Taro: Oh no! Not again Tsuyoshi!

Haruka: Oh man!

Me: Lets get him back!

I fired a beam of light and separated him from Hyakujuuki!

Tsuyoshi: (GROANS) That was awful.

Me: But for good reason!

He saw Hyakujuuki!

Tsuyoshi: Oh no not again!

Me: Lets just get rid of this one!

Cole: Wild Access!

He transformed!

Cole: BLAZING LION!

He was ready!

Me: Taro, you and the team are going to love this. Lets get him guys!

Donbrothers, me, Nico, Twilight and Friends and Dante: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready for action!

Qin: YEAH! And whoa! Twilight and friends are new Donbrothers too!

Lola: That is awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is!

Hyakujuuki fired various Animal Hearts at us. They consisted of red, orange, blue, green and purple energy beams.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the hearts and blew them apart!

Me: Two can play that one! CROWN OF THORNS STARFISH OF STARRO TTG!

I put a blue crystal with the Crown of Thorns Starfish of Starro TTG in my sword and fired waves of energy and the blasts formed into exploding starfish and then they latched onto Hyakujuuki and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRAABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOMMMM! KRABBOOOOMMMM!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: COOL! As long as it's not the Starro we know.

Jiro: Avatar Change!

He turned into the The Titanium Ranger from Lightspeed Rescue!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Sunset Shimmer: Now for this one! POLAR BEAR OF BASHMASTER THE UNBREAKABLE!

She put in a White Polar Bear Crystal and fired waves of ice and blasted Hyakujuuki all over and froze his feet to the ground!

Taro: This might be the last Hitotsuki before the big day!

Me: We still had lots of fun though. But after the Big Day is done we'll resume bashing Hitotsuki skulls in.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we'll still resume doing that. THE BLACK BEAR OF THE GRIZZ!

She put in a Black Bear Crystal and fired Graffiti Bear Print blasts and blasted down Hyakujuuki!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Nico whistled and a sea bear appeared.

Hyakujuuki screamed and then the Sea Bear MAULED HIM ALL OVER WITH BRUTAL VICIOUSNESS!

Maria: YEAH! Take that!

Qin: That was awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: And now for Grizzly Power! GRIZZLY BEAR OF GRIZZAKA!

She put in a brown Grizzly Bear Crystal and fired waves of energy and smashed Hyakujuuki and blasted him all over.

Qin: All right!

Sunset Shimmer: That was one that I couldn't BEAR To say goodbye!

We laughed!

Nico: That was awesome!

A sea rhino then appeared And he rammed him and smashed down Hyakujuuki!

Me: Good thing we're all wearing anti-sea-rhinoceros underwear.

WE LAUGHED!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Now here is this one! RHINOCEROS OF YOST RHINO!

I put in the blue crystal of the Rhinoceros and fired a wave of energy and it formed into a rhino and bashed Hyakujuuki down!

Haruka: Wait. Do those even exist?!

Squidward: Haruka, don't question it!

Me: Some things are best left unanswered.

Loki: Try this one! SOMETHING STINKS AROUND HERE! MOON RAT OF STINKY BUTT!

Loki put in a grey Moon Ray Crystal and then…

LOUD SUPER FART!

He released a nasty fart and it smelled LIKE REALLY HORRIBLE ROTTEN ONIONS! Hyakujuuki coughed, gagged and threw up all over.

Me: (GAGS AND COUGHS) OH SICK!

Mevya hopped over to him.

Mevya: HEY! YOU ARE A FREAK!

Mevya fired waves of energy and water and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Cole Evans: Lion Blaster!

He fired waves of energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

An Aromatisse then came!

Me: Cool an Aromatisse!

Qin: Nice!

Muscle Pig walked over to him

Muscle Pig: Oink.

Me: Punch his lights out Muscle Pig!

POW SMASH WHAM!

Aromatisse: (In a girls voice) Boy that is one strong and awesome pig.

Aromatisse fired waves of energy and blasted Hyakujuuki all over.

Nico: Calico Takahashi!? Whoa!

Me: The famous Perfume Maker? Whoa!

Muscle Pig: Oink!

He punched Hyakujuuki.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: YEAH!

Sakura Knudson: That is one really strong and awesome pig.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah!

Aromatisse: That is for sure.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Poliwag: YOU LIKE THAT!? HOW ABOUT THIS!

He fired a Bubblebeam Blast and smashed Hyakujuuki down!

Poromon: Taste this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Hyakujuuki! But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the gear!

Me: WHOA! Hyakujuuki you have failed this city!

Nico: Nice job Poromon!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination complete! All's Well That Ends Well!

Calico Takahashi reverted back and she was a girl with magenta hair and had pink eyes and had a magenta kimono on.

Calico Takahashi: That was so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Streetwise: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Calico Takahashi: When me and Nico made this for the mean

Queen Bee girls.

She pulled out a battle of neon green perfume.

Me: What's that?

Calico Takahashi: Smell it.

I smelled it and IT SMELLED SO HORRIBLE AND I THREW UP!

Me: (LOUD PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Taro: OH YUCK!

Me: THAT IS REALLY HORRIBLE!

Calico Takahashi: That's my scent called Disgusting Bowel Movement Surprise. I used this to make the Queen Bee Girls at the school smell so horrible that the boys threw up all over them. It's made with concentrated garbage and diarrhea.

Me: That is gross! But funny.

Qin: Yeah the boys were all throwing up all over the girls we hated.

Lola: NICE!

Nico and Calico hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Calico Takahashi: Me too Nico. Me too.

Taro: Nico, do not be sad. We will see each other again. And when we do, it'll be a festival of a lifetime! (Laughs)

Nico: That you can count on!

Me: We'll make it an awesome festival to remember on the 7th!

Qin: YEAH!

Taro: And Twilight and girls, awesome Donbrothers forms.

Me: Those were really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure were.

Tsuyoshi: Thanks for saving me guys and J.D. keep Natsumi safe.

Me: Don't worry Tsuyoshi. You have my Pinkie Pie Promise.

Tsuyoshi: Pinkie Pie Promise?

Me: Cross My Heart, Hope to Fly, Stick a Cupcake in my eye.

Pinkie Pie: And he will do it.

Tsuyoshi: Thank you.

Poromon: And we'll have to make sure she doesn't sneak out

Me: Don't worry guys, we'll tell her everything and she will be just fine.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Okay.

Tsuyoshi: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime.

Taro: See ya guys.

Eli: May the Force be with you.

Taro: Same to you guys.

They teleported back to Japan.

Dark Laser then appeared.

Tussle Sprout: You're coming too, Dark Laser?

Dark Laser: Well, I AM based on Darth Vader.

Nico: Nice! Lets head back to the estate and get ready.

We did so.

We were getting ready.

Nico: We're going to watch the Star Wars Movies and then we're going to go after one target.

Qin: Awesome!

The previous group came.

Demyx: Can me, Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Baron Mordo, Red X, Electro, Dr. Viktor, Heat Wave, Dai Gui and Vulture go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can. First we're going to watch the Star Wars Movies and then Lincoln is going to tell us our target for today.

Lord Drakkon: Awesome!

Lola: I'll bring us popcorn.

Xenia: Cool!

Long Haul: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Malamar, Barbaracle and Dragalge next.

Me: Awesome choices.

Qin: Nice!

Me: Yep.

Lola came back with a huge bucket full of popcorn.

Nico: Lets get to watching the movies.

We got to watching the movies.

Thirty-two years before the events of Star Wars: Episode IV A New Hope, there is trade dispute between the Trade Federation and the outlying systems of the Galactic Republic, which has led to a blockade of the small planet of Naboo. Supreme Chancellor Finis Valorum, leader of the Galactic Senate, has secretly dispatched two Jedi, Master Qui-Gon Jinn and his Padawan, Obi-Wan Kenobi, to serve as "the ambassadors" to the Federation flagship, in order to meet with Viceroy Nute Gunray and resolve the dispute. Unknown to them, the Trade Federation is in league with the mysterious Darth Sidious, Dark Lord of the Sith, who secretly orders Gunray to invade Naboo and kill the two Jedi upon their arrival. When Gunray asked if it was illegal, Sidious implied that he would ensure that the invasion was made legal.

Using poison gas, the Viceroy attempts to poison the two Jedi Knights, but fails. After having to battle through squads of battle droids, Jinn and Kenobi make their way to the command deck where Gunray is located, shielding himself behind blast doors. The Jedi are forced to flee upon the arrival of two Destroyer Droids, but with their ship, Radiant VII, now destroyed, the two Jedi stow themselves aboard two separate Federation landing craft leaving for the surface of Naboo to begin the invasion.

Queen Amidala then contacts Gunray expressing her disapproval of their blockade of Naboo, with Gunray explaining that they wouldn't have done it without the approval of the senate. After questioning Gunray regarding the arrival of ambassadors sent by the Chancellor, Gunray claims that they have been greeted by no such ambassadors, leaving Amidala startled. Gunray, after ending communications with her, informs his aide that they should disable all communications on the planet in case she suspected an invasion.

Meanwhile, Amidala is conversing with Senator Sheev Palpatine regarding the recent attempt at negotiations and how Gunray claimed that they did not receive any ambassadors. Surprised, Palpatine states that he had assurances from the Chancellor that his ambassadors did arrive. However, Palpatine is unable to finish his sentence and his hologram begins to short out. Naboo Governor, Sio Bibble, suspects that the shorting out of communications is a sign that an invasion from the Trade Federation is imminent.

On the planet's surface, Qui-Gon saves local native outcast Jar Jar Binks from being crushed by an MTT. Later, STAPs attack but are destroyed by Qui-Gon. Jar Jar Binks shows the two Jedi the way to an underwater Gungan settlement, Otoh Gunga, escaping the Trade Federation army. Meanwhile, the Trade Federation invades Naboo and captures Queen Amidala. The Jedi meet the Gungan leader, Boss Nass, and ask him to help the people of Naboo, but Nass refuses and sends them off in a bongo submarine. They are attacked by an opee sea killer and a colo claw fish but both fish are eaten by a sando aqua monster. The Jedi, with Binks in tow, reach Theed, the capital city of Naboo, and rescue Queen Amidala from the Trade Defense Force. They depart for Coruscant, the Galactic Republic's capital planet, to ask for help from the Senate. An astromech droid named R2-D2 manages to repair the Queen's starship and they narrowly escape an attack from Federation battleships.

Due to the damage the ship's hyperdrive sustained in the attack, the Jedi decide to land on the nearby planet Tatooine instead of Coruscant. While searching for a new hyperdrive generator, they befriend young Anakin Skywalker, a slave boy, whose master is Watto, a Toydarian junk dealer. Watto has the required parts in stock, but Qui-Gon is unable to purchase them, as Republic credits are worthless on Tatooine.

Anakin is gifted with piloting and mechanical abilities, and has built an almost-complete droid named C-3PO. Qui-Gon senses a strong presence of the Force in Anakin, and feels that he may be the Chosen One - the one who will fulfill a prophecy by bringing balance to the Force. By entering Anakin into a podrace, Qui-Gon orchestrates a gamble in which the boy (alone, since Qui-Gon was unable to include the youth's mother in the bargain) will be released from slavery while also acquiring the parts needed for their ship. The night before the race, Qui-Gon does a blood test on Anakin and discovers that the boy's midi-chlorian reading is off the chart.

Anakin wins the race and joins the team as they head for Coruscant, where Qui-Gon plans to seek permission from the Jedi High Council to train Anakin to be a Jedi. Meanwhile, Darth Sidious sends his apprentice, Darth Maul, to kill the two Jedi and capture the Queen. Maul appears just as the group is leaving the planet, and duels with Qui-Gon. The fight is cut short when Qui-Gon manages to escape his black-robed assailant by jumping onboard the Naboo Royal Starship as it takes off.

On Coruscant, Qui-Gon informs the Jedi Council of the mysterious attacker he encountered on Tatooine. Because of that being's obvious mastery of the Jedi arts, the Council becomes concerned that this development may indicate the reappearance of the Sith, a religious order who were followers of the dark side of the force and thought to be long gone. Qui-Gon also informs the Council about Anakin, hoping that he can be trained as a Jedi. After testing the boy and deliberating with one another, the Council refuses, deeming him too old for training according to the Jedi Code. They are also concerned due to their sensing of a seemingly clouded future and a strong presence of fear in the boy.

Meanwhile, Senator Palpatine, warning of the corruption in the Senate, advises Queen Amidala to call for a Vote of No Confidence in Supreme Chancellor Finis Valorum. Seeing no alternative, the Queen takes this advice when she addresses the Senate. Palpatine is among the candidates to become the new Supreme Chancellor. The Queen later announces to Palpatine that she will return to their home planet to repel the invasion of her people by herself. She is frustrated by the Senate's deliberation and lack of action, and feels that even if Palpatine is elected Chancellor, it will be too late. The Jedi Council sends the two Jedi to accompany the Queen back to Naboo, hoping to shed light on any Sith involvement.

Amidala, back on Naboo, attempts to locate the Gungans at Otoh Gunga, but Jar-Jar, after searching Otoh Gunga, informs them that it was abandoned. He then leads them to a sacred area which he was certain they were at. Upon arriving at the Gungan Sacred Place, Amidala negotiates with Boss Nass to form an alliance and unite in battle against the Trade Federation. Captain Panaka and several other security forces were also dispatched to rescue anyone imprisoned in the Trade Federation's prison camps, although they were only able to successfully extract a handful.

Next, Amidala informs Qui-Gon and Nass of her battle strategy: with the Grand Gungan Army acting as a distraction to the bulk of the main Trade Federation forces, the Naboo resistance led by Amidala, Qui-Gon and Obi-Wan will infiltrate Theed via a secret entrance located inside one of the waterfalls. Nute Gunray, taking the bait regarding the Gungan Army, informs Darth Sidious about the Grand Army, the latter then promptly ordering Gunray to wipe out the Gungans and the Naboo as the Trade Federation prepares for battle.

Captain Roos Tarpals orders the Gungan Grand Army to start up their shield, to protect them from ranged attack. OOM-9 has his tanks fire first, but seeing them fail to penetrate the powerful shield, orders them to cease fire. Daultay Dofine gives the command to activate the battle droids. These droids march through the shield, and destroy its generator. After much fighting against the Federation's droid army, defeat for the alliance seems imminent.

However, victory comes when young Anakin Skywalker accidentally takes control of a starfighter and goes on to destroy the Federation's Droid Control Ship from the inside, killing Daultay Dofine and rendering the droid army useless. Meanwhile, Amidala and her force fight their way back into the royal palace and capture Nute Gunray.

At the same time, in a Theed hangar bay, Darth Maul engages in combat with the two Jedi, using his double-bladed lightsaber. The battle moves from the hangar, across a series of catwalks, to the Theed Generator Complex. During the fight, Obi-Wan is separated from his master by being kicked off of a catwalk. He grabs the edge of another catwalk below and jumps back up to where Qui-Gon and Maul continue to fight. By this time, Qui-Gon and Maul have become separated by a force field in the entrance to the Generator Room. Obi-Wan catches up to them, but is divided from his master by four force fields. When the force fields deactivates, Jinn and Maul continue their battle while Kenobi remains divided from the battle by one force field when they all reactivate.

After a lengthy duel, Maul suddenly hits Qui-Gon on the chin with his lightsaber handle, stunning him, then rams his lightsaber straight into Qui-Gon's chest, mortally wounding him. Devastated, Obi-Wan redoubles his assault upon Maul and chops the Sith's lightsaber in half, but Maul eventually overpowers and nearly kills Kenobi by

Force pushing him over the edge of a seemingly endless reactor shaft. Obi-Wan saves himself from falling when he manages to grab onto a pipe protruding from the wall of the shaft. Maul then kicks the Jedi's lightsaber into the pit and prepares to finish him off. After Obi-Wan calms himself, he uses the Force to jump out of the shaft and summons his fallen master's lightsaber to his hand. Within an instant, he lands behind the surprised Maul and cuts him in half; Maul's upper and lower body falls into the shaft.

Obi-Wan reaches Qui-Gon moments before he dies, as Qui-Gon instructs Obi-Wan to train Anakin to become a Jedi, reiterating that Anakin is the Chosen One. Obi-Wan gives his word that he will. The newly-elected Chancellor Palpatine arrives to congratulate Queen Amidala on her victory, as Nute Gunray is sent to stand trial for his crimes.

Back on Coruscant, the Jedi Council names Obi-Wan a Jedi Knight. Kenobi conveys his master's wish regarding Anakin Skywalker to Yoda, who reluctantly allows him to become Obi-Wan's apprentice. Qui-Gon's body is cremated, and Mace Windu and Yoda agree that the Sith are definitely to blame for the tragedy. Being that there are only ever two Sith at any given time (a Master and an apprentice), both Masters believe that one must still remain.

The Naboo and Gungans organize a great victory celebration on the streets of Theed, in front on the palace. Obi-Wan and Anakin are present, the younger now wearing formal Jedi attire, and in his hair is a special braid: the mark of a Jedi Padawan. Queen Amidala presents a gift of appreciation and friendship to Boss Nass and the Gungan people.

---

Next from 2002 we watched Star Wars: Episode II - Attack of the Clones.

---

A decade after the events of The Phantom Menace, the Galactic Republic is in crisis. A Separatist movement led by former Jedi Master Count Dooku, alias the Sith Lord Darth Tyranus, is threatening the peace, causing the Galactic Senate to debate a Military Creation Act to form a standing army for the Republic's protection. Senator Padmé Amidala, former Queen of Naboo, returns to Coruscant to vote against the Act, even though there are no longer enough Jedi to maintain peace and justice in the galaxy.

Upon her arrival on Coruscant, she narrowly escapes an assassination attempt that claims the life of her decoy, Cordé. As a result, Supreme Chancellor Sheev Palpatine requests that Jedi Knight Obi-Wan Kenobi and his apprentice, Anakin Skywalker, protect her.

That night, the assassin Zam Wesell makes another attempt on Amidala's life, though the Jedi are able to foil her plot. They pursue her through Galactic City, eventually disarming her in the Outlander Club. Upon being questioned by Obi-Wan and Anakin outside the bar, she is killed by a saberdart, fired by a mysterious man, before the Jedi can learn the name of her employer. Returning to the Jedi Temple, Obi-Wan is assigned by the council to track down the assassin's killer. Meanwhile, Anakin continues his task of protecting the Senator, and is asked to escort her back to her home planet of Naboo. Anakin welcomes the opportunity, as he often becomes angry and frustrated by Obi-Wan's criticism, and is glad to have an opportunity to be on his own. Further, he has become infatuated with Padmé, and relishes the chance to spend time with her. Junior Representative Jar Jar Binks assumes the Senator's duties in her absence.

During the investigation, Obi-Wan is led to a mysterious planet called Kamino-missing from the Jedi Archives-where he discovers a secret clone army being developed for the Republic. He is told by Prime Minister Lama Su that the army was ordered some ten years ago by Jedi Master Sifo-Dyas-although Obi-Wan was "under the impression" that Sifo-Dyas was killed before that time. A bounty hunter named Jango Fett was hired as the template for the clones. Obi-Wan meets Jango on Kamino, and believes him to be the killer he has been tracking. He tries to capture Jango, which leads to a titanic one-on-one fight between them. Jango makes use of his blasters and missile equipment, managing to defeat Obi-Wan by sending him plummeting into the raging sea below. Thinking he is dead, Jango departs Kamino with his son Boba. Unable to capture Jango, Obi-Wan places a homing beacon on his ship, Slave I, and follows him to the planet of Geonosis.

Meanwhile, Anakin and Padmé have been spending much time together on Naboo, enjoying each other's company and playfully frolicking in the fields. Eventually, Anakin reveals his deep love for her, vowing to do whatever she requests. However, Padmé resists, explaining that it would be impossible for the two of them to be together, since she is a Senator and he is a Jedi. Anakin is angered by this, and experiences inner conflict between his strong desires for her and his duties as a Jedi.

Anakin is also troubled by a newfound sense that his mother is in grave danger, and he beckons for Padmé to accompany him to his home planet of Tatooine-in the process disobeying Obi-Wan's orders to remain on Naboo. Upon arriving, Anakin tracks down his former owner Watto, from whom he learns that his mother has married a moisture farmer named Cliegg Lars, and travels to the Lars moisture farm. There, Anakin and Padmé find C-3PO, and the droid introduces Anakin to his step-brother Owen. Cliegg tells Anakin the horrible truth, that his mother was kidnapped a month ago by a pack of Tusken Raiders. Anakin travels through the night, and finds her tied and beaten in a Tusken camp. Within moments, she dies in his arms. Enraged and heartbroken, he slaughters the entire Tusken community: men, women and even children. Back at Coruscant, Yoda senses a terrible darkness in the Force as the slaughter continues (Qui-Gon Jinn's voice can also be heard shouting "Anakin, Anakin, no!" during this scene). Anakin then brings his mother's body back to the homestead, where her funeral is held.

On Geonosis, Obi-Wan overhears a meeting between Count Dooku and the leaders of the commerce guilds, and learns that they are behind the separatist movement and have built up a new droid army. He also learns that it was Nute Gunray who ordered the assassination of Amidala, as revenge for the defeat of the Trade Federation at the Battle of Naboo. Obi-Wan transmits his findings to the Council, relayed by way of Anakin and Padmé's ship, though he is surrounded by droidekas and captured before he can finish his report.

Now that the Jedi council knows of Dooku's army, Jedi Master Mace Windu leads a team to Geonosis. Unbeknownst to them, Anakin and Padmé also make their way there to rescue Obi-Wan. Meanwhile, Representative Binks calls for Chancellor Palpatine to be given emergency powers, with which he can call the recently discovered clone army into battle.

Back on Geonosis, Count Dooku tries to persuade Obi-Wan to join him, warning him that Darth Sidious is now in control of the Senate. Obi-Wan refuses to believe him, saying that the Jedi would have known if that was the case. Anakin and Padmé arrive on the planet, but are quickly captured by Jango Fett and sentenced to death, joining Obi-Wan in the Geonosis arena, where they are to be executed. In the high stands, Count Dooku, Nute Gunray, Rune Haako, Poggle the Lesser, Jango Fett and Boba Fett watch the start of the planned execution. The trio are forced to battle a reek, a nexu and an acklay. During their struggle, Mace Windu arrives with his Jedi strike team, and they battle Dooku's droid army in the arena. Upon seeing so many Jedi in one place, Jango Fett jetpacks down to the arena floor, and engages Windu. After a short struggle, Windu manages to kill Jango due to his jetpack malfunctioning, but defeat for the Jedi still seems imminent. Yoda unexpectedly arrives with the Republic's new clone army, but only a handful of Jedi had survived. Those killed include Sta-Den Eekin, Sephjet Josall, Sar Labooda, Khaat Qiyn, Que-Mars Redath-Gom, Fi-Ek Sirch, Galdos Stouff, Nicanas Tassu, Coleman Trebor, and about 160 other Jedi.

An even larger battle erupts outside the arena between the Republic's clone army and the Droid Army of the Confederacy of Independent Systems. Nute Gunray and Rune Haako subsequently retreat in Gunray's ship. Poggle the Lesser entrusts Count Dooku with the early plans for the Death Star. Dooku attempts to escape, but Obi-Wan and Anakin track him to a secret hangar, where they engage him in combat. Unfortunately, they are no match for Dooku's now-revealed mastery of the dark side and the lightsaber combat style that he employs. He fires Force lightning at Anakin, injures Obi-Wan and cuts off Anakin's right arm. Yoda appears just as Dooku is about to escape, and the two masters of the Force go head-to-head in a fierce duel. Dooku, realizing he can't defeat Yoda, attempts to topple a large pillar on Obi-Wan and Anakin as a distraction. While Yoda uses the Force to divert the pillar, Dooku flees in his solar sailer. Flying to an industrial sector of Coruscant, he meets up with his master, Darth Sidious, who is pleased that the war has begun as planned.

In the Jedi Temple, Obi-Wan, Mace and Yoda ponder Dooku's warning that Darth Sidious is controlling the Senate. Yoda is hesitant to believe this, stating that the dark side is capable of creating fear and mistrust. He and Windu agree that they should nevertheless closely monitor the Senate. Meanwhile, Chancellor Palpatine and a number of senators, including Bail Organa, oversee the launching of massive clone trooper forces.

Back at Naboo, Anakin, with a new mechanical arm, and Padmé hold a secret wedding, with C-3PO and R2-D2 as the only witnesses.

---

Next from 2005 we watched Star Wars: Episode III - Revenge of The Sith.

---

It has been three years since the events of Attack of the Clones. The Galactic Republic is in the midst of the epic war with the Confederacy of Independent Systems under the leadership of Count Dooku, who is also the Sith Lord, Darth Tyranus. The Confederacy's cyborg military leader, General Grievous of the Separatist Droid Army, has infiltrated Coruscant and captured Supreme Chancellor Sheev Palpatine, leader of the Galactic Senate.

As the Separatist Droid Army attempts to escape the Galactic capital, a massive space battle erupts, into which race Jedi Master Obi-Wan Kenobi and his former padawan, now Jedi Knight Anakin Skywalker, leading a mission to rescue the Chancellor. The Jedi fight through the Separatist armada. In the process, Obi-Wan's interceptor is damaged by buzz droids and his astromech, R4-P17, is destroyed. Anakin attempts to shoot the droids off, though succeeds only in blasting apart the wing of his former Master's vessel. Obi-Wan tells Anakin to hold his fire as he's not helping. Anakin agrees it was a bad idea. Obi-Wan tells Anakin to go on and rescue the Chancellor, but Anakin says he won't leave without Obi-Wan. Anakin uses one of his fighter wings to knock some of the buzz droids off Obi-Wan's fighter, but one manages to crawl onto Anakin's ship although it is quickly disabled by R2-D2. As they approach Grievous's flagship, Obi-Wan reminds Anakin their shields are still up, so Anakin breaks formation and attacks a shield generator, knocking out the shields on the docking bay of the ship. The two Jedi crash-land.

Anakin and Obi-Wan make their way through the flagship, fighting through an army of droids. Meanwhile, R2-D2 aids them from the hangar bay while simultaneously incinerating a pair of super battle droids, using fuel and his thrusters.

Rescuing the chancellor

The Jedi reach the top, finding the captive Chancellor Palpatine. They are confronted by Count Dooku himself, and an intense lightsaber duel ensues. The Jedi throw the Count off guard, by converting from basic attacks to more skilled tactics. During the battle, Obi-Wan is rendered unconscious when Dooku uses the Force to hold him in mid-air by the throat before hurling him against a railing.

Anakin continues the battle and is repeatedly taunted by Dooku. Using his anger, Anakin taps into the dark side of the Force and gets the better of the duel. He severs both of Dooku's hands, rendering him incapable of defending himself, and then holds him at blade point with both his own lightsaber and Dooku's weapon. Palpatine encourages Anakin to kill Dooku. At first, Anakin hesitates but Palpatine firmly insists; completely unaware of Palpatine's true intentions, Anakin brutally decapitates the helpless Dooku.

An explosion occurs deep in the ship, brought on by the attack of the Jedi Star cruiser, causing the Invisible Hand to begin an uncontrolled descent into Coruscant. Despite Palpatine's persuasions that he should leave the unconscious Obi-Wan, Anakin carries him on his back, and maneuvers through the ship with the

Chancellor. Obi-Wan later regains consciousness.

## Confronting Grievous

After Grievous has the bridge crew regain control of his flagship by firing the emergency booster engines, he makes certain the two Jedi and their ward are captured. Having fallen foul of a ray shield trap, the three are brought to the bridge under custody, but R2 successfully creates a distraction, allowing the Jedi to retrieve their lightsabers and break free.

Grievous then sends a pair of his powerful IG-100 MagnaGuard droids after the Jedi. Obi-Wan quickly beheads the first MagnaGuard with his blade, but the droid continues the fight, forcing Obi-Wan to slice the droid warrior apart before it deactivates. Anakin finishes off the second MagnaGuard and destroys the battle droids attempting to drag Palpatine from the bridge. The Jedi close in on Grievous, though the wily General smashes a window with his fallen guard's electrostaff, and is swept outside. Using a tow cable, Grievous latches himself to the ship and heads for the escape pods. Launching all other escape capsules, Grievous speeds for the safety of a Trade Federation Lucrehulk-class battleship. Once again, the flagship begins to descend in free fall into Coruscant, but Anakin takes the controls and pilots the ship into a hard landing, aided by emergency firespeeders, on one of Coruscant's industrial landing platforms.

## Happy reunions

On Coruscant, Anakin is praised for his heroics. He meets secretly with Padmé Amidala, and they share a kiss in the shadows of the Senate office building, keeping their love secret. She reveals to him that she is pregnant with their child.

Elsewhere, Grievous, now both the political and military leader of the Separatists, arrives on Utapau, where Trade Federation Viceroy Nute Gunray, Geonosian Archduke Poggle the Lesser, Techno Union head of state and Foreman Wat Tambor and others on the Separatist Council remain in hiding. The General is contacted by Darth Sidious, who gives him instructions to move the Separatist leaders to a volcanic planet, Mustafar. He also explains that the war is almost over. Grievous is uncertain about this, given Count Dooku's death. Sidious assures him that Darth Tyranus's death and loss was necessary, for he would soon have a new apprentice: one far younger and more powerful.

Later, on Coruscant, Anakin awakens in a panic, covered in sweat. He reveals to Padmé that he has been dreaming about her dying in childbirth, and believing that he can't live without her, vows not to let this dream come true.

Chancellor Palpatine requests Anakin's presence, and they meet in the Chancellor's office. The Senate has granted the Chancellor further emergency powers, giving him direct control of the Jedi Council. Palpatine confides in Anakin his fear, distrust, and contempt of the Masters. He appoints Anakin to be his personal representative on the Council.

The High Council begrudgingly accepts Anakin's appointment but does not grant him the rank of Master. Anakin reacts angrily at this perceived slight. Ignoring his outburst, the Council goes on to discuss matters concerning the war. It is decided that Anakin will be assigned to protect the Chancellor, and Yoda will take a battalion of clones to reinforce the Wookiees on Kashyyyk. Anakin is angry and disappointed.

Obi-Wan later tells Anakin that the Council wants Anakin to report on all the Chancellor's dealings, essentially spying on him. Anakin is confused and upset, feeling torn between two friends and loyalties. Obi-Wan himself is unhappy with the situation.

### The tragedy of Darth Plagueis

At the Galaxies Opera House in the Uscru District, Anakin joins Palpatine in watching the Mon Calamari Aquatic Ballet performing Squid Lake. Palpatine tells Anakin Clone Intelligence has located General Grievous hiding in the Utapau system. Anakin is delighted by this news, as Grievous's capture will accelerate the war's end. Palpatine remarks that he'd question the competence of the Jedi Council if Anakin was not sent on the mission. Inviting Anakin to join him, Palpatine dismisses his aides: once they are gone, Palpatine seduces Anakin to the dark side. He also tells Anakin that the Jedi

Order wishes to overthrow the Republic and that if he has suspected it, Anakin must surely have sensed it. Anakin confirms that the Jedi don't trust him, a fact that Palpatine expands to include the Senate, the Republic, and democracy as a whole. Anakin tells Palpatine that his trust in the Jedi has been shaken and Palpatine deduces Anakin's distaste for the Council's mission to spy on the Chancellor. Palpatine takes Anakin back to some of the early political lessons Palpatine tried to teach him, about how all those who gain power are afraid to lose it and that includes the Jedi. Anakin tries to defend the Jedi by saying they use their powers for good, but Palpatine argues good is only a point of view, noting that in almost every conceivable manner, including a quest for greater power, the Sith and the Jedi are exactly alike. Anakin disagrees, remarking that the Sith depend on passion for strength, thinking only of themselves, whereas the Jedi are selfless, thinking only of others.

After a brief pause in their conversation, Palpatine makes a remark about the tragedy of Darth Plagueis The Wise. Palpatine describes Darth Plagueis as a Dark Lord of the Sith so powerful and wise that he could use the Force to influence the midi-chlorians to create life. Not only this, but having such power and knowledge of the dark side, Plagueis could use this ability to save people he cared about from death, a statement which gets Anakin's attention (which was Palpatine's desire) and Palpatine describes the dark side of the Force as a pathway to many abilities considered by some to be unnatural. When Anakin asks what happened to Darth Plagueis, Palpatine concludes that Plagueis became so powerful that all he feared was losing his power, which he eventually did. Unfortunately for Plagueis, he taught his apprentice, who happened to be Darth Sidious, all he knew: after he had, his apprentice killed him in his sleep. (The Sith apprentice in the story, as implied by the film and explicitly stated in various Star Wars Legends sources, is Palpatine himself.) Palpatine notes the irony of how Plagueis could keep others from dying, but not himself. When Anakin asks if it is possible to learn the power to stop death, Palpatine simply replies, "Not from a Jedi," further alienating Anakin from the Jedi Order.

On Kashyyyk, Yoda, Luminara Unduli, and Gree, along with Tarfful and Chewbacca defend the planet against the Corporate Alliance Tanks, Dwarf Spider droids, Droid Gunships, and legions of battle droids

Later, in a meeting with the Jedi Council, Anakin relays the information about Grievous, explaining that a partial message was intercepted in a diplomatic packet from the Chairman of Utapau. Yoda says they should act quickly and decisively on this information. When Anakin expresses his interest in going at Palpatine's request, Mace Windu harshly tells him that the Council will decide who goes and not the Chancellor. Yoda believes that a Master with more experience is needed to confront, and defeat, Grievous. Ki-Adi-Mundi agrees and nominates Obi-Wan to go. With the nomination agreed on, the Council adjourns and Obi-Wan prepares to go to Utapau.

## Obi-Wan vs. Grievous

Anakin walks Obi-Wan to his Star Destroyer before he leaves. Anakin still believes he'd be needed on Utapau, and while Obi-Wan agrees, he also notes it might just be a wild Bantha chase. Anakin stops Obi-Wan and tells him that he knows he's disappointed Obi-Wan and that he's not been acting very grateful for the training he received. Anakin tells him he's just been so frustrated with the Council lately, but that he does apologize. Obi-Wan calls Anakin strong and wise and tells Anakin he's very proud of him and while Obi-Wan trained him since Anakin was a boy, he calls Anakin a far greater Jedi than Obi-Wan could hope to be. But Obi-Wan encourages Anakin to be patient and that it won't be long before the Council makes Anakin a Jedi Master. The two bid each other farewell and Obi-Wan leaves for Utapau. Little do they know that this is the last time they will see or speak to each other as fellow Jedi and friends.

Obi-Wan arrives in Pau City on Utapau, and begins his search for General Grievous, riding a varactyl named Boga. He finds Grievous on the Tenth Level. After Obi-Wan dispatches the droids around Grievous, the two engage in single combat. Grievous's arms split in half, allowing him to use four lightsabers at once. Obi-Wan quickly cuts off the lower halves of the General's hands, helping to even out the odds a little. During the battle, the Third Systems Army arrives under the command of CC-2224 (Cody). Obi-Wan manages to catch Grievous off guard and uses the Force to push the fiendish droid general into the ceiling. Grievous drops his remaining two lightsabers and attempts to flee on his wheel bike, while Obi-Wan pursues on Boga. During the chase, Obi-Wan drops his lightsaber, which Commander Cody happens to find during the massive battle against the droids.

On Coruscant, Anakin tells Palpatine that General Grievous has been found on Utapau. Anakin insists he should be on Utapau as well. Their conversation shifts to Palpatine's knowledge of the Force, and Palpatine reveals that he is Darth Sidious. Anakin ignites his lightsaber and threatens to kill Palpatine, but then decides to expose him to the Jedi Council. He is still concerned with saving his wife, and believes only Palpatine's knowledge, learned from the late Darth Plagueis, will ensure this.

Obi-Wan continues to chase General Grievous on Utapau. He catches up with the General and jumps onto his wheel bike. Using Grievous's electrostaff, he manages to destabilize the speeder, and it goes into a spin. Both Obi-Wan and Grievous are thrown off as the speeder topples over the edge of Grievous's secret landing platform. Grievous then draws his blaster, though it is knocked from his hand by Obi-Wan, now wielding the electrostaff. He knocks Grievous down, and a brawl ensues, during which Kenobi tears open the General's chest plates, revealing his living organs. Enraged, Grievous repeatedly hits Obi-Wan and then picks up the helpless Jedi and throws him over the edge. Obi-Wan barely manages to hang on and momentarily dangles for dear life. As Grievous moves in for the kill, Obi-Wan uses the Force to retrieve the General's blaster and fires at Grievous's exposed organs. He hits, and they burst into flames. With his eyes flaming, Grievous falls to the floor, dead.

## Sidious revealed

Anakin returns to the Jedi Temple and approaches Windu who tells Anakin that they have just been informed that Obi-Wan has destroyed General Grievous and so they are going to go to the Senate to ensure that Chancellor Palpatine gives back his emergency powers. However, Anakin reveals that Palpatine is a Sith Lord and is not likely to give up his powers, a statement which shocks Windu and stops him dead in his tracks. Anakin confirms what he just said and says he believes Palpatine is the one they have been looking for. When Windu asks how Anakin knows this, he tells Windu that Palpatine knows the ways of the Force and has been trained to use the dark side and that he is absolutely sure. Windu says their worst fears have now been realized and that if the Jedi Order is to survive, they must move quickly. Anakin warns Windu that Palpatine is very powerful and they'll need his help to arrest Palpatine, but Windu urges him to stay out of it as he senses much fear in Anakin and it could cloud his judgment. Windu also adds that if what Anakin says is true then Anakin will have gained his trust but for now, he wants Anakin to wait in the Council Chambers until he returns. Masters Windu, Kit Fisto, Agen Kolar and Saesee Tiin board a gunship and head to Palpatine's office.

Sitting in the Council Chambers, remembering Palpatine's promise of stopping death and the dreams of Padmé dying in childbirth, Anakin ruminates over his decision: in his mind, he hears Palpatine's voice saying that if the Jedi kill him, any chance of saving Padmé will be lost. Finally, he leaves and rushes after the four Jedi.

Windu and the three other Jedi Masters arrive at Chancellor Palpatine's office. Windu declares Palpatine is under arrest and the Masters ignite their lightsabers. Sidious pulls a lightsaber from his sleeve and hurls himself at the Jedi with a screeching war cry. Kolar and Tiin are first to die, run through the chest and as Kolar's life is ending due to the chest wound, Sidious turns and slices Tiin's torso and a few seconds later with more effort from Sidious, Fisto is slain, killed by a slash across the gut. Only Windu remains, alone against the Dark Lord.

## Rise of Lord Vader

Sidious and Windu continue the fight, dueling fiercely. At first, Sidious appears to have the upper hand, but Windu gradually gains ground, slowly driving the Sith Lord out of the Chancellor's antechamber and into the office proper. Anakin arrives at the scene just as Windu disarms Sidious, both combatants balancing on the edge of the large window shattered during the duel. As Windu holds Sidious at blade point, the Sith Lord unleashes a torrent of Force lightning. However, Windu deflects it with his blade, casting much of the energy back into Sidious's body. Sidious becomes hideously deformed; his face becomes unusually pale and sagged, his teeth become yellow and rotten, his fingernails become long and dirty, and his eyes turn burning yellow with blood-red rims. He then ends his assault, claiming he is too weak to fight on. As Windu is deciding to kill Sidious, Anakin approaches and claims Palpatine must stand trial: Windu disregards this, stating Sidious is too dangerous to be left alive. Anakin is finally forced to choose between the Jedi Order or Padmé. As Windu is about to deliver the killing blow, Anakin makes his choice, intervenes and cuts off Windu's sword arm. Sidious, cackling with glee, tortures and blasts the shocked Windu out of the window, sending him plunging to his death hundreds of stories below.

Anakin is horrified by his actions, yet he knows now there is no turning back. He pledges allegiance to Sidious, in return for the Dark Lord's power to stop death, in the hope of saving his beloved wife. Sidious takes Anakin as his Sith apprentice, bestowing upon him the Sith name Darth Vader. Sidious then gives Vader his first assignment: to launch a Siege of the Jedi Temple, ensuring the so-called Jedi Rebellion is crushed.

Vader leads the 501st Legion to the Temple. He and the clones rampage through the Temple, cutting down every Jedi that crosses his path, including swordsmaster Cin Drallig and even the younglings hiding out in the Council Chamber.

## Order 66

Meanwhile, from his office, Sidious broadcasts a command to the many clone trooper commanders spread throughout the galaxy: to execute Order 66, an action that is effectively set into motion.

Across the galaxy, clone troopers turn against their Jedi Generals. As this happens, Yoda feels everyone who is dying. On Utapau, Kenobi is flung off a cliff by a blast from an All Terrain Tactical Enforcer, but he and Boga survive the drop, and Obi-Wan flees on Grievous's hidden starfighter; on Mygeeto, Jedi Master Ki-Adi-Mundi is gunned down by CC-1138 and the 21st Nova Corps; on the lush, tropical planet of Felucia, Jedi Knight Aayla Secura is murdered by CC-5052 and his 327th Star Corps; on Cato Neimoidia, Plo Koon's

Jedi starfighter is shot down by Aggressive ReConnaissance-170 starfighters, sending it smashing into a clone staging area; and on Saleucami, Stass Allie's 74-Z speeder bike is destroyed by CC-8826 and his wingman, riding BARC speeders. On Kashyyyk, Yoda is overlooking the ongoing battle as Commander Gree receives the order. He and his lieutenant attempt to sneak up to Yoda, but the aged Master senses their intent and beheads both clones with a slash of his lightsaber. Tarfful and Chewbacca help Yoda escape the planet.

Senator Bail Organa arrives at the flaming Temple to witness the slaughter of a young Padawan named Zett Jukassa by a squad of troopers led by Commander Appo. Organa, horrified, flees the scene and departs Coruscant in the Tantive III, in an attempt to make contact with any surviving Jedi.

Both Obi-Wan and Yoda survive Order 66 and are picked up by Senator Organa, having evaded pursuit. The Jedi decide to return to Coruscant to recalibrate the Jedi beacon calling for all Jedi to return to Coruscant, knowing that it's really a trap set by Darth Sidious. Kenobi hopes to instead warn any surviving Jedi to stay away from the Temple.

Following the attack on the Jedi Temple, Vader returns to Padmé at the Senate Apartment Complex, from where the smoke rising from the wrecked Temple can be seen. He tells her the Jedi have tried to take over the Republic, and there are traitors in the Senate. He asks for her loyalty to the Chancellor, then tells her that he will go to the Mustafar system, where the remaining Separatists have gathered, to end the war.

## Birth of the Empire

On Mustafar, Vader is greeted by Viceroy Gunray but quickly traps the Separatist Council in the bunker. He slaughters Poggle the Lesser, Rune Haako, Po Nudo and Wat Tambor among others. He leaves Gunray until last, slicing the Neimoidian across the chest even as he pleads for his life. It is at this point that the first physical manifestation of the dark side in Vader begins to show itself, as his irises turn a pallid yellow, the rest of his eye taking on a bright crimson hue.

The Senate holds a special session where Palpatine tells them of the "plot of the Jedi to overthrow the Senate," but that it was foiled. Amidst thunderous applause, he informs the Senate that the surviving Jedi will be hunted down and defeated. He then states that "in order to insure the security and continued stability, the Republic will be reorganized into the first Galactic Empire," which Palpatine describes as creating a safe and secure society. As the majority of the Senate screams their approval, Padmé Amidala and Bail Organa, who are shocked at the result, simply look around and Padmé can only remark "So this is how liberty dies, with thunderous applause."

In the meantime, Obi-Wan and Yoda go to the Jedi Temple, slaying clone troopers and walking in disbelief through the carnage. Yoda notices that several of their fellow Jedi were cut down by a foe wielding a lightsaber. They recalibrate the Temple's signal to warn all surviving Jedi to keep away from the Temple, but then Obi-Wan, wanting to know the truth, checks the security hologram recordings. To his horror, one recording shows Vader slaughtering a class of Jedi younglings and then kneeling before Sidious. Yoda says they must destroy the Sith, but Obi-Wan is reluctant to kill Vader and wants to go after the Emperor instead. Yoda, however, states that Obi-Wan is not strong enough to face Sidious and that Anakin is gone, "consumed" by Vader. Yoda sets out to confront Sidious, telling Obi-Wan to "use his feelings" to find Vader.

Following Yoda's advice, Obi-Wan visits Padmé and tells her that Anakin has turned to the dark side and killed the younglings in the Jedi Temple. Despite her anguish, Padmé refuses to reveal where her husband has gone. Obi-Wan deduces that Padmé is carrying Anakin's child and apologizes to her before leaving. On Mustafar, Vader surveys the violent landscape around him and smiles wickedly.

Later, Padmé leaves Coruscant in her star skiff, departing for Mustafar to find her husband and the truth. Unknown to her, Obi-Wan secretly stows away aboard the ship just before it takes off.

## Battle of the heroes

The star skiff lands on Mustafar, and Padmé is greeted by a smiling

Vader. Padmé reveals her conversation with Obi-Wan; he tells her it is only lies but does not deny the accusations. Padmé begs him to run away with her to raise their child in peace. Vader, mad with power, claims that they no longer have to run away and he can overthrow Palpatine so that the two of them can rule the galaxy together. Padmé, realizing how much her husband has changed, backs away in horror and tearfully begs him to stop, insisting she still loves him.

As she pleads, Obi-Wan steps out onto the star skiff's boarding ramp. Upon seeing him, Vader becomes enraged and accuses Padmé of lying about her love for him and betraying him to Obi-Wan. Without even allowing her a chance to explain herself, he begins Force-choking her. Obi-Wan intervenes and orders Vader to release Padmé, but Vader still knocks her unconscious. Turning his anger on Obi-Wan, Vader accuses him of turning his wife against him, but Obi-Wan retorts that Vader has done that himself and let himself be twisted by Sidious into the Sith he was meant to destroy. Vader refuses to listen and rants that he has brought order to his "new empire." Obi-Wan, unable to believe what he is hearing, prepares to fight. Vader fumes that those who are against him are his enemies and engages Obi-Wan in a ferocious duel of Student vs. Master.

In the Chancellor's office within the Senate Building, Yoda confronts Darth Sidious. They engage in an intense battle using their lightsabers and Force abilities. The duel brings them to the Galactic Senate Chamber, the heart of the Senate. Sidious hurls Senate pods at Yoda, and the effort to avoid them exhausts the Jedi Master. Sidious then blasts Yoda with Force Lightning, but with the last of his strength, the Jedi master repels it enough to send both himself and Sidious over the pod's edge. Sidious is able to hold on to a senate pod, while Yoda falls to the senate floor leaving his cloak behind. With Bail Organa's help, Yoda flees the Senate Building, intending to go into exile.

On Mustafar, the duel between Obi-Wan and Vader continues, with Obi-Wan on the defensive. A missed slash from Vader's lightsaber damages a computer console, deactivating the facility's shields. As deadly lava falls all around them, they ride a collection arm severed from the main structure down the molten river below, which falls over a waterfall of lava. Abandoning the arm, Obi-Wan leaps onto a hovering mining platform below, with Vader pursuing him back up the lava river atop a collection droid. Obi-Wan appeals to his old friend one last time, but Vader still refuses to see reason, forcing Obi-Wan to accept that his student, friend, and brother is corrupted beyond redemption.

After fending off another attack from Vader, Obi-Wan disengages as the platform nears the shore of the lava river, leaping up onto the black sand bank. Obi-Wan warns Vader that he now holds an unassailable position, but Vader, enraged and bloodthirsty, yells "You underestimate my power!" and foolishly leaps up to kill his old Master. With a swift sweep of his blade, Obi-Wan slices off Vader's left arm and legs. Vader tumbles down the embankment and rolls to a stop at the edge of the river of lava.

As Obi-Wan watches, Vader, helpless and now fully consumed by the dark side, tries in vain to pull his crippled, smoking body up the embankment with his one remaining mechanical arm. Obi-Wan is overcome with disgust and sadness at the pitiful fate of "The Chosen One," and is reduced nearly to tears. He angrily shouts that Vader has failed in his life and destiny, and has hurt all those who loved him, including Obi-Wan himself. All Vader can do is scream in pain and powerless rage, cursing his former friend and Master. The lava below Vader then catches his leg, setting him on fire, horribly burning and disfiguring him, with Obi-Wan unable to help him or kill him. After briefly staring at the charred, mutilated figure that was once Anakin Skywalker, Obi-Wan turns and walks away, taking Anakin's dropped lightsaber with him. He returns to the star skiff and leaves the planet with the unconscious Padmé and her droids.

## Birth and rebirth

The Emperor arrives on Mustafar with a group of shock troopers led by Commander Thire. They rescue Darth Vader from the edge of death using a stasis pod and Sith medicines held in the Emperor's shuttle.

On the isolated asteroid Polis Massa, Yoda meditates and hears the spirit voice of Qui-Gon Jinn. The voice tells him that there is a way to merge with the Force and retain consciousness after death. In order to learn this power, Yoda declares himself an apprentice to the spirit of Qui-Gon Jinn.

Obi-Wan arrives at Polis Massa with Padmé, who is given emergency medical treatment by the facility's droids. She is dying, having lost the will to live. The medical droids work to save her babies-she has twins, much to the surprise of Bail Organa, Obi-Wan, and Yoda. A boy and a girl are born. In her last few dying breaths, Padmé gives them the names "Luke" and "Leia."

As his children are born, Vader is being rebuilt at the Grand Republic Medical Facility on Coruscant. Vader is given new legs, a new arm, mechanized lungs, and other "replacement parts." He is dressed in black armor, a face mask is sealed tightly, and his helmet is fitted. Darth Vader begins to breathe through his mask. Most, if not the entire surgery is carried out in true dark-side form, with Vader wide awake and apparently unanesthetized, leaving him moaning, screaming, and writhing in excruciating agony.

With Padmé's final breath, she maintains that there is still good in Anakin. She dies still believing in the man she loved, before his violent acts against the Jedi Order and the Separatist Council.

Vader is raised to a standing position, his surgery complete. Vader begins to speak through his vocabulator to the Emperor, asking about Padmé. The Emperor, seeking to cut Vader's last tie to his old life and permanently cement the dark side in his heart, lies to Vader, telling him that he accidentally killed his wife while Force-choking her. His last shred of hope and love now gone and his mind broken by the realization he himself killed the person he wanted to save, Vader rips himself free of the operating table and unleashes a powerful scream of rage, shame, and grief through the Force, shattering the droids and equipment. Vader howls "Nooo!" in anger and despair, while the Emperor looks on with an evil grin.

## A new hope

On board the Tantive III, docked at Naboo, Obi-Wan, Yoda, and Bail Organa sit at a conference table. They agree to keep Padmé appearing pregnant, thus faking the children's deaths. For their own safety, Luke and Leia will be split up in hopes that the Sith will not sense their presence. Leia will be adopted by Bail Organa, and Luke would be sent to his father's step family on Tatooine. Obi-Wan and Yoda will watch and wait until the time is ready for the Skywalker children to do their part. Yoda tells Obi-Wan to study the technique Qui-Gon learned to achieve immortality.

On Naboo, Padmé's funeral takes place in a solemn ceremony in Theed. Her hands clasp the japor snippet given to her by Anakin following his departure from Tatooine some thirteen years ago. To protect her children, her body appears to still be pregnant.

In a deleted scene, Yoda heads to Dagobah to begin his self-imposed exile, which he partly owes as penance for his failure to defeat Sidious.

On the bridge of a gray-hulled Venator-class Star Destroyer, Vader, the Emperor, and Governor Wilhuff Tarkin oversee the construction of a moon-sized battle station.

On Alderaan, the infant Leia is brought by Bail Organa to his wife, Queen Breha.

On Tatooine, Obi-Wan brings Luke Skywalker to his new family: his uncle, Owen, and his aunt, Beru. Obi-Wan leaves on an eopie, heading to his exile in the Jundland Wastes. Owen and Beru, holding the infant Luke, look out to the horizon and watch the setting of Tatooine's twin suns.

---

Next from 1977 we were watching the first ever Star Wars movie. Star Wars: Episode IV - A New Hope.

---

Approximately nineteen years after the formation of the Galactic Empire, the galaxy is in a state of civil war. The Rebel Alliance has won their first major victory by stealing plans to the Galactic Empire's secret weapon, the Death Star. Hoping that the stolen plans can save her people and restore freedom to the galaxy, Princess Leia Organa, who is in custody of the stolen plans attempts to race home aboard the Tantive IV. However, her ship is intercepted by the Imperial I-class Star Destroyer Devastator over the desert planet of Tatooine.

Imperial stormtroopers manage to board the ship, and after defeating the small number of guards defending the ship, the Sith Lord Darth Vader arrives to assess the damage. Vader is outraged and questions Captain Antilles, whom he eventually strangles and kills. Hiding on the ship, Princess Leia is spotted by stormtroopers. They shoot her with a stun blast and bring her before Vader. However, before being detained, Leia was able to record a holographic message with the help of R2-D2, and assigned the droid the responsibility of taking the message to a Jedi-in-hiding on Tatooine. Vader orders a message be sent to the Imperial Senate, informing them that the ship was destroyed, with everyone on board killed. R2-D2 and C-3PO use an escape pod in order to escape the ship and reach the planet of Tatooine below.

## Luke's destiny

The droids are bought by moisture farmer Owen Lars and his nephew, Luke Skywalker. R2-D2 escapes from the Lars' homestead in search of an Obi-Wan Kenobi, whom the droid claims to be the property of. Luke and C-3PO find R2 the next day just before they are attacked by Sand people. Luke and his droids are rescued by Obi-Wan Kenobi or, as Luke knows him, Ben Kenobi. Obi-Wan takes Luke to his home.

Luke receives his father's lightsaber, as Obi-Wan recalls his own friendship with Luke's father. Luke is told that a Jedi named Darth Vader betrayed and murdered his father. After discovering Princess Leia's message carried by R2-D2, Obi-Wan attempts to persuade Luke to accompany him to Alderaan. Luke refuses to go until he discovers that his aunt and uncle were brutally murdered by stormtroopers searching for the droids. Luke, Obi-Wan, and the two droids travel to Mos Eisley to find passage to Alderaan, Princess Leia's home planet.

For 17,000 credits, 2,000 in advance and 15,000 upon arrival, smuggler Han Solo and his First Mate, a Wookiee named

Chewbacca, agree to take the four of them to Alderaan aboard their ship, the Millennium Falcon. After brief scuffles with the Empire and henchmen sent by Jabba the Hutt, the Falcon escapes the Imperial Blockade at Mos Eisley and Han sets a course for Alderaan, unaware that the planet was about to be mercilessly destroyed by the Empire.

## Rescue of the princess

In Alderaan's place, they find what seems to be an asteroid field. The planet was destroyed by the dreaded Death Star, on the orders of Grand Moff Tarkin, to set an example of the power of the Empire. The Millennium Falcon is pulled aboard the Death Star by its powerful tractor beam.

From hidden smuggling compartments, Solo ambushes two stormtroopers of the Imperial scanning crew. With Han and Luke now disguised as the two stormtroopers, the group begins to figure out how to escape. Obi-Wan separates from the group to disable the tractor beam, leaving the others alone. While connected to the Imperial Network, R2-D2 discovers Princess Leia is aboard the station. Luke convinces Han and Chewbacca to rescue her with the vague promise of a grand reward. Han and Chewbacca reluctantly agree. Luke plans to march into Detention Block AA-23, claiming that Chewbacca is part of a prisoner transfer. C-3PO and R2-D2 are instructed to remain behind, and the trio sets off on their rescue attempt. Luke's plan works flawlessly in that they are quick to subdue the officers and guards in the princess's cell block. Unfortunately, no one thought to plan for their escape, and Leia takes charge, blasting a hole in a nearby grate and jumping through while Han and Luke hold off a squad of stormtroopers. Chewbacca, Luke and Han all dive after the princess into the unknown.

Unfortunately, the grate covers a chute that leads to a garbage compactor that is also home to a resident dianoga. Soon after landing, the creature pulls Luke under the surface, but releases him and is scared away when the Imperials realize where the heroes escaped to and activate the compactor. As the walls close in on the foursome, Luke desperately calls to C-3PO over his comlink asking for the compactor to be shut down. R2-D2 manages to shut down the compactor just in time, although, amidst the muffled cries of joy over the comlink, C-3PO is briefly convinced that his master and friends have been crushed.

After escaping from the trash compactor, the group hurries back to the Millennium Falcon, hoping that Obi-Wan has successfully shut down the tractor beam. They encounter stormtroopers on their way to the ship, evading and blasting their way past them.

## Sacrifice and victory

Obi-Wan, on the other hand, was destined to meet with Darth Vader. After a short duel with his former Padawan, Obi-Wan sacrifices himself, thus becoming one with the Force and allowing Luke and the others to escape. Horrified and angered having witnessed Obi-Wan's demise at the hands of Vader, Luke takes his final blasts at the stormtroopers and dashes onto the Millennium Falcon.

After fighting a squadron of TIE fighters, the Millennium Falcon meets the Rebel Alliance on Yavin 4, and the information in R2-D2 is turned over. General Dodonna plans the attack on the Death Star, an attack so audacious as to receive an unenthusiastic reaction from the pilots. To add to Luke's dismay, Han leaves after receiving his reward.

The Rebel strike force begins its attack on the Death Star, as the space station approaches the Rebel base on Yavin 4. A group of starfighters assaults a trench on the Death Star's surface to hit the station's vulnerable spot before it can destroy the Alliance's base. During this, most of the Rebel craft, including Luke's friend Biggs Darklighter, are picked off by Imperial fighters led by Darth Vader. Just as Vader opens fire on Luke from his personal TIE Advanced fighter, Han returns in the Millennium Falcon and attacks the Imperials, resulting in Vader's ship getting knocked out of the trench. Luke, aided by the voice of Kenobi and guided by the Force, accurately fires two proton torpedoes into a small exhaust port leading to the Death Star's reactor, and the battle station explodes.

The few remaining ships (those of Wedge Antilles, Luke, Han, and a Y-wing Pilot) return to Yavin 4 and a victory celebration commences, complete with medals for the heroes, Han Solo and Luke Skywalker, presented by Princess Leia.

Next from 1980 we were watching Star Wars: Episode V, The Empire Strikes Back.

It is now three years after the events of A New Hope. The Rebel Alliance has been forced to flee its base on Yavin 4 and establish a new one on the ice planet of Hoth.

An Imperial Star Destroyer, dispatched by the Sith Lord Darth Vader, continuing his quest for Luke Skywalker, launches thousands of probe droids across the galaxy, one of which lands on Hoth and begins its survey of the planet. Luke Skywalker, on patrol astride his tauntaun, discovers the probe, which he mistakes for a meteorite. After reporting to comrade Han Solo that he'll investigate the site, Luke is knocked unconscious by a deadly wampa.

When Luke fails to report in at Echo Base, Han Solo goes out on his tauntaun to search for him in an encroaching storm. Upon waking up, Luke finds himself hanging upside down in a cave; his eyes opening to the sight of a wampa eating his tauntaun. Using the power of the Force, Luke is able to pull his lightsaber out of the snow and towards himself. After he ignites it, he cuts himself free and cuts off the attacking wampa's arm just in time, running out of the cave and escaping into the cold night of Hoth.

Luke tries to make his way to Echo Base on foot, but he finds himself lost in the blizzard and collapses in the snow. Suddenly, he sees the Force spirit of Obi-Wan Kenobi appear before him. Ben tells Luke to go to Dagobah to undergo training under Yoda, a Jedi Grand Master. After the spirit disappears, Han arrives to find an almost unconscious Luke, who is mumbling indistinctly about Ben, Yoda and Dagobah. At this point, the tauntaun that Han was riding on collapses in the extreme cold. To keep Luke from freezing to death during the blizzard, Han uses Luke's lightsaber to cut open the dead tauntaun and places Luke in it. Han then sets about erecting a shelter that he and Luke will stay in during the night. They are forced to stay out during the night as the aircraft (snowspeeders) that the Rebels use for atmospheric flight had not yet been adapted for the extremely low temperatures of the Hoth night and are therefore unable to mount a rescue operation to retrieve Han and Luke.

The next morning, Rebel Pilots flying the snowspeeders set out from Echo Base to search for the missing men. Zev Senesca, one of the pilots in Rogue Group, makes contact with Han over comlink and the pair are rescued. When they are taken back to base, Luke is put in a bacta tank for healing under the care of medical droid, 2-1B.

Princess Leia Organa tries to urge Han to stay with the rebels, and when Han assumes it is because she has feelings for him, Leia loses her temper and calls him a "stuck-up, half-witted, scruffy-looking nerf herder."

Meanwhile, the probe droid has spotted signs that indicate Hoth is occupied and sends a signal to the Imperial fleet, shortly before being destroyed by Han Solo and Chewbacca. Aboard the Executor, Admiral Kendal Ozzel dismisses the information as evidence of smugglers, nothing more. However, Darth Vader knows better and orders the fleet to Hoth. General Rieekan, realizing the Empire is probably aware of their location, orders the evacuation of Echo Base to begin.

## The Battle of Hoth

Darth Vader and the Imperial forces set course for the Hoth system to set up the attack. The rebels load whatever equipment they can onto transports and plan a rear-guard action to secure their escape. Luke, now fully recovered from the Wampa attack and subsequent exposure, says farewell to Chewbacca and Solo, who have decided to leave the Alliance to resolve their debt to Jabba the Hutt. As the Imperial forces enter the Hoth system, General Rieekan orders full power to the energy shield that is protecting the base from orbital bombardment.

Aboard the Executor, General Maximillian Veers notifies Vader that Admiral Ozzel has emerged from lightspeed too close to Hoth. Ozzel intended to catch the Rebels unaware before they could set up their defenses. However, Vader realizes that the Rebels have been alerted to the fleet's arrival. Via video communication, Vader Force chokes Ozzel to death for his incompetence, then appoints Captain Firmus Piett the new Admiral on the spot. As Vader previously ordered, the Imperial ground forces, commanded by General Veers, land outside the Rebels' shield and march overland to destroy the power generator.

Princess Leia gives the Rebel fighters instructions on the evacuation to leave Hoth two to three ships at a time past the energy shield to a rendezvous point, which is beyond the outer rim. Rieekan lowers the shields to fire the Ion cannon at one of the Imperial Star Destroyers allowing the first transports to escape. The Rebel pilots assigned to hold off the Imperial ground assault depart the Hoth base for the oncoming battle against heavily equipped Imperial forces, who are armed with agile AT-STs (All Terrain Scout Transports) and monstrous AT-AT (All Terrain Armored Transport) walkers, led by General Veers.

The Rogue Squadron snowspeeder group led by Luke commences the attack. Luke quickly realizes the AT-AT's armor is far too strong for blasters and decides to use attached harpoons and tow cables to tangle the walker's legs. Luke's gunner Dak Ralter is hit and killed during the first approach. This leaves Wedge Antilles and his gunner Wes Janson to make the first pass. They manage to topple one of the AT-ATs, which is destroyed as Rebel troops storm it. The main AT-AT, commanded by General Veers, prepares to take their aim at the Rebel base's main power generator. Suddenly, Luke's speeder is shot down by the Imperials, and crash-lands in the snow. Luke escapes before an AT-AT can step on and crush his ship.

The Rebel base is now under direct attack and Imperial snowtroopers have entered the base, forcing Han, Leia, Chewbacca, and C-3PO to escape. Leia gives the evacuation command for the base as they leave.

Luke, meanwhile, manages to destroy another AT-AT by using his hoist cable and lightsaber to get into the belly of the transport, tossing in a thermal detonator, and then detaching himself from the cable as a series of explosions neutralize the AT-AT. The Rebels suffer major casualties as the result of the battle. The main AT-AT, being driven by General Veers, gets within firing range of the power generator, then successfully blasts and destroys it.

Han, Leia, and company, now realizing they are being followed by Vader (who has arrived personally on Hoth), make their way to the Millennium Falcon in time to escape. As the Falcon flies off, Luke reaches R2-D2 and his X-wing starfighter and finally departs Hoth. Changing course from the rendezvous point, he sets his coordinates for Dagobah.

Han and company are pursued by Imperial TIE fighters. Flipping the switch to take them to lightspeed, Han realizes (with reluctant help from 3PO) that the hyperdrive has been damaged. While trying to fix the hyperdrive system, Han enters an asteroid field to hamper pursuit. He manages to land his ship inside a cavern on one of the larger asteroids to rest and find a way to fix the ship.

## The destiny of a Jedi

Luke lands on the marshy planet Dagobah, swamping his X-wing in the process. There, he discovers a diminutive and eccentric figure who fiddles around with Luke's gear. After Luke tells him that he is looking for a Jedi Master, the being offers to take Luke to Yoda.

Back on the Falcon, while Leia tries to make repairs, Han makes his move on the Princess, drawing himself closer to her before both end up in a passionate kiss. When Threepio arrives, Leia withdraws and walks away.

Vader orders the entirety of Death Squadron to begin sweeping the asteroid field to find the Millennium Falcon As the search continues, the dangers of the field begin to take their toll: an asteroid smashes into the bridge tower of a Star Destroyer, presumably killing all aboard. On the Executor, Vader communicates with the captains of the other ships (the captain of the demolished star destroyer throws his arms up in horror, and the transmission fades). One officer, Captain Lorth Needa, tells Vader that they should consider their damage. Vader firmly replies that they will continue the search. Shortly afterward, Admiral Piett informs Vader that Emperor Sheev Palpatine commands he make contact immediately. Vader orders his ship out of the asteroid field for a clear transmission.

In his private quarters, Vader receives a holographic message from Palpatine, alias Darth Sidious, who alerts the Dark Lord to a "new enemy who could destroy" the Empire - Luke Skywalker. Vader suggests that if Luke could be turned, he would be a "powerful ally". Lord Sidious agrees, saying that Luke would be a "great asset" and asks his apprentice if it could be done. Vader declares Luke will join the Empire "or die".

Instead of going straight to Yoda, Luke is brought to the creature's hut. Luke insists on going to find Yoda immediately, but the small creature only responds with "Not far. Yoda not far." The diminutive figure then declares the boy lacks patience, but the voice of Kenobi tells the figure that the boy will learn patience if he is to be trained. Only then does Luke realize that the small green figure is Yoda. Yoda asks Kenobi if he will finish whatever training he begins, then suspects that Luke will someday succumb to fear.

The next day, while cleaning parasitic creatures called Mynocks off the Falcon, Solo and his companions are forced to escape what turns out to be a titanic space slug (which resided in the asteroid the Falcon landed on). Meanwhile, Luke begins a rigorous training regime from Yoda which includes moral lessons about the dangers of the dark side of the Force. That particular lesson is driven home when he is told to enter a cave that is strong with the Dark Side's power. Ignoring Yoda's counsel to leave his weapons, Luke enters the cavern armed. Once inside, he has a vision of himself angrily confronting Darth Vader and beheading him. However, the severed head's mask bursts apart and reveals Luke's face underneath; it is a warning that if Luke battles Vader with no emotional control, he will become Vader himself, seduced by the Dark Side.

Back on the Star Destroyer, Vader enlists the bounty hunters, Boba Fett, Dengar, IG-88, Bossk, 4-LOM and Zuckuss to find the Millennium Falcon for a "substantial reward". One of the Imperial commanders finally spots the Falcon, leading to another pursuit which results in the Falcon eluding the Empire by making the insanely counter intuitive move of attacking the lead Star Destroyer. However, at the last moment, the ship veers off and secretly attaches itself to the rear of the cruiser's command tower, which is not extensively covered by sensors, making it appear to have vanished from the Destroyer's point of view.

Days later, while training, Luke becomes distracted when he finds that his X-wing fighter has almost completely submerged into the swamp. Luke declares he will never be able to get the ship out, seeing that it is too big for him to extract from the water. Yoda says it is "no different, only different in your mind." Luke says he'll "try" to lift the ship, but Yoda says "No! Do or do not, there is no try." Luke tries to use the Force, but to no avail. Yoda reminds him that "size matters not" and gives him wisdom about the Force. Luke denies all of this, then Yoda decides to use the Force to lift the ship out himself. Luke is dumbfounded and incredulous. Yoda senses the youngster's failures within his mind.

When the fleet disperses to search for the Falcon, the Rebels wait for the ship to do its standard dump of refuse before jumping, then detach to float away with it. The Falcon's hyperdrive needs repairs, so Han decides to make their way to Cloud City, a gas-mining colony run by his "old friend" Lando Calrissian. Unfortunately, the bounty hunter Boba Fett had deduced the Falcon's escape method and had his ship jettisoned with the waste to stealthily follow the fugitives.

The next day, Yoda reminds Luke of the things the young Jedi will see in his mind, the future, the past, and of friends he recognizes. Luke loses concentration again and has a vision of his friends in danger. He wants to leave Dagobah to rescue them, but Yoda reminds him that if he leaves now, everything his friends fought and suffered for will be destroyed.

## The city in the clouds

Upon arrival at Cloud City, Han's party is welcomed by an old friend of his who goes by the name Lando Calrissian. However, there are numerous elements that make the Rebels suspicious, not the least of which being C-3PO being found deactivated, dismembered, and almost recycled.

That evening, Luke and R2-D2 prepare themselves to leave Dagobah, but are warned by both Yoda and the spirit form of Kenobi not to end training so soon for a fight Luke is not ready for. Ben declares that should Luke decide to face Vader, he will have to face him alone without interference. Luke understands this, and his ship takes off from Dagobah. Yoda is disappointed, declaring Luke is reckless. Ben tells Yoda "That boy is our last hope", however, Yoda answers back, "No… there is another…"

A day later, Han and company find themselves betrayed by Calrissian who was approached by the Empire just before the Rebels' arrival and threatened him and the city unless he cooperated. They became the captives of Darth Vader, who proceeds to torture Han and Leia to create a disturbance in the Force for Luke to detect.

That afternoon, Vader enters a carbon-freezing chamber intending to freeze Luke Skywalker once he arrives. The Dark Lord uses the opportunity for Boba Fett to deliver Solo to Jabba the Hutt (to whom Han owed a debt) by testing the device on Solo himself. Han and company enter the chamber for the experiment. At first, Chewbacca resists the stormtroopers, but Han restrains him, saving his strength for another time. Han says goodbye to Leia with a passionate kiss before he is escalated into the carbon freezing chamber. When he is successfully entombed in carbonite in a state of suspended animation, Vader hands over Han to bounty hunter Boba Fett for transportation to Tatooine to receive a bounty from Jabba. One of the Imperial commanders informs Vader that Luke's starfighter has arrived on Bespin. The Dark Lord orders Lando to take Leia, Chewbacca, and C-3PO to his Star Destroyer, reneging on a deal he made with Calrissian. However, the Cloud City administrator has other plans.

## Duel with the Dark Lord and escape from the Cloud City

Luke makes his way to Bespin safely. He quietly walks down the corridors of Cloud City. He spots Boba Fett who is taking the now-frozen Solo back to his ship. He attempts to follow but is thwarted when the bounty hunter notices and opens fire. Luke narrowly escapes and runs down farther into the corridor. He finally meets up with Leia, Chewie, and Lando, who have been captured by stormtroopers. Luke tries to ambush the group of Imperials, but is unsuccessful. Leia yells at him and tells him that "it's a trap!" Luke runs after his captured friends, hoping to save them, but wanders into the carbon-freezing chamber. There, he meets with Vader and the two fight in an epic lightsaber duel, where Luke's undeveloped Jedi skills are no match for Vader's experience.

The Imperials (escorting the Rebel prisoners out of Bespin) are overpowered by Cloud City security, setting Lando and company free. Chewbacca turns against Lando for betraying Han and chokes him, but he manages to tell the Wookiee there's still a chance to rescue Han at the East Platform. C-3PO is reunited with his companion R2-D2. Lando and company arrive too late as Fett's ship takes off, then engage in a fierce battle with stormtroopers.

Luke and Vader continue the duel in the darkened rooms of the Cloud City. Luke didn't follow Han's sad fate when he fell into the freezing mine, but he manages to jump out of it with the help of the Force a moment before Vader activates the freezing system. The fight continues. Vader uses the Dark Side of the Force, hurling everything that comes to hand at Luke: equipment, construction elements and furniture. One of the items breaks the window, creating a vacuum. Luke is quickly pulled out and the fight moves to the emergency platform.

As the gunfight continues, Lando orders an evacuation of Cloud City before the arrival of the main forces of the Empire, then the rebel company manages to find their last hope of escape… the Millennium Falcon.

On the emergency platform of the Cloud City, Luke and Vader continue the duel. Vader knocks Luke off his feet and invites him to surrender so that he won't let himself be killed, like Obi-Wan. However, the young man is not yet defeated and continues to fight. During the duel over the abyss, Luke beats Vader with his saber in his right shoulder, slightly damaging his dark armor. Vader is furious and cuts Luke's right hand holding a lightsaber (the hand and the saber fall into the abyss). Then he reveals to Luke the fatal truth about his father:

Luke does not want to believe what he heard, and accuses Vader of lying, but he advises the young man to listen to his own heart, and thus understand that this is pure truth. Shocked and frightened by the cruel truth, Luke falls into despair, still not wanting to believe what he heard. Vader invites the young man to reunite with him in order to destroy the Emperor together and rule the galaxy as a father and son. However, Luke chooses suicide over being corrupted and throws himself down a deep shaft.

Luke is sucked into an air vent, exits the underbelly of the city and catches an antenna beneath Cloud City. Facing clear death, Luke calls out to Ben Kenobi in vain (Kenobi had warned Luke that he would not be able to help Luke once he faced Vader). Then, he calls out to the only other one who could help… Leia.

Leia mysteriously senses Luke's telepathic distress signal. The Falcon turns around and comes back to Cloud City. Using an escape hatch, Lando manages to catch Luke and rescue him before the wounded Jedi falls helplessly to the planet as TIE Fighters race toward them. The Falcon finally leaves Bespin's gravitational field and is about to escape into hyperspace when the hyperdrive system again fails (as it turns out - this is the work of the imperial specialists, as reported by the city computer R2-D2). Vader asks for confirmation that the Millennium Falcon's hyperdrive system was deactivated to prevent their escape, then orders weapons be set to stun.

As the Imperials pursue the Falcon, the injured Luke telepathically hears the voice of Vader calling to him. He answers, "Father…", while Vader telepathically calls, "Son, come with me". Luke senses it is Vader, then cries, "Ben, why didn't you tell me?"

C-3PO commands that R2-D2 finish reconstructing him after his ordeal in Cloud City. However, with quick ingenuity, R2 manages to re-activate the Falcon's hyperdrive system just in time for the ship to flee to hyperspace. Vader is disappointed and retreats to his secret quarters in his Star Destroyer, ignoring Piett's failure.

The film ends on a EF76 Nebulon-B escort frigate at the Rebel fleet's rendezvous point, where Luke under the care of 2-1B again which includes the implantation of a prosthetic hand. Lando and Chewbacca begin their parts of a most dangerous mission… rescuing Han. Lando promises to Leia they'll bring her back the man she loves. Luke, Leia, and the droids look on as the Falcon departs for unknown territories.

---

Next from 1983 we were watching Star Wars: Episode VI - Return of the Jedi.

Six months after the Battle of Hoth, Darth Vader lands in the docking bay of the incomplete second Death Star, which the Empire designed to be more powerful than the first. He is greeted by Moff Tiaan Jerjerrod, but demands construction be put back on schedule in order to complete the Death Star on time. Jerjerrod argues that they need more men, but quickly agrees to double their efforts when he learns that the Emperor is coming.

## Arriving at Jabba's Palace

Meanwhile, Luke Skywalker and company have arrived on Tatooine in an attempt to rescue Han Solo from Jabba the Hutt's desert palace.

First the droids, R2-D2 and C-3PO, arrive with a holographic message from Skywalker asking Jabba to release Solo. In exchange the two droids are presented as gifts to the crime lord; Luke promises that both are hardworking and that they will serve him well, which Jabba agrees to silently. However, when the message finishes he states that there will be no bargain and that he won't give up his "favorite decoration." The two droids are then sent to their quarters, where EV-9D9 harshly barks at the two when they explain what they can do. Threepio is ordered to be Jabba's interpreter, while Artoo is tasked with working on the Khetanna.

That evening, the Max Rebo Band (led by Sy Snootles) entertains the Hutt's guests. Jabba, engaged by the graceful gyrations of his collared slave girl Oola, starts tugging on her chain and commanding her to come to him on his throne. Oola fearfully resists him, and in annoyance, Jabba pushes a button on his throne, and Oola is dropped through a hidden trapdoor at the foot of his throne, into the pit of the Rancor monster, which immediately devours her.

## Saving Han Solo

Later, Princess Leia Organa (in the guise of bounty hunter Boushh) arrives with Chewbacca as her "prisoner" to collect part of the bounty Jabba sought years earlier when he put a price on Solo's head. After much bargaining (including Leia threatening Jabba with a thermal detonator), Jabba settles on a deal, and has Chewbacca imprisoned.

That night, Leia releases Han Solo from his carbonite coffin, and after revealing her identity to him, she kisses him. As they prepare to escape, they are caught by Jabba and his minions. Ignoring Han's pleas, Jabba has the captain thrown in prison with Chewbacca. Although Lando Calrissian (disguised as one of Jabba's prison guards) tries to sneak off with Leia, Jabba stops them and orders a Gamorrean guard to bring Leia to him. Leia is forced to become Jabba's newest slave girl, and chained to the dais as a trophy.

## Luke Skywalker arrives at the palace

Later, Luke arrives at the palace. Jabba and most of his minions are asleep, but are awoken by Bib Fortuna (who, in trying to impede the Jedi's entrance, is Force-tricked into welcoming him). Leia remains silent beside the Hutt, despite her rising hope at seeing Luke. Luke demands that Jabba release Han and his other friends, but Jabba refuses the young Jedi's offer. Luke uses the Force to pull a nearby blaster and attempts to shoot Jabba, but the Hutt activates the trapdoor to protect himself, dropping the Jedi and an unfortunate guard into the Rancor pit.

After a battle with the Rancor (which devours the fallen guard), Luke ultimately kills the monster by crushing it under the gate of its compound, piercing its neck with the spikes at the bottom of the gate. He is then recaptured and brought up by Jabba's minions. Jabba, furious, chokes Leia until she falls back on his belly, and orders the prisoners to be brought before him. Luke, Han, and Chewbacca are brought before Jabba, exchanging relief at each other's safety as Leia struggles with Jabba to sit upright before him.

Using C-3PO as a translator, Jabba sentences Luke and his friends to be taken to the Dune Sea for termination (over a course of a thousand years) by the man-eating Sarlacc at the Great Pit of Carkoon. Luke warns Jabba that he's made his last mistake, at which the Hutt laughs in amusement.

## Skirmish at the Great Pit of Carkoon

En route, R2-D2 is tasked with serving drinks to Jabba's guests, and the Max Rebo band plays music in the background. Jabba allows Leia to climb off his throne and watch her friends from a window; after a while, he gives a tug on her chain, playfully commanding her to come to him. Leia glares back at him, but as the chain is slack, she returns to watching, and Jabba chuckles. Bib Fortuna, seeing this, joins him on his throne.

Outside, Luke and his companions (with Lando, still in disguise) are being taken to the Pit of Carkoon on one of the land skiffs accompanying the Sail Barge. Han, still half-blinded from the side-effects of carbonization, is sure that they are all going to die, and Luke tries to reassure him of their ultimate safety, but Han is not easily convinced. Elsewhere in the Sail Barge, C-3PO literally runs into R2-D2 and knocks over the shorter droid's drink tray. C-3PO laments their friends' imminent deaths, but R2-D2 shows a kind of confidence, which C-3PO doesn't see any reason for.

When the vehicles ultimately reach the Pit, Jabba has C-3PO announce the group's deaths, but that he is willing to now listen to their pleas. Han calls Jabba names and tells him that he'll not get any pleasure from their pleading, much to the Hutt's amusement, and Luke offers a final chance for Jabba to free him and his friends or die. Jabba and his guests laugh off this last threat and order the execution to commence. Luke gets ushered off of a plank and into the Sarlacc, only to Force-flip up through the air and onto the skiff. Meanwhile, R2-D2 launches Luke's recently built lightsaber from a hidden panel in his housing, and Luke catches it and begins to kill his captors. As Jabba furiously orders his bustling guards and minions to intervene, C-3PO gets knocked over. Leia looks around, ready to use her false submission to the Hutt to her advantage.

Boba Fett uses his jetpack to fly off of the Barge and land on the skiff as Luke is in the act of freeing Han and Chewbacca. Luke uses his lightsaber to cut Fett's blaster in half, and Chewbacca pushes the bounty hunter onto the deck. Luke then jumps onto another of the accompanying skiffs to fight off the guards and minions there.

While fighting a guard, Lando accidentally falls off the side of the skiff, and although he manages to hold onto a wire, one of the Sarlacc's tentacles begins to pull him to his death, and Han and

Chewbacca have to carefully rescue him. Han accidentally activates Fett's backpack when he turns around and smashes the butt of an axe against it. Fett subsequently flies out of control from the skiff, crashing against the hull of the Barge before falling into the Sarlacc's open mouth, making it belch.

Aboard the Sail Barge, Leia smashes the controls for the Sail Barge's interior lights, throwing it into darkness, and proceeds to strangle Jabba with her chain, killing him, Leia jumps off of the throne and has R2-D2 help break her chain, then heads for the stairs to the top surface of the Sail Barge. Meanwhile, Salacious B. Crumb attacks the fallen C-3PO, and R2-D2 uses the same device he'd freed Leia with to chase the lizard-monkey away. Reaching the surface, the droids jump off the edge of the Sail Barge and land in the Tatooinian sand.

Luke and Leia defeat the remaining guards on the Sail Barge, then Luke has Leia point the guns toward the heart of the vehicle. They prepare to swing from a loose cable on the Barge's sails, and Luke discharges the guns, beginning to destroy the Barge. They swing to their rescue on the land skiff with Han, Lando, and Chewbacca, then use magnets to pick up the two droids from the sand. They all drive off just as the Sail Barge explodes.

Later, all of the crew (except for Luke and R2-D2) depart Tatooine for the rendezvous point near Sullust (mentioned in The Empire Strikes Back) where the Rebel Alliance is assembling, while Luke and R2-D2 (in their X-wing) head for Dagobah to fulfill a promise to Yoda made some time earlier.

## The Emperor arrives

On the Death Star, Emperor Palpatine arrives and praises Lord Vader on his efforts in the construction of the Death Star. He also senses that Vader craves the continuation of his search for his son, Luke. The old Sith Lord assures his apprentice that Luke will seek Vader out, that only together would the Sith be able to turn Luke to the dark side of the Force, and that everything was proceeding as Palpatine has foreseen.

## Returning to Dagobah

Luke and R2-D2 arrive on Dagobah to find a terminally ill Yoda. Luke has returned to complete his Jedi training, but Yoda declares no further training is required. All that remains for Luke is to confront Vader. Yoda then reveals that Vader is indeed his father. The 900-year-old Jedi Master gives one last mention of wisdom to the young Jedi before he dies (and disappears in the way Ben Kenobi did in A New Hope, thereby becoming one with the Force).

As Luke approaches his X-wing, the spirit form of Obi-Wan confirms that Vader was once Anakin Skywalker, a former Jedi Knight who turned to the dark side of the Force. Kenobi also reveals that Luke has a twin sister, hidden from Luke at birth as protection from the Emperor. Luke senses that his sister is Leia. Kenobi warns Luke to bury his feelings, for they could in time "serve the Emperor."

### The mission begins

At the rendezvous point near Sullust, the Rebel Alliance gathers to reveal plans to attack the Death Star. As part of the plans, Luke, Leia, Solo, Chewbacca, C-3PO, R2-D2, and a strike team must penetrate the deflector shield generator on the forest moon of Endor in order to deactivate the shield if the Rebel fleet is to attack the Death Star. However, Vader knows this because he could sense that his son was with them and allows them to land on the planet. Luke senses his father as well and begins to believe that he would endanger the mission by coming.

The strike team lands on Endor only to be discovered by Imperial scout troopers. A speeder bike chase ensues, only for Leia to be thrown off her speeder and knocked unconscious. Luke and Han discover Leia's helmet, then they, with Chewbacca and the droids, try to find her. Leia is awakened by one of Endor's forest creatures, an Ewok named Wicket W. Warrick. Suddenly, another scout trooper discovers Leia, but Wicket does away with the trooper before rescuing Leia.

Luke, Han, Chewbacca, and the droids, meanwhile, fall into a booby trap set by the Ewoks. R2-D2 cuts open the net setting them free, but the Ewok tribe discovers C-3PO and proclaims him to be their god. The droid's Human and Wookiee friends are taken prisoner, and the Ewoks proclaim Han to be the main course in a banquet in

C-3PO's honor. Discovered by Leia, Luke then uses the Force to levitate C-3PO to show off his "great magic." Convinced of the Rebels' good intentions, the Ewoks set them free and later that evening make them "part of the tribe," thereby agreeing to join the fight against the Empire. But Luke decides the time has come to leave Endor and face Darth Vader. Leia follows Luke out of the tribal gathering, whereupon he tells her that Vader is his father and she is his sister. Leia is utterly speechless and shocked, but accepts the truth. She is comforted by Han Solo.

## Meeting the Emperor

Vader arrives in his shuttle on a docking bay, and Luke, having already surrendered to the Empire, talks with Vader in an attempt to bring the Sith Lord out of the dark side of the Force, but to no avail. The Empire takes Luke into custody for transportation to the Death Star. The next day, the Rebels attempt to locate the shield generator, and the Rebel fleet enters hyperspace from Sullust to prepare for the final attack. Luke and Vader finally enter the Death Star and confront the Emperor, who looks forward to completing Luke's training and believes that while Vader would never turn from the dark side, neither would Luke. He also reveals that it was he who coordinated the Rebels finding the secret plans and locating the shield generator so that the Alliance can fall into a trap of Palpatine's devising.

## The Battle of Endor begins

The Rebels enter the heart of the shield generator, only to be taken prisoner by the Imperial forces. The fleet emerges from hyperspace for the battle, but discovers the shield is still up. As they contemplate their options, the Imperial fleet, which they were led to believe was away, appears and an intense battle begins. Han and the strike team are led out of the bunker by the stormtroopers, but the droids and the Ewoks have already orchestrated the attack on the Empire, and another intense battle commences with the Rebels and Ewoks on one side, the Empire on another. The Emperor shows Luke the full power of the Death Star as the station, now fully operational, destroys one of the Alliance's ships. Meanwhile, on Endor, the battle continues, with casualties (Rebel, stormtrooper, and Ewok) already mounting. Eventually, Han, Leia, and Chewbacca gain access to the bunker.

## Duel between father and son

Back on the Death Star, Luke, with the encouragement of Darth Sidious, lashes out at him with his lightsaber, only to be deflected by Vader, and the final duel between father and son begins. As Luke climbs onto a balcony, Vader throws his lightsaber at his son. It misses Luke and knocks the balcony down, taking Luke with it. Vader stalks for a hidden Luke to let down his guard, while quietly sensing within his son's mind that Luke has a sister. Vader threatens to turn her to the dark side if Luke will not, but Luke responds viciously in intense saber fighting, up to the point where Luke strikes off Vader's right mechanical hand. Sidious encourages Luke to kill his father so the young Jedi can take Vader's place at his side. But Luke controls his anger and throws his lightsaber aside. He declares himself to be a Jedi Knight as his father Anakin was before he turned over to the dark side and turned into Darth Vader.

## Vader's choice

Han, Leia, and Chewbacca escape from the bunker, just in time for its destruction, thus bringing down the shield. The Alliance is now free to attack the half-completed Death Star. On the Death Star, the enraged Emperor declares that if Luke will not turn to the dark side, he will be destroyed, and uses Force lightning against the young Jedi. He slowly increases the intensity of the lightning, torturing Luke. He then calls out to his father to help him. But as the Emperor prepares to deliver the killing bolts, Vader must make a choice, he looks at Luke and then the Emperor, conflicted whether to save his son or to continue serving his master.

Moved by his son's cries for help, Vader lifts the Emperor into the air, carries him over and throws him into the Death Star's reactor shaft. As he does this, the Emperor continues to shoot force lightning, which enters Vader's organic remains, striking Vader's life support system and his respirator, mortally wounding him. The Millennium Falcon and its remaining Rebel fighters enter the bowels of the Death Star, and some fighters engage in a point-blank attack on the Super Star Destroyer, causing the Imperial flagship's destruction.

## Death of Anakin Skywalker

On the Death Star, in the middle of an evacuation, Luke has carried his father's ravaged body to the foot of an Imperial shuttle's ramp. Vader stops Luke and asks him to remove his mask so that he can look upon the face of his son, just for once, with his "own eyes."

Luke removes the mask and sees the face of his father, Anakin Skywalker. Anakin's face is revealed to have turned pale white from not seeing natural sunlight in 23 years, and his head retains some scars after 23 years from his first duel with Obi-Wan Kenobi (as depicted in Star Wars: Episode III Revenge of the Sith).

Anakin tells Luke that his son was right-he did have good left in him, and asks him to tell his sister the same. With that, Anakin Skywalker, the redeemed Jedi Knight, smiles at his son and dies peacefully. Luke bows his head in sadness.

## Knocking out the main reactor

The Millennium Falcon and its strike force (in the last Rebel fighter inside) reach the Death Star's main reactor and fire concussion missiles and proton torpedoes at it, causing it to collapse. Luke escapes the Death Star with his father's body and flies out through the flames, and so do Wedge Antilles and the Millennium Falcon before the Death Star explodes.

Seeing the destruction from above, Han senses Leia's love for Luke. He offers to step aside when Luke arrives, but she tells Han that Luke is her brother. After a moment of shock and/or surprise, Han and Leia engage in a passionate kiss.

## The galaxy celebrates

That evening, Luke sets a funeral pyre ablaze to burn the body of his father, still encased in the armor of Darth Vader. His father's organic body had become one with the Force. Through the midst of the rising flames and fireworks, Rebel fighters streak across the sky in celebration of one of the greatest Rebel victories in the Galactic Civil War. The planets Bespin, Tatooine, Naboo, and Coruscant also celebrate. Luke is reunited with his companions Han, Lando, the droids, Chewbacca, the surviving Rebel fleet, the Ewoks, and his sister Leia. Luke then catches sight of the spirit figures of Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, and a redeemed Anakin Skywalker. Luke is pleased: not only is he now a Jedi, but his father is once again on the light side of the Force. Leia takes Luke by the hand, and they rejoin their friends and colleagues as the spirits of Obi-Wan, Yoda, and Anakin continue to look on with pride.

We saw Emperor Palpatine fall into the Power Reactor of the Death Star 2 and we thought that would be the end of it. But we were dead wrong.

---

We continued watching and we were watching Star Wars: Episode VII - The Force Awakens from 2015.

---

Approximately thirty years after the destruction of the second Death Star, Luke Skywalker, the last known surviving Jedi Master, has disappeared. Both the First Order, a successor to the fallen Galactic Empire, and the Resistance, a military force backed by the New Republic and led by Luke's twin sister, General Leia Organa, scour the galaxy in an attempt to find him.

Leia sends Resistance pilot Poe Dameron on a secret mission to the village of Tuanul on the desert planet Jakku, to meet with village elder Lor San Tekka, who has obtained a map to Luke Skywalker's location. During the meeting, First Order stormtroopers under the command of Kylo Ren and Captain Phasma attack the village. Poe and his astromech droid BB-8 attempt to flee in their X-wing starfighter, but a pair of stormtroopers disable the engines with their blasters. With no alternative, Poe gives the map to BB-8 and orders the BB unit to flee. Poe remains behind to cover BB-8's escape.

After stormtrooper FN-2187 is deployed, FN-2003 is hit with blaster fire by Poe. FN-2187 goes to help his squadmate, but FN-2003's wound proves fatal, and in his final moments, FN-2003 smears his blood on FN-2187's helmet before dying, deeply affecting FN-2187.

After securing the area, the remaining villagers are herded into the town square. Tekka is captured and brought before Kylo Ren, who demands to know where the map leading to Luke is. Tekka responds that he knows who Ren used to be, and chides Ren that he cannot escape his real identity. Growing impatient, Ren kills Tekka by striking him down with his lightsaber.

Poe takes a shot at Ren from cover, but Ren casually stops the blaster bolt in mid-air with the Force. Poe is captured, and Ren decides to interrogate him further back on their ship. Before leaving, Phasma asks what to do with the crowd of captive villagers, and Ren orders them all slaughtered. Stormtrooper FN-2187 is horrified as the massacre plays out in front of him, remaining motionless and not firing his weapon.

## Return to the Finalizer

Returning to the Resurgent-class Star Destroyer Finalizer, FN-2187 is overwhelmed with emotions because of the death of his squadmate and the massacre of the villagers. He ducks inside an empty shuttle to take his helmet off, breathing heavily, but Phasma notices him and tells him to submit his blaster for inspection, having earlier noticed that he did not fire a shot. Knowing he would be punished and re-evaluated for not firing on the villagers, and with his faith in the First Order severely shaken, he decides to desert. Meanwhile, after failed attempts of torturing Poe for vital information about the map of Luke Skywalker's location, Ren uses his mind probe Force power to pry the information from Poe's mind. Ren learns that the map is located within a BB series droid that fled the village, and informs General Armitage Hux of the new information.

## Encounter with the scavenger

Elsewhere on Jakku, a scavenger named Rey traverses the corridors of a downed Star Destroyer at the Graveyard of Giants. Scavenging through the Star Destroyer, she finds a valuable piece of salvage and drops it in her satchel. Rey heads to Niima Outpost, and hauls the sack of salvage throughout the town. She then goes to Unkar Plutt to exchange her scraps for foodstuff, and he offers her a quarter portion for her salvage. After taking the foodstuff, Rey heads to her home, a downed AT-AT, and prepares a meal for herself. After finishing her meal, she watches a starship depart from the planet and then notices a distant sound. She immediately runs off with her quarterstaff to investigate.

There, she encounters BB-8 struggling against being captured by a green-skinned humanoid scavenger named Teedo. She frees the droid and gives it directions to Niima Outpost and sends it on its way, but BB-8 insists on traveling with her. Rey goes to Unkar Plutt to again exchange her salvage for foodstuff, and the Crolute offers to buy BB-8 for sixty food portions; while tempted, Rey declines the offer. Plutt then sends two thugs to steal BB-8.

## Escape from the Finalizer

Needing a pilot to escape, FN-2187 frees the captured Poe Dameron from his cell, and the two steal a Special Forces TIE fighter. FN-2187 mans the guns, killing several of his former comrades in the hangar, and then disables the Finalizer's turbolasers on the outside of the vessel. During the escape, Dameron asks the stormtrooper his name, to which he explains that he has been raised from birth to be a stormtrooper, and the serial number "FN-2187" is the only designation he has ever had. Not content with calling a man a number, Dameron names the trooper "Finn", from the FN in his name. Finn likes the name, and goes on to use it. Dameron also tells him that the map vital to the Resistance was located within his astromech droid. Before they can continue their conversation and escape, the TIE is hit by a missile fired from the Finalizer, sending it spiraling towards the planet below.

Phasma reveals to Hux that this was FN-2187's first offense of non-conformity. A technician then informs Hux that the TIE fighter was projected to crash on Goazon Badlands, a canyon zone on Jakku. Realizing that Poe and Finn were going after BB-8, Hux sends out a squadron of search teams to the area.

## Escape from Jakku

Finn and Dameron eject from the TIE shortly before it crashes, each landing separately some distance from the wreckage. Making his way to the crash, Finn finds Poe's jacket, but no other sign of the man, and the fighter sinks into the sand. Believing Dameron to be dead, Finn begins wandering through the desert, discarding his stormtrooper armor along the way and eventually arriving at the nearest settlement, thirsting for water.

While Finn staggers to an animal trough to desperately slake his thirst, he notices thugs attempting to steal a BB unit droid, which Finn recognizes as BB-8, from a woman, Rey, but she fends them off with her staff. BB-8 notices Finn, wearing his master Dameron's jacket, prompting Rey to chase after him. Rey attacks Finn, believing him to be a thief. Finn explains that he had met and helped Poe escape the Finalizer, but that Dameron had apparently perished during their crash. The First Order tracks Finn to the settlement, and launches an airstrike in attempt to search for BB-8 and the map. Rey, Finn, and BB-8 attempt to flee towards a Quadjumper but TIEs destroy it. With only one option left, the trio manages to escape in the Millennium Falcon. Rey flies it through the Graveyard of Giants, while Finn fires on and destroys the pursuing TIE fighters. With the TIE fighters destroyed, they escape into space.

Back aboard the Finalizer, Lieutenant Dopheld Mitaka informs Kylo Ren that the droid escaped on a stolen freighter and that it was aided by the deserter FN-2187. Ren activates his lightsaber and lashes out in a rage-fueled tantrum, slashing at an instrument panel uncontrollably. Mitaka tells Ren that they also appear to have been helped by a local scavenger girl. Kylo grows even more livid, using the Force to pull the officer by his throat across the room in order to choke him with his bare hands, and asking him what girl it was.

## Reunited with the Falcon

While Finn and Rey celebrate their escape from Jakku, the Millennium Falcon breaks down. The ship is in major need of repairs, so Finn, Rey and BB-8 begin working to fix it. While they are working on repairs, the ship is caught in a tractor beam by a freighter. Although they initially believe themselves to be captured by the First Order, they soon meet their real captors: Han Solo and Chewbacca, the former owners of the ship. Upon boarding their old vessel, Han and Chewie go about inspecting their ship and find the two stowaways, Rey and Finn, who he assumes were the thieves that had stolen the Falcon. When Rey and Finn explain that they were going to take a droid named BB-8 to the Resistance because it has a map that would reveal Luke's location, Han and Chewie agree to help them.

## Skirmish aboard the Eravana

Unfortunately, Han's freighter, the Eravana, is boarded by two notorious criminal factions, the Guavian Death Gang and Kanjiklub, both of whom want their money back from Solo. Not wanting Rey and Finn to be involved, Han hides both of them in the lower corridors of the freighter while he and Chewie go meet with the criminals, with BB-8 accompanying them. Han tries but fails to convince both parties that he would fix things eventually, with the Guavian Death Gang negotiator, Bala-Tik, recognizing the BB-8 astromech droid from a First Order bounty placed on it. They demand that Han hand over the droid and any stowaways he might have on board. As the scuffle continues, Rey accidentally releases three rathtars. The rathtars provide a distraction for Han and Chewie to escape, but one catches Finn and drags him around the freighter. Rey finds a control panel and shuts a blast door on the rathtar, freeing Finn. The two join Han and Chewie and successfully jump to hyperspace in the Falcon. Bala-Tik then orders his men to inform the First Order that Han Solo and the BB unit are aboard the ship.

## Meeting with the Supreme Leader

At Starkiller Base, a planet converted into a superweapon, powered by draining the energy of a star, and capable of destroying star systems, Kylo Ren and General Hux are summoned by Supreme Leader Snoke, who appears as a large remote hologram projection. Hux suggests using Starkiller Base to destroy the government of the New Republic and the Resistance, and Snoke grants him the permission to do so. Snoke reveals to Ren that the astromech droid containing the map now resides in the Millennium Falcon - along with his father, Han Solo. Ren insists that his father means nothing to him, and with Snoke's training, he would not be seduced to the light side of the Force.

## Journey to Takodana

During the travel in hyperspace, the Falcon experiences a problem with its hyperdrive, but Rey demonstrates her knowledge of ships by bypassing the compressor and fixing the issue. Meanwhile, Finn attempts to bandage Chewie's arm, which was wounded while fighting on the Eravana. After fixing the ship, Han questions Finn and Rey, wondering why they are fugitives. Rey explains that the First Order is after the map located within BB-8 and that Finn is with the Resistance.

After BB-8 displays a projection of the map, Han explains that after Luke disappeared, there were many parties that went searching for him. Luke had tried to rebuild the Jedi Order, but an apprentice of his turned to the dark side, destroying all that Luke had built and killing the other padawans that Luke had trained. Feeling responsible and blaming himself for the failure, Luke went into exile. Han also explains that he heard rumors that Luke went searching for the first Jedi Temple.

Solo explains that he was able to find the Millennium Falcon soon after it entered space because he and Chewbacca were scanning for its signature. This was also why the criminal gangs were able to track it down so quickly, and meant the First Order could track it as well. In order to bring BB-8 to the Resistance, they needed to switch to a clean ship, which Han says he can obtain from an old friend.

Solo takes Rey, Finn, and BB-8 to the planet Takodana to meet with Maz Kanata at her castle. Han says that she has maintained her castle for over a thousand years, where she runs a bustling cantina. Unbeknownst to all, spies from different sides take notice of the group. GA-97 alerts the Resistance that the BB unit has been located, while Bazine Netal informs the First Order of the same.

## The conflict within

Attempting to seek guidance from his grandfather, Darth Vader, Kylo Ren sits quietly in his meditation chamber. In front of him is the burned helmet of Vader, recovered from the funeral pyre on Endor. With the re-emergence of his father and Snoke's orders to kill him, Kylo feels an internal struggle within himself. He reveals to Vader's burned helmet that the light is pulling him in again and that even Snoke could sense it. He then asks his grandfather to show him the power of the darkness again, to pull him back to the dark side of the Force and help him overcome his future trials.

## A call from the Force

While Han and Chewie speak with Maz, Finn heads out to make a deal of his own. Finn hires Sidon Ithano and his first mate Quiggold to take him away to the Outer Rim for work. Rey implores Finn not to leave, but to help her find the Resistance instead. Finn, however, insists on leaving, believing there is no way to defeat the First Order. He also admits that he lied about being in the Resistance and was really a stormtrooper in the First Order, deserting after his first battle because he didn't want to kill for the First Order. After Finn leaves, Rey hears the screaming of a young girl and finds herself wandering deeper into the castle to find the source. She descends to a sub-chamber that is filled with relics of the past. There she is called by the Force to Maz's curio box, an ancient Wroshyr wood chest. Inside, she finds the lightsaber that had previously belonged to Anakin Skywalker and his son Luke.

Upon touching the lightsaber, she receives a series of visions. Suddenly, she finds herself in Cloud City where Luke battled Darth Vader. As quick as she saw that vision, it goes away, and she now sees Luke placing his metallic hand on top of R2-D2 near a fire, at a site presumed to be Luke's burning Jedi temple. Next, she finds herself lying in the rain at night to see the Knights of Ren surrounded by slaughtered victims, fearing for her life as Ren notices her. Before he reaches her, she sees herself as a child on Jakku watching the departure of her parents, yelling out to them to come back, and being told to quiet herself from Unkar Plutt. Looking to the future, Rey then finds herself being chased by Kylo Ren in a snowy forest. Rey pulls herself out of the vision in terror. After the vision, she finds Kanata standing outside the room. Kanata explains to her the lightsaber's history and that it was calling to her. Kanata then reveals that she herself is Force-sensitive; although she was never a Jedi, she can simply close her eyes and feel the light of the Force within herself, and recognizes that Rey can do this too. Frightened by her vision, Rey refuses to keep the lightsaber, running off into the woods with BB-8.

## Hosnian Cataclysm

After gaining Supreme Leader Snoke's permission to fire the Starkiller superweapon, Hux chooses the Hosnian system, which hosts the capital of the New Republic, Hosnian Prime, as well as the New Republic Defense Fleet, in order to demonstrate the power of the First Order in an attempt to wipe out the "illegitimate" government of the New Republic in one fell swoop. The test is a success and Hosnian Prime, the current elected home of the Galactic Senate, all other astronomical bodies in the system, and an unknown percentage of the New Republic fleet are annihilated by the First Order's superweapon. The destruction of the Hosnian system is visible from the surface of Takodana. Shaken by the destruction, Finn re-evaluates his choice to leave.

## Battle of Takodana

The First Order, tipped off to BB-8's presence, arrives and attacks Maz Kanata's castle. Flying in with TIE fighters and Atmospheric Assault Landers, the First Order swiftly assaults the castle and levels it, killing many of its inhabitants. Maz gives Luke's old lightsaber to Finn for safekeeping, telling Han she doesn't have time to tell him how she retrieved it. BB-8 follows Rey into the forests surrounding the castle, and the First Order is unable to locate the droid until a stormtrooper officer reports to Kylo Ren that the astromech had been sighted in the company of a girl.

During the fighting at the castle, Finn wields the lightsaber to kill one stormtrooper before he is overpowered by FN-2199, a former squadmate of Finn's. His life is narrowly saved by Han, who uses Chewbacca's bowcaster to blast FN-2199 at the last second. Han and Chewbacca also kill multiple stormtroopers, but are captured along with Finn by the First Order. However, Resistance T-70 X-wing starfighters led by Poe Dameron, who is now revealed to still be alive, arrive to fight the First Order. A fierce dogfight ensues and results in the destruction of many First Order TIEs and the deaths of many stormtroopers from X-wing strafing runs.

Rey encounters Kylo Ren at the woods, and fires at him with her blaster pistol, but Kylo restrains her using the Force. Probing her mind, he discovers that she has seen the map he's been looking for all this time, and orders the First Order to pull out, saying they had what they came for and no longer need BB-8. As the battle rages on above the castle, the remaining First Order troops board their ships and retreat, and Han witnesses his son carrying an unconscious

Rey away. The Resistance is victorious, freeing Finn, Han, and Chewbacca. Han and Leia are reunited, and Han reveals to Leia that he saw their son.

## Reunited at the Resistance Base

Han, Chewbacca, and Finn are brought to the Resistance base on D'Qar. BB-8 encounters the astromech droid R2-D2, who, as C-3PO explains, has been dormant since Luke's disappearance. With the recovered map from BB-8 displayed on hologram, 3PO reveals that it is only partially complete, and that the map matches no charted system on record. It is revealed that Han and Leia are aware that their son is Kylo Ren, and that their son's fall to the dark side, despite Luke's efforts to guide him, caused them to separate, with Han returning to his smuggling business and Leia spearheading the activities of the Resistance.

Upon finding the location of the Resistance base, Starkiller Base begins draining the power of the sun to destroy D'Qar. Meanwhile, the Resistance plans an attack of their own. Finn gives them the base's blueprints, which reveal that the base drains the energy of a star in order to charge its superweapon, and that it requires a thermal oscillator, which sustains the energy on the planet, in order to function. If the thermal oscillator was destroyed, it would destabilize the planet's core and implode the base. However, they would need to do it before the base charges its weapon and destroys D'Qar. Finn, Han, and Chewie volunteer to disable the base's defensive shield from the inside. Before departing to Starkiller Base, Han and Leia embrace, and Leia pleads Han to bring their son home.

## Rey's capture

Rey is brought to Starkiller Base and interrogated by Kylo Ren, who wants information on the map to Luke Skywalker. Ren takes off his helmet and shows her his face. Initially, Ren is able to see into Rey's mind, mentioning an island surrounded by water. However, the dark warrior has a difficult time probing her mind, and Rey is even able to push back into Ren's mind. After a mental struggle, Rey announces that she can sense fear in him - fear that he will never be as powerful as Darth Vader. Humiliated, Kylo storms out of the room to seek audience with Snoke.

Left alone and aware of what just happened, Rey realizes it is as Kanata told her: she truly is Force-sensitive. She attempts to use a Jedi mind trick on her stormtrooper guard, to make him release her and leave the door open. It doesn't work, but Rey tries again: this time he walks over and tells her he will tighten her restraints instead of undoing them. Concentrating, Rey tries one last time, and the stormtrooper listens to her demands. She quickly also remembers to have him drop his blaster as he leaves so she can arm herself. Rey then makes her way through Starkiller Base, honing her Force abilities while using stealth. She also draws on her experience climbing through wrecked Imperial starships to make her way through the bowels of the installation's machinery. Meanwhile, Kylo reveals to Snoke that Rey is strong with the Force but untrained, and Snoke commands Kylo to bring Rey to him. When Kylo discovers that Rey escaped, he throws another fit of rage, slashing at her empty restraint chair.

## Battle of Starkiller Base

Han Solo pilots the Millennium Falcon to Starkiller Base accompanied by Chewbacca and Finn. Finn's main objective is to rescue Rey from captivity. Since the Starkiller's shields have a fractional refresh rate, Han pilots through the shields at lightspeed, and the Falcon makes a rough landing at the edge of a cliff. Han, Chewbacca, and Finn sneak into the main base and capture Captain Phasma, whom they force to disable the shields before disposing of her in a garbage chute. They reunite with Rey, who had already escaped on her own. With the shields down, Blue Squadron and Red Squadron led by Black Leader Poe Dameron commence their assault. They fire on the base's hexagonal oscillator structure, but fail to destroy it as the First Order sends TIE fighters to stage a counterattack and throw the Resistance into chaos.

Seeing this, Han, Chewbacca, Finn, and Rey try to create an opening by planting thermal detonators inside the base. Sensing his father's presence, Kylo goes to meet Han. Han then confronts his son, Kylo Ren, calling to him by his birth name, "Ben". They approach each other on a bridge over a large pit, and Han pleads with his son to reject Snoke and return to the light side of the Force.

Ben, removing his mask and seeming regretful and scared, holds out his lightsaber to Solo, asking for his father's help. Han replies that he would do anything for him, but when he tries to retract the lightsaber from Ben's hand, he resists. Ben then twists the angle of the hilt and ignites the weapon through Han's torso. Witnessed by Rey, Finn, and Chewbacca, Han strokes his son's face for the last time, before falling to his death. Enraged, Chewbacca, Rey, and Finn start firing at Ren and the stormtroopers. As the firefight rages, back on D'Qar Leia has to sit down when she feels Han die through the Force, squeezing her eyes shut against the tears. Chewbacca injures Ren with his bowcaster, but Ren chases them out of the base and catches up to Finn and Rey in the forest.

Rey calls Ren a monster and then proceeds to shoot him with her blaster, but Ren knocks Rey out by Force pushing her into a tree. A desperate and terrified Finn comes to her aid immediately. Ren angrily accuses Finn of being a traitor, and Finn pulls out Luke's old lightsaber and attacks him in a rage. Ren is already badly injured, bleeding out of his abdomen from the bowcaster wound, but even so is too much for Finn. Finn manages to deal him a glancing wound, but nonetheless Ren quickly overpowers the former stormtrooper and deals him a grievous injury to his back. Ren tries to use telekinesis to pick up the lightsaber his grandfather built, but it resists his pull and instead flies to Rey, who has awakened from her stupor.

During this time, Chewie detonates the thermal detonators in the base, allowing Poe to lead a squadron of X-wings into the trenches of Starkiller Base. Poe finds an opening in the thermal oscillator and enters, while a following TIE crashes, unable to execute the same flight maneuver. Inside, Poe fires volley after volley of torpedoes into the oscillator, destroying the base's thermal oscillator thirty seconds before it finishes draining the sun to completely charge the superweapon. This causes a chain reaction to go off, which destroys the base and levels the entire planet's terrain - without the weapon to dissipate it, the stored solar energy begins tearing the planet apart from the inside.

Rey and Ren continue fighting: Ren has taken even more wounds, from Chewbacca, Finn, and Rey, but even so initially holds the advantage, drawing on his rage to ignore the pain. Ren becomes so impressed with Rey that he tries to tempt her, complimenting her strength with the Force and offering to complete her training if she joins him. This backfires, however, as it only serves to reassure Rey of her own power, she begins to draw on the Force to hone her attacks, and the tide of the duel shifts. Ultimately, Rey is able to overpower Ren and deal him a severe wound to his face while severing his lightsaber in two. By this point, Kylo has taken too many wounds to continue standing, but he still struggles in vain to rise again. Before Rey can move in to finish him off, a large trench forms between them as the base begins to fall apart.

Rey returns to Finn, despairing that Finn is not waking up and that they are trapped on the rupturing planet. However, Chewbacca arrives with the Millennium Falcon to rescue them. Inside the main base, chaos reigns as General Hux has already fled, and the other officers rush to abandon the installation as well. Hux, meanwhile, reports to Snoke, who orders him to rescue Ren and flee the base, so Ren can finish his training. The Millennium Falcon and the remainder of the Resistance fleet manage to escape Starkiller Base as it erupts into a ball of fire. They then enter hyperspace to return to D'Qar.

## Locating Luke Skywalker

The Resistance celebrates their victory while Leia, Chewbacca, and Rey mourn Han's death. R2-D2 suddenly awakens and reveals that he holds the map to Luke's location, with the only piece of the map missing being the one BB-8 was given by Poe. Together they complete the map and reveal the location of Ahch-To, the planet on which Luke Skywalker sought out the first Jedi Temple. As the unconscious Finn recovers in the medical unit, Rey kisses him on the head and thanks him for everything.

With R2-D2 and Chewbacca in tow, Rey leaves on the Millennium Falcon and follows the map to the distant planet, a water world dotted with islands, which she had previously seen in her visions. Rey pilots the starship to a particular island with a large, ancient stone village on it. She climbs the rock-carved steps to the top of the island, where she finds Luke Skywalker. Without exchanging any words, Rey presents him with his father's lightsaber.

Next from 2017 we were watching Star Wars: Episode VIII, The Last Jedi.

Following their successful operation to destroy Starkiller Base, Resistance fighters evacuate their main base on the planet D'Qar onto their fleet. Before they can complete their evacuation, First Order starships under General Armitage Hux arrive. Seeking to destroy the Resistance, Hux orders Captain Moden Canady to destroy the Resistance fleet and base with his Dreadnought Fulminatrix.

After the Fulminatrix exits hyperspace, one of General Hux's officers reports that a single fighter is flying to confront them. Together with his BB-series astromech droid, BB-8, Poe Dameron confronts the Fulminatrix in his X-wing Black One. General Leia Organa, now widowed by the murder of Han Solo at the hands of their own son Ben, alias Kylo Ren, cautiously approves Poe's reckless plan. Over the intercom, Poe taunts Hux and pretends to ignore his threat to wipe out the Resistance. However, this verbal exchange turns out to be a ruse for Poe to power up his X-wing's cannons for an assault on the Dreadnought.

Poe's X-wing quickly takes out the Dreadnought's point-defense cannons. When General Hux demands to know why Captain Canady is not shooting down the enemy fighter, Canady replies that the ship is too small and at too close range. He bellows orders to scramble the fighters, realizing that Poe wants to take out his cannons. Despite being attacked by TIE fighters, Poe calls upon BB-8 to fix the ship's cannons so they can take out the Dreadnought's last cannon.

Canady's dreadnought manages to destroy the Resistance base from orbit but not before the last transport led by Lieutenant Kaydel Ko Connix escapes into space. With the evacuation complete, General Organa wants to evacuate the Resistance forces but Poe wants to take out the Dreadnought. Disobeying General Organa's orders to disengage, Poe continues with the assault. BB-8 completes the repairs and takes out the last cannon before shooting down two pursuing TIEs.

## Bomber run

With the Dreadnought's cannon's knocked out, Resistance bombers advanced on the Fulminatrix. Despite having starfighter escorts led by Blue Leader Tallissan Lintra, several of the slow moving bombers are destroyed by TIE fighters. Captain Canady orders that the Dreadnought's auto cannon be recharged so that they can target the Resistance cruisers. Several Resistance bombers are destroyed by a colliding TIE, leaving Paige Tico's Cobalt Hammer as the last remaining bomber.

As the auto cannon recharges, Canady orders his TIEs to destroy the last bomber. Poe contacts Paige who heads down to her bomber's bay only to find the bombardier Nix Jerd knocked unconscious. After a colliding TIE kills the pilot Finch Dallow, Paige manually releases the bomb load just as the Dreadnought's auto-cannon finishes recharging. The Fulminatrix and the Cobalt Hammer are destroyed in the ensuing explosions.

Despite the elimination of the Dreadnought, General Organa is dismayed by the high casualties including the loss of all of the Resistance's bombers. The Resistance vessels escape by jumping to hyperspace.

Shortly later, Supreme Leader Snoke confronts Hux via hologram transmission for his failure to block the evacuation and the loss of a Dreadnought. He publicly humiliates Hux by using the Force to spin him on the floor. Despite Snoke's disappointment, Hux insists the Resistance cannot escape for long because they have them "tied on the end of a string."

Aboard the Resistance flagship, the Raddus, Finn, comatose after losing a fight with Ren on Starkiller Base, awakens and immediately starts looking for his friend, Rey. Poe welcomes Finn back upon his return, telling him Rey has already left.

## Finding Skywalker

Having arrived on the water world of Ahch-To with the Wookiee Chewbacca and astromech droid R2-D2 aboard the Millennium Falcon, the Force-sensitive Rey meets Jedi Master Luke Skywalker. She hands him Skywalker's lightsaber but he tosses it over his shoulder and walks away. A puzzled Rey follows Luke into his hut in the nearby Jedi village.

Outside his door, Rey tells him that he needs his help. She returns to retrieve Skywalker's lightsaber and spots Skywalker's T-65B X-wing starfighter submerged beneath the sea. Later, Rey has Chewbacca break down Skywalker's door. Skywalker recognizes Chewbacca and Rey tells them that they came on the Falcon. Skywalker asks where is Han Solo.

## Snoke's lair

Kylo Ren exits a turbolift and enter Supreme Leader Snoke's throne room aboard the Mega-class Star Destroyer Supremacy. Snoke commends Hux for his plan and sends him to the bridge to oversee the pursuit of the Resistance. After Hux leaves, Snoke recalls seeing in Ren the potential to become a new Darth Vader, but now doubts his apprentice's resolve to fully embrace the dark side of the Force.

He orders Ren to remove his helmet, and upon seeing his scarred face-the result of his loss to Rey on Starkiller Base-he states that Ren has too much of Han's heart in him. Ren protests, claiming he embraced the dark side by killing Han, but Snoke furiously retorts that Ren instead psychologically weakened himself in committing the murder, causing him to be defeated by Rey, a junk scavenger who had previously never even wielded a lightsaber.

Ren reacts angrily to the insult, but Snoke repulses him with Force lightning and dismisses him as just "a child in a mask." Enraged, Ren destroys his helmet by violently smashing it to pieces against the walls of an elevator, before setting out in his personal TIE silencer to attack the Resistance fleet.

## The elusive teacher

Back on Ahch-To, Rey updates him about the First Order's the invasion of the galaxy. She tells him that they need his help and that they need Luke Skywalker. Skywalker refuses to help because he believes he stands little chance against the First Order and walks away. Rey insists that she is not leaving and follows him through the Temple island.

She finds Skywalker milking a Thala-siren but he avoids her. Skywalker uses a long pole to reach the other side of the cliff and catch a large fish. Rey follows him through the rain back to his quarters, fingering her cloaked binary beacon. While following Skywalker up a mountain in the mist, she senses a voice calling to her from the Tree library. Inside, she finds the Sacred Jedi texts.

Skywalker follows her and explains that the three library was built a thousand generations ago to keep the sacred Jedi texts. Rey says that she saw this place in a dream. When Rey tells Skywalker that the Resistance sent her, he asks about her identity, homeworld, and motivations for coming here. Rey tells him that Resistance needs his help because of the First Order. When Skywalker asks what she is doing here, she tells him that she needs his help to master the Force. Skywalker refuses to teach her, believing that it is time for the Jedi to end. Rey says his sister Leia sent him and that they deserve to know why.

## Pursuing the Resistance fleet

While the Raddus travels through hyperspace, General Organa griefs over the loss of Han. After the fleet exits hyperspace, Leia angrily reprimands and demotes Poe to Captain for disobeying orders and leading Cobalt Squadron to their deaths. Poe protests but Leia tells him that there are things that he cannot solve by getting into an X-wing and blowing things up. Poe says that the fallen were heroes but Leia responds that they need living fighters and not dead heroes.

When Finn asks General Organa how Rey is going to find them, she shows him her cloaked binary beacon. Leia tells hers subordinates that their priorities now is to find a new Resistance base. They are soon followed by a First Order fleet led by Snoke's personal command ship, the Mega-class Star Destroyer Supremacy, which has somehow tracked them through space. Poe thinks they should do another hyperspace jump but Leia realizes that the First Order has tracked them through lightspeed. Poe gets General Organa's permission to lead a starfighter defense.

Kylo Ren flies his TIE Silencer, accompanied by two TIE fighters, which inflict significant damage on the Resistance fleet. Before Poe and BB-8 can board their X-wing starfighter, Kylo Ren fires a torpedo into the hangar which destroys several parked fighters and kills several pilots including Lintra. Poe and a damaged BB-8 survive the explosion. Meanwhile, General Organa and Admiral Ackbar order the remaining Resistance ships to move out of range of the First Order Star Destroyers.

ining up for a bombing run on the Raddus's bridge, Ren hesitates to fire after sensing his mother's presence on board. However, his TIE fighter escorts take the shot, destroying the primary bridge and killing most of the Resistance's high command, including Admiral Ackbar. Ren then retreats to the Supremacy after General Hux warns that the fleet cannot protect him and his escort TIE fighters. A long pursuit begins, with the Resistance relying on their spaceships' mobility and deflector shields to stay out of effective weapons range while their fuel supplies dwindle.

Leia survives exposure to space by using the Force to fly back to the door of the Raddus's bridge. Leia is rescued by her Resistance comrades but is rendered comatose by the ordeal. As she is being transported to the sick bay, the binary beacon falls out of her hand. Finn picks it up.

A change of heart

While Rey sleeps in her heart, Chewbacca roasts a porg over the fire. While settling to his meal, he is confronted by the porg's kin. Chewbacca tries to shoo them away but is struck by the sight of a sad-faced porg.

Meanwhile, Luke Skywalker visits the Falcon where he finds Han Solo's dice, a memento to his fallen friend. Skywalker also has a brief reunion with R2-D2. Skywalker refuses to come back but R2-D2 plays back a hologram message from his sister Leia calling Obi-Wan Kenobi for help. Leia's message causes Luke to reconsider his decision. He visits Rey and agrees to give her three lessons, beginning tomorrow morning. Skywalker promises to teach her the ways of the Jedi.

## A new commander

Back aboard the Raddus, Commander Larma D'Acy informs the assembled Resistance that General Organa is stable but in a coma. She regrets to inform them that Admiral Ackbar and the Resistance High Command perished aboard the bridge of the Raddus. D'Acy tells them that if Leia were here, she would tell them to save their sorrow till after the fight. The chain of command falls to Vice Admiral Holdo of the cruiser Ninka. Holdo gives a brief rousing speech before dismissing them to their posts.

Poe warns Vice-Admiral Holdo that they will eventually run out of fuel. When he asks her what is their plan, Holdo reminds Poe of his demotion and dismisses him as a "hot-head" pilot whose recklessness she deems a liability. Holdo orders him to stick to his post and follow her orders. Holdo's actions grate Poe, who doesn't trust his new commander.

Finn, fearing for Rey's safety if she eventually returns to the fleet, decides to go looking for her and heads for the escape pod bay. There, he finds a young Resistance mechanic, Rose Tico, mourning her older sister Paige, who perished during the bombing run Poe led over D'Qar. Rose mistakes Finn for a deserter. Before he can explain himself, she stuns him.

After awakening on a gurney, Finn tries to tell Rose about his plan to find Rey. Rose thinks that Finn is being selfish. He manages to gain her trust by convincing her that he can help take out the First Order's hyperspace tracker, which he is privy to due to his time with the First Order. The two come up with a plan to infiltrate the First Order flagship and take out the hyperspace tracker.

Finn and Rose share their plan with Poe and C-3PO in Leia's medbay room. Not trusting Vice-Admiral Holdo's leadership, Poe agrees to the plan, believing that it can save the Resistance and Rey. C-3PO says that Holdo will not agree to their plan but Poe is determined to proceed. Since they can't get through the First Order security, they contact Maz Kanata, who is embroiled in a union dispute. While exchanging fire, Maz tells them to seek out the Master Codebreaker in the casino city Canto Bight. Before leaving to seek out the Master Codebreaker, Finn passes Leia's binary beacon to Poe.

## Rey's first lesson

Meanwhile on Ahch-To, Rey and Kylo Ren begin communicating with each other through involuntary shared visions. Rey is hostile to Kylo due to their last encounter. Startled by Ren, Rey shoots a hole through the roof of a hut, which annoys the native Lanai caretakers, who have maintained the Jedi structures since they were built.

Later that morning, Luke leads Rey through a cave into the First Jedi Temple. Skywalker quizzes Rey about her knowledge of the Force, telling her that the Force is not simply a power but is the energy that binds all things. For her first lesson, he tells her to close her eyes, breathe and reach out. Luke tickles her with a leaf.

During the lesson, Skywalker tells her to breathe and reach out with her feelings while touching rocks. Through the Force, Rey sees the island, the cycle of life and death, warmth, cold, peace, and violence. When prompted, she tells Luke that she sense the Force inside. Skywalker explains that the Force does not belong to the Jedi, urging her to reject her simplistic view of the Force as cleanly defined between the light and the dark sides of the Force.

Rey senses a place beneath that is strong in the dark side beneath the island. Rey senses it calling out to her as the stones beneath her float. This summons a geyser of water. Rey says that it was trying to show her something Luke is alarmed that Rey showed little inclination to resist the dark side. Not being able to sense Skywalker in the Force, Rey realizes that Skywalker has cut himself off from the Force. Skywalker says he has seen this raw strength before in Ben Solo and that he regrets not taking action back then.

Later, Chewbacca has befriended several porgs, who have made their home aboard the Falcon. Rey asks Chewbacca if they have heard anything from the Resistance to which he replies in Shyriiwook that he hasn't. Rey and Ren continue to experience shared visions, and Rey excoriates him for murdering Han Solo, while Ren mocks her need to find replacement parental figures, first in Han and now Luke. Kylo Ren asks Rey if Skywalker told him what happened at his Jedi Temple.

## Misadventures on Canto Bight

With the help of Poe, Finn, Rose, and BB-8 slip out of the Resistance fleet in a Resistance transport pod. Poe warns them that their mission is urgent because they only have 18 hours of fuel left. The travel to Canto Bight on the planet Cantonica in the Corporate Sector. The three Resistance operatives park their transport on a public beach, antagonizing the Abednedo businessman Slowen Lo, who alerts the Canto Bight Police Department and tells them that the offworlders went to the Canto Casino.

While Finn is mesmerized by the wealth and opulence of the Canto Bight, Rose tells him that the city is built on exploitation. While watching a fathier race at the Canto Bight racetrack, she explains that she came from a mining system that was exploited by the First Order, who later tested their weapons on them. The two witness a child racer being beaten by the overseer Bargwill Tomder. Finn realizes that Canto Bight is the haunt of wealthy war profiteers who sell weapons to both the First Order and the Resistance.

BB-8 spots the Master Codebreaker dancing with "Lovey" and alerts Finn and Rose. However, they are spotted by Slowen Lo. Finn and Rose are stunned by the Canto Bight police officers, who have them arrested for committing parking violation 27B/6. Lovey notices the commotion but the Master Codebreaker is engrossed with a game of poker. BB-8 is thrown out of the casino by the police.

## Rey's second lesson

After parrying with her staff, Rey practices with Skywalker's lightsaber while Luke watches. She uses her lightsaber to cut through a pillar of rock, which smashes a wagon belonging to two Lanai caretakers. Later that evening, Skywalker explains that now that the Jedi are extinct, they are deified and romanticized. He believes that the legacy of the Jedi is failure, arrogance and hubris because they failed to prevent the rise of Darth Sidious and his Galactic Empire.

Skywalker reminds Rey that it was a Jedi Master who was responsible for training Darth Vader. Rey reminds Skywalker about the redemption of his father. However, Luke is still tormented by the guilt of his failure to keep Ben Solo from falling to the dark side, believing that he failed his sister and Han. Luke explains that he he sensed the darkness growing in Ren. When he went to confront him, Skywalker claims that Solo turned on him. When he awoke, Skywalker found his temple in flames and that Ben had taken some of his students and slaughtered the rest. Leia blamed Snoke but Luke blamed himself. Rey reassures Luke that the galaxy made him a legend and that she needs his help to find her place in this.

## DJ in Jail

In space, General Hux orders the destruction of the Resistance medical frigate Anodyne. However, the captain has already evacuated the ship and stays behind as it is engulfed. Vice-Admiral Holdo watches in horror. When Lieutenant Connix reminds her that they only have six hours of fuel left, she orders the emergency bridge crew to remain on their current cause. Poe worries about Finn and Rose's mission and sends a message that they are running on fumes.

At the Canto Bight police headquarters, Finn and Rose encounter the slicer DJ, who offers to help them disable the First Order's hyperspace tracker in return for freedom. With the help of BB-8, the Resistance operatives and DJ escape the police headquarters through the sewers. Pursued by the police, they head to the fathier stables, where Rose convinces the stable children to help them escape, leaving one of them, Temiri Blagg, a Resistance ring.

Temiri releases the fathiers, creating a stampede that allows Finn and Rose to escape through the streets of Canto Bight. Riding on a fathier, the two flee to the beach in an attempt to reach their transport pod. However, it is destroyed by pursuing Canto Bight Mounted Police's speeders. Their fathier carries them up a hill to the outskirts of the city where they narrowly avoid falling off a cliff. Rose frees their fathier. Before the Mounted Police can catch up with them, they are picked up by DJ and BB-8, who have stolen the luxury yacht Libertine.

## The cave

Back on Ahch-To, Luke revisits the cliff-side outcrop where he first began training Rey and attempts to re-open his connection to the Force, succeeding when he makes mental contact with an unconscious Leia. Meanwhile, Rey continues her conversation with Kylo Ren and demands to know why he hated his father Han. Noticing he is bare-chested, she asks if Kylo has something he can put on. Kylo Ren claims that his father treated him like garbage and that he was taken advantage of by Luke and his parents.

Recounting his version of his falling out with Skywalker. Ren claims to Rey that Luke grew afraid of Ren's growing power and tried to murder him while he was asleep and defenseless. He tells Rey to let the past die and to kill it if she has to, adding that it is the only way to realize her potential. Sensing the call of the dark side, Rey travels to a cavern beneath the island where the dark side is powerful and experiences a vision while touching a reflective rock wall, asking to see her parents but seeing only her own reflection.

## Revelations

Unable to find answers about her origins and family, she resolves to abandon her Jedi training and leave Ahch-To. Rey returns to her hut where she communes with Kylo Ren. Finding a kindred spirit in Ren, she reaches out through the Force connection to hold his hand. They are soon discovered by Luke, by now reconnected to the Force. Luke angrily destroys Rey's hut with the Force and demands that she leave Ahch-To immediately, but Rey attacks him in her rage.

Luke fends off Rey's attacks and disarms her, but submits when she threatens him with his own lightsaber. He confessed that he contemplated killing a sleeping Ben Solo upon discovering his corruption by Snoke but instantly relented when he realized that it was a passing moment. Ben, however, awoke to see Luke standing over him with an ignited lightsaber and immediately counterattacked, destroying Luke's new Jedi Temple and disappearing to become Kylo Ren.

Rey believes that Kylo Ren can still be saved from the dark side.

Skywalker warns her that it is not going to end the way that she thinks. Rey is adamant despite Skywalker's warnings. She tries to return his lightsaber to him but he lets her keep it. Rey believes that Kylo Ren is their last hope. Unable to convince Luke to join the Resistance, Rey leaves Ahch-To without him to confront Ren, hoping to turn him to the light side, succeeding where Luke failed.

## An unexpected reunion

Following Rey's departure aboard the Falcon, Luke returns to the Tree library with a torch, intending to destroy the ancient Jedi texts. However, he is interrupted by the ghost of Yoda. As Luke hesitates at the task, Yoda himself summons a thunderbolt to destroy the library. Skywalker tries to enter the tree but is driven back by the flames.

Yoda remarks that he has missed Skywalker. Seeing the tree burning, Skywalker believes that it is time for the Jedi to end. Yoda counters that it is time to look past "old books." When Skywalker reminds him about the sacred Jedi texts, Yoda responds they were not "page-turners" which contained wisdom but that wisdom already exist. He tells Skywalker not to focus too much on the horizon but to pay attention to his immediate needs.

Skywalker blames himself for the loss of Ben Solo. Skywalker is not confident teaching Rey but Yoda encourages him to passed on what he has learnt. Yoda counsels Skywalker that failure can be the greatest teacher. As he and Skywalker watch the burning tree, he reminds Luke to reflect on what they go beyond.

## The hyperspace tracker attempt

While traveling through hyperspace aboard the Libertine, Rose asks DJ if he can disable help them to infiltrate the Supremacy and disable the hyperspace tracker. When DJ asks for a price, Rose and Finn promise that the Resistance can pay him later. DJ agrees to help in return for receiving Rose's gold pendant as upfront payment for his services. Finn, knowing how much the pendant means to her, orders DJ to return it, to which the criminal tells him his philosophy: "don't join." Finn also discovers that DJ and BB-8 stole the yacht from an arms dealer selling weapons to both the First Order and

Resistance.

Proceeding with their plan, Finn, Rose, DJ, and BB-8 infiltrate the massive Supremacy. After DJ slices through the First Order's sensor systems, he flies the Libertine inside the massive warship. They steal First Order officer uniforms from an automated launderette and make their way to a hyperspace tracker. BB-8 is hidden under a trash container. However, the intruders are spotted by the First Order astromech droid BB-9E.

While DJ is tinkering with the tracker's systems, Finn tells Poe to be ready to jump into lightspeed at his signal. DJ managed to unlock the inner chamber of the hyperspace tracker. However, Finn and his team are soon apprehended by First Order stormtroopers led by First Order Security Bureau Colonel Ansiv Garmuth and Captain Phasma, who gloatingly welcomes Finn home. BB-8, still disguised, is able to evade capture.

## Poe's mutiny

By now, the Resistance fleet is down to the Raddus and General Hux is confident of victory. Aboard the Raddus, Poe angrily confronts Vice-Admiral Holdo for being secretive about her plans. He is anxious that the Resistance is down to one ship and asks what hope they have. Holdo responds that hope is a fleeting faith.

Starring at a computer screen, Poe realizes that Holdo has ordered the refueling of all the Resistance transports. He is outraged that Holdo is abandoning the Raddus and denounces her as both a coward and a traitor. Holdo orders the guards to remove Poe from the bridge. Poe also contacts Finn, who tells him that they managed to find a code-breaker and convinces Poe to buy them more time.

Back on the Raddus, Poe tells Holdo about his unsanctioned plan to send Finn and Rose to disable the First Order's hyperspace tracker. Believing that Poe has placed the Resistance in even more danger, she orders that the transports be prepared for departure.

In response, Poe instigates a mutiny, apprehending Holdo and her command staff. Poe and the mutineers including Lieutenant Connix take over the ship's emergency command bridge and try to restart the Raddus. However, Holdo snatches a blaster and frees herself. C-3PO refuses to take part in the mutiny and heads to the door, which is being disintegrated. When the door collapses, he is startled to encounter a recovered General Organa, who stuns him.

Connix and C-3PO also surrender, ending the mutiny and allowing the evacuation to begin. In the hangar, Leia remarks that Poe is a troublemaker while Holdo remarks that she likes him. Holdo volunteers to stay behind and pilot the cruiser. Leia is unwilling to risk anymore losses but Holdo tells Leia that she taught her how. The two friends part following a handshake.

Later, a dismayed Poe awakes to see the transports evacuating from the Raddus. Commander D'Acy tells Poe that they are evacuating to an old Rebel Alliance base on nearby Crait. Leia tells Poe that she approved of Holdo's evacuation plan, and that Holdo was more concerned with protecting the light than being a hero. Holdo wishes her comrades godspeed on the bridge of the Raddus.

## Snoke's trap

As the Millennium Falcon travels through hyperspace, Rey tells Chewbacca to get to safety as soon as he gets her signal to rendezvous. Rey climbs into her escape pod which is jettisoned out the Falcon after exiting hyperspace. Rey flies the pod into the hangar where she is greeted by Kylo Ren and a pair of stormtroopers, who place her in binder cuffs.

As Kylo Ren takes Rey up the turbolift to Supreme Leader Snoke's throne room, she tells him that she feels the good in him and that she saw his future. She promises to help him. Kylo Ren responds that he foresaw that she will turn to him and claims to know who her parents are. Snoke is pleased with his apprentice for delivering Rey, telling him that his faith is restored.

Snoke bids Rey to come closer, admiring Rey's strength and remarking that lightness has emerged to meet the rising darkness. Snoke says that he warned Kylo Ren that as his powers grew stronger, so would his equal in the light. He then snatches Skywalker's lightsaber from Ren's hand with the Force. Snoke uses the Force to bring Rey closer to him.

Rey warns him that he underestimates Skywalker, Ben Solo, and her; and that it would be downfall. Snoke reveals that he was responsible for the mental connection between her and Ren as part of a plan to find and destroy Luke; exploiting their emotions and desires. Snoke demands that Rey reveal Skywalker's location but she remains defiant. Snoke uses the Force to levitate Rey and probes her mind for Skywalker's location.

Having proved Rey's mind and learned Skywalker's location, Snoke releases his Force grip on Rey and mocks Skywalker for his "wisdom." He vows to destroy Skywalker and the Jedi Order. Rey tries to seize Skywalker's lightsaber with the Force but Snoke uses the Force to hurl it at her. He then uses the Force to levitate her and force her to watch the destruction of the Resistance fleet through a viewport. Rey grabs Kylo Ren's lightsaber with the Force but the Elite Praetorian Guards flash their weapons. Rey charges at Snoke but he uses the Force to throw her to the ground. Kylo retrieves his lightsaber.

## Resistance in peril

Meanwhile, in the Supremacy's hangar bay, Finn and Rose are brought out for a public execution in the presence of General Hux, Captain Phasma, and many First Order officers, soldiers, and pilots. Hux slaps Finn and thanks Phasma for her services. Finn and Rose learn that DJ has sold them out for his own freedom and financial gain.

Rose calls DJ a "lying snake" and struggles against her captors. DJ replies that they got caught and that the First Order was offering a better deal. DJ also reveals the Resistance's evacuation plan to the First Order, which is confirmed by the departure of 30 transports from the Raddus. General Hux orders the Supremacy to open fire on the Resistance transports, destroying several ships and inflicting heavy losses on the Resistance. Vice-Admiral Holdo orders the transports to continue their journey to Crait.

While Rey and Kylo fight the Praetorian guards, the Supremacy continues its bombardment of the Resistance transports. Finn denounces DJ for his treachery but the criminal is indifferent to their struggle, remarking that "they blow you up today and you blow them up tomorrow." DJ claims that it is just business but Finn disagrees. Believing Finn and Rose to be a waste of blaster bolts, Phasma orders First Order stormtrooper executioners to behead them with laser axes.

Killing Snoke.

Snoke orders Kylo Ren to kill Rey with his lightsaber. Believing he can read Ren's mind, Snoke is jubilant and mocks Rey. However, Kylo Ren uses the Force to activate Skywalker's lightsaber, which impales and cuts Snoke in half, killing the Supreme Leader. Ren uses the Force to pass Skywalker's lightsaber to Rey and the two join forces as the Praetorian guards converge upon them to avenge their fallen master. Kylo kills one with his lightsaber.

Rey manages to kill a Praetorian with her lightsaber but a second Praetorian wraps his electric nunchucks around her blade. Rey manages to break free by impaling the guard with her blade. A third guard divides his blade in half and charges at Rey. Ren is cornered by three guards but he breaks free and impales one, before throwing his body into a generator where he is disintegrated. As the three other guards converge on him, Kylo kills two but is grabbed by one who traps him in a headlock.

Rey is trapped by the other guard but manages to break free by dropping her blade and then slashing him. Rey helps Kylo to kill the last guard by handing him Skywalker's lightsaber, which he uses to impale the guard through the head, killing him. Rey implores Kylo Ren to order the First Order gunners to stop bombarding the Resistance fleet but Ren tells her to let the past die including the Jedi, Sith, Resistance and the First Order. He invites her to rule the galaxy by his side.

When Rey refuses, Kylo compels Rey to admit what she thinks she knew all along: that her parents were insignificant junkers who sold her for drinking money, and that they are dead and buried in the wastes of Jakku. He tells her that she comes from nothing and is nothing but not to him. Ren pleads with Rey to join him by his side.

Holdo's sacrifice

Seeing the Resistance fleet in peril, Holdo climbs into the helm of the Raddus. Not realizing Holdo's plans, Hux orders the Supremacy to continue firing. Using the Force, Rey and Kylo struggle for possession of Skywalker's lightsaber until it breaks into two, causing a large explosion.

Watching the Raddus powering away, Connix thinks she is running away but Poe disagrees. Holdo sacrifices herself to ram the Raddus into the Supremacy at lightspeed, cleaving it in two and destroying much of its escort fleet instantly. The resulting explosion sets the Supremacy's cargo hold aflame and interrupts Finn and Rose's execution.

Amidst the inferno, Rose helps Finn up and the two search for a shuttle. However, Finn and Rose are cornered by Phasma and several stormtroopers. Before she can eliminate them, BB-8 commandeers a docked AT-ST walker and intervenes, blasting the troopers. Finn and Phasma duel amidst the chaos. Phasma manages to knock Finn to the ground with her staff. Rose and Phasma exchange fire.

With Phasma distracted, Finn knocks her to the ground with his Z6 riot control baton. With her helmet shattered, Phasma denounces him as "scum" but Finn retorts that he is "rebel scum." Phasma falls to her death in a fiery chasm when the floor beneath her gives way. Finn, Rose, and BB-8 then flee the Supremacy, commandeering a Xi-class light shuttle.

In Snoke's chamber, Hux surveys the corpses of Snoke and his guards in disbelief. He sees the unconscious Ren and prepares to shoot him, but is forced to relent when Ren awakes. Learning that Rey has escape on Snoke's escape shuttle, Ren frames her for Snoke's death and orders Hux to prepare for a ground assault on Crait. This causes Hux to explode in fury at his rival's presumptuousness, but Ren angrily Force chokes him into submission, declaring himself the new Supreme Leader.

## Battle of Crait

On Crait, the surviving Resistance fighters regroup at the abandoned rebel base, which was once a mine. General Organa orders her forces to shut the shield door. Pursued by TIE fighters, Finn, Rose, and BB-8 crash-land their stolen shuttle inside the base. Following a brief shootout, a brief reunion ensues with Poe hugging BB-8. Rose leads the search for weapons and finds rusted ammunition and several old ski speeders. Poe and Leia also send a distress signal to their allies in the Outer Rim Territories, seeking help.

Shortly later, they sense the earth shaking while the vulptexes scurry away. They realize that the First Order army has arrived with a phalanx of AT-AT, All Terrain MegaCaliber Six walkers and a Superlaser siege cannon. C-3P0 informs the others that BB-8 has done a schematics of the cave and found that there is only one entrance. Finn encourages the Resistance by reassuring them that allies will come and proposes that they take out the siege cannon.

While Resistance soldiers under General Caluan Ematt man the trenches and laser batteries, Poe, Finn, and Rose lead a charge with 13 old ski speeders to destroy the First Order assault force's massive siege cannon. Realizing that the Resistance is in the mine, Kylo Ren orders his forces to push them and dispatches TIE fighters. The speeders try to break off but several are destroyed by TIE fighters, which also strafe the trenches, killing many Resistance soldiers.

Rose is pursued by three TIE fighters but Rey and Chewbacca arrive in the Falcon, shooting them down. The Falcon also draws the TIE fighters away, shooting down several. Kylo Ren orders the First order to take that "piece of junk out of the skies." The Falcon leads the pursuing TIE fighters into a canyon. The ship's rear cannon is crushed against the rocks but several TIES also collide with the rocks. Chewbacca, with a porg watching, fly the Falcon into a canyon that leads to the surface.

Finn and Rose approach the superlaser siege cannon, which begins powering up. Supreme Leader Ren and General Hux order their walkers to concentrate fire on the speeders, destroying several. Poe thinks it is a suicide mission and orders Finn to retreat but Finn is determined to take out the cannon. He accelerates his speeder, igniting Rose's pleas.

Before Finn can complete his suicide mission, Rose prevents Finn from sacrificing himself to destroy the battering ram cannon, which then blasts a hole in the fortress. Poe and the surviving Abednedo pilot retreat into the trenches with the surviving soldiers. Finn climbs out of his wrecked speeder and rescues an injured Rose. When he asks why she stopped his mission, Rose replies that they survive by "saving what we love."

As the superlaser burns through the gate of the Crait base, Kylo Ren orders his forces to storm the base and show no quarter to the Resistance. Connix informs D'Acy that the Resistance broadcast has reached multiple points but that they have received no response. Leia laments that the galaxy has lost hope.

Light versus darkness

However, Luke suddenly arrives to comfort Leia. After exchanging pleasantries, Luke apologizes and tells Leia that he has come to confront Ren. Leia thinks her son is gone but Luke reassure her that nobody is gone. After handing Han's lucky dice to Leia, Luke walks out through the gate to confront Ren and the First Order while C-3PO and the rest of the Resistance look on.

Outside, Luke confronts Ren alone outside the breached door, giving the surviving Resistance fighters time to escape. Ren orders the First Order walkers to unleash a massive volley of turbolaser fire on Luke's position. Hux questions the amount of firepower but Luke emerges from the blast crater completely unscathed and mocks the First Order's firepower with a brush of his shoulder. Ren resolves to confront Skywalker despite Hux's objections, whom he shoves against the hull of the Upsilon-class command shuttle's cockpit.

Finn drags a wounded Rose on a makeshift stretcher into the Crait base while Ren lands his shuttle. Watching the battle, Finn wants to help but Poe realizes that Skywalker is buying them time to escape. Poe says that they are the "spark of resistance" that will burn the First Order down. After seeking C-3PO's advice, Poe decides to follow the Vulptexes, hoping they would lead them to a hole.

Meanwhile, Rey uses the beacon to track down her Resistance comrades' movements. She manages to track them down by following a group of . Finn and the Resistance encounter a pile of rocks which the Vulptexes are able to slip through but is too small for them. Outside, Rey discovers the pile of rocks and uses the Force to lift them. As the Resistance fighters stream out, Rey hugs Finn.

Outside, Kylo Ren confronts his uncle personally in a lightsaber duel on the salt plain outside the base, and asks Luke if he has come to forgive him or to save his soul. Luke replies no as the two draw their blades. Kylo charges at Luke but his uncle repeatedly evades Ren's attacks. Luke apologizes to Ren for failing him, but Ren angrily rejects his apology, declaring the Resistance is dead and the war over, and that with Luke's death shall come the ultimate death of the Jedi.

Luke counters by saying that both the Jedi and the Rebellion are born anew in Rey and the Resistance, and invites Ren to strike him down but tells he will always be with him just like Han. Ren tries, but is surprised to see Luke is still standing. He pokes his blade through Luke's torso, and to his horror it passes through him as if he were a ghost, revealing that Luke is physically still on Ahch-To and has been stalling for time via a non-corporeal Force projection of himself. Luke says goodbye to his fallen nephew before his projection fades away, leaving Ren furious.

The Rebellion is reborn

The effort to create the projection was too much for Luke, and he collapses from exhaustion. With the last of his strength, he climbs up to the cliff where he trained Rey and stares out towards Ahch-To's binary sunset, similar to the one he saw on Tatooine thirty-four years earlier, before he became a Jedi. Luke then dies, and his body vanishes as he becomes one with the Force.

On Crait, Leia and Rey sense Luke's death. The First Order storms the base, but are too late to prevent the remaining Resistance fighters from escaping aboard the Falcon, albeit not before Ren shares another force bond moment with Rey, who eventually shuts him out, much to his dismay.

After leaving Crait, Chewbacca hugs Leia. Finn opens a drawer on the Falcon to get a blanket for the gravely injured Rose, revealing briefly to the audience that Rey stole all of the books from the original Jedi library and Yoda did not destroy them after all. After being formally introduced to Poe, Rey laments Luke's death as she looks hopelessly at his broken lightsaber and the group's small numbers. Leia, however, notes that Luke is now at peace and that the Rebellion has all it needs to rise again.

Later, on Canto Bight, the stable children regale themselves with a story about Luke's adventures. They are interrupted by Bargwill Tomder who angrily orders the children to get back to work. Outside, Temiri Blagg, still wearing the Resistance Ring that Rose gave him, summons his broom with the Force and hopefully gazes up to the stars.

---

And lastly we watched 2019's movie Star Wars: Episode IX, The Rise of Skywalker.

---

A year after the battle of Crait, Supreme Leader Kylo Ren leads a vicious assault against Alazmec colonists on Mustafar, seeking a wayfinder owned by Ren's grandfather, Darth Vader; he requires the device as a guide in his hunt for the returned Emperor Palpatine, the public identity of the Sith Lord Darth Sidious, who he perceives as a threat to his power. The Leader slaughters many colonists alongside his stormtroopers before retrieving the device and slotting it into his ship, allowing its dark power to lead him through the crimson energy storms that surround the fabled Sith vastness of Exegol.

Landing at the foot of an enormous citadel, Ren ignites his blade and enters, eventually reaching a vast chamber lined with worn statues of Sith legends. As he descends into its depths, he hears Sidious mocking him; Ren's declaration that he had killed Snoke is dismissed: "I made Snoke."

Lightning dances around the young dark side adept as he listens to the taunting words, spoken in a voice transitioning from that of Sidious himself to that of Snoke and, finally, to that of Vader: "I have been every voice… you have ever heard… inside your head."

Ren, unshaken, proceeds further into the citadel, walking for some time among the towering effigies. His path lit by his blade, the young man eventually wanders into a maze of unfamiliar equipment tended by robed acolytes. Tall cylinders filled with a sickly golden liquid hold motionless, incomplete bodies with the mutilated visage of the dead Snoke; the Emperor's earlier words that he created the previous Supreme Leader are confirmed. Among these machines, bound by innumerable tubes and wires to machines of support and sustenance, is the emaciated and decaying figure of Sidious himself. Ren raises his blade, but Sidious speaks and stays his hand, explaining that the First Order was merely a harbinger of what he could bring about. A threat from the Supreme Leader seems to amuse Sidious, who assures the Supreme Leader that he has died before, and issues a familiar promise: the dark side is a pathway to many abilities some consider to be unnatural.

Ren asks what Sidious would give him; the Dark Lord replies simply: "Everything."

At the surface, the ice cracks and yields as innumerable Star Destroyers ascend from the frozen sea into the tempestuous sky.

With this, an ominously smiling Sidious offers the Final Order command in exchange of Ren killing Rey and so end the Jedi Order, in the act becoming what his legendary grandfather could not, and so that the younger man will take his place as Emperor when the Resistance ends. However, he also issues a warning: that Rey is not who he expects.

## A vital mission

Meanwhile, on the Millennium Falcon, ex-stormtrooper Finn and Resistance pilot Poe Dameron engage the Wookiee Chewbacca in an intense game of dejarik. The Wookiee takes some time considering his next move, and his human opponents jokingly suggest that he may be cheating. The implication infuriates Chewbacca, forcing Finn and Poe to calm him. Before their game can resume, an alarm sounds from the cockpit. Passing Klaud, a Resistance technician, in the corridor, the trio arrive in their seats just as the Falcon exits hyperspace.

The Falcon arrives at the Sinta Glacier Colony to meet a Resistance informant, the Ovissian Boolio, who tells them about a spy and gives them a message in the form of a data encoder, ordering them to give it to Leia. Finn proceeds to insert the message into R2-D2.

Before more can be said, several squadrons of TIE fighters scream into the system, prepared to take down the Falcon. As Finn prepares for the action and heads to the gunner cockpit, Boolio tells him to win the war before heading off.

Forced to head into the depths of the colony by a wall of TIEs, the Falcon destroys a number of its pursuers before jumping to hyperspace through one of the colony's walls. The remaining fighters pursue them regardless, and Poe begins lightspeed skipping through a number of systems, whose dangers the First Order pilots are unable to evade. Poe is able to outmaneuver the enemy, though his reckless trick-flying heavily damages the Falcon.

## A Jedi rises

On the jungle world of Ajan Kloss, which serves as the hidden base of the Resistance, Rey meditates solemnly, floating in the air alongside a number of rocks. She tries to maintain her composure and balance, but ultimately fails and, with a sigh, lowers herself to the ground. General Leia Organa, who had been watching nearby, comforts the discouraged acolyte, assuring her that nothing is impossible and that she will be able to commune with the Jedi who came before her, as she hopes to.

Reinvigorated, Rey accepts Anakin Skywalker's lightsaber and takes off running on another bout with her training course. She expertly runs and leaps through the obstacles, imbuing her actions with the Force. She blocks every bolt from her hovering training droid, but pauses and stares as it is revealed that Kylo Ren, to whom she is bound through the Force, is communing with his grandfather's helmet and speaking to her from his chambers far across the galaxy.

A vision, shared with Ren, terrifies the Jedi: the ascensions of the Sith Eternal fleet above Exegol; the face of her murdered mentor and Ren's father, Han Solo; the pained words of her master, Luke Skywalker, as she tapped into the dark side; her duel with and alongside Ren against the Praetorian Guards of Snoke; the departure of her parents from Jakku, leaving her behind in the grip of Unkar Plutt. Distracted by the vision, she ultimately batters the training remote with her staff, but damages BB-8 in the process. Rescuing the droid from beneath the tree that had collapsed on him, Rey returns to the base and concedes to Leia that she feels tired and unready to wield the saber of her master. BB-8 excitedly volunteers to take up the mantle, which Rey dismisses; smiling, Leia kindly reminds her never to underestimate a droid.

Some time later, in the midst of Rey's studies of the ancient texts she retrieved from the First Jedi Temple, the Falcon returns. It has been, however, severely damaged in the course of its escape from the First Order squadrons; Rey berates a fatigued Dameron for this, but he rebuffs her by noting that BB-8 is in similarly poor condition due to her earlier training accident. Rey dismisses the pilot, quipping that he's a difficult man, before hugging Finn, who jokingly joins her in condemning his companion. Although Rey is further angered by the revelation that Poe lightspeed skipped with the Falcon, a maneuver that the aging freighter cannot support, but the pilot admits the true cause of his concern: Rey is "the best fighter the Resistance has," but she has spent her time since Crait training and furthering her knowledge of the Force rather than participating in the war against the First Order. "We need you out there, not here," Dameron says before stalking off to begin briefing the Resistance on the information his group had obtained.

Poe cheerlessly informs those gathered that the message sent across the galaxy is confirmed: the Emperor has returned, heading an unprecedented fleet, with ambitions of vengeance and conquest. Rose Tico is dubious that the Emperor has truly risen again; Beaumont Kin raises the point of cloning and that the dark side held secrets only the Sith knew. Dameron further exposits that the designs of Darth Sidious have led to the creation of the Final Order, true successor to the Empire. In sixteen hours, the armada will embark from Exegol on a mission of galactic subjugation.

C-3PO chimes in, noting that Exegol is not on any star maps, and is described in lore as the Hidden World of the Sith. With this dismal news, the Resistance quietly debates their options until Rey, holding up one of her tomes, informs Leia that she needs to speak with the general privately. Showing her pages in the book, Rey explains that Luke had been searching for a wayfinder much the same way his former apprentice Ren had been doing, with a similar goal of reaching Exegol. However, his hunt had been left incomplete at its final step; if the Resistance could complete it, they could locate the wayfinder and use it to reach Exegol. Leia refuses to support this new mission, claiming that it is too dangerous, but the scavenger admits that she will go with or without the general's blessing, knowing that her newest mentor would do the same.

Accepting this, Leia dispatches her student to the desert of Pasaana, where a contact will be waiting. Though Rey plans to go alone, Poe, Chewie, and Finn tell her that they will accompany her. Though initially unwilling to accept the help and claiming she must accomplish the task alone, with a small speech from Finn, Rey accepts their aid. C-3PO also joins the group aboard the Falcon as it undergoes repairs, stating to R2-D2 before departure that, should he not survive, the astromech was the "best friend he ever had."

Finn briefly says farewell to Tico, confident that he will return, and Rey speaks once more with Leia, wishing that she could tell the princess of Alderaan everything she wanted to. Reassuring her student once again, Leia simply says: "tell me when you get back." The two hug, and Rey, emboldened, departs with her friends aboard the Falcon.

## Rise of a dark warrior

A metalsmith, Symeong Sith alchemist Albrekh, stiches Ren's helmet back together as he looks on surrounded by his Knights of Ren. With that, the Supreme Leader convenes a meeting of the First Order Council aboard his Star Destroyer, including General Armitage Hux and Allegiant General Enric Pryde.

Ren, who has found and killed Boolio, slams Boolio's bloody, decapitated head on the table and informs them that they have a spy in their midst, but that it is irrelevant. A moment of tense silence leads him to ask if Hux, his rival in the First Order power structure, is troubled by his appearance; the general quietly dismisses this concern, while another officer says that she likes Ren's reassembled helmet.

Quinn speaks up, dismissing the Sith Eternal as "a cult, conjurers and soothsayers." Pryde refutes these concerns, stating that the resources of the First Order will be increased ten thousand fold by the incorporation of the Sith fleet into their own ranks. With a spiteful glance at a glowering Hux, Pryde notes that the influence of this ancient power will "correct the error of Starkiller Base." Unconvinced, Quinn wonders aloud if the ships are truly a gift, and what Palpatine might demand in return. In response, Ren brutally chokes the general through the Force and lifts his body to the ceiling without even looking at him.

The fallen Jedi then commands his officers to prepare to crush any worlds that will defy the Order, and that he and his acolytes will be hunting the scavenger.

## Mission to Pasaana

The Falcon comes out of hyperspace over the desert planet of Pasaana. They land at Luke's coordinates and arrive at the Aki-Aki Festival of the Ancestors. Wandering among the crowd for a while, the group tries to keep a low profile. As Rey gazes at some Aki Aki youngsters, a child approaches her. Translated by 3PO, the child says she is named Nambi Ghima and offers a necklace to Rey, who smiles and accepts the kind gesture. When Ghima inquires as to the Jedi acolyte's family name, she replies that she doesn't have one.

At that moment, Kylo Ren establishes a connection with Rey through their bond. Speaking to her through this, Ren informs his quarry that Palpatine wants her dead. Rey comments that he is serving another master, but the fallen Jedi dismisses this, stating that he has plans of his own. After insisting that he will turn her to the dark side, Ren reaches out and grabs her necklace, pulling it through the Force into his own hands. Rey realizes the First Order will soon be coming and runs off to warn her friends.

As they reconvene and prepare to escape, a stormtrooper finds them but is quickly shot by a mysterious figure. This masked savior asks Rey and her team to follow him. Once they enter a transport, he reveals himself to be Lando Calrissian, the man who destroyed the second Death Star at the Battle of Endor many years prior. He shows them a hologram of a Sith wayfinder and explains that only two were ever created. He further reveals that he once accompanied Luke on a mission to track a man named Ochi, whom they believed held information key to locating one of the devices, but when they arrived, they found his ship abandoned. Lando apparently remained behind on Pasaana. The old hero of the Rebellion offers them directions to Ochi's ship, which remains in the desert where he left it.

Squadrons of TIEs and First Order dropships fly overhead as the crew hurries through the crowds to the fringes of the festival, eventually stealing a pair of skiff speeders. They are quickly spotted, however, and First Order treadspeeders begin a fierce pursuit, aided by jet troopers. They prove no match for the gang of heroes and are swiftly dispatched, though the chase drives the speeders into the Sinking Fields, where the damage done by the troopers fells them and sends the heroes into the quicksand.

They fall through it into a web of caves below the surface, quickly joining up as they use the glow of the Skywalker blade and Poe's diminutive flashlight to guide themselves through the confusing network of tunnels. The group eventually locates Ochi's remains, revealing that the Jedi hunter was swallowed by the sands and never escaped. Alongside his bones is a dagger that Rey senses has a dark past, while 3PO recognizes that it is inscribed with the ancient language of the Sith and is unable to translate due to restrictions on his programming. Dameron laments to the droid that this is "the one time we need you to talk, and you can't."

As they are about to depart and look for a way out, the team is cornered by an aggressive vexis. They prepare to fight the beast, but Rey notices that the serpent is injured. Using Force healing, Rey manages to appease the creature, which tunnels through the rock to create an escape for the team. At the same time, it is revealed that the Knights of Ren have arrived on Pasaana, and are hunting them.

The team hurries to Ochi's ship. As they near it, Rey pauses, the Force having informed her that Ren has arrived. She sends her friends ahead to the ship before running back into the desert to confront her nemesis. In the distance, Ren's new TIE fighter roars through the desert only meters above the sand. As it nears her, Rey runs into a leap and, as the ship flies beneath her, she severs a wing with her lightsaber and sends the ship into a tailspin. It crashes in a fireball some distance away.

During this time, however, Chewbacca and the dagger have been captured by the Knights and stormtroopers while the Wookiee was leaving to retrieve Rey. Finn observes the latter forcing the Wookiee onto a transport, and runs to Rey to inform her of this. Kylo Ren, having emerged from the wreckage of his ship, advances across the desert and engages in a duel of the Force with Rey, each of them pulling the First Order transport to their side. In this struggle, Rey accidentally releases a burst of Force lightning, destroying the vessel and seemingly killing Chewbacca. Ren allows the Jedi and her allies to escape in Ochi's vessel, as his own troops have captured the Falcon.

As the Jedi hunter's ship hurries away from Pasaana, Rey mourns that she has apparently killed Chewbacca. Finn attempts to reassure her, stating that he knows the good person he believes her to be, but she dismisses his words, claiming that no one knows the truth behind who she is. As the wookiee had the dagger, a further setback is revealed: they have no way to reach Exegol. C-3PO, however, reveals that he has retained the information from the dagger in his memory. A plan to hack the protocol droid's programming restrictions is formed, and following a tip from Poe, the heroes set course for Kijimi. During the trip, BB-8 finds and reactivates the droid D-O on Ochi's ship.

## A new mission

The heroes of the Resistance make their way to the snow-dusted planet of Kijimi to execute their plan to discover what secrets the Dagger held. The Resistance team arrives on the planet and bump into Zorii Bliss and her crew. She reveals that Poe has a colorful past, once worked as a spice runner and still owes her money. A skirmish occurs before Rey gets the upper hand and Zorii agrees to bring them to Babu Frik to hack C-3PO's programming to read the Sith language on the Dagger. Unknown to them, the Knights of Ren have tracked them there.

Zorii Bliss brings them through a back alley and into a little bar in order to get to the droid ship. Frik tells everyone that he can unlock the message to be read, but in doing so C-3PO's memory will be wiped. Still reeling from the loss of Chewbacca, the heroes argue about finding another way to get the job done, but in an act of self-sacrifice C-3PO voluntarily consent to the modifications, knowing that he will be lost in the act. Frik completes the hack and 3PO is now able to read the message inscribed on the Dagger.

The translated text points them to the location of Emperor's wayfinder. Having served his purpose, 3PO's memory wipe begins and he shuts down. Once the memory wipe is complete, 3PO reboots with a completely empty memory.

Outside the bar, Zorii and Poe reminisce about old times. There is some lingering connection there even though they had some sort of falling out in the past. Poe tries to convince Zorii to join them. She turns him down, but she understands the good in what Poe is trying to do and gives him a First Order Captain's Medallion as a gesture of goodwill to help them get through First Order security. She had been saving to buy this medallion on the black market as her ticket off Kijimi and away from her spice running days, but she gives it to Poe.

As the First Order arrives, Rey senses that Chewie is alive. As the heroes escape on Ochi's ship, the group makes the decision to use the passage device to board the Star Destroyer and recapture the Falcon and save Chewie. The device works, and their ship lands without question. Rey uses a mind trick to confuse the stormtroopers, enabling them to find Chewie; though Rey splits off, feeling as if something is calling to her. Meanwhile, Poe and Finn find Chewie, but their rescue attempt fails and they are all taken captive.

The calling Rey feels is caused by the dagger which draws her to it in Kylo's living quarters. Rey finds and grabs Ochi's blade, but when she does, it gives her visions of what happened to her parents. Ochi found and killed them with that dagger and that her parents were trying to hide her from Ochi. When she breaks free of the vision a bond with Kylo begins.

He discovers that she is on his Star Destroyer and a lightsaber duel breaks out between the two of them across two different locations, Kylo on the surface of Kijimi and Rey aboard the Star Destroyer. During this encounter, Kylo reveals that there is more to the story behind Rey and her parents. Ochi was sent to find and recover Rey, not kill her. Her parents just got in the way, so he killed them. She is still wanted for the darkness that resides within her. It's clear that by this point, Kylo is fully committed to the Sith Lord's mission for him.

## A new revelation

Kylo Ren reveals to Rey the truth about her origins and the nature of their bond.

When it appears that all is lost for Finn, Poe, and Chewie, who have been captured by the First Order, General Hux arrives and surprisingly not only allows them to escape but points them in the direction of the Falcon. Hux was the mole within the First Order that Finn and Poe had received information from. When asked, he tells them that he wasn't doing it to help the Resistance, but rather because he didn't want Kylo Ren to win.

Ren arrives and faces off Rey, in which he reveals that she is Sidious' granddaughter; her father was the son of the Emperor. He also reveals that they are a dyad in the Force, two that are one in the Force. Then, Kylo once again offers for Rey to join him, but she refuses, escaping in the Falcon.

After they leave, Pryde kills Hux for treason against the First Order and assumes control of the First Order military. The Emperor contacts Pryde and demands that he use one of the specially equipped Star Destroyers to destroy Kijimi as an act of loyalty and Pryde complies. Pryde tells Kylo that even though they don't have the dagger, they know where the Resistance is going because they scanned it while it was still in their possession.

## Mission to Kef Bir

The information learned from C-3PO's translation of the dagger's writing leads to the location of a second wayfinder device which turns out to be aboard the wreckage of the second Death Star on the ocean moon of Kef Bir.

The team eventually meets a woman named Jannah. She heard about them from Babu Frik and at their urging, offers to take them to the location of the wayfinder the next day.

While fixing the Falcon with Finn, Jannah reveals she was once a stormtrooper known as TZ-1719 and that her whole tribe were former troopers. They mutinied at a battle in which they were told to fire on civilians.

But soon, the group realizes they had not seen Rey. She had, in fact, taken a skimmer and was headed to get the wayfinder.

Rey uses the dagger to locate the wayfinder by aligning a plate hidden in the hilt with a specific part of the Death Star's wreckage, and discovering the two shapes match perfectly. Upon contacting the wayfinder, she envisions herself as a Sith; a short duel between Rey and the Sith vision ensues. Shortly after, Kylo, having tracked the group to Kef Bir, finds and destroys the wayfinder to prevent her to face Sidious alone. Rey becomes furious and duels him. Ren, however, gets the upper hand, but as a dying Leia calls to Kylo by his name Ben through the Force, Rey impales him. Sensing Leia's death, Rey regreats her action, and heals Ren. She confesses to him that she did wanted to join him and take his hand as Ben Solo. She then takes his TIE whisper to exile herself to Ahch-To, still shaken about her own actions and by her Sith lineage.

As she prepares to throw the Skywalker lightsaber into the burning wreckage of Kylo's TIE whisper, Luke's Force spirit appears. He tells the story of Leia's Jedi training and encourages Rey to face the Emperor as he faced Darth Vader, giving Leia's lightsaber and his old X-wing. Rey leaves for Exegol, using the wayfinder on Kylo's ship.

On Kef Bir, Kylo converses with a vision of Han Solo, his father, and throws his lightsaber into the water near the wreckage of the Death Star, reclaiming his identity as Ben Solo.

Upon the Steadfast, the Emperor communes with Pryde over a hologram. The Sith Lord discusses the failure of the late Kylo Ren before Pryde, now de facto leader of the First Order. Pryde, a loyal Imperial during the time of the Empire prior to the Galactic Civil War, pledges the organization to the Final Order to the Emperor. The Emperor then commands Pryde to join him on Exegol, and informs the Allegiant General that a Xyston-class Star Destroyer from the Sith fleet is to be transferred to the First Order, intending to prove the General's loyalty by ordering him to send it to a planet with ties to the Resistance. Subsequently, Pryde has the Star Destroyer sent to destroy Kijimi with its axial superlaser at the Emperor's behest. With the deed done, the Sith fleet on Exegol sees itself headed by Pryde aboard the Steadfast.

## Confrontation on Exegol

Rey arrives on Exegol and transmits her location to the Resistance. She confronts Darth Sidious and the Sith Eternal, who demands that she kill him to transfer his spirit into Rey. The Resistance engages in battle with the Sith Lord's fleet, though they are overpowered, suffering losses like Temmin Wexley.

Ben overpowers the Knights of Ren and arrives to help Rey, but Sidious rejuvenates himself by absorbing the life essences of Rey and Ben and then disables the Resistance fleet above with Force lightning. The Emperor tells Ben that he will be the last Skywalker and uses the Force to throw him into a nearby chasm, seemingly killing him.

A weakened Rey hears the voices of past Jedi (Obi-Wan Kenobi, Qui-Gon Jinn, Ahsoka Tano, Yoda, Mace Windu, Kanan Jarrus, Aayla Secura, Luminara Unduli, Adi Gallia, Luke Skywalker, and Anakin Skywalker), who lend their strength and encourage her to continue on. The Emperor furiously attempts to destroy Rey with lightning, but she deflects it back towards him using the two lightsabers, disintegrating his body and killing Darth Sidious once and for all. However, Rey dies from the effort of the powerful attack.

A hand appears at the edge of the chasm and an injured Ben pulls himself up, falling to his knees beside Rey and pulling her dead body into his lap. He embraces Rey's body. Pulling away, Ben puts his hand on her stomach and uses the Force to resurrect her. Rey awakens, smiling at Ben and touching his cheek gently. The two embrace before Rey kisses him. Moments later, Ben falls backward and vanishes, having given his remaining life essence to her. His body fades away at the same moment that Leia's body becomes one with the Force.

After returning for Finn and Jannah, Lando leads the Resistance, now backed by reinforcements, including Zorii Bliss; who were able to destroy the remainder of the Sith Lord's armada, ending the First Order-Resistance war and beginning a new age of peace across the galaxy.

A war ends

The Resistance and the galaxy at large celebrate their victory. Maz Kanata bestows Chewbacca with a Medal of Bravery, which Han was awarded following the Battle of Yavin. Poe and Zorii exchange a look and it seems like Poe is trying to ask Zorii if she would like to celebrate with him privately, to which she shakes her head. Jannah asks Lando where he is from and he tells her that he is from the Gold system. Lando in turn asks Jannah where she is from, and she tells him that she doesn't know, and Lando responds by saying "well, lets find out". Rey then returns and shares a hug with Finn and Poe.

Rey visits the Lars homestead on Tatooine, where she buries Anakin and Leia's lightsabers in the sand, having now built her own- a black-handled lightsaber with a yellow blade. A local asks her name and, seeing spirits of Luke and Leia look on, Rey gives her name as "Rey Skywalker". Rey and BB-8 then watch the twin suns of Tatooine rise.

---

When the movies were all done we cheered wildly for them!

Qin: SO AWESOME!

Drakkon: You think there would've been time for Luke to treat Vader's wounds?

Me: I don't think he knew how back then.

Luke Skywalker: He's right. Those wounds were too life-threatening.

Me: Being shocked like that by Force Lightning really took its told on him.

Anakin: That is true.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah.

Camie: But the revelation where Vader revealed that he was Luke's father REALLY BLEW my mind.

Me: Blew all of us.

Han Solo: That is for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Blastertron: Scanning which movie to participate in.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront today: it was our old enemy, Kylo Ren, and he's come back yet again for revenge on me. When we all saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we got an emergency. I had a vision of who we're going to confront today: it's our old enemy, Kylo Ren, and he's come back yet again for revenge on J.D. for destroying him and for destroying The Sith.

We gasped.

Me: That bastard, I should've known he'd come back one day, and it's also perfect because today is Star Wars Day. Lincoln, where's Kylo Ren at?

Lincoln: He's on the planet Crait, and he's extremely pissed off beyond imagination.

Nico: Then, it'll also be his final resting place, that Sith monster will pay for all his crimes against the galaxy especially for what he did in killing his own father in cold blood!

Me: That's something that'll never leave us. Alright, let's get going to Crait to celebrate Star Wars Day and deal with Kylo Ren.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: What does it say about Kylo Ren?

Me: Well you guys will not like him.

I went over his history.

* * *

Kylo Ren, born Ben Solo, is the central antagonist of the Star Wars sequel trilogy, serving as the central antagonist of the first installment Star Wars: Episode VII - The Force Awakens and the main antagonist of the second installment Star Wars: Episode VIII - The Last Jedi before he progressively becomes the deuteragonist of the final installment Star Wars: Episode IX - The Rise of Skywalker. He is also the overarching antagonist of Season 2 of the 2018-2020 animated television series Star Wars Resistance and the titular protagonist of the 2019-2020 comic miniseries The Rise of Kylo Ren.

He is the dark, powerful, and extremely wrathful master of the Knights of Ren, as well as the apprentice of Supreme Leader Snoke, before killing him and becoming the new Supreme Leader of the First Order. He was born as the son of Han Solo and Leia Organa, the nephew of Luke Skywalker, the grandson of Anakin Skywalker/ Darth Vader and Padmé Amidala. He is also the archenemy-turned-ally of Rey, Emperor Palpatine's granddaughter, who is his love interest besides being connected with him through a dyad in the Force.

He was portrayed by Adam Driver, who also played Jacques le Gris in The Last Duel and Henry McHenry in Annette.

Ren was born as Ben Solo, the son of Han Solo and Leia Organa, a year after Episode VI - Return of the Jedi, in which his parents and uncle Luke defeated the Galactic Empire and its leader Emperor Palpatine. He proved to be sensitive to the Force like his mother and uncle.

Fearing that Ben was too much like his maternal grandfather Darth Vader, Leia sent him to Luke to teach him about the ways of the Force and become a Jedi. However, Luke sensed a force of darkness inside Ben and contemplated on killing him, but could not bear himself to do so because it would break both Leia and Han's hearts. However, Ben soon learned of Luke's intentions and took this as a sign of betrayal, fearing that he'll never be as powerful as he wanted to be. This insecurity is what allowed Supreme Leader Snoke, the leader of the evil First Order organization, to corrupt Ben's mind. Snoke was actually a creation of Emperor Palpatine that was once again trying to manipulate a Skywalker to fall to the dark side of the Force. Sensing that Ben was on the edge of being turned to the dark, Luke decided to go to Ben's hut - located away from the Jedi Temple - and to talk to him about it. He went into the hut where he found Ben sleeping. To his horror, Luke sensed the darkness in Ben and realized that he had already been corrupted by Palpatine through Snoke.

For instance, Luke thought that killing Ben would end the danger and he drew his lightsaber but immediately ignored the thought. However, it was too late. Waking up at the sound of the lightsaber, Ben saw his armed uncle standing above him. Surprised by Luke's betrayal, Ben brought down the entire hut with his Jedi powers in an attempt to defend himself, burying Luke underneath. In this same night Luke's Jedi Temple was destroyed by lightning and most his pupils where killed. Ben took the blame for the Temple's destruction and left to meet Snoke feeling that he had nowhere else to go. Meanwhile, when Luke finally freed himself from under the hut, he only found death and destruction around him.

Later, Ben would join the Knights of Ren and become their master after killing their former leader, adopting "Kylo Ren" as his new name. He would also don a uniform similar to the one of a Sith, with a black cloak and a mask (resembling Darth Revan's Sith attire from the Legends series) and officially join the First Order as Snoke's disciple and a warlord of the First Order. He also developed a rivalry with General Hux for Snoke's appreciation.

The reason for Ben becoming evil was not just Snoke's corruption and Luke's supposed betrayal, but also his parents' tumultuous relationship, given Han's career as a smuggler and Leia's role as a political figure. 6 years prior to events of The Force Awakens, Leia's political enemy Carise Sindian exposed her parentage to the public, which is likely the reason how Ben learned that he was the grandson of Darth Vader.

Kylo Ren is mentioned in the episode "The Children from Tehar", in which he murdered a prominent family in the village on Tehar. The children witnessed him wielding a lightsaber, which they've heard in the old stories about the Jedi. Kazuda Xiono reported this to the Resistance, the information was later sent to General Leia Organa. He later appears in the Season Two finale "The Escape", which takes place after the events of The Last Jedi.

In retaliation against the Aeosians who supported the Resistance, a fleet of Resurgent-class Star Destroyers invaded their homeworld of Aeos Prime and devastated it. After completing the orbital bombardment, First Order Security Bureau Agent Tierny and Stormtrooper Commander Pyre reported their actions to General Hux but found Supreme Leader Kylo Ren waiting on the other side of the holoprojector.

Ren had been keeping track of Pyre and Tierny's failure to defeat Colossus resistance and declared that he would not tolerate the existence of any Resistance cell. Reaching out through the Force, Ren influenced the two to stand and point their blasters at each other. He then severed the transmission, leaving his subordinates with an ominous warning about the price for failure.

Though they managed to locate the Colossus station in the Barabesh system, the ensuing battle did not turn in the First Order's favor. Betrayed by the TIE fighter pilot DT-533, the First Order failed to prevent the Resistance operatives Kazuda Xiono and Jarek Yeager from warning their allies of the impending attack. Rather than retreat, however, the citizenry of the Colossus held their ground against the forces of the First Order. While the Ace Squadron intensified their attack run on the Resurgent Star Destroyer, Tierny received a transmission from Supreme Leader Ren. She beseeched him to send reinforcements, but Ren rejected her request, declaring the First Order had no tolerance for the weak. Once again, he reached out with the Force, but this time Tierny found herself struggling to breathe as Ren unleashed his final punishment on the First Order agent.

The hunt for Skywalker caused Ren to undertake a journey the planet Pillio. Although San Tekka was not found on the world, the First Order's allies captured and detained Del Meeko, a veteran of the Galactic Civil War who served the Empire and New Republic, in turn, as a member of Inferno Squad. Upon his arrival, the dark warrior was greeted by Protectorate Gleb of Jinata Security. Dismissive of the formalities, he instructed the Aqualish officer to lead him to Meeko. He found the former soldier wounded and alone on the bridge of the Raider II-class corvette Corvus.

Ignoring the prisoner's sarcasm, Ren used the Force to probe through Meeko's mind, determined to learn where San Tekka took the map. For all of Meeko's efforts to resist the probe, invading his mind was a relatively simple task for Ren, who saw memories ranging across the former commando's life-from his service on Scarif as a coastal defender stormtrooper to his participation in the Battle of Endor and the skirmish on Vardos. He also learned that Meeko encountered Skywalker on Pillio and subsequently discovered his faith in the Force. Ultimately, Meeko was unable to resist Ren's powers and revealed that San Tekka took the map with him to Bayora.

Having gained the information he sought, Ren turned the prisoner over to First Order officer Gideon Hask, one of Meeko's former teammates in the Inferno Squad prior to the Empire's fall, who executed Meeko shortly thereafter.

Knowing that somewhere on the planet Jakku there is a map leading the way to Luke, Kylo arrives on the planet. His stormtroopers quickly round up all citizens of the nearby village, including village elder Lor San Tekka, who gives the map to Resistance pilot Poe Dameron before Kylo arrives. Poe witnesses the chaos the troops cause and gives the map to his droid BB-8, telling him to get away as far as possible. Kylo interrogates San Tekka, who recognizes him as Han's son and tells him that he cannot run away from the family he was born into. Kylo then murders the man with his lightsaber and orders Captain Phasma to kill all the captured villagers before putting the village off the map.

While the First Order Stormtroopers carry out the gruesome task, one of them, Finn, does not participate in the slaughter. Poe, witnessing the murder from a hiding spot, fires his blaster at Kylo, but Kylo stops the laser blast midair, freezing it. Kylo then uses the Force to overpower Poe and has the stormtroopers take him captive. After Poe is brought onboard, Kylo leaves the scene and frees the frozen laser blast. Aboard the Resurgent-class Star Destroyer Finalizer, Kylo interrogates Poe and questions the location of the map. Poe's unwillingness to cooperate prompts Kylo to torture him using the Force to the point where he gives in and confesses the location. He sends his troops back to Jakku to find BB-8, who has already met a scavenger named Rey. Poe is then saved by Finn, who has chosen to turn against the First Order, and escapes with him to Jakku. After being told about Poe's escape, Kylo furiously demolishes the ship's interior with his lightsaber.

After Finn and Rey have met Han and Chewbacca, Kylo talks with Snoke, who tells him that the droid is aboard the Millennium Falcon and that he soon will have to face his father. Kylo replies that, with Snoke's training, he is prepared and will not be seduced by the light, but Snoke nonetheless calls it the hardest test Kylo has to face. Then, after General Hux's speech, Kylo witnesses the destruction of the New Republic's capital planet as well as the Republic fleet by Starkiller Base. Right after, Kylo tracks the signal of the Millennium Falcon to Takodana. While his soldiers attack the building Finn and Han are in, Kylo tracks down Rey in the forest. Upon finding her, Kylo demands to know the location of BB-8, but after realizing that Rey has already seen the map, he takes her captive, planning to get the information out of her mind. Kylo tells his troops to retreat, as he now deems BB-8 unimportant.

Kylo brings Rey to Starkiller Base. When Rey expresses discomfort in being chased by a "creature in a mask", Kylo takes off his helmet, revealing how young he really is, and Rey looks at him suprised.

When she refuses to tell him Luke's location, Kylo uses the Force to search her mind. While looking into her memories, Kylo senses how lonely she was on Jakku, he sees that she dreams about an ocean surrounding an island, and that she sees Han Solo as the father she never had. He then comments that she would be disappointed with Han as a father. Ren tries to search further, but is surprised when Rey blocks him out of her head, instead reading his mind and revealing his greatest fear: That he will never be as powerful as Darth Vader. Disturbed by the fact Rey is actually strong with the Force, Kylo leaves the room, leaving Rey behind with a stormtrooper guard.

Kylo seeks his master for guidance, and tells him that Rey is strong with the Force and that she had resisted the interrogation. Snoke replies he sensed that his apprentice has compassion for the girl and that Kylo's own weakness must be what is preventing him from overpowering her, not her strength. Snoke tells Kylo to bring Rey before him. But while Kylo is not in the room, Rey uses a Force trick on the stormtrooper to force him to free her. When Ren returns to see Rey's chair empty, he flies into a berserk rage and destroys the room's interior with his lightsaber while calling the guards, prompting two nearby stormtroopers to leave the scene before Kylo can harm them.

After witnessing the power of Starkiller Base, the Resistance plans to destroy the facility before the First Order can destroy them with it. Han, Chewbacca, and Finn plan to infiltrate the base to turn off its shield generators as well as to save Rey. Before they leave, Leia tells Han to try to get their son back, which he promises. At Starkiller Base, they deactivate the generators and rig parts of the facility with explosives. Kylo, who is present on the base, senses his father's presence and tries to find him.

Han instead sees Kylo, who is just crossing a bridge; he then calls out to him by saying his birth name, Ben, and approaches his son. Although Kylo states that Ben Solo was weak and therefore eliminated by Kylo Ren, Han tells him that Snoke corrupted him and that he still has the choice to change. He also tells his son to come home, as his mother misses him. This touches Kylo, who admits that he is torn. Knowing that he would feel drawn to his family as long as his father is there, Kylo begs Han to help him in executing the choice he has made. Han promises to help him and Kylo slowly hands him his lightsaber. But then Kylo activates his lightsaber and thrusts it into his father's chest, thanking him for making this choice possible, as without his father, he believes that his ties to the Light Side are forever severed. Han fondly touches his son's face one last time before he falls to his death into the abyss, causing Kylo to feel a little remorseful of what he had done to his father. Chewbacca, furious about his friend's death, activates the explosives and shoots at Ren, hitting him and dropping him to the ground.

Kylo sees Rey and Finn leave the building, then pursues the two into the frozen woods outside of Starkiller Base where he confronts them. Rey calls Kylo a monster and tries to attack Kylo but he uses the Force to throw her far off into the trees, knocking her out. While Kylo accuses Finn for being a traitor and demands him to hand over Anakin's lightsaber, Finn refuses and activates it. The two engage in a furious sword fight in which Kylo injures Finn by ramming the crossguard of his lightsaber into his shoulder. Though both of them are hit and injured multiple times, Kylo in the end defeats Finn by slicing his back, causing Finn to drop the lightsaber and fall to the ground unconscious. Kylo then tries to use the Force to get his grandfather's lightsaber, but the lightsaber flies right past him into the hands of Rey. This surprises Kylo and for a moment he stands looking at her fascinated. Rey ignites the saber and now angrily attacks Kylo. As a climactic fight progresses, the Resistance manages to destroy Starkiller Base, which results in a massive earthquake which creates deep rifts in the surrounding landscape; one of these chasms opens right behind Kylo and Rey.

Kylo drives Rey towards the edge of the rift. While pressing his lightsaber against hers, Kylo offers to train Rey instead of pushing her down, hinting that he has no true intention to kill her. This, however, causes Rey to realize her potential and, with the Force, she drives Kylo back, hitting him multiple times with her lightsaber and eventually slicing him across the face, scarring him. Badly injured, a defeated Kylo drops to the ground, but before Rey can finish him off, a rift opens right between them, separating Rey from Kylo. Chewbacca then steers the Millennium Falcon towards Rey and she boards the ship with Finn's comatose body, leaving Kylo behind on the imploding planet. Shortly before the ultimate destruction of the planet, Snoke gives Hux the order to evacuate Starkiller Base and to bring Kylo before him so that Kylo's training can be completed.

Though Kylo is only last seen when a rift separates him from Rey, he fails to prevent the return of the Jedi when Rey finally finds Luke and tries to convince the last surviving Jedi Master in the galaxy to rebuild the Jedi Order once more with her aid.

Following the destruction of Starkiller Base, Kylo feels that he is growing weaker ever since he killed his father; even a disappointed Snoke compares Kylo unfavorably to Vader by calling him an immature child hiding behind a mask, a statement that left Kylo very angry, causing him to destroy his mask and even tried to attack Snoke, only to be quickly beaten to the ground with a single burst of Force lightning. As Snoke becomes delighted to hear that Hux found a way to constantly track down the Resistance fleet and deduce their current location through hyperspace and orders Hux to lead a series of assaults on the Resistance fleet, Kylo decides to intervene to try to regain his master's acceptance, unaware that Snoke was merely inspiring him to make him go deeper into the dark side.

During the initial attack on the Resistance ship, MC85 Stat Cruiser Raddus, Kylo uses his own TIE silencer to attack, but hesitates after learning that his mother Leia is onboard the ship. However, his wingman Poldin LeHuse relentlessly continued the attack on the Raddus, killing everyone onboard, though Leia saved herself by using the Force to pull herself to safety, while Poldin LeHuse is then shot down by the Free Virgillia-class Bunkerbuster Ninka in response, leaving a saddened Kylo in tears, as he is unable to do anything to help his mother.

Around the same time, Kylo and Rey discovered they had a Force-bond, which later is revealed to be the result of them being a dyad in the Force. During their Force Bond connections, they can communicate through their minds, and even see and touch across spaces. Ren at first tried to control Rey but found he could not, as they were too far and he is quick to realize that she is not projecting herself as it would kill her with her current abilities instantly, but he manages to find out that Luke is currently her mentor. Ren, fascinated by his connection to Rey, sought to understand it better and soon it reached levels where they can see each other's feelings and he grows attached to her, even showing a level of sadness when she referred to him as a monster and somewhat ominously warning her of Luke due to his past experiences.

Seeking to squash Rey's hopes of her parents being any significant, when they connected again, Ren was at the time bare to the chest yet he still taunts Rey for continuing to want parental figures and reveals Luke's attempt to kill him while he was sleeping caused him to turn to the dark side. In one of their later connections, Ren and Rey finally genuinely bond over their common sentiment of abandonment and loneliness, touching hands across spaces. This moment is interrupted by Luke, who deactivated it with his regained Force powers. Nevertheless, Rey decides to bring Kylo back into the light side in hopes that the war would end peacefully but Ren believes otherwise. He believes that Rey is destined to join him and turn to the dark side. To that end, Rey surrenders herself to Kylo in the Mega-class Star Dreadnought Supremacy, and he takes her into custody.

Being brought over to Snoke's throne room occupied by Snoke and his Elite Praetorian Guards, Rey is horrified to learn that Snoke plans to use his Force skills to torture her into giving out the location of Luke so that he can destroy the Jedi legacy and cement the First Order's reign across the galaxy. Snoke even confessed that he used the connection between Rey and Kylo as part of his plan. However, this reveal also infuriates Kylo, that realized the manipulation and abuse of his master and that had developed feelings for Rey during their interactions. As Snoke psychologically tortures Rey, he sadistically orders Kylo to kill her by gloating of his ability to read Kylo's mind and calling the girl a 'foolish child' for believing that his apprentice would betray him. However, Kylo tricked him into believing he's striking Rey but activated the Skywalker lightsaber and used it to slice Snoke in half by the waist, killing him instantly in an act of treachery.

After helping Kylo finish off Snoke's guards, Rey tries to convince him to return to the light and help the Resistance as he finally killed off Snoke for good. Unfortunately, despite of his feelings for Rey, Kylo has no intention in returning to the light or helping the Resistance. Instead he holds out his hand to Rey and offers her a place by his side to build a legacy far more different from that of either Snoke's or Luke's, letting the past, the Jedi, the Sith, and all old things die. Rey hesitates, but in the end, refuses to take his hand even after he pleaded to her. She escapes completely heartbroken and disappointed that he wouldn't come with her. Then, Kylo is found alone in the Throne room by Hux and when the general asks what happened, Kylo frames Rey for Snoke's murder and Force chokes Hux into compliance when the latter refused to oblige to his role as the new Supreme Leader.

Directing the First Order's new attack to the planet Crait where a hidden Resistance base is located, Kylo orders his forces to attack the base. After the base is breached, Kylo decides to confront an arriving Luke by himself. Engaging his uncle in combat, Kylo manages to slice through him, only to realize that Luke was actually projecting himself through the Force from Ahch-To as part of his true plan to let the remaining Resistance members escape. Luke then warns him that the war has already started and the rebellion is already reborn and he will not be the last Jedi. As Luke dies in peace while bidding farewell to Kylo, this left Kylo infuriated that he failed to seize his chance of killing Luke, knowing that even if he would lead the First Order into greater power, Rey will still continue on with the Jedi teachings to future generations. Afterwards, Kylo and his forces infiltrated the now-empty base, but finds only Han's golden hanging dice. Simultaneously, as the Resistance evacuates, Ren sees Rey again through their Force-bond as she boarded the Millennium Falcon; no words were said between them as she closed the door on him, making a heartbroken Ren look depressed and bow his head saddened as he watched his father's dice vanish from his hand.

Despite his failure to kill Luke, Ren was able to obtain more power in the galaxy for a year as more worlds submitted to his rule in the First Order. However, he learns of the return of the deceased Sheev Palpatine, the founder of the former Galactic Empire and known to the galaxy as the Emperor, who was thought to be killed by Vader. Ren then searches throughout the galaxy for a Sith wayfinder, which leads him to the Sith planet of Exegol, with the hopes of killing the phantom Emperor as a show of his power. When Ren finds the wayfinder and arrives on Exegol, Palpatine reveals that he resurrected himself through untold means of the dark side of the Force, and that he has been manipulating Ren the whole time, having created Snoke as his puppet and the First Order as a means of turning Ren to the dark side and training him in the ways of the Force. Sidious promises a new Sith Empire, upon which Ren will rule as the new Emperor, stating that they will accomplish this through the Sith Eternal's fleet of Xyston-class Star Destroyers called the Final Order, though he first gives Ren the condition that he must kill Rey.

Ren searches the galaxy for Rey and continues corresponding with her through the Force, using these correspondences to discern her location. Around the same time, he learns that a spy within the First Order is selling out information to the Resistance, so he orders his troops to be on the lookout for the spy. Ren tries to locate Rey and stop her from finding the other wayfinder. Through their connections in the Force, he warns her about Palpatine, tells her that she has a larger part in the story than he had initially thought, and promises to tell her the whole story in person. When they finally meet face-to-face once more, Ren reveals the truth to Rey that she is actually the granddaughter of Palpatine, and that her parents lived as 'nobodies' and abandoned her in Jakku in order to protect her from Palpatine, who subsequently ordered their deaths afterwards. Ren also stated that he and Rey are a dyad in the Force with extremely powerful potential when joined together, two that are actually one in the Force. He urges her once more to take his hand and to join him to defeat Sidious and take his throne together. Rey hesitates, but still refuses and escapes.

Later, he follows her to Kef Bir, an ocean moon of Endor, and meets her on the wreckage of the second Death Star. He urges her to join him again and destroys the wayfinder to stop her from going to face Palpatine without him. Rey becomes infuriated and they engage in a lightsaber duel. The duel ends with Rey impaling Ren, just as a dying Leia reaches out through the Force to both of them. Leia's death helps Rey to let go of the rage she was losing herself into and realizes what she had done. Immediately regretting hurting someone she cares, Rey uses the Force to heal Ren's wound, giving him a large amount of her own life energy as she is willing to die to save him. She then leaves aboard his TIE whisper, after telling him that she did want to take Ben Solo's hand but not Kylo Ren's, which confirms that she does has romantic feelings for him but she would never join Kylo Ren in the dark side.

Alone on the wreckage, Ren sees a vision of his father, Han Solo, and in an echo of their final encounter. Han encourages him to leave the dark side and shows his affection to him by touching his face, as he previously did on Starkiller Base. Ren becomes emotional talking to his father, even close to tears. Ren tells Han that "I know what I have to do but I don't have the strength to do it." He then throws his crossguard lightsaber into the ocean, finally severing his ties to the First Order and the dark side, reclaiming his former identity as Ben Solo once again, thus abandoning his Kylo Ren identity and deciding to redeem himself from the mistakes he had previously committed.

Now moved solely by the desire to save Rey, Ben follows her back to Exegol, where he learns that Palpatine is planning to sacrifice himself to Rey so that his spirit will be transferred inside her and she will claim her new role as the new Empress of the new Sith Empire. It is also revealed that Palpatine has tricked Rey into leading the entire Resistance forces to Exegol so that the Sith Eternal forces can wipe them out, to ensure that Rey will be consumed by her hatred so that his sacrifice will be imminent. But Rey refuses to given to any hatred and agrees to do the Palpatine's wishes to save her friends. However, when she sees that Ben arrived to help her, Rey is moved close to tears and inspired to refuse Palpatine's wishes. She pretends to strike Palpatine but instead she gives the Skywalker lightsaber to Ben through their connection. Ben defeats the Knights of Ren using his grandfather's lightsaber while Rey defeats the Sovereign Protectors. Meanwhile, the Resistance brings in a large armada to counter against the Sith fleet.

Unfortunately, Palpatine anticipated this move as he senses Rey and Ben's connection as a dyad in the Force, and absorbs the dyad to restore a full body for himself. With his body rejuvenated and his powers in full strength, Palpatine throws Ben into a bottomless pit out of complete spite against the Skywalker family for causing his previous death. Believing that Ben is seemingly disposed of, Palpatine cackles evilly as he uses his full power of Force lightning to attack the Resistance armada, putting them in complete danger. However, Rey uses all of the powers from the Jedi from the past to finally destroy the Sith Emperor at the cost of her own life, thus saving the Resistance armada and allowing them to destroy the remaining Sith forces for good.

Following the destruction of the Final Order and death of Palpatine, Ben climbs out of the pit, seeing that Rey has sacrificed herself to destroy Palpatine. Ben picks her in his arms and hugs her, mourning her death as he developed romantic feelings for her. He then decides to give her a second chance by transferring his life force into Rey, successfully resurrecting her. As Rey awakens, she and Ben passionate kiss. They gaze and smile, completely in love with each other before he, while still in her arms, peacefully vanishes into the Force after having used all of his life force to revive Rey in an act of love and sacrifice.

After the destruction of Palpatine and the Sith Eternal, the galaxy is finally at peace. In honor of Ben's sacrifice and love for her, Rey happily repudiates the Palpatine surname in favor of the Skywalker's as she recognizes them as her true family, thus leaving Palpatine's plans for conquest and power in vain.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Nico: That still infuriates me.

Qin: ME TOO!

Camie: That motherfucking dirtclod!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: He would definitely get the black gates for his crimes. but after helping kill Emperor Palpatine he redeemed himself. So he'll be put into the M.O.E.

Baron Mordo: Abort the scan, Blaster Tron. We already decided.

Blastertron: Cancelling scan.

Me: I can't wait to give Kylo Ren a piece of my mind.

Nico: Save seconds for me.

Me: And all of us. No way in hell will I let him get away with this. His punishment? Eternal Servitude to the M.O.E.

Strike Man: Yoda, you can come with us if you want

Yoda: An honor to be part of the adventure it is.

Me: Great.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than that murderous buttface bully, William Newton, he's broken out of prison and he wants revenge on Lincoln for getting him expelled seven years ago for what he did in hurting Earth and for what he did in killing three kids long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Earth, you're not going to like who it was that we saw: the dark energy signal belongs to that murderous buttface bully, William Newton, he's broken out of prison and he wants revenge on me for getting him expelled seven years ago for what he did in hurting you and for killing three kids long ago.

We gasped.

Nico: That buttface murderous bully's come back?!

Me: So, now we got two old enemies to deal with: Kylo Ren and

William Newton.

Twilight Sparkle: It sounds like you have a nasty history with this bully, William Newton, especially if he hurt Earth, what did he do to earn Lincoln's wrath?

Earth: You're not going to like hearing it, Twilight.

Me: He was a bully that Lincoln defended Earth from when they first met.

Earth explained to those who weren't around that time the events of Chapter 502 and she also told them that William Newton was a murderous buttface bully who bullied tons of new kids and even worse, he murdered three kids and sent many others to the hospital in intensive care, and she also told them of how Lincoln saved her and smashed William Newton hard and got him expelled and sent to prison and thanks to the brass knuckles he found on William Newton, they were indeed used in the murders of the three kids, he was expelled and sent to prison, and he swore revenge on Lincoln.

When she was done, everyone who wasn't around that time were extremely pissed off.

Twilight Sparkle: That heartless psycho!

Rarity: He bullied tons of new kids and he even bullied Earth because of her hair, that repulsive ape!

Rainbow Dash: And he even murdered three kids and sent many more to intensive care in the hospital, what a monster!

Lincoln: And when he swore revenge on me and Earth, I made the finger motion that told him, "If he ever comes near Earth again, I will kill him!"

Nico: Looks like Old Buttface refuses to learn his lesson, Lincoln, so you know what that means?

Lincoln: Yep, I'm gonna kill him!

Me: We should've killed him years ago, but back then, he was just a kid.

Lincoln: Now, he's a dead man walking.

Nico: Amen to that. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Planet Crait to celebrate Star Wars Day!

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, and we'll close Star Wars Day by battling Kylo Ren and make that monster pay for his crimes especially murdering his own father in cold blood, and once we get done with Kylo Ren, you're next, William Newton. I warned you seven years ago that if you ever come near Earth again, I will kill you, but you refuse to learn your lesson, you buttface.

Earth: Now, you're going to get it, you buttface dumbass.

Nico: You guys are going to blow him straight to Hell for what he's done.

Me: Hope you guys rip his organs out and leave him to die in a pool of his own blood.

Nico: Lets go guys.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we get onboard The Valorous Phoenix to head for Crait to celebrate Star Wars Day and battle Kylo Ren, and once we get done with making that monster pay, Lincoln and Earth are going to destroy that buttface murderous bully from seven years ago, William Newton, and give him The Black Gates.

We were off to the planet Crait.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7915.8: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Crait for the awesome battle with Kylo Ren for Star Wars Day. It's going to be awesome. Our mission is to destroy Kylo Ren and send him to the Masters of Evil for eternal servitude.

Qin: This will be awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Xenia: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On Screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Crait.

Electro: Here we are!

Me: Yep.

Lola: Whoa.

We engaged the landing and then we landed on the planet. We got out and we saw that it was a salt mineral planet.

---

Crait was a small salty mineral planet located in a remote sector of the galaxy's Outer Rim Territories, in grid square N-17 on the Standard Galactic Grid. Covered with a layer of white salt over its red soil, the planet once hosted a Rebel Alliance outpost during their early rebellion against the Galactic Empire. Many years later, the uninhabited planet became a haven for Leia Organa's Resistance, which resulted in a battle between the Resistance and the First Order on the planet's surface.

---

Nico: Whoa!

Camie: So this is the planet Crait.

Tsuyu: Amazing.

Quake Woman: Well, it's no Tatooine

Me: It's amazing though.

Connie Crait: But it's good to be home.

Qin: It's amazing that you are from here Connie.

Dai Gui: She is?

Connie Crait: I sure am. As the Sailor Soldier of Crait, I am from here.

Dai Gui: Oh right.

Me: This is amazing though.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lets get to walking around.

We went and did so.

Me: Boy this is amazing here.

Rey: It is a really amazing planet.

Lola: Yep.

We went into Leia's Rebel hideout and it was amazing. We saw that it was empty.

Me: Wow! Looks like no one was in here for years after the war ended.

Threatpack: We need to clean this place.

Me: I agree.

Lola: Lets do it.

We went fast and used our powers to clean it all up really fast.

Nico: There.

Xenia: All clean.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Luke faced Kylo Ren here a while back and it was awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Vulture: There has to be some good toys here

Me: By toys he means weapons and stuff.

Nico: Yeah.

We found lots of blasters, laser guns and detonators and more.

Nico: Perfect.

Blast Off: Any droids?

We looked and didn't see any.

Me: Nope.

Qin: Nope nothing.

Blast Off: Darn.

Heat Wave: How about some tech that burns shit?

Me: Lets see.

We found flamethrowers, fire blasters and more.

Qin: Plenty of stuff like that.

Heat Wave: Awesome.

Dusk: You know, it really was heartbreaking to see the clones shoot down so many Jedi.

Commander Cody: I still can't believe we let ourselves obey orders that cost the Galaxy several of the best protectors it ever had!

Me: Yeah no shit. Palpatine is dead now. And he will never terrorize the galaxy ever again.

Rey: What he did was completely unforgivable.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: At least he will never return that's for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Dr. Viktor: So, how is it new Sith appear?

Me: Palpatine's dark essence never completely faded when the Death Star was destroyed in the Battle of Endor.

Qin: Weird.

Eli: Him dying was a massive setback.

Qin: Yeah.

Jackie Chan Finn: All we can do is clean up his mess.

Me: The damage he did is beyond all forms of comprehension.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But yeah. We can do that.

Camie: Numerous planets were ravaged by him.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: But we'll never know how he came back or if ever. He's gone for good.

Red X: Now, let's go pay Kylo Ren a visit.

Eli: (Senses something) We don't have to wait very long. He's coming towards this place.

Nico: Oh boy. J.D. since you want to kill him the most you clash with him for a few minutes and we'll move in on your signal.

Me: Right.

Camie: This will be fun to watch.

I went out to face him.

I was standing in front of him.

Kylo Ren: Have you come to say that you forgive me? To save my soul?

Me: No. I came here to kill you.

I ignited my lightsaber and he ignited his lightsaber and we went at each other and clashed and sparks and lightning blasted out all over and I kicked and punched and slashed and dodged him.

Me: I can't believe that you would kill you own father Ben! What you did is nothing but cold blooded murder!

Kylo Ren: I don't care! He was weak!

Me: Just like you!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted him down!

Me: I pity you Ben. I pity you a lot.

Kylo Ren: I'M SURE YOU DO! DON'T YOU GET IT!? YOU ARE FINISHED! I WILL BE THE ONE THAT DESTROYS EVIL! AND WHEN I KILL YOU I WILL HAVE DEFEATED THE LAST JEDI!

Me: What kind oF fucked up world do you live in. Everything you said is wrong. I am not going to die that easily. And you are wrong about that. The Jedi are reborn. They are under our protection.

I gave the signal.

Lemmy Koopa: Entrance time!

Everyone went at him.

Me: There are no more Sith left. They are all dead. Soon you will be too.

Then the spirits of the Jedi came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then lightning struck him and a phoenix cry was heard and then everyone landed.

Nico: It's over Kylo Ren!

Qin: You are finished!

Eli: Big time!

Myotismon: Actually, Dooku and Ventress are Sith. And they're in the Masters of Evil.

Kylo Ren: Oh, like your Vader knock off friend over there?

Dark Laser: Actually, I'm not a Sith. But… if you want me to face you, then why don't I oblige?!

He went at Dark Laser and Dark blasted him back.

Me: That all you got?

Nico: What's the matter? You were spouting off about wanting to be the best and now here's your shot.

Me: Unless of course you had enough.

Kylo Ren: Never!

Then Kaos, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, Dr. Starline, Metal Sonic, Tchang Zu, INSTIGATOR, Leap Frog, Gramma Stuffum appeared.

Nico: Kaos, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, Dr. Starline, Metal Sonic, Tchang Zu, INSTIGATOR, Leap Frog, Gramma Stuffum.

Kaos: You think Dark Laser will be ok?

INSTIGATOR: Relax. He'll be fine.

Rhomboid: And he's got Kylo Ren on the ropes!

Nico: He sure does.

Duff Killigan: (to Nico) (Scottish Accent) We heard you went to the Sand Kingdom.

Nico: We sure did.

Carmen Dillo: How was it?

Nico: It was really fun and awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Boomtower then appeared.

Me: Boomtower. You sure are a glutton for punishment huh?

Boomtower: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Boomtower: Don't be sad. You guys will see the Donbrothers again.

Me: I know we will.

Lyra: On my big day. And it will be fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Nate Adams, Kate Forester, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Starshine

Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue involved meeting one of J.D. and Sakura's old friends. Do you know her name?

Twilight Sparkle: Her name is Megan Cassidy and she is a friend of J.D. and Sakura that vanished years ago. She was kidnapped by Chase Young and taken to the Sand Kingdom in the world of Super Mario.

Nate Adams: Yeah she was there for 5 years and didn't take a bath since then.

Kate Forester: Boy she smelled really horrible!

Carol Ferris: She sure did. She smelled like a farting gland alien that the MIB caught! A Pingzat.

Jan: That was awful.

Zan: It sure was.

Hawkman: But we gave her a bath and new clothes.

Hot Head: We sure did.

Bouncer: And she needed it too.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding there.

Spyro: WHEW! No kidding!

Kaos: Indeed. Lets do it for I, KAOS, COMMAND IT!

Twilight Sparkle: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Winged Purple Donbrothers Ranger!

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Kaos: Wow! That is cool Twilight!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is! I look awesome as a Donbrother.

Kaos: If Lyra can do it so can you.

Twilight summoned her Keyblade and it looked like her key she used to Open the Chest of Harmony! It was called THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP!

Kaos: Nice Keyblade! It looks like the one you used to open the Chest of Harmony.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure does.

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down!

---

Pinkie Pie, Rango, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - Battling Another President Koopa, Another Nasty Patty, Another Atomic Shark, Another Magic Pierrot, Another Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, Another Kyburi, Another Madame Snake and Another Ssserpent

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) Nico, Kimiko's team, Ssserpent's team, and the others did good Battling Another President Koopa, Another Nasty Patty, Another Atomic Shark, and Another Magic Pierrot. And Another Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, Another Kyburi, Another Madame Snake and Another Ssserpent as well.

Pinkie: They sure did and it was amazing! We also saw that Another Obito was really Obito back when he was a Genin. That was really amazing!

Rango: It sure was everyone.

Willow Emillston: It sure was and we got a really funny laugh when J.D. and the Another Atomic Shark who was really Umiko Kurono, Kurumu's second sister and she smothered J.D. in between her breasts and launched him with a powerful nosebleed!

They laughed a lot!

Thursday Man: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Behru: Yeah it is!

Leina Kingston: It was really funny!

Sheena: Yeah they were laughing really hard too.

Arnold: It was funny but everyone got a kick out of it.

Lila Sawyer: They sure did.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really funny.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was!

INSTIGATOR: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Pinkie Donbrother!

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

INSTIGATOR: COOL! Awesome Donbrothers form Pinkie!

Pinkie Pie: This is really amazing! It's going to be awesome!

She summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Laughter Key. It was called THE ELEMENT OF LAUGHTER!

INSTIGATOR: Awesome Keyblade!

Pinkie Pie: Thanks.

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

Applejack, Andy & Rodney, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - Lincoln's rescue

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Octagon: (to Applejack) Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Bedburg. How was it?

Applejack: It was a really fun one and we battled the descendent of the evil serial killer Peter Stumpp.

Andy: You would not like who he was.

Rodney: Yeah he lived back in the 16th Century and he was a really terrible cannibalistic serial killer!

Woody Woodpecker: He was known as the Werewolf of Bedburg and he would EAT his victims after he killed them!

Rhomboid: THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Nikki: It really was and some of us hurled our guts out when we saw the carnage.

Madison: Yeah it was awful!

Yue: It sure was.

Keroberos: This was his descendant that did it. Emil Stumpp and he was just as bad.

Apple Bloom: Yeahh he sure was.

Flashwing: It was really horrible!

Octagon: That is terrible! Lets do it!

Applejack: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into an Orange Donbrother Ranger!

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Octagon: Cool! Awesome Donbrother form!

Applejack: Thank y'all kindly.

She then summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Key of Honesty. It was called THE ELEMENT OF HONESTY!

Rhomboid: Awesome Keyblade!

Applejack: Thank y'all kindly.

The group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal, apples and acorns and smashed them down.

---

## Rarity, Kiramagers, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man, and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - Meeting the Embodiment of the Wolfen

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) I heard you lads met the Embodiment of the Wolfen. What's the lass' name?

Rarity: Her name is Ashina Valerian and she is an amazing and awesome powerful force to be reckoned with.

Juru: She sure is and she is an awesome guardian angel for Lincoln.

Papillon: She sure is. And she is really a true master of the Full Moon and the power of the night.

Preciomon: She sure is. Her power is awesome.

Varodurumon: Her story is awesome too.

Plumeria: Boy it sure is.

Ymir: I'll say.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Ashina, what's the story on why you hate Lynn with a burning passion?

Ashina Valerian: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Ashina Valerian pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Ashina, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels go to, and we also saw Lincoln drinking protein shakes and even raw eggs! YUCK!

Nico: Whoa, you also drank raw eggs along with protein shakes, Lincoln?! I thought only Lynn and J.D. did that.

Lincoln: Even though it was going to gross me out, I decided to incorporate drinking raw eggs into my diet along with protein shakes. But, they worked out great as it really helped to build up my muscles at a rapid pace which combined with my genes and hyperpuberty, really accelerated the results. Now, you're going to see the action to come.

Suddenly, the alarm in their gym went off, and Ashina saw who it was coming after them: it was Lynn running on all fours like an animal, and she was on the rampage again.

Past Ashina Valerian: Ugh, you again, Lynn?! You really don't even know when to quit, do you, you violent, belching, farting, overly aggressive animal?!

Past Lincoln: Let's head out and take her down!

Lincoln and Ashina ran out of the gym, followed by the rest of his Guardian Angels, and they ran at Lynn who was still charging at them on all fours, and Lincoln threw a really super strong punch at her stomach that knocked the wind out of Lynn, but Lynn got back up, and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Ashina Valerian: You want more, Belchy McFarty?! Bring it on!

Lynn went berserk and charged at Lincoln and Ashina, but they stood their ground and they punched and kicked Lynn all over the place, and they even dodged her wild attacks, and Lincoln delivered one strong kick to Lynn's stomach which sent her flying into a nearby fence where she crashed and she'd gotten herself knocked out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings which tied Lynn up in red energy ropes. Then, Luna came rushing over, and she saw what happened.

Past Luna: Whoa, looks like you and Ashina already took care of Lynn, dude, awesome!

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Luna. You can take care of Belchy McFarty over here.

Past Luna: (LAUGHS) Belchy McFarty, that was a good one.

Me: (LAUGHS) I like that! Belchy McFarty!

Lynn woke up and when she saw she was tied up again, she was really angry.

Past Lynn: I'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, STINKOLN, DO YOU HEAR ME, I'LL GET YOU, YOU AND YOUR DUMB GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU'RE ALL DEAD WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS! (LOUD BELCH)

Past Luna: (Grabs Lynn by her ponytail) You're not laying one hand on my bro or his Guardian Angels, Belchy McFarty.

Luna dragged Lynn away who was still screaming and cursing along with belching loudly until Luna whacked her on the head with a baseball bat as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, what got her gym shorts in a twist?

Goku: I think I know what it was that got Lynn to go on that rampage. When Lynn found out Ashina was now giving raw eggs and protein shakes for Lincoln to drink as part of his incorporating diet, that really set Lynn off and she went on a violent rampage.

Gohan: First, she wrecked the house and injured Lori, Leni, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Rita, and Lynn Sr. except Lily who got out of the way thanks to J.D. and Varie getting her out of her way before she burst through the door and ran on all fours after Ashina and Lincoln.

Nico: What?! All that damage because Ashina was helping Lincoln? What a sore loser!

Ashina Valerian: Lynn was such a sorehead, she was just lucky we brutally beat her up, but this act of retaliation we gave her just made her angrier and wanting revenge on us. So, the next day, we were in our castle for our meeting, and we swore if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried more murderous acts against our man, the next time they cross us will be their last.

Ravenna Amaranth: And we were really serious about that, if they crossed us again and tried to kill our man, they're dead.

Me: Varie and I were lucky we got there just in time and healed Lori, Leni, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Ms. Rita, and Mr. Lynn, and as punishment, Lynn got grounded for fifteen weeks thanks to her rampage, and I used my powers to fix the house.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Duff Killigan: THAT IS CRAZY LASS! All that just because Ashina was helping Lincoln with getting better health! Lynn was a monster now!

Sweetie Belle: Boy you're not kidding there! Thank goodness Ashina and Lincoln stopped her!

Gill Grunt: Yeah or who know what would have happened!

Duff Killigan: No kidding lads! Lets do it!

Rarity: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a jeweled Blue Donbrother!

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Duff Killigan: That is a great Donbrothers form lass!

Rarity: Oh indeed it is darlings. I like it.

Rarity summoned her Keyblade and it was in the shape of the Key of Generosity! It was called THE ELEMENT OF GENEROSITY!

Duff Killigan: Great Keyblade lass!

Rarity: Oh thank you.

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Legends of Chima, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - Us battling Tsuyoshi as Hyakujuuki

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) You guys battled Tsuyoshi as Hyakujuuki. (sadly) Shame it's gonna be the last Hitotsuki battle before the big day.

Fluttershy: I know but it was still fun battling them. We had a lot of fun with them.

Laval: We sure did. But there will always be more after the big day with the Donbrothers. We always have fun with them.

Sailor Juno: We sure do and it helps Lyra get prepared and we get more Hitotsuki for the Masters of Evil too.

Bianca Dehli: that's right we sure do.

Miana: Its still awesome and fun.

Maina: It sure is.

Yuko: Boy it always is a great challenge for us.

Vampirella: That's right and there always will be many more to come.

Tornado Bolt: That's right! And thankfully this is Tsuyoshi's last Hitotsuki form that he turned into.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah thank goodness that is the case.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Carmen Dillo: That's true. There are still many more out there. And I'm sure the Noto Generals you guys fought on the final mission Lyra had will be perfect for the M.O.E. In the future. Lets do it!

Fluttershy: AVATAR CHANGE!

She transformed into a Yellow and Pink Donbrother!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Carmen Dillo: Wow! Awesome Donbrothers form!

Fluttershy: (GIGGLES) I think it's amazing and magical.

She summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Key of Kindness. It was called THE ELEMENT OF KINDNESS!

Carmen Dillo: Awesome Keyblade!

Fluttershy: Thanks.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Ratchet & Clank, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Don Ocatvio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - The Wild Force Rangers and us used awesome Animal Crystals on Hyakujuuki

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset Shimmer) (Spanish Accent) The Wild Force Rangers and you guys used awesome Animal Crystals on Hyakujuuki. I hope bear ones were included!

Sunset Shimmer: Oh the Bears were Included. They all were amazing to see too.

Ratchet: They sure were! We used a massive plethora of animal crystals and they were cool.

Clank: They most surely were.

Kairi Yano: We had a fun battle with the Gaorangers Hitotsuki. Too bad it will be the last one before the big day for Lyra.

Fireball: There are still others that will appear later on. But we'll be ready for them.

Alejandra Jones: There sure are and it will be fun.

Flamebird: That's right and it will be good.

Firestar: Yep it will be fun. All the Hitotsuki's give us a great challenge.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure do.

Sunburn: But after this we'll have all the Power Rangers Teams officially on the team.

El Oso: Too bad we have to wait another year for the King OhGer's to finish. Lets do it!

Sunset Shimmer: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Red, Orange and Yellow Donbrother with Fire Wings.

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

El Oso: Ay Caramba! Awesome Donbrothers form!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy this is awesome and cool!

She summoned her Keyblade and it looked like a Sun Key for the Chest of Harmony! It was called THE ELEMENT OF FORGIVENESS!

El Oso: That Keyblade is Muy Bien!

Sunset Shimmer: Thanks. It sure is.

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Ish, Ash, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney

Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - Kylo Ren Killed Han Solo in Cold Blood!?

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Kylo Ren Killed Han Solo in Cold Blood!? No one should do that to his father!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah what he did makes him nothing short of a Monster! Han Solo did nothing to Kylo and he got killed in cold blood!

Ish: What a ruthless monster!

Ash: A heartless jerk!

Noel: Yeah and that's why we're going to destroy him!

Laney Simmons: But we did watch the Star Wars Movies and they are all awesome! In the end he does redeem himself by helping Rey kill Palpatine.

Crysta: That still shocks us that he came back!

Irena Malloy: I know! That was terrible!

Scootaloo: I know but it was an awesome and epic conclusion to the Star Wars Saga! After over 40 years!

Whirlwind: Still an awesome movie series to this day!

Tchang Zu: Always will have a special place in our hearts. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into an Aqua Blue Donbrother!

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Tchang Zu: WOW! Awesome Donbrothers form!

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is AWESOME!

Scootaloo: YEAH IT IS!

Rainbow Dash summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Key of Loyalty! It was called THE ELEMENT OF LOYALTY!

Tchang Zu: Awesome Keyblade.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks.

They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Starlight Glimmer, Live Action Optimus Prime, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Strike and RD Carol Pingrey VS Dr. Starline - Kylo Ren is a monster and he will pay the ultimate price

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: Kylo Ren is a monster and he will pay the Ultimate Price. But he will be put into the Masters Of Evil since he did redeem himself in the end.

Starlight Glimmer: That's true. We saw how he did that in the Star Wars Movies and that was really awesome.

Live Action Optimus Prime: That was an amazing feat of redemption that took place in those movies.

Cozy Glow: He has what it takes to be in both the Redemption Squad and the M.O.E.

Hex: I agree there and it's awesome.

Star Strike: It sure is awesome. And Rey and Kylo Ren ended up loving each other in the end. It was awesome.

RD Carol Pingrey: I'm proud of them too.

Dr. Starline: I agree too. But that was really shocking how Palpatine came back in the final movie. Lets do it!

Starlight Glimmer: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Lavender Ranger!

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Dr. Starline: Wow! Awesome ranger form!

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks and this is really cool!

Cozy Glow: I'll say!

Starlight Glimmer summoned her Keyblade and it looked like her Cutie Mark for the Chest of Harmony. It was called THE ELEMENT OF EMPATHY!

Dr. Starline: Awesome Keyblade!

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks! I think it's cool too.

They fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed him down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Jun, Asuka, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Master Eon, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - Kylo Ren has caused so much damage

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) Kylo Ren has caused so much damage. To the galaxy and to Han!

Vinyl Scratch: Boy he sure did and he blew up NUMEROUS planets all at once with the Starkiller Base and Killed COUNTLESS lives! But the straw that broke the camel's back was killing his own father in cold blood!

Jun: Yeah no kidding! What he did was horrible beyond all forms of comprehension!

Asuka: What he did was horrible!

Rui: But it was all because of Palpatine!

Sirenmon: Yeah he caused all this!

Andrina: But thanks to us killing Palpatine he will never threaten the entire galaxy again!

Athena: Yeah! Kylo Ren will be put into the M.O.E. Since he redeemed himself in the end.

Melody: That's for sure. What he did showed that he had a silver lining.

Trixie Lulamoon: He can be redeemed even for what he did. Just like how I, the Great and Powerful Trixie, can be redeemed!

Triple Berry: That's for sure.

Flynn: But it was still awesome how Rey and Kylo helped defeated Palpatine!

Cali: Boy it sure was awesome.

Hugo: You got that right!

Mags: Hot Buttered Toast with Cinnamon and Pecans! It sure was!

Master Eon: It was a really enjoyable sight to see there.

Metal Sonic: It sure was! Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Platinum Donbrother!

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Metal Sonic: WOW! That is awesome Vinyl!

Vinyl Scratch: It sure is!

Trixie Lulamoon: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Periwinkle Blue Donbrother!

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Metal Sonic: WOW! That is awesome!

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure is!

Vinyl summoned her Keyblade and it looked like a Music Note. It was called THE ELEMENT OF RELIABILITY!

Trixie summoned her Keyblade and it looked like a Magic Wand. It was called THE ELEMENT OF HUMILITY!

Metal Sonic: Awesome Keyblade!

Vinyl: Thanks.

they fired waves of magic and music notes and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Courage, Francesca, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - This battle with Kylo Ren is perfect for Star Wars Day

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) This battle with Kylo Ren is perfect for Star Wars Day. What's your favorite movie?

Lightning Dust: I love all the movies! It was hard for me to just pick one out of all of them.

Courage: Mm-hmm! All the Star Wars movies are really cool!

Francesca: They sure are and it's hard to just pick one.

Mika Kozuru: I like all of them myself.

Hillary Jennings: Me too. They are all awesome.

Android 17: They are all amazing.

Melon Mint: They sure are. I loved all of them. My favorites are the battles where they blew up the Death Star. It was awesome and fun.

Princess Luna: That was so awesome!

Moondust: Boy those were epic battles.

Snowdrop: They sure were! We all got a great thrill out of them.

Gari: Yeah! That was so epic!

Blackout: It sure was!

Leap Frog: That is so awesome! Lets do it!

Lightning Dust: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Neon Sea Foam Green Ranger!

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Leap Frog: Awesome Donbrothers form!

Lightning Dust: Thanks.

Princess Luna: AVATAR CHANGE!

Princess Luna turned into a Moonlight Blue Donbrothers Form!

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Leap Frog: WOW! That is so cool! Princess Luna you look great!

Princess Luna: Thanks. I thought so too.

Lightning Dust summoned Her Keyblade and it was a Lightning Shaped Keyblade. It was called THE ELEMENT OF REDEMPTION!

Princess Luna summoned her Keyblade and it looked like a Moon. It was called THE ELEMENT OF THE NIGHT!

Leap Frog: awesome Keyblades!

Princess Luna: Thanks Leap Frog.

Lightning Dust: They sure are cool.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Captain Planet and the Planeteers, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Gramma Stuffum, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - Kylo Ren will die a horrible death

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) Kylo Ren will die a horrible death. I can give you something nasty to shove down his throat if you want.

Luster Dawn: That would be perfect Gramma. It's fitting for today too.

Captain Planet: it sure is and it will be awesome to see what it can do.

Kwame: I agree there.

Molly Molloy: It will be awesome to see Kylo explode.

Catherine Torres: It sure will as long as I can scare the living daylights out of him in my Toepick form.

Lyra Heartstrings III: Yeah that will be awesome to see.

Melanie Moondancer: It sure will be awesome.

Althea Aganad: I think it will be fun.

Princess Celestia: But J.D. is really doing a great job keeping Kylo Ren busy. Like how Obi Wan and Anakin fought on Mustafar.

King Solar: It sure is awesome and cool.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah this is awesome and we're fighting Kylo Ren on the very planet he fought Luke on, Crait.

Amber Morning: That is sure awesome.

Spotlight: It sure is awesome.

Gramma Stuffum: It sure is ja! Lets do it!

Luster Dawn: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Pink and Orange Donbrother!

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Celestia: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Rainbow Donbrother with Aurora Borealis Wings!

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Gramma Stuffum: Awesome Donbrothers forms!

Princess Celestia: They sure are!

Luster Dawn: I'll say!

Luster Dawn summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Sun! It was called THE ELEMENT OF PURITY!

Princess Celestia summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Sun with a rainbow! It was called THE ELEMENT OF THE SUN!

Gramma Stuffum: Great keyblades!

Luster Dawn: They sure are!

Princess Celestia: I think this is fun!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed her down!

## Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Camie, Good Cinder Fall, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Boomtower

Boomtower was next.

Boomtower: Boy this is an awesome way to celebrate Star Wars Day huh?

Me: It sure is!

Varie: And we're going to kick some butt!

Cassidy: We sure are!

Camie: You got that right.

Good Cinder Fall: I love Star Wars Day. It's awesome.

Eli: It sure is! One of my favorite holidays.

Boomtower: (LAUGHS) It sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Me: All right!

He charged up a powerful energy blast and I fired a Kamehameha blast and he fired and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion knocked him down and I opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Lightsabers, but these Lightsabers are also imbued with the elemental forces that all of us have, and these babies are extremely powerful.

Me: Lightsabers! Wow!

Boomtower: Yep. Wait till you see that they can do.

I ignited might and it was a rainbow fire bladed one!

Me: WHOA! Awesome!

I teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Zayto: TYRANNO FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and elements and blasted him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded! He was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli picked it up and put it in a pod.

Me: Boomtower you have failed this world!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy Burrows: RANGERS THAT'S A SUPER MEGA WIN!

---

We regrouped and faced him.

Emma: The Last Jedi, huh? That may have been true… if we hadn't come along!

Tsukasa: Nice job, Dark Laser! We'll take it from here!

Me: Now it's you and US Kylo Ren!

I ignited my knew lightsaber and we did the same with new lightsabers we got.

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Me: Lets dance!

We went at him and clashed powerfully! We blasted and smashed him all over.

Sinnertwin, Streetwise, Rey and Ahsoka used the Earth, Jakku and Shili Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sinnertwin's Flame Cannon, Streetwise's photon pistol and Rey and Ahsoka's powers 100-fold.

Streetwise and Ahsoka: SHILI PHOTON BLAST!

Sinnertwin and Rey: JAKKU FLAME STRIKE!

Land Before Time and Drakkon: DINOSAUR DRAGON BLAST!

Monster Rancher and Myotismon: CRIMSON MONSTER BLAST!

Star Wars IV and Baron Mordo: STAR WARS MAGIC SHOT!

Dragonball Z and Red X: DRAGON OF X DOOM BLAST!

Digimon Season 1 and Electro: LIGHTNING DIGIMON BLAST!

Kamen Rider OOO and Dr. Victor: OOO LIGHTNING SHOT!

Metal Gear Solid and Demyx: WATER METAL BLAST!

Jak & Daxter and Heat Wave: EGO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Dino Fury Rangers and Dai Gui: DINO FURY EARTH SHOT!

The Spectacular Spiderman and Vulture: SPIDERMAN WIND BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Nico, Eli, Me, Qin and Laney: JEDI FURY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: JEDI ELEMENT STYLE: YODA!

Jessica Kaios: JEDI FIRE STYLE: OBI-WAN KENOBI!

Nanami: JEDI WATER STYLE: QUI-GON JINN!

Toph: JEDI EARTH STYLE: MACE WINDU!

Tatsumaki: JEDI WIND STYLE: SHAAK TI!

Sari Sumdac: JEDI LIGHTNING STYLE: AHSOKA TANO!

Shantae: JEDI MAGIC STYLE: LUKE SKYWALKER!

Akko: JEDO STAR STYLE: ANAKIN SKYWALKER!

They fired waves of energy and elements

lincoln and his harem: jedi final smash: jedi blast they fired a massive jedi ki blast at kylo ren

Lincoln: This is for murdering Han Solo, you black-hearted Sith worshipper!

We fired waves of energy and restrained Kylo Ren and tied him up.

Nico: Good riddance forever, you black-hearted worshipper of The Sith!

Me: You've had this coming for a very long time!

Eli: You don't deserve to live a single second further, Kylo Ren!

Nico: You got that right, Eli. Awesome job, gang, that was a way to close out Star Wars Day.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one loose end to tie up before we head home: and that's dealing with that buttface, William Newton.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU AND THAT BLUE-HAIRED BITCH FOR GETTING ME EXPELLED SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, you just don't know when to call it quits, do you, William Newton?

We then saw our target come out: it was William Newton, but he was now all grown up, but he's still the same buttface bully from seven years ago, and now, he's in an orange prison jumpsuit, but there is no mistaking his hatred for Lincoln and Earth.

Selene Arcangela: You murderous buttface dumbass, I should've known you'd come back one day!

Lincoln: You never did learn your lesson, William, and now, you've come back for more.

William Newton: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU AND THAT BLUE-HAIRED FREAK FOR EXPELLING ME AND SENDING ME TO PRISON!

William Newton ran at Lincoln and tried to punch him, but Lincoln swiftly dodged it along with several other punches he threw at Lincoln, and Lincoln caught William's left fist with his left hand, and he also caught William's right hand with his right hand, and then, as his Third Eye closed, he headbutted that buttface and sent him flying back a few feet, and his Third Eye opened up again.

Maria: Nice headbutt, Lincoln! That dumbass is bound to be feeling that!

Me: You got that right, and you did that to yourself, buttface, because you always got off on bullying new kids, and even worse, you'd injured many kids and you killed three of them which Lincoln proved thanks to your brass knuckles you had in your pockets.

Nico: Lincoln did swear that if you ever came after Earth ever again, you were going to die, and now, seven years later, that's about to come true.

Earth: That's right, and I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you buttface bully, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Earth's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue and green energy aura with water, ocean waves, stars, lava, earth, plants, lightning, nebulae, winds, sea creatures, mammals, amphibians, reptiles, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached William Newton, she left ocean blue and green energy, water, ocean waves, stars, lava, earth, plants, lightning, nebulae, winds, sea creatures, mammals, amphibians, reptiles, and phoenixes with every step.

Earth: Even after Linky had you expelled and sent to prison seven years ago for your crimes, you just don't even know when to quit, do you, you buttface jerk. You got off on bullying new kids and making them "learn their place, you'd severely injured many of them and sent them to intensive care in the hospital, but you crossed a serious line when you murdered three kids when you beat them to death with those brass knuckles he found in your pocket. That meant you've crossed The Path of No Return, and now, there's only one punishment fitting a buttface jackass like you: death, and believe me, no one will say a kind thing about you at your funeral, because you're going to die alone and forgotten for all eternity.

Suddenly, Earth was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue and green energy with water, ocean waves, stars, lava, earth, plants, nebulae, winds, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, mammals, sea creatures, reptiles, and amphibians flying, swimming, and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is an ocean blue and green phoenix with red eyes glaring at William Newton: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Earth emerged, but she was changed forever.

Earth grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length ocean blue hair with green continents, she has neon ocean blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has the Earth with animals surrounding it emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Nature, Wind, Stars, Lightning, Earth, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Nature, Wind, Stars, Lightning, Earth, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts. Earth has on a white long-sleeved sweater with purple collar, purple cuffs, and purple tie with reflecting stars, purple skirt with reflecting stars, purple knee-high socks with reflecting stars, black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is the Earth surrounded by animals and a phoenix above it. Suddenly, Earth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive ocean blue angel wings with green continent-shaped streaks and green tips on the ocean blue feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails with green tips and green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Earth's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue and green energy, water, ocean waves, water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earth Chan's Multi-Elemental Nature Earth Personification Greatsword of Elemental Earth Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue and green-streaked gems and the Earth itself etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue and green continent-streaked blade, large ocean blue dragon heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large earth-themed gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large ocean blue phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and ocean blue dragon head with earth-themed gem in its mouth below it for the pommel, Earth has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue and green gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with stars in between the kanji below the Earth that said, "Earth Chan, Personification of The Earth, Smart and Powerful Lover of Nature and Order, Representor of The Constellation Draco The Dragon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln

Loud, Destroyer of Buttface Bully William Newton, Archenemy of Grumblemon, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth's Many Elemental Forces"

アース・チャン、地球の擬人化、賢くて強力な自然と秩序の愛好家、ドラコ星座の代表者、ドラゴン、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻、ラウド、尻面の破壊者、いじめっ子ウィリアム・ニュートン、グランブルモンの大敵、破壊者にして悪の殺し屋、狂人、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球の多くの元素の力のマスター

Earth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTH PERSONIFICATION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC MULTI-ELEMENTAL EARTH PERSONIFICATION NATURE EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MULTI-ELEMENTAL EARTH PERSONIFICATION NATURE EARTH PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MULTI-ELEMENTAL EARTH PERSONIFICATION NATURE EARTH PHOENIX LOVE.

We were amazed by Earth's Super Angel-Earth Personification-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when William Newton saw it, he went fucking crazy and he ran at Earth to kill her, but Earth fired a barrage of ocean blue and green energy, water, ocean waves, water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, and phoenixes at William Newton and it sent that dumbass flying into a rock formation back first, he got back up and he ran at Earth again with a knife he got out, but she disarmed William Newton by firing water blasts which hit him and sent him flying into another rock formation, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and mega insane now!

Me: Holy enchiladas!

Nico: So incredible, Earth's transformed into her Super Angel-Earth Personification-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga form, and she really looks like a True Angel of The Earth itself.

Lincoln: She sure does, and she really got William Newton that pissed off already, now we can finish him off.

Earth: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Multi-Elemental Earth Personification Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Multi-Elemental Earth Personification Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, now let's rip that dumbass to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Earth.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble to last an eternity, William Newton, I did say if you ever came after Earth again, I was going to kill you. But, being the buttface you are, you refused to learn your lesson, and now, it's time for you to die.

Earth and Lincoln went after William Newton who's now gone absolutely ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at William Newton and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Earth attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

But, before William Newton tried to attack them, Lincoln and Earth smashed their fists into his face with Lincoln smashing out his eyes and Earth smashing out his teeth, and William Newton screamed in excruciating pain, and Lincoln even grabbed and ripped out William Newton's tongue, and William Newton screamed even more as blood came pouring out of his mouth.

Me: Oh! A fist to the eyes and a fist to the mouth!

Nico: And Lincoln even grabbed and ripped William Newton's tongue out, that was mega painful!

Then, Lincoln grabbed William Newton by the neck and he tossed him into the air, and Lincoln and Earth fired a powerful barrage of energy balls with water, ocean waves, water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, quintessence, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and as they hit William Newton, they exploded with incredible power and he let out a scream of anger and fury as he was killed in the explosions. Then, William Newton's spirit appeared, and he was still incensed with anger and fury.

William Newton: You think you've won?! YOU THINK THIS IS THE END?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, buttface.

Lincoln summoned the spirits of William Newton's victims from the past who seized him, and then, he drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was found guilty for his crimes, and he was fading away from existence.

William Newton: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU, FUCK YOU ALL TO HELL! (SCREAMS ANGRILY AND FADES AWAY)

We cheered wildly for Earth and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Earth's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails, and massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent.

Earth: You've been asking for this for seven years, buttface. Thanks for helping me put that buttface bully down for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Earth.

Suddenly, Earth wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Earth's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, ocean waves, water, and Earth's many elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Earth absorbed the water, ocean waves, and elemental forces of Earth and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a serious dose of earthly justice. Lincoln, Earth, you two did really awesome in teaching that buttface a lesson he'll never forget.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and he's had it coming for seven years.

Earth: I would've thought he'd stay away, but no, the big baby decided to break out of prison and come after us for more, but in the end, it got him killed.

Me: And wiped from existence for good.

Nico: You got that right. So, who's the next Demon Race Embodiment we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ooh, that's an easy one, Nico: the next one we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Renata Nefaria, Embodiment of The Legendorga Race.

The Nefaria Sisters gasped in shock.

Natalie Nefaria: Renata?! Oh man!

Nico: Hey, I remember Renata, we'd seen her in Math Class long ago, but we all remember her all too well.

Nina Nefaria: Yeah, Renata's our second youngest sister, and like all of us, Renata is a Goth Girl that loves the darkness and she has all the powers of dark magic, darkness, occult magic, and she can even summon all the forces of the undead and horror and have all kinds of powers that can give people nightmares forever. But, none of us had ever known that she was The Embodiment of The Legendorga Race.

Selene Arcangela: Nor did we know that she was related to Natalie and all of you.

Ravenna Amaranth: But, either way, you're going to love meeting her, Renata Nefaria is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and like Nina said, Renata's a very powerful Goth Girl that loves the darkness and she has all of the powers of dark magic, darkness, occult magic, and she can even summon all the forces of the undead and horror and have all kinds of powers that can give people nightmares forever, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the mythical monsters, but also the dark powers and strengths of The Legendorga and none of their weaknesses. Renata's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Renata a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant along with a beautiful black dress, and to show thanks, Renata kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Luan with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Renata Nefaria, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Mythical Creatures of Legend.

Nico: (Whistles)

Me: Now, that's awesome. Too bad we didn't get a chance to meet her during the Kamen Rider Kiva mission last year, she would've really given The Legendorga the ass-kicking of their immortal lives.

Lincoln: Yeah, that was a bust, but she'd found out King, The Checkmate Four, Takato Shiramine, Takashi Sugimura all paid the price for their crimes against The Demon Races, and now, she'll be meeting us tomorrow.

Wataru: We can't wait to meet her.

Luna: You'll definitely love meeting her, Wataru, along with seeing and hearing why she hates Luan with a burning passion.

Metal Sonic: Kylo Ren put up a good fight.

Tchang Zu: He did. We WILL admit that.

El Oso: But he was no match for us.

Me: No match at all for the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Leap Frog: And now, we got a new member.

Me: You sure do.

Gramma Stuffum: I'm cooking for the victory meal!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep. Happy Star Wars Day to you all guys.

Eli: Same to you Nico.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Eli: (To the viewers) This was an awesome day for us all and I hope you all loved it.

Me: I knew we did.

We went back home to Earth and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END AND MAY THE FORCE BE WITH YOU ALL

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Kylo Ren is an awesome villain for the Star Wars saga. I wanted to do a chapter for Star Wars Day last year but I couldn't because of my grandma's funeral.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel

Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as King Hiss, Kaa, Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Quartzion The Crystal Queen, Vypeera and Ms. Allure as well as Leni's team consisting of Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma. Elastic Waistband and Ms. Appear And we Are going to Bikini Bottom to battle Evil Squidward who is on the warpath to kill me for saying all those terrible things about him the last time we were there. Also we're going to battle Another Magman, Another The Sylph, Another Thudd, Another Tooth Fairy (Billy & Mandy), Another Fission Metroids, Another Dark Riku, Another Kaa and Another King Hiss. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dragalge and her name is Lupe Dracos and she is Nico's friend from Mexico and she is an awesome maker of delicious hot sauces as well as awesome foods from Mexico.

The match-up scene is for Ashley Lupus Foxina, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy an old enemy from Ashley Lupus Foxina: her name is Lupe Daciana, she's a member of a rival werewolf clan from Denver, Colorado, and long before Ashley moved to Royal Woods, she took down Lupe Daciana who was out to kill her and her parents and forced her and her clan to leave Denver for good, Lupe's pride was wounded deeply and now, seven years later, Lupe Daciana has come back and she wants revenge, but the only thing awaiting her is a painful death at the hands of Ashley and Lincoln.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, for Cinco De Mayo, Lincoln and his group are heading to a planet of the hottest, nuclear, and spiciest peppers in the world, and Lincoln and I are going to have a nuclear hot pepper eating competition, and I'll be facing tough competition with Lincoln since he loves eating nuclear hot peppers and from what we saw during his rescue against The Universe 666 Z-Fighters, he ascended and became a True Spice Demon, and after that, we'll be going after that sore loser and murderous bitch, Amy, who's gotten out and she wants bloody revenge on us yet again for all the humiliations we'd dealt unto her, but we're taking her down again and chaining her back to her post at Lynn's Table with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy. And we're going to meet the next Demon Race Embodiment, her name is Renata Nefaria, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's indeed related to The Nefaria Sisters: she's the second youngest of The Nefaria Sisters alongside Nicole Nefaria, and like her sisters, Renata Nefaria is a Goth Girl that loves the darkness and she has all the powers of dark magic, darkness, occult magic, and she can even summon all the forces of the undead and horror and have all kinds of powers that can give people nightmares forever, but, none of them nor Nico had ever known that she was The Embodiment of The Legendorga Race, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the mythical monsters of legend, but also the dark powers and strengths of The Legendorga and none of their weaknesses. Renata Nefaria's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his many enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Renata a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant along with a beautiful black dress, and to show thanks, Renata kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Luan with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Renata Nefaria, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Mythical Creatures of Legend.

Get ready for an awesome Cinco De Mayo party as we celebrate the fifth of May and we eat all kinds of awesome Mexican food and we're going to battle Sartana of the Dead from El-Tigre and we're going to make sure she pays for her crimes big time.

See you next time and may the Force be with you.

# CINCO DE MAYO 2023 FUN

FELIZ CINCO DE MAYO EVERYONE!

This chapter is where we go after Santara of the Dead from El Tigre

WORK IN PROGRESS

---

Underwater in Bikini Bottom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as King Hiss, Kaa, Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Quartzion The Crystal Queen, Vypeera and Ms. Allure as well as Leni's team consisting of Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma. Elastic Waistband and Ms. Appear and we had just arrived at the Krusty Krab for an awesome Krabby Patty meal.

We went in.

Nico: GOOD MORNING KRUSTY CREW!

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy lads! Happy Cinco De Mayo to ye.

Me: Thanks Mr. Krabs!

SpongeBob: You guys here for your meal?

Me: We sure are. SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: Coming right up guys.

Nico: Always love a good meal here at the Krusty Krab.

Camie: Same here.

Varie: It sure is.

Leni: This is totes going to be fun.

Xenia: It sure will Leni.

Nico: Leni, I want to thank you, King Hiss, and your teams for coming.

Leni: No problem Nico and this is totes going to be fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Squidward: This is gonna be awesome for you guys.

Nico: Dustin, how's your relationship with Marah?

Dustin: Really awesome and it's awesome that me and Marah are together.

Me: Boy that is awesome. You guys went from mortal enemies to dating.

Camie: It sure is awesome.

Kaa: It sssure isss now. I think it'ssss great.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I hope Kapri approved.

Dustin: She did. But it's awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: It sure is!

Leeli: That is cool. How come they call it Cinco De Mayo?

Me: It's Spanish for The 5th of May. It's a very important holiday in Mexico's history. On May 5th, 1862 Mexico was invaded by French Colonizers that were trying to take over Mexico. But Mexico wouldn't let them and this resulted in the Battle of Puebla breaking out and Mexico won that battle. Ever since then, Mexico has celebrated that day as a massive and amazing victory and it's a celebration for a lot of people from Mexico.

Leeli: Wow! That is amazing!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Hey, let's not forget about yesterday.

Me: Oh yeah! Star Wars Day was epic!

Qin: It sure was!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: That was so much fun.

Camie: It sure was!

Leeli: We had a lot of fun on that one!

Dustin: We sure did.

Girl Jordan: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Me: And We showed Kylo Ren what for.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: We also cleaned Leia's old base.

Me: We sure did and got awesome new tools and stuff. Too bad there weren't any droids there.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: But it sure was awesome seeing Crait though.

Varie: Yeah it was!

Eli: It sure was awesome. And bro and Dark Laser did awesome taking on Kylo Ren.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: I don't deny that Kylo Ren put up a fight.

Me: Me neither.

Nico: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

SpongeBob came out.

SpongeBob: ORDER UP!

We got our food.

Me: Thanks SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: Anytime guys.

We got to eating.

Me: (EATING KRABBY PATTY) MMM! Delicious!

Nico: Man, these patties are always delicious!

Eli: (EATING) They sure are!

Laney: (Eating) MMM! I love coming to the Krusty Krab just as much as dad's restaurant.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Also Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters have an awesome hangout restaurant.

Nico: That Chili Dog Buffet Restaurant.

Me: Yep.

Lola: That is awesome.

Qin: They sure love chili dogs.

Nico: Wait. Do you guys hear something?

We then heard ANGRY RANTING OUTSIDE!

Me: Angry Ranting?

Squidward: And that voice sounds like… OH NO!

Me: Uh oh! It is! Evil Squidward!

We went to face him!

Nico: You have the nerve to interrupt a good meal. You better be prepared for the consequences!

Evil Squidward was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Nico: Are you just going to say something or look at us like a rabid dog?

Evil Squidward: YOU WRETCHED FILTHY MORONS!

Nico rolled my eyes and tossed a Krabby Patty in Evil Squidward's mouth.

It went into his mouth!

Then we fired numerous krabby patties into his mouth and he inflated like a balloon.

Nico: Full already?

Jenkins: WHAT'S THE HOLDUP!?

Evil Squidward turned and then…

LOUD BELCH!

Evil Squidward: I think my heart just stopped.

Nico: Good. That means we already beat you.

Me: That was silly and funny.

Mr Krabs: And you get the bill.

He showed the bill and it revealed that it was world $808,999,999.00.

Evil Squidward screamed in shock as his HEAD EXPLODED!

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was going to have a huge debt to pay off.

Squidward: Did you make that price up?

Mr. Krabs: No I didn't Mr. Squidward.

Nico: No reason Mr. Krabs can't use his greed on bad guys.

Mr. Krabs: That's right lads.

Lola: That works.

Nico: Alright, now that problem #1 has been taken care of, let's have Eli sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: (grumbles) Do this, Eli. Do that, Eli. Bossy bossy bossy!

Me: Eli calm down.

Eli: Sorry.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found them. We have Another Magman, Another The Sylph, Another Thudd, Another Tooth Fairy (Billy & Mandy), Another Fission Metroids, Another Dark Riku, Another Kaa and Another King Hiss.

Me: Whoa! This will be fun.

Eli: Another Magman first.

Me: That means Esmeralda Volvenstein the Holocaust Disciple Gene-slammer is first.

Lola: Nice.

Eli: This will be fun.

PSYCHO STRINGS PLAY

Eli snuck up behind Nico and then…

BUZZ!

Nico got a shave mark on his head!

Nico: (SCREAM!) WHAT THE FUCK!

Eli laughed and we laughed with him!

Eli: (LAUGHS) SORRY NICO!

Maria called her in and hen in. In a vortex of fire came Esmeralda.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: You rang?

Me: Perfect.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There he is!

Then a glob of lava came and we saw that it had a dark aura around it. It was ANOTHER MAGMAN!

Nico: This one is hot! And we're underwater!

Lola: No kidding!

Camie: Yep.

Nico: And you are?

Another Magman: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair, red eyes and had the kanji for Fire in the middle of her forehead and had fire angel wings and had red clothes and had the Kanji of the Firebirds of the 8 Flurries of Dancing Flames on her skirt and she had the Bond of Flames Keyblade in her hand and Axel's chakrams on her back.

Me: Abigail Axel! Wow!

Esmeralda Volvenstein: Boy This one is hot!

Me: Yep.

Abigail Axel: I sure am a hot one and also I am the gene-slammer for Axel.

Qin: That is awesome.

Lola: Infernal and hot.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Boy even though we're underwater I can tell this is gonna be hot.

Xenia: It sure is.

Abigail Axel: Yep.

Me: by the way are the rest of the Anothers friendly or hostile?

Abigail Axel: Friendly. And you will like who the Another The Sylph is.

Me: I have a feeling we will. But won't you extinguish down here?

Abigail Axel: Nah. I'm too hot and strong to be put out.

Me: Whew! No kidding.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Abigail glowed and she was separated from Another Magman!

Qin: YEAH!

Esmeralda Volvenstein: See if this is hot for you!

Then we saw the Another Magman harden into solid rock!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: He hardened into solid rock.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: Because he is a creature made of pure lava and lava hardens when it comes into contact with water.

Nico: Yep.

Esmeralda Volvensteiin: Good thing I don't extinguish.

She fired a blast of fire and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Firebirds of the 8 Flurries of Dancing Flames and the Volcanic Kingdom of the Lava Demons.

Me: Fitting and awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Qin: Another The Sylph next.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: Looks like my sister Lanaiya is up next.

Maria called her in and in a tornado came Lanaiya Volvenstein the Cyclonic Ravager Gene-slammer!

Lanaiya Volvenstein: Hey, guys!

Me: Awesome timing Lanaiya.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: But I'm ready for this.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a figure and it flying in was Another The Sylph! It was a dark version of her!

Me: WHOA! Another The Sylph.

Nico: Yep.

Another The Sylph: Thank you guys for destroying that Blasphemous heretic Frollo.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with purple hair and had purple and green Sailor Soldier clothes!

Me: (GASP) Marinette Cheng Dubois A.K.A. Sailor La Cité des Cloches!

Nico: The Sailor Soldier of the world of 1996's The Hunchback of Notre Dame! Whoa!

Zuria: That is awesome! That is one of my favorite movies.

Sakura Knudson: Mine too! I loved that movie back when I was a little girl.

Sailor La Cité des Cloches: I'm glad I have some fans.

Me: Yep. Me and Marinette went all over the world and destroyed evil cults all over the planet and either sent them to prison or blasted them into dust.

Nico: WHOA!

Sailor La Cité des Cloches: Those were fun.

Nico: You do know Frollo killed Quasimodo's mom, right?

Sailor La Cité des Cloches: I know and I'm glad that Frollo got what he deserved.

Me: He was the most blasphemous traitor ever. We destroyed him and made sure he paid for everything he did.

Eli: He did EVERY sin ever known and we banished him to the black gates.

Qin: And it was funny seeing Kairi be badass like that.

Sailor La Cité des Cloches: (LAUGHS) I saw that from the shadows! She really gave that Porcupine guy a really nasty noogie and kicked that Star Ninja right in the crotch! That was awesome!

Me: Yeah that was Akahoshi that she kicked and that was Porcupongo the Porcupine Rinshi from Jungle Fury.

Nico: Yep.

Sailor La Cité des Cloches: That is funny!

Nico: We should make her badass more often.

Lincoln: Nico, it has to be her choice.

Nico: I know. She'll do that when she feels like it.

Qin: Good.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sailor La Cité des Cloches: No worries.

Lincoln: Lets separate you from your Another first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from Another the Sylph.

Eli: YEAH!

Lanaiya Volvenstein: I hope 2 more appear after this.

Me: Me too.

Lanaiya fired a massive wave of tornadic wind and blasted down Another Sylph and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Sailor Soldier of The Hunchback of Notre Dame and the Wind Robin Hood.

Me: Fitting and cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Another Thudd, Another Tooth Fairy (Billy & Mandy), Another Fission Metroids, Another Dark Riku, Another Kaa and Another King Hiss left.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Better call in Melanie Hazeltucker.

Nico: The Gene-slammer for Elemental HERO Storm Neos on Lincoln's side.

Qin: Yep.

Maria called her in.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck all over and out came Melanie Hazeltucker!

Melanie Hazeltucker: Better call in 1 more.

Nico: Another Tooth Fairy that Billy and Mandy faced is next.

Melanie Hazeltucker: That's for my sister Rhonda the Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Gene-slammer.

Lola: Whoa!

Maria called her in too.

Then a Sun and Moon appeared and the moon eclipsed the sun and then out came Rhonda Hazeltucker!

Rhonda Hazeltucker: I'm here guys!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: This is awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Thudd and Another Tooth Fairy!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Another Thudd and Tooth Fairy.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: And you two are?

Another Thudd: (In a girls voice) (In a girls voice) I HATE BEING IN THIS DUMB BODY!

Another Tooth Fairy: (In a girls voice) My father was turned into a toothless freak because of Billy!

Me: Wait Elise Eris and Tina Tooth!

They reverted back and Elise was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and Tina was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had orange butterfly wings and she had orange clothes.

Tina Tooth: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Just so you know, Poromon has his own parody costume based on the Tooth Fairy. It's called the Beer Fairy.

Tina Tooth: (LAUGHS) I've been hearing about that! That is so cute!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Me: What did Billy do to your father?

Tina Tooth: I uhh… I don't know. But he lost all his teeth back then because of him.

Qin: Oh Billy there is no end to your stupidness.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: And Elise I didn't know that Eris was your mother. Your mother is awesome.

Elise Eris: Yeah she sure is. I am known as the Avatar of Chaos and Discord. I have all her powers.

Elise got out a golden apple and turned into a big container of laxatives and she shoved it down Evil Squidward's throat and then his stomach grumbled loudly and then..

SUPER MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF DIARRHEA AND INK!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! You are definitely Eris' daughter all right.

Nico: Your mom has been a big help to us. But she and Grim are definitely not a thing.

Elise Eris: I know. And I'm glad for mom.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: Sorry we have to fight like this girls.

Elise Eris: I know.

Lincoln: Lets separate you two.

Lincoln did so and Rhonda and Melanie blasted Another Thudd and Tooth Fairy and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Another Fission Metroids, Another Dark Riku, Another Kaa and Another King Hiss left.

Nico: Better call who's next.

Me: I summon KAIRYU SHIN!

I summoned Kairyu-Shin!

Maria then called in Xion! A Sun Appeared and then out of it came Xion!

Xion: Awesome! I'm here guys!

Nico: And so are they!

We saw 4 metroids of each color of the beams. They were of Power, Wave, Ice and Plasma and they had dark auras.

Sora Phaaze: Whoa! Fission Metroids!

Qin: Another Fission Metroids!

Then out of a vortex of blue fire came ANOTHER DARK RIKU!

Me: WHOA! Another Dark Riku!

Nico: This will be good!

Me: Yep. Always wanted to have another crack at Dark Riku.

Nico: We have to know who they are first.

Another Plasma Metroid: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows us.

Another Dark Riku: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you

again.

The Another Fission Metroids merged back and they reverted back. One was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and she had a sword of energy and the beams of the Metroid Planets and she had blue angel wings. And Another Dark Riku was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and had Riku's dark keyblade and she had black angel wings and black clothes.

Me: (GASP) Julie Samus Aran and Rikku Maleficent!

Nico: WHOA!

Rikku Maleficent: Good to see you again J.D. and yes sorry about the scare but I am indeed the daughter of Maleficent herself. Minus the horn headdress.

Nico: WHOA!

Julie Samus: And yes I too am Samus Aran's daughter. I have all her skills and powers.

Nico: We have an alternate version of your mom.

Rikku Maleficent: I heard about that. And I'm glad she is on the right side.

Me: Long story on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Julie Samus: Yeah.

Xion: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Lincoln: Time to separate you guys.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and did so.

Me: Time to dance.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Dark Riku all over.

Xion summoned her Keyblade and blasted down Another Dark Riku and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Xion: What an Amateur.

Nico: Now for the Another Fission Metroids!

Me: Kairyu-Shin do your stuff.

He fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

I caught the Ride Book.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Another Kaa and King Hiss left.

Nico: I already see the Another Kaa.

Kaa: That isss one handsssome verssssion of me.

Nico: Yep.

It came up to us. It was a Dark version of Kaa.

Me: Another Kaa.

Dustin: Oh boy.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Kaa: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. rescued my sister Miia.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and red clothes and had a half of her body as a snake. A Black snake.

Miala: I'm Miala and Miia is my sister.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Awesome to meet you. But Miia never told us anything about you.

Miala: I had a feeling that she is still mad at me for what I did. Me and my sister had a falling out because I was jealous of her beauty. I'm trying to find her so I can make things right.

Qin: Oh man. I'm sorry.

Nico: Look, we can't help you entirely with that. Only you truly have the choice to make things right

Miala: I know. And J.D. I know you will take good care of my sister. You are a man of your word.

Me: I know and I am.

Nico: Yes he is.

Dustin: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Miala: No worries.

Dustin: Ninja Storm Ranger form! HA!

He turned into his Ninja Storm Yellow Form!

Dustin: (Echoing) POWER OF EARTH!

Me: Feels kind of weird that you are for earth and here you are underwater.

Maria: Yeah this is more Tori's element.

Dustin: I know.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated Miala.

Me: Top this hypnosis.

I used a Hypnotic Glare and immobilized Another Kaa and Dustin fired a blast of energy and smashed him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Yeah!

Me: Another King Hiss left.

Nico: There he is!

We saw ANOTHER KING HISS!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another King Hiss!

Lola: This will be good!

Leni: I am totes excited for this!

Another King Hiss: (In a girls voice) It sure will and Leni it's good to see you.

Me: Wait! That voice!

She reverted back and it was BELLE MULDOON!? WHAT THE FUCK IS GOING ON!? But she didn't have a scar.

Me: Belle Muldoon!?

Eli: BUT HOW!? We destroyed you!

Belle Muldoon: Wait wait wait! Let me explain! That girl you faced that had that scar! That was not me!

Me: What do you mean?

Belle Muldoon: That was my evil twin sister Billie! She had a really nasty jealousy problem.

Nico: How do we know you're telling the truth?

Eli: She is! I can sense it.

Leni: Why was your sister filled with such hatred towards me?

Belle Muldoon: She always had lots of mental problems. My sister hated you because she was really jealous of you Leni. She never wanted to be your friend at all. She used you as a pawn in her scheme. It was to befriend you and then humiliate you in front of the whole school like a dumb idiot.

Lola: That dirtbag!

Belle Muldoon: Yeah. Then she got that scar and that was the breaking point for her. She snapped and was never the same since then. She is the one that got me kidnapped by Swartz! But when I heard you gave my sister the black gates I knew that was when it was time to find you guys to explain things. Leni I am so sorry for everything my sister did. She was a psycho from the very beginning.

Lincoln: She was pure evil.

Me: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) If you got kidnapped, Swartz definitely didn't promise you anything

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) But can you tell us more about yourself?

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Belle Muldoon: I will be glad to tell you. Me and Leni knew each other since we were in middle school. I loved fashion as much as she did and I always loved the snake.

She showed a snake on her jacket.

Belle Muldoon: King Hiss has always been one of my favorite villains. Also I love snakes. I kept many pet boa constrictors in my room.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Belle Muldoon: Thank you for destroying my sister. She should have never been released on parole from the asylum.

Me: The Asylum!? What do you mean?

Belle Muldoon: She was declared criminally insane after she tried to kill me the first time and was committed to the nuthouse forever. She was declared extremely mentally unstable.

Me: My god. I'm sorry Belle. Boy we had a massive and incredible case of mistaken identity. After all these years.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Leni then went and hugged her.

Leni: I'm totes glad to have you back bestie.

Belle Muldoon: Me too bestie. Me too.

Me: We're going to have a really hard time explaining this to the team.

Nico: Yeah. First lets get you back to normal.

Leni backed away and Belle turned into Another King Hiss!

Nico: (gets out King Hiss' Ridewatch) You like snakes? Have some of this then!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: (gets out Kaa's Ridewatch) Look into my eyes!

Nico activated it and did a very hypnotic glare.

Another King Hiss: (Droning) At your service master Nico.

May: (gets out Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa)'s Ridewatch) That's it, Nico. Hold her still!

May activated it and then fired a blast of fire from her mouth and it hit Another King Hiss.

May: GAAAH! HOT HOT HOT HOT HOT! OWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOW!

Maria: Another one that burns your mouth.

Maria cooled her mouth.

May: (gets out Quartzion The Crystal Queen's Ridewatch) It's weird seeing the real you right now.

May activated it and fired a crystal energy blast and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Quartzion: I know and it's really great.

Me: Treetrunks makes really awesome apple pie.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: (gets out Vypeera's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Take that!

Maria: (gets out Ms. Allure's Ridewatch) See how you like this!

Maria activated it and her eyes glowed blue.

Maria: Dress up in yellow bikini after we're done reverting you back.

Me: Ooh hubba hubba.

Dustin: Nice!

Dustin activated Kaa's ridewatch and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Griffin, Animal Path, Haggis MacHaggis, Soccadillo, Krylox and Smaug appeared.

Nico: Nice team Griffin.

Griffin: Hey thanks!

Qin: Awesome!

Lily: Awesome and fun.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Me: I think right next to you.

Maria saw a Dragalge.

Maria: Cool a Dragalge!

Qin: Pretty one.

Dragalge: (In a girls voice) (Spanish Accent) Si and this will be fun.

Nico: Lupe Dracos! Wow!

Qin: Wow! The queen of Mexico Cuisine! Awesome!

Dragalge: Good to see you again Qin. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted her and she was back to normal. Then Belle spun around and she was in a yellow beautiful bikini!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: (DID A TEX AVERY WiLD TAKE)

Nico: (LAUGHS)

I brought Belle over and she had a headache.

Belle Muldoon: What happened? Whoa I'm in a bikini? Nice!

Lupe Dracos reverted back and she was a girl that had purple hair, purple eyes and a purple dress and purple angel wings.

Lupe Dracos: That was a buena victory.

Dustin: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lupe Dracos: When me and Nico and Qin made the hottest quesadillas ever and we gave them to a Queen Bee girl we hated and she ate them and her stomach literally exploded.

Me: WHOA! EW!

Nico: That was the old exploding stomach trick. It was funny and awesome.

Nico and Lupe hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lupe Dracos: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, and Lazerbeak are heading to a planet of the hottest, nuclear, and spiciest peppers in the world, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but since today's Cinco De Mayo, Lincoln and I are going to have a nuclear hot pepper eating competition, and I'll be facing tough competition with Lincoln since he loves eating nuclear hot peppers and from what we saw during his rescue against The Universe 666 Z-Fighters, he ascended and became a True Spice Demon, and after that, we'll be going after that sore loser and murderous bitch, Amy, who's gotten out and she wants bloody revenge on us yet again for all the humiliations we'd dealt unto her, but we're taking her down again and chaining her back to her post at Lynn's Table with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is awesome, we're here on a planet of the hottest, nuclear, and spiciest peppers in the world!

Me: Oh man, I can't wait to start scarfing down some peppers.

Lincoln: That's what's going to happen, J.D., not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but since today's Cinco De Mayo, you and I are going to have a nuclear hot pepper eating competition.

Nico: Whoa, this is going to be one spicy challenge, and you'll be facing very tough competition with Lincoln, J.D., since he loves eating nuclear hot peppers, and Gina Angellus was the one who gave him The El Paso Diablo Pepper of Fury all those years ago.

Luna: And from what we saw during his rescue against The Universe 666 Z-Fighters, he'd ascended and became a True Spice Demon.

Me: That's true, but I'm always up for some tough competition with a fellow Spice Demon.

Lincoln: Me too, and after that, we'll be going after that sore loser and murderous bitch, Amy, who's gotten out and she wants bloody revenge on us yet again for all the humiliations we'd dealt unto her, but we're taking her down again and chaining her back to her post at Lynn's Table with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Eli: We've got to start chaining those jerks up with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Lincoln: We'll be doing just that after we deal with Amy, Eli, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Loni.

Loni: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Lincoln and I took our seats, and then, Nico gathered together twenty massive smorgasbords of the hottest, spiciest, and deadliest nuclear superhot peppers that were growing all over the planet.

Nico: Alright, competitors, when you hear the bell, start eating!

Lincoln and I stood ready, and then, Eli rang the bell.

DING!

Then, Lincoln and I began scarfing down and devouring the peppers like crazy, and we weren't letting up in the slightest, and at the same time, our rainbow fire auras flared up to a wild extent, and we've been gaining a massive power boost and our abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles had grown and bulged even more and they saw our veins were glowing neon red.

Nico: WHOA! Those two True Spice Demons aren't even letting up in the slightest!

Lynn: Oh man, if this was against non-Spice Demons, Lincoln and J.D. would easily clean them out.

We were still not letting up as we were still devouring peppers like crazy, and our rainbow fire auras were still flared up to a wild extent, and we're still gaining a massive power boost and our abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles had bulged even more and they saw our veins were glowing neon red.

Luna: (GASPS) Dudes, they've now gone FULL HEAT NIRVANA TO THE INFINITE POWER!

Everyone else gasped in shock!

Laney: That's exactly what happened to me when I challenged Lynn to a spicy food eating contest all those years ago, I'd went through Full Heat Nirvana.

Luna: When that happened to Chunk, it got really ugly.

Nico: Oh, damn! If Amy tried to interfere, they'd rip her to shreds!

Finally, Lincoln and I finished all twenty massive smorgasbords of the hottest, spiciest, and deadliest nuclear superhot peppers that were growing all over the planet, and we let out loud belches with fire coming out of our mouths, and then…

TRILLIONS OF EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND REALLY UNBELIVEABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF EXTREME UNPRECEDENTED POWER!

THE POWER OF THE EXPLOSIONS WERE SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL, AND SO INTENSE, THEY THEN FORMED JETS OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE THAT SUDDELY BLASTED RIGHT OUT OF THE GALAXY AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL AND HUGE THUNDERBIRD, A POWERFUL AND HUGE PHOENIX, A POWERFUL AND HUGE WEREWOLF, A POWERFUL AND HUGE VAMPIRE, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DRAGON, A POWERFUL AND HUGE FAIRY, A POWERFUL AND HUGE BUFFALO, A POWERFUL AND HUGE INCUBUS AND A POWERFUL AND HUGE SUCCUBUS, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DEMON, A HUGE AND POWERFUL TIGER, A HUGE AND POWERFUL ALICORN, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ANGEL, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ARCHANGEL, AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE MYTHOLOGICAL CREATURES AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE ANIMALS OF MASSIVE SIZE! THEY ALL SCREECHED AND ROARED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND LINCOLN WAS ENTOMBED IN A MASSIVE RAINBOW FIRE TORNADO! THEN, LINCOLN SUCKED THEM ALL INTO HIS BODY, AND WHEN THE RAINBOW FIRE TORNADO FADED, LINCOLN WAS NOW EVEN MORE INFINITELY STRONGER THAN EVER, HE HAD A SUPER INTENSE RAINBOW FIRE AURA SURROUNDING HIM AND HIS ABNORMALLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UPPER AND LOWER BODY MUSCLES GREW A BIT BIGGER AND NEON RED BLOOD LEAKED OUT FROM HIS SPICY PEPPER TATTOO!

THE POWER OF THE EXPLOSIONS WERE SO MASSIVE, SO POWERFUL, AND SO INTENSE, THEY THEN FORMED JETS OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE THAT SUDDELY BLASTED RIGHT OUT OF THE GALAXY AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL AND HUGE THUNDERBIRD, A POWERFUL AND HUGE PHOENIX, A POWERFUL AND HUGE WEREWOLF, A POWERFUL AND HUGE VAMPIRE, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DRAGON, A POWERFUL AND HUGE FAIRY, A POWERFUL AND HUGE BUFFALO, A POWERFUL AND HUGE INCUBUS AND A POWERFUL AND HUGE SUCCUBUS, A POWERFUL AND HUGE DEMON, A HUGE AND POWERFUL TIGER, A HUGE AND POWERFUL ALICORN, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ANGEL, A POWERFUL AND HUGE ARCHANGEL, AND OTHER POWERFUL AND HUGE MYTHOLOGICAL CREATURES AND OTHER

POWERFUL AND HUGE ANIMALS OF MASSIVE SIZE! THEY ALL SCREECHED AND ROARED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND I WAS ALSO ENTOMBED IN A MASSIVE RAINBOW FIRE TORNADO! THEN, I SUCKED THEM ALL INTO MY BODY, AND WHEN THE RAINBOW FIRE TORNADO FADED, I WAS NOW EVEN MORE INFINITELY STRONGER THAN EVER, MY SUPER INTENSE RAINBOW FIRE AURA WAS REALLY FLARED UP AND SURROUNDING ME AND MY ABNORMALLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL UPPER AND LOWER BODY MUSCLES GREW A BIT BIGGER AND BLOOD LEAKED OUT FROM MY SPICY PEPPER TATTOO!

Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye also had super intense rainbow fire in them, and my rainbow eyes and rainbow iris of my Third Eye also had super intense aurora fire in them.

Nico: SWEET MOTHER OF ALL THINGS SPICY!

Eli: HOLY TOLEDO! THAT WAS ONE WILD SERIES OF EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND WILD EXPLOSIONS!

Lincoln: I think we can consider that one a tie.

Me: WHEW! You got that right, but Lincoln, you really proved to be one tough hombre to eat all those spicy peppers and keep up with me! Right on!

Lincoln and I gripped hands in the manly handshake from Predator and his large right hand and my large right hand were encased in rainbow fire.

Nico: Whoa, you two hombres are now way too hot to handle! Now, let's get after that bitch, Amy, and set her ass on fire!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and blood red hairband, blood red eyes, fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, long midnight black frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, demon moons, demons, mythical creatures, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Mummy, Antlion, Mandrake, Medusa, and Gargoyle Legendorga and Kamen Rider Legend Arc, and holstered on her back is a massive Legendorga-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and The Legendorga etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black gargoyle heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, so we got a goth girl we're meeting here today.

Goth Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from that murderous bitch, and I saw the displays from here, you're still the same tough man who knows how to scarf down hot peppers, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Renata Nefaria, Embodiment of The Legendorga, I knew it was you!

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR HUMILIATING ME, YOU FUCKING LOSERS!

We then saw our target, Amy, and she was now a rabid dog with her mouth foaming and a crazed look of murder in her eyes.

Sylvester: So, the hideous banshee has arrived, now let's rip her apart.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: J.D., you ready to set her butt on fire?!

Me: I'm ready to do more than that to that murderous bitch, Lincoln!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal search Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels

Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Loni and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Amy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

And thanks to The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse still on Amy, massive tons of gold coins, jewels, gems, and many other currencies exploded out of her. Then, Lincoln and I formed two massive rainbow fireballs in our hands.

Amy: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL!

Amy charged blindly at us, but before she could attack, Lincoln and I threw the massive rainbow fire balls at Amy, which exploded with really incredible power as they hit her, and she was charred and burned badly.

Nico: WHEW! Oh man, you guys really torched that bitch!

Qin: They sure did. Now, let's tie that bitch up!

Lincoln beamed Amy who got tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket right back to her post at Lynn's Table, but this time, she was chained back to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and when Amy woke up to see what happened, she absolutely lost it big time and shrieked and screeched like a banshee vowing revenge on us. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you to never come after us ever again!

Me: I don't think she'll learn her lesson, Lincoln, she'll always come back for more.

Nico: Like the vengeance-crazed bitch that she really is, but you guys really put the hurt on her with those superhot rainbow fireballs you threw at her.

Qin: Luna was definitely right, you and Lincoln literally went Full Heat Nirvana to the infinite power by devouring those twenty massive smorgasbords of all those nuclear hot and spicy peppers.

Me: We sure have, and they also raised our body temperature and heat to infinite levels.

Lincoln: To villains, we're now way too hot to handle. (To Renata Nefaria) And it's so good to see you again, Renata Nefaria.

Renata Nefaria: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Renata Nefaria and he hugged her, and Renata Nefaria is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Renata Nefaria: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And we can already guess who this Goth Girl is, right?

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., this is Renata Nefaria, Embodiment of The Legendorga, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's indeed related to The Nefaria Sisters: she's the second youngest of The Nefaria Sisters alongside Nicole Nefaria, and like her sisters, Renata Nefaria is a Goth Girl that loves the darkness and she has all the powers of dark magic, darkness, occult magic, and she can even summon all the forces of the undead and horror and have all kinds of powers that can give people nightmares forever, but, none of them nor Nico had ever known that she was The Embodiment of The Legendorga Race, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the mythical monsters of legend, but also the dark powers and strengths of The Legendorga and none of their weaknesses. Renata Nefaria's known for defending me with a fierce passion not only from his many enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Ravenna Amaranth: We also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Renata a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant along with a beautiful black dress, and to show thanks, Renata kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Luan with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Renata Nefaria, even Takato Shiramine A.K.A. Kamen Rider Rey and Takashi Sugimura, the leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Mythical Creatures of Legend.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we've taken down many evil legendary monsters long ago, and her skills in The Dark Arts and darkness are never to be underestimated. Plus, Renata also taught me how to use the Legendorga powers for good.

Me: Really?

Lincoln: Yep, I can summon legendary creatures and demons loyal only to me to attack some thugs out to kill us.

Lucy: They were indeed amazing.

Luna: And they really scared Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but when some thug or wise guy tries to cause trouble or is just out on a rampage, Lincoln summons the demons and legendary creatures to attack them, and it never ends well for them.

Me: Too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Legendorga ass.

Renata Nefaria: Yeah, I would've wanted to kick Takato and Takashi's asses hard, along with beating up the other Legendorga, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires and The Mummy, Gargoyle, and Medusa Legendorga are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of many of our friends.

Renata Nefaria: Wow.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Renata Nefaria: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me, and it's so good to see you again, Nico, along with you and our other sisters, Natalie.

Natalie Nefaria: You too, Renata.

Lincoln: I was still stunned to find out you were related to The Nefaria Sisters, Renata, and now that you're here.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Renata Nefaria in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also

kissed where he bit her.

Renata Nefaria: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Renata Nefaria's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Renata Nefaria: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Renata Nefaria.

Renata Nefaria had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Hanako Yamada, Kanade Wakamiya, Mizore Fujiwara, Rei Nagasawa, Siduru Hibino, and Hikari Ichijo from Paimega.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hanako Yamada, Kanade Wakamiya, Mizore Fujiwara, Rei Nagasawa, Siduru Hibino, and Hikari Ichijo from Paimega.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hanako Yamada: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hanako Yamada and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from that bitch, Amy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its

head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Hanako Yamada: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hanako Yamada: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hanako Yamada, Kanade Wakamiya, Mizore Fujiwara, Rei Nagasawa, Siduru Hibino, and Hikari Ichijo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were stunned to find out Lincoln and I had a hot pepper eating competition, and it came to a tie since we were both tough True Spice Demons and they saw the display from the telescope, and then, they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was that sore loser and murderous bitch, Amy, who's gotten out and she wants bloody revenge on us yet again for all the humiliations we'd dealt unto her.

But, when Lincoln and I showed what happened such as all of us giving that bitch the beatdown of her life and massive amounts of gold coins, jewels, gems, and currencies exploding out of her due to Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse still on her, and we took her down by firing massive rainbow fireballs at Amy which exploded and knocked her down and sent back to her post, this time, chained up with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Renata Nefaria have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys devoured those superhot peppers like crazy, and we saw the display from the telescope. You two really are two tough hombres and tough True Spice Demons.

Nico: That they are.

Lincoln: And I couldn't believe Amy broke out to get revenge on us again, we need to keep a sharper eye on her and the other jerks.

Eli: I'm already on that, and I'll also be keeping an eye on Schnozmo.

Me: Good idea.

Timmy Turner: Luckily, I still have his wand locked away, and like Zachary said, Schnozmo has lost his wand forever and he's banned from Fairy World forever and now condemned to be a busboy at Lynn's Table.

Nico: Yep, crime doesn't pay for a con artist like him.

---

After our hot pepper eating challenge and taking down Amy, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Renata Nefaria saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Renata Nefaria: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Renata, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Renata Nefaria: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Renata Nefaria: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Renata, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Renata Nefaria: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Renata Nefaria pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Ashina, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and we also saw Lincoln doing one-fingered push-ups and with three 20 kg weighted plates and four 25 kg in his hand behind his back, and he was really sweating up a storm as sweat poured down from him.

Nico: Whoa, I never knew you also did one-fingered push-ups and with weights in your hand behind your back, Lincoln.

Me: I'd seen it before, and you wouldn't believe how many he was able to do: he was able to do four reps of 4,000 one-fingered push-ups and he really sweated up a storm and of course, far away from Lynn.

Lincoln: That dark side of hers never cared about my health and just wanted me to die. Now, here's where we dealt with Luan.

Suddenly, the alarm in their gym went off, and Renata saw who it was coming after them: it was Luan and she had set up tons of lethal traps all over the outside of the gym to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels after they finish their work-outs.

Past Renata Nefaria: At it again, Luan?! You really don't even know when to quit, do you, you crazed homicidal clown?!

Past Lincoln: Let's head for the roof and disarm all of her pranks, and then, we hunt down Luan.

Lincoln put the weighted plates down, and he and his Guardian Angels went outside and to the roof, and then, Renata Nefaria fired waves of darkness which triggered all of Luan's lethal pranks she set up outside. Luan went to see for herself if they got caught and killed in them, but nothing.

Past Lincoln: OVER HERE, CLOWN!

Luan looked up and saw Lincoln and his Guardian Angels on the roof of their gym, and they were not happy that Luan tried to kill them with her pranks.

Past Luan: You ruined my pranks, do you know how long it took to get everything set up?! That's it, I'm coming after you all myself!

Past Lincoln: You're not getting that chance ever, Luan!

Lincoln and Renata fired waves of darkness at Luan, and they blinded her, and then, Lincoln and his Guardian Angels attacked her without mercy, and she was knocked down and out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings which tied Luan up in red energy ropes. Then, Luna came rushing over, and she saw what happened.

Past Luna: Whoa, looks like you and Renata took down Luan, dude, awesome!

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Luna. You can take care of the clown now.

Past Luna: Oh, trust me, she's in huge trouble when we get back.

Luan woke up and when she saw she was tied up again, she was really angry.

Past Luan: I'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, LINCOLN, DO YOU HEAR ME, I'LL GET YOU, YOU AND YOUR DUMB GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU WILL ALL DIE LAUGHING! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Past Luna: (Grabs Luan by her ponytail) You're not laying one hand on my bro or his Guardian Angels, now get moving, clown!

Luan was forced to march home with Luna forcing her down the lane, but Luan still swore revenge for her humiliation and she was still laughing like a homicidal nutjob until Luna whacked her on the head with a baseball bat as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Luan wasn't too happy Renata wrecked her pranks.

Natalie Nefaria: (GROWLS) Why, that little… ! Luan was the one who tried to kill our little sister all those years ago, I would have her miserable soul cursed with no chances of ever being freed from the curse!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dark Luan went way too far that day, you mess with one of The Nefaria Sisters, you're crossing a line from which you're going to get cursed for all eternity.

Lincoln: But, Mom and Dad got to Luan before any of The Nefaria Sisters did, she got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown in a padded room container tied up in a straitjacket, and she was laughing like a deranged psycho clown.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Amy hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made Amy go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Harpie Lady 1: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Harpie Lady, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3 are now in your harem.

Julie Makimoto: This is so awesome, now Mai Valentine's three Harpie Ladies are part of your harem.

Jenna: Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Harpie Lady 1, Harpie Lady 2, and Harpie Lady 3, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

---

Later it was time for Princess Amore's final mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Amore? Besides the mascots, the Auradon kids, Otto Rocket, and Ish?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go with.

Stacy Bolton: And I'll go too.

Megan McCallister: And so will me and Touma.

Nico: Just like we said.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Oh and Natalia Somonmenchikov is coming too. I have my reasons for that one.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) You got it comrade.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Ever After High.

Me: Here we are.

Lincoln: Wow! Cerise told me so much about this place.

Lori: This is literally so amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Raven Queen: Hey guys!

Cerise Hood: Hey Lincoln!

Lincoln: Hey Cerise.

Amore: Guys, meet Otto Rocket and Ish.

Otto Rocket: Sup dudettes! I'm Otto Rocket.

Ish: And I'm Ish, Rainbow Dash is my Ambassador and sister.

Rainbow Dash: I sure am. Ish and his friends were my mission.

Stacy Bolton: Hey girls. I'm Stacy Bolton. I helped Otto before I was gene-slammed.

Apple White: Wow! Awesome to meet you! And Lincoln Cerise has told us so much about you. And these must be your siblings. Let me guess, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Linka, Liberty, Lyra, Lee, Lucy, Lucille, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily right?

Lori: That's right! You literally were told about all of us.

Raven Queen: Boy that's a lot of kids!

Me: I know and their mom and dad thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Raven Queen: Boy their family never believed in condoms huh?

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is for sure!

Natalia Somonmenchikov: And my name is Natalia Somonmenchikov. Awesome to meet you comrades.

Raven Queen: Same here.

Leo: Uwa.

Raven Queen: Oh and this little guy must be Leo.

Eli: That's right.

Apple White: He's adorable.

Me: Yeah.

Pormon: Hi! I'm Poromon!

Madeline Hatter: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Laney: Poromon is one of our mascots.

Apple White: He's cute.

Me: All of our mascots are cute.

Poromon: And these are my friends Poliwag, Manaphy, and Horsea.

Poliwag: Hello there.

Manaphy: Hi!

Horsea: Hey there.

Madeline Hatter: Awesome! Pleasure guys.

Megan McCallister: Oh and I'm Megan McCallister.

Touma Kamiyama: And I'm Touma Kamiyama, leader of the Saber Riders.

Me: He's one of the Kamen Riders where we got the Wonder Ride Books from.

Raven Queen: Wow! It's an honor to meet you.

Me: Oh I forgot girls Happy Cinco De Mayo to you.

Raven Queen: Thank you.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: You're welcome.

Mal: Hi! I'm Mal. And these are my friends Evie, Jay, and Carlos.

Evie: Hey there.

Jay: Hello.

Carlos: Awesome to meet you girls.

Raven Queen: Wow! Same here.

Me: Mal is the daughter of Maleficent, Jay is the son of Jafar and Carlos is the son of Cruella De Vil. And Raven, I think you and Evie are related somehow. She is also the daughter of the Evil Queen.

Raven Queen: (GASP) That is amazing!

Nico: The versions of Maleficent, Jafar, Evil Queen, and Cruella we're leaving alone since they haven't committed as many atrocities as the ones we know.

Me: Yeah those are not as dangerous as the ones we know.

Raven Queen: That is good. So Evie I guess in a way we might be sisters.

Evie: I guess so.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: So what is the reason you want me to come with you?

Me: I have a letter here that I got from a mysterious guest. It just says that she will be coming to Ever After High.

Eli: Strange.

Poromon: While we're waiting for whoever J.D. invited here, it's only fair we show you girls a Robot Chicken sketch involving a Disney

Princess War.

Lincoln: (smirks) Oh? Whatever happened to calling them "Educational"?

Poromon: Lincoln, I'm not sugarcoating it anymore.

Me: You girls are not going to like this one. Me and the princesses and Eli saw this one and Eli and Ariel were INSULTED by it.

Ariel: It's true.

Eli: Yeah.

I showed them the sketch and it was CRAZY!

They saw the princesses at war because of Merida.

When it was done they were shocked!

Lola: That was a crazy one.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye! I can't believe that I would cause a war like that. Even though it never happened now.

Raven Queen: At least it never happened.

Horsea: The Sketch portrayed Ariel as being only good for her Thingamabobs.

Raven Queen: Thingamabobs?

Me: When we met Ariel she had a massive curiosity to wanting to learn more about us and she had a HUGE collection of artifacts from our world. We showed her everything about what we do and more.

Ariel: It's true.

Eli: And I helped her out. I love Ariel like she is a true sister.

Apple White: Aww that is so sweet.

Ariel: Eli is the best brother ever.

Me: Yeah. But that sketch really hurt her emotionally.

Ariel: Yeah it did.

Poromon: Yeah.

Apple White: Geez, in that sketch, the Disney Princesses pretty much accomplished what all of their respective enemies have been trying to do.

Me: Yeah they sure did. It was terrible.

Lola: Thank goodness it never happened.

Lana: No kidding.

Me: Maybe in Universe 666 but not here in the Prime Universe.

Nico: That is true.

Raven Queen: Yeah. Wait do you guys hear something?

We saw a white motorcycle coming and on it was a figure.

Me: I think that's our guest.

It pulled up and she took off her helmet and it was Kase A.K.A. Kamen Rider Siren!

Me: Kase!

Nico: Kamen Rider Siren!? Whoa!

Kase: J.D.! Wow its been a long time!

Me: Boy it sure has!

I went over and hugged her.

Kase: Wow! You really have changed a lot these last 15 years.

Me: Tell me something I don't know.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. I met the Dragon Rider Kamen Riders 15 years ago. Before I moved to Michigan. I have one awesome story to tell you.

We sat down and I revealed that 15 years ago, I helped the Dragon Rider Kamen Riders of America destroy Xaviax. I helped them defeat him and as a bitter reminder I left my mark on him by slashing him across his chest and expose his black heart to the open. When I was done everyone was amazed!

Nico: WHOA! J.D. that is so cool! I had no idea that you helped the Dragon Rider team all those years ago!

Eli: That is so cool!

Me: You guys never asked about it.

Nico: That is awesome!

Kase: Yep. J.D. is a strong force to be reckoned with.

Nico: He sure is.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: That is really amazing! Kase it's awesome to meet you. My name is Natalia Somonmenchikov and I'm the ambassador for the upcoming Dragon Knight Riders missions.

Kase: That is amazing and it's awesome to meet you Natalia.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: Same to you.

Touma: It's a pleasure to meet an international Kamen Rider. I'm Touma Kamiyama and I'm for the Saber Riders.

Megan McCallister: We met Japan's Kamen Riders mostly over this last year and it was so awesome.

Eli: Awesome series of adventures.

Touma: Unlike Ryuki, your bad guy actually is obvious.

Raven Queen: Yeah who is Xaviax?

Me: A monster. But he is like America's version of Swartz and he's our primary target for Natalia's missions.

I went over his history.

---

General Xaviax the main antagonist of the TV show Kamen Rider: Dragon Knight. He is an alien who defeated the Kamen Riders to conquer Ventara before turning his attention to conquering Earth with his monsters gathering humans to set up his master plan of abducting all humans on Earth to be his slaves in rebuilding his home world.

He is portrayed by William O'Leary, who also portrayed Frank Morgan in L.A. Noire

General Xaviax is an alien from planet Karsh. His world was destroyed by a civil war, between the planet's north (led by Xaviax) and its south. Though the north won, they left the planet in ruins. Under Xaviax's orders, Eubulon created teleportation beacons and went to the planet of Ventara to place them and abduct the populace. However, Eubulon, after falling ill and recovering with help from a Ventaran family tried to convince Xaviax that they'd have to find another way to save Karsh. Xaviax however thought that Eubulon had committed treason and decided to enslave the Ventarans himself. Eubulon warned the leaders of Ventara and created the Kamen Riders to defend the planet, becoming the Advent Master. Eventually Eubulon and Xaviax fought and their battle ended in a stalemate as both were disabled. Eubulon had been vented and sent to Earth - Xaviax was able to recover more quickly and by unknown reasons, he lived through the fight.

Some time afterwords, during the time Adam, the original Kamen Rider Dragon Knight, was assigned to patrol Ventara while the others were in a state of suspended animation, he had approached Adam under the guise of 'Paragon' another Karsh refugee and a supposed friend of Eubulon and convinced Adam that he could unlink the Riders from their decks. Adam took Xaviax to the base to wake up the other Riders in order to give them the good news.

But 'Paragon' turned on them and vented all of the Riders except Len and Kase who woke up in time and escaped, though he thought Kase had been vented. With the Riders out of the way, Xaviax successfully abducted all of Ventara.

Regretting his actions Adam secluded himself in an illusion Xaviax created and left him there with a Ventaran girl named Sarah. Thus he begins his hunt to eliminate Len, the only Kamen Rider that stood in his way for global domination.

To that end, he uses his shape-shifting powers to find ideal pawns to aid him as his Kamen Riders, tricking some of them into believing they are doing the greater good or offering them something they desire. He has currently displayed only one human form thus far in the series, but takes on different aliases to suit his needs and recruit Riders to his cause.

The first of his disguises is a Preston Family attorney named Walter Conners which he uses to announce Richie Preston's severance from the family fortune.

He later appeared as a mercenary captain named Race Mattock to entice Grant Staley with the idea of being a great fighter of two worlds.

Then, he appeared as a Battle Club tournament official named Charlie Feathers to blackmail Brad Barrett with evidence that clears him of a cheating scandal. During that time, "Charlie" revealed to Brad that he is Xaviax and gives Brad the option to vent or be vented as Xaviax still has the proof of Brad's innocence.

He later appeared as a government agent named Special Agent Simons, giving an asthmatic Chris Ramirez a rare opportunity to serve the United States, albeit in secrecy.

He then appeared before the Cho Brothers with a large sum of cash and the chance to pull off the biggest heist of their careers. When Danny goes rogue after Albert is vented, he wanted Strike to vent him. However, upon news of Kamen Rider Siren's return, he feels uneasy discovering an even bigger threat than Wing Knight. Even when Strike came back with Danny still alive, he doesn't act against JTC as he knew that he would be outnumbered and decides to leave Danny's fate up to Strike's judgement in which Strike vents him.

While he has been offering some of the other Riders what they desire for the elimination of Len, one of his primary targets seems to be Kit Taylor, as many recent plans involve getting Kit to defect to his side and betray Wing Knight.

So far he has been unsuccessful, even losing his main bait, Frank Taylor. But soon he decides to take a more direct approach after Siren appears and directly reveal himself and three of his aliases to Kit. He reveals that he kidnapped his father, framed him for his arrests and then manipulated his father to bring him to the Advent Deck and Dragreder. He states that Kit was the hardest one to recruit as, unlike the other Riders, he had no vice (like Richie's greed) or ambition (like Chris's desire to be a hero). With the training received by Wing Knight as well as fighting his own Riders and gaining Wing Knight's trust, he believes that it's the best time to recruit Kit. With that, he decides to finally make his offer to Kit: vent Wing Knight and Siren and he will revive Frank Taylor, manipulating Kit's love for his father.

However when Xaviax realizes that Kit can no longer be swayed, he abandons his plans for him meaning that Kit must now be vented. And to help JTC, he reveals a secret Kamen Rider in emergencies, Kamen Rider Wrath. He reveals that the body is in a coma and physically merges with Wrath's body in order to fight the three Riders who stand in his way. While fused with the body, he takes the appearance of Vic Frasier, Wrath's counterpart, instead of his normal form when removing the Rider armor. Xaviax later gives JTC's Advent Deck more power by allowing him to capture two more Advent Beasts and use their former master's abilities as well as fuse them together.

After Strike is vented, Xaviax in Wrath's body manages to attack Dragon Knight and Wing Knight and overpowers both Riders, even in their Survive Modes. He manages to vent Kit, but bails from Vic's body before it disappears to the Advent Void.

Xaviax then snatches Kit's Advent Deck and plans to use it against Wing Knight, the last Kamen Rider standing in his way. His master plan in the series is to kidnap and conquer all of Earth. However, Earth is a Mirror World to Ventara and kidnapping humans one by one is time consuming. So instead, Xaviax has a machine where he can transport a mass amount of humans from Earth to Ventara and use them all as his slaves. But this machine requires specific humans with matching DNA to power this machine. To that end he sends his minions in to kidnap just those people. With Wing Knight, Dragon Knight and other Kamen Riders fighting against him, however, he has to focus on the war against them as well, which delays his plans. But when all but Wing Knight is vented, he returns to his original plan. By planting special devices across the world, it will enable Xaviax to transport all of Earths population to Ventara. But after hearing disturbing news of Eubulon's return, he decides to send Adam, the original Dragon Knight, to spy on Len threatening Adam with revealing to Sarah that Adam had betrayed the Riders.

Upon discovering the virus in the system, Xaviax tells Adam to send him a copy of the virus so he could decode it and create a vaccine. However, Adam has continuously failed to infiltrate the Riders, angering Xaviax. He sends monsters to attack Maya to allow Adam the chance to save her as another opportunity to ingratiate himself with the good guys. When Adam manages to gain their trust and acquires the virus for him, he shuts down a transmitter to make it look like Adam was successful and begins to decode the virus. While he was successful, he feels that Adam may turn his back on him, so he disguises himself as Eubulon and fights Adam and berates him during the fight, swaying Adam to betray the other Riders once more, this time out of his own free will. He was able to decode the virus and create a vaccine, with which he reactivates all the transmitters and begins a countdown to its activation.

Before he uses it, he's confronted by Eubulon. He berates him for abandoning his people on Karsh, But Eubulon justifies it by saying that Xaviax turned the planet into a wasteland through war and he couldn't let him destroy another. He also adds while their time of existence is done, humans still have a chance of survival. Xaviax becomes even angrier at this and says that Karsh and its people are superior above all others and won't let anything, including him cause their race to die out. As a result the two begin to fight. Xaviax appears to have the upper hand, but is stopped by Kit, Adam, Len and Kase who he refocuses his attention on. When he attempts to finish them off, the other nine Riders arrive. In a desperate attempt to corrupt all 13, He tells them that he could have been able to give them anything they wanted, but instead they choose to fight against him. Soon all 13 Riders used their Link Vents to destroy General Xaviax forever.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Eli: He is pure evil!

Laney: So we're going to kill Xaviax.

Me: Yep. And banish him to the Black Gates forever.

Lola: That dirtbag is getting it!

Nico: And it's hard to believe a world in the mirrors exists.

Kase: I know. It sure is amazing.

Me: We've actually been to a mirror universe before Nico. Remember the world of the DNK?

Nico: Oh right The Destructively Nefarious Kids. That was scary and weird.

Lincoln: Yep.

Kase: But this is different. Ventara is a mirror world of Earth. But it's different.

Me: Yep. I have seen what it's like and it was crazy.

Nico: Wow.

Poromon: I think you mean literally inside a mirror.

Me: Yep that's right. It's strange.

Eli: But that is really amazing bro that you helped the Dragon Knight Riders before.

Me: Yeah. How are Kit and everyone else doing?

Kase: They are doing great and we were being kept up to date on all your amazing adventures. It's amazing how you guys became the most powerful force in the entire universe in over 7 years.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is and Team Loud Phoenix Storm has done so much over that timeframe.

Me: Not to toot our own horn but yeah.

Kase: I saw you guys blow up Citiesville. I knew that was you guys when we were there.

Me: You guys were there?

Kase: We just left the city when we saw you guys land there.

Me: It's good you weren't there when we blasted off that nuke.

Nico: No kidding.

Kase: But I'm glad to help you guys now. Oh I have this for you.

She gave me a letter from Kit.

Me: (Reading) "Dear J.D, It's amazing to hear that you have come such a long way in a short amount of time. But we have a strong feeling that Xaviax is coming back. So Kase is going to be with you guys until the big day of the Ambassador Mission for us. It will be great for Kase to get some help in her training with you guys. It will be great to see you again after all this time and congratulations on achieving so much. Looking forward to seeing you again. Sincerely Kit and the Dragon Knight Riders." Well that was awesome that Kit sent you to help us out.

Kase: It sure is. When is Natalia's big day?

Me: We're projecting June 28th.

Kase: Wow! This will be awesome.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Why do I get the feeling we're gonna meet another old enemy?

Me: I got that feeling too.

Kase: I did see a loud mouthed woman on the way here.

Me: Wait did she have a royal flush crown and have a nasty temper the size of Alaska?

Kase: Yes!

We gasped!

All of us: THE QUEEN OF HEARTS!

Lizzie Hearts: My mother!?

Nico: Not exactly!

Me: Even those she share the same name as your mother she and you are NOT biologically related.

Alice (Disney): This is the one that I knew from my world.

Me: That's right. The Queen of Hearts has a REALLY NASTY disposition. And she almost killed Alice by beheading her.

I went over her history.

---

The Queen of Hearts is the main antagonist of Disney's 13th full-length animated feature film Alice in Wonderland, which is loosely based on the 1865 novel Alice's Adventures in Wonderland and Through the Looking Glass and What Alice found there by the late Lewis Carroll. She is the tyrannical, oppressive, wrathful and deranged ruler of Wonderland, the wife of the King of Hearts, and Alice's arch-nemesis.

She was voiced by the late Verna Felton in the original film in her first and only villainous Disney role, she was later voiced by Tress MacNeille, who has also voiced other villains such as Carol Miller (also known as Mom) in Futurama, the Perfectionist in the Courage the Cowardly Dog series, and Agnes Skinner in The Simpsons, and currently by April Winchell, who also played Cruella De Vil in 101 Dalmatians: The Series, Ma Duskerton in Gravity Falls, Clarabelle Cow in Mickey, Donald, Goofy: The Three Musketeers, Black Heron in the Reboot of DuckTales and Hypnotheria in Teamo Supremeo.

In the film, the Queen appeared (as Alice puts it) to be a "fat, pompous, bad-tempered old tyrant". Her presence is all of the more striking because of how tiny her husband (whose life she still dominates just like she does in the book) is made to look in comparison to her.

Similar to the book, Alice meets three cards painting the roses red, since they planted white roses by mistake. When the Queen arrives, she orders those three cards beheaded, then challenges Alice to a game of croquet. The game is eventually spoiled by the Cheshire Cat. The Queen blames Alice for it, but before she can give the order, the King suggests holding a trial for Alice. The Queen grudgingly agrees.

The Queen calls the March Hare, the Mad Hatter, and the Dormouse to witness, who hold an unbirthday party for her. During the party, the Cheshire Cat reappears and upsets the Dormouse. The Cheshire Cat runs everywhere, and in an attempt to crush the mouse, the King of Hearts accidentally hits the Queen with the gavel.

Of course, the Queen blames Alice for it, and is going to have her beheaded. However, Alice eats mushrooms that she had procured earlier, which make her grow much bigger. Although Rule #42 says that anyone more than a mile high must leave the court immediately, Alice feels free to reprimand the Queen and called her a "fat, pompous, bad-tempered old tyrant"; unfortunately, she subsequently shrinks down to her normal size (having eaten the small mushroom as well). Realizing that she has the upper hand, the Queen eagerly urges Alive to tell her what she was saying. The Cheshire Cat repeats what Alice called her (a "fat, pompous, bad-tempered old tyrant") and the Queen finally orders her beheaded, but Alice flees.

The furious Queen, King, Card Soldiers, and the other residents of Wonderland then chase after Alice out of her subconscious mind, but she gets away and they are later erased from existence for good after the entire sequence is supposedly revealed to be a dream.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Kase: Whoa! That is bad!

Lizzie Hearts: She's worse than my mother!

Eli: No kidding!

Lincoln: Wallflower helped defeat her before.

Me: Yep.

Nico: She's going to jail this time!

Me: Nico we already threw her in jail before remember?

Nico: Oh yeah we did send her to jail before didn't we?

Me: Yep. We killed her the first time and sent her to jail the second time. But we'll gladly send her back there the third time.

Eli: We sure will.

Nico: Where is she right now?

Eli: She's coming from there.

We saw a figure coming toward the school!

Eli: There she is!

Wallflower then came!

Wallflower: Oh great! Not the Queen!

Me: Wallflower!? Wow!

Wallflower: I knew there was trouble and I had a feeling it was the Queen coming.

Raven Queen: Wow! Awesome to meet you Wallflower.

Wallflower: Oh I'm sorry. Same to you Raven. I heard a lot about you.

Raven Queen: Same here.

We waited and stood ready for her! Then she came.

Nico: Hi there, Queenie. We've been waiting for you!

Me: Long time no see Queen.

Alice: Been a while!

Queen of Hearts: YOU!

Wallflower: Don't forget me!

Queen of Hearts: YOU RUINED ME!

Wallflower: That's right!

Nico: You're still as bad tempered as ever.

Eli: And just as mean!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Laney: Someone should put ice on your head and help you cool down that mean attitude!

Me: Yeah!

Lizzie Hearts: You may be named after my mother but you are not her PERIOD! OFF WITH HER HEAD!

Queen of Hearts: I will force you all to obey me!

Poromon: Oh yeah? You and what army?!

She darkly chuckles and snapped her fingers. As if on cue, two gorillas appeared.

Poromon: Oh. That army.

Queen of Hearts: Meet Bada and Bing. Personal bodyguards to the queen. (gives Bada banana)

Bada: Bada!

Bing: And Bing.

Bada: We'll crush…

Bing:… funny pipsqueaks.

Bada picked up Poromon while Bing picked up Poliwag. They both dribbled them while laughing.

Manaphy: HEY STOP THAT!

Horsea: YEAH!

Poromon and Poliwag were laughing!?

Poromon: (LAUGHING) THIS IS FUN!

Poliwag: (LAUGHS) HEY YEAH!

Me: Wait a second! Aren't you two the gorillas that Skipper and the Penguins told us about?

Nico: Yeah!

Bada: That's us.

Bing: Yeah. How you know Skipper and friends?

Me: They are with us on the team.

Queen of Hearts: Will you stop talking and destroy them?!

Bada: Sorry. Looks like we got to stomp you now.

Fluttershy: I don't think so mister!

She used her stare on the two gorillas and they gasped in fear!

Me: I got a good idea.

I grew a bunch of bananas and showed Bada and Bing them.

Me: You can have all the bananas you want if you leave the Queen and join our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Bing: All right. (Drops Poliwag)

Bada: Yeah.

They went over to us and then the QUEEN EXPLODED IN RAGE!

Queen of Hearts: WHY YOU ROTTEN USELESS! OFF WITH YOUR HEADS!

Touma: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER SABER!

Kase pulled out an Advent Deck!

Kase: KAMEN RIDER!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER SIREN!

Me: COOL!

Wallflower: WOW! Kamen Rider Siren of the American Riders! That is amazing!

Kase: It sure is.

Nico: (gets out King Hiss and Ssserpent's Ridewatches) You hired the two of them since the two of them are bigger then the mascots!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and smashed her

down!

Me: You know the funny thing is in 150,000 years I faced the Legendary Stupid Brothers and they put up a tremendously awesome fight.

Eli: Really?

Me: Yep.

Raven Queen: That is amazing.

Me: The Legendary Stupid Brothers were as big and strong as Bada and Bing too

Otto: (gets out Rocket Racer's Ridebook) Let's Ride!

Otto skated towards her.

Otto: (Reading Verse) "Skating through loops, pipes and ramps, the racer of rockets zoomed really fast and bashed his enemies all over wiht amazing speed and force and let them have it!"

SMASH WHAM ZOOM!

Otto bashed and pulverized the Queen.

Me: Too bad her Card Troops aren't with her.

Ish: (gets out Centiback's Ridebook) Save some for me!

Ish was read.

Ish: (Reads verse) "Throwing a massive barrage of explosive footballs, the enemies were pulverized with bombs all over the place and they exploded with the force of sticks of dynamite and they really hurt them."

Everything he said happened and blasted her all over.

Eli: OH YEAH!

Mal: That was awesome!

Apple White: (gets out Universe 666 Dr. Viper's Ridebook) This is probably the second time I'm using this

Me: Yes it is.

Apple White: (Reads Verse) "Globs of purple slime appeared and they were giant bacteria and they ate everything in their path. The mad scientist had them help him in his quest to get what he seeks."

Giant bacteria came and the queen summoned card troops and the Bacteria ate them! YUCK!

Kase: Let me have a shot. But it not be with the Legend items that you're expecting.

Me: Okay. Go for it!

Eli: Yeah!

Kase pulled out a card and loaded it.

STRIKE VENT!

She jumped and slashed Queen of Hearts all over!

Me: WHOA! You'll like this Kase.

I pulled out the card for Pyros.

PYROS VENT!

I fired a huge glob of lava and blasted Queen of Hearts all over with fire and lava!

Eli: That was awesome!

Queen of Hearts: OFF WITH YOUR HEADS!

Me: Correction! Off with YOUR HEAD!

Wallflower: YEAH!

Then a Barbaracle came!

Me: Whoa a Barbaracle!

Nico: Cool!

Barbaracle: (In a girls voice) I got this guys!

Nico: Camie Cambrian! Wow!

Me: Wait the famous Paleontologist!? WHOA!

She fired waves of energy and they hit the queen and knocked her out and we tied her up.

Lola: Take that!

Camie reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and purple clothes and purple eyes.

Camie Cambrian: That was so fun.

Horsea: Are you okay, Poliwag?!

Poliwag: I sure am. That was fun!

Poromon: It sure was!

Mal: That was great though!

Amore: It sure was.

Raven Queen: (To Camie Cambrian) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Camie Cambrian: When me and Nico went and found an awesome plethora of fossils from the Cambrian Period and we gave them to the museum. They were awesome.

Me: That is really cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Nico and Camie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Camie Cambrian: Me too Nico. Me too.

Apple White: Amore, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister:

Raven Queen: Me too Amore.

Amore: Aww girls.

She hugged all of them and they were all viewed as sisters to her.

Fluttershy: Oh that is so beautiful. (Sniffles) It is so touching.

Fluttershy went and hugged them.

---

We later went back home.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone about what happened and it was awesome.

Qin: WHOA! So Kase of the Dragon Knight Riders appeared and came to help out!? That is cool!

Kase: Yep. I'm with you guys on my own missions till Natalia's big day.

Xenia: That is awesome!

May: Natalia, for your first mission, 4 Rabbids and Shu should go with you.

Natalia: All right! This will be great comrades!

Shu: It sure will be fun!

---

Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, and Horsea: HAPPY CINCO DE MAYO, EVERYBODY!

Me: Same to you guys!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: I love Cinco De Mayo!

Ronnie Anne: Me too guys!

Laney: It's so cool!

We also had a really awesome Cinco De Mayo feast! We had burritos, tamales, chalupas, mole poblano, chiles en nogada, quesadillas, nachos, guacamole and more.

Lola: Boy what a spread!

Nico: It sure is awesome!

Elena: I just love this time of year!

Ronnie Anne: Me too! It's awesome!

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Thank you miha. It's a good time for us.

Me: It sure is.

I ate a bunch of chalupas.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Laney: (eating Molle poblano) Mmm!

Mirabel: Are you guys enjoying the grub?

Me: We sure are.

Eli: (Eating Burritos) We sure are and it's delicious.

Me: Muy delicioso.

Blot: (to the mascots) What about you guys?

Mascots: It's all so good!

They were eating all the good food.

Poromon: (Eating Tamales) Mmm! So good!

Manaphy was eating burritos.

Manaphy: (Eating) Delicious.

Manny Rivera: Do you guys want to head to Miracle City later?

Me: You bet we do. Perfect idea Manny.

Manny Rivera: Gracias.

Me: Denada.

Speedy Gonzales: That's a great ideas señors.

Nico: You know, since today's Cinco De Mayo, maybe we should head for Miracle City.

Lincoln: Good idea.

Me: It sure is.

Manny Rivera: We haven't exactly been there for a while. And there are still many of my enemies still unaccounted for.

Me: It has been a while.

Nico: I know.

Then there was a knock on the door.

Me: Come in!

A Malamar came in.

Me: Hey a Malamar.

Qin: Neat.

Nico: And you are?

Malamar: (In a girls voice) Good to see you Nico.

Nico: Laney Garcia!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and pink and purple clothes.

Laney Garcia: Awesome to see you all here.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

Groove: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Laney Garcia: When me and Nico ate my family's delicious food. We make burritos. We even made a disgusting flavor. It was Calamari Limburger Salmon flavor.

Me: Calamari Limburger Salmon? That would take like puke!

Nico: It actually taste really good.

Me: Really? Wow.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Laney hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Laney and happy Cinco De Mayo.

Laney Garcia: Me too Nico and same to you too.

Hades then appeared.

Blackfire: Hades, remind me why you're going with us?

Hades: I have a hunch on who the next villain is. I'll explain more if I'm right.

Eli then snuck up behind him and blew his hair out.

Hades: Whoa is my hair out?

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) Sorry Hades I couldn't resist.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes glowed and turned into rainbow colors, and he had a vision of what's about to happen, and who we're going to confront today: it was El Tigre's most dangerous enemy, Sartana of The Dead. When we all saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we got an emergency. I had a vision of who we're going to confront today: it's El Tigre's most dangerous enemy, Sartana of The Dead.

Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers gasped in shock.

Hades: I knew it was going to be her next!

Me: Uh oh!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh God, not her, I thought all of Miracle City was finally rid of her for eternity.

Me: Sounds like you girls know about her.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) I wish we hadn't, and Manny was lucky to triumph over her, Sartana of the Dead is the most powerful and evil supervillain and feared villain in all of Miracle City.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) And we know of her legend all too well, Sartana is the firstborn daughter of the gods, Xibalba and La Muerte, and she despises the Rivera Family because Manny's Grandpapi abandoned her at the altar long ago.

Me: (Winces)

Nico: Not good!

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) She also possesses The Golden Mystic Guitar of Xibalba, and with every strum of that guitar, she can fire energy blasts from it and even summon her skeleton banditos to cause trouble.

Martina Dianaira: (Spanish Accent) But, the guitar was also Sartana's life line, and the destruction of the guitar always resulted in Sartana dissipating, but it doesn't seem to be a permanent fix, however.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) That's right, because no matter how many times Sartana was destroyed, she was able to be resurrected.

Alicia Dyf: (Spanish Accent) In other words, Sartana of The Dead, is for all intents and purposes, immortal. Django's so not going to be happy to see that his grandmami has come back to cause trouble again.

Luciana Grimro: (Spanish Accent) We got to head down to Miracle City and destroy Sartana of The Dead once and for all.

Nico: That's what we're going to do, Luciana, and it'll also be the perfect way to close out Cinco De Mayo.

Me: A battle with another of Manny's old foes.

Eli: Yeah!

Hades: And I always had a bit of a crush on her a while back.

Me: You did Hades?

Hades: Yeah it was a long story.

The Previous group came

Carmen Dillo: Can me, Kaos, El Oso, Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, Metal Sonic, Tchang Zu, INSTIGATOR, Leap Frog, and Gramma Stuffum go with you guys?

Rhomboid: And Happy Cinco De Mayo!

Applejack: Same to y'all.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And also yes you can come with us.

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be a super fun part for Cinco De Mayo!

Qin: It sure will be fun!

Me: If I were to guess Nico you're going for Heliolisk and Clawitzer right?

Nico: That's right.

Bleez: Dammit, I was gonna ask that!

Me: Sorry Bleez, I just knew it was coming.

Bleez: No worries.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was a werewolf named Lupe Daciana, and a very dangerous member of a rival werewolf clan from Denver, Colorado, but before Ashley moved to Royal Woods, she took down Lupe Daciana who was out to kill her and her parents and forced her and her clan to leave Denver for good, Lupe's pride was wounded deeply and now, seven years later, Lupe Daciana has come back and she wants revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ashley, you're not going to like it: the figure I saw belongs to your old enemy, Lupe Daciana.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: (GASPS) Lupe Daciana?! Not that werewolf again!

Me: Ashley, you know her?

Ashley Lupus Foxina: I wish I hadn't. Lupe Daciana is a werewolf and member of a rival werewolf clan from Denver, Colorado, and long before I moved to Royal Woods, I took down Lupe Daciana who was out to kill me and my parents and I forced her and her clan to leave Denver for good, and because of it, Lupe's pride was wounded deeply and now, seven years later, Lupe Daciana's come back and she wants revenge on me.

Lincoln: I'm not letting that werewolf hurt you, Ashley, we're going to kill her and put a silver bullet in her black heart after we take care of Sartana of The Dead.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Right, I've had it up to hear with the most feared undead villain of all of Miracle City to last an eternity.

Nico: Same here, alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Miracle City to destroy Sartana of the Dead once and for all.

Lincoln: Her crimes against Miracle City can never ever be forgiven, and once we get done destroying Sartana, you're next, Lupe Daciana.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: You made a huge mistake coming back, Lupe, now, I'm going to see to it that you die here and now, and if any of your pack of animals dare to come after us, so help me, we will hunt them all down, rip their arms off, and rip their heads right off their shoulders!

Me: Right! Boy we haven't been to Miracle City in a long time ever since we first met the Beast Morpher Rangers.

Devon: Feels like forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: And I was pregnant back then too.

Qin: Yeah I remember.

Lola: Ouch.

Nico: Lets go.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed off to Miracle City and help Manny and his family destroy Sartana of the Dead once and for all, and once we get done with making her pay, Lincoln and Ashley Lupus Foxina are going to destroy that murderous werewolf from seven years ago, Lupe Daciana, and give her The Black Gates.

---

We were flying to Miracle City.

Kaos: (to Hades) You have a crush on Sartana?

Hades: Well, since Maleficent went insane and had to be put down, I had to move on.

Me: I see. Even gods and goddesses can find love too.

Qin: That's true. Love happens to everyone and everything.

Nico: Guys, after the last Ambassador mission, I'm going to start having training exercises with simulator missions involving Super Mario worlds. Including the Galaxies he went to.

Tundra Man: That's nice to hear!

Me: Awesome!

Nicole: I can't wait.

Xenia: That is cool!

Me: Frida are you still pissed at Zoey Aves?

Frida: I SURE AM!

Camie: Why does Frida hate Zoey so much?

Me: She and Zoey are mortal enemies. Zoey would always pick on Frida. They hated each other ever since with a terrible vengeance.

Camie: GEEZ!

Qin: YIKES!

Lola: Yeah I remember that.

Ronnie Anne: It was really brutal.

We arrived.

Manny: Home sweet home.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) You said it, Amigo.

Me: Yep and the neat part is that it's right across from the border with El Paso, Texas.

Nico: Very close.

Camie: Wow! That is cool.

Me: It sure is.

Wood Man: I can't remember the last time we were here.

Me: Boy the last time we were here was to stop Zoey as the Black Cuervo. And no I'm not talking about Tequila. I'm talking about her villain name. It means the Black Raven.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was cool.

Camie: How come you didn't kill her?

Me: She's still a kid and you know that it goes against our code to kill kids.

Lola: Yeah.

Octagon: Unless there's no other option.

Me: Don't worry Octagon. She is now in the M.O.E. as Violet Incredible's archenemy.

Violet Incredible: It's true and I like it.

Qin: Awesome.

Frida: Better you than me Violet.

Camie: Yeah. That's cool.

Bomb Man: Octagon was referring to the times we've had no choice but to kill certain kids.

Me: I know. That was crazy.

Octagon: It was.

Me: Yeah. Sorry.

Bomb Man: No worries.

Nico: Yeah. It's true.

Manny: But lets not talk about Zoey.

Me: You're right.

Tchang Zu: Are your parents still around?

Manny: Lets find out.

We went to the Rivera residence.

We arrived.

Manny: Good to be home.

We went in.

Manny: Mama I'm home.

Maria Rivera: (Spanish Accent) Ah Manny! Welcome home!

Manny: Glad to be home.

Me: Hola Mrs. Rivera.

Maria Rivera: Hola J.D. and to you all Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ravager: Sorry we haven't been around much.

Me: Yeah you know how busy we are saving the world and the universe.

Maria Rivera: That's all right everyone. But I have been keeping up to date on your adventures.

Me: That's good you all are.

Lola: How have things been?

Maria Rivera: Really good. Oh and Happy Cinco De Mayo to all of you.

Me: Same to you.

Leap Frog: I'm sure you remember El Oso.

Maria Rivera: Si I do.

Me: It's okay Maria.

Maria Rivera: I know. He's now in the M.O.E. I'm glad he is behaving.

Sunset Shimmer: And he is a great archenemy too.

Lily: Titanium Titan is also Nuju's archenemy.

Maria Rivera: That's great! And I heard that Zoey Aves is also Violet Incredible's archenemy.

Violet Incredible: That is true.

Magmon: Trust me. Titanium Titan and El Oso have been a GREAT help since 2020.

Me: Wow it has been a while.

Magmon: I know.

Maria Rivera: I'm so glad. I also think Dr. Chipotle Jr. will be a good addition to the M.O.E. Too.

El Oso: I remember him. We'll look into recruiting some more of Manny's enemies too.

Lola: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Gramma Stuffum: Want me to cook up something?

We groaned.

Me: Oh we are full from the party. But we could use something to drink.

Gramma Stuffum: My Root Beer Horchatas it is.

Me: Great.

She whipped them up.

Me: Manny how did you get that scar on your face? I don't think I asked that the first time.

Manny Rivera: Oh right I never told you all about that. Sartana kidnapped Frida and I used my El Tigre powers and I wasn't looking where I was going and I slashed myself across the face and got this scar.

Me: OOH! Ouch!

Qin: That must've really hurt!

Manny Rivera: It did.

Me: You're lucky you didn't lose that eye.

Qin: Yeah.

Wolfgang: Speaking of Sartana, she's why we're here today.

Maria Rivera: Oh my! I knew it was a matter of time when you would face her.

Me: This will be good.

Nico: Yep.

Gramma Stuffum came out with our drinks and we drank them.

Me: (SLURPS) Ahh. Muchas gracias.

Metal Sonic: Scanning for any signs of undead.

Starlight Glimmer: I'll help find her.

Qin: Great.

Lola: How has Mr. Rivera been doing?

Maria Rivera: He has been doing good gracia. And his grandpapi is good too.

Me: Good.

Coconuts: Puma Loco declined joining the Masters of Evil before. But maybe he can go into the Redemption Squad.

Me: That's a good idea Coconuts.

Maria: I agree there.

Grounder: I thought he was going to be put into the Masters of Evil.

CLANG!

Scratch hit him on the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: He just said that he declined not to join them you dumbbot!

Duff Killigan: (to Metal Sonic and Starlight) (Scottish Accent) Anything, lads?

Starlight Glimmer: We found her.

Metal Sonic: Target located 85 klicks to the south.

Hades: This is gonna be interesting too.

Qin: It sure will be interesting.

Lola: But I'm ready.

Manny: We'll be back mom.

Maria Rivera: Go get her.

We were off.

Merrick: Entrance time!

Manny: First this.

He spun his buckle and then he turned into EL TIGRE!

COUGAR ROAR!

We saw her!

Me: Target sighted.

We went at her!

Sartana: (Spanish Accent) I'm ready for you Tigre. Show yourself.

Then the spirits of the World of Mexico came and swirled around her and then they swirled around her and then they converged and

then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Hello Sartana!

Qin: Nice to see you on this day.

Lola: Yeah!

Hades: Hello baby. Long time no see.

Sartana: Hades, I told you I'm not interested in love right now.

Hades: Can't blame a guy for trying.

INSTIGATOR: Cut him some slack. We were forced to kill his last girlfriend after she went insane.

Me: I didn't know about Maleficent and he dating.

Sartana: I know you all didn't come all this way to talk about love. So, how about we cut right to the chase?

Maria: What are you gonna do? Whack us with your guitar?

Sartana: (laughs): Nope. I'm gonna do this!

Sartana played her guitar and numerous skeletons popped up.

Me: Like in Jason and The Argonauts!

I unsheathed my sword and we clashed with them and blasted the piles of bones!

Me: That Guitar of Xibalba is awesome.

Sartana: Gracias amigo.

Manny: This is fun!

We slashed and blasted the skeletons.

Then the Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Krusty, Blizzard, MetalSeadramon, Bonz, Etemon, Dayu and Harpymon came.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Nico: Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Krusty, Blizzard, MetalSeadramon, Bonz, Etemon, Dayu and Harpymon.

Me: Happy Cinco De Mayo guys.

Skinner: Same to you J.D.

Jimbo: You guys enjoying Cinco De Mayo?

May: We sure are!

Rich Texan: So are we.

Skinner: And this battle is fitting.

Me: It sure is.

Comic Book Guy: (to Nico) We heard you went to Bikini Bottom.

Nico: We sure did.

Krusty: I hope you ate lots of Krabby Patties.

Me: You bet we did and it was awesome.

?: That's awesome!

A figure came out and it was DIGITAL CAMERA JAMEN from episode 6 of Kiramagers!

---

Carantula sent the Digital Camera Jamen to Earth to trap people in the dimension within his head and draw them of their energy. This would then allow his equivalent Jamen Beast to grow to it's fullest size and easily crush the Kiramagers. The Jamenshi was first seen chasing a throng of people up a large set of steps but, before he could take any pictures of them, the Kiramagers arrived. Sena expressed horror at his actions due to them being somewhat creepy but he dismissed it since he was worse than creepy, taking an image of a random woman and sending her into the dimension within his head and prompting them to transform. He summoned Bechats and personally fought Shiguru and Sena, withstanding many hits until they managed to get behind him. Thinking that they had the drop on him, they attacked but he spun his head around and trapped them inside of his camera dimension. Sayo then took him on, spinning his head a full 360 and holding him at gun point, demanding them back. Luckily for the Jamenshi, Galza then arrived in Smog Jouki, demanding that he capture the remaining three Kiramagers but the Digital Camera Jamen was full on photographs so retreated with Galza in Smog Jouki.

Later, having unloaded, the Digital Camera Jamen returned to the city at which point he was confronted by Tametomo (the other Kiramagers dealing with the mentally regressed Sayo who had been made that way after Galza threw her onto a rock). He captured Tametomo only for it o turn out to be a trap to free the victims with an energy crystal. This failed and he captured Juru and Shiguru but Sayo remembered who she was using a photography. She transformed and Mashin Helico arrived before they flew away and broke the others out of the Jamen Beast. The sudden loss of power caused Cloud Hildon to drop out of the sky and onto Digital Camera Jamen, crushing him to death instantly. The Jamen Beast survived but was soon slain by Land Mage Lifton & Rolland.

---

Juru: Digital Camera Jamen!

Digital Camera Jamen: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to take people's energy by taking pictures of them.

Digital Camera Jamen: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: I also remember that we fought you on Rarity's missions last year too.

Digital Camera Jamen: Boy it feels like forever ago doesn't it?

Me: No kidding

Deadpool: Didn't you also take a picture of my arm?

Digital Camera Jamen: You got it back, didn't you?

Deadpool: I sure did.

Me: Awesome regeneration he has huh?

Digital Camera Jamen: That's right.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Grojband, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Nico's Rescue

---

The Springfield Bullies

Dolph: (to Sam) Nico's rescue was in Bikini Bottom.

Kearney: I hope he ate lots of Krabby Patties there like always.

Sam S.L.: Oh he did and it was awesome as always.

Autumn Blaze: It's a great breakfast.

Garnet: Boy it sure was.

Amethyst: Going intot he ocean is always a fun time!

Pearl: Yeah it was.

Lapis Lazuli: We always have fun down there.

Corey Riffins: You got that right and it's fun.

Laney Pine: It sure is and I love awesome Krabby Patties.

Sunset Shimmer: Nothing like good Krabby Patties to start the day.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is awesome.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Jimbo: You got that right! Lets do it!

Sam S.L.: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

She turned into the Purple Dino Fury Ranger!

Sam S.L.: SHONISAUR FURY! DINO FURY PURPLE!

Jimbo: AWESOME! You look great as a Purple Dino Fury Ranger!

Dolph: Boy you sure do! Void Knight will be excited to see this!

Sam S.L.: He sure will! This is awesome!

Sam summoned a volcano Keyblade! It was called THE HAWAIIAN VOLCANIC CLEANSE!

Kearney: That Keyblade rocks!

Sam S.L.: It sure does!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Packages From Planet X, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Golden Gut, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - Us battling Evil Squidward, Another Magman, Another The Sylph, Another Thudd, Another Tooth Fairy (Billy & Mandy), Another Fission Metroids, Another Dark Riku, Another Kaa and Another King Hiss.

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Nico, Leni's team, King Hiss' team, and the others did good battling Evil Squidward, Another Magman, Another The Sylph, Another Thudd, and Another Tooth Fairy (Billy & Mandy). And Another Fission Metroids, Another Dark Riku, Another Kaa and Another King Hiss as well.

Becky: They sure did and it was a really great and awesome battle. But we have had a really unexpected and shocking sight! We found out that the Another Kaa was actually Belle Muldoon and the girl that we mistook for her was actually her evil twin sister Billie Muldoon. She was sent to a nuthouse a long time ago. The Real Bell was kidnapped by Swartz a long time ago and she was turned into Another King Hiss.

Rich Texan: WHOA! That is crazy! So that girl that got Leni fired for a crime she didn't commit was really Billie Muldoon!? That is crazy!

Clyde: Yeah it sure was! It was awful!

Peridot: Who knew that the real Belle was kidnapped by Swartz!

Ruby: Yeah that was crazy!

Sapphire: No kidding! That was awful!

Bismuth: But at least she is back safely with us.

Dan Zembrosky: No kidding! We had a really nasty case of big time mistaken identity!

Fluttershy: Yeah it was crazy.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was. After all these years we had Belle mistaken for a bad girl.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) But we now know that she has a twin sister.

Stealth Elf: One sister is good and the other is evil.

Rich Texan: That is amazing! I'm glad you guys had that all sorted out. Lets do it!

Becky: FEVER!

She turned into an awesome cowboy themed ranger for Battle Fever J! It was a brown one.

Becky: BATTLE TEXAS! YEEHAW!

Rich Texan: YEEHAW! THAT IS A GREAT FORM! (SHOOTS GUNS)

BANG BANG BANG!

Becky: This is awesome!

Becky then summoned her Keyblade and it was a leaf and vine themed keyblade! It was called THE NATURE OF THE JUNGLE!

Rich Texan: Great Keyblade!

Becky: Thanks!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, ToQgers, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - Lincoln's rescue

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on another planet. Was it really home to a lot of peppers?

Dana: It sure was and J.D. and Lincoln had a spicy food eating contest.

Abigail Davis: BOY THEY SURE DID And it was epic!

Aqua Spirit: They really let loose the fire there!

Spirit of Flames: It sure was awesome to hear about.

Garuda the Wind Spirit: It sure was awesome and cool!

The Rock Spirit: Yeah it was awesome!

Right Suzuki: You got that right! It was hot!

Rarity: It sure was amazing to see though darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was! WHEW! And hot too.

Gill Grunt: It sure was amazing though.

Skinner: Boy they sure had fun there. Lets do it!

Dana: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

She turned into a White Ninja Storm Ranger!

Dana: (Echoing) POWER OF ICE!

Skinner: Wow! That one is great!

Dana: Thanks!

She summoned an Ice Keyblade called THE STORM OF HOTH!

Skinner: Awesome Keyblade!

Dana: I think it's cool too.

They fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Jetman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Meeting the Embodiment of the Legendorga's

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of the Legendorga's. What's her name?

Whitney: Her name is Renata Nefaria and she is a really a really strong and powerful one.

Anko: Boy she sure is and she really knows how to bring down bad guys.

Gagaga Girl: She faced Luan at her worst and it was awesome.

Chocolate Magician Girl: She sure did and it was awesome.

Apple Magician Girl: It sure was.

Lemon Magician Girl: That was so awesome to hear about.

Ryu Tendo: Her story is cool.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Renata, what's the story on why you hate Luan with a burning passion?

Renata Nefaria: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Renata Nefaria pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Ashina, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and we also saw Lincoln doing one-fingered push-ups and with three 20 kg weighted plates and four 25 kg in his hand behind his back, and he was really sweating up a storm as sweat poured down from him.

Nico: Whoa, I never knew you also did one-fingered push-ups and with weights in your hand behind your back, Lincoln.

Me: I'd seen it before, and you wouldn't believe how many he was able to do: he was able to do four reps of 4,000 one-fingered push-ups and he really sweated up a storm and of course, far away from Lynn.

Lincoln: That dark side of hers never cared about my health and just wanted me to die. Now, here's where we dealt with Luan.

Suddenly, the alarm in their gym went off, and Renata saw who it was coming after them: it was Luan and she had set up tons of lethal traps all over the outside of the gym to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels after they finish their work-outs.

Past Renata Nefaria: At it again, Luan?! You really don't even know when to quit, do you, you crazed homicidal clown?!

Past Lincoln: Let's head for the roof and disarm all of her pranks, and then, we hunt down Luan.

Lincoln put the weighted plates down, and he and his Guardian Angels went outside and to the roof, and then, Renata Nefaria fired waves of darkness which triggered all of Luan's lethal pranks she set up outside. Luan went to see for herself if they got caught and killed in them, but nothing.

Past Lincoln: OVER HERE, CLOWN!

Luan looked up and saw Lincoln and his Guardian Angels on the roof of their gym, and they were not happy that Luan tried to kill them with her pranks.

Past Luan: You ruined my pranks, do you know how long it took to get everything set up?! That's it, I'm coming after you all myself!

Past Lincoln: You're not getting that chance ever, Luan!

Lincoln and Renata fired waves of darkness at Luan, and they blinded her, and then, Lincoln and his Guardian Angels attacked her without mercy, and she was knocked down and out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings which tied Luan up in red energy ropes. Then, Luna came rushing over, and she saw what happened.

Past Luna: Whoa, looks like you and Renata took down Luan, dude, awesome!

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Luna. You can take care of the clown now.

Past Luna: Oh, trust me, she's in huge trouble when we get back.

Luan woke up and when she saw she was tied up again, she was really angry.

Past Luan: I'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, LINCOLN, DO YOU HEAR ME, I'LL GET YOU, YOU AND YOUR DUMB GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU WILL ALL DIE LAUGHING! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

Past Luna: (Grabs Luan by her ponytail) You're not laying one hand on my bro or his Guardian Angels, now get moving, clown!

Luan was forced to march home with Luna forcing her down the lane, but Luan still swore revenge for her humiliation and she was still laughing like a homicidal nutjob until Luna whacked her on the head with a baseball bat as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Luan wasn't too happy Renata wrecked her pranks.

Natalie Nefaria: (GROWLS) Why, that little… ! Luan was the one who tried to kill our little sister all those years ago, I would have her miserable soul cursed with no chances of ever being freed from the curse!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Dark Luan went way too far that day, you mess with one of The Nefaria Sisters, you're crossing a line from which you're going to get cursed for all eternity.

Lincoln: But, Mom and Dad got to Luan before any of The Nefaria Sisters did, she got grounded for fifteen weeks and thrown in a padded room container tied up in a straitjacket, and she was laughing like a deranged psycho clown.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Comic Book Guy: WORST. SIN SHE DID. EVER!

Rainbow Dash: Boy that's an understatement! But that was nuts!

Scootaloo: It sure was! But I'm glad that she was taught a lesson.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Comic Book Guy: Indeed. Lets do it!

Whitney got out a Ghost Kamen Rider Belt!

NELLIE BLIE!

Whitney: HENSHIN!

She turned into an awesome aqua blue Ghost Rider! She turned into KAMEN RIDER NELLIE!

Comic Book Guy: WOW! The famous Nellie Blie! Awesome newspaper reporter.

Whitney: That's right.

Whitney summoned a nature themed keyblade. It was called THE NATURE OF GAIA!

Comic Book Guy: Great Keyblade!

Whitney: Thanks!

They fired waves of leaves, wind, lightning and rainbows and

smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Aqua, Kairi, Namine, Sora, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - Princess Amore's final mission

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Today was Princess Amore's final mission. Who did she fight this time?

Jackie: She fought the Queen of Hearts that we faced in the world of Wonderland 2 years ago.

Krusty: WHAT!? That loudmouthed bad tempered queen!? Oh boy!

Donald Duck: Yeah it was big and bad.

Xion: Yeah but Wallflower had an awesome time facing her too.

Mickey: It was really fun.

Ventus: They put that big-mouthed tyrant in her place.

Terra: They sure did.

Aqua: And to the surprise of us we met one of the Dragon Knight Riders and it was Kase, Kamen Rider Siren.

Namine: We found out that J.D. met the Dragon Knight Riders 15 years ago and helped them destroy Xaviax before. He left his mark on Xaviax before they killed him before.

Sora: It was so awesome!

Krusty: WHOA! That is really amazing! I didn't know about that!

Pinkie Pie: No one knew about it! It was really awesome!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was and J.D. is really good friends with the Dragon Knight riders.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: That was so cool.

Krusty: WOW! J.D. has a lot of experiences with the Dragon Knight team. Lets do it!

Jackie: (Gets out Krusty's Progrise Key)

BOMBS OF THE CLOWN!

Jackie: HENSHIN!

She turned into a New Zero One Rider! It was an orange Zero One Rider! It was called KAMEN RIDER KRUSTOVSKY!

Krusty: WOW! That is amazing!

Jackie: Thanks! Kamen Rider Krustovsky!

Krusty: That is really cool! Awesome!

She summoned a bomb keyblade. It was called THE C4 BOMBSTORM!

Krusty: Cool Keyblade!

Jackie: Thanks rusty.

They fired waves of bombs, metal, gears and lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Mystic Force Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon,

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) I hope you guys had an Awesome Cinco De Mayo Party. Did you eat any food there?

Troy Burrows: Lots of it! We had Chalupas, burritos, tamales, mole poblano, chiles en nagada, nachos and so much more.

Thrice Cream Man: It was all really delicious.

Eda Clawthorne: It sure was awesome and fun.

Lilith Clawthorne: And delicious and tasty.

Sabrina: It sure was.

Ronnie Anne: All the food was made by my Abuella and it's so delicious.

Nick Russell: It sure is and we all loved it.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome and tasty.

Starshine Sparkle: It was all really awesome.

Spyro: You got that right there.

Blizzard: That is so awesome! Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the Red King OhGer!

Troy then summoned a Red Ranger Keyblade! It was called THE RED LEGACY!

Blizzard: Awesome keyblade!

Troy: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of red energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Noah Carver, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Live Action Transformers, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - We had lots of great awesome Mexico food and hot sauces

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) You guys had lots of great awesome Mexico food. And hot sauces too.

Noah: We sure did and it was all really delicious.

Jericho nodded and wrote "It sure was tasty and delicious and great."

Rita Fox: We all had an awesome and fun feast too.

Cheese: I like cereal.

CHEESE YOU'RE AN IDIOT.

Iceman: Either way it was a really awesome and festive way to start today.

Herald: It sure was awesome.

Live Action Optimus: It sure was fun and awesome.

Live Action Bumblebee: Everyone had a really fun time.

Starlight Glimmer: It was all delicious and tasty.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. (LOUD FART) Oops! (Blushes) Sorry. Some of it gives me gas.

Hex: No worries Cozy Glow.

MetalSeadramon: That's all right. But I'm glad you guys had a fun time. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the Blue King OhGer!

Noah summoned a Blue Ranger Keyblade! It was called THE RED LEGACY!

MetalSeadramon: Awesome Keyblade!

Noah: Thanks.

They fired waves of blue energy, skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

## Jake Holling, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Master Eon, Season 2 Digidestined, Sweet Leaf and Animal Path VS Etemon - Cinco De Mayo has a lot of awesome history

---

Etemon was next.

Etemon: (To Jake) Cinco De Mayo has a lot of history doesn't it?

Jake Holling: It sure does and its history is amazing. It dates all the way back to May 5th, 1862 and it's awesome.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure is amazing history too.

Triple Berry: It sure is! Cinco De Mayo is awesome.

Flynn: Boy it sure is awesome! And Mexico is great too! BOOM!

Cali: Yeah it sure is awesome to learn about.

Mags: We all think it's cool too.

Hugo: It sure is.

Master Eon: I agree too and it's amazing.

Davis: You got that right.

Sweet Leaf: We all think it's awesome.

Animal Path: It sure is.

Etemon: Glad you think it's fun. Lets do it!

Jake: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the Black King OhGer!

He then summoned 2 Keyblades! One was for the Black Rangers and the 2nd was for the Green Rangers! They were THE BLACK LEGACY AND THE GREEN LEGACY!

Etemon: 2 Keyblades! Wow!

Jake: Yep.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down.

---

Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Powerpuff Girls, Steamypuff Girls, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - Sartana is Manny's half grandmother and she will pay for her crimes

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) Sartana is Manny's half grandmother. But she'll still pay for her crimes.

Gia: She is and will. But she is still family. Also we found out that Hades has a crush on her.

Jean Bison: Yeah that is awesome and cool though.

Azuki: I agree there. Also I think it's cool that the God of the Underworld and a force of the Undead are in love with each other.

Inaho: I agree there myself.

Yatsuno: It sure is awesome.

Aki: It sure is.

Blossom: I agree there.

Steamypuff Blossom: That is great ya hear!

Applejack: It sure is amazing. And Sartana will be great for y'all.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too.

Flashwing: Same here.

Bonz: I do too. I'm glad that she will be perfect for us. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

She turned into the Yellow King Ohger!

Gia summoned her Keyblade and it was for the yellow Rangers! It was called THE YELLOW LEGACY!

Bonz: Awesome keyblade!

Gia: Thanks.

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Sonic, Tails, Knuckles, Sonic Sisters, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Dahlia

Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - Sartana is going into the M.O.E.

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Sartana is going into our ranks. And yes, Hades has a bit of a crush on her.

Emma: Yeah we heard about that and that is really awesome and fun.

Mokuro: It sure is and we're happy for Hades.

Nerri: We sure are.

Neytiri: I think it's awesome for the God of the Underworld to be with Sartana.

Sakuya Tachibana: You got that right.

Rin: I think it's amazing ourselves too.

Sonic: You got that right. I'm no matchmaker but I'm sure that Cupid would agree with me that Hades and Sartana would be perfect together.

Tails: I agree there myself.

Sonia Sonic: Me too and it's awesome.

Princess Luna: You got that right and it's awesome.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: No kidding there.

Gari: I agree myself.

Blackout: Same here.

Dayu: I do too. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

She turned into the Purple King OhGer!

Emma summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Pink Rangers! It was called THE PINK LEGACY!

Dayu: Awesome Keyblade!

Emma: Thanks!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Zyuohgers, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - Sartana may be bad but she is still family to Manny

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Sartana may be bad. But she's still family to Manny

Orion: That is for sure and Manny loves her like family too.

Rosty: He sure does and that is awesome.

Olga Astronomonov: It sure is awesome.

Emeth: You got that right.

Daphne Blake: I agree. Also many more of Manny's enemies will be perfect for you all.

Thunder: I agree there myself.

Yamato: Same here and it's awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure is awesome and cool.

King Solar: It sure is. I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: Manny's enemies would be awesome for you guys.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: I do too.

Harpymon: I agree too. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the brand new White King OhGer!

Harpymon: WOW! That one is new!

Orion: they just revealed the White King OhGer and it's awesome.

Orion summoned his keyblade and it was for the 6th and additional rangers. It was called THE 6TH AND BEYOND RANGER LEGACY!

Harpymon: Awesome Keyblade!

Orion: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, Rarity, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Sakura Knudson, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Digital Camera Jamen

---

Digital Camera Jamen was next.

Digital Camera Jamen: Boy this is an awesome way to have fun on Cinco De Mayo huh?

Me: Boy it sure is and I think it's aweosme.

Varie: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah it was festive and fun and awesome.

Celica: You said it.

Cassidy: I agree there everyone.

Sakura Knudson: You got that right.

Rarity: It's going to be really fun darlings.

Digital Camera Jamen: It sure is. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his Safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of Cinco De Mayo and Destroyers of Sartana of the Dead, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded gems in the colors of Mexico's flag and symbols of Cinco De Mayo etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold tiger heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large gold skulls with red gems in the eye sockets and on the bottom of the four large gold skulls are large gold tiger heads with green gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

In a jewel lightshow they transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then he fell to the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Me: YEAH! Digital Camera Jamen you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Sartana: I think I know all your Legendary Modes!

Troy: Really?

Tsukasa: Then you're in for a shock! I also found out there's a spider

King Ohger. So, you guys get a first look!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Spider Kumonos!

Tsukasa turned into the Red King Ohger and Daiki summoned clones of the King Ohgers including a brand new White King Ohger!

Me: COOL!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers!

Me: YEAH! Lets make this a fiesta to remember!

We went at her and bashed and blasted her all over!

Kelvedran, Junda, H'earring, Faash, Siado, and Malvadine blasted and smashed her all over.

Blot, Groove, Mirabel and Elena used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blot's slime gun, Groove's photon pistol and Elena and Mirabel's powers 100-fold.

Groove and Mirabel: MEXICO PHOTON BURST!

Elena and Blot: MEXICO SLIME BLAST!

Yokai Hunters and Kaos: TWILIGHT KAOS BLAST!

Dirt and Water of Utah and INSTIGATOR: DIRT METAL FORCE BLAST!

Squirrels of the Country and Vreedle Brothers: SQUIRRELS APPLES BLAST!

Kiramager Fury Power and Duff Killigan: KIRAMAGER FURY BLAST!

Jungle Chi Lego Power and Carmen Dillo: JUNGLE CHI LEGO BLAST!

Ego Power Force and El Oso: EGO POWER BLAST FORCE!

Sports of the NFL and Tchang Zu: SPORTS OF THE NFL BLAST!

Demons and Angels of Darkness and Metal Sonic: DEMONS AND ANGELS BLAST!

Lightning Power Frogs and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING FROG POWER BLAST!

Sunlight Food Force and Gramma Stuffum: SUNLIGHT FOOD FORCE BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Casagrandes, Mirabel, Elena of Avalor, Speedy Gonzales, Eli and Nico: MEXICO FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire.

Lincoln: MUSIC ELEMENT STYLE: GUITAR!

Entrapta: MUSIC LIGHTNING STYLE: TRUMPET!

Perfuma: MUSIC NATURE STYLE: VIOLIN!

Frosta: MUSIC ICE STYLE: ACCORDION!

Jessica Kaios: MUSIC FIRE STYLE: MARIMBA!

Yuna: MUSIC WATER STYLE: HARP!

Toph: MUSIC EARTH STYLE: CHARANGO!

Tatsumaki: MUSIC WIND STYLE: MARACAS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said instruments.

Lincoln and his harem: MUSIC FINAL SMASH: MARIACHI BLAST!

They fired a massive mariachi music notes at Sartana which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, Estela Unicore, and Lincoln: This is for all the trouble you caused Miracle City!

Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, Estela Unicore, and Lincoln fired waves of dark energy and darkness at Sartana of The Dead and sucked out all the power from her Mystic Guitar.

Then, we fired powerful black energy blasts at Sartana of The Dead and they exploded as she was sent to the M.O.E.

Nico: Good riddance forever, Sartana of The Dead.

Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkius, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) For the crimes you've committed, only eternal damnation awaits you, Daughter of Xibalba and La Muerte.

Nico: You got that right, that was a way to close out Cinco De Mayo. And she will make a great addition to the M.O.E.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one loose end to tie up before we head home: and that's dealing with Lupe Daciana.

?: (ROARS) (BEASTLY VOICE) ASHLEY LUPUS FOXINA!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the

nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our Bracelets of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Oh great, I knew there's no mistaking that loudmouth from anywhere.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Lupe Daciana.

A massive 8'3" female werewolf covered in brown fur came out, it was Lupe Daciana, Ashley Lupus Foxina's old enemy.

Rudina Adalwulf: Should've known you'd come crawling back for more, Lupe.

Carmen Adalwulf: But, as you can see, we're not the ones who are going to kill you, Ashley and Lincoln are, this is the end for you, you fleabag!

Lupe Daciana: (Beastly Voice) I will tear every last one of you to shreds and eat your remains!

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Okay, now that's gone way too far, but either way, you've already sealed your own doom by coming back, Lupe, and now, I'll see to it you never come back again.

Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red, and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with darkness, stars, red moonlight, red fire, kitsunes, and werewolves, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lupe Daciana, she left crimson red energy, darkness, stars, red moonlight, red fire, kitsunes, and werewolves with every step.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: I always knew you've been nothing but big trouble, Lupe, ever since I was five, you and your werewolf clan have tried to kill me many times over in the past while I lived in Denver, but you failed numerous times, but the day you tried to kill me and my parents, I made the choice to kick your hairy tail out of Denver and destroy your pride. And now, you have the gall to come back years later to try and get revenge on me, that's an offense that I will not stand for, and for that, I'll do what I should've done all those years ago: and that's to kill you right where you stand!

Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, darkness, and crimson red fire surrounding the vortex, there's a nine-tailed kitsune and werewolf running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with crimson red eyes glaring at Lupe Daciana: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ashley Lupus Foxina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ashley Lupus Foxina grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and black markings on the crimson red wolf ears on her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, darkness, red moonlight, red fox fire, kitsunes, and werewolves surrounding her, she has a nine-tailed kitsune and werewolf holding the Full Moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on wolf earrings with crimson red gems for eyes on her human ears and they're holding the Fire, Stars, Darkness, Moonlight and Eternity Kanjis in their paws, she also has a werewolf with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Stars, Darkness, Moonlight and Eternity Kanjis in it's paws for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant on the bottom of her red werewolf-shaped Element of Harmony for her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she has on her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Ashley Lupus Foxina has on a sleeveless crimson red top, white bridal gloves, crimson red pants with black shorts, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, red moonlight, red fox fire, kitsunes, and werewolves on the coattails and on the back is a nine-tailed kitsune and werewolf holding The Full Moon. Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel grew much bigger for her new body, and her nine massive and long fox tails and crimson red wolf tail also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, darkness, red moonlight, red fox fire, kitsunes, and werewolves, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ashley Lupus Foxina's Crimson Red Moonlight Star Darkness Wolf-Kitsune Hanyou Greatsword of Crimson Red Moonlight Star Darkness Wolf-Kitsune Hanyou Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black and crimson red gems and a werewolf and nine-tailed kitsune etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red werewolf heads with black gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red fox heads with black gems for eyes and crimson red werewolf head with black gem in its mouth below it for the pommel, Ashley Lupus Foxina has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold werewolf head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with stars in between the kanji below the werewolf and nine-tailed kitsune that said, "Ashley Lupus Foxina, Powerful Werewolf Hanyou-Kitsune Hybrid from Denver, Colorado, Ashley of The Red Moon, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins and Lincoln's Many Enemies, Slayer of Thugs and Criminals, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Lupe Daciana, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Red Moonlight, Red Fox Fire, Werewolves, and Kitsunes"

アシュリー・ループス・フォクシーナ、コロラド州デンバー出身の強力な狼人間、半妖キツネのハイブリッド、レッド・ムーンのアシュリー、キルジョイ・ハギンズとリンカーンの多くの敵を軽蔑する者、凶悪犯と犯罪者を殺す者、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ルーペ・ダシアナの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでな

し、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、闇、赤い月光、赤いキツネの火、狼男、キツネ

Ashley Lupus Foxina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEREWOLF HANYOU-KITSUNE-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC DARKNESS CRIMSON RED WEREWOLF MOON FOX FIRE WOLF HANYOU-KITSUNE HYBRID ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS CRIMSON RED WEREWOLF MOON FOX FIRE WOLF HANYOU-KITSUNE JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS CRIMSON RED WEREWOLF MOON FOX FIRE WOLF HANYOU-KITSUNE LOVE!

We were amazed by Ashley Lupus Foxina's Super Angel-Werewolf Hanyou-Kitsune Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lupe Daciana saw it, she went fucking crazy and she ran at Ashley to kill her, but Ashley fired a barrage of crimson red energy, stars, darkness, red moonlight, red fox fire, werewolves, and kitsunes at Lupe Daciana and it sent that werewolf flying into a rock formation back first, she got back up and she ran at Ashley again with her claws, but she used her nine massive and long fox tails to bind her hands and she fired red fox fire from her tails which hit her and sent her flying into another rock formation, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off and mega insane now!

Me: Holy enchiladas!

Nico: You said it, Ashley Lupus Foxina's transformed into her Super Angel-Werewolf Hanyou-Kitsune Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga, and she really gave Lupe Daciana quite a nasty beating.

Lincoln: Her reputation for really beating up the thugs of Denver and Royal Woods is that powerful, and she doesn't mess around, especially when it comes to dealing with an old enemy from her past. Now, I believe it's time we got rid of Lupe Daciana once and for all.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Darkness Crimson Red Werewolf-Nine Tailed Kitsune Wolf Moon

Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Crimson Red Werewolf-Nine Tailed Kitsune Wolf Moon Angel Love) That's right, now let's rip that werewolf to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl. Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Ashley Lupus Foxina.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble to last an eternity, Lupe Daciana, and what you tried to do to come after Ashley again for what you tried to do to her and her parents years ago, you crossed The Line of No Return, and now, you shall die a horrible death.

Ashley Lupus Foxina and Lincoln went after Lupe Daciana who's now gone absolutely ballistic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lupe Daciana and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Ashley attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off her off now and driving her even more ballistic.

But, before Lupe Daciana tried to attack them, Lincoln and Ashley Lupus Foxina smashed their fists into her face with Lincoln smashing out her eyes and Ashley Lupus Foxina smashing out her fangs, and Lupe Daciana roared in excruciating pain, and Lincoln even grabbed and ripped out Lupe Daciana's tongue, and Lupe Daciana screamed even more as blood came pouring out of her mouth.

Me: Oh! A fist to the eyes and a fist to the mouth!

Nico: And Lincoln even grabbed and ripped Lupe Daciana's tongue out, that was mega painful!

Then, Lincoln ran at and put Lupe Daciana in a brutal bearhug so she couldn't escape, then, Lincoln began absorbing Lupe Daciana into his body and he was assimilating the werewolf's immense brute strength and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Lupe Daciana into his body, an energy card with that beast's completely drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand.

Lupe Daciana: (Severely Weakened) You think you've won?! YOU THINK THIS IS THE END?! I'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Lupe Daciana.

Then, The Judgement Kanji appeared on Lupe Daciana's forehead and she was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered wildly for Ashley Lupus Foxina and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ashley Lupus Foxina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, nine massive and long fox tails and massive and long crimson red wolf tail, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: You've been asking for this for seven years, Lupe Daciana. Thanks for helping me put that bitch down for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ashley.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: But, don't revert back, not after we had our kiss. I always loved doing this when you turn into your werewolf form.

Suddenly, Ashley Lupus Foxina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ashley Lupus

Foxina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air and Werewolf and Kitsune running across the field, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and the red moon shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ashley Lupus Foxina absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished and Lincoln reverted back.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a serious dose of red moon justice, Lincoln, Ashley, you two really showed that werewolf, Lupe Daciana, no mercy whatsoever, and you got rid of her for good.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and she's had it coming for seven years.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: I would've thought she'd stay away, but no, the big baby decided to come after me for more, but in the end, it got her killed by Lincoln absorbing her.

Me: And wiped from existence for good.

Nico: You got that right. So, who's the next Demon Race Embodiment we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ooh, that's an easy one, Nico: the next one that we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Vespera Dracona, Embodiment of The Doran Race.

Nico: We'd already seen Castle Doran for ourselves when we met you and your team, Wataru, for the ambassador missions and the big mission to kill the Fangires and Takashi Sugimura.

Wataru: That's right.

Ravenna Amaranth: You're going to love meeting her, Vespera Dracona is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the wyverns and dragons, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Doran and none of their weaknesses. Vespera's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Vespera a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a purple gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Vespera kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Lola with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Renata Nefaria, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Wyverns.

Nico: (Whistles)

Me: Now, that's awesome. Too bad we didn't get a chance to meet her during the Kamen Rider Kiva mission last year, she would've really given The Legendorga the ass-kicking of their immortal lives.

Lincoln: Yeah, that was a bust, but she'd found out King, The Checkmate Four, Takato Shiramine, Takashi Sugimura all paid the price for their crimes against The Demon Races, and now, she'll be meeting us tomorrow.

Ashina Valerian: And she's also the person who built our castle as our base of operations for The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

Nico: Awesome.

Juniper Lee: And of course, tomorrow's the big day.

Me: Oh yeah!

Rayman: (Holds Juniper Lee's hands) Our wedding, and we've already did everything for the wedding, now we're ready for tomorrow.

Manny: Try not to be too hard on her, ok?

Blizzard: Relax. We won't be.

MetalSeadramon: She's still your family, after all.

Bonz: Well, today has been enjoyable.

Dayu: I agree with you.

Me: It sure was!

Harpymon: Let's have a victory party! Or fiesta, in this case.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: This was an awesome fiesta! Great job today everyone.

Manny: (To the viewers) This was a great battle and party too.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and had a great fiesta and more and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome Fanfic done.

HAPPY CINCO DE MAYO TO ALL OF YOU!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Carl, Sheen, Cindy and Libby, as well as Griffin, Animal Path, Haggis MacHaggis, Soccadillo, Krylox and Smaug and we're going to the countryside and we're going to find Pazuzu possessing one of my friends and we're going to save her by doing an exorcism and battle Pazuzu and banish that monster to the Black Gates forever! Also we're going to battle Another Elementals (Samurai Jack), Another Paula Bunyan & Pecos Billy, Nocturna (Dragon Flyz), Roadhog, Fat Mandark, Universe 666 Salem, Metroid Prime, Wiener Rolf, Animal Path and Griffin and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Clawitzer and her name is Eleanor Beauregard and she is an awesome Louisiana Creole food chef from New Orleans.

The match-up scene is for Sheila Thatcher, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Planets, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Dark Swat Kats

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, for the day of Rayman and Juniper Lee's wedding, Lincoln and his group are heading to Chi Bi, but we also got bad news: the evil former Te Xuan Ze, Kai Yee, has broken free of his statue prison and fled to Chi Bi, but he hadn't forgotten his hatred towards Juniper Lee or Jasmine Lee, and he wants one thing: revenge on The Te Xuan Ze. But, we're not letting that former Te Xuan Ze get away with his crimes, we're going to make Kai Yee pay for his crimes from 200 years ago and send him to The Black Gates, and even more epic: Rayman and Juniper Lee are also going to transform and they're really going thrash that former Te Xuan Ze, and since we're heading for Chi Bi, we're going to use Zhou Yu's fire attack because we'd found out Kai Yee has also gotten together a massive fleet of ships to attack us at Chi Bi. Too bad for him, we're going to use the very strategy used in The Battle of Chi Bi: chain the ships together, call upon The Southeastern Winds, and send the fire ship to set the ships aflame, all that combined together will send Kai Yee's giant fleet of ships sinking into the Chang Jian River. And we're going to meet the next Demon Race Embodiment, her name is Vespera Dracona, Embodiment of The Doran Race, she's Lincoln's

Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the wyverns and dragons, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Doran and none of their weaknesses. Vespera's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Vespera a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a purple gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Vespera kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Lola with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of her, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Wyverns, and she's also the one who built the castle for The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force which served as their base of operations.

Get ready for an awesome non-combat adventure as the mascots battle an army of Chimchar, Monferno and Infernape and it's going to be awesome.

See you next time

# The Fire Monkey Pokemon Battle

This is a battle between Fire Monkey Pokemon and the Mascots

---

Walking through the Kansas Countryside to the Finnigan farm was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Carl, Sheen, Cindy and Libby, as well as Griffin, Animal Path, Haggis MacHaggis, Soccadillo, Krylox and Smaug and we were heading there because I got an emergency message from my friend Rhea Finnigan's mother and she needs our help.

Me: Mrs. Finnigan was very frantic about something.

Qin: I wonder what it was.

Kase: Either way we need to find out what.

Lola: Yeah.

Brittney: I have a feeling that something supernatural is at work here.

Girl Jordan: Oh boy. This will be scary.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sweet Leaf: It sure will be.

Nico: Jimmy, I want to thank you, Griffin, and your teams for coming.

Jimmy Neutron: It's my pleasure Nico and it's going to be a most enjoyable thrill to help you guys.

Sweet Leaf: It's going to be awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Sweet Leaf, what do you like to do in your free time?

Sweet Leaf: I like making my own kinds of tea. I get all the best natural ingredients from my family's greenhouse and make them into the most amazing teas.

Nico: That sounds cool.

Me: A tea cultivator is an awesome job too. And we have been drinking tea since 2700 BC.

Camie: Wow so over 4300 years.

Nico: That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is and I like tea myself.

Lola: So do I. I make great teas too and know so many kinds.

Eli: That is really awesome too.

Nico: I bet you and Lola get along great

Sweet Leaf: We sure do and I show her how to make her own teas too.

Lola: It's a very awesome and amazing process too.

Qin: That is awesome.

Animal Leaf: Sweet Leaf's teas are really good and she makes them with fruits, herbs and spices. They are really flavorful.

Me: They sure are. And tasty and good for you.

Nico: That is awesome and neat.

Lola: Yep.

Lana: Boy Yesterday's mission was awesome and fun.

Kase: It sure was! I liked it.

Lola: It was awesome.

Nico: It was a Happy Cinco De Mayo for everyone.

Lincoln: It sure was and Ronnie Anne and her family loved it.

Eli: They sure did.

Girl Jordan: All of us did and it was awesome going to Miracle City

for it.

Leeli: I loved that place and it was fun.

Kase: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: We really haven't been going there often, have we?

Me: No we sure haven't. Not since 2020.

Qin: Yeah we need to go there more often and help Manny face some of his enemies.

Lola: On rescues and missions too.

Nico: Good idea.

Camie: I agree there.

Qin: Yeah.

We arrived at the Finnigan farm.

Nico: This the place?

Me: Yep. This is it.

Eli: Nice farm they live on.

Qin: I've got a really bad feeling about this.

Maria: Lets stick together Qin.

Nico: And we defeated Sartana.

Me: We sure did.

We went over to the door and I knocked on it.

Mrs. Finnigan answered.

Mrs. Finnigan: Thank goodness you're all here!

Me: We got your message Mrs. Finnigan. Its been a while though.

Mrs. Finnigan: It sure has.

We came in and sat down.

Me: So what's going on?

Mrs. Finnigan: I think my daughter is possessed.

Juran: Maybe she's on a sugar rush.

Nico: Lets not rush to conclusions.

Me: Okay Mrs. Finnigan. Why don't you start at the beginning and tell us everything.

Mrs. Finnigan: Okay. We got back from shopping and then Rhea came down with a sickness. I thought she would get better but then she started acting strangely.

Me: Strangely like how?

Mrs. Finnigan: Her head started spinning all the way around and then she was speaking in this weird voice that wasn't hers and then she was floating off her bed.

Me: That is definitely the telltale signs of demonic possession.

Brittney: Looks lie we got here just in time.

Me: Where is she now?

Mrs. Finnigan: In her room. I'll show you.

We went up to her room.

Mrs. Finnigan: Be careful guys.

Me: Okay.

We went in and Rhea was a girl with blue hair and had brown clothes on and she was tied to her bed.

Magine: Hi, Rhea!

Me: Rhea? Are you in there?

Rhea: (Demonic Familiar Voice) Rhea is not here.

Me: (GASP) That voice! Pazuzu!

Qin: Pazuzu!?

Pazuzu/Rhea: Been a long time J.D. Knudson. Don't think I haven't forgotten what you did to me a while back.

Camie: Pazuzu!? You mean the demon from the movie The Exorcist!?

Me: The very same one.

Nico: Pazuzu is also the very demon that possessed Regan MacNeil and even Lucy. He possessed Lucy long before I joined the team.

Me: What's also ironic is that he also helped Lucy get her powers.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yep. (To Pazuzu) Where is Rhea!? What the fuck have you done with her!?

Pazuzu/Rhea: She's in here with us!

Qin: Let her go!

Pazuzu/Rhea: Do you really think I can let her go that easily? Not after everything you did to me.

Camie: He really hates you J.D.

Me: Yes he does. Because we Exorcised him and banished him back to hell. Twice.

Zocks: Looks like Rhea's already gone. There's only one course of action. Guys, help me push her out the window!

Nico: Zocks no! We will not do that. That is crazy.

Brittney: There is only one course of action.

Brittney splashed Pazuzu with holy water and it burned her all over.

Brittney: Hold her in place. I'll use an exorcism. When I yell now banish him to the Black Gates.

Qin: Right!

Zocks: Can we still push him out the window?

Nico: No Zocks.

Me: Come on guys!

We went and me and Nico held her in place!

Pazuzu/Rhea: LET ME GO NOW!

Me: Not a chance Pazuzu! This is for your own good!

Nico: YOU ARE NOT GOING TO HURT ANYMORE PEOPLE EVER AGAIN!

Brittney: (Chanting in Latin)

***In nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus Sancti***

***Exorcizamus te, omnis immunde spiritus, omni satanica potestas, omnis incursio***

***infernalis adversarii, omnis legio, omnis congregatio et secta diabolica, in nomini et***

***virtute Domini nostri Jesu Christi, eradicare et effugare a Dei Ecclesia, ab animabus***

***ad imaginem Dei conditis ac pretioso divini Agni sanguini redemptis.***

***Amen!***

Then Rhea glowed and Pazuzu left her as an orb of fire!

Brittney: NOW!

Nico opened a portal and banished him into the BLACK GATES!

Pazuzu: DAMN YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

He was gone for good!

Nico: That did it!

Rhea Finnigan: (Groans weakly)

Nico: You okay?

Rhea Finnigan: (Groans) What happened?

She opened her eyes and saw us.

Me: Rhea? Rhea it's me.

Rhea Finnigan: J.D.? What happened? I can't remember anything.

Me: Well it's a long story.

We called in her mother.

Mrs. Finnigan: Oh Rhea!

Rhea Finnigan: Oh mom.

We untied Rhea. Then we took her down to the living room and told her everything.

Rhea Finnigan: Oh man! I was possessed?

Me: Yeah you sure were.

Zocks: That was very freaky.

Qin: It was.

Chloe Bourgeois: We did Exorcisms before.

Qin: It's true.

Camie: That was awesome though.

Rhea Finnigan: That was… (Stomach Growls) Oh man I am starving.

I made a big buffet for her.

She was eating and eating like how Goku and Gohan and Vegeta do.

Qin: Boy she is really hungry.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: And I found Swartz's Creations. We have Another Elementals (Samurai Jack), Another Paula Bunyan & Pecos Billy, Nocturna (Dragon Flyz), Roadhog, Fat Mandark, Universe 666 Salem, Metroid Prime, Wiener Rolf, Animal Path and Griffin.

Nico: Whoa! This is gonna be interesting.

Me: So Allie Anne Volvenstein is up first.

Nico: Let's call their archenemies.

Eli: Right.

Maria: So it's Allie Anne Volvenstein and the Avatar's of the Dark Signers.

Qin: Yep.

Rhea then burped.

Rhea Finnigan: (LOUD BELCH) Oh sorry.

Me: Boy you sure were hungry.

Nico: You have as big an appetite as me and Kakarot.

Qin: Yeah.

Rhea Finnigan: But lets deal with those Anothers.

Nico: You got it.

We went outside.

In a vortex of water came Allie Anne Volvenstein the Waterveiled Assassin Gene-slammer.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Here I am!

Me: Awesome!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Maria: Now where are the anothers?

Nico: Let's call in one more.

Me: Okay. Rachel Goodwin.

Maria: All right then.

Maria called her in and then out of a vortex of purple fire with the Condor Nazca Line came Rachel Goodwin!

Rachel Goodwin: Ready for action!

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

Then a rumble was felt and huge mounds of earth formed a woman of Earth. Then a tornado dropped down and formed a woman of wind and a fireball flew down and exploded when it hit the ground and formed into a woman of fire and they had auras of darkness around them. It was ANOTHER EARTH, WIND AND FIRE! Then out came 2 figures! One looked like a big lumberjack male version of Mandy and the other looked like a western stupid version of Billy. It was Another Paula Bunyan and Pecos Billy!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is awesome!

Fu: Just like the Brave 12 with the Elementals.

Nico: Who are you guys?

Another Elementals Reverted back and she was a girl with teal blue hair and had blue clothes and had the kanji for Element in the middle of her Forehead and she had blue angel wings. Another Paula Bunyan and Pecos Billy Reverted back and it was a girl that was as tall as Paul Bunyan himself and she had blue hair and had blue clothes and had a blue axe and blue angel wings. And on her shoulder was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had blue and yellow clothes.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: (GASP) Vicky Ann Volvenstein!

Me: And Adrianna Bunyan and Eleanor Bill!

Allie Anne hugged Vicky Ann!

Vicky Ann Volvenstein: I thought I would never see you again sis!

Nico: But what about the other two?

Me: Adrianna Bunyan as you can guess is the daughter of the legendary Paul Bunyan and Eleanor Bill is the daughter of the legendary Pecos Bill.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is awesome!

Allie Anne Volvenstein: And Vicky Ann is the elemental version of me and my sisters. Me and my sisters are the elements individually. Vicky Ann is all 4 of them rolled into her.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Nico: Wow! Adrianna you are really tall!

Adrianna Bunyan: I know. Just like my father I am 63 Axe Handles high.

Qin: Wow! Did you beat up a lot of sawmill villains in the forests?

Adrianna Bunyan: (LAUGHS) Yes I did. I protect the forests and destroy logging operations and use my powers to save the forests.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Then a Stereotypical villain man in a black outfit with a mustache came.

Man: YOU GIANT MELONHEADED APE CREATURE FUCKUP! You've ruined my land and taken everything from me! You set things right this very instant! Or so help me I'll sue you so hard your bank account won't know its v's from its assets!

Me: HEY!

Adrianna then punched the man so hard with her huge fist that it squished him and splattered his blood and guts everywhere!

Me: Good that guy was giving me a headache.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Sorry we have to do this, sis.

Vicky Ann Volvenstein: No worries.

Me: By the way are the rest of the Anothers Friendly or hostile?

Adrianna Bunyan: They are all friendly and you will like the Fat Mandark one.

Me: I have a feeling we will. Also I have a big room fit for a giant too. It's a lumberjack rustic cabin themed room for you Adrianna.

Adrianna Bunyan: Awesome! Thanks.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the five Anothers were separated from them.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Lincoln: Yep!

Allie Anne Volvenstein: Lets do it!

Allie Anne and Rachel fired waves of energy and purple fire and blasted the five Anothers down and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught their Wonder Ride Books!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: WHOA! That was huge!

Adrianna Bunyan: That was awesome!

Nico: Who's next?

Me: Lets see. Nocturna (Dragon Flyz) and Roadhog.

Nico: Better call in Ariana Sanchez and Kiara Kessler.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: I'm on it.

In swirls of Blue and Indigo fire came the Avatars of Chacu Challhua and Ccapac Apu!

Ariana Sanchez: Yo.

Kiara Kessler: What's happening guys?

Me: A lot of things.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: Here they come!

We saw Another Nocturna and Another Roadhog!

Nico: Who are you two?

Another Nocturna: (Australian Accent) I heard that J.D. went to the world of Dragon Flyz.

Another Roadhog: (In a girls voice) That is really awesome.

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

They reverted back.

Another Nocturna was a girl with blue hair and had blue clothes and she had the symbol of the Water Skylanders in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had squid blasters and had blue angel wings. Another Roadhog was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and the symbol of the fire skylanders in the middle of her forehead and she also had a red Centaur Horse half and the Fire Skylanders symbol was her cutie mark.

Me: (GASP) Sheila Tidepool and Yumi Trailblazer!

Nico: WHOA! And they must be the gene-slammers for Tidepool and Trailblazer.

Yumi Trailblazer: That's right.

Nico: Wow Yumi you look awesome as a Centaur.

Yumi Trailblazer: Thanks. It's awesome.

Laney: And are you an awesome shot with those blasters Sheila?

Sheila Tidepool: Well…

She fired and blasted numerous bad guys with her squid blasters and blew their heads off.

Me: WHOA!

Sheila Tidepool: That good enough for you mate?

Laney: It sure is! Awesome shooting!

Ariana Sanchez: Sorry we have to do this. Shame Another Junkrat isn't here.

Yumi Trailblazer: I know. But it's all right.

Lincoln fired beams of light and separated them.

Nico: Yeah!

Ariana and Kiara fired waves of blue and indigo fire and blasted the Anothers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Yep!

Nico: Another Fat Mandark is among the two next. Time to find out his true identity.

Brittney: And to give him Liposuction.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Kase: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Better call in Maria Tredwell and Alessa Garcia then.

Maria: You got it.

In swirls of green and yellow fire came Maria Tredwell and Alessa Garcia.

Alessa Garcia: Wassup?

Maria Tredwell: Hey guys.

Me: What's up is that we have Anothers running around.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Another Fat Mandark and Another Universe 666 Salem.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Nico: There they are!

Flying in without a hook was ANOTHER FAT MANDARK!

Me: Boy this guy needs to go on a diet!

Qin: Big time!

Then in a swirl of darkness came ANOTHER UNIVERSE 666

SALEM!

Nico: Another Universe 666 Salem!

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: The Another Universe 666 Salem is going to be hard to kill. She is immortal.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Then this calls for my poisonous blood.

Nico: And 2 two are?

Another Fat Mandark: (In a girls voice) I hate this fat form.

Another Universe 666 Salem: And this is a crazy form too.

They reverted back and the Fat Mandark was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had the kanji for Earth in the middle of her forehead and she had brown clothes and brown angels wings and she had Lexaeus' Axe Sword in her hands and she had the kanji for The Taciturn Stalwart of the 5 Earths on her skirt. And Another Universe 666 Salem was a girl with blond hair and had a blue dress and she had blue angel wings and had the emblem of Salem on her skirt.

Me: Oh man! Layla Lexaeus and Shayla Salem!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wait you mean the Daughter of Salem and the Gene-slammer of Lexaeus of Earth!? Whoa!

Nico: Salem has a daughter?!

Shayla Salem: That's right. I am from remnant and I also am Salem's daughter. Like my mother I too am cursed with Immortality. I lived as long as my mother and she sent me to Earth for my safety. I was given this.

She gave me a letter.

Me: (Reading) "My dearest Shayla, these thousands of years have been terrible for me and I am going down a really dark path and I'm recruiting followers to help me in my conquest to destroy the entire planet of Remnant to make the people pay for their crimes against the world and to me. I am sorry that I will never be able to see you grow up and do so many good things that I cannot. My heart is full of darkness and sorrow because of the loss of your father Ozma. I can never forgive myself for trying to bring him back to life and in the end I was cursed with this horrible fate and that was living with Immortality. The people of Remnant were out to kill me. Sending you to Earth for your safety is the only option I had left. I'm sorry I couldn't be there for you. Find someone that loves you and protects you and does good for the world. I love you. Salem."

Nico: Oh man!

Qin: That is crazy!

Nico: I got good news. Your Mom's still alive.

Me: Yeah and she is back with us. It's a crazy story.

Qin: After the 20 Days of Darkness reared it's ugly head, she appeared in Nico's mind and became his Guardian Angel as a way to redeem herself.

Me: It's true.

I told her everything and how her mother redeemed herself and how we brought her back to life and more.

Shayla Salem: Oh mom! I knew there was good in you and I knew that you would redeem yourself. I knew it!

Maria: She is one of our strongest teammates and a great friend and an awesome mentor to Ruby and friends.

Me: You'll see your mother again when we get back.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And Layla that is awesome that you are the gene-slammer of Lexaeus.

Layla Lexaeus: I know.

Nico: Yeah.

Alessa Garcia: Sorry we have to do this.

Layla Lexaeus: It's okay.

Lincoln: First lets separate you girls.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated them.

Me: YEAH! I got the Universe 666 Salem. This calls for my poisonous blood.

I took out a dagger and slashed my wrist and coated the dagger blade in my blood.

Alessa fired waves of fire and burned Another Universe 666 Salem. I teleported and stabbed her and then she disintegrated into ashes instantly!

Maria fired waves of green fire and incinerated Another Fat Mandark!

I went over and picked up the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Got them.

Qin: Now for Another Metroid Prime and Another Wiener Rolf?

Maria called them in and in swirls of orange and red fire came Carla Carmine and Regina Goodwin!

Regina Goodwin: We're here guys.

Carla Carmine: Hey, sis!

Carly Atlas: Awesome seeing you here Carla!

Carla Carmine: It sure is.

Me: LOOK!

We saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER METROID PRIME!

Shanan: WHOA!

Nicole: Another Metroid Prime! This is its true form. It was the toughest final boss of Metroid Prime.

Sora Phaaze: No kidding!

Then we saw Another Wiener Rolf!

Me: Another Wiener Rolf!?

Lola: WHOA!

Lincoln: (Imitating Rolf) I AM A WIENER!

Leni: You are Rolf!

We laughed hysterically at that!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nico: But that ISN'T Rolf.

Me: We know.

Another Wiener Rolf: (In a girls voice) That was really funny though!

Another Metroid Prime: (In a girls voice) That was really funny too.

Me: Those voices!

They reverted back and we saw that the Another Metroid Prime was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had red shoes like those of Sonic and had blue ears like those of Sonic. Another Wiener Rolf was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and she had a sash of sausages around her and she had a wiener blaster!

Me: (GASP) Amelia Mobius and Sasha Knockwurst!

Nico: WHOA! Sasha is the famous European German Sausage Sage.

Me: Yep and Amelia Mobius is a Human Sonic the Hedgehog Hybrid.

Amelia Mobius: That's right and I'm also a good friend of Maria Robotnik. Wait Little Eli! IS that you?!

Eli: Amelia! Wow! Awesome to see you again!

Amelia Mobius: You too. You saved Maria's life and I will always be forever grateful to you.

Nico: Eli's done a lot more since then.

Me: He sure has.

Amelia Mobius: I heard. I heard so much about everything that happened and all that. That was so awesome.

Me: Yep.

Amelia Mobius: And I heard that Eli and Nunnally are now an official couple. Congratulations to you both.

Eli: Thanks.

Amelia Mobius: I always knew there was something special with you two from the very moment you met.

Eli: Yep.

Carla Carmine: Sorry we have to do this.

Regina Goodwin: Yeah it's to save you from this.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated them from their anothers and Carla and Regina fired waves of orange and red fire and blasted them both down and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Sweet Leaf: Now it's my turn. Another Animal Path.

Nico: I don't think you'll have to wait long.

Me: Like right now!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER ANIMAL PATH!

Qin: Whoa! Another Animal Path!

Nico: This one is gonna be tough.

Nico: And you are?

Another Animal Path: I believe J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Nicholette Lepidopterra!

Nico: The famous Insect Biologist!? Whoa!

May: You specialize in bugs?

Nicholette Lepidopterra: Butterflies.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Yep. It sure is.

Sweet Leaf: Sorry about this.

Nicholette Lepidopterra: No worries.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her Another.

Sweet Leaf: Time for this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Animal Path and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: Only one left.

Me: Another Griffin.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This will be good.

Nico: It sure will.

Maria: I see something in the sky.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER GRIFFIN!

Qin: Another Griffin!

Lola: Whoa!

It landed and it was a scary one.

Qin: Whoa.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Who are you?!

Another Griffin: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) Lorriella Griffin!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red clothes and had orange angel wings.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. Lorriella is an airplane pilot. She loves to fly in the air and with fighter planes and commercial airliners.

Nico: Neat!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Lorriella: Just to become a great pilot.

Me: You already are an awesome pilot to everyone.

Qin: You sure are.

Lorriella: I know. Guess I knew Swartz lied to me.

Me: He lied to everyone.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: And he got the Black Gates.

Lola: Yep.

Lorriella: Good.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lorriella: No worries.

She turned into Another Griffin!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Griffin's Ridewatch) Griffin, do you like flying too?

Griffin: I sure do Nico!

Nico: Good!

Nico activated it and flew fast and smashed her down with a powerful punch.

Qin: NICE!

May: (gets out Haggis MacHaggis' Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated it and fired haggis blobs and smashed her all over!

Qin: Haggis! Nice!

Lana was eating the Haggis!

May: (gets out Soccadillo's Ridewatch) Soccer, anyone?

May activated it and kicked a Soccer ball and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Me: GOAL!

Maria: (gets out Krylox's Ridewatch) Don't leave me out!

Maria activated it and fired waves of red energy and smashed her down!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out Smaug's Ridewatch) To quote Jake: Dragon Up!

Maria activated it and used her water powers and turned into a dragon! She fired a powerful blast of fire and smashed her down!

Sweet Leaf: YEAH! My turn! (ACTIVATES ANIMAL PATH'S RIDEWATCH)

She summoned the Cerberus and it fired a wave of fire and blasted her down!

Qin: Nice one Sweet Leaf!

Then Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Monster Arm, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters or P.T.O.O.E.Y., and Bosco ta Jolokia then appeared.

Nico: Nice team Unicorn!

Unicorn: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome!

Universe 666 Mean Rarity: YOU WILL NOT HAVE THAT! IT'S MINE!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: You mean me?

We saw a Clawitzer.

Me: Hey A Clawitzer! Awesome.

Nico: Neat!

Clawitzer: (In a girls voice) (Valley Girl Accent) Y'all had a lot of fun here.

Nico: Eleanor Beauregard! Whoa!

Me: Wait the awesome New Orleans Creole Food Chef! Awesome!

Eleanor reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had yellow clothes and had the flag map of Louisiana on her skirt and had blue angel wings.

Eleanor Beauregard: That's right! I got this.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Lorriella over.

Sweet Leaf: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Eleanor Beauregard: My favorite is when I gave Nico an awesome Oyster feast. He ate 1,000 oysters out of the shells.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa! That's a lot of oysters! Not even my mom can eat that many.

Nico: No kidding. But they were good. I even hold the record in New Orleans for eating the most oysters. 10,000 oysters.

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Mine, May and Eli's jaws dropped! Applejack and Kase put them back.

Me: That is a lot!

Qin: I remember seeing that. Nico's record remains unbeaten to this day.

Lola: That is a lot of oysters!

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Eleanor hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Eleanor Beauregard: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: So awesome.

We went back home and got the girls settled in. We made a huge room for Adrianna Bunyan and it was a log cabin themed room.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-

Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Double D, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, and Bastion are heading to Chi Bi, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we also got bad news.

It appears the evil former Te Xuan Ze, Kai Yee, has broken free of his statue prison and fled to Chi Bi, but he hasn't forgotten his hatred towards Juniper Lee nor Jasmine Lee, and he wants one thing: revenge on The Te Xuan Ze. But, we're not letting that former Te Xuan Ze get away with his crimes, we're going to make Kai Yee pay for his crimes from 200 years ago and send him to The Black Gates, and even more epic: Rayman and Juniper Lee are also going to transform and they're really going thrash that former Te Xuan Ze, and since we're heading for Chi Bi, we're going to use Zhou Yu's fire attack because we'd found out Kai Yee has also gotten together a massive fleet of ships to attack us at Chi Bi. Too bad for him, we're going to use the very strategy used in The Battle of Chi Bi: chain the ships together, call upon The Southeastern Winds, and send the fire ship to set the ships aflame, all that combined together will send Kai Yee's giant fleet of ships sinking into the depths.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here at Chi Bi, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we also got bad news.

Juniper Lee: Yeah, really bad news: the evil former Te Xuan Ze, Kai Yee, has broken free of his statue prison and fled to Chi Bi, but he hasn't forgotten his hatred towards me nor Ah Mah, and he wants one thing: revenge on me.

Me: I remembered hearing about him, 200 years ago, he was the Te Xuan Ze, but after he couldn't become a Magical Elder, he turned against them and tried to become one by taking their powers, but got turned into a jade statue.

Rayman: That's what I heard from June, and then, some dingbat demons freed him from his prison and almost destroyed the worlds until he got turned to stone and imprisoned in Jasmine's house.

Nico: Now, he's somehow gotten freed and he fled here to Chi Bi. But, we're not letting that former Te Xuan Ze get away with his crimes, we're going to make Kai Yee pay for his crimes from 200 years ago and send him to The Black Gates.

Rayman: And June and I are also going to transform and we're really going thrash that former Te Xuan Ze, and since we're here for Chi Bi, Zhou Yu, we're going to use the fire attack that you used during the battle against Wei.

Eli: That's right, because we'd found out Kai Yee has also gotten together a massive fleet of ships to attack us at Chi Bi.

Lincoln: Too bad for him, we're going to use the very strategy used in The Battle of Chi Bi: chain the ships together, call upon The Southeastern Winds, and send the fire ship to set the ships aflame, all that combined together will send Kai Yee's giant fleet of ships sinking into the depths of the rivers of Jiang Dong.

Zhou Yu: However, it won't be that easy, the ships he'd gathered have advanced technology that can detect any incoming ship.

Edd: That's where I come in, Zhou Yu.

Edd took out some EMP grenades.

Edd: These EMP Grenades should be able to disable the technology onboard the ships enabling Huang Gai to get the fire ship close to his fleet and set it ablaze.

Lori: But, first things first, we need to summon the Southeastern Winds.

Zhuge Liang: I shall head to the altar at once to begin the ceremony.

Sun Quan: Lori, I want you to go with Zhuge Liang to provide some extra wind power as soon as the Southeastern Winds start blowing.

Zuo Ci: Zhang Jiao and I shall also help out as well.

Zhang Jiao: We cannot forgive a man such as Kai Yee, who turned his back as the Te Xuan Ze.

Cao Cao: While the rest of us holds off any incoming enemy soldiers.

Lori, Zhuge Liang, Zuo Ci, and Zhang Jiao headed for the altar to begin the prayer ceremony to call forth the Southeastern Winds, and we then saw some incoming demons loyal to Kai Yee ready to kill us.

Rayman: As if you couldn't stoop any lower, Kai Yee, you also recruited demons to help you?! I'm not letting you get away with this any longer.

Lincoln: Easy, Rayman, we'll make sure Kai Yee pays for his crimes, but in the meantime, we need to ensure that Zhou Yu's strategy is a success. Stand your ground, everyone!

The rest of us held off Kai Yee's armies of demons heading for us, while Lori and Zhuge Liang began the prayer ceremony at the altar. Suddenly, the Southeastern Winds began to blow as we felt the breeze.

Zhuge Liang: The Southeastern Winds have arrived.

Lori: Now, to give the winds some extra strength.

Lori used her powers and made the Southeastern Winds even stronger, and they were made even more stronger thanks to the sorcery of Zuo Ci and Zhang Jiao.

Guan Yu: Zhuge Liang has succeeded in calling forth The Southeastern Winds.

Zhang Fei: And it looks like Lori used her powers to make them even stronger.

Lincoln: Along with the added help of Zuo Ci and Zhang Jiao. Now, to take care of the fleet of ships.

Lincoln used his powers to chain the ships without alerting Kai Yee and used EMP Grenades which disabled the ships and weapons.

Yue Ying: Splendid work, Lincoln, the ships have been chained together and their weapons were disabled without Kai Yee finding out.

Sun Quan: It's time. Huang Gai, board the ship and set the fleet ablaze!

Huang Gai: Yes, my lord.

Huang Gai boarded the ship for the fire attack which was loaded with barrels of oil and dried wood from dead trees that Laney and Applejack found. Then, the ship was finally nearing the fleet, it was time. Then, Huang Gai threw the torches on the ship and it was set ablaze, and then, he leapt off the fire ship and landed among the fleet of ships, and when the fire ship crashed into the fleet, it set the entire fleet of ships ablaze, and thanks to the Southeastern Winds called upon by Zhuge Liang, and made stronger by Lori, Zuo Ci, and Zhang Jiao, the flames grew even stronger.

Lynn: Whoa, we did it, the fleet's been set ablaze.

Lincoln: Now's our chance, all forces, advance and slay Kai Yee!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and purple hairband, purple eyes, fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, wyverns, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Castle Doran and Shoodoran, and holstered on her back is a massive Doran-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and The Doran etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Nico: Whoa, looks like we've run into the next Demon Race Embodiment

Purple-Haired Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from that powerhungry fallen Te Xuan Ze, and I also sucked out the souls of his armies.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Vespera Dracona, I knew it was you!

?: JUNIPER LEE, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU!

We then saw our target, the fallen Te Xuan Ze from 200 years ago, Kai Yee, heading right for us.

Juniper Lee: Kai Yee, I never thought I'd have to see your face again!

Kai Yee: You and your grandmother ruined everything, I wanted to bring peace to both worlds!

Lincoln: The only thing you did was threaten the balance between the Physical and Spiritual Planes, you are an absolute disgrace to the legacy of The Te Xuan Ze.

Rayman: My words exactly, and it's high time you pay the price for your crimes, Kai Yee.

Juniper Lee: You said it.

Suddenly, Juniper Lee's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a magenta and pink energy aura with magic, stars, and dragons, and as she approached Kai Yee, she left magenta energy, magic, stars, and dragons with every step.

Juniper Lee: You've caused us more than enough trouble for the last time, Kai Yee, you should've stayed imprisoned inside that stone statue prison of yours, but like the sore loser you are, you decided to break out to come after me for revenge, well, I'm through playing, now I'll make sure you never come back.

Suddenly, Juniper Lee was surrounded by a massive vortex of magenta and pink energy with magic and stars surrounding the vortex, there are dragons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green dragon with red eyes glaring at Kai Yee: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Juniper Lee emerged, but she was changed forever.

THE LIFE AND TIMES OF JUNIPER LEE: MAIN THEME PLAYS

Juniper Lee grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she now has magenta and pink highlights in the bangs of her long black straight waist-length hair and complimented by a pink wisp running down the rest of her hair from the left side of where her hairline starts, she has neon brown eyes and a magenta and pink energy aura with magic, stars, and dragons surrounding her, she has a dragonfly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on dragon earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold star links and pink crystal links and pink dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a dragon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a green T-shirt with short sleeves and dark-red edges as well as a stylized dragonfly logo of the same color, deep blue jeans which flare slightly and have three crossing strings at opposite sides where the jeans split, brown boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic and stars on the bottom and on the back is a pink dragonfly and dragon. Suddenly, Juniper Lee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with pink and magenta tips, grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her left ring finger and the ring Rayman gave her when he proposed to her on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Juniper Lee's Defender of Orchid Bay City sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta energy, magic, stars, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and a dragonfly etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink dragon heads with green gems for eyes and large pink dragon head with green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the four pink dragon heads for the pommel, Juniper Lee has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet on her right Bracer and Te Xuan Ze bracelet on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with pink red gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon that said, "Juniper Lee, Te Xuan Ze of Orchid Bay City, Defender of The Human and Spiritual Planes, Best Friend of Jody Irwin, Ophelia Ramirez, Rodger Radcliffe, Lila, Cletus and Gus, and Marcus Connor, Loving Older Sister of Ray Ray Lee, Loving Little Sister of Dennis Lee, Loving Daughter of Michael and Barbara Lee, Loving Granddaughter of Jasmine Lee, Loving Wife of Rayman, Archenemy of Katty Katswell, Destroyer of Auntie Roon, Kai Yee, and Hostile Magical Creatures, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, and Dragons"

ジュニパー・リー、オーキッド・ベイ・シティのテ・スアン・ゼ、人間界とスピリチュアル界の擁護者、ジョディ・アーウィンの親友、オフィーリア・ラミレス、ロジャー・ラドクリフ、ライラ、クレタス、ガス、そしてマーカス・コナー、レイの愛する姉、レイ・リー、愛するデニス・リーの妹、マイケル・リーとバーバラ・リーの愛する娘、ジャスミン・リーの愛する孫娘、レイマンの愛する妻、キャティ・カッツウェルの大敵、ルーンおばさんの破壊者、カイ・イー、そして敵対的な魔法の生き物、破壊者であり悪の殺し

屋、錯乱者、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして星と魔法とドラゴンのマスター

Juniper Lee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC MAGICAL SPIRIT WORLD TE XUAN ZE DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MAGICAL SPIRIT WORLD TE XUAN ZE DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MAGICAL SPIRIT WORLD TE XUAN ZE DRAGON WILL AND BRAVERY!

We were amazed by Juniper Lee's Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Rayman saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Kai Yee saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of magic at her, but Juniper Lee dodged it, and she fired a barrage of magenta and pink energy blasts with magic, stars, and dragons at him, and they exploded as they hit him, and he suffered damage from the barrage.

Nico: HOLY MOLY! June's transformed into her Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, this is going to be one epic battle.

Juniper Lee: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Spiritual Magic Star Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel and Divine Cosmic Spiritual Magic Star Te Xuan Ze Dragon Bravery) And one that'll be the end of Kai Yee for good, but it won't be fun without my future husband joining in.

Rayman: (Smirks) Oh, you already know that I'm going to enjoy kicking this guy's hide all over the place!

Suddenly, something within Rayman's mind absolutely snapped as memories of Kai Yee's crimes against the human and magic worlds 200 years ago rushed through his head, and then, his purple eyes turned neon purple and he was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, and dragons, he unholstered his massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his back, and as he menacingly approached Kai Yee, he left purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, and dragons with every step.

Rayman: You make me absolutely sick to my stomach, Kai Yee, as the Te Xuan Ze two centuries ago, you had a duty to defend both the Human and Spiritual Planes from evil, and you exceeded all of the expectations set out for you. But, then, you went rogue, turned traitor, and attacked the Elders to try and rob them of their power for your desire for world domination, and you were sealed into a jade statue until June and her grandmother defeated you for good and sealed you back into a jade statue for good. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY MEGA PISSED OFF BIG TIME AND PURPLE AND RED ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EVEN MORE FURIOUSLY) But, as always, you just don't even know when to ever give up, you decided to escape and get revenge on June once again… , I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE HAND ON MY WIFE, KAI YEE, YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A TRAITOR AND DISGRACE TO THE LEGACY OF THE TE XUAN ZE, AND WHAT YOU DID TWO CENTURIES AGO, YOU JUST EARNED YOURSELF THE FULL EXTENT OF MY WRATH! PREPARE YOURSELF, KAI YEE, THE LEGENDARY HERO AND DEFENDER OF THE GLADE OF DREAMS IS COMING TO TAKE YOUR LIFE, AND NOT EVEN YOUR POWER WILL SAVE YOU FROM MY WRATH!

We suddenly gasped at the sudden extent of Rayman's rage: KAI YEE, YOU JUST WENT AND GOTTEN YOURSELF DOOMED!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: (Gulps) The last time he exploded like that was when Auntie Roon attacked June, and now, he's just exploded at Kai Yee, this is going to get ugly!

Lincoln: Big time ugly! HIT THE DIRT, HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Rayman screamed like an absolute madman to the infinite power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars, light, magic, and darkness surrounding it, there are Lums and a dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Rayman emerged, but he was changed forever.

Rayman grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has purple and red highlights in the bangs of the two fronds of his strawberry-blonde hair which grew to reach down to the bottom of his neck, he has neon purple eyes and a purple and red energy aura with magic, light, darkness, stars, fairies, Lums, and dragons surrounding him, he has a Lum in the hands of a night dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red and purple gems on the gold crescent moon links and red and purple crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Fairy with red and purple gems for eyes and holding a Lum and the Light, Dream, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant on his neck. Rayman has on a purple short-sleeved shirt with the mysterious white ring on it and the phoenix with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above it, white gloves, long purple pants, black leather knee-high combat boots with dragons for the shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with Lums, light, darkness, dragons, and fairies on the white coattails and on the back is a fairy and dragon with Lums surrounding it, along with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above her head. Suddenly, Rayman felt a very sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large strawberry-blonde feathers on his wider and more muscular back grew much larger for his new body. Rayman has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on his right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand covered by his left white glove.

Suddenly, Rayman's massive Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, dragons, fairies, light, darkness, and Lums, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Greek God of Dreams, Morpheus and a Celtic Triquetra etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple and red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with red gems for eyes and purple gems in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large dragon heads is a large purple dragon with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists in the long sleeves of his long-sleeved white trenchcoat and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace Equestrian Peace, his Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the fairy that said, "Rayman, Legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams, Best Friend of Globox and Many, Defender of Betilla the Fairy and The Fairy Council, Member of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Emissary and Champion of Morpheus, Owner and Wielder of The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Loving Husband of Juniper Lee, Destroyer of Mr. Dark and The Nightmare Creatures, Slayer and Destroyer of The Evil Ancient Witch Auntie Roon, Archenemy of Red Herring, Defender of Peaceful Dreams and The Night, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Lums, Fairies, Moonlight, Dragons, and Celtic Dreams"

レイマン、伝説の英雄であり夢の空き地の守護者、グローボックスと多くの親友、妖精ベティラと妖精評議会の擁護者、ケルトの夢十字軍のメンバー、モーフィアスの使者でありチャンピオン、永遠の魔法書の所有者であり使い手夢、ジュニパー・リーの愛する夫、ミスター・ダークと悪夢の生き物の破壊者、邪悪な古代魔女の破壊者にして破壊者、ルーンおばさん、レッド・ニシンの大敵、平和な夢と夜の擁護者、悪の破壊者にして破壊者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、ラム、妖精、月光、ドラゴン、ケルト

の夢のマスター

Rayman has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-DRAGON-LUM-HARMONY UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE FAIRY DRAGON NIGHT ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC MOON LIGHT FAIRY NIGHT DRAGON DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC MOON LIGHT FAIRY NIGHT DRAGON DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM HOPE!

We were really really amazed by Rayman's Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Kai Yee saw it, he got mad with rage and was about to fire yet another blast of magic at him, but Rayman fired a powerful barrage of purple and red energy blasts with light, darkness, stars, fairies, Lums, and dragons at Kai Yee which exploded as it hit him and forced him back, but this angered him even more.

Rayman: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Light Fairy and Night Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Light Fairy and Night Dragon Hope) Two centuries ago, you deserved to be turned into a jade statue for your crimes against the worlds of humanity and magic, Kai Yee, but now, you're about to be destroyed forever by all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but just remember, you brought this on yourself.

Juniper Lee: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Spirit Magic Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel and Divine Cosmic Spiritual Magic Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel Bravery) He sure has, now, let's kick this guy's keister to Oblivion!

Rayman and Juniper Lee went after Kai Yee, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of purple and red energy, magenta and pink energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, and dragons at Kai Yee, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and they also attacked him with their new massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and they even disarmed him of his sword.

Juniper Lee: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Spirit Magic Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel and Divine Cosmic Spiritual Magic Te Xuan

Ze Dragon Angel Bravery) Now, let's strip him of his magic, Rayman.

Rayman: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Light Fairy and Night Dragon and Divine Celtic Dream Moonlight Light Fairy and Night Dragon Hope) Like we did with that old witch, Auntie Roon.

Then, Rayman and Juniper Lee chanted a powerful incantation and fired red energy beams which hit Kai Yee and stripped him of all of his magical powers and we made them our own.

Lincoln: Nice one, Rayman and June. Okay, gang, let's get in there and finish off that rogue Te Xuan Ze.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Star Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Justice and Divine Star Bloodstained Demonic Dark Demon Hound Compassion, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Double D and his team, The Lion Guard, The Miraculous Celestial Union, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Kai Yee, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Rayman and Juniper Lee fired powerful black energy blasts which hit a powerless Kai Yee and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and the rogue Te Xuan Ze was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Rayman's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive strawberry blonde angel wings are permanent and Juniper Lee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Juniper Lee: We did it, Kai Yee's gone for good. Wait 'til Ah Mah hears this!

Rayman: We'll make sure to tell her at the wedding, June, and of course, the entire Magical Realm is going to want to hear this.

Lincoln: You got that right, and from what your grandmother told us, June, they also happen to throw some awesome parties to celebrate the banishment or imprisonment of its biggest troublemakers.

Suddenly, we saw more demons heading right for us to kill us and avenge Kai Yee, but Lincoln fired purple energy blasts which hits the oncoming armies of demons loyal to Kai Yee, and he ripped out their souls and devoured them, and then, he sucked out and drained the souls of all their life energy and he sent their souls to the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force where they're put in prisons and with a curse on them: a curse that'll let them regain their life energy only to have it then drained out of them again. Then, we saw the burning fleet of ships Kai Yee formed sink into the rivers of Jiang Dong.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Kai Yee's fleet has sunk into the rivers of Jiang Dong.

Me: He tried to get together a fleet of ships to get his revenge, but in the end, he was defeated and his fleet was burned and sunk into the depths of the rivers of Jiang Dong.

Sun Shang Xiang: Just like what happened when we fought against Wei at Chi Bi.

Lincoln: Kai Yee's messiah complex did him in two centuries ago and it also did him in when he was freed from his jade statue prison and got defeated by June and her grandmother, and now, it did him in permanently when Rayman and June killed him and sent him to The Black Gates.

Laney: Indeed, and if there's one thing we can't stand, it's villains who think they're the messiah and they have the right to decide who lives and who dies.

Me: Those are the worst kind.

Nico: Yeah. But, we're rid of Kai Yee for good.

Lincoln: Along with those following him. (To Vespera Dracona) And it's so good to see you again, Vespera Dracona.

Vespera Dracona: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Vespera Dracona and he hugged her, and Vespera Dracona is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his

familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Vespera Dracona: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Vespera Dracona, Embodiment of The Doran Race, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the wyverns, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Doran and none of their weaknesses. Vespera's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Ravenna Amaranth: We also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Vespera a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a purple gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Vespera kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Lola with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of her, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Wyverns, and she's also the one who built the castle for The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force which served as their base of operations.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we've taken down many evil legendary monsters long ago, and her skills in The Dark Arts and darkness are never to be underestimated. Plus, Vespera also taught me how to use the Doran powers for good.

Me: Really?

Lincoln: Yep, and as you saw, I fired those purple energy blasts at the oncoming armies of demons Kai Yee recruited and when they hit them, their souls are ripped from their bodies and I devour them and then, I drained their souls of their life energy and I sent them to our castle and with a curse I put on those who met the same fate: the curse lets them regain their life energy, only to have their life energy drained out of them again.

Nico: Oof, now that's the kind of torture fitting for criminals and thugs that crossed your path.

Luna: You should've seen what he'd done to a group of thugs that Chandler hired to kill him long ago: he fired a wave of purple energy at them, and that caused their souls to be ripped from their bodies and he devoured them, and he drained their souls of their life energy and sent them to their castle and put in prisons forever.

Me: I still remembered that day all too well, and it's too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Fangire and Legendorga ass.

Vespera Dracona: Yeah, I would've wanted to kick King, Takato, and Takashi's asses hard, along with beating up the other Legendorga and the other members of The Checkmate Four, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires and The Mummy, Gargoyle, and Medusa Legendorga are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of many of our friends.

Vespera Dracona: Wow.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Vespera Dracona: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me.

Lincoln: Good idea, Vespera, and now that you're here.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Vespera Dracona in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Vespera Dracona: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Vespera Dracona's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Vespera Dracona: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Vespera Dracona.

Vespera Dracona had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Maika Kamimura, Sora Kannazuki, Shizuru Kōsaka, Rin Uehara, Vajra Annerose, Nagi Momochi, Felicia, and Astaroth from Taimanin.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Maika Kamimura, Sora Kannazuki, Shizuru Kōsaka, Rin Uehara, Vajra Annerose, Nagi Momochi, Felicia, and Astaroth from Taimanin.

Nicole: Uh oh, looks like you've really attracted even more sexy girls, Lincoln, hope you can keep them away from perverts.

Lincoln: I'd beaten the tar out of Lewis Travolta, Flip, and Brad, Nicole, I can easily beat the tar out of any pervert. Are you girls okay?

Maika Kamimura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maika Kamimura and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Kai Yee, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie

Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness,

Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Maika Kamimura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maika Kamimura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maika Kamimura, Sora Kannazuki, Shizuru Kōsaka, Rin Uehara, Vajra Annerose, Nagi Momochi, Felicia, and Astaroth with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the evil former Te Xuan Ze, Kai Yee, who had broken free of his statue prison and fled to Chi Bi, but he hadn't forgotten his hatred towards Juniper Lee or Jasmine Lee, and he wants one thing: revenge on The Te Xuan Ze.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Lori, Zhuge Liang, Zuo Ci, and Zhang Jiao heading for the altar to begin the ceremony to call forth the Southeastern Winds and Lori, Zuo Ci, and Zhang Jiao using their powers and sorcery to strengthen them and Lincoln disabling the technologically advanced fleet of ships Kai Yee gathered with EMP grenades and finally unleashing the fire ship that set the fleet ablaze, and finally Juniper Lee and Rayman transforming and they and all of us beat the tar out of him and Rayman and June sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Vespera Dracona have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, you guys really fought a hard battle against that rogue Te Xuan Ze, and it's really awesome to see that Rayman and

Juniper Lee transformed and fought against that monster.

Rayman: We sure did.

Juniper Lee: And in the end, we got rid of Kai Yee, sent his fleet sinking into the rivers of Jiang Dong, and got rid of his army.

Lincoln: We sure did, he underestimated his opponents in a huge way.

Nico: We had to be many steps ahead of him for this one, that's why Lincoln put Zhou Yu in charge of the battle.

Me: That's right, and we also added our own contributions to his fire attack strategy.

Lu Meng: Indeed all of you have, J.D.

---

After destroying Kai Yee, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Vespera Dracona saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Vespera Dracona: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Vespera, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Vespera Dracona: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Vespera Dracona: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Vespera, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a burning passion?

Vespera Dracona: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten.

Vespera Dracona pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Vespera, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Suddenly, they heard a loud screech of rage and the alarm in their gym went off, and Vespera saw who it was coming after them: it was Lola, her face red with anger, her teeth turned into fangs, and her hair turned into living fire, and she was running to the gym to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels.

Past Vespera Dracona: Ugh, you're at it again, Lola?! You don't even know when to quit, do you, you sociopathic, blackmailing, violent, bad-tempered pink-wearing, rampaging pageant demon?!

Past Lincoln: Let's head out there right now, and take care of that rampaging demon!

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels took a break from their work-outs and went outside to take down Lola who's on another one of her rampages again, and they soon saw her.

Past Lola: YOU WILL PPPPAAAAAAAAAYYYYYYY! (SCREAMS ANGRILY)

Past Lincoln: Whatever got you in another one of your bad moods again, you should know by now that I'm not to blame for it, Lola, but since you refuse to listen to reason, you've left us no choice.

Lola roared with anger and charged at Lincoln and his Guardian Angels in a blinding rage and threw fireballs at them, but Lincoln absorbed the fireballs and they'd made him stronger, and Lincoln and Vespera fired waves of darkness at Lola and blinded her, and then, Lincoln and his Guardian Angels attacked her without mercy, and she was then knocked down and out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings which tied Lola up in red energy ropes. Then, Luna came rushing over, and she saw what happened.

Past Luna: Whoa, looks like you and Vespera took down Lola, dude, awesome!

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Luna. You can take care of her now.

Past Luna: Oh, trust me, she's in huge trouble when we get back.

Lola woke up and when she saw she was tied up again, she was really angry.

Past Lola: I'LL GET YOU FOR THIS, LINCOLN, DO YOU HEAR ME, I'LL GET YOU, YOU AND YOUR DUMB GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Past Luna: (Grabs Lola by her dress' collar) You're not laying one hand on my bro or his Guardian Angels, now get moving, you rampaging little demon!

Lola was forced to march home with Luna forcing her down the lane, but Lola still swore revenge for her humiliation and she was still screaming with rage until Luna whacked her on the head with a baseball bat as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lola wasn't too happy Vespera ruined Lola's little rampage.

Me: She sure wasn't, and Varie and I did some investigating, and we found out what made Lola go on that violent rampage of hers: it was Lori and Lynn, Lynn stepped on and broke Lola's tiaras and Lori shredded Lola's dresses with a pair of scissors and planted a lock of Lincoln's hair to frame him, so that Lola could kill him.

Nico: (GROWLS) Lori, Lynn, if we hadn't gotten rid of your Dark Sides, I'd have you two put into the stocks and paddled with a spiked metal paddle until your butts were bleeding!

Lincoln: Easy, Nico. After Lola found out, she suddenly had a pang of conscience and she apologized for it, but she still got grounded, but only for two days.

Lola: But, as for Lori and Lynn, those two got grounded for seventeen weeks and Lori got thrown in a padded room container and tied up in a straitjacket, and she was screaming with wrathful rage and wanting revenge on J.D. and Varie and when she threatened Varie's life along with his parents, J.D. punched Lori hard in the face giving her a black eye and closed the door, leaving Lori screaming with anger and hatred.

Nico: (GASPS) She did what?!

Me: Yep, every word Lola said was true, Lori threatened Varie's life along with my parents, so I had to show her no mercy when I punched her in the face and I gave her that black eye, and I personally threw Lynn in a metal container, and she roared and pounded on the door again to get out, but Varie flipped her the bird through the window, and that caused Lynn to roar and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

Nico: Serves them right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Blizzard Princess: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Blizzard Princess, and it's perfect for our first date before Rayman and June's wedding. Shall we?

Lincoln, Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria are now in your harem.

Jenna: Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Cure Mermaid, D.D. Warrior Lady, Blizzard Princess, Red Archery Girl, Lady Assailant of Flames, and Magician's Valkyria, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed two dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures were the Dark Swat Kats, and they're here for one thing: revenge on The Swat Kats. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Jake, Chance, you're not going to like it: the figures we sensed were the Dark Swat Kats, and they're here for one thing: revenge on you two.

Jake and Chance gasped in shock.

Chance Furlong: Oh man, not those two fleabags, I should've known they'd come back.

Aylene Carter: The dark counterparts of you and Jake, those two are nothing more than trouble. But, we'd better get rid of them before we have Rayman and June's wedding.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) And that's what Lincoln and I are going to do, Aylene, destroy the Dark Swat Kats, so we can get to Rayman and June's wedding.

Lincoln: Right, Sheila, and we'll also have gotten rid of more of The Swat Kats' enemies in the process.

Nico: Right, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission today since today's Rayman and Juniper Lee's wedding, but we still need to get rid of The Dark Swat Kats before they cause any damage.

Lincoln: Yeah, those Dark Swat Kats have caused enough trouble to Megakat City for far too long, now we'll make sure they never come back.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) That's right, let's go!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to the park to deal with The Dark Swat Kats and send them to The Black Gates, and then, we'll head back home to get ready for Rayman and Juniper Lee's wedding at Cloudsdale.

We arrived at the park to hunt down and kill The Dark Swat Kats.

Nico: Alright, we made it to the park, now where are those two hairballs?!

Razor: Knowing them, they'll try to use missiles against us.

T-Bone: We haven't forgotten the last time they did that.

?: And because of it, we want nothing more than to kill you both and mount your heads on a pike and burn all of Megakat City to the ground!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: Hook, Line, and Sucker!

Lincoln fired two Matchead Missiles which hit the bush and forced out our targets: The Dark Swat Kats.

Razor: Bulls-Eye! Nice shot, Lincoln.

T-Bone: I'd say it's been a long while, Dark Swat Kats, but that's just a big fat lie. Now, here's a little something to welcome you back before you both die.

Razor and T-Bone punched their dark counterparts hard in the face and left them with bleeding noses and black eyes, and that pissed them off.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Nice shot, boys, now it's my turn.

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, nebulae, fire, earth, water, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto, and angels, she unholstered her massive Legendary Planets-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached the Dark Swat Kats, she left black and red energy, stars, nebulae, fire, earth, water, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto, and angels with every step.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) You Dark Swat Kats really make me sick to my stomach, it's bad enough you two fleabags make the true Swat Kats look bad, but what you two have done in trying to take over Megakat City and cause terror and destruction, that's something that can never be forgiven nor forgotten, and for that, I shall make you two suffer the wrath of the Planets of The Solar System and end your pathetic lives forever!

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, nebulae, fire, earth, water, light, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's The Sun in the center with Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto orbiting around it with angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with reflecting stars and nebulae on it and the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System on its chest and with red eyes glaring at The Dark Swat Kats: the red eyes of death.

Dark T-Bone: What the?! What sort of nonsense is this?!

T-Bone: It's not nonsense, what you two see before you is death, and it's coming for you both.

Razor: As Lucy would say, no one will ever say a kind word at your funerals because there's nothing to even say about you two.

Nico: You got that right, and that was one awesome display! It's like seeing the entire Solar System but we didn't even need to go into space.

Gina Readington: You got that right, and it's true that Sheila has all the powers of all the Planets of The Solar System and The Sun itself, she really is a powerful and awesome Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Planets.

Lincoln: And you, Erica Gillette, Varya Halinorova, Rachel Jacobs, Valerie Apollo, Jessica Florrence, Caitlyn Togero, Nikolette Furya, Hailey Nicos, and Katie Ferrari were also Gene-Slammed into the Legendary Planets as well, Gina Readington, and you girls also have the powers of the planets and were named The Angels of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto.

Me: He's right on that one, and you girls were Gene-Slammed separately into The Legendary Planets because of those powers you were born with, and I wouldn't be surprised that you girls will also have the symbols of the planets on your angel wings when you transform for your own fights.

Nico: That would be so awesome to see!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sheila Thatcher emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sheila Thatcher grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her red hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, and angels surrounding her, she has the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System emblazoned in the middle of her forehead with Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Earth, Light, Darkness, Planet, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Earth, Light, Darkness, Planet, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant on the bottom of her red angel-shaped Element of Harmony for her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she has on her Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Sheila Thatcher has on a sleeveless black midriff top, black shorts, black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and surrounding it are The Supremacy Sun, The Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, The Blazing Mars, The Big Saturn, The Grand Jupiter, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune, and The Suppression Pluto. Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive five sets of black angel wings with the symbols of the nine planets and The Sun grew much bigger for her new body and the black feathers also have red tips on them and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher's massive Legendary Planets-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sheila Thatcher's Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Greatsword of Multi-Elemental Legendary Planet Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto and the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and The Supremacy Sun, The Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, The Blazing Mars, The Big Saturn, The Grand Jupiter, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune, and The Suppression Pluto etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large black dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large black phoenix heads is a large black dragon head with a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sheila Thatcher has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with stars in between the kanji below the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters that said, "Sheila Thatcher, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Planets, Wielder of The Powers of The Planets of The Solar System and The Sun, Lover of Astronomy, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins and All of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Universe 666 Sora Takigawa, Destroyer of The Dark Swat Kats, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Water, Earth, Light, Darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, And Angels"

シーラ・サッチャー、伝説の惑星のジーン・スラマー、太陽系と太陽の惑星の力の使い手、天文学の愛好家、キルジョイ・ハギンズとリンカーンのすべての敵を軽蔑する者、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、宇宙666の大敵、滝川ソラ、ダークスワットカットの破壊者、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、火、水、地球のマスター、光、闇、太陽、水星、金星、地球、火星、木星、土星、天王星、海王星、冥王星、そして天使

Sheila Thatcher has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEGENDARY PLANETS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC LEGENDARY PLANETS MULTI-ELEMENTAL STARSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LEGENDARY PLANETS MULTI-ELEMENTAL STARSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC LEGENDARY PLANETS MULTI-ELEMENTAL STARSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sheila Thatcher's Super Angel-Legendary Planets-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Dark Swat Kats saw it, they got out their missiles and were about to fire at her, but Sheila Thatcher fired powerful blasts of black and red energy, stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, and angels which hit The Dark Swat Kats and exploded with incredible power and it destroyed their gauntlets, and that pissed them off big time!

Nico: HOLY COW! Sheila's transformed into her Super Angel-Legendary Planets-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really put the hurt on those fleabags.

Me: It's like we're seeing the true powers of The Planets of The

Solar System and The Sun in action!

Lincoln: Sheila now looks like a true Angel of The Planets and The Sun, and those Dark Swat Kats just made a fucking mistake in trying to mess with her.

Sheila Thatcher: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Star Draconic Phoenix Angel and Divine Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Star Draconic Phoenix Angel Love) Too right, now let's rip those two hairballs apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Sheila Thatcher.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You two disgraces to the real Swat Kats have caused more than enough trouble to Megakat City and to the Swat Kats for the last time, and now, we will put an end to you both and send you both to Oblivion for your crimes!

Sheila Thatcher and Lincoln went after the Dark Swat Kats, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Dark Swat Kats and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Sheila attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they were really, really, really pissing off them off now and driving them even more ballistic.

But, before the Dark Swat Kats could attack again, T-Bone and Razor fired two Matchhead Missiles at The Dark Swat Kats and they got burned badly, and that enabled Lincoln and Sheila Thatcher to kick them both high into the skies, and they fired energy balls in the forms of The 9 Planets and The Sun with the elemental forces of Fire, Earth, Water, Light, and Darkness surrounding them, and they hit the Dark Swat Kats and exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and they were obliterated in the explosions. Then, The Dark Swat Kats' spirits appeared.

Dark Razor: You think you've won?! YOU THINK THIS IS THE END?! WE'LL RETURN ONE DAY AND WE WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Beastly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done and this time forever, Dark Swat Kats.

Then, Lincoln and Sheila Thatcher drew The Judgement Kanjis on the foreheads of the Dark Swat Kats and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for Sheila Thatcher and Lincoln as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sheila Thatcher's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive five sets of black angel wings with the symbols of The Planets and The Sun in them are permanent.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) That'll learn ya, you two fleabrained hairballs! Thanks for helping me destroy The Dark Swat Kats, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sheila.

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sheila Thatcher's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto over them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sheila Thatcher absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a serious dose of Legendary Planets Justice, Lincoln, Sheila, you two showed those Dark Swat Kats no mercy, and you made them suffer the fury of The Solar System and kicked their tails in.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and they had it coming for their crimes.

Razor: We were planning on going after them in the future, but we didn't have to wait, they came to us and you and Sheila sent them packing.

T-Bone: And now, all that's left for our enemies to permanently get rid of are Turmoil and that dark version of Callie, and if that little ghoul, Pastmaster, dares to come back, he's also getting The Black Gates as well.

Nico: We'll send them packing as well if they dare to come back. So, who's the next Demon Race Embodiment we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ooh, that's an easy one, Nico: the next one that we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Marianne Shelly, Embodiment of The Franken Race and Descendant of Mary Shelly.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, an Embodiment of The Frankenstein Race and Descendant of Mary Shelly, this should be a really awesome and electrifying one!

Ravenna Amaranth: You're going to love meeting her, Marianne Shelly is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and descendant of horror author Mary Shelly, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of Frankenstein, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Franken and none of their weaknesses. Marianne's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Marianne a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a purple gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Marianne kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Marianne Shelly, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Franken Race and Descendant of Mary Shelly.

Nico: (Whistles)

Me: Now, that's awesome. Too bad we didn't get a chance to meet her during the Kamen Rider Kiva mission last year, she would've really given every last Fangire and Legendorga the ass-kicking of their immortal lives.

Lincoln: Yeah, that was a bust, but she'd found out King, The Checkmate Four, Takato Shiramine, Takashi Sugimura all paid the price for their crimes against The Demon Races, and now, she'll be meeting us tomorrow.

Nico: Awesome.

Juniper Lee: And of course, tomorrow's the big day: Lyra's mission with The Donbrothers.

Rayman: Oh, I'm so looking forward to this, and if Jo returns, she's looking at a one-way trip to The Black Gates, and we might say this to her: "Give Alejandro, Heather, Scott, Josee, and Jacques our regards."

Lincoln: That's an awesome line we'll use on her, a final farewell to that sore loser!

Me: Same here, Lincoln. Okay, now, let's head back home and get ready.

Rayman: Right, time to get ready for the wedding.

We headed back home to The World Tree Estate to prepare for Rayman and Juniper Lee's wedding at Cloudsdale Church.

After dealing with The Dark Swat Kats, we came back home, and we got ready for the big day: today's the day that Rayman, legendary hero, defender, and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams is going to be married to Juniper Lee, the Te Xuan Ze of Orchid Bay City, this was going to be a wedding unlike any the worlds have ever seen.

We were dressed in special clothes, and Rayman was dressed in a black wedding tuxedo, and me, Nico, Eli, and the boys were getting Rayman ready.

Me: Oh man, can you believe it? The day has finally arrived: Rayman and Juniper Lee's wedding.

Nico: You said it.

Lincoln: It's been a month since the day he proposed to June.

Rayman: I know, and June and I have been through a lot.

Eli: You sure have.

Nico: Yeah, you guys have been battling monsters and demons that threaten the existence of every creature in existence, and you both accomplished many great things, and you guys have more than earned this wedding.

On the girls side, Rarity, Carol, Rika, and the girls were helping June get ready, and June was dressed in a very beautiful white wedding dress Rarity, Leni, and our Fashion Brigade made for her.

Lori: This is literally going to be one amazing wedding.

Rarity: Absolutely, darling, and your dress is truly wonderful, June.

Juniper Lee: Thanks, Rarity. Plus, we made sure to invite everyone for the wedding especially our two archenemies: Red Herring and Katty Katswell. I hope Kitty and Katty don't start a catfight.

The girls snickered.

Luna: (Snickers) Cat fight, that was a good one. But, don't worry, they won't be doing that, June.

Jody Irwin: Yeah, and this is really going to be one wedding no one will ever forget.

We were all set, and we were at the altar, and Rayman was standing at the altar.

Lori: I take it you guys have finished getting Rayman ready.

Me: We sure have, Lori.

Nico: Plus, Rayman made sure to invite his friends from The Glade of Dreams.

Luan: Same with June as she made sure to invite Jody, Ophelia, Rodger, her parents, brothers, and her grandmother.

Jasmine Lee: Indeed, and this is one wedding that everyone will be talking about for eternity: my dear Juniper getting married to the legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams. By the way, everyone in the Underworld heard of what they and all of you did in putting the kibosh on Kai Yee at Chi Bi, they were partying like it was 1999!

Lincoln: I can imagine.

Jasmine Lee: Oh, and Sergio was also banned from parties in The Underworld for life.

Nico: Nice.

Suddenly, the doors to the chapel opened, and there we saw Juniper Lee and she was dressed in a very beautiful white wedding dress Rarity, Leni, and our Fashion Brigade made for her, and she was accompanied by her dad as the organ played "Here Comes The Bride". When Rayman saw her, he had a bright red atomic blush on his face. Then, Mr. Lee brought her up front and he let her go to join Rayman.

Rayman: (Stunned) Wow. June, you really look so beautiful.

Juniper Lee: Thanks.

Then, Princess Celestia came in and stood on the podium, as the wedding began as Rayman and June held hands.

Princess Celestia: Ladies and gentlemen and Mares, Gentlecoats, and human and magical creatures, we have gathered here today to celebrate in holy matrimony the union of Rayman, legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams and Juniper Lee, Te Xuan Ze of Orchid Bay City.

Rayman and June said their vows and love for each other, and they were presented the rings and they put them on.

Princess Celestia: It is with great pride and love that I am proud of their love, and it is with great joy under the light and grace of the divine light of God that I now pronounce thee husband and wife. You may now kiss the bride.

Rayman did so and we all cheered wildly for them!

Plus, we saw that some of June's friends, namely Jody, and family all had tears in their eyes. Later, we were at Lynn's Table having the reception.

Juniper Lee: This is really awesome, first, our wedding, and now, a reception at Lynn's Table. You planned that, didn't you, Rayman?

Rayman: I sure did, June, and it gets even better. Lincoln, mind waking Flip up by dousing him with ice water?

Lincoln: (Smirks) You got it.

Lincoln fired ice water at Flip, and it shocked him awake and he was freezing, and when he saw us, he was really mad and so were the other jerks.

Rayman: Hello, jerks, long time no smell.

Me: You know what this means, it's showtime, jerks!

The jerks' eyes widened: THEY WERE IN FOR MORE HUMILIATION AND IT WASN'T GOING TO END WELL FOR THEM!

Rayman summoned mace balls, and he sent them at Lewis Travolta, and smashed him in the face and stomach. Then, he summoned a battering ram and he and June charged and smashed Flip hard in the gut with it, and they did all sorts of horrible things to the jerks: tripping them and they fell in rhino poop, dropping blocks of cement on their heads, smashing their heads in with a piano, giving them a mega wedgie all the way to Mercury, and they finished by throwing bombs and dynamite at them as they exploded, and because of that, massive tons of gold bars, jewels, gems, and currencies of all types exploded out of them, and we were laughing hysterically.

Juniper Lee: That was so awesome and way too hilarious. I certainly loved that we dropped blocks of cement on their heads, and you even gave the jerks a mega wedgie all the way to Mercury, I tried so hard not to laugh! (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Rayman: And we even tripped them and made them fall in rhino poop, that was way too hilarious!

Rayman and June shared another kiss, and it made the jerks barf.

Ray Ray: (Laughs) Stinks to be you jerks!

We were about to leave, but the humiliations we made the jerks go through made Flip so mad, he had bull horns on his head and he bellowed and went charging at Rayman who got out a red cape, but then…

CLANG!

Flip fell on his fat hairy belly and Rayman removed the cape to see an anvil right behind it.

Rayman: Classic trick, gets 'em every time.

Then, Rayman kicked Flip hard and sent him back to his post, and he was chained back to his post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and we left leaving the jerks bellowing and ranting in pure rage and anger.

---

Walking through an amazing cave was Kyojuro and Natalia and I was guiding Kyojuro and Varie was guiding Natalia.

Nico: You'll love where we're taking you.

Me: It's perfect for you guys.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) I have a feeling this will be fun.

Qin: Oh it will be.

We arrived in a magnificent crystal grotto and it had a beautiful waterfall oasis in it.

Nico: We're here.

Me and Varie took off their blindfolds.

Me: Tadah.

They saw the cave and it was Magnificent!

Natalia Somonmenchikov: Wow! This is amazing!

Kyojuro: Wow! This is amazing and beautiful!

They saw each other and gasped.

Kyojuro: Natalia!?

Natalia: Kyojuro!?

Both: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE!?

Nico: Yep.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (In her head) Nico I will give you the worst tickling ever for this.

Kyojuro: (In his head) ME TOO!

Maria: You can tickle little bro later

Nico: Maria!

Maria: Well they are going to!

Me: She's right. We got something important to do. We'll be right back.

Nico: Maria, you and the rest of the team watch over them. Eli, May, Lyra, you guys come with me and J.D.

Eli: Right.

Me: We got to go to Japan and get Natsumi.

Maria: Okay.

We teleported to Japan.

---

In Tokyo we were at the house of Natsumi Kuramochi.

We knocked on the door.

Nico: Natsumi? Are you there?

Natsumi answered.

Me: Natsumi Kuramochi?

Natsumi Kuramochi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Me: Sorry to disturb you like this. But Tsuyoshi is very worried about you.

Natsumi Kuramochi: Is he okay?

Me: He is fine. But it's you he is mostly worried about. We should explain. Lyra's big day mission is tomorrow and he is worried that the target of her mission is going to hurt you. We can't risk that so we're going to place you into our protection till the threat is over.

Natsumi Kuramochi: Wait. Didn't you guys help save me from that Jo person?

Me: As a matter of fact yes we did. We're sorry that happened to you.

Natsumi Kuramochi: Thank you guys for saving me.

May: You're welcome Natsumi.

Natsumi: I can handle myself though.

Nico: (gets out knockout spray) I'm sorry. But we can't break a Pinkie Promise.

Me: Nico no need for that. Natsumi, Tsuyoshi told us that he can never forgive himself if anything ever happened to you. He loves you more than anything. So please listen to us for him.

Lyra: Yeah he is worried and because of that 2 days ago he turned into the Gaoranger Hitotsuki.

Natsumi Kuramochi: What? Oh man. I'll go pack.

Me: Good.

Nico: Aww.

She later came out with her bags.

Natsumi: But if I need to sneak out to help Tsuyoshi, then I will.

Nico: (laughs) Good luck sneaking out with the security!

Me: Lets get moving.

We teleported back to the estate and got her into her room.

In her room she was already right at home.

Me: Here you are.

Natsumi: Nice room.

Me: All the rooms we have are nice. Also the view of the entire planet is really beautiful up here.

Natsumi: Wow it sure is.

Me: Natsumi, Tsuyoshi will be fine. He will have not only us beside him but all the rangers from over the course of 46+ Years too.

May: Yeah.

Nico: And the Time Force Rangers, And the Cyborg 009 heroes, And Marty and his friends, And Astro Boy and his friends, And the Zi O Riders

Me: That must be who is fighting the footsoldiers next.

May: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But if you need anything let us know.

Natsumi: I will. Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime.

Natsumi: But remember what I said.

Nico: (laughs) I guarantee you won't be able to sneak out with our security system!

Me: Yeah you would have to be crazy to try and get passed it.

Natsumi: Like how crazy?

Me: Like say Lois Lane times 1,000,000.

Natsumi: Oh.

---

Back in the Crystal Oasis, everyone was relaxing.

Manaohy: Poromon, I think we might need some extra muscle. So, I know of a tribe I found out before reuniting with Mama.

Poromon: Really? Okay.

Manaphy: Lets go.

We came back.

Me: We're back.

Pinkie Pie: Is she in the estate?

Me: Yep. We have her at the estate. I already sent a message to Tsuyoshi. I also had Tsuyoshi tell her to stay at the estate and he told her he loves her.

Qin: Aww.

Me: Yeah. Natalia how did you like having your date in an amazing crystal oasis?

Natalia: It was really amazing.

Nico: Glad to hear it.

Natalia: By the way J.D. how did you find an amazing Crystal Oasis like this?

Me: I was walking around in the forest getting some fresh air and then I stumbled upon this cave and it lead here. That's where I got the idea for making this a special relaxation spot.

Qin: Very awesome and neat.

Lola: I'll say.

Maria: It really is nice

Natalia: It sure is. And me and Kyojuro had a lot of fun.

Me: We're glad.

Natalia: What do you say we give Nico his reward? (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Kyojuro: Oh it would be my pleasure.

Qin: Uh oh.

Nico immediately used Reverse Flash and Speed Demon's powers to run very fast.

ZOOM!

Nico was running fast.

Me: Boy he sure is fast. But so are we.

Nico was hiding out in a special underground bunker that he found. It was his anti-blind date tickle hideout. It was on an island in the ocean.

Nico: Now to hide out here until they've cooled off

?: Mind if I hide too?

He saw a Heliolisk.

Nico: Cool a Heliolisk.

Heliolisk: (In a girls voice) Not just a Heliolisk.

Nico: Sunny Tamarlin? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had black and yellow clothes and had orange angel wings.

Sunny Tamarlin: I hope there's enough for the both of us in here.

Nico: I got lots of food here.

Sunny Tamarlin: Cool.

Nico: Wanna make out?

Sunny Tamarlin: As long as May doesn't get jealous.

Nico: Nah. Always available on the market.

They got to kissing.

So adorable.

Meanwhile we were looking all over the planet for him.

Me: Boy he really must have picked a good spot.

May: No kidding.

Poromon: NICO!

Poliwag: WHERE ARE YOU?!

Me: Boy it's like he just vanished.

Qin: Wait look.

We saw a hatch on an island.

Me: Hmm.

I used my X-Ray Vision and saw Nico and Sunny making out.

Me: AHA!

We went and I opened it.

Me: BUSTED!

Nico: WHAT THE!?

Me: Awesome spot.

Qin: Wait Sunny!? Wow I didn't expect you to be with Nico.

Sunny Tamarlin: Yeah I found him here. I'm the Heliolisk Gene-slammer.

Me: That's awesome.

Nico used Reverse Flash and Speed Demon's powers to run again

ZOOM!

Me: WHOA! He sure runs fast.

Sunny Tamarlin: That was an awesome makeout session though.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sunny Tamarlin: When me and Nico were on the beach and he gave me this.

She pointed to a jeweled seashell she had around her neck.

Me: Ooh that is beautiful.

Rarity: That is beautiful on you darling.

Sunny Tamarlin: Thanks.

Me: I think I know where Nico is heading.

I used Instant Transmission and we teleported to the Wing Kingdom Restaurant.

Nico was there.

Nico: Whew!

Muscle Man: Hey, Nico!

Nico: Hey Muscle Man!

Muscle Man: You know who else likes wings as much as you do?

Nico: I know what's coming.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

Nico laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: GAH!

Muscle Man: Looks like Nico made a Blind Date Boo boo!

Nico used Reverse Flash and Speed Demon's powers to run again

ZOOM! BOING!

But Nico ended up getting stuck in a giant strawberry gelatin!

Nico: WHAT THE!

Me: Luan's gelatin really came in handy for this.

Luan: Look at Nico getting Jiggly with it! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED AT HER JOKE!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

I took off Nico's boots.

Me: All yours you two.

Nico: TRAITOR!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Natalia and Kyojuro then tickled his feet and he was laughing hysterically.

Nico: HAVE MERCY!

Eli: SAY IT!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Eli: Say it!

Nico was laughing hard!

Nico: NEVER!

Eli: SAY IT!

Me: NICO FOR HEAVENS SAKE IN THE NAME OF HUMANITY SAY IT!

Nico: Uncle!

Me: Louder!

Natalia: YEAH!

Nico: (Louder) UNCLE!

Me: LOUDER!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: UNCLE!

We stopped.

Me: Good.

We pulled him out.

Me: Awesome chase though.

Nico: Should I move my bunker somewhere else?

Me: If you want. That was still fun though.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: Funny too.

Qin: I did not expect Sunny to be with you.

Sunny Tamarlin: Yeah I was with him.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Sunny hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sunny Tamarlin: Me too Nico.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tyrantrum, Aurorus and Sylveon next.

Me: WHOA! I thought we would never get to the Aurorus.

Qin: That one will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

Manaphy: Okay. Time to take you guys to where the Chimchar tribe is.

Me: A Chimchar Tribe? We never saw that here before.

Qin: This will be interesting.

Nico: Lead the way.

We followed them.

In the forest we saw a temple.

Nico: Is this a temple?

Manaphy: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Lola: Amazing!

We went in and saw a tribe of Chimchar!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Wow! A tribe of Chimchar.

A Monferno guard walked over to us.

Manaphy: We are here to see the Elder Monferno.

Monferno Guard: Follow me.

Me: Whoa that Monferno Talks.

Meowth: Wow! This is amazing.

We walked with Manaphy.

Me: Boy the way the Chimchar and Monferno act is very similar to Jungle Natives and the Native American Indians.

Qin: It sure is.

Elder Monferno: Oh, by all means, come in.

Manaphy: (bows) Great and mighty Elder Monferno.

Elder Monferno: So, I heard you want my army.

Manaphy: Yes, your… Highness. We don't know who we're facing tomorrow. And without your help, we might lose

Elder Monferno: What makes you think you're worthy of fighting alongside the greatest army in the world? All because you don't know who you're fighting tomorrow?

Manaphy: We think it's someone we hate.

Me: Wow this is really cool.

Emily Molstad: Boy this is my kind of village being the Infernape

Gene-slammer and all.

Qin: It sure is.

Manaphy: And it's also because we have heart. And with your strength, we can win.

Elder Monferno: Okay, fine.

Manaphy: That's it?

Elder Monferno: No, that's not it! The answer is no. Goodbye.

Manaphy: If we fall, everyone else is next.

Poromon: We're not leavin' without your army.

Elder Monferno: (beat, laughs) Who is this guy? Oh, he makes me laugh. (laughs) All right, tough guy. You want my army so badly? Defeat my son in the ring!

Me: Your son?

Manaphy: (whispering) This is a really, really bad idea!

Poromon: (whispering) Well, we don't exactly know who we're fighting tomorrow. We need all the muscle we can get!

Elder Monferno steps in between them.

Elder Monferno: Are you two done whispering? It's a little rude.

Poromon: You, sir, have a deal. I'll fight your son. And win.

Elder Monferno: I'm sure you will. (laughs)

Me: Yeah.

Poromon flew into an arena with several Chimchar and Monferno jeering at him. The rest of us were next to Elder Monferno. The gates across from Poromon opened as he heard something. Then, an Infernape jumped out of the gates and grinned savagely at Pormon before grabbing two barrels and smashing them together.

Music: IN! He's Infernape!

The crowed cheered.

Infernape: Yeah, I'm IN! I'm Infernape! (shows off his muscles) Oh yeah!

The crowd kept cheering..l;

Infernape: (Waves to Elder Monferno) Hi, Dad!

Elder Monferno: No, no! Don't do that!

Infernape: Dad, wave back!

Elder Monferno: Enough with the showboating!

Infernape: What do you mean? They like it! It's what they came here for! Dancing pecs! (makes his pecs dance)

Elder Monferno: Okay, simmer down. I said, simmer down! (crowd stops cheering except for one) That means you, Chimchar Junior!

Chimchar Junior: IN! I- (stops mid-cheer and sheepishly sits down) Sorry.

Me: Interesting and awesome

Elder Monferno: Now, since I want this fight to last more than 5 seconds, I put items from the Super Smash Bros tournaments. You're welcome, Poromon!

Infernape: (laughs) I don't need anything special to break every bone in your tiny body!

Me: Five seconds is going to be a challenge.

Poromon: Not for me. But luckily I have an awesome attack for that.

Poromon then flew at Infernape. But Infernape nonchalantly grabs Poromon out of the air by the face, slams him onto the girder, and begins pounding the crap out of him with a grin.

Elder Monferno: (smirks while eating banana) Well, guess you're not getting my army.

Poromon: We'll see about that!

Just as Infernape was about to punch him, Poromon jumped away!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him and knocked him out.

Infernape: (gets up) It is on like INFERNAPE KONG! (charges at Poromon)

He charged and then Poromon went to the side and then…

CLANG!

An anvil appeared and Infernape hit it head on!

OUCH!

Me: NICE!

Poliwag: Um… is he going to get up?

Me: He's knocked out but Poromon won!

Qin: Yeah he sure did!

Xenia: That was funny!

Manaphy smirked at Elder Monferno.

Elder Monferno: Yeah, ok. You can have my army.

Manaphy: Thank you!

Elder Monferno: You're welcome. A Deal is a deal.

Later, Me and Nico and Eli were in the park at the estate doing some stargazing in our observatory.

Me: Look at all the stars

Nico: They sure are pretty.

Eli: Especially from this high up.

Me: So many stars all waiting to be explored.

Eli: Yep.

Nico was looking through the telescope.

Nico: So many stars and nebulae.

But then he came across an odd nebula.

Nico: Wait look at that. That Nebula looks like a demonic skull.

Me: Let me see.

I looked and saw that it was really scary.

Me: That Nebula wasn't there before. It has to be a sign.

I looked closer.

Me: It might be an Omen. Follow me guys.

Nico: What's up?

We went to our library.

Me: We must consult Nostradamus's Big Book of Predictions, Prophecies and Omens.

I went to a book case and pulled a book and it opened up and then in a compartment was the book of Nostradamus.

Me: For thousands of years Nostradamus made amazing predictions.

We went to the table.

Me: Lets see.

I scrolled through the pages.

Me: Here it is. "A Nebula in the Shape of a Demonic Skull means the return of enemies from another world!"

We gasped!

Eli: (GULPS) Uh oh! I wonder who they are.

Me: It says that they will return on the 7th day of the 5th month of the 23rd year of the second millennium.

Nico: That's May 7th, 2023! That's tomorrow!

Eli: Uh oh!

Me: It doesn't say specifically who it will be. But we'll find out soon.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Hey, whatever or whoever it is, we'll handle it as a team.

May: Good thing we recruited the Chimchar tribe, huh?

Me: You're right about that.

William: Now, if only Infernape and Poromon can stop bickering with one another!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Qin: But we'll figure out who it is soon.

Nico: Lets get ready for tomorrow.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Japan, the Donbrothers were getting ready for our arrival against whoever the Nebula warned us about.

Taro: I'm ready for Lyra and the team's arrival and it's going to be fun.

Haruka: It sure is!

Tsuyoshi: I'm glad Natsumi is going to be okay.

Tsubasa: We are too. J.D. sent you that message. So she will be okay.

Shinichi: Yeah we are too.

Taro: Lets get ready guys!

All: AVATAR CHANGE!

They turned into the Donbrothers and went at the Screen and it froze!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done!

This was an amazing and fun chapter.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the

Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Monster Arm, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters or P.T.O.O.E.Y., and Bosco ta Jolokia as well as Sheila Loud, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami And Brock And we're going on an awesome treasure hunt in the Arctic. This one is going to be a cold one. And we're going to battle Another Capricorn Zodiarts and Another Unicorn. Also we're going to meet an Aurorus Gene-slammer named Sylvia Arodanus and she is a girl from Alaska and she is a powerful angel of the Aurora Borealis and has sun and moon powers.

The match-up scene is for Lyra Heartstrings, for her Phase 2 transformation, she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dracula from Honkai Impact 3rd

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

London, and we got bad news: our old enemy, Professor Ratigan, has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us, but this time, he's not going to get sent back to The Warp. No, for his crimes against London and The Crown, he shall get the worst punishment ever: he shall be sent to The Black Gates for his crimes against London and The Crown, and he will never ever come back. And we're going to meet the next Demon Race Embodiment, her name is Marianne Shelly, Embodiment of The Franken Race and Descendant of Mary Shelly, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and descendant of horror author Mary Shelly, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of Frankenstein, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Franken and none of their weaknesses. Marianne's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Marianne a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a purple gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Marianne kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Marianne Shelly, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Franken Race and Descendant of Mary Shelly.

Buckle your seatbelts and get ready for an awesome and epic adventure 46 years in the making as we meet the Donbrothers in Japan and help them battle enemies from the past and you're going to be surprised as to who they are! It's going to be awesome and epic!

See you next time.

# AVATARS OF 46 YEARS OF RANGERS

This chapter is based on the awesome Donbrothers Rangers

---

Flying over the ice cold landscape of the Arctic was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Monster Arm, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters or P.T.O.O.E.Y., and Bosco ta Jolokia as well as Sheila Loud, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami And Brock and we were on an awesome and fun treasure hunt. We had our warmest fur parkas on.

Me: Boy it sure is cold.

Qin: No kidding.

Xenia: It's crazy that we're here for a treasure hunt. But it's well worth it.

Camie: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun.

Himiko: It sure will be fun and awesome.

Nami: I think this will be fun too.

Girl Jordan: I agree there.

Sheila: As long as we get to thrash some bad guys I'm ready.

Nico: Sheila, I want to thank you, Unicorn, and your teams for coming.

Sheila: Anytime Nico. This will be so fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Meilin, what do you like to do in your free time?

Meilin: Not really sure. I like working in martial arts school. It's fun.

Nico: That's cool.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Neat.

Nico: Got any students?

Meilin: Tons of them. They are learning really fast in everything I teach them.

Me: That's so awesome Meilin. Boy you went from competitive rival of Sakura Avalon and trying to win Li's heart to being a great teacher.

Nico: She sure did.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: That is awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Poromon did a good job yesterday

Me: He sure did.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: I still can't believe he took down a grown Infernape by himself!

Me: I know! That is so awesome and cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Eli: I'm proud of him.

Lola: Me too!

Qin: That was so awesome.

Nico: And now, the Infernape is constantly arguing with Poromon!

Me: Oh god!

Qin: I know!

Eli: Not even me bonking their heads together will get them to stop.

Nico: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Boy they have a really nasty grudge.

Nico: There's a treasure here, right?

Nicole: Yep. We're going after an amazing quarry. It's called the Staff of Qailertetang

Brittney: The Spirit of Weather in the Inuit.

Nicole: Yep and it is a staff that is extremely powerful and has the power to control all the weather.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Qin: It sure is!

Camie: I never knew it had that kind of power.

Nico: How are we gonna find it in the middle of all this cold?!

Nicole: It's in a cave right… There!

We saw a cave located right in an ice mountain.

Nico: Oh.

We went in and Nicole pulled out a map leading to it.

Nicole: Now we follow this cave to it.

We went into the cave and went deep into it. We then came to a room and it was an ice cave that had rainbow waterfalls.

Qin: WHOA!

Rainbow Dash: Wow! This reminds me of the Rainbow Department of the Cloudsdale Weather Factory!

Xenia: It sure does!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Is that it?

We saw a staff that was purple and it had a sun, rain, wind, snow and fire on it.

Nicole: That's it! The Staff of Qailertetang. At long last I've found it.

Nico: Who gets it?

Amity Blight: I will get it.

Nico: Okay.

Amity went over to it.

Luz: You can do it sweet potato.

Nico: Go for it, Amity!

Amity then grabbed the staff and then she pulled it out and then it glowed and she underwent an amazing and powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED SONG PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a vortex of weather and the elements and then she grew angel wings made of the elements and they were stronger than ever before. When the vortex faded she emerged forever changed!

We were amazed!

Me: WHOA! Amity how do you feel?

Amity Blight: I feel amazing J.D.!

Luz: That was so awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Nico: You should be proud of yourself.

Felicia Wittebane: I know I am.

Amity Blight: I am too. Now I have an awesome Palisman and the staff.

Qin: You sure do.

Eli: And I found the next Anothers. We have Another Live Action Brawl, Another Live Action Sideways, and Another Grindor. And Another Live Action Bonecrusher, Another Capricorn Zodiarts and Unicorn.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa Another Live Action Bonecrusher is no doubt going to be a hostile one.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: Yost She-Hulk.

Qin: Nice.

Xenia: This will be good.

Maria called in Yost She-Hulk, Carl Carlson, Allura the Star Dragon Maiden and Brenda Loud.

Yost Jen: Here I am!

Carl Carlson: We're here guys.

Me: Awesome Carl.

Brenda Loud: I hate this place. I hate everything.

Lola: Sheesh.

Me: (In my head) She really needs to pull that stick out of her butt.

Allura: Boy this place is really cold.

Qin: It's the arctic.

Nico: I see Another Live Action Brawl.

Me: Yep.

In came ANOTHER LIVE ACTION BRAWL!

Me: Whoa! This one is gonna be tough.

Another Live Action Brawl: (In a girls voice) My father has told me a lot about you J.D.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had yellow eyes and had the kanji for Time in the Middle of her Forehead and she had yellow and black clothes, golden orange angel wings, and she had the Monochrome keyblade and a familiar deck of cards on her hip and she had the kanji for The 10 Gamblers of Fate and Time on her skirt.

Lina Luxord: I'm Lina Luxord and I am the gene-slammer of Luxord the Gambler of Fate. Also I am his daughter.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! So Luxord decided to settle down and start a family.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Yeah. My son Jared and Luxord are amazing archenemies.

Lina Luxord: And like my father I too have his sense of honor.

Me: That's one thing that will never change with him and you.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Jen: Sorry we have to do this.

Yost Jen concentrated and then started sweating uncontrollably. Her stomach growled before doubling over in pain. Her eyes glowed and she grew and her muscles grew and her skin turned green and her hair grew longer and she turned into YOST SHE-HULK!

Yost She-Hulk: (GROWLS)

Nico: Oh yeah!

Yost She-Hulk: Brawl is a really amazing fighter and she he puts up a great fight.

Lina Luxord: I can tell.

Me: By the way are the rest of the Anothers Friendly or hostile?

Lina Luxord: The Another Live Action Bonecrusher is hostile. She just has a really nasty anger problem. (SHIVERING) MAN IT'S COLD!

Me: We'll we're in the Arctic.

Nico: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Lina glowed and Another Live Action Brawl was separated from her and I brought Lina over and gave her a parka to warm her up.

Lina Luxord: Thanks.

Another Live Action Brawl fired missiles at Yost She Hulk but she grabbed one of them.

And she threw one of them back and I grabbed the other one and threw it back and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book!

Me: Got it.

Carl Carlson: Me next.

Me: Another Live Action Sideways next.

Lola: Yep.

Another Live Action Sideways stepped forward.

Nico: This weather is no problem for Carl.

Me: Yep. He's from Iceland and he practically lives in the cold.

Carl: You wanna tell me who you are?

Another Live Action Sideways: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Lola Exxelton.

Lola Exxelton: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Lola is my friend from meteorology and she and I did weather projects together.

Lola Exxelton: Yeah.

Carl: I may not be Homer but I can still kick some ass!

Lincoln: After this.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her Another from her and I brought her over and put a fur parka on her.

Carl fired waves of energy and blasted Another Live Action Sideways and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Next.

Nico: Another Grindor.

Alurra the Star Maiden: My turn.

She went over and Another Grindor stepped forward.

Alurra the Star Maiden: And you are?

Another Grindor: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me and he met my sister Amelia.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair, biue eyes, yellow clothes and had fox ears and had 2 fox tails and she had yellow angel wings.

Me: Sheila Mobius!

Nico: And from the looks of things you're the hybrid of Tails.

Sheila Mobius: That's right. Good eye.

Nico: Thanks.

Alurra the Star Maiden: That is cool.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so and she came over and Alurra fired waves of stars and they hit Another Grindor and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Now for Another Live Action Bonecrusher.

Brenda Loud: I hate her already!

Another Live Action Bonecrusher stepped forward.

Brenda Loud: Alright, who are you?!

Me: Better answer her before she wails on you!

Another Live Action Bonecrusher: (IN A BOYS VOICE) YOU SHOULD KNOW WHO I AM J.D.!

Me: (GASP) Not hiim!

He reverted back and it was a was a boy with blond hair and had red eyes and was in a red prison jumpsuit.

Me: (GASP) Crandon! Alex Crandon!

I went over to him and me and Alex got in each others faces and growled ferociously and realistic fire exploded out in the background!

Me and Alex: (FEROCIOUS GROWLING)

Me and Alex were REALLY GROWLING at each other like a couple of ferocious wolves!

Brenda Loud: Um, you know him?

Nico: From the way they are growling I can tell they do.

Me: You could say that. Alex was a rich kid jerk at school that would always pick on the weak and the disabled. But he also had a REALLY NASTY Anger problem. I played him at his own game and got him to use his anger and beat up the entire sports team and he beat them to a pulp with every single bone in their entire bodies broken. He was immediately expelled from school, disowned and disinherited from his families fortune and sentenced to spend eternity in a Russian School for Jerk Boys.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: This guy is a total asshole!

Brenda Loud: You know what I hate the most? People like you who think they can do whatever they want and hurt those in their way!

Me: I feel the same way Brenda.

Nico: No need to separate this one.

Me: Nope.

Me and Brenda fired a wave of energy and he was completely obliterated in an instant and banished to the black gates.

Me: Good riddance.

I got the Wonder Ride Book.

Lola: He deserved it.

Brenda Loud: You know that I meant what I said back there, right?

Me: Yes.

Brenda Loud: Good.

Me: Another Capricorn Zodiarts next.

Qin: Interstellar.

Meilin: Yep. My turn.

Princess Luna: But we're… (WINCES)

Me: What's wrong Princess Luna?

Her constellation mark for Capricorn was glowing.

Me: She's close.

Then out of a portal in the shape of the stars for the constellation of Capricorn the Mer-Goat appeared.

Nico: There he is!

Then out came ANOTHER CAPRICORN ZODIARTS!

Qin: Whoa! Another Capricorn Zodiarts.

Sakura Knudson: I guess my constellation is Libra right?

Me: Yep. That's right.

Meilin: And you are?

Another Capricorn Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with teal green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and had the symbol of the constellation of Capricorn in the middle of her forehead and she had a long fish tail like Juri's and she had fish fins for ears.

Mw: (GASP) Ellia Jurris!

Nico: Whoa!

Ellia Jurris: Long time no see J.D.

Me: Same here.

Meilin: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She's a mergirl that I met in the Demon Realm. She is also the little sister of Juri. You know Juri the referee girl from the Dark Tournament?

Nico: Oh right! Wow! I didn't know she was her sister.

Me: Yep.

Ellia Jurris: Yeah. How is Juri?

Me: Really well.

Meilin: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lincoln: After this.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated her from Another Capricorn Zodiarts and me and Meilin fired waves of energy and blasted him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and the Zodiarts Switch. Then the Switch shattered into a million pieces.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Guess that one was only a temporary one.

Me: Yep. Now for Another Unicorn.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) VENOM SNAKE 6!

She summoned King Hiss, Kaa, Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Quartzion The Crystal Queen, Vypeera and Ms. Allure!

Nico: Nice!

Lola: Hope they don't fall asleep out here.

Nico: There's the Another Unicorn.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER UNICORN!

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: This one looks tough.

Another Unicorn: (In a girls voice) It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and had blue angel wings and had a rainbow horn in the middle of her forehead and had blue eyes and green clothes and had the skylanders symbols of Life and Air in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Me: Skyla Whirlcamo!

Nico: Whoa!

Skyla Whirlcamo: Awesome to see you again. And yes I am the gene-slammer for Whirlwind and Camo.

Rainbow Dash: Wow! Half Whirlwind and Half Camo!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Zocks: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito: (Gets out Zenkaiju gear) Because we can grant it instead. Zenkaiju Gear!

Zocks got a Donbrothers Sword and Kaito donned his Zenkai Armor.

Skyla Whirlcamo: No he didn't. After he put this ridewatch inside me I teleported away in a rainbow and got away.

Me: Clever.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Zenkaiger ridewatch) How often do we find a Gene Slammer of two species?

Geiz: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Or is this the first time?

Sougo got ZenkaizerArmor while Geiz got DonMomotaroArmor.

Me: I don't really know. But I think this might be the first time this happened.

Skyla Whirlcamo: I don't really know myself. But I might be the first multi-species Skylander Gene-slammer you guys met.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this Skyla.

Skyla Whirlcamo: It's okay.

She turned into ANOTHER UNICORN!

Nico: Time to blast you up. (ACTIVATES UNICORN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: I see money and wealth in your horoscope. (ACTIVATES CAPRICORN ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of stars and blasted her all over.

Nico: Okay I'm not good with horoscopes.

May: YOUR MONEY AND JEWELS ARE MINE! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 MEAN RARITY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of jewels and smashed her down.

May: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES MONSTER ARM'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew an octopus tentacle out of her back and it punched and smashed Another Unicorn all over and smashed her with intense fury.

Maria: PARENT TEACHER ORGANIZATION OF ERADICATING YOUNGSTERS ATTACK! (ACTIVATES P.T.O.O.E.Y.'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and books and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time to spice things up! (ACTIVATES BOSCO TA JOLOKIA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

Meilin: My turn! (ACTIVATES CAPRICORN ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of stars and blasted her all over.

Then Overdrive, Yost Living Laser, Dark Decade, Spider Carnage, Bulldozer and Rampage came.

Nico: Nice Team Overdrive!

Overdrive: Thanks Nico.

Lola: YEAH!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then an Aurorus came!

Me: Whoa an Aurorus!

Qin: Wow! This one is beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Aurorus: (In a girls voice) Glad you guys are all here too.

Nico: Sylvia Arodanus! Wow!

Aurorus: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Unicorn down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Skyla over as she was wobbling and put a parka on her.

Sylvia reverted back and she was a girl with Rainbow hair and had blue clothes on and had star angel wings and she had the symbols of the sun and the moon on her right arm.

Sylvia Arodanus: That was so awesome!

Meilin: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sylvia Arodanus: When me and Nico were watching the Aurora and I demonstrated my powers to him and showed him the designs I made in the aurora.

Me: That is cool that you can do that!

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Sylvia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Sylvia Arodanus: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Lets get back home and warm up.

Nico: Good idea.

Yost She Hulk came and concentrated again and groaned and she shrank and her hair turned back to black and her skin was normal and her muscles shrank and she was back to normal.

Yost Jen: That was awesome though.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, and Vixen are heading to London, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Professor Ratigan, has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us, but this time, he's not going to get sent back to The Warp. No, for his crimes against London and The Crown, he shall get the worst punishment ever: he shall be sent to The Black Gates for his crimes against London and The Crown, and he will never ever come back.

Lincoln: Ah, we're back in London, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Professor Ratigan, has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: London's demonic crime lord has come back?! It's been years since we got rid of him.

Me: It sure has, but this time, he's not going to get sent back to The Warp. No, for his crimes against London and The Crown, he shall get the worst punishment ever: he shall be sent to The Black Gates for his crimes against London and The Crown, and he will never ever come back.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) We'll need to hurry, there's no doubt he'll be going after Basil first for ruining his plans to take over London.

Lincoln: Right, Sherlock Hound.

Just then, we ran into Basil.

Basil: Ah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I knew you'd come back as soon as word of Ratigan's return had reached.

Me: We sure did.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront in the future: he saw a nebula with a demonic skull face in the sky, and then, he saw who it was we're going to confront in the future, it was Burns and Crocker, not the ones that we know, but from when we confronted and destroyed HIM two years ago on that apocalyptic Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant big trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, I just had a horrible vision of who we're going to confront today: remember that nebula in the form of a demonic skull that we saw yesterday and the omen that we found inside Nostradamus' Book of Predictions, Prophecies, and Omens at the library?

Nico: Yeah, you know who it is?

Lincoln: Yes, the two figures that've returned are Burns and Crocker, not the ones that we know, but from when we confronted and destroyed HIM two years ago on that apocalyptic Earth.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh God, so the villains mentioned in the omen we found out from yesterday were those two?!

Just then, Plankton and Vlad Masters arrived.

Plankton: Oh shrimp, I thought we were rid of them for good, but they refuse to stay dead.

Vlad Masters: Crocker's always been persistent, same with Burns, but this'll be the last time we'll ever deal with them. So, this means we'll be confronting them during the mission with The Donbrothers.

Lincoln: Exactly, and J.D., Nico, we'll leave Jo to you guys.

Me: Oh, trust me, Jo's not getting out of this, same with Crocker and Burns!

Nico: Yeah, those three are getting The Black Gates, along with the main enemy of The Donbrothers.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and purple bow on the right side, dark purple eyes, fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark purple crop top, necklace with pearls and dark purple gem pendant, dark purple skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with lightning and angels on the coattails and on the back is Riki the Franken, and holstered on her back is a massive Franken-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and The Franken etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Nico: Whoa, looks like we've run into the next Demon Race Embodiment.

Purple-Haired Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from that evil demonic crime rat.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Marianne Shelly, I knew it was you!

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, Professor Ratigan, and man, was he really enraged now!

Sylvester: I always knew you wouldn't stay dead for long, Ratigan, now it's time for you to die for good.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Your crimes against London can never be forgiven, you heartless fiend!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS

Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Vixen, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Professor Ratigan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a black energy blade from his massive greatsword and it pierced Professor Ratigan in his black heart and he exploded and his evil spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one less criminal mastermind London has to worry about. (To Marianne Shelly) And it's so good to see you again, Marianne Shelly.

Marianne Shelly: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Marianne Shelly and he hugged her, and Marianne Shelly is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marianne Shelly: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Marianne Shelly, Embodiment of The Franken Race, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and descendant of horror author Mary Shelly, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of Frankenstein, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Franken and none of their weaknesses. Marianne's known for defending me with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Ravenna Amaranth: We also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Marianne a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a purple gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Marianne kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the creatures of the night flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Lisa with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Marianne Shelly, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, also feared the Embodiment of The Franken Race and Descendant of Mary Shelly.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we've taken down many evil monsters long ago, and her skills in The Dark Arts and darkness are never to be underestimated. Plus, Marianne also taught me how to use the powers of the Franken Race.

Me: Really?

Lincoln: Yep, but for this, I grab the person and the electrical charge will drain his soul's life energy and I send their drained soul to our castle with the curse I put on the thugs who crossed me.

Lincoln formed purple lightning in his large left hand, and we saw an incoming thug heading for us with a knife, but Lincoln grabbed him and the purple lightning's electrical charge drained the thug's soul out of him and Lincoln absorbed it, and then, he drained the thug's soul of his life energy and sent it to their castle and with a curse he put on those who met the same fate: the curse lets him regain his life energy, only to have his life energy drained out of him again.

Nico: Whoa! So, that's…?!

Wataru: Yes, that's the Franken's ability to feed off souls, Nico.

Lincoln: And of course, Marianne also has unbeatable superhuman strength and intellect, so she had used brain and brawn to teach the thugs a lesson and outsmart Lisa and my enemies.

Me: It's too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Fangire and Legendorga ass.

Marianne Shelly: Yeah, I would've wanted to kick King, Takato, and Takashi's asses hard, along with beating up the other Legendorga and the other members of The Checkmate Four, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires and The Mummy, Gargoyle, and Medusa Legendorga are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of many of our friends.

Marianne Shelly: Wow.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Marianne Shelly: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me.

Lincoln: Good idea, Marianne, and now that you're here.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Marianne Shelly in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks

sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marianne Shelly: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marianne Shelly's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marianne Shelly: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marianne Shelly.

Marianne Shelly had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Chika Hinata, Kanako Dougami, Kokoro Kasai, Mao Arata, Mikoto Hasegawa, Miku, and Suzuka Natsui from Koi Doki.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chika Hinata, Kanako Dougami, Kokoro Kasai, Mao Arata, Mikoto Hasegawa, Miku, and Suzuka Natsui from Koi Doki.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chika Hinata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chika Hinata and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Professor Ratigan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its

head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Chika Hinata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chika Hinata: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chika Hinata, Kanako Dougami, Kokoro Kasai, Mao Arata, Mikoto Hasegawa, Miku, and Suzuka Natsui with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than our old enemy, Professor Ratigan, who came back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in giving that demonic monster the beatdown of his life and Lincoln finishing him off by firing a black energy blade from his massive greatsword that pierced that monster's black heart and it exploded and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Marianne Shelly have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That Ratigan just doesn't know when to stay dead, but now, he's gone for good.

Nico: He sure is, and you're going to like what Lincoln found out, and it concerns the omen and the demonic skull nebula we saw yesterday.

Nico explained everything, and the others were horrified.

Maria: (Gasps) So, the villains mentioned in Nostradamus' omen yesterday were the Crocker and Burns from the apocalyptic Earth we went to and destroyed HIM two years ago, they've come back?!

Lincoln: Yes, but now that we know who the villains in Nostradamus' omen are, we'll be ready for them, along with the main enemy of The Donbrothers.

Me: Along with that bitch, Jo.

Lincoln: And ever since Kurumu removed that paranoia and anger chip Sergio put on me weeks ago in his attempt to get revenge on us, I'm not going to let anger blind me.

Sergio: (Squawks) I hate that succubus, she's ruined my revenge, you ruined the Sergio!

Eli: SHUT UP, YOU SACK OF FEATHERS!

Eli hit Sergio's cage with a mallet!

CLANG!

Nico: Thank you for that, Eli, and this was all your fault, Sergio, just be glad J.D. made the choice not to kick you out since you wouldn't last a second in the wild. But, you've got a lot to answer for, and I made a call not to give you an archenemy until you behave yourself.

Me: Which we highly doubt.

---

After finally getting rid of Professor Ratigan and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marianne Shelly saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marianne Shelly: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marianne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marianne Shelly: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marianne Shelly: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marianne, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Marianne Shelly: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten, and she also conspired with Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan in her plot, and their latest attempt to kill Lincoln showed them the more dangerously angry side of him.

Marianne Shelly pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Marianne, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Then, they got a shower and were heading home, but then, they were suddenly ambushed by Lisa, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan, who showed up and started attacking them with knives and scalpels, each of them had horrible slash wounds on their arms and stomachs and blood was being spilled like crazy, while Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were laughing like demons from Hell high on a thrill kill.

Past Lori: THIS IS THE PRICE YOU PAY FOR DEFYING US AND FOR EVEN LIVING, TWERP! (CACKLING INSANELY)

Past Lisa: AND THIS IS FOR HELPING THAT PATHETIC TEST SUBJECT, LOWER LIFE FORMS! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

We gasped.

Nico: (GROWLS) LORI, WHY, YOU LITTLE… !

Me: Easy, Nico, easy. Here's where it gets good.

Just then, Varie and I arrived and we saw what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did, and while Varie and I were helping everyone and bandaging their wounds, this angered the five mean sisters and they were about to stab us as well, but then, we saw Lincoln still alive, but he was now really angry and pissed off now!

Past Lincoln: LORI, LYNN, LOLA, LISA, LUAN!

This angered the five mean Loud Sisters who turned to see Lincoln still alive, and when he looked up to glare at them, his eyes turned blood red with slit pupils, and that freaked out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, then, we saw their hearts beating fast and blood was rushing through their veins, and to Lincoln, he was now out for blood.

Lincoln: (LION GROWL)

Past Me: Now, you five have done it, I hope Lincoln rips you to pieces for what you did.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were quaking with fear, and then,… !

Past Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: (BLOODCURDLING SCREAMS)

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan let out bloodcurdling screams and ran like headless chickens for their lives, but Lincoln followed behind them with his superhuman speed and roaring like a lion and filled with a hunger for blood and revenge. The scene then transitioned to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan running for downtown Gotham Royal York with a now really enraged Lincoln chasing them and still roaring like a lion and almost pounced on them if they didn't dodge in time. Then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran off to hide in a nearby alley, but Lincoln kept following them because during the attack, Lynn cut herself with her knife, along with Lori, and they were leaving drops of blood behind.

Lincoln knelt down on all fours and his face was near the blood that was spilled.

Lincoln: (Sniffs) I know you and your cohorts are here, Lisa!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were trying their hardest not to scream, but then, they saw a really tall, imposing, and extremely muscular thug walking and he was unaware of Lincoln in his path nor the bloodhungry beast that awakened inside him.

Muscular Thug: Hey, what do you think you're doing here, freak?!

Then, Lincoln turned his head facing the thug and his fangs were now longer and his eyes were blood red with slit pupils.

Past Lincoln: (HISSES)

That frightened the thug and he was about to run away, but then, Lincoln leapt up with superhuman agility and pounced on the thug and pinned him to the ground with superhuman strength. The thug tried to fight back, but as soon as Lincoln had his mouth opened up, it was too late as Lincoln then reeled his head back and lunged forward and sank his fangs into the thug's neck.

Muscular Thug: (SCREAMS)

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan peeked out to see what happened:

Lincoln sank his fangs into the thug's neck and he was draining him dry of blood, but that wasn't the end, they also saw that the thug's muscle mass was also being sucked out of him, and when Lincoln was done, the muscular thug was now a desiccated corpse drained of blood and muscle.

Past Lincoln: (Growls) That's much better.

Lincoln's wounds suddenly healed and he'd gotten another increase in muscle, power, and energy, and he stood up. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran out of the alley, but Lincoln already spotted the cowards running for their lives, they almost got away, that was until Varie and I showed up, along with Marianne Shelly and the other Guardian Angels, and we were really pissed off at their stunt now.

Past Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: (SCREAMS)

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan backed away slowly as Varie and I along with Marianne Shelly and all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels walked towards them, but then, the five mean Loud Sisters backed towards the dead thug Lincoln had drained dry.

Past Lola: We're so doomed!

Suddenly, the thug's eyes opened up, but they were now blood red, and he rose from the ground, and it frightened Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Whoa!

Carly Atlas: Lincoln did say that his Guardian Angels didn't get turned into vampires because of the love he had for them, but for the thugs and criminals that he hates.

Me: Yep, if they get bitten by him, they get turned into vampires.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE?! HOW ON… !?

Past Ravenna Amaranth: Lincoln fed on him and drained him dry of his blood and muscle mass, and I knew that thug looked familiar, that's notorious drug dealer Ricky Accardo, he's a drug dealer with a local Michigan gang that the police had been after.

Past Me: And Lincoln sucked him dry of his blood and muscle mass, which means Lincoln can't be that far away.

Then, the vampire Ricky Accardo ran at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to kill them, only to be met by a greatsword to the chest and he exploded into dust, and we saw who it was that did it: Lincoln with his massive white angel wings spread out, but his dark blue jeans were torn slightly and his shirt was really shredded due to the sudden muscle mass increase and covered in blood due to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's attack. Then, he grabbed his tattered and bloodstained shirt and ripped it off him, then, he knocked out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a sudden roundhouse kick and fired red energy beams from his massive white angel wings and tied them up in energy ropes.

Past Lincoln: That'll hold them until we get back, and is everyone okay?

Past Varie: Yeah, I healed everyone and bandaged them up.

Past Me: Then, we came to get you and get after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Past Marianne Shelly: Lisa planned this whole thing, now she's really earned my hatred forever.

Past Ravenna Amaranth: Along with ours.

Past Me: Come on, let's take Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan home.

Past Lincoln: They're in so much trouble when we get home.

We grabbed Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and then, we went back home as the video ended. But, everyone was still shocked and stunned by what happened.

Nico: Damn, I can't believe Lisa planned that attack, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan were also in on this as well.

Me: We were all pissed off big time upon finding out about it, and when Luna heard it, she was that pissed off she wanted their heads, but Lincoln restrained her.

Luna: Hey, I may be strong due to doing some heavy lifting with my equipment, but with what my little bro's been doing, I didn't stand a chance.

Rita: Luna wasn't kidding about that, and thanks to what we heard, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for seventeen weeks and instead of throwing them in metal containers or cages, we'd sent them to Aunt Ruth's, not only as punishment for what they did, but to keep Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily from trying to kill them.

Lynn Sr.: It took Lincoln, J.D., and Varie to hold them off.

Nico: Yikes, they were really out for their heads after what happened to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and man, what Lincoln did in chasing them all over the place and what he did to Ricky Accardo, that was like something out of a vampire movie.

Me: That just goes to show you: if any asshole so much as gets Lincoln angry by trying to kill him, his Guardian Angels, his harem, his family and friends, and children, you better pray for death because he will kill said asshole.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind are heading to Yoshi's Tropical Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune

Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Fortune Lady Dark: Wow, so this is Yoshi's Tropical Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Fortune Lady Dark, and it's perfect for our first date before Lyra's mission with the Donbrothers. Shall we?

Lincoln, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Yoshi's Tropical Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind are now in your harem.

Carly Atlas: Oh, I knew the Fortune Ladies had feelings for Lincoln!

Carla Carmine: And now, your signature Duel Monsters are now part of Lincoln's harem, Carly.

Jenna: Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Water, and Fortune Lady Wind, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black

Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

* * *

Later it was time for Natalia's first ever mission and we're going to meet the Dragon Knight riders of America.

Me: This is gonna be awesome! It'll be good to see Kit and everyone again after all these years.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) It's going to be so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

William: Anyone else want to go with Natalia? Besides Shu and 4 Rabbids?

Poromon: I'll go.

Infernape: So will I! I'm not letting you upstage me again!

Me: Knock it off you two. This isn't a competition.

Infernape: Sorry.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go too.

Me: Okay.

Kase: And you know I'll be going with too.

Eli: Yep.

Me: I don't know how Kit and friends are going to react when they hear about what happened in the events of Kamen Rider Ryuki.

Nico: It will be a terrible event.

Me: Yep. Lets get moving guys. You will love Kit and his team.

We were off to Los Angeles, California.

## LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA

We arrived in Los Angeles.

Me: Los Angeles, California. Boy it's good to be back here.

Eli: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: This is awesome that we're going to meet American Kamen Riders.

Nico: It sure is.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: I'm really excited for this one.

Kit then came up to us.

Me: Now there's a familiar face. Long time no see Kit.

Kit: Hey J.D.!

Me and Kit hugged.

Kit: Awesome to see you here!

Me: Same here.

Shu: Awesome to meet you Kit.

Kit: I've heard of you. You're Shu, right?

Shu: That's right. Awesome to meet you.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Kit.

Kit: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm what an honor.

Me: Natalia here is your ambassador.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: I'm Natalia Somonmenchikov and I'm from Russia and I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's awesome to meet you guys.

We introduced ourselves.

Kit: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys. And Kase I am glad that J.D. got your letter.

Kase: He sure did and I'm glad to help the team.

Eddy: We are glad to have her with us.

Me: Yep.

Kit: Everyone will be happy to see you J.D.

Me: We have a lot to talk about and we have 15 years of catching up to do.

Nico: Yep.

Me: It's awesome.

Nico: But this also might be the last set of Ambassador missions until further notice

Kit: Well, at least you had fun doing them, right?

Me: We don't know what we have coming up next but it will be good like always.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Yeah.

We followed Kit to his base which was his apartment.

We arrived.

Len: Hey J.D.!

Me: Long time no see Len. Hey guys.

Maya: Boy J.D. you look amazing.

Me: I know. A lot has changed over the last 15 years.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Chris Ramirez: How have you been J.D.?

Me: Amazing and awesome.

Poromon: Hello! I'm Poromon!

Maya: Aww awesome to meet you Poromon.

Me: And this is Infernape. He just joined us.

Infernape: Awesome to meet you guys.

Len: Wow! You too.

Me: Long story.

Eddy: Yeah it's a crazy one.

Eli: But we have a lot to tell you though.

Rabbids gibbering.

Shu: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Maya: Oh they are really cute.

Me: They may be cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Kit: Actually I do. I love Rayman Raving Rabbids and they are funny little guys.

Me: Nice that you were keeping tabs on them. They may be cute and funny but they are idiots.

Kit: Yep.

Eli: But they are funny.

One Rabbid hopped on Kit's head

Kit: Oh (LAUGHS) He sure is funny.

The Rabbid farted like a bagpipe and he and the Rabbids laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) They may be idiots but they know how to make us laugh.

Eli: (LAUGHS) They sure do!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah it's funny!

Len: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Me: We have a lot to talk about now. First this.

I pulled out my bag and in it was the Advent Decks of the M.O.E.

Me: We got these from defeating Another Riders of Ryuki.

Eli: Yeah it's crazy.

Me: These Advent Decks are all imbued with the powers of the M.O.E. Members both Core and Neo Core and Non-Core.

Chris Ramirez: Whoa that is amazing.

Eli: Yeah.

Len: Boy that is crazy! But I'm glad you stopped them.

Me: Yep.

Len: (to me) You did a good job refusing Lex Luthor's offer. After all, you DID refuse Xaviax's offers back then.

Me: Boy that brings back a lot of memories. But thanks Len.

Kit: And when you think about it, there's nothing in my life that needs changing. I have my Dad back, there are no Riders in the Advent Void, and Xaviax's plan didn't succeed. Sure, Xaviax might return but we'll cross that bridge when we get to it.

Me: Yep.

Nico: What did Xaviax offer you J.D.?

Me: Power to destroy all evil. But I told him no deal and told him to go fuck off. After that I slashed a hole into his chest and cut him open.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Also the reason I wasn't thinking right back then was because I was suffering from Dark Orb Contamination.

Kit: Oh man! It was poisoning you with emotions that weren't yours.

Me: Bingo.

Trent Moseley: There are other good ways time travel can be used besides destroying all evil.

Nico: Like what?

Trent: Ensuring that Legendary Pokémon appear commonly like all other Pokémon.

Nico: That's a good thought. But then they wouldn't be called Legendary Pokémon, would they?

Trent Moseley: That is true.

Len: By the way guys we heard all about what was going on in Japan last year. We saw massive numbers of explosions blasting everything all over.

Me: That was all us. We met most of the Japanese Kamen Riders and helped them destroy their major enemies. That was one of the most awesome series of missions ever.

Kase: It's true and it was awesme.

Eddy: It'll be awesome for you guys to meet your fellow Kamen Riders over from Japan.

Me: We have 50 years of Riders for you to meet.

Maya: Wow! That's a lot of riders.

Me: I know. It's a darn shame that America doesn't have as many Kamen Riders as Japan does.

Kase: You guys should've seen Poromon yesterday. He kicked a lot of ass.

Me: He sure did. And it involved him and Infernape here.

Infernape: Yeah I live in a tribe full of Chimchar and Monferno.

Me: We found them in a temple in the forest just outside of the city.

Chris Ramirez: That is amazing.

Albert Cho: Wow! That sure is something.

Eli: It sure is.

Infernape: Yeah and Poromon beat me and I will never live that down!

Me: Calm Down Infernape. Can't have you go Lynn on us.

Eli: They live in a tribe that is very similar to the Jungle Natives and Native American Indians.

Me: Yeah and very similar to the Na'Vi of Pandora.

Infernape: (to Poromon) For the record, I let you win.

Poromon: (skeptically) And why would you do that?

Infernape: You wanna know why? NONE OF YOUR DAMN BUSINESS, THAT'S WHY! (Throws barrel at Poromon)

Poromon: (dodges it) You wanna fucking go, hothead?!

Infernape: Yeah! Let's do it!

Eli: Pardon me guys but I must discipline the nannygoats!

Eli grabbed them and then…

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together!

Poromon and Infernape: OUCH!

Me: That's enough you two!

Nico: Yeah we're on a mission and we need you to calm down.

Kit: Geez they really have it out for each other huh?

Me: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: You guys are also the American versions of Kamen Rider Ryuki from 2002.

Maya: Wow!

Kase: Interesting.

Kit: My counterpart really is gone, huh?

Nico: He's not dead. But he just has no memories of being a Rider.

Maya: What happened?

Me: Well the main hero of Ryuki was Shinji Kido and he was Kit's Japanese Counterpart.

I went over what happened.

---

Shinji Kido (城戸 真司, Kido Shinji) is the main protagonist of Kamen Rider Ryuki. He is a journalist trainee from ORE Journal who finds himself dragged into the Rider Fight, and transforms into Kamen Rider Ryuki (仮面ライダー龍騎, Kamen Raidā Ryūki, lit. "Dragon Knight") to end the war among the Riders.

Shinji was aiding in the New Group's investigation behind the "missing persons" crisis that had with the latest victim being Ida Megumi. While checking on the list of missing persons, Shinji finds a clue and investigates the apartment of Kōichi Sakakibara, a man who mysteriously disappeared two months ago. Upon coming across a deck of cards lying on the ground, Shinji was nearly attacked by a monster that emerged from Mirror World, Dragreder.

However, the card deck not only protected him but allowed him to sense things when he feels that Reiko is in danger, ending up in the Mirror World where he encounters another monster, Dispider. He tries to escape the monster as it overwhelms him until he is saved by Kamen Rider Knight who defeats the monster before he and Shinji are ambushed by Dragreder, with the two barely able to get back to the real world in time.

Once coming to, Shinji finds himself in the Atori Cafe where he formally meets Yui Kanzaki and Knight's human identity, Ren Akiyama, who tries to take the Ryuki deck from him with Yui explaining to him of the Mirror Monsters and that he's targeted by Dragreder. After understanding Reiko's reasons for investigating the missing person's case, only to run into Ren who is following him to get Dragreder before Yui contacts him about the reformed Dispider.

Following Ren, and seeing the daughter of a woman who was devoured by the monster, Shinji learns that he can fight once he forms a contract with a Mirror Monster. Though warned that he'll be beyond the point of return if he commits to it, Shinji uses the Contact card Yui gives him to form his pact with Dragreder, becoming Kamen Rider Ryuki to save Knight and destroy Dispider with Dragreder feeding on the monster's essence. But once the fight ends, Ryuki is suddenly attacked by Knight, who beats him until Yui indirectly interferes and threatens to leave him.

Indebted to Ren for 30,000 yen after he paid for Shinji for the glass window Yui shattered to get their attention, Shinji later runs an errand for his boss, where Shinji encounters Shiro Kanzaki, who tells him to fight the other Riders, before finding Ren while he was hunting for a Megazelle incognito. The next day, Shinji visits Yui and recognizes the picture of her brother, believing that the Vent Decks were made to protect people from the Mirror World monsters, revealing that to be his reason for becoming a Kamen Rider.

After destroying a Gigazelle, Shinji starts to question Ren's methods after seeing Darkwing scaring a girl, unaware that she was being attacked by another Gigazelle. Later, after getting kicked out of his apartment as his rent was overdue, Shinji moves into ORE temporarily, causing much inconvenience to both himself and the company.

The next day, after a tussle with Ren and seeing that he might have a reason of his own to fight, Shinji is questioned if his resolve is strong enough to take a life, with Ren reminding him of the debt and it would be a shame if he can't pay back in full if dead. After which the two defeat a Megazelle and a Gigazelle.

But the fact that Riders must fight each other worries Shinji, remembering the ring he found on Ren during their tussle. He later learns that Reiko is hospitalized while investigating an antique shop due after finding a link between it and the missing person case, meeting detective Masashi Sudo before Reiko assigns him to continue her investigation on the owner Tomoyuki Kaga. While on his way to the store, he sensed a woman attacked by the Mirror Monster Volcancer, saving the woman and fighting the monster until Scissors arrives, with Ren later showing up to even the odds as Scissors retreats.

Believing that Scissors is Kaga, Shinji attempts to reason with the Rider, leaving his calling card to contacted. But Shinji falls for Sudou's trap, tricked into revealing Knight's identity as well as kidnap Yui. After barely enduring Scissors attack on him, Shinji learns that Kaga is not Scissors when his corpse is found by Ren who investigated the shop and finding Kaga plastered behind a wall. He later he meets up with Ren while he's chasing down Yui and her kidnapper, following him to find out that Scissors is Sudou, getting scolded for endangering Ren and Yui in his ideology.

Confronting Sudou, Shinji was about to fight him because of his evil actions until Ren arrives to settle things with Sudou. Shinji was forced to watch the two fight until Scissors is eaten alive by Volcancer, and he destroys Volcancer with his Final Vent, though he kept his ideals by not having Dragreder absorb the Mirror Monster's essence as Darkwing takes it while Knight explains there are more Riders left to defeat.

Later, while assisting Reiko in the interview a man named Togukawa Katsuhikaku on a golden crayfish, Shinji almost gets run over by a white car as he arrived in the Atori Cafe to meet Yui's grandmother who lets him move into Atori Cafe, encountering the driver Shuichi Kitaoka and grabbing him as before contacting the Sakura Company's thugs, unaware their identity and intent as he saves Kitaoka before escaping with him, disgusted by Kitaoka's methods as a lawyer. Though cornered, Kitaoka and Shinji were saved by the lawyer's apprentice Goro Yura as Shinji senses two Zebraskulls and battles one until it escaped, seeing the other destroyed by Kamen Rider Zolda.

Later, when Reiko believes that the river was polluted by Kawazu Pharmacy, resulting in both the crayfish and the haired-frog Toguwawa found, Shinji accompanies her to see the Pharmacy's representing lawyer, ironically which was Kitaoka. Soon after spending time with Kitaoka, Shinji spends the next day with the lawyer to write an article about him until he hit a nerve and was ordered to leave. Sensing the Zebraskull from before as it devours Togukawa, whose animals turned out to be fakes, Ryuki battles it until he finally destroys it.

But by that time, Zolda gets the drop on Ryuki who forced to fight him before he is forced to retreat. The next day, Shinji learns that Shimada is kidnapped last night and is sent to give the kidnapper the ransom, only to be attacked by him. However, the kidnapper is devoured by a Wildboarder and Shinji is arrested, forced to stay in jail as he can't explain what happened to the kidnapper without exposing himself and Shimada has no memory of her kidnapper.

However, when Reiko and Ren manage to get Kitaoka as his lawyer, he intended to incriminate him after learning that Shinji's actually a Rider. After his friends fire Kitaka, Shinji is freed thanks to the kidnapper's daughter Yukari, meeting her at the hospital with Kitaoka as she defends him before he drives off. But when Yukari is targeted by the Wildboarder, Ryuki joins Knight in a two-on-one fight on the Mirror Monster before Zolda arrives to take them all out.

Though Ryuki and Knight survived, Ren suffered memory loss as a result, not remembering the recent events over the year. Though told to leave him alone, Shinji follows Ren as he attempts to recover his memory, encountering every single person Ren had ever offended before he senses Zenobiter and is forced to leave Ren to fight the monster as Ren regains some of his memories. But once he kills the Mirror Monster, Shinji follows Ren to Semiin University before covering for him when they encounter some of Ren's enemies. By the time he finds Ren, he's with Yui with his memory completely restored as the two save the dying Professor Ejima from Terrabiter.

While investigating the Non-Stop Elevator rumor for its ties to the missing people, Shinji mistakenly believes that Zolda is Kitaoka's assistant Goro and chides him before sensing Deadlemur. But during the fight, Zolda intervenes and Ryuki was forced to fight back at the cost of seemingly killing Goro. Feeling guilty about it, Shinji quits being a Rider even if it meant that Dragreder would eat him. However, thanks to Ren exposing Kitaoka as the real Zolda, Shinji learns the truth and feels a weight lifted seeing Goro alive and resumes being a Rider with intentions of stopping the Rider War.

When asked to investigate Meirin University where rumors of masked men fighting took place, the chain of events led Shinji to meet its arrogant mastermind Jun Shibaura, who took his Dragreder card from him. But with the aid of a kindred spirit who also wants to end the war, Miyuki Tezuka, Shinji regains his card as Jun is briefly taken to jail. However, the appearance of the sadistic Takeshi Asakura in the fight results in the deaths of Jun and then Tezuka. Shinji's offers of friendship eventually win Ren over, even though they also maintained something of a rivalry afterward.

After the death of Tezuka, Shinji blames himself for not being able to protect the only one in the Rider Fight who was friendly to him and moreover to avoid people dying in this fight he wanted to stop. Yet, he accompanies Ren and Shuuichi into fighting some suddenly appearing Mirror Monsters, but strangely, their Contract Monsters are unavailable. Shirou then appears in front of them, revealing that the Rider Fight is over as there is no need to continue.

With Yui having disappeared too, Shinji and Ren try finding her, worried about what can happen to her. Looking for her everywhere they can they don't find her, as she's in fact in the Mirror World with her brother. Ouja having been baiting his brother by the means of Reiko Momoi, he fights against Shinji and Ren, and fuses Venosnaker with Metalgelas and Evildiver, into the mighty Genocider.

Shinji now seeing how critical the Rider Fight went, tries to change his mind on how to consider his fight. Shuuichi, having his arm broken, now temporarily hires Shinji as his secretary, which in fact means using Advent Cards at his place. Thinking it will benefit him, Shinji falls in Shuuichi's trap.

Some day, a kid steals Shinji's Advent Deck, thinking he could transform into a Kamen Rider. Not getting it to work, he gives it back to Shinji who shows the kid how to transform. Joining Knight, Zolda and Ouja, Ryuki confronts the one who claims to be the 13th and last Kamen Rider, Odin. Seeming invincible, he requests that the one who will remain amongst them will be able to fight him as a final opponent.

Thinking the Rider Fight is a mess, Odin uses a neverseen card, "Time Vent", allowing time to go back to when Shinji was about to enter the fight. However, Shinji unexpectedly remembers everything from the Rider Fight, and is thus reviving everything, from Scissors' case to Odin's appearance.

As Eri Ogawa's health begins to deteriorate, Shinji finds it harder and harder to talk Ren out of actively participating in the Rider Fight. This results in a period of rising tension between the two, which in turn leads to a showdown, where Ren is determined to eliminate Shinji for good. Unwilling to let his friend dirty his own hands, Shinji uses the Survive Rekka card. Transforming into his Final Form, Shinji vows to always survive in battle, so that Ren can never take a life. In the end, Knight does defeat Ryuki, but chooses to leave alone rather than ending his life.

Upon learning from Yui why Ren has been acting so strangely, Shinji resolves to end the Rider Fight permanently. In the process of searching for a means to do so, he runs into the three researchers of Room 401 - Hideyuki Kagawa, Satoru Tojo and Hajime Nakamura. One of them is Kamen Rider Tiger, who has helped Shinji fight his enemies a couple of times, most notably Kamen Rider Ouja when he is trying to escape from custody. Seeing that the Room 401 trio must know some secrets of the Mirror World, Shinji visits their lab once more to learn whether or not they have a method of sealing the Mirror World, only to be discouraged by Hideyuki's ruthless methods of preserving peace. Due to Shinji's constant absence, Sanako Kanzaki is forced to hire Satoru as a new part time worker. While surprised, Shinji is determined to ask his new colleague how to seal the Mirror World entirely.

According to Tojo, the Mirror World and the Rider Fight exist only for Yui's sake, which means that killing Yui will render the existence of both moot. Shinji speculates that Tojo will come to harm Yui with this piece of information in mind, and chooses to protect the girl from him first. When he sees Kamen Rider Alternative, whom he thinks is Tojo, stalking Yui and trying to attack her, Shinji intercepts and manages to disarm the Rider. Ryuki maintains that sacrificing the life of one person for the needs of the many is wrong, but this is not enough to convice Alternative, who strikes Shinji from behind. As the enemy Rider prepares his Final Vent, Kamen Rider Tiger suddenly appears, having already activated his own Final Vent on Alternative, and kills him. Here, Shinji learns that Tojo is Tiger, and that he has just killed his own friend, Hajime. Tojo then tells Shinji that he does not want to end the Mirror World and the Rider Fight anymore.

Despite ongoing tension from their previous bout, Ren and Shinji agree to cooperate for the time being with Yui's life being at stake. Shinji comes into conflict with Tojo as the latter is still hellbent on killing Yui, with his sentiment about not wanting to end the Fight having been faked prior. In one instance, Tiger comes close to killing Ryuki but is stopped by Alternative Zero. At this point, Shinji realizes that each and every Kamen Rider has their own reasoning and is merely fighting for what they personally believe is right. Ren confirms this, stating that Shinji can never stop the Rider Fight. His own foundations of belief shaken, Shinji contemplates quitting altogether but is encouraged by Yui to keep on fighting. While still perplexed, Shinji still makes saving people his number one priority regardless and goes to save Hideyuki's family from being threatened by Shiro's Mirror Monsters.

As Tojo has quit his work at the Cafe due to differences with Shinji, another person arrives, introducing himself as Mitsuru Sano, and offers his service in exchange for money. Ren does not trust the new man, sending him away. Later, when Shinji is fighting a Mirror Monster, Mitsuru shows up, this time as Kamen Rider Imperer, and helps him destroy the monster. Unbeknownst to Shinji, Mitsuru has already allied himself with Hideyuki earlier, and his distraction allows Tiger to strike him from behind again. Shinji has to defend Yui from repeated attempts on her life by Hideyuki, who now also has the assistance of Imperer and his horde of Zelles.

Eventually, Shinji learns the truth about Yui's past: Yui has already died a long time ago, and is only living on borrowed time, which will run out on her 20th birthday. The entirety of the Rider Fight has been set up from the start by Shiro, whose representative is the all-powerful Kamen Rider Odin designed to win the Fight and grant Yui the wish of a new, complete life. Knowing that the only way to protect Yui is to win the Fight, Shinji actively asks Ren for a battle and manages to defeat him, but is unable to follow through. A conflicted Shinji goes to ask Shuichi for more battles but is turned down because the lawyer tells him that he has not been himself lately. All the recent contradictions in his mind surrounding the Rider Fight leads to Shinji's having a crisis and pretending to be overtly happy in front of others. This attitude worries Ren and Yui greatly.

At the final stages of the Rider Fight, Shiro tells the remaining Riders to finish their battles in three days, otherwise no one will get their wish. Upon seeing Kamen Rider Odin in a mirror, Shinji transforms into Ryuki, but he is unknowingly spotted by Reiko Momoi. Ryuki, even in Survive, is unable to match Odin. Ren appears in the midst of the battle to assist, but Odin is still able to swiftly counter both Riders' Survive Final Vents, reducing them to their base forms. Unexpectedly, Yui screams, which distracts Shiro and Odin enough for him to be held down in place by Shinji. Knight promptly takes the opportunity to destroy Odin with his Final Vent.

Shinji and Ren rushes to Yui's side to see if she is alright. Yui states that she only wants a world where she is happy with her brother before fading away in front of the two's eyes. Shiro angrily orders Ren and Shinji to finish the Fight since there may just still be enough time to save his sister. Shinji rebukes, as Yui will never want people sacrificing one another just for her sake alone. Both Shiro and Ren ignore his words, however, with the latter maintaining that the Rider Fight must still go on and have a conclusion. When Shinji leaves the Mirror World and comes back to the real world, Reiko confronts him on his status as a Kamen Rider. Seeing no other way he can hide his secret, he chooses to tell her and everyone at ORE Journal the full story of Kamen Riders, the Rider Fight and the Mirror World. Daisuke Okubo gives Shinji, who still does not know what to do next, some encouraging words. The boss tells his employee to follow what he really believes in.

The following day is Yui's 20th birthday - the final day of the Rider Fight. As Shinji is on the road, he notices a horde of Raydragoons flying in the sky. As Shinji is trying to help the citizens, one monster targets a little girl who is too scared to move. Trying to protect her, Shinji is stabbed in the back. Mortally wounded, he tries his best to transform into Kamen Rider Ryuki and destroys a few Raydragoons close by. Ren joins the brawl to help his friend, and the two both use their Survive Forms to finish off all the Raydragoons present in the area at that point.

Seeing the girl he has saved safe and sound with her mother, Shinji smiles, having finally found his wish after long days of self-doubt and crisis: To close the Mirror World forever. He knows it is a selfish desire, since his wish will prevent others from getting theirs fulfilled, but he still maintains that as a Kamen Rider, he has at last found a purpose, a true goal to participate in the Rider Fight.

Shinji dies with a devastated Ren by his side shortly afterwards. Bolstered by his dying words, Ren would go on to win the Rider War and bring Eri back to life.

Shinji's story, however, ends on a happy note. Kanzaki finally realizes the futility of his single-minded obsession with his dead sister, and at her request finally ends the Rider Fight for good. Performing one last Time Vent, Shiro travels to the past. Instead of pictures of Monsters though, he and Yui would draw pictures of their living happily together in a beautiful world. Thus, the Rider Fight has never happened, and the Riders are allowed to live happy new lives without needing to fight. Somehow, Shinji has managed to change the Rider's fates in the end and achieved his wish to stop the fighting.

Recent crossovers reveal that he has somehow re-obtained his Ryuki deck and Dragredder, regaining his Rider powers. Whatever the reason, Shinji Kido will always be there, fulfilling his only desire of protecting others as Kamen Rider Ryuki.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Kase: Oh my god.

Kit: That's horrible!

Maya was crying in shock.

Eli: Poor guy.

Me: Yeah. Shinji made the ultimate sacrifice.

Kit: Tell me more about my counterpart.

Nico: Well, he was a kind reporter who fought to keep anyone from dying in the Rider War. And he was dedicated to ending it peacefully.

Me: And he succeeded at the cost of his life.

Eli: Yeah. He is a true hero.

Me: Yep.

Eddy: Yeah.

Me: That's why we're not going to let the same thing happen to you Kit. We're going to give Xaviax the Black Gates.

Kit: Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal. It's a powerful technique.

I told him what it can do.

Kit: Whoa! Xaviax will be a forgotten memory with that.

Maya: He sure will.

Me: Yep.

Maya: (to Eddy) Today's your Dark Side's final day alive, isn't it?

Eddy: Yep.

Maya: Good. I hope you blow his fucking brains out.

Eddy: That you can count on!

Eli: Boy time really flew fast didn't it.

Me: Yeah it sure did.

Kit: Master Ebulon has assigned most of the other Rider Decks to the almost all of the Earth Riders. He says that they're deserving of another chance.

Nico: That's fine. I may have to modify the Final Vents so they don't send to the Advent Void immediately. They'll basically be a normal finisher that will either knock down or kill a target.

Me: Good idea Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

Kit: We do have 3 good candidates that are perfect for your frenemies in the M.O.E.

Me: Really?

Kit: Yep. My Kamen Rider Onyx counterpart, Kamen Rider Incisor and Kamen Rider Camo.

Me: Cool!

Eli: Awesome ideas so far.

Nico: Adam might join the Redemption Squad as Kamen Rider Onyx. Poor kid's been through enough. But Grant and Richie? We'll go find them right now.

Me: Good idea.

Twilight Sparkle: Where are we going to find them?

Maya: There's actually been sightings of them online.

She showed us a camera of them in the park by Mount Wilshire.

Me: Over by Mount Wilshire huh? Whoa.

Kit: Right by that newly formed volcano that formed in the middle of the city.

Eli: Yep.

Me: That volcano is right where the La Brea Tar Pits once stood.

Nico: That's right. That was a fiery day back then.

Eli: Wow.

Sunset Shimmer: That is amazing that a volcano formed here.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Lets head there now.

Me: Right.

Kit: Oh Natalia I forgot to ask. I couldn't help but feel something unearthly.

Natalia: Oh right I'm a gene-slammer for what's called a Lunanian Werewolf.

Nico: They are werewolf aliens from the Sombrero Galaxy. Long story.

Kit: Oh wow.

We followed the Riders as they boarded their motorcycles.

I decided to ride on a hoverboard!

Me: Oh yeah!

Infernape: (sneers at Poromon) I hate you.

Poromon just glares at him in response.

Kase: Knock it off!

We all were off.

Kit: Nice Hoverboard!

Me: Thanks! I figured it would be awesome for this.

Eli: It sure would.

We arrived.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: Wow! Mount Wilshire.

Sunset Shimmer: It's amazing seeing a volcano like this here.

Eli: It sure is.

Kit: Wow! It's terrible that happened back then.

Me: Nicole told us about it and we had to spring into action and save much of the city.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Do you guys see them?

Eli: (Concentrates) Found them! 5 klicks and closing. They are coming this way from the southeast.

Me: Get ready.

Kit: (to Poromon and Infernape) Okay. This is a chance to recruit two Riders who got Vented immedaitely after we met them. I want you both on your best behavior, okay?

Infernape: With him!? Over my dead body!

Poromon: In that case sure.

Me: Good.

Kase: Yeah.

Me: Those two are acting like Tuddrussel and Larry.

Kit: Tuddrussel and Larry?

Me: Officer Buck Tuddrussel and the Larry 3000. They work for Time Squad and they HATE Each other.

Kit: Jeez.

Grant was walking toward us and Richie met up with him.

Grant Staley: (to Richie Preston) The fuck are you doing here?

Richie Preston: Hey, I was here first. Get your own spot.

Grant Staley: Looks like we're both here for the same thing.

Richie Preston: So we are.

Kit: Hello Grant. Hello Richie.

Grant: (sees Kit) Oh, it's you.

Kit: Yeah it's me.

Me: And us!

We came out.

Grant: J.D.!?

Richie Preston: J.D.!? You look completely different!

Grant Staley: What happened!?

Me: Lets just say I have evolved and leave it at that.

Nico: And he has come a long way since he helped you guys kill Xaviax.

Richie Preston: Hey, we missed out on that because we both got Vented!

Len: (to Richie) To be fair, you attacked me and Kit first.

Me: I remember that. We have 15 years to catch up on you two.

Twilight Sparkle: And also Xaviax is going to pay for his crimes.

Richie Preston: He's already dead.

Me: He's bound to come back. But when he does we're going to give him the Black Gates.

Kit: And no one will ever remember him.

Grant: Yeah, there's one problem with that.

Nico: And that is?

Grant: You guys can't do shit to Xaviax in the Advent Void. Kamen Rider!

Richie: Kamen Rider!

They transformed! Richie turned into INCISOR! Grant turned into CAMO!

Me: The Crab and the Chameleon of America. This is gonna gonna get Crabby and Out of Sight.

Richie: Very funny!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Kit: Kamen Rider!

Len: Kamen Rider!

Chris Ramirez: Kamen Rider!

Kase: Kamen Rider!

They transformed!

Me: This will be good.

Nico: Yeah!

Natalia: I'm ready for this comrades.

Biogreeza appeared by Grant's side and Volcancer appeared by Richie's side.

Shu: I'm getting in on this.

He summoned the Blue Dragon!

Blue Dragon: This will be good!

Me: RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

BLUE FIRE EXPLODED OUT FEROCIOUSLY!

I went at them both with incredible speed and slashed and kicked both of Richie and Grant down.

Richie got up.

Richie: (Groans) That hurt!

Grant: You weren't that strong before!

Me: Nope. I'm now infinitely more powerful.

Clear Vent!

Grant then turned invisible as Biogreeza charged at Blue Dragon.

Blue Dragon punched him and I slashed Grant with my scythe and sent him crashing into the ground and Richie went to strike behind me and I blocked his strike with my scythe and kicked him in the face and sent him flying!

Me: Pathetic.

Kit: WHOA! J.D. has really transcended beyond anything I've ever known.

Nico: Yep he sure did.

Hold Vent!

Grant got out a yo-yo-like weapon that resembles Biogreeza's eyes and threw it at me to try and snag me.

But I smirked and used Substitution Jutsu and he snagged Richie!

Grant: WHAT THE!?

Richie: HEY! LET ME GO! GRANT YOU MORON!

Me: Two for one! WOLF MOON FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: WOLF PACK FIREBALL BARRAGE!

I fired a massive barrage of blue fireballs and they formed into a pack of wolves and they hit Richie and Grant and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

They were knocked down and got back up.

Kit: WHOA! That was epic!

Nico: Yep. J.D. has come a long way in these last 15 years.

Eli: J.D. and the team are all gods among man and we have achieved much more than anyone can fathom.

Len: Wow! That is absolutely incredible!

Guard Vent!

Richie got a shield derived from the armor plating on Volcancer's back.

Richie: Take your best shot!

Nico: (gets out Unicorn and Griffin's Ridewatches) My pleasure!

Nico activated them and fired a massive energy ray and it hit the shield and shattered it into a million pieces and smashed him down!

Kit: Whoa! That was Zi-O's Ridewatches!?

Nico: Yep.

Attack Vent!

Richie equipped himself with the Scissors Pincer and charged at Len while Grant charged at Kit.

I teleported and blocked Richie's strike and kicked him in the face and I jumped and flipped and smashed Grant in his face and sent him crashing into the street.

Len: WHOA! J.D. what have you been learning and doing these last 15 years?

Me: A massive and incredibly hard amount of work and a huge number of adventures that were fun. I've been learning so many awesome things as well as learning new powers and evolving in strength, skill and power. I'm infinitely beyond the J.D. Knudson that helped kill Xaviax.

Len: Wow! That is amazing!

Volcancer charged at Shu.

Shu: (gets out Yost Wizard's Advent Card) Let me do this one, Blue Dragon!

Blue Dragon: Okay!

YOST WIZARD!

He fired a blast of magic and blasted down Volcancer!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and Electrocuted Richie and Grant!

Me: YEAH! (Senses something) Time for the main event!

I pulled out my blaster and fired a blast and it hit a garbage can and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Out came a figure and it was DARK EDDY!

Kit: Whoa! Nice shot!

Len: So he is Dark Eddy.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Eddy got up and he was clutching his chest.

Eddy: You can feel it, can you? While you wasted your chances to kill us, Nico's curse just reached your heart. Today is your last day alive.

Dark Eddy: At least I can kill you once and for all! I wonder how it's gonna be when one of us is dead?

Eddy: Time to find out!

With that said, Eddy and Dark Eddy fired their blasters at each other.

Eddy and Dark Eddy were really going at it! Firing Lasers.

Richie: This is for last time!

Final Vent!

Volcancer launches Richie into the air with its claws. Richie then curls into a ball and rapidly spins in the air before crashing into Len, knocking him down. Richie laughed triumphantly before realizing something.

Richie: Shouldn't you be fading into the Advent Void by now?

Len: (gets up) On the way here, Nico made sure the Final Vents either only knock someone down or kill them. Good try though.

Me: It sure was. But this will be good! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a white flash of light appeared and a timer began.

15 seconds later the red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY! CONTAINMENT!

I fired a beam of energy and locked him in a containment card!

Richie Presley: WHAT THE!? LET ME OUT OF HERE NOW!

I picked it up.

Me: Richie Presley A.K.A. Kamen Rider Incisor, you have failed this city.

Kase was suddenly shot in the shoulder by Dark Eddy and fell to the ground.

Dark Eddy: (aims blaster at her head) Look on the bright side. At least it's better than the Advent Void. Now, say goodbye!

Kase closed her eyes as she heard a blaster shot. But when she opened her eyes, she saw that she was unharmed. It turned out that a blaster shot blew a hole in Dark Eddy's chest. Another blaster shot blew his brains out, killing him as his lifeless corpse fell to the floor. Kase saw that Eddy was the one who killed him but was wearing dark shades and a leather jacket for some reason.

Eddy: Hasta La Vista, baby!

Me: Nice use of the Terminator Line!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Dark Eddy turned into a black mass and then the Black Gates Portal opened up and then he was sucked in!

Dark Eddy: DAMN YOU TO FUCKING HELL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

He was gone for good!

Eddy: WHEW!

Nico: Wow! WHEW!

FWOMP!

Nico fainted!

Eli: Nico fainted!

Me: He's just glad that this is all over.

I helped up Kase.

Me: You okay?

Kase: Yeah.

Kit: Okay, Len. Let's use our own Final Vents!

Len: My pleasure!

FINAL VENT!

Me: Let me get in on some of that!

LORD DRAKKON!

Me, Kit and Len: DRAKKON DARK DRAGON BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Grant and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down with incredible force!

Me: Time for this! Judgement mode!

I pressed a button on my SPD Morpher and a flash of white light came and a timer started. 15 seconds later a red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY! CONTAINMENT!

I fired a wave of energy and locked him in a containment card!

Grant: HEY! LET ME OUT OF HERE!

I went and picked him up.

Me: Grant Staley A.K.A. Kamen Rider Camo you have failed this city too.

Tyrantrum: (In a girls voice) That he has!

Nico: Naomi Tyrannus!? Whoa!

Tyrantrum: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Naomi reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red clothes and had a tyrannosaurus on her skirt.

Naomi Tyrantrum: Grant really tasted awful.

Me: Just like old times huh guys!

Kit: You got that right J.D.!

Len: That was awesome!

Eddy: I did it! Dark Eddy's finally gone for good! And I didn't even need to use the Lethal Weapon line!

Nico: You got that right! Well done Eddy!

Eli: YEAH! Luan is going to be so happy!

Kit: Thank goodness!

Me: About damn time!

Naomi Tyrannus: No kidding.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico, Naomi?

Naomi Tyrannus: When me and Nico went to my family's awesome cajun Louisiana stew restaurant and me and Nico ate 50 bowls of it.

Kit: WHOA! You guys have amazing appetites!

Me: We eat a lot of awesome food. But Nico eats the most food out of all of us.

Nico: Yep.

Naomi Tyrannus: My family makes really awesome stew. You would love it.

Me: I'm sure we would.

Nico and Naomi hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Naomi Tyrannus: Me too Nico. Me too.

Chris Ramirez: Awesome job, guys!

But then, Chris started coughing.

Nico: You okay?

Chris Ramirez: It's nothing. Don't worry.

Me: He has really bad asthma. I got this.

I had my hand glow blue and I placed it on his chest and then his lungs got better!

Chris Ramirez: (GASP) WHA I'm not weak from asthma anymore! What did you do?

Me: I have the power to heal anyone. I can heal burns and wounds and cure even diseases like asthma and I can even have people regenerate their lost limbs.

Kit: That is incredible!

Len: Wow!

We arrived back.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: REALLY AWESOME!

We told everyone everything and then they bursted into cheers!

HALLELUJAH! HALLELUJAH!

Luan: HALLELUJAH! DARK EDDY IS GONE!

Camie: OH WHAT A RELIEF!

Lola: NO KIDDING!

Nico: I KNOW!

May: Next time, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Fairy Woman and Cheese should go with you guys.

Nico: Good idea!

Kase: Yeah that is awesome!

Qin: Thank goodness we never have to deal with Dark Eddy ever again.

Me: Whew! No fucking shit!

* * *

We were at Lynn's Table celebrating.

Timmy Turner: So, Eddy. How does it feel to have finally killed your Dark Side for good?

Eddy: I feel pretty good, honestly. And I ended it the only way it could've ended.

Nico: Yeah you sure did.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Lynn Sr.: Well I'm really happy for you Eddy.

Luan: We all are.

Qin: Thank goodness we will never have to worry about him ever again.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. The Donbrothers are going to be happy to hear about that.

Lyra: They sure are.

Nico: Hey, how about we go somewhere I have in mind to celebrate this?

Me: Sure.

We paid for the food and went to wherever it is that Nico has in mind.

We were at the aquarium.

Homer: The good old Aquarium.

Me: I always love coming here. Look at all the pretty fish.

Lisa Simpson: They sure are pretty.

Fluttershy: So many adorable fishies.

Nico: Dr. Warpnik would feel right at home here because all he has are fish for friends.

Xenia: He sure would feel right at home.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: These fish are beautiful.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Just as long as Bart doesn't go swimming in the tanks like he did that one time.

Homer: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Horsea: Can I swim in the water, Maria?

Maria: I don't think they will let you do that Horsea.

Nico: Yeah we don't want that.

Gina Green: Are there any piranhas here? I want to see the fish that killed me.

Me: Sure.

We went to the tropical fish exhibit and we showed them.

Me: These are them. Red Bellied Piranhas.

Gina Green: So those are the fish that did me in?

Me: Yep. Except those were super piranhas.

Heidi picked one up out of the tank.

Heidi: See these teeth? They are sharper than a razor blade and they will render you into a skeleton in seconds.

Xenia: Geez!

Gina Green: That is awful that happened to me.

Heidi: Good thing these are freshwater fish. Watch this.

Heidi put it back. She then pilled out a T-Bone Steak.

Heidi: Watch.

She dipped it into the tank and then…

CHAINSAW BUZZING!

She pulled it out and all the meat was gone! The entire bone was stripped clean!

Gina Green: Holy fuck!

Qin: I know. Shocking huh?

Gina Green: No kidding.

We were looking at the fish.

Mevya: So many fellow fish!

Kevin Levin: I know. It's awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Mevya saw the fish that were like Dory.

Mevya: Wow it's Dory's kind.

Me: Blue Tangs. Those are some of my favorite fish.

Lola: They are really pretty.

Gatomon: Can I eat them?

Kari: No Gatomon you can't eat any of the fish here.

Me: I know you're a kitty and eat fish but they are not for you to eat.

Gatomon: Oh right I forgot.

Nico: Yeah.

Poliwag: Do you want to go to jail for that, Gatomon?

Me: I don't think Digimon CAN go to jail.

Poliwag: Oh yeah right.

Gatomon: But I guess you're right.

Olga Orromov was looking at the jellyfish.

Olga Orromov: (Russian Accent) Look at all these jellyfish. So many pretty kinds.

Nico: They sure are.

Me: And Jellyfish have been on the planet for over 530 million years.

Lola: Wow!

Olga Orromov: Look at that little one.

We saw a sea wasp.

Me: That's a Sea Wasp! That's what you were gene-slammed with Olga.

Olga Orromov: You got to be kidding me! That tiny little jellyfish is what I was slammed with?

Me: Don't let its appearance deceive you. It may be a small one but it is the most venomous jellyfish in the world.

Spongebob: The Jellyfish I catch aren't like that.

Lily: No these jellyfish aren't like that SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: Good.

We then got to the sharks.

Me: Sharks. One of natures most powerful and toughest survivors. For over 450 million years, Sharks have been through it all.

John Bolton: That is so awesome.

Clint Bolton: You got that right.

Stacy Bolton: Boy look at all the kinds of sharks there.

Coup Bolton: Yeah.

Me: Look there. There's a Whale Shark. That's the largest kind of shark. That's what you were slammed with Coup.

Coup Bolton: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: And there's a Hammerhead. That's what you were slammed with Clint.

Clint Bolton: Wow sure is a cool fish.

Me: Yep. And there's a sawshark on the floor. That's what you were slammed with Stacy.

Stacy Bolton: Wow! That is awesome.

Nico: Does it bring back traumatic memories?

Bobby Bolton: It does. Like when we were first gene-slammed.

Qin: I wonder how Dr. Paradigm and his brothers got samples needed for his atrocities against nature?

Me: Probably from Aquariums and zoos. Who knows.

Lola: Yeah.

Roy hugged Stacy.

Stacy Bolton: Thanks Roy.

Nico: We still have Paradigm's mess to clean up.

Me: There has to be one here.

Poliwag: We always run into one before a main mission.

Me: We could.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Huh? Look.

We saw a figure looking at the goldfish.

Nico: What is that?

We pulled out our guns.

Reflector: Turn around and put your hands on your head.

It turned around and we saw that it was a FEMALE GREAT WHITE SHARK GENE-SLAMMER!

We gasped!

Joan Bolton: WHOA! Another Great White Shark Gene-slammer!

John Bolton: Like me and Joan! Wow!

Great White Shark Gene-slammer: You guys are gene-slammers too? Paradigm got you too?

John Bolton: Yeah he sure did.

Joan Bolton: Long and ugly story.

Maria: Who are you?

Joan Carcharos: My name is Joan Carcharos.

Me: Pleasure to meet you Joan.

Qin: How did Dr. Paradigm get you?

Joan Carcharos: Like he did to the Bolton Siblings. He captured me and slammed me with Great White Shark DNA.

Me: Well you don't have to worry about Paradigm anymore. He is dead and a forgotten memory.

Eli: That's right.

May: Do you know Nico?

Joan Carcharos: As a matter of fact. Wait Nico!? Is that you?

Nico: It sure is. Joan I can't believe that this happened to you .

Joan Carcharos: Its been a long time Nico.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Me: Lets revert you back and then you can tell us more about yourself.

Joan Carcharos: Okay. But I don't have a shirt on.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Would you like the power to change at will?

Joan Carcharos: I sure would.

Me: Awesome. But we have to warn you though, it's going to hurt really bad.

Joan Carcharos: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (Snaps fingers)

I snapped my fingers and she was in excruciating pain. Joan Carcharos braced herself on the table as she groaned in pain.

Joan Carcharos: IT HURTS!

Stacy and Olga were comforting her as she was changing.

Stacy Bolton: It'll be over in a few seconds.

She was reverting back. Her hands came and then her skin and dark blue hair and then her blue eyes and then her nose and mouth and teeth.

She was back to normal and was on the floor in pain.

Maria and Varie came and helped her up.

Joan Carcharos: (GROANS) That was incredibly painful.

She felt her face

Joan Carcharos: My face is back to normal and I have my hair!

Varie showed her a mirror and she saw herself back to normal!

Joan Carcharos: I'm back to normal!

Varie: You sure are.

Joan looked down and saw her pants and underwear had fallen down because they were stretched out too big.

Joan Carcharos: GAH! (COVERS HERSELF) My clothes are too big to fit me

Rarity: We got this!

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her a blue shirt and blue pants and blue shoes and a blue vest and her blue hair was in pigtails.

Rarity: (GASP) Rapture darling you look grand.

Varie showed a mirror.

Joan Carcharos: Oh wow! I look amazing.

Nico: Where did you first transform?

Joan Carcharos: I transformed in my house as I was watching TV. I came home 20 minutes later after being dumped in a drainpipe.

Me: Ew.

Qin: Yuck.

Xenia: But like we told you, Paradigm is dead now.

Nico: And he was given the Black Gates.

Me: When we faced him in Opaline's castle.

Xenia: Yeah.

Maria: What can you tell us about yourself?

Joan Carcharos: I'm a marine biologist. I like to study all about all kinds of marine life.

Heidi: I do too. You and I would make an awesome team together in the Aquarium.

Joan Carcharos: We sure would.

Me: Did Dr. Paradigm capture others with you too?

Joan Carcharos: Not that I can remember.

Qin: Oh.

Joan Carcharos: Also I wasn't going to eat those fish. I have the power to talk to fish.

Me: Wow this I got to see.

I went with her to one of the fish tanks.

Joan Carcharos: It sure is a lovely day isn't it?

Sheephead Fish: It sure is an amazing day today. I like being in a tank like this.

Me: I can tell you have a lot of fun with so many awesome friends.

Sheephead Fish: I sure do.

Joan Carcharos: You can talk to fish too?

Me: Any kind of animal actually. One of my many newly acquired

powers.

Joan Carcharos: That is cool.

Nico: There's one nore Gene Slammer we have to find.

May: But where… (Feels something) Whoa!

She saw a Sylveon nuzzling her leg.

May: Hey a Sylveon.

Me: Aww it's really cute.

Lola: Sure is.

Poromon: Hi there!

Sylveon: (In a girls voice) Been a long time Poromon.

Nico: Gabby Columbus!? Whoa!

Then…

POOF!

She turned into a beautiful fairy with pink hair and had a green dress like Tinkerbell's and she had pink butterfly wings. She flew to Nico and touched him on the nose. Then…

POOF!

She turned human size and had green clothes and larger pink Butterfly Wings.

Gabby Columbus: Being a fairy, Fairy Pokemon and a human is awesome.

Me: I take it Nico met you in a fairy forest right?

Gabby Columbus: That's right.

Me: Neat.

First Aid: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gabby Columbus: When a crazy madman was coming to capture us and prove that we exist and Nico bashed his face in and sent him to a nuthouse.

Me: That sounds eerily familiar.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Did this madman have ears on his neck, a hunchback and spazzed like this… (SPAZZING) FAIRY GODPARENTS! FAIRY GODPARENTS! FAIRY GODPARENTS!

Gabby Columbus: That's right!

Me: Denzel Crocker!

Nico: Oh boy. I knew that was him. Wow.

Me: Nico if I ever do that again blast my head off with a 12 gauge shotgun.

Nico: Noted.

Nico and Gabby hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gabby Columbus: Me too Nico. Me too.

Cybertron Ransack: Natsumi's not going anywhere, right?

Nico: Nope. She'll be safe. It'll be impossible for anything to get in or out with our security system.

Qin: Good,

Lola: Yep.

The Previous Group came.

Skinner: Can me, Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Comic Book Guy, Krusty, Blizzard, MetalSeadramon, Bonz, Etemon, Dayu and Harpymon go with you guys?

Dolph: And I hope you guys meet a Hammerhead Shark, Whale Shark, and Tiger Shark for Nico's side.

Nico: I have a feeling we will and yes you all can come with us.

Lana: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Astrotrain: Boss, besides, those, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bonnie will like this one. Hawlucha and Dedenne next.

Qin: Nice!

Bonnie: Awesome! And it will be fun!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed two dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was Dracula from Honkai Impact 3rd, and she's out to conquer Europe again and rule over it forever. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you won't like, Nicole: the figure we saw was Dracula from Honkai Impact 3rd, and she's out to conquer Europe again and rule over it forever.

Nicole: (GASPS) Oh man, not her! She may be the female version of Dracula, but she's still the same bloodthirsty vampire we'd battled against. That vampire's got to be stopped or all of Europe's going to have an undead plague on their hands.

Me: That certainly takes us back to when we first stopped Count Dracula years ago.

Nico: And then, a year ago, we found out that vampire came back from the dead and infected Santa and Mrs. Claus in another attempt to take over the world and get revenge on us, but we stopped him and gave him The Black Gates forever.

Lyra Heartstrings: Now, we got a female version of the vampire king running loose and she intends to take over Europe and rule over it forever. We're going to stop her, but instead of just driving a stake into her black heart, I'm going to let Linky drain her dry of every last drop of blood and assimilate her powers by letting him absorb her.

Lincoln: I haven't had any evil vampires to feed on for a while, and you can bet that I'm now hungry. (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn blood red)

Nico: Uh oh, Lyra, you do realize you just unleashed a wild beast out for the blood of Dracula!

Me: It's more than just that, J.D., he's killed and absorbed many evil vampires, werewolves, and evil humans, normal and powerful over the years, and none of them are safe from him.

Eli: (Gulps) After what we saw him do to Ricky Accardo in Marianne Shelly's video, he was serious.

Nico: Yeah, and it's a lesson not to piss Lincoln off if you mess with those he loves. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to meet with Taro and the Donbrothers.

Lyra Heartstrings: Europe will never fall to a bloodthirsty, soulless monster like you, the only thing that awaits you is your death by our hands.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Japan to meet with Taro and the Donbrothers and help them kill The Noto Council, and the mysterious enemies we have coming and send them all to The Black Gates, and once we get done with destroying them once and for all, Lyra Heartstrings and Lincoln are going to kill Dracula from Honkai Impact 3rd and stop her from trying to take over Europe and unleashing a reign of eternal darkness.

---

We arrived in Tokyo and we saw the Donbrothers fighting what looked like Another W.

Kearney: No way that's Another W.

Jimbo: He's still at our base, That must be a clone.

Maria: Fitting considering Burns and Crocker were both Another W before.

William then saw that somehow, the Another W turned nearby civilians into zombie bugsters.

William: You know, Burns. I'm getting sick and tired of having to make sure you and Crocker stay dead. What are you even up to anyway?

Rather then responding as soon as it saw us, the Another W just growled and ran at us.

Maria: Huh. Doesn't seem to be in a talkative mood today.

Me: It must be a mindless one!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted it and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

I caught the ridewatch for it and purified it.

Nicole fired a wave of energy and cured the Bugsters!

Qin: There!

Taro: You guys made it!

Me: Like we would miss this for anything!

Nico: (suspicous) Odd. Usually, Crocker would also say that he hates us. Specifically J.D.

Anakin: I sensed that this one really is a clone. But you're right to be suspicous. Something doesn't felt right.

Me: I felt it too.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sensed it too. That was just a clone.

Taro: Odd.

Xenia: That is weird.

Camie: No kidding.

Lyra: But enough about that. I really missed you guys!

Haruka: We did too Lyra!

Qin: It's awesome to see you guys.

Taro: Yeah! Lets head to the restaurant.

We went to the restaurant.

We arrived.

Kaito 2: Hey guys! Hey boss! Welcome back.

Nico: Thanks.

Kaito 2: Glad that you guys are back. Because we have a situation.

Nico: What kind of situation?

Sapphire Nautilus then gasped as she recognized the person with Kaito 2.

It was a girl with black hair, green eyes and blue clothes.

Sapphire Nautilus: Evelyn!

Evelyn Drakmor: Sapphire!

Sapphire Nautilus: You're alive!

She went and hugged her.

Sapphire Nautilus: I thought you were dead!

Evelyn Drakmor: I was. But somehow I'm back.

Me: Whoa Evelyn awesome to see you again.

Evelyn Drakmor: Wow! You too J.D.

Nico: Tsuyoshi, don't worry. Natsumi's at the Estate safe and sound. Just like we Pinkie Promised.

Tsuyoshi: (Sighs in relief) Good I'm glad.

Qin: We all are.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: We have the security system and defense grid on maximum so she will be fine.

Lola: Yep.

Eddy: By the way, Dark Eddy? I killed him earlier today.

Taro: Wow! Good riddance!

Me: Yep. That monster is never bothering us ever again.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: By the way guys we owe you big time for helping us last week with Von Talon's minions.

Taro: No problem guys.

Skull Man: Also, we figured out who our target is today.

Me: We first received a sign in the stars. It was a nebula in the shape of a demonic skull. That showed that it was the return of enemies from the past from another world.

Nico: Yeah.

Haruka: Very ominous.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And that target is Crocker and Burns.

Haruka: WHAT!? But didn't you guys give them the Black Gates!?

Nico: Yes we did.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico, Everyone can you hear me?

Nico: Yes we hear you loud and clear King Kai.

King Kai: J.D. is right. Crocker and Burns are back but they are the ones from the world of Earth where it was ravaged by that terrible apocalypse caused by HIM.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man!

Haruka's aunt Yuriko Kito came in.

Yuriko: Haruka, thank goodness you're okay.

Haruka: Aunt Yuriko? What are you doing here?

Yuriko: I was looking for you, of course. I heard everything.

Haruka: You did?

Yuriko: Yes. If what Burns and Crocker are planning is that big, it's nothing we're sticking around for. I honestly am proud of how far you've grown as OniSister. But now, it's time to get out of the city before it crumbles around us.

WE GASPED!

Yuriko headed towards the exit but looked back towards Haruka when she saw she wasn't following her.

Yuriko: Well, are you coming?

Haruka: So, you've basically been keeping track of my career as OniSister.

Yuriko: Yes. At first, I wanted you to stop but I wanted to see how far you've grown. And you have.

Haruka: If you HAVE known how much I've grown, that you know that I can take care of myself.

Yuriko: Well, I'm sure you can. But right now, it's best that we get out of the city before whatever scheme Crocker and Burns are making destroys it and you with it.

Haruka: That's not going to happen. The Donbrothers have saved me from ymself and made me a better person. So now, I'm going to help them with this. If you want to help, fine. If not, stay out of my way!

Yuriko was about to argue against this but Taro then spoke up.

Taro: She gave you your answer, Yuriko. It's time you left.

Yuriko: Taro. I see you've given my niece the same death wish you have. Fighting an enemy that you can't possibly defeat.

Taro: The Donbrothers and Team Loud Phoenix Storm have not fallen yet. And they never will.

Krusty: We've beaten Crocker and Burns before. We can do it again!

Yuriko: We'll see if you all are still saying that when Burns wins and Crocker has all the fairies he wants.

Me: Don't worry about that Yuriko. We're not going to let them do so. Besides, Haruka is a big girl and she can protect everyone like we can. Trust us.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yeah!

Taro: Haruka. Maybe you should've gone with your Aunt out of the city. You've helped me and the Donbrothers more time then I could ask for. You really don't owe me anything.

Haruka: I can't just ditch you and the others when something big like this is going down. I could never forgive myself. I DO love my aunt. But I know like me, she can take care of herself. I know Crocker and Burns are top priority. I'll stick around and help you and the others one last time. And then, I'll decide if I want to go back to my Aunt and live a normal life again. (holds out hand) One last festival together. Let's make the most of it.

Taro looked at the hand and smiled before shaking it.

Taro: You really have grown, Haruka. And I truly am proud of you for it.

Me: All of us are!

Qin: Yeah that's the spirit!

Lyra: All of us are proud of you Haruka.

Yuriko was proud of Haruka with how much she has grown and knew that she was destined for great things and more.

Sonoi: It's fitting that we're fighting Crocker and Burns today. No person is as greedy and selfish as they are. But.. I'm not giving them the satisfaction of sending them to the Noto Prison.

Me: Nope. These guys will just keep causing trouble. So we're sending their asses right to the Black Gates.

Qin: That's right.

Eli: And it will rid the world and the universe of their evil once and for all.

Xenia: That's right.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 1 bottle of beer.

Poromon: (to the Donbrothers): Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 1 bottle of beer!

Waspinator: (laughs) Waspinator love this part!

Haruka: Oh Poromon is so cute in that costume.

Qin: Yeah he calls himself the beer fairy.

Eli: It's cute.

Taro: It sure is. But we don't drink unfortunately.

Poromon: Darn.

Tsubasa: Why are there so many Monferno and Chimchar here?

Infernape: What am I, chopped liver?

?: No that's what I am.

He saw a jar of chopped liver was on the table as a rimshot was heard.

MetalSeadramon: Well, we figured we might need help with this. So, yesterday, we recruited them.

Me: Yep.

Qin: They are helping us out as part of a deal.

Xenia: Yep.

Taro: Also, what's this we hear about a Blood and Honey movie?

Me: Uh oh.

Poromon: OH, WE'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU THAT ABOMINATION! (shows trailer close to Taro's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Taro: IT'S HORRIBLE AND UGLY!

Mevya: (shows trailer close to Shinichi's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Shinichi: WHAT A NIGHTMARE!

Kevin Levin: Mevya not you too!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Haruka's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Haruka: (SCREAMS) HORRIBLE!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Tsubasa's face) LOOK AT IT!

Tsubasa: WHAT AN ABOMINATION!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Tsuyoshi's face) LOOK AT IT!

Tsuyoshi: TERRIBLE AND HORRIBLE!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Jiro's face) LOOK AT IT!

Jiro: THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Sonoi's face) LOOK AT IT!

Sonoi: THAT IS AWFUL!

Eevee: (shows trailer close to Sononi's face) LOOK AT IT!

Sononi: THAT IS GROSS!

Kabuto (Pokemon): (shows trailer close to Sonoza's face) LOOK AT IT!

Sonoza: AWFUL!

Wobuffett: (shows trailer close to Don Murasame's face) LOOK AT IT!

Don Murasame: MOTHER WOULD HATE THAT!

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THEY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND HORROR!

Blackarachnia: This marks by far the most mascots who have shown this trailer to people.

Eli: No kidding!

Donbrothers: BOOOOO!

Me: You took the words right out of my mouth! (Imitating Dr. Ivo Robotnik) I REALLY HATE THAT MOVIE! I HATE IT! I HATE IT! HAAAATE IT! HATE HATE HATE HATE!

I clenched my teeth with the word HATE in them and they shattered!

Me: It's an absolute atrocity!

Taro: (looks the movie over) What kind of sick fucks would make this movie?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Sonoi: I can't think of any decent poetry to describe this movie!

Haruka: (crying) How could anyone make Piglet look so hideous?!

Sonoza: And you guys aren't giving the people who made this the Black Gates why?!

Dayu: Because they're innocent. Even though I think otherwise.

Me: These are innocent people and our code strictly forbids us from doing that to innocent people. Also they are just actors and people that make it look real with fake props.

Sonoza: Oh. Right.

Shinichi: Before anything else happens, I would like to make a haiku that describes all of us here and united today.

Nico: Go for it.

Shinichi: United Rainbow, Dismissing Discrimination, Depicting Pure Heart.

Me: Wow.

Anakin: Guys, I'm sensing something happening outside.

Kerchak: Let's check it out.

We went outside and we were greeted with a nightmare!

We saw several Another W clones. Suddenly, Crocker and Burns appeared in butler outfits.

Nico: There they are!

Burns: Greetings, everyone. I am Navigator Burns..

Crocker: And I am Navigator Crocker. (bows) We will be your guides for this game.

Harpymon: (eyes twitches) Game?!

Me: What game!

Navigator Burns: (reveals holographic screen) This is a survival horror game where you must battle immortal zombies.

Navigator Crocker: This is… Zombie Chronicle!

Maria: Say what?!

Navigator Burns: We've remade Masamune Dan's Kamen Rider Chronicle into a game about zombies. Our dear players… arm yourself with any weapon you wish. Show me you have what it takes to conquer the masses of Another Ws.

Navigator Crocker: Of course the invitation is also for Team Loud Phoenix Storm but be warned as there will be special NPC's to keep you from making this too easy. However, take down just one Another W and we shall grant you a blessing.

May: What exactly is this blessing?

Navigator Burns: A life taken by the game disease, brought back. One life will be chosen at random to be resurrected as a Bugster.

Navigator Crocker: However, players that are infected by the zombie virus will get a game over. They will not be able to return, ever. They will stay a zombie forever.

Evelyn Drakmor: So that explains why I'm back!

Navigator Burns: Will you take back the lives that were taken? Or will the hunter become the hunted? It's up to you,

Navigator Crocker: Now, go forth! You can become a hero, a savior! Let's game!

With that, they both disappeared, leaving many civilians to panic as the Another W clones chased them.

Nico: Well, that escalated quickly.

Me: It sure did!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Another W Clones all over.

Nico and everyone did the same.

I fired a genocide blast and obliterated all the Another W clones in one fell swoop.

Emu: Nice job. But there are still probably more Another W clones!

Taro: Then we have to make sure they are destroyed! We can count how many people have been brought back later! Avatar change!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready

for action!

Lola: HERE THEY COME!

We saw a massive army of Another W's and it was of KLENDATHU SIZE IN THE TENS OF BILLIONS!

Me: UH OH!

Lola: Oh no! What are we gonna do!

Nico: Uhh I don't know! I don't know!

Me: Kill them! KILL THEM ALL!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted and obliterated them.

Beelzemon: Ha! I think I've killed 10 already!

Me: KAAAA MEEEE HAAAA MEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive Kamehameha Blast and obliterated billions in an instant!

Lola: Feel the heat!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted them all over!

I fired a massive blast of fire and burned them!

Qin fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them into ashes!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Our scores were piling up!

Crocker and Burns were watching and they were infuriated!

It was awesome

But then the score reached its maximum and then the game broke and we won!

Nico: YEAH!

WINNERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

The game vanished!

Crocker and Burns were SCREAMING IN BALLISTIC RAGE! They had completely underestimated our power to the utmost extreme.

Bonz: I summon Pumpking of Ghosts!

He summoned his signature monster and it obliterated numerous Zombie Bugsters and Nicole was curing them too.

William: (hears where Crocker and Burns are screaming) You guys handle things here. I'm gonna find where Crocker and Burns are hiding out.

Nico: By yourself?!

Maria: He won't be by himself. Because I'll be going with them.

Nico: I'm going with you two.

Luan: No, J.D. You're needed more here helping to cure the Zombie Bugsters.

Luna: Besides, it's just Crocker and Burns. How difficult can leaving a mark on them be?

With that, William and Maria went to where they heard the screams of rage

Me: I make shadow clones too.

I did so and it went with William and Maria.

I cured the Zombie Bugsters and Nicole and me did good doing so.

William, Maria and my clone found them in an abandoned warehouse and it was by Tokyo Bay.

Burns: Ah. William Dunbar. And you brought your girlfriend.

Maria: Let's just say we're both mutually sick of what you've been doing.

William: You sure you two should be out and about like this? You're wanted men, y'know, You're bold, I'll give you that.

Crocker: Seeing as you both decided to confront us personally, we're going to give you a first look on our ultimate form!

With that, they both merged into Another CycloneJokerXtreme.

Crocker and Burns: We are… Another CycloneJokerXtreme!

William: Well, fuck.

Me: Oh boy.

Maria: Lets get back to the team and tell them!

William Dunbar: Right!

We did so.

The rest of us suddenly saw what looked like Hakaizer along with Sonoshi, Sonoroku, and Sonogo in their armored forms.

Kaito: Hakaizer?! But how?! Dad's no longer under the Tojitendo control!

Sonoi: And I checked this morning. Sonoshi, Sonogo, and Sonoroku are still in the Noto Prison.

Nico: It looks like these were the NPCs Crocker and Burns were talking about.

Me: The real versions of these will make great members of the M.O.E. Lets see how they like this!

I fired energy waves and blasted all of them and destroyed them!

Qin: YEAH!

My clone came back.

Me: What's going on?

My clone: We found them.

My clone managed to find your way back to us. But Maria and William tried fighting Another CycloneJokerXtreme. The result? They were both defeated and knocked to the ground.

Another CycloneJokerXtreme: Now, no one can stop us. (starts to walk away)

William: (groans) Burns, I get. But you seriously spent all that time helping Timmy against the Darkness. And you don't feel a single bit of empathy? You don't feel how precious life is? You don't feel sympathy for those who have suffered?

Crocker: We don't want the Earth to burn completely. We're giving you all a second chance to save all those who are dead, aren't we?

Burns: It's up to the players themselves whether they get a happy end or a bad end. That's what a game is about!

Maria: That's not a game. It's your own sick and twisted egos!

Maria then heard William laughing.

William: "Game"? Fuck you. Yeah, sure, the people murder can be brought back. But that's not how it is for people like Aelita's dad. It doesn't matter what grand things your godly talents can do. You can never… You can never bring them back!

Maria: (shocked) William…

Jorgen Von Strangle then appeared in an atomic poof.

Jorgen Von Strangle: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Enough!

Crocker: Ah, Jorgen Von Strangle. It seems you have come to play this game too.

Jorgen: This is not a game. I made the mistake of making you into the person you are now. And I intend to correct it!

He used his wand to freeze Another CycloneJokerXtreme in place.

Jorgen: And now to end this! I am going to erase your memories so you will never hurt anyone else again!

Jorgen got close to try and use his wand to erase Crocker and Burns' memories when suddenly, Another CycloneJokerXtreme slashed Jorgen in the shoulder.

Jorgen: ARGH!

Burns: It seems we're even immune to your fairy power.

Despite this, Jorgen was still in one piece.

Jorgen: (sarcastically) Congratulations. You managed to hurt me only a tiny bit. But your reckoning will come. Count on it!

With that, Jorgen poofed himself, William and Maria back to us.

They came back to us.

We went back to the restaurant.

Proto Boy: Scanning for any who have been brought back as a result of Another W destruction.

Me: Okay.

Proto Boy: Scan complete.

EVERYONE that was killed by the evil people we faced over the years was killed!

Including Lieutenant Kalloway and many more!

Blizzard: Burns and Crocker weren't kidding!

Me: No they weren't. All the people we know and lost were brought back!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: No kidding!

Burner Man: You okay, Jorgen?

Jorgen: (chuckles) I'm okay, Burner Man. You should know by now that it'll take more then a scratch to take me down.

Me: For the toughest fairy in the universe, a scratch like that is just a mere mosquito bite.

Xenia: No kidding.

Lola: That is awesome.

Laney: Oh yeah!

Comic Book Guy: Maybe we should have the usual battles now.

Sonoza: J.D., is it okay if I fight you while those happen? I didn't get a chance to before.

Me: Sure.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: Lets do it.

Maria called it in.

Then Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Lythos, Stratos, Hydros, Pyros and Thundermon came.

Nico: Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Lythos, Stratos, Hydros, Pyros and Thundermon.

Thundermon: Boy some battle huh!?

Qin: You're telling me.

Duskmon: We managed to wipe out a few Another W clones.

Grumblemon: There are probably only a half of them left by now.

Ranamon: Thanks to you guys.

Arbormon: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Arctic.

Nico: We sure did. For a treasure hunt.

Mercurymon: Did you really get a treasure there?

Nico: Yep. We sure did.

?: That was an awesome hunt and battle.

A figure came out and it was KASHIWA MOCHI WORLD from Episode 9 Zenkaigers!

---

At night, Kashiwa Mochi World began his scheme of making everyone to be addicted to these delicious Kashiwa mochi. Gaon, Magine and Flint has fallen under the influence to Kashiwa Mochi World's ability due to them eatting the treats and now they wanted more mochi. He then appeared in the city as a bunch of civilians demand more mochi from a shop owner, who tell them to head to a nearby supermarket that carries it.

Kashiwa Mochi World was first confronted by Juran and Vroon, who went after Gaon and Magine upon hearing Seechan telling them about the panic the World was causing. Kashiwa Mochi World drove off the 2 Zenkaigers by tempting a crowd of people under his control with kashiwa mochi but he was soon confronted by Zenkaizer and Twokaizer, who also heard about the World. The 2 Sentai and the World fought a 3 way battle with Twokaizer and Zenkaizer trying to be the one to defeat the World, while the World tried to fight them both.

With that, the battle commences of whoever defeats the Kashiwa Mochi World. During the duel, Twokaizer used the TwokaiRicky Sentai Gear and accessed to his Ohren Form and sent Kashiwa Mochi World towards a park and then used the TwokaiCutanner Sentai Gear to access to his Shinken Form as he began slicing Kashiwa Mochi World. However, Kashiwa Mochi World used his Kashiwa Shields and sends Twokaizer further from him, but

Zenkaizer as he was holding onto Kashiwa Mochi World's leafy hat until he accidentally tossed him with the hat away, thus rendering his arsenal useless. After that, the Kashiwa Mochi World was then destroyed by the Twokaiser: Shinken Strike technique, thus breaking the spell.

---

Kaito: Kashiwa Mochi World!

Kashiwa Mochi World: Been a whiile rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were trying to make the world addicted to Kashiwa Mochi!

Nico: That was a crazy and tasty one.

Qin: Yep.

Taro: I think I remember you.

Kashiwa Mochi World: You should. I fought you with Kikaiki before.

Haruka: I'm really starting to crave Kashiwa Mochi now!

Me: I remember seeing that! That was awesome!

Nico: We'll make some Kashiwa Mochi later.

We got the battles underway.

---

Jeri Katou, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Lion King, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt in the arctic

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt in the arctic. What did he get there?

Jeri: It was called the Staff of Qailertetang and it was a staff for the Inuit spirit of the weather and it was really powerful and awesome.

Shirley: It was like a really fun adventure for everyone.

Aslan: It sure was and we all thought it was cool.

Shishido: It sure was and we all thought that Nico had a really great time out there.

Samson: I agree there too.

Sekhmet: You got that right.

Simba: It was a really fun and awesome adventure for everyone.

Nala: It sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: It was cold but it was fun and cool.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure was.

Hex: Yeah it was!

Duskmon: Glad everyone had fun! Lets do it!

Jeri: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

LION ROAR!

She transformed! She turned into a Magenta Beast Morpher Ranger!

Jeri: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Duskmon: Wow! The Beast Morpher of the Lion.

Jeri: Yep.

She summoned her Keyblade and it was The Circle of Life Keyblade for The Lion King!

Duskmon: The Circle of Life Keyblade! That's perfect for you.

Jeri: It sure is.

They fired waves of energgy, bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Toy Story, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Battling Another Live Action Brawl, Another Live Action Sideways, Another Grindor, Another Live Action Bonecrusher, Another Capricorn Zodiarts and Unicorn

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Nico, Sheila's team, Unicorn's team, and the others did good Battling Another Live Action Brawl, Another Live Action Sideways, and Another Grindor. And Another Live Action Bonecrusher, Another Capricorn Zodiarts and Unicorn too.

Earth: They sure did and it was really awesome and fun.

Sea: You got that right! Everyone had an awesome time there.

Marina: Even though it was a cold one it was still fun.

Sailor Cholganna: I agree there. Everyone had a good time.

Jacqueline Tefnut: They sure did and it was so awesome and fun.

Sirena Cammecola: Yeah that was an awesome rescue.

Woody: It sure was and the treasure hunt was fun too.

Buzz: It sure was cool.

Jessie: I'll say!

Applejack: It was really rootin tootin fun.

Apple Bloom: It sure was fun!

Flashwing: You got that right!

Grumblemon: They sure did have fun! Lets do it!

She flicked the Fourze Switch for Grumblemon!

Earth: HENSHIN!

She turned into a new Kamen Rider for Fourze! It was one for the planet Earth! She turned into KAMEN RIDER GAEA!

Grumblemon: WOW! That is awesome!

Earth: Boy I'll say!

She summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the symbol of planet Earth and had all the life of Earth. It was called THE 3RD PLANET OF THE SUN!

Grumble: Awesome! Cool Keyblade.

Earth: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Stacy Bolton, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Rocket Power, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - Lincoln's rescue

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I heard Lincoln fought Ratgan on his rescue. (laughs) I hope he had him as food!

Stacy: EW! I don't think Lincoln would be that crazy to eat a Bubonic Plague ridden rodent like Ratigan!

Aria Blaze: Yeah that would be disgusting!

Rundas: Yeah it would not be good for him to eat him too.

Ghor: No kidding! That would be really gross too.

Gandrayda: Yeah that would not be a good thing for him to do and that's eat a rat.

Alpha 5: Ai yi yi yi yi! That would be a gross and horrible sight to see.

Otto Rocket: It sure would.

Rainbow Dash: Boy if I did that I would be hurling my guts out all over.

Scootaloo: Me too!

Whirlwind: Yeah that would be gross. An Owl would love to eat him though.

Ranamon: That is true y'all. Lets do it!

Stacy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

She turned into an AQUA BLUE NINJA STEEL RANGER!

Stacy: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL AQUA!

Ranamon: Hey that is great on y'all!

Stacy: Hey thanks! This is radical!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was a skateboarding theme keyblade. It was called THE TUBULAR GRIND!

Ranamon: Great Keyblade!

Stacy: Thanks! This is radical too!

They fired waves of rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

---

## Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Angewomon, Darkwing Duck, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Meeting the Embodiment of The Franken Race

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of The Franken Race. What's her name?

Kari: Her name is Marianne Shelley and she is the direct descendent of the great Mary Shelley who made Frankenstein.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) She is a really amazing and formidable force to be reckoned with too.

Spirit Elephant Ranger: Yeah she sure is and she is a strong and powerful force.

Spirit Shark Ranger: You got that right and she knows how to really kick some butt.

Spirit Bat Ranger: And her story is amazing too.

Camille: Boy it sure is and she really socked it to the Mean Loud Girls.

Darkwing Duck: It was like something out of a vampire horror movie.

Angewomon: It sure was.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Marianne, what's the story on why you hate Lisa with a burning passion?

Marianne Shelly: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten, and she also conspired with Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan in her plot, and their latest attempt to kill Lincoln showed them the more dangerously angry side of him.

Marianne Shelly pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Marianne, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Then, they got a shower and were heading home, but then, they were suddenly ambushed by Lisa, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan, who showed up and started attacking them with knives and scalpels, each of them had horrible slash wounds on their arms and stomachs and blood was being spilled like crazy, while Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were laughing like demons from Hell high on a thrill kill.

Past Lori: THIS IS THE PRICE YOU PAY FOR DEFYING US AND FOR EVEN LIVING, TWERP! (CACKLING INSANELY)

Past Lisa: AND THIS IS FOR HELPING THAT PATHETIC TEST SUBJECT, LOWER LIFE FORMS! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

We gasped.

Nico: (GROWLS) LORI, WHY, YOU LITTLE… !

Me: Easy, Nico, easy. Here's where it gets good.

Just then, Varie and I arrived and we saw what Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan did, and while Varie and I were helping everyone and bandaging their wounds, this angered the five mean sisters and they were about to stab us as well, but then, we saw Lincoln still alive, but he was now really angry and pissed off now!

Past Lincoln: LORI, LYNN, LOLA, LISA, LUAN!

This angered the five mean Loud Sisters who turned to see Lincoln still alive, and when he looked up to glare at them, his eyes turned blood red with slit pupils, and that freaked out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, then, we saw their hearts beating fast and blood was rushing through their veins, and to Lincoln, he was now out for blood.

Lincoln: (LION GROWL)

Past Me: Now, you five have done it, I hope Lincoln rips you to pieces for what you did.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were quaking with fear, and then,…!

Past Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: (BLOODCURDLING SCREAMS)

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan let out bloodcurdling screams and ran like headless chickens for their lives, but Lincoln followed behind them with his superhuman speed and roaring like a lion and filled with a hunger for blood and revenge. The scene then transitioned to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan running for downtown Gotham Royal York with a now really enraged Lincoln chasing them and still roaring like a lion and almost pounced on them if they didn't dodge in time. Then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran off to hide in a nearby alley, but Lincoln kept following them because during the attack, Lynn cut herself with her knife, along with Lori, and they were leaving drops of blood behind.

Lincoln knelt down on all fours and his face was near the blood that was spilled.

Lincoln: (Sniffs) I know you and your cohorts are here, Lisa!

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were trying their hardest not to scream, but then, they saw a really tall, imposing, and extremely muscular thug walking and he was unaware of Lincoln in his path nor the bloodhungry beast that awakened inside him.

Muscular Thug: Hey, what do you think you're doing here, freak?!

Then, Lincoln turned his head facing the thug and his fangs were now longer and his eyes were blood red with slit pupils.

Past Lincoln: (HISSES)

That frightened the thug and he was about to run away, but then, Lincoln leapt up with superhuman agility and pounced on the thug and pinned him to the ground with superhuman strength. The thug tried to fight back, but as soon as Lincoln had his mouth opened up, it was too late as Lincoln then reeled his head back and lunged forward and sank his fangs into the thug's neck.

Muscular Thug: (SCREAMS)

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan peeked out to see what happened: Lincoln sank his fangs into the thug's neck and he was draining him dry of blood, but that wasn't the end, they also saw that the thug's muscle mass was also being sucked out of him, and when Lincoln was done, the muscular thug was now a desiccated corpse drained of blood and muscle.

Past Lincoln: (Growls) That's much better.

Lincoln's wounds suddenly healed and he'd gotten another increase in muscle, power, and energy, and he stood up. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan ran out of the alley, but Lincoln already spotted the cowards running for their lives, they almost got away, that was until Varie and I showed up, along with Marianne Shelly and the other Guardian Angels, and we were really pissed off at their stunt now.

Past Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: (SCREAMS)

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan backed away slowly as Varie and I along with Marianne Shelly and all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels walked towards them, but then, the five mean Loud Sisters backed towards the dead thug Lincoln had drained dry.

Past Lola: We're so doomed!

Suddenly, the thug's eyes opened up, but they were now blood red, and he rose from the ground, and it frightened Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nico: Whoa!

Carly Atlas: Lincoln did say that his Guardian Angels didn't get turned into vampires because of the love he had for them, but for the thugs and criminals that he hates.

Me: Yep, if they get bitten by him, they get turned into vampires.

Past Lynn: WHAT THE?! HOW ON… !?

Past Ravenna Amaranth: Lincoln fed on him and drained him dry of his blood and muscle mass, and I knew that thug looked familiar, that's notorious drug dealer Ricky Accardo, he's a drug dealer with a local Michigan gang that the police had been after.

Past Me: And Lincoln sucked him dry of his blood and muscle mass, which means Lincoln can't be that far away.

Then, the vampire Ricky Accardo ran at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to kill them, only to be met by a greatsword to the chest and he exploded into dust, and we saw who it was that did it: Lincoln with his massive white angel wings spread out, but his dark blue jeans were torn slightly and his shirt was really shredded due to the sudden muscle mass increase and covered in blood due to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's attack. Then, he grabbed his tattered and bloodstained shirt and ripped it off him, then, he knocked out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a sudden roundhouse kick and fired red energy beams from his massive white angel wings and tied them up in energy ropes.

Past Lincoln: That'll hold them until we get back, and is everyone

okay?

Past Varie: Yeah, I healed everyone and bandaged them up.

Past Me: Then, we came to get you and get after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Past Marianne Shelly: Lisa planned this whole thing, now she's really earned my hatred forever.

Past Ravenna Amaranth: Along with ours.

Past Me: Come on, let's take Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan home.

Past Lincoln: They're in so much trouble when we get home.

We grabbed Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and then, we went back home as the video ended. But, everyone was still shocked and stunned by what happened.

Nico: Damn, I can't believe Lisa planned that attack, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan were also in on this as well.

Me: We were all pissed off big time upon finding out about it, and when Luna heard it, she was that pissed off she wanted their heads, but Lincoln restrained her.

Luna: Hey, I may be strong due to doing some heavy lifting with my equipment, but with what my little bro's been doing, I didn't stand a chance.

Rita: Luna wasn't kidding about that, and thanks to what we heard, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for seventeen weeks and instead of throwing them in metal containers or cages, we'd sent them to Aunt Ruth's, not only as punishment for what they did, but to keep Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily from trying to kill them.

Lynn Sr.: It took Lincoln, J.D., and Varie to hold them off.

Nico: Yikes, they were really out for their heads after what happened to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and man, what Lincoln did in chasing them all over the place and what he did to Ricky Accardo, that was like something out of a vampire movie.

Me: That just goes to show you: if any asshole so much as gets Lincoln angry by trying to kill him, his Guardian Angels, his harem, his family and friends, and children, you better pray for death because he will kill said asshole.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Arbormon: WHOA! I Didn't know that Lincoln can do that! He inadvertently turned that thug into a vampire too!? That is amazing! I had no idea that Lincoln can turn people into vampires after he kills them!

Fluttershy: Boy Linky is just full of surprises.

Tornado Bolt: Boy he sure is! Lincoln has all sorts of powers like that.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja I agree there.

Stealth Elf: That is really cool!

Arbormon: That is really something! Lets do it!

Kari: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

She turned into the Operation Overdrive White Ranger!

Kari: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE WHITE!

Arbormon: WOW! That is awesome!

Kari: It sure is!

Kari summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Crest of Light! It was called The Prayer of Light!

Arbormon: Awesome Keyblade!

Kari: Thanks!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Season 2 Digidestined, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Natalia's first mission

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Today was Natalia's first mission. Personally, I find a world inside the mirrors fascinating.

Davis: I do too! What the Dragon Knight Riders do is awesome and amazing.

Eria: It sure is! And the best part is that we are now finally rid of Dark Eddy!

Kamen Rider Kenzan: Boy it's about damn time!

Kamen Rider Slash: Yeah no kidding! After 24 agonizing first missions we are finally free of him.

Touma: You got that right. Now Luan and Eddy can rest easy knowing that they will never face that monster ever again.

Kamen Rider Blades: You're not kidding there and that was crazy!

Yolei: Yeah no kidding! But we're free of Dark Eddy forever. Nico's curse worked perfectly.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and it was awesome meeting the Dragon Riders.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was cool.

Spyro: And we battled Kamen Riders Incisor and Camo and they are part of your ranks now.

Mercurymon: That is cool! And I'm glad Dark Eddy is gone for good. Lets do it!

Davis: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

He turned into a new Crimson Red Zyuohger!

Davis: MONARCH OF THE SKIES OF FANTASY! ZYUOH DRAGON!

Mercurymon: COOL! Zyuoh Dragon! I like that.

Davis: Thanks.

Davis summoned a Keyblade that looked like the Crest of Miracles. It was called THE PRAYER OF MIRACLES!

Mercurymon: Awesome Keyblade!

Davis: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, CatDog, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Eart Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universer 666 Trakeena - meeting a Great White Shark Gene-slammer for Nico's side

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) You guys met a Great White Shark Gene-slammer for Nico's side. Does she have a name?

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh the lass is Joan Carcharos and she is a marine biologist and she is a really amazing and great swimmer.

Crimson Comet: She sure is and her power is awesome.

Ayaka Laurence: She has amazing water powers and can talk to fish.

Nerissa: She talked to the fish in the goldfish tank and they said they loved it.

Dharc: They sure did.

Monster Flame Kirby: That was so awesome.

Cat: You got that right and it was really awesome.

Dog: It sure was Cat.

Princess Celestia: Joan is really gifted for someone like her too.

King Solar: And she is really smart too.

Solar Eclipsa: She knows all about fish and the ocean.

Amber Morning: Boy she sure does and it's amazing.

Gill Grunt: Yeah we all thought it was cool.

Lythos: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Ebonwumon: SUN VULCAN!

Ebonwumon turned into a new Green Sun Vulcan Ranger! But he was a ranger that had 2 HEADS!

Ebonwumon: VULTURTLE!

Lythos: WHOA! A Green Sun Vulcan Ranger!? That is awesome! But with two heads!? That is weird but cool!

Ebonwumon: It sure is and we have two heads so it fits us.

He summoned his keyblade and it was in the shape of the Kanji for Earth on a Turtle and it had the compass on it pointing north. It was called THE EARTH TURTLE OF THE NORTH!

Lythos: Great Keyblade!

Ebonwumon: Thanks lad.

They fired waves of earth and light and smashed them down!

---

Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Susie (Kirby Robobot), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - The Donbrothers are amazing and fun

---

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) The Donbrothers are amazing and fun. I especially love Taro's laugh

Baihumon: It's very awesome and motivational and great.

Bastemon: It sure is! Whenever the Hitotsuki's show up we always get a great surge of excitement from it.

Francesca Giordano: (Italian Accent) It's-a sure a good laugh.

Superboy: I agree there too.

Chunky Kong: Chunky think its cool too.

Susie (Kirby): Yeah that is really cool!

Pinkie PIe: Boy you bet!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure is awesome and something to see.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is.

Sprocket: We always get a good thrill out of them.

Stratos: We sure do! Lets do it!

Baihumon: SUN VULCAN!

He turned into a new White Sun Vulcan Ranger!

Baihumon: VULBENGAL!

Stratos: Cool! Awesome Sun Vulcan form!

Baihumon: Thanks.

Baihumon summoned his Keyblade and it looked like a Tiger with the Wind Kanji on it. It was called THE WIND TIGER OF THE WEST!

Stratos: Awesome Keyblade!

Baihumon: Thanks!

They fired waves of metal, gears, blades and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Samurai Jack, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - The Donbrothers had battled 47 years of rangers in Hitotsuki form

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) The Donbrothers had battled 47 years of rangers in Hitotsuki form. Kinda like the Another Riders.

Azulongmon: That is very similar isn't it. I think it's really cool too.

Sara: You got that right and it's so awesome.

Crystal Wilmington: It sure is awesome.

Alia: I agree there too.

Gentoku: You got that right on that.

Yuina: It sure is awesome and amazing.

Samurai Jack: I agree too. That is really cool.

Rarity: It sure is amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Gill Grunt: I'll say! I think it's cool myself too.

Hydros: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Azulongmon: SUN VULCAN!

He turned into a new Aqua Blue Vulcan Ranger!

Azulongmon: VULDRAGON!

Hydros: Awesome Sun Vulcan form!

Azulongmon: Hey thanks!

Azulongmon summoned his Keyblade and it was a dragon with the Water Kanji on it and it had intense lightning around it. It was called THE WATER DRAGON OF THE EAST!

Hydros: Awesome Keyblade!

Azulongmon: Thank you!

They fired wavs of lightning and jewels, ice and water and smashed them down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Ronin Warriors, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - The Noto Council gave the Donbrothers so much trouble but they are not who we're fighting

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon): The Noto Council gave the Donbrothers so much trouble. But they're not who we're fighting.

Zhuqiao: No that aren't. J.D. told us that he saw a saw a sign in the stars. It was a nebula in the shape of a demonic skull.

Katara: Yeah it was scary.

Violet Remmington: It sure was and it was crazy.

Neferteri Salah: That was a crazy one.

Nicole Hermandez: It means that enemies from the past are coming from Another World.

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) It's true comrades.

Ryo: But it was really interesting to see.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we don't know what is coming but it is scary.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right.

Sunburn: Yeah it will be interesting and awesome.

Pyros: Boy it sure is! Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon: SUN VULCAN!

He turned into a new ORANGE SUN VULCAN RANGER!

Zhuqiaomon: VULPHOENIX!

Pyros: Awesome ranger form!

Zhuqiaomon: Hey thanks! This is awesome!

Zhuqiaomon summoned his keyblade and it looked like a Phoenix with the Fire Kanji on it. It was called THE FIRE PHOENIX OF THE SOUTH!

Pyros: Great Keyblade!

Zhuqiaomon: Thanks!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Mai (Avatar), Spiderman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - the Donbrothers are cool and awesome

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) The Donbrothers are cool and awesome. And they can turn into other Super Sentai.

Sage: They sure can and they have 47+ Years of rangers now.

Fujiko Mine: That sure is really awesome and amazing to see.

Optimus Primal: I agree there myself. It's a really awesome power they have.

Rhinox: It sure is. and they have all the powers of the rangers from those years.

Rattrap: It sure is amazing though.

Cheetor: It sure is guys.

Spiderman: You guys are not kidding on that one.

Princess Luna: It sure is awesome and amazing.

Moondust: The powers they have from the rangers are awesome and fun.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: It's so awesome trying them out against bad guys.

Blackout: It sure is!

Thundermon: It sure is awesome and fun! Lets do it!

Sage: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

He turned into a Purple Ninja Storm Form!

Sage: (Echoing) POWER OF LIGHTNING!

Thundermon: AWESOME! That is aweomse!

Sage: Thanks.

Sage summoned his sword and his Keyblade and it looked like the Halo Armor Helmet and it had the Symbol of it and lightning on it. It was called THE THUNDER OF THE HALO!

Thundermon: Great Keyblade!

Sage: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

Wes VS Villamax

Villamax was next.

Villamax: I got a feeling that a familiar enemy of yours is coming tomorrow.

Wes: Me too.

Wes fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Joe Shimamura VS Texas Tornado

Texas Tornado was next.

Texas Tornado: YEEHAW! This will be fun!

Joe: It sure will!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Astro Boy VS Prince Bokar (Voltron 1984)

Prince Bokar was next.

Prince Bokar: You ready for this my friend?

Astro Boy: Yep always ready!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

Eon Kid VS Melee Omnidroid

---

Melee Omnidroid was next.

Eon Kid: Bring it on tin can!

Eon Kid fired waves of energy and smashed it down.

---

Sougo VS Sarawareteiru of the Fairy.

---

Sarawareteiru of the Fairy was next.

Sarawareteiru: Boy this is gonna be an awesome one!

Sougo: It sure will be.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Future Sougo VS Controlatron

---

Controlatron was next.

Controlatron: This will be so fun.

Future Sougo: It always is.

He fired waves of energy and smashed Controlatron down.

---

Taro VS Butterfly Absolute God Deboth

---

Butterfly Absolute God Deboth was next.

Deboth: Boy this is gonna be really awesome and cool.

Taro: Yeah it sure will be.

Taro fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and smashed him down.

---

J.D. Knudson VS Sonoza.

---

CLASH!

Me and Sonoza were really duking it out.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Sonoza: Boy Crocker and Burns caused you guys nothing but trouble huh?

Me: That is an absolute big fucking understatement. These two have been nothing but absolute headaches to us over the last 7 years. They hated our guys ever since!

Sonoza: Boy they really must have it out for you.

Me: Yep.

I fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kashiwa Mochi World.

---

Kashiwa Mochi World was next.

Kashiwa Mochi World: We might as well try to make this quick guys.

Me: Yeah we are in a bit of a hurry.

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Crocker, Burns, and Jo, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded gems representing the colors of the Donbrothers and the symbol of The Donbrothers etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we all will gain a massive power and energy increase, and wait until we all try these out on Crocker, Burns, and Jo, those fools won't know what hit 'em.

Me: Whoa! Jo is not with them but I have a feeling she will be in the next rescue of Nico.

I teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Zocks: Change Twokai!

Zocks began dancing. And so did Poliwag and Poromon.

Poromon: (with Cutanner on his head) Yay!

Poliwag: (with Ricky on his head) Woohoo!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

They transformed.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガ

オーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Kaito: ZENKAI CANNON!

They charged it up.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the world gear he had.

Me: Oh yeah! Kashiwa Machi World you have failed this dimension!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

When the battles were done we cheered.

Lola: That was so awesome!

Taro: Boy those are really fun and awesome battles!

Nico: They sure are!

Varie: Yep.

Mai (Avatar): Now, let's go after Crocker and Burns. And I mean ALL of us.

Nico: I was just about to say that.

Rich Texan: I should've just put a bullet in Burns when I first met him!

Nico: You can still get that chance.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Come on guys! (EYES GLOW RED) IT'S TIME TO END THE TERROR OF BURNS AND CROCKER ONCE AND FOR ALL!

Me: (EYES GLOW RED) NO MORE BURNS AND CROCKER! NO MORE LIVES WILL BE CONSUMED AND BRAINWASHED BY YOUR HATRED!

We were off to the warehouse.

We arrived.

Nico: This it?

William: Yep.

We went up to it and we saw SONONA AND SONOYA!

Sonoi: Sonona and Sonoya!

Sonoya: Sonoi. So nice to see you again.

Sonoi: The feeling isn't mutual.

Lyra: You guys can't seriously be supporting this so called game too!

Sonona: Why not? It has great benefits, after all.

A certain Rider Alter Ring's revving was then heard.

Me: I know that rider ring!

Shouichi came!

Me: Shouichi! Awesome!

Shouichi: I got these guys! You get Burns and Crocker!

Kadma: Let me help you guys!

Shouichi: Okay!

We went into the warehouse.

Django came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Django.

Django: (Spanish Accent) No problem Nico. This will be fun.

We hid and saw them.

Crocker and Burns were looking out into the distance,

Burns: What's wrong, humanity? Show us you can clear our game.

Crocker: ARE TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM TRULY THE ONLY ONES WORTHY OF RECEIVING OUR BLESSING?!

Burns: A game no one can clear… a game much too far ahead of its time… it seems like that's what we've ended up with.

Crocker: If we truly are guilty of something, it must be being born in the wrong generation.

That's when Django, Maria, and William appeared.

William: You'd be wrong there. You two misused your own talents yourselves,

Maria: He's right. You two can do all these incredible things but you chose to use them to make people suffer.

Crocker: Oh, so there is someone playing this game!

Burns: Welcome, you three!

Django: You're getting way in over your head, we'll put an end to this game. Your Universe 666 counterparts can stay. But as long as you two are still alive, humanity will still be under threat.

William: That's right and you will pay for everything you did.

Crocker: We're just giving the people what they want!

Maria: Well it will end with your deaths!

Then the spirits of the rangers appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello Burns and Crocker you Jerkasses! We meet again. For the Last time!

Nico: Tell me. What did we ever do to you that you would hate us so much?

Burns: You ruined our lives and our plans. That's what!

Me: Good! You fucking deserved it!

Nico: If we did anything to hurt you guys years before the team was formed, we're sorry.

Crocker: Is that what this is all about, making amends for ruining our lives? Well, it's too late.

Nico: No, it doesn't have to be. You can still have better lives, Don't you see? All we do is cause each other pain. But tonight, you two can change all that if you just walk away after you call off the Another W army.

Burns: Oh please. We still win in the end!

Nico: You two win one battle, not the war between us. Neither of us could do that. But if you both don't walk away tonight, you will lose everything.

Lincoln: Take the fucking deal. He's being generous then we're feeling towards you two right now!

Burns: (laughing) Keep your genorosities. Don't you know who we are? We've always been the heroes. You're the villains, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Crocker: You're the ones who ruined our entire lives and dragged us into hell. And that's why you all will die by our hand!

Me: Come and try it Crocker-Fucker!

Crocker: Cyclobots! Anonis! Attack!

An army of Cyclobots and Anonis appeared.

Me: Now we're talking!

Xenia: Yeah!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them apart.

Nico: Come on you two you can do better than that!

Then the footsoldiers jumped the Donbrothers!

The Donbrothers lay defeated at the hands of the Cyclobots and Anonis.

Burns: We don't even need our ultimate form for this.

Crocker: But just in case…

They both merged into Another CycloneJokerXtreme again.

Eddy: (fires at Cyclobot) Anyone got a plan?!

Lyra got an idea

Rice: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Donbrothers your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Donbrothers! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Donbrothers. And soon, Taro found the strength to get up.

Taro: You two were the ones who started this game. And now, we're going to end it!

Taro grabbed a Cyclobot and threw it at an Anoni, knocking them both down.

Taro: Thank you for the help, everyone.

Shinichi: I like that we have so many fans.

Tsubasa: Even cheering for a former fugitive like me.

Haruka: You know what? Maybe I won't go back to a normal life after all.

Tsuyoshi: I hope Natsumi is watching.

Jiro: Enough talking, guys. Let's make this a festival to remember!

Me: Lets!

Lyra: Let me transform with you guys!

Wes: You got it, Lyra.

Time Force Rangers: Time for Time Force!

Eric: Quantum Power!

With that, Woz places his belt on his waist, generating the strap, and activating it, showing a blank smartwatch looking head while materializing a neon green strap as it does.

Beyondriver: Beyondriver!

As the Beyondriver activates, Woz pushes down on a button on top of the block, causing it to activate, illuminating the face on the front

Woz Miridewatch: Woz!

Woz: Henshin!

With that, Woz places the Woz Miridewatch on his belt, then presses the button again, causing the front face to split open, revealing the same image underneath on a narrow strip

Woz Miridewatch: Action!

As the Miridewatch activates, green energy forms around Woz into a smartwatch face and various green lines, and as he slams the lever of the Beyondriver into itself, the image on the Miridewatch projects onto the black face on the Beyondriver screen.

Beyondriver: Touei! Future Time! Sugoi! Jidai! Mirai! Kamen Rider Woz! Woz!

With their transformation sequences activated, Woz is encased in silver armor as black and green decorum looking like a watch strap and two smartwatch faces adorn his torso and shoulders respectively, finished off with blue symbols forming the face.

Tsukuyomi places her Driver on her waist, causing a black belt to form

Ziku Driver: Ziku Driver!

With the Ziku Driver in place, Tsukuyomi rotates the face of the Ridewatch, revealing a glossy looking Rider face, with some sort of characters acting as the visor, before activating it

Tsukuyomi Ridewatch: Tsukuyomi!

With the Tsukuyomi Ridewatch active, Tsukuyomi places it on the stage left side of the Ziku Driver before pressing a large button on top of the Driver itself as a golden clock-astrolabe hybrid forms behind her.

Tsukuyomi: HENSHIN!

Her battle cry known, Tsukuyomi grabs the Ziku Driver by her Ridewatch and spins the front of it 360 degrees. As the rotation stops, the astrolabe disintegrates as the Ziku Driver speaks again

Ziku Driver: Rider Time! Kamen! Rider! Tsukuyomi! Tsu-ku-yo-mi!

As this battle cry is made, the astrolabe forms into a black undersuit covered by white and gold dress-like armor, a white shoulder-covering cape, and a crescent moon visor with characters across it, much like on Woz's suit, but with two clock hands as well, set for 2:00 of all times.

Geiz presses the button on the top of his Ridewatch, activating it

Geiz Ridewatch: Geiz!

Ridewatch activated, Geiz slides the timepiece onto the right side of his Ziku Driver, much like Tsukuyomi before him. But instead of an astrolabe construct, the clock construct forming behind Geiz as he presses the button atop his Ziku Driver resembles a digital clock

Geiz: Henshin!

With the familiar battle cry made, Geiz grabs the front of his Ziku Driver and spins it 360 degrees, causing the clock construct behind him to explode into yellow text and a mixture of red, yellow and silver watch bands, that eventually consolidate into Geiz's familiar red armor with yellow visor.

Ziku Driver (Geiz): Kamen Rider! Geiz!

Zi-O Ridewatch: Zi-O!

Sougo: Henshin!

The famous battle cry known, Sougo inserts the left track of the Ziku Driver, presses the button on the top of the unit, and spins the front around, all the while an intricate clock face forms behind him.

Ziku Driver (Sougo): Rider Time! Kamen Rider! Zi-O!

As the Ziku Driver makes it's announcement, the clock face formed behind Sougo forms into a silver and black armor with pink accents, followed by the famous pink text visor settling into place.

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Sougo: I've got a feeling this will work out!

Troy: We all have that feeling, Sougo!

Tsukasa: Now, let's make it happen!

Kamen Ride: Don Momotaro!

Kamen Ride: Saru Brother!

Kamen Ride: Oni Sister!

Kamen Ride: Inu Brother!

Kamen Ride: Kiji Brother!

Kamen Ride: Don Torabolt!

Kamen Ride: Don Doragoku!

Tsukasa turned into Don Momotaro and Daiki summoned clones of the Donbrothers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) NATURE FURY LEGEND SIX!

She summoned Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Mongolian Death Worm, RTN Pain, Dirt Boss Animated and Supergator including ALL of the Members of the M.O.E.!

Vypra: I will never forgive these guys!

Ssserpent: Me neither!

Nico: Yeah!

Lyra Heartstrings: Alright, that is it, I've had it up to hear with you and Burns to last an eternity, Crocker!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' brilliant gamboge eyes turned neon brilliant gamboge and she was surrounded by a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, stars, lyres, and magic, she unholstered her massive Lyra Heartstrings' Musical Friendship Greatsword of Magical Love from her back, and as she approached Crocker and Burns, she left mint green energy, stars, lyres, music, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lyra Heartstrings: You two good-for-nothing bitter old loons make me absolutely sick to no fucking end. Crocker, you have and always will be a miserable, crazy, fairy-obsessed loon, and you know what, you don't deserve to be alive ever again!

Good Crocker: And you know what, your mother doesn't want to hear anything about you ever again!

Crocker: I'LL DESTROY EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU! YOU MAKE ME COMPLETELY CRAZY!

Timmy Turner: OH, SHUT UP!

Timmy fired a blast of pink energy from his Mage's Staff and it hit and charbroiled Crocker, and it so made that fucked-up loon even more angry and insane than ever, but Lyra Heartstrings wasn't done!

Lyra Heartstrings: And you, Burns, you will always be nothing more than a traitor to the entire world always driven by your own selfish desires and greed, and you enjoyed making the lives of everyone around you miserable and always causing nothing but trouble for your own benefit, and I'll make sure you suffer even more!

Good Burns: I believe I know how to do just that! RELEASE THE HOUNDS!

Good Burns released his hounds on his evil counterpart and they viciously mauled him, and they came back, and this made Burns even madder than ever!

Lyra Heartstrings: And don't even think Sonona and Sonoya are going to help you, they're getting the stuffing beaten out of them, and with that aside, I cannot allow you two to live any longer. Denzel Quincy Crocker, Charles Montgomery Burns, I cannot allow your crimes to go unpunished for too long, you've hurt too many innocent people for too many years, as The Alicorn Princess of Love, I hereby sentence you two to death!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings was surrounded by a massive vortex of mint green energy with stars, lyres, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge-colored phoenix with red eyes glaring at Crocker and Burns: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lyra Heartstrings emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Lyra Heartstrings grew from from 6'11" to 7'4" in height, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing mint green hair, she has neon brilliant gamboge eyes and a mint green energy aura with stars, lyres, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and lyre emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity

Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with mint green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and mint green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Lyra Heartstrings has on a short-sleeve pink blouse, green shorts, pink high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lyres and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a lyre. Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive mint green angel wings with white tips on the mint green feathers and long mint green tail with white streaks grew much bigger for her new body. Lyra Heartstrings has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large mint green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' massive Lyra Heartstrings' Musical Friendship Greatsword of Magical Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mint green energy, stars, lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trixie Lulamoon's Alicorn Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Love and Musical Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded mint green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large mint green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with mint green gems for eyes and a large mint green gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with mint green gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with gamboge gems for the eyes and a large mint green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian

Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and mint green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a mint green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Lyra Heartstrings, The Alicorn Princess of Love, Member of The Canterlot Five, Dear Friend of Bon Bon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Taro and The Donbrothers, Archenemy of Django of The Dead, Destroyer of Denzel Quincy Crocker and Charles Montgomery Burns, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Music, Lyres, Magic, and Alicorns"

ライラ・ハートストリングス、愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、カンタロット・ファイブのメンバー、ボン・ボンの親愛なる友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、タロとドンブラザーズの愛する妹、ジャンゴ・オブ・ザ・デッドの大敵、デンゼルの破壊者クインシー・クロッカーとチャールズモンゴメリー・バーンズ、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップ・テーブルとリデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、音楽、リラ、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Lyra Heartstrings has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN TRUE LOVE!

We were amazed by Lyra Heartstrings' Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Crocker and Burns saw it, those two bitter old vultures fell into homicidal rages and ran at her to kill her, but Lyra Heartstrings fired a powerful barrage of mint green energy blasts with stars, music notes, lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and the barrage hits Crocker and Burns and sent them flying into a wall, but they're not out yet, and now, they're even more pissed off than ever.

Taro: Whoa, so that…?!

Lyra Heartstrings: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Lyre Musical Love Alicorn and Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Lyre Musical Alicorn Love) This is only my Phase 1 transformation, Taro, my Phase 2 transformation's coming up soon, and it's against a dangerous evil vampire.

Lincoln told Taro and his team the villain we're going to face after we get rid of Crocker and Burns is Dracula from Honkai Impact 3rd, and the female version of the vampire we'd dealt with on multiple occasions is just as dangerous, but she's more focused on taking over Europe and ruling it forever.

Taro: So, there's a difference between the Dracula from Honkai Impact 3rd.

Lincoln: And the one we knew from years ago, that's right, Taro. But, they're both very dangerous vampires, and trust me, you'll get to see how I'm going to kill her after Lyra and I get through with her.

Nico: Trust me on this, Taro, you're going to see Lincoln in full action when that vampire shows up.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) **Denzel Crocker and Charles Montgomery Plantagenet Schicklgruber Burns, for years you have caused nothing but pain and suffering to everyone you came into contact with and all you have brought was nothing but death and destruction wherever you went and killed numerous people and you never gave a flying fuck about it not even once! You only care about no one but your fucking selves and that is why you need to die! Your crimes cannot go**

**unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU BOTH ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: BOTH OF YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at them and I teleported and punched both Crocker and Burns in their faces and kicked them down and fired waves of energy and blasted them and Lyra and Taro slashed them all over!

Sougo: (gets out Sarawareteiru of the Fairy's Ridewatch) Let's get things started!

He activated it and fired laser blasts and blew the footsoldiers apart!

Crocker: You know we're right. Good and Evil have always fought each other But ever concsider that everything that's happened from 2017 has been J.D. and the Louds Kids' fault?

Burns: Their presence enrages ordinary people and makes them lose their minds. The only reason villains rise up again is because they always go after J.D. and the Loud Kids. And like germs, they spread. The presence of vigilantes like J.D. and you fools created the environment, allowing the germ to mutate, to become stronger. Look at Flip. Would he even have resorted to more criminals ways if not for J.D. and the Louds? Not to mention that if it weren't for Lincoln, the Legion of the Lincoln haters would still be ordinary girls.

Me: **SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTHS!**

They gasped!

Me: **Your lies hold no power over us!**

Taro: Don't you dare blame this on them! Things like this happen because corrupt people like you exploited everyone they could to line their own pockets or get into positions of power while everyone else suffers!

Jiro: You guys were causing problems first. That's why J.D. and the Louds created Team Loud Phoenix Storm. To defeat people like you!

Tsuyoshi: All you two do is step on anyone that gets in your way!

Tsubasa: You created that Another W army and unleashed them on innocents!

Haruka: You two are the villains here, not the heroes!

Shinichi: (Gets out Spongebob Victor's Ridewatch) And now, you two will pay!

Shinichi activated it and smashed and punched them all over and fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Donbrothers: Avatar Change!

Trip: (gets out Boneswitch's Ridewatch) Save some for me!

He activated it and blasted them all over.

Several Chimchar and Monferno attacked the Cyclobots and Anoni.

They fired waves of fire and blasted and incinerated them.

Albert Heinrich: (gets out Jasper Monster's Ridewatch) I knew they would come in handy!

He activated it and blasted and smashed them.

Infernape and Poromon fought back to back against the Cyclobots and Anoni.

They really tore them apart!

Orrin: (gets out VolCancer's Ridewatch) Looks like those two are finally getting along!

Poromon: Yeah we are!

Orrin activated it and slashed them!

Armor Time! Kyuukyoku kyokugen W! Xtre~me! Xtreme!

Sougo got WCycloneJokerXtremeArmor and knocked Another CycloneJokerXtreme to the ground with ease.

Burns: Impossible!

Crocker: This form was supposed to be powerful!

Sougo: But it's also weak to the Ridewatch of its' original version!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the two.

Violet: (gets out Mr. Snuff's Ridewatch) Well said, Sougo!

LOUD FARTS AND STENCH!

Violet activated it and farted in Burns and Crocker's faces!

Taro: Goldon Momotaro!

Ah, Seiya! Seiya! Seiya, Seiya, Seiya, Seiya, Seiya! Kanzen Muketsu no Oni Taiji! GolDon Momotaro! Yo! Tenka Musou!

Wes: Red Battle Warrior!

Eric: Mega Battle, Activate!

Sougo pulls out his fusion Ridewatch and activates it, causing panels with the other 19 Riders' faces on them to slide out of the sides.

Grand Zi-O Ridewatch: Grand Zi-O!

With the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch activated, Sougo slides it onto the left track on his Ziku Driver bas statues of all 20 main Riders in the field appear around him with some sort of clock-tower structure behind him, culminating in him pressing the button on the top of the unit and rotating the Ziku Driver 360 degrees.

Ziku Driver: (Sougo) Grand Time! Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Blade! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Decade! Double, OOO, Fourze! Wizard, Gaim, Drive! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build! Iwae! Kamen Rider! Grand Zi-O!

With that, the Kamen Rider statues are encased in some sort of frame and start swirling around Sougo before ultimately attaching to him, turning his armor gold and generating shoulder pads to accommodate all of them, before the Zi-O statue settles on his helmet like a crown, putting gold lining around the pink text visor.

We fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Reflector, First Aid, Timmy and Homer used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Reflector's flash explosion, First Aid's Photon Pistol and Homer and Timmy's powers 100-fold.

Homer and Reflector: DONUTS OF FLASHING DOOM!

Timmy Turner and First Aid: MAGIC PHOTON BLAST!

Grojband Pride Power and Springfield Bullies: GROJBAND MUSIC BLAST!

Texas Plant Force and Rich Texan: TEXAS PLANT BLAST!

Ice Veteran Power and Skinner: ICE VETERAN BLASG!

Comics of Nature and Comic Book Guy: COMICS OF NATURE BLAST!

Bombs and Clowns and Krusty: BOMBS AND CLOWNS BOMB STORM!

Ice of Red and Blizzard: ICE OF RED BLAST!

Water of Blue and MetalSeadramon: WATER OF BLUE BLAST!

Bones of Yellow and Bonz: BONES OF YELLOW BLAST!

Monkeys of Green and Etemon: MONKEYS OF GREEN BLAST!

Nighloks of Pink and Dayu: NIGHLOKS OF PINK BLAST!

Digimon of Silver and Harpymon: DIGIMON OF SILVER BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF

HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE MOON BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Donbrothers, Mane 10, me, Eli, Nico, Sakura Knudson, Homer, Timmy Turner and Lola: DONBROTHERS FESTIVITIES BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy.

Lincoln: DONBROTHERS ELEMENT STYLE: DON MOMOTARO!

Entrapta: DONBROTHERS LIGHTNING STYLE: SARU BROTHER!

Perfuma: DONBROTHERS NATURE STYLE: ONI SISTER!

Frosta: DONBROTHERS ICE STYLE: INU BROTHER!

Jessica Shannon: DONBROTHERS FIRE STYLE: KIJI BROTHER!

Yuna Kamihara: DONBROTHERS WATER STYLE: DON DORAGOKU!

Toph: DONBROTHERS EARTH STYLE: DON TORABOLT!

Makoto: DONBROTHERS WIND STYLE: DON MURASAME!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Donbrothers!

Lincoln and his harem: DONBROTHERS FINAL SMASH: DONBROTHERS KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Donbrothers powered Kamehameha!

Taro: Guffawing Peach: Festival End!

Donbrothers: Momotaro Slash!

Dangerous Jiro: Thunder God Prowling White Tiger!

Time Force Rangers: Vortex Blaster!

Eric Meyers: Quantum Defender Blaster Mode!

Sougo: All 20 Time Break!

Sougo summons all of his 19 Heisei Rider predecessors, who all attack Another CycloneJokerXtreme with their respective Rider Kicks and their Rider symbols, creating a giant energy projection. Sougo then performs his own Rider Kick.

They fired their attacks and we fired our blasts and energy and the blasts all hit the 2 and then the entire warehouse exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were knocked down!

I caught their ridewatch and purified it.

Me: It's over!

Burns: You fools! You've destroyed our Ultimate Form! (growls) But even if you defeat us, I'll never stop hating you!

Crocker: SAME WITH ME! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU-

Nico: (cuts him off) I know. But you know what? The 20 Days of Darkness tortured us for months. Until we realized that it was replaced by an event far worse.

Burns: Is that supposed to make us cry?!

Crocker: The 20 Days of Darkness is still the worst days of your lives. We know it!

Nico: But they also helped us grow closer together. We have you two to thank for that. And we'll always be grateful.

Burns: OH, KEEP YOUR THANKS!

Crocker: WE WON'T STOP UNTIL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU IS

DEAD

A giant robot appeared and Burns and Crocker hopped into it.

Me: Where the fuck did they get a robot like that!

Time Force Rangers: Time Force Megazord!

In the year 3000 the Time Force Megazords came!

Eric Meyers: Q Rex, arise!

The Q-Rex arrived!

They were ready!

Donbrothers: Lets help too guys!

They summoned their zords too!

Donbrothers: Don Onitaijin!

Jiro: Toradoragonjin!

Sougo: We're helping out too!

Sougo and the Daiki summoned their own zords and they formed into a new megazord called THE HEISEI ERA LEGACY MEGAZORD!

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Wow!

Sougo: Lets get them!

Wes: TIME STORM SLASH!

Eric: Q-REX BLAST!

Sougo: LEGACY MEGABLAST!

Wes then had the Megazord slash the robot and the 2 zords followed and blasted them.

Then the robot fell down and then it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

It was destroyed!

Taro and Lyra were searching the wreckage of the robot for Crocker and Burns when they saw the two madmen laying on the ground weakly

Burns: I guess where you arrest us.

Lyra: You really think you're going to jail after everything you two caused?

Crocker: (laughs) Oh please! We unleashed our Another W army on Earth, turned the world against your friends, provoked oridinary civilians into turning into terrorists, turned many people into Zombie Bugsters, formed an alliance with Sonoya and Sonona and Hell, it isn't even breakfast! But so what? (to Taro) You always fight to turn people back to normal and you've hung around J.D. and the rest. In the end, we know you'll arrest us!

Taro: J.D. has told me so much about you two; you and your insane minds. The way you step on people in your way, the way you make people suffer just because you can, and how you twisted others' minds into believing everything you told them.

Burns: (laughs) You sound just like him! What are you, his biggest fan?!

Lyra: Every decision you two have every made ends with death in misery. People die, we'll stop you, only for you two to break out and do it all over again.

Crocker: Oh please. Just think of it as a running gag!

A Cyclobot and Anoni came behind them and fired at them. Lyra and Taro jumped out of the way but the shots ended up blasting Burns and Crocker through the chest.

They screamed.

Burns: Are you two happy now?!

Taro: Do you want to know something funny? Even after how you corrupted so many innocents interrorists, after how you made JD and the others' lives a living Hell, and after all that have suffered because of you two, I was still loyal to my own beliefs. Even after everything you two did, I still would've thrown you both in prison.

Crocker: (laughs) Okay. I have to admit. That actually is… pretty funny!

But then…

BANG!

Burns was shot in the head and his entire head was blasted into pieces! Courtesy of Rich Texan!

Rich Texan: You don't know how long I've wanted to do that!

And with that, Burns and Crocker died.

Crocker: NO! NO! HOW CAN WE BE BEATEN LIKE THIS AGAIN!?

Burns: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR THIS! WE WILL RETURN AND YOU WILL ALL DIE

Nico: No, you two fuckers are done, and this time forever!

Lyra and Taro banished Crocker and Burns to The Black Gates forever, and we will never ever see those two ever again.

Lyra: We just sent their spirits to the Black Gates. Now what?

Taro: We bring their bodies to the others to be cremated.

Lincoln: Good riddance for good, we're two old goats from that apocalyptic Earth and this time for good!

Nico: You said it, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, we're rid of Crocker and Burns forever.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Dracula.

?: I shall enjoy destroying all of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and soon, all of Europe shall belong to me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger, and Lincoln caught the scent of a vampire in the air.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking it: the scent of a vampire in the air. You can come out now, Dracula.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dracula from Honkai Impact 3, the legendary vampire and dangerous serial killer.

Me: So, that's the Honkai Impact version of Dracula.

Nico: She may look beautiful, but there's no mistaking the desire to rule over every living thing on the Earth and the desire for blood from anywhere.

Dracula (Honkai Impact): And now, I shall enjoy killing all of you along with drinking your blood and seeing you all writhe in agony! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' brilliant gamboge eyes turned neon brilliant gamboge and she was surrounded by a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, stars, lyres, and magic, she unholstered her massive Lyra Heartstrings' Alicorn Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Love and Musical Harmony from her back, and as she approached Dracula, she left mint green energy, stars, lyres, music, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lyra Heartstrings: You really are just like the vampire that we'd fought against two times years ago, but back before you were human, you were a champion and the heroine of Wallachia, but suddenly, you fell into darkness and awake to find yourself covered in blood and the only one alive, that was the moment you'd become a vampire and reviled demoness. You eventually left your own people and to make things worse, you also met up with another notorious vampire, Elizabeth Bathory, and you became partners in crime and started a rampage of serial killing, murdering young and virgin girls and drinking their blood. Vlad Țepeș Dracula, the crimes you'd committed against humanity for over 500 years can never be forgiven, and as The Alicorn Princess of Love, I hereby sentence you to death and this time, stay dead!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings was surrounded by a massive vortex of mint green energy with stars, lyres, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge-colored phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dracula: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lyra Heartstrings emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lyra Heartstrings grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing mint green hair, she has neon brilliant gamboge eyes and a mint green energy aura with stars, lyres, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and lyre emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant gamboge iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with mint green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and mint green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of

Eternal Love, Lyra Heartstrings has on a short-sleeve pink blouse, green shorts, pink high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lyres and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a lyre. Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive mint green angel wings with white tips on the mint green feathers and long mint green tail with white streaks grew much bigger for her new body. Lyra Heartstrings has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large mint green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' massive Lyra Heartstrings' Alicorn Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Love and Musical Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mint green energy, stars, lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lyra Heartstrings' Alicorn Eternal Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Eternal Love and Musical Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded mint green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large mint green gem embedded in the rainguard, longer black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with mint green gems for eyes and a large mint green gem on the bottom of the alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with mint green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with gamboge gems for the eyes and a large mint green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and mint green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a mint green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Lyra Heartstrings, The Alicorn Princess of Love, Member of The Canterlot Five, Dear Friend of Bon Bon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Taro and

The Donbrothers, Archenemy of Django of The Dead, Destroyer of Denzel Quincy Crocker and Charles Montgomery Burns, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Music, Lyres, Magic, and Alicorns"

ライラ・ハートストリングス、愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、カンタロット・ファイブのメンバー、ボン・ボンの親愛なる友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、タロとドンブラザーズの愛する妹、ジャンゴ・オブ・ザ・デッドの大敵、デンゼルの破壊者クインシー・クロッカーとチャールズモンゴメリー・バーンズ、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップ・テーブルとリデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、音楽、リラ、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Lyra Heartstrings has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN TRUE LOVE!

We were amazed by Lyra Heartstrings' Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dracula saw it, the vampire laughed malevolent as she sent waves of blood stakes to impale her, but Lincoln impaled his massive greatsword into the ground and sucked up the waves of blood, and Lyra Heartstrings fired a powerful barrage of mint green energy blasts with stars, magic, music, lyres, and Alicorns at Dracula and it sent her flying into a wall back first, she got back up and unholstered her sword ready for battle.

Taro: Okay, so now that's her…?

Lyra Heartstrings: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Lyre Musical Love Alicorn and Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Lyre Musical Alicorn Love) Yep, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Taro.

Nico: This is going to be so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: The Alicorn Princess of Love VS. The Former Voivode of Wallachia, no doubt this will be a dangerous battle.

Lincoln: Not with me joining in, Twilight. Hang on, Lyra, let me give you a hand with this bloodsucking demon.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Lyra Heartstrings.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Speaking in Romanian) Crimele tale împotriva întregii umanități și a întregii Europe în urmă cu peste cinci sute nouăzeci și doi de ani nu pot fi niciodată iertate, Vlad Țepeș Dracula, iar acum, vom avea grijă să mori aici și acum, dar de data aceasta nu mai mori eroul și voievoid al Țării Românești, ci ca monstrul însetat de sânge care ai devenit!

Taro: What was…?!

Adrianna Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That was Romanian, and I know exactly what he said to her, translated into

English, he said, "Your crimes against all of humanity and all of Europe over five-hundred ninety-two years ago can never be forgiven, Vlad Țepeș Dracula, and now, we shall see to it that you will die here and now, but this time, you will die no longer the hero and Voivoide of Wallachia, but as the bloodthirsty monster that you have become!"

Nico: He can also speak in Romanian as well?! Wow.

Lyra Heartstrings and Lincoln went after Dracula, who sent waves of blood at them, only for Lincoln to devour all the blood waves, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, mint green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dracula and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they clashed with Dracula greatswords to broadswords as sparks flew, and then, they disarmed her and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and he and Lyra Heartstrings attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, but her wounds wound up getting healed thanks to her superhuman regeneration.

Eli: Oh, what?! She regenerated?!

Nico: One of her powers involves superhuman regeneration, but her superhuman regeneration factor is more powerful than a normal vampire's.

Dracula (Honkai Impact): (Laughing Malevolently) Yes, yes, excellent, I haven't had this much fun in centuries. Come, show me more!

Suddenly, Lincoln ran at Dracula and put her in a bearhug, so she couldn't escape.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Too bad your fun's about to end, and you're not the only vampire here!

Suddenly, Dracula saw Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turn blood red with slit pupils and she saw his fangs lengthened, and then, he reeled his head back and sank his fangs hard into her neck, and he began sucking out and draining her dry of blood, and he also began absorbing her into his body and he was also assimilating her powers and abilities. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done draining Dracula dry of blood and absorbing her and assimilating all her powers and abilities, an energy card with the vampire's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand.

Dracula (Honkai Impact): So, you defeated me. It doesn't matter, one day, I will return and Europe will be mine!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, Dracula, your reign ended over 500 years ago, and now, your immortal life is over.

Suddenly, The Judgement Kanji appears on Dracula's forehead as she was found guilty for the crimes she'd committed over 500 years ago and Dracula was sent to The Black Gates forever, and one of the most dangerous villains from the Honkai Impact universe is gone forever. We cheered wildly for what Lyra Heartstrings and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Lyra Heartstrings' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer mint green tail and horn, Third Eye, and massive mint green angel wings are permanent.

Lyra Heartstrings: Vlad Țepeș Dracula, your days of bloody carnage and destruction are finally over, now rot in The Black Gates for eternity. Thanks for helping me destroy Dracula for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lyra.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lyra Heartstrings' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with lights shining down on them and lyres playing, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lyra Heartstrings absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one awesome fight of Alicorn Princess of Love and True Immortal Angel of The Elemental Forces and The Cosmos against The Princess of The Vampires, Lincoln, Lyra, you two did an awesome job putting an end to Dracula, and Lincoln, that was one really awesome kill you did by sinking your fangs into Dracula's neck and draining her dry of blood and absorbing her into your body.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and even though she was evil, her blood tasted really good.

Me: And before you ask, Taro, he's gotten used to it because he's an Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg hybrid and he's been one for seven years, and he's a really powerful one.

Taro: How come you didn't show it when we first met?

Lincoln: And spoil the surprise, uh uh. But, now that the cat's out of the bag, we might as well tell the story.

Lori: The first time Lincoln got stabbed by Lynn, his Guardian Angel, Varya Pohzar, donated her blood to save his life, and then on two separate occasions, when Lincoln got stabbed by Lynn and was about to die, Adriana Ardelean Dracula gave him her blood to save his life and it turned him into a vampire, and then, when Lincoln got stabbed by all of us, Rudina Adalwulf saved him by giving him her blood, and it turned him into a werewolf, and he kicked our butts hard.

Taro: Jeez, so that's how… !

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: It was really horrible, but Lincoln became something much more thanks to Adriana and Rudina saving his life, and over time, he became a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid and he also has absorption techniques and many many powers in addition to getting his powers from Hinon.

Nico: And believe us, if any moronic thug, crime boss, or any other irredeemable scum makes him mad, they wind up becoming lunch. So, who's the next Demon Race Embodiment we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ooh, that's an easy one, Nico: the next one that we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Adriene Camazotz, Embodiment of The Kivat Race.

Nico: Whoa, an Embodiment of The Kivat Race, we're going to enjoy meeting this one.

Ravenna Amaranth: Oh, you're definitely going to enjoy meeting her alright. Adriene Camazotz is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the vampires, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Kivat and none of their weaknesses. Adriene's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Adriene a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Adriene kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Flip with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Marianne Shelly, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Kiva Race, and she's also the daughter of Camazotz.

We gasped.

Me: WHOA! The daughter of Camazotz, the bat-like spirits that dwell in Xibalba in Mayan folklore, now this is getting more interesting by the second.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) But, we also remember her all too well, the daughter of Camazotz is well-known by everyone in Mexico, and any criminal who dares to anger her will be found the next day drained of blood.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Ay, we haven't forgotten that many of her victims were some of Mexico's drug dealers and their bosses, the drug cartel lords and many other cartels in the country.

Me: Whoa!

Shoichi and Makoto charged at Sonoya and Sonona.

They smashed and pulverized them and knocked them down.

They tied them up.

Shoichi: That did it!

Makoto: It sure did!

Kadma: What should we do now?

Then news spread like wildfire and right to the worlds we impacted!

In the world of Powerpuff Girls Z.

Blossom Z: Looks like it's the end of Crocker and Burns. J.D. and ther others should be proud.

In Arizona with Michael and friends!

Michael: So, Crocker and Burns kicked the bucket, huh? It's more then what they deserve.

On Ringworld.

Church: Good. Two less crazies in the world.

In Brazil.

Blu: Crocker and Burns are dead, huh? Good riddance.

In the world of Ever After High.

Apple White: With Burns and Crocker gone, it's the end of an era.

And in Los Angeles.

Kit: (laughs) Geez, I just left J.D. and the others alone for several hours!

EVERYONE CHEERED EXPLOSIVELY ALL OVER THE UNIVERSE!

We came back.

Kadma: Good riddance!

Nico: (to Infernape and Poromon) So, how did you two bury the hatchet?

Infernape: We realized there's one thing we have in common.

Poromon: We waant you and his dad to be proud of us!

Lythos: Are their spirits destroyed?

Taro: Yes. We've decided to cremate their bodies.

Stratos: Fair enough.

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated their bodies and destroyed them forever.

Hydros: (to the Agito team) You guys helped too.

Shoichi: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time Shoichi.

Taro: We'll see you in 7 days.

Shoichi: Count on it!

Taro and Shoichi shook hands before Taro laughed.

Pyros: How should we celebrate?

Thundermon: Let's do it at Cafe Donbura.

Nico: Awesome idea guys! Great job today everyone and Lyra you did amazingly well on this mission.

Me: Yeah you sure did.

Lincoln: Yeah that was awesome!

Taro: (To the viewers) You mess with the laws of the world and you mess with us and it will be a party of doom for you.

Qin: That is for sure.

Me: Yep.

We went to Cafe Donbura and had a great meal and it was awesome.

We returned home and helped Taro and the Donbrothers settle in at Gotham Royal York, which they did pretty easily. Soon, we were getting ready for bed, and as soon as Lincoln stepped into his room, he saw his harem waiting for him all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on a super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for an expanding harem. When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

Girl Jordan: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively to Lincoln.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Think of it as a bit of a reward for getting rid of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, and you need a nice lovemaking night.

Lincoln: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem pulled Lincoln and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and he closed the door: Lincoln was in for one really wild night of lovemaking.

Lincoln pulled down a panel and it said THE END on it.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

WOOHOO! THIS WAS AWESOME AND EPIC!

Donbrothers was one of the best series ever and it was so awesome and epic to see it in action!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz

Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Overdrive, Yost Living Laser, Dark Decade, Spider Carnage, Bulldozer and Rampage along with Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D. Camille Casterwill and Nathalia Gorgorio and we're going to the Park to relax and also we're going to fight Jo the sore loser and also we're going to battle Another 8-Slices of Pizza Doom, Another Evil Pizza, Another Evil Ramen, and Another Evil Soda, as well as Another Yost Living Laser and Overdrive. Also we're going to meet a Hammerhead Shark gene-slammer named Colleen Rovvington and she is Nico's friend from history and is an awesome historian and more. And also we're going to meet a Dedenne gene-slammer named Denise Reginald and she is a powerful lightning master.

The match-up scene is for Elesis from Elsword, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Marugori and Fukegao, The Brain and Brawn Brothers from One-Punch Man

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Bronx in New York, and we got bad news: an old enemy of Serenity Lexington's past: a bad girl named Lorna Taylor, a dangerous thug and the leader of a group of dangerous thugs known as The Hellraisers of New York, a gang of thugs who terrorized some of the roughest neighborhoods of New York, and one of the rough neighborhoods was The Bronx and it was also their home turf. Their reign of terror ended when Serenity Lexington had busted them for their crimes and gave the evidence of their crimes to the police who launched a full-scale arrest of The Hellraisers of New York and they were all sent to prison for life. Now, years later, Lorna Taylor and her gang had broken out of Attica Correctional Facility to get revenge on Serenity Lexington, but we're going to make sure The Hellraisers of New York are all destroyed for good. And we're going to meet the next Demon Race Embodiment, her name is Adriene Camazotz, Embodiment of The Kivat Race, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the vampires, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Kivat and none of their weaknesses. Adriene's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Adriene a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Adriene kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Flip with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Marianne Shelly, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Kiva Race, and she's also the daughter of Camazotz.

Get ready for a battle with an old enemy of the Time Force Rangers as we battle Frax, Ransik's right hand man monster and we're going to have him put into the M.O.E. after we thrash him.

See you next time.

# YEAR 3000 MUTANT SCIENTIST

This chapter is for where we battle Ransik's right hand man Frax from Power Rangers Time Force

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Overdrive, Yost Living Laser, Dark Decade, Spider Carnage, Bulldozer and Rampage along with Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D. Camille Casterwill and Nathalia Gorgorio and we were there to relax after we had an awesome big day for yesterday.

Me: Ahh! Boy this is the life.

Eli: You said it bro.

Qin: After a massive and huge battle we had yesterday, we earned some time to relax.

Me: Yeah.

I took off my shoes and revealed my webbed feet and I dipped them in the lake. I had steam coming off my feet.

Me: Ahh!

Camie: It's so well deserving.

Nico: (YAWNS) (Exhausted) Yeah you got that right.

Andros: I think this is awesome too.

Nico: Andros, I want to thank you, Overdrive, and your teams for coming

Andros: No problem Nico. It's going to be fun helping out.

Mai Takatsukasa: It sure will be fun too.

Sonic, Tails, The Sonic Sisters and Amelia Mobius were over at a bunch of barbecues and boiling pots making chili dogs.

Qin: Boy the clouds in the sky are really pretty.

Eli: They sure are.

Hmiko: Boy no kidding. I love looking at the sky.

Fiona Hernandez: Me too. It makes me feel at peace.

Lola: Me too.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Kia: Boy it's so relaxing out here.

Lola: Especially after a big day with Lyra's mission.

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Izzy Moonbow: I just love all the things we get to do in the park! It's so fun!

Me: It sure is Izzy.

Nico: (YAWNS) It sure is fun.

Camille Casterwill: (British Accent) Are you alright Nico? You look really tired.

Nico: I was just up all night.

Me: Oh.

Nico: Mai, how's it feel being the ruler of the Helheim Forest?

Mai Takatsukasa: In all honesty it feels really amazing. I have a tremendous responsibility there too.

Qin: That is true. Also now the Vengeful 6 is not going to threaten it too.

Mai Takatsukasa: That is true there. And thanks to you guys Yggdrasil will never hurt anyone again.

Kouta: I'm glad for that as well.

Xenia: Same here.

Fu: Me too.

Nico: (YAWNS) That is for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Tsuyu: But seeing the Helheim forest was an awesome adventure back then.

Lola: It sure was a beautiful place.

Shanan: At 3.9 billion lightyears away from Earth, it was an amazing sight to behold.

Camie: It sure was. What was the name of the planet it was on again?

Me: It was called Femushinmu.

Camie: That's right.

Lana: That was amazing.

Shanan: But it was a dangerous place.

Nico: Don't worry. None of us will eat any of the fruit there without your permission.

Mai Takatsukasa: I know you won't.

Me: But that was still an epic and explosive adventure for Kouta and his team.

Kouta: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: But it was awesome that we helped the Donbrothers yesterday.

Taro: It truly was worth the wait.

Me: It sure was Taro.

Nico: (YAWNS) Yeah it sure was.

Qin: But it was one of the most awesome missions ever.

Lola: Twilight you should be very proud of Lyra.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh I sure am. All of Canterlot is. So are Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer and Bon Bon.

Lola: Boy no kidding. All of us are proud of them.

Lily: We sure are.

Nico: I can't believe Crocker and Burns had the nerve to unleash an army of Another W clones on the world.

Me: Me too. That was totally unexpected. But after we defeated Crocker and Burns I did a scan and found out that MANY of our friends and loved ones that many people lost all over the world were brought back.

Lola: Wow!

Me: Including those we lost. President Whitmore, General Morshower, and even all of Sapphire's friends.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Nico: (YAWNS) So that was a big time bonus victory.

Lola: Yeah.

Taro: But it wasn't us that ended them physically. It was that Cyclobot and Anoni.

Me: That delivered the shot that blasted them in their chests.

Lola: Rich Texan shot Burns in his head.

Me: That was awesome.

Taro: Yeah it was. He said he had always been wanting to do that.

Camie: Yep.

Me: And the best part is that we're finally rid of the 2 enemies that caused us nothing but total grief before, during and after the 20 Days of Darkness.

Kaoruku: That is for sure.

Varie: No kidding!

Nico: (YAWNS) You got that right.

Haruka: Are you okay, Nico?

Nico: (YAWNS) Just really tired.

Me: Did you have a bad dream?

Nico: No. I was up all night because of Lincoln.

Lincoln: Oops! I think my lovemaking with all my harem did it. (BLUSHES ATOMIC RED) How embarrassing.

Qin: Oops.

Nico: Girl Jordan, if this is payback for all the times I held you back against Carnage, then mission accomplished.

Girl Jordan: Nico no this was all totally accidental.

Lincoln: Yeah we had no idea this would happen.

Me: Nico you need to get some shut-eye.

We took Nico and put him by a tree and put a pillow behind him.

Me: You just get some sleep. You need it.

Nicole: I really need to put up silencing seals whenever you do that.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Guys, I'm fine. Really.

Me: Nico you need to get some sleep. May will keep you company too.

May: Yeah.

Nico: Okay. Thanks guys.

Nico and May went to sleep by the tree.

I put up a silence dome for them so that it was nice and quiet for them.

Me: And Nico's contingency plan should be activating in 3… 2… 1…

Nico's clone appeared.

Nico: You're catching on J.D.

Me: Just know what's coming.

A clone of May appeared too.

Me: Looks like Nico made a Contingency plan for May too.

May: Yep he sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Sonic: Come and get it guys.

We got to the table and we were having chili dogs for our park lunch.

Me: Oh boy! (Eating one) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Nothing like chili dogs for a good lunch.

Xenia: You said it.

Amelia Mobius: You got that right.

Sonia Sonic: Yep.

We were eating a lot.

Jiro: Nothing can ruin this moment!

Sonic: Except Dr. Robuttnik.

We laughed!

Eli: Yeah.

We got finished eating and we had a lot of plates piled up.

Me: Ahh! (BELCHES) Oh pardon me.

Eli: No worries. (GASP) Look!

We saw JO and she was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Me: Jo! Right on schedule!

Tsubasa: You really have some nerve pulling what you did last time!

Sonoza: I should've known you would get out eventually!

Me: Just like you said Sonoza. I see the mark where I ate your heart is still there. It tasted horrible by the way.

Lola: Yeah and your foot is disgusting too!

Lana: BLECH!

Jo was growling hard.

Me: Well are you going to say something or just growl at us ferociously all day?

Jo: I DON'T GIVE A FLYING FUCK WHAT YOU THINK! I WILL MAKE YOU ALL SUFFER! YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK!

Me: Ah so you can speak after all.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: You just don't know how to accept defeat and take losing with grace and honor!

Jo: (evilly smirks) Although I DO want you all dead, I really did enjoy going after Kijino's girlfriend. Maybe after I kill you all, I'll pay her a visit!

Tsuyoshi: (growls) That was your last mistake!

Me: It sure was!

I punched her in her face and knocked her down and stomped on her stomach and then Eli kicked her in her head!

Donbrothers: Avatar Change!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Lincoln: Your rampage is over, Jo. Oh, and I've also called in a couple of people who have some not-so-kind words to say to you.

Just then, Jo's mom and dad came to the park with Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and they were so absolutely pissed off at Jo for what she'd done.

UH OH!

Me: Thank you gor coming Mr. And Mrs. Camelton.

Mr. Camelton: Anytime J.D.

Mrs. Camelton: We're glad you called us.

Mr. Camelton: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Jo! So, everything we'd heard from Lincoln's guardian angels and the others was true! You've tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions over the years!

Mrs. Camelton: I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to other people all over the world!?

Maria: Everything we told you is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Camelton. Your daughter is a monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, and she tortures everyone to win and she's been a nightmare to everyone for years!

Varie: Yeah, she's gotten away with everything by using your reputations, and no one's been able to stop her.

Lola: And let's not forget what she'd done in assaulting everyone who's crossed her path, and she belittled Lynn with the Bad Luck incident and hurt so many people! Many of them had to spend a month in the hospital 'cause of her!

Mrs. Camelton: And we thank you for what you did, Lola. Lincoln's lucky to have an awesome family and numerous great guardian angels like you in his harem.

Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, and Anna Anyanova went up and kissed him on the lips and he returned it.

Mr. Camelton: Aww. Lincoln is a lucky guy.

Me: He sure is.

Then, they turned to Jo.

Mr. Camelton: We've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and started causing trouble, God knows how many times we'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. As well as all the pain and suffering you caused on Total Drama! You've used our reputations and your overzealous competitiveness to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and if you hadn't been stopped, you would've wound up taking someone's life. Well, that all ends here and now!

Mrs. Camelton: Jo, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and it'll be passed on to your younger sister, Logan, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Jo: WHAT THE FUCK?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOLS! I WILL KILL YOU!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Tsuyoshi: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into the Pink Gaim Rider!

Qin: Nice!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Nico: Time for you to pay for your crimes Jo!

Tsuyoshi grabbed Jo and started beating her to a pulp.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lola: YEAH!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted Jo!

Lola: Time to finish her!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned her.

Maria: (grabs Jo by the collar) Messing with us is one thing. But bringing Natsumi into your little grudge match against us is going too far!

Maria smashed her onto the ground!

Maria: You need to be taught some manners!

Maria smashed her face in.

Mr. Camelton: Kill that bitch for us and send her to the Black Gates!

Qin: With pleasure.

Nico: First time parents have ever asked us to give their Child the Black Gates.… that didn't come out right.

Me: Actually we heard EVERY word right. They want her dead and gone.

Nico: Geez.

Lola: She had this coming!

Eli: That's for sure!

Tsuyoshi just continued to beat Jo to a bloody pulp.

She was badly beaten up!

Lola: Tsuyoshi I'll finish this up.

Tsuyoshi: Okay.

Lola: Goodbye!

She fired a wave of fire and incinerated Jo into ashes. Then her spirit appeared and Tsuyoshi then banished her to the Black Gates!

Nico: Good riddance!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: (to Mr. Camelton) We'd like to meet your other daughter Logan. Hopefully, she's more nicer.

Mr. Camelton: Oh she is. She is an angel. She is athletic but is a great sport and also she has a heart of gold.

Me: Whoa she is the polar opposite of Jo.

Mr. Camelton: Exactly.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Do you have a picture of her?

Mrs. Camelton: We sure do.

She showed us a picture of her and she was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and had red sports clothes.

Me: She's pretty.

Tsuyoshi: I don't fault you two for what your daughter did.

Mrs. Camelton: Jo brought all this on herself.

Qin: She sure did.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: Wait. What's that over there?

We saw a Hammerhead Shark gene-slammer. It was a girl Hammerhead.

Me: Whoa she is a Hammerhead Gene-slammer.

Qin: Yep.

Hammerhead: I saw the battle that happened and she deserved it.

Nico: (GASP) Colleen Rovvington!?

Colleen Rovvington: Nico!? Whoa!

Maria: You know her?

Nico: I sure do. She is a girl I know from history class and she knows so much about history.

Me: That is so cool.

Laney: Yep.

Colleen Rovvington: Those were fun times.

Qin: Boy they sure were.

Nico: Colleen, you choose when you want to be reverted back. Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Right.

Colleen Rovvington: I will be reverted back and I want to change at will.

Nico: Okay.

Eli: Found them and we have 4 new ones. Another 8-Slices of Pizza Doom, Another Evil Pizza, Another Evil Ramen, And Another Evil Soda, Another Yost Living Laser, and Another Overdrive.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wait what are those guys?

Me: You'll have to see for yourself.

Lola: Oh boy.

Nico: Who do we call first?

Me: Belle Muldoon.

Qin: Nice.

Maria called her in.

Belle came in.

Belle Muldoon: I'm here guys.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: I see the first one!

We saw 8 pizza slices with black auras come. It was ANOTHER 8-SLICES OF PIZZA DOOM!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: They are 8 pizza slices and they have scary monster faces. They were made to get revenge on us for people eating pizza.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Oh boy.

May: Who are you?

Another 8-Slices: (In 1 girls voice) J.D. knows me too well.

Me: (GASP) Luna Saix!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and she had the kanji for moon in the middle of her forehead and she had a scar on her cheek shaped like the moon. She had blue clothes and had angel wings that were blue and had Saix's claymore in her hand and she had the kanji for The Lunar Diviners of the 7 Moons on her skirt.

Luna Saix: Been a long time J.D.

Nico: Whoa are you?

Luna Saix: Yes I am the gene-slammer of Saix.

Colleen: I'll help you with this, Belle.

Belle Muldoon: Thanks Colleen.

Me: Are the rest of the Anothers that are coming friendly or hostile?

Luna Saix: They are all friendly.

Me: Ooh okay.

Nico: This will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Save some pizza for me!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Luna Saix had Another 8-Slices of Pizza Doom separate from her.

Belle Muldoon: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be good!

Belle and Colleen fired waves of energy and blasted the pizza slices down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Lunar Diviner Princess and The Pizzas of Doom.

Nico then ate the pizza slices. They were tasty.

Nico: Yummy.

Lola: Nice.

Me: Now for Another Evil Pizza. So I have a new recruit coming.

Nico: Who?

I called in a special girl and it was a girl made of pizza.

Me: Meet the ruler of the Pizza Kingdom of Ooo, Pizza Princess.

Pizza Princess: Hello everyone.

Nico: It's an honor to meet you, your highness!

Pizza Princess: Same here.

Qin: This is getting really awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a dark version of Evil Pizza!

Me: Oh boy! Another Evil Pizza.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: This will be cheesy.

Nico: I'll help you with this, princess!

Pizza Princess: Okay!

Lincoln: First this.

He fired waves of light and separated her from Another Evil Pizza.

Nico and Pizza Princess fired waves of energy and blasted him down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Pizza Princess and the Evil Pizzas of Doom.

Me: Fitting.

Nico then ate the pizza.

Qin: Nico sure is hungry.

Me: Yep. Next for Another Evil Ramen.

Lola: Ooh!

Eli: Yep.

Me: I have another new recruit.

I called in a Princess made of Spaghetti and her skirt looked like a meatball.

Me: Everyone meet Spaghetti Princess, She is the ruler of the Spaghetti Kingdom of Ooo.

May: Pleased to meet you!

Spaghetti Princess: Same here. This will be fun.

Then a figure came and it was ANOTHER EVIL RAMEN!

Me: Whoa if Naruto were here he would not like this kind of Ramen.

Xenia: No kidding.

May: Who are you?

Another Evil Ramen: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had red clothes and had red eyes.

Me: (GASP) Emiko Roswell!

Nico: The awesome Ramen Chef! Awesome!

Emiko Roswell: Yep. Awesome to see you J.D.

Lola: Awesome.

May: I'm helping you with this!

Spaghetti Princess: All right then.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated her from Another Evil Ramen.

May: Now lets do it.

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Evil Ramen and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico ate the Ramen.

Nico: (SLURPS) Delicious.

Me: Yep. Now for Another Evil Soda.

Eli: Ooh.

Me: And I have just the friend for that.

I called her in and she was a girl with green hair and had green skin and had green clothes.

Me: Everyone meet Amazonite.

Amazonite: Awesome to meet you all.

Maria: Same here.

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER EVIL SODA!

Me: Another Evil Soda.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: Oh boy.

Maria: And you are?

Another Evil Soda: (In a girls voice) Someone who loves soda. (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Tina Belcher!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had blue eyes and green clothes.

Tina Belcher: (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Tina drinks a lot of soda and burps a lot.

Nico: Nice.

Amazonite: This is gonna be fun.

Maria: I'll help you with this. Too bad Gulper's not here.

Me: Nope.

Amazonite: Lets do it!

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Maria and Amazonite fired waves of light and energy and blasted him down. I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Nice!

Nico then drank the soda and then…

LOUD BELCH!

Nico: Excuse me!

Me: No problem. Yost Living Laser is next.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Camie: Yeah!

Mai: Are you ready to fight a goddess?

Pyra Jolokia: I sure am.

Lincoln: Lets do it.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her.

Mai: This will be good.

Me: I will help you.

Mai: All right.

We fired waves of energy and blasted Another Yost Laser and smashed him down. I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) ICE STORM 10!

She summoned Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Monster Arm, P.T.O.O.E.Y., and Basco ta Jolokia!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This will be good.

Unicorn: It sure will.

Nico: Wait. Is that her?

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER OVERDRIVE!

Qin: Whoa! Another Overdrive!

Lola: Oh boy.

Xenia: This will be good.

Another Overdrive: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be good and fun.

Me: (GASP) Anita Steele!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes.

Anita Steele: Awesome to see you J.D.

Me: You too. Anita is a technomancer and she makes weapons, vehicles and more with her mind.

Nico: Awesome!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Lightspeed Rescue blaster and Zocks got a Time Force Blaster.

Anita Steele: Just to be a racer.

Me: We definitely can make that happen.

Sougo: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) You'd be a good addition to the races.

Geiz: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) Whenever the next one may be.

Sougo got LightspeedRescueRedArmor while Geiz got TimeForceRedArmor.

Anita Steele: I would like that.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Anita Steele: No worries.

She turned into Another Overdrive!

Nico: First lets fight vehicles with vehicles. (ACTIVATES OVERDRIVE'S RIGHTWATCH)

He made an awesome solar ray energy tank and blasted her down.

Nico: Lasers are power and awesome. (ACTIVATES YOST LIVING LASER'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES DARK DECADE'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time to feel the wrath of carnage! (ACTIVATES SPIDER CARNAGE'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Top this. (ACTIVATES BULLDOZER'S RIDEWATCH)

Maria smashed her down with a powerful punch.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES RAMPAGE'S RIDEWATCH)

Maria punched her down with a powerful punch.

Mai Takatsukasa: Now it's my turn. (ACTIVATES YOST LIVING LASER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired laser blasts and smashed her down.

Then Gearhead, Frictor, Aligned Scowl, Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor, Mingy Jongo and Lard Lad Statue came.

Nico: Nice team Gearhead!

Gearhead: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP!

Maria got electrocuted.

Maria: Ow.

We saw a Dedenne!

Me: Hey a Dedenne.

Lily: Cute little one.

Dedenne: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Denise Reginald! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and yellow eyes and had orange and black clothes.

Denise Reginald: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed down Another Overdrive and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I brought Anita over.

Xenia: That was awesome!

Nico: Alright, Colleen. Ready to revert back?

Colleen Rovvington: I sure am.

Me: Okay but it's going to hurt really bad.

Colleen Rovvington: I'm ready.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: Anyone peaks at her I will kill you.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and she was in excruciating pain.

Colleen held her head in pain

The stalks on her head went back in and she got her eyes back. Her brown hair came back and her skin did too. She had brown hair and brown eyes and she regained her hands and everything.

Colleen Rovvington: (GROAN)S That was so painful.

She then saw her pants and underwear fall down and she was naked.

Colleen Rovvington: GAH! (COVERS HERSELF) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and they gave her a new fashion look. She had a brown shirt, brown pants and a brown vest and brown legwarmers and shoes and fingerless gloves.

Varie formed a mirror and she saw her reflection.

Colleen Rovvington: Oh wow! I look amazing!

Eli: You sure do.

Nico: Where were you when you first got Gene Slammed?

Colleen Rovvington: The library. I got hit with a dart and then the rest is history.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Yikes.

Qin: Yeah.

Mai: Denise, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Denise Reginald: My favorite is when me and Nico made a powerful lightning ray gun and it was a powerful super tesla ray.

Me: That is powerful.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged both Colleen and Denise.

Nico: I missed you both.

Colleen Rovvington: We did too Nico.

Denise Reginald: Me too Nico.

The real Nico and May were really sleeping.

Me: Aww they are really tired.

We picked them up and took them back to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson,

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Van Fanel, and Prohyas are heading to The Bronx in New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears an old enemy of Serenity Lexington's past, a bad girl named Lorna Taylor, a dangerous thug and the leader of a group of thugs known as The Hellraisers of New York, a gang of thugs who terrorized some of the roughest neighborhoods of New York, and one of the rough neighborhoods was The Bronx and it was also their home turf. Their reign of terror ended when Serenity Lexington had busted them for their crimes and gave the evidence of their crimes to the police who launched a full-scale arrest of The Hellraisers of New York and they were all sent to prison for life. Now, years later, Lorna Taylor and her gang had broken out of Attica Correctional Facility to get revenge on Serenity Lexington, but we're going to make sure The Hellraisers of New York are all destroyed for good.

Lincoln: Ah, we're back in London, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news you're not going to like, Serenity, your old enemy from New York, Lorna Taylor, has broken out of prison.

Serenity Lexington gasped.

Serenity Lexington: Lorna Taylor's broken out?!

Riley MacKenzie: Ugh, not that hellraising bitch! I thought you had her and her gang of thugs put in jail years ago before you moved to Michigan, Serenity.

Me: Uh oh, I've got a feeling we're not going to like hearing about them.

Serenity Lexington: And I'm afraid you're right, J.D., Lorna Taylor is a dangerous thug and the leader of a group of thugs known as The Hellraisers of New York, a gang of thugs who terrorized some of the roughest neighborhoods of New York, and one of the rough neighborhoods was The Bronx and it was also their home turf. For years, the police were unable to stop them, but their reign of terror ended when I busted them for their crimes and gave the evidence of their crimes to the police who launched a full-scale arrest of The Hellraisers of New York and they were all convicted and sentenced to prison for life. Now, years later, Lorna Taylor and her gang had broken out of Attica Correctional Facility to get revenge on me.

Lincoln: If that thug thinks I'm going to let her get away with this, she's sorely mistaken, we're going to make sure The Hellraisers of New York are all destroyed for good. Serenity, you know all the spots where Lorna and her gang have caused havoc in when you took on the mission to bust them years ago before you moved to Michigan, can you show us exactly where those thugs are hiding out at?

Serenity Lexington: Of course, follow me.

We followed Serenity Lexington, and we arrived at one spot in the tough neighborhood of The Bronx: Hunts Point.

Gohan: Okay, this neighborhood looks like one dangerous place to be. What is this place, Serenity?

Serenity Lexington: This is one of the most dangerous neighborhoods in The Bronx: Hunts Point, one of the worst parts of New York due to the prostitution and drug issues that run rampant in the area, and sexual assault cases are rising in Hunts Point, making it an unsafe place to visit.

Me: The average violent crime rate is about 1,944 per 100,000 people, and the average crime rate is about 4,557 per 100,000 people.

Nico: Damn, this is one place no one in New York wants to visit.

Serenity Lexington: And it's exactly where we'll find Lorna Taylor and The Hellraisers of New York.

Tommy Oliver: Let's head down there and take them down and then get out of here, this place isn't a safe neighborhood.

Lincoln: Right, Tommy.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and blood red headband, blood red eyes, fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blood red top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, long midnight black frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, bats, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Kivats, and holstered on her back is a massive Kivat-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and The Kivats etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the eleven girls and accompanying her are Kivat-Bat the 3rd, Kivat-Bat the 2nd, Kivat-Bat the 4th, and Kiva-la.

Nico: Whoa, looks like we've run into a vampire girl and another Demon Race Embodiment.

Vampire Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from that psychopath, Lorna Taylor and her bloodthirsty gang before they could kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Adriene Camazotz, I knew it was you.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) SERENITY LEXINGTON, YOU BITCH, WE WILL KILL YOU FOR THROWING US IN PRISON!

We then saw our target, Lorna Taylor, a punk girl with black hair in a mohawk and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, and she's accompanied by her gang, The Hellraisers of New York, and they were so extremely pissed off beyond imagination.

Sylvester: Good thing you decided not to send them to prison again.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: If we so much as sent them back to jail, they'll just break out again. No, there's only one way to make sure they never hurt anyone again, and I'm not letting those thugs hurt Serenity, not unless they want the police to find them all drained of blood!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice

and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Van Fanel, and Prohyas, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lorna Taylor and her gang, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired black and blood red energy blasts which hit Lorna Taylor and her gang and the blasts of vampiric energy sucked out every last bit of blood and life energy from their bodies and as soon as Lincoln was done, Lorna Taylor and her gang were reduced to desiccated corpses and he sent their souls to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Gohan: Well, that's one less gang of thugs terrorizing New York.

Lincoln: You got that right, but crime in New York's not an easy thing to get rid of, but whenever crime arises, we'll be there to kick the daylights out of criminals. (To Adriene Camazotz) And it's so good to see you again, Adriene Camazotz.

Adriene Camazotz: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adriene Camazotz and he hugged her, and Adriene Camazotz is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adriene Camazotz: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy vampire mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Adriene Camazotz, Embodiment of The Kivat Race, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the vampires, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Kivat and none of their weaknesses. Adriene's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin

Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Ravenna Amaranth: We also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Adriene a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Adriene kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Flip with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of Adriene Camazotz, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Kivat Race, and she's also the daughter of Camazotz.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we've taken down many evil monsters long ago, and her skills in The Dark Arts and darkness are never to be underestimated. Plus, as you see before you, she also has Kivats of her own with her.

Wataru: And they're none other than Kivat-Bat the 3rd, Kivat-Bat the 2nd, Kivat-Bat the 4th, and Kiva-La.

Kivat: Another version of me?! Please, tell me I'm seeing double!

Lincoln: No, you're not seeing double, that is indeed another version of you, but he's among the four personal Kivats of Adriene, and she also taught me a lot on how to summon colonies of vampire bats to attack any villain trying to kill us.

Nico: Really?

Lincoln: Watch this.

Lincoln made a screech like a bat, and then, colonies of vampire bats came to Lincoln.

Eli: Whoa!

Fluttershy: Goodness, and this ability also came when you also became a vampire, right?

Lincoln: That's right, Fluttershy.

Me: It's too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Fangire and Legendorga ass.

Marianne Shelly: Yeah, I would've wanted to kick King, Takato, and Takashi's asses hard, along with beating up the other Legendorga and the other members of The Checkmate Four, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires and The Mummy, Gargoyle, and Medusa Legendorga are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of many of our friends.

Adriene Camazotz: Wow.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Adriene Camazotz: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me, and I may even ask my father to show up.

Lincoln: Good idea, Adriene, and now that you're here.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Adriene Camazotz in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Adriene Camazotz: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Adriene Camazotz' neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adriene Camazotz: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adriene Camazotz.

Adriene Camazotz had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Mafuyu Toono, Saya Shinonome, Mio Sakaki, Kotoha Yanagase, Arisa Gokokuji, Tokiko Andou, Mari Ebihara, Ayase Tachibana, Haruna Hitokata, Karen Shinomiya, and Nanaha Senjou from Nama Tama.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mafuyu Toono, Saya Shinonome, Mio Sakaki, Kotoha Yanagase, Arisa Gokokuji, Tokiko Andou, Mari Ebihara, Ayase Tachibana, Haruna Hitokata, Karen Shinomiya, and Nanaha Senjou from Nama Tama.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mafuyu Toono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mafuyu Toono and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Lorna Taylor and The Hellraisers of New York, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and

Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Mafuyu Toono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mafuyu Toono: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mafuyu Toono, Saya Shinonome, Mio Sakaki, Kotoha Yanagase, Arisa Gokokuji, Tokiko Andou, Mari Ebihara, Ayase Tachibana, Haruna Hitokata, Karen Shinomiya, and Nanaha Senjou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Serenity Lexington's past: a bad girl named Lorna Taylor, a dangerous thug and the leader of a group of dangerous thugs known as The Hellraisers of New York, a gang of thugs who terrorized some of the roughest neighborhoods of New York for many years, and one of the rough neighborhoods was Hunts Point in The Bronx and it was also their home turf. But, their reign of terror ended when Serenity Lexington had busted them for their crimes and she gave the evidence of their crimes to the police who launched a full-scale arrest of The Hellraisers of New York and they were all sent to prison for life, but years later, Lorna Taylor and her gang had broken out of Attica Correctional Facility to get revenge on Serenity Lexington.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving those murderous bitches the beatdown of their miserable lives and Lincoln finishing them off by firing vampiric black and blood red energy blasts which hit them and he sucked out all their blood and life energy and sent their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Adriene Camazotz have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, you guys were lucky to head into Hunts Point in The Bronx and get out of there in one piece, that place was one of the roughest neighborhoods in New York.

Lincoln: It sure was, but, we had to go down there for one reason: to get rid of Lorna Taylor and her gang of thugs.

Serenity Lexington: No one was ever going to miss those heartless bitches, all of New York hated the Hellraisers with a bloodstained hatred.

Me: Damn, now that's brutal.

Nico: You said it, and if there's one thing we're not going to tolerate, it's heartless bitches like them.

Lincoln: Yep, and everyone in New York is now able to breathe easily now that we got rid of Lorna and her gang.

---

After getting rid of Lorna Taylor and her gang and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adriene Camazotz saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adriene Camazotz: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriene Camazotz: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Adriene Camazotz: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Adriene, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a burning passion other than for the obvious reasons?

Adriene Camazotz: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten, and that mutant's attempt to kill us also caused Lincoln to turn into his werewolf form and he ripped Flip to shreds, but he didn't get turned into a werewolf, thank God. If you thought what Lincoln did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan was bad, wait 'til you see this, and we still thanked Adriana and Rudina for their donations that saved Lincoln's life.

Adriene Camazotz pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Adriene, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Then, they got a shower and were heading home, but then, they caught the stench of an unwashed mutant cheapskate in the air.

Then, they saw who it was that smelled like a rotten dumpster and rotten food: it was Flip, and he was on the rampage again as they heard him bellowing with rage and running towards them.

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I should've known there was no mistaking the smell from anywhere! Can't you give it a rest, Flip?!

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, and his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl as he transformed into his werewolf form.

Nico: Oh man, now this is going to be good!

Past Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Bring it on, you fat hairy mutant!

Flip ran at Lincoln bellowing with rage and murder in his eyes, but Lincoln was more than ready for that mutant as he punched Flip hard in his fat hairy belly, and then, he pounced on Flip and he began beating and clobbering him all over the place, and Lincoln also slashed at Flip with his sharp claws. Then, as soon as Lincoln got off, Flip was badly mangled and lying on the pavement with claw marks on his body and broken arms and legs, and Lincoln tied him up with red energy ropes fired from his massive white angel wings.

Nico: (Whistles) Damn, now that was just absolutely brutal!

Me: You got that right.

Then, I arrived with the cops.

Cop: You again, Flip?! Ugh, you really are nothing but a headache!

Past Me: A headache that just won't quit. Take him away!

The cops grabbed the mangled Flip and threw him in the car and they drove Flip back to prison.

Past Me: You did an awesome job handling Flip, Lincoln.

Past Adriene Camazotz: He went werewolf on him and really tore him to shreds.

Past Me: I'll leave you guys to have your romantic moment.

Lincoln had a blush on his face and muzzle when I said that.

Past Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Embarrassed) J.D.

I left, but then, Adriene Camazotz wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and muzzle, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Adriene Camazotz's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs as the video ends.

Nico: At least, Flip didn't get turned into a werewolf when you scratched him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thank goodness, but just like what happened with Ricky Accardo years ago, anyone who gets bitten by me when I'm in my werewolf form risks getting turned into a werewolf themselves.

Sima Yi: I've indeed noticed it for myself, but now I see the reason why you tend to keep your more dangerous and feral side contained. However, if someone dares to push your patience to the limit, that's when that more dangerous side of you emerges.

Me: Which was the fault of the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and Principal Huggins along with his other enemies who don't have dark sides, but are beyond any form of redemption, and that's one of the reasons why no one dares to mess with Lincoln's loved ones and friends because if that happens, only death awaits them.

Nico: Or suffering a fate crueler than death.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia along with the rest of his harem are heading to Gelato Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a phoenix surrounded by clocks and stars on it with silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia along with the rest of his harem are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia fell in with Clyde, and he also fell in love with them as well, and Clyde saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, and Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood, which made those two buttfaces go insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that mutant, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. But, they don't know that Lincoln was also here in

Gloomy Galleon waiting for the muscle-bound thugs of Trina Riffins.

Anthea: Wow, so our first date's here in Gelato Beach, awesome.

Clyde: I knew you'd love it, Anthea. Plus, I've been here before along with Lincoln and his harem, and it's really awesome. But, we also got to watch it though.

Concordia: Yeah, Trina Riffins has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill us. She's an absolute monster!

Clyde, DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia along with the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia along with the rest of his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, but then, he saw Trina Riffins' muscle-bound thugs heading for them.

Clyde: There's Trina Riffins' thugs, let's get them.

But, before they could get after Trina Riffins' muscle-bound thugs, Lincoln appeared from a tornado of rainbow energy, mythological animals and beings, stars, planets, and elemental forces, and he then grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and gained a massive increase in muscle mass and strength and made the thugs thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Clyde: Lincoln?! Wow, you really responded quick.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let you or your harem be put in danger by the hired thugs of that rage-crazy monster, buddy. See you guys at home.

Lincoln teleported back home, and then, Clyde, DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia and the rest of his harem had lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia along with the rest of his harem, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia along with the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico, Lincoln, and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Smirks) I take it you and your harem had tons of fun at Gloomy Galleon, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Concordia: And we also ran into Trina Riffins' muscle-bound thugs who came here to kill us. But, Lincoln appeared and he grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and gained a massive increase in muscle mass and strength and made the thugs thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Rarity: Why, that reprehensible little monster, now she's going after Linky's friends and family?!

Lincoln: She sure is, but she failed again when I showed up and I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and gained a massive increase in muscle mass and strength and then killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

---

Later we were watching TV and Troy came in.

Troy: You guys want to go out on patrol with me.

Nicole Knudson: We sure would!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went down to the surface of the planet.

Nico: I'm all rested now.

Me: Good.

May: That's good.

Qin: It sure is.

We were out on patrol.

Me: So far things are quite.

Nicole Hernandez: Wait. Who's that over there?

Tsubasa: Wait is that? It is!

We saw that it was Ryuji Inui!

Me: (In my head) Ryuji Inui! I remember him! He was the temporary Inu Brother! He filled in for Tsubasa.

Qin: Whoa Ryuji Inui!

Xenia: Wow!

Ryuji: Tsubasa? Is that you?

Tsubasa: Been a long time.

Ryuji: It has been a while.

Taro: No kidding.

Nico: Hi. You're Ryuji, right?

Ryuji: I sure am and it's an honor Nico. Thank you for killing Burns and Crocker.

Me: Aww it was nothing.

Lana: Yeah they deserved it.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: They had it coming.

Tsubasa: Ryuji, I really am sorry for putting you in the Inu Brother position on the spot.

Ryuji: It's okay. It was fun.

Me: You looked awesome as Inu Brother.

Nico: Yeah.

Ryuji: And while we're apologizing, Tsuyoshi, I want to apologize. I picked a fight with you because I thought your wife Miho was my girlfriend Shoko.

Tsuyoshi: It's fine. It turns out that Miho was a Juto all along.

Me: It was a case of mistaken identity. But the Juto are all destroyed now thanks to me. I killed them all and saved all their prisoners.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: Yep

Ryuji: Good. I'm glad they are safe and the Juto are destroyed.

Troy: But since being brought here, you probably miss Shoko, do you?

Ryuji: You're right about that. Ever since I came here, I can't stop worrying about her! I don't even know if she's alright. SHOKO, COME BACK TO ME!

Me: Poor guy. But uh oh!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Goseiger logo and turned into Tensouki from episode 31 of Donbrothers!

---

Inui Ryuji is busking downtown, hoping he can join a band. He feels a bit discouraged, especially since his girlfriend Shoko, the only one who appreciated his talent, has left him. He still hopes to be able to see her again one day. When the Tensouki delivers a Landick Power attack at them, it sending Inu Brother flying off the side of the walkway bridge but Inui Ryuji breaks Tsubasa's fall to the ground. Forced to demorph, Tsubasa is teleported back to where he came from. The others see the knocked-out Ryuji on the ground, next to Inu Brother's glasses, and they immediately assume he is their teammate.

The four of them head down just as Ryuji regains consciousness. Ryuji has no idea what's going on at first, but he assumes they are a band who wants to scout him. He is excited that someone is finally interested in him, but when the Tensouki begins attacking people nearby, he finds out these new friends aren't a band. Ryuji puts the glasses on and follows the others' lead as they battle Tensouki.

However, Ryuji gets knocked back toward him by Tensouki, forcing him to demorph. Tsubasa picks the glasses up and joins the others to drive the Tensouki away.

Over at the stadium, Tsubasa speaks with Ryuji to explain to each other what happened. Ryuji is happy he got a chance to be a hero at least once. Especially when he's been unable to catch up to the dreams he's been chasing. Add to that his girlfriend Shoko leaving him too. Tsubasa says Ryuji should take over as Inu Brother then. Tsubasa thinks to himself that if the others believe Ryuji is Inu Brother, then they will stop going after him when he does eventually return as Inu Brother.

At Donbura Cafe, Ryuji puts on a cool 1991 personality to impress his teamates. Just then, Miho is approaching them and Tsuyoshi is excited to finally introduce Tsubasa to her but Ryuji suddenly comes running up to Miho thinking she is Shoko. Tsubasa is shocked, but he can't watch Tsuyoshi and Ryuji going at it as a police officer recognizes him. Tsubasa has to run once again.

Tsuyoshi and Ryuji head to the café to tell the others to help resolve their love dispute. But Tarou says they must keep their personal issues outside of the team. Tsuyoshi and Ryuji head back to the park to duel. But Miho comes and makes clear that she is Tsuyoshi's wife. She sets up a mat on the ground and Tsuyoshi uses her legs as a pillow while she cleans his ears with a dandelion. Ryuji is beside himself and his desire of meeting Shoko, leaves him open for Tensouki, who left the eater's body, to take over his body. He begins to approach every woman, thinking they are Shoko.

The other Donbrothers arrived and Tsuyoshi tells them that Tensouki is actually Ryuji. Tsubasa comes across the scene and the sunglasses pop onto his face. He sees that Ryuji has become Tensouki and vows to save him. He transforms and joins the others, much to their surprise. Jiro also arrives, a bit annoyed they started without him. The Donbrothers then transform into the Toradragonjin and Don-Onitaijin to finish off Tensouki for good.

Later, Ryuji is back to busking and he is shocked to see the real Shoko appear in front of him. She apologizes for leaving him and they share a tight hug.

We gasped!

Me: Tensouki the Goseigers Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Xenia: Oh man!

Me: And I remember this one! He was upset because he missed his girlfriend Shoko!

Qin: Oh man!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna get tough!

Troy: Go go Megaforce!

He turned into MEGAFORCE RED!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Me: Lets separate him and turn him into a Donbrother for real too.

Nico: Good idea.

I fired a wave of light and separated him from Tensouki.

Ryuji: (GROANS) That was rough.

I gave him a Donbrothers Gun and a gear.

He took it and got an awesome look of determination on his face.

Me: Lets get it on!

Donbrothers, Lyra, Dante, me and Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Ryuji: The Song of the Mermaid! DON SIRENIA! ドンシレーニア

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL!

DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY!

ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Go get him!

Ryuji was now a sparkling White Donbrother!

Ryuji: Looks like I'm a Donbrother for real now.

Me: Yep. You sure are!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Lets kick some butt!

Tensouki formed an avatar Tensou Header from his body. With it, he manipulated the sky to attack Troy.

He fired waves of lightning and Lincoln redirected the lightning back and it hit Tensouki and electrocuted him all over.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down!

Lola: And this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Nico: YEAH!

Tensouki used his avatar Tensou Header from his body to manipulate the land into attacking Gia

Nico: Not so fast!

He had the 7 Star Dragonball glow on his bracelet and channelled energy into the ground and then a massive wave of earth counted his earth attack.

Nico: YEAH!

Carol fired an Atomic Ray blast and it hit Tensouki and exploded all over with incredibly fiery force!

Tensouki was in pain from that one!

Tensouki used his avatar Tensou Header from his body to manipulate the sea into attacking Noah

Maria: Oh no you don't!

Maria used her powers and redirected the water and splashed him all over.

Me: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

The 6-Star Dragonball Glowed on my bracelet and I fired a wave of energy wind and blew him around in an energy tornado.

Qin: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Then a Hawlucha appeared.

Me: Cool a Hawlucha!

Qin: WHOA!

Tensouki summoned some towers from the sky.

G1 Tantrum: Do I even want to know what those do?

The towers shot beams at us.

Eli used the Force and deflected the blasts back at Tensouki and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: Nice one!

Hawlucha: (In a girls voice) (Spanish Accent) That's what he gets amigos!

Nico: Salina Rodriguez! Whoa!

Hawlucha: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Ryuji fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Troy: Have some of this!

Troy used the Lightning Strike card to Summon a storm cloud that launched lightning bolts at Tensouki but he manipulated the Earth to protect himself.

But the lightning struck through the earth and hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Nico: Nice one!

Lola: And Lightning is stronger than Earth.

Nico: Yep.

Tensouki used his Tensou Headder to fire a green energy beam from its mouth at us

I punched the blast and sent it right back and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: Nice one!

Xenia: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Then Tom and Jerry pulverized him and bashed him. Tom bashed him with a mallet, Jerry smashed him in the back with a board with a nail in it and Tom bashed him on his foot with a wrench!

Tensouki shot orange lasers from both hands and wielded them as bludgeon weapons against us.

I formed fire war clubs and we clashed and thunderous fire shockwaves blasted out and smashed and burned many things around us.

I kicked him in his face.

Qin: Take that!

Tsubasa: Avatar Change!

He turned into Wild Force Black!

Me: Yeah!

Tsubasa fired waves of energy and blasted Tensouki all over!

Me: YEAH! (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH! WHY DID I HAVE TO 6 BOWLS OF CHIEF WIGGUM'S NEW CHILI!?

LOUD FART TOOT!

Nico: (COUGHS AND GAGS) J.D.!

Tsubasa: You really love that stuff, huh?

Me: He makes really good chili.

Qin: Yep.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!

Taro: Your farts sound like Garby's.

Garby: (LAUGHS) That's what everyone says!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: Oops! Sorry.

Maria: J.D., point your farts at Tensouki!

Me: You got it!

I pointed my butt at him.

Me: (STRAINING) FIRE IN THE HOLE!

SUPER LOUD FART TOOT!

I blasted him with nasty mega farts!

Nico then lit a match and threw it at the farts.

Nico: EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK!

WE DUCKED AND COVERED AND THEN…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It ignited it and exploded! Tensouki was weak and damaged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: TAKE THAT!

Nico: Tensouki you have failed this city!

I caught the Goseiger gear.

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete! All's Well that End's Well.

Troy: Mega Rangers that's a mega win!

Hawlucha: That was awesome and fun!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had green eyes and had a tornado tattooed in the middle of her forehead and had green angel wings and had green and aqua blue clothes.

Salina Rodriguez: That was so funny!

G1 Hot Spot: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Salina Rodriguez: When me and Nico were in a tag team wrestling match and we pulverized the stinkiest wrestler ever: Sir Rottenalot. He's called that because he smells like rotten eggs.

Me: YUCK! Someone give him a bath.

Salina Rodriguez: That's what I said to him and we beat him up.

Me: Whoa!

Nico and Salina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Salina: Me too Nico. Me too.

Guts Man: The best part about yesterday is that now, we don't have to call you guys here for Hitotsuki attacks

Taro: That's true.

Qin: Thank goodness.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Oops sorry!

Nico: Oh boy.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get ready for the next mission.

We went back to the estate.

We were getting ready for the next mission.

The previous group then came.

Duskmon: Can me, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Lythos, Stratos, Hydros, Pyros and Thundermon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Yep.

Shockwave: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Klefki, Goodra and Carbink.

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Nice!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was none other than Frax, one of the main enemies of The Time Force Rangers, and he's come back wanting revenge on them for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where's Wes, his team, and Ransik and Nadira?

Just then, Wes Collins, his team, Ransik, and Nadira showed up.

Wes Collins: You called, Lincoln, what's the emergency?

Lincoln: Just in time, Wes, and you, your team, Ransik, and Nadira aren't going to like hearing this one bit: I had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's your old enemy, Frax, he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on you all for destroying him. And on Ransik for leaving him for dead.

Wes and his team, Ransik, and Nadira gasped in shock.

Eric Myers: Oh man, this isn't good, I knew Frax would one day come back, but this also provides us with the opportunity of a lifetime.

Wes Collins: Yeah, this time, we're going to send Frax to the M.O.E.

Ransik: And see to it that he pays for everything that he's done.

Me: That's right.

Nico: We'll make him pay for everything he's done, and there's no doubt Lord Zedd was behind this as well.

Sebastian Mendez: Should've known. I hope that when the day comes that we face Lord Zedd, I wish to see his arrogance and pride degenerate into fear and despair, he will regret ever crossing us!

Lincoln: I get you're eager to show him your brand of pain and suffering, but you need to be patient.

Nico: Lincoln's right, but you do make a good point: when we face Lord Zedd in the future, you can show him your brand of pain and suffering and make his arrogance and pride degenerate into fear and despair. Right now, let's get going and stop Frax.

Camie: Who is Frax?

Me: He was Ransik's right hand man.

I went over his history.

---

Dr. Louis Fericks, better known as Frax, is the secondary antagonist of Power Rangers: Time Force.

He is a human scientist who was attacked and left for dead after attempting to aid the mutant criminal Ransik, and forced to convert himself into a cyborg in order to survive. He later joined Ransik's forces in his new form and began constructing robotic minions to aid him in his quest to conquer the Earth and destroy the Time Force Power Rangers, while secretly plotting to overthrow him and take revenge.

He was voiced by Eddie Frierson, who also voiced Rabbitcon in the series, as well as Octophantom and the Blue Globbor in Mighty

Morphin Power Rangers, Strikning in Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue, Tenshinhan in the Harmony Gold dub of Dragon Ball, and Atori in Noein. His human form was portrayed by Jeff Griggs.

Frax was originally Dr. Louis A Fericks, a scientist from the future that attempted to heal Ransik of his poisoning by Venomark, a mutant criminal who was later captured and placed in the X-Vault. It was he that provided the serum that Ransik must consume regularly to combat the poison; Ransik destroyed his lab and left him for dead in return due to his intense hatred for humans. Dr. Frax survived but was mortally wounded so he was forced to graft robotic parts onto his body and turn himself into an unrecognizable cyborg. Adopting the identity of Frax, he swore to destroy Ransik and joined his Mutant army, and worked his way into becoming Ransik's doting servant so he could betray and kill Ransik when the time came.

Later in the series, Frax discovers the X-Vault, where the worst prisoners were contained. He releases many of them without Ransik's approval, including Venomark (an action that particularly angers Ransik due to their past history). As a form of revenge, he destroys all of his serum and runs away from Ransik. He begins constructing massive robots that run on powerful Trizirium crystals from Mr. Collins' lab. Frax created Dragontron and unleashed him onto the city nearly destroying the Power Rangers in the process.

In the finale, Frax is caught by Ransik with the aid of Gluto who has discovered his secret base. Nadira, Ransik's daughter, comes to him after she begins to doubt her father's mission. Frax explains that the hatred and prejudice between humans and mutants is a vicious cycle, and he urges her to break it before being taken away and having his memory erased. He is then reprogrammed to obey only Ransik and to use his robot Doomtron to destroy his enemies. Wes is able to return and destroy Doomtron, with Frax inside. Ransik and Nadira find Frax afterwards. Ransik kicks Frax's dying body and calls him useless. Frax's face falls apart, he lays his hand down, and he dies moaning. Frax was dead. Nadira mourns him briefly but quickly forgets him when she sees a baby in need.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: OH MAN!

Lola: Yeah he did nothing to deserve that.

Nioc: No kidding that.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed two dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures were none other than Marugori and Fukegao, The Brain and Brawn Brothers from One-Punch Man, and they're here to cause havoc and destroy Saitama. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you won't like, Tatsumaki: the dark energy signals that we sensed, they belong to Marugori and Fukegao, The Brain and Brawn Brothers, and they're here to cause havoc and destroy Saitama.

Tatsumaki and the other female heroes from One-Punch Man in Lincoln's harem gasped in horror.

Tatsumaki: I should've known they'd be coming. Lincoln, you also need to be careful when facing Marugori, he will digest the steroidal compound, Biceps Brachii King, that his older brother, Fukegao, had developed.

Lincoln: I know, and that's why when he does drink that compound, we'll take the fight to somewhere he won't be able to hurt any innocent people.

Elesis: I may have an idea: how about we take the fight to Alhmacan.

Lincoln: Good idea, Elesis.

Nico: Those two are in big trouble when you guys take them on. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to destroy Frax has come at last.

Lincoln: We'll make that monster pay for everything that he's done, and once we get done destroying Frax, you two are next, Marugori and Fukegao.

Elesis: There shall be no mercy for you, Brain and Brawn Brothers, as the sword that guards Elrios, I will put an end to you both for your remorseless crimes, right after we destroy Frax and make him pay for every last one of his wrongdoings.

Jen Scotts: Let's go to the Clock Tower.

Grumblemon: Your base, right?

Jen Scotts: Yep.

Me: We have never been to your base before.

Jen Scotts: You'll be amazed.

Nico: Lets go.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Silver Hills to destroy Frax who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on The Time Force Rangers, and once we got done destroying Frax, Lincoln and Elesis are going to destroy Marugori and Fukegao and make those two pay for every last one of their crimes.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Silver Hills.

Me: Silver Hills.

Qin: Wow.

Star Man: Here we are in Silver Hills

Nico: Awesome place.

Lola: Yep.

Wes: Good to be home.

Eric: It sure is.

Ranamon: There's that Clock Tower

We saw it.

Me: Wow.

Qin: Awesome clock tower.

We went in and saw that it was a really awesome place.

Me: Boy nice place that is a perfect base of operations.

Qin: It sure is.

Jen Scotts: It sure has been a good place.

Circuit: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Caitlyn: You must be Circuit.

Me: Boy I remember you Circuit.

Circuit: But it's awesome to have you guys here too.

Qin: It sure is.

Trip: Awesome to see you again Circuit.

Circuit: Same to you Trip.

Poromon: Hello, Circuit!

Arbormon: You're planning to make him a mascot, aren't you?

Poromon: Yep.

Qin: That's an awesome idea

Xenia: That sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I take it you heard about Frax coming back?

Circuit: I sure did. It's crazy he is back.

Circuit: And it gets worse.

Donna Diego: I'm afraid to ask. But how?

Circuit: He has Doomtron with him.

We gasped!

Me: Boy I remember the Doomtron! That was the final monster the Time Force Rangers faced.

Qin: Yeah he was a nasty robot!

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: What does he look lie?

Me: Like this.

I showed everyone a hologram of it.

---

Eventually, Doomtron was grown to giant size as Frax completed its construction. However, Frax's hiding place was found by Gluto, and was stormed by Ransik, to Frax's shock as he thought that Ransik had been destroyed by his Venomark ailment. Frax was then captured and reprogrammed to obey the mutant, and once Doomtron was fully operational, Ransik had Frax board it and attack the city.

Doomtron proved to be a hard robot to defeat, as he beat the Q-Rex Zord in battle and wreaked havoc across the city, opening large vortexes in the sky. Wes and Eric tried to fight an entire army of Cyclobots but there were too many and Doomtron shot them, crippling Eric.

It went on a rampage until the Time Force Rangers (who Wes had sent back to 3000) joined in the fight in the Time Force Megazord Jet Mode, using the Cyclone Defense to pick it up like a piece of paper and send it flying away from the city. Doomtron quickly recovered and returned, but the Rangers had since defeated the army of Cyclobots and the Megazord battled it, holding it off long enough for Wes to neutralize the Q-Rex's Trizyrium Crystal power source using the Quantum Defender.

Wes then took command of the Q-Rex and had it fire on Doomtron with its massive laser blast. The blast destroyed Doomtron's crystal power source and caused it to explode, destroying Frax as well. The destruction of Doomtron led to the timeholes around Silver Hills closing, saving the city once and for all.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Sonia Sonic: Geez!

Camie: That is intense!

Ransik: (sighs) It was one of the many mistakes I've made.

Geiz: You know what? Maybe what you did was bad. And that's why you're here with us. So you can fix this mistake of yours!

Mercurymon: You can probably start by telling us how to defeat Doomtron.

Ransik: We can't.

Geiz: Again, do you want to take responsibility for your actions or not?

Ransik: It's not about what I want.

Eric Meyers: He's right. Doomtron isn't easy to destroy.

Me: I remember seeing how tough it was and it gave the rangers a MASSIVE run for their money. It's like trying to fight MechaGodzilla back in 1974.

Eli: He's right on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Lythos: I doubt it'll let us do that from the outside.

Ben: What about from the inside?

Me: Ransik can go in and get Frax after we blew it apart from the outside.

Nico: Good idea.

Sandpit: Or Ben can use Nanomech to sneak inside and destroy the crystal

Nico: Good idea.

Ben: I'll do it.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That works.

Nico: Awesome.

Stratos: We still have Frax to deal with

Lincoln: Leave that to me. I'll separate Lewis from his Frax half and have Frax beamed to the M.O.E.

Qin: All right then.

Ransik: I swear that one way or another, we're taking down Frax alive!

Jack Spicer: That's kinda the idea, dude.

Me: Yep that's what we're going to do.

Wes: Our Megazords and the Q Rex can still help out.

Hydros: Of course they can. After all, this all started with you guys.

Wes: Yes it did.

Carol: I can call in some of the kaiju too.

Eli: Same with me sis.

Carol: You got it.

Circuit: Is Carol really your sister Eli?

Eli: Not by blood. Me and Carol have had a bonb that made us sisters. Same with Ariel.

Nico: Yep.

Notacon: You're not leaving me and Dash out of this!

Me: Wouldn't dream of it you two.

Dash: Great!

Notacon: Good!

Xenia: This will be fun.

Pyros: Let's get going

Time Force Rangers: Time for Time Force!

Eric Meyers: Quantum Power!

They transformed and were ready!

Wes: "Time Force Red!"

Jen: "Time Force Pink!"

Lucas: "Time Force Blue!"

Katie: "Time Force Yellow!"

Trip: "Time Force Green!"

Eric: "Quantum Ranger!"

All: "Power Rangers Time Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Awesome! Taro you're going to have a battle with your first Hitotsuki in the usual battles today. They start right now.

Taro: COOL!

Qin: Awesome!

Haruka: This will be fun!

Lola: Yep.

Papillon: Entrance TIME! (laughs) See what I did there?

Me: (LAUGHS) Hey that was a good one.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Papillon.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good time pun.

Papillon: Thanks.

We were off.

We were flying and then in the middle of the forest was a HUGE Robot! It was DOOMTRON!

Me: Target at 3:00!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him.

Doomtron was walking and then the spirits of the times and eras of the world came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and I grew to giant size and we were facing DOOMTRON!

Me: Okay Frax we know you're in there!

Frax: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: That's right!

Wes: Been a long time Frax!

Camie: Yeah!

Frax: Well, if it isn't my old friend, Ransik. And by old friend, I mean THE ONE WHO LET ME AND MADE ME THIS WAY!

Ransik: Frax, please. I've changed. I'm not the same man I once was.

Frax: Neither will you be the man you are now. Since it's obvious I won't be able to cause destruction to Gotham Royal York, I'll settle for Silver Hills instead!

Thundermon: You're right about not causing destruction to Gotham Royal York.

Me: But you're going to have to get passed us first!

Frax: With pleasure!

He fired laser blasts and I deflected the blasts back and they hit him and exploded all over!

Time Force Rangers: Time Force Megazord!

Eric Meyers: Q Rex, arise!

They summoned their megazords and they were ready!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: He is in a lot of trouble now!

I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted the Doomtron all over!

Qin: Take that!

Then Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Patty & Selma, Evil Green Ranger, Vanitas, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum and Ghost appeared.

Nico: Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Patty & Selma, Evil Green Ranger, Vanitas, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum and Ghost.

Number 7: Lord Zedd saved us the trouble of bringing Frax back.

Me: He sure did.

Zs'Skayr: Out of all the villains he's sent after us, Frax is the one we all feel bad for.

Me: I don't blame you guys for feeling that way. We feel the same too.

Selma: (to Nico) We heard you went to the park.

Nico: We sure did.

Evil Green Ranger: I love Colleen's new outfit, by the way.

Colleen Rovvington: Oh thank you.

Dark Spicer: (to Lori) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Lori: Bring it on you red headed turd! I'll bash your brains out!

Me: Easy there Princess Windy Temperton.

Nico: Huh?

Me: Just a name I made up.

Lori: That's literally funny.

Then Tokumeiki appeared.

Me: Tokumeiki! This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep. Back for another round?

Tokumeiki: Yep I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Taro: We will not have trouble fighting you this time.

Tokumeiki: We'll see about that.

Me: Ha. Your overconfidence will be your undoing.

Dark Spicer: I have 2 new aliens to show you.

Me: Lets see what you got.

He then turned into a dark version of a Na'Vi but it had fur all over.

Indianrage: Meet Indianrage!

Kaito: Is that a Na'Vi?

Indianrage: It sure is! (charges at Kaito)

Nico fired a wind blast and smashed him down.

Shanan: Boy a Na'Vi hybrid. That is cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Dark Spicer: Yep. But Kate you may not like this next one.

He turned into a horrifically gross and terrifying version of THE THING! It was a fusion of all the monsters from the movies and video game for the movie The Thing and it had blood dripping everywhere and had a dark aura of blue energy.

Carnagedoom: I call this one… Carnagedoom!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

Nico: Is that The Thing!?

Camie: GOOD GOD!

Shanan: Over 10,000,000 aliens in that one!

Taro: Can you even control that form?

Carnagedoom: Let's find out! (charges at Taro)

Taro fired waves of energy and blasted it down.

Carnagedoom: I CAN control it.

Me: Neat! But that was cool!

He reverted back and we got the battles underway.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Ben 10 Alien Force, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Live Action Sebtinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - Nico's Rescue in the park and battling Jo

---

Number 7 was first.

Number 7: (to Ed) Nico's rescue was in the park. And Jo finally got what she deserved.

Ed: He sure did and it was really fun.

Lori Jimenez: Yeah it sure was. We battled her and belittled her and called her all kinds of horrible names and roughed her up really bad. And the final nail in the coffin for her was her parents coming in with Lincoln's Guardian Angels and they disowned her and had us banish her to the Black Gates.

Number 7: WHOA! That is the first time ever the parents told us to get rid of someone that way after they were officially disowned like that! But Jo had it coming for being a psychotic sociopathic freak!

Sunny Starscout: That is a total understatement.

Izzy Moonbow: But it was awesome taking her down.

Pipp Petals: Now that is one ugly sore loser we'll never see again.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah no kidding there.

Ben Tennyson: But she had it coming for her crimes.

Gwen Tennyson: Yeah no kidding there.

Pinkie Pie: She deserved it! That rotten party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah no kidding there.

Featherweight: Yeah she deserved it.

Sprocket: She sure did.

Number 7: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Ed: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a Brown Wild Force Ranger!

Ed: PECKING CHICKEN!

(CHICKEN CLUCKS)

Number 7: (LAUGHS) That is funny! And fitting for you Ed.

Ed: Thanks.

Ed summoned his keyblade and it was a chicken themed one. It was called HUG A CHICKEN!

Number 7: Cool Keyblade!

Ed: Thank you.

They fired waves of eggs, metal, gears lightning and blades and smashed them down.

Ed: OH YEAH!

Pinkie Pie: Best Victory EVER!

Leni then came.

Leni: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Leni hugged Ed and they laughed and it was funny!

---

## Edd/Iron Boy, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Tom & Jerry, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Battling Another 8-Slices of Pizza Doom, Another Evil Pizza, Another Evil Ramen, and Another Evil Soda

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr (to Iron Boy): Nico, Andros' team, Overdrive's team, and the others did good battling Another 8-Slices of Pizza Doom, Another Evil Pizza, and Another Evil Ramen. And Another Evil Soda, Another Yost Living Laser, and Another Overdrive as well.

Edd: They most sure did and it was most fun.

Rei: Too bad the real Nico was asleep the entire time.

Zs'Skayr: Really?

Rei: Yeah Lincoln did an all night lovemaking fest with his harem and it kept Nico up all night. Nico had his contingency plan for his clone out so he could take a nap.

Zenyatta: The guy was really tired and Lincoln was embarrassed about it. OOPS!

Soldier 76: But all in all we had a great time in the park.

Widowmaker: We sure did and it was awesome.

Bastion: Yeah that was fun.

Tom: Boy it sure was guys.

Jerry: I'll say!

Twilight Sparkle: We had chili dogs and stew made by Sonic and friends and Naomi Tyrannus and man it was awesome! But Nico was a really heavy sleeper.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy he sure was.

Spyro: Poor guy was exhausted.

Zs'Skayr: Boy he sure was. Lets do it!

Edd: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a sparkling black ranger and it was for the Bat!

Edd: NOCTURNAL BAT!

He was ready!

Zs'Skayr: A Bat Ranger! Perfect for you.

Edd: Thank you!

Edd summoned his Keyblade and it was a clean and smarts Keyblade. It was called THE LOVE OF CLEAN AND SMART!

Zs'Skayr: Awesome keyblade!

Edd: Why thank you Zs'Skayr!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Itchy & Scratchy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New York City in the Bronx. How was it?

Eddy: It was really awesome and fun.

Daughter: We took down an old enemy of Serenity Lexington and it was Lorna Taylor.

Dark Spicer: Wait! I've heard of her! She was the leader of The Hellraisers of New York! That is amazing that you guys defeated her and destroyed her.

Princess Bubblegum: It sure was an awesome battle and adventure.

Ahsoka: It was a really good one.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) Yeah it was a really good one and a very fun one.

Firestorm: Yeah that was awesome.

Itchy: It sure was a fun one.

Scratchy: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really something and it was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was cool.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Dark Spicer: Boy that is awesome! The Hellraisers of New York terrorized that part of New York for years! Well done. Lets do it!

Eddy: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a neon brown ranger for the squirrel!

Eddy: CHITTERING SQUIRREL!

He was ready!

Dark Spicer: Awesome! The Squirrel is perfect for you!

Eddy: Hey thanks!

Eddy summoned his Keyblade and it was one for Jawbreakers! It was called THE LOVE OF JAWBREAKERS!

Dark Spicer: I KNEW it was going to be a Keyblade for Jawbreakers!

Eddy: Yep.

They fired waves of candy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Supernoobs, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life

Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - Meeting the Embodiment of the Kivat Race

---

Selma and Patty were next.

Patty: (to Mandee) We heard you guys met the Embodiment of the Kivat Race. What's her name?

Mandee: Her name is Adriene Camazotz ans she is a really awesome and amazing force of nature.

Serenity Wheeler: She sure is and it's really awesome.

Sonnya Blade: Boy no kidding there.

Kitana: Yeah she sure is and she is a powerful master of darkness.

Jade: We all think so.

Amy Anderson: and her story is really awesome too.

Tyler Bowman: Yeah it sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Adriene, what's the story on why you hate Flip with a burning passion other than for the obvious reasons?

Adriene Camazotz: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten, and that mutant's attempt to kill us also caused Lincoln to turn into his werewolf form and he ripped Flip to shreds, but he didn't get turned into a werewolf, thank God. If you thought what Lincoln did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan was bad, wait 'til you see this, and we still thanked Adriana and Rudina for their donations that saved Lincoln's life.

Adriene Camazotz pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Adriene, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Then, they got a shower and were heading home, but then, they caught the stench of an unwashed mutant cheapskate in the air.

Then, they saw who it was that smelled like a rotten dumpster and rotten food: it was Flip, and he was on the rampage again as they heard him bellowing with rage and running towards them.

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I should've known there was no mistaking the smell from anywhere! Can't you give it a rest, Flip?!

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, and his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl as he transformed into his werewolf form.

Nico: Oh man, now this is going to be good!

Past Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Bring it on, you fat hairy mutant!

Flip ran at Lincoln bellowing with rage and murder in his eyes, but Lincoln was more than ready for that mutant as he punched Flip hard in his fat hairy belly, and then, he pounced on Flip and he began beating and clobbering him all over the place, and Lincoln also slashed at Flip with his sharp claws. Then, as soon as Lincoln got off, Flip was badly mangled and lying on the pavement with claw marks on his body and broken arms and legs, and Lincoln tied him up with red energy ropes fired from his massive white angel wings.

Nico: (Whistles) Damn, now that was just absolutely brutal!

Me: You got that right.

Then, I arrived with the cops.

Cop: You again, Flip?! Ugh, you really are nothing but a headache!

Past Me: A headache that just won't quit. Take him away!

The cops grabbed the mangled Flip and threw him in the car and they drove Flip back to prison.

Past Me: You did an awesome job handling Flip, Lincoln.

Past Adriene Camazotz: He went werewolf on him and really tore him to shreds.

Past Me: I'll leave you guys to have your romantic moment.

Lincoln had a blush on his face and muzzle when I said that.

Past Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Embarrassed) J.D.

I left, but then, Adriene Camazotz wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and muzzle, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Adriene Camazotz's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs as the video ends.

Nico: At least, Flip didn't get turned into a werewolf when you scratched him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thank goodness, but just like what happened with Ricky Accardo years ago, anyone who gets bitten by me when I'm in my werewolf form risks getting turned into a werewolf themselves.

Sima Yi: I've indeed noticed it for myself, but now I see the reason why you tend to keep your more dangerous and feral side contained. However, if someone dares to push your patience to the limit, that's when that more dangerous side of you emerges.

Me: Which was the fault of the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and Principal Huggins along with his other enemies who don't have dark sides, but are beyond any form of redemption, and that's one of the reasons why no one dares to mess with Lincoln's loved ones and friends because if that happens, only death awaits them.

Nico: Or suffering a fate crueler than death.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

Patty: Boy that Flip sure loves to cause trouble!

Selma: No kidding!

Shope: Yeah that repulsive mutant doesn't know how to quit!

Fluttershy: Yeah um no he doesn't.

Tornado Bolt: That Flip is a menace to society.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) He always has been and always will be.

Stealth Elf: He sure is.

Patty: You got that right.

Mandee: Yeah. Light you before we start?

Selma: Oh sure.

They got out cigarettes and Mandee formed a flame on her thumb and they lit their cigarettes and puffed them.

Selma: Ahh. Thank you.

Patty: Yeah. Lets do it!

Mandee: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a NEON RED WILD FORCE RANGER FOR THE ORCHID MANTIS!

Mandee: DAZZLING ORCHID MANTIS!

She was ready!

Selma: Wow!

Patty: The Orchid Mantis is awesome for you.

Mandee: Thanks!

Mandee summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE FLAMES OF FLOWERS! It was a Flowers on Fire Keyblade.

Selma: Awesome Keyblade!

Mandee: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of energy and leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed them down.

---

Mary Jane Watson, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Andy Barclay, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Us battling Tensouki

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) You guys battled Tensouki earlier. I didn't know that Hitotsukis can change hosts.

MJ: We didn't either! Its first host was a big kid with a tremendous appetite and then the second one was for Tsubasa's temporary substitute Ryuji Inui.

Traci Torpedoes: Yeah no kidding! That was amazing!

Ayeka: But it was awesome that Inui filled in for Tsubasa when he was out of commission.

Ryoko: It sure was.

Washu: Boy no kidding.

Sasami: That was so awesome.

Andy Barclay: It sure was. I'm glad that he is now a Donbrother for real now.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was. And for the Goseigers Hitotsuki it was so awesome.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Evil Green Ranger: Boy that is so cool! Bet it must feel good to be battling Hitotsuki monsters again.

MJ: It sure is.

Evil Green Ranger: I know. Lets do it!

MJ: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a new dark brown ranger and she had spider legs on her back!

MJ: CRAWLING GOLIATH BIRD EATING SPIDER!

Evil Green Ranger: WHOA! The Goliath Bird Eating Spider Ranger! That is cool!

MJ: It sure is and the Goliath Bird Eating Spider is the largest ever spider in the world.

Evil Green Ranger: How big does that one get?

MJ: As big as 11 inches or as big as a whole Dinner plate.

Evil Green Ranger: Wow! That is amazing!

MJ: Yep.

She then summoned her Keyblade and it looked like a red version of Venom and Carnage. It was called CARNAGE FURY!

Evil Green Ranger: WHOA! That is a wicked one.

MJ: I know.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and blood and smashed them down.

---

Spiderman, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Sailor Moon, Applejack, Apple Bloom. Earth SKylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - Tensouki put up a crazy fight and Ryuji is now an awesome Donbrother

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Tensouki put up a crazy fight. But at least Ryuji is now an awesome Donbrother.

Spiderman: He sure is and now he is known as Don Arachnus!

Carmen: It sure is cool! And being a Donbrother is really awesome for him. He was a Donbrother temporarily and now he is one permanently.

Cyclops: That is so amazing that he is one.

Wolverine: It sure is.

Rogue: You got that right hun.

Storm: I think it's awesome myself.

Sailor Moon: I think it's amazing too.

Applejack: Yeah it sure is. We all were amazed that he was one before and now he is one permanently.

Apple Bloom: If Minoru comes back for another round he is going to be up against many Donbrothers.

Flashwing: That is an absolute fact!

Vanitas: You got that right! Especially after the awesome mission we had yesterday. Lets do it!

Spiderman: Boy your Friendly Neighborhood Spiderman going Power Ranger! This will be fun! WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a red and blue Spider Ranger!

Spiderman: COURAGEOUS SPIDERMAN!

Vanitas: WHOA! That is awesome! Wait that one is based on the radioactive spider that bit you and gave you your powers.

Spiderman: It sure is! This is awesome!

Spiderman summoned his Keyblade and it was for Spiderman! It was called FRIENDLY NEIGHBORHOOD SPIDERMAN!

Spiderman: Awesome!

Vanitas: That is cool!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and webs and smashed them down!

# Sora Takenouchi, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Digimon Data Squad, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Frax is back!

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Frax is back!

Louie: But this time, he's not gonna die!

Sora Takenouchi: No he sure isn't. Also Frax did nothing to deserve being turned into a mutant like that.

Penelope Waverly: Yeah no kidding! Poor guy.

Gemma: He is one of the villains that we faced that I feel sorry form.

Emily McKale: Even though it was 8 years before RPM came out I feel the same way.

Whitney Emmington: Yeah that is for sure.

Elizabeth O'Carroll: (Scottish Accent) Aye. That is amazing that happened back then now.

Marcus Damon: Yeah that was an awesome series of adventures too.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: No kidding there.

Hex: It was awesome and fun.

Fat Tony: It sure was. Lets do it!

Sora Takenouchi: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a fire theme ranger!

Sora Takenouchi: INFERNAL PHOENIX!

She was ready!

Fat Tony: Wow! The Phoenix is amazing on ya's.

Sora Takenouchi: Thanks!

She then summoned her Keyblade and it looked like the Crest of Love! It was called THE FIRES OF LOVE!

Louie: Great Keyblade!

Sora Takenouchi: Hey Thanks guys.

They fired waves of fire, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Vambre, Prohyas, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - Frax really did a lot of terrible things but I feel sorry for him

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Frax really did a lot of terrible things. But I feel sorry for him.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah me too. His real name is Louis Fericks and he was left for dead and mutated after helping Ransik. He was made that way because he wanted revenge on Ransik.

Chloe Terryington: (British Accent) Yeah he did nothing to deserve being turned into that.

Elita Karlsson: (Icelandic Accent) That was crazy that happened to

him.

Gaia: It sure was.

Firebird Dragon and Monstrous Dragon agreed with her.

Vambre: (British Accent) That was awful dears.

Prohyas: Yeah no kidding there sis. But we'll help him out.

Rarity: Indeed we will darlings and it will be good to save him.

Sweetie Belle: We can separate him from his mutant half and send Louis to the infirmary and then send Frax to the M.O.E.

Gill Grunt: That's not a bad idea Sweetie Belle.

Cantwell: I agree there. That's a perfect idea. Lets do it!

Lisa Simpson: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into the Gold Ranger for the Kiwi Bird!

Lisa Simpson: AGILE KIWI!

Cantwell: Wow! The Kiwi Bird is awesome!

Lisa Simpson: Thanks.

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the 7 Chakras and Buddha! It was called THE RAINBOW OF NIRVANA!

Cantwell: Awesome Keyblade there.

Lisa Simpson: Hey thanks.

They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Homer Simpson as Pie Man, Bart as Cupcake Kid, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Barney, Simpsons, Princess

Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Frax will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Frax will be perfect for our ranks. If we can get him out of Doomtron first.

Homer Simpson: That Doomtron is one amazing robot though.

Bart: Boy it sure is and I think it's awesome that Frax built that.

Cuprosklodowskite: It sure is. As long as we can blast it all over with radiation.

Lenny: Yeah that will be so cool!

Carl Carlson: It sure will be awesome.

Moe: You got that right guys.

Barney: It will be perfect! (BELCH!)

Marge: This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Maggie: You got that right there.

Princess Luna: I'm always up for some fun.

Moondust: Boy me too and it will be fun to save Frax from himself.

Snowdrop: It sure will.

Gari: Yeah it always is fun too.

Blackout: You got that right.

Wiggum: Yeah no kidding. J.D. eating my new chili for lunch?

Homer: He sure is and he ate 6 bowls of it. Can't stop farting hard.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: (Offscreen) Pardon me!

They laughed!

Wiggum: Yeah he sure loves my chili. Lets roll boys!

Homer: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into the rainbow ranger for WONDERFUL MAGICAL ANIMAL!

Homer: LOVING WONDERFUL MAGICAL ANIMAL!

He was ready!

Wiggum: Awesome Ranger Form!

Homer: WOOHOO! This is gonna be awesome.

He summoned his keyblade and it was for you guessed it! DONUTS! It was called MMM DONUTS!

Wiggum: Cool keyblade!

Homer: Mmm Donuts!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down!

* * *

Ariel, Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Alice Liddell, Alice in Wonderland, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Frax is a smart guy

* * *

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) Frax is a smart guy. And we can help him put that genius to good use.

Ariel: I agree there. But after everything he went through it's going to be a really long road to recovery for him.

Eli: No kidding there. What happened to him was just absolutely awful! And all because of Ransik leaving him for dead.

Crystal: But this will be an awesome opportunity for Ransik to show that he has redeemed himself.

Pocahontas: He has come a long way since then too.

Moana: He sure has and we're proud of him.

Belle: He deserves a chance to show that he has changed for the better.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) Yeah I agree there myself and it will be fun.

Alice: It sure will be a good thing.

Princess Celestia: It sure will be and it will be really fun.

King Solar: You got that right and I agree.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure will.

Amber Morning: Frax just needs to see how much Ransik has changed.

Spotlight: We just got to give the right opportunity a chance to present itself.

Ghost: It will come when it does. Lets do it!

Ariel: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into an AQUA BLUE SPARKLING RANGER!

Ariel: SINGING MERMAID!

Eli: WHOA! Ariel this is awesome!

Ghost: I was just going to say that and it's very fitting too.

Ariel: It sure is! I like this form.

She summoned her Crabclaw Keyblade!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Beast Morphers Rangers, Revice Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Himiko, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tokumeiki

---

Tokumeiki was next.

Tokumeiki: Boy Frax went through a nightmare.

Me: That is a total understatement.

Varie: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: Yeah that was awful.

Himiko: It was awful.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Tokumeiki: Yeah that was awful. Lets get it on!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Frax, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded gems representing the colors of the Time Force Rangers and the symbol of The Time Force Rangers etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you guys will gain a massive power and energy increase, and wait until you all try these out on Frax, that monster won't know what hit him.

I teleported back with them.

Donbrothers, Lyra, Dante, me and Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Ryuji: The Song of the Mermaid! DON SIRENIA! ドンシレーニア

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Me: Yeah! Lets get him!

All: FRIENDSHIP SOLAR SYSTEM BLAST!

We formed a Solar System of our cutie marks and then fired an energy blast and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Tokumeiki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete! All's well that end's well!

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Troy Burrows: Rangers and Riders that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Ben turned into Nanomech and flew inside.

We regrouped.

Nanomech: Guys, I'm inside!

Troy: Got it, Ben!

Tsukasa: Now, to finish this!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Quantum!

Tsukasa turned into Time Force Red and Daikki summoned clones of the Time Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANIMALS OF MADNESS!

She summoned Griffin, Animal Path, Gryphon (Scooby doo), Haggis MacHaggis, Soccadillo, Krylox, Smaug, Man-Bat (Batman), Dingodile (Crash Bandicoot) and Fern (Adventure Time) along with Grizzly, David Kessler, Griffin the Dragon and the animal members of the team.

Animal Path: Yeah lets do it!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Nico: Lets get him!

We fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Chaor, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Aimukk, Takinom, Arrthoa, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, and Ere blasted and smashed him all over.

Hot Spot, Tantrum, Nicole Knudson and Nicole Hernandez used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hot Spot's Fireball Cannon, Tantrum's Catalytic Carbine and both Nicole's Powers 100-fold.

Hot Spot and Nicole Knudson: STELLAR FIREBALL BLAST!

Tantrum and Nicole Hernandez: DARKNESS PHANTOM CHEMICAL BURST!

Lions of Darkness and Duskmon: LIONS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Earth of the Planet and Grumblemon: EARTH OF THE PLANET BLAST!

Radical Water Power and Ranamon: RADICAL WATER POWER BLAST!

Wood of Light and Arbormon: WOOD OF LIGHT BLAST!

Metal of the Mirror and Mercurymon: METAL OF THE MIRROR BLAST!

Genbu of the North and Lythos: GENBU OF THE NORTH BLAST!

Byakko of the West and Stratos: BYAKKO OF THE WEST BLAST!

Seiryu of the East and Hydros: SEIRYU OF THE EAST BLAST!

Suzaku of the South and Pyros: SUZAKU OF THE SOUTH BLAST!

Sage of the Halo and Thundermon: HALO THUNDER FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Twilight Sparkle, Time Force Rangers, Lincoln and me: TIME FORCE MGABLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln; TIME FORCE ELEMENT STYLE: TIME RED!

Jessica Shannon: TIME FORCE STING STYLE: TIME PINK!

Peni Parker: TIME FORCE WEB STYLE: TIME BLUE!

Molly McGee: TIME FORCE WIND STYLE: TIME YELLOW!

Andrea Davenport: TIME FORCE EARTH STYLE: TIME GREEN!

Mai Shiranui: TIME FORCE FIRE STYLE: TIME FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said rangers.

Lincoln and his harem: TIME FORCE FINAL SMASH: TIME FORCE MEGAZORD STRIKE!

They summoned the Time Force Megazord to take down Frax!

They blasted and smashed him all over.

Nanomech blasted Doomtron from the inside.

Nanomech: Doomtron's about to blow!

Nico: Right. Let's- (sees Ransik running towards Doomtron) Ransik, the fuck are you doing?!

Ransik: I abandoned Frax before! I won't do it again!

Me: Ransik no!

He went in and got to the bridge of Doomtron and picked up Frax and then he ran fast.

Ransik got out and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The Doomtron was BLOWN COMPLETELY TO FLAMING SCRAP METAL!

Nico: GEEZ!

Ransik and Frax came out and Frax was unconscious.

Frax: You… saved me?

Ransik: I told you I changed, didn't I?

Vanitas: Getting you out just now proves it.

Fat Tony: Lincoln's going to separate you from your robot half.

Cantwell: But that one's not being destroyed.

Wiggum: That one's going into our ranks.

Ghost: Meanwhile, we'll get you a job at Bio Lab.

Me: I agree there.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated Dr. Louis Fericks from Frax, and then, he brought him to us.

We loaded Dr. Fericks into a medical transport to the infirmary.

Frax was beamed to the M.O.E.

Nico: Alright, awesome job, gang, we've defeated Frax, and saved Louis and freed him and that was some quick thinking firing that blast of light separating Dr. Fericks from Frax, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Dr. Fericks died once, he's not going to die again, he deserves to live the life he'd once had. Now, there's one last thing to do, and two loose ends to tie up: Marugori and Fukegao.

?: (LAUGHING MANIACALLY) And now, we shall destroy you all and I shall finally rule the world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting

around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that mad scientist laughter from anywhere, you and your brother just don't know when to give up, do you, Fukegao.

Two figures came out, the large and muscular figure was Marugori, and the thin figure in the lab coat was his older brother, Fukegao, The Brain and Brawn Brothers.

Tatsumaki: Marugori, Fukegao, I should've known you two criminals would one day show up.

Fukegao: You heroes will never stop us, soon, all of you will be dead and the entire world will soon be mine! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Elesis: Spoken like the madman that you are, but your days of causing pain and suffering are over.

Suddenly, Elesis' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with stars, flames, holy light, and lions, she unholstered her red claymore and summoned her other weapon: The Divinus Manus in her left hand, and as she approached Marugori and Fukegao, she left red and white energy, stars, flames, holy light, and lions with every step.

Elesis: I will never forgive you two for the crimes that each of you have committed: Marugori, you've callously murdered thousands of people and without a hint of remorse only fueled by your desire to be the strongest, that is nothing more than the act of an animal who acts on his primal instincts, and Fukegao, your great hunger for power and your ambition to conquer the world is indeed sickening, you are nothing more than a delusional, sadistic, arrogant monster with a disregard for human life, and even more, you went so far as to promote yourself as the most intelligent person on the planet, and during your rampage, you continuously screamed orders at Marugori to destroy more towns and kill more people to prove the power of your steroid. Those are indeed truly unforgivable acts that only proves that you two are truly beyond redemption and beyond any forms of rehabilitation, as the blade that guards the kingdom of Elrios, I cannot allow you two to run free any longer, as punishment for your vile crimes, you are both hereby sentenced to death for your foul misdeeds.

Suddenly, Elesis was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with stars, flames, and holy light surrounding the vortex, there are lions running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Marugori and Fukegao: the red eyes of death and eternal judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Elesis emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elesis grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long red hair going down to her waist, she has neon red eyes and a red and white energy aura with stars, flames, holy lights, and lions surrounding her, she has a lion emblazoned in the middle of her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has on lion earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a lion with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Holy Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red lion-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Elesis has on a short-sleeved long white coat with pieces of silver armor, black pants, white thigh-high boots with silver heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, light, and lions on the coattails, and on the back is a lion surrounded by stars, flames, and holy light. Suddenly, Elesis felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with white tips on the red feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Elesis has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elesis' red claymore in her right hand and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, flames, holy lights, and lions, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elesis' Elrios Guardian Holy Red Lion Firestorm Greatsword of Holy Red Lion Firestorm Elrios Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a lion etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red lion heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red lion heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the lion heads is another red lion head with blue gems for eyes and a white gem in its mouth for the pommel and she has her Divinus Magnus sword in her left hand, Elesis has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold lion head with red gems foe eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the lion that said, "Elesis Also Known as Adrestia, The Sword That Guards Elrios And Defies The Given Destiny, Formerly Known as The Bloody Queen, Older Brother of Elsword, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Marugori and Fukegao, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Sword of El, Fire, Holy Flames, Stars, and Lions"

エレシスはアドレスティアとしても知られ、エルリオスを守り与えられた運命に逆らう剣、かつてはブラッディ・クイーンとして知られ、エルソードの兄、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、マルゴリとフケガオの破壊者、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてエル、火、聖なる炎、星、そしてライオンの剣のマスター

Elesis has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SWORD OF THE GUARDIAN-LION-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE GUARDIAN SWORD FIRESTORM HOLY LIGHT LION ANGEL OF DIVINE GUARDIAN SWORD FIRESTORM HOLY LIGHT LION JUSTICE AND DIVINE GUARDIAN SWORD FIRESTORM HOLY LIGHT LION LOVE!

We were amazed by Elesis' Super Angel-Sword of The Guardian-Lion-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Marugori and Fukegao saw it, Fukegao gave Marugori the Biceps Brachii King and he drank it. Suddenly, Marugori's tank top and plain jeans began to be ripped off as his huge muscles began expanding and growing incredibly, and he grew to a giant human body without skin, steaming, with a white, bone-like armor covering his enormous muscles with most of his skeleton and muscle tissue became visible, including his tendons, and he also grew two tubes, protruding from his chest and running over his shoulders to his back.

Fukegao: KILL THEM!

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were teleported to Alhmacan, and Elesis fired a powerful barrage of red and white energy blasts with stars, flames, holy lights, and Lions at Marugori disorienting him and she fired another barrage of red and white energy blasts with stars, flames, holy lights, and Lions at Fukegao which exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he was incinerated by the fires of Alhmacan, and this set off Marugori and he was now on a violent rampage.

Nico: Incredible, Elesis has transformed into her Super Angel-Guardian of The Sword-Lion-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what's with that second sword in her left hand?

Nicole: (Gasps) That's The Divinus Magnus, The Sword of El. She did it, she's merged with The El and opened a brand-new path, but not as the El Lady who manages and maintains the Power of El, but as the warrior who defeats the enemies and protects Elrios and the world, Adrestia.

Lincoln: I had no idea that she merged with The El and also gained The Divinus Magnus, but she has truly ascended from what happened a year ago.

Elesis: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Divine Guardian Sword Red Holy Light Firestorm Lion Angel and Divine Guardian Sword Red Holy Light Firestorm Lion Love) From when I was The Bloody Queen to being brought back to life, with that said, let's cut this overgrown muscle-bound giant down to size, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal

Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Elesis.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing death and destruction are over, Marugori, now it's time for you to join your madman brother in death!

Elesis and Lincoln went after Marugori, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Marugori and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they flew and attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws by firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Elesis attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts.

Elesis: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Divine Guardian Sword Red Holy Light Firestorm Lion Angel and Divine Guardian Sword Red Holy Light Firestorm Lion Love) Lincoln, get behind Marugori and you know what to do.

Lincoln teleported behind Marugori, and he'd transformed the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger and as he stabbed them into Marugori's back, he began to absorb Marugori and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger as he continued absorbing Marugori. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, nothing was left of Marugori, and then, he also drained Marugori's soul of his life energy, and then, two energy cards with the souls of Marugori and Fukegao imprisoned inside in Lincoln's large left hand.

Fukegao: You will all pay for this, one day, we will return and you will all pay for ruining my plans!

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you and your brother are done, Fukegao, forever!

Then, the Judgement Kanjis appeared on the foreheads of Fukegao and Marugori and they were found guilty for the crimes they'd committed and for the lives they've taken during their rampage, and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Elesis and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Elesis' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive red angel wings are permanent, and we came back home to Earth.

Elesis: That's one deadly duo of villains we'll never see again. Thank you for helping me destroy Marugori and Fukegao forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adrestia.

Suddenly, Elesis/Adrestia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elesis/Adrestia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, an Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with holy lights shining down on them and flames raging behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elesis/Adrestia absorbed the holy lights and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight, Lincoln, Adrestia, you both showed no mercy to Marugori and Fukegao, and you both made them pay for their crimes in full.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico, and Adrestia timed the final attack perfectly: once we'd disoriented Marugori, she then told me to teleport behind Marugori, and I used Cell's stingers and absorbed him.

Nicole: And in the process, you also absorbed the Biceps Brachii King into your body as well.

Lisa Loud did a scan and it showed Lincoln's body has removed the negative effects of the steroid and kept all of the positive benefits.

Lisa Loud: Sweet Einstein, it appears Lincoln's body has removed the negative effects of the steroid and kept all of the positive benefits.

Me: Whoa.

Nicole: Lincoln's powers definitely had that effect, and you're right, Lisa, Lincoln's body removed the negative effects of the steroid and kept all of the positive benefits and increased his already immense and infinite levels of superhuman strength and speed.

Nico: That's incredible. So, who's the next Demon Race Embodiment we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ooh, that's an easy one, Nico: the next one that we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Melania Douglas, Embodiment of The Mermen Race.

Nico: Whoa, an Embodiment of The Mermen Race, we're going to enjoy meeting this one.

Ravenna Amaranth: Oh, you're definitely going to enjoy meeting her alright. Melania Douglas is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the mermen, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Merman Race and none of their weaknesses. Melenia's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Adriene a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Adriene kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of her, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Merman Race.

Me: Man, that's brutal.

Wataru: Indeed, and Basshaa's looking forward to meeting this one.

Lincoln: What the Fangires did to The Merman Race, that was really awful.

Me: No shit.

Nico: Yep. But that was a great mission though. Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) Never mess with the laws of nature or else.

Me: You got that right.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This was for Frax from Time Force and it was for the finale of the season.

Awesome episode.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Gearhead, Frictor, Aligned Scowl, Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor, Mingy Jongo and Lard Lad Statue as well as Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses and the Zevo-3 and we're going to save Homer, Timmy and a bunch of cops from the revenge of Mr. Burn's son Augustus Burns IV who we sent to prison back in chapter 1255 and we're going to get rid of him once and for all and banish him and the legacy of Burns and his evil once and for all to the black gates! Also we're going to battle Another Shadowbolts, Another Universe 666 Zeno Bell and Dufort, Another Universe 666 David Banner, Another Beast (Krull 1983), Another Frictor and Another Gearhead. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Tiger Shark named Bella Lewis and she is an awesome skater and blader and is really awesome at what she can do. Also we're going to meet a Klefki gene-slammer named Stella

LeParadox. Plug your noses guys because she is a skunk girl and is the illegitimate daughter of the infamous Cyrille LeParadox and she is also the Polar Opposite of LeParadox and she is smarter than he is.

The match-up scene is for Okalani Xayavong, Gene-Slammer of Lady Rose Diamond, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Anise, the overarching main villainess of the World of Mana video games series.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Iran, and we're going to destroy Jessica Bailey, the major antagonist in the light novel and anime series Date A Live, and we're going to see to it she pays for every last one of her crimes in full. And we're going to meet the next Demon Race Embodiment, her name is Melania Douglas, Embodiment of The Merman Race, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the mermen, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Merman Race and none of their weaknesses. Melenia's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like Lincoln and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of Lincoln being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. She's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Adriene a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Adriene kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of her, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Merman Race.

Get ready for an awesome adventure in the world of Underland in the world of 2010's Alice in Wonderland and we're going to help Alice Kingsleigh and make the evil Red Queen, Iracebeth of Crims, pay for her crimes and dethrone her and banish that monster to the Black Gates.

See you next time.

# OFF WITH THE QUEENS HEAD!

This chapter is based on the 2010 movie Alice In Wonderland by Tim Burton

---

At breakfast we were having pancakes and I was reading the paper.

Me: Hmm. What's this? (Reading) "Mysterious Police Disappearances Baffle the City. City stupefied as 20th police officer vanishes over the course of 24 hours."

Nico: Boy this is strange.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Who do you think is doing this?

Nico: No idea.

Marge: It's not just the cops, it's also Homer and Timmy!

Trixie Tang: Yeah they vanished too!

Me: Weird! Where could they have gone?

Nico: I don't know but we found ourselves our next rescue mission! Rescue Team, lets move out!

We were off and Marge and Trixie were going to hope for their return!

With that, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Gearhead, Frictor, Aligned Scowl, Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor, Mingy Jongo and Lard Lad Statue as well as Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses and the Zevo-3 were walking in the city and we were on a really awesome rescue.

Me: Where do you think the cops went to?

Girl Jordan: Boy good question.

Leeli: Yeah no kidding. This is too weird.

Xenia: It's not like them to just disappear like that.

Ibara: Yeah this is weird.

Laney: Well we'll find them.

Thor: It will be a most good adventure for us.

Nico: Thor, I want to thank you, Gearhead, and your teams for coming.

Thor: Thy welcome Nico. It will be fun.

Uta: It sure will.

Nico: Uta, remember when we met you last year?

Uta: How can I forget. That was so awesome.

Me: Yeah we heard this amazing song.

Applejack: And before that during my missions y'all beat up Kyle Finkster and that was amazing.

Leni: That was totes amazing.

Qin: It sure was.

Uta: It sure was fun.

Nico: It sure was and he had it coming too.

Apple Bloom: Boy he sure did.

Haruka: Can we hear said song?

Uta: Sure.

She sang her song and it was amazing. She sang as she was doing amazing parkour and jumping stunts off some of the buildings and it was BREATHTAKING! Like she was a graceful acrobat and a great and skillful force.

Qin: WHOA!

When she was done we were amazed as she landed by us.

Taro: WHOA!

Haruka: That was incredible!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That is so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Tsuyoshi: What is the story of Uta?

Me: She came from a world in a Japan that was turned into an Apocalyptic Sight. It was a Tokyo that was entombed in a ginormous bubble that had this mysterious power. She and her friend Hibiki and their friends made that city into an enormous Parkour arena.

Qin: That is something Lynn would love.

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: That is awesome and amazing.

Haruka: Wow! That sounds like something I would love to see.

Nico: Me too.

Eli: That would be awesome to see though.

Sonoi: It sure would be cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday was awesome though.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yesterday brought peace for Ransik's past.

Me: It sure did.

Wendy Sapphira: Yeah that was amazing.

Lola: But I'm glad we saved Dr. Fericks from himself.

Lincoln: We sure did and we now have Frax in the M.O.E.

Laney: Yeah. The separation took a tremendous amount of energy from him. Dr. Fericks is going to be out of commission and weak like that for a few days.

Lana: He is really exhausted and weak.

Camie: No kidding. Poor guy.

Varie: Yeah but he will be better soon.

Nico: Better exhausted than dead.

Qin: Yeah. But at least he is okay.

Uta: Yeah he sure is.

Frictor: I'm glad he is all right though.

Crag: All of us are.

Camie: Same here.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding. Frax was mutated somehow and left for dead. But now he is back to what he was before.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: I talked it over with Jenn and his crimes will warrant a little bit of community service. But don't worry. I got just the job for him.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. Gardening in our garden.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: It's going to be a while before he's back to full strength though.

Maria: Still can't believe that Ransik pulled Frax out of Doomtron right before it blew up.

Me: That was a big risk but it ultimately paid off and he proved that he redeemed himself to Frax.

Nico: It sure did. Ransik proved that he changed.

Xenia: He sure did.

Lola: I'm proud of him.

Uta: All of us are.

Leeli: We sure are.

We came across a building adorned with a giant Burns bobble head. We made sure no guards saw us.

Taro: Trixie. Marge. We're here. Are you sure there hasn't been any news on Homer and Timmy?

Trixie Tang: (from Communicator) No. They've been gone for 2 days. Me and Marge are worried. You know what they've been like since…

Lyra: Yeah. We know. But therapy will have to wait until after we find them. And we WILL find them.

Marge: (from Communicator) We know you will, Lyra. We're just worried about whether you'll find Homie and Timmy alive or dead.

Me: Don't worry we don't die that easily Marge.

Taro noticed the powerful weapons the guards have.

Taro: Whoever's behind this is getting ready for a siege. What is he or she up to?

Trixie Tang: (from Communicator) Does it matter? Just find Timmy and Hommer and get the hell out of there. Okay?

Lyra: What are you worried about? It's us we're talking about after all.

Marge: (from Communicator) We may be the most powerful force in the Universe but even we're not THAT invincible.

Me: Marge don't worry. We are now TRULY invincible. We are also truly immortal too. Don't worry. We'll find them.

We went into the building and snuck around quietly. We observed from another room that it was Augustus Burns IV.

Augustus Burns IV: (to his goons) Shut up, idiots. I'm trying to think here!

Captive Cop: (smirks) Does it hurt?

Lyra (giggles): I like that guy.

Me: (GASP) (Whispers) Guys that's Augustus Burns IV. I thought he was in jail after you guys beat him in that auction.

Nico: (Whispers) So did I.

Me: And he had Number 11: Big Eye.

Augustus Burns IV: Shut your stupid mouth! You're just lucky I need you later!

Taro: (to Marge and Trixie) Well, I found the cops, but not Timmy and Homer. Augustus Burns IV has them. But it sounds like he has a plan for them. So at least for now, she's not gonna hurt them.

Marge: (from communicator) Sounds good. Just be careful.

Lyra: It's all gonna work out fine. It always does.

Trixie Tang: (from communicator) How can you be so sure? They haven't been the same since your big mission. They won't even talk about the Crocker or Burns.

Taro: Don't worry, Trixie. We're going to help them as best as we can. It's all we CAN do.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We better be ready.

Eventually, we entered a room with a massive shrine to Burns in the back, complete with an oversized mechanical version of him. And in the arms of the mechanical memorial was a giant ball, in which Homer and Timmy were contained, sitting in lotus positions, their fists pressed together and their heads down.

Lyra: Marge. Trixie. We found them.

Marge: (from communicator) Thank God. Are they okay?

Taro: They're trapped, but alive. Augustus made a giant Burns monument… thing that's holding a giant hamster ball with Homer and Timmy trapped in it and we can't get to them. And I can't just blast away at it in case he's rigged it with explosives or something. They've got limited oxygen, so we have to hurry. There's a panel that controls the monument, but it needs a keycard. How much you want a bet Augustus has it?

Trixie: (from communicator) Take him down, get that key and save Timmy and Homer.

Lyra: We're on it.

But just then, the speaker systerm came on.

Augustus Burns: I was wondering when you'd show up, Momoi! Simpson and Turner are going to die and you're gonna watch it happen! I just wish it was you and Heartstrings in there instead so you could feel what it's like to choke on your last breath like my father died! You could've saved him, but you didn't! He's gone because you let that Cyclobot and Anoni kill him!

Taro: How convenient how you left out the part that we let the Cyclobot and Anoni kill him because we had to dodge their attacks which were aimed at us in the first place.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: First, we need to find a way to Augustus himself.

Me: Lets see.

I used my X-Ray vision and found him on the top floor of the building.

Me: Found him. Top floor.

Eli: This is gonna be a tough battle though.

We found our way to the top floor. We slowly crept towards Augustus and then Lyra grabbed him by the collar.

Lyra: Just make this easy on you and give me the key, Augustus!

Augustus Burns: You didn't want to save my father. So now, I don't wanna give you the key!

Taro rolled his eyes and reached into Augustus' shirt, pulling the keycard out from it.

Taro: How very clever.

Augustus Burns: No! That's mine! Let me go!

Lyra: If you insist.

Lyra let Augustus go and then, Spiderman webbed him to the floor.

Taro: I was really hoping you could get better without your father. I guess I was wrong.

Lincoln: Now to end him once and for all!

Spiderman: He won't be going anywhere webbed up like this. Saving Homer and Timmy comes first.

Me: Right.

Nico: J.D., Eli, keep an eye on him. Make sure he doesn't move.

Me: Right.

We watched him like a hawk.

Nico used the keycard on the shrine, causing it to throw the ball containing Homer and Timmy to the ground at its feet. This knocked Homer and Timmy out of their meditative trances and Homer delivered a powerful punch to knock the lid off of their prison.

Lyra: You okay?

Homer: What kept you?

Taro: And people say I'm ungrateful sometimes. Maybe next time, you should try not getting captured.

Timmy: What happened to the cops?

Lyra: They should be fine.

Augustus Burns: Forget about them, morons! They'll all be dead soon and so. Will. You!

At that moment, a nearby door raised up to reveal a bomb.

Taro: Crap. How much you wanna bet that's not the only one?

Nico: Taro, you and Lyra get the cops out of here! (to J.D. and Eli) J.D., Eli, help us deactivate the bombs!

Me: Right!

Me and Eli teleported to Nico and everyone.

We saw that it had 2 minutes left!

Me: A V9 Plastique bomb! And it's packed with enough explosive power to obliterate 400 city blocks!

Lyra: (to the cops) Okay, guys. Time to get moving!

Cop 1: What the Hell's going on out there?

Taro: Augustus got a bomb ready to level this place. We've got to get out of here. NOW!

Nico: It's a V9 Plastique Bomb and it has enough power to obliterate 400 city blocks!

Cop 1: WHAT!?

Me: I got this!

I went and took the bomb up into space!

I had to look for a place to detonate it out of harms way!

I found a perfect spot!

Me: Locus' old lair! Perfect!

I threw the bomb to Ringworld and it hit the lair. Then..

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was felt all over!

Carolina: GEEZ WHAT THE FUCK WAS THAT!?

Sarge: Lets find out!

Then Carolina got a call from me.

Carolina: Carolina?

Me: Carolina, J.D.

Carolina: Hey J.D.! Congratulations on getting rid of Burns and Crocker.

Me: Thanks. Also that explosion you felt was a powerful V9 Plastique bomb that I threw into Locus' lair and destroyed it. Long story on that.

Carolina: So that's what that explosion was!

Me: Yep. Sorry to bring you cause for alarm.

Carolina: No worries.

Taro and Lyra just got the cops out of there when they heard the explosion.

Taro: J.D.?! (sees us nearby) Oh, thank God.

They saw me looking at the building in shock while Augustus looked pleased with himself.

Nico: (growls at Augustus) What have you done?!

Augustus: Ha! Now you know how it feels!

Lyra: They think we're dead?

Taro: Let's correct that.

But then, they saw Augustus get out a knife.

Lyra: Dammit, we won't make it in time to stop him!

But then a Tiger Shark Gene-slammer appeared and bit his hand clear off and he screamed in excruciating pain!

Tiger Shark: (SPITS) (In a girls voice) BLECH! You taste horrible!

Nico: Bella Lewis! WHOA!

Tiger Shark: Nico! Whoa!

Nico: Awesome to see you again. A Tiger Shark fits you perfectly.

Bella Lewis: It sure does.

Lewis went to use his other arm and he grabbed the knife I teleported and kicked him in the face and knocked him down and I stomped on his hand and crushed it and he dropped the knife.

Me: The bomb detonated in Locus' old lair. The cops, Homer and Timmy are safe.

Taro: Thank God you guys are okay.

Homer: Where are the cops?

Lyra: They're fine. It was definitely a plan that could've given any of Crocker and Burns' a run for their money, but we managed to save everyone.

Timmy: We're done here.

Nico: (stops him) Uh uh, Timmy. We need to have a talk with you and Homer. Now.

Me: First this. We banish Augustus to the Black Gates.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: You can go live with your father in the Black Gates forever.

I used the Black Gates on him and banished him there forever.

Nico: Good riddance. Now where were we?

Me: (To Marge and Trixie on the Communicator) Homer and Timmy are safe and alive and all the cops are safe too.

Marge: Oh thank goodness J.D.! Thank you!

Trixie Tang: Yeah thank you!

Me: You're welcome.

Lyra: Homer, I know you and Timmy are haunted because of what happened.

Homer: I just feel like we could've made sure Burms and Crocker didn't have to die.

Timmy: Better yet, before J.D. came along, we could've convinced them to change their ways.

Taro: Are you the reason why Joker killed so many people before? No. He made his own decisions. Same with Luthor. And Maleficent and Xehanort. And Paul and Malfoy. And Kurata and Master Org. And Krytus and Masato Kusaka. It's not your fault Crocker and Burns became who they were. It's not Cosmo and Jorgen's fault either. You should not feel responsible for every decision that scumbags make.

Nico: Besides, if you want to blame someone, blame me. I tried talking them out of their scheme but I couldn't. I should be feeling haunted, not you two.

Homer: No, you shouldn't!

Timmy: It's not your fault. They chose not to stand down.

Nico: There you go. If I shouldn't feel haunted, neither should you two.

Me: Yeah that wasn't your fault guys. Homer, Timmy, Crocker and Burns would never change no matter how hard you try. They are completely irredeemable and they did all kinds of terrible things that made them cross the Moral Event Horizon. They didn't deserve any sympathy at all. Universe 666 Crocker and Burns are the exceptions. But not the prime universe ones.

Bella Lewis: Couldn't have said it better myself.

Me: Thanks.

Bella Lewis: I'm just glad that they are safe.

Nico: Same here.

Eli: No kidding. Now we've officially seen the last of the evils of the Burns legacy.

Qin: No kidding there.

Brittney: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Leeli: That is for sure.

Camie: Yeah.

Taro: Bella, tell us about yourself.

Bella Lewis: Well I'm a skater and I have an amazing record. I won the X-Games 5 times in a row and I also won many skating competitions and more.

Me: Whoa! That's really impressive.

Xenia: It sure is. Stacy and Otto and friends would love to have you as their partner on their team.

Nico: I was going to say that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Bella Lewis: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: Shall we revert you back or do you want to wait till after the battles with the Anothers?

Bella Lewis: First, let me tell you guys another funny thing about myself!

Me: What is it?

Bella Lewis: I gave the Queen Bee girls in Nico's class a nasty humiliation prank.

Eli: What was it?

Bella Lewis: I stuffed a chocolate bar down their underwear and it melted and made it look like they crapped their pants!

WE THEN BURSTED OUT LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) THAT IS FUNNY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS A RIOT!

Maria: Now, that's funny!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Bella Lewis: I'm ready to revert back.

Me: All right then.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: No peeking or I will kill you.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know Bella this is gonna be excruciatingly painful.

Bella Lewis: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain.

Bella braced herself against the wall

Bella Lewis: KILL ME! IT HURTS! MAKE IT STOP! MAKE IT STOP!

Nico: That hurts.

She was back to normal and she was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and had a crescent moon in the middle of her forehead.

Bella Lewis: (GROANS) GODDAMN! That hurt.

She saw that her pants and underwear fell off.

Bella Lewis: My clothes are too big for me to wear!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade then gave her awesome new clothes. She had an aqua blue crop top shirt and had blue pants, blue vest and blue legwarmers and blue shoes and had blue fingerless gloves.

Bella Lewis: Whoa!

Varie formed a mirror and Bella saw herself.

Bella Lewis: Whoa! I look awesome!

Nico: Where were you Gene Slammed?

Bella Lewis: I was over at the skate park practicing for the next X-Games.

Qin: Geez.

Lana: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But at least you're back to normal now and can change at will.

Bella Lewis: That's true.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already found them. Another Shadowbolts, Another Universe 666 Zeno Bell and Dufort, Another Universe 666 David Banner, Another Beast (Krull 1983), Another Frictor and Another Gearhead.

Me: Whoa! This will be awesome.

Kia: Cool! So that means me, Jenna and Lina are first.

Jenna: Yep. This will be fun.

Me: Yep this will be awesome girls.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: I see them!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

We saw three figures fly in and we saw that they were dark versions of The Shadowbolts! It was ANOTHER SHADOWBOLTS!

Me: Whoa! Another Shadowbolts!

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be a really awesome battle!

Kia: It sure is!

Jenna: No kidding!

Lina: And you are?

Another Shadowbolts: I believe that J.D. knows me.

They reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with yellow hair and had golden yellow eyes and orange clothes and she had orange angel wings and we saw that she was crying gold? What the.

Me: (GASP) Sarah Audiis!

Sarah Audiis: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Her tears are dripping to the ground and hardening into 24K gold nuggets.

Nico: You okay?

Sarah Audiis: Oh yeah. I am a strange one. As you can see I cry gold.

Nico picked up a nugget and it was completely real!

Nico: It's really real gold! This is completely unheard of!

Lisa Loud: This is an amazing scientific impossibility!

Me: Many people heard about crying diamonds but never gold. The reason is because Sarah was kidnapped and experimented on and given this crazy serum that makes her cry gold.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah. Read this.

I pulled up a report on the news. It showed this crazy old woman in a straitjacket locked up in an insane asylum.

Nico: (Reading) "Crazy old woman locked up in maximum security insane asylum for insane experiments on kidnapped people!?"

Me: Yep. Read more.

Nico: (Continues reading) "Eleanor McCallister found criminally insane for kidnapping people and poisoning people with a radical serum that makes people cry gold instead of tears so she can line her pockets with gold!?"

Maria: That's insane!

Eli: YEAH!

Sarah Audiis: I escaped from there and reported her.

Nico: Good.

Camie: She can stay there till she dies.

Me: Looks like Grim has a new reaping victim to go get.

Lina: Either way, we have a job to do.

Me: Firstly are the rest of the Anothers for today friendly or hostile?

Sarah Audiis: Friendly. And you will be surprised what the Another Universe 666 David Banner is.

Me: Thank goodness Hulk isn't with this group or he would go ballistic. He hates his father with a vengeance.

Nico: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Sarah was separated from the Another Shadowbolts!

Nico: Nice!

Lina: Lets get them girls!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Another Shadowbolts and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Gold Tear Princess and the Quicksand Damsels and the Kingdom of the Dark Horses.

Me: Awesome title.

Nico: Yep. Next.

Me: Another Universe 666 Zeno Bell and Dufort.

Nico: Who do we call for that?

Me: Zinnia Zeus the Lightning Rod Gene-slammer.

Nico: All right then.

Maria called her in.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

In a bolt of lightning came Zinnia Zeus!

Zinnia Zeus: I'm here in a flash of lightning!

Qin: Yeah you are!

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER UNIVERSE 666 ZENO AND DUFORT!

Nico: Here we go.

Zinnia Zeus: This is gonna be electrifying.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: And you might be?

Another Universe 666 Zeno and Dufort: (In a girls voice) I believe you know me J.D.

They reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with red hair in pigtails and she had red clothes and had red eyes.

Me: (GASP) Zina Magnus! Whoa!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep. She's my friend from science and we specialized in lightning.

Nico: Nice!

Zinnia Zeus: Sorry we have to do this.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated Another Universe 666 Zeno and Dufort from her.

Zinnia Zeus: Now for some real lightning.

Another Universe 666 Zeno: BRING IT ON!

Zinnia Zeus: One Strike and You're Out!

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit them both and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Lightning Princess and the Mad Momodo King.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Yep. Next.

Me: Another Universe 666 David Banner.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: We haven't assigned anyone yet for this one. So I'll face this one.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: Here we go.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: (telepathically) Okay, anyone want to volunteer to help J.D.?

Maggie Marluxia flew in.

Maggie Marluxia: I will. I think I found my archenemy.

Lola: Awesome!

Me: Awesome Maggie. Okay you are the Archenemy of Universe 666 David Banner.

Maggie Marluxia: Awesome! Boy this guy is going to feel my flowery wrath.

Nico: Okay. How about you tell that to him right now?

Out of the wall came a figure and it was ANOTHER UNIVERSE 666

DAVID BANNER!

Maggie Marluxia: Whoa! That is crazy! It's like he can merge with the elements.

Lola: That's like Absorbing Man's powers.

Lana: Yep.

Another Universe 666 David Banner: (In a girls voice) And I hate being in the earth.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, and had the Kanji for Water in the middle of her forehead and she had blue clothes, blue angel wings and had Demyx's sitar and had the kanji for The 9 Tides of the Melodious Nocturnes on her skirt.

Me: (GASP) Denise Demyx!

Denise Demyx: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: If I had to guess you are the gene-slammer of Demyx.

Denise Demyx: That's right.

Me: Wow!

Maggie Marluxia: From one Organization XIII Gene Slammer to another, I'm sorry we have to do this.

Denise Demyx: I know Maggie. I know.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired a blast of light and separated her from Another Universe 666 David Banner!

Maggie Marluxia: Now to unleash the wrath of the flowers!

Maggie formed a swirl of flowers and she formed her scythe!

Maggie fired waves of flowers and blinded him and then she slashed him and cleaved him in two! Then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

i caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Melodious Nocturne and the Mad Elementalist of Evil.

Me: Cool title.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Another Beast of Krull 1983 next.

Eli: Godzilla 2014 for that one.

Eli then whistled.

Then a roar was heard! Out came GODZILLA 2014!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: A Kaiju battle with Another!

Lana: Yep!

Nico: Awesome!

Then Another Beast of Krull came!

Lola: There it is!

Nico: And you are?

Another Beast of Krull: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and green eyes and she had blue and red clothes and had blue angel wings and had green tail feathers.

Me: Amy Woody Woodpecker!

Nico: Whoa! Are you a hybrid of…

Amy Woody Woodpecker: I sure am. Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker. HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA! (PECKS NICO ALL OVER)

Nico: (laughs) How about you do that to Poromon?!

Amy Woody Woodpecker: (LAUGHS) Nah. The Mascots are too cute for that. But I will do it to Wally Walrus and Ms. Meanie.

Lola: Good call there.

Nico: Godzilla is sorry he has to fight you like this.

Amy Woody Woodpecker: No worries.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Amy Woody Woodpecker: Oh yeah!

Godzilla 2014 roared. He then charged his atomic breath and then fired and blasted down Another Beast of Krull and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Woodpecker and the King of the Monsters and the Devil Beast.

Lola: Fitting title.

Me: Yep. Another Frictor next.

Uta: There he is!

We saw a dark figure and it was ANOTHER FRICTOR!

Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (ECHOING) FRICTOR! MASTER OF (ECHOING) FRICTION!

Me: This will be good.

Qin: Yep.

Uta: And you are?

Another Frictor: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and blue and dark blue clothes.

Me: Fiona Frictrola! Whoa!

Fiona Frictrola: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Fiona is my friend from science and she specialized in friction.

Qin: Cool! Fitting for her.

Uta: Let's do this!

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from Another Frictor!

Another Frictor: YE MORTAL FOOLS HAVE AGITATED ALMIGHTY (ECHOING) FRICTOR! MASTER OF (ECHOING) FRICTION!

Uta jumped and used amazing parkour moves and she swooped in and bashed him down with powerful force and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Bubble Parkour Princess and the Master of Friction.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lastly we have Another Gearhead.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER GEARHEAD!

Qin: This is amazing.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Gearhead: (In a gears voice) I believe J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and yellow and black clothes.

Me: (GASP) Talia Gearstorm.

Talia Gearstorm: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Talia is a technomancer and she can make anything from vehicles and junk.

Qin: That is cool!

Kaito: (Gets out Revice gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Saber gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Revice Sword and Zocks got a Saber sword.

Talia Gearstorm: Just to be a great technomancer and have the power to make my enemies get their butts kicked.

Me: That we can easily do.

Qin: Yeah it will be fun.

Talia Gearstorm: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Talia Gearstorm: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) We should introduce you to the junkyard.

Geiz: (Gets out Blades Ridewatch) There's plenty of things you can build there.

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Talia Gearstorm: That always is a good place to begin there.

Nico: Yep.

Talia then turned into Another Gearhead!

Me: This will be good.

Nico: (gets out Gearhead's Ridewatch) I hope there's a vehicle nearby.

Nico saw a car and he activated the ridewatch and formed the car into a ray gun. Nico fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: Yeah! Now for some friction! (ACTIVATES FRICTOR'S RIDEWATCH)

He rubbed his hands really fast and fired a beam of red energy and smashed her down.

Me: Oh yeah!

May: (gets out Aligned Scowl's Ridewatch) It's Hammer time!

May activated it and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: And here is a good one! (ACTIVATES SIR PANTSALOT OF DROPSEAT MANOR'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a mace club and bashed her all over the place.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Maria: (gets out Lard Lad Statue's Ridewatch) Homer, you'll like this one!

Maria activated it and a huge donut appeared in her hand and she bashed her all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: And this one! (ACTIVATES MINGY JONGO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Uta: My turn!

She activated Frictor's Ridewatch and she fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Hades Beast Manticore, Scarlet, Big Top Werewolf, and Ice Kate & Kid Kold came.

Nico: Nice team Kyd Wykkyd!

Kyd Wykkyd: Thanks Nico.

Lola: This will be fun!

Xenia: Yep!

Kyd Wykkyd: We saw the explosion.

Me: At least it didn't detonate here.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yep.

But then we smelled something horrible!

Me: (SNIFFS) WHEW! MAN WHAT STINKS!?

Nico: Oh man!

Then we saw a Klefki!

Me: Hey a Klefki! Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Klefki: (In a girls voice) That smell is me.

Nico: Stella LeParadox!? Whoa!

Me: Wait a second! You mean you're…

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and black clothes and she had a skunk tail and black angel wings.

Stella LeParadox: Yep. Daughter of the infamous Cyrille LeParadox. But unlike him I do it right. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I brought Talia over.

Nico: Who stepped on a duck?

Stella LeParadox: Sorry. I can't help it.

Uta: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Stella LeParadox: When me and Nico stole the loot of all the Queen Bee girls and pinned the blame on numerous bully jerks we hate.

Me: Very clever.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico and Stella hugged.

Nico: I'm missed you.

Stella LeParadox: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox

Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Hikaru, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, and Emerald Princess are heading to Iran, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here and Ets is going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Jessica Bailey, the major antagonist in the light novel and anime series Date A Live, and we're going to see to it she pays for every last one of her crimes in full.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Iran, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here and Ets is going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Jessica Bailey, the major antagonist in the light novel and anime series Date A Live, and we're going to see to it she pays for every last one of her crimes in full.

Nicole: Oh, I've heard of her, she's a sadistic bloodthirsty bitch who enjoys hurting spirits for her own sick amusement and killing thousands of innocent people for pleasure, Lincoln, I hope you rip her to shreds.

Lincoln: I will, Nicole, she deserves to draw her last breath here in Iran and she will be banished to The Black Gates for her crimes, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Hikaru.

Hikaru: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair and blood red headband, blood red eyes, fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight green short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless green top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, long green frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, mermen, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Basshaa, and holstered on her back is a massive Merman-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Basshaa etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green merman heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the the six girls Lincoln is to rescue and the seven girls Ets is to rescue.

Nico: Whoa, looks like we've run into the next Demon Race Embodiment.

Green-Haired Girl: Oops, sorry about the scare, but I managed to get the girls away from that psychopath, Jessica Bailey.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Melania Douglas, I knew it was you.

?: I will enjoy killing every last one of you pathetic heroes and I will enjoy hearing your screams of pain!

We then saw our target, Jessica Bailey, and she was now out for blood.

Sylvester: Oh great, here she comes.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Looks like we didn't need to look any further, as soon as she saw us coming, her desire to inflict pain and suffering on any potential victims forced her into action, and it will soon lead to her death. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental

Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Hikaru and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm

Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Jessica Bailey, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Jessica Bailey's psychopathic nature was becoming far more dangerous as her laughter became more and more psychotic and insane and she charged at us to kill us all and slake her thirst for blood, but Lincoln fired black and blood red energy blasts from his massive greatsword which transformed into blades and the blades hit and pierced Jessica Bailey and the blades sucked out every last bit of blood and life energy from her body and Lincoln absorbed her blood and life energy and as soon as Lincoln was done, Jessica Bailey was reduced to a desiccated corpse and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a long time, Jessica, now you will be forgotten forever for what you have done. (To Melania Douglas) And it's so good to see you again, Melania Douglas.

Melania Douglas: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Melania Douglas and he hugged her, and Melania Douglas is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melania Douglas: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Melania Douglas, Embodiment of

The Merman Race, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with not only the dark powers and strengths of the mermen, but she was also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Merman and none of their weaknesses. Adriene's known for defending Lincoln with a fierce passion not only from his enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she's also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like me and the other vampires, she feeds on blood bags from the blood bank, and she also knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and she's also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club.

Victoria Kurenai: And she's also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by Lincoln, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night.

Ravenna Amaranth: We also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. Lincoln made Melania a beautiful necklace with white pearls and a blood red gem for the pendant, and to show thanks, Melania kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and she hates Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion, and she absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of her, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiment of The Merman Race.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, she's really that powerful?!

Lincoln: Yep, and we've taken down many evil monsters long ago, and her skills in The Dark Arts and darkness are never to be underestimated. Plus, she also taught me how to use the powers of The Merman Race, and she's also one fast swimmer.

Nico: That's right, the Merman Race are known as fast swimmers.

Me: It's too bad we didn't get a chance to meet you last year when we went after King and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, that was a bust, you would've kicked some serious Fangire and Legendorga ass.

Marianne Shelly: Yeah, I would've wanted to kick King, Takato, and Takashi's asses hard, along with beating up the other Legendorga and the other members of The Checkmate Four, but, I'm so glad to hear King and the rest of The Checkmate Four, along with Takashi Sugimura and Takato Shiramine got The Black Gates.

Selena Kurenai: They were nothing but bastards, every last one of them, except for Maya who was once The Pearlshell Fangire along with Mio Suzuki, but she got turned against her own will.

Lincoln: And some of the Fangires and The Mummy, Gargoyle, and Medusa Legendorga are now part of The Masters of Evil and some of them are now the archenemies of many of our friends.

Melania Douglas: Wow.

Nico: It sure is, and if they come out for the usual battles and when they see you, please try not to attack them.

Melania Douglas: Okay, but I'll settle for scaring them when they see me, and I may even ask my father to show up.

Lincoln: Good idea, Melania, and now that you're here.

Suddenly, Lincoln hugged Melania Douglas in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melania Douglas: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melania Douglas' neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melania Douglas: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melania Douglas.

Melania Douglas had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls Lincoln set out to rescue are Raiko the Thunder Elemental and Otoha, Kyouka, Kanadeko, Nene, and Aria from Omega Quintet and the seven girls Ets set out to rescue are Moo, Shell, Azul, Red, Pepper, Stressball and Poffy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Raiko the Thunder Elemental and Otoha, Kyouka, Kanadeko, Nene, and Aria from Omega Quintet.

Ets: And Moo, Shell, Azul, Red, Pepper, Stressball and Poffy.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Suddenly, Moo, Shell, Azul, Red, Pepper, Stressball and Poffy jumped on Ets and they kissed him all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: I knew you'd get jumped like that again, Ets. Are you girls okay?

Raiko: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Raiko and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Jessica Bailey, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The

Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals,

Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Raiko: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Raiko: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Raiko, Otoha, Kyouka, Kanadeko, Nene, and Aria with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Jessica Bailey, the major antagonist in the light novel and anime series Date A Live.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us giving that murderous bitch the beatdown of her miserable life and Lincoln finishing her off by firing vampiric black and blood red energy blades from his massive greatsword which hit her and he sucked out all her blood and life energy and sent her soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Melania Douglas have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I never expected to see an old enemy of some of your future wives to show up, but it's been a long while.

Lincoln: I know, but I haven't lost my touch when it comes to putting down the enemies of my future wives.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: But, if any more old enemies of your future wives show up, well, you know what'll happen to them.

Lincoln: Yep, torn to shreds and sent to The Black Gates.

---

After getting rid of Jessica Bailey and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melania Douglas saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melania Douglas: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melania, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melania Douglas: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling

and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melania Douglas: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Melania, what's the story on why you hate Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion other than for the obvious reasons?

Melania Douglas: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten, but their attempted attack was foiled by our security system at our gym alerted us of their presence.

Melania Douglas pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Melania, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Suddenly, their alarm sounded, and the computer showed them who it was that triggered the alarm: it was those two buttface psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson and they were out for blood.

Past Melania Douglas: Ugh, not those buttface psychopaths again!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I should've known there was no mistaking them from anywhere. Well, we better take care of them at once.

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels put down the weights and headed outside where they saw those two buttface psychos out for blood, and they ran at them, but Lincoln and Melania fired powerful blasts of water which drenched those two buttface psychos hard, and right into a straitjacket trap Lincoln set up and they were tied up in straitjackets and loaded into a police car which took them to prison.

Past Melania Douglas: Wow, that was one awesome trap you set up, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: They made a big mistake in trying to attack us, and look at what happened.

Suddenly, Melania Douglas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and muzzle, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melania Douglas' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs as the video ends.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Oh man, now that was one slick move: you and Melania blasted them with waves of water and they got caught in a straitjacket trap you set up and they also got taken to jail, nice.

Lincoln: Thanks, and we also relied on the fact that they're dumber than a truck tire and didn't see it coming.

Me: They sure were dumber than a truck tire.

Laney: Those buttfaces didn't know when to quit, all they wanted was to kill Lincoln and everyone all around him, they were that dangerous.

Nico: They sure were, but now, they're nothing more than humiliation fodder, and we've been really giving them nothing but pain for all their crimes.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Arcana Triumph Joker: Wow, so this is Yoshi's Tropical Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Arcana Triumph Joker, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame are now in your harem.

Nico: It's going to be awesome having the Witchcrafter monsters in Lincoln's harem, and each of the Witchcrafter monsters are named after the words in various languages related to artisan crafts,

Jenna: And Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

* * *

Later it was time for Natalia's 2nd mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Natalia? Besides Fairy Woman, Girl Jordan, and Cheese?

Nico: We're gonna meet Kit and the others at Grace's books.

Leeli: I said I would be going too.

Qin: Yes you did.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Me, Tsuyu, Himiko, Sirius, Kaina, Ochaco and Toru will go too.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Okay then.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off to Los Angeles.

---

We arrived.

Kit: Hey guys!

Kase: Hey Kit. Hey guys.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) Kit, this is my archenemy.

Fairy Woman: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Fairy Woman, Robot made by Dr. Wily and I am a Nature Robot Master.

Chris Ramirez: Wow awesome to meet you!

Girl Jordan: I'm Girl Jordan. But J.D. calls me G.J.

Me: It's her initials.

Leeli: I'm Leeli Wingfeather. Awesome to meet you guys.

Kit: Same here.

Camie: I'm Camie Utsushimi.

Tsuyu: I'm Tsuyu Asui.

Sirius: I'm Sirius.

Kaina: I'm Kaina Tsutsumi.

Ochaco: I'm Ochaco Uraraka.

Himiko: I'm Himiko Toga.

Toru: And I'm Toru Hagakure.

Kit: Wow awesome to meet you ladies.

Toru: Same here.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Me: Oh and this is Cheese.

Kit: The brainless Imaginary Friend. Awesome!

Me: Yep. He has a brain the size of an amoeba but he is really funny and drives our enemies batty.

Len: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Cheese was desperately reaching for one of the books. Kit wanted to help.

Kit: Here, buddy, let me help you.

Cheese: Let me do it. [swats Kit's hand away]

But Kit was persistent. When he tried to push it closer to the edge, Cheese wasn't happy.

Cheese: Let me!

And when he tried to help him for the third time, Cheese has had enough.

Cheese: NO, LET ME! [bites Kit's hand]

CHOMP!

Kit: OUCH! He bit me!

Me: He doesn't know any better. He's an idiot.

Eli: Yeah he is one of the dumbest members of the team we have next to Billy.

Girl Jordan: Yeah he sure is.

Leeli: But he is really funny.

Kaina Tsutsumi: Yeah.

Master Eubulon: Natalia, I understand you don't have a Ventaran counterpart. But I've made a new Kamen Rider deck just for you.

He gave her a neon orange deck with a Wolf Symbol on it.

Natalia: Wow I'm truly honored.

Camie: That is so awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Toru: I'll say.

Kit: By the way guys awesome job destroying Crocker and Burns.

Me: Thanks guys. Boy news spread really fast all over the universe like wildfire about that.

Eli: It sure did.

Tsuyu: Yeah everyone can't stop talking about it.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Himiko: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: No kidding.

Camie: But it finally brought an end to an incredibly dark saga for all the team.

Me: Before, during and after The 20 Days of Darkness.

Kit: (laughs) And I only left you guys alone for about a day!

Me: I know! That is crazy! Boy everyone must've been watching that.

Eli: And just recently earlier this morning we killed Burns' illegitimate son Augustus Burns IV and banished him to the Black Gates.

Me: Yep. Years ago we beat him in an auction and sent him to prison.

Nico: He was after a Number Card. Number 11: Big Eye. I outbid him by a longshot and we got the card.

Eli: We sure did.

Nico: Yep. And we battled him and sent his sorry ass to prison.

Kit: WHOA! That is awesome!

Me: Yep.

Kit: I can't believe Crocker was that evil.

Me: He was more than just evil. He was a psychotic megalomaniacal fucked up whackjob.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Master Eubulon: Anyway, I have reason to believe Albert Cho might be making his move.

Me: Albert Cho? Whoa man I haven't seen him in a while.

Nico: I know.

Me: I thought he would have given up after we killed Xaviax.

Eli: Yep.

Master Eubulon: Hunt will be joining you guys shortly.

Me: Okay then.

Eli: I sense that Albert is right in the Park.

Camie: Then lets get a move on.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: What about his brother Danny?

Kit: My guess is that Danny still doesn't remember he's a Rider. And Albert plans to keep it that way for his own safety.

Me: Well he holds as massive as a responsibility as we do as well as all the riders.

Eli: Yep.

Natalia: Lets head out.

Me: Lets find Danny First. We need his help.

Nico: Good idea.

We went to his apartment and met Danny.

Nico: Sup, Danny.

Me: Been a long time Danny.

Danny Cho: Wow! J.D. it has been a while.

Me: It sure has. Danny we need your help to talk some sense into your brother. You need to be a Kamen Rider again.

Danny Cho: I was a rider?

Me: (In my head) Kit was right. (Out loud) You sure were. Look into my eyes and remember.

My eyes glowed and they showed him that he was INDEED A RIDER! He was Kamen Rider Axe!

Danny Cho: I remember! I will do it.

Nico: Great!

Hunt then arrived.

Hunt: Hey, guys. Sorry I'm late.

Me: Long time no see Hunt.

Hunt: Whoa! J.D. its been a long time. You've gotten bigger and taller.

Me: I know. My powers have evolved a lot. Long story.

Nico: Yep. But we got to head to the Park.

We were off.

Danny Cho: WHOA! You're…

Hunt: (to Danny) I know. It's like looking into a mirror, isn't it?

Danny Cho: I know. It's like I have a twin.

We got to the park.

Eli: He is around here.

Nico: Yep.

We then saw a figure and it was ALBERT CHO!

Me: Target sighted.

We went over.

Me: Albert!

He saw me.

Albert Cho: J.D. Knudson. So you have come.

Me: I knew you still had some ill feelings ever since I killed Xaviax. Sheesh that was 15 years ago. Just let it go.

Albert Cho: Relax. I'm not here for you. I'm here for Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan: Why?

Albert Cho pressed a button and a time portal opened up.

Albert Cho: (to me) This actually isn't for you. Based on how you've refused Xaviax's offers so many times. (to Girl Jordan) This is a time portal that leads to the day when Carnage ruined your life. What do you say you and I ditch Xaviax and Team Loud Phoenix Storm? If you do, I'll gladly help you go back in time and destroy Carnage before he has a chance to ruin your life along with anyone else's.

Kit: (in realization) Was Xaviax supposed to make this offer?

Albert Cho: Hey, he probably couldn't care less about Carnage. But me? I DO think Carnage is a threat. Besides, Carnage beind erased from the timeline. You can't deny the results that come with that.

From a nearby rooftop, JTC looked annoyed by this.

JTC: (in frustration) Dammit, Cho! Now I'm gonna have to think of a new offer for J.D.! (walks away)

Me: (Senses him) (In my head) So JTC was going to do this one.

Danny Cho: (to me) Don't, J.D. Now's not the right time to take JTC on.

Me: I know that and I'll wait for him.

Girl Jordan: Here's what I say to your offer.

Girl Jordan fired an energy blast and destroyed the remote he had and the time portal closed.

Me: What the fuck is it with villains offering us a chance to go back in time and erase evil!? Honesty, it's about as stale as your brain.

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Why can't they just accept the fact that doing that will endanger the entire universe and destroy everything?

Girl Jordan: That's right! So take your offer and shove it up your ass! SCREW YOU FUCKWAD!

Albert Cho: Well, can't say I didn't try to be nice. Kamen Rider!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER SPEAR!

Hunt: Kamen Rider!

Hunt turned into KAMEN RIDER AXE!

Natalia: Kamen Rider!

Natalia turned into an awesome new rider! She was a neon red, orange and yellow rider and had phoenix angel wings! She turned into KAMEN RIDER STAREON!

Nico: COOL!

Eli: Awesome!

Me: Yeah! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Eli: YEAH!

Albert Cho: Wait. Danny?!

Danny Cho: Um.. what about me?

Nico: (hands him axe) Here's an actual axe you can use.

Me: You'll regain your powers soon. But it's time to RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

A massive wave of blue fire exploded out of me and I was ready to

strike!

I teleported and kicked Albert in his face and kicked him down!

I fired waves of blue fire and burned him all over!

He got up and I dodged his punches and kicks.

He then used his axe on me and I blocked his strikes with my scythe.

I teleported and slashed him on his back.

Kit: Nico, let me show you how mirror travel works.

Kit then went into a mirror.

Nico: WHOA! Like walking through a portal to another dimension!

Eli: YEAH! Try it.

Nico: Okay.

Nico then stepped through mirror and he was in the world of VENTARA!

Nico: Whoa so this is Ventara! But it looks so much like home.

Kit: It sure does.

I teleported and kicked him in his face.

Nico and Kit then emerged from a mirror behind Albert.

Albert Cho: What the?!

Nico: (gets out Gearhead and Overdrive's Ridewatches) Any vehicle will be useful right now.

Me: There!

Nico activated them and used a jeep and formed blasters and he fired fire blasts and smashed Albert Cho all over!

Me: Take this! WOLF MOON FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF THE CRESCENT!

I fired waves of blue fire crescent moons and blasted him all over!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Eli: Take that!

Me: The reason I rejected all of Xaviax's offers is because it's like making deals with the devil himself. I don't do that. I kill the most irredeemable of enemies without a single shred of mercy and destroy them without a single ounce of remorse. They brought it on themselves.

Eli: That's for sure!

Me: Yep. Xaviax got what was coming to him! He paid for his crimes! And when he comes back on June 28th, I'm going to personally make sure we give him the Black Gates. I'm going to finish what I started in the past. Now that my powers have come so far over the last 15 years, I will not show Xaviax any form of mercy and I will tear him apart and torture him in the most excruciatingly painful way ever imagined!

Camie: YEAH!

Camie used her Quirk and formed an illusion and it was raining blood from the Aurora Borealis.

Eli: YEAH!

Attack Vent!

Albert called out Megazelle, Omegazelle, and Magazella alongside Gigazelle.

Fairy Woman: Let's a lot of Zelle monsters! (charges at Megazelle)

Meanwhile, Albert armed himself with the Gazelle Stab and charged at Nico.

I teleported and slashed his Gazelle Stab and shattered it.

Nico kicked him in his face and Fairy Woman blasted Albert all over!

Tsuyu fired her long tongue and splatted it in Omegazelle's face and threw him into Albert!

Himiko fired a wave of fire and blasted Magazella all over!

Final Vent!

Albert summons a horde of Zelle Mirror Monsters to surround him and stampede Nico. Albert then emerges from the crowd and delivers a knee strike to Nico's head, knocking Nico into a certain cabbage stand!

CRASH!

Cabbage Merchant: MY CABBAGES!

Nico: (Dazed) Anyone get the number of that truck?

Nico got up and he was dazed!

Nico: OUCH! OKAY THAT DOES IT!

Nico went into a mirror.

I slashed Albert all over and Sirius kicked him in the face! Then Nico popped out of a mirror and punched Albert in the stomach with devastating force and smashed the wind out of him!

Len: My turn!

Final Vent!

Len got the Winglancer and Blackwing's cape form. Len then jumps into the air and performs a drop kick while holding the Winglancer downward, resulting in it being parallel to his legs. Finally, Len's cape forms a drill around him before he strikes Omegazelle.

Omegazelle was blasted down all over.

Eli: YEAH! Take that!

Natalia: Oh, you meant me doing a Final Vent!

Me: Go for it!

FINAL VENT!

She then flew into the air and spun around and then slashed and smashed down Albert with a powerful volcanic lava drill!

Eli: YEAH!

Albert was knocked down.

Me: Now this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a white light came on and a timer started.

15 seconds later a Red X Lit up!

Me: GUILTY! Containment!

I fired a blast of energy and locked him in a containment card!

I went over.

Albert Cho: LEMME OUTTA HERE! LEMME OUT!

I picked it up.

Me: Albert Cho A.K.A. Kamen Rider Spear you have failed this city.

Nico: Yep. He'll be perfect for the M.O.E.

Me: And the Universe 666 versions of the riders like Spear, Incisor, Camo and the bad guys will be with the M.O.E. And us.

Eli: Yep.

Kit: Oh, Natalia, can you tell me what your life was like before?

Natalia: Sure. I was born into a rich family and it's amazing. I loved my rich life. I'm from Russia and I am very loving of nature and I know so much about plants and everything. I came from a rich family in Russia that gives food to the poor.

Me: Yep.

Kit: That is cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Goodra reverted back and Alicia Nightroad was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and had slug eyes on stalks on her head and she had purple clothes and had purple angel wings.

Alicia Nightroad: That was so awesome and cool though.

Nico: It sure was.

Kit: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Alicia Nightroad: When me and Nico were over in science class and we mixed a powerful chemical concoction of liquid methane and ammonia and nitroglycerin and we made an awesome new explosive. We tested it and hit a gang of jewel thieves and blew them to smithereens and recovered all the jewels they stole.

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Camie: I'll say!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Alicia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Alicia Nightroad: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We later came back.

May: Hey guys! How did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was awesome!

Lincoln: AGAIN WITH THE TIME PORTAL THING!?

Me: Easy Lincoln I already said that the time portal thing is getting really old and that villains that use that are too stupid to keep doing that. But Girl Jordan took Albert's offer and shoved it up his ass.

Eli: Yep.

Lincoln: Good.

Me: But it was awesome too.

May: That's awesome!

Qin: Yeah it was.

May: Next time, Kyojuro, Dr. Nick, and Ripster should go with you guys.

Me: Awesome idea!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

* * *

Sailor Mars was in her room brushing her hair.

Sailor Mars: Serena is a stupid girl that can't get a date and she is such a stupid meatball headed dummy that will never get a job. She doesn't deserve to be anything. I don't know what Luna was thinking making her a Sailor Soldier and I should have been the leader. She's a selfish, clumsy, dumb idiot.

Sailor Moon heard that and Then SHE EXPLODED INTO A MASSIVE BURST OF RAGE!

Sailor Moon: (ENRAGED GROWL AND SCREAMING) REI!

She went at Sailor Mars and brutally attacked her!

---

We were watching TV and Lincoln and Girl Jordan were kissing and making out and it was awesome.

Lincoln: Oh Girl Jordan.

Flame Wingman: I honestly am proud of you, Girl Jordan.

Girl Jordan: Thanks Flame Wingman.

CRASH!

We saw Sailor Moon and Sailor Mars fighting in a brutal fight cloud!

Alice: We need to stop this!

Me: Right!

Me and Nico grabbed Sailor Moon and Varie and May grabbed Sailor Mars!

Me: All right You two break it up!

Nico: That's enough you two!

Me: What the fuck has gotten into you!?

Sailor Moon: Rei insulted me! She said all kinds of horrible things about me!

Me: What did she say to you?

Sailor Moon: She called me a stupid girl that can't get a date an I was such a stupid meatball headed dummy that will never get a job. She said that I didn't deserve to be anything. She said she didn't know what Luna was thinking making her a Sailor Soldier and that she should have been the leader. She called me a selfish, clumsy, dumb idiot.

We gasped!

Me: (SCOLDING) REI THAT IS INCREDIBLY MEAN!

Nico: HOW CAN YOU BE SO CRUEL!

Infernape then grabbed Rei and Serena's heads and bonked them together.

BLANG!

Sailor Moon and Mars: OUCH!

Infernape: (to Eli) Ha! I can bonk heads too!

Eli: Nice one. Looks like you, me and Muscle Pig are a team of enforcers.

Me: Ouch. That has got to hurt.

Qin: Yep.

Dirge: Just like slamming those barrels together, huh?

Infernape: Yep.

Me: But Rei you need to pull that stick out of your ass and stop harassing Sailor Moon like that!

Nico: Yeah!

Sailor Mercury: They are right Rei! Apologize now!

Rei: (sighs) Okay, Serena. I'm sorry. I admit that was very mean, even for me.

Sailor Moon: Okay I forgive you. Uh guys can you let go of my arms? You're hurting me.

Me: Oops sorry Serena.

We let her go and she rubbed her arms.

Varie and May did the same to Sailor Mars.

Rei: We'll still argue from time to time. But I won't say anything else too mean!

Me: Good.

Then there was a knock at the door.

Me: (Imitating Mr. Krabs) (Singsong) Come in!

In came a Carbink.

Me: Cool a Carbink!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Ooh dazzling.

Blades: Who are you?

Carbink: (In a girls voice) Just a girl Nico knows.

Nico: Jewel Knightjewel!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and it was sparkling like a diamond and she had blue eyes and had a blue diamond in the middle of her forehead and she had blue sparkling clothes and had blue angel wings that were sparkling and dazzling and she had a blue jewel sword.

Jewel Knightjewel: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Wow your clothes are really dazzling and beautiful.

Rarity: Oh they sure are darling and they really sparkle and glisten.

Nico: Yep.

Jewel twirled around.

Jewel Knightjewel: Me and Nico made this awesome dazzling dress and the accessories. It was for fashion school and my clothes became popular very fast.

Xenia: That is an awesome outfit.

Lola: Yeah.

May: It sure is. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jewel Knightjewel: When me and Nico made dresses like this in every color of the rainbow.

Nico: It wasn't easy but we did it.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jewel hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Jewel Knightjewel: Me too Nico. Me too.

Roxas: Are you and Homer feeling better, Timmy?

Timmy: We sure are.

Homer: Yeah!

Homer was eating a whole box of donuts.

Qin: That's our loving Homer!

Timmy: (LAUGHS)

Nico: Yeah!

The Previous group came.

Number 7: May me, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Patty & Selma, Evil Green Ranger, Vanitas, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum and Ghost go with you all?

Selma: I get the feeling the next mission will be a little strange.

Me: What makes you say that?

Selma: A Hunch.

Nico: Also yes you all can come with us.

Camie: Awesome.

Natalia: Yeah!

Selma: Great! And Albert Cho will make a great member of the M.O.E.

Me: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was none other than our old enemy, The Red Queen, and she has escaped from the Outlands and is coming back to Wonderland to seek revenge on us for ruining her rule years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency, I had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's none other than our old enemy, The Red Queen, and she has escaped from the Outlands and is coming back to Wonderland to seek revenge on us for ruining her rule years ago.

We gasped in shock.

Me: The Red Queen has come back?! Oh, that bloody tyrant just doesn't know when to quit, does she?!

Nico: Clearly, she doesn't, dude. Well, now she's done it, we're going to end her once and for all and see to it that she gets The Black Gates forever.

Eli: That monster deserves only death for her crimes!

Stalker: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: These two will be scary ones. Trevenant and Gourgeist next.

Qin: OOH! That will be cool!

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was none other than our old enemy, The Red Queen, and she has escaped from the Outlands and is coming back to Wonderland to seek revenge on us for ruining her rule years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency, I had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's none other than our old enemy, The Red Queen, and she has escaped from the Outlands and is coming back to Wonderland to seek revenge on us for ruining her rule years ago.

We gasped in shock.

Me: The Red Queen has come back?! Oh, that bloody tyrant just doesn't know when to quit, does she?!

Nico: Clearly, she doesn't, dude. Well, now she's done it, we're going to end her once and for all and see to it that she gets The Black Gates forever.

Eli: That monster deserves only death for her crimes!

Me: That's for sure!

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie Alice in Wonderland from 2010 and then we'll head out.

Qin: Good idea.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Anise, the overarching main villainess of the World of Mana video games series, and she's here to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you won't like, Nicole: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to Anise, the overarching main villainess of the World of Mana video games series, and she's here to destroy the world.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh God, not her. That witch is a dangerous threat not only to the world, but also, to the entire multiverse. That's it, we need to destroy her once and for all.

Okalani Xayavong: That'll be left to me and Lincoln, Nicole, we'll not let that chaotic destructive witch get away with her crimes.

Nico: So, you guys got an evil goddess to destroy later on, but we've taken down many evil gods and goddesses for years, so she'll be taken down in the same way. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time we get rid of The Red Queen once and for all.

Lincoln: The Red Queen has caused Wonderland enough trouble for the last time, this time, she'll die here and now and she will never come back, and once we get rid of The Red Queen, you're next, Anise.

Okalani Xayavong: There shall be no mercy for you, Anise, as The Gene-Slammer of Lady Rose Diamond, we shall see to it that your crimes against the world and the multiverse are punished, and you shall be destroyed here and now!

Lana and Lola came and got some popcorn.

Camie: So we're going after Iracebeth of Crims, the Red Queen.

Me: Yep.

I pulled up her info.

---

Iracebeth of Crims (also known as The Bloody Big Head), or more commonly known as The Red Queen, is the main antagonist of the 2010 film Alice in Wonderland and its 2016 sequel Alice Through the Looking Glass. She is based upon the character of the same name and Queen of Hearts from the classic novel Alice's Adventures in Wonderland and its sequels.

She is Mirana the White Queen's stubborn and murderous older sister with anger issues, the former master of the Knave of Hearts and the Jubjub Bird, the servant of the Jabberwocky, one of the tyrannical rulers of Underland (alongside the Jabberwocky) and the former arch-nemesis of both Alice Kingsleigh and Tarrant Hightopp the Mad Hatter.

She was portrayed by Helena Bonham Carter, who also played Bellatrix Lestrange in the Harry Potter franchise, Dr. Serena Kogan in Terminator: Salvation, Mrs. Lovett in Sweeney Todd: The Demon Barber of Fleet Street, Dr. Julia Hoffman in Dark Shadows, and Madame Thénardier in Les Miserables.

Ever since Alice Kingsleigh first left Underland, the Horovendoush occurred and the Red Queen had overthrown her sister, the White Queen, before taking control of Underland. Her right-hand man is the Knave of Hearts while she has an army of Armoured Cards, anthropomorphic animals as servants and is shown to have a very bad temper. The Red Queen was so paranoid, she even had her husband executed, believing he would leave her for the White Queen. She was often referred to as Bloody Big Head, possibly because all her power, which she stole, literally went to her head. Her rule was harsh for all of Underland. Those that opposed her rule were hunted down and executed. Even her most loyal advisers feared her so greatly that they would deform themselves with fake noses and ears just so she would not punish them for being more attractive than she was. However, she does show affection for the Knave of Hearts.

On Griblig Day, the Red Queen angrily shrieks that someone had stolen three of her tarts. After finding out it was one of her Frog-Footmen, he is later to be executed. The Queen informs a Fish-Footman to choke the frog's children so she can eat them on a meal with caviar. Upon being informed by the Knave of Hearts that Alice has returned to Underland, the Red Queen assigns Bayard Hamar the Bloodhound, to pursue Alice for his imprisoned mate and children and his own freedom. Later, the Red Queen sees an oversized Alice in her garden, and to avoid suspicion, Alice tells the Queen her name is "Um from Umbridge" while that people make fun of her height. The Queen, not recognizing Alice, accepts her story and welcomes her to her court. Alice soon finds herself at the Red Queen's side and the Mad Hatter's trail, which eventually the Red Queen is persuaded by Tarrant to become her hatter.

The next morning while Tarrant is hatting the Red Queen, she hears the news about how the Knave had advanced towards Alice. The Knave attempts to lie on how it's Um (Alice) that's obsessed with him, which the Queen believes and orders the capture of Alice. Alice returns to Tarrant and Mallymkun, but right away is charged of seduction. However, Alice manages to escape with the Vorpal sword with assistance from the Bandersnatch.

On the day of Tarrant and Mallymkun's execution, the executioner severs Tarrant's head, but his body disappears with only the hat floating in the air. Tarrant was substituted by the Cheshire cat and the real Hatter is up with the Red Queen. Tarrant reveals that all of the Red Queen's followers are slaves and Tarrant makes a speech for all those willing to rebel against the Bloody Bighead to rise and escape to the White Queen's side. In retaliation, the Red Queen orders the release of the Jubjub Bird which terrorizes the people. Tarrant manages to escape with Mallymkun, the Tweedles, Nivens, and Bayard's mate and children, and the Cheshire cat returns his hat and asks Alice how her arm is. The Red Queen then tells the Knave to prepare the Jabberwocky for battle as it is time to visit her sister.

Frabjous day has finally arrived with both Red Queen and White

Queen's armies prepared for an epic battle. Alice dons her armor and wields the Vorpal sword. Both armies arrive at a chessboard-like battlefield for the battle between Alice and the Jabberwocky. After the Jabberwocky is slain, the Red Queen orders her troops to kill Alice, but they no longer follow her since the death of the Jabberwocky. The Cheshire cat crowns the White Queen as once again the queen of Underland. The White Queen banishes the Red Queen to the Outlands along with the Knave. The Knave, unable to live with the Red Queen, attempts to kill her, but is quickly stopped by Tarrant. Both the Red Queen and The Knave are carried off of the battle field and taken to the Outlands for their heinous crimes.

The Red Queen becomes the girlfriend of Time and she wants to rule the universe with him with the power of the cronosphere, the Red Queen discovers who Alice steal the cronosphere and orders Time to find her and killing her. Alice travels in time with the cronosphere and discovers the Red Queen's past: When she and the White Queen was two little girls their parents threats her like she was nothing and ever threats the White Queen like their preferred. One day the Red Queen would have the big and large head who her have now crashed into a statue making her head grows up, her head would become more big and large when she was humiliated incarnation where his father decide to gave the crown to the White Queen making the Red Queen evil and revengeful. The Red Queen would make a revenge on Underland and Tarrant Hightopp (who her believing who was laughing about her big and large head) her captured Tarrant's family and skrunch them prisoning them into a cage for ants, the Red Queen would use in her revenge the Jabberwocky.

In present, the Red Queen reunites with a dying Time who tell to her who he fails and Alice is going to save Tarrant's family, the Red Queen betrays Time and leaves him making him throws away by her guards. The Red Queen captured Alice and Tarrant who are saved by Tarrant's family. The two are prisoned into a cage by the Red Queen together with the others. The Red Queen takes the cronosphere and back to the past taking the White Queen with her.

The Red Queen back to the day where his sister lies for who eat the biscuits and try to change the past meeting her from the past but destroying all universe making her and the whole universe being turned to stone, a stone Red Queen is saved by the White Queen before the White Queen self-being turned to stone. However, Alice making the cronosphere back to his place making the whole universe back to normal and making so the Red Queen back to normal and to live as the all people on Earth. The White Queen apologizes to the Red Queen and the two being two lovely sisters, so she turns better due to being loved by everyone. Finally, she then realizes the meaning of family and hope.

---

When I was done looking her up it was shocking for us!

Qin: WHOA! She is a tyrant and a monster!

Xenia: Worse than her 1951 counterpart.

Wallflower: Me, Lincoln and Alice are DEFINITELY going to slash her head off for her crimes!

Elena Validus: Let's go there right now.

Nico: You got it. Come on guys! (EYES GLOW RED) We got us a queen to dethrone!

I took out a playing card and threw it and it formed into a door that lead into Wonderland!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Wonderland to destroy our old enemy, The Red Queen, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for what we did in ruining her reign years ago, and once we got done destroying The Red Queen, Lincoln and Okalani Xayavong are going to destroy Anise and make that Anti-Goddess pay for every last one of her crimes against the world and the multiverse.

We were off to Wonderland.

---

We arrived.

Evil Green Ranger: This is Wonderland.

Legs: Or at least, it's supposed to be.

Sora: My God. What have they done to Wonderland?

?: The real question is what are you all doing in Underland?

Sora: Mad Hatter. Been a while.

Mad Hatter: Sora! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow! I didn't recognize you guys. Awesome to see you all again.

Nico: You too Mad Hatter.

Xenia: Been a long time.

Qin: Yeah. What happened here?

Mad Hatter: The Red Queen that's what.

Shade Man: What happened since Sora's visit here?

Mad Hatter: She was overthrown by Alice and the White Queen, her sister and they banished her to the Outlands forever. She came back for revenge. She is going to destroy the entirety of Wonderland and Underland.

Xenia: Oh we got to stop this.

Qin: We came here to help you guys kill the Red Queen once and for all.

Nico: Yeah.

Mad Hatter: Awesome. Alice is at the White Queen's castle.

Nico: Then lets head there.

We went to the White Queen's castle. It was the castle of Mirana of Marmoreal.

Fat Tony: You still haven't explained what happened here.

Louie: Why the Hell does Wonderland look like this?

Mad Hatter: Sorry. The Red Queen came back and has launched a massive hostile takeover. She and the Outlanders and her troops are taking over everything and destroying it all.

Nico: This is horrible.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: She will definitely pay for this.

Mad Hatter: She will. She also has the Jabberwock with her and it is blasting everything in its path.

Qin: Oh man!

Camie: Who is the Jabberwock?

Me: A horrible evil dragon.

I went over what it was.

---

The Jabberwocky is the overarching antagonist of the 2010 dark fantasy film Alice in Wonderland and the posthumous overarching antagonist in its 2016 sequel Alice Through the Looking Glass.

He is a demonic black dragon who is the ruler of all matter of evil in Underland as well as the Red Queen's champion and master.

He is voiced by the late Christopher Lee, who also played Frankenstein's Monster in The Curse of Frankenstein, Count Dracula in Hammer Studios' Dracula films, Lord Summerisle in The Wicker Man, Francisco Scaramanga in The Man With the Golden Gun, King Haggard in The Last Unicorn, Fu Manchu in Hammer's Fu Manchu film series, Saruman in Sir Peter Jackson's The Lord of the Rings and The Hobbit film trilogies, Count Dooku in the Star Wars prequel films and Cushing Catheter in Gremlins 2: The New Batch.

The Jabberwocky was the champion and master of the Red Queen. Years ago, he, along with the Red Queen's army and the Knave of Hearts sent by her, destroyed a party held by the White Queen and her subjects, allowing the Red Queen to not only gain the crown and control of Underland, but secure the Vorpal Sword (the only thing that can kill the Jabberwocky). The Jabberwocky is referenced, but does not appear until he is called by the Red Queen to fight against Alice during the Frabjous Day. The two fought until they reached the last tower on the battlefield, where the Jabberwocky is finally killed after Alice beheaded the beast with the Vorpal Sword, ending his reign of terror on Underland for good.

With the Jabberwocky now slain, the Red Queen's card soldiers immediately lay down their arms, as without the Jabberwocky to enforce her demands, they no longer fear what she may do to them. The Jabberwocky's blood was then used by the White Queen to transport Alice back to London.

The Jabberwocky is shown in the past helping the Red Queen conquer Underland on Horunvendush Day. It was on that day that Alice traveled back to that she discovered that the Hatter's family was captured, and are therefore still alive in the present. This version of the Jabberwocky was also seen rusting due to the present Red Queen's actions in the past as the others rush back to the present to return the Chronosphere and restore time to normal.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Qin: That monster is bad news.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went into the castle of the White Queen.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Amazing.

Thundercracker: Yo, Alice! You there?

We saw Alice Kingsleigh.

Alice Kingsleigh: (British Accent) Nico, J.D., Everyone! Wow!

Me: Alice!

We went and hugged her.

Alice Kingsleigh: It's so great to see you all.

Me: Same here.

Wiggum: You… remember us?

Alice Kingsleigh: I sure do. Wallflower and you guys helped me defeat the Red Queen before and sent her to jail the second time.

Nico: That's exactly right.

Lola: That is right.

Wallflower: I remember that. That was amazing.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: She wasn't called the Red Queen back then

Me: No she was called the Queen of Hearts.

Alice Kingsleigh: That's right. That was just an alias. Her real name is Iracebeth of Crims and she is an absolute evil monster.

Qin: Yeah she sure is.

Xenia: We're not going to let her get away with everything she did.

Alice Kingsleigh: But her sister Mirana of Marmoreal will not kill her because it goes against her vows.

Nico: She may not kill her. But there has to be a loophole in that.

Eli: Yeah.

Alice Kingsleigh: That's right there is a loophole. Someone from an outside world can kill her.

Me: Us.

Alice Kingsleigh: That's right.

Ghost: Where's the White Rabbit?

?: Right here.

We saw The White Rabbit.

Me: White Rabbit!

White Rabbit: Thank goodness you are all here.

Qin: Like we would miss out on this.

Wallflower: Yeah no kidding.

Bowser: Okay, what's more important to Mirana right now? Her vows? Or innocent lives?

Alice Kingsleigh: Both. She cares about her people and her vows. Her vows are to never kill the innocent and kill those that kill people that did terrible crimes. Her vow is to HARM NO LIVING CREATURE.

Me: That is a very powerful and very understandable and reasonable vow. She may not be able to do it but we can.

Alice Kingsleigh: That's right. We are the loophole that can bring down the Red Queen.

Cantwell: Your younger self is here with us too.

Alice Kingsleigh: I know. I see her.

Alice: Wow.

Alice Kingsleigh: It's like I travelled back in time.

Alice: It feels like it doesn't it.

Nico: It sure does.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses something) Uh oh!

Eli went to the window and he saw a terrible sight! He saw IRACEBETH OF CRIMS AND A MASSIVE AND TERRIBLE ARMY OF CARD TROOPS AND OUTLANDERS AND THE JABBERWOCK APPROACHING! It was in the 10s of billions!

Eli: Guys we got big trouble!

We saw them!

Me: Uh oh!

The Jabberwock then charged ahead at us.

Scavenger: Looks like the Jabberwock wants to have a crack at us first!

Nico: J.D., Eli, you face him and hold him off!

Eli: Right! I SUMMON BLUE EYES WHITE DRAGON!

He summoned BLUE EYES WHITE DRAGON!

Eli got on the dragon and armed himself with his sword and the dragon flew at the Jabberwock!

Vanitas: I'm helping you guys out too!

Me: Looks like we're all going at them.

Nico: Yep! Lets go guys!

Qin: Right!

Alice Kingsleigh: Lets do it!

Sora: Alice, I honestly never expected Wonderland to change so much that it would become Underland.

Alice Kingsleigh: Sora, things may have changed here. But I'm still the same Princess of Heart you met and saved so long ago.

Kabuto: She's right, Sora. It doesn't matter how old Alice is now. Deep down, she's still the same person.

Tayuya: That is too fucking true.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lets roll!

We were off.

Eli: BLUE-EYES, ATTACK WITH WHITE LIGHTNING!

Blue-Eyes fired a wave of lightning energy and blasted Jabberwock all over and blasted him with intense lightning.

Jabberwock: (SCREAMS) That hurt you brat!

Eli: Who are you calling a brat!?

Jabberwock fired a blast of purple lightning and Blue-Eyes fired a blast of white lightning too and the blasts collided and Blue-Eyes White Dragon's blast pushed back and it hit Jabberwock and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down and blasted into the ground!

Patty: Hey, Alice. Did you learn any fighting skills since last time?

Alice Kingsleigh: Watch and learn.

She flew at the Jabberwock and then unsheathed the Vorpal Sword!

Alice dodged his swipes from his claws and his blasts of energy.

Alice then jumped from his bite.

Alice Kingsleigh!: OFF WITH YOUR HEAD!

SHE CLEAVED HIS ENTIRE HEAD CLEAR OFF HIS NECK!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Disk Wars Magneto: I believe we know what time it is.

Finn: ADVENTURE TIME!

Disk Wars Magneto: (LAUGHS) Nope.

Me: Nice one though. It's Entrance Time!

We went at them.

Iracebeth of Crims was infuriated! Alice had beaten her again! Then the spirits of Wonderland appeared and they swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and then numerous fireballs rained down and blasted all the troops all over and burned them and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out and landed!

Me: Hello Queenie! Surprised to see us?

Nico: Your reign of terror is over!

Wallflower: Did you miss us?

Iracebeth: (to Wallflower) YOU! I REMEMBER YOU! YOU HUMILIATED ME!

Wallflower: That's right! And I'm glad I did you Bloody Bigheaded bitch!

Nico: And now, we're going to do more then that!

Dark turned into Sockin Chicken.

Socking Chicken: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Zs'Skayr: (to Alice) I hope you remember that form.

Alice Kingsleigh: I sure do and it's awesome.

Me: Awesome.

Wallflower then kicked Iracebeth and bashed her face in!

Iracebeth: (GROWLS) KILL HER!

Wallflower fired waves of energy and blasted the troops and Outlanders.

Then Waffle Woman, Common Cold, Technus, Roquefort, Xaldin, Salami Swami, Steam Smythe, Hydrax and Samon Shakekisutanchin appeared.

Nico: Waffle Woman, Common Cold, Technus, Roquefort, Xaldin, Salami Swami, Steam Smythe, Hydrax and Samon Shakekisutanchin.

Alice Kingsleigh: I have a question to ask.

Waffle Woman: What is it?

Alice Kingsleigh: Is Maleficent truly dead?

Common Cold: Yes, she is.

Technus: She died on Zarya's big mission.

Kaito: I helped with that!

Me: He sure did. There's a Universe 666 version with the M.O.E. Long story on that.

Alice Kingsleigh: I see.

Roquefort: (to Timmy and Homer) We heard you two got captured earlier today.

Timmy Turner: We sure did.

Katnappe: How did that happen?

Homer: It was after we defeated Burns and Crocker and killed them.

Timmy Turner: We were ambushed by Augustus Burns IV.

Katnappe: We sent that loser to prison didn't we?

Me: Yes we did.

Chunky Chicken came out.

Me: Chunky Chicken. You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Chunky Chicken: Yeah I know.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He hugged him.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Chunky Chicken: (to Sockin Chicken) Funny how you chose that form right before I showed up.

Sockin Chicken was punching and smashing the Card Troops.

Sockin Chicken: No kidding!

Chunky Chicken: Yeah that is awesome!

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

# Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Popeye, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - Nico's rescue and killing Augustus Burns IV

---

Waffle Woman was first.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara): Nico's rescue involved killing Augustus Burns IV. Did he also talk some sense into Homer and Timmy as well?

Tara: He sure did. Augustus Burns IV got what's coming to him and he si now a forgotten meemory. But the ordeal left Homer and Timmy scarred and sad. So we reminded them of Marge and Trixie and they got back to their old selves..

Chiro: They sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Lion-O: That pep talk really helped out.

Tygra: It sure did.

Panthro: Yeah no kidding.

Panthro: It really helped big time.

Popeye: It sure packed a good pep for them. (LAUGHS)

Applejack: It sure was a good talk.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: Yeah it was awesome.

Waffle Woman: Indeed. Lets do it!

Tara: (ACTIVATES WAFFLE WOMAN RIDEWATCH) HENSHIN!

She turned into a Waffle Woman Theme Kamen Rider! She was called KAMEN RIDER WAFFLEA!

Waffle Woman: Awesome Zi-O Rider form!

Tara: I like it too! It's awesome!

Tara summoned her Keyblade and it was an Earth themed one. It was called THE FORCE OF EARTH!

Waffle Woman: Neat Keyblade.

Tara: Thanks.

They fired waves of waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Bugs Bunny, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - Battling Another Shadowbolts, Another Universe 666 Zeno Bell and Dufort, Another Universe 666 David Banner, Another Beast (Krull 1983), Another Frictor and Another Gearhead.

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) Nico, Thor's team, Gear head's team, and the others did good battling Another Shadowbolts, Another Universe 666 Zeno Bell and Dufort, and Another Universe 666 David Banner. And Another Beast (Krull 1983), Another Frictor and Another Gearhead too.

Robin: They sure did and it was awesome. And also we found out that the Another Universe 666 David Banner was also the gene-slammer for Demyx. That was really something.

Dark Magician Girl: Yeah it sure was and it was really something to see.

Naomi Yumiko: It was was a cool one.

White Walker, Frostwrath and Algata agreed.

Bugs Bunny: Eh it sure was doc.

Twilight Sparkle: You got that right guys. Also it was funny hearing how the gene-slammer of the Tiger Shark gave the Queen Bee girls in Nico's class a nasty humiliation prank.

Common Cold: What did she do?

Twilight Sparkle: Stuffed a chocolate bar down their underwear and it melted and made it look like they crapped their pants!

THEY LAUGHED!

Starshine Sparkle: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Nothing is more humiliating than that.

Spyro: That was funny.

Common Cold: (LAUGHS) (SNEEZES) That was funny! Lets do it!

Robin: KEISOU CHANGE!

He turned into the CRIMSON LUPINRANGER!

Robin: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN CRIMSON!

Common Cold: Whoa! Lupin Crimson! That fits you awesomely!

Robin: Thanks! And here's an advanced notice: I'm taking your treasure!

Me: (Offscreen) And he's going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Robin summoned his own keyblade and it looked like the Teen Titans Logo. It was called TITANS GO!

Common Cold: Awesome Keyblade!

Robin: Thanks.

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Little Lulu, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow- - Lincoln's rescue

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Iran. How was it?

Cyborg: It was really awesome and we went there and destroyed Jessica Bailey and made sure she paid for her crimes in full.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) Yeah it was really amazing.

Katie Kirrington: It sure was an amazing battle.

Dexter: Indeed it was and it was quite an enjoyable sight.

Poppy: It sure was and we had fun.

Little Lulu: You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: It was a really amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was fun.

Featherweight: We all had a great time.

Sprocket: We sure did.

Technus: That is awesome. Lets do it for I, Technus, command it!

Cyborg: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into the silver Changeman! It was for THE GOLEM!

Cyborg: CHANGE GOLEM!

Technus: That is a good one!

Cyborg: Yep.

Cyborg summoned his keyblade and it was a cybernetic one. It was called POWER OF THE CYBORG!

Technus: That Keyblade is great!

Cyborg: Hey it sure is! GOLEM POWER!

He flared up a silver golem aura and fired rocks and smashed him all over the place!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down!

---

## Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Little Audrey, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - Meeting the Embodiment of the Merman Race

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) I heard you guys met the Embodiment of the Merman Race. What's her name?

Raven: Her name is Melania Douglas and she is a really strong and powerful warrior and a great swimmer too.

Derpy Hooves: She sure is and she is a great master of water too.

Aniya Florrentine: She sure is and she hates Pablo and Anderson big time bad.

Silphymon: She sure does and she really wants those two dead.

Lucilla Demigorgan: No kidding there.

Sailor Ysmault: She really wants their heads mounted on pikes.

Little Audrey: Her story is good.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Melania, what's the story on why you hate Pablo and Anderson with a burning passion other than for the obvious reasons?

Melania Douglas: Now, that's something I haven't forgotten, but their attempted attack was foiled by our security system at our gym alerted us of their presence.

Melania Douglas pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Melania, along with his other Guardian Angels in their personal gym that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels had built and go to, and they were working out in their gym and Lincoln was 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and they were really working up a sweat. Suddenly, their alarm sounded, and the computer showed them who it was that triggered the alarm: it was those two buttface psychopaths, Pablo and Anderson and they were out for blood.

Past Melania Douglas: Ugh, not those buttface psychopaths again!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, I should've known there was no mistaking them from anywhere. Well, we better take care of them at once.

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels put down the weights and headed outside where they saw those two buttface psychos out for blood, and they ran at them, but Lincoln and Melania fired powerful blasts of water which drenched those two buttface psychos hard, and right into a straitjacket trap Lincoln set up and they were tied up in straitjackets and loaded into a police car which took them to prison.

Past Melania Douglas: Wow, that was one awesome trap you set up, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: They made a big mistake in trying to attack us, and look at what happened.

Suddenly, Melania Douglas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and muzzle, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melania Douglas' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs as the video ends.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Oh man, now that was one slick move: you and Melania blasted them with waves of water and they got caught in a straitjacket trap you set up and they also got taken to jail, nice.

Lincoln: Thanks, and we also relied on the fact that they're dumber than a truck tire and didn't see it coming.

Me: They sure were dumber than a truck tire.

Laney: Those buttfaces didn't know when to quit, all they wanted was to kill Lincoln and everyone all around him, they were that dangerous.

Nico: They sure were, but now, they're nothing more than humiliation fodder, and we've been really giving them nothing but pain for all their crimes.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Roquefort: Boy those Buttfaces are nothing but trouble!

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right! They need to be destroyed.

But it's fun to torture them with our humiliations.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is for sure and it's awesome.

Hex: You got that right.

Roquefort: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Raven: LETS CHANGE!

She turned into a midnight black Changeman! It was for the legendary 3-Legged Raven of Japanese Folklore, Yatagarasu!

Raven: CHANGE YATAGARASU!

Roquefort: Awesome!

Raven: Hey thanks. They will be fun.

Raven summoned her Keyblade and it was for Azarath and it had the symbols of Azarath. It was called THE INFERNO OF AZARATH!

Roquefort: Awesome Keyblade!

Raven: Thanks. YATAGARASU POWER!

She fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a powerful murder of crows and blasted him down.

They fired waves of energy, skulls, magic, blood, lightning, stars and bones and smashed them down.

---

## Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Yosemite Sam, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - Natalia's 2nd mission

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) Today was Natalia's 2nd mission. And now she has her own Rider form

Starfire: Oh it was most glorious. She got a Wolf Rider Form and it was a really powerful one.

Larry Loud: It was called Kamen Rider Lupus and it is perfect for her because she is a Werewolf Gene-slammer.

Mira Torvald: Yeah no kidding.

Fury, Subtlety and Endurance agreed.

Yosemite Sam: Great Horny toads is she powerful like that.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we took down Albert Cho and he will be a good member for you guys.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he sure will.

Sunburn: Yeah that was awesome.

Katnappe: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Starfire: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

She turned into a New Megaforce Ranger! MEGAFORCE PURPLE!

Starfire: HOWL OF THE WOLF! MEGAFORCE PURPLE!

Katnappe: Wow! That is awesome!

Starfire: Oh this is really fun!

Starfire summoned her Keyblade and it was for the planet Tamaran! It was called THE WARRIORS OF TAMARAN!

Katnappe: Awesome Keyblade!

Starfire: Oh thank you!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down!

---

## Beast Boy, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Woody Woodpecker, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - Sailor Moon and Sailor Mars fighting again

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) Sailor Moon and Sailor Mars were fighting again. (Groans) What were they fighting about this time?!

Beast Boy: She was roasting Sailor Moon with saying some really nasty things about her and Sailor Moon lost it and beat the living crap out of her.

Rapunzel: Yeah she sure did! Sailor Moon beat up Sailor Mars in a brutal catfight!

Dim: It was really brutal.

Slim: No kidding! Sailor Moon was really infuriated.

Francis: Yeah it took Nico and J.D. to hold back Sailor Moon and Varie and May to hold back Sailor Mars.

Gypsy: One of these days those two are really going to kill each other.

Woody Woodpecker: Yeah no kidding there! They are going to really do something they will regret if they don't stop.

Rainbow Dash: And not even Eli bashing their heads together will get them to stop.

Scootaloo: No kidding there! Boy they really have tons of issues.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Xaldin: Boy no kidding! They need to stop or someone is going to get hurt! Lets do it!

Beast Boy: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

He turned into his new Gold Super Megaforce Mode!

Beast Boy: READY! SUPER MEGAFORCE GOLD!

Xaldin: Awesome! Super Megaforce Gold is awesome!

Beast Boy: Thanks.

He summoned his keyblade and it looked like the Animal Kingdom! It was called THE JUNGLES OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM!

Xaldin: Awesome Keyblade!

Beast Boy: Thanks!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, T-Bone, Razor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - Alice in Wonderland 2010 is amazing

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) Alice in Wonderland 2010 is amazing. And Alice still remembers Sora.

Kole: That is so cool that she does! So does everyone there. Alice will always be grateful to Sora for saving her life.

Lola Ferrington: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Dora Santiago: Wallflower and Sora and Alice really did amazing in taking down the Queen of Hearts in the world of the 1951 movie.

Serenity Lexington: Yeah that was awesome.

Chloe Bailey: Yeah it sure was cool to hear about.

Eliza Taylor: That was really amazing and fun to hear about.

T-Bone: It sure was awesome.

Razor: Boy it sure was T-Bone. We had a lot of fun in those missions.

Rarity: Indeed. And Wallflower really socked it to that tyrant.

Sweetie Belle: What's really amazing is that the Queen remembers Wallflower and how she helped Alice beat her before!

Gill Grunt: Boy she really has one heck of a nasty grudge against Wallflower.

Salami Swami: That is crazy. Lets do it!

Kole: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

She turned into a RAINBOW KIRAMAGER!

Kole: The Prismatic Dazzling Shine! KIRAMAI RAINBOW!

Salami Swami: That is amazing!

Kole: It sure is!

Kole summoned her Keyblade and it was a Crystal Keyblade! It was called THE JEWELS OF THE RAINBOW!

Salami Swami: That is a good keyblade!

Kole: It sure is!

They fired waves of water, rainbows, lightning, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

## Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Foghorn Leghorn, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - Underland is amazing and cool

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Underland is amazing and cool. But it's not the Wonderland we know.

Steam Smythe: No this is completely different! Whole new world, same friends Alice knows and some new friends too.

Sonata Dusk: But this is really awesome seeing this place.

Kazuma Kenzaki: Yeah it sure is awesome!

Moltres agreed there.

Doc Kenny: Yeah it's really cool and awesome.

5D's Luna: Boy no kidding. It's awesome how all this is here.

Foghorn: It's what, I say, It's what many people have imagined in wonder! Now that's a joke boy!

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) I get it. But this world is really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: No offense to the Caterpillar but I don't like it how he smokes. That's bad for his health.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) The tea the Mad Hatter and the March Hare have is really good.

Stealth Elf: It sure is and the creatures here are awesome too.

Steam Smythe: It all sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Sakura Haruno: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

She turned into a Pink Ninja Storm Ranger!

Sakura Haruno: POWER OF FLOWERS!

Steam Smythe: Wow! Flower Power in Ninja form!

Sakura Haruno: That's right!

Sakura summoned her Keyblade and it was a Sakura Flower Keyblade. It was called Power of the Cherry Blossoms!

Steam Smythe: Awesome Keyblade!

Sakura Haruno: Thanks.

They fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Harley Quinn, Clayface, King Shark, Poison Ivy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast - The Jabberwock is a dangerous dragon

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) The Jabberwock is a dangerous dragon. One that could make a good recruit.

Ino: I agree there and I also read the books and the Jabberwock is Alice's archnemesis so it will be a good one for the M.O.E.

Natsume: I agree there. The Jabberwock would be perfect for one of the Universe 666 versions of the Dragon Knight Riders.

Hunter Bradley: I agree there too.

Lillyvoir: I agree too. That would be so awesome.

Bugsy: I agree there too.

Lofty: You got that right guys.

Harley Queen: It's awesome guys.

King Shark: You got that right there.

Clayface: No kidding.

Poison Ivy: That is awesome and fun.

Princess Luna: But it's amazing that Alice here remembers Sora too.

Moondust: It sure is! After all this time too.

Snowdrop: That is really awesome.

Gari: I don't know how that's possible but it's awesome and cool.

Blackout: You got that right guys.

Hydrax: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Ino: I now have this kind of power too.

She turned into her fairy form and flew around Hydrax.

Hydrax: Whoa! Ino you can turn into a fairy!? How did that happen!?

Ino: I sniffed a flower that gave me this power and I inadvertently stepped on a Wonder Ride Book and J.D. helped me.

Hydrax: Wow! Ino you look awesome as a fairy. Did your dad and the Leaf get a shock from this?

Ino: They sure did and it's awesome! I make amazing flowers for the shop.

Hydrax: Neat!

Ino flew back and she turned back to human.

Ino: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a Rainbow Mystic Force Ranger and it she had a helmet for the elementals of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light and Darkness.

Ino: OMNIPRESENT AS THE ELEMENTS! RAINBOW MYSTIC RANGER!

Hydrax: WHOA! That one is awesome!

Ino: Hey thanks! This is awesome!

Ino summoned a flower keyblade! It was called THE FLOWERS OF THE NINJA!

Hydrax: Neat Keyblade!

Ino: Yeah!

They fired waves of flowers and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Finn, Jake, Princess Bubblegum, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Iracebeth of Crims the Red Queen is going to pay for all of her crimes

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Iracebeth of Crims the Red Queen is going to pay for all of her crimes. I hope her head comes off!

Zero-G: Oh you bet it will! She wants to slash off heads then we'll make sure HER HEAD comes off!

Lightspeed: You got that right!

Metamorpho: That queen is one nasty monster!

Kairyu Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Neo Daedalus and Yormungarde agreed.

Finn: Yeah that monster is gonna get it big time.

Jake: Yeah what a jerkball!

Princess Bubblegum: That Bloody Big Headed Bitch is gonna get it!

Princess Celestia: Big time and she is going to get it big time and more.

King Solar: You got that right and it will hurt.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will hurt too.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: That is for sure!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: That is for sure all right!

Mass Master: What a jerk and she HATES SALMON!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: WHAT!? WHAT THAT PUTRID BLOODY BIGHEADED BITCH! I WILL KILL HER AND KILL HER AGAIN!

Energizer: Whoa easy there! Lets have our battle first.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Right sorry. Lets do it!

Power Pack: PAT QUARTET SQURAYA!

They glowed and merged together and formed into a quadruple power ranger! It was a PatRanger for Blue, Pink, Yellow and White!

Power Pack: PATRANGER SQURAYA!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: WHOA! That is so cool! The Patrangers can do that with three but never 4!

Energizer: It sure is cool!

Lightspeed: We sure look awesome!

They summoned a Keyblade and it was a Marvel Comics Keyblade! It was called EXCELSIOR!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Awesome Keyblade! A perfect homage to the creator of Marvel!

Power Pack: Thanks.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Himiko, Cassidy, Karla (We Bare Bears), Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chunky Chicken.

---

Chunky Chicken was next.

Chunky Chicken: Boy Iracebeth of Crims is one evil monster.

Me: You're not kidding there!

Varie: Yeah what a monster! She needs to be destroyed too.

Camie: No kidding and we will destroy her too.

Celica: That is for sure too.

Himiko: Yeah she needs to have every ounce of her blood drained from her.

Cassidy: That is for sure there! What a monster.

Karla: Yeah she deserves it!

Chunky Chicken: I agree there! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Bloody Red Queen, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded red and black gems and the symbol of Wonderland etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you guys will gain a massive power and energy increase, and wait until you all try these out on The Red Queen, that monster tyrant won't know what hit her.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Tommy Oliver: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead again!

Me: Chunky Chicken you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Knave of Hearts: If you wish to get to the Queen, you must go through me!

Jake: Oh, for God's Sake, we don't have time for this!

Tsukasa: Let's just take them down all at once!

Me: Gladly!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! LITERATURE IMAGINATION SWORDFORCE!

They turned into the Saber Team!

Me: Even after how you tried to kill the Queen you still serve her!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Knave down and then we went at Iracebeth and blasted and smashed and pulverized her all over.

Nom, Frafdo, Viqtarr, Ulfheddin, Slurhk, Kileron, and Khorror blasted and smashed her all over.

Dirge, Blades, Alice and Elemental HERO Flame Wingman used the Earth and Disney Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dirge's blasters, Blades' Strength and Alice and Elemental HERO Flame Wingman's powers 100-fold.

Dirge and Alice: VORPAL FEAR SHOT!

Blades and Elemental HERO Flame Wingman: FIRESTORM BLADE BURST!

Dumb Eds of Strength and Number 7: ED BUTTKICKING OF 7 STRIKES!

Smart Eds of Smarts and Zs'Skayr: GHOSTS OF ANUR PHAETOS

BLAST!

Jawbreakers of Scheming Eds and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING JAWBREAKERS BLAST!

Firestorm of Smokes and Patty and Selma: SMOKING FIRE BLAST!

Spiderwoman of Blood and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDERWOMAN BLOOD STRIKE!

Spiderman Power Force and Vanitas: SPIDERMAN POWER BLAST!

Phoenix Love Fire and Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX LOVE FIRE BLAST!

Buddha Rainbow Force and Cantwell: BUDDHA RAINBOW BLAST!

Chili Donuts and Buttkicking Pies and Wiggum: CHILI DONUTS OF BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Mermaids and Water and Ghost: MERMAIDS AND WATER BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Alice, Wallflower, Lincoln, Lola and Eli: WONDERLAND RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WONDERLAND ELEMENT STYLE: WHITE RABBIT!

Entrapta: WONDERLAND LIGHTNING STYLE: MAD HATTER!

Frosta: WONDERLAND ICE STYLE: MARCH HARE

Perfuma: WONDERLAND NATURE STYLE: CHESHIRE CAT!

Hilda: (British Accent) WONDERLAND FIRE STYLE: DODO!

Nanami: WONDERLAND WATER STYLE: DORMOUSE!

Toph: WONDERLAND EARTH STYLE: FLAMINGO!

Tatsumaki: WONDERLAND WIND STYLE: JABBERWOCKY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures of Wonderland.

Lincoln and his harem: WONDERLAND FINAL SMASH: WONDERLAND BLAST!

They fired a Wonderland Powered Ki Blast! The blasts all hit her and exploded and smashed her down.

Lincoln, Wallflower and me spread our wings and we all took to the air like angels taking flight, and we had our massive greatswords raised over our heads and we were heading right for The Red Queen.

Lincoln, me and Wallflower: Off with your head!

Then, with one powerful downward swing, we beheaded The Red Queen and we banished her soul to The Black Gates forever, along with her followers.

Nico: That'll teach that bloody bighead a lesson she'll never ever forget, and the way you killed her by taking flight and raising your greatsword to behead her, Lincoln, Wallflower and J.D. that was just like how Alice killed The Jabberwock.

Me: That was fun!

Lincoln: That was definitely my favorite part to the finale of the movie.

Wallflower: Mine too!

Me: Mine too. But, now we're finally finally rid of The Red Queen and her followers for good.

Nico: You got that right, J.D., that bloody bighead has failed all of Wonderland.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one loose end to tie up: Anise.

?: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) And now, I shall destroy you all along with the entire world and the multiverse!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that malevolent laughter from anywhere, you just don't know when to give up, do you, Anise?

A figure came out, and it was none other than Anise, the evil counterpart of the Mana Goddess and the primeval Demon Queen.

Anise: You heroes will never stop me, soon, all of you will be dead and the entire world will soon be destroyed along with the entire multiverse! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Okalani Xayavong: Looks like the only thing that's on your mind is just destruction itself, but your vile desire for destruction itself is about to lead to your end, you witch.

Suddenly, Okalani Xayavong's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a rose pink energy aura with shimmering rose diamonds, swords, earth, knights, and dragons, she unholstered her massive Lady Rose Diamond-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Anise, she left rose pink energy, shimmering rose diamonds, swords, earth, knights, and dragons with every step.

Okalani Xayavong: Anise, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against mankind, the world, and the multiverse itself, The Mana Goddess was right to have you locked away forever in The Underworld, but as always, your desires to destroy the multiverse has never died over time, but it got stronger. Well, that all ends here, today, your immortal life ends here and now!

Suddenly, Okalani Xayavong was surrounded by a massive vortex of rose pink energy with earth, rose diamonds, and swords surrounding it, there are knights riding on horses and dragons flying in the air surrounding the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Anise: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Okalani Xayavong emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Okalani Xayavong grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a rose pink energy aura with stars, rose diamonds, swords, earth, knights, and dragons surrounding her, she has a dragon holding a diamond and Lady Rose Diamond emblazoned in the middle of her forehead with Third Eye with pink iris, she has on dragon earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Diamond, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Lady Rose Diamond with pink gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Diamond, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Okalani Xayavong has on a sleeveless pink sweater, purple sleeveless shirt, pink and black striped fingerless bridal gloves, hot pink skirt, purple pants, purple heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, diamonds, earth, swords, knights, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is Lady Rose Diamond surrounded by stars, diamonds, swords, knights, dragons, and earth. Suddenly, Okalani Xayavong felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the pink feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Okalani Xayavong has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Okalani Xayavong's Lady Rose Diamond-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rose pink energy, stars, diamonds, swords, knights, earth, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Okalani Xayavong's Rose Quartz Diamond Earth Lady Rose Diamond Greatsword of Earth Rose Diamond Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rose quartz gems and Lady Rose Diamond etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged rose pink blade, large rose pink dragon heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rose pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large rose pink dragon heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large rose pink heads is a rose pink dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Okalani Xayavong has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rose pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large version of Lady Rose Diamond's head with rose pink gems for eyes and large rose pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rose pink kanji below Lady Rose

Diamond that said, "Okalani Xayavong, Gene-Slammer of Lady Rose Diamond, Laos' Expert Fashionista and Jewel Expert, Friend of Leni Loud, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots and Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of The Terminator One-Thousand, Destroyer of Anise, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fashion, Jewels, Earth, and Swords"

オカラニ・ザヤヴォン、レディ・ローズ・ダイアモンドのジーン・スラマー、ラオスのファッショニスタと宝石の専門家、レニ・ラウドの友人、守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スクートの軽蔑者とロイヤル・ウッズのジャーク、ターミネーター・ワン・サウザンドの大敵、アニスの破壊者、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてファッション、宝石、地球、剣の達人

Okalani Xayavong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LADY ROSE DIAMOND-DRAGON-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ROSE DIAMOND EARTH KNIGHT DRAGON LADY ROSE DIAMOND KNIGHT ANGEL OF DIVINE STAR ROSE DIAMOND EARTH KNIGHT DRAGON LADY ROSE DIAMOND KNIGHT JUSTICE AND DIVINE STAR ROSE DIAMOND EARTH KNIGHT DRAGON LADY ROSE DIAMOND KNIGHT LOVE!

We were amazed by Okalani Xayavong's Super Angel-Lady Rose Diamond-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Anise saw it, she fell into a rage and fired blasts of dark magic to kill her, but Okalani made diamond barriers appear and they blocked the dark magic blasts, and she fired a powerful barrage of rose pink energy blasts with stars, swords, diamonds, earth, knights, and dragons at Anise, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit her, and this really angered her now.

Nico: Incredible, Okalani Xayavong has transformed into her Super Angel-Lady Rose Diamond-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really damaged Anise.

Leni: She looks totes amazing, and that dark goddess is done for now.

Lincoln: After what Anise had tried to do in destroying the multiverse, that dark goddess deserves to pay for every last one of her crimes with her own immortal blood.

Okalani Xayavong: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Shimmering Divine Star Rose Diamond Earth Lady Rose Diamond Angel and Divine Star Rose Diamond Earth Knight Dragon Lady Rose Diamond Love) Indeed, now let's destroy this dark goddess once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Okalani Xayavong.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy the multiverse are over, Anise, and now it's time for you to die once and for all!

Okalani Xayavong and Lincoln went after Anise who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but Lincoln and Okalani absorbed them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rose pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Anise and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they flew and attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Okalani Xayavong also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Anise's stomach, and he began sucking out all of Anise's godly powers and abilities and he made them his own, and in the process freed the souls of Anise's victims from long ago, and he removed his massive greatsword from Anise's stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's time for you to die.

Lincoln kicked Anise hard into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Blood Demon Art: POISON BLOOD SWORD SLASHSTORM!

Lincoln summoned a barrage of swords made of his poisonous blood and they went at the powerless Anise, and they pierced her body and the poisonous blood was damaging her body badly, and when one poison blood sword pierced her black heart, she turned to dust and her soul was sent to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Okalani Xayavong and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Okalani Xayavong's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rose pink wolf tails, and massive rose pink angel wings are permanent

Okalani Xayavong: The suffering you've caused for eons has finally been brought to an end, Anise, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy Anise for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Okalani.

Suddenly, Okalani Xayavong wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Okalani Xayavong's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, and Lady Rose Diamond flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with clusters of crystals and jewels forming right behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Okalani Xayavong absorbed the crystals and jewels and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight, Lincoln, Okalani, you two showed that dark goddess no mercy, and Lincoln, that was one slick move driving your greatsword into her stomach and then sucking out all her godly powers and abilities and making them your own, and what we just saw, that was a brand-new Blood Demon Art you developed, right?

Lincoln: Yep, that's a brand-new Blood Demon Art I developed called Poison Blood Sword Slashstorm, and I only use it on evil gods and goddesses, along with evil immortals.

Me: Wow, I've got to learn that technique, can you teach me, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure, J.D.

Eli: I hope we can also see you use some of the Breathing Techniques of the Hashira for your next opponent tomorrow, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You'll have to wait and see, Eli.

Kyojuro Rengoku: He's right, you'll have to wait and see, Eli.

Tanjiro Kamado: So, Lincoln, which of your Guardian Angels are we meeting tomorrow?

Suddenly, we saw the symbols of the Olympian Gods and Goddess forming in the skies and glowing.

Selene Emperyous: (Gasps) Selene, that display we just saw… , is that what I think it is?!

Selene Arcangela: It is, what we just saw is a hint on the next group of girls we're meeting on the next series of Lincoln's rescues: the daughters of the Gods and Goddesses of Olympus.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: We've never met the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses on Lincoln's side before, this should be an interesting series of rescues in the days to come.

Lincoln: It sure will be, and the first one we'll be meeting tomorrow is Michelle Aphrodite, Daughter of Aphrodite, The Greek Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother Aphrodite, she's a Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty and has all her mother's powers and she's immortal and she's extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Leni, and she's also an awesome fashionista with a great sense of style. Lincoln and Michelle made many beautiful dresses for Leni to model and they also made some for the rest of the Guardian Angels and for those who would become part of his harem. Lincoln made Michelle a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Michelle kissed Lincoln on the lips and their make-out session lasted for ten minutes, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola was just jealous of Michelle's beauty and grace and that she always defends Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Michelle everything those demons have done to him, and during a bake sale Michelle and Lincoln were doing for a charity one night, Lola ambushed them and she viciously attacked them and destroyed their table along with the snacks that they made for the bake sale, Michelle kicked the tar out of that rampaging little pageant demon, and Lincoln tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he had alerted the rest of his family of what Lola did, Lola got grounded for seventeen weeks and she was forced to clean up the mess that she made during her little rampage while Michelle and Lincoln remade the treats for their bake sale.

Nico: Oh, we're so going to hear this story tomorrow, and Lola should've known better than to anger one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses, there's always consequences to consider.

Me: Big time.

The Knave got up.

Me: We're going to give you a choice.

I had my sword up against his neck.

Me: Either you surrender or you lose your head like the queen did.

The blade shined in the sunlight.

Me: So what's it going to be?

Xaldin: (to Knave of Hearts) Here's your chance to do the right thing.

Salami Swami: If I were you, I would take it.

Knave of Hearts knew he had no chance and put his hands on his head.

Knave of Hearts: I surrender

Me: Good.

Steam Smythe: Smart choice. You and the Jabberwock from her will be in the Masters of Evil now.

Alice Kingsleigh: Thank you so much, everyone.

Hydrax: It was our pleasure

Me: Aww it was nothing.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Wanna come with J.D. and the others on the next rescue?

Alice Kingsleigh: I would be honored.

Nico: But great job today everyone! This was so fun.

Eli: Yeah it was!

Lola: Yeah!

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) It wa a really fun and amazing adventure. I hope you all loved it.

Qin: We all did.

Me: And Wonderland is safe.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Alice In Wonderland from 2010 was a really awesome and fun movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz

Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Hades Beast Manticore, Scarlet, Big Top Werewolf, and Ice Kate & Kid Kold as well as Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Red-Eyes Black Dragon and we are going to the abandoned Play Pals Toys factory and see what needs to be done there and also we're going to battle Another Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Lightning Golem, Wild Cyclone, Dark Gaia, Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Malicious Edge, Malicious Fiend, Adusted Gold, Sinister Necrom, Nemesis, Black Baron and Kyd Wykkyd! WHEW! we're going to be in for some fun! Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Gourgeist and her name is Nathalie Blackheart. She is a goth girl and she is a really powerful true master of darkness.

the match-up scene is for Phoebe Vandom, Older Sister of Will Vandom and Guardian of The Heart of Kandrakar, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dema, the False Goddess and the primary villainess in Echoes of Mana

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Gatlin, Nebraska, and we got bad news: Isaac Chroner, the religious zealot and servant of He Who Walks Behind the Rows, has returned from the dead, and he wants revenge on us for what we did destroying him two years ago along with ending his cult and putting an end to He Who Walks Behind The Rows, but this time, we're going to destroy him once and for all and we're going to send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're also in for one awesome surprise: on Lincoln's rescues in the days to come, we're going to be meeting a series of girls and you're going to love this part: they're the daughters of the legendary Olympian Gods and Goddesses. The first daughter of the legendary Olympian Gods and Goddesses that we're meeting tomorrow is Michelle Aphrodite, Daughter of Aphrodite, The Greek Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother Aphrodite, she's a Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty and has all her mother's powers and she's immortal and she's extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Leni, and she's also an awesome fashionista with a great sense of style. Lincoln and Michelle made many beautiful dresses for Leni to model and they also made some for the rest of the Guardian Angels and for those who would become part of his harem. Lincoln made Michelle a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Michelle kissed Lincoln on the lips and their make-out session lasted for ten minutes, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola was just jealous of Michelle's beauty and grace and that she always defends Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Michelle everything those demons have done to him, and during a bake sale that Michelle and Lincoln were doing for a charity one night, Lola ambushed them and she viciously attacked them and destroyed their table along with the snacks that they made for the bake sale, Michelle kicked the tar out of that rampaging little pageant demon, and Lincoln tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola did, Lola got grounded for seventeen weeks and she was forced to clean up the mess that she made during her little rampage while Michelle and Lincoln remade the treats for their bake sale.

Get ready for a timeless classic as we go into the world of Dr. Seuss and we're going to meet The Cat In The Hat in the awesome movie and we're going to have fun with him as well as his friends and we're going to battle that golddigging freak Larry Quinn and make him pay for his greed!

See you next time.

# The Iconic Dr Seuss Character

This chapter is based on the movie The Cat In The Hat

---

Walking through Chicago, Illinois was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Hades Beast Manticore, Scarlet, Big Top Werewolf, and Ice Kate & Kid Kold as well as Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Red-Eyes Black Dragon and we are going to the abandoned Play Pals Toys factory.

Me: We haven't been to the Play Pals Toy Factory in a while.

Qin: I know. It feels like forever.

Aylene C.: For good reasons too. After we destroyed Chucky there.

Varie: I know.

Himiko: That was crazy.

Lola: Yeah.

Takanuva: But I'm ready for this.

Varie: We all are.

Nico: Takanuva, I want to thank you, Kyd Wykkyd, and your teams for coming.

Takanuva: No problem Nico and it will be so fun.

Wallflower: It sure will.

Catherine Hoshi: I am really looking forward to this too.

Nico: Catherine, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Catherine: I sure do. That was so awesome and fun. Me and Lincoln met when we were working on a history project. My powers have been really helpful to warn him of future events.

Me: Boy they sure have. You and the Arcana Force Gene-Slammers have an amazing and great gift and that's what makes you awesome guardian angels.

Xenia: That's right.

Lola: Yeah.

Catherine Hoshi: And I'm glad we don't have to deal with the Dark Sides of Lincoln's sisters anymore as well as Huggins and all that.

Me: I know.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Catherine Hoshi: I sure am.

Alice Kingsleigh: (British Accent) That is really amazing.

Wallflower: It sure is awesome.

Qin: Yeah so was yesterday's adventure.

Nico: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: That was so fun.

Nico: Who knew that Wonderland changed so much?

Me: I know.

Alice Kingsleigh: Yeah it has changed a lot.

Qin: But it was great to see it again.

Lola: Yep.

Wallflower: I was really amazed that everyone remembered us even after all this time.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: That was cool though.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Lana: Yeah but that was an awesome battle.

Nico: It wasn't the bright and colorful place Sora visited before.

Me: I know.

Alice Kingsleigh: But with the Red Queen gone forever the place is slowly recovering.

Xenia: That's true.

Camie: We can speed it along too.

Wallflower: Yeah we can do that.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I think we'll do that. We'll call it the Wonderland Restoration Project.

Laney: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Tsuyu: At least it will be back to normal soon.

Himiko: That is true.

Alice Kingsleigh: I know I might have grown up. But I'm still the same Alice.

Me: You sure are. Always and forever.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That's for sure. And you are now better than ever.

Alice Kingsleigh: I have all those amazing moves too.

Wallflower: You sure do.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Here we are.

We arrived at the Abandoned Play Pals Toy Factory. We saw that it was destroyed and the roof was completely blasted off and burned.

Me: Whoa! What a mess!

Nico: No kidding.

Camie: What happened to it?

Me: Right it was before many of you guys all joined us. Chucky and Mr. Coconuts teamed up to take Lincoln and Luan's bodies 1 month after Nico joined us.

Nico: That's right! It was a little over a month after I just joined the team.

I went over what happened in chapter 479 and it was crazy!

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Twilight Sparkle: WHOA MAN!

Rainbow Dash: That was crazy! But I'm glad Lincoln and Luan are safe.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Barely anyone comes here anymore.

Me: No kidding. Because all it brings back is nothing but bad memories.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: I can't believe that Chucky did all that! What was he like for you guys?

Me: He was a nightmare that we will never forget and never want to relive ever again.

I went over his history. And it was a brutal one.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But we don't have to worry about Chucky or Charles Lee Ray anymore. We gave him the black gates and Andy and Nica are free of him.

Kaito: Was it you guys that blasted off the roof?

Me: That's right. Well actually the toys all exploded. They blew the entire roof off.

We went in and saw that the building was condemned.

Me: Looks like they are getting ready to demolish this place.

Qin: Yeah.

We went in and searched the place and it was a mess.

Me: Wow.

We saw pieces of wood and metal all over the place and pieces of machinery blasted everywhere.

Nico: Boy we sure damaged this factory good didn't we?

Qin: Boy I'll say.

Maria: Was Mr. Coconuts really jealous of Luan?

Me: He sure was. But not entirely. It was because of Chucky that he became like that.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: How did this place end up becoming like this after that?

Me: Well after the truth got out that Charles Lee Ray did all this as

Chucky, this place REALLY went downhill and it was forced to declare bankruptcy and was left to rot like a rotting wound. The toys were declared reminders of murder and we burned them.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But at least this place is getting destroyed forever.

Juran: Wait. You guys hear something?

Me: Probably the structure falling apart.

Juran: Oh.

But then I stepped on a tile.

Me: Huh?

Then a secret compartment opened up.

Me: Hey look.

We went and looked in it.

Nico: What is it?

Me: One last Good Guy Doll. But this one is a girl.

Qin: Whoa.

Brittney sensed for any evil spirits in it.

Brittney: This one doesn't have an evil spirit. But it's a REAL good spirit!

Nico: We know you're alive. Say something. Or we use you as fucking firewood!

May: Nico calm down.

Doll: (in a girls voice) Okay okay sorry.

Me: Who are you?

Doll: My name is Charlotte Sullivan.

Me: Wait aren't you the daughter of the CEO of this factory before it was destroyed?

Doll: That's right. I knew all about Chucky and his evil crimes before and after this place went downhill. I should explain. In 1990, I saw what happened when Andy and Kyle defeated Chucky the 2nd time and it was crazy how such a whacko serial killer was able to become one of my favorite toys. And I was amazed how he was able to come back like that too.

Nico: We were shocked ourselves.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And we're getting you a new body.

Charlotte Sullivan: I don't know Nico. I like it like this.

Nico: Well if that's what you want, we won't force you.

Me: We'll tell Andy and Nica about this later.

Camie: Okay.

Camie put Charlottle on her back.

Charlotte Sullivan: Awesome. I love this.

Me: You got so much to catch up on.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Wait I sense LOTS of Swartz's creations. We have Another Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Lightning Golem, Wild Cyclone, Dark Gaia, Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Malicious Edge, Malicious Fiend, Adusted Gold, Sinister Necrom, Nemesis, Black Baron and Kyd Wykkyd.

Bonnie Terrez: WHOA! All of the Evil HERO Monsters!

Brittney: That is amazing!

Nico: Boy this will be awesome!

Me: Vypra decided to recruit them since they are the villain versions of the Elemental HERO Monsters.

Bonnie Terrez: That's right. Awesome and good call there.

Maria: If she can have Evil HERO Inferno Wing in there then all the Evil HERO Monsters apply.

Nico: And the Advanced Crystal Beasts apply as well.

Eli: Wait. I also sense someone else here.

Me: What is it?

Eli: There!

We saw a figure come out and it was a WHALE SHARK GENE-SLAMMER GIRL!

Me: Whoa she's half Whale Shark!

Whale Shark: Sorry about the scare guys.

Nico: Wait Connie Peyton!

Connie Peyton: Nico? Whoa its been a long time dude.

Nico: Awesome to see you again.

Me: Wait you're the famous rugby star!

Connie Peyton: Yep I sure am.

Nico: How do you like our handiwork?

Connie Peyton: You guys really blew this place to oblivion.

Me: Well most of the explosions were caused by most of the toys exploding.

Varie: They sure were.

Wallflower: That was a crazy adventure though.

Charlotte Sullivan: Boy no kidding there.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: What were you doing when you got slammed?

Connie Peyton: Practicing for the next Rugby game. Then I got turned into this.

Lola: Oh man.

Nico: Wanna revert back?

Connie Peyton: I sure do.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: I got to warn you though, it's going to hurt really bad.

Connie Peyton: I know.

Nicole: And no peaking guys or else!

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She then doubled over in pain as she was reverting back.

Connie was on the ground writhing in pain

Connie Peyton: SOMEONE KILL ME! IT HURTS!

She regrew her orange hair and her eyes turned back to orange eyes and she her skin was strong and muscular.

Connie Peyton: (GROANS) That hurt like hell.

She got up and then her pants and underwear fell off.

Connie Peyton: (COVERS HERSELF) WHOA! I stretched out my clothes too much.

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade went to work and gave her an awesome new wardrobe. She got a red shirt, red shorts and red fingerless gloves and had red boots.

Varie: There.

Varie formed a mirror.

Connie Peyton: Wow! I look awesome.

She flexed her arm.

Connie Peyton: And I'm stronger and amazing than ever.

Rainbow Dash: You sure are.

Connie then lifted up a dismantled heavy machine like it was nothing.

Connie Peyton: Cool! I have superhuman strength now! My new gene-slammer form made me stronger and tougher.

Lola: Were you always strong before?

Connie Peyton: Never THIS strong.

Lola: Oh.

Connie Peyton: (Stomach Growls)

Nico: Uh oh.

Connie Peyton: Actually I'm just really hungry. After we get done here do you guys know any good spots to eat?

Me: We sure do. LOTS of good spots.

Varie: Yep.

Connie Peyton: Awesome. Any chili dog restaurants?

Me: Oh yeah we have a great chili dog all you can eat buffet restaurant.

Connie Peyton: Awesome.

Nico: Who do we call first?

Me: Fenix and Another Evil HERO Inferno Wing is first.

Qin: Whoa!

Bonnie Terrez: This one is going to be hot.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria called Fenix in.

In a vortex of fire came FENIX!

Fenix was ready with a powerful Phoenix Cry!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: This one will be hot.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Connie Peyton: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER EVIL HERO INFERNO WING!

Me: Whoa!

Eli: This one is going to be rough.

Another Inferno Wing: But it will be cool.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, orange eyes with glowing orange sclera, she had Fire Angel Wings that was burning with INTENSE flames and she had orange, red and yellow clothes and phoenix tail feathers and she had Pink Hedgehog ears and a powerful warhammer in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Phoebe Fenix Rose!

Phoebe Fenix: That's right.

Nico: So you're a…

Phoebe Fenix: That's right. A hybrid of Amy Rose as well as the gene-slammer for Fenix there.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Fenix was surprised.

Me: I know Fenix. It's awesome that she is a hybrid and a gene-slammer of you.

Lola: So Team Rocket made gene-slammers of the Monster Legends monsters too.

Phoebe Fenix: Yeah they sure did.

Me: Also are the other Anothers with you friendly or hostile?

Phoebe Fenix: Friendly. And also the Another Nemesis is an Organization XIII gene-slammer. You will be amazed about this one.

Me: Wow!

Lola: Sorry we have to do this to you Phoebe.

Phoebe Fenix: No worries.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and she was separated from Another Evil HERO Inferno Wing!

Phoebe Fenix: WHOA! And also Evil HERO Inferno Wing is one of my favorite monsters of Duel Monsters.

Fenix was happy to hear that. Then Fenix fired a wave of fire and blasted down Another Inferno Wing and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Phoenix Sage and the Kingdom of the Evil Hero of Fire.

Me: Nice title. Fitting too. One down. Another Lightning Golem, Wild Cyclone, Dark Gaia, Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Malicious Edge, Malicious Fiend, Adusted Gold, Sinister Necrom, Nemesis, Black Baron and Kyd Wykkyd left.

Nico: I hope Another Nemesis is next.

Eli: Yes she is.

Nico: Better call in Sylvia Arodanus.

Maria: Right.

She did so and in a swirl of the Northern Lights came Sylvia

Arodanus.

Sylvia Arodanus: I'm here guys.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: This will be fun.

Me: Another there she is!

We saw ANOTHER EVIL HERO NEMESIS!

Me: Whoa! This one has all the elements in her.

Nico: Oh boy.

Sylvia Arodanus: And you are?

Another Nemesis: I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple angel wings with stars in them and she had the Kanji for Space in the middle of her forehead and she had a scar over her left eye and she had purple clothes and had the kanji for The Freeshooters of the 2 Space Dimensions on her skirt and she had Xigbar's Arrow Guns on her hips.

Me: (GASP) Xenia Xigbar!

Nico: WHOA! Xigbar's gene-slammer!

Xenia Xigbar: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Whoa what happened to your eye?

Xenia Xigbar: I got it slashed out in a fight with a thug as I was stopping him from mugging someone.

Me: Ouch!

Eli: That must've hurt.

Xenia: Yeah.

Xenia Xigbar: It did.

Nico: Want us to help you get it back?

Xenia Xigbar: I would like that.

Me: Okay then.

I went over and my hand glowed blue.

Me: Hold still. This will hurt for a bit.

I touched her and it hurt like hell and then her eye grew back and she can see again with it!

Xenia Xigbar: Oh wow! I can see again out of that eye! Awesome!

Me: Yep. I restored your eye.

Xenia Xigbar: How did you do that?

Me: I have the power to restore people's limbs and heal people.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Sylvia Arodanus: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Xenia Xigbar: No worries.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Nemesis!

Xenia Xigbar: Wow! So that's what I turned into!

Me: Yep.

Sylvia Arodanus: Now I can do this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down Another Nemesis and

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called THE STELLAR FREESHOOTER AND THE KINGDOM OF THE EVIL ELEMENTAL VILLAINESS!

Nico: Fitting title.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Another Dark Gaia next.

Me: Nice.

Eli: And it's not alone. 4 more are coming with it!

We gasped!

Me: Which ones!?

Eli: Another Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Lightning Golem, Sinister Necrom and Adusted Gold.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be a battle of the ages! Better call in Celeste Xion, Rhonda Roxas, Stella LeParadox, Laura Larxene and Eleanor Beauregard.

Maria: On it.

She did so and in a vortex of sun fire, lightning, light, skunk stench and water came Celeste Xion, Rhonda Roxas, Stella LeParadox, Laura Larxene and Eleanor Beauregard.

Celeste Xion: We're here guys!

Rhonda Roxas: And ready to kick some butt.

Laura Larxene: This will be awesome and fun.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Evil Hero Dark Gaia, Wild Cyclone, Lightning Golem, Sinister Necrom and Adusted Gold!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: This will be awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Xenia Xigbar: Boy this will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Another Dark Gaia: (In a girls voice) But this will be a fun battle.

Another Wild Cyclone: (In a girls voice) It sure will and we're looking forward to this.

Another Lightning Golem: (In a girls voice) It sure will be cool.

Another Sinister Necrom: (In a girls voice) You got that right.

Another Adusted Gold: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun and awesome.

Me: Those voices!

They reverted back and they were 5 girls that each had hair in 5 shades of red and had clothes in orange and yellow and red colors that were scrambled up and they had fire angel wings.

Me: (GASP) The Junkia Sisters! Guys meet Connie "Chili Dog" Junkia, Penelope "Pizza" Junkia, Cindy "Cheeseburger" Junkia, Hailey "Hot Wings" Junkia and Bianca "Brownie" Junkia.

Junkia sisters: Hello!

Me: They are known as the Queens of Lunch. They have powers to make all kinds of great food for everyone. Their names show what foods they can do.

Nico: That is cool!

Eli: I'll say!

Nico: After this, can you give Connie some food?

Connie Peyton: Yeah I could go for an all you can eat chili dog buffet.

Connie Junkia: You got it.

Celeste Xion: That is so cool that you girls are masters of lunch.

Laura Larxene: How did you get your powers though?

Penelope Junkia: Transporter accident. Someone accidentally left their lunch in a transporter and the foods each merged with our DNA and we got our powers from all that.

Me: OOPS.

Nico: That is crazy. But that is cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Celeste Xion: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Connie Junkia: No worries.

Lincoln: Here is this.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated them from their Anothers.

Celeste Xion: Now we can do this!

They fired waves of lightning, light and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Connie Junkia: Now lets get you fed. QUEENS OF LUNCH…

Queens of Lunch: LETS EAT!

They gave Connie Peyton and awesome all she could eat Chili Dog Buffet.

Connie Peyton: Oh boy!

Connie was eating and eating and eating Chili Dogs like there was no tomorrow.

Me: Boy she sure is hungry!

Qin: No kidding!

Nico: Connie we'll let you eat while we handle things here.

Connie Peyton: (EATING) Thanks!

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: Another 5 are coming!

Me: Which ones?

Eli: Another Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Malicious Edge and Malicious Fiend.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This will be a dark series of battles. Sounds fitting.

Me: Better call in Denise Demyx, Ashina Valerian, Lina Luxord, Aqua Orimoto and Luna Saix.

Nico: Yep,

Maria did so and in a splash of water, a full moon that appeared, a clock ticking, waves of water and a pack of energy wolves came Aqua Orimoto, Ashina Valerian, Lina Luxord, Aqua Orimoto and Luna Saix.

Luna Saix: We're here guys.

Denise Demyx: This will be fun and cool.

Lina Luxord: Yeah I'm ready for this.

May: Here they come!

We saw Another Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Malicious Edge and Malicious Fiend!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be big.

Me: Yep.

Another Infernal Gainer: (In a girls voice) But I'm ready for this one.

They merged together and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, black clothes, black angel wings and a sword of darkness and she had red eyes.

Brittney: (GASP) Eclipsa Grimoire!

Eclipsa Grimoire: Good to see you again Lady Brittney.

Brittney: You too. Eclipsa is a girl I met on a video online chat room on the Vampires of Melancholia Web Site and she and I would talk about the events that took place in the episodes of the show.

Nico: Wow!

Maria: And your friends?

Nico: Maria they are all one person.

Maria: Oh right.

Aqua Orimoto: That can't be good for you.

Brittney: I was going to say that.

Lincoln: Yep. Lets separate you.

Eclipsa Grimoire: Yeah.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and it separated her from the Anothers and Aqua Orimoto and team blasted them down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Qin: YEAH!

Catherine Hoshi: Another Black Baron next.

Lola: This one is going to be an awesome dogfight.

Brittney: It sure will.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER BLACK BARON!

Me: Whoa! Another Black Baron!

Nico: This one is gonna be a sky worthy battle.

Qin: Yep.

Another Black Baron: (In a girls voice) (Dutch Accent) Ja it's going to be so fun battling you.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and a blue dress on.

Me: Annika Angeline!

Annika Angeline: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Annika is a girl I met when we were watching and participating in the ACES competition.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: That is awesome!

Annika Angeline: Ja und you guys did a fantastic job in that event.

Me: That was awesome.

Catherine Hoshi: Sorry about this. But your future is separation from the Another.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from her Another.

Catherine Hoshi: And this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down her Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: That was awesome! Time for Backup! (Turns Dial) OVERDRIVE SKY 6!

She summoned Overdrive, Yost Living Laser, Dark Decade, Spider Carnage, Bulldozer and Rampage!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: Looks like someone's teleporting in.

POOF!

A figure appeared and it was ANOTHER KYD WYKKYD!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Another Kyd Wykkyd!

Xenia: This one sure likes to teleport in.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had red eyes and blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Pahvnar Emilios!

Pahvnar tapped the ground with her foot and was tapping in Morse Code.

Me: (Deciphering) "It's good to see you too J.D." Same here Pahvnar. She was born mute and can't speak. She talks in morse code and also has amazing teleportation powers. She also is a very powerful master jewel thief and steals jewels from bad guys and criminals.

Nico: That's cool!

Kyd Wykkyd: Wow! Just like me. I was born mute and I have teleportation powers too.

Kaito: (gets out Build Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ex Aid gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Build Blaster and Zocks got a Video Game Ex-Aid sword.

Pahvnar tapped her foot.

Me: (Deciphering) "I teleported away from Swartz before he could promise anything. But if I wanted anything it's to talk." We can easily do that for you. Lisa helped Kyd Wykkyd and those that couldn't talk get their voices.

Vinyl Scratch: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Pahvnar tapped her foot.

Me: (Deciphering) "No worries J.D. Just do what you got to do." You got it.

Sougo: (gets out Build Ridewatch) When this is over, we can give you a voice.

Rider Time! (RabbitTank-esque rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (gets out Brave Ridewatch) It'll be easy.

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Dramatic fantasy music) Level Up! Brave!

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got BraveArmor.

Pahvnar turned into Another Kyd Wykkyd.

Nico: Yep. (ACTIVATES KYD WYKKYD'S RIDEWATCH) Now you see me, Now you don't. (POOF)

He teleported and in the air Nico fired energy beams and blasted her all over!

Nico: Time to take flight! (ACTIVATES BLACK BARON'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired energy waves and they formed into planes and smashed her all over.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES HADES BEAST MANTICORE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

May: And this! (ACTIVATES SCARLET'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of red energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: My turn! (ACTIVATES BIG TOP WEREWOLF'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of moonlight and blasted her all over.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES ICE KATE & KID COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energgy and ice blasts and froze her to the ground.

Catherine Hoshi: Oh yeah! Now this!

She activated Black Baron's Ridewatch and blasted her all over with energy planes.

Then Spot, Weather Report, Mr. Compress, Draco Zodiarts, Evil Brownies and Walter West the Evil Flash came.

Nico: Nice team Spot!

Spot: Thanks!

Me: Boy I hope those brownies are safe to eat.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I don't think they are.

Xenia: Funny.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then a Gourgeist came.

Me: Whoa a Gourgeist!

Nico: This one must be a scary one.

Qin: Yeah!

Gourgeist: (In a girls voice) That's because I am the master of scares.

Brittney: Nathalie Blackheart!? Whoa!

Nico: Whoa! Nathalie!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and Orange Eyes and had pitch black clothes and orange angel wings and she had a black aura around her.

Nathalie Blackheart: The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight, but the fire will burn it into ashes in the end.

Nico: Whoa.

Nathalie fired waves of darkness and blasted down Another Kyd Wykkyd and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Pahvnar over.

Qin: That was awesome.

Catherine Hoshi: And your favorite memory of Nico is when you and him scared the living daylights out of a bunch of evil queen bee girls with their fears of monsters and being broke homeless girls being buried six feet under. Right?

Nathalie Blackheart: That's right! Wow. How did you know?

Lincoln: Catherine has the power to see into the future and she knew what you were going to say.

Nathalie Blackheart: That is amazing.

Nico: Yep. We scared those girls so bad that they crapped their pants bad.

Me: Nice!

Nico: And you just name dropped a Goosebumps title.

Nathalie Blackheart: I sure did. I love all things horror and I love the Goosebumps books.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: And we just destroyed numerous Goosebumps monsters over the years.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nathalie Blackheart: Yeah.

Nico and Nathalie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Nathalie.

Nathalie Blackheart: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home and told everyone everything. And also they welcomed Charlotte Sullivan with open arms and more and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson,

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, and Falco are heading to Gatlin, Nebraska, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the forty-one girls here, but we got bad news.

Our old enemy, Isaac Chroner, the religious zealot and servant of He Who Walks Behind the Rows, has returned from the dead, and he wants revenge on us for what we did destroying him two years ago along with ending his cult and putting an end to He Who Walks Behind The Rows, but this time, we're going to destroy him once and for all and we're going to send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're back in Gatlin, Nebraska, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the forty-one girls here, but we got bad news.

Me: And I know what that is: our old enemy, Isaac Chroner, the religious zealot and servant of He Who Walks Behind the Rows, has returned from the dead, and he wants revenge on us for what we did destroying him two years ago along with ending his cult and putting an end to He Who Walks Behind The Rows.

We gasped.

Nico: That murderous zealot, he just doesn't know when to quit! If he's captured the forty-one girls, there's no doubt he's going to try and sacrifice them to He Who Walks Behind The Rows.

Lincoln: That's exactly right, Nico. But, we're not going to let Isaac Chroner fulfill his sacrifice to He Who Walks Behind The Rows, this time, we're going to destroy him once and for all and we're going to send him to The Black Gates forever. He may be a kid, but he crossed The Moral Event Horizon when he forced the children to murder all the adults in the town.

Just then, a flurry of snow and a firestorm of lames appeared from nowhere, and then, Liam and Carmen appeared.

Liam: Darn right, Lincoln. Isaac's crossed too many lines, and now, that ornery bloodsoaked monster is going to be slain here and now.

Nico: Whoa, Carmen, Liam, this is quite the surprise.

Lincoln: It sure is, but as soon as you heard of Isaac's return, you had to come here at once along with Carmen.

Carmen: Yep, we're not letting that zealot get away with this, he's spilled too much blood for the last time and all for He Who Walks Behind The Rows.

Sun Shang Xiang: Luckily, since we freed the children from Isaac's control two years ago, we won't have any re-emergence of his cult.

Lincoln: Right, Shang Xiang, but we still got to be careful though, last time, he summoned zombified versions of the villains we'd killed long ago, he could try that same old trick again.

Sora: Right. Now, let's find Isaac and put an end to this nightmare for good.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long rose red hair and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless red top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with doves, hearts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Aphrodite, and holstered on her back is a massive Aphrodite-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Basshaa etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large white dove heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the the forty-one girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The dove motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Red-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that bloodsoaked zealot who was spouting nonsense about He Who Walks Behind The Rows, he's lucky he doesn't suffer the wrath of my mother, Aphrodite.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Michelle Aphrodite, I knew it was you.

?: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you will all be sacrificed to He Who Walks Behind The Rows!

We then saw our target, Isaac Chroner, and he was now out for blood.

Liam: Isaac, I should've known you'd show up again. But, this time, you're never going to hurt yet another innocent soul again.

Suddenly, something within Liam's mind snapped as the memories of the slaughter of all the adults in Gatlin, Nebraska orchestrated by Isaac Chroner and what he'd done in manipulating innocent children to follow that religious zealot and the bloodthirsty deity echoed and rushed through his head and his marine blue eyes turned neon marine blue and he was surrounded by a marine blue energy aura with ice, snow, ice crystals, snowflakes, stars, musk ox, and seals, he unholstered his massive Qailertetang's Arctic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Thundersnow Justice from his back, and as he approached Isaac Chroner, he left marine blue energy, ice, snow, ice crystals, snowflakes, stars, musk ox, and seals with every step.

Liam: Isaac, you absolutely make me sick to no end, what you did in manipulating all the children of Gatlin, Nebraska to slaughter all the adults of the town, that was an act of genocide that can never be forgiven. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AS HIS MARINE BLUE ENERGY AURA FLARED UP EVEN MORE EXTREMELY AND HIS MUSCLES BULGED OUT EVEN MORE) But, what you've done in manipulating those children, you traumatized them so much, and they still have nightmares of what you'd forced them to do, and all for your ornery deity… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY, ISAAC CHRONER, YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A EVIL, BLOODSOAKED, HEARTLESS, GODLESS, SADISTIC MONSTER AND YOUR DEITY, HE WHO WALKS BEHIND THE ROWS IS A MONSTER WITH A HATRED FOR ALL OF MANKIND! AND FOR THAT, YOU AND HE WHO WALKS BEHIND THE ROWS SHALL SUFFER THE WRATH OF QAILERTETANG!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Liam's fury: Isaac Chroner was doomed now, and not even his deity will save him.

Lincoln: Whoa! I've known Liam for years, and I've never known him to get that pissed off before!

Me: Me too.

Nico: But, what Isaac had done and in the service of He Who Walks Behind The Rows made his mind snap, and now, his fury is about to be unleashed! STAND YOUR GROUND, HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground and braced ourselves.

Isaac Chroner: How dare you insult He Who Walks Behind The

Rows?! SACRILEGE, AND NOW, YOU MUST DIE, SO THAT HE WHO WALKS BEHIND THE ROWS SHALL BE SATED!

Isaac Chroner charged right at Liam to kill him, but then, Liam screamed like a madman to the infinite power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of marine blue energy with ice, snow, ice crystals, snowflakes, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are musk ox, seals, ice dragons, and a Yuki-Onna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Isaac Chroner: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Liam emerged, but he was changed forever.

Liam grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has marine blue highlights in the bangs of his long orange hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he now has rows of straight teeth, he has neon marine blue eyes and a marine blue energy aura with snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, and Yuki-Onna surrounding him, he has a Yuki-Onna holding a snowflake in her hands emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with marine blue iris, he has on snow dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with marine blue gems embedded in the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and an Ice Dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a musk ox with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow and Eternity Kanji in its hooves for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on the center of his chest, and he has on large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs. Liam has on a marine blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, dark blue shorts, long white trenchcoat coattails with ice, snow, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, and Yuki-Onna on them and tattooed on Liam's wider and more muscular back is a Yuki-Onna, Seal, Musk Ox, and an Ice Dragon surrounded by snow. Suddenly, Liam felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive orange angel wings with marine blue tips on the orange feathers grew much bigger for his new body and they're surrounded by cold air with snowflakes falling from them, and he now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with marine blue tips and marine blue markings, Liam has on a Ring of The Phoenix with marine blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and wedding ring on his left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Liam's massive Qailertetang's Arctic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Thundersnow Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of marine blue energy, snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, and Yuki-Onna, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Qailertetang, the Inuit Goddess of The Weather with ice crystals and snowflakes surrounding her etched the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue seal heads with ice blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large seal heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large marine blue musk ox head with marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the seal heads for the pommel. Liam has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold musk ox head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the Yuki-Onna, Seal, Musk Ox, and Ice Dragon said, "Liam Hunnicutt, Hardworking Farmer of Gotham Royal York, Expert on Working On The Farm, Loving Son and Brother, Awesome Friend of Lincoln Loud, Clyde McBride, Rusty Spokes, Zach Girdle, and Stella Zhau, Awesome and Loving Husband of Carmen Rockell, Brother-In-Law of Maria and Estella

Rockell and Son-In-Law of Katie Rockell, Archenemy of The Iron Lung, Destroyer and Slayer of Isaac Chroner and He Who Walks Behind The Rows, Defender of Farms and The Countryside, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Emissary and Champion of Qailertetang, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Snow, Stars, Ice Animals, Musk Ox, Yuki-Onna, Ice Lightning, and Thundersnow"

リアム・ハニカット、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの勤勉な農夫、農場での仕事の専門家、愛する息子と弟、リンカーン・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、クライド・マクブライド、ラスティ・スポークス、ザック・ガードル、そしてステラ・チョウ、カーメン・ロッケルの素晴らしい愛する夫、弟-マリアとエステラ・ロッケルの義理であり、ケイティ・ロッケルの義理の息子、鉄の肺の大敵、アイザック・クロナーの破壊者にして殺戮者、列の後ろを歩く者、農場と田舎の擁護者、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、カイラーテタンの使者でありチャンピオン、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして氷、雪、星、氷の動物、ジャコウウシ、雪女、氷の稲妻のマスター、そしてサンダースノー

Liam Hunnicutt has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE DRAGON-YUKI-ONNA-MUSK OX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SUB-ZERO ARCTIC THUNDERSNOW ICE DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE SUB-ZERO ARCTIC THUNDERSNOW ICE DRAGON MUSK OX JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUB-ZERO ARCTIC THUNDERSNOW ICE DRAGON MUSK OX HOPE!

We were amazed by Liam's Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Carmen saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Isaac saw it, he still went mad with rage over what Liam said about He Who Walks Behind The Rows and ran at him with a scythe to kill him, but Liam fired a powerful barrage of marine blue energy blasts, snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, and Yuki-Onna and they exploded with incredible power as they hit the religious bloodsoaked zealot.

Liam: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Holy Arctic Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Musk Ox Angel and Divine Holy Arctic Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope) No one will ever say any kind words about you at your funeral, you religious zealot, now taste ice cold justice!

Liam went after Isaac Chroner, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of marine blue energy, snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, and Yuki-Onna and they all exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword and left nasty bleeding scars on Isaac.

Nico: HOLY THUNDERSNOW! Liam not only transformed into his Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, but he's really laying the hurt on Isaac!

Sylvester: Let's give him a hand.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let Liam have all the fun in this. Let's get him, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms

and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Sora's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle

Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Isaac Chroner, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Liam fired ice lightning blasts at Isaac Chroner which exploded as they hit him and he was frozen in a block of ice, and they fired black energy swords from their massive greatswords and they pierced Isaac's black heart, and as they exploded, Isaac Chroner and He Who Walks Behind The Rows were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and power down, and Liam's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Liam: That'll teach you, you good-for-nothing, side-winding, bloodsoaked rattlesnake!

Lincoln: You and your deity deserve to burn forever in The Black Gates!

Suddenly, Carmen Rockell wrapped her arms around Liam's muscular back as her chest was pressed against Liam's massive and wide muscular pecs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Liam's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and it brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Liam leans down to Carmen Rockell's face, they kissed passionately as Carmen Rockell's arms moved and her hands were placed on Liam's massive pecs, and behind them was a Fire and Ice Phoenix, Fire and Ice Dragon, and Yuki-Onna flying in the air, and we also saw a herd of Oxen running across the field, along with flames raging and lightning crashing down behind them and snowflakes falling down on them and we all cheered wildly for them. Then, they absorbed the fire and ice.

Carmen: That was one awesome surprise you had, Liam, you were about to transform, and you also got quite the upgrade.

Lincoln: She's right, Liam, you also now have beard stubble on your jawline, hair on your forearms, and the chest hair, that was also an added bonus.

Nico: Looks like Carmen's going to have a lot of fun with you tonight.

Liam: Nico.

We laughed.

Lincoln: But, we're finally rid of Isaac Chroner and He Who Walks Behind The Rows for good. (To Michelle Aphrodite) And it's so good to see you again, Michelle Aphrodite.

Michelle Aphrodite: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Michelle Aphrodite and he hugged her, and Michelle Aphrodite is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michelle Aphrodite: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Michelle Aphrodite, Daughter of Aphrodite, The Greek Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother Aphrodite, she's a Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty and has all her mother's powers and she's immortal and she's extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Luna: She's also really good friends with Leni, and she's also an awesome fashionista with a great sense of style. Lincoln and Michelle made many beautiful dresses for Leni to model and they also made some for the rest of the Guardian Angels and for those who would become part of his harem. Lincoln made Michelle a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Michelle kissed Lincoln on the lips and their make-out session lasted for ten minutes.

Nico: (Whistles) That must've been some make-out session.

Me: It sure was, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola was just jealous of Michelle's beauty and grace and that she always defends Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lynn, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela also told Michelle of everything those demons have done to him, and during a bake sale that Michelle and Lincoln were doing for a charity one night, Lola ambushed them and she viciously attacked them and destroyed their table along with the snacks that they made for the bake sale, Michelle kicked the tar out of that rampaging little pageant demon, and Lincoln tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola did, Lola got grounded for seventeen weeks and she was forced to clean up the mess that she made during her little rampage while Michelle and Lincoln remade the treats for their bake sale.

Nicole: Oh man, I remembered that little incident, and Michelle wasn't the only one that pissed off at Lola that day, Mary was also pissed off at Lola for ruining the treats that Lincoln and Michelle made and knowing Mary, she's a lover of sweets. When she saw that Lola destroyed the treats along with their table, Jared and I tried to restrain her, but we forgot just how strong she is, and when she ate one of the cookies, she gained a power boost and got us off her and we went flying into a nearby wall and she went at Lola and clobbered her.

Brittney: I still remember that, Mom had to heal you guys, none of us had forgotten how strong Mary is, and that she also gets stronger by eating sweets, nuts!

Lincoln: Yep, and Mary also kept an eye on Lola in case she tries anything. And now that you're here, Michelle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Michelle Aphrodite in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Michelle Aphrodite: Mmm, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Michelle Aphrodite's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Michelle Aphrodite: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Michelle Aphrodite.

Michelle Aphrodite had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the forty-one girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The forty-one girls are Ayame Midoh, Kiara Kanan, Maho Akai, Maria Abe, Yuuma Mochizuki, Eve Seiya, and Noel Seiya from Doki Doki Majo Shinpan!, Tohka Yatogami, Mana Takamiya, Ellen Mira Mathers, Ryouko Kusakabe, Mikie Okamine, Mildred F. Fujimura, Origami Tobiichi, Ai Yamabuki, Mai Hazakura, and Mii Fujibakama from Date A Live, and Cassie, Mio, Quill, Elle, Nutaku, Iro, Bonnibel, Generica, Fumi, Nina, Alpha, Pamu, Luna, Eva, Karma, Claudia, Rosa, Juliet, Wendy, Lake, Lotus, Shibuki, Roxxy, and Q-Piddy from Crush Crush.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayame Midoh, Kiara Kanan, Maho Akai, Maria Abe, Yuuma Mochizuki, Eve Seiya, and Noel Seiya from Doki Doki Majo Shinpan!, Tohka Yatogami, Mana Takamiya, Ellen Mira Mathers, Ryouko Kusakabe, Mikie Okamine, Mildred F. Fujimura, Origami Tobiichi, Ai Yamabuki, Mai Hazakura, and Mii Fujibakama from Date A Live, and Cassie, Mio, Quill, Elle, Nutaku, Iro, Bonnibel, Generica, Fumi, Nina, Alpha, Pamu, Luna, Eva, Karma, Claudia, Rosa, Juliet, Wendy, Lake, Lotus, Shibuki, Roxxy, and Q-Piddy from Crush Crush.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tohka Yatogami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tohka Yatogami and the other forty girls saw who it was that saved them from Isaac Chroner, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Tohka Yatogami: (Gasps) You're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, the man who killed that psychopath, Jessica Bailey, in Iran yesterday. We want to thank you for what you did in getting rid of her.

Lincoln: You're welcome, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made forty clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayame Midoh: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, forty-one Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayame Midoh, Kiara Kanan, Maho Akai, Maria Abe, Yuuma Mochizuki, Eve Seiya, Noel Seiya, Tohka Yatogami, Mana Takamiya, Ellen Mira Mathers, Ryouko Kusakabe, Mikie Okamine, Mildred F. Fujimura, Origami Tobiichi, Ai Yamabuki, Mai Hazakura, Mii Fujibakama, Cassie, Mio, Quill, Elle, Nutaku, Iro, Bonnibel, Generica, Fumi, Nina, Alpha, Pamu, Luna, Eva, Karma, Claudia, Rosa, Juliet, Wendy, Lake, Lotus, Shibuki, Roxxy, and Q-Piddy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Isaac Chroner, the religious zealot and servant of He Who Walks Behind the Rows, who'd returned from the dead, and he wanted revenge on us for what we did destroying him two years ago along with ending his cult and putting an end to He Who Walks Behind The Rows.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Liam transforming into his Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form and all of us giving that religious zealot the beatdown of his life, and Lincoln and Liam finishing Isaac off by firing black energy blades from their massive greatswords which pierce Isaac in his black heart and they obliterate him and send him and He Who Walks Behind The Rows to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Michelle Aphrodite have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I certainly wasn't expecting Isaac Chroner to return from the dead to get revenge on us, but that was so awesome that Liam transformed.

Rusty: Yeah, and you also now have hair on your forearms and chest, along with beard stubble on your jawline.

Carmen: He does now look even more manlier like Lincoln, and the eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, that was also an extra bonus.

Lincoln: They sure are, and now, we're finally rid of Isaac Chroner and He Who Walks Behind The Rows for good.

Me: You said it.

Nico: The nightmare of Gatlin, Nebraska may be over, but the scars those two left behind will take a very long time to heal, but with them gone, the scars will begin to heal.

---

After finally getting rid of Isaac Chroner and He Who Walks Behind The Rows and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Michelle Aphrodite saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Michelle Aphrodite: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Michelle, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michelle Aphrodite: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Michelle Aphrodite: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Michelle, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned?

Michelle Aphrodite: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Michelle Aphrodite pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Michelle setting up their table in the auditorium for the charity, and Michelle got out the treats they were going to sell: chocolate-dipped cookies drizzled with white chocolate and decorated with sprinkles and nuts. Suddenly, the doors burst open, and standing in the doorway was Lola, her face was red with anger, her teeth turned into fangs, and her hair was on fire.

Past Lola: (ROARS WITH ANGER)

Then, Lola charged at Lincoln and Michelle and she viciously attacked them and destroyed their table along with the snacks that they made for the bake sale.

Past Lincoln: Lola, this was for our part in the bake sale for charity!

Past Lola: THIS IS WHAT YOU GET FOR EXISTING AND FOR DEFYING ME, PESEANTS! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Past Michelle Aphrodite: Okay, that's it, I've had it up to hear with your ugly attitude and your big fat mouth, you heartless, rampaging, little pageant demon!

Michelle Aphrodite pounced on Lola, and she really kicked the tar out of that rampaging little pageant demon, and we saw Mary being restrained by Jared and Nicole, but then, she ate a cookie which gave her a power boost and she got Nicole and Jared off and that sent them flying into a wall, and she ran at Lola and viciously beat her up. Then, Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and they tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola did, and Lola got grounded for seventeen weeks and she was forced to clean up the mess that she made during her little rampage while Michelle and Lincoln remade the treats for their bake sale, and Lola was in a prison uniform and she was seething with rage.

Past Lola: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, YOU PESEANTS!

Past Lily: Get back to work, you rampaging she-demon!

Lily swung a whip and it cracked and forced Lola to get back to work as the video ended.

Nico: I can't believe Lola did that just because Lincoln was still alive and defying her petty orders!

Me: I know, she was an animal and she was at the worst of her wrath!

Luna: She ruined the hard work Michelle and Lincoln put into making those treats! We were so mad at Lola, we wanted to shred her dresses and break her tiaras, but the parents got her grounded for her stunt, and for the whip, Mary gave her that whip to use instead of using her mallet.

Nicole: Mary was really mad at Lola for what she did, and we had to keep her from trying to kill her.

Me: Which wasn't an easy thing for us.

Brittney: Yeah, it really wasn't.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli, and Gem-Knight Lady Rose Diamond are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa, it truly is beautiful!

Lincoln: It sure is, Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli, and it's also perfect for our first date and a nice relaxation. Shall we?

Lincoln, Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli, and Gem-Knight Lady Rose went to The Springs of Purification, Bliss, Sanctuary, Jungle Mist, and Rainbows, and they had quite a very relaxing time there, and the girls even gave Lincoln a full body massage which really soothed him and relaxed his muscles, and he also did the same by giving the girls a full body massage as well.

Then, they went to a workout area, and Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli and Gem-Knight Lady Rose are now in your harem.

Sidney Ford: It's so awesome that Gem-Knight Lady Lapis Lazuli is now part of the harem.

Okalani Xayavong: Along with Gem-Knight Lady Rose.

Jenna: And Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Arcana Triumph Joker, Bloom Harmonist the Melodious Composer, Gem-Knight Lady Brilliant Diamond, Witchcrafter Edel, Witchcrafter Genni, Witchcrafter Haine, Witchcrafter Madame Verre, Witchcrafter Pittore, Witchcrafter Potterie, Witchcrafter Schmietta, and Witchcrafter Vice-Madame, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

Michelle Aphrodite: And I've also helped Nicole with creating silencing seals for whenever we engage in a love-making fest. Nicole told me about what happened after you guys dealt with Crocker and Burns.

Lincoln: (Face turns Atomic Red) Oh, that.

Nicole: Michelle combined her magic with the silencing seals I made, and now, whenever anyone gets in a love-making fest, the silencing seal activates and no one will be distracted.

Then, Michelle Aphrodite walked seductively to Lincoln.

Michelle Aphrodite: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) And we're going to be the first ones to test it out, Linky.

Lincoln had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Well, then, I'm ready whenever you are.

Lincoln picked Michelle Aphrodite up bridal style and she was extremely surprised, and they went into his room and closed the door, and then, the silencing seal had activated and we saw it was a glowing soundproof pink barrier.

* * *

We were watching TV and then Jack Landors came.

Jack Landors: There's this oden stand that opened up in the city. You guys want to visit it with me?

Potion Nova: We sure would!

Me: Hey sure Jack.

Qin: Yeah!

We went down to the surface of the planet.

Taro: You guys will love eating oden. It's one of me and Sonoi's favorite foods.

Me: I actually had it before on my travels all over the world when I went to Japan. It's really good.

Nico: That is awesome.

Taro: Wow that is awesome and cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: I can't wait to try it.

Me: We ate all kinds of awesome foods all over the world and they are good.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: It's true.

We arrived at the stand.

Melon Mint: Here we are.

Me: Sure looks like a good place.

We went in.

Masaharu Kinichi: Ah welcome to Kinichi Oden.

Me: Glad to be here. (In my head) Wait a second. I remember him. That's Masaharu Kinichi. He is an Oden chef and he makes good food.

Nico: One of your tastiest Oden please

Masaharu Kinichi: Coming right up. Taro? Wow! Good to see you again.

Taro: You too Masaharu. Been a while.

Masaharu Kinichi: It sure has. And congratulations on defeating Burns and Crocker and joining the team..

Taro: Thank you.

Me: Awesome that you two know each other Taro.

Taro: Yeah Masaharu makes great Oden for me and my friends and we love it.

Haruka: It sure is awesome.

Masaharu got to work.

Masaharu: Here you go.

Me: Arigato.

We then got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Just like on my travels all over the world.

Nico: (Eating) It's good.

Eli: (eating) Delicious.

Varie: (Eating) It sure is.

Masaharu Kinichi: Thank you very much.

Me: You're welcome.

Taro: Just as good as ever Masaharu.

Masaharu: Thank you Taro.

Jack Landors: This is good. But you know what it needs? Some ketchup!

Masaharu: What? No, it doesn't need ketchup.

Taro: Ok, just calm down.

Me: I don't think it needs ketchup Jack.

Qin: Yeah that would not taste good.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: It's good the way it is.

Masaharu: I am the genius chef! Why are you complaining about my cooking! It doesn't need ketchup at all!

Me: UH OH!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Dekaranger logo and turned into Tokusouki from episode 34 of Donbrothers!

---

Tokusouki is attacking the city, complaining that he is a skilled chef and wonders why people are complaining about his food, desiring to have customers who show him some respect. He uses the Hanpen License to delete the fleeing civilians. The Donbrothers teleport in and at first are distracted by what they were doing previously as civilians before noticing Tokusouki. Sonoi, Sonoza and Sononi arrive as well to try to slay Tokusouki, but Sonoi shifts his attention to Taro and the other Donbrothers push the opposing forces away so that the two rivals can duel again. Both act identical to each other and seem irritated about it as they fight, as both refuse to believe that they are similar. Tokusouki flees and both parties chase after it, with Taro and Sonoi dropping their feud to pursue the Hitotsuki.

Later, Tokusouki, back in his human form, is serving Taro, Shinichi and Haruka some food when the Noto generals arrvied. He asks them to scoot over to let his new customers have a place to sit,

The Noto, unfamiliar with human food, ask for a "round thing, a triangle and the rectangle". Taro helps out by stating to the owner that they want an egg, a hanpen fish cake and fried fish. Sonoi exposits facts about oden, but Taro says that trivia isn't required, one must simply enjoy food with their senses. Upon eating his oden and getting sauce for the egg from Taro, Sonoi is moved to tears, with the emotion expelling bits of Taro's energy from him and Sonoi reverting back to his old self. Sonoi is enthusiastic about his meal, declaring it the best thing he has ever eaten. While Sononi and Sonoza are also enjoying the food they noticed that Sonoi is back to normal and they are overjoyed. Sonoi is confused about what they are so excited for, not remembering what happened when he was empowered by Taro's energy.

Taro is encouraged to "say something cool", but this results in another infamous bout of Taro's honesty as he grades the owner's oden as 32 points out of 100. Outraged, the oden cart owner turned back into Tokusouki and he runs off on a rampage. Both parties change and a four way battle ensues. Haruka fights Sonoza, the boys fight Sononi, and Taro and Sonoi have a competition to see who gets to Tokusouki first. Taro changes into his GolDon armor and after a bit of back and forth clashing with Sonoi, defeats Tokusouki using the Festival's End finisher. While Sonoi was contained in the peach construct with Tokusouki, he manages to escape before the Omikoshi Phoenix can strike him. He orders Sonoza and Sononi to withdraw as Tokusouki becomes Tokusouking. Taro decides to test out his new power by having the Omikoshi Phoenix combine with Don Onitaijin to become GolDon Onitaijin.

Tsuyoshi and Shinichi complain that the new armor blocks their view, but Taro doesn't care and wants them to focus on the fight. Tokusouking tries to sneak up and pee on GolDon Onitaijin's leg, but gets smacked away by the new robot's spear. Tokusouking then tries blasting GolDon Onitaijin with its finger guns, but the shiny new robot deploys a shield and Haruka uses a "Super Oni Kick" to knock back the ballistic dog. Taro then executes the new finisher; the DonBros Utopia, to purify Tokusouking. The owner returns to his cart, a bit confused but with a customer waiting to be served.

---

We gasped!

Me: Tokusouki the Dekaranger Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Nico: Uh oh! Déjà-vu!

Tommy Oliver: And me complaining to someone like that the last time set someone off!

Me: And I remember this one! He was pissed because someone complained about his food too!

Nico: Nice going Jack!

Jack Landors: Sorry!

Me: Wait lets take this out in the open. We don't want to damage your stand.

Tokusouki: Good idea.

We went outside.

Me: That's better. Oh wait.

I went back and finished my bowl and cleaned up and left him some money.

Me: There.

I went back to the others.

Me: Now I'm ready.

Jack Landors: SPD Emergency!

He turned into SPD Red!

Me: Lets get him guys!

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Me: Now the fun starts! (ACTIVATES ZAMIGO DELMA'S RIDEWATCH)

I got Zamigo's blasters!

Me: I remember seeing those machine gun blaster hands of yours and those are wicked badass!

Tokusouki: Thank you.

Me: Lets see which is more badass!

Tokusouki use his hands to shoot magnum projectiles

They were like missiles and Nico formed a force field around us and they hit it and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

The force field protected us.

I fired the blasters at him and blasted him all over with incredible force and power and fiery explosions blasted off all over the place with incredible force!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOMMM KRABBBBOOOOMMMM
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM!

He was blasted all over the place!

Nico: WHOA! Nice shooting!

Eli: YEAH!

Tokusouki: (sees some civilians running) Where do you think you're going?!

Tokusouki used his special license to judge them and then delete them from existence

Me: Nice try!

I snapped my fingers and they came back!

Qin: Not even Hitotsuki's have the power to use powers like those of

the Black Gates.

Me: Nope.

Taro: Take this!

Taro kicked him and sent him flying and he crashed right into a cabbage cart!

CRASH!

Cabbage Man: (SCREAMS) MY CABBAGES!

Tokusouki: (Dazed) Anyone get the number of that ranger that kicked me?

Tokusouki got up.

He shot his magnum projectiles but Jack countered with his Delta Blasters

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Me: (Imitating Dirty Harry) Now you have to ask yourself one question. Do I feel lucky? Well… (Pulls out mega bazooka) DO YA? PUNK!

It was ready to fire.

Tokusouki: Uh oh.

I fired and it fired a missile and it hit Tokusouki and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Nice Dirty Harry line use!

Qin: Yeah!

Tokusouki walked up to Poromon… and peed on him

Drillhorn: Ew! Gross!

Me: HEY THE BATHROOM IS OVER THERE JERK!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Poromon: NO ONE PEES ON ME AND GETS AWAY WITH IT! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fied a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

Sonoi: When you look at it, Tokusouki is similar to a dog.

Me: I know he's a dog. But he should have used a fire hydrant instead of peeing on Poromon. No offense to the fellow dog members of the team.

Hunter: None taken J.D.

?: This guy needs to be taught some manners!

A Trevenent came!

Me: Cool a Trevenent!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Yeah!

Trevenent: (In a girls voice) I'm going to pound this bad dog!

Nico: Abigail Arborea! Whoa!

Trevenent: Awesome to see you again Nico.

BLAM! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! KRABLAM!

She punched and smashed Tokusouki all over with incredible force!

Qin: OUCH!

Tsubasa: From one dog to another. Avatar change!

He turned into THE SHADOW RANGER from SPD!

Me: Very fitting!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Commander Krueger: That does work perfectly for him.

Lola: YEAH!

Tsubasa blasted him all over.

Tokusouki Fired more magnum projectiles

I used magnetic powers and redirected them back and they hit Tokusouki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Tokusouki: I'll blast you out of existence!

Me: (Imitating Dirty Harry) Go ahead, make my day.

Qin: Nice!

Eddy fired his blaster at him

He blasted him all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

I fired waves of blades of fire and blasted him all over!

Camie: YEAH!

Himiko: Take this!

Himiko fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Nico: Take that!

Me: Shall we finish this buttface guys?

Jack Landors: With pleasure!

Me: First this!

I fired a beam of light and separated Masaharu from him!

Me: Then this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

I activated it and a white light appeared and a timer started. 15 seconds later the Red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY!

Jack Landors: Nice!

Me, Jack, Donbrothers, Nico and Lyra: SPD FRIENDSHIP JUSTICE CONTAINMENT BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and blast hit Tokusouki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the SPD Gear and I went over and saw that he was locked in a containment card.

Tokusouki: WHEN I GET MY HANDS ON YOU I WILL TEAR YOU LIMB FROM FUCKING LIMB!

I went over and picked him up.

Me: Tokusouki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Jack Landors: SHUTDOWN!

Nico: Yeah!

I went over to Masaharu and he was dizzy from the separation.

Me: You're going to be okay Masaharu. But your food is awesome. Just make sure no one tells you otherwise.

Masaharu: Okay. Thank you.

He then vanished.

Qin: Boy they are still going back to Japan?

Me: I know. Now that the Donbrothers are with us they should be staying here.

Xenia: Yeah.

Abigail Arborea reverted back and she was a girl with green hair, had a tree tattoo on her forehead and she had leaf angel wings and had a beautiful green dress on and she had a flower sword in her hands.

Abigail Arborea: I had some of his Oden myself and it was really tasty. It didn't need any ketchup at all.

Nico: Glad you think so Abigail.

Jack Landors: Sorry about that guys.

Me: No worries Jack.

Nosecone: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Arborea: When me and Nico made a whole forest city like this one on an island in the middle of the ocean. It was called the Paradise Forest Resort.

Me: Wait you mean that was built by you two on that island in the Indian Ocean? Whoa!

Xenia: That is so cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Taro: Wow!

Abigail Arborea: Yep. And me and Nico made all kinds of island resorts like that and the best part is that they are strong and withstand hurricanes, typhoons and cyclones.

Qin: That is cool!

Eli: Wow!

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Abigail Arborea: Me too Nico. Me too.

Snaptrap: You okay, Poromon?

Poromon: Just need a bath is all.

Qin: Still an awesome battle though.

Nico: It sure was. Lets get him cleaned up and get ready for our next mission.

Me: Good idea.

We went back home and got Poromon cleaned up.

We got him squeaky clean and more.

Then the previous group came.

Roquefort: Can me, Waffle Woman, Common Cold, Technus, Xaldin, Salami Swami, Steam Smythe, Hydrax and Samon Shakekisutanchin go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Lola: We don't know what our mission is but it will be fun.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Camie: Yep.

Transquito: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Avalugg, Noivern and Xerneas.

Eli: WHOA! This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Common Cold: I hope this movie is good!

Me: Oh it is!

We got to watching it.

---

Conrad and Sally Walden live in Anville with their single mother Joan, who works for neat-freak Hank Humberfloob as a real estate agent and is dating their next-door neighbor Larry Quinn. One day, Joan leaves her children at home with babysitter Mrs. Kwan while she goes to the office, forbidding them to enter the living room which is being kept pristine for an office party she is hosting that night.

After Mrs. Kwan falls asleep, a bump came from the closet. Sally and Conrad go upstairs to investigate, and they meet The Cat in the Hat, an anthropomorphic talking cat with a red-and-white striped top hat and a large red bow tie. They scream, run and try to hide, but The Cat quickly comes to them as he introduces himself and wants to teach them how to have fun. In the process, the Cat leaves a trail of destruction throughout the house and releases two troublemakers, named Thing 1 and Thing 2, from a crate which he locks and forbids the children to tamper with, explaining that it is a portal to his world. Despite the Cat's warning, Conrad picks the lock on the crate, which grabs on to the collar of the family dog Nevins, who runs off. The trio drive the Cat's super-powered car to search for Nevins and get the lock back.

Larry is revealed to be an unemployed slob in debt, pretending to be a successful businessman in order to marry Joan for her money. He wants to get Conrad out of the way by sending him to military school. Larry sees Nevins and kidnaps him, but the Cat tricks Larry into returning the dog. Larry goes and tells Joan about the Cat, but they are stalled by the Things' posing as police officers. Larry tells Joan to meet him at the house.

When the kids and the Cat return to the house with the lock, Larry cuts them off and orders them inside the house, where he sneezes uncontrollably due to his allergy to the Cat, who takes the advantage and scares him away, only for them to find out that the house has been transformed into "The Mother of All Messes", with Larry falling into a gooey abyss. The Cat, Sally and Conrad ride on Mrs. Kwan and navigate through the surreal house to find the crate and lock it, whereupon the house returns to its normal proportions but immediately collapses. In a heated argument, the kids discover that the Cat planned the whole day and order him to leave.

Conrad and Sally resign themselves to facing the consequences when Joan comes home. But, when all appears to be lost, the Cat returns with a cleaning invention and fixes the house. Conrad and Sally reconcile with the Cat and thank him for everything, and he departs just as Joan arrives. Larry, covered in goo, comes in, thinking he has busted the kids, but when Joan sees the clean house, she doesn't believe his story and dumps him. After the successful party, Joan spends quality time with her kids by jumping on the couch with them, while the Cat and Things 1 and 2 walk off into the sunset.

---

When it was done we were laughing hysterically and it was funny!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Camie: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yep!

Laney: What does it say about Larry?

Me: He is a golddigging shrew. Lets see.

I pulled up his info.

---

Lawrence "Larry" Quinn is the main antagonist of the critically panned 2003 live-action film adaptation of Dr. Seuss' The Cat in the Hat and the 2003 video game based on it.

He's the Waldens' pompous next-door neighbor who is stealing the waldens food.

He was portrayed by Alec Baldwin, who also played Fred Frenger Junior in Miami Blues, Jed Hill in Malice, Dennis in The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, Makunga in DreamWorks' Madagascar: Escape 2 Africa, Kennebrew Beauregard in BlacKkKlansman, Mark Cordell in The Juror, Nick Kudrow in Mercury Rising, Blake in Glengarry Glen Ross and Donald Trump in Saturday Night Live.

Larry first appears posing as a business man, returning Joan's dog Nevins to her after Conrad gets into trouble for messing up the house. He believes the disobedient boy should be sent to military school to discipline him, though Joan, despite Conrad's misbehavior, is unsure and believes it's not right for him. Conrad overhears his conversation with his mother (along with the attempted manipulation), saying he isn't going to military school. Larry immediately displays his arrogance by verbally abusing and provoking Conrad, before reverting to his jolly façade when sensing Joan coming back into hearing range. He then leaves, claiming to have a meeting, though Conrad spots him exiting his car and returning to his house after Joan has driven away from sight.

Later on, Larry sneaks into the Walden household and sees Conrad and Sally jumping on their couch. He exposes his true colors by calling Sally a "suck-up". He then shows his crude mannerisms by stealing some beer and bread and burping in their faces, much to their disgust. He leaves when his allergy to cat dander surfaces after the Cat in the Hat's fur falls near him.

Larry is later revealed to be a lazy, overweight slob in debt. Carelessly refusing to employ himself, he pretends to be a sales agent to win Joan's favor and hand in marriage from earlier in the film in order to mooch off her. As a trio of repo men arrive to repossess his TV, much to his dismay after he attempts to bribe them with an expired credit card, and leave, he notices Nevins running on the streets again and sees this as an opportunity to frame Conrad as irresponsible. He calls and reports this to Joan and brings up his early suggestion of military school, to which she reluctantly considers (though her later calling Mrs. Kwan the babysitter who says otherwise reignites her faith in her children). Larry instantly hangs up replying he will retrieve Nevins and meet Joan at her office; his indifference leaving his girlfriend suspicious of his intentions.

In a deleted scene, while the Cat, Sally and Conrad pursue Larry with Nevins kidnapped, he encounters the repo truck, as well as the repo men from earlier take his repossessed TV into a TV shop called Safari Sam's. While Larry strikes a deal with the TV salesman about using Joan's money for a new TV, the Cat, Sally and Conrad manage to rescue Nevins, but were almost caught by Larry, so the Cat disguises himself as an animal rug. While Larry starts his deal, the Cat tries to hold in his painful suffering, but when he sees a guy on a pogo stick, the Cat couldn't take it anymore and knocks down the employees and Larry. Larry, angry by this, pursues the Cat, the kids, and Nevins out of the TV store and back into the street.

Larry arrives at Joan's office to deliver Nevins to her. But the Cat (posing himself as a hippie) tricks him into giving Nevins back to the kids. Larry soon realizes the deception after seeing Conrad, Sally and the Cat run off with Nevins as they attempt to hurry home. Larry chases them into a secret place, located in a telephone booth and manages to get him lost. Unable to find them after exiting, Larry goes back over to Joan's office and convinces her to go back to the house with him to prove her kids were up to no good. However, they get pulled over by Thing 1 and Thing 2 (posing themselves as police officers).

Seeing the trio in his car and with Joan's refusal to continue driving, Larry decides to take matters into his own hands by hijacking the

Thing's police motorcycle to drive to Joan's house himself and tells her to meet him there while the two Things continue to distract Joan. There, he catches the kids and plans to have them punished by their mother. Conrad tries to warn him not to go inside the house as it is complete mess, but Larry cuts him off and escorts the two inside and is surprised to see that the house is clean. At that point, the Cat personally appears to startle Larry, who sneezes and staggers into a wall. He screams "JUDAS PRIEST" while falling off a cliff and down in a purple river, revealing a bizarre dimension known as The Mother of all Messes. Although the house eventually returns to its normal proportions, it immediately collapses.

Upset by the turn of events, Conrad and Sally angrily dismiss the Cat, and decide to take full responsibility for what happened and face punishment from their mother. Fortunately, the Cat and the Things return to fix and clean up the house magically to its original state (much to the kids' delight). In the meantime, Larry is revealed to have survived his fall, released from the house through a pipe and covered in purple slime.

After the Cat and the Things have left, Joan returns home and is greeted by her kids and Mrs. Kwan before Larry appears. Seething with anger, Larry enters the house and tries to tell Joan what happened even though he realizes the house is perfectly normal. Subtly mocked by Conrad, Larry tries to convince Joan to agree with him, only for her to admit that, despite Conrad's recklessness, she deems he's a good kid and believes in him.

Resolute in her decision, Joan asks Larry to leave. He whimpers her name as she rips up the military school brochure from earlier and plasters it onto his sticky chest, and breaks down in tears before falling on his knees and soon catches a sneeze in his hands, much to Joan's displeasure. Larry desperately attempts to propose, but Joan silently rejects him as she and Sally finally close the door on him as he's heard sobbing in defeat and failure.

It's unknown what happened to Larry afterwards, though another deleted scene shows him exiting the porch while spotting Nevins licking off a purple goo splotch on the walkway. Angered at having no chance of getting to Joan's fortune, Larry attempts to kick the dog out of spite against his ex-girlfriend and her family. To his surprise, the purple goo transforms Nevins into a larger dog and allows him to fight back by ripping Larry's pants off, much to his shock and embarrassment. Nevins then chases a frightened Larry away while the repo men witnessing nonchalantly tow away his car. It's most likely Larry will eventually be homeless from continued unemployment unless he finds real employment or end up in jail by the authorities for civic disturbances.

---

We gasped and growled.

Nico: Man what a jerk!

Qin: Yeah! He cares only about money!

Camie: No kidding!

Search Man: Let's get going.

Me: Right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Dema, the False Goddess and the primary villainess in Echoes of Mana, and she's here to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you won't like, Nicole: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to Dema, the False Goddess and the primary villainess in Echoes of Mana, and she's here to destroy the world.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh God, not her. That false goddess is a dangerous threat not only to the world, but also, to the entire multiverse. That's it, we need to destroy her once and for all.

Phoebe Vandom: That'll be left to me and Lincoln, Nicole, we'll not let that chaotic destructive witch get away with her crimes.

Nico: So, you guys got an evil goddess to destroy later on, but we've taken down many evil gods and goddesses for years, so she'll be taken down in the same way. Alright, gang, let's go, it's high-time we gave Larry Quinn the nasty beatdown of his life.

Lincoln: And send him on his way to the slammer, and once we get done sending that lazy bum away to jail, you're next, Dema.

Phoebe Vandom: There shall be no mercy for you, Dema, as The Guardian of The Heart, we shall see to it that your crimes against the world and the multiverse are punished, and you shall be destroyed here and now!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to take down troublemaker and lazy bum, Larry Quinn, and once we got done taking that lazy bum down, Lincoln and Phoebe Vandom are going to destroy Dema and make that Goddess pay for every last one of her crimes against the world and the multiverse.

* * *

We arrived at the house of Conrad and Sally. It was a huge mansion.

Xaldin: This is the place.

Qin: Wow no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: It's a nice house.

We went up to it and we opened the door and went in and saw Conrad and Sally having fun with the Cat In The Hat and Thing 1 and Thing 2.

Qin: There they are.

Magma Man: Hiya!

Conrad Walden: Whoa Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Sally Walden: Awesome to meet you guys!

Xenia: Same here.

Cat in The Hat: It's awesome to meet you guys.

Me: Same here.

Fish: Great now you guys can kick the cat out.

Me: FISH!

Fish: What it's only…

I glared at him.

Mevya: Hi, fellow fish! (hops into Fish's bowl)

Steam Smythe: You sure you two can fit together?

Meyva: Yeah we fit.

Me: Yep they do.

Qin: See?

Fish: Okay I was getting too concerned.

Lola: Good.

Cat: Besides it's my way of having fun.

Me: We know. And I loved reading your books constantly since I was 3. So awesome and cute.

Sakura Knudson: Good times back then. They were fun.

Lincoln: Yeah they were.

Birdbrain: Your books were written by Dr. Seuss.

Cat: I know and they are fun.

Qin: So awesome and fun memories.

Xenia: Those are good times.

Nico: Yeah.

Conrad Walden: So what brings you all here?

Me: We're here to arrest this man.

I pulled out a wanted poster of Larry Quinn.

Conrad Walden: Yes! I never thought this day would come!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (laughs) I knew you'd be happy!

Fish: Um… are you some kind of salmon skeleton thing?

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Actually yes. I'm a Salmon Gangler.

Me: Long story on that.

Xenia: Yep.

Sixshot: (walks over to a crate) Maybe something in this crate can help-

Cat, Conrad, Sally, and Fish: NO!

Sixshot: Huh?

Sally: Larry is not worth causing the Mother of All Messes!

Me: Oh I remember that crate. That was funny.

Nico: It sure was.

Tom: And I thought mine and Jerry's messes were big time bad.

Jerry: No kidding.

Xenia: That was funny though.

Charlotte Sullivan: Yeah no kidding. That is awesome though.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Hydrax: By the way, nice job against Tokusouki

Me: Thanks.

I held up the containment card.

Tokusouki: YOU PSYCHOTIC CURS! I WILL TEAR YOU LIMB FROM LIMB WHEN I GET OUT OF HERE!

Me: Oh put a sock in it fido!

I gave him to Waffle Woman.

Me: New recruit for you guys. But keep him on a Tight Leash.

Poromon: He peed on me!

Pharaoh Man: I honestly didn't expect that.

Haruka: I did!

Nico: Guys lets just focus on the matter at hand.

Sally Walden: But we love all your adventures. They are so cool.

Xenia: Yeah we get that a lot.

Qin: They sure are fun.

Laney: Always are.

Xenia: Yep.

Salami Swami: I can't believe Larry wants to marry your mom for money.

Weiss: I know exactly how that feels.

Sally Walden: Do you really?

Me: Yeah her so-called father was a heartless golddigging monster an he didn't care about anyone but himself. He willing to go to such great lengths to get money. Even betraying his own people as well as killing countless others all for money.

Weiss: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: But we killed him and banished him to the black gates forever.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: And he had it coming too.

Ember: Your mom deserves to marry someone better!

Ember (Elemental): I agree there too.

Qin: And there are plenty of other fish in the sea.

Nico: Yep.

Conrad Walden: That is for sure.

Sally Walden: Yeah no kidding!

Cat: Larry deserves to be in prison for his crimes.

Qin: He sure does.

Katnappe: (to Cat) I just want you to know that it's an honor to meet a fellow feline.

Yugito: Same here.

Cat: Thank you. Same here to you.

Qin: Next time Conrad, Sally, your mom needs to get to know them better and see if they have a criminal record or anything like that.

Sally Walden: You're right on that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Cheetah: Where is he right now?

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: He's coming. 2 klicks north.

Me: He's down the street.

Xenia: This will be good.

Nico: We better get your mother to help out too.

Conrad Walden: You can count on that.

Conrad called his mom and then Joan came home.

Joan then came in.

Me: Hello Mrs. Walden. Sorry to have you come in like this.

Joan Walden: No worries Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: We have a lot to talk about.

We told her everything.

Joan Walden: So Larry is back and he was after my money!?

Me: Yep. He was a golddigging shrew.

Technus: By now, you probably realize that your so called husband is no good.

Joan Walden: Oh Larry wasn't my husband. We were just dating. But I appreciate you guys all telling me.

Me: You're welcome.

Qin: But soon he will be in the one place where he will never do anymore harm and that is jail.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: He's close.

Nico: Lets get him.

Livewire: Entrance time!

We went to face him.

Larry Quinn was enraged and he was walking up the street towards the Walden house.

Larry Quinn: Those repulsive kids! I will make them pay!

Then the spirits of the Dr. Seuss's creations came and then they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and landed in front of him.

Qin: Hello Mr. Poop In Flake! Nice weather we're having!

Nico: Yep for your buttkicking!

Me: Laurence Quinn, you're under arrest for Theft, Kidnapping, Fraud and Stalking.

Joan Walden: And consider this rejection! (kicks him in the groin)

DING!

Me: OOH!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH! OUCH!

Jimmy (EENE): Right where the sun don't shine!

Waffle Woman: (laughs) Nice hit!

Me: Nice! And this too!

I pulled out a Boxing Glove bazooka and then a boxing glove fired and it hit him square in the face and bashed him in the center of it!

BLANG!

Nico: Nice one!

Xenia: OUCH!

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard came.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard.

Scorcher: I personally like Cat in the Hat.

Firepower: Me too!

Me: Who doesn't like the Cat in the Hat.

Evil Star: The crab lock gave me the creeps though.

Nico: I see.

Key: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Good Guy doll factory.

Nico: Yep.

Overdrive: Did you do anything there?

Me: Well we looked around and saw nothing out of the ordinary. But we did find her.

Charlotte Sullivan: Hello.

Me: Long story but meet Charlotte Sullivan. We'll tell you a little later.

Mirror Maniac then came.

Me: Mirror Maniac. Boy you sure are a glutton for punishment.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mirror Maniac: I know. I am a feisty one.

Qin: Yeah.

Mirror Maniac: (to Connie Peyton) So you and the shark girls are wanting to go on a date with Nico?

Connie Peyton: (sighs) Yes. Tomorrow's mission.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Awesome!

We got the battles underway.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Nico's Rescue in the Abandoned Play Pals Toy Factory

---

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher: (to Jason): Nico's rescue was in the Abandoned Play Pals Toy Factory. They also met a Whale Shark Gene Slammer.

Jason: Yeah they sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Indigo Zap: We found a really amazing secret there too. We found a female good guy doll that has the spirit of the daughter of the CEO of the company.

Ellie Singh: Turns out she is a very friendly and awesome girl that loves everyone.

Emily Lenior Tzeentch: She was dying and she had her soul transferred into the female good guy doll.

Mary Garcia: Yeah it was amazing how she was there for so long.

Victorica Meadows: It sure was awesome. I'm glad we found her too.

Kimberly Ann Hart: All of us are.

Twilight Sparkle: That was a really amazing rescue.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was and it was really cool.

Spyro: The Play Pals toy factory will soon be demolished. It was condemned and is going to be torn down.

Scorcher: Good! It needs to be torn down. After everything Chucky did it brought it upon itself. Lets do it!

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: "Dragonzord!"

Zack: "Mastodon!"

Kimberly: "Pterodactyl!"

Billy: "Triceratops!"

Trini: "Sabertooth Tiger!"

Jason: "Tyrannosaurus!"

All: "Mighty Morphin Power Rangers!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Jason summoned his keyblade and it was for the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers! It was called THE 1993 RANGERS OF AMERICA!

Scorcher: Awesome Keyblade!

Jason: Thanks!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down!

---

Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Alien Rangers, Rarity. Sweetie Belle, Water Skylamders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - Battling Another Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Lightning Golem, Wild Cyclone, Dark Gaia, Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Malicious Edge, Malicious Fiend, Adusted Gold, Sinister Necrom, Nemesis, Black Baron and Kyd Wykkyd! WHEW!

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico, Takanuva's team, Kyd Wykkyd's team, and the others did good battling Another Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Lightning Golem, Wild Cyclone, Dark Gaia, Infernal Gainer, Infernal Prodigy, Infernal Sniper, Another Malicious Edge, Malicious Fiend, Adusted Gold, Sinister Necrom, Nemesis, Black Baron and Kyd Wykkyd! (pants) WHEW, THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHER MOE MEMBERS!

Aurico: You're not kidding! And all of Dark Jaden's monsters are now in the M.O.E. That is really cool and awesome.

Gretchen Holland: And as the gene-slammer of Evil HERO Dark Gaia, it's really fitting too because it shows that all of the monsters we were slammed with are now with you guys.

Woz: That is most amazing there if I do say so myself.

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: That is a most amazing revelation.

Universe 666 Daybreaker: Yes it sure is and I think it's amazing too.

Nathalie Walker: You got that right. I think it's really cool myself.

Delphine: It sure is and we all are amazed by it.

Rarity: Indeed we are darlings. They are really amazing. Now most of the gene-slammers have the Evil HERO Monsters with you guys.

Sweetie Belle: They sure do and it's so awesome.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Firepower: It sure is awesome! And it fits perfectly with us because of Dark Jaden. Now we need to find archenemies for the Advanced Crystal Beast Monsters. Lets do it!

Delphine: "It's Morphin' Time!"

They transformed!

Delphine: "White Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Corcus: "Black Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Cestro: "Blue Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Tideus: "Yellow Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Aurico: "Red Aquitar Ranger Power!"

All: "Rangers of Aquitar, full power! Power of Water, Power of Light, Powers unite!"

SUPER KRASPLASH!

Aurico summoned his keyblade and it was for the Alien Rangers! It was called THE 1996 RANGERS OF AQUITAR AND AMERICA!

Firepower: Awesome Keyblade! Perfect for the Alien Rangers.

Aurico: It sure is!

They fired waves of water, jewels, lightning, ice and energy and smashed them down!

---

## Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Zeo Rangers, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Lincoln's rescue

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Gatlin. How was it?

Tommy Oliver: It was really awesome and fun and we destroyed our old enemy Isaac Chroner, the religious zealot and servant of He Who Walks Behind the Rows.

Evil Star: Not that diabolical preacher again from Children Of the Corn!

Doom Patrol Elastigirl: I'm afraid so. But we froze him in a block of ice and banished both him and He Who Walks Behind The Rows to the Black Gates forever.

Tsuyoshi Kaijo: That was so awesome and fun!

Gohan: Yeah now they are both forgotten memories.

Van Fanel: They sure are. No more victims will be sacrificed to their so-called god.

Prohyas: That is for sure there.

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) That is for sure there mates.

Tanya Sloan: Yeah they had it coming.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Evil Star: That is an understatement. Lets do it!

Zeo Rangers: "It's Morphin' Time!"

Kat Hilliard: "Zeo Ranger 1 - Pink!"

Tanya Sloan: "Zeo Ranger 2 - Yellow!"

Rocky DeSantis: "Zeo Ranger 3 - Blue!"

Adam Park: "Zeo Ranger 4 - Green!"

Tommy Oliver: "Zeo Ranger 5 - Red!"

Jason Lee Scott: "Gold Ranger Power!"

All: "Power Rangers Zeo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Tommy summoned his keyblade and it was for the Zeo Rangers! It was called ZEO RANGER MIGHT OF 1996!

Evil Star: Cool Keyblade!

Tommy Oliver: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Turbo Rangers, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - Meeting the Daughter of Aphrodite, The Greek Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty

---

Key Was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard you guys met the Daughter of Aphrodite, The Greek Goddess of Sexual Love and Beauty. But is she a Gene Slammer?

TJ: Nope, she is a true goddess and she is really the daughter of Aphrodite.

Key: WHOA! So Lincoln has the daughters of the Greek Gods and Goddesses of Olympus in his harem and as his Guardian Angels!

Supernova Zap: Yeah he sure does! That is so awesome and amazing that he does.

Shinnosuke: We were really amazed to see that.

Sakura Adachi: Yeah it's really awesome.

Alisandra Lamhing: No kidding and her name is Michelle Aphrodite and she is awesome.

Celica Cetus: She sure is and her story is really awesome too.

Cassie: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Michelle, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned?

Michelle Aphrodite: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Michelle Aphrodite pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Michelle setting up their table in the auditorium for the charity, and Michelle got out the treats they were going to sell: chocolate-dipped cookies drizzled with white chocolate and decorated with sprinkles and nuts. Suddenly, the doors burst open, and standing in the doorway was Lola, her face was red with anger, her teeth turned into fangs, and her hair was on fire.

Past Lola: (ROARS WITH ANGER)

Then, Lola charged at Lincoln and Michelle and she viciously attacked them and destroyed their table along with the snacks that they made for the bake sale.

Past Lincoln: Lola, this was for our part in the bake sale for charity!

Past Lola: THIS IS WHAT YOU GET FOR EXISTING AND FOR DEFYING ME, PEASANTS! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Past Michelle Aphrodite: Okay, that's it, I've had it up to hear with your ugly attitude and your big fat mouth, you heartless, rampaging, little pageant demon!

Michelle Aphrodite pounced on Lola, and she really kicked the tar out of that rampaging little pageant demon, and we saw Mary being restrained by Jared and Nicole, but then, she ate a cookie which gave her a power boost and she got Nicole and Jared off and that sent them flying into a wall, and she ran at Lola and viciously beat her up. Then, Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and they tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola did, and Lola got grounded for seventeen weeks and she was forced to clean up the mess that she made during her little rampage while Michelle and Lincoln remade the treats for their bake sale, and Lola was in a prison uniform and she was seething with rage.

Past Lola: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS, YOU PEASANTS!

Past Lily: Get back to work, you rampaging she-demon!

Lily swung a whip and it cracked and forced Lola to get back to work as the video ended.

Nico: I can't believe Lola did that just because Lincoln was still alive and defying her petty orders!

Me: I know, she was an animal and she was at the worst of her wrath!

Luna: She ruined the hard work Michelle and Lincoln put into making those treats! We were so mad at Lola, we wanted to shred her dresses and break her tiaras, but the parents got her grounded for her stunt, and for the whip, Mary gave her that whip to use instead of using her mallet.

Nicole: Mary was really mad at Lola for what she did, and we had to keep her from trying to kill her.

Me: Which wasn't an easy thing for us.

Brittney: Yeah, it really wasn't.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Key: WHOA! That is awesome! Boy Lola had it coming for that one!

Rainbow Dash: She sure did and that was intensely awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was and we're glad she got her just desserts in that one back then.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Key: Boy no kidding! But that is so cool that Lincoln has the daughters of the Gods and Goddesses of Olympus with him! Lets do it!

Turbo Rangers: "Shift into Turbo!"

Justin Stewart: "Mountain Blaster Turbo Power!"

Carlos Vallerte: "Desert Thunder Turbo Power!"

Ashley Hammond: "Dune Star Turbo Power!"

Cassie Chan: "Wind Chaser Turbo Power!"

T.J.: "Red Lightning Turbo Power!"

Blue Senturion: "I am the Blue Senturion, Defender of Intergalactic Law!"

All: "Power Rangers Turbo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

T.J.: Summoned his Keyblade and it was for Power Rangers Turbo in America. It was called AMERICAN TURBO RANGER SPEED OF 1997!

Key: Cool Keyblade!

T.J.: Thanks!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, In Space Rangers, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - Us battling Tokusouki and he was a dangerous one

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) You guys battled Tokusouki earlier. He was a dangerous one.

Andros: He sure was and man was he tough. He had really ugly teeth and was deadly with those blasters.

Mai Takatsukasa: But you should have seen the epic gun battle that was with that one. J.D. and Tokusouki were REALLY blasting each other all over the place.

Goro Sakurai: It sure was cool and awesome!

Bird: It was really awesome and fun.

Loona: Yeah that was awesome.

Parker: That was a really badass battle too.

Camille Casterwill: (British Accent) I think it's cool too and it's amazing.

Nathalia Gregorio: You got that right and it's so awesome.

Cassie Chan: It sure was.

T.J.: You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: That was so amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really fun and awesome battle.

Featherweight: Yeah J.D. really laid down the law with that one.

Sprocket: Even though it was the Japanese SPD Rangers Hitotsuki it really showed no mercy on people.

Overdrive: Boy that was brutal! But awesome job to you guys! Lets do it!

In Space Rangers: "Let's Rocket!" (3-3-5)

They transformed!

Andros: "Red Space Ranger!"

Carlos: "Black Space Ranger!"

T.J.: "Blue Space Ranger!"

Ashley: "Yellow Space Ranger!"

Cassie: "Pink Space Ranger!"

Zhane: "Silver Space Ranger!"

All: "Power Rangers in Space!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Andros summoned his Keyblade and it was for the In Space Rangers! It was called THE STARS OF THE 1998 IN SPACE RANGERS!

Overdrive: Awesome Keyblade!

Andros: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down!

---

Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - Tokusouki put up a dangerous fight

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) Tokusouki put up a dangerous fight. Especially with those machine gun hands.

Leo Corbett: Boy it sure was and those guns were brutal and powerful

Ophelia Nefertiti: They were really badass and awesome! J.D. used Zamigo Delma's blasters on Tokusouki and fought him badass blasters with badass blasters!

Katherine Swendleton: That was so awesome and cool.

Tarantulas: It sure was a most amazing battle out there.

Crow Hogan: It sure was and we were impressed ourselves.

Carly Atlas: No kidding there and that was so awesome.

Kendrix: It sure was cool!

Sunset Shimmer: That was so awesome seeing that. J.D. sure knows how to blast up bad guys with guns and swords as well as his powers.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was so awesome and fun.

Sunburn: It sure was!

El Diablo: That was awesome! Lets do it!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed!

Leo Corbett: "Red Galaxy Ranger!"

Kai Chen: "Green Galaxy Ranger!"

Damon Henderson: "Blue Galaxy Ranger!"

Maya: "Yellow Galaxy Ranger!"

Kendrix Morgan: "Pink Galaxy Ranger!"

Karone: "Purple Galaxy Ranger!"

Mike Corbett: "Magna Defender!"

All: "Power Rangers Lost Galaxy!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

El Diablo: COOL! Karone looks awesome as a Purple Lost Galaxy Ranger!

Karone: Thanks. It was all J.D.'s idea. He thought it would be fitting for me since I filled in for Kendrix when she died the first time.

El Diablo: Wow! I remember seeing that! That was crazy! But that is a very smart idea. What element do you represent for that one?

Karone: The Nebula and I have the Vampire Bat Galactabeast.

El Diablo: WHOA! That is cool! And it fits perfectly.

Karone: Yep. I think it's awesome too.

Leo Corbett: It sure is!

He summoned his keyblade and it was for the Lost Galaxy Rangers! It was called THE LOST GALAXY OF THE 1999 LOST GALAXY RANGERS!

El Diablo: Awesome Keyblade!

Leo Corbett: Thanks!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Carter, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Vomiting

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) The Cat in The Hat is so iconic and awesome. And he's funny as well.

Carter: He sure is and for many years The Cat in The Hat has been an awesome book for many children in their childhoods.

Serafall Leviathan: He sure has and it's so awesome.

Lena Windsor: You got that right. The Cat in The Hat is a great book and inspiration to many kids.

Griffez agreed.

Evaranae: Yeah he is a really amazing story and more.

Talika: He sure is and I think he's cool.

Dana Mitchell: He sure is.

Ryan Mitchell: You got that right.

Applejack: I like him too and the movie is great as well.

Apple Bloom: And he is really funny as well. At least he always cleans up when he is done.

Flashwing: That is true. Awesome too.

Toyman: That is true. I have always loved the Cat in The Hat back when I was a kid. So many fun and good memories. Lets do it!

Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed!

Carter: "Red Lightspeed Ranger!"

Chad: "Blue Lightspeed Ranger!"

Joel: "Green Lightspeed Ranger!"

Kelsey: "Yellow Lightspeed Ranger!"

Dana: "Pink Lightspeed Ranger!"

Ryan: "Titanium Ranger!"

All "Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Carter summoned his keyblade and it was for The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers! It was called THE RESCUE OF THE LIGHTSPEED RESCUE OF 2000!

Toyman: Awesome Keyblade!

Carter: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down!

---

Wes Collins, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Time Force Rangers, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mouth - The Cat in The Hat is an awesome childhood classic for many generations to come

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) The Cat in The Hat is an awesome childhood classic for many generations to come. Everyone's read him by now

Wes: And many kids still will. We have known Dr. Seuss's great stories for years and they are all awesome.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) They sure are amazing lads and I have loved them for years.

Sarah Gilgamesh: Yeah that is so awesome.

Ingenica: They are really great stories too.

Kassia: I'll say! I think they are awesome stories.

Anaitis: You got that right.

Lucas: Dr. Seuss was a great story maker and an awesome author. He will never be forgotten.

Fluttershy: No he sure won't and I help the kids in my classes at the Friendship school read some of his books to my animal friends and some fillies and kids too.

Tornado Bolt: They sure are fun and cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It's a really great series of books for everyone and everypony and everycreature.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Villamax: Awesome and fun for everyone. Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed!

Wes: "Time Force Red!"

Jenn: "Time Force Pink!"

Lucas: "Time Force Blue!"

Katie: "Time Force Yellow!"

Trip: "Time Force Green!"

Eric: "Quantum Ranger!"

All: "Power Rangers Time Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Wes summoned his keyblade and it was for the Time Force Rangers! It was called THE DAWN OF THE NEW MILLENNIUM OF THE TIME FORCE OF 2001!

Villamax: Awesome Keyblade!

Wes: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Wild Force Rangers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman- Larry Quinn is a heartless golddigging shrew!

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Larry Quinn is a heartless golddigging shrew! Conrad and Sally deserve better!

Cole: You got that right! They do say that the Love of Money is the

Root of all evil and he is the true epitome of that.

Lilith Sahl: J.D. said that he watched a lot of crime documentaries and he knows that people kill for mostly one reason and that is money. They care only about the almighty dollar than they do others.

Jeanne Sorensson: Yeah that makes me sick! How can people be so greedy?

Misty Tredwell: No kidding! What they do to get money like that shows how black some peoples hearts can get.

Allenby: Yeah no kidding there. And look where that gets them. It lands them either in prison or in the chair.

Cassie Covvington: Yeah no kidding there and they don't live very long. Look what happened with the Golden Turd.

Alyssa: Yeah that is for sure. People killed many people for that disgusting abomination.

Princess Luna: That is absolutely disgusting there.

Moondust: No kidding there.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding! And look what happened to the people that killed those people.

Gari: They were wracked with so much guilt over what they did that they let their own greed consume them and it killed them in the end.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there. That was awful!

Wolf: You're not kidding there! Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed!

Cole: "Blazing Lion! Red Lion Ranger!"

Taylor: "Soaring Eagle! Yellow Eagle Ranger!"

Max: "Surging Shark! Blue Shark Ranger!"

Danny: "Iron Bison! Black Bison Ranger!"

Alyssa: "Noble Tiger! White Tiger Ranger!"

Merrick: "Howling Wolf! Lunar Wolf Ranger!"

All: "Guardians of the Earth, United we roar! Power Rangers Wild Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Cole summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Wild Force Rangers! It was called THE 2002 PRIDE OF ANIMARIUM OF WILD FORCE!

Wolf: Nice Keyblade!

Cole: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down!

---

Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Ninja Storm Rangers, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - Larry doesn't want to marry Conrad and Sally Walden's mother Joan! He is just after her money!

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Larry doesn't want to marry Conrad and Sally Walden's mother Joan! He's just after her money!

Shane: That's one of the oldest motivations of crime in the books and that is money.

Star Girl: Yeah she is filthy rich and he wants all that money all for himself.

Jake Holling: What a jerk! All he cares about is all that money and doesn't care how he is going to get it!

Zaina Zemperyous: Greed is a cardinal sin and it ends up with you going to hell!

Kathleen Meel: Yeah we have seen what happens to people who are greedy in Hell!

Kerry Meel: They ended up being mulched alive in a factory and melted in molten gold and buried alive in gold coins.

Wendy Valerious: It's not a pretty sight!

Tori Henson: Yeah no kidding there!

Princess Celestia: Yeah no lie on that.

King Solar: What they do just to get money is disgusting!

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding!

Amber Morning: Yeah. That is terrible.

Spotlight: They let their love of money go to their heads and it consumes them and they will do anything to get more. Even kill those closest to them.

Weather Wizard: Yeah no kidding there! Lets do it!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed!

THUNDERCLAP!

Shane Clarke: "Power of Air! Red Wind Ranger!"

Tori Hansen: "Power of Water! Blue Wind Ranger!"

Dustin Brooks: "Power of Earth! Yellow Wind Ranger!"

Hunter Bradley: "Sky of Wonder! Crimson Thunder Ranger!"

Blake Bradley: "Power of Thunder! Navy Thunder Ranger!"

Cam Watanabe: "Power of the Samurai! Green Samurai Ranger!"

All: "Power Rangers Ninja Storm!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Jake: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME BATTALION!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER EX-AID!

I AM A KAMEN RIDER!

Shane summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Ninja Storm Rangers! It was called 10 YEARS OF RANGERS AND NINJA STORMS OF 2003!

Weather Wizard: Awesome Keyblade!

Shane: Thanks!

They fired waves of light and lightning and energy and smashed them down!

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Himiko, Karla, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mirror Maniac

---

Mirror Maniac was next.

Mirror Maniac: Boy Larry is a really nasty golddigging jerk isn't he?

Varie: You're not kidding there.

Camie: Yeah he is a dirty blackhearted freak!

Celica: A nice trip to the Stony Lonesome might do him some good!

Cassidy: Yeah it sure will.

Himiko: Yeah he brought this on himself.

Zarya: He sure did.

Karla: And it will be good for him to realize that money never grows on trees for him to take.

Mirror Maniac: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Varie teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Amy Kirio, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of the demons etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, the girls will gain a massive power and energy increase, and wait until they try these out on that monster, that psychopathic demon won't know what'll hit him.

Varie teleported back with them.

Jason: We're already morphed.

Eli: Yep.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Varie: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the Power Blaster and they fired waves of energy, elements and lasers and blasted him all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Varie: Mirror Maniac you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: You're never finding love again!

Tsukasa: Especially in prison!

Me: And we'll make sure of that!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Para-Dx!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Tsukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned clones of the Ex-Aid team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME BATTALION!

They turned into the Ex-Aid team!

Maria: Yeah! (TURNS DIAL) GEAR FURY 6!

She summoned Gearhead, Frictor, Aligned Scowl, Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor, Mingy Jongo and Lard Lad Statue along with Fixer, and the Robot Masters!

Me: Awesome! Lets get him!

We went at him and pulverized him into pulp!

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna blasted and smashed him all over.

Nosecone, Drillhorn, Potion Nova and Melon Mint used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Drillhorn and Nosecone's X-Ray Beams and Melon and Potion Nova's powers 100-fold.

Melon Mint and Nosecone: MELON X-RAY BLAST!

Potion Nova and Drillhorn: POTION X-RAY BLAST!

WAFFLES OF EARTH AND FIRE and Waffle Woman: WAFFLE LAVA BURST!

ROBINS OF ILLNESS and Common Cold: ROBINS OF ILLNESS BLAST!

CYBERNETIC MAGIC OF TECH and Technus: CYBERNETIC MAGIC TECH BURST!

BEASTS OF WIND and Xaldin: BEASTS OF WIND BLAST!

STARS OF TAMARAN and Katnappe: STARS OF TAMARAN BLAST!

BONES OF AZARATH and Roquefort: BONES OF AZARATH

BLAST!

CRYSTALS OF SAUSAGES and Salami Swami: SAUSAGE CRYSTAL BLAST!

EARTHQUAKES OF GEARS and Steam sMythe: EARTHQUAKES OF GEARS BLAST!

FLOWERS OF JUSTICE and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

SALMON OF SPACE and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON OF SPACE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Hitch Trailblazer, Luan, Eli and Varie: LEAVES OF COMEDY STORM!

They fired waves of leaves and energy.

Lincoln: DR. SEUSS ELEMENT STYLE: CAT IN THE HAT!

Jessica Shannon: DR. SEUSS FIRE STYLE: THE LORAX!

Nanami: DR. SEUSS WATER STYLE: GREEN EGGS AND HAM!

Julie Makimoto: DR. SEUSS EARTH STYLE: HORTON HEARS A WHO!

Makoto Nanaya: DR. SEUSS WIND STYLE: FOX IN SOCKS!

Sari Sumdac: DR. SEUSS LIGHTNING STYLE: HOP ON POP!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said stories of

Dr. Seuss!

Lincoln and his harem: DR. SEUSS FINAL SMASH: DR. SEUSS HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive barrage of Hadoukens based on the Dr. Seuss books at Larry Quinn but thankfully he won't be killed. He'll just get really big boo-boos

We tied up Larry Quinn who was covered in big boo-boos.

Lincoln: Now, to send you flying straight to jail!

Lincoln got out a mallet and put Larry Quinn on an over-sized golf tee.

May: Oh! Oh man, that's how he's going to send Larry Quinn to jail?!

Qin: This is going to be so hilarious!

Everyone had their video cameras on as Lincoln got ready and brought the mallet back.

Lincoln: FORE!

Lincoln swung his mallet like a golf club and hit Larry Quinn, and he went flying out of here screaming and then, he went through a portal that opened up in prison and Larry Quinn came out of there and he was now in a prison jumpsuit.

Me: Hole in One!

Nico: And the prison's got a new inmate! Nice shot, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one loose end to tie up: Dema, The False Goddess.

?: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) And now, I shall destroy you all along with the entire world and the multiverse!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting

around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that malevolent laughter from anywhere, you just don't know when to give up, do you, Dema.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dema, the False Goddess and the primary villainess in Echoes of Mana.

Dema: You heroes will never stop me, soon, all of you will be dead and the entire world will soon be destroyed along with the entire multiverse! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Phoebe Vandom: Looks like the only thing that's on your mind is just destruction itself, but your vile desire for destruction itself is about to lead to your end.

Suddenly, Phoebe Vandom's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, quintessence, lightning, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dema, she left pink energy, stars, quintessence, lightning, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Phoebe Vandom: Dema, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against mankind, the world, and the multiverse itself, you were motivated by your own jealousy, and because of it, Anise took advantage of that, and when you became corrupted by your resentment and stopped at nothing to gain the divinity you feel that you were rightfully owed, along with planning to erase all worlds and their Mana Tree to remake them from a single one of your creation by preserving every past and future sacrifice, you've crossed lines that meant one thing: you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of The Heart of Kandrakar, I will make you pay for every last one of those crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Phoebe Vandom was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, lightning, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dema: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Phoebe Vandom emerged, but she was changed forever.

Phoebe Vandom grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neon pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Heart in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on angel earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with pink gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Phoebe Vandom has on a sleeveless dark purple open vest, sleeveless blue crop top, necklace with the Heart of Kandrakar, long sea foam green skirt reaching her ankles, purple pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Heart of Kandrakar surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Phoebe Vandom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the pink feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Phoebe Vandom has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Phoebe Vandom's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon pink energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Phoebe Vandom's Quintessence Lightning Heart Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Lightning Heart Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of The Heart etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged neon pink blade, large neon pink dragon heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large neon pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large neon pink phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large neon pink phoenix heads is a neon pink dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Phoebe Vandom has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with neon pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with neon pink gems for eyes and large neon pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a neon pink kanji below the symbol of The Heart that said, "Phoebe Vandom, Loving Older Sister of Will Vandom, Guardian of Quintessence and The Heart of Kandrakar, Chosen Guardian of Kandrakar, Loving Elder Daughter of Susan and Thomas Vandom, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Leader of Team Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of The Boogie Man, Destroyer of Dema, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Lightning, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フィービー・ヴァンダム、ウィル・ヴァンダムの愛する姉、クインエッセンスとカンドラカーの心の守護者、カンドラカーに選ばれた守護者、スーザンとトーマス・ヴァンダムの愛する長女、ヘイ・リンの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、ネリッサ、チーム・フィービーのリーダー、ヘイリー、エマ、ニコール、クセニア、守護天使でリンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、ロイヤル・ウッズ・ジャークの軽蔑者、ブギーマンの大敵、デマの破壊者、破壊者ダークネリッサとフォボスの一員であり、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者にして殺戮者、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてクイントエッセンスのマスター、ライトニング、星、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、天使

Phoebe Vandom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR HEART QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR HEART ELECTRIC LIGHTNING QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR HEART ELECTRIC LIGHTNING QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR HEART ELECTRIC LIGHTNING QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Phoebe Vandom's Super Angel-Kandrakar Heart Quintessence Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dema saw it, she fell into a rage and fired blasts of energy to kill her, but Phoebe absorbed the energy blasts and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful barrage of neon pink energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels at Dema, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit her, and this really angered her now.

Will Vandom: (Gasps) Oh wow, Phoebe's transformed!

Nico: She sure has, and that false goddess is so done for now.

Lincoln: After what Dema had tried to do in trying to destroy the multiverse and recreate it in her own image, she deserves to pay for every last one of her crimes with her own immortal blood.

Phoebe Vandom: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Heart Electric Lightning Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Heart Electric Lightning Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, now let's destroy this false goddess once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Phoebe Vandom.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy the multiverse and recreate it in your image are over, Dema, and now it's time for you to die once and for all!

Phoebe Vandom and Lincoln went after Dema who continued firing blasts of divine and demonic energy at them, but Lincoln and Phoebe absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dema and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they flew at and attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Phoebe Vandom also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Dema's stomach, and he began sucking out all of Dema's godly powers and abilities and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's time for you to die.

Lincoln kicked Dema hard into the air, and the golden blade of his massive greatsword was suddenly covered in flames.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to use Kyojuro's powerful technique to get rid of her for good. Ninth Form: Rengoku!

Lincoln used Kyojuro Rengoku's ninth and most powerful form of the Flame Breathing Technique as he assumes a high stance, and then, he performed an extremely high-speed dash towards Dema, and he unleashes a singular, devastating slash and decapitates her, and as her body is incinerated, her soul was sent to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Phoebe Vandom and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Phoebe Vandom's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long neon pink wolf tails, and massive neon pink angel wings are permanent.

Phoebe Vandom: The suffering you've caused for eons has finally been brought to an end, Dema, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy Dema for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Phoebe.

Suddenly, Phoebe Vandom wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Phoebe Vandom's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with lightning crashing down behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Phoebe Vandom absorbed the lightning and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight, Lincoln, Phoebe, you two showed that false goddess no mercy, and Lincoln, that was one slick move driving your greatsword into her stomach and then sucking out all her godly powers and abilities and making them your own, and what we just saw, that was…?!

Kyojuro Rengoku: My most powerful technique in the Flame Breathing Style, Ninth Form: Rengoku, you learned it in a quick second, Lincoln, I'm impressed.

Lincoln: Thank you, Master Kyojuro.

Nezuko Kamado: If what we saw was your master of the Flame Breathing Style, I can imagine that you'd also mastered the Thunder Breathing Style along with the other Elemental Breathing Styles from the rest of The Hashira.

Tanjiro Kamado: I think you may be right about that, Nezuko, but we'll have to wait to see what other surprises our future brother-in-law has in store.

Nico: You're right about that, Tanjiro. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that'll interest Brittney, the next one that we're meeting tomorrow is Persephone Hades, Daughter of Hades, God of The Underworld and Persephone, Queen of The Underworld, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother and father, she's a Goddess of The Dead and The Underworld and has all her mother and father's powers of darkness and the dead and she's immortal and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lucy, and she's also an awesome Goth of Justice. Lincoln and Persephone helped Lucy with her poems and they accompanied her to her meetings with The

Young Morticians' Club, and Persephone also helped in teaching Lincoln and Lucy in everything that she knows ranging from dark magic spells to summoning the souls of the dead and even necromancy. Lincoln made Persephone a beautiful necklace with blood red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, black sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Persephone kissed Lincoln on the lips when they were in the graveyard and the full moon was shining down on them, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion because Lynn absolutely hated Persephone for always defends Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Persephone everything of what that animal had done to him, and during a meeting The Young Morticians' Club was having one night in the Royal Woods cemetery, Persephone and Lincoln were there with Lucy, and during the meeting, Lynn ambushed them and she viciously attacked Lucy's friends and Lucy also got brutally injured by that violent animal, and she was about to attack and kill Persephone and Lincoln, until Lincoln snapped and he and Persephone summoned demons and creatures of darkness to attack Lynn and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that rampaging rage-crazy, overly aggressive, belching, farting, sore loser animal, and Lincoln tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn did to Lucy and her friends, Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for seventeen weeks and while Lucy and her friends were recovering from their wounds in the hospital, Lynn was tied up in a straitjacket and she was thrown inside a metal container.

Nico: Oh, we're so going to hear this story tomorrow, and Lynn should've known better than to anger one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses, there's always consequences to consider.

Me: Big time.

Lincoln: Unfortunately, when it came to Lynn's stubborn Dark Side and her desire for revenge, she was too hard-headed to listen to reason.

Lynn: I realized that what I was doing to Lincoln was wrong on so many levels, but that jackass was so stubborn and had her head so far up her butt, she refused to listen to reason.

Nico: But, she got her just desserts when Lincoln sent her smelly butt to The Black Gates last year after he gave her the well-deserved butt-kicking of her life.

Michelle Emperyous: Aw man, if we'd known about that, we would've also joined in it, especially all those who hated Lynn so much for her repulsive behavior.

Audrey Sauron: Yeah, like me, I so wanted to kill that repulsive ape, but Lincoln did an awesome job and kicked her butt hard and sent her to her death.

Michelle Aphrodite: You got that right.

El Diablo: Serves that jerk right.

Toyman: Not even prison girls will like him.

Villamax: Especially after that beatdown.

Me: That's for sure!

Wolf: Sorry about the mess.

Joan Waldan: It's okay. How about I cook something good for the victory meal?

Weather Wizard: We'd like that!

Me: Good idea.

Cat: Thank you guys for helping us.

Sally Walden: That was so awesome and fun.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But Great job today everyone. This was fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah it was!

Luan: (To the viewers) And Cats All Folks (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke.

We had an awesome victory meal and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Larry Quinn was found guilty of stalking, fraud, kidnapping and theft and he was sentenced to spend 212 years in federal prison and ordered to pay $239,000,000,000 in restitution to the Walden Family.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Cat in The Hat has been one of my favorite stories from back in my toddler days since I was three. Good times back then and I loved it.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds

the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Spot, Weather Report, Mr. Compress, Draco Zodiarts, Evil Brownies and Walter West the Evil Flash Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee - EXCELSIOR!, Human Torch, Tania And Sperg's Mom and we're going to give Nico and the Shark Gene-slammers Connie Peyton, Colleen Rovvington, Bella Lewis and Joan Carcharos an awesome and date and it's going to be at the beach and were going to have a lot of fun there and also we're going to battle Another Masked Beast Gardius, Lava Golem, Plasma Eel, Viser Des, Byser Shock, Weather Report and Spot. Also we're going to meet a Mako Shark Gene-slammer named Roxanne Talbot and she is a powerful and fast swimmer and has a powerful singing voice as well as a deadly sword mastery style. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Xerneas and her name is Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong and she is Nico's friend from Thailand and she is a powerful and immortal master of life and nature and she has the amazing power to restore the dead.

The match-up scene is for Hayley Lair, Older Sister of Irma Lair and Guardian of Water, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy King Stroud of Lorimar, the central villain of the video-game Dawn of Mana and the despotic monarch who invaded the sacred island of Illusia and he'd released the Goddess of Evil, Medusa, to steal her throne, intending the Demon World of Mavolia and the world of Fa'Diel and rule over both.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Argentina, and we're going to destroy Amy Kirio, one of the two main antagonists alongside Baal of the anime and manga series Welcome to Demon School! Iruma-Kun!, he's a psychopathic demon who likes to cause despair to anyone and is the archenemy of Iruma Suzuki. But, we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Persephone Hades, Daughter of Hades, God of The Underworld and Persephone, Queen of The Underworld, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother and father, she's a Goddess of The Dead and The Underworld and has all her mother and father's powers of darkness and the dead and she's immortal and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lucy, and she's also an awesome Goth of Justice. Lincoln and Persephone helped Lucy with her poems and they accompanied her to her meetings with The Young Morticians' Club, and Persephone also helped in teaching Lincoln and Lucy in everything that she knows ranging from dark magic spells to summoning the souls of the dead and even necromancy. Lincoln made Persephone a beautiful necklace with blood red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, black sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Persephone kissed Lincoln on the lips when they were in the graveyard and the full moon was shining down on them, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion because

Lynn absolutely hated Persephone for always defends Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Persephone everything that animal has done to him, and during a meeting The Young Morticians' Club was having one night, Persephone and Lincoln were there with Lucy, and during the meeting, Lynn ambushed them and she viciously attacked Lucy's friends and Lucy also got brutally injured by that violent animal, and she was about to attack and kill Persephone and Lincoln, until Lincoln snapped and he and Persephone then summoned demons and creatures of darkness to attack Lynn and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that rampaging rage-crazy, overly aggressive, belching, farting, sore loser animal, and Lincoln tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn did to Lucy and her friends, Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for seventeen weeks and while Lucy and her friends were recovering in the hospital, Lynn was tied up in a straitjacket and she was thrown inside a metal container.

Get ready for an agile and awesome adventure as we head to the world of Bubble from the 2022 Movie on Netflix and we're going to see a Tokyo that is entombed in a ginormoous bubble that has a mysterious power that makes people super agile and fast and parkour is the only way to travel there. And were going to learn how Hibiki and Uta met and how it was an awesome adventure for them. Also we're going to battle a Gorizilla clone.

See you next time.

# Under the Giant Bubble Dome

This chapter is based on the 2022 Netflix movie Bubble.

---

On the beaches of Melemele Island in the Maldives **M V** was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Spot, Weather Report, Mr. Compress, Draco Zodiarts, Evil Brownies and Walter West the Evil Flash Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee - EXCELSIOR!, Human Torch, Tania And Sperg's Mom and for the rescue today we're going to give Nico and the Shark Gene-slammers Connie Peyton, Colleen Rovvington, Bella Lewis and Joan Carcharos an awesome and date and awesome fun.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like an awesome relaxing time on the beach!

Nico: Boy you said it!

Joan Carcharos was dressed in a blue 2 piece bikini, Colleen had a brown bikini, Bella had an aqua blue bikini and Connie had an orange bikini.

Joan Carcharos: This is so awesome right girls!

Colleen Rovvington: Yeah you said it!

Lola: And you girls look awesome!

We were doing it all. We were surfing, building sandcastles, looking for seashells, digging for buried treasure and playing volleyball and even sunbathing.

Misty Tredwell: Can you rub some sunscreen on my back J.D.?

Me: Sure Misty.

I squirted some in my hands and rubbed some on her back.

Nico: Aww.

May: Can you rub some on my back too Nico?

Nico: Sure May.

Nico squirted some in his hands and rubbed it on her back.

Lincoln: Boy this is so fun.

Qin: It sure is. I love the beach.

Nico: Me too.

Ed Grant: It's so fun.

Nico: Ed, I want to thank you, Spot, and your teams for coming

Ed Grant: No problem Nico. It's so awesome and fun.

Connie Peyton: Boy this is the life right guys?

Eli: You said it Connie.

Xenia: Yeah it's fun.

Kujaku: This is so fun.

Nico: Kujaku, what do you like to do in your free time?

Kujaku: I haven't really given it much thought actually. Being so busy and helping with you guys hasn't given me the chance to think on that. But if I had to pick it would be teach swordmastery to kids in self defense.

Me: That's a good idea Kujaku.

Nico: Perfect for you too as a Swordmaster yourself.

Kujaku: It sure is.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: Jack probably gets along with you.

Kujaku: Samurai Jack? I agree there. And that is perfect.

Qin: I do too.

Samurai Jack: Yes and I agree there too. Me and Ashi and her sisters all get along great with Kujaku.

Nico: I'm glad you do.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Boy Yesterday was fun Nico.

Nico: Boy it sure was. And it was iconic and funny too.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: I thought it was awesome meeting the Cat in the Hat.

Nico: Such good memories.

Me: Yeah those were good times.

Qin: The stories of Dr. Seuss will be our childhood treasures for years to come.

Nico: Yep. They sure will.

Lincoln: Yeah that is for sure.

Eli: Yep.

Me: And we sent that golddigging dirtbag Larry Quinn to prison where he belongs.

Camie: We sure did.

Nico: I hope Joan gets married to the right man

Me: Me too. There's plenty of other fish in the sea.

Leni: But we're not swimming for fish.

Rarity: No Leni it's just an expression. It means that there are plenty of people to choose from out there for her to find as her soulmate.

Leni: Oh I get it.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But she is going to have to be very careful from now on. I saw in crime documentaries how people married the wrong person and then they ended up pushing up daisies all because of greed, jealousy, hatred or revenge.

Nico: Yep. That is for sure.

Nico: And Larry threatened to send Conrad to Military School.

Me: What a jerk! I'm glad we stopped that. Larry deserves to spend the rest of his miserable life in federal prison.

Nico: You got that right. The only place he is going to be in when he gets out of there is in a body bag and buried 6 feet under in an unmarked grave.

Lola: That is for sure. Jerk.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah he had it coming.

Nico: That is for sure.

Connie Peyton: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: So, when did each of you girls found out that you had feelings for me?

Joan Carcharos: 1 week after you helped us and 2 days before we were slammed.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: That is amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Connie Peyton: But Paradigm gene-slamming us made us stronger than ever and our love was stronger than ever for him.

Bella Lewis: Yep.

Colleen Rovvington: It's awesome.

Maria: Your parents must be worried about you.

Joan Carcharos: We know they are.

Nico: We'll see them again soon.

Lola: Yeah someday we will.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

May: Hey, who are those jerks?

We saw big muscular jerks.

Me: Oh Fry told me about those jackasses. Those are Professional Beach Bullies that he knows.

Qin: Oh great.

Nico: If they try anything, blast them.

Boy: Hey, babe? Why don't you hang out with a real man like me?

Connie: (muscles start to grow) I got a better idea!

Boy: Oh yeah? What?

Connie punched him and sent him crashing into a garbage can.

Me: Take that you clod.

I went over to a jerk.

Boy 2: You got something to say to me?

Me: Yeah your mother is a fucking freak and you have a face that is so ugly that it could crack not only a mirror but a sink too.

Everyone: OOOHHH!

Connie's muscles started growing, Joan's teeth sank into her gums, Colleen's eyes started pushing out, and Bella's hands started trembling.

They then went shark and turned into…

Joan, Connie, Colleen and Bella: WE'RE THE SHARKETTES!

Nico: Ooh that is a good group name!

Me: Yep.

Boy: WHY YOU!? LETS GET THESE FREAKS! BEACH BULLIES KILL THEM!

THEN 20 OF THEM CAME AT US!

Unfortunately, their swimsuits snapped off during their transformations.

OOPS!

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Good thing I have these.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nico: How are you going to?

Me: Watch.

The bullies came at me and using sound and the vibrations in the wind to feel my surroundings I felt a bully's fist went passed me as I dodged it and then I punched him square in the face and knocked out all of his teeth and then I kicked him in the crotch and then did a somersault and bashed a bully in his face and kicked him down with a nosebleed. Then I jumped and elbowed a bully's head in with my elbow and kicked him in his face.

Connie charged at them and smashed the bullies down like a mad bull!

Connie Peyton: YEAH!

Me: Try this on! (ACTIVATES FRICTOR'S RIDEWATCH)

I rubbed my hands together really fast and fired a heat ray and it hit the bullies pants and set them on fire! BURNING THEM!

Nico: OUCH! Nasty Friction burn!

Joan: Save some for me!

Joan punched the bullies down!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired an arrow and skewered one in their leg!

Bella ran and kicked one in the crotch!

Colleen: My turn!

She headbutted a bully in his stomach and kicked him in his mouth and knocked out his teeth!

Lola: Nice one!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted the bullies all over.

Nico: YEAH!

The bullies were really mangled up bad and they were knocked out.

The cops came and arrested them.

Me: Hmph!

Joan Carcharos: Good riddance.

The 4 of them started shrinking in size

Me: Uh oh! They are shrinking guys.

The boys covered their eyes.

Varie: Fashion brigade mobilize.

The 4 girls reverted back but they were naked.

Nico gave them their towels.

Nico: Here are your towels.

Joan Carcharos: Oh thanks Nico.

They put their towels on. Joan's was blue, Colleen's was brown, Bella's was aqua blue and Connie's was orange.

The fashion brigade then gave them new clothes.

Eli: That was awesome putting those jerks in their place.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Wait I sense something else. Look!

We saw a figure and it was a MAKO SHARK GENE-SLAMMER GIRL!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: She's half Mako Shark.

Mako Shark: That's right.

Qin: (GASP) Roxanne Talbot!

Roxanne Talbot: Qin!? Whoa! And Nico awesome to see you here!

Bella: Hey, Roxanne!

Roxanne Talbot: Awesome to see you Bella and you too girls.

Connie Peyton: Awesome to see you here.

Me: What were you doing when you first got slammed?

Roxanne Talbot: I was on stage in a concert and then I turned into this.

Nico: Geez!

Qin: What a rotten time to turn into a Mako Shark.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Let's revert you back.

Me: I agree. But we should warn you it's going to hurt really bad.

Roxanne Talbot: I know. Okay. I'm ready.

Me: Okay. Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain as she was reverting back!

Roxanne screamed in bloodcurdling agony!

Me: HOLY FUCK! THAT MUST BE REALLY PAINFUL!

Xenia: NO KIDDING!

Camie: YIKES!

Me: Roxanne it will be over in a few seconds!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and she had black pants and blue underwear and she was crying hard.

Connie and Joan helped her up and the boys covered their eyes and I put on my blind man glasses.

We brought her over to our spot and Varie looked her over. She was wrapped in a towel.

Varie: Boy that transformation REALLY hurt you.

Roxanne Talbot: (CRYING) IT REALLY DID!

Me: I did warn you that it was going to hurt really bad. I didn't think it was going to hurt you THAT MUCH!

Roxanne felt her hands

They were back to normal.

Varie: But you are back to normal.

She formed a mirror and she saw that she was back to normal.

Roxanne Talbot: Oh wow! I am back to normal!

Me: You sure are.

Roxanne Talbot: Awesome! I look great.

Eli: Yep. Also I sensed for Swartz's creations earlier and we have Another Masked Beast Gardius, Lava Golem, Plasma Eel, Viser Des, Byser Shock, Weather Report and Spot.

Nico: Whoa.

Lola: Boy Marik's monsters this time.

Camie: Yeah.

Roxanne: I need clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we got this.

Rarity and the Fashion brigade then gave her awesome clothes. Roxanne was wearing teal and purple clothes and she had her long black hair in a ponytail and she had fingerless gloves.

Roxanne Talbot: Wow! I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Awesome. Now who do we call in for the Anothers?

Me: Well Leona Felonius, Mandy Floyd, Serenity Sellington, Cassidy Loveenton and Allie Spitfire. They are the archenemies for Masked Beast Gardius, Lava Golem, Plasma Eel, Viser Des and Byser Shock.

Nico: Nice.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Who's first?

Eli: Another Masked Beast Des Gardius is first.

Nico: Mandy Floyd then.

Maria called her in.

In a vortex of fire came Mandy Floyd!

Nico: Awesome!

Mandy Floyd: I'm here guys. (GASP) Roxanne!

Roxanne Talbot: Mandy!

Mandy and Roxanne hugged.

Mandy Floyd: I thought we would never see you again.

Roxanne Talbot: I know. But I'm back.

Mandy Floyd: So that means you're now?

Roxanne Talbot: I sure am. I'm a Mako Shark gene-slammer.

Mandy Floyd: Oh man! So Paradigm got you too.

Roxanne Talbot: Yeah he did.

Me: Well he's dead and gone for good. Long story.

Nico: There he is!

We saw ANOTHER MASKED BEAST DES GARDIUS! It was a dark version of it.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another Masked Beast Des Gardius.

Xenia: Wicked.

Another Des Gardius: (In a girls voice) Sorry you have to see me like this though.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with silver hair, orange eyes and she had white and black clothes and had Ethereal energy swords. She also had the kanji for darkness in the middle of her forehead and she also had the kanji for The Superior Force of The In Between on her skirt and she had pitch black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Zhalia Xemnas!

We gasped!

Nico: Wait then you are the gene-slammer for Xemnas!?

Zhalia Xemnas: I sure am. And I'm the strongest out of them all.

Me: Whoa! Xemnas caused us a massive amount of trouble during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Zhalia Xemnas: That's what I was hearing. I'm sorry that happened.

Nico:: It's okay. Like I told Crocker and Burns, we're done letting that haunt us. And that those days strengthened our bonds. Besides, 20 Days is better then an eternity of darkness happening instead.

Me: That's right. And they do say that what doesn't kill you makes you stronger. But those days made our friendships stronger and more powerful than ever. As long as we're together we're invincible and can overcome any obstacle as long as we work together.

Zhalia Xemnas: That is for sure.

Laney: Couldn't have said it better myself.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Are the other Anothers with you friendly or hostile by the way?

Zhalia Xemnas: Friendly and they all know you J.D.

Me: Wow.

Nico: This will be fun.

Me: Lets get this party started.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Leeli: Yeah.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Zhalia glowed and she had Another Des Gardius separate from her.

Mandy Floyd: Now this will be fun!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Another Des Gardius and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Princess of Nothingness and the Fiendish Overlord of Torture.

Me: Whoa fitting and cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Next.

Eli: Another Lava Golem.

Me: Whoa that one is hot.

Nico: (to the Sharkettes) Any of you girls wanna go next alongside Lava Golem's archenemy?

Joan Carcharos: As long as we don't get burned. I'll go first.

Me: Okay. Leona Felonius is next.

Maria: Here she comes.

Maria called her in.

With fire swirling around in a vortex and a roar of a lion heard out came Leona Felonius.

Leona Felonius: I'm here guys. The fire lion has come.

Qin: Awesome.

Then we felt a massive rise in heat.

Me: WHEW! Man the temperature rose fast.

Nico: Man I'm frying like an egg.

Joan: It's coming from her!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER LAVA GOLEM! It was a Lava Golem with a dark aura and man was it BLISTERING HOT!

Me: WHOA! You can get a WICKED heat rash from that one!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: That is hot!

Another Lava Golem: (In a girls voice) It came with this form and It is HOT!

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and red clothes and had angel wings made of pure fire and they were dripping lava. And she had the symbol of the Volcano Tribe on the Island of Gorm in Gormiti in the middle of her forehead!

Me: (GASP) Ashleigh Volcanian!

Nico: Whoa!

Ashleigh Volcanian: Awesome to see you again J.D. And yes I am also a gene-slammer for The Fiery Angel of the Volcano Tribe of Gormiti.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! That one is hot.

Xenia: That makes you a fiery force that is too hot to handle.

Ashleigh Volcanian: Yeah that's true.

Joan: Let's do this!

Leona Felonius: What she said.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from Another Lava Golem.

Me: You know Joey got SERIOUSLY hurt because of this monster and because of that Yami Marik nearly killed him.

Eli: (GROWLS) I hate that monster! If I ever face him in a simulator battle I will snap his neck!

Me: Whoa easy Eli.

Eli: Sorry.

Leona and Joan fired waves of energy and blasted it down and I caught the Wonder Ride book and it was called The Volcanic Island Warrior Princess and the Lava Demon.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Next?

Me: Plasma Eel.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Electrifying.

Colleen Rovvington: I'll face that one too.

Nico: Who do we call next?

Me: Serenity Sellington.

Maria: All right then.

Maria called her in and in a vortex of flames came Serenity Sellington the Delphox Gene-slammer.

Serenity Sellington: What's up guys?

Nico: Just have another Plasma Eel.

Serenity Sellington: Oh boy. This will be fun.

Colleen Rovvington: Yep.

Maria: There she is!

We saw a figure that had intense lightning coming out and it was ANOTHER PLASMA EEL!

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be shocking!

Qin: Big time.

Another Plasma Eel: (In a girls voice) Sorry about all the lightning works.

She reverted back and it was a girl that had purple hair and had a brown cowboy hat and had purple eyes and had purple clothes and she had badass blasters in holsters on her belt and she had purple angel wings and she had a weasel tail and had purple wolf ears.

Me: (GASP) Nicole Nack Wesselton!

Nico: Whoa!

Nicole Nack: That's right. Hybrid of Nack the Weasel. Also I'm a bounty hunter and mercenary. I'm after this guy.

She pulled out a wanted poster and it was of Drew Lansing!

Me: Drew Lansing! Oh man!

Nico: That's our intended target for Natalia's 3rd mission today.

Lola: Whoa! That is coincidental that you are after him.

Nico: We'll throw him in the local jail. At least until the time comes to destroy Xaviax.

Nicole Nack: Fair enough.

Me: Good.

Serenity Sellington: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Colleen Rovvington: Yeah.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated Another Plasma Eel and then Serenity and Colleen fired a wave of fire and energy and smashed down Another Plasma Eel and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Bounty Hunter Princess and the Lightning Eel of Doom.

Me: Awesome title.

Nico: Next?

Me: Another Byser Shock and Viser Des.

Nico: Who's next? Bella, Connie, or Roxanne?

Bella Lewis: Me and Cassidy Loveenton.

Connie Peyton: And me and Allie Spitfire.

Qin: Oh boy.

Eli: I sense that the two Another's are coming together.

Me: Hey guys look up there!

On a building we saw a Xerneas and it was looking at us.

Xenia: Whoa a Xerneas!

Lola: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: That might be the next gene-slammer.

Nico: Worry about that later. Maria, you know what to do!

Maria: Right.

Maria called in Cassidy Loveenton and Allie Spitfire and in vortexes of fire they came.

Cassidy Loveenton: We're here guys.

Allie Spitfire: Awesome.

Me: And here they come.

We saw 2 figures and they were ANOTHER VISER DES AND ANOTHER BYSER SHOCK!

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Torture treatment.

Nico: Who are you two?

Another Viser Des: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

They merged back and then they reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and she had black clothes and had blue eyes and she had black angel wings and had the kanji for Sadistic Torture Queen tattooed on her arm.

Me: Elizabeth Redney!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Elizabeth Redney is known as the queen of torture. She is a sadistic interrogator and an executioner of death row inmates.

Elizabeth Redney: Yeah! I sure am. And I love disemboweling people and eating their intestines.

Connie Rovvington: TMI!

Camie: TMI?

Me: Too Much Information.

Camie: Oh.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated the Anothers and then the 4 girls fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down and then I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Now for Another Weather Report.

Roxanne: I'm up next!

Kujaku: And me too.

Me: Yep.

Then we saw a figure and it was Another Weather Report!

Qin: Another Weather Report!

Nico: Oh boy.

Another Weather Report: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with pink hair and she had blue clothes and storm angel wings.

Me: Celica Kaze.

Nico: The famous weather master!

Me: Yep.

Celica Kaze: That's right.

Kujaku: Awesome.

Roxanne: Sorry we have to do this.

Kujaku: Yeah.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired waves of light and separated her from Another Weather Report.

Roxanne and Kujaku fired waves of energy and smashed down

Another Weather Report and I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Weather Princess and the Fury of the Weather Monster.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Now for Another Spot.

Nico: There he is!

Me: Out of a portal came Another Spot!

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: This one is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Another Spot: (In a girls voice) It's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Wait that voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl that looked like a female version of Shisui Uchiha.

Me: (GASP) Shisia Uchiha the Teleporter!

Nico: Wait she looks like…

Me: Yep. A Female version of Shisui.

Xenia: Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Spot: That is cool!

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast Morphers blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Sword.

Shisia Uchiha: No I teleported away before he could say anything.

Me: Very fast and powerful.

Xenia: Yeah mo kidding.

Lola: That is awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to do this.

Shisia Uchiha: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) Are you part of the Uchiha Clan?

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) Because Shisui was too.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor

Shisia Uchiha: Yes I sure am part of the Uchiha Clan. I do have the Sharingan and I have all its powers and all that.

Me: Yep and Shisui was a powerful force until that motherfucker Danzo ruined it by TAKING HIS EYES!

Qin: For control of the village.

Me: Yep.

Lola: That dirtback.

Shisia Uchiha: I know.

She turned into Another Spot.

Nico: (gets out Spot's Ridewatch) You're not the only one who can teleport!

Nico activated it and opened a portal and Nico teleported and blasted her down.

Nico: Forecast is a shocking defeat.

Nico activated Weather Report's ridewatch and fired a wave of lightning and smashed her down.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES MR. COMPRESS'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of light and smashed her down.

May: Take this from Draco! (ACTIVATES DRACO ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

The stars of Draco the Dragon appeared behind her and she fired laser blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: Chocolate is good! (ACTIVATES EVIL BROWNIES RIDEWATCH)

She fired brownies and smashed her down!

Maria: Time for some speed! (ACTIVATES EVIL FLASH'S RIDEWATCH)

ZOOM!

She ran fast and smashed her all over!

Kujaku: Time for this! (ACTIVATES WEATHER REPORT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed her down.

Then Pinky & The Brain, Copper Cranium, Universe 666 Arc, Universe 666 Azula, Universe 666 Live Action Starscream and Universe 666 Lotso came.

Nico: Nice team Pinky & the Brain!

Brain: Thanks Nico. It's nice.

Pinky: What's nice?

BLANG!

Brain bashed Pinky on the head with a tire iron.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Nico: (laughs) Good ol Pinky!

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Then the Xerneas we saw earlier appeared!

Nico: WHOA! It is a Xerneas!

Qin: Whoa!

Maria: Sorry we ignored you earlier!

Xerneas: (In a girls voice) (Thai Accent) Actually no you didn't and it's awesome to see you again Nico and Qin.

Nico: Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong!

Qin: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue clothes, blue eyes and had rainbow angel wings and she had the kanji for life in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt was the symbol of a new team and she had a rainbow bow.

Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong: I got this one guys.

She fired an energy arrow and blasted Another Spot down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I brought over Shisia.

Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong: That was awesome and cool.

Kujaku: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong: I have many of them. You see I have over 55 million years of memories with me.

Me: 55 million years!?

Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong: Yeah I was originally one of the first monkeys that lived back then. Then I got exposed to a meteor that had this mysterious energy and it evolved me and turned me into a modern woman. I lived for over 55 million years.

All of us: WOW!

Laney: That is incredible!

Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong: It sure is. My favorite is when me and Nico went and pulverized numerous bullies and smashed them into pieces and sent them to prison.

Qin: I remember that. That was so cool. It was an army of mean queen bee girls and they were no match for them.

Nico: Awesome!

Nico and Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha,

TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, and E Honda are heading to Argentina, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to destroy Amy Kirio, a psychopathic demon who likes to cause despair to anyone and is the archenemy of Iruma Suzuki and one of the two main antagonists alongside Baal of the anime and manga series Welcome to Demon School! Iruma-Kun!. But, we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Argentina, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to destroy Amy Kirio.

Shakky Shax, Mar, Paimon, Levi, and Momonoki Morax gasped in shock.

Shakky Shax: Oh, we know him all too well, he's a psychopathic demon who likes to cause despair to anyone and is the archenemy of Iruma Suzuki, we've had run-ins with that psychopath back in The Demon World.

Me: Iruma and his harem told us all about him, and man, is he one psychopathic fucker.

Lincoln: But, we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever, and I want to thank you and your team for joining us, Hulk.

Hulk: Hulk glad to be coming on rescue, and can't wait to smash psycho demon!

Liam: Yeah, that ornery psycho's going to get it!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and dark purple headband, blood red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless black top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with wailing souls, darkness, hellhounds, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hades, and holstered on her back is a massive Hades-themed greatsword with embedded red gems and Hades etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hellhound heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the ten girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The wailing souls and hellhound motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Black-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that psychopathic demon who was about to kill them, he's lucky he doesn't suffer the wrath of my mother, Persephone, and my father, Hades.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Persephone Hades, I knew it was you!

?: How I will delight watching watching you all die by my hands, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! (LAUGHING PSYCHOTICALLY)

We then saw our target, Amy Kirio, the psychopathic demon. Then, he slashed at Lincoln with his claws, but he dodged it, however, the claws slashed off his chest harness and it fell onto the sands.

Lincoln: Hey! That was so uncool!

Sylvester: Now, you just asked for it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death. Suddenly, Lincoln's chest harness lifted up into the air and turned into large colored beads draped on top of the large gold buffalo heads of his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds.

Lincoln: Now, it's personal! Let's smash his brains out!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of

Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Hulk and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Amy Kirio, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Shakky Shax, Mar, Paimon, Levi, and Momonoki Morax fired black energy swords from their massive greatswords and they pierced Amy Kirio's black heart, and as they exploded, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: For everything you've done to Iruma and his harem, you are one demon who deserve to get sent to The Black Gates. (To Persephone Hades) And it's so good to see you again, Persephone Hades.

Persephone Hades: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Persephone Hades and he hugged her, and Persephone Hades is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Persephone Hades: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, sorry that your version of He-Man's chest harness got slashed off by that psychopath.

Lincoln: It's okay, but it also transformed into a new weapon attachment for my massive greatsword.

Suddenly, Lincoln's version of He-Man's chest harness reappeared again fresh and new.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Well, that was quite a surprise.

Persephone Hades: It sure is. And you've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy Gothic mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Persephone Hades, Daughter of Hades, God of The Underworld and Persephone, Queen of The Underworld, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother and father, she's a Goddess of The Dead and The Underworld and has all her mother and father's powers of darkness and the dead and she's immortal and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Luna: She's really good friends with Lucy, and she's also an awesome Goth of Justice. Lincoln and Persephone helped Lucy with her poems and they accompanied her to her meetings with The Young Morticians' Club, and Persephone also helped in teaching Lincoln and Lucy in everything that she knows ranging from dark magic spells to summoning the souls of the dead and even necromancy. Lincoln made Persephone a beautiful necklace with blood red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, black sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Persephone kissed Lincoln on the lips when they were in the graveyard and the full moon was shining down on them.

Nico: A spooky romantic night in the graveyard, that was really awesome.

Me: It sure was, and she absolutely hates Lynn with a blazing passion because Lynn absolutely hated Persephone for always defends Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela's told Persephone everything about what that animal had done to him, and during a meeting The Young Morticians' Club was having one night, Persephone and Lincoln were there with Lucy, and during the meeting, Lynn ambushed them and she viciously attacked Lucy's friends and Lucy also got brutally injured by that violent animal, and she was also about to attack and kill Persephone and Lincoln, until Lincoln snapped and he and Persephone then summoned demons and creatures of darkness to attack Lynn and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that rampaging rage-crazy, overly aggressive, belching, farting, sore loser animal, and Lincoln tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn did to Lucy and her friends, Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for seventeen weeks and while Lucy and her friends were recovering in the hospital, Lynn was tied up in a straitjacket and she was thrown inside a metal container.

Luna: I remembered that incident all too well.

Lori: Me too. Lynn absolutely crossed it big time, and Lincoln almost got that close to calling the cops on her, along with disowning her and sending her to prison forever, but Persephone Hades had to help him through this, he had to focus on Lucy.

Lincoln: She did, after what happened to Lucy, I didn't want to leave her like this, and Persephone helped me through that ordeal, and now that you're here, Persephone.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Persephone Hades in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Persephone Hades: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Persephone Hades' neck with dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Persephone Hades: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Persephone Hades.

Persephone Hades had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leans down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Ayumi Shimizu, Keiko Takaya, Kiyoka Akiyama, Kumi Kawanaka, Mai Sakura, Makoto Jinnai, Misato Amano, Nanami Itō, Natsuki Asakura, and Yuki Matsuno from Tokimeki Check In!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayumi Shimizu, Keiko Takaya, Kiyoka

Akiyama, Kumi Kawanaka, Mai Sakura, Makoto Jinnai, Misato Amano, Nanami Itō, Natsuki Asakura, and Yuki Matsuno from Tokimeki Check In!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayumi Shimizu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayumi Shimizu and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Amy Kirio, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many

Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega

Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Ayumi Shimizu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayumi Shimizu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayumi Shimizu, Keiko Takaya, Kiyoka Akiyama, Kumi Kawanaka, Mai Sakura, Makoto Jinnai, Misato Amano, Nanami Itō, Natsuki Asakura, and Yuki Matsuno with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the psychopathic misery-causing demon and archenemy of Iruma Suzuki, Amy Kirio.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in giving that psychopathic misery-causing demon the beating of his miserable life and Lincoln, Shakky Shax, Mar, Paimon, Levi, and Momonoki Morax finishing him off by firing black energy blades from their massive greatswords which pierce him in his black heart and they obliterate him and send him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Persephone Hades have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Iruma Suzuki: Damn, I never expected to see that psychopath again!

Lincoln: We were hoping to go after him in the future, but he saved us the trouble of going after him, and we also had our fun giving him the beatdown of his miserable life.

Me: We sure did.

Nico: And you, Shakky Shax, Mar, Paimon, Levi, and Momonoki Morax finished him off by firing black energy blades from your massive greatswords which pierced him in his black heart and the swords obliterated him and sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Eli: With that psychopath gone, hopefully things in the school you and your harem go to will be cool.

Lincoln: We'll have to wait and see, Eli.

---

After finally getting rid of Amy Kirio and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Persephone Hades saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Persephone Hades: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Persephone, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Persephone Hades: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Persephone Hades: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Persephone, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned?

Persephone Hades: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Persephone Hades pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Persephone Hades at the cemetery with Lucy and her friends at their meeting for The Young Morticians' Club. But, then, they heard something.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Past Haiku: Gasp, what was that?

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not her! Lucy, everyone, we need to get out of here, it's Lynn!

But, it was too late, Lynn came out and that violent animal viciously attacked Lucy's friends and Lucy also got brutally injured by that violent animal, and she turned to Persephone Hades and Lincoln with a psychotic grin on her face.

Past Lynn: YOU'RE NEXT, STINKOLN, YOU AND YOUR BITCH! (LAUGHING PSYCHOTICALLY)

But, that was a huge mistake on Lynn's part. Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his pupils shrank in pure rage and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red with vampiric rage and fury, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper, and then, he absolutely lost it.

Past Lincoln: (ROARING WITH PURE RAGE) LLLLLLLLLLYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYNNNNNNNNNNNNNN!

Nico and everyone who wasn't around that day gasped in shock at Lincoln's yell.

Eli: OH… !

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor Chan: Shit!

Me: Yep, Lynn was dead meat on a stick!

Lynn belched and she was about to attack and kill Persephone and Lincoln, but Lincoln ran at Lynn and he viciously attacked Lynn with brutal punches and kicks, he even slashed at her with his claws tearing up her jersey. Then, he and Persephone then summoned demons and creatures of darkness to attack Lynn and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that rampaging rage-crazy, overly aggressive, belching, farting, sore loser animal, and Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and they tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and he then alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn did to Lucy and her friends, and while Lucy and her friends were taken to the hospital to recover, Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for seventeen weeks and she was thrown in a metal container by a furious Lincoln.

Past Lynn: (ROARS WITH ANGER AND POUNDS ON THE DOOR TRYING TO ESCAPE)

Past Persephone Hades: If I ever see you try to kill your little brother again, (Demonic Voice) I will personally see to it that I drag you straight to The Underworld myself and subject your miserable evil soul to an eternity of agonizing pain and neverending torment, you bitch!

Persephone Hades gave Lynn the finger, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla as the video ended.

Nico: Damn! This was indeed the second time that we saw any one of you five make Lincoln so mad, he went absolutely berserk and went vampire on you!

Me: Yeah, and what Lynn did, it was proof of finding out that Dark Lynn had come back and she was even more violent than ever.

Lincoln: Back then, I didn't create my Dark Side Eternal Purification technique to permanently sever Lynn from Dark Lynn for good, so we were stuck with that animal again.

Luna: As much as we wanted to believe it wasn't true, it was. I thought we were rid of her thanks to J.D. on Packing Day, but that animal's hatred refused to die.

Nico: Now, that's really dark, so that explained the periodic attacks from Lynn in the past, it was due to Dark Lynn's return.

Audrey Sauron: That's right, but we were unable to see it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva are heading to Aquame Lake.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aria the Melodious Diva: Wow, so this is Aquame Lake, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Aquame Park, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva are now in your harem.

Sonnya Flemmimenchinova: Indeed, and it's amazing that the Melodious Divas are now members of Lincoln's harem.

Jenna: And Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aria the Melodious Diva, Bloom Diva the

Melodious Choir, Bloom Prima the Melodious Choir, Canon the Melodious Diva, Elegy the Melodious Diva, Mozarta the Melodious Maestra, Opera the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Score the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Shopina the Melodious Maestra, Solo the Melodious Songstress, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Soprano the Melodious Songstress, and Tamtam the Melodious Diva, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: If that bitch so much as breaks out and we face her on your rescue, Lincoln, I hope you break every last bone in her body.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, if Trina broke out, Courtney would wind up getting to her before any of us did, and she'd really do a lot worse than the beatdown she gave that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan during The 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Yeah, and she's lucky we're not giving her The Black Gates because she doesn't deserve it.

Lincoln: Death's too kind for her, she deserves to suffer our humiliations, and from what we've been doing by always winning against evil, it's driving her and the other jerks completely nuts!

Nico: (Snickers) In more ways than one, Lincoln.

---

Later it was time for Natalia's third mission.

William: Anyone else want to go with Natalia? Besides Ripster and Dr. Nick?

Sydney: Me and the rest of the Underground girls will go.

Apple Bloom: Me and the Cutie Mark Crusaders will go.

Applejack: This will be fun girls.

Eli: It sure will.

Nico: Yep. Anyone else?

No one answered.

Me: Nope.

Nico: All right we're off.

We were off to Los Angeles.

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Kit: Hey guys!

Natalia: Kit, meet Dr. Nick and Ripster.

Dr. Nick: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Dr. Nick Tatopoulos, leader of H.E.A.T.

Me: H.E.A.T. stands for the Humanitarian Environmental Analysis Team. Nick is a colleague of my daughter Nicole. He specialized in the study of Worm in Chernobyl, Ukraine and how Gamma Radiation affects them.

Kit: Sounds complicated.

Me: It is.

John Bolton: Awesome to meet you too. John Bolton, eldest son of the Bolton Siblings and leader of the Street Sharks

Kit: Oh wow! The famous team that brought down Paradigm.

Me: Yep with our help. That guy had TONS of screws loose.

Nico: Yep.

Natalia: And these are my fellow Underground girls.

Sydney: Awesome to meet you guys. Sydney Burlington.

Nanette: Nanette Albright.

Sheila: Sheila Castille Loud.

Georgina: Georgina Montgomery.

Rice: Rice Fitzgerald.

Maxxine: Maxxine Stennson.

Kendra: Kendra Armstrong.

Irena: Irena Malloy.

Kita: Kita Birmingham.

Julie: Julie Carolina.

Evelyn: And I'm Evelyn Burmingham.

Kit: Whoa awesome to meet you girls.

Me: And these are the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Apple Bloom: Awesome to meet you. I'm Apple Bloom.

Sweetie Belle: Sweetie Belle.

Scootaloo: Scootaloo.

Diamond Tiara: Diamond Tiara.

Silver Spoon: And I'm Silver Spoon.

Kit: Awesome to meet you too.

Len: Guys, meet Chance and Pryce.

Me: Long time no see you two.

Chance: Been a while J.D.!

Pryce: Yeah you're looking awesome.

Nico: Awesome to meet you guys.

Pryce: Same here.

Chance: It's an honor to meet you Nico and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm too.

Eli: Same here.

Brad Barrett came up to us.

Trent: Hi. You must be Brad Barrett.

Brad Barrett: Zip it, pretty boy! (To me) You and I need to talk. Now.

Me: Sheesh how rude. Is that any way to greet someone after not seeing them for 15 years?

Brad Barrett: Now.

Me: Okay okay. This better be good.

Brad took me to a spot to talk.

Brad Barrett: I've been getting visions lately. About me fighting you and several others. I can't explain. But are they really dreams? Or did they come true?

Me: No those are visions into the future. Your memories as a rider were erased after you were saved from the Advent Void. And yes you are going to fight me and Kit and the other riders. It happened 15 years ago. But I remember that day like it was yesterday.

Brad Barrett: What happened to me?

Me: Better yet, I'll have you remember.

I snapped my fingers and restored his memories.

Brad Barrett: I was a Rider?!

Me: Yep. And your memories have been restored too.

Brad Barrett: I remember now! J.D.!? That really is you? What happened to you?

Me: I've had a bit of a grown spurt. Not just in size but in evolutionary terms. Long story. But yeah. You were Kamen Rider Thrust. Xaviax framed you for cheating and that's what got you banned.

We came back.

Brad Barrett: Sorry I was so rude to you guys. I was just at a loss for words.

Me: No worries.

Nico: If you want, you can join the Redemption Squad.

Brad Barrett: Nah. I think I'll join the Masters of Evil.

Nico: That works.

Eli: Yeah.

Kit: Anyway we need your help with something.

Me: What is it?

Michelle Walsh then appeared.

Michelle Walsh: With official No Men business.

Me: Michelle Walsh. Been a long time.

Michelle Walsh: You grew quite a bit.

Me: That's an understatement.

Leeli: What do you need help with?

Michelle Walsh: I'll show you.

We followed her and in a vault we saw a blaster.

Me: Whoa what's that?

Nico: Is that a blaster? It's different then the ones Eddy and both versions of Jack Spicer use.

Michelle Walsh: This is our newest weapon. It's called a subatomic destructo ray. Let me give you guys a demonstration.

Me: All right.

We went in front of an abandoned building that was due to be demolished.

Michelle Walsh: This is a 7th generation energy weapon. It was developed by a combined USA European Asian Alliance and it is to blow up terrorist camps. Watch.

Apple Bloom was video recording it with her phone.

They fired it and it fired a red laser blast and then it hit the building and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

IT BLEW THE ENTIRE BUILDING INTO DUST IN AN INSTANT!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: THAT WAS POWERFUL!

Eli: WHOA! THAT WAS AMAZING!

Me: I hope that weapon doesn't have enough power to blow up an entire planet.

Kit: No it doesn't. But it can obliterate mountains and buildings like there is no tomorrow.

Me: WHOA! That is incredible!

Nico: That was amazing!

Michelle Walsh: We need your help guarding it.

Nico: Of course we'll do it. Because Xaviax probably won't be the only one wanting this.

Me: Nope. And I have a good feeling I know who will want it.

Eli: I sense that the ones that took Chance and Pryce's Advent decks are close.

Me: Then lets be ready. Boy in the wrong hands, terrorist organizations can use this and blow up entire cities.

Nico: Yeah no shit.

Eli: Yeah.

Natalia: We'll get changed into jumpsuits.

Me: Okay.

They went and did so.

Sydney's was blue, Nanette, Rice and Georgina's were red, Sheila's was green, Kendra and Maxxine's were purple, Irena's was purple, Julie's was red, Kita's was green, Evelyn's was blue and Natalia's was orange.

Kit: Why do they need to change into jumpsuits?

Me: Their gene-slammer forms tear their clothes off. So we need to be ready for that.

Rarity: Indeed we do. It's a crazy story.

John Bolton: Yeah it's true.

Kit: (to Natalia) While we're waiting, can you describe your transformation into your monster form?

Natalia: Well my muscles start to grow and then I get furry and then my clothes start to rip. I grow claws and pointed ears and a muzzle and my teeth turn into fangs and my eyes turn yellow.

Me: Like how you see werewolves on TV under the light of the full moon.

Nico: Yeah.

Then we saw Vic Frazier!

Nico: Vic Frazier? You're working for the No Men?

Vic: After I got my memories back, Michelle offered me the job.

Me: Been a long time Vic.

Vic Frazier: J.D. Knudson!?

Me: Yep. The one that killed Xaviax. After blowing off all of his offers.

Nico: Yep.

Vic Frazier: You grew a lot.

Nico: Make sure to watch the mirrors in case Xaviax's monsters get in.

Me: We could just shatter the mirrors into a million pieces.

Nico: We could. But then we'll get seven years of bad luck.

Me: Oh come on that's just a bunch of superstitious bullshit nonsense.

Eli: Yeah.

Vic: But I'll watch them.

Kit: Let's get our game faces on.

Me: Okay.

I put on a funny game face.

They laughed!

Kit: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Me: Just a little joke.

I took off the mask.

Vic: Kamen Rider!

Brad: Kamen Rider!

Kit: Kamen Rider!

Kase: Kamen Rider!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: KIBAL! LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I howled!

We then heard several Mirror Monsters exit the mirrors.

Me: Time everyone saw the monsters.

I snapped my fingers and then they appeared in front of our eyes!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Buttugly sons of fucking bitches! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

A vortex of blue fire blasted out and I went and slashed the mirror monsters and destroyed them in fiery explosions!

Apple Bloom: YEAH!

Metalgelas and Goldphoenix appeared by our side

Me: Awesome!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: This will be fun!

Rainbow Dash: Lets give these monsters a facelift!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them all over the place.

While we were fighting the monsters, a certain Earth doppelgänger of Chance just appeared through the mirror of the room of the blaster.

Drew Lansing: Jackpot!

Me: I knew it! Drew!

Drew: Long time no see, Kit.

Kit: You're after the blaster too?

Drew: Xaviax wants to use this to blow this city away. But I think using this on this building with you guys inside will be enough to make him happy. Might even get me some brownie points.

Me: Like hell he will. Xaviax is soon to be dead and forgotten.

Nico: We're not accepting anything you're offering us.

Drew: Oh, I'm not interested in offering you anything. Except blaster fire with your names on them! Kamen Rider!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER TORQUE!

Me: I don't think so!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and knocked him down!

Drew: Damn you J.D.! You are still the same annoying freak as you were all those years ago.

Me: Nice to know that I still have it in me.

Natalia: Our turn, girls!

They sweated uncontrollably and their stomachs growled before they doubled over in pain,

Drew: What the Hell?!

They transformed into their Underground Monster forms!

Kit: WHOA! That is awesome!

Len: Whoa so that's what they look like as their monster forms!

Nico: Yep.

Quarry: This will be fun!

Natalia charged at Drew.

Ripster: (gets out Abomination's Advent Card) Leave the Mirror Monsters to the rest of us!

He activated it and bashed them down and bit a monster and ripped him in two!

Ripster: Now you know why I'm called Ripster!

Natalia smashed Drew down.

Drew: Think it's time I show you my own Final Vent!

Final Vent!

Magnugiga appears in front of Drew and he inserts the Magnuvisor into its back. Magnugiga then deploys all of its weapons, which Drew fires all at once by pulling the trigger of the Magnuvisor.

Nico: EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK!

I formed a powerful force field around us and he fired lasers and energy blasts and massive explosions broke out.

But when the smoke cleared all of us were still standing unharmed.

Me: Nice try Drew!

Drew: I HATE YOU J.D.!

My aura flared up with explosive force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost sucker!

Avalugg: (In a girls voice) That was your last Final Vent bub!

She rammed him down!

Nico: Valerie Brigadier! Whoa!

Dr. Nick: (gets out Commander Ryuui's Advent Card) I think it's time for these Mirror Monsters to go!

He activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

But then..

RRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAARRRRRR!

A familiar roar was heard!

Eli: Now he's in for it!

Out came GODZILLA 1998!

Nico: (Imitating Scarface) Say hello to our big friend!

Godzilla 1998 roared.

Nico: Drew we'll give you a choice. Surrender or feel a taste of Godzilla's Emerald Atomic Breath.

Drew: NEVER!

Nico: I just realized something.

Natalia: What's that?

Nico: When Drew uses his Final Vent, he has to stand still. We can use that to our advantage!

Drew: Second time's the charm!

Final Vent!

Magnugiga appears in front of Drew and he inserts the Magnuvisor into its back.

Vic: Not this time!

Final Vent!

Goldphoenix sends Vic into the Drew head first while engulfed in flames. This knocks Drew down but it also transforms Vic back to normal.

Nico: You okay?

Vic: I'm fine. But I think my Final Vent took up a lot of energy.

Nico: It's okay. You just rest now.

I teleported and bashed Drew down.

Godzilla fired an Atomic Green Flame blast!

It hit Drew and blasted him down.

Drew turned back to normal as Kit took the Torque deck from him.

Drew: Hey!

Kit: I'm giving this back to Chance. (Smirks) Meanwhile, you got problems of your own.

Several police officers surrounded Drew.

Police Officer: Drew Lansing, you're under arrest!

Drew: You'll never take me- (gets tasered into unconsciousness)

Kase: What happens to him now?

Kit: Until Xaviax is defeated, we're sending him into the local jail. He'll go into one of the space prisons after we take Xaviax out.

Me: Good idea Kit.

Avalugg: That jerkwad had it coming.

Apple Bloom: He sure does.

She reverted back and Valerie was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue crystal angel wings and had the kanji for Blizzard in the middle of her forehead and she had aqua blue clothes and a sword made of ice.

Valerie Brigadier: That was a cold victory.

Nico: It sure was.

Apple Bloom: YEAH!

Natalia: Time for us to revert back.

Me: First this.

I gave them back their clothes and put a dome of darkness over them.

Me: We have a very fierce no pervert policy. Anyone that peaks of women while they are naked gets their butts throttled by my daughter Nicole.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And you do not want to see Nicole mad like that.

Kit: Oh boy.

Then there was a knock on the dome and the girls came out back to normal and clothed.

Natalia: That was fun!

Michelle Walsh: You know what? How about you guys keep the blaster?

Me: We would be honored Michelle.

Nico: And officers make sure there is no mirror or reflective surface for him to escape fhrough.

Officer: You got it.

Me: Don't worry I used my magic on him to strip him of his mirror portal power.

Nico: Nice!

Valerie Brigadier: That will show him.

Kit: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Valerie Brigadier: When me and Nico were in this ice sculpture making contest and we made this.

She showed a photo of a massive ice castle she and Nico built and it looked like the St. Basil's Cathedral.

Me: Whoa that is cool! That is an ice sculpture of the St. Basil's Cathedral.

Eli: Well made.

Valerie Brigadier: Thanks. It was fun. We won first place in that.

Nico: Yep.

Applejack: That is well made.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Valerie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Valerie Brigadier: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

We went back home.

We got back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome and amazing.

We revealed everything and it was awesome.

May: WHOA! That is cool!

Xenia: It sure is! Drew is going to prison forever.

May: Next time, Jason Lee Scott and Zayto should go with you guys.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: Yep.

---

At the table, Uta saw something crazy.

Uta: (sees something) Oh, what fresh Hell is this?

Me: Oh the Mascots, Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters are having an eating contest.

They were eating and eating and eating plates full of chili dogs.

Nico: They want to prove who has the biggest appetite with chili dogs.

Me: Yep.

They were eating like no tomorrow.

Hibiki: Who's winning right now?

Me: Looks like the Sonic Sisters are.

They had eaten 30 plates full of chili dogs.

The Mascots ate 20 plates and Sonic and Tails ate the same number of plates as the Sonic Sisters.

Qin: Boy they are hungry.

Then they were done.

Then they were done.

Poliwag then groaned.

Poliwag and the mascots fell over.

The Poromon, Sonic Sisters, Sonic and Tails were done.

Lori: And the winners literally are Poromon, Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters!

We cheered!

Qin: WHOA! Not even the mascots can match an appetite like theirs.

Maria Robotnik: That is for sure. They eat chili dogs by the truckload.

Me: Just imagine if they all were on that Chili Dog planet. They would strip the whole surface clean.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah they would.

Poromon: Yay! I won!

Nico: You sure did.

Me: Yep.

Maria started patting Horsea

May patted Manaphy.

Varie patted Tentacool.

Max patted Jirachi.

Me: That was so cool.

Laney: It sure was.

G1 Ironbison: You guys gonna be okay?

But then…

MONSTROUSLY LOUD LONG BELCH!

When it was done that meant they were stuffed.

Me: Whoa!

Sam (Total Drama): That was awesome!

When it was done they were better.

Sonic: Ahh!

Tails: Yeah!

G1 Ironbison: I think that means yes.

Poromon: Come to greet the winners!

Noivern: (In a girls voice) I heard the loud belch from the surface. Well done.

Nico: Gloria Calazarra!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had brown eyes and had green and purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had the kanji for Dragon in the middle of her forehead.

Gloria Calazarra: That was awesome guys. Reminds me of the time when me and Nico had a Shrimp Cocktail eating contest.

May: Is that your favorite memory ofo Nico?

Gloria Calazarra: It sure is. Me and Nico ate 50 glasses of it and they were good.

Nico: Yep. Me and Gloria are the king and queen of Shrimp Cocktails.

Lola: Nice!

Camie: Awesome love of seafood.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico and Gloria hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Gloria Calazarra: Me too Nico. Me too.

G1 Lightspeed: I'm not joking around. Are you guys okay?

They nodded.

G1 Lightspeed: Good.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Trent: Well, are you guys proud of yourselves for how much you just ate?

They nodded again.

Trent: Wow.

Me: But in the end, No one can match the awesome chili dog eating appetites of Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters.

LOUD FART!

Poromon: Oops! Sorry.

We laughed!

The previous group came.

Evil Star: Can me, Scorcher, Firepower, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: We don't know what our mission is but I have a feeling it will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Demolishor: Hey boss which gene-slammers are you hoping to meet next?

Me: Yveltal and Zygarde next right?

Nico: Bingo. Like you even have to ask that one.

Varie: That will be a good one.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln was watching the 2022 anime film, Bubbles, and we were also watching it and it was really awesome.

Me: Wow, this is so awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, and I think I've got an idea for a mission: heading into the world of the 2022 film, Bubbles, and meeting Hibiki and Uta.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln, plus, this is going to put our parkour skills to the test!

Me: You got that right, I can't wait.

Scorcher: So, any suggestions?

Lincoln: Hey guys! Come here!

We went to Lincoln.

Lincoln was watching the 2022 anime film, Bubbles, and we were also watching it and it was really awesome.

Me: Wow, this is so awesome!

Uta: That is like our world and it's amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is, and I think I've got an idea for a mission: heading into the world of the 2022 film, Bubbles, and helping Hibiki and Uta.

Uta: Awesome idea Lincoln.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln, plus, this is going to put our parkour skills to the test!

Me: You got that right, I can't wait.

Lynn: Whoa! I would like this one!

Camie: Yeah this will be cool.

We continued to watch it.

***SPOILER ALERT***

In the near future, the world is overcome by bubbles that break the laws of reality. An explosion at Tokyo Tower concentrates all the bubbles in Tokyo, but makes the city uninhabitable. Various young folk defy the restrictions, and live there anyway, using parkour tournaments as a means to barter and trade supplies. In one parkour team, the Blue Blazes, 18 year old Hibiki is an exceptional parkour talent, but he avoids others due to a hearing ultrasensitivity. Tokyo Tower continues to be an impossible location to get to because of gravity anomalies.

One day, Hibiki attempts to climb the tower because he hears a woman's song, and believes he sees a boy there. He almost makes it, but ends up falling into the ocean, where his final exhale combines with some of the bubbles to make a young girl. She is clearly new to being a human, but learns quickly from others. Hibiki names her "Uta" ("Song") because she knows the song he hears in his head. Uta and Hibiki train parkour together, beating a team called the Morticians/Undertakers, however, in one final catch, when Uta touches Hibiki, her arm fades away into bubbles. Bubble activity starts up again, so the Tokyo residents need to flee. Uta goes to Tokyo Tower to stop it. Hibiki goes to save her.

In the final scene they save each other, but Uta fades into bubbles as in the original fairy tale from Hans Christian Andersen: "The Little Mermaid." In her final breath, she tells Hibiki that he made it worth it for her to be human. With the bubbles gone, the citizens of Tokyo return and start to rebuild. The parkour teams continue their lives too. Whether real or imagined, in the end credits Hibiki is still continuing to do parkour and there is a bubble following him which could imply it is Uta.

---

When it was done we were amazed with it. It was awesome.

Nico: That was a great movie!

Qin: Yeah!

Uta: Boy that is just like everything that happened to me.

Hibiki: And to me too.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than King Stroud of Lorimar, the central villain of the video-game Dawn of Mana and the despotic monarch who invaded the sacred island of Illusia and he'd released the Goddess of Evil, Medusa, to steal her throne, intending the Demon World of Mavolia and the world of Fa'Diel and rule over both, and he's here to try and conquer our world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you won't like, Nicole: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to the central villain of the video-game Dawn of Mana and the despotic monarch who invaded the sacred island of Illusia and released the Goddess of Evil, Medusa, to steal her throne, intending to take the Demon World of Mavolia and the world of Fa'Diel and rule over both, King Stroud of Lorimar, and he's here to try and conquer our world.

Nicole: (Gasps) Oh God, not him.

Hayley Lair: Leave him to me and Lincoln, Nicole, we're not going to let Stroud get away with this.

Lincoln: He'll meet the same fate as Anise and Dema: drained of his powers and obliterated, but for this one, we'll be using a combo on him.

Nico: It's been a long while since you've used some combos in one of your fights against uninvited guests, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Hibiki and Uta.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome parkour adventure no one will ever forget, and once we get done with our mission there, you're next, King Stroud of Lorimar.

Hayley Lair: There shall be no mercy for you, you despotic tyrant, as The Guardian of Water, we shall see to it that your crimes against the world and the multiverse are punished, and you'll be destroyed here and now!

Me: Lets get moving.

Nico: You heard him! Lets go!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to help everyone in Hibiki and Uta's world, and once we got done with our mission there, Lincoln and Hayley Lair are going to destroy King Stroud of Lorimar and make that despotic tyrant pay for every last one of his crimes against the world and the multiverse.

We were off.

---

We went through a portal and arrived in the world of Uta and Hibiki.

Me: Wow! Looks like home.

Xenia: It sure does.

Nico: Yeah.

Icepick: Is this it?

Me: Yeah this is the right world.

Xenia: Yep.

We then saw Japan and over Tokyo we saw a massive ginormous mountain sized bubble covering the city! It was a huge bubble that was over 20,000 feet tall and 25 miles in diameter!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Look at the size of that bubble!

Xenia: It's huge!

Lola: Incredible!

Uta: Wow! There it is guys. That is our world.

Hibiki: Yep.

Overdrive: See any vehicles I can use?

Me: Just cars outside the bubble.

We went to the outside of the bubble and it was as big as a massive mountain.

Me: WHOA! This bubble is massive!

Qin: Wow! From out here it looks like an ordinary soap bubble.

Nico: Not even the largest bubble wand ever can blow a bubble like this.

Lily: SpongeBob can you blow a bubble this size?

SpongeBob: I don't think I have the lung power to do that.

Xenia: That would be cool though.

Troy Burrows: Boy this beats the dome in Under the Dome by a longshot.

Me: Except that dome was made of pure energy. This looks like an ordinary soap bubble.

Skullgrin: Anything we can visit here?

Me: Lets find out.

Nico: Yeah.

I went and touched the bubble and it had an amazing non-soapy water feeling.

Me: Very unusual feeling. Maybe we can just walk through it.

Nico: Wait we can go under it.

We did so and then under the bubble we saw an apocalyptic world and it had buildings covered in grass and flowers and more. But there were floating pieces of land and the gravity felt lighter and we saw kids and people running and jumping faster than everything.

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: Whoa! This is amazing!

Toyman: Look at all this!

I scanned the area.

Me: Whoa! This bubble warped the gravity around the area. The scans show that it reduced the gravitational force by 25 - 50%.

Lynn: This is amazing!

Nico: That explains why everything is so light and all the people and kids are moving so fast.

Shanan: Wait! I knew this was the work of them! This is the work of an extinct alien race called the Babarunians of the planet Babarus. They are aliens that have the power to make people faster, stronger and lighter by altering the gravity of an area with their bubbles. But they went extinct eons ago.

Nico: So that's what this bubble is!

Qin: Wow!

Uta: That is amazing. I never knew that it was all because of them.

Lola: Yeah!

Fangry: Now, we know.

Nico: Yep.

The kids and people were jumping off buildings and floating islands and moving like ricochetting bullets.

Lynn: Boy this whole place is a giant parkour obstacle course!

Xenia: It sure is!

Kai and Shin came.

Kai (Bubble): Hey Hibiki! Uta!

Uta: Kai! Shin!

They hugged them.

Shin (Bubble): It's awesome to see you guys! We all thought we would never see you again.

Hibiki: We were teleported to a new world.

Uta: Yeah.

Me: These your friends?

Shin (Bubble): Whoa! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's such an honor!

Hibiki: Guys these are my friends and teammates the Blue Blazes. We are a parkour team here.

Kai (Bubble): Awesome to meet you guys! I'm Kai.

Shin (Bubble): And I'm Shin.

Me: Awesome to meet you both.

Wolf: Uta's really missed you

Me: Same with Hibiki.

Kai (Bubble): Boy we missed them both too.

Shin (Bubble): We saw this mysterious vortex open up and then it sucked in Uta and Hibiki.

Me: A dimensional vortex! So that's how Uta and Hibiki came to our world.

Applejack: They came to our world on one of my ambassadors missions last years.

Xenia: Yeah that is so bizarre.

Me: We met them in our camping trip over in Montana.

Uta: First we beat up a bunch of bullies that were hurting Andy and Rodney.

Andy Johnson: Yeah it was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Bomb Burst: Those were good times

Applejack: Yeah they sure were.

Kai (Bubble): But it is good that Uta and Hibiki were in good hands with you guys.

Shin (Bubble): Yeah the Blue Blazes weren't the same without them.

Xenia: Boy I can tell.

Lola: Look at Lynn guys.

She was really going at the Parkour challenge and she was really jumping all over the place and running fast and jumping really fast.

Nico: Whoa look at Lynn go!

Xenia: Wow!

Kai (Bubble): Boy she is a natural at Parkour.

Me: She sure is.

Weather Wizard: She excels at all sports

Me: That's right.

Shin (Bubble): Yeah she sure does!

She won no problem!

Lynn: Aw yeah!

Me: Lynn is really fitting in here.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Are there anyone that can use elemental bubbles here?

Uta: I think the only one that can do that is me.

Uta formed bubbles of fire, water, earth, wind, lightning, light and darkness and they orbited around her.

Kai (Bubble): Whoa! Uta you can do that now?!

Uta: I sure can and it's so cool.

Slog: Any bad guys here?

Kai (Bubble): As a matter of fact yes there is! Look!

He pointed to the down Tokyo tower and we saw A HUGE BLUISH-PURPLE GORILLA POUNDING HIS CHEST AND ROARING FEROCIOUSLY!

We gasped!

Me: That's Gorizilla!

Adrien: The Akuma from one of my Bodyguards!

Xenia: What the hell is he doing here!?

Nico: No idea!

Weather Wizard: Let me see. (Calls Vypra) Hey boss, is Gorizilla still with you? He's not here is he?

Vypra: Lets see. (She checks) Nope Gorizilla still is with us in HQ.

Weather Wizard: This must be a clone then. Thanks for confirming that boss.

Vypra: Anytime.

He hung up.

Kai (Bubble): What is that thing?!

Villamax: Want the short version or the long one?

Kai (Bubble): Long one.

Me: Well it's a monster we met on one of our adventures.

I went over what happened in chapter 901 and how it was Adrien's bodyguard and was turned into a King Kong-like villain named Gorizilla.

When it was done they were shocked!

Shin (Bubble): Oh man! So this guy is a clone of him!?

Hibiki: Yep.

Me: We have had lots of encounters with many Akuma over the years.

Nico: Yep.

Kai (Bubble): What is that thing?!

Villamax: Want the short version or the long one?

Kai (Bubble): Long one.

Me: Well it's a monster we met on one of our adventures.

I went over what happened in chapter 901 and how it was Adrien's bodyguard and was turned into a King Kong-like villain named Gorizilla.

When it was done they were shocked!

Shin (Bubble): Oh man! So this guy is a clone of him!?

Hibiki: Yep.

Me: We have had lots of encounters with many Akuma over the years.

Nico: Yep.

Sea Clamp: It's one of the largest ones.

Nico: Yep.

Cicadacon: Nothing Tripredacus can't handle.

Ram Horn: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: That is for sure.

Woody Woodpecker: I can peck that gorilla into submission.

Amy Woody: We both can.

Poromon: By the way, Amy, you can feel free to peck me.

El Diablo: That's right. Nico and the others were discussing that.

Amy Woody: Aww okay. But only when you would like me to do that.

Nico: But right now we have a job to do,

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Kai, Shin, you guys are going to love seeing what we can do.

Me: Yep. Time to get to work.

We saw him break into a grocery store and is eating all the bananas.

Solar Man: Oh man! He just broke into a grocery store and he's eating the bananas there!

Me: Well he's a gorilla Akuma what did you expect?

Donkey Kong: He likes just as many bananas as I do.

Qin: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: We got to stop him though.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get him guys!

Key: At least he's not grabbing defenseless girls.

Eli: Like how King Kong did.

We heard a scream! We saw that he had a girl that had Aqua Blue hair and she had the kanji for Ice in the middle of her forehead and she had aqua blue angel wings and had aqua blue clothes and she had on her back Vexen's shield and she had on her skirt the kanji for The Smarts of the 4 Cold Chilly Academics.

Me: (GASP) Vina Vexen!

Lola: WHOA!

Lana: She must be the gene-slammer of Vexen!

Nico: And she is not even on one of my rescues!

Eli: Lets go guys!

Nico: Right! ENTRANCE TIME!

Woody Woodpecker: Time to give that overgrown bully what for!

Lady Deathstrike: Like you even have to ask!

We went at him!

Gorizilla roared.

Vina Vexen: I will freeze you solid for this gorilla boy!

Then the spirits of the bubbles of the elements appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Woody Woodpecker: Let her go you overstuffed sack of bananas!

Amy Woody: Yeah what he said!

They pecked on his head and he grunted in pain and she let her go and I caught her.

Vina Vexen: J.D.! Thank goodness.

Me: At least you're safe.

Firepower: Now it's just you and us.

Gorizilla threw a car at him.

Eli used the force and threw the car back and smashed him down.

Qin: Take that gorilla boy!

Beast Boy turned into a gorilla and roared ferociously!

Gorizilla roared ferociously too! They both raspberried at each other and Beast Boy smashed him all over!

Major Dr. Ghastly: What interesting behavior.

Nico: Is Beast Boy even Gorizilla's size right now?!

Me: Does it really matter!?

Nico: I guess not.

Tara: Go Gar! Go!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disaster and Taskmaster came.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disaster and Taskmaster.

Me: But Blizzard you already had your turn.

Blizzard: I know but it's part of the theme.

Me: Oh I get it. That makes sense.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Wow this is incredible mates.

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) It sure is.

Me: You're not kidding there. This bubble turned much of Tokyo into an awesome Parkour obstacle course.

Boomerang: (to Vina) You okay?

Vina: I am. Thank you.

Titanium Man: Good.

Cheshire: At least it saves the trouble of us finding you on one of Nico's rescues.

Nico: No kidding there. That was awesome.

Multiple Man: (to Nico) We heard you went on a date.

Nico: I sure did.

Silver Samurai: How was it?

Nico: It was really fun.

Qin: We went to the beach and had a lot of fun.

?: Boy that is cool!

A figure came out and it was DOROTABOU from episodes 3, 4 and 9 of Kakurangers.

---

In the guise of the dead beat slob Mr. Dorota, Dorotabou became obsessed with TV. Using a news program to get 15 minutes of fame, Dorotabou ends up picking a fight with Jiraiya and Saizou before falling back. Upon learning that Jiraiya is on Super Battle Quiz, Dorotabo crashes the program and is challenge to a cage match to the death. After losing to Jiraiya in judo, swordmanship, and boxing, an enraged Dorotabou enlarges. After being pummeled by Black Gammer, Dorotabou is destroyed by Muteki Shogun's Blazing Shogun Sword.

Though unseen, Dorotabou's spirit presumably emerged within the Seal Door along with all the other defeated Yokai, after their master Daimaou was finally contained there by the Kakurangers. Reeling that they were now powerless in captivity, the Yokai all vowed that they would one day be reborn and regain their power, cursing humanity.

---

Eli: Dorotabou! I remember you! You were a deadbeat slob and loved TV and then you challenged Jiraiya to a cage match to the death!

Dorotabou: That's right. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Dorotabou: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! They could've used that cage match thing.

Me: Yeah that would have been fun to see! What a ripoff!

Dorotabou: I know!

Qin: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Connor, Dino Thunder Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - Nico's rescue was an awesome beach date

---

Beetle was first.

Beetle: (to Connor) Nico's rescue was an awesome beach date with the shark girls. And they beat up some boys hitting on them.

Connor: It was awesome and we had the beach date in the Alola Region and everyone had a great time there.

Mike (Samurai): They sure did and it was really cool and awesome and fun.

Izzy: It was a really fun and awesome rescue for us!

Xander Bly: (Australian Accent) Boy it sure was fun mates.

Trip: Yeah we had a lot of fun.

Sena: Especially with kicking the asses of numerous bad boys trying to claim the beach for themselves.

Kira Ford: Yeah that awesome awesome and fun.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone had a lot of fun there.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they did and it was a blast.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was! Especially with kicking massive butt in those beach punks.

Beetle: That was awesome! Glad everyone had fun. Lets do it!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER, DINO POWER!

They transformed!

Connor: "Tyranno Power! Red Ranger!"

Ethan: "Tricera Power! Blue Ranger!"

Kira: "Ptera Power! Yellow Ranger!"

Tommy Oliver: "Brachio Power! Black Ranger!"

Trent Fernandez: "Drago Power! White Ranger!"

All "Roar of Thunder! Power Rangers Dino Thunder!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Connor summoned his keyblade and it was for the Dino Thunder Rangers. It was called THE DINOSAURS OF DINO THUNDER 2004!

Beetle: Nice Keyblade!

Connor: Yeah thanks!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landors, SPD Rangers, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Us battling Another Masked Beast Des Gardius, Lava Golem, Plasma Eel, Byser Shock, Viser Des, Weather Report and Spot

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Nico, Ed Grant's team, Spot's team, and the others did good battling Another Masked Beast Des Gardius, Lava Golem, Plasma Eel, and Byser Shock. And another Viser Des, Weather Report and Spot too.

Jack Landors: They sure did and those were some of the monsters of Marik and they are perfect for you guys too.

Tatami Nakagame: Yeah that was so awesome too.

Hailey Kirlian: It sure was cool! We were amazed ourselves. And we found out that the Another Masked Beast Des Gardius was the gene-slammer for Xemnas.

Cad Bane: That was really crazy!

Hellberus, Vadamagma and Igursus Agreed.

Fluttershy: I agree there myself and it was amazing to see that she has all of Xemnas's powers and all that. Including his ethereal swords.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was really something.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Sky Tate: We all were amazed to see that.

Cad Bane: That is really cool! Lets do it!

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed!

Jack Landors: "1! SPD Red!"

Sky Tate: "2! SPD Blue!"

Bridge Carson: "3! SPD Green!"

Z: "4! SPD Yellow!"

Sydney Drew: "5! SPD Pink!"

Omega Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Omega Ranger!"

Commander Krueger: "Sworn Defender of the Galaxy! SPD Shadow Ranger!"

Kat Manx: "SPD Kat Ranger!"

Nova Ranger: "Force from the Future! SPD Nova Ranger!"

All: "Defenders of Earth! Power Rangers SPD!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Jack summoned his Keyblade and it was for SPD. It was called THE LAW AND ORDER OF SPD 2005!

Cad Bane: Awesome Keyblade!

Jack Landors: Thanks!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, energy and lasers and blasted them down.

---

# Nick Russell, Mystic Force Rangers, Sword in the Stone, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Lincoln's rescue

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Argentina. How was it?

Nick Russell: It was really awesome and we were there to destroy Amy Kirio and she was bad news.

Huntsman: Yeah she sure was. She was a terrible sorceress.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Aye she was a dangerous one to be feared now.

Good 11: But she was given the black gates for her crimes.

Luminoth: (In Luminoth Language) She was a dangerous foe. But she got what was coming for the darkness in her heart.

The Dachora and Etecoons agreed too.

Arthur: Yeah that was so fun though.

Merlin (Disney): It sure was.

Vida Rocca: Yeah that was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and that was awesome taking her down.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Boomerang: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

They transformed!

Leanbow: "Burning heart of fire! Wolf Warrior!"

Udonna: "Flurry of snow! White Mystic Ranger!"

Daggeron: "Power of the sun! Solaris Knight!"

Xander Bly: "Strong as a tree! Green Mystic Ranger!"

Vida Rocca: "Ever-changing as the wind! Pink Mystic Ranger!"

Madison Rocca: "Fluid as the sea! Blue Mystic Ranger!"

Chip Thorn: "Fast as lightning! Yellow Mystic Ranger!"

Nick Russell: "Fearsome as fire! Red Mystic Ranger!"

All: "We call forth the magic, together as one, united for all time! Power Rangers Mystic Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nick summoned his keyblade and was for the Mystic Force Rangers. It was called THE MYSTIC POWER OF MYSTIC FORCE 2006!

Boomerang: That Keyblade is great mates!

Nick Russell: Thanks!

They fired waves of elements and fire and smashed them down!

---

Mack Hartford, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - Meeting the Daughter of Hades

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard you guys met the the Daughter of Hades. Does the one in our ranks know about this?

Mack Hartford: I don't really know but she is a really awesome and amazing master of darkness and the underworld.

Margareta Gottschalk: (German Accent) Oh ja ja. Und she is a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Rhonda LaBouche: Her story is really amazing and powerful too.

Tephra, The Firestorm and Lord Moltus agreed.

Rose Ortin: You wouldn't believe what happened.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Persephone, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned?

Persephone Hades: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Persephone Hades pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Persephone Hades at the cemetery with Lucy and her friends at their meeting for The Young Morticians' Club. But, then, they heard something.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Past Haiku: Gasp, what was that?

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not her! Lucy, everyone, we need to get out of here, it's Lynn!

But, it was too late, Lynn came out and that violent animal viciously attacked Lucy's friends and Lucy also got brutally injured by that violent animal, and she turned to Persephone Hades and Lincoln with a psychotic grin on her face.

Past Lynn: YOU'RE NEXT, STINKOLN, YOU AND YOUR BITCH! (LAUGHING PSYCHOTICALLY)

But, that was a huge mistake on Lynn's part. Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his pupils shrank in pure rage and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red with vampiric rage and fury, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper, and then, he absolutely lost it.

Past Lincoln: (ROARING WITH PURE RAGE) LLLLLLLLLLYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYYNNNNNNNNNNNNNN!

Nico and everyone who wasn't around that day gasped in shock at Lincoln's yell.

Eli: OH… !

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor Chan: Shit!

Me: Yep, Lynn was dead meat on a stick!

Lynn belched and she was about to attack and kill Persephone and Lincoln, but Lincoln ran at Lynn and he viciously attacked Lynn with brutal punches and kicks, he even slashed at her with his claws tearing up her jersey. Then, he and Persephone then summoned demons and creatures of darkness to attack Lynn and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that rampaging rage-crazy, overly aggressive, belching, farting, sore loser animal, and Lincoln fired red energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and they tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and he then alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn did to Lucy and her friends, and while Lucy and her friends were taken to the hospital to recover, Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for seventeen weeks and she was thrown in a metal container by a furious Lincoln.

Past Lynn: (ROARS WITH ANGER AND POUNDS ON THE DOOR TRYING TO ESCAPE)

Past Persephone Hades: If I ever see you try to kill your little brother again, (Demonic Voice) I will personally see to it that I drag you straight to The Underworld myself and subject your miserable evil soul to an eternity of agonizing pain and neverending torment, you bitch!

Persephone Hades gave Lynn the finger, and that caused Lynn to roar again and beat her chest like a gorilla as the video ended.

Nico: Damn! This was indeed the second time that we saw any one of you five make Lincoln so mad, he went absolutely berserk and went vampire on you!

Me: Yeah, and what Lynn did, it was proof of finding out that Dark Lynn had come back and she was even more violent than ever.

Lincoln: Back then, I didn't create my Dark Side Eternal Purification technique to permanently sever Lynn from Dark Lynn for good, so we were stuck with that animal again.

Luna: As much as we wanted to believe it wasn't true, it was. I thought we were rid of her thanks to J.D. on Packing Day, but that animal's hatred refused to die.

Nico: Now, that's really dark, so that explained the periodic attacks from Lynn in the past, it was due to Dark Lynn's return.

Audrey Sauron: That's right, but we were unable to see it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Titanium Man: That was crazy! Boy Dark Lynn got more and more violent every day!

Rainbow Dash: Boy you're not kidding! But that was awesome seeing Lincoln beat her to a pulp!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding! She really had it coming!

Whirlwind: That was awesome!

Titanium Man: It sure was awesome! Lets do it!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed!

Mack Hartford: "Kick into Overdrive! Red Ranger!"

Will Aston: "Kick into Overdrive! Black Ranger!"

Dax Lo: "Kick into Overdrive! Blue Ranger!"

Ronny Robinson: "Kick into Overdrive! Yellow Ranger!"

Rose Ortin: "Kick into Overdrive! Pink Ranger!"

Tyzonn: "Kick into Overdrive! Mercury Ranger!"

Sentinel Knight: "Sentinel Knight!"

All: "Call to Adventure! Power Rangers Operation Overdrive!"

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Mack summoned his Keyblade and it was for Operation Overdrive! It was called THE SPEED OF THE 2007 OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Titanium Man: Awesome keyblade!

Mack: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and energy and smashed them down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Jungle Fury Rangers, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Natalia's 3rd Mission

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) Today was Natalia's 3rd Mission. Did she really have to guard a powerful blaster in the No Men's possession?

Casey Rhodes: She sure did. It was a Subatomic Particle Destructo Blaster. It's a 7th generation energy blaster that is in rifle form and it has the destructive power to blow an entire building to smithereens.

Lena Isis: They showed them a demonstration of what is can do and it was incredible to see.

Phosphos: Boy it was incredible.

Apple Bloom: Yeah look.

Apple Bloom showed a video she made on her phone of it.

Kit: Watch what this can do J.D.

They fired it and it fired a red laser blast and then it hit the building and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

IT BLEW THE ENTIRE BUILDING INTO DUST IN AN INSTANT!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: THAT WAS POWERFUL!

Eli: WHOA! THAT WAS AMAZING!

Me: I hope that weapon doesn't have enough power to blow up an entire planet.

Kit: No it doesn't. But it can obliterate mountains and buildings like there is no tomorrow.

The video was done.

Cheshire: WHOA! That was amazing!

Gypsy Moth: That blaster would be intensely powerful for terrorists to use to destroy an entire city to hold the world at ransom.

Zayto: Don't give them any ideas. But yeah that was amazing.

Ryo: Yeah it sure was. Drew wanted that weapon to destroy the entire city.

Juru: Yeah but thankfully everyone stopped him.

AkaRed: We have the blaster in our weapons vault for use later when needed.

Theo Martin: But that was absolutely amazing seeing that in action.

Applejack: It sure was!

Apple Bloom: That was incredible!

Flashwing: Boy no kidding!

Cheshire: That's amazing that they made a weapon of that kind of power! Lets do it!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chillman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF THE RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE ANIMAL SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and they were ready!

Casey summoned his keyblade and it was for Jungle Fury! It was called THE SPIRITS OF THE ANIMALS OF 2008 JUNGLE FURY!

Cheshire: Awesome Keyblade!

Casey: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down!

---

Scott Truman, RPM Rangers, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - The Mascots,

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) The Mascots, Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters had a Chili Dog Eating contest. I bet I could've won that if I participated!

Scott Truman: Yeah your clones would love that. And then when you all merged back together you would have puffed up like a balloon and then you would explode!

Firecracker Burst: (LAUGHS) Yeah you would not want that would you.

Sougo: Yeah but it was a fun contest.

Sarawareteiru: Who won?

Sougo: Sonic, The Sonic Sisters and Poromon tied. They ate 50 plates of chili dogs.

Jaime Marchesano: Yeah those guys all have gargantuan appetites.

Jolyne Cujoh: Boy they sure do!

Flynn McCallister: (Scottish Accent) Aye they sure are hungry guys.

Pinkie Pie: But it was amazing seeing them eat that much.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was a really fun and awesome eating contest.

Featherweight: Yeah it was.

Sprocket: At least it wasn't spicy food this time.

Multiple Man: Yeah no kidding there! Lets do it!

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed!

Scott Truman: "RPM Red!"

Flynn McCallister: "RPM Blue!"

Summer Landsdown: "RPM Yellow!"

Ziggy: "RPM Green!"

Dillon: "RPM Black!"

Gem: "RPM Gold!"

Gemma: "RPM Silver!"

All: "Power Rangers RPM!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Scott summoned his Keyblade and it was for RPM. It was called THE APOCALYPTIC BATTLE OF MACHINES IN 2009 RPM!

Multiple Man: Awesome Keyblade!

Scott Truman: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

Jayden Shiba, Samurai Rangers, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - Hibiki and Uta came from a Japan entombed in a massive bubble!

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) (Japanese Accent) Hibiki and Uta came from a Japan entombed in a massive bubble! But how come they're not underwater?

Jayden: That's because this is no ordinary bubble. Shanan said that this bubble comes from another planet.

Abby Martin: Yeah and it has this mysterious and incredible power that makes it lighter in gravity so people can run faster and jump with amazing strength and they can jump off buildings with ease.

Lauren Shiba: Yeah it's really amazing that this bubble got here.

Dark Magician of Chaos: Shanan said that this bubble is a result of aliens from the planet Babarus and that an alien race called the Babarunians are behind it.

Flame Swordsman: Yeah they are aliens that have the power to make people faster, stronger and lighter by altering the gravity of an area with their bubbles. But they went extinct eons ago. But their bubbles still lived on somehow.

Kevin: Yeah we don't know how they got here but somehow they did. From outside this whole place is entombed in a huge bubble as big as a mountain.

Starlight Glimmer: We were absolutely floored seeing it when we got here.

Cozy Glow: Yeah not even SpongeBob can make a bubble this size.

Hex: You would have to use a bubble wand as big as a mountain to make it.

Silver Samurai: Boy no kidding! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed!

Jayden Shiba: "Red Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Lauren Shiba: "Female Red Samurai Ranger, Ready!"

Kevin: "Blue Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mia Watanabe: "Pink Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Mike: "Green Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Emily: "Yellow Samurai Ranger, ready!"

Antonio: "Gold Samurai Ranger, ready!"

All: "Rangers together, Samurai forever! Power Rangers Samurai!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and they were ready!

Jayden summoned his Keyblade and it was for Samurai! It was called THE SAMURAI OF THE 2010 RANGERS OF SYMBOLS!

Silver Samurai: That is a great keyblade!

Jayden Shiba: Thanks.

They fired waves of elements, skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Megaforce Rangers, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Tessa, Hugo, Master Eon, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - The Bubble over Japan beats the Dome in Under the Dome by a Longshot!

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: Boy this huge Bubble over Japan beats the Dome in Under the Dome by a Longshot!

Troy: Boy you are not kidding there! Except the dome in Under the Dome was made of pure energy. This bubble here is made of what looks like water.

Trixie Lulamoon: It almost looks like a giant bubble of soap when we saw it from outside.

Triple Berry: Yeah that was amazing to see though!

Flynn: Boy it sure was and the way the people are moving in here is really awesome! BOOM!

Cali: It sure is amazing. This bubble made them faster, lighter and more agile.

Mags: It's an amazing parkour arena in here.

Tessa: It sure is! And Lynn is loving it too. She is really showing everyone how fast she is.

Hugo: Boy I'll say! That is amazing!

Master Eon: It is a most amazing feat of power in here.

Blizzard: Boy that is amazing. Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Troy summoned his keyblade in a different form and it was for Megaforce/Super Megaforce! It was called THE 20 YEARS OF RANGERS IN 2013!

Blizzard: Awesome Keyblade! Fitting for Super Megaforce.

Troy: Thanks.

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down!

---

Devon Daniels, Beast Morpher Rangers, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - The Bubble turned all of Tokyo into a massive Parkour Obstacle Course

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) The Bubble turned all of Tokyo into a massive Parkour Obstacle Course. I bet it's not easy to get around there.

Devon Daniels: No it isn't. But the kids here really made it a fun place. These bubbles really made an amazing obstacle course out of the entire city.

Tsukuyomi: Boy they sure did. Uta and Hibiki really are an unstoppable team and force to be reckoned with in Parkour.

Erin Utakara: Yeah no kidding! They would easily outmatch the best contestants on the best parkour game shows.

Emily Riis: They sure would. This is amazing that this bubble really did all this.

Bonnie Reggington: Yeah no kidding and this is awesome.

Tina Lindsington: Yeah it sure is.

Zoey Reeves: It's incredible how this bubble made Tokyo like this.

Princess Celestia: I don't know how these kids were able to survive in this bubble for so long but this is amazing that they did.

King Solar: This bubble completely cut off Tokyo from the Outside world and these kids and several of the people managed to make the best of it by turning Tokyo into a garden and a giant parkour obstacle course.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it's really awesome. They are just ricochetting off of the buildings like bullets fire from a gun.

Amber Morning: That is so cool and awesome.

Spotlight: It sure is!

Whiplash: Boy that is incredible! Lets do it!

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

They were ready!

Devon summoned his keyblade and it was for Beast Morphers. It was called THE MORPHIN GRID OF THE BEAST MORPHERS 2019!

Whiplash: Awesome Keyblade!

Devon: Thanks.

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Dino Charge Rangers, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Gorizilla is causing trouble

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) Gorizilla is causing trouble. Big trouble!

Tyler Navarro: Now you're starting to sound like Johnny Test's dad!

They laughed!

Major Disaster: (LAUGHS) Yeah I did sound like him there for a second there didn't I?

Tyler Navarro: You sure did. Also yeah Gorizilla was a tough one. Thank goodness this is a clone of him.

Kagero: Yeah no kidding there. And he needs to be locked in a zoo.

Yamato: Even though he is a King Kong Gorilla Akuma it's really cool though.

Lucky: It sure is.

Tsurugi: Very legendary.

Hiryuu: Yeah no kidding there.

Shelby: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Princess Luna: I think it's amazing myself. And Gorizilla was one of the monsters that the team faced during the battle with Hawk Moth back when Nico had his first mission as a leader.

Moondust: Even though that was temporary for him back then he still did a great job back then regardless.

Snowdrop: No kidding. That was so awesome though.

Gari: Yeah it sure was. Adrien's bodyguard I think was who he was.

Blackout: That's right. We don't know his name but he was turned into that.

Major Disaster: Yeah that was rough. Lets do it!

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER, READY! (DINO CHARGERS ENGAGE) ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAARRRRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

All: "Power Rangers, charge!"

Tyler Navarro: "Tyrannosaurus Rex! Dino Charge Red!"

Chase: "Parasaurolophus! Dino Charge Black!"

Koda: "Stegosaurus! Dino Charge Blue!"

Chase: "Velociraptor! Dino Charge Green!"

Shelby: "Triceratops! Dino Charge Pink!"

Sir Ivan: (British Accent) "Pteradactyl! Dino Charge Gold!"

James Navarro: "Ankylosaurus! Dino Charge Aqua!"

Prince Philip III: (British Accent) "Pachycephalosaurus! Dino Charge Graphite!"

Kendall: "Plesiosaurus! Dino Charge Purple!"

Zenowing: "Titanosaurus! Dino Charge Silver!"

All: "Dinosaur might, ready to fight! Power Rangers Dino Charge!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Tyler Navarro: "It's about to get wild!"

He summoned his Keyblade and it was for Dino Charge. It was called THE CHARGE OF DINOSAURS FROM 2015!

Major Disaster: Awesome keyblade!

Tyler Navarro: Hey thanks!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Ninja Steel Rangers, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - Gorizilla is back and causing trouble. At least he's a clone.

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Gorizilla is back and causing trouble. At least he's a clone.

Brody: Yeah no kidding. At least it isn't the real thing thank goodness.

Ayla: Yeah that is for sure. I'm glad it's not the real one.

Takeru: Yeah that's the last thing we want there.

Leeli: No kidding. But a clone is better.

Hannah: Yeah it sure is.

Aethia: Yeah and battling the real thing was tough for us back then.

Calvin: Yeah it sure was and that was hard not to lose ourselves.

Rarity: It sure was for you all darlings. But I'm glad that is all behind you guys.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there.

Gill Grunt: But I'm glad that Hawk Moth renounced his criminal ways back then.

Taskmaster: Same here. Lets do it!

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed!

Brody Romero: "Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!"

Preston Tien: "Stealth of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Blue!"

Calvin: "Strength of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Yellow!"

Hayley: "Spirit of the Ninja! Ninja Steel White!"

Sarah Thompson: "Speed of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Pink!"

Levi: "Rhythm of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Gold!"

All: "Ninja Rangers fear no danger! Power Rangers Ninja Steel!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Brody summoned his Keyblade and it was for Ninja Steel! It was called THE NINJAS OF 2017 AND THE STEEL WITH IT!

Taskmaster: Great Keyblade!

Brody: Thanks!

They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down!

Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Karla, Zarya, Himiko, Adagio Dazzle, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dorotabou

Dorotabou was next.

Dorotabou: Boy this bubble is incredible!

Me: It sure is! It's amazing that it can cause people to be so fast and light.

Varie: It sure is and it turned this entire part of the city into an awesome parkour obstacle course.

Celica: Yeah the people are moving faster here and more.

Camie: It's really awesome and amazing.

Karla: Yeah it sure is.

Zarya: Yeah this is amazing and cool.

Himiko: It makes people feel lighter than feathers.

Adagio Dazzle: That is so awesome and cool.

Cassidy: It sure is.

Dorotabou: It sure is awesome! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for the Christmas monster gene-slammer girls called Defenders of

Christmas and The Yuletide Cheer, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Christmas Tree etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, the girls will gain a massive power and energy increase

I teleported back with them.

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

They turned into the Alien Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Delphine: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Dorotabou and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Oh yeah! Dorotabou you have failed this world.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jake: You ain't gonna be hurting anyone else, you damn dirty ape!

Tsukasa: Not the usual line but I'll take it.

Me: Take your filthy stinking fucking hands off of people you damn dirty ape!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and pulverized the Gorizilla Clone into dust!

Ironbison, Lightspeed, Uta and Hibiki used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ironbison's Bison Breast, Lightspeed's Proton Rifle and Uta and Hibiki's powers 100-fold.

Pyrithion, Psimion and Spyder blasted and smashed Gorizilla all over.

Uta and G1 Lightspeed: PROTON BUBBLE STORM!

Hibiki and G1 Ironbison: BISON PARKOUR BLAST!

MIGHTY MORPHIN RED POWER and Scorcher: MIGHTY MORPHIN FIRESTORM!

ALIEN RED POWER and Firepower: AQUITAR MISSILE BARRAGE!

ZEO RED POWER and Evil Star: ZEO STAR BLAST!

TURBO RED POWER and Key: TURBO KEY SHOT!

IN SPACE RED POWER and Overdrive: IN SPACE SPEED BURST!

LOST GALAXY RED POWER and El Diablo: FIRESTORM OF THE LOST GALAXY!

LIGHTSPEED RESCUE RED POWER and Toyman: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE TOY STRIKE!

TIME FORCE RED POWER and Villamax: TIME FORCE SPACE BLAST!

WILD FORCE RED POWER and Wolf: WILD FORCE PRIMAL BURST!

NINJA STORM RED POWER and Weather Wizard: NINJA STORM WEATHER FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Uta, Hibiki, Rarity, SpongeBob and Lily: BUBBLE SHOWER OF SPONGES AND ELEMENTS!

They fired waves of bubbles and elements.

Lincoln: BUBBLE ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL BUBBLE!

Jessica Shannon: BUBBLE FIRE STYLE: BURN BUBBLE!

Yuna: BUBBLE WATER STYLE: AQUA BUBBLE!

Toph: BUBBLE EARTH STYLE: STONE BUBBLE!

Tatsumaki: BUBBLE WIND STYLE: CYCLONE BUBBLE!

Sari Sumdac: BUBBLE LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK BUBBLE!

R. Mika: BUBBLE LIGHT STYLE: SHINE BUBBLE!

Juri Han: BUBBLE DARK STYLE: SHADOW BUBBLE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into bubbles of those elements.

Lincoln and his harem: BUBBLE FINAL SMASH: BUBBLE BLAST!

They fired powerful bubbles. The blasts all hit him and he exploded!

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call one awesome parkour adventure!

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln, and you really put our parkour skills to the ultimate test!

Me: We all did.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one loose end to tie up: King Stroud of Lorimar.

?: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) And now, I shall destroy you all and I will rule this world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams'

legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs,

along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that malevolent laughter from anywhere, you just don't know when to give up, do you, King Stroud.

A figure came out, and it was none other than King Stroud of Lorimar.

King Stroud: You heroes will never stop me, soon, all of you will be dead and the entire world will soon bow before me! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Hayley Lair: You're just as bad as Phobos, and you know what happens to despotic tyrants like you!

Suddenly, Hayley Lair's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a pink and aqua blue energy aura with stars, quintessence, water, ocean waves, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached King Stroud, she left pink and aqua blue energy, stars, quintessence, water, ocean waves, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hayley Lair: King Stroud of Lorimar, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against mankind, the world, and the multiverse itself, you were motivated by your own desire for power and because of your never-ending desire to conquer and rule over everything, you'd freed a dangerous and terrible evil that was killed not that long ago by Okalani Xayavong and Lincoln. You've crossed lines that meant one thing: you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of Water, I will make you pay for every last one of those crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Hayley Lair was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and aqua blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at King Stroud of Lorimar: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hayley Lair emerged, but she was changed forever

Hayley Lair grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and a pink and aqua blue energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Water in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on angel earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hayley Lair has on a sleeveless pink open vest, sleeveless blue crop top, long sea foam green skirt reaching her ankles, purple pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Water surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Hayley Lair felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the aqua blue feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Hayley Lair has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hayley Lair's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hayley Lair's Quintessence Maelstrom Water Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Maelstrom Water Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of Water etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dragon heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large aqua blue phoenix heads is an aqua blue dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Hayley Lair has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with neon aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the symbol of Water that said, "Hayley Lair, Loving Older Sister of Irma Lair, Guardian of Water, Chosen Guardian of Kandrakar, Loving Elder Daughter of Tom and Anna Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Leader of Team Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of Raja Jaja, Destroyer of King Stroud of Lorimar, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Water, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヘイリー・レア、イルマ・レアの愛する姉、水の守護者、カンドラカーに選ばれた守護者、トムとアンナの愛する長女、ヘイリー・リンの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、チームのリー

ダー、ネリッサ、フィービー、ヘイリー、エマ、ニコール、クセニア、ガーディアンエンジェルでリンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、ロイヤルウッズジャークの軽蔑者、ラジャジャジャの大敵、ロリマーのストラウド王の破壊者、ダークネリッサの破壊者そしてフォボス、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてクイントエッセンス、水、星のマスター、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、エンジェル

Hayley Lair has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR WATER QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR WATER MAELSTROM QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR WATER MAELSTROM QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR WATER MAELSTROM QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hayley Lair's Super Angel-Kandrakar Water Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when King Stroud saw it, he fell into a rage and fired blasts of ice at her to kill her, but Hayley fired water blasts at the ice blasts and absorbed the liquid and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful barrage of pink and aqua blue energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels at King Stroud, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, and this really angered him now.

Irma Lair: (Gasps) Oh wow, Haley's transformed!

Nico: She sure has, and that despotic tyrant is so done for now.

Lincoln: After what King Stroud had tried to do in his quest for power and domination, he deserves to pay for every last one of his crimes with his own blood.

Hayley Lair: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar

Water Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Water Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, now let's destroy this despotic tyrant once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Hayley Lair.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to conquer everything in your path is over, King Stroud, and now it's time for you to die once and for all!

Hayley Lair and Lincoln went after King Stroud of Lorimar who continued firing blasts of ice at them, but Lincoln and Hayley absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at King Stroud and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Hayley Lair also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into King Stroud's stomach, and he began sucking out all of King Stroud's ice magic and enormous demonic powers and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's time for you to die.

Lincoln kicked King Stroud hard into the air, and the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his massive greatsword was suddenly covered in water.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to use one of Tanjiro's techniques to get rid of this despot for good. WATER BREATHING, TENTH FORM: CONSTANT FLUX!

Lincoln used Tanjiro Kamado's tenth form of the Water Breathing Technique as he charges towards King Stroud of Lorimar, and he begins performing a continuous flowing attack with his blade which increases in strength and speed over time using momentum and also attacking him with waves of water, and then, with one final downward slash to King Stroud's neck, he was decapitated and he was sent to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Hayley Lair and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Hayley Lair's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Hayley Lair: The suffering you've caused for years has finally been brought to an end, King Stroud of Lorimar, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy King Stroud for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hayley.

Suddenly, Hayley Lair wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hayley Lair's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with ocean waves crashing behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hayley Lair absorbed the ocean waves and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight of Water VS. Ice, Lincoln, Hayley, you two showed that despotic tyrant no mercy, and Lincoln, that was one slick move driving your greatsword into his stomach and then sucking out all his magic and enormous demonic powers and abilities and making them your own, and what we just saw, that was…?!

Tanjiro Kamado: One of my techniques in the Water Breathing Style: Tenth Form: Constant Flux.

Nezuko Kamado: First, Fire, and now, Water. Though, you should've used Thunder when you and Phoebe fought against Dema, that would've really sent sparks flying like crazy.

Lincoln: Oops.

Me: That's alright, but what's done is done, we got rid of King Stroud of Lorimar.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Yep. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that'll interest The Neptune Crusaders, the next one that we're meeting tomorrow is Aurora Poseidon, Daughter of Poseidon, Greek God of The Seas, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of The Sea and has all her father's powers of water and the seas, and she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luna, and she's also an awesome swimmer. Lincoln and Aurora helped Luna with her gigs and they accompanied her, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy during their concerts and gigs, and Aurora also helped in teaching Lincoln and Luna in everything that she knows when it comes to water. Lincoln made Aurora a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Aurora kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater when they were swimming in Lake Huron, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion because Luan absolutely hated Aurora for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: ASelene Arcangela told Aurora everything about what that evil prankster has done to him especially on April Fools Day, and during a gig Luna, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy were having at Lynn's Table, Aurora and Lincoln were there with Luna, and during the concert, Luan triggered her pranks, and Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully's instruments and amps exploded and she also triggered cannons that fired tomato paste at the Moon Goats and at the audience, and they saw Luan come out of there laughing like an out-of-control homicidal lunatic, and she was about to unleash one of her lethal pranks and kill Luna, Aurora, and Lincoln, until Lincoln and Luna snapped, and he and Luna attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Aurora blasted her with waves of water, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that lunatic, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Luan did, Luan got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and Luan was tied up in a straitjacket and she was then thrown inside a padded cell container by Luna herself and Luan was laughing like a psychotic nut job.

Those who weren't there when that happened gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man! Luan really went way too far that day!

Luna: She sure did, dude, and you're going to see the video of that incident when we meet her tomorrow.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I think it's not just going to be Aurora that we'll be meeting tomorrow on my rescue, Luna.

Me: You think there are more of your Guardian Angels out there?

Lincoln: Yes, but we'll not just be meeting them, but I'll also be rescuing them as well, and if the next person that we're going after is who I think it is, then, Trina Riffins is going to get the beating of her miserable life.

Nico: We'll definitely be ready for that rage-crazy Spawn of Satan, and we'll give her the beating of her miserable life.

Me: And kick her ass back to Lynn's Table and chain her back to her post in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Uta: Boy that takes care of him.

Hibiki: It sure does.

Nico: Yep.

Multiple Man: Too bad this didn't end with Gorizilla falling off a building to his death.

Silver Samurai: I would've liked to see that.

Whiplash: Me too.

Me: Yeah

Major Disaster: Either way, we defeated him.

Poromon: (to Amy) You can peck me now.

Taskmaster: You still haven't forgotten about that?!

Amy Woody: Relax. HEHEHEHEHE HEHEHEHEHE HEHEHEHEHE! (PECKS POROMON)

We laughed and it was funny.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Uta: But it was great to be home.

Kai (Bubble): It sure was. Thanks for helping us guys.

Nico: No problem Kai. But great job today guys.

Uta: Thanks Nico. (To the viewers) Bubbles are fun but Parkour is dangerous. Be careful when doing it.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: This was still fun though.

We went back home and the world of Japan in the world Japan from the movie Bubble was beamed to our world and put into the ocean as an awesome island and parkour stadium. We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Bubble from 2022 is a great movie! I loved how it was set in a Japan in another world and more and it was an awesome parkour arena. Uta is pretty in that one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with along with Pinky & The Brain, Copper Cranium, Universe 666 Arc, Universe 666 Azula, Universe 666 Live Action Starscream and Universe 666 Lotso along with Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA) And Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA) and we're going to the school to do an awesome and fun Dodgeball game and we're going to kick some butt! We're going up against Hazeltucky High School and we're going to kick Hawk and Hank's old school's butts into kingdom come. Also we're going to battle Another Buzz Buzzard, Ms. Meany, Wally Walrus and Dooley as well as Another Copper Cranium and Pinky & The Brain. We're also going to meet a gene-slammer for a Killer Whale named Jonah Thule and she is a muscle bodybuilder. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Yveltal and her name is Yvette Edmunton and she is a powerful destroyer of evil and she can turn anything evil into stone with her powers.

The match-up scene is for Emma Cook, Guardian of Fire and Older Sister of Taranee Cook, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the treacherous former concubine of Pharaoh Seti I and lover of Imhotep, Anck-Su-Namun

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Nevada, and Lincoln's not only going to be rescuing the girls that were brought here, but he's also going to rescue four of his Guardian Angels here, they are The Heroes of The East and West, a club that protected the world from dangerous villains such as Team Rocket and many others, and Lincoln is also a member of The Heroes of East and West club, and they even worked with many other hero teams against the other villains and protecting the world. Lincoln made each member beautiful necklaces with their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They hate the jerks, along with Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa with a passion. Their members are

Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Gene-Slammer of Sky Striker Ace - Camellia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Nevada and classmate in History. Lucky Lily Fruitshine's also one of the fastest gunners among Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she taught Lincoln on how to shoot with incredible speed and precision, and she also has an American Quarterhorse Jolly Jumper III. Lincoln made Lucky Lily a very beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the great great great great great granddaughter of Lucky Luke, and shockingly, she's also Applejack's cousin and she hates Lori with a passion.

Phoenix Allura, Gene-Slammer of Thestalos the Shadow Firestorm Monarch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Arizona and classmate in Gym. She protects Lincoln from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa at their worst single-handedly. Heck, when they insulted Lincoln to such a degree, she just went and beat the crap out of them and left them thrown straight into massive pile of dirty jockstraps thus leaving with a dire warning: DO NOT PISS HER OFF! To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln kissed Phoenix Allura on the lips and even made her a necklace with her favorite colors. She's also the granddaughter of Yosemite Sam, and she hates Luan and Lynn with a passion.

Jenna Li, Gene-Slammer of Dogmatika Alba Zoa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Math. Jenna's an incredible martial artist and has protected Lincoln from bullies, and Jenna has even protected him from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa as well. Lincoln made Jenna a pink necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's the granddaughter of Jet Li, and she hates Lola and Lisa with a passion.

And Mana Oyama, Gene-Slammer of Supreme Celestial King Odd-Eyes Arc-Ray Dragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math. She would protect Lincoln from those would try to harm him, especially Pablo, Anderson, Hawk and Hank. She even taught Lincoln her great grandfather's Martial Art. To show thanks for protecting him and teaching him, Lincoln made Mana a beautiful necklace and kissed her on the lips with a passion. She's the great granddaughter of Mas Oyama, and she hates the jerks especially Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a passion.

And even worse, they've been kidnapped by Trina Riffins, who's broken out of her post and is literally on the warpath causing destruction and havoc in Nevada, and she's literally out for blood, and she wants to kill them and the next set of girls there to slake her thirst for blood. But, we're going to take that rage-crazy, demonic Spawn of Satan down and send her back to Lynn's Table chained to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

And we're going to meet the next daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Aurora Poseidon, Daughter of Poseidon, Greek God of The Seas, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of The Sea and has all her father's powers of water and the seas, and she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luna, and she's also an awesome swimmer. Lincoln and Aurora helped Luna with her gigs and they accompanied her, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy during their concerts and gigs, and Aurora also helped in teaching Lincoln and Luna in everything that she knows when it comes to water. Lincoln made Aurora a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Aurora kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater when they were swimming in Lake Huron, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion because Luan absolutely hated Aurora for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Aurora everything about what that evil prankster has done to him especially on April Fools Day, and during a gig Luna, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy were having at Lynn's Table, Aurora and Lincoln were there with Luna, and during the concert, Luan triggered her pranks, and Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully's instruments and amps exploded and she also triggered cannons that fired tomato paste at the Moon Goats and at the audience, and they saw Luan come out of there laughing like an out-of-control homicidal lunatic, and she was about to unleash one of her lethal pranks and kill Luna, Aurora, and Lincoln, until Lincoln and Luna snapped, and he and Luna attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Aurora blasted her with waves of water, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that lunatic, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Luan did, Luan got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and Luan was tied up in a straitjacket and she was then thrown inside a padded cell container by Luna herself and Luan was laughing like a psychotic nut job.

Get ready for a battle with an evil monster as we go back to Miracle City and battle El Mal Verde and we're going to destroy that monster and make him pay.

See you next time.

# THE ROTTEN TOOTH MALODOROUS FREAK

This chapter is based on the battle with El Mal Verde from El Tigre

---

In the Stadium was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with along with Pinky & The Brain, Copper Cranium, Universe 666 Arc, Universe 666 Azula, Universe 666 Live Action Starscream and Universe 666 Lotso along with Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA) And Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA) and we were up against Hazeltucky High School and we were kicking butt in an awesome dodgeball game.

I was dodging balls like you wouldn't believe and doing moves that gymnasts would be proud of.

Girl Jordan screamed and then..

WHAM!

She got hit in the face with a dodgeball.

OUCH!

I was doing flips and cartwheels and more.

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! J.D. is amazingly acrobatic and he is dominating the competition.

Laney: He sure is! J.D. is one of the best Dodgeball stars ever.

But then a girl threw a ball and it smashed Lincoln in his face and sent him CRASHING INTO THE BASKETBALL HOOP!

SMASH!

Qin: OOH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A MARK!

Girl: (LAUGHS EVILLY) Take that Stinkoln the Freakazoid!

Anna Anyanova: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Girl Jordan then got extremely pissed!

Nico: UH OH! Now that girl has done it!

Clyde then exploded in rage and then He and Girl Jordan fired a massive flurry of balls with the massive force of a bullet fired from a gun and they smashed the entire team of Hazeltucky down and they were all a bleeding and mangled up mess!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: OH!

Eli: MY!

Varie: GOD!

Xenia: Those kids are dead meat on a stick!

Superman: Boy no kidding!

Anna Anyanova: Boy that was epic!

Nico: Superman, I want to thank you, Pinky, Brain, and your teams for coming.

Superman: No problem Nico. This is always fun.

Brain: It sure is.

Me: Glad you could come with us Kal.

Kal: No problem.

We got Lincoln down and he was shocked to see that Girl Jordan and Clyde did all that!

Lincoln: WHOA! Awesome job guys!

Nico: Whoa I'll say!

Me: MEDIC!

The Lemings, Varie, Robo Lori and Maria Santiago came and got the kids that were hurt to the infirmary.

Coach Jen: Well done J.D.!

Me: Thanks Coach Jen. Boy I love a good dodgeball game. (CRACKS NECK) It always is fun.

Coach Jen: Yeah it sure is. Girl Jordan, Clyde, you guys are great players.

Me: They are the berserkers of the team.

We laughed!

Shizuka: (LAUGHS) That is true!

Leeli: But Girl Jordan is awesome at dodgeball as she is beating up and killing Carnage.

Me: She sure is. Girl Jordan is amazing at what she does at dodgeball.

Lola: Yeah she sure is.

Nico: Shizuka, what do you like to do in your free time?

Shizuka: Haven't really given it much thought really. I like spending time with Naruto and training with him. I also like to train girl clubs in the Leaf Ninja Academy to be the best Kunoichi they can be.

Me: That is perfect for you Shizuka.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: I agree.

Maria: What is the Nadeshiko Village like?

Shizuka: Well it's an amazon village.

Me: It's a village home only to women. Like the Amazons of Themiscyra and they are very strong and powerful women there.

Shizuka: That's right and J.D. and his friends all have been there.

Me: Yep. Long story from 150,000 years hence.

Nico: Wow! But that is awesome for you Shizuka.

Shizuka: Thanks.

Nico: I bet you get along great with Wonder Woman.

Shizuka: I sure do. Diana has taught me all kinds of new fighting styles I never knew existed. She is an awesome teacher.

Me: From one Amazon to another that is a great compliment for her.

Qin: It sure is.

Eli: I'll say.

Nico: But those moves that you did J.D. are awesome. Just like in yesterday's mission.

Lola: Yeah that was so fun.

Me: Yesterday's mission is what gave me the idea for today's rescue for you Nico.

Nico: I'm truly honored J.D. And yes it was a great mission. Uta and Hibiki were happy to be home.

Me: They sure were.

Nico: It really has been a while since they've been there.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Ever since Uta and Hibiki joined up with us on our camping trip up in Montana.

Applejack: And that was after my third mission with Andy and Rodney.

Nico: Yep that's right.

Qin: Good times. And fun ones.

Applejack: They sure were.

Me: Yeah that as a good one. Also Nico lets go on a camping trip next week for one of our missions.

Nico: Good idea. We'll have to decide on that later.

Eli: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But that was a great camping trip and we met Uta and Hibiki as well as Sailcat.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That was fun.

Me: But that was amazing seeing Uta and Hibiki's world.

Shanan: No kidding! That bubble Tokyo was in was massive.

Eli: It sure was!

Nico: And we fought Gorizilla.

Chloe Bourgeois: Even though that was a clone it still was awesome.

Girl Jordan: It sure was.

Lincoln: No kidding.

Leeli: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: And the neat part is that Lynn felt right at home under that huge bubble. She loves Parkour.

Xenia: Boy she had a lot of fun there.

We laughed.

Me: Yeah that was awesome to see.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Yeah. But awesome dodgeball game guys.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: What do you guys wanna do now?

Me: Hmm. Want to go to Phoenix Land?

Nico: Good idea.

Sakura Knudson: I've never been to the awesome amusement park you guys built.

Me: You will love it sis. It's so fun.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: Great idea! Lets go.

We were off to Phoenix Land.

We arrived at Phoenix Land.

Nico: Here we are!

Sakura Knudson: Wow!

Me: Welcome to Phoenix Land sis.

Qin: We always have fun at Phoenix Land.

We went in.

Camie: Always love coming to Phoenix Land.

Wallflower Blush: Me too.

Alice Kingsleigh: (British Accent) Boy this is an amazing park.

Me: It sure is Alice.

Pinky: What is?

BLANG!

Brain bashed him on his head with a pencil.

Brain: Shut up stupid.

Pinky: (LAUGHS STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Nico: Where should we go first?

Lincoln: Roller Coaster.

Nico: Good idea.

Rainbow Dash: I'll go with Linky on that one.

Me: Go for it R.D.

Lincoln: Okay.

They went onto the roller coaster and it was called THE FLAMING PHOENIX OF FURY! It was a brand new roller coaster that we built.

Nico and me gulped.

They got into the car.

Employee #3: Have fun. [presses the 'GO' button again. They all take off but their wrapping and helmets have come off]

Lincoln: [when they get to the top, it stops for a moment] Goodbye, Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: Goodbye, Linky!

[Coaster starts again, dropping and going around many loops and tunnels and they had a lot of fire in them and they through a saw, a flaming fist, a log ram, a wrecking ball, flamethrower blasts, jumping sharks, lightning blasts and a laser. When the coaster drops at a 90 degree angle, Lincoln and Rainbow Dash's skeletons fly through the air while their bodies go down with the coaster. Their skeletons fly into them as they go up, out of the sky and into space, but when they sit up, they have the other one's skeleton. The coaster drops into the ground, causing an explosion.]

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They came back and it stopped.

They got out.

Superman: You okay?

Rainbow Dash: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Employee #3: Hey, hold it right there! You forgot these.

Lincoln and Rainbow Dash: Our spines! [grab their spines]

Sakura Knudson: GEEZ! That ride causes spine loss!?

Nico: Yeah it sure does.

Earth: Me, Lincoln, Clyde and Syd went on this ride once and our spines fell out.

Eli: OUCH!

Lincoln: Yeah! [when they grab them, they start to wiggle their bodies and then bend them backwards. They laugh]

Me: We better fix you two up before we get to work on facing the Anothers.

We had them laying on the table.

Me: At least R.D.'s spine is easy to identify.

It had a rainbow glow around it.

Nico: Hold still.

We put them back in.

Lincoln: (WINCES) So how did you like the roller coaster Rainbow Dash?

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome!

Me: Glad you two had a lot of fun.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that roller coaster did a number on them.

Lily: It was really very much like what happened with SpongeBob and Patrick when they first went on the Fiery Fist Of Pain. They were scared to go on it because they didn't want to disappoint each other.

Nico: Yep. But they conquered their fears in the end.

Laney: They sure did.

We got them healed up.

Me: There. Careful guys. You're going to be sore for a while.

Rainbow Dash: But that was so fun.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Glad you guys had an enjoyable time.

Camie: That was so awesome seeing that though.

Superman: It sure was.

Copper Cranium: Glad you guys are okay?

Lincoln: Thanks Copper Cranium.

They got up and we got them adjusted to walking.

Lana put ice bag belts on them.

Nico: Wait. Someone besides the Another MOE members is here.

Eli: He's right. I sense it.

Me: Wait look!

We saw a girl that half man and half killer whale!

Me: Whoa a female Orca Gene-slammer!

Nico: Whoa!

Camie: That is cool!

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Lets go see.

We went over.

Nico: Hiya!

Killer Whale: (GASP) (Norwegian Accent) Nico!

Nico: That voice. Jonah Thule!?

Qin: Oh my god! This is crazy that our favorite muscle bodybuilder would turn into this.

Nico: Yeah! I loved Jonah. She's a great bodybuilder. She has the strength of 40 men in her.

Me: Wow! That's awesome.

Jonah Thule: I know. I hate this form.

Me: Paradigm did this to you.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Lola: Yeah Jet and Jetta were turned into this too.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Are you strong as the Hulk?

Jonah Thule: Not that strong but I can lift up 1,000 pounds.

Me: Whoa that is strong! Impressive.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: What do you say we revert you back now?

Jonah Thule: I would like that.

Me: Okay but I have to warn you though. It's going to hurt really bad.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Jonah Thule: I'll try and handle it.

Me: Okay.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Okay ready?

Jonah Thule: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain!

Jonah's muscles were shrinking

Jonah Thule: IT HURTS SO MUCH!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

Qin: Yeah!

Then she reverted back and she was a girl that had black hair and blue eyes and had a strong physique and she was back to normal.

Nicole went over and put a blanket on her.

Jonah Thule: (GROAN) That really hurt.

We got her to a table.

Jonah saw her hands.

Varie: You're back to normal.

She saw her face and she gasped.

Jonah Thule: I'm back to normal!

Jonah saw that she was naked.

Jonah Thule: Oh man! I ripped out of my clothes.

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

They gave her an awesome new set of clothes. She had blue gym clothes on.

Jonah Thule: Oh wow! That's better. (Stomach growls) Boy I'm starving. Got any steaks?

Me: Sure. (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

STEAK BUFFET MAGISWORD!

I gave her a steak buffet.

Jonah Thule: Oh boy!

She got to eating.

May: What were you doing before being Gene Slammed?

Jonah Thule: I was working out at the gym and lifting weights and then this dart hit me. I went to the bathroom and came out looking like that.

Nico: Ouch.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: But at least you're back to normal.

Jonah Thule: I sure am.

Jonah ate 15 steaks and licked the bones clean.

Jonah Thule: Ahh. (BURPS) Oh excuse me. Thanks for the grub.

Me: You're welcome.

Qin: She always loved piling on the protein.

Crag: Anyone that loves that much steak is great in our books.

Rip: You got that right Crag.

Nico: You know you can transform at will now, right?

Jonah Thule: I can?

Me: Yep. All the gene-slammers we know have that power. You do too.

Jonah Thule: Awesome!

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Awesome.

Eli: And guys, I found Swartz's Creations. We have Another Buzz Buzzard, Ms. Meany, Wally Walrus and Dooley as well as Another Copper Cranium and Pinky & The Brain.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Looks like Amy Woody Woodpecker is going to get her shot at all 4 of them. Dooley can be her MAIN archenemy and the other 3 will be for part of a group.

Nico: Good idea! And she can have Splash Woman, Woody Woodpecker and Nene Amano help her too.

Qin: Perfect!

Nico: Let's call them in then.

Maria did so.

Then flying in came Splash Woman, Woody Woodpecker and Nene and Amy Woody Woodpecker.

Amy Woody: Here we are guys!

Splash Woman: Ready for some buttkicking!

Woody Woodpecker: And we're ready for some action and grub.

Nico: Here they come!

We saw 4 figures and they were Another Buzz Buzzard, Ms. Meany, Wally Walrus and Dooley!

Nico: Another Buzz Buzzard, Ms. Meany, Wally Walrus and Dooley!

Me: This will be good.

Amy Woody: And who are the 4 Anothers for us?

Another Buzz: (In a girls voice) (Seductive voice) I believe that J.D. Knows me.

They merged back together and reverted back and she was a sexy maid girl with black hair and was in an awesome maid outfit and she was hot!

Me: (GASP) Salena Roselina! Hello beautiful.

Salena Roselina: Fancy meeting you guys here.

Nico: Who's the smoking hot maid?

Me: She's more than just a maid, she is a really hot member of the family and is a really friendly maid and makes great food too.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Oh yeah.

Nico: We treat maids with respect.

Me: And we love them all like our family.

Salena Roselina: I'm glad you think that.

Amy Woody: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Salena Roselina: No worries. The rest of the Anothers are friendly too.

Me: We were just about to ask that.

Nico: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from all those Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all 4 of the Anothers and I brought Salena over.

Amy Woody: Time to kick some bad guy butt!

Woody Woodpecker: Oh boy! This will be fun!

Splash Woman: It sure will!

Nene Ameno: You got that right!

They fired waves of energy, fire, water, darkness and lasers and blasted them down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They all exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Awesome job guys!

Amy and Woody: HEHEHEHEHE! HEHEHEHEHE! HEHEHEHEHE! EHEEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHE!

Nico: Two left already!?

Me: Yep.

Shizuka: Another Copper Cranium next.

Qin: Yep.

Shizuka: And it's my turn.

But then…

BLANG!

A giant copper skull smashed Nico on his head!

Nico was knocked down and he had a nasty Lump on his head!

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: I'm okay!

Varie put an ice block on his head.

Nico: Thanks Varie. OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Me: Look!

We saw a dark version of Copper Cranium. It was ANOTHER COPPER CRANIUM!

Me: Another Copper Cranium!

Xenia: Boy this one has a really nasty headbutt.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Copper Cranium: (In a girls voice) Sorry. Couldn't help it. It comes with the form.

Me: Colleen Copper!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes and orange clothes.

Nico: Wait the famous solar powered battery charger inventor?! Whoa!

Colleen Copper: That's right. Awesome to meet you guys.

Nico: Same here.

Shizuka: Awesome. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lincoln: I got this.

He fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Copper Cranium.

Shizuka: Now for this.

She jumped and slashed him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Copper Princess and the Skull Smashing Buttface.

Me: Fitting.

Copper Cranium: HEY! I'm no buttface!

Maria: Time for some Backup! (Turns Dial) WYKKYD FORCE 6!

She summoned Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Hades Beast Manticore, Scarlet, Big Top Werewolf and Ice Kate & Kid Kold.

Nico: Awesome!

Kyd Wykkyd: Lets get ready for some fun.

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER PINKY AND THE BRAIN!

Pinky: EGAD BRAIN! They look like us.

Brain: Pinky are you pondering what I'm pondering?

Pinky: I think so Brain. That we should run away?

BLANG!

Brain bashed him on the head with a tire iron.

Pinky: (LAUGHS STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT A BRAINLESS DOPE!

Brain: No you stupid moron! We fight this one.

Another Brain: (In a girls voice) I hate being mice.

Me: (GASP) Anita Vallance!

She reverted back and was a girl that had blond hair and blue clothes and had a white lab coat.

Anita Vallance: Awesome to see you J.D.

Me: You too. Anita is a scientist and she is always trying to invent new things to help further bring world peace.

Brain: Wow! That is amazing.

Kaito: (gets out Zi O gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Zero One gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Zi-O Sword and Zocks got a Zero One Sword.

Anita Vallance: I want to bring world peace.

Me: Well that is going to be a challenge. Evil always tries to find a way and as long as evil exists in this universe there will NEVER be such a thing as true peace. It's why it's always a constant and eternal battle.

Anita Vallance: I know. But I'm trying to find a way to make that happen.

Xenia: I know you can do it.

Anita Vallance: Thank you.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Anita Vallance: I know.

She turned into Another Pinky & The Brain!

Sougo: (gets out Zi O II Ridewatch) How does it feel being split into 2 like that?

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz: (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch) Does it divide your mind?

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got VulcanArmor.

Another Brain: Nope. It feels strange but it's twice the smarts.

Me: Wow.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: This is going to be like trying to take over the world. (LAUGHS) Funny. (ACTIVATES PINKY & THE BRAIN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired laser blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: Time to bash some skulls! (ACTIVATES COPPER CRANIUM'S RIDEWATCH)

He got a huge copper skull on a spring and then he launched it and bashed her down!

May: Nice! Now here is this! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ARC'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired red lasers and blasted her down.

May: Time to burn! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 AZULA'S RIDEWATCH)

She did powerful Firebending moves and fired blasts of blue fire and blasted her down!

Maria: Taste the power of the most notorious traitor of Cybertron! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 LIVE ACTION STARSCREAM'S RIDEWATCH)

She turned into an F35 Jet with her water powers and blasted her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 LOTSO'S RIDEWATCH) (Sniffs) Mmm! I smell like strawberries. Fragrant.

Me: That one only makes you smell sweet like Strawberries.

Shizuka: My turn! (ACTVATES COPPER CRANIUM'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a skull helmet and fired a copper skull and bashed her down!

Anti-Wanda and her team with Cajun Fox, Sharpclaw, Joe the Fish, Willy Weasel and Noodleman came.

Nico: Nice team Anti-Wanda.

Anti-Wanda: Thanks y'all. It's great for this.

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! This will be good!

Nico: Yeah it will!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Me: Wait look!

We saw a figure and it was an Yveltal!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yveltal the Pokemon of Destruction!

Xenia: Oh boy.

It landed.

Yveltal: (In a girls voice) Boy these two will be easy to beat.

Nico: Yvette Edmunton!?

Me: The destroyer and executioner of evil!?

Yveltal: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl that had red hair and red and black clothes and had Yveltal's wings and had the kanji for Destruction in the middle of her forehead and she had a team symbol called Team Destruction on her skirt and she had a sword of Yveltal in her hands.

Yvette Edmunton: I got this!

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated Another Pinky and the Brain from Anita and Yvette fired a beam of red energy and turned the Another Pinky and The Brain to stone. The Ridewatch appeared in my hands and I purified it.

Anita Vallance: Whoa! That was amazing!

Yvette Edmunton: Yeah it sure was!

Shizuka: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yvette Edmunton: When me and Nico found thousands of Mafia members from all over the world gathered in one powerful syndicate and then we destroyed them all in one fell swoop.

Me: Wait you 2 did that? That was an event called the Great Mafia Purge. Over 20,323 mafia men from all over the world were caught in one day, easily shattering the record for the largest ever mass arrest.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: HOLY CRAP! I remember that.

Xenia: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Yvette hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Yvette Edmunton: Me too Nico. Me too.

Brain: (sees the statue of Another Brain) Now, there's a handsome devil.

Me: Yeah it sure is. We can add these two to our garden.

Nico: We sure can.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

We went and did so and went back home. We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, and Ysera are heading to Nevada, and Lincoln's not only going to rescue the six girls here, but he's also going to rescue four of his Guardian Angels here, they are The Heroes of The East and West, a club that protected the world from dangerous villains such as Team Rocket and many others, and Lincoln is also a member of The Heroes of East and West club, and they even worked with many other hero teams against the other villains and protecting the world. Lincoln made each member beautiful necklaces with their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They hate the jerks, along with Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa with a passion. Their members are

Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Gene-Slammer of Sky Striker Ace - Camellia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Nevada and classmate in History. Lucky Lily Fruitshine's also one of the fastest gunners among Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she taught Lincoln on how to shoot with incredible speed and precision, and she also has an American Quarterhorse Jolly Jumper III. Lincoln made Lucky Lily a very beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the great great great great great granddaughter of Lucky Luke, and shockingly, she's also Applejack's cousin and she hates Lori with a passion.

Phoenix Allura, Gene-Slammer of Thestalos the Shadow Firestorm Monarch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Arizona and classmate in Gym. She protects Lincoln from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa at their worst single-handedly. Heck, when they insulted Lincoln to such a degree, she just went and beat the crap out of them and left them thrown straight into massive pile of dirty jockstraps thus leaving with a dire warning: DO NOT PISS HER OFF! To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln kissed Phoenix Allura on the lips and even made her a necklace with her favorite colors. She's also the granddaughter of Yosemite Sam, and she hates Luan and Lynn with a passion.

Jenna Li, Gene-Slammer of Dogmatika Alba Zoa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Math. Jenna's an incredible martial artist and has protected Lincoln from bullies, and Jenna has even protected him from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa as well. Lincoln made Jenna a pink necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's the granddaughter of Jet Li, and she hates Lola and Lisa with a passion.

And Mana Oyama, Gene-Slammer of Supreme Celestial King Odd-Eyes Arc-Ray Dragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math. She would protect Lincoln from those would try to harm him, especially Pablo, Anderson, Hawk and Hank. She even taught Lincoln her great grandfather's Martial Art. To show thanks for protecting him and teaching him, Lincoln made Mana a beautiful necklace and kissed her on the lips with a passion. She's the great granddaughter of Mas Oyama, and she hates the jerks especially Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a passion.

And even worse, they've been kidnapped by Trina Riffins, who's broken out of her post and is literally on the warpath causing destruction and havoc in Nevada, and she's literally out for blood, and she wants to kill them and the next set of girls there to slake her thirst for blood. But, we're going to take that rage-crazy, demonic Spawn of Satan down and send her back to Lynn's Table chained to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Nevada, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to the six girls here, but I'm also going to rescue four of my Guardian Angels here, they are known as The Heroes of The East and West, a club that protected the world from dangerous villains such as Team Rocket and many others, and I'm also a member of The Heroes of East and West club, and we even worked with many other hero teams against the other villains and protecting the world. I made each member beautiful necklaces with their favorite colors, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips, and they hate the jerks, along with Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa with a passion.

Me: Ooh, now these girls sound like true heroes of the Old West

Nico: And the Far East.

Selene Arcangela took out their photos: two of them are girls with cowboy hats and clothes on: those are The Heroes of The West, and the other two girls are dressed in clothes from China: The Heroes of The East

Selene Arcangela: That's right. The first of the four other members is Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Gene-Slammer of Sky Striker Ace - Camellia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Nevada and classmate in History. Lucky Lily Fruitshine's also one of the fastest gunners among Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she taught Lincoln on how to shoot with incredible speed and precision, and she also has an American Quarterhorse Jolly Jumper III. Lincoln made Lucky Lily a very beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's also the great great great great great granddaughter of Lucky Luke, and shockingly, she's also Applejack's cousin and she hates Lori with a passion.

Me: No way, Lucky Luke is one of my many heroes of the Old West, and Dad's too.

Applejack: Why, I haven't seen Cousin Lucky Lily in a long time, and she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?! Oh man, are the rest of the family going to be in for the surprise of a lifetime!

Lincoln: They sure are, Applejack.

Selene Emperyous: The second member is Phoenix Allura, Gene-Slammer of Thestalos the Shadow Firestorm Monarch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Arizona and classmate in Gym. She protects Lincoln from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa at their worst single-handedly. Heck, when they insulted Lincoln to such a degree, she just went and beat the crap out of them and left them thrown straight into massive pile of dirty jockstraps thus leaving with a dire warning: DO NOT PISS HER OFF! To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln kissed Phoenix Allura on the lips and even made her a necklace with her favorite colors. She's also the granddaughter of Yosemite Sam, and she hates Luan and Lynn with a passion.

Nico: (GASPS) She's Yosemite Sam's granddaughter?! Whoa!

Me: I've heard her cursing when she was thrashing Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she definitely has her grandfather's swearing habit.

Michelle Emperyous: She sure does. The third member is Jenna Li, Gene-Slammer of Dogmatika Alba Zoa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from China and classmate in Math. Jenna's an incredible martial artist and has protected Lincoln from bullies, and Jenna has even protected him from Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa as well. Lincoln made Jenna a pink necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She's the granddaughter of Jet Li, and she hates Lola and Lisa with a passion.

Nico: That's so awesome! Her grandfather is one of the most incredible martial artists, and I've seen all his films, and Lincoln, you have no idea how lucky you are to have a member of Jet Li's family as one of your Guardian Angels.

Me: He's going to be related to Jet Li soon in the future.

Laney Emperyous: We'll have to find a way to get in touch with him. And the last member is Mana Oyama, Gene-Slammer of Supreme Celestial King Odd-Eyes Arc-Ray Dragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math. She would protect Lincoln from those would try to harm him, especially Pablo, Anderson, Hawk and Hank. She even taught Lincoln her great grandfather's Martial Art. To show thanks for protecting him and teaching him, Lincoln made Mana a beautiful necklace and kissed her on the lips with a passion. She's the great granddaughter of Mas Oyama, and she hates the jerks especially Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank with a passion.

Nico: Mas Oyama, the founder of Kyokushin Karate which is considered the first and most influential style of full contact karate?! Whoa!

Lincoln: She taught me all about Kyokushin Karate, and I mastered it well.

Eli: And I can't believe it, they've been kidnapped by Trina Riffins, who's broken out of her post and is literally on the warpath causing destruction and havoc in Nevada, and she's literally out for blood, and she wants to kill them and the next set of girls there to slake her thirst for blood.

Lincoln: I knew that bitch would one day break out. But, we're going to take that rage-crazy, demonic Spawn of Satan down and send her back to Lynn's Table chained to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Me: But, not before we give her the beating of her miserable life.

Batman: First, we should rescue The Heroes of The East and West before Trina gets her chance to kill them.

Lincoln: Right, Bruce.

Lincoln sensed for their signals, and he found them in a nearby barn, but Trina had them tied up, and she's going to fire machine guns at them, and she's laughing malevolently. We flew over to the barn and Lincoln kicked the doors down.

Lincoln: GET YOUR UGLY CLAWS AWAY FROM MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU RAGE-CRAZY SPAWN OF SATAN!

Trina Riffins: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) DIE, DIE, DIEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Trina Riffins triggered the machine guns to fire and she was laughing like a malevolent deranged and out-of-control bitch, but Lincoln used his superhuman speed and reflexes to catch all the bullets, and Trina's deranged laughter died down, and Lincoln growled in anger. Then, he flew right at Trina and punched her so hard, he sent her flying out of the barn and she crashed through the wall. Then, he untied Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, and Mana Oyama, as they reverted back and they indeed look like the girls in the picture, but they also have on long white sleeveless trenchcoats.

Lucky Lily Fruitshine: Hoowee, Lincoln, is that you?!

Lincoln: Yep, it's me, Lucky Lily.

Phoenix Allura: Sweet cactus juice, you sure have had quite a massive growth spurt, and you grew into quite the man that you've become.

Jenna Li: Indeed, and we must thank you for saving us from that malevolent monster.

Mana Oyama: Yeah, she was absolutely crazy and out of control!

Lincoln: But, she's not done yet, Mana, Trina's bound to come right back for more!

Me: But, we're ready for that bitch!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair and aqua blue headband, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless aqua blue top, necklace with pearls and aqua blue gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Poseidon, and holstered on her back is a massive Poseidon-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Poseidon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large aqua blue dolphin heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The water and sea creature motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Blue-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that malevolent Spawn of Satan who was about to kill them, she's lucky she doesn't suffer the wrath of my father, Poseidon.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Aurora Poseidon, I knew it was you!

?: (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAMING) I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU FOR HUMILIATING ME!

We then saw Trina Riffins coming right back at us for more, and now, she was out of control and out of her mind!

Sylvester: Alright, I've just about had it up to hear with your out-of-control temper!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We all have. Pile on, everyone, and show Trina Riffins no mercy whatsoever!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super

Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Batman and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Trina Riffins, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

And due to the curse still on Trina, tons of gold coins, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her, and Lincoln thrashed her with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails. Then, Lincoln slashed open a portal to Lynn's Table and he fired a rainbow energy blast which hit Trina Riffins and she went through the portal and was tied back to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy as she screamed with extreme rage and out-of-control anger as the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you to never come after my Guardian Angels, my harem, my friends, family, and my kids, you rage-crazy, psychopathic bitch!

Nico: You tell her, Lincoln!

Me: She tried to kill your Guardian Angels, she's just lucky Nico didn't ask you to take the curse off her and kill her!

Lincoln: Like I said, death's too kind for Trina, she deserves to suffer for everything she's ever done.

Suddenly, Lincoln was then pounced on by Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, and Mana Oyama, and they kissed him all over the place, and when they got off, Lincoln had kissy marks on his face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs, and he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and steam whistling out of his ears.

Applejack: Hoowee, Cousin Lily, you and the others sure were planning on giving our man a reward for saving y'all from Trina!

Lucky Lily Fruitshine: We sure were, Cousin Applejack. (Giggles)

And we can see how much he liked that reward.

Lincoln got back up.

Lincoln: I was expecting that move all too well, Lucky Lily, next time though, I'll be ready. (To Aurora Poseidon) And it's so good to see you and The Heroes of The East and West again, Aurora Poseidon.

Aurora Poseidon: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Aurora Poseidon and he hugged her, and Aurora Poseidon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Poseidon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Aurora Poseidon, Daughter of Poseidon, Greek God of The Seas, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of The Sea and has all her father's powers of water and the seas, and she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: And she's really good friends with Luna, and she's also an awesome swimmer. Lincoln and Aurora helped Luna with her gigs and they accompanied her, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy during their concerts and gigs, and Aurora also helped in teaching Lincoln and Luna in everything that she knows when it comes to water. Lincoln made Aurora a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Aurora kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater when they were swimming in Lake Huron.

Nico: Ooh, a romantic swim at Lake Huron with the daughter of Poseidon, that's quite a date.

Me: It sure was, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion because Luan absolutely hated Aurora for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Aurora everything about what that evil prankster has done to him especially on April Fools Day, and during a gig Luna, Sam, Sully, and Mazzy were having at Lynn's Table, Aurora and Lincoln were there with Luna, and during the concert, Luan triggered her pranks, and Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully's instruments and amps exploded and she also triggered cannons that fired tomato paste at the Moon Goats and at the audience, and they saw Luan come out of there laughing like an out-of-control homicidal lunatic, and she was about to unleash one of her lethal pranks and kill Luna, Aurora, and Lincoln, until Lincoln and Luna snapped, and he and Luna attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Aurora blasted her with waves of water, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that lunatic, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Luan did, Luan got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and Luan was tied up in a straitjacket and she was then thrown inside a padded cell container by Luna herself and Luan was laughing like a psychotic nut job.

Laney: And boy, did I remember that incident all too well, Luan went way too far that day!

Nico: (Gulps) Thank God Connor never went out of control with his pranks, despite he had his Dark Side in him.

Lincoln: Trust me, what Luan did that day literally pales in comparison to whatever kind of horrible prank Connor pulled on you, Alicia, and Mindy, Nico. And now that you, Lucky Lily, Phoenix, Jenna, and Mana are here, Aurora.

Lincoln first went up to and hugged Lucky Lily Fruitshine in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with

elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Phoenix Allura in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Jenna Li in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Mana Oyama in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with

aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Aurora Poseidon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aurora Poseidon: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with four Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon.

Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leans down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Aoi Wakakusa, Hiyori Aisawa, and Karen Amamiya from After School Secret and Ai Ichinose, Miki Shiina, and Yuuna Tomioka from After School Secret 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aoi Wakakusa, Hiyori Aisawa, and Karen Amamiya from After School Secret and Ai Ichinose, Miki Shiina, and Yuuna Tomioka from After School Secret 2.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aoi Wakakusa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aoi Wakakusa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Trina Riffins, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Aoi Wakakusa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aoi Wakakusa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aoi Wakakusa, Hiyori Aisawa, Karen Amamiya, Ai Ichinose, Miki Shiina, and Yuuna Tomioka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Trina Riffins, who broke out of her post and was literally on the warpath causing destruction and havoc in Nevada, and she's literally out for blood, and she wanted to kill the girls and four of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon, and the next set of girls there to slake her thirst for blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in giving that psychopathic rage-crazy Spawn of Satan the beating of her miserable life and Lincoln opening a portal to Lynn's Table and blasting her with a rainbow energy blast that sent her back to her post at the restaurant and chained with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln, Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that rage-crazy bitch got loose and caused all that destruction in Nevada, and when she tried to kill four of your Guardian Angels that were there?! Oh, that Trina Riffins makes me so mad!

Lincoln: I know, and after she ran out of ammo, I sent her flying with one punch. But, of course, she came back for more.

Nico: But, instead of getting her revenge, we sent her flying back to Lynn's Table, this time, tied back to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy. That'll teach her never to break out of her leash and go on another rampage.

Me: That's for sure, she's a mad dog who needs strict discipline.

---

After taking down Trina Riffins and sending her back to Lynn's Table, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, Mana Oyama, and Aurora Poseidon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lucky Lily Fruitshine: Hoowee, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Aurora Poseidon: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Jenna Li: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Phoenix Allura: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Aurora Poseidon: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Aurora, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned, and of how you, Luna, and Lincoln took down Luan after she triggered her pranks on The Moon Goats?

Aurora Poseidon: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Aurora Poseidon pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Aurora Poseidon with Luna and her friends at a gig at Lynn's Table. But, they were unaware that earlier before the gig, Luan had booby-trapped all of their equipment and installed cannons of tomato paste.

Then, as The Moon Goats began to play their concert, Luan peeked her head out and she was really insane.

Past Luan: Time for your performance to go out with a BANG! (LAUGHING LIKE AN INSANE MADMAN)

Luan pressed a button, and then, Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully's instruments and amps exploded and she also triggered cannons that fired tomato paste at the Moon Goats and at the audience, and they saw Luan come out of there laughing like an out-of-control homicidal lunatic.

Nico, Alicia, and Mindy: WHAT THE?!

Lincoln: I told ya, whatever pranks Connor did on you guys paled in comparison to what Luan did that day.

Past Luna: DUDE, WHAT THE HECK!? YOU JUST TRASHED OUR CONCERT!

Past Luan: And now, I'm going to kill you and Aurora for always protecting Lincoln! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP MADMAN)

Suddenly, Luan got out two cannons that she loaded with sharp knives and was about to light the fuse and fire the cannons, but, that would be a huge mistake on Luan's part. Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his pupils shrank in pure rage and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red with vampiric rage and fury, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper, and then, he absolutely lost it, and Luna's heart was pounding and her pupils shrank in pure rage, and she lost it.

Past Lincoln and Luna: (ROARING) LLLLLLLLLUUUUUUUAAAAAAAAAANNNNNNNNN!

Eli: OH… !

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor Chan: Shit!

Me: Yep, Luan was dead meat on a stick!

Luan tried to fire the cannons, but it was too late as Lincoln and Luna attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Aurora blasted her with waves of water, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that lunatic, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Luan did, Luan got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and Luan was tied up in a straitjacket and she was then thrown inside a padded cell container by Luna herself and Luan was laughing like a psychotic nut job.

Past Luan: (LAUGHING LIKE A PSYCHOPATHIC NUT JOB)

Past Luna: You mess with my bro and my friends again, you whack-job, and you'll be heading for the real thing in The Lansing Maximum Security Nut House!

Aurora Poseidon and Lincoln growled in anger while Luan was still laughing like a psychopathic nut job as the video ends.

Nico: Oh man, oh God, I can't believe Luan would do something as sick and twisted as that: wreck one of The Moon Goats' concerts to kill you, Luna, and Lincoln, Aurora.

Luna: It was absolutely disgusting. Luckily, J.D. snapped his fingers and the whole place was instantly cleaned up.

Me: Yeah, but we had to keep an eye on Luan in case Dark Luan tried again.

Laney: That clown was kept on a tight leash because of that incident, and if she slipped up again, it's off to the nuthouse for good, that or we'd let the Guardian Angels who hated Luan get after her.

Lincoln: If you did that, they'd kill her because their hatred of her was so powerful, if they saw her try to kill me again, they'd kill her.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell are heading to Aquarium Park.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Hiita the Fire Charmer: Wow, so this is Aquarium Park, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Hiita, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch -

Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Aquarium Park, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell are now in your harem.

Noir Wendoma: Whoa, that's so awesome!

Dharc the Dark Charmer: I knew Aussa, Eria, Hiita, Lyna, Wynn, and Elemental Mistress Doriado had feelings for Lincoln, and the Gene-Slammers for the Charmers also sensed it.

Honika Honouka: We sure did, and we're so glad to have them as part of Lincoln's harem.

Jenna: And Trina Riffins had some nerve trying to kill them, that heartless murderous bitch's just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: Trina really is a murderous rage-crazy bitch to try those sorts of stunts, but just like Flip, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aussa the Earth Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Windwitch - Blizzard Bell, Windwitch - Crystal Bell, Windwitch - Diamond Bell, Windwitch - Freeze Bell, Windwitch - Glass Bell, and Windwitch - Ice Bell, now she's really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of her hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Trina Riffins scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Even after Lincoln kicked that bitch's hide, she still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later we were watching TV and Yusuke Amamiya came in.

Yusuke Amamiya: Do you guys want to go on patrol with me?

Hitoshi: Of course we would.

Me: Sure Yusuke.

Eli: Lets go.

Qin: Yeah!

We went down to the planet surface and into the city.

Zayto: It really is a nice day today.

Me: It sure is awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: I'll say.

Yusuke: I think it's so beautiful.

But little did we know that there was a figure stalking Yusuke.

Thrust: Yusuke, don't look now. But I think someone's following you.

Yusuke: Where?

He saw the figure stalking him.

Yusuke: All right come out now!

Me: Yeah! Don't you know that Stalking someone is illegal here!?

Nico: Come on out or we'll have Keiichiro and the PatRangers take you down by force!

Me: And kick your big ugly fucking ass!

?: Okay okay!

He came out and it was Daisuke Tsukiko!

Me: (In my head) Wait a second I remember him! That's Daisuke Tsukiko. He was another man that was essentially lost on the road of life. Oh great now I'm starting to sound like Kakashi-sensei!

Yusuke: Can we help you?

Daisuke Tsukiko: Sorry if this is sudden. I'm just trying to find what life means.

Me: Boy déjà-vu. Did you get into a falling out with one of your family members or something?

Daisuke Tsukiko: You could say that.

Taro: Wait. Weren't you following me in my delivery truck that one time?

Daisuke Tsukiko: Yes I was. Sorry about that Taro.

Taro: It's all right.

Me: Daisuke whatever happened with you we can fix it. You just got to tell us what's wrong and we can gladly help you out.

Nico: Yeah.

Yusuke: I'll gladly teach you about the meaning of life. But honestly, following me is pretty much creepy.

Daisuke Tsukiko: And for that, I'm sorry. But I need to learn about life! What is life! What is life supposed to be?!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Liveman logo and turned into Choujuuki from episode 35 of Donbrothers!

---

At the amusement park, he is researching youth culture and becomes obsessed and laments he wasted his youth constantly studying to get good grades, he begins to question what youth even is and what makes it special. This burning desire and failure to get answers from other people transforms him into the Liveman Hitotsuki, Choujuuki.

The next day at Shirokuma Express, he was sitting in the cargo area asking Taro what youth is. Taro removes him from the van and insists that he stop bothering him as he is working. The young student persists on asking what youth is and Taro unleashes his brutal honesty again, saying that the student is unfocused and wasting time on nonsense. Unhappy he didn't get the answers he sought, the student becomes Choujuuki again and Taro reluctantly has to abandon his work to chase after him.

Choujuuki deletes a building with a laser as the Donbrothers arrive, with Tsuyoshi still in an angry and irritated mood having been teleported from his cell and Tsubasa in a hurry to get the fight over with to find Natsumi. Taro orders his companions to remain focused and they all charge at the enemy, only to be hit by the Youthful Slow-Mo attack and blasted back by exploding sparkles. Taro decides to experiment further with the power of the GolDon armor by equipping an Avatar on top of it, using the ToQger Avataro Gear to become GolDon ToQ 1gou.

Choujuuki tries to use the Youthful Slow-Mo again, but it doesn't affect Taro as the GolDon armor is negating the effects of the attack while the others are blasted again. Taro summons the ToQ Blaster in sword mode to dual wield with the ZanglaSword to weaken Choujuuki and then finishes him with the Laughing Peach: Festival End attack.

Choujuuki becomes Choujuuking and the team becomes GolDon Onitaijin, with the former using hand and elbow guns to try and blast the heroes. GolDon Onitaijin absorbs the shots with the GolDon Shield and sends them right back at Choujuuking. GolDon Onitaijin then ends the fight with the DonBros Utopia and purifies Choujuuking. The now purified man is energized, seemingly understanding youth and running towards the setting sun.

---

We gasped!

Me: Choujuuki the Liveman Hitotsuki!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: And I remember this guy too! He was a student that wanted to know what makes youth so special!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Also that Youthful Slow-Mo power of his is very similar to the Slow Motion Field that the Roidmudes use. Ring any bells Shinnosuke?

Shinnosuke: Yeah it sure does!

Yusuke: Red Falcon!

He turned into the Red Liveman!

Taro: Lets go!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready for action!

Nico: This will be good!

Eli: YEAH! Lets get him!

Yusuke tried punching him but he used his Youthful Slow-Mo to slow him down. He then turned Yusuke around.

But just as he was about to hit him I used the Roidmude's slow motion field and slowed him to a snails pace and I teleported and kicked and pulverized him all over the place with a massive and powerful furious flurry of punches and kicks at a rapid pace and smashed him all over the place!

Nico: YEAH GET HIM!

Lola: YEAH TEAR HIM APART!

Camie: Get him!

I punched him right into a Cabbage Cart!

CRASH!

Man: (SCREAMS) MY CABBAGES!

Choujuuki: (Dazed) Mommy read me the story about the bunny and the turtle.

Then the man bashed Choujuuki all over with a baseball bat!

Choujuuki: Ow! Just who is that guy?

Aang: Someone from my world who we keep running into. Don't ask.

Choujuuki: Sounds good to me! (emits explosive lights at Aang)

I formed a force field and protected us as the lights hit it and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

When the smoke cleared we were safe.

Me: Nice try! You aren't the only one with explosive lights. DEMON DRAGON FIRESTORM!

I fired a massive barrage of fireballs from my fingertips with Omega Shenron's powers and they hit Choujuuki all over and blasted him with incredible force and fury and in fiery powerful explosions!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: YEAH! GET HIM!

Choujuuki shot lasers to make nearby civilians disappear.

But Eli used the Force and sent those lasers back at him and they hit him and exploded all over.

KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOMMMMM!

He was blasted all over with his own attacks!

Choujuuki: OW!

Nico: Nothing hurts worse than getting hit with your own attack.

Camie: That is for sure!

Lola: Yeah!

Choujuuki attacked Yusuke by shooting projectiles from his hands and elbows.

Yusuke dodged them and massive fiery explosions blasted out around him from each blast and Eli deflected the laser blasts with his lightsaber and they hit Choujuuki all over and exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Yusuke then jumped and slashed Choujuuki with his sword and cut him all over.

Tsubasa: Avatar Change!

He turned into the Yami ToQger!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Choujuuki all over.

Lola: Yeah!

But then a Zygarde came!

Me: WHOA! A Zygarde!

Nico: Nice! The Order Pokemon!

Lola: Yeah!

Zygarde: (In a girls voice) You are never going to mess with order!

She fired energy blasts and blasted Choujuuki all over.

Nico: Zinnia Ilena!

Qin: Cool!

Yusuke and Choujuuki charged at each other

Yusuke smashed him down with an incredible ram attack!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired an arrow and blasted him down.

Me: Lets finish him!

Yusuke: With pleasure.

We stood ready!

Yusuke: Let's do it!

We charged up a powerful Friendship Solar System blast and fired it and it hit Choujuuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Liveman Gear.

Me: YEAH! Choujuuki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

We went over to Daisuke.

Me: Daisuke you don't need to know how youth works in its entirety. All you need to do is live your life to the fullest. Live your life the way you want it to go and not focus on youth.

Daisuke: I will. Thank you.

Daisuke vanished.

Me: Back to Japan he goes.

Qin: Yep.

Zinnia Ilena reverted back and she was a girl with neon green hair and had black and green clothes and had the kanji for Order in the middle of her forehead and she had a symbol for Team Order on her Skirt. And she had green angel wings and she had a green energy sword in her hands.

Zinnia Ilena: That was so awesome!

Sonic: That guy was a total slow-mo.

Lola: Yeah he sure was.

Strafe: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zinnia Ilena: My favorite is when me and Nico found a cult of insane madmen and they were going to try and destroy every major city in the world and we killed them all.

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

Camie: That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: That was awesome.

Nico and Zinnia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Zinnia Ilena: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Lets head back home and get ready for our next mission.

Qin: Right.

We did so and went back to the estate.

Top Man: I tried calling Blu and his friends but they're busy right now

Me: They must be having a party.

And sure enough in Rio they were at a party and having lots of awesome fun.

Top Man: Yeah they don't call Rio the Party Capital of the world for nothing.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Lola: Yep.

Me: There's always next time.

Camie: But whatever our mission is it will be fun.

Then the previous group came.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Can me, Beetle, Cad Bane, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disaster and Taskmaster go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Qin: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: And I have a good feeling about the next Pokemon Geneslammers too.

Rarity: Indeed. Me too. Diancie, Hoopa and Volcanian am I right darlings?

Nico: You sure are Rarity.

Me: Ooh! The Diancie is going to be a dazzling one.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Yvette: Boy it sure will be.

Misfire: Aw. I was gonna ask that!

Lola: Sorry Misfire! (LAUGHS)

We laughed too.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's okay guys. Besides everyone was practically figuring it out by now.

Xenia: Yeah we sure were.

Me: It's fun.

Nico: It sure is.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was El Mal Verde, one of Miracle City's most dangerous supervillains, and he's on the rampage. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got trouble, I had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's none other than El Mal Verde, one of Miracle City's most dangerous supervillains, and he's on the rampage.

The Fabled Gene-Slammers, along with Manny and his family gasped.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) El Mal Verde?! Oh God, I was hoping that Miracle City would never have to see him again. Next to Sartana of the Dead, El Mal Verde is the most feared supervillain in Miracle City, and he's the most dangerous bandito. Every superhero, except White Pantera he has encountered, has been devoured by him.

We gasped.

Bart: Ay Caramba!

Manny: I was going to say the same thing!

Nico: Oh God, that's really horrible!

Me: It sure is.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) He's virtually undefeatable, but not entirely, he does have one weakness: he has a cavity in his front tooth. So, we need to do a deep cleaning of his teeth and get rid of that cavity-infested front tooth and take him down.

Nico: So, we got a supervillain in need of a well-deserved dental check-up, we better pack tons of toothpaste and floss for this!

Me: Yeah, this is going to be one messy job. What can you tell us about him Manny?

Manny: Well he is the largest and most dangerous. But he never even once brushed his teeth.

He told us about him.

---

El Mal Verde is a recurring antagonist in the Nickelodeon animated series El Tigre, being the main antagonist of the episode "Yellow Panthera".

He was voiced by Danny Trejo in "Yellow Panthera" and John DiMaggio in "The Good, The Bad and El Tigre".

El Mal Verde is the largest and most dangerous supervillain of Miracle City. Every superhero (except White Panthera) has been devoured by him. White Panthera fled from battle from him so his family would not he alone. Years later, El Tigre thinks his father ran away from a fight with Mal Verde. So El Tigre had to face Mal Verde alone to preserve the Rivera family name, but he is no match for him. White Panthera managed to help El Tigre defeat Mal Verde.

In the special episode "The Good, The Bad and El Tigre", El Mal Verde is easily defeated this time due to a cavity in his front tooth. In the Series Finale, he is defeated (except El Tarantula and some other villains who redeemed themselves) along with Dr. Chipotle Sr., Dr. Chipotle Jr., Guacamole Monster, Senor Siniestro, Black Cuervo, Voltura, Lady Gobbler, El Oso, Sartana of the Dead, Django of the Dead, Titanium Titan, General Chapuza Calevera Zombies, the octopuses, the villains of Calavera, & (presumably other villains in the world) ended up defeated by getting burned by a Volcanic fire and later is piled along with all the villains.

---

When it was done we were shocked and disgusted!

Xenia: GROSS!

Rita: Oh I am going to give that guy a really much needed dental cleaning like no other!

Me: Go get him Ms. Rita!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than the treacherous former concubine of Pharaoh Seti I and lover of Imhotep, Anck-Su-Namun, and she's here for revenge for her murdered lover. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you won't like, J.D.: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to the treacherous former concubine of Pharaoh Seti I and lover of Imhotep, Anck-Su-Namun, and she's here for revenge for her murdered lover.

I gasped in shock.

Me: So, my past life's former mistress has come back to get revenge for her murdered lover?! I will see to it that she joins her lover in The Black Gates forever!

Emma Cook: Leave that to me and Lincoln, J.D.

Nicole: We get rid of Imhotep last year, and now, his lover, Anck-Su-Namun, has come back to get her revenge for her lover's murder?! Sheesh, even after 5,000 years, she sure knows how to hold a grudge.

Me: That grudge will end with her death, and the death of my past life will be avenged! But, first, we need to deal with El Mal Verde.

Nico: Right you are, J.D. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Miracle City to give El Mal Verde a really well-deserved dental check-up.

Lincoln: And we cannot forgive him for what he'd done devouring so many heroes, he's one villain we intend to make sure never does this to anyone else ever again, and once we get done with El Mal Verde, you're next, Anck-Su-Namun.

Emma Cook: There shall be no mercy for you, Anck-Su-Namun, as The Guardian of Fire, we shall put an end to you here and now, and avenge the death of Pharaoh Seti I.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Miracle City to take down El Mal Verde, and once we got done with El Mal Verde, Lincoln and Emma Cook are going to destroy Anck-Su-Namun and see to it that she joins her lover, Imhotep, in The Black Gates forever! 5,000 YEARS OF PAYBACK ARE COMING FOR YOU, ANCK-SU-NAMUN, AND YOU SHALL PAY FOR THE TREACHERY THAT YOU'VE DONE UNTO PHARAOH SETI I!

We were off to Miracle City!

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Miracle City, Mexico.

Speedy Gonzales: (Spanish Accent) Good to be home in Mexico.

Beetle: Should we call Knightbrace about this?

Zarya: Good idea.

Maria did so.

Knightbrace then came.

Knightbrace: I'm here guys.

Me: Perfect.

Qin: We'll explain everything along the way.

We went to the Ramirez house and told him everything.

We then saw Puma Loco.

Armada Starscream: Hello, Puma Loco!

Puma Loco: Hola Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Manny: Hola Abuelo.

Nico: Awesome to see you amigo.

Xenia: I take it you heard that…

Puma Loco: Si that El Mal Verde is back.

Me: That's right.

Nico: We're going to defeat him and have him put into the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: I was hoping we would be able to give him the Black Gates but that works.

Cheshire: How was your Cinco De Mayo earlier?

Puma Loco: It was good gracias.

Me: Denada. I know this is gonna be a long stretch but we could use your help in defeating El Mal Verde.

Puma Loco: I had a feeling you would going to ask me that.

Me: We'll have to call in El Oso, Zoe Aves and the other villains that Manny faced too.

Frida: UH UH! NO WAY! ZOE IS NOT HELPING US!

Me: Geez Frida you're still pissed at her for what she did to you?

Frida: Duh.

Me: Frida that was before you joined us. You got to let that go.

Gyro Man: Look, Frida, I admit Zoe was a little rough around the edges. But she's not so bad once you get to know her. And we really could use the help.

Me: Yeah.

Frida: (Growls) Fine.

Me: Good.

Silver Samurai: I guarantee that Titanium Titan won't be able to come help us.

Manny: Why?

Silver Samurai: It's his turn for the usual battles today.

Nuju: Nice!

Me: Way to spoil the plot there.

Silver Samurai: Sorry.

Me: Deadpool would have done that.

Deadpool: You're right on that! (To the viewers) Did you hear that folks? It's Nuju's turn next for the usual battles!

Manny: Let's have lunch first.

Clown Man: (shrugs) Why not?

Me: We could use a little grub.

We made a Mexican feast for us.

It had burritos, chalupas, nachos, guacamole, tamales and more.

We were eating all over.

Me: (Eating Chalupa) Mmm. Delicioso.

Lola: (Eating Nachos and Hot Sauce) (TOOT!) Caliente!

Major Disaster: Also, Titanium Titan told us in advance

Me: Oh.

Qin: That makes sense.

Xenia: Yeah.

Frida was not happy that of all the people in the world she hated it had to be Zoe Aves A.K.A. The Black Cuervo who was going to be helping us of all people. And she hated Zoe with a vengeance! Especially after how she was so mean to her over the years.

Frida sighed.

Me: Frida? I know you're still mad at Zoe but you got to at least give her a chance.

Nico: Yeah Frida you got to at least let her try.

Frida: I know but you know how much pain she caused me.

Camie: Why does Frida hate Zoe so much?

Me: Zoe always picked on Frida back when they were younger and Frida bored a really nasty hatred towards Zoe ever since. She hates her to the point where she wants to kill her.

Camie: Jeez! That is brutal.

Tsuyu: Poor Frida. But I don't blame her for not wanting someone like Zoe to help us.

Nico: Yeah. But she is in our frenemies. So she is being well behaved.

Poliwag was eating so much.

Manny: Someone's hungry.

Poliwag: I lost an eating contest to Poromon, Sonic, Tails, and the Sonic sisters. This is me making up for it.

Tengu Man: It's true.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah!

Puma Loco: (LAUGHS) He sure is hungry.

Horsea and Manaphy were eating so much as well.

Manny: Horsea and Manaphy lost as well?!

Taskmaster: They sure did.

Me: Boy they sure have a lot to make up for.

Qin: Yeah.

Manny was consoling Frida.

Xenia: Poor Frida. I understand why she doesn't want Zoe to help us because of what she did but desperate times call for desperate measures.

Nico: You're right on that Xenia.

Kaina: Yeah no kidding.

Puma Loco: Have the mascots ever tried going on a solo mission by themselves?

Manterror: Not that I know of, no.

Nico: No they haven't. But It'll be a good idea. We'll have them do one later on.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: That will be cool to see in action.

Nico: Yep.

Me: They are more than ready for it.

Poromon ate a pepper.

Whiplash: Oh crap.

Poromon: (BELCHES FIRE)

He belched fire right into Nico's face.

Nico: (SCREAM) HOT HOT HOT HOT HOT HOT! OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Poromon: Oops sorry Nico.

Maria splashed Nico's face and cooled him down.

Xenia: YIKES!

Marie Kanker Loud: You okay?

Nico: Yeah. I'll be all right.

Marie K.L.: Good.

Frida: Okay I'll do it. I got to at least forgive Zoe.

Nico: Good Frida.

Qin: Yeah.

Multiple Man: Better make an army for preparation

He made LOTS of clones.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: This will be fun.

Camie: It sure will.

Maria: I'll call in El Oso, Zoe and the villains that Manny faced.

Ruckus: Except Titanium Titan.

Maria: I know.

Maria did so and in came El Oso, Zoe Aves, Guacamole monster and many more.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) We're here amigos.

Sunset Shimmer: Perfect timing guys.

Zoe Aves: (Spanish Accent) We got word that El Mal Verde is back and we came.

Me: Good. Now Frida, you and Zoe need to talk this over.

Zoe went over to her with a look of guilt and sadness on her face.

Zoe Aves: Oh Frida I'm… I'm so sorry for everything I did to you in the past. The reason I did all that to you is because I was jealous of you because of your beauty and looks and you had an amazing friend like Manny. I'm so sorry Frida. Can you ever forgive me?

Me: What do you think Frida? That was pretty heartfelt.

Frida: Oh of course I forgive you!

She and Zoe hugged.

Me: Aww.

Maria: I think Zoe earned herself a spot in the redemption squad too.

Nico: Yep.

Titanium Man: Let's head to where he is

Eli: 10 kilometers due southwest.

Nico: Just on the outskirts of the city.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets roll!

Zoe: And I honestly moved on from that grudge anyway

Frida: I'm glad.

Manny: Lets do it!

He spun his belt and turned into EL TIGRE!

(COUGAR ROAR)

Zoe turned into BLACK CUERVO!

CROW CAW!

We were off.

We were flying fast.

Nico: He can't be hard to miss.

Me: There!

We saw a huge figure and it was EL MAL VERDE!

Me: There he is!

Nico: Yep! Lets get him! Entrance time!

We went at him!

El Mal Verde was really huge and he was coming. Then the spirits of

Mexico came and then swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and I grew to his size.

Me: Time for you to brush your teeth you malodorous cesspool!

El Mal Verde: It's about time you guys fought me!

Android 17: We truly are sorry. We've just been busy.

Me: You don't know what stinky is.

I ate a huge onion.

CHOMP!

I took a huge bite out of it.

Me: (With my mouth full) Now this will be stinky! (LOUD FOGHORN BELCH)

I belched in El Mal Verde's face and his eyes, face and nose and ears MELTED OFF!

Nico: WHEW! He is going to be smelling that!

Cad Bane: Anyone got a toothbrush?

Rita: Right here!

She pulled out a giant toothbrush and grew to my size!

MEXICAN FIESTA LUCHADOR MUSIC!

Rita: Say hello to La Dentista Gigante de la Justicia!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli: Get him!

Rita brushed his teeth all over with incredible force!

Lincoln: GO MOM!

Then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, KGBeast, Goliath, Titanium Titan, Spymaster, Sportsmaster, Count Vertigo and Roxy Rocket then appeared.

Nico: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, KGBeast, Goliath, Titanium Titan, Spymaster, Sportsmaster, Count Vertigo and Roxy Rocket.

Pyro: It"s good that Zoe and Frida patched things up.

Dirty Bubble: That kind of grudge isn't healthy.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Of course it isn't.

Me: You're telling me.

Goliath: (to Nico) We heard you were in a dodgeball game.

Nico: We sure did.

Chemistro: Did you win?

Me: (Sarcastically) No we lost and got thrown in a garbage pit. Of course we won silly.

Chemistro: Oh.

Nico: That is funny.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was DEFOLIATOR From episodes 15, 16 and 17 of Zeo!

---

Defoliator was part of a two part attack strategy conceived by Queen Machina to take over Angel Grove whilst the Zeo Rangers were skiing in the mountains. After the destruction of Robocupid, Klank and Orbus sent him to Earth and made Defoliator grow. Once giant, Defoliator made the weather scorching hot in Angel Grove by destroying plants to produce a greenhouse effect.

The Rangers were sent in to fight him using their Zeo Megazord but he proved too much for it, defeating it by stabbing and electrocuting it using his horns. However, Tanya summoned the Zeo II Battle Helmet which stopped his energy blasts and then stunned him with a hit to the face before flying up and kicking him back. Kat activated the Zeo I Battle Helmet which knocked him over with a tornado and blasted him before Tommy summoned the Zeo V Battle Helmet. Defoliator charged but was cripplingly wounded by a strike across the front from the Zeo Megazord Saber and seemingly destroyed by the Zeo Megazord finisher.

However, he survived although the weather did cool down after the victory. Defoliator later started a new attack on Angel Grove and the Rangers. Kat and Tanya were the only ones available to respond at the time, since the boys were helping Tommy Oliver with his date, and fought him but were easily overpowered. Eventually, the boys were forced to intervene and they fought the monster to a stalemate. Zordon pointed out that the Rangers couldn't risk Defoliator growing, due to it possibly dooming the city if not the planet, so Billy powered up the Zeo Blaster using the Power Chamber's power cells and Defoliator's days of global warming were over for good.

---

Tommy Oliver: Defoliator!

Defoliator: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were deployed as part of a 2 part strategy to take over Angel Grove while the rangers were skiing.

Defoliator: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Defoliator: You rangers never did say how that skiing trip was.

Tommy Oliver: It was fun and awesome.

Billy Cranston: Yeah it sure was.

Adam Park: Yep.

Me: That was a cool one.

Xenia: It sure was.

We got the battles underway.

Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Tahu Nuva, DinoSquad, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma - Nico's Rescue was a dodgeball game

Pyro was first.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico's rescue was a Dodgeball Game. Who won?

Vakama: J.D. and everyone did. Girl Jordan and Clyde bashed the other team all over with Dodgeballs and really let them have it.

Beast Wars Inferno: It was a battle fit for the absolute of the royalty!

Kaito: Boy it sure was and it was awesome.

Jenelle Torres: It sure was!

Malefic Cyber End and Malefic Stardust Dragons agreed.

Tahu Nuva: It was a fun game brothers.

Max (DinoSquad): That sure was awesome and cool.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there! That was so fun!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was.

Sunburn: I'll say.

Pyro: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Vakama: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

He turned into a new ranger and it was called LIGHTSPEED CRIMSON!

Pyro: Awesome!

Vakama: Thanks. Lightspeed Crimson!

Vakama summoned his keyblade and it was for Ta Metru of Metru-Nui. It was called THE FIRES OF METRU NUI!

Pyro: Nice Keyblade!

Vakama: Thanks!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Gali Nuva, Kabuto Riders, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - Us battling Another Buzz Buzzard, Ms. Meany, Wally Walrus and Dooley as well as Another Copper Cranium and Pinky & The Brain

---

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble (to Nokama): Nico, Superman's team, Pinky and the Brain's team, and the others did good battling Another Buzz Buzzard, Ms. Meany, Wally Walrus and Dooley. As well as Another Copper Cranium and Pinky & The Brain.

Nokama: They sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Penelope Florington: Yeah it was amazing to see.

Kelly Orimoto: Yeah you got that right. And We went to Phoenix Land and Rainbow Dash and Lincoln tried the new roller coaster and their spines fell out.

Hilary Thestalos: It sure was awesome.

Nina Nefertiti: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Emily Magica: You got that right.

Gali Nuva: You got that right.

Soji: It sure was.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings. And we put their spines back in.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Dirty Bubble: Glad you guys all had fun. Lets do it!

Nokama: LETS CHANGE!

She turned into an Aqua BLue Changeman!

Nokama: CHANGE UNDINE!

Dirty Bubble: WHOA! That one is cool!

Nokama: Yep. It's the Undine Power. Watch. UNDINE POWER!

She flared up an aqua blue aura and it was in the shape of an Undine.

She fired waves of water and blasted him down!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for Gal Metru. It was called THE WATERS OF GAL-METRU!

Dirty Bubble: Cool Keyblade!

Nokama: Thanks!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Pohatu Nuva, Drive Riders, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - Lincoln's rescue

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Nevada. How was it?

Onewa: It was really awesome and we were there to stop Trina Riffins.

Adagio Dazzle: Somehow that hot-tempered spawn of Satan escaped from her post and we bashed and busted her.

Ren: We sure did.

Zoey Drake: Yeah it was fun and cool.

Rebecca Hawkins: That girl is such a hotheaded monster!

Mai Valentine: Yeah no kidding there.

Pohatu: You got that right.

Shinnosuke: Yeah no kidding there and it was fun.

Applejack: Yeah but we put her back where she belongs.

Apple Bloom: Tied to the post back at the restaurant.

Flashwing: And she'll be subjected to Triple the humiliation this time.

KGBeast: Good! That monster deserves it. Lets do it!

Onewa: LETS CHANGE!

He transformed into a Brown Changeman!

Onewa: CHANGE GNOME!

KGBeast: Wow! That's perfect for you.

Onewa: Thanks. Watch this. GNOME POWER!

He flared up a brown aura in the shape of a Gnome and fired waves of earth and rock and blasted and bashed them all over.

Onewa summoned his Keyblade and it was for Po-Metru! It was called THE STONES OF PO-METRU!

KGBeast: Awesome Keyblade!

Onewa: Thanks!

They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Onua Nuva, Fourze Riders, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - Rescuing gene-slammers of Sky Striker Ace, Thestalos the Shadow Firestorm Monarch, Dogmatika Alba Zoa and Supreme Celestial King Odd-Eyes Arc-Ray Dragon

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath (to Whenua): I heard you guys met gene-slammers of Sky Striker Ace, Thestalos the Shadow Firestorm Monarch, Dogmatika

Alba Zoa and Supreme Celestial King Odd-Eyes Arc-Ray Dragon. What are their names?

Whenua: Their names are Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li and Mana Oyama.

Goliath: Cool! And I heard you guys met the daughter of Poseidon right?

Whenua: We sure did and her name is Aurora Poseidon and she is quite the master of water and the sea.

Biscuit: She sure is.

Hinata: She is really amazing and beautiful too.

Kushina: She sure is. I think it's awesome that she can do all that ya know.

Tenten: And her story is really awesome too.

Samui: It sure is cool.

Onua: Boy I'll say.

Gentaro: Yeah it sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Aurora, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned, and of how you, Luna, and Lincoln took down Luan after she triggered her pranks on The Moon Goats?

Aurora Poseidon: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Aurora Poseidon pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Aurora Poseidon with Luna and her friends at a gig at Lynn's Table. But, they were unaware that earlier before the gig, Luan had booby-trapped all of their equipment and installed cannons of tomato paste.

Then, as The Moon Goats began to play their concert, Luan peeked her head out and she was really insane.

Past Luan: Time for your performance to go out with a BANG! (LAUGHING LIKE AN INSANE MADMAN)

Luan pressed a button, and then, Luna, Sam, Mazzy, and Sully's instruments and amps exploded and she also triggered cannons that fired tomato paste at the Moon Goats and at the audience, and they saw Luan come out of there laughing like an out-of-control homicidal lunatic.

Nico, Alicia, and Mindy: WHAT THE?!

Lincoln: I told ya, whatever pranks Connor did on you guys paled in comparison to what Luan did that day.

Past Luna: DUDE, WHAT THE HECK!? YOU JUST TRASHED OUR CONCERT!

Past Luan: And now, I'm going to kill you and Aurora for always protecting Lincoln! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP MADMAN)

Suddenly, Luan got out two cannons that she loaded with sharp knives and was about to light the fuse and fire the cannons, but, that would be a huge mistake on Luan's part. Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his pupils shrank in pure rage and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red with vampiric rage and fury, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper, and then, he absolutely lost it, and Luna's heart was pounding and her pupils shrank in pure rage, and she lost it.

Past Lincoln and Luna: (ROARING) LLLLLLLLLUUUUUUUAAAAAAAAAANNNNNNNNNN!

Eli: OH… !

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor Chan: Shit!

Me: Yep, Luan was dead meat on a stick!

Luan tried to fire the cannons, but it was too late as Lincoln and

Luna attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Aurora blasted her with waves of water, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that lunatic, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Luan did, Luan got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and Luan was tied up in a straitjacket and she was then thrown inside a padded cell container by Luna herself and Luan was laughing like a psychotic nut job.

Past Luan: (LAUGHING LIKE A PSYCHOPATHIC NUT JOB)

Past Luna: You mess with my bro and my friends again, you whack-job, and you'll be heading for the real thing in The Lansing Maximum Security Nut House!

Aurora Poseidon and Lincoln growled in anger while Luan was still laughing like a psychopathic nut job as the video ends.

Nico: Oh man, oh God, I can't believe Luan would do something as sick and twisted as that: wreck one of The Moon Goats' concerts to kill you, Luna, and Lincoln, Aurora.

Luna: It was absolutely disgusting. Luckily, J.D. snapped his fingers and the whole place was instantly cleaned up.

Me: Yeah, but we had to keep an eye on Luan in case Dark Luan tried again.

Laney: That clown was kept on a tight leash because of that incident, and if she slipped up again, it's off to the nuthouse for good, that or we'd let the Guardian Angels who hated Luan get after her.

Lincoln: If you did that, they'd kill her because their hatred of her was so powerful, if they saw her try to kill me again, they'd kill her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Goliath: GEEZ! Luan went way too far didn't she!?

Pinkie Pie: Boy no kidding there!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That dark side of hers turned her into a psychotic monster.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure did.

Sprocket: That is evil.

Goliath: No kidding! Lets do it!

Whenua: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a brown Beast Morpher Ranger and it was for the Elephant!

Whenua: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Goliath: Elephant Beast Morpher! Awesome.

Whenua: Yep.

Whenua summoned his Keyblade and it was for Onu-Metru! It was called THE EARTH OF ONU-METRU!

Goliath: Awesome keyblade!

Whenua: Thanks!

They fired waves of earth, metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Lewa Nuva, Marahute, Cody, Penny, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul - Us battling Choujuuki

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) You guys battled Choujuuki earlier. He was being creepy stalking Yusuke.

Matau: Yeah that was disgusting.

Amanda Benson: Yeah someone stalking someone is a creepy and disturbing sight.

Maya Nagoshima: No kidding there.

Sailor Enchanted Dominion: Yeah that was creepy.

Sailor Narnia: I've seen peoples lives ruined by stalking.

Sailor Traverse Town: I don't know what causes people to stalk people like that but that means they have something really wrong with them.

Lewa: Yeah no kidding there.

Marahute agreed there.

Cody: (Australian Accent) That is for sure mate.

Penny: You're not kidding there.

Rainbow Dash: But it was still awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah I'll say!

Chemistro: No kidding! Also Marahute, Cody and Penny are with you because you couldn't have Blu and Jewel join us right?

Matau: Yeah they were in the middle of a party and couldn't make it.

Chemistro: Ah because Rio is the party capital of the world. Lets do it!

Matau: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Green Ranger for the Hummingbird!

Matau: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Chemistro: Cool! Awesome!

Matau: Thanks!

Matau summoned his keyblade and it was for Le-Metru! It was called THE WINGS OF LE-METRU!

Chemistro: Awesome Keyblade!

Matau: Thanks.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Kopaka Nuva, W Riders, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - Choujuuki was a monster lost on the road of life as Kakashi would say

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) Choujuuki was a monster lost on the road of life. Or at least that's what Kakashi would say.

Nuju: Yeah he didn't know what his purpose in life was and he was stalking Yusuke.

Sam Manson: Yeah that was crazy but an awesome battle.

Sydney Kirlian: You got that right.

Shana: It sure was fun and awesome to see in that battle.

Evangelyne: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Edyn: You got that right.

Kopaka: I agree there too.

Philip: Yeah it was great and cool.

Starlight Glimmer: That was a really fun and awesome battle.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: It was fun and cool.

Titanium Titan: Yes it sure was. Lets do it!

Nuju: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a White Beast Morpher Ranger for the Polar Bear!

Nuju: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Titanium Titan: Awesome!

Nuju: Thanks!

Nuju summoned his Keyblade and it was for Ko-Metru! It was called THE ICE OF KO-METRU!

Titanium Titan: Cool Keyblade!

Nuju: Thanks!

They fired waves of ice, skulls, magic, blood, bones, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Plankton, Mr. Krabs, Kuuga Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - Another awesome adventure in Miracle City

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) Another awesome adventure in Miracle City. It really isn't every day you guys go here.

SpongeBob: I know and it's always fun to come here too.

Natilee: It sure is and I love it when we come here too.

Princess Mindy: Same here and it's fun.

Patrick belched.

Sandy: Patrick you idiot!

Squidward: But it always is fun.

Plankton: Yeah it sure is.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) It sure is lads.

Yusuke Godai: That is true there.

Twilight Sparkle: I always love coming here because of the fun and bad guys that we get to fight.

Starshine Sparkle: Same here. It's cool!

Spyro: I'll say!

Spymaster: You got that right. Lets do it!

SpongeBob: BATTLE FEVER!

He turned into a new ocean themed Battle Fever Ranger for Bikini Bottom.

SpongeBob: BATTLE BIKINI BOTTOM!

Spymaster: Awesome!

SpongeBob: Thanks!

SpongeBob summoned his Keyblade and it was shaped like Krabby Patties. It was called KRUSTY KRAB MEAL LOVE!

Spymaster: Awesome Keyblade! And After this we could use some Krabby Patties.

SpongeBob: I'll gladly whip up some.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Tsukune, Moka, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Lynn, Boy Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - El Mal Verde is a REALLY ROTTEN TOOTH Monster

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) El Mal Verde is a REALLY ROTTEN TOOTH Monster. One that could be a good addition to our ranks.

Lightning: That monster is a really rotten malodorous turdface freak of nature that smells like someone taking a dump in their mouth.

Ramulus: Yeah no kidding. He never even brushed once in his life.

Nigel Planter: You got that right guys.

Velma Green: That guy is a disgusting monster.

Sailcat: He sure is!

Tsukune: He is a disgusting one.

Moka: He sure is.

Deshiko: Yeah no kidding and he is a freak!

Lynn: No kidding there: Yeah he smells horrible

Boy Lynn: He sure is. What a turd mouth.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah funny and awesome but true.

Fluttershy: It's funny but fitting and true.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there myself.

Stealth Elf: You got that right on that.

Sportsmaster: No kidding on that. Lets do it!

Lightning: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

He turned into a new SHADOW OPERATION OVERDRIVE RANGER!

Lightning: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! SHADOW OVERDRIVE RANGER!

Sportsmaster: WHOA! That is so awesome!

Lightning: SHA-BLAM! THIS IS GREAT!

Lightning summoned his keyblade and it was called THE SPORTS OF FURY! It looked like a lightning bolt with sports balls on it.

Sportsmaster: Awesome Keyblade!

Lightning: Thanks!

They fired waves of lightning, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Sam Manson, Tucker, Valerie Grey, Star, Dani, Vlad Masters, Princess

# Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - El Mal Verde is a foul breath monster

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) El Mal Verde is a foul breath monster. I hope Mrs. Rita brushes his teeth!

Danny Phantom: Oh I have a feeling she will and it will be good for him!

Princess Hisui: You got that right and it will be awesome too.

Slime Princess: I hope she drenches him in toothpaste all over.

Breakfast Princess: Yeah no kidding!

Frozen Yogurt Princess: His breath smells like someone took a dump in his mouth!

Wildberry Princess: Yeah no kidding there!

Sam Manson: Yeah no kidding there. What a foul stench!

Tucker: He smells worse than gym shorts and gingersnaps.

Star: You're not kidding there.

Jazz: What a foul stench!

Dani: I'll say!

Valerie Grey: No kidding there!

Vlad Masters: I agree there myself.

Princess Luna: Same with me too. UCH! What a foul stench!

Moondust; That guy never brushed his teeth ever!

Snowdrop: Yeah what a freak!

Gari: He sure is.

Blackout: No kidding there!

Roxy Rocket: I'll say! Lets do it!

Danny activated his Eyecon!

GRIGORI RASPUTIN!

Danny Phantom: HENSHIN!

He turned into a shadow rider for Ghost! It was called KAMEN RIDER RASPUTIN!

Roxy Rocket: WHOA! That is awesome!

Danny Phantom: Yep.

Danny summoned his Keyblade and it was for Amity Park and the Ghosts of the Ghost Zone! It was called THE GHOSTS OF THE ZONE OF THE DEAD!

Roxy Rocket: Awesome keyblade!

Danny Phantom: Thanks!

Thry fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Owen, Geoff, Bridgette, Duncan, Gwen, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Vertigo, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles - El Mal Verde is getting the worst brushing of his teeth ever

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) El Mal Verde is getting the worst brushing of his teeth ever. I'll have Knightbrace brush his teeth when we get him to HQ

Coutyney. Yeah and smells like someone liked a dead corpse.

Froze: Boy no kidding and he needs to be brushed pronto!

Gween Lancelot: Gwen Lancelot XXXVII: I agree. For many 1 hour.

Nicholette Tesla: You that guy smells horrible.

Luna Spencer: Spencer: Yeah he sure does.

Rachel Lilly: Give him the biggest ever cleaning.

Owen: Oh yeah and it will be awesome!

Geoff: It sure will.

Gwen: I'll say!

Bridgette: Yeah no kidding.

Princeess Celestia: He won't smell bad when he is with you guys.

King: No kidding and it will be good.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morningr: I agree too.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Count Vertigo: I agree too. Lets do it!

Courtney: HENSHIN!

She activated the Light Fruit Lockseed and turned into an awesome new Kamen Rider for Gaim! It was called KAMEN RIDER SHINEFRUIT!

Count Vertigo: That is cool!

Courtney: Thanks.

She summoned a fire theme keyblade. It was called the FLAMES OF WAWANAKWA!

Count Vertigo: Nice keyblade!

They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

## Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Himiko, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Defoliator

Defoliator was next.

Defoliator: Boy Frida sure has one nasty grudge with Zoe huh?

Me: That is an understatement and I understand Frida's reasons for never wanting her to help us but right now we have no other option.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Himiko: I know how Frida feels myself and it's awful and painful.

Cassidy: Yeah no kidding there.

Adagio: Poor girl.

Defoliator: I know. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, and Mana Oyama: I call these Defenders of The East and West, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Far East and Old West etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, the girls will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

The Rangers summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Defoliator you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Ever heard of breath mint?

Tsukasa: Because we'll be happy to give it to you!

Me: After we pound your face in!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Zero Two!

Tsukasa turned Zero One and Daiki summoned clones of the Zero One Team.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPOTS OF DOOM 6!

She summoned Spot, Weather Report, Mr. Compress, Draco Zodiarts, Evil Brownies and Walter West

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! TECHNO MATRIX FORCE!

They turned into the Zero One Riders!

Nico: OH YEAH! Time to give this Malodorous freak a dental cleaning like no other!

We went at him and punched and smashed and pulverized him.

Zayto, Strafe, Hitoshi and Thrust used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Zayto and Hitoshi's powers and Strafe's Heat Ray Rifle and Thrust's Air Rifle 100-fold.

Zayto and Strafe: DINO FURY HEAT BLAST!

Hitoshi and Thrust: HIBIKI AIR BURST!

DINO THUNDER RED FORCE and Beetle: THUNDER RED BLAST!

SPD POLICE RED FORCE and Cad Bane: SPD RED BLAST!

MYSTIC FORCE FIRE RED FORCE and Boomerang: MYSTIC RED BLAST!

OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED FORCE and Titanium Man: OVERDRIVE SPEED STRIKE!

JUNGLE FURY RED FORCE and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY RED BLAST!

RPM RED APOCALYPTIC FORCE and Multiple Man: RED APOCALYPSE BLAST!

SAMURAI FIRE RED FORCE and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI FIRE RED STORM!

BEAST MORPHER RED FORCE and Whiplash: BEAST MORPHER RED BLAST!

DINO CHARGE RED FORCE and Major Disaster: DINO CHARGE RED BLAST!

NINJA STEEL RED FORCE and Taskmaster: NINJA STEEL RED BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rita Loud, Rarity, Lola Loud, Nico, El Tigre and Frida: MEXICO VENGEANCE BLAST!

They fired waves of Red, White and Green energy

Lincoln: DENTAL PRODUCT ELEMENT STYLE: TOOTHBRUSH!

Entrapta: DENTAL PRODUCT LIGHTNING STYLE: TOOTHPASTE!

Perfuma: DENTAL PRODUCT NATURE STYLE: DENTAL FLOSS!

Frosta: DENTAL PRODUCT ICE STYLE: DENTAL PICKS!

Chronoa: DENTAL PRODUCT TIME STYLE: MOUTHWASH!

Akko: DENTAL PRODUCT STAR STYLE: TONGUE SCRAPERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Dental Products.

Lincoln and his harem: DENTAL FINAL SMASH: DENTAL CLEANUP!

lincoln and his harem: dental final smash: dental cleanup they knocked el mal verde unconscious then they performed dental surgery and made all his teeth clean and lastly they fired a massive barrage of ki blasts based on dental products

We gave El Mal Verde's teeth a really deep cleaning, and we tied him up and Lincoln opened up a portal and it lead to the M.O.E. HQ.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, El Mal Verde!

Me: You're through devouring superheroes, you sick twisted serial killer. But he'll be well behaved in the M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: You got that right, boys. Awesome job, gang, we're rid of El Mal Verde for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one loose end to tie up: Anck-Su-Namun.

?: (In Ancient Egyptian) You shall all pay for what you did in murdering Imhotep!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large

crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Me: (Growls) I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you just don't know when to stop causing trouble, do you, Anck-Su-Namun.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Anck-Su-Namun, the treacherous former concubine of Pharaoh Seti I and lover of Imhotep.

Nico: So, that's Anck-Su-Namun.

Me: Yep, the treacherous former concubine of Pharaoh Seti I and lover of Imhotep, and the one who also had a part to play in my past life's murder.

Eli: She caused enough trouble for the last time, and she's had this coming for over 3,000 years.

Emma Cook: She sure has.

Suddenly, Emma Cook's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a pink and orange energy aura with stars, quintessence, water, flames, fire, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached Anck-Su-Namun, she left pink and orange energy, stars, quintessence, water, flames, fire, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Emma Cook: Anck-Su-Namun, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against Pharaoh Seti I and all of Egypt, you were motivated by your own desire for power and your love for Imhotep, and what you did in playing your part in Pharaoh Seti I's death. You've crossed lines that meant one thing: you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of Fire, I will make you pay for every last one of the crimes you've committed over

5,000 years ago with your own blood.

Suddenly, Emma Cook was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and orange energy with stars, fire, flames, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Anck-Su-Namun: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emma Cook emerged, but she was changed forever.

Emma Cook grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair, she has neon red eyes and a pink and orange and red energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Fire in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with aqua red gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with red gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red-orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emma Cook has on a sleeveless open red vest, sleeveless blue crop top, long sea foam green skirt reaching her ankles, purple pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Fire surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Emma Cook felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with red tips on the orange feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Emma Cook has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emma Cook's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and orange energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Emma Cook's Quintessence Inferno Firestorm Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Inferno Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the symbol of Fire etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dragon heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large aqua blue phoenix heads is a red dragon head with orange gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Emma Cook has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the symbol of Fire that said, "Emma Cook, Loving Older Sister of Taranee Cook and Peter Cook, Guardian of Fire, Chosen Guardian of Kandrakar, Loving Elder Daughter of Teresa and Lionel Cook, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Leader of Team Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of Cruncha Muncha, Destroyer of Anck-Su-Namun, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Fire, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エマ・クック、タラニー・クックとピーター・クックの愛する姉、火の守護者、カンドラカーに選ばれた守護者、テレサとライオネル・クックの愛する長女、ヘイ・リンの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、そしてチーム・フィービーのリーダーであるネリッサ、ヘイリー、エマ、ニコール、クセニア、ガーディアン・エンジェルでリンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、ロイヤル・ウッズ・ジャークの軽蔑者、クランチャ・ムンチャの大敵、アンクス・ナムンの破壊者、ダークネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてクイントエッセンスのマスター、火、星、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、天使

Emma Cook has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR FIRE QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR FIRE INFERNO QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR FIRE INFERNO QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR FIRE INFERNO QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emma Cook's Super Angel-Kandrakar Fire Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Anck-Su-Namun saw it, she fell into a rage and charged at Emma to kill her with a sword she unholstered, but Emma dodged her attack, and she fired a powerful barrage of pink and red and orange energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels at Anck-Su-Namun, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit her, and this really angered her now.

Taranee Cook: (Gasps) Oh wow, Emma's transformed!

Nico: She sure has, and that bitch is so done for now.

Lincoln: Anck-Su-Namun's treachery and her lust for Imhotep caused the death of Pharaoh Seti I and they committed too many numerous crimes against Egypt, only one thing awaits her: death.

Emma Cook: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Fire Inferno Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Fire Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, now let's destroy that treacherous concubine once and for all, Linky.

Me: Tear her to shreds, Lincoln and Emma, leave nothing of Anck-Su-Namun standing!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Emma Cook.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You heard what J.D. said, you're done, Anck-Su-Namun, and now it's time for you to die once again and join your dead lover in The Underworld forever!

Emma Cook and Lincoln went after Anck-Su-Namun who trying to attack them with her swords, but Lincoln and Emma blocked her swords with their massive greatswords and they pushed her back, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and red-orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Anck-Su-Namun and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Emma Cook also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword in Anck-Su-Namun's stomach and with one quick slash, he slashed open her stomach causing her guts to spill out.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you die once and for all, Anck-Su-Namun.

Lincoln kicked King Stroud hard into the air, and the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds was suddenly covered in rainbow fire.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is for the death of Pharaoh Seti I! ANCIENT EGYPTIAN INFERNO

FIRESTORM RETRIBUTION!

Lincoln fired powerful waves of rainbow fire with every swing of his massive greatsword, and the waves of rainbow fire had hieroglyphs and the events of Egypt's 5,000-year-old history, and the powerful waves of rainbow fire hit Anck-Su-Namun and she was being burned badly as the crimes that she committed 5,000 years ago for her adultery came back to kill her, and the final rainbow fire wave hit Anck-Su-Namun and she was incinerated completely and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Emma Cook and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Emma Cook's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Emma Cook: The pain and suffering you and your lover caused to Pharaoh Seti I when you murdered him 5,000 years ago has finally been brought to an end, may you and Imhotep never return, Anck-Su-Namun. Thanks for helping me destroy Anck-Su-Namun for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emma.

Suddenly, Emma Cook wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emma Cook's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with flames raging behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emma Cook absorbed the flames and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome fight and 5,000 years of justice have been dealt unto Anck-Su-Namun, Lincoln, Emma, you two showed that treacherous concubine no mercy whatsoever.

Me: She had it coming, along with her lover. But, now Pharaoh Seti I's soul can finally rest in peace knowing Imhotep and Anck-Su-Namun are finally dead and gone forever.

Lincoln: That's right, J.D., Anck-Su-Namun and Imhotep were among those who had committed the darkest of crimes against Egypt 5,000 years ago which began when they murdered Pharaoh Seti I and Imhotep dared the Gods' anger by going into Hamunaptra to use The Black Book of The Dead to bring Anck-Su-Namun back from the dead, and those very crimes had made them the most hated among Egypt and the Egyptian Gods.

Nico: And they needed to pay for their crimes, and we were the ones to deliver justice to those two. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, the next one we're meeting tomorrow is Maria Zeus, Daughter of Zeus, King of The Greek Gods and Greek God of Thunder and Leader of The Daughters of Olympus, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Thunder and has all her father's powers of thunder and lightning, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr. and Rita, and she and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. with making some delicious dishes for his restaurant and helping Rita in the dentist's office, and Maria also helped in teaching Lincoln and Luna in everything that she knows when it comes to lightning and storms. Lincoln made Maria a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Maria kissed Lincoln on the lips while underneath a thunderstorm as lightning crashed behind them and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion because Lori absolutely hated Mara for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Maria everything about what that control freak has done to him constantly and forcing him to do her bidding, and one time at Lynn's Table, Maria and Lincoln were there with Lynn Sr. helping the customers, but their day of helping Lynn Sr. was ruined when Lori showed up and started causing havoc by trashing the place and that caused the customers to run out of there screaming for their lives, and Lori was laughing like a monster bitch out of Hell, and she was about to kill Maria, Lincoln, and her own dad to slake her thirst for blood, that was until Lincoln snapped, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Maria blasted her with bolts of lightning and electrocuted her, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that violent control freak bitch, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lori did, Lori got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and she was forced to clean up the restaurant and repair everything that she broke on her violent rampage, and Lincoln and Maria were watching her, because if she dared to back out or try to get revenge, she was so going to get electrocuted big time!

Those who weren't there when that happened gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man! Lori really went way too far that day!

Me: Yeah, I still remembered that incident all too well, and on that day, Lori was now on thin ice with practically her entire family including me and Varie.

Luna: She sure did, dude, and you're also going to see the video of that incident when we meet her tomorrow.

Lincoln: You got that right, Luna.

Titanium Titan: It was good to see good old Miracle City again.

Spymaster: It was, wasn't it?

Sportsmadter: And El Mal Verde is now one of us.

Roxy Rocket: He sure is.

Me: Yep.

Count Vertigo: As the people here say, this calls for a fiesta!

Nico: Good idea guys. Great job today everyone. This was fun.

Manny: Yeah it sure was. (To the viewers) Never be like El Mal Verde and brush your teeth after every meal.

Nico: Good idea.

We went to enjoy a good meal and later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

El Mal Verde of El Tigre was awesome and cool but his breath smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Loni Loud, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw And Lazerbeak as well as Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Sharpclaw, Joe the Fish, Willy Weasel and Noodleman and we're going into a cave to find an awesome and beautiful crystal cave of ginormously epic proportions under the beautiful mountains of the Alps in Mount Eiger and that will be awesome. Also we're going to battle Another Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Sapphire Pegasus, Cobalt Eagle, Amethyst Cat, Rainbow Dark Dragon, Cajun Fox and Anti-Wanda and this will be a really dazzling one. Also we're going to meet a Diancie gene-slammer named Collette Farmington and she is a maid that Nico Knows and she loves him as much as May does. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a manta ray on Nico's side and her name is Simone Terrance and she is an astronaut on the International Space Station and like Mantaman she slammed herself on purpose to battle Paradigm.

The match-up scene is for Nicole Hale, Guardian of Earth and Older Sister of Cornelia and Lillian Hale, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Aaravos, the overarching antagonist of the Netflix fantasy animated series The Dragon Prince.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Hogwarts, and we're going to destroy Aya Tokoyogi, the omnicidal witch and main antagonist in the Fiesta For the Observers Arc on the anime and light novel series Strike the Blood. And we're going to meet the next daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Maria Zeus, Daughter of Zeus, King of The Greek Gods and Greek God of Thunder and Leader of The Daughters of Olympus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Thunder and has all her father's powers of thunder and lightning, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr. and Rita, and she and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. with making some delicious dishes for his restaurant and helping Rita in the dentist's office, and Maria also helped in teaching Lincoln and Luna in everything that she knows when it comes to lightning and storms. Lincoln made Maria a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Maria kissed Lincoln on the lips while underneath a thunderstorm as lightning crashed behind them and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion because Lori absolutely hated Mara for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Maria everything about what that control freak has done to him constantly and forcing him to do her bidding, and one time at Lynn's Table, Maria and Lincoln were there with Lynn Sr. helping the customers, but their day of helping Lynn Sr. was ruined when Lori showed up and started causing havoc by trashing the place and that caused the customers to run out of there screaming for their lives, and Lori was laughing like a monster bitch out of Hell, and she was about to kill Maria, Lincoln, and her own dad to slake her thirst for blood, that was until Lincoln snapped, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Maria blasted her with bolts of lightning and electrocuted her, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that violent control freak bitch, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lori did, Lori got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and she was forced to clean up the restaurant and repair everything that she broke on her violent rampage, and Lincoln and Maria were watching her, because if she dared to back out or try to get revenge, she was so going to get electrocuted big time!

For the next chapter it'll be a non-combat adventure and the mascots are going to have a lot of fun on this one as they do an awesome undercover operation and bust a massive drug operation.

See you all next time.

# The Mascots Go Undercover

The Mascots become great investigators in this one

---

Walking deep into a cave in the Atlas Mountains in Tunisia in Africa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Loni Loud, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw And Lazerbeak as well as Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Sharpclaw, Joe the Fish, Willy Weasel and Noodleman and we were following Nicole as we go down into it to find a mysterious treasure.

Me: Boy this cave is amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah this cave must've been here for millions of years untouched.

Laney: No kidding but this is amazing.

Zuria: It sure is awesome that this is here.

Lana: I'll say.

Eli: Yeah.

Loni: I'm really amazed that this is here.

Varie: Same here.

Nico: Loni, I want to thank you, Anti Wanda, and your teams for coming.

Loni: It's like no problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee. It sure is.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Miku Yuuki: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Pepperdance, what's your favorite spicy food?

Pepperdance: Ooowee! I love all kinds of spicy foods. I eat all kinds of peppers and I love making my own hot sauces by the jug.

She pulled out her latest hot sauce jug. It was called The Tears of Satan.

Me: The Tears of Satan?

Pepperdance: Try some J.D.

She gave me the jug and I drank it and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I had a massive explosive jet of fire explode out of my mouth and it hit a wall and melted a cave wall partially.

Me: Whoa! That is awesome Pepperdance.

Nico: That is awesome!

Pepperdance: Ooowee! You are one spicy guy J.D.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! He sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Nice!

Laney: Whoa what is that one made with?

Pepperdance: Moonscar Island Peppers, Carolina Reaper Peppers, Dragons Breath Peppers and Capsaicin Extract.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: But you also love hot wings, right?

Pepperdance: I sure do. I make the spiciest wings ever and I make all my foods spicy.

Applejack: That is amazing.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Pepperdance: I love all my foods spicy.

Eli: That is awesome.

Nico: You got that right.

Varie: Yeah. But yesterday's mission was fun and awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

Rita: I had an awesome battle in that one battling El Mal Verde.

Lincoln: You sure did mom.

Laney: That was so awesome to see you take him on like that.

Nico: Because we brushed his teeth, right?

Rita: That's right. We made his foul mouth smell better.

Eli: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. that was so funny that you ate that whole onion and belched in his face. Well done.

Me: Aww it as nothing.

Nico: Where did you even get that onion anyway?

Me: Oh Ed gave it to me.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is so like Lumpy.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: He gave it to me before we left.

Nico: Oh.

Maria: And the best part is that Frida and Zoe patched things up.

Qin: They sure did.

Xenia: Yeah they sure did and I'm proud of them.

Maria: And now Zoe is a potential candidate to be in the redemption squad.

Camie: You got that right.

Eddy: Of course. Zoe abandoned that grudge long after we first fought her.

Nico: That's true.

Camie: And I'm glad she did. Carrying grudges like that are really unhealthy.

Saya Takagi: That is absolutely true.

Nico: Yep. Just like how I have held a grudge against Shido.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Me too.

Rei Miyamoto: But that grudge is over now.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: And my grudge against Carnage. But that's another story.

Nicole: Yeah.

Nico: Anyway what is it we're looking for Nicole?

Nicole: We'll I've been monitoring the mountains with our X-Ray Cameras and found out that many of them have hidden caves buried underneath them. This one is said to lead into a huge crystal cavern that has a massive treasure trove of crystal formations in it.

Rarity: I like this already!

Nicole: (LAUGHS) I had a feeling you would Rarity.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nicole: According to the scanners this is a crystal cave that formed because of amazing geothermal activity and for millions of years the crystals are still forming to this day.

Nico: Wow.

We then felt it get hotter and hotter.

Nico: WHEW! It's getting hot.

Me: We must be getting close.

I looked at the temperature.

Me: 115˚Fahrenheit. Whoa.

Nico: Whew. Toasty.

Eli: Good thing we're immune to extreme heat.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Doesn't mean we can't feel it!

Me: I know.

We then got to a room and then we saw a MAGNIFICENT CRYSTAL CAVE! It was filled with a rainbow plethora of beautiful crystal!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Magnificent!

Lisa Loud: What a magnificent and beautiful crystal cavern.

Nicole: Incredible!

Rarity: Oh my goodness! So beautiful darlings!

Nico: Where's the treasure?

Nicole: This IS the treasure Nico. This whole cave IS the treasure.

Nico: Wow!

Zuria: Boy these crystals forming like this are awesome.

Fluttershy: It's a magical crystal cave.

May: I wonder how these crystals formed like this.

Lana: I think this is how! This pool of hot lava.

We went over.

Me: Whew! That is hot!

We saw the heat from the lava melting the cave around it and the melted rock was forming into new crystal columns and formations at a fast rate.

Nicole: Wow! The geothermal heat from this lava is melting this cave around it and it's forming into new crystal.

Applejack: That is really amazing.

Nico: Let's bring some home.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets get to digging.

We got a scroll out and got mining tools and then got to digging and we got huge loads of crystal and jewels and more.

Me: Wow! So many amazing crystals here.

Lola: Boy they sure are pretty.

I looked at a jewel with a scope on my eye.

Me: (Whistles) These jewels are flawlessly well formed by the Earth.

Earth: They sure are.

Varie: Yeah.

Venus: Yeah this is amazing that all this formed here.

Nico: Wait. Did you guys hear that?

Me: What is it?

Eli: Wait I sense something here.

Eli concentrated.

Me: Is it the Anothers?

Eli: No they are far from here. It's behind that crystal.

He pointed to a big red crystal.

Me: You can come out now.

We saw a girl that was HALF MANTA RAY!

Qin: Whoa! You're half Manta Ray.

Maria: Like Mantaman.

Manta Ray Girl: Sorry about the surprise guys.

Nico: (GASP) Simone Terrance?

Me: Wait the astronaut that went onto the I.S.S.? Whoa!

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Oh my god. Been a while.

Simone Terrance: Yeah it has been a while Nico.

May: You look pretty short

Simone Terrance: I know. I shrank because of it. I wanted to stop Dr. Paradigm from gene-slamming more people. So like Mantaman I gene-slammed myself on purpose with Manta Ray DNA and turned into this to help the Street Sharks and many gene-slammers stop him.

Me: Well you're a bit too late on that one. Paradigm and his brothers are dead and they were given the black gates.

Misty Brightdawn: Paradigm was recruited by Opaline and we destroyed him forever.

Nico: Yeah it's true. We made that fucked up monster pay for his crimes during the Kamchatka Peninsula War with Opaline last year in November.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure did. That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Where did you transform?

Simone Terrance: Believe it or not out in space. It was 5 years ago. I was collecting Asteroid Samples when Paradigm hijacked my shuttle and left me out there. I turned into Mantawoman 2 and I can breathe in space and fly. I flew back to Earth and I went to find you Nico. But I couldn't. I heard that Paradigm bit the dust.

Me: That was right around the time we met the Bolton Siblings and started to find NUMEROUS Gene-slammers of the animals of Land, sea and Air. Long story.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry that you have to be so short.

Simone Terrance: I know.

Me: Lets revert you back. But not in here. It's too hot and you'll die from dehydration.

Maria: I got plenty of water for us.

Simone Terrance: Good idea. Lets go outside.

Me: Good idea. We finished collecting enough crystal in here anyway.

Nico: Yep.

We went back outside.

We got outside and Maria gave us some water.

Nico: I think you're shorter than all of us.

Simone Terrance: Yeah the serum I took that turned me into this shortened me.

Me: That will change when we revert you back.

Maria: Yeah.

Me: Ready to revert back?

Simone Terrance: I'm ready.

Me: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Just a forewarning this is going to hurt really bad.

Simone Terrance: I'm ready.

Me: Okay. Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and SHE DOUBLED OVER IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

Her teeth sank into her gums

Her skin reverted back and the boys covered their eyes. Then she grew blonde hair and her eyes turned back to brown and then she fell to the ground and was back to normal.

She got up and was dizzy.

Simone Terrance: What hit me?

She saw her skin back to normal but she was naked.

Simone Terrance: GAH! Someone get me some clothes!

Rarity: Done worry darling we can fix this!

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome new clothes. She got a blue shirt and blue skirt and blue pants and had blue shoes and she had her blonde hair in a ponytail.

Simone Terrance: Oh wow! I look amazing.

Varie formed a mirror and she saw that she was back to normal.

Simone Terrance: Oh wow! I look awesome.

Varie: You sure do.

Simone Terrance: (Smacks Lips) Man I'm really thirsty.

Maria: Here you go.

She gave her some water and was gulping it down.

Simone finished drinking water.

Simone Terrance: Ahh! I needed that.

Nico: And now you're the same height as us

Simone Terrance: I sure am. Much better.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Now that that's taken care of, who are the Anothers we have to face?

Eli: Rarity will like the first 8 of them. We have Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald

Tortoise, Sapphire Pegasus, Cobalt Eagle, Amethyst Cat, Rainbow Dark Dragon, Cajun Fox and Anti-Wanda.

Me: Whoa! The dark versions of the Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon.

Pepperdance: Ooowee! I have a feeling the Cajun Fox will like Cajun food like me.

Loni: This will be totes fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yeah this will be interesting.

Nico: Who's first?

Me: First up is Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle and that one is Mariposa Santiago the gene-slammer of Camo's archenemy.

Nico: Nice. Exploding Fruit Dragon VS Red of Darkness.

Me: Fitting.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: I'll call her in.

Maria did so and then a bunch of fruits grew and then…

KRASPLAT!

They exploded and out came Mariposa Santiago!

Mariposa Santiago: (Spanish Accent) Hey, guys!

Me: Nice entrance.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mariposa Santiago: I always did like making an explosive and fruity entrance.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yep. And here it comes.

We saw Another ADVANCED CRYSTAL BEAST RUBY CARBUNCLE!

Qin: Whoa! This one is gonna be a tough one for the Birthstone of July.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: And you are?

Another Advanced Ruby Carbuncle: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with silver hair and she had blue eyes and had the kanji for Illusion in the middle of her forehead and she had grey and purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had Zexion's book on her left hip and on her skirt was the kanji for The Illusions of the 6 Cloaked Schemers and she had a keyblade for the world of Aladdin.

Me: (GASP) Ilana Zexion!

Nico: Whoa! The gene-slammer of Zexion!

Ilana Zexion: That's right and yes I am the last member of the Organization XIII Gene-slammers you have to meet.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you Ilana.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: This will be interesting,

Ilana Zexion: (Reads verse) "The Multiverse showed a powerful display as the area turned into an amazing crystal universe with beautiful crystals that dazzled with amazing beauty in the light of the sun and turned the arena into a magnificent and beautiful jeweled land that will be a battle of crystal."

And just like the wonder ride books that is exactly what happened! We were in a crystal arena and it was beautiful!

Me: WOW! Now here is my turn. (Reads Verse) "The Eternal Phoenix sensing the force of a great and dangerous opponent swooped in and with a mighty blast of fire from its immortal wings, rained down fireballs and blasted the opponent all over and out of the ashes of the flames came new life in the forms of amazing trees bearing fruit and life."

A phoenix flew in and blasted Ilana all over the place and new trees grew like it said!

Ilana Zexion: WHOA! That was so cool!

Me: Zexion's book is in every way like a Wonder Ride Book. That is awesome.

Mariposa Santiago: Si.

Ilana Zexion: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Ilana glowed and Another Advanced Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle separated.

Mariposa Santiago: Now this will be good.

Yvette Edmunton flew in too.

Yvette Edmunton: Let me help out as well. I've always wanted to bring in stone statues of many of our great archenemies.

Nico: Good idea! We'll build an awesome museum of them in our garden.

Mariposa Santiago: Probably should've thought of that earlier.

Yvette Edmundton: No worries. But this will be good.

Mariposa fired waves of fruit and blasted Another Advanced Ruby Carbuncle and Yvette fired a red energy wave and it hit it and turned it to stone. I got the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Illusion Princess and the Dark Demonic Ruby Carbuncle.

Qin: Whoa fitting and cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: One Down and 9 to go. Amber Mammoth next.

Nico: Whoa!

Maria: Annabelle Melchior is for that one.

She called her in.

In a rain of skulls and lightning came Annabelle Melchior!

Annabelle Melchior: Wassup?

Nico: More Anothers are up. You got Another Advanced Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth to face.

Annabelle Melchior: This will be fun!

Then we heard an elephant trumpet!

Me: Here it comes!

We felt rumbling and we saw it! We saw ANOTHER ADVANCED CRYSTAL BEAST AMBER MAMMOTH!

Qin: WHOA!

It stopped in front of us.

Lola: WHOA!

Nico: And you are?

Another Amber Mammoth: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me through my grandfather.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and had a Jurassic Park vest on and she had orange angel wings and she had a red shirt and had a red skirt and brown shorts and boots and she had a necklace that had an amber sphere and in it was an all too familiar mosquito.

Me: Hailey Hammond!? Whoa!

Nico: Wait aren't you Dr. John Hammond's…

Hailey Hammond: Daughter. Yes. He is my father and dad invented Jurassic Park.

Me: Yeah he sure did.

Eli: That was so awesome to see.

Aylene C.: It sure was. Your father is a genius when it came to making that park.

Me: Too bad Isla Nublar exploded with Mount Tambora power and sunk into the ocean. But we got the dinosaurs out of there and made Paleozoic World.

Hailey Hammond: And thank goodness you all did. My father is forever grateful for that.

Camie: What's that bug in that rock?

Me: Oh that's a mosquito. Dr. John Hammond started Jurassic Park after finding perfectly preserved dinosaur blood in a mosquito perfectly fossilized in Amber or Fossilized tree sap.

Camie: Whoa!

Eli: That was amazing.

Nicole: According to paleontologists not even Amber can keep dinosaur blood perfectly preserved for that long for millions of years. It degrades after about 1,000 years.

Nico: But somehow this defied all expectations.

Nicole: Yeah it sure did.

Annabelle Melchior: Sorry we have to do this

Lincoln: But first this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Annabelle fired a wave of lightning and immobilized it and Yvette fired a wave of red energy and turned the Another into stone and I got the Wonder Ride Book and it was called The Dinosaur Park Princess and the Amber Mammoth of Terror.

Nico: Nice.

Xenia: I'll say.

Nico: 3 more are coming!

Me: Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise and Sapphire Pegasus.

Nico: Yep.

Maria called in Cassandra Kaos, Jenelle Goldie Kirby and Penelope

Aquarius.

In flashes of the 11 elements, a crystal of gold and a burst of water and lightning came Cassandra Kaos, Jenelle Goldie Kirby and Penelope Aquarius.

Penelope Aquarius: What's happening everyone?

Jenelle Goldie Kirby: We're ready for action.

Cassandra Kaos: This will be awesome.

Me: It sure will.

Eli: Here they come!

We saw ANOTHER ADVANCED CRYSTAL BEAST TOPAZ TIGER, EMERALD TORTOISE AND SAPPHIRE PEGASUS!

Me: Whoa! November, May and September's Birthstones.

Lola: Oh boy.

Maria: Who are you guys?

Another Advanced Topaz Tiger: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: That voice!

Jesse Anderson: Wait it couldn't be!

They merged and reverted back and then we saw a girl that looked like a female version of Jesse Anderson! It was a girl with teal green hair and green eyes and had on a Duel Academy Uniform for Obelisk Blue and she had rainbow crystal wings and had a sword of rainbow crystal in her hands and she had a Rainbow Duel Academy Duel Disk on her hip.

Me: (GASP) Jessebelle Anderson!

Jesse Anderson: Sis!?

Jessebelle Anderson: Bro!

They went and hugged each other.

Jaden: Wow your sister?

Jesse Anderson: That's right partner.

Me: Jessebelle is also a girl I know and she also has a Crystal Beast Deck.

Jessebelle Anderson: That's right. Also I am also the gene-slammer of all the Crystal Beast Cards, Advanced Crystal Beast Cards and both Rainbow Dragon and Rainbow Dark Dragon.

Eli: Whoa!

Alexis Rhodes: That's incredible!

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: Boy and I thought Catherine Lancaster was the only Crystal Beast Gene-slammer we know.

Qin: That is awesome!

Nico: Your brother's accomplished a lot.

Me: He sure has. He and Jaden have done a lot of amazing deeds.

Jessebelle Anderson: I know and I'm so proud of him. Jaden you are the best partner ever for my brother.

Jaden: I'm truly honored.

Cassandra Kaos: That is for sure.

Me: Yeah.

Jesse Anderson: Sorry sis but we got to save you.

Jessebelle Anderson: I know bro.

Jesse jumped back.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated the anothers and she came back to us.

Cassandra, Jenelle and Penelope fired waves of elements and energy and blasted the Anothers and Yvette fired red energy and turned them to stone and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: 3 More Anothers for us.

Lola: Yep.

Rarity: Boy our statue collection is really coming along darlings.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Now for Cobalt Eagle and Amethyst Cat.

Nico: Better call in Renee Azmuth and Amelia O Connell.

Maria: Right.

Maria did so and Renee came in a bunch of gears and Amelia came in a swirl of stars.

Amelia O Connell: Ready for a stellar battle.

Renee Azmuth: I'm ready for action.

Eli: Rainbow Dark Dragon is coming too!

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! A dark version of Rainbow Dragon.

Lola: I remember that one.

Maria: Better call in Alicia Vegavonda too.

Lola: Yeah.

She did so and in a flash of light came Alicia Vegavonda.

Alicia Vegavonda: I'm ready guys.

Qin: Awesome.

We then heard a roar!

Nico: There they are!

Then we saw 3 figures and they were ANOTHER ADVANCED COBALT EAGLE, AMETHYST CAT AND RAINBOW DARK DRAGON!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be brutal!

Nico: And you guys are?

Another Rainbow Dark Dragon: (In a girls voice) I believe that Lincoln knows me.

Another Advanced Amethyst Cat: (In a girls voice) And J.D. knows me.

They reverted back and Another Rainbow Dark Dragon was a girl with rainbow hair and blue eyes and she had pitch black angel wings and had the kanji for Rainbow in the middle of her forehead and she had black clothes and she had a rainbow sword and she had 7 jewels imbedded in her right arm for each color of the rainbow. And the Another Advanced Cobalt Eagle and Amethyst Cat merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and orange eyes and had magenta clothes and fire angel wings and had a jewel for Dragons Breath Fire Opal in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Jewel Fire Opal!

Lincoln: And Colleen Niji Draconia!

Jewel Fire Opal: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Colleen Niji: And you Lincoln. Wow! You have grown!

Lincoln: I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Me: Another one of your awesome Guardian Angels no doubt.

Lincoln: Yep. And she is the gene-slammer of The Advanced Crystal Beasts and the Rainbow Dark Dragon.

Me: Whoa!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That is amazing!

Colleen Niji: Where is that superstitious freak Lynn?

Me: Uh oh. Do you have an incredible amount of hatred towards Lynn?

Colleen Niji: You bet I do!

Me: Uh oh! What did Lynn do to Lincoln that would make you hate her so much this time?

Colleen Niji: You do not want to know.

Me: (GULPS) I have a feeling this one is going to make all the other revelations we heard about Lynn look like child's play in comparison.

Nico: Yeah.

Colleen Niji: Yeah it sure will.

Me: Uh oh.

Jewel Fire Opal: And yes I am a Crystal Gem Gene-slammer. I'm for Dragons Breath Fire Opal.

Qin: Ooh that is a beautiful stone.

Qin showed that she was wearing a ring for that stone.

Qin: Chris gave this ring to me and it was perfect for me.

Nico: (WHISTLE) That is awesome Qin.

Lola: It sure is.

Jewel Fire Opal: That is awesome.

Alicia Vegavonda: Shall we?

Jewel Fire Opal: Lets shall.

Lincoln: After this.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated them and then Alicia, Amelia and Renee fired waves of light and energy and blasted the Anothers and then Yvette fired a wave of red energy and turned them to stone!

Nico: NICE!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books they had.

Me: Whoa! The Rainbow Dark Dragon is gonna be a heavy one to move.

Nico: I got this. (ACTIVATES SPOT'S RIDEWATCH)

He teleported the stone statues back to the estate through a portal and they were put into our garden.

Nico: We'll have to move them around later.

Pepperdance: Ooowee! Now it's my turn!

Nico: There's Another Cajun Fox!

Me: Smell that spicy cajun goodness!

Qin: YEAH!

We saw it come up to us.

Me: Here we go.

Another Cajun Fox: (In a girls voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This will be so fun!

Me: I knew it was you Jolokia Cayenne!

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and had a flaming chili pepper tattoo in the middle of her forehead and she had orange clothes and neon red angel wings and she had a sash made of chili peppers around her.

Jolokia Cayenne: Ooowee! Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: Wait a sec, you're the Ultimate Cajun Chef of Fire!

Jolokia Cayenne: That's right.

Me: Jolokia is the ultimate Cajun Chef and she makes the best New Orleans Cajun food in the world and comes in levels of spice too. The hottest is her hottest food ever.

Jolokia Cayenne: Reaper Dragon Jambalaya. J.D. is the only one that survived it. Ooowee! The rest are pushing up daisies.

Qin: WHOA! That is a potent jambalaya.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: What can I say? I love Nuclear hot spicy foods.

Nico: That is awesome and too true.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: I want Some of your food after this.

Jolokia Cayenne: You can count on that Nico.

Pepperdance: Ooowee! This is gonna be a good one.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated her from her Another and Pepperdance fired waves of fire and blasted Another Cajun Fox all over and then Yvette fired a red energy beam and turned the Another to stone.

I caught the Wonder Ride Book. It was called The Cajun Princess and the Kingdom of the Cajun Fox.

Me: Fitting.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Now for Another Anti-Wanda.

Nico: There she is!

We saw ANOTHER ANTI-WANDA!

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be crazy.

Qin: Yep.

Another Anti-Wanda: This will be fun and great.

She reverted back and it was a girl with pink hair and she had butterfly wings and had pink clothes and had powerful magic.

Me: Wanda Logan!

Nico: Whoa!

Wanda Logan: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Wanda was a girl that was born here on Earth but she wound up in Fairy World by accident and was adopted by a family of Fairy Godparents.

Nico: That's amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz,

Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Wanda Logan: Just to find out who my biological family is.

Me: Well that is easy to do. We just have to do a DNA Test.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and we'll gladly find your parental units are.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Wanda Logan: I know.

She turned into Another Anti-Wanda!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Don't step on a crack or you'll break your mother's back. (ACTIVATES ANTI-WANDA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: OOOWEE! You'll love my Ghost Pepper Cajun Stew! (ACTIVATES CAJUN FOX'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of his stew into her mouth and then she tooted like a steam whistle and smoke and fire came out of her mouth and ears and nose!

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES SHARPCLAW'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES JOE THE FISH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of water and splashed her all over.

Maria: YEAH! And now this! (ACTIVATES WILLY WEASEL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy lasers and blasted her all over.

Maria: You want noodles with that? (ACTIVATES NOODLEMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired ramen blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Pepperdance: OOOWEE! Time for more spice! (ACTIVATES CAJUN FOX'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired ghost peppers and they went into Another Anti-Wanda's mouth and she screamed in pain!

Firefly, Fire Man, Volcano Men, Loyax, Gaspard and Joe & Bob the Arguing 2 Headed Dragon came.

Nico: Nice team Firefly!

Firefly: Thanks Nico!

Lola: Infernal and awesome.

Xenia: Yep!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here.

We saw a Diancie.

Me: Cool a Diancie!

Eli: Dazzling!

Diancie: (In a girls voice) I am so looking forward to this. (Seductive tone) I want to love you as much as May does Nico.

Nico: Collette Farmington? Whoa mama.

She reverted back and she was a really sexy maid girl in a black dress and had pink hair and pink eyes and had pink angel wings.

Collette Farmington: I got this.

Lincoln: After me.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Wanda from her Another and Collette fired a wave of energy and blasted her all over and Yvette fired a red energy blast and turned Another Anti-Wanda to stone.

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Nice!

Pepperdance: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Collette Farmington: When I was cleaning Nico's room for him in a really super hot bikini.

She showed a picture of it.

She was a smoking hot babe.

Me: Hubba hubba.

Qin: Nice and she looked so hot in that.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged her.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Then Collette shoved his face right in between the valley of her breasts.

Collette Farmington: And I've missed you too my sexy bear.

Me: Ooh hohohoho.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, and Ms. Appear are heading to Hogwarts, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here and Ets is going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Aya Tokoyogi, the omnicidal witch and main antagonist in the Fiesta For the Observers Arc on the anime and light novel series Strike the Blood.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Hogwarts, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here and Ets is going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Aya Tokoyogi, the omnicidal witch and main antagonist in the Fiesta For the Observers Arc on the anime and light novel series Strike the Blood.

Nicole: Oh, I've heard of her all too well, Aya Tokoyogi is an extremely sadistic, power-mad, deluded and cruel individual who takes sadistic pleasure in causing the death of innocents only for her self-satisfaction, and she's practically an evil version of her own daughter, Yuuma Tokoyogi.

Me: In other words: a bitch who needs to be put down forever.

Nicole: Exactly, Dad, and she has complete disregard to the people close to her when she tried to kill her own daughter who spent decades trying to figure out a way to release her from the prison of the Monster District.

Nico: What a Class-A bitch. So, what was her goal?

Lincoln: Her goal is mainly this: take over the Monster World, destroy the Itogami Island, kill Kojou Akatsuki, exterminate all the monsters and humans in the world, kill all life in the world and rewrite the world according to her twisted desire, and drain all magic of the planet to rule the new world as a Goddess. She needs to die here and now, Yuuma was desperately searching for a purpose in her existence, and by accident, she released Aya Tokoyogi, who used her own daughter for own selfish purposes, someone like that taking advantage of their own flesh and blood deserves nothing short than the cruelest and bloodiest death for everything she's done.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and yellow headband blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless yellow top, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts, eagles, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Zeus, and holstered on her back is a massive Zeus-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Poseidon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white eagle heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the ten girls Lincoln set out to rescue and the five girls Ets set out to rescue.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The lightning and eagle motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

White-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that malevolent witch who was about to kill them for her sick twisted pleasure.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Maria Zeus, I knew it was you. But, we'll talk later, we still got to deal with that witch, Aya Tokoyogi.

?: (LAUGHING SADISTICALLY) How I will delight watching all of you die by my hands!

We then saw our target, Aya Tokoyogi, and she was indeed out to kill anyone she saw in her path.

Sylvester: So, the witch has shown herself at last.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Aya Tokoyogi, you will never leave this place alive, you've committed too many atrocities to count, and for that, your sentence has been upgraded to death! Prepare to die!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Almighty Hinon's Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Phoenix-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Elemental Universal Justice and Divine Elemental Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Leni's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic

Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aya Tokoyogi, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Aya Tokoyogi's stomach, and he began sucking out and absorbing all of Aya Tokoyogi's supernatural dark magic abilities and advanced magical powers and he made them his own, along with draining her of her life energy, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Aya Tokoyogi was now a desiccated corpse and he banished her evil soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of causing death and destruction are finally over, Aya Tokoyogi. (To Maria Zeus) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Zeus.

Maria Zeus: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maria Zeus and he hugged her, and Maria Zeus is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Zeus: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 7'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Maria Zeus, Daughter of Zeus, King of The Greek Gods and Greek God of Thunder and Leader of The Daughters of Olympus, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Thunder and has all her father's powers of thunder and lightning, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: And she's really good friends with Lynn Sr. and Rita, and she and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. with making some delicious dishes for his restaurant and helping Rita in the dentist's office, and Maria also helped in teaching Lincoln and Luna in everything that she knows when it comes to lightning and storms. Lincoln made Maria a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Maria kissed Lincoln on the lips while underneath a thunderstorm as lightning crashed behind them and it was truly beautiful.

Nico: The Daughter of Zeus and The Emissary and Champion of Hinon: that's quite an electrifying match made in Heaven.

Me: You got that right.

Lynn Sr.: She and Lincoln helped me greatly with cooking a lot of amazing meals in the restaurant, and it really drew in a lot of customers.

Rita: And they also helped me out with the patients in Dr. Feinstein's office, and they also kept out Flip.

Nico: Really?

Lincoln: Flip's backed out on many of his dentist's appointments for the last ten years, and I don't blame Mom for banning Flip for life.

Me: Filthy cheapskate, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion because Lori absolutely hated Maria for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Maria everything about what that control freak has done to him constantly and forcing him to do her bidding, and one time at Lynn's Table, Maria and Lincoln were there with Lynn Sr. helping the customers, but their day of helping Lynn Sr. was ruined when Lori showed up and started causing havoc by trashing the place and that caused the customers to run out of there screaming for their lives, and Lori was laughing like a monster bitch out of Hell, and she was about to kill Maria, Lincoln, and her own dad to slake her thirst for blood, that was until Lincoln snapped, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and they and Maria blasted her with bolts of lightning and electrocuted her, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that violent control freak bitch, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lori did, Lori got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and she was forced to clean up the restaurant and repair everything that she broke on her violent rampage, and Lincoln and Maria were watching her, because if she dared to back out or try to get revenge, she was so going to get electrocuted big time!

Nico: Ugh, Lori, your Dark Side, I hate to say it, is a total Alpha Bitch to the infinite core!

Lynn: If Lori still had her Dark Side in her, she'd kill you for even saying that, Nico, but yeah, what you said was true.

Luan: Yeah, and we remembered that incident all too well, it was such a total mess at the restaurant, and Lori went way too far that day!

Leni: We were almost that close to disowning her and throwing her out of the house, and we were also going to do the one thing that was really bound to hurt her: tell Bobby everything that Lori had done to Lincoln in the past.

Luna: And when that happened, it would lead to Bobby breaking up with Lori, but of course, that'll also lead to her seeking revenge, and we know just how vengeful she can be. But, we didn't do that.

Nico: Oh man, that'd be enough to devastate her big time!

Lincoln: Thank goodness Mom and Dad stopped you all from doing so, and just grounded her for her stunt and Dad made her clean up the mess she made with me and Maria watching her every move and if she slipped up, we'd give her a really nasty electrocution if she tries to escape or try to get her revenge. And now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Zeus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Zeus: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Zeus' neck of with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Zeus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Zeus.

Maria Zeus had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls Lincoln is to rescue are Amelia Smith, Chidori, Irene Yoneda, and Kanoko Yotsuba from Assault Spy and Darya, Charlotte, Sawyer, Vellatrix, Pepper, and Nova from Crush Crush and the five girls Ets is to rescue are Aoi and Odango, Ruri, Sirina, and Explora from Crush Crush.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amelia Smith, Chidori, Irene Yoneda, and Kanoko Yotsuba from Assault Spy and Darya, Charlotte, Sawyer, Vellatrix, Pepper, and Nova from Crush Crush.

Ets: And Aoi and Odango, Ruri, Sirina, and Explora from Crush Crush.

Nicole: Whoa, you two have rescued some awesome and sexy girls.

Suddenly, Aoi and Odango, Ruri, Sirina, and Explora from Crush Crush pounced on and kissed Ets all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs as thanks for saving us from Aya Tokoyogi.

Lincoln: I knew that was going to happen. Are you girls okay.

Amelia Smith: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amelia Smith and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Aya Tokoyogi, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 7'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large circular chest plate with phoenix on it, large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and right on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large orange gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracelet and other bracelets merged with them, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow marks with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are nine golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense blue aura around him.

Amelia Smith: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amelia Smith: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amelia Smith, Chidori, Irene Yoneda, Kanoko Yotsuba, Darya, Charlotte, Sawyer, Vellatrix, Pepper, and Nova with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Aya Tokoyogi, the omnicidal witch and main antagonist in the Fiesta For the Observers Arc on the anime and light novel series Strike the Blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as all of us brutally beating that omnicidal witch down and then, Lincoln finishing her off by stabbing her in the stomach with his massive greatsword and it lead to him sucking out all of Aya Tokoyogi's advanced magical powers and supernatural dark magic abilities and making them his own and sucking out and absorbing her life energy which turned her into a desiccated corpse and finally banishing her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Maria Zeus have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that omnicidal witch was in Hogwarts, but you guys showed her what for.

Rarity: And Linky really finished her off by stabbing her in the stomach with his massive greatsword and it lead to him sucking out all of Aya Tokoyogi's advanced magical powers and supernatural dark magic abilities and making them his own and sucking out and absorbing her life energy which turned her into a desiccated corpse and finally banishing her to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: That's right, I wasn't going to let that witch get away with this.

Me: If we run into Yuuma Tokoyogi, there's no doubt she's going to wind up in your harem soon.

Nico: I have a feeling you're going to be right, J.D.

---

After destroying Aya Tokoyogi, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Zeus saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Zeus: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a

17-year-old, 7'9" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Zeus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maria Zeus: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, what's the story on that whole incident Lincoln mentioned, and of how you and Lincoln took her down after Lincoln snapped and brutally thrashed her?

Maria Zeus: I was hoping you'd ask that, and it's something we all remember all too well.

Maria Zeus pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Maria helping Lynn Sr. at Lynn's Table in making some awesome dishes in the kitchen. Suddenly, they heard the sound of stampeding footsteps heading right for them. Then, through the window, they saw the doors burst open, and it was none other than Lori, but her eyes were blood red and her teeth were sharp fangs and she was foaming at the mouth.

Nico: Jeez!

Lincoln: But, here comes the worst of her wrath.

Then, we watched the video and it showed that Lori started causing havoc by trashing the place and that caused the customers to run out of there screaming for their lives, and Lori was laughing like a monster bitch out of Hell, and she was about to kill Maria, Lincoln, and her own dad to slake her thirst for blood.

Past Lori: YOU'RE NEXT, TWERP, ALONG WITH YOUR BITCH AND THE BALDING COWARD! THIS IS WHAT YOU GET FOR DEFYING ME AND FOR EVEN EXISTING! (LAUGHING LIKE A MONSTER BITCH OUT OF HELL)

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his pupils shrank in pure rage and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red with vampiric rage and fury, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper, and then, he absolutely lost it.

Past Lincoln: (ROARING WITH VAMPIRIC RAGE) LLLLLLLLLLLOOOOOOOOOOOORRRRRRIIIIIIIII!

Eli: OH… !

Nico, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor Chan: Triple Shit!

Me: Yep, Lori was dead meat on a stick!

Lori tried to run at Lincoln and kill him with a knife, but Maria Zeus blasted her with a bolt of lightning and it disarmed her, and then, Lincoln attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he even left claw marks on her tank top as he slashed at her with his claws.

Then, Lincoln and Maria blasted her with bolts of lightning and they electrocuted her, and they also pounced on and they kick the tar out of that violent control freak bitch, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lori did, Lori got herself grounded for seventeen weeks, and she was forced to clean up the restaurant and repair everything that she broke on her violent rampage, and Lincoln and Maria were watching her, and Lori was seething with rage.

Past Lori: (GROWLING) JUST YOU WAIT, TWERP, I'LL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU AND YOUR BITCH!

Past Lincoln: If you so much as lay one hand on my Guardian Angel, I will drain you dry of every last drop of blood in your body! (Deep sapphire eyes turn blood red and fangs lengthened)

Lori went back to work for fear of Lincoln's vampiric rage as the video ended.

Nico: Oh man, oh God, I can't believe Lori would do something as sick and twisted as that: destroy the restaurant in a twisted and insane rage, and kill you, Mr. Lynn, and Lincoln, Maria.

Luna: It was absolutely disgusting.

Luan: It was, and we were talking in a meeting in Luna's room, and we voiced our anger at Lori, we even said, "Who the heck does Lori think she is?!"

Laney: And, "If that control freak so much as does this again, she's getting a forty-foot stick shoved up her butt!"

Nico: (Whistles) Man, you really hated Lori's guts for what she did.

Lana: Big time.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary are heading for Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 7'9", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Trina Riffins hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Trina Riffins go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that bitch, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch, Trina Riffins, has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aromage Jasmine: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aromage Jasmine, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went into an indestructible dome and they also had a game of volleyball, and Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Trina Riffins coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Aromage Jasmine, Aromage Laurel, Aromage Marjoram, and Aromage Rosemary are now in your harem.

?: Um, excuse me, are you Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln turned around, and he saw who it was that spoke to him: Yuuma Tokoyogi, the daughter and complete opposite of Ava Tokoyogi.

Lincoln: (Gasps) You're Yuuma Tokoyogi.

Yuuma Tokoyogi: Yes, and I'd heard that earlier today, you killed my "mother", the very monster who used me for her own selfish purposes and who delighted in killing thousands of innocent people for her sadistic pleasure.

Lincoln: I might've guessed you heard about that, and…

Suddenly, Yuuma Tokoyogi ran up to Lincoln and wrapped her arms around his back and hugged him as she cried onto his chest, and he then instinctively wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her.

Yuuma Tokoyogi: Thank you, thank you, thank you.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Yuuma, it's okay.

Nico: Your mom manipulated you for her own selfish desires and took advantage of your good nature, and we'd found out about the crimes she'd committed and they warranted her getting sent to The Black Gates, Yuuma.

Me: Yeah, she was a monster.

Suddenly, Lincoln leaned down to Yuuma Tokoyogi's face and he kissed her on the lips and she also returned it as she then moved her arms and placed her hands on his massive pecs. Then, she leans her head to her left side, and Lincoln knew what it meant: he leans his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Yuuma Tokoyogi's neck of with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird

Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Yuuma Tokoyogi: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yuuma Tokoyogi.

Yuuma Tokoyogi had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Me: Wow, you really are the brave knight and angel that saves those who fell into despair, Lincoln.

Nico: He sure is, and he saved Yuuma from her omnicidal mother, and now, she's become a member of his harem.

May: She deserves a new life after what her mother had done to her, and Lincoln gave her that new life, and she came here to meet the man who'd slain her evil mother and freed her from that pain and torment.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than the Aaravos, the overarching antagonist of The Dragon Prince, and he was there to cause havoc.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something no one's going to like: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to Aaravos, the overarching antagonist of The Dragon

Prince, and he's here to cause havoc.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, I've heard of him: he's an ancient and powerful Startouch Elf, and he's arguably the most powerful being in the series canon, having mastered the six Primal Magics, seven if one were to count Dark Magic, and like other Startouch elves, he is extremely long lived, as he is roughly 5,000 years old.

Me: Whoa.

Callum: And he's one of my most dangerous enemies, we got to head down there to deal with him once and for all.

Nicole Hale: That'll be left to me and Lincoln, Callum.

Lincoln: And he'll suffer the same way I'd done to many powerful magic users: drained of his powers and life energy.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Okay, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission today, but we still got to get rid of Aaravos.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let that monster get away with what he's done, he must pay for his crimes in full.

Nicole Hale: There shall be no mercy for you, Aaravos, as The Guardian of Earth, we shall put an end to you here and now, along with your dark ambitions.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the park to kill Aaravos.

We arrived at the park to hunt down the powerhungry vengeful ancient Startouch Elf, Aaravos.

Lincoln: Alright, we've made it the park, and I can sense Aaravos' energy, and there's no doubt about it: he's here.

?: Too bad for all of you, it shall be your last day alive.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs,

the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow

Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Janai the Sunfire Elf Princess: I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, come out now, Aaravos.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Aaravos, the ancient and vengeful Startouch Elf and archenemy of Callum and his allies.

Aanya: Aaravos, I should've known that you'd show up here one day, and it hadn't been that long since we got rid of Viren, and now, we just need to get rid of you.

Aaravos: Even if you could, it won't stop Viren, he will return and he will have his revenge on you all.

Nicole Hale: That's a risk we're taking, but we'll be rid of him if he dares to come back. But, you, we'll soon rid the entire world of you.

Suddenly, Nicole Hale's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a pink and green energy aura with stars, quintessence, plants, leaves, earth, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached Anck-Su-Namun, she left pink and green energy, stars, quintessence, plants, leaves, earth, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nicole Hale: Aaravos, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against the entire realm for over a thousand years, you've orchestrated massive conflicts and discords for a thousand years, but even during your imprisonment, you still continued your manipulation of the leaders of The Human Kingdoms and caused even more conflict and discord. You've crossed lines that meant one thing: you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of Earth, I will make you pay for every last one of the crimes you've committed over a thousand years ago with your own blood.

Suddenly, Nicole Hale was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and green energy with stars, plants, leaves, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an emerald green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Aaravos: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nicole Hale emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nicole Hale grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink and green energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Earth in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Quintessence, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nicole Hale has on a sleeveless open purple vest, sleeveless blue crop top, long sea foam green skirt reaching her ankles, purple pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Earth surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, earth, plants, leaves, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Nicole Hale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive emerald green angel wings with green tips on the emerald green feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Nicole Hale has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nicole Hale's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and green energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, earth, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nicole Hale's Quintessence Nature Earth Fury Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Earth Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green dragon heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads is an emerald green dragon head with green gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nicole Hale has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the symbol of Earth that said, "Nicole Hale, Loving Older Sister of Cornelia Hale and Lillian Hale, Guardian of Earth, Chosen Guardian of Kandrakar, Loving Elder Daughter of Harold and Elizabeth Hale, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Member of Team Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of

Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of The Broccoloid King, Destroyer of Aaravos, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Earth, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ニコール・ヘイル、コーネリア・ヘイルとリリアン・ヘイルの愛する姉、地球の守護者、カンドラカーに選ばれた守護者、ハロルドとエリザベス・ヘイルの愛する長女、ヘイ・リンの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、ネリッサ、チーム・フィービーのメンバー、ヘイリー、エマ、ニコール、クセニア、守護天使でリンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、ロイヤル・ウッズ・ジャークの軽蔑者、ブロコロイド・キングの大敵、アーラヴォスの破壊者、闇の破壊者ネリッサとフォボス、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてクイントエッセンス、アース、スターズのマスター、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、エンジェル

Nicole Hale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR EARTH QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Nicole Hale's Super Angel-Kandrakar Earth Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Aaravos saw it, he fired a blast of dark magic at Nicole to kill her, but Nicole deflected the attack, and she fired a powerful barrage of pink and green energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, earth, phoenixes, and angels at Aaravos, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, now the battle was on.

Cornelia Hale: (Gasps) Oh wow, Nicole's transformed!

Nico: She sure has, and that evil ancient Startouch Elf is so done for now.

Lincoln: Aaravos' treachery and orchestration of massive conflicts and discord for over a thousand years had brought nothing but chaos even before he was imprisoned, and even after he was put in prison, he still orchestrated massive conflicts and discord in the Human Kingdom, now only one thing awaits him: death.

Nicole Hale: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Nature Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, now let's destroy this treacherous elf once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony magically unholstered itself and strapped itself on his left forearm, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Mythological Hope, and he joined Nicole Hale.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing discord and sparking massive conflicts around The Human Kingdoms are over, Aaravos, now you shall pay for your transgressions!

Nicole Hale and Lincoln went after Aaravos who tried to attack them with more blasts of dark magic, but Lincoln and Emma weren't affected as soon as he sees that we're now immune to all forms of magic, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Aaravos and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Nicole Hale also attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword in Aaravos' stomach, and he began sucking out and absorbing all of Aaravos' supernatural dark magic abilities and advanced dark magical powers and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to make sure you stay dead and gone for good, Aaravos. VAMPIRIC LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all of the many gems embedded in the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing blood red, and then, Lincoln began draining Aaravos of all his life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Aaravos was now a desiccated corpse drained of magic, life energy, and blood, and as soon as his soul appeared, Lincoln banished his evil soul to The Black Gates forever and he fired a blast of rainbow fire and incinerated Aaravos' body. We cheered wildly for what Nicole Hale and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Nicole Hale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long emerald green tails, and massive emerald green angel wings are permanent.

Nicole Hale: The pain and suffering you caused a thousand years ago due to your orchestration of the massive conflicts and discord throughout The Human Kingdoms and even now ends here, Aaravos, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy Aaravos for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nicole.

Suddenly, Nicole Hale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nicole Hale's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with a beautiful lush green jungle with lush plants forming around them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nicole Hale absorbed the jungle and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome fight and 1,000 years of justice have been dealt unto Aaravos, Lincoln, Nicole, you two showed that dark Startouch Elf absolutely no mercy whatsoever.

Lincoln: Janai and Aanya told me everything that Aaravos had done, and I wanted to make sure that he pays the price for all his crimes, and when he showed up today, I knew the chance had arrived to put an end to Aaravos.

Janai the Sunfire Elf Princess: Indeed, Lincoln. Now, Aaravos is gone for good, but if what he said is true, then, tomorrow on your rescue, we're bound to face off against Lord Viren who's bound to come back from the dead to get revenge for our last conflict years ago.

Lincoln: I know, Janai, but we'll be ready for that madman, and this time, he'll get The Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah, that black magic-using High Mage of Katolis and terrorist will pay big time if he dares to come back from the dead. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, the next one we're meeting tomorrow is Melanie Nyx, Daughter of Nyx, The Primordial Greek Goddess of The Night, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of Darkness and has all her mother's powers of darkness, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lily, and Melanie and Lincoln helped Lily in photographing many landscapes at night, and because of it, Lily was introduced to the hidden beauty in the darkness, and Melanie also helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about the primordial darkness. Lincoln made Melanie a beautiful necklace with purple gem for the pendant, along with a black short-sleeved blouse, black sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Melanie kissed Lincoln on the lips as the stars shined underneath the night sky, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Chandler with a bloody passion, because Chandler absolutely hated Melanie for always defending Lincoln whenever he, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Melanie everything about what that sewage rat has done to him constantly and trying to kill him, and one time when Maria and Lincoln were coming home from their day at Gus' Games and Grub, Chandler showed up and he was out to kill them yet again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked Chandler with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Melanie blasted him with blasts of darkness and disarmed and blinded him, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that bastard, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied him up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Chandler tried to do to him and Melanie, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops and they took Chandler away, and he got put in jail, but he swore revenge on them big time.

Those who weren't there when that happened gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man! Chandler really was out for blood yet again, that bloodthirsty Dark Side of his was a royal pain in the ass!

Me: That's putting it mildly, Nico. But, you were right about that remark, Chandler's dark side was a massive pain in the ass, and I still remembered that incident all too well, and on that day, Chandler was now on thin ice with everyone.

Luna: He sure was, dude, and you're also going to see the video of that incident when we meet her tomorrow.

Lincoln: You got that right, Luna.

---

Later it was time for Natalia's final mission.

Maria: This is it. The last ambassador mission for a while.

William: Anyone else want to go with Natalia? Besides Jason Lee Scott and Zayto?

Me: Well I have an awesome mission planned for this one. We'll have the Kamen Riders and their ambassadors come ith.

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Yep.

Qin: America and Japan Riders coming together.

Will Vandom: This will be so fun!

Eli: Yeah it will!

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Kit: Hey guys!

Natalia: Kit, this is Jason Lee Scott and Zayto

Jason Lee Scott: Awesome to meet you. Jason Lee Scott, Red Ranger of the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers and the Gold Ranger of the Zeo Rangers.

Zayto: And I'm Zayto, Leader of the Dino Fury Rangers and now leader of the new Cosmic Fury Rangers.

Me: Cosmic Fury comes out later this fall and we're excited about that.

Kit: Awesome!

Me: And Kit, Dragon Rider team, Meet all your fellow riders from Japan.

They saw them.

Touma: Hello to you all.

Kouta: Awesome to meet you.

Len: HOLY MACKEREL! That's a lot of riders!

Me: Yep. These are the riders from 2000 to 2022. Ryuki is not with us for obvious reasons and Geats is currently in progress.

Pryce: Whoa that is so awesome!

Len: It's awesome to meet you guys!

Kazuma: Same to you.

Hitoshi: It's awesome meeting riders from overseas.

Len: Same here.

Kit: It's truly an awesome honor.

Megan McCallister: Same here.

Me: And these are their ambassadors.

They introduced themselves.

Len: Whoa! Awesome to meet you all.

Cassidy: Same here.

Natalia: Sadly this is the last mission we have till further notice.

Nico: (Sadly) Yeah.

Kit: Nico, Don't be sad just because this is the last ambassador mission for a while. It's not like they'll be done forever. After all, I'm sure you'll have some for Geats and King Ohger

Me: Yeah Nico don't let this get you down. We're just waiting to finish up the first half and we'll think of something later.

Nico: You're right. I shouldn't let this get me down.

Eli: That's the spirit.

Nico: Besides, next, I have simulator missions involving Mario bosses.

Me: Those are great ideas.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Lets go talk about some of the riders missions.

We went into Kit's house.

When we arrived we saw Kit's father Frank Taylor.

Frank Taylor: J.D. its been a long time.

Me: Frank it's been a while.

Frank Taylor: My god look at you. You grew so big.

Me: I know. 15 years did all that for me.

Adam then appeared.

Me: Adam.

Nico: Hey, Adam.

Adam: Been a long time J.D.

Me: It has been a while.

Adam: You grew a lot J.D.

Me: Tell me something I don't already know.

Eli: Yeah.

Will Vandom: Yeah that is for sure.

Eiji: Yeah.

Me: We really are sorry that Xaviax made you his puppet by threatening Sara.

Adam: It's fine. Just promise me Xaviax will get what he deserves.

Nico: He will. I promose you that.

Me: That you can guarantee. I've gotten infinitely more powerful over the last 15 years. I've gotten stronger and faster and more skilled. Xaviax is in for one helluva nasty surprise when we face him on the big day.

Kit: When is that again?

Me: We're projecting June 28th.

Nico: Yep.

Touma: We're not going to let Xaviax get away with this.

Nico: Hibiki was the first Kamen Rider mission we've had.

Hitoshi: That's right and it was so fun.

Me: Yep. From July 7th to August 14th, 2022 we met and helped the Kamen Riders from Japan and helped them battle their major enemies.

Gali: That's right. We battled Kaendaishou in that one.

Len: Wow!

Me: Yep. Kabuto was next.

Souji: That's right.

Nokama: That was a crazy one.

Souji: Issei Kurosaki was battled in that one.

Me: Then came Den-O.

Takanuva: That one was awesome and great.

Nico: After that was Kiva.

Me: That one was a true test of our vampire hunting skills.

Stella (Winx Club): It sure was awesome.

Maxxine: Then came Decade and that was a cool one.

Tsukasa: That was awesome. We faced Apollo Geist in that one.

Kit: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Nuju: Then came W.

Philip: Yep and we took down NEVER in that one.

Me: They were 6 people that were brought back from the dead as supersoldiers.

Len: That's insane!

Nico: I know.

Me: They are now in the M.O.E. and they are the archenemies of some of Lincoln's guardian angels.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Will: Then came OOO next.

Eiji: We took down Maki in that one.

Me: He and I had a really nasty history together. I blasted his arm off after he was defeated.

Nico: Yep.

Whenua: My mission was next and that was a cool one.

Me: We battled the Sagittarius Zodiarts in that one.

Nico: That one J.D. liked because of astronomy.

Len: Wow!

Elyon: My missions were for Wizard.

Haruto: Yeah they were magical.

Me: Yep and we battled the Wiseman in that one.

Nico: Yep.

Lillian: For my missions we went to another planet and battled the Vengeful 6.

Kouta: It was located at the very distant edge of the universe and it was crazy.

Kit: That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Onewa: My missions were an adrenaline rush with the Drive team.

Shinnosuke: Yeah that one was awesome. Everyone used our cars for that one.

Me: Banno was our target for that one.

Nico: Yep. And May ripped apart the monster that killed Shinnosuke's father.

Shinnosuke: It's true and she ate his heart.

Kit: YUCK!

Me: I know.

Onua: Ghost was an educational one. The Eyecons we used taught us all about figures from history we never knew anything about.

Takeru: It's true and that was awesome.

Kit: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Yep. Then came Ex-Aid.

Kopaka: Yeah that one was Nicole's favorite too.

Me: My daughter Nicole is the Goddess of Video Gaming and she loves video games.

Emu: It's true and she is amazing.

Kit: That is awesome.

Pohatu: Then came the Build team.

Sento: My version of Japan was an Apocalyptic one.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. Japan was divided into 3 factions by a ginormous wall caused by an interstellar entity named Evolt.

Me: I let all hell loose on him.

Kit: WHOA!

Roxy: And when J.D. and the others had my mission, we learned that Swartz united the available Kamen Rider villains into Dai Shocker under his leadership.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Kit: Whoa!

Maxxine: Then came my missions and that was where we battled Swartz.

Me: I unleashed my second most powerful transformation ever on Swartz and Nico and May, they tore that motherfucker to shreds.

Nico: I made him eat his own heart after I ripped it out of his chest.

Flora: My missions were after that.

Me: That one was one of our most technologically advanced missions and it was cool. We battled a malevolent artificial intelligence that was very similar to SKYNET and that was called ARC.

Kit: WHOA!

Aruto: I know and it was amazing.

Me: Yep and Aruto's jokes are really funny too. Luan likes them.

Nico: She sure does. Then came Megan's missions.

Me: That was for the Saber team.

Touma: That was where we fought Storious.

Me: That guy was one seriously fucked up douchebag. He was going to kill us all with the power of literature.

I showed my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: The power of the Wonder Ride Books is limitless.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Wow! That is amazing.

Megan McCallister: Yep. Those 13 days were awesome.

Me: They sure were.

Cassidy: Then came Kamen Rider Blade and that one had a bittersweet story to it.

Kit: Really?

Me: Yep. Long and terrible story on that one.

I went over what happened and it was crazy.

Evelyn: Those were my missions and they were rough.

Nico: Yeah.

Kazuma: The team found me on a planet made of Sweet Potatoes.

Me: And I vowed to get terrible vengeance on Hitoshi and make him pay for what he did to the Blade team.

Eli: It's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Cassidy: And just recently we did the 555 mission. My missions.

Takumi: Yeah that was awesome.

Kita: Don't forget my missions.

Me: Right sorry. Before 555 we helped the Revice team. They are 2022's riders.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Wow!

Ikki Igurashi: That was so fun.

Me: Yep. We killed Giff in that one.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Now we finish up the Japanese Rider missions with Kadma's mission tomorrow.

Eli: Yep.

Kit: Wow! That is so cool!

Me: Yep. And the Kamen Riders did a lot for us even before they joined the team. Most of them helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Len: Oh wow! That is an awesome debt that you owe them for helping you guys out back then.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Applejack: It was a big debt that we owe them.

Maya: Wow you guys did it all with the Kamen Riders.

Me: Yep. They helped us first and we helped them to make it even.

Eli: Yep.

Me: Now we just have the Agito team tomorrow and then next month we help you guys with destroying Xaviax. Then we'll have officially completed the riders for both America and Japan.

Eli: That's right.

Eubulon: The best way to destroy Xaviax once and for all is with the Link Vent like before.

Kit: Maybe even channel Black Gate energy through that.

Me: We have the power to do that.

Eubulon: That works perfectly.

Me: Awesome.

Pryce: Unfortunately, my Strike Deck is with JTC.

Emu: Ouja's American counterpart. He might not be a serial killer like Ouja but he's still strong like he is.

Me: Yeah but JTC is going to be in for one helluva shock seeing me and how much I grew. Not to toot my own horn.

Kit: Yeah.

Nico: This will be good.

Twilight Sparkle: JTC?

Me: His name is James Trademore. But he likes to be called JTC.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Better call Sheila and Tom so they know where to find us. That way, they can throw JTC in the local jail until Xaviax is defeated.

Me: Right.

Nico did so.

Sheila: We're on our way Nico.

Nico: Great.

Nico hung up.

Eli: I sense him. He's right on top of there.

He pointed to the U.S. Bank Tower.

Me: that's the U.S. Bank Tower. That's the tallest building in Los Angeles.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Better use our Survive Modes for this one.

Me: I remember those. They were cool.

Nico: Yep. Lets do it.

We were off.

---

We flew up to the building and we saw him.

Nico: There he is!

Me: Yep.

We landed.

Me: JTC!

He turned and saw me. My rainbow hair waving in the wind.

JTC: Been a long time J.D. You've grown quite a bit.

Me: I knew it was your doing when we were here 3 days ago

Sougo: You don't look so tough unlike your Japanese counterpart.

JTC: Looks can be decieving. Emphasis on "looks".

Me: Well same with me. I'm not the same as I was when we fought the last time. In case you haven't noticed, I've gotten infinitely more powerful ever since then. 15 years has done wonders for me.

JTC: Then come prove it.

Me: Your overconfidence will be your undoing. Just remember, you brought this on yourself.

I then transformed into my most powerful transformation! I went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

JTC: WHAT!?

Kit: WHOA! J.D. is that really you!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly voice) It still is me Kit. But I've transformed into my most powerful transformation ever. It's a long story.

Nico: Yep.

JTC: Why even bother continuing to fight for the people? Especially after all the times they've turned on you?

Nico: Why? Because it's the right thing to do.

JTC: You know it's not too late for you guys to join up with Xaviax. If you do, no one will ever say no to you guys again. Oh, don't worry, you can still fight crime like good little heroes. You'll even get paid. All we ask is that you turn the other way… on any occasion we choose!

Kit: Seriously? Was that your best offer?

Me: Yeah you can do better than that. Besides, take your offer and shove it up your butt.

Girl Jordan: Yeah! What J.D. said!

JTC (Annoyed): Well, it was the only I could think of since that idiot Albert used up the offer to go back in time and kill Carnage too early! And just in case anyone tries to attack me after making a decision… Kamen Rider!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER STRIKE!

Nico: This will be good!

Dragon Rider team: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed!

Me: It's not just America that we have too, we have the Japanese Riders!

Japanese Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

They saw the riders from 2000 to 2022!

JTC: WHAT THE!?

Me: Kamen Rider has been on for over 50 years in Japan and America only had it on for a fraction of that time. Now you get to see the number of riders from Japan.

Eli: Lets dance!

Kit: But first, time to bring out the big guns.

Survive Mode!

They turned into their awesome Dragon Knight Battlizers! SURVIVE MODE!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Cool! This is gonna be good!

JTC: Big deal! I'm not afraid of you!

Me: You should be!

I teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and kneed him in the face and flipped him and smashed him into the floor!

Jason: It's Morphin time!

Zayto: Link to Morphin Grid!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

He turned into the Red Mighty Morphin Ranger!

Zayto transformed!

Zayto: TYRANNO FURY! DINO FURY RED!

Nico: YEAH!

I kicked JTC into an air conditioner unit and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down. But he got up.

JTC: WHY YOU! Is that all you got!?

Me: I'm just getting warmed up.

JTC: So am I!

JTC summoned Venosnaker, Evildiver, and his own version of Metalgelas.

Jason: (gets out Scorcher's Advent Card) Those aren't a lot!

He activated it and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Me: You aren't the only one that knows how to use a cobra! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HELLFIRE CASCADE!

I formed a cobra made of the black flames of Amaterasu and it fired a wave of fire and it hit Venosnaker, Evildiver and Metalgelas and burned them all over!

Kit: That was awesome!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Nico: Kit, I almost forgot! Here's your Legend Items!

Kit: Cool!

Me: We made legend items for all the Dragon Rider team!

Kit: Nice!

Kase: Lets see what they can do. (ACTIVATES ROSE WOMAN'S ADVENT CARD)

She fired waves of powerful Rose Petals and blasted down JTC!

Nico: COOL!

Kase: That was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Kit: Here we go! (ACTIVATES PROPELLER WOMAN'S ADVENT CARD)

He fired a wave of wind and blew him into a roof door wall!

Nico: WHOA!

Zayto: (gets out Toon Patrol's Advent Card) Dino Fury Power!

Zayto activated it and fired bullets at JTC and blasted him all over!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: And Kit you'll like this one. Here's one of the Ryuki riders to help out.

I whistled and then…

KRASPLASH!

Out of a huge splash of water that appeared in the center of the building came an Aqua Blue Ryuki Kamen Rider for the Shark! It was KAMEN RIDER ABYSS!

Nico: WHOA! Kamen Rider Abyss!

Kamen Rider Abyss: Awesome to meet the Dragon Knight team. It'll be an honor to help you guys out.

Me: I met him while I was out on patrol.

Nico: Nice!

Kit: Who are you by the way?

Kamen Rider Abyss: Itachi. Itachi Kusakabe. Awesome to meet you.

Kit: Same here.

Nico: (gets out Anti Wanda and Pinky and the Brain's Ridewatches) Let's see how you like this!

He activated them and fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them down.

Me: Here's your legend items Itachi.

I gave them to him.

Itachi Kusakabe: Thanks. Lets see what they can do. (ACTIVATES SIRENA THE EVIL MERMAID'S ADVENT CARD!

He fired waves of water and blasted down JTC!

Nico: Nice one!

Chris Ramirez: This one's for Venting me!

Final Vent!

Chris rides on his version of Evildiver's back and rams into JTC.

KRASMASH!

He smashed him down with incredible force!

Eli: And this too!

He fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

JTC got up and he was really steamed!

JTC: Why you little!

SQUISH! SLIP!

He stepped on a banana peel that was put there somehow and slipped and crashed onto his back!

Nico: What the!

Me: Man that gag is old.

JTC: You wanna go on using Final Vents? Fine by me!

Final Vent!

JTC runs toward Itachi with Venosnaker slithering behind him before jumping into the air. Venosnaker then spits a stream of venom at JTC, propelling him into a flying bicycle kick that strikes Itachi.

But instead of striking Itachi he hit a wooden log and shattered it into a million pieces!

Itachi Kusakabe: WHOA!

Me: Praise the log!

Back in the Leaf, Iruka was giving a lesson.

Iruka: AMEN! Wait why did I say that? The kids laughed.

Itachi Kusakabe: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime. What I want to know is who put that banana peel there.

Unite Vent!

Venosnaker, Evildiver, and Metalgelas were merged into Cerebeast.

Me: WHOA!

JTC: With Cerebeast, there's no way you guys can stop me. It's a shame, really. We could've made a good team together.

Kit: Don't make this harder on yourself. Stand down.

Me: What he said!

JTC: Are those really gonna be your last words? Nothing to say to Maya?

Kit: Go to Hell!

Just then, we heard Tom's voice.

Tom Lair: JTC!

We then saw below several cops as well as Tom and Sheila.

Me: Perfect timing guys!

Tom Lair: This is Officer Lair and Officer Castille Loud of Gotham Royal York! You're under arrest! Throw down your weapons and come down with your hands up!

Sheila: We know you're working for Xaviax. We know you helped him the first time! And we know you're still helping him! You can't kill all of us! Now, we don't want any bloodshed. It's up to you!

JTC: No! You guys must've called them before you got here. Well, I'm not going down without a fight!

Me: We'll make you bloody, battered and broken if we have to then!

Kase: Now's my chance!

Final Vent!

Kase got the the Wing Slasher. Blancwing then flies behind JTC and creates a gust by flapping its wings, sending JTC flying towards Kase, who slashes him with the Wing Slasher!

SLASH!

He was knocked down.

Me: Come on JTC, you can do better than that.

JTC: You want it! YOU GOT IT!

Final Vent!

A hole leading to a void opens on Cerebeast's chest, creating a vortex that begins sucking surrounding objects into it. JTC then delivers a corkscrew kick to Kit.

But I used a Force Field and stopped the corkscrew kick!

Nico: Nice try.

I fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over!

ZOOOM!

I ran fast and smashed him down with a deadly kick.

ZOOM ZOOOM ZOOM!

I was running fast and leaving a rainbow trail behind.

Adam: My turn!

Final Vent!

Adam jumped into the air to emit dark energy and then deliver a flying side kick to JTC with Dragblacker flying behind to boost the attack's power with its dark flame.

It hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Eli: Take that!

Then a Hoopa came in!

Me: Whoa a Hoopa!

Nico: Cool!

Hoopa: (In a girls voice) Take this!

She smashed him on his head with a mallet!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Melanie Loki! I knew it was you!

Me: Nice!

JTC fell to the ground powered down.

Nico: It's over, JTC. Stand down.

JTC: (Gets out gun) I still got one more trick up my sleeve!

Nico: (gets out Deadshot's guns) So do I.

They both fired at each other.

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

The scene then cuts back to Sheila, Tom, and their fellow officers running to the rooftop. They saw JTC clutching his shoulder in pain while Sabretooth's healing factor was healing Nico own wound.

I then slapped the cuffs on JTC.

Me: Book him guys!

Nico took the Strike Advent Deck.

Nico: I believe this is yours.

Pryce: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Anytime.

Melanie Loki reverted back and she was a girl with neon pink hair and had neon pink and yellow clothes and had the kanji for Mischief in the middle of her forehead and she had a ring blade.

Nico: Awesome to see you Melanie.

Melanie Loki: Same here Nico.

Nico: Did you leave that peel there?

Melanie Loki: Yeah sorry about that. That was from my breakfast. I knew he was going to slip on it.

Me: You sneaky mischief maker. But then again Hoopa is the Mischief Pokemon.

Zayto: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Melanie Loki: When me and Nico pranked the entire mean girl queen bee cheerleading squad by putting itching powder in their clothes and then we covered them in raw sewage and then drenched them with sprayed them with skunks.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Eli: Yeah! They had it coming!

Zayto: That was funny.

Melanie and Nico hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Melanie Loki: Me too Nico. Me too.

KROW!

Nico: OUCH! (To me) WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Me: Sorry Nico you had this on you.

I pulled off a sign on his back.

Nico: (Reading) "Kick me, I am a stupid chum farting buttface?" Melanie!

Melanie Loki: Sorry!

Kit: Natalia, ever since I met you, I've seen you as a big sister.

Natalia: Really!? Oh Kit!

They then hugged!

Nico: Aww.

Sougo: So awesome.

Natalia: That was so awesome and cool.

May: Don't worry, Nico. The Ambassador missions won't be on hold forever. After all, there's still Geats and King Ohger

We later came home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was fun and cool.

May: Boy that is awesome!

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: Sorry we didn't come along.

Me: No worries.

May: Don't worry, Nico. The Ambassador missions won't be on hold forever. After all, there's still Geats and King Ohger

Nico: I know. But for now, they're on a well deserved break.

Me: WHEW! Yeah no kidding. This was still fun though.

Lola: Yeah it was.

I went down to the surface and got to the mailbox.

Me: Lets see what we got.

I opened the mailbox and in it was a lot of letters and magazines.

I got them all out and went back up.

Me: Mail's here!

Nico: What did we get?

Me: Lets see. Bills, fashion magazines, ooh comics. Crack Ups?

Sonic: Oh That's for us. We ordered a subscription.

Tails: You will like this guys

They showed us.

Tails: It's a talking comic. Watch.

Tails pushed a button and we saw that it was Dr. Robotnik sitting on a brick wall.

Narrator: Humpty Dumbty sat on a wall, Humpty Dumbty had a great fall.

Robotnik was a big egg guy and he fell off the wall and crashed into the ground and broke in half.

Narrator: But the people of Mobius just stood round and giggled while that rotten egg just laid their and wiggled!

Dr. Robotnik laid their and wiggled and the people of Mobius laughed hysterically!

Robotnik: Help! I've fallen and I can't get up!

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Xenia: YEAH! (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Sonia Sonic: (LAUGHS) THAT IS SO FUNNY!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Later the mascots were upp to something in the kitchen.

Lori: (sighs) And now literally begins another exciting episode of "Cooking With the Mascots" also known as, "How to Destroy Your Kitchen In 10 Easy Steps." Step 1: Choose food based on difficulty level.

Poromon: Lets see.

They chose a feast like the one that Goku and Gohan ate when they came out of the Time Chamber.

Lynn: Step 2: Begin prep; cut yourself and let loose a barrage of curse words.

Poromon: Really? Okay. HERE WE FUCKING GO TO COOK A BULLSHIT MEAL!

Manaphy: YEAH THERE IS NO FUCKING TURNING BACK NOW!

Horsea: AND THIS WILL FUCKING HER!

SLASH!

Horsea: OUCH! THAT FUCKING HURT!

Lola: Step 3: Refuse to leave until Ratchet gives you the glow-in-the-dark kind of Band-Aid.

Ratchet: You called?

Horsea: Thanks.

He put it on Horsea.

Lori: Step 4: Screw up a major step in the food prep really badly.

They added too much gravy to the chicken.

Poromon: Oops!

Lynn: Step 5: Denial.

Poromon: Maybe no one will notice.

They continued.

It was a funny too.

Lola: Step 6: Set something on fire.

WHOOSH!

The oven had flames in it!

Manaphy put it out with water!

Lori: Step 7: Decide it's still edible.

They saw that the meal was still good and tasted it and it was good.

Manaphy: MM-HMM!

Tentacool: Nice!

Jirachi: Yeah.

Lynn: Step 8: Do something stupid.

BONK!

Poromon slipped and crashed into the wall.

Poromon: I'm okay!

Lola: Step 9: Turn your kitchen into a nuclear war zone.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

There was an explosion and the kitchen was burned all over.

Poromon: Ouch.

Lori: Step 10: Initiate back-up plan.

The mascots decided to do it right and they made an awesome feast and it was a good one.

That was a crazy kitchen escapade.

We saw the feast and chowed down and MAN IT WAS AWESOME!

Lynn: Damn, this ended up delicious!

We were eating everything and it was great!

Goku: Ah this is good stuff!

Nico: You said it Kakarot!

Me: (Eating chicken and it was good) Mmm! Delicious!

Xenia: (Eating dumplings) Mmm!

Eli: (Eating meat on a bone) MMM!

Maria: Are you okay, Horsea?

Horsea: I'll be fine.

Qin: Good.

We had a great meal and we licked the plates all clean.

We were stuffed.

Me: Ahh!

Goku: Boy that was excellent!

Nico: You got that right Kakarot.

Vegeta: It was a good meal.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: You guys made these by yourselves?

Poromon: We sure did.

Manaphy: Glad you guys liked it.

Me: We loved it guys.

Nico: Yeah we sure do.

Lola: That was so fun.

Poliwag: But there were a few… complications

Me: Like what?

Poliwag: The chicken was filled with too much gravy.

Me: That's no big deal. I liked it.

Qin: Yeah it was good.

Lola: It sure was.

Horsea: I cut myself

Maria: Yeah we saw that.

Eli: And we saw the explosion.

Nico: And the little fire.

Me: Oops.

Qin: Yeah you guys did good though.

Nico: Should we fix up the kitchen?

Lisa Loud: That won't be necessary.

Lisa pushed a button and the kitchen cleaned up in seconds and it was fixed.

Me: Whoa nice job Lisa!

Lincoln: I'll say. Thanks.

Lisa Loud: You're welcome.

We heard the doorbell ring

Me: Come in!

In came a Volcanion!

Me: Whoa a Volcanion!

Nico: Whoa a hot one.

Qin: Yeah.

Volcanion: (In a girls voice) Boy that meal looked awesome for you guys.

Nico: Yesenia Yellowstone! Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red eyes and she had the kanji for Boil in the middle of her forehead and she had fire angel wings and had orange clothes and a volcano sword.

Yesenia Yellowstone: Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Poromon: We cooked it!

Yesenia Yellowstone: I can see that guys wow! Well done guys.

Xenia: They did a great job.

Lola: They sure did.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yesenia Yellowstone: When me and Nico were in Yellowstone and we found a crystal there that was made by the geysers.

Nicole: Whoa that's the Yellowstone Ruby. That was you guys?

Yesenia Yellowstone: It sure was.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Yesenia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Yesenia Yellowstone: Me too Nico. Me too.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now we start the Alola Pokemon. Decidueye, Incineroar and Primarina next.

Eli: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: We'll probably meet Decidueye on Nico's rescue and the other two during the Hitotsuki battle.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Tom Lair came in.

Tom Lair: Pardon me. But can we borrow the mascots?

Me: What's going on?

Tom Lair: Just need their help with something.

Poromon: Sure. Lets go guys.

They followed Tom and Sheila.

In Sheila's Police car, the mascots told them what they did.

Sheila: So, you cooked something, huh?

Manaphy: We sure did. We cooked an amazing meal.

Tom Lair: Well that's really awesome.

Sheila: What did you guys cook?

They told them what they cooked.

Sheila: Oh boy that sounds tasty.

Tom Lair: It sure does. Good job guys.

Manaphy: Thanks.

Poliwag: But there were complications

They told them what happened.

Sheila: Oh boy. That is crazy. But at least you did a good job in the end.

Tom Lair: Yeah everyone liked your meal.

Manaphy: Yeah. So what's the sitch?

Tom Lair: Okay. Lately, there's been sightings of a drug ring

Manaphy: Where at?

Tom Lair: Gotham Royal York Pier Warehouse. They are believed to be making 90,000 pounds of illegal drugs per day. We need your help to go undercover and gather a confession to get a slam dunk for us to raid the warehouse and arrest them. Frankie the Squealer told us about what they were doing but we need undercover proof from the inside and that's where you come in.

Poromon: Boy it's like something out of a spy movie.

Tom Lair: (LAUGHS) It feels like it doesn't it.

Poromon: You can count on us!

Poliwag: (Salutes with his tail) You got it!

Tom Lair: Good luck guys. We'll have the team on standby in case things get rough.

Manaphy: Okay.

Poromon: Lets get to work guys!

They went to the pier.

---

At Gotham Royal York Pier they arrived at the warehouse.

Horsea: Is this the place?

Manaphy: Yep.

Poromon: Here we go guys.

They went up to the warehouse.

They walked up to the door and knocked on it and a thug answered.

Manaphy: Hello there!

Thug: What do you's four pipsqueaks want?

Poromon: To help yous in the operation. I'm Carnage Storm.

Poliwag: Bonebreaker

Manaphy: Stabbing Pain.

Horsea: Dirtchewer.

Thug: Like those names. We'll give ya's a shot. Come on in.

They went in.

Thug: So, you want to make cocaine and all that shot, huh? Get ready for a crash course!

Poliwag: Bring it on!

Thug: Love that spirit.

They went to a lab.

Thug: Here are the instructions on the table.

Poliwag: Lets do it!

They got to work and read it and learned out it works and all that.

Poromon had a tiny camera and radio transmitter in his feathers. It was no bigger than the point of a pin.

It was showing everything. And then they heard the conversation from the boss. The boss was Joe Swanson's enemy Bobby "The Shirt" Briggs.

Poromon made 1 drug and while doing so he was recording the whole thing and Bobby Briggs was singing like a bird.

Bobby Briggs: No one is going to suspect that I'm here. Even if they do I'm going to be long gone by the time they catch me. I will be rich beyond my wildest dreams with all the dough I'll make here. And Swanson will never be able to find me. Not even Team Loud Phoenix Storm will find me.

Manaphy: Can we bring this drug home with us?

Poromon: (Whispering) No we can't.

Manaphy: (Whispering) Aw man.

Poliwag: (Whispering) Darn.

Thug: Alright. Lemme see the drugs you guys made.

They showed them to them.

Thug: Not bad yous guys.

Poromon: Thanks!

Thug: Man, you guys made me proud! Heck, I don't even care why you volunteered for this class. I'm just happy to have students!

Poliwag: Aw no problem.

They got to work some more.

Meanwhile with the team we were on the phone with Sheila and Tom.

Nico: So, what did you guys need the mascots for?

Tom Lair: We have them going undercover in a drug making operation.

Me: Tom and Sheila told me everything Nico.

Nico: Wow. Can they do it?

Me: Have faith in them.

Maria: Maybe we should head over there just in case.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: Right.

Nico: Lets go.

We left.

Manaphy: I made 2 drugs.

Poliwag: I made 3.

Horsea: I made 4.

It was a productive day for them.

Nico knocked on the door.

Thug: I'll get it!

He went to the door and opened it and saw NICO!

Nico: Hiya.

POW!

The thug got punched in the face and sent crashing into the wall.

Thug: The fuck is this?!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof and a phoenix cry was heard and we flew in!

Poromon: BUSTED BAD GUYS!

Bobby Briggs: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right.

Nico: You all are under arrest!

Teacher Thug: (laughs and surrenders) I don't even care anymore!

Eli tied him up.

Eli: Boy he was touched.

We blasted the thugs and henchmen with lightning and electrocuted them and we tied them up. Then a gunfight broke out!

Poromon Got a gun And fired and blasted thugs left and right.

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He was blasting them all over and the kill count was rising fast.

We tied up many thugs alive and then we faced Bobby Briggs.

Lola: You're going back to prison Briggs! Payback for crippling Officer Swanson!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Poliwag: Take this!

He fired a Bubblebeam blast and blasted him down.

Horsea squirted sludge into his eyes and blinded him.

Manaphy blasted him all over too.

Bobby Briggs: You'll never take me alive!

ZOOM!

I was in front of him.

Me: You're not going anywhere except a nice dark prison cell.

He fired his machine gun and I used lightning fast speed and caught all the bullets and he ran out of ammo.

I dropped them.

Me: I believe these are yours.

I leg swept him and kicked him in the back and smashed him down with a spinning axe kick and it snapped his back and he was permanently paralyzed!

Bobby Briggs: I can't feel my legs!

Manaphy: Thank you, Mr. Teacher!

He smiled as he was taken away.

Tom Lair: Nice job guys!

Manaphy: Thanks Tom!

Lola: That was so awesome.

Joe Swanson: Thank you so much guys. Bobby Briggs is now in prison forever.

Then Joe broke down crying hard.

Me: Joe what's wrong?

Joe Swanson: (Crying) We got him! We got him!

Cleveland: Bobby Briggs is the one who Crippled Joe and got him confined to that wheelchair forever.

Horsea: May we ask your name?

Thug: Oh sure. Sammy Crane the Teach. You guys made me happy. I never wanted to become a thug in the first place. I wanted to be a great teacher and give kids a good education. Because I love to work with kids and help them.

Horsea: That's a great job.

Eli: I think we can work something out for you.

Poliwag: Now, we're gonna show you guys the chemistry skills we learned!

Nico: (GULPS) Oh boy.

Me: I wonder what it is they learned.

Varie: Lets go see.

We later went to Lisa's lab and they showed us what they learned.

We saw them make a blue liquid.

May: What did you guys just make?

Poromon: We call it the Anti-Criminal, Anti-Psychopathy and Anti-

Sociopathy Serum.

Me: This I got to see. And I have the appropriate test subject.

I clapped my hands and then in came Wacko.

Johnny Test: Wacko!? Oh this will be interesting.

Nico: For a minute, I thought you guys were gonna make cocaine.

Poromon: No way!

Manaphy: Yeah we didn't want to do that!

Me: Lets see if this stuff works.

I went over to Wacko.

Me: How about a drink Wacko?

Wacko: (INSANE LAUGHTER) The only thing I'm thirsty for is revenge!

I then held his nose and made him drink it.

Then…

ANGEL HARP PLAYS!

He was good and happy and permanent free of his evil urges and more!

Wacko: Oh my! I can't believe I was making evil toys to kill people! What kind of monster had I turn into!?

Me: WHOA It really works!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah!

Lisa Loud: That is really genius guys!

Eli: It really did the trick!

Maria: You guys DID learn something.

Nico: You sure did!

Qin: Yeah!

Poromon: Yeah that is amazing!

Me: We'll have to make sure there are no side effects to this though.

Nico: Eli, can you check for any?

Eli: I'll try.

He used the Force and it analyzed the chemical formula and saw that it was perfectly safe, no side effects or anything.

Eli: No side effects to it at all. It's perfectly safe!

Me: Whoa! Poromon, you and the mascots have done an amazing contribution! You may have given the world of Criminology and the Justice System the perfect medicine to help people get cured of their psychotic, homicidal and evil psychopathic and sociopathic natures.

Nico: No kidding!

Xenia: Yeah!

May: You guys deserve a reward,

Me: More than that May! This is definitely worthy of getting the Mascots all nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize.

Allenby: I was just about to say that J.D.

Nico: Yeah! Lets make them a feast like they did us. Without the complications.

Me: Good idea.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a black smoke come out of Wacko and it was dissolving.

Dark Wacko: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL KILL YOU ALL IF IT'S THE LAST THING I EVER… (FADES)

Me: WHOA! This serum expelled his evil that poisoned his body and banished it to the Black Gates!

Nico: Wow! That is amazing! Mascots you did a great job!

Poromon: Thanks Nico.

Me: After the feast is done we got to get ready.

Nico: Right Kadma's big day is Tomorrow.

Eli: Yep.

We got the feast done and the mascots did an amazing and awesome deed.

We later went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile over in Japan the Agito team was getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be an awesome battle to destroy the Lords for good.

Shouichi: I'm really excited for this everyone.

Ryo Ashihara: Me too. It'll be awesome to have everyone help us. Especially Kadma.

Mana: It sure will be awesome.

Shouichi: Lets get ready.

They got ready.

Shouichi and Ryo: HENSHIN!

They transformed and Makoto donned his armor and they went at the screen and it froze…

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a chapter that was awesome and amazing for the Mascots.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower

Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Lola's team consisting of Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274 and The Kid as well as Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Fire Leo, Fire Bro (Super Mario Bros), Gaspard, Volcano Men, Loyax, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Firehead Ned (Donkey Kong), and Fire Lion (Kirby) and we're going to the Bramble Scramble Level of Crocodile Isle in the Krazy Kremland lavel of Donkey Kong Country 2 and we're going to battle a bunch of Donkey Kong's enemies in Donkey Kong Country 2. Also we're going to battle Another Kleaver, Neek, Spiny, Kloak, Kutlass and Krook as well as Another Evil Fire Man and Another Firefly and also we're going to meet gene-slammers for a Greenland Shark and a Decidueye. The Greenland Gene-slammer is girl named Elena Greenland and she is a sports start that Nico knows and she is a masterful tennis star. And the Decidueye is a girl named Robin Lalandra and she is a really powerful and masterful archer.

For Kadma's Phase 2 transformation, she's going to face off against Flame Princess' evil father, The Flame King, and we're going to extinguish that monster forever.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Maretime Bay, and we got bad news: our old enemy, Lord Viren, has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying him years ago just as Aaravos foretold yesterday, but we're more than ready for him, and this time, we are going to destroy Lord Viren once and for all and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Melanie Nyx, Daughter of Nyx, Primordial

Greek Goddess of The Night, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Night and has all her mother's powers of darkness and the night, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lily, and Melanie and Lincoln helped Lily with her photography projects by taking pictures of Royal Woods at night, and they introduced Lily to the hidden beauty of the darkness and the night, and Melanie also helped in teaching Lincoln in everything that she knows about the darkness and the night. Lincoln made Melanie a beautiful necklace with purple gem for the pendant, along with a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, midnight black sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Melanie kissed Lincoln on the lips as the stars and full moon shined in the night sky and it was truly beautiful, and she absolutely hates Chandler with a bloody passion because Chandler absolutely hated Melanie for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Melanie everything about what that sewage rat has done to him constantly and also trying to kill him, and one time when Melanie and Lincoln were heading home from Gus' Games and Grub, Chandler showed up and tried to kill Melanie and Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood, that was until Lincoln let the beast out in him and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Melanie blasted him with blasts of primordial darkness and disarmed and blinded him, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that prick and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Chandler up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Chandler tried to do to him and Melanie, they were furious at Chandler, and then, Lincoln called the cops who then took Chandler away to jail, and in his seething rage, he swore revenge on them, but Lincoln swore if Chandler dares to come after him, his family, loved ones, friends, and Guardian Angels, he swore he would kill him in the cruelest and bloodiest way imaginable.

Get ready for an awesome battle as we go meet the Agito Riders and help them battle El of Water and we're going to seal that monster into the Book of Vile Darkness and have her be put into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# FURY OF THE AGITO

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GONNA BE AWESOME!

This chapter is for Kamen Rider Agito

---

(STICKERBUSH SYMPHONY PLAYS)

Walking through the prickly and thorny vines of the level Bramble Scramble on Crocodile Isle was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Lola's team consisting of Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274 and The Kid as well as Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Fire Leo, Fire Bro (Super Mario Bros), Gaspard, Volcano Men, Loyax, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Firehead Ned (Donkey Kong), and Fire Lion (Kirby) ane we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy I remember this level.

Nicole: Me too. It was a hard but fun one.

Eli: And the music in this level is great.

Nico: I know.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Venus: Boy these bramble vines are sharp and they hurt.

Vinyl Scratch: No kidding.

Nico: Lola, I want to thank you, Firefly, and your teams for coming.

Lola: No problem Nico and this is gonna be so fun.

Chunk: Even though I'm always with you guys this is always so fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Chunk, do you have a specific role in the Ripping Friends?

Chunk: Not really. We do everything equally in the Ripping Friends.

Rip: He's right on that. Even though we are known as the World's most manly men we all do stuff equally.

Lola: They work together as a team in all things.

Chunk: It's true. But also Nico I love comic books as much as Lincoln does.

Lincoln: He and I sure do have something in common.

Rip grabbed Chunk's nose and pulled it.

SNAP!

He let go and it hit his face.

Chunk: OUCH!

Crag: Break it up guys!

Nico: They fight like the Three Stooges.

Me: Or in this case the FOUR Stooges. But it's fun and awesome.

Nico: But thank you for sharing that, Chunk.

Chunk: You're welcome.

Nico: Good.

Eli: Yep.

Me: Boy the Mascots did an awesome job yesterday.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah they sure did bro.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome how they busted that enormous drug operation.

Nico: I'm surprised no one found them out

Me: Me too! They never suspected a thing.

Lola: Very awesome.

May: That was so awesome that they invented that formula too.

Lana: I'll say!

Camie: Boy that was really cool how they invented that.

Varie: Yeah.

Chunk: Boy now everyone in jail is going to be cured of their evil.

Eli: They sure are.

Juran: I'm surprised they're not making other drugs.

Me: That's a good thing.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Roger Smith would have loved to get his hands on some cocaine.

We laughed!

Chunk: Yeah he sure would!

Varie: No kidding.

Nico: I'm just glad they didn't get killed.

Qin: Me too! The mascots did an amazing job yesterday.

Nico: They sure did and we're proud of them.

Maria: They sure did.

Varie: Yeah they did great.

Lola: We're really proud of them. Oh and Nico I have a confession.

Nico: What is it?

Lola formed a ball of fire and out came her mascot! It was A Flareon!

Me: WHOA! You have your own mascot Lola?

Lola: Yep.

Flareon: Awesome to meet you guys! Yes I'm a Flareon.

Nico: Awesome! Looks like William's Eevee has an awesome playmate.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Nice! Any other Loud Kid wanna show their own mascot?

Laney: I have one.

In a swirl of Leaves Laney showed that she had a Leafeon.

In strikes of lightning came Lincoln's Mascot and it was a Jolteon.

In a swirl of ice Lana showed her mascot and it was a Glaceon.

In a swirl of water came Lily's mascot and it was a Vaporeon.

In a swirl of darkness came Lucy's mascot and it was an Umbreon.

In a swirl of butterflies of energy came Leni's mascot and it was a Sylveon.

Nico: Cool!

Me: That is so cool that you guys have some of the Eevee Evolutions.

Lily: It sure is.

Nico: What about Lisa, Lynn, Lori, Luna, and Luan?

Lincoln: Luan has Espeon, Lori has Altaria, Luna has Seaking and Lynn has Primeape.

Lisa: And here is my mascot.

In a swirl of gears came a Klinklang.

Nico: Awesome!

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) And for me lads I have this one.

In a swirl of darkness came DARKRAI!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Darkrai is perfect for you Lucille.

Nico: Wait. Do you guys hear that?

Me: Look!

We saw a girl that was half Greenland Shark!

Me: Whoa! A Greenland Shark Gene-slammer!

Nico: And she is caught in some bramble vines.

She was howling in pain from the thorns.

We went over and I put on work gloves and I untied her.

Greenland Shark: OUCH! That really hurt. But thanks guys.

Me: No problem.

Nico: Wait Elena Greenland!

Me: No way! The famous tennis star!? Whoa!

Elena Greenland: Nico! Awesome to see you again.

Nico: You okay?

Elena Greenland: Just in pain from all these thorns.

Me: Boy these vines really hurt like the dickens.

Laney: Ouch.

Me: How do you know Elena, Nico?

Nico: She was my awesome tennis partner and opponent.

Me: That is cool. I remember seeing her on TV and she won the Wimbledon and the US Open.

Nico: Yep.

Elena Greenland: Those are fun.

Nicole: WHat were you doing when you got slammed like this?

Elena Greenland: Training for my next tennis match and then I got hit by a dart and turned into this.

Laney: You were turned into a Greenland Shark.

Elena Greenland: That is coincidental. My last name is Greenland.

Me: Neat. Also you would love our teammates Julie Yamamoto, Sora Takenouchi and Katie Sandler. They are great tennis stars too.

Elena Greenland: I would love to challenge them.

Nico: Let's revert you back.

Elena Greenland: Good idea.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Elena Greenland: I understand. I'm ready.

Me: Okay.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain!

Elena screamed in pain.

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She regrew her black hair and her green eyes turned back and she regained her skin.

She was back to normal and she got up.

Elena Greenland: OUCH! That really hurt.

She saw her hands and felt her face and she saw that she was naked.

Elena Greenland: GAH! I need some clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave her new clothes and she had a green shirt, a green skirt and and green pants and had green shoes and green gloves.

Varie: There.

She showed a mirror and she saw herself.

Elena Greenland: Oh wow! I look awesome!

Laney: You sure do.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: I already did and we have Another Kleaver, Neek, Spiny, Kloak, Kutlass, Krook, Evil Fire Man and Firefly.

Nicole: Whoa! 6 Donkey Kong Enemies too? That is awesome.

Me: And I know just the monsters for them too. I SUMMON KIWI MAGICIAN GIRL and CRYSTAL BEASTS RUBY CARBUNCLE, AMBER MAMMOTH, TOPAZ TIGER, EMERALD TORTOISE AND SAPPHIRE PEGASUS!

I summoned said monsters!

Kiwi Magician Girl: I had a feeling it was our turn next.

Sapphire Pegasus: And this will be so fun to battle it out against Anothers.

Emerald Tortoise: It sure will be.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Who's first?

Eli: Uh how about ALL SIX of them?

We saw Another Kleaver, Neek, Spiny, Kloak, Kutlass and Krook!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wait I also sense that they are 2 girls and they were split into 3 each.

Nico: What!?

Kiwi Magician Girl: And who are they?

Another Kleaver: (In a girls Voice) We are 2 people that Lincoln knows.

Another Kutlass: (In another girls voice) Yeah we sure are.

They merged and 2 people came. One was a girl with purple hair and blue eyes and had the kanji for Eclipse in the middle of her forehead and she had 1 angel wing with the sun on it and a bat wing with the moon on it and she had purple and orange clothes and she had a scythe in her hands. And the other was a girl with purple hair and she had blue eyes and had rainbow angel wings and she had purple clothes and an image of Earth in the Carboniferous Period on her Skirt.

Lincoln: (GASP) Eclipsa Tyburn and Ronalda Paleozoa!

Nico: Two more of your Guardian Angels?

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Eclipsa Tyburn: That's right.

Lincoln: Awesome to see you girls again. I haven't seen you since you both were 17.

Ronalda Paleozoa: I know and my god Lincoln you grew into an amazing young man.

Eclipsa Tyburn: Also we are gene-slammers. I'm for Eclipse Wyvern.

Ronalda Paleozoa: And I'm for the Paleozoic Monsters.

Nicole: Whoa that is cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah!

Eclipsa Tyburn: That's right.

Lincoln: Awesome to see you girls again. I haven't seen you since you both were 17.

Ronalda Paleozoa: I know and my god Lincoln you grew into an amazing young man.

Eclipsa Tyburn: Also we are gene-slammers. I'm for Eclipse Wyvern.

Ronalda Paleozoa: And I'm for the Paleozoic Monsters.

Nicole: Whoa that is cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah!

Eclipsa Tyburn: Is Lori with you guys?

Me: No she's back at home. Why do you have a grudge with her?

Eclipsa Tyburn: I sure do. I hate Lori with every fiber of my being and she did something so horrible to Lincoln that I want nothing more than to slash her head off and mount it on a pike and give it to her boyfriend!

We gasped.

Me: (GULP!) She must've done something really horrible to warrant such hatred against her.

Laney: Oh it was really bad J.D.! I remember that day like it was yesterday!

Lana: Me too! It was horrible!

Lola: It made us Hate Lori for over a year for it!

Nico: Oh man! That must've been really bad!

Me: Oh boy. And what about you Ronalda? Who do you have a grudge against?

Ronalda Paleozoa: I hate Flip. But not for what he did to Lincoln but to everyone in Lincoln's class.

Me: (GULPS) I have a feeling it's terrible.

Laney: It was! He tried to poison the entire school with nerve gas!

We gasp!

Me: THAT MOTHERFUCKING CHEAPSKATE MUTANT!

Nico: I would give him the Black Gates for using Chemical weapons like that! But being humiliation Fodder is the next best thing.

Eclipsa Tyburn: The rest of the Anothers are friendly just so you know.

Me: Great.

Ruby Carbuncle: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the 6 Anothers they had separated from them.

Nico: Nice!

They came over to us.

Ruby Carbuncle: Let's do this!

They fired waves of energy and rainbow rays and blasted the Anothers and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books they had.

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Now for Another Evil Fire Man.

Chunk: Wow! That means it's my turn.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER EVIL FIRE MAN!

Me: Another Evil Fire Man.

Nico: This one is hot!

Xenia: Yeah!

Another Evil Fire Man: (In a girls voice) Yeah and I like it.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had yellow clothes and she had the kanji for Phoenix in the middle of her forehead and had fire angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Hailey Houous.

Hailey Houous: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Hailey is a gene-slammer of the Phoenix Cards of Magic The Gathering.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Chunk: That is awesome! Sorry we have to fight.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated the Another from her.

Chunk: Wow! Thanks Lincoln! IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went at the Another and bashed and pulverized it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded! He came over to us all burned and he was wobbling around and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Nice!

Maria: Time for some backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANTI-FAIRY MAGIC 6!

She summoned Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Sharpclaw, Joe the Fish, Willy Weasel and Noodleman.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: I see Another Firefly!

Me: This one is hot!

It came over to us.

Me: Here we go.

Another Firefly: (In a girls voice) I believe that Garfield knows me.

Firefly: Wait that voice!

Me: Wait a second! I remember in the comics that there is a girl version of Firefly! Bridget Pike!

Another Firefly: That's right!

She reverted back and it was Bridget Pike A.K.A. FIREFLY!

Nico: WHOA!

Bridget Pike: I was turned into an Another by Swartz.

Firefly: That is crazy that Swartz could do that to you!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: I did not see this coming!

Kaito: (Gets out Dragon Knight gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Agito gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dragon Knight Sword and Zocks got an Agito Sword.

Bridget Pike: Just to destroy all evil and get revenge on my evil parents.

Me: Good luck with that first part. We were offered the same thing many times with Time Travel and we swore we would never take the easy way out.

Lincoln: No kidding there.

Me: The second part we can do and throw your abusive parents in jail.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But you are definitely Masters of Evil Material.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Bridget Pike: I know. Garfield do what you got to do to help me.

Firefly: I know Bridget.

She turned into ANOTHER FIREFLY!

Sougo: (gets out Dragon Knight Ridewatch) Who exactly are your parents anyway?

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Keyboard music) Advent! Ryuki!

Geiz (gets out G3 X Ridewatch): We can arrest them if we have info about them.

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Hard rock music, followed by police sirens) G3-X!

Sougo got DragonKnightArmor while Geiz got G3-XArmor

Another Firefly: That I can tell you.

She went over what happened and it was BRUTAL!

---

Bridget is the step-sister of Joe Pike, who is the leader of a gang of arsonists named "The Pike Brothers", Cale Pike and Evan Pike, and she is also the old friend of Selina Kyle. She is forced to join the family business and take part in a heist of an old knife (which turned out to be the knife that the Wayne family used to cut off part of Caleb Dumas' right arm for making out with Celestine Wayne), in which she ends up getting her leg burned. After taking part in five heists she makes her own fireproof costume. In the next heist she ends up fighting James Gordon and Harvey Bullock which ends with officer Luke Garrett being burned to death. Bridgit escapes with the help of Selina.

Realizing she is now wanted for murder, Bridget plans to escape from Gotham with help from Selina. They decide to rob a club where sex slaves are being sold, something Bridget is deeply upset by. After they succeed, her brothers find out and abduct Bridgit. She is cruelly threatened for attempting to leave them, and warned never to try again. At last, Bridgit snaps and burns both her brothers alive. Selina tells Bridgit that she needs to leave town, but she refuses and revels in what she did to her brothers, swearing she'll go after more criminals in Gotham next. Disturbed, Selina leaves her, telling Gordan where she thinks Bridgit is going: the club they robbed. Inside, Bridgit burns to death the owners who sold women as slaves. When the police arrive outside, Gordon tries to get Bridgit to peacefully surrender, swearing they can help her. She refuses, and attempts to burn Gordon. One of the cops fires and hits her fire suit, causing her accelerant to begin leaking. When she sets a police car on fire, it ignites the accelerant, setting Bridgit on fire. Afterward, Gordon tells Selina she isn't going to survive her injuries. However, it turns out that she is still alive, with her fire suit having melted onto her body, and Bridgit is taken into the secret laboratory Indian Hills for "testing".

---

When she was done we were SHOCKED!

Me: Oh man! That is horrible!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: No kidding!

Nico: Lets burn!

Nico activated Firefly, Evil Fire Man and Fire Leo's ridewatches and fired a massive blast of fire and blasted her down.

May: And Burn!

May activated Fire Bro, Gaspard and the Volcano Men's ridewatches and fired waves of lava and fire and blasted her down.

Maria: And BURN!

Maria activated Loyax, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Firehead Ned and Fire Lion's ridewatches and fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Chunk: My turn!

He activated Evil Fire Man's Ridewatch and fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Then Scorcher, China White, Sea Dragon, Anguis Masculus, Gazimon and Demon Beatrice came.

Nico: Nice team Scorcher!

Scorcher: Thanks Nico!

Anguis Masculus: Awesome seeing that you guys are going to meet the Agito team today.

Me: We're looking forward to it.

Eli: Yep.

Scorcher: After this, might want to contact Sheila and Tom about Bridget's so called Mommy and Daddy.

Nico: Agreed.

Maria: Where's the next gene-slammer?

?: Right here!

We saw a Decidueye!

Me: Cool a Decidueye!

Nico: Neat!

Decidueye: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this girl.

Nico: Robin Lalandra!? Whoa!

Me: Wait the modern day Robin Hood of Seattle!? Awesome!

She reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and green angel wings and she had a bow and arrow in her hands.

Robin Lalandra: That's right. I got this.

She fired an energy arrow and it hit Another Firefly and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Firefly picked up his protege.

Firefly: I'll take her to the M.O.E. Infirmary.

Me: Okay.

Eli: That was an awesome shot.

Me: Yeah!

Lola: Sounds a little redundant that Swartz would turn a girl that turned into Firefly into Another Firefly.

Me: I was just about to point that out.

Firefly: Don't worry, kid. You're gonna be okay.

Bridget Pike: Thank you Garfield.

He teleported back with her.

Robin Lalandra: That was awesome though.

Chunk: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Robin Lalandra: When me and Nico stripped all of the gold of the corrupt bank owners of Seattle. We beat them up, delivered them to the cops and gave the gold to the poor.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa that is cool!

Nico: That was fun.

Nico and Robin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Robin Lalandra: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his

harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, and Lexx are heading to Maretime Bay, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Lord Viren, has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying him years ago just as Aaravos foretold yesterday, but we're more than ready for him, and this time, we are going to destroy Lord Viren once and for all and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Maretime Bay, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Lord Viren, has come back from the dead wanting revenge on us for destroying him years ago.

Janai the Sunfire Elf Princess: Just as Aaravos foretold yesterday, but we're more than ready for him, and this time, we are going to destroy Lord Viren once and for all and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Me: You got that right.

Nicole Hale: And today's Kadma's special mission, which means we're going to face El of the Water.

Lincoln: Yeah, but instead of giving him The Black Gates, we're going to have him put into The Book of Vile Darkness, and he'll also be a potential member of The M.O.E., but first, he needs to behave himself.

Nicole: That's for sure.

Nico: I like that idea, Lincoln.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds which unholstered itself from his back and he held it high up into the sky, and then, Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed, and then, A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY,

AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LINCOLN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LINCOLN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lincoln grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and his large white wolf ears on his head grew a bit bigger and they now have rainbow markings, he has beard stubble on his jawline and fine hair on his forearms, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy fire aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids surrounding him along with his immense blue aura, he has a rainbow thunderbird with gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on them and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, Lincoln has on his large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his chest and he now has chest hair in the middle of his chest, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing orange straps and large gold circular chest plate with a phoenix on it, he's dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids and they still had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, he now has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs along with ten smaller colored orbs levitating around his waist, and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with a large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, rows of straight teeth with a pair of vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, tattoo of rainbow pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his even more wider and even more muscular back along with his purified version of The Universe 666 Miracle Box. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his even more wider and even more muscular back, and then, his massive indestructible white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings grew longer and the rabbit tail on top of the white wolf tails now has a rainbow tip and rainbow marking, he still had the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs with multi-colored gems on them. He also has his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and all the greatswords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lincoln Loud's Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems of many different colors and the symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, Thunderbird, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and the other symbols of the various branch teams etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard and on top of the large gold buffalo heads is a ring of silver wolf heads and in their mouths are colored gems, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems in the foreheads and surrounding them are the Elements of Harmony and embedded in them are The Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, white Alicorn and gold heart and below it are four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large wolf head with large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, Lincoln has on his larger gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large multi-colored gems and his Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff Bracer and the gems of his other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracer and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrank into a gem and merged with the left gold Bracer, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem inside of its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, there's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji below the Cutie Mark tattoo that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also

Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、全能のチャンピオンでありヒノンの使者、エレメンタル・フォース、嵐、宇宙、そして宇宙の全能のマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持つ男、理性の声、ゴールデン-多くの兄弟の心のある兄弟、黄金の心を持つ恋人であり多くの子供の父親、全能の黄金の心を持つリン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する未来の夫、最強、ラウドファミリーの最も勇敢で、回復力があり、勇気があり、最もハンサムで男らしい戦士、強力なアルファ吸血鬼-狼男-サイボーグのハイブリッド、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀公爵リンカーン・マクロードの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、そして多くの邪悪なモンスター、そして多くの邪悪な悪役、マックス・ディロンの大敵、エレクトロやコミック・ブック・ガイとしても知られ、非常に邪悪で、黒い心、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、才能のあるコミック・ブック作家およびビデオ・ゲーマーの

破壊者および殺害者、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、偉大な友情の神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、大使と灯台宇宙への希望、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スパイスデーモンラウド・ファミリー、伝説の波フムンガドゥンガのサーファー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの三等軍曹、戦略家、創設者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純粋、希望、勇気、愛の大使、ドッジボールの天使 ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの王、三国と日本の戦士の統一者、彼の多くの守護天使の恐るべき擁護者、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者

Suddenly, Lincoln's immense protective blue aura suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he'd transformed into his most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Lincoln Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-BUFFALO-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL COSMIC THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL COSMIC HARMONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL JUSTICE AND DIVINE UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL COSMIC HARMONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL HOPE!

We're literally stunned, amazed, and struck with awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in Lincoln's harem see him, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier their hunk of a future husband has become.

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: WOW! Lincoln's unlocked the same new transformation J.D. has!

Me: You got that right! THIS IS SO INCREDIBLE!

Nico: WOW! Lincoln, how do you feel?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I feel so amazing, Nico! Wow! So, this is what J.D. went through during your rescue in Maritime Bay.

Nico: That's so incredible!

Sunny Starscout: This is indeed the same thing that J.D. went through when I showed him The Unity Crystals, and now, you've gone through the same thing, Lincoln, this is so awesome!

Girl Jordan: Wow! Linky looks (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Michelle Aphrodite: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER!

Me: Uh oh, you've got your harem extremely turned on now, Lincoln!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just like what happened to you, J.D. Now, then, let's get after that dark-magic using mage, Lord Viren.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long

midnight black hair and midnight blue headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, long ankle-length midnight black skirt, white bridal gloves, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, hellhounds, horses, stars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nyx, and holstered on her back is a massive Nyx-themed greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and Nyx etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black horse heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The hellhound and black horse motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Black-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that dark magic-using scoundrel before he could kill them, and I saw what happened and you've really grown even more, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Gasps) That voice, Melanie Nyx, I knew it was you.

?: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you will all pay for ruining my plans to take over the realm!

We then saw our target, Lord Viren, heading right for us, but now, he was very furious at us.

Sylvester: So, the accursed black magic-using mage has shown himself at last.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He sure has, but this shall be his last day alive. Let me get after him first!

Lincoln went after Lord Viren, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lord Viren and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off him off now and driving him even more ballistic.

He also demonstrated the powers of Rainbow Dash by charging at Lord Viren at superfast speed and punched him really hard in the gut with immense superhuman strength demonstrating the powers of Applejack, then, he fired gems and jewels at Lord Viren demonstrating the powers of Rarity, then, he made various bear roars and bears came and mauled Lord Viren demonstrating the powers of Fluttershy, then, he fired confetti bombs and balloon bombs at Lord Viren which exploded as they hit him demonstrating the powers of Pinkie Pie, then, he fired blasts of purifying magic which nullified the dark magic energy blasts Lord Viren fired demonstrating the powers of Twilight Sparkle, Trixie Lulamoon, and Starlight Glimmer, then, he saw all of Lord Viren's crimes as he grabbed him and fired superhot fire blasts demonstrating the powers of Sunset Shimmer, then, he demonstrated the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence by forming the cutie marks of the Three Princesses and they fired blasts of sunlight, moonlight, and magic crystals at Lord Viren, and he was really beaten down badly.

Nico: SO INCREDIBLE!

Suddenly, my phone rang and I got a phone call from Maria.

Maria: J.D., it's Maria, we just felt this massive power increase. Are you okay?

Me: I'm fine, Maria, it's Lincoln, he underwent the same transformation as me. We'll explain it to you all later and during the closing of Kadma's main mission.

Maria: Oh man, this we got to see. See you guys at home!

Me: See ya, Maria. Bye.

We hung up.

Me: We can't let Lincoln have all the fun. Come on, gang, let's join in on the fight and send that evil mage to Oblivion forever!

Nico: Yeah!

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Leni's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lord Viren, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Lord Viren's stomach, and he began sucking out and absorbing all of Lord Viren's supernatural dark magic abilities and advanced magical powers and he made them his own, along with draining him of his life energy, and when Lincoln was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Lord Viren was now a desiccated corpse and he banished his evil soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, larger wolf ears, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Nico and I caught him.

Nico: You okay, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, I'm alright, but whoa, that was quite a rush!

Me: Now, you know how I felt when I went through that, but that was so awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: You said it, and you really demonstrated all of our powers, Lincoln, that was really amazing.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by his harem and they kissed him all over the place, and when his harem got up and off, Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs, he had steam whistling out of his ears, and his pupils turned into hearts.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That… was… so… awesome!

Then, Lincoln got back up.

Nico: Man, Lincoln, you really thrashed Lord Viren badly, and demonstrated all of the powers of your future wives, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Pinkie, Fluttershy, Rarity, Applejack, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, and you even demonstrated the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence.

Lincoln: I did say that I also had those powers because of those very strong bonds, but now, thanks to what happened, I've ascended even more and those powers became enhanced infinite-fold. I can't wait to really try this out on any more villains from my past out to kill me, they're in for the nastiest and biggest shock of their lives. (To

Melanie Nyx) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie Nyx.

Melanie Nyx: You too, Linky, it's really been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Nyx and he hugged her, and Melanie Nyx is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Zeus: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Melanie Nyx, Daughter of Nyx, Primordial Greek Goddess of The Night, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Night and has all her mother's powers of darkness and the night, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, my enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: And she's really good friends with Lily, and Melanie and Lincoln helped Lily with her photography projects by taking pictures of Royal Woods at night, and they introduced Lily to the hidden beauty of the darkness and the night, and Melanie also helped in teaching Lincoln in everything that she knows about the darkness and the night. Lincoln made Melanie a beautiful necklace with purple gem for the pendant, along with a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, midnight black sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Melanie kissed Lincoln on the lips as the stars and full moon shined in the night sky and it was truly beautiful.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Me: And she absolutely hates Chandler with a bloody passion because Chandler absolutely hated Melanie for always defending

Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Melanie everything about what that sewage rat has done to him constantly and also trying to kill him, and one time when Melanie and Lincoln were heading home from Gus' Games and Grub, Chandler showed up and tried to kill Melanie and Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood, that was until Lincoln let the beast out in him and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Melanie blasted him with blasts of primordial darkness and disarmed and blinded him, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that prick and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Chandler up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Chandler tried to do to him and Melanie, they were furious at Chandler, and then, Lincoln called the cops who then took Chandler away to jail, and in his seething rage, he swore revenge on them, but Lincoln swore if Chandler dares to come after him, his family, loved ones, friends, and Guardian Angels, he swore he would kill him in the cruelest and bloodiest way imaginable.

Nico: That rotten Dark Side of his is nothing more than a bloodthirsty prick who smells like a sewer!

Lincoln: And we know why Chandler became like that: his misogynistic, powerhungry, bloodthirsty low-life of a father, Anthony McCann.

Colleen Niji Draconia: Anthony McCann was nothing more than pond scum, and we've seen many of his ruthless and heartless acts all over Royal Woods, and he passed that down to Chandler, and he became that absolute nightmare from Hell, thanks to the Dark Side being born.

Lincoln: But, we banished Dark Chandler to The Black Gates and sent Anthony McCann to the Oberon Prison for Narcissistic Assholes and put into a separate doorless cell in the Super-Maximum Security Solitary Confinement, and he was chained to the wall with rainbow energy chains and Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Colleen Niji Draconia: Aw, I was hoping you guys would kill him.

Lincoln: Did you really think I didn't think of that? I also put a curse on him, and if Anthony McCann dared to break out of his cell to try and get revenge on us again, the curse will take his life and he'll be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: That's exactly why Lincoln's known as The Man With A Plan.

Nico: (Snickers) And that prick didn't even see it coming, the bastard.

Lincoln: He sure didn't see it coming. And now, that you're here, Melanie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Nyx in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Nyx: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melanie Nyx's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melanie Nyx: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melanie Nyx.

Melanie Nyx had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Hinata Kubo, Maaya Shiraito, Mizuki Minamiru, Suzuno Fukami, Tsumugi Isurugi, and Yuna Kuratsuki from Afterschool Kitchen.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hinata Kubo, Maaya Shiraito, Mizuki Minamiru, Suzuno Fukami, Tsumugi Isurugi, and Yuna Kuratsuki from Afterschool Kitchen.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hinata Kubo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hinata Kubo and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Lord Viren, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large gold circular chest plate with phoenix on it, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and shrunken large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white

trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Hinata Kubo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hinata Kubo: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hinata Kubo, Maaya Shiraito, Mizuki Minamiru, Suzuno Fukami, Tsumugi Isurugi, and Yuna Kuratsuki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Lord Viren, our old enemy who came back from the dead wanting revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him undergoing the same transformation as me on Nico's rescue in Maretime Bay and him really giving Lord Viren quite the thrashing of his life and also demonstrating the powers of Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, his future wives, and his sisters, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence, and all of us giving that dark mage the beating of his life, and then, Lincoln finishing him off by stabbing him in the stomach with his massive greatsword and it lead to him sucking out all of Lord Viren's advanced magical powers and supernatural dark magic abilities and making them his own and sucking out and absorbing him life energy which turned him into a desiccated corpse and finally banishing her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Melanie Nyx have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, J.D. was right about what happened to you, Lincoln!

Nico: And that got his harem extremely turned on when he emerged, and he really thrashed Lord Viren brutally.

Lola: And he really finished him off by stabbing him in the stomach with his massive greatsword and it lead to him sucking out all of his advanced magical powers and supernatural dark magic abilities and making them his own and sucking out and absorbing his life energy which turned his into a desiccated corpse and finally banishing him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Now, The Human Kingdoms are free from him and Aaravos for good, and peace has returned.

Sanai: It sure has, Lincoln.

---

After finally destroying Lord Viren and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melanie Nyx saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Nyx: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melanie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Nyx: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melanie Nyx: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Colleen, I hate to say this, but what's this nasty revelation on what Lynn did to Lincoln that made you harbor quite an incredible amount of hatred for her?

Colleen Niji Draconia: Even though I did say you don't want to know yesterday, I think you guys definitely have the right to find out for yourself, but I should warn you: it's not for the faint of heart.

Colleen Niji Draconia pulled up a video and it appeared on the screen, and we saw Colleen and Lincoln, and the two of them were walking out the door of the school.

Past Coleen Niji: That was an awesome day we had today.

Past Lincoln: It sure was, now to head home and do the assignments Mrs. Johnson gave us.

But, then, out of nowhere, Lincoln was suddenly ambushed by Lynn who came charging in on all fours, and then, she pounced on and started beating her little brother up badly. Colleen tried to yank Lynn off Lincoln, but she wound up getting stabbed in the stomach by her, and it was revealed that Lynn had a knife with her. Then, she stabbed Lincoln on the arms, stomach, and legs as he screamed in agonizing pain, and then, Lynn dragged Lincoln up to the rooftops of the school and lifted him up into the air and she had a psychotic crazed grin on her face, and we saw what she was going to do to him: SHE WAS GOING TO THROW HIM OFF THE ROOF AND KILL HIM!

Everyone who wasn't there gasped in horror!

Nico: OH GOD!

Eli: SHE WOULDN'T!

Past Lynn: THIS IS THE END FOR YOU, STINKOLN! TIME TO DIE, YOU LITTLE WEAKLING! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADMAN)

Suddenly, Colleen Niji Draconia burst through the door to the roof, and she was now absolutely angry and pissed off at Lynn.

Past Colleen Niji: LYNN! PUT YOUR BROTHER DOWN NOW, OR I SWEAR, I'M GONNA!

Then, Lynn threw Lincoln off the roof, and Lincoln screamed as he was plummeting to his doom, and Lynn was laughing like the jerk she was, and that made Colleen Niji Draconia super pissed off at Lynn, and then, she charged out and she jumped off the roof, but then, we saw her black angel wings spread out and she swooped down and caught Lincoln and just in time as he almost hit the ground. He held onto Colleen and he literally broke down and cried. Suddenly, Lori came in Vanzilla.

Past Lori: Colleen, what happened?!

Past Colleen Niji: Lori, get your cellphone out and get Becky Long, your bro's literally bleeding to death!

Lori called Becky Long, and she and the other Guardian Angels got here, and when they saw Lincoln really bleeding, they were horrified.

Past Becky Long: Colleen, what happened?

Past Colleen Niji: Lynn happened, she ambushed Lincoln as we were coming home from school, she came charging in on all fours, and then, she pounced on and started beating her little brother up badly. I tried to yank Lynn off Lincoln, but she stabbed me in the stomach, and I saw that Lynn had a knife with her. Then, she stabbed Lincoln on the arms, stomach, and legs and he screamed in agonizing pain. Then, Lynn dragged Lincoln up to the rooftops of the school and lifted him up into the air and she had a psychotic crazed grin on her face, and she was going to throw him off the roof of the school and kill him!

Past Laney Emperyous: WHAT?! OH, THAT IS IT, I'M GONNA… !

Past Colleen Niji: No, Laney, you stay here with Lincoln and Lori. Adriana, you have a blood bag for Lincoln to feed on?

Adriana took out the blood bag, and Lincoln bit into it, and he sucked the contents dry, and that caused his wounds to heal and he recovered.

Past Becky Long: Thank God, but Lynn's still there on the roof, and she knows you just foiled her attempt to kill her brother and we all saved him from death again.

Past Colleen Niji: I know. All of you stay here with Lincoln, I'm heading back to roof and I'm gonna kill that superstitious freak!

Past Lori: I'll call the cops!

Lori called the cops who were on their way, and Colleen Niji flew back to the roof to deal with Lynn who was now acting like a rampaging bull after what Colleen did to save him and what they all did.

Past Colleen Niji Draconia: I've had it up to hear with all of your stupid attempts to kill Lincoln, you superstitious freak! Now, you leave me with no fucking choice!

Past Lynn: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND THAT STUPID BAD LUCK JINX!

Past Colleen Niji Draconia: Bring it on, you stupid rampaging bull!

Lynn charged at Colleen Niji Draconia running on all fours and roaring like an animal, but Colleen Niji Draconia punched Lynn hard in the stomach knocking the wind out of her, but Lynn got back up, and she roared again in rage and beat her chest like a gorilla, and she charged at Colleen Niji and she still had her bloodstained knife on her, but Colleen fired ruby gems which knocked the bloody knife out of Lynn's hand, and then, she pounced on and attacked Lynn and she started beating her up in a really brutal manner, and Colleen broke Lynn's arms and legs as she screamed and roared with rage.

Past Colleen Niji Draconia: That's for stabbing your brother and trying to throw him off the roof to kill him, you superstitious rage-crazy rampaging freak!

Then, the cops came and Colleen Niji Draconia explained everything to the cops, and Lynn got put in handcuffs, then, Colleen Niji Draconia imprisoned Lynn inside a ruby prison, and they hauled her back to The Loud House.

Cop: Colleen explained everything to us, now we're not going to arrest Lynn, but we already know that the Guardian Angels are going to deal with her.

Past Rita: We know, Officer, along with all of us. Thank you for bringing our son home.

Cop: You should actually thank Colleen, the other Guardian Angels, and Lori.

Past Lori: Mom, Dad, whatever you give Lynn, make sure she never does this again!

Past Lynn Sr.: Don't worry, honey, we'll make sure of that.

Then, Colleen made the ruby prison disappear, and Lynn growled in anger again, but then, when she saw her angry parents and the rest of her angry sisters and Lincoln, Varie, and I all glaring at her with pure anger, she was in deep shit now.

Past Luna: You've done some majorly horrible things to our bro in the past, Jock Strap, but this, what you tried to do to Lincoln this time, crossed it big time!

Past Laney: You're lucky the cops didn't haul your butt to prison, because now, you're going to face the full extent of our wrath, Belchy McFarty!

Past Rita: Lynn Loud Jr., you are grounded for twenty-five weeks for what you tried to do to Lincoln, and you're going to be subjected to tons of horrible punishment from your brother's Guardian Angels.

Past Lynn Sr.: And don't think you can get any mercy from us, we warned you numerous times, but as always, you refuse to listen! Girls, show her no mercy!

Past Selene Emperyous: Understood, Mr. Lynn.

The Guardian Angels grabbed Lynn, and she was dragged to the backyard to face her doom, and her doom was this: she was being beaten up brutally, and this was going to go on for the weeks that she was grounded as the video ends.

Nico: Lynn, of all the stupid, bone-headed, bullheaded, idiotic, murderous things you can ever do to your little brother, this is one thing that really crossed it big time! If I was there, I would give you the ultimate thrashing of your miserable life!

Eli: If I was also there that day, I'd beat you to an inch of your miserable life!

Lincoln: Easy, guys, the Guardian Angels took care of that. They eventually subjected Lynn to a brutal punishment they came up with: it was called The Twenty-Six Week Humiliation, every day, during her punishment, Lynn would be subjected to many humiliating tactics that we'd use for our humiliations on the jerks and they also pummel her badly, and Lynn would be chained to a post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, so that she couldn't escape.

Nico: Damn!

Me: Yep, it was something we'd eventually use on the jerks, and it was so brutal.

Melanie Nyx: I remembered that all too well. Now, it's my turn to show you guys why I hate Chandler with a bloody passion.

Melanie Nyx pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Melanie heading home from Gus' Games and Grub, but then, Chandler showed up and tried to kill Melanie and Lincoln to slake his thirst for blood.

Past Chandler: YOU! I'LL KILL YOU BOTH AND DRINK YOUR BLOOD! (BRANDISHING A KNIFE)

Past Lincoln: As if, Sewage Rat, I'm not letting you get away with trying to kill us.

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper.

Past Lincoln: Now, you're going to get another beating, you prick!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and he then attacked Chandler with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Melanie blasted him with blasts of primordial darkness and disarmed and blinded him, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that prick and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Chandler up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Chandler tried to do to him and Melanie, they were furious at Chandler, and then, Lincoln called the cops who then took Chandler away to jail, and Chandler was seething with rage.

Past Chandler: YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF ME, I'LL GET OUT OF THIS, AND I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Past Lincoln: If you ever come after me, my family, loved ones, friends, and Guardian Angels, I swear I will kill you in the cruelest and bloodiest way imaginable.

The police car drove off with Chandler screaming with pure rage as Melanie and Lincoln kissed as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, Chandler really got what he deserved that day.

Me: He sure did, and he should've known better, but the prick refused to listen.

Laney: That Dark Side of his, it was all due to Chandler's dumbass dad.

Chandler: Former dumbass dad, remember I disowned him after knowing the whole truth of him after my Dark Side was finally gone.

Melanie Nyx: You've pretty much gotten yourself on the road to redemption three years ago, and that dumbass deserved his punishment, thanks to Maggie Albumen and Lincoln getting after him.

Nico: You said it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Pablo and Anderson go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those buttfaces, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Rose Princess: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Rose Princess, and it's perfect for our first date before Kadma's big mission today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru are now in your harem.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson have some nerve trying to kill them, those heartless buttface psychopaths are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those two buttfaces were nothing but fucking trouble, but just like Flip and the other jerks, those two dumbasses are just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Photon Papilloperative, Rose Princess, and Witchcrafter Golem Aruru, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of their hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black

Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, the buttfaces have officially lost their minds.

Maria: Yeah, up yours, buttface psychos!

Nico: Even after we've kicked their miserable hides, those two buttfaces still refuse to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

* * *

In the middle of the city we were rescuing people from a huge building that was on fire!

Me: I got ya.

I got a woman and her baby out of the building and got them down onto the street.

Nico got an old man out and onto the ground.

Nico: There we go.

Eli: Hold on.

Eli got 2 kids out and put them on the street.

Carter Greyson had his Red Rescue Zord getting people down from the building.

Carter: Don't worry guys we got you.

Lola and Lana got some kids out.

Luna and Girl Jordan were drenching the fire and putting it out.

Eli: Okay everyone is out of the building!

Then Luna and Girl Jordan drenched the building and the fire was out and then everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: WHEW! That was close!

Me: Faulty wiring caused that fire.

Lola: That was a great rescue though.

Carter: It sure was.

Xenia: They must've had some crumby electrical workers on this building.

Fu: I was going to say that.

Man: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! HEEEEELLLLPPP!

We responded to a bank robbery and then we busted in and bashed the robbers!

We tied them up and threw them into the paddy wagon.

Me: You need to learn a lesson buttfaces! Crime Doesn't Pay.

Tom Lair: You tell them!

Then we saw a plane about to crash with flaming engines!

We flew up to it and grabbed on to it and then landed it onto the ground and saved them.

Me: WHEW!

Xenia: That was a close one.

Camie: Boy rescues are popping up like weeds!

Nico: No kidding!

Acerola: I see one more guy in need of help!

Carter: Wanna help me with this one?

Me: You bet Carter.

Qin: Boy what a spree of rescues.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sophocles: Where do you see this guy?

Acerola: Up there.

We saw a man on the edge of a building.

Me: OH MAN! Is he going to jump!?

Nico: Oh man!

We flew up to him!

Leozack: What do you think you're doing?!

Me: (In my head) Wait a second. I know him! That's Kuga. He wanted to be rescued for some reason.

Kuga: I want to be rescued!

Haruka: I can do that!

Kuga then jumped and Haruka flew after him!

She did a divebomb move and grabbed him and spread her wings and flew up to us!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: AWESOME!

She flew over to us with him.

Laney: AWESOME!

Taro: Way to go Haruka!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lyra: That was awesome!

Carter: Okay, I know you want to be rescued but going so far as to jump off a fucking building?!

Me: YEAH! What the fuck is wrong with you!?

Kuga: You don't understand. There are so many diastrous situations going on in the world. I want to be rescued from all of them!

Me: What the fuck are you… OH NO!

He was surrounded by an energy circle with the GoGoV logo and turned into Kyukyuki from episode 36 of Donbrothers!

---

At a restaurant, Kuga was attacked by the fake Tsubasa and in particular considers the strange and tense situation an "emergency". Later on, Kuga witnesses the fight between Sononi and "Natsumi" and begins to panic.

Later near a warehouse area, Kuga once again stresses out upon seeing the fight between monsters and a Ranger and declares that it is an emergency, changing into the GoGoV Hitotsuki, Kyukyuki, after the Juto retreat. As he runs, he absorbs people to "rescue" them from danger and bumps into Haruka just as she teleports in, knocking her over. The other Donbrothers teleport in, including the fake Tsubasa who is transformed into Inu Brother. They all do a roll call and then struggle to deal with Kyukyuki while also dealing with the Ranger empowered Juto rampaging after Jiro comes back fully recovered to help. Kyukyuki traps the Rangers in a ring of fire, almost burning Shinichi in the process. Taro summons the Omikoshi Phoenix and equips his GolDon armor, then Avatar Changes into GolDon Zyuoh Eagle, using an enhanced Instincts Awakened mode to blow the flames out with his wings. After a few laser blasts, Taro reverts back to GolDon Momotaro and defeats Kyukyuki with the Festival End attack.

Kyukyuki becomes Kyukyuking, a monster that transforms into a corrupted version of GoLiner. The team combines into Toradora Onitaijin with the Juto Inu Brother trying to resist but unable to do anything. Toradora Onitaijin cleaves the train cars off Kyukyuking with the Pheasant Spear and then as Kyukyuking charges at them, Taro calls the Omikoshi Phoenix and forms the ultimate combination of the Donbrothers: Toradora Onitaijin Kiwami, though Jiro briefly complains about being relegated to an arm. Kyukyuking tries to attack the new robo with a Beetle Mars-like form but swiftly gets pushed aside, slashed with the spear and blasted by the team's ultimate attack: Galactic Peach: DonBros Fantasia Supreme. Kuga is purified and heads off for home.

---

We gasped!

Me: Kyukyuki the GoGoV Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Xenia: Oh man!

Me: And I remember this one too! He was pissed that other people but him were being rescued!

Nico: Sheesh buddy get a life!

Lola: Yeah! There are other people that need rescuing other than you!

Me: Looks like it's time to kick some Hitotsuki Butt!

Carter: Lightspeed Rescue!

He turned into LIGHTSPEED RESCUE RED!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love!

SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING

MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY!

ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready.

Nico: Time to kick your butt!

Kyukyuki: (to Martian Manhunter) I remember your weakness, Manhunter!

Martian Manhunter: And what would that be?

Kyukyuki: Fire!

He created a circle of fire around Martian Manhunter.

Martian Manhunter went intangible and faded into the building and came out behind him and punched him down.

Me: Nice one J'onn!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Kyukyuki.

Kyukyuki sucked up nearby civilians from his visor.

I snapped my fingers and teleported them back out.

Me: Nice try.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Kyukyuki shot laser beams from his eyes and mouth at Carter.

Carter dodged them and he fired his Thermo blaster and blasted him all over.

Nico: Take that!

Then an Incineroar appeared and blasted him down with fire blasts!

Me: Whoa an Incineroar!

Nico: Nice!

Incineroar: (In a girls voice) Take that you Lightspeed Rescue fraud!

Nico: Alandra Victor!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Incineroar: Yep and Primarina is coming.

Kyukyuki then changed into a four-legged Victory-based form.

Nico: What the fuck?!

Me: Okay that is freaky!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Xenia fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Tsuyoshi: Avatar Change!

He turned into the Pink Lightspeed Rescue Ranger!

Tsuyoshi: AW MAN! ARE THERE ANY OTHER PINK RANGERS THAT ARE BOYS!?

Nico: Funny.

Qin: Yeah.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Kyukyuki all over.

Xenia: Take that.

Tsuyoshi: Well, no point in compaining about it right now!

Tsuyoshi fired waves of energy and blasted Kyukyuki all over.

Qin: Take that!

Then a Primarina appeared and blasted him all over with water!

Me: Cool a Primarina!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lana: Yeah!

Primarina: (In a girls voice) Take that you rescue-crazed buttsniffer!

Kyukyuki: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Nico: Celeste Aquarius!? Whoa!

Primarina: Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Sonoi: Two Gene Slammers at once? That's… not completely unexpected.

Nico: Well it's the starter 3 for the Alola Region. But yeah. Lets finish this clod shall we?

Taro: With pleasure.

Me: Allow me.

I teleported up to him.

Me: Package of Kyukyuki.

I gave him a present.

Kyukyuki: Aw how sweet.

Then he heard a ticking sound.

Kyukyuki: Huh?

But then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

The package exploded in his face and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the GoGoV gear.

Me: YEAH! Kyukyuki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Nico: (LAUGHS) The old exploding bomb in the package trick. Always a classic.

Laney: That was clever.

We went over to Kuga.

Me: Kuga you don't need to wait for your Knightess in Shining Armor to appear to save you. Instead you can do the opposite and save people who are in trouble and help them there.

Kuga: You're right. Thank yoy.

Kuga vanished.

Me: Back to Japan for him.

Nico: Yep.

Alandra Victor reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and red gym clothes and had orange angel wings. Celeste reverted back and she a girl with aqua blue hair and had a blue summer shirt and a blue beach skirt.

Nico: Awesome to see you girls again.

Celeste Aquarius: Same here.

G1 Scattershot: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Alandra Victor: When me and Nico won the El Gorgo Chili Dog Eating Contest.

Me: Whoa! That is a Restaurant home to the largest ever chili dog ever. It's a 20 pound Chili Dog smothered in their hottest chili ever and it's covered in cheese, onions, beans, beans and beans and more beans.

Alandra Victor: Oh yeah and ever since then no one has ever even come close to us.

Me: Boy that is awesome!

Sonic: Boy that sounds like my kind of chili dog!

Tails: Mine too.

Sonia Sonic: Same here.

The Sonic Sisters agreed too.

Celeste Aquarius: My favorite is when me and Nico went down 5,000 feet and we found a shipwreck and brought up a treasure that was all diamonds. Blue Diamonds.

Me: That is cool!

Qin: Yep. I remember those.

Nico: That was fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Alandra Victor: We did too Nico.

Blu and Jewel came.

Needle Man: Blu. Jewel. Thanks for coming.

Blu: Anytime.

Qin: This will be a fun party.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Now it's time to get ready for Kadma's big day mission.

Qin: Yep.

We went back to the estate and got ready and got our weapons ready.

The previous group came.

Sportsmaster: Can me, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, KGBeast, Goliath, Titanium Titan, Spymaster, Count Vertigo and Roxy Rocket go with you guys?

Nico: You guys sure can.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Pyro: I'm ready to kick some butt. Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Toucannon, Gumshoos and Vikavolt next.

Qin: Awesome! This will be fun.

Nico: Lets go.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than The Flame King, Flame Princess' evil father, and he's here to get revenge on us for turning his daughter to the side of good. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something no one's going to like: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to The Flame King, Flame Princess' evil father, and he's here to get revenge on us for turning his daughter to the side of good.

We gasped.

Finn: The Flame King's back, that guy's just asking for trouble.

Flame Princess: He sure is, and I'm so glad I turned my back on evil thanks to all of you, but he just refuses to quit. That's it, I'm so going to make that… !

Kadma: No, Flame Princess, leave this to me, I'll make him pay for his crimes. But, I'll be needing help for this task. Lincoln, would you like to help?

Lincoln: Of course.

Nico: That hothead's going to get it big time, after everything he's done to The Fire Kingdom, there's only one thing awaiting him.

Me: The same fate that befell Pyron last year, getting absorbed by Lincoln.

Nico: Yep. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet the Agito Kamen Riders and take down El of The Water.

Lincoln: But, instead of The Black Gates, he's getting sent to The Book of Vile Darkness where he'll behave until he can be sent to The M.O.E., and once we get done taking down El of The Water, you're next, Flame King.

Kadma: Hang in there, Shoichi, we're coming, El of The Water, you shall be taken down for every one of your crimes, and as for you, Flame King, a worst fate awaits you for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Japan to meet up with the Agito Kamen Riders and take down El of The Water, and once we get done taking down El of The Water, Kadma is going to kill The Flame King and make him pay for his crimes against his daughter, Flame Princess, The Fire Kingdom, and The Kingdom of Ooo.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived and saw several people in pain.

Dirty Bubble: Wait. Why are their several civilians on the ground in pain?!

Eli: Oh man! I sense Agito seeds in them!

Nico: El of Water is trying to slow us down!

Eli: It's not going to work!

Me: I got this! (ECHOING) MAGNA ANTIDOTE!

I fired a rainbow blast of light and it healed them up and the seeds were destroyed.

Apeface: Where's Shoichi and the others?

Me: Wait look!

We saw the Agito riders fighting Agito Monsters.

Me: Those are ugly monsters!

Nico: But lets get them!

We went at them!

The Agito Team was surrounded.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard.

Zocks: (Singing) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Shoichi: That's Zocks!

We flew out and blasted the Agito spawn all over and blew them to smithereens!

Me: Are we too late to join the party?

Shoichi: You made it just in time!

Ryo: You sure did.

We destroyed all the Agito Spawn.

Weirdwolf: We never got to thank you guys for helping out against Sonoya and Sonona.

Me: Yeah we owe you big time for that.

Shoichi: That was so awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Sonoi: Thank goodness you guys are coming to help us.

Nico: We always answer the call.

Shoichi: Lets head to the restaurant and talk.

We went to the Agito Restaurant.

We arrived.

Shoichi: Here we are.

We sat down.

Titanium Titan: Shoichi, is Ground Form really your default one for Agito?

Shoichi: Yes I think so.

Qin: Wow.

Lola: Awesome.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume carrying two bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to the Agito team) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys two bottles of beer!

Rumble: If you've been good, he'll put them under your pillow!

Nico: Yep.

Shouichi: Thanks but I don't drink beer.

They shook their heads.

Lola: But Poromon is so cute doing that.

Xenia: Yep.

Roxy Rocket: That's not the only skill the mascots have now.

Shoichi: Really?

Me: Yep.

Nico: It's true.

Shoichi: What is it like in Gotham Royal York?

Me: Awesome city and loaded with all kinds of fun things to do.

Nico: And to answer your question, the mascots learned how to make drugs yesterday.

Me: Not the illegal stuff. It's a serum that will help the criminal reform system big time.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: It's true.

Shoichi: That is cool!

Qin: Yep. It sure is.

Junk Man: Back to the matter at hand, Gotham Royal York has a lot of good stuff.

Manaphy: And a lot of not so good stuff. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Shoichi's face) LOOK AT IT!

Shoichi: WHAT THE HELL IS THAT!?

Me: Oh for fucks sake!

UCH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed down Manaphy with it.

Me: It's a dark version of Winnie the Pooh and it shows him and Piglet becoming psychotic feral serial killers that go on a killing spree.

Shoichi: Wait. What about the other Hundred Acre Woods Animals?

Count Vertigo: Well, we know Pooh and Piglet ate Eeyore alive. But other then that, we don't know the fates of the rest. Owl and Rabbit were only shown in the beginning. And even then, we don't know the fates of them Gopher, Kanga, Roo, and Tigger.

Ellie and Princess Luna hurled their guts out.

Nico: That happened last time during Missy's mission.

Eli: Yeah.

Xenia: Yuck.

Nico: Cleanup on aisle 12!

Shoichi: But back to why you guys are here, we know the Overlord of Darkness isn't the main target since we took care of them.

Dreadbane: No. El of Water is.

Me: And we're going to destroy that one and seal it into the Book of Vile Darkness and have him put into the M.O.E.

Lola: Yeah we sure are.

Xenia: After we destroy him that is.

Azula: Me bending lightning could harm him

Me: Same with me with lightning.

Lincoln: And me with my lightning.

Nico: Many of our lightning powers would work.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: That's for sure.

Goliath: And anyone with plant powers can hurt him too.

Laney: My department.

Fluttershy: Um mine too.

Syd Change: Same here.

Becky: Me too guys.

Lillyvoir: Mine too.

Shoichi: By the way, nice job destroying Burns and Crocker.

Me: Thanks guys. Those assholes deserved it.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: The Dark Saga that those 2 put on us is now finally over.

Xenia: They are gone from everyone's lives for good.

Me: You should have seen what happened after that. Everyone in Gotham Royal York and all over Cincinnati, Ohio was partying like there was no tomorrow.

Lola: Yeah they sure were.

Nico: Yep.

Eddy: And you won't have to worry about Dark Eddy anymore

Shoichi: Nico's curse and the Black Gates took him!?

Me: Yep. About damn time too.

Qin: Good riddance.

Ryo: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Jewel Man: How about we have the usual battles now?

Me: Good idea.

Shoichi: I would like to see them in action.

Qin: All right then.

Lola: Cool.

Chemistro: Actually, you're gonna be in them.

Shoichi: Cool!

Qin: You'll meet your archenemy.

Xenia: And test your power.

Sonnya Blade: Test your Might.

We went outside and then Maria called them in.

Then P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Larxene, Dark Laser and Whiteout came.

Nico: P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Larxene, Dark Laser and Whiteout.

P'andor: So, El of Water is going into our ranks, eh?

Man Ray: I'm fine with that.

Kitty: So am I.

Me: Yeah.

Tar Pit: (to Nico) We heard you went to somewhere Donkey Kong knows.

Avalanche: What was it?

Nico: The Bramble Scramble Level on Crocodile Isle.

? That is cool!

A figure came in and it was VISCERON from episode 5 of Turbo!

---

Visceron is an alien warrior and a friend of Dimitria from the planet Inquiris. He was sent to Earth to tell Dimitria an important news but he got captured by Divatox, who had him brainwashed and turned into a monster. Visceron serves as a major character and a temporary antagonist of the episode "Transmission Impossible".

Visceron was an alien warrior and a friend of Dimitria from the planet Inquiris. He was sent on Earth to tell Dimitria an important news. He called the Power Rangers via the music columns and asked to allow him talk to Dimitria. However, Porto caught the signal and told Divatox about it. Divatox ordered Porto to find the source of the signal. Then she ordered Rygog to prepare the Destruction Beam. Porto told Divatox that Visceron's ship used the frequency of the KAGV Radio Studio, so Divatox ordered Elgar to use a detonator and destroy the studio.

Visceron contacted Dimitria in the Command Center via the computer console, and told her that he has an important news and needed to talk to her and their talk could be overheard. Then he stopped the connection. Divatox overheard their talk and ordered Rygog to capture Visceron and bring him to her to tell her the information. Rygog ordered Porto to aim the Capture Beam at the sector 197. Porto used the ray, which hit Visceron's ship, crushing it and then Divatox's soldiers captured Visceron and brought him to her submarine. Divatox told Visceron to tell her an information for Dimitria and offered him to join her, saying that she is disappointed by her henchmen. Visceron, due to his noble nature, refused. So Divatox had him thrown into the sea cave.

Then Divatox sent Porto and Elgar to him and Porto used his special transformation spray to turn Visceron ino a strange red eyed creature wearing a green cloak. Elgar told Visceron to wash tableware for Divatox. Visceron's intelligence was heavily reduced, making him dumb and goofy. Visceron was happy and said that he would start cleaning without dishes. He then went to the Submarine and cleaned the tableware, washed the lingerie, vacuumed the dust, and dusted the furniture. When the Rangers found a detonator on the studio, Divatox sent Visceron to protect it. Visceron arrived with Porto, who told him to protect the detonator at all cost. Visceron, with his limited intellect, again didn't understand Porto and told him, calling him Portic and that he had to protect the detonator by the cost of his wife. Visceron said that he wasn't married. Porto hardly explained that it's life, not wife, and Visceron had to protect the detonator at all cost. Porto was annoyed by Visceron's ignorance, even declaring that even Elgar is Einstein beside the brainwashed Visceron. Porto left and Visceron was thrilled, seeking for the danger.

The Rangers caught the signal and arrived at the station, where they fought Visceron. They didn't recognize him in his mutated form. Visceron was a strong fighter and could fire energy blasts from his larger eye. However the detonator was on with far too little time, so it blew up in his hand and returned him to his normal form. He was heavily injured by the blast so the Rangers took him to the Command Center, where he nearly died. The Rangers thought he perished, but Dimitria proved the power of friendship and used her power to heal Visceron, who was happy and revealed that the register of birth in Dimitria's family was fake. He revealed that she had a twin sister. Dimitria was surprised, but still thanked her friend. Then Visceron left and returned to Inquiris. It is uncertain who was the twin sister of Dimitria, but it is likely Divatox.

---

T.J.: Visceron!

Visceron: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were captured by Divatox and brainwashed to destroy the rangers!

Visceron: That's right. I was on my way to deliver some news and then I got captured by her.

Me: I remember.

William: That means you're a good monster

Visceron: I've yet to decide if I should join the Redemption Squad.

Maria: Well the choice is up to you.

Visceron: All right then I'll be in both the M.O.E. And the Redemption Squad.

Nico: Awesome!

Lola: Good choice.

We got the battles underway.

---

Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Vakama, Beybladers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - Nico's rescue in the level Bramble Scramble

---

P'andor was first.

P'andor: (to Tahu Nico's rescue was in the level Bramble Scramble. I hope he had fun there.

Tahu: It was a very prickly one and the place was loaded with thorns and all that.

Yakumo: Yeah they were pokey and all that.

Leanbow: It sure was.

Knuckles: Boy no kidding and Diddy and Dixie Kong had to traverse through all those thorns.

Shizuka Nekonome: Yeah no kidding.

Min Min: Yeah that was a bunch of prickly levels. Nicole said that the music in those levels was really fun.

Vakama: It sure was.

Tyson: It sure was cool and fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It was catchy too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I liked the music too.

Sunburn: It sure is awesome.

P'andor: I agree there too comrades. Lets do it!

Tahu: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into a Fire Themed Changeman!

Tahu: CHANGE CHIMERA!

P'andor: Fire Changeman! Awesome choice!

Tahu: Thanks! Watch this. CHIMERA POWER!

He flared up an orange Chimera Aura and fired a blast of fire and blasted them all over!

Then Tahu summoned his keyblade and it was called FIRE OF LEGO! It looked like flaming Lego Bricks and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Nokama, Hibiki Riders, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Us battling Another Kleaver, Neek, Spiny, Kloak, Kutlass and Krook as well as Another Evil Fire Man and Another Firefly

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Nico, Lola's team, Firefly's team, and the others did good battling Another Kleaver, Neek, Spiny, Kloak, Kutlass and Krook. As well as Another Evil Fire Man and Another Firefly.

Gali: Yeah they sure did and The Crystal Beasts all have awesome archenemies too. 5 of which were picked already.

Sailor Saturn: It sure is awesome and cool.

Destiny: You got that right. That is so awesome that they have archenemies now. Also it was a great battle and we met 2 more of Lincoln's Guardian Angels too.

Man Ray: What are their names?

Dory: Their names are uhh.

Nemo: Eclipsa Tyburn and Ronalda Paleozoa. They are gene-slammers of Eclipse Wyvern and the Paleozoic monsters.

Bailey: Yeah they are really awesome and cool.

Nokama: They sure are and it's amazing.

Hitoshi: It sure is.

Rarity: Indeed it is darlings and we were amazed at what they can do too.

Sweetie Belle: But Eclipsa has a really terrifying revelation on Lori that is so frightening that we are almost too afraid to hear about it.

Gill Grunt: Yeah I'm almost too afraid to hear it.

Man Ray: (GULP) It must be really bad. Lets do it!

Gali: LETS CHANGE!

She turned into an Aqua Blue Changeman!

Gali: CHANGE ATMOSPHERIC JELLYFISH!

Man Ray: WHOA! The legendary Atmospheric Jellyfish! That is amazing!

Gali: Thanks! Watch this! ATMOSPHERIC JELLYFISH POWER!

She flared up an aqua blue aura and it was that of the Atmospheric Jellyfish and she fired a wave of water and lightning and blasted them down and then she summoned a Blue Lego Brick Keyblade! IT was called THE WATER OF LEGO! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lewa, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Matau, Valient, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Lincoln's rescue

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Maretime Bay. How

was it?

Lewa: It was amazing! And Lincoln also got an amazing and ultimate new transformation. He is going to show it to us later on during Kadma's phase 2 form and it will be awesome.

Joan Gutierrez: Yeah this was awesome. We sensed this massive and ultimate energy increase and it was awesome.

Rachelle Orinoco: Yeah it was a powerful one.

Francisca: Yeah it was amazing and powerful.

Flamberge: We felt this massive surge of energy and it was from Lincoln.

Zan Partizanne: Yeah it was a strong one.

Janeen Aran: It was immensely powerful. He destroyed Lord Viren like he was nothing.

Adeleine: He sure did and it was awesome!

Matau: That was so awesome and powerful.

Valiant: It sure was amazing!

Rainbow Dash: Lincoln became an awesome force to be reckoned with.

Scootaloo: Boy I'll say! That was so awesome!

Whirlwind: You got that right!

Kitty: That explains what that massive energy increase we felt was! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Lewa: LETS CHANGE!

He transformed into a Green Ranger!

Lewa: CHANGE LEKHE!

Kitty: COOL! The Wood Nymphs of Greek Myth.

Lewa: Yep. Watch this. LEKHE POWER!

He flared up a green Lekhe Aura and he fired a blast of wind and leaves and blasted them all over and then he summoned a green Lego Brick Keyblade and it was called THE WINDS OF LEGO and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

## Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Whenua, Ghost Riders, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - Meeting the Daughter of Nyx and the gene-slammer of the Advanced Crystal Beasts

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) I heard you guys met the Daughter of Nyx and the gene-slammer of the Advanced Crystal Beasts. What's are their names?

Onua: Their names are Melanie Nyx and Colleen Niji Draconia.

Smolder: They are really awesome and strong masters of the Night and jewels and are amazing Guardian Angels for Lincoln.

Draco: They sure are and they are amazingly powerful too.

Spotlight: Yeah they sure are.

Blackout: But their revelations and stories are amazing too.

Bash: Yeah no kidding!

Whenua: You should have seen what happened with Colleen's story. She went totally Apeshit all over Lynn when she stabbed

Lincoln all over and threw him off the roof!

Tar Pit: WHAT!?

Whenua: Yeah it was brutal!

Takeru: We're shitting you not! Both their stories are crazy!

---

Nico: So, Colleen, what's this nasty revelation on what Lynn did to Lincoln that made you harbor quite an incredible amount of hatred for her?

Colleen Niji Draconia: Even though I did say you don't want to know yesterday, I think you guys definitely have the right to find out for yourself, but I should warn you: it's not for the faint of heart.

Colleen Niji Draconia pulled up a video and it appeared on the screen, and we saw Colleen and Lincoln, and the two of them were walking out the door of the school.

Past Coleen Niji: That was an awesome day we had today.

Past Lincoln: It sure was, now to head home and do the assignments Mrs. Johnson gave us.

But, then, out of nowhere, Lincoln was suddenly ambushed by Lynn who came charging in on all fours, and then, she pounced on and started beating her little brother up badly. Colleen tried to yank Lynn off Lincoln, but she wound up getting stabbed in the stomach by her, and it was revealed that Lynn had a knife with her. Then, she stabbed Lincoln on the arms, stomach, and legs as he screamed in agonizing pain, and then, Lynn dragged Lincoln up to the rooftops of the school and lifted him up into the air and she had a psychotic crazed grin on her face, and we saw what she was going to do to him: SHE WAS GOING TO THROW HIM OFF THE ROOF AND KILL HIM!

Everyone who wasn't there gasped in horror!

Nico: OH GOD!

Eli: SHE WOULDN'T!

Past Lynn: THIS IS THE END FOR YOU, STINKOLN! TIME TO DIE, YOU LITTLE WEAKLING! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADMAN)

Suddenly, Colleen Niji Draconia burst through the door to the roof, and she was now absolutely angry and pissed off at Lynn.

Past Colleen Niji: LYNN! PUT YOUR BROTHER DOWN NOW, OR I SWEAR, I'M GONNA!

Then, Lynn threw Lincoln off the roof, and Lincoln screamed as he was plummeting to his doom, and Lynn was laughing like the jerk she was, and that made Colleen Niji Draconia super pissed off at Lynn, and then, she charged out and she jumped off the roof, but then, we saw her black angel wings spread out and she swooped down and caught Lincoln and just in time as he almost hit the ground. He held onto Colleen and he literally broke down and cried. Suddenly, Lori came in Vanzilla.

Past Lori: Colleen, what happened?!

Past Colleen Niji: Lori, get your cellphone out and get Becky Long, your bro's literally bleeding to death!

Lori called Becky Long, and she and the other Guardian Angels got here, and when they saw Lincoln really bleeding, they were horrified.

Past Becky Long: Colleen, what happened?

Past Colleen Niji: Lynn happened, she ambushed Lincoln as we were coming home from school, she came charging in on all fours, and then, she pounced on and started beating her little brother up badly. I tried to yank Lynn off Lincoln, but she stabbed me in the stomach, and I saw that Lynn had a knife with her. Then, she stabbed Lincoln on the arms, stomach, and legs and he screamed in agonizing pain. Then, Lynn dragged Lincoln up to the rooftops of the school and lifted him up into the air and she had a psychotic crazed grin on her face, and she was going to throw him off the roof of the school and kill him!

Past Laney Emperyous: WHAT?! OH, THAT IS IT, I'M GONNA… !

Past Colleen Niji: No, Laney, you stay here with Lincoln and Lori. Adriana, you have a blood bag for Lincoln to feed on?

Adriana took out the blood bag, and Lincoln bit into it, and he sucked the contents dry, and that caused his wounds to heal and he recovered.

Past Becky Long: Thank God, but Lynn's still there on the roof, and she knows you just foiled her attempt to kill her brother and we all saved him from death again.

Past Colleen Niji: I know. All of you stay here with Lincoln, I'm heading back to roof and I'm gonna kill that superstitious freak!

Past Lori: I'll call the cops!

Lori called the cops who were on their way, and Colleen Niji flew back to the roof to deal with Lynn who was now acting like a rampaging bull after what Colleen did to save him and what they all did.

Past Colleen Niji: I've had it up to hear with all of your stupid attempts to kill Lincoln, you superstitious freak! Now, you leave me with no fucking choice!

Past Lynn: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND THAT STUPID BAD LUCK JINX!

Past Colleen Niji: Bring it on, you stupid rampaging bull!

Lynn charged at Colleen Niji running on all fours and roaring like an animal, but Colleen punched Lynn hard in the stomach knocking the wind out of her, but Lynn got back up, and she roared again in rage and beat her chest like a gorilla, and she charged at Colleen Niji and she still had her bloodstained knife on her, but Colleen fired ruby gems which knocked the bloody knife out of Lynn's hand, and then, she pounced on and attacked Lynn and she started beating her up in a really brutal manner, and Colleen broke Lynn's arms and legs as she screamed and roared with rage.

Past Colleen Niji: That's for stabbing your brother and trying to throw him off the roof to kill him, you superstitious rage-crazy rampaging freak!

Then, the cops came and Colleen Niji explained everything to the cops, and Lynn got put in handcuffs, then, Colleen Niji Draconia imprisoned Lynn inside a ruby prison, and they hauled her back to The Loud House.

Cop: Colleen explained everything to us, now we're not going to arrest Lynn, but we already know that the Guardian Angels are going to deal with her.

Past Rita: We know, Officer, along with all of us. Thank you for bringing our son home.

Cop: You should actually thank Colleen, the other Guardian Angels, and Lori.

Past Lori: Mom, Dad, whatever you give Lynn, make sure she never does this again!

Past Lynn Sr.: Don't worry, honey, we'll make sure of that.

Then, Colleen made the ruby prison disappear, and Lynn growled in anger again, but then, when she saw her angry parents and the rest of her angry sisters and Lincoln, Varie, and I all glaring at her with pure anger, she was in deep shit now.

Past Luna: You've done some majorly horrible things to our bro in the past, Jock Strap, but this, what you tried to do to Lincoln this time, crossed it big time!

Past Laney: You're lucky the cops didn't haul your butt to prison, because now, you're going to face the full extent of our wrath, Belchy McFarty!

Past Rita: Lynn Loud Jr., you are grounded for twenty-five weeks for what you tried to do to Lincoln, and you're going to be subjected to tons of horrible punishment from your brother's Guardian Angels.

Past Lynn Sr.: And don't think you can get any mercy from us, we warned you numerous times, but as always, you refuse to listen! Girls, show her no mercy!

Past Selene Emperyous: Understood, Mr. Lynn.

The Guardian Angels grabbed Lynn, and she was dragged to the backyard to face her doom, and her doom was this: she was being beaten up brutally, and this was going to go on for the weeks that she was grounded as the video ends.

Nico: Lynn, of all the stupid, bone-headed, bullheaded, idiotic, murderous things you can ever do to your little brother, this was one thing that really crossed it big time! If I was so there, I'd give you the ultimate thrashing of your miserable life!

Eli: If I was also there that day, I'd beat you to an inch of your miserable life!

Lincoln: Easy, guys, besides, the Guardian Angels took care of that. They subjected Lynn to a brutal punishment they came up with: it was called The Twenty-Six Week Humiliation, every day, during her punishment, she would be subjected to so many humiliating tactics that we'd use for our humiliations on the jerks and they also pummel her with their fists and feet, and Lynn would be chained to a post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, so that she couldn't escape.

Nico: Damn!

Me: Yep, it was something we'd eventually use on the jerks, and it was so brutal.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When it was done they were shocked!

Tar Pit: Good God! Those dark sides made them monsters!

Sir Toasty: Damn that Killjoy Huggins!

Applejack: Yeah what a monster! And Chase Young was to blame for all of it!

Apple Bloom: Yeah that guy was an absolute monster!

Flashwing: Yeah he brought all this on himself.

Tar Pit: Geez! That was nuts! Lets do it!

Onua: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into a Black Changeman!

Onua: CHANGE CHERUFE!

Tar Pit: WHOA! What is a Cherufe?

Smolder: It's a legendary creature from Chilean myth that is a reptilian creature made of rock and magma.

Tar Pit: WHOA! This is gonna be interesting.

Onua: Yep. CHERUFE POWER!

He flared up a black Cherufe Aura and fired waves of lava, rock and meteors and blasted them all over and then Onua summoned a Black Lego Brick Keyblade and it was called THE EARTH OF LEGO! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and energy and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Onewa, Build Riders, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Air Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - Us battling Kyukyuki

* * *

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) You guys battled Kyukyuki earlier. Poor guy really wanted to be rescued from all the situations he found himself in.

Pohatu: So in a way he was a Male Damsel in distress and he wanted a female knightess in shining armor.

Wendy Marvell: I thought that was awesome myself. And cute too.

Eclair: Like how J.D. rescued many people except the male half gets rescued too.

Princess Celestia: That is so awesome too.

Princess Luna: It sure is amazing sister.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that is so awesome and cool.

Onewa: It sure is. And Haruka ended up saving him too. She did an amazing job in that one.

Sento: It's true and it was awesome.

Fluttershy: Yes and it was really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: We all were amazed that Haruka did a great job in that one.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it was a great battle.

Stealth Elf: It sure was a fun and cool one.

Avalanche: Wow! That was awesome! Well done to Haruka! Lets do it!

Pohatu: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into a light brown Changeman!

Pohatu: CHANGE COYOTE!

Avalanche: Coyotes as a myth?

Pohatu: It sounds confusing I know. But the Coyote has a mythological meaning. In the Navajo tradition the Coyote is a creature spirit that can purge the wicked and destroy the forces of evil from the land.

Avalanche: Wow! I never knew about that! That is amazing.

Pohatu: I know. Kai Green taught it to me and that is amazing. Watch this. COYOTE POWER!

He flared up a brown aura in the shape of a coyote and fired waves of dust and they blasted them down and then he summoned a brown Lego Brick keyblade and it was called THE STONES OF LEGO! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, stones and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Kopaka, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuju, Ex-Aid Riders, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - Kyukyuki was tough and powerful

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) Kyukyuki was tough and powerful. And he could use fire.

Kopaka: He sure can and his fire blasts were strong and powerful. Enough to set buildings on fire.

Arisia: Yeah that was really something!

Rachel Stavenport: Yeah it was awesome seeing that in action.

Oceanus Shenron: He gave us an amazing challenge.

Nuova Shenron: He sure did and it was amazing.

Universe 666 Eis Shenron: Yeah it was amazing to that one.

Nuju: It sure was. We were in awe.

Emu: We sure were.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We were amazed ourselves.

Featherweight: You got that right.

Sprocket: That was a good battle.

Moonstone: It sure was! Lets do it!

Kopaka: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into a White Changeman!

Kopaka: CHANGE WECHUGE!

Moonstone: WHOA! What is a Wechuge?

Kopaka: The Wechuge is a legendary giant made of ice that consumed those who committed taboos. It's an Athabaskan Mythological creature that's like a Wendigo.

Moonstone: WHOA! I never knew a creature like that existed.

Kopaka: Me neither. Watch. WECHUGE POWER!

He fired waves of ice and it formed into a Wechuge and blasted them down and then he summoned a white Lego Brick keyblade and it was called THE ICE OF LEGO! They fired waves of ice, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Den-O Riders, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - The Agito Team is amazing at what they do

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) The Agito Team is amazing at what they do. And they're the first Rider team to have a Secondary Rider.

Takunuva: I know and that is so awesome. Back when it started out back in the 1970s it was just one rider. Now here we are over 50 years later and we have MANY Riders.

Catherine Hoshi: Things have changed a lot over the last 51 years for the Kamen Riders.

Jin: Yeah no kidding! That is so awesome.

Seraph with Eyes of Blue: That is so awesome that the Kamen Riders have evolved in many amazing ways.

Blue-Eyes and Red-Eyes agreed too.

Ryotaro: Yeah that is so awesome and cool.

Princess Celestia: You are not kidding there and it's so awesome that they have so many awesome abilities.

King Solar: You're not kidding. I think it's all amazing that they can do all this too.

Solar Eclipsa: And they are awesome heroes and adventurers.

Amber Morning: It sure is awesome.

Spotlight: The Agito Team is awesome like all the riders are.

Kyd Wykkyd: They sure are! Lets do it!

Takanuva: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into a yellow and Black Ranger!

Takanuva: CHANGE WILL-O-THE-WISP!

Kyd Wykkyd: WHOA! That is awesome!

Takanuva: Yep. Watch this! WILL-O-THE-WISP POWER!

He flared up a yellow and black aura of the Will-O-The-Wisp and fired waves of light fireballs and blasted them all over and then he summoned his keyblade and it was a yellow lego brick keyblade. It was called LIGHT OF LEGO! They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

* * *

Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong, Yvette Edmundton, Zinnia Ilena, Serena, Bonnie, Clemont, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - The Agito Team defeated the Lords and even saved the world from the Overlord of Darkness

* * *

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) The Agito Team defeated the Lords before. They even saved the world from the Overlord of Darkness.

Volcana: Yeah it was really awesome and cool to see not just on TV but battling them in real life.

Nanael: It sure was awesome.

Camie: I'll say.

Himiko: And the Lords exploding in the end was awesome.

Tsuyu: Yeah it sure was. But what the Overlord of Darkness did was terrible.

Kaoruku: It's good he is not the main target for this one.

Xiomara: (Thai Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Yvette Edmundton: If he were I would just turn him to stone and shatter him into a million pieces before we banish him to the black gates. But Nico told me he redeemed himself.

Zinnia Ilena: That's good he redeemed himself.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah or that would have been his fate.

Cozy Glow: No kidding on that one.

Hex: Yeah I agree there.

Serena: But it's good he changed or else.

Bonnie: Yeah.

Clemont: That is for sure.

Larxene: Thank goodness it wasn't his fate. Lets do it!

Volcana: GO! GALACTIC!

She turned into a Volcano Theme Galaxy Ranger!

Larxene: WHOA! What is this one for?

Volcana: The power of the volcano and it's for The Pterodactyl Galactabeast.

Larxene: WOW! That is cool!

Volcana: Or hot in this case.

She fired waves of lava and blasted them down and then she summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE VOLCANOES OF FIRE! They fired waves of fire, skulls, lightning, magic, stars, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Colleen Niji Draconia, Celeste Niji Draconia, Melanie Nyx, Blu, Jewel, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - El of Water is going to be a perfect member of the M.O.E.

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) El of Water is going to be a perfect member of our ranks. We just need to defeat him

Squirrel Girl: That should be easy peasy lemon squeezy especially with all of us as the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Karolina Dean: That is for sure and it will be awesome.

Sirius: You got that right.

Midnight: Yeah this will be fun and cool.

Momo: It sure will be awesome and cool.

Kaina: I'm really excited for this too.

Colleen Niji: All of us are.

Celeste Niji: Same here sister.

Melanie Nyx: We're really ready for this too.

Blu: Boy we sure are.

Jewel: I'll say!

Twilight Sparkle: We're really excited for this and it's going to be so fun.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah this is gonna be fun and cool.

Spyro: You got that right.

Whiteout: I'll say! Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

She turned into a brown ranger!

Squirrel Girl: WITH THE AGILITY OF THE SQUIRREL! JUNGLE FURY BROWN!

Whiteout: Whoa! That one is perfect for you too.

Squirrel Girl: It sure is!

She summoned a Squirrel theme Keyblade and it was called FURY OF THE SQUIRREL NUTS! They fired waves of magic and nuts and smashed them down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Jewel Knightjewel, Collette Farmington, Dexter, Dee Dee, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - The Overlord of Darkness will be put into the M.O.E. Soon.

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) The Overlord of Darkness will be put into our ranks soon. I think Kadma and the others defeated him on her final mission.

Sabrina: Yes they did and it was really cool and awesome.

Sailor Mercury: It sure was awesome and fun.

Lizzie Strong: You got that right. And he was no match for the power that J.D. had.

Yumi Davenport: It was really awesome and cool.

Captain Spitfire: Yeah it was an awesome and amazing battle.

Balto: You got that right.

Jewel Knightjewel: That was such an awesome and fun battle from what we heard.

Collette Farmington: Yeah that was awesome from what Nico told us.

Princess Luna: It sure was awesome.

Moondust: I'll say and it was cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Gari: Yep.

Dexter: I must concur with everyone on that.

Dee Dee: Me too. De

Blackout: Everyone had fun on that one.

Dark Laser: They sure did! Lets do it!

Sabrina: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

She turned into a Dark Purple Ranger!

TOQ JUU-SAN!

Dark Laser: WOW! ToQger is awesome for you.

Sabrina: Yep. FULL SPEED AHEAD!

They went at him and she summoned her Keyblade and it was an Anti-Goosebumps Monster Keyblade! It was called THE GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER THRASH! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed him down.

## Carter VS Toyman

Toyman was next.

Toyman: Boy this is gonna be fun.

Carter: You bet it will be.

Carter fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Ed the Protector VS Ringmaster

Ringmaster was next.

Ringmaster: Boy I can't remember the last time we fought.

Ed the Protector: Me neither.

Ed fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Aligned Bumblebee VS Captain John Paul Memo

Captain Memo was next.

Captain Memo: Boy its been a while since we fought last!

Aligned Bumblebee: Yeah no kidding.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Memo down.

## Snake VS Juri Han

---

Juri was next.

Juri Han: This will be good.

Snake: Yeah it sure will!

Snake fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Heat Wave VS Onslaught

---

Onslaught was next.

Onslaught: Been a while huh?

Heat Wave: You got that right.

Heat Wave fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cody Burns VS Superspeed Sue (Big Hero 6).

---

Superspeed Sue was next.

Superspeed Sue: Boy this will be fast and fun.

Cody Burns: It sure will!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Shoichi VS Banana Boom Boom

---

Banana Boom Boom was next.

Shoichi: Time for me to blast a gorilla.

Shoichi fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Camie, Himiko, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Visceron.

---

Visceron was next.

Visceron: This is so going to be fun too.

Me: It sure sure will be fun. Sorry you got brainwashed like that.

Varie: Yeah no kidding! That was awful!

Celica: It sure was. Sorry you went through that.

Cassidy: No kidding.

Camie: Yeah that is crazy.

Himiko: I agree there.

Adagio Dazzle: I agree there too.

Visceron: But at least I'm back on the side of good. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Lords, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Agito Kamen Riders etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Once in hand, the girls will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Turbo Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the Turbo Ram Cannon.

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down and we got him back up.

Me: Sorry about that.

Visceron: No worries.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped and cheered wildly.

Shoichi: That was so awesome!

Qin: Yeah it wsa!

Kitty: Now's let go find El of Water!

Pyro: Where IS he anyway?

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) He's over that way. In the park.

Nico: All right then. Get ready El of Water, (EYES GLOW RED) YOU

ARE GOING TO GET DRIED UP!

We were off.

---

We arrived at the park and saw SHIRO MIZUKI Blocking our path!

Me: Shiro Mizuki!

Makoto: Get out of our way Shiro!

Shiro Mizuki: I'm sorry. But your appointment with El of Water will have to be cancelled! Henshin!

He turned into Kamen Rider G4.

Me: Better get out of our way Shiro or I'm going to rip your heart out and make you eat it like how Nico did to Swartz!

Nico: YEAH!

Shiro Mizuki: (Taunting) Ooh I'm so scared!

Me: You should because I'm going to kill you.

Shiro Mizuki: Not if I kill you first.

?: Not on our watch!

Then Blossom and the girls came!

Cadence: You girls made it!

Blossom Z: We sure did. We'll hold him off. You guys go for El of Water.

Me: Right! Thanks girls.

We went to the park.

Cadence: Let me help you guys!

Cadence was punching him all over.

Minotarumon came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Minotarumon.

Minotarumon: No problem Nico. This will be fun and cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

We saw him and hid as Minotarumon went up to him.

El of Water: Ah, you must be one of those Digimon. You do know that water destroys earth, correct?

Minotarumon: I think with us, you'll find type doesn't always matter!

El of Water: What do you mean us?

Then the spirits of the Agito Riders came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and fireballs hit him and blasted him all over and phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: El of Water. So we meet at last.

El of Water: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Agito team nice of you to show up.

Shoichi: For the last battle with the one that got away!

El of Water: I honestly am glad you all came. Because now, I get to finish what the Overlord started and destroy all of you!

Shoichi: The Overlord was more of a challenge. You won't be hard to defeat!

Nico: That's for sure and you will be in a lot of pain.

El of Water: Batlings! Attack!

An army of Batlings appeared!

Erica Haddock: Battlings! Now you're talking!

Me: Walk all over them Erica!

Erica Haddock: With pleasure!

She went at the Batlings and she punched and kicked and ripped them apart at a nasty level.

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM BASH!

Erica did all kinds of flips and cartwheels and more as she was bashing them apart!

Me: Too bad I didn't bring any popcorn for this.

Nico: I know.

I fired waves of lightning and it hit the Batlings and destroyed them all over.

The Batlings jumped the Agito Riders!

The Agito Riders lay defeated at the hands of the Batlings.

El of Water: (laughs evilly) Looks like I'll be able to do what the Overlord couldn't after all.

Erica: (punches a Batling) Fuck! What do we do?!

Kadma got an idea.

Kadma: Everyone in the audience! Lend the Agito team your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Agito team! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Agito team. And soon, Shoichi found the strength to get up.

Shoichi: I never faltered against the Overlord. And I won't falter against you!

With that, Shoichi punched a Batling, knocking it down.

El of Water: WHAT!?

Me: Now it's time to drive you up!

I fired a wave of lightning and it hit El of Water and electrocuted him all over and he screamed in pain.

Shoichi: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Makoto: I didn't expect us to be so popular.

Ryo: Well, I'm not complaining.

Nicole Hale: Sis, why are we with the Agito team?

Cornelia: Because they don't have that many members.

Nicole Hale: Good reason.

Kadma: With that cleared up, let's finish this!

Shoichi: With pleasure.

Kadma: Let me transform with you guys!

Carter: It would be our pleasure, Kadma.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: Lightspeed Rescue!

Ryan: Titanium Power!

Shoichi: (As strange energy consolidates into a red and gold belt, while he crosses his outstretched arms before him) Everybody suit up. Henshin!

With that, Shoichi slams his hands into two buttons on the side of his belt, and in a flash of light a gold and black suit with silver accents and red eyes, dominated by a golden beetle horn crest, generates on Shouichi

Makoto: (Removing his trenchcoat to reveal a black zipper front bodysuit as a panel on the wall opens up, revealing blue and silver armor): Would you mind helping me get in suit?

Shoichi: Glady.

With that, the process begins. Makoto steps into the exposed armor chamber, allowing the chestplate to fold across him while he throws on the blue and silver arm guards and leg pieces. As this happens, Shouichi grabs a silver belt and slings into onto Makoto's waist, causing the red panel on the front to light up section by section. Once it's fully lit up, Makoto takes his helmet, blue with silver face plate, antennae, and orange eyes, and places it in front of his face, somehow generating a back portion and locking tab.

Ryo Ashihara: Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Ryo Ashihara is surrounded by green energy, before the energy consolidates into a strange almost aquatic looking form of green and black with gold accents and huge red eyes.

Ryo Ashihara: Haven't done that in a while.

Kino: (As energy consolidates into a similar yet more monstrous version of Shoichi's belt) Henshin.

His calm battle cry known, Kino assumes his true form, a dark green and black monstrous version of Shoichi's Agito form with two red scarf like items flowing down his back.

Carter: "Red Lightspeed Ranger!"

Chad: "Blue Lightspeed Ranger!"

Joel: "Green Lightspeed Ranger!"

Kelsey: "Yellow Lightspeed Ranger!"

Dana: "Pink Lightspeed Ranger!"

Ryan: "Titanium Ranger!"

All: "Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue!"

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Maria: Time for backup (TURNS DIAL) GENIUS MOUSE 6!

She summoned Pinky & The Brain, Copper Cranium, Universe 666 Arc, Universe 666 Azula, Universe 666 Live Action Starscream and Universe 666 Lotso as well as Vypra, Dark Spicer, Magneto and Duck Kong!

Emma: We're not scared of someone made of water!

Tsukasa: After all, we can still take you out!

Kamen Ride: Agito!

Kamen Ride: G3X!

Kamen Ride: Gills!

Kamen Ride: Another Agito!

Tsukasa turned into Agito and Daiki summoned clones of the Agito Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON FURY FORCE!

They turned into the Agito Riders too!

Kadma: There shall be no forgiveness for your crimes, El of The Water, and now, you shall pay.

Suddenly, Kadma's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a pink and green energy aura with stars, quintessence, plants, leaves, earth, lava, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached El of The Water, she left pink and green energy, stars, quintessence, plants, leaves, earth, lava, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kadma: El of The Water, I will not allow you to live a single second further, for too long, you have caused a lot of trouble for The Agito Kamen Riders and for all of mankind and all for your desire to destroy humanity and conquer the world. I cannot allow you to live any longer, as The Predecessor Guardian of Earth, you are hereby sentenced to death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Kadma was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and green energy with stars, plants, leaves, life energy, lava, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an emerald green phoenix with red eyes glaring at El of The Water: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kadma emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kadma grew from 6'0" to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon brown eyes and a pink and green energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, lava, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Earth in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Quintessence, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony of her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green crystal links and emerald green gems on the gold rock links. Kadma has on her outfit when she was the Kandrakar Guardian of Earth and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, lava, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Earth surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, earth, plants, lava, leaves, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Kadma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive emerald purple angel wings with green tips on the purple feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, Kadma has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kadma's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and green energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, earth, lava, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kadma's Quintessence Volcanic Dragon Nature Earth Fury Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Volcanic Earth Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green dragon heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads is an emerald green dragon head with green gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kadma has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the symbol of Earth that said, "Kadma, Predecessor Guardian of Kandrakar, Predecessor Guardian of Earth, Former Queen of Zamballa, Friend of Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale, Xenia Lin, Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Member of Cassidy, Halinor, Yan Lin, Kadma, Nerissa, Archenemy of Minotarumon, Loving Sister of The Agito Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Earth, Lava, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カドマ、カンドラカーの先代ガーディアン、地球の先代ガーディアン、ザンバラの元女王、フィービー・ヴァンダムの友人、ヘイリー・レア、エマ・クック、ニコール・ヘイル、ゼニア・リン、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、ヤン・リンとネリッサ、キャシディのメンバー、ハリノール、ヤン・リン、カドマ、ネリッサ、ミノタルモンの大敵、アギト仮面ライダーの愛する妹、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして地球、溶岩、星、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、天使の真髄のマスター

Kadma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR EARTH QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kadma's Super Angel-Kandrakar Earth Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when El of The Water saw it, he fired blasts of water at Kadma, but Kadma fired blasts of lava which cooled down the blasts of water, and Kadma fired a powerful barrage of pink and green energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, earth, lava, phoenixes, and angels at El of The Water, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, now the battle was on.

Shoichi Tsugami: Wow, so this is…?

Kadma: (Divine Echoing Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Nature Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and

Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) This is only my Phase 1 transformation to fight El of The Water, Shoichi, my Phase 2 transformation is coming up soon.

Lincoln: And it's against an old enemy of Finn and Jake: Flame King, the evil father of Flame Princess, and he blames us for helping his daughter walk the path of good. So, he's going to be destroyed and extinguished for good.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: After what Flame Princess told us of what her evil father had done, he's one bad monarch who's going to be extinguished forever, and no one will ever miss him.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) **El of Water, you and your fellow lords have caused nothing but chaos and pain and suffering to so many people and didn't give a flying fuck about who lived and who died! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Erica was bashing the Battlings all over the place.

I blasted El of Water all over the place with lightning and leaves. Carol fired Space Godzilla's Corona Ray and blasted him all over the place.

Carter: (Gets out Toyman's Agito Weapon) See how you like these toys!

Carter got a powerful photon blaster and blasted him all over.

Burn: (gets out Paint Roidemude's Agito Weapon) Time for paint!

He got an awesome paintbrush and drew anvils in the sky and then dropped numerous anvils on the footsoldiers.

Aligned Strongarm: (gets out Sword Roidmude's Agito Weapon)Personally, swords are more Sideswipe's thing. But I can manage with this!

She got a powerful sword and slashed numerous Footsoldiers and blasted them.

Aligned BladesL (gets out Voice Roidmude's Agito Weapon) Erica, I hope you're having fun.

It was a powerful megaphone and Blades yelled in his ears at point blank range!

El of Water screamed in pain!

Erica: Oh I'm having an awesome fun time!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Erica bashed and kicked the Footsoldiers all over with incredible speed, strength, power and agility.

Sunny Emmerich: (gets out Fake Drive's Agito Weapon) It's like I'm using Shinnosuke's powers!

Sunny got a drive launcher gauntlet and fired energy fireballs and blasted El of Water all over.

Nicole Hale: (gets out Broccoloid King's Agito Weapon) You should eat your greens!

She got a Broccoli Sword and fired waves of broccoli into El of

Water's mouth and then he spit out the broccoli!

Me: Not a vegetarian aren't you.

Joel Rawling: Chad, it's time for the next level!

Chad Lee: You got it!

Chad and Joel: 8-6-1! Activate! MEGABATTLE!

Rescue Bots: Power up and Energize!

Carter: Trans Armor Cycle!

Shoichi: Time to go shining!

Ryo: I'll use Exceed!

Shoichi presses the two buttons on the side of his belt yet again, causing a ring marked with three violet talons to materialize on the front of his belt, turning his gold armor red, adding two points under each of his crest horns and turning his eyes yellow, before the red armor on his chest breaks apart, keeping the shoulder pads red while revealing gleaming white armor marked with strange symbols and a yellow stone with black patterns on it. Meanwhile, Ryo lets out an ear-splitting roar, revealing teeth in what appeared a mask and causing spikes to emerge all over his body, two from his wrists, two upwards from his back, two out of his heels, two up from his knees, and two down from his back.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Kopond, Seeryn, and Blazvatan blasted El of Water all over with earth and fire and blasted him.

Acerola, Scattershot, Sophocles and Leozack used the Earth and Pokemon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Scattershot's Wing, side and turret-mounted guns, Leozack's Jet Attack and Acerola and Sophocles powers 100-fold.

Acerola and G1 Scattershot: DARKNESS MEGA BARRAGE!

Sophocles and Leozack: LIGHTNING JET FURY BLAST!

Metru of Fire and Pyro: FIRE METRU BLAST!

Metru of Water and Dirty Bubble: WATER METRU BUBBLE STORM!

Metru of Air and Chemistro: METRU WIND CHEMICAL BLAST!

Metru of Stone and KGBeast: METRU STONE AVALANCHE!

Metru of Earth and Goliath: METRU EARTH POUND STORM!

Metru of Ice and Titanium Titan: METRU TITANIUM ICE STORM!

Sponges and Spies and Spymaster: SPONGES SPY BLAST!

Sports and Jocks and Sportsmaster: SPORTS JOCK MASTER BLAST!

Vertigo Fire and Count Vertigo: VERTIGO FIRE DIZZY STORM!

Ghost Rockets and Roxy Rocket: GHOST ROCKETS MEGABLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Agito Riders, Kadma, Starlight Glimmer, me, Eli, Nico, Laney, Lola and the Goths of Darkness: DARKNESS AGITO SUPER BLAST!

We fired a massive barrage of energy and elements.

Lincoln: AGITO ELEMENT STYLE: GROUND!

Sari Sumdac: AGITO LIGHTNING STYLE: STORM!

Jessica Kaios: AGITO FIRE STYLE: FLAME!

Minerva Mink: AGITO STEAM STYLE: TRINITY!

Misako: AGITO LAVA STYLE: BURNING!

Kyoko: AGITO LIGHTNING STYLE: SHINING!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Agito Riders.

Lincoln and his harem: AGITO FINAL SMASH: AGITO TORNADO BLAST!

They fired massive Tornado Hadouken at El of the Water which explodes on contact!

The blasts all hit him and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: Rescue Bird!

They summoned the Rescue Bird!

Ryan: Titanium Laser!

He had it ready.

Me: V-Lancers!

Nico: Boosters! 5-5-5 ACTIVATE! BOOSTER BEAMS!

Eli: THERMO BLASTER! BOOSTER MODE! 8-1-8! ENGAGE!

Me: Ready!

Shoichi launched forward at extreme speeds through a large energy-formed Agito crest mid-air at El of Water.

Nico: AIM!

Eli: FIRE!

Shoichi and the riders bashed him first and we fired a massive wave of rainbow energy and the blasts all hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He was down but not out!

El of Water: Fools! You've accomplished nothing.

El of Water grew giant.

Carter: RESCUE ZORDS MOBILIZE!

Then the Rescue Megazord carrier came out of the estate tree and the track formed and the train and Max Solarzord came.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: Lightspeed Rescue Megazord!

Ryan: Max Solarzord!

Me: Omega Megazord!

Nico: Supertrain Megazord!

The Bee team formed into Ultra Bee.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Shoichi: We're getting into this as well!

The Agito Riders called their own Megazord and it was called THE PRIMAL AGITO ZORD!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Awesome!

Me: YEAH! Captain Mitchell this is J.D. can you hear me?

Captain Mitchell: Loud and clear.

Me: We need all the power you can muster for this one.

Captain Mitchell: Coming at you guys! FULL POWER!

The Aquabase gave it all shes got!

Nico: FIRE!

We fired powerful energy blasts which destroyed El of The Water in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

HE WAS DEAD!

Nico: Oh yeah! El of The Water you have failed this world!

And then, his spirit appeared.

Lincoln: Now, to send you to your new home. ALDURON ELENTHRANOL VOL SOLON LIRUS NOR!

Lincoln fired a purple energy blast which hits El of The Water's spirit and he was imprisoned inside The Book of Vile Darkness belonging to Nicole.

Nicole: Nice one, Lincoln.

Nico: Now, El of the Water will behave himself inside The Book of Vile Darkness before we let him out to join The M.O.E.

Lincoln: He'll behave himself, and we'll make sure of it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Flame King.

?: I will make every last one of you pay for turning my daughter against me and going against our legacy of evil, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Finn: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice, come out now, Flame King, or face our wrath.

Suddenly, a figure appeared from a wall of fire: it was Flame King, Flame Princess' evil father, and he glared angrily at Flame Princess.

Flame Princess: You're done trying to make me follow the same path as you, Dad. I want to walk my own path, and I'll soon be marrying Finn in the future and there's nothing you can do about it.

Flame King: You insolent little brat! I will make you pay for this, all of you will die!

Flame King fired blasts of fire at us, but we absorbed the blasts of fire and it made us stronger than ever.

Me: Sheesh, what a hothead!

Nico: A hothead with a bad temper, those are the worst kind!

Suddenly, Kadma's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a pink and green energy aura with stars, quintessence, plants, leaves, earth, lava, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Kadma's Quintessence Volcanic Dragon Nature Earth Fury Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Volcanic Earth Nature Justice from her back, and as she approached Flame King, she left pink and green energy, stars, quintessence, plants, leaves, earth, lava, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kadma: You are indeed everything Finn and his friends have said about you, you are nothing more than a paranoid, powerhungry, manipulative, conniving evil Fire Elemental, and even worse, a bad father. You tried to make Flame Princess follow the same path as you, but you failed. Your daughter had since become a powerful force for good and we became her strongest supporters on her own path. Flame King, the crimes you've committed against The Fire Kingdom and The Kingdom of Ooo cannot go unpunished, as The Predecessor Guardian of Earth, you are hereby sentenced to death for your crimes.

Suddenly, Kadma was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and green energy with stars, plants, leaves, life energy, lava, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an emerald green phoenix with red eyes glaring The Flame King: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kadma emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kadma grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair tied in a ponytail, she has neon brown eyes and a pink and green energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, lava, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Earth in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Quintessence, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony of her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green crystal links and emerald green gems on the gold rock links. Kadma has on her outfit when she was the Kandrakar Guardian of Earth and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, lava, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Earth surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, earth, plants, lava, leaves, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Kadma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive emerald purple angel wings with green tips on the purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Kadma has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kadma's massive Kadma's Quintessence Volcanic Dragon Nature Earth Fury Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Volcanic Earth Nature Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and green energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, earth, lava, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kadma's Eternal Quintessence Volcanic Dragon Nature Earth Fury Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Volcanic Earth Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the symbol of Earth etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green dragon heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads is an emerald green dragon head with green gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kadma has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with emerald green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the symbol of Earth that said, "Kadma, Predecessor Guardian of Kandrakar, Predecessor Guardian of Earth, Former Queen of Zamballa, Friend of Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale, Xenia Lin, Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Member of Cassidy, Halinor, Yan Lin, Kadma, Nerissa, Archenemy of Minotarumon, Loving Sister of The Agito Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Earth, Lava, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カドマ、カンドラカーの先代ガーディアン、地球の先代ガーディアン、ザンバラの元女王、フィービー・ヴァンダムの友人、ヘイリー・レア、エマ・クック、ニコール・ヘイル、ゼニア・リン、ヘイ・リン、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、ヤン・リンとネリッサ、キャシディのメンバー、ハリノール、ヤン・リン、カドマ、ネリッサ、ミノタルモンの大敵、アギト仮面ライダーの愛する妹、ダーク・ネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして地球、溶岩、星、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、天使の真髄のマスター

Kadma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR EARTH QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR EARTH NATURE FURY QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kadma's Super Angel-Kandrakar Earth Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Flame King saw it, he fell into another infernal rage and fired blasts of fire at Kadma, but Kadma absorbed the blasts of fire and it made her stronger than ever, and Kadma fired a powerful barrage of pink and green energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, leaves, plants, earth, lava, phoenixes, and angels at Flame King, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, now the battle was on.

Shoichi Tsugami: Wow, so this is…?

Kadma: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Nature Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) Yes, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Shoichi.

Cornelia: Now, things are about to heat up.

Lincoln: You said it, now to give Kadma a hand.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Kadma.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of ruling The Fire Kingdom with an iron fist and tyranny are over, Flame King, now it's time for you to be dethroned forever.

Kadma and Lincoln went after Flame King who went ballistic and continued firing blasts of fire at them, but Kadma and Lincoln absorbed the fire blasts and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Flame King and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Kadma also attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts.

Flame King: I don't care how powerful any of you are, no one defies me and lives!

Me: As if anyone would ever obey a heartless tyrant like you!

Nico: Yeah, you don't deserve to be the king ever again, you despot!

Kadma: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Nature Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Earth Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) Indeed, and from one former ruler to another, your reign is over. Now, Lincoln!

Lincoln appeared right behind The Flame King, and then, he rammed his large left fist into The Flame King's chest, and he began absorbing The Flame King and his fire powers as his rainbow fire energy aura flared up extremely and exploded as he was gaining a massive power and energy boost. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing The Flame King, nothing was left of the tyrant except for his empty suit of armor and crown. Then, an energy card with The Flame King's soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand.

Flame King: I DEMAND YOU LET ME OUT OF HERE RIGHT NOW!

Flame Princess: You don't get to give out orders ever again, Father. You've caused enough trouble for the last time. Go ahead, Lincoln, send my father to The Black Gates forever.

Then, The Judgement Kanji appeared on The Flame King's forehead, and finally, he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Kadma and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Kadma's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Kadma: That's it for this rotten fiery-tempered former monarch. Thank you for helping me destroy The Flame King forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Kadma. So, what's going to happen now, Flame Princess?

Flame Princess: There's no doubt my alternate self, Flame Queen, will rule The Fire Kingdom, but she will no doubt undo everything my father had done during his reign while I'm glad with just being who I am.

Finn: That's true, and of course, I'll be there by your side, Flame Princess.

Flame Princess: (Smiles Warmly) I know you will, Finn.

Me: And you're also going to be glad to know we've recruited Flame Queen into The M.O.E., and she'll have Ember 2023 as her archenemy.

Flame Princess: Oh yeah, this is going to be awesome.

Nico: She'll really love it alright. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, the next one we're meeting tomorrow is Mariah Demeter, Daughter of Demeter, Greek Goddess of The Harvest and Agriculture, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Harvest and Agriculture and has all her mother's powers of nature and plants, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Mariah and Lincoln helped Laney in creating gardens and planting many crops of foods and plants, and Mariah also helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about agriculture, harvesting crops, and he even helped her out at her farm. Lincoln made Mariah a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, emerald green sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Mariah kissed Lincoln on the lips as her garden of flowers bloomed, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Scoots with a bloody passion, because Scoots absolutely hated Mariah for always defending Lincoln whenever he, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Mariah everything about what that heckling old goat has done to him constantly and trying to kill him, and one time when Mariah and Lincoln were doing some yard work in Liam's farm, Scoots showed up and she was out to kill Lincoln and Mariah yet again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked Scoots with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Mariah lashed at Scoots with vines of poison ivy and fired fruit at her and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Scoots up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Scoots tried to do to him and Mariah, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called Varie who came with vans from The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they took Scoots away, but she swore revenge on them big time.

Those who weren't there when that happened gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, that rotten-brained, crazy, heckling old goat! She was out to kill them yet again, she's such a royal pain in the ass!

Me: That's putting it mildly, Nico. But, you were right about that remark, Scoots was a massive pain in the ass, and I still remembered that incident all too well, and on that day, Scoots was even more on thin ice with everyone.

Luna: She sure was, dude, and you're also going to see the video of that incident when we meet her tomorrow.

Lincoln: You got that right, Luna.

POW! Blossom Z bashed Shiro in his face.

Bubbles Z kicked him in his stomach and Buttercup Z and Bunny Z bashed him all over.

Blossom Z threw her yo yo at Shiro and knocked him down and Cadence kicked him and knocked him down and he reverted back.

They tied him up.

Cadance: What do you girls want to do now?

We later came back and saw Erica sitting on a huge pile of dead Batlings reading a book.

Erica: That was awesome guys!

Me: You did great Erica!

Xenia: I'll say!

Carter: Well done!

Erica: Thanks guys.

We came back to Blossom and Cadence.

Moonstone: That's another recruit in our ranks.

Kyd Wykkyd: Damn straight!

Me: Soon to be 2 recruits if Shiro is interested.

Larxene: (to the Powerpuff Girls Z) You girls helped too.

Blossom Z: We sure did.

Shoichi: We'll see you in 7 days.

Blossom Z: We'll try not to be impatient.

Shoichi held out his fist and Blossom Z bumped it.

Then Shiro got up and I shoved my butt in his face and then…

LOUD LONG FART!

I farted in his face at point blank range and knocked him out!

Nico: WHEW! What the fuck did you eat!?

Me: Chili Dog buffet for lunch after the rescue spree.

Blu: Me and Jewel should be getting back to South America too.

Dark Laser: Well, we had fun having you guys.

Nico: We sure did

Whiteout: Take care!

Me: Party all night now!

Blu: We will.

Shoichi: That was so fun!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Xenia: Yep.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: But great job today everyone. This was awesome.

Me: Now we have all the Japanese Riders officially covered.

Nico: We sure do.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Now the American team is left for at the end of June.

Eli: Yep.

Shoichi: (To the viewers) Never mess with forces you will never understand or else.

Brittney: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day. Kadma has done her mission really well.

We later went to sleep.

---

But little did we know as we were sleeping, 2,000 years from now in the 41st Century, in the ruined building that once was the corporation of Bedlam, something evil was brewing.

The ground stirred and then a hand rose up and then out of the ground arose a shadowy figure! IT WAS BEDLAM! HE WAS BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Bedlam: (EYES GLOW RED WITH PURE EVIL) TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM I WILL GET MY REVENGE ON YOU!

UH OH!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

WOOHOO! This was awesome! Now the Agito team is with us!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Scorcher, China White, Sea Dragon, Anguis Masculus, Gazimon and Demon Beatrice along with Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia And Victorica Meadows and we're going to battle another Carnage but this time during a battle with Evil Sasuke too! It's going to be epic and explosive and not only will I unleash my ultimate power on an Evil Sasuke but also Girl Jordan is going to kill another Carnage as part of a promise that Nico made to her. And it's going to take place on the planet Valmorg. Also we're going to battle Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Whopper, Moby, Escaroo, Totemer, Ravekiller, China White and Scorcher. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Sawshark and her name is Rachel Remmie and she is a really amazing and powerful skateboarder, skater and daredevil. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Toucannon and that one is going to be Millie Bolt and she is from Jamaica and she knows all about dancing and is an awesome friend for Nico.

The match-up scene is for Xenia Lin, Guardian of Air, Older Sister of Hay Lin, and Granddaughter of Yan Lin, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Thanatos, the mysterious lich sorcerer and the main antagonist of the action-RPG video game Secret of Mana.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Minnesota, and we're going to deal with an old enemy of The Pleiades Sisters, her name is Marana Salazar, she's a dangerous person The Pleiades Sisters have had the displeasure of knowing, and she's a Satanic witch who'd fallen deep into The Occult when she was fifteen and developed dark powers, but her dark obsession with The Occult and the dark side drove her deep into madness and fanatical Satanic worship in the same level of Bellatrix Lestrange, and everywhere she went, that witch killed many innocent people in her fanatical Satanic worship, and she tried to kill Lincoln, but The Pleiades Sisters attacked and defeated that crazy Satanic Witch and sent her to the nuthouse for the rest of her life, but they didn't strip her of her powers since her dark powers were acquired through the use of dark Satanic rituals. Now, years later, that crazy Satanic witch broke out, and she wants revenge on The Pleiades Sisters, but we're going to put an end to that crazy Satanic Witch, and we're sending her to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Mariah Demeter, Daughter of Demeter, Greek Goddess of Agriculture and The Harvest, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Harvest and Agriculture and has all her mother's powers of nature and plants, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Mariah and Lincoln helped Laney in creating gardens and planting many crops of foods and plants, and Mariah also helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about agriculture, harvesting crops, and he even helped her out at her farm. Lincoln made Mariah a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, emerald green sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Mariah kissed Lincoln on the lips as her garden of flowers bloomed, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Scoots with a bloody passion, because Scoots absolutely hated Mariah for always defending Lincoln whenever he, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Mariah everything about what that heckling old goat has done to him constantly and trying to kill him, and one time when Mariah and Lincoln were doing some yard work in Liam's farm, Scoots showed up and she was out to kill Lincoln and Mariah yet again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked Scoots with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Mariah lashed at Scoots with vines of poison ivy and fired fruit at her and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Scoots up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Scoots tried to do to him and Mariah, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called Varie who came with vans from The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they took Scoots away, but she swore revenge on them big time.

As you saw in the ending, Bedlam is back for revenge! And he is going to come after us personally and travel back in time to destroy us by taking Gotham Royal York and enslave it and make it as his own. Not if we have anything to save about it. This time it's personal as we banish that monster to the Black Gates forever!

See you next time.

# REVENGE OF BEDLAM OF THE 41ST CENTURY

This chapter is for the Revenge of Bedlam who we defeated 2 years ago.

---

Flying over the volcanically Scorching Hot world of the planet Valmorg, 214 million lightyears away from Earth was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Scorcher, China White, Sea Dragon, Anguis Masculus, Gazimon and Demon Beatrice along with Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia And Victorica Meadows and we were there for an awesome and fun and action packed rescue.

Nico: Planet Valmorg. Always like coming here.

Shoichi: WHEW! It's hot here.

Me: It's over 2,000˚Fahrenheit here Shoichi. But yeah it's awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah and the landscape is always awesome to see here.

Jason Lee Scott: You got that right.

Leeli: It sure is awesome to see.

Girl Jordan: I'll say!

Nico: Jason, I want to thank you, Scorcher, and your teams for coming

Jason Lee Scott: No problem Nico. This will be awesome and cool.

Indigo Zap: You bet it will be. This will be so fun.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Nico: Indigo, do you consider yourself, Rainbow's Shadowbolt counterpart?

Indigo Zap: I guess in a way I do.

Rainbow Dash: And it all was rocky in the Friendship Games. But we became awesome friends in the end.

Indigo Zap: We sure did. And we made awesome dance moves in the videos of the Rainbooms.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Shoichi: That sure is awesome. I love all the songs of the Rainbooms and they are so great.

Nico: They sure are.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah our music is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: I'm just asking because the two of you are competitive.

Indigo Zap: Yeah we sure are aren't we?

Me: You, R.D., Lynn and many of our sports loving friends all have so much in common I.Z.

Indigo Zap: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yep.

Shoichi: Boy they sure do.

Me: So Shoichi how are you liking it at the estate so far?

Shoichi: It's incredible! And the view of the planet is absolutely breathtaking.

Me: At 528,000 feet up you can see half of the planet for miles.

Nico: And the view of the stars is totally crystal clear.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: We're glad to finally have you with us.

Shoichi: Same here Nico.

Ryo: It's so awesome.

Qin: Yep it sure is. Now we just have the American Riders for Dragon Knight.

Lola: Yeah and all the riders from the 1970s to the 80s.

Nico: Also some of those riders from back then helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness. We never got to thank them.

Eli: That's true.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But we kicked El of Water's butt.

Me: We sure did. And Erica kicked a massive amount of Batlings all to pulp.

Nico: (LAUGHS) She sure did! I'm proud of her. And it was funny how she was sitting on a massive pile of their mangled up bodies after the battle ended.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome!

Qin: Yeah. She ripped them to shreds.

Nico: And J.D. farted in Shido Mizuki's face and that was so funny!

Lola: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! Sorry I had chili dogs for lunch.

Nico: Don't forget about Kadma.

Shoichi: That was awesome! Kadma and all of you guys did a great job.

Lola: Yeah that was amazing.

Camie: Yep.

Girl Jordan: That was an awesome battle to close out the Japanese Kamen Rider Missions.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: The next sea Gene Slammer should be here

Me: On a planet this hot they will bake faster than you can say uncle.

Qin: No kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Shoichi: And there isn't a speck of water anywhere.

Me: Well that's because it's so hot that life can't survive here.

Nico: Yep. But maybe she is in that cave we were in a while back.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: Let's go there.

Me: That's the only spot on this planet that's cool enough for us to rehydrate.

We went into the cave.

Me: Ahh!

Qin: Awesome.

Shoichi: Wow what a difference in here.

Haruka: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: It's perfect in here.

Qin: But the entire planet itself would not make a very suitable place for home.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Anyone here?

Eli: Look there!

We saw a figure hiding behind a rock.

Me: It's okay you can come out. We're not going to hurt you.

A figure came out and it was a SAWSHARK GENE-SLAMMER GIRL!

Me: Whoa a Sawshark Gene-slammer.

Xenia: Whoa man.

Sawshark: Thank goodness I have been found here.

Nico: Rachel Remmie!?

Qin: Oh my god! You were turned into half Sawshark like Stacy was.

Rachel Remmie: I sure have been. By Paradigm!

Lola: Oh man!

Maria: You don't look that bad.

Rachel Remmie: No but I am hot and thirsty. This place is a horrible one.

Me: You're on the planet Valmorg and you are 214 million lightyears away from home. This planet is over 2,000˚Fahrenheit and it's completely inhospitable for people.

Rachel Remmie: That explains why I'm so hot here.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: What were you doing when you got slammed?

Rachel Remmie: Practicing skateboarding on the half pipe and then this dart hit me and then I woke up like this.

Nico: Geez.

Nico hugged her to comfort her.

Rachel Remmie: Ahh. Thanks Nico.

Me: Lets revert you back and give you some water.

Rachel Remmie: Good idea.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: (Puts on blind man glasses) Just so you know this is gonna hurt really bad.

Rachel Remmie: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She then started reverting back and she doubled over in excruciating pain!

Rachel Remmie: WHY?!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She reverted back and had blond hair and blue eyes and had a tattoo of the planet Venus on Fire on her right arm.

She got up and was naked because her pants and underwear fell off.

Rachel Remmie: (GROANS) What a horrible pain. GAH! (Covers herself) I need new clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes. She had on a magenta color shirt, blue shorts and gnarly kneepads and red skates.

Varie showed her a mirror and she saw herself.

Rachel Remmie: Oh wow! I look great. And the skates are awesome.

Varie: Thanks. They were Maria's idea.

Maria: Yep. Here.

She gave Rachel a lot of water and she was gulping it down like no problem.

Rachel Remmie: Ahh. I needed that.

Nico: You okay?

Rachel Remmie: Much better.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Good.

Me: Awesome.

BEEP!

Me: Huh?

I looked at my arm computer and it showed that there was AN EVIL SASUKE ON VALMORG!

Me: There's an Evil Sasuke here!

Nico: Okay. If we ignore him, he'll go away.

Me: Nico he is not going to go away until he kills ALL of us.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Besides I want to let loose all of my power on him.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah. This is always fun.

Nico: You think he has a Carnage Symbiote with him?

Eli: I sense that it's another Carnage from another universe.

Girl Jordan: Nico here is number 2 that you owe me.

Nico: Yep.

May: This means you can join in

Girl Jordan: Yep. After J.D. has his fun.

Me: Fair enough. Okay here I go.

I went out to face him!

Me: Come and get me you sack of motherfucking shit.

Then he saw me.

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

He came to me.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) **Nice to see you Evil Sasuke.**

Evil Sasuke then had his eyes glow red with incredible rage!

Evil Sasuke: WHO THE HELL DO YOU THINK YOU ARE YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!? YOU ARE NOTHING TO US YOU CUR! WE ARE THE UCHIHA AND WE ARE THE STRONGEST AND THE ELITE!

Me: (To Evil Sasuke) **Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was** the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as I was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. Your Father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the jutsu in the world just to expand your jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless

**monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why I killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

Nicole: YEAH! GET HIM DAD!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: **KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

HE WAS PISSED!

Taro laughed and charged at Evil Sasuke.

He kicked him in his face and smashed him down!

Me: **Time to get festive!**

Evil Sasuke: What are you laughing at, you cur?!

Taro: The only cur is you. Naruto and J.D. are not responsible for your own mistakes. You are!

Me: **That's right!**

I punched him in his face!

POW! BLAM POW SMASH!

I punched him down.

Nico: How about we wrap this up?

Me: **With pleasure!**

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU!? WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG!? IT'S NOT FAIR! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Me: **You will never have my power.**

Evil Sasuke then raised his right arm up and then I threw an energy disk and it slashed his right arm clean off! He screamed in excruciating pain as it was completely severed from his shoulder and he clutched the stub of his arm.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MONSTER!

Me: **I've been called worse.**

Nico: Yeah!

Me: You don't know how to love anyone Sasuke. All you care about is nothing but yourself.

I then teleported and stabbed Evil Sasuke all the way through his black heart!

Me: **This is for everything you have done! Go to hell and stay there you motherfucking son of a fucking bitch!**

I then slashed him all the way in half and sliced and diced him into a thousand pieces and then I fired a pitch black energy blast of the Black Gates and he was banished to oblivion forever!

Evil Sasuke was obliterated forever.

I powered down.

Me: That felt really good.

Juran: Nico, are you sure he's bonded with the Carnage Symbiote?

Nico: Eli said he wasn't so I trust Eli. But great job J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Girl Jordan: Now it's my turn.

Tsubasa: I thought for sure Evil Sasuke was bonded to that freak!

Eli: Nope. Cletus Kasady is the only one capable of being bonded with Carnage.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Look!

We saw a figure and it was CLETUS KASADY A.K.A. CARNAGE!

Nico: There he is.

Lola: Uh oh.

Me: Cletus Kasady! You fucked-up piece of shit, I knew one day you'd show your bloodstained ass again!

Nico: You make me sick! I knew it was a matter of time before you showed up!

Carnage: And now, I'm going to enjoy killing all of you and every last person in my way! CARNAGE AND CHAOS SHALL REIGN SUPREME! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

HE'S OFFICIALLY LOST HIS FUCKING MIND!

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE, KASADY!

Eli: You are out of your fucking mind!

Nico: You've absolutely lost your fucking mind, and you will never hurt another person again, Kasady. Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Leeli, Kaede, tear his fucked-up ass to shreds and let him die in a pool of his own fucked-up blood!

Lincoln: You got it, Nico.

Leeli: With pleasure!

Nico: Can you hurry up and let us kill you? We've still got matters to attend to?

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ATHLETIC MAELSTROM ARCTIC SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON JUSTICE AND DIVINE OCEANIC CELTIC MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON LOVE!

Girl Jordan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Maelstrom Sea Dragon and Divine Oceanic Celtic Sea Dragon Maelstrom Love) **It's time for you to pay for everything you did Kasady!**

Nico: Eli, while this is going on, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already did and we have Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Whopper, Moby, Escaroo, Totemer, Ravekiller, China White and Scorcher.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: And Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Whopper, Moby, Escaroo, Totemer, Ravemanta and China White are all the same girl. She's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Me: I have just the archenemies for the anothers minus China White.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. I summon THE SUPREMACY SUN, THE TRIPPER MERCURY, ELEMENTAL HERO TERRA FIRMA, BLAZING MARS, THE GRAND JUPITER, THE BIG SATURN AND THE DESPAIR URANUS!

I summoned said monsters!

Nico: Cool!

Girl Jordan went at Carnage and blasted and pulverized and smashed him all over.

Nico: Not to rush you but you probably should snap his neck now.

Girl Jordan: Got it.

She fired an energy blast and obliterated him completely and banished him to the Black Gates.

Qin: Good riddance.

She powered down.

We got ready.

Nico: Well, we know who's first.

Me: Yep. And here they come!

We saw Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Whopper, Moby, Escaroo, Totemer, Ravekiller and China White!

Indigo Zap: Whoa!

Qin: Wow! This will be good!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Ring-Ring: (In a girls voice) This is my kind of planet.

Lincoln: That voice!

The 8 Anothers merged together and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had orange eyes and had the Laval Fire Crest in the middle of her forehead and she had fire angel wings and had orange and red clothes and had a fire sword in her hand.

Lincoln: (GASP!) Elandra Laval!

Elandra Laval: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you have grown into an amazing young man!

Lincoln: I know. I haven't seen you since you were 16.

Elandra Laval: Yeah and also I'm the gene-slammer of the Laval monsters.

Me: Whoa!

Elandra Laval: Also is Luan with you guys?

Me: No. Why did she do something horrible to you?

Elandra Laval: THAT Is an understatement. She did a bunch of horrible psychotic pranks that were so bad that they hurt all of Lincoln's friends! I almost KILLED THAT METAL-MOUTH MANIAC and mounted her head on a pike!

WE GASPED!

Me: (GULPS!) I have a feeling this will be brutal!

Lincoln: We'll have to hear about it later.

Nico: You ready?

Elandra Laval: I sure am.

Me: Is the Another Scorcher friendly or hostile?

Elandra Laval: Friendly and this one is hot too.

Nico: Oh boy.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Elandra separated from the Anothers and Indigo Zap and the Legendary Planets fired energy waves and blasted them and blew them apart and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Elandra Laval: That was awesome!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There he is!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER SCORCHER!

Me: Whoa! Another Scorcher! Perfect for this planet.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Another Scorcher: (In a girls voice) I have a feeling you guys did a good one here.

Me: Whoa! Candace Florence!

She reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and orange clothes and she had fire angel wings.

Candace Florence: Awesome to see you again J.D. Thank you for saving me and my sister Sasha from my so-called evil father.

Me: Anytime.

Nico: What does she mean by that?

Me: Long story. Also she is the gene-slammer of Fire Princess and the Fire Elemental HERO Monsters and she has awesome fire powers.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a V-Lancer and Zocks got a Quantum Ranger Blaster.

Candace Florence: Just to get revenge on my so-called dad for his crimes.

Me: Candace comes from Pakistan and she and her sister Sasha went through hell because of her dad and I appeared as he threatened their lives. It was a toxic marriage and relationship. I pulled out a 12 gauge shotgun and blasted his crotch right off his body.

Nico: (WINCES) OH MAN!

Qin: OUCH!

Eli: Nasty castration!

Xenia: YIKES!

Candace Florence: I know. It was awesome. But my dad swore revenge on me, Sasha, mom and J.D. for ruining him.

Me: Let him try. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sougo: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) Your dad is not getting near you.

Geiz: (Gets out Time Force Ridewatch) If he does, he's gonna get it!

Sougo got LightspeedRescueRedArmor while Geiz got TimeForceRedArmor.

Me: I vowed that if he does that his crotch would be the least of his worries. I would blow his head off.

Nico: Nice.

Candace Florence: Good. Sorry about this.

She turned into ANOTHER SCORCHER!

Nico: Time for fire! (ACTIVATES SCORCHER'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

Nico: Time for this too! (ACTIVATES CHINA WHITE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Time for some sea dragon power! (ACTIVATES SEA DRAGON AND ANGUIS MASCULUS'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and water and blasted her down.

Maria: Now for some fire and lightning! (ACTIVATES GAZIMON'S RIDEWATCH) (ECHOING) ELECTRIC STUN BLAST!

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES DEMON BEATRICE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a powerful blast of fire and blasted her down!

Indigo Zap: Top this too! (ACTIVATES CHINA WHITE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Then Girder, Quicksand, Invisible, Toguro, Levira and Oven Jamen came.

Nico: Nice team Girder!

Girder: Thanks Nico.

Me: This will be awesome.

But then something landed on my head.

Me: What the?

I saw that it was a Toucannon!

Me: Cool a Toucannon!

Nico: I thought it was Poromon for a second.

Toucannon: (In a girls voice) No but I do think that's cool.

Nico: Millie Bolt!? Whoa!

Qin: Cool!

She jumped down and reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had yellow and green clothes and the flag map of Jamaica on her skirt.

Millie Bolt: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Scorcher and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought over Candace.

Millie Bolt: Awesome!

Indigo Zap: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Millie Bolt: When me and Nico won the Cross Country Marathon and it was awesome.

Nico: Yep that was so fun.

Qin: Yep it was.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Millie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Millie Bolt: Same here.

Me: Lets go home and drink some lemonade.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, and Lilith Clawthorne are heading to Minnesota, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls, but we're going to deal with an old enemy of The Pleiades Sisters.

That person's name is Marana Salazar, she's a dangerous person The Pleiades Sisters have had the displeasure of knowing, and even worse, she's a Satanic witch who'd fallen deep into The Occult when she was fifteen and gained dark powers through a Satanic ritual, but her very dark obsession with The Occult and the dark side drove her deep into madness and fanatical Satanic worship that's at the same level of Bellatrix Lestrange, and everywhere she went, that insane witch killed many innocent people in her fanatical Satanic worship, and she tried to kill Lincoln, but The Pleiades Sisters attacked and defeated that crazy Satanic Witch and sent her to the nuthouse for the rest of her life, but they didn't strip her of her powers since her dark powers were acquired through the use of dark Satanic rituals. Now, years later, that crazy Satanic witch broke out, and she wants revenge on The Pleiades Sisters, but we're going to put an end to that crazy Satanic Witch, and we're sending her to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Minnesota, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but Alcyone, you and your sisters aren't going to like it: Marana Salazar, the insane and fanatical Dark Satanic Witch, has escaped.

The Pleiades Sisters gasped in horror.

Alcyone Pleiades: That insanely fanatical Dark Satanic Witch has escaped?!

Sterope Pleiades: This is all our fault, we didn't strip of her dark powers after we beat the stuffing out of her and sent her to prison! Oh man, that witch is out for blood again!

Nico: Whoa, this sounds really serious. Can you girls tell us about this Dark Satanic witch?

Alcyone Pleiades: You're not going to like it, Nico. Marana Salazar is a very dangerous person that my sisters and I have had the displeasure of knowing, and even worse, she's a Satanic witch who'd fallen deep into The Occult when she was fifteen and gained dark powers through a Satanic ritual, but her very dark obsession with The Occult and the dark side drove her deep into madness and fanatical Satanic worship that's at the same level of Bellatrix Lestrange, and everywhere she went, that insane witch killed many innocent people in her fanatical Satanic worship.

Me: Damn, so we have a fanatical Dark Satanic Witch to kill.

Electra Pleiades: And even worse, she tried to kill Lincoln, but we attacked and defeated that crazy Satanic Witch and sent her to the nuthouse for the rest of her life, but we didn't strip her of her dark powers since her dark powers were acquired through the use of dark Satanic rituals. Now, years later, that crazy Satanic witch broke out, and she wants revenge on us.

Lincoln: I'm not going to let her do so, Electra, we're going to put an end to that crazy Satanic Witch, and we're sending her to The Black Gates forever.

Eclipsa Tyburn: She's indeed on the same danger scale as The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, and The Chernabog Sisters, so yeah, she's got to go.

Ronalda Paleozoa: Big time.

Troy: And one day, you've got to tell us what Lori did to Lincoln that was so horrible, it left you with wanting to cut her head off and mount it on a pike and give it to Bobby.

Eclipsa Tyburn: Trust me, Troy, what Lori did is something you're not going to like.

Ronnie Anne: Lincoln told me and Bobby about it, and we were horrified big time. Mom wanted to go down there and hit her with a Chancla, but no, she backed off and let his parents handle her.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and green headband, brown eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless emerald green top, necklace with pearls and green gem for the pendant, long ankle-length midnight black skirt, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, leaves, serpents, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Demeter, and holstered on her back is a massive Demeter-themed greatsword with embedded emerald gems and Demeter etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green snake heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The snake motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Brown-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that crazy and insanely fanatical Dark Satanic Witch before she could kill them.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Mariah Demeter, I knew it was you.

?: YOU WILL ALL BE SACRIFICED IN THE NAME OF THE

GLORIOUS DARK LORD, SATAN! (CACKLING INSANELY)

We then saw our target, a girl with long black hair, pale skin, red eyes, an insane grin on her face, and dressed in black clothes, it was Marana Salazar, the insanely fanatical Dark Satanic Witch, and she was out for blood.

Sylvester: So, the insane witch has shown herself at last.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're still just as insane as ever, Marana, but now, your days of killing people for your dark devotion to Satan are over, now you're going to join your master in Oblivion forever. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super

Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, and Lilith Clawthorne, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and

Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Marana Salazar, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired eleven beams of light from his massive greatsword and they turned into crosses that surround Marana Salazar, and he said The Lord's Prayer in Latin. Suddenly, the gold crosses glow with intense light, and Marana Salazar screamed as her dark powers were stripped from her, and then, the crosses turned into swords which impaled themselves into Marana Salazar killing her in a flash of light and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've lived for far too long, Marana Salazar, and now, your days of killing innocent people are over. (To Mariah Demeter) And it's so good to see you again, Mariah Demeter.

Mariah Demeter: You too, Linky, it's really been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mariah Demeter and he hugged her, and Mariah Demeter is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mariah Demeter: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Mariah Demeter, Daughter of Demeter, Greek Goddess of Agriculture and The Harvest, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Harvest and Agriculture and has all her mother's powers of nature and plants, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, my enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: She's also really good friends with Laney, and Mariah and Lincoln helped Laney in creating gardens and planting many crops of foods and plants, and Mariah also helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about agriculture, harvesting crops, and he even helped her out at her farm. Lincoln made Mariah a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, emerald green sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Mariah kissed Lincoln on the lips as her garden of flowers bloomed, and it was truly beautiful.

Nico: Wow. And we also met your mother when we saw that she gave Timmy's parents The Black Thumb of Demeter.

Mariah Demeter: Ah, yes, my mother's famous curse meant for bad parents, and in this case, his parents were so stupid and neglectful, my mother made sure that curse can't be removed, and any plant they touch will die.

Lincoln: They're behaving themselves, Mariah.

Timmy Turner: But, given their track record, her mom's not going to remove the curse anytime soon, and I was still stunned their stupidity and neglectful behavior had angered her mom.

Selene Arcangela: It sure did.

Me: And she hates Scoots with a bloody passion, because Scoots absolutely hated Mariah for always defending Lincoln whenever he, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Mariah everything about what that heckling old goat has done to him constantly and trying to kill him, and one time when Mariah and Lincoln were doing some yard work in Liam's farm, Scoots showed up and she was out to kill Lincoln and Mariah yet again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked Scoots with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Mariah lashed at Scoots with vines of poison ivy and fired fruit at her and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Scoots up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Scoots tried to do to him and Mariah, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called Varie who came with vans from The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they took Scoots away, but she swore revenge on them big time.

Nico: That crazy heckling old goat, I should've known she'd do something like this. Now, I'm so glad we gave her The Black Gates.

Lori: She was literally a massive pain in the butt, and all she ever does is cause and start trouble for her own sick amusement, not to mention she's tried to kill Lincoln and all of us many times over.

Luna: She should've been locked up many years ago and never let out, but she got her just desserts when we sent her to her eternal doom.

Ronalda Paleozoa: Sure wish we could've done that to Flip as well!

Lincoln: Now, now, Ronalda, Flip has done tons of horrible things that've warranted The Black Gates, but it's best that we now have him condemned as humiliation fodder for the rest of his life.

Nico: Yeah, besides, he's got a lot of karma to face from everyone in Gotham Royal York since he had cheated a lot of people out of their money and he did a lot of horrible things for his own greed.

Me: Yep, so he's basically facing Karmic Justice: the worst kind of punishment for him.

Lincoln: That's right. And now that you're here, Mariah.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Mariah Demeter in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Mariah Demeter: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Mariah Demeter's neck with emerald gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Mariah Demeter: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mariah Demeter.

Mariah Demeter had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Crafto, Erika Hayama, Gloria Falken Mayer, Julius Diner Davidson, Manami Kaedezawa, and Monte Bellini from Super Auto Salon: Custom Car Contest.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Crafto, Erika Hayama, Gloria Falken Mayer, Julius Diner Davidson, Manami Kaedezawa, and Monte Bellini from Super Auto Salon: Custom Car Contest.

Nicole: Ooh, looks like we got some racer girls, and they even know how to do some paint jobs on race cars.

Lincoln: Maybe we can work on doing some custom paint jobs on our cars as well. Are you girls okay?

Crafto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Crafto and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Marana Salazar, the insane and fanatically devoted Dark Satanic witch,, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large gold circular chest plate with phoenix on it, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary

Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Erika Hayama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Crafto: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Crafto, Erika Hayama, Gloria Falken Mayer, Julius Diner Davidson, Manami Kaedezawa, and Monte Bellini with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of The Pleiades Sisters, Marana Salazar, a dangerous person The Pleiades Sisters have had the displeasure of knowing, and even worse, a Dark Satanic witch who'd fallen deep into The Occult when she was fifteen and developed dark powers, but her dark obsession with The Occult and the dark side drove her deep into madness and fanatical Satanic worship in the same level of Bellatrix Lestrange, and everywhere she went, that insane witch killed many innocent people in her fanatical Satanic worship, and she tried to kill Lincoln, but The Pleiades Sisters attacked and defeated that crazy Satanic Witch and sent her to the nuthouse for the rest of her life, but they didn't strip her of her powers since her dark powers were acquired through the use of dark Satanic rituals. Now, years later, that crazy Satanic witch broke out and wanted revenge on The Pleiades Sisters.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in giving that insane Dark Satanic Witch the beatdown of her miserable life, and Lincoln finishing her off by firing those beams of light from his massive greatsword which turned into crosses and she was stripped of her powers thanks to him reciting The Lord's Prayer in Latin and they turned into swords which pierced her all over the place and then, she was consumed by holy light and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Mariah Demeter have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so you guys had to deal with a Bellatrix Lestrange-like old enemy of Alcyone and her sisters, jeez.

Lincoln: She was just as insane and murderous as that insane Death Eater, but in the end, Marana met her end and she got The Black Gates.

Me: She sure did.

Nico: Dealing with someone who behaved like Bellatrix Lestrange. (Shudders) I hate to find out if any of your Guardian Angels know of other Dark Witches who behave like The Death Eaters.

Lincoln: I should hope not, Nico.

After destroying Marana Salazar and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Mariah Demeter saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mariah Demeter: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mariah, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mariah Demeter: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Mariah Demeter: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Mariah, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down that old goat, Scoots, and sent her back to the nuthouse in Lansing?

Mariah Demeter: Oh, that's a story I would never forget.

Mariah Demeter pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Maria doing some yardwork on Liam's farm. But, then, they heard the sound of an electric scooter in the distance and Lincoln knew who it was coming after them, it was that crazy, heckling, troublemaking old goat, Scoots, and she was out to kill Lincoln and Mariah yet again.

Past Scoots: I'm going to enjoy running you both over and throwing you to the vultures! (CACKLING LIKE A ROTTEN OLD WITCH AND REVVED UP HER SCOOTER)

Past Lincoln: As if, you old goat, I'm not letting you get away with trying to kill us.

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper.

Past Lincoln: Now, you're going to get yet another beating, you cantankerous old shrew!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Scoots charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln lifted Scoots' scooter up off the ground and he threw her off, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Mariah lashed at Scoots with vines of poison ivy and fired fruit at her and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that prick and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Scoots up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Scoots tried to do to him and Mariah, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called Varie who came with vans from The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they took Scoots away, and she was seething with rage.

Past Scoots: YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF ME, LOUD, I'LL GET OUT OF THIS, AND I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Past Mariah Demeter: Kiss my ass, you old goat!

Past Lincoln: If you ever come after me, my family, loved ones, friends, and Guardian Angels, you old goat, you'll find yourself in a metal coffin and you'll be lowered into a pit of molten lava!

The van drove off with Scoots screaming with pure rage as Maria and Lincoln kissed as the video ended.

Nico: (LAUGHS) In your face, you old goat! And what we just heard, you pulled a Bart Simpson on her and told her to kiss your ass, didn't you, Mariah?

Me: She sure did, and I was still cracking up.

Laney: Us too, but our brother really put that old goat back in her place when she came charging in again.

Varie: Yeah, right back in the nuthouse!

Liam: Oh, I remembered that day all too well, that old goat was really asking for it again!

Mariah Demeter: Honestly, it's like the only thing she's got on her mind is revenge.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the same thing can be said for Flip.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker

Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Pablo and Anderson go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those buttfaces, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Belle Muldoon: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Belle, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker

Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Belle Muldoon: (In Heaven) Leni was right that you're indeed a really good kisser.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria are now in your harem.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson have some nerve trying to kill them, those heartless buttface psychopaths are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those two buttfaces were nothing but fucking trouble, but just like Flip and the other jerks, those two dumbasses are just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Striker Ace - Raye, Sky Striker Ace - Shizuku, Sky Striker Ace - Kagari, Sky Striker Ace - Hayate, Sky Striker Ace - Kaina, Sky Striker Ace - Roze, Trickstar Bella Madonna, Belle Muldoon, Aromaseraphy Jasmine, Aromaseraphy

Sweet Marjoram, Aromaseraphy Rosemary, Aromaseraphy Angelica, Counselor Lily, and Dark Valkyria, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of their hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, the buttfaces have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, buttfaces!

Nico: Even after we've kicked their miserable hides, those two buttfaces still refuse to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later Nico was getting Syd and Becca ready for an awesome simulator adventure into the world of Super Mario Galaxy.

Nico: Syd, you and Becca are up first.

Syd: Awesome! Where are we going?

Nico: To the Good Egg Galaxy and we're going there to battle Dino Piranha and we're going to put him into the M.O.E.

Me: This will be awesome to see!

Eli: It sure will.

Becca: Yep. Ready kiddo?

Syd: You bet I am!

Nico: I'm going with you for supervision and to help out.

Becca: Awesome!

Syd: Lets go!

They went into the Simulator and it activated and then they found themselves in the world of Super Mario Galaxy and they were at Good Egg Galaxy!

Nico: Here we are!

Syd: Wow! Good Egg Galaxy.

Becca: So awesome!

Nico: Yep. We might as well gather star bits too.

Syd: Good idea.

Nico: Yep.

Syd: Lets do it!

They got to collecting numerous Star Bits.

Nico: I already got 10!

Syd: I got 50!

Becca: 75!

Nico: Nice!

They even blasted some enemies too. The Goombas and more.

Syd: (to Becca) Nice bonding experience, huh?

Becca: It sure is kiddo!

Syd: Yeah!

Nico: But the real fun is just beginning. We have THAT to face!

They saw the big egg of Dino Piranha!

Syd: Is that?

Nico: Yep. The Dino Piranha egg.

Becca: That will make an awesome omelette.

Nico: Let's head on to the planet it's on.

Syd: Okay!

Me: (On a radio) J.D. to Nico. J.D. to Nico you are clear for launch. Over.

Nico: Thanks, J.D.!

Me: (LAUGHS) Just a little Astronaut humor. But you're welcome.

They got into the star launcher and then…

ZOOOM!

They fired and collected numerous Star Bits.

They arrived at the planet.

Nico: There's the egg.

Becca: This will be fun.

Syd: Wait. I think I just landed on the egg.

She was right. She had smashed onto the egg with a nasty landing!

Nico: Uh oh!

It cracked open and then out came DINO PIRANHA!

Dino Piranha roared!

Syd: Dino Piranha!

Me: Ugly little toad! But he will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Nico: (gets out Scorcher and Firefly's Ridewatches) Let's cook this egg!

Nico activated them and fired a blast of fire and it hit him on his butt and he yelped and wailed as he was being burned!

Syd: Here let me cool you down!

She formed a leaf fan and blew wind and his butt ignited into a full inferno!

Me: OOH OUCH!

Nico: But the REAL way to damage him is to go for his tail!

Syd: Like this!

She kicked his tail and it swung back and hit him on his head!

BLANG!

Me: OOH! That's going to leave a mark!

Nicole: But that is exactly like Nico said.

Lily: Nice!

Nicole: (To Nico thru the radio) Hit him 2 more times just like that Nico.

Nico: Right!

Then he started to pick up the pace and REALLY run after us.

Syd: Come and get us piranha head!

It roared!

Nico flew in and kicked its tail and bashed it on the head again!

BLANG!

Nicole: OOH! OUCH!

Me: Nice! One more for Becca to make it even.

Unfortunately, that's when it got pissed off. Its head turned bright red like Petey Piranha's head and it roared

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Nicole: He is REALLY SEEING Red!

Xenia: Yep!

Eli: This is gonna get brutal.

Nico: He is mad now!

Becca: Yep! Wait look!

They saw a figure come in and it was a VIKAVOLT!

Nico: Cool a Vikavolt!

Camie: Awesome! A Vikavolt is there!

Nico: Yeah, I think that's the closest to a villainous breakdown from it that we're going to get.

Vikavolt: (In a girls voice) But this will shock it!

Nico: Valencia Raiden!? Whoa!

She fired waves of lightning and it hit the Dino Piranha and electrocuted it and then Becca seeing an opportunity swooped in and kicked its tail and bashed it a final time and it fell to the ground unconscious.

It was teleported to the M.O.E.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: ALL RIGHT!

Valencia reverted back and she was a girl with teal blue hair and had yellow eyes and blue butterfly wings and had blue clothes.

Valencia Raiden: That was awesome and fun!

They high five!

Syd: YEAH!

Nico: Look. A Power Star!

Syd: I'll get it!

Syd went and grabbed it!

SHE GOT A STAR!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Syd: YAHOO!

Becca: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Valencia Raiden: When me and Nico went into the middle of the city of Trenton and we destroyed a massive red diamond smuggling operation. We recovered all the red diamonds and returned them.

Nico: That was fun.

Syd: That is so cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Valencia hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Valencia Raiden: Same here Nico.

Nico: Syd you and Becca did a great job!

Syd: It was so awesome!

Later me and Nico were having an Eating Contest and our opponents were Poromon, Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters.

Juniper Lee: Another eating contest?!

Eli: Yep they are eating Chili Dogs. Foot Long chili dogs.

Me and Nico were eating and eating and eating and eating chili dogs like no tomorrow.

Coconuts: Boy that sure is gonna be a lot of chili dogs there!

Scratch: Boy they are going to be farting and passing gas like you wouldn't believe.

Grounder: I thought that happens after.

CLANG!

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch hit Grounder on his head.

Scratch: That's going to happen after they are done eating you dumbbot!

Kari: Poromon, I hope you won't go easy on Nico just because he's your partner.

Poromon: I won't!

Nico: (Sarcastically) Thanks a lot!

They were eating like no tomorrow.

* * *

French Narrator: (French Accent) 100 plates of chili dogs later.

Me and Nico finished and shockingly we tied with the Sonic Sisters, Tails and Sonic.

Poromon fell over stuffed and bloated!

Lori: And the winners are J.D, Nico, Sonic, Tails and the Sonic Sisters!

We cheered!

Lola: WHOA!

Flamewar: You okay, Poromon?

Then…

MONSTROUS LOUD AND LONG BURP!

Nico: WHOA!

He stopped 10 seconds later.

Poromon: Ahh! Yeah I'm good.

Sam (Total Drama): Nice belch!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Boy that was awesome.

Nico patted Poromon.

Me: Boy that was fun.

Then a knock at the door was heard.

Me: Come in!

Then a Gumshoos came in.

Me: Hey a Gumshoos.

Camie: Awesome!

Gumshoos: (In a girls voice) The Weasel slips into the Ground during a rainy day.

Nico: And the weasel will be fed eggs as he sleeps during the rain.

Gumshoos: Awesome to see you again Agent Nico.

Nico: Gina Matta Hari! Awesome to see you again.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and yellow eyes and she had a black hat and black trench coat and black spy clothes on.

Gina Matta Hari: Same here Nico.

Me: Another one of your spy buddies Nico?

Nico: Yep. Gina is an awesome undercover spy agent. Just like Matta Hari.

Eli: Cool.

Afterburner: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gina Matta Hari: When me and Nico went and busted a huge criminal organization that was going to destroy all the worlds eggs.

Nico: That was a fun one.

Me: Whoa! That would not be good if we didn't have eggs.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico and Gina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Agent Gina.

Gina Matta Hari: Same to you Agent Nico.

Carnivac: Nico actually did good fighting a monster in a giant egg a few hours ago.

Me: It was actually 45 minutes ago.

Carnivac: Oh. Sorry.

Nico: Yep. It's true.

Gina Matta Hari: That is awesome Agent Nico.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah that was fun and cool.

Lana: Yep.

Nico: Now lets get ready for our next mission.

Then the previous group came.

Avalanche: Can me, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Larxene, Dark Laser and Whiteout go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Xenia: Yep.

Avalanche: Awesome.

Tricloid: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crabominable and 4 Oricorio next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Nice!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was Bedlam, an old enemy of Ed and his team, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where's Ed and his team? We got huge trouble!

Just then, Ed and his team showed up.

Ed (Get Ed): We're here, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it one bit, I had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's none other than your old enemy, Bedlam, and he's causing havoc.

Ed and his team gasped.

Ed (Get Ed): Bedlam's here?! Oh man, this isn't good.

Nico: Whoa, this guy sounds like bad news, especially with a name like Bedlam.

Ed (Get Ed): Oh, he is bad news to the extreme, Nico. Bedlam's an evil greedy bureaucrat who's determined on taking full control of all of Progress City and continues to seek information he desires.

Me: Jeez.

Deets: Yeah, and Bedlam is like your every megalomaniac, he's also sociopathic, ruthless, greedy, egotistical, callous, cruel, sadistic, and very abusive to his minions, but despite showing arrogance, Bedlam has proven to be an evil genius, and he's a conniving, calculating, and manipulative planner. He's also a power hunger madman, as he will do anything to get Ed's connection to the mystic alien artifacts.

Nico: What a fucked-up megalomaniac, that's it, this guy has got to go!

Lincoln: Black Gates?

Me and Nico: Black Gates.

Max Goof: Allow me to take on this guy while you guys do your usual battles. This morning, I felt like something's been building up inside of me.

Nico: (Gasps) Oh man, does this mean you're going to transform, Max?

Max Goof: Looks like it.

Me: Oh man, this is going to be so awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Yep!

Computer: Alert! TEMPORAL DISTURBANCE DETECTED!

Me: Uh oh.

We saw that it was located 100 miles northwest of New York City.

Me: It's located at the east-northeast edge of the estate tree!

Nico: Oh no! All defenses red alert!

Then we activated our force field!

We scanned the portal and out came a bunch of helicopters.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Are those helicopters?!

Me: They sure are.

Nico: What are they doing?

Eli: I sense they are getting ready to attack.

Bedlam: Fire!

They fired missiles and lasers!

Hotlink: They're firing at the city!

Me: Don't worry guys.

The missiles and lasers hit the force field and were unable to penetrate it.

Bedlam: WHAT!? Why are we not getting through?

Minion: Sir there's a powerful impenetrable force field shield around the entire city and the tree!

Bedlam: Damn that Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Nice try Bedlam but it's going to take more than missiles and lasers to penetrate our defenses.

Kitty: Okay. The good news is that no one's killed so far. But some building got blown up!

Me: Actually scans show that there are no buildings damaged.

Nico: Boy the force field is stronger than we thought.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: Wait! I sense that they are going to use nukes!

WE GASPED!

Me: HE WOULDN'T!

Plitheon: Let me handle those, Jesse!

Jesse Glenn: Very well. Bakugan Brawl! Bakugan Stand! Take the stage, Ventus Plitheon!

Me: But we have a weapon of our own. Fire at will.

We had laser cannons fire at the Helicopters from the tree and blasted the helicopters and blew most of them apart! BEDLAM WAS INFURIATED!

Nico: No nukes on American soil asshole!

Plitheon blasted and smashed the rest of them!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: What do you want Bedlam!?

Bedlam: Revenge! Revenge on you for killing me!

Me: You had that coming you monster!

Mason Brown: This time, you've gone too far!

Bedlam: Have I? Gotham Royal York is crawling with criminals. I was just doing everyone a favor by wiping them out along with your precious city. And I would've been able to rebuild it under my rule, of course.

Me: Over MY DEAD BODY!

Avior: Well, no one's gonna be able to rebuild your body once we're finished with you!

Nico: And this time we're going to make sure you never come back. We banished you to the Warp before and now we're going to destroy you and erase you from existence for all eternity with the Black Gates.

All the while, Stewie was tracing the call.

Stewie found his location and it was in an island Located at Latitude: 38.756383 N | Longitude: -67.872243 W.

The call ended.

Stewie: I found where he is at. He's here.

He pointed to where the call was from.

Me: That's only 200 miles off to eastern American Seaboard.

Eli: Wow.

I pulled up the area of those coordinates and it showed that he was in an undersea fortress.

Me: So he has an undersea lair.

Nico: I called some help for this.

Whiteout: I hope it's good backup.

Nico: Oh, it's nothing. Just the Legendary Tony Hawk!

In came TONY HAWK!

Me: WHOA!

Stacy Bolton: NO WAY! Tony Hawk it's an honor to meet you!

Tony Hawk: Same here guys. It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: You too Tony. Stacy idolizes you and you are one of the greatest skateboarding legends ever.

Stacy Bolton: That's right. I love all your skateboarding moves and I know everything you do and I think you are the greatest.

Tony Hawk: I'm honored and glad you like them Stacy.

But there was one that wasn't thrilled about this. Carlos Casagrande was looking at Tony with disdain.

Carlos Casagrande: Tony Hawk.

Tony Hawk: Carlos? Oh my gosh its been a while.

The call ended.

Stewie: I found where he is at. He's here.

He pointed to where the call was from.

Me: That's only 200 miles off to eastern American Seaboard.

Eli: Wow.

I pulled up the area of those coordinates and it showed that he was in an undersea fortress.

Me: So he has an undersea lair.

Nico: I called some help for this.

Whiteout: I hope it's good backup.

Nico: Oh, it's nothing. Just the Legendary Tony Hawk!

In came TONY HAWK!

Me: WHOA!

Stacy Bolton: NO WAY! Tony Hawk it's an honor to meet you!

Tony Hawk: Same here guys. It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: You too Tony. Stacy idolizes you and you are one of the greatest skateboarding legends ever.

Stacy Bolton: That's right. I love all your skateboarding moves and I know everything you do and I think you are the greatest.

Tony Hawk: I'm honored and glad you like them Stacy.

But there was one that wasn't thrilled about this. Carlos Casagrande was looking at Tony with disdain.

Carlos Casagrande: Tony Hawk.

Tony Hawk: Carlos? Oh my gosh its been a while.

Alice Gehabach: Are you okay, Carlos?

Hydranoid: Of course not. He's looking at Tony Hawk angrily.

Ronnie Anne: Dio Carlos?

Carlos: I should explain. You see 20 years ago me and Tony were skateboarding partners.

He told us that 20 years ago he and Tony were known all over as great skateboarding legends. But then an accident befell on Carlos because of Tony Hawk. Tony pushed Carlos down and because of that Carlos lost the skateboarding championship.

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa man! Carlos we didn't know you had a history with Tony as well as were best friends with him.

Nico: Yeah that is cool!

Carlos: It was.

Tony Hawk: Whoa whoa Carlos that was all a misunderstanding.

Carlos: It was?

Tony Hawk: Yeah I never meant for that to happen. I was just giving you a high five and we missed and ended up slapping each others faces and I knocked you down by mistake.

Me: Oops.

Dark Laser: Think about it. Would the famous Tony Hawk intentionally injure you?

Carlos: Boy I had you all wrong. I'm sorry Tony.

Tony Hawk: Aw it's cool dude.

Nico: That is still awesome that you two know each other.

Ronnie Anne: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Yep. Now we got work to do. Lets head out to the undersea lair and make sure that Bedlam pays.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Thanatos, the mysterious lich sorcerer and the main antagonist of the action-RPG video game Secret of Mana, and he's here to destroy all life on Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you're not going to like, Nicole: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to Thanatos, the mysterious lich sorcerer and the main antagonist of the action-RPG video game Secret of Mana, and he's here to destroy all life on Earth.

Nicole gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, not that lich sorcerer! That guy's a danger to all life on Earth and all over the realms, he's got to be destroyed.

Xenia Lin: And he will be destroyed by me and Lincoln, Nicole.

Hay Lin: Whoa, so now, my older sister, the last of The Guardians of Kandrakar on Lincoln's side is going to transform, this will be one awesome battle no one's going to forget.

Me: You got that right, Hay Lin.

Yan Lin: Indeed, this should be an interesting fight to see.

Nico: Same here, Yan Lin, alright, gang, let's go, it's time to put an end to Bedlam once and for all!

Lincoln: That megalomaniacal madman's going to die here and now, and once we get rid of Bedlam and end his reign of terror, you're next, Thanatos.

Xenia Lin: There shall be no mercy for you, Thanatos, as The Guardian of Air, we shall put an end to you here and now.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets head into our submarine and bring the fight to Bedlam!

We went to the garage and got in our submarine and then we were off.

---

We were in our submarine and heading to the undersea lair.

Ariel: Admiral Nico, All stations report they are manned and ready for battlestations sir.

Nico: Excellent.

Volt Luster: It's not every day we use our submarine.

Brontes: No, it is not.

Poliwag: Can I swim in the water alongside you guys?

Nico: If you want. Neptune Crusaders you are more than welcome to swim alongside us.

Varie: Awesome.

Nico: Jared maintain present heading.

Jared: Aye aye sir.

Lisa Loud: We got the lair on sonar. 150 miles and closing.

Nico: Make final preparations everyone. Prepare to fire.

Poliwag started swimming in the water

Larxene: Well, he didn't waste any time.

Nico: Neither did the Neptune Crusaders too.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Admiral Nico, Torpedoes loaded and ready.

Nico: Excellent. When we see the fortress stand by.

Me: Aye aye sir.

Lisa Loud: 50 miles and closing.

Lena Isis: Maybe Phosphos should join Poliwag in the water.

Phosphos: I AM an Aquos Bakugan after all

Nico: Go for it.

Phosphos got summoned and was underwater.

Nico: What's that there?

We had a visual of the Undersea lair and it was HUGE! It was a massive 15 mile wide undersea base.

Lola: WHOA!

Me: That is a huge base!

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: No kidding. Enough to hide an army here.

Moonstone: Bedlam's army, to be precise

Nico: Yep. Arm torpedoes.

They were armed and ready.

Nico: Fire 1.

A Torpedo was fired.

Nico: Fire 2.

A 2nd Torpedo was fired.

Nico: Fire 3.

A third torpedo was fired.

Me: Impact in 10 seconds. 9, 8, 7, 6…

The torpedoes went at the base and they were undetected.

Me: 3, 2, 1…

They hit the side of the base and then…

MASSIVE POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted a huge hole into the base!

Me: Bullseye!

Lync Volan: Nice!

Nico: Prepare to dock and get ready for battle!

Me: Aye aye sir!

We plowed into the base and got ready and we charged in!

Bedlam: Soldier report!

Soldier: Three direct hits sir! Our hull has been breached!

Bedlam: By who!?

Soldier: Unknown sir!

Soldier 2: Sir our communication, security and scanning systems are being scrambled!

Soldier 3: INTRUDERS DETECTED SIR!

Bedlam: Bedlam bots attack the intruders!

The robots came.

Tar Pit: Bedlam Bots!

We blasted them all over.

Nico: Yeah! Now for the entrance!

Eli: Lets go!

We went to the main monitoring room.

Thorn: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at the door.

Bedlam: Get the systems back online!

Soldier 4: Sir it's not working!

Then the spirits of the 41st Century Figures came in and they swirled around them and then blasted the men and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the door and a phoenix cry was heard and then we bursted in.

Bedlam: WHAT!? Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: Surprise!

Bedlam: How the hell did you find me!?

Me: Wasn't that hard to do.

Eli: We traced your call when you called us!

Camie: Big mistake!

Man Ray grabbed Bedlam and slammed him against a window so he could see the carnage he created.

Man Ray: Look at what you've done!

Bedlam: (laughs insanely) It's glorious, isn't it?

Ed the Protector: (Man Ray slams Bedlam into the ground) You're finished here, Bedlam!

Bedlam: You can't stop me, Ed. Soon, I'll command forces beyond your comprehension. I've achieved what Team Loud Phoenix Storm could not!

Me: Don't count on it Bedlam!

I punched him in the stomach and kicked him in his face and punched him in his nose and bashed him down.

Max Goof: Okay, I've had it up to hear with you to last a lifetime, Bedlam.

Suddenly, Max Goof's deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and he was surrounded by a white and red energy aura with crosses, stars, angels, swords, light, darkness, and keys, he unholstered his Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his back, and as he approached Bedlam, he left white and red energy, crosses, stars, angels, swords, light, darkness, and keys with every step.

Max Goof: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Bedlam, for far too long, you've caused Ed and his friends a ton of trouble with all of your schemes, and for what: taking full control of Progress City and continuing to seek information you desire. You really are nothing more than a megalomaniac, but the very thing that makes you truly the worthless heartless monster you are is you're truly sociopathic, ruthless, greedy, egotistical, callous, cruel, sadistic, and powerhungry. I refuse to let you run free a single second further, Bedlam, as one of the Chosen Wielders of The Keyblade and one of the Future Knights to King Mickey's Court, I will personally see to it that you pay the ultimate price for all of your crimes.

Suddenly, Max Goof was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and red energy with swords, light, darkness, crosses, stars, and keys surrounding the vortex, there's a massive army of angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix with red eyes glaring at Bedlam: the red eyes of eternal death, lights shined down from the Heavens and a divine choir of Angels sang. Then, as the vortex faded, Max Goof emerged, but he was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Max Goof grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair, he has neon deep blue eyes and a white and red energy aura with crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, stars, and Keyblades surrounding him, he has an Angel holding a Keyblade in its right hand and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its left hand emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with deep blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold sun links and deep blue crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the angel-shaped Element of Harmony is an Angel with deep blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, Max Goof has on a white tank-top, long dark blue jeans, black knee-high leather combat boots, white gloves, and long long-sleeved venetian red trenchcoat with angels, light, darkness, swords, keys, swords, and Keyblades on the coattails and on the back of the coat is The Disney Castle and above one of the towers is an Archangel with a Keyblade in its right hand and sword in left hand surrounded by Keyblades and above the Archangel is a Hidden Mickey icon, Crown pendant, Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts. Suddenly, Max Goof felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with golden tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for his new body, Max Goof has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large deep red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Max Goof's massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and red energy, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, and Keyblades, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade, it's a brand-new massive Keyblade with embedded colored gems and a Hidden Mickey icon, Sora's Crown pendant, a Keyblade, an Archangel, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, large white angel wings for the Keyblade's guard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blue cat's eye pupils and large red gems on top of the blue cat's eye pupils embedded in the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with deep blue gems for eyes and large white angel head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, the Three Wayfinders of Terra, Aqua, and Ventus surrounded by silver angel wings for the keychain links, and the keychain's token the silhouettes of Mickey, Donald, and Goofy, he has on his brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Mickey head with blue gems for eyes for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji below Disney Castle that said, "Max Goof, Champion of The College Xtreme Games, Loving Only Son of Goofy, Childhood Friend of Pete Junior and Bobby Zimmeruski, Friend to Many, Loving Boyfriend of Roxanne, Ally and Partner of Leon Belmont, Humiliator of Bradley Uppercrust The Third, Destroyer of Walter Bernhard, Brave and Powerful Next Generation Knight of King Mickey's Court, Emissary and Champion of Gabriel The Archangel and The Archangels, Wielder of The Sword of Gabriel and Chosen Wielder of The Keyblade, Member of Team Light Key, Archenemy of The Headless Skateboarder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, The Keyblade, and the Angels and Archangels"

マックス・グーフ、カレッジ・エクストリーム・ゲームのチャンピオン、グーフィーの愛する一人息子、ピート・ジュニアとボビー・ジンメルスキーの幼なじみ、多くの友人、ロクサーヌの愛するボーイフレンド、レオン・ベルモントの同盟者でありパートナー、ブラッドリー・アッパークラスト・ザ・サードの屈辱者、破壊者ウォルター・ベルンハルト、ミッキー王の宮廷の勇敢で強力な次世代騎士、ガブリエルの大天使と大天使の使者でありチャンピオン、ガブリエルの剣の使い手でありキーブレードの選ばれし使い手、チーム・ライト・キーのメンバー、首なしスケートボーダーの大敵、

悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、キーブレード、天使と大天使のマスター

Max Goof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DISNEY KNIGHT-ARCHANGEL-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGELJUSTICE AND DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Max Goof's Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Roxanne saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Bedlam saw it, he went mad with rage.

Bedlam: Minions, KILL HIM!

Bedlam ordered his minions to kill Max Goof, but Max Goof stood firm and he fired extremely powerful white and red energy blasts, stars, light, darkness, angels, swords, keys, and Keyblades at Bedlam's minions and they were obliterated in a split second.

Bedlam: YOU USELESS INCOMPETENT FOOLS! I'LL DEAL WITH YOU MYSELF, STARTING WITH YOU!

Bedlam got out a sword and he ran at Ed and his team to kill them, but Max Goof got in the way and blocked Bedlam's sword with his massive new Keyblade and they were in a brief struggle.

Max Goof: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) You are not laying one hand on my friends.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This is so incredible! It's like the full wrath of The Angels and

Archangels has been unleashed.

Selene Arcangela: It looks like it.

Max Goof: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) You guys do the usual battles, I'll keep him busy!

Then, Max Goof kicked Bedlam away, and he went at him and Max Goof was really thrashing him all over the place with slashes from his massive new Keyblade and blasting him with extremely powerful white and red energy blasts, stars, light, darkness, angels, swords, keys, and Keyblades which really hurt Bedlam bad.

Nico: Okay, Max, you show that guy no mercy!

Me: Show him what happens when he dares to tangle with The College X-Games King!

Max Goof: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) I will.

Max Goof: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) This is the end for you, Bedlam!

Then Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Jack O Lantern, Jet, Golden Glider, Kite Man, Mole Man, Magneto, Melter and Ben Ravencroft came.

Nico: Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Jack O Lantern, Jet, Golden Glider, Kite Man, Mole Man, Magneto, Melter and Ben Ravencroft.

Pinky: Did you have fun at Good Egg Galaxy?

Nico: I sure did.

Me: So did Syd and Becca.

Melter: And you fought Dino Piranha.

Nico: Yep.

Jack O Lantern: He'll make an excellent addition.

Nico: Great!

Kite Man: We heard you fought an Evil Sasuke.

Mole Man: And another version of Carnage.

Nico: We sure did and on the planet Valmorg.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: So awesome. I faced Evil Sasuke and Girl Jordan faced Carnage.

Batarax then came.

Me: Batarax! Now comes the first battle with you.

Batarax: Yep. Now you guys face me in a ranger battle.

Xenia: Cool!

Batarax: FYI, I'm on Deker's team

Me: I know. I remember.

Ruby Rose: That was so awesome to see.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Supergirl, Superboy, Legion of Superheroes, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidian- Nico's rescue was Battling an Evil Sasuke for me and another Carnage for Girl Jordan on Valmorg

---

Pinky and The Brain were first.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico's rescue was Battling an Evil Sasuke for J.D. And another Carnage for Girl Jordan on Valmorg.

Superman: You got that right. Girl Jordan's bargain is paid off and J.D. got to show off his power.

Shizuka: Yeah. That was awesome and amazing to see.

Shifu: Indeed it was. Everyone had a great show.

Alita: That was so awesome.

Kyle: It sure was. Everyone had fun.

Blau: They sure did.

Supergirl: Yeah they sure did and it ws really fun.

Superboy: You got that right.

Legion Superman: I agree too there.

Saturn: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Princess Celestia: It was really fun and awesome. All the rants J.D. does to Evil Sasuke are fun.

King Solar: They sure are and it's great.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah Sakura Knudson likes them.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: I'll say.

Pinky: You'll say what?

BLANG!

Brain bashed Pinky on the head with a wrench.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY AND STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT A MORON!

Brain: Shut Up Pinky you dingus.

They laughed!

Superboy: (LAUGHS) He always cracks me up.

Brain: Indeed. Lets do it!

Superman: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

He turned into the PURPLE TURBO RANGER!

Brain: A Purple Ranger for Turbo! Awesome!

Superman: Thanks!

Superman summoned his Keyblade and it was for the planet Krypton! It was called KRYPTON'S RESURRECTION! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Mera, Aqualad, Aquagirl, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Battling Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Whopper, Moby, Escaroo, Totemer, Ravemanta, China White and Scorcher

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) Nico, Jason's team, Scorcher's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Whopper, Moby, and Escaroo. And Another Totemer, Ravekiller, China White and Scorcher as well.

Aquaman: They sure did and it was awesome. All the Robot Sub-bosses are perfect for you guys.

Snow White: They sure are and it's awesome.

Daisuke Yamamoto: IT sure is awesome.

Gyro Man: And the Legendary Planets get some of them too.

Yínhé Lóng: I agree there. They will be perfect for them.

Pie Pie Mermaid: I think so too.

Mera: You got that right.

Aqualad: I think it's cool too.

Aquagirl: Same here. It's awesome and fun.

Rarity: You are right on that darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is cool.

Gill Grunt: I think it's cool myself.

Melter: It sure is! Lets do it!

Aquaman: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

He turned into the AQUA RPM Ranger!

Melter: AWESOME! Aqua RPM is perfect.

Aquaman: Thanks!

He summoned a Keyblade for Atlantis. It was called THE KINGDOM

OF ATLANTIS! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

## Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Arrowette, Speedy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Lincoln's rescue

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) I Heard Lincoln's rescue was in Minnesota. How was it?

Green Arrow: It was really fun and we were there to destroy Marana Salazar and she was a dangerous one.

Kento: Yeah Eclipsa said that she was as dangerous as the Church of Necrom.

Keiichiro: Yeah no kidding! That was crazy!

Veronica Tesla: But that is one less Satanic Nutjob that is out of our hair.

Claudia Kipinsk: Yeah that is for sure.

Nancianna Sakurai: You got that right.

Arrowette: That is for sure.

Speedy: I agree there as well.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah but it was still fun and awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Sunburn: Same here.

Jack O Lantern: That is good that she is dead. Lets do it!

Green Arrow: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

He turned into the Spring Green Time Force Ranger!

Jack O Lantern: COOL! Time Force Spring Green. Awesome.

Green Arrow: Thanks.

He summoned his Keyblade and it was in the sharp of arrows and they were green. It was called ARROWS OF GREEN FURY!

They fired waves of arrows and fire and blasted them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Wonder Girl, Xena: Warrior Princess, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - Meeting Mariah Demeter

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) I heard you guys met Mariah Demeter. What's she like?

Wonder Woman: She is the daughter of Demeter the Goddess of Agriculture and the Harvest and she is very good friends with Laney. She taught her all about how to make awesome gardens and everything.

Silica: And we were amazed that she knows all about what her mother did hen she cursed Timmy Turner's for their negligence and stupidity.

Estella Skyla: Yeah any plant they touch will die.

Gem Cavvenport: That is a really fitting curse for them too.

Olivia Orrovia: That's why the United States Department of Agriculture decided to make the Turners dangers to gardens everywhere.

Wonder Girl: You got that right. They deserve it for their stupidity.

Xena: Not even Fairy World Superseeds are a match for the power of the Black Thumb of Demeter. And her story is awesome too. It involves that spineless scooter wielding maniac Scoots.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Mariah, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down that old goat, Scoots, and sent her back to the nuthouse in Lansing?

Mariah Demeter: Oh, that's a story I would never forget.

Mariah Demeter pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it shows Lincoln and Maria doing some yardwork on Liam's farm. But, then, they heard the sound of an electric scooter in the distance and Lincoln knew who it was coming after them, it was that crazy, heckling, troublemaking old goat, Scoots, and she was out to kill Lincoln and Mariah yet again.

Past Scoots: I'm going to enjoy running you both over and throwing you to the vultures! (CACKLING LIKE A ROTTEN OLD WITCH AND REVVED UP HER SCOOTER)

Past Lincoln: As if, you old goat, I'm not letting you get away with trying to kill us.

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper.

Past Lincoln: Now, you're going to get yet another beating, you cantankerous old shrew!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Scoots charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln lifted Scoots' scooter up off the ground and he threw her off, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Mariah lashed at Scoots with vines of poison ivy and fired fruit at her and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that prick and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied Scoots up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted his family of what Scoots tried to do to him and Mariah, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called Varie who came with vans from The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and they took Scoots away, and she was seething with rage.

Past Scoots: YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF ME, LOUD, I'LL GET OUT OF THIS, AND I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Past Mariah Demeter: Kiss my ass, you old goat!

Past Lincoln: If you ever come after me, my family, loved ones, friends, and Guardian Angels, you old goat, you'll find yourself in a metal coffin and you'll be lowered into a pit of molten lava!

The van drove off with Scoots screaming with pure rage as Maria and Lincoln kissed as the video ended.

Nico: (LAUGHS) In your face, you old goat! And what we just heard, you pulled a Bart Simpson on her and told her to kiss your ass, didn't you, Mariah?

Me: She sure did, and I was still cracking up.

Laney: Us too, but our brother really put that old goat back in her place when she came charging in again.

Varie: Yeah, right back in the nuthouse!

Liam: Oh, I remembered that day all too well, that old goat was really asking for it again!

Mariah Demeter: Honestly, it's like the only thing she's got on her mind is revenge.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the same thing can be said for Flip.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Kite Man: GEEZ! I'm glad Scoots got the Black Gates and she is where she belongs.

Pinkie Pie: No kidding there! She was a total party pooper.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: That spineless old goat got what was coming to her.

Sprocket: That is for sure.

Kite Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman got an Amazon Driver Belt!

Wonder Woman: HENSHIN!

She transformed into a yellow Amazon Rider! Kamen Rider Orinoco!

Wonder Woman: KAMEN RIDER ORINOCO!

Kite Man: COOL! That is so awesome!

Wonder Woman: It sure is.

Wonder Woman summoned her Keyblade and it was for the island of Themiscyra! It was called THE WARRIOR OF THEMISCYRA! They fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and blades and smashed them down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Hocus Pocus, Shannon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - The Ambassador Missions may be on hold for a bit but we can't still have hun

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) The Ambassador Missions may be on hold for now. But we can still have fun with other stuff.

Martian Manhunter: That is true. We are now doing simulator missions with some of the team to pass the time.

Felix: Syd Chang, Becca Chang and Nico went to the world of Super Mario Galaxy and at the Good Egg Galaxy they battled Dino Piranha and it was awesome.

Blind Maria Johnson: It was really awesome.

Pan: It sure was.

Bambi: You got that right guys.

Goldie honked.

Winnifred Sanderson: It sure was everyone.

Shannon: I thought it was awesome ancestor.

Applejack: Yeah and now Dino Piranha is with you guys.

Apple Bloom: He sure is and I think it's awesome.

Flashwing: Everyone had fun on that one.

Mole Man: Glad they did! Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into a Changeman for Mars! It was Red.

Martian Manhunter: CHANGE MARS!

Mole Man: COOL!

Martian Manhunter: Indeed. Watch this. MARS POWER!

He flared up a red Mars Aura and fired a wave of fire and blasted them don. Then he summoned A Martian themed Keyblade and it was called THE JUSTICE OF MARS! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal, fire and energy and apples and smashed them down.

---

Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Jonny Quest, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - Nico and me had a chili dog eating contest against the Sonic Sisters, Sonic and Tails

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) Nico and J.D. had a chili dog eating contest against the Sonic Sisters, Sonic and Tails. Did they eat more then Poromon did?

Batman: They sure did and it was awesome. They tied with the Sonic Sisters, Tails and Sonic.

Suriko: They sure did and it was awesome.

Helen Anderson: I agree there.

Tirion Fordring: That was awesome and cool.

Alexstrasza: I think it's awesome too.

Ysera: It sure was.

Jonny Quest: Yeah it sure was awesome and fun.

Jessie Bannon: Yeah it was. Everyone had fun.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was fun and cool.

Cozy Glow: Yep it sure was.

Hex: I agree.

Black Adam: That is cool. Lets do it!

SPD Rangers: SPD EMERGENCY!

He turned into the Black SPD Ranger!

Black Adam: Awesome!

Batman: That's right.

Batman summoned his keyblade and it was for Gotham City. It was called THE PROTECTOR OF GOTHAM! They fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, Magic, Lightning and Stars and blasted them down.

---

Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Green Lantern Corps, Ren & Stimpy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - BEDLAM IS BACK FOR REVENGE!

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) BEDLAM IS BACK FOR REVENGE! And this time, he's gone too far!

Green Lantern: Yeah he sure has! What he did is horrible! He tried to launch an all out attack against us. But luckily their weapons can't penetrate our defenses.

Amelia Waverley: Yeah our force fields are far too strong to penetrate.

Amelia Bradford: In other words they waste all those missiles.

Rainbow Face: They sure have.

Princess Rose: They sure did.

Dance Princess of the Ice Barrier: Yep. They never even realized that our defenses are 20,000 years far more advanced than anything.

Kilowog: Yeah that is for sure.

Arisia: That is awesome though.

Ren Hoek: He never knew we had such advanced technology. For a guy from the 41st century he sure is an Eediot.

Bedlam: (OFFSCREEN) I HEARD THAT!

Stimpy: He sure is stupid! Stupider than me.

Twilight Sparkle: He totally underestimated our defensive capabilities.

Starshine Sparkle: That is for sure.

Spyro: Yeah that is true.

Jet: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Green Lantern: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into the Dark Green Beast Morpher Ranger for the Eagle!

Green Lantern: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Jet: Dark Green Ranger for Beast Morphers! Awesome!

Green Lantern: Thanks!

He summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Green Lanterns! It was called OA OF WILL! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Dark City, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - Bedlam will pay for trying to attack us!

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Bedlam will pay dearly for trying to attack you guys! And in your own home!

Hawkgirl: Thank goodness the missiles and lasers he fired didn't penetrate our force field. Our defenses are far too strong.

Angel: Boy they sure are.

Yusuke Amamiya: That is for sure! Wow! That is so cool.

Cassandra Alexander: It sure is awesome.

Janner Wingfeather: You got that right.

Tink Wingfeather: Yeah it sure is.

John Murdock: I agree too and it's so awesome and cool.

Fluttershy: I think it's awesome myself.

Tornado Bolt: That is true and awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure is awesome.

Stealth Elf: That is true.

Magneto: Indeed. But that is good that he couldn't hit you. He will still pay for it. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl: GOLD FALCON!

She turned into the GOLD JETMAN!

Magneto: Awesome! Gold Jetman!

Hawkgirl: Thanks!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the planet THANAGAR! IT was called THE WINGS OF THANAGAR!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Sonic The Hedgehog, Teen Titans Go, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - Bedlam is getting the black gates this time

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I'm not kidding! Bedlam is getting the Black Gates this time!

Flash: You got that right!

Golden Glider: You guys didn't give him the Black Gates before right?

Fiona Hernandez: No we didn't. J.D. said that everyone banished him to the Warp before.

Ancient Fairy Dragon: That's right and that was also the day that Danny's girlfriend Kendall became the Peacock Ranger for Wild Force.

Black Winged Dragon: That was a really awesome sight to see back then.

Power Tool Dragon: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Life Stream Dragon: It sure was great.

Sonic: Boy it sure was and everyone thought that was cool. Isabel chose it for her and she thought that was great.

TTG Robin: That is so cool.

TTG Starfire: It is most the cool.

TTG Raven: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right. That was so awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome and fun!

Whirlwind: Yeah it was great!

Golden Glider: Well now you guys will make sure that he gets the Black Gates. Lets do it!

Flash: SPD EMERGENCY!

In a flash of lightning and turned into a red and purple ranger with lightning on him!

Flash: SPD SPEED FLASH!

Golden Glider: AWESOME! Perfect for the Fastest Man alive.

Flash: Thanks!

Flash summoned his Keyblade and it was for him. It was called SPEED OF THE FASTEST MAN ALIVE!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano

Handmaiden, Scooby Doo and Mystery Inc., Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - Bedlam better start praying with his maker.

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Bedlam better start praying with his maker. Because there's going to be nothing left of him!

Shannon: You got that right! I remember we went to the 41st Century when we faced him the first time. That was so awesome seeing it!

Blackfire: Yeah that was so awesome! That time was absolutely advanced beyond anything we know.

Caam: It was amazing seeing what that was like in that time.

Constellar Virgo: It sure was.

Medium of the Ice Barrier: Yeah that was an absolutely amazing and advanced era.

Laval Volcano Handmaiden: Yeah that was cool.

Scooby Doo: Reah! It sure was.

Shaggy: Like yeah! It was beyond awesome!

Velma: Yeah it sure was.

Daphne: That is so awesome.

Fred: I'll say!

Princess Luna: Seeing what it looked like was cool!

Moondust: Even though some of us weren't there it was amazing.

Snowdrop: Yeah being 2,000+ Years into the future was amazing.

Gari: That was so awesome.

Blackout: It sure was cool.

Ben Ravencroft: That is cool! You guys went there after the 20 Days of Darkness right?

Shannon: That's right. It was after we went to Kirby's world and destroyed Zero Two.

Ben Ravencroft: That's right! I remember that now! Vypra told me all about that. It was awesome. Lets do it!

Shannon: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a black Onyx Ranger!

Shannon: MYSTICAL AS THE STARS! ONYX MYSTIC RANGER!

Ben Ravencroft: That is cool!

Shannon: Thanks.

She summoned her keyblade and it was for the History of Salem! It was called THE CHRONICLES OF SALEM! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Himiko, Karla, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Batarax.

---

Batarax was next.

Batarax: That is crazy that Bedlam returned!

Me: I know and we killed him over 2 years ago and now he's back for revenge.

Varie: He tried to launch an all out attack on Gotham Royal York to kill us all. But he never knew we were ready for him.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there. He never knew about it.

Celica: No kidding.

Cassidy: Yeah Bedlam will pay for his crimes.

Himiko: He sure will and it will be ugly for him.

Karla: No kidding. It will be bloody and gross for him.

Batarax: I agree there! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Bedlam, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Ed the Protector and his team etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold tiger heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Me: Batarax you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: This is a new low you've sunken to, Bedlam!

Tsukasa: And now, you'll pay for it!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Quantum!

Tsukasa turned into Time Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Time Force Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

The megaforce rangers turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Nico: Time for some pain

We went at him and punched and blasted and bashed him.

Flamewar, Afterburner, Kari and Juniper Lee used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flamewar's weapons, Afterburner's incendiary missiles and Juniper and Kari's powers 100-fold.

Kari and Flamewar: LIGHT FLAME BLAST STORM!

Juniper Lee and Afterburner: SPIRIT BURN BLAST!

Toa of Fire Flames and P'andor: FIRE RADIATION BURST!

Toa of Water Maelstrom and Man Ray: WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

Toa of Air Wind and Kitty: WIND GHOST STORM!

Toa of Earth Rocks and Tar Pit: EARTH ROCK STORM!

Toa of Stone Earth and Avalanche: STONE BOULDER STORM!

Toa of Ice Freeze and Moonstone: ICE FREEZE MOON BLAST!

Toa of Light Shine and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT MEGA BLAST!

Firestorm of Volcana and Larxene: LIGHTNING FIRESTORM BURST!

Squirrels of Jewels and Whiteout: SQUIRRELS OF JEWELS BLAST!

Force of the Jedi and Dark Laser: JEDI LASER BURST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Ed the Protector, Twilight Sparkle, Nico, me and Lincoln: 41ST CENTURY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: SKATER ELEMENT STYLE: TONY HAWK!

Entrapta: SKATER LIGHTNING STYLE: MANNY SANTIAGO!

Perfuma: SKATER NATURE STYLE: RAY BARBEE!

Frosta: SKATER ICE STYLE: RICK HOWARD!

Jessica Kaios: SKATER FIRE STYLE: SHANE O'NEILL!

Nanami: SKATER WATER STYLE: BAM MARGERA!

Julie Makimoto: SKATER EARTH STYLE: ANDREW REYNOLDS!

Makoto Nanaya: SKATER WIND STYLE: CHAD MUSKA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said skaters.

Lincoln and his harem: SKATER FINAL SMASH: SKATE BLAST!

They fired a barrage of skating based ki blasts. The blasts hit Bedlam and blasted him all over.

Then, an angelic circle appeared below Bedlam's feet, and then, the twelve Archangels had appeared along with the armies of Angels.

Max Goof: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) Mr. Bedlam, you have been found guilty for the crimes that you have committed against Progress City and against Ed the Protector and his team, and now, we shall administer upon you your sentence:

death!

Bedlam's eyes shrank: he was doomed big time for his crimes.

Max Goof: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Angelic Disney Knight Heavenly Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) HEAVENLY STYLE NINJA ART: ARCHANGELS' HEAVENLY FURY RASENSHURIKEN!

Max Goof formed a massive white and gold Rasenshuriken and orbiting around the golden core are the twelve Archangels of Heaven.

Nico: Incredible!

Then, Max Goof threw the massive white and gold angelic Rasenshuriken and it slammed into Bedlam and he was attacked by The Archangels as they slashed at him with their swords, and then, they fired blasts of heavenly flame at Bedlam, and he was incinerated and his black soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. Max Goof holstered his massive new Keyblade on his back and powered down, and Max Goof's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Max Goof: Rest in Peace, Bedlam, and may you never return.

Nico: You got that right, Max, that megalomaniac has failed this entire city. Alright, gang, awesome job, we've gotten rid of Bedlam forever.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Thanatos, the lich sorcerer.

?: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) And now, I shall destroy you all along with all life on this pathetic world!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that malevolent laughter from anywhere, you just don't know when to give up, do you, Thanatos.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Thanatos, the lich sorcerer from Secrets of Mana.

Thanatos: You heroes will never stop me, soon, all of you will be dead and all life on this world shall cease to exist! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Xenia Lin: That is never going to happen, you death-spreading lich!

Suddenly, Xenia Lin's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a pink and sky blue energy aura with stars, quintessence, winds, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached Thanatos, she left pink and sky blue energy, stars, quintessence, winds, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Xenia Lin: Thanatos, I will never forgive you for the crimes you've committed against mankind, the world, and the multiverse itself, you were motivated by your own desire for power and because of your never-ending desire to conquer and rule over Fa'Diel, and you caused so much death for your own benefit. You and The Dark Lich inside you have crossed lines that meant one thing: you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of Air, I will make you pay for every last one of those crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Xenia Lin was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and sky blue energy with stars, winds, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Thanatos and The Dark Lich inside him: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Xenia Lin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Xenia Lin grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long braided sea foam green hair with green streaks, she has neon sky blue eyes and a pink and aqua blue energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Air in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on angel earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Winds, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Winds, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Xenia Lin has on a sleeveless purple open vest, sleeveless blue crop top, long sea foam green skirt reaching her ankles, purple pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Air surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Xenia Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with sky blue tips on the blue feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long sea foam green wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, Xenia Lin has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sky blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Xenia Lin's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and sky blue energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Xenia's Quintessence Hurricane Wind Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Earth Kandrakar Quintessence Hurricane Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of Air etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large sky blue dragon heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sky blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sky blue phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large sky blue phoenix heads is a sky blue dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Xenia Lin has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the symbol of Air that said, "Xenia Lin, Loving Older Sister of Hay Lin, Guardian of Air, Chosen Guardian of Kandrakar, Loving Elder Daughter of Joan and Chen Lin, Granddaughter of Yan Lin, Friend of Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, and Nerissa, Leader of Team Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of Mojo the Kid, Destroyer of Thanatos, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Quintessence, Wind, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ゼニア・リン、ヘイ・リンの愛する姉、空気の守護者、カンドラカーの選ばれし守護者、ジョアンとチェン・リンの愛する長女、ヤン・リンの孫娘、イルマ・レアの友人、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、そしてネリッサ、チーム・フィービーのリーダー、ヘイリー、エマ、ニコール、クセニア、ガーディアン・エンジェルでリンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、ロイヤル・ウッズ・ジャークの軽蔑者、モジョ・ザ・キッドの大敵、タナトスの破壊者、ダーク・ネリッサそしてフォボス、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてクイントエッセンス、ウィンド、スターズのマスター、生命エネルギー、フェニックス、エンジェル

Xenia Lin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR AIR QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR AIR HURRICANE QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR AIR HURRICANE QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR AIR HURRICANE QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Xenia Lair's Super Angel-Kandrakar Air Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Thanatos saw it, he fell into a rage and fired blasts of dark magic to kill her, but Xenia was immune and his dark magic had no effect on her nor any of us, and she fired a powerful barrage of pink and sky blue energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels at Thanatos, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, and this really angered him now.

Hay Lin: Wow, now Xenia's become the last of the group to transform.

Nico: You got that right, Hay Lin, now the winds of Kandrakar are about to blow away that evil lich!

Lincoln: After what Thanatos had tried to do in his quest to take over Fa'Diel, he deserves to pay for every last one of his crimes with his own blood.

Xenia Lin: (Divine Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Air Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Air Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, now let's destroy this vile lich once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Xenia Lin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to take over Fa'Diel are all over, Thanatos, and the same goes for your host, The Dark Lich. Now, it's time for you to die, and this time, stay dead!

Xenia Lin and Lincoln went after Thanatos who continued firing blasts of dark magic at them, but Lincoln and Xenia Lin were still unaffected, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and sky blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Thanatos and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Xenia Lin also attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Thanatos' stomach, and he removed The Dark Lich and imprisoned him inside a black coffin, and then, he began sucking out all of Thanatos' dark powers, dark magic, and enormous demonic powers and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to make sure you stay dead and gone for good, Thanatos. LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all of the many gems embedded in the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Thanatos of all his life energy, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Thanatos was now a desiccated corpse drained of magic and life energy, and as soon as his soul appeared, Lincoln threw him into the black coffin with The Dark Lich inside it and he banished them both to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Xenia Lin and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Xenia Lin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long sea foam green tails, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Xenia Lin: The suffering you've caused for years has finally been brought to an end, Thanatos, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy Thanatos and The Dark Lich for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Xenia.

Suddenly, Xenia Lin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Xenia Lin's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with winds blowing behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Xenia Lin absorbed the winds and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight of The Air of Kandrakar VS. The Lich Sorcerer of Death, Lincoln, Xenia, you two showed that despotic tyrant no mercy, and Lincoln, that was one slick move driving your greatsword into his stomach and then sucking out all his dark magic, shadow powers, and enormous demonic powers and abilities and making them your own, and what we just saw, that was…?!

Lincoln: That was one of my new techniques, other than my Vampiric Life Drain, I also know the Life Energy Drain technique. Once I stab the target with my massive greatsword and use the technique, the gems in my greatsword start glowing green, and then, I wind up draining that target of his life-force and I absorb it, and he gets turned into a desiccated corpse.

Me: Whoa, and I thought your Vampiric Life Drain technique was just as deadly.

Lincoln: I've come up with a lot of techniques that utilize my vampire powers and the ability to drain suck out the powers of villains, along with their life energy, and I've had a lot of time to come up with those.

Nico: (WHISTLES) That's really awesome. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, and it's one you may like seeing, J.D., the next one we're meeting tomorrow is Cadence Iris, Daughter of Iris, Greek Goddess of The Rainbows.

Me: (Gasps) The Daughter of The Greek Goddess of The Rainbows, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Rainbows and has all her mother's powers of the rainbow along with having rainbow angel wings, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Cadence and Lincoln helped Laney with creating beautiful rainbows and the colors of the rainbows were so beautiful, Laney was literally amazed by that and she gained inspiration for her paintings, and Cadence also helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about the rainbows, and she gave him the ability to use the seven colorful lights of the rainbow. Lincoln made Cadence a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Cadence kissed Lincoln on the lips as a massive and beautiful rainbow formed above their heads, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a bloody passion, because Hawk and Hank absolutely hated Cadence for always defending Lincoln whenever they, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Cadence everything about what those buttfaces have done to him and trying to kill him along with what happened seven years ago on Halloween, and one time when Cadence and Lincoln were at the park, Hawk and Hank showed up and they were out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Cadence, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked those two buttfaces with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Cadence blasted them with rainbow blasts and rainbow energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of those buttfaces, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied the buttfaces up in rainbow energy straitjackets, and when he alerted his family of what Hawk and Hank tried to do to him and Cadence, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops who came and they took Hawk and Hank away, but they swore revenge on Cadence and Lincoln big time.

Those who weren't there when that happened gasped in shock.

Nico: Why, those overgrown, butt-faced, ugly, heartless gorillas! They were out to kill Lincoln again, they really are a bunch of pains in the ass!

Me: That's putting it mildly, Nico. But, you were right about that remark, those two buttfaces were a major pain in the ass, and I still remembered that incident all too well, and on that day, Hawk and Hank were even more on thin ice with all of us.

Luna: They sure were, dude, and you're also going to see the video of that incident when we meet her tomorrow.

Lincoln: You got that right, Luna.

Black Adam: Never again will Bedlam terrorize innocents.

Jet: No, he won't.

Golden Glider: He's gone for good.

Me: Given the Black Gates.

Ed the Protector: Let's celebrate at our HQ.

Magneto: Good idea.

Ben Ravencroft: After we fix the collateral damage.

Me: Yep. We have now seen the last of Bedlam.

Nico: We sure have! Great job today everyone. Gotham Royal York is still standing and Bedlam is now a forgotten memory.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: That is for sure.

Eli: (To the viewers) Never again will Bedlam hurt anyone again.

Me: That's for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

We went to the HQ of Ed and friends in the 41st century and had a great meal.

We headed home after our mission undersea and then, we headed for bed. But, the night had a bit of a dark surprise in store and one that's a sign for Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, as the scene had transitioned to a ditch in Metropolis to an unmarked grave: but, this was no ordinary unmarked grave in a ditch, there was a large bloodstained curved scimitar planted on the grave, this was the grave of Evil Sebastian. After we killed Evil Sebastian and sent him to The Black Gates on Lincoln's last rescue along with the other evil brothers of The Cthulhu Mythos Embodiments, Drakus and The X-

Squad had thrown Evil Sebastian's body into a ditch and buried him in an unmarked grave, but that would be a huge mistake.

Suddenly, the sounds of groaning echoed in the air unsettling the nightly atmosphere. Then, out of nowhere, a pale hand shrouded by black and red demonic darkness burst out and grabbed the long midnight black handle of the bloodstained curved sword, and then, the ground burst and exploded. As the dust cleared, an ominous figure was standing there and holding the bloodstained curved sword: it was EVIL SEBASTIAN, HE HAS RETURNED FROM THE DEAD IN SEARCH OF REVENGE ON US! But, he underwent a dark change as soon as he came back from the dead: the white sclera of his eyes turned dark red and he still had blood red eyes, and he now has black demonic wings, and he still has on the same clothes he had on when we first met him and when he died.

Evil Sebastian: (DEMONIC ROAR) (Demonic Voice) TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR THIS HUMILIATION, AND ONCE I DESTROY ALL OF YOU, ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND SHALL BE EXTERMINATED!

UH OH! WE'VE GOT A HUGE BATTLE AWAITING US: EVIL SEBASTIAN HAS RETURNED IN SEARCH OF REVENGE, BUT WE'LL MAKE SURE THE UNDEAD REMAINS OF THIS DEMONIC LIFE-DESTROYING EVIL MONSTER ARE DESTROYED FOREVER!

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a sequel to the Get Ed chapter we did a while back.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Girder, Quicksand, Invisible, Toguro, Levira and Oven Jamen as well as Roach, Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru And Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne) and we're going to the world of Rave Master and we're going to battle King Gale Raregroove and an army of soldiers and also it's going to be massively explosive as we demonstrate the power of the Decaforce Sword. Also it's going to be a really bloody battle was we rip them apart in a massive spree of bloodshed and carnage. Also we're going to battle Another Thalium, Plutonium, Astatine, Rubidium, Nitrogen and Strontium as well as Another Quicksand and Another Girder. Also we're going to meet a Blue Whale Gene-slammer and her name is Bianca Vexxos and she has a REALLY NASTY FLATULANCE Problem! Also we're going to meet 4 Oricorio Gene-slammers and they are the Cammos sisters and they are Camie, Cammy, Camula and Camee Cammos and they are for one of each kind of the Oricorios and they are magnificent dancers.

The match-up scene is for Shayla Sigmar, Avatar of the Twin-Tailed Comet, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Chrollo Lucilfer, one of the main antagonists of the anime/manga series Hunter x Hunter, and the nihilistic leader of the Phantom Troupe.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Oklahoma, but we're also in for one dangerous battle: we got the bad news that Evil Sebastian has returned from the dead, and not only does he want revenge on us, but he still desires to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond. We're also going to find out that even though we sent his soul to The Black Gates, the darkness that'd festered inside him had acquired a life of its own and brought Evil Sebastian back from the dead. But, he won't be alone, he infiltrated the lands of The Three Kingdoms last night and his demonic power corrupted the Guardians of Wei, Wu, and Shu: The Wei Phoenix, The Wu Tiger, and The Shu Dragon, and he turned them into The Death Phoenix, The Death Tiger, and The Death Dragon. This desecration of the The Sacred Guardians of The Three Kingdoms will not go unpunished, we're going to purify the corrupted guardians, and then, we're going to find Evil Sebastian and we're really make him pay for this and destroy his undead remains and this time for good. And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Cadence Iris, Daughter of Iris, Greek Goddess of The Rainbows, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Rainbows and has all her mother's powers of the rainbow along with having rainbow angel wings, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Cadence and Lincoln helped Laney with creating beautiful rainbows and the colors of the rainbows were so beautiful, Laney was literally amazed by that and she gained inspiration for her paintings, and Cadence also helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about the rainbows, and she gave him the ability to use the seven colorful lights of the rainbow. Lincoln made Cadence a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Cadence kissed Lincoln on the lips as a massive and beautiful rainbow formed above their heads, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a bloody passion, because Hawk and Hank absolutely hated Cadence for always defending Lincoln whenever they, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Cadence everything about what those buttfaces have done to him and trying to kill him along with what happened seven years ago on Halloween, and one time when Cadence and Lincoln were at the park, Hawk and Hank showed up and they were out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Cadence, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked those two buttfaces with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Cadence blasted them with rainbow blasts and rainbow energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of those buttfaces, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied the buttfaces up in rainbow energy straitjackets, and when he alerted his family of what Hawk and Hank tried to do to him and Cadence, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops who came and they took Hawk and Hank away, but they swore revenge on them big time.

We're heading back to the world of Narnia next and we're going to meet Prince Caspian and help him and the Pevensie Siblings kill Prince Caspian's evil uncle Lord Sopespian and King Miraz and make those monsters pay for their crimes against all of Narnia.

see you next time.

# Narnia VS Telmarines

This chapter is based on The Chronicles of Narnia: Prince Caspian

---

Walking through the world of Rave Master was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli,

Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Girder, Quicksand, Invisible, Toguro, Levira and Oven Jamen as well as Roach, Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru And Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne) and we were there for an awesome rescue as well as a great battle.

Me: I knew it was only a matter of time before we came back here again.

Qin: It was so awesome coming here the first time.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: That was so awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! It sure was a fun one.

Carly Atlas: I thought the world that Haru and Elie came from is awesome.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Roach: You got that tight.

Nico: Roach, I want to thank you, Girder, and your teams for coming

Roach: My pleasure Nico. And it's going to be so awesome to kick some butt.

Xenia: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome.

Mira: It sure will be fun.

Me: Boy it's hard to imagine that we were here on the day before the start of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Elie: Boy that was crazy.

Girl Jordan: I know! And that was right after Pinkie Pie had us help her bring a really delicious cake to Canterlot for a dessert competition.

Nicole: I remember that! That was so awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Mira: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Mira, what's Vestal like?

Mira: It's a really beautiful planet. But it has more water than Earth does.

Shanan: This is what it looks like.

Shanan showed a hologram of it.

---

Vestal (Japanese version: Home Country of Vestar (ヴェスター本国, Vu~esutā Hongoku?)) is a planet in an alternate dimension, and the overpopulated home planet of the Vestals. It is a highly advanced technological planet, with large quantities of life existing alongside the Vestals.

Vestal is a planet in a dimension different than both Earth and New Vestroia. Likewise, Neathia and Gundalia are in other dimensions. The planet is apparently very Earth-like, having the same size and features as Earth including its life-forms, which strikingly resemble those of Earth, however, the planet is undergoing a dangerous overpopulation crisis. Some offworlders, including the human Klaus von Hertzon and several Bakugan, including Infinity Helios, are among the planet's numerous inhabitants. King Zenoheld tried destroy this planet that he once ruled with the Alternative Weapon System (most likely because of the Vestals that were against Zenoheld), but the Brawlers prevented this plan from happening.

---

Nico: (Whistles) Wow that is a beautiful planet.

Nicole: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Boy that is an amazing world.

Xenia: It sure is.

Mira: Yeah it's home. And that's where we battled Zenoheld.

Me: That is amazing.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: We'll have to check it out someday and battle Zenoheld there.

Nico: I would like to visit there sometime.

Mira: You'll like it Nico.

Quicksand: It'll be awesome to see what your home planet is like.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Qin: Boy yesterday's mission was awesome.

Xenia: You got that right.

Nico: Boy it sure was!

Starlight Glimmer: And we are finally rid of Bedlam forever.

Nico: Attacking us in our own home crossed a line.

Me: Big time! But it was a good thing our defenses protected everything.

Nico: It sure did and that was so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding. That force field made sure there was no damage at all.

Lola: That was a powerful barrier.

Wallflower Blush: It sure was and I'm amazed that it was that powerful.

Me: I built it with the technology we salvaged from the ships of the Harvester Aliens. Those force fields are so powerful that not even missiles, nukes or anything can penetrate it.

Lola: That is awesome!

Nico: Boy that was very smart thinking there. Well done.

May: That is awesome.

Nico: And you guys met Tony Hawk.

Maria: Boy we sure did and that was awesome how he helped us. Stacy told us that he is her hero.

Laney: Yeah she has posters of him all over her room. He is what lead her to become a great skater and a skateboarder.

Nico: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: That is so awesome that Tony Hawk helped us. But we had no idea that Ronnie Anne's uncle and Tony were best friends back then.

Lincoln: That is a big surprise for us.

Haru: It sure was.

Me: Yeah no kidding. That is so cool that they were friends back then until an accidental slap tore them apart.

Nico: I assure you, I didn't know about that.

Lincoln: None of us did.

Qin: That was a big surprise for everyone.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Then we heard a REALLY SUPER LOUD FART!

LOUD SUPER FART!

Me: OH MAN! That was loud!

Nico: That wasn't you was it?

Me: No it wasn't. My farts don't sound like that.

Eli: They sound more like Garby's.

Me: Yep. But whoever or whatever made that one has a really nasty case of gas.

Nico: Let's just keep going.

Me: Wait Nico it could be the next Sea Gene-slammer.

Nico: You know it just might be.

Camie: Yeah. Lets go see.

Lola: Yeah.

LOUD SUPER FART!

Me: GOOD GOD! Whoever it is really has a nasty case of gas.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Okay, who's doing that?!

?: Don't come near me!

LOUD SUPER FART!

Nico: GEEZ! Wait that voice. Bianca Vexxos!?

Bianca Vexxos: Nico!? It really is you.

She came out and she was a BLUE WHALE GENE-SLAMMER!

Me: WHOA! You're half blue whale!

Nico: Oh man Like Omaima Lexxington.

Bianca Vexxos: Yeah. (FARTS LOUDLY) Oops sorry.

Me: Calabash Syndrome.

Bianca Vexxos: How did you know?

Me: Omaima told us that she has it herself. She can't stop farting like that.

Vroon: That's what Dr. Bolton turned into, right?

Me: That's right.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was crazy.

Bianca Vexxos: I don't know how I turned into this. But I was just eating a seafood dinner then I got hit by a dart and got sick and then went to take a nap. Then next thing I knew I woke up like this.

Nico: Oh man.

Lola: That is crazy.

Bianca Vexxos: Yeah it sure is. (FARTS LOUDLY!) Sorry.

Me: Omaima goes through the same thing. Also she is a Blue Whale Gene-slammer. We met her when we were battling a huge 110 foot long giant squid.

Bianca Vexxos: WHOA! That is amazing! (FARTS LOUDLY) Sorry.

Nico: Let's revert you back.

Bianca Vexxos: Good idea. (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Camie: I'm confused. What is Calabash Syndrome?

Me: It's where you are born with 2 stomachs and it causes you to fart uncontrollably.

Laney: Like what Patrick Smash has.

Eli: Yep.

Camie: Oh man!

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: That is weird and crazy.

Nico: I know.

Me: (Puts on blind man glasses) Just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Bianca Vexxos: Oh boy. I'll try and endure it.

Me: Okay.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Ready?

Bianca Vexxos: Ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain!

Bianca screamed in pain!

Bianca Vexxos: IT HURTS SO MUCH! (LOUD FARTS) SOMEONE KILL ME! KILL ME NOW!

Nico: Geez!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She farted as she was reverting back!

LOUD FARTS!

Bianca reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had the kanji for whale in the middle of her forehead.

She was back to normal and she was naked.

LOUD FART!

Bianca got up and she saw us.

Bianca Vexxos: Whoa that hurt bad! (LOUD FARTS) Sorry.

She saw that she was naked.

Bianca Vexxos: GAH! (COVERS HERSELF) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Nico: We have our eyes covered.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

Me: Here Rarity.

I gave her and the fashion brigade noseplugs.

Rarity: Oh thank you darling.

They put them on and gave her new clothes and she was wearing an aqua blue shirt, pants, skirt, gloves and shoes.

Bianca Vexxos: Wow!

Varie showed a mirror and she saw herself.

Bianca Vexxos: Wow! These clothes are amazing. (LOUD FARTS) Sorry.

Nico: It's fine.

Qin: But now we have 3 Blue Whale Gene-slammers with us.

Nico: We sure do.

Me: Now it's time for the reason why we're here. We're going after Gale Ravegroove. He is back for revenge and our scanners show that he is on the warpath.

Nico: Oh man!

Haru: If it's a fight he wants it's a fight he'll get.

Nico: That is for sure!

Eli: Also we have a bunch of Anothers too. I sensed for them and found that we have Another Thalium, Plutonium, Astatine, Rubidium, Nitrogen and Strontium as well as Another Quicksand and Another Girder.

Nicole: Whoa! Six of them are chemicals of the Periodic Table.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: The Chemical villains are all one person separated and they are one of Lincoln's guardian angels.

Lincoln: Cool!

Me: Yep. Vypra told me that she recruited villains that were all elementals of the very chemicals of the Periodic Table. Lisa would like meeting these guys and she is a scientist.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and that is very interesting and very amazing that they are with our frenemies.

Nico: I sure is.

Maria: Lets summon some backup! (TURNS DIAL) HOT HOT HOT!

She summoned Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Volcano Men, Loyax, Gaspard and Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon!

Nico: Awesome!

Firefly: Hey guys! Wait usually you don't summon us till the Another Core Villain comes.

Me: We're up against an army.

Qin: Yep.

Firefly: Oh. That makes sense.

Me: How is Bridget doing?

Firefly: She is really mangled up. We removed her metal suit that fused with her. But she is going to be in a lot of pain for a while.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: Have her parents been arrested?

Firefly: Actually we looked it up and found out that her family were convicted of capital murder and they were executed a while back.

Eli: GEEZ!

Me: Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: You brought your army. We brought one of ours!

Haru: We have a score to settle Ravegroove.

Me: And it's not going to end well for you.

Lola: That's right.

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at them roaring at the top of our lungs and transformed and powered up. The fight was full of carnage. Nico slashed a man and cleaved him in two and then he ripped out his heart and shoved it down another man's throat and he ripped another man's head off and kicked it and sent it crashing into another man's head and knocked it off and May slashed a man's neck and Applejack smashed his head in with a warhammer and Laney slashed a man's leg off and blood and guts were splattering all over the place. Lincoln ripped a man's intestines out of his stomach and tied them into a lasso and wrapped them around several men and Brittney slashed their heads off and Lucy was having a blood buffet. Laney slashed a man's arm off and Carol blasted a bunch of men with her atomic ray and obliterated them all over. May grabbed a man's throat and ripped it off and she slashed his head off with her sword and Maria stabbed a man and disemboweled him and blood poured out all over the place. She then took a necklace she had around his neck and stabbed him in the eye with it and Lana made an ice hammer and smashed his head open and Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned many men all over into ash. Lincoln formed a spear of lightning and stabbed and electrocuted many men and killed them. Axel Adell took an axe and hacked a man in his chest and Eli slashed that man's head off and formed a spear and stabbed him in his neck and ripped his head off. Everyone was really tearing numerous men apart and really drenching the floors red with their blood and guts. Lana blasted a bunch of men with wind and shredded them into dust in a shower of blood. Leni grabbed one man and ripped him in half and blood poured out of him. Lola smashed a man's head off with a blast of fire and more blood poured out and Eddy fired light blasts and incinerated a man in an instant. Rainbow Dash ripped off a man's head with her bare hands. Lincoln plunged his hand into a man's stomach and ripped out his intestines and Lucy and Girl Jordan snapped his neck and Lana chopped a man's leg off. Lola slashed a man's chest in half and ripped his beating heart out and Lisa splashed salt acid and chemicals in the men's faces and burned their heads off. It was a brutal fight!

CLANG!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM!

A massive fiery explosion blasted King back as me and him went at each other.

Me: You make me sick Gale! You turned on your own friend just because he left you?! How fucking stupid are you!?

King: He betrayed me and I will kill him and this entire world for what they did to me!

Me: Over my fucking dead body!

King: That can be arranged! EXPLOSION!

His Decaforce Sword turned into a dark version of Explosion and we continued to clash and massive fiery explosions rang out all over the place.

CLANG! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! CLANG! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! CLANG! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! CLANG! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

The entire area was turning into a sea of fire and carnage!

I kicked King in the face and sent him crashing into the wall.

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: EXPLOSIVE FISTS!

My fists flared up with orange energy and I punched him all over in the stomach and then a massive fiery explosion blasted him thru the wall!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

King got up and came at me and I jumped and kicked him in the back!

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: BAZOOKAS!

I fired orange energy blasts and the blasts hit him in the back and exploded all over.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

King's back was badly burned all over the place and he was really in a lot of pain.

Me: If this is all you're made of it's pathetic.

King got up and he was enraged!

King: I FUCKING HATE YOU!

My aura flared up with incredible power! His hatred was as strong as 500 Googol Kisenian Blossoms!

Me: Thanks for the power boost.

He was enraged even more and he went at me and I jumped.

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: EXPLOSIVE KICK!

I channeled orange energy into my foot and kicked him in the back and he went flying and crashed into a wall and the wall exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: That's what I think of your fucking art Deidara.

King got up and he was really enraged!

King: NOW YOU DIE!

He charged at me!

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: EXPLOSIVE CLAY BOMBS!

I fired a massive shower of C4 Clay Bombs and they hit him and were on him.

Me: BOOM!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

The bombs exploded in a massive fiery explosion.

King got up out of the flaming cloud and he was REALLY INFURIATED!

I punched him in the face.

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: MISSILE STRIKE!

I fired an orange energy blast and it hit King and exploded!

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

King was still coming at me!

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE NINJA ART: BRITISH BOMBARDMENT!

I fired a massive barrage of orange energy blasts and the blasts all hit King all at once and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The blasts knocked him down and he got back up and he was OUT OF HIS FUCKING MIND!

(Naruto Shippuden: Bonds OST - Rage Plays at 2:17 to 3:00)

He went at me roaring at the top of his lungs in extreme rage and he was really punching and slashing and kicking at me and I dodged all his strikes without any problems and I kicked him in the face and slashed him in the chest and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: Try Silfarion!

My sword turned into Silfarion and I slashed him all over with incredible speed and more.

Me: Now Blue-Crimson!

My sword turned into the twin swords Blue-Crimson and I slashed him all over some more.

Me: Your power must be sealed forever! Runesave!

My sword turned into Runesave and I slashed him and sealed his powers away forever.

Me: Time for the heavy power! GRAVITY-CORE!

My sword turned into the heavy sword Gravity-Core and I smashed him all over with incredible force as my sword hit him all over.

Me: Time for you to be blinded by the light of the Sun! MILLION SUNS!

My sword turned into Million Suns and I put on my black glasses and held the blade up and the massive brightness of 1,000,000 suns shined on him and he screamed in pain as his eyes were burned out of their sockets.

King: MY EYES! MY EYES!

After a lengthy battle with his men, Nico and everyone else came and they saw how good I did against him.

Eli: WHOA! You really thrashed him bro!

Nico: Big time.

Firefly fired heat lasers.

And he blasted King all over.

Me: Take this!

I slashed King all over and then…

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired waves of arrows and they hit him and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

Eli: YEAH!

Evil Fire Man charged at him and bashed him down and then fired a wave of fire and burned him.

Qin: Take this!

She fired a wave of fire and burned him all over.

Me: Haru lets finish him!

Haru: You got it!

We formed our swords into Explosion!

Me and Haru: EXPLOSION SWORD C4 BOMB SLASH!

We jumped and slashed him and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Nico: Is he dead?

When the smoke cleared, he was mangled up and down.

Me: Almost.

Me, Haru and Elie fired a powerful blast of energy and obliterated him in an instant.

Me: Now he's gone.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yep. Now for the Anothers. And I know just the archenemies to summon for them. I summon Winda, Priestess of Gusto, Windaar, Sage of Gusto, Musto, Oracle of Gusto, Kamui, Hope of Gusto, Pilica, Descendant of Gusto and Reeze, Whirlwind of Gusto!

In a swirl of wind I summoned said Gusto Monsters!

Reeze: This is gonna be one for the wind.

Kamui: Yeah it sure will be.

Winda: But we're ready for this.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Thalium, Plutonium, Astatine, Rubidium, Nitrogen and Strontium!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be an awesome one!

Xenia: Chemistry was never my strongsuit but this is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Another Thalium: Sorry you have to see me like this.

Lincoln: That voice!

They merged back and reverted back and it was a girl that had green hair, green eyes and had the symbol of the Gusto in the middle of her forehead and she had neon green clothes and had green angel wings and had a wind sword and she had the symbol of the Gusto on her skirt.

Lincoln: Siobhan Gusto!

Siobhan Gusto: Lincoln it's awesome to see you again. And my god you became an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have. I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Siobhan Gusto: I know. Also I am the gene-slammer of the Gusto Monsters.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Siobhan Gusto: I see that Lola is with you. I hope you haven't been causing trouble.

Lola: Oh no Siobhan! I am permanently free of my dark side.

Me: Do you have a revelation for where and why you hate Lola so much?

Siobhan Gusto: I sure do but it's a revelation that is so horrible and so disgusting that it almost made me want to rip her to shreds with the power of the wind.

Me: (GULPS) I have a feeling this will be really bad.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Are the Another Quicksand and Girder friendly or hostile?

Siobhan: Friendly and they are awesome ones too.

Lola: Nice!

Nico: Ready to do this?

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from all those Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all 6 of the Anothers.

Siobhan Gusto: Whoa! That was amazing!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Xenia: Yeah!

Reeze: This will be good.

Winda: Lets get them!

They fired waves of wind energy and blasted them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: 2 left.

Camie: Now where would the next Another be?

But then Camie saw me getting taller?

Camie: J.D. are you getting taller?

Me: Uh I'm not getting taller Camie. You're sinking!

She saw that she was sinking in a puddle of quicksand!

Camie: What the!? Quicksand! Wait a second. It's Another Quicksand!

Another Quicksand: Surprise! Sorry about that.

Camie: Boy awesome surprise.

Me: And Lina Sandstone! That was awesome.

She jumped out and Camie was thrown and landed in my arms.

Nico: Thought you were Sandman for a moment!

Another Quicksand: (LAUGHS) I get that a lot.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had brown clothes.

Lina Sandstone: But that wasn't that bad for the gene-slammer of the Dark Scorpion Burglars.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: You're also the gene-slammer of the Dark Scorpion Burglars too!? That is amazing! They are the most notorious thieves in all of the Duel Monsters world.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lina Sandstone: I know. I have Don Zaloog's leadership, Gorg's strength, Cliff's intelligence, Chick's agility and Maenae's beauty.

Nico: That is so cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Mira: Boy that is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Mira: Sorry we have to do this.

Lina Sandstone: No worries.

Mira: Ready, Wilda?

Wilda: Always ready Mira!

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from the Another.

Mira: Now for this.

She and Wilda fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Got it.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: I already summoned the team.

Firefly: You sure did.

Me: Now for the Another Girder.

Girder: Yep that's right.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Me: Here she comes.

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Girder! It was ANOTHER GIRDER!

Me: Whoa!

Girder: Whoa it's like looking at myself in the mirror.

Xenia: It sure is.

Another Girder: (In a girls voice) Yeah no kidding.

Me: (GASP) Adrienne Xiova.

Nico: Whoa!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had orange clothes.

Adrienne Xiova: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Adrienne is a steel mill worker and she makes construction metal beams and is really good at it.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) We can help you build that.

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) With the help of the Constructicons, of course.

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArnor.

Me: If me and Zarya can build the 7,000 foot tall Dubai City Tower we can do that too.

Adrienne Xiova: Awesome! Sorry we have to do this.

Me: I know.

She turned into Another Girder!

Nico: Time to form metal! (ACTIVATES GIRDER'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: I'm getting a sinking feeling! (LAUGHS) (ACTIVATES QUICKSAND'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of energy and sunk her into the ground.

May: Now you see me… (ACTIVATES INVISIBLE'S RIDEWATCH) (GOES INVISIBLE) NOW YOU DON'T!

She went and bashed Another Girder all over.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES TOGURO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Maria: Now for this one! (ACTIVATES LEVIRA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time for you to feel the heat! (ACTIVATES OVEN JAMEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Mira: Now here is this! (ACTIVATES QUICKSAND'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Twist Boma, Son of The Chicken From Outer Space, Vapora and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon came.

Nico: Nice team Absorbing Man!

Absorbing Man: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: This will be good.

Then 4 Oricorio came out!

Me: Awesome 4 Oricorio!

Lily: Wow 1 of each kind!

Senzu Oricorio: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Pom Oricorio: (In a girls voice) Yeah it has!

Nico: (GASP) Camie, Cammy, Camula and Camee Cammos!

Me: No way! The Dancing Quartet!? That is awesome!

They reverted back and they were 4 girls for each of the 4 kinds of Oricorio. Camie was a Red hair girl with red eyes and red clothes, Cammy was a yellow hair girl with yellow eyes and yellow clothes, Camula was a purple hair girl with purple eyes and purple clothes and Camee was a pink hair girl with pink eyes and pink clothes.

Camee: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Camie Cammos: We got this.

They fired waves of energy and smashed down Adrienne and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and she was back to normal.

I brought her over.

May: Not every day we get more then one

Me: No it sure isn't. Oricorio had 4 kids to it so this one is special.

Mira: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Camie Cammos: We all pretty much have the same memories.

Cammy Cammos: Yeah our favorite was on Saint Patrick's day where we did the Riverdance.

Camee Cammos: That was so fun and awesome.

Camula Cammos: It sure was.

Nico: That was so fun.

Me: That is so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've really missed you girls.

Camie Cammos: We did too Nico.

Lola: But this was awesome and explosive.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox

Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, and Deshiko are heading to Oklahoma, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls, but we're also in for one dangerous battle.

We got the bad news that Evil Sebastian has returned from the dead, and not only does he want revenge on us, but he still desires to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond. We're also going to find out that even though we sent his soul to The Black Gates, the darkness that'd festered inside him had acquired a life of its own and brought Evil Sebastian back from the dead. But, he won't be alone, last night, he infiltrated the lands of The Three Kingdoms and his demonic power corrupted the Guardians of Wei, Wu, and Shu: The Wei Phoenix, The Wu Tiger, and The Shu Dragon, and he turned them into The Death Phoenix, The Death Tiger, and The Death Dragon. This desecration of The Sacred Guardians of The Three Kingdoms will not go unpunished, we're going to purify the corrupted guardians, and then, we're going to find Evil Sebastian and we're really make him pay for this and destroy his undead remains and this time for good.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Oklahoma, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls, but we're also in for one dangerous battle.

Sebastian Mendez: And it's one I hoped never to have to deal with again: we got the bad news that Evil Sebastian has returned from the dead, and not only does he want revenge on us, but he still desires to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond.

We gasped in shock.

Nico: Impossible, we sent his soul to The Black Gates long ago during Lincoln's rescue in Metropolis when we killed the last three evil brothers of the Cthulhu Mythos Embodiments.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, it's true that you did, but even though you sent his soul to The Black Gates, I fear the darkness that'd festered inside him had acquired a life of its own and brought Evil Sebastian back from the dead.

Me: My God!

Lincoln: That's not good. But, I also have a feeling he won't be alone.

Sun Jian: And I'm afraid you're right, last night, he infiltrated Xu Chang, Cheng Du, and Jiang Dong and his demonic power corrupted the Guardians of Wei, Wu, and Shu: The Wei Phoenix, The Wu Tiger, and The Shu Dragon, and he turned them into The Death Phoenix, The Death Tiger, and The Death Dragon.

Lincoln: He did what?! This desecration of The Sacred Guardians of The Three Kingdoms will not go unpunished. First, we're going to purify the corrupted guardians, and then, we're going to find Evil Sebastian and we'll make him pay for this and destroy his undead remains and this time for good.

Nicole: That's right.

Lightning: That maniac's going down big time!

Lynn: Yeah.

Sebastian Mendez: And I have a feeling that Evil Sebastian's resurrection wasn't unexpected, it was planned, and there's one person I know who could do this, and it wasn't Chase Young's evil half.

Me: Then, who was it?

Sebastian unholstered his massive greatsword and he slashed open a portal, and then, he fired dark energy threads from the tips of his fingers, and the threads headed for a dark castle, and inside the castle was a girl with black hair, red eyes, and black dress: it was the daughter of Rita Repulsa and Zedd, Zixkle. Then, the dark energy threads pierced her arms and legs, and they dragged her from her castle and as soon as she was through the portal, she landed in front of us and the portal closed. Then, Sebastian summons dark energy chains bound her wrists and ankles.

Me: Whoa, who is this?

Sebastian Mendez: You're not going to like it, J.D., especially you and your team, Jason, the girl you see before you is Zixkle, and she's the daughter of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I had no idea those two had a daughter.

Jason Lee Scott: Same here.

Sebastian Mendez: But, Melanie's mother told me about her, she's just as evil, sadistic, and twisted as her parents, and she saw all of your adventures and grew bored of seeing all of you triumph, but when she saw that you banished her mother to The Warp for all eternity, she went completely mad. So, she resurrected Evil Sebastian by using the darkness that festered inside of him, and she also wanted to scatter all of you into a wasteland and she wanted to make sure none of you can use your powers and find your way back.

Sebastian grabbed a pitch black Wonder Ride Book Zixkle had with her, it was called The Shadow Creed.

Zixkle: Give that back, you fool, it's mine!

Sebastian Mendez: So, you have The Shadow Creed, The Dark Wonder Ride Book, and with that, you intended to seal their powers forever, so they could die!

Zixkle: That's right, I grew bored of watching all of your adventures, and I wanted all of you dead, and what you did to my mother, now I want revenge on all of you! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Sebastian Mendez: You heartless, two-faced, psychopathic, twisted, little… !

Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Zixkle's stomach, and he began sucking out all of her dark powers, dark magic, and enormous demonic powers and he made them his own. Suddenly, her dark Wonder Ride Book was purified, and it was transformed into a new Super Book for Sebastian called The Divine Dark Emissary of Nyx.

Me: Cool title.

Nico: Now, you have your own Super Book, Sebastian. Now, then, Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: (Smirks) Gladly, and this is going to add insult to injury to Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd even more. LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all of the many gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Zixkle of all her life energy, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Zixkle was now a desiccated corpse drained of magic and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln banished her both to The Black Gates forever.

Sebastian Mendez: That's one future pain in the neck gone forever. Now, to get after our original pain in the neck, but first, I need to destroy Zixkle's castle so that no remnant of her remains.

Sebastian read a verse in his new Super Book, The Divine Dark Emissary of Nyx.

Sebastian Mendez: (Reads a verse) The villainous dark magic-using daughter of the biggest threats to the universe lies dead, and as her wicked spirit is erased from existence, the armies of Nyx emerged from the dark eclipse and destroyed the wicked sorceress' castle.

Then, through a one-way window Lincoln made, we saw the armies of Nyx had emerged from a dark eclipse, and they did just as was read: they destroyed Zixkle's castle and made sure no trace of it remained, and with their duty done, they vanished back into the darkness.

Me: That was so awesome. Now, to get after Evil Sebastian and purify the corrupted Guardians of Wei, Wu, and Shu.

Suddenly, we saw three girls appear before us: one of them is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair with purple braid and green headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with rainbows, Pegasi, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Iris, and holstered on her back is a massive Iris-themed greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Iris etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large white Pegasi heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

The second girl is a very beautiful girl with long midnight black hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a blue short-sleeved shirt and sleeveless pink top, necklace with pearls and pink gem for the pendant, long pink skirt, pink pants, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning, quintessence, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Heart of Kandrakar, and holstered on her back is a massive Heart of Kandrakar-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of Quintessence etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large white Pegasi heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And the third girl is a very beautiful girl with long strawberry blonde hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue short-sleeved shirt and sleeveless purple top, necklace with pearls and pink gem for the pendant, long dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with time, quintessence, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Heart of Meridian, and holstered on her back is a massive Heart of Meridian-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of Time etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large white Pegasi heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large pink gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with them are the seven girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The Pegasi and rainbow motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Red-Haired Girl: That's right, and we got the seven girls away from that blood-crazed homicidal evil maniac.

Black-Haired Girl: But, he's sent The Death Dragon, Death Phoenix, and Death Tiger after us.

Strawberry Blonde-Haired Girl: We need to put a stop to them now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown, I knew it was you.

Me: Wait, your last names, are you girls…?!

Nicole Nerissa: Let's save that for later, here they come!

We then saw our first three targets: The Death Dragon, The Death Phoenix, and The Death Tiger all coming after us.

Nico: Oh man, so that's what that monster did to the Three Sacred Guardians, he has no shame at all!

Lincoln: They're only like that because of Evil Sebastian, but still, we need to save them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Phoebe Vandom: I've got an idea. Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Eliza, we need to put our Aurameres on Lincoln. If Will, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, Hay Lin, and Elyon did it for J.D., we can do it for Lincoln.

Sebastian Mendez: But, Lincoln's not a Guardian of Kandrakar.

Me: It won't hurt to try, and I'll also help out as well.

Phoebe, Hayley, Emma, Nicole, Xenia, Eliza, and I went up to Lincoln, and we put our Aurameres on him, and then, his rainbow energy fire aura with mythological creatures and elemental forces and rainbow protective aura had exploded like crazy, and now, he has the symbols of Fire, Air, Earth, Water, Quintessence, and

Thunder surrounding him.

Nico: WHOA! So incredible!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! Is this what you went through when Will and her friends put their Aurameres on you, J.D.?

Me: Yep. Now, combine the powers of The Guardians of Kandrakar with The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Crystals and purify the corrupted Guardians.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You got it.

Lincoln fired three massively powerful rainbow energy helix blasts and combined with the powers of The Guardians of Kandrakar, The Elements of Harmony, and The Unity Stones, they became really supercharged, and they hit The Death Phoenix, Death Tiger, and Death Dragon, and the cleansing energy freed them and restored them to their normal selves, and they went back to The Kingdoms of Wei, Wu, and Shu to resume their sacred task: defending The Three Kingdoms.

Qin: That was so INCREDIBLE!

Nicole Knudson: He did it, he freed and restored the Guardians of Wei, Wu, and Shu!

Me: So awesome!

Then, the Aurameres went back to the Guardians.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We're not done yet, everyone. We still got that demonic monster, Evil Sebastian, to deal with.

Eli: Now that The Death Phoenix, Death Tiger, and Death Dragon have been restored, it's not long before that monster finds out and charges out after us.

Suddenly, we heard a demonic roar in the distance, and then, we saw a black shadow heading for us, and as it lands, the darkness faded and in its place was Evil Sebastian, but he wasn't like when we first met him in Thailand and when we killed him: the white sclera of his eyes turned dark red and he still had blood red eyes, he now has black demonic wings, he still has on the same clothes he had on when we first met him and when he died, and he has his bloodstained curved scimitar.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: JEEZ! He definitely looks like a demon from Hell now!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, he's still the same monster that we met and whom we killed a month ago.

Evil Sebastian: (Demonic Voice) Laugh all you want, it won't stop me from killing all of you, and then, all of mankind will cease to exist along with all life in the universes beyond! (LAUGHING LIKE A TRULY FUCKED-UP MADMAN AND CRAZED DEMON FROM HELL)

Sebastian Mendez: Zixkle made a huge mistake bringing you back from the dead using the darkness festering inside you, now we're going to end it once and for all, you psychopathic madman from Hell.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made the huge mistake desecrating the Three Sacred Guardians of The Three Kingdoms, now it's time for you to suffer the consequences.

TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of Friends and Angels Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Archangel-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Heavenly Lightstorm Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Archangel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Justice, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial

Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lightning and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-

Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the demonic Evil Sebastian, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired eleven beams of light from his massive greatsword and they turned into crosses that surround Evil Sebastian and the holy light coming from them caused him to flinch and cover his eyes, and Lincoln said The Lord's Prayer in Latin. Suddenly, the gold crosses glow with intense light, and Evil Sebastian being a demonic creature screamed in pain, and then, the gold crosses turned into swords which impaled themselves into Evil Sebastian killing him in a flash of light and he was forever erased by The Black Gates just like with Zixkle, and his body was burned by holy flames. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Zixkle, you have failed this entire universe just like your evil parents, and for the last time, Evil Sebastian, may you never ever come back.

Nico: That's for sure!

Me: Sebastian made sure Zixkle's evil plans were ruined when he dragged her out from her castle.

Sebastian Mendez: Me? But, I didn't do anything, you guys did when you killed her mother last time, and as an added touch, The Morphin Masters had her sealed in a crystal prison and sent to The Warp forever.

Eli: Yes, but, you dragged their evil daughter out of her castle with what you did, and you now have a Super Book of your own thanks to the purification of The Shadow Creed when Lincoln killed her.

Qin: Yeah, that's the act of a true hero, and you just pissed off Lord Zedd even more with that act.

Nico: If Lord Zedd dares to come back for revenge, well, you know what to do to him.

Sebastian: And if Rita Repulsa also dares to return, she'll join her dear husband in The Black Gates in the future.

Lincoln: And we'll also be joining in on this as well. (To Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown) And it's so good to see you again, Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown.

Cadence Iris: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown and he hugged them, and Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Nicole Nerissa: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Cadence Iris, Daughter of Iris, Greek Goddess of The Rainbows, she's my Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Rainbows and has all her mother's powers of the rainbow along with having rainbow angel wings, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, my enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Cadence and I helped Laney with creating beautiful rainbows and the colors of the rainbows were so beautiful, Laney was literally amazed by that and she gained inspiration for her paintings, and Cadence also helped in teaching me everything she knows about the rainbows, and she gave me the ability to use the seven colorful lights of the rainbow. I made Cadence a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Cadence kissed me on the lips as a massive and beautiful rainbow formed above our heads, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a bloody passion, because Hawk and Hank absolutely hated Cadence for always defending me whenever they, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, Luan, along with the rest of my enemies plotted to kill me, and Selene Arcangela told Cadence everything about what those buttfaces have done to me and trying to kill me along with what happened seven years ago on Halloween, and one time when Cadence and I were at the park, Hawk and Hank showed up and they were out to kill me yet again along with Cadence, that was until I let loose the beast inside and I viciously attacked those two buttfaces with a dangerous ferocity, and we blasted them with rainbow blasts and rainbow energy blasts and we also pounced on and kicked the tar out of those buttfaces, and I fired rainbow energy waves from my massive white angel wings and tied the buttfaces up in rainbow energy straitjackets, and when I alerted the family of what Hawk and Hank tried to do to me and Cadence, they were really furious, and then, I called the cops who came and they took Hawk and Hank away, but they swore revenge on us big time.

Nico: Dumbass buttfaces, honestly, all they wanted was you dead, that's getting stale.

Phoebe Vandom: But, their bloodthirst is really bad. The black-haired girl is Nicole Nerissa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and like Will and I, she's also The Guardian of Quintessence and The Keeper of The Heart of Kandrakar and has the powers of The Guardians, but she also has powers over the other elemental forces and knows a whole lot about magic both light and dark.

Nicole Nerissa: But, I also have a huge secret that only Lincoln knows, along with his good sisters and his parents: I'm the daughter of Nerissa, and I knew that my mother went rogue, but in one last act of kindness before she gave into darkness, she sent me to live on Earth. Plus, I also have a very huge revelation to reveal to you all and The Oracle of Kandrakar about how her mother went rogue four decades ago.

Suddenly, we found ourselves in Kandrakar, and in front of The Oracle.

Oracle: Sorry for the sudden surprise, everyone, but when I heard Nicole say something about this revelation, I wanted to know for myself as well.

Me: It's alright. Now, Nicole, what was the reason for why your mother went rogue?

Nicole Nerissa: It's not a what, but a who. The person responsible for poisoning my mother's mind four decades ago was Chase Young.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Oracle: Chase Young, the ancient and immortal Heylin warrior? So, he was the one who did this to Nerissa.

Nicole Nerissa: That's correct. Four decades ago, Chase Young used his dark power and poisoned my mother's mind which gave birth to Dark Nerissa. I swore one day I would find a way to free my mother from this darkness and I swore that I'd make Chase Young pay with his miserable life.

Lincoln: Chase Young's evil half already paid the price, and your mother wasn't the only one he had poisoned, he poisoned Principal Huggins' mind which gave birth to his Dark Side, Killjoy Huggins, and he made that accursed Dark Side Creation serum which he gave to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when I was in Third Grade and it turned them into the monsters who made my life a nightmare.

Nicole Nerissa: Chase Young really did so much damage to too many lives 1,500 years ago and even now, but now, his evil half is gone forever. Plus, I protected and defended Lincoln many times over from his many enemies and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. One day, I showed Lincoln my powers with Quintessence and that I'm a Guardian of Kandrakar just like my mother, and I told him of who my mother was and what turned her into the monster that she became, and when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan saw me demonstrate my powers, they went ballistic and planned to kill me and Lincoln, but we teamed up and took them down, and after we told the parents and the rest of his sisters of what the five mean sisters tried to do to us, they were furious, and as punishment for their attempted murder, the five mean sisters got grounded for seventeen weeks and they were sent to Aunt Ruth's during that time, and I hated those five ever since, since their vile powerhungry attitude reminded me of the monster my mother became because of Chase Young.

Me: I can't believe Chase Young did this to Nerissa, his evil half truly is the personification of evil.

Nico: Big time, what that dark half of Chase Young did proves just how evil and heartless he truly is, he didn't have a shred of humanity at all!

Phoebe Vandom: That monster paid the price for his crimes when we put him down for good. And the third girl is Eliza Brown, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and like her older sister, Elyon Brown, she's also The Guardian of Time and The Keeper of The Heart of Meridian and has the powers of The Guardians, but she also has powers over the other elemental forces and knows a lot about magic both light and dark. But, she also has a huge secret that only Lincoln knows, along with his good sisters and parents: Eliza's the sister of Elyon Brown, and she like her sister despises that powerhungry bastard, Phobos, and their parents knew of what kind of danger Phobos would one day prove to be, so they sent Eliza to Earth to live in peace and far from her powerhungry brother. Eliza never saw her parents again along with her sister, but she swore one day to make Phobos pay for his crimes against Meridian and all of Kandrakar. Eliza protected and defended Lincoln many times from his many enemies and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. One day, she showed Lincoln her powers with Time and that she's a Guardian of Kandrakar just like her mother, and she told him of who her mother was and what turned her into the monster that she became, and when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan saw that, they went ballistic and planned to kill her and Lincoln, but Eliza and Lincoln teamed up and they took them down, and after they told the parents and the rest of his sisters of what the five mean sisters tried to do to them, they were furious, and as punishment for their attempted murder, the five mean sisters got grounded for eighteen weeks and they were sent to Aunt Ruth's during that time, and Eliza hated those five ever since, since their hatred towards their brother and their vile powerhungry attitude and heartlessness reminded her of her evil brother, Phobos.

Me: Whoa. Elyon and Nerissa are in for one huge reunion when we head back home.

Oracle: Already on it.

The Oracle beamed us back home to Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln: Wow, that's what I call a fast return home!

Eli: Yeah, that was really incredible. But, now we know the truth of how Nerissa became like that, and it was due to Chase Young.

Lincoln: That monster half of his paid the price for what he did and we freed Nerissa from her evil self. And now that you're here, Cadence, Nicole, and Eliza.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Cadence Iris in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Nicole Nerissa in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Eliza Brown in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Cadence Iris: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Nicole Nerissa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown.

Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and the girls also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Eia Arakawa from Dorei-ku: The Animation, Aki Hayami from Aibeya, Saku Misora from Aibeya 2, and Raidy, Fonfon, Fores, and Tisu from Lightning Warrior Raidy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eia Arakawa from Dorei-ku: The Animation, Aki Hayami from Aibeya, Saku Misora from Aibeya 2, and Raidy, Fonfon, Fores, and Tisu from Lightning Warrior Raidy.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eia Arakawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Eia Arakawa and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Zixkle, the three corrupted Guardians of The Three Kingdoms, and the demonic Evil Sebastian, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large gold circular chest plate with phoenix on it, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Eia Arakawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eia Arakawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eia Arakawa, Aki Hayami, Saku Misora, Raidy, Fonfon, Fores, and Tisu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after went after was Evil Sebastian has returned from the dead, and not only did he still want revenge on us, but he still desires to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond. We also going to find out that even though we sent his soul to The Black Gates, Zixkle, the daughter of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd gave the darkness that'd festered inside him a life of its own and that brought Evil Sebastian back from the dead, and last night, he infiltrated the lands of The Three Kingdoms and his demonic power corrupted the Guardians of Wei, Wu, and Shu: The Wei Phoenix, The Wu Tiger, and The Shu Dragon, and he turned them into The Death Phoenix, The Death Tiger, and The Death Dragon.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened first to Zixkle with Sebastian dragging her out of her castle and Lincoln sucking out her dark powers and dark magic and making them his own and draining her of her life energy and sending her soul to The Black Gates and it purified The Shadow Creed, the dark Wonder Ride Book and it turned into a Super Book for Sebastian called The Divine Dark Emissary of Nyx, and then, Lincoln purifying the corrupted guardians by firing rainbow energy helix blasts from his massive greatsword and combining the powers of The Elements of Harmony, The Unity Stones, and the Aurameres of The Guardians of Kandrakar, and finally all of us beating down Evil Sebastian who was turned into that demonic monster, and finally Lincoln sending him straight to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln, Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That'll be the last time that demonic monster dares to come back to cause trouble again.

William: And I can't believe that Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa have a daughter who's just as evil, sick, and twisted as them.

Lincoln: Same here, but Sebastian took charge on this and after he yanked her out of her castle, we dealt with her for good, and he now has her purified Wonder Ride Book.

Sebastian Mendez: And with it, I can read some of its purified verses to help us out and cause pain to the jerks.

Nico: You saw us use them before, now it's your turn. And we'll be glad to teach you all about them.

Me: Yeah, and with your elemental affinity being darkness, you'll have a lot to learn from Brittney and all of The Goths of Darkness.

Sebastian Mendez: And I'm finally freed from that monster for good, now my life is truly at peace once more.

* * *

After purifying the three Guardian Spirits of Wei, Wu, and Shu and sending Zixkle and Evil Sebastian who came back from the dead as a demonic monster to The Black Gates forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Cadence Iris, Nicole Nerissa, and Eliza Brown saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Cadence Iris: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Nicole Nerissa: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Eliza Brown: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Cadence Iris: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Cadence Iris: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. Hey, Eclipsa, as much as I hate to say it, but what was this dark revelation you had on Lori that she did something so horrible to Lincoln that you wants nothing more than to slash her head off and mount it on a pike and give it to Bobby, and that it made the other sisters hate Lori's guts for more than a year?

Eclipsa Tyburn: I was hoping you were going to ask that, Nico. But, I've got to warn you all, the video you are about to see is not for the faint of heart, and it's indeed very very very very bad.

Eclipsa Tyburn pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and we braced ourselves. The video first showed Lincoln and Eclipsa coming home after school, but then, a smoke bomb was dropped right in front of them, and then, Eclipsa was slashed in the back with a knife and Lincoln was stabbed in his arms and legs, and then dragged away screaming. When the smoke cleared, Eclipsa got up, but she saw Lincoln was missing. But, then, she saw his blood trail, and she saw something else: nail polish, and when Eclipsa put two and two together, there was only one person who'd do this.

Past Eclipsa: Lori, you fucking bitch, I'm gonna ram a forty foot stick right up your ass for this!

Eclipsa took off and searched all over Royal Woods for Lincoln, and when she finds Lori, she's gonna make her pay. Suddenly, she heard loud screaming in the air along with the sound of someone who was laughing like a fucked-up lunatic, Eclipsa knew the screams were from Lincoln and the fucked-up deranged laughter was from Lori, and she flew out following Lincoln's blood trail right back to The Loud House. She followed the trail and it led to Lori's room and right into the lion's den. Suddenly, she saw a sight that would haunt her for eternity: Lincoln was chained to a post in his underwear, he was severely bleeding and crying his heart out while Lori was stabbing him with knives and lashing at him with a metal whip with sharp blades and laughing like a fucked-up lunatic.

Past Lincoln: (Crying with Despair) Lori… , stop it… , stop… , I… , I can't take it… anymore!

Past Lori: SHUT THE FUCK UP, YOU FUCKING WASTE OF SPACE! I WILL NEVER STOP UNTIL YOU ARE FUCKING DEAD AND LYING IN A POOL OF YOUR OWN FUCKING BLOOD! YOU HAVE REBELLED AGAINST ME AND DEFIED ME FOR THE LAST FUCKING TIME! AND ONCE I GET DONE WITH YOU, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST BITCH YOU CALL GUARDIAN ANGELS, ALONG WITH RONNIE ANNE, YOUR HAREM, THAT ASSHOLE, J.D. AND HIS BITCH, VARIE, THOSE STUPID SISTERS, YOUR FRIENDS, AND OUR STUPID PARENTS! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND LIVES, NO ONE! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADWOMAN TIMES THE INFINITE POWER!)

Everyone saw it, and they screamed like mad and many of them ran to the trashcan and threw up like crazy, even Nico and May, and that's when they fucking lost it and screamed at the Lori in the video!

Nico and May: LORI LOUD, YOU ABSOLUTELY INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED-UP BACKSTABBING TWO-FACED POWERHUNGRY MURDEROUS EVIL PSYCHOPATHIC CONTROL FREAK BITCH! HOW COULD YOU DO THIS TO YOUR OWN BROTHER?!

I screamed and jumped up to the ceiling and grabbed onto it with my claws!

Eclipsa Tyburn: I told you. Now, here comes what I did to that bitch.

Eclipsa was absolutely fucking angry as she gripped her scythe and is about to go in there and attack! LORI LOUD, YOUR DAYS ARE SO NUMBERED! Then, Eclipsa kicked the door in.

Past Eclipsa: GET THE FUCK OFF MY MAN, YOU CONTROL FREAK PSYCHO BITCH!

Then, Eclipsa charged at Lori and she proceeded to pummel and beat Lori into a pulp, and Eclipsa was really fighting with a very dangerous and very bestial fury. Lori tried to stab Eclipsa in her fit of maniacal and demonic vengeance, but Eclipsa grabbed Lori's arm and broke it as Lori screamed with anger and fury. Then, Eclipsa kicked Lori hard into her vanity and she was knocked out, and then, she proceeded to unshackle Lincoln and he was really bleeding.

Past Lincoln: (Severely Weak) E-Eclipsa?!

Past Eclipsa: Don't say anything else, Lincoln, come on. I'm getting you to the hospital.

Eclipsa ran downstairs and she was met by the others, and when they saw what happened to Lincoln, they absolutely screamed.

Past Luna: Eclipsa, what happened?!

Past Eclipsa: Your psycho older sister happened, Luna. I knocked her out, but I don't know for how long. I got to get Lincoln to the hospital, he's really bleeding to death.

Past Me: I'll go.

I took Lincoln in my arms, but then, Lori got back up and she had her bloody knife in hand.

Past Lori: NO ONE'S FUCKING GOING ANYWHERE! YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR LITERALLY DEFYING ME AND FOR ALWAYS DEFENDING THAT WASTE OF SPACE! HE SHOULD'VE DIED IN MOM'S WOMB! (STILL LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADWOMAN TIMES THE INFINITE POWER)

Everyone gasped in horror at what Lori said, and Lincoln just buried his head in my chest as he cried even more heavily.

Past Me: Everyone.

Past Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: Yeah?

Past Me: GET HER!

Lynn Sr., Rita, Varie, and I went to the hospital and we left Eclipsa with Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily, and they were beyond mega-pissed off at Lori for what she did. Then, they went at her and they viciously pummeled and pulverized her as the video ended.

Eli: Oh God. Lori, I cannot believe that you could do something like that to Lincoln and be so cold and callous about it.

Nico: Not to mention what you said about him, I have never heard such a blatant disregard for the life of a little boy like Lincoln!

May: I can never unsee what I just saw in the video.

Nicole: Me neither. Lori was an absolute fucking animal because of her Dark Side, what she did to her brother was beyond sick, twisted, and evil: that was literally like walking into the heart of darkness.

Me: Yep, but thanks to Eclipsa, she saved Lincoln from Lori's wrath, and we were able to get him to the hospital, and Adriana got to the hospital in time and gave him another blood bag filled with the blood of a bodybuilder who just donated blood, but he wasn't the only one, I also donated my blood and I had a blood bag of my blood, and we put into the IV tubes and the blood was fed into Lincoln's body, and he instantly recovered. But, he couldn't hide his anger and rage towards Lori for what she did.

Nico: So, what happened?

Laney: We tied Lori up after we beat her up ruthlessly, and after Mom and Dad came back with J.D., Varie, and Lincoln, they were absolutely furious at Lori's heartlessness and depraved madness, and there could be no forgiveness for what she did. Lori got hit with truly the hugest penalty that anyone could muster: she was grounded for thirty weeks, and if that wasn't bad, we had Lori sent to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse for what she did, and we hated her for a year for what she did.

Luna: We couldn't forgive her what she did, dude, I knew Lori was really brutal and vicious, but this, this is just total depravity on an extremely massive scale.

Lincoln: Yeah, and even though my physical wounds had healed, I was left with nightmares because of what she did, and I wound up getting night terrors because of it and also of what she said, she really hurt me deeply, and she really broke the bond I had with her when we were little.

Lana: Lori crossed a serious line that warranted no sort of forgiveness from any of us. Lincoln was hurt badly due to it, he wanted to forgive her, but he couldn't.

Lola: So, we decided to have him spend the night with Leni and with Lori in the nuthouse, he could at least have some peace.

Varie: He needed it, I couldn't forget the tears he shed on J.D. as he cried in so much despair.

Me: Me neither. (Shudders) That sight would haunt me for a year.

Nico: Damn, Lori should've realized that her actions have consequences, but no, she didn't learn her lesson, and when she crossed a huge line with that act, there was only one way she could learn.

Lincoln: Yeah, getting viciously beaten up by the rest of the siblings, grounded for thirty weeks and sent to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar

Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made Pablo and Anderson go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at them and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those buttfaces, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Trickstar Foxglove Witch: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar

Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Aquatic Ruin Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode are now in your harem.

Luna: It's gonna be so awesome having The Trickstar Duel Monsters as our new stepsisters.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson have some nerve trying to kill them, those heartless buttface psychopaths are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those two buttfaces were nothing but fucking trouble, but just like Flip and the other jerks, those two dumbasses are just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Trickstar Band Sweet Guitar, Trickstar Black Catbat, Trickstar Bloom, Trickstar Candina, Trickstar Corobane, Trickstar Crimson Heart, Trickstar Delfiendium, Trickstar Divaridis, Trickstar Foxglove Witch, Trickstar Holly Angel, Trickstar Lilybell, Trickstar Lycoris, Trickstar Mandrake, Trickstar Narkissus, Trickstar

Nightshade, and Trickstar Rhodode, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of their hulking muscle-bound hired thugs to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream with extreme hatred and rage, and now, the buttfaces have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, buttfaces!

Nico: Even after we've kicked their miserable hides, those two buttfaces still refuse to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later we were watching TV.

Ippei Akagi: You guys wanna get lunch with me?

Dojo: Count me in! I'm starving!

Me: Sure Ippei.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Any restaurant is good.

We followed Ippei and went down to the surface.

We were walking to the restaurant.

Mr. Krabs: What do you have in mind, lad?

Ippei Akagi: There's this awesome burger restaurant that I want to try.

Nico: All right. Lead the way.

We followed Ippei and we arrived at an awesome restaurant. It was called THE INFINITY BURGER HUT!

Ippei Akagi: Here we are!

Me: Oh wow! The Infinity Burger Hut! I've heard about this place. They make burgers with 10,000,000 flavors and combinations and they also have over 100,000 sauces for the burgers for everyone to try.

Xenia: That is so cool!

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This will be so awesome.

Tsubasa: Who wants to help me cook burgers?

Me: You cook burgers too Tsubasa?

Tsubasa: I sure do. I work here and it's great money.

Qin: Awesome.

Lily: Sure Tsubasa. I'll help out.

Xenia: Yeah.

Tsubasa: Thanks.

We went in and we got to cooking.

But little did we know that there is a figure coming.

Woman: Another stupid non-gourmet restaurant for me to destroy.

We were cooking all kinds of awesome burgers and they were awesome and Lily was really cooking up an awesome amount of burgers.

Me: Boy this is amazing. Wow. So many bottles of sauces to choose from.

Nico: And all in an amazing sauce dispenser.

Lola: No kidding.

Manager: It sure is. You wouldn't believe what the hottest one we have is.

Me: What is it?

He pulled out a NUCLEAR ISOTOPE CONTAINER! He put it on a table and put on gloves and a radiation suit and opened it and he pulled it out with tongs. It was a glowing orange hot sauce bottle and it had an image of a moon that was glowing red and there was a pepper on it.

Me: Moonscar Diablo Nitro Nova?

Manager: Yep. This is the hottest sauce ever. It's made with Moonscar Island Peppers and those deadly peppers that Lincoln's guardian angels brought.

Nico: WHOA! That is potent!

Xenia: (GULPS)

Tsuyoshi: Guys we have company.

We went out and saw a woman.

Woman: Oh, you must be the people that saved me before.

Taro: That's right. I remember you. You're…

Ruby Salazar: Noriko Ida!

Me: (In my head) Noriko Ida!? I remember her! She is a gourmet food critic that hates all restaurants that aren't gourmet.

Haruka: I take it you have some bad blood with her?

Sapphire Salazar: (to Noriko) Why don't you drop the fucking act?!

Noriko: (chuckles) I can't believe it was so easy to fool the 6 of you back then. (to Taro) Especially you, Don Momotaro.

Me: Ruby, Sapphire? It sounds like you have a really nasty history with Noriko.

Ruby Salazar: You could say that J.D.

Shinichi: The you that we saw was an act, wasn't it? You were just trying to hide your true nature.

Noriko: (laughs) I guess that's why they call you "The Professor".

Eli: If you're trying to play mind games it won't work!

Me: What happened that caused you to get pissed off at her?

Sapphire Salazar: She shut down our restaurant! That's what!

We gasped!

Nico: Wait (To Noriko) YOU Shut down The Salazar Love Eatery!?

Me: What happened back then?

Sapphire Salazar: Oh right you guys don't know about this. It was years before we joined the team and we were gene-slammed. Me and Ruby owned this really awesome restaurant called the Salazar Love Eatery.

Ruby Salazar: We made all kinds of awesome food and everyone loved it. Especially Nico, Qin and everyone. But then Noriko showed up and she called our food disgusting abominations and she called it zero class trash! Our restaurant was a cesspool with no taste! And because of that she forcibly and illegally closed down our restaurant and destroyed our dreams!

We gasped!

Me: You heartless and tasteless snake in the grass!

Tsubasa: Did you even like the dish that I made you at all?!

Noriko: Of course I did. But it was only luck that you found the fruit that it was made from!

Nico: Fruit?

Tsubasa: (to Nico) I'll explain later.

Me: Okay.

Nico: I was really pissed at Noriko for that!

Eli: Who do you think you are woman!

Me: Yeah! You have no authority to close down peoples restaurant!

Noriko: Oh I do and I will make sure that all flavorful restaurants are destroyed and replaced only with gourmet and bland restaurants with no flavor at all!

Me: You have no class!

Ruby Salazar: LIKE HELL WILL WE LET YOU DO THAT!

Noriko: What!?

Ruby Salazar: You will never close down another restaurant on our watch you heartless bitch!

Sapphire Salazar: You ruined our restaurant! You know how much blood, sweat and tears we poured into making that restaurant with all our food!? We poured our heart and souls into them and you destroyed it!

Ruby Salazar: We tried to be nice to you but you just spit in our faces and called our entire restaurant a disgusting trash heap!

Sapphire Salazar: You are nothing but a tasteless and disgusting monster with no love for any kind of food!

Ruby Salazar: You only want people to eat what YOU want to eat! And that is bland and flavorless! You want ALL BUSINESSES to suffer! Because of you we lost our restaurant! You make us sick!

Man: YEAH! You wretched woman! I own the Iron Chili Dog restaurant down the street and I would never allow you in my restaurant!

Lynn Sr.: I would never allow you in my restaurant!

Ruby Salazar: And like it or not me and Sapphire are going to reopen our restaurant and we're not going to let you in it! Whether you like it or not, The Salazar Love Eatery is coming back!

Taro: You're going to pay dearly for decieving me and my companions!

Ippei Akagi: If you think we're letting you walk away after what you did, then you're living in a dream world!

Noriko: But it'll be a dream come true for me. One way or another, gourmet restaurants will be the ONLY restaurants in the world!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the Denziman logo and turned into Denshiki from episode 38 of Donbrothers!

---

Noriko Ida (飯田 典子 Īda Noriko) is a gourmet critic who turns into a circuit board-themed Hitotsuki called Denshiki (電子鬼 lit. Electronic Demon), possessing a Denziman Avataro Gear, out of her desire to eat new dishes.

Noriko Ida is dining at a luxury restaurant and despite enjoying her meal, she is bored with the same food she eats regularly and desires to eat something extraordinary. This transforms her into the

Denziman Hitotsuki, Denshiki and after a few moments she suddenly reverts back, feeling full. Noriko wonders why she blacks out and suddenly feels full as she leaves the restaurant, having unknowingly absorbed the patrons and employees of the restaurant.

Later at a restaurant, Noriko overheard the arguement and applauds their competitive spirit, proposing a cooking contest between the two with her as the judge. Tsuyoshi gets the bill and finds that he cannot afford to pay the total, passing out after trying to ask Tsubasa to help him with the cash problem.

The competition starts and the consensus is both dishes are delicious, leaving the Donbrothers in a state of bliss. Noriko on the other hand is not impressed and bored by the same flavors, her desire to eat something new overtakes her and she once again transforms into Denshiki. She ends up absorbing Tsubasa and Takamura before running off. Tsubasa finds himself in the Hitotsuki's body, which is a pocket dimension forest that contains the other people that Denshiki absorbed into herself.

The Donbrothers are transformed and quickly try to rescue Tsubasa. Inside the Hitotsuki, the trapped people beg for food as they are starving. Tsubasa finds a strange blue squash and asks everyone to scavenge for more to make a dish out of. Back outside, the fight gets more intense as the Noto Trio interfere and Sonoza unseals Murasame to fight alongside them. Meanwhile, Tsubasa and Takamura try to figure out how to prepare the squash to feed the hungry people. Taro breaks out his GolDon armor and everyone frantically clears out of the way to avoid getting hit by the Festival End attack, allowing him to defeat Denshiki and free the absorbed people including Tsubasa.

A purified Noriko stumbles into the restaurant, weak from hunger as everyone else tries the prepared blue squash dishes that Tsubasa and Takamura made. Noriko tries some and is overjoyed by the new sensation of flavor that the dishes have, left in a state of bliss from the experience.

---

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Denshiki the Denziman Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Xenia: Uh oh!

Me: And i remember this one too! She was pissed off because she was bored with the foods she tried and she wanted to try something new! But now it seems like she has a new desire: DESTROY ALL NON-GOURMET RESTAURANTS!

Nico: Yep!

Me: Lets take this outside! We don't want to damage this restaurant with the fight.

Xenia: Good idea.

We went outside and Denshiki followed.

Me: That's better.

Ruby Salazar: You've had this coming for a long time Noriko!

Sapphire Salazar: NO ONE RUINS RESTAURANTS AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Qin: YEAH!

Lily: This wretched freak reminds me of T.U.O.F.A.T.T.A.F.A.D. and Zesty Gourmand.

Nico: She sure does!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Yeah.

Ruby Salazar: You are going to the Black Gates for tearing our dream apart!

Sapphire Salazar: YEAH!

Ruby and Sapphire: WE HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

Ippei: Denzi Spark!

He turned into the RED DENZIMAN!

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Squidward: Time to give this wretched moron a taste of the good stuff and not just the Gourmet stuff!

Mr. Krabs: Darn tootin Mr. Squidward!

Denshiki electrocuted Ippei!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN AS HE WAS SHOCKED!

Me: Top this one then!

I fired a much more powerful blast of lightning and Eli, Paula, Azula, Lincoln, Linka, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Fiona and all the Lightning users fired waves of lightning and they hit her and electrocuted her all over!

SHE WAS SPARKING AND EXPLODING ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Denshiki then consumed Spongebob, trapping him in her abdominal dimension.

Spongebob then saw himself in a forest with strange blue fruit.

Spongebob: (picks up fruit) These must be the fruit Tsubasa mentioned.

But then SpongeBob teleported back out.

SpongeBob: I think these are the fruits.

Me: Wait a second.

I looked at it.

Me: These are Helheim Fruits!

Tsubasa: Helheim Fruits!?

Nico: Tsubasa you were using a Helheim Fruit!?

Tsubasa: I had no idea!

Denshiki absorbed energy from the Noto layer and discharged it as an electrical beam at Ippei.

I fired a Kamehameha Wave at the blast and the blasts collided and then they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted Denshiki back and she crashed into an all too familiar cabbage cart!

CRASH!

Man: (SCREAMS) MY CABBAGES!

Denshiki: Why that little…

BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG!

The man was bashing Denshiki all over with a baseball bat!

We laughed!

Lola: Okay that's funny!

Eddy fired his blaster but Denshiki used electrical boomerang to return it.

Eli deflected the blast back with his lightsaber and it hit Denshiki and blasted her down.

Qin: Nice one!

Nico: Time to fight this monster with more lightning! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball Glowed and Nico fired a wave of lightning and it hit Denshiki and electrocuted her all over the place with incredible voltage!

Xenia: YEAH! And this!

She fired energy arrows and blasted her all over.

Tsubasa: Avatar change!

He turned into Megaforce Black!

Jake: Oh yeah!

Denshiki fired waves of lightning and I fired more lightning and the blasts overtook her blasts and blasted her all over.

Ruby Salazar: This is for our food!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her down.

Sapphire Salazar: This is for our restaurant!

She fired a barrage of icicles and slashed her all over the place!

Then a Crabominable came.

Me: Whoa a Crabominable!

Eli: This is gonna get ugly.

Crabominable: (In a girls voice) You will pay for shutting down my restaurant the Crab Cake Lounge!

Nico: Eleanor Nemo!? Whoa!

She punched and pulverized Denshiki all over!

Camie: Looks like the Crabominable Gene-slammer is one of Noriko's victims.

Me: No kidding.

Taro: Had I known about your true colors, I wouldn't have gone easy on you the first time!

Me: Now we know we are NOT going to do that!

Qin: Yeah! Now we're going to pulverize you until you beg for mercy!

Nico: And it's going to hurt!

We fired waves of lightning and blasted Denshiki all over!

Qin: Take this you fiend!

She fired waves of fireballs and blasted her all over!

Kouta: Also, Tsubasa, you don't have to worry. The Blue Fruits are actually very harmless.

Tsubasa: Oh they are? Thank goodness.

Me: I'll have to taste one.

SpongeBob: I brought a massive basket of them.

Me: Neat.

Eli: Lets finish her.

Me: Nico, Chowder, lets give her a Nasty Patty and some Burple Nurples.

Cybertron Crumplezone: You know it's gonna take time to prepare those, right?!

Maria: We'll just have to keep hitting her until then!

Nico: Okay.

Me: Lets do it!

I fired more waves of lightning and blasted her all over.

Me: Time to unleash the wolf on her!

I ran at het fast.

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I jumped and slashed her all over with my scythe and blasted her all over with blue fire blasts.

Denshiki jumped back and fired waves of lightning and I deflected them back with my scythe and blasted her all over!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over.

I jumped behind her and slashed her on her back!

Tsubasa demorphed.

Tsubasa: Guys, let me help you with what you need to make!

Nico: Okay!

Tsubasa went and helped out.

I slashed Denshiki all over and Ruby and Sapphire fired a wave of energy and fire and ice and blasted her all over and I jumped over her and slashed her in her face!

She screamed in pain!

Denshiki: WHY YOU ANNOYING FUCKING COCKROACH!

Chowder, Nico and Tsubasa were getting the rotten food ready.

Chowder: Oh, and we're not using poison this time!

Nico: You put poison in your Burple Nurples, Chowder?

Chowder: I don't want to talk about it.

Nico: Oh.

I slashed Denshiki all over and fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over.

Xenia and Eli fired waves of arrows and lightning.

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD FOOD CRITIC!

---

He smashed and pulverized her all over!

Sakura Haruno: CHA!

Sakura jumped and punched Denshiki with devastating force and sent her crashing into a gas tanker and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded into a massive explosion of fire!

Sakura Haruno: Take that you dirt clod!

Denshiki got up and she was MONDO PISSED!

Maria sprayed water at her.

And drenched her. It shorted her out!

Qin: Take that!

Nico: They are ready!

Me: Now to finish her off!

Taro: You got it.

Me: Lincoln, Lightning Superray Formation Zeta!

Lincoln: You got it!

The Lightning users got into a powerful triangle formation and fired a powerful lightning ray and the blasts went into me and I fired a much more powerful concentrated ray of lightning and it hit Denshiki and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to normal and I caught the gear!

Nico: YEAH! Denshiki you have failed this city!

Me: And Noriko Ida you have failed all of Japan.

Ruby and Sapphire went up to her.

Ruby Salazar: You've had this coming for a long time Noriko! Now we're going to give you the black gates!

Sapphire Salazar: This is for destroying our restaurant and ruining our lives! I never want to see your ugly face again! Enjoy oblivion!

Just as they were about to put the Judgement Kanji on her…

Nico: No girls!

Ruby Salazar: But Nico?

Nico: I know she did you wrong but she was punished enough. Giving her the black gates after all that is overkill.

Chowder: The Burple Nurples and Nasty Pasty are done!

Ruby Salazar: Really, Chowder?!

Chowder: Yep.

Ruby Salazar: Awesome.

Sapphire: Lets give them to her.

They then took them and shoved them into her mouth and made her swallow!

Horsea: No poison, right?

Nico: Nope.

Chowder: Nope.

Horsea: Good.

But the Noriko's stomach started grumbling ferociously.

Qin: Uh oh.

Crabominable: Is something going to happen?

Nico: Watch.

But then…

Noriko Ida: (EXPLOSIVE PROJECTILE VOMITING)

SHE VOMITED EVERYWHERE!

Lola: EW!

Lana: Awesome!

Me: OH SICK!

Luna: (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Ruby Salazar: Before she goes?

Sapphire Salazar: This is for us.

Then Ruby and Sapphire pulled their fists back and then…

KRABLAM!

They both punched her in her face and she was got 2 nasty black eyes.

Nico: Ouch.

Ruby Salazar: Those black eyes will stay on her for 12 years.

She then vanished.

Nico: Oh, she's NOT getting off easy at all. I gave a tip to the Cops.

Me: Nice.

Crabominable: She had it coming.

Eleanor Nemo reverted back and she was a girl with ocean blue hair and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and she had an Admiral hat on her head and in the middle of her forehead was a sailor compass symbol.

Eleanor Nemo: That rotten woman is getting a nasty surprise in Davy Jones Locker.

Qin: Yep.

Chase: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Eleanor Nemo: When me and Nico ate the largest crab seafood dinner ever.

Qin: That was a huge meal. Nico ate 50 pounds of crabs.

Xenia: Geez! That is a lot.

Lola: Yeah.

Woody Woodpecker: That is a lot of seafood.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Eleanor hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Eleanor Nemo: Same here Nico. Same here.

Eli: Aww.

Later it was time for us to get ready for our next mission.

Nico: I wonder what our next mission will be.

Lola: Boy who knows.

Me: And I've called in some special guests to help with this.

The Powerpuff Girls Z came.

Blossom Z: Hey guys.

Nico: Hey girls.

Indigo Zap: (to Powerpuff Girls Z) Thanks for coming over, girls.

Buttercup Z: No problem. This will be fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Then the previous group came.

Kite Man: Can me, Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Jack O Lantern, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Magneto, Melter and Ben Ravencroft go with you guys?

Brain: I'm shocked that someone like Noriko concealed her true nature.

Me: All of us are.

Nico: No shit and yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: But this will be fun.

Me: Yep.

Crystal Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ribombee, Lycanroc and Wishiwashi

Qin: Whoa those will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third

Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was Lord Sopespian, the treacherous monarch whom the Pevensie Children have had to deal with, and he's come back to destroy all the inhabitants of Narnia. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got an emergency in Narnia. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: his name is Lord Sopespian, the treacherous monarch whom the Pevensie Children have had to deal with, and he's come back to destroy all the inhabitants of Narnia.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no, not him, he's a blasphemous monster who wants to rule Narnia and kill its inhabitants!

Nico: In many ways, he's just as bad as Jadis The White Witch.

Lincoln: We're also going to confront King Miraz, the genocidal tyrant who also wants to destroy all the inhabitants of Narnia as well.

Me: So, we got two genocidal powerhungry tyrants to deal with. Looks like we're going to war against The Telmarine Empire.

Nico: But, we also got to help Prince Caspian realize what those two are doing.

Lincoln: He already knew about that from The Pevensie Siblings and Aslan, so he's not going to let the two treacherous criminals get away with this. Come on, let's get going to Narnia and deal with those two.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Chrollo Lucilfer, one of the main antagonists of the anime/manga series Hunter x

Hunter, and the nihilistic leader of the Phantom Troupe, and he's here to bring death and destruction to everything. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something no one's going to like: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to Chrollo Lucilfer, one of the main antagonists of the anime/manga series Hunter x Hunter, and the nihilistic leader of the Phantom Troupe, and he's here to bring death and destruction to everything

Nicole gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, that guy's a total nihilist who's only goal is destruction and he's an extreme danger to everyone on Earth, he's got to be destroyed.

Shayla Sigmar: And he will be destroyed by me and Lincoln, Nicole.

Me: Whoa, The Avatar of Sigmar, The Twin-Tailed Comet VS. Phantom Troupe Nihilist, he's so going to get burned.

Nico: That's for sure. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Narnia to help The Pevensie Siblings, Prince Caspian, and Aslan take down King Sopespian and Miraz!

Lincoln: Those two tyrants have caused more than enough pain and suffering to the inhabitants of Narnia, this time, their reign is coming to a permanent close, and once we get done dealing with King Sopespian and Miraz and ending their reign of terror, you're next, Chrollo Lucilfer.

Shayla Sigmar: There shall be no mercy for you, Chrollo Lucilfer, as The Avatar of The Twin-Tailed Comet, you shall be burned to ashes for everything that you've done.

Nico: Lets get over to Narnia. The Pevensie Siblings may be in trouble.

Xenia: Right.

Me: Right lets go.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we to the magic wardrobe and went into it and went through it to Narnia to help The Pevensie Siblings, Prince Caspian, and Aslan take down and destroy King Sopespian and Miraz, and once we got done destroying those two brutal and genocidal tyrants, Lincoln and Shayla Sigmar are going to destroy Chrollo Lucilfer and deal a crippling blow to The Phantom Troupe big time.

We arrived in Narnia.

Pinky: Good old Narnia!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

May: Boy it's good too see this place again

Sailor Narnia: It feels amazing to be back home.

Horsea: This is where I first met you guys:

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: That was so fun and awesome.

Stacy Bolton: It sure was.

Me: Lets find the Pevensie Siblings.

Xenia: Good idea.

Horsea: And this is the spot where I lived,

We saw the water hole she was in.

Maria: I remember that.

Lola: So awesome.

Camie: That is cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Then Aslan came.

Lemon Zest: Aslan? Is that you?

Aslan: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Been a long time my friends.

Xenia: It has been a while.

Lola: It sure has.

Varie: We grew in numbers since the last time we were here.

Mole Man: Where are Peter and the others?

Aslan: They are in the kingdom of Telmarine.

Me: Then we better head over there fast. We're going to kill King Miraz and Lord Sopespian.

Nico: But before we do what can you tell us about them?

Aslan: They are both genocidal tyrants that want to destroy Narnia.

He told us about them.

---

King Miraz

King Miraz, simply known as Miraz, is the secondary antagonist of The Chronicles of Narnia franchise.

He serves as the main antagonist of the 1951 novel Prince Caspian and a posthumous antagonist in its 1952 sequel The Voyage of the Dawn Treader. In the films, he appears as the main antagonist of the 2008 film The Chronicles of Narnia: Prince Caspian and a posthumous antagonist in its 2010 sequel The Chronicles of Narnia: The Voyage of the Dawn Treader.

He is the blasphemous and the treacherous leader of the Telmarines, who plans to take over Narnia as its new king and kill his nephew Caspian X just like he did with Caspian IX, his own brother and Caspian's father, unaware that he is actually being manipulated by Lord Glozelle and Lord Sopespian, who plan to usurp his throne and seize control over the Telmar Empire.

He was portrayed by the late Robert Lang in the BBC series while in the film, he was portrayed by Sergio Castellitto.

Miraz was the brother of King Caspian IX and the uncle of Prince Caspian X. However, Miraz hated his brother and murdered him so that he himself could become king. He made himself Lord Protector of Narnia and secretly had all the lords who were noble to Caspian IX weeded out like: Having Belisar and Uvilas shot on a hunting party and pretended that it was an accident, sending the great house of Passarids to the northern frontier to fight the giants where they all died, had Arlian and Erimon and a dozen others executed for treason on a false charge, had the two brothers of Beaversdam shut up as madmen and persuaded the seven friends and noble lords of Caspian IX to sail away and look for new lands and as he expected, they did not return. With nobody else in the way, he instructed his followers to beg him to be king which he succeeded in doing. During his reign, he had the taxes raised high and the laws to be stern. Despite this, Miraz decided to let Caspian live because he had no heir, and instead lets Caspian be raised by his old nurse who tells him stories of Old Narnia despite Miraz having forbidden it from being spoken of.

Twice a week, Miraz and Caspian would take a walk together until one day on one of their walks, Miraz informed his nephew that he must be taught and educated in riding and using a sword, seeing as that he (Caspian) will be king when he (Miraz) passes on. However, Caspian (who was a very little boy at the time) tells him his wish of living in the old days of Narnia and with its inhabitants. Pretending that it's all nonsense, Miraz tries to make Caspian think of battles and adventures but Caspian continues talking about the Kings and

Queens of Narnia which makes his uncle demand to know who had been telling these stories in which his nephew reveals that it was his nurse. As punishment, he has Caspian's nurse sent away without letting them say goodbye and has his nephew mentored by Doctor Cornelius. Realizing that if Miraz found out about the tales of Narnia being told, he would have Caspian whipped and his head cut off, Cornelius takes Caspian to the Great Tower where he secretly told Caspian of Old Narnia that the Telmarine's are trying to cover up and reveals himself as a Half-Dwarf. For a few years, Caspian goes through his education except of ships and sea which his uncle disapproved of.

When Miraz's wife Queen Prunaprismia gave birth to a son, Miraz ordered his soldiers to kill Caspian, but Cornelius warned Caspian and told him of Miraz's evil deeds in the past and that he murdered his father. Caspian then escaped and takes refuge with the Old Narnians after losing his horse in a storm. He conspires with the Old Narnians to help overthrow Miraz. However, after Caspian's horse returns to the castle which makes Miraz realize that his nephew escaped and then realizes that the inhabitants of Old Narnia are not dead as he thought. Cornelius escapes to avoid being questioned and warns Caspian and the Old Narnians that Miraz and his his Telmarian army are going to attack them. They flee to Aslan's How but Miraz's scouts discover it and the Telmarine army arrives at the edge of the woods. As such, the Telmarines manage to defeat the Old Narnians twice at Aslan's How. Caspian and his allies then decide to blow Susan's horn to call the Pevensies back to Narnia and for Aslan to help them.

The Pevensies return to Narnia where Aslan guides them to the How and while Peter, Edmund and Trumpkin enter the How, Susan and Lucy stay with Aslan. Nikabrik, having lost patience with waiting, brings a Hag & Werewolf into the council where they try to persuade Caspian and the others to ressurect Jadis the White Witch in order to defeat Miraz but they refuse and with help from Peter, Edmund and Trumpkin, they are killed. Peter realizes that they can't defeat Miraz's army and decides to challenge him to a duel for the fate of Narnia. However, as Miraz plans to finalize his invasion by killing Caspian, the Old Narnians, the Pevensies and Aslan, his treacherous counselors Sospespian and Glozelle plan to betray him and usurp the throne. Miraz is about to refuse but they successfully convinced Miraz into a sword duel against the former High King Peter Pevensie by making it look like he's a coward. Insulted by this and not wanting to look like a coward, he insults the two as cowards and accepts the challenge.

The two armies gather round to watch the fight the next day. Miraz and Peter fight with the former having the height and during the duel, Miraz uses his height and weight to his advantage by spraining Peter's arm while the latter pricked him in the armpit before taking a break for a moment to be tended to. They return to the duel where Peter kept out of range of Miraz's sword until Miraz struck the former's helmet and making fall on one knee. Just before Miraz could finish him off, Peter grabbed his arm and pulled himself back up. The continued to duel until Miraz tripped on a tussock and fell. Glozelle and Sopespian take advantage of this by claiming that Miraz was stabbed by Peter and a fight between the Old Narnians and Telmarines broke out. During all this, Glozelle stabbed Miraz as revenge for his insult earlier. However, the Old Narnians along with Aslan's help defeat the Telmarines, with a few surrendering and making peace with the Old Narnians, thus ending Miraz's reign once and for all.

Miraz is only mentioned when after Edmund and Lucy return to Narnia with their cousin, Eustace, Caspian reveals his plan to find the seven noble lords and friends of his father to them.

Similar to his book counterpart, Miraz was the brother of King Caspian IX and the uncle of Prince Caspian X. However, Miraz hated his brother and murdered him so that he himself could become king. However, in the film series, he tried to kill the seven noble lords and friends of Caspian IX and is not the king yet and is still the Lord Protector of Narnia at the beginning of the film. Despite this, Miraz decided to let his nephew live because he had no heir, and instead lets Caspian be taught by Doctor Cornelius who tells him stories of Old Narnia despite Miraz having forbidden it from being spoken of.

When Miraz's wife Lady Prunaprismia gave birth to a son, Miraz ordered his soldiers to kill Caspian, but Cornelius warned Caspian and the latter escaped and was chased by Glozelle and his soldiers.

Caspian was knocked off his horse where Trumpkin, Nikabrik and Trufflehunter discover him. Glozelle and his soldiers catch up but Trumpkin fights them off while Nikabrik and Trufflehunter take Caspian in after he blows Susan's horn which brings the Pevensies back to Narnia while Trumpkin is taken prisoner. The next day, (only seen in a deleted scene) Miraz is with his son showing him the kingdom until Prunaprismia joins them. She asks where Caspian is until Miraz sees Glozelle and his soldiers return and gives her their son while "assuring" her that they'll see him soon enough. He then heads to the stables to see what they brought back but Glozelle prevents him by telling him that it's not what he thinks. Glozelle and a soldier then reveal the captured Trumpkin much to Miraz's shock, now realizing that the inhabitants of Old Narnia are not dead as he thought.

Miraz then enters a meeting with the other lords who talk of the disappearance of Caspian even when Sopespia points out that if Caspian were lost, Miraz's son would be the new heir to the throne and asks how such a tragic could've occured in this troubled time. Miraz then claims that Caspian was abducted by Narnians in which the other lordsrefuse to believe until Miraz with Glozelle's help reveals a captured Trumpkin much to their shock. Through his own words, Miraz reminds the other lords what Narnia was like until the Telmarines came, conquered Narnia and supposedly killed its inhabitants and that the Narnians had been breeding themselves, growing stronger, watching and waiting to strike in hiding. He then plots to find Caspian and finish what their ancestors began, starting with building a bridge at Beruna to have his armies cross to destroy the Narnians. Miraz is then seen in Conrelius's room, going through his books on Narnia. After learning about Susan's horn from Cornelius, Miraz realizes that the former had been telling Caspian those stories and has him arrested. He then learns from Sopespian that the construction of the bridge is still continuing much to Miraz's irritation. However, Sopespian suggests to Miraz that he contribute some of his own men due to having so many at his disposal which the latter accepts and orders Glozelle to take as many troops as he needs to Beruna and that they need to get to Caspian before the Pevensies.

Miraz and his followers are then seen by the Pevensies and the rescued Trumpkin arriving at Beruna to oversee the construction of the bridge. Unfortunately, during all this, Caspian has become the new leader of the Old Narnians and have raided large supplies from the Telmarines that were transporting it to the construction of the bridge. Miraz is angery with Glozelle who claims to have lost no men but Miraz points out the injuries and hits him before demanding again on how many many he lost during the raid in which Glozelle reveals that three were killed. Miraz then claims to Sopespian that Caspian is the instigator of the Narnian uprising and decides that Narnia's in need of a new king which he believes to be him. A Telmarine scout discovers that Caspian, the Pevensies and the Narnians are hiding in Aslan's How and reports it back.

Later, the Narnians plan a raid on the castle which goes successfully until after Caspian learns from Cornelius about his father underestimate Miraz which makes him go to confront his uncle instead of going to the gate as he was supposed to. He confronts his uncle with Prunapresmia holding a crossbow at the former until Susan and Peter arrive. Peter reminds Caspian of his part in the plan but Caspian refuses and demands to know the truth from his uncle if he (Miraz) killed his father. Prunaprismia reminds Miraz on him saying that his brother died in his sleep which Miraz confirms as more or less true. He then admits to Caspian that he did kill his father much to Prunaprismia's shock and horror of her husband's evil deed. He then provokes his wife into shooting Caspian to allow him to escape and raise the alarm. Miraz then observes the battle in the courtyard and reveals to have crossbowmen lined up on the battlements on top of the castle to shoot their enemies in case they attacked. Peter tries to get at Miraz but when a satyr reaches Miraz first, Glozelle prevents it from attacking Miraz by shooting it and Miraz out of spite pushes it off the balcony and orders his men to get the gate closed to trap their enemies thus forcing Peter to order a retreat. They succeed in cutting the weight for the gate but Asterius the Minotaur manages to keep holding it up and allow some the Narnians to escape. Miraz orders Glozelle to give the order to the crossbowmen on top of the castle to shoot but the latter is reluctant to do it since his men are still down in the courtyard. Not caring for what happens to the men, gives the order himself and starts shooting at some Narnians but mostly at Asterius to make him let go of the gate. It succeeds and half the Old Narnian army is finished off.

Having made his point since the attack, the lords of the castle crown Miraz as the King while bridge has finally been completed and the Telmarine army marches to Aslan's How. During all this, Nikabrik, brings a Hag & Werewolf to bring Jadis back to life to destroy Miraz but they are killed and the Jadis is prevented from being resurrected. The army arrives at Aslan's How and camp and the edge of the woods. However, the leaders of the Old Narnians plan that Lucy go find Aslan while they distract the Telmarine army with Caspian suggesting that Peter duel his uncle since it is the tradition of the Telmarines that a king should fight to the expectations of his people. Edmund along with Glenstorm and Wimbleweather deliver the message. Miraz is thinks about refusing since his entire army can wipe out the Old narnians at nightfall. However, Edmund, Sopespian, Glozelle and another Telmarine lord successfully convinced Miraz into the sword duel against the former High King Peter Pevensie by making it look like he's a coward (thought the latter three were doing this out of betrayal). Insulted by this and not wanting to look like a coward, he accepts the challenge.

The next day, while Miraz and Peter prepare themselves, the former orders Glozelle to shoot Peter if it goes poorly with the latter reluctantly accepting. Miraz gives Peter a chance to surrender but he refuses and they duel. They both appear to be equal and despite Peter cutting his leg, Miraz has the advantage of height and weight and Sprains Peter's arm until the latter trips the former. They then decide to take a break for three minutes. While having his leg bandaged, Miraz shows his anger at Glozelle for refusing to shoot Peter. They resume the duel with both of them using dirty tactics to win. Afer getting hit in the bandaged leg, Miraz pretends to call for a break but when Peter's back is turned, Miraz takes advantage of this but Edmund manages to warn Peter and the latter manages to stab Miraz down. Miraz waits for Peter to finish him off but he refuses and gives Miraz's sword to Caspian to finish him off. Miraz expresses to Caspian on how wrong he was about him and that he would have the makings of a Telmarine king and accepts his fate to die. However, Caspian refuses to kill him as to no stoop to his uncle's level and let's Miraz live. When it appears to be over, Sopespian pretends to help Miraz up and kills Miraz with one of Susan's arrows to make it look like the Narnians shot him to provoke the Telmarine army into fight the Narnians. Unfortunately, the Old Narnians along with Aslan's help defeat the Telmarines, with a few surrendering and making peace with the Old Narnians, thus ending the Telmarine's reign once and for all.

Miraz is only mentioned when after Edmund and Lucy return to Narnia with their cousin, Eustace, Caspian reveals his plan to find the seven noble lords and friends of his father to them.

Lord Sopespian

Lord Sopespian is one of the two secondary antagonists (alongside Glozelle) of the 1951 novel Prince Caspian, the second installment of The Chronicles of Narnia book series. In the films, he appears as the central antagonist of 2008 film The Chronicles of Narnia: Prince Caspian.

He is a high-ranking Telmarine lord during King Miraz's reign over Narnia. However, Sopespian secretly hates Miraz and conspires with Glozelle to usurp him, with the perfect opportunity coming when Miraz's nephew Caspian X recruits the returning Pevensie siblings, Narnia's former kings, to assist him and the surviving Narnians in taking back their world.

He was portrayed by Rory Edwards in the BBC series. In the film, he was portrayed by Damián Alcázar, who also played Juan Vargas in La ley de Herodes.

During the Narnian Revolution, Sopespian fought the Narnians in the war. He eventually plotted with his cousin and sub-commander Glozelle to overthrow their king Miraz and take over the kingdom themselves. Their plan almost worked, as they convinced Miraz into accepting the challenge to a duel with Peter Pevensie, so Peter would kill him and Sopespian could take over the Telmarine army. During the fight, Sopespian was a Marshal of the Lists for Miraz, along with Glozelle, during the fight, Peter wounds Miraz, having the chance to kill him, Peter spares him instead, ruining Sopespian's plan, he helps Miraz to get up, but betrays him killing him with a Narnian arrow, Sopespian then blames it on the Narnians and a battle begins, during the battle Glozelle is knocked out by a living tree, and when the Narnians start to take over, Sopespian orders to retreat to the river, but they are intercepted in the bridge by Aslan and Lucy, Sopespian tries to attack them but Aslan invokes the River God, the Telmarines escape in terror but Sopespian stays in the bridge, the River God lifts the bridge with Sopespian still on it, Sopespian is then devoured and drowned by the River God, his death formally marked the end of the Telmar Empire and it's 1,000 year rule over Narnia.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: Oh man!

Xenia: We got to destroy them both.

Me: And Prince Caspian is really the rightful ruler.

Centaur Man: I'd actually fit right at home here

Fluttershy: Oh I do too. All these amazing animal friends.

Qin: They sure are awesome.

Lola: I think they are awesome myself.

Aslan: (LAUGHS) Yes it's a great place.

Xenia: It sure is.

Aslan: We are forever indebted to you all for helping us destroy the White Witch.

Xenia: We are glad that she is gone.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Magneto: Why don't you lead the way?

Aslan: Of course.

Me: Time for some horse power. (WHISTLES)

Our Rapidash came.

We got on them and Aslan went ahead.

Nico: Lets ride!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

We followed Aslan.

Horsea: (to Aslan) It really is good to see you again, Aslan.

Aslan: Same to you Horsea.

Nico: Horsea is an awesome friend and a great teammate.

Maria: And awesome friend for me too.

Horsea: (to Aslan) It really is good to see you again, Aslan.

Aslan: Same to you Horsea.

Nico: Horsea is an awesome friend and a great teammate.

Maria: And awesome friend for me too.

May: This is actually the same place we met her.

Aslan: I know.

We went into the Telmarine territory.

Me: We're in.

Nico: Here we go.

Qin: This is gonna be good

We arrived at a village and the castle was right in front of us.

Me: There's the castle.

Qin: Miraz's castle.

Me: Peter and the kids have to be here.

Brawl: Yo, Peter! You in here?

Peter, Susan, Lucy and Edmund came out.

Lucy Pevensie: (British Accent) You guys!

Susan Pevensie: (British Accent) You all came!

Me: We sure did.

Peter Pevensie: (British Accent) Thank goodness.

Jack O Lantern: Did you guys miss us?

Lucy Pevensie: We sure did.

Susan Pevensire: We thought about all of you guys every day since you helped us.

Prince Caspian came.

Prince Caspian: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's a true honor to meet you.

Me: You too. You must be Prince Caspian.

Nico: It's awesome to meet you.

Itasis: You probably heard about your uncle?

Caspian: As far as I'm concerned, I have no uncle.

Me: That's why we're here. We're going to kill him and that good for nothing Lord here.

Caspian: Good.

Me: Just like we killed the White Witch.

Caspian: You all killed Jadis the White Witch?

Me: Yep. Also we have become the most powerful force in the entire universe and our power is never going to be matched.

Nico: Yep.

Caspian: I'm planning to duel my uncle in a one on one duel.

Peter: No. Every second we waste gives Miraz more time to make others suffer. We need to attack him now while we have the element of surprise.

Ben Ravencroft: I admire it being reckless. But Caspian's right.

Peter: I don't mean to question you guys. But given how reckless but effective you guys have been, I thought you would agree with me

Me: We were like that because of Dark Orb contamination.

Lucy Pevensie: Wait you mean the dark orbs were poisoning you guys?

Nico: Yep. Making us people we are not. It's a long story. But guys I agree with Peter. We attack Miraz with the element of surprise.

Xenia: I do too.

Me: Yeah me too.

Kickback: The one on one thing can still work though

Me: Tell you what Caspian, I'll face him first and you can do the rest.

Caspian: Fair enough. I want to see how skilled you really are J.D.

Me: You're in for quite a show.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Yeah it will be fun.

Camie: Yeah it will be awesome and cool.

Veon: Did J.D.'s grandfather really save your grandfather back in the wars?

Lucy Pevensire: That's right. J.D.'s grandfather will always be a true hero for me and my family.

Susan Pevensire: It's true and it was great.

Xenia: That was an amazing and awesome story.

Camie: Wow! That is really cool.

Me: Yep. My grandfather saved their grandfather during the Blitz back in 1940.

Nico: Yep.

Golden Glider: And now, history is repeating itself.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: But right now it's time for us to make Caspian's uncle pay the ultimate price.

Peter Pevensire: That's right.

Nico: Yep. Lets do it.

Shrapnel: We're gonna be dealing with an army. So, let's summon one of our own right now

Maria: Right. (TURNS DIAL) INFERNO SCORCH 6!

She summoned Scorcher, China White, Sea Dragon, Anguis Masculus, Gazimon and Demon Beatrice.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Infernal and hot.

Nico: Yeah!

Jet: Ah, the good old days of forming a rebellion.

Aang: Those were the days.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yep. Come on guys. (EYES GLOW RED) It's time for us to bring down the fake king and bring in the rightful king.

Nico: Lets do it.

Qin: Entrance time?

Marah: Entrance time!

We went to the castle.

King Miraz was thinking and wondering what his next move will be. But then the spirits of the people and creatures of Narnia came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the roof of the throne room and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Me: Your reign of terror is over Miraz!

Miraz: GUARDS!

I fired an energy wave and obliterated all the guards in an instant!

Me: You are next.

Miraz: The famous J.D. Knudson. And all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I guess I should thank you all for destroying the White Witch. But that monster wasn't worth my time.

Me: So I see. News sure travelled fast like wildfire didn't it.

Miraz: Indeed. Your numbers have grown quite a bit since you were last here.

Me: Are we going to talk or are we going to fight?

I unsheathed my sword.

Black Adam: You know the answer to that, J.D.

Caspian: You can fight Sopespian, J.D. I'll take on my so called uncle.

Me: I can tell this is personal for you Caspian. All right then.

Caspian unsheathed his sword.

Miraz: So you both will challenge us. Very well.

Me: We're not going to just challenge you. We're going to kill you.

Caspian: This is for my rightful place on the throne.

Miraz and Sopespian unsheathed their swords.

They went at us and we went at them and clashed and sparks flew all over as we clashed!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

I kicked Sopespian in his face and kicked him in his stomach. Then I punched him and then grabbed him and carved the star of Satan in his cheek.

Me: To let the devil know that I am the one that sent you.

Lucy Pevensire: Whoa! J.D. is amazing.

Qin: He has evolved in numerous ways since we last met.

Xenia: Yep.

Caspian clashed powerfully with his uncle and sparks flew all over the place.

Then Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff appeared.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff.

2016 Morbucks: Awesome to see the Z Counterparts of the girls.

Blossom Z: You too Princess.

Buttercup Z: Looking great.

Stinky Butt: (to Horsea) How does it feel to be back in Narnia?

Horsea: It feels great!

Anti Wanda: Glad to hear it!

Cavalier: And with no Jadis this time.

Nico: No thank goodness.

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Rave Master world.

Nico: We sure did.

Mammoth: Whose ass did you kick there?

Nico: King. We killed him and numerous men.

Qin: Yeah we sure did.

?: That is so awesome.

Then a figure came out and it was MOTOR MANTIS from episode 26 of Lost Galaxy!

---

Motor Mantis is a mantis themed monster with a love of motorcycles (believing his to be the fastest wheels in the Galaxy) and speed. He was recruited by Deviot and Trakeena to help the villain s in their plans to destroy the Lost Galaxy Rangers. Motor Mantis serves as the minor flashback antagonist of the episode The Sunflower Search and as the primary antagonist of the episode Mean Wheels Mantis.

He once worked for Scorpius as seen in the flashback sequence from "The Sunflower Search", which depicted Scorpius' attack on the Magna Defender's planet. He was among the monsters that taunted the Manga Defender, who chose to oppose them using the Torozord before it was revealed his son, Zika, was being held hostage by Fishface.

Motor Mantis was later brought in by Deviot and approved by Trakeena to destroy the Galaxy Rangers. He attacked the Terra Venture, drawing out Kendrix Morgan and Maya first. He managed to overwhelm them and transformed them into trophies as Leo Corbett, Damon Henderson and Kai Chen arrived on their Astro Cycles. He challenged all three to a race to win the girls back and defeated all three by way of cheating, using trip wires, landslides and outright attacks to halt their attempts to win.

Leo later challenged him to a rematch, his Quasar Saber being the prize if he beat him "fair and square". While he was excited at the prospect of another race, Motor Mantis once again restored to dirty tactics to beat Leo, who beat him with the Red Capsular Cycle upgrade to his Astro Cycle. Infuriated, Motor Mantis refused to change the girls back and attempted to run Leo down, but Leo hit him with the Red Capsular Cycle's Fireball Mode attack, destroying Motor Mantis' motorcycle and freeing Maya and Kendrix.

Motor Mantis then quickly grew to giant size and engaged the Galaxy Megazord. After Kendrix knocked him down with the Pink Power attack, Leo finished off Motor Mantis with the Condor Galactabeast's Missile Launch.

---

Leo: Motor Mantis!

Motor Mantis: Been a while rangers.

Nico: Boy I remember you! And I'm sure J.D. does too. You were sent to destroy the rangers and attack Terra Venture head on.

Motor Mantis: That's right. Awesome memory.

Nico: Thanks.

William: So, you like motorcycles, huh?

Motor Mantis: I sure do!

Nico: Nice!

Ghost Rider: I like your taste there.

Rainbow Dash: I drive a motorcycle myself and it's awesome.

Motor Mantis: That is sweet!

Lola: Yeah it is!

I kicked Lord Sopespian down.

Me: I'll be right back.

I joined the ground and we got the battles underway.

---

Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Cloudy With A Chance of Meatballs, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Nico's rescue was battling King Gale Raregroove and his army and ripping them to shreds

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico's rescue was battling King Gale Raregroove and his army. And ripping them to shreds.

Loki: Boy that was literally an awesome and brutal battle. But it was fun.

Stinkbomb: Yeah it was bloody and brutal.

Spittor: It sure was and it was fun.

Cybershark: You got that right.

Airazor: It was a really awesome and great battle there.

Tigerhawk: It sure was. I thought it was great too.

Flint Lockwood: It sure was a fun one.

Sam Sparks: Yeah it sure was.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome! And we kicked a lot of butt.

Scootaloo: It was explosive too.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Stinky Butt: You got that right everyone. Lets do it!

Loki: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

His had the Beast Morpher power of the Skunk! P.U.! He was a black ranger with a white streak down the back. AND HE SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Loki: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Stinky Butt: A Skunk Ranger!? Whoa that is gonna be a stinky one!

Loki: Yep.

He then farted right in Stinky Butt's face and it smelled horrible! Loki then summoned his keyblade and it was in the shape of bean chips and butts! IT was called FARTS AND BEANS GALORE! They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and farts and blasted them down!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

STINKY BATTLE!

---

Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Narnia, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and

# Universe 666 Thunderclap - Us battling Another Thalium, Plutonium, Astatine, Rubidium, Nitrogen and Strontium as well as Another Quicksand and Another Girder

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti-Wanda: (to Loni) Nico, Roach's team, Girder's team, and the others did good Us battling Another Thalium, Plutonium, Astatine, Rubidium, Nitrogen and Strontium. As well as Another Quicksand and Another Girder.

Loni: It totes was amazing and they did a great job.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! That was great!

Misha: It sure was.

Blackarachnia: It sure was an amazing battle too. The Another Element Villains were the gene-slammer of the Gusto Monsters. Her name is Siobhan Gusto. She is a master of wind.

Razorclaw: That is right and she is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lazerbeak: Also it was awesome hearing about it too.

Lucy Pevensie: It sure is awesome.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: We all were amazed.

Anti-Wanda: Boy it sure must've been awesome. Lets do it y'all!

Loni: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into the TURKEY RANGER! It was a brown ranger!

Loni: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Anti-Wanda: The Turkey Ranger! That's a great choice.

Loni: Even though turkeys are the dumbest birds in the world they are still awesome.

Loni fired eggs from his butt and blasted her all over!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Loni summoned his keyblade and it was in the shape of thread and a sewing needle and a camera. It was called THE BEAUTY OF FASHIONS! They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Sorcerer's Apprentice (Fantasia) Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - Lincoln's rescue

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) I hrad Lincoln's rescue was in Oklahoma. How was it?

Luke: It was really awesome dudes! And SHOCKINGLY we faced the evil dark side of Sebastian Mendez!

Cavalier: WHAT!? I thought we were rid of that monster for good after how he double-crossed and betrayed you all!

Wendy Darling: (British Accent) So did all of us!

Jane: Yeah that monster didn't know how to quit!

Peter Pan: Even though we gave him the Black Gates his hatred still lived on and he somehow came back from the dead!

Tinkerbell: Yeah that was awful!

Sprite of Spring: But we're rid of him forever now.

Mickey (Fantasia): Yeah thank goodness for that.

Pinkie Pie: Thank goodness too! I'm glad we'll never see that party pooper again!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That is for sure.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding on that one.

Sprocket: I'm glad he is gone.

Cavalier: No kidding. Shall we get started?

Luke: We shall.

Luke pulled out a white glove and slapped Cavalier across his face.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

They got ready!

Luke: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a purple ranger for the INDRI!

Luke: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Cavalier: The Indri is perfect!

Luke: It sure is dudes!

He screamed loud and it was a scream that was like an airhorn being blown into a MEGAPHONE! Cavalier covered his ears from the noise!

They don't call Indris the Loudest Lemurs in the world for nothing! Luke summoned his Keyblade and it was a rock guitar Keyblade! It was called THE ROCK STAR OF WATER!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and blasted them down.

---

Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Daily Life With A Monster Girl, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Meeting Cadance Iris

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) I heard you guys met Cadence Iris. What's she like?

Lane: Well she is the daughter of the Goddess of Rainbows, Iris and she has all of her mothers powers and all that and is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln. Her power with rainbows is awesome.

Howard the Duck: It sure is. And as a goddess yourself you know what Iris can do right.

Eris: Indeed I do.

Howard: That is good. Also we met the daughter of Nerissa, Nicole Nerissa and Elyon's sister Eliza Brown! We found out that it was really Chase Young that was responsible for Nerissa going rogue in the first place!

Eris: Chase Young was responsible for that!? That monster!

Miia: Yeah that monster made Nerissa turn into a horrible monster! We explained it to the Oracle and he was flabbergasted.

Cerea: Yeah that was horrible!

Rachnera: Yeah that was crazy!

Fi: But not as crazy as what we heard from Eclipsa Tyburn's story! Lori NEARLY killed Lincoln.

Eris: What else is new?

Fi: Not like this! SHE NEARLY SUCCEEDED!

Eris and her team gasped!

Minotaur: Can you tell us what happened?

Doppel: We sure can but it's not pretty!

---

Nico: Yep. Hey, Eclipsa, as much as I hate to say it, but what was this dark revelation you had on Lori that she did something so horrible to Lincoln that you wants nothing more than to slash her head off and mount it on a pike and give it to Bobby, and that it made the other sisters hate Lori's guts for more than a year?

Eclipsa Tyburn: I was hoping you were going to ask that, Nico. But, I've got to warn you all, the video you are about to see is not for the faint of heart, and it's indeed very very very very bad.

Eclipsa Tyburn pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and we braced ourselves. The video first showed Lincoln and Eclipsa coming home after school, but then, a smoke bomb was dropped right in front of them, and then, Eclipsa was slashed in the back with a knife and Lincoln was stabbed in his arms and legs, and then dragged away screaming. When the smoke cleared, Eclipsa got up, but she saw Lincoln was missing. But, then, she saw his blood trail, and she saw something else: nail polish, and when Eclipsa put two and two together, there was only one person who'd do this.

Past Eclipsa: Lori, you fucking bitch, I'm gonna ram a forty foot stick right up your ass for this!

Eclipsa took off and searched all over Royal Woods for Lincoln, and when she finds Lori, she's gonna make her pay. Suddenly, she heard loud screaming in the air along with the sound of someone who was laughing like a fucked-up lunatic, Eclipsa knew the screams were from Lincoln and the fucked-up deranged laughter was from Lori, and she flew out following Lincoln's blood trail right back to The Loud House. She followed the trail and it led to Lori's room and right into the lion's den. Suddenly, she saw a sight that would haunt her for eternity: Lincoln was chained to a post in his underwear, he was severely bleeding and crying his heart out while Lori was stabbing him with knives and lashing at him with a metal whip with sharp blades and laughing like a fucked-up lunatic.

Past Lincoln: (Crying with Despair) Lori… , stop it… , stop… , I… , I can't take it… anymore!

Past Lori: SHUT THE FUCK UP, YOU FUCKING WASTE OF SPACE! I WILL NEVER STOP UNTIL YOU ARE FUCKING DEAD AND LYING IN A POOL OF YOUR OWN FUCKING BLOOD! YOU HAVE REBELLED AGAINST ME AND DEFIED ME FOR THE LAST FUCKING TIME! AND ONCE I GET DONE WITH YOU, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST BITCH YOU CALL GUARDIAN ANGELS, ALONG WITH RONNIE ANNE, YOUR HAREM, THAT ASSHOLE, J.D. AND HIS BITCH, VARIE, THOSE STUPID SISTERS, YOUR FRIENDS, AND OUR STUPID PARENTS! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND LIVES, NO ONE! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADWOMAN TIMES THE INFINITE POWER!)

Everyone saw it, and they screamed like mad and many of them ran to the trashcan and threw up like crazy, even Nico and May, and that's when they fucking lost it and screamed at the Lori in the video!

Nico and May: LORI LOUD, YOU ABSOLUTELY INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED-UP BACKSTABBING TWO-FACED POWERHUNGRY MURDEROUS EVIL PSYCHOPATHIC CONTROL FREAK BITCH! HOW COULD YOU DO THIS TO YOUR OWN BROTHER?!

I screamed and jumped up to the ceiling and grabbed onto it with my claws!

Eclipsa Tyburn: I told you. Now, here comes what I did to that bitch.

Eclipsa was absolutely fucking angry as she gripped her scythe and is about to go in there and attack! LORI LOUD, YOUR DAYS ARE SO NUMBERED! Then, Eclipsa kicked the door in.

Past Eclipsa: GET THE FUCK OFF MY MAN, YOU CONTROL FREAK PSYCHO BITCH!

Then, Eclipsa charged at Lori and she proceeded to pummel and beat Lori into a pulp, and Eclipsa was really fighting with a very dangerous and very bestial fury. Lori tried to stab Eclipsa in her fit of maniacal and demonic vengeance, but Eclipsa grabbed Lori's arm and broke it as Lori screamed with anger and fury. Then, Eclipsa kicked Lori hard into her vanity and she was knocked out, and then, she proceeded to unshackle Lincoln and he was really bleeding.

Past Lincoln: (Severely Weak) E-Eclipsa?!

Past Eclipsa: Don't say anything else, Lincoln, come on. I'm getting you to the hospital.

Eclipsa ran downstairs and she was met by the others, and when they saw what happened to Lincoln, they absolutely screamed.

Past Luna: Eclipsa, what happened?!

Past Eclipsa: Your psycho older sister happened, Luna. I knocked her out, but I don't know for how long. I got to get Lincoln to the hospital, he's really bleeding to death.

Past Me: I'll go.

I took Lincoln in my arms, but then, Lori got back up and she had her bloody knife in hand.

Past Lori: NO ONE'S FUCKING GOING ANYWHERE! YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR LITERALLY DEFYING ME AND FOR ALWAYS DEFENDING THAT WASTE OF SPACE! HE SHOULD'VE DIED IN MOM'S WOMB! (STILL LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MADWOMAN TIMES THE INFINITE POWER)

Everyone gasped in horror at what Lori said, and Lincoln just buried his head in my chest as he cried even more heavily.

Past Me: Everyone.

Past Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily:

Yeah?

Past Me: GET HER!

Lynn Sr., Rita, Varie, and I went to the hospital and we left Eclipsa with Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily, and they were beyond mega-pissed off at Lori for what she did. Then, they went at her and they viciously pummeled and pulverized her as the video ended.

Eli: Oh God. Lori, I cannot believe that you could do something like that to Lincoln and be so cold and callous about it.

Nico: Not to mention what you said about him, I have never heard such a blatant disregard for the life of a little boy like Lincoln!

May: I can never unsee what I just saw in the video.

Nicole: Me neither. Lori was an absolute fucking animal because of her Dark Side, what she did to her brother was beyond sick, twisted, and evil: that was literally like walking into the heart of darkness.

Me: Yep, but thanks to Eclipsa, she saved Lincoln from Lori's wrath, and we were able to get him to the hospital, and Adriana got to the hospital in time and gave him another blood bag filled with the blood of a bodybuilder who just donated blood, but he wasn't the only one, I also donated my blood and I had a blood bag of my blood, and we put into the IV tubes and the blood was fed into Lincoln's body, and he instantly recovered. But, he couldn't hide his anger and rage towards Lori for what she did.

Nico: So, what happened?

Laney: We tied Lori up after we beat her up ruthlessly, and after Mom and Dad came back with J.D., Varie, and Lincoln, they were absolutely furious at Lori's heartlessness and depraved madness, and there could be no forgiveness for what she did. Lori got hit with truly the hugest penalty that anyone could muster: she was grounded for thirty weeks, and if that wasn't bad, we had Lori sent to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse for what she did, and we hated her for a year for what she did.

Luna: We couldn't forgive her what she did, dude, I knew Lori was really brutal and vicious, but this, this is just total depravity on an extremely massive scale.

Lincoln: Yeah, and even though my physical wounds had healed, I was left with nightmares because of what she did, and I wound up getting night terrors because of it and also of what she said, she really hurt me deeply, and she really broke the bond I had with her when we were little.

Lana: Lori crossed a serious line that warranted no sort of forgiveness from any of us. Lincoln was hurt badly due to it, he wanted to forgive her, but he couldn't.

Lola: So, we decided to have him spend the night with Leni and with Lori in the nuthouse, he could at least have some peace.

Varie: He needed it, I couldn't forget the tears he shed on J.D. as he cried in so much despair.

Me: Me neither. (Shudders) That sight would haunt me for a year.

Nico: Damn, Lori should've realized that her actions have consequences, but no, she didn't learn her lesson, and when she crossed a huge line with that act, there was only one way she could learn.

Lincoln: Yeah, getting viciously beaten up by the rest of the siblings, grounded for thirty weeks and sent to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse.

---

FLASHBACK ENDS

---

When it was done they gasped in utter shock and horror and they were really horrified that Lori's dark side turned her into a psychotic bitch and a monster!

Eris: OH MY GOD!

Injector: LORI WAS REALLY HORRIBLE BACK THEN!

Minotaur: THAT DARK SIDE OF HERS WAS PURE EVIL INCARNATE! THREATENING TO KILL HER BOYFRIENDS SISTER AND ALL OF LINCOLN'S FRIENDS AND J.D.!? THAT IS PURE EVIL! SHE WAS INSANE!

Starlight Glimmer: I know! Damn that Chase Young! And Damn Killjoy Huggins!

Cozy Glow: Yeah what a horrible thing they did!

Hex: No kidding!

Eris: No kidding there! I'm glad Lori got over her dark side. Lets do it!

Lane: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into the Brown Ranger for the Hyena!

Lane: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Eris: The Hyena is perfect for you.

Lane: (LAUGHS) It sure is and Hyenas are awesome. (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY LIKE A HYENA)

They laughed!

Lane: That is funny.

Lane summoned his keyblade and it was for laughter. It was called THE CANNED LAUGHTER OF HYSTERICAL FUN! They fired waves of laughter, bones, skulls, blood, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Lego Elves, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - Ruby and Sapphire Salazar REALLY had a lot of payback to dish out on the Denziman Hitotsuki

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) Ruby and Sapphire Salazar REALLY had a lot of payback to dish out on the Denziman Hitotsuki. It's probably the first Hitotsuki any of us had bad history against.

Boy Lynn: Boy no kidding! That was a shocker for us. Ruby and Sapphire hate Noriko Ida's guts. The reason? Years ago before they got slammed, Ruby and Sapphire owned a really awesome and great restaurant that Nico and his friends all loved and they served all kinds of food that really had a lot of awesome taste and flavor. But then Noriko came in and she hated EVERYTHING In it! She shut it down because it was NOT gourmet enough and then told everyone to eat WHAT SHE Want's them to eat and only that!

Mammoth: That is not right!

Boy Lynn: No it's not! That stupid snake in the grass bitch! Not to sound like Squidward but she wouldn't know what good fine dining is if it came up and kicked her in the face!

Squidward: (Offscreen) YEAH You tell that moronic woman Lynn!

Boy Lynn smiled.

Huanglongmon: Boy they were really pissed off because of her!

Melanie Flores: They sure were! I loved eating at Ruby and Sapphire's awesome restaurant and Noriko just came in and she destroyed it! That bitch!

Farran Leafshade: Yeah no kidding!

Aira Windwhistler: She also shut down LOTS of restaurants without their consent!

Naida Riverheart: Ruby and Sapphire wanted to give Noriko the Black Gates for what she did. But Nico told them that being turned into a Hitotsuki is punishment enough. But Nico shoved Burple Nurples and a Nasty Patty down her throat. Non-toxic burple nurples actually.

Emily Jones: No kidding! That was well deserved payback for them.

Fluttershy: Yeah and it was well deserved justice on Noriko.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding! What she did reminds me of T.U.O.F.A.T.T.A.F.A.D. and Zesty Gourmand.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja! That was awful!

Stealth Elf: Not only that but we also destroyed Noriko's reputation.

Mammoth: Well with your money you'll make sure that Ruby and Sapphire's restaurant comes back stronger than ever. Lets do it!

Boy Lynn: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into an orange ranger and it was for the power of the Gibbon!

Boy Lynn: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Mammoth: The Gibbon is awesome!

Boy Lynn: Yep.

Boy Lynn summoned his keyblade and it was for sports and all that. It was called FIELD OF SPORTS DREAMS! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lars, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, RWBY, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - The Nerve of Noriko Ida! She is as bad as T.U.O.F.A.T.T.A.F.A.D. and Zesty Gourmand!

---

Raven Branwen was next

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) The Nerve of Noriko Ida! She's as bad as T.U.O.F.A.T.T.A.F.A.D. and Zesty Gourmand!

Lars: I know! What a demon!

Irina Wendolva: Yeah and she had the audacity to shut down Ruby and Sapphire's restaurant! ILLEGALLY I might add! She has no right to do that!

Sela: I wanted to rip her apart and snap her neck for that!

Leo: Same here!

Amu: Me as well! What a monster!

Tusk: Yeah she deserved death! But prison is just as good.

Ruby Rose: Yeah no kidding! So many people lost their dreams of restaurants because of her!

Weiss: But justice and karma came back and BIT HER HARD in the butt.

Blake: It sure did! With 2 hard punches to the face and 2 black eyes, A Nasty Patty and Burple Nurples shoved down her throat and spending the rest of her life in a Japanese Maximum Security Prison and ordered to bring back all the restaurants she FALSELY Shut down over the years!

Yang: And pay trillions of dollars in restitution to all those that she wronged.

Princess Luna: Yeah she totally had it coming.

Snowdrop: That is for sure.

Moondust: What she did makes her less than a human being.

Gari: We should have just cursed her with a fate worse than death.

Blackout: Eternal Life Without Eternal Youth, Cursed to be a Hitotsuki forever so we can blast and slash and smash her over and over and over again or have her raped over and over again by the very people she doesn't like.

Raven Branwen: Oh man!

Blackout: Okay that last one was a bit extreme but yeah.

Raven Branwen: Yeah! Lets do it!

Lars: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a black ranger with the power of the Crow!

Lars: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Raven Branwen: The power of the crow is awesome for you.

Lars: Thanks.

Lars summoned his keyblade and it was in the shape of a crow and black feathers. It was called THE CROWS OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

## Leif, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Static Shock, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - Been a long time since we were in Narnia

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) It's Been a long time since you guys were in Narnia. You met Horsea here, right?

Leif: That's right we did and in this very place we killed the White Witch.

Camie: That was a really awesome adventure to hear about.

Sky Tate: Yeah it sure was!

Bridge: That was a really awesome adrenaline rush.

Z: It sure was and we blasted the White Witch all over.

Sydney: She completely underestimated the power of us.

Static Shock: She sure did and it was.

Gear: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Applejack: We weren't there when that happened but we heard that was really amazing.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was and it was great!

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was.

Condiment King: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Leif: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a blue ranger with the power of the Kangaroo!

Leif: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Condiment King: The Kangaroo is awesome for you!

Leif: It sure is!

Leif pulled out a stink bomb from a pouch in his belly and threw it and it hit a bunch of soldiers and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Condiment King: Nice one!

Leif: Thanks.

He summoned his keyblade and it was a mud themed one. It was called THE MUD OF FARTS AND STENCH!

They fired waves of energy, lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Powerpuff Girls Z, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Narnia is so awesome now that the White Witch is dead

---

2016 Morbucks is next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Narnia is so awesome. Especially now that the White Witch is dead

Lexx: I know and it's really amazing that it's doing so well.

Goofy: Gawrsh you aren't kidding there.

Ethan: It sure is as awesome as ever.

Kira Ford: And the creatures here are all amazing and Fluttershy loves talking to them even though they can speak.

Namine: I know and it's so awesome. She made all sorts of amazing animal friends here. Even Wolves, bears, polar bears and more all love her.

Trent Fernandez: She is so loving to so many awesome animal friends.

Blossom Z: She sure is and we're really happy she is right at home here in Narnia.

Bubbles Z: We are happy. But we were really amazed to hear that J.D.'s grandfather saved the Pevensie siblings grandfather back when World War II broke out.

Buttercup Z: That was really awesome that J.D.'s grandfather and the Pevensie kids grandfather have an awesome friendship.

Bunny Z: It sure is and I'm happy for them.

Sunset Shimmer: That is so awesome and Sailor Narnia also is home too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure is and we're amazed that she came from here.

Sunburn: It sure is awesome.

2016 Morbucks: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Lexx: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Pink Ranger with the power of Puma!

Lexx: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

2016 Morbucks: That is so cool!

Lexx: Yeah it is!

Then Lexx summoned his Keyblade and it was called The KEYS TO BEAUTY AND FAME!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Agito Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - Prince Caspian is an amazing prince and the rightful Heir to the throne of Telmarines

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Prince Caspian is an amazing prince. And the rightful Heir to the throne of Telmarines

Levi: Indeed he is and the position of his royalty was stolen from him when his evil uncle Miraz took the throne.

Carapace: Yeah he is the rightful heir to the throne. That's why we're going to make sure that the position is given to the rightful ruler and that's Caspian.

Lucy Xi: I agree there.

Celina McPherson: Miraz and Sopespian are getting the Black Gates for their crimes.

Tammy Rosalinda: Yeah they sure will.

Shoichi: And it will hurt really bad.

Ryo: Big time!

Twilight Sparkle: And it will be a really amazing fight.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure will and it will be awesome.

Spyro: You got that right.

Professor XXXL: It sure will be a good one. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, Command it!

Levi: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into an aqua blue ranger for The Blue Ringed Octopus!

Levi: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Professor XXXL: The Blue-Ringed Octopus! Wow!

Levi: Indeed. The most venomous octopus in the world and a very intelligent creature too.

Levi summoned his keyblade and it was for the Periodic Table and it was called THE ELEMENTS OF SCIENCE! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Fiveman, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - King Miraz and Lord Sopespian are both going to pay dearly for their crimes!

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) King Miraz and Lord Sopespian are both going to pay dearly for their crimes! Miraz especially!

Leon: That's right! NO ONE usurps a throne that belongs to the rightful ruler on our watch!

Simone Houou: And we'll make sure that they pay for that!

Hikari Nonomura: And it will not be a pleasant feeling!

Mio Natsume: Yeah no kidding on that one.

Haru Tokashiki: What Miraz and Sopespian did is unforgivable.

Kagura Izumi: That is for sure!

Gaku Hoshikawa: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: I do too and it's not a pretty sight.

King Solar: Indeed and it will only end with death for those two.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: I agree there too as well.

Spotlight: Same here.

Artie Ziff: That is right. Lets do it!

Leon: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Leon turned into a Lavender Ranger and it was with the power of the Swan!

Leon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Artie Ziff: The Power of the Swan! Awesome and graceful.

Leon: It sure is.

Leon summoned his keyblade and it was for the power of the light of the water! It was called THE LIGHTS OF WATER!

They fired waves of light and water and smashed them down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Karla, Himiko, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Motor Mantis

---

Motor Mantis was next.

Motor Mantis: Boy Narnia is a really beautiful and awesome place.

Me: It sure is and it was also where we met Horsea and destroyed the White Witch.

Varie: That was one EPIC battle and it was so awesome and cool!

Celica: Boy that was so awesome and cool.

Camie: Boy that battle must've been a really awesome one.

Karla: Yeah no kidding.

Himiko: It was really amazing from what we heard.

Motor Mantis: That is awesome! Lets do it!

I Teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Saviors of Narnia, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Narnia etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold lion heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large lion heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold lion heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They transformed into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Me: Lets get him.

Rangers: LIGHTS OF ORION ACTIVATE!

They glowed and got awesome armbands, belt buckles, claw gauntlets and crossguards for their Quasar Sabers.

Me: YEAH!

Rangers: POWER UP MODE!

They went at Motor Mantis and flew through him like a ball of energy and we fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him and he

exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Motor Mantis you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and I fired a wave of energy and turned Lord Sopespian to crystal!

Nico: WHOA!

Miraz: You think you can kill me? I AM THE FUTURE OF NARNIA!

Troy: No. Caspian is.

Tsukasa: Consider yourself overthrown!

Me: No more Miraz! No more Lives will be consumed by your hatred!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce Team!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

(REQUIEM FOR A DREAM PLAYS)

Nico: KING MIRAZ! **MUST!** ***FALL!***

We went at him and he sent more of his guards and then a vicious bloodbath and battle ensued! Me and Caspian clashed with Miraz and I kicked him and Caspian clashed more and punched him down!

We were really tearing his men apart!

Chase, Dojo and Mr. Krabs used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and Cybertron Crumplezone used the Velocitron Cyber Planet Key. They enhanced Chase's weapons and Dojo and Mr. Krabs' powers 100-fold. And turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Chase and Dojo: DRAGON FIRE BLAST!

Mr. Krabs and Cybertron Crumplezone: CRUMPLE CRAB STORM!

Superman of Krypton and Pinky and the Brain: KRYPTON BRAIN STORM BLAST!

Batman of Gotham and Black Adam: BAT LIGHTNING SHOT!

Wonder Woman of Themiscyra and Kite Man: AMAZON KITE BLAST!

Green Lantern of Oa and Jet: OA LANTERN BLAST!

Martian Manhunter of Mars and Mole Man: MARS MOLE BLAST!

Flash of The Speed Force and Golden Glider: SPEED FORCE FLASH STORM!

Hawkgirl of Thanagar and Magneto: THANAGAR MAGNET BLAST!

Aquaman of Atlantis and Melter: ATLANTIS MELT BLAST!

Green Arrow of Metropolis and Jack O Lantern: ARROW PUMPKIN BARRAGE!

Shannon of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: SALEM RAVEN BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pevensie Kids, Sailor Narnia, Fluttershy, me, Nico and Aslan: NARNIA RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: NARNIA ELEMENT STYLE: ASLAN!

Entrapta: NARNIA LIGHTNING STYLE: SATYR!

Perfuma: NARNIA NATURE STYLE: UNICORN!

Frosta: NARNIA ICE STYLE: GRYPHON!

Jessica Kaios: NARNIA FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX!

Yuna Kamihara: NARNIA WATER STYLE: MERPEOPLE!

Toph: NARNIA EARTH STYLE: MINOTAUR!

Tatsumaki: NARNIA WIND STYLE: DRAGON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures of Narnia.

Lincoln and his harem: NARNIA FINAL SMASH: NARNIA KAMEHAMEHA!

They fired a massive Kamehameha powered by Narnia

Lincoln: This is the end for you two tyrants! Along with you, Jadis, White Witch of Narnia!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Lord Sopespian and Miraz, along with the spirit of The White Witch, and they exploded and their spirits were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: This is the price that tyrants like yourselves deserve to pay!

Me: Destroyed forever!

Lincoln: And eternally forgotten!

Nico: Awesome job, gang, we're rid of Lord Sopespian and Miraz, and we also got rid of the spirit of The White Witch as an extra bonus.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Chrollo Lucilfer.

?: And now, I shall destroy you all along with all life on this pathetic world! No one shall leave here alive!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the

eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting

around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that malevolent energy from anywhere, you just don't know when to give up, do you, Chrollo Lucilfer.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Chrollo Lucilfer, the leader of The Phantom Troupe.

Lincoln: Chrollo Lucilfer, leader of The Phantom Troupe. I knew one day we'd run into you.

Chrollo Lucilfer: It will soon be your last!

Shayla Sigmar: I think you got it backwards, it's about to be your last day alive!

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, twin-tailed comets, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her Hellblade from her back, and as she approached Chrollo Lucilfer, she left orange energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, twin-tailed fire comets, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Shayla Sigmar: Chrollo Lucilfer, I will never ever forgive you for the crimes that you've committed against mankind, for years, you and your gang have brutally and indiscriminately slaughtered many innocent people, and for what: for The Phantom Troupe's prosperity. What you've been doing is just nothing more than the cold-blooded slaughter of innocent people, and for that, I will make sure that you are reduced to ashes for what you've done.

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon orange energy with superhot flames, superhot fires, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and twin-tailed fire comets flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chrollo Lucilfer: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Shayla Sigmar emerged, but she was changed forever.

Shayla Sigmar grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long neon orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Sigmar The Twin-Tailed Comet emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Hellfire, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Hellfire, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Shayla Sigmar has on a sleeveless orange open vest, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sigmar The Twin-Tailed Comet surrounded by stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body along with the twin comet tails, and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Shayla Sigmar has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar's Hellblade, Sigmar-themed greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shayla Sigmar's Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Greatsword of Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the symbol of Sigmar The Twin-Tailed Comet etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dragon heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads is a red dragon head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Shayla Sigmar has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Sigmar the Twin-Tailed Comet that said, "Shayla Sigmar, Avatar of The Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar, Super-Powerful Pyromancer, Wielder of The Hellblade, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of Fire Lord, Destroyer of Chrollo Lucilfer, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Twin-Tailed Comets, Stars, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

シェイラ・シグマー、シグマーの双尾彗星の化身、超強力な紅蓮術師、ヘルブレードの使い手、守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ロイヤル・ウッズ・ジャークの軽蔑者、ファイア・ロードの大敵、クロロ・ルシルファーの破壊者、悪の破壊者であり、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、多くの友人、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、双尾彗星、星、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Shayla Sigmar has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TWIN-TAILED COMET AVATAR-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC HELLFIRE INFERNO TWIN-TAILED COMET FIRE HELLSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HELLFIRE INFERNO TWIN-TAILED COMET FIRE HELLSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HELLFIRE INFERNO TWIN-TAILED COMET FIRE HELLSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Shayla Sigmar's Super Angel-Twin-Tailed Comet Avatar-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Chrollo Lucilfer saw it, he rushed at her to kill her, but Shayla fired a powerful barrage of orange energy, orange energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Chrollo Lucilfer, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him and he also got burned, now the fight's really heating up.

Nico: WHOA! Shayla's transformed, and she's already heated things up now!

Kora Lexington: I may have the powers of Khorne The Blood God and also The Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar, but The Avatar of The Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar is something else indeed: a true warrior of The Twin-Tailed Comet.

Lincoln: She's already proven to be too hot for villains, and not even Trigon-Powered Slade can match her.

Shayla Sigmar: (Divine Godly Voice of The Cosmic Hellfire Inferno

Twin-Tailed Comet Hellstorm Draconic Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Hellfire Inferno Twin-Tailed Comet Hellstorm Draconic Phoenix Angel) That's right. Now, let's incinerate this fucking bastard to ashes, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Shayla Sigmar.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of killing innocent people are over, Chrollo Lucilfer, and we'll make sure you never live to kill again!

Shayla Sigmar and Lincoln went after Chrollo Lucilfer, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Chrollo Lucilfer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Shayla Sigmar also attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Chrollo Lucilfer's stomach, and he began sucking out his abilities and his Nen, Skill Hunter: Bandit's Secret, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to make sure you stay dead and gone for good. LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all of the many gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Chrollo Lucilfer of all his life energy, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Chrollo Lucilfer was now a desiccated corpse drained of life energy, and as soon as his soul appeared, Lincoln threw him in a black energy coffin which banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Shayla Sigmar and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Shayla Sigmar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, Twin Comet Tails, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Shayla Sigmar: The suffering you've caused for years has finally been brought to an end, Chrollo Lucilfer, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy Chrollo Lucilfer for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Shayla.

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Shayla Sigmar's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with flames raging and twin-tailed comets flying in the air behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Shayla Sigmar absorbed the flames and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight of The Avatar of The Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar VS. Nihilistic Crime Lord, Lincoln, Shayla, you two showed that nihilistic crime lord no mercy, and Lincoln, that was one slick move driving your greatsword into his stomach and then sucking out all his abilities and Nen and making them your own, and that black coffin we just saw, that was…?!

Lincoln: My own variation of The Black Gates, I call it The Black Judgement Coffin, once I used either my Vampiric Life Drain or Life Energy Drain on any powerful opponents, I then throw their soul into a coffin formed by the energy of The Black Gates, and once they're found guilty, the coffin dissolves into black flame and the guilty are banished to The Black Gates.

Me: Sweet.

Nico: We should've done something like that for Audrey Madison or The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, imagine the looks of horror on the faces of those bitches, that would be priceless. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, and it's one you may like seeing, Nico, the next one we're meeting tomorrow is Anna Ares, Daughter of Ares, Greek God of War.

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back.

Nico: D-did you say… , she's… The Daughter of Ares?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Oh man, of all the gods in Olympus, Ares represents the physical or violent and untamed aspect of war and is the personification of sheer brutality and bloodlust!

Selene Emperyous: That's true, but Anna isn't like that at all, she uses her talent in war to help out Lincoln. Anyways, Anna Ares is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of War and she's a true warrior when it comes to battle, and she has all her father's powers, along with having blood red angel wings and a massive greatsword that she always carries with her, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Hubba Hubba.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luna, and Anna and Lincoln helped Luna with helping her out with her music and Anna really knows how to play rock and roll and she's a natural when it comes to rocking out on an electric guitar, and Anna also really helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about war and even coming up with some amazing strategies in battle, and she and Lincoln trained hard together in their gym, and she helped him greatly in his transformation. Lincoln made Anna a beautiful necklace with blood red gem for the pendant, along with a blood red short-sleeved blouse, blood red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Anna kissed Lincoln on the lips as a massive flames raged behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Lynn with a bloody passion, because Lynn absolutely hated Anna for always defending Lincoln whenever she, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Anna everything about what that overly aggressive belching, farting, rude, smelly animal has done to him and trying to kill him, and one time when Anna and Lincoln were training with their massive greatswords, Lynn had shown up running on all fours like the animal that she is and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that animal with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Anna blasted them with blood red energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Anna, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln and Anna dragged Lynn back to The Loud House where she got grounded for twelve weeks and Anna had the pleasure of throwing Lynn in a metal container. Lynn roared in rage and pounded on the door again trying to get out, but Anna warned her if she ever came after Lincoln again, she would kill her and she even said that Lynn lacked the courage and skills of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than an animal who enjoys going on a violent rampage and brutally beating everyone around her to a bloody pulp including her little brother, her own family, and friends. Then, Anna gave Lynn the finger through the finger, and that made Lynn roar in anger again and beat her chest like a gorilla thus proving Anna's point that she lacked the skills and courage of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than a violent rampaging animal.

Those who weren't there when that happened gasped in shock.

Nico: Oh man, of all the worst things to say to Lynn, that's one that truly wounded her pride greatly. Imagine if she ever said that to Raditz and Nappa, that'd piss them off so badly they'd go after her and make her pay.

Lincoln: But, being the Daughter of Ares, she's a more skilled and experienced warrior and she'd rip them apart.

Eli: Jeez.

Laney: Yeah, she's one deadly opponent no one wants to face!

Laniya Emperyous: Yeah, she'll rip them to shreds and spill their blood, that's why she'd earned her nickname as The Warrior Queen of Blood, no one dares to mess with her, not unless they have a death wish.

Laney Emperyous: And one of them was Lynn.

Raven Branwen: I could've taken that idiot down myself.

Artie Ziff: True. But he was Caspian's to kill.

Caspian: Thank you, my friends. With your help, I now rule Narnia. But as a good king.

Me: It was our pleasure. Your majesty.

We kneeled before him as he was coronated as the rightful king and he was now on the throne.

Condiment King: This calls for a celebration! I'll get the ketchup!

Professor XXXL: I'll prepare the snowcones.

Blossom Z: You know what? We've got time for a celebration before we head home.

2016 Morbucks: We appreciate it.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lucy Pevensire: But it was awesome to see you all again.

Me: Same here Lucy. All of you.

Susan Pevensire: It'll be awesome if you all had more adventures in Narnia more often.

Nico: I think that can be arranged.

Eli: I agree.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Sailor Narnia: (To the viewers) Traitorous kings beware. We are going to come for you.

Qin: You got that right.

We had a great celebration and an awesome party and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was for the 2008 movie Prince Caspian for the Chronicles of Narnia.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For part 1 of the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Twist Boma, Son of The Chicken From Outer Space, Vapora and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon as well as Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque And Rhinoram and we're going into the Simulator to battle Evil Chase Young. I got a REALLY AWESOME surprise for him as I unleash the ultimate extent of my power on that monster and make him pay for everything he did. Then for part 2 we're going to the park for some relaxing. Also we're going to meet 2 Sea Wasp Gene-slammers. They are the Irukanji Twins and they are Iona and Irina Irukanji and they are powerful masters of lightning. Also they are powerful jellyfish gene-slammers for the Sea Wasp. Also we're going to battle Another Absorbing Man and Platinum Princess. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wishiwashi and that one is going to be Ophelia Kirix and she is Nico's friend that has amazing water powers and awesome swimming skills.

the match-up scene is for Hana Beautyflower, Gene-Slammer of Periallis, Empress of Blossoms, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Amok Mon-Ra, a very powerful and ancient demonic being who is said to be malevolence incarnate and therefore completely unreasonable, and another of Aladdin's enemies.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Transylvania, and we're going to take down Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, the three brides of Dracula from Van Helsing and have them sent to The Masters of Evil. And we're in for a two-for-one meeting: we're going to be meeting the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Anna Ares, Daughter of Ares, Greek God of War, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of War and a true warrior when it comes to battle, and she has all her father's powers, along with having blood red angel wings and a massive greatsword that she always carries with her, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luna, and Anna and Lincoln helped Luna with helping her out with her music and Anna really knows how to play rock and roll and she's a natural when it comes to rocking out on an electric guitar, and Anna also really helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about war and even coming up with some amazing strategies in battle, and she and Lincoln trained hard together in their gym, and she helped him greatly in his transformation. Lincoln made Anna a beautiful necklace with blood red gem for the pendant, along with a blood red short-sleeved blouse, blood red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Anna kissed Lincoln on the lips as a massive flames raged behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Lynn with a bloody passion, because Lynn absolutely hated Anna for always defending Lincoln whenever she, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Anna everything about what that overly aggressive belching, farting, rude, smelly animal has done to him and trying to kill him, and one time when Anna and Lincoln were training with their massive greatswords, Lynn had shown up running on all fours like the animal that she is and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that animal with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Anna blasted them with blood red energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Anna, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln and Anna dragged Lynn back to The Loud House where she got grounded for twelve weeks and Anna had the pleasure of throwing Lynn in a metal container. Lynn roared in rage and pounded on the door again trying to get out, but Anna warned her if she ever came after Lincoln again, she would kill her and she even said that Lynn lacked the courage and skills of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than an animal who enjoys going on a violent rampage and brutally beating everyone around her to a bloody pulp including her little brother, her own family, and friends. Then, Anna gave Lynn the finger through the finger, and that made Lynn roar in anger again and beat her chest like a gorilla thus proving Anna's point that she lacked the skills and courage of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than a violent rampaging animal.

And we're also going to meet the leader of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, her name is Raven Ghostrick, Gene-Slammer of The Ghostrick Duel Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and a powerful Goth Girl and a powerful master of darkness, dark magic, The Occult, and mythical monsters of legend, and she's also known as The Goddess of The Ghostrick, because long ago, she Gene-Slammed herself into The Ghostrick Monsters so that she can assist the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers in everything along with protecting Lincoln, but she also has a dark secret. Her parents when they were young dabbled in The Occult, but their innocent dabbling in The Occult had led to a dangerous obsession with black magic which followed them to adulthood, and long ago, it burst forth into trying to use their powers in dark magic to hurt The Louds, specifically Lincoln. See, seven years ago, they tried to cast a dark spell to bring sickness, misfortune, and death to Lincoln, and this had brought it to the attention of Raven Ghostrick, and when she had found out about what her parents tried to do thanks to Lucy and the other members of The Young Morticians' Club, she gathered the rest of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers and they rushed down into the basement of her house to stop the ritual before the spell was cast. She and the others got there just in time to see her mom bring out a cat, and her dad got out a knife to stab the cat: she knew that in order for their spell to work, it needed an animal sacrifice. Raven used her dark powers to stop the ritual and send the cat to safety, and this dark act of trying to kill Lincoln with a dark spell they found truly angered Raven, she was so enraged her parents tried to do this, and she did the one thing that she knows would keep Lincoln safe from her black magic-using evil parents: she used her own dark power known as The Ghostrick Darkness Vengeance Curse, and she'd fired blasts of pure darkness at them, and she pulled their souls out of their bodies and she threw them into a portal that led to The Ghostrick Museum, and she had the souls of her parents put into paintings and imprisoned inside for all eternity, and this curse caused her parents to be turned into desiccated corpses drained of life because she ripped out their souls. Then, she told Lincoln of what her parents tried to do to him, and he ran up to Raven and hugged her tightly and she hugged him back as she began to cry. He knew her parents tried to kill him with a dark spell to bring sickness, misfortune, and death to him, but he still felt empathy and sadness for her, they were her parents and that's what hurt her. But, she recovered from her sadness and she knew she had to do what was right to protect Lincoln from her black magic-using dark witch parents. Lincoln made Raven a beautiful necklace with pearls and a blood red gem pendant, and to show thanks, they kissed underneath the full moon, and she's good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Flip with a burning passion for obvious reasons, but she also hates all dark witches who want to use black magic to hurt innocent people and all for their sick amusement.

Get ready for a chapter that will make you laugh your socks off as we go to the Daddy Day Care and we're going to bring down the authoritarian rule of Miss Gwyneth Harridan and send her to prison.

see you next time.

# Awesome and Funny Daycare Shenanigans

This is based on the funny movie Daddy Day Care.

GET READY TO LAUGH YOUR SOCKS OFF!

---

In the Simulator we were getting ready for an awesome adventure. For the first part of Nico's rescue, Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Twist Boma, Son of The Chicken From Outer Space, Vapor and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon as well as Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque And Rhinoram and we're going into the Simulator to battle Evil Chase Young.

Me: An Evil Chase Young Battle is gonna be fun!

Qin: Yeah it is!

Nico: Any particular reason why you want to do this J.D.?

Me: I never got to unleash the full extent of my power on him at full force. So I'm going to release the full force of my power on him at the utmost maximum. He is going to be in for a shock seeing it.

Xenia: I have a feeling this will be good.

Nico: Yep. Solo mission in the simulator?

Me: Yep. Trust me on this. It will be good. Then we'll do the rest in the park.

Nico: Good idea.

Marinette: I'm going to love this one.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) Oh me too Marinette and it will be good.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) I agree too.

Nico: Marinette, I want to thank you, Absorbing Man, and your teams for coming

Marinette: No problem Nico. It's always fun to be with you in a team.

Chloe Bourgeois: It sure is Marinette.

Zocks: I'll say. How is your mom doing?

Marinette: She's doing great thank you Zocks.

Zocks: You're welcome.

Nico: Aloe, what do you and Lotus like to do in your free time?

Aloe: We haven't really given it thought. We like working at the spa.

Pipp Petals: And they give amazing and awesome massages and beauty treatments.

Xenia: Boy they sure do.

Leeli: I love seeing them at the spa.

Girl Jordan: Me too. Aloe and Lotus do a really good job.

Lotus: It's a good job. But if we were to choose we would have to say make our own beauty products for the spa.

Aloe: We made this with the help of Pipp Petals.

She pulled out a shampoo and it was called Bridleshine.

Me: I tried that shampoo myself and you should see what it does for my hair. It makes my hair shine like the stars and is amazing.

Nico: Wow that is awesome.

Qin: Maybe you can give me a treatment sometime.

Aloe: It would be a great pleasure.

Qin: In fact while J.D. is in the simulator can you do that?

Lotus: Oh sure.

They got to giving Qin and Rarity a great spa treatment.

Rarity: Oh adventures like this can be stressful darling. But it's going to be fun.

Qin: It sure is. But yesterday's awesome mission was fun and great.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Qin was getting her hair washed with the Bridleshine shampoo.

Nico: That was really fun.

Eli: You got that right.

Nico: It was nice to see Aslan again

Maria: It sure was.

Eli: It was really awesome meeting J.D.'s friends the Pevensire siblings.

Xenia: They are really awesome heroes.

Camie: They sure are.

Tsuyu: I think they are awesome too.

Sirius: They sure are great.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now that's two of Narnia's major enemies that are gone forever.

Nico: And Caspian took what was his.

Me: And that was his rightful place as king.

Eli: It reminded me of Scar and what happened with Simba.

Xenia: Same here.

Lola: Yeah that was crazy.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Miraz also reminds me of Ozai.

Lola: Yeah he sure did.

Nico: But at least he is gone forever and he will never terrorize Narnia again.

Lola: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. Okay J.D. show us what you got.

Me: With pleasure.

I opened the door into the simulator.

Me: Wish me luck.

Nico: Have fun.

I went into the simulator.

Nicole got the Simulator activated and I found myself in the Guizhou Mountains in China.

Me: The Guizhou Mountains. I love coming here.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Absorbing Man: Wait. We're not coming with you?!

Nico: No he said he wants to do this on his own. And I approved of it. Besides we're not that far away. We're right here with him.

Absorbing Man: Oh right.

I was looking around.

Me: Okay Chase. Come and get me.

I sensed an energy signal and I looked behind me and saw CHASE YOUNG!

I turned and faced him.

Evil Chase Young: So you have come to face me J.D.

Me: Not just face you. I'm going to obliterate you. I'm going to make you pay for all your crimes! Every single one of them! You turned Principal Huggins into a blackhearted monster and you had him turn his sisters into malevolent demons that want nothing more than to kill Lincoln. And you turned Nerissa into a monster that was going to destroy the Universe! No more Chase! No more lives will be sacrificed and destroyed by your hatred.

Evil Chase Young: We'll see about that. You can't possibly win by challenging me.

Me: Want to bet on that?

Evil Chase Young: I don't need to wager.

Me: Then you obviously haven't seen what I am like when I fight at full strength. When I beat you before when we found out the truth I wasn't even fighting at my full power. Now you're going to see me fight at 100% of my power.

Everyone in the control room gasped!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: Bro is really serious about this. So that's why he is so adamant about wanting to do this by himself. He wants to demonstrate his full power.

Nico: Oh boy.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX and then unleashed the full force of my power!

I powered up to the max and then the ground started shaking extremely violently and the skies stormed up with intense force and lightning struck all over!

Evil Chase Young was REALLY SHAKING! He was feeling the ultimate force of my intensely incredibly power!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Eli: ALL THAT POWER IS COMING FROM BRO!?

Camie: INCREDIBLE!

Lola: J.D. has that much power!?

Varie: Amazing!

Tsuyu: Completely unreal!

Then in a massive and powerful roar of fury I released a massive and incredible burst of energy that was so mindboggling that it made all the villains we faced combined over the years feel like nothing! When I was done powering up the full force of my power at 100% maximum power was unleashed! I had all the elemental energies and spirits swirling around my aura!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That's bro's full power!? UNBELIEVABLE!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: Now we're going to see what he can really do.

Absorbing Man: You sure you don't want to at least let me help you? I can absorb some steel you so his Heylin form will break his teeth.

Nico: Let him do this Carl. He said so.

Absorbing Man: Okay.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) (Telepathically to Absorbing man) I'll be just fine guys. Trust me.

Absorbing Man: Okay then. Go get him.

Evil Chase Young: You think you're so confident J.D. You haven't seen what I can do.

Me: Shut your fucking mouth.

Evil Chase Young growled at that one and he exploded in rage to his HEYLIN FORM! HE WAS A HUMANOID DRAGON!

Nico: Also, can you check if there's a Gene Slammer?

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) There is none. They are actually at the park. But we'll head there after I'm finished here.

Nico: Okay.

Me: I've got 150,000 years of justice to dish out on you. But first.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren.

Evil Chase: Come and…

BLAM!

I punched him in the stomach with devastating force!

I sent him crashing into a mountain and he got up and went at me and I dodged all of his punches all over and I punched Evil Chase in the face and knocked out some his teeth and sent him flying and I teleported and punched him in the stomach with devastating force! I punched Evil Chase in the stomach and kicked him in the face. Evil Chase fired a massive barrage of lightning blasts and me and I dodged them effortlessly and they exploded with unbelievable power!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Evil Chase went at me with incredible speed and I punched him in the face with devastating force and I teleported and kicked him in the back and punched him all over his stomach with a massive flurry of incredible fisticuffs and kicked him all over the place and really let him have it. I then backed away and Evil Chase fired a massive blast of energy and fire and I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported behind Evil Chase and fired two powerful rainbow energy blasts and they hit him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy and fire blasts at Evil Chase and they all hit him and exploded in massive explosions of fire.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRAABBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOM!

Me: Try this on!

I formed a rainbow energy ball.

Me: STARDUST DIVINER!

I fired it and it hit Evil Chase and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Evil Chase screamed in pain as the blast exploded when it hit him and when the smoke cleared, he was completely enraged.

He was REALLY OUT OF HIS FUCKING MIND NOW! HE WAS ROARING LIKE AN INCREDIBLY INFINITELY FUCKED UP LUNATIC TO THE INFINITE POWER!

Nico: Well, this is gonna take a while

Eli: Come on Nico lets just enjoy the show. Popcorn?

Eli got him some.

Nico: Ah why not.

He ate some.

I teleported and kicked Evil Chase in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a huge amount of blood!

Me: That was for Nerissa!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and knocked out all of his teeth!

Me: That was for Principal Huggins!

KRAKROW!

I punched him in his neck and stomach and face and eyes multiple times!

Me: That was for the Loud Sisters! (UNSHEATHES SWORD)

I then slashed him across his chest and revealed his black heart!

Me: That was for Sebastian Mendez! And this is for me!

I went at him with incredible speed!

Me: JUST FOR PISSING ME THE FUCK OFF!

I then stabbed him ALL THE WAY THROUGH HIS BLACK HEART!

Me: My sword right through your twisted black heart! TAKE IT! TAKE IT STRAIGHT TO THE FIRES OF THE BLACK GATES YOU SICKENING PIECE OF MOTHERFUCKING SHIT!

THEN I SKEWERED HIM ALL THE WAY THROUGH AND THEN HE SCREAMED IN PAIN AND I PULLED MY SWORD OUT AND THEN I RAN FAST!

Nico: HE'S GONNA BLOW!

I ran and then…

SUPER MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF NOVA CALIBER!

I teleported back to everyone just in time!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: YEAH!

Evil Chase was banished to the Black Gates for all eternity!

Nico: That was amazing! Feel better?

Me: 100% better.

Nico: Great!

I powered down.

Me: Wait look!

We saw a black smoke come out of Lola!

Leni: What's that black smoke!?

Nico: Something Lola ate?

Me: No I know what that is. Wait look!

We saw the same thing happening to Lisa too!

Me: Wait I know what this is!

Anna Anyanova: Me too! It's the Darkness of Chase Young!

It formed into a ghostly version of Chase's face and we saw that the darkness of Chase Young wasn't just that, IT WAS THE VERY

FRAGMENTS OF HIS EVIL SOUL!

Me: So that's it! Chase Young didn't just infect Principal Huggins and the Loud Sisters with darkness! He infected them with the very fragments of the essence of his soul!

Nico: WHAT?!

Eli: THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Varie: That's like how Orochimaru did it!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

Then we saw it vanish right in front of our eyes, gone forever and dead.

Nico: Lola, Lisa?

They got up and saw us and Lincoln.

Lincoln: Are you alright?

Lola: Linky? (BURSTS OUT CRYING) OH LINCOLN!

She went and hugged him and so did Lisa!

Then Lori, Lynn and Luan came in and hugged him too and they cried hard!

Lana: Boy they were really affected hard by Evil Chase.

Absorbing Man: (to the other Loud Kids) Why aren't you guys feeling sad?

Lana: Because Evil Chase only affected Lynn, Lori, Luan, Lola and Lisa.

Nico: He put his evil soul in Huggins and then he put it in them.

Absorbing Man: Oh I see what you mean.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah.

Lori: (WAILING HARD)

Luan: (WAILING HARD)

Lynn: (WAILING HARD)

Lola: (WAILING HARD)

Lisa: (WAiLING HARD)

Nico: Poor girls.

Rita: Oh girls. It'll be okay.

Nico: Lets head to the park and have them cool down there.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Eli sense for Swartz's creations will you?

Eli: Sure. (Concentrates) Found them! Another Antibug, Copycat, Gorizilla, Dark Cupid, Platinum Princess and Absorbing Man.

Nico: Whoa! This will be good.

We went to the park.

We later arrived and the Loud kids were really crying hard.

Nico: I've got an idea. Girls, look!

They looked to me and I dropped my pants down.

Nico: (MAKES A FUNNY FACE ON HIS BUTT) HI THERE GIRLS! MY NAME IS NICK BUTT!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Lori: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT IS FUNNY!

Lily: (LAUGHS) NICO!

May: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Nicole: (LAUGHS) THAT IS SO FUNNY!

Me: (LAUGHS) NICO YOU ARE A FUNNY GUY!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) THAT IS A RIOT! Reminds me of those episodes where Bart mooned people!

Me: (LAUGHS) Those were funny!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Nico: I knew that would do the trick!

Rita: (LAUGHS) That was awesome! But girls I'm really glad that you are now officially dark side free.

Lori: Me too mom.

Luan: We all are happy. And Lincoln we're really sorry about everything we did to you.

Lynn: Looking back we were turned into absolute monsters.

Lisa Loud: We sure were.

Lola: Yeah I can't believe we did all that to you!

Lily: Chase young did that.

Nico: Yeah. But at least he is gone forever.

Then Maria saw something in the lake.

Maria: Who are those two over there?

Me: Hmm.

We looked and saw that they looked like jellyfish.

Me: Are those jellyfish?

Lily: I better get my giant jellyfishing net.

She pulled out a big net and then scooped up the jellyfish and we saw that they were really SEA WASP GENE-SLAMMER GIRLS!

Me: Whoa Sea Wasp Gene-slammers!

Qin: The most venomous jellyfish in the world!

Sea Wasp 1: Awesome catch though.

Sea Wasp 2: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

Nico: Iona and Irina Irukanji!

Me: Whoa! You girls are Sea Wasp Gene-slammers!

Iona Irukanji: Yeah we sure are.

Irina Irukanji: (Seductive Voice) We like it too.

Nico: Aww.

Me: You girls always were beautiful too. The Irukanji twins are 2 awesome voluptuous girls. They are like Kurumu.

Lincoln: Awesome. And I bet they smother your faces with their breasts.

Nico: Oh yeah they sure do.

Me: To quote Austin Powers, YEAH BABY!

We laughed!

Nico: Your shirts and bras ripped when you got Gene Slammed.

Iona Irukanji: We know

Lily brought them over and got them out of the net.

Lily: Sorry about that girls. I like Jellyfishing and it's fun.

Irina Irukanji: No worries Lily. But that was an awesome catch.

Iona Irukanji: It sure was.

Nico: By the way, what were you girls doing when you got Gene Slammed?

Me: I was just about to ask that.

Irina Irukanji: We were relaxing on the beach and soaking up some rays and then we got turned into these.

Iona Irukanji: Yeah it was crazy. We felt this dart hit us and then we turned into these.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: Lets revert you back girls.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Just so you know girls this is going to be excruciatingly painful.

Iona Irukanji: We're ready.

Irina Irukanji: We can handle it.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and they doubled over in excruciating pain as they reverted back!

They screamed in pain.

Iona Irukanji: IT HURTS SO MUCH!

Irina Irukanji: KILL ME! KILL ME!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds girls!

They reverted back and were girls with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and had ample breasts.

When it was done they got up and saw themselves and they were back to normal.

Iona Irukanji: We're normal!

Irina Irukanji: We sure are.

But then they ran over to Nico and me and then they jumped onto me and Nico and smothered our faces with their ample breasts.

Irina Irukanji: We are back to normal thanks to you guys!

Iona Irukanji: Yeah we sure are! And we love it!

Nico: (Muffled) Um… I don't think your pants fit you!

They fell off.

Iona Irukanji: Oh well. I like it.

Nicole: Girls get some clothes on before I kill Nico and dad! And that son of a fucking snake there!

She fired a wave of energy and it hit a tree and it exploded and a figure flew out and it was JIRAIYA!

Eli: Jiraiya!

Rarity: Don't worry darlings. We can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave them awesome clothes. The Irukanji Twins got awesome aqua blue bikinis on and they had beach skirts too.

Iona Irukanji: Awesome!

Irina Irukanji: We look great.

Xenia: You sure do.

Lady Tsunade: (OFFSCREEN) JIR-AI-YA!

We heard really loud thrashing coming from the Leaf.

Nico: Let's get to fighting the Another MOE members while Jiraiya is being pummeled.

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Where did you send him flying to Nicole?

Nicole: (LAUGHS) Right into the Women's hot springs. Usually Lady Tsunade relaxes this time of day and she beat the living shit out of him really bad when he peeped on her the first time.

Eli: Nice!

We laughed!

Xenia: That was funny!

Me: Better call in Setsuna Tokage, Zoe Lee, Armada Hot Shot and Joan of Arc.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And the Another Antibug, Copycat, Gorizilla, Dark Cupid and Platinum Princess are all one person and she is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Me: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: That is cool.

They were called in.

Zoe Lee: Hey, sis!

Chloe Bourgeois: Hey sis.

Zocks: Hey Zoe.

Zoe Lee: Hey Zocks.

Armada Hot Shot: This will be fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Joan of Arc: We heard what happened to Lori and the girls. Are you all okay?

Lori Loud: Yeah we're literally all right.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Here they come!

We saw Another Antibug, Copycat, Gorizilla, Dark Cupid and Platinum Princess!

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Copycat: (In a girls voice) But this is going to be a rough one.

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had the symbol of the Constellar in the middle of her forehead and she had purple clothes and purple star angel wings and had a star sword and had the symbol of the Constellar on her skirt.

Lincoln: (GASP) Celine Constellar!

Celine Constellar: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and my god you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know and I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Celine Constellar: I know. Also it's an honor to meet you guys. And I am the gene-slammer of all the Constellar monsters.

Lola: That is amazing!

Qin: Wow! Those are monsters based on the stars and constellations.

Xenia: Yep.

Celine Constellar: That's right.

Me: Yeah.

Celine Constellar: It sure is. Wait have the 5 Loud girls been crying a lot?

Anna Anyanova: It's a crazy story Celine.

She told her everything and she gasped!

Celine Constellar: Oh my god! So Chase Young was responsible for it all!

Eli: He sure was.

Me: But he is dead now. His evil side is. Long story on that.

Eli: Yeah.

Celine Constellar: Good.

Me: By the way is the Another Absorbing Man hostile or friendly?

Celine Constellar: Friendly and she is a really interesting one too.

Me: This will be interesting.

Zoe Lee: I may not have a miraculous. But I can still kick ass!

Hot Shot: As long as I get myself equipped first. SONAR, RUNWAY, JETSTORM, POWER LINK!

They came and formed the Star Saber!

Hot Shot: STAR SABER!

Nico: Ready to do this?

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from all those Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all 5 of the Anothers!

Me: YEAH!

Celine Constellar: Lets do it!

Joan of Arc: I am Judgement and Heaven is Nigh!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and they exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Nico: Now all that's left is Another Absorbing Man.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This will be fun.

Marinette: It sure will.

Me: Marinette lets get our gamefaces on.

Marinette: You got it!

Me: Ladies first.

Marinette: So gentlemanly. TIKKI SPOTS ON! HA!

She turned into LADYBUG!

Chloe: POLLIN BUZZ ON!

She turned into QUEEN BEE!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Zoe Lee: I gotta get me one of those.

Me: We'll think of something for you Zoe.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: It'll be fun.

Chloe: It sure will.

Laney: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER ABSORBING MAN!

Me: Whoa!

Absorbing Man: It's like looking at myself in the mirror!

Xenia: It sure does feel like it.

Another Absorbing Man: (In a girls voice) And it's fitting for me too.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes.

Me: Carlina Creed!? Whoa!

Carlina Creed: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Carlina Creed: I am a superhero called Lady Elementus. I can do this.

She turned into PURE FIRE! Then pure water, Lightning, grass, metal, earth, wind, rock, ice and more!

Eli: WHOA! You have Elemental Absorption, manipulation and formation.

Carlina Creed: That's right. I was hit by the blast of a mutation ray and it gave me these powers.

Qin: WHOA!

Absorbing Man: Wow! That is amazing that you can do that just by thought! I have to get my elemental powers from contact with something.

Carlina Creed: I know.

Me: Carl how did you get your powers if I might ask?

Absorbing Man: Oh Loki gave me this liquid that was laced with this potion and I got these powers as a result.

Me: Very strange.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Tyranno Staff and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Carlina Creed: I originally wanted to be cured of this. But after seeing all your adventures and everything you did for the world I changed it to wanting to help you guys.

Me: Well the second part can be easily arranged.

Nico: Yeah you are more than welcome to join us.

Carlina Creed: I would be honored. After you guys help get rid of this Another in me.

Me: That can be done.

Absorbing Man: What can I absorb here?

May: Try this.

She pulled out a titanium rod.

Absorbing Man: Perfect.

He turned into Titanium!

Carlina turned into Another Absorbing Man!

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) Your last name is almost similar to Absorbing Man's.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) Only one letter different.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor

Another Absorbing Man: It sure does!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Another Absorbing Man: It's okay.

Nico: You know I've always wanted to try this. (ACTIVATES ABSORBING MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

I gave Nico a block of copper and he touched it and turned into pure copper!

Nico: AWESOME!

Nico formed his hand into a spike ball!

Nico: Nice!

Nico bashed her all over.

Nico: Time for this too! (ACTIVATES PLATINUM PRINCESS'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Awesome! Now for me! (ACTIVATES TWIST BOMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

May: Wonder what this one will do. (ACTIVATES SON OF THE CHICKEN FROM OUTER SPACE'S RIDEWATCH)

Then…

POP POP!

She grew two extra heads!

ME: What in the 9 Fucking Levels of Hell!?

May: (SCREAM) I have 2 extra heads!

Me: That ridewatch gives you two extra heads.

May Head 1: (Stupid Laughter)

May head 2: (As a genius) Chasing Phantoms: A Dissertation on Unifying Field Theory and its Effect on Leptons and Quasars. By Maybell.

Me: WHOA!

May: Wow! I have a stupid head and a really smart head.

Nico: That is awesome!

May: It sure is. That one will only be used for humor.

The 2 heads vanished.

May: WHEW!

Maria: (gets out Vapor's Ridewatch) I think I'm gonna know how Puff feels.

She activated it and turned into a Puff-esque girl!

Maria: WHOA! Cool!

Maria fired a chemical blast and it hit Another Absorbing Man and smashed her down.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Boy that is awesome Maria!

Maria: Thanks. Now for this! (ACTIVATES RED-EYES DARKNESS DRAGON'S RIDEWATCH) INFERNO DARKFIRE!

She fired a massive barrage of fire blasts and they hit Another Absorbing Man and smashed her down!

Aloe: Now lets do it!

Lotus: Lets!

They activated Platinum Princess's Ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Baron Mordo and his team came. He had Evil Cut Man, Hot Dog Monster (OC), Zombie Chicken, Resshaki and Yokai (Big Hero 6)

Nico: Nice team Baron Mordo.

Baron Mordo: Thanks Nico.

Me: Whoa! And Resshaki is with you guys! Awesome!

Resshaki: It sure is.

Taro: That is awesome. I think that is cool.

Laney: Same here.

Mad Hot Dog: Also, call me Mad Hot Dog.

Me: I like that.

Eli: He is mad because we're eating hot dogs.

Me: Sorry. You know how much Sonic and Tails and friend love chili dogs.

Maria: Wait I see something in the lake.

We saw a Wishiwashi.

Me: Hey a Wishiwashi.

Nico: Cool!

Wishiwashi: (In a girls voice) I like being a Wishiwashi.

Nico: Ophelia Kirix!? Whoa!

Wishiwashi: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down Another Absorbing Man and she was back to normal and I got the ridewatch and purified it. I brought over Carlina.

Me: Nice!

Ophelia got out and reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and had an orange one piece swimsuit on.

Ophelia Kirix: Sorry this was all I was in when I got slammed.

Maria: No worries. I think you look awesome.

Ophelia Kirix: Thanks.

Aloe: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lotus: I was going to say that.

Ophelia Kirix: My favorite is where me and Nico swam down to the bottom of a lake and we found a hidden treasure there. It was full of jewels and everything.

Nico: That was fun.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: That is cool.

Nico: Yep

Nico and Ophelia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ophelia Kirix: Same here.

Nico: Feel better now, girls?

Lori: We sure are. We literally have all of Evil Chase's darkness erased.

Eli: She's right. I sense it. It's all gone.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: Boy Lincoln's guardian angels are going to be shocked about this.

Eli: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah.

We went back home and rested up.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, and Algata are heading to Transylvania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here and Ets is going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to take down Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, the three brides of Dracula from Van Helsing and have them sent to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Transylvania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here and Ets is going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to take down Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, the three brides of Dracula from Van Helsing and have them sent to The Masters of Evil.

Robin: That's not going to be an easy task though, Lincoln. You did turn Dracula into your snack last year in Colorado.

Me: Yeah, and the one we all battled against long ago met his end when he was burned alive by The Sun.

Lincoln: That's true, however this needs to be done, I'm not going to let Aleera, Verona, and Marishka continue to cause havoc in Transylvania.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: Exactly, Lincoln, and they should also be lucky we're not going to kill them, or even worse, let you drain them dry of blood or absorb them via physical contact.

Lincoln: Like I've done to many evil vampires, werewolves, and evil supervillains. Don't worry, we'll just settle with beating those vampires down, but there's no doubt they'll turn into their bat forms if they try to take flight.

Nico: But, we have to be ready for anything those vampire brides pull.

Suddenly, we saw two girls appear before us: the first is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long blood red hair and blood red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blood red angel wings, she's dressed in a blood red short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, blood red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with blood, vultures, venomous snakes, dogs, boars, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Ares, and holstered on her back is a massive Ares-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Ares etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red dog heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And the other girl is a a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and purple headband, hot pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless purple top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, long ankle-length frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, white bridal gloves, gothic lace stockings, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ghosts, vampires, werewolves, witches, skeletons, Succubi, pumpkins, mummies, ghouls and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Ghostrick Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Ghostrick-themed greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Ghostrick Monsters etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The vulture, venomous snakes, dogs, and boars motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Blood Red-Haired Girl: That's right.

Midnight Black-Haired Girl: And we got the twelve girls away from Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, but they're heading here now, and they're in their bat forms.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Anna Ares, Daughter of Ares, Greek God of War, and Raven Ghostrick, Gene-Slammer of The Ghostrick Monsters and The Goddess of The Ghostrick, I knew it was you two.

Suddenly, we heard screeching and we saw three winged figures heading right for us: it was Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, The Brides of Dracula.

Sylvester: Looks like we got ourselves three evil vampire brides to take down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, and if they want a fight, we'll give them one. Let's show them what happens when they mess with us.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's

Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Robin and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Aleera: Come, our children of the night, destroy them!

Aleera summoned vampires to attack us, but Lincoln moved with such superhuman speed he dodged the vampires but not before tying them all together before they had time to react, and then, he dug his finger into one of the vampires' skull, and he was absorbed into Lincoln's body as the vampire's body was broken down by Lincoln's acidic cells, and this caused a chain reaction as he also absorbed the rest of the vampires into his body. Then, he fired three rainbow energy blasts which hit Aleera, Verona, and Marishka and sent them flying into The Masters of Evil's HQ and they were put in three separate coffins. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That takes care of Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, now Transylvania won't have to deal with them running loose.

Nico: If Vypra finds out, she'll make those three vampires regret it.

Lincoln: You got that right. (To Anna Ares and Raven Ghostrick) And it's so good to see you again, Anna Ares and Raven Ghostrick.

Raven Ghostrick: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Anna Ares and Raven Ghostrick and he hugged them, and Anna Ares and Raven Ghostrick are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Anna Ares: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Anna Ares, Daughter of Ares, Greek God of War, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of War and a true warrior when it comes to battle, and she has all her father's powers, along with having blood red angel wings and a massive greatsword that she always carries with her, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, me enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: She's really good friends with Luna, and Anna and Lincoln helped Luna out with her music and Anna really knows how to play rock and roll and she's quite a natural when it comes to rocking out on an electric guitar.

Luna: She really shredded on that electric guitar, and she really rocked the house.

Selene Emperyous: And Anna also really helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about war and even coming up with some amazing strategies in battle, and she and Lincoln also trained hard together in their gym, and she helped him greatly in his transformation. Lincoln made Anna a beautiful necklace with blood red gem for the pendant, along with a blood red short-sleeved blouse, blood red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Anna kissed Lincoln on the lips as a massive flames raged behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she hates Lynn with a bloody passion, because Lynn absolutely hated Anna for always defending Lincoln whenever she, along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Anna everything about what that overly aggressive belching, farting, rude, smelly animal has done to him and trying to kill him, and one time when Anna and Lincoln were training with their massive greatswords, Lynn had shown up running on all fours like the animal that she is and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that animal with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Anna blasted them with blood red energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Anna, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln and Anna dragged Lynn back to The Loud House where she got grounded for twelve weeks and Anna had the pleasure of throwing Lynn in a metal container. Lynn roared in rage and pounded on the door again trying to get out, but Anna warned her if she ever came after Lincoln again, she would kill her and she even said that Lynn lacked the courage and skills of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than an animal who enjoys going on a violent rampage and brutally beating everyone around her to a bloody pulp including her little brother, her own family, and friends. Then, Anna gave Lynn the finger through the finger, and that made Lynn roar in anger again and beat her chest like a gorilla thus proving Anna's point that she lacked the skills and courage of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than a violent rampaging animal.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday about her.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's right. And the second girl is someone we've been wanting to introduce you all to for a long time.

Lincoln: That's right, Ursula, the second girl is Raven Ghostrick, Gene-Slammer of The Ghostrick Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and a powerful Goth Girl and a powerful master of darkness, dark magic, The Occult, and mythical monsters of legend, and she's known as The Goddess of The Ghostrick, because long ago, she Gene-Slammed herself into The Ghostrick Monsters so that she can assist the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers in everything along with protecting me.

Brittney: Hey, now I remember her all too well, and The Goddess of The Ghostrick is also on the very same level of power as me when it comes to mastery over all darkness.

Lincoln: Yep, but for those who hadn't heard about her, she also has a dark secret. Her parents when they were young dabbled in The Occult, but their innocent dabbling led to a very dangerous obsession with black magic which followed them to adulthood, and it burst forth into trying to use their powers in dark magic to hurt The Louds, specifically me.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: It's true, Nico. See, seven years ago, they tried to cast a dark spell to bring sickness, misfortune, and death to Lincoln, and this brought it to the attention of Raven Ghostrick, and when she had found out about what her parents tried to do thanks to Lucy, and she gathered the rest of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers and they rushed down into the basement of her house to stop them before the spell was cast. She and the others got there just in time to see her mom bring out a cat, and her dad got out a knife to stab the cat.

Raven Ghostrick: In order for the spell to work, this required an animal sacrifice. So, I used my dark powers to stop the ritual and send the cat to safety, and this dark act of trying to kill Lincoln with a dark spell they found truly angered me. I was so enraged my parents tried to do this that I did the one thing that I knew would keep Lincoln safe from my black magic-using evil parents: I used my own dark power known as The Ghostrick Darkness Vengeance Curse, and I had fired blasts of pure darkness at them which pulled their souls out of their bodies and I threw them into a portal that led to The Ghostrick Museum, and I had the souls of her parents put into paintings and imprisoned inside for all eternity, and the curse caused my parents to be turned into desiccated corpses drained of life because I ripped out their souls. Then, I told Lincoln of what my parents tried to do to him, and he ran up to me and hugged me tightly and I hugged him back as I began to cry.

Lincoln: I knew her parents tried to kill me with a dark spell to bring sickness, misfortune, and death to him, but I felt empathy and sadness for her, they were her parents and that fact is what hurt her the most. But, she recovered from her sadness and she knew she had to do what was right to protect me from her black magic-using parents. I made Raven a beautiful necklace with pearls and a blood red gem pendant, and to show thanks, we kissed underneath the full moon. She's good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and she hates Flip with a burning passion for obvious reasons, but she also hates all dark witches who want to use black magic to hurt innocent people and all for their sick amusement.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really dark. I can't believe Raven's own parents tried to kill Lincoln and all for their own sick amusement.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Aye, it's true. Raven could never forgive her parents for this act: they messed with The Occult when they were young not knowing the dangers of it, and they had developed an obsession that led them down to trying to orchestrate Lincoln's demise.

Tiana Masina: (Scottish Accent) Her parents caused this because of their dabbling with black magic, and there's always deadly consequences when it came to it.

Lincoln: That's right, Tiana, and look at what happened: they tried to kill me and their betrayal badly hurt their daughter deeply and broke her heart. If her parents dare to escape, I'll show them what happens when they dare to mess with a true master of magic and that we're now immune to all magic. And now that you and Anna are here, Raven.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Anna Ares in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Raven Ghostrick in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Anna Ares: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anna Ares and Raven Ghostrick with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Raven Ghostrick: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Raven Ghostrick and Anna Ares.

Raven Ghostrick and Anna Ares had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and the girls also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls Lincoln set out to rescue are Aka Oriba, Anju Chitose, Kaguya Hiiragi, Kousuke Narumi, Minako Narusawa, Mutsumi Harusaki, Rin Mitohara, Runa Narumi, and Yuuyu Yaotome from Acchi Muite Koi and the three girls Ets set out to rescue are Jellorina Coolblue, Revy Yellowcrush, and Amy Bubblegumge.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aka Oriba, Anju Chitose, Kaguya Hiiragi, Kousuke Narumi, Minako Narusawa, Mutsumi Harusaki, Rin Mitohara, Runa Narumi, and Yuuyu Yaotome from Acchi Muite Koi.

Ets: And Jellorina Coolblue, Revy Yellowcrush, and Amy Bubblegumge.

Suddenly, Jellorina Coolblue, Revy Yellowcrush, and Amy Bubblegumge pounced on Ets, and they kiss him all over as thanks for saving them from Aleera, Verona, and Marishka.

Lincoln: I knew that was coming. Are you girls okay?

Aka Oriba: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aka Oriba and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Aleera, Verona, and Marishka, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscrossing straps and large gold circular chest plate with phoenix on it, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman

Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Aka Oriba: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aka Oriba: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aka Oriba, Anju Chitose, Kaguya Hiiragi, Kousuke Narumi, Minako Narusawa, Mutsumi Harusaki, Rin Mitohara, Runa Narumi, and Yuuyu Yaotome with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after went after were Aleera, Verona, and

Marishka, the Brides of Dracula from Van Helsing.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating those three vampire brides down, and Lincoln using the Pillar Men's absorption by absorbing the vampires Aleera summoned and then firing three rainbow energy blasts that sent those three vampires to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln, Anna Ares, and Raven Ghostrick have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: So, now we have Aleera, Verona, and Marishka recruited into The Masters of Evil, they better behave themselves.

Lincoln: Vypra will definitely make sure of that, and if they don't, there's going to be some deadly consequences.

Me: Yeah, either getting attacked by The Elemental HEROS of Darkness and the other vampires in Lincoln's harem or Lincoln himself.

Nico: If that happens, they'll either get stakes driven in their hearts or Lincoln will drain them dry of blood and absorb them into his body. But, yeah, Vypra will make sure those three vampires behave themselves.

---

After taking down Aleera, Verona, and Marishka and sending them to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Anna Ares and Raven Ghostrick saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with

900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Anna Ares: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Raven Ghostrick: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anna Ares: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Anna Ares: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Anna, what's the story on how you took down Lynn?

Anna Ares: I was hoping you were going to ask that, Nico.

Anna Ares pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Anna and Lincoln training with massive greatswords out in an open field in their gym, and they were really training hard.

Past Anna Ares: You've really been training hard with your sword techniques, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: I've had a lot of practice, Anna.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRR

Past Anna Ares: What the hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like chum and limburger cheese along with rancid feet and B.O.?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no! Dang it, Lynn!

Past Anna Ares: That wild animal's at it yet again?!

Suddenly, they saw something heading for them on all fours: it was Lynn, and she was in Full Beast Mode, and she was out for blood.

Past Lynn: (ROARS LIKE AN ANIMAL)

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it, Lynn! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper. But, then, Lincoln's upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU FILTHY ANIMAL! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: Lynn was so dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lynn charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and lifted Lynn up off the ground with such superhuman strength and he threw her into a tree, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Anna blasted her with and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that animal and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied with blood red energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Anna, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln and Anna dragged Lynn back to The Loud House where she got grounded for twelve weeks and Anna had the pleasure of throwing Lynn in a metal container.

Past Lynn: (ROARS IN RAGE AND POUNDED ON THE DOOR TRYING TO GET OUT)

Past Anna Ares: I'm only going to say this once, if you ever come after Lincoln again or if I see so much as one knife wound or bruise on his body, I will come after you and I will kill you. I don't know why you always do this, Lynn, you were supposed to be his protector, but instead, you became his tormentor and bully, and don't think I don't know about every single stupid stunt you've pulled out of your butt.

This was making Lynn really angry. But, what Anna said next really drove Lynn mad with animalistic rage.

Past Anna Ares: You claim to be Number One, but in reality, you're not. You lack the courage and the skills of a true warrior and a true athlete. You're nothing more than a wild animal who enjoys going on a violent rampage brutally beating everyone around you to a bloody pulp including your little brother, your own family, and friends.

Then, Anna gave Lynn the finger through the finger, and that made Lynn roar in anger again and beat her chest like a gorilla proving Anna's point that she lacked the skills and courage of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than a violent wild animal as the video ends.

Nico: Damn, now that really stung!

Lincoln: Anna knew it would hurt Lynn, but she had to make her point across: but with Lynn, it went from one ear and out the other.

Luna: She was always so hard-headed and stubborn, she refused to let up on trying to kill you, bro.

Lori: But, Anna warned her numerous times: if she puts one foot out of line and goes after Lincoln yet again, she was done for.

Me: And there'd be one less sister in The Loud House.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire

Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that she-demon and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those buttfaces, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc -

Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler are now in your harem.

Laney: It's gonna be so awesome having The Lyrilusc Duel Monsters as our new stepsisters.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky has some nerve trying to kill them, that kid-hating rage-crazy she-demon is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that she demon was nothing but fucking trouble, but just like Flip and the other jerks, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Lyrilusc - Assembled Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Beryl Canary, Lyrilusc - Celestine Wagtail, Lyrilusc - Cobalt Sparrow, Lyrilusc - Ensemblue Robin, Lyrilusc - Independent Nightingale, Lyrilusc - Promenade Thrush, Lyrilusc - Recital Starling, Lyrilusc - Sapphire Swallow, and Lyrilusc - Turquoise Warbler, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and roar with extreme hatred and rage, and now, the bubble butt monster has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Even after we've kicked her miserable hide, that fire-breathing she-dragon still refuse to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later in the simulator it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Lola, you, Lexx, and Lea are with me this time:

Lola: Where are we going this time?

Nico: To the Good Egg Galaxy again and we're going to battle King Kaliente.

Nicole: Ooh that one is hot!

Lea: It sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head in.

They went into the simulator.

Nicole got it ready and activated it and they were at Good Egg Galaxy.

Nico: Here we are! Good Egg Galaxy round 2.

Lola: Awesome!

Lexx: Yeah!

Nico: Let's get a move on.

Me: (On the radio) J.D. to Nico you are clear for launch.

Nico: Copy that!

They then got ready and then…

ZOOM!

They launched themselves.

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: WEEEEEEEE!

Lea: So fun!

They landed next to a pool of lava!

Nico: Hot, ain't it?

Lea: I like it.

Lexx: Me too.

But then the lava started bubbling. Then a figure came out and it was a lava octopus creature! It was KING KALIENTE!

---

King Kaliente is fought as a boss in the Good Egg Galaxy and Bowser Jr.'s Lava Reactor. He resides in lava and has a crown, a pair of blue eyes and a white moustache. King Kaliente uses fireballs as his primary choice of attack. He can also shoot coconuts, summon bouncing blue Lava Bubbles, and release meteors from the sky. King Kaliente must be damaged by his deflected coconuts. Three direct hits instantly defeats King Kaliente.

King Kaliente returns in the sequel Super Mario Galaxy 2 as a boss along with other bosses from the previous game. He is the second boss encountered and fought in Boss Blitz Galaxy.

---

Nico: WHOA! King Kaliente!

Lola: This is gonna be hot!

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: (On the radio) He's going to throw fruit at you so hit that him with those 3 times.

Nico: (gets out Absorbing Man and Girder's Ridewatches) Lea, how about you and I start things off?

Lea: You got it!

Nico activated the ridewatches and he turned into pure fire and Lea and Nico fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lola: YEAH! Try this!

Lola and Lexx fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

He threw a coconut at Nico and Nico then kicked it and bashed him in the head!

BLANG!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT!

Nicole: Nice one! 2 more times! Watch out for the fireballs guys.

Kaliente shot out 3 fireballs.

Nico fired fireballs and blasted them back with them and smashed him all over.

He threw another coconut and Lea kicked it and bashed him a 2nd time!

Nico: Take that!

King Kaliente got very angry after his crown falls and sinks into the lava, and unleashes a big roar of wind, blowing the lava around and sprouting small Lava Bubbles.

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Qin: Uh oh!

Me: Look!

We saw a Ribombee appear!

Me: A Ribombee.

Nico: Hey a Ribombee!

Lola: Awesome!

Ribombee: (In a girls voice) Take this you hot slab of calamari!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed Kaliente down.

Nico: WHOA! Heidi Reynolds!

Ribombee: Awesome to see you

Lola: Me and Lexx will do it!

Lexx: YEAH!

Then Kaliente threw a coconut and then Lexx and Lola kicked it and bashed him on the head and knocked out!

Me: BULLSEYE!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Heidi Reynolds reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair, blue eyes and had yellow clothes and yellow butterfly wings!

Heidi Reynolds: That was so awesome!

They high five!

A Power Star appeared.

Nico: A Power Star!

Lola: I got it.

She and Lexx caught it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Lola and Lexx: YAHOO!

Heidi Reynolds: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lea: That was so fun! Heidi what is your favorite memory of Nico?

Heidi Reynolds: When me and Nico both won the Friends of Cuteness pageant. Years ago we were the both so cute together.

Lola: I didn't know about that Nico.

Nico: (LAUGHS) (Blushes) I was only six back then. But yeah we were both cuties.

Qin: I remember that pageant. It was awesome.

Me: That is awesome.

May: Aww. So adorable.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico and Heidi hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Heidi Reynolds: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

Later the Mascots were in the kitchen.

Rarity came in to the kitchen and saw the mascots making something in the oven.

Rarity: What are you making, darlings?

Poromon: Cookies for all of us.

Rarity: Oh that sounds delightful darlings.

Poliwag: Thanks Rarity.

Manaphy: It will be awesome too.

Horsea: Yep.

Later Poromon and the mascots came with their cookies.

Poromon: We made cookies for you guys.

Nico: Ooh those look great guys.

Sweetie Belle: (deadpans) They have beer in them, don't they?

Poromon: EW! No way. These are Buffalo Chicken cookies.

Billy: Buffalo Chicken! (DROOLS)

Me: I'll try one.

I went and tried one and I took a bite and man was it good!

Me: MMM! Really delicious! Ooh spicy and tasty!

Nico tried one and it was good.

Nico: MMM! Delicious!

We all tried them and man it was awesome!

Cybertron Crumplezone: These are delicious!

Poromon: Thanks guys! Glad you like them.

Rainbow Dash: MMM! They sure are awesome!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Billy was drooling over them too.

Lola: (LAUGHS) He did say he likes Buffalo Chicken cookies.

Nico: That is awesome that you guys made these.

Poromon: It was Billy who gave us this idea.

Billy: I thought it was a good one.

Camie: But they are great.

?: Boy do those cookies smell great!

We saw a Lycanroc!

Me: Cool a Lycanroc!

Nico: Awesome!

Lycanroc: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Those are delicious from the way they smell.

Nico: Emily Lupin! Whoa!

Hermione: (British Accent) Are you related to…

Lycanroc: I sure am. Professor Remus Lupin is my father.

Nico: That is amazing.

She reverted back and she was a girl that had blue hair and had blue fur and a blue crescent moon in the middle of her forehead and she had blue glowing slit eyes and had blue wolf ears on her head and she had blue clothes with the Ravenclaw House emblem on her skirt and she had a blue tail and had blue claws and had blue angel wings.

Emily Lupin: But it's great to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: So you're a werewolf yourself?

Emily Lupin: I sure am.

Freeway: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Emily Lupin: When me and Nico found a meat smuggling operation and we destroyed them. And of course I ended up eating all the meat.

Nico: After I cooked it for her.

Qin: Boy that is crazy. What would all those criminals want with all that meat?

Me: Black Market money. Who knows.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Emily hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Emily Lupin: Me too Nico. Me too.

Apple White and the girls of Ever After High and the Dragon Knight Riders came.

Freon: (to Apple White and Kit) I want to thank you two and your teams for coming

Kit: It's our pleasure. It'll be awesome helping you guys.

Apple White: Yeah this will be so fun.

Raven Queen: It sure will.

Len: Boy this is amazing that you guys live up here. And you weren't kidding about the view of the planet.

Kase: I told you guys that it was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Then the Previous Group came.

Eris: Can me, Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can and this will be fun.

Xenia: Yep.

Fisticuffs: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Toxapex and Mudsdale.

Qin: Nice!

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: This will be good.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we were going to confront: it was Miss Harridan, the main antagonist of the 2003 comedy film Daddy Day Care and former headmistress of the Chapman Academy, and she's here for revenge on Charlie Hinton. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got trouble. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it was Miss Harridan, the main antagonist of the 2003 comedy film Daddy Day Care and former headmistress of the Chapman Academy, and she's here for revenge on Charlie Hinton.

Me: That former headmistress who ran that academy like a military school's back?! Looks like we need to teach that manipulative, aristocratic, sabotaging loser a lesson again.

Nico: Yeah, she failed in trying to ruin Daddy Day Care, and she refuses to learn her lesson. Looks like she's heading right for prison.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Nico: First we'll watch the movie and then we'll get ready.

Xenia: All right then.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Amok Mon-Ra, a very powerful and ancient demonic being said to be malevolence incarnate and therefore completely unreasonable, and another of Aladdin's enemies, and he's back for revenge on Aladdin. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you're not going to like, Aladdin: the dark energy signal and the figure we sensed belongs to Amok Mon-Ra, a very powerful and an ancient demonic being said to be malevolence incarnate and therefore completely unreasonable, and another of your enemies, and he's back for revenge on you.

Aladdin: Oh man, not him.

Iago: That foul-tempered demon's at it again?! That's it, someone needs to send him packing straight to Oblivion!

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) That'll be left to me and Lincoln.

Lincoln: Since we're dealing with someone who's said to be Malevolence Incarnate, there's no doubt he has tons of negative energy in him since ancient times, and like what you did with HIM, J.D., I'm going to suck out and absorb every last bit of negative energy along with his powers.

Me: Yeah, now you're talking.

Nico: He'll regret ever coming back again for revenge. Alright, gang, let's go, since Miss Harridan refused to learn her lesson the first time, it looks like we've got no choice but to take her down.

Lincoln: And send her straight to prison for good, and once we get done taking down Miss. Harridan, you're next, Amok Mon-Ra.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) There shall be no mercy for you, Amok Mon-Ra, your days of causing havoc shall soon be brought to an end once and for all.

Nico: Yeah. First lets watch the movie.

Maria: I'll get the popcorn.

We got to watching the movie and it was REALLY FUNNY!

---

Charlie Hinton is a market executive at a local food company. He and his wife Kim had just enrolled their son Ben into Chapman Academy, an over academic preschool held by the haughty Gwyneth Harridan. However, on the day they enrolled him, Charlie and his best friend, Phil Ryerson, find themselves (along with 300 others) fired when their boss, CEO Jim Fields, shuts down the company's entire health division due to children disliking new, healthy breakfast cereals made from vegetables. Charlie then breaks the news to Kim and Ben at dinner who tell him to get a new job.

While Kim supports the family by returning to work as a lawyer, Charlie, after six weeks of job hunting and finding nothing, is forced by the bank to take Ben out of Chapman. Unable to find a satisfactory alternative (one place was in a trailer park with a sickly woman, one had a place keeping the kids in the basement, and the last place was surrounded by police), Charlie opens a daycare center in his home with the help of Phil, calling it "Daddy Day Care". Although local parents are suspicious of men working with kids, a few choose their service as it's more affordable and child-based.

Charlie and Phil open with a few children, struggling at first with chaos, and some personal issues. Angered at the competition while losing children to them, Harridan attempts to shut them down, notifying child services of the new daycare. Charlie and Phil find themselves rectifying problems pointed out by Dan Kubitz, a director of child services, to ensure their daycare is suitable for children, including hiring their former colleague Marvin as an additional care provider. In time, they slowly begin to enjoy running Daddy Day Care, which grows in popularity, and bonding with the kids, with Charlie delighted to see Ben enjoying himself, and having a good time.

When Kubitz points out the house cannot accommodate the number of children they have, he suggests that they remove two kids or find a permanent facility somewhere in town. Not wanting to remove any of the children, Charlie chooses the latter option. Marvin quickly mentions he knows of a building with potential, but they cannot afford it. They decide to hold a fundraising children's festival called "Rock for Daddy Day Care" to raise the necessary capital. However, Harridan learns of the event and sabotages it with help from her hesitant assistant Jennifer by deflating the bounce house, releasing the animals from the petting zoo, replacing the face paint with glue, putting cockroaches in the food, letting the goats eat the pies, and bribing the groundskeeper of the park to let the sprinklers run for two hours, soaking everyone and making everyone leave the festival. As a result, Charlie and Phil do not have the money to pay for the building.

At the same time, Jim offers Charlie and Phil their old jobs back at double their salaries, letting them run the whole health division, having decided to rehire him after acting on an earlier idea of his (which he had sarcastically given). Harridan also offers to take in their children for a more affordable price if Daddy Day Care should shut down. Charlie and Phil reluctantly accept the offer, leaving Marvin heartbroken and refusing to join them. Ben is also disappointed when Charlie tells him he has to go back to Chapman tomorrow. The next day, at the marketing meeting, Charlie questions his decision after he realizes the impact Daddy Day Care has had on Ben and the other children. Deciding that Ben is the most important thing to him, he quits. Convincing Phil to quit with him and re-open Daddy Day Care, and informing Marvin of their plans, Charlie confronts Harridan during a student orientation and reveals to the parents in attendance how little she cares about their children. After mentioning how much Daddy Day Care changed and helped the children, Charlie declares that Daddy Day Care is reopened and convinces the parents to go back there, forcing Chapman to go out of business for good.

Six months later, the daycare manages to buy the building it needs to expand and prospers, with Charlie and Phil now successful, Jennifer now working for the center, and Marvin entering a relationship with one of the children's mothers. With Chapman no more, Harridan is forced to work as a crossing guard.

---

When it was done we were laughing hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Anti Wanda: That was a good movie, ya'll!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Eli: So our target is Ms. Harridan.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up her history.

---

Miss Gwyneth Harridan is the main antagonist of the 2003 comedy film Daddy Day Care. She was the headmistress of the Chapman Academy, a preschool she supervises in a fashion similar to a military school. She is also Charlie Hinton's arch-rival.

She was portrayed by Anjelica Huston, who also played Miss Emily in the 1983 PBS adaptation of William Faulkner's "A Rose for Emily," the Supreme Leader in the 1986 3D film and former theme park attraction Captain Eo, the Grand High Witch in the 1990 film The

Witches, Gothel in Barbie as Rapunzel, and Miss Battle-Axe in the film adaptation of Horrid Henry.

Charlie Hinton is a recently laid-off food products marketing executive and stay-at-home father whose wife Kim has just gone back to work as a lawyer. They enroll their child, Ben in Chapman Academy, a very academic pre-school headed by Miss Gwyneth Harridan. But when Kim finds out how much the parents have to pay per month, she takes Ben out of Chapman and looks for other daycare facilities. Unable to find either a suitable daycare or new employment, Hinton opens up a day care center in his home with the help of his best friend Phil Ryerson and calls it Daddy Day Care. At first, the local moms are suspicious of men wanting to work with children, but as Daddy Day Care is cheaper and more child-centered than the academy, the latter begins to lose students.

Unwilling to accept the presence of competition, Miss Harridan attempts to shut down Daddy Day Care by notifying child services that Charlie and Phil are not following the relevant regulations. Mr. Kubitz, a director of child services, notifies them of the codes that need to be fixed, which Charlie and Phil quickly correct. Daddy Day Care grows in popularity and attracts more children. Mr. Kubitz informs Phil and Charlie that they need another employee to keep an appropriate ratio of children to caregivers. Luckily, Marvin, a nerdy former co-worker, had dropped by, and after seeing how good he is at entertaining the children, Phil and Charlie ask him about joining. Marvin is unsure at first, but then finds himself falling for Kelli, the single mother of one of the children, and agrees.

Later, Mr. Kubitz tells them they have too many kids to stay at Charlie's residence. They find an abandoned building with potential, but do not have the money to buy it. They hold a fund-raising event called "Rock for Daddy Day Care", which Miss Harridan finds out about. Miss Harridan and her assistant Jenny wreck the festival by unplugging a bouncy castle, filling the food with cockroaches, switching face paint with glue, releasing animals from the petting zoo and turning on the park sprinklers. Daddy Day Care does not raise enough money. Shortly after, Charlie and Phil are offered their old jobs back, accepting Miss Harridan's offer to take the kids back to the academy. Marvin, heartbroken by the closing of the day care, declines Charlie and Phil's offer to be on board their marketing panel.

Charlie soon realizes during a cereal pitch that the time he has given to his new life, and the increased bond with his son is "the most important thing", and starts to question the morality of his current assignment (which involves marketing high-sugar breakfast cereal to children). He resigns his job, and successfully convinces the children and their parents to return to Daddy Day Care, making it a raging success, causing Chapman Academy to shut down. Marvin is now in a relationship with Kelli. Miss Harridan now takes a job as a crossing guard, and her former assistant, Jenny, joins Daddy Day Care at the new facility. Harridan is then ambushed by bees (due to a flower Crispin placed on her vest) as the film ends. It was presumed she was taken to hospital for medical treatment after getting stung by a swarm of bees.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: Since she doesn't have any powers or essentially has done any violent offenses she will just get community service.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Let's get going.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to help Charlie Hinton take down Miss Harridan, and once we got done taking her down and sending her straight to prison, Lincoln and Hana Beautyflower are going to destroy Amok Mon-Ra and put an end to that malevolent ancient demonic being once and for all.

---

We were off. Surprisingly we found out that Daddy Day Care is located in the southwestern edge of the city.

We arrived and it was an awesome one.

Xenia: Here we are.

Me: Wow. Nice place.

Courtney: Reminds me of the day care center Chef has.

Nico: Shall we?

Me: Lets shall.

We went in.

We saw Charlie and Marvin and Jennifer and they were taking care of all sorts of amazing kids.

Me: Wow! This is amazing.

Xenia: Oh the kids are all so cute.

Qin: They sure are.

Max: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Jenny: Awesome!

Tony: Wow!

Me: Hello kids!

Charlie: Wow! It's awesome to have you all here.

Marvin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Awesome to be here and an honor.

Hood Sickle: You must be Max.

Max: I sure am. (LOUD FARTS)

Me: A little gassy aren't you.

Max: I sure am. (LOUD FART!)

We laughed.

Tony drank some water and then…

LOUD BELCH!

He belched bubbles!

Qin: Oops!

Raven Branwen: Hey, Flash. Tony's dressed up like you!

Flash: He sure is. I like your costume kid.

Tony: Thanks Flash. You're my hero.

Flash: I'm truly honored.

Max was farting hard.

Max: (LOUD FARTS)

Qin: Geez Max you sure are gassy.

Max: I know. I have 2 Stomachs.

Omaima Lexington: You have what's called Calabash Syndrome. (LOUD FART) I fart all the time too.

Me: (LAUGHS) We have a lot of gas problems.

LOUD FART TOOT!

We laughed!

Tony: Honestly, I don't care if you guys kill scumbags or not. You're still heroes to me.

Mokuba: Aww. Thanks.

Me: That means a lot guys. (Imitating Yosemite Sam) We are the roughest toughest he-man stuffest hombres that has ever crossed the Rio Grande!

They laughed!

Jenny: (LAUGHS) That was good!

Lola: Yeah that was awesome!

2016 Morbucks: Who wants the cookies the mascots made?

The mascots got them out.

Kids: COOKIES!

They grabbed the cookies and ate them and they were good.

Me: Buffalo Chicken cookies.

Jenny: Yummy! I love spicy food.

Me: You have good taste Jenny.

Kelli: It sure is awesome. We love all your adventure.

Max: We sure do. (LOUD FARTS)

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: (Imitating Elmer Fudd) Shh. Be vewy vewy quiet. I'm hunting wabbits. (LAUGHS)

They laughed!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) (Imitating Foghorn Leghorn) What's the, I say, What's the big idea wrapping a lariat around my Adams Apple!

Poliwag: And now, here are some drinks.

The mascots brought out 10 bottles of beer.

Sour Sweet: (laughs) I knew they were gonna do that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Me: But Poliwag these are kids and they can't drink. Luckily I have the next best thing.

I pulled out my cooler and brought out root beer.

Me: Want some kids?

They cheered.

We gave them root beer.

Artie Ziff: So, who loves dinosaurs?

The kids cheered.

Me: You kids have ever been to our awesome zoo Paleozoic World?

Max: I have and it's fun. (LOUD FART)

We laughed.

Me: But that's good. Do you like it?

Max: I sure do. It's awesome.

Pam: You guys should visit there sometime.

Jenny: We will.

Qin: Awesome.

Woody Woodpecker: As long as you don't run into someone like Ms. Meany.

Jenny: Who is she?

Woody Woodpecker: A really nasty tempered woman. With a really nasty mood. (LAUGHS)

Qin: Yep.

Professor XXXL: She's got a nasty temper.

Charlie: Like a certain woman I know.

Me: Oh speaking of which. That's reason why we are here. We're here to help you guys bring down Miss Gwyneth Harridan.

Nico: Yeah she is coming here to bring you guys down.

Charlie, Marvin and the kids gasped!

LOUD WET FART!

Max crapped himself!

Magma: But we won't let that happen!

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah that will not end well for him.

Me: Luckily I have a plan to get Harridan to really suffer. (SINISTER CHUCKLE)

Nico: What is it?

Me: Oh you're going to like it.

Condiment King: Will it involve spraying her eyes?

Me: Nope. Worse. No spoilers. But I will say that it involves Ms. Meany and a little note I sent to her just a few minutes ago.

But then…

ENRAGED LOUD SCREAMING!

Me: And Ms. Meany got it now.

Ghuul: J.D., what DID you put on that note?

Me: Stuff that's too explicit for me to repeat especially around these kids.

Ghuul: Oh sorry.

Qin: This will be funny.

Me: Ghuul?

I beckoned him and whispered in his ear and told him what the note said and he gasped and then fainted.

FWOMP!

Tony: What was on that note?

Charlie: You guys will know when you're older.

Tony: But…

Mammoth: When you're older!

Me: Mammoth gently. We'll tell you kids when the time comes.

Tony: Okay then.

Camie: Good.

Nico: Anyway lets get ready for this.

Tempest Shadow: For our plan to work, we need to have Ms Meany come at the same time.

Me: Oh that you can count on. Meany is no doubt coming.

Qin: Yep.

And sure enough she is! LIKE A NASTY RAMPAGING BULL, HER FACE IS RED AND SHE WAS REALLY ENRAGED AS SHE WAS RUNNING TO THE CITY AND SHE WAS RUNNING FAST AND COMPLETELY OUT OF HER MIND LIKE A BALLISTIC NUTJOB! SHE WAS LEAVING A TRAIL OF FIRE AS SHE WAS RUNNING!

Ms. MEANY: (ENRAGED YELLING AND SCREAMING) I WILL KILL YOU! I WILL KILL YOU! I WILLL KILLLLLL YOOOOOOOOUUU! YOU ARE DEAD!

HOLY FUCKING SHIT WAS SHE OUT OF HER FUCKING MIND!

Cavalier: It seems our other… guest is coming too.

Eli: Yep I sense her.

Qin: Kids you are going to be in for an awesome show.

Max; This will be fun.

LOUD FART!

He farted.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Entrance time?

Tania: Now more then ever?

Valon: (Australian Accent) Right mate!

Eli: I sense that she is right outside.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to face her.

---

Gwyneth Harridan Was walking to the daycare.

Harridan: Now I can reclaim what is mine.

Then the spirits of the kids swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Nico: Afternoon Harridan. Nice day we're having.

Harridan: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What a pleasant surprise.

Nico: We aim to please.

Harridan: Step aside and this will all go smoothly

Stinky Butt: We can't do that.

Charlie: Besides, you're about to be VERY busy.

Harridan: What do you mean?

Then Ms. Meany came and she saw Harridan and was growling like a REALLY FEROCIOUSLY RABID BEAST!

Ms. Meany: I WILL RIP YOU TO PIECES!

She jumped Harridan and then bashed and pulverized her in a brutal and ferocious beatdown!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND BRUTAL BEATDOWN!

POW WHAM SMASH BIFF WHOMP BLANG CHOMP WKROW BASH!

It was brutal!

Like with the Vengeance Express 6 pulverizing the Ed's except worse!

OOH! Ouch!

Then Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Copperhead, Grundy, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Titanium Toenail, Mysterio, Brass Knuckles and Robo Roxy came.

Nico: Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Copperhead, Grundy, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Titanium Toenail, Mysterio, Brass Knuckles and Robo Roxy.

Gentleman Ghost: That was a very clever trick.

Yenaldoshi: As long as no one blurts out the truth.

Copperhead: My fangs are sealed.

Me: Good.

Grundy: (to Nico) Grundy heard you went to park.

Nico: We sure did.

Speed Demon: But what else did you do?

Me: I unleashed my full power and destroyed Evil Chase Young.

Qin: Yep he sure did.

Lola: And we found out something really horrible about Chase and what he did to us.

?: That must've been brutal.

A figure came out and it was GOLD BEAKED MONSTER from episode 6 of Lightspeed Rescue!

* * *

The Gold-Beaked Monster was sent by demons to Mariner Bay to wreck havoc. When the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers arrived, he summoned an army of Batlings to attack them.

After the Rangers defeated all of the Batlings, he attacked the Rangers with powerful winds, but it was not enough and the Gold Beaked Monster was destroyed by the Rangers' Rescue Blasters.

* * *

Carter: Gold Beaked Monster!

Gold Beaked Monster: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were wreaking havoc and the rangers had their awesome new Lightspeed Cycles. That was also where Vypra showed her awesome Vypari.

Nico: Yep.

Gold Beaked Monster: Yep good memory.

Qin: That was awesome.

Gold Beaked Monster: Too bad my role was short!

William: At least you were still shown.

Me: That is true.

Qin: But it was still awesome.

Me: One of these days we should have a battle between Vypra and her Vypari and our cars.

Nico: That would be awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it will be!

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Yugi Moto, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Eli, Dragon Knight Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Nico's rescues were both in the Simulator and in the Park

---

Gentleman Ghost was first.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) Nico's rescues were both in the Simulator and in the Park. But Nico probably didn't help much in the simulator.

Yugi Moto: No he had his reasons. J.D. wanted to take on Evil Chase Young all by himself to show off the full extent of his power and destroy that monster.

Papi: Boy he sure did and it was so awesome.

Rhonda Lorrentina: Yeah that was so awesome.

Grief and Solitude agreed.

Mero: You got that right. It was really amazing.

Kit: That is so cool that J.D. destroyed that monster.

Len: It sure was! We all thought so as well.

Kase: It sure was amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and it was amazing too.

Starshine Sparkle: We all were amazed ourselves.

Spyro: We sure were.

Eli: Yeah bro really kicked butt and destroyed that horrible monster once and for all.

Gentleman Ghost: I'm glad he did chaps. Lets dance shall we?

Yugi: We shall.

He activated his Eyecon!

PHARAOH KHUFU!

Yugi: HENSHIN!

He turned into his Ghost Rider form and it was an Egyptian themed one. It was called KAMEN RIDER KHUFU!

Gentleman Ghost: Ah Pharaoh Khufu. He lived back in 2589 BC.

Yugi: That's right.

Eli: And his body is buried in the Great Pyramid of Giza. Buried there for over 4,500 years.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed.

Yugi summoned his keyblade and it was for the Millennium Items. It was called THE 7 POWERS OF EGYPT!

They fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Mysticons, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - Battling AntiBug, Copycat, Gorizilla, Dark Cupid, Platinum Princess and Absorbing Man

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) Nico, Marinette's team, Absorbing Man's team, and the others did good Battling Another AntiBug, Copycat, and Gorizilla. And Another Dark Cupid, Platinum Princess and Absorbing Man as well.

Seto Kaiba: They sure did and you wouldn't believe what happened with those.

Aquarius: We found out that the Another Anti AntiBug, Copycat, Gorizilla, Dark Cupid and Platinum Princess were the gene-slammer of the Constellar monsters and one of Lincoln's guardian angels.

Noriko Kaiba: Yeah that was so awesome.

Alex Ramirez: It sure was.

Hailey Schroedder: Yeah that was so awesome to see.

Neela Kaosudoragon: It was really great.

Arkayna: It sure was.

Zarya: We all were amazed about it.

Rarity: Indeed we sure were darlings. And it was grand and fun.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. But those anothers are now gone.

Gill Grunt: They sure are.

Yenaldooshi: Good riddance. Lets do it!

KAMEN RIDER: BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON!

Kaiba: HENSHIN!

He turned into a Decade Rider for Blue-Eyes White Dragon! It was called KAMEN RIDER WHITE LIGHTNING!

Yenaldooshi: Whoa! That is cool!

Kaiba: It sure is.

He summoned his Keyblade and it was for Blue-Eyes White Dragon! It was called WRATH OF THE BLUE-EYES!

They fired waves of water, ice and lightning and jewels and smashed them down.

## Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Winx Club, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - Lincoln's Rescue in Salem, Massachusetts

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Transylvania. How was it?

Tea: It was really awesome and we battled Dracula's brides and beat them and sent them to you.

Lindsey: It was so awesome.

Owen: It sure was.

Bridgette: Yeah that sure was awesome.

Noah: It was a good one.

Izzy: Like it was great.

Bloom: We know they will be on their best behavior too.

Flora: Yeah they sure will.

Fluttershy: I know they will be good.

Tornado Bolt: Same here too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure will be fun.

Stealth Elf: You got that right.

Copperhead: That is cool! Lets do it!

Tea: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Pink and Red ranger for THE BUTTERFLY!

Tea: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Copperhead: Cool! The Butterfly!

Tea: That's right. No one ever suspects the butterfly.

Tea summoned her Keyblade and it was for butterflies. It was called THE BUTTERFLIES OF THE RAINBOW!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Tristan Taylor, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, My Gym Partner's a Monkey, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - Meeting Raven Ghostrick

Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Grundy heard you guys met Raven Ghostrick. What's she like?

Tristan: She is really awesome and she is the leader of the Ghostrick monsters and they are cool.

Candy: They sure are and it's amazing.

Olivia Boone: Yeah I'll say.

Booster Gold: It sure was cool.

Black Orchid: You got that right.

Gamora: I agree there too

Jake Spidermonkey: It sure was cool and fun.

Adam Lyon: The story of Anna Ares is amazing too.

Nico: Yep. So, Anna, what's the story on how you took down Lynn?

Anna Ares: I was hoping you were going to ask that, Nico.

Anna Ares pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Anna and Lincoln training with massive greatswords out in an open field in their gym, and they were really training hard.

Past Anna Ares: You've really been training hard with your sword techniques, Lincoln.

Past Lincoln: I've had a lot of practice, Anna.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRR

Past Anna Ares: What the hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like chum and limburger cheese along with rancid feet and B.O.?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no! Dang it, Lynn!

Past Anna Ares: That wild animal's at it yet again?!

Suddenly, they saw something heading for them on all fours: it was Lynn, and she was in Full Beast Mode, and she was out for blood.

Past Lynn: (ROARS LIKE AN ANIMAL)

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it, Lynn! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper. But, then, Lincoln's upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU FILTHY ANIMAL! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: Lynn was so dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lynn charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and lifted Lynn up off the ground with such superhuman strength and he threw her into a tree, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Anna blasted her with and she got covered in fruit juice and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that old goat, and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of that animal and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied with blood red energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied her up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Anna, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln and Anna dragged Lynn back to The Loud House where she got grounded for twelve weeks and Anna had the pleasure of throwing Lynn in a metal container.

Past Lynn: (ROARS IN RAGE AND POUNDED ON THE DOOR TRYING TO GET OUT)

Past Anna Ares: I'm only going to say this once, if you ever come after Lincoln again or if I see so much as one knife wound or bruise on his body, I will come after you and I will kill you. I don't know why you always do this, Lynn, you were supposed to be his protector, but instead, you became his tormentor and bully, and don't think I don't know about every single stupid stunt you've pulled out of your butt.

This was making Lynn really angry. But, what Anna said next really drove Lynn mad with animalistic rage.

Past Anna Ares: You claim to be Number One, but in reality, you're not. You lack the courage and the skills of a true warrior and a true athlete. You're nothing more than a wild animal who enjoys going on a violent rampage brutally beating everyone around you to a bloody pulp including your little brother, your own family, and friends.

Then, Anna gave Lynn the finger through the finger, and that made Lynn roar in anger again and beat her chest like a gorilla proving Anna's point that she lacked the skills and courage of a true warrior, that she was nothing more than a violent wild animal as the video ends.

Nico: Damn, now that really stung!

Lincoln: Anna knew it would hurt Lynn, but she had to make her point across: but with Lynn, it went from one ear and out the other.

Luna: She was always so hard-headed and stubborn, she refused to let up on trying to kill you, bro.

Lori: But, Anna warned her numerous times: if she puts one foot out of line and goes after Lincoln yet again, she was done for.

Me: And there'd be one less sister in The Loud House.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Grundy: Lynn asking for it back then.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that is a total understatement.

Cozy Glow: Yeah you got that right.

Hex: NO kidding.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

Tristan: BATTLE FEVER!

He turned into a yellow and blue ranger for Battle Fever J! It was BATTLE SWEDEN!

Grundy: Awesome form

Tristan: Thanks.

Tristan summoned his keyblade and it was for the Cyber Commander! It was called THE STRATEGY OF THE THE CYBER COMMANDER!

They fired waves of skulls, magic, bones, blood, Lightning and stars and blasted them down.

---

Jaden, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Blade Riders, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak Fire Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - Lola, Lexx, Nico and Lea battling King Kaliente

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Lola, Lexx, Nico and Lea battled King Kaliente earlier. It was on Good Egg Galaxy again

Jaden: Yeah it was a hot one and it was great.

Reggie McDonald: It sure was. But it was really cool.

Dark Neos: It sure was.

Flare Neos: But it was awesome facing that one.

Aqua Neos: Now he is in your ranks.

Glow Neos: That is for sure.

Kazuma: Yeah that was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was cool.

Pipsqueak: I agree there.

Sunburn: Same here.

Speed Demon: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Jaden: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

He turned into the Platinum Kiramager!

Jaden: SHINING OF THE ELEMENTS! KIRAMAI PLATINUM!

Jaden summoned his keyblade and it was for the Elemental Heros! It was called THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTAL HEROES!

They fired waves of energy, fire and elements and smashed them down.

---

Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Kushina, Justice League, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - The Mascots making cookies

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) The mascots made cookies. I hope they were delicious.

Alexis: Oh they were really delicious. They were buffalo chicken cookies. Yummy.

Sasame Fuma: Boy they sure were. I thought it was gross at first but it wasn't.

Karura: It was both spicy and delicious.

Mikoto: Yeah it was great.

Mebuki: We all thought it was awesome.

Hina: It sure was.

Kushina: They tasted really good.

Hawkgirl: They sure did.

Pinkie Pie: Best cookies ever!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) They were really spicy but they were really good.

Featherweight: They sure were!

Sprocket: I'll say.

Femme Fatale: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Alexis: ZENKAI CHANGE!

She transformed into a Bikini Clad Ranger for Zenkaigers!

Alexis: ZENKAI BIKINI! ゼンカイビキニ

It was an aqua blue sexy ranger for Forever Blue!

Femme Fatale: That is awesome! And hot too.

Alexis: Thanks!

Alexis summoned her keyblade and it was for the White Night Monsters! It was called EVENING OF THE WHITE NIGHT!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning, ice and energy and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Venom 2018, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - Charlie Hilton is awesome

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) Charlie Hilton is awesome. And he's a great caretaker.

Chazz Princeton: Boy he sure is and all the kids he has are really awesome.

Gusty: They sure are. And that Max kid is really funny. He farts a lot and is really silly.

Daniella: Yeah he sure is.

Leeli: And the kids all love J.D.'s voice impressions. They get a great laugh out of it.

Gabriella Estupinan: They sure do and it's awesome.

Aula: You got that right. The Boss does awesome shows that Duplica will love.

Venom 2018: We all think it's funny.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is for sure.

Apple Bloom: And all the kids love our pies too.

Flashwing: They sure do. And they even loved the Mascots cookies.

Titanium Toenail: (LAUGHS) They sure sure are happy to see you guys and have fun with you all. Lets do it!

Chazz: KEISOU CHANGE!

He turned into a scarlet red LupinRanger!

Chazz: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPINSCARLET!

Titanium Toenail: LupinScarlet! That is cool!

Chazz: It sure is! Here's an advanced notice, I'm taking your treasure!

Me: (Offscreen) And he's going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Chazz: YEAH!

Chazz summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Ojama! It was called OJAMA PARTNERS AND POWER!

They fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Chop Socky Chooks, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - All the kids Charlie takes care of are fun

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) All the kids Charlie takes care of are fun. And what Heartless Robots can I use here?

Yusei: Earth Core sounds good.

Mysterio: Awesome choice.

Yusei: They sure are awesome and that Tony kid that dresses up like The Flash is great.

Chuck Chicken: He sure is and he belched up bubbles when he accidentally drank a little soap!

Masao Den: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Peach: That sure was awesome.

AncientTroiamon: It sure was cool.

Ryusei: You got that right.

Shelley Longworth: Yeah that is for sure.

Rainbow Dash: All these kids are awesome. And they love playing tag with me and Scootaloo.

Scootaloo: They sure do and they are really fast for little ones.

Whirlwind: Yeah they have awesome speed.

Mysterio: (LAUGHS) That brings back so many memories of my childhood. Lets do it!

Yusei: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a sparkling Aqua Green Ranger!

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Mysterio: WHOA! Don Stardust! That is awesome! And fitting too since you are the Signer for Stardust Dragon.

Yusei: It sure is.

Yusei summoned his Keyblade and it was for his Signer Mark and

Stardust Dragon! It was called THE SIGNER OF THE STARDUST!

They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and stars and smashed them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Riddick, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramon - Miss Gwyneth Harridan is forcing the kids to be adults.

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) Miss Gwyneth Harridan is forcing the kids to be adults. She can't force people to grow up!

Jack Atlas: Yeah that is really stupid! You can't force kids to grow up like that! You got to go through the process slowly and patiently.

Carly Atlas: She has no right to do that! These things take time and you have to teach kids.

Jeri Kamiya: That's right! I love all the kids in Daddy Day Care and they are all adorable. Also these kids to us are more than just kids, they are our brothers and sisters.

Juran: That's right and I think they all are amazing.

Mai: They all can learn many things from us.

Sara: That is for sure.

Ryuzetsu: And we can teach them to be awesome like many great people we know.

Riddick: That is an absolute fact. As long as we do it right and help them out.

Princess Luna: You got that right. And it is so awesome to have them take it slow and have fun in their lives.

Moondust: They is for sure and I think it's so awesome.

Snowdrop: I do too. You're only a kid once and you got to live your life to the fullest and have a lot of fun while it lasts.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: I agree there.

Brass Knuckles: I couldn't have said it better myself. Lets do it!

Jack Atlas and Carly Atlas: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed! Jack turned into a Scarlet Ranger and Carly turned into an Orange ranger with orange wings.

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Brass Knuckles: WHOA! That is so awesome for you guys!

Jack Atlas: It sure is!

Carly Atlas: This is amazing!

Jack summoned his keyblade and it was for Red Dragon Archfiend! It was called THE CRIMSON RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND SIGNER! Carly summoned her Keyblade and it was for Aslla Piscu and the Hummingbird Nazca Line! It was called THE ORANGE FIRE OF THE HUMMINGBIRD!

They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Akiza Izinski, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Ever After High, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar

## Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - Miss Gwyneth Harridan will go do some community service since she has no powers

Robo-Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Miss Gwyneth Harridan will go do some community service. After all, she has no powers

Akiza: I agree there. Since she doesn't have any powers and didn't do any form of abuse or anything we still have to face her.

Clara St. Clarice: That is for sure.

Spectra: Yeah what she was doing is wrong and she can't rush these things.

Cleo: That is for sure.

Frankie Stein: Yeah that is a fact.

Lagoona Blue: I agree there.

Raven Queen: That is for sure on that one.

Princess Celestia: These kids are too cute to be turned into adults right away.

King Solar: They sure are and I think it's awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: I love these kids and I always wanted to be a kindergarten teacher to tell you the truth.

Amber Morning: Me too and it's fun.

Spotlight: Aww. So awesome.

Robo-Roxy: It sure is. Lets do it!

Akiza: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Rose Wing Donbrother!

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Robo Roxy: That is awesome! And perfect too.

Akiza: Thanks.

Akiza summoned her keyblade and it was called THE ROSES OF THE SIGNER OF BLACK ROSE!

They fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Karla, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gold Beaked Monster

---

Gold Beaked Monster was next.

Gold Beaked Monster: Boy that Harridan woman is trouble huh!?

Me: You got that right!

Varie: Yeah she wants kids to grow up fast but that is physically and emotionally impossible.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Celica: Kids should have fun and do the things kids like to do.

Karla: Yeah they should.

Gold Beaked Monster: I agree there and you are only a kid once. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Miss Harridan, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Daddy Day Care etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too.

Me: Lets get him!

Carter: V-LANCERS!

They summoned their V-Lancers!

Carter: BLASTER MODE! SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired rainbow energy beams and they converged into a powerful blast.

Carter: On Target!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Gold Beak Monster and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH! Gold Beak Monster you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and Meany was still beating her up!

Meany got done just as we finished the usual battles.

Jake: Looks like the fight's done already!

Tsukasa: Doesn't matter. We've got her right where we want her.

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

They turned into the SPD Rangers!

Me: Lets get her!

Nico: YEAH!

We did all kinds of funny pranks.

Rarity, Freeway, Sweetie Belle and Crumplezone used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rarity and Sweetie Belle's powers and Freeway's magnetic homing grenades 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Rarity and Freeway: RUST JEWEL FORCE BLAST!

Sweetie Belle and Crumplezone: JEWEL CRUMPLE BLAST!

FARTS AND SKUNKS and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF WIND!

IDIOTS AND ANTI-FAIRIES and Anti Wanda: IDIOT DARK BLAST!

ROCK STARS AND WATER and Cavalier: ROCK STAR WATER SWORD BLAST!

COMEDY AND LIGHT OF CHAOS and Eris: CHAOS COMEDY BLAST!

SPORTS AND MAMMOTHS and Mammoth: SPORTS MAMMOTH BLAST!

DARKNESS AND SWORDS and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SWORD SLASH!

ICE AND CONDIMENTS and Condiment King: ICE CONDIMENT BLAST!

FIRE AND ACTING and 2016 Morbucks: FIRE MONEY BLAST!

SCIENCE AND TURTLES and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE TURTLE BLAST!

WATER AND MONEY and Artie Ziff: WATER MONEY SHOT!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Solar Eclipsa, me, Nico and Eli: SUN COMEDY BLAST!

We fired waves of light and energy.

Lincoln: DAYCARE ELEMENT STYLE: DINOSAURS!

Entrapta: DAYCARE LIGHTNING STYLE: LADYBUGS!

Perfuma: DAYCARE NATURE STYLE: BOTANY!

Frosta: DAYCARE ICE STYLE: WINTER!

Jessica Kaios: DAYCARE FIRE STYLE: BREAKFAST!

Yuna: DAYCARE WATER STYLE: OCEAN ZONES!

Toph: DAYCARE EARTH STYLE: SPORTS!

Tatsumaki: DAYCARE WIND STYLE: ART!

Shantae: DAYCARE MAGIC STYLE: NUTRITION!

Akko: DAYCARE STAR STYLE: POETRY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said courses.

Lincoln and his harem: DAYCARE FINAL SMASH: DAYCARE KI BLAST!

They fired a massive barrage of ki blasts based on daycare themes!

We fired rainbow energy blasts which tied up Miss Harridan in a rainbow energy straitjacket, rainbow energy chains, and she had a rainbow energy muzzle on her.

Nico: Ooh, I don't know whose idea it was to put a muzzle on her, but that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Now, to send her flying to the slammer.

Lincoln put Miss Harridan on a tee, and he had one of his massive and long eleven white wolf tails stretched out like a golf club.

May: Uh oh!

Nico: Now, he's using one of his eleven white wolf tails as a golf club, this is going to be so hilarious.

Lincoln: FORE!

Lincoln swung his tail and it hit Miss Harridan and she went flying out of sight, and then, she went into a portal and landed in a cell in prison after evidence of her crimes were sent to the police.

GULP! HOLE IN ONE!

Nico: Another hole in one and another criminal is sent to the slammer!

Me: And she will be getting community service.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Amok Mon-Ra.

?: I will make you pay for what you did in ruining my plans to rule over all of Agrabah, Aladdin!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Aladdin: Oh boy, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Don't you know when to call it quits, Amok Mon-Ra.

A massive red figure with wings, demonic horns, and a tail came out: it was Amok Mon-Ra, a very powerful and ancient demonic being said to be Malevolence Incarnate and completely unreasonable, and another of Aladdin's enemies.

Iago: Oh great, who let old Fire Breath out again?!

Amok Mon-Ra: SILENCE, YOU MISERABLE SACK OF FEATHERS! YOU WILL DIE HERE ALONG WITH ALADDIN FOR RUINING MY PLANS!

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) The only one who's going to die here is you.

Suddenly, Hana Beautyflower's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a neon pink energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, blossoms, angels, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Periallis, Empress of Blossoms-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Amok Mon-Ra, she left neon pink energy, stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, blossoms, angels, and phoenixes with every step.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) Amok Mon-Ra, I will never ever forgive you for any of the crimes that you've committed against mankind and Agrabah. All you ever desired was to conquer Agrabah and not only rule over it with an iron fist, but you also had plans to unleash a reign of never-ending terror on all of mankind, but that ends here and now, your life shall be brought to an end here and now.

Suddenly, Hana Beautyflower was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon pink energy with stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, and blossoms surrounding the vortex, there are angels, phoenixes, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amok Mon-Ra: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hana Beautyflower emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hana Beautyflower grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long neon pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, angels, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has Periallis, Empress of Blossoms emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fruit, Plants, Blossom, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has

Periallis, Empress of Blossoms with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fruit, Plants, Blossom, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hana Beautyflower has on a sleeveless pink open vest, sleeveless yellow crop top, pink skirt, pink pants, black high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, angels, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is Periallis, Empress of Blossoms surrounded by stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, angels, and phoenixes. Suddenly, Hana Beautyflower felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive neon pink angel wings with yellow tips on the neon pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long neon pink wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Hana Beautyflower has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hana Beautyflower's Periallis, Empress of Blossoms-themed greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, angels, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hana Beautyflower's Periallis, Empress of Blossoms Exotic Fruit Blossom Greatsword of Exotic Fruit Blossom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink phoenix heads is a pink dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Hana Beautyflower has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The

Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold version of Periallis, Empress of Blossoms' head with yellow gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Periallis, Empress of Blossoms that said, "Hana Beautyflower, Gene-Slammer of Periallis, Empress of Blossoms, Incredible Gardener and Jam-Maker From France, Younger Sister of Nico Robin, Despiser of Amy, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Friend to Many, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Exotic Fruits and Veggies, Plants, Leaves, Blossoms, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハナ・ビューティーフラワー、ペリアリスのジーン・スラマー、花の女帝、フランス出身の信じられないほどの庭師兼ジャム職人、ニコ・ロビンの妹、エイミーの軽蔑者、守護天使でリンカーンの愛すべき未来の妻、ラウドの軽蔑者、ロイヤル・ウッズのジャークの軽蔑者、デストロイヤーそして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの殺し屋であり、多くの友人であり、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、エキゾチックな果物と野菜、植物、葉、花、フェニックス、天使の達人です

Hana Beautyflower has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PERIALLIS EMPRESS OF BLOSSOMS-FRUIT ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE EXOTIC FRUIT PLANT EARTH FURY BLOSSOM PERIALLIS EMPRESS BLOSSOM ANGEL OF DIVINE EXOTIC FRUIT PLANT EARTH FURY BLOSSOM PERIALLIS EMPRESS BLOSSOM ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EXOTIC FRUIT PLANT EARTH FURY BLOSSOM PERIALLIS EMPRESS BLOSSOM ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hana Beautyflower's Super Angel-Periallis Empress of Blossoms-Fruit Angel-Phoenix-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Amok Mon-Ra saw it, the malevolent demonic being fell into an even more demonic rage and threw a ball of fire at her, but Hana absorbed it and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful barrage of pink energy, stars, plants, leaves, exotic fruits and veggies, angels, and phoenixes at Amok Mon-Ra, and they exploded as they hit him, and he got burned by the positive energy, and it really infuriated him now.

Nico Robin: So incredible, Hana's transformed!

Nico: And those energy blasts she fired at Amok Mon-Ra contained positive energy, and to Amok Mon-Ra, it's acid to him.

Lincoln: Amok Mon-Ra badly underestimated his opponent, and now, you know what happens when to those who badly underestimate their opponents?

Hana Beautyflower: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Exotic Fruit Earth Fury Periallis Blossom Angel and Divine Exotic Fruit Plant Blossom Periallis Blossom Fruit Angel Love) (French Accent) It doesn't end well for them. Now, let's put an end to this monster for good, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Hana Beautyflower.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic

Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of bringing terror to Agrabah and all of mankind are over, Amok Mon-Ra, and now, it's time for you to disappear forever!

Hana Beautyflower and Lincoln went after Amok Mon-Ra who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but Hana and Lincoln continued absorbing the blasts of fire and it made them even stronger than ever and making Amok Mon-Ra even angrier than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Amok Mon-Ra and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Hana Beautyflower also attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Amok Mon-Ra's stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark powers, immense strength, pyrokinesis, flight, teleportation, and ability to turn into smoke and fire at will, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to make sure you stay dead and gone for good. LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Amok Mon-Ra of all his life energy and sucking out his muscle mass, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Amok Mon-Ra was now a desiccated corpse drained of his powers, muscle mass, and life energy, and as soon as his soul appeared, Lincoln threw him in a black energy coffin which banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Hana Beautyflower and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Hana Beautyflower's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Hana Beautyflower: (French Accent) The suffering you've caused for years has finally been brought to an end, Amok Mon-Ra, may you never return. Thanks for helping me destroy Amok Mon-Ra for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hana.

Suddenly, Hana Beautyflower wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hana Beautyflower's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, and a beautiful and lush rainforest full of exotic fruits, trees, and veggies formed around them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hana Beautyflower harvested the exotic fruits and veggies and they absorbed the lush and beautiful rainforest and elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight of Exotic Blossoms VS. Demonic Tyrant, Lincoln, Hana, you two showed Amok Mon-Ra no mercy, and Lincoln, that was one slick move driving your greatsword into his stomach and then sucking out all his vast dark powers, immense strength, and abilities, and making them your own, and that black coffin we just saw, that was…?!

Lincoln: My own variation of The Black Gates, I call it The Black Judgement Coffin, once I used either my Vampiric Life Drain or Life Energy Drain on any powerful opponents, I then throw their soul into a coffin formed by the energy of The Black Gates, and once they're found guilty, the coffin dissolves into black flame and the guilty are banished to The Black Gates.

Me: Sweet.

Nico: We should've done something like that for Audrey Madison or The Legion of The Lincoln Haters, imagine the looks of horror on the faces of those bitches, that would be priceless. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, and it's one the musicians and poets of the team will like seeing, the next one we're meeting tomorrow is Ashley Apollo, Daughter of Apollo, Greek God of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry.

Me: Whoa! Now, that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right. Ashley Apollo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luna and Lucy, and Ashley and Lincoln helped Luna with her music and Ashley is a natural when it comes to playing on the lyre, and Ashley helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about archery, music, dance, and poetry, and she also helped Lucy with her poems. Lincoln made Ashley a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Ashley kissed Lincoln on the lips as beautiful music played behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates that delusional, crybaby, no talent hack bitch, Tanya Anyanova with a bloody passion, because Tanya absolutely hated Ashley for always defending Lincoln whenever she tried to kill him and Anna for "ruining her fame and glory", and the same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Ashley everything about what that bitch has done to her little sister, Anna Anyanova, and one time when Ashley and Lincoln were doing some singing practice with Anna Anyanova, that bitch, Tanya, had broken out of the nuthouse and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna and Ashley, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Ashley, and Anna blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Tanya Anyanova tried to do to him, Ashley, and Anna, they were really furious at that bitch, especially Lori, and then, Lincoln, Ashley, and Anna furiously gave Tanya a powerful punch that sent her flying right back to the nuthouse, and she ranted and angrily swore revenge and was screaming like crazy, and that warranted the warden to have her put in Solitary Confinement, so no one would have to hear her ugly voice.

Anna Anyanova: Oh man, I remember that day all too well, it was so hilarious, and messing with the Daughter of Apollo is one thing that bitch should've known all too well.

Lincoln: But, it ended in disaster for her.

Raven Ghostrick: Does it ever.

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick was struck with a vision, and it wasn't good: she saw a group of girls in black vampire hunter clothes, but they were indeed familiar to her and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers: it was their old enemies, The Ghostrick Destroyers, a group of fanatical vampire hunters who formed for the sole purpose of destroying them all.

Lincoln: Raven, what's wrong?

Raven Ghostrick: We got big trouble coming our way tomorrow: Ursula, it's them, they've returned.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) (Gasps) Them, you mean, The Ghostrick Destroyers?! Them, them?!

The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers screamed in fright just like the Louds when Packing Day is declared.

Nico: Whoa! You girls seem to be in quite a huge panic, what's the deal, and who are The Ghostrick Destroyers?

Lincoln: The Ghostrick Destroyers are among the worst group of vampire hunters that The Ghostrick Guardian Angels have ever had the displeasure of knowing. They're a group of fanatical and zealous vampire hunters who formed for the sole purpose of destroying Raven Ghostrick and The Ghostrick Guardian Angels.

We gasped.

Raven Ghostrick: I never thought they'd be back again even after we drove them out of Royal Woods. The leader of The Ghostrick

Destroyers is Audrey Blade, she's the most zealous and fanatical of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she tried to destroy us all even after that monstrous werewolf killed the parents of Ursula Truaigheaingeal and the rest of The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. She has no remorse nor compassion because she also killed innocent people as well, in our eyes, she's the real monster, a demon with no compassion, no love, no remorse, nor forgiveness or humanity.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) And the rest of her members are just as fanatical as her, there's her second-in-command, Abigail Callidora.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Along with Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, Amelia Daedalus, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus.

Eli: Whoa, so we got a group of evil vampire hunters who are out to destroy you all, that's just evil!

Lincoln: But, Audrey Blade, Abigail Callidora, Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, Amelia Daedalus, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus made a big mistake coming back. I warned them seven years ago that if I ever saw them in Royal Woods again, I would hunt every last one of them down and drain them dry of every last drop of blood.

Lucy Loud: You did, but they refused to learn their lesson.

Me: So, tomorrow, we got War In Gotham Royal York. The Ghostrick Destroyers are back for revenge, but we're ready to get rid of them all.

Raven Ghostrick: That's right. Ghostrick Destroyers, prepare yourselves. We will destroy every last one of you.

Lincoln: And see to it you never come back to hurt my Ghostrick Guardian Angels ever again!

Femme Fatale: Daddy Day Care's not going anywhere.

Titanium Toenail: And Harridan's getting community service.

Mysterio: I hope you kids liked the show.

Tony: We sure did!

Max: Yeah it was fun!

Brass Knuckles: Time to celebrate!

Charlie: I think I can cook something up!

Me: Cool!

Apple White: I think me and my friends have time to celebrate before we head home.

Kit: Same for me and my team.

Robo Roxy: Fair enough

Nico: Great job today everyone. Way to sock it to her.

Woody Woodpeecker: You got that right. (To the viewers) No one should force children to grow up. It takes time for that one.

Me: That is for sure.

We had a great meal and party and then went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Woody Woodpecker: HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA! HEHEHEHEHEHEHEHE!

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was for the movie Daddy Day Care from 2003 and that movie was so funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku

Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Eli's team consisting of Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette And Loki (Marvel) as well as Baron Mordo, Evil Cut Man, Hot Dog Monster (OC), Zombie Chicken, Resshaki and Yokai (Big Hero 6) And we're going to Narnia and we're going to find the henchman of the White Witch and have them put into the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Bear (Balto), Mor'Du, Wolves (Beauty And The Beast), Loogie Hawk (Angry Beavers), Drug Peddling Midgets (Family Guy), Evil Cut Man and Baron Mordo. And we're going to meet a Lobster gene-slammer named Catherine Horacio and she is a fisherman that goes after King Crab, Lobster, Mussels, Snow Crab and Clams and she is also one of the best seafood chefs in the world. Also we're going to meet a Toxapex gene-slammer named Lauren Kahmamoku and she is Nico's friend from Hawaii and she knows all about the sea and more.

Tomorrow, we've got ourselves a Supernatural War against a group of zealous and religiously fanatical vampire slayers known as The Ghostrick Destroyers, a group who had tried to destroy Lincoln's Ghostrick Guardian Angels seven years ago, but failed, and he drove them out of Royal Woods. Now, they've come back to fulfill their so-called sacred holy mission, but we're more than ready for those religious fanatics and zealous vampire hunters now exposed as murderous heretics and demons. The first match-up for the saga tomorrow is Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief and Lincoln VS. Ophelia Lazarus.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Salem, Massachusetts, and we've got a case of a group of religious fanatics calling themselves The Armaments of God causing havoc in Salem, Massachusetts, but this riot in Salem by these religious fanatics is actually the first sign to The War Against The Ghostrick Destroyers. We're going to put an end to these religious fanatics and this'll send a message to Audrey Blade that if she and her group wants war, she's got it. And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Ashley Apollo, Daughter of Apollo, Greek God of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luna and Lucy, and Ashley and Lincoln helped Luna with her music and Ashley is a natural when it comes to playing on the lyre, and Ashley helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about archery, music, dance, and poetry, and she also helped Lucy with her poems. Lincoln made Ashley a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Ashley kissed Lincoln on the lips as beautiful music played behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates that delusional, crybaby, no talent hack bitch, Tanya Anyanova with a bloody passion, because Tanya absolutely hated Ashley for always defending Lincoln whenever she tried to kill him and Anna for "ruining her fame and glory", and the same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Ashley everything about what that bitch has done to her little sister, Anna Anyanova, and one time when Ashley and Lincoln were doing some singing practice with Anna Anyanova, that bitch, Tanya, had broken out of the nuthouse and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna and Ashley, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Ashley, and Anna blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Tanya Anyanova tried to do to him, Ashley, and Anna, they were really furious at that bitch, especially Lori, and then, Lincoln, Ashley, and Anna furiously gave Tanya a powerful punch that sent her flying right back to the nuthouse, and she ranted and angrily swore revenge and was screaming like crazy, and that warranted the warden to have her put in Solitary Confinement, so no one would have to hear her ugly voice.

Get ready for a crazy time in the park as we battle the supposed WORLD'S BEST BOSS, DOUG MACFARLANE and we're going to kill that monster for good and expose him as the WORST BOSS EVER.

See you next time.

# THE WORST BOSS EVER!

This chapter is based on the Regular Show episode World's Best Boss

---

Walking through the beautiful forests of Narnia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Eli's team consisting of Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette And Loki (Marvel) as well as Baron Mordo, Evil Cut Man, Hot Dog Monster (OC), Zombie Chicken, Resshaki and Yokai (Big Hero 6) and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy Narnia is always so fun and cool.

Carly Atlas: It sure is and it's fun.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is awesome coming here.

Leeli: I think Narnia is so awesome.

Girl Jordan: I do too and it's so beautiful every time.

Xenia: I agree there.

Nico: I do too.

Eli: Same here. This is always so fun and cool.

Qin: You got that right.

Nico: Eli, I want to thank you, Baron Mordo, and your teams for coming.

Eli: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you it's so awesome.

Baron Mordo: It sure is.

Qin: I agree there too.

Nico: Yep.

Crag: It sure is fun and I agree too.

Nico: Crag, do you have a specific role in the Ripping Friends?

Crag: I'm the leader and I'm the brains and I come up with the plans.

Nico: That is so cool.

Qin: I think that's so cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Eli: I'll say.

Camie: That is so cool.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: No offense but I honestly didn't think you were the leader.

Crag: None taken Nico but yeah.

Me: I think Crag is a great leader though.

Qin: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: He and the Ripping Friends all did so much.

Nico: I really enjoyed Daddy Day Care.

Eli: Me too. It was so awesome.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Camie: Yeah that was cool.

Varoe: That was cool. Max farts a lot and that is cute and funny.

Mordo: If Tony thought meeting Flash was an honor, wait until he meets his Rogues.

secs agoBaron Mordo: If Tony thought meeting Flash was an honor, wait until he meets his Rogues.

Lola: That would be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: I bet Tony would try and kicked them in their stomachs.

We laughed!

Camie: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome!

Varie: Yeah that would be cool.

Nico: And if Ms. Meany tried to discover the truth about the note, deny everything.

Maria: (deadpans) You got that from Buzz, didn't you?

Nico: Yes I did.

I smiled and a halo formed over my head.

Nico: See?

Maria: Okay we will.

Varie: Good.

We arrived at the palace and knelt before Aslan.

Nico: Hi, Aslan!

Aslan: Greetings Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: How have Peter and his siblings been doing?

Aslan: They have been doing really well. They are in the process of brining in more of the White Witch's former henchmen.

Xenia: Maybe they can be worthy candidates for the M.O.E.

Lola: Yeah I agree there.

Aslan: That is a good idea there.

Nico: If you're having trouble right now, how about we lend a hand?

Aslan: Absolutely. We would like that.

Camie: How did you guys first come here to Narnia if I might ask?

Me: Oh right many of you guys weren't with us back then. But that was an awesome adventure none of us will ever forget.

I went over what happened in chapter 645 and it was amazing!

When I was done everyone was amazed!

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: I know. That was back 4 years ago that we came here.

Nico: Boy it has been a while.

Aslan: Indeed it has been a while. And you all saved us.

Xenia: We sure did.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Where are they right now?

Aslan: Follow me.

We followed Aslan to the beach and we saw the Pevensire siblings battling Polar Bears and Wolves.

Me: Whoa the Polar Bears and Wolves of the White Witch.

Fluttershy: Wow.

Nico: J.D. you would like those wolves.

Me: I sure would.

Maria: Can we play too?!

We jumped in.

Lucy Pevensire: (British Accent) You sure can guys!

Baron Mordo: Stand down you all!

Polar Bear: And who are you to order us?

Baron Mordo: Someone that is here to offer you all a rather good proposition.

Nico: I'd listen to him.

Polar Bear: Oh very well.

Baron Mordo: We would like to have you and your fellow followers of Jadis the White Witch join us in the Masters of Evil. You will be loved and treated there with love and the food is good. Also you get to have fun battling our frenemies here.

Me: It's true.

Polar Bear: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Been a long time.

Me: It has been a while.

Wolf 1: It sure has.

Wolf 2: How do we know this isn't a trick?

Me: It's not a trick. I assure you on that wholeheartedly.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That's right.

Nico: If it were a trick, you'd be dead in seconds.

Polar Bear: All right then.

Wolf 1: We all accept.

Fluttershy: Hooray! I'm so glad.

Eli: We all are.

Xenia: That was easy.

Eli: And guys I found Anothers here. They are Another Bear (Balto), Mor'Du, Wolves (Beauty And The Beast), Loogie Hawk (Angry Beavers), Drug Peddling Midgets (Family Guy), Evil Cut Man and Baron Mordo.

We gasped!

Me: Wait Drug Peddling Midgets? (GASP) That is amazing! I Remember that Brian told me that he worked as a cop for a while and helped the police force bust a huge hidden Cocaine operation disguised as a Sunday Church School.

Qin: That is amazing.

Nico: Wait. Do you guys see that?

Me: Is that Slobster?

Nico: No that's not Slobster. That's someone else.

Polar Bear: Oh yeah she just appeared one day and was helping out the Pevensire siblings.

Qin: Wait I think that's a Lobster gene-slammer.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went over.

Me: Hello there.

Lobster: Oh ahoy there.

Nico: (GASP) Catherine Horacio!

Catherine Horacio: Nico!? Awesome to see you again lad.

Nico: Same here. Catherine is a great fisherman and she goes after King Crab, Snow Crab, Lobster, Mussels and Clams.

Me: That is cool!

Catherine Horacio: Aye lad. It sure is. I fished all over the waters of the world and did all that.

Nico: Yep.

Lily: You would get along great with Mr. Krabs and Larry the Lobster. They are awesome.

Nico: I was gonna say that.

Catherine Horacio: Aye. That I would.

Nico: Time to revert you back.

Me: Just a forewarning though, it's going to hurt really bad.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Catherine Horacio: As bad as the pain in Davy Jones Locker.

Qin: Yep.

Catherine Horacio: Aye. I'm ready lads.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and Catherine doubled over in excruciating pain as she was changing back!

She screamed in pain!

Catherine Horacio: (IN PAIN) IT HURTS SO MUCH!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She reverted back and had red hair, orange eyes and had the kanji for Lobster in the middle of her forehead.

She got up and she was naked.

Catherine Horacio: Sweet Davy Jones that hurt.

She saw herself and she was naked!

Catherine Horacio: GAH! (COVERS HERSELF) There better not be spying eyes around here.

Nicole: Nope there aren't. I don't see anything.

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fis this.

The Fashion brigade went and gave her awesome clothes. A red shirt, skirt, pants, legwarmers, shoes, gloves and even had a Sailor hat on her head.

Nico: Now, let's call the reinforcements.

Me: We'll call in Eclipsa Tyburn, Serenity Dunames, Collette Farmington, Maria Zeus and Abigail Arborea.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements came Eclipsa Tyburn, Serenity Dunames, Collette Farmington, Maria Zeus and Abigail Arborea.

Eclipsa Tyburn: You rang?

Nico: Perfect girls.

Qin: Awesome.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers you're facing are all one person and one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: Whoa!

Leni: Maybe we can ask that group of animals over there.

Me: Uh Leni those are Anothers coming!

We saw that they were Another Bear (Balto), Mor'Du, Wolves (Beauty And The Beast), Loogie Hawk (Angry Beavers) and Drug

Peddling Midgets (Family Guy)!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: This is gonna be good!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Bear: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Lincoln: That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with pitch black hair, red eyes, and had the symbol of the Evil Hero monsters emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had pitch black angel wings and had purple and black clothes and had a dark energon sword!

Lincoln: (GASP) Emilia Connors!

Emilia Connors: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and my god you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know. I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Emilia Connors: I heard rumors spread like wildfire that Chase Young was the cause of all your pain right?

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: The Drug Peddling Midgets are exceptions. But the Anothers you turned into are all animals.

Emilia Connors: I noticed.

Me: How did you get a Dark Energon Saber?

Emilia Connors: Oh I found this.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Emilia Connors: No worries.

Me: By the way are the Another Evil Cut Man and Baron Mordo friendly or hostile?

Emilia Connors: Friendly. And they are also gene-slammers of the Ice Barrier and Gishki monsters.

Qin: WHOA! That is gonna be cool! No pun intended.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you from all those Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all 5 of the Anothers!

Nico: YEAH!

Emilia Connors: This will be fun.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Another Evil Cut Man is next.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: And speak of the robotic devil!

We saw a dark version of Evil Cut Man. It was ANOTHER EVIL CUT MAN!

Qin: Whoa Another Evil Cut Man.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Sharp and dangerous.

Another Evil Cut Man: (In a girls voice) This will be a cold one.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with ocean blue hair and had blue eyes and had the symbol of the Ice Barrier emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had aqua blue angel wings and had blue clothes and an ice sword in her hands.

Me: Amelia Hyotoria!

Amelia Hyotoria: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Fancing meeting you here.

Amelia Hyotoria: Same here.

Me: Amelia is a master of ice and she is the gene-slammer of the Ice Barrier monsters.

Qin: Cool! Another pun not intended.

Amelia Hyotoria: I get that a lot.

Crag: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Crag: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

He went and smashed Another Cut Man and smashed him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ride Book.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) ELEMENTAL ABSORBING FORCE!

She summoned Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, RTN Kakuzu, Iron Roidmude, Twist Boma, Son of The Chicken From Outer Space, Vapor and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and Demitri Maximoff.

Nico: Nice!

Absorbing Man: This will be fun.

Nico: There's Another Baron Mordo!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER BARON MORDO!

Me: Awesome.

Eli: This will be good.

Another Baron Mordo: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with ocean blue hair and had blue eyes and the symbol of the Gishki in the middle of her forehead and she had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a water sword in her hands.

Me: Gabrielle Gishki!

Qin: Whoa!

Gabrielle Gishki: This is gonna be good.

Me: Yep. Gabrielle is a mage and she knows a lot about magic and knows how to use light, dark and elemental magic.

Nico: That is cool!

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Tyranno Staff and Zocks got Trents Dino Quill.

Gabrielle Gishki: No I froze him in a block of ice before he could say anything.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was frozen back then.

Me: That is clever.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this though.

Gabrielle Gishki: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER BARON MORDO!

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) So, you use magic, right?

Geiz: (Gets out SPD Ridewatch) Does that include ice magic too?

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Another Baron Mordo: Yes that's right.

Qin: That is so cool.

Me: Lets do it.

Nico: Time for some magic!

Nico activated Baron Mordo's Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: Time to slice and dice! (ACTIVATES EVIL CUT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired blades and cut her all over.

May: Here are some nasty Dogs! (ACTIVATES HOT DOG MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired mad hot dogs and blasted her down.

May: IT'S A ZOMBIE CHICKEN! AND IT'S GOT A ZOMBIE EGG! (ACTIVATES ZOMBIE CHICKEN'S RIDEWATCH)

Me: Zombie Egg!? That's not a Zombie Egg! It's..

Nico: That chicken's got a grenade!

May threw it and it hit Another Baron Mordo and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Maria: ALLL ABOARD! (ACTIVATES RESSHAKI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fiored a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for these chips to fight back! (ACTIVATES YOKAI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired chip blasts and smashed her down.

Crag: Time for these blades to rip! (ACTIVATES EVIL CUT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired blades and blasted her down.

Then Amora, Evil Drill Man, Powerpunk Girls, Mouse Shot Lion, Jinxer and Mummy Legendorga came.

Nico: Nice team Amora!

Amora: Thanks Nico.

Qin: This will be fun.

?: It sure will.

A Toxapex came!

Me: Hey a Toxapex!

Nico: Awesome!

Toxapex: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome and fun.

Nico: Lauren Kahmamoku! Whoa!

Qin: Lauren awesome to see you!

Toxapex: Same here Qin.

Nico: Didn't expect to see you here!

Toxapex: I know.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and aqua blue eyes and had blue Hawaiian clothes on.

Lauren Kahmamoku: I got this!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down Another Baron Mordo and I caught the ridewatch and brought Gabrielle over.

Me: That was awesome.

Crag: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lauren Kahmamoku: When me and Nico went surfing in Maui and we surfed a huge 85 foot wave and we stuck a flag on top of a spire.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is cool!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lauren hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Lauren Kahmamoku: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy

Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, and Yan Lin are heading to Salem, Massachusetts, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got a case of a group of religious fanatics calling themselves The Armaments of God causing havoc in Salem, Massachusetts, but this riot in Salem by these religious fanatics is actually the first sign to The War Against The Ghostrick Destroyers. We're going to put an end to these religious fanatics and this'll send a message to Audrey Blade that if she and her group wants war, she's got it.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Salem, Massachusetts, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got a case of a group of religious fanatics calling themselves The Armaments of God causing havoc in Salem, Massachusetts.

Raven Ghostrick: This riot in Salem by these religious fanatics, this is actually the first sign to The War Against The Ghostrick Destroyers, so Audrey Blade is already starting to stir up trouble. We're going to put an end to these religious fanatics and this'll send a message to Audrey Blade that if she and her group wants war, she's got it.

Sebastian Mendez: If they're starting trouble by getting religious fanatics riled up and causing havoc, we've got to put an end to this chaos and quick. Oh, Lincoln, I've got something I wanted to give you courtesy of a fallen old enemy of The Teen Titans.

Sebastian took out an amulet with a large red jewel.

Robin: (Gasps) That's the enchanted amulet belonging to The Master of Games.

Lincoln: I remembered you, Cyborg, and Beast Boy telling us all about him.

Cyborg: Yeah, how did you get this?

Sebastian then summoned The Master of Games chained up and inside a prison container.

Beast Boy: (Whistles) So, you roughed up The Master of Games and snatched his enchanted amulet and put him in chains.

Suddenly, The Master of Games' enchanted amulet glowed red and it then merged with the large gold circular chest plate in the center of Lincoln's harness and glowed with intense light, and as soon as the light faded, the large gold circular chest plate with the phoenix on it now had red jewels around it.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's really awesome! Now, to deal with The Master of Games.

Sebastian removed The Master of Games from his prison container, and Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into The Master of Games' stomach, and he began sucking out all of his muscle mass and life energy, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, The Master of Games was now a desiccated corpse drained of muscle mass and life energy, and as soon as his soul appeared, Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever.

Hunter: (German Accent) One less dishonorable member of The Brotherhood of Evil to deal with. Now, to deal with The Armaments of God.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long auburn hair and blue headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue top, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with roe deer, swans, cicadas, hawks, ravens, crows, foxes, mice, snakes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Apollo, and holstered on her back is a massive Apollo-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and

Apollo etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue deer heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blue red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The roe deer, swans, cicadas, hawks, ravens, crows, foxes, mice, and snakes motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Auburn-Haired Girl: That's right, and I also got the four girls away from those religious fanatics. That Audrey Blade really riled them up into a mad frenzy.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Ashley Apollo, I knew it was you.

?: GET THEM! GET THE INFIDELS!

We then saw a massive group of people heading right for us, they were The Armaments of God, the group of religious fanatics and zealots, and they were out to kill us.

Sylvester: Oh great, here come the religious nutcases!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We've taken down a bunch of religious fanatics in the past, and this makes no difference, only one thing awaits them: death. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Hunter and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero

Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Armaments of God, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Armament of God Leader: INFIDELS! YOU WILL ALL PAY!

The Armaments of God charged yet again at us, but Lincoln moved with such superhuman speed he dodged their attacks but not before tying them all together before they had time to react, and then, he dug his finger into the leader's skull, and he was absorbed into Lincoln's body as his body was broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells, and this caused a chain reaction as he also absorbed the rest of them into his body, and then, he drained all their souls of their life energy, and he sent them all to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That should put an end to The Armaments of God, and now, to send my declaration of war to Audrey Blade.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and Third Eye's rainbow iris glowed, and he already found the location of Audrey Blade, Abigail Callidora, Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, Amelia Daedalus, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus: they're holed up in their old lair in the deep south of Gotham Royal York.

The Ghostrick Destroyers were still waiting to hear the news of the deaths of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, but then, a pair of glowing deep blue sapphire eyes and glowing rainbow iris of a Third Eye appeared from nowhere.

Lincoln: I warned you and your zealous group never to show your faces again, Audrey Blade, after I drove you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago, but you decided not to listen and you decided to come back again?!

Audrey Blade: We will never stop until The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm are all dead! You are all a bunch of monsters!

Lincoln: The only monsters here are you and your group, Audrey. None of you are even true vampire hunters, you have shown no remorse nor compassion because you have also killed innocent people as well, innocent people who weren't monsters. In our eyes, all of you are the real monsters, you are a bunch of heretics and demons with no compassion, no love, no remorse, nor forgiveness or humanity. And what you did in causing a riot by forcing The Armaments of God to cause havoc in Salem, that's the last straw, today, I declare war on all of you, and this time, there shall be no mercy at all, you will all die in a pool of your own blood.

The glowing deep blue sapphire eyes and glowing rainbow iris of the Third Eye disappeared, and that enraged Audrey Blade and her group: Lincoln's declared war on The Ghostrick Destroyers, and there'll be no mercy at all.

Nico: Slick move, Lincoln, you've done the same thing you did when you declared war on The Church of Necrom last year.

Lincoln: Now, I've used it again to declare war on that religious fanatic and murderous heretic and her group, and I've pissed them off even more. (To Ashley Apollo) And it's so good to see you again, Ashley Apollo.

Ashley Apollo: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ashley Apollo and he hugged her, and Ashley Apollo is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ashley Apollo: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this girl?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Ashley Apollo, Daughter of Apollo, Greek God of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I first met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: And she's really good friends with Luna and Lucy, and Ashley and Lincoln helped Luna with her music and Ashley is a natural when it comes to playing on the lyre, and Ashley helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about archery, music, dance, and poetry, and she also helped Lucy with her poems. Lincoln made Ashley a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Ashley kissed Lincoln on the lips as beautiful music played behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates that delusional, crybaby, no talent hack bitch, Tanya Anyanova with a bloody passion, because Tanya absolutely hated Ashley for always defending Lincoln whenever she tried to kill him and Anna for "ruining her fame and glory", and the same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Ashley everything about what that bitch has done to her little sister, Anna Anyanova, and one time when Ashley and Lincoln were doing some singing practice with Anna Anyanova, that bitch, Tanya, had broken out of the nuthouse and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna and Ashley, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Ashley, and Anna blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Tanya Anyanova tried to do to him, Ashley, and Anna, they were really furious at that bitch, especially Lori, and then, Lincoln, Ashley, and Anna furiously gave Tanya a powerful punch that sent her flying right back to the nuthouse, and she ranted and angrily swore revenge and was screaming like crazy, and that warranted the warden to have her put in Solitary Confinement, so no one would have to hear her ugly voice.

Anna Anyanova: Well, you'll be happy to know we killed her and this time for good, and instead of giving her The Black Gates, I imprisoned her inside a painting prison forever.

Anna Anyanova took out the painting with Tanya imprisoned inside it, and she was ranting like crazy wanting revenge.

Ashley Apollo: Yeesh, I knew there was no mistaking that ugly voice from anywhere, but it serves her right.

Lincoln: We were all sick and tired of that whining crybaby, Tanya, she never had any talent and she let fame and fortune get into her head, and it made her into an insane monster bitch, and she's just lucky she'll be imprisoned inside that painting forever. And now that you're here, Ashley.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ashley Apollo in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lincoln: That should put an end to The Armaments of God, and now, to send my declaration of war to Audrey Blade.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and Third Eye's rainbow iris glowed, and he already found the location of Audrey Blade, Abigail Callidora, Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, Amelia Daedalus, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus: they're holed up in their old lair in the deep south of Gotham Royal York.

The Ghostrick Destroyers were still waiting to hear the news of the deaths of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, but then, a pair of glowing deep blue sapphire eyes and glowing rainbow iris of a Third Eye appeared from nowhere.

Lincoln: I warned you and your zealous group never to show your faces again, Audrey Blade, after I drove you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago, but you decided not to listen and you decided to come back again?!

Audrey Blade: We will never stop until The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm are all dead! You are all a bunch of monsters!

Lincoln: The only monsters here are you and your group, Audrey. None of you are even true vampire hunters, you have shown no remorse nor compassion because you have also killed innocent people as well, innocent people who weren't monsters. In our eyes, all of you are the real monsters, you are a bunch of heretics and demons with no compassion, no love, no remorse, nor forgiveness or humanity. And what you did in causing a riot by forcing The Armaments of God to cause havoc in Salem, that's the last straw, today, I declare war on all of you, and this time, there shall be no mercy at all, you will all die in a pool of your own blood.

The glowing deep blue sapphire eyes and glowing rainbow iris of the Third Eye disappeared, and that enraged Audrey Blade and her group: Lincoln's declared war on The Ghostrick Destroyers, and there'll be no mercy at all.

Nico: Slick move, Lincoln, you've done the same thing you did when you declared war on The Church of Necrom last year.

Lincoln: Now, I've used it again to declare war on that religious fanatic and murderous heretic and her group, and I've pissed them off even more. (To Ashley Apollo) And it's so good to see you again, Ashley Apollo.

Ashley Apollo: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Ashley Apollo and he hugged her, and Ashley Apollo is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ashley Apollo: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this girl?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Ashley Apollo, Daughter of Apollo, Greek God of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Archery, Music, Dance, Truth, Prophecy, Healing, Diseases, The Sun, Light, and Poetry, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I first met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: And she's really good friends with Luna and Lucy, and Ashley and Lincoln helped Luna with her music and Ashley is a natural when it comes to playing on the lyre, and Ashley helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about archery, music, dance, and poetry, and she also helped Lucy with her poems. Lincoln made Ashley a beautiful necklace with blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Ashley kissed Lincoln on the lips as beautiful music played behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates that delusional, crybaby, no talent hack bitch, Tanya

Anyanova with a bloody passion, because Tanya absolutely hated Ashley for always defending Lincoln whenever she tried to kill him and Anna for "ruining her fame and glory", and the same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Ashley everything about what that bitch has done to her little sister, Anna Anyanova, and one time when Ashley and Lincoln were doing some singing practice with Anna Anyanova, that bitch, Tanya, had broken out of the nuthouse and she was out to kill Lincoln yet again along with Anna and Ashley, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Ashley, and Anna blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Tanya Anyanova tried to do to him, Ashley, and Anna, they were really furious at that bitch, especially Lori, and then, Lincoln, Ashley, and Anna furiously gave Tanya a powerful punch that sent her flying right back to the nuthouse, and she ranted and angrily swore revenge and was screaming like crazy, and that warranted the warden to have her put in Solitary Confinement, so no one would have to hear her ugly voice.

Anna Anyanova: Well, you'll be happy to know we killed her and this time for good, and instead of giving her The Black Gates, I imprisoned her inside a painting prison forever.

Anna Anyanova took out the painting with Tanya imprisoned inside it, and she was ranting like crazy wanting revenge.

Ashley Apollo: Yeesh, I knew there was no mistaking that ugly voice from anywhere, but it serves her right.

Lincoln: We were all sick and tired of that whining crybaby, Tanya, she never had any talent and she let fame and fortune get into her head, and it made her into an insane monster bitch, and she's just lucky she'll be imprisoned inside that painting forever. And now that you're here, Ashley.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ashley Apollo in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ashley Apollo: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ashley Apollo's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ashley Apollo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ashley Apollo.

Ashley Apollo had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Mirei Furukawa and Kenko Kenko from Ayatsuri Niku Ningyou and Iris Rebel and Mei Li Naceri from Armored Girl Iris.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mirei Furukawa and Kenko Kenko from Ayatsuri Niku Ningyou and Iris Rebel and Mei Li Naceri from Armored Girl Iris.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mirei Furukawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mirei Furukawa and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Armaments of God, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi,

Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mirei Furukawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mirei Furukawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mirei Furukawa, Kenko Kenko, Iris Rebel, and Mei Li Naceri with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after went after were a group of religious fanatics calling themselves The Armaments of God causing havoc in Salem, Massachusetts, but this riot in Salem by these religious fanatics was actually the first sign to The War Against The Ghostrick Destroyers.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating those religious fanatics and Lincoln finishing them off by absorbing them into his body along with what he just did to The Master of Games and he sent them to The Black Gates forever and declaring war on The Ghostrick Destroyers, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Ashley Apollo have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so those so-called vampire hunters were the ones who incited those religious fanatics into a frenzied riot in Salem. Jeez.

Lincoln: Yep, but after I killed them by absorbing them, I sent my declaration of war to Audrey Blade and her group. Now, we're at war with them.

Nico: And I can't believe Sebastian mangled The Master of Games, we were planning on going after him in the future.

Sebastian Mendez: I decided to take care of that, so we wouldn't have trouble, and his enchanted amulet merged with the gold circular chest plate on Lincoln's chest harness.

Lincoln: And I now have all of its abilities and I can't wait to test it out.

Me: That opportunity will come sooner than you think, Lincoln.

---

After destroying The Armaments of God and also taking down and destroying The Master of Games Sebastian captured earlier on, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ashley Apollo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ashley Apollo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and

he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ashley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ashley Apollo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ashley Apollo: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Ashley, what's the story on how you took down Tanya Anyanova when that bitch broke out again to seek revenge?

?: Wait, don't start without me.

Suddenly, we saw Volcanic Blaster, Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Emperor, Volcanic Hammerer, Volcanic Queen, Volcanic Rat, Volcanic Rimfire, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Scattershot, Volcanic Shell, Volcanic Slicer, and Volcanic Trooper appear before us.

Nico: WHEW! The Volcanic Duel Monsters!

Me: WHEW! MAN, THAT'S HOT!

Volcanic Blaster, Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Emperor, Volcanic Hammerer, Volcanic Queen, Volcanic Rat, Volcanic Rimfire, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Scattershot, Volcanic Shell, Volcanic Slicer, and Volcanic Trooper: (Girl's voice) Yeah, I get that a lot.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Hannah MacKenzie, I knew it was you.

Zoey Mackenzie: My older sister's here, wow!

Hannah MacKenzie reverted back to normal, and she's a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and orange headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless crimson red top, necklace with pearls and crimson red gem for the pendant, red skirt, white bridal gloves, black pants, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with volcanoes, lava, magma, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Volcanic Duel Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive Volcanic Monsters-themed greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the Volcanic Monsters etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large crimson red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Hannah MacKenzie: You too, Linky, it's been such a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hannah MacKenzie and he hugged them, and Hannah MacKenzie is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hannah MacKenzie: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms and short stubble on your jawline and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and become a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this superhot and super sexy girl?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Hannah MacKenzie, Gene-Slammer of The Volcanic Duel Monsters and powerful master of fire and lava, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the older sister of Zoey Mackenzie. She was actually born with extremely powerful powers over lava and fire, superhot core temperature, the ability to swim in lava, immunity to superhot and spicy foods, absorb fire, and superhuman immense heat making her hotter than a million volcanoes.

Nicole: DAMN! Now, that's really hot.

Lincoln: And she's also a powerful sword wielder, and she wields Fire Excalibur, but this one has the powers of fire and lava. She, like her sister, Zoey Mackenzie, has defended me many times over from the animalistic fury of Lynn, and she has more than once beaten up, pummeled, and she'd absolutely clobbered that animalistic four-legged monstrosity, and she's also dealt with the extremely nasty and fiery demonic wrath of Lola, and Hannah's had to more than once put that little monster in her place. One time, when Hannah and I were in our secret hot springs, Lynn and Lola came charging in after them wanting to kill them again, but Hannah and I fired blasts of fire at Lola and Lynn which hit them and sent them out of there and into a net Luna set up and she dragged them back to The Loud House to face their doom. I made Hannah a beautiful necklace with red gem, and to show thanks, Hannah kissed me on the lips, and she hates Lynn and Lola with a volcanically hot passion.

Eli: Yikes! And I thought what Zoey did to Lynn was bad!

Lincoln: Trust me, I've seen what Hannah was capable of, and Lynn and Lola always got burned badly by her. And now that you're here, Hannah.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Hannah MacKenzie in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the

puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hannah MacKenzie: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hannah MacKenzie's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Hannah MacKenzie: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hannah MacKenzie.

Hannah MacKenzie had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, and Lincoln went back to working out.

Lincoln: Now, that Hannah's here, you can go ahead and show them the video, Ashley.

Ashley Apollo: You got it.

Ashley Apollo pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Ashley and Lincoln doing some singing practice with Anna Anyanova at The Loud House. But, their day was about to come to an abrupt end by an uninvited guest.

?: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING ME!

Past Anna Anyanova: Oh great, can't you give it a rest, you bitch?!

Everyone ran to the window, and they saw who it was that bellowed like that: Tanya Anyanova, and she was still dressed in her prison jumpsuit.

Past Ashley Apollo: Tanya broke out of the nuthouse again?!

Past Lincoln: That brat's gone crazy yet again!

Past Lori: Tanya, you're really starting to get on our nerves!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper. But, then, Lincoln's upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON ANNA EVER AGAIN, TANYA! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Lori: That bitch was so dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lincoln charged at Tanya, and he grabbed her by the collar of her jumpsuit and lifted Tanya up off the ground with such superhuman strength and he threw her into a tree, and he really attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Ashley, and Anna blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up in a red energy straitjacket.

Past Lori: This time, don't you ever come after us again, Tanya. Send that monster flying right back to the nuthouse!

Then, Lincoln, Ashley, and Anna gave Tanya a powerful punch that sent her flying right back to her cell in the nuthouse, and she ranted and angrily swore revenge and was screaming like crazy, and that warranted the warden to have her put in Solitary Confinement, so no one would have to hear her ugly voice as the video ended.

Nico: What a bitch!

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly.

Hannah MacKenzie: She was such a fame-crazy talentless bitch, and in the end, it proved to be her undoing when she angered Lori.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy are heading to Ember Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that she-demon and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of those buttfaces, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Blue Mountain Butterspy: Wow, so this is Ember Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Blue Mountain Butterspy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Ember Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy are now in your harem.

Laney: It's gonna be so awesome having The Butterspy Duel Monsters as our new stepsisters.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky has some nerve trying to kill them, that kid-hating rage-crazy she-demon is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that she demon was nothing but fucking trouble, but just like Flip and the other jerks, she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Blue Mountain Butterspy, Morpho Butterspy, Swallowtail Butterspy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and roar with extreme hatred and rage, and now, the bubble butt monster has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, bitch!

Nico: Even after we've kicked her miserable hide, that fire-breathing she-dragon still refuse to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

We were watching TV and then Goro came.

Goro Sakurai: You guys want to go on patrol with me?

Rin Nohara: We sure would!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head down.

We went down to the planet and went into the city.

We saw everything all peaceful and fun.

Lola: So far everything is quiet.

Ino: I like peaceful moments like these.

Me: Me too Ino.

Qin: Yea it's always fun.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Hey Nico this gives me a good idea. Lets have a Team Loud Phoenix Storm Spirit Week.

Nico: Ooh I like it. What days should we do for them?

Me: Pajamas, Swimsuits, Crystal Guardians, Favorite Foods and Sports.

Nico: I like it! That swimsuits one will be at the beach.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That's an awesome idea.

Beastbox: Who's that over there?

We saw a woman and it was someone I remember seeing.

Me: (In my head) Wait a second. That's Tamaki and she is Shinnosuke's girlfriend. I remember her. And like Fusako she wanted attention herself.

Xenia: She looks like she is trying to garner some attention.

Qin: Poor girl.

Camie: Lets go help her.

We went over.

Nico: Hello there. Are you lost?

Tamaki: I think I am. Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow I heard so much about you from Shinnosuke.

Me: So we have heard.

Xenia: Is Shinnosuke doing okay?

Tamaki: He sure is.

Eli: Good.

Qin: That's good he's doing alright.

Sonic: It sure is.

Tamaki: I'm sorry. I want to know where I am. But people keep ignoring me!

Me: You're actually all the way over in Gotham Royal York in Michigan over in America.

Tamaki: Wow! I'm miles from home.

Lisa Loud: 6,407 miles from home to be precise.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: Yeah.

Tamaki: Wow!

Nico: I know. Far huh.

Tamaki: But if that's the case, then I'll never see Shinnosuke again! Please, SOMEONE PAY ATTENTION TO ME!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa whoa whoa! You have us paying attention to you now. But uh oh!

She was then surrounded by an energy circle with the JAKQ Logo and turned into Jaaki from episode 39 of Donbrothers!

In a part of the city, Tamaki caught Shinnosuke cheating on her. He runs away and Tamaki is upset and chases him until she trips and then she cries for the heartbreak he caused her. This causes Tamaki, who despairs and desires for someone to look at and pay attention to her, to becoming the JAKQ Hitotsuki, Jakki. Tsubasa becomes Inu Brother and the rest of the Donbrothers teleport to his location soon after, this unfortunately activates Don Killer's tracking sensors and he flies to their location.

The gang fight off the Hitotsuki like usual and Sononi is about to equip her armor to try to destroy Jakki, when Don Killer lands and Jakki escapes with all of them distracted.

Later as Don Killer and Don Killer-Killer were fighting, Haruka, Kaito and Taro stumble upon Jakki wandering in the same area as them. Jiro is doing sit-ups when the Ryukonogeki appears and the three hospitalized Rangers are able to return to fighting shape by healing their broken bones through sheer force of willpower. All of them teleport to Taro's location, who equipped his GolDon armor offscreen, Jiro decides to help Taro while Shinichi and Tsuyoshi are shocked by Don Killer-Killer's resemblance to the former.

Jakki uses constructs of playing cards to attack the Donbrothers, but Jiro and Taro counter with a Ryusoulger Avatar Change into Ryusoul Gold and GolDon Ryusoul Red to destroy the cards and finish Jakki with a Festival End/Lightning Dragon Flash combo attack. Jakki becomes Jakking and the Donbrothers become Goldon Onitaijin and Toradoragonjin, with Jakking using Card suit constructs to attack the two robos. After knocking her down, the team becomes Toradora Onitaijin Kiwami and purifies Jakking with the DonBros Fantasia Supreme. Tamaki wakes up on the bridge, confused as to what happened but otherwise alright.

---

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Jakki the J.A.K.Q. Hitotsuki!

Nico: This one is gonna be tough!

Me: And I remember this one too! Tamaki was pissed off that Shinnosuke cheated on her and she chased him and tripped and lost him! She ended up getting lost! And then she turned into Jakki!

Nico: WHOA! And they do say Hell Hath No Fury Like a Woman Scorned!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Or in this case, Hell Hath No Fury Like A Hitotsuki Scorned!

Goro Sakurai entered a Powered Capsule.

He turned into SPADE ACE!

Me: Sorry about this Tamaki! But it's for your own good!

Syd: And we have some new morphs too!

Me, Nico, Donbrothers, Lyra and others: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: WHOA! Sakura Avalon, Yusuke, Keiko, The Supernoobs, Lok, Hulk and Syd turned into Donbrothers too!

Syd: That's right!

Hulk: Hulk like it!

Jakki formed an electroshock belt around herself to shock Goro.

Lincoln grabbed the belt and channelled lightning back to her and electrocuted her!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Tamaki you do not deserve to be like this!

I fired a beam of light and separated her from Jakki.

Tamaki: (GROANS) What hit me?

Me: That.

She saw Jakki!

Tamaki: (GASP!) Is that what I turned into!?

Me: Yep.

Nico: How would you like to be a Donbrother and help us defeat him?

Tamaki: I would be honored. No one messes with my head like that!

I gave her a blaster and gear.

Tamaki: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a lava themed Donbrother!

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Nico: WHOA! This one is hot!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: I'll say!

Tamaki: WOW! This is amazing!

Lana: It sure is!

Jakki attacked us with playing cards that shot laser beams at us.

Eli deflected the blasts back with his lightsaber and blasted Jakki all over!

Lana: Two can play that! POKER STYLE NINJA ART: BLACKJACK!

She fired waves of energy and they formed into playing cards and then they hit Jakki and exploded all over and then massive piles of diamonds, gold, jewels and coins exploded out of her!

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: Catch 21!

Lana: CHA-CHING!

Xenia: Nice!

Tamaki: Wow! That is lucky! Lets see here. LAVA SPEAR STRIKE!

She fired lava spears and blasted Jakki all over and numerous piles of riches came out!

Me: Oh Jakki you owe over $2,000.00!

Jakki: Ooh, that's reasonable. Let's see. Here's fifteen cents, here's, uh-

(Whatever working brain cells she has finally relay the message, and her body and head nearly explode off her face with alarm.)

Jakki: (drawn-out) TWO THOUSAND DOLLARS?!

(She cuts loose with a long, panicked inhuman scream as the camera zooms in to an extreme close-up of her eye. The reflections of all of us are visible in them as sweat pours down her face. Every alarm in her head is blaring at top volume; after several unbearable seconds-both for her and for us-the eyes shatter.)

Me: OOH OUCH!

(Jakki is now a nervous wreck. The eye frame and bits of glass litter the ground, her body and all that are badly disheveled, and her head looks as if it has been hit repeatedly with a Louisville Slugger.)

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Was it something we said?

Me: Just to make her angry.

Jakki fired a trump card symbol-like energy beam to attack Lana.

Lana punched the blast and it flew and hit Jakki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive pile of riches flew out of him.

Eli: Boy This Hitotsuki is as rich as Las Vegas!

Jakki fought Leni with gravity.

Leni: HEY! LIKE PUT ME DOWN!

Ed: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY GIRLFRIEND!

He turned into EDZILLA!

Edzilla: ED SMASH!

He punched and smashed Jakki down and numerous piles of gold and riches came out!

Qin: YEAH! SMASH HIS BUTT!

But then…

CRASH!

Leni crashed onto Ino!

Ino: OUCH!

Leni: Oops sorry Ino.

Ino: It's okay Leni. At least I broke your fall.

Jakki fought Lincoln with electromagnetic force

But the electromagnetic energy bounced off Lincoln and hit Jakki.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over and numerous piles of riches came out.

Tamaki fired waves of lava and blasted down Jakki!

Tamaki: Take that you fiend!

Xenia: YEAH!

Numerous more piles of riches came out.

Jakki shot spades at Goro Sakurai

Goro deflected them back at him with his sword and slashed him all over.

But then..

BLANG!

Jakki: What the!?

BLANG! BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG!

A Mudsdale was bashing Jakki with deadly bucks!

Qin: OUCH!

Me: Whoa a Mudsdale!

Xenia: Neat!

Mudsdale: (In a girls voice) Take that you jerk!

Nico: Cinnia Elessar! Whoa!

Mudsdale: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Taro: Avatar Change!

Taro turned into the Red ToQger!

Nico: YEAH!

Right: Awesome!

Jakki fired diamonds at Ryu Higashi

Rarity formed a shield and blocked them.

Qin: Take this!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted Jakki all over.

Qin: YEAH!

NUMEROUS piles of riches came out.

Me: Lets finish this jerk!

Jakki fired hearts and clubs at us

Eli used the Force and sent them back and smashed Jakki all over.

Nico: Now for this!

All of us! FRIENDSHIP SOLAR SYSTEM BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Jakki and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He exploded!

I caught the gear!

Me: YEAH! Jakki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Mudsdale: Take that!

She reverted back and she was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and she had the kanji for mud in the middle of her forehead and had brown clothes and had brown angel wings.

Cinnia Elessar: That was so fun and cool!

Tamaki: I don't think I'm out of the woods just yet. I still have one more Hitotsuki form.

Me: I remember that. But we'll deal with it when the time comes.

Cinnia Elessar: We sure will.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cinnia Elessar: When me and Nico went on an awesome ride on our horses and we went into a forest of crystal that was hidden in the Pine Barons forest and it was amazing.

Xenia: That is amazing.

Taro: It sure is.

Nico and Cinnia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cinnia: Me too Nico.

Rollbar: Tamaki, we'll have to keep a close eye on you when it's time for your final Hitotsuki form

Me: Agreed.

Tamaki: Thanks guys.

Qin: Lets get all this gold back to the estate.

Nico: Good idea.

We went and did so.

Camie: That was awesome though.

Varie: Yeah!

Nico: Now it's time to get ready for our mission.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

Jake Spidermonkey: Bu the way, Nico, I'm suing you for yesterday.

Anastasia (Cinderella): What?! Why?!

Jake Spidermonkey: The butt thing is my thing!

Me: Hey lay off the guy Jake! That was still funny.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Besides he had his underwear on.

Adam Lyon: Besides you can't sue him for that.

Varie: Yeah!

Me: Yeah no one is going to do a lawsuit for something like that.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Brass Knuckles: Can me, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Copperhead, Grundy, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Titanium Toenail, Mysterio, and Robo Roxy go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

Qin: Whatever our mission is, it will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Larry Koopa: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Araquanid, Lurantis and Shiinotic.

Qin: Cool!

Me: And I have a feeling we'll meet a Swordfish gene-slammer next.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront: it was another of Mordecai and Rigby's enemies, the sociopathic so-called World's Best Boss, Doug MacFarland, he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge, and the bad news: Ophelia Lazarus of The Ghostrick Destroyers used black magic to bring him back. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Mordecai, Rigby, and the gang?

Just then, Mordecai, Rigby, and their friends arrived.

Mordecai: Let me guess, another of our old enemies has come back?

Lincoln: Yep, and you're not going to like it. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's that sociopathic so-called World's Best Boss, Doug MacFarland, he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge.

Benson: Wait, what?! But, he crashed into another truck after I punched him back into his truck and the collision killed him instantly.

Lincoln: You did, but here's the bad news of how he came back from the dead: Ophelia Lazarus of The Ghostrick Destroyers used black magic and did a human sacrifice of one of Michigan's local thugs to bring him back from the dead.

We all gasped in shock and horror.

Raven Ghostrick: Why, that rotten, black-hearted… !

Nico: Using black magic and doing a human sacrifice to bring an old enemy back from the dead?! I guess that's further proof that they really are heretics!

Me: Yeah, no vampire hunter would ever use black magic or do human sacrifices!

Lincoln: We may use a combination of light and dark magic, but any so-called vampire hunter like The Ghostrick Destroyers who dares to use black magic and do human sacrifices for dumb reasons without realizing any of the consequences aren't worthy of being called vampire hunters, they are nothing more than heretics and demons who deserve death!

Benson: So, all we have to do is take down Doug MacFarland again, what'll happen after that?

Lincoln: After we take him down, we'll need to do an exorcism to remove the black magic remnants of Ophelia Lazarus' dark ritual, and then, we'll send him back to prison, and later on, Ophelia Lazarus is going to pay for what she did.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln. Let's get to The Park and deal with Doug MacFarland.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ophelia Lazarus, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Ophelia Lazarus, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and we're also going to show you the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, because we got quite the punishment for The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Me: This we got to see, and this'll be the first time we're going to see the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

Victoria Kurenai: That's right, and you'll love seeing it.

Nico: This should be good. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to The Park to take down Doug MacFarland.

Lincoln: And once we get done taking him down and exorcising him of the black magic remnants of your accursed dark ritual to bring him back from the dead, you're next, Ophelia Lazarus.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You better be ready to die, Ophelia Lazarus, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to The Park to take down Doug MacFarland, and once Lincoln gets done exorcising him of the black magic remnants of Ophelia Lazarus' ritual that brought him back from the dead, Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal are going to kill Ophelia Lazarus of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to the Park.

---

We arrived.

Qin: Here we are.

Gentleman Ghost: The good old park

Lola: Just as beautiful as ever.

Lana: I'll say.

Camie: Yeah.

Eli: It sure is.

Mordecai: I agree there too.

Benson: We're going to make that jerk pay.

Ratso: How about we go inside?

Me: Sure.

We went inside the house.

We had Skips, Muscle Man, High Five Ghost, Pops, Margaret, Elaine and everyone there.

Skips: So MacFarland is back. It was only a matter of time.

High Five Ghost: I thought we were rid of that jerk!

Copperhead: How about you explain more about him?

Skips: I would be happy to. But you guys are not going to like it.

We were told all about him and it wasn't a good sight.

* * *

Doug MacFarland is the main antagonist of "World's Best Boss". He was first seen after punching Pops and explaining to Mordecai, Rigby, Muscle Man, High Five Ghost, Skips, and Thomas that Benson doesn't deserve the "World's Best Boss" mug. Doug then sends his employees to attack the group and seems to have the upper hand until Benson arrives. After hearing how the others think how great he is, Benson helps the gang defeat the rest of MacFarland's employees. Annoyed, MacFarland then asks what kind of boss Benson is, and Benson replies "The World's Best Boss", he punches MacFarland back into his truck, and MacFarland crashes into another truck, killing him instantly.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked and enraged!

Me: Why that stupid son of a fucking bitch!

Xenia: YEAH! Who the hell does he thing he is!?

Lola: That wretched freak!

Me: World's best boss my fucking ass!

Mushi: World's Best Asshole is more like it!

Qin: Yeah that is putting it mildly!

Xenia: One thing is for sure he is definitely not worthy of that cup.

Nico: Then only thing he is good for is a nice long stay in solitary confinement in prison.

Xenia: Yep. You guys already killed him once. So prison is for him.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Lets see.

I looked up who was fired by him and it showed that LOTS of people were fired by him and they were all sent to prison. Surprisingly most of them were thugs and jerks we sent to prison.

Me: Ooh so he'll go to prison with all those he fired.

Varie: They will beat the living shit out of him.

Speed Demon: Before we discuss any further, how about I use my speed to tidy things up around here.

Nico: Go for it.

Sonic: Me, Rainbow Dash, Flash, Speedy Gonzales and Roadrunner will help out too.

Speed Demon: Okay.

ZOOM!

They did so with amazing speed.

Runamuck: How long has it been since this place has been cleaned up?

Mordecai: Too long. About 2 years I think.

Qin: We lost track.

Mordecai: No worries.

Rigby: But thanks for cleaning this place.

Me: No problem.

Xenia: Yeah.

Titanium Toenail: Back to the matter at hand, what else has Doug done?

Pops: Well, he punched me in the face.

Nico: Skips told us about that one.

Qin: Yeah what a jerk.

Rigby: He brainwashed me and controlled me.

Lola: Geez.

Camie: We should kill that guy.

Nico: Nah it's best to let him suffer.

Deadpool drew a crude drawing of him shooting Doug's leg with his guns.

Deadpool: What do you guys think?

Bugly: That's… nice, Deadpool

Me: Nice form of torture on him Wade.

Deadpool: Glad you think so.

Qin: We have our own torturous methods too.

Lola: Yeah.

Brass Knuckles: I can give him a knuckle sandwich too!

Lana: I'll gouge his eyes out!

Tayuya: I'll rip his fucking testicles off!

Lola: Disembowel him!

Qin: Rip out his brains and eat them!

WHOA WE ARE FULL OF SADISTIC IDEAS!

Squawktalk: All these ideas are making me hungry.

Me: For blood?

Squawktalk: Nope for food.

Nico: I think we can whip something up.

The fastest members came back and the house was all clean.

Nico: Wow that was fast.

Lola: Yep.

Benson: Anyone up for microwave wings?

Robo Roxy: Microwave wings?

Benson pulled out a capsule.

Benson: Watch. Just microwave.

He put it in the microwave and then turned it on and then in a couple of seconds a huge bucket of wings came!

Me: Whoa that is fast!

Nico: Yeah!

Benson: If you think the microwave wings are good, you should hear the song I made for them!

Scrapper: Can we hear it now?

Benson: Sure.

He got to singing.

Benson: (Singing)

Microwave wings, microwave wings.

This is Benson's recipe for microwave wings.

Dash of pepper.

Blast of curry

Mixing 'em slow-woah

Not gonna hurry.

Microwave wings, Microwave wings.

Where did everybody go after the show?

Benson's on his own again, don't ya know?

Benson eats alone

Benson eats alone.

It was a was a great song and it was awesome.

We cheered.

Me: Awesome Song Benson

Mysterio: Which Heartless Robot should I summon for this?

Yusei: How about Winterhorns.

Mysterio: Awesome choice.

Xenia: That's perfect.

Lola: Yep.

We ate all the wings clean.

Slugslinger: Man, I'm stuffed!

Me: (BURPS) Excuse me. Me too.

Qin: Boy those were awesome.

Lola: They sure were.

Eli: Yeah. (BURPS) Pardon.

Grundy: Grundy loved wings!

Nico: They were tasty.

Lola: Yeah. (BURPS) Sorry.

Nico: No worries. Now it's time for us to get to work.

Lana: Yep.

Femme Fatale: How far is Doug?

Eli: (Concentrates) 3 klicks.

Qin: That's close. But we're ready for him.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: He wants a fight, we'll give him armageddon.

Nico: Yep.

Terrorsaur: Entrance time!

Beast Wars Scorponok: You don't have to say it twice.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went outside to face him.

Doug and his workers were walking to the park and Doug was INFURIATED!

Doug MacFarland: I'll make those stupid park workers pay for what they did!

But then the spirits of the office appeared and then they swirled around Doug and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Mordecai: Doug you will never hire anyone again.

Me: Doug MacFarland you are under arrest.

Doug MacFarland: On what charges?

Me: Assault and Battery, brainwashing and slavery.

Nico: That's right!

Yenaldoshi: Benson's a better boss then you!

Doug MacFarland: I'm A MUCH BETTER BOSS! Because I'm the World's Best Boss!

I grabbed his cup.

Me: You don't deserve this cup!

I gave it to Benson.

Benson: Thanks J.D.

Me: I've always wanted to say this. Doug MacFarland, YOU'RE FIRED!

Benson: Couldn't have said it better myself!

Me: Thanks!

Doug MacFarland: I WILL KILL YOU, YOU SON OF A BITCH!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

I fired energy lasers at his feet and blasted him all over and made him dance like a sissy girl.

POW!

Pops punched Doug right in his face.

Pops: That was for punching me in my face you jerk!

Nico: Nice shot.

Pops: Thanks.

Horsea squirted ink at him

And it went right into his eyes and blinded him.

Then the Irukanji twins grabbed both his arms and then…

SUPER POWERFUL ELECTROCUTION!

He screamed in pain as he was being electrocuted all over with quadrillions of volts of electricity!

Nico: YIKES!

Xenia: What a shock!

Then Amora the Enchantress, Killer Croc, Black Manta, Touch & Go, Plastique, Firebrand, Girder, The U-Foes, Wrecking Crew and Dark Turtles came.

Nico: Amora the Enchantress, Killer Croc, Black Manta, Touch & Go, Plastique, Firebrand, Girder, The U-Foes, Wrecking Crew and Dark Turtles.

Amora: Did you really have microwave wings?

Poliwag: We sure did!

Killer Croc: I would've loved to eat them!

Ironclad: Me too!

Bulldozer: Same with me!

Me: You guys will have plenty later after we finish up.

Black Manta: (to Nico) We heard you went to Narnia.

Dark Leo: And after you just visited there a few days ago.

Nico: We sure did and it was awesome.

Mr. Go: Did you fight anyone there?

Me: Just the remnants of The White Witch's army and we recruited them for you guys.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Mikey: That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Then Cruel Senturicon came!

Me: Cruel Senturicon! Been a while since we fought.

Cruel Senturicon: I know. Since the Brownie Zombie fiasco.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Cruel Senturicon: Poromon, I hope you and the others didn't make cocaine with your chemistry skills.

Poromon: No way! We know never to make it.

Roger Smith: (Pouts) I would love cocaine made from them!

BLANG!

Rapunzel hit Roger on his head with a frying pan!

Rapunzel: Not on our watch Roger.

Nico: Nice one.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Cardcaptors, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Nico's rescue in Narnia

---

Amora the Enchantress was first.

Amora: (to Sakura) Nico's rescue was in Narnia. And how did you like my team?

Sakura Avalon: I sure do and I'm really excited to have me and my team and you and your team help out tomorrow on the next rescue.

Amora: Me too.

Sakura Avalon: Also yeah it was in Narnia. It was really fun. We were recruiting the White Witch's henchmen for you.

Buster Bunny: It sure was a fun one.

Anna Hotteling: It sure was and it was great.

Zixx: We all thought it was really awesome.

Carrot: We sure did.

Vambre: (British Accent) It was really amazing and fun.

Li: We sure did and we're glad they are in the command of a better boss too.

Meilin: I agree there too Li.

Madison: Same here.

Kero: That is for sure.

Yue: I agree too.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there myself and Fluttershy thought the Wolves and Polar Bears were awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: We did too.

Spyro: You know how Fluttershy is with her animal friends. They love her and she loves them.

Amora: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Sakura Avalon: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Purple Donbrother with awesome wings.

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Amora: Wow! That is awesome for you!

Sakura Avalon: Thanks! I demonstrated it to everyone during the battle with Jakki earlier this morning.

Amora: That is so cool!

Sakura summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Clow Cards. It was called CARDCAPTORS OF THE CLOW!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, O.K. K.O. Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and

# Universe 666 Eddie Quist - Battling Another Bear (Balto), Mor'Du, Wolves (Beauty And The Beast), Loogie Hawk (Angry Beavers), Drug Peddling Midgets (Family Guy), Evil Cut Man and Baron Mordo

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) Nico, Eli's team, Baron Mordo's team, and the others did good battling Another Bear (Balto), Mor'Du, Wolves (Beauty And The Beast), and Loogie Hawk (Angry Beavers). And Another Drug Peddling Midgets (Family Guy), Evil Cut Man and Baron Mordo.

Keiko: That was really awesome.

Killer Hawk: I'm confused though. How come it's called the Loogie Hawk?

Keiko: Because it's a hawk that goes up to the Arctic and back and it gets a really NASTY head cold as a result.

Honoka: Yeah it's a nasty one. It's basically sick all the time.

Emu: Poor bird.

Bianca Mantodea: Yeah it's a sick bird.

Killer Croc: That is a sad sight. How come they are called Drug Peddling Midgets too?

Keiko: Because Brian and Joe busted a huge Drug Producing Operation under the guise of a Sunday Church Class run by midgets.

Killer Croc: Oh I get it! That was crafty and clever.

Margaret Gilroy: Yeah that sure was.

Erin Fay: They were taken out of Rhode Island before it was destroyed thank goodness.

K.O.: Yeah thank goodness. Oh sorry me and my friends joined the team recently and it's awesome.

Killer Croc: Glad to have you with the team.

Fluttershy: It's amazing that everyone faced them too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is. Also K.O. told us that he and his friends met Sonic and Tails and MANY heroes from other universe like we have and it turns out the main bad guy that K.O. and team faces on a daily basis, Voxmore, HATES Sonic just as much as Dr. Robotnik does.

They laughed!

Killer Croc: That is funny! And coincidental! Looks like Dr. Robotnik and Voxmore are gonna have some competition in who hates Sonic the most.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they sure are.

Stealth Elf: You got that right.

Killer Croc: They sure are. Lets do it!

Keiko: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a pink ranger with butterfly wings!

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Killer Croc: Wow! Awesome Donbrothers form!

Keiko: Thanks! I showed it during the battle with Jakki earlier.

Keiko summoned her Keyblade and it was a Flaming Flower Keyblade! It was called THE FLOWERS OF FIRE!

They fired waves of energy, fire, flowers, grass, leaves and fruit and smashed them down.

# Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Little Mermaid, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - Lincoln's rescue

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Salem. How was it?

Yusuke: It was awesome and we battled a religious fanatic group called The Armaments of God. They were dangerous. But it's part of a bigger battle that's coming. We're facing an evil group of people called The Ghostrick Destroyers. They are vampire hunters that are trying to kill the Ghostrick Gene-slammers.

Harold: Yeah they are nasty girls.

Takeru: And we're going to kill them and banish them to the black gates.

Yura: Yeah we sure are.

Amaterasu Huntington: They deserve it for their crimes.

Alexis Kim: They sure do.

Ariel: I agree there and we have to stop them.

Eli: And we will sis.

Melody: Yeah mom.

Rarity: We sure will. And it will be most fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure will and we're going to be ready for them too.

Gill Grunt: Lincoln sent a threatening message to them and declared war on them.

Black Manta: Whoa this will be good! Lets do it!

Yusuke: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a blue fire themed ranger!

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Black Manta: Awesome Donbrother Ranger form!

Yusuke: Thanks! I like it. Demonstrated it during the battle with Jakki earlier ASSKICKER SPIRIT BURSTER!

They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

## Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Ripping Friends, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - Meeting Ashley Apollo

---

Mr. Touch & Go was next.

Mr. Touch: (to Tyler) We heard you guys met Ashley Apollo. What's she like?

Tyler: She's the daughter of the God of the Sun, Apollo and she is amazing at what she does.

Sari: She sure is and also during the Exercising session we met Hannah MacKenzie and she is the older sister of Zoey MacKensie and she is the gene-slammer of the Volcanic monsters too.

Eric Meyers: It was so awesome.

Igawa Asagi: Yeah no we have 2 amazing gene-slammers of Volcanic Doomfire and the Volcanic Monsters.

Dark Magician: We sure do.

Sorcerer of Dark Magic: It sure is amazing.

Crag: I agree and Ashley's story is awesome too.

Rip: It sure is and they beat up that disgraced fraud singer Tanya Anyanova.

Mr. Go: Uh oh. What did she do this time?

Chunk: It's a really awesome video.

---

Lincoln: Now, that Hannah's here, you can go ahead and show them the video, Ashley.

Ashley Apollo: You got it.

Ashley Apollo pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Ashley and Lincoln doing some singing practice with Anna Anyanova at The Loud House. But, their day was about to come to an abrupt end by an uninvited guest.

?: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU FOR RUINING ME!

Past Anna Anyanova: Oh great, can't you give it a rest, you bitch?!

Everyone ran to the window, and they saw who it was that bellowed like that: Tanya Anyanova, and she was still dressed in her prison jumpsuit.

Past Ashley Apollo: Tanya broke out of the nuthouse again?!

Past Lincoln: That brat's gone crazy yet again!

Past Lori: Tanya, you're really starting to get on our nerves!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper. But, then, Lincoln's upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON ANNA EVER AGAIN, TANYA! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Lori: That bitch was so dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lincoln charged at Tanya, and he grabbed her by the collar of her jumpsuit and lifted Tanya up off the ground with such superhuman strength and he threw her into a tree, and he really attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Ashley, and Anna blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that bitch up in a red energy straitjacket.

Past Lori: This time, don't you ever come after us again, Tanya. Send that monster flying right back to the nuthouse!

Then, Lincoln, Ashley, and Anna gave Tanya a powerful punch that sent her flying right back to her cell in the nuthouse, and she ranted and angrily swore revenge and was screaming like crazy, and that warranted the warden to have her put in Solitary Confinement, so no one would have to hear her ugly voice as the video ended.

Nico: What a bitch!

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly.

Hannah MacKenzie: She was such a fame-crazy talentless bitch, and in the end, it proved to be her undoing when she angered Lori.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mr. Touch: Man that girl has some SERIOUS problems!

Mr. Go: She sure does!

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding! Her fame really destroyed her! That Fame Bug really messed up her mind.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Once the Fame Bug bites you it never lets go.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Mr. Touch: No kidding there!

Mr. Go: She deserves to be locked up forever.

Mr. Touch: Lets do it!

Tyler Bowman: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a star theme ranger!

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Mr. Touch: Awesome!

Mr. Go: Cool ranger form!

Tyler: Thanks. Demonstrated it for the battle with Jakki.

Tyler summoned his keyblade and it was for the Supernoobs! It was called MINDREADER OF SUPERNOOBS!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Toa Nuva, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Us battling Jakki

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) You guys battled Jaaki earlier. Poor girl just wanted attention.

Shope: I know! Poor girl. I feel really bad for her. Her boyfriend Shinnosuke feels the same way for her too.

Plastique: Boy that's coincidental! He was the Battle Fever J Hitotsuki and now she was turned into the J.A.K.Q. Hitotsuki!

Erasa: Yeah that was crazy! But at least he understands how she feels.

Melanie Romanova: Yeah no kidding. Poor girl just wanted attention. Reminds me of what happened with Fusako who wanted attention and she turned into the Mighty Morphin Hitotsuki.

Adrien Gecko: Yeah no kidding there.

Doppel: That was very coincidental.

Amy Wong: It sure was.

Toa Nuva: That is for sure.

Gali: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: But it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: It sure was awesome. And this one was the same way as Fusako.

Plastique: That is true. Lets do it!

Shope: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a purple ranger with flames and lightning on her.

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Plastique: That is awesome!

Shope: Thanks. Demonstrated it earlier.

She summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE ELEMENTALIST OF THE SUPERNOOBS! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Night Begins to Shine Teen Titans, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Jakki is a tough one

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) Jakki was a tough one. She was able to use the power of playing cards.

Kevin: Like in poker and in gambling and that was awesome.

Blossom: Yeah no kidding.

Fire Kraken: It was like we were fighting all the Casino Gambling games all at once.

Jade Fire Kraken: Yeah it sure was awesome though.

Jade Flashwing: It sure was.

Smolderdash: We had fun there and surprisingly Lana did amazingly well against her. She won a massive pile of gold, jewels and diamonds and cash from Jakki.

Firebrand: Really?

NBTS Robin: She sure did.

NBTS Starfire: Yeah that was most glorious.

NBTS Raven: It sure was and she is the luckiest girl we have seen.

NBTS Terra: Yeah that was really awesome to see.

Pinkie Pie: That was one of the best battles ever!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) We had a lot of fun on that.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding.

Firebrand: Wow! That must've been fun. Lets do it!

Kevin: AVATAR CHANGE!

Kevin turned into an Animal theme ranger!

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Firebrand: WOW! That is awesome!

Kevin: Yeah it is!

Kevin summoned a keyblade for the animals and creatures of other planets. It was called NATURE SHAPESHIFTER OF THE SUPERNOOBS!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Toa Metru, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Mordecai and Rigby in trouble again

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Mordecai and Rigby are in trouble again. What's going on with them now?

Roach: Doud MacFarland that's what. He has returned from the dead to get revenge on Mordecai, Rigby and the Park employees for killing him.

Mira: Yeah and Doug punched Pops and knocked him down.

Tamao: What an asshole! He wants to be the best boss ever but he is really the opposite!

Elie: He is no boss! He is a Satanic Freak!

Haru: That is for sure!

Sylphy: Yeah no kidding! I wish we can just banish him to the black gates and be done with him.

Vakama: But Nico said we're going to send him to prison.

Nokama: We found out that many people he fired are in prison.

Matau: And he is not going to be in for a fun reunion with them when he gets there.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah they will want his head mounted on a pike.

Cozy Glow: They will kill him slowly and excruciatingly painfully.

Hex: That is for sure.

Girder: Boy I can tell they have a really nasty history with him! Lets do it!

Roach: AVATAR CHANGE!

Roach turned into a Sky theme Ranger with amazing wings.

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Girder: WHOA! That one is awesome for you!

Roach: It sure is! I like it!

Roach summoned his keyblade and it was called THE FLIGHT OF THE SKY SUPERNOOB! They fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, lightning and stars and wind and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, The Thing 2011, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Doug MacFarland is going to jail

---

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) Doug MacFarland is going to jail.

Vapor: Especially after how he punched Pops!

Syd Chang: Yeah no kidding! I hope they pulverize his ass when he gets there and torture him!

Virgo: Yeah what a jerk!

Lime: I hope they tear his testicles off and rip his tongue out rip his spine out!

X-Ray: WHOA! That is sadistic!

Po: No kidding but yeah.

Mantis: That would be awesome for him to suffer all that.

Monkey: You got that right.

Kate Lloyd: He sure has been asking for it.

Applejack: Big time and I hope he is not happy in the hooskow.

Apple Bloom: Same here!

Flashwing: What a jerk!

Ironclad: No kidding!

Vector: Yeah. Lets do it!

Syd: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a jungle animal theme ranger.

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Vapor: Awesome!

Vector: Yeah that is great!

Syd: Thanks.

Syd summoned her keyblade and it was for the nature of animals. It was called SYLVANIC NATURE GALORE!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, leaves and grass and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Alien Racers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Doug is a terrible boss

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Doug is a terrible boss.

Thunderball: (scoffs) World's best boss my ass!

Lok: Yeah no kidding! To quote Comic Book Guy, Worst! Boss! Ever!

Mia Addison: What a jerk! He doesn't deserve to be the boss of anyone!

Tsukasa: Yeah no kidding!

Luigi: (Italian Accent) He is unfit to be-a anyone's boss.

Mario: (Italian Accent) I agree-a there.

Daisy: What he did to Pops was horrible!

Ultrox: You are not kidding on that one.

Princess Luna: He only deserves to be in one place and that is jail.

Moondust: And be beaten to death.

Snowdrop: Yeah the world will be better without him.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Piledriver: Yeah what an insensitive jerk.

Bulldozer: I agree there.

Wrecker: Yep. Lets do it!

Lok: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a Huntik themed ranger!

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Wrecker: Whoa! That is so awesome!

Lok: Thanks!

Lok summoned his keyblade and it was for Huntik! It was called HUNTIK DEFENDERS OF THE EARTH!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Extreme Ghostbusters, Moondancer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - Doug has NUMEROUS enemies and they will kill him in prison

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (to Hulk) Doug's got NUMEROUS enemies.

Dark Raph: I hope they beat him to death him in prison!

Hulk: Hulk hope so too. Puny MacFarland will be smashed.

Eda: That is for sure and it will be painful!

Zangief: (Russian Accent) It sure will comrades.

Guile: Yeah after we get through him he will be looking at a lot of pain.

Ryu: He has no honor.

E Honda: I agree there.

Eduardo: You got that right guys.

Moondancer: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: I think it's gonna be sweet karma for him.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: Same here.

Amber Morning: That guy is a total jerk and needs to be put in his place.

Spotlight: Big time and it will hurt bad.

Dark Donny: I hope you guys fuck him up big time!

Dark Leo: Jack him up! Make him hurt bad! Lets do it!

Hulk: HULK AGREE! AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a Musclebound Donbrother for the green color.

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Don Leo: Whoa! Awesome! The biggest one of them all!

Hulk: Hulk like it!

Hulk summoned his keyblade and it was for him. It was called THE ATOMIC HULK!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Master Eon, Hugo, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Those Microwave Wings were tasty

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (To Liam) Those Microwave Wings were tasty.

Liam: Yeehaw! They sure were and they had a lot of really delicious flavor.

Julie Kane: Boy they sure did and it was awesome.

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: Boy no kidding there.

D.D. Warrior Lady: They sure were awesome.

Agent of Mystery - Earth: I agree there and it's awesome.

Trixie Lulamon: They sure were and more.

Triple Berry: I agree there.

Flynn: I agree too. BOOM!

Cali: Those were tasty.

Mags: They were as tasty as waffles with chocolate.

Hugo: You got that right.

Master Eon: They are delicious for everyone.

Iron Lung: You got that right. Lets do it!

Liam: WILD ACCESS!

Liam turned into the Brown Ranger for the Wild Boar!

Liam summoned his keyblade and it was for the countryside and the farm. It was called THE LIFE OF THE COUNTRY! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Zarya, Karla, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cruel Senturicon

---

Cruel Senturicon was next.

Cruel Senturicon: Boy that Doug MacFarden guy is one nasty rotten egg.

Me: Not nearly as rotten as Robotnik but right up there.

Varie: Yeah no kidding. He is no best boss at all.

Camie: He is a total slimeball.

Celica: He sure is and he is asking only for trouble.

Zarya: That is for sure.

Karla: And it will be painful for him.

Adagio Dazzle: You got that right.

Cruel Senturicon: That is right. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Doug MacFarden, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Park etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIEM FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the Vortex Blasters and they formed the Vortex Cannon!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and the rangers fired and the blast hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I went over and picked him up in action figure size and I put him in a pod.

Me: Cruel Senturicon you have failed this city.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Someone can't just be a boss

Tsukasa: They need to be a leader as well!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Rangers!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) METAL ELEMENT BRIGADE!

She summoned Girder, Quicksand, Invisible, Toguro, Levira and Oven Jamen!

Girder: This will be fun!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

They turned into the SPD Rangers!

Nico: Time for this bad boss to get canned!

We went at him and bashed and smashed and pulverized him.

Ino, Rin, Beastbox and Rollbar used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Beastbox's Compression Cannons, Rollbar's weapons and Ino and Rin's powers 100-fold.

Ino and Beastbox: FLOWER COMPRESSION BLAST!

Rin Nohara and Rollbar: FIRESTORM NINJA BURST!

Dark Magician of The Gentleman and Gentleman Ghost: DARK MAGIC GHOST BLAST!

Blue-Eyes White Dragon Wolf Might and Yenaldoshi: WHITE LIGHTNING WOLF SHOT!

Fairies of the Snake and Copperhead: SNAKE FAIRY MAGIC BLAST!

Cyber Commander Power and Grundy: CYBER UNDEAD BLAST!

Elemental HERO Might and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL HERO BLAST!

White Night Phenomenon Might and Femme Fetale: WHITE NIGHT MEGABLAST!

Chthonian Fury of Fire and Titanium Toenail: CHTHONIAN FIRESTORM BLAST!

Stardust Dragon Signer Power and Mysterio: STARDUST DRAGON STAR BLAST!

Red Dragon Archfiend Fury and Brass Knuckles: RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND FURY BLAST!

Black Rose Dragon Flames and Robo Roxy: BLACK ROSE FLAME STORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Mordecai, Rigby, me and Nico: WORK FORCE RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements!

Lincoln: OFFICE ELEMENT STYLE: PAPER!

Sari: OFFICE LIGHTNING STYLE: PENCIL!

Hilda: (British Accent) OFFICE FIRE STYLE: PEN!

Nanami: OFFICE WATER STYLE: PAPER CLIP!

Julie Makimoto: OFFICE EARTH STYLE: FILE FOLDER!

Makoto Nanaya: OFFICE WIND STYLE: NOTEPADS!

Shantae: OFFICE MAGIC STYLE: CALCULATOR!

Akko: OFFICE STAR STYLE: FILE CABINETS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said office supplies.

Lincoln and his harem: OFFICE FINAL SMASH: OFFICE MAYHEM!

They fired a tsunami of office supplies and they smashed down Doug and his men.

Lincoln: Now, to put an end to Ophelia Lazarus' madness.

Suddenly, a gold magic circle with Enochian Runes inside and a surrounding circle of crosses formed below Doug MacFarland's feet, and he was bound with golden holy chains. Then, Lincoln chanted an incantation in Latin, and he fired a blast of holy light from his massive greatsword which hit Doug MacFarland, and darkness and black smoke came off of him: those were the black magic remnants of Ophelia Lazarus' black magic ritual and it was destroyed forever. Doug MacFarland was purified, but he was then handcuffed and taken to jail.

Nico: That's another criminal sent to the slammer! And you did an awesome job in performing the exorcism, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Ophelia Lazarus of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Ophelia Lazarus, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Ophelia Lazarus, the religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Ophelia Lazarus, I should've known you'd show up here yet again! I thought Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Ophelia Lazarus: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Indeed, and now, it's high-time we bring this lunatic down for good.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, darkness, light, Celtic Symbols, succubi, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Archangel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Ophelia Lazarus, she left pink energy, stars, darkness, light, Celtic Symbols, succubi, and angels with every step.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. And don't think we haven't forgotten of what you did in using that black magic ritual to bring Doug MacFarland back from the dead, that's yet another line you've seriously crossed, Ophelia Lazarus, and for that, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, light, darkness, and Celtic symbols surrounding the vortex, there are succubi, angels, and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ophelia Lazarus: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ursula Truaigheaingeal emerged, but she was changed forever.

CELTIC MUSIC PLAYS

Ursula Truaigheaingeal grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, darkness, light, succubi, Celtic Symbols, angels, and fallen angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on succubi earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Angel of Mischief with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ursula Truaigheaingeal has on a sleeveless pink and black vertical striped midriff top, pink skirt, black shorts, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, black gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fallen angels, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Angel of Mischief and a succubus surrounded by Celtic symbols, stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with black tips on the large pink feathers and black bat wings grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal's massive Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Archangel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, angels, and fallen angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ursula Truaigheaingeal's Ghostrick Angel of Mischief Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Fallen Angel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Fallen Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink Succubi heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink Succubi heads and below the pink Succubi heads is a large white angel head with pink gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief's heads with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Ghostrick Angel of Mischief and the Succubus that said, "Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, Scotland's Succubus Angel of Darkness and Light, Older Sister of Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Talented Anime Cosplayer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Voltix, Destroyer of Ophelia Lazarus of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Cousin of Morrigan Aensland, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Succubi, Fallen Angels, and Angels"

アースラ・トゥアイギール、悪戯のゴーストリック・エンジェルのジーン・スラマー、スコットランドの闇と光のサキュバス天使、レイチェル・トゥアイギールの姉、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、才能あるアニメコスプレイヤー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い守護天使であり未来の妻、ダーク・ローラの粉砕者、ボルティクスの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのオフィーリア・ラザロの破壊者、モリガン・アーンスランドのいとこ、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者にして殺戮者、素晴らしいそして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして闇、光、サキュバス、堕天使、天使のマスター

Ursula Truaigheaingeal transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK ANGEL OF MISCHIEF-SUCCUBUS-FALLEN ANGEL-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELTIC SUCCUBUS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MISCHIEF ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT CELTIC SUCCUBUS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT CELTIC SUCCUBUS LOVE!

We were amazed by Ursula Truaigheaingeal's Super Angel-Ghostrick Angel of Mischief-Succubus-Fallen Angel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ophelia Lazarus saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Ursula Truaigheaingeal with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Ursula Truaigheaingeal fired a powerful barrage of pink energy blasts, stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) This is truly amazing, lads, now Ursula's transformed into her Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga form.

Lincoln: Indeed she has, Morrigan. Plus, there's also another something we're going to show you all during the fight.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Fallen Angel Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel and Divine Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Fallen Angel Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel Love) (Scottish Accent) That's right. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ursula Truaigheaingeal.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Ophelia, now it's time we put you down for good!

Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Lincoln went after Ophelia Lazarus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ophelia Lazarus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Ursula Truaigheaingeal also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Ophelia Lazarus mad.

Ophelia Lazarus: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Ophelia Lazarus was exposed for what she really is: she was really a vampire!

Nico: WHAT THE?! SHE'S A VAMPIRE!?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And so are Audrey Blade and the rest of the lot. They aren't just so-called vampire hunters and religious fanatics and zealots who got exposed as murderous demons and heretics seven years ago, they're actually twenty-two of the most vicious, evil, and sadistic vampires ever to live.

We gasped.

Raven Ghostrick: That's right, they were born in Transylvania, and they really despised humanity for centuries. They were also the ones who sent that werewolf, Adolphus Bardawulf, to kill the parents of Ursula Truaigheaingeal and the other Ghostrick Gene-Slammers except for my parents who got hit with The Ghostrick Darkness Vengeance Curse when I stopped them from trying to cast a dark spell to bring misfortune, sickness, and death to Lincoln for their own sick amusement and I ripped out and imprisoned their souls in a painting in The Ghostrick Museum.

Isabella Lupa: Plus, no vampire hunter would ever use black magic, but these "vampire hunters" were able to, which was pointed out by Ophelia Lazarus' black magic ritual to bring Doug MacFarland back from the dead, and it also required a human sacrifice, so she grabbed a local thug from Michigan and sacrificed him for the ritual to be completed.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) So, yeah, we're basically dealing with twenty-two evil demonic human despising vampires who are also the hated enemies of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Nico: Oh shit! This is no ordinary war, what we got is a Supernatural War!

Me: Yep.

Ophelia Lazarus ran at Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Ophelia Lazarus' stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Ophelia Lazarus of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Ophelia Lazarus was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Ursula Truaigheaingeal and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Ursula Truaigheaingeal's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings and bat wings are permanent.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's one down and twenty-one of these monsters to go, a good start to the war. Thank you for helping me get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ursula.

Suddenly, Ursula Truaigheaingeal wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ursula Truaigheaingeal's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Succubus, and Ghostrick Angel of Mischief flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, and the sound of Celtic Music played behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ursula Truaigheaingeal absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight and a good start to the war, Lincoln, Ursula, that was one awesome and epic fight. Plus, now we know that we're not just dealing with twenty-two so-called vampire hunters who were also well-known religious fanatics and zealots who got exposed as murderous demons and heretics, but also exposed as twenty-two demonic vampires from Transylvania.

Me: Yeesh, so we got a group of really evil vampires running loose.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, follow us, guys, it's time we showed you the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

We headed back home and Lincoln and the Michigan Supernatural Defense Force guided us to their castle, and we saw it for ourselves: it looked like a Gothic Vampire Castle from fantasy with stone gargoyles perched on the pedestals of the castle's towers along with stone vampire bats perched on the stone pedestals of the castle.

Me: (WHISTLES) Wow, what a castle!

Nico: You got that right, this is so awesome!

Then, we went inside, and the inside of the castle was even more amazing, it had a stairway and a massive library full of dark magic spellbooks and history tomes, it also had rooms on the upper and lower parts of the castle, a kitchen, and a room filled with weapons meant for killing evil vampires, werewolves, demons, and other supernatural creatures. Then, we headed for The Foyer, the meeting place of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, and there were nineteen vampire thrones meant for Lincoln, Victoria Kurenai, Kaylee Nago, Tamara Nobori, Selena Kurenai, Teresa Shiramine, Taylor Sugimura, Ravenna Amaranth, Ashina Valerian, Renata Nefaria, Vespera Dracona, Marianne Shelly, Adriene Camazotz, Melania Douglas, Nerida Highseas, Maya Chodren, Masina Ginette, Angelica Mirabella, and Helena Krusneg.

Me: Whoa, now this is what I call a meeting place.

?: I'm glad you all like it.

Suddenly, we saw five girls with different colored hair: dark blue, red, white, dark brown, and dark green, blue eyes, and dressed in sleeveless dark blue, red, white, dark brown, and dark green tops, midnight black short-sleeved blouses, long midnight black frilly skirts with jewels around the waists, gothic lace stockings, and knee-high dark blue, red, white, dark brown, and dark green boots with butterfly buckles and sleeveless white long trenchcoats and they had five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lincoln: Nerida Highseas, Maya Chodren, Masina Ginette, Angelica Mirabella, and Helena Krusneg, Embodiments of The Mermaid, Gigant, Ghost, Hobbit, and Goblin Races, I knew we'd meet you five again.

Nerida Highseas: Yep, and wow, you've really grown into a really handsome young man, Lincoln.

Nico: Whoa, so these five are…?

Lincoln: Yep. That's Nerida Highseas, Embodiment of The Mermaid Race, Maya Chodren, Embodiment of The Gigant Race, Masina Ginette, Embodiment of The Ghost Race, Angelica Mirabella, Embodiment of The Hobbit Race, and Helena Krusneg, Embodiment of The Goblin Race, they're my Guardian Angels from Michigan and they were born with not only the powers and strengths of the mermaid, hobbit, ghost, yeti and cyclops, and goblins, but they were also born with the dark powers and strengths of The Mermaid, Gigant, Ghost, Hobbit, and Goblin Races and none of their weaknesses. They're known for defending me with a fierce passion not only from my enemies, but also from the heartlessness of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they've also gotten along well with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita, and just like the other vampires and I, they feed on blood bags from the blood bank, and they also knew of me being a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, and they're also friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club. They're also among the many members of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, a group of vampire hunters formed by me, the other Kamen Rider Kiva embodiments, and the embodiments of The Wolfen Race, Merman

Race, Franken Race, Fangire Race, Kivat Race, Doran Race, Legendorga Race, Mermaid Race, Ghost Race, Gigant Race, Hobbit Race, and Goblin Race, and their job is to defend Michigan, Royal Woods, and Great Lakes City from the threat of evil vampires, evil werewolves, and other evil supernatural creatures of the night. They also teamed up with The Ghosthunters Club and other clubs for some of their more dangerous missions involving powerful vampire lords, werewolves, witches, warlocks, demons, and demon lords. I made them beautiful necklaces with white pearls and gems for the pendant, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips underneath the full moon as the wolves howled and the vampire bats flew to enjoy the darkness, and they hates Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk and Hank, and Chandler and his cronies with a burning passion, and they absolutely loathes and despises King, the ruler of The Fangires, along with The Checkmate Four, along with The Legendorga with an absolutely intense and burning hatred for what they've done, and that absolutely intense and burning hatred is so powerful that all Fangires and even The Legendorga were absolutely afraid of them, even Takato Shiramine and Takashi Sugimura, leader of The Legendorga, fear the Embodiments of The Mermaid, Gigant, Ghost, Hobbit, and Goblin Races.

Me: Awesome.

Angelica Mirabella: We also got the word that Audrey Blade and the Ghostrick Destroyers had come back, is it true?

Lincoln: Yes, it is, and just now, Ursula and I defeated Ophelia Lazarus.

Lincoln took out the energy card with Ophelia Lazarus' drained soul imprisoned inside.

Ravenna Amaranth: Now, follow us to our special room.

We followed them to a room in the castle and inside the room are cages with the souls of some of Royal Woods' most dangerous criminals and thugs imprisoned inside with suction tubes attached to them which are meant to suck out life energy from them when the curse gives them back their life energy.

Lincoln: This is The Room of Tortured Souls, it's our imprisonment room for the souls of some of Royal Woods' most dangerous thugs and criminals. After I drained them of their life energy, I then imprison their souls inside these cages and with suction tubes attached to them which are meant to suck out life energy from them when my curse gives them back their life energy.

Me: Only to have it sucked out of them, yeesh, that's a punishment that only the most wicked could get.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln then placed the soul of Ophelia Lazarus in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Ophelia Lazarus' life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment for the rest of eternity, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they sat on their vampire thrones and they gained a massive power boost.

Lincoln: And the life energy that was drained from the prisoners flows into us, and we gain a massive power boost. Consider it the kind of punishment only Drakus could think of.

Drakus: And I've come up with a lot of fucking crazy punishments for criminals.

Sebastian Mendez: Ones that usually end with you taking their lives in the cruelest ways imaginable.

Nico: He's got you pegged on that one. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, her name is Abigail Athena, Daughter of Athena, Greek Goddess of War, Handicraft, and Practical Reason.

Me: Whoa! Now, that's really awesome!

Selene Emperyous: You got that right. Abigail Athena is Lincoln's

Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of War, Handicraft, and Practical Reason, and she has all her mother's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Abigail and Lincoln helped Laney a lot when it came to putting an end to disputes which are mainly caused by the pointless arguments of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and Abigail helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about tactics of warfare and trying to reason with those who were so stubborn and hard-headed. Lincoln made Abigail a beautiful necklace with yellow gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Abigail kissed Lincoln on the lips as light shined down from Olympus, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lynn with a bloody passion, because Lynn absolutely hated Abigail for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Abigail everything about what that overly aggressive, belching, farting, rude smelly gym bag has done to Lincoln, and one time when Lincoln and Abigail were enjoying a day in the park, Lynn showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Abigail blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that hard-headed moron up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Abigail, they were really furious, and when they also found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also conspired to do Lincoln and Abigail in, they were quickly apprehended, and then, Lincoln and Abigail furiously dragged Lynn back to The Loud House, and as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and

Luan were grounded for fourteen weeks for their attempted murder of Lincoln and Abigail, and they got thrown in a padded cell container and wrapped in straitjackets.

Nico: Lynn, your Dark Side made you nothing more than a hard-headed moron and a bully!

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly, and tomorrow, we'll be taking on Eloise Kieran, the next member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Aye, and that'll be left up to me and you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Tiana. Audrey Blade, you better be ready, the war's already started, and the one thing awaiting you and the rest of your undead vampire allies is a stake being driven right into your black hearts.

Qin: Now Doug MacFarland is going to be behind bars for a long long time

Plastique: When he gets to prison, he's in for Hell.

Firebrand: He sure is!

Me: Big time.

Girder: But he won't die right away.

Dark Don: It wouldn't be satisfying otherwise.

X Ray: Time to celebrate!

Piledriver: With microwave wings!

Nico: That is for sure. Great job today everyone. That's another one of the rogues of Mordecai and Rigby dealt with.

Benson: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Xenai: Yep.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) This was a fun adventure. To all bad bosses out there, you better be ready for us to come rough you up.

Me: Yep.

We went and had some wings and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

World's Best Boss was a great episode of Regular Show. That one aired on July 15, 2013 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman,

Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot And Vambre Along with Amora, Evil Drill Man, Powerpunk Girls, Mouse Shot Lion, Jinxer And Mummy Legendorga and we're going to the mall for an awesome shopping excursion and then it will turn into an awesome and fun rescue as we do 6 rescues in 6 stores:

1 - Rug Store (Rescue of Venom Gene-slammer (Venom Monsters of Yu-Gi-Oh)

2 - Sporting Goods store (Rescue of Sacred Beast Gene-slammer)

3 - Kitchen Store (Rescue of Dark Magician Gene-slammer (All the Magicians)

4 - Book Store (Rescue of Agents of The Planets Gene-slammer)

5 - Toy Store (Rescue of the Koa'Ki Meiru Gene-slammer)

6 - Pet Store (Rescue of the Numbers Gene-Slammer (All The Numbers)

Then we will battle Another Sedusa Z, Vibro, Mercury, Palladium, Indium, Radon, Potassium, Evil Drill Man and Amora. Also we're going to meet a swordfish gene-slammer. Her name is Wendy Blood and she is the descendant of the infamous pirate Dr. Peter Blood and she is a remarkable swordswoman and a powerful fighter and a great force to be reckoned with. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Araquanid and her name is Odette Swan and she is a graceful dancer and a powerful master of water magic.

The next match-up in the saga is Tiana Masina, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Fairy and Lincoln VS. Eloise Kieran

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Universe 666 Earth, and we got word that the Universe 666 Teen Titans have broken out of prison and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and what we've been doing to his extremely loyal followers, but we're going to make them all pay, and it'll be the perfect opportunity for Lincoln to try out the newly improved golden circular chest plate on his version of He-Man's chest harness that was enhanced when The Master of Games' enchanted amulet merged with his chest harness. And we're going to be meeting the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Abigail Athena, Daughter of Athena, Greek Goddess of War, Handicraft, and Practical Reason, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of War, Handicraft, and Practical Reason, and she has all her mother's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Laney, and Abigail and Lincoln helped Laney a lot when it came to putting an end to disputes which are mainly caused by the pointless arguments of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and Abigail helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about tactics of warfare and trying to reason with those who were so stubborn and hard-headed. Lincoln made Abigail a beautiful necklace with yellow gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Abigail kissed Lincoln on the lips as light shined down from Olympus, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lynn with a bloody passion, because Lynn absolutely hated Abigail for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Abigail everything about what that overly aggressive, belching, farting, rude smelly gym bag has done to Lincoln, and one time when Lincoln and Abigail were enjoying a day in the park, Lynn showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Abigail blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that hard-headed moron up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Abigail, they were really furious, and when they also found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also conspired to do Lincoln and Abigail in, they were quickly apprehended, and then, Lincoln and Abigail furiously dragged Lynn back to The Loud House, and as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for fourteen weeks for their attempted murder of Lincoln and Abigail, and they got thrown in a padded cell container and wrapped in straitjackets.

Along with another of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and we're going to be in for quite the surprise with this one, her name is Michelle Kibutsuji, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and not only is she a very powerful Goth Girl with incredible dark powers and mastery over dark magic, The Occult, and dark forces, but she's also an incredibly powerful demon, and here's something that's bound to shock you: she's the biological daughter of Muzan Kibutsuji, The Demon King and The Progenitor of The Demons from Demon Slayer: Kimetsu no Yaiba. It turns out that many years ago, Muzan Kibutsuji under a false name, met a young woman in Royal Woods, Michigan, and then, a beautiful baby girl was born to them, and she not only had her father's immeasurable demonic powers, abilities, and demonic blood, but surprisingly, she was born healthy and didn't get hurt by the sun. As she grew older, her eyes changed from blue to blood red with cat-like pupils, and then, massive midnight black angel wings grew and sprouted out from her back. Eventually, her father told her of who he really is, that he's none other than Muzan Kibutsuji, The Demon King and Progenitor of The Demons. But, despite that, she still loved her father, and she knew of his inflated ego and delusional sense of self worth, yet, somehow that diminished greatly due to his own daughter and the woman he met long ago. One day, Michelle was walking home from school when she suddenly heard a scream in the distance, she ran over and she saw Lincoln was being beaten up by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who ambushed him and the five mean sisters already pulverized his friends and were already beating him up. This angered Michelle greatly, and she ran right at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she got them off Lincoln easily with her immeasurable strength and sent them running for the hills. She checked on Lincoln and she decided to get him to a hospital, but then, she was met by Adriana Ardelean Dracula who showed up with a blood bag for him, which he grabbed and sank his fangs into and drained it which healed his wounds. This amazed Michelle greatly, and Lincoln told Michelle the truth: he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and they explained the events of what happened, and this shocked her. Then, she told Lincoln of who she is, and even telling him of who her father is, and this really stunned him and the other Guardian Angels. But, instead of being afraid, he hugged her tightly and she hugged him back, this also didn't go unnoticed by her father, Muzan Kibutsuji, who saw the whole thing as he came out of the shadows. Michelle became a member of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and it was right from there that Lincoln swore to keep her lineage a secret, so not even Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, nor even Lincoln's enemies can find out, but Muzan also swore that Lincoln also needed to keep it a secret from Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, and his parents, and that also meant Lucy cannot find out about it as well.

Get ready for an awesome adventure as we go help Jake Long battle the Gorgon Sisters and it will be an awesome battle of the myths. We're going to seal those 3 evil sisters into the Book of Vile Darkness.

See you next time

# DRAGONS VS GORGONS

This chapter is for where we battle the Gorgon Sisters from American Dragon Jake Long.

---

At the mall for an awesome shopping excursion was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot And Vambre Along with Amora, Evil Drill Man, Powerpunk Girls, Mouse Shot Lion, Jinxer And Mummy Legendorga and we were really piling on the shopping.

Qin: Nothing like an awesome shopping trip at the mall.

Zuria: I always love coming to the mall.

Eli: Me too.

Lola: Yeah it's so fun.

Carly Atlas: It sure is fun.

Misty Tredwell: I love it too and it's always fun.

Ibara: We have so much fun here.

Lana: We sure do.

Leni: It's totes fun.

Amora: It always is.

Sakura Avalon: I agree there and it always is awesome.

Laney: You got that right.

Nico: Sakura, I want to thank you, Amora, and your teams for coming.

Sakura Avalon: No problem Nico and it's always fun helping out like this.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Buster Bunny: I agree too guys. It's fun.

Nico: Buster, do you like carrots like Bugs does?

Buster Bunny: I sure do Nico. Bugs is my mentor and I am a rabbit after all so I love carrots.

Qin: That is awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Leni: Carrots are good for your eyes. Can it dial a phone?

We laughed.

Nico: Ed is really starting to rub off on you Leni.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Have you also done a piano gag like he does?

Buster Bunny: I did it all. Piano gags, dynamite, disguises, everything.

Lola: That is funny.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: And like Bugs you have your share of enemies.

Sakura Avalon: He sure does and it's awesome and cool.

Lola: Yep it sure is.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome.

Me: You got that right. And we socked it to that jerk Doug MacFarland.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Eli: Worlds Best Boss my ass.

Xenia: Yeah more like the World's Worst Asshole.

Camie: You got that right.

Tsuyu: Yeah that is for sure.

Lola: He deserves to spend the rest of his miserable life in prison.

Nico: I told the guards not to have him killed right away.

Me: Good. I bet he doesn't last a month in prison.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Same here.

Xenia: Yeah that jerk has been asking for it. Especially after how he punched Pops.

Leeli: Yeah no kidding! He deserved that.

Girl Jordan: You got that right.

Varie: Darn shame we didn't torture him like we said.

Nico: Well it's for the best.

Maria: Make sure he only gets Bread and Water, ice cold showers and gets his ass whomped by guards around the clock and make sure he only kills himself before parole.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) You took the words right out of my mouth Maria!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Laney: Chief Wiggum would be proud!

Nico: (LAUGHS) You got that right!

We saw the mascots at the mall too.

Maria: Hey, Horsea. What are you and the others doing here?

Horsea: We're picking up stuff for a special surprise for Nico and J.D.

Me: We can't wait to see it you guys.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Oh you will love it.

Xenia: Awesome.

Manaphy: Mind if we tag along for your shopping excursion?

Nico: Sure.

Manaphy: Awesome! Oh we bought eggs and milk and food that needs refrigeration.

Me: Oh be right back.

I took the bags and teleported and put them in the fridge back home and then came back.

Me: Okay.

Manaphy: Thanks.

Me: No problem.

Poromon: I saw some Gene Slammers here.

Me: Really?

Nico: Wow. Where?

Poromon: I saw one head into the Rug Store.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went into the rug store.

Me: Boy look at all these rugs.

Qin: So awesome.

Leeli: They sure are pretty.

Camie: I'll say.

Lola: Yeah.

?: HELP ME!

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: There!

We saw a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple angel wings and purple clothes and had the kanji for Snake in the middle of her forehead and she was sinking in a red Quickrug!

Me: (GASP) Tina Toxica!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: She's sinking in a Quickrug!

Lola: Lets go!

We went over to her.

Tina Toxica: HELP!

Poromon: LET HER GO!

Poromon pecked the Quickrug with his beak.

Me: Poromon that's not going to do anything.

Leeli: I got this.

She spread her wings and flew over and grabbed her and pulled her out.

Me: Nice save Leeli.

Tina Toxica: Thanks! Awesome to see you guys.

Nico: Same here Tina.

Tina Toxica: I'm glad you guys found me. Also I'm the gene-slammer of the Venom monsters.

Xenia: Poisonous.

Tina Toxica: Yep.

Then we heard a scream of pain coming from the Sporting Goods store!

Nico: Uh oh!

Qin: Lets go!

We went there and saw a girl with black hair and red eyes and black clothes and had pitch black angel wings and she had her ankle caught in a bear trap and was bleeding profusely!

Nico: Oh no Ariana Hernandez!

Nicole Hernandez: Sister!

Fiona Hernandez: Oh man! We thought we would never see you again!

Me: Hang on.

Horsea sprayed the bear trap with ink

Maria: Horsea that is not going to do any good.

Me and Maria got on both sides of the trap.

Me: Hang on Ariana we'll have you out of this.

Maria: Yeah.

Ariana Hernandez: Thanks guys.

Me: Ready Maria? One, Two, Three!

We pulled on both sides and then got it open and she pulled her leg out.

Ariana was carried over to a bench and Varie wrapped her ankle in a cast.

Varie: You're going to be okay. Just keep that cast on for 4 weeks.

Ariana Hernandez: Okay. Ouch.

Leeli gave her a crutch.

Leeli: You can use my old crutch.

Ariana Hernandez: Oh thank you. But I think I'm too big for it.

Me: Here.

I gave her a crutch her size.

Ariana Hernandez: Thanks.

She got up.

Ariana Hernandez: Thanks guys. Also Fiona, Nicole, Maria and Natasha it's great to see you.

Natasha Hernandez: Same here.

Nicole Hernandez: Yeah we thought you were gone forever.

Ariana Hernandez: No way. I'm also the gene-slammer of All the Sacred Beast Cards.

Me: WHOA!

Lola: That is amazing!

Poliwag: Who else is there?

?: A little help here!

Nico: It's from the kitchen store!

We went there and saw a girl that had red hair, red eyes and had purple angel wings and had purple clothes and she was stuck to the wall with sticky caramel!

Me: Melanie Magica!

Nico: She's stuck to the wall with Caramel.

We went over.

Maria: Okay here we go.

Maria fired waves of water and drenched the Caramel and got it off her and she came off.

Maria: There.

Melanie Magica: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime.

Melanie Magica: It's awesome you came. And yes I'm the gene-slammer of the Dark Magicians.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Father's signature monster. That is awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

?: HELP!

Nico: The book store! Come on!

We went to the book store and saw a girl with black hair, purple eyes and purple wings and red clothes. She was buried under a massive pile of really heavy books.

Me: Yumi Valerious!

We got the books off of her.

Laney: Boy these are really heavy psychology manuals.

Nico: Wow these are heavy.

We got them off her.

Poliwag slapped a book away with his tail.

We got them off her and help her out.

Yumi Valerious: Thanks guys. Man those were really heavy.

Qin: No kidding.

Yumi Valerious: Yeah. Also I am the gene-slammer for the Agents of the Planets.

Me: Awesome.

?: HELP!

Me: The toy store!

Qin: Lets go!

We went there and saw a girl with orange hair, orange eyes and orange clothes and she had the symbol of Koa'Ki Meiru in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt. And she was surrounded by a bunch of walking teddy bears that had MURDER in their eyes!

Me: Kona Exxerious!

Poromon: HEY! Get away from her you bad bears! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and incinerated the bears in an instant!

Nico: YEAH!

Kona Exxerious: Whew! Thanks guys.

Me: Thank Poromon. Awesome to see you again Kona.

Kona Exxerious: Same here and also yes I am the gene-slammer of the Koa'Ki Meiru monsters.

Qin: Cool.

Manaphy: Who's next?

?: (LAUGHS) HELP! (LAUGHS)

Me: The pet store!

We went there.

We then saw a girl with black hair, blue eyes and had black angel wings and had maid clothes on and she was being loved and licked all over by a bunch of cute Alaskan Malamute puppies.

Me: (LAUGHS) Nina Numeros. So cute.

May: Aww look at all the puppies.

We got them off and petted them.

Me: Aww hey little guy.

Fluttershy: (Giggles) You are all so adorable.

Camie: Yeah you sure are.

Nina Numeros: Thanks guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

Nina Numeros: Yes I was looking at the puppies and then they piled onto me and it was awesome.

Me: (LAUGHS) So cute.

Nina Numeros: Yeah. Also I'm the gene-slammer of all the Numbers monsters.

Lola: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lana: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Anyone else?

Poromon: I did see a Swordfish Gene-slammer go into the clothing store.

Leni: Oh man!

Me: Lets go!

We went there after putting the puppies back and sure enough we saw a girl Swordfish Gene-slammer there.

Me: Whoa she is half swordfish.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went over.

Nico: Hello there.

Swordfish: Nico!? Whoa!

Nico: Wendy Blood!? Whoa!

Wendy Blood: Awesome to see you again Nico. Just not in this form.

Me: Wait are you related to…

Wendy Blood: I sure am. I'm the descendant of the pirate Captain Blood.

Lola: Whoa! He was a dangerous pirate.

Wendy Blood: I know.

Nico: What were you doing before being Gene Slammed?

Wendy Blood: I was on the beach looking for buried treasure. It was my ancestors treasure that he buried hundreds of years ago and it rightfully belongs to me.

Nicole: The lost treasure of Captain Blood. I have been trying to find that for years. As an amazing treasure hunter myself I can definitely help you out with that.

Wendy Blood: Thank you Nicole.

Me: Paradigm did this to you.

Wendy Blood: I know.

Qin: Well he is dead now.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: Yeah. Good riddance.

Wendy Blood: Good riddance is right.

Maria: Time to revert you back.

Me: Yep.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: But just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Wendy Blood: I understand. I'm ready.

Nico: One last thing. Eli can you sense for Swartz's creations too?

Eli: I sure can.

He concentrated.

Eli: Found them! Another Sedusa Z, Vibro, Mercury, Palladium, Indium, Radon, Potassium, Evil Drill Man and Amora.

Lola: Whoa!

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and Wendy doubled over in excruciating pain as she was reverting back!

Her nose shortened.

Her hair came back and so did her eyes and skin. She changed back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had the kanji for Sword in the middle of her forehead.

She was back to normal and she got up and she was was naked.

Wendy Blood: That was painful.

She saw her hands and they were back to normal and then she saw herself and screamed.

Wendy Blood: GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

Rarity and the fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome new clothes. She had an aqua blue mage pirate outfit and had an awesome water sword.

Wendy Blood: Wow! I look awesome!

Varie showed her a mirror.

Wendy Blood: (GASP) I look like a woman version of my ancestor. I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Qin: I'll say!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: At least you don't look like Pinocchio anymore.

Wendy Blood: Very funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Wendy Blood: (Stomach Growls) Man I'm hungry.

Me: Lets get you some grub.

Poromon: Yeah good idea.

Eli: I sense the Anothers are heading to the Food Court.

We went there and got her some pizza and soda.

She was eating it.

Wendy Blood: (Eating) Mmm! Good pizza.

Poromon brought a beer bottle close to her.

Wendy Blood: Oh thanks but I don't drink. Root beer for me.

Qin: (LAUGHS) I knew that was coming.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Better call in Mariana Abramovich and Morgan Stark.

Maria: I'm on it.

Me: And I got just the archenemies for the others. I summon Unhappy Girl, Dancing Fairy, Sonic Maid, Lunar Queen Elzaim and Fire Princess!

I summoned said monsters!

Fire Princess: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Unhappy Girl: (Depressed and sad) Whatever.

Poliwag hugged the Unhappy Girl.

Me: Poliwag she is always like this unfortunately. Sure we feel bad for her all the time but she is always like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Poliwag: She but she is…

Me: I know. Seeing her like this makes my heart hurt all the time.

Camie: Poor girl.

Xenia: Yeah.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Maria called in Mariana and Morgan!

Mariana Abramovich: (Russian Accent) I'm here everyone.

Morgan Stark: Me too.

Nico: Yep. Here they come!

We saw Another Sedusa Z, Vibro, Mercury, Palladium, Indium, Radon and Potassium!

Sonic Maid: Boy this is amazing seeing Another Sedusa Z.

Nico: And with Cadance's mission close too.

Me: I know. Okay who is first?

Mariana Abramovich: I'm up first.

Me: Okay.

Another Sedusa Z: (Icelandic Accent) I think this will be fun.

Me: (GASP) Galena Sigurðardóttir!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had ice crystal angel wings and had blue clothes.

Galena Sigurðardóttir: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I sure do. She is a great ice skater and one of my friends from Iceland. I rooted for her during the Olympics back in the days.

Nico: Cool!

Galena Sigurðardóttir: And I'm also the gene-slammer for the White Night Monsters. All of them.

Alexis Rhodes: That is amazing!

Lola: It sure is!

Me: Also are the rest of the Others here friendly or hostile?

Galena Sigurðardóttir: Friendly and they are all gene-slammers too.

Qin: Cool!

Mariana Abramovich: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from Another Sedusa Z!

Mariana: Lets dance!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Lola: YEAH!

Me: One down. Another Vibro next.

Morgan Stark. I'm up.

Maria: Okay. Now, who are you?

Another Vibro: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and she had star angel wings and had red and orange clothes and had the symbols for the planets down her right arm.

Me: (GASP) Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky.

Nico: WHOA! That's a long name.

Xenia: It sure is.

Catherine Tsiolkovsky: I know. I'm also the great granddaughter of famous rocket scientist Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky.

Me: Whoa! He was one of the founding fathers of Aeronautics and propelled Russia into the Soviet Space Program.

Catherine Tsiolkovsky: That's right. Also I'm the gene-slammer of the Legendary Planets. Hence why I have all these symbols on my arm.

Xenia: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah that is awesome.

Morgan Stark: It sure is.

Camie: Yep.

Morgan Stark: Shall we?

Catherine Tsiolkovsky: Lets shall.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her from the Another.

Morgan fired waves of light and blasted Another Vibro and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That is awesome!

Sonic Maid: Now it's my turn.

Another Mercury came.

Another Mercury: I believe that Sora Takenouchi and J.D. know my brother Lorenzo.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair, blue eyes and had red angel wings and had blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Francesca Castellano!

Francesca Castellano: That's right. And I'm also the gene-slammer of the B.E.S. Core monsters.

Qin: That is cool!

Me: Your brother is Lorenzo?

Alexis Rhodes: I didn't know about that.

Sonic Maid: I take it you heard about what happened to him?

Francesca Castellano: I sure did and I'm glad he's alright.

Me: We are too.

Nico: Fat Tony and his men shot Sartorius for what he did.

Francesca Castellano: I heard about that and Don Tony and his men did awesome back then.

Qin: That was a really epic battle.

Lola: It sure was.

Carly Atlas: And it was really awesome flying one of the Gradius ships.

Me: That was so fun.

Francesca Castellano: That is awesome.

Sonic Maid: It sure is.

Morgan Stark: Sorry about this.

Lincoln: But this is first.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated her from her Another and Sonic Maid fired a wave of energy from her Scythe and blasted her down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Sonic Maid: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Another Palladium next.

Unhappy Girl: (Sighs) Whatever. I'll do it.

Me: Okay.

Another Palladium was up next.

Unhappy Girl: And you are?

Another Palladium: Someone who really is awesome for J.D.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and yellow eyes and had purple clothes and rainbow angel wings and she had the kanji for each of the elemental forces of nature along her arm.

Me: (GASP) Sakura Quetzal!

Sakura Quetzal: Been a long time J.D.

Me: It has been a while.

Sakura Quetzal: Boy she looks really blue.

Me: Yeah Unhappy Girl is always like that. We don't know what causes her to be sad all the time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sakura Quetzal: Wow. But also I'm the gene-slammer of the Elemental Monarchs.

Nico: That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: It sure is.

Sakura Quetzal: I know.

Unhappy Girl: Sorry we have to fight. Even though I feel nothing but sadness.

Sakura Quetzal: No worries.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and Unhappy girl lifted her hand and fired an energy beam and blasted Another Palladium and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Indium next.

Dancing Fairy: We're up.

Dancing Fairy was up.

Another Indium came.

Dancing Fairy: Who are you?

Another Indium: I believe that J.D. knows me.

She reverted back and was a girl with silver hair and had grey angel wings and had grey and black clothes.

Me: Sora Asura!

Sora Asura: Awesome to see you again J.D. and yes I am also the gene-slammer of the Sky Scourge monsters.

Lola: Whoa That is cool!

Poromon: That is awesome.

Sora Asura: It sure is.

Dancing Fairy: I'll say! Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sora Asura: No worries.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from her Another and Dancing Fairy fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome!

Xenia: Radon next.

Lunar Queen Elzaim: I'm up then.

Another Radon came.

Lunar Queen Elzaim: And you are?

Another Radon: A powerful Alchemy power.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had orange angel wings and clothes and had Professor Banner's Emerald Tablet Book on her Right Hip.

Me: (GASP) Emerald Banner!

Emerald Banner: That's right. Awesome to see you J.D. I believe you know my father Professor Lyman Banner.

Jaden: You're Professor Banner's daughter?

Emerald Banner: I sure am and Jaden I've heard so much about you and you are a truly amazing duelist.

Jaden: Thanks and I appreciate that.

Emerald Banner: No problem. Also I am the gene-slammer of the Alchemy Beasts.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: I take it you heard about what went down with your father?

Emerald Banner: I sure did and that was awful.

Me: It was. But I cured him.

Nico: He sure did.

Emerald Banner: I heard and I'm glad.

Lunar Queen Elzaim: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Emerald Banner: No worries.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from the Another and Lunar Queen Elzaim fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Nice!

Qin: One more to go.

Fire Princess: That's me.

Another Potassium was up.

Qin: Boy I hope this one isn't a gene-slammer for bananas.

Another Potassium: (Sarcastically) Ha ha ha very funny.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had 1 eye that was yellow and the other was green and she had demon wings and black clothes.

Me: Yumi Yubel! Whoa!

Jaden: The gene-slammer of Yubel right?

Yumi Yubel: That's right! Wow!

Nico: Neat!

Me: Yep.

Fire Princess: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lincoln: I got this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and then Fire Princess fired a wave of fire and blasted the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Yeah!

Me: Now for Another Evil Drill Man.

Another Evil Drill Man came.

Nico: There he is!

Me: Yep.

Another Evil Drill Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had blue angel wings and had a device on her arm and it was a Swiss Army device.

Me: (GASP) Connie Swiss Roidda!

Nico: Whoa! And if I had to guess you're the gene-slammer for the Roid monsters.

Connie Swiss Roidda: That's right.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: There actually is Drillroid, who's similar to Drill Man.

Connie Roidda: That's right.

Qin: Neat!

Me: Yeah.

Buster Bunny: That is really something.

Connie Roidda: It sure is.

Buster: Ready to do this?

Connie Roidda: I sure am.

Lincoln: After this.

He fired a light beam and separated her and Buster shoved a dynamite stick in Another Evil Drill Man's mouth and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Now for the Another Amora.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: I see her!

Out came Another Amora!

Sakura Avalon: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Amora: It sure will be.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and had green leaf angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Angela Predas!

Angela Predas: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Angela is a Nature Magic master and is also the gene-slammer of the Predaplant monsters.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Drive Lance and Zocks got a MagiStaff.

Angela Predas: Actually no he didn't. I wrapped him up with Poison Ivy and made him itch like crazy and I got out of there before he could say anything.

Nico: Nice!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was itching like crazy like that.

Xenia; Whoa.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Angela Predas: No worries there.

Nico; Good.

She turned into Another Amora!

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) We can teach you how to use ALL kinds of magic.

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) Not just plant magic.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor

Another Amora: I would like that.

Me: Lets make this magical!

Nico: Time for some magic! (ACTIVATES AMORA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired magic blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: Time to drill the fun! (ACTIVATES EVIL DRILL MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired Drill Missiles and blasted her down.

May: I'll make you suffer big time you bitch! (ACTIVATES POWERPUNK GIRLS RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Time to roar! (ACTIVATES MOUSE SHOT LION'S RIDEWATCH)

May roared ferociously and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for this one! (ACTIVATES JINXER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Maria: And this one is Under Wraps! (ACTIVATES MUMMY LEGENDORGA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Buster Bunny: Time for some buttkicking! (ACTIVATES EVIL DRILL MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired drill missiles and blasted her down.

Then Enchantress, Lillith Aensland, Defender, Symbiote Bonded

Black Widow, Mentok the Mindtaker and Karate Kong came.

Nico: Nice team Enchantress!

Enchantress: Thanks Nico!

Me: This will be fun and cool!

Nico: I see you guys got another version of Black Widow

Enchantress: We sure do.

Me: Scary seeing her bonded with a Symbiote.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Then an Araquanid came.

Eli: Cool an Araquanid!

Xenia: Awesome!

Araquanid: (In a girls voice) i'm ready for this.

Nico: Odette Swan! Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with black hair, blue eyes and had a black dress on.

Odette Swan: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this guys

She fired a wave of water and blasted down Another Amora and I caught the Ridewatch and brought Angela over.

Nico: Awesome.

Buster Bunny: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Odette Swan: When me and Nico did an awesome Swan Lake Dance and it was beautiful.

Nico: it sure was. That was fun.

Qin: I remember seeing that. It was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Odette hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Odette Swan: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home and unloaded our stuff that we bought.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe

666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, and Kagura are heading back to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that the Universe 666 Teen Titans have broken out of prison and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and what we've been doing to his extremely loyal followers, but we're going to make them all pay, and it'll be the perfect opportunity for Lincoln to try out the newly improved golden circular chest plate on his version of He-Man's chest harness that was enhanced when The Master of Games' enchanted amulet merged with his chest harness.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're back on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that the Universe 666 Teen Titans have broken out of prison and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and what we've been doing to his extremely loyal followers, but we're going to make them all pay.

Nico: Yeah, we'll make them pay for what they've done in following that psychopath.

Me: Plus, it'll be the perfect opportunity for you to try out the newly improved golden circular chest plate on your version of He-Man's chest harness that was enhanced when The Master of Games' enchanted amulet merged with your chest harness, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right. But, they're not going down without a fight.

Robin: If it's a fight they want, then, it's a fight they'll get.

Lucy Heartfilia: Right.

Suddenly, we saw two girls heading for us: the first is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long auburn hair and yellow hairband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless golden yellow top, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with owls and angels on the coattails and on the back is Athena, and holstered on her back is a massive Athena-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Athena etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large yellow owl heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And the other is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes with cat-like pupils, demon fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a black and white short-sleeved top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, black coat, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with demons, blood, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Twelve Demon Moons, and holstered on her back is a massive Twelve Kizuki-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and the eyes of Muzan Kibutsuji etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The owl motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Brown-Haired Girl: That's right.

Black-Haired Girl: And we got the girls away from the Universe 666 Titans before they could kill them, and we also got bad news: Eloise Kieran was the one who busted them out of prison.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those two voices, Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji, I knew it was you two.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

We then saw our targets, the Universe 666 Teen Titans, and not only was it a huge army of them, but they were all pissed off.

Sylvester: Oh great, here come the disgraces to the real Teen Titans.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We've really got our work cut out for us, but we're ready for them.

Suddenly, the red gems around the large circular gold chest plate on Lincoln's chest harness began glowing, and then, the red gems fired massive multiple beams of red energy which ensnared all of The Universe 666 Teen Titans, and then, they were all sucked into the gems, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up as he began absorbing and assimilating their powers and abilities, all of them, and he was gaining an astronomical power boost. Then, the red gems fired red energy beams and expelled the Universe 666 Teen Titans. Universe 666 Starfire tried to fire a green starbolt but nothing, the same went with the others, but nothing.

Lincoln: Whoa, what did…?!

Starfire: You absorbed and assimilated all of their powers and abilities, Lincoln, and now, we have a chance to defeat them.

Lincoln: Right. Alright, everyone, pile on and tear those disgraces to pieces.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom

Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Magical Elemental Fairy Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Fairy Wolf Justice and Divine Elemental Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Hope and he had his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus orb ready, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lucy Heartfilia and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Universe 666 Teen Titans, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Michelle Kibutsuji fired flesh tendrils with sharp nails, and they stung the Universe 666 Titans and she injected them with her blood, and we saw their veins turn red and their skin darken, and because their now normal bodies were unable to withstand the mutagenic transformation, their cells were destroyed and they dissolved into blobs of flesh before turning to ash. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We've gotten rid of the Universe 666 Teen Titans, but Eloise Kieran's going to pay for this later on today.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Aye, that delusional vampire's going to get the same punishment as Ophelia Lazarus.

Lincoln: You got that right, Tiana. (To Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji) And it's so good to see you again, Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji.

Abigail Athena: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Michelle Kibutsuji: Seven years has been quite a very long time.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji and he hugged them, and Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ashley Apollo: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Michelle Kibutsuji: You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these two girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Abigail Athena, Daughter of Athena, Greek Goddess of War, Handicraft, and Practical Reason, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of War, Handicraft, and Practical Reason, and she has all her mother's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, my enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: And she's really good friends with Laney, and Abigail and Lincoln helped Laney a lot when it came to putting an end to disputes which are mainly caused by the pointless arguments of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and Abigail helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about tactics of warfare and trying to reason with those who were so stubborn and hard-headed. Lincoln made Abigail a beautiful necklace with yellow gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Abigail kissed Lincoln on the lips as light shined down from Olympus, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lynn with a bloody passion, because Lynn absolutely hated Abigail for always defending Lincoln whenever she along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Abigail everything about what that overly aggressive, belching, farting, rude smelly gym bag has done to Lincoln, and one time when Lincoln and Abigail were enjoying a day in the park, Lynn showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that bitch with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Abigail blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that hard-headed moron up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Abigail, they were really furious, and when they also found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also conspired to do Lincoln and Abigail in, they were quickly apprehended, and then, Lincoln and Abigail furiously dragged Lynn back to The Loud House, and as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for fourteen weeks for their attempted murder of Lincoln and Abigail, and they got thrown in a padded cell container and wrapped in straitjackets.

Nico: Jeez, so it was a conspiracy of all five sisters, but in the end, they were brought down.

Lincoln: And punished by our parents. Now, you're in for quite the surprise with this next girl, and you'll be shocked when you find out who she's related to. The next girl is Michelle Kibutsuji, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and not only is she a very powerful Goth Girl with incredible dark powers and mastery over dark magic, The Occult, and dark forces, but she's also an incredibly powerful demon, and here's something that's bound to shock you: she's the biological daughter of Muzan Kibutsuji, The Demon King and The Progenitor of The Demons.

We gasped, and my jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

Then, we fainted.

FWOMP!

Eli: Wait, what?! Michelle's the daughter… of Muzan Kibutsuji?! But, how on…?!

Nicholette Torrington: It turns out that many years ago, Muzan Kibutsuji under a false name, met a young woman in Royal Woods, Michigan, and then, a beautiful baby girl was born to them, and she not only had her father's immeasurable demonic powers, abilities, and demonic blood, but, she was born healthy and didn't get hurt by the sun. As she grew older, her eyes changed from blue to blood red with cat-like pupils, and then, massive midnight black angel wings grew and sprouted out from her back. Eventually, her father told her and her mother of who he really is, that he's none other than Muzan Kibutsuji, The Demon King and Progenitor of The Demons. But, despite that, she still loved her father, and she also knew of his inflated ego and delusional sense of self worth, yet, somehow that diminished greatly due to his own daughter and the woman he met long ago. One day, Michelle was walking home from school when she suddenly heard a scream in the distance, she ran over and she saw Lincoln was being beaten up by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who ambushed him and the five mean sisters already pulverized his friends and were already beating him up.

Bertha Sellington: This angered Michelle greatly, and she ran right at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she got them off Lincoln easily with her immeasurable strength and sent them running for the hills. She checked on Lincoln and she decided to get him to a hospital, but then, she was met by Adriana Ardelean Dracula who showed up with a blood bag for him, which he grabbed and sank his fangs into and drained it which healed his wounds. This amazed Michelle greatly, and Lincoln told Michelle the truth: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid, and we explained the events of what'd happened, and this shocked her. Then, she told Lincoln of who she is, and even telling him of who her father is, and this really stunned him and the other Guardian Angels. But, instead of being afraid, he hugged her tightly and she hugged him back, this also didn't go unnoticed by her father, and we soon came face to face with Muzan Kibutsuji, who saw the whole thing as he came out of the shadows.

Clara St. Clarice: Michelle became a member of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and it was right from there that Lincoln swore to keep her lineage a secret, so not even Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, nor even Lincoln's enemies can find out, but Muzan also swore that Lincoln also needed to keep it a secret from Leni, Luna, Laney, Lana, Lily, and his parents, and that also meant Lucy cannot find out about it as well.

Me: Which he did, and I was surprised you all ran into Muzan Kibutsuji all those years ago.

Lincoln: We were all surprised, but we swore to keep it a secret, and Michelle became one of my Guardian Angels.[

Michelle Kibutsuji: And I knew Nezuko and Lincoln had to defeat my father to keep him from causing havoc, and he was eventually brought back.

Kendall Morgan: And I now have your father as my archenemy, though we have yet to do our first usual battle.

Tyler Navarro: You will, Ms. Morgan.

Lincoln: Tyler's right, your first usual battle with Muzan Kibutsuji will come soon. And now that you're both here, Abigail and Michelle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Abigail Athena in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Michelle Kibutsuji in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Abigail Athena: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Nico: Whoa, he didn't undergo any sudden changes when he fed on Michelle's blood, but how on…?

?: It's because of his unique physiology that he didn't undergo any changes.

Suddenly, we were met by Muzan Kibutsuji.

Muzan Kibutsuji: Lincoln's unique physiology made him immune to the rapid changes that demons who are given an amount of my blood, and his hybrid blood allowed him to adapt to the blood of all those he feeds on along with gaining those same powers. And now that my daughter's back, now the memories of my time in Royal Woods have also come back as well.

Lori: So, that man that we saw in town those seven years ago… , it was you.

Luna: And we didn't even piece it together, not even Lucy, and she was into spooky things.

Lucy Loud: He covered his tracks well, and not even my powers over the darkness were able to track him down.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Abigail Athena: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji.

Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to each of their faces and he kissed each of them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, and Muzan Kibutsuji vanished, but not without having a smile on his face for the first time in his immortal life.

Muzan Kibutsuji: At least, now I know Michelle will be closely protected from now on.

Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The three girls are Natsumi Akashi, Yuki Sanada, and Chikage Gotou from Welcome to Club Romance.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Natsumi Akashi, Yuki Sanada, and Chikage Gotou from Welcome to Club Romance.

Nicole: Whoa, looks like you've gotten yourself some voluptuous beauties who are experts when it comes to romance.

Lincoln: Nicole. Are you girls okay?

Natsumi Akashi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Natsumi Akashi and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from the Universe 666 Teen Titans, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Natsumi Akashi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuki Sanada: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natsumi Akashi, Yuki Sanada, and Chikage Gotou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after went after were the Universe 666 Teen Titans who'd broken out of prison and they want revenge on us for what we did to Evil Nico and what we've been doing to his extremely loyal followers, and even worse, it was due to the deeds of Eloise Kieran, one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires and member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened first with the red gems around the gold circular chest plate of his chest harness glowing and then, he sucked in all the Universe 666 Teen Titans and he began absorbing and assimilating all their powers and abilities and he made them his own, and then, the gems shot them out, and they were now powerless, and then, we gave them the beatdown of their lives and it ended with Michelle Kibutsuji administering some of her demonic blood which caused their bodies to break down and turn to ash and were sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln, Abigail Athena, and Michelle Kibutsuji have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're

back in town.

Maria: So, that human-despising vampire was behind this?! Oh, she's so going to get it big time!

Lincoln: She'll suffer the same fate as Ophelia Lazarus, Maria.

Nico: Say, what if you transform your left arm into a monstrous tentacle like Muzan, and sent it at her to devour her, that would be a brutal death for her.

Sebastian Mendez: Nico, don't give him any ideas.

Lincoln: Too late, and that's not a bad idea, Nico. Muzan's Blood Demon Art and his frequently used ability is Biokinesis, so I'll use it on Eloise Kieran later on today.

---

After destroying The Universe 666 Teen Titans after Lincoln absorbed and assimilated all their powers and abilities, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Abigail Athena and Michelle Kibutsuji saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Abigail Athena: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Michelle Kibutsuji: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Abigail Athena: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Michelle Kibutsuji: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail, Michelle, what are the stories you all have on how you took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Abigail Athena: Let me go first.

Abigail Athena pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Abigail and Lincoln were enjoying a day in the park.

Past Abigail Athena: It's always nice coming here to the park.

Past Lincoln: Yeah, it's really peaceful.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRR

Past Abigail Athena: What was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like chum and limburger cheese along with rancid feet and B.O.?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no! Dang it, Lynn!

Past Abigail Athena: That wild animal's at it yet again?!

Suddenly, they saw something heading for them on all fours: it was Lynn, and she was in Full Beast Mode, and she was out for blood.

Past Lynn: (ROARS LIKE AN ANIMAL)

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it, Lynn! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper. But, then, Lincoln's massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU FILTHY ANIMAL! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: Lynn was so dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lynn charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and lifted Lynn up off the ground with such superhuman strength and he threw her into a tree, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Abigail blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that hard-headed moron up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Abigail, they were really furious, and when they also found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also conspired to do Lincoln and Abigail in, they were quickly apprehended.

Past Abigail Athena: So, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also in this as well?! Those five have really crossed the line!

Past Lincoln: They sure have. Now, to get that animal back home!

Then, Lincoln and Abigail dragged Lynn back to The Loud House, and as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for fourteen weeks for their attempted murder of Lincoln and Abigail, and they got thrown in a padded cell container and wrapped in straitjackets.

Past Lynn: (ROARS IN RAGE AND POUNDED ON THE DOOR TRYING TO GET OUT)

Past Abigail Athena: I'm only going to say this once, if you ever come after Lincoln again or if I see so much as one knife wound or bruise on his body, I will come after you and I will kill you. I don't know why you, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan always do this, Lynn, you were supposed to be his protectors, you had that bond with him with he was born, but instead, you became his tormentors and bullies, and don't think I don't know about every single stupid stunt you five have pulled out of your butts.

This was making Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really angry. But, what Abigail said next really drove Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan mad with animalistic rage.

Past Abigail Athena: You five think you can get away with doing whatever you want to Lincoln, but no, you should've realized that there are consequences when you do these sorts of stupid stunts, yet you never learn your lesson. Lincoln and Laney have tried to mediate the arguments that you five always start, but you never listen. You know what, next time you five get into an argument, I'll enjoy seeing you five rip each other apart, I'm done trying to reason with a pack of rabid animals like you!

Then, Abigail gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan the finger through the window, and that made Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan scream and screech with anger and caused Lynn to roar in anger yet again and beat her chest like a gorilla as the video ends.

Nico: Damn, now that really really stung!

Lincoln: Abigail was right though, she was done trying to reason with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Luna: They were always so hard-headed and stubborn, and they refused to let up on trying to kill you, bro.

Lana: But, Abigail warned them numerous times: if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan put one foot out of line and go after Lincoln yet again, they were done.

Me: And there'd be five less sisters in The Loud House.

Michelle Kibutsuji: That's for sure. Okay, now it's my turn.

Michelle Kibutsuji pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Michelle and Lincoln enjoying a pleasant day in Royal Woods. But, then, they saw a massive army of thugs heading for them.

Past Michelle Kibutsuji: Thugs, but what are they…? (Senses who was behind this) Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, you five just don't even know when to quit.

Past Lincoln: Let's just deal with the thugs first, then, we go after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln and Michelle Kibutsuji proceeded to deal with the massive armies of thugs by firing blasts of darkness at them which hit them and firing blasts of dark mist which blinded them, and that allowed

Michelle Kibutsuji to morph her arm into a monster-like form with multiple eyes and mouths, and she sent it at the thugs and proceeded to consume and absorb the massive armies of thugs, leaving only a pool of blood lying. Then, Lincoln proceeded to absorb the pool of spilled blood into his body.

Past Lincoln: Now that we've taken care of the armies of thugs, let's find Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan before they do anymore harm.

Suddenly, Lincoln's cellphone rang: it was Luna.

Past Luna: Dude, we got Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tied up, they sent those thugs to kill you guys!

Past Lincoln: We know, Luna, Michelle and I took care of them. Keep those five tied up, we're heading back home now.

Lincoln hung up.

Past Michelle Kibutsuji: Looks like Luna and the others took care of tying up Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Past Lincoln: And thank goodness they were still at the house, if they were with the thugs and if your father found out. (Shudders) I dare not to find out what he'll do to them, come on, let's head back to see those five get told off by the others.

Past Michelle Kibutsuji: I'm definitely sticking around to see them get told off.

Michelle and Lincoln headed back to the house as the video ended.

Nico: Oh man, you… you definitely are the daughter of Muzan Kibutsuji, you morphed your arm into a monster-like form and you consumed and absorbed the armies of thugs.

Michelle Kibutsuji: Thank goodness no one else saw it, only Lincoln.

Lincoln: And no one else saw me absorb and devour the spilled blood, so we were in the clear.

Me: Yeah, and as for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, those five got grounded for twelve weeks for what they tried to do to Michelle and Lincoln, and Lincoln tossed those five into a padded room container Nicholette Torrington built and he also had them tied up in straitjackets.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Melon Mint: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Melon Mint, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim are now in your harem.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow, I always knew Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim had feelings for Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Melon Mint, Crystal Lullaby, Diwata Aino, and Varsity Trim, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

In the simulator we were getting Nico, Laney, Larry and Layla Williams ready for an awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: This time, I'm heading to Honeyhive Galaxy.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: We were there on one of our big day missions before from what I recall.

Xenia: That is true.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Okay ready guys?

Nico: Ready.

They went in.

I turned it on and then they were in HONEYHIVE GALAXY!

Nico: Wow! Honeyhive Galaxy.

Layla Williams: Let's go see the Queen.

Nico: You got it.

they got into launch stars.

Me: (On the radio) Nico Chan this is J.D. Knudson of Mission control you're clear for launch.

Nico: Nico to J.D. Copy that.

They launched.

WHOOSH!

Nico: WOOHOO!

They flew to the galaxy and arrived there. Then they landed and it was awesome. They then went over to the Queen.

Queen: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome!

Nico: Your majesty it's an honor to meet you.

Queen: Pleasure is mine Nico.

Layla Williams: We are glad to be here.

Laney: We came to help you deal with one of Mario's enemies here.

Queen: I am so honored that you're taking the time to visit my wonderful Galaxy and speak with me

Nico: We are too. We came here during one of our big day ambassador missions and we're sorry we trashed the place.

Queen: It's all right. We fixed up the damage you did.

Laney: That's good.

Larry: Yeah.

Layla Williams: Anyway, has there been any trouble?

Queen: Yes there is. Mandibug Stack is terrorizing the place.

Nico: Mandibug Stack. This will be good.

Layla Williams: Where were they spotted?

Queen: Up there.

She pointed to a castle tower tree.

Nico: Okay then.

Nicole: (On the radio) You guys got to kick the little one off the big one first and then smash the big one. Do that three times.

Nico: (gets out Amora and Baron Mordo's Ridewatches) It's magic time!

Nico activated them and fired energy and magic blasts and blasted the top bug off and then smashed the big bug with a stomp!

LOUD FART SOUND!

Nico: YEAH!

Several other Mandibug henchmen appeared.

Layla Williams: I think this one is learning from the mistakes of Kaliente and Dino Piranha!

Nico: Yep!

Layla formed a scythe and slashed the Mandibug henchmen and kicked them all over.

Laney and Larry kicked them all over.

Layla Williams: Come and get us!

Lurantis: (In a girls voice) YEAH! What she said!

Lurantis fired waves of energy and blasted the bug all over.

Nico: Whoa Flora Skyla!

Lurantis: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Qin: Awesome!

Layla Williams: One last stomp should do it!

Layla then jumped on the back of the bug and then it exploded!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

Flora Skyla reverted back and she was a girl with neon pink hair and had pink eyes and had pink clothes and had pink butterfly wings.

Flora Skyla: That was awesome!

They all high five!

A Power Star appeared.

Laney: Me and Layla will get it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Flora Skyla: YEAH!

Larry Loud: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Flora Skyla: When me and Nico made awesome plants in our greenhouse and made amazing trees too.

Qin: That was an awesome greenhouse.

Nico and Flora hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Flora Skyla: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

The mascots were in the kitchen and they were making something awesome.

Rose: What are you guys making?

Poromon: It's a surprise for Nico and J.D.

Poliwag: Yep.

Rose: Awesome.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) Later…

---

Me and Nico were watching TV.

Me: So far things have been quiet.

Nico: Yep.

Then Poromon and the mascots came out with HUGE WEDDING CAKE SIZE CAKES! One was chocolate with graham crackers and marshmallows and the other was orange and covered in vanilla frosting and orange flowers made of frosting.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! These cakes look awesome!

Nico: They sure do!

Poromon: We made them for you guys. This one is S'mores.

Poliwag: And this one is Orange Cremesicle.

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: Our favorites!

Jake Long: Is there any beer in this?

Poromon: EW! No way!

Poliwag: Yeah we don't cook with beer unless it's in chili.

Horsea: Yeah that would be gross to put it in cake.

Me: Good point. Lets dig in!

We got to eating and it was awesome and delicious!

Nico: MMM! (Eating) Delicious!

Me: (Eating) Mmm! So good!

Blackout: This is delicious!

Nico: It sure is!

Qin: I'll say! (EATING ORANGE CREMESICLE CAKE)

Xenia: It's Awesome guys.

Manaphy: We're glad you like it!

Nico: Thanks guys!

Me: It's so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Then a Shiinotic came in.

Shiinotic: (In a girls voice) Boy those cakes smell great!

Nico: Angel Amanita! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had green eyes and green angel wings and had the kanji for Mushroom in the middle of her forehead and she had purple clothes and her teeth were fangs.

Angel Amanita: May I have some cake too?

Me: Sure. Poromon and the mascots made huge cakes.

We gave her some.

Angel Amanita: (EATING) Yummy!

Searchlight: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Angel Amanita: I have many of them. But my favorite is when me and Nico put mushrooms in a bully's chili and then he swelled up like a balloon in ugly hives because he was violently allergic to them. But a few minutes later he literally exploded.

Me: He exploded!?

Nico: Yep. Blood and guts splattered everywhere.

Qin: I remember that! Boy everyone was glad he was gone. Even his parents hated him.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Geez!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico and Angel hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Angel Amanita: Me too Nico. Me too.

Toxica: That was good cake!

Me: Well we have more than enough for everyone again.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Both those cakes were good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now it's time to get ready for our next mission.

Qin: Yep.

The previous group came.

Killer Croc: Can me, Amora the Enchantress, Black Manta, Touch & Go, Plastique, Firebrand, Girder, Iron Lung, The U-Foes Wrecking Crew and Dark Turtles go with you guys?

Ironclad: After we eat some cake?

Bulldozer: Just looking at them makes my mouth water!

Dark Mikey: Same with me!

Nico: The mascots made the cakes. Plenty for everyone.

Bulldozer: Awesome.

They ate some.

Nico: Also yes you can come with us.

Xenia: Awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Barricade: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Mr. Touch: Two, right?

Dark Don: We've been following the pattern.

Nico: Yep 2 next. Salazzle and Bewear.

Eli: Ooh!

Me: Awesome. So without a doubt we'll go bash Team Skull members to kingdom come.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah the Salazzle will come when we bash them all over.

Mr. Go: Now, let's not get hasty.

X Ray: Nico's next rescue might not be that.

Me: Well it just came to me because Team Skull had a bunch of Salazzle so that was the first thing that came to me.

X-Ray: Hm. That is a good point.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront: it was The Gorgon Sisters, three of Jake Long's old enemies and they've come back seeking revenge on him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Jake Long and his friends?

Just then, Jake Long and his friends arrived.

Jake Long: You called, Lincoln? What's the emergency?

Lincoln: We got trouble, and you're not going to like it. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's The

Gorgon Sisters, they've come back and they want revenge on you.

Jake Long and his friends gasped.

Jake Long: The Gorgon Sisters?! I thought I was rid of those three when I sent them packing long ago.

Rayman: Wait. Lincoln, did any of The Ghostrick Destroyers have anything to do with their return?

Lincoln: They did, Eloise Kieran opened up a portal using black magic, and she brought those three Gorgon Sisters here to get revenge on Jake Long.

We gasped.

Juniper Lee: Should've known they had a hand in this.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Aye, those trouble-causing blood-drinking bats are really causing us a lot of trouble now. Eloise is so dead when we catch up to her.

Lincoln: But, first things first, we need to take care of The Gorgon Sisters.

Nico: Yeah, we're not letting those three get away with this, first, we take them down, and then, that delusional vampire's next.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Eloise Kieran, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Eloise Kieran, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment as Ophelia Lazarus back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

Me: Just like yesterday, that's really awesome.

Victoria Kurenai: That's right, and Lincoln's bound to use Muzan Kibutsuji's Biokinesis to devour Eloise Kieran after they defeat her.

Nico: This should be good. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to New York to destroy The Gorgon Sisters.

Lincoln: Those troublemaking Gorgons are so going to be blown to bits and sent to The Black Gates, just like what happened to Doug MacFarland, and once we get done destroying them, you're next, Eloise Kieran.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) You better be ready to die, Eloise Kieran, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Lincoln: And you're going to be in for a lot worse, you human-despising vampire from Hell!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to New York to destroy The Gorgon Sisters, and once we get done destroying them, Lincoln and Tiana Masala are going to kill Eloise Kieran of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to New York City.

---

We arrived at New York City.

Xenia: New York City.

Nico: Awesome coming here.

Lola: Yeah.

Firebrand: Jake, this part of New York is yours.

Piledriver: Where do we go first?

Jake Long: Lets go to my house.

We went to his house.

Windsweeper: I was hoping to see a Thunderbird today.

Qin: So were we.

Iron Lung: You must be really happy to be home Jake.

Jake Long: Oh I sure am. It's awesome.

We arrived at Jake's house and went in.

Haley Kay Long: Hey bro!

Jake Long: Hey sis!

They hugged.

Haley Kay Long: I'm glad to see you.

Jake Long: Same here.

Vector: Hi there!

Vapor: You must be Haley!

WHOOSH!

She fired a blast of purple fire from her mouth and blasted Vector right in his face!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Lethal.

Vector: (COUGHS) Whoa!

Haley Kay Long: Sorry. Got scared. But awesome to meet you guys. But yeah I'm Haley Kay Long.

Skalor: Are your parents home?

Susan Luong-Long: Right here.

Me: Hello Mrs. Long.

Susan Luong-Long: Awesome to meet you J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Susan Luong-Long: And Rose it's good to see you again.

Rose: You too Mrs. Long.

Jonathan Long: There's the family.

Jake Long: Hey dad.

Nico: Hello Mr. Long.

Qin: Awesome to meet you.

Jonathan Long: Same here to you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Haley: Jake, we barely see you these days.

Dark Leo: And for that, we're really sorry.

Dark Raph: On the bright side, he's kicked a lot of ass with us!

Me: Yeah sorry about that. But when he joined the team he has been going all over the universe with us. We go all over the world and all over the entire universe helping people in need on all kinds of planets and we do it all.

Xenia: Yeah it's a busy job.

Qin: And an eternal battle.

Camie: Jake not only has villains on Earth to deal with but also villains all over the universe too.

Haley: Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Haley: Aside from Rotwood and Brad, how many enemies of Jake have you taken down?

Gilda: Honestly, only 3

Me: Wow I really lost count. Who was it that we faced again?

Nico: Rotwood & Brad, Nix and Evil Jake.

Me: Oh right thanks. I forgot about all that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Boy I forgot about that.

Lola: Me too.

Wrecker: Today, we're going after the Gorgon Sisters.

Thunderball: They count as one.

Haley: Good! I hate those girls.

Me: We're going to seal them into the Book of Vile Darkness and have them put into the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yeah.

Rage Mage: What Thunderball means is that all 3 count as one villain.

Haley: I know that.

Xenia: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Haley: Lets go find them then.

Eli: You got it.

Me: Yeah.

Girder: Haley, you sure you should be going with us?

Haley: I'm a big girl and I have awesome dragon powers too.

Me: Let her have a shot at this too. She's old enough.

Girder: Okay then.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mr. Boss: First, we need to decide on who can be their archenemies.

Me: Oh I already did that. Irina and Iona?

Irina Irukanji: We are their archenemies!

Iona Irukanji: Awesome! This will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Sea Wasp VS Gorgon! Awesome idea.

Plastique: I'm cool with that.

Xenia: Awesome!

Haley: Yeah!

Lola: That is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: All right then lets head out.

Haley: I'll be okay mom and dad.

Susan Luong-Long: I know Haley. Go get them.

Dirge: I'll search from the air. (transforms into jet mode)

Nico: Go for it.

He did so.

Nico: Finding them in a city like this is like trying to find a needle in a haystack.

Lola: Yeah.

Dirge came back.

Black Manta: (to Dirge) Did you find them?

Dirge: Central park.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

We arrived and to our shock we saw a bunch of people turned into stone statues!

Xenia: Whoa! They are turned to stone!

We saw 3 girls and they were the Gorgon Sisters!

---

The Gorgon Sisters are a trio of antagonists from the Disney series American Dragon Jake Long (ADJL).

Fury was voiced by Tara Strong, Euryale was voiced by Hynden Walch, and Medusa was voiced by Kari Wahlgren.

According to legend, the Gorgons could turn anyone or anything to stone or hypnotize them by looking at them and were defeated and turned to stone themselves by the Greek warrior Persus.

In their debut episode "Bring it On", the first and leader of the trio Fury is released from her stone prison and searches for her two sisters having already contracted minions. After a conflict with Jake, Fury frees her first sister, Euryale and they to go find the third sister Medusa.

Later one night at the docks, the two sisters along with their minions capture Trixie, one of Jake's friends and make her a minion as well. Soon Jake, another friend of his Spud, Jake's grandfather and dog find the gorgons who have just found Medusa and freed her as well. Jake, his grandfather Lao Shi and Fu Dog are turned into stone but Trixie having just been freed from Fury's spell manages to trick the three sisters into fighting and turning each other into stone and fall into the sea.

In the episode "Furious Jealousy", Fury is freed from her stone prison again and surfaces to find another bracelet after her's broke. Upon arriving at the magic shop, she is unlucky until Spud comes in looking for a magic spell remover after Nigel casted a spell on Spud's love interest Stacy. Fury manages to trick Spud into obtaining a bracelet from Jake and gives it to Fury who is restored to power and later manages to free Euryale and Medusa. The trio later petrify and and take Jake who has gotten fat due to eating and attempt to dunk him in the sea as they were. However they are stopped by a recently freed Jake, Spud, Nigel and Trixie.

---

Me: There they are.

Overbite: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

Fury: This is so fun.

Euryale: It sure is.

Medusa: I agree.

But then the spirits of the myths came and they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Nice night we're having huh girls?

Fury: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Abigail Athena: Long time no see ladies.

Fury: Lady Abigail! We haven't seen you in a while.

Abigail Athena: Mother has been keeping me posted about your activities. But now the time has come to stop you all.

Medusa: We'll see how you'll go up against us when you're turned to stone!

Amora: Allow me to handle this.

Amora fired a beam of magic and blinded them.

Eli: And this!

He fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted them.

Xenia: And this!

She fired an arrow and blasted them down.

Nico: (to Abigail Athena) Wait. You didn't tell us you knew them!

Abigail Athena: The gods and their children all have connections and experiences with the creatures and legends of Greek Lore.

Nico: That is amazing.

Me: Yeah it's true.

Nico: Wow!

Medusa tried to turn Nico to stone but was only able to do it to his hand.

Medusa: It appears your powers prevent you from being turned to stone completely

I felt it and it was really rock solid.

Me: Wow! Thing you would make a great partner for Nico with a Rock Solid hand.

Thing: (LAUGHS) I sure would.

Nico: Like this?

KRASMASH!

He bashed Medusa in the face with the rock hand smashed her through 5 trees!

Qin: JUMPING SEA WASPS!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Nico you want me to cut that hand off?

Nico: You could. But my powers will get it out in probably a few minutes.

Then it started cracking and the rock fell off and his hand was back to normal.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Much better.

Me: But your stone fist sent Medusa crashing through 5 trees.

Nico: GEEZ!

Medusa: (Dazed and stupid talk) Mommy read me the story of the bunny and the jellybean.

Fury: We won't be hit with that again!

Me: No but how about this!

My eyes glowed red and Fury screamed and then she was turned into a stone statue!

Nico: WHOA! J.D. you petrified her!

Me: Wow! I didn't know I can do that!

Nico: That's one down!

Me: And 2 to go.

Shannon: Wait we still have the usual battles to do. So this will keep them frozen till then.

She summoned the Amulet of Medusa! She chant an incantation and turned the rest of them to stone.

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: Where did you get that Shannon?

Shannon: Oh Felix Faust gave it to me. The Amulet of Medusa will keep them in place till after we finish up the battles.

Nico: Clever!

Me: That was awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Then Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Skalamander, Screamer, Spot, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer and Biiowulf came.

Nico: Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Skalamander, Screamer, Spot, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Electrocutioner, Fixer and

Biowulf.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Haley) (Russian Accent) You sure your parents are ok with you being here?

Haley: They already approved.

Turtle: Good.

Dr. Polaris: Just wanted to be sure.

Turtle: Boy you guys haven't gone after one of Jake's enemies in a long time.

Me: I know. Feels like forever.

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you went to the mall.

Nico: We sure did.

Spot: Buy anything good?

Nico: All sorts of things. Comics, books, rugs, everything.

Spot: Cool.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was CELL PHONE ORG from episode 7 of Wild Force!

---

As the result of an Org Spirit acquiring a cell phone, the Cell Phone Org was one of the ancient Orgs who came to work for Master Org.

He scrambles signals on cell phones to cause incredible pain in the owners' ears before eating them.

After attacking several businessmen and women in a plaza by causing the pitch in their cellphones to hurt their ears, Taylor came and try to battle the Org, but he let out a sonic screech to morph Taylor out of her Ranger form and made a beatdown on her.

He then joined Jindrax and Toxica and created a jamming field over the entire city that did not permit the Rangers to morph, and battled Cole, Alyssa, Danny and Max, swiftly gaining the upper hand and forcing the Rangers to retreat.

Max eventually lured Cell Phone Org to an area where Cole was able to knock the Org down, Danny keeping him pinned until Alyssa could damage Cell Phone Org's antenna, allowing them to morph again. Cell Phone Org was still more than a match for the Rangers until Taylor showed up. They eventually destroyed the monster with the Jungle Sword, but Toxica made him grow large and the Rangers summoned the Wildzords to form the Wild Force Megazord to battle the Org.

However, the Org was too powerful and soon had the upper hand, until two boys that Taylor had saved earlier revealed their true identities as the Black and Polar Bear Wildzords. Linking with the Megazord, they formed the Wild Force Megazord's new Double Knuckle Mode. Cell Phone Org was no match for this new Megazord combination and was ultimately destroyed by the Double Knuckle Bear Blaster.

---

Taylor: Cell Phone Org!

Cell Phone Org: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to scramble signals in cell phones and make them feel incredible pain before eating them! Also that was when the Bear Brothers made their first appearance.

Cell Phone Org: That's right. Good memory.

Lori: I hope you're literally not thinking on using your powers on my phone.

Cell Phone Org: Dammit, that was gonna be my first choice!

Me: (LAUGHS) He is not called the Cell Phone Org for show. And nothing hurts worse than cell phone feedback.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: That is such a painful sound.

Camie: No kidding.

We got the battles underway.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Iron Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Nico's Rescue

---

Crimson Dynamo was first.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) Nico's rescue was in the mall. I hope he bought good stuff there.

Akira Akatsuki: Oh he did and it was so awesome and fun.

Milly Ashford: It sure was. Everyone had a good time there.

Yumi Korra: They sure did. and then it turned into an awesome rescue.

Dawnstar: They rescued 13 girls there and they are all gene-slammers.

Sun Lad: Yeah that has to be a record.

Ferro Lad: You got that right.

Iron Man: Yeah that was something.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and it was so much fun.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was and it was great.

Spyro: You got that right.

Crimson Dynamo: Thatr is awesome. Lets do it!

Akira: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Crimson Ranger for the Bison!

Akira: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Crimson Dynamo: The Bison is perfect!

Akira: Thanks.

Akira summoned his Keyblade and it was for The Disk Wars and Iron Man! It was called IRON MAN OF VALOR! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Thor, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Battling Another Sedusa Z, Vibro, Mercury, Palladium, Indium, Radon, Potassium, Evil Drill Man and Amora

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Nico, Sakura Avalon's team, Amora's team, and the others did good Battling Another Sedusa Z, Vibro, Mercury, Palladium, and Indium. And Another Radon, Potassium, Evil Drill Man and Amora too.

Hikaru: They sure did and it was awesome.

Esther Blanchett: Yeah it sure was. And they were all gene-slammers. White Night, Legendary Planets, B.E.S. Core Ships, Elemental Monarchs, Alchemy Beasts, Yubel and Predaplants.

Engagement Ring Princess: That was so awesome to see.

Lumpy Space Princess: Oh my glob it sure was.

Princess Princess Princess: (In 5 Voices in Unison) We all thought so too.

Emerald Princess: Yeah it sure was.

Thor: I most agree with thou.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was cool!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was! And the crazy part is that the girls we rescued before them were gene-slammers for the Venom, The Sacred Beast Cards, The Magicians, Koa'Ki Meiru, The Agents of the Planets and the Numbers too.

Turtle: WHOA! All the Number cards in one person!? That's incredible!

Rainbow Dash: YEAH! All 110 Number Cards in one!? That was intensely amazing!

Turtle: That's Inconceivable!

Rainbow Dash: I know!

Hikaru: What a shock huh!?

Turtle: No shit! But that is unbelievable! Lets do it!

Hikaru: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a lightning theme Beast Morpher for the Eagle!

Hikaru: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Hikaru summoned a Mjölnir Theme Keyblade for Thor! It was called THOR GOD OF THUNDER AND HAMMER OF VIRTUE!

They fired waves of lightning and wind, rainbows and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus, Ant Man, Wasp, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - Lincoln's rescue

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Universe 666 Earth. How was it?

Jessica: It was really awesome! We destroyed Universe 666's Teen Titans and they were evil.

Dr. Polaris: Geez! They sure sounded like it!

Mulan: They were! And we killed every single one of them and mutilated their bodies.

Maiden of The Aqua: Yeah it was awesome.

Maiden of The Moonlight: We really Destroyed them

Agent of Creation - Venus: Yeah it was awesome and cool.

Reggie MacKenzie: Yeah no kidding there.

Splendid Venus: Good riddance.

Ant Man: That is for sure.

Wasp: They had it coming and we banished them to the black gates for all eternity.

Rarity: They sure were and those monsters had it coming.

Sweetie Belle: YEAH! They were a bunch of bloodsucking parasites!

Gill Grunt: And they deserved to be destroyed.

Dr. Polaris: I agree there! Lets do it!

Jessica: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a yellow and black ranger for the Wasp!

Jessica: Unleash the Beast!

Dr. Polaris: WOW! The Wasp is perfect!

Wasp: It sure is for her and I'm honored.

Jessica: Thanks Janet.

Jessica summoned her Keyblade and it was for Wasp! It was called THE FLIGHT AND STING OF THE WASP OF COURAGE!

They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Captain America, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - Meeting Abigail Athena,

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I heard you guys met Meeting Abigail Athena. What's she like?

Chris Taylor: She's the daughter of Athena the Goddess of Wisdom and Warfare and is one of Lincoln's amazing guardian angels.

Skalamander: That is cool! Is she by any chance related to

Annabeth Chase?

Chris Taylor: We don't really know the full extent of the family of the Gods of Olympus and their children but it is highly possible.

Miku Hatsume: But that would be so cool if they were half siblings.

Sheriff Skyfire: It sure would be awesome.

Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet: That would be so cool.

Agent of Miracles - Jupiter: I agree there too.

Master Hyperion: And her story is really amazing too.

Captain America: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail, Michelle, what are the stories you all have on how you took down Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan?

Abigail Athena: Let me go first.

Abigail Athena pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Abigail and Lincoln were enjoying a day in the park.

Past Abigail Athena: It's always nice coming here to the park.

Past Lincoln: Yeah, it's really peaceful.

BBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRR

Past Abigail Athena: What was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like chum and limburger cheese along with rancid feet and B.O.?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no! Dang it, Lynn!

Past Abigail Athena: That wild animal's at it yet again?!

Suddenly, they saw something heading for them on all fours: it was Lynn, and she was in Full Beast Mode, and she was out for blood.

Past Lynn: (ROARS LIKE AN ANIMAL)

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it, Lynn! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper. But, then, Lincoln's massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU FILTHY ANIMAL! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: Lynn was so dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lynn charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and lifted Lynn up off the ground with such superhuman strength and he threw her into a tree, and he attacked her with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Abigail blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that hard-headed moron up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lynn tried to do to him and Abigail, they were really furious, and when they also found out Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also conspired to do Lincoln and Abigail in, they were quickly apprehended.

Past Abigail Athena: So, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were also in this as well?! Those five have really crossed the line!

Past Lincoln: They sure have. Now, to get that animal back home!

Then, Lincoln and Abigail dragged Lynn back to The Loud House, and as a result, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were grounded for fourteen weeks for their attempted murder of Lincoln and Abigail, and they got thrown in a padded cell container and wrapped in straitjackets.

Past Lynn: (ROARS IN RAGE AND POUNDED ON THE DOOR TRYING TO GET OUT)

Past Abigail Athena: I'm only going to say this once, if you ever come after Lincoln again or if I see so much as one knife wound or bruise on his body, I will come after you and I will kill you. I don't know why you, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan always do this, Lynn, you were supposed to be his protectors, you had that bond with him with he was born, but instead, you became his tormentors and bullies, and don't think I don't know about every single stupid stunt you five have pulled out of your butts.

This was making Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really angry. But, what Abigail said next really drove Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan mad with animalistic rage.

Past Abigail Athena: You five think you can get away with doing whatever you want to Lincoln, but no, you should've realized that there are consequences when you do these sorts of stupid stunts, yet you never learn your lesson. Lincoln and Laney have tried to mediate the arguments that you five always start, but you never listen. You know what, next time you five get into an argument, I'll enjoy seeing you five rip each other apart, I'm done trying to reason with a pack of rabid animals like you!

Then, Abigail gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan the finger through the window, and that made Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan scream and screech with anger and caused Lynn to roar in anger yet again and beat her chest like a gorilla as the video ends.

Nico: Damn, now that really really stung!

Lincoln: Abigail was right though, she was done trying to reason with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Luna: They were always so hard-headed and stubborn, and they refused to let up on trying to kill you, bro.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Skalamander: GEEZ! That Lynn was REALLY ASKING for trouble all the time!

Applejack: No kidding! She was as stubborn as a Tick on a cow!

Apple Bloom: Yeah that is for sure.

Flashwing: She just didn't know how to accept defeat!

Skalamander: That is true! Lets do it!

Chris Taylor: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a black and grey Beast Morpher Ranger for the Bull!

Chris Taylor: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Then he summoned his Keyblade for Captain America! It was called THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CAPTAIN AMERICA!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal, apples and magic and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Hulk, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - Nico, Layla Williams, Laney and Larry battling Mandibug Stack

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) Nico, Layla Williams, Laney and Larry battled Mandibug Stack. That was in Honeyhive Galaxy

Ed Grant: It sure was and it was really fun!

Kujaku: It sure was and they had a great time on that one too.

Stan Lee: It sure was a fun time for everyone true believers.

Human Torch: It sure was awesome.

Tania: Boy I'll say!

Sperg's Mom: You got that right guys.

Hulk: Hulk think so too.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it was really awesome too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah I'll say!

Hex: I agree there.

Spot: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Ed Grant: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into purple and gray ranger and it was for the Zorilla!

Ed Grant: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Spot: (GAGS AND COUGHS AND THROWS UP!) WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT SMELL!?

Ed Grant: It's my Ranger form. It's for the Zorilla. It's the stinkiest animal in the world and it's a kind of skunk and it smells REALLY BAD!

Spot: (VOMITS) NO KIDDING AND NO FUCKING LIE!

Ed summoned his keyblade and it was for The Hulk! It was called ATOMIC STRENGTH AND RAGE OF THE HULK!

They fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Noriko, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Master Eon, Gaara and RD Lincoln VS Screamer - Mandibug Stack was really tough

Screamer was next.

Screamer: (To Noriko) Mandibug Stack was really tough.

Noriko: It was but like in all the Super Mario games all it took was just three hits to beat it.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure did and it was really amazing.

Triple Berry: Yeah that was so cool.

Flynn: It sure was awesome! BOOM!

Cali: It sure was and now the Mandibug Stack is with you guys.

Mags: It sure is and it's so awesome.

Hugo: Boy I'll say!

Master Eon: It sure is a most amazing.

Screamer: That is cool! Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed them down.

## Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Dragonheart, Blue Dragon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - The Mascots Making cakes for me and Nico

Mumbo Jumbo was next.

Mumbo Jumbo: (to Arkayna) The Mascots Made cakes for J.D. and Nico. What kind were they?

Arkayna: A Giant s-mores cake and a giant orange cremesicle cake.

Mumbo Jumbo: WHOA Those sound really tasty and delicious.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Oh they were! They were as big as wedding cakes and the mascots made enough for all of us.

Chill: (Russian Accent) They were really awesome and delicious.

Golden Queen: They sure were tasty.

Dreamcatcher: They sure were and they were just as awesome as anyone can dream.

Draco: It was a really awesome series of cakes.

Blue Dragon: It sure was awesome and tasty.

Zola: It sure was.

Shu: I'll say

Sunset Shimmer: They sure were awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure were tasty.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Mumbo Jumbo: Boy the Mascots are really getting great at cooking. Lets do it!

Arkayna: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a green ranger for the Dragon!

Arkayna: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She fired a blast of fire from her mouth and blasted them all over and then she summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Dragon! It was called THE DRAGON MYSTICON OF GEMINA!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

# Zarya Moonwolf, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, World of Warcraft: Wrath of The Lich King, Zenkaigers, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - Been a long time since we faced one of Jake's enemies

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) It's Been a long time since we faced one of Jake's enemies. Last time was last year

Zarya: I know and that was so awesome! It has been a while since we faced any of them.

Lala: Yeah it sure was.

Susie Remmington: I agree there too.

Sailor Isla Nublar: You got that right.

Sailor Equestria: It sure has been a while for the team though.

Sailor Racoon City: Yeah no kidding.

Tirion: Yeah it has been a while.

Jaina Proudmoore: Boy we have been slacking on them.

Kaito: That is for sure.

Zocks: No kidding.

Fluttershy: That is so fun that we're facing them again.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure is.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Knightbrace: Yeah. Lets do it!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Zocks danced and Will and the Mascots came and they danced.

Poromon: YEAH We love this song!

Will: Oh yeah!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Zarya: YEAH! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into the blue and black ranger for the Wolf!

Zarya: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Zarya summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Wolf! It was called

THE WOLF RANGER OF GEMINA! They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, World of Warcraft: Cataclysm, 2012 TMNT, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - Jake Long is doing so much better now

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Okay, so maybe we haven't been dealing with much of Jake Long's bad guys. But he's still doing so much better now.

Emerald: He sure is. 2 of his biggest major enemies are dead, Rotwood and Brad are in the redemption squad and his minor enemies will go into the M.O.E. and he and Rose are also an awesome couple.

Marcarita: It's true and that is so awesome.

Red Dragon Archfiend: That is for sure and I like it.

Black Rose Dragon: It sure is something and cool.

Stardust Dragon: I agree there as well.

White Night Dragon agreed too.

Alexstrasza: I do too.

2012 Leo: You're not kidding there.

2012 Raph: Yeah.

Pinkie Pie: I think all of the adventures of Jake Long and friends are cool.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) They sure are fun.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Same here.

Electrocutioner: I think that is awesome too. Lets do it!

Emerald Goldenbraid: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a pink ranger for the unicorn!

Emerald Goldenbraid: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for the Unicorn Mysticon! It was called THE UNICORN KNIGHT OF GEMINA! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Dark Phoenix 2018, Digimon Fusion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - The Gorgon Sisters will make good archenemies for one of us

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) The Gorgon Sisters will make good archenemies for one of us. The only question is who?

Piper Willowbrook: We already decided on that and we picked the Irukanji Twins as their archenemies.

Fixer: Wow! Sea Wasp VS Gorgons. That is cool!

Kanna Bismarch: It sure is. I think it's a great idea.

Caam: Yeah the worlds most venomous jellyfish VS the Gorgons.

Eis Shenron: It sure is an amazing one.

Nuova Shenron: I agree there too.

White Heart: Same here.

Dark Phoenix 2018: I do too. That is awesome.

Mikey Kudo: It sure is awesome.

Nene Amano: I think it's awesome myself.

Princess Luna: You got that right. It's fitting too.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: I'll say!

Gari: Yeah!

Blackout: That is awesome.

Fixer: That is a perfect matchup. Lets do it!

Piper: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a fire theme ranger for the Phoenix!

Piper: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Phoenix Mysticon! It was called THE RINGS OF THE PHOENIX FLAME!

They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, American Dragon: Jake Long, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) The Irukanji Twins will be perfect for the Gorgon Sisters. But I think you're just happy to be fighting them again.

Jake Long: I sure am. I can't remember the last time we fought one of my enemies.

Yumi: No kidding. It has been a while since then.

Tabitha Welkington: You're not kidding. Boy we are slacking a lot.

Bonnie: That is awesome though.

Lucy: It sure is!

Sabrina: I'll say.

Rose: It sure is awesome and cool.

Princess Celestia: You got that right. I think it's great to face some of Jake Long's enemies again.

King Solar: It sure has been a while.

Solar Eclipsa: And New York City is perfect for them.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Biowulf: I do too. Lets do it!

Jake Long: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Beast Morpher for the Sea Dragon!

Jake Long: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Then he summoned is Keyblade and it was for Jake Long! It was called THE DRAGON DEFENDER OF NEW YORK! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Karla, Himiko, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cell Phone Org

---

Cell Phone Org was next.

Cell Phone Org: Boy the Gorgon Sisters are gonna be tough.

Me: Tell me about it but it was cool how they turned just Nico's hand to stone.

Varie: What a powerful trio they are.

Camie: I agree there. And they are powerful.

Celica: They sure are.

Zarya: You got that right.

Karla: Yeah the Gorgon Sisters are amazing.

Himiko: Yep.

Adagio: Yeah no kidding.

Cell Phone Org: I agree there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Gorgon Sisters, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Jake Long etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large dragon heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold dragon heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce RangerS: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers too!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him guys!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Me: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Eli: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Merrick: LUNAR CUE!

Cell Phone Org: UH OH!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

He swund the sword and slashed him and then we fired energy waves and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: YEAH! Cell Phone Org you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Just like Shannon said, the 3 Gorgon Sisters broke out of their rock prisons like how the Gargoyles do!

Emma: They just got out from being statues!

Tsukasa: Too little too late!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force White!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Wolf Warrior!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Mystic Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

Me: Like with the legendary and mighty hero Perseus, it's time to slash these Gorgons heads off!

We went at them and blasted and smashed them and pulverized them all over!

Blackout, Jake Long, Searchlight and Rose used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and then enhanced Blackout's weapons and Searchlight's weapons and Jake and Rose's powers 100-fold.

Blackout and Jake Long: BLACKOUT FIRESTORM BLAST!

Searchlight and Rose: SEARCHLIGHT ROSE BLAST!

Magic of the Clow and Amora: CLOW SORCERY BLAST!

Flowers of the Crocodile and Killer Croc: CROCODILE BLAST!

Detective Mantas and Black Manta: MANTA SPIRIT BLAST!

Countryside Farm Work and Iron Lung: IRON FARM BLAST!

Psychic Supernoob and Touch and Go: PSYCHIC SUPER BLAST!

Elemental Supernoob and Plastique: ELEMENTAL LIGHTNING BLAST!

Shapeshifting Supernoob and Firebrand: ANIMAL SUPER BLAST!

Flight Supernoob and Girder: FLIGHT SUPER BLAST!

Chemicals of Nature and U Foes: CHEMICALS OF NATURE BLAST!

Wrecking Spirits Galore and Wrecking Crew: WRECKING SPIRITS BLAST!

Hulking Turtles and Dark Turtles: HULKING TURTLE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Jake Long, Hayly, Nico, Lola, Lana and Eli:

DRAGON MAGIC MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energgy and elements.

Lincoln: MYTHICAL CREATURE ELEMENT STYLE: THUNDERBIRD!

Entrapta: MYTHICAL CREATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: RAIJU!

Perfuma: MYTHICAL CREATURE NATURE STYLE: DRYAD!

Frosta: MYTHICAL CREATURE ICE STYLE: YETI!

Mai Shiranui: MYTHICAL CREATURE FIRE STYLE: IFRIT!

Nanami: MYTHICAL CREATURE WATER STYLE: MERMAID!

Toph: MYTHICAL CREATURE EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Tatsumaki: MYTHICAL CREATURE WIND STYLE: GRIFFIN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said mythical creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: MYTHICAL CREATURE FINAL SMASH: MYTHICAL BLAST!

They fired mythical creature based ki blasts and the blasts knocked down the Gorgon Sisters.

Lincoln: Now, to end you Gorgon Sisters for good. GORGON'S GAZE!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out, and as they did, glaring red eyes with cat-like pupils appeared reflecting in the angel wings, and as the red eyes glowed, The Gorgon Sisters got turned to stone, and then, we fired powerful black energy blasts at them, obliterating them and sending them to The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call a gaze of death. Lincoln, was that a new technique you've been working on?

Lincoln: Yep, it's known as Gorgon's Gaze, it has the same function as Aegis' Gaze, but this works on creatures like The Gorgon Sisters.

Me: Nice one.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Eloise Kieran of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Eloise Kieran, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Eloise Kieran, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Eloise Kieran, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years

ago.

Eloise Kieran: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Eloise, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) Indeed, and now, it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Tiana Masala's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, Celtic Symbols, fairies, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Fairy of Mischief's Celtic Darkness Light Fairy Archangel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Fairy Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Eloise Kieran, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, Celtic Symbols, fairies, and angels with every step.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from the land of Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. And don't think we haven't forgotten of what you did in using your black magic to bring The Gorgon Sisters back to New York, that's yet another line you've seriously crossed, Eloise Kieran, and for that, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Tiana Masala was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and Celtic symbols surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, angels, and Ghostrick Fairy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Eloise Kieran: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Tiana Masala emerged, but she was changed forever.

CELTIC MUSIC PLAYS

Tiana Masala grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her shore black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, fairies, Celtic Symbols, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Fairy emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on fairy earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Fairy with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tiana Masala has on a sleeveless black open vest, sleeveless black crop top, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, black heeled sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, fairies, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Fairy and a fairy surrounded by Celtic symbols, stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Tiana Masala felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in

the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Tiana Masala's massive Ghostrick Fairy's Celtic Darkness Light Fairy Archangel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Fairy Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, fairies, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tiana Masala's Ghostrick Fairy Celtic Darkness Light Fairy Angel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Fairy Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Ghostrick Fairy etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large red fairy heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red fairy heads and below the red fairy heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Fairy's heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Ghostrick Fairy and the Fairy that said, "Tiana Masala, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Fairy, Scotland's Fairy Angel of Darkness and Light, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Defender of Scotland's Long Proud History, Powerful Master of Magic and Summoner of Elemental Fairies, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lola, Archenemy of The Haunted Mask, Destroyer of Eloise Kieran of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Fairies, and Angels"

ティアナ・マサラ、ゴーストリック・フェアリーのジーン・スラマー、スコットランドの闇と光の妖精天使、ウルスラ・トゥアイギハインジールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、スコットランドの長く誇り高い歴史の擁護者、強力な魔法のマスターでありエレメンタル妖精の召喚者、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・ローラの粉砕者、ホーンテッド・マスクの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのエロイーズ・キーランの破壊者、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして闇、光、妖精、天使のマスター

Tiana Masala transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK FAIRY-FAIRY-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELTIC FAIRY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT CELTIC FAIRY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT CELTIC FAIRY LOVE!

We were amazed by Tiana Masala's Super Angel-Ghostrick Fairy-Fairy-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Eloise Kieran saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Tiana Masala with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Tiana Masala fired a powerful barrage of black and red energy blasts, stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, fairies, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) This is truly amazing, lads, now Tiana's transformed into her Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form.

Lincoln: Indeed she has, Morrigan. Now, we're ready to take the fight to that delusional vampire.

Tiana Masala:(Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Fairy Angel Ghostrick Fairy Angel and Divine Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Fairy Angel Ghostrick Fairy Angel Love)

(Scottish Accent) That's right. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Tiana Masala.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Eloise, now it's time we put you down for good!

Tiana Masala and Lincoln went after Eloise Kieran, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels,

Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Eloise Kieran and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Ursula Truaigheaingeal also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Eloise Kieran mad.

Eloise Kieran: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Eloise Kieran's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Eloise Kieran ran at Lincoln and Tiana Masala, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Eloise Kieran's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln morphed his left arm into a monstrous form with demonic eyes and mouths with fangs and he sent it at Eloise Kieran and it devoured and consumed her as it swallowed her and Lincoln absorbed her into his body, and the monstrous arm morphed back to normal, and an energy card with her soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's left hand. We cheered wildly for what Tiana Masala and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Tiana Masala's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Tiana Masala: (Scottish Accent) That's one down and twenty of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping me get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tiana.

Suddenly, Tiana Masala wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tiana Masala's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Fairy flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, and the sound of Celtic Music played behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tiana Masala absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Wow, now that was one truly awesome and incredible fight of Angel and Ghostrick Fairy VS. Delusional Human-Despising Vampire, Lincoln, Tiana, you really showed that delusional vampire absolutely no mercy.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used Muzan's Biokinesis on her, the same way Michelle used it on those thugs in the video. Now, you have another way of absorbing evil villains into you.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln sent the soul of Eloise Kieran in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Eloise Kieran's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment for the rest of eternity, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: They're actually living beings who happen to be our sentinels and trusted allies, sorry we didn't mention that one yesterday.

Nico: That's okay, but that's still so cool, Vespera really is one awesome architect and she built one awesome gothic Vampire's Castle for you guys. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, her name is Hailey Helios, Daughter of Helios, Greek God of The Sun.

Me: Whoa, The Daughter of The Greek God of The Sun, now that's really awesome.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right. Hailey Helios is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of The Sun, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luan surprisingly, and Hailey and Lincoln helped Luan with her birthday parties, and Hailey helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about using the powers of the sun and she really helped out Luan with her training when she got her powers from Sulis. Lincoln made Hailey a beautiful necklace with yellow gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, golden yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Hailey kissed Lincoln on the lips as sunlight shined down on them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lewis Travolta with a bloody passion, because that jerk absolutely hated Hailey for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Hailey everything about what that lardass has done, and one time when Lincoln and Hailey were enjoying a day in the beach, Lewis Travolta showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that lardass with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Hailey blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lewis Travolta tried to do to him and Hailey, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Lewis Travolta and took him to jail.

Nico: What a dumbass jerk!

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly, and tomorrow, we'll be taking on Maeve Kearne, the next member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Yes, and that'll be left up to me and you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Ramona.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Of course, I'll also be joining in as well, I can't let my little sister have all the fun.

Me: This is bound to piss of Maeve Kearne badly, after all, you two were from Transylvania and are the blood descendants of Vlad Dracula.

Lincoln: She'll say they're disgraces to Vlad Dracula's legacy, but those are just the words of a really delusional vampire who's about to become my next snack tomorrow.

Mumbo Jumbo: That's another of Jake's enemies taken down.

Knightbrace: We should go after them more often.

Me: I agree there and man we have really been slacking off.

Qin: Yeah.

Electrocutioner: You're right about that.

Fixer: The other most important thing is that we have more recruits.

Biowulf: (to Jake) I hope your parents don't mind meeting me during the victory celebration.

Jake: Not at all and it will be fun.

Nico: It sure will. We did awesome today. Great job today everyone.

Xenia: Yeah!

Jake Long: (To the Viewers) This was an awesome adventure. It will be even more fun with all the family with us.

Me: It sure will.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and celebrated and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

Been a while since we faced one of Jake Long's enemies.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Ayla and Jessica along with Enchantress, Lillith Aensland, Defender, Symbiote Bonded Black Widow, Mentok the Mindtaker and Karate Kong and we're going to the Alola Region for some beach relaxation and fun and we're also going to kick some butt by thrashing Team Skull and also we're going to take down Another Amaterasu (Fire Force), Abyss (SoulCalibur), Universe 666 Ansem, Argosax, Aisrehdar (Chrono Ruler), Lillith and Enchantress. Also we're going to meet an Electric Eel gene-slammer and her name is Nikko Malkovich and she is a powerful master of lightning and also she is Nico's friend from science class. Also we're going to meet a Salazzle gene-slammer and her name is Gabby Orion and she is a girl that Nico knows and she has a really foul disposition. She's a bully that Nico saved from herself.

The next match-up in the saga is Ramona Alucard, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Alucard, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Gene-Slammer of Vampire Lady, and Lincoln VS. Maeve Kearne.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Fairy World, and we got a huge and wild battle waiting for us: The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps have come back from the dead, and they want revenge on us for killing them, but we're going to destroy those demonic babysitters, and what's even more huge: not only are we going to broadcast it to Icky Vicky so she can see her friends be wiped out one by one, but Timmy Turner's also going to EXPLODE AND TRANSFORM AND REALLY LET THOSE DEMONIC BABYSITTERS HAVE IT BIG TIME, THE BABYSITTERS RAGING AGAINST TWERPS WILL NEVER SURVIVE THE FURY OF THE CHOSEN ONE OF FAIRY WORLD, THE DEFENDER OF DIMMSDALE, AND THE MYSTICON PINK WOLF MAGE! And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Hailey Helios, no, this isn't to be confused with the Gene-Slammer of Helios Trice Megistus, this one's the Daughter of Helios, Greek God of The Sun, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary

Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of The Sun, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luan surprisingly, and Hailey and Lincoln helped Luan with her birthday parties, and Hailey helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about using the powers of the sun and she really helped out Luan with her training when she got her powers from Sulis. Lincoln made Hailey a beautiful necklace with yellow gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, golden yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Hailey kissed Lincoln on the lips as sunlight shined down on them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lewis Travolta with a bloody passion, because that jerk absolutely hated Hailey for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him. And Selene Arcangela told Hailey everything about what that lardass has done, and one time when Lincoln and Hailey were enjoying a day in the beach, Lewis Travolta showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that lardass with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Hailey blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lewis Travolta tried to do to him and Hailey, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Lewis Travolta and took him to jail.

The mascots are in for a very spinetingling and hair-raising adventure as they are being pursued by a haunted car and we're going to solve the mystery of it in a non-combat adventure.

See you next time.

# The Mascots and the Haunted Car

This is where Horsea gets followed by a haunted car.

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

Over in the Alola Region in the Maldives **M V** was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Ayla and Jessica along with Enchantress, Lillith Aensland, Defender, Symbiote Bonded Black Widow, Mentok the Mindtaker and Karate Kong and we were there for some awesome rest and relaxation as well as a really great rescue. We were having fun playing in the sand, sunbathing, building sandcastles, surfing, digging for buried treasure and more.

Me: Ahh. This is the life!

Qin: Boy you said it.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: This is so fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: It's awesome.

Misty Tredwell: Boy it sure is peaceful.

Nico: Ilana, I want to thank you, Enchantress, and your teams for coming.

Ilana: No problem Nico. It's gonna be so awesome helping out.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: I'll say.

Ets: This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: Ets, I'll never forget when we met you.

Ets: Me neither. That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia; And you have been an awesome help to the team since.

Ets: Yeah I sure have.

Camie: So cool.

Lillith: (Scottish Accent) And he has been an amazing archenemy.

Lola: He sure has Lillith.

Nico: And your tech powers have really been useful

Ets: They sure have and it's awesome.

Qin: You got that right.

Lincoln: I think it's so cool that you have powers like that.

Me: Cooper Daniels has learned so much from you on them.

Ets: He sure has.

Varie: I'll say.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was awesome.

Nico: It's not every day we fight one of Jake's enemies

Eli: No kidding. It has been a while.

Camie: I know.

Me: No kidding on that. Now the Gorgon Sisters are with the M.O.E.

Lola: They sure are.

Applejack: I think it's a great addition to them.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: And we got to meet Jake's family.

Me: We sure did. Hayly, Susan and Jonathan are so awesome.

Xenia: And they are all dragons.

Camie: That is so cool.

Wallflower: They sure are. That is so cool.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: And they met Biowulf.

Eli: I know.

Lola: That was so cool.

Lana: And Hayly is awesome too. It was funny how she breathed fire in Vector's face.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome.

Varie: Funny too.

Laney: I agree there too.

Maria: Keep an eye out. Team Skull could be anywhere.

Me: Okay. The Alarm will tell us if they are coming.

DEMONIC LAUGHTER ALARM!

Nico: Here they come.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: This will be good.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Time to smash some skulls.

Maria: Time to call for backup!

She called in Amora, Evil Drill Man, Powerpunk Girls, Mouse Shot Lion, Jinxer and the Mummy Legendorga.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: Yeah! This will be fun.

Me: Nico here they come!

We saw TEAM SKULL!

Camie: Oh boy.

Nico: Let's get em!

Me: CHARGE!

We went at them and bashed and pulverized them all over into pulp.

I punched a member.

Me: Nico the Boo Box!

Nico: Oh I get it!

Skull member: (IN FEAR!) NOT THAT! NOT THE BOO BOX!

Me: The Boo Box!

Skull Member: NOOOOOOOO!

Me and Eli grabbed the member as he was screaming and then Nico opened the box and then we shoved him in there and closed it and Nicole put a genjutsu on it and scared the living shit out of him!

Nico: It never gets old!

Qin: Yeah! Neither is this!

Qin opened the hatch on the top and then put her butt on it and then…

LOUD FIERY SUPER FART!

She farted a flamethrower blast from her butt and burned the Skull Member!

OUCH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) NICE ONE!

Qin: Thanks!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Skull members all over.

Fluttershy then whistled and then a bunch of badgers swooped in from out of nowhere and mauled a bunch of members of Team Skull.

Nico: Nice!

Brittney: Time for some fear! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: FEAR OF THE NIGHTMARE SHARK!

She fired waves of darkness and they enveloped the Skull members and a NIGHTMARE SHARK ATE THEM!

Camie: OH YEAH

Lola: Nice!

Maria fired water at them.

She drenched them. But then lightning struck them from out of nowhere!

ZAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPP!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That was awesome!

Me: Nice one Lincoln.

Lincoln: That wasn't me. It was from her!

We saw an Electric Eel Gene-Slammer Girl!

Me: An Electric Eel Gene-slammer!

May: Thanks!

Electric Eel: Thanks!

Nico: Nikko Malkovich! Wow!

Qin: Whoa! Lightning Queen Nikko! That is awesome!

Nikko Malkovich: It sure is.

Nico: Kinda weird for you not to have legs, huh?

Nikko Malkovich: You're not kidding there.

Camie: Yeah.

Nikko then fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the rest of the Team Skull members and they were burned all over and then arrested.

Qin: Take that.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: What were you doing before getting Gene Slammed?

Nikko Malkovich: Working in the hydroelectric power plant and then I got turned into this.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Lets revert you back.

I put my blind man glasses on and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Nikko Malkovich: I'm ready.

Me: Okay here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain as she was changing back!

Her tail unmerged back into legs.

She was back to normal and was a girl with neon green hair and had blue eyes and had the kanji for eel in the middle of her forehead. She got up and was naked.

Nikko Malkovich: Oh wow I'm normal. It's okay Nico you can look at me naked. I don't mind. I like it.

Nico: Not if you want Nicole to kill me!

Nikko Malkovich: I'm also Nico's friend from science class.

Me: Wow!

Nikko Malkovich: I specialized in lightning.

Eli: Neat.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

Rarity and the fashion brigade gave her new clothes. She had neon green clothes.

Nikko Malkovich: Nice outfit!

Qin: It sure is.

Nikko took one step… and fell to the floor.

Nico caught her.

Nikko Malkovich: WHOA! I need to get used to having legs again.

Nico: It will take a while but you can do it.

Eli: And I found the anothers. We have Another Amaterasu (Fire Force), Abyss (SoulCalibur), Universe 666 Ansem, Argosax, Aisrehdar (Chrono Ruler), Lillith and Enchantress.

Me: Whoa!

Ets: This will be good.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Let me see.

JEOPARDY THINK THEME PLAYS

Me: I got an idea. I summon Witch of the Black Forest, Ruin Queen of Oblivion, Fire Sorcerer, Kanan the Swordmistress and Lady of the Lake!

I summoned said monsters.

Fire Sorcerer: You rang?

Me: Yep. Your archenemies are Amaterasu (Fire Force), Abyss (SoulCalibur), Universe 666 Ansem, Argosax, and Aisrehdar (Chrono Ruler).

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: And Maria call in Felicia Terrington the gene-slammer of Arcana Force XXI - The World.

Maria: Right.

She did so and she appeared in a planet Earth.

Felicia Terrington: I'm ready guys.

Nico: There they are!

Out came 7 figures and they were Another Amaterasu (Fire Force), Abyss (SoulCalibur), Universe 666 Ansem, Argosax, Aisrehdar (Chrono Ruler) and Lillith!

Ets: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Amaterasu: But this will be so fun.

Me: That voice!

The 7 of them all merged together and she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had a rainbow dress on and had rainbow angel wings. And she had a rainbow sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Miranda Connors!

Miranda Connors: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Miranda is also the gene-slammer of the Neos Elemental Heros.

Jaden: Whoa! That is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Miranda Connors: Yep. And I'm also one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: That's right and I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Miranda Connors: I know and WOW! You changed so much from that little boy I remember.

Lincoln: I know. Miranda is also Emilia and Melanie Connors' little sister.

Qin: Wow!

Miranda Connors: I heard you guys were destroying Queen Bee mean girls. Well done.

Me: Thanks. Is the Another Enchantress friendly or hostile?

Miranda Connors: Friendly. And she is a masterful enchantress.

Ets: Let's do this!

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the 7 Anothers!

They fired waves of energy and element and blasted the Anothers down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Camie: Take that!

Nico: Now for Another Enchantress.

Ilana: This will be awesome and fun.

Xenia: It sure will.

Qin: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Juniper Travis: Just to be a great sorceress. But I knew he was lying. So I turned him into a toad.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Clever.

Ilana: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Xenia: YEAH

Juniper turned into Another Enchantress.

Qin: Yeah! This will be good.

Nico: (gets out DC Enchantress' Ridewatch): You're not the only one who can do magic!

Nico activated it and fired a wave of magic and blasted her down.

Nico: Now this one. (Activates Lillith's ridewatch)

Nico fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: Time for some shield power. (ACTIVATES DEFENDER'S RIDEWATCH)

She got a shield and fired a wave of energy and smashed her.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES SYMBIOTE BONDED BLACK WIDOW'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for this. (ACTIVATES MENTOK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: HI-YAH! (ACTIVATES KARATE KONG'S RIDEWATCH)

She jumped and pulverized Another Enchantress!

Ets: Time for some action! (ACTIVATES LILLITH'S RIDEWATCH)

Ets fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Abra Kadabra, Queen of The Black Puddle, Praxina, PPG Sandman, Mizugeiko and Uvula the Sea Hag came.

Nico: Nice team, Abra Kadabra!

Abra Kadabra: Thanks. And rest assured that Praxina is being well behaved.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Just as long as she doesn't hurt Vypra.

Praxina: I can assure you that me and Vypra are slowly repairing our relationship. (laughs) Now if only she and Dark can get married already!

Me: (LAUGHS) Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Great.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

?: Right here you ugly bitch!

We saw a Salazzle!

Me: Whoa a Salazzle!

Xenia: Uh oh.

Salazzle: (In a girls voice) That's right you fuckers! I'm here! You got a fucking problem with that!?

Nico: Gabby Orion! Whoa!

Qin: Not her!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had black hardcore clothes.

Nico: She's a bully I saved from herself.

Qin: I remember that.

Salazzle: I got this.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed down Another Enchantress and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Juniper.

Xenia: Awesome!

Ets: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gabby Orion: When Nico saved me from myself. Also me and Nico went after Karen people.

Camie: A Karen?

Me: It's a slang term for someone that is a total psychopath. They think they are so much better than everyone that they can get away with anything.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Yikes.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. We teamed up and became the Karen-Wranglers.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico and Gabby hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gabby Orion: Me too Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, and Endurance are heading to Fairy World, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got a huge and wild battle waiting for us: The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps have come back from the dead, and they want revenge on us for killing them, but we're going to destroy those demonic babysitters, and what's even more huge: not only are we going to broadcast it to Icky Vicky so she can see her friends be wiped out one by one, but Timmy Turner's also going to EXPLODE AND TRANSFORM AND REALLY LET THOSE DEMONIC BABYSITTERS HAVE IT BIG TIME, THE BABYSITTERS RAGING AGAINST TWERPS WILL NEVER SURVIVE THE FURY OF THE CHOSEN ONE OF FAIRY WORLD AND THE DEFENDER OF DIMMSDALE, AND THE MYSTICON PINK WOLF MAGE!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Fairy World, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we got a huge and wild battle waiting for us: The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps have come back from the dead, and they want revenge on us for killing them, but we're going to destroy those demonic babysitters, and what's even more huge: not only are we going to broadcast it to Icky Vicky so she can see her friends be wiped out one by one.

Timmy Turner: But, I'm also going to transform, and it's going to be more explosive than when I blew up at Norm when we went to Ji Province.

Nico: I always knew we'd be facing those demonic babysitters again, but unlike with Icky Vicky, they aren't getting off easy.

Me: No, we can deal with humiliating Icky Vicky, but them, uh uh, they're getting The Black Gates for good.

Wanda: That's for sure.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long golden yellow hair and golden yellow hairband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful golden angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless golden yellow top, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with horses, roosters, wolves, cattle, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Helios, and holstered on her back is a massive Helios-themed greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Athena etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large yellow wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large yellow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The horse, rooster, wolf, and cattle motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Golden Yellow-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from those demonic babysitters, they had flamethrowers, chainsaws, grenades, knives, and all sorts of weapons, and they were cackling like demons.

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Hailey Helios, Daughter of Helios, I knew it was you.

?: (SUPER ENRAGED DEMONIC AND SUPER PISSED OFF SCREECH OF PURE RAGE AND INSANITY) TTTTTTTTTTTTTTWWWWWWWWWWWEEEEEERRRRPPPPSSSSS!

We then saw our targets heading our way: The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps, and they have flamethrowers, chainsaws, grenades, knives, and all sorts of weapons, and they were cackling like demons and were extremely super pissed off now.

Nico: Here they come!

Suddenly, something in Timmy Turner's mind absolutely snapped as memories of Norm's crooked and evil tricks rushed through him along with the memory of him making The 20 Days of Darkness even more darker, and his sapphire blue eyes turned neon sapphire blue and he was surrounded by a pink and white energy aura with magic, stars, fairy crowns, elemental forces, wolves, fairies, and angels, and he gripped his Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and his Eye of Lupus orb was glowing even more, and as he approached The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps, he left pink and white energy, magic, stars, fairy crowns, elemental forces, wolves, fairies, and angels with every step.

Timmy Turner: You know what, you absolutely make me sick to no end, you've already proven that you all are nothing more than a bunch of monsters and demons who sought to kill every last kid in Dimmsdale and the entire world and watch the world burn, and for what: to slake your endless thirst for blood and destruction. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AND SUPER ENRAGED) But, you know what, I've had it up to hear with every last one of you losers, you've already proven to all of us that you're nothing more than a bunch of monsters unworthy of redemption and unworthy to even live in society at all! (Suddenly, his canine teeth grew into fangs)… , AND NOW, YOU'VE JUST SEALED YOUR FATE, YOU DEMONIC, WRETCHED, WORTHLESS, HEARTLESS, GOOD-FOR-NOTHING GODFORSAKEN PIECES OF TRASH FROM THE DARKEST DEPTHS OF HELL, AND NOW, I WILL MAKE ABSOLUTELY SURE NONE OF YOU WILL NEVER LEAVE HERE ALIVE AND I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU UNTIL NOTHING IS LEFT OF YOU! (WOLF ROAR)

We gasped at the sudden extent of Timmy Turner's rage, and when we heard a wolf roar escape from his throat and his canine teeth turn into fangs, we knew The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps just fucked up big time, and now, Timmy's going to make them all pay.

Nico: HOLY CRAP! Timmy's really exploded with anger now!

Lincoln: This is way more explosive than when he exploded like that at Norm during my rescue at Ji Province. STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, TIMMY'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Timmy Turner screamed like a madman and roared like a really enraged wolf as he was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and white energy with stars, magic, fairy crowns, and elemental forces surrounding it, there's a fairy, angel, and wolf flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Timmy Turner emerged, but he was changed forever.

Timmy Turner grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retains his eight-pack abs and he now has eleven large colored orbs orbiting around his legs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his long chocolate brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck and a blue tip on one strand of his hair, he has neon sapphire blue eyes and a pink and white energy aura with magic, stars, elemental forces, fairy crowns, wolves, fairies surrounding him, he has an angel and wolf holding the Element Kanji and was accompanied by two fairies emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, he has on wolf earrings with pink gems for the eyes and with the Elemental, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold star links and pink and green crystals for the links and a blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a wolf head with pink gems for eyes and the Elemental, Magic, and Eternity Kanji on its head for the pendant. Timmy Turner has on a pink shirt with sapphire blue jewel on his neck, a long white long-sleeved jacket with golden embroideries in the shape of arrows pointing left and right and blue buttons, white gloves with silver claw rings, black pants with blue flames, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved white coat with golden embroideries on the long sleeves and pink-furred cuffs and pink fur lining on the coattails and pink wolf draped around for the collar, and on the back is a fairy crown with a fairy, angel, and wolf, and on the back of his neck is the constellation of Lupus the Wolf. Suddenly, Timmy felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with yellow tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for his new body, and he now has fangs like a wolf, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and he has his Wolf Familiar, Lupin, and Fairy Familiar, Tiana with him.

Suddenly, Timmy Turner's Lupus' Celestial Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice and Eye of Lupus and all the other greatswords and swords he'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and white energy, stars, magic, elemental forces, fairies, wolves, and angels, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'5" in length with a massive pink orb mounted on top of four large gold raven heads with blue gems for eyes and below them is a large blue gem surrounded by a gold ring with small chain made of three pink gems and a wolf head for the pendant and a gold dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end of the long midnight black handle is a white Alicorn head with its wings spread out and a golden heart and on the bottom of the Alicorn head are four smaller gold raven heads with pink gems for the eyes and on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large midnight black crescent moon weight with a pink gem on it and his Eye of Lupus orb also now has gold designs on it, he has on his new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold cuff left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold wolf head with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Fairy World Compendium, purple spellbook he got for his 18th birthday, Talisman Cards of The Universe, Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the fairy crown that said, "Timmy Turner, Chosen One and Defender of Dimmsdale and Fairy World, Loving Fairy God Child of Cosmo and Wanda, Loving Fairy Godbrother of Poof, Loving Son of Mr. and Mrs. Turner, Destroyer of Denzel Crocker and Many of Fairy World's Dangerous Villains, Redeemer of The Darkness, Owner of The Fairy World Compendium, Loving Boyfriend of Trixie Tang, Loyal Friend to Many, Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage, Archenemy of Madame Masque, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Angels, Fairies, Wolves, and Elemental Forces"

ティミー・ターナー、選ばれし者、ディムズデイルと妖精界の擁護者、コスモとワンダの愛する妖精神の子、プーフの愛する妖精ゴッドブラザー、ターナー夫妻の愛する息子、デンゼル・クロッカーの破壊者、そして妖精界の多くの危険な悪役、闇の救世主、妖精世界大全の所有者、トリクシー・タンの愛するボーイフレンド、多くの人の忠実な友人、ミスティコン・ピンク・ウルフの魔術師、マダム・マスクの大敵、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして魔法、天使、妖精、狼、および元素の力の達人

Timmy Turner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-WOLF MOON-MYSTICON PINK WOLF MAGE-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAGIC CELESTIAL FAIRY MAGICAL ELEMENTAL FAIRY MYSTICON WOLF MOON ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL CELESTIAL FAIRY MAGICAL FAIRY WOLF MOON JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL CELESTIAL FAIRY MAGICAL FAIRY WOLF MOON HOPE!

We were amazed by Timmy Turner's Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Trixie Tang saw what what happened to him, she had an atomic red blush on her face and hearts in her eyes, but when the Babysitters Raging Against Twerps saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at him to kill him with their chainsaws, but Timmy Turner fired a powerful barrage of pink and white energy blasts, stars, magic, elemental forces, fairies, wolves, and angels, along with firing pink energy blasts from his new Mage's Staff and firing pink Eye of Lupus orbs at them which exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and this absolutely pissed them all off now.

Timmy Turner: (Divine Godly Echoing Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Magic Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magic Mysticon Wolf Moon Hope) Now, it's payback time for every last kid in Dimmsdale that you have hurt!

Sylvester: And no one shall say a kind word at your funerals!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That's right. Come on, gang, let's send these rotten brats straight to their eternal damnation once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Starfire's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm

Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Timmy fired powerful blasts of pink and white energy, elemental forces, magic, wolves, fairies, and angels at those demonic babysitters, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and he also attacks them with his brand-new Mage's Staff, and his Eye of Lupus orb fired pink energy beams at Norm, and Timmy also summoned many more Eye of Lupus orbs, and he sent them flying at Norm with his brand-new Mage's Staff, and they ricocheted and hit those she-demons all over the place, and Timmy fired a ball of pink energy from his Mage's Staff and it hit The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps and it exploded and destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and powered down, and Timmy Turner's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive white angel wings, and eleven large colored orbs orbiting around his legs are permanent.

Nico: Alright, we did it, we're finally rid of The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps, those bitches are gone for good!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky roar and screech with extremely nasty rage: she found out about what we just did to her friends.

Timmy Turner: Sounds like Bubble Butt has found out about what we did in getting rid of her friends, and she's not taking it well.

Zachary Moonglow: (Through Timmy's emblazoned Fairy and Wolf and Third Eye) Indeed, but this is the price her friends deserved to pay.

Lincoln: And many more for their desire to kill kids and watch the world burn. (To Hailey Helios) And it's so good to see you again, Hailey.

Hailey Helios: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hailey Helios and he hugged her, and Hailey Helios is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hailey Helios: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Hailey Helios, and no, this isn't to be confused with the Gene-Slammer of Helios Trice Megistus, this is the Daughter of Helios, Greek God of The Sun, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of The Sun, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Nico: Nice warning, sheesh, we almost got confused on that one.

Selene Emperyous: Yeah, thank goodness. Anyways, when she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Luan surprisingly, and Hailey and Lincoln helped Luan with her birthday parties, and Hailey helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about using the powers of the sun and she really helped out Luan with her training when she got her powers from Sulis. Lincoln made Hailey a beautiful necklace with yellow gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, golden yellow sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Hailey kissed Lincoln on the lips as sunlight shined down on them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lewis Travolta with a bloody passion, because that jerk absolutely hated Hailey for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, Lynn, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Hailey everything about what that lardass has done, and one time when Lincoln and Hailey were enjoying a day in the beach, Lewis Travolta showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that lardass with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Hailey blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lewis Travolta tried to do to him and Hailey, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Lewis Travolta and took him to jail.

Nico summoned a bomb and hurled it through a portal that led to Lynn's Table and it was aimed at Lewis Travolta.

Nico: HEADS UP, LARDASS!

Then, the bomb hit Lewis Travolta and exploded and more jewels, coins, gems, and currencies had exploded out of him, and he screamed in anger at us.

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, lardass!

Lincoln: That'll teach that jerk not to mess with us, but knowing him, he won't quit. And now that you're here, Hailey.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Hailey Helios in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hailey Helios: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hailey Helios' neck with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Hailey Helios: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hailey Helios.

Hailey Helios had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The three girls are Sanae Aikawa, Saki Kitahara, and Miyuki Nishida from Big Sis Hunters.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sanae Aikawa, Saki Kitahara, and Miyuki Nishida from Big Sis Hunters.

Nicole: Whoa, looks like you've rescued three voluptuous beauties from those demonic babysitters from Hell.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sanae Aikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sanae Aikawa and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of

Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal

Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sanae Aikawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sanae Aikawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sanae Aikawa, Saki Kitahara, and Miyuki Nishida with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after went after were The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps who came back from the dead and wanted revenge on us for killing them long ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Timmy Turner transforming into his United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form and he blasted a few of them and really pissed them off and then all of us piling on and really beating the crap out of them, and Timmy finishing them off by blasting them with a barrage of energy blasts and blasts from his new Mage's Staff which destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Hailey Helios have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Those good-for-nothing demonic babysitters had some nerve coming back from the dead!

Lincoln: Yeah, but we destroyed them and pissed off Icky Vicky even more.

William: One day, someone should rip out her vocal chords so we won't have to hear that screeching voice again!

Maria: Nah, too easy, babe. Besides, it's so much more fun hearing her lose it big time and scream and roar like a rabid animal.

Me: And now that her group of friends are gone forever, now she truly has no one left.

---

After finally getting rid of The Babysitters Raging Against Twerps and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Hailey Helios saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hailey Helios: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hailey, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hailey Helios: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Hailey Helios: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Hailey, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down that lardass, Lewis Travolta?

Hailey Helios: Now, that's a story I've never forgotten.

Hailey Helios pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Hailey and Lincoln were enjoying a day in the park.

Past Hailey Helios: It's always nice coming here to the park.

Past Lincoln: Yeah, it's really peaceful, Hailey.

Suddenly, Lincoln picked up the sound of heavy footsteps running towards them in a furious rage, and he saw who it was: it was Lewis Travolta, Royal Woods' food-binging glutton and jerk. They dodged an incoming attack from that lardass who was out for blood.

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you bloated sack!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer, his claws grew sharper, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU BLOATED SACK! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: That lardass was dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lewis Travolta charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him hard in his big fat gut and he lifted Lewis Travolta up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Hailey blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that lardass up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lewis Travolta tried to do to him and Hailey, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops as they loaded that lardass in the wagon and took him straight to jail as the video ended.

Nico: That lardass had some nerve trying to attack you guys again!

Me: Honestly, he has a one-track mind: and all he's focused on is revenge and being a jerk.

Lincoln: He deserved all those thrashings we give him, and he still doesn't know when to quit. So, he needed to be taken down for good and become humiliation fodder.

Eli: Even though there are some of us who would rather see him dead after all the crap he pulled.

And he was right: some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels had sharpened axes and knives and even a dart board with Lewis Travolta's picture on it and it was stabbed and slashed all over until it was mangled to pieces.

Nico: (Winces) Yikes, I knew that many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that lardass, but it got to the point where they don't want him to suffer, they want him to die.

Me: (Shudders) And that lardass has pulled one too many stunts in trying to kill Lincoln same went with Flip and Scoots.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia are heading to Resort Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

DoSolfachord Coolia: Wow, so this is Resort Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, DoSolfachord Coolia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at

Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia are now in your harem.

Vinyl Scratch: Wow, I always knew DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia had feelings for Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill DoSolfachord Coolia, DoSolfachord CutiaFa, Solfachord Fancia, GranSolfachord Coolia, GranSolfachord Musecia, LaSolfachord Angelia, MiSolfachord Eliteia, ReSolfachord Dreamia, SolSolfachord Gracia, and TiSolfachord Beautia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The

Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Maeve Kearne, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Maeve Kearne, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force.

Me: Nice, and your sister's also going to join in as well.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) That's right. Our parents may have been murdered by that monstrous werewolf, but those human-despising sadistic blood-crazed vampires were the ones who orchestrated the nightmare, we've had to deal with the aftermath of those blood-crazed maniacs from Transylvania, and now, they will suffer our vengeance!

Victoria Kurenai: That they will, Adriana, well only Maeve Kearne will, and also, Lincoln's bound to use the Pillar Men's absorption technique on her after you all defeat her.

Nico: This should be good. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission today, but let's head to the park and kill Maeve Kearne.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let that delusional blood-crazed religious fanatic and zealous vampire hunter and murderous heretical vampire run free any longer, she must die here and now.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) And that she will. Maeve Kearne, you better be ready to die, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) After everything that you did in trying to kill my little sister and the rest of her friends seven years ago, not to mention what you did in sending that monstrous werewolf to murder our parents, that is an act that can never be forgiven! Now, you will suffer our vengeance: the vengeance of Vlad Tepes Dracula!

Lincoln: And you're going to be in for a lot worse, you human-despising vampire from Hell!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the Park to destroy Maeve Kearne of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We arrived at the park in search of our next target: Maeve Kearne of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Me: We've made it to the park, now where the hell is Maeve Kearne?

Lincoln: She's here, I can smell her blood from a mile away.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Maeve Kearne, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Maeve Kearne, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Maeve Kearne, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Maeve Kearne: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Maeve, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Indeed, and now, it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Ramona Alucard's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, vampire bats, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Alucard's Transylvanian Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Transylvanian Darkness Vampire Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Maeve Kearne, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, vampire bats, and angels with every step.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Maeve Kearne, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Ramona Alucard was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are vampire bats, angels, and Ghostrick Alucard flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Maeve Kearne: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ramona Alucard emerged, but she was changed forever.

PHANTOM OF THE OPERA PLAYS

Ramona Alucard grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, vampire bats, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Alucard emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Ghostrick Alucard with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ramona Alucard has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless black crop top, long midnight black skirt, black lace stockings, black heeled sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, vampire bats, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Alucard and a vampire bat surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Ramona Alucard felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Ramona Alucard's massive Ghostrick Alucard's

Transylvanian Darkness Light Archangel Greatsword of Transylvanian Darkness Bat Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, vampire bats, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ramona Alucard's Ghostrick Alucard Transylvanian Darkness Light Archangel Greatsword of Transylvanian Darkness Bat Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Ghostrick Alucard etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black bat heads and below the black bat heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Alucard's heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Ghostrick Alucard and the vampire bat that said, "Ramona Alucard, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Alucard, Younger Sister of Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Descendant of Vlad Tepes Dracula, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln and Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Enemies, Destroyer of Maeve Kearne of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Vampire Bats, and Angels"

ラモーナ・アルカード、ゴーストリック・アルカードのジーン・スラマー、アドリアナ・アーデリアン・ドラキュラの妹、ウルスラ・トゥアイゲインニールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、ヴラド・ツェペシュ・ドラキュラの子孫、マスター闇、闇の芸術、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、ブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、リンカーンの粉砕者とチームラウドのフェニックス・ストームの敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのメイブ・カーンのデストロイヤー、デストロイヤーと悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、吸血コウモリ、天使のマスター

Ramona Alucard has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK ALUCARD-VAMPIRE-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA TRANSYLVANIAN VAMPIRE DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK ALUCARD ANGEL OF DIVINE TRANSYLVANIAN DARKNESS LIGHT VAMPIRE BAT ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE TRANSYLVANIAN DARKNESS LIGHT VAMPIRE BAT ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ramona Alucard's Super Angel-Ghostrick Alucard-Vampire-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Maeve Kearne saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Ramona Alucard with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Ramona Alucard fired a powerful barrage of black and red energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, vampire bats, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa, Ramona's transformed!

Nico: Now, she looks like a true Vampire Angel of The Night.

Ramona Alucard: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Transylvanian Darkness Light Transylvanian Vampire Bat Angel Ghostrick Alucard Angel and Divine Transylvanian Darkness Light Transylvanian Vampire Bat Angel Ghostrick Alucard Angel Love)

(Romanian Accent) That's right. Now, all that's left is for Adriana to transform.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) And then, we shall rip this delusional vampire to shreds and make her pay! This is for what you did in sending that monstrous werewolf to kill our parents so long ago.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, drops of blood, and vampire bats, she unholstered her massive Vampire Lady's Gothic Bloody Greatsword of Vampiric Justice from her back, and as she approached Maeve Kearne, she left black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, shadows, drops of blood, and vampire bats with every step.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You've been nothing more than a nightmare to both Transylvania and all of Romania for centuries, Maeve Kearne, you and the rest of those Ghostrick Destroyers, you claimed to be doing the work of God, but even I know that was a lie, you all despised God with all your black hearts and you sought nothing more than destroy mankind. You shouldn't have come back even after Lincoln drove you pathetic vampires out of Royal Woods seven years ago, and since you refused to learn your lesson the first time, now you have left us no other choice but to end your life once and for all.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, darkness, shadows, and drops of blood surrounding the vortex, there are vampire bats and Vampire Lady flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Maeve Kearne: the blood red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Adriana Ardelean Dracula emerged, but she was changed forever.

PHANTOM OF THE OPERA PLAYS

Adriana Ardelean Dracula grew from 6'11" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, drops of blood, vampire bats, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Vampire Lady emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Vampire Lady with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adriana Ardelean Dracula has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black frilly skirt, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, vampire bats, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Vampire Lady and the Castle of The Vampires surrounded by stars, drops of blood, vampire bats, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula's massive Vampire Lady's Gothic Bloody Greatsword of Vampiric Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, drops of blood, vampire bats, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Adriana Ardelean Dracula's Vampire Lady Gothic Bloody Transylvanian Darkness Light Vampire Angel Greatsword of Gothic Blood Transylvanian Darkness Bat Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Vampire Lady and the symbols of The Goth of Darkness and The Ordo Dracul etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black bat heads and below the black bat heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Vampire Lady's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Vampire Lady and the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Adriana Ardelean Dracula, Gene-Slammer of Vampire Lady, True Vampire and Descendant of Vlad Tepes Dracula of Fifteenth Century Romania, Older Sister of Ramona Alucard, Very Powerful Master of Darkness and Vampires, Legendary Vampire Hunter of Transylvania, Guardian Angel of Lucy Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Smasher of Bullies, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Dear Friend of The Young Morticians' Club, Archenemy of Lego Morbius, Destroyer of Maeve Kearne of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blood, Darkness, Vampire Bats, and Darkness"

アドリアナ・アーデリアン・ドラキュラ、ヴァンパイア・レディのジーン・スラマー、真の吸血鬼であり15世紀ルーマニアのヴラド・ツェペシュ・ドラキュラの子孫、ラモーナ・アルカードの姉、非常に強力な闇と吸血鬼のマスター、トランシルヴァニアの伝説的な吸血鬼ハンター、ルーシー・ラウドの守護天使、愛する守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、軽蔑者でいじめっ子を潰す者、闇のゴートのメンバー、若い葬儀屋クラブの親愛なる友人、レゴ・モービウスの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのメイヴ・カーンの破壊者、破壊者であり殺人者邪悪で、狂った、殺人

的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして血、闇、吸血コウモリ、そして闇のマスター

Adriana Ardelean Dracula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE LADY-VAMPIRE-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLOOD-SOAKED TRANSYLVANIAN DARKNESS VAMPIRE LADY ORDO DRACUL BLOOD-SOAKED VAMPIRE ANGEL OF DIVINE BLOOD-SOAKED TRANSYLVANIAN DARKNESS VAMPIRE LADY ORDO DRACUL BLOOD-SOAKED VAMPIRE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD-SOAKED TRANSYLVANIAN DARKNESS VAMPIRE LADY ORDO DRACUL BLOOD-SOAKED VAMPIRE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Adriana Ardelean Dracula's Super Angel-Vampire Lady-Vampire-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Maeve Kearne saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Adriana Ardelean Dracula with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Adriana Ardelean Dracula fired a powerful barrage of black and blood red energy blasts, stars, blood, darkness, light, vampire bats, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Nico: Whoa, now Adriana's transformed just like her little sister, and she now looks like a true Vampire Angel of The Night. Now, the vengeance of Vlad Dracula is about to be unleashed.

Lincoln: And we knew how brutal he was towards his enemies during his life, and now, that brutality is about to be unleashed.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Transylvanian Darkness Light Blood-Soaked Transylvanian Vampire Lady Angel and Divine Transylvanian Darkness Light Blood-Soaked Transylvanian Vampire Lady Angel Love) (Romanian Accent) On the vampire who caused trouble for all of humanity for centuries. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ramona Alucard and Adriana Ardelean Dracula.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Maeve Kearne, now it's time we put you down for good!

Ramona Alucard, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and Lincoln went after Maeve Kearne, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and

Mermaids at Maeve Kearne and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Ramona Alucard, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Maeve Kearne mad.

Maeve Kearne: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Maeve Kearne's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Maeve Kearne ran at Lincoln, Ramona Alucard, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Maeve Kearne's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Maeve Kearne in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells, and then, he drained Maeve Kearne's life energy as we then saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Maeve Kearne into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Maeve Kearne's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Ramona Alucard, Adriana Ardelean Dracula, and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Ramona Alucard's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) That's one down and twenty of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ramona and Adriana.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) And we both know how to give you your reward.

Suddenly, Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard wrapped their arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as their chests pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to the faces of Ramona Alucard and Adriana Ardelean Dracula, they kissed passionately as they moved their left and right arms and placed their left and right hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Ghostrick Alucard, and Vampire Lady flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and vampire bats flying behind them with blood raining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln, Ramona Alucard, and Adriana Ardelean Dracula absorbed the elemental forces and raining blood and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a four-way battle of Vampire Hunters and Angels of The Night VS. Delusional Human-Despising Vampire, Lincoln, Ramona, Adriana, you three really showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and you really delivered the vengeance of Vlad Dracula upon her head.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Maeve Kearne in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Maeve Kearne's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, her name is Allison Artemis, Daughter of Artemis, Greek Goddess of The Hunt.

Me: Ooh, now that's a good one.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right. Allison Artemis is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Hunt, and she has all her mother's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn surprisingly, and Allison and Lincoln helped Lynn with her training, and Allison helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about using the powers of the moon and she even had Lynn make up with Lincoln and they hugged.

Eli: Really?

Selene Emperyous took out the picture of Lincoln and Lynn hugging and burying the past differences she had with him.

Nico: And this was after Dark Lynn was removed from Lynn for good.

Selene Emperyous: And Lincoln made Allison a beautiful necklace with midnight blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, midnight blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Allison kissed Lincoln on the lips at night as the moonlight shined down on them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Flip with a bloody passion, because that mutant cheapskate absolutely hated Allison for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Allison everything about what that mutant has done, and one time when Lincoln, Allison, and Lynn were doing some training, Flip showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again along with Lynn and Allison, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that three butt-cheeked mutant with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Allison, and Lynn blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Allison, and Lynn, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him to jail.

Nico: (GROWLS) That fat, hairy, three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate is really making me mad!

Lynn: He really crossed it that time years ago, we should've killed him, but now, it's best that he is now humiliation fodder forever.

Lincoln: Well said, Lynn, and tomorrow, we'll be taking on Aurelia Karayan, the next member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Princess Cadence: Which means I'll be joining you and Claire Allaire in this fight.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) That's right, we'll show her that love always wins against hatred.

Lincoln: That we will, Claire.

---

Lola came and found something.

Lola: Huh?

Lola found a present nearby and opened it to reveal milk.

Lola: Milk? Did someone order this from the milkman?

Me: Not me.

Nico: Weird.

I opened a bottle and smelled it and it smelled horrible!

Me: EW! This milk smells really bad.

I went to the sink and it was really gunky and smelled horrible.

Me: What the fuck? This milk looks like its over 6 months old.

Nico: Who in their fucked up mind would do this?

Me: This sounds like something Flip would do. He always gave people expired milk like this. Fucking cheapskate.

Qin: Yeah. Did he escape again?

Anna Anyanova checked and it showed that he was still tied up to his post.

Anna Anyanova: Nope he is still tied up to his post at Lynn's Table.

Me: Good. Lincoln's new security measures are still holding.

Lynn saw cookies on the table.

Lynn: Look! Cookies!

Lynn took a bite of one but it was hard as a rock!

Lynn: OUCH! These are REALLY Stale!

Lynn had a tooth fall out.

Me: Hmm. These cookies are REALLY Stale.

Nico: Weird.

Me: Odd. Lola got a package full of 6 month old expired milk. Smelled like shit and was gunky.

Xenia: Yuck.

Lynn: BLECH!

Lori: Is that a bagel?

Me: Yep but it's moldy.

Lana: Awesome!

Lana ate it!

Me: Lana!

Xenia: Yuck.

Me: Oh that's Lana for you. But who in their fucked up delusional mind is sending moldy cookies and expired milk?

Nico: No idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Is that an empty popcorn bucket?

Me: Hmm.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Me: All there is left is a few Popcorn seeds.

Xenia: If this is some kind of joke I'm not laughing.

Eli: Me neither.

Me: I have a feeling it might be a Hitotsuki behind this. Something is seriously up.

Taro: J.D., I know who's doing this

Me: You do Taro?

Taro: I sure do. Santa Claus!

We gasped!

Me: But that can't be right! It's the middle of May! Almost Summer. He isn't supposed to come for 7 more months.

Nico: YEAH How can that be?

Taro: I know. But this is his handiwork. No doubt about it.

Me: Lets see here. But I definitely remember this one.

I pulled up his info and he is also the Maskman Hitotsuki, HIKARIKI from Episode 41 of Donbrothers, the Christmas Special for that one.

---

In part of the city, Hikariki uses an invisible door to enter people's homes and give them rotten gifts. He returns to a waste facility to wrap more "gifts", including a moldy bagel and an empty popcorn bucket, when a heartbroken Aki, the Noto and Donbrothers see Santa has become a grouchy homeless person. Taro realizes it is Santa upon getting a closer look and Sonoza says that Kaito sent them to check on him. Santa remembers Kaito, saying he has always been on the Nice list and that they promised to be eternal heroes together. Haruka asks him if that is true, why did he become a Hitotsuki?

Santa says he misses the old days when everyone loved him and accepted his gifts, but times change and so did the children of the world. He remembers during a visit to Japan that spoiled brats threw his handmade toys such as a kendama into the garbage because it wasn't what they wanted. He tried to keep up with the times by observing what kids actually wanted for Christmas but they got greedier as time went on and wanted high end electronics like video games.

Eventually, he could not keep up with trends and children started asking for things he couldn't give like a brother for a boy who originally wanted a game. So he made the not so wise decision to go to the boy's house and claim to be his older brother to cheer him up, which resulted in the boy's mother calling the police and Santa getting arrested and put in jail. Taro bluntly admits that was an expected natural outcome.

Santa said that the humiliation of being arrested and the bitter resentment he has for the children of the world for being so spoiled turned him into a Hitotsuki. Now he desires revenge against the people of the world for their greed and plans on ruining Christmas for everyone. This upsets Aki, who now doesn't believe in Santa after seeing how disgruntled and mean he has become. Shinichi says that she shouldn't give up and that she might be the key to fixing this, Haruka agrees as Aki's innocence could encourage Santa to be his old self again.

Aki tries to say to Santa that she still believes in him because he gave the children of the world something to dream for and the Noto also try to get Santa to return to his duties so that they can be his apprentices. This doesn't work as Santa angrily says young people don't understand what he is going through and becomes Hikariki again and runs away. Taro pulls out his DonBlaster and decides that they need to help Santa "the hard way", summoning the Lupinranger and Patranger Alters to chase him down.

Eventually, the Alters find Hikariki and blast him to slow him down long enough for Taro in his Don Momotaro Alter form to combine the Lupinranger and Patranger Alters into a mini cannon to knock down Hikariki. Shinichi arrives carrying Taro's body, who upon returning to it criticizes how Shinichi handled him as the others catch up and engage Hikariki together.

As the Donbrothers continue to fight Hikariki, the demon possessed Santa says they will never understand how he feels and uses Maskman's Aura Power to blast them and float in the air using meditation. Taro equips his GolDon armor, while Jiro rushes to meet up with them and is upset that they started without him. Tsubasa arrives and Avatar Changes into NinjaBlack, using different elemental Ninpo techniques to knock Hikariki down and calling Murasame to help him weaken the Hitotsuki. Taro, not willing to be upstaged, gives Tsubasa 32 points and pushes him aside for the finisher. Jiro, not wanting to be left out, quickly powers up his Ryukonogeki and both purify Hikariki with the Festival End/Lightning Dragon Flash combo and Santa is purified.

Santa is standing alone depressed and about to walk away until Taro arrives with his sack. He reminds him of his visit to his home on that Christmas long ago when he was a child. A flashback shows that Santa had run low on gifts to bring to the kids and asked little Taro for help by donating some of his. Taro agreed and as a thank you, Santa stayed with him for a bit to be his friend and played with him. Taro never forgot about that and ever since, he set money aside to buy gifts for children at Christmas to give to Santa if he ever needed help with his deliveries again. Taro hands Santa his sack filled with gifts he bought and says that the world needs a Santa Claus.

Santa is reluctant, as time has moved on without him, but Taro says that Santa is born to be who he is and he will only become a Hitotsuki again if he lets the world get him down. Santa remembers the beating he took from Inu Brother and upon seeing the beautiful Christmas lights, he decides to try getting back to his work again. He puts his magic sack on his shoulder and transforms into his iconic red suit. Taro tells Santa he looks better that way and the jolly gift giver thanks the young lad for believing in him and never giving up on him, patting Taro's head.

At Cafe Donbura, Haruka walks outside upon hearing the bells and is stunned to see Santa Claus flying in his sleigh, who wishes her and all of Japan a Merry Christmas

---

We gasped!

Me: The Maskman Hitotsuki! I remember that one! Santa was turned into that one because he was pissed off that he had to see people go through all these times and all the selfishness and spoiled rotten attitudes of the children made him resent all the kids!

Nico: That is insane! His Hitotsuki form made him believe that.

Xenia: We got to find him.

Me: DAMN those Noto Council members! They turned Christmas against us!

Qin: I wish we could have just given those monsters the Black

Gates!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Believe me as much as they deserve it they still are worthy of the Masters of Evil to be kept under the watch of Vypra.

Maria: (to the Noto Trio) I also remember that you guys had to fulfill an annual duty to be Santa.

Sonoza: Yep. And we're not ashamed!

Me: That is cool!

Sonoza: I remember that.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Me too. That was awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Well we got to find Santa and quick.

We went down to the surface of the planet.

Me: Okay we got to find Santa.

We went into the city.

Me: Okay here we go.

Poromon: Santa! Where are you?!

Manaphy: YEAH!

Me: He has to be here.

Nico: Wait look!

We saw a man on a bench in the park and it was Santa Claus!

Me: Santa!

We went up to him.

Me: Santa?

Santa Claus: J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Awesome to see you again Santa. But it's the middle of Spring. Shouldn't you be back at the North Pole?

Santa Claus: Did you enjoy the gifts I got you guys today?

Takeru (Maskman): Gifts isn't the word I would use.

Me: Santa you are not well. You have a Hitotsuki in you.

Santa Claus: Oh no.

Me: I'm afraid so Santa. It is making you do this. We have to help you. The Jolly Man in the Red Suit that we know would never leave gifts like that. It's the Hitotsuki that is in you.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Don't you remember how we saved you and Christmas 9 times before?

Santa Claus: I do J.D. and I'm forever grateful to you for it.

Me: At least let us save you again from this monster you are about to be turned into.

Nico: And besides we love you as much as any holiday. Don't let this Hitotsuki tell you otherwise.

Takeru (Maskman): Santa, for the record, we're not part of the people who are selfish and spoiled about their gifts.

Santa Claus: I know. But I can never forget the children who are selfish. So why not punish them by giving them gifts like these?!

Me: Here it comes!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Maskman

Logo and turned into Hikariki from episode 41 of Donbrothers!

WE GASPED!

Qin: Hikariki!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Sorry to do this to you Santa!

Fiona Hernandez: Maybe we can separate him from it!

Marie Hernandez: Lets do it!

The Hernandez sisters got into a star formation around him.

Hernandez Sisters:

Our Father, who art thou in heaven,

hallowed be thy name;

thy kingdom come,

thy will be done

on earth as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread,

and forgive us our trespasses,

as we forgive those who trespass against us;

and lead us not into temptation,

but deliver us from evil.

Most Protestants conclude with the doxology:

For thine is the kingdom,

and the power, and the glory,

for ever and ever.

For thine kingdom,

the power and the glory are yours,

now and for ever.

AMEN!

Then they glowed in auras of their colors and a star formed and then they separated Santa from the hitotsuki!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Awesome job girls!

Nico: YEAH!

Santa: (Groans) What happened?

Me: You turned back into that Santa!

He saw Hikariki!

Santa: Not again!

Nico: Lets make sure this monster never torments you again!

Takeru: Aura Mask!

He turned into the Red Maskman!

Me: Lets do it guys!

Me, Nico, Lyra, Donbrothers and many of us: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: This guy gives Christmas a REALLY BAD NAME! No one makes Santa give rotten food to kids and gets away with it!

Eli: DARN TOOTIN!

Hikariki: (gives Nico present) Here!

Nico: (opens it) What is it?

Nico saw it was a bomb.

Nico gasped and threw it and it hit Hikariki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Me: Close one!

Nico: No kidding!

Hikariki: That hurt!

Me: Not as much as this will! (Echoing) PARADISE LOST PUNCH!

I flew over and punched Hikariki all over the place with a massive ballistic furious barrage of fisticuffs and pulverized the living shit out of him.

I kicked him down and smashed him into the ground!

Me: There's a lot more where that came from Holiday Wrecker!

Hikariki floated in the air with meditation.

Me: Oh so you want an air battle eh?

I flew after him.

Me: You aren't the only one that knows how to fly you know.

Hikariki: This will really hurt.

BANG! BANG BANG!

Santa blasted Hikariki with Christmas Trees firing from a chimney cannon!

Me: Okay you buttlicking turd! Come get this!

Stan Smith: Take this you Christmas fiend!

The Smiths fired Machine Guns and Molotov Cocktails at Hikariki!

Hikariki: Aura Power!

Hikariki charged at Takeru with Aura Power.

Takeru: Two can play at that game!

Takeru flared up a red aura and flew at him and smashed him into the airl

Fluttershy: Try and take these on. (WHISTLES)

She summoned MRS. CLAUS AND ALL OF SANTA'S ELVES!

The Elves, Reindeer and Mrs. Claus blasted Hikariki all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Evelyn Nicholas: NO ONE TRIES TO RUIN MY FATHER'S HOLIDAY!

She fired waves of red and green energy and blasted him all over.

The elves, reindeer and Mrs. Claus blasted Hikariki all over the place!

Me: YEAH! Boy this would make an awesome Christmas Day mission in 7 months.

Hikariki began to use aura again.

Mordecai: What's he doing? (sees a meteor heading for us) Oh.

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit the meteor and sent it back and it hit Hikariki and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted down!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: That was powerful!

Me: Yeah!

Hikariki ran at us with enhanced speed!

I ran at him with my own super speed and we smashed into each other with devastating force in a powerful explosion and I bashed him down with incredible force!

Nico: Take that!

Eli: YEAH!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

3 Molotov Cocktails hit Hikariki and he exploded into flames!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Boy Stan this brings back memories doesn't it!?

Stan Smith: It sure does! Makes me feel like we're battling an evil Santa again.

Han Loud: You got that right! Right Hayley?

Hayley Smith: It sure is awesome!

Lola: This monster deserves to get the black gates for making Christmas look bad!

Nico: Oh, he's not going to the Black Gates. But we're still kicking his ass!

Qin: And it's going to hurt really bad!

Then a Bewear came!

Me: Hey a Bewear!

Lola: Aww so adorable!

Bewear: (In a girls voice) I may be cute but I have a buttkicking personality!

She smashed and pulverized Hikariki all over!

Nico: Lolalil Nikkolai!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Time for some rock action! (ACTIVATES HARDCORE TERMITE ROCK BAND'S RIDEWATCH) (HARDCORE SINGING) YOU DON'T UNDERSTAND ME, YOU THINK THAT I'M A FREAK! AND WHEN I STAND UP FOR MYSELF YOU SAY THAT I'M A GEEK!

I blasted him down with a massively powerful blast of music!

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into Wild Force Red!

We blasted him!

Lola: Lets finish this Holiday Wrecker!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon: Let's do a Christmas finisher!

Me: Then this calls for some Red, Green and Silver power. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 KRAMPUS' RIDEWATCH)

(HALLELUJAH BY BON JOVI PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RED, GREEN AND SILVER ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND ME)

Well, I heard there was a secret chord

That David played to please the Lord

But you don't really care for music, do you?

Well, it goes like this the fourth, the fifth

The minor fall and the major lift

The baffled king composing Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Well, your faith was strong but you needed proof

You saw her bathing on the roof

Her beauty and the moonlight overthrew you

And she tied you to her kitchen chair

She broke your throne and she cut your hair

And from the lips she drew the Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Yeah, baby, I've been here before

I've seen this room and I've walked this floor

I used to live alone before I knew you

And I've seen your flag on that marble arch

Your love is not a victory march

It's a cold and it's a broken Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Well, there was a time when you let me know

What was going on below

Now you don't never show that to me, do you?

But remember when I moved in you

And the holy dove was moving too

And every breath we drew was Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Well, now maybe there's a God above

But all I've ever learned from love

Was how to shoot somebody who outdrew you

And it's not your cry that I hear at night, no

It's not someone who's seen the light

It's a cold and it's a broken Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah, Hallelujah

Hallelujah

Me and the Donbrothers and the rangers and Santa fired waves of energy and blasted the Hitotsuki and then he EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught the gear!

Me: OH YEAH! Hikariki you have failed this city and Christmas!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete! All's Well that Ends Well!

Nico: YEAH!

Santa: Ho ho ho! Thank you so much for saving me everyone.

Me: It was our pleasure Santa. I guess that makes 10 times we saved you and Christmas.

Lolalil reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and pink clothes.

Lolalil: That was so fun!

Taro: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lolalil: When me and Nico went to the Teddy Bear factory and we made numerous teddy bears for the homeless.

Lola: That is so awesome!

Xenia: Very charitable.

Me: It sure is.

Nico and Lolalil hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lolalil: Me too Nico.

Santa was taken back to the north pole.

---

Later Horsea was walking back home by herself in the dark from the arcade.

Horsea: I have to thank Maria for letting me walk by myself.

She was humming to herself.

Horsea: Such a beautiful day.

But then a car came.

Horsea: Oh here comes a car.

Horsea watched as the car drove by.

But as she saw who was in it she saw NO ONE! THE CAR WAS DRIVING ITSELF! BUT IT WAS A SCARY CAR! IT WAS HAUNTED!

Horsea gasped in fright and was scared out of her wits!

The car suddenly stopped.

Horsea: Huh?

She went over.

The car looked like an old 1938 Hearse.

The car opened.

Horsea: Zoinks!

Horsea looked in.

Horsea: Hello?

She looked in.

Horsea: Anyone there?

She then heard the car roar to life.

Horsea ran away!

SHE RAN FAST!

ZOOM!

She went into the estate!

We were watching TV and then Horsea came in and hid under my sofa cushion and I fell back and crashed onto the floor!

CRASH!

Me: OUCH!

Maria: Horsea!?

Maria lifted up the cushion and saw Horsea shaking like a leaf.

Maria: Geez Horsea you look like you saw a ghost!

Horsea: There's a demon car after me!

Maria: Say what now?

Horsea grabs the speaker that's attached to the radio and speaks into it.

Horsea: (slowly and loudly) THERE'S A DEMON CAR AFTER ME!

Shaggy: A DEMON CAR!? ZOINKS!

Scooby Doo: RIKES!

Me: A Demon Car!?

Nico: Is it the Demon Car From Goosebumps!?

Horsea: No! It looked like a 1938 Hearse.

Manaphy: Don't be ridiculous. If the Haunted Car isn't back, there's no other car like it.

Poromon looking through the telescope sees the car driving around

Poromon: Actually, Horsea may be onto something. That car's gone loco.

Manaphy: (angry) But that's impossible.

Poromon stops looking through the telescope and turns to us.

Poromon: It's worse than that. It's unauthorized. And that doesn't fly here.

Me: Boy it's like dealing with the Monster House all over again.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: There has to be an explaination. Why would a car like this be after Horsea or anyone.

Horsea: (crying) The car won't stop until I'm dead!

Maria: Oh Horsea.

She picked up Horsea.

Me: We got to find out why this car is like this.

Brittney: I agree. We need to speak to it and get it to talk.

Nico: Lets go do a seance.

Xenia: I agree.

Poliwag: We're past the point of talking. We're going out there to blow it the fuck up!

Nico: Poliwag! Lets just do the seance and then see where it goes from there.

Me: I agree.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go.

Shaggy: Like go face that car! (COWARDLY WHIMPERING) Like not on your life! NO WAY!

Scooby Doo: REAH! RO WAY!

Nico: Come on you two!

Shaggy: UH UH! UH UH! NO WAY! We're not going! We'll stay here and eat! We're not going!

Scooby Doo: And you can't make us!

Erica Haddock then grabbed them and lifted them up.

Erica Haddock: No but I can.

Shaggy: Like Crow your girlfriend is one crazy girl!

Erica Haddock: Thanks!

Nico: Lets go you guys.

Horsea: (crying) I know how you two feel! THE CAR WON'T STOP UNTIL I'M DEAD!

Maria: It'll be okay Horsea. You're with me.

We went down to the surface. We got out and looked out and Then lightning struck all over and a WOLF HOWL was heard and Owls were hooting. BATS flew everywhere.

Fluttershy screamed and Lincoln comforted her.

Camie: Macabre sight huh?

Me: Yeah. Look!

We saw a car and it had MALEVOLENT RED EYES AND A SCARY MONSTER TEETH GRATE!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! That car is haunted!

Nico: Whoa man! That is a haunted Hearse!

Horsea jumps over the car and starts running towards the other mascots

Poromon: (shouts) Distraction scenario! Go!

Poliwag: Yo hoo! Demon car!

The car spins Poliwag around, which makes him fall to the ground, as it passes by him, still chasing Horsea.

Poromon: You don't have the guts to take me on.

Horsea passes Poromon, and the car goes around Poromon quickly, leaving Poromon shocked.

Manaphy: Though I know you can't understand me, I'm talking to you anyway.

Horsea passes Manaphy and then the car passes her, spinning her around in the air and then falls to the ground.

Me: Boy that car is evil!

Eli: I got this!

Eli held the car in place with the Force!

Brittney: Now lets see who is behind this.

Brittney went over to the car.

Brittney: Spirit inhabiting this vessel, reveal thyself to us and tell us your plight to see why you are haunting this night.

The car glowed and then a figure came out and it was a British Butler man and he had black clothes and a monocle and a Victorian Era hat and all that.

Lord Carrington: (British Accent) I am Lord Carrington Morbucks and I am the owner of this hearse and the previous original owner of the Morbucks estate.

Me: Lord Carrington Morbucks? Wait weren't you the richest man in all of Royal Woods long ago?

Lord Carrington: That is correct.

Horsea: (crying) THE CAR WON'T STOP UNTIL I'M DEAD!

Maria: Horsea calm down. Why were your chasing my friend Horsea?

Lord Carrington: Oh I dreadfully apologize. I was going after my enemy Lord Archibald Tetherby but I mistook Horsea for him.

Chandler: Lord Archibald Tetherby? That was my great great grandfather.

Lola: That was back over 100 years ago.

Poliwag: Horsea looks nothing like him!

Me: I know. But why are you after Chandler's great grandfather?

Lord Carrington: He promised me something a long time ago and it was this.

He showed us a picture of an ancient locket.

Lord Carrington: This locket holds a picture of my beloved wife and daughter. He gambled and won it off me in a crooked card game over 95 years ago and I lost it and I was looking for it.

Me: Really!?

Chandler: Is this it?

Chandler pulled out the locket.

Chandler: I had no idea this belonged to you.

Lord Carrington: Why yes it is.

Chandler: I had no idea that my great great grandfather stole this from you. I'm sorry.

Horsea: Now I know why you were after me.

Lord Carrington: Yes and I do apologize for that. It was a case of mistaken identity.

Chandler gave the locket back to Lord Carrington.

Lord Carrington: Now I can go to Heaven after all these years.

Then the light of heaven drew him up.

Lord Carrington: Thank you all. Thank you.

Me: Rest in peace Lord Carrington.

He went up to Heaven.

Nico: That was amazing.

Maria: Horsea are you okay?

Horsea: I will be.

But then the car disintegrated into dust.

Nico: Whoa! That car is dust.

Horsea: Oh, I forgot. Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oops sorry. Tsareena, Comfey and Oranguru & Passimian.

Me: Neat!

Qin: Yeah!

Princess Cadance: Now we have to get ready for dealing with HIM Z tomorrow.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Poliwag: I'm glad you're okay, Horsea.

Horsea: Same here. But this was an awesome mystery.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Lets hit the sack guys.

We went to bed and got ready for sleep. It was a big day for Princess Cadance.

---

Meanwhile in the city of Neo Townsville, the girls were getting ready for our arrival and it will be so awesome to help them destroy HIM Z.

Blossom Z: I'm so excited to have everyone come to help us out.

Bubbles Z: Me too Blossom.

Buttercup Z: It sure will be awesome.

Bunny Z: It will be awesome and soon we'll be done with HIM forever.

Blossom Z: Yep. Lets go girls!

They transformed!

Blossom Z: BLOSSOM!

Bubbles Z: BUBBLES!

Buttercup Z: BUTTERCUP!

Bunny Z: BUNNY!

They transformed!

Powerpuff Girls Z: POWERPUFF GIRLS Z!

They flew at the screen and it froze!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a great mystery for us and the mascots. This chapter was an Original chapter that sounded like something out of the 1971 movie The Car.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Abra Kadabra, Queen of The Black Puddle, Praxina, PPG Sandman, Mizugeiko and Uvula the Sea Hag along with Hawkeye, Kevin, Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant and Jesse Glenn and we're going to the Townsville Sector and we're going to battle THE ROWDYRUFF BOYS and we're going to battle them like they were when they made their first appearance. And we're going to pulverize those bad to the bone jerks into oblivion. Also we're going to battle Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon, Queen of The Black Puddle and Abra Kadabra. And we're going to meet a Squid Gene-slammer named Callie Architeuthis. She is a powerful girl and has 10 extra arms that are tentacles and she is really good at Multitasking. She is Nico's friend from Marine Biology. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Tsareena and her name is Melody Eucalyptus and she is a powerful and awesome gardener.

The next match-up in the saga is Claire Allaire, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Doll, Princess Cadence, and Lincoln VS. Aurelia Karayan

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Bucharest, Romania, and we got word of a massive army of vampires that were riled into causing havoc by Audrey Blade and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers, but Lincoln's going to put an end to this latest act of revenge by going on a massive feeding frenzy and he's going to absorb and feed on that army of vampires there and that'll get Audrey Blade and the rest of those delusional vampires really pissed off big time. And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Allison Artemis, Daughter of Artemis, Greek Goddess of The Hunt, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Hunt, and she has all her mother's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn surprisingly, and Allison and Lincoln helped Lynn with her training, and Allison helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about using the powers of the moon and she even had Lynn make up with Lincoln and they hugged, and this was after Dark Lynn was removed from Lynn for good. Lincoln made Allison a beautiful necklace with midnight blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, midnight blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Allison kissed Lincoln on the lips at night as the moonlight shined down on them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Flip with a bloody passion, because that mutant cheapskate absolutely hated Allison for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Allison everything about what that mutant has done, and one time when Lincoln, Allison, and Lynn were doing some training, Flip showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again along with Lynn and Allison, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that three butt-cheeked mutant with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Allison, and Lynn blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Allison, and Lynn, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him to jail.

Get ready for a battle of Powerpuff Proportions and we're going to the world of Powerpuff Girls Z and we're going to battle HIM in that world and we're going to make that Chaotic Evil fiend pay for all his crimes and it will be excruciatingly painful as we banish him to the Black Gates forever.

see you next time.

# PPG, PPGZ and TLPS VS HIM Z

Buckle Your seatbelts everyone! This is gonna be awesome!

This chapter is for The Powerpuff Girls Z!

Over in the Townsville Sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Abra Kadabra, Queen of The Black Puddle, Praxina, PPG Sandman, Mizugeiko and Uvula the Sea Hag along with Hawkeye, Kevin, Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant and Jesse Glenn and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Qin: Boy this is fitting that we're in the Townsville sector. Because we get to face HIM Z later today.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: I'm really excited to kick his butt.

Lana: Me too!

Camie: This will be so fun and awesome.

Xenia: You got that right.

Varie: We're going to sock it to that crab-clawed abomination.

Hawkeye: That will be awesome.

Nico: Hawkeye, I want to thank you, Abra Kadabra, and your teams for coming

Hawkeye: No problem Nico.

Kevin: I'm really excited for this one.

Blazewing Butterfly: We all are excited for this as well.

Lola: Same here.

Kevin: Yeah!

Nico: Kevin, remember when you met the SwordFish Zord?

Kevin: I sure do. That was awesome.

Me: I remember that.

Eli: Me too. That was really cool.

Kevin: Yeah that was with Yamiror.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I remember Yamiror. That was awesome and epic.

Nico: Fitting since water's your element.

Kevin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

(A huge, one-eyed octopus rears up and roars.)

Me: Looks like the Girls are fighting a huge octopus monster.

Qin: Yep. Should we help them?

(Buttercup charges in and punches the beast; her sisters fly in low behind her and dodge the tentacles it slams down to try to crush them. Blossom grabs one and stretches it out, and Bubbles chops it off. The octopus looks at the stump in surprise before taking a double hit from Bubbles and Buttercup. Now Blossom moves in, carrying the severed tentacle. She swings and connects hard enough to knock the enemy into a spin, its tentacles tangling up underneath. It has had enough and starts to keel over, unwinding as it does so.)

Me: Nope I think they got that one under control.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yesterday was one helluva ghost mystery for the mascots and us.

Brittney: It sure was dad.

Camie: Yeah. I didn't know the ghost was that of Princess Morbucks great great grandfather.

Abra Kadabra: Yeah I've heard a lot about Princess's great great grandfather. He was a nice guy and he had a very fierce rivalry with the Tetherby family.

Xenia: That was a shocker!

Maria: Poor Horsea was scared out of her mind.

Me: Boy no kidding! Poor Horsea.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: That car reminded me of the car from the 1971 movie The Car as well as Christine from the 80s.

Xenia: Those were frightening movies.

Lola: Yeah they sure were.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It also reminded me of the Haunted Car that we faced from one of the Goosebumps books.

Nico: Yeah that was creepy.

Maria: She kept saying the car wouldn't stop until she was dead.

Me: I know. That was awful.

Camie: What kind of cars were from both those movies?

Me: The one from 1971 was a 1971 Lincoln Continental Mark III and the one from Christine was a 1958 Plymouth Fury hardtop. That's one of my dad's favorites.

Eli: That is cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: And what kind of car was the one from the Goosebumps book?

Me: That one was a 1986 Sports Corvette.

Camie: Wow!

Maria: The way she was crying broke my heart.

Me: Poor Horsea. She was really frightened.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Me: And this car that was possessed was an old 1938 Hearse.

Brittney: I know!

Lucy Loud: And I like those kinds of cars.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Wait look!

(Cut to Blossom and Buttercup in midair.)

Blossom, Buttercup: Bubbles, look out!

(On the ground, she is hunched over a flower bed and trying to shoo away a group of ladybugs.)

Bubbles: Go away, ladybugs! Go away!… Huh?

(She looks up and sees the octopus falling toward her.)

Bubbles: (frantically) Go away, ladybugs! Fly! Fly away!

(With the monster's shadow now falling over her, she sucks in a lungful of air and blows the ladybugs to safety. She looks up again and realizes it's too late for her to flee as well.)

Me: BUBBLES LOOK OUT!

We went over!

Bubbles: (softly) Uh-oh.

(The octopus lands on her, face up. Blossom and Buttercup gasp in fear and dash in to save her. They land next to the eye, which starts to bulge out. It bursts after a moment, releasing a gush of green fluid. Bubbles follows this out and lands next to the others, slime all over her.)

Blossom: Bubbles, are you okay?

Bubbles: I think so.

We went over.

Me: OH SICK!

Qin: That is gross!

Xenia: Geez Bubbles!

Bubbles: I'll be okay.

Brick: (from o.c.) Why don't you guys pick on someone your own size?

(The girls look o.c. right, gasping in shock. The boys are a distance down the street from them. Close-up of each boy in turn, then zoom in on them rapidly.)

Me: UH OH!

Brick: We're the Rowdyruff Boys, and we wanna fight!

BAM SMASH WHAM!

(The boys promptly lay into the girls, knocking them flying into a building. Cut to Bubbles and Buttercup, dazed on the sidewalk next to a large hole in the wall. Blossom climbs out of this after a moment.)

Me: WHY YOU SONS OF BITCHES!

I went over and punched all three of the boys down at the same time!

Eli: Those three bully jerks!

Nico: This is gonna get ugly!

Hawkeye: Good thing I got some Antidote X arrows for this.

Nico: Good thinking.

Blossom: What's up with those guys?!

Buttercup: (sitting up) I think they're asking for a hiney-whooping! (She zips away.)

(Down the street, the boys are laughing over their victory. Brick is whisked off his feet, leaving the others wondering what happened in total puzzlement. Buttercup slams him up against a dumpster and starts pounding on him, but Boomer and Butch dive in to save their brother and knock her off her feet. Now they start punching and kicking her where she lies. Her sisters flash in and end the beating. Boomer and Butch wind up sliding across the pavement to Brick's spot by the dumpster.)

Brick: Hey! What's wrong with you girls?! You're supposed to start crying when we hit you!

Boomer: Yeah!

Me: You're the ones that should be crying! Didn't your mothers ever teach you that it's wrong to beat up girls!?

Eli: Yeah don't you have any chivalry!?

(Bubbles helps Buttercup to her feet while Blossom looks on.)

Blossom: What are you guys, new?

Bubbles: Yeah! We're the Powerpuff Girls!

Buttercup: And it takes a lot more than a couple of cheap shots to make us cry.

Me: And the only ones that should be crying are you three when we splatter your brains out all over the streets and Rip out your beating hearts and us eating them!

Nico: YEAH!

Brick: Well, then. I guess we'll just have to serve it up!

Me: Bring it on! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

(The boys smile at each other and explode into action. Brick socks Blossom, but she catches him with a high kick. Boomer has hold of Bubbles and slams her into the ground, but she throws him off and over her shoulders to smash into a building. Blossom and Brick start trading blows again. Now Butch lays into Buttercup. She then grabs his arm and spins him around to throw him against a wall. Again Blossom and Brick square off, but she wins this round by landing a punch that sends him crashing against the masonry.)

I fired a wave of energy and blasted the three boys all over!

Eli fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them and Varie and Maria kicked them through 3 more buildings!

(When the dust clears, Brick looks as if he is about to blow every gasket in his head. After a long moment of seething, he snaps.)

Brick: Ballistic barrage!

(The boys jump down to ground level and rush toward the girls with their feet pounding like jackhammers as they advance. They leap from building to building, zigzagging down the street, and fly high before dive-bombing their targets. All three girls are subjected to a merciless battering, which does not end until they have been drilled into the pavement. The boys jump out of the way. When the dust clears, we see three very angry girls, ready to return the favor.)

Blossom: (jumping up) Acrobattack!

(Closing their eyes, the girls begin doing high-speed cartwheels down the street, looking like three pastel-colored pinballs on speed as they do so. When each one reaches her counterpart, she does a handstand to kick him into the air. Boomer is the first to be hit, then Brick and Butch. The girls open their eyes again and go up after them and catch them by the feet. Each one is spun through 360 degrees and kicked toward the ground- the same sequence as before. Now it is the boys' turn to carve the pavement when they hit.)

Me: Nice ones!

Varie: Yeah!

Me: Had enough you three bozos!?

Hawkeye fired some Antidote X arrows

But they missed!? What the!

(The trios charge at each other, screaming in rage. And then they collided!)

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

(Now it is a full-scale brawl, with punches, kicks, choke holds, and eye lasers, energy blasts, ice blasts and more coming fast and furious up and down the block. Blossom breaks loose and goes after Brick, but he dodges her attack, catches her by the hair, and swings her around by it. He throws her down the street and into a building, causing it to shake.)

I blasted the Rowdyruff Boys left and right.

(Boomer catches Bubbles with a kick to the gut. She is propelled through the front window of Cooper's Market. Inside, she lands on the checkout counter and hits her head against the cash register as the old shopkeeper watches.)

Shopkeeper: Bubbles! Are you all right?!

Bubbles: Yeah, I'm okay. Sorry about your window, Mr. Looper. (She returns to the fight.)

Shopkeeper: (calling after her) It's Cooper! Cooper!

(Buttercup, meanwhile, is after Butch, but he lands a punch that knocks her clean through two buildings. She comes to rest on a couch in the third building she hits- in a family's living room. Butch jumps in through the hole in the wall. She picks up the couch and knocks him back out, creating a new hole in the process.)

(In the street, a man and a woman stand by a sports car. Blossom falls on the front end, and Brick jumps onto the rear a moment later to launch her as if from a seesaw and then goes up after her. Bubbles dashes past a hot dog cart, which is promptly destroyed by a laser blast from o.c. Buttercup and Butch go soaring across the street in front of a car with two people in it. Now Blossom and Brick carry their fight past a street corner where a woman is standing. Blossom flies low and passes her. Brick flies between her legs, causing her dress to billow up and show a flash of her garter belt.)

EVERYTHING WAS REALLY GETTING TORN APART!

(Close-up of him hitting Blossom, then cut to the Mayor's office. He is at the window.)

Mayor: And furthermore, every Wednesday will be Pretzel Day.

(The girls slam into the window face first and slide down out of sight. The next line is delivered in rhythm accordingly.)

Mayor: Hello, Blossom!… Uh, goodbye, Blossom… Hello, Bubbles!… Uh, goodbye, Bubbles… Hello, Buttercup!… Uh, goodbye, Buttercup. (turning from the window) What kind of pretzels do you think the girls like, the Bavarian or the tiny twists?

(During this last, Ms. Bellum steps into view. As she speaks, the boys fly past, one by one.)

Ms. Bellum: Sir, I think the girls may be in trouble.

Mayor: Whatever makes you say that?

(A crash shakes the building. Outside, the girls are lying in a very new and very deep hole in the front steps of Townsville Hall. They appear very disoriented. Zoom in slowly.)

Buttercup: Wh… wh… where'd they go now?

Blossom: (coming around) I don't know. But if we keep smashing up Townsville like this, I-

(Pull back to show the Talking Dog on the sidewalk nearby. He cries out in terror.)

Talking Dog: Powerpuff Girls, look out!

(Boomer flies in, carrying a school bus full of shrieking children, and throws it. Brick is next. He has a plane with its wing torn off and a full load of passengers, and he lets this fly. Finally Butch comes up with a loaded ocean liner, which he hurls. Overhead view of the girls, looking up.)

Girls: (softly) Uh-oh.

(The three vehicles descend toward the girls, who take off when the shadows fall over them. Each goes after the one thrown by her counterpart. Bubbles skids to a stop with the bus, Blossom brings the plane to a halt just above the ground, and the momentum of the ship causes Buttercup to cut a furrow in the street while trying to stop it. She finally does so and sets it down inches from the Talking Dog.)

Passengers: Hooray for the Powerpuff Girls! We're saved! Hooray! Hooray! (Back to the girls and the Talking Dog.)

Blossom: No problem, good citizens. We were happy to- (They are plowed away by the boys. The Talking Dog reacts in disgust at the cheap shot while the Girls were soaking up the praise and gratitude.)

Talking Dog: Oh!

(The boys start up a raucous victory celebration of their own. Cut to the girls, off to one side and with a cloud of dust clearing away from in front of them-the boys have pushed them hard enough to knock a hole in yet another wall. Their bragging fades into the background.)

Blossom: These guys aren't playing fair!

Buttercup: They're really out to get us!

Bubbles: And they don't care who gets in their way!

Me: Then this will get them.

I pulled out a bow and took Hawkeye's arrows that he missed with and then I fired them and they hit the 3 boys in their butts!

POINK POINK POINK!

Nico: BULLSEYE!

Brick: WHY YOU LITTLE!

They went at us and Brick punched me in my leg and it broke his arm!

Boomer punched Nico in the stomach and it shattered his entire arm.

Butch kicked me in the face and it shattered his leg! They were as weak as toothpicks!

Hawkeye: Okay, next time, I'll make a habit not to miss!

Me: No worries. Besides these 3 bullshiters were too busy to even notice us. (Gets an idea) HEY girls I got an idea!

Blossom: What is it?

I beckoned them and whispered into their ears.

Blossom: I get it!

Buttercup: Ewww, gross.

Me: Trust me on this. (WINKS)

(The girls are in front of them, wearing long eyelashes and eyeshadows of purple and looking as pretty as can be, with dreamy expressions. Sentimental music plays revealing a sparkling view of the girls. They have their heads slightly bowed. Bubbles and

Blossom have their hands clasped behind them, the picture of demureness. Buttercup looks a little odd with her arms folded across her chest, her expression is sassier as a tomboy can get. All three have their eyes closed at first, but slowly open them part way and raise their faces to the camera. Close-up of Bubbles, panning across from her to Blossom and Buttercup.)

Nico: Oh I get it.

Me: Shh. Watch.

(Blossom floats slowly to Brick, eyes closed again and hands folded in front, and kisses him on the cheek. Fear and disgust write themselves all over his face when she does so, little hearts appear during the kiss. Bubbles follows suit with Boomer. Buttercup, not smiling at first, floats to Butch with her arms still crossed but unbends enough to kiss him as well. That does the trick as the boys can't stand the thought of being infected with cooties. The boys glow brightly, screaming in terrified horror and panic, and explode in a cloud of black smoke.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

(When it clears, the components that went into their making fall to the ground. The Rowdyruff Boys are no more. Mojo's ultimate plan to take down the Girls has been defeated thanks to playing off the Boys' worst fears.)

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Rowdyruff Boys you have failed this world!

Camie: Yeah they have!

Mojo: Curse you again, Powerpuff Girls! I'll be back, but next time I will not be defeated!

(The doors of a paddy wagon are swung shut on him and he grabs the bars as he continues his rant.)

Mojo: It is you who will be defeated, and when you're defeated, it is you who will have lost! (The wagon drives off.)

PPG Narrator: Oh, Mojo, shut up!

Me: YEAH YOU'RE GIVING US A HEADACHE SO SHUT UP!

(Pan to Blossom and Bubbles at the side of the road; their makeup and long eyelashes gone.)

Blossom: I kinda liked kissing.

Bubbles: (giggling) Yeah! (Both giggling.)

Me: You girls did great.

Blossom: How about you, Buttercup? (Pulls back to bring her into view, she too has taken off her makeup.)

Buttercup: Bleah! (She spits several times. The others giggle and she throws them an angry look.)

Nico: That was awesome.

Buttercup: We never speak about this to anyone.

Nico: (laughs) Don't deny that you liked it!

Maria: (LAUGHS) Believe me I didn't like my first kiss either. It was a boy I liked before William. Long story.

May: (LAUGHS)

Qin: Besides you girls did great.

May: How about you tell us about your first kiss, Maria?

Maria: It was a long time ago. Before I was cured and I was still Aquamaria. My first kiss was with Francis.

Nico: Oh that's right you were Aquamaria back then and he was Hotstreak.

Me: Boy Fire and Water on a date.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Carol: That's amazing though Maria.

Maria: And looking back even though I was made of pure water back then I was really stupid.

Me: Steam didn't come out of your mouth did it?

Maria: (LAUGHS) That was funny. Yes it did.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Good thing you two decided to just remain friends.

Maria: I know. That was good.

Varie: Yeah.

Blossom: Wow! But guys we're really looking forward to Cadance's mission later today.

Twilight Sparkle: All of us are Blossom. My sister-in-law is really excited for this.

Lola: We all are.

Nico: Yep.

We picked up the components of the Rowdyruff Boys and they were snips and snails and a puppy dog tails.

Me: Just like the myth what are little boys made of.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Maybe we can make our own Rowdyruff Boys and make them good.

Bubbles: Who's that over there?

Nico: Wait a second.

We saw that it was a SQUID GENE-SLAMMER!

Me: Whoa it's a female squid gene-slammer.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Just like the one we had for dinner when we battled Paradigm.

Me: Yep. I don't know about you guys but I'm in the mood for calamari for lunch.

We went over.

Me: Hello there.

Squid: I saw the whole fight guys! That was awesome.

Nico: (GASP) Callie Architeuthis!

Qin: Oh my god! Callie!

Callie Architeuthis: Awesome to see you again Qin and Nico.

Lola: Wow! You look amazing as a Squid.

Callie Architeuthis: I don't like it one bit.

Nico: Paradigm did this to you.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What do you think of the extra arms?

Callie Architeuthis: I love the extra arms. I get so much done with them.

Lincoln: Multitasking to the extreme.

Callie Architeuthis: That that's right.

Me: What were you doing when you first got slammed?

Callie Architeuthis: I was working at the fish market. I brought in a fresh shipment of fresh fish for them from the river. It's good money.

Nico: That's cool.

Me: Catch of the day.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Good one.

Callie Architeuthis: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Yep.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: Do you feel your human self slipping away?

Callie Architeuthis: No way. I want to be human again.

Qin: We can definitely make that happen.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Puts on blind man glasses) But just so you know this is gonna hurt really bad.

Nico: Yeah.

The boys covered their eyes.

Nicole: Peak and I will kill you!

The citizens turned away.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain as she was reverting back!

Her extra arms vanished and turned back to human.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had the kanji for Squid in the middle of her forehead and she had 10 squid tentacles coming out of her butt and she was back to normal but she was naked.

Callie Architeuthis: (GROANS) That really hurt.

She got up.

Callie Architeuthis: (Looks at herself) I'm human again! But I'm naked! (COVERS HERSELF)

She found a blanket in an ally and used her tentacles to grab it and wrap herself in it.

Callie Architeuthis: Boy I really need some clothes.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade moved in and gave her new clothes. She got a purple shirt and skirt and pants and shoes and she looked great.

Callie Architeuthis: Wow!

Varie showed her a mirror.

Callie Architeuthis: Wow! I look amazing! Thanks guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

Eli: Also I found more of Swartz's creations. We have Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon, Queen of The Black Puddle and Abra Kadabra.

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Maria: Who do we call in for those?

Me: Kameo. She and the Elemental Warriors for them.

Eli: Yep. Also The Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon, Queen of The Black Puddle are all one person.

Me: Really? Whoa!

Eli: Yep and it's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Xenia: Cool!

Blossom: This will be awesome to see who it is.

Kameo flew in.

Kameo: Hey, guys!

Me: Awesome Kameo. You are your Elemental Warriors will be perfect for this.

Kameo: This will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Here they come!

We saw THE ANOTHERS! They were Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon and Queen of The Black Puddle!

Me: Whoa! Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon and Queen of The Black Puddle.

Lana: Boy this will be awesome.

Kevin: And who might you be?

Another Dark Necrofear: (In a girls voice) You are going to be in for a surprise.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and had green clothes and had blue butterfly wings and she had the kanji for Element in the middle of her forehead.

Lincoln: (GASP) Kallie Kameo!

Kallie Kameo: Wow! Lincoln its been a while and you look awesome!

Lincoln: Same here. Kallie is one of my guardian angels and Kameo you are going to like this. She is the gene-slammer of you and your elemental warriors.

Kameo: WHOA! That is so cool!

Me: Whoa! I did not expect that!

Nico: Wow! The gene-slammer of Kameo and her Elemental powers? That is amazing!

Kameo: Boy it sure is so that makes us powerful partners in a way.

Kallie Kameo: It sure does.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Abra Kadabra friendly or hostile?

Kallie Kameo: Friendly and she is a special one.

Qin: How so?

Kallie Kameo: You're going to be surprised and amazed about her.

Nico: Okay.

Kameo: Time for some Shadow Clones!

She formed clones and they each turned into all 10 of the Elemental Warriors.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the 7 Anothers!

Nico: Yeah!

Kameo: Lets get them!

Kevin: GO GO SAMURAI!

He turned into the Samurai Blue Ranger!

Qin: YEAH!

Hitoshi: HENSHIN!

He turned into Hibiki!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: Cool!

Lola: Now for Abra Kadabra.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MORDO MAGIC 6!

She summoned Baron Mordo, Evil Cut Man, Hot Dog Monster (OC), Zombie Chicken, Resshaki and Yokai (Big Hero 6)!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: This will be good.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: It will be awesome.

Nico: And now, we wait.

But then…

POOF!

Out came Another Abra Kadabra!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: What an entrance.

Another Abra Kadabra: (In a girls voice) That sure was fun though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and she had blue eyes with green sclera and had the kanji for future in the middle of her forehead and had blue clothes and futuristic laser blasters on her hips and a lightsaber too and she had blue angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Stella Ravenfire!

Nico: Whoa!

Stella Ravenfire: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Stella is a girl from the distant future and yes she has half Tamaranean.

Nico: Hence why she has green sclera.

Me: Yep.

Stella Ravenfire: Also I came from the really distant future. I'm from the year 77,232,124,321.

All of us: WOW!

Laney: That's REALLY far in the future!

Lola: Holy fireballs!

Lisa Loud: That is absolutely amazing!

Xenia: It sure is.

Stella Ravenfire: It sure is. Also I am a notorious jewel thief that steals from alien criminals. And I am a magic master.

Eli: That is amazing!

Laney: What is it like in the distant future where you are from?

Stella Ravenfire: Well Earth is now a Traveling Planet Colony. The sun turned into a red giant and died out 5 billion years from this time.

Me: Right we actually knew that was going to happen to the Sun.

Nico: Yep.

Stella Ravenfire: And the Andromeda and Milky Way Galaxies merged into one in 4 and a half billion years.

Me: We also knew that was going to happen as well.

Stella Ravenfire: Yep. Also what you guys didn't know is that in 77 billion years, all the galaxies in the entire Virgo Supercluster are going to merge into one.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: You got to be kidding me!

Xenia: All the galaxies of the Virgo Supercluster merging together!? That's amazing!

Laney: But that is a really long time from now.

Nico: No kidding.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin sword and Zocks got a Jetman Sword.

Stella Ravenfire: Just to get back home to my home time. My time machine was destroyed years ago when I got here and the mineral that powers it doesn't exist yet.

Me: That's gonna be a bit of a problem. Since this mineral doesn't exist yet we don't know what it is or what it looks like. So you're stuck here.

Stella Ravenfire: I know. But I'm okay with it.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Stella Ravenfire: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Swartz was a Time Jacker. So, it's possible that he could've gotten you back to your time.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) But our Time Squad friends are much more trustworthy then him.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Stella Ravenfire: That does make sense. But I'm cool being with you guys. It's going to be awesome.

Me: Well okay then.

She turned into Another Abra Kadabra!

Nico: Your future is really awesome. (ACTIVATES ABRA KADABRA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Nico: Time for some sea power! (ACTIVATES QUEEN OF THE BLACK PUDDLE'S RIDEWATCH)

He threw sea creatures and splattered them all over her.

May: I hope you and Vypra are back together as sisters Praxina.

Praxina: We're mending it back together.

May: Good. (ACTIVATES PRAXINA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: Time for sleep! (ACTIVATES PPG SANDMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

May fired waves of sand and Another Abra Kadabra was asleep.

Nico: HEY HEY HEY! Sleep time is over! Battle time is now!

She got up.

May: I'll have to use that on people that have sleeping problems.

Maria: (gets out Mizugeiko's Ridewatch) My turn! (ACTIVATES IT) SUPER SAMURAI SPRAY!

She fired waves of ink and drenched her.

Me: YUCK!

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES UVULA THE SEA HAG'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew octopus tentacles made of water and smashed her all over with them.

Kevin: Nice one! Now for me. (ACTIVATES QUEEN OF THE BLACK PUDDLE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired clams and they latched onto her and she yelped in pain!

Me: Nice one!

Then Man Boy, Country Boy, Piranha Jones, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, Universe 666 Anubis and Angry Roast Chicken came.

Nico: Nico team Man Boy.

Man Boy: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

?: I'll say!

Then we saw a Tsareena!

Me: Cool a Tsareena!

Xenia: Mallow would love this one.

Tsareena: (In a girls voice) I'm sure she would.

Nico: Melody Eucalyptus! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and pink eyes and had green and pink clothes and she had green angel wings. She had the kanji for Nature in the middle of her forehead.

Melody Eucalyptus: I got this one.

She fired waves of leaves and flowers and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Stella Ravenfire over.

Nico: YEAH!

Melody Eucalyptus: Awesome!

Kevin: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Melody Eucalyptus: When me and Nico were in my family's massive garden and we turned it into an enormously beautiful place.

Qin: I remember seeing her garden and it was as beautiful as the Amazon, Borneo and all the rainforests combined. So many plants and more.

Lola: That is cool!

Xenia: I'll say!

Varie: Yeah.

Me: I'll have to see it to believe it.

Nico: You will love it J.D.

Nico and Melody hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Melody Eucalyptus: Me too Nico. Me too.

Qin: So awesome.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, and Nancianna Sakurai are heading to Bucharest, Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word of a massive army of vampires that were riled into causing havoc by Audrey Blade and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers, but Lincoln's going to put an end to this latest act of revenge by going on a massive feeding frenzy and he's going to absorb and feed on that army of vampires there and that'll get Audrey Blade and the rest of those delusional vampires really pissed off big time.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Bucharest, Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word of a massive army of vampires that were riled into causing havoc by Audrey Blade and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers, but I'm going to put an end to this latest act of revenge by going on a massive feeding frenzy and I'm going to absorb and feed on the army of vampires.

Raven Ghostrick: That's perfect, that'll get Audrey Blade and the rest of those delusional vampires really pissed off big time.

Nico: Sheesh, so they still have some contacts in Transylvania.

Lincoln: Yep, and they're still loyal to Audrey Blade and want us dead, so they decided to join that crazy vampire's desire for revenge.

Me: Their latest act is about to be foiled.

Green Arrow: Handling a massive army of undead bloodsucking vampires out for revenge on us, I've got a few arrows dipped in silver with their names on them.

Lincoln: Have them ready, Ollie, those vampires aren't going down without a fight.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight blue hair and midnight blue hairband, midnight blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight blue angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless midnight blue top, necklace with pearls and midnight blue gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, midnight blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with deer, dogs, bears, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Artemis, and holstered on her back is a massive Artemis-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Artemis etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden midnight blue blade, large midnight blue deer heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large midnight blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The deer, dogs, and bear motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Midnight Blue-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from those monstrous vampires out for blood

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Allison Artemis, I knew it was you.

Suddenly, we heard loud vampiric shrieks in the air, and we saw them: the massive army of vampires out to kill us and were whipped up into a fury thanks to Audrey Blade.

Sylvester: Oh great, here they come now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep. Time to engage Vampire Blood Rage mode and start the feeding frenzy!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned deep blood red and the pupils turned into cat-like pupils, his claws had gotten sharper, the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned into Cell's stingers, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger, and he let out a loud animalistic roar: Lincoln has entered into VAMPIRE BLOOD RAGE MODE!

Lucy Loud: Gasp, Lincoln's entered into Vampire Blood Rage Mode.

Nico: Just like what happened in the videos, whoa!

Me: But, now you're seeing it for the first time, and when he enters into Vampire Blood Rage Mode, you better duck and cover 'cause Lincoln Loud's on the rampage!

Timmy Turner: Should we also join in as well?

Wanda: Are you kidding, it'd be a bad idea to get in a vampire's way when it's feeding time!

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) Ain't that the truth. Let's just sit back and watch the blood engorged mayhem ensue.

Lincoln went after the massive armies of vampires, and he really showed no mercy as he was literally tearing into them and spilling their blood with his claws and massive greatsword. Eleven of them tried to pounce on Lincoln only to get stabbed in their chests with the eleven stingers and Lincoln absorbed them until nothing was left except for their clothes, and he also bearhugged a couple of them and he absorbed them into his body, and this went on for hours as we heard the death shrieks echoing in the air of Bucharest. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing the armies of vampires, all that's left of them were their clothing and a massive pool of blood.

Nico: Holy… !

Me: Crud! It's just like what happened that day when Lincoln went on that blood frenzy rage thanks to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Luna: But, this is on a massive scale, and with vampires, dude!

Then, Lincoln used his blood powers and forced the blood to him and he devoured the massive pool of blood, and then, his deep blood red eyes changed back to deep sapphire blue, and he reverted back to normal.

Lincoln: Now, that was quite a delicious buffet.

MASSIVE LOUD BELCH!

Lana: And I thought Lynn going through her meatball subs like crazy was mega crazy!

Nico: Damn, now I know why we had to stay back: Lincoln made a meal out of all those vampires!

Me: Wait 'til everyone at home sees this!

We had video cameras recording the whole thing!

Vampirella: I've never seen that kind of wild side to you when you go into Vampire Blood Rage Mode, Linky. (Seductively) I really love seeing that wild side to you.

Lincoln's face turned red, and we had a laugh.

Lincoln: All that aside, at least we got rid of those vampires before anyone got seriously hurt. (To Allison Artemis) And it's so good to see you again, Allison Artemis.

Allison Artemis: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Allison Artemis and he hugged her, and Allison Artemis is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Allison Artemis: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Allison Artemis, Daughter of Artemis, Greek Goddess of The Hunt, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her mother, she's a Goddess of The Hunt, and she has all her mother's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, my enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Nicholette Torrington: And she's also the half-sister of Annabeth Chase.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That's so cool!

Selene Emperyous: It sure is, and surprisingly, she's friends with Lynn, and Allison and Lincoln helped Lynn with her training, and Allison helped in teaching Lincoln everything she knows about using the powers of the moon and she even had Lynn make up with Lincoln and they hugged, and this was after Dark Lynn was removed from Lynn for good.

Nico: I remembered that day all too well.

Me: Same here.

Selene Emperyous: Me too, and Lincoln made Allison a beautiful necklace with midnight blue gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, midnight blue sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Allison kissed Lincoln on the lips at night as the moonlight shined down on them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Flip with a bloody passion, because that mutant cheapskate absolutely hated Allison for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lola, Lisa, along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Allison everything about what that mutant has done, and one time when Lincoln, Allison, and Lynn were doing some training, Flip showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again along with Lynn and Allison, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that three butt-cheeked mutant with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Allison, and Lynn blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Allison, and Lynn, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him to jail.

Nico summoned a bomb and hurled it through a portal that led to Lynn's Table and it was aimed at Flip.

Nico: HEADS UP, YOU FILTHY MUTANT!

Then, the bomb hit Flip and exploded and more jewels, coins, gems, and currencies had exploded out of him, and he screamed and bellowed in anger at us.

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, you filthy mutant cheapskate!

Lincoln: Knowing him, he won't quit. And now that you're here, Allison.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Allison Artemis in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Allison Artemis: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Allison Artemis' neck with midnight blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Allison Artemis: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Allison Artemis.

Allison Artemis had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Maki Takahana and Youko Aoi from Chikankyou, Megumi Kousaka and Yukine Maikawa from Chikankyou 2, and Akari Ooguro and Miho Amai from Chikankyou 3.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Maki Takahana and Youko Aoi from Chikankyou, Megumi Kousaka and Yukine Maikawa from Chikankyou 2, and Akari Ooguro and Miho Amai from Chikankyou 3.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Maki Takahana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maki Takahana and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the armies of vampires riled up by Audrey Blade, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of

Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Maki Takahana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maki Takahana: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maki Takahana, Youko Aoi, Megumi Kousaka, Yukine Maikawa, Akari Ooguro, and Miho Amai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after went after were a massive army of vampires that were riled into causing havoc by Audrey Blade and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers in an attempt at revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln and all of us showed what happened with Lincoln going into Vampire Blood Rage Mode and laying waste to all the vampires and absorbing them and devouring the blood he'd spilled during his ferocious attack and slaughter of them, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Allison Artemis have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: (Whistles) Damn, now that's what I call a really bloody massacre, you left nothing of them in your wake.

May: And he absorbed them and devoured the blood he'd spilled, he really went on a feeding frenzy of epic proportions.

Lincoln: Yep, and I also sent their spirits to The Black Gates for good, that'll teach Audrey Blade not to mess with us.

Me: Now, she's lost all her contacts in Bucharest, Romania.

Nico: Maybe so, but there's bound to be more vampires in Transylvania who are still loyal to that evil delusional vampire, so we need to keep our heads up.

Lincoln: That's right.

---

After Lincoln's feeding frenzy on the massive army of Audrey Blade's vampire minions in Bucharest, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Allison Artemis saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Allison Artemis: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Allison, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Allison Artemis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Allison Artemis: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Allison, what's the story on how you, Lynn, and Lincoln took down that fat mutant cheapskate, Flip?

Allison Artemis: Now, that's a story I've never forgotten.

Allison Artemis pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln, Allison, and Lynn were doing some training in the park.

Past Allison Artemis: It's always nice coming here to the park.

Past Lincoln: Yeah, it sure is, Allison.

Past Lynn: And it's also a good place to do some training.

Suddenly, Lincoln picked up on the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a shower and he saw who it was barreling towards them bellowing with so much murderous rage, and he saw who it was: it was Flip, Royal Woods' fat hairy mutant cheapskate and convicted criminal who escaped from prison once again. They dodged an incoming attack from that moron who was out for blood.

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you fat mutant!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer, his claws grew sharper, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS OR MY FAMILY, YOU THREE BUTT-CHEEKED PIECE OF GARBAGE! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: That fat mutant cheapskate was dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Flip bellowed with rage and then charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him hard in his fat hairy gut and he grabbed Flip by the collar of his jumpsuit and lifted him up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Lynn, and Allison blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that mutant up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Lynn, and Allison, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops as they grabbed that fat mutant cheapskate.

Cop: We're already getting sick and tired of you always escaping, Flip. Come on, you, it's right back to prison for you.

Flip was then loaded into the wagon and he bellowed with rage once again as they took him straight back to prison as the video ended.

Nico: That mutant cheapskate had some nerve trying to attack you guys again!

Me: Honestly, he has a one-track mind: and all he's focused on is revenge on us, ripping people off, and being a gross mutant jerk.

Lincoln: He deserved all those thrashings we give him, and he still doesn't know when to quit. So, he needed to be taken down for good and become humiliation fodder.

Eli: Even though there are some of us who would rather see him dead after all the crap he pulled.

And he was right: some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels had sharpened axes and knives and even a dart board with Flip's picture on it and it was stabbed and slashed all over until it was mangled to pieces.

Nico: (Winces) Yikes, I knew that many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that mutant cheapskate, but it got to the point where they don't want him to suffer, they want him to die.

Me: (Shudders) And that moron has pulled one too many stunts in trying to kill Lincoln and all of us.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Periallis, Empress of Blossoms: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Periallis, and it's perfect for our first date before Princess Cadence's big mission today. Shall we?

Lincoln, Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of

Blossoms placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms are now in your harem.

Vinyl Scratch: Wow, I always knew Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms had feelings for Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Boscha, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Talaya, Princess of Cherry Blossoms, Tytannial, Princess of Camellias, and Periallis, Empress of Blossoms, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

* * *

Later Nico, Lori and Loki were in the simulator and they were getting ready for an awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next, I'm going back to Honeyhive Galaxy to fight Bugaboom.

Loki: Ooh! This is literally going to be fun!

Lori: I was literally going to say the same thing.

Me: You guys are gonna have fun.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Yeah we always do.

Me: Good luck guys.

Nico: Thanks. Lets go guys.

They went in and we activated it and they were at HONEYHIVE GALAXY!

Nico: Honeyhive Galaxy.

Lori: Literally so awesome.

Nico: Shall we go visit the Queen again?

Lori: We literally shall.

They got into launch stars.

Me: (On the radio) Nico this is Star Ranger you are clear for launch. Over.

Nico: Copy that Star Ranger. Over.

Then…

WHOOSH!

Lori: WEEEEEEEE!

Loki: AWESOME!

They landed and went and stood before the Queen.

Nico: Greetings, your majesty!

Queen Bee: Greetings Team Loud Phoenix Storm and welcome.

They knelt before her.

Nico: Are there anymore of this worlds enemies running amok?

Queen Bee: Yes there are. Bugaboom. He is right there.

They saw him crawling around a big tree.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay in order for you to beat him you have to smash that star bullseye mark on his shell three times.

Nico: Right. We're on it.

They were on their way.

Nico: Did I mention Bugaboom's one of my favorite bosses?

Loki: No you didn't. That is amazing.

Lori: It literally is.

They arrived and they faced BUGABOOM!

Timon: Boy that looks like one delicious looking bug.

Pumbaa: I would want to eat that bug too.

Xenia: Yuck.

Lana: I would eat it.

Nico: Lets squish this bug.

Bugaboom saw them.

He roared.

Nico: Somebody get me a can of bug spray!

Lori: Me too!

It went at them!

Nico fired a beam of energy and blasted it and then jumped and smashed him on the back of his shell!

SMASH!

Nico: HA!

Me: Take that!

Nicole: Awesome! 2 more times for that.

Bugaboom got mad, took flight and flew around in circles.

Lori: He can fly. Big whoop.

Lori jumped and flew and fired waves of wind and blasted him all over and then she smashed onto his back and bashed him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Nicole: YEAH! 1 more time left!

Bugaboom turned red with rage and started to fly faster. It also turned on its side and fired bombs at the ground

Nicole: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Me: Yep and he is pissed!

Eli: Yep.

Loki: Now he wants to be hit from the side.

Nico: (gets out Abra Kadabra and DC Enchantress' Ridewatches) Time for some magic!

He activated them and fired a wave of magic and blasted him all over.

Then an Oranguru & Passimian came!

Me: Hey an Oranguru & Passimian!

Camie: Cool!

Oranguru: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) We got this one Nico!

Passimian: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) It will be like old times!

Nico: Ni and Xi Chen!? Whoa!

Qin: Cool!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Bugaboom all over!

Loki: Now it's literally my turn!

Loki fired a wave of wind and Bugaboom was turned by the wind and then he smashed him on his back and then he roared and then…

BOOOOM!

He exploded!

Nico: YEAH!

The Oranguru & Passimian reverted back and they were twin girls with black hair and purple eyes and had orange and blue clothes.

Ni Chen: Take that!

Xi Chen: YEAH!

They high five.

A Power Star appeared

Lori: There's the star!

Nico: Go get it Lori.

Lori and Loki went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Me: YEAH!

Lori: That was literally so much fun!

Loki: It sure was!

Lori: (To the Chen Twins) What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Ni Chen: When we learned under Nico and he taught us Elemental Kamehameha Waves. I learned a Crystal Kamehameha.

Xi Chen: I learned a wind and flower Kamehemeha.

Lori: Wow that is literally amazing!

Loki: It literally is!

Xenia: That is cool!

Me: I'll say.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Ni and Xi: We did too Nico.

* * *

Later we were watching TV and then the Animorphs came in.

Buttercup: Hey, Rachel. What's on your mind?

Rachel (Animorphs): Well Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Laney and May want to get the powers of the Animorphs.

Me: Whoa that will be interesting!

Nico: May are you okay with this?

May: I sure am.

Fluttershy: I want to try it out and see what this is like.

Me: Well okay. Ax what do you think?

Ax: It will be a great idea.

Nico: Okay.

Ax: They get them with this.

He held up a glowing cube. It was a cosmic power replicator. Ax's powers will be copied to Syd, Fluttershy, Laney and May. They put their hands on it and they got the powers of the Animorphs.

Syd Chang: Did it work?

Me: Well lets go find out.

Rachel: I got an idea. Let's go to the Aquarium first.

Me: And then the zoo.

Fluttershy: Good idea.

We went to the aquarium.

We arrived.

Me: Okay which animal will be perfect to try out?

May: I call dibs on the Whale Shark! Like always.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: All right then.

I did a call and the whale shark came.

Me: Okay give it a shot May.

She pet it and then she felt something.

Me: Feel anything?

May: Something.

Rachel: Now concentrate May.

May: Here goes.

She concentrated and then she turned into a WHALE SHARK!

But her clothes ripped as she turned into a Whale Shark and she was in the tank!

Me: WHOA! It worked!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: May how do you feel?

May: I feel amazing guys. It's awesome being a whale shark!

Camie: That is amazing! You look great as a whale shark May.

Coup Bolton: Boy I'll say! That is jawsome!

Rachel: I'll morph a Killer Whale.

Rachel dove in and turned into a Killer whale.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: But May's clothes ripped off.

Nico: Oops.

Rachel: Yeah that happened to me once. It takes a while for the power to integrate clothes.

Cassie: I'll morph a Manta Ray

She dove in and turned into a manta ray!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Boy that is so cool!

Heidi: It sure is! I think that is so cool.

Me: Lets see. I know!

I whistled and a bluejay came.

Me: Good thing we're at an outdoor aquarium. Try turning into a bluejay Syd.

Syd: Okay.

She touched it and then felt something.

Nico: Felt something Syd?

Syd: I sure did.

Marco: Okay now concentrate.

Syd: Okay.

She did so and shrank and turned into a bluejay! Her clothes fell off and she was now a bluejay!

Nico: Awesome!

She flew and landed on my shoulder.

Me: Syd you look really cute as a bluejay.

Syd: Wow I sure do!

Clyde: She sure does.

Cadance: Laney, you can choose to either morph a Great White Shark, Hammerhead Shark, or Tiger Shark.

Laney: Actually I have something else in mind. I don't want my hands to get bit off. Ben can you turn into Wildvine?

Ben: Sure.

He did so.

Ben: WILDVINE!

Laney went over and touched Wildvine.

Laney: Wow. Here we go.

She concentrated and then turned into A FLORAUNA!

Laney: Wow! Look at me! I'm a Florauna!

Xenia: That is cool!

But her clothes ripped too.

Thunderblast: Well, since the shark morphs are optional now, what can Fluttershy morph?

Me: I have a good idea to start her off.

Fluttershy: Really?

I looked at Ariel.

Ariel: She would like to turn into a mermaid?

Eli: That would be cool!

Fluttershy: I think it would be magical.

Me: Go for it.

Lincoln: Yeah Flutters. If you were a seapony before when the Storm King was after you then you can turn into a mermaid too.

Lola: Good idea.

Ariel dove into the tank and turned into her mermaid form.

Ariel reached out her hand and Fluttershy touched it and she then acquired Mermaid DNA.

Fluttershy: Here we go.

She concentrated and then turned into a mermaid!

Nico: WHOA!

Fluttershy: WOW! I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Lincoln carried her to the tank and dropped her in and she was swimming like a mermaid!

Ariel: Wow! Fluttershy you look awesome as a mermaid!

Fluttershy: Thanks Ariel!

Nico: Just her boots ripped. Oops.

Qin: Nothing we can't fix.

May: Again, Rachel, I'm really sorry I got jealous when Nico was talking to you shortly after you and your friends joined us.

Rachel: Ah that's all water under the bridge.

Nico: Yeah that was a long time ago.

May: You're right.

Me: So how does it feel to be Animorphs girls?

Fluttershy: It feels really amazing.

Laney: It sure does.

Syd: Yeah this is amazing.

Marco: It sure is.

Beast Boy: Welcome to the animal power club.

Nico: Yep.

Then a Comfey came and landed on Nico's head.

May: Nice flower ring Nico.

Me: That's not a flower ring that's a Comfey.

Xenia: Cool.

May: Still looks cute on you.

Horsea: Hello there!

Comfey: (In a girls voice) Hello there. Sorry about all this.

Nico: Wait Jackie Stanley? Wow!

Comfey: Awesome to see you again Nico and it's awesome that some of you guys are Animorphs.

She jumped down and reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, blue eyes and had red and pink clothes on.

Jackie Stanley: But it's awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Wideload: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jackie Stanley: When me and Nico made flower headbands for everyone in school for Spirit Week. We had a 1960s Flower Band day back then.

Qin: That was one groovy and awesome day for us.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Jackie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Jackie Stanley: Me too Nico. Me too.

May: Time to revert back.

Me: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes and they got out and reverted back. But Syd, Laney and May were naked and Fluttershy just only was in her bare feet and no underwear.

Syd: Whoa we really lost our clothes.

Laney: (COVERS HERSELF) No kidding!

Fluttershy was blushing red as a tomato.

May: (COVERS HERSELF) How embarrassing.

Rarity: Don't worry darlings we got this.

They went and got them new clothes and Clyde gave Syd back her clothes and they put them on.

May rubbed her back.

May: Ow that feels weird. But it was awesome.

Rachel: It takes a while to get used to May.

Cassie: Yeah but it was fun.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: I have some ideas for you girls.

I snapped my fingers and gave them the power to turn into the aliens of The Thing, Ben's Aliens and the aliens that Agent Alpha integrated himself with as well as all the animals of the animal kingdom.

We later went back to the estate and got ready for Cadance's big day mission.

Back at the estate we were getting ready. The Dragon Knight Team came.

Dreamcatcher: (to the Dragon Knight team) Thanks for coming, guys

Kit: Glad we could make it.

Len: This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep it sure will.

Camie: It will be fun.

Lola: Oh yeah!

The previous group came.

Electrocutioner: Can me, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Skalamander, Spot, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer and Biiowulf go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can and it will be awesome.

Qin: This will be so fun.

Cadance: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah!

Teen Titans Thunder: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: This one will be worthy of the beach. Golisopod and Palossand next.

Qin: Awesome! So the next rescue might be a beach going one for Palossand.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Aurelia Karayan, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Aurelia Karayan, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after Princess Cadence gets done with her special mission today.

Princess Cadence: That's right, after we get done destroying HIM from the Powerpuff Girls Z's world, we'll take down and destroy Aurelia Karayan.

Lincoln: And after my stunt in killing Audrey Blade's vampire minions in Bucharest, Romania, now she and the rest of her crew are so going to be out for revenge.

Me: We're not letting that blood-crazed delusional vampire or her undead crew hurt you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah, the only thing those vampires are going to get is a stake driven into their black hearts and turned to ash.

Lincoln: Or in my case, devoured and absorbed by me.

Me: Right.

Nico: Even after your feeding frenzy in Bucharest, you're hungry for another vampire to absorb? You've got a black hole for a stomach to be ready for more, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Powerpuff Girls Z's world.

Me: Right!

Lincoln: And destroy their world's version of HIM, and if we run into our world's HIM, he's also going too, and once we get done destroying those two Kings of Evil for good, you're next, Aurelia Karayan.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) You better be ready to die, Aurelia

Karayan, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Princess Cadence: Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, Bunny, hang in there, we're coming.

Nico: Lets roll!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to the Powerpuff Girls Z's world to destroy their world's HIM and if our world's HIM is there as well, he's also going too, and once we get done destroying the two Kings of Evil, Claire Allaire, Lincoln, and Princess Cadence are going to destroy Aurelia Karayan of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We opened the portal and we were off to the world of New Townsville.

---

We arrived in New Townsville.

PPG Narrator: THE CITY OF NEW-TOWNSVILLE!

Turtle: Here we are in the City of New Townsville!

Nico: So awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Cadance: Boy it's great to see this place again.

Blossom: Boy it sure is.

Bubbles: I can't wait to see what has changed.

The RowdyRuff Boys came.

Butch: Did we miss anything?

Me: Nope you made it just in time.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: It's so awesome.

Then we saw the girls fighting a dancing villain! It was FEVER MASTER!

Me: Whoa! That's Fever Master!

Deadpool: You know I told you about him right?

Me: You sure did Wade.

Nico: Time to dance!

EVERYBODY DANCE NOW!

I jumped and landed in front of Fever Master!

We appeared.

Blossom Z: Hey guys! You made it!

Me: Like we would miss this!

Fever Master: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right! Lets dance bub!

I got to dancing and was beating him at his own game!

I danced breakdancing, Riverdance, Russian Music, Hip Hop and more.

Starlight Glimmer: Uh oh. Looks like Poochie got hit by his spell.

Poromon: I'm on it!

Poromon grabbed Poochie by the face

Poromon: Poochie, snap out of it! You've been brainwashed.

Pochie: I've been… brainwashed?

Poromon: (Hypnotically) Yes, you've been brainwashed.

Poochie: (Hypnotized) Brainwashed.

Poromon: (Hypnotically) You don't want your brain washed.

Poochie: (Still hypnotized) I don't want my brain washed.

Lincoln: Let me get in on that!

Lincoln and Ronnie Anne danced and punched and pulverized Dance Fever all over and I used Russian dance music and pulverized him all over!

Me: HEY!

Varie: YEAH!

Bubbles Z: Wow! Great dancing!

Me: Thanks!

Cadance fired love blasts and blasted Fever Master down and we tied him up and I snapped my fingers and broke Poochie out of the spell.

Poochie: Huh? What happened?

Poromon: Like I said, you were brainwashed.

Poochie: I have a tremendous headache.

Me: But I beat Fever Master at his own game.

Fever Master: Boy J.D. you are an amazing dancer! How did you do all that?

Me: Travelled all over the world and mastered all kinds of dances in many countries and even ones on other planets.

Nico: He's right.

Me: How about a proposition for you Fever Master?

Fever Master: What is it?

Me: Want to join our frenemies in the M.O.E.?

Fever Master: Better than working for HIM. Okay.

Me: Excellent decision.

Poliwag: By the way, spread the offer to all your fellow monsters.

Fever Master: Will do.

We untied him and he did so.

Bunny Z: Thanks guys!

Blossom Z: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: Looks like we got here just in time.

Bubbles Z: You sure did.

Buttercup Z: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: Lets head to the lab and talk.

Blossom Z: Okay.

We went to Professor Utonium Z's lab.

Spot: So, you girls have super stength, right?

Buttercup Z: Of course I do. One time, I even lifted a car.

Nico: Really?

Buttercup Z: (smirks) With one hand!

Me: That's nothing. I lifted up an entire mountain with one hand tied behind my back.

Nico: Whoa! Really?

Me: Yep. It's true.

Sakura Knudson: Bro is incredibly strong and powerful. I saw him do it years ago.

Me: Yep.

Blossom Z: By the way, good job killing Burns and Crocker

Cynder: You saw it on the news, right?

Blossom Z: We sure did. Word spread really fast all over the universe and to here.

Me: Boy news about that sure spread like wildfire.

Bubbles Z: No kidding there.

Bunny Z: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

We arrived.

Nico: Wow.

Professor Utonium Z: Hey guys! You made it.

Me: Awesome to see you again professor.

Nico: Same here.

Kenny Z: We're glad you're here.

Me: Like we would miss this for anything.

Morbucks 2016, Gangreen Gang, Amoeba Boys, Mojo Jojo, Universe 666 HIM, and all the girls enemies in the M.O.E. Came.

Mojo Jojo: Looks like we got here in time.

Boss Amoeba: We sure did.

Ace: Yeah.

Mumbo: Oh, and you guys don't have to worry about Dark Eddy.

Blossom Z: Why?

Eddy: I killed him. Without using the Lethal Weapon line!

Me: Yep thanks to Eddy we never have to see that Jerkface again. Nico's curse did him in.

Blossom Z: About time!

Qin: I know! We are finally free!

Me: Moondancer's first mission to Natalia's first mission.

Moondancer: That was crazy.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Blossom Z: What line did Eddy use?

Me: (Puts on sunglasses) (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) Hasta la vista baby.

Professor Utonium Z: Wow! Using the Terminator line! Awesome!

Qin: Yeah that was great!

Me: Eddy blasted a hole through his chest through his black heart and blew his entire head off.

Blossom Z: Awesome!

Camie: Yeah that was great!

Nico: We want to thank you girls for holding off Shiro Mizuki.

Me: We owe you girls big time for that.

Blossom Z: It was no problem.

Bubbles Z: Yeah that was so fun.

Lola: Glad you liked it.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 3 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to the Powerpuff Girls Z) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Sunny Tennyson: (laughs) I never get tired of this part!

Bubbles Z: Aww Poromon looks so cute!

Nico: He sure does.

Blossom Z: But Poromon we aren't allowed to drink beer yet.

Me: But I do have an alternative.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them root beer.

Buttercup Z: All right root beer!

Qin: Yep.

Poromon did puppy eyes.

Biowulf: Are you seriously doing puppy eyes to get them to drink the beer?

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: Poromon you know that trick is not going to work.

Camie: Yeah.

Blossom Z: Nice try Poromon.

Bubbles Z: Yeah I may like all things cute but the Puppy eyes are not going to work on me.

Buttercup Z: Me neither.

Bunny Z: Same here.

Qin: I think it's cute.

Lola: Yeah.

Ted: I'll drink some beer.

Poromon: Aww thanks Ted.

Blossom Z: What's your version of Townsville like?

Blossom: Almost the same as yours.

James (Pokemon): But it and Gotham Royal York feature lots of great stuff.

Me: And you girls all saw the massive tree we live in. It's awesome.

Nico: Gotham Royal York has awesome great stuff.

Poliwag: And some not so great stuff. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Blossom Z's face) LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Blossom Z: THAT IS A HORRIBLE MOVIE!

Poromon: (shows trailer close to Professor Utonium Z's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Professor Utonium Z: WHAT IS THAT MONSTROSITY!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Bunny Z's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Bunny Z: WHAT A NIGHTMARE!

Mevya: (shows trailer close to Kenny's face) LOOK AT IT!

Kenny Z: HORRIBLE!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Bubbles Z's face) LOOK AT IT!

Bubbles Z: (JETS OF TEARS EXPLODE OUT AS SHE WAILED AND CRIED)

I had an umbrella open and blocked the tears.

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Poochie's face) LOOK AT IT!

Poochie: WHAT A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Buttercup Z's face) LOOK AT IT!

Buttercup Z: HORRIBLE AND BLOODY!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT YOU ALL… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

They screamed in horrible!

Fixer: We apologize for this.

Me: Oh for fucks sake! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

UGH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD

I calmed the mascots down with it.

Blossom Z: Is that really Pooh and Piglett?!

Me: Yeah it was. That movie is a dark version of Winnie the Pooh and it's about how they turned feral and went on a horrible killing spree.

Nico: And we swore to never watch that movie even if you held a gun to our heads and threatened to blow our brains out.

Bubbles Z: (WAILING AND CRYING)

Me: Bubbles calm down. Enough with the waterworks.

I twisted her pigtail and it squeaked like a faucet and she stopped crying.

Me: There we go. But yeah we blacklisted that movie and we are never going to watch it.

Lola: You don't want to know what happened to all of the Hundred Acre Wood.

Maria: I'm not even sure what happened to the others except for Eeyore.

Me: His fate made Ellie and Princess Luna hurl their guts out.

Qin: Yeah.

Blossom Z: What happened?

Me: They cannibalized him.

Then Blossom Z's face turned green.

Bubbles Z: How can anyone make Pooh and Piglet hideous like that?!

Knightbrace: You're asking the wrong people!

Buttercup Z: You guys need to use the Black Gates on whoever made this!

Poromon: That's what me and the others said!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa whoa! We will not do anything of the sort!

Blossom Z, Princess Luna and Ellie Martin went to the garbage cans and a toilet and threw up.

LOUD VOMITING.

Lola: Yuck.

Bubbles Z: But why!?

Me: Because they are innocent people! And that was just a movie. It's not real. Also those were innocent people and you guys should know that our code strictly prohibits us from killing the innocent as well as children when they did it at the time of the crime.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Believe me girls as much as we want to give the people in that movie the Black Gates for making such a horrible movie that we all hate we will never give them the Black Gates because they are innocent people. No exceptions. No ifs, ands or buts about it.

Buttercup Z: You're right.

Ransik: There's no New Citiesville, is there?

Bubbles Z: No there isn't.

Ransik: Oh good.

Me: The Citiesville that we saw in our universe was a nasty and horrible place.

I told them all about everything and it was awful.

Blossom Z: Oh man!

Bubbles Z: That is crazy!

Kenny Z: But I'm glad you guys destroyed it.

Me: Tell me about it. We are glad too. Now it's nothing but a radioactive crater. All the parents are in prison, their children are undergoing intense rehab and more.

Blossom Z: But actually our version of Citiesville is called Cityville. It's our rival in our school sports teams.

Me: They aren't like the one we know right?

Blossom Z: No thank goodness.

Me: Oh good.

Grinnade beeped happily at that.

Blossom Z: Uhh what did he say?

Sunset Shimmer: Grinnade said that he agreed with J.D. and that he is happy that it is gone.

Blossom Z: Oh.

Nico: Yeah.

Skalamander: It's a good thing Him of this world hasn't caused an Apocalyptic event.

Me: No shit on that.

Blossom Z: That must've been an awful world.

Me: It was. It looked like a nasty nightmare.

I told them all about how the 20 Days of Darkness being stopped in an alternate time would turn the world into a hellhole and it was awful.

When I was done they were shocked. Including those that hadn't heard about it.

Nico: Thank goodness that didn't happen to us in our universe for real.

Me: Yeah.

Bruiser Cruiser: The only different thing is that this version of HIM is a hair stylist.

Blossom Z: That's right.

She went and got a style magazine and we saw his hair styles.

Blossom Z: He was in disguise as Gigi and these are the styles he did.

He did all kinds of crazy hair styles in so many shapes and more.

Me: (Whistles) These are some really kooky hairstyles.

Pipp Petals: YUCK! NO NO! EW EW EW EW EW EW! I would never have hairstyles like that!

Nico: Me neither!

Me: I don't blame you. If I saw myself in one of these styles I would have to kick my own ass.

Xenia: Me too.

Dr. Polaris: The only cut we'll give him is in half!

Me: More like we'll slice, dice and obliterate him and banish him to the black gates.

Nico: That's what we said earlier. He is our main target.

Xenia: Yep.

Taro: That's for sure.

The Dragon Knight team came in

Kit: Hey, guys. Did we miss anything?

8m agoThe Dragon Knight team came in

Kit: Hey, guys. Did we miss anything?

Me: Just going over some stuff.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: How about we have the usual battles now? The Rowdyruff Boys on this world will participate to make up for the Juto interrupting

Me: That's right and we just blew the Rowdyruff Boys to dust earlier. Long story.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But it was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Me: But it will be fun to beat the RowdyRuff Boys here. We have to catch up on.

Qin: And this time the Juto won't come to rudely interrupt our fun.

Blossom Z: (to Taro) The Juto were from your world?

Taro: They sure were but they were from another dimension. And I warned them that if they did something like that again that there would be no mercy.

Me: I banished them to the Black Gates as a result after I saved their prisoners. I destroyed them all in one fell swoop.

Nico: He sure did.

Blossom Z: Whoa! That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Blossom, you can participate in the battles today.

Blossom Z: I would be honored.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Cool. Maria call it in.

Maria: Got it.

She called it in.

Nico: The others can participate if they want.

Mojo Jojo: No it's not our turn yet. We're just here to help out because these are our counterparts.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: But thanks guys.

Ace: Anytime.

Snake: (Hissing) Yesss.

Grubber raspberried.

Nico: I meant the other Powerpuff Girls Z

Bubbles Z: We're okay.

Buttercup Z: We just want to enjoy the show.

Bunny Z: Yeah. It will be awesome.

Nico: Okay then.

Then Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Zexion, Riddler, Chalmers, Toiletnator, Diabolico, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang and Mr. Fizz came.

Nico: Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Zexion, Riddler, Chalmers, Toiletnator, Diabolico, Billy Numerous, Captain Boomerang and Mr. Fizz.

Brain Freezer: The Rowdyruff Boys from this world are on their way.

Man Boy: They want to finish up their battle with J.D.

Diabolico: With no Juto to interrupt.

Me: Great! We have unfinished business to take care of.

Chalmers: (to Nico) Speaking of whom, we heard you face the main ones from their first appearance.

Nico: We sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: How did it go?

Nico: We beet the living shit out of them and then the Powerpuff Girls gave them kisses and then they exploded.

Me: Yep. It was all my idea. They used what boys feared the most and that was cooties! Even though that disease never existed it really worked.

Nico: It sure did.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was HIPHOPPER from episodes 16, 17 and 18 of Ninja Storm!

Shane Clarke: Hiphopper!

Hiphopper: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent with an army of monsters to destroy the rangers and everything.

Hiphopper: I sure was. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

William: Too bad you didn't have your own episode.

Hiphopper: I know!

Me: Man what a ripoff!

Nico: I know!

The Rowdyruff Boys Z came.

Me: Well there's the resident troublemakers of terror.

Brick Z: I know.

Boomer Z: Now we can face you without interruptions.

Me: Good. Because we never got to finish our fight the last time. And I got a bunch of stinky new tricks up my sleeve with your names on them. (SINISTER LAUGH)

We got the usual battles underway.

## Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Yost Fantastic 4, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylamders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Nico's rescue in the Alola Region and beating up the Rowdyruff Boys when they first appeared

Brain Freezer was First.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico's rescue in the Alola Region yesterday. His rescue today was beating up the Rowdyruff Boys when they first appeared.

Bloom: Yeah those were really awesome. Just like J.D. said we went to the Alola Region and took down Team Skull and met a Salazzle Gene-slammer. Also we took down the RowdyRuff Boys and they were BRUTAL!

Tigra: Those boys were total douchebags! They wanted to beat the living shit out of the Powerpuff Girls and rip them to shreds!

Simba: Yeah they sure did.

Kovu: But the cool part was the girls kissing the Rowdyruff Boys and then BOOM! They exploded!

Brain Freezer: They exploded!? How?

Simba: The boys did not like their kissing.

Timon: Boy those mooks had it coming for being bad kids.

Pumbaa: That is for sure Timon. But they will be rehabilitated by being reborn as good boys.

Nala: They sure will.

Yost Reed: Boy those rescues were still awesome though.

Yost Susan: They sure will.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding there. That was still fun though.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was a good one.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

Brain Freezer: Yeah that was awesome! Lets do it!

Bloom: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a Black Yodonheim themed ranger!

Bloom: The Darkness of Yodonheim's Shadow! NIGHT MYSTIC RANGER!

She was a black and blue and purple ranger with dark blue angel wings and had a Yodonheim Helmet on.

Brain Freezer: WHOA! That one is cool!

Bloom: Yep it's for Yodonna. I thought it was awesome!

Bloom summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE DRAGON FLAME OF DOMINO! They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Zero One Riders, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Battling Amaterasu (Fire Force), Abyss (SoulCalibur), Universe 666 Ansem, Argosax, Aisrehdar (Chrono Ruler), Lillith and Enchantress yesterday and Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon, Queen of The Black Puddle and Abra Kadabra today

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Nico and the others did good Battling Amaterasu (Fire Force), Abyss (SoulCalibur), Universe 666 Ansem, Argosax, Aisrehdar (Chrono Ruler), Lillith and Enchantress yesterday. And battling Another Dark Necrofear, Wall Shadow, Wicked Avatar, Tragoedia, Light and Darkness Dragon, Brain Dragon, Queen of The Black Puddle and Abra Kadabra today.

Flora: They sure did and seeing all those Anothers was so fun and cool. I can't wait to see who we face on the rescue with you guys next. Your team was awesome.

Man Boy: Thanks! It sure was.

Yuki Yuna: Boy both the rescues from yesterday and today were awesome.

Irina Verokkova: They sure were. Everyone had fun.

Coconut Cream: Yeah that is so fun and awesome!

Sailor Glaren: You aren't kidding there. That was awesome.

Aurora Gettysburg: Going to the beach and bashing the brains out of Team Skull was fun and cool and we shoved a member of Team Skull into the Boo Box.

Aruto: (LAUGHS) That never got old Nico said.

Fluttershy: (Giggles) It sure didn't.

Man Boy: Boy that is funny. I heard that Horsea was scared out of her mind because of a haunted car.

Tornado Bolt: Boy she sure was! She was scared really bad! That car was really haunted by the ghost of Princess Morbucks' great great grandfather Lord Carrington Morbucks. He just wanted the locket he lost back.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja Chandler's great great grandfather won that locket off him in a crooked card came years ago.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was crazy!

Man Boy: Boy no kidding! I heard all about Princess Morbucks' great great grandfather but I did not expect his ghost to come and haunt poor Horsea!

Flora: Yeah that was crazy!

Man Boy: Poor Horsea. I hope she's all right. Lets do it!

Flora: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a pink ranger for the woodpecker!

Flora: Unleash the beast!

She flew over to him.

Flora: (Imitating Woody Woodpecker) HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA (PECKS HIS HEAD) HEHEHEHEHEHEHEHE!

Man Boy: OW OWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWW!

Flora then summoned her Keyblade and it was a flower Keyblade. It was called THE FLOWERS OF LINPHEA! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Musa, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Class of 3000, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda- Lincoln's Rescue in Fairy World and Battling and killing B.R.A.T. Yesterday And in Romania to kill vampires

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) Lincoln's Rescue in Fairy World involved Battling and killing B.R.A.T. Yesterday. His rescue in Romania was killing vampires.

Musa: Yeah they both were fun! We killed all of Icky Vicky's friends in Fairy World with her watching all of it and it was awesome! And we killed all sorts of vampires in Romania.

Erina: They don't call Romania the Capital of Vampires for nothing. It is where Dracula came from.

Touma: That is true but it was fun.

Umika: It sure was.

Noel: Yeah everyone had a great time there.

Levi: The best victory of those was killing Icky Vicky's friends and that was great!

Sunny Bridges: It sure was and it was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome! Now Icky Vicky is TRULY alone.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was awesome too!

Whirlwind: It sure was!

Diabolico: I agree too! Lets do it!

Musa: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Green ranger for the Elk!

Musa: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was a music Keyblade! It was called THE MUSIC OF MELODY!

They fired waves of music, rainbows, lightning and wind and

smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Herbie, Maggie Peyton, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - Meeting Allison Artemis and Hailey Helios

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) I heard you guys met Allison Artemis and Hailey Helios. Riddle me this: What are they like?

Tecna: (British accent) Well Allison Artemis is the daughter of Artemis the Goddess of The Hunt and she is a really amazing and powerful hunter. And Hailey Helios, not to be confused with Hailey Helios the Helios Trice Megistus Gene-slammer is the daughter of Helios the God of the Sun.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Ach they are both amazing and have great powers too.

Helena Helios: And no confusion with me. Me and both Hailey's are not related in any way. I am the gene-slammer of Helios on the planet Elysia. Lisa ran a DNA test earlier and we are nowhere near biologically related.

2018 Dark Phoenix: Yeah that is for sure.

Sophia Kitka: But that is awesome that we have 2 Hailey Helios with us too.

Herbie: Boy we sure do and both their stories are awesome too.

Maggie Peyton: They sure are.

---

---

YESTERDAY

Nico: Yep. So, Hailey, what's the story on how you and Lincoln took down that lardass, Lewis Travolta?

Hailey Helios: Now, that's a story I've never forgotten.

Hailey Helios pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Hailey and Lincoln were enjoying a day in the park.

Past Hailey Helios: It's always nice coming here to the park.

Past Lincoln: Yeah, it's really peaceful, Hailey.

Suddenly, Lincoln picked up the sound of heavy footsteps running towards them in a furious rage, and he saw who it was: it was Lewis Travolta, Royal Woods' food-binging glutton and jerk. They dodged an incoming attack from that lardass who was out for blood.

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you bloated sack!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer, his claws grew sharper, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS, YOU BLOATED SACK! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: That lardass was dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Lewis Travolta charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him hard in his big fat gut and he lifted Lewis Travolta up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he and Hailey blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that lardass up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lewis Travolta tried to do to him and Hailey, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops as they loaded that lardass in the wagon and took him straight to jail as the video ended.

Nico: That lardass had some nerve trying to attack you guys again!

Me: Honestly, he has a one-track mind: and all he's focused on is revenge and being a jerk.

Lincoln: He deserved all those thrashings we give him, and he still doesn't know when to quit. So, he needed to be taken down for good and become humiliation fodder.

Eli: Even though there are some of us who would rather see him dead after all the crap he pulled.

And he was right: some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels had sharpened axes and knives and even a dart board with Lewis Travolta's picture on it and it was stabbed and slashed all over until it was mangled to pieces.

Nico: (Winces) Yikes, I knew that many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that lardass, but it got to the point where they don't want him to suffer, they want him to die.

Me: (Shudders) And that lardass has pulled one too many stunts in trying to kill Lincoln same went with Flip and Scoots.

TODAY

Nico: Yep. So, Allison, what's the story on how you, Lynn, and Lincoln took down that fat mutant cheapskate, Flip?

Allison Artemis: Now, that's a story I've never forgotten.

Allison Artemis pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln, Allison, and Lynn were doing some training in the park.

Past Allison Artemis: It's always nice coming here to the park.

Past Lincoln: Yeah, it sure is, Allison.

Past Lynn: And it's also a good place to do some training.

Suddenly, Lincoln picked up on the stench of someone who hadn't heard of a shower and he saw who it was barreling towards them bellowing with so much murderous rage, and he saw who it was: it was Flip, Royal Woods' fat hairy mutant cheapskate and convicted criminal who escaped from prison once again. They dodged an incoming attack from that moron who was out for blood.

Past Lincoln: Every single time whenever I wanted to enjoy my day and be with my Guardian Angels, every time, you show up to ruin it! That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you fat mutant!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer, his claws grew sharper, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS OR MY FAMILY, YOU THREE BUTT-CHEEKED PIECE OF GARBAGE! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: That fat mutant cheapskate was dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Flip bellowed with rage and then charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him hard in his fat hairy gut and he grabbed Flip by the collar of his jumpsuit and lifted him up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Lynn, and Allison blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that mutant up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Lynn, and Allison, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops as they grabbed that fat mutant cheapskate.

Cop: We're already getting sick and tired of you always escaping, Flip. Come on, you, it's right back to prison for you.

Flip was then loaded into the wagon and he bellowed with rage once again as they took him straight back to prison as the video ended.

Nico: That mutant cheapskate had some nerve trying to attack you guys again!

Me: Honestly, he has a one-track mind: and all he's focused on is revenge on us, ripping people off, and being a gross mutant jerk.

Lincoln: He deserved all those thrashings we give him, and he still doesn't know when to quit. So, he needed to be taken down for good and become humiliation fodder.

Eli: Even though there are some of us who would rather see him dead after all the crap he pulled.

And he was right: some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels had sharpened axes and knives and even a dart board with Flip's picture on it and it was stabbed and slashed all over until it was mangled to pieces.

Nico: (Winces) Yikes, I knew that many of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that mutant cheapskate, but it got to the point where they don't want him to suffer, they want him to die.

Me: (Shudders) And that moron has pulled one too many stunts in trying to kill Lincoln and all of us.

---

FLASHBACKS END

---

Riddler: Oh my! Those stories were amazing!

Pinkie Pie: They sure were and they are both really awesome guardian angels of Lincoln!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) They sure were.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there!

Riddler: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Tecna: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a purple ranger for the Turtle!

Tecna: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for Technology! It was called THE TECHNOLOGY OF ZENITH!

They fired waves of energy and metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Kiva Riders, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - Battling Hikariki the Maskman Hitotsuki yesterday and he was SANTA CLAUS! Also Nico, Lori and Loki battling battling Bugaboom

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) Yesterday, you guys Battled Hikariki the Maskman Hitotsuki, who was really SANTA CLAUS! And Nico, Lori and Loki battled Bugaboom.

Stella: That was a really shocking Hitotsuki! And he appeared right in the middle of Spring!

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah no kidding! That was crazy! He gave us rotten milk and cookies that were hard as rocks! That was something that Flip would normally do!

Laura Wynn: Yeah no kidding there. But the Hernandez sisters separated Santa from the hitotsuki and we had an awesome Christmas battle. Even though it was 7 months before Christmas. Stan Smith said that it reminded him of when he and his family battled an evil version of Santa years ago.

Chalmers: Wow! That is awesome!

Fire Lori: Yeah it sure was! That was literally something.

Water Leni: It sure was and it was totes amazing!

Stone Luna: It sure was dudes.

Ice Luan: That is amazing though.

Limestone Pie: Yeah it sure was awesome. But this was number 10 in the number of times that we saved Santa.

Mariposa Diaz: That was still a fun battle. But the Bugaboom was amazing too.

Wataru: Yeah it sure was.

Princess Celestia: Nicole's tips for battling those monsters in the galaxies of Super Mariio have been really helpful.

King Solar: They sure have and it's great.

Solar Eclipsa: I'll say!

Amber Morning: I agree there and that is awesome.

Spotlight: I think it's great myself.

Chalmers: Wow! You guys all have had an eventful 2 days. Lets do it!

Stella: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into an ANGLERFISH BEAST MORPHER RANGER!

Stella: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She had a glowing lure come out of her helmet and the members of Chalmers group came to it.

Universe 666 Thumbskull came up to it.

Universe 666 Frightwig: NO! THUMBSKULL NO! DON'T LOOK AT THE LIGHT!

Universe 666 Thumbskull: (Droning) I can't help it. It's so beautiful.

He touched it and then…

ZAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

He got electrocuted and was blown back by it!

Universe 666 Thumbskull: WOOOHOOOO!

He crashed into the others!

Bonnie Terrez: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OKAY THAT WAS REALLY FUNNY!

Stella: (LAUGHS) IT SURE WAS!

Stella summoned her keyblade and it was for Solaria. It was called THE SUN OF SOLARIA!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down!

---

Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Ness, Lucas, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Laney and May getting the powers of the Animorphs

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Laney and May got the powers of the Animorphs. Too bad they don't know how to morph clothes yet.

Layla: We'll have to figure that out soon but that was really amazing seeing that in action.

Lucy Mann: Boy it sure was! Now they can turn into any animal just by thought! Then even can turn into aliens too.

AncientMermaidmon: That was so awesome that they now can do that.

Ranamon: Boy it sure is y'all. I think it's great.

Mermaimon: I agree there. That was awesome.

Venusmon: Boy now they have all the kinds of animals in the world to turn into on land, air and sea and they even have millions of aliens too.

Ness: Yeah the 12,000+ Aliens from Agent Alpha and the 10,000,000+ aliens from The Thing! That was amazing!

Lucas: And that also includes the 1,000,000+ aliens from Ben.

Rarity: It sure does! Now they can turn into any one of those creatures by thought.

Sweetie Bell: That was so awesome. Syd loves it too. She turned into a bluejay for the first time and landed on J.D.'s shoulder and J.D. said that Syd looked really cute as a bluejay.

Gill Grunt: Clyde said that too. That was awesome.

Toiletnator: That is so cool! Wow They are fully stocked on numerous transformations now. Lets do it!

Layla: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Giant Squid Beast Morpher that was an aqua blue and ocean blue ranger!

Layla: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She grew Squid Tentacles and grabbed Toiletnator and his team and bashed them all over the place.

Layla summoned her keyblade and it was a water Keyblade. It was called THE WATERS OF ANDROS! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Decade Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - The world of Powerpuff Girls Z is amazing and they were made when 3 girls got exposed to Chemical Z

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) The world of Powerpuff Girls Z is amazing. They were made when 3 girls got exposed to Chemical Z

Roxy: I know! Unlike the Powerpuff Girls that we know who were made with Sugar, Spice and Everything Nice and an accidental dose of Chemical X, these were 3 ordinary girls that got hit by the light rays of Chemical Z. Massive difference.

Dr. Light (JL): That is so cool.

Leanne Nikos: It is a most amazing and fascinating sight.

Maya Parker: It sure is. I think it's so cool.

Hazel Parker: And unlike the Rowdyruff boys we know who were made with Snips, Snails and Puppy Dog Tails and Chemical X, they were three boys that were made with Dark Z-Rays.

Zexion: Wow! Big difference.

Natalie Parker: I know. That is so cool! And the girls like the Powerpuff Girls we know are awesome heroes too.

Tsubasa: They have some of the same enemies that their prime universe counterparts do and even new ones that we never met or faced before.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure and that Fever Master is one amazing dancer and J.D. danced really well against him. He danced Russian, Riverdance, Irish, Scottish and more against him and won.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah Fever Master at first we thought was for a monster of germs and bacteria. but now we know it's for Dance Fever.

Spyro: So awesome! That is the kind of fever I can get along with.

They laughed!

Zexion: That is for sure! Fever Master will make a great addition to our ranks. Lets do it!

Roxy: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into the Beast Morpher Ranger for the CROCODILE! It was a copper one!

Roxy: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for Nature. It was called THE NATURE OF EARTH AND ANIMALS! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

# Ben Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Maskman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - The enemies of the Powerpuff Girls Z are VERY much like the ones our Powerpuff Girls know

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) The enemies of the Powerpuff Girls Z are VERY much like the ones our Powerpuff Girls know. And which alien are you using this time?

Ben: This one.

He turned into STINKFLY!

Ben: STINKFLY!

Billy Numerous: Good choice!

Stinkfly: Yeah. Also yeah they are very much like the ones that we know.

Wallflower Blush: They sure are except the Fuzzy Lumpkins here has a crush on the girls teacher Ms. Keane.

Alizarin Bubblegum: That is weird if you ask me. Also the Gangreen Gang here? Their version of Snake is a girl.

Mei Terumi: That is really amazing too. Also we heard that the Amoeba Boys here have a girl member with them.

Billy Numerous: And I'll bet you 5 dollars that they are like the ones we all know and love and can't do ANYTHING right.

Tula: Yeah they are the Powerpuff Girls most pathetic enemies.

Hot Dog Princess: But their version of HIM is a Hair Stylist! Pipp Petals said she would never have that version of HIM style her hair in ANY WAY, shape or form!

Akira (Maskman): Yeah that is for sure.

Applejack: but that version of HIM still has got to go.

Apple Bloom: Yeah after what he did to that version of Earth in our universe we will not let him get away with it.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding! He is a constant reminder of the one from the Prime Universe! Minus the Universe 666 one.

Billy Numerous: I agree there too with y'all. Lets do it! (MAKES 310 CLONES)

Ben fired globs of slime and blasted the Billy Numerous army down. He reverted back.

Ben: GO! GALACTIC!

He turned into the WHITE LOST GALAXY RANGER! It was for the Rhinoceros Galactabeast! Then he summoned his keyblade and it was for all the aliens he had. It was called THE OMNI GALAXY RANGER!

They fired waves of energy, elements, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Bioman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - HIM Z is going to pay for his crimes like the Prime Universe one did

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) (Australian Accent) HIM Z is going to pay for his crimes. Just like the Prime Universe one did

Julie Yamamoto: That's right! What he did is beyond the most horrible of all.

Meg: That is for sure.

Ninjini: Yeah no kidding. What HIM Z did is unforgivable. He caused so many horrible atrocities.

Mrs. Doolin: No way are we going to let him get away with it.

Gusto: (Australian Accent) That is for sure.

Knight Mare: Yeah it won't end well for that monster HIM.

Shirou Gou: That is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: A monster like that has no heart and no conscience.

Cozy Glow: And he also devastated the Earth that was a result of stopping the 20 Days of Darkness!

Hex: Yeah he is pure evil incarnate!

Captain Boomerang: You're not kidding on that one mates. Lets do it!

Julie: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into an orange ranger for the Tasmanian Devil!

Julie: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She roared ferociously like a bloodthirsty monster! She summoned her keyblade and it was for the Galvan Home Planet. It was called THE POWER OF THE GALVAN!

They fired waves of energy, magic, skulls, lightning, stars, blood, bones and eyes and blasted them down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, JAKQ, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - HIM Z is gonna die a horrible and excruciatingly painful death

---

Mr. Fizz was next

Mr. Fizz (to Gwen): HIM Z is gonna die a horrible and excruciatingly painful death. We can't let him cause an apocalyptic future like the Prime version did.

Gwen Tennyson: And we'll make sure that doesn't happen.

Bulma: No way are we going to let history repeat itself!

Shannon Littlefield: That is for sure everyone.

Nefertimon: What HIM in our universe did was completely unforgivable.

Paildramon: (In ExVeemon & Stingmon's Voices) No kidding there and it will be painful for HIM too when we destroy him.

Shakkoumon: (In Ankylomon & Angemon's Voices) There will be nothing left of him.

Karen Mizuki: I can't wait to bring that monster down.

Princess Luna: He poisoned the citizens with a gas of hate, haunted the girls nightmares, turned Blossom and Buttercup against each other by getting them to fight, resurrected the Rowdyruff Boys, give the girls a Bull Piñata that went on a rampage during their birthday, give Bubbles magical chalk and get her to make monsters, and even poison Bliss's mind with lies, And worst of all he took advantage of the girls leaving for 1 week and turned the world into a nightmare in 50 years.

Moondust: Yeah what a fiend!

Snowdrop: That was all horrible!

Gari: Yeah it sure was.

Blackout: NO WAY are we going to let him do that again!

Mr. Fizz: No way! Lets do it!

Gwen T.: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a purple ranger for the VULTURE!

Gwen T.: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the planet Anodyne! It was called THE MANA OF ANODYNE!

They fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Yost Reed VS Psyphon

---

Psyphon was next.

Psyphon: Boy this will be fun.

Yost Reed: It sure will be.

Reed stretched and wrapped him up and spun him around and drilled him into the ground.

---

Eiji VS Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man)

---

Jasdevi was next.

Eiji: Boy this will be good.

Jasdevi: It sure will be.

Eiji fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Blossom Z VS Space Beast Warrior Forze

---

Space Beast Warrior Forze was next.

Blossom Z: So I get one of the Changeman monsters as my archenemy. I like it!

Forze: Yep you sure do. I was on back in 1988. So fun.

Blossom Z: That sure is fun! Lets see what my Changeman aura is. FIRE SPRITE POWER!

She flared up a pink aura for the Fire Sprite and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over and then she teleported and kicked him down.

Blossom Z: WHOA! That was awesome!

---

Animorphs Jake VS Mad Archer

---

Mad Archer was next.

Mad Archer: Boy its been a while since we faced each other.

Animorphs Jake: It sure has been a while.

Jake fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Leo Corbett VS El Diablo

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: Boy the world of Powerpuff Girls Z is awesome.

Leo Corbett: It sure is.

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Kameo VS Eli Moon

---

Eli Moon was next.

Eli Moon: Boy its been a long time since we fought.

Kameo: I know. Feels like forever.

Kameo fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

J.D. Knudson VS The RowdyRuff Boys Z.

---

The RowdyRuff Boys Z were next.

Brick Z: Sorry our battle got interrupted.

Me: No worries guys. I just can't believe that the Juto would go against Taro's word like that!

Butch Z: What a bunch of jerks!

Me: That's putting it mildly. But either way they had it coming.

Boomer Z: They sure did.

Me: Yep. Lets get it on!

Brick Z: Gladly!

They fired boogers at me!

I dodged them.

Me: Top this one! ATOMIC SNOT ROCKET!

I hawked and then spit and fired a beam of energy and it hit the boys and blasted them in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They got up.

They threw ear wax and stinky socks at me and I dodged them.

Me: Sniff on this!

I had my pit hairs grab them and shove them face first into my armpits!

SPLAT!

I rubbed them and they smelled REALLY BAD!

Brick Z: THAT WAS GROSS!

Boomoer Z: YUCK!

Butch Z: I think I'm gonna barf! (VOMITS ON BRICK Z)

Brick Z: HEY! BUTCH!

Me: You thought that was bad? Smell this!

I ate a can of beans and swallowed and then I grabbed them and shoved their faces into my butt and then…

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted in their faces at point blank range and they threw up everywhere!

The girls laughed hysterically!

I then fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted them all over. Then I took a can of chum and shoved it down Butch's throat and then he got REALLY SICK and threw up waterfalls all over BOOMER!

Me: Wet Willie!

I licked my finger and stuck it in Brick's ear!

YUCK!

I then gave Brick a NASTY SUPER MEGA ATOMIC WEDGIE and then grabbed all three of their underwear and spun them around and then Nico then formed a pool of fowl sludge and I threw them into it.

KRASPLAT!

They are going to stink like that for weeks!

Me: Now we're caught up boys.

The girls were laughing hysterically!

---

## Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Zarya, Karla, Himiko, Adagio Dazzle, Miia, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hiphopper

---

Hiphopper was next.

Hiphopper: Boy the girls lives were turned completely upside-down when they got turned into the Powerpuff Girls.

Me: But this is really awesome for them though. I think it's so awesome that they get to save the day like their prime universe counterparts do.

Varie: I agree there and it's so cool and awesome.

Camie: It sure is and they battled their own versions of their prime universe counterparts enemies.

Celica: That is so cool and just like in the prime universe their Fuzzy Lumpkins was lonely and needed friends too.

Zarya: Yeah poor guy. But the Rowdyruff Boys here are not NEARLY as brutal as the ones we know.

Karla: Yeah and their version of the Gangreen Gang has a girl version of Snake.

Himiko: And their version of Sedusa is a girl that can turn into her under great emotional stress.

Adagio Dazzle: And their version of Princess is nicer too than the prime universe that's in the Limburger Cheese mines.

Miia: And we heard that the Amoeba Boys here have a girl member. So that technically makes them The Amoeba Gang.

Hiphopper: That is a bunch of differences. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for us called the Destroyers of HIM Z, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Powerpuff Girls Z etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

They transformed into the Ninja Storm rangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

Shane: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the Thunderstorm Cannon!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Hiphopper and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Hiphopper you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly.

Blossom Z: That was so awesome!

Bunny Z: Yeah you guys were great!

Qin: That is for sure!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: Now we're ready.

Krankcase: Let's pay HIM a visit!

Nico: You read my mind doctor.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Where is he right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) At that mansion there.

He pointed to a mansion over by a volcano.

Me: That must be his hideout.

Blossom Z: Yep that's it.

Me: All right then.

Nico: Okay HIM now it's just you and us. (EYES GLOW RED) You will pay for your crimes in this universe and for the ones you did in our universe.

We were off.

* * *

We arrived at the mansion.

Nico: This sure is a creepy place.

Qin: Yeah.

We got to the door and we saw THE AMOEBA BOYS Z!

Me: The Amoeba Boys!

Qin: Oh brother.

Top Hat: If you want HIM, you have to go through us!

Buttercup Z: Seriously? I guess this won't take long!

Me: We'll just walk by you and step on you.

?: Flareon, Flamethrower!

Then a blast of fire hit the Amoeba Boys and burned them and then Michael and his Flareon came!

Me: Michael!

Qin: And Flareon!

Michael: You guys take care of HIM. We got this.

Flurry Heart: Let me help you guys!

Me: Go get them. But leave them alive. They are M.O.E. Worthy after all.

Flurry Heart: Okay.

We went in.

Cupid came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Cupid.

Fairly Oddparents Cupid: Anytime. This will be fun and cool.

Nico: Yep.

We went into the basement and sitting on a sofa watching TV was HIM Z!

Cupid came and stood before him!

Cupid: Hello HIM.

Him Z: A fairy is going to beat me! How cute?!

Fairly Odd Parents Cupid: I might be about love. But there's nothing to love about you!

HIM Z: So I see.

But then the spirits of the Powerpuff Girls appeared and then the hey swirled around him and then the area turned into the planet Glaren and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard!

Then we came out.

Me: HIM! You are going to pay for everything you did!

HIM Z: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right! Just like your alternate self, you will pay for everything you did to this world and to so many!

Him Z: My counterpart's alternate self conquered a version of your world, didn't he? Well, after I kill you all, I think I'll recreate what he did. Only this time, I'll make sure to rule over the ENTIRE multiverse!

Nico: You think you're gonna do that? Then you're living in a dream world!

Me: If you think we're going to let you do that then you got another thing coming!

HIM Z: Swabbies!

An army of Swabbies appeared.

Me: Swabbies! Now we're talking!

Nico: This will be good!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Xenia fired waves of arrows and blasted them all over the place.

But then the Swabbies jumped the girls.

The Powerpuff Girls Z lay defeated at the hands of the Swabbies.

HIM Z: I think before I start my rise to power, you brats will be the first to die.

Buttercup Z: You haven't killed us yet, HIM!

Him Z: (laughs evilly) That's no way to talk to the new ruler of the Multiverse!

Yost Thing: (punches a Swabby) Pal, you're the ruler of squat!

I teleported and bashed HIM all over and kicked him down.

Me: You are ruler of nothing!

Blossom: (uses freeze breath on a Swabby) Our counterparts need our help!

Cadance got an idea.

Cadance: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Powerpuff Girls Z your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Powerpuff Girls Z! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Powerpuff Girls Z. And soon, Blossom Z found the strength to get up.

Blossom Z: Like Buttercup said, you haven't beaten us yet!

Blossom Z threw her Yo Yo at a SWabby, knocking it down!

HIM Z: WHAT!?

Bubbles Z: Sorry HIM But we're not going down without a fight!

Blossom Z: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Bubbles Z: I'm so glad everyone's cheering for us!

Buttercup Z: Well, I'm not really complaining.

Utonium Z: I just want to say that I'm very proud of you girls for how far you've come.

Ken: Me too.

Poochie: That's enough talking, guys. We got a bad guy to take out!

Nico: What he said.

Camie: Lets get moving.

Cadancel: Let me transform with you guys.

Leo: Sure thing, Cadance.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Go! Galactic!

Mike: Magna Power!

They transformed!

Eiji pulls out a belt with a black and blue device with silver accents and three slots on the front and places it on his waist before removing three medal resembling items, one red with a hawk on it, one yellow with a tiger on it, and the last green with a grasshopper on it. Eiji then places the red and green medals into the end slots of his belt before placing the yellow one into the center slot, causing the item to become offset on a diagonal, before pulling a separate black and gold device from the side of his belt)

Eiji: Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Eiji runs the black and gold device over the three medals in his belt, causing three red lights to appear on it as images of medals start swirling around him

OOO Driver: Taka! Tora! Batta! Ta-To-Ba! Tatoba! Ta-To-Ba!

While this pronouncement is made, the swirling medals settle on the three Eiji placed into the OOO Driver, merge into one with their emblems combined and place themselves on Eiji's's chest, from which black armor spreads before adding details from the three medals: a red feather patterned head with green eyes, a yellow torso with claws folded back on the arms, and green patterned legs.

Aqua: (Slinging a silver and blue belt resembling a turbine onto his waist) Henshin!

With his battle cry, the turbine starts spinning, pulling water from the atmosphere and forming a nice aquamarine and silver armor with black accents, a silver mask-like piece and yellow eyes.

Shintaro: (slinging on his belt) Henshin!

Shintaro places the silver coin into a slot on the side opposing the golden knob, which he then twists twice, causing the white and green orb to split open. As it does, nine smaller similar orbs exit in a burst of energy before opening themselves into armor forming on Shintaro, creating a black suit with silver and green accents including the very orbs that formed it, while unseen parts of the armor itself form over Shintaro's head, creating a helmet similar to the orbs with a silver and gold mouthpiece and a black half circle visor, which briefly glows red as the transformation finishes, with Shintaro brandishing his familiar weapon.

Leo: "Red Galaxy Ranger!"

Damon: "Green Galaxy Ranger!"

Kai: "Blue Galaxy Ranger!"

Maya: "Yellow Galaxy Ranger!"

Kendrix: "Pink Galaxy Ranger!"

Karone: "Purple Galaxy Ranger!"

Mike: "Magna Defender!"

All: "Power Rangers Lost Galaxy!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready.

Kameo made Shadow Clones that turned into each of her Elemental Warrior forms.

Troy: Good thinking, Kameo!

Tsukasa: Now, it's our turn!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

Maria: (Turns Dial) MAGIC DARKNESS FORCE 6!

She summoned Amora, Evil Drill Man, Powerpunk Girls, Mouse Shot Lion, Jinxer And Mummy Legendorga and all the M.O.E.!

Vypra: YEAH! This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will!

Princess Cadance: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, HIM.

Suddenly, Princess Cadance's light purple eyes turned neon light purple and she was surrounded by a moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Princess Cadance's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice from her back, and as she approached HIM from the Powerpuff Girls Z's world, she left moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Cadance: I will never ever forgive you, HIM, you enjoyed causing nothing more than pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all for your own hatred and sick twisted amusement, you are just as bad as that monster, King Sombra: black-hearted, evil, remorseless, and with an indifference to all life on Earth. And that is inexcusable, as The Princess of Love and Co-Ruler of The Crystal Empire, I hereby sentence you to death.

Suddenly, Princess Cadance was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crystal blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at HIM: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Cadence emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Princess Cadance grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold hair and her gold tiara, she has neon light purple eyes and a moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, Princess Cadance has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with light purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and pink crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Princess Cadance has on a long sleeveless sapphire blue and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark on it and pink phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with crystals on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Princess Cadance felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pale, light grayish cerise angel wings with purple tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold curled tail also grew longer. Princess Cadance has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Cadance's massive Princess Cadance's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Cadance's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Cadance, Alicorn Princess of Love, Ruler of The Crystal Empire, Loving Daughter of Princess Amore, Loving Niece of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Wife of Shining Armor, Loving Mother of Flurry Heart, Amazing and Loving Sister of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Cupid, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of the Powerpuff Girls, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

プリンセス・ケイダンス、アリコーン・オブ・ラブのプリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアの統治者、アモーレ王女の愛する娘、プリンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する姪、シャイニング・アーマーの愛する妻、フラッリー・ハートの愛する母、トワイライト・スパークルの素晴らしく愛する妹、そしてリンカーンラウド、キューピッドの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、ザ・メンバーフレンドシップテーブルの騎士、パワーパフガールズの愛する妹、そしてクリスタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そして愛のマスター

Princess Cadance has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Cadance's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, and when Shining Heart saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when HIM saw it, he fell into a demonic rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Princess Cadance fired a magic blast from her horn and it destroyed the dark energy blast, and she fired a powerful barrage of moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy blast, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns at HIM, and they exploded with incredible power as it hit him, and the positive energy burned HIM badly, and this really pissed the King of Evil off now.

Blossom Z: Whoa, so that is…?!

Princess Cadance: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Loving Crystal Heart Alicorn Angel and Divine Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Alicorn Justice) This is my Phase 1 transformation, Blossom, to defeat him. My Phase 2 transformation is coming up soon, and against an old enemy of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln explained to them about The Ghostrick Destroyers and they were horrified by their crimes.

Blossom Z: That's just awful.

Me: And they're also twenty-two of the most vicious, evil, and sadistic vampires from Transylvania.

Nico: They hate all humans and want nothing more than to destroy them all, along with The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, they say they're doing this in the name of God.

Lincoln: When in reality, they're merely being driven by bloodlust and a desire for destruction, plus, they've committed too many blasphemies against God, so there was only one punishment for them: death.

Raven Ghostrick: So far, we've killed Ophelia Lazarus, Eloise Kieran, and Maeve Kearne, now, Princess Cadance, Claire, and Lincoln are going to kill the next member of The Ghostrick Destroyers: Aurelia Karayan.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) HIM you have caused nothing but pain and suffering to everyone you came into contact with and you delight in seeing people all over suffer! You don't care about anyone and delight in making people hate each other! You are pure evil incarnate and you hate everything! That makes you The Devil Incarnate! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at him and punched and pulverized and punched, kicked and blasted HIM Z all over the place!

Yost Mr. Fantastic: (gets out Psyphon's Core Medal): I think I'll start us off.

He activated it and fired laser blasts and blasted HIM Z all over.

Shintaro Goto: (gets out Ubu's Core Medal) Nothing like using Core Medals!

He activated it and slashed HIM Z all over.

Buttercup Z: (gets out Silent Handmaid Reboot's Core Medal) Time for some knuckle sandwiches!

She activated it and blasted and bashed HIM Z all over.

Cassie: (gets out Ultrabots' Core Medal) This is considered one of the more powerful ones.

She activated it and fired waves of fire, machine gun bullets, shuriken and exploding cables and blasted HIM Z all over the place with massive and powerful explosive power.

Kendrix: (gets out Four Armed Zealot's Core Medal) I always love beating down Swabbies!

Kendrix activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted the rest of the Swabbies all over.

Kameo Ash: (gets out Light and Darkness Dragon's Core Medal) Time for light and darkness to unite!

She activated it and fired waves of light and darkness and blasted HIM Z all over.

Then we all went at him and blasted HIM Z all over.

Lanker and Sobtjek blasted and smashed HIM Z all over.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Light of Orion, activate!

Leo Corbett: Red Armored Power Ranger!

The rangers glowed and then they got armbands, belt buckles, arm claws and crossguards for their sabers.

Eiji pulls out three violet Core Medals, bearing the images of a pterodactyl, triceratops, and tyrannosaurus before swapping them out for the Tajadol Medals. He scans the three Medals, bracing himself for the power he's about to unlock)

OOO Driver: Ptera! Tricera! Tyranno! Pu-To-Tyrannosaurus!

As the battle cry is announced, we see Eiji's usually black armor has turned silver and violet, with armored shoulder pads topped in golden spikes, clawed leg armor with armored portions on the thighs, a wing-like cape down his back, and a violet armored and green eyed helmet.

Shintaro: (Pulling out six silver coins) Better get on the same level.

With that, Shintaro one by one deposits the coins into the slot on his belt, turning the handle twice each time

Birth Driver: (As each coin is scanned) Shovel Arm! Drill Arm! Cutter Wing! Caterpillar Legs! Crane Arm! Breast Cannon!

As each pronouncement is made, extra armor materializes over certain parts of Shintaro's armor forming wings on his back, treads on his legs, a crane bucket on his left arm, a drill attached to an extending arm on his right arm, and a giant cannon on his chest

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted HIM Z all over.

Princess Cadance, Both Versions of the Powerpuff Girls and the RowdyRuff Boys, Jetfire, Wideload, Aligned Megatron, Animated Megatron and Thunderblast used the Earth, Autobot, Decepticon and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wideload's strength, both Megatron's Fusion Cannons, Cadance and the girls and boys powers 100-fold and had a plasma cannon pop out of Jetfire's back and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon!

Princess Cadance and Thunderblast: LOVE THUNDER MEGABLAST!

Powerpuff Girls and Wideload: POWERPUFF BOULDER BLAST!

Powerpuff Girls Z and Jetfire: POWERPUFF PLASMA BURST!

Rowdyruff Boys and Aligned Megatron: ROWDYRUFF FUSION BLAST!

Rowdyruff Boys Z and Animated Megatron: ROWDYRUFF SUPER FUSION BLAST!

Iron Man Disk Power and Crimson Dynamo: IRON MAN DISK BLAST!

Thor Disk Power and Turtle: THOR DISK BLAST!

Wasp Disk Power and Dr. Polaris: WASP DISK BLAST!

Hulk Disk Power and Spot: HULK DISK BLAST!

Thunderstorm of Noriko and Screamer: LIGHTNING DISK BLAST!

Captain America Disk Power and Skalamander: CAPTAIN AMERICA DISK BLAST!

Dragon Magic of the Mysticons and Mumbo Jumbo: GEMINA DRAGON BLAST!

Wolf Ranger of the Mysticons and Knightbrace: GEMINA WOLF BLAST!

Unicorn Knight of the Mysticons and Electrocutioner: GEMINA UNICORN BLAST!

Phoenix Rings of the Mysticons and Fixer: GEMINA PHOENIX BLAST!

Dragon Defender of New York City and Biowulf: NEW YORK CITY DRAGON DRAGON BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx

Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARK!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Cadance, Mane 10, me, Nico, Eli and Rowdyruff Boys and Powerpuff Girls: SUPER CHEMICAL X AND Z MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SUPERPOWER ELEMENT STYLE: SUPER STRENGTH!

Entrapta: SUPERPOWER LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTROKINESIS!

Perfuma: SUPERPOWER NATURE STYLE: CHLOROKINESIS!

Frosta: SUPERPOWER ICE STYLE: CRYOKINESIS!

Mai Shiranui: SUPERPOWER FIRE STYLE: PYROKINESIS!

Yuna: SUPERPOWER WATER STYLE: HYDROKINESIS!

Toph: SUPERPOWER EARTH STYLE: GEOKINESIS!

Makoto: SUPERPOWER WIND STYLE: AEROKINESIS!

They fired waves of energy and elements with said superpowers.

Lincoln and his harem: SUPERPOWER FINAL SMASH: POWERPUFF MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy based on superpowers!

The blasts all hit HIM Z and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY MIGHT!

He was knocked down and mangled up.

Me: It's Over HIM!

Him Z: It's not over yet! My reign is just beginning!

Him Z gathered enough black particles to grow giant

Me: UH OH!

Nico: Time for some Megazord power!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GALACTABEASTS ARISE!

They summoned the Galactabeasts!

They then turned into the Zords!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: Galaxy Megazord!

Mike Corbett: Defender Torozord!

Nico: Stratoforce Megazord!

Eli: Centaurus Megazord!

They summoned said zords and they were ready!

Eiji: Doen't leave us out!

Eiji and the OOO Riders summoned their zords and they looked like coins and then they combined and formed an awesome new zord! It was called THE ELEMENTAL COIN MEGAZORD!

Nico: COOL!

Eli: WOW! That zord is awesome Eiji!

Eiji: Thanks!

Nico: Lets get him guys! FIRE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts all hit HIM Z and then he screamed and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLY UNIMAGINABLE POWER!

HIM Z was weakened and then we fired massive black energy blasts, and they hit HIM Z, and he was erased from existence forever and sent to The Black Gates.

Blossom Z: Good riddance forever, HIM!

Nico: Your reign of evil ends here and now, you twisted demon. Alright, awesome job, gang, we're rid of HIM Z for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Aurelia Karayan of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Aurelia Karayan, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Aurelia Karayan, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Aurelia Karayan, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Aurelia Karayan: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Aurelia, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Princess Cadance's light purple eyes turned neon light purple and she was surrounded by a moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Princess Cadance's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice from her back, and as she approached Aurelia Karayan, she left moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Cadance: You are indeed everything Raven, The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, and Lincoln have said you are: irredeemable, unrepentant, remorseless, sadistic, and having a disregard for the lives of humanity. You claim that you were doing this in the name of God, but even I can sense a lie when I see it, you weren't doing this in the name of God, you were doing this because of your hatred for all of humanity, and that is an inexcusable crime that I cannot overlook. Aurelia Karayan, your crimes against mankind and the world can never be forgiven, and as The Princess of Love and Co-Ruler of The Crystal Empire, I hereby sentence you to death.

Suddenly, Princess Cadance was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crystal blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Aurelia Karayan: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Cadence emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Princess Cadance grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold hair and her gold tiara, she has neon light purple eyes and a moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, Princess Cadance has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with light purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and pink crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Princess Cadance has on a long sleeveless sapphire blue and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark on it and pink phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with crystals on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Princess Cadance felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pale, light grayish cerise angel wings with purple tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold curled tail also grew longer. Princess Cadance has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Cadance's massive Princess Cadance's Crystal

Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Cadance's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Eternal Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the handguard, large white angelic faces built into the hilt and large light purple gems embedded in the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with light purple gems for eyes and on the bottom is a unicorn head with a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and light purple gems for the eyes and a large light purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Cadance, Alicorn Princess of Love, Ruler of The Crystal Empire, Loving Daughter of Princess Amore, Loving Niece of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Wife of Shining Armor, Loving Mother of Flurry Heart, Amazing and Loving Sister of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Cupid, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of the Powerpuff Girls, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

プリンセス・ケイダンス、アリコーン・オブ・ラブのプリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアの統治者、アモーレ王女の愛する娘、プリ

ンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する姪、シャイニング・アーマーの愛する妻、フラッリー・ハートの愛する母、トワイライト・スパークルの素晴らしく愛する妹、そしてリンカーンラウド、キューピッドの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、ザ・メンバーフレンドシップテーブルの騎士、パワーパフガールズの愛する妹、そしてクリスタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そして愛のマスター

Princess Cadance has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL HEART PRINCESS-ALICORN-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Cadance's Super Angel-Crystal Heart Princess-Alicorn-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Shining Heart saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Aurelia Karayan saw it, she fell into a demonic rage and ran at her with a knife to kill her, but Princess Cadance fired a magic blast from her horn and blocked her attack, and she fired a powerful barrage of moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy blast, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns at Aurelia Karayan, and they exploded with incredible power as it hit her, and the positive energy burned that delusional vampire badly, and this really pissed her off now as we saw her red eyes turn blood red and her fangs grew longer.

Blossom Z: Whoa, so that is…?!

Princess Cadance: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Loving Crystal Heart Alicorn Angel and Divine Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Alicorn Justice) Yes, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Blossom, to defeat him. And now, it's your turn to transform, Claire.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) Indeed. This time, you're not getting out of this, Aurelia, today's the day you die here and now!

Suddenly, Claire Allaire's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, bisque dolls, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Doll's French Bisque Doll Darkness Archangel Greatsword of French Darkness Bisque Doll Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Aurelia Karayan, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, bisque dolls, and angels with every step.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Aurelia Karayan, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Claire Allaire was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are bisque dolls, angels, and Ghostrick Doll flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Aurelia Karayan: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Aurelia Karayan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Claire Allaire grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long blood red hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, bisque dolls, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Doll emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on bisque doll earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Ghostrick Doll with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her blood red bisque doll-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of

Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Claire Allaire has on a short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless black crop top, long midnight black frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, black knee-high high heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, bisque dolls, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Doll and a bisque doll surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Claire Allaire felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blood red angel wings with black tips on the large blood red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Claire Allaire's massive Ghostrick Doll's French Bisque Doll Darkness Archangel Greatsword of French Darkness Bisque Doll Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, bisque dolls, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Claire Allaire's Ghostrick Doll French Bisque Doll Darkness Archangel Greatsword of French Darkness Bisque Doll Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Ghostrick Doll etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large bisque doll heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large bisque doll heads and below the bisque doll heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Alucard's heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Ghostrick Doll and the bisque doll that said, "Claire Allaire, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Doll, Younger Sister of Selene Rosesanglante, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Famous International Supermodel, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Scoots, Archenemy of Universe 666 Cyclonis, Destroyer of Aurelia Karayan of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Bisque Dolls, and Angels"

クレア・アレア、ゴーストリック・ドールのジーン・スラマー、セレーネ・ロゼサングランテの妹、ウルスラ・トルアイギハインジールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、有名な国際的スーパーモデル、闇のマスター、ダークアーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッドとブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、スクートのスマッシャー、ユニバース666サイクロニスの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのオーレリア・カラヤンの破壊者、破壊者と悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、ビスクドール、天使のマスター

Claire Allaire has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK DOLL-BISQUE DOLL-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FRENCH BISQUE DOLL DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK DOLL ANGEL OF DIVINE FRENCH DARKNESS LIGHT BISQUE DOLL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FRENCH DARKNESS LIGHT BISQUE DOLL ANGEL ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Claire Allaire's Super Angel-Ghostrick Doll-Bisque Doll-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Aurelia Karayan saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Claire Allaire with a knife, this time to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Claire Allaire fired a powerful barrage of black and blood red energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, bisque doll, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Selene Rosesanglante: (French Accent) Incredible, my sister's transformed.

Nico: Really awesome, she looks like a true French Angel of The Darkness.

Lincoln: That she has, and Aurelia Karayan was warned numerous times about trying to come after the Ghostrick Guardian Angels, but that delusional vampire never learned her lesson.

Claire Allaire: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The French Darkness Light French Bisque Doll Angel Ghostrick Doll Angel and Divine French Darkness Light French Bisque Doll Angel Ghostrick Doll Angel Angel Love) (French Accent) And now, she's about to pay the price for her crimes. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Claire Allaire and Princess Cadance.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Aurelia Karayan, now it's time we put you down for good!

Claire Allaire, Lincoln, and Princess Cadance went after Aurelia Karayan, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Aurelia Karayan and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Claire Allaire, and Princess Cadance also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Aurelia Karayan mad.

Aurelia Karayan: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Aurelia Karayan's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Aurelia Karayan ran at Lincoln, Claire Allaire, and Princess Cadance, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Aurelia Karayan's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Aurelia Karayan in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Aurelia Karayan's life energy as we then saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Aurelia Karayan into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Aurelia Karayan's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Claire Allaire, Princess Cadance, and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Claire Allaire's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails, and massive blood red angel wings are permanent, and Princess Cadance's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer moderate violet, moderate rose and pale gold curled tail, and massive pale, light grayish cerise angel wings with purple tips are permanent.

Claire Allaire: (French Accent) That's one down and nineteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Princess Cadance.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Claire.

Princess Cadance: You're welcome, Claire.

Princess Cadance came back to us, and suddenly, Claire Allaire wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Claire Allaire's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Doll flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and dolls flying behind them with French Music playing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Claire Allaire absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a four-way battle of epic proportions, Lincoln, Claire, Princess Cadance, you three really showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Aurelia Karayan in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Maeve Kearne's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, her name is Diana Dionysus, Daughter of Dionysus, Greek God of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Uh oh.

Selene Emperyous: But, don't worry, she'll keep the Mascots from getting into the wine, but you're going to love meeting her. Diana Dionysus is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr., and Diana and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. in the restaurant, and Diana even helped in teaching Lincoln and his dad everything she knows about using the powers of wine.

Lynn Sr.: She knew I got my powers from Bacchus, her father's Roman counterpart, and she had a lot to teach me, and she even knew how to make a wine to make the jerks so drunk, they confess and blab out their crimes to the public.

We gasped.

Nico: A wine that can do that?! That's so awesome!

Me: And no man can resist drinking a glass of alcohol.

Selene Emperyous: And Lincoln made Diana a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Diana kissed Lincoln on the lips as wine fountains had erupted behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a bloody passion, because he absolutely hated Diana for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Diana everything about what that bastard has done, and one time when Lincoln, Diana, and Lynn Sr. were at the restaurant, that jerk showed up and tried to kill Lincoln along with Lynn Sr. and Diana as revenge for ratting him out at The College X-Games, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that glory hog with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Diana, and Lynn Sr. blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and she fired a blast of her special wine that made Brad so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out, and

Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Brad tried to do to him, Diana, and Lynn Sr., they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Brad and took him back to jail.

Nico: (GROWLS) Why, that two-faced, no-good, glory-hogging prick!

Max Goof: Easy, Nico. But, Brad got what he deserved, along with getting a nasty hangover from the wine.

Lincoln: (Snickers) He suffered a lot worse than just a hangover from being drunk after he drank the wine, Max and tomorrow, we'll be taking on Scottie Ingrumangel, the next member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Which means, we'll be reaping her soul and tearing her body to shreds tomorrow, Linky.

Lincoln: That we will, Sarah.

Michael's Muk charged at the Amoeba Gang and Flurry Heart blasted and smashed them and then his Muk bashed them down.

Flurry Heart: That takes care of them.

Flurry Heart put them in jars.

Flurry Heart: Yeah!

Michael: Nice job!

Flurry Heart: What do you guys want to do now?

Then we came back.

Qin: That was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

Chalmers: (to the PPGZ villains) As of today, you're all in the Masters of Evil.

Princess Morbucks Z: Count me in!

Duchess: Where sis goes, I follow!

Sedusa Z: I'm in.

Mojo Jojo Z: Perfect! I have a lot of new inventions to show you all!

Me: We can't wait to see them.

Ace Z: Oh, what the Hell? Sign me and my crew up!

Fuzzy Z: I'm in as well. Long as no one touches my property!

Me: Don't worry we won't touch anything.

Brick Z: Count us in too!

Boomer Z: (to the Powerpuff Girls Z) You girls wanna know something? You were right about Him. Never should've signed on with him.

Buttercup Z: That's all right. But we're glad you saw the error of your ways on that.

Me: Yep.

Toiletnator: Looks like this world's HIM is gone for good!

Me: Good riddance.

Diabolico: Now, he'll never try to create an apocalyptic future.

Billy Numerous: (to Michael and his friends) You guys helped too.

Michael: We sure did.

Ash: We owe you big time Michael.

Michael: Glad we could help.

Blossom Z: We'll see you guys after Nico's birthday.

Me: SHH!

Blossom Z: Oops sorry.

Michael: I'll be waiting!

Michael and Blossom Z shook hands, with Michael patting her on the shoulder. Flareon then cuddled up to Blossom Z.

Captain Boomerang: Aww! I think Flareon likes you already!

Blossom Z: She sure does.

Utonium Z: Let's celebrate back at the lab.

Mr. Fizz: I'll get the soda ready!

Me: I'll get our food too.

Nico: But this was epic! Great job today everyone!

Camie: YEAH!

Eli: Boy this was an awesome example of power and teamwork against the most evil bad guys.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (To the viewers) If you mess with chemicals like Chemical Z or Chemical X, make sure no accidents happen and be careful and make sure to check the assistants you have so that accidents don't happen.

Nico: Ain't that the truth.

We went back to the lab and had a great party and then we merged the world of PPGZ with ours and also New Townsville merged with the Townsville Sector and it was amazing. Then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfiction done!

WOOHOO!

This was awesome and I love the show Powerpuff Girls Z. It was amazing! It aired in America from July 15th, 2008 to April 27th, 2009 and it was so awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Man Boy, Country Boy, Piranha Jones, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, Universe 666 Anubis and Angry Roast Chicken as well as Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren and Aurora Gettysburg and we're going back to the beach for some more fun and we're going to battle Another Dark Valkyria, Dark Horus, Dark Nephthys, Dark Simorgh, Dark Creator, Dark Voltanus, Darklord Zerato, Dark Angel, The First Darklord, Dark Honest, Dark Grepher, Rainbow Dark Neos, Country Boy and Man Boy. Also we're going to meet a giant clam gene-slammer and her name is Neela Rose and she is an Oyster Shucker for a restaurant and also keeps pearls to sell. Also We're going to meet a gene-slammer for Palossand and her name is Cleo Melody and she is a swimsuit model that Nico knows and she has power over the sand and can even turn some of the beach into quicksand.

The next match-up in the saga is Sarah Dullahan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Dullahan and Lincoln VS. Scottie Ingrumangel

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Montana, specifically to The M.O.E.'s HQ, and Vypra called us here for a reason: she has recruited the Universe 666 counterpart of Peter Griffin who has some traits of his prime universe counterpart but has a sense of high morale and is not abusive, and she also recruited Universe 666 Chris Griffin into The Masters of Evil since Prime Universe Chris Griffin is gone and sent to The Black Gates. Plus, we also got some bad news from Vypra that we're not going to like: Peter Griffin from the Prime Universe has gone rogue and made a deal with Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers since he still harbors hatred for us for what we did to him and to Chris, and he still wants revenge on us and his former friends. This time, we are no longer going to keep that drunk, low morale, abusive asshole alive any longer, we're going to hunt him down and after Vypra strips him of his membership of the Masters Of Evil, we're going to enjoy banishing his fat ass to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Diana Dionysus,, Daughter of Dionysus, Greek God of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr., and Diana and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. in the restaurant, and Diana even helped in teaching Lincoln and his dad everything she knows about using the powers of wine, since she knew Lynn Sr. got his powers from Bacchus, her father's Roman counterpart, and she had a lot to teach him, and she even knew how to make a wine to make the jerks so drunk, they confess and blab out their crimes to the public. Lincoln made Diana a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Diana kissed Lincoln on the lips as wine fountains had erupted behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a bloody passion, because he absolutely hated Diana for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Diana everything about what that bastard has done, and one time when Lincoln, Diana, and Lynn Sr. were at the restaurant, that jerk showed up and tried to kill Lincoln along with Lynn Sr. and Diana as revenge for ratting him out at The College X-Games, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that glory hog with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Diana, and Lynn Sr. blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and she fired a blast of her special wine that made

Brad so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Brad tried to do to him, Diana, and Lynn Sr., they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Brad and took him back to jail.

TRAKEENA IS BACK AND SHE IS OUT FOR REVENGE! Now we're going to destroy that monster once and for all and banish her to the Black Gates for all eternity.

see you next time.

# TRAKEENA'S REVENGE

TRAKEENA IS BACK AND SHE WANTS REVENGE

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

At the beach was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Man Boy, Country Boy, Piranha Jones, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, Universe 666 Anubis and Angry Roast Chicken as well as Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren and Aurora Gettysburg and we were there for some awesome relaxation and fun.

Me: Ahh this is the life!

Qin: Boy you said it.

Nico: Yeah this is awesome.

We were having an awesome and fun time. We were building sandcastles, surfing, sunbathing, digging for buried treasure, having a great barbecue, showing awesome swimsuits and more.

Nico: Boy this is so awesome.

Laney: After an awesome long mission we earned this.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Lana: This is so cool and fun.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: Flora, I want to thank you, Man Boy, and your teams for coming.

Flora: No problem Nico and it's so fun to go on a rescue.

Aruto: Awesome having you with us sis.

Flora: It sure is.

Yuki Yuna: It's so awesome out here.

Nico: Yuki, what do you like to do in your free time?

Yuki Yuna: I like to write books. I'm writing a book series chronicling all the adventures we did.

Nico: That's an awesome idea.

Lola: It sure is.

Xenia: I'll say.

Maria: It sure is awesome.

Nico: So, you're basically an author?

Yuki Yuna: That's right and it's fun.

Lincoln: It sure is. I write comic books and manga myself and it's awesome.

Lola: That is for sure.

Anna Anyanova: Lincoln's manga and comics are so awesome and cool.

Me: They sure are and Lincoln is making a boatload of money from it.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: It's great.

Me: Yep. Boy yesterday's mission was one of the best ever. Twilight are you proud of your sister in law for doing awesome?

Twilight Sparkle: I sure am and it was so fun.

Nico: We're proud of her too.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks guys.

Me: Now it's Flurry Heart's turn. Your Niece will do great. We know she will do great.

Twilight Sparkle: I do too. But that was so fun. The Powerpuff Girls Z are now officially part of the team.

Xenia: They sure are and so are all their enemies.

Nico: Yep and J.D. that was so funny how you trounced the RowdyRuff Boyz Z and beat them at their own game with their filth. I've never seen the girls laugh so hard before!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: And we got rid of their version of HIM.

Me: That is for sure. Now the Terror of the evil of HIM is now a forgotten memory.

Xenia: That is for sure. We will never have to see that kind of apocalyptic future ever again.

Camie: No kidding.

Varie: That was horrible.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Maria: I'm glad we won't ever see that.

Nico: Of course, we still have our version to deal with.

Me: We already did that Nico remember? We got rid of HIM in the Prime Universe when we destroyed HIM Z. And then we have the Universe 666 version of HIM in the M.O.E.

Nico: Oh yeah I forgot about that. But I'm just glad he is gone.

Varie: Yeah.

Rita: Come and get it guys!

Rita had burgers, hot dogs, steaks and chicken wings prepared on the grill.

We got to eating.

Me: (Eating burgers) Mmm! Yummy!

Nico: (Eating Chicken Wings and Steaks) Delicious!

May: (Eating steaks) Yummy!

Eli: (Eating burgers and hot dogs) Yum!

Lola: Awesome job mom!

Rita: Oh thank you sweetie.

Nico: This is an awesome beach trip.

Applejack: It sure is. I think it's great.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there. It's so fun.

Nico burped.

Nico: Oh pardon me.

May: (LAUGHS) No worries.

Me: You know what I like about the beach? That you can do all sorts of awesome fun.

Zuria: You got that right. It's so fun.

Tsuyu: It sure is awesome.

Sirius: I love the beach.

Nico: Me too.

Varie: Yeah. (Sees something) Hey look

We saw something by the garbage cans and it was a strange hill that wasn't there before.

Me: What's that?

I went over and stood on it.

Me: Feels like a rock.

Nico: Is it really that unusual?

Me: No id… (Felt a rumble) What the?

I saw the rock rise up.

Me: What the!?

?: HEY! Get off of me!

Me: What the!?

I jumped off and saw that it wasn't a rock! It was a GIANT CLAM!

Me: WHOA! That is a big clam!

Xenia: YIKES!

I knocked on the shell and it opened.

Giant Clam: Meeeyes?

Me: Are you the next gene-slammer?

Giant Clam: I sure am.

Nico: Neela Rose!? Whoa!

Neela Nose: Nico!? Whoa I didn't know you were here.

Juran: Okay. So, it's a giant clam. Doesn't mean she's a Gene Slammer.

Nico: Actually she IS the gene-slammer we're looking for.

Neela Rose: Yeah I sure am. I was working in my family's oyster restaurant and then I got hit by something sharp. I thought it was nothing. But then I got sick. I went home and took a nap and then I woke up like this.

Nico: Geez!

Lola: I like oysters.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Same here.

Juran: Where are your arms and legs then?

Neela Rose: They merged with me when I turned into this. I'm technically a full fledge giant clam.

Juran: Jeez.

Neela Rose: It's not all that bad though. I give people these.

She spit out a huge giant pearl as big as a huge basketball.

Me: Boy this pearl is massive!

Qin: No kidding!

Rarity: Oh that is an absolutely amazing pearl darlings.

Nico: No kidding.

Zocks: Ripster told us that the original Clam Gene Slammer still had his arms and legs.

Neela Rose: Guess I'm the exception for that.

Maria: Lets revert you back to normal first.

Lola: And get you to come out of your shell.

Xenia: I agree there.

Varie: Yeah.

Lola: And I mean literally.

Me: Just so you know (Puts on blind man glasses) This is going to hurt really bad.

Neela Rose: I'm ready.

Me: Okay.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then she was in excruciating pain as she was reverting back!

She regained her arms and legs.

And then her shell shattered and then her magenta hair came back and she had magenta eyes and had the kanji for clam in the middle of her forehead.

She got up.

Neela Rose: (Groans) That was awful.

She saw her hands and feet and she was glad to be back to normal. But then she saw that she was naked!

Neela Rose: GAH! (Covers herself) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Done worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave Neela new clothes and she had magenta clothes and had her hair in a ponytail and she had a Clam Clamp Magisword.

Varie: There.

She formed a mirror.

Neela Rose: Wow! I look awesome!

Varie: You sure do.

Neela Rose: Wow.

Eli: Oh Nico I found the Anothers. They are Another Dark Valkyria, Dark Horus, Dark Nephthys, Dark Simorgh, Dark Creator, Dark Voltanis, Darklord Zerato, Dark Angel, The First Darklord, Dark Honest, Dark Grepher, Rainbow Dark Neos, Country Boy and Another Man Boy. All of them minus Another Man Boy are all one person and she is a gene-slammer too.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: And she is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Qin: Wow!

Maria: Time to call in the calvary.

Me: Yep. They are the archenemies of Elantra Laval, Siobhan Gusto, Hannah MacKenzie, Celine Constellar, Sakura Gojira, Amelia Hyotora, Tina Toxica, Melanie Magica, Ariana Hernandez, Kona Exxerious, Galena Sigurðardóttir and Lillian Saikou.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: I know.

Lincoln: Wow! This is gonna be an awesome battle for my Guardian Angels.

Anna Anyanova: It sure is.

Ariana Hernandez: And I'm already here with you guys.

Lana: You sure are.

Camie: Yep.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so and in swirls of the elements came Elantra Laval, Siobhan Gusto, Hannah MacKenzie, Celine Constellar, Sakura Gojira, Amelia Hyotora, Tina Toxica, Melanie Magica, Ariana

Hernandez, Kona Exxerious, Galena Sigurðardóttir and Lillian Saikou.

Elantra Laval: We're ready guys.

Neela tried to walk only to fall.

Neela Rose: WHOA!

She fell into the sand.

Neela Rose: Man I need to get used to walking again.

Hannah MacKenzie and Ariana Hernandez helped her up.

Ariana Hernandez: She was the gene-slammer of a giant clam. Her arms and legs merged into her.

Hannah MacKenzie: Oh she needs to get readjusted to walking.

Ariana Hernandez: Yeah.

Nico went over and he picked her up and carried her bridal style.

Neela Rose: Whoa. Thanks Nico. It's going to take some time.

Nico: I know.

Qin: Here they come!

In a vortex of darkness came Another Dark Valkyria, Dark Horus, Dark Nephthys, Dark Simorgh, Dark Creator, Dark Voltanus, Darklord Zerato, Dark Angel, The First Darklord, Dark Honest, Dark Grepher, Rainbow Dark Neos and Country Boy!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be dark and potent.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Be ready.

Another Dark Valkyria: This will be fun though.

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, red eyes and had the triple goddess goth symbol in the middle of her forehead and had pitch black angel wings and she had black clothes and also had a scary scythe in her hands.

Lincoln: Siline Cornett! Wow I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Siline Cornett: I know. Its been a long time Lincoln. And also I am now the gene-slammer of the Darklord monsters.

Qin: Wow! That is awesome!

Siobhan Gusto: That is amazing.

Elandra Laval: I agree there. The Darklords are perfect for you.

Siline Cornett: They sure are.

Me: Is the Another Man Boy friendly or hostile?

Silina Cornett: Friendly and you will like her. She is a strong one.

Me: Nice.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the 13 Anothers!

Silina Cornett: Whoa! That was awesome!

Elandra Laval: Yeah it was! Lets get them!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: All right!

Qin: 13 down 1 left.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) ENCHANTRESS FORCE 6!

She summoned Enchantress, Lillith Aensland, Defender, Symbiote Bonded Black Widow, Mentok the Mindtaker and Karate Kong.

Enchantress: We're ready guys.

Lola: This will be fun.

Nico: I see Another Man Boy?

Me: Yep.

We saw a dark version of Man Boy. It was ANOTHER MAN BOY!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be a strong one.

Another Man Boy: (In a girls voice) It sure will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a gitl with red hair and red sports clothes and had a strong physique.

Me: (GASP) Emilie Jordan!

Nico: Wait the famous weightlifting champion?

Emilie Jordan: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Qin: That is awesome that you know her J.D.

Me: Yep. She is the strongest girl I know and she is a really strong one.

Man Boy: I like her style! She is as strong as an ox and a man!

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an In Space Blaster and Zocks got a Quasar Saber.

Emilie Jordan: No he didn't. I bashed him on his head with a weight I found and left.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he had a nasty lump on his head.

Nico: Ouch!

Qin: Yikes!

Nico: But Swartz was given the Black Gates for his crimes.

Lola: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) You might be strong.

Geiz: (Gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) But I bet you're not as strong as the Hulk.

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor

Emilie Jordan: We'll see about that.

She turned into Another Man Boy!

Nico: Time to man up! (ACTIVATES MAN BOY'S RIDEWATCH)

He grew an awesome beard and flexed it and then bashed her all over with it.

Man Boy: That is MANLY!

Nico: So is this! (ACTIVATES COUNTRY BOY'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Time for some gnawing! (ACTIVATES PIRANHA JONES RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: This will be a shock to you! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 CAIN KNIGHTLORD'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew white wings and had a spear of blood and she fired a powerful red lightning blast and smashed her down.

Maria: Feel the darkness of the Pyramid of Light! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ANUBIS' RIDEWATCH) I SUMMON ANDRO SPHINX AND SPHINX TELEIA!

They appeared and roared and she had them attack and slashed her all over.

Maria: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! (ACTIVATES ANGRY ROAST CHICKEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of roast chickens and blasted her down.

We laughed!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Lumpy is rubbing off on you!

Yuki Yuma: And here is this! (ACTIVATES COUNTRY BOY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy ands and smashed her down.

Then Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Mog, Prawn, Atomic Woman and Trick Shot came!

Nico: Nice team Man Ray!

Man Ray: Thanks!

Me: Awesome!

Laney: Oh yeah!

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

But then…

SLURP!

Maria was sucked down to her waist in the sand and she saw a Palossand looming behind her.

Maria: What the!?

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Hey a Palossand!

Xenia: Cool and awesome.

Me: Yep.

Palossand: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I like to make an entrance.

Nico: Cleo Melody!? Whoa!

Qin: Smoking hot mamma Cleo!

Me: The famous swimsuit model!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had purple eyes and was in a smoking hot orange bikini and beach skirt.

Cleo Melody: That was fun. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Man Boy and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought over Emilie.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: That was awesome. Now do me a favor. GET ME OUT OF HERE!

May: I thought you were Sandman for a minute

Cleo Melody: I know.

May and Nico helped pull Maria out.

POP!

Maria: Thanks.

May: No problem.

Yuki Yuma: What's your favorite memory of Nico.

Cleo Melody: When me and Nico made awesome jeweled sexy swimsuits.

She showed us photos of them.

Me: Hubba hubba!

Qin: WHOA! Those are dazzling.

Camie: They sure are. I would look good in the yellow one.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Cleo hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Cleo Melody: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, and Trup'Tikaare heading down to Montana, specifically to The M.O.E.'s HQ, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here and Ets is going to rescue the eight girls here, but Vypra called us here for a reason.

The reason is: she has recruited the Universe 666 counterpart of Peter Griffin who has some traits of his prime universe counterpart but has a sense of high morals and he's also not abusive, and she also recruited Universe 666 Chris Griffin into The Masters of Evil since Prime Universe Chris Griffin is gone and sent to The Black Gates. Plus, we also got some bad news from Vypra that we're not going to like in the slightest: our universe's Peter Griffin has gone rogue and made a deal with Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers since he still harbors hatred for us for what we did to him and to Chris, and he still wants revenge on us and his former friends. This time, we are no longer going to keep that drunk, low moral, abusive asshole alive any longer, we're going to hunt him down and after Vypra strips him of his membership of the Masters Of Evil, we're going to enjoy banishing his fat ass to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Montana, and right near the Masters of Evil's HQ, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here and Ets is going to rescue the eight girls here, but Vypra called us here for a reason.

Nico: I wonder what it is?

Me: Only one way to find out.

We arrived at The Masters of Evil's HQ, and we were greeted by Vypra and we headed inside.

Vypra: I'm glad you guys made it, now, we have a surprise in store for you all: we went to Universe 666 Earth yesterday, and we recruited two new members that I think you'll be surprised to meet. Okay, you can come in.

Then, two figures came in, and we saw who they were: they were Universe 666 Peter Griffin and Universe 666 Chris Griffin. We were stunned.

Eli: What the?!

Lincoln: Oh, I get it, you're the Universe 666 versions of Peter Griffin and Chris Griffin.

Universe 666 Peter Griffin: That's right, although I share very similar traits to my Prime Universe counterpart, unlike him, I have a sense of high morals and I'm also not abusive, and my son isn't like his prime universe counterpart at all.

Universe 666 Chris Griffin: Vypra told us about him, and I was shocked: he was a psychopath to the core.

Nico: You got that right, and it's so awesome that you both have been recruited, we'll find you guys some archenemies soon.

Vypra: Actually, there's also another reason why we also called you all here, we got bad news that no one is going to like in the slightest: Peter Griffin has gone rogue.

We gasped in shock.

Me: What?! What did he do this time?

Lord Drakkon: He's gone and made a deal with Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers since he still harbors hatred for us for what we did to him and to Chris, and he still wants revenge on us and his former friends. Take a look at this.

Lord Drakkon pulled up the footage, and it indeed showed Peter Griffin has gone rogue and made a deal with Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers since he still harbors hatred for us for what we did to him and to Chris, and he still wants revenge on us and his former friends. Then, he took a Dark Orb from The Masters of Evil's HQ and he escaped. PETER GRIFFIN HAS COMMITTED TREACHERY OF THE HIGHEST ORDER: HE'S GONE ROGUE AND MADE A DEAL WITH AUDREY BLADE AND THE REST OF THOSE DELUSIONAL VAMPIRES AND HE STILL WANTS TO KILL US AND GET REVENGE ON US YET AGAIN! WE WERE NOW ABSOLUTELY PISSED OFF AT THAT FATASS BIG TIME!

Me: (GROWLS ANGRILY) Why, that drunk, low moral, selfish, abusive asshole!

Nico: That good-for-nothing drunk! I knew we should've killed him, but no, I had to put him in The Masters of Evil, damn it!

Lincoln: It's okay, Nico. But, this will not stand at all!

Vypra: Indeed. This time, we're no longer going to keep that drunk, low moral, abusive asshole alive any longer, now, we're going to hunt him down and after I strip him of his membership in the Masters Of Evil, we're going to enjoy banishing him to The Black Gates forever.

Gabriel Agreste: Looks like I'll be getting Universe 666 Peter Griffin as my new archenemy.

Marinette: Say, maybe we can use the nut shot moments from Total Drama on him.

Nico: Nice idea, I like it!

Me: (Smirks) I've been saving this in case that drunk moron does go rogue one day!

I snapped my fingers and a rack full of medieval weapons appeared from nowhere.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And we also need these as well!

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and a massive collection of 12-gauge shotguns appeared fully loaded and ready to fire.

Eli: Nice. Now, we're ready.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone.

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: Let's go hunt down that bastard and banish his lard butt to The Black Gates once and for all!

We left The Masters of Evil's HQ to hunt down Peter Griffin and give him his punishment, and send the last stain from Quahog to The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and purple hairband, dark purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful golden angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless purple top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with dolphins, serpents, tigers, donkeys, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Dionysus, and holstered on her back is a massive Dionysus-themed greatsword with embedded purple gems and Dionysus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark purple dolphin heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large dark purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the nine girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The dolphins, serpents, tigers, and donkeys motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Dark Purple-Haired Girl: That's right, and I got the girls away from that fatass who was about to kill them, and he's really pissed off now!

Lincoln: (Gasps) That voice, Diana Dionysus, I knew it was you!

?: YOU STUPID HEROES ARE GOING TO PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO QUAHOG, MY SON, AND FOR HUMILIATING AND KILLING ME!

We then saw our target, Peter Griffin, and boy was he mega pissed off now!

Sylvester: There he is, and now, no one shall say a kind word at your funeral!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You got that right. Everyone, pile on and beat him to a bloody stain!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light

Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Hay Lin and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into

Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Peter Griffin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the members of Team Miraculous took turns and made Peter Griffin suffer nut shot after nut shot as they did the same nut shots that several members of Total Drama suffered, and it was really painful. Then, Gabriel Agreste began beating the crap out of Peter Griffin and it was brutal.

Gabriel Agreste: You know the difference between you and me is. One, even back when I was causing trouble in Paris as Hawk Moth, I loved Adrien and Emile with all my heart and I would never hurt any of them, and two, unlike you, I have high morals which you never learned in childhood. You were never a good father or husband, you hurt a lot of people in your path, and that's something no one is ever going to forget, and you don't deserve any mercy nor forgiveness.

Then, Lincoln tied Peter Griffin in a red energy straitjacket.

Vypra: Peter Griffin, you have committed treachery of the highest quality: not only did you still harbor hatred for Team Loud Phoenix Storm and all of us, but you made a deal with Audrey Blade and The

Ghostrick Destroyers in a pathetic attempt to still get revenge on us. There can definitely be no such forgiveness for your actions. You are hereby stripped of your membership and you are no longer a member of The Masters of Evil, that'll go to your Universe 666 counterpart and his son. Plus, we're also going to do to you what should've been done a year ago.

Then, we all tied him down and we destroyed The Dark Orb he took out of the HQ and we gained a massive power boost and thanks to our auras protecting us, we weren't infected by the shards, as they also got destroyed as well.

Lincoln went up to Peter Griffin and drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, then, he was seized by the spirits of all those he's hurt and killed, and he then was found guilty, and he was then erased forever by The Black Gates. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Me: Good riddance forever, you pig!

Nico: We should've done that to Peter Griffin when he and the others came back from the dead a year ago, but this has been a long time coming.

Lincoln: You got that right, now the last stain from Quahog is erased forever. (To Diana Dionysus) And it's so good to see you again, Diana Dionysus.

Diana Dionysus: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Diana Dionysus and he hugged her, and Diana Dionysus is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon went even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Diana Dionysus: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Diana Dionysus, Daughter of Dionysus, Greek God of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Nico: Oh no.

Me: Don't worry, she won't make any wine for the Mascots to try out.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, we already have enough of that when they're drinking beer, and when she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr., and Diana and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. in the restaurant, and Diana even helped in teaching Lincoln and his dad everything she knows about using the powers of wine, since she knew Lynn Sr. got his powers from Bacchus, her father's Roman counterpart, and she had a lot to teach him, and she even knew how to make a wine to make the jerks so drunk, they confess and blab out their crimes to the public.

Nico: Imagine what'd happen if someone used that on some of the most hardened criminals in the country and around the world.

Me: It'd lead to a mountain of arrests!

Selene Emperyous: Which is why Diana saves it for a major crime-busting spree. Lincoln made Diana a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Diana kissed Lincoln on the lips as wine fountains erupted behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a bloody passion, because he absolutely hated Diana for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: and Selene Arcangela told Diana everything about what that bastard has done, and one time when Lincoln, Diana, and Lynn Sr. were at the restaurant, that jerk showed up and tried to kill Lincoln along with Lynn Sr. and Diana as revenge for ratting him out at The College X-Games, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that glory hog with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Diana, and Lynn Sr. blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and she fired a blast of her special wine that made Brad so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Brad tried to do to him, Diana, and Lynn Sr., they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Brad and took him back to jail.

Nico summoned a bomb and hurled it through a portal that led to Lynn's Table and it was aimed at Bradley Uppercrust III.

Nico: HEADS UP, YOU FUCKING PRICK!

Then, the bomb hit Bradley Uppercrust III and exploded and more jewels, coins, gems, and currencies had exploded out of him, and he screamed and bellowed in anger at us.

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, you prick!

Lincoln: Knowing him, he won't quit. And now that you're here, Diana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Diana Dionysus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Diana Dionysus: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Diana Dionysus' neck with dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Diana Dionysus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Diana Dionysus.

Diana Dionysus had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the seventeen girls, and when Lincoln and Ets saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The eight girls Lincoln set out to rescue are Maegami-Chan from Tawawa on Monday, Purah and Paya from Tears of the Kingdom, and Kana Aotsuki, Sakuya Aotsuki, Yuzune Aotsuki, Shuri Nanatsuki, and Kotori Suzusaki from Chu x Pet, and the nine girls Ets set out to rescue are the Mimi Sentry Girls from Team Fortress 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Maegami-Chan from Tawawa on Monday, Purah and Paya from Tears of the Kingdom, and Kana Aotsuki, Sakuya Aotsuki, Yuzune Aotsuki, Shuri Nanatsuki, and Kotori Suzusaki from Chu x Pet.

Ets: And the Mimi Sentry Girls from Team Fortress 2.

Just then, the Mimi Sentry Girls pounced on Ets and they kissed him all over the place as thanks for saving them from Peter Griffin.

Lincoln: Looks like they gave you their reward for saving them from Peter Griffin, Ets. Are you girls okay?

Maegami-Chan: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maegami-Chan and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Peter Griffin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil,

Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Maegami-Chan: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maegami-Chan: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maegami-Chan, Purah, Paya, Kana Aotsuki, Sakuya Aotsuki, Yuzune Aotsuki, Shuri Nanatsuki, and Kotori Suzusaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and Maria, William, and the rest came up to us and hugged us.

Maria: I just got off the phone with Vypra, she told us what happened. I can't believe that fatass, Peter Griffin, committed high treason and backstabbed The Masters of Evil, and even worse, he also made a deal with Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers in an attempt to still get revenge on us.

Lincoln: I know, we were really pissed off when we saw the footage.

Raven Ghostrick: I was even more pissed off, along with the rest of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, but we just ruined Audrey Blade's attempt at revenge on us, and got rid of Peter Griffin for good.

Maria: But, now we have his Universe 666 counterpart and his son in The Masters of Evil, so that's a good thing.

Nico: It sure is.

---

After getting rid of Peter Griffin and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Diana Dionysus saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Diana Dionysus: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Diana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Diana Dionysus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Diana Dionysus: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Diana, what's the story on how you, Mr. Lynn, and Lincoln took down that prick, Bradley Uppercrust III?

Diana Dionysus: Oh, now that's a story I've never forgotten.

Diana Dionysus pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln, Diana, and Lynn Sr. working in Lynn's Table.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, Dad's restaurant is really booming with success! Look at all the customers we're getting.

Past Diana Dionysus: You got that right.

Past Lynn Sr.: This really is amazing, I can't believe how much my business has gone up.

?: Well, enjoy it while you can, because I will destroy you all if it's the last thing I ever do!

Then, the doors to the restaurant burst open, and there standing with anger and malice in his eyes was Bradley Uppercrust III.

Past Lincoln: Brad, I should've known it was you. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you good-for-nothing prick!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer, his claws grew sharper, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS OR MY FAMILY, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING PRICK! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: That prick was dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Brad screamed with rage and then charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him hard in his stomach and he grabbed Brad by the collar of his jumpsuit and lifted him up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Lynn Sr., and Diana blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him. Then, Diana forced him to drink her special wine, and he blabbed out that he broke out of prison with help from some of the guards who wanted us dead, and he passed out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that prick up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Brad tried to do to him, Lynn Sr., and Diana, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops as they grabbed that prick.

Cop: And don't worry, we fired the guards who helped Brad escape, and we had them thrown in their own prison cells. Come on, Brad, it's back to jail for you.

Brad was then loaded into the wagon and they took him straight back to prison as the video ended.

Nico: Hey, I remembered that day all too well, I can't believe that fucking prick, Brad, escaped and tried to get revenge on us!

Me: Honestly, he has a one-track mind: and all he's focused on is revenge on us, killing Max and his friends, and being a flat-out jerk and prick.

Lincoln: He deserved all those thrashings we give him, and he still doesn't know when to quit. So, he needed to be taken down for good and become humiliation fodder.

Eli: Even though there are some of us who would rather see him dead after all the crap he pulled.

And he was right: some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels had sharpened axes and knives and even a dart board with Brad's picture on it and it was stabbed and slashed all over until it was mangled to pieces.

Nico: (Winces) Yikes, I knew that some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that prick, but it got to the point where they don't want him to suffer, they want him to die.

Me: (Shudders) And that prick hadn't pulled that many stunts in trying to kill Lincoln and all of us, that's usually the territory of the other jerks like Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Trina Riffins, and Bubble Bass.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Harpie Queen: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Harpie Queen, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass and strength and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen are now in your harem.

Vinyl Scratch: Wow, I always knew Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen had feelings for Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Harpie Channeler, Harpie Conductor, Harpie Dancer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Harpist, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Perfurmer, and Harpie Queen, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass and strength and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still

refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later Princess Luna just got back and so did Princess Celestia.

Princess Luna: With everyone else out shopping, I'm glad we're the first ones back.

But when Princess Luna opened the door, she saw Maria dressed weird.

Princess Luna: Maria?

Maria: Little bro! You got a visitor!

Nico: Who is it?

Maria: Princess Luna. (Whispers) Princess it's me Maria. It's part of a plan that Nico concocted. He'll explain everything to you.

Princess Luna: (Whispering) Okay.

She went in.

Nico: Princess Luna glad you made it.

May: Hi there. You must be Princess Celestia!

Princess Celestia: May, you know it's me. What are you talking about?

May: (Whispering) Princess yes it's me. But it's part of a plan that Nico has.

Princess Celestia: (Whispering) Oh I get it. What is the plan?

May: He'll explain.

Nico came in.

Nico: (Whispering) Oh you're here.

He beckoned them and told them what has been happening.

Nico: Taro informed me that there's a con artist that he and his team dealt with before.

Princess Celestia: Really? Who is it?

Me: This is him.

I pulled out a file on him.

Me: His name is Tsutomu Kameda from episode 42 of Donbrothers who is also the Gorenger Hitotsuki, Himitsuki.

---

Tsutomu is a con man who has ripped off several people by infiltrating the homes of hapless victims and taking advantage of them. His thefts are so severe that they wipe out all of their money and even destroys the happiness and stability of families. He first encountered Shinichi in by claiming to be trying to exorcise his home of evil spiritual energy. Tsutomu gave Shinichi his business card and after recognizing the name, Shinichi remembers a client who asked for help about her encounter with the con man and then afterward asked Haruka and Tsuyoshi to aid him in exposing the criminal in an undercover operation. The plan is to bait Tsutomu with an innocent looking family and then slowly learn how he operates up close to catch him in the act and then turn him over to the police.

Later on, Tsutomu enter the cafe and they all quickly make up an excuse to why they left the house, to go shopping. Tsubasa walks in and almost blows their cover by questioning why Tsuyoshi is wearing women's clothing, but the group improvises as Haruka says that Tsubasa is her boyfriend. Shinichi drags him outside and explains the situation, with Tsubasa eager to help them take down Tsutomu by using his skills as a stage actor to play the boyfriend role.

Outside Shinichi's house, Tsutomu is doing another fake purification ritual and says he needs more time to finish purging the evil spirits from the house when asked if he was finished by Shinichi. Jiro arrives with a box of Rumi's homegrown vegetables and nearly blows their cover, with Haruka fumbling that Jiro is her other boyfriend. Shinichi drags him away and explains the situation with Jiro, asking for his help.

Inside the house, they explain to Tsutomu that Haruka is popular with the boys and has two boyfriends competing in a friendly rivalry for her affection. Tsubasa plays along, but oddly feels hurt that he is being two-timed by Jiro of all people.

Tsutomu then does fake psychic readings of each of them; guessing that Haruka has an evil animal spirit haunting her and she owned a cat. Haruka confesses she did have a cat named Stroganoff and she put socks on his head as a child, begging the spirit of her kitty for forgiveness.

Tsuyoshi has a dark and foreboding aura, which offends "Mom" and he breaks character by speaking incorrect gender pronouns and mentions Miho. Shinichi tries to keep the situation under control by saying Miho was his late older sister and "Mom" thinks of her regularly. Tsuyoshi gets angry and yells at Shinichi for "killing off" Miho, which frustrates Shinichi because of how Tsuyoshi gets triggered by the very mention of his wife.

Tsutomu reads Tsubasa next, sensing a spirit of a dog, with Tsubasa faking a story saying he had a dog named Shuriken and "buys into" the reading. Jiro doesn't get a reading as Tsutomu finds him annoying and tries to ignore him. Shinichi is haunted by a scarecrow, with everyone else commenting that Shinichi does kind of look like one. Shinichi gets offended by this, but Taro shows up offering a box of meat that his boss gave him to share with his companions.

The group frantically try to keep their ruse going despite his presence by lying to him and asking Taro to leave but he refuses as he wants some meat. He is still struggling to process what is going on and that struggle causes Taro to yet again get hiccups, with Tsutomu suggesting the holding of one's breath and drinking water remedy to stop the hiccups. It doesn't work and Haruka understands what Taro is thinking and feels guilty about lying to him.

The meat is cooked in a hotpot and Tsutomu offers to exorcise their personal evil spirits by letting go of their most prized possessions in exchange. He soon learns that the family has sentimental memories as treasures and nothing that he can steal and resell for cash. Jiro and Tsubasa fight over who gets the last piece of meat and Taro goes into the kitchen to get more to stop their squabbling. Haruka decides to tell Taro the truth in the kitchen and he takes it well, even offering to help and stating he has grown so they don't have to worry about him. Haruka says that he can be the eldest brother of the siblings and he agrees. Shinichi frets when Taro is let into the plan while Tsutomu fake reads Taro, saying that he is haunted by a monster or a yokai. Taro just accepts that as a part of who he is, which Tsutomu is taking aback by as if he was talking to a wall. The con man thinks that stealing from this family might be a bust and excuses himself to leave.

Later that night, Tsutomu is in his burglar outfit and slips into Shinichi's home through the unlatched window. He rummages through the house for valuables, but finds nothing.

He then goes towards "Mom's" room, only to hear Tsuyoshi on the phone with Miho explaining that he is going to be late coming home. Tsutomu thinks that "Mom" is crazy and talking to her dead daughter on the phone. He then sneaks into Tsubasa's room, only to recognize him from the wanted posters of his Juto duplicate as a dangerous criminal and quickly leaves the room. Tsutomu then enters Haruka's room, who is dreaming about fighting Hitotsuki and sleep morphs into Oni Sister.

This freaks out Tsutomu who thinks she is an actual demon or monster, which wakes Jiro, who is in his Dangerous persona and he threatens to beat the robber up. Tsutomu thinks Jiro is some kind of criminal delinquent and screams in fear, running into Taro. Tsutomu asks him what is wrong with his family and when Taro tries to tell a lie, he falls over dead which freaks him out even more. Shinichi appears and says that the thief's plans have been fully exposed and he will face justice. Tsutomu sees Taro rise from the dead and runs out of the house screaming, he swears off robbing Shinichi's house and desires someone to help him get away from the creepy family he just witnessed. This desire turns Tsutomu into the Goranger Hitotsuki, Himitsuki.

Still fleeing in terror, Himitsuki goes into a parking garage and the Donbrothers teleport to his location, though some of them need to be stirred awake to fight. Himitsuki uses jumbo sized versions of Momorenger's Heart Earring Bombs and Midorenger's Midomerang to fight the Donbrothers and hits them with Aorenger's Blue Cherry and Blue Arrows. Taro manages to sneak up behind Himitsuki by equipping his GolDon armor offscreen and becoming GolDon AkaNinger to use camouflage. Himitsuki uses Akarenger's Red Bute to land several hits on Taro, but it turned out to be a shadow clone as the real Taro dives down from the ceiling and lands a powerful flurry of sword strikes with the Ninja Ichibantou to weaken the Hitotsuki. Don Torabolt won't let Taro have all the glory and both execute a Festival End/Thunder God Prowling White Tiger combination attack to defeat Himitsuki.

Himitsuki evolves into Himitsuking and the five Rangers become Don Onitaijin, with Himitsuking splitting into five and doing his own version of the Gorenger Hurricane, which confuses the team and the ball turns into a giant broom and dustpan which hits them. The Himitsuking team attempts another Hurricane while Shinichi and Tsuyoshi figure out how it works and Jiro as Toradoragonjin knocks the ball away. Taro decides that they should try the technique and both robos do their own Donbrothers version of the Gorenger Hurricane, which turns the ball into an exploding vacuum cleaner. This weakens Himitsuking and his duplicates disappear, Taro then calls the Omikoshi Phoenix and they become Toradora Onitaijin Kiwami to purify Himitsuking with the DonBros Fantasia Supreme.

Eventually, Tsutomu was arrested offscreen for good.

---

Princess Celestia: Oh wow.

Me: Yep. I remember this guy. We're in disguise as part of a plan made by Nico.

May: We're going to catch him red handed as part of a trap.

Nico: So, yeah. Like what Taro did, me and 5 of us are gonna pose as a fake family.

Me: And then we're going to catch him in the act and beat him up and send him to prison.

Qin: That is a very clever plan.

Me: Yep.

Princess Luna: That is a very genius plan.

Me: Taro said it really worked. So we're going to pull off what Taro and the Donbrothers did.

Princess Celestia: That is genius.

Nico: I'll be the younger brother, Maria will be the older sister, Tsuyoshi Kaijo will be the father, May will be the mother, William will be Maria's boyfriend, and Eddy will be Maria's other boyfriend, claiming to be rivals with William while actually getting along with him.

Me: Awesome. What part can I play if you want?

Nico: You can be my younger brother.

Me: I like it.

Xenia: Will this plan work?

Nico: It sure will. Sheila and Tom are going to catch him after we beat him.

Varie: I like it.

Taro: It's good that you're including J.D. in the plan. Otherwise, he would've felt left out.

Nico: Thanks Taro. Now come on guys. We got a con man to bust.

Eli: I'll sense for him and we'll communicate telepathically.

Me: Okay.

We went down to the planet and looked around and then we found him.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Target sighted Nico. He's coming this way.

Nico: (Telepathically to me) I see him.

We got ready and stood there and acted innocently.

Tsutomu Kameda then came up to us.

Nico: Hi there! You must be Tsutomu Kameda.

Tsutomu Kameda: Ah yes I sure am it's a pleasure.

Eddy: We were just about to have lunch.

May: We sure were.

Me: Care to join us?

Tsutomu Kameda: Oh why thank you.

William: Oh, we hope you like the lunch.

Tsutomu Kameda: What is it?

Eddy: Well, it includes buttered toast and gravy!

Tsutomu Kameda: Ah exquisite.

Me: And we're having bouillabaisse with biscuits.

Tsutomu Kameda: Exquisite.

Everyone was hiding in the shadows watching him.

Tsutomu Kameda ate the gravy… and had a look of disgust on his face

Me: Is something wrong?

Tsutomu Kameda: It tastes too meaty.

Maria: Perhaps you care to partake of the Bouillabaisse.

He did so.

He liked that less.

Tsutomu Kameda: Oh it doesn't suit me. Please excuse me.

He got up to wash his hands. But what we saw next was enough. We saw him swipe wallets, jewelry and more when people weren't looking.

Eli: (In his head) Busted.

Triggerhappy: Guess he also doesn't like the food.

Anna Anyanova: Shh.

Triggerhappy: Sorry.

Anna Anyanova: Nope he doesn't. But we got him.

Lola: We sure do.

William: Say the word on when we bust him.

Nico: We do so now.

Me: Pull.

Eddy pulled a string and then…

AIR HORN HONK! ALARM BELLS! SIRENS!

Me: AHA! You are busted Tsutomu!

The Gotham Royal York PD Came.

Sheila Castille: ATTENTION! TSUTOMU KAMEDA! THIS IS THE GOTHAM ROYAL YORK POLICE DEPARTMENT! WE HAVE YOU SURROUNDED! COME OUT WITH YOUR HANDS UP!

Tsutomu Kameda: What's going on?!

Taro: (comes out of hiding) We meet again!

We took off our disguises.

Me: You fell for it!

Me and Nico grabbed him and shook him and lots of jewelry and all that fell out of him.

Man: HEY My wallet!

Woman: My jewelry!

Man 2: My watch!

Woman: My purse!

Man 3: That man is a thief!

Tsutomu Kameda: You'll all pay for this! (to Taro) And I remember you too! This time, you're not going to be playing dead!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Gorenger symbol and turning into Himitsuki!

We gasped!

Me: Just as I knew it was coming! Lets take this outside!

We went outside and stood ready for him.

Me, Nico, Donbrothers and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL!

DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON

GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF

EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Me: Time to dish out 46+ Years of rangers on this clod!

Tsuyoshi Kaijo: Go!

He jumped into the air and turned into Akarenger

He was ready for battle!

HIYAH!

Me: Here's some Changeman power! MANTICORE POWER!

I flared up a neon green aura and it was in the shape of a manticore and I fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Eli fired Force Lightning blasts and electrocuted him.

Himitsuki got out a pole and tried striking Nico with it. But he grabbed the pole and yanked it out of Himitsuki's hands and spun it and bashed him all over with it.

Nico: Take that you buttkissing turdlicker!

Himitsuki: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU CALL ME!?

Sheila: FIRE!

They fired their guns and blasted Himitsuki all over the place!

Qin: I don't think bullets will affect him.

He tried striking Tsuyoshi Kaijo with a whip.

But Tsuyoshi dodged it and fired red energy waves and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Lana: And this!

She fired a wave of ice and froze him to the street.

Nico: NICE!

He used a bow to fire at Eddy.

He grabbed the arrow and threw it at me and I formed my bow and channeled Explosion Style chakra into the arrow and then I fired it and it hit Himitsuki and then…

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

He threw a green boomerang blade at William.

Ty countered with his own Boomerang and it hit the Green Boomerang and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and the second boomerang he threw hit Himitsuki and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded!

Qin: Take that!

Ty: (Australian Accent) Yeah take that you bloke!

He made duplicates of himself.

Me: Oh duplicates huh? SHADOW CLONES!

I made 20 clones!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Only 5 of him remained. And that's when they summoned finned, multicolored football grenades the size and shape of an American-style football.

Poromon: What are they doing?

After being tossed around by the 5 of them, the rainbow grenade changes into a broom and dustpan and detonates at Maria!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

But Maria was substituted at the last possible second with Himitsuki and he was hit by his own grenade.

Now, there were only 4 of him

Me: Take this!

I fired waves of red and yellow energy and blasted the remaining clones till there was one left.

Qin: And then there was one.

Then a Golisopod came!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Cool a Golisopod!

Golisopod: (In a girls voice) You are a two bit conman! GIVE ME BACK MY SWORD YOU JERK!

KRASMASH! KRASMASH! KRASMASH!

She smashed him into pulp!

Nico: Whoa! Miles Rockter!? Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Edzilla: ED SMASH THIEF!

He smashed Himitsuki all over!

Edzilla: ED SMASH GRAVY HATER!

KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH!

Eddy: YEAH! Get him Lumpy!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Hey Nico I have a really fitting and fun punishment for him after we bring him in.

Nico: Later it on me?

Me: You'll see after the finisher.

Nico: Okay. Lets get him!

Eddy: And thanks for lending us the buttered toast and gravy.

Qin: Yeah we loved it!

Me: Time for the finisher!

I pulled out the Zenkai Cannon.

Me: Boy we haven't used this in a while.

Kaito: Go get him J.D.!

Me: With pleasure!

I charged it up and fired!

I fired 45 Red Helmet blasts that merged into one and it formed the Zenkaiger helmet and then it hit Himitsuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down and I caught the gear!

Me: OH YEAH! Himitsuki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL

THAT ENDS WELL!

Me: Yep! Ed you are going to be thanking me forever. (ACTIVATES CRANKY WIZARD'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a wave of red magic and it hit Tsutomu and enveloped him and then when the dust cleared he was turned into a chicken!

Tsutomu: (CLUCKING)

Me: All yours Ed.

Ed: CHICKEN! (GRABS TSUTOMU) HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He was petting him all over and numerous jewels and more and even Miles sword fell out.

Poliwag: Do we still arrest him?

Me: Being Ed's pet will make him the perfect prisoner for us.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is perfect for Lumpy!

Me: And he will stop going after Rolf's chickens.

Xenia: Yep.

Miles reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had blue eyes and had purple clothes and had blue angel wings. She picked up her sword.

Miles Rockter: That was so fun.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Luan: Seems to be his Un-Clucky Day! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at Luan's joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Blossom Z: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Miles Rockter: (LAUGHS) I get it!

Sureshot: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Miles Rockter: My favorite is when me and Nico found an awesome fossil graveyard in our backyard. We found mammoths, dire wolves, smilodons and more right in our backyard.

Nicole: WHOA! That is amazing! Boy you were sitting on an ancient Pleistocene graveyard!

Miles Rockter: That's right. We donated all those skeletons to the museum. They loved it.

Me: That is so cool!

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Miles hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Miles Rockter: Me too Nico. Me too.

Vice: J.D., be honest. When you heard Nico already came up with this plan, did you feel left out?

Taro: If so, I feel your pain.

Me: A little bit but I thought it was really genius. Nico's plan was completely and utterly foolproof. Tsutomu never suspected a thing.

Sly Cooper: And we just finished swiping all the loot he stole over the years.

Me: Awesome Sly.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: That was awesome.

We went back to the estate and got ready for the next mission.

---

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront: it was the Lost Galaxy's old enemy, Trakeena, and she's come back from the dead once again still wanting revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Leo and the rest of The Lost Galaxy Rangers? We got an emergency!

Just then, Leo Corbett and the Lost Galaxy Rangers showed up.

Leo Corbett: You called, Lincoln? What's the emergency?

Lincoln: We got trouble, Leo, and you're not going to like it, neither are all of us. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's our old enemy, Trakeena, and she's come back from the dead once again and she still wants revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: So, that bug bitch is back from the dead once again?! Doesn't she know when to fucking quit?!

Nico and Lincoln: Clearly not.

Sebastian Mendez: Lord Zedd, you're really starting to piss us off, and I'm almost that close to calling upon the powers of darkness to drag your wretched soul into the black abyss!

We gulped in fright.

Nico: I already know that Zedd's pushing all of our buttons, and now, he's getting you that close to calling upon the powers of darkness to drag his soul into the abyss, yeesh. But, take that frustration and aim it right at Trakeena, Sebastian.

Lincoln: Yeah, she deserves a lot of pain and suffering, and you want to give her what she deserves: death, along with pain and suffering eternal.

Me: We all want to. Alright, we should head out and take care of that bug bitch!

Nico: Along with her minions!

Sebastian Mendez: Leave that one to me.

Leo Corbett: However, we're not going to go to anywhere on Earth for this.

Man Boy: Where are we going then?

Leo Corbett: To the planet Mirinoi. That's where I battled Trakeena before.

Qin: Wow!

Me: I remember that! And it will be awesome to see what that planet is like.

Maya: It will be amazing guys. Mirinoi is my home and you will love it.

Me: That's also where the Galactabeasts all come from. I remember that. And that's also where you guys found the Quasar Sabers.

Leo Corbett: Yep.

Suddenly, Sebastian Mendez's eyes turned from midnight blue to blood red as he chanted a dark and ancient incantation, which hit Furio and Barbarax with a dark and demonic curse.

Lucy Loud: Did he just…?!

Brittney: Oh, no he didn't.

Melanie Nyx: (Gulps) He did, he hit them with a demonic curse only my mother knows: it's known as The Demonic Hand of Betrayal, an ancient and demonic curse which'll turn Furio and Barbarax against Trakeena and cause them to attack her.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: Wait, I remembered you telling me about that curse, Melanie, that curse can only affect the persons loyal to someone who has a black heart of evil.

Nico: Looks like you just drew first blood with that curse of yours, Sebastian. Alright, gang, let's head out to Miranoi and kill Trakeena.

Me: It's payback time, you ugly bug bitch!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Scottie Ingrumangel, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Aurelia Karayan, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we get done killing Trakeena.

Nico: And Sebastian's dark curse also takes out Furio and Barbarax after they get done brutalizing that bug bitch. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Mirinoi to finally get rid of Trakeena once and for all!

Me: I've had enough of that goddamn bug to last a fucking eternity.

Lincoln: Trakeena's caused us enough trouble to last an eternity, we'll finally be rid of her and her two minions, Furio and Barbarax, and once we get done squashing those ugly bugs, you're next, Scottie Ingrumangel.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) You better be ready to die, Scottie Ingrumangel, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon! I will make sure you die horribly right after we deal with Trakeena, Furio, and Barbarax.

We went to the ship and we were off and Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Mirinoi to destroy Trakeena, Furio, and Barbarax, and once we get done destroying those filthy bugs, Lincoln and Sarah Dullahan are going to destroy Scottie Ingrumangel of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 8001.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route the distant planet of Mirinoi, the home planet of Maya of the Lost Galaxy Power Rangers. Our old enemy and the mercilessly evil enemy of the Lost Galaxy Rangers, Trakeena is back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing her. Our mission is to deliver some sweet and merciless payback on her and destroy her once and for all and banish her and her minions to the Black Gates.

Camie: So J.D. what can you tell us about Trakeena?

Me: She is someone that really hates my guts. But she is also someone that tried to destroy everything.

I went over her history.

---

Trakeena is the primary antagonist of Power Rangers Lost Galaxy, she is the daughter of Scorpius and the current leader of her army against the Galaxy Rangers.

During the events of Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue, Trakeena survived and she makes an allliance with the Demon Triskull, unfortunately she is destroyed by the Orion Omega Megazord.

Trakeena was the daughter of the galactic ruler and warlord Scorpius and an unknown female, though her mother may have been a humanoid, as she speaks highly of her human beauty in spite of her insectoid features. Scorpius considered Trakeena to be the evil princess of his alien army and spared no expense to spoil and protect her, but she did not like being treated as a child as she became older. During her teenage years, while she still enjoyed being spoiled, she wanted to become a warrior to prepare herself as ruler of her father's army when she would have to succeed him and would frequently sneak away with her father's generals in efforts to prove herself as a warrior despite his disapproval.

In one such case, the general Treacheron had allowed Trakeena to come with him, but when confronted by Scorpius, he claimed that Trakeena had followed him to battle just to save his own neck. Upset at being sold out, and with help from Impostra, Trakeena convinced Scorpius that Treacheron was a traitor and had him locked up. Their feud continued as Treacheron tricked Trakeena into searching for a silver goblet just so he could ambush her once he was free from his cell. She was saved only thanks to the intervention of the Galaxy Rangers.

Eventually, Trakeena learned that Scorpius wished for her to enter the cocoon and become an insect with great powers like him. Not wanting to lose her mortal beauty the transformation would cause, Trakeena fled to the planet Onyx when he tried to force her. As she wandered into the tavern and found that her prestige did her no good in facing the ruthless patrons, Trakeena met Villamax and his aide Kegler. Villamax offered to train her to be a great warrior and taught her swordplay and martial arts. In time, Trakeena became a truly incredible fighter, and later introduced her newfound strength to the tavern when they tried to give her trouble again.

Trakeena's personal victory became dashed when word reached her that Scorpius was dying, for he had been manipulated by his new general Deviot to attack the Galaxy Rangers and had been gravely wounded in the battle. She returned to the Scorpion Stinger to be with her father in his last moments and to apologize for running away. As Scorpius died, he willed that everything he had was now in Trakeena's hands, and his remaining power was sealed in an ornate staff for her own use. As to the cocoon, Trakeena puts it in storage as she felt she didn't need it, but also wanted to keep it around just in case.

Now with all of her father's resources at her command, Trakeena began focusing her vengeance on Terra Venture and the Galaxy Rangers. Deviot told her that Scorpius was destroyed by Leo Corbett, the Red Galaxy Ranger. She would later capture and face off against him in a one-on-one sword duel, but would lose the chance to exact her vengeance when they were both attacked by Deviot's assassins Teksa and Kubak. Trakeena destroyed Teksa with ease and left Kubak to the Rangers, promising to destroy them for the death of her father.

She would continue to attack Terra Venture multiple times, and at one point had the Psycho Rangers restored only for them to be destroyed by the combined might of the Galaxy and Space Rangers. After Kendrix's sacrifice on destroying the Savage Sword used by Psycho Pink, Trakeena was able to expose Karone's identity immediately due to her full knowledge of the former Astronema's involvement on the Zordon Wave, but unable to steal the Pink Quasar Saber when Kendrix's spirit saved Karone and chose her as the second Pink Ranger.

When Terra Venture was pulled into the Lost Galaxy by Deviot, Trakeena was unwilling to follow, fearful of being unable to escape. When the colony emerged some time later, Trakeena destroyed the ship of Captain Mutiny, who was pursuing it as a show of her power over the galaxy.

When Deviot returned to Trakeena (having escaped the destruction of the castle) and claimed to have been forced into slavery by Captain Mutiny, she refused to believe him as she now knew he was plotting against her. Fleeing for his life, Deviot attempted to enter the cocoon but didn't make it before Villamax caught up. In desperation, he grabbed Trakeena and dragged her into the cocoon with him, causing them to fuse into a single being. Trakeena would emerge alone, her body now bearing some of Deviot's armor, but the fusion also made her as ruthless and evil as he had been.

Trakeena launched a full-scale assault on Terra Venture by arming her Stingwingers with suicide bombs to destroy the colony. Though she succeeded in bringing Terra Venture down and destroyed the Stratoforce and Centaurus Megazords at the cost of her entire army, this wasn't enough as she wanted the entire population of Terra Venture to suffer. This didn't sit well with Villamax, who had simply sworn to help her destroy the Power Rangers, and things came to a head when she was ready to destroy the escape shuttles carrying Terra Venture's population. When Villamax refused to destroy the shuttles and laid down his sword, Trakeena mercilessly killed him.

However, this had bought enough time for the Astro Megaship to catch up and protect the shuttles. Trakeena used the Scorpion Stinger's pincers to attack the Astro Megaship, forcing the Rangers to self-destruct it. As a result, the Scorpion Stinger was sent crashing down to the nearby Moon where it was destroyed, and Trakeena was badly injured. With her father's words echoing through her mind, she entered the cocoon and mutated into a green, humanoid muscular insect with immense powers. She powered up Terra Venture's remains and attempted to drop the wreckage on the colonized planet, and at the same time was able to fight off all five Galaxy Rangers. In the end, Trakeena was seemingly destroyed by Leo's Battlizer when he fired his weapon at point-blank range.

One year later, it was revealed that she had survived and managed to return to her human form. However, the kamikaze attack from the Battilzer had left Trakeena horribly scarred; donning a mask, she vowed to make the Galaxy Rangers pay for taking her mortal beauty. Deciding to destroy their homeworld as payback, Trakeena headed to Earth.

Keeping herself in secret, she employed the double agent demon Triskull to capture humans from Mariner Bay, intending to use their life energy to restore her back into her insectoid form so she could regain her great powers. Triskull claimed to the demons of Skull

Cavern that he would give the energy to them so they could restore the body of their leader, Queen Bansheera, to its proper form. Trakeena wasn't concerned by the demons, knowing that at full power, she could easily destroy Olympius and Queen Bansheera.

Things proceeded well, with Trakeena hiding in secret on thirteenth floor of an office building, while Triskull captured humans for her purpose. Unfortunately, her actions soon caught the attention of Lightspeed Rescue, who teamed up with the Galaxy Rangers to foil her.

Leo and Carter Grayson appear in Trakeena's lab, they are joined by the two final Galaxy Rangers, Kendrix Morgan and Damon Henderson. Trakeena shows up and blasts them all out of the high rise building.

Making matters worse, Olympius, aware of Triskull's betrayal, decided to destroy both him and Trakeena along with the Rangers. To do so, he created a dagger covered with poison stronger than that of ten taipans. As Olympius and his forces battled the Lightspeed Rangers and Galaxy Rangers, he thought that it would be more efficient to let Trakeena destroy them than himself.

Taking advantage of having both sides fighting, Trakeena strapped herself into the machine and began siphoning the life energy to return to her insectoid form. However, Olympius decided to "let Trakeena have her wish" to mutate, tossing the dagger into the room. It tainted the life energy, causing Trakeena to lose control of the mutation process; becoming energy, she flew into the city and became a giant purple monstrosity. Olympius left satisfied, knowing that one of his enemies would be destroyed, if not both. The Galaxy and Lightspeed Rangers teamed up to battle her. Despite the help of the Galactabeasts, the Galaxy and Lightspeed Rangers were unable to stop her until the Omega Megazord became infused with the Lights of Orion. Trakeena was then destroyed forever, as she exploded, she screamed in utter horror before she was explosively ripped apart.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: She is a monster!

Me: Monster is not the best word to describe her.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Trakeena beat me up twice. That's why I'm going to destroy her. It's payback time.

Leo Corbett: First, let's make a stop at Terra Venture.

Luxord: Ah, yes. I remember that one.

Me: Same here. It'll be awesome to see it again.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: What about Scorpius?

Me: That's the reason why she wants to destroy me. I killed him. Scorpius is Trakeena's father. I killed him.

I went over his history.

---

Scorpius is an alien warlord and the main antagonist of the first half and a posthumous antagonist of the second half of Power Rangers Lost Galaxy.

He was voiced by Kim Strauss who also voiced/portrayed Jinxer in Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue.

3000 years ago, Scorpius attacked the Magna Defender's homeworld and killed his son, Zika. He began searching the universe for sources of power and eventually sent his general, Furio, to get the Quasar Sabers. However, this quest resulted in the creation of Scorpius' greatest enemy, the Galaxy Power Rangers. He later began sending his forces to Terra Venture to try and find the powerful Lights of Orion. However, the Magna Defender appeared and began battling Scorpius as well, with the Lights eventually ending up with the Rangers, making them even more powerful than before. His daughter,Trakeena, often tried to participate in her father's quest, but he tried to keep her out of battle as much as possible.

Scorpius eventually created a cocoon for his daughter that would transform her into a more insect-like creature like him and increase her power greatly. Trakeena refused to enter it since she didn't want to lose her mortal beauty and when Scorpius attempted to force her, she ran away. Soon after, Deviot came aboard the Scorpion Stinger and he was appointed as the overlord's new general. However, he actually wanted to enter the cocoon in order to gain its power and plotted against his new master. Scorpius was eventually tricked by Deviot into believing that the Power Rangers were holding Trakeena hostage and he ambushed the rangers with an army of Stingwingers. Scorpius proved to be a challenging opponent, but the rangers eventually managed to grab his tentacles to hold him in place, allowing Leo to deliver the final blow. Now on the verge of death, Scorpius was about to give Deviot his place and have him enter the cocoon when Trakeena returned. After reconciling with his daughter, the insect overlord died giving her his powers by forming his remaining tentacle into a new staff for her.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Camie: That monster!

Me: Yep. I blew his entire ship up and blew it to smithereens.

Camie: Whoa.

Me: Yep.

Camie: What did he look like?

Shanan: He looked like this.

Shanan showed a hologram of him and he was UGLY!

Camie: Whoa he is UGLY!

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

Leo Corbett: And I'm glad I killed him the first time.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Diabolico: I remember that Olympius did business with Trakeena before.

Me: I remember that. That was so epic. That was one of my favorite teamups with the rangers.

Nico: Lost Galaxy and Lightspeed Rescue was so amazing and awesome.

Stardust Trails: But that was so awesome how she turned into my archenemy in the end of that one.

Me: That was horrifying. She turned into the Inferno Monster.

Camie: Yeah that was awesome though.

Lola: It sure was.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the Terra Venture colony.

Totally Spies Alice: So this is Terra Venture, huh?

Leo Corbett: Yep this is it.

Kendrix: Home. I missed this place.

Me: Boy this is where we first met you guys. That was so awesome.

Damon: It sure was.

Nico: Hailing frequencies.

Lola: Aye sir.

She opened a channel.

Nico: Commander Stanton this is the starship U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix, Captain Nico Chan, leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm commanding.

Commander Stanton: Good to see you again Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Leo and everyone it's great to see you all again.

Leo Corbett: Commander Stanton it's good to see you again sir.

Me: How have things been?

Commander Stanton: We have been thinking about you all every day.

Leo Corbett: We're glad.

Nico: We would like to come aboard if we could please and take a look around. We have a lot to talk about.

Commander Stanton: Granted Nico.

We went onto the colony and we were amazed that it was thriving more so than ever.

Me: WOW!

Qin: Amazing!

Camie: Wow so this is Terra Venture! Amazing!

Me: We were amazed ourselves when we first came here.

Nico: Yep.

Commander Stanton: Glad you could come Nico and my goodness you all have grown in numbers since we last saw each other.

Nico: I know. We have grown a lot over the years in not just numbers but in strength and power.

Me: Also Nico got promoted to leader. I gave him the position after Nico displayed tremendously awesome leadership skills 2 years ago in one of our major battles.

Commander Stanton: That is amazing.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Have you heard about recent news?

Commander Stanton: What news?

Me: Trakeena is back and she wants revenge.

He gasped.

Commander Stanton: But that's impossible! You guys killed her right?

Me: I killed her twice. After she beat the living shit out of me. But I'm not going to let her beat me up a third time. This time it's personal.

Leo Corbett: And it's personal for me too. She killed Kendrix before and I will never forgive her for it.

Adrien: Dad, even though I was there, you did good giving Peter Griffin a verbal beatdown.

Gabriel: Thank you, Adrien. I admit that even during my not so good moments as Hawk Moth, I would never do what Peter Griffin has done. Heck, I'd never even fart in your face.

Meg: Good. That's gross!

Me: You can always fart in bad guys faces.

Meg: That works.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Diabolico: I never really got along great with Griffin. He was always going into our beer storage and drinking it all under our drunk members noses.

Qin: Yikes.

Nico: Again, J.D., I'm very sorry that I didn't tell you about the plan earlier. But the reason was because you're not a good liar. No offense.

Me: Oh none taken but yeah you do make a good point. I practically almost can never tell a lie.

Sakura Knudson: That's right. And that's my bro for you. He is never a good liar.

Me: Honest Abe would be proud.

Qin: That's true.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That is true. And so would I. Even though I wasn't always honest myself back then I am glad I am now.

Nico: You weren't honest yourself Applejack?

Applejack: It's a long story.

Me: I remember hearing about it when I was helping Applejack out on her farm.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: I only lie when I have to. It's only to get under our enemies skins. I make my enemies mad and enraged by lying but never against you guys or anyone else.

Nico: That is good.

Qin: Very clever.

Nico: You have a true heart.

Me: Yep.

Knight Man: Anyway, we're heading to Mirinoi to fight Trakeena. She'll be given the Black Gates. But Furio and Barbarax will be put in the Masters of Evil.

Commander Stanton: Okay. Well, best of luck fighting her. And give her a good stab in the chest for me!

Knight Man: That you can count on.

Nico: Lets roll.

We went back to the ship and off to Mirinoi.

We arrived at Mirinoi.

Toiletnator: Is this the place?

Leo Corbett: Yep this is it.

Qin: Wow! So that's Mirinoi.

Xenia: Amazing.

Lola: Incredible.

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing and we got out and we saw that it was a jungle planet.

Qin: Wow!

Me: So this is Mirinoi!

Xenia: Wow! It's beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: It's a jungle world.

Maya: But it's home. I missed this place.

Me: Boy I can tell.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it's amazing. The jungle goes on forever.

Xenia: It sure does.

Qin: Wow.

Qin flew up and saw that the planet is really a massive jungle planet that has trees covering EVERY square inch of the planet.

Qin: WOW! The jungle just goes on forever!

Nico: It sure does.

Headstrong: Is that a Galactabeast that looks like a Lion?!

Leo Corbett: That's it. That's what I have and that's the Lion Galactabeast.

Me: That's so awesome and you are for Fire.

Leo Corbett: That's right.

Chalmers: In all the times we've used the Lost Galaxy Megazord, I never thought we'd see the Lion Galactabeast up close.

Me: It's amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Especially the Gorilla, Condor, Wildcat and the Wolf.

Qin: The Phoenix, Bull and Rhino Galactabeasts as well.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Brimstone: (to Lion Galactabeast) Hey, boy. You remember us? You helped us yestereday against Him Z.

The Lion Galactabeast roared in remembrance.

Leo Corbett: He does remember that.

Qin: That is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: We got to find Trakeena now.

Eli: I sense her. She's 50 klicks to the north.

Qin: Then lets head there.

Me: Great. (CRACKS KNUCKLES) It's time to finish that monster once and for all.

The Galactabeasts roared.

Zexion: (to the Galactabeasts) That's right. Trakeena's back.

Leo Corbett: We could use your help.

They agreed.

Nico: Lets go guys.

Xenia: You got it.

Me: First lets have the rangers transform.

Leo: Right.

Divebomb: (to the Galactabeasts) Now, we're not forcing you guys to help us in this fight. It's completely up to you

Leo: They said they agreed.

Qin: Yeah.

Divebomb: Oh.

Billy Numerous: I'm gonna make an army for this!

He made 5,100 clones!

Qin: Nice!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed!

Leo: "Red Galaxy Ranger!"

Damon: "Green Galaxy Ranger!"

Kai Chen: "Blue Galaxy Ranger!"

Maya: "Yellow Galaxy Ranger!"

Kendrix: "Pink Galaxy Ranger!"

Karone: "Purple Galaxy Ranger!"

Mike: "Magna Defender!"

All: "Power Rangers Lost Galaxy!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Buzzsaw: I never get tired of that!

Me: Me neither! Lets call in Villamax too.

Qin: Good idea.

Villamax came.

Villamax: I'm ready guys. I can't wait for some payback.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Glad you can make it, mate.

Villamax: Like I wouldn't miss this for anything.

Qin: Great.

Xenia: Yeah.

I looked up ahead and in a clearing was TRAKEENA! She was heading towards Maya's old village. But she was dripping green blood.

Me: Target sighted. The wounds we inflicted on her are still dripping blood.

Nico: Good. Entrance time guys!

We flew at her.

Trakeena: (GROWLS) THOSE RANGERS AND THAT ACCURSED TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! THEY WILL PAY FOR THIS! I'VE NEVER BEEN HUMILIATED THIS MUCH!

But it was just going to get worse! Then the spirits of the Lost Galaxy Rangers flew in and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and landed in front of her!

Me: Trakeena you will pay for everything you did! We have an old score to settle.

Me and Trakeena were looking at each other with extreme hatred and fury! Trakeena's eyes had revenge and burning intense hatred in them and I had payback in my eyes.

Trakeena: You have completely humiliated me for the last time J.D.!

Me: You brought that all on yourself bitch!

Barbossa: Time for ye to walk the plank!

Nico: (gets out coin) I'm going to flip this coin. When it lands on the ground, J.D. and Leo will start this final battle against you. (flips coin)

TING!

It was spinning and then it landed.

I teleported and punched Trakeena hard in the stomach and kneed her in her face and kicked her in her face and sent her crashing into a rock! She got up and went at me and Leo punched her hard in her face and I teleported and kicked her in the back of her head! She got up.

Trakeena: You've gotten faster and stronger!

Me: Can't say the same for you. But I've gotten infinitely more powerful since we last fought!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Trakeena: What the!?

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) **My power has grown tremendously! I will not let you get away with everything that you did! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN FURY!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE TRAKEENA SUFFER!

I then went at Trakeena with extreme force and punched her all over the place with extreme savagery!

I kicked her in her face and headbutt her and then punched her in her stomach hard and kneed her in the neck!

I kicked Trakeena in her face and teleported and punched her in her back and teleported and punched her in her face and kicked her in her eyes and I kneed her in her mouth and knocked out some of her teeth! Leo jumped and slashed at Trakeena with his Quasar Saber and slashed her all over

Trakeena: When I'm done with you this time, there will be nothing left of you to regenerate from!

Me: **We'll see about that!**

I teleported and punched her hard in her face and knocked her down! She tried to do the same ferocious moves on me like she did before but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked her in her face and leg swept her and kicked her in her back and Leo slashed her across her stomach.

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was getting intense!

Mr. Fizz: (to the rest of us) So, who wants soda while watching?

Nico: Sure.

He gave everyone some soda.

Then Trakeena went into her green insect form!

Me: **You are just as ugly in this form as you were before!**

Trakeena: HOW DARE YOU!

She went at me and I punched her hard in her face and she went flying and crashed into a rock!

Trakeena: WHY YOU!

She summoned MORE FOOTSOLDIERS!

Trakeena: KILL THE REST OF THEM! TAKE NO PRISONERS!

Nico: Lets get them!

The rest of the team went at the footsoldiers and slashed and blasted and pulverized them! Erica was doing really well against them!

Erica Haddock: HEEYAH!

KROW!

She smashed numerous footsoldiers all over like they were nothing!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) 61ST CENTURY FURY 6!

She summoned Abra Kadabra, Queen of The Black Puddle, Praxina, PPG Sandman, Mizugeiko and Uvula the Sea Hag!

Abra Kadabra: Lets get them!

They went at the footsoldiers and blasted and smashed them.

POW! SMASH WHAM!

I punched Trakeena all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

Leo fired a blast of fire and blasted Trakeena all over!

Eli: Wow! Amazing! Trakeena's more monstrous than ever but bro and Leo are really completely overwhelming her!

POW!

I smashed Trakeena in her face and sent her crashing into a rock!

Me: **You make me fucking sick Trakeena. You don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer. You would rather see people die.**

Trakeena: Only the strong live and the weak die!

Me: **No. YOU are the one that deserves to die! Just like when I killed your wretched father!**

THAT SET TRAKEENA OFF!

She went at me some more and I dodged all her punches and attacks!

The team was really tearing the footsoldiers apart.

Maria: Did you think we wouldn't be prepared for your flunkies?

Maria blasted them down with intense water!

Laney slashed them all over and Kendrix slashed them and blasted them all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted the Footsoldiers all over.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the footsoldiers.

Trakeena was kicked into the back and bashed down.

The team blasted the rest of the footsoldiers!

May: There! That should be all of them!

Nico: It is.

POW!

I punched Trakeena into another rock.

Me: **How does it feel to be on the opposite end of the whooping stick?**

Trakeena got up and she was really mangled up.

Me: **Just as pathetic as your father was.**

Leo Corbett: When he shows up again, he's ours. But you? You're dying today!

Me: **That's right!**

Villamax: And I got some payback of my own!

KROW!

He smashed her in her face and sent her crashing into a rock!

Villamax: That felt good.

Trakeena: Villamax you traitor!

Villamax: No it's the opposite! YOU betrayed me so I'm returning the favor!

Wes: That wasn't cool!

Nico: That was not cool at all!

Qin: You make me sick!

Me: **Your father will soon get what's coming to him! And you can be together in the Black Gates!**

I teleported and kneed her in the face and sent her flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked her all over with ballistic fury!

I then punched her and sent her crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Cole: Wild Access!

He turned into WILD FORCE RED!

Cole fired waves of energy and blasted Trakeena all over.

Nico: Take that!

Stardust Trails: And this!

She fired waves of rainbow energy and blasted Trakeena all over.

Trakeena was really pissed off now!

Trakeena: WHY!? WHY CAN'T I WIN!

Me: **Because you will always be weak! You completely underestimated our power. Also I will not be beaten up a third time by you again. I learned from my mistakes and now I know there is only one way I know to deal with your kind.**

I teleported and kneed her in the stomach and sent her flying high and Leo jumped and slashed her.

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted her all over.

Luan and Eli fired waves of lightning and light and blasted Trakeena all over the place.

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private H.I.V.E., Penguin and Eccentro appeared.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private H.I.V.E., Penguin and Eccentro.

Me: **You guys have the usual battles! Me and Leo will take care of this.**

Nico: Okay!

Motor Ed: Boy J.D. and Leo have a really nasty score to settle with Trakeena. Seriously.

Nico: That is a total understatement! Trakeena tried to kill J.D. twice and failed and she killed Kendrix.

Eli: Yeah it was awful!

Nergal: Man what a grudge!

Nico: No kidding!

Penguin: They sure do have some retribution to dish out don't they ladies and gentlemen?

Varie: That is putting it mildly. This is gonna be justice and payback of the highest caliber.

Deker: She's really getting the beat down of her life.

Laney: That is a total understatement!

Abis Mal: Can you blame J.D. and Leo?

Nico: Not at all! I would feel the same way if that happened to me and May.

Nergal: You'd be doing the same against Xandred.

Nico: That is for sure.

Motor Ed: (to Nico) Heard you went to the beach. Seriously.

Nico: We sure did. We had a lot of fun.

Mojo: (laughs) It's funny how I'm in the battles after yesterday

Nico: (LAUGHS) I know. That was awesome though.

?: Boy it sure was.

Then a figure came out and it was POLLINATOR from episode 5 of Dino Thunder!

---

Pollinator was created by Mesogog and sent with Zeltrax and Elsa and a big squad of Tyrannodrones to stop the Rangers from going through the portal and entering his lair to save Tommy. But their first encounter failed.

Later Pollinator was drawn in with Elsa and Zeltrax to stop the Rangers from rescuing Tommy. But the Rangers defeated the villains and saved Tommy and even took the Black Dino Gem.

Seconds after they came to Reefside, Pollinator came to the city with the other two and an army of Tyrannodrones to stop them from getting the Black Dino Gem back to the Dino Lab. While Tommy fought with Zeltrax and Conner fought with Elsa, Pollinator fought with Ethan and Kira. He became invisible and nearly defeated them, but they finally defeated him. Then Conner arrived and the Rangers formed the Z-Rex Blaster.

Pollinator was destroyed by the Z-Rex Blaster, but Mesogog revived and enlarged him with the Hydro Regenerator. In the giant battle, Pollinator nearly defeated the Thundersaurus Megazord with his tentacles but Hayley gave Tommy the Cephala Zord. It pounded him down before combining with the Megazord. Pollinator was bashed into the skies by the Thundersaurus Megazord's Cephala Power Punch before detonating.

* * *

Tommy Oliver: Pollinator!

Pollinator: Been a while Dr. Oliver.

Nico: I remember seeing you! You appeared stop the rangers from rescuing Tommy. Also that was when Tommy became the Black Dino Thunder Ranger the first time. That was awesome!

Pollinator: It sure was and you have a sharp memory like J.D. does.

Nico: Not to toot my own horn but yeah.

Pollinator: (to Tommy) So you got a Master Morpher now?

Tommy Oliver: I sure did. And I can change into 6 ranger forms.

Nico: That is cool! We all thought it was awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Pollinator: That sure is something.

They got the battles underway.

* * *

Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Miraculous Ladybug, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ibuki, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Black Knight of

Deker was first.

Deker: (to Ruby) Nico's rescue was fun at the beach. I hope he had a nice time.

Ruby Rose: He sure did and it was so fun and awesome.

Sir George: They all sure had an amazing time there.

Takumi Inui: We sure did and it was fun.

Bolin: Going to the beach is always fun.

Jessica Cruz: It sure is.

Marinette: I love a good trip to the beach as much as anyone else.

Adrien: Same here.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too and it always is fun to go to the beach.

Starlight Sparkle: You got that right sis.

Spyro: I'll say.

Deker: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Ruby Rose: I think it's time for something your element. SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

She drew the symbol for Flower! 花

She turned into a crimson ranger and she was ready!

Ruby summoned her keyblade and it was for Remnant! It was called THE ROSE CLAN OF REMNANT!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Glitter Force, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - Us battling Another Dark Valkyria, Dark Horus, Dark Nephthys, Dark Simorgh, Dark Creator, Dark Voltanus, Darklord Zerato, Dark Angel, The First Darklord, Dark Honest, Dark Grepher, Rainbow Dark Neos, Country Boy and Man Boy! WHEW!

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Nico, Flora's team, Man Boy's team, and the others did good battling Another Dark Valkyria, Dark Horus, Dark Nephthys, Dark Simorgh, Dark Creator, Dark Voltanus, Darklord Zerato, Dark Angel, The First Darklord, Dark Honest, Dark Grepher, Rainbow Dark Neos, Country Boy and Man Boy! (pants) WHEW, THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHER MOE MEMBERS!

Weiss: You're telling me! And most of them were for the dark counterparts of some of the Duel Monsters.

I.M. Weasel: They sure were and it was really amazing.

Flynn McCallister: (Scottish Accent) Aye it was really amazing lads.

Summer Landsdown: You got that right.

Dillion: That is sure cool though.

Gem: I'll say!

Emily: That is for sure.

Sunny: That is awesome too.

Rarity: Indeed it is darlings and it is a lot of members too.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah they were awesome.

Gill Grunt: I'll say!

Abis Mal: You got that right. Lets do it!

Weiss: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a blue VIPERFISH RANGER!

Weiss: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was called THE JEWEL STORM OF THE SCHNEE'S!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, The 2 Curious Dogs (Looney Tunes) Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - Killing Peter Griffin. This makes the 3rd Member that betrayed Vypra!

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) Lincoln' Killed Peter Griffin in his rescue. This makes the 3rd Member that betrayed Vypra!

Blake: Yeah it sure does!

Strawberry Sunrise: Who were the other two?

Blake: Mr. Burns and Joe Quimby.

Little Audrey: Yeah those rotten eggs got what was coming to them!

Little Lulu: Those joiks had it coming.

Betty Boop: They sure did.

Jessica Rabbit: You got that right.

The Big Dog and the Small Dog agreed.

Fluttershy: I agree there with everyone too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah those two guys were rotten to the core.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That is for sure ja.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Nergal: You got that right. Lets do it!

Blake: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into the Black cougar ranger!

Blake: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for the Belladonna Family of Remnant. It was called THE PRIDE OF THE BELLADONNA'S!

They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

## Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, MEGAS XLR, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Meeting Diana Dionysus

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Heard you dudes met Diana Dionysus. What's the dudette like?

Yang: She is the daughter of Dionysus the God of Winemaking and Fruit and she made a wine that is so potent that she got Brad Uppercrust III drunk like a loon and it was funny.

Zipp Storm: That was so awesome and funny and we laughed a lot at that.

J.P.: We sure did and it was funny.

The dragons all agreed.

Rainbow Dash: Her story is awesome too.

Coup: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Jaime: I'll say!

---

Nico: Yep. So, Diana, what's the story on how you, Mr. Lynn, and Lincoln took down that prick, Bradley Uppercrust III?

Diana Dionysus: Oh, now that's a story I've never forgotten.

Diana Dionysus pulled up a video and it played on the screen, and it showed Lincoln, Diana, and Lynn Sr. working in Lynn's Table.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, Dad's restaurant is really booming with success! Look at all the customers we're getting.

Past Diana Dionysus: You got that right.

Past Lynn Sr.: This really is amazing, I can't believe how much my business has gone up.

?: Well, enjoy it while you can, because I will destroy you all if it's the last thing I ever do!

Then, the doors to the restaurant burst open, and there standing with anger and malice in his eyes was Bradley Uppercrust III.

Past Lincoln: Brad, I should've known it was you. That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you good-for-nothing prick!

Suddenly, Lincoln's heart was pounding and his deep sapphire blue eyes turned blood red, and his fangs grew longer, his claws grew sharper, and then, his abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Past Lincoln: I WILL NOT LET YOU LAY ONE FILTHY HAND ON MY GUARDIAN ANGELS OR MY FAMILY, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING PRICK! (WOLF ROAR)

Nico: Oh… Shit!

Me: That prick was dead meat on a stick that day!

Lincoln let the beast out in him and Brad screamed with rage and then charged at Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him hard in his stomach and he grabbed Brad by the collar of his jumpsuit and lifted him up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Lynn Sr., and Diana blasted him with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him. Then, Diana forced him to drink her special wine, and he blabbed out that he broke out of prison with help from some of the guards who wanted us dead, and he passed out. Then, Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that prick up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Brad tried to do to him, Lynn Sr., and Diana, they were really furious, and then, Lincoln called the cops as they grabbed that prick.

Cop: And don't worry, we fired the guards who helped Brad escape, and we had them thrown in their own prison cells. Come on, Brad, it's back to jail for you.

Brad was then loaded into the wagon and they took him straight back to prison as the video ended.

Nico: Hey, I remembered that day all too well, I can't believe that fucking prick, Brad, escaped and tried to get revenge on us!

Me: Honestly, he has a one-track mind: and all he's focused on is revenge on us, killing Max and his friends, and being a flat-out jerk and prick.

Lincoln: He deserved all those thrashings we give him, and he still doesn't know when to quit. So, he needed to be taken down for good and become humiliation fodder.

Eli: Even though there are some of us who would rather see him dead after all the crap he pulled.

And he was right: some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels had sharpened axes and knives and even a dart board with Brad's picture on it and it was stabbed and slashed all over until it was mangled to pieces.

Nico: (Winces) Yikes, I knew that some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels hated that prick, but it got to the point where they don't want him to suffer, they want him to die.

Me: (Shudders) And that prick hadn't pulled that many stunts in trying to kill Lincoln and all of us, that's usually the territory of the other jerks like Flip, Lewis Travolta, Icky Vicky, Amy, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, Trina Riffins, and Bubble Bass.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Motor Ed: Whoa! She has her wine seriously laced with truth serum?

Rainbow Dash: She sure does and it made him sing like a bird.

Scootaloo: That was really awesome!

Whirlwind:It sure was.

Motor Ed: Wow! That is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln. Seriously. Lets do it!

Yang: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a yellow and orange ranger for the Magpie!

Yang: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for Yang of Remnant! It was called THE PRIDE OF XIAO LONG!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, MLP G1, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - Us battling Himitsuki and that one was a con man

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) You guys battled Himitsuki earlier. That one was a con man.

Jaune: He sure was and Nico and some of the team formed an awesome plan to catch him in the act red handed.

Miti: They dressed up like a street family and we jumped out and smashed his face in.

Riki Honoo: that was so awesome!

Rosemon: Yeah we really socked it to him in the end.

The Malefic Dragons agreed.

Megan Williams: That was a really awesome and genius plan made by Nico.

Firefly: We all thought it was great.

Applejack (G1): You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: It was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was a good one.

Featherweight: It was perfectly well thought out.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Mojo Jojo: That was most well thought up. Well done to Nico. Now lets get it on for I, Mojo Jojo, command it!

Jaune: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into the Blue ranger for the Sailfish!

Jaune: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Jaune summoned his keyblade and it was for the Arc Clan of Remnant! It was called THE SWORD OF JAUNE ARC!

They fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

## Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Woody Woodpecker, Black Widow, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - Nico's plan caught Himitsuki red handed

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Nico's plan caught Himitsuki red handed. Even though he didn't tell J.D. about it beforehand.

Nora Valkyrie: No but J.D. was able to see what it was from the shadows and it was a really genius and clever tactic that he remembered seeing on TV and he did it before too.

Ultear Milkovich: That was an awesome tactic they did too.

Takuya: It sure was.

The gods agreed too.

Woody Woodpecker: Boy oh boy it sure was a great plan. At least Nico didn't dress up like a woman this time and flirt with J.D.

They laughed!

Black Widow: That would not be good.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That was crazy.

Apple Bloom: That was silly.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Po Kong: That is crazy and silly! Lets do it!

Nora: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a brown ranger for the Shetland Pony!

Nora: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Nora summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE VALKYRIES OF PANCAKES!

They fired waves of pancakes, earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Goof Troop, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - TRAKEENA IS BACK!? DOESN'T SHE KNOW WHEN TO QUIT!?

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) TRAKEENA IS BACK!? DOESN'T SHE KNOW WHEN TO QUIT!?

Pyrrha: She's like a bad rash and she just keeps coming back!

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) That bloke just can't take a hint mates!

Ravi Shaw: Yeah we're going to hit her hard when we're done here.

Zoey Reeves: No kidding there!

Steel: Yeah no kidding and she needs to be put down like a mad dog! No offense Goofy.

Goofy: Ahyuck! None taken.

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure and she will pay for it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah especially after all the times she beat up J.D. really bad.

Sunburn: That girl beat him up 3 times.

Radioactive Man: Boy J.D. sure has a nasty personal grudge against her! But who can blame him. Lets do it!

Pyrrha: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into the Gold Beast Morpher for the Pangolin!

Pyrrha: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was for the Nikos Emblem. It was called THE FIRE SPEAR OF PYRRHA! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Beast Wars Transformers, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) That barfbrain Trakeena is a monster! Just like Scorpius.

Lie Ren: That's for sure! And years ago J.D. killed her father!

Kalolo: And J.D. said that he showed no remorse for doing so!

Ophanimon: Yeah he had it coming.

Angewomon: He sure did and good riddance to that putrid insect.

Universe 666 Lucemon: What Scorpius did was horrible. But Trakeena makes me sick!

Seraphimon: I hope J.D. sends that turdfaced bitch back to hell where she belongs!

Optimus Primal: I agree there too everyone and she deserves it too like so many of the rangers evil enemies.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right Optimus.

Cozy Glow: That monster has been asking for it for a long time.

Hex: You got that right.

Gizmo: That barfbrain bitch deserves to be destroyed. Lets do it!

Lie Ren: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Beast Morpher Ranger for the Goliath Frog!

Lie Ren: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Lie Ren summoned his Keyblade and it was for Lie Ren and it was called THE RANGER OF REMNANT!

They fired waves of energy, skulls, magic, lightning, blood, stars and bones and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Pirates of The Caribbean, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E., Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave / Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - Trakeena is going to get it big time.

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) Trakeena is going to get it big time. She's going to get more than court-martialed!

Emerald: That is for sure! We are going to make sure she gets the Black Gates for all the horrible crimes she committed.

Flashwing: What she did makes her a monster and she is going to pay for everything she did.

Dew Gayl: Yeah she brought all this on herself.

Spy Rise: Yeah no kidding. I hope J.D. snaps her neck.

Chuck: I hope J.D. rips out her bug heart and eats it.

Bomb: EW! That would taste awful.

Jack Sparrow: It sure would mates.

Princess Luna: No kidding there and she brought all this on herself and she was asking for it for a long time.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding! J.D. said she has had it coming for 23 years.

Snowdrop: And he is going to make sure that she pays for it all in blood.

Gari: All of her blood.

Blackout: And it will be slow and excruciatingly painful.

Private HIVE: That is for sure soldiers! Permission to start the battle ma'am!

Emerald: Granted! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into the silver ranger for the RHINOCEROS!

Emerald: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for Emerald of Remnant! It was called THE ILLUSION MASTER OF REMNANT!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Dew Gayl, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Master Eon, RD Girl Jordan and Catwoman VS Penguin - J.D. has a really nasty score against Trakeena to settle

---

Penguin was next.

Penguin: Boy I can tell that J.D. has a nasty score to settle against Trakeena.

Dew Gayl: Boy no kidding! After how Trakeena beat the living shit out of J.D. like that for three times, I don't blame J.D. for wanting to get a massive dose of payback on her.

Trixie Lulamoon: I agree there! J.D. is going to make sure that he beats her mercilessly and brutally and makes sure she suffers for it.

Triple Berry: Yeah she asked for this big time!

Flynn: No kidding there! What that creep did makes me really mad!

Cali: No kidding and I don't blame J.D. for it.

Hugo: Same here and it's going to be good for J.D. to rip her apart.

Mags: Yeah J.D. is going to show no mercy!

Master Eon: That is for sure.

RD Girl Jordan: You got that right guys.

Catwoman: I agree there myself.

Penguin: Same with me everyone. Shall we get started?

Dew Gayl: We shall.

Dew Gayl and team fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Naruto, Ducktales, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - I am going to make sure that Trakeena pays for everything she did

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) J.D.'s going to make sure that Trakeena pays for everything she did. And so is Leo

Linka: You got that right! J.D. said this is really personal for him! For him because Trakeena beat the living shit out of him and for Leo, so many people suffered because of her. Trakeena also killed Kendrix!

Cow: Yeah what a really heartless monster.

Chicken: She has caused nothing but pain and trouble.

Kiriko: She sure has and she will pay big time!

Mikura Haruno: And it will be painful and hurt really bad!

Kyasarin: You got that right and it will be a really good and painful death.

Sawaii: That is for sure.

Naruto: Yeah bro is really tearing her apart good.

Sasuke Uchiha: That is for sure.

Sakura Haruno: No kidding there!

Scrooge McDuck: (Scottish Accent) Ach you got that right lads.

Huey: Yeah that is true.

Louie: Right Unca Scrooge.

Princess Celestia: J.D. and Leo are doing a great job against her so far.

King Solar: You got that right and J.D. has the upper hand.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding. This time there is no mercy from J.D.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: I agree there and it will be painful.

Eccentro: That is for sure and it will be good. Lets do it!

Linka: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a yellow ranger for the Leopard!

Linka: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Linka summoned a lightning keyblade and it was called THE LIGHTNING OF MON WORLD! They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

## Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Pollinator

Pollinator was next.

Pollinator: Boy J.D. and Leo have a really nasty vendetta against Trakeena huh?

Nico: You're not kidding there.

May: Yeah but it's totally justified.

Pollinator: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Trakeena, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Lost Galaxy Power Rangers etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

STANDING BY!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They turned into the Faiz Riders!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Pollinator and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Pollinator you have failed this planet!

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win.

* * *

We regrouped and I finished knocking her down.

I jumped back.

Me: Me and Leo have had our fun guys. Now for all of us to deliver the killing blow.

Leo: That you can count on.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: LIGHTS OF ORION! ACTIVATE!

They glowed and the rangers got armbands, belt buckles, arm claw gauntlets and crossguards for their Quasar Sabers!

Troy: This is where it ends, Trakeena!

Tsukasa: For good!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Purple!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsubasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Me: **No more Trakeena! No more lives will be sacrificed and destroyed by your hatred!**

We went at her and punched, smashed and bashed her all over the place with incredible fury!

Celestia, Luna, Triggerhappy and Sureshot used the Earth and Equestria Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced their weapons and powers 100-fold.

Celestia & Luna and Triggerhappy: SOLAR ECLIPSE PHOTON BLAST!

Luna & Celestia and Sureshot: LUNAR ECLIPSE LASER BLAST!

Bloom of Domino and Brain Freezer: DRAGON FLAME DOMINO!

Flora of Linphea and Man Boy: NATURE FURY LINPHEA!

Musa of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC SONG MELODY!

Tecna of Zenith and Riddler: GEARS TECHNO ZENITH!

Layla of Andros and Toiletnator: WAVES OCEAN ANDROS!

Stella of Solaria and Chalmers: SUNSTORM SOLARIA!

Roxy of Earth and Zexion: EARTH ANIMALS BLAST!

Ben of 1,000,000 and Billy Numerous: 1,000,000 ALIENS OF FURY!

Julie of the Galvan Smarts and Captain Boomerang: GALVAN FURY BLAST!

Gwen of Soda Magic and Mr. Fizz: SODA MANA BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lost Galaxy Rangers, me, Twilight Sparkle, Nico and Eli: LOST GALAXY ULTRA FURY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: LOST GALAXY ELEMENT STYLE: LION!

Makoto Nanaya: LOST GALAXY WIND STYLE: CONDOR!

Julie Makimoto: LOST GALAXY EARTH STYLE: GORILLA!

Sari Sumdac: LOST GALAXY LIGHTNING STYLE: WOLF!

Jessica Kaios: LOST GALAXY FIRE STYLE: WILDCAT!

Yuna: LOST GALAXY WATER STYLE: TORO!

R. Mika: LOST GALAXY LIGHT STYLE: RHINO!

Juri Han: LOST GALAXY DARK STYLE: PHOENIX!

Menat: LOST GALAXY STAR STYLE: SHARK!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Galactabeasts.

Lincoln and his harem: LOST GALAXY FINAL SMASH: LOST GALAXY BLAST!

They fired a barrage of ki blasts based on the Zords of Lost Galaxy at Trakeena which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sebastian Mendez: And now! (Midnight Blue Eyes Turn Blood Red) LET THE MADNESS BEGIN!

Suddenly, a black pentagram with the symbol of Nyx appeared on the necks of Furio and Barbarax and almost immediately, they fell under the control of The Demonic Black Hand of Betrayal, the demonic and dark curse of Nyx, Greek Goddess of The Night.

Trakeena: What are you fools doing?! Stand down now, that's an order!

Sebastian Mendez: Furio… , Barbarax… , kill Trakeena!

Furio and Barbarax: (Under Mind Control) Yes, Master.

Furio and Barbarax attacked the weakened Trakeena with unimaginable fury, and she was literally being ripped apart by her own minions.

Lincoln: I've seen Melanie use that curse on any of my enemies or on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if she wants to cause more trouble on them, but to see it used on old enemies of The Power Rangers, that's really brutal.

Me: **Lady Nyx sure came up with quite a brutal curse.**

Sebastian Mendez: It won't last for long. Now, let's get rid of Trakeena

Nico: But Furio and Barbarax are going into the M.O.E.

Sebastian: Gotcha.

Me: **First this!**

I teleported and stabbed her right in her black heart!

Furio and Barbarax came back.

We fired massive black energy blasts which hit Trakeena and she exploded as the blasts hit her, and she was erased forever by The Black Gates.

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Trakeena, and don't you ever come back, you butt-ugly bug!

Leo Corbett: You're done forever, Trakeena.

Nico: You got that right. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Trakeena and her evil forever.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Scottie Ingrumangel of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams'

legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs,

along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Scottie Ingrumangel, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Scottie Ingrumangel, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Scottie Ingrumangel, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Scottie Ingrumangel: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Scottie, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Sarah Dullahan's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by a red and green energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, Dullahan, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Dullahan's Scottish Dullahan Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Scottish Darkness Dullahan Angel Justice from her back along with The Scythe of Guilt, and as she approached Scottie Ingrumangel, she left red and green energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, Dullahan, and angels with every step.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Scottie Ingrumangel, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Sarah Dullahan was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and green energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are Dullahan, angels, and Ghostrick Dullahan flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Scottie Ingrumangel: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sarah Dullahan emerged, but she was changed forever.

SCOTTISH MUSIC PLAYS

Sarah Dullahan grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blood red hair, she has neon green eyes and a red and green energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, Dullahan, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Dullahan emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on Dullahan earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Ghostrick Dullahan with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her blood red Dullahan-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sarah Dullahan has on a sleeveless red crop top, green plaid skirt, red stockings, red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, Dullahan, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Dullahan and a Dullahan surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Sarah Dullahan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blood red angel wings with green tips on the large blood red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails with green tips and green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sarah Dullahan's massive Ghostrick Dullahan's Scottish Dullahan Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Scottish Darkness Dullahan Angel Justice, The Scythe of Guilt, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, Dullahan, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sarah Dullahan's Ghostrick Dullahan Scottish Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Scottish Darkness Dullahan Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Ghostrick Dullahan etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large Dullahan heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Dullahan heads and below the Dullahan heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Dullahan's heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Ghostrick Dullahan and the Dullahan that said, "Sarah Dullahan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Dullahan, Scotland's Legendary Dullahan, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, The Dullahan of Royal Woods, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Archenemy of Universe 666 Freddy Krueger, Destroyer of Scottie Ingrumangel of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Dullahan, and Angels"

サラ・デュラハン、ゴーストリック・デュラハンのジーン・スラマー、スコットランドの伝説のデュラハン、ウルスラ・トルアイギーンニールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、ロイヤル・ウッズのデュラハン、闇のマスター、ダーク・アーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、そしてブラッド・マジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ホークとハンクのスマッシャー、ユニバース666の大敵フレディ・クルーガー、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのスコッティ・イングルマンゲルのデストロイヤー、デストロイヤーと悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、デュラハン、天使のマスター

Sarah Dullahan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK DULLAHAN-DULLAHAN-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SCOTTISH DULLAHAN DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK DULLAHAN ANGEL OF DIVINE SCOTTISH DARKNESS LIGHT DULLAHAN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE

SCOTTISH DARKNESS LIGHT DULLAHAN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sarah Dullahan's Super Angel-Ghostrick Dullahan-Dullahan-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Scottie Ingrumangel saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Sarah Dullahan with a knife to stab her in the heart and kill her, but Sarah Dullahan fired a powerful barrage of blood red and green energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, Dullahan, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Sarah Dullahan's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Dullahan of Royal Woods, and now, Scottie's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Sarah Dullahan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Scottish Darkness Light Scottish Dullahan Angel Ghostrick Dullahan Angel and Divine Scottish Darkness Light Scottish Dullahan Angel Ghostrick Dullahan Angel Love) (Scottish Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sarah Dullahan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Scottie Ingrumangel, now it's time we put you down for good!

Sarah Dullahan and Lincoln went after Scottie Ingrumangel, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blood red and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Scottie Ingrumangel and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Sarah Dullahan also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Scottie Ingrumangel mad.

Scottie Ingrumangel: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Scottie Ingrumangel's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Scottie Ingrumangel ran at Lincoln and Sarah Dullahan, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Scottie Ingrumangel's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Scottie Ingrumangel in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Scottie Ingrumangel's life energy as we then saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Aurelia Karayan into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Scottie Ingrumangel's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Sarah Dullahan and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Sarah Dullahan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails, and massive blood red angel wings are permanent.

Sarah Dullahan: (Scottish Accent) That's one down and nineteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sarah.

Suddenly, Sarah Dullahan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sarah Dullahan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Dullahan flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and the Dullahan riding on his horse behind them with Scottish Music playing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sarah Dullahan absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly frightening fight, Lincoln, Sarah, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Scottie Ingrumangel in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Scottie Ingrumangel's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, her name is Helena Hephaestus, Daughter of Hephaestus, Greek God of Blacksmiths, Metalworking, Carpenters, Craftsmen, Artisans, Sculptors, Metallurgy, Fire, and Volcanoes, and I'm also hoping to meet a Gene-Slammer for Vampire Hunter, and we'll also be meeting up with Marlene Connors, The Gene-Slammer of All The Elemental HEROS.

Me: Whoa, a three-for-one, awesome!

Nico: And since we're dealing with Audrey Blade and her minions, we'll be needing the help of a vampire hunter who's had run-ins with those bitches.

Selene Emperyous: Yeah, and you'll love meeting Helena tomorrow. Helena Hephaestus is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Blacksmiths, Metalworking, Carpenters, Craftsmen, Artisans, Sculptors, Metallurgy, Fire, and Volcanoes, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lana, and Helena, Lincoln, and Lana helped her make a statue of Bobbie Fletcher out of marble as a present for her birthday, and she really loved it, and she also helped Lincoln very much in enhancing his skills in Metalworking and Blacksmithing along with helping to expand his talents as a skilled artist and with helping him master the powers over fire and volcanoes.

Nicholette Torrington: Lincoln made Helena a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Helena kissed Lincoln on the lips as a volcano erupted and flames raged behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lola with a bloody passion, because she absolutely hated Helena for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Helena everything about what that pink-wearing pageant she-demon has done, and one time when Lincoln, Helena, and Lana were working on sculpting a statue for Royal Woods' founder, that rampaging little monster showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, and she also wanted to kill Lana and Helena for always defending him, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that rampaging pageant she-demon with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Helena, and Lana blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that little monster up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola tried to do to him, Helena, and Lana, they were really furious, and Lincoln called Luna to drag Lola's butt home where she got grounded for fifteen weeks and she got thrown in a cage.

Nico: Sheesh, Lola was a monster because of her dark side.

Lily: That's putting it mildly.

Me: Yeah, and who do you think is The Gene-Slammer for Vampire Hunter, Lincoln?

Lincoln: There's only one person I know who's a Gene-Slammer for Vampire Hunter, J.D.: Selene Valerious.

Sheena and Wendy gasped.

Wendy Valerious: Selene Valerious, we haven't seen her in a long time.

Nico: Wendy, you and Sheena never mentioned that to me before.

Sheena Valerious: Looks like we didn't.

Nicholette Torrington: And you're going to love meeting her. Selene Valerious is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Transylvania, and just like Sheena and Wendy Valerious, Selene Valerious is a direct blood descendant of Valerious the Elder and she's also a member of The Knights of The Holy Order, the very order that Van Helsing belongs to. The Valerious Family of Transylvania has been widely known for hunting down vampires, especially the one vampire who has been a blight and plague to their entire family bloodline for over four centuries: Dracula. Her family has spent many centuries in trying to find the one thing that can kill Dracula for good, because her ancestor made a vow to God that he and his family would never rest nor enter the Gates of Heaven until they vanquished Dracula from their line, and send that evil monster to Hell where he belongs, but none succeeded and many died throughout the centuries, and Selene was aware of what would happen if all of them were killed before Dracula is killed, the nine generations of their family would never enter the Gates of St. Peter and they would slip into Purgatory doomed to wander in the realm between the living and the dead forever. But, when Dracula was vanquished, the solemn promise Valerious the Elder made centuries ago was finally fulfilled, and her family was finally freed from Dracula's evil grasp. She moved to Michigan, and she was aware of Lincoln's secret: that he's a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, but she also saw that he's an expert vampire hunter, and they fought against some of the most dangerous vampires that dare to come to Michigan to slake their thirst for blood. She's also defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his many enemies, and though she hates them with a passion, there's only one person she hates with a very blazing hatred so bad that she wants to kill him and see him burn in the first light of dawn: his name is Felix Asmodeus, a dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by her family's hated enemy, Dracula, and Felix had wanted nothing more than to kill her, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula.

We gasped.

Sheena Valerious: Oh, we haven't forgotten Felix Asmodeus, that vampire who was turned centuries ago by our family's hated enemy, Dracula.

Wendy Valerious: How we wanted to put an end to Felix Asmodeus once and for all, but with Audrey and his undead minions running loose, Felix's desire for revenge was going to have to wait.

Lincoln: Yeah, Audrey Blade and her followers are a danger to everyone in their path, and they need to be destroyed for good.

Me: You got that right.

Private HIVE: Job well done, soldiers!

Eccentro: Got that right!

Gizmo: Sure, Scorpius might still appear. But we'll be waiting for that barfbrain.

Me: And when he shows up, He'll be squished.

Lana: As long as I eat him for dinner like Poromon did with Mr. Mind.

Me: EW! I don't think he would taste very good Lana. But go for it.

Radioactive Man: Let's celebrate at Terra Venture.

Po Kong: I wonder what food they have there.

Leo: It's really awesome.

Nergal: I'll make some pizza too.

Nico: Awesome. J.D., Leo you did amazingly well against Trakeena. That was amazing!

Me: Thanks Nico. It sure was.

Leo: I'll say.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an epic and action packed battle. Hope you all liked it.

Me: I know we all did.

Nico: Yep.

We went back to Terra Venture and had a great party and had awesome pizza and more. Later we went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

---

But in the fiery depths of Hell, watching us was Scorpius and he saw Trakeena die by our hands.

Scorpius: TRAKEENA NO! My daughter! (ENRAGED) I WILL KILL YOU FOR THIS TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL KILL YOU ALL! YOU ALL WILL PAY!

SCORPIUS VOWED TO GET HORRIBLE REVENGE ON US!

But that's for another time.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done. And another of the Power Rangers many enemies done.

Trakeena was a dangerous and menacingly evil one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Mog, Prawn, Atomic Woman and Trick Shot as well as Gali Nuva, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo and Bailey and we're going to a planet made of Ribwich Sandwiches! Like the ones that Krusty made. There we're going to battle Another Dark General Freed, Dark Doriado, Dark Armed Dragon, Darknight Parshath and Paladin of Dark Dragon as well as Another Orichalcos Kyutora, Gigas, Malevolence, Mirror Knights, Shunoros and Divine Serpent Geh as well as Another Swamp Witch and Man Ray. Also we're going to meet a Shrimp Gene-slammer named Caroline Reynolds and she is a Louisiana Food Chef and knows how to make all the great awesome foods of Louisiana. Also we're going to meet a Minior Gene-slammer and that one is going to be an alien that Nico knows from Starfire's area. Her name is Re'Vington or she likes to be called Stellarfire and she is from the planet Sollarsta and she is a girl that was born there and raised on Earth and knows a lot about the planets and stars and more.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Aisha Arian, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Ghoul and Lincoln VS. Carla Gobara

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Saginaw, Michigan, and we got word that local notorious mob boss Daniel Wyatt and his gang are causing trouble again, and they're also out for blood because notorious drug dealer Ricky Accardo was a member of Daniel Wyatt's gang and Daniel hadn't forgotten what Lincoln did in his blood-crazed frenzy when he went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for their murderous attack years ago. Well, now we're going to kill Daniel Wyatt and his thugs, and Lincoln's going to do to them just like what he did to Ricky Accardo all those years ago. And we're in for a triple meeting, first, we'll be meeting the next Daughter of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, her name is Helena Hephaestus, Daughter of Hephaestus, Greek God of Blacksmiths, Metalworking, Carpenters, Craftsmen, Artisans, Sculptors, Metallurgy, Fire, and Volcanoes, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Blacksmiths, Metalworking, Carpenters, Craftsmen, Artisans, Sculptors, Metallurgy, Fire, and

Volcanoes, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lana, and Helena, Lincoln, and Lana helped her make a statue of Bobbie Fletcher out of marble as a present for her birthday, and she really loved it, and she also helped Lincoln very much in enhancing his skills in Metalworking and Blacksmithing along with helping to expand his talents as a skilled artist and with helping him master the powers over fire and volcanoes. Lincoln made Helena a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Helena kissed Lincoln on the lips as a volcano erupted and flames raged behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lola with a bloody passion, because she absolutely hated Helena for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Helena everything about what that pink-wearing pageant she-demon has done, and one time when Lincoln, Helena, and Lana were working on sculpting a statue for Royal Woods' founder, that rampaging little monster showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, and she also wanted to kill Lana and Helena for always defending him, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that rampaging pageant she-demon with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Helena, and Lana blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that little monster up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola tried to do to him, Helena, and Lana, they were really furious, and Lincoln called Luna to drag Lola's butt home where she got grounded for fifteen weeks and she got thrown in a cage.

The second person we'll be meeting is Marlene Connors, Gene-Slammer of all The Elemental HEROS, she's Lincoln's Guardian

Angel and the older sister of Emilia Connors and Miranda Connors, but unlike Emilia Connors who got Gene-Slammed into all The Evil HEROS and Miranda Connors who got Gene-Slammed into The Elemental HERO Neos Monsters, Marlene Connors got Gene-Slammed into all The Elemental HEROS and she's also a powerful elemental master of light and powerful swordmaster. And like Emilia, Marlene has a very nasty and powerful hatred towards Flip, she hates him too with a vengeance, and Flip's last attempt to kill Lincoln ended with him getting not only his butt cheeks slashed off, but she also slashed off his moustache and she even shredded his clothes off leaving him in his boxers, and when she told everyone of what that mutant did, they immediately started chasing after him and his raccoon partner, Nacho, as they ran for their lives, and they also got pelted with rotten tomatoes, rotten eggs, stinking fish, and garbage.

And the third person we'll be meeting is Selene Valerious, Gene-Slammer of Vampire Hunter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Transylvania, and just like Sheena and Wendy Valerious, Selene is a direct blood descendant of Valerious the Elder and she's also a member of The Knights of The Holy Order, the very order that Gabriel Van Helsing belongs to. The Valerious Family of Transylvania has been widely known for hunting down vampires, especially the one vampire who has been a blight and plague to their entire family bloodline for over four centuries: Dracula. Her family has spent many centuries in trying to find ways to kill Dracula, because her ancestor made a vow to God that he and his family would never rest nor enter the Gates of Heaven until they vanquished Dracula from their line, and send that evil monster to Hell where he belongs, but none succeeded and many died throughout the centuries, and Selene was aware of what would happen if all of them were killed before Dracula is killed, the nine generations of their family would never enter the Gates of St. Peter and they would slip into Purgatory doomed to wander in the realm between the living and the dead forever. But, when Dracula was vanquished, the solemn promise Valerious the Elder made centuries ago was finally fulfilled, and her family was finally freed from Dracula's evil grasp. She moved to Michigan, and she was aware of Lincoln's secret: that he's a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, but she also saw that he's an expert vampire hunter, and they fought against some of the most dangerous vampires that dare to come to Michigan to slake their thirst for blood. She's also defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his many enemies, and though she hates them with a passion, there's only one person she hates with a very blazing hatred so bad that she wants to kill him and see him burn in the first light of dawn: his name is Felix Asmodeus, a dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by her family's hated enemy, Dracula, and Felix had wanted nothing more than to kill her, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula.

Get ready for a battle with the small monster from the Powerpuff Girls episode Uh Oh Dynamo! It's the battle with the Blowfish monster. Not the big monster that lead to the city being destroyed but the small one.

See you next time.

# Return of The Giant Fish Balloon

This chapter is based on the Blowfish Monster from The Powerpuff Girls episode Uh-Oh! Dynamo!

---

Flying through the infinitely endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Mog, Prawn, Atomic Woman and Trick Shot as well as Gali Nuva, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo and Bailey and we were heading to another awesome and great food planet. This one is going to be really good.

Qin: I have a feeling this food planet is going to be a good one.

Wallflower Blush: I love the food planets. It's so awesome.

Xenia: They sure are.

Zipp Storm: Seeing all these planets is so amazing.

Carly Atlas: It sure is! I love the food planets.

Maria: Me too.

Lola: They are so awesome.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Gali, I want to thank you, Man Ray, and your teams for coming.

Gali: No problem Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Sailor Saturn: It sure will. I'm always excited for this.

Me: Me too Hotaru.

Nico: Hotaru, are you the youngest of the Sailor Scouts?

Sailor Saturn: I sure am. I started out at 12 to 13 years old and then when the Tau Nebula was destroyed I was reborn and turned 5. So yes I am the youngest.

Nico: Wow that is amazing.

Me: But you are a really powerful force of good now Hotaru. And you have your father back. We saved him from himself.

Xenia: We sure did.

Lola: That was so cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Sailor Saturn: It sure is awesome and dad is really proud of me.

Me: He sure is. I'm sorry you lost part of your body like that in that explosion.

Sailor Saturn: I know. That was awful. But it saved my life.

Juran: Which part of your body exactly?

Sailor Saturn: My arms and legs. But after I was reborn I was made fully human.

Juran: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But I'm glad you're back to normal like that.

Sailor Saturn: I am too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy yesterday's mission was so awesome.

Eli: Boy it sure was! J.D. and Leo really ripped Trakeena to shreds.

Lana: They sure did!

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: It was a long time coming.

Brittney: It sure was and the spirits of the underworld told me that Scorpius watched the whole thing unfold. He is really pissed off big time.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is amazing.

Lola: Boy he must really be steamed.

Brittney: Oh he is. And he vowed to get the most horrible revenge ever.

Xenia: Geez!

Nico: Let him try.

Lana: Soon he'll be lunch just like Mr. Mind was.

Lola: Yeah!

They high five.

Nico: I don't think he's small like Mr. Mind!

Lana: No Mr. Mind to Poromon was a perfect meal. For me, Scorpius will be a perfect feast for me.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny how Poromon ate him.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Lola: But Lana eating Scorpius will be great.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Shanan: I know. Also Scorpius is only about 3 feet tall.

Nico: And he is all mean.

Camie: And soon he will be Lana's feast.

We laughed!

Sailor Saturn: (LAUGHS) That will be awesome to see.

Varie: Yeah.

Vroon: Is he really that size?

Nico: I guess he was.

Lola: Yeah I don't know how tall he was for sure.

Lana: But from the way we saw it he might have been 3 feet tall.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: But who cares? Lana is going to eat that monster.

Xenia: Yep she sure is.

We arrived at the planet.

Nico: We're here.

We saw that it was a dark red planet and it looked like a mountain planet.

Me: From up here it looks llike a mountain planet.

Xenia: It sure does.

Nico: Lets get closer.

We went down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a planet made entirely out of RIBWICH SANDWICHES!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: A planet made of Ribwich Sandwiches!

Lola: Oh wow!

Nicole: This is so awesome.

I took one and ate it.

Me: (EATING) Mmm! I have eaten the ribs of God! (Season 12 Episode 14)

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Laney: (EATING) Delicious!

Camie: (Eating) Yummy!

Nico: Let's call Homer and Krusty!

Nico did so and Homer and Krusty appeared.

Homer: WHOA! A Ribwich planet!

Krusty: Wow! This is amazing guys! And I thought there were no more ribwiches because the cow we used for them went extinct.

Nico: Well there's enough ribwiches here to last forever.

Homer ate one and he was IN RIBS HEAVEN!

Homer was drooling uncontrollably and got the Ribwich ditters!

May: Save some for us!

Qin: (LAUGHS) There's plenty for everyone.

Krusty: Boy this is so cool guys!

Qin: It sure is.

We got to eating.

Lana: (Eating) So delicious!

Tsuyu: (Eating) Boy no kidding!

Laney: Yeah!

Homer was eating 50 of them and drooling uncontrollably.

Eli: (Eating) So delicious!

Homer: I want more!

Me: Now Homer you can't eat this whole planet. You'll explode.

Homer: Oh right.

Qin: Lets bring some home to the mascots and everyone.

Camie: Good idea.

Twilight Sparkle: They will love that.

Xenia: I agree there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that will be awesome.

Nico then saw something.

Nico: Who's that over there?

We saw a figure and it looked like a shrimp.

Me: Looks like a shrimp.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went over and saw that it was a SHRIMP GENE-SLAMMER GIRL!

Me: Whoa she's a Shrimp Gene-slammer!

Qin: Whoa! I would not want to put her in Shrimp Scampi.

Maria: Who are you?

Shrimp: Don't tell me you don't recognize me Nico.

Nico: (GASP) Caroline Reynolds!?

Me: Wait the world famous New Orleans Buffet Chef!? That girl that makes awesome feasts that eating champions would love?

Caroline Reynolds: That's right.

Nico: Wow! Awesome to see you again Caroline. But I didn't expect you to be a shrimp.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: What were you doing when you got slammed?

Caroline Reynolds: Making one of my most delicious meals and then I felt this poke and I got turned into this.

Xenia: Oh man.

Camie: That's awful.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Lets revert you back.

Me: (Put on blind man glasses) But just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Caroline Reynolds: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Okay here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain as she was reverting back!

Xenia: Me neither.

Caroline: WHY?!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and green eyes and she had the kanji for shrimp in the middle of her forehead.

Caroline Reynolds: (Groans) That hurt.

She got up and she looked at herself and saw that she was human again but she was naked.

Caroline Reynolds: GAH! (Covers herself) Eyes to ourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome red clothes.

Caroline Reynolds: Whoa! I look awesome and cool.

Nico: You sure do.

Nico kissed her on the cheek

Caroline Reynolds: Aww thanks Nico.

Qin: We should have an awesome meal you make for our mission.

Caroline Reynolds: I would be honored to cook it. Just like my idol Mary Knudson.

Me: You idolize my daughter Mary? That is awesome.

Brittney: Boy our sister Mary is going to like hearing that.

Shanan: She sure is.

Nicole: I'll say.

Eli: Yeah. And Nico I found the Anothers. We have Another Dark General Freed, Dark Doriado, Dark Armed Dragon, Darknight Parshath and Paladin of Dark Dragon as well as Another Orichalcos Kyutora, Gigas, Malevolence, Mirror Knights, Shunoros and Divine Serpent Geh as well as Another Swamp Witch and Man Ray! (PANTS) WHEW! Someone get me some water!

Maria gave him some.

Nico: Whoa this will be awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Ahh! Thanks Maria. And these will be awesome. They are 2 of Lincoln's guardian Angels and they are also gene-slammers for the Dark Counterparts and the Orichalcos monsters.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Whoa man!

Lola: This will be crazy awesome!

Nico: Who do we call for that?

Me: For the Orichalcos monsters we'll call in Persephone Hades, Michelle Aphrodite, Aurora Poseidon, Melanie Nyx, Cadence Iris and Anna Ares. For the Dark Counterparts we'll call in Marlene Connors, Odette Swan, Flora Skyla, Angel Amanita and Wendy Blood.

Nico: Nice!

Eli: Yep. And the Another Swamp Witch is with them. But she is also part of the Another Dark Counterparts.

Qin: Ooh! Okay.

Nico: Call them in.

Maria did so.

Then in swirls of elements and energy came in Persephone Hades, Michelle Aphrodite, Aurora Poseidon, Melanie Nyx, Cadence Iris and Anna Ares. For the Dark Counterparts we'll call in Marlene Connors, Odette Swan, Flora Skyla, Angel Amanita and Wendy Blood.

Melanie Nyx: Hey, guys!

Marlene Connors: WOW! A planet made of Ribwich's!

Odette Swan: This is so cool!

Aurora Poseidon: It sure is!

Cadence Iris: This is so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Then we felt a massive and incredibly strong negative energy spike and it got our auras flared up with amazing force!

Me: Whoa! Massive Negative Energy spike!

Nico: They are close.

Then in came the Anothers!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This will be awesome!

Nico: Hi there!

Another Kyutora: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is about to start.

Another Dark Freed: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Lincoln: Those voices!

They merged into two beings and the Another Dark World Monsters and Swamp Witch were a girl with purple hair and had black clothes and had pitch black angel wings and had the a powerful sword of darkness with her and the second girl was a girl with black hair and blue eyes that were glowing red with incredible hatred and rage and she had the Seal of Orichalcos glowing in the middle of her forehead and she had black clothes and had the seal on her skirt and she had a powerful sword.

Lincoln: (GASP) Diana Darkus and Dana Orichalcum!

Dana Orichalcum: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Diana Darkus: Same here.

Lincoln: Haven't seen you girls since you were 17.

Diana Darkus: I know and you grew into an amazing Young Man.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. The girl with the purple hair is Diana Darkus and she is the gene-slammer of all the Dark World monsters and she is a true master of dark magic and has the powers of all the Dark World Monsters. She also hates Billy McLean and Scoots and wants nothing more than to rip both their heads off and mount them on pikes.

Me: WHOA! What did they do?

Lincoln: You don't want to know.

Me: (GULPS) It must be bad.

Lincoln: It's horrible. The girl in all black is Dana Orichalcum and she is The gene-slammer of the Orichalcos monsters and is the fiercest member out of my guardian angels. She absolutely despises and loathes ALL of of my enemies and protects me with such incredibly fierce and utter sheer brutality and tears her enemies apart with no mercy. She even broke EVERY single bone in Scoots' body and even MASHED UP FLIP'S ORGANS to an incredible degree to the point where he pooped out blood.

We gasped!

Me: (GULPS AGAIN!) That is brutal!

Lincoln: Yep and she has all the powers of the Orichalcos and she instantly sends any bad guy that is completely irredeemable to the Black Gates. She cleaned out an entire supermax prison of all its inmates and killed ALL of them. No mercy, no remorse, no guilt. It's how she got the moniker: The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos.

We gasped!

Nico: Wait a second! I heard of you! You were responsible for killing all the inmates of America's most notorious prisons and sending them to the Black Gates.

Qin: That is amazing!

Dana Orichalcum: That's right. I cleaned out all the inmates of San Quentin and Sing Sing.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Although we were using the Black Gates first.

Dana Orichalcum: Actually I was using the Black Gates long before you guys were.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Dana Orichalcum: Yeah it''s a long story.

Me: Well Scoots is dead and given the Black Gates and Flip is being used as Humiliation Fodder at Lynn's Table.

Diana Darkus: That is good.

Dana Orichalcum: That is for sure. Good riddance to that scooter riding maniac.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: She really was giving us headaches with her stupid heckling.

Dana Orichalcum: Tell me about it.

Me: By the way is the Another Man Ray friendly or hostile?

Diana Darkus: Friendly and you will like her.

Qin: Ooh. This will be awesome.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you girls.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The 2 girls glowed and all the Anothers were separated from them!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Go get them!

The girls fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books,

Me: Wow! That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

Nico: And now, one to go!

Gali: Yep.

Lana: Huh? Muh-muh-muh-ma-muh-muh-ma-muh-ma…

Lola: What is it, trusted sidekick?

Lana: Muh-muh-muh-ma-muh-muh-ma-muh-ma! Muh-muh-muh-ma-muh-muh-ma-muh-ma!

Lana and Lola: Muh-muh-muh-ma-muh-muh-ma-muh-ma! Muh-muh-muh-ma-muh-muh-ma-muh-ma! Man Ray! [both scream]

We saw Another Man Ray!

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: Here we go.

Camie: This will be awesome.

Another Man Ray: (In a girls voice) (Seadog Accent) Aye lads this will be good and fun.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had red eyes and had a sailor cap on her head and she had red angel wings and had the kanji for sushi in the middle of her forehead and she had red and orange clothes and had a sextant tattoo one her right arm and on her skirt was a Sailor's Compass star.

Me: (GASP) Valerie Suship!

Nico: Whoa!

Valerie Suship: Aye good to see ye again J.D. Its been many moons since we saw each other.

Me: It has been a while. Valerie is a sailor on a fishing trawler and she is a sushi maker too. She is also the gene-slammer of the Suship monsters.

Nico: Nice!

Kaito: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Go Busters gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Super Megaforce Blaster and Sword and Zocks got a Beast X Blaster.

Valerie Suship: Just to be a great sushi maker.

Me: That we can easily do. Sly Cooper's ancestor Rioichi Cooper can give you some tips.

Lola: Yeah he is the inventor of Sushi.

Xenia: And we can give you lots of different kids for it.

Valerie Suship: Aye that would be good.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Valerie Suship: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

Me: Aye aye Admiral Suship!

She changed into Another Man Ray!

Sougo: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) We don't mean to sound harsh.

Geiz: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) But you're walking the plank!

Sougo got SuperMegaforceArmor while Geiz got RedBeastMorpherArmor

Me: And it will be fun.

Another Man Ray: Come get me lads!

Nico: You'll never get away with this Man Ray! (ACTIVATES MAN RAY'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: Time for some witch power. (ACTIVATES SWAMP WITCH'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and smashed her down with magic.

May: Top this. (ACTIVATES MOG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Hope you like shrimp! (ACTIVATES PRAWN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired sonic blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: Time to get radioactive! (ACTIVATES ATOMIC WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired Atomic Radiation blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: Top this. Off the tree and out of the bush and into your face. (ACTIVATES TRICK SHOT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a beam of energy and it did just that and smashed her down.

Sailor Saturn: Time for some fun. (ACTIVATES SWAMP WITCH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

We fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Then Leap Frog, Glue Man, Nosferata, Vanessa, Smitty and Evil Gulper came.

Nico: Nice team Leap Frog.

Leap Frog: Thanks Nico. This will be so fun!

Qin: It sure will be!

Nico: (to Evil Gulper) Want some soda?

Evil Gulper: Ooh! Gulper want soda!

Nico gave him some.

Maria: But where is the gene-slammer.

BOOM.

Me: Wait look!

Then we saw a meteor! It was heading right at Another Man Ray!

Me: Is that a Meteor!?

Nico: Whoa! No way!

We saw that it was a Minior!

Nico: It's a Minior!

Maria: And it's heading right at Another Man Ray!

Me: DUCK AND COVER!

We ducked and then it hit Another Man Ray and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We got up and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and we went over and saw Valerie in a crater with the Minior and I brought her over to us and then we went over to Minior.

Me: Whoa what a crater!

Minior: (In a girls voice) OUCH! That hurt!

Nico: (GASP) Stellarfire!

Me: Stellarfire?

She reverted back and was a girl and she had blond yellow hair and had blue eyes with yellow sclera and had Blue Tamaranean Style Clothes.

Shanan: Whoa! She's a Sollarstanean!

Stellarfire: That's right and I am from the planet Sollarsta.

Me: That is one of the planets of Starfire's home system isn't it?

Nico: Yep. Stellarfire was born there but she was raised on Earth.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: That's one way to end a battle

Me: Yeah no kidding. Minior is known as the Meteor Pokemon so it was coming.

Stellarfire: That was really awesome though.

Me: Starfire, Blackfire and Wildfire will be happy to see you.

Nico: Yep.

Sailor Saturn: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Stellarfire: When me and Nico went after a huge gang of Gordanian Slave Traders and destroyed them all on the planet Golos Prime.

Me: Whoa!

Shanan: Wow that's a planet home to mermaids 42,000 light years from here! That's amazing.

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Stellarfire hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Stellarfire: Same here.

We gathered lots of Ribwiches and we later went home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha,

TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Nokama, Kelly Orimoto, and Emily Magica are heading to Saginaw, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that local notorious mob boss Daniel Wyatt and his gang are causing trouble again, and they're also out for blood because notorious drug dealer Ricky Accardo was a member of Daniel Wyatt's gang and Daniel hadn't forgotten what Lincoln did in his blood-crazed frenzy when he went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for their murderous attack years ago. Well, now we're going to kill Daniel Wyatt and his thugs, and Lincoln's going to do to them just like what he did to Ricky Accardo all those years ago.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Saginaw, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that local notorious mob boss, Daniel Wyatt, and his gang are causing trouble again.

Luna: That mob boss always causes trouble, little bro.

Lincoln: But not like this, Luna, do you guys remember the story of what I did to Ricky Accardo years ago?

Nico: Yeah?

Lincoln: Well, it turns out that Ricky Accardo also happens to be Daniel Wyatt's enforcer, and when he found out I was the one who killed Ricky Accardo all those years ago, he flew into a terrible rage, and he hadn't forgotten what I did in my blood-crazed frenzy when I went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for their murderous attack years ago.

We gasped.

Me: So, that mob boss is out for blood once again.

Nico: A mob boss hellbent on revenge for what you did in turning one of his top associates into food when you went on that blood-crazed frenzy, no thanks to Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan.

Ravenna Amaranth: Well, now it looks like we're going to kill Daniel Wyatt and his thugs, and you're going to do to them just like what you did to Ricky Accardo all those years ago.

Lincoln: It's not going to be easy though, Ravenna, Daniel Wyatt's got massive armies of armed thugs patrolling his mansion, and he's also got snipers on the rooftops. So, we'll need to go for stealth and I'll use Cell's absorption technique to absorb Daniel's massive army of armed thugs and his snipers.

Nokama: Right, so we need to hide in one of the bushes, and then, you start absorbing.

We hid in the bushes, and while we did that, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers. He snuck up on one of the thugs and he stabbed the stinger into the thug's chest as he screamed in pain and he screamed in agonizing pain as Lincoln absorbed him and he was getting stronger, and when he was done, all that was left of the thug were his clothes and machine gun. Lincoln took to the shadows, and he proceeded to do the same with the other thugs all over the mansion: sneaking up on the thugs and stabbing his stingers right into their chests and he absorbed them leaving nothing but their clothes and weapons and he was getting much stronger and stronger with each one of them he absorbs, and we saw the whole thing from the bushes.

Gohan: Jeez, and I thought Cell's rampage was this bad.

As soon as Lincoln was done with absorbing the massive army of thugs on the ground, he turned his attention to the snipers on the rooftops.

Goten: Okay, now he's turning his attention to the snipers on the rooftops, this is going to be much different than with the thugs on the ground.

We then saw Lincoln appear in the center without attracting attention to himself, and then, he sent his tails right at them, and as he stabbed them with the stingers, the snipers convulsed with pain as Lincoln began absorbing them and he was getting stronger in the process, and he left nothing but the clothes of the snipers, but that was only one group of them, he moved onto the next sets of thugs and he did the same thing: he appeared in the center without attracting attention to himself, and then, he sent his tails right at them, and as he stabbed them with the stingers, the snipers convulsed with pain as Lincoln began absorbing them and he was getting stronger in the process, and he left nothing but the clothes of the snipers.

Laney: He absorbed all of the snipers on the rooftops without attracting attention to himself, all that ninja training he went through is really paying off.

Me: It sure is, awesome. If we have an assassination mission, we'll be sending Lincoln in to do the job.

Nico: Now, that I'd like to see.

We then got out of the bushes as Lincoln came back to us.

Lincoln: Now, that was rather satisfying, now let's head inside the mansion and take care of our local mob boss.

We headed inside the mansion to hunt down Daniel Wyatt. Suddenly, we saw three girls appear before us: the first is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and orange hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless red top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with donkeys, guard dogs, cranes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hephaestus, and holstered on her back is a massive Hephaestus-themed greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hephaestus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red crane heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

The second is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and dark blue hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless light blue top, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, white skirt with the Elemental HERO symbol on it, white bridal gloves, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elemental forces and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Elemental HEROS, and holstered on her back is a massive Elemental HEROS-themed greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Elemental HEROS etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large rainbow gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And the third is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a red coat with black fur collar and black cuffs, white shirt, white cravat, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with darkness, vampire hunters, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Vampire Hunter, and holstered on her back is a massive Vampire Hunter-themed greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Vampire Hunter etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large blood red gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with them are the five girls.

Selene Arcangela: (Gasps) The donkey, guard dog, and crane motif on the sleeveless trenchcoat, you're one of the daughters of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses.

Crimson Red-Haired Girl: That's right.

Red-Haired Girl: And we got the girls away from that mob boss.

Black-Haired Girl: (Transylvanian Accent) But, now he's really mad, and he's really out for blood now.

Lincoln: (Gasps) Those voices, Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious, I knew it was you.

Emilia Connors: I knew we'd run into our sis here.

Miranda Connors: You got that right.

Wendy Valerious: Along with Selene Valerious, one of the many vampire hunters from Transylvania and member of our family.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LINCOLN LOUD, YOU WHITE-HAIRED FREAKAZOID! YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO RICKY ACCARDO!

We then saw our target: a man with long black hair and dressed in the clothes of a mob boss, it was local Michigan mob boss, Daniel

Wyatt, and he was out for blood, and with him are his bodyguards, and those hulking muscled brutes were charging right at us.

Sylvester: There he is, and now, no one shall say a kind word at his funeral!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You got that right. And I knew you'd send your gorillas after me again, Daniel.

Lincoln changed the stingers back into tips and as he charged at the beefy bodyguards, he drove his claws into their chests and he sucked out every last drop of blood, along with their muscle mass and virility, and as he pulled his claws out, Daniel Wyatt's bodyguards were now left as desiccated corpses drained of blood, muscle mass, and virility, and this pissed off the mob boss.

Lincoln: Now, you're all alone, Daniel, and with no one left to help. Pile on, everyone, let's put an end to this asshole.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms

and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Elemental Knight Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Justice and Divine Ten Elemental Skylanders Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Nokama, Kelly Orimoto, Emily Magica, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Daniel Wyatt, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood,

Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln leapt up into the air with superhuman agility and pounced on Daniel Wyatt and pinned him to the ground with superhuman strength. The mob boss tried hard to fight back, but as soon as Lincoln had his mouth opened up, it was too late as Lincoln then reeled his head back and lunged forward and sank his fangs into his neck.

Daniel Wyatt: (SCREAMS)

We all saw what happened: Lincoln sank his fangs into Daniel Wyatt's neck and he was draining him dry of blood, but that wasn't the end, they also saw that his muscle mass and virility was also being sucked out of him, and when Lincoln was done, Daniel Wyatt was now a desiccated corpse drained of blood, muscle mass, and virility. Then, he drove a dagger into Daniel Wyatt's heart and destroyed him as he erupted into flames and his spirit along with the spirits of all his thugs were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Well, that's it for Daniel Wyatt and his entire organization. (To Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious) And it's so good to see you all again, Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious.

Helena Hephaestus: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Marlene Connors: And it's also good to see you and Miranda again, Emilia.

Emilia Connors: You too, sis.

Selene Valerious: (Transylvanian Accent) Along with you and Wendy, Sheena.

Sheena Valerious: You too, Selene.

Lincoln went up to Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious and he hugged them, and Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Hephaestus: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Marlene Connors: You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Selene Valerious: (Transylvanian Accent) Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Helena Hephaestus, Daughter of Hephaestus, Greek God of Blacksmiths, Metalworking, Carpenters, Craftsmen, Artisans, Sculptors, Metallurgy, Fire, and Volcanoes, she's my Guardian Angel from Greece mainly the legendary Mount Olympus, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Blacksmiths, Metalworking, Carpenters, Craftsmen, Artisans, Sculptors, Metallurgy, Fire, and Volcanoes, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: She's also really good friends with Lana, and Helena, Lincoln, and Lana helped her make a statue of Bobbie Fletcher out of marble as a present for her birthday, and she really loved it, and she also helped Lincoln very much in enhancing his skills in Metalworking and Blacksmithing along with helping to expand his talents as a skilled artist and with helping him master the powers over fire and volcanoes. Lincoln made Helena a beautiful necklace with red gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Helena kissed Lincoln on the lips as a volcano erupted and flames raged behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Lola with a bloody passion, because she absolutely hated Helena for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela also told Helena everything about what that pink-wearing pageant she-demon has done, and this one time, when Lincoln, Helena, and Lana were working on sculpting a statue for Royal Woods' founder, that rampaging little monster showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, and she also wanted to kill Lana and Helena for always defending him, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that rampaging pageant she-demon with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Helena, and Lana blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that little monster up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola tried to do to him, Helena, and Lana, they were really furious, and Lincoln called Luna to drag Lola's butt home where she got grounded for fifteen weeks and she got thrown in a cage.

Nico: Jeez, Lola was on another rampage again.

Luna: Big time.

Emilia Connors: The second girl is Marlene Connors, Gene-Slammer of all The Elemental HEROS, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the older sister of me and Miranda Connors, but unlike I who got Gene-Slammed into all The Evil HEROS and Miranda Connors who got Gene-Slammed into The Elemental HERO Neos Monsters, Marlene Connors got Gene-Slammed into all The Elemental HEROS and she's also a powerful elemental master of light and powerful swordmaster. And like me and Miranda, Marlene has a very nasty and powerful hatred towards Flip, she hates him too with a vengeance, and Flip's last attempt to kill Lincoln ended with him getting not only his butt cheeks slashed off, but she also slashed off his moustache and she even shredded his clothes off leaving him in his boxers, and when she told everyone of what that mutant did, they immediately started chasing after him and his raccoon partner, Nacho, as they ran for their lives, and they also got pelted with rotten tomatoes, rotten eggs, stinking fish, and garbage.

Lana: Charles, Cliff, Walt, and Geo also helped in chasing that racoon out after everyone started to go after Flip, it was awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: And the third girl is Selene Valerious, Gene-Slammer of Vampire Hunter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Transylvania, and just like Sheena and Wendy Valerious, Selene is a direct blood descendant of Valerious the Elder and she's also a member of The Knights of The Holy Order, the very order that Gabriel Van Helsing belongs to. The Valerious Family of Transylvania has been widely known for hunting down vampires, especially the one vampire who has been a blight and plague to their entire family bloodline for over four centuries: Dracula. Her family has spent many centuries in trying to find ways to kill Dracula, because her ancestor made a vow to God that he and his family would never rest nor enter the Gates of Heaven until they vanquished Dracula from their line, and send that evil monster to Hell where he belongs, but none had succeeded and many died throughout the centuries, and Selene was aware of what would happen if all of them were killed before Dracula was killed, the nine generations of their family would never enter the Gates of St. Peter and they would slip into Purgatory doomed to wander the realm between the living and the dead forever. But, when Dracula was vanquished, the solemn promise Valerious the Elder made centuries ago was finally fulfilled, and her family was finally freed from Dracula's evil grasp. She moved to Michigan, and she was aware of Lincoln's secret: that he's a powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid, but she also saw that he's an expert vampire hunter, and they fought against some of the most dangerous vampires that dare to come to Michigan to slake their thirst for blood. She's also defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his many enemies, and though she hates them with a passion, there's only one person she hates with a very blazing hatred so bad that she wants to kill him and see him burn in the first light of dawn: his name is Felix Asmodeus, a dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by her family's hated enemy, Dracula, and Felix had wanted nothing more than to kill her, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula.

We gasped.

Eli: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yeah, Felix Asmodeus is one dangerous vampire who got turned by Dracula as part of some sort of contingency plan in case he got killed, and this proves Dracula was willing to go to extreme lengths to destroy the Valerious family. If we run into him in the future, he's lunch. And now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Helena Hephaestus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Marlene Connors in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Selene Valerious in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena Hephaestus: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Marlene Connors: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious.

Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The five girls are Kagefusa Manyū and Sakura from Manyū Hiken-chō and Mayuki Shiina, Miru, and Chihaya Enishi from And Love.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kagefusa Manyū and Sakura from Manyū Hiken-chō and Mayuki Shiina, Miru, and Chihaya Enishi from And Love.

Nicole: Wow, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kagefusa Manyū: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kagefusa Manyū and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Daniel Wyatt, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe,

Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal

Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sakura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sakura: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kagefusa Manyū, Sakura, Mayuki Shiina, Miru, and Chihaya Enishi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal

Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was local Michigan mob boss, Daniel Wyatt, along with his gang who were causing trouble again, and they were out for Lincoln's blood because notorious drug dealer Ricky Accardo was also a member of Daniel Wyatt's gang and Daniel hadn't forgotten what Lincoln did in his blood-crazed frenzy when he went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for their murderous attack years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first by using Cell's absorption technique and he absorbed all the massive armies of thugs on the ground and the snipers on the rooftops of the mansion, and then, Lincoln sucking out the blood, muscle mass, and virility of Daniel's bodyguards who came after us and then, all of us giving him the beatdown of his life, and Lincoln killing him in the same way that he killed Ricky Accardo and finally sending them all to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln, Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Damn, now that was one wild feeding frenzy you went on, Lincoln.

Michelle Aphrodite: He sure did, he absorbed Daniel Wyatt's massive armies of thugs searching for us on the ground and his snipers on the rooftops, and what he also did in plunging his claws into the chests of his gorillas and sucking out their blood, muscle mass, and virility, and using the same move he used on Ricky Accardo to kill Daniel Wyatt: biting him on the neck and sucking out his blood, muscle mass, and virility.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles had bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow, as he had gained a massive increase in muscle mass and virility.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that was really good.

Nico: What was that?

Becky Long: Whenever Lincoln sucks out the muscle mass and virility of a male thug, he also gains a massive increase in muscle mass along with his abnormally high virility levels.

Me: Wow, Lincoln, you are one manly Alpha Male!

Girl Jordan: (Seductively) And that definitely fits our man all too well.

After getting rid of Daniel Wyatt and his gang this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors, and Selene Valerious saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Helena Hephaestus: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Marlene Connors: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Selene Valerious: (Transylvanian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Helena Hephaestus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marlene Connors: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marlene, what's the story on what you did in slashing off Flip's butt cheeks when his last attempt to kill Lincoln backfired?

Marlene Connors: Oh, now that I hadn't forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back home after our day in school and after I saved him from Lynn, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and sent them flying into a dumpster. Suddenly, Lincoln caught the stench of an unwashed mutant who hadn't heard of a bath, and Lincoln knew who it was: it was Flip and he came charging right at us to kill Lincoln again, but I got in the way and smashed his face in with one punch, and then, I did the same thing that Emilia did and slashed off his three butt cheeks and shredded his clothes off leaving him in his boxers, and then, I told the town of what that mutant tried to do, and they started chasing after him and his racoon partner, Nacho, as they ran for their lives and got pelted with rotten tomatoes, rotten eggs, stinking fish, and garbage.

Nico: Fucked-up mutant, he just doesn't know when to fucking quit!

Selene Valerious: (Transylvanian Accent) If you thought what Flip did was bad, you should hear of what Lori did was bad. One night, Lincoln and I were out on a date, but then, we got attacked by a vampire but we roughed him up, and we soon found out from that Lori hired him to kill us. Lincoln, in a fit of rage, grabbed the vampire and bit him hard in the neck and sucked out all his blood and his powers and threw him into the sun where he turned to ashes. He called and told the family of what Lori tried to do to us, and she got grounded for eight weeks and she got sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Eli: Making deals with vampires, is there no line the Dark Sides are willing to cross?!

2016 Chester Monroe: Okay, it's bad enough your Dark Sides have crossed a lot of lines in trying to kill Lincoln, but making deals with vampires?! That's like making deals with death!

2016 Harold Monroe: But, it was so fun to see an awesome vampire fight.

2016 Bunnicula: (Speaking in his Language)

Nico: I don't know what you just said, Bunnicula.

2016 Harold Monroe: Oh yeah, Bunnicula said the vampire Selene and Lincoln fought was a rogue vampire from New Orleans whom Lori hired to kill them, and Bunnicula scared him out of there.

Me: Lori, your Dark Side really is one mega Alpha Bitch to do something like that.

Helena Hephaestus: She sure is. Now, for my story, one day, Lincoln, Lana, and I were working on sculpting a statue for Royal Woods' founder and for the day that Royal Woods was founded, but then, we heard a shriek of rage in the air, and we saw who it was heading our way: it was Lola, and that rampaging little monster showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, and she also wanted to kill Lana and I for always defending him, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that rampaging pageant she-demon with a dangerous ferocity, and we blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that little monster up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola tried to do to us, they were really furious, and Lincoln called Luna to drag Lola's butt home where she got grounded for fifteen weeks and she got thrown in a cage.

Laney: We were really furious with Lola that day as well, but we made sure she got her just desserts when Luna came home with her tied up.

Me: Everyone plain hated her guts that day, and it almost got ugly if Lincoln, Varie, and I hadn't held everyone back.

Nico: Wow.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, Lincoln separated Giffany's dark counterpart and sent her to The Black Gates, so she wouldn't hurt the other girls in his harem.

Clubinet the Police Music Maiden: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Clubinet, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen

900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden are now in your harem.

Dipper Pines: And thank goodness you removed Giffany's dark counterpart, Soos told me that she can get really jealous.

Lincoln: Yeah, and I certainly did not want that dark counterpart to go hurting the other girls in my harem like that.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Giffany, Clubinet the Police Music Maiden, Flutomahawk, the Axe Music Maiden, Horn Wan Yue the Crescent Music Maiden, Nunchuclarinet the Whirling Music Maiden, Sax Knuckles, the Fist Music Maiden, and Trumpetonfa, the Assault Music Maiden, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later we were getting ready for the next Super Mario Galaxy mission.

Nico: I have just the Galaxy this time.

Me: What is it?

Nico: Loopdeeloop Galaxy.

Nicole: Ooh! That one is awesome. But there's no boss there. Just a race that involves surfing.

Nico: Yep. Who wants to come with?

Luna Loud: Me and Luke will.

Nico: Righteous!

Luke: Yeah!

They went into the simulator and then Nicole activated it and then they found themselves in the Loopdeeloop Galaxy! It was a water track surfing galaxy.

Nico: Wow! Here we are.

Luke: (sees something) I think we'll still be able to fight some bad guys before the race.

Luna: Why?

Luke: There are some Goombas up ahead!

Nico: Lets head to the galaxy then.

They got into a launch star.

Me: (On the radio) Nico this is mission control, your launch is a go.

Nico: Roger that mission control.

They launched.

WHOOSH!

Luna: WOOHOO!

They flew and landed at the galaxy.

Nico: Time for some surfing fun!

Luna: Yeah dudes!

Nico: (gets out Man Ray and Man Boy's Ridewatches) But first, let's clear out some Goombas!

Nico activated them and fired waves of water and blasted them down.

Luna Loud: Righteous!

Luke Loud: Yeah!

They then went surfing on the track!

Penguin: Welcome, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: Glad to be here.

Penguin: Do you guys surf?

Nico: More than surf. We do it all.

Luke: Surfing is awesome.

Luna: It's rockin dudes!

Nico: Yeah it is!

Penguin: Excellent. Whoever wins this race among you 3 gets the prize!

Nico: Awesome! And if any enemies try and stop us we'll blast them.

Penguin: Go get them. Good luck.

Nico: This will be so fun.

Luke: You got that right.

Penguin: Oh, and there's another guest in the race.

Then a Pyukumuku came.

Nico: Cool a Pyukumuku!

Luna: Rockin!

Pyukumuku: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun and awesome.

Nico: Kiara Paina! Whoa!

Penguin: I see you know each other.

Nico: We sure do. She's my friend from Hawaii.

Pyukumuku: Yep.

Penguin: Nice.

Luna: Don't revert back yet, dude. The race is about to start!

Pyukumuku: Like I would revert back before the race is done.

Nico: All right then.

Penguin: You all ready?

Nico: Ready.

Penguin: ON YOUR MARKS, GET SET!

Then…

BANG!

Penguin: GOOOO!

They were off!

Nico: SURF'S UP DUDES!

They went over turns and curves of water.

Nico: YEAH!

Luna: Hey, Luke. I'm beating you!

Luke: In your dreams dudette!

They jumped over bumps and splashed down all over.

Nico: Ha! I'm beating the two of you!

Pyukumuku: In your dreams!

Then they all crossed the finish line and surprisingly they all tied for first!

Xenia: Whoa they tied!

Camie: What are the odds of that!?

Penguin: Well, I said whoever wins first place will get the Power Star. And that includes a tie.

Nico: Awesome!

Then Kiara reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had pink clothes and had blue eyes.

Kiara Paina: That was so much fun!

They high five and then Luna and Luke got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Luna: What's your favorite memory of Nico, dude?

Kiara Paina: When me and Nico had a pineapple eating contest and we both tied.

Luna: That is rockin dude!

Luke: It sure is!

Kiara Paina: It sure was.

Nico and Kiara hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kiara Paina: Me too Nico. Me too.

That was a fun one.

---

In Australia we were heading to the house of Nico's friend Melody Eucalyptus. Nico was shaking like a leaf.

Murray: You okay, Nico?

Nico: I think I might wet my fucking pants!

Me: Uch! Nico must we go through this every time we go meet the parents of one of your friends.

Eli: Yeah Nico they wouldn't hurt you. They love you.

Lola: Yeah.

Lynn: Can you blame him? Most guys are afraid of this kind of thing.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: But Nico there is nothing to be afraid of.

Qin: Yeah Nico.

Camie: Yeah.

Bentley: What are your parents like?

Melody Eucalyptus: You will be amazed Bentley. My house is just beyond this hill.

Lola: Okay.

We got to the hill and went over it and then we saw an amazing sight! We saw a massive and amazing beautiful jungle with incredible plants, and animals were calling out all over and there were flowers and plants and and more all over. Also in the middle of the jungle was a huge tree that was over 200 feet tall and it had a huge tree mansion in it!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Oh wow!

Lola: This is incredible!

Laney: When you said that you lived in an amazing beautiful garden you weren't kidding.

Melody Eucalyptus: Yep.

We walked through the beautiful jungle they had and the plants, trees and flowers were beautiful and the number of animals was really amazing.

Me: Wow! Melody your garden is absolutely breathtaking.

Melody Eucalyptus: Yeah my parents are amazing gardeners and they do all sorts of amazing things with plants.

Me: That is cool.

We got to the door of the tree.

Eddy: Allow me.

Eddy cleared his throat… and then hit the door repeatedly with a shovel

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

DOORBELL RING DOORBELL RING DOORBELL RING

DOORBELL RING!

Then an elevator came down.

Me: Wow nice elevator.

Nico: Yep.

We got in and got into the house. We then saw Mr. & Mrs. Eucalyptus and they were dressed each like hippies from the Woodstock 1969 era.

Melody Eucalyptus: Hi mom and dad.

Mrs. Eucalyptus: Melody welcome home our darling coconut.

Mr. Eucalyptus: It's good to have you home princess.

Eddy: I rang your doorbell!

Mr. Eucalyptus: I know. We heard.

Mrs. Eucalyptus: But it's great having you all here.

Me: It's awesome to be here Mrs. Eucalyptus. Your garden and your mansion is absolutely incredible.

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Xenia: It's so amazing that you live in the middle of a beautiful jungle garden.

Fluttershy: And with so many adorable and amazingly cute animal friends.

Mrs. Eucalyptus: Thank you guys. It's so amazing isn't it.

Camie: It sure is.

they saw Nico cowering behind me.

Mr. Eucalyptus: Why Nico our little Fire Fruit. It's groovy to see you.

Misfire: Have fun killing him!

BLANG!

Armada Starscream bashed Misfire on his head and Alexis Thi Dang laughed.

Nico: (Sarcastically) Thanks for the help Misfire!

Mr. Eucalyptus: Why are you so scared Nico?

Me: We're here to talk to you about Nico having Melody into his harem and he is afraid that you guys are going to snap his neck or blow his head open.

Mrs. Eucalyptus: Oh my goodness no! Nico we would never do that to you. We love you like a member of the family and you helped our daughter.

Mr. Eucalyptus: Yeah you are a great gardener like us.

Nico: Oh, thank God!

Mr. Eucalyptus: Yeah sorry for the scare Nico.

Nico: No worries.

Mr. Eucalyptus: We should explain how we made this garden. Me and my wife here were both diagnosed with a terminal illness and in order to save our lives we were given a transfusion of plant DNA. As a result it not only saved our lives but gifted us with plant powers.

Me: Whoa. That is amazing. So you're now a family of Chlorokinetic Mystics in a sense.

Mrs. Eucalyptus: That's right.

Melody Eucalyptus: It's how I got my powers. I got my powers from my mom and dad.

Xenia: That is so amazing.

Laney: Wow! That is so cool that you can do all this with plants.

Fluttershy: I think it's absolutely amazing.

Nico: You could've asked J.D. to help you.

Me: I wasn't born back when they had that diagnosis.

Mr. Eucalyptus: J.D. is right. It was back when we were still in elementary school.

Nico: Oh never mind then.

Mr. Eucalyptus: It's how we became close and in love. We are both elementary school sweethearts.

Me: Aww Young Love.

Lola: So adorable.

Camie: Yeah that is so cool.

Allie Wilde: It sure is.

Then we saw a Silvally appear.

Me: Hey a Silvally.

Mrs. Eucalyptus: Oh yeah we found her in our garden.

Nico: Awesome.

Mr. Eucalyptus: And I believe that she knows you Nico.

Silvally: (In a girls voice) I sure do.

Melody Eucalyptus: Wow! Wendy Plutonium!

Nico: Wendy Plutonium? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with silver hair and had black and red clothes.

Wendy Plutonium: Awesome to see you again Melody and you too Nico.

We later arrived back home.

Broccoli Guy: Always good to meet parents of one of your girlfriends.

Kikyo Inuyasha: In the future, you should meet mine.

Nico gulped in fear.

Qin: Oh boy.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Nico needs to man up instead of cowering in fear over the parents threatening to kill him.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I'll try. But right now lets get ready for our next mission.

The previous group came.

Mojo: Can me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private H.I.V.E., and Eccentro go with you guys? It would be good to visit good old Townsville again.

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Eli: This will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Chill Bill: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: For the next sea gene-slammer, I'm hoping for a Barracuda next.

Qin: Ooh!

Me: That is a really awesome kind of fish.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Also Komala and Turtonator.

Qin: Neat!

Xenia: This will be cool.

Me: We might meet the Komala in Australia.

Nico: We just might.

Deker: Shall we get going?

Me: Wait we don't know what we're going to do.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront: it was the small Blowfish Monster, and it was coming back to cause trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and Bunny? We got trouble.

Just then, Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and Bunny came in.

Blossom: You called, Lincoln? What's the emergency?

Lincoln: We got trouble, and you're not going to like it. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's the Blowfish Monster, and it was coming back to cause trouble.

The girls gasped.

Blossom: It's not that big monster that led to the city being destroyed, is it?

Lincoln: Don't worry, it's only the small Blowfish monster.

Bubbles: Phew, that's good.

Buttercup: Last time, that little pipsqueak called the big Blowfish

Monster and it led to the city being destroyed even when we used the Dynamo.

Lola: I remembered you girls telling me and Lana about that. (Sighs) I know the Professor wanted you girls to use the Dynamo, but not at the expense of the city being destroyed.

Blossom: Yeah, that was a bust. But, we should head down there and deal with that little shrimp.

Nico: Good idea, we can't let that little pipsqueak cause any trouble for anyone again.

Me: At least it's not that big one that caused all that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Carla Gobara, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Carla Gobara, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Aisha Arian: (Arabian Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we get done dealing with the Blowfish Monster.

Nico: Yep. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Townsville to take care of the Blowfish Monster.

Lincoln: There's no way we're going to let that little pipsqueak get away with rising from the ocean to cause trouble again, and once we get done flattening him, you're next, Carla Gobara.

Aisha Arian: (Arabian Accent) You better be ready to die, Carla Gobara, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon! I will make sure you die horribly right after we deal with the Blowfish Monster.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Townsville to destroy the small Blowfish Monster, and once we get done destroying that little runt, Lincoln and Aisha Arian are going to destroy Carla Gobara of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off and we headed to the Townsville Sector.

---

Later we were in Tokyo Townsville Park and we were relaxing. We were having Soda, a nice barbecue and even Caroline Reynolds was cooking all of our favorite Louisiana foods.

Professor: Okay, girls, say…

Girls: Cheese! (The flashbulb pops.)

Professor: One more! (He shoots again.)

(Pan slowly along the shore. Blossom and Bubbles play with a beach ball while Buttercup works on a sand castle. Other kids splash and swim happily. A baby sitting on the shore cries. Camera turns around to show the parents-shutterbugs, each and every one of them.)

(We see shots of the following: one kid making bunny ears behind another's head while two more play behind them; a group of kids stacked up into a pyramid in the middle of the lake; the Professor hugging the girls with one arm, his other stretched toward the camera-he has pointed it at himself and them; a group of kids in a swimming race; a father and son fishing at the shore; Buttercup skating along a sheet of ice blown out by Blossom, with Bubbles floating behind them; Bubbles chowing down on a peanut butter and jelly sandwich and Buttercup drinking a bottled soda from a straw from the picnic basket as Blossom waves to the camera; a fat kid doing a cannonball dive and catching two other swimmers with the splash; and a kid floating in the middle of the lake and laughing.)

Me: (LAUGHS) Boy everyone is having so much fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Eye Five: What's she cooking?

Caroline Reynolds: Everything.

Homer was having his favorites. Cajun Crawfish, Lamb Tagine, Grilled Lamb Sausage, Zucchini Bisque, Crab Meat Po'boy, Duck Po'boy, Chicken Sausage Po'boy, Crawfish Sausage Po'boy, Cochon De Lait Po'boy, Turkey Giardiniera Po'boy, Roast Beef Po'boy, Alligator Po'boy, Catfish Amandine, Crawfish Amandine, Crawfish Étouffée, Boiled Crawfish, Cajun Shrimp and Duck Pasta, Fried Crab Cake, Pecan Catfish, Blackened Redfish, Seafood Mirliton Casserole, Fried Chicken, Fried Green Tomatoes, Stuffed Shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue Brisket Sandwich, Barbecue Chicken Sandwich, Smoky Bacon Greens, Seafood Au Gratin Seafood Gumbo, Chicken Gumbo, Jumbalaya, Spinach Artichocke, Creole Sweet Potato Pone, Red Beans and Rice with Sausage, Veggie Red Beans and Rice, Pralines in Cookies, Oyster Pralines, Oyster Shots, Oyster Patties, Bananas Foster, King Cake, Dixie Cake, Pecan Pie, Cajun Boudin, Boudin Balls, Crawfish Rémoulade, Shrimp and Lump Crabmeat Ravigote, Au Croissant Crawfish Po'boy, and Yaka Mein.

Caroline Reynolds: My goodness! Homer you eat just as much awesome and delicious food as Nico does.

Homer: (LAUGHS) Yeah I have a good appetite.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: Boy the girls are having a great time too.

Xenia: They sure are.

Bubbles: Boy it sure is awesome.

Nergal: I'm making pizza too!

Me: Keep the food coming.

We had great food.

Nico: Yeah! So Blossom can you tell us how you defeated this giant fish monster before?

Blossom: I sure can.

She went over what happened when the girls used Powerpuff Dynamo for the first time and all that.

* * *

The City of Townsville is home to many landmarks and fun activities, except for Mount Rushmore. One of its most famous landmarks is Bonsai Gardens Park, a park in the Japanese-inspired district of Little Tokyo. There, the Utonium family is having a simple outing. However, all is not fun and games when the Giant Fish Balloon Monster interrupts their fun. The girls take on the monster, but when they take damage as the Professor watches, he starts to worry about their safety. Though the girls are successful at neutralizing the monster's threat, the professor expresses an extreme fear that he could have lost them in action. Buttercup tries to reassure him that they are okay, saying that they're supposed to fight crime and giant monsters.

That night, at the Utonium residence, a paternal instinct drives the Professor to draft and build a giant robot and show it to the girls. This enormous mechanical suit, built in the image of the girls themselves is what he refers to as a Dynamic Nanotechtronic Monobot; otherwise known as "Powerpuff Dynamo". He explains that it's equipped with state-of-the-art, internal teleoperated, intelligent protection, multi-layered titanium reflux-chambered shielding, a fully-loaded, defensive smart strategic combat arsenal, and an anti-aggressor exo-deflector array. As much as the girls think it's cool, Blossom explains that they don't have much use for a battle robot. The Professor explains that even though fighting criminals and kaiju are commonplace to the three of them, it doesn't change the fact that the girls are his family and will do whatever it takes to protect them if he can. So, he urges the girls to use it, and Blossom begrudgingly agrees, but only conditionally for really big emergencies.

The days go by, however, and a week of fighting crime, addressing fires, and taking down other monsters leaves the Dynamo almost out of commission. Then, on Saturday, as the family enjoys the evening paper boat race at Bonsai Gardens Park, the monster from before shows up, calling for its even bigger counterpart. The girls try to stop this giant fish, only to get injured and beat up. The already-big fish monster desperately sucks air to inflate itself and become even larger, before terrorizing nearby citizens and start attacking the city.

As the monster goes off destroying Tokyo Townsville, the Professor begs the girls to use the Dynamo. Albeit still weakened from that thrashing, Buttercup tries to tell him that they could still win this fight (even though they clearly got their butts handed to them by attacking this kaiju head on). Finally, the Professor has had enough of this negligence, and he threatens to ground the girls if they don't use Dynamo. Having no choice, the girls accept. The girls ready the Dynamo for the battle with the Professor following behind by way of helicopter.

The monster is still razing the district of Little Tokyo until the Dynamo shows up. The Dynamo tries to fight, but its protective safety shield activates unexpectedly. While the mech is in a defensive curl reminiscent of a hedgehog, the monster sends it smashing through numerous buildings. Blossom discovers that a safety switch had been activated by the Professor out of concern.

With its systems stabilized, the Dynamo continues to fight the monster, first by attempting to shoot missiles. However, the missiles all seem to miss the monster at point-blank range. The monster counters this by inflating itself so much that it launches the large pins on its body at high speed, hitting all in the area. Dynamo manages to deflect many of the dumb-fire spikes and attempts to cut it with its scissor-like bow. Though powerful enough to level some structures, the monster dulls the scissor-bow with a piece of debris. Knowing the monster's weakness, Dynamo grabs the sign from a bowling alley and grabs its three stars from the sign, throwing them like shurikens at the monster. The sharp stars hit the monster and, like how a pin pops a balloon, cause it to deflate and fly away uncontrollably to Mount Rushmore (to someone's surprise there, who says "Hey!" as the deflated monster falls above him). Despite all that had been razed in the immediate combat zone, with the monster defeated, the girls (and Dynamo) celebrate with a victory dance.

The Mayor thanks the girls for dispatching the large monster, but with the city burning among them, he also berates them for destroying the majority of Townsville with the Dynamo, and says that they shouldn't use the Dynamo again, denouncing it as a "Bot-strosity." The rest of the town's angry citizens agree. In their defense, the girls point to the Professor in the helicopter and tells the Mayor that it's his fault because he made them use it. The Professor, nervous, escapes on his chopper to avoid the angry citizens (and even the mayor and the girls).

As the Narrator says, the day is saved- more like "destroyed" by the girls, (which actually done by Utonium). The Narrator adds that just because the Professor's genius doesn't make him a smart guy (noting his lack of common sense).

---

When they were done we were shocked!

Me: Professor!

Nico: But wow! That is so cool! You girls piloted a huge Kaiju Size robot? That is amazing!

Blossom: It sure is.

Bunny: Wow!

Bubbles: Yeah that was a cool robot.

Me: I got to see that to believe it. It looks so awesome.

Gulper: I want soda! (In realization) Did my evil self say that already?

Me: Yeah he sure did.

Gulper: Oh.

Nico: But I got plenty of soda.

Gulper: Great!

Nico gave him some.

Me: But Professor we need to have a little chat.

Professor Utonium: About what?

Nico: About forcing the girls to use the Dynamo.

Me: I know you built that robot but you realize now that because of your actions you lead to the city of Townsville to become a flaming mess?

Professor Utonium: What's the point of having the Dynamo if it won't be used? It's basically the same as all our Megazords. And it could've given all the Townsville Villains including Mojo Jojo a run for their money.

Mojo:… you leave me out of this discussion.

Radioactive Man: Is it really that powerful?

Professor Utonium: Oh it sure is. Let me show you the specs on J.D.'s device.

He did so by downloading its specs into it and we saw what it looked like on a hologram. It looked like a robot modeled after the girls. It had Bubbles pigtails and Blossom's bow and Buttercup's fighting prowess.

---

The Powerpuff Dynamo is a gigantic fighter robot (modeled after the

Powerpuff Girls) created by Professor Utonium to help the the Powerpuff Girls fight overwhelmingly powerful enemies that they are unable to defeat on their own. Its power largely exceeds that of the Powerpuff Girls, who control it by piloting from the inside. Due to its extremely destructive power and the girls' disdain for using weapons to fight, it has only been used as a last resort.

The Dynamo's first appearance was in season one of the original Powerpuff Girls series in the episode Uh-Oh, Dynamo, after Professor Utonium suffered a fit of parental fear over the Powerpuff Girl's safety despite their incredible power. Although he slaved away to create the Dynamo, the girls rightfully regarded it as entirely unnecessary, and avoided using it much to Utonium's disappointment. It was not until the Giant Fishballoon appeared and overpowered the girls that Utonium, his patience exhausted, threatened to ground the Girls unless they used the Dynamo. Left with no other options, the girls used the Dynamo to its full effectiveness in battle, defeating the Fishballoon Monster. The victory was not without cost however, as the Dynamo's overpowered weapons ended up doing more damage than the Monster itself, utterly destroying all of Townsville. Outraged, the Mayor ordered that the Dynamo never be used again, with the girls quickly pointing out that it was the Professor who made them use it in the first place, causing a frightened Utonium to make a hasty exit.

With its use outlawed, the Dynamo was never seen again until Live & Let Dynamo, where the Girls discovered it relentlessly attacking Townsville. Knowing the Dynamo required a pilot, the girls mulled over who could have stolen it, considering Mojo Jojo, The Rowdyruff Boys, The Ganggreen Gang, The Amoeba Boys, Fuzzy Lumpkins and HIM. It was eventually discovered the Dynamo was acting on its own accord, as the Mayor, trapped inside the cockpit, had absentmindedly pushed its "Autopilot" button.

It had a massive plethora of weapons too. Lasers, missiles, energy rays, overwhelming strength and even a powerful titanium armor defense system and can curl into a ball for that.

* * *

Me: WHOA! That is an amazing robot.

Nico: Wow! Professor that is amazing.

Eli: (Whistles) That is an awesome robot.

Me: That is really amazing.

Camie: I'll say! Boy that robot would also give the giant monsters of the Rangers a run for their money too.

Jason Lee Scott: Wow! No kidding! That is a Powerpuff Megazord.

Blossom: Yep it sure is.

Swift Foot: How is it that it caused so much property damage and the Megazords didn't?!

Me: Lets find out.

I showed what happened during that time through a viewing window.

---

Opening shot: fade in to a billboard that shows the Talking Dog next to a bag of dog food. Above him are the words "Talking Dog Says…"; a word balloon from his mouth contains Japanese characters. We are in Little Tokyo again. The dog's mouth moves in time with a recording of its voice.)

Talking Dog billboard: It's good. It's good. It's good. It's good.

(The board is blasted by a beam from o.c. Other buildings are blown up next, followed by another billboard. The "fish balloon," as Blossom described it, stomps into view, shaking the camera with each step. It destroys a nearby tower by spitting a beam at it. A crowded section of the highway is stomped, and a swing of the tail knocks the top section off a skyscraper. People scream and run as the monster towers over them in the background.)

(Cut to a rooftop. An old woman stands at the corner, hitting the FB in the back with her purse.)

Old woman: (angrily) Back, you bad old giant fish balloon!

(It turns around, eyes her for a moment, then bites off the entire corner of the roof. Now it laughs over the burning buildings as the crowd in the street screams in fear. Cut to a close-up of the .Mo.'s face and pull back in steps as Blossom addresses the crowd. It towers over the street.)

Blossom: (amplified, from inside robot) ALL RIGHT, TOKYO TOWNSVILLE! ARE YOU READY?!

(The crowd cheers. Turn slowly up from them to the end of the street, where the FB pokes its head into view; it is chewing on part of a building, but stops in surprise and spits this out. It stomps its feet a few times and roars, then leaps into an empty street and strikes a fighting pose. The .Mo. jumps to the other end of the block and assumes its own stance, but in flexing its arms, it smashes a building on either side.)

(The view shifts to inside the control chamber, just behind the girls. The FB is visible through .Mo.'s eyes; it grunts, puzzled, then roars and charges at them. An alarm begins to sound, and the word "ALERT" flashes on a readout. Outside, the shields extend; inside, the girls are caught by surprise.)

Girls: What's going on?!

(The shields lock into place, and the monster finds itself staring at the robot in its curled-up state. It stands there for a moment, puzzled, then grins wickedly and pulls its tail back. It swings for the fences, and the .Mo. is knocked through a string of buildings. It plows through the museum and fetches up against Townsville Hall, destroying that structure as well. In the control chamber, the alarm is still going off, and the girls have been knocked halfway out of their seats. The Professor is again visible on the monitor.)

Buttercup: What the heck happened?!

Blossom: I don't know.

(Close-up of a keypad in front of the monitor, with a control marked "PROTECTIVE SAFETY SWITCH.")

Blossom: (from o.c., groaning) The Professor left the safety on!

(She reaches into view and flips the switch; turn up to the monitor.)

Girls: (Blossom in view, others o.c.) Professor!

Professor: (over radio, shrugging) I was worried.

(In the street, the FB is shaking a building back and forth. The screams of the crowd are heard once again. The .Mo. leaps in to go another round, and the missile launchers begin to open up from every conceivable location: arms, legs, body, hairline, hidden in the pigtails and under the skin. When the sequence is complete, pull back slowly to show the robot studded with dozens of small missiles, as well as a large one ready to fire from each hand. This is the monster-fighting equivalent of being loaded for bear.)

(The eyes of the monster in question go very wide, and it stops shaking the building. Now the missiles begin to fire, roaring toward it and trailing smoke down the street. One building after another is reduced to dust as The .Mo. fires salvo upon salvo and fills the night with exhaust fumes. Finally, the view is lost under a single monstrous explosion, which takes several seconds to clear. When it subsides, the entire area has been totally obliterated-but the FB is still standing and holding the top section of the building it was shaking before the assault began.)

(It looks around itself in surprise, then throws the piece down in anger. The .Mo., meanwhile, stands where it was, all its ammunition spent, and a sheepish grin on its face. The monster roars and inhales deeply, blowing itself up until it looks as if it may burst at any moment. The spikes on its head and back protrude farther from its skin and finally launches in all directions. Several of them ricochet off the .Mo.; cut to the flaming remains of the billboard from the opening shot.)

TD billboard: It's good. It's-

(A spike smashes into it, finally silencing it, and two others take out another board and an office building. More spikes fly in all directions; inside the control chamber, the girls look out through the .Mo.'s eyes, then back toward the camera, shielding their faces. Outside, the robot throws its arms up to protect itself as dozens of spikes bounce off it. One wipes out part of the highway; another smashes into a gasoline refinery, which promptly explodes. The Bagel Boy building is next to go, followed by Le Dunne King Donnet, and Mojo's observatory. The blimp that was seen floating above the stadium-now its sign can be read clearly: "TOWNSVILLE #1"-takes a hit and does a flaming nose-dive into the stands; the screams of the spectators echo through the night.)

(When the barrage ends, the .Mo. uncovers its face and grins wickedly-it has not been so much as scratched. Machinery is heard within, and the pigtails start to rotate. They pick up speed, whirling like propellers, and the hair bow begins to snap like a giant pair of scissors. The robot floats down the street head first; the pigtails, however, cut down the buildings on both sides. People on the ground cheer it on. The .Mo. continues its approach, pigtails whirling and hair bow snapping, and more buildings get chewed up.)

(It finally reaches the FB, which grabs the sign from Malph's Market and shoves it into the hair bow. The blades bend and warp when they close on the pole, and the weapon grinds to a halt. The crowd groans, and the monster laughs. The sound of booing and jeering floats up to it, making it angry. A stream of fire from its mouth turns the boos to screams of panic, and the screen begins to fill with smoke.)

(Cut to the train seen in the opening sequence, speeding along the track. The FB picks it up and swings it around itself like a set of nunchucks, shouting like a Japanese martial artist as it does so. The .Mo. lets off a battle cry and strikes a new pose of its own, and the monster lashes out with the train. The robot dodges the strikes and jumps aside, rolling away and crushing several buildings in the process. It grabs the sign from the Bowling Rink and holds it overhead; zoom in on this.)

(The monster's eyes go wide with shock, and it grunts, frightened to see a sharp object. Cut back to the sign and pull back slowly as the .Mo. brings it down and makes as if to swing it; this shot is repeated three times, pulling a little farther back each time until the robot's entire body is in view. Instead of swinging the sign, though, it picks the star signs off and throws them like shurikens. This action is seen three times, zooming in each time to an extreme close-up of the sign in the .Mo.'s hand.)

(The three stars spins toward the FB, which still stands there; then end up puncturing his lips. He grunts and after a while the stars pop loose, leaving three holes. He bursts with a puff of smoke and soar crazily through the sky. The air whistles loudly as he deflates, and then disappears from sight. Cut to Mount Rushmore, with only one person in front of it now. A shadow grows over Roosevelt's and Lincoln's statue, and after a moment, the deflated FB falls flat on top of those two heads, squeaking out its last bit of air and completely weakened

Sightseer: Hey!

(Back to Little Tokyo. The camera pans slowly across the devastation and stops on the .Mo.. As a 80s-style dance music is heard, the robot goes into a victory dance as if it has just scored a touchdown. It twirls and gyrates, spinning its head through 360 degrees, and ends by pointing at the ground-spiking the football, if it had one.)

(Cut to the Mayor, standing nearby and watching in shock. The Professor lands his chopper on the scene, radio in hand.)

Mayor: Professor!

Professor: Mayor!

(The .Mo.'s head leans into view, causing the Mayor to scream. The top half of the head opens up, revealing the girls in their seats. They have taken off their goggles.)

Mayor: (cheerfully) Oh, my! Powerpuff Girls! Thank you for destroying that evil giant fish balloon… (suddenly angry) BUT YOU ALSO DESTROYED MY BEAUTIFUL CITY! NEVER USE THAT… THAT… BOTSTROSITY AGAIN!

(As he is speaking, the Professor smiles with satisfaction, but when the Mayor erupts in fury over the destruction of Townsville, a very shocked and nervous look comes over the Professor's face as he realizes now and too late the consequences for forcing the Girls to use the .Mo. under the threat of punishment if they continued to refuse to use it at all. As the Mayor finishes, the Professor's expression changes to a look of uneasy dread knowing he's in deep trouble once the Girls confess to what he did.)

Crowd: YEAH!

Blossom: But… but it's the Professor's fault! (The girls point o.c. toward him.) He made us use it!

(With the Girls having passed the buck and revealed the real person responsible for the .Mo destroying Townsville, the Mayor glares furiously at the Professor, who can't find a good excuse for having made one of the worst decisions of his life all because of his paternal instincts getting the better of him.)

Professor: But… but, uh…

Crowd: PROFESSOR!

Professor: Well, um… eh… (He starts up the chopper.) Gotta go!

(He lifts off and makes good his escape before he can be punished for having created Townsville's destroyer in the first place. Behind him, a piece of a building falls apart and explodes, startling the Mayor while the Girls shield their eyes from the glare.)

---

When it was done we were shocked and amazed. Not only by the destruction and explosive battle from it the first time but by the amount of damage that was dealt.

Me: Whoa! That robot is considered overkill!

Nico: Boy what a mess!

Eli: No kidding!

Me: The amount of firepower the Dynamo carried was intense!

Xenia: No kidding!

Private HIVE: Professor, a soldier gets to choose the weapon they wield! They shouldn't be forced!

Me: I agree with Private HIVE. I know you were doing your best to look out for the girls but the Dynamo was considered a massive amount of overkill. Even though it got the job done it still destroyed everything.

Lola: Yeah.

Professor Utonium: You're right. The mayor outlawed it after that.

Xenia: So we heard.

Me: Yeah. But still it shouldn't be forced onto the girls no matter what.

Masker Mind: At least the Megazords aren't as destructive.

Nico: That's true.

Professor Utonium: That is true.

Blossom Z: But that was amazing seeing all that happen.

Me: Did the professor build a version of Dynamo in your World Blossom?

Blossom Z: He sure did. It's called Dynamo Z.

Qin: WHOA!

Eccentro: Why didn't we think of that one when we fought Him Z?

Bubbles Z: I guess we forgot about it.

Me: No sweat. We had our own megazords to back us up on that. But it was still fun.

Xenia: It sure was.

Princess Cadance: That was still so fun though.

Camie: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon: It sure was.

Varie: At least we never have to see HIM or HIM Z again.

Qin: That's for sure.

May: And later today I'm going to eat the Blowfish monster for dinner.

Me: EW! I don't think he would taste very good.

Slobber Trap: He'll be sent to the Book of Vile Dsrkness. He could make a good recruit.

Nico: I agree with Slobber Trap. He sure would.

Bridgette (Total Drama): I can show you how to make awesome blowfish sushi May. I know all about how to make it right.

Trent (Total Drama): Lindsay made blowfish for me and I ended up getting poisoned by it.

Me: I remember seeing that Trent. You were blue and foaming at the mouth and vomiting all over.

Nico: YUCK!

Qin: YUCK IS RIGHT!

Lola: No kidding!

May: I would like that though Bridgette.

Lindsay: And looking back I should have given that blowfish to Heather.

Xenia: That would have been cool.

Gizmo: Just don't eat the poisonous part.

Bridgette: Don't worry. I made Geoff blowfish sushi and I made it right.

Geoff: Yeah she sure did and it was great.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Bridgette made some for me too and she knew exactly what she was doing.

Nico: Awesome.

Laney: That is cool.

Stacy Bolton: FYI, sharks eat blowfish!

Volcana: We know.

Qin: Yep.

Mrs. Puff: That is interesting. And for me and Mr. Krabs, I eat crabs. As you all know because of the Feral Moon experience.

Sandy Cheeks: Oh yeah! I remember that.

Qin: Yeah that's right.

Lola: But that was cool seeing Neptune's Moon like that.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yeah. But still we got a blowfish monster to pop and cook.

Po Kong: I'm hungry for Blowfish now!

Me: You're always hungry Po Kong.

Po Kong: True.

Nico: But where is that little puffer nightmare?

Qin: Yeah.

Blossom: He hides in the lake.

Kevin Levin: Even if he's not giant size, we shouldn't underestimate him

Me: Point taken. He can inflate himself to twice our size.

Nico: Yep. But he is still full of hot air.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lets get ready for him. Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, Bunny, you 4 and the professor wait here for him and then we'll jump in.

Blossom: Right.

We went and hid.

(Then a kid waves and laughs. Behind him, an eyeball breaks the surface of the water. He looks back, and it blinks at him a couple of times. Now he screams and cries, terrified of what he just saw. The eye submerges. A patch of water begins to bubble and makes its way past the kid, ignoring as the kid continues his bawling. Camera follows this patch, which swells and resolves itself into an emerging fish creature of some sort. It looms out of the water and plants a foot on the shore. As the water drains away from it, camera turns slowly up from that foot to show it as a sort of mutant blowfish, with seven eyes and spikes all over its head and back.)

(It roars loudly. The adults panic and run, but the children do not seem as terrified. Some of them even point and smile. The Professor screams as well. Close-up of the girls, standing their ground at the shore. Buttercup leans in for a closer look at the o.c. enemy.)

Buttercup: You gotta be kidding!

(Pull back. The monster, standing in front of them, is only about half their height.)

Me: That's him? He's just a puny little guy.

Eli: He's not even half their height.

Nico: But looks are deceiving.

(However, it sucks in a huge breath and begins to swell until it stands at least twice as tall as the Professor.)

Me: Uh oh.

Motor Ed: Now it's bigger! Seriously!

Nico: Entrance time everyone!

We went at it.

Just as the fish monster was about to swat the girls and the professor, the spirits of the predators of fish came and they swirled around it and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above it and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay fish face! Come get some!

We went at it and bashed and punched and kicked it!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted it all over!

Lola: Taste this!

WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW!

We were letting that monster have it!

Charmcaster: You're just full of hot air!

Charmcaster fired waves of magic and blasted it all over.

Kevin turned into a big sledgehammer and I grabbed him and smashed him on the creatures foot!

BLANG! CRUNCH!

The creature roared in pain!

Qin: OUCH!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Abis Mal: Like that?!

Nico: How about some more?

BLANG SMASH WHAM BIFF KROW WHOMP!

Nico was punching it all over the place.

Ben: (Turns into Rath) RATH!

He was ready for it!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING BIG BAD FISH BALLOON! YOU WILL NEVER MESS WITH THIS CITY AS LONG AS RATH IS HERE!

Bender: YEAH! BITE HIS BIG FAT SCALY ASS!

Rath punched and pulverized it.

Mevya hopped over to it

Mevya: Take this!

He fired a blast of energy and blasted it.

Qin: Take that!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the monster!

Me: Take that!

Then Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Captain Cold, Loki and Atomic Skull came.

Nico: Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Mummy, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Captain Cold, Loki and Atomic Skull.

Atomic Skull: Awesome seeing you all out here.

Me: Yeah about to have an awesome blowfish fish fry.

Trap Jaw: It's a shame we can't see the Dynamo in action.

Beast Man: That might be for the best.

Unicorn: It's too powerful.

Me: And too big and it has incredibly overwhelming power.

Qin: Yeah.

Killer Shrike: (to Nico) We heard you went to a Ribwich planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Mummy: Did you eat any?

Nico: we sure did and Homer and Krusty had a great time on that planet.

Homer: (LAUGHS) We sure did.

Xenia: Yeah that was a really awesome planet.

Then Sinuku came.

Me: Back for another round I see Sinuku.

Sinuku: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Sinuku: You guys are right about the Dynamo being too powerful. The Megazords at least cause less damage.

Me: You're right on that too. Also we'll have to use the Dynamo on a place where there are no buildings present and as a last minute resort.

Nico: Good thinking there.

Sailor Glaren: Glaren is perfect for it.

Qin: I agree there.

Xenia: That works perfectly.

Nico: Yeah. Smart thinking there.

Me: Thanks.

We got the battles underway.

---

Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, U.A. Marvel, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - Our rescue on a Ribwich Planet. Krusty and Homer loved that one

---

Trap Jaw was first.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Nico's rescue was on a Ribwich Planet. Krusty and Homer loved that one.

Sydney: They sure did and man was it awesome for them.

Mikey 2003: Boy it sure was! They were really tasty too.

Dawn: Boy I'll say!

Manaphy: We ate 50 Ribwich's and ate them all down.

Zoey: And man they were tasty.

Ella: No kidding. It was so amazing.

U.A. Iron Man: The mascots licked that entire plate clean.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome. Homer and Krusty loved it. Also Homer ate a lot of ribwiches too. He was turned into a Ribhead after eating them.

Cozy Glow: He sure was.

Hex: And man does he love ribwiches.

Trap Jaw: Boy he sure does. Lets do it!

Sydney: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a green Beast Morpher ranger for the Locust!

Sydney: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned a Keyblade for Quarry of the Underground City! It was called PRIMAL BEAUTY OF QUARRY!

They fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars, lightning and acid and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, MHA Heroes, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Us battling Another Dark General Freed, Dark Doriado, Dark Armed Dragon, Darknight Parshath and Paladin of Dark Dragon as well as Another Orichalcos Kyutora, Gigas, Malevolence, Mirror Knights, Shunoros and Divine Serpent Geh as well as Another Swamp Witch and Man Ray! WHEW!

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Nico, Gali's team, Man Ray's team, and the others did good battling Another Dark General Freed, Dark Doriado, Dark Armed Dragon, Darknight Parshath and Paladin of Dark Dragon as well as Another Orichalcos Kyutora, Gigas, Malevolence, Mirror Knights, Shunoros and Divine Serpent Geh as well as Another Swamp Witch and Man Ray! (pants) WHEW, THAT'S A LOT OF ANOTHER MOE MEMBERS!

Nanette: Boy you're telling me! That's amazing! And now Dartz has all of his Orichalcos monsters with him in the M.O.E.

Ryo: Boy that is so amazing and cool!

Francine: It sure is! Now we have all the Dark Counterpart and Orichalcos monsters with the M.O.E.

Unikitty: And the neat part is that the Another Orichalcos monsters were all the gene-slammer of them. And one of Lincoln's fiercest Guardian Angels. Her name is Dana Orichalcum.

Puppycorn: Yeah and she is amazing! She is a powerful and brutal one. She even thrashed Scoots and Flip into dust.

Azari Firedancer: She sure did. She broke every single bone in Scoots' body and thrashed Flip so violently that she reduced most of his organs to mush and he was pooping them out for days.

Beast Man: (GULPS) That is brutal!

Izuku: You're not kidding! Anyone bad that hurts Lincoln that crosses her signs their execution warrant!

Ochaco: Yeah she is that powerful.

Rarity: She sure is darlings and she is someone that is not to be trifled with.

Sweetie Belle: But she is amazing. She destroyed an entire maximum security prison full of irredeemable bad guys. It's how she got the moniker The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos.

Gill Grunt: She is that skilled.

Beast Man: WHOA! That means she is someone who you should never mess around with. Lets do it!

Nanette: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Rhinoceros Beetle Beast Morpher Power Ranger!

Nanette: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for Thunderlegs! It was called THE LIGHTNING OF THUNDERLEGS!

They fired waves of lightning, water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

## Sheila Castille, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Lupin III, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - Lincoln's rescue

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Saginaw. How was it?

Sheila: It was really amazing. It was an assassination mission for Lincoln and it was to take down Daniel Wyatt.

Unicorn: WHOA! I've heard of him. He and his gang caused a lot of problems.

Sheila: Yep.

Meilin: That's right and they showed no mercy on him.

Selene Long: Yeah no kidding.

Nunnally: That was really awesome to see.

Nami: Boy it sure was. They socked it to him.

Brock: You're not kidding on that one.

Lupin III: Yeah that was really awesome and fun.

Fluttershy: Linky did great on that one.

Tornado Bolt: We're really proud of him too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja we sure are.

Stealth Elf: It sure was awesome.

Unicorn: That is awesome that Lincoln did all that. Well done to him. Lets do it!

Sheila: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into an orange ranger for the Terrabyte, the hypothetical evolution of the Termite in 200 million years!

Sheila: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned a keyblade for Shredlegs. It was called THE SPIDER WEBS OF SHREDLEGS!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Eon Kid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Meeting Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors and Selene Valerious

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) I hear you guys met Helena Hephaestus, Marlene Connors and Selene Valerious. What are they like?

Rice: Helena is the daughter of Hephaestus, the god of blacksmithing and crafting and her father is the one where Lisa got her powers from. Also Marlene Connors is the gene-slammer of ALL the Elemental HERO monsters.

Killer Shrike: WHOA! That's like over 200+ monsters!

Rice: It sure is and she has all their powers inside her. And Selene is the gene-slammer of Vampire Hunter and she is a direct descendent of Valerious the Elder and she is a vampire hunter that is trying to kill Dracula.

Killer Shrike: Wow! That is amazing!

Haruko Kamio: We all were amazed to hear about them.

Misuzu Kamio: We sure were and it was something.

Chan Lee: You are not kidding there.

Sailor Cosmos: And their story is really amazing too.

Sailor Moon: It sure is.

Marty: We all were amazed ourselves.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Marlene, what's the story on what you did in slashing off Flip's butt cheeks when his last attempt to kill Lincoln backfired?

Marlene Connors: Oh, now that I hadn't forgotten. One day, Lincoln and I were heading back home after our day in school and after I saved him from Lynn, Chandler, his goons, Pablo, and Anderson and sent them flying into a dumpster. Suddenly, Lincoln caught the stench of an unwashed mutant who hadn't heard of a bath, and Lincoln knew who it was: it was Flip and he came charging right at us to kill Lincoln again, but I got in the way and smashed his face in with one punch, and then, I did the same thing that Emilia did and slashed off his three butt cheeks and shredded his clothes off leaving him in his boxers, and then, I told the town of what that mutant tried to do, and they started chasing after him and his racoon partner, Nacho, as they ran for their lives and got pelted with rotten tomatoes, rotten eggs, stinking fish, and garbage.

Nico: Fucked-up mutant, he just doesn't know when to fucking quit!

Selene Valerious: (Transylvanian Accent) If you thought what Flip did was bad, you should hear of what Lori did was bad. One night, Lincoln and I were out on a date, but then, we got attacked by a vampire but we roughed him up, and we soon found out from that Lori hired him to kill us. Lincoln, in a fit of rage, grabbed the vampire and bit him hard in the neck and sucked out all his blood and his powers and threw him into the sun where he turned to ashes. He called and told the family of what Lori tried to do to us, and she got grounded for eight weeks and she got sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Eli: Making deals with vampires, is there no line the Dark Sides are willing to cross?!

2016 Chester Monroe: Okay, it's bad enough your Dark Sides have crossed a lot of lines in trying to kill Lincoln, but making deals with vampires?! That's like making deals with death!

2016 Harold Monroe: But, it was so fun to see an awesome vampire fight.

2016 Bunnicula: (Speaking in his Language)

Nico: I don't know what you just said, Bunnicula.

2016 Harold Monroe: Oh yeah, Bunnicula said the vampire Selene and Lincoln fought was a rogue vampire from New Orleans whom Lori hired to kill them, and Bunnicula scared him out of there.

Me: Lori, your Dark Side really is one mega Alpha Bitch to do something like that.

Helena Hephaestus: She sure is. Now, for my story, one day, Lincoln, Lana, and I were working on sculpting a statue for Royal Woods' founder and for the day that Royal Woods was founded, but then, we heard a shriek of rage in the air, and we saw who it was heading our way: it was Lola, and that rampaging little monster showed up and tried to kill Lincoln again, and she also wanted to kill Lana and I for always defending him, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that rampaging pageant she-demon with a dangerous ferocity, and we blasted her with energy blasts and they also pounced on and kicked the tar out of her, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that little monster up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Lola tried to do to us, they were really furious, and Lincoln called Luna to drag Lola's butt home where she got grounded for fifteen weeks and she got thrown in a cage.

Laney: We were really furious with Lola that day as well, but we made sure she got her just desserts when Luna came home with her tied up.

Me: Everyone plain hated her guts that day, and it almost got ugly if Lincoln, Varie, and I hadn't held everyone back.

Nico: Wow.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Killer Shrike: GEEZ! Those dark sides are willing to cross any line just to see Lincoln suffer!

Rice: You're not kidding there.

Sunset Shimmer: But at least they are gone forever.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Thank goodness.

Sunburn: NO kidding there.

Killer Shrike: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Rice: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a red ranger for the crab!

Rice: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Rice summoned a keyblade for Razorfist! It was called THE SLASH OF RAZORFIST!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Zi-O Riders, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - Nico, Luna and Luke in Loopdeloop Galaxy

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Nico, Luna and Luke went to Loopdeloop Galaxy. That one had less enemy fighting and more surfing.

Maxxine: It was more like a really fun and awesome.

Mokunai XI: Yeah no kidding there. They had a lot of fun.

Avian: They sure did and Luna, Nico and Luke really had a great surfing rest.

Burstinatrix: They sure did.

Sparkman: It sure was awesome. And they did a great job too.

Bubbleman: They sure did.

Sougo: I think it's cool too.

Tsukuyomi: We all thought so.

Applejack: Boy they were surfing those waves faster than a cow stampede.

Apple Bloom: They sure were and it was fun.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Mummy: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Maxxine: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Caracal Orange ranger for Beast Morphers!

Maxxine: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned a Queen Nail themed Keyblade and it was called THE STING OF QUEEN NAIL! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Charlie Brown, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - Us meeting Melody Eucalyptus' parents in Australia and their GARDEN IS AMAZING!

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) You guys met Melody Eucalyptus' parents in Australia. Their GARDEN IS AMAZING!

Kendra: Boy it sure is! Melody's parents were given Chlorokinetic powers because of a blood transfusion with plant DNA and it saved them.

Yost Spiderman: Boy that was so awesome.

Sarah Tinsley: It sure was and they grew a garden that was as amazing as 20 Eden's.

Heather Huffington: They sure did and it was amazing.

Vega Halinora: It sure was and we all were amazing too.

Camille Dace: You got that right.

Charlie Brown: Yeah that was so awesome to see.

Pinkie Pie: Their garden was so amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) You are not kidding on that too.

Featherweight: Yeah that was so cool.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Shendu: That is really amazing. Lets do it!

Kendra: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a blue ranger for the Walrus!

Kendra: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Kendra summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE STONES OF ARMORSIGHT!

They fired waves of gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Rescue Bots Transformers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - Nothing like relaxing at the park

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Nothing like relaxing at the park. What did you do there?

Georgina: We drank soda, had some of Caroline Reynolds food and even were told about how the girls defeated the Giant Blowfish Monster.

Spyro: Yeah that was a massive blowfish.

Veronica V.: (Icelandic Accent) It was a really awesome one.

Natalie Kendall: Yeah it sure was.

Eleanor Collins: That was a destructive day back then and because of the professor threatening the girls the city was destroyed.

Sophia Presley: We gave him a really nasty talking to.

Heat Wave: Yeah we sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: We even saw Dynamo and she was a really awesome and powerful monobot

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she was a big kaiju sized robot!

Hsi Wu: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Georgina: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into the Mole Ranger for Beast Morphers!

Georgina: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for Stonebiter! It was called STONEBITER'S STRENGTH OF ROCK!

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Qin, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Motorcity, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) So the Blowfish monster is back. But it's the small one.

Qin: Yeah but this one the Powerpuff Girls beat easily. At least this one is not as big as the one that destroyed most of the city.

Vixen: Yeah no kidding! That monster totally turned the entire city into a flaming mess.

Theo Martin: And the Mayor told the girls never to use Dynamo ever again.

Lily Chillman: Even though it was all because of the Professor that lead to all that destruction.

R.J.: Yeahh no kidding!

Dominic: What he did was not cool.

Mike Chillton: Yeah and that was really explosive.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was. But the citizens were not happy with him.

Scootaloo: They sure were.

Whirlwind: No kidding there.

Captain Cold: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

Qin: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Komodo Dragon Beast Morpher!

Qin: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Qin summoned her own keyblade and it was for Scalebreath. It was called THE KOMODO OF FIREDOOM!

They fired waves of fire, wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

May, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Time Squad, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - The Blowfish will be bashed and pulverized

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) The Blowfish will be bashed and pulverized. At least it's not bigger than the city this time.

May: That's for sure. And he's also being eaten for dinner!

Kwame: As long as we don't eat the poisonous part of it.

Max Cooper: Yeah that's something no one wants there.

Taylor: Trent ate some blowfish and nearly died because of Billy McLean.

Danny: What happened was horrible.

Alyssa: Yeah he was hurling and he turned blue.

Tuddrussel: That was gross.

Princess Luna: No kidding there. But that will be funny if we made Billy eat blowfish.

Moondust: Uh he had his tongue burned off remember?

Snowdrop: Yeah he can't taste anything.

Gari: But at least he'll be poisoned without him knowing it.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Loki: I agree there. Lets do it!

May: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into an ARCTIC FOX Beast Morpher!

May: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned a Keyblade for the Blue Rangers! It was called THE BLUE RANGERS FOREVER!

They fired waves of darkness and ice and smashed them down.

---

Maggie, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Loud House, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - At least it's not the big one that destroyed the city of Townsville.

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Look on the bright side. At least it's not the big Blowfish that destroyed the city of Townsville.

Maggie: That is true.

Atomic Skull: How did the girls defeat the giant blowfish with Dynamo?

Maggie: See the bowling alley sign there?

She pointed to it and he saw it.

Maggie: They hurled the stars on that sign like three shuriken and it hit the blowfish and he deflated like a real balloon.

Kimimarō: That was really genius too.

Seashell: Boy it sure was. That was so awesome.

Glory: I thought that was so awesome.

Peach Fizz: Yeah that was really awesome.

Atomic Skull: WHOA! That big blowfish was only filled with hot air.

Star Swirl: Yeah it sure was.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure was lads.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) But it was a great battle for the girls.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure was! Even though the Mayor forbade them from using Dynamo again that was awesome still.

Lori: It literally was awesome.

Leni: It totes was amazing.

Luna: Rockin dudes.

Princess Celestia: The girls did great piloting it too.

King Solar: They sure did.

Solar Eclipsa: At least it wasn't anything or anyone else. I heard one time the Mayor accidentally caused it to go on a rampage and destroy the city too.

Amber Morning: All because he pushed that red button.

Spotlight: Oops. What an idiot.

Atomic Skull: Oops. Big mistake. Lets do it!

Maggie: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a black ranger for the Red Winged Blackbird!

Maggie: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the darkness of the night! It was called THE NIGHT FLAMES OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of darkness and light and smashed them down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Himiko, Karla, Cassidy, Celica, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sinuku.

---

Sinuku was next.

Sinuku: Boy that battle with the Blowfish monster the first time was massively explosive back then.

Me: Yeah it sure was! It turned the entire city of Townsville into flaming mess!

Varie: Boy no kidding there! That was awesome and action packed.

Camie: It sure was.

Himiko: That was so awesome seeing the battle that took place there.

Karla: Yeah it sure was.

Cassidy: That was massively explosive and awesome seeing Dynamo in action.

Celica: It sure was.

Adagio Dazzle: Boy no kidding. That was still so awesome.

Aria Blaze: It sure was.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah.

Eli: No kidding.

Sinuku: Boy that was awesome! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Blowfish Monster, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Powerpuff Girls etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

They transformed and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

They were ready!

Me: Lets get it on! First this. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

I pressed a button and a flash of light came and a timer started. 15 seconds later the red X lit up.

Me: GUILTY!

SPD Rangers: CANINE CANNON!

Me: Lets get him!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him all over and then we fired an energy blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a containment card.

I went over and picked it up.

Me: Sinuku you have failed this city!

SPD Rangers: SHUT DOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Noah: We don't need the Dynamo to take you down!

Tsukasa: Us alone is enough!

Kamen Ride: Beast Morpher Red!

Kamen Ride: Beast Morpher Blue!

Kamen Ride: Beast Morpher Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Beast Morpher Silver!

Kamen Ride: Beast Morpher Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Beast Morpher Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Beast Morphers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHER!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Beast Morphers!

We went at him and punched, pulverized, bashed and smashed the Blowfish monster all over the place with incredible force.

Olkiex and Wamma blasted and smashed him all over.

Bentley, Murray, Misfire and Pointblank used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Murray and Bentley's powers and Misfire's weapons and Pointblank's weapons and Peacemaker's sonic blaster powers 100-fold.

Bentley and Misfire: TURTLE ION BLAST!

Murray and Pointblank: HIPPO FURY BLAST!

Ruby Rose of Remnant and Deker: RUBY REMNANT BLAST!

Weiss Schnee of Remnant and Abis Mal: WEISS REMNANT BLAST!

Blake Belladonna of Remnant and Nergal: BLAKE REMNANT BLAST!

Yang Xiao Long of Remnant and Motor Ed: YANG REMNANT BLAST!

Jaune Arc of Remnant and Mojo Jojo: JAUNE REMNANT BLAST!

Nora Valkyrie of Remnant and Po Kong: NORA OF REMNANT BLAST!

Pyrrha Nikos of Remnant and Radioactive Man: PYRRHA OF REMNANT BLAST!

Lie Ren of Remnant and Gizmo: LIE OF REMNANT BLAST!

Emerald Sustrai of Remnant and Private HIVE: EMERALD OF REMNANT BLAST!

Dew Gayl of Remnant and Penguin: DEW OF REMNANT BLAST!

Linka Loud Lightning Storm and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Powerpuff Girls, Rarity, Nico and me: POWERPUFF FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FISH PREDATOR ELEMENT STYLE: SHARK!

Entrapta: FISH PREDATOR LIGHTNING STYLE: BARRACUDA!

Perfuma: FISH PREDATOR NATURE STYLE: WHALE!

Frosta: FISH PREDATOR ICE STYLE: SEALS!

Jessica Shannon: FISH PREDATOR STING STYLE: SEA LIONS!

Peni Parker: FISH PREDATOR WEB STYLE: BEARS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said predators.

Lincoln and his harem: FISH PREDATOR FINAL SMASH: FISH PREDATOR MAYHEM!

They summoned predators of fish to attack the giant blowfish!

We fired massive black energy blasts which hit the small Blowfish Monster, and he was fried.

Hsi Wu: Is it dead?

Shendu poked it. There was no response.

Shendu: Yep. It's dead.

Captain Cold: Now, we have it for a meal.

Loki: Make sure to avoid the poisonous parts.

Atomic Skull: Those will be for me.

Nico: Just as long as there are destroyed.

Qin: Yep.

Me: We're almost done though.

And then Bridgette turned his body into sushi. Then, his spirit appeared, and 2016 Bunnicula scared him by making his red eyes disappear, and then, green tentacles appeared from his mouth, eyes, and the back of his head, and it scared the small Blowfish Monster so bad, he got sent to The Book of Vile Darkness for good.

Me: That'll teach you, you little pipsqueak!

Lincoln: That little monster's no longer going to cause any trouble for Townsville nor for anyone ever again.

Nico: You got that right, and man, that Bunnicula sure knows how to scare someone.

Mina Monroe: Yep, that's my little vampire bunny alright.

Mina hugged Bunnicula.

Nico: Alright, awesome job, gang, we're rid of The Blowfish Monster.

Me: And he is in the M.O.E.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Carla Gobara of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow

Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Carla Gobara, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Carla Gobara, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) Carla Gobara, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Carla Gobara: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Carla, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Aisha Arian's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghouls, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Ghoul's Arabic Ghoul Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Arabic Darkness Ghoul Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Carla Gobara, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghouls, and angels with every step.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Carla Gobara, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Aisha Arian was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are ghouls, angels, and Ghostrick Ghoul flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Carla Gobara: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Aisha Arian emerged, but she was changed forever.

ARABIAN MUSIC PLAYS

Aisha Arian grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghouls, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Ghoul emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on ghoul earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Ghoul with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her blood red ghoul-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aisha Arian has on a sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghouls, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Ghoul and a ghoul surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Aisha Arian felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Aisha Arian's massive Ghostrick Ghoul's Arabic Ghoul Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Arabic Darkness Ghoul Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghouls, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aisha Arian's Ghostrick Ghoul Arabic Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Arabic Darkness Ghoul Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Ghostrick Ghoul etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large ghoul heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large ghoul heads and below the ghoul heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Ghoul's heads with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Ghostrick Ghoul and the ghoul that said, "Aisha Arian, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Ghoul, Arabia's Legendary Ghoul, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Pablo and Anderson, Archenemy of Eclipse Aquarius, Destroyer of Carla Gobara of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Ghouls, and Angels"

アイシャ・アリアン、ゴーストリック・グールのジーン・スラマー、アラビアの伝説的なグール、ウルスラ・トルアイグハインニールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、闇のマスター、闇の芸術、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、そしてブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、パブロとアンダーソンの破砕者、エクリプス・アクエリアスの宿敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのカーラ・ゴバラの破壊者、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして闇、光、グール、天使のマスター

Aisha Arian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK GHOUL-GHOUL-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ARABIAN GHOUL DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK GHOUL ANGEL OF DIVINE ARABIAN DARKNESS LIGHT GHOUL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARABIAN DARKNESS LIGHT

GHOUL ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aisha Arian's Super Angel-Ghostrick Ghoul-Ghoul-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Carla Gobara saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Aisha Arian with a knife to stab her in the heart and kill her, but Aisha Arian fired a powerful barrage of black and red energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, ghouls, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Aisha's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Ghoul of Royal Woods, and now, Carla's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Aisha Arian: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Arabian Darkness Light Arabian Ghoul Angel Ghostrick Ghoul Angel and Divine Arabian Darkness Light Arabian Ghoul Angel Ghostrick Ghoul Angel Love) (Arabic Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Aisha Arian.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Carla Gobara, now it's time we put you down for good!

Aisha Arian and Lincoln went after Carla Gobara, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Carla Gobara and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Aisha Arian also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Carla Gobara mad.

Carla Gobara: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Carla Gobara's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Carla Gobara ran at Lincoln and Aisha Arian, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Carla Gobara's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Carla Gobara in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Carla Gobara's life energy as we then saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Carla Gobara into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Carla Gobara's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Aisha Arian and Lincoln did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Aisha Arian's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Aisha Arian: (Arabic Accent) That's one down and eighteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aisha.

Suddenly, Aisha Arian wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aisha Arian's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Ghoul flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and the ghouls rising from the desert behind them with Arabic Music playing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aisha Arian absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly frightening fight, Lincoln, Aisha, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Carla Gobara in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Carla Gobara's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which of the daughters of The Gods and Goddesses are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've already got a good one for tomorrow, her name is Beverly Bacchus, Daughter of Bacchus, Roman God of God of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, she's my Guardian Angel from Rome, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy.

Me: Whoa, the Roman equivalent of Dionysus, and the same deity that your dad got his powers from.

Lincoln: Exactly, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr., and Beverly and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. in the restaurant, and Beverly even helped in teaching Lincoln and his dad everything she knows about using the powers of wine, since she knew Lynn Sr. got his powers from her father, and she had a lot to teach him, and she, like Diana Dionysus, even knew how to make a potent and powerful wine to make criminals so drunk, they confess and blab out their crimes to the public. Lincoln made Beverly a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, green sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Beverly kissed Lincoln on the lips as wine fountains had erupted behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Flip with a bloody passion, because he absolutely hated Beverly for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Beverly everything about what that mutant has done, and one time when Lincoln, Beverly, and Lynn Sr. were at the restaurant, that mutant showed up after he broke out again and tried to kill Lincoln along with Lynn Sr. and Beverly as revenge for ruining his scams, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that hairy mutant cheapskate with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Beverly, and Lynn Sr. blasted him with energy blasts and they pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and she fired a blast of her special wine that made Flip so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Beverly, and Lynn Sr., they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him back to jail.

Nico: Dumbass mutant.

Lincoln: Yeah, oh, and I've also got a Skylanders Gene-Slammer we're also going to want to meet tomorrow, her name is Catherine Augustine, Gene-Slammer of Kaos.

Crash Bandicoot: The Master of The Ten Skylanders Elements, we haven't seen her in seven years, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Catherine Augustine is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of All Skylanders Magic and All The Powers of The Skylanders Elements, and she's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of all Skylanders Magic and all the powers of the Skylanders Elements, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of all the elements.

Me: Just like Cassandra Kaos, awesome.

Crash Bandicoot: Yep, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Catherine left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Catherine really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Catherine joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the elements of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Light, Dark, and Undead, and she also had the additional help from the Skylanders and Master Eon, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the Skylanders Elements, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as her.

Spyro: He became a master of all ten Elements in that amount of time, it was amazing.

Crash Bandicoot: And although she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Catherine hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lori, and like Marie MacDougal, Catherine has more than once used her skills in all the Skylanders Elements to put Lori in her place and cause elemental mayhem on that bossy, out-of-control, immature control freak witch, and she even told her off saying that Lori's a bossy demonic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and even worse, Catherine also said that Lori has the fashion sense of a druid! That really set Lori off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing ten blasts of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Life, Dark, and Undead at Lori which knocked her down and she was put in a cage of bones, and Catherine went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Nico: Sheesh, Lori was really out for blood that day.

Crash Bandicoot: She should know better: piss off one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and she was in for big trouble.

Lincoln: Yep, and for tomorrow, we'll be facing off against Alice Gaspare, you know what that means, Winter?

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) We'll turn her undead heart into ice and shatter it into a million pieces for what she tried to do to us seven years ago.

Nico: We've seen your icy wrath unleashed more than once, Winter, and now, we're about to see it head-on against another member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

May was eating the blowfish sushi made by Bridgette.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Wow that must be awesome.

May: It sure is. Great job Bridgette.

Bridgette: Thanks May.

Nico: But we are rid of that blowfish.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone and May got an awesome meal out of it.

Blossom: She sure did.

Rarity: Indeed she did darlings. (To the viewers) Hope you liked this one darlings. Just remember to avoid the poisonous parts when eating blowfish.

Nico: That is for sure.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction down.

This was a great one and it was for where we battled the Blowfish monster. That episode of The Powerpuff Girls Uh Oh Dynamo was explosive and awesome. It aired on May 26th, 1999 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Leap Frog, Glue Man, Nosferata, Vanessa, Smitty and Evil Gulper as well as Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon And Melon Mint And we're going to Australia and we're going to have Nico go on a date with Sheila The Shark Arthur and we're also going to battle Another Balrog (LOTR), Balrog (Street Fighter), The Witch King of Angmar, Universe 666 Sauron, Sarumon, The Shadow Riders - Kagemaru, Nightshroud, Camula, Evil Tania, The Dark Scorpion Burglers, Abidos III, Titan and Amnael, Indigo Dark, Black Rainbow, Midnight Glimmer, Midnight Sparkle, Sunset Flame, Crazy Gem, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Moon Slayer, Glue Man and Leap Frog. Also we'll meet a gene-slammer for a Barracuda and that one is a king crab fisherman named Admiral Natalie Troy and she is a really awesome crab fisherman. Also we're going to meet a Komala gene-slammer named Abigail Rose and she is from Australia and she is an awesome explorer that Nico knows.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Winter Icyin, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jackfrost and Lincoln VS. Alice Gaspare

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're in for one explosive adventure:

Lincoln and his group are heading to an alternate version of The Skylands: it's a world where Kaos has unleashed destruction and untold chaos, and it's war on a massive scale that was unheard of. And it's going to get really ugly because when Crash Bandicoot sees Alternate Master Eon get mortally wounded by Alternate Kaos and right in front of his eyes and in front of us, Crash Bandicoot is going to enter into a blood oath with Alternate Master Eon and solemnly swear to protect both the Skylands and The Skylanders along with the entire universe and realms from the forces of darkness, and then, HE'S GOING TO ABSOLUTELY LOSE IT BIG TIME AND HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE WITH SUCH UNIMAGINABLE FURY AND UNIMAGINABLE ANGER EVEN WORSE THAN WHEN HE EXPLODED A YEAR AGO WHEN MALEFOR SHOWED UP TO TAKE REVENGE DURING THE RIDONCULOUS RACE OF 2022, AND HE'S GOING TO TRANSFORM AND UNLEASH THE FULL EXTENT OF THE TEN ELEMENTS OF THE SKYLANDS UPON HIM AND MAKE HIM PAY FOR HIS TRANSGRESSIONS AGAINST THE SKYLANDS AND THE SKYLANDERS IN BLOOD! And we're going to meet the first of The Daughters of The Roman Gods and Goddesses, her name is Beverly Bacchus, Daughter of Bacchus, Roman God of God of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Rome, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and Lincoln met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect him from those who sought to do him harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she's really good friends with Lynn Sr., and Beverly and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. in the restaurant, and Beverly even helped in teaching Lincoln and his dad everything she knows about using the powers of wine, since she knew Lynn Sr. got his powers from her father, and she had a lot to teach him, and she, like Diana Dionysus, even knew how to make a potent and powerful wine to make criminals so drunk, they confess and blab out their crimes to the public. Lincoln made Beverly a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, green sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Beverly kissed Lincoln on the lips as wine fountains had erupted behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Flip with a bloody passion, because he absolutely hated Beverly for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him, and Selene Arcangela told Beverly everything about what that mutant has done, and one time when Lincoln, Beverly, and Lynn Sr. were at the restaurant, that mutant showed up after he broke out again and tried to kill Lincoln along with Lynn Sr. and Beverly as revenge for ruining his scams, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that hairy mutant cheapskate with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Beverly, and Lynn Sr. blasted him with energy blasts and they pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and she fired a blast of her special wine that made Flip so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Beverly, and Lynn Sr., they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him back to jail.

And we're also going to meet another Skylanders Gene-Slammer for Lincoln's side, her name is Catherine Augustine, Gene-Slammer of Kaos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of All Skylanders Magic and All The Powers of The Skylanders Elements, and she's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of all Skylanders Magic and all the powers of the Skylanders Elements, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of all the elements. She left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Catherine really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition for the one purpose to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and The Skylanders, Catherine joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the elements of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Light, Dark, and Undead, and she also had the additional help from the Skylanders and Master Eon, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the Skylanders Elements, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Catherine Augustine. Though she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Catherine hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lori, and like Marie MacDougal, Catherine has more than once used her skills in all the Skylanders Elements to put Lori in her place and cause elemental mayhem on that bossy, out-of-control, immature control freak witch, and she even told her off saying that Lori's a bossy demonic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and even worse, Catherine also said that Lori has the fashion sense of a druid! That really set Lori off, and right before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing ten blasts of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Life, Dark, and Undead at Lori which knocked her down and she was put in a cage of bones, and Catherine went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Get ready for an adventure that goes from color to black and white as we try and stop Mr. Mime, who is also Rainbow The Clown who lost his colors because he got splashed by bleach and we're going to stop him and restore his color after separating him from Mr. Mime.

See you next time.

# The Color-Draining Clown

This chapter is based on the Powerpuff Girls villain Mr. Mime from the episode Mime For A Change.

---

On the beaches of Australia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Leap Frog, Glue Man, Nosferata, Vanessa, Smitty and Evil Gulper as well as Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon And Melon Mint and we were there for Nico and Sheila "The Shark" Arthur to have an awesome and great date.

Me: I love coming to Australia.

Xenia: Me too. Too bad Rikki, Bella, Emma and Cleo can't be with us here.

Nico: I know.

Sheila: (Australian Accent) Boy it feels good to be back home mates. I loved going to the beach since I was a wee nipper.

Camie: Who doesn't love going to the beach.

Varie: Yeah that is for sure.

Eli: I love the beach.

Amity Blight: Me too.

Lola: Yeah it's nice.

Nico: Lightning Dust, I want to thank you, Leap Frog, and your teams for coming

Lightning Dust: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right. This will be so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Mika, what do you like to do in your free time?

Mika: Haven't really given it much thought. Just like to look at the stars and see new things out in space.

Camie: That's cool.

Nico: So you're an astronomer.

Mika: In a way. I think it's cool.

Cassidy: It sure is. All the stars and everything are all amazing.

Nico: They sure are.

Lola: I agree there.

Nicole: They sure are amazing. So many awesome things to see.

Nico: I bet you and Shanan get along great

Mika: We do.

Shanan: Yeah we sure do. It's awesome.

Camie: Cool.

Lola: Yeah.

May: Boy yesterday was so fun. That Blowfish monster was tasty as sushi.

Nico: (LAUGHS) It sure was.

Me: That was fun. And we thrashed that little pipsqueak into sushi.

Maria: Good thing he wasn't too big.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: But that was still fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Xenia: That was a great time at the park.

Nico: I admit the Dynamo is powerful. The problem is that it's TOO powerful.

Me: More powerful than all the Megazords combined.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But seeing that robot in action like that was so awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Xenia: It was awesome.

Nico: Yep. No wonder the mayor forbade the girls from using that robot again.

Me: Yeah.

Lightning Dust: That robot destroyed everything.

Nico: That and the Dynamo Z will be used as a last resort

Me: That's right.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: That was amazing seeing the Dynamo in action though.

Lola: Yep.

We got the picnic on the beach set up.

Nico: (to Sheila) Ready for our date?

Sheila Arthur: I sure am mate.

They had an awesome picnic and it had all sorts of great food.

We were also there to relax and have fun on the beach as well.

Lola: This is so fun.

Lana: I'll say.

Camie: Nothing like a little fun at the beach.

Momo: Yeah this is so awesome.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: (to Sheila) Sorry you had to rip out of your clothes when you first transformed.

Sheila Arthur: Aw that's alright Nico. But the important thing is that I'm alright and I can change at will now.

Nico: That is true.

Sheila Arthur: It sure is.

Nico: I hope no one saw you naked after you reverted back

Nicole: Don't worry I made sure that didn't they didn't look.

Nico: Good.

Sheila Arthur: That was for sure mates.

Eli: Yeah.

Sheila Arthur: But the first time, I temporarily lost my human mind

Nico: Really?

Sheila: Yeah it wasn't fun. But I held onto myself.

Eli: That's good

Sheila smirked and concentrated. Then. A fin began emerging from her back

Sheila Arthur: I now have full control over the changes now.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: That's great.

She had the fin go back into her back.

Eli: Hey look there!

We saw what looked like a bunch of Barracuda.

Nico: Look at the barracuda.

Me: Those are the toughest kinds of fish to catch and eat.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: No kidding.

But then we saw a HUGE BARRACUDA jump out! But it was humanoid!

Me: WHOA! That's a Barracuda Gene-slammer!

Qin: She's half human half barracuda!

Varie: Whoa!

Nico: I think we found our next gene-slammer.

It came up to us and it was a gene-slammer that was a girl.

Me: Wow.

Barracuda: Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Admiral Natalie Troy!?

Me: Whoa the famous King Crab Fisherwoman?

Natalie Troy: That's right.

Nico: Were you swimming with your fellow Barracuda?

Natalie Troy: I was and it was fun.

Qin: That is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: What were you doing when you first got slammed?

Natalie Troy: Preparing my fishing boat for my next catch. It was heading to Monroe Point.

Me: That is located right next to Seattle. Known for having the largest spawning grounds for King Crab.

Natalie Troy: That's right. You sure know a lot about the ocean and it's mysteries.

Me: Not to toot my own horn but yeah.

Nico: Let's revert you back.

Me: Just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Natalie Troy: I'm ready for it.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then she doubled over in excruciating pain.

She roared in pain.

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and she had a blue anchor tattoo on her right arm and she had the kanji for Barracuda in the middle of her forehead..

Natalie Troy: (Groans) That hurt.

She saw herself and she was naked.

Natalie Troy: WHOA! (Covers herself) No perverts better be around.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

She and the fashion brigade gave her all new clothes and she had a sailor hat and she had blue clothes on and she had a sailor compass star on her skirt.

Natalie Troy: Wow I look great.

Me: And the final touch.

I gave her a bubble pipe.

Natalie Troy: Ahh a bubble pipe. Thanks.

Nico: You okay?

Natalie Troy: I sure am. And I am good to be back to normal.

Xenia: But you can change at will now.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And Nico we have a lot of Anothers coming! I just sensed for them.

Nico: Really?

Eli: Yep. We have Another Balrog (LOTR), Balrog (Street Fighter), The Witch King of Angmar, Universe 666 Sauron, Sarumon, The Shadow Riders - Kagemaru, Nightshroud, Camula, Evil Tania, The Dark Scorpion Burglers, Abidos III, Titan and Amnael, Indigo Dark, Black Rainbow, Midnight Glimmer, Midnight Sparkle, Sunset Flame, Crazy Gem, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Moon Slayer, Glue Man and Leap Frog! (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Maria gave him some.

Nico: Holy crap that's a lot of members!

Xenia: No kidding!

May: So Amara Thatcher, Lady Tsunade, Audrey Sauron, Avalon Cadieux, Melpha, Naomi Han, Helena McTroy, Shizuka Marikawa, Dark Magician Girl & Syrus, Princess Ember, Cryos and the RD

Louds, Axel Brody, Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII, Gaara, Sailor Earth, Selene Shaunbacher, Yagura, Amilia Cammingshire, Vika, Cammie Vulcan, Rhonda Suzette, Gina Calloway and Kristina Whendolla! (PANTS) Whew! That is a lot of them.

Shizuka Marikawa: I'm ready for her.

Me: All right. Maria call them in.

Maria: Okay.

Eli: (Gulping) Ahh. That is better. But I sense that the Another members minus Leap Frog are all one person.

Qin: Jeez!

Lola: This is a lot of members.

Eli: Yep. And it's one of Lincoln's guardian angels.

Qin: Wow!

Maria called them in and they all came.

Syrus: Hey, guys!

Dark Magician Girl: We're ready for this.

Melpha: You got that right.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

Me: Here they come!

We saw Another Balrog (LOTR), Balrog (Street Fighter), The Witch King of Angmar, Universe 666 Sauron, Sarumon, The Shadow Riders - Kagemaru, Nightshroud, Camula, Evil Tania, The Dark Scorpion Burglers, Abidos III, Titan and Amnael, Indigo Dark, Black Rainbow, Midnight Glimmer, Midnight Sparkle, Sunset Flame, Crazy Gem, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Moon Slayer and Glue Man!

Nico: Lots of them!

Xenia: Yeah!

Another Balrog (LOTR): (in a girls voice) Boy am I glad to see you guys.

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with green hair, green eyes, and had rainbow angel wings and had the kanji of Guardian in the middle of her forehead and she had purple clothes and had Butterfly Dagger Elma on her left hip and she had Celestial Sword Eatos in her hands.

Lincoln: Celestia Eatos! Whoa!

Celestia Eatos: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and my goodness you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know. Celestia is the gene-slammer of the Guardian Monsters that Rafael has and she absolute burning hatred towards Amy, Heather and Eva as well as Flip and Scoots.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Me: All the Guardian Monsters! Awesome!

Lola: Yeah.

Celestia Eatos: Yeah it's cool.

Nico: Only Amy and Flip are still alive.

Celestia Eatos: I know. I heard you guys killed the rest and that Flip and Amy are now Humiliation Fodder. Awesome.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Leap Frog friendly or hostile?

Celestia Eatos: Friendly. And she is quite the jumper.

Me: Nice.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and all the Anothers separated from her.

Celestia Eatos: Whoa I was all those!?

Me: Yep.

Gaara: Lets get them.

Theu fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit the Anothers and they exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: Time for backup!

She pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MANTA RAY FURY FORCE!

She summoned Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Mog, Prawn, Atomic Woman and Trick Shot!

Man Ray: This will be awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure jump in and it was ANOTHER LEAP FROG!

Me: Another Leap Frog!

Xenia: Whoa! This one is a really strong jumper.

Me: Yep.

Another Leap Frog: (In a girls voice) But it's really amazing to jump like this.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl green hair and red eyes and she had green clothes.

Me: Abigail Agalychnis!

Abigail Agalychnis: Awesome to see you J.D.

Lola: Wow! You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. Abigail is an awesome parkour master and she is also the gene-slammer of the Red-Eye Tree Frog.

Nico: That is cool!

Leap Frog: Wow no kidding!

Me: Also the Red-Eye Tree Frog is the mascot of the Rainforest Cafe.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Great restaurant.

Nico: Love the Rainforest Cafe.

Kaito: (gets out Shinkenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Goseiger gear) Because we can grant instead.

Kaito got a Samurai Sword and Zocks got a Megaforce Sword.

Abigail Agalychnis: No he didn't. I shoved numerous flies down his throat and ran away.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was throwing up for three days straight from that.

Xenia: Oh yuck!

Me: Oh sick!

Lana: Awesome! That is great that he ate bugs like that.

Me: Yeah. Sorry we got to fight like this.

Abigail Agalychnis: No worries.

She turned into Another Leap Frog!

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) You feeling groggy?

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) Then let's jump!

Sougo got SanuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor

Nico: Lets get her!

Nico: Time to jump and smash! (ACTIVATES LEAP FROG'S RIDEWATCH)

BOING!

Nico jumped and smashed down Another Leap Frog.

Nico: This will be a sticky one! (ACTIVATES GLUE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired glue and stuck her to the ground.

May: This will be magical. (ACTIVATES NOSFERATA'S RIDESWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

May: Time for more magic! (ACTIVATES VANESSA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for this! (ACTIVATES SMITTY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Maria: I could use some soda! (ACTIVATES EVIL GULPER'S RIDEWATCH)

She drank some soda and fired waves of energy and smashed her down!

Mika: Time for some star power! (ACTIVATES GLUE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired glue and stuck her to the ground.

Then Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Cancer, Dwarfstar, Ojo Tango and the Gangreen Gang came.

Nico: Nice team Toad!

Toad: Thanks! It's cool!

Laney: Yeah!

Xenia: Yeah!

Maria: The next gene-slammer… WHOA!

She felt something on her back and looked and then she saw a Komala on her back.

Maria: Hey look here.

Me: There's a Komala on your back.

I went and got it off her.

Me: Aw you're a cute little one.

Komala: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) I sure am mate.

Nico: Abigail Rose!? Whoa.

Maria: At least you weren't in my shirt

Komala: I know.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had green eyes and had blue clothes and had the flag of Australia on her skirt.

Abigail Rose: I got this mates.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Abigail Agalychnis over.

Abigail Rose: That was great mates!

Nico: Yeah!

Mika: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Rose: When me and Nico went into the jungle of Australia and found a temple and we found the Book of Eingana.

Nicole: Wow that is cool! I've been trying to find that book for a long time.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah!

Nico and Abigail Rose hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Abigail Rose: Me too mate.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, and Princess Cadance are heading to an alternate version of The Skylands: it's a world where Kaos has unleashed destruction and untold chaos, and it's war on a massive scale that was unheard of, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Alternate Kaos.

And it's also going to get really ugly because when Crash Bandicoot sees Alternate Master Eon get mortally wounded by Alternate Kaos and right in front of his eyes and in front of us, Crash Bandicoot is going to enter into a blood oath with Alternate Master Eon and solemnly swear to protect both the Skylands and The Skylanders along with the entire universe and realms from the forces of darkness, and then, HE'S GOING TO ABSOLUTELY LOSE IT BIG TIME AND HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE WITH SUCH UNIMAGINABLE FURY AND UNIMAGINABLE ANGER EVEN WORSE THAN WHEN HE EXPLODED A YEAR AGO WHEN MALEFOR SHOWED UP TO TAKE REVENGE DURING THE RIDONCULOUS RACE OF 2022, AND HE'S GOING TO TRANSFORM AND UNLEASH THE FULL EXTENT OF THE TEN ELEMENTS OF THE SKYLANDS UPON HIM AND MAKE HIM PAY FOR HIS TRANSGRESSIONS AGAINST THE SKYLANDS AND THE SKYLANDERS IN BLOOD!

Lincoln: WHOA! What on Earth?!

Crash Bandicoot: This is an alternate version of The Skylands, but it's one where Kaos has unleashed destruction and untold chaos, and it's war on a massive scale that's unheard of.

Me: Damn, this is really really bad!

Lincoln: No kidding, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Alternate Kaos.

Nico: Let's head on over at once to Skylanders Academy, and meet up with the Alternate Skylanders and Alternate Master Eon.

We headed on over to the Alternate Skylanders Academy and we met up with Alternate Master Eon and the Alternate Skylanders.

Alternate Master Eon: We are so glad you all could come, thank goodness my parallel self got the message as fast as he could.

Lincoln: So, that call for help that Master Eon received this morning.

Me: It was from all of you asking for our help to deal with Alternate

Kaos.

Alternate Spyro: That's right, he's been causing untold destruction and mayhem, and he'd also gotten help from a girl that was sighted here earlier.

Spyro: Does this girl have on black clothes, black hair, blood red eyes, red hairband, and fangs?

Alternate Cynder: Yes, and she's also completely delusional and insane.

Cynder: (Gasps) Uh oh, there's only one person, or should we say vampire who could match that: Alice Gaspare of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Why, that little… ! She is so dead when we get after her later on today.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah. Come on, let's head down there and take down Alternate Kaos once and for all.

We left the Alternate Skylanders Academy to hunt down Alternate Kaos, but then, we suddenly saw Alternate Kaos heading right for us, and then, he fired a bolt of dark magic which hit Alternate Master Eon in the chest, and even worse, it was a mortal wound.

Alternate Kaos: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) Now, you Sky-Losers have no chance against me, KAOS, without your precious "Master", Eon!

We were now pissed off big time, but none so than Crash Bandicoot.

Crash Bandicoot: You vile, little… !

Crash Bandicoot fired a blast of dark magic himself, which hit Alternate Kaos, and he got hurt badly. Then, he ran over to Alternate Master Eon.

Crash Bandicoot: Just hang on, Master Eon. Varie, get your First Aid

Kit, we need to help him.

But, Alternate Master Eon put his hand on Crash's right shoulder.

Alternate Master Eon: It's okay. I know… my time here is done, but I cannot leave the Skylanders to be left in terrible danger, not after what Kaos has done. (To Crash Bandicoot) But, you, you can do it, Crash.

Crash Bandicoot: Master Eon…? What do I need to do?

Alternate Master Eon: You must enter into a sacred blood oath with me, and I intend to pass on my will to you. Here, give me your hand.

Crash Bandicoot held out his right hand, and then, Alternate Master Eon grasped it with both hands. Suddenly, we saw Crash Bandicoot's rainbow energy aura with flames, water drops, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, lights, shadows, bones, rocks, lava, and leaves flare up at such an extreme level and he was suddenly gaining an astronomical power boost.

Back at the World Tree Estate, everyone else saw what happened thanks to a one-way window made by Master Eon.

Master Eon: I never imagined it, not ever that my Alternate self would be struck down by Alternate Kaos. But, what he said was true, he couldn't leave the Alternate Skylanders to face danger, and he decided to do the one thing to ensure the future of the Skylands wouldn't die: pass on his will and his powers to Crash Bandicoot.

Maria: That alternate little shrimp's going to get it big time, I hope Crash rips him apart in the same way he killed Malefor and Devil Jin!

William: Same here.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) That Alternate Kaos had committed the ultimate injustice, and now, there will be blood.

The Skylanders agreed on that.

Alternate Master Eon: It is done, my will has been passed down to you, Crash Bandicoot.

Crash Bandicoot knew that the blood oath has been forged.

Crash Bandicoot: And I swear to you, I will protect all of Skylands and The Skylanders along with the entire universe with everything I've got from Alternate Kaos and his army of villains.

Alternate Master Eon smiled warmly, and he knew that Crash would keep that oath forever.

Alternate Master Eon: Thank you, Crash Bandicoot.

Suddenly, Alternate Master Eon turned to pure light, and he faded away, we all saw it, and we really had tears in our eyes.

Crash Bandicoot: MASTER EON!

Rainbow Dash: I… I can't believe it, Alternate Master Eon, he's…

Lincoln hugged Rainbow Dash.

Lincoln: He's gone, but he will never be forgotten, nor his death go unavenged.

Alternate Kaos: (Growls Angrily) You stupid Sky-Losers, the Skylands would've been mine by now if Eon hadn't gotten in my way!

Crash Bandicoot now had a look of rage in his eyes as he stood up from the ground, and glared at Alternate Kaos with rage and anger.

Crash Bandicoot: Enough, Alternate Kaos! (Emerald green eyes shrank with rage) Never in a million years will I ever forgive you for what you've done!

We felt it for ourselves: Crash's anger and rage has been let loose and Alternate Kaos crossed a big line because of what he did.

Alternate Spyro: What the?

Spyro: This same level of rage Crash had, it was back when Malefor showed up to get revenge, but now, that rage has come back infinite-fold, and now, it's found its target in Alternate Kaos.

Aku-Aku: (Jamaican Accent) And now, that rage is about to be unleashed once more, and the blood oath he forged will be fulfilled.

Suddenly, something within Crash Bandicoot's mind had suddenly snapped as the memories of what Kaos had done and what Alternate Kaos did in mortally wounding Alternate Master Eon a few seconds ago rushed through his head as a primal rage was unleashed, and his emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, and bandicoots surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery from his wider and more muscular back, and as he angrily approached Alternate Kaos, he left rainbow energy, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, and bandicoots with every step.

Crash Bandicoot: No matter how many times we do this, it always ends with you getting your butt kicked, your plans foiled at every single turn, and your minions beaten to a pulp. (SUDDENLY NOW GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF AS HIS RAINBOW AURA WITH ELEMENTAL FORCES, BANDICOOTS, AND DRAGONS FLARES UP EXTREMELY AS MASSIVE UPPER AND LOWER BODY MUSCLES BULGE) But, what you've just done to Master Eon of this world in your one and final attempt to destroy The Skylanders and all of us, none of us will ever forget that, but for you to have no sense of remorse and be so black-hearted about that… , YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY CROSSED ONE TOO MANY LINES FOR THE VERY LAST TIME, YOU MALIGNANT OVERCONFIDENT LITTLE BASTARD! TOO MANY LIVES HAVE BEEN RUINED BECAUSE OF YOUR CONSTANT ATTEMPTS TO TAKE OVER THE SKYLANDS AND ONE HAD TO SACRIFICE HIS LIFE FOR THOSE HE CARES DEEPLY ABOUT, AND FOR THAT, I SHALL HONOR MASTER EON'S FINAL WISHES AND PUT A PERMANENT END TO YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL!

WE ABSOLUTELY FELT IT BIG TIME: THE FULL EXTENT OF

CRASH BANDICOOT'S ANGER AND RAGE HAS BEEN UNLEASHED, AND ALTERNATE KAOS WAS NOW IN MAJOR-LEAGUE BIG TROUBLE!

Nico: OH MAN! He's lost it big time!

Me: The full extent of his anger and rage has finally been awakened and now that malignant little monster is about to pay for it.

Lincoln: Big time!

Suddenly, we saw two girls appear before us: the first is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long emerald green hair and green hairband, emerald green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful emerald green angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless emerald green top, necklace with pearls and emerald gem for the pendant, long ankle-length white skirt, white bridal gloves, green high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with bulls, panthers, tigers, lions, goats, snakes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Bacchus, and holstered on her back is a massive Bacchus-themed greatsword with embedded green gems and Bacchus etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large green bull heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large emerald green gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel.

And the second is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and dark blue hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless black top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long black skirt going down to her ankles, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elemental forces and angels on the coattails and on the back is Kaos surrounded by the Ten Elements of The Skylands and the Kaos Symbol, and holstered on her back is a massive Kaos-themed greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Ten Symbols of The Skylands and the Kaos Symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large purple gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with them are the seven girls.

Green-Haired Girl: Hope we're not too late.

Black-Haired Girl: And we also got the girls away from that malignant little monster.

Lincoln: No, you're not too late, Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine, in fact, the show is about to begin! STAND YOUR GROUND, HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately stood our ground as Crash Bandicoot screamed like an absolute madman to the infinite power, and then, a massive explosion erupted from within him as his energy exploded like crazy, and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, and fruit surrounding the vortex there are dragons and bandicoots running and flying around the vortex with the symbols of The Ten Skylanders Elements orbiting around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alternate Kaos: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex forced Alternate Kaos to the ground.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA AND THE SKYLANDS GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CRASH BANDICOOT! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CRASH BANDICOOT EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Crash Bandicoot grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long reddish-brown hair going down to his neck and reddish-brown stylized mohawk, he has neon emerald green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic, sparkles, light, darkness, bones, rocks, crystals, lava, leaves, bandicoots, and dragons surrounding him, he has a bandicoot and a dragon holding a 10-Sided Star with the 10 Skylander Elements in the 10 sides of the star emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and he has on his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold symbols of the 10 Elements of the Skylanders and rainbow crystal links and rainbow bandicoot-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon and bandicoot with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the pendant. Crash Bandicoot has on a white tank top with rainbow phoenix on it with Master Eon's sash, long black pants with the 10 Elemental Symbols of the Skylanders on the left leg, black knee-high combat boots, large black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix surrounded by the Elements of The Skylanders on the backside of the gloves and four silver square on the knuckles, and long midnight black trenchcoat with flames, ocean waves, wind gusts, gears, magic, suns, moons, leaves, and bones on the coattails and on the back is a bandicoot and a dragon holding the 10-Sided Star with the 10 Elements of The Skylanders in the 10 sides of the star. Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive orange angel wings with rainbow tips on the large orange feathers changed to massive reddish-brown angel wings with rainbow tips on the large reddish-brown feathers and they grew much bigger for his new body. Crash Bandicoot has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's massive Skylands' Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Skylanders Bravery and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten had began began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic, sparkles, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, and bandicoots, and when it emerged, it was forever transformed into Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic and the symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic etched in rows on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, large venetian red wolf heads for the handguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large venetian red wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and below the wolf heads is a venetian red dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and a rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer inside the long sleeves of his long midnight black trenchcoat, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the bandicoot and dragon holding the 10-Sided Star that said, "Crash Bandicoot, Wild, Hilarious, Crazy, and Brave-Hearted Hero of Wumpa Island, Emissary and Defender of The Skylanders, Powerful Elemental Skylander Brawler and Elemental Skylander Knight, Loving Older Brother and Guardian of Coco Bandicoot and Aku-Aku, Archenemy of Nasty-Doo The Were-Doo, Destroyer of Doctor Nefarious Trophy and Malefor, Slayer of Alternate Kaos and His Minions, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Lifelong Friend of Spyro, Cynder, and The Skylanders, Perpetual Foiler of The Delusional Plans of The Mad Scientists, Defender of Nature and Every Living Thing in The World, Carrier of Alternate Master Eon's Legacy, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Water, Air, Earth, Tech, Magic, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Dragons, Bandicoots, and Masks"

クラッシュ・バンディクー、ワイルドで陽気でクレイジーで勇敢なワンパ島のヒーロー、スカイランダーの使者であり擁護者、強力なエレメンタル・スカイランダーの喧嘩師とエレメンタル・スカイランダーの騎士、愛情深い兄でありココ・バンディクーの守護者、そして厄介な大敵であるアク・アク-ドゥー・ザ・ワードゥー、ドクター・ネファリアス・トロフィーとマレフォルの破壊者、代替カオスとその手下の破壊者、悪の破壊者であり破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、生涯スパイロ、シンダー、スカイランダーズの友人、マッドサイエンティストの妄想計画の永久の阻止者、自然と世界のあらゆる生き物の擁護者、代替マスター・エオンの遺産の運び手、真の不滅の英雄、そして火と水のマスター、空気、地球、技術、魔法、生命、光、闇、アンデッド、ドラゴン、バンディクー、マスク

Crash Bandicoot has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BANDICOOT-DRAGON-ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT ANGEL OF DIVINE TEN ELEMENT SKYLANDS TRUE HERO KNIGHT DRACONIC BANDICOOT ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE TEN ELEMENT SKYLANDS TRUE HERO KNIGHT DRACONIC BANDICOOT ANGEL BRAVERY!

We were amazed by Crash Bandicoot's Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Alternate Kaos saw it, he flew into a rage and summoned Doom Sharks made of Earth to attack him, but Crash Bandicoot swung his new massive greatsword and fired bolts of lightning which obliterated the Doom Sharks, and then, he fired a powerful barrage of rainbow energy blasts, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, magic, sparkles, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, and bandicoots at Alternate Kaos, and the barrage hit him and exploded with incredible power, and this pissed off Alternate Kaos.

Spyro: Whoa, that's so awesome, Crash's transformed and he's really angered Alternate Kaos now.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) That's for sure, and like I said, never in a million years will I ever forgive this monster for what he's done, and for what did to Alternate Master Eon, there's only one punishment for the likes of him.

Lincoln: Death.

Crash Bandicoot went after Alternate Kaos who continued firing blasts of dark magic at him, but he was immune to dark magic and all forms of magic, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fire, water, ice, earth, crystals, light, darkness, spectral lightning, wind, gears, blades, bones, magic, plants, dragons, and bandicoots at Alternate Kaos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Crash Bandicoot attacked him with his massive greatsword leaving Alternate Kaos with scars, and he demonstrated the powers of Rainbow Dash by charging right at Alternate Kaos at superfast speed and punched him really hard in the gut with really immense superhuman strength demonstrating the powers of Applejack, then, he fired gems and jewels at Alternate Kaos as he had demonstrated the powers of Rarity, then, he made various bear roars and bears came and mauled Alternate Kaos demonstrating the powers of Fluttershy, then, he fired confetti bombs and balloon bombs at Alternate Kaos which exploded as they hit him demonstrating the powers of Pinkie Pie, then, he fired blasts of purifying magic which nullified the dark magic energy blasts Alternate Kaos fired demonstrating the powers of Twilight Sparkle, and he fired blasts of bones at Alternate Kaos which clubbed him on the head demonstrating the powers of Starlight Glimmer, then, he saw all of Alternate Kaos' crimes as he grabbed him and fired superhot fire blasts demonstrating the powers of Sunset Shimmer, then, he demonstrated the powers of Princesses Celestia and Luna by forming the cutie marks of the Two Sisters and they fired blasts of sunlight and moonlight at Alternate Kaos, and he was really beaten down badly.

Nico: SO INCREDIBLE!

And everyone back at the World Tree Estate saw it through Master

Eon's one-way window.

Maria: GET HIM, CRASH, KICK HIS ASS!

William: And just like with Lincoln and J.D., he demonstrated the powers of Twilight Sparkle, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Fluttershy, Rarity, Applejack, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer, Princess Luna, and Princess Celestia since they're the Princesses of the Ten Skylanders.

Master Eon: That's correct, William.

Lincoln: We also can't let Crash have all the fun. Come on, gang, let's end Alternate Kaos once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his wider and more muscular back, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and

Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his wider and muscular back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Rainbow Dash's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon

Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Alternate Kaos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Crash Bandicoot ran right at Alternate Kaos and he drove his massive greatsword into Alternate Kaos' stomach and he sucked out all his powers and magic and he made them his own.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) Now, to use one of Lincoln's techniques and combine it with the power of The Undead Skylanders. UNDEAD LIFE DRAIN!

Suddenly, the embedded indigo purple gem and Undead Symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade of his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of True Ten Elemental Justice and Eternal Elemental Skylanders Bravery began glowing, and then, Crash Bandicoot began draining Alternate Kaos of all his dark magic and life energy, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Alternate Kaos was now a desiccated corpse drained of magic and life energy, and as soon as his soul appears, Crash Bandicoot banished his evil soul to The Black Gates forever and he fired a blast of rainbow fire and incinerated Alternate Kaos' body. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Crash Bandicoot's new body, clothes, jewelry, weapons, Third Eye, and massive reddish-brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: WHOA! Crash, now that was impressive, and that move you used, you used Lincoln's Vampiric Life Drain technique, didn't you?

Crash Bandicoot: Yes, I did, but I combined it with the power of The Undead Skylanders, who have the power to drain the life out of something living.

Starlight Glimmer: That's true.

Cynder and Marianna Nightingale agreed with her.

Lincoln: Still, that was really awesome, and I wonder if you can also change into different Elemental forms like I can.

Crash Bandicoot: We'll have to see for ourselves, but I think you may be onto something, Lincoln, but for my elemental forms, they'll mainly focus on Fire, Water, Earth, Life, Magic, Tech, Light, Dark, and Undead.

Me: Yeah, it'll mainly focus on the ten Elements of The Skylands.

Nico: That's true.

Lincoln: But, either way, we've gotten rid of Alternate Kaos and Crash Bandicoot not only transformed and ascended after he forged his blood oath with Alternate Master Eon, but he also avenged his death and made Alternate Kaos pay with his life. (To Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine) And it's so good to see you again, Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine.

Beverly Bacchus: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Catherine Augustine: And it's also good to see you, Cynder, and Spyro again, Crash.

Crash Bandicoot: You too, Catherine.

Lincoln went up to Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine and he hugged them, and Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Beverly Bacchus: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Catherine Augustine: You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know these two sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Beverly Bacchus, Daughter of Bacchus, Roman God of God of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, she's my Guardian Angel from Rome, and like her father, she's a Goddess of Wine-Making, Orchards and Fruit, Vegetation, Fertility, Festivity, Insanity, Ritual Madness, Religious Ecstasy, and Theatre, and she has all her father's powers, she's immortal, and she's also extremely beautiful and sexy. When she and I met, there was indeed quite the attraction that turned into true love and she swore to protect me from those who sought to do me harm, and her targets were none other than Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Chandler, Artie, Trent, and Killjoy Huggins, his enemies, and she also swore to protect me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Emperyous: She's also really good friends with Lynn Sr., and Beverly and Lincoln helped Lynn Sr. in the restaurant, and Beverly even helped in teaching Lincoln and his dad everything she knows about using the powers of wine, since she knew Lynn Sr. got his powers from her father, and she had a lot to teach him, and she, like Diana Dionysus, even knew how to make a potent and powerful wine to make criminals so drunk, they confess and blab out their crimes to the public. Lincoln made Beverly a beautiful necklace with green gem for the pendant, along with a white short-sleeved blouse, green sleeveless top, long ankle-length white dress skirt, and white bridal gloves, and to show thanks, Beverly kissed Lincoln on the lips as wine fountains had erupted behind them, and it was truly beautiful, and she really hates Flip with a bloody passion, because he absolutely hated Beverly for always defending Lincoln whenever he along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies who plotted to kill him.

Michelle Emperyous: And Selene Arcangela told Beverly everything about what that mutant has done, and one time when Lincoln, Beverly, and Lynn Sr. were at the restaurant, that mutant showed up after he broke out again and tried to kill Lincoln along with Lynn Sr. and Beverly as revenge for ruining his scams, that was until Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that hairy mutant cheapskate with a dangerous ferocity, and he, Beverly, and Lynn Sr. blasted him with energy blasts and they pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and she fired a blast of her special wine that made Flip so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to him, Beverly, and Lynn Sr., they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him back to jail.

Nico: That fucked-up mutant, he's crossing more lines yet again and pissing us off even more.

Crash Bandicoot: Because he's way too stupid to learn his lesson. And the second girl is Catherine Augustine, Gene-Slammer of Kaos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of All Skylanders Magic and All The Powers of The Skylanders Elements, and she's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of all Skylanders Magic and all the powers of the Skylanders Elements, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of all the elements.

Cassandra Kaos: Just like me, that's really awesome.

Crash Bandicoot: Yep, and she left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark

Portal Master, launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Catherine really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition for the one purpose to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and The Skylanders, Catherine joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world seven years ago, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the elements of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Light, Dark, and Undead, and she also had the additional help from the Skylanders and Master Eon, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the Skylanders Elements, and over time, he really proved to be a master and at the same level as Catherine Augustine. Though she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Catherine hates with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lori, and like Marie MacDougal, Catherine has more than once used her skills in all the Skylanders Elements to put Lori in her place and cause elemental mayhem on that bossy, out-of-control, immature control freak, and she even told her off saying that Lori's a bossy demonic control freak, that she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and even worse, Catherine also said that Lori has the fashion sense of a druid!

Those who hadn't heard it gasped.

Crash Bandicoot: And that really set Lori off, and right before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing ten blasts of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Life, Dark, and Undead at Lori which knocked her down and she was put in a cage of bones, and Catherine went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Lori: And I couldn't forget that you had a literal smug smirk on your face when I ran up to my room after Mom and Dad grounded me.

Nico: Wait, what?

Lincoln: It's true, Crash saw the whole thing, and he knew that Lori messed up big time, in fact, he'd kept score on all of Lori's previous attempts to kill me and my Guardian Angels.

Luna: And he always had a smug smirk on his face, we couldn't even hold in our laughter.

Lincoln: We almost busted out laughing, but if Lori ever found out, she would have our heads on a pike. And now that you're here, Beverly and Catherine.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Beverly Bacchus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Catherine Augustine in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Beverly Bacchus: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Catherine Augustine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine.

Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Mami Akabane, Mio Takanashi, Nadeshiko Konoe, Kyouko Ayase, Nazuna Omigawa, Mika Hiiragi, and Aya Kudou from 110 ~Sanfujinka Shikeishuu Byouin Jack~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mami Akabane, Mio Takanashi, Nadeshiko Konoe, Kyouko Ayase, Nazuna Omigawa, Mika Hiiragi, and Aya Kudou from 110 ~Sanfujinka Shikeishuu Byouin Jack~.

Nicole: Wow, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mami Akabane: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mami Akabane and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Alternate Kaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his

massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mami Akabane: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mami Akabane: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mami Akabane, Mio Takanashi, Nadeshiko Konoe, Kyouko Ayase, Nazuna Omigawa, Mika Hiiragi, and Aya Kudou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and we were greeted by a round of hugs from the rest of the team.

Maria: Guys, we saw the whole fight through a one-way window Master Eon created, that fight was so awesome and explosive, and we saw what happened to Alternate Master Eon, and that Crash made a blood oath with him.

Crash Bandicoot: I knew it would be a big responsibility, but I swore to Alternate Master Eon, and it's a solemn vow I intend to keep.

Master Eon: That's right, and you have a lot of expectations to live up to, Crash.

Lincoln: But, you know we'll be there with you.

Crash Bandicoot: Thanks. Now, to take care of one last thing.

Crash Bandicoot snapped his fingers and he brought the Alternate Skylands to our world, and he also made a door in Skylanders Academy in our world, so we can always head to Alternate Skylands in case trouble comes again.

---

After getting rid of Alternate Kaos and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Beverly Bacchus: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Catherine Augustine: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Beverly Bacchus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Beverly Bacchus: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Beverly, Catherine, what are some memories that you had with Lincoln?

Beverly Bacchus: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went out on a date to Lynn's Table, his dad set it up like we were in Italy, but as we were enjoying a delicious meal, we wound getting word that Flip had broken out of prison again, and that fat mutant wanted revenge on us. Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that hairy mutant cheapskate with a dangerous ferocity, and we blasted him with energy blasts and we pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and I fired a blast of my special wine that made Flip so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out drunk, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to us, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him back to jail.

Me: And with a nasty hangover.

Nico: Fucked-up mutant cheapskate.

Catherine Augustine: That's nothing compared to what happened with me and Lincoln. One day, we were at Reiningers' to get some clothes for Leni and her friends, but then, Lori showed up and she was out to kill us again. This time, I'd had enough of Lori, so I proceeded to tell her off saying that she's a bossy demonic control freak, she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and she had the fashion sense of a druid! That really set Lori off, and before she could kill me, Lincoln saved me by firing ten blasts of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Life, Dark, and Undead at Lori which knocked her down and she was put in a cage of bones, and I went over to Lincoln and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted big time by Leni who saw what she tried to do and when we got back to The Loud House, Lori got grounded big time.

Chester Monroe: Lori, sometimes, I don't know whether to put you in the stocks and have people throw tomatoes at your face or have Bunnicula subject you to whatever supernatural weirdness he has up his sleeves.

Nico: Easy, Chester. Besides, this was all the fault of Chase Young's evil side and he's gone for good along with the last fragments of his soul.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Berryssist: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Berryssist, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller are now in your harem.

Luna: So awesome.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Berryssist, Catchy Boardist, Dreamrummer, Giftarist, and Romic'n'Roller, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks! Oh, Chester, we've got a job for you, Harold, and Bunnicula, it's to recruit two new members into The Masters of Evil.

Harold: Cool!

Chester: Not cool. You know what'll happen to Bunnicula if he goes out in the sun.

Lincoln: Chester, you know Bunnicula now has immunity to the sun thanks to us, so he can go out in the sun now.

Chester: Oh, okay. So, where do we got to head to?

After Lincoln's date at Bubblaine, we got word that Vypra wanted us to recruit two new members into The Masters of Evil, and we decided to send Chester, Harold, and Bunnicula for this one.

Chester: Okay, so we're here in the city, now what?

Harold: J.D. said we were going to recruit two people into The Masters of Evil, but we don't know who they are.

Suddenly, Bunnicula saw something: it was two girls heading right for them, one of them was none other than Junko Enoshima from Danganronpa and Claire.

Chester: (Screams) Harold, do you know who those two are?

Harold: Uh…

Chester: That's Junko Enoshima from Danganronpa and Claire, those two are killers and enjoy inflicting pain and despair!

Junko Enoshima: Ah, new victims. How I'll enjoy hearing your screams of despair.

Claire: And I'll enjoy skinning you three alive!

Bunnicula took out two Transylvanian Amulets and hung them around the necks of Junko Enoshima and Claire, and when he did that, the magical Transylvanian Amulets froze them in place.

Bunnicula: Na-na-na-na-na! (Giggles)

Harold: Wow, way to go, Bunnicula!

Chester: There's no way we can recruit them, they're too psychotic.

Bunnicula snapped his fingers and beamed them to The Masters of Evil's HQ, and they came back home.

Nico: I take it your mission went well.

Chester: Why didn't you guys tell us the villains we were going to recruit were Junko Enoshima from Danganronpa and Claire, the killers who enjoy inflicting pain and despair?!

Lincoln: We were going to, until Harold dragged you and Bunnicula outside before we could say it.

Chester: Harold!

Harold: Sorry, but I get really excited when it comes to this.

Chester: Anyways, those two were about to kill us until Bunnicula hung two Transylvanian Amulets on their necks which froze them and sent them to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Lincoln: Nice one. Hopefully, those two Transylvanian Amulets will keep them from causing trouble.

Nico: Yeah, they enjoyed inflicting pain and despair, but they have honor, so we had to recruit them, and we also asked Vypra to recruit some archenemies for you three.

Harold: Oh boy.

Chester: I can tell I won't like it.

?: I think you might change your tune soon enough.

We then saw one of these three new recruits: it was Wave The Swallow, one of the Babylonian Rogues.

Amy Rose: Wave!

Lincoln: She's one of the three Babylonian Rogues that you guys faced long ago.

Sonic: Yep, so Vypra recruited you into The Masters of Evil, I knew it.

Wave the Swallow: Yes, and I'm going to be Harold's archenemy.

Chester: Well, you do realize Harold will pounce on you and get your outfit dirty.

Wave the Swallow: I'm a mechanic, I'm used to getting dirty.

Suddenly, we heard rock music, and Bunnicula saw his archenemy: the hardcore Termite Rock Band.

Luna: Whoa, that's some awesome rock music!

Wave the Swallow: That's the Termite Rock Band, and they'll be the archenemy of Bunnicula.

Bunnicula: (Laughs)

Wave the Swallow: And Chester, don't even try to claw my eyes out, but we also found you your archenemy.

We then saw Chester's archenemy, and when Amy, Cream, and Big the Cat saw who it was, they were in for a shock.

Big the Cat: Hey, isn't that…?

Amy Rose: Big the Escapist, he's your villainous counterpart, and a well-known escape artist, and now, he's the archenemy of Chester.

Chester: You picked Big's villainous counterpart?! Wait till I get my hands on you, Wave!

?: Hey, hey, take it easy, will ya?

We then saw another figure come inside: it was Jet the Hawk, leader of The Babylonian Rogues.

Lincoln: Jet the Hawk, I knew you'd also show up here, and if I had to guess, you also know who your archenemy is, right?

Jet the Hawk: Yep, it's none other than Mina Monroe.

Mina Monroe: Whoa, really? Nice!

Chester: What the? Oh, okay fine, we already know who our archenemies are. But, one hair gets hurt on Mina's head, and you'll be answering to Bunnicula.

Bunnicula's ears turned into bat wings, and he roared like a demon!

Jet the Hawk: Yeah, we get it.

---

Later we were watching TV and the Shirou Gou came.

Shirou Gou: You guys wanna see my new workplace?

Billy: Of course we would!

Me: Sure Shirou.

Shirou Gou: You guys are going to love it. Follow me.

We went down to the planet and we followed Shirou.

We arrived at the building.

Krusty: Is this the place?

SHirou Gou: It sure is.

We saw a beautiful office building.

Qin: Wow nice.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head in.

We went in and it was a great building.

Nico: This is a nice place.

Shirou: It sure is and the best part is you get these for a snack.

We saw a stand filled with Woody Woodpecker's favorite candy bars: Butterscotchy Finger Pies.

Woody Woodpecker: Oh boy! Butterscotchy Finger Pies!

Me: Boy those look tasty!

Shirou: Yep. Those are really good too.

Laney: (DROOLS) Oh boy!

Me: Keep those away from Ed. He is allergic to Butterscotch.

Eli: Yeah.

Shirou: Yeah but those are only for doing good work.

?: Ah let them have a couple Shirou. They are guests and they are welcome to have a couple.

Poromon: Oh, Hello there.

We saw Shirou's boss Rikio Ono!

Rikio Ono: Awesome and an honor to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: (In my head) Rikio Ono! I remember this guy. He just wanted a little praise for a proposal for his hard work here.

Shirou: Guys meet my boss Rikio Ono.

Me: Awesome to meet you Rikio.

Laney: Thanks for the candy bars. (Eating one) Mmm! They are delicious!

Woody Woodpecker: Some of the best ever Laney. (Eating one)

Rikio Ono: Glad you like them. Shirou told me so much about you guys and it's an honor to have you all here.

Me: Glad we can be here.

Rikio Ono: (to Taro) You look familiar.

Taro: Uh (Nervous Chuckle) We met before remember? In Japan?

Rikio Ono: Oh right! You're Taro Momoi. Been a while.

Taro: It has been a while.

Rikio Ono: I know.

Nico: Have people been giving you praise for your work?

Rikio Ono: (sighs) Honestly, not a lot.

Me: I'm sorry Rikio.

Rikio Ono: Thanks J.D. But let me show you something.

He showed me to a room and in it was a bunch of really awesome and beautiful landscape paintings of all kinds of alien planets! Many of the planets we have actually been to before.

Me: WHOA!

Rikio Ono: It's a hidden talent of mine. I like drawing and painting alien planet landscapes.

Me: These are amazing Rikio! And believe it or not these pictures are alien planets we all have been to before.

Rikio Ono: You went to many of the planets I drew!?

Me: We sure have and we have only begun to scratch the surface of how many planets there are all over the universe.

Rikio Ono: That is amazing!

Me: I know. Rikio you are a great artist and you have amazing talent!

Rikio Ono: You really think so?

Me: I know so!

Rikio Ono: I'm glad to hear your praise. Now, IF ONLY OTHERS COULD DO THE SAME!

Me: UH OH!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Bioman logo and turned into Choudenshiki from episode 44 of Donbrothers! All the while, Nico stood by the printer ready to push his face against it.

At a corporate office, the boss is praising his employees on their work and an employee named Rikio Ono tries to show how hard he worked on a business proposal, but is given minor praise and then ignored. Rikio is depressed about this and then tries to be noticed by his coworkers by showing off his rainbow tie when the ladies flirt with another coworker about his orange tie. Rikio desires for someone, anyone, to give him sincere praise and this desire turns him into the Bioman Hitotsuki, Choudenshiki.

Choudenshiki is running around and emitting waves from his body to make people praise him involuntarily and then absorbs those people.

At the carpark, Choudenshiki appears and Tsubasa and Tsuyoshi put aside their differences to help Sononi by keeping the Hitotsuki away from her. Taro shoots it and the entire team transforms together for the first time, Sononi staggers away while the Donbrothers keep Choudenshiki busy.

Choudenshiki asks to be praised and Taro flatters him by saying how strong he is, but this was a trick to leave him open to attack and Choudenshiki gets struck repeatedly by the ZanglaSword. With the team all together, Taro brings back the Momotaro Slash with Jiro doing the Savage Dragon Dance attack alongside him, Choudenshiki is then fully purified with the explosion somehow causing snow to fall.

---

We gasped!

Me: Choudenshiki the Bioman Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Eli: Uh oh!

Shirou: Boy déjà-vu!

Me: And I remember this guy too! He was pissed that he didn't get praise for a proposal and he turned into this!

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: Wait! Let me do a little rearranging here. Sorry about this everyone!

I snapped my fingers and turned the floor into an arena and everyone can have a front row seat for it.

Me: There we go.

Nico: First this!

Nico shoved Choudenshiki into a printer!

Shirou: Red One!

He turned into the RED BIOMAN!

Me, Nico, Donbrothers and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Sarah Gunnerson: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF PERIM! DUCHESS CHAOS DANIAN! カオスダニアン公爵夫人

Kaz: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRE OF PERIM! DON CHAOS UNDERWORLD! ドンカオスアンダーワールド

Tom Major: BY THE POWER OF THE WIND OF PERIM! DON CHAOS OVERWORLD! ドンカオスオーバーワールド

Peyton: BY THE POWER OF THE WATER OF PERIM! DON CHAOS MIPEDIA! ドンカオスミペディア

Kairi: THE LIGHT OF HEARTS AS ONE! DUCHESS LIGHT KEY! ダッチェスのライトキー

Sora: THE LIGHTS OF HEARTS AS ONE! DON LIGHT KEY! ドンライトキー

Rita: SHINY TEETH AND BEAUTY OF THE SMILE! DUCHESS DENTISTA! ダッチェスデンティスタ

Lynn Sr.: THE COOKS OF THE WORLD UNITE! DON CHEFRA! ドンチェフラ

Kim Possible: THE SPIES OF ESPIONAGE AND GADGETS! DUCHESS GOLDENEYE SPY! ゴールデンアイスパイ公爵夫人

Sam Simpson: THE SPIES OF GLORY AND LOVE! DUCHESS SPY ESPIONGA! 公爵夫人スパイ エスピオンガ

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: This will be awesome!

Choudenshiki: Poor guy.

Nico: Fuck! Now, we're down a heavy hitter!

Buttercup Z: No you aren't!

She then smashed Choudenshiki with her hammer with devastating force and smashed his face in.

Lincoln then fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: Laney do you have any epinephrine shots for Butterscotch allergies?

Laney: Yes I do! Lisa made them for this.

Laney got them out.

Laney: Hold still Ed.

Laney gave him a dose and he was back to normal.

Ed: Whew! Thanks Laney.

Laney: No problem Ed.

Choudenshiki: You praise me now!

He shot light through his mechanized head into Buttercup Z.

Buttercup Z: (unwillingly) You… look pretty nice today!

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD PRAISER!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Edzilla bashed and pulverized him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Eddy: Get him Lumpy!

I snapped Buttercup Z out of it.

Tsubasa: I'll give you praise! When you turned into a Hitotsuki, you were the perfect distraction from an issue I was having with Tsuyoshi!

Me: I remember that!

Tsubasa blasted Choudenshiki all over.

Me: Nico go get him with the Ridewatch Combo!

Nico: You got it!

Nico activated Man Ray and Man Boy's ridewatches and fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Qin: AWESOME!

Then a Turtonator came in!

Me: Cool a Turtonator!

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Turtonator: (In a girls voice) And it's going to hurt him!

She blasted Choudenshiki all over!

Nico: Elaine Pyros!? Whoa!

Xenia: Awesome!

Choudenshiki absorbed nearby civilians through his mechanized head.

Me: I don't think so.

I snapped my fingers and teleported them out of him.

Me: You certainly aren't getting any praise for that!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Say cheese!

She fired waves of arrows and blasted him all over.

Choudenshiki got out a blade made out of BM particles and swung at us.

I blocked it with my sword and kicked him in the face.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Misty Brightdawn and Twilight Sparkle blasted him with magic.

Camie fired energy and blasted him.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Nico: Try some electrical attacks!

Me: Like this! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him and he was shorting out.

Nico then teleported and grabbed him in a hold.

Nico: Top this one! DRAGON THUNDER!

Nico electrocuted him all over with intense lightning!

Qin: Nice!

Nico: I like that you're not going down that easily!

Choudenshiki: Really?

Nico: Yeah you're putting up a great fight!

Choudenshiki: Thank you.

Nico then lifted him up.

Nico: Upsie-daisy.

Nico then spun him around like a top on his finger!

Nico: I'm not even trying hard.

Choudenshiki: I THINK I'M GONNA BE SICK!

Tsubasa: That's the least of your worries! Avatar Change!

He turned into the Black Mighty Morphin Ranger.

He slashed and blasted Choudenshiki all over.

Varie: Take that!

Nico: Time to finish him!

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Lincoln then kicked Choudenshiki and sent him crashing into a conveniently placed cabbage cart!

CRASH!

Man: (SCREAMS) MY CABBAGES!

Choudenshiki: Mommy read me the story of the bunny in the cabbage patch!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Man: YOU WRETCHED WORM!

He was bashing Choudenshiki in the head with a baseball bat!

Me: Lets get him!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: FRIENDSHIP SOLAR SYSTEM BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and planets and the blasts all hit Choudenshiki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the gear and he was back to normal!

Me: YEAH! Choudenshiki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: Demon elimination complete! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Demolishor: You okay now, Ed?

Ed: Yeah much better.

We went over to Rikio.

Me: Rikio you don't need to be praised for everything. You already are a great painter and you can receive amazing recognition for that. Your drawings are great inspiration for many of us.

Rikio: I'm glad you think so J.D. Thank you.

Taro: And don't worry about your paintings.

Me: We can put them in the art museum for you.

Nico: Yeah.

Rikio: Thank you guys. Thank you.

With that he vanished.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

The office workers cheered wildly for all of us.

Nico: Thank you guys! Thank you!

Elaine reverted back and she was a girl that had red hair that had fire on it and she had red eyes and had orange clothes and had fire angel wings.

Elaine Pyros: That was so awesome guys!

Nico: Thanks Elaine.

Crosshairs: I hope his name gets immortalized

Me: I know it will be. Also these paintings are planets we have been to before.

Nico: They sure are.

Elaine Pyros: They are awesome.

Reflector: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elaine Pyros: When me and Nico went to my home kingdom, the Land of Fire. Yes I'm a fire elemental and it's awesome. And we also went and blasted numerous black fire elementals and destroyed them.

Nico: The Black Fire Elementals are evil.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Xenia: Yeah!

Eli: It sure is.

Nico and Elaine hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Elaine Pyros: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Shirou I hope you still like this job here?

Shirou Gou: Oh I still do.

Me: Great.

We later went back to the estate.

Impact Man: Ed, are you sure you're okay?

Ed: Yeah I'm fine.

Laney: He's all right Impact Man.

Ed: Yeah.

Camie: Good.

The previous group came.

Killer Shrike: Can me, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Mummy, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Captain Cold, Loki and Atomic Skull go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Xenia: This will be fun. Whatever our mission is.

Lola: Yeah.

Elec Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Togedemaru, Mimikyu and Bruxish next.

Me: Ooh! Those look cool. But the Mimikyu one looks like it's going to be a dark one.

Nico: Yep and I'm hoping to meet a red octopus sea gene-slammer next too.

Qin: Whoa that will be cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I was hoping for both a Blue Ringed Octopus to go with that one

too.

Nico: Ah why not. That will be awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Mr. Mime, but he's also Rainbow the Clown who lost his colors when he got splashed by bleach, and he's causing all colors in Townsville to turn black and white. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and Bunny? We got trouble.

Just then, Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and Bunny came in.

Blossom: You called, Lincoln? What's the emergency?

Lincoln: We got trouble, and you're not going to like it. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's Mr. Mime, but he's also Rainbow the Clown who lost his colors when he got splashed by bleach, and he's causing all colors in Townsville to turn black and white.

The girls gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Blossom: Oh man, this same thing happened before, we need to stop him.

Lincoln: There's only one way to stop him, we need to restore his colors after we separate him from Mr. Mime.

Me: And restore the color to Townsville before it becomes a silent black and white film forever.

Nico: And that's something that we do not want.

Eli: No way.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Alice Gaspare, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Alice Gaspare, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we separate Rainbow The Clown from Mr. Mime and restore his colors and the colors to Townsville.

Crash Bandicoot: And she's also going to pay for what she did in helping Alternate Kaos in his scheme to take over the Alternate Skylands. So, I'm also joining in on this as well and I'll drive a stake right through her black heart.

Nico: Yeah, now you're talking. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Townsville to separate Mr. Mime from Rainbow the Clown and restore the color to Townsville.

Lincoln: We're not going to let Mr. Mime cause anymore trouble, we'll restore Rainbow the Clown's colors and save Townsville from a black and white nightmare, and once we restore the colors and separate Mr. Mime from Rainbow the Clown, you're next, Alice Gaspare.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) You better be ready to die, Alice

Gaspare, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon! And for what you did during Linky's rescue this morning in the Alternate Skylands, I will make sure you die horribly right after we deal with Mr. Mime.

Nico: Lets roll guys.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Townsville to restore color to the city and restore Rainbow the Clown's color after we separate him from Mr. Mime, and once we get done with that evil mime, Lincoln, Winter Icyin, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Alice Gaspare of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to the Townsville sector.

---

We arrived.

Beast Man: The City of Townsville!

We saw that it was COMPLETELY BLACK AND WHITE!

Me: Whoa!

Bubbles: (panicky) WHAT HAPPENED TO ALL THE COLOR?!

Me: Everything is black and white!

(As the camera pulls back quickly revealing that the bus and car are white, having possibly been affected by Mr. Mime off-camera, she begins dashing about, scribbling furiously with her crayons and growing increasingly frantic.)

Bubbles: This door should be green… that flower should be yellow… the bricks should be red… (turns around towards the screen) WHAT'S GOING ON HERE?! (Cut to her sisters.)

Me: Boy this is crazy!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: No kidding!

Nick Russel: Me and my team went through something like this before.

Dust Man: You have?

Me: I remember that. That was crazy!

Qin: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: I know the feeling myself! Discord turned us into opposites of ourselves and we were grey.

Timmy Turner: I remember this too. I wished everyone was the same and we were grey blobs.

Xenia: Crazy!

Qin: Geez!

Me: But this is the perfect opportunity to try this out!

I then summoned a powerful magical paintbrush!

Nico: Whoa! What is that?

Me: The Paintbrush of Iris. It's a powerful paintbrush that can restore color and more. Watch.

I splashed a building with paint from it and it restored the building and the area with their color.

Nico: WHOA!

Blossom: That is cool!

Cadance Iris: Boy my mothers paintbrush is perfect for this.

Lincoln: It sure is Cadance.

Hsi Wu: I'll fly around and find out who did this.

Me: Lincoln already told us who did it: Mr. Mime. His real name is Rainbow the Clown.

Nico: Blossom what can you tell us about him?

Blossom: Well is a clown that entertains people at birthday parties.

She told us about him.

---

Mr. Mime is a minor antagonist from The Powerpuff Girls.

He is a black and white clown who was only featured in the episode, "Mime for a Change" and the villainous alter-ego of Rainbow the Clown, who transformed into Mister Mime after a freak accident with a bleach truck.

His original persona as Rainbow the Clown was voiced by Tom Kenny, who also played the Ice King from Adventure Time.

Mr. Mime first appeared in the episode "Mime for A Change" when he sought to eliminate all color from Townsville, reducing it to black and white, which in turn drained the city of its vibrancy and happiness. He was eventually reverted back to his normal self by the Powerpuff Girls, but was still beaten up and sent to jail regardless. Rainbow was seen in the later episode "Birthday Bash" as an entertainer at the girls' birthday party, meaning that he had at least been released early and was on good terms with the girls. Yet his alter-ego, Mr. Mime, appeared in "Brought And Scold" and "Daylight Savings".

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa man! So he was accidentally splashed with bleach and he turned into Mr. Mime!

Nico: What does he look like?

Blossom: Like this.

She showed us a picture of him and he was a rainbow color clown.

TTG Starfire gasped!

TTG Starfire: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

She screamed in fright and went under a sofa in the alley!

Me: Starfire?

We went over.

Me: Starfire are you alright?

TTG Starfire: I am scared of the clowns!

TTG Robin: Starfire is really scared of clowns.

Dive Man: That's a common fear.

Me: She has what's called Coulrophobia.

Qin: Geez.

Me: Starfire it's okay there's nothing to be afraid of.

Luan: Yeah Starfire this is a clown that me, Eddy and Krusty know. I'm a clown myself remember?

TTG Starfire: Keep this clown away from me!

Nico: Oh boy. We'll have to call in Rhinosnorus or Nightmare on this one.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way Blossom how did you guys defeat Mr. Mime before?

Blossom: It was actually Bubbles. She did it.

She told us what happened.

---

At the beginning of the episode, happy and ever-colorful Rainbow the Clown is entertaining a group of kids for a birthday party (which is hosted for a boy named Jim). He sings a song, making the kids laugh and cheer. In the end, he dances to the road, only to hear a bleach truck approach! The bleach truck notices Rainbow and flops on its side, and safely goes around Rainbow. Despite the near-miss for Rainbow, the tipped truck's trailer bursts and spills bleach out all over him. The bleach makes Rainbow's colors disappear and the joy drain out, turning him into the evil Mr. Mime. The truck driver asks if he is okay and, horrified by the color, Mr. Mime drains the color from him, followed by his voice draining as well. A boy tries to speak, but the clown drains his color and voice, too. Demonstrating his new form, Mr. Mime then stomps on the ground, reducing the area black and white. He then moves onto the rest of Townsville.

Meanwhile, the Powerpuff Girls are heading to school on a bus. Bubbles is singing and coloring. When she is done, she holds up a picture of them. Blossom nods, and Buttercup stares. She complains to the bus driver about how close they are, and he says they have one more stoplight to pass. However, with the stoplight being colorless, the bus almost collides with a car when the girls intervene to save both vehicles. Once they snuggle each other, Bubbles yells, "WHAT HAPPENED TO ALL THE COLOOOOORR?!"

Sure enough, Townsville is two-toned, looking somewhat like an old-time movie! Bubbles frantically starts to color Townsville as Blossom and Buttercup search for clues. They finally find Mr. Mime, stripping color from people and objects alike, and chase him into an alley wherein he disappears. Just when they don't see him, he goes behind them and drains both their color and movement. Meanwhile, after her coloring spree, Bubbles comes to notice her sisters' absence. Passing those that have lack of color and noise, she looks for them and is so horrified at their comatose, colorless bodies she starts to cry… until she gets the idea to recolor them with her crayons.

She tries the approach, but to no avail; Blossom and Buttercup are still black and white and comatose. Realizing that her beautiful crayons can't help them recover, citing that they aren't magic, she drops them to the ground and screams "NOOOOOOOOOO!" until she gets another idea.

Bubbles sets up drums on a big stage, and Buttercup and Blossom up as well, holding a Hofner bass guitar and V-shaped electric guitar, respectively. She begins to play, and the second she starts drumming color starts returning. Her sisters wake up and start playing their guitars and then Bubbles starts singing lead. Yes, the song Love Makes The World Go Round shows everyone that happiness is all in the color. All the color returns, and with it the happiness and life of the people of Townsville. During the song, Mr. Mime, furious as can be, bears witness to this recolorization and attempts to turn the girls black and white again. Blossom begins her guitar solo and notices Mr. Mime approaching. Blossom shoots magic waves from her guitar and zaps Mr. Mime, restoring Rainbow and his colorful, cheerful personality.

At the end of the song, Rainbow sings his gratitude to the girls, who, in return, beat him up and throw him in jail, most likely for draining Townsville's color as Mr. Mime. The narrator announces the day is saved once again, and the girls continue performing from there.

---

We were amazed!

Lana: Awesome! I love that song you girls sang!

Lola: Me too!

Nico: That is so cool!

Rainbow Dash: The power of Music knows no bounds.

Me: And that gives me an idea! To the park!

We went to Townsville park and set up a concert stage.

Billy: I feel your pain, Starfire.

Mandy: Oh no.

Captain Cold: What's wrong?

Billy: I'm scared of clowns too.

Mandy: Billy is scared of clowns as well.

Me: Billy told us himself.

TTG Starfire: Really?

Me: Yeah he knows the fear of clowns too.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets restore the color with music and song!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets do it!

Me: Rainbooms SHINE LIKE RAINBOWS!

We got the song underway!

(SHINE LIKE RAINBOWS BY THE RAINBOOMS PLAYS)

[Applejack]

Once upon a time

You came into my world and made the stars align

[Rarity]

Now I can see the signs

You pick me up when I get down so I can shine

[The Rainbooms]

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

[Rainbow Dash]

Friends, you are in my life

And you can count on me to be there by your side

[Sunset Shimmer]

And when the music comes alive

[Me]

We sing our songs to lift us up so we can shine

[The Rainbooms]

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Together we stand

As the rain begins to fall

And holdin' our heads up high

As the sun shines through it all

[Me and The cast]

And the sound that we hear in our hearts

Makes a crescendo

And the light that ignites in the dark

It makes us all glow

And shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

Shine like rainbows

We shine like rainbows

[Me and The Rainbooms]

We shine like rainbows

The song was so powerful that it instantly restored all the color in the part of the city that was turned black and white and all the sound returned and it was awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: That was so fun!

Hsi Wu: Now to find Mr. Mime.

Nico: Go for it.

He flew off.

Nico: That was awesome guys!

Cadance Iris: That sure was! Awesome job!

Lola: Yeah!

Billy: Clowns are nothing but ultimate evil! They wanna become the dominant species on the planet, and they'll destroy us all to make it happen! DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US ALL!

BLANG!

Mandy bashed his head in with a frying pan!

Me: That must happen a lot doesn't it?

Mandy: Yeah. But at least your song restored all the color.

Lola: It sure did.

Camie: Awesome job guys!

Me: Thanks.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Not ALL the color.

Me: We still have Rainbow to restore.

Xenia: But this will draw him to us.

Nico: It sure will.

Hsi Wu came back.

Hsi Wu: He's coming.

Drill Man: Let's restore color to more spots. Starting with orange.

Me: Okay. Here guys!

I gave everyone copies of the Paintbrush of Iris.

Lincoln: Lets get coloring!

We went out and got to coloring.

We colored everything.

Xenia: Blue!

Lincoln: Orange!

We painted everything and more.

Atomic Skull: Try purple!

Maggie painted some cars purple.

Lily and Lynn painted some buildings and stoplights red and their colors.

Camie: Pink and Yellow.

We painted the area all the colors.

We made sure no stone was left unturned and more as we covered all of the town with color.

Proto Man: We're making good progress

Stormy Weather: We sure are.

Xenia: Yep.

Mr. Mime saw us painting the town and he was ENRAGED!

---

French Narrator: (French Narrator) One Town Painting later…

---

We got back to the park.

Me: WHEW! All painted and recolored.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: Yeah.

Billy: We need Tangelos.

Loki: Why?

Billy: Clowns hate Tangelos. Messes with their equilibrium.

Me: Who told you that bupkis?

Nico: Yeah.

Billy: The school janitor did.

TTG Starfire: I shall bash him in the face with a frying pan and feed him to a pack of ravenous wolves!

Wind Man: That's a little harsh.

Me: Yeah!

Eustace: You don't know what scares clowns more.

Billy: What does?

Eustace got out his ugly face mask!

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

TTG Starfire and Billy: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH

Billy screamed to the point where his body turned inside out!

TTG Starfire fainted.

Me: Wait look!

We saw a figure and it was Mr. Mime!

Nico: There he is.

Krusty: He DOES look familiar.

Shendu: Really?

Me: That's Rainbow.

Nico: Yeah.

Krusty: Wow!

Luan: That clown IS Rainbow!

Xenia: Yeah. He got splashed by bleach in a freak truck accident and it turned him into that!

Camie: Oh boy.

Krusty: But I feel I know him personally

Me: You do Krusty. Remember?

Krusty: That really IS RAINBOW! Oh my god!

Xenia: Yeah!

Qin: We got to save him!

Maria: You, Luan, and Eddy never did tell us you knew Rainbow.

Luan: We have him help us out in our parties.

Eddy: Yeah it's a long story.

Krusty: But we have him help out from time to time.

Nico: We got to help him.

Gravity Man: Looks like we're about to get our wish!

Nico: Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went at him.

Mr. Mime was looking for us and then the spirits of colors came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay clown it's time for you to be colorized!

Qin: YEAH!

He touched the ground and nothing happened.

Mummy: Try all you want. We're staying colored!

Luan: Rainbow don't you recognize me!? It's Luan Loud!

He looked at her and tried to remember but the mime half was too strong.

Lola: We got to separate him!

Xenia: We have to defeat him first.

Camie: Yeah!

Ashi: Take your best shot!

He went at us and Eli used the Force and put him him in a box and then smashed him down.

Xenia: YEAH!

Spoiled Rich: Take that!

Unicorn: Nothing to say?

Me: He is a mime and they usually don't say anything.

Unicorn: Oh right.

Qin: Yeah.

Sheep Creep baaed at him And fired missiles and blasted him all over.

Qin: Yeah take that!

Camie: Oh yeah!

We fired waves of color energy blasted him all over.

Trap Jaw: Had enough?!

He wasn't finished yet!

Me: I'll take that as a no.

I threw a pie and it hit him in his face and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: That had to hurt!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico hummed as he peeled a banana and ate it and then instead of throwing it away Nico threw the banana peel and Mr. Mime slipped on it!

CRASH!

He fell right into a pile of rotten eggs!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Me: Boy that is going to smell like puke!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That was funny.

Nico: The banana was tasty though.

Luan: That one sure was Ap-Peal-Ing! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Mr. Mime got up.

Buttercup: He's just as tough as the first time!

Me: But this time we're ready for him.

Lola: Yep.

Then Mr. Mime stepped on a button and he was locked in a cage!

Then Koragg, Molten Man, Whirlwind, King Shark, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Beautiful Gorgeous, Puff, Lady Shiva and Selene appeared.

Nico: Koragg, Molten Man, Whirlwind, King Shark, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Beautiful Gorgeous, Puff, Lady Shiva and Selene!

Me: Awesome cage guys.

Koragg: Thanks. That is our new usual battle cage. The cage will go away when we're finished.

Me: Clever.

Koragg: Are you okay, Ed?

Ed: I am. Thank you.

Molten Man: Just wanted to be sure.

Whirlwind: Especially after your allergy.

Nico: Yeah.

King Shark: (to Nico) We heard you went to Australia.

Nico: We sure did.

Robo Blaze: How was it?

Nico: It was fun thanks.

Then a figure came out and it was ROCK TROLL from episode 6 of Mystic Force!

---

After Necrolai tricked both Morticon and Koragg into hating one another, this Dark Troll was sent to the surface by Koragg, and was also given the Rangers' combination power.

With this power, the monster was able to grow and transform into the Rock Troll. The Rangers (minus Nick who was trapped in another dimension after he leapt onto Catastros at the end of a Zord fight that Necrolai's deception caused) transformed into their Mystic Titan forms and tried to battle this monster, but were no match due to the Rock Troll's strength.

Luckily, they managed to release Nick from the dimension he was in, along with Catastros. Catastros then thanks Nick for healing him by combining with the Mystic Phoenix to form the new Centaurus Phoenix Megazord. The Rock Troll tried to take on the Megazord, but this new Megazord was too powerful for the Rock Troll to handle, and the monster was destroyed by the Centaurus Phoenix Megazord's Fire Tail attack. By destroying the Rock Troll, the Rangers regained their Titan Megazord power, but Catastros then returned to his master, Koragg.

---

Nick Russel: Rock Troll!

Rock Troll: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were created to overpower the rangers when they were divided!

Nico: That was awesome.

Rock Troll: It sure was and I'm glad you remember.

---

# Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Reign of Fire, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Darcy, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Nico's Rescue was a date in Australia

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) Nico's Rescue was a date in Australia. Who did he go on a date with?

Sarah Gunnerson: It was with Sheila "The Shark" Arthur, the Sharpedo gene-slammer and they went to the beach for some fun.

X-Squad Cyclonis: They had a lot of fun there.

Tammy Lincolnshire: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Venus: It was really great. They talked and had a great time there.

Dream Girl: It was so beautiful.

Sailor Krypton: It sure was.

Quinn Abercromby: (British Accent) That was a really fun date for them.

Alex Jensen: It sure was a fun time.

Applejack: And the ocean was amazing too.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome.

Koragg: Glad they all had a great time. Lets do it!

Sarah Gunnerson: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Brown Donbrother!

Sarah Gunnerson: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF PERIM! DUCHESS CHAOS DANIAN! カオスダニアン公爵夫人

Koragg: WOW! That is amazing! Fitting for you Sarah.

Sarah Gunnerson: Thanks.

Sarah summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Danians of Perim. It was called THE EARTH OF DANIA! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, War Dragons, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - Us battling Another Balrog (LOTR), Balrog (Street Fighter), The Witch King of Angmar, Universe 666 Sauron, Sarumon, The Shadow Riders - Kagemaru, Nightshroud, Camula, Evil Tania, The Dark Scorpion Burglers, Abidos III, Titan and Amnael, Indigo Dark, Black Rainbow, Midnight Glimmer, Midnight Sparkle, Sunset Flame, Crazy Gem, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Moon Slayer, Glue Man and Leap Frog! JUMPING VOLCANOES! THAT'S A BUNCH OF MEMBERS

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) Nico, Lightning Dust's team, Leap Frog's team did good battling Another Balrog (LOTR), Balrog (Street Fighter), The Witch King of Angmar, Universe 666 Sauron, Sarumon, The Shadow Riders - Kagemaru, Nightshroud, Camula, Evil Tania, The Dark Scorpion Burglers, Abidos III, Titan and Amnael, Indigo Dark, Black Rainbow, Midnight Glimmer, Midnight Sparkle, Sunset Flame, Crazy Gem, Creepy Apple, Fluttermad, Pinkie Dark, Moon Slayer, Glue Man and Leap Frog! (pants) JUMPING VOLCANOES, THAT'S A BUNCH OF ANOTHER MOE MEMBERS!

Kaz: No kidding! That had to be the most members we ever faced in one day for Anothers!

Yuna: Yeah that was a lot!

Emily Lola Sarsaparilla: Yeah that had to be an all time record!

Sherman Klump: Yeah it sure was!

Ace Ventura: That was a lot of members there ladies and gentlemen!

Toothless agreed there.

Marianas: That sure was a record. Wow!

Sunset Shimmer: And the cool part was that all of them minus Leap Frog were all a gene-slammer for Rafael's monsters for the guardians.

Molten Man: WOW! Rafael must've been excited to see that and those are his signature monsters that he uses.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That's right and they were amazing.

Sunburn: They sure were.

Molten Man: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Kaz: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a red Donbrother for the Perim Underworld!

Kaz: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRE OF PERIM! DON CHAOS UNDERWORLD! ドンカオスアンダーワールド

Molten Man: Wow! That is perfect and fitting for you Kaz.

Kaz: Thanks.

Kaz formed his Keyblade for the Underworld of Perim! It was called THE FIRE OF UNDERWORLD! They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Best Fiends, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - Lincoln's rescue

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in an alternate version of Skylands. How was it?

Tom Major: It was a terrible sight! We arrived in a wartorn ravaged version of Skylands and we saw that Kaos had successfully taken over and he mortally wounded Master Eon!

Jared: Yeah! Crash exploded in power to his most powerful transformation of all and with the combined power of all the 10 elements of Skylands he really let that bald-headed malignant buffoon have it!

Whirlwind: Whoa man! That must've been a crazy battle!

Miranda Rodriguez: It sure was! We were shocked it happened!

Thunder Eagle: Yeah it was crazy!

Zyla: But Crash really did amazingly well there!

Thundeniz: Boy he sure did!

JoJo: That was a really awesome battle though.

Rainbow Dash: It was one of the most awesome ever and Crash really sent that version of Kaos to the Black Gates.

Scootaloo: He sure did and it was so awesome!

Whirlwind (Skylanders): And in doing so he avenged all of Skylands and Master Eon!

Whirlwind (Marvel): Wow! That is so amazing! Lets do it!

Tom Major: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a sky blue Donbrother for the Perim Overworld!

Tom Major: BY THE POWER OF THE WIND OF PERIM! DON CHAOS OVERWORLD! ドンカオスオーバーワールド

Whirlwind (Marvel): Wow! That is awesome for you Tom!

Tom Major: Thanks. This is awesome!

He summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Overworld of Perim. It was called THE SKIES OF OVERWORLD! They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Duel Masters, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - Meeting Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark: (to Peyton) I heard you guys met Beverly Bacchus and Catherine Augustine. What are they like?

Peyton: Beverly is the daughter of Bacchus the God of Wine and she is one awesome winemaker. She is an awesome party girl too and loves to drink wine as much as make it. And Catherine is the gene-slammer of Kaos.

King Shark: Kaos himself!? Whoa! That is amazing!

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) Oui and she us really amazing.

Tai: She sure is.

Matt: Boy I'll say.

Izzy: They both are amazing too.

Mimi Tasogare: I think they are awesome.

Shobu: And their stories are really awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Beverly, Catherine, what are some memories that you had with Lincoln?

Beverly Bacchus: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went out on a date to Lynn's Table, his dad set it up like we were in Italy, but as we were enjoying a delicious meal, we wound getting word that Flip had broken out of prison again, and that fat mutant wanted revenge on us. Lincoln let loose the beast inside him and he viciously attacked that hairy mutant cheapskate with a dangerous ferocity, and we blasted him with energy blasts and we pounced on and kicked the tar out of him, and I fired a blast of my special wine that made Flip so drunk, he confessed to why he broke out and he passed out drunk, and Lincoln fired red energy waves from his massive white angel wings and tied that jerk up in a red energy straitjacket, and when he alerted the rest of his family of what Flip tried to do to us, they were really furious, and Lincoln called the cops and they picked up Flip and took him back to jail.

Me: And with a nasty hangover.

Nico: Fucked-up mutant cheapskate.

Catherine Augustine: That's nothing compared to what happened with me and Lincoln. One day, we were at Reiningers' to get some clothes for Leni and her friends, but then, Lori showed up and she was out to kill us again. This time, I'd had enough of Lori, so I proceeded to tell her off saying that she's a bossy demonic control freak, she's as cuddly as a gargoyle, and she had the fashion sense of a druid! That really set Lori off, and before she could kill me, Lincoln saved me by firing ten blasts of Fire, Earth, Air, Tech, Life, Water, Life, Dark, and Undead at Lori which knocked her down and she was put in a cage of bones, and I went over to Lincoln and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lori, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lori got busted big time by Leni who saw what she tried to do and when we got back to The Loud House, Lori got grounded big time.

Chester Monroe: Lori, sometimes, I don't know whether to put you in the stocks and have people throw tomatoes at your face or have Bunnicula subject you to whatever supernatural weirdness he has up his sleeves.

Nico: Easy, Chester. Besides, this was all the fault of Chase Young's evil side and he's gone for good along with the last fragments of his soul.

FLASHBACK ENDS

King Shark: GEEZ! Boys those dark sides of the Loud's were monsters. Also Flip just didn't know when to quit did he?

Rarity: No he sure didn't darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that mutant cheapskate brought it all on himself.

Gill Grunt: And he just keeps adding more and more to his punishment.

King Shark: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Peyton: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a dark blue Donbrother for the Mipedians!

Peyton: BY THE POWER OF THE WATER OF PERIM! DON CHAOS MIPEDIA! ドンカオスミペディア

King Shark: Wow! That is awesome!

Peyton: Thanks.

Peyton summoned his keyblade and it was for Mipedian Island of Perim! It was called THE SEAS OF MIPEDIA! They fired waves of water, jewels, ice and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Futurama, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - Us battling Choudenshiki

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) You guys battled Choudenshiki earlier. That one was electronic based.

Kairi: That one was the Bioman Hitotsuki. It was really awesome and we used our lightning powers to short-circuit it.

Future Mai: We went to the office of Rikio Ono and he was a really amazing business man. But he just wanted to be praised for his hard work and dedication.

Mimi Tachikawa: But J.D. gave him a lot of good praise for his idea and he liked that. Rikio even showed J.D. his painted he drew as a hobby and they REALLY were very creative. When we defeated him J.D. said to give his paintings to an amazing art collector and he can have his name immortalized.

Yolei: That was a very avid form of praise there for him.

Catherine: It sure was.

Mina: I agree there and I'm glad for him.

Fry Phillips: I agree there too. J.D.'s advice really helped him out.

Pinkie Pie: It sure did and it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really good lesson for him.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Boy I'll say.

Dr. Light: Glad J.D.'s advice helped. Lets do it!

Kairi: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Light Wing Rainbow Donbrother!

Kairi: THE LIGHT OF HEARTS AS ONE! DUCHESS LIGHT KEY! ダッチェスのライトキー

Kairi summoned her signature keyblade Destiny's Embrace and they fired waves of light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Gargoyles, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - Choudenshiki just wanted to be praised for something

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Choudenshiki just wanted to be praised for something. Well, my praise to him is that he didn't go down easily.

Sora: No he didn't go down that easily without a fight but he did put on a great one.

Pakura: He sure did and it was a well given battle. But J.D. gave him good advice and told him that he doesn't need to be praised all the time for everything like that.

Ken'ichi Akama: That is for sure.

Peppy Hare: Yeah no kidding and there will always be people that support him through it all.

Falco: He just needs to find an amazing place that's good for him.

Tamara Daishinji: Yeah and he has plenty of talent in art and that is a good enough area for him to love.

Goliath: I agree there and it's a great place for him.

Starlight Glimmer: That is an awesome area for him to be in.

Cozy Glow: It sure is.

Hex: I loved all his painting. They are awesome.

Robo-Blaze: That is awesome advice and I know he can be a great artist and all that. Lets do it!

Sora: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a Light Wing Rainbow Donbrother!

Sora: THE LIGHTS OF HEARTS AS ONE! DON LIGHT KEY! ドンライトキー

Sora called his Keyblade and it was the Ultima Weapon II and they fired waves of light, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Overwatch, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - Rainbow The Clown is an awesome clown

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) Rainbow The Clown is an awesome clown. It's a shame about what happened to him.

Rita: I know! Rainbow is a great clown like Krusty and Luan and he ended up getting drenched in bleach and it turned him into a color and sound draining vampire! Poor guy.

Cana Alberona: Yeah no kidding! That bleach turned him into a black and white color draining monster and he goes by Mr. Mime and I'm not talking about the Pokemon either..

Seer Dance: It sure was awful and that was terrible he turned into that!

Refresh Dance: Rainbow entertains a lot of great kids at birthday parties and everything.

Reinhardt: (German Accent) He sure does und he is great.

Tracer: (British Accent) He sure does loves.

Quake Dance: Yeah he is awesome.

Fluttershy: I remember seeing him in action at one of Luan's parties and he is awesome.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah Rainbow is colorful and awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah and it's awful what happened to Rainbow.

Stealth Elf: He got splashed all over with bleach and it turned him into that.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Poor Rainbow. Lets do it!

Rita: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Dentist themed Donbrother.

Rita: SHINY TEETH AND BEAUTY OF THE SMILE! DUCHESS DENTISTA! ダッチェスデンティスタ

Rita summoned a lightning tooth theme Keyblade and it was called

THE THUNDER DENTIST! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Dead Space, Camila Parker, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - A tanker full of bleach destroyed Rainbow's color and turned him into the color draining villain Mr. Mime!

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) A tanker full of bleach destroyed Rainbow's color. It turned him into the color draining villain Mr. Mime!

Lynn Sr.: Yeah that was crazy! He turned the entire this entire part of the city into a colorless black and white place.

Hina: He sure did and it was crazy!

Anita Jóhannsson: (Icelandic Accent) Yeah that was crazy!

Nathalia Chelyabinsk: (Russian Accent) No kidding comrades!

Kora Lexxington: Luan tried to reach out to him but his mind was warped by the black and white colors of the bleach.

Isaac Clarke: Yeah that was crazy.

Camilla Parker: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: The girls beat him with a song they made. I thought it was a very catchy and amazing song.

Starshine Sparkle: It was very creative.

Spyro: Bubbles came through for that one. And we're proud of her.

Puff: We are too. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr.: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a spring green ranger for chefs!

Lynn Sr.: THE COOKS OF THE WORLD UNITE! DON CHEFRA! ドンチェフラ

Lynn Sr. summoned his keyblade and it was called The Chefs of Paris! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Kick the Buddy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - At least Mr. Mime is not killing anyone

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) At least Mr. Mime isn't killing anyone. But we still have to stop him.

Kim Possible: No he's just turning the entire part of the town black and white and mute. But it's amazing he can do that.

Noir Wendoma: Yeah that is amazing.

Soji: Boy it sure is.

Z'neth: Yeah it sure is. I think it's amazing he can do that.

Peak: Yeah no kidding there.

Apex: Yeah that is incredible. But at the same time I feel bad for him. That bleach turned him into this and we can turn him back.

Buddy: Yeah that is for sure and we got to help him by kicking him good!

Princess Luna: That is for sure and it will be a good battle of color.

Moondust: Only color can stop him.

Snowdrop: Bubbles tried to color the city just with crayons but that wasn't enough.

Gari: No it wasn't. But J.D. used a powerful magic paintbrush he found years ago and it restored all the color in an instant!

Blackout: He sure did and that was awesome!

Lady Shiva: Wow! That is so cool! Lets do it!

Kim Possible: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Spy Donbrother!

Kim Possible: THE SPIES OF ESPIONAGE AND GADGETS! DUCHESS GOLDENEYE SPY! ゴールデンアイスパイ公爵夫人

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for spies. It was called THE SPIES OF GLORY! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Chaotic, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom - Mr. Mime will make a great member of the M.O.E.

* * *

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Mr. Mime will make a great member of our ranks. After we defeat him, of course.

Sam Simpson: We got to separate him from Mr. Mime too. Lincoln said he will do that.

Marron: What happened to him was just horrible.

Philip: Yeah no kidding. Poor guy.

Shotaro: Yeah he was splashed with bleach and it turned him into that.

Hercules: That was crazy horrible!

Daring Do: It sure was.

Scootaloo: And he is a partner of Krusty and Luan for birthday parties.

Sarah Gunnerson: Yeah he sure is and no way are we letting Rainbow be like this.

Tom Major: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: And TTG Starfire is terrified of clowns! She is scared of them as bad as Goku is afraid of needles! She wants to pulverize them really bad!

King Solar: No kidding! She is scared of them bad.

Solar Eclipsa: When she saw Rainbow she freaked out and hid under the sofa like a scared little puppy.

Amber Morning: She swore that she was going to bash him in his face with a frying pan and feed him to a pack of ravenous wolves.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding!

Selene: GEEZ! She has a really nasty case of coulrophobia! Lets do it!

Sam Simpson: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into an awesome Spy Ranger as well for Donbrothers!

Sam Simpson: THE SPIES OF GLORY AND LOVE! DUCHESS SPY ESPIONGA! 公爵夫人スパイ エスピオンガ

She summoned her keyblade and it was called THE SPIES OF ACTION! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Himiko, Karla, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rock Troll

---

Rock Troll was next.

Rock Troll: Boy Mr. Mime is one clown that is Noir to the max.

Me: That is putting it mildly.

Varie: Yeah no kidding. But this was so fun.

Camie: It sure was.

Celica: Yeah We all had fun.

Cassidy: That is for sure.

Himiko: Yeah we sure did.

Karla: Yep.

Rock Troll: Glad you did. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Restoration of The Colors, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a rainbow of seven colors etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed.

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

We fired waves of energy and magic and elements and blasted Rock Troll all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: Oh yeah! Rock Troll you have failed this city!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped!

Emma: Time to color you in!

Tsukasa: And get rid of that black and white!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce Team.

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) MANLINESS FURY 6!

She summoned Man Boy, Country Boy, Piranha Jones, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, Universe 666 Anubis and Angry Roast Chicken.

Man Boy: Time for some fun!

Qin: YEAH! Lets get him!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We went at Mr. Mime and blasted him all over with color.

Chaor, Dhilas, Maxxor, Ninten, Clodor, Staluk, Accato, and Cyrenox Blasted and smashed him all over.

Krusty, Demolishor, Billy and Crosshairs used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Krusty and Billy's powers, Demolishor's finger lasers and Crosshairs weapons 100-fold.

Krusty and Demolishor: CLOWN DEMOLISHING LASERS!

Billy and Crosshairs: SNOT GRENADE BLAST!

Sydney of Quarry and Trap Jaw: QUARRY ACID BLAST!

Nanette of Thunderlegs and Beast Man: THUNDER STRIKE BLAST!

Sheila of Shredlegs and Unicorn: UNICORN SHRED BLAST!

Rice of Razorfist and Killer Shrike: SOUND RAZOR BLAST!

Maxxine of Queen Nail and Mummy: NAILING QUEEN BLAST!

Georgina of Stonebiter and Hsi Wu: WIND SKY BLAST!

Kendra of Armorsight and Shendu: FIRE FURY BLAST!

Qin of Scalebreath and Captain Cold: ICE STORM BURST!

May the Ice Queen and Loki: LIGHTNING ICE BLAST!

Darkness of Maggie and Atomic Skull: RADIOACTIVE DARKNESS BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Powerpuff Girls, Pinkie Pie, Woody Woodpecker, Eli and Laney: POWERPUFF FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: COLOR ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGE!

Jessica Shannon: COLOR STING STYLE: RED!

Peni Parker: COLOR WEB STYLE: BLUE!

Entrapta: COLOR LIGHTNING STYLE: VIOLET!

Perfuma: COLOR NATURE STYLE: PINK!

FRosta: COLOR ICE STYLE: INDIGO!

Mai Shiranui: COLOR FIRE STYLE: CRIMSON RED!

Yuna Kamihara: COLOR WATER STYLE: CERULEAN!

Toph: COLOR EARTH STYLE: GOLD YELLOW!

Makoto Nanaya: COLOR WIND STYLE: EMERALD GREEN!

They fired waves of elements in said colors.

Lincoln and his harem: COLOR FINAL SMASH: RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired a massive ki blast barrage powered by colors

Lincoln: Now, to restore the color. SEVEN COLORS RESTORATION WAVE!

Lincoln fired a wave of energy with the seven beautiful colors of the rainbow, and they hit Mr. Mime and it separated him from Rainbow the Clown and restored his color, and it also restored color to the city of Townsville.

Me: Awesome, Lincoln! Now, let's put this mime in an invisible cage!

I lifted up an invisible anvil and threw it, and it landed on Mr. Mime's head and he was knocked out and tied up in invisible rope and put in an invisible cage and was sent to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: Now, that's what I call one colorful adventure. Awesome job, everyone, especially you, Lincoln, that technique you used restored Rainbow the Clown's color and not only separated him from Mr. Mime, but also restored color and sound to Townsville.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Alice Gaspare of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's

legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Alice Gaspare, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Alice Gaspare, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Alice Gaspare, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Alice Gaspare: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Alice, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Winter Icyin's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black, ice blue, and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, snowmen, snow, ice, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Jackfrost's British Jackfrost

Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Jackfrost Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Carla Gobara, she left black, ice blue, and purple energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, snowmen, snow, ice, and angels with every step.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Alice Gaspare, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Winter Icyin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black, ice blue, and purple energy with stars, light, darkness, shadows, ice, and snow surrounding the vortex, there are snowmen, angels, and Ghostrick Jackfrost flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Alice Gaspare: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Winter Icyin emerged, but she was changed forever.

WINTER IN BRITAIN MUSIC PLAYS

Winter Icyin grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black, ice blue, and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, snowmen, snow, ice, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Jackfrost emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on snowmen earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Jackfrost with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her ice blue snowman-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new

Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Winter Icyin has on a sleeveless black and purple sweater, black and purple short-sleeved blouse, pink skirt, pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, snowmen, snow, ice, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Jackfrost and a snowman surrounded by stars, light, snow, ice, and darkness. Suddenly, Winter Icyin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ice blue angel wings with purple tips on the large ice blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Winter Icyin's massive Ghostrick Jackfrost's British Jack Frost Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Jack Frost Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black, ice blue, and purple energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, snow, ice, snowmen, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Winter Icyin's Ghostrick Jackfrost British Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Jack Frost Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Ghostrick Jackfrost etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large snowmen heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large snowmen heads and below the snowmen heads is a large white angel head with ice blue gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Jackfrost's heads with ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below Ghostrick Jackfrost and the snowman that said, "Winter Icyin, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jackfrost, England's Legendary Jack Frost, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Snow, Darkness, and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Snow, Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Archenemy of Shirouneri, Destroyer of Alice Gaspare of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Snow, Ice, Snowmen, and Angels"

ウィンター・アイシーイン、ゴーストリック・ジャックフロストのジーン・スラマー、イギリスの伝説的なジャック・フロスト、ウルスラ・トルアイギーンニールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、雪、闇、光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、雪、闇、ザ・ダーク・アーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッドとブラッド・マジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ライラ・ロッシの粉砕者と破壊者、シロネリの宿敵、アリスの破壊者 ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズの破壊者とスレイヤーのアリス・ガスペア邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、雪、氷、雪だるま、天使のマスター

Winter Icyin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK JACKFROST-JACK FROST-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BRITISH JACK FROST DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK JACKFROST ANGEL OF DIVINE BRITISH DARKNESS LIGHT JACK FROST ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BRITISH DARKNESS LIGHT JACK FROST ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Winter Icyin's Super Angel-Ghostrick Jackfrost-Jack Frost-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Alice Gaspare saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Winter Icyin with a knife to stab her in the heart and kill her, but Winter Icyin fired a powerful barrage of black, ice blue, and purple energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, snowmen, snow, ice, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Winter's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Jack Frost of Royal Woods, and we've seen how icy her wrath can really be, and now, Alice Gaspare's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Winter Icyin: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The British Darkness Light British Jack Frost Angel Ghostrick Jackfrost Angel and Divine British Darkness Light British Jackfrost Angel Ghostrick Jackfrost Angel Love) (British Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel

Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Winter Icyin and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Alice Gaspare, now it's time we put you down for good!

Winter Icyin, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Alice Gaspare, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black, ice blue, and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Alice Gaspare and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Winter Icyin, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Alice Gaspare mad.

Alice Gaspare: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Alice Gaspare's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Alice Gaspare ran at Lincoln, Winter Icyin, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Alice Gaspare's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Alice Gaspare in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Alice Gaspare's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Alice Gaspare into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Alice

Gaspare's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Winter Icyin, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Winter Icyin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) That's one down and seventeen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Winter.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did this morning, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Winter Icyin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Winter Icyin's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Jackfrost flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and snow falling around them with snowmen forming and winter music playing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Winter Icyin absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly icy fight, Lincoln, Winter, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Alice Gaspare in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Alice Gaspare's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Skylanders Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got a good one, a Gene-Slammer for Drobot, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into the Tech

Dragon of The Skylands: Isabella Ananova.

Marie MacDougal: The Master of Tech herself, nice one, and you'll love meeting her. Isabella Ananova is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of Technology, and she's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Tech Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of Technology, the last of the Ten Elements of The Skylanders, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Tech Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of technology.

Nico: Nice.

Crash Bandicoot: Yep, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Isabella left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Isabella really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Catherine joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the elements of Tech, and she also had the additional help of Mags and the Tech Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Tech, and over time, he really proved to be a technology master and at the same level as her.

Me: Hey, I remember her all too well, she was one awesome tech expert, and now, we know why we haven't seen her in seven years: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed her.

Crash Bandicoot: They sure did, and although she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Isabella has hated with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lisa, and she has more than once used her skills in technology to put Lisa in her place and cause technological mayhem on her, and she even told her off saying that Lisa's a cold-hearted, bloodless, emotionless piece of garbage, that she's as cuddly as a malfunctioning freezer, and even worse, Isabella also said that Lisa is as dumb as a sack of diapers!

We gasped.

Luna: Yeah, she said all that to her.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Yeah, and that really set Lisa off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing blasts of gears and tech at Lisa which knocked her down and she was put in an advanced technological cage that she couldn't hack, and Isabella went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lisa, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lisa got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Nico: Jeez, Lisa didn't like getting outsmarted and told off by Isabella, but she should've known better than to try and kill her older brother's Guardian Angel.

Lincoln: Lisa made that one mistake that earned her my brand of punishment, and for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Sophia Fayez.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: Oh, we forgot to tell you guys, we'd initiated Crash Bandicoot into The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, and now, he's become a member of our club, and he'll be going on some of our missions along with missions with The Ghosthunters Club.

Nico: Awesome! He's the first Skylander to be initiated into one of the clubs that Lincoln's a member of.

Ash: Let's not tell my mom about this.

Dr. Light: About us fighting a villain with the same name as her Pokemon?

Beautiful Gorgeous: Our lips are sealed.

Me: Kind of crazy that Mr. Mime shared the same name as your mother's Pokemon.

Puff: Either way, Rainbow's okay now.

Nico: He sure is.

Lady Shiva: And there's color again.

Me: Yep.

Selene: Now, let's have a colorful celebration!

SpongeBob: Rainbowgers for everyone!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lily: Rainbow Krabby Patties.

Nico: Awesome. Great job today everyone.

Rainbow: Thank you, guys, for returning my color

And throwing away my frown!

(facing Buttercup) I owe it to you…

(facing Blossom) And you…

(facing Bubbles) And you. I'm back,

Rainbow the Clown!

(Pull back as the crowd cheers. Along with us)

Me: YEAH!

Woody Woodpecker: He sure is a colorful one. (To the viewers) This was a colorful adventure today. Hope you all loved it.

Nico: We all did.

Qin: Yeah.

We went to Lynn's Table and SpongeBob made us Rainbowgers and we had a great meal.

We went back home later on and went to sleep. This was one COLORFUL adventure!

Woody Woodpecker: HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HAHAHAHAHA HEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHEHE!

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Mime For A Change is one of my favorites in The Powerpuff Girls and that was a great episode. I loved the song Love Makes The World Go Round. So awesome. It aired on February 3rd, 1999 and it was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds

the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Cancer, Dwarfstar, Ojo Tango and the Gangreen Gang as well as Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man and Blue Beetle and we're going to the Bike and Brawl and we're going to thrash numerous biker punks and it's going to be brutal and we're going to battle Another Yokai, Tankmon, Amphibia, Gazimon, Evil Yamato Man and Toad. Also we're going to meet a Red Octopus gene-slammer as well as a Blue-Ringed Octopus gene-slammer. Their names are Ashley Yuuki and Tea Rhodes. Also we're going to meet a Mimikyu gene-slammer named Rachel Gothika and she is a vampire and a master of darkness and is a powerful force of good.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Ramona Qingzhao, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jiangshi, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Sophia Fayez

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Fizzland, a potion factory in The Skylands, and it's where all of Pop Fizz's concoctions are made, and we got bad news: it appears that the Royal Defenders version of Chandler, who's a dangerously insane, powerhungry, pure evil, and very black-hearted monster, has come back from the dead, and he's out for one thing: revenge on The Royal Defenders, who stopped him from trying to destroy them and take over their world's Royal Woods. But, his plan was foiled and his life was brought to an end, but now, he's been brought back from the dead and he won't stop until he gets his revenge on them, but too bad for him because The Royal Defenders also have us here to help, and we're going to destroy him once and for all and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Isabella Ananova, Gene-Slammer of Drobot, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of Technology, and she's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Tech Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of Technology, the last of the Ten Elements of The Skylanders, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Tech Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of technology, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Isabella left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Isabella really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Catherine joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the elements of Tech, and she also had the additional help of Mags and the Tech Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Tech, and over time, he really proved to be a technology master and at the same level as her. Although she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Isabella has hated with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lisa, and she has more than once used her skills in technology to put Lisa in her place and cause technological mayhem on her, and she even told her off saying that Lisa's a cold-hearted, bloodless, emotionless piece of garbage, that she's as cuddly as a malfunctioning freezer, and even worse, Isabella also said that Lisa is as dumb as a sack of diapers! That really set Lisa off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing blasts of gears and tech at Lisa which knocked her down and she was put in an advanced technological cage that she couldn't hack, and Isabella went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lisa, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lisa got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Get ready for an awesome adventure as we find out that Bernie Bernstein, the con artist director that wanted to make the Powerpuff Girls stars, is back and he is out to finish what he started and this time we're not going to let him get away with his crimes.

See you next time.

# The Movie Fraud Scam

This chapter is a sequel to the Powerpuff Girls episode Film Flam.

---

In the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Cancer, Dwarfstar, Ojo Tango and the Gangreen Gang as well as Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man and Blue Beetle and we're going to the Bike and Brawl and we're going to thrash numerous biker punks and it's going to be brutal powerful fight. The Mascots were with us too.

Nico: This is going to be so awesome.

Qin: And we're going to be busy pulverizing biker punks.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: I hope we smash their skulls in.

Camie: I know we're going to.

Varie: Yeah.

Supergirl: This will be so fun and awesome.

Nico: Supergirl, I want to thank you, Toad, and your teams for coming.

Supergirl: No problem Nico. This is going to be so fun and cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Michiru: I'm ready to kick some butt!

Nico: Michiru, what do you like to do in your free time?

Michiru: I mostly help out Misuzu and help make sure she is safe. But I also like to run on the track. I'm that fast and agile.

Nico: That is cool.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome. You are a fast girl from what I heard too.

Michiru: Yeah I get that a lot.

Camie: That sure is awesome and cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Are you as fast as Ellie?

Michiru: (LAUGHS) Not that fast. But I do have a lot of energy..

Nico: Oh. Okay.

Qin: That's alright. But it's awesome.

Camie: Yeah. Boy yesterday was really awesome and colorful.

Lola: It sure was.

Eddy: And it was really funny.

Nico: Yeah it sure was and I'm glad Rainbow the Clown is back to normal.

Lana: Me too.

Nico: He couldn't drain our color

Lincoln: Nope. Because it was too strong. Also that was so fun and cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: And the Paintbrush of Iris was perfect for that.

Varie: It sure was.

Maria: Yep.

Xenia: That was a really colorful one.

Ibara: It sure was and it was cool.

Himiko: It sure was.

Nico: Luan never told us she knew rainbow.

Eddy: That was really surprising. But no one ever asked us that.

Eli: That is really cool though.

Varie: It sure is.

Me: The birthday quartet. Luan, Krusty, Eddy and Rainbow.

Lola: Yep. Awesome and fun.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: And he had the same name as a Pokémon.

Me: That is coincidental that he had the same name.

Qin: No kidding. That was awesome though.

Eli: It sure was.

Lola: I'll say.

Camie: Yep.

We arrived at the Bike N Brawl.

Me: There it is.

Camie: The Bike N Brawl.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Nico: Let's go in.

We went up to the door and we went it and we saw lots of punk bikers and hardcore thugs.

They looked at us with incredible hatred.

Me: What are you looking at motherfuckers?

They growled.

Nico: Got something to say?

The thugs growled at us with intense fury.

Me: Growl to you too.

Then a thug went at us and I grabbed hand and kicked him in the face and then kicked him into the pool table.

Nico: Let's rumble!

The thugs came at us and then an all out brawl ensued!

POW WHAM SMASH BIFF WHAP WHOMP BAM SMACK!

Lola bit a thug in his arm and he screamed and Lana grabbed a chair and smashed it on his head and knocked him out.

Varie grabbed two thugs and bashed their heads together.

Laney smashed a thug into the ground.

Tsuyu grabbed a thug and smashed him into the bar.

BAM SMASH WHAM BASH WHOMP BIFF ZONK KROW POW BLAM!

KROW!

I kicked a thug and bashed him through the roof and sent him flying and he was screaming and as luck would have it he crashed through the roof of the police station!

Sheila: WHOA! Looks like the bikers are at it again!

Tom Lair: Lets get them!

Sheila and Tom deployed the force.

We were really thrashing them into next week.

The Mascots were drinking some beer and liquor while the fight was going on. Then they got drunk.

Poliwag: (Slurred speech) Shut your fucking trap ya joik!

Poliwag bashed the thugs all over with his tail.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) You make me want to retch! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted all the thugs all over.

Manaphy and Horsea bashed and pulverized the thugs all over the place.

I kicked a biker in the crotch and he screamed like a little girl and Leni smashed a thug into the floor.

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD THUGS!

Edzilla ripped them apart all over.

Eddy blasted them with his blaster.

Lola fired a wave of fire and burned a thug.

Nico and May grabbed a couple of thugs and bashed their faces in.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Horsea: (Slurred Speech) You make me sick!

She blasted them with energy.

Manaphy: (Slurred Speech) Yeah you joiks!

She blasted them all over.

Supergirl and Michiru punched and plowed through a bunch of thugs like a huge bowling ball and smashed them down.

But then 2 figures came in and they were both OCTOPUS GENE-SLAMMERS! One was a red octopus and the other was a Blue-Ringed Octopus!

Nico: Whoa a Red Octopus and Blue-Ringed Octopus!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Wow! One of them is the most venomous octopus in the world!

Lola: Yeah!

The two octopus girls then grabbed the thugs and bikers and then bashed them all over and the Blue Ringed Octopus poisoned some of them and they were convulsing and having seizures.

Me: Geez!

Nico: It's also probably gonna be the last sea Gene Slammers for a while.

Me: Really?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Oh man.

Nico: Well, they can't keep coming forever

Nico fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted the thugs.

Then the police came and then the cops, Sheila and Tom were loading the bikers and thugs into vans all over.

Tom Lair: Nice job guys! We've been after these punks for years.

Xenia: No problem Tom.

Me: These jerks had it coming. Enjoy spending 1,000 years of hard labor in the stony lonesome you jerks and buttfaces.

They were loaded and they were taken away.

Red Octopus: That is for sure!

Blue-Ringed Octopus: Yeah you are going to love spending all that time in the cooler.

Nico: Ashley Yuuki and Tea Rhodes!? Whoa!

Tea Rhodes: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Ashley Yuuki: Yeah that was fun doing all that.

May: Any relation to Alexis and Jaden?

Tea Rhodes: (LAUGHS) We get that a lot. We may share the same last names but we are no way related.

Ashley Yuuki: Also my last name is spelled differently. It has 2 U's in it instead of one.

Jaden: That's cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: What were you girls doing when you were slammed?

Tea Rhodes: We were at the aquarium looking at all the fish.

Ashley Yuuki: Yeah we wanted to see so many awesome fish.

Xenia: That's cool.

Tea Rhodes: But that was awesome that I can do that by touching bad guys.

Me: You are a gene-slammer of the most venomous octopus in the world, the Blue-Ringed Octopus.

Tea Rhodes: Whoa! That is amazing!

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: How big are those octopuses usually?

Me: No bigger than the size of a golf ball but they pack a venom that is 10,000 times more powerful than cyanide and has enough potency to kill over 20 people.

Eli: WHOA!

Xenia: That is lethal.

Nico: But you won't kill us. Trust me

Tea Rhodes: Don't worry. I only use it on bad guys. I have this strange power that causes me to infect people with that kind of poison. I have a power called The Venomous Touch.

Toad: WHOA! I've heard of that kind of power. That's like what Viper has.

Tea Rhodes: Wow!

Me: Lets revert you girls back to normal.

Ashley Yuuki: Okay.

Me: (Puts on Blind Man Glasses) But just so you know it's going to hurt really badly.

Tea Rhodes: We can handle it.

Ashley Yuuki: Okay.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and the two girls doubled over in excruciating pain!

Ashley vomited ink.

Me: EW.

Nico: Ink.

Qin: Yuck!

They reverted back and Ashley had red hair and red eyes and had the kanji for Octopus in the middle of her forehead. Tea reverted back and she had blue hair and blue eyes and had the kanji for octopus in the middle of her forehead too.

They got up and saw that they were back to normal but they were naked.

Tea Rhodes: GAH! Hey we're naked!

Ashley Yuuki: But we're back to normal though.

Rarity: Don't worry darlings. We can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade gave them awesome new clothes. Ashley had red clothes and Tea had blue clothes and had awesome gloves on.

Tea Rhodes: Wow! Awesome clothes.

Ashley Yuuki: Yeah these look great.

Xenia: You sure do look great.

Tea felt her face

Tea Rhodes: Wow. I am back to normal.

Qin: You sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense more Anothers coming. We have Another Yokai, Tankmon, Amphibia, Gazimon, Evil Yamato Man and Toad.

Nico: Whoa! This will be interesting.

The mascots were still drunk.

Me: You guys have had enough.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Nico: There.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All the mascots are with us. So…

Me: That means it's their turn to shine.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense they are all friendly.

Xenia: This will be fun.

Eli: Another Yokai coming in.

Horsea: I'm first!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Go get him Horsea!

Eli: Here comes Another Yokai!

Out came a figure and it was a dark version of Yokai! It was ANOTHER YOKAI!

Me: Another Yokai!

Xenia: This will be good.

Another Yokai: (In a girls voice) Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue clothes and blue eyes and she had rainbow angel wings and Touma's most powerful Saber Rider Sword and had a tiara with the symbol of all the holy swords on it.

Lincoln: (GASP) Wendy Saber!

Me: Whoa! Are you the Embodiment of all The Swords of Kamen Rider Saber?

Wendy Saber: That's right. I sure am. I'm the strongest member of all the Saber Embodiments and I have all their powers woven into me.

Xenia: That is incredible!

Wendy Saber: Yep. And I am one of Lincoln's guardian angels and also I hate Storious as well as Flip, Scoots, Chandler, Lynn, Lori and Luan with a vengeance and I want nothing more than to kill them and mount their heads on pikes in front of their school.

Camie: Geez!

Me: What did they do to warrant such hatred from you?

Wendy Saber: You don't want to know what it is.

Me: (GULPS)

Horsea: This makes me a little sad. Because Callaghan became this because of his daughter. All because Krei got greedy.

Wendy Saber: I know! I feel bad for Callaghan too. I love the movie Big Hero 6 and that was sad that all that happened to him.

Me: But he had no idea that his daughter was alive the entire time and was put in suspended animation while inside a pocket dimension beyond the reach of time and space.

Xenia: That was really crazy and cool though.

Lola: But at least Abigail Callaghan is okay now.

Wendy Saber: I know. Thank goodness she is. I'm glad.

Horsea: Yeah no kidding. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Wendy Saber: No worries.

Me: I take it you heard about us killing Storious last year right?

Wendy Saber: I sure did and I'm glad he is gone. He deserved the black gates.

Me: Yeah he was so fucked up to the Nth degree that he made Sartorius look like a saint.

Wendy Saber: Boy no kidding! But thank goodness he is gone too.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and Was separated from Another Yokai!

Wendy Saber: WHOA! This will be fun.

Horsea: Lets take him down together!

Wendy Saber: You got it!

Wendy used the power of Falchion and she and Horsea fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: YEAH! 1 down 5 to go.

Horsea: Krei's just lucky he only got sued!

Wendy Saber: That was a massive lawsuit.

Me: Yep. And now he is in the Antarctica prison.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Good.

Eli: Another Tankmon coming!

Jirachi: My turn!

Me: Yep.

Jirachi: Lets do it!

Then Another Tankmon came!

Qin: Another Tankmon!

Me: This one has a sneeze like a cannon!

Nico: Yep.

Another Tankmon: (In a girls voice)

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and she had rainbow angel wings and had purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Kiwami Arms on it and she had a belt that had all the weapons of Gaim on it.

Lincoln: (GASP) Hisui Gaim Takatsukasa!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: If I had to guess you're the embodiment of Kamen Rider Gaim's Kiwami Arms.

Hisui Gaim: That's right and I am also Mai Takatsukasa's little sister. I'm the princess of the planet Femushinmu.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: That is amazing! I take it you heard about us blowing the Yggdrasill Corporation into dust and killing the rest of the Vengeful 6 there.

Hisui Gaim: That's right and they had it coming. For years they were abusing my planets poiwers and using them for their own selfish gains.

Qin: Well no more. They are destroyed.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Yep.

Hisui Gaim: And yes I'm also one of Lincoln's guardian angels. I have a strong hatred towards Flip. That repulsive mutant cheapskate.

Me: (GULPS)

Qin: Oh boy.

Manaphy: (to Poromon) Wanna make out in the meantime?

Poromon: Sure!

They got to kissing.

Jirachi: Sorry we have to do this.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a beam of light and separated her.

Hisui Gaim: Lets dance!

Jirachi: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Tankmon and I caught the book.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: 2 down.

Eli: Another Amphibia next.

Tentacool: My turn!

Me: Yep.

Varie: Go for it Tentacool.

Then we saw a wave of water and then out of it came a dark version of Amphibia! It was ANOTHER AMPHIBIA!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This one is gonna get us all wet!

Another Amphibia: Or all hot in this cause.

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and then we saw a girl with orange hair and she had black and orange clothes and had wings of lava dripping with scorching hot magma and she had a tiara with the symbol of Kamen Rider Cross Z Magma on it and she had a sword of lava!

Lincoln: WHOA! Vicky Volcanus!

Me: Whoa! And if I were to guess you're the embodiment of Kamen Rider Cross Z Magma.

Vicky Volcanus: That's right. Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here. Vicky Volcanus hates Flip with a vengeance and she burned his testicles off with a wave of magma.

Me: (WINCES) Ouch! I remember that!

Xenia: YIKES!

Me: Boy you have to be the hottest Embodiment of the riders we met so far. In temperature.

Vicky Volcanus: I sure am.

Tentacool: Sorry we have to do this.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of light and separated her and Vicky Volcanus and Tentacool fired waves of energy and magma and blasted Another Amphibia and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Take that!

Maria: YEAH!

Me: And now Another Gazimon.

Poliwag: Yay! My turn!

Nico: Yep.

Me: And here she comes!

Then a figure came and it was Another Gazimon!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Another Gazimon: (In a girls voice) But I'm ready for this.

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and she had rainbow angel wings and had yellow clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Grand Zi-O on and she had a belt with the symbols of all the riders from 2000 to 2020.

Lincoln: WHOA! Gloria Tokiwa!

Gloria Tokiwa: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and cousin Sougo you're looking great.

Sougo: Its been a long time cousin. I didn't know you were the embodiment of Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O.

Me: That is awesome! You have 20 years of Kamen Riders inside you.

Gloria Tokiwa: That's right. I sure do.

Nico: Wow!

Me: I take it you saw the whole battle between us and Swartz and how we mutilated him.

Nico: Yeah I ripped out his heart and made him eat it.

Gloria Tokiwa: I sure did see it all and that was amazing. You guys really destroyed Swartz. Especially you J.D. Your new transformation back then was incredible.

Me: I've grown a lot in power back then. But yeah.

Poliwag: Your cousin has been a big help. But did Swartz know you and Sougo were related?

Gloria Tokiwa: No thank goodness he didn't know. He just picked me at random.

Me: Well that's a relief he didn't know you were related to Sougo.

Gloria Tokiwa: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Poliwag: Sorry we have to do this.

Lincoln: But here is this.

He fired a wave of light and separated her and then Poliwag blasted down Another Gazimon and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Yeah! 2 left. Evil Yamato Man next.

Michiru: YAY! This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will!

Poliwag began jumping on Gloira's head.

Gloria Tokiwa: (LAUGHS) That is cute!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Here comes Another Evil Yamato Man!

We saw her.

Michiru: This will be fun!

Me: Yep.

Another Evil Yamato Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for action!

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and she had blue clothes and golden angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Kamen Rider Blade King on and she had the Blade King Sword!

Lincoln: Reggie Kenzaki!

Reggie Kenzaki: Awesome to see you again Lincoln. (GASP) Cousin Kazuma! You're okay!

She ran and hugged Kazuma.

Kazuma Kenzaki: Reggie! Wow I'm glad to see you.

Me: I didn't know you two were cousins and I see you're also the embodiment of Blade King.

Nico: That is awesome.

Reggie Kenzaki: I know. When I heard what happened with him I was extremely worried.

Me: Well you wouldn't believe where we found him.

Nico: We found him on a planet made entirely out of Sweet Potatoes.

Lola: Yeah we sure did.

Me: Your cousin also helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness in the world of Agrabah.

Reggie Kenzaki: I've heard all about that.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And we killed the person responsible for his pain and misery.

Reggie Kenzaki: Whoa! So Hitoshi came back!?

Me: Yep and I swore that I would make him suffer my ultimate wrath. I let loose all of the 9 levels of hell on him in my 2nd most powerful transformation.

Xenia: Yeah it was an extremely epic battle.

Me: And we destroyed Hitoshi and banished his fucking butt to the Black Gates forever.

Camie: We sure did.

Reggie Kenzaki: Good riddance. I'm glad he is gone.

Nico: So is the whole world.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: I'm just glad you weren't affected by the Battle Fight.

Reggie Kenzaki: So am I.

Qin: Yeah.

Michiru: Yeah. Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Reggie Kenzaki: No worries.

Lincoln: After this.

He fired a wave of light and separated Another Evil Yamato Man and Michiru fired waves of energy and blasted him down and then I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now for Another Toad.

Supergirl: This will be fun.

Nico: Keep an eye out.

Me: There!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER TOAD!

Qin: WHOA!

Toad: Boy it's like looking at myself in the mirror!

Nico: It sure feels like it.

Another Toad: (In a girls voice) I am amazed though.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl that looked like Jade when she was fused with Xiao Fung's Wind Chi!

Me: (GASP) Jade Xiao Fung!

Nico: WHOA! Are you?

Jade Xiao Fung: That's right. I'm the daughter of Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind. And I move like a frog and belch extremely powerfully.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Powerful and potent!

Lola: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Denziman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Battle Fever gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Denzi Sword and Zocks got a Battle Fever sword.

Jade Xiao Fung: No he was in a hurry to send me out because of the powerful belches I have.

Me: I can see why.

Sakura Knudson: When I heard those burps I thought it was because Swartz drank too much soda.

Lola: That would be funny.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Jade Xiao Fung: No worries.

She turned into Another Toad!

Sougo: (gets out Denziman Ridewatch) Gloria, watch me in action.

Geiz: (Gets out Battle Fever Ridewatch) With me helping.

Sougo got DenziRedArmor while Geiz got BattleJapanArmor.

Gloria Tokiwa: Whoa! That is so cool!

Sougo: Yep.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Nico: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES TOAD'S RIDEWATCH)

He spit a wave of slime into her face.

Nico: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES EVIL YAMATO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico threw of spear and smashed her down.

May: Time for this to be crabby! (ACTIVATES CANCER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES DWARFSTAR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: Take this one! (ACTIVATES OJO TANGO'S RIDEWATCH)

Maria fired banana bombs and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time for these bullies to bash you down! (ACTIVATES GANGREEN GANG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Michiru: And now for me! (ACTIVATES EVIL YAMATO MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She threw a spear and smashed her down!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Then Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiart, Professor Milo, Grimmel the Grisly, Pagemaster Dragon and Ghost Desiree came.

Nico: Nice team Scorpion!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Thanks Nico!

Qin: This will be fun and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then a Mimikyu came.

Me: Hey a Mimikyu.

Qin: Whoa scary.

Eli: Yeah.

Mimikyu: (In a girl's voice) But this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Rachel Gothika!? Whoa.

Qin: Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, black clothes and had black angel wings.

Rachel Gothika: I got this.

She fired a wave of darkness and knocked down Another Toad and she reverted back and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Jade Xiao Fung over.

Maria: That looks like an evil version of Pikachu

Rachel Gothika: I know.

Michiru: What's your favorite member of Nico?

Rachel Gothika: When we went to Castle Frankenstein and collected artifacts from it.

Nico: Yep we found all sorts of equipment.

Lola: WOw!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Rachel hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rachel Gothika: Me too Nico.

We went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Axel Manning, Hinatsuru, Suma, and Makio are heading to Fizzland, a potion factory in The Skylands, and it's where all of Pop Fizz's concoctions are made, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears that the Royal Defenders version of Chandler, who's a dangerously insane, powerhungry, pure evil, and very black-hearted monster, has come back from the dead, and he's out for one thing: revenge on The Royal Defenders, who stopped him from trying to destroy them and take over their world's Royal Woods. But, his plan was foiled and his life was brought to an end, but now, he's been brought back from the dead and he won't stop until he gets his revenge on them, but too bad for him because The Royal Defenders also have us here to help, and we're going to destroy him once and for all and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Fizzland.

Spyro: Oh man, Pop Fizz's potion factory, I don't think we've shown you guys this place.

Nico: You didn't, but this place is so cool.

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: Now, we know where Pop Fizz creates his potions, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got bad news you won't like, Ed, along with The Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: Let me guess, our world's Chandler has come back from the dead, huh?

Me: How did you know about that?

RD Me: We'd dealt with that little stain before Sindri Myr showed his ugly face, and he's just like your world's Chandler before his Dark Side was removed.

Lincoln: Dangerously insane, powerhungry, pure evil, and very black-hearted, yep, that sounds like him alright.

RD Lincoln: Before Sindri Myr showed his ugly face and corrupted us, RD Chandler tried to take over Royal Woods and destroy us. But, not only did we stop him and his plan for domination foiled, but, he also committed suicide.

RD Luna: That little monster refused to be taken alive, so he committed suicide.

Lincoln: And now, he's been brought back from the dead and he won't stop until he gets his revenge on you all. That's not going to happen, we're going to destroy him once and for all and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Nikiya: That demented little monster doesn't deserve any mercy at all, and you can also say it's also a perfect opportunity for your Guardian Angels who despised Chandler to exact some well-deserved revenge.

Anna Anyanova: (GASPS) You just said the magic words!

Immediately, Lincoln's Guardian Angels who despised Chandler got out swords, bombs, grenades, machine guns, machetes, shotguns, and all sorts of weapons.

Nico: (WHISTLES) You girls look like you're ready for war.

Lincoln: I should've said this: anyone who says the magic words, "well-deserved revenge", and if it's also against those who my Guardian Angels hated with a blazing passion, they immediately get out swords, bombs, grenades, machine guns, machetes, shotguns, and all sorts of weapons.

Me: Wow.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long orange hair and orange hairband, orange eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, she's dressed in an orange short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless orange top, necklace with pearls and orange gem for the pendant, long orange skirt, white bridal gloves, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with tech, gears, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Drobot, and holstered on her back is a steampunk sword, and with her are the thirteen girls.

Orange-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I also got the girls away from that little prick.

Lincoln: You're not too late, Isabella Ananova, you're just in time. RD Chandler should be coming after us… right now!

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU STUPID ROYAL DEFENDERS, IF IT'S THE LAST THING I EVER DO!

We then saw our target: RD Chandler, he looked exactly like Chandler when his Dark Side came out, but this one is dangerously insane, powerhungry, pure evil, and very black-hearted.

Sylvester: So, the little monster's arrived for his final farewell.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

RD Me: He sure has. (Flips Middle Finger) And fuck you too, you little stain!

Lincoln: Time to end this madness once and for all, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark

Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Nikiya's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan

Battle Brawlers, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, The Royal Defenders, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after RD Chandler, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln's Guardian Angels attacked him with their weapons, and Anna even hacked off his arms and legs with a chainsaw and he was screaming in such agonizing pain.

Nikiya: Okay, when did Anna get out a chainsaw?!

Lincoln: Search me, but it's further proof they really hated him.

Then, Lincoln fired powerful elemental blades of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions at RD Chandler, and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Well, looks like we've gotten rid of RD Chandler for good, and that little stain's never coming back again. (To Isabella Ananova) And it's so good to see you again, Isabella Ananova.

Isabella Ananova: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Isabella Ananova and he hugged her, and Isabella Ananova is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabella Ananova: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal.

Me: And Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Isabella Ananova, Gene-Slammer of Drobot, she's my Guardian Angel and Master of Technology, and she's among the first humans who were actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Tech Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of Technology, the last of the Ten Elements of The Skylanders, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Tech Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of technology, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Isabella left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Isabella really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Catherine joined the coalition.

Nico: (Whistles) Wow, she's one awesome tech expert.

Crash Bandicoot: She sure is, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition became part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the elements of Tech, and she also had the additional help of Mags and the Tech Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Tech, and over time, he really proved to be a technology master and at the same level as her. Although she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Isabella has hated with a passion ever since she came to Royal Woods: and that person is Lisa, and she has more than once used her skills in technology to put Lisa in her place and cause technological mayhem on her, and she even told her off.

Nico: What did she say to her.

Crash Bandicoot: She said that Lisa's a cold-hearted, bloodless, emotionless piece of garbage, that she's as cuddly as a malfunctioning freezer, and even worse, Isabella also said Lisa is as dumb as a sack of diapers!

Those who hadn't heard it gasped in horror.

Me: Yeah, it was bad.

Nico: And I can guess what happened.

Crash Bandicoot: Yep, Isabella Ananova really set Lisa off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing blasts of gears and tech at Lisa which knocked her down and she was put in an advanced technological cage that she couldn't hack, and Isabella went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of

Lisa, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lisa got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that all too well, and Lisa was really seething with rage and hatred as a result of that.

Lincoln: Lisa knew better than that, but her cold-hearted furious Dark Side really did make her act like an uncivilized monster. And now that you're here, Isabella.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Isabella Ananova in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Isabella Ananova: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Isabella Ananova's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Isabella Ananova: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabella Ananova.

Isabella Ananova had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Amy, Christie, Elise, Koharu, Lobelia, Luna, Monica, Nanami, Patty, Shandy, Tsukushi, Yukino, and Kanna from Dead or Alive.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amy, Christie, Elise, Koharu, Lobelia, Luna, Monica, Nanami, Patty, Shandy, Tsukushi, Yukino, and Kanna from Dead or Alive.

Ayame: Amy, Christie, Elise, Koharu, Lobelia, Luna, Monica, Nanami, Patty, Shandy, Tsukushi, Yukino, and Kanna, they were here?

Kasumi: That little monster tried to kill them to slake his thirst for blood.

Lincoln: Thank goodness Isabella got them away from that little monster. Are you girls okay?

Amy (Dead or Alive): Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amy and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them RD Chandler, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie,

Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white

wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Christie: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Koharu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amy, Christie, Elise, Koharu, Lobelia, Luna, Monica, Nanami, Patty, Shandy, Tsukushi, Yukino, and Kanna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after in Fizzland was the Royal Defenders version of Chandler, who's a dangerously insane, powerhungry, pure evil, and very black-hearted monster, who came back from the dead for one thing: revenge on The Royal Defenders, who stopped him from trying to destroy them and take over their world's Royal Woods long before Sindri Myr corrupted them, but his plan was foiled and he took his own life refusing to be taken into custody.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in laying down a vicious beatdown on that little monster and Lincoln's Guardian Angels who hated Chandler do all those vicious things to him even Anna Anyanova using a chainsaw to hack off his arms and legs and Lincoln finishing him off by firing elemental blades from his massive greatsword which sent him to The Black Gates forever,, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and they had steam whistling out their ears. Lincoln and Isabella Ananova have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I never expected to see any of the Royal Defenders' old enemies to come back from the dead.

RD Me: Same here, but now, we're finally rid of RD Chandler for good.

Lincoln: And there's no doubt that the person responsible for this was Sophia Fayez, she's so going to get turned into my next meal later on today.

Nico: That's for sure, Audrey Blade and her undead goons better say their fucking prayers.

Raven Ghostrick: Audrey's undead goons are already getting what's coming to them, and Audrey Blade herself will also get her just desserts very soon.

---

After getting rid of RD Chandler and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Isabella Ananova saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Isabella Ananova: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabella Ananova: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Isabella Ananova: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, what are some memories that you had with Lincoln?

Isabella Ananova: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to The Natural History Museum, and we were doing a research paper on the advancements in Technology. But, then, the doors to the museum burst open, and we saw who it was that did this: it was Lisa, Lincoln's cold, emotionless "prodigy" sister, and she had an army of robots with her again and she was causing havoc and laughing like a madwoman. We'd had enough of Lisa, and we used our tech powers to shut down and dismantle Lisa's robots, and this angered her greatly. But, before she could run away, Lincoln trapped her in an advanced-tech cage and security came and took her away. We alerted Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa did, and she got grounded for twelve weeks and she was sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Nico: Lisa really has nothing more than a penchant for destruction and all for her crazed desire to kill Lincoln.

Lincoln: We warned Lisa about this numerous times, but that stupid Dark Side of hers is way too evil and insane. Now, I'm really glad we got rid of that monster for good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor are heading to Pokitaru.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Nova Storm: Wow, so this is Pokitaru, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Nova Storm, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree

Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Pokitaru, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor are now in your harem.

Luna: So awesome.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Earthspark Skywarp, Nova Storm, Backup Operator, Backup Secretary, and Backup Supervisor, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy level in the simulator.

Nico: This next one might be tricky.

Qin: Which level you guys going to this time?

Nico: Flipswitch Galaxy.

Nicole: Ooh that one IS a tricky one but worthy of a challenge.

Nico: Yep. Luan and Lane are coming with me.

Eddy: Awesome! Go get them Luan.

Luan: Thanks Eddy.

Lane: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico, Luan and Lane went in.

The simulator activated and they were in front of Flipswitch Galaxy.

Nico: Flipswitch Galaxy.

Luan: Ooh this is going to be tricky.

Lane: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: Luan, why didn't you tell me you knew Rainbow?

Luan: You never asked about that.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: (On the radio) Mission control to Nico you are clear for launch. Over.

Nico: Copy that mission control. Lets go.

They got into a launch star and were off!

WHOOOSH!

Luan: WWEEEEEEEE!

Lane: This is one that LAUNCHES Us to the stars! (LAUGHS) GET IT!?

We laughed at his joke!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

They arrived and landed.

Nico: Whoa! Flipswitch Galaxy!

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay Nico you got to press all 18 blue buttons and turn them yellow and then a power star will appear.

Nico: Seems simple.

Nicole: It's tougher than it looks. Watch out for the electric rails and the spike squares.

Nico: Got it.

Lane: But there are some Goombas in the way!

They came at them.

Nico: Lets get them!

They went at the Goombas and punched and blasted them all over.

Nico: Take that!

Then a Togedemaru came!

Luan: Cool a Togedemaru!

Nico: Yep.

Togedemaru: (In a girls voice) There is no great genius without a touch of madness.

Nico: Aria Aristotle!

Me: Whoa! That was one of the great lines of the great philosopher Aristotle.

Xenia: Yep.

Togedemaru fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the Goombas all over.

Qin: Take that! Aria Aristotle Has amazing knowledge of those lines. She is the descendent of the great Aristotle.

Me: Cool!

Nico: (gets out Leap Frog and Toad's Ridewatches) Time to hop!

Nico activated both ridewatches and he, Luan and Lane bounced on the 18 buttons and they turned green and the star came out!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: There it is!

Xenia: Yeah!

Aria Aristotle reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and purple eyes and had yellow and black clothes and had brown angel wings.

Luan: That did it!

Aria Aristotle: Yeah!

They high five!

Nico: (activates Leap Frog and Toad's Ridewatches again) Now to use the Ridewatch combo to get rid of the remaining Goomas.

He activated it and did the same thing and destroyed the Goombas.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Luan: Lets get the star!

Lane: Yeah!

They went and got the star.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Luan: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aria Aristotle: When me and Nico went to Greece and learned all about my ancestors history and it was so fun.

Nico: Aria has had a huge knowledge of her ancestor Aristotle's philosophical quotes for years.

Lane: That is really amazing.

Aria Aristotle: It sure is.

Nico and Aria hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aria Aristotle: Back at ya Nico.

They later came out.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Laney was reading a book.

Melon Mint: (to Kikyo Inuyasha) We should visit your parents one of these days.

Kikyo Inuyasha: You would love meeting them Melon Mint. They are awesome.

Me: I have a feeling they are.

Then Alizarin Bubblegum came in and she had a really worried look on her face.

Me: Alizarin is something wrong?

Alizarin Bubblegum: I have some big news to tell you guys. Is Lincoln with you?

Lincoln: I'm right here.

Alizarin Bubblegum: Good. Lincoln, I have just found out something really huge about me.

Lincoln: Oh boy. You're pregnant aren't you!?

Alizarin Bubblegum: How did you know?!

Lincoln: I just knew it was coming! And I knew you were going to say that!

Lincoln and Alizarin hugged and were joyous and ecstatic!

We cheered wildly for them!

Camie: WOOHOO!

Pinkie Pie: BEST NEWS! EVER!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Well we know what Nico's rescue is going to be tomorrow.

Nico: Yep. A baby shower for Alizarin Bubblegum.

Camie: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: I always love a baby shower.

Camie: Yep.

Armada Cyclonus: You two earned it after what happened last year.

Me: I agree there Cyclonus.

Nico: Absolutely.

Lily: From the Jerktonium incident to saving Lincoln's hide from Dr. Zalost on Venus.

Sailor Venus: That was when it was a scorching hot wasteland.

Camie: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Kurumu: Lets not forget that it was I that found that rebellion chip.

Nico: You sure did Kurumu.

Xenia: Yeah that is for sure.

Laney: (to Nico) But you're not entirely innocent either.

Nico: No need to remind me Laney.

Me: Yeah but that was in the past.

Xenia: Yeah.

But then a knock at the door was heard.

Me: Come in!

Then a Bruxish came in.

Me: A Bruxish! Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Bruxish: (In a girls voice) Far out seeing you guys.

Nico: Moonbeam Ocean! Far out!

Me: That sounds like a name from the Woodstock 1969 era.

Bruxish: Oh it sure is dude.

She reverted back and Moonbeam was a girl with blue hair and had a crescent moon in the middle of her forehead and she had blue eyes and had a blue dress and had flowers in her hair.

Eli: Far out.

Hardhead: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Moonbeam Ocean: Whoa when me and Nico made lava lamps for everyone.

Nico: Moonbeam makes great lava lamps and she makes colorful ones.

Qin: Her lava lamps are groovy and cool.

Camie: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Moonbeam hugged.

Nico: Far out having you with us Moonbeam.

Moonbeam Ocean: Far out too dude.

Gluko: Kikyo, I swear that we'll visit your parents after the baby is born.

Kikyo Inuyashi: I know.

Alizarin Bubblegum: I'm so excited.

Qin: We all are.

Then the previous group came.

Puff: Can me, Koragg, Molten Man, Whirlwind, King Shark, Robo Blaze, Dr. Light, Beautiful Gorgeous, Lady Shiva and Selene go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys sure can.

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Squidward: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Drampa and Dhelmise next.

Qin: Cool!

Me: I have a feeling that the Dhelmise is a Sailor.

Nico: And I forgot to mention. The next Sea Gene-slammer will be the Piranha.

Me: Whoa! That will be cool. I hope we have the baby shower for Alizarin Bubblegum in the Amazon Rainforest in Brazil.

Matau: (LAUGHS) Blu and Jewel would love that.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was con artist director, Bernie Bernstein, and he's out to finish what he started and put the girls in so much danger again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, where are Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and Bunny? We got trouble.

Just then, Blossom, Bubbles, Buttercup, and Bunny came in.

Blossom: You called, Lincoln? What's the emergency?

Lincoln: We got trouble, and you're not going to like it. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to face today: it's con artist director Bernie Bernstein, and he's back and out to finish what he started and put the girls in so much danger again

The girls gasped.

Blossom: Oh man, not again. We're so going to send him right back to jail after we rough him up.

Lola: I remembered you girls telling me and Lana about this guy, what a sicko.

Nico: Hey, I remembered hearing about this guy, he's no movie director, he's a con artist!

Me: And if there's one thing we can't stand, it's con artists, and we've dealt with quite a lot of them. Let's get ready to head down there and send this guy back to the slammer.

Nico: You got that right!

Me: (GROWLS) I thought I was rid of that guy for good after all these years!

Xenia: Sounds like you have a nasty history with him J.D.

Me: (Sighs) Yes I do.

Lincoln: And before you say your history with him, me and my sisters got an invite to shoot a movie with him.

Molten Man: What? Okay, that's very suspicious!

Me: I agree. He's up to something.

Nico: Yeah. Blossom, girls, how about you tell us his history so we know more about him?

Blossom: Sure.

They did so.

---

Bernard "Bernie" Bernstein is a minor antagonist in The Powerpuff Girls and the main antagonist of the episode "Film Flam". He is a fraudulent businessman who owns a film company.

He was voiced by veteran voice actor Tom Kenny, who also voiced Abrasive SpongeBob from Spongebob Squarepants, Dr. Fen from Kim Possible, Chritchellites from Samurai Jack and Stuck Chuck from Kid Cosmic. He portrayed Uncle Howee from The Haunting Hour, and Binky the Clown from Shakes the Clown.

He had Professor Utonium sign a contract to put the Powerpuff Girls in his movie. He told the mayor he wants to use the bank's money in the movie for reality's sake.

When he said that he has known the Powerpuff Girls for years, Bubbles corrected him that they only met him yesterday, which angered Bernstein, telling her to keep her mouth shut.

When the Professor watched this scene on TV at home, he was angry and went to talk to Bernstein for yelling at his daughter. After finding Bernstein's trailer, he found out the movie director was really scheming to steal money from the bank in Townsville during his work on a film about the Powerpuff Girls.

The professor disguised himself and told the girls but he was not believed until it was revealed that Bernstein had no film in his camera or had a script. Bernstein revealed his true colors by holding the mayor captive and driving off.

After chasing Bernstein, who nervously held the mayor at gunpoint, through the streets before he crashed. The girls confronted him, but he attempted to flee after the mayor unknowingly distracted them, though Utonium stopped him as he tried to explain himself. Having enough of him, Utonium punched the pleading Bernstein for his actions, knocking him out, as well as breaking his glasses in the process.

Bernstein was presumably arrested and sent to jail afterwards along with his men.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Déjà-vu! Just like what happened to me.

Xenia: Oh man!

Nico: Okay now you can tell us J.D.

Me: Bernie Bernstein came to me for trying to cast me into a movie. Be right back.

I went ot my room and came back with a movie poster.

Me: This is the movie he was going to cast me in. It's called "The Legend of The Boy from Phoenix The Firebird."

It showed me with fire angel wings and it had the symbol of Phoenix the Firebird on it with the stars of the constellation in the background and I was battling a Thanos-esque bad guy with intense fire.

Nico: WHOA! That is a cool poster!

Me: It sure is. And it was going to feature me as myself and veteran actor Val Kilmer as Housos, he'a Thanos-Esque Villain that was trying to destroy the entire universe and turn it into fire.

Xenia: Whoa! That is amazing!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: That would have made a great Avengers movie.

Me: It sure would.

Cybertron Scourge: I'm guessing he was trying to con you.

Me: Bingo. I overheard him and he said it was all a scam. He was trying to con the entire city of Denver out of all of its money and make it a broke city.

Camie: Geez!

Me: Yep. So I busted him and got him sentenced to 25 years in prison and he was ordered to pay $500,000,000,000 in restitution and damages. Also to be honest I was very terrible at acting. I was never good at it at all. I can never get any of my lines right.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Yeah. But they gave me this awesome poster as a souvenir. I liked it.

Nico: I do too. That is cool.

King Shark: (to the Louds) Go to Bernie right now and shoot this movie with him. If anything happens, call us.

Lori: Right.

Me: What's the movie called that you're going to star in?

Lincoln: It's this.

He showed a poster of the Loud's in the jungle as Indiana Jones style characters and they were going after a jeweled burger and it had Morag with an evil face in the back.

Lincoln: It's called The Loud House in The Search For The Jeweled Burger of Lynntenachtitlan.

Me: WHOA! That would make an awesome jungle treasure hunt movie.

Xenia: Yeah!

Daring Do: And a great treasure hunt idea.

Qin: Here.

Qin gave them microphones that were no bigger than a pin tip and put them on their shirts.

Me: Go for it guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Sophia Fayez, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Sophia Fayez, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we take down that con artist director.

Crash Bandicoot: And she's also going to pay for what she did in bringing RD Chandler back from the dead.

Nico: Yeah, now you're talking. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading back to Townsville to take down that con artist director, Bernie Bernstein, and send that guy straight back to the slammer.

Lincoln: Consider this your final movie project, Bernstein, and soon, you'll be back in your nice warm jail cell, and once we get done taking down that con artist, you're next, Sophia Fayez.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) You better be ready to die, Sophia Fayez, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon! And for what you did during Linky's rescue this morning in bringing RD Chandler back, I will make sure you die horribly right after we deal with that con artist.

Me: Be careful guys.

Lincoln: Will do.

Qin: Yep.

The Louds were off.

Blot: Let's watch a movie of our own while waiting.

Poromon: I call Star Wars A New Hope!

Me: Good idea.

We got to watching.

---

Amid a galactic civil war, Rebel Alliance spies have stolen plans to the Galactic Empire's Death Star, a massive space station capable of destroying entire planets. Imperial Senator Princess Leia Organa of Alderaan, secretly one of the Rebellion's leaders, has obtained its schematics, but her ship is intercepted by an Imperial Star Destroyer under the command of the ruthless Empire agent Darth Vader. Before she is captured, Leia hides the plans in the memory system of astromech droid R2-D2, who flees in an escape pod to the nearby desert planet Tatooine alongside his companion, protocol droid C-3PO.

The droids are captured by Jawa traders, who sell them to moisture farmers Owen and Beru Lars and their nephew Luke Skywalker. While Luke is cleaning R2-D2, he discovers a holographic recording of Leia requesting help from an Obi-Wan Kenobi. Later, R2-D2 is missing, and Luke is attacked by scavenging Sand People while searching for him, but is rescued by elderly hermit "Old Ben" Kenobi. Ben, an acquaintance of Luke's, reveals that "Obi-Wan" is his true name. He tells Luke of his days as one of the Jedi Knights, former peacekeepers of the Galactic Republic, who drew mystical abilities from a metaphysical energy field known as "the Force", but were ultimately hunted to near-extinction by the Empire. Luke learns that his father fought alongside Obi-Wan as a Jedi Knight during the Clone Wars until Vader, Obi-Wan's former pupil, turned to the dark side of the Force and murdered him. Obi-Wan offers Luke his father's old lightsaber, the signature weapon of Jedi Knights.

R2-D2 plays Leia's full message, in which she begs Obi-Wan to take the Death Star plans to her home planet of Alderaan and give them to her father, a fellow veteran, for analysis. Although Luke initially declines Obi-Wan's offer to accompany him to Alderaan and learn the ways of the Force, he is left with no choice after discovering that Imperial stormtroopers have killed his aunt and uncle and destroyed their farm in their search for the droids. Traveling to a cantina in Mos Eisley to search for transport, Luke and Obi-Wan hire Han Solo, a smuggler indebted to local mobster Jabba the Hutt. Pursued by stormtroopers, Obi-Wan, Luke, R2-D2, and C-3PO flee Tatooine with Han and his Wookiee co-pilot Chewbacca on their ship the Millennium Falcon.

Before the Falcon can reach Alderaan, Death Star commander Grand Moff Tarkin destroys the planet in a show of force after interrogating Leia for the location of the Rebel Alliance's base. Upon arrival, the Falcon is captured by the Death Star's tractor beam, but the group evades capture by hiding in the ship's smuggling compartments. As Obi-Wan leaves to disable the tractor beam, Luke persuades Han and Chewbacca to help him rescue Leia after discovering that she is scheduled to be executed. After disabling the tractor beam, Obi-Wan sacrifices himself in a lightsaber duel against Vader, allowing the rest of the group to escape the Death Star with Leia. Using a tracking device, the Empire tracks the Falcon to the hidden Rebel base on Yavin IV.

The schematics reveal a hidden weakness in the Death Star's thermal exhaust port, which could allow the Rebels to trigger a chain reaction in its main reactor with a precise proton torpedo strike. Han leaves the Rebels to pay off Jabba, after collecting his reward for rescuing Leia. Luke joins their X-wing starfighter squadron in a desperate attack against the approaching Death Star. In the ensuing battle, the Rebels suffer heavy losses as Vader leads a squadron of TIE fighters against them. Han and Chewbacca unexpectedly return to aid them in the Falcon, and knock Vader's ship off course before he can shoot Luke down. Guided by the voice of Obi-Wan's spirit, Luke uses the Force to aim his torpedoes into the exhaust port, destroying the Death Star moments before it fires on the Rebel base. In a triumphant ceremony at the base, Leia awards Luke and Han medals for their heroism.

---

We were watching it and it was fun.

Luke Skywalker: That bring me back.

Dr. Light: Does it?

Luke Skywalker: It sure does.

Me: Ahh good memories.

Eli: Yeah that was so fun.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) That was so fun and great.

Xenia: It sure was.

Motormaster: I think they're approaching Bernie right now!

Lincoln: Hi. You must be Bernie.

Bernie: I sure am Lincoln baby and it's great to meet you and your siblings sweethearts.

Nico: Like a stereotypical movie director from Hollywood.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: He called me baby and sweetheart too.

Lola: This is gonna be so fun!

Daring Do: That definitely sounds like something I would do in my adventures.

Rainbow Dash: That is so awesome.

Indiana Jones: Boy that brings back memories.

Razorclaw: (to me) Hey, don't get too distracted. You DO have a score to settle with him.

Me: I know. But I just want to see how he does it.

Razorclaw: Okay.

Bernie: ACTION!

The Loud's ran through the jungle and did just as they were told and it was so awesome and they dodged the spears and kicked the butts of the cannibals.

Qin: Whoa that was daring!

Me: Boy that was better than how I did it. Well done to them.

Nico: Yep.

Bernie: CUT! WELL DONE GUYS!

Shiva: Eli, can you sense if they were real cannibals?

Eli: I sure can.

He concentrated.

Eli: Those were real cannibals all right! And they were throwing real spears!

We gasped!

Me: Wait shh! I'm hearing something.

Bernie: (Evil Laugh) This is the greatest plan ever. Just like how I tried to scam the Powerpuff Girls, I'm trying to scam Gotham Royal York by making a movie and then take all their money and then kill the Loud Kids as a bonus.

Me: Bingo.

Cutthroat: We'll just throw him in jail and give him the death penalty some other time.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That rotten no good freak.

Applejack: Why that rotten no good unsanitary old snake in the grass!

Lincoln: (on the radio) J.D. you were right. He is trying to kill us.

Me: I know Lincoln. Just play along and finish the movie and then we'll get there when it's done. But you're all doing a great job.

Lincoln: Thanks. Better than you?

Me: MUCH better than me.

Lincoln: Thanks.

They got back to work.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Reminds me of something Dad tried to do.

Jimmy Neutron: I most remember that too.

Me: Lets watch.

We watched the movie progress and saw the Louds do awesome stunts and more as they braved a perilous temple and then we saw a woman dressed as Morag. Her name was Drisella Logan and she was a Morag lookalike and she was from Scotland.

Nico: Boy she dresses up nice for Morag.

Me: Yep. Thank goodness it's not the real thing.

Qin: Yeah.

They really did great and the movie was all finished and the cast cheered.

Bernie: AND THAT'S A WRAP!

Xenia: That was awesome how they did it.

Me: That movie is guaranteed to be a big hit.

Brawlrus: You sure you're not good at acting? You did a good job of that during Zarya's big mission.

Me: That was an emergency situation. But in movies I'm not good at acting.

Brawlrus: Point taken.

Nico: Now lets go guys.

Me: Lets go.

Wiggum: This is his third strike. Normally, he'd be given the death penalty. But rotting in jail works too.

Robo Blaze: Yep. He's not worth killing.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go! Entrance time!

We were off.

We flew down to the planet.

Bernie: You guys did great! (Holding in his rage) I'm proud of you!

But then the spirits of the great movies came in and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the roof and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Hello Bernie Bernstein. Been a long time.

Bernie: J.D. Knudson!? Whoa is that you baby!?

Me: That's right. I've had a huge growth spurt and evolutionary change.

Bernie: What's wrong J.D.? Didn't like the movie you were in?

Me: Oh I liked it. Just didn't like how you were going to rob the city blind.

Nightshade: Did you really think we weren't on to you?

Nico: Yeah! You didn't think we were on to you and how you were going to rob the entire city of Gotham Royal York and then kill the Loud Kids.

What Bernie never knew was that we were secretly broadcasting the entire conversation we were having with him. He then sang like a bird as he was having a villainous breakdown and how he revealed that he scammed me and the Powerpuff Girls and tried to rob Denver and Townsville and then he was going to rob the city and then kill the Louds.

Whirlwind: Where did you even get the cannibals anyway?!

Bernie: Just a couple of friends I know from the forests of Suriname.

Qin: I see.

Me: By the way Lincoln, you and your sisters did amazingly well.

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

Laney: This was so fun.

Lisa: And it turns out that this jeweled burger is really real.

Nicole: Really?

She went over and looked at it.

Nicole: (GASP) I don't believe it! This really IS The Jeweled Burger of Lynntenachtitlan! I was looking for this one for years. Bernie where did you find this!?

Bernie: Oh I have an archaeologist friend that gave it to me. LaSombra.

Me: LaSombra!? We killed him 3 years ago.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That is really cool.

Krankenstein: What were we doing again? Monster forget

Bernie: Um… I just spilled the beans and now you're about to take me down. Try to pay more attention.

Me: Right. Sorry. But Bernie Bernstein, you're under arrest.

Lori: We literally got the film.

Nico: Keep that Lori. We'll have it premiere in the movie when we're done.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: It's buttkicking time!

Bernie: Bring it on!

I fired a barrage of pies and they hit him and splattered him all over.

Bernie: I still have the cannibals!

Koragg: They won't be a challenge!

Koragg used a spell and then teleported them back to Suriname.

Xenia: Take that.

Me. Time for more pies.

I threw them and splattered him all over.

Camie: Take that.

Me: Nice! Now here is the one thing that all actors and actresses are afraid of. NIGHTMARE STYLE HORROR ART: HOUNDING OF THE PAPARAZZI!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into horrible tabloid reporters and paparazzi members and they relentlessly hounded Bernie all over.

Maria: You wanted to be famous? Wish granted!

Me: And it's not good! Besides there are other directors better than you. Cue usual battles! LIGHTS! CAMERA! ACTION!

Then Skulker, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pete, Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Johnny 13, Tri-Klops and Angel came.

Nico: Skulker, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pete, Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Johnny 13, Tri-Klops and Angel.

Skulker: I would've preferred if those cannibals were killed.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: But teleporting them away works too.

Me: Thanks.

Pete: We're done with either one.

Nico: Yep.

Trickster: (to Nico) We heard you went to a bar.

Nico: We sure did. It was a biker bar.

Johnny 13: I would've fit right in!

Me: If you want to be bashed and pulverized into pulp too then go right ahead. But it was fun.

Big Mouth Monster then came.

Me: Big Mouth Monster. Back for another round?

Big Mouth Monster: I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Big Mouth Monster: (to Dax) Does this remind you of your movie days?

Dax: It sure does and that was awesome.

Me: Also come to think of it Shiguru you are a movie actor too right?

Shiguru: Yeah that's right! I sure am. And this brings back memories too.

Nico: Right! I remember that.

Lola: That is cool.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and it's great.

Xenia: It sure is.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Mon Colle Knights, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - Nico's rescue was thrashing bikers

Skulker was first.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico's rescue was thrashing bikers. Did the mascots get drunk during the beatdown?

Aqua: They sure did and it was awesome. They thrashed numerous thugs and bikers. Turns out it was a biker gang that Sheila and Tom were after for years.

Brenda: I hate those freaks!

Mei Tata: Yeah those guys are jerks!

Charlotte Grace: They sure are.

Caitlin: Yeah but it was fun thrashing them for them.

Pneuma: You got that right.

Mondo: It was great and fun and awesome.

Rockna: You got that right guys.

Spectra the Light Angel: Yeah that was amazing to see.

Starlight Glimmer: And it was awesome thrashing them.

Cozy Glow: It was so fun and we really beat them up big time.

Hex: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Skulker: Those guys had it coming! Lets do it!

Aqua: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

She turned into an Aqua Blue Lightspeed Rescue Ranger for the ocean!

Aqua summoned her Keyblade and it was called Brightcrest. It was her signature keyblade and they fired waves of water, ice, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

## Mera of Atlantis, Aquaman, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Tangled, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Tech Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelganger - Battling Another Yokai, Tankmon, Amphibia, Gazimon, Evil Yamato Man and Toad

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Nico, Supergirl's team, Toad's team, and the others did good Battling Another Yokai, Tankmon, and Amphibia. And Another Gazimon, Evil Yamato Man and Toad as well

Mera: They sure did and we saw that they were all the embodiments of the Battlizer Riders of the Kamen Riders. We saw the Saber, Gaim, Blade, Cross Z Magma and Grand Zi O embodiments.

Aquaman: Boy that was so awesome and we even found out that they are not only some of Lincoln's guardian angels but also some family members of the riders.

Ms. Spell: That was amazing to see.

Ryotaro Nogami: Also one of them was the daughter of Xiao Fung.

Haruka: That was amazing to see and hear about. Jade said that it reminded her of the time she accidentally got turned into a frog by Xiao Fung's chi.

Luffy: That was really amazing to see.

Mystique: Yeah it was amazing to see too.

Rapunzel: Yeah no kidding there.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was amazing!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was something.

Featherweight: And Jade told us that her burps are as strong as a category 5 hurricane.

Sprocket: That is potent and amazing.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Boy that is incredible! 5 Embodiments of the Strongest riders of those series and 1 that's the daughter of Xiao Fung. Lets do it!

Mera: LETS CHANGE!

She turned into the Leviathan Changeman!

Mera: CHANGE LEVIATHAN!

Ghost: Wow!

Mera summoned her keyblade and it was for the Ocean. It was called SONG OF THE SEA! And they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and water and smashed them down.

---

Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Kameo, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Lincoln's rescue

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) I heard Lincoln's rescue involved the RD version of Chandler. He was the first bad guy the Royal Defenders fought while in control of their actions.

Penny: Yeah that is true. He was the first ever bad guy they faced.

Viper: He sure was and RD Chandler got what was coming to him and it was amazing.

Joe Kido: You got that right and it was aweosme.

T.K.: Yeah no kidding and I'm glad that little jerk had it coming.

Vapor Trail: Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburst: I agree there and it was fun blasting him all over.

Kameo: Yeah that little jerk had it coming for his crimes and that was before Sindri Myr controlled them.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was really something.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding and that was really amazing to see.

Spyro: It sure was.

Pete: I'm glad Royal Defenders Chandler is gone. Lets do it!

Penny: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

She turned into a Crystal Theme Turbo Ranger!

Penny summoned her keyblade and it was called THE JEWEL OF THE BAYOU!

They fired waves of jewels and magic and smashed them down.

---

Raimundo, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, As Told By Ginger, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - Meeting a gene-slammer for Drobot

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Drobot. What's her name?

Raimundo: Her name is Isabella Ananova and she is an amazing technomancer and a great inventer.

Juniper: She makes all kinds of amazing scientific achievements in research and all that.

Aya Chang: She sure does and her story is really awesome too.

Noctum, Glitch and Ixofex agreed.

Ginger: Yeah it sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Isabella, what are some memories that you had with Lincoln?

Isabella Ananova: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to The Natural History Museum, and we were doing a research paper on the advancements in Technology. But, then, the doors to the museum burst open, and we saw who it was that did this: it was Lisa, Lincoln's cold, emotionless "prodigy" sister, and she had an army of robots with her again and she was causing havoc and laughing like a madwoman. We'd had enough of Lisa, and we used our tech powers to shut down and dismantle Lisa's robots, and this angered her greatly. But, before she could run away, Lincoln trapped her in an advanced-tech cage and security came and took her away. We alerted Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa did, and she got grounded for twelve weeks and she was sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Nico: Lisa really has nothing more than a penchant for destruction and all for her crazed desire to kill Lincoln.

Lincoln: We warned Lisa about this numerous times, but that stupid Dark Side of hers is way too evil and insane. Now, I'm really glad we got rid of that monster for good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trickster: Ay Caramba! That was crazy! Boy that dark side of Lisa was horrible! Glad she is gone.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is for sure.

Scootaloo: She was a monster.

Whirlwind: But at least she is gone.

Trickster: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Raimundo: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

He turned into an Aqua Green Ranger for Time Force!

Raimundo summoned a keyblade for wind! It was called XIAOLIN WIND DRAGON!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Superfriends, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - Nico, Luan and Lane going to Flipswitch Galaxy

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Nico, Luan and Lane went to Flipswitch Galaxy. What's it like there?

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) It was more like a puzzle galaxy and they battled Goombas and had to push 18 buttons to get the star.

Natalie: It was still a fun and awesome puzzle.

Nicole: It sure was awesome.

Nadine: Yeah it sure was.

Harpie Lady: You got that right.

Harpie Queen: But those Goombas never stood a chance.

Harpie Girl: Yeah it sure was awesome to see.

Harpie 1: You got that right.

Superfriends Superfriend: You got that right.

Rarity: Indeed it was fun and awesome darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was!

Box Ghost: You got that right. Lets do it!

Omi: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

He turned into a black and blue ranger for water!

Omi summoned his keyblade and it was for Water. It was called XIAOLIN WATER DRAGON!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Rugrat's/All Growed Up, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Alizarin Bubblegum's big news and that is she is pregnant

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) I heard about Alizarin Bubblegum's big news. Is she really pregnant?

Kimiko: Yep she sure is and we're going to the doctor after the

mission.

Yoko: We sure are and we're so happy for Alizarin.

Dahlia Newton: Yeah we're so happy for her. After what happened to her Last year she earned it too.

Astrid: You got that right and it was awesome.

Hiccup: Yeah it sure is. I'm glad she is gonna have a family too.

Shura Kirigakure: Yeah we're happy for her.

Tommy Pickles: That is for sure.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm happy for Alizarin.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Me too and she will make a great mother.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Ssserpent: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Kimiko: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

She turned into a Fire Dino Thunder Ranger!

Kimiko summoned her Keyblade and it was for fire! It was called XIAOLIN FIRE DRAGON!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Trinity Blood, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf- Bernie Bernstein tried to get the girls into a movie

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) Bernie Bernstein tried to get the girls into a movie. Too bad it wasn't real.

Clay Bailey: Yeah that no good dirty sidewinder was going to con the girls into being fame just to steal all that there money!

Natasha: That is absolutely sick!

Yamiko Shinnosuke: Yeah no kidding! But a shocking part is that we found out that Bernie Bernstein tried to do the same thing to J.D. years ago. He tried to get him into a gig but J.D. knew he was up to something and called the cops on him. J.D. reported him to the police and got him sent to prison for 20 years for grand theft and fraud.

Interplanet Janet: That was a shock!

Secre Swallowtail: Yeah it sure was!

Lily Aquaria: Turns out he did all this twice. First with J.D. and then with the Powerpuff Girls and he got 75 years more for that. Now the Loud Kids.

Abel Nightroad: And he was trying to kill them.

Applejack: Why that no good unsanitary old snake in the grass!

Apple Bloom: Yeah! What a freak!

Flashwing: No kidding! And this is his third strike! That means the penalty is death! (Season 10 Episode 4A)

Onyx: Whoa! That is for sure! Lets do it!

Clay: SPD EMERGENCY!

He turned into a Brown SPD Ranger!

He then summoned his Keyblade and it was for Earth! It was called XIAOLIN EARTH DRAGON!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Dante's Inferno, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Bernie Bernstein is a fraud

---

Johnny 13 was nrxt.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Bernie Bernstein's a fraud. I know guys from the Ghost Zone who are better directors than him!

Ghost Rider: He's not just a fraud, he's a con man! He tried to con J.D. and the Powerpuff Girls and now he is trying to do the same to the Loud's.

Chester Cheetah: This time we're going to get really dangerously cheesy on him.

Captain Space Heifer: And we're going to make him pay thanks to Heifer Farms brand fruit at the bottom all natural style yogurt!

666 Ashley: It sure will be good!

Universe 666 Kaos: Yeah no kidding!

Universe 666 G1 Megatron: And it will hurt too.

Dante Alighieri: Yeah no kidding.

Fluttershy: What he is doing makes him a great big meanie!

Tornado Bolt: Yeah what a jerk!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja! That is for sure!

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding there.

Johnny 13: I hope you use the Penance Stare on him. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Ghost Rider turned into a black and orange Ranger for RPM!

Ghost Rider summoned his Keyblade and it was called THE HELLFIRE SPIRIT OF VENGEANCE!

They fired waves of fire, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Kyurangers, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun - Bernie Bernstein tried to steal all of Townsville's money with a movie scam

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Bernie Bernstein tried to steal all of Townsville's money with a movie scam. And now, he tried to get the Louds killed in a so called movie!

Skyla: Not just that but years ago he tried to steal all of Denver's money with J.D. too!

Rinka Kunitachi: Yeah what a jerk!

Selene Jomannovich: What he did according to Chief Wiggum makes him a 3 Strike Dirtbag and he is getting the death penalty.

Ophelia Bluestein: Yeah no kidding!

Naomi Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) No kidding there!

Hazel Ikos: Yeah what a jerk!

Lucky: He sure is! He deserves it.

Princess Celestia: He needs a trip to the moon!

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding!

Amber Morning: No kidding there and he needs death.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Angel: I hope you give it to him! Lets do it!

Skyla: PURPLE OSPERY!

She turned into the Purple Jetman!

Skyla summoned her Keyblade and it was called The Skies of Flight!

They fired waves of light and wind and smashed them down.

---

Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Vinyl Scratch, Witchblade, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - The girls were never good at acting

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) The girls were never good at acting. But we can teach them.

Zick: Yeah the Powerpuff Girls were never that good at acting and theater. But we can always teach them.

Roshi: That is true there.

Wataru: Yeah no kidding.

Laura Evans: Yeah but J.D. said that he was terrible at acting. He was never really good at it.

Claire Allaire: Yeah it was something he never was good at.

Rex: That's something he didn't like.

Vinyl Scratch: No kidding there.

Masane: Yeah no kidding. But J.D. didn't like what fame and fortune can do to people. Once the fame bug bites you it will never let go.

Princess Luna: J.D. made the right call on that.

Moondust: No kidding.

Snowdrop: I wonder if Anna Anyanova's sister fame career was rigged too.

Gari: Hmm. That is a possibility.

Blackout: Lily might look into that. But who knows.

Tri-Klops: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Zick: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a spring green ranger!

Zick: MAJESTIC CARIBOU!

He was ready!

Zick summoned his keyblade and it was called TAMERS AND MONSTERS UNITE!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Himiko, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Big Mouth Monster

---

Big Mouth Monster was next.

Big Mouth Monster. Boy that movie was awesome!

Me: It sure was! The Louds all did a great job in it.

Varie: They sure did.

Camie: It was a great movie.

Celica: Yeah it sure was.

Cassidy: Yeah the Louds are now famous celebrities. We'll make sure the paparazzi doesn't hound them.

Himiko: Yeah.

Big Mouth Monster: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The Movies, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and movie reels etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

They transformed And were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

They turned into the Operation Overdrive Rangers too!

Kabuto Riders: HENSHIN!

HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: Lets get him guys!

Mack: DRILL CANNON!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Big Mouth Monster all over the place and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Big Mouth Monster you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: You'll never work in this town again Bernie!

Troy: Time for the final act!

Tsukasa: One where you go to prison!

Kamen Ride: Battle Japan!

Kamen Ride: Battle Cossack!

Kamen Ride: Battle France!

Kamen Ride: Battle Kenya!

Kamen Ride: Miss America!

Tsukasa turned into Battle Japan and Daiki summoned clones of the Battle Fever J team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BATTLE FEVER J!

The megaforce rangers turned into the Battle Fever J team!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Time to fire this!

GIANT ROTTEN EGG MAGISWORD!

I fired a huge rotten egg and it hit Bernie!

KRASPLAT!

Nico: EEEEEEWW!

Me: Boy he is going to smell worse than puke!

Nico: Lets get him!

We fired pies and bombs and smashed him all over.

Alizarin Bubblegum, Cyclonus, Melon Mint and Hardhead used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Alizarin Bubblegum and Melon Mint's powers, Cyclonus's lasers and Hardhead's crystal shard shatterblaster 100-fold

Alizarin Bubblegum and Armada Cyclonus: BUBBLEGUM LASER BARRAGE!

Melon Mint and Hardhead: MELON CRYSTAL BLAST!

Sarah of Perim Earth and Koragg: PERIM EARTH BLAST!

Kaz of Perim Fire and Molten Man: PERIM FIRE BLAST!

Tom of Perim Wind and Whirlwind: PERIM WIND BLAST!

Peyton of Perim Water and King Shark: PERIM WATER BLAST!

Sora the Light Key Hero and Robo Blaze: LIGHT KEY BLAZE BLAST!

Kairi the Light Key Princess and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY BLAST!

Lightning Dentist Rita and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING DENTIST BLAST!

Chef Awesome Lynn Sr. and Puff: CHEF PUFF BURST!

Spy Kim and Shiva: SPY BLAST SURPRISE!

Spy Sam and Selene: SPY BLAST BURST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Powerpuff Girls, me, Lincoln, Alizarin Bubblegum, Rarity and Nico: POWERPUFF MOVIE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MOVIE ELEMENT STYLE: STAR WARS IV: A NEW HOPE!

Entrapta: MOVIE LIGHTNING STYLE: GREMLINS!

Perfuma: MOVIE NATURE STYLE: E.T. THE EXTRATERRESTRIAL!

FRosta: MOVIE ICE STYLE: BATMAN!

Jessica Kaios: MOVIE FIRE STYLE: THE GOOD, THE BAD, AND THE UGLY!

Yuna: MOVIE WATER STYLE: THE KARATE KID!

Toph: MOVIE EARTH STYLE: MEN IN BLACK!

Chie: MOVIE WIND STYLE: THE LEGO MOVIE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into elements of said movies.

Lincoln and his harem: MOVIE FINAL SMASH: MOVIE TIME BLAST!

They fired explosive film reels at Bernie Bernstein but thankfully he won't be killed he'll just get really big boo boos.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and it tied Bernie Bernstein up in a rainbow energy straitjacket with rainbow energy chains, so he couldn't escape. Then, he placed him on an overgrown golf tee. Then, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails straightened out like golf clubs and reeled back.

Lincoln: FORE!

Lincoln swung his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and they hit Bernie Bernstein and he was sent into the air flying and screaming, and then, he heads into a portal which led right back to his cell in Townsville Prison, and once he lands back in his cell, the portal closed.

Me: HOLE IN ONE!

Blossom: And that makes another crook put in jail!

Lori: You're literally getting good at this, Lincoln, those days of us golfing at the miniature golf course are really paying off.

Nico: I didn't even know about that.

Lincoln: Those were one of our favorite pass times besides our mud mask and spa treatments in the bathroom at the house.

Nico: One day, you've got to sign me up for one of Lori's mud mask and spa treatment. Alright, awesome job, gang, we sent that con artist back to the slammer and put the kibosh on his movie.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Sophia Fayez of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Sophia Fayez, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Sophia Fayez, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The

Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) Sophia Fayez, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Sophia Fayez: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Sophia, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Ramona Qingzhao's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, Jiangshi, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Jiangshi's Chinese Jiangshi Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Chinese Darkness Jiangshi Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Sophia Fayez, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, Jiangshi, and angels with every step.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Sophia Fayez, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Ramona Qingzhao was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are Jiangshi, angels, and Ghostrick Jiangshi flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Sophia Fayez: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ramona Qingzhao emerged, but she was changed forever.

CHINESE MUSIC PLAYS

Ramona Qingzhao grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long braided neon purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, Jiangshi, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Jiangshi emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Jiangshi earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Jiangshi with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her purple Jiangshi-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ramona Qingzhao has on a purple short-sleeved Chinese shirt, pink pink pants, pink slip-on shoes, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, Jiangshi, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Jiangshi and a Jiangshi surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Ramona Qingzhao felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Ramona Qingzhao's massive Ghostrick Jiangshi's Chinese Jiangshi Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Chinese Darkness Jiangshi Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, Jiangshi, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ramona Qingzhao's Ghostrick Jiangshi Chinese Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Chinese Darkness Jiangshi Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Ghostrick Jiangshi etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large bat heads and below the snowmen heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Jiangshi's heads with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below Ghostrick Jiangshi and Jiangshi that said, "Ramona Qingzhao, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Jiangshi, China's Legendary Jiangshi, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Cousin of Hsien-Ko, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Billy

McLean, Archenemy of The Wolves of Narnia, Destroyer of Sophia Fayez of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Jiangshi, and Angels"

ラモナ・チンジャオ、ゴーストリック・キョンシーのジーン・スラマー、中国の伝説的なキョンシー、ウルスラ・トルアイグハインニールの友人、シェン・コーのいとこ、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、闇のマスター、ダーク・アーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッドとブラッド・マジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ビリー・マクリーンの粉砕者、ナルニア国物語の大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのソフィア・ファイズの破壊者、破壊者とスレイヤー邪悪で狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、キョンシー、そして天使のマスター

Ramona Qingzhao has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK JIANGSHI-JIANGSHI-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CHINESE JIANGSHI DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK JIANGSHI ANGEL OF DIVINE CHINESE DARKNESS LIGHT JIANGSHI ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CHINESE DARKNESS LIGHT JIANGSHI ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ramona Qingzhao's Super Angel-Ghostrick Jiangshi-Jiangshi-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Sophia Fayez saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Ramona Qingzhao with a knife to stab her in the heart and kill her, but Ramona Qingzhao fired a powerful barrage of black and purple energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, Jiangshi, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Ramona's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Jiangshi of Royal Woods, and we've seen her expertise in exorcising evil spirits and hunting down evil vampires, and now, Sophia Fayez's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Chinese Darkness Light Chinese Jiangshi Angel Ghostrick Jiangshi Angel and Divine British Darkness Light Chinese Jiangshi Angel Ghostrick Jiangshi Angel Love) (British Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ramona Qingzhao and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Sophia Fayez, now it's time we put you down for good!

Ramona Qingzhao, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Sophia Fayez, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Sophia Fayez and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Ramona Qingzhao, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Sophia Fayez mad.

Sophia Fayez: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Sophia Fayez's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Sophia Fayez ran at Lincoln, Ramona Qingzhao, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Sophia Fayez's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Sophia Fayez in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Sophia Fayez's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Sophia Fayez into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Sophia Fayez's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Ramona Qingzhao, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Ramona Qingzhao's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Ramona Qingzhao: (Chinese Accent) That's one down and seventeen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ramona.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did this morning, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Ramona Qingzhao wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ramona Qingzhao's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Jiangshi flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and Jiangshi wandering the darkness as Chinese music behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ramona Qingzhao absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly dark fight, Lincoln, Ramona, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Sophia Fayez in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Sophia Fayez's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Skylanders Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got a good one, a Gene-Slammer for Echo, and there's only one person who could be Gene-Slammed into Echo: Sirena Serenade.

Crash Bandicoot: The Master of Water and Music and Mermaid Siren Angel of The Skylands, that's a nice one.

Marie MacDougal: It sure is, and you guys will really love meeting her. Sirena Serenade is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of Water and Sound, she has an incredible and divine singing voice and the powers of the legendary Sirens and Mermaids, and she's also said to summon mermaids and sirens to serenade the most despicable villains, and her own singing can not only hurt them, but also, hypnotize them and put them under her spell.

Michelle Torrington: She's like a combo of me and Dinah Echo.

Lincoln: That's exactly right, and she's among the first humans who're actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of Water, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylanders along with having a divine singing voice, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of water, and Echo also provided some extra tutelage when it came to sound and music.

Nico: That's really awesome.

Crash Bandicoot: Yep, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Sirena left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Sirena really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Sirena joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Water, and she also had the additional help of Echo and the Water Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Water, and over time, he really proved to be a water and sound master and at the same level as her.

Me: Hey, I remember her all too well, she was one awesome water and sound expert along with being an awesome singer, and now, we know why we haven't seen her in seven years: Team Rocket Gene-Slammed her.

Crash Bandicoot: They sure did, and although she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Sirena hates with a blazing passion: and that person is Lynn, and she has more than once used her skills in water and sound to put Lynn in her place and cause some water and soundwave mayhem on her, and she even told her off saying that Lynn's nothing more than a cold-blooded, aggressive, nasty-tempered, psychotic, deranged, unstable, homicidal, hard-headed, stubborn smelly gym bag jackass, that she's as cuddly as a thousand cacti, and even worse, Sirena also said that Lynn's dumber than a truck tire and smells like a pile of unwashed sweaty gym socks and her feet smell like a toxic waste dump!

We gasped.

Luna: Yeah, she said all that to her.

Elizabeth Dracona Adalinda: Yeah, and that really set Lynn off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing blasts of water and sound at Lynn which drenched and knocked her down and she was put in a ball of water and that numbskull tried to punch it to break free, what an idiot.

Marie MacDougal: And then, Sirena went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lynn, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Nico: Jeez, Lynn didn't like getting told off by Sirena, but she should've known better than to try and kill her older brother's Guardian Angel.

Lincoln: Lynn made that one mistake that earned her my brand of punishment and she doesn't even listen to any of our warnings, and for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Isabella Ezdemir.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Box Ghost: I think we all win today.

Ssserpent: Meaning?

Onyx: Bernie's movie will be viewed by us and others.

Tri-Klops: Good point.

Angel: We'll make sure he sees it from his jail cell.

Me: Lets get to the movie theater and watch it.

Nico: Yeah! But great job today everyone. We'll try not to let the fame go to our heads.

Anna Anyanova: Like my so-called sister.

Nico: Yeah.

Lily: (In her head) I hope she can be saved from herself.

Blossom: (To the viewers) Hope you loved this one. This chapter was for an awesome stardom.

Nico: Yep.

We got the movie made and premiered it and everyone came and they watched it and then everyone loved it! They gave it 10 out of 10 stars, 100% rating and more and everyone loved it so much! The movie did amazingly well on the first day! We went to the doctor and found out that Alizarin Bubblegum was going to have Triplets! We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Bernie Bernstein was found guilty of the same crimes again a third time. He was declared a repeat offender and he was sentenced to eternity in the Neptune Prison with no chance of parole or release and he was also ordered to pay $999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999 in restitution.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the episode Film Flam and it was awesome! That episode aired on April 20th, 2001 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru and Luca as well as Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiart, Professor Milo, Grimmel the Grisly, Pagemaster Dragon and Ghost Desiree and we're going down to Rio de Janeiro, Brazil for an awesome baby shower for Alizarin Bubblegum and we're going to have an awesome party. Also we're going to face Twisted Esmeralda and she is going to really be after Frollo to get revenge for burning her. Also we're going to battle Another Darklord Desire, Asmodeus, Superbia, Nergal, Edeh Arae, Ukoback, Tezcatlipoca, Ixchel, Amdusc and Morningstar as well as Aries Zodiarts and Mortal Kombat Scorpion. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for the piranha fish and her name is Selena Rosa Casaquinto and she is an astronomer that Nico knows. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dhelmise and she is Admiral Eleanor Logan and she is a sailor and a crab fisherwoman and goes after king crab and even tuna.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Autumn Aluma, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Lantern, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Isabella Ezdemir

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Skylands, and we got word from Master Eon that Crash Bandicoot's old enemy, Ripper Roo, has been sighted and he's causing a crazy ton of havoc throwing crates of TNT and causing all kinds of crazy chaos. But, we're going to take that crazy straitjacket wearing kangaroo down and we're sending him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Skylanders Gene-Slammer, her name is Sirena Serenade, Gene-Slammer of Echo and The Master of Water and Music and Mermaid Siren Angel of The Skylands, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and Master of Water and Sound, she has an incredible and divine singing voice and the powers of the legendary Sirens and Mermaids, and she's also said to summon mermaids and sirens to serenade the most despicable villains, and her own singing can not only hurt them, but also, hypnotize them and put them under her spell, she's like a combo of Michelle Torrington and Dinah Echo, and she's among the first humans who're actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of Water, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylanders along with having a divine singing voice, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of water, and Echo also provided some extra tutelage when it came to sound and music, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Sirena left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Sirena really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Sirena joined the coalition. After we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Water, and she also had the additional help of Echo and the Water Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Water, and over time, he really proved to be a water and sound master and at the same level as her, and although she hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Sirena hates with a blazing passion: and that person is Lynn, and she has more than once used her skills in water and sound to put Lynn in her place and cause some water and soundwave mayhem on her, and she even told her off saying that Lynn's nothing more than a cold-blooded, aggressive, nasty-tempered, psychotic, deranged, unstable, homicidal, hard-headed, stubborn smelly gym bag jackass, that she's as cuddly as a thousand cacti, and even worse, Sirena also said that Lynn's dumber than a truck tire and smells like a pile of unwashed sweaty gym socks and her feet smell like a toxic waste dump! That really set Lynn off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing blasts of water and sound at Lynn which drenched and knocked her down and she was put in a ball of water and that numbskull tried to punch it to break free, what an idiot. Then, Sirena went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of

Lynn, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

We're going into the Simulator next for a dangerous battle against HIM and we're going to battle that monster and make him pay for his crimes! Also we're going to make sure he pays big time for his crimes. We're going to battle him in the episode of the Powerpuff Girls Tough Love.

See you next time.

# Tough Love TLPS Style

This chapter is based on the Powerpuff Girls episode Tough Love.

---

Over in Rio De Janeiro, Brazil was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru and Luca as well as Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiart, Professor Milo, Grimmel the Grisly, Pagemaster Dragon and Ghost Desiree and we were there for an awesome and great baby shower for Alizarin Bubblegum. She was in the hover wheelchair and had a huge belly. She was heavy too and she was due anytime for triplets. Pickle and Barley Barrel were looking out for her. I was dressed in my special occasion clothes for this like always.

Girl Jordan: Boy what an awesome baby shower.

Xenia: It sure is.

Flare Corona: I love baby showers. They are so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure are and I think they are so great.

Zuria: They sure are.

Dean Cadance: And I'm honored that you would invite us all down for this J.D.

Me: No problem Dean Cadance. It's so fun.

Xenia: And Blu and Jewel are excited to have us here too.

Blu: We sure are.

Red: This is so fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Flare Corona, I want to thank you, Scorpion, and your teams for coming.

Flare Corona: It's no problem Nico. Especially now that I'm with you guys and also I'm with J.D. now.

Nico: You and J.D. are dating too Flare?

Flare Corona: We sure are. Well another version of me is dating him. She goes by Flare Prominence. She's my twin sister but with blue clothes.

Lucy Heartfilia: Awesome Flare!

Camie: It sure is!

Celica: That is so awesome.

Misty Tredwell: Boy it sure is.

Hanabi: I'm happy for you and J.D., Flare.

Flare Corona: Thanks Hanabi.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Hanabi, what do you and Aries like to do in your free time?

Hanabi: Well whenever I'm not training with my clans traditions, I like to help out with my sister around the house.

Nico: Cool cool.

Aries: And I like Helping Lucy out with Fairy Tail and all that.

Xenia: Cool cool.

Qin: Knowing how wild Fairy Tail guild is that is awesome.

Erza Scarlet: It sure is.

Nico: Flare has a history with Fairy Tail as well.

Flare Corona: Yeah it's a long story. I wasn't always a nice girl. I was always extremely sadistic and I would torture and blackmail people. But not anymore.

Lucy Heartfilia: Yeah but during the Grand Magic Games, I made her realize the error of her ways.

Xenia: That is amazing Lucy.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Flare Corona: It sure is.

Hanabi: Yeah. I felt the same way too. It was against my sister Hinata. Long story.

Xenia: Wow.

Nico: Yeah. But yesterday was so fun!

Lincoln: It sure was.

Nico: The Louds acted in that movie really well.

Eli: They sure did and it was so cool!

Qin: I'll say!

Camie: That was so cool and the movie was a massively big hit.

Xenia: It sure was!

Lola: Yeah that was so fun!

Anna Anyanova: You guys really did amazingly well in that movie.

Nico: (to Lola) I bet you had a lot of fun there.

Lola: Oh we did and it was so cool!

Lincoln: J.D. you aren't jealous that we did good are you?

Me: Not at all. You did much better than I did. Acting was not made for me.

Nico: Well it's not for everyone. But that's okay.

Qin: Yeah.

Alizarin Bubblegum: That was so cool and fun though.

Me: Yep and the Loud House Jungle Movie is a big hit. Its already broken records left and right.

Xenia: It sure has.

Camie: Yeah.

Laney: That was so fun. I did not expect Bernie to get a real Mayan Artifact on the set.

Varie: No kidding there.

Nicole: I agree there mom. That is amazing.

Nico: But I guess Bernie wins in a sense. He got to see the finished movie from his cell.

Me: But he should know that Crime Doesn't Pay. He abused the film world and tried to steal all of the money and murder the Louds.

Xenia: Yeah and now he is paying the price for it in prison forever.

Me: Either way I settled the score with him.

Eli: You sure did bro.

Lola: But it was still fun.

Lincoln: We're not going to let the fame go to our heads like Anna's sister did.

Lily: I agree there. Oh Anna, I think it's time for you to forgive your sister for what she did.

Anna Anyanova: Why should I Lily?

Lily: Because holding on to this grudge against her is not good. Also she deserves a second chance.

Xenia: Yeah. At least let Lily help her out.

Anna Anyanova: Okay. I won't like it. But okay.

Lily: We'll do it before the next Hitotsuki battle.

Anna Anyanova: Okay.

Alizarin Bubblegum: Boy this is an awesome party.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Wait. Do you guys hear something?

Me: What is it?

Eli: (Senses something) Wait I sense it. Look!

We saw a ghostly figure and it was enveloped in an aura of fire and we then saw that it was TWISTED ESMERALDA!

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man! Esmeralda!

Xenia: NO! That's Twisted Esmeralda!

Helena Knudson-Nicos: Oh man! Allie told me all about her! It's not good!

She told us her story.

At the moment of the execution of Esmeralda, Quasimodo didn't get free because he felt too guilty on what he had done. Frollo proceeds to light the wood around Esmeralda she was burned alive. Phoebus frees himself from his cage and leads a revolt with the other prisoners against the soldiers. Frollo stabs Phoebus in the back, he died immediately. A figure arose out of the fire. Esmerelda is alive! Frollo rush on her, however, comes Clopin and fled with her in a cloud of smoke. Since that day Frollo chases and execute all gypsies and leads terror throughout Paris. Quasi still felt guilty, he withdrew into his bell tower forever. Nobody knows what happened to him. Esmeralda, mad of sorrow after these many deaths, decides to learn the secrets of sorcery and the handling of fire nearby Clopin. His heart blackened by the day. At the end of her painful apprenticeship, she promises to take revenge: she will torture Frollo in the Hellfire.

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man! Not good!

Qin: We got to help her.

Me: Damn that Frollo! Lets go!

We went to help her out.

Nico: Hey, Esmeralda. You're looking nice today.

Twisted Esmeralda: Where is Frollo!?

Me: That blasphemous traitorous heretic is dead. We killed him and made sure he suffered.

Eli: Yeah he deserved it.

Me: For all the terrible atrocities he committed against God and to the people of Paris and all the people he killed and more.

Xenia: We sent him to hell Personally.

Twisted Esmeralda: You guys destroyed him!?

Me: Yeah we did.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: So you should be thankful that we avenged you and killed him.

Quasimodo: Esmeralda, I'm sorry Frollo killed you.

Camie: But he got what he deserved.

Me: He took God's laws into his own hands and killed you in cold blood.

Eli: Yeah.

Twisted Esmeralda: Good. I'm glad he is dead.

Qin: So is everyone else.

Me: He committed every sin in the good book and deserves a place worse than hell.

Nico: Esmeralda, why don't you let us take you to Gwen Tennyson and Dr. Strange? I'm sure they can heal your appearance

Me: The least you can do is let us help you.

Eli: Yeah.

Twisted Esmeralda: I would like that.

Xenia: Good.

I teleported her to them.

Me: That was easy.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Wait look there!

We saw a figure and it was a girl that was half human and half piranha!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: She's half piranha!

Gina Green: Good god!

Camie: What ugly teeth she has.

Varie: Yeah.

John Bolton: Looks like a female version of Piranoid.

Xenia: Yeah.

She came up to us.

---

With Gwen and Dr. Strange…

Gwen Tennyson: Okay, Twisted Esmeralda. What are you up to?

Twisted Esmeralda: It's not what I'm up to. It's what my Twisted Half is up to. She wants to force you guys to take me back in time so I get to kill Frollo myself! Please, you have to help me while I'm still in control of myself!

Gwen Tennyson: That we can do.

Dr. Strange: We can do that. But we have to separate your Twisted Half and banish it to the Black Gates.

Twisted Esmerald: Okay.

They chanted an incantation and separated it from her and then banished her Twisted Half to the Black Gates.

Then they took Esmeralda 2 to the Infirmary to rest up.

---

With us…

Suika Monster: I'm really having fun here, guys!

Nico: All of us are. But who is our Piranha friend?

Piranha: (Spanish Accent) I believe you know me Nico.

Nico: (GASP) Selena Rosa Casaquinto!

Me: Whoa the famous Brazilian Astronomer? Wow!

Nico: Yep. Me and Selena did a lot of great and awesome discoveries all over the stars.

Nicole: Wow that is cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: What were you doing when you got slammed the first time?

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: I was discovering new stars. Found stars with ring systems around them.

Nicole: Wow! That is a rare form of star.

Nico: Yep.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: Looks like you all are having fun.

Nico: We sure are.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Pickle & Barley Barrel are having fun too.

Nico: Yes they are.

Pickle & Barley Barrel: Yeah we are!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets revert you back. (Puts on blind man glasses) But just so you know this is going to hurt really bad.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain as she was reverting back!

She threw up and it was gross.

Me: YUCK!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had yellow eyes and had fangs. But she was naked. She got up.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: Ay caramba that hurt.

She saw herself and felt her face and she was naked.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: Yike! (COVERS HERSELF) I need new clothes.

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her new awesome clothes. They were yellow and green and she she looked amazing.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: Wow! I look amazing.

Varie showed her a mirror.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: Wow! I look awesome in these clothes.

Varie: You sure do.

Suika Monster: Wanna party with us?

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: I would be honored. I am hungry too.

Laney: We have plenty of food.

Lana: Lots of steaks.

Selena Rosa Casaquinto: Good. I'm starving.

We gave her a huge number of steaks and eggs. AND MAN WAS SHE HUNGRY!

Blu: I'm really looking forward to Matau's big mission

Matau: So am I Blu.

Xenia: It will be fun.

Eli: Yeah.

Selena was eating numerous steaks and stripping them down to their bones.

Xenia: Boy she is hungry.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And I found the Anothers we're facing. We have Another Darklord Desire, Asmodeus, Superbia, Nergal, and Edeh Arae. And Another Ukoback, Tezcatlipoca, Ixchel, Amdusc, Morningstar, Aries Zodiarts and Mortal Kombat Scorpion.

Qin: Whoa the Darklord Monsters.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call in for them?

Me: Helena Brooks, Sakura Sakurajima, Connie Cheyenne, Phoebe Fenix, Marie MacDougal, Marianna Nightingale, Sabrina Devereaux, Adriana Monsoon, Maria Taiyou, Catherine Augustine, Isabella Ananova and Gabrielle Gishki.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Aren't they already here?

Marianna Nightingale: Yes we are.

Sabrina Devereaux: Yep and we're ready.

Xenia: This will be fun.

Laney: Yep.

Eli: And the Darklords are Aries Zodiarts are all one person. They are one of Lincoln's guardian angels.

Qin: Whoa! I wonder who it is.

Me: We'll find out.

NIco: There they are!

Then 11 figures came out and they were Another Darklord Desire, Asmodeus, Superbia, Nergal, Edeh Arae, Ukoback, Tezcatlipoca, Ixchel, Amdusc, Morningstar and Aries Zodiarts!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be big.

Another Darklord Desire: (In a girls voice) You guys are sure having fun.

Lincoln: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had dark blue angel wings and had dark blue clothes and had a darkness sword.

Lincoln: (GASP) Rhonda Asmodeus!

Rhonda Asmodeus: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep. Rhonda is my guardian angel and she is a powerful and deadly force to be reckoned with. And she hates Flip with a merciless vengeance and she sent a bunch of Glen Quagmire's girls to rape and pulverize him all over the place.

We gasped!

Me: (GULPS) That is brutal and funny.

Camie: Ha! He had it coming. Mutant cheapskate!

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Speaking of Quagmire, you probably heard what he did.

Rhonda Asmodeus: Oh I sure did. He had it coming.

Zephyr Summer: Yeah he sure did.

Me: By the way is the Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion friendly or hostile?

Rhonda Asmodeus: Friendly and she is a powerful force of martial arts.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: This will be fun!

Zephyr Summer: Yeah this will be fun!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Camie: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Me: Now for Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion.

Maria: Time for backup!

Maria pulled out the M.O.E. Cannon.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) LEAPFROG FURY 6!

She summoned Leapfrog, Glue Man, Nosferata, Vanessa, Smitty and Evil Gulper.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: (to Evil Gulper) Want some soda?

Evil Gulper: You know Gulper well.

He gave him some soda.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MORTAL KOMBAT SCORPION!

Mw: Whoa!

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Flare Corona: Who are you?

Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had orange eyes and had an orange and black Chinese outfit and she was ready for action.

Me: Talia Scorpius!

Talia Scorpius: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Talia and I went to Brazilian Jiujitsu Martial Arts classes together and we trained under the same master there.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast Morpher Sword and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Blaster and sword.

Talia Scorpius: No he didn't. After he put this Ridewatch in me I beat the living crap out of him and tied him up in knots and mangled him up.

Laney: Nice!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was that badly roughed up back then.

Me: Nice one.

Talia Scorpius: Thanks.

Nico: Funny and awesome.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Talia Scorpius: No worries.

She turned into Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion!

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) Too bad you didn't say Scorpion's famous line

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) That's iconic.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor

Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion: I know.

Nico: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES MORTAL KOMBAT SCORPION'S RIDEWATCH) GET OVER HERE!

He fired a cable and pulled her over and he smashed her down.

Nico: NICE! Now for this. (ACTIVATES ARIES ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and stars and smashed her down.

May: Time for science to bite back! (ACTIVATES PROFESSOR MILO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES GRIMMEL THE GRISLY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired blasts of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for some fire! (ACTIVATES PAGEMASTER DRAGON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of fire from her mouth and blasted her down.

Maria: YEAH! Now for this! (ACTIVATES GHOST DESIREE'S RIDEWATCH) What do you wish for?

Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Just to be separated from this.

Maria: So you have wished it, so shall it be.

She fired a wave of magic and separated her from the Another.

Hanabi: YEAH! Now for this! (ACTIVATES ARIES ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Then Fireor, Firefly (Ted Carson), Octopus Imagin, Lego Loki, Magma Gloom and Burnis came.

Nico: Nice team Fireor!

Fireor: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome.

?: Look out below!

We saw a Dhelmise fall from the sky!

Me: Whoa a Dhelmise!

Xenia: Whoa!

Then…

KRASMASH!

The Dhelmise smashed onto Another Mortal Kombat Scorpion and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Whoa! That was awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Well, that's one way to end a battle.

Dhelmise: (In a girls voice) That sure was fun though.

Nico: Admiral Eleanor Logan! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with teal green hair and had blue eyes and had an anchor in the middle of her forehead and had an admiral sailor hat on her head and she had blue angel wings and had teal clothes on and she had an anchor tattoo on her right arm.

Admiral Eleanor Logan: That was so fun and awesome. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Wait you're the Crab and Tuna Fisherwoman! Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Admiral Eleanor Logan: Yep that's right.

Hanabi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Admiral Eleanor Logan: When me and Nico were on my trawler and we caught a huge treasure chest with all the crabs we got.

Nico: That was an awesome treasure chest too.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Admiral Eleanor Logan hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Admiral Eleanor Logan: Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha,

TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, and Sheila Eingana are heading to The Skylands, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word from Master Eon that Crash Bandicoot's old enemy, Ripper Roo, has been sighted and he's causing a crazy ton of havoc throwing crates of TNT and causing all kinds of crazy chaos. But, we're going to take that crazy straitjacket wearing kangaroo down and we're sending him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in the Skylands, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got word from Master Eon that Crash Bandicoot's old enemy, Ripper Roo, has been sighted and he's causing a crazy ton of havoc throwing crates of TNT and causing all kinds of crazy chaos.

Crash Bandicoot: Oh no, not him again!

Nicole: Oh, I remember Ripper Roo all too well, he was absolutely crazy and he was absolutely insane to the infinite power.

Me: But, he sure is one hilarious kangaroo.

Lily: (Snickers) He sure is, but still, we got to take that crazy straitjacket wearing kangaroo down and we're sending him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: That's right, Lily. But, we got to watch it, he can hop really high into the air, so direct attacks won't work on him.

Crash Bandicoot: He may have the advantage when it comes to jumping, but he has no brains as always, especially since I'll just grab his tail and toss him towards a TNT crate and send him flying to Vypra's HQ. Hope Nasty Doo can handle that crazy wallaby because one wrong move, and it's going to get ugly.

Stella Zhau: And that con artist, Bernie Bernstein, was even stupider than Flip, he should've known you guys can't be killed, you're now immortal and invincible just like J.D.

Lincoln: Yeah, but just like Flip, he doesn't know that much about us, and because he was declared a repeat offender, he was sentenced to eternity in the Neptune Prison, and the amount of money he had to pay in restitution, you should've seen the look on his face, it was so hilarious.

We dodged some incoming TNT crates being thrown at us.

Lincoln: Nice try, you crazy kangaroo!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair and aqua blue hairband, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, she's dressed in an aqua blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless aqua blue top, necklace with pearls and aqua blue gem for the pendant, long aqua blue skirt, white bridal gloves, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, sound waves, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Echo, and holstered on her back is a massive Echo-themed greatsword with embedded blue gems and Echo and the Water Symbol etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces embedded on both sides of the hilt with aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads and large aqua blue gem on the bottom of the large white angel heads for the pommel, and with her are the nine girls.

Aqua Blue-Haired Girl: Jeez, that kangaroo is really crazy, anyways, I hope I'm not too late for the fight.

Lincoln: No, in fact, you're right on time, Sirena Serenade, because the show's about to begin.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of crazed demented laughter echo in the air, and then, we saw who it was hopping towards us: Ripper Roo.

Sylvester: Uh oh, here comes our explosive-crazed kangaroo friend now.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Let's show this crazy kangaroo what happens when he tangoes with us. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Stella Zhau's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, The Royal Defenders, and Nico's harem got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nico, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ripper Roo, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Ripper Roo tried to hop away, but Crash Bandicoot grabbed him by the tail and he was spinning him around, and then, he threw him into a huge TNT crate which exploded and sent that crazy kangaroo to Vypra and The Masters of Evil with a warning from Crash Bandicoot saying: WATCH HIM CLOSELY, HE'S BONKERS AND CRAZY AND DON'T LET HIM ANYWHERE NEAR EXPLOSIVES! We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whew, that crazy kangaroo sure caused a lot of trouble, but we defeated him and sent him to Vypra and they'll keep him out of trouble and stop him from causing trouble. (To Sirena Serenade) And it's so good to see you again, Sirena Serenade.

Sirena Serenade: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Sirena Serenade and he hugged her, and Sirena Serenade is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sirena Serenade: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Nico: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Sirena Serenade, Gene-Slammer of Echo and The Master of Water and Music and Mermaid Siren Angel of The Skylands, she's my Guardian Angel and Master of Water and Sound, she has an incredible and divine singing voice and the powers of the legendary Sirens and Mermaids, and she's also said to summon mermaids and sirens to serenade the most despicable villains, and her own singing can not only hurt them, but also, hypnotize them and put them under her spell, she's like a combo of Michelle Torrington and Dinah Echo, and she's among the first humans who're actually born in The Skylands and grew up there under the guidance of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders. As she grew, she discovered she's a master of Water, one of the Ten Elements of The Skylanders along with having a divine singing voice, and she trained a lot under the tutelage of Master Eon and the Water Skylanders and she proved to be quite the master of water, and Echo also provided some extra tutelage when it came to sound and music, and like the other Skylanders Gene-Slammers, Sirena left The Skylands and moved to Royal Woods, Michigan, and this is way before Kaos, The Dark Portal Master, had launched his hostile takeover of The Skylands. Sirena really hated that world-conquering warlord, and when Marie MacDougal formed and became the leader of The Skylanders Liberation Coalition formed for the one purpose: to free The Skylands and make Kaos pay for all his crimes against Skylands and against all The Skylanders, Sirena joined the coalition.

Nico: Wow, that's really awesome.

Anna Anyanova: I've never forgotten hearing her voice, and so many criminals had been taken down by her song.

Crash Bandicoot: Not a single one of them was safe from her song, and after we freed The Skylands from Kaos and The Skylands merged with our world, The Skylanders Liberation Coalition had become part of The Earth-Skylands Federation. Plus, we also saw that she fell in love with Lincoln when they first met, and she really trained him intensely on how to use the element of Water, and she also had the additional help of Echo and the Water Skylanders, who really helped Lincoln in advancing his training in mastering the element of Water, and over time, he really proved to be a water and sound master and at the same level as her, and he also developed the same hypnotizing song as Sirena.

Nico: That's so cool.

Me: Anna taught him how to sing divinely and Sirena also added on to that, and she also gave him the power to summon mermaids and sirens to serenade the most despicable villains, and his own singing can not only hurt them, but also, hypnotize them and put them under his spell.

Crash Bandicoot: And although Sirena hates Kaos with a blazing passion for all his crimes against Skylands, there's one person Sirena hates with a blazing passion: and that person is Lynn, and she has more than once used her skills in water and sound to put Lynn in her place and cause some water and soundwave mayhem on her, and she even told her off.

Nico: What did she say to her.

Crash Bandicoot: She said that Lynn's a cold-blooded, aggressive, nasty-tempered, psychotic, deranged, unstable, homicidal, hard-headed, stubborn smelly gym bag jackass, that she's as cuddly as a thousand cacti, and even worse, Sirena also said that Lynn's dumber than a truck tire and smells like a pile of unwashed sweaty gym socks and her feet smell like a toxic waste dump!

Those who hadn't heard it gasped in horror.

Me: Yeah, it was bad.

Nico: Oh man, now that's got to sting, and I can tell she didn't like that one bit.

Crash Bandicoot: She sure didn't, what Sirena said really set Lynn off, and before she could kill her, Lincoln saved her by firing blasts of water and sound at Lynn which drenched and knocked her down and she was put in a ball of water and that numbskull tried to punch it to break free.

Varie: That's stupid.

Crash Bandicoot: No kidding, and Sirena went over to Lincoln and they kissed on the lips and right in front of Lynn, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do and she also got grounded big time.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that all too well, and Lynn was really seething with rage and hatred as a result of that.

Lincoln: Lynn should've known better than that, but her Dark Side was nothing more than a barbarian out for blood and destruction, and it made her completely stubborn and hard-headed. And now that you're here, Sirena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sirena Serenade in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sirena Serenade: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sirena Serenade's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sirena Serenade: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sirena Serenade.

Sirena Serenade had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Agnes, Asta, and Molly from Honkai Star Rail and Ayame Saijou, Eru, Rui Hainomiya, Shirabe Sakurazuki, Yui Hina, and Yuuhi Kureno from 2045, Tsuki Yori.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Agnes, Asta, and Molly from Honkai Star Rail and Ayame Saijou, Eru, Rui Hainomiya, Shirabe Sakurazuki, Yui Hina, and Yuuhi Kureno from 2045, Tsuki Yori.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Agnes: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Agnes and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them Ripper Roo, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest,

Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi,

Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Agnes: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Agnes: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Agnes, Asta, Molly, Ayame Saijou, Eru, Rui Hainomiya, Shirabe Sakurazuki, Yui Hina, and Yuuhi Kureno with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was Crash Bandicoot's old enemy, Ripper Roo, who was sighted in the Skylands and he was causing a crazy ton of havoc throwing crates of TNT and causing all kinds of crazy chaos.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in laying down quite the beatdown on that crazy kangaroo which ended with Crash Bandicoot grabbing him by the tail and throwing him into a TNT crate that exploded as he hit it and was sent to Vypra with a warning label on him saying: KEEP A CLOSE EYE ON HIM, HE'S BONKERS AND CRAZY! KEEP HIM AWAY FROM EXPLOSIVES AT ALL COSTS!, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Sirena Serenade have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Sheesh, I didn't expect Ripper Roo to show up, that guy is 1000% percent crazy!

Lincoln: Same here, but we took him down and sent him to Vypra, but we also made sure Crash put a warning label on him to watch him.

Me: Yeah, that guy's absolutely crazy.

Nico: Not to mention crazy with explosives.

Skipper: Looks like we got two explosive-crazy people to keep an eye on.

Kowalski: Ripper Roo for The Masters of Evil, and for us, Rico.

Nico: Yeah, I remembered that you told us if Rico goes too wild with the explosives, he goes totally crazy even more so than usual.

Lincoln: That's something we need to keep an eye on.

* * *

After taking down Ripper Roo, ending his spree of explosive craziness, and sending him to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sirena Serenade saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sirena Serenade: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, and really strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and

he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sirena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sirena Serenade: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sirena Serenade: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Sirena, what are some memories that you had with Lincoln?

Sirena Serenade: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Huron for a little swim and Lincoln and I sang divinely which attracted a lot of the lake's inhabitants to us. But, then, we heard a loud belch and almost gagged when we caught the stench of B.O. from sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could do that, it was Lynn, and she was out for blood. Lincoln had already had it with that animal always trying to kill him and his Guardian Angels, so he brutally thrashed Lynn and I also joined in by firing blasts of water at her, since she really needed a bath.

Lincoln: Then, Sirena told her off saying that Lynn was a cold-blooded, aggressive, nasty-tempered, psychotic, deranged, unstable, homicidal, hard-headed, stubborn smelly gym bag jackass, that she's as cuddly as a thousand cacti, and even worse, Sirena also said that Lynn's dumber than a truck tire and smells like a pile of unwashed sweaty gym socks and her feet smell like a toxic waste dump! That really set Lynn off, and before she could kill her, I saved her by firing blasts of water and sound at Lynn which drenched and knocked her down and she was put in a ball of water and that numbskull tried to punch it to break free.

Nico: You can't punch water, it has no form. Lynn, your Dark Side was a total idiot!

Sirena Serenade: She sure was. Then, I went over to Lincoln and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lynn, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do when they ran over to Lake Huron and she also got grounded big time.

Nico: I'm surprised none of you sent her to military school for her actions.

Luna: Nah, that'd be too easy for a stubborn bullheaded jackass like her. So, we decided to let the Guardian Angels beat her up after we tied her up to a post so she couldn't escape.

Me: And we didn't use rope since she'd just chew through them, so we used chains for that.

Lincoln: No matter how many times we tried to get it through her head, Lynn refused to listen, she was so stubborn and bullheaded, and the only way she'd ever learn was through force and violence.

Nico: Jeez, if I had been there, I'd have her put in the stocks or have Connor prank her brutally. No, wait, that's a bad idea, 'cause I know how brutal his pranks were along with Luan's when their Dark Sides take over.

Luna: Yeah, bad idea, dude. Really bad idea.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Francesca: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Francesca, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia are now in your harem.

May: Wow, it's really been a long while since any of our old friends have joined Lincoln's harem.

Jenna: And Flip has some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Francesca, Freesia, Princess Salvia, Cogita, and Kimia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks! Oh, Lincoln, I have a recruitment mission for you and your harem, and it'll be for our side.

Lincoln: Oh, this should be a good one.

After Lincoln's date at Lake Lamode, we gave Lincoln and his harem their recruitment mission: and the mission is to recruit Astolfo to Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: Whoa, so our mission is to recruit Astolfo to the team, this is going to be awesome.

Lily the Mermaid: And according to the info that we got on him from Ed Cowart, he appears to be at. (GASPS) The Bike and Brawl.

Ronnie Anne: Weren't you just there yesterday on Nico's rescue?

Lincoln: Yep, but according to intel, it seems as though we got a new group of bikers stirring up some trouble here. So, you know what's going to happen, right?

Girl Jordan: Yep, let's smash their skulls in.

Lincoln and his harem went in and they saw a massive bunch of punk bikers and hardcore thugs, and they looked at them with incredible hatred, and many of them were growling at them with intense fury. Looks like none of them could forget what we did to them yesterday.

Lincoln: Well, growl to you too.

One of the thugs ran at Lincoln and he grabbed his fist and kicked him hard into the pool table with really immense brute superhuman strength!

Lincoln: Alright, ladies, let's take out some garbage!

The thugs came right after Lincoln and his harem, and an all-out brawl ensued, and we had a front-row seat to it as we saw it through a one-way window.

Poromon: Aw man, another bar brawl and we're missing out.

Nico: We already had our fun yesterday, now it's Lincoln and his harem's turn.

We then saw Lincoln slash one of the thugs with his claws and stomp on his genitals, and we winced.

Nico: (WINCES) Oh, that's going to leave a mark!

Me: It sure is.

Me and Nico: KICK THEIR ASSES, LINCOLN, MAKE 'EM EAT DIRT!

Ronnie Anne fired fireworks and fire blasts at one of the thugs, Girl Jordan smashed another on the head with a chair and knocked him out, Leeli and the other water wielders fired blasts of water at them, and Paige grabbed two of them and bonked them on their heads knocking them out with the rest of his harem smashing them into the ground. Lincoln smashed two of the thugs to the ground when he grabbed them by the collars of their shirts and lifted them up off the ground, he was also bashing more of them with his tails, and he also kicked a thug and bashed him through the roof and sent him flying as he screamed, and as luck would have it, he wound up crashing through the police station's roof.

Sheila: (Whistles) Looks like Lincoln and his harem are thrashing a new set of bikers who are at it yet again!

Eric: That's my cousin and his harem. You know what this means?

Tom Lair: Deploy the force and let's round up those bikers before Lincoln and his harem end the fight too early.

Sheila, Tom Lair, and Eric deployed the force who were en route to The Bike N Brawl while Lincoln and his harem were really thrashing the bikers into next week. Lincoln grabbed a couple of them with his huge and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and bashed them on their heads and sent them crashing into the others, and he fired very powerful blasts of rainbow super lightning at them and electrocuted them. The thugs were now extremely scared of Lincoln and his harem.

Hardcore Thug: That guy's way too fucking strong, not to mention we can't lay a fucking scratch on that musclebound bull, and he and those girls are way too fucking crazy!

Lincoln: Did you just call my harem and I crazy?! I OUGHT TO RIP YOUR GENITALS OFF AND SHOVE 'EM DOWN YOUR THROATS!

Punk Biker: LET'S GET OUT OF HERE!

The thugs and bikers turned tail and ran for their lives with Lincoln charging outside and he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla, and that made the bikers and thugs even more scared than ever, but their attempt at freedom ended with them getting caught in a web of red energy that Lincoln set up earlier and all of the thugs and bikers got caught in them. Then, the police came and then, the cops, and they were loading up all the bikers and thugs into vans all over.

Punk Biker: You ain't seen the last of us!

But, Lincoln roared and beat his chest like a gorilla, and that made him pee his pants, and we saw it and we laughed.

Tom Lair: (LAUGHS) Nice one, Lincoln, you really showed them who the real Alpha Male is. And nice job, everyone, we've been after these punks for years.

Hayley Lair: No problem, Daddy.

Lincoln: They've had it coming for a long time. (To the punk bikers and hardcore thugs) Enjoy 1,000 years of hard labor in the stony lonesome, you buttfaces and jerks!

The cops finished loading the punk bikers and thugs into the vans and took them away.

?: I must say that was quite a show you all put on.

Lincoln and his harem turned around, and they saw the person they were out to recruit: Astolfo from Fate.

Lincoln: Astolfo, just the person we were hoping to meet. Sorry about the mess we made.

Astolfo: That's okay, besides those thugs weren't even worth killing.

Lily the Mermaid: That's true, and we came here to recruit you to Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Astolfo: Alright then, I'm in.

Lincoln: That was quick, and I wonder how long it'll be before the rest of the team finds out about this.

Nico: Too late.

Nico and the rest of us arrived.

Ed Cowart: We saw the whole thing through a one-way window, you guys certainly went wild and you kicked their asses hard into the ground.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Girl Jordan: It was also hilarious to see those bikers and thugs piss their pants when Lincoln roared and beat his chest like a gorilla.

Lincoln: What a bunch of pansies.

Nico: (Snickers) Well, they certainly now know who the real Alpha Male is. But, if they don't get their heads out of their butts and stay clear, next time, we won't be nice.

Me: Yeah, next time, we'll mount their heads and their asses on the wall.

Lincoln: J.D.

We laughed as we headed home, and we not only recruited Astolfo, but Lincoln and his harem also took down another group of bikers and thugs starting trouble at the Bike N Brawl again, and they'll be looking at 1000 years hard labor in the stony lonesome.

---

In Anna Anyanova's room, Lily, Laney and me were there with Anna.

Anna Anyanova: Okay guys. I hope you know what you're doing.

Lily: Don't worry Anna. I know your sister that you loved once is still in there.

Laney: We just got to remind her.

Anna pulled hack a curtain and revealed the portrait of her sister and then I aimed Luigi's black light at her and she came out.

Laney: Hold still Tanya!

She entangled her in vines!

Tanya Anyanova: NO! LET ME GO! I'M GONNA KILL THAT WRETCH OF A SISTER AND THEN LORI AND LINCOLN!

Lily then spread her wings and fired a wave of water and enveloped her in a ball of water and then we saw a blob of strange darkness come out and Laney put it in a flask.

Laney: What is this?

Me: We'll take it to the lab.

Then the ball of water faded and Tanya coughed.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya?

Tanya Anyanova: Anna?

She saw Anna and then she did something we never saw happen to her. She hugged Anna and then broke down crying and she was wailing and crying loudly.

Tanya Anyanova: (WAILING HARD) ANNA I'M SO SORRY! I'M SO SORRY! I'M… (WAILING LOUDER AND HARDER)

Laney: I'll take this to the lab.

Me: Okay.

Laney did so.

After about 20 minutes Anna had Tanya on the sofa and Tanya was crying.

Laney: We got the results and it turns out that blob of darkness that came out of her was Chase Young's evil essence!

We gasped!

Nico: So Chase Young turned her into a fame obsessed psychotic monster!

Lola: That fiend!

Sebastian Mendez: What a monster! Now I'm glad we got rid of his dark side.

Camie: No kidding.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya.

Tanya Anyanova: (WAILING AND SOBBING) OH SIS! I'M SORRY! What I have done to you is completely unforgivable! I don't deserve to be your sister anymore! What I did was so horrible! I don't deserve to be forgiven!

Anna hugged Tanya.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya it's okay. I have forgiven you.

Tanya Anyanova: (SOBBING) But how can you say that!? After I tried to kill you and did all those horrible things? I even tried on many occasions to kill Lori and Lincoln!

Lincoln: Tanya it's not your fault. You were poisoned by the fame bug and Chase Young was just making you that way.

Lori: Yeah you literally did nothing to deserve being turned evil like that.

Camie: It's not your fault.

Anna Anyanova: Tanya, Chase made you into someone you are not. You defended me from bullies and I will always be grateful for that. But Chase got to you. He made you that way. So if anyone is to blame for this it's that evil version of Chase Young.

Lily: Yeah Tanya come on. Anna never gave up on you back then. I could tell that she was still loving you. So please give her another chance.

Tanya Anyanova: (Sniffles) Okay. I'll try.

Anna hugged her.

Anna Anyanova: I've missed you sister. It's good to have you back.

Tanya Anyanova: Me too sis. But our parents disowned me. I don't have anywhere to go.

Lincoln: You can live here.

Anna Anyanova: You sure can. I'll tell mom and dad what happened later.

Nico: Awesome.

Later we were watching TV. Anna was giving Tanya a huge feast. She was really hungry.

Brick: So, how do you feel?

Alizarin Bubblegum: Heavy. But I'll be fine.

Brick Z: That's good.

Pickle and Barley Barrel gave Alizarin Bubblegum one of the most unusual cravings of all: A SALMON BANANA SPLIT SUNDAE COVERED IN SUSHI AND ICE CREAM! YUCK!

Alizarin Bubblegum: Thanks guys.

Lincoln: Yuck.

Me: I know it's gross Lincoln but it's part of the natural process.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Boy Samon Shakekisutanchin would love that one.

We laughed!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That's part of the craving process?!

Alizarin Bubblegum: Yeah.

Me: Yeah Nico it's natural.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Oh.

Hiryuu Tsurugi came.

Hiryuu Tsurugi: Do you guys want to go on patrol with me?

Nico: Sure Hiryuu.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets head down to the planet. Pickle and Barley, you watch Alizarin and let us know anything okay?

Pickle Barrel: Aye aye sir!

Nico: Great!

We went down to the planet and we went into the city.

Hiryuu Tsurugi: Name one thing about this city you don't like.

Me: Come to think of it there is NOTHING in this city we don't like. Except for the Blood and Honey movie that the mascots and us loathe.

Nico: Yeah that's one thing.

Blossom Z: That was a crazy and dark movie.

Bubbles Z: No kidding there.

Buttercup Z: Yeah no lie.

We saw Tamaki thinking about something.

Nico: You ok, Tamaki?

Tamaki: I'm fine. I just miss Shinnosuke.

Me: If you want I can bring him here to you.

Tamaki: I would like that.

Me: Be right back.

I teleported and came back with Shinnosuke.

Me: Shinnosuke, Tamaki needs you. She is going through some hard times.

Shinnosuke: Tamaki?

Tamaki: Shinnosuke?

Shinnosuke: I'm so sorry Tamaki.

Me: We can still help you guys out Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke Tomari: Strange that you have the first name as me

Shinnosuke: I know. It sure does feel that way.

Tamaki: It sure does.

Xenia: Yeah.

Tamaki: I'm just pissed right now!

Hiryuu Tsurugi: Tamaki, you need to calm down.

Tamaki: Don't tell me to calm down! How is it fair that Alizarin is about to give birth but yet, I spend so much time apart from Shinnosuke, huh?! Answer me!

Me: Uh oh!

With that, she was surrounded by an energy circle with the Changeman logo and turned into Dengekiki from episode 47 of Donbrothers!

---

Tamaki entered the Donbro Cafe along with her boyfriend, Shinnosuke. However, Shinnosuke is quickly flirted by Haruka and Sononi, which caused her to be mad at him and ran off while Shinnosuke tries to go after her. Outside, Shinnosuke chased after Tamaki and tries to make amends with her but her desires for someone to look at and pay attention to her, causes her to turn into the Changeman Hitotsuki, Dengekiki. This also caused Shinnosuke to turn into a Battle Fever J Hitotsuki, Sekaiki.

Sekaiki and Dengekiki then start attacking when The Donbrothers arrived to stop them. While the Donbrothers fight the two Hitotsuki, the Noto Generals clash. Tsuyoshi, angered at the affection occurring all around him, angrily attacks Shinnosuke, only for him to be absorbed by Tamaki. Taro fights Tamaki in exchange, only for him to be absorbed by Shinnosuke

---

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Dengekiki the Changeman Hitotsuki!

Nico: Oh man! Tamaki is back for round 2!

Me: And I remember this one! Her desires for attention return and she turns into this!

Nico: Yep!

Me: Not for long!

I fired a wave of light and separated her from Dengekiki!

Xenia: YEAH!

Tamaki: (GROANS) What hit me?

Xenia: That!

She saw Dengekiki

Tamaki: Oh man! Not again!

Hiryuu Tsuruki: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into the Red Changeman!

Hiryuu Tsurugi: Change Dragon!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Xenia: YEAH!

Dengekiki generated blue energy from her mask and absorbed nearby civilians

Me: Nice try! (SNAPS FINGERS)

I teleported them back.

Me: Lets show some Changeman fury! MANTICORE POWER!

I flared up a neon green aura in the shape of a manticore and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Nice one! Top this! WENDIGO POWER!

Nico flared up a black aura in the shape of the legendary Wendigo and he fired waves of darkness and blasted down Dengekiki!

Hiryuu: Wow! Awesome!

Me: Thanks!

Hiryuu: Now for me! DRAGON POWER!

Hiryuu flared up his Red Dragon Aura and fired waves of fire and blasted down Dengekiki!

Dengekiki shot electricity at us!

Lincoln: THUNDERBIRD POWER!

Lincoln flared up an aqua blue aura in the shape of a Thunderbird and fired lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Sirena Serenade: That was awesome!

Dengekiki summoned Anonis!

Sirena Serenade: Whoa! Let me try! SIREN POWER!

She flared up an Aqua Blue Aura and it was in the shape of a siren and she had the water swirl around her and sing and it drew the Anonis in and blasted them all over and destroyed all of them.

Lola: WHOA! Sirena that was so awesome!

Sirena Serenade: Thanks Lola!

Dengekiki charged into us with electricity.

Lily: ANGEL POWER!

Lily flared up a white aura in the shape of an angel and she went at her and they collided and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted down Dengekiki!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA!

Vicky Volcanus: How about this!? PELE POWER!

She flared up a red aura in the shape of Pele the goddess of Volcanoes and fired waves of lava and blasted Dengekiki all over the place.

Nico: AWESOME!

Eli: Now watch this! U.F.O. POWER!

He flared up a Silver Aura in the shape of a Flying Saucer and fired lasers and blasted Dengekiki all over the place and powerful fiery explosions blasted out.

Camie: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into Bioman Red!

Taro: Take this!

He fired laser blasts all over.

Then we saw a Drampa come.

Me: Cool a Drampa!

Xenia: Wow!

Drampa: (In a girls voice) Take this you fiend!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted down Dengekiki!

Camie: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! Daffodil Flora! Far Out!

Me: Wow!

Horsea: Let me do one!

Maria: Go for it Horsea!

Horsea: SEA SERPENT POWER!

She flared up an Aqua Green Aura in the shape of a Sea Serpent and she fired waves of water and blasted Dengekiki all over!

Maria: Nice one Horsea!

Twilight Sparkle: Watch this one! MERLIN POWER!

She flared up a Purple Aura in the shape of Merlin and fired waves of magic and blasted Dengekiki all over!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Now here is this! GOLEM POWER!

Applejack flared up an Orange Aura in the shape of the Golem and she fired waves of rocks and bashed Dengekiki all lover the place!

Rarity: That was absolutely grand! Now here is this! MERMAID POWER!

Rarity flared up a blue aura in the shape of a mermaid and she fired waves of water and blasted Dengekiki all over.

Fluttershy: Time for nature to strike! DRYAD POWER!

Fluttershy flared up a green aura in the shape of a Dryad and summoned energy birds and they hit Dengekiki and exploded all

over!

Pinkie Pie: Party Time! BACCHUS POWER!

She flared up a pink aura and it looked like Bacchus the God of Wine and she fired waves of wine and they hit Dengekiki and drenched her.

Rainbow Dash: Feel the power of the Pegasus! PEGASUS POWER!

She flared up a sky blue aura in the shape of a Pegasus and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Sunset Shimmer: Time for some fire! PHOENIX POWER!

Sunset flared up a red aura in the shape of a Phoenix and she fired waves of fire and blasted Dengekiki all over!

Starlight Glimmer: And the power of the undead! VAMPIRE POWER!

She flared up a grey aura in the shape of a vampire and blasted Dengekiki all over with energy and drained her.

Poliwag: My turn! MEGALODON POWER!

Poliwag flared up an Aqua Blue Aura and it was in the shape of a giant shark and he fired waves of water and blasted down Dengekiki!

Nico: WOOHOO! Nice!

Poromon: I wanna do one!

Nico: Go for it!

Poromon: ROC POWER!

He flared up a brown aura in the shape of the Roc from Arabic Myth and fired a wave of energy and it formed into a flock of eagles and it hit Dengekiki and blasted her all over!

Lola: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Manaphy: My turn! KRAKEN POWER!

Manaphy flared up a blue aura in the shape of the legendary Kraken and she fired a wave of energy and it formed into giant octopus tentacles and they grabbed Dengekiki and bashed her into the ground all over!

Xenia: Nice one!

Tentacool: Here's mine! ATMOSPHERIC JELLYFISH POWER!

She flared up a Pink Aura in the shape of Atmospheric Jellyfish and had tentacles grab Dengekiki and they threw her and she smashed into a nearby Cabbage Cart!

CRASH!

Man: (SCREAMS) MY CABBAGES!

Dengekiki: (Dazed) Mommy read me the story of the bunny.

He took a baseball bat and bashed her all over!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

Dengekiki: OW OWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOW! HEY STOP IT!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

She got up and went at us more!

Jirachi: I'm next! WISHING STAR POWER!

Jirachi flared up a purple aura in the shape of the Wishing Star and he fired a comet blast and it hit Dengekiki and blasted her all over!

Me: Take that!

Lola: YEAH!

Blossom: We're doing good damage!

Blossom Z: We sure are!

Nico: Boy yeah!

Lola: This is so awesome!

Dengekiki fired more waves of lightning and I fired waves of lightning and the blasts all hit the blasts all exploded and then the other blasts all hit him and exploded all over the place!

Weirdwolf: How'd you like that?

Me: Not fun I'd imagine.

Dengekiki: WHY YOU!

Me: Time to finish this!

Qin: Yeah!

Taro: With pleasure!

Me, Nico, Lyra, Donbrothers and the Knights of The Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a Solar System and it had our cutie marks and then we fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit Dengekiki and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the gear for Changeman!

Me: YEAH! Dengekiki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Drampa reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and had yellow clothes and had pink eyes and had blue flowers in her hair.

Daffodil Flora: Far out guys! That was awesome!

Tamaki: And I'm now Hitotsuki free!

Nico: You sure are Tamaki.

Shinnosuke: When it's my turn, you know what to do.

Me: I have a feeling we will face you next Shinnosuke.

Lola: Yep.

Flurry Heart: That will be fun.

Chromedome: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Daffodil Flora: When me and Nico tried out my family's incense's and they were far out groovy.

Me: That is cool that you and your family make awesome incenses.

Qin: Yeah they are some of the best.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Daffodil hugged.

Nico: Far out to see you again.

Daffodil Flora: Same here Nico dude.

Me: Aww. (Phone Rings) Oh I'll get it. (Answers) Hello?

Pickle Barrel: (On the Phone) (SCREAMING) ALIZARIN BUBBLEGUM IS IN LABOR!

Me: (GASP) GUYS! CODE BABY DELIVERANCE!

Nico: WHOA! Lets get Alizarin to the hospital!

Poromon: We need to hurry!

Nico: Right! Lets go guys! Lets get her to the hospital! Lets go! Lets go! Double Time! Lets go!

Ratchet: I'm on it!

We went back to the estate and got Alizarin loaded into Ratchet and we were off to the Hospital.

Ratchet: Hang on Alizarin! You'll be just fine!

Lincoln: Yeah.

Alizarin Bubblegum: IT HURTS SO BAD!

Lincoln: I know Alizarin but you'll be okay.

We got to the hospital and got her into the Delivery room.

Nico: Now we wait.

Me and Laney and Nico were playing Go Fish.

Me: Hmm. Nico do you have any 4's?

Nico: Uch!

He gave me 3 of them and I had a set of them.

Me: Nice. Laney do you have any 2's?

Laney: Nope go fish.

Me: Tartarsauce.

I drew a card.

Girl Jordan and Leeli were looking at books on song magic and light magic.

Alizarin Bubblegum: (SCREAMING) LINCOLN THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU EVER GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL RIP OUT YOUR INTESTINES AND SHOVE THEM SO FAR UP YOUR ASS AND THEN YOU WILL PEE IN YOUR HEART AND THEN I WILL RIP IT OUT AND THROW IT ONTO THAT PLANET OF CHUM AND EAT IT AND THEN SHOVE YOUR HEAD SO FAR DOWN NICO'S THROAT THAT YOU WILL BE CHATTERING IN HIS CHEST!

Me: (GULPS)

Nico: Okay I'm scared!

May: Did she just threaten Nico?!

Nico: Yep.

Me: It's just the labor pains talking.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah she doesn't mean it.

Lola: Good.

May: Oh good. At least she didn't throw Lincoln through the wall.

Camie: Yeah.

Leeli: No kidding.

She continued screaming.

Me: Geez!

Qin: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Oh boy.

But then she stopped.

Me: Oh she must be done.

Lola: Good.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Are the babies out?

Me: We'll find out.

Then Lincoln and Alizarin Bubblegum came out and in Lincoln and Alizarin Bubblegum's arms were 3 girls. One had red hair and blue eyes, the 2nd one had green hair and amber eyes and the 3rd one had golden yellow hair and green eyes.

Me: Oh Lincoln, Alizarin they are so adorable.

Qin: They are so beautiful.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Me: What are you going to name them?

Lincoln: These two with me are Crimson Chicle and Coconut Blossom and the one in Alizarin's arms in Honey Mint.

Mollie: They are so adorable.

Leeli: They sure are.

Lily: Can I hold one of them.

Lincoln: Sure Lily.

Mollie: I'll hold one too.

Lincoln handed Coconut Blossom to Lily and Crimson Chicle to Mollie.

Xenia: Aww they are so adorable.

Nico: Yeah lets take a picture.

Me: Good idea.

We took a picture of them.

Poromon flew up to them

Poromon: So adorable.

Honey Mint patted Poromon.

Xenia: So cute.

Celica: Yeah.

Poliwag: Do you need time to recover?

Alizarin Bubblegum: (Tired) Yeah I think I Do.

Me: Lets go home guys.

We went back home.

We later got Alizarin into the nursery and into a rocking chair and she sat down.

Me: If you need anything let us know okay?

Alizarin Bubblegum: I will.

Me: Good.

We then got ready for our next mission.

Alister: She'll be tired for a few hours.

Me: I agree. But we'll tell her all about the mission when we're done.

Lincoln: Guys, I have an idea for a mission, let's head to The Simulator and for this one, we'll be going into battle against HIM when he made the people of Townsville hate the girls.

We gasped.

Blossom: That's a good idea, and we'll also get another chance at beating down HIM once again and sending him to The Black Gates once more.

Me: That's an awesome idea Blossom.

Nico: I agree too. Plus, we'll be absorbing tons of negative energy because of what HIM did long ago with that trick, so we better be ready for that.

Me: Yeah, we'll show that demonic monster of hatred that love always triumphs over hatred.

Lincoln: And Sirena and I will be singing a divine song that'll destroy HIM once and for all, and also, suck out and absorb all that negative energy he has in him. He only thrives on hatred, and love is that demon's weakness.

Twilight Sparkle: Right, since he only thrives on hatred, love is basically poison to him. That demon is so doomed.

Nico: That's perfect.

Me: Like the devil he can't do love. So that will be perfect.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Great idea.

The previous group came.

Ssserpent: Can me, Skulker, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pete, Trickster, Box Ghost, Onyx, Johnny 13, Tri-Klops and Angel go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Angel: We're really excited for this one. And we saw the battle with Dengekiki and that was epic!

Xenia: Yeah that was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Also congratulations to Alizarin Bubblegum on her new children.

Lincoln: Thanks Ava. That means a lot to me and her.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: You're welcome.

Suzumebachi: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Kommo-o, Tapu Koko, Tapu Lele, Tapu Bulu, Tapu Fini and Cosmoem.

Me: Whoa the legendary Pokemon of the Alola Region.

Mallow: That is gonna be awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lana (Pokemon): It sure will be.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Isabella Ezdemir, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Isabella Ezdemir, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we take down and put an end to HIM once and for all.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: Yeah, now you're talking. Alright, gang, let's head to The

Simulator and get ready for one very dangerous battle with HIM.

Lincoln: That hate-filled monster doesn't deserve to live a single second further, he deserves nothing more than to die a horrible death and see that love always prevails over hatred, and once we get done destroying HIM, you're next, Isabella Ezdemir.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) You better be ready to die, Isabella Ezdemir, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to The Simulator to destroy HIM in a dangerous battle, and once we get done with destroying that hate-filled monster once and for all, Lincoln, Autumn Aluma, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Isabella Ezdemir of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

---

We arrived at the Simulator.

Nico: Okay were going to watch the adventure and see what went down and then we're going to head in at the right time and kick some butt.

Me: Okay.

Ghost: Let's free the Professor first when we get in there.

Me: Okay.

I typed in the scenario.

Me: Here we go

(Opening shot: the city skyline in the morning. Car horns honk in the background.)

Narrator: The city of Townsville. The city of brotherly love. (laughing)

Or should I say, sisterly love? Love for those devout doers of dangerous deeds and dutifuluh, things. (Cut to the girls in flight.) The Powerpuff Girls!

Me: That's our girls.

(They stop short at the sound of meowing and dash in; an old woman looks up at a tree, in whose branches a cat is caught. The girls arrive on the scene and go to work. Blossom picks the woman up, and Buttercup uproots the tree and tips it over so Bubbles can rescue the cat, which promptly licks her cheek.)

Fluttershy: Aww that is adorable.

Me: It sure is

(The woman is set back on the ground, and the cat is returned to her. She pats each girl on the head. They take off, and she waves after them.)

Me: Another awesome good deed. Helping a lady's cat stuck in a tree.

(Cut to the exterior of Pokey Oaks Kindergarten as the girls fly in; inside, pan slowly along the classroom and stop at the end. The teacher steps into view, her foot landing on a stray toy roller skate. She sails into the air and down o.c., but Blossom carries her back into view. Buttercup pulls up a chair for her to be set down on, and Bubbles brings her an apple.)

Me: Whew that was close.

(Halos appear above the heads of the girls, now back at their desk, and the class applauds their efforts.)

Me: Aww what sweet little angels.

Rarity: Indeed they are.

Xenia: Yeah.

(Close-up of the hotline, buzzing and with a big smile on its face, then to the exterior of the school as the girls take off. A quick flash of the exterior of Townsville Hall as they fly in, then of the window in the Mayor's office. They crash through, ready for anything; close-up of the Mayor, struggling mightily with some piece of apparatus. Pull back to show this as a large jar of pickles he is trying to open.)

Me: (LAUGHS) The Mayor and his pickles.

Nico: Yeah. Nothing is more harder than opening the pickle jar.

Camie: Yeah.

(Finally, he gives up and holds it out for the girls. Ms. Bellum stands near him. Blossom flies into view and takes the jar. She holds it up for Buttercup, who zaps it with a quick blast of her eye lasers, and Bubbles then succeeds in removing the lid, much to the Mayor's delight. All five help themselves to pickles as a celebration, and we next see the office window from outside as the girls crash out through it.)

(Cut to the exterior of their house as they fly in through the front door. Inside, the Professor is hard at work in his lab, his back to the camera. They fly up behind him; he turns around and smiles at them. He holds up a flask of liquid, to which Bubbles adds a drop from a test tube. Blossom pours in a shot from another flask, and Buttercup shakes the mixture vigorously. The Professor watches the flask intently, the girls gathering around him, as it bubbles and froths. After a few seconds, it explodes)

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

And chars them evenly all over. They stand stunned for a moment, then laugh. We do not hear them laughing.)

Narrator: (laughing) Those little scamps are so adorable. How we just love the Powerpuff Girls!

Me: We sure do.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: So cool.

(Pull back slightly. The image begins to waver and ripple as if being reflected off the surface of a body of water.)

"Him": (from o.c. effeminate voice to evil) Ohh, how I HATE the Powerpuff Girls!

The Powerpuff Girls in the control room's auras flared up ferociously from that burst of energy.

(On the end of this, his claw strikes the water and breaks up the image, then pulls out of view.)

Narrator: Hate the Powerpuff Girls?! Who could hate the… (uneasily) Oh, no. (Camera turns up as he continues.) Please don't let it be "Him"!

(Stop on "Him," sitting in a full bathtub. He is very angry, seething with fury at how Townsville loves the Powerpuff Girls so much.)

Me: WHOA BOY!

Xenia: There he is.

"Him": (effeminate voice, mocking tone) "Oh, Powerpuff Girls, save us!" "Oh, Powerpuff Girls, we need you!" "Oh, Powerpuff Girls, we love you!"

(As he continues, he submerges up to his eyes and the bathwater boils and turns red.)

"Him": (evil voice) Powerpuff Girls! Powerpuff Girls! (Pull back across the room; he sits up.) POWERPUFF GIRLS!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Xenia: What a heartless jerk!

(Close-up of the steam rising from the bath. A rubber duckie is lifted into view, and "Him" leans in to talk to it.)

"Him": (effeminate voice, to evil and back) Oh, Mr. Quackers, am I the only one who HATES those miserable little brats, hmm? (He squeezes the duckie, making it squeak.) You hate them too? Oh, I knew I could count on you. But how could I possibly beat them- (to evil) -with all that LOVE surrounding them?

Me: Okay that's just a little weird. Talking to a rubber duckie. No offense to Johnny 2X4 and Uncle Grandpa.

Johnny 2X4: None taken.

(He squeezes the duckie again and holds it up to his ear.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) What's that, you say? (Squeak; he grins broadly.) Yes! (to evil) That's brilliant!

(Pull back to show the entire bathtub. He reclines into it and lifts one leg as he continues.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) Oh, Mr. Quackers, you are soooo smart. Quite a positively evil scheme you've hatched. (sitting up) And I'll finally get rid of those girls-

(The water erupts into a red geyser behind him, silhouetting him, and he raises his arms.)

"Him": (evil voice) -FOREVER!

Me: UH OH!

(The water washes over the screen; when it drains away, we see a very long shot of Townsville. The clouds begin to swirl and circle, the full moon turns red, and a second red spot appears to make a pair of eyes. The entire collection resolves into Him's face, laughing evilly and looking down at the city.)

Me: (GULPS)

"Him": (effeminate voice) Poor, unsuspecting Townsville, all snug in your beds. Unaware of the evil that takes place high above your heads.

(Now his arm is visible.)

"Him": (stirring air with claw) And so with a flick of my wrist and a twirl of my claw- (The clouds swirl again; transition to evil voice.) -I'll get rid of those girls once and for all!

(A broad swath of pinkish-red vapor emerges from the clouds; camera turns down to follow it as it descends toward Townsville and spreads across the buildings. It permeates the streets and works its way into the sewers. Next, it engulfs the tree that had the cat stuck in it, Pokey Oaks Kindergarten, Townsville Hall, and the house. All the places the Girls had helped out at the day before. Back to Him's head, still floating above the city. He starts laughing evilly; the sky dissolves to morning as the laughter dies away and he fades from view.)

UH OH!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Let's free the Professor first when we get in there.

Nico: Okay. Good idea.

Xenia: This is not good.

Nico: Yep.

Glumshanks: Not yet.

Me: Nope not yet.

(Cut to the girls in flight, looking quite pleased with their exploits of the previous day. Once again the sound of meowing brings them up short.)

Bubbles: (pointing o.c.) Hey, look. That cute little kitty is stuck in the tree again.

Blossom: Come on. Let's help out. (They zip down.)

(Cut to just behind a cat in a tree-the same one they rescued earlier. Bubbles flies up.)

Bubbles: Hello, kitty. It's Bubbles here to save you again.

(Close-up of the cat, yowling and swinging its paw to fend her off, then of Bubbles.)

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Jumping leaf storms!

Bubbles: (bewildered) Hey! What's gotten into that cat? (Close-up of the same old woman.)

Old woman: (angrily) I said, get your hands off of me!

(Pull back; Blossom once again has hold of her.)

Blossom: But, lady, we're trying to help you get your cat out of the tree.

Old woman: (pulling away) I said, get!

(Both are startled by snarling from o.c. Back to Bubbles, who is holding the cat and getting her cheek shredded instead of licked.)

Bubbles: Ow, ow, ow, ow, ow, ow!

Me: YICHIHUAHUAS! THAT'S Gotta hurt!

Nico: No shit!

(Back to the old woman.)

Old woman: Land sakes, take your paws off of my cat!

(Cut to Buttercup, who has once again uprooted the tree. She too looks quite puzzled. Tossing the tree aside, she joins her sisters.)

Buttercup: What the heck is going on?

(The old woman reaches into view and starts beating all three of them over the head with her cane. They cry out in pain. The sound of the school bell interrupts the thrashing; Bubbles takes one final hit.)

Blossom: Saved by the school bell. Let's beat it! (They take off.)

(Cut to the classroom as they zip into place at their desk. The teacher is writing on a clipboard.)

Teacher: (dryly) Well, well, well, the Powerpuff Girls- (angrily) -tardy!

Blossom: What?

Bubbles: Huh?

Buttercup: No way! (A wad of paper is thrown into view, hitting Bubbles.)

Kid: (from o.c.) Ha-ha!

Me: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS THAT DID THAT!?

Bubbles: Hey! (raising hand) Ms. Keane! Billy threw a paper ball at me.

Teacher (Ms. Keane): Billy Lipowitz! Throwing paper just won't do. (producing apple from behind back) You should try apples. They're much harder.

(She throws the apple and it hits Blossom.)

BONK!

Girls: Hey!

Me: If I saw someone do that to me I would slug them in the mouth!

Nico: Me too!

Eli: Same here!

(Ms. Keane now holds up two apples.)

Ms. Keane: Class, please join me.

(She and the other kids let fly with a barrage of apples and school supplies. The girls can do little more than throw their arms up to protect themselves.)

Blossom: I've heard of class struggles, but this is ridiculous!

Me: This is more than just a class struggle.

(Close-up of the hotline, buzzing. It now has a very angry expression. Back to the girls.)

Blossom: It's the Mayor! Let's get outta here! (They take off.)

(Cut to the Mayor's office as they fly in. The pickle jar is back on his desk, and Ms. Bellum stands next to him.)

Blossom: Mayor, we got here as soon as we could. What's the problem?

(Cut to a close-up of the jar, the focus shifting from the Mayor and Ms. Bellum to it, then back to the girls.)

Blossom: (smiling) Oh… the pickle jar again. (Side view of the desk; she flies up and takes hold of it.) Don't worry, Mayor. We'll have that jar open in a jiffy.

(This time, he reaches across the desk and starts trying to pull it away from her.)

Mayor: Hey! Unwield my pickles, you fiend! (yanking jar back) Why that's grounds for immediate incarceration! Get 'em, boys!

(All over the office, SWAT officers charge in through the doors and windows. An overcoat and hat on a rack leap off on their own, an officer poking his arms, legs and head out. More cops barge into the office; guns are drawn and cocked, and the girls find themselves surrounded by weapons of all types and calibers-including a slingshot. The Mayor and Ms. Bellum confront them, with a row of cops backing them up.)

Mayor: Ms. Bellum, would you care to go first?

Ms. Bellum: (drawing and cocking a revolver) It would be my pleasure.

Blossom: (nervously) Um… we'd love to stay and hang out with you guys, but, uh… I-I think I hear the Professor calling.

Buttercup: (stammering) Yeah, some other time.

Bubbles: (giggling nervously) Maybe we can have tea. (They inch to one side, then zip away.)

(Cut to them in flight.)

Buttercup: Wow! This has turned out to be one freaky day.

Bubbles: Yeah. Something strange is going on.

Narrator: (very irritated) Aw, for cryin' out loud, would you three shut up for once?! Always griping and moaning about something! Sheesh, you give me a headache!

Me: JEEZ! Shut your fucking mouth Narrator!

HOW RUDE!

(The girls turn toward the camera, surprised, as soon as he speaks. It is clear that, despite his earlier fear upon first seeing "Him", the Narrator was not immune to the spell "Him" cast on everyone and was affected by it as well, making him as ornery and hostile to them as everyone else was.)

Blossom: Let's go see the Professor. Maybe he has some answers.

(Cut to the Professor, again in his lab with his back to the camera. The girls fly up behind him.)

Blossom: Professor! Something odd is happening around Townsville, and we need your he-

(On the end of this, he lets out a low, exasperated groan. Zoom in on him.)

Professor: (low, menacing tone) How many times have I told you girls not to come barging in like that? (turning around, very angry as his eyes become bloodshot and his face contorts into an expression of pure rage.) IT'S NOT NICE!

(His perspective of them, looking up at him.)

Me: UH OH!

Eli: Oh boy!

Blossom: Whoa!

(Cut to behind them as he advances on them, arms outstretched to grab them so that he can beat them up.)

Professor: (menacingly) Now come here, girls.

(Darting away before he can lay hold of them and start pummeling them, they flee up the stairs and down the hall.)

Blossom: Quick! Out the front door!

(They reach the door and fling it open, then gasp in surprise. They slam on the brakes and skid through the doorway out of view. Head-on view of a vengeful mob that includes the Mayor, Ms. Bellum, Ms. Keane, the old woman with her cat, and several of the SWAT team members. All the eyes that are visible are glowing bright red and burning with intense hatred, and all the faces we can see are frozen in scowls.)

WE GASPED!

Me: UH OH!

(The girls turn around to dodge back into the house, but the Professor is coming up behind them. His eyes have also gone red like everyone else. They're trapped, with no where else to escape to.)

Professor: Destroy Powerpuff Girls!

(The mob begins to close in on them.)

Mob: (as if hypnotized) We must destroy Powerpuff Girls! (Close-up of Buttercup.)

Buttercup: Why are you people doing this? (Pan to Bubbles.)

Bubbles: Don't you love us anymore? (Pan to Blossom.)

Blossom: Yeah! You act as if you- As if you…

"Him": (voice-over, effeminate voice) Hate you?

Blossom: Yeah. Hate us! (frightened, stammering) W-W-Who said that?

(Pull back. As "Him" speaks, he rises into view behind the mob.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) Why, I did, of course.

Girls: It's "Him"!

"Him": (evil voice) Right you are, girls!

(He disappears, then pops up behind the Professor and drapes his arms over the man's shoulders.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) And right you are about your loved ones!

(Extreme close-up of him licking the Professor's cheek. Back to the girls.)

Blossom: Take your claws off the Professor!

Bubbles: What's he ever done to you? ("Him" leans into view.)

"Him": Oh, it's not what he's done to me, but what he's going to do- (evil voice) -to you!

(Close-up of his disembodied head.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) As you see, I've taken all of their love for you and turned…

(On the word "turned," which he draws out considerably, his head rotates over 360 degrees.)

"Him":… it into… (evil voice)… hate!

(The girls gasp in shock, and "Him" wraps his arms around them.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) Now they will destroy you, (pulling one of Bubble's pigtails; to evil voice) and you poor, helpless creatures (evil voice) won't be able to fight back.

Bubbles: Ow!

("Him" picks Blossom up and addresses himself to her.)

"Him": (effeminate voice) Because the Powerpuff Girls would never hurt the ones they love. Oh, no, they wouldn't.

(On the end of this line, she cries out and struggles to pull free. He disappears and pops into view over the mob, pointing o.c. at the girls.)

"Him": (evil voice) NOW DESTROY THEM!

(Blossom is grabbed by the leg, Bubbles by the hair. Buttercup dodges a swipe at her. Blossom is punched, Bubbles gets clawed by the cat, Blossom receives a kick under the chin, and a fist slams down on Bubbles' head. She bites down on her tongue as a result of this hit.)

Nico: I'VE SEEN ENOUGH! LETS GET HIM!

Trickster: Okay, that does it. We need to head in there right now!

Nico: Agreed. And as we discussed, we free the Professor first!

Me: YEAH!

We went into the simulator!

Him was laughing at the fight. But then the spirits of love came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off about HIM and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we flew out and I teleported and bashed

HIM Right in his face and broke his nose.

Nico teleported and grabbed the Professor.

Nico: Hold still professor! This is for your own good!

Nico then sucked out the negative energy from him and got a massive and explosive power boost from it!

The Professor got an intensely massive headache.

Professor: What? What happened? My head hurts.

POW WHAM SMASH BAM! BIFF KROW!

I was beating up HIM intensely!

I punched him in his face and knocked him down!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Him: Uh oh!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE **I will not let you get away with everything that you did anymore HIM! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE HIM SUFFER 500,000,000,000,000,000-FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

I teleported and kicked HIM in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at HIM with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

I blasted HIM all over with energy blasts and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

I kicked HIM in his face and teleported and punched HIM in his back and teleported and punched him in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Nico: J.D., the Professor's free! We need to get back to the PPG House!

Me: **No! I'm not done with HIM yet!**

Red Hood: J,D., nothing would make me happier than to have HIM be punished for all the shit he's done today and for how he turned that other future into Hell. But right now, we need to trust that whatever Nico has in mind for the Professor, it's a good plan. I promise that your time to punish HIM will come soon.

Me: (SIGHS) **All right. Lets go!**

I went with everyone back into the house and then I put up a force field to protect us from HIM and his pawns.

Me: **That will hold him for a while.**

Blossom: Thanks guys! You saved us.

Xenia: No problem.

Me: **Professor you were poisoned with hatred gas from HIM.**

Xenia: It made everyone hate the girls.

Professor Utonium: Are you saying that everyone in Townsville except you guys and me hates the girls now?!

Johnny 13: Well, you also hated them before Nico freed you. But yeah, that pretty much sums it up.

Me: **But I did rough up HIM a bit and this time we're going to make sure he pays the ultimate price for everything he did.**

Xenia: Yeah.

Nebula: They've backed off for now.

Maria: Don't get your hopes up. They're just waiting for when we go outside.

Me: **It's only a matter of time before they come back but we'll be ready for them.**

Nico: Professor, can you make a device that can free a target from HIM's control? It should be powered by hearts.

Professor Utonium: I can try.

Nico: Good.

Me: **In the meantime I'll stay in my full power.**

Nico: Okay.

Professor Utonium got to work and with Sora and Kairi's help it went along fast.

Professor Utonium: It's going to take a while for the device to be made. Why don't you guys eat something while waiting?

Angel: (chuckles) Look who's talking. We're not the ones who just got freed from HIM's control.

Me: **Don't worry we got plenty of food.**

Nico: Yeah.

I made a burger tree for everyone.

Blossom: Thanks guys. By the way what did you all mean by future caused by HIM?

Nico: It's something you're not going to like Blossom. Instead of telling you we'll show you as well as all the other terrible atrocities he did.

Nico showed them everything.

---

HIM (sometimes spelled Him) is the secondary antagonist of The Powerpuff Girls franchise. He is one of the most powerful adversaries of The Powerpuff Girls, as well as one of their crueler opponents. In the reboot he is Bliss' archenemy.

He is voiced by Tom Kane, who also portrayed Magneto in Wolverine and the X-Men.

HIM talks in a chilling voice that echoes at all times as if in a cave and which sounds like Tiny Tim alternating between high-pitched, silly and almost gentle when amused or thoughtful to evil, very sinister and growling when he is angry or enraged. He made his first ever appearance in "Octi Evil", where he possessed Bubbles's stuffed doll, Octi in an attempt to break the Powerpuff Girls up and he cleverly disguised his own voice to lure her into his trap.

His next main episode was in "Telephonies", where he is one of the villains the Girls visit to investigate the crank calls. It's also revealed that he can alter his own voice at will, changing from feminine and chirpy to masculine and angry in just a few seconds depending on his moods. He also formed a "partnership" with Mojo Jojo and Fuzzy Lumpkins when they discovered the Gangreen Gang were behind the calls. It's also shown that Mojo Jojo calls Him "Sir" and has some respect for him.

In "Moral Decay", HIM lost many of his teeth when he was beaten up by Buttercup (due to her greedy obsession for dollar coins). HIM placed a steak on his cheek when he went to dentistry. HIM, Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy, The Gangreen Gang and all the other criminals (who also lost many of their teeth by Buttercup) wants revenge on the Powerpuff girl. Blossom and Bubbles allowed HIM and the other toothless villains to beat up Buttercup, breaking almost all of her teeth.

During "Tough Love", he used his own powers to spread the seeds of anger and hatred into Townsville at night which triggered the residents rising up against the Powerpuff Girls and unwillingly becoming his puppets. While most villains prefer to destroy Townsville themselves or through their own sheer strength. He often disguises himself or creates psychological events or catastrophes which he uses as an attempt to cause the Powerpuff Girls to break mentally. He has shown numerous satanic forms, most of which are revealed in apocalyptic or hellish situations or realms. These forms, in turn, can often greatly enhance his power and cause him to grow to enormous size.

In "Speed Demon", set 50 years into an alternative future and with the Girls themselves having gone missing, HIM managed to gain control of the entire planet including Townsville which in turn, resulted in his powers becoming great, and during a fight against the Girls, he was able to withstand the full force of their attacks without even bothering to defend himself.

He took little or no damage in the fight, even finding the Girls' actions amusing. In this setting, he was also able to change into a much larger and more sinister-looking true form of HIM. Luckily, the Powerpuff Girls managed to go back in time to avoid this from ever happening, though if HIM manages to outlive them, the world will end the same way.

In "Meet the Beat-Alls", Him joins forces with Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy Lumpkins, and Princess Morbucks as the 4 evil doers together formed their own band called "The Beat-Alls" which lasted for short time and later became disbanded due to the arrival of the chimp named Moko. When forced to engage in battle, he is an entity to be reckoned with, as he heralds doom in every direction.

In "The Boys Are Back In Town", he resurrects and improves The Rowdyruff Boys, though the Powerpuff Girls manage to find a way to defeat them once again.

HIM also appeared in the rock musical episode "See Me, Feel Me, Gnomey", where, like other villains, he is seen causing chaos and terrorizing people in Townsville, the Powerpuff Girls when they arrive, he, like the other villains, defeating them succeed. Yet, when it comes to the Gnome, he is responsible for eliminating all the villains, including HIM, but later, when HIM and all the villains revive, the Gnome loses power.

He is also seen along with all the other villains singing "Why Can not We All Get Along?", giving to understand that it can also have redeeming features, including in his villainy.

---

When we were done everyone was shocked! AND BEYOND HORRIFIED!

Blossom: Oh that is beyond horrible!

Xenia: Yeah.

Discord: As soon as that device gets made, I can bring that cat in as a test subject.

Professor Utonium: How are you going to do that without being seen?

Discord: (laughs) My dear Professor. Never underestimate the power of Chaos.

Me: **Discord is not called the embodiment of chaos for nothing. Also he cracks me up. Discord has one awesome and funny sense of humor.**

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) He sure does.

Discord: Indeed I do.

Xenia: Yeah.

Horsea: Kairi, is the device ready?

Kairi: Almost done.

Professor Utonium: Finished!

He showed us a heart blaster.

Professor Utonium: Meet the Heart Purifier Rifle.

Numbuh 4: That looks like a Girlifier cannon I saw at that prep school.

Nico: It sure does. Okay Discord. Do your stuff.

Discord teleported and instantly brought in the cat that scratched Bubbles and it was yowling ferociously.

Discord: All I did was disguise myself as a puddle and grab it in a cage.

Xenia: Very clever.

Discord: HIM also seems to have regenerated his wounds. But luckily, I gave him something else to worry about.

Nico: What's that?

Discord: (laughs) Chocolate milk rain!

THUNDERCLAP!

Chocolate Milk rained down on the city.

Pinkie Pie: No whipped cream!?

We laughed!

Cheese: I like chocolate milk!

Me: **(LAUGHS) He still cracks me up.**

I opened the window and got a glass out and chocolate milk poured into it and I filled it up and drank it.

Me: **Ahh. Delicious.**

Discord: Thank you.

I closed the window.

Nico: Okay professor you may fire when ready.

The Professor fired.

LOUD BELCH!

It fired and made a loud belch as it fired. The ray hit the cat and the Negative energy left the cat and Lola absorbed it and got a ferociously powerful boost of power!

Lola: WHOA!

Cat: (MEOWS)

Bubbles: You're back to normal!

The cat licked Bubbles.

Me: **It worked!**

Nico: Wow! Great job Professor! And you too Sora and Kairi!

Tri Klops: Let's get out there and free that old lady next.

Me: **We're going to need more than one of those blasters though.**

Crag: Leave that to me.

Crag got out his portable machine cloning device and he put the ray gun in it and made 10 of them.

Nico: Perfect! Good thinking Crag.

Me: **You guys help the people. But leave HIM to me. He is mine.**

Nico: Go get him.

We went outside.

Me: **Okay you hate filled parasites! COME AND GET US!**

They came out.

HIM was with them too.

Me: **You're mine HIM!**

I flew at him and pulverized him some more!

The Old Lady came.

Wildrider: Sorry, old lady! This is only gonna hurt for a minute!

Blossom fired and it hit the old lady and the Negative energy left her and Varie absorbed it and got a power boost.

Old Lady: My goodness! What happened?

Nico: Ugly story.

I teleported and punched HIM hard in his face and knocked him down! HIM tried to do the same ferocious moves that Trakeena did on me but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked HIM in his face and leg swept him and kicked him in his back and I kneed him in his face and punched him all over. I fired a massive energy blast and it hit HIM and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was getting intense!

Me: **You are just as pathetic as ever HIM!**

POW!

I smashed HIM in his face and sent him crashing into a fire hydrant!

**Me: You make me fucking sick HIM. You only care about spreading hatred and evil and you don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer. You would rather see people die!**

KROW!

I punched HIM in his stomach and kicked him in his face and then I pulled his beard and ripped it right off!

Onyx: Now, let's free the Mayor and Ms. Bellum. We still don't know what Ms. Bellum looks like. But the Mayor acting hateful is not a good look for him!

Eli: No it's not! I got this!

He fired and it hit the Mayor and Ms. Bellum and freed them and Lana and Laney absorbed the Negative Energy.

Mayor: (GROANS) What a nasty headache!

Ms. Bellum: (Groans) I feel like I got hit by a train.

Sirena Serenade: I got this kids!

She sang a powerful song of love and it freed them and Lincoln absorbed all their negative energy and got an immense power boost!

Xenia: Awesome job!

I teleported and kneed HIM in the face and sent him flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked him all over with ballistic fury! I then punched him and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Buttercup: Aww, can't we just leave Mitch under HIM's control? No one will notice.

Crash Man: Buttercup, as heroes, we have to help EVERYONE. Even people like Mitch.

Eli: Yeah as much as we don't like Mitch, he did nothing wrong.

Buttercup: All right.

Buttercup fired and freed him.

Laney: Now for Ms. Keane.

Lola: Yeah!

Lana fired and freed her.

Box Ghost: Are you okay, Ms. Keane?

Ms. Keane: Yeah. Thanks to you guys.

Xenia: We'll explain later.

I punched HIM in his face and kicked him in his stomach and flipped and kicked him all over.

Then I unsheathed my sword and slashed him across his stomach!

I then punched him in his face and fired a wave of energy and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then kicked him in his stomach and face and teleported and kicked him in the back.

Aria Blaze: Let's do a head count!

Nico did so.

Nico: Bellum, cops, mayor, Professor, old lady, cat, (Mumbles while counting)

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) That's everyone!

Nico: Yep. They are all cured.

Pete: Now for HIM!

Nico: Yeah!

Everyone was about to come and help me when suddenly Merman, Juggernaut, Titania, Rojo, Whiger, Hank Scorpio, Tala, Zzzax, Evil-Lyn and Aqueduct came.

Nico: Merman, Juggernaut, Titania, Rojo, Whiger, Hank Scorpio, Tala, Zzzax, Evil-Lyn and Aqueduct.

Eli: Usual battle time.

Me: **You guys have fun. I'll take care of HIM.**

I punched Him in his face and kicked him in the crotch and then I snapped his arm and he screamed.

Whiger: Whoa! J.D. is really tearing HIM apart!

Hank Scorpio: Especially for all the shit he pulled not just in this universe but in the Z universe.

Nico: That is an understatement.

Merman: I know it's a little early.

Juggernaut: But we figured now's a good moment.

Nico: You're right.

Titania: I'm sure J.D. will still leave parts of HIM for you guys.

Nico: Don't worry. He will.

Rojo: (to Nico) We heard you had Alizarin's baby shower.

Nico: We sure did.

Whiger: How was it?

Nico: It was really fun. We had it in Rio De Janeiro, Brazil. Blu and Jewel had fun too.

Whiger: Cool cool.

Naja came.

Naja: This is awesome and fun.

Nico: It sure is Naja. Back for another round I see.

Naja: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Naja: I hope you guys have something special planned for tomorrow.

William: We'll think of something!

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Don't worry.

Laney: Yeah.

They got the battles underway.

---

Yumi, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, LupinRangers VS PatRangers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - Nico's rescue was Alizarin Bubblegum's baby shower in Rio De Janeiro

---

Merman was first.

Merman: (to Yumi) Nico's rescue was Alizarin Bubblegum's baby shower in Rio De Janeiro. Why couldn't he have had it in Gotham Royal York?

Yumi: We wanted to try something different this time and have fun over in Rio. It was really fun.

Kokou: It sure was awesome and cool.

Saya Takagi: We had a lot of great fun there. And it was so awesome.

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah it sure was. Everyone had a lot of fun in Rio and there was dancing, food, gifts, everything.

Saeko Busujima: It sure was fun and cool.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah everyone had a great time. We all did.

Kairi Yano: Suika Monster even had a lot of fun too. It was awesome.

Keiichiro: Yeah it sure was. Pickle & Barley Barrel did a very great job too.

Princess Luna: They sure did and we're proud of them.

Moondust: I agree there.

Snowdrop: Yeah it was fun and cool.

Gari: Yeah and Blu and Jewel had a great time with us too.

Blackout: They sure did and they are excited for Matau's big day mission soon.

Merman: Boy I can tell. I'm glad you all had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Yumi: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Raven Donbrother!

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

She summoned her keyblade and it was for the Lyoko Matrix Fan. It was called The LYOKO MATRIX FANSTORM!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Magi Nation, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - Us battling Twisted Esmeralda, Another Darklord Desire, Asmodeus, Superbia, Nergal, Edeh Arae, Ukoback, Tezcatlipoca, Ixchel, Amdusc, Morningstar, Aries Zodiarts and Mortal Kombat

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) Nico, Flare Corona's team, Mortal Kombat Scorpion's team, and the others did good battling Twisted Esmeralda, Another Darklord Desire, Asmodeus, Superbia, Nergal, and Edeh Arae. And Another Ukoback, Tezcatlipoca, Ixchel, Amdusc, Morningstar, Aries Zodiarts and Mortal Kombat Scorpion.

Cameron: Boy they sure did. And we found out that Flare Corona's sister Flare Prominence and J.D. are dating now. Turns out they are really perfect for each other. Also The Anothers for the Darklords are all the gene-slammer of the Darklord Monsters and that is so cool.

Fasha: It sure is and also the Twisted Esmeralda was completely hellbent on killing Frollo to get revenge on him for killing her.

Heather Riley: Yeah that blasphemous heretic killed her by burning her at the stake and she came back as fire incarnate. She wanted to make sure he suffers big time for his crimes.

The Pure Dragons agreed.

Tony Jones: That was really crazy.

Edyn: No kidding there. That was intense.

Twilight Sparkle: Even though we banished Frollo to the Black Gates, she was still hard to reason with.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding.

Spyro: Yeah Frollo really made her afterlife a nightmare.

Juggernaut: Boy no kidding there! That was horrible! Lets do it!

Cameron: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into an Iron Man themed Donbrother!

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Cameron summoned his Keyblade and it was for Iron Man. It was called IRON MIGHT OF BRAINS!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Turbo (Dreamworks), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - Lincoln's rescue

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Skylands. How was it?

Fabia: It was really awesome and they faced Crash's enemy faced Ripper Roo and let me tell you he was one crazy explosive fruit cake.

Konata Izumi: Just give him some explosives and he goes really bonkers.

Vice: Boy no kidding. He is crazier than me!

Hikaru Yukimura: Yeah no kidding but he is funny.

Shiro: He sure is but keep a close eye on him.

Hana Natsuki: Yeah that is for sure.

Turbo (Dreamworks): But all in all it was a great battle and rescue.

Fluttershy: It was really fun and cool.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and it was so fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja and it was really fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Titania: Glad you guys all had fun and we'll keep a close eye on Ripper Roo. Lets do it!

Fabia: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Donbrother for Haos.

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Fabia summoned a Haos Keyblade and it was called THE LIGHT OF HAOS!

They fired waves of light, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Astro Boy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - Meeting a gene-slammer for Echo

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) I heard you guys met a gene-slammer for Echo. What's her name?

Tracer: (British Accent) Her name is Sirena Serenade and she has an amazing and beautiful voice as well as a powerful mastery over water.

Tree Rex: She has a beautiful voice and it was amazing.

Hokuto Dan: It sure is. Her voice can attract enemies to her and she can damage them with her song as well.

Kuniochi: That is a really amazing song.

Hailey Fukamiya: You aren't kidding there.

Sheeva: And her story is awesome too.

Astro Boy: Boy it sure is.

* * *

Nico: Yep. So, Sirena, what are some memories that you had with Lincoln?

Sirena Serenade: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Huron for a little swim and Lincoln and I sang divinely which attracted a lot of the lake's inhabitants to us. But, then, we heard a loud belch and almost gagged when we caught the stench of B.O. from sweaty armpits and smelly feet, and there was only one person who could do that, it was Lynn, and she was out for blood. Lincoln had already had it with that animal always trying to kill him and his Guardian Angels, so he brutally thrashed Lynn and I also joined in by firing blasts of water at her, since she really needed a bath.

Lincoln: Then, Sirena told her off saying that Lynn was a cold-blooded, aggressive, nasty-tempered, psychotic, deranged, unstable, homicidal, hard-headed, stubborn smelly gym bag jackass, that she's as cuddly as a thousand cacti, and even worse, Sirena also said that Lynn's dumber than a truck tire and smells like a pile of unwashed sweaty gym socks and her feet smell like a toxic waste dump! That really set Lynn off, and before she could kill her, I saved her by firing blasts of water and sound at Lynn which drenched and knocked her down and she was put in a ball of water and that numbskull tried to punch it to break free.

Nico: You can't punch water, it has no form. Lynn, your Dark Side was a total idiot!

Sirena Serenade: She sure was. Then, I went over to Lincoln and we kissed on the lips and right in front of Lynn, who was really left seething with rage and wanting revenge, but Lynn got busted by her parents who saw what she tried to do when they ran over to Lake Huron and she also got grounded big time.

Nico: I'm surprised none of you sent her to military school for her actions.

Luna: Nah, that'd be too easy for a stubborn bullheaded jackass like her. So, we decided to let the Guardian Angels beat her up after we tied her up to a post so she couldn't escape.

Me: And we didn't use rope since she'd just chew through them, so we used chains for that.

Lincoln: No matter how many times we tried to get it through her head, Lynn refused to listen, she was so stubborn and bullheaded, and the only way she'd ever learn was through force and violence.

Nico: Jeez, if I had been there, I'd have her put in the stocks or have Connor prank her brutally. No, wait, that's a bad idea, 'cause I know how brutal his pranks were along with Luan's when their Dark Sides take over.

Luna: Yeah, bad idea, dude. Really bad idea.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Rojo: Whoa! Dark Lynn just never learns does she?

Pinkie Pie: No she didn't! What a big time party pooper.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah no kidding there.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Thank goodness she doesn't have that dark side of hers anymore.

Rojo: No kidding there but that was so awesome that Sirena and Lincoln told Lynn off like that! Kudos to them. Lets do it!

Tracer: AVATAR CHANGE!

Tracer turned into an Overwatch England Ranger for Donbrothers!

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Tracer summoned her Keyblade and it was for England and Overwatch and it was called THE ENGLISH OF OVERWATCH!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Françoise, TUFF Puppy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - Us Battling Dengekiki and demonstrating Changeman Auras

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) You guys Battled Dengekiki earlier. I hope you were one of the people who demonstrated Changeman Auras

Dante Vale: We sure did and it was so awesome.

Konan: We showed a massive number of them based on myths from all over the world and it was so awesome.

Ryu Tendo: We all were amazed by it.

Tomoko Shiretoko: That was the most number of Changeman Auras we used and it was so cool.

Star Man: Boy it sure was.

Emma Gilbert: We all were amazed by it and it was fun.

Françoise: It sure was cool.

Dudley Puppy: Yeah it was awesome!

Starlight Glimmer: I thought all the auras we used were awesome.

Cozy Glow: It sure was cool.

Hex: Yeah! Dengekiki was taken back by it.

Whiger: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Dante Vale: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a South America Themed Donbrother that was for the Mayan Civilization.

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Dante summoned his Keyblade and it was for Huntik and Umbra. It was called THE SHADOW JAGUAR PROWL!

They fired waves of darkness, magic, stars, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Descendents, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll - Dengekiki proved to be a dangerous one. But at least Tamaki is Hitotsuki free

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) Dengekiki proved to be a dangerous one. But at least Tamaki is Hitotsuki free

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Thank goodness for that and it was good we helped her.

Songbird: Yeah that was amazing we did that.

Swift: It sure was.

Wendy Lebinomininsky: Yeah it sure was.

Hermione Granger: (British Accent) Yeah that was a great battle though.

Ginny Weasley: (British Accent) She used the powers of all five of the Changeman and they were amazing too.

Mal: It sure was awesome and fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Dengekiki may be my favorite out of all the Hitotsuki's we faced and that was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so fun.

Sunburn: It sure was cool!

Tala: Boy glad you all had a good time with that one. Lets do it!

Harry Potter: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a Gryffindor Donbrother!

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Harry summoned his keyblade and it was for Hogwarts and the House of Gryffindor and it was called DEFENDER OF GRYFFINDOR! They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Muppets, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - Alizarin Bubblegum's girls are so adorable

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) Alizarin Bubblegum's girls are so adorable. What are their names?

Mollie: Their names are Crimson Chicle, Coconut Blossom and Honey Mint. Here's a picture of them.

She went over and showed them a picture of Mollie, Lily and Alizarin Bubblegum holding each of the three girls.

Mollie: The girl with the red hair and blue eyes is Crimson Chicle, The one with green hair and amber eyes is Coconut Blossum and the one with golden yellow hair and green eyes is Honey Mint.

Universe 666 Azula: Aww they are just so adorable!

Zzzax: They are so cute! Congratulations to Alizarin Bubblegum.

Seira Amagi: We are so proud of her.

Celine Giachi Lorres: We sure are and they are the cutest we have ever seen.

Oceanbird Astronomonov: They sure are adorable and they are the most gorgeous creatures ever.

Fievel Mousekewitz: They sure are and they are so cute.

Tanya Mousekewitz: Yeah they sure are cute.

Kermit: Boy I'll say guys.

Rainbow Dash: And Mollie and Lily promised to be awesome guardian angels for them.

Scootaloo: They sure did. Just like Lily promised to be an awesome guardian angel for many of the babies of the girls.

Whirlwind: Lily is a true golden-hearted spirit.

Zzzax: Boy she sure is. Lily is a true good person. Lets do it!

Mollie: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a lightning pegasus themed Donbrother!

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Mollie summoned a lightning pegasus themed keyblade and it was called THUNDER PEGASUS! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Aligned Transformers Universe, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - HIM Poisoned the citizens with HATE GAS

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) HIM Poisoned the citizens that love the Powerpuff Girls with HATE GAS. (sighs) And Mitch as well.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) They sure did and it was horrible! Look at them! They have eyes glowing red with intense burning hatred towards the Powerpuff Girls! I HATE HIM for what he did to these poor people!

Jinora: Yeah no kidding!

Draculaura: (Transylvanian Accent) HIM is a true monster and he is pure evil incarnate times ∞!

Rochelle Goyle: What he is doing is beyond ultimate evil and he is WORSE Than Aku!

Clawdeen Wolf: You got that right!

Venus McFlytrap: Yeah that is for sure!

Aligned Optimus Prime: Even though HIM never does Repeat Performances he will NEVER get away with this ever again!

Rarity: That is for sure darlings!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding! I can't wait to kill that monster!

Gill Grunt: Same here!

Hank Scorpio: NO KIDDING THERE! Lets do it!

Sophie Casterwill: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a phoenix theme Donbrother and had wings made of pure fire!

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Then she summoned her keyblade and it was for the Fires of the Phoenix! It was called HUNTIK SPIRIT PHOENIX FLAME! They fired waves of fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Dinozaurs, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - HIM is going to get the Black Gates for everything he did

---

Tala was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) HIM is going to get the Black Gates for everything he did. Including when he conquered the world!

Optimus Prime: That is for sure and it will be a painful and brutal beating!

Yugito Nii: J.D. is doing a really great job beating up HIM while we have the usual battles and free the people he poisoned with his hate gas.

Kimi Lao: Yeah no kidding! What a battle!

Utakata: It sure is an intense battle!

Killer B: And the gas is making us stronger fool. Ya Fool.

Naruto: It sure is! There's intense negative energy in it that is making us stronger as we absorb it.

Dino Tyranno: Yeah it sure is awesome!

Applejack: It's really powerful.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Flashwing: No way are we going to let HIM take over the world again!

Evil Lyn: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Optimus Prime: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into an Autobot Cybertron Ranger for Donbrothers!

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Optimus summoned his keyblade and it was for the Autobots of Cybertron! It was called PEACE OF THE AUTOBOTS! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Slugterra, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar

# Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - HIM is going to pay dearly

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) HIM is going to pay dearly. We can't let him create an apocalyptic future again

Raiden: That is for sure and what he did throughout the years shows that he has absolutely no honor at all!

Nudge: Yeah what a jerk and a monster!

Cod Commando: Blah blah blahblahblahblahblah! (That is for sure and he will pay)

Ayame Ichiraku: It will be good for the entire universe when we rid the world of HIM forever.

Water Princess: And it will hurt really bad!

Jungle Princess: That is for sure.

Eli Shane: No kidding there!

Princess Celestia: The Powerpuff Girls are never going to beat up their loved ones again after what they told us.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure and what HIM did is unforgivable!

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding there! What a heartless monster and an evil fiend!

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure!

Spotlight: No more with the name His Infernal Majesty mean ANYTHING but failure!

Aqueduct: That is for darn sure! Lets do it!

Raiden: AVATAR CHANGE!

He turned into a lightning Mortal Kombat themed ranger for Donbrothers.

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

MORTAL KOMBAT!

Raiden summoned his keyblade and it was for lightning and had the symbol of Mortal Kombat on it. It was called THE THUNDER OF MORTAL KOMBAT! They fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Naja

---

Naja was next.

Naja: Boy J.D. is really going to make sure that HIM pays for everything he did huh?

Nico: You got that right!

May: Yeah no kidding!

Naja: HIM has been asking for it for years! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of HIM, they're a powerful massive collection of powerful massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a heart and the cross etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase, and these powerful greatswords are also charged with positive energy: which is poison to a creature of eternal hatred like HIM.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: WE SUMMON THE ANIMAL SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jungle Fury Rangers too!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it.

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

RJ: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Naja and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Naja exploded!

Nico: Naja you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Everyone regrouped.

Ty Lee: NOW, can we use our entrance on HIM?

Nico: Lets do it!

Maria: First backup. (TURNS DIAL) TOAD FORCE 6!

She summoned Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Cancer, Dwarfstar, Ojo Tango and the Gangreen Gang!

Nico: YEAH!

Toad: Lets get him!

They went at HIM.

POW!

I punched him and smashed him into the ground!

I landed. Then a massive tree of love popped out of the ground and enveloped HIM and then he started screaming in agony as it burned him all over the place and then hearts popped out and then they popped open and out came everyone and we were ready.

Me: **An entrance worthy of love.**

Xenia: You are finished HIM!

HIM: I will not go down that easily!

Me: **Yes you will!**

I teleported and punched him and blood poured out of his face!

Skulker: Stings, doesn't it?

Lola: You're gonna pay for your crimes. Especially the ones you caused in that other future!

HIM: (to the Trinity of Violence with a smirk) You mean the future you 3 caused when you prevent the 20 Days of Darkness from happening? (laughs evilly) I guess that means no matter what you do, you all will never truly be happy. And that you'll never be able to destroy all evil in the Multiverse!

Nico: You're right about one thing, HIM. We can't destroy all evil in the Multiverse. Good VS Evil is an eternal battle. To maintain balance, one side can't win against the other. But at least we can make sure said eternal battle continues without you!

HIM: Defiant to the end. (smirks evilly) Just like your precious May and Zarya were in the alternate future right before I killed them before you two. And that was before I killed you two myself!

Me: **You make me sick HIM!**

Qin: YEAH! You will pay!

Me: **No more HIM! No more lives will be destroyed by your hatred!**

We went at him and pulverized the living shit out of him and we were going to make sure he paid big time for his crimes!

Fuzzy: How'd you like that, ya varmint?!

HIM: Oh, I haven't forgotten how I broke you in that alternate future before I snapped your neck, Fuzzy! (laughs evilly) It was so delicious killing your nephews before I showed you their heads!

FUZZY THEN WENT BALLISTIC!

He bashed and smashed him all over and slashed him!

The Rowdyruff Boys blasted and smashed him all over!

Butch: Time for this freak to die!

Me: **He's just trying to get under our skin and it won't work!**

Orion: So what if you conquered the world in that other future?

Tsukasa: At least we'll make sure that doesn't happen again!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Me: **HIM you have caused nothing but pain and suffering to everyone you came into contact with and you delight in seeing people all over suffer! You don't care about anyone and delight in making people hate each other! You are pure evil incarnate and you hate everything! That makes you The Devil Incarnate! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at him and punched and pulverized and punched, kicked and blasted HIM all over the place!

Yost Mr. Fantastic: (gets out Psyphon's Core Medal): I think I'll start us off.

He activated it and fired laser blasts and blasted HIM all over.

Shintaro Goto: (gets out Ubu's Core Medal) Nothing like using Core Medals!

He activated it and slashed HIM all over.

Buttercup Z: (gets out Silent Handmaid Reboot's Core Medal) Time for some knuckle sandwiches!

She activated it and blasted and bashed HIM all over.

Cassie: (gets out Ultrabots' Core Medal) This is considered one of the more powerful ones.

She activated it and fired waves of fire, machine gun bullets, shuriken and exploding cables and blasted HIM all over the place with massive and powerful explosive power.

Kendrix: (gets out Four Armed Zealot's Core Medal) I always love beating down monsters like you!

Kendrix activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted HIM all over.

Kameo Ash: (gets out Light and Darkness Dragon's Core Medal) Time for light and darkness to unite!

She activated it and fired waves of light and darkness and blasted HIM all over.

Then we all went at him and blasted HIM all over.

Lanker and Sobtjek blasted and smashed HIM all over.

The Powerpuff Girls, Powerpuff Girls Z, Rowdyruff Boys, Rowdyruff Boys Z, Weirdwolf and Chromedome used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chromebome's dual lasers, Weirdwolf's weapons and the Powerpuffs and Rowdyruffs powers 100-fold.

Powerpuff Girls & Powerpuff Girls Z and Chromedome: POWERPUFF LASER BLAST!

Rowdyruff Boys & RowdyRuff Boys Z and Weirdwolf: ROWDYRUFF SUPER BLAST!

Aqua of the Spellweaver and Skulker: SPELLWEAVING AQUA BLAST!

Ariel of Atlantica and Ghost: ATLANTICA RETRIBUTION BURST!

Penny of The Jewel Hunt and Pete: JEWEL BAYOU BLAST!

Raimundo of Wind and Trickster: WIND TRICK BLAST!

Omi of Water and Box Ghost: WATER BOX BLAST!

Kimiko of Fire and Ssserpent: FIRE SNAKE BLAST!

Clay of Earth and Onyx: EARTH ONYX BLAST!

Ghost Rider the Spirit of Vengeance and Johnny 13: SPIRIT OF VENGEANCE BLAST!

Zick the Monster Tamer and Tri Klops: EYE MONSTER BLAST!

Skyla of The Sky and Angel: SKY ANGEL BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Powerpuff Girls, Rowdyruff Boys, Powerpuff Girls Z, Rowdyruff Boys Z, Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, me and Nico: POWERPUFF SUPER

MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: LOVE ELEMENT STYLE: HEARTS!

Jessica Shannon: LOVE STING STYLE: HARP!

Peni Parker: LOVE WEB STYLE: SWAN!

Mai Shiranui: LOVE FIRE STYLE: ROSE QUARTZ!

Yuna: LOVE WATER STYLE: THE CLADDAGH RING!

Toph: LOVE EARTH STYLE: APPLE!

Makoto Nanaya: LOVE WIND STYLE: SEASHELLS!

Sari Sumdac: LOVE LIGHTNING STYLE: MAPLE LEAF!

R. Mika: LOVE LIGHT STYLE: ROSE!

Juri Han: LOVE DARK STYLE: LOTUS FLOWER

They fired waves of energgy and elements in the forms of said things of love.

Lincoln and his harem: LOVE FINAL SMASH: SHINING LOVE HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a massive love-powered giant Hadouken barrage at HIM which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: This is the end for you, HIM! Sirena, you ready?

Sirena Serenade: Ready, and we're not doing this alone.

Girl Jordan and Leeli joined in as well, and then, Lincoln, Sirena Serenade, Girl Jordan, and Leeli held hands, and they floated off of the ground.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The red hate-filled skies suddenly changed and the negative energy flowed into them and they wound up getting stronger, and the skies changed back to normal, then, the skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Lincoln, Sirena Serenade, Girl Jordan, and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES FLYING AROUND HER, GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP, SIRENA SERENADE HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP, AND LINCOLN HAD HIS RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Suddenly, the song began to be heard all over the planet, and then, a sudden explosion of life energy erupted, and it released a very powerful wave of light and life energy, and then, it hit HIM and he was being badly burned by the song, but it wasn't just that: we also saw all the forced hatred being forced out of the mind-controlled citizens of Townsville along with HIM's infinite hatred being sucked out and all that hatred flowed into us, and then, our rainbow energy auras really exploded as we were gaining astronomical power boosts of astronomical proportions! Then, HIM let out a really agonizing scream of pain and agony as he exploded into nothing, and he was sent to The Black Gates for good!

Nico: GREAT CAESAR'S GHOST!

Me: That was so incredible!

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Leeli, and Sirena Serenade descended slowly onto the ground, and we ran up to them and we hugged them.

Nico: Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sirena, you guys did so awesome performing Yurgen's Tune, and it destroyed HIM once and for all.

Me: Not only that, but it also sucked out all of HIM's hatred and the forced hatred from the people of Townsville and restored them to normal, and we suddenly gained an astronomically massive power boost of astronomical proportions.

Lincoln: HIM's infinite hatred was no match for us, we not only grow stronger due to hatred, but we also grow stronger because of love, and that's a stronger power than hatred itself. Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Isabella Ezdemir of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Isabella Ezdemir, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Isabella Ezdemir, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Isabella Ezdemir, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Isabella Ezdemir: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Isabella, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Autumn Aluma's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, pumpkins, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Lantern's British Jack-O-Lantern Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Jack-O-Lantern Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Isabella Ezdemir, she left black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, pumpkins, and angels with every step.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Isabella Ezdemir, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Autumn Aluma as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are pumpkins, angels, and Ghostrick Lantern flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Isabella Ezdemir: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Autumn Aluma emerged, but she was changed forever.

HALLOWEEN MUSIC PLAYS

Autumn Aluma grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Lantern emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on pumpkin earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Lantern with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her orange pumpkin-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold

Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Autumn Aluma has on an orange sleeveless vest, black sleeveless top, orange skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, pumpkins, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Lantern and a Jack-O-Lantern Witch surrounded by stars, light, pumpkins, and darkness. Suddenly, Autumn Aluma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with black tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Autumn Aluma's massive Ghostrick Lantern's British Jack-O-Lantern Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Jack-O-Lantern Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, pumpkins, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Autumn Aluma's Ghostrick Lantern British Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Jack-O-Lantern Witch Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Ghostrick Lantern etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large orange pumpkin heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange pumpkin heads and below the pumpkin heads is a large white angel head with orange gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Lantern's heads with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below Ghostrick Lantern and Jack-O-Lantern Witch that said, "Autumn Aluma, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Lantern, Britain's Legendary Jack-O-Lantern Witch, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Friend of Autumn Bellamira and Raven Delg, Powerful Master of Pumpkins, Pumpkin Fire, Darkness, and Light, Friend of Many, Lover and Defender of Halloween And Its Ancient Traditions, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Archenemy of Reika Kitami, Destroyer of Isabella Ezdemir of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Pumpkins, Pumpkin Fire, and Angels"

オータム・アルマ、ゴーストリック・ランタンのジーン・スラマー、英国の伝説的なジャック・オ・ランタンの魔女、ウルスラ・トルアイギハインニールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、オータム・ベラミラとレイヴン・デルグの友人、カボチャ、パンプキン・ファイアー、ダークネスの強力なマスター、そして光、多くの友人、ハロウィーンとその古代の伝統の愛好家であり擁護者、闇の達人、闇の芸術、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、ブラッドマジック、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、スマッシャーホークとハンクの、北見レイカの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのイザベラ・エズデミールの破壊者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎どもの破壊者であり破壊者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、光、パンプキン、パンプキンファイヤー、そして天使

Autumn Aluma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK LANTERN-JACK-O-LANTERN WITCH-HARMONY UNIVERSAL

ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BRITISH JACK-O-LANTERN WITCH DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK LANTERN ANGEL OF DIVINE BRITISH DARKNESS LIGHT JACK-O-LANTERN WITCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BRITISH DARKNESS LIGHT JACK-O-LANTERN WITCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Autumn Aluma's Super Angel-Ghostrick Lantern-Jack-O-Lantern Witch-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Isabella Ezdemir saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Autumn Aluma with a knife to stab her in the heart and kill her, but Autumn Aluma fired a powerful barrage of black and orange energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Autumn's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Jack-O-Lantern Witch of Royal Woods, and her talents with pumpkins and Pumpkin Fire, along with the powers of darkness are indeed legendary, and now, Sophia Fayez's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Autumn Aluma: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The British Darkness Light British Jack-O-Lantern Witch Angel Ghostrick Lantern Angel and Divine British Darkness Light British Jack-O-Lantern Witch Angel Ghostrick Lantern Love) (British Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into

Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Autumn Aluma and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Isabella Ezdemir, now it's time we put you down for good!

Autumn Aluma, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Isabella Ezdemir, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Isabella Ezdemir and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Autumn Aluma, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Isabella Ezdemir mad.

Isabella Ezdemir: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Isabella Ezdemir's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Isabella Ezdemir ran at Lincoln, Autumn Aluma, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Isabella Ezdemir's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Isabella Ezdemir in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Isabella Ezdemir's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Isabella Ezdemir into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Isabella Ezdemir's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Autumn Aluma, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Autumn Aluma's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Autumn Aluma: (British Accent) That's one down and sixteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Autumn.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Autumn Aluma wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Autumn Aluma's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Lantern flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and Lantern flying through the darkness as the Jack-O-Lanterns came to life and sent out ghosts behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Autumn Aluma absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly frightening fight, Lincoln, Autumn, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Isabella Ezdemir in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Isabella Ezdemir's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to

The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got a really good list of Duel Monster Gene-Slammers, they're for the Noble Knight Archetype.

Me: (GASPS) The archetype based on the Arthurian Legends, Carolingian Legends, and the other legendary Knights of Medieval Europe?! Whoa, that's so awesome!

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) There's only one group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into the other Noble Knights Duel Monsters.

Joan Delenney: Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table, they're a powerful order of Knights who have a duty to defend the innocent people of Royal Woods from our main enemies who're none other Royal Woods' jerks, Flip, Scoots, Nurse Sue, Hawk and Hank, The Hazeltucky Hockers, Lewis Travolta, Bolhofner, Chandler and his goons, Becky Blickensderfer, The Dodgeball Bullies from Great Lakes City, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and from many other threats across the world and the universe.

Everyone gasped.

Me: Hey, I remember them all too well, they were one awesome order of Knights, and if I remember right, you, Katara, and Lincoln are also members of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table.

Lincoln: That's right. Katara, Joan, and I along with the other Noble Knight Gene-Slammers formed Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table, and we swore to protect and defend the innocent people of Royal Woods from our main enemies who were none other Royal Woods' jerks, Flip, Scoots, Nurse Sue, Hawk and Hank, The Hazeltucky Hockers, Lewis Travolta, Bolhofner, Chandler and his goons, Becky Blickensderfer, The Dodgeball Bullies from Great Lakes City, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and from many other threats across the world and the universe.

Nico: That's really something, so who's the first of The Noble Knight Gene-Slammers and Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Melanie Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Artorgius, King of the Noble Knights and Leader of The Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table.

Joan Delenney: Oh, I knew it was going to be her, I just knew it. You guys are going to love meeting her, Melanie Artorgius is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this bit of news: like Dame Minerva Arthur, Melanie Artorgius is also a direct descendant of King Arthur of Camelot.

We gasped at that bit of news including Catherine Arthur, the immortal daughter of King Arthur and Gene-Slammer of Quetzalcoatl the Titan of Summons and Dame Minerva Arthur.

Catherine Arthur: (British Accent) A descendant of my father, now this I got to see.

Minerva Arthur: (British Accent) Same here.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Plus, Lincoln made her a dark blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Melanie Artorgius hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Melanie and Lincoln along with the rest of the Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she'd brought with her an army of dark magic wielding Satanic wizards who were in the service of The Chernabog Sisters, hated enemies of The Emperyous Sisters and Isabella Abaddon, The Fallen Guardian Angel and our hated enemy. Melanie Artorgius and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she fired beams of light from her greatsword, The Bright Blade of Light, and it destroyed the army of dark magic wielding Satanic wizards, and it drove Lori into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Melanie fired chains of light magic which bound Lori and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and we also saw they also tied up Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan earlier, and when we told them of what Lori did, they were furious, but when they told us that Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan conspired with Lori as well and that sought the attention of The Chernabog Sisters and Isabella Abaddon, we were absolutely furious.

Nico: They what?! Their conspiracy attracted the attention of The Chernabog Sisters and Isabella Abaddon?! Of all the… !

Lincoln: I know, I was disgusted that their conspiracy attracted the attention of those Satanic sisters and our most hated enemy, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and Melanie Artorgius and I casted a spell to make sure they couldn't try to come after us for revenge after they got sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of King Arthur and leader of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really hated that their greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and they got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: They didn't listen to any of our warnings in the past, and look at what happened: the dark magic-wielding wizards sent by The Chernabog Sisters and Isabella Abaddon to help Lori got killed and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got tied up and sent to Aunt Ruth's after they got grounded yet again. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Olivia Erasmus.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Hank Scorpio: NOW we've seen the last of HIM.

Tala: And everyone's hate free.

Zzzax: (grumbles) Even Mitch.

Evil-Lyn: Still, a job well done.

Nico: That's for sure and J.D. you did great tearing HIM apart.

Me: Thanks.

Aqueduct: I hope Alizarin wasn't lonely without us

Me: Nah she had Pickle & Barley Barrel looking after her.

Rainbow Dash: Those two are great and loyal.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone. Now we've seen the last of HIM and his evil.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Lets go celebrate at Lynn's Table and bring something back for Alizarin.

Me: Good idea. (To the viewers) HIM is gone for good and that marks the end of a dark chapter for us and the Powerpuff Girls.

Nico: Good riddance.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went to Lynn's Table and had a great meal and then we came back and gave Alizarin Bubblegum a good meal too and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was for the Powerpuff Girls episode Tough Love and that one was a really brutal one. That one aired on December 23, 1998. Two days before Christmas. Some way to celebrate the Christmas week.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman,

Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Fireor, Firefly (Ted Carson), Octopus Imagin, Lego Loki, Magma Gloom and Burnis as well as Wheeler, Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta and Lacus Clyne and we're going to the world of Kirby. We're going to Ripple Star to battle Miracle Matter. Nico is not going to be with us because we're getting everything set up for his special day. It's his birthday and we're going to have Myotismon take him on an awesome mission while we get everything set up. Also we're going to battle Another Banderillero Fiend, Picador Fiend, Matador Fiend, Terrorking Archfiend, Infernalqueen Archfiend, Darkbishop Archfiend, Vilepawn Archfiend, Shadowknight Archfiend, Desrook Archfiend, Firefly and Fireor. Also we're going to meet 4 gene-slammers for the legendary Pokemon of the Alola region - Tapu Koko, Tapu Lele, Tapu Bulu and Tapu Fini and their names are Natasha, Nina, Vicky and Valerie Tahu Alola and they are known as the sisters of life and they are powerful masters of life and nature.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Mary Adelberte, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mary, Crash Bandicoot, and Lincoln VS. Olivia Erasmus

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Detroit, Michigan, and we got bad news: The Fire Up Gang along with their boss, Top Dollar, are back from the dead, and they want bloody revenge on us for killing them on Halloween two years ago, but we're not going to let them live a single second longer, we're sending those drug-pushing murderous gangsters to The Black Gates once and for all, and Eric Draven will be meeting up with us once the news hits of The Fire Up Gang's return from the dead. And for tomorrow and in the coming days, we're going to be meeting Gene-Slammers for The Noble Knights, the first of these Gene-Slammers is Melanie Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Gene-Slammer of Artorgius, King of the Noble Knights, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman. She's also the leader of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table, a powerful order dedicated to protecting and defending Royal Woods and all of Michigan from Royal Woods' biggest enemies, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Nurse Sue, Hawk and Hank, Bolhofner, Becky Blickensderfer, The Great Lakes City Dodgeball Bullies, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and from many other threats around the world and the universe. She trained Lincoln constantly in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, here's this bit of news: just like Dame Minerva Arthur, Melanie Artorgius is also a direct descendant of King Arthur of Camelot. Lincoln made her a dark blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Melanie Artorgius hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Melanie and Lincoln along with the rest of the Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she'd brought with her an army of dark magic wielding Satanic wizards who were in the service of The Chernabog Sisters, hated enemies of The Emperyous Sisters and Isabella Abaddon, The Fallen Guardian Angel and our hated enemy. Melanie Artorgius and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she fired beams of light from her greatsword, The Bright Blade of Light, and it destroyed the army of dark magic wielding Satanic wizards, and it drove Lori into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on them, Lincoln and Melanie fired chains of light magic which bound Lori and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and we also saw they also tied up Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan earlier, and when we told them of what Lori did, they were furious, but when they told us that Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan conspired with Lori as well and that sought the attention of The Chernabog Sisters and Isabella Abaddon, we were absolutely furious. Lincoln was also disgusted their murderous conspiracy attracted the attention of those Satanic sisters and our most hated enemy, but in the end, their plan failed and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan eventually got grounded for eighteen weeks and Melanie Artorgius and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure they couldn't try to come after them for revenge after they got sent to Aunt Ruth's because messing with the descendant of King Arthur and leader of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

IT'S NICO'S BIRTHDAY and we're going to have an awesome humiliation adventure for Nico and we're going to pulverize the jerks and it will be fun and cool and we're also going to have fun Mario Party Minigames included too and it will be fun and cool.

See you next time.

# Nico's 2023 Birthday Bash

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO NICO CHAN

---

On the world of Ripple Star in the world of Kirby was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli,

Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Fireor, Firefly (Ted Carson), Octopus Imagin, Lego Loki, Magma Gloom and Burnis as well as Wheeler, Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta and Lacus Clyne and we were there to head to the castle of Ribbon and her friends and battle Miracle Matter.

Me: Boy I remember Miracle Matter. Kirby, Ribbon and the Three Mage Sisters were with us.

Nicole: Me too. And this will be so fun to battle it.

Qin: Yeah it sure will.

Xenia: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Lola: It sure is. Too bad Nico can't be with us because of it being his birthday.

Qin: I know but we need to make this awesome for his special and awesome big day.

Camie: And we will make it great and fun.

Kirby: It sure will be cool.

Francisca: You got that right Kirby.

Zan Partizanne: Yeah this will fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Wheeler: This will be so fun and awesome and great.

Me: Wheeler, I want to thank you, Fireor, and your teams for coming

Wheeler: No problem J.D. This will be great and fun.

Fireor: Yeah it sure will be.

Arienne Glenis Maple: I'm really looking forward to this one.

May: Arienne, What do you like to do in your free time?

Arienne: I like entertaining with firedancing. It's graceful and it's artful.

Xenia: Firedancing is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Qin: I like firedancing.

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Firedancing is awesome.

Maria: Any relation to firebending?

Arienne: I do have firebending abilities and they are cool.

Xenia: Or hot rather.

Arienne: Yeah.

Me: But that is still so cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep. That is so cool.

Kirby: I agree there. So awesome.

Ribbon: You got that right.

Flamberge: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. But yesterday was a really fun mission.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: Now the universe is fnally rid of HIM forever.

Maria: But not before he gave us some very disturbing reveals on how more of us died.

Me: I was infuriated that he killed Zarya and so was May.

May: Yeah no kidding!

Qin: Nonetheless we saved the entire universe from a series of unholy events and calamities.

Xenia: That we did.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Himiko: HIM got was coming to him.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Lana: But those Heart guns the Professor, Sora and Kairi made were awesome and great.

Eli: They sure were.

Kirby: Yeah they sure were.

May: That's why we freed the Professor first.

Me: Yep and it worked perfectly. But as a bonus victory, Alizarin Bubblegum had her girls.

Lincoln: She sure did and they are so cute.

Lola: They sure are and Alizarin has me and Kirby helping her out from time to time.

Kirby: They are so adorable.

Xenia: Aww that's so sweet of you two.

Lola: It sure is.

May: J.D. what do you have planned for Nico's birthday?

Me: I'm going to have us play Mario Party Games as well as do a humiliation session on the jerks at Lynn's table.

Eli: Ooh he will love that.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Good thing we didn't hurt anyone innocent.

Me: Thank goodness for that.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah no kidding and it's good no one got hurt.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: That is for sure.

Ribbon: Yeah. We're here.

We saw Ribbon's castle and it was enveloped in a mist of darkness.

Xenia: Whoa.

Me: Scarier than the first time we were here.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: Let's go in.

Ribbon: This way.

We went into a secret tunnel that lead to underneath the castle. We went into the castle.

Me: We're in.

Ribbon: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Ribbon: Up here.

We went through rooms and went up the stairs and got to a room that was enveloped in darkness.

May: There you are!

It turned into a spark ball!

Lincoln: Lightning power!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted it all over.

Then it turned into ice.

Lana: Ice time!

Lana fired ice blasts and blasted it.

Miracle Matter turned into fire and Lola blasted it with fury and blasted it.

Xenia: YEAH!

Then it turned into needles and Xenia fired arrows and blasted it.

Maria: Anyone here?

We went into the dark room and we saw MIRACLE MATTER!

Xenia: Miracle Matter.

Nicole: Oh boy.

Camie: This is gonna be good.

May: There you are!

It turned into a spark ball!

Lincoln: Lightning power!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted it all over.

Then it turned into ice.

Lana: Ice time!

Lana fired ice blasts and blasted it.

Miracle Matter turned into fire and Lola blasted it with fury and blasted it.

Xenia: YEAH!

Then it turned into needles and Xenia fired arrows and blasted it.

Maria: Not gonna say anything?

Me: Maria he's one of those villains that doesn't speak.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him in bomb form.

Anna Anyanova fired waves of rock and bashed him in rock form.

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: One more form.

He turned into his cutter form.

I fired waves of blades of wind and slashed him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Eli: Oh yeaj! He will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Xenia: I was about to say that.

May: (sighs) It's just not the same without Nico.

Me: May it'll be all right. Besides it's his special day. You should be happy.

Maria: Yeah May. It will be fine. We'll be back soon.

Eli: Yeah.

The darkness lifted from Ripple Star and was gone.

Eli: Now we have the Anothers. I sense that we have Another Banderillero Fiend, Picador Fiend, Matador Fiend, Terrorking Archfiend, Infernalqueen Archfiend, Darkbishop Archfiend, Vilepawn Archfiend, Shadowknight Archfiend, Desrook Archfiend, Firefly and Fireor.

Lola: Whoa!

Me: Titan's cards and the Chess Fiend monsters. That will be awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

May: Who do we call for this?

Me: Admiral Eleanor Logan, Valerie Suship and Admiral Natalie Troy for Banderillero Fiend, Picador Fiend, Matador Fiend and Zinnia Ilena, Yvette Edmundton, Diane Darkus, Stellarfire, Neela Rose and Beverly Bacchus for the Chess Archfiends.

May: I like it!

Lola: Awesome ideas.

Nicole: I agree. Nice thinking dad.

Me: Thanks. Call them in Maria.

Maria called them in and they came in swirls of nature and elements.

Valerie Suship: Nico's not here?

Me: Nope. Myotismon is taking him out on a mission while we set up his big party.

Valerie Suship: Oh right! His birthday is today.

Me: Yep.

Camie: And we're looking forward to it.

Eli: Yep. And the Anothers minus Fireor are all one person. It's one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Xenia: Wow!

Qin: Cool!

Maria: When the next Gene Slammer comes, how are we going to tell her that Nico's not present?

Me: Leave that to me.

Qin: We'll think of something.

Me: They will understand.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though Natalia.

Natalia Gaap: No worries.

Me: By the way is the Another Fireor friendly or hostile?

Natalia Gaap: Friendly. And she is a powerful force of fire.

Me: Whoa!

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Valerie Suship: Now lets get them.

Lola: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and they exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Books they had.

Me: Nice!

Qin: That was awesome!

Maria: Now for Another Fireor.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: And here she comes!

We saw a figure come out and it was a black version of Fireor! It was ANOTHER FIREOR!

Me: Whoa this one is hot.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Oh boy.

Another Fireor: (In a girls voice) I have a feeling I'm hot more.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had a fire symbol in the middle of her forehead for Skylanders and she had fire angel wings that were burning with intense fire and she had a powerful fire sword and had red, orange and yellow clothes.

Me: (GASP) Skyla "SkyFlame" Phoenix!

Eli: Whoa!

Skyla Phoenix: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Skyla is the gene-slammer of all the Fire Skylanders and the villains of the Fire Element and she has all of their powers and d she is a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Skyla Phoenix: Yep. And there are 9 others like me.

Eli: The Skylander Force Gene-slammers!

Sunset Shimmer: That is so cool! I'm the princess of the Fire Skylanders and you would make an awesome priestess for me.

Skyla Phoenix: I would like that Sunset.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Skyla Phoenix: He didn't promise me anything because he was afraid of the fire power I had. In fact he was afraid of all the powers of me and my fellow Skylander Gene-slammers.

Me: I don't blame him one bit for that. I remember seeing it in action and that power is awesome.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But Swartz was given the black gates.

Skyla Phoenix: Good riddance.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Skyla Phoenix: No worries.

Me: This will be fun.

Skyla Phoenix: I heard you guys destroyed Burns, Crocker and HIM. That was so awesome.

Me: Thanks. Thus ends a bunch of dark chapters of the team.

Xenia: Yep.

Skyla Phoenix: Good riddance.

She turned into Another Fireor.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Me: This will be infernal.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I'll start this off. (ACTIVATES FIREOR'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a wave of fire and blasted her down.

Me: Time for this! (ACTIVATES TED CARSON A.K.A. FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a wave of fire and blasted her down.

May: (gets out Octopus Imagin's Ridewatch) Still isn't the same without Nico

She activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: It feels lonely without him. (ACTIVATES LEGO LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: Come on May. It's just for today. It's his birthday. (ACTIVATES MAGMA GLOOM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lava and smashed her down.

Maria: Besides it won't be forever. (ACTIVATES BURNIS' RIDEWATCH)

She summoned fire eggs and blasted her all over with them.

Arienne: And now this. (ACTIVATES TED CARSON A.K.A. FIREFLY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down!

Then Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Jellyfish, Toawart, Wiki Tiki and Thunder Kang came.

Me: Awesome team Chillyfish!

Chillyfish: Thanks J.D. Also tell Nico happy birthday from me.

Me: I'll relay the message.

Laney: Yeah.

May: Hey, Jellyfish!

Nico: The one from Mario. Cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: Where's the next gene-slammer?

?: Right here!

Then Tapu Koko, Tapu Lele, Tapu Bulu and Tapu Fini came!

Me: WHOA! Tapu Koko, Tapu Lele, Tapu Bulu and Tapu Fini!

Lincoln: COOL! The legendary Quartet of life.

Lola: Awesome!

Tapu Koko: (In a girls voice) We got this guys.

Tapu Lele: (In a girls voice) It will be fun.

Qin: Natasha, Nina, Vicky and Valerie Tahu Alola! Wow!

Tapu Bulu: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Qin.

Tapu Fini: (In a girls voice) Lets talk after we save this one.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought over Skyla.

Eli: Awesome.

They reverted back. Natasha was a girl with blue hair and blue and yellow clothes and had lightning angel wings, Nina was a girl with pink hair and pink clothes and had flower angel wings, Vicky was a girl with green hair and had green clothes and had grass angel wings and Valerie was a girl with dark blue hair and clothes and had water angel wings.

Natasha Tahu Alola: Awesome! Hey where's Nico?

Me: Oh he is out with Myotismon. It's his birthday.

Nina Tahu Alola: Oh I get it! You guys had him sent out so you can get his party set up.

Me: Bingo.

Valerie Tahu Alola: That's understandable.

Arienne: What are your favorite memories of him?

Valerie Tahu Alola: Where we found an island full of bank robbers hiding out there.

Me: Wait you mean the infamous Bank Robber Hideout Island?

Qin: That was a dangerous island.

Me: It's an uncharted island and it's said to be Home to many dangerous bank robbers that have alluded police for years.

Eli: Whoa!

Natasha Tahu Alola: Yep. We raided it and recovered ALL of the stolen money they took over the years and then formed a hurricane and wiped them out.

Me: WHOA! That explains what that mysterious hurricane of unknown origin was that appeared back then was.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Wow!

Me: I'm sure Nico will be happy to see you girls again.

Nina Tahu Alola: I know he will be happy.

May: Yeah.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS

Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, and Five Headed Dragon are heading to Detroit, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: The Fire Up Gang along with their boss, Top Dollar, are back from the dead, and they want bloody revenge on us for killing them on Halloween two years ago, but we're not going to let them live a single second longer, we're sending those drug-pushing murderous gangsters to The Black Gates once and for all, and Eric Draven will be meeting up with us once the news hits of The Fire Up Gang's return from the dead.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Detroit, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we also got bad news: The Fire Up Gang along with their boss, Top Dollar, are back from the dead, and they want bloody revenge on us for killing them on Halloween two years ago.

Me: Oh man, not them, I thought we got rid of those fucking gangsters.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: Looks like they've come back, and they're back to causing havoc in Detroit.

Naruto: We'll have to make due with the absence of Nico and his harem.

Lincoln: Since today's Nico's birthday, Myotismon took him on a special mission while his harem and the others are back in the Estate making their preparations for the party. Plus, we also have one very awesome humiliation spree coming up, Flip and the other jerks better be ready for more pain.

Anna Anyanova: Marlene, I hope you, Emelia, and Miranda slice off his three butt-cheeks again!

Lucca: That I'd like to see. Now, let's head on out at once and slay Top Dollar and his gang once more before they try to come after us.

Jungle Fury Jarrod: It won't be long before Eric finds out, and he'll want another shot at Top Dollar for what his gang did to him and Shelly.

Suddenly, we heard a scream and we ran over to see Eric has already killed the first of The Fire Up Gang, Tin-Tin, with a knife being plunged into his heart.

Crow: You guys made it just in time, and I can guess what's happening.

Lincoln: Yeah, Top Dollar and The Fire Up Gang are back from the dead, and you already got started by killing Tin-Tin. Now, we got to get after the rest of those gangsters before they threaten to turn all of Detroit into a wasteland.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and dark blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, white cravat, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Artorgius, King of The Noble Knights, in her right hand is The Bright Blade of Light and on her left side is the Grimoire, and with her are the twelve girls.

Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late to tear that scoundrel and the rest of those scumbags to shreds.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Melanie Artorgius, you're just in time, we were just about to head after that asshole, Top Dollar, and the rest of those Fire Up bastards.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO BURN DETROIT TO THE GROUND!

We then saw our targets, Top Dollar, leader of The Fire Up Gang, along with Myca, Funboy, T-Bird, Grange, and Skank, and they were out for blood.

Sylvester: If it isn't our favorite unpleasant anarchy crazed gangsters from Detroit.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Never again will Detroit have to suffer at the hands of you and your psychopathic gang of nihilists, Top Dollar, and I will enjoy ripping your beating heart out of your chest! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Lucca and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Top Dollar and the rest of The Fire Up Gang, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln plunged his tails into the chests of T-Bird, Funboy, Grange, Skank, and Myca, and they ripped out their hearts and the tails devoured them, and then, Lincoln and Top Dollar engaged in a brutal sword fight which ended with Lincoln disarming Top Dollar and he plunged his left hand into Top Dollar's chest and ripped out his beating heart and devoured it, and then, he banished the souls of Tin-Tin, Funboy, Grange, Skank, Myca, and Top Dollar to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to turn Detroit into a wasteland of destruction are over, Top Dollar, you and your gang are finished forever. (To Melanie Artorgius) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie Artorgius.

Melanie Artorgius: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Artorgius and he hugged her, and Melanie Artorgius is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Artorgius: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Melanie Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Artorgius, King of The Noble Knights, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman. She's also the leader of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, a powerful order dedicated to protecting and defending Royal Woods and all of Michigan from Royal Woods' biggest enemies, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Nurse Sue, Hawk and Hank, Bolhofner, Becky Blickensderfer, The Great Lakes City Dodgeball Bullies, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and from many other threats around the world and the universe. She trained me constantly in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Me: Now, that's really powerful, she instilled in you what it means to be a true hero along with The Code of Chivalry and Heroism, that's really awesome.

Lincoln: And here's this bit of news: just like Dame Minerva Arthur, Melanie Artorgius is also a direct descendant of King Arthur of Camelot.

Eli: That's incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, I made her a dark blue coat with the coat of arms of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips after their training, and Melanie Artorgius hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Melanie and I along with the rest of the Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she'd brought with her an army of dark magic wielding Satanic wizards who were in the service of The Chernabog Sisters, hated enemies of The Emperyous Sisters and Isabella Abaddon, The Fallen Guardian Angel and our hated enemy. Melanie Artorgius and I went out there along with the rest of us, and she fired beams of light from her greatsword, The Bright Blade of Light, and it destroyed the army of dark magic wielding Satanic wizards, and it drove Lori into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, we fired chains of light magic which bound Lori and tied her up. I called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and we also saw they also tied up Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan earlier, and when we told them of what Lori did, they were furious, but when they told us that Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan conspired with Lori as well and that sought the attention of The Chernabog Sisters and Isabella Abaddon, they were absolutely furious.

Joan Delenney: Lincoln was also disgusted that their murderous conspiracy attracted the attention of those Satanic sisters and our most hated enemy, but in the end, their plan failed and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan eventually got grounded for eighteen weeks and Melanie Artorgius and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure they couldn't try to come after them for revenge after they got sent to Aunt Ruth's because messing with the descendant of King Arthur and leader of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: Nice.

Melanie Artorgius: Lori had it coming.

Lincoln: She sure did, oh, and we also have recite our sacred oath before we go out on any of our missions. Shall we, Melanie?

Melanie Artorgius: Let's.

Lincoln and Melanie Artorgius began to recite the oath of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and they got out their massive greatswords and raised them high into the air as they crossed.

Lincoln and Melanie Artorgius: Light Burns with love Defending Michigan's Pride, Enemies of Michigan Beware because On the Ride Comes the Defenders of of Honor, Love, Truth, Justice, Freedom and Power! THE MICHIGAN KNIGHTS OF THE ROUND TABLE SHALL MAKE OUR ENEMIES COWER!

Then, the coat of arms of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table appeared behind them with light shining down from the heavens, and we were amazed.

Eli: That's so incredible.

Nicole: Think in terms of The Knights of The New Fire Dad started 150,000 years hence, and how did you think they drew on their foundation of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table.

Naruto: So, they were inspired by The Knights of The New Fire, and that's how their order formed, that's really incredible!

Me: And their oath, it was also inspired by The Knights of The New Fire's oath, that really is powerful.

Lincoln: That's right, and we Knights of The Michigan Table always fulfill that oath no matter what, and now that you're here, Melanie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Artorgius in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Artorgius: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melanie Artorgius' neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melanie Artorgius: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Melanie Artorgius.

Melanie Artorgius had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Auroth, Filomena, Lina, Rylai, Mirana, and Fymryn from DOTA: Dragon's Blood, Reaper Nurse from Dark Deception, and Hinaki Makabe, Hinoto Yamabuki, Natsume Kinusawa, Ren Makabe, and Tsubaki Asano from 3P Memories!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Auroth, Filomena, Lina, Rylai, Mirana, and Fymryn from DOTA: Dragon's Blood, Reaper Nurse from Dark Deception, and Hinaki Makabe, Hinoto Yamabuki, Natsume Kinusawa, Ren Makabe, and Tsubaki Asano from 3P Memories!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Auroth: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Auroth and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Top Dollar and the rest of his nihilistic murderous fucked-up gang, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice

Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Tsubaki Asano: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Natsume Kinusawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Auroth, Filomena, Lina, Rylai, Mirana, Fymryn, Reaper Nurse, Hinaki Makabe, Hinoto Yamabuki, Natsume Kinusawa, Ren Makabe, and Tsubaki Asano with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went were our old enemies, Top Dollar, and the rest of The Fire Up Gang, who came back from Hell seeking revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Eric Draven killing Tin-Tin before we arrived, and then we brutally beat down Top Dollar and the rest of his fucked-up gang, and Lincoln finishing them off by ripping the hearts of Top Dollar and his gang out of their chests and devouring them and sending their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Melanie Artorgius have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's the end of Top Dollar and his fucked-up gang once and for all, and this time, they better stay dead!

Lincoln: And they will, last time, they got sent to Oblivion two years ago, now, they're in The Black Gates forever.

Me: And Lincoln devoured their hearts after he ripped them out of their chests.

William: Too bad Nico didn't get the chance to see it.

Lincoln: We made sure to tape it for him to see.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Top Dollar and the Fire Up Gang and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melanie Artorgius saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Artorgius: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melanie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Artorgius: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melanie Artorgius: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Me: Yep. So, Melanie, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Melanie Artorgius: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard a loud shriek of anger and out-of-control rage in the air, and we knew who it belonged to: none other than Lincoln's irresponsible, immature, so-called older sister, Lori, and one of the enemies of our order, and she was still out for blood even after we defeated her, and she was ranting like crazy that all she now wanted was our heads on a pike and then she'd kill everyone in her path including Bobby and his entire family. Lincoln had already had enough of Lori's violent and disgusting behavior and he called her out on it, he called her a violent, out of control, miserable, two-faced control freak who destroyed the bonds she had with her family, and for what, to be in control of everything and everyone. Then, he revealed he had on a microphone which was hidden in his hair and it recorded everything that Lori said, and when she saw it, her face went pale and she had shock on her face when the rest of her family and The Casagrande-Santiago family showed up after hearing the video and they were pissed at Lori. Lori, realizing she was made a fool out of, screamed with extreme wrath and rage and went after us to kill us, but Lincoln and I fired chains of holy light which bound Lori, and then, she was put in Vanzilla and dragged back to The Loud House to face her doom: grounded for twenty weeks and she was thrown in a cage in her room with a straitjacket and muzzle to shut her big fat mouth.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well, and Lincoln did quite an awesome job with hiding a microphone in his hair along with a camera.

Lincoln: Lori never saw it coming, and in the end, she got caught big time with her threat, and she got punished big time.

Joan Delenney: Indeed she did.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Fangelica VanBat, and Alivia Stein along with the rest of his harem are heading to Bubblaine.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, black-haired, 7'5", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in large dark blue swim shorts with a phoenix surrounded by clocks and stars on it with silver flames coming off the swim shorts, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fangelica VanBat, and Alivia Stein along with the rest of his harem are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble Plus, we found out Fangelica VanBat and Alivia Stein had feelings for Clyde and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Clyde fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Fangelica VanBat: Wow, so we're here in Bubblaine, awesome.

Clyde: I knew you'd love it, Fangelica. Plus, Lincoln's been here before, and he's right, this place is really awesome. But, we also got to watch it though.

Rebecca Hawkins: Yeah, that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill us, but Lincoln will show up soon and do to them like he did to the previous thugs in the past.

Clyde, Fangelica VanBat, Alivia Stein, and the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Fangelica VanBat, Alivia Stein, and the rest of his harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, but then, he saw Flip's muscle-bound thugs heading for them.

Clyde: Here come more of Flip's thugs, let's get them.

But, before they could get after Flip's thugs, Lincoln appeared from a tornado of rainbow energy, mythological animals and beings, stars, planets, and elemental forces, and Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Clyde: Lincoln?! Wow, you really responded quick.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to let you or your harem be put in danger by the hired thugs of those monster bitches. See you guys at home.

Lincoln teleported back home, and then, Clyde, Fangelica VanBat, Alivia Stein, and the rest of his harem had lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fangelica VanBat, Alivia Stein, and the rest of his harem, and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Fangelica VanBat, Alivia Stein, and the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, then they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Lincoln and I also saw Clyde had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Smirks) I take it you and your harem had tons of fun at Jolly Rodger Bay, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Cozy Glow: And we also ran into more of Flip's thugs who came here to kill us. But, Lincoln appeared and he grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Eli: Now, that mutant's going after Lincoln's friends and family again?! Oh, he's going to get it big time!

William: He will, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks! Oh, Sherlock Hound, we've got a mission for you.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) If I had to guess, it's to kill Andrealphus Ars Goetia, the brother of Stella Ars Goetia, correct?

Me: Yep.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Of course. I'll be right back in time for Nico's party.

---

After Clyde's date at Bubblaine, Sherlock Hound is heading to Pentagram City to destroy Andrealphus Ars Goetia, the brother of Stella Ars Goetia. The word had been spread that Charlie Morningstar's dad, Lucifer Morningstar, issued the order that Andrealphus and Stella Ars Goetia are to be killed, but Stella Ars Goetia went into hiding hoping her brother would emerge victorious, but what she doesn't know is that the shadow of death was coming for her brother: in the form of Sherlock Hound and Sparda. The portal opened and Sherlock Hound stepped out of the portal.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I always knew the time would arrive that Andrealphus Ars Goetia and his sister would be killed, but Stella Ars Goetia went into hiding while her brother is still out in the city. He is a level-headed and calculating person, but with Stolas and Octavia under our protection and Striker's death, all of Hell has found out of their treachery.

Sparda: (Through The Red Jewel Brooch) Yes, and now, the order has been given: they are to be put to death. But, Stella went into hiding while her brother is still out there. Perfect, we'll kill Andrealphus and tomorrow, we kill Stella Ars Goetia.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes. (Deep Red Eyes glowing demonic red) Now, I believe it's time we paid a visit to Andrealphus, and I know exactly where to look: Pride Ring.

Sherlock Hound journeyed through The Pride Ring, and there, he'd found Andrealphus' mansion: it's a mansion made of ice.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Andrealphus' mansion, a mansion made of pure ice. Soon, it shall be reduced to ruin.

Then, he saw Andrealphus meeting with a couple of hellhounds, no doubt hired mercenaries of The Goetia Hierarchy.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) So, there you are, Andrealphus.

Sherlock Hound turned into black mist and slipped into Andrealphus' mansion unnoticed and quietly while Andrealphus was still meeting with his hellhound mercenaries and he was still wanting Stolas' head on a pike. Suddenly, Andrealphus' hellhound mercenaries were being slain one by one, but no one was in the room with them, and oceans of blood were being spilled.

Andrealphus: What in the nine rings of Hell is going on?! Who is doing this?!

Suddenly, dark shadows began to darken the mansion, and the blood of the spilled mercenaries had begun to form a threatening message saying: Andrealphus Ars Goetia, I have come for you, the time of your punishment is at hand! Then, a figure appeared from the darkness, it was Sherlock Hound.

Andrealphus: YOU!?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Don't act so surprised though, Andrealphus, this day has been a long time coming. You and your sister were both warned about not going after Stolas and Octavia, but last year, that all changed when we ran into Striker in The Sensei Fire Realm, and to find out your bad-tempered sister put out a hit on all of us, you both have crossed a line from which there is now no return, and now, the only thing awaiting you both is death.

Andrealphus: I'll kill you, Stolas, Octavia, and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! How my sister will praise me!

Andrealphus fired a blast of ice at Sherlock Hound only for it to be melted by blasts of hellfire that were conjured by Sherlock Hound. Then, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back and went after Andrealphus, and he charged at the demon with superfast speed Andrealphus was unable to see it for himself, and then.

SLASH!

Sherlock Hound right behind him with his massive greatsword stretched out, and it had Andrealphus' blood on it, and he looked down to see that Sherlock Hound had cut his stomach open and his guts were spilled out along with his blood. Sherlock Hound holstered his massive greatsword and powered down.

Andrealphus: I-Impossible… , how… can a mere… demon… kill me?!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Because, you badly underestimated your opponent, and due to that arrogance you had, you lost the battle before it could begin. Farewell, Andrealphus.

Sherlock Hound walked away to a portal that led back home that he opened up as Andrealphus fell to the floor and died, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. Stella Ars Goetia heard the very news of her brother's death, and her anger has reached its boiling point, and now, her sanity has now been destroyed forever: now she was out for one thing, revenge on us and the death of all humanity on Earth.

Me: I take it the mission went well.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, Andrealphus is dead and banished to The Black Gates, and his sister has now been driven completely insane and now she wants revenge on us and the death of all humanity. But, come tomorrow, her death will signal the end of the Goetia Hierarchy.

Lincoln: Except for Stolas and Octavia, who are under our protection and safe from her.

Loona: Her love for her mother died the day she put out a hit on her own daughter, now that bitch is worse than dead.

* * *

Later as we were getting everything all set up for Nico's birthday, Nico and Myotismon were battling a bunch of thugs and bandits on an island in the middle of the Indian Ocean.

POW WHAM SMASH WHOMP! BAM BIFF! KROW!

Nico: You bandits have failed this world!

Myotismon: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

He fired a wave of blood red lightning and electrocuted them all over!

Nico fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them and then they tied them up.

Nico: Take that!

Myotismon: That was awesome!

Me: (On the radio) J.D. to Myotismon, you can bring Nico back. We're ready. Over.

Myotismon: Roger that. Lets head home Nico.

Nico: Okay.

They went back home.

We got everything all set up.

Me: Everything looks perfect guys.

Xenia: It sure does.

Natasha Tahu Alola: Boy it's going to be awesome seeing Nico again.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

The elevator was moving.

Me: Here he comes! Places!

We got to hiding and then the lights turned off.

Nico and Myotismon came in.

Nico: Why are the lights out?

Myotismon: I don't know.

Nico: Let me turn them back on.

Nico then turned them on and then…

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY NICO!

We jumped out and surprised Nico!

Nico: (GASP) OH MY GOODNESS!

May: HAPPY BIRTHDAY NICO! (Hugs him)

Nico: Aw you guys are the best!

Qin: Like we would ever forget your birthday.

Xenia: Yep.

Natasha Tahu Alola: Been a long time Nico!

Nina Tahu Alola: Boy you're looking great.

Valerie Tahu Alola: Yeah you grew quite a lot.

Vicky Tahu Alola: I'll say!

Nico: Natasha, Nina, Vicky and Valerie Tahu Alola!? Whoa! Awesome to see you girls again!

Me: We found them in Ripple Star and it was so awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

Me: They are also the gene-slammers for the pokemon Tapu Koko, Tapu Lele, Tapu Bulu and Tapu Fini.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: We had an awesome rescue too.

I told him everything that happened.

Nico: Whoa! J.D. you did a great job leading while you set everything up.

Me: Thanks.

May: It wasn't the same without you though.

Nico: I know. But I know you had your reasons for it.

Natasha Tahu Alola: Yeah it was fun though.

Nico: I really missed you girls!

Vicky Tahu Alola: We missed you too Nico.

Me: Shall we get this party started!?

Nico: We shall!

We cheered.

Nico: Should we get started with the simulator mission?

Me: That is always first. And I have just the birthday mission for you.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Bowser Jr.'s robot reactor.

Nico: Awesome! Me, Lucy and Lars will do that one.

Me: Awesome! Lets head to the Simulator first.

We cheered.

We arrived at the simulator.

Nico, Lars and Lucy went in and we activated it and they were at the Robot Reactor Galaxy.

Nico: Here we are.

Lars: This is going to be wicked.

Lucy Loud: It sure is.

?: Let me help out too.

A Cosmoem came.

Nico: Cool! A Cosmoem!

Me: Wow! Right off the bat, a Cosmoem appears.

Xenia: Awesome!

Cosmoem: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to send these robots to the stars.

Nico: Stella Betelgeuse!? Whoa!

Cosmoem: Awesome to see you again Nico and Happy Birthday!

Nico: Thanks. Don't revert back yet.

Cosmoem: Don't worry I won't.

Nico: Lets get moving.

Me: (On the radio) Mission control to Nico you're clear for launch.

Nico: Copy that.

They got into a launch star and then…

WHOOSH!

They were off!

They landed.

But then an alarm sounded and then Bowser Jr. On his ship came and laughed!

Nico: Bowser Jr.!

Lola: Oh boy!

Qin: This is gonna be good!

Bowser Jr.: Boy this is gonna be awesome. I forgot how cool I looked flying in that ship.

Nicole: You sure were awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Bowser Jr: Happy birthday, Nico! I hope you like my present!

Then out came a HUGE ROBOT! IT was MEGALEG!

Xenia: WHOA!

Camie: That is a huge robot!

Lola: No kidding!

Nico: Oh boy!

Lucy Loud: Gasp.

Bowser Jr.: SMASH THEM MEGALEG! SMASH THEM WITH THE POWER OF YOUR GRAND STAR! (LAUGHS)

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay Nico you got to get up to the top of its head and then blast that shield three times to destroy the robot and free the Grand Star. Use Bullet Bills or your powers.

Nico: Got it Nicole.

They flew up to its head and Bullet Bills were being fired at them!

By this point, Bowser Jr already left.

Nico: Worry about him some other time! Focus.

They flew up and the Bullet Bills came up and Lars fired darkness energy blasts and they hit the shield and it cracked.

Nico: YEAH! Two more times guys!

Then numerous Bullet Bills came!

Nico: Evasive!

They flew and dodged the Bullet Bills all over.

Nico: (gets out Fireor and Mortal Kombat Scorpion's Ridewatches) Is it hot in here? Or is it just me?

Nico activated them and fired blasts of fire at the Bullet Bills and blasted them all over.

Lucy Loud fired blasts of darkness and blasted the Bullet Bills and then blasted the shield and it cracked more!

Nicole: Awesome! One more hit!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Get that robot!

Cosmoem: Take this!

She fired star blasts and blasted the Bullet Bills all over the place.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: I'll finish it off!

Lucy Loud: Have at it Nico.

Nico: With pleasure.

Nico fired a powerful blast of energy and it hit the shield and then it shattered and then the robot exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded into a million fiery pieces!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: WHOA!

Nicole: The Grand Star is Free!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Lets grab the Grand Star!

Lucy Loud: Me and Lars will get it.

They did so and they got it.

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Then to our surprise the scans showed that the World Tree Estate got an awesome space home ring around it and it was a colony ring for many more people and it was awesome! If we get more grand stars they will make the planet more beautiful and awesome.

Eli: WHOA!

Cosmoem reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had a beautiful dress with nebulae and stars in it and she had purple eyes and had the kanji for star in the middle of her forehead and she had star angel wings and a star nebula sword!

Stella Betelgeuse: That was so awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

They high five.

Lucy Loud: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Stella Betelgeuse: When Nico and I went to the Digital World and we defeated the evil Digimon Emperor in trying to take over the Digital World with SkullGreymon.

Nico: I remember that.

Tai: Boy I remember that. That was awesome.

Me: Wow! That's right I heard that Ken kidnapped Agumon years ago.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico and Stella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Stella Betelgeuse: Me too Nico.

They came out and we cheered wildly for them.

Me: Awesome job guys!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Thanks guys.

Me: Time for food.

Nico: Oh boy!

Goku: I'm starving!

Me: You'll love the feast we have for you at Lynn's Table.

Nico: Oh wow!

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: We're glad you loved your surprise party, Nico, but things are just getting started, now we're heading down to Lynn's Table for an awesome humiliation adventure.

Nico: Yes, those jerks are so going to get pulverized big time.

Melanie Connors: And we've already sharpened our swords to slash off Flip's three butt cheeks once again.

Me: That mutant's been asking for it big time, along with the other jerks.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Olivia Erasmus, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Olivia Erasmus, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we pulverize the jerks once again in another humiliation session.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: Yeah, now you're talking. Alright, gang, let's get going to Lynn's Table for another humiliation adventure.

Lincoln: Flip, you and the other jerks better be ready to suffer once again, you dumb moron, and once we get done humiliating the jerks, you're next, Olivia Erasmus.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) You better be ready to die, Olivia Erasmus, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Lynn's Table for a special birthday humiliation session as we pulverize Flip and the other jerks we got chained up, and once we got done with this special birthday humiliation session on the jerks, Lincoln, Mary Adelberte, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Olivia Erasmus of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We had the party continue at Lynn's Table.

Nico: Next, we'll do some humiliations

Me: After we eat Nico. We can't resume the fun on an empty stomach.

Nico: (STOMACH GRUMBLES) Yeah you're right. I'm starving.

Xenia: Me too.

We got to the restaurant and man was it decked out for the party.

Lynn Sr.: There's the awesome birthday boy!

Nico: Yep.

Lynn Sr.: I made an awesome feast for you Nico.

Nico: Awesome! I'm starving.

They had all of Nico's favorites including all the awesome foods that Goku, Vegeta and Gohan and me love.

Me: (Slurping Spaghetti)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings and legs)

Vegeta: (Eating Sausages)

Goku: (Slurping Ramen) Ahh this is good stuff.

Me: You said it Master Goku.

Poromon: I hope you're having a Happy Birthday, Nico

Nico: Oh I sure am.

Me: (Eating hot dogs and Lasagna)

Krillin: Man Goku you still sure eat a lot huh?

Goku: You know that's exactly what King Kai always told me. But what can I say. I just love to eat.

Nico: You're telling me Kakarot. I like to eat too.

Nico was eating chicken wings by the truckload.

Eli had Ultimeatum burgers.

Tanya Anyanova: (Eating Ultimeatum) Mmm! Boy Anna this burger is delicious.

Anna Anyanova: The Ultimeatum is one of the best ever.

Laney and Lola were eating Chili Dogs with Sonic and Sonic Sisters and Tails.

The dishes were REALLY piling up.

Piccolo: Uch you know I don't think I'll ever get used to this.

Krillin: Me neither. Good grief guys. You Saiyans are like bottomless pits. I swear.

Varie: Yeah. They may like fighting but they love to eat.

Me: Yep.

Nikiya: That's part of who we are. (Eating Dumplings and noodles) Mmm!

We later were finished.

We were stuffed.

Goku: Ahh! That was excellent. What a feast!

Nico: Boy you said it Kakarot.

Lola: Man that was a lot of food.

Nico: No kidding. I'm stuffed.

Me: Boy I would think so. Me too.

Anna Anyanova: That was so good.

Me: Time for presents.

Lori: Nico, here's my birthday gift to you

Nico opened Lori's and it was an awesome new cell phone watch. It was a spiffy new Swiss Army watch that had 150,000 functions.

Nico: Cool watch!

Lori: I had Lisa make it and she literally did a great job on it. It's a

Swiss Army watch.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Wow that it spiffy.

Nico: Thanks Lori.

I had Shadow Clones help bring in the dishes for Lynn Sr.

Lori: No problem.

Leni: Here is mine Nico.

Nico opened Leni's and it was an awesome and fun shirt. It was one like Gentoku's Shirts and it had the kanji for Nico Chan, The Ultimate Chicken Wing King on it. ニコちゃん、究極の手羽先キング・オブ・スゴイ。

Nico: Cool shirt!

Leni: I know how much you totes love Gentoku's shirts so I made one that was like his for you.

Nico: That is awesome! Thanks Leni.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Keep the gifts coming while we do humiliations.

Me: You got it.

Luna: Here's mine. It's a song for you.

Nico: Lay it on me Luna!

Luna: LETS ROCK! ONE TWO THREE FOUR!

(LET'S KICK IT UP BY PAUL GORDON)

Luna: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DIGIMON AND EXPLOSIONS BLAST OFF ALL OVER THE PLACE)

If we take our time,
and we stick together,
everything we do,
will go our way.
And if we try,
now and forever,
no matter what comes next,
we'll be okay.
Let's kick it up,
and show them all the things,
that we can do!
Let's kick it up!
Another notch tommorow!
Let's kick it up,
cause they ain't seen the last,
of me and you!
Let's kick it up!
Together!
Together!
I realize,
what's on the surface,
ain't picture perfect,

but that don't mean a thing.

One thing I know,

is there's a purpose,

and like the circus,

we're hanging from the rings.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

There's not that much tomorrow.

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

(MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION BLASTS OFF AS DIABOROMON AND THE DIGIMON EMPEROR BLASTS INTO FIERY ASHES)

Nananana! Yeah! Nananana! Yeah! Nananana!

One, Two, Three! Four!

(Instrumental break)

If we take our time,

and we stick together,
everything we do,
will go our way.
I have no doubt,
in this situation,
and then we'll enjoy,
another day.
Let's kick it up,
and show them all the things,
that we can do!
Let's kick it up!
Another notch tommorow!
Let's kick it up,
cause they ain't seen the last,
of me and you!
Let's kick it up!
Together!
Together!
Let's kick it up,
and show them all the things,
that we can do!
Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

We saw Evil Digimon exploding into fiery embers all over! IT WAS EPIC!

Nico: OH YEAH!

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: ROCK ON!

Nico: Thanks guys! LOVE THAT SONG! YEAH!

Me: YEAH!

I threw a pie and it hit Flip and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive pile of jewels blasted out of him from the explosion!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Thanks, Luna!

Luna: No problem Nico!

Qin: That was great!

Luan: Here's mine Nico.

Luan gave her present and Nico opened it and then…

BOING SPLAT!

A CHOCOLATE PIE SPLATTED RIGHT INTO HIS FACE!

Luan and Eddy laughed!

Luan: Pie got you a Good One! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Nico: (Slurps) Yummy! Chocolate Mint! Who wants to lick my face?

May: I do!

Then Nico's harem licked him all over.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

May: (SLURPS) But it was a tasty pie.

Nico: Yeah! Thanks Luan.

Luan: You're welcome Nico.

Eddy threw his own pie at Icky Vicky and it hit her and then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A pile of gold coins erupted out of her.

Xenia: YEAH!

Lynn: You'll like mine Nico.

Lynn gave Nico her present and he opened it and it was EXPLOSIVE TENNIS BALLS!

Nico: Explosive Tennis Balls!

Lynn: Yeah I saw these on TV and they really work. Try one.

Nico: Okay.

Nico got a racket and he was ready.

Nico hit one and it bounced and it hit Billy McLean in his face and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive pile of gold bricks exploded out of him as it hit him and exploded!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Powerful!

Eli: Nice serve Nico!

Qin: YEAH!

Julie Yamamoto: That was awesome. May I try one Nico?

Nico: Go for it Julie.

Julie: Cool.

Julie got out a racket and hit one and then it bounced and it hit Amy and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It hit her square in the middle of her chest and massive piles of jewels exploded out. But the tennis ball blasted open her chest and her black heart was exposed to the open! And we saw that her heart was black and had mouths of evil in it and they roared ferociously!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: I don't believe it! Her heart is as black as night and completely evil!

Samey: She really IS PURE EVIL Incarnate!

Qin: No kidding.

Lynn: Use them wisely though.

Nico: I will. Thanks Lynn.

Lincoln: Here's mine.

Nico opened Lincoln's gift and it was an OMNITRIX!

Nico: WHOA! My own Omnitrix!

It then latched onto his arm!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I picked out the aliens for it in that one. You got all of Ben's most powerful ones.

Nico: Cool!

Poromon: Personally, I hope you got all of them

Me: Oh he did.

Nico: AWESOME! Thanks Lincoln.

Lincoln: Anytime.

Me: There's even some that Ben doesn't have in it that we never saw before.

Nico: Wow! I'll have to see what they are later.

Me: Yep.

Lucy Loud: Here's my gift Nico.

She gave him a special grimoire. Nico looked inside it and in it was all of Lincoln's Curses that he invented.

Lucy Loud: Now you can use the same curses that Lincoln made.

Nico: Awesome Lucy! Thank you.

Lucy Loud: You're welcome.

Nico: I'll have to study them though.

Me: I know you can do it Nico.

Nico: Thanks guys.

Laney: I have something you'll like.

Laney gave him her present.

Nico opened it and in it was a special whistle.

Nico: A Whistle?

Rhonda Asmodeus: It's a whistle I made myself for you. It's my special Go Wild Girl Whistle. What it does is it summons all the people that were affected by that person and it causes them to mutilate and rape that individual and beat them up really badly.

Nico: For rapists, right?

Rhonda Asmodeus: It can be used on the jerks too.

Nico: Wow. I got to see this to believe it. (BLOWS INTO IT)

A tune was blown and then we felt a rumble.

Nico: UH OH!

WE SAW A HUGE ANGRY MOB OF ALL OF THE GIRLS THAT QUAGMIRE RAPED COME IN!

Woman: GET THOSE FUCKERS!

They mutilated and raped Flip, Lewis Travolta, Billy McLean and the boy jerks and man oh man was it violent!

Nico: Ouch!

Me: OOH! NO SHIT!

Qin: Those guys are going to be feeling that for a while!

Nico: Yeah no kidding! Thank you Rhonda and thank you Laney.

Laney: You're welcome Nico.

Lana: Here's mine.

Lana gave Nico an awesome vest.

Nico: A Jurassic Park Vest?

Lana: Put it on. It has a special hidden surprise.

Nico put it on and then wings made of pure fire came out and he was ready to fly with wings made of fire!

Lana: It's my special Wings of Wicked Flame Vest. It looks like a vest. But when you put it on it has wings of pure fire come out and you can use all kinds of awesome fire attacks with it.

Nico: Cool! Thanks Lana!

Lana: You're welcome.

Poliwag: That looks nice on you!

Nico: Thanks.

Lola: Here's mine.

Nico opened Lola's present and it was crystal bracelet.

Nico: Crystal Bracelets?

Lola: Put them on and you'll see.

Nico did so and then Nico was enveloped in crystal and he got an awesome suit of DIAMOND HARD CRYSTAL ARMOR!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome armor!

Lola: It's called the Diamond Armor of Camelot.

Nicole: Me and Lola found that. Figured it would be awesome for you.

Rarity: That armor is absolutely amazing darling.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nicole: That armor is completely indestructible and it's 100,000,000,000,000,000 times more harder than regular diamonds. We tried all kinds of tests on it while I was wearing it and not even our most powerful weapons can destroy it.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool! Lets see.

Nico went over to the jerks.

Nico: Hey jerks! Like my awesome armor?

Amy: It's disgusting.

Nico: Go ahead. Try and punch me.

Amy: My pleasure!

She did so and then…

BLANG!

She punched the armor but then she broke EVERY SINGLE BONE IN HER ARM!

Amy screamed in pain!

The jerks did the same and it was the same arm.

Their arms turned into jelly from it!

Nico: WHOA! This armor is tough! J.D. try hitting it with a Kamehameha blast at 1% of your power.

Me: Okay. This I got to see.

Nico stood ready.

Me: KAA MEE HAA MEE HAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit Nico head on and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke clearned, Nico was standing completely unharmed and unfazed by the blast!

Me: WHOA! That armor is much stronger than Turtleini's shell shield!

Xenia: No kidding!

Qin: Wow!

Nico willed the armor back and it turned into crystal bracelets.

Nico: Thanks Lola and thanks Nicole.

Lola: You're welcome.

Lisa: Here is my gift presentation to you.

Lisa gave him an awesome blaster.

Lisa: This is my atomic dismantling and transmogrification blaster.

Nico: Cool!

Lisa: Try it out.

Nico fired it and it fired a laser and it hit Lewis Travolta and turned into what Daffy was turned into in DUCK AMUCK!

We laughed hysterically at that!

Lewis Travolta: You're Despicable!

Nico: Nice! Thanks Lisa.

Lisa Loud: You're welcome.

Lily: And here is mine.

Lily gave him an awesome photo album.

Lily: I put together an awesome photo album of all the fun rescues we did. You can add more to it.

Nico: Awesome! Thanks Lily.

Lily: You're welcome.

Georgina: Open mine next!

Nico did so and it was a Noisy Cricket gun.

Nico: My own Noisy Cricket Gun.

Georgina: Yep. Just like J.D.'s.

Nico: This will be fun. Lets see.

Nico had it aimed at Flip's stomach.

Nico: Make my day.

BANG!

Nico blasted a massive hole into Flip's stomach and was blown back by the powerful recoil from the blast and he was about to hit the wall and he flew back.

Nico: WHOA! J.D. wasn't kidding about the recoil! That was powerful.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Use that when necessary Nico.

Nico: Okay.

Rice: Here's my gift.

Nico opened Rice's gift and it was a funny one. It was a fart ray.

Nico: A fart ray?

Rice: Watch what it can do.

Nico fired it at Icky Vicky and then she exploded out 40 pounds of explosive diarrhea and jewels!

Rice: It's called the Disgustor Ray. It can make anyone fart, poop and crap themselves.

Nico: Whoa!

Kendra: My gift is next.

Nico opened Kendra's present and in it was a bracelet.

Kendra: It's a Shen Gong Wu detector Radar. After we destroyed Evil Chase Young, we found out that all the Shen Gong Wu were scattered all over the universe. So we can use this on your rescues and find them.

Nico: Cool!

Xenia: Wow this will be fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Kendra: Since the Sea Gene-slammers are on hold for a while I figured finding the Shen Gong Wu would make a great substitute.

Nico: Thanks Kendra.

Kendra: You're welcome.

Sydney: My gift is next?

Nico opened Sydney's gift and it was more awesome shirts. One shirt had all the jerks faces and they had devil horns and beards and it said HIM REBORN AS THESE JERKS, the second one said Nico and harem forever, the third one had a picture of Nico kicking Evil Nico's butt.

Nico: Awesome shirts! Thanks Sydney.

Sydney: You're welcome.

?: I have a gift too.

Then a Kommo-o came in.

Me: Cool a Kommo-o!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Whoa!

Kommo-o: (In a girls voice) I hope I'm not interrupting anything.

Nico: Camille Rextopher!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had brown and yellow clothes and she had yellow dragon wings.

She gave Nico a dragon sculpture she made. It was a Dragon and it was one that Nico and Camille were facing.

Me: Ooh that is gorgeous.

Camille Rextopher: This is one of my favorite things to do with Nico. Make awesome dragon sculptures.

Camie: That is amazingly well made.

Sheila: Open my gift next.

Nico opened Sheila's present and it was an awesome UNIVERSAL KAMEN RIDER AND RANGER BELT!

Nico: WHOA!

Sheila: It's a special universal Kamen Rider and Ranger Belt.

Touma: Yeah you now have the powers of 47+ Years of Rangers and 52+ Years of Riders inside you.

Nico: Whoa!

Nico put it on.

Camille Rextopher: That is awesome for you Nico and I heard all about the riders helping you out during the 20 Days of Darkness. That was awesome.

Nico: Thanks.

Qin: Open mine next.

Nico did so and it was awesome goggles like those that Zipp Storm had.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Me and Izzy made them for you.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah any good leader has super fancy gadgets.

Me: I thought Zipp's goggles were really spiffy when I saw them and they were cool.

Nico: Neat!

Nico tried them on and he saw everything in night vision like Riddick's vision, infrared, x-ray, ultraviolet and more.

Nico: Cool! Thanks Qin and thanks Izzy.

Izzy Moonbow: No problem Nico.

Qin: Glad you like them.

Maxxine: Here's my gift. It was too big to wrap. But here is this.

She showed him a punching bag and it had all the faces of the jerks and dark sides of everyone we hate.

Maxxine: It's an anti-jerk punching bag. It's lined with a magical spell. Punch it.

Nico: Okay.

POW WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW!

When Nico was punching it all over the Jerks were feeling those punches and were getting beaten up by it!

Nico: WHOA! So whenever I punch it they feel it.

Maxxine: Yep. Brittney made the spell for it and the bag is indestructible and it will last for a long time.

Nico: Cool! Thanks Maxxine.

Maxxine: Oh, and what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Camille Rextopher: When me and Nico made this.

She pulled out a photo of an awesome dragon statue. It was a Fire Dragon and it was being faced by Nico and Qin in awesome knight armors.

Me: Whoa the Fire Dragon of Forever Battles.

Nico: Yeah that was cool. Me and Camille made that.

Camille Rextopher: Yep. Took a long time but it was worth it. We have that on display in a great museum.

Me: That is so cool.

Lola: Wow!

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico and Camille hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Camille Rextopher: Me too Nico and Happy Birthday.

Nico: Lets finish this with a funny technique session!

Qin: YEAH! You got it!

Nico: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

He insults Flip.

Nico:Yo mama so ugly he makes Raremon look handsome.

We laughed at that one.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is too true!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Yo mama so fat she ate the world's biggest burger and pizza in one gulp.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That would be a lot of food!

Anna Anyanova: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure would!

Xenia: What a glutton.

Nico: Yo mama so stupid she thought glue was a candy!

We laughed!

Me: Boy that would stick to you!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yo mama so hairy that Bigfoot take pictures of her.

We laughed!

Bigfoot: (LAUGHS) Boy I sure would take pictures of her!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

He insults Bradley Uppercrust III.

Nico: Yo mama so stupid she played got your nose with Voldemort.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) What an idiot! Voldemort doesn't have a nose!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Yo mama so strong that she breaks adamantium with a finger.

Qin: WHOA! That would be a powerful mama!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yo mama so ugly when she entered an ugly contest the judge said "sorry no professionals."

We laughed at that one!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is for sure!

Camie: YEAH!

Ibara: You tell him!

Nico: Yo mama so fat that her stomach is a giant black hole!

We laughed!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah!

He insults Icky Vicky.

Nico: Yo mama so ugly she even deadites stay away from her.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH What a moron!

Nico: Yo mama so stupid that she tries to wake up sleeping pills.

We laughed!

Sirius: WHAT AN IDIOT!

Eli: That is so stupid!

Nico: Yo mama so fat that the sorting hat assigned her to the International House Of Pancakes aka IHOP.

We laughed!

Nora Valkyrie: (LAUGHS) That would be an awesome place for mamas like her!

We laughed!

Nico: Yo mama short that Ant-Man thought she was Wasp.

We laughed!

Ant Man: (LAUGHS) That would be funny!

Wasp: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

He insults Al Bundy

Nico: Yo mama so fat she doesn't use the internet she's already universal wide!

W LAUGHED!

Xenia: That is funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yo mama so ugly that Halloween was moved to her birthday!

We laughed at that!

Me: They oughta call it YO MAMA DAY!

We laughed more!

Nico: Yo mama so stupid she stared at a carton of orange juice for hours as it said concentrate.

We laughed!

Qin: What a moron!

Nico: Yo mama so strict, in Grand Theft Auto Online she arrested you and she arrested all the players instantly.

We laughed!

Me: Yeah she sure would. That would be awesome for her.

Camie: Yeah.

He insults Bubble Bass.

Nico: Yo mama so fat when she goes out in a green bikini, people shout Godzilla!

We laughed at that!

Ibara: That is funny!

Nico: Yo mama so stupid she put paper on the tv and called it pay-per view (paper)

We laughed!

Camie: What a stupid cheapskate!

Varie: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico: Yo mama so hot that her blood type is hot sauce.

We laughed!

Me: That is my kind of mama!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Nico: Yo mama so strong her blood type is cement.

Varie: Hard as nails!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: Yo mama so fat her blood type is a mixture of multiple chocolates plus nutella.

We laughed at that one!

Eli: (LAUGH) Funny!

He insults the rest of the jerks.

Nico: Yo mama so fat that people use her as a roadblock.

We laughed at that one!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yo mama so stupid that she tried to climb mountain dew which is a soda.

We laughed!

Camie: What a moron!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Yo mama so stupid that she made an appointment with Dr. Pepper which is also a soda.

We laughed at that.

Lana: That was funny!

May: My turn!

She went up to them.

May: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: SHAMEFUL ROAST!

She insults Peggy Bundy

May: You are the ugliest greedy as fuck bitch that ever lived. Even french people would love to fart in your general direction. Your mother was an ugly hamster and your father smelt of durians which happen to be the stinkiest fruits in the world by the way. Your sense of style is dull and ugly and you wear secondhand clothing and you are a weak carbon copy of a housewife. You ugly as hell whore!

WHOA THAT IS CRUEL!

Xenia: BRUTAL!

Nico: Go May!

She insults NO MA'AM!

May: You are the ugliest group of sexist freaks of nature that God has ever made and he even considered you morons a mistake. You are also the most moronic nincompoops ever on Earth. You don't own colored TVs and you even fail at life. Get a life you bunch of sexist losers.

WHOA! BRUTAL AND CRUEL!

She insults the rest of the jerks

You stupid jerkfuckers are the ugliest lowest sacks of shit mistakes that God has ever made. Hell I bet he was regretting ever making you bastards in the first place. You dumbfucks failed at life! I hope you like getting humiliations for the rest of your miserable, horrible lives you bastards!

The jerks then cried like babies.

May: Aw I made the wittle babies cwy! Would the babies like their bottles?

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: GO MAY!

Qin: YEAH! That was funny!

Lincoln: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

He shoved lobsters down the pants of the male jerks. The lobsters chomped the male jerks' crotches which made the male jerks scream like an opera singers.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT AND IT WAS SO FUNNY!

Qin: SO FUNNY! (LAUGHS)

Milfeulle Sakuraba: Hope you jerks like a makeover! HUMILIATION ACNE STYLE: PIMPLE MADNESS!

She made pimples appear all over the jerks.

Trina Riffins and Icky Vicky: AAAAAHHH! WE'RE HIDEOUS!

Milfeulle: Hello Hideous 1 and 2 nice to meet you I'm Milfeulle.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Ranpha Franboise: Time to burn you assholes! HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: INFERNO HELLFIRE!

She shoved chicken wings covered with extract of the hottest peppers in the world down the throats of the jerks which made fire come out of the butts, the mouths and even the ears and eye sockets and even caused a burning diarrhea within the jerks which made them crap their pants.

LOUD FIERY FARTS!

Qin: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Varie: (LAUGHS) SO AWESOME TOO!

Nico: YEAH!

Mint Blancmanche: You won't like this. HUMILIATION POO STYLE: JERKS IN POO!

She tripped the jerks right into a pile of elephant poop.

KRASPLAT!

Bradley Uppercrust III: Okay seriously who has an elephant here?!

George whistled innocently.

N'Dugo: Bad guys fall in poop. Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready!

They laugh hysterically.

We laughed all over!

Forte Stollen: Have a nice trip, see you next fall! HUMILIATION FALL STYLE: HOLE FALL PAIN!

She threw the jerks right into a 200 ft. hole they landed on their frontsides.

SMASH! OUCH!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: Nice!

Vanilla H.: Would you like burning heads with that? HUMILIATION BURN STYLE: BURNING HEADS!

She set the jerks' heads on fire. They screamed and then jumped into a conveniently placed pool of water only for the water to turn out to be exploding methane.

And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded!

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

They were charred and burned

Chitose Karasumaru: Slip and slide anyone? HUMILIATION SLIDE STYLE: SLIP MANIA!

She fired liquid soap on the floor which made the jerks slip and slide all the way down a cabinet full of paint which made the paint cans fall on them.

Clack.

Jerks: UH OH!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint!

Jerks: BLECH! (SPITS)

Natalie Blackstone A.K.A. Cure Black: You might find pain to be a big SHOCKING! HUMILIATION SHOCK STYLE: SHOCK SINK!

The jerks went to the sink and she shocked the sink which shocked the jerks to the point of their skeletons showing!

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

Ed: ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Nico: Funny!

Hannah Whitehouse A.K.A. Cure White: This might be painful. HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: CONCRETE DROP!

She dropped 200 pound concrete bags on the jerks.

Jerks: Uh oh!

CRASH!

They hit the jerks and smashed all over them!

Jerks: We're going to murder those fuckers! (SNEEZES!)

Kujou Hikari: Plenty to go around. HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: TOOL CHEST OUCH!

She shoved a giant tool chest down the stairs and crashed onto the jerks!

CRASH!

OUCH!

Lynn Minmay: Hope you jerks are ready to dance! HUMILIATION DANCE STYLE: DISCO MADNESS!

She dressed the jerks in the ugliest disco clothing and made them dance to Let's Groove by Earth, Wind and Fire all the while being recorded.

Let this groove, get you to move,

It's alright, alright

Let this groove, set in your shoes,

Stand up, alright

Gonna tell you what you can do,

With my love, alright

Let you know girl you're looking good

You're out of sight and alright

Move yourself and glide like a 747

Loose yourself in the sky among the clouds in the heavens

Let this groove, light up your fuse, alright

Let this groove, set in your shoes

Stand up, alright

Let me tell you what you can do

With my love, alright

Gotta let you know girl you're looking good

You're out of sight, you're alright

Tell the DJ to play your favorite tune

Then you know it's okay

What you found is happiness, now

Let this groove, get you to move, alright

Let this groove set in your shoes

Stand up, alright

You will find peace of mind on the floor

Take a little time, come and see, you and me

Make a little sign, I'll be there after a while

If you want my love

We can boogie on down, down, down, down

Let's groove tonight

Share the spice of life

Baby slice it right

We're gonna groove tonight

It was really funny!

Elena: This will hurt a lot! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: GLASS FEET OUCHIES!

She removed the shoes and socks of the jerks and threw the jerks then into the air and she placed glass ornaments on the floor and then the jerks landed on the glass ornaments.

CRUNCH!

They screamed in pain!

Marv: GAH! I'M GONNA FUCKING KILL THOSE GUYS!

They were really screaming in pain! OUCH!

Misaki Ayuzawa: HUMILIATION CLOTH STYLE: BIKINI MAKER!

She shredded the clothing of the jerks until they were made into the ugliest bikinis.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Masana Amaha-Loud: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: PAINFUL SPANKING!

She spanked the jerks repeatedly!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

THEY SCREAMED IN BLOODCURDLING PAIN!

Eva Wei: HUMILIATION CLAM STYLE: CLAM CHOMP!

She threw clams which bit the butts of the jerks and sent them flying into vats of clams which chomped on them.

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Natsumi Hinata: Now you're going to get it you assholes! HUMILIATION PUNCH STYLE: PUNCH MANIA!

She punched the jerks as fast as Kenshiro and wrecked their faces and broke their teeth.

POW SMASH WHAM BAM BLAM SMASH BLANG BIFF KROW!

Me: OOH! That's going to leave a mark!

Meru: Hope you jerks liked being flat circles! HUMILIATION HAMMER STYLE: PANCAKE OUCH!

She used her hammer to flatten the jerks into pancakes.

KRASMASH!

Nico: OUCH!

Zuzu Boyle: This might hurt! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: FAN WHACK!

She used her fan to bash the jerks upside the heads!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Nico: Nice one!

Chifusa Manyy: That's for trying to look at my sister you perverted bastards! HUMILIATION BLADE STYLE: EXPLOSIVE DYNAHAIR!

She replaced the hair of the jerks with dynamite which explodes.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Nice one!

Cheelai: HUMILIATION POO STYLE: SWIRLY TIME!

She shoved the heads into the toilets that were full of pee and diarrhea as they were flushing.

We laughed hysterically!

Fujiko Mine: HUMILIATION BURN STYLE: WEALTH STEAL!

She pocketed each of the jerks and got the loot and then dropped hot sauce on the undergarments of the jerks.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Haruhi Suzumiya: It's Bunny Time! HUMILIATION BUNNY STYLE: BUNNYMANIA!

She dressed the jerks in bunny outfits.

Ed then jumped them and wrestled them all over and petted them.

Ed: CUDDLY BUNNY! Purr like a bunny! Purr like a bunny! Purr like a bunny!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AS ED WAS BEING SILLY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GO LUMPY GO!

Yuko Sagiri: HUMILIATION WEDGIE STYLE: MEGA WEDGIE!

She wedgied the jerks right onto Pluto.

WHAT A WEDGIE!

Nico Chan and his harem and Lincoln and his harem: ULTIMATE BIRTHDAY HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: BIRTHDAY COMEDY MANIA!

They first threw the jerks onto a vat of hot nacho cheese sauce, then they covered the jerks in chocolate, caramel and various candies which got the kids licking all over the jerks. Then they covered the jerks with honey and feathers and then they dressed the jerks to look like chickens which got Ed hugging them. Then they took turns slapping heads, bonking and poking the eyes of the jerks and lastly they shoved hot nacho cheese and the hottest hot sauce down the pants of the jerks.

They were bashed and really mangled up and fire came out their butts and mouths and then massive piles of gold, jewels and bars erupted out and it was a lot.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Oh man, now that's what I call an awesome birthday humiliation session!

Lincoln: And we also inflicted more pain on the jerks.

Then, Melanie Connors slashed off Flip's three butt cheeks again as he screamed in pain.

Lincoln: Oh, I knew you were going to do that, Melanie.

Nico: Now for the next part of my birthday.

Me: Which is?

Nico: We're going to play Mario Party Mini Games!

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Poromon: But first, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Solgaleo and Lunala next.

Me: I knew you were going to say those two.

Lola: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Cool!

Nico: Lori's up for a Mini Game first

Mario: (Italian Accent) And it's a going-a to be the water pump game.

Lori: All right!

Lori and Mario went to water pumps.

Nico: Go!

They got to pumping and Lori sprayed a huge stream of water and got the flower to grow.

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon: Nice job, Lori!

Lori: Thanks Poromon.

Nico: Next game is for Leni.

Peach: It's the pie throw one.

Leni: O.M. Gosh! That's my favorite.

They got ready.

Nico: GO!

Leni threw numerous pies at Peach and Daisy and won and it was funny!

Ed: Nice job, Leni!

Leni: Thanks Ed.

Nico: Now for Luna and it's the Rabbids Super Belch.

Luna: ROCKIN!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) This will be good!

Nico: GO!

Luna took a soda and shook it and then drank it and then…

MONSTROUS LOUD BELCH!

She belched a really massive belch and it hit the jerks and blasted them down.

She had a powerful belch of 40,000 decibles! WHOA! THAT WAS POWERFUL!

Me: Nice one!

Sam: I didn't know you could belch that loud, Luna.

Luna: Me neither Sam. I've been practicing.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Luan: Now comes the fun.

Nico: Oh yeah. Next up, Penguin Corral.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Count me in on this one.

Luan: And me too.

Eddy: Yeah!

They got into an ice corral and it was full of baby penguins and they had to get them to the exit.

Nico: Go!

Luan and Applejack were doing really well as they slid on the ice and got the penguins to the exit. When it was done they tied!

Nico: Tie!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Way to corral some critters!

Luan: That was fun!

Eddy: Well, at least I tried!

Me: You sure did Eddy.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lynn will like this one. Make your own pizzas.

Lynn: Awesome!

They had numerous crusts ready.

Nico: GO!

Lynn ran fast and made 100,000 pizzas in over 1 minute! WHOA! What speed!

Nico: TIME'S UP! And with 102,302 pizzas, Lynn wins!

We cheered!

Xenia: WHOA!

Lynn Sr.: Way to go Jr.!

Lynn: As Spongebob would say: Order up!

We laughed!

Lightning: (LAUGHS) Nice Job Lynn! SHA-BLAM!

Rainbow Dash: She is as fast as lightning!

Nico: Here's one J.D. and Lincoln will like. FRUIT NINJA SLICE AND DICE!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets slice and dice some fruit!

Me and Lincoln got our swords out.

Nico: GO!

Nico threw lots of fruits and me and Lincoln slashed and sliced and diced numerous fruits all over and splattered fruit juice all over and we made a massive fruit salad!

We tied when it was done.

Lincoln: YEAH!

Nico: Nice job, Lincoln!

Me: WHEW! Yeah good job!

Lincoln: Thanks guys!

Nico: Lucy will like this one.

Nico stepped on a button and out came a wooden cutout of Deacon Frost.

Nico: Throw sun fruits at this cutout of Deacon Frost.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Nico: GO!

Nico pressed the button and Lucy threw the sun fruits and they hit him and exploded in flashes of light and it incinerated into dust. Then more cutouts came and she bashed them all over with the fruits and blew them apart.

She was done.

Nico: YEAH! Nice job!

Maria: Nice job, Lucy!

Lucy Loud: Thanks Maria.

Nico: Laney will like this one. Crackity Hack.

Laney: Awesome!

Laney stood ready and she had to crack a huge rock with her hand.

Nico: GO!

She charged up and then…

KRASMASH!

She smashed it hard and shattered it into a million pieces!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Laney wins!

Poliwag: Nice job, Laney!

Nico: Now for this one. Lana you will like this. You got to hit this meteor, as far as you can with this baseball bat.

Lana: COOL! Lets do it!

Nico was ready.

Lana charged up the bat with a powerful aura.

HERE COMES THE WINDUP! AND THE PITCH!

Then…

KRASMASH!

Lana hit the meteor and it went flying super far and it went 10,000 lightyears and smashed into an evil planet we hate and it exploded!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: That was the evil planet of Nestross! You blew that entire planet into smithereens!

Lana: AWESOME!

Nico: It probably wasn't important.

Me: Nope.

Eli: But Lana won!

Qin: Yep.

Lola: My turn.

Nico: Yep. You got to chop down this whole tree and build a log mansion in a short amount of time.

Lola: No problem.

Nico: GO!

Lola chopped it down in less than 10 seconds and did an awesome 500,000 square foot log mansion and it was the Gotham Royal York Log Hotel!

Nico: WINNER!

Rita: That was great Lola!

Lola: Thanks Mom.

Nico: Who's next?

Lisa: I am next.

Nico: You will like this one Lisa. Breakdancing contest.

Lisa Loud: Now you are speaking my vocabulary.

Nico: Go for it.

Lisa was dancing to hip hop music and she was really doing well.

Lisa won.

Me: YEAH BABY!

Xenia: That was awesome Lisa!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: And Lily you will like this one. Archery.

Lincoln: Cool!

Lily: Awesome! I've been practicing that one.

Me: Neat!

Lily: Lets do it.

Lily was firing arrows and she hit all the targets perfectly!

Nico: WINNER!

We cheered.

Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Olivia Erasmus of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Olivia Erasmus, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Olivia Erasmus, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Olivia Erasmus, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Olivia Erasmus: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Olivia, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Mary Adelberte's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, mirrors, ghosts, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Mary's British Bloody Mary

Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Bloody Mary Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Olivia Erasmus, she left black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, mirrors, ghosts, and angels with every step.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Olivia Erasmus, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Mary Adelberte as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are mirrors, ghosts, angels, and Ghostrick Mary flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Olivia Erasmus: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Mary Adelberte emerged, but she was changed forever.

HALLOWEEN MUSIC PLAYS

Mary Adelberte grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long blood red hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, mirrors, ghosts, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Mary emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on ghost earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Mary with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her red ghost-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker

Necklace of Eternal Love. Mary Adelberte has on a black sleeveless blouse, red sleeveless crop top, dark red skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghosts, mirrors, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Mary and Bloody Mary surrounded by stars, light, mirrors, and darkness. Suddenly, Mary Adelberte felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blood red angel wings with black tips on the large blood red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Mary Adelberte's massive Ghostrick Mary's British Bloody Mary Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Bloody Mary Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, mirrors, ghosts, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mary Adelberte's Ghostrick Mary British Darkness Archangel Greatsword of British Darkness Bloody Mary Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Ghostrick Lantern etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large red ghost heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red ghost heads and below the pumpkin heads is a large white angel head with blood red gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Mary's heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below Ghostrick Mary and Bloody Mary that said, "Mary Adelberte, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mary, Britain's Legendary Bloody Mary, The Bloody Mary of Michigan, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Dark Curses, Darkness, and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Hawk and Hank, Archenemy of Santánico Pandemonium, Destroyer of Olivia Erasmus of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Ghosts, Mirrors, Curses, and Angels"

メアリー・アデルバーテ、ゴーストリック・メアリーのジーン・スラマー、イギリスの伝説的なブラッディ・メアリー、ミシガン州のブラッディ・メアリー、ウルスラ・トゥルアイギールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇の呪い、闇、そして光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、闇のマスター、ダークアーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、そしてブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ホークとハンクの破砕者、サンタニコ・パンデモニウムの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのオリビア・エラスムスの破壊者、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、幽霊、鏡、呪い、天使のマスター

Mary Adelberte has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK MARY-BLOODY MARY-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BRITISH BLOODY MARY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MARY ANGEL OF DIVINE BRITISH DARKNESS LIGHT BLOODY MARY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BRITISH DARKNESS LIGHT BLOODY MARY ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Mary Adelberte's Super Angel-Ghostrick Mary-

Bloody Mary-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Olivia Erasmus saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Mary Adelberte with a knife to stab her in the heart and kill her, but Mary Adelberte fired a powerful barrage of black and blood red energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, mirrors, ghosts, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Mary's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Bloody Mary of Michigan, and what she had done in casting curses on the villains was literally that powerful, and now, Olivia Erasmus' going to pay the price for her crimes.

Mary Adelberte: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The British Darkness Light British Bloody Mary Angel Ghostrick Mary Angel and Divine British Darkness Light British Bloody Mary Angel Ghostrick Mary Love) (British Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten

Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Mary Adelberte and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Olivia Erasmus, now it's time we put you down for good!

Mary Adelberte, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Olivia Erasmus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Olivia Erasmus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Mary Adelberte, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Olivia Erasmus mad.

Olivia Erasmus: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Olivia Erasmus' vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Olivia Erasmus ran at Lincoln, Mary Adelberte, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Olivia Erasmus' stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Olivia Erasmus in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Olivia Erasmus' soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Olivia Erasmus into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Olivia Erasmus' drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Mary Adelberte, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Mary Adelberte's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails, and massive blood red angel wings are permanent.

Mary Adelberte: (British Accent) That's one down and fifteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Mary.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Mary Adelberte wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mary Adelberte's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Mary flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and Lantern flying through the darkness as ghosts rose from the ground and flew behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Mary Adelberte absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly frightening fight, Lincoln, Mary, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Olivia Erasmus in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Olivia Erasmus' life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus, my little sister Michaela Artorgius, and you guys will love meeting her, Michaela Artorgius is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordswoman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Michaela Artorgius is also a direct descendant of King Arthur of Camelot.

We gasped at that bit of news including Catherine Arthur, the immortal daughter of King Arthur and Gene-Slammer of Quetzalcoatl the Titan of Summons and Dame Minerva Arthur.

Catherine Arthur: (British Accent) Another descendant of my father, now this I got to see.

Minerva Arthur: (British Accent) Same here.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Plus, Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Michaela Artorgius hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Michaela and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lynn, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Michaela Artorgius and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Sword of Justice. It drove Lynn into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Michaela fired chains of light magic which bound Lynn and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and we also saw they also tied up Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan earlier, and when we told them of what Lynn did, they were furious.

Nico: Should've known Lynn would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, I was disgusted that Lynn would do this, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and Michaela Artorgius and I casted a spell to make sure they couldn't try to come after us for revenge after they got sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of King Arthur and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: Lynn really hated that their greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and they got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She didn't listen to any of our warnings in the past, and look at what happened. And now, for tomorrow, for Flurry Heart's special mission, we're going to face off against Luna Enoch.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Yes, which means you, Flurry Heart, and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Flurry Heart: This'll be one awesome fight tomorrow.

Me: How did you like your birthday Nico!?

Nico: Best. Birthday. Ever!

We cheered wildly!

Me: We're so glad you had fun!

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon: Guys, tomorrow rescue, the 4 of us are gonna take you to a special place

Me: Ooh looking forward to it.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Now we got to get ready for tomorrows mission. Flurry Heart has her big day next.

Flurry Heart: I sure do. Michael and friends are gonna be happy to see us and to have us help them.

Laney: Yep they sure are.

We had the most awesome day ever for Nico.

We went back home after paying for the meal and then went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Arizona, Michael and friends were getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be to take down Nascour and make him and the Cipher Organization pay by throwing them in jail and send Nascour to the Black Gates.

Michael: It's going to be so awesome helping everyone out and having Flurry Heart help out too.

Rui: I'm really excited for this too.

Michael: Same here. Lets get ready guys.

They called out their pokemon and they went at the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Another awesome chapter done!

HAPPY BIRTHDAY TO NICO!

This was a great chapter.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Gi, Zecora, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer and Miho Nishizumi as well as Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Jellyfish, Toawart, Wiki Tiki and Thunder Kang and we're going to PokePark and we're going to see an awesome place full of Pokemon and it's going to be a beautiful and amazing we're going to battle Another Alchemy Beasts, Golden Homunculus, Tiki Tak Tribe and Chillyfish. And we're going to find the Shen Gong Wu in the rescues starting now. First up is the Mantis Flip Coin. Also we're going to meet a Solgaleo Gene-slammer. Her name is Taiyou Hawkins and she is a powerful master of the sun.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Flurry Heart, Dina Mabrouk, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mummy, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Luna Enoch

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Japan, but we also got some bad news: The Band of Seven, Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu are back, and they're on the rampage again, but Inuyasha's not going to stand for that. Just like with the fight against Naraku who came back last year in Spain due to Evolt, Inyuasha's going to transform and slay those seven barbarians and send them to The Black Gates forever. And for tomorrow, we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Michaela Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus and little sister of Melanie Artorgius, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and member of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman. She trained Lincoln constantly in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, here's this bit of news: Michaela Artorgius is also a direct descendant of King Arthur of Camelot. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Michaela Artorgius hates Lynn with a very blazing passion. One day, Michaela and Lincoln along with the rest of the Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, they heard a loud belch and the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lynn, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs to attack them. Michaela Artorgius and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Sword of Justice, and it drove Lynn into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on them, Lincoln and Michaela fired chains of light magic which bound Lori and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when they told them of what Lynn did, they were furious. Lincoln was disgusted that Lynn was at it again, but in the end, her plan failed and Lynn eventually got grounded for eighteen weeks and Michaela Artorgius and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she didn't try to come after them for revenge after she got sent to Aunt Ruth's because messing with the descendant of King Arthur and member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome battle between Pokemon of Light and Darkness as we battle Cipher and Nascour and make that monster pay for his crimes.

See you next time.

# GALE OF DARKNESS AND LIGHT VS CIPHER

THIS CHAPTER IS FOR THE GAMES POKEMON COLOSSEUM AND GALE OF DARKNESS

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS FOR FLURRY HEART'S BIG DAY MISSION

---

Walking through the forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Gi, Zecora, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer and Miho Nishizumi as well as Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Jellyfish, Toawart, Wiki Tiki and Thunder Kang and we were heading to a place that Poliwag and the mascots all know. The Mascots were leading us to it.

Xenia: Boy this is gonna be interesting.

Poliwag: You're going to love this place guys. Me, Horsea and Manaphy found it and it will be a really awesome one.

Camie: I can't wait to see it.

Gi: Me too.

Nico: It will be awesome.

Sirius: Yep.

Ibara Shiozaki: I'm really looking forward to this.

Varie: Me too.

Nico: Gi, I want to thank you, Chillyfish, and your teams for coming.

Gi: It's no problem Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Zecora: A most fun rescue this will be, and it will be a great adventure for us to see.

Nico: Zecora, is rhyming for you sometimes hard?

Zecora: Rhyming for me is my way of talking to one for all to hear, to not doing so for me is a way to show ones fear.

Fluttershy: Its been Zecora's way to talk since we met her.

Nico: That does make sense.

Me: I think it's really cool.

Zecora: But to answer your question it's never hard for me as you can see and love, it's a way for me to show that I am as gentle as a dove.

Nico: That makes sense.

Fluttershy: It sure does look amazing.

Nico: You should know that Wheelie used to rhyme until it got too challenging for him. That's why we helped him talk normally. So just say the word on if you want the same thing, okay?

Zecora: I will do that to help you better understand for me, for it will be challenging for one to see.

Fluttershy: She will try her hardest Nico.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yeah. Nico did you have an awesome birthday yesterday?

Nico: Is Lila Rossi still dead?

Maria: Of course.

Me: Always will be dead and forgotten.

Nico: Then my answer is yes. It was the best ever!

We cheered for him.

Lana: Glad you had fun!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah you sure did.

Nico: And I loved all your presents and they were so cool.

Lola: I'm glad you loved them Nico.

Nico: Thanks!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was one of the best you've had.

Maria: That was so fun!

Nico: I hope guys liked the mini games.

Lincoln: We had a lot of fun!

Qin: Yeah! Those were awesome!

Maria: They sure were!

Me: Luna made a really loud belch and Lynn made TONS of pizzas.

Camie: Boy they sure did. What did Lynn do with all those pizzas?

Rita: She cooked them all and fed them to the homeless and the poor.

Lola: That's thoughtful of Lynn.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Anna Anyanova: Boy no kidding. The resident sports girl actually has a heart of gold.

Nico: Yep.

Me: How did you like the food we made for you Nico?

Nico: I liked them. I even got to eat some of Lynn's pizzas

Me: That's awesome.

Xenia: Yeah that was all awesome.

Poromon: Some of the best food ever.

Qin: It sure was.

Poliwag: We're here guys!

We saw that we were at an awesome Multi-Biome Landscape and there was a lot of Pokemon everywhere!

Me: WHOA!

Poliwag: Welcome to PokePark.

Nico: I've heard about this place! It's a place where Pokemon can go and have fun in their zones and have awesome adventures.

May: Boy this is so awesome!

Maria: My kind of place for Horsea.

Me: Ash would love bringing Pikachu and his Pokemon here.

Laney: So would all of his friends.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: Funny you should say that. We actually met another Pikachu here

Me: Really?

Nico: Did you really?

Poromon: Yep. Follow us.

We went into the park and we saw another Pikachu there.

Lola: Oh wow.

Pikachu 2: Pika!

He went over to Poromon and the Mascots.

Pikachu 2: Pikachu!

Poliwag: Hey Pikachu!

We also saw a Chikorita, Charmander, and Piplup.

Me: Cool a Chikorita, Charmander and Piplup.

Nico: Cool.

Poliwag: How have you guys been doing.

Pikachu: Pikachu Pika. (Doing great Poliwag)

Chikorita: Chika. (Yeah.

Nico: One sec.

Nico turned on his translator and we understood them.

Charmander: Boy you guys are gonna have fun here.

Poromon: You guys can look at the other zones quickly if you want. But right now, the attractions here in the Meadow Zone are the main focus.

Me: Okay.

Nico: This will be fun and awesome to see.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And I sense Anothers here too.

Nico: Really?

Eli: Yep we have Another Alchemy Beast Salamandra the Steel, Ouroburos The Bronze, Leon the Lead, Aretos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury, Moonface The Silver, Golden Homunculus, Tiki Tak Tribe and Chillyfish.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: The Alchemy Beasts. This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Tiki Tak Tribe and Chillyfish were split up into 7 spots.

Manaphy: The attractions here are Bulbasaur's Daring Dash and Venusaur's Vine Swing

Nico: Cool!

Eli: That will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Lets try those out.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: And then we can try out the zones for the Anothers.

Lola: Okay

Nico: I'll try Bulbasaur's Daring Dash

Poromon: You'll love it Nico.

Qin: Go Nico!

Maria: Yeah!

Lola: Go for it.

Bulbasaur: Here are the rules. You have to run to the finish line in a specific amount of time.

Nico: All right then.

Me: What is the specific amount of time?

Bulbasaur: 30 to 10 seconds.

Nico: Easy for me.

Eli: Go for it Nico.

Nico: I won't even need Ridewatches.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Need a referee?

Bulbasaur: Sure.

She spun around and was in Referee clothes!

Qin: Awesome Laney.

Laney: Here we go. ON YOUR MARKS! GET SET! GO!

ZOOM!

Nico ran out of there faster than a bullet fired from a gun and he crossed the finish line in 11 seconds!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Laney: Winner with 11.2 seconds! Nico!

Luan: I'll try out Venusaur's Vine Swing

Eddy: Go for it Luan. Just as long as you don't crash into trees like George.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That would be funny.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure would be.

Venusaur: That would be funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Venusaur: Relax. Any Pokemon that tries this attraction out doesn't run into a tree. They just have to swing out into the required distance.

Nico: Oh good.

Me: Sorry about that. We have a member of the team known for crashing into trees and it's funny.

Lola: Yeah he cracks us up.

Luan: Yeah.

Venusaur: I see.

Luan and Pikachu got ready.

Venusaur: Ready?

Luan: Ready!

Pikachu 2: Ready!

Laney: Ready! GO!

Luan swung on the vine and did a Tarzan Yell.

GEORGE GEORGE GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE! STRONG AS HE CAN BE!

Luan: (TARZAN YELL)

Bonsly: What are you expecting? There are no trees in the way.

Me: I know but Luan loves the song.

Luan won!

Luan: YEAH!

Laney: LUAN WINS!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: That was fun!

Me: That was awesome guys!

Nico: It sure was!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Now for the Another MOE members

Eli: Yep. First up is Another Alchemy Beast - Salamandra The Steel.

Nico: Ooh! This one is gonna be fiery.

Eli: Yep. That one is in the Lava Zone.

Lola: Wow! I would like that one.

We were off to the Lava Zone.

---

We arrived at the Lava Zone and it was a volcano field with lava lakes and pools and it was extremely hot.

Nico: Here we are!

Me: Whew! The Lava Zone! This one is gonna be infernal and hot.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Whew! I like it.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too. This is my kind of place.

Varie: Yeah it's awesome.

Maria: Who do we call in for this one first?

Lincoln: Vicky Volcanus. She wanted an archenemy.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Or volcanically hot in this case.

Maria: Okay then.

Maria called her in and in a volcano erupting came Vicky Volcanus!

Vicky Volcanus: I'm here guys.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There she is!

Vicky Volcanus jumped down and we saw ANOTHER ALCHEMY BEAST - SALAMANDRA THE STEEL!

Me: Whoa!

Vicky Volcanus: So my archenemy is going to be Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel! I like that.

Laney: Awesome.

Another Salamandra the Steel: (In a girls voice) But it's awesome that I am my gene-slammer for.

Lincoln: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and had the kanji for fire in the middle of her forehead and she had red angel wings and had red clothes and had a fire sword in her hands and she had the kanji for Steel on her right arm.

Lincoln: Selene Salamandra!

Selene Salamandra: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and my goodness you grew so much.

Lincoln: I haven't seen you since you 17. Selene is the gene-slammer of Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel and she also hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Me: Uh oh. What did Chandler do to warrant your hatred towards him?

Selene Salamandra: He tried to stab Lincoln in the cafeteria with a knife and I got him suspended from school for a year and sent him to juvie for 12 months.

We gasped!

Lana: I remember that!

Lola: That jerk! But he is not like that anymore.

Me: No kidding. Chandler was a heartless bully back then. What a freak!

Nico: Chase Young poisoned him with his evil.

Anna Anyanova: He sure did. We found out that Chase Young made him into a monster.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: By the way are the rest of the Anothers friendly or hostile?

Selene Salamandra: Friendly and they are really amazing.

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yeah.

Vicky Volcanus: Sorry we have to do this.

Selene Salamandra: No worries.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from her Another.

Vicky Volcanus: Now to show real firepower.

Vicky fired a wave of fire and blasted down Another Alchemy Beast - Salamandra the Steel and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: One down and 9 to go.

Eli: Next up is Another Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros The Bronze. That one is in the Haunted Zone.

Brittney: Ooh! Me and the goths will feel right at home in that one.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

---

We arrived in the Haunted Zone and it was a scary haunted house zone and it had the scariest mansion ever.

Me: (GULPS) Scary place.

Qin: (GULPS) No kidding.

Camie: This place gives me the creeps.

Eli: Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't with us or those two chickens would be peeing their pants.

Camie: Tell me about it.

Poromon: This is the outside. In a future rescue, we'll be visiting the inside of this house.

Nico: Good idea.

Maria: Time to call in Bianca Vexxos.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria did so and then out of a huge splash of water came the Blue Whale Gene-slammer Bianca Vexxos!

Bianca Vexxos: Hey guys! (LOUD FART) Pardon me.

Nico: No worries. Your archenemy is Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros The Bronze.

Bianca Vexxos: Nice! (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Nico: There she is!

Out came ANOTHER ALCHEMY BEAST - OUROBOROS THE BRONZE!

Nico: Whoa! Another Alchemy Beast - Ouroboros The Bronze.

Lola: This one is gonna be a tough one.

Lana: Bronze is tough.

Nico: Yep.

Another Ouroboros The Bronze: (In a girls voice) Scary place for a battle huh?

Lincoln: Ophelia Ouroboros! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had the kanji for Light in the middle of her forehead and she had orange clothes and orange angel wings and had the kanji for bronze on her right arm and she had a sword of light in her hands.

Ophelia Ouroboros: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Oh I forgot to tell you that all seven of the Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers all hate Chandler for specific reasons.

Me: Whoa! What do you hate Chandler for?

Ophelia Ouroboros: He tried to kill Lincoln and all his friends with 20 tons of nitroglycerin.

Me: WHOA!

Ophelia Ouroboros: I know. He was busted and sent to juvie for 3 years.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Geez. Damn that Chase Young!

Lola: No kidding!

Nico: One errant twitch and Lincoln would've gone kablooie!

Me: Yeah Nitroglycerin is highly unstable and highly explosive.

Ophelia Ouroboros: Good thing I teleported all those barrels to the sewage plant. It was closed that day so I blew up his family's sewage plant with it.

Lola: Very clever.

Xenia: Nice!

Bianca Vexxos: Sorry we have to fight like this. (LOUD FART!) Oops sorry. I have a condition.

Ophelia Ouroboros: Oh no worries.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from the Another and Bianca fired waves of energy and blasted Another Ouroboros the Bronze and smashed him down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome!

Eli: Nice! Next up is Leon the Lead.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: That one is in the Cavern Zone.

Lola: Looks like we're going underground.

---

We arrived at the Cavern Zone.

Me: Wow! (Echoing)

Nico: What a cave.

Poromon: No one cause a cave in here!

Lola: Its amazing.

Nicole: Boy I would like a cave like this.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: It's amazing here.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Who do we call in for this one?

Maria: Reggie Kenzaki.

Kazuma: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Maria called her in and in an energy card came Reggie Kenzaki!

Reggie Kenzaki: Hey guys.

Lola: Awesome to see you here.

Maria: Your Archenemy is Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead.

Reggie Kenzaki: Cool!

Lana: Yep.

Poliwag: I see her!

Then out came Another Alchemy Beast - Leon The Lead!

Me: Another Alchemy Beast - Leon the Lead.

Qin: This is gonna be brutal.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Leon the Lead: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun will be on soon.

Lincoln: Linda Leon! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had yellow eyes and had the kanji for Earth in the middle of her forehead and she had brown angel wings and had yellow and brown clothes and had a crystal sword in her hand and she had the kanji for lead on her right arm.

Linda Leon: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Me: What is your reason for hating Chandler?

Linda Leon: Lincoln told you about our hatred towards Chandler. Well he tried to flood the entire school with raw sewage and drown us in it.

Me: EW!

Nico: That is disgusting.

Linda Leon: Yeah but I opened a tunnel into his own mansion and flooded it instead. His mom sent him to reform school for a year.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Geez.

Linda Leon: Yeah that was gross.

Nico: You ready?

Linda Leon: I sure am.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated the Another and Reggie fired a wave of energy and blasted it and smashed it down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome.

Eli: Yeah. Next up is Another Alchemy Beast - Aretos the Tin. That one is in the Flower Zone.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Lets head there.

We were off.

---

We arrived in the Flower Zone and it was beautiful.

Lola: It's so beautiful here!

Laney: It sure is.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Maria: Who do we call in for this one?

Nico: Wendy Saber.

Maria: Okay.

Maria called her in and in a symbol with the 13 swords came Wendy Saber!

Wendy Saber: I'm here guys.

Qin: Awesome!

Horsea: I see her!

Me: Up in the sky!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER ALCHEMY BEAST - ARETOS THE TIN!

Qin: Another Aretos the Tin!

Camie: Wow!

She landed.

Another Aretos the Tin: (In a girls voice) Sorry about the flight scare.

Lincoln: Aylene Aretos! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had the kanji for wind in the middle of her forehead and she had green angel wings and had green clothes and the kanji for Tin on her right arm and had a tornado sword in her hand.

Aylene Aretos: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: What reason do you have for hating Chandler?

Aylene Aretos: I hate that freak because he tried to blow up the chemistry lab and frame Lincoln for the crime and get him sent to prison. But I heard that you guys stopped him and got him expelled and Laney got justice.

Laney: I sure did.

Me: Long story on that.

Laney: But that jerk deserved it.

Nico: Ready?

Aylene Aretos: I sure am.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and Wendy fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Aretos and smashed it down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome.

Eli: Now for Another Ekenas the Mercury. That one is in the Beach Zone.

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to the Beach Zone.

---

We arrived at the Beach Zone.

Me: Wow!

Manaphy: This is my favorite one.

May: Boy it sure is pretty here.

Me: Too bad we didn't bring our swim clothes.

Misty Tredwell: I know. This would make an awesome beach spot.

Xenia: It sure will.

Laney: I would like it.

Camie: Me too.

Himiko: I would too.

Maria: Who do we call in for this one?

Nico: Catherine Horacio.

Me: Awesome. Lobster VS Ekenas the Mercury.

Qin: Yep.

Maria called her in and in a vortex of water came Catherine Horacio!

Catherine Horacio: Ahoy lads!

Nico: Ahoy Catherine!

Qin: This will be fun.

Me: Wait look!

We saw something in the water.

We saw that it was ANOTHER ALCHEMY BEAST - EKENAS THE MERCURY!

Nico: Found her!

Me: Yep.

Then she came to us.

Another Ekenas the Mercury: (In a girls voice) This is awesome seeing you all here.

Lincoln: Elaine Ekenas! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had the kanji for water in the middle of her forehead and she had blue eyes and had blue water angel wings and she had blue clothes and the kanji for mercury on her right arm and she had a quicksilver sword!

Elaine Ekenas: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: What's your reason for hating Chandler?

Elaine Ekenas: That he shoved Lincoln's face in his butt and crapped in his mouth and I was so enraged that I beat the living crap out of him.

Lincoln: Worst thing I've ever tasted!

Poromon: Yucky!

Nico: Worse than a Dutch Oven!

Elaine Ekenas: 10 times Worse!

Catherine Horacio: Sorry we have to fight like this lass.

Elaine Ekenas: No worries.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and Catherine fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Cool.

Lola: Awesome!

Eli: Next up is Moonface the Silver.

Qin: Wow!

Eli: And that one is located in the Granite Zone.

Nico: Wow!

We were off.

---

We arrived in the Granite Zone and it looked like an ancient temple.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: Wow! Looks like an ancient temple.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nicole: Amazing history.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Who faces this one?

Me: Gloria Tokiwa.

Maria: Okay.

Maria called her in and then a figure came out of a clock and it was Gloria Tokiwa.

Xenia: Awesome!

Gloria Tokiwa: I'm here guys.

Camie: Cool.

Then we saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER ALCHEMY BEAST - MOONFACE THE SILVER!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This one is gonna be tough.

Nico: And you are?

Another Moonface the Silver: (In a girls voice) Someone that hates Chandler with the vengeance of the moon.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, had the kanji for darkness in the middle of her forehead and had pitch black angel wings an had black and purple clothes and had a moon sword.

Lincoln: Tsuki Moonface!

Tsuki Moonface: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Me: And what are your reasons for hating Chandler?

Tsuki Moonface: For going on a rampage by spraying us with a fire extinguisher and I bashed his head in with it and got him suspended for the rest of the year and he was forced to repeat the grade.

Nico: Yikes!

Qin: Ouch.

Xenia: Yikes.

Lola: Yeah that was terrible.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Ready for this?

Tsuki Moonface: Always ready.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and then Gloria fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: Now for Another Golden Homunculus.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: That one is going to be in the Iceberg Zone.

Me: Better Bundle up for that one.

Lola: Yep.

I pulled out our fur parkas and we were off.

We arrived in the Iceberg Zone.

Maria: It's so cold!

Me: It's like Antarctica!

Qin: But this is a perfect spot for Ice Pokemon.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call in for this one?

Maria: Crystal Lullaby.

Lincoln: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Maria called her in and then in a moon with a crystal came Crystal Lullaby.

Crystal Lullaby: I'm ready for action guys.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: There she is!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS!

Qin: Whoa Another Golden Homunculus!

Xenia: Golden as the sun!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Golden Homunculus: (In a girls voice) And proud of it!

Lincoln: Goldie Terrance! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and golden eyes and had golden clothes and she had the kanji for gold in the middle of her forehead and had golden angel wings and had a sword of gold.

Goldie Terrance: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Me: What's your reason for hating Chandler?

Goldie Terrance: He was pulverizing and beating up Laney and I stepped in and knocked out all of his teeth.

Laney: That jerk and his cronies broke 3 of my ribs and knocked out three of my teeth.

Lola: What a jerk.

Me: Yeah.

Crystal Lullaby: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Goldie Terrance: No worries.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her and Lincoln and Crystal fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Oh yeah!

Eli: Now for Another Tiki Tak Tribe and Chillyfish. They are in the Meadow Zone.

We were off.

---

We arrived and it was warm and perfect.

Me: Much better.

We took off our fur parkas.

Nico: Here we are again

Me: Yep.

Eli: Another Tiki Tak Tribe is close.

Qin: Zecora is ready for action.

Zecora: Batting Another will be a worthy challenge indeed and I am capable of being able to succeed.

Nico: I see them

7 figures came out and they were ANOTHER TIKI TAK TRIBE!

Qin: Whoa! Another Tiki Tak Tribe.

Xenia: Boy this will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Zecora: No who is the 7 assailants that have come for me on this adventure for us, and they would come here to stir such a fuss.

Another Krazy Kalimba: (In a girls voice) It's someone who knows J.D. very well.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had green eyes and had Hawaiian Clothes on and she had tattoos of each of the members of the Tiki Tak Tribe on her arm and pictures of them on her skirt as well as Tiki Tong on it.

Me: (GASP) Kayla Tonga!

Kayla Tonga: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Kayla is my friend from the island of Tonga and she is an amazing dancer, musician and more.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: This is amazing.

May: Sorry we have to do this

Kayla Tonga: No worries.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated the Another Tiki Tong Tribe and Zecora and Fluttershy blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Another Chillyfish next.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SCORPION FIRE 6!

She summoned Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiart, Professor Milo, Grimmel the Grisly, Pagemaster Dragon and Ghost Desiree.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This will be fun.

Gi: It sure will be fun.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: I see Another Chillyfish!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER CHILLYFISH!

Me: Whoa! This one is gonna be cold.

Qin: Yep.

Another Chillyfish: (In a gitls voice) Boy this place is really awesome.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl that was a mermaid. But she was half human and half jellyfish. She had blue hair and a blue bikini top and her lower half of her body was that of a jellyfish and she was surging with intense electricity.

Me: (GASP) Athena Volella!

Nico: Whoa! She's half human and half jellyfish.

Xenia: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: She's a Jellyfish Mermaid that I met and saved from evil fisherman off the coast of New Zealand.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito (gets out Revice gear): Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks (gets out Saber gear): Because we can grant it instead.

32m agoKaito: (gets out Revice gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Saber gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Revice Sword and Zocks got a Saber Sword.

Athena Volella: Nah I electrocuted him with intense electricity after he put this ridewatch in me.

Nico: Ouch.

Qin: Nice.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Jellyfish, Toawart, Wiki Tiki and Thunder Kang

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Athena Volella: No worries. Come at me and don't hold back.

She turned into Another Chillyfish.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) We should visit the Beach Zone tomorrow rescue.

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) With the proper beach gear:

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor

Nico: Thats a good idea.

Qin: Yeah

Nico: Time for some ice power. (ACTIVATES CHILLYFISH'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of ice and smashed her down.

Nico: Taste the hypnotic song. (ACTIVATES TIKI TAK TRIBE'S RIDEWATCH)

He glared and did a hypnotic song and immobilized her.

May: Time for some Jellyfish power! (ACTIVATES JELLYFISH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her.

May: And this. (ACTIVATES TOAWART'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Taste the Hawaiian Fury! (ACTIVATES WIKI TIKIS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fireballs and smashed her down.

Maria: And this will shock you! (ACTIVATES THUNDER KANG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed her down.

Zecora: A song worthy of a battle with heard of not with fear, but a song that will fill your eyes with a tear. (ACTIVATES TIKI TAK TRIBE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Piecemeal, Whales (Heros 108), Anti-Jorgen and Bashmaster came.

Nico: Nice team Ice Demon!

Ice Demon: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome!

Maria: Where's the next Gene Slammer?

Then a Solgaleo came!

Qin: WHOA! A Solgaleo!

Xenia: Awesome!

Solgaleo: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is just about finished.

Nico: Taiyou Hawkins!? Whoa!

Qin: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, red eyes, and had a sun in the middle of her forehead and had wings made of pure fire and she had red, orange, yellow and pink clothes and had a sword from the sun.

Taiyou Hawkins: Awesome to see you again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit Another Chillyfish and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Athena over.

Lola: That was awesome!

Luan: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job!

Taiyou Hawkins: Thanks. That was fun.

Zecora: A memory of young Nico's past you must have to share, for one so close to him it must be one full of care.

Taiyou Hawkins: It sure is an awesome one. It was when me and Nico were at my family's donut shop and we made sun donuts and they were a huge hit and they still are.

Nico: Those were pineapple upside-down cake sun donuts.

Me: Oh wow.

Lily: Sounds awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Taiyou hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Taiyou Hawkins: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers,

The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Captain Planet Linka, Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, and The Splendid Venus are heading to Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we also got bad news: The Band of Seven, Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu are back, and they're on the rampage again.

But, Inuyasha's not going to stand for that, and just like with the fight against Naraku who came back last year in Spain due to Evolt, Inuyasha's going to transform and slay those seven barbarians and send them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we also got bad news: The Band of Seven, Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu are back, and they're on the rampage again.

Inuyasha: Oh, not those barbarians again. They're really starting to annoy us big time.

Kagome: Ugh, I thought we got rid of them long ago, but they refuse to give up once again!

Me: It looks like it, now they're really going to get it big time!

Nico: You got that right. I may have missed out on your rescue yesterday when you guys kicked the asses of Top Dollar and his goons, Lincoln, but this is one rescue I'm so not missing out on.

May: Same here, we'll deal with those murderous thrill-seeking barbarians and send them straight to The Black Gates for good.

Captain Planet: It's hard to believe Bankotsu and his men not only kill demons, but also, humans as well, who would even do such a thing?

Lincoln: Seven people who have a completely absolute disregard of all life, which is why I'm looking forward to killing them once more, and making sure they never come back.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with short brown hair and dark blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus, in her right hand is The Sword of Justice, and with her are the seven girls.

Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away from those barbarians before they could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Michaela Artorgius, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after those barbarians.

?: You shall all perish for what you did in killing us, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We then saw our targets, The Band of Seven, Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu, and they were out for blood.

Sylvester: If it isn't our favorite bloodthirsty barbarian group from 16th Century Japan.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Inuyasha: Bankotsu, you and the others just made a huge mistake coming back from the dead and coming here to the modern day world to go on your rampage once again. Now, I'm through playing with you seven.

Suddenly, Inuyasha's gold eyes turned neon gold, and he was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with stars, demon blood, blue fire, ghosts, spirits, and dog demons, he unholstered his massive Tessaiga's Demon Slayer Greatsword of Dog Demon Justice from his back, and as he approached The Band of Seven, he left red and white energy, stars, demon blood, blue fire, ghosts, spirits, and dog demons with every step.

Inuyasha: Just like with Naraku, you, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu are a massive pain in the tail, Bankotsu. Honestly, no matter how many times we keep stopping you, you refuse to quit. All you seven ever care about is killing humans and demons indiscriminately and because of it, so much blood has been spilled and you seven have left nothing but pain and suffering in your wake. Well, that ends here and now, this time, you seven going to be put down for good, and this time, you psychos are never ever coming back.

Suddenly, Inuyasha was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with stars, blue fire, ghosts, spirits, and demon blood surrounding the vortex, there are dog demons running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Inuyasha emerged, but he was changed forever.

Inuyasha grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long thick mane of waist-length silver-white hair, he has neon gold eyes with slit like pupils and a red and white energy aura with stars, ghosts, spirits, blue fire, demon blood, dog hanyou, and angels surrounding him, he has a dog hanyou and blood red crescent moon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, he has on silver dog earrings with golden gems for eyes and holding the Spirit Fire, Demon Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and white crystal links and a white dog demon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dog hanyou with gold gems for eyes and holding the Spirit Fire, Demon Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on a white long-sleeved shirt with red phoenix, red pants, black knee-high leather boots, red long-sleeved trenchcoat made from The Robe of the Fire-Rat, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with blue fire, ghosts, spirits, stars, demon blood, and dog demons on the coattails and on the back is a dog demon surrounded by spirits and stars. Suddenly, Inuyasha felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive silver-white angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and his claws were also ready.

Suddenly, Inuyasha's massive Tessaiga's Demon Slayer Greatsword of Dog Demon Justice and all the greatswords and swords began merging together and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and white energy, stars, ghosts, demon blood, spirits, and dog demons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and a gold dragon etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, curved, over-sized blade that looks like a dog's fang, large patch of white dog's fur for the crossguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white dog heads with gold gems for eyes and on the bottom of the white dog heads is a large white dog head with gold gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden dog demon head with gold gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the dog demon that said, "Inuyasha, Brave Demon Slayer of Feudal Japan, Loving Son of Izayoi and Tōga, Wielder of The Yokai Sword Tessaiga, Loving Half-Brother of Sesshōmaru, Loving Husband of Kagome Higurashi, Son-In-Law of the Higurashi Family, Loving Father of Moroha, Loving Uncle of Towa and Setsuna, Loving Future Father and Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Member of The Demon Slayer Consolidate, Archenemy of Vortex, Destroyer of Naraku and Many Enemies from Feudal Japan, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Spirits, Blue Fire, Demon Blood, and Dog Hanyou"

犬夜叉、封建時代の日本の勇敢なデーモンスレイヤー、十六夜とトーガの愛する息子、妖怪剣鉄砕牙の使い手、殺生丸の愛する異母兄弟、日暮かごめの愛する夫、日暮家の義理の息子、もろはの愛する父、トワとセツナの愛する叔父、リンカーンの愛する未来の父と義理の兄弟、ラウド、デーモンスレイヤー統合のメンバー、渦の大敵、奈落の破壊者と封建時代の日本の多くの敵、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして精霊のマスター、青い火、悪魔の血、そして犬のハンヨウ

Inuyasha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DOG HANYOU-YOKAI-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DEMON BLOOD YOKAI SPIRIT FIRESTORM DOG HANYOU ANGEL OF DIVINE DEMON BLOOD YOKAI SPIRIT FIRESTORM DOG HANYOU JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEMON BLOOD YOKAI SPIRIT FIRESTORM DOG HANYOU HOPE!

We were amazed by Inuyasha's Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Kagome saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, steam whistling out of her ears, and blood dripping from her nose. But, when The Band of Seven saw it, their rage went completely through the roof, and they ran after Inuyasha to kill him, but Inuyasha fired a powerful barrage of red and white energy blasts with stars, demon blood, blue fire, spirits, ghosts, dog hanyou, and angels, and they hit The Band of Seven and burned them badly, and Inuyasha fired a powerful Wind Scar with his new greatsword and it hit them and left scars on them.

Moroha: No way, now Dad has transformed into his Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, so awesome!

Lincoln: That's so awesome, Moroha, and I just saw on the upgraded kanji on the back of your dad's long white long-sleeved trenchcoat that said, "Loving Future Son-In-Law and Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud".

Me: Does make sense though, since you're going to marry Moroha, Inuyasha and Kagome's daughter and Towa and Setsuna, who are Sesshōmaru's daughters in the future, Lincoln.

Inuyasha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hanyou Spirit Demon Blood Fire Dog Hanyou Angel and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope) That's right. Now, then, shall we put an end to these barbarians once and for all, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (Smirks) I thought you'd never ask. Come on, gang, let's send these barbarians straight to the darkest depths of Hell once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang

transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Captain Planet Linka and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Band of Seven, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Inuyasha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hanyou Spirit Demon Blood Fire Dog Hanyou Angel and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope) Let's use a combo on these jerks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You got it, Inuyasha.

Lincoln and Inuyasha channeled red and white and rainbow energy and elemental forces into their massive greatswords.

Lincoln and Inuyasha: ELEMENTAL WIND SCAR BACKLASH WAVE!

Lincoln and Inuyasha fired two powerful waves of energy and winds which hit The Band of Seven and they not only sent them back, but it also gave them some very nasty bleeding scars and it infuriated them greatly.

Inuyasha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hanyou Spirit Demon Blood Fire Dog Hanyou Angel and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope) Didn't like that, huh? Well, you're not going to like this one. BLADES OF BLOOD!

Inuyasha fired blades of hardened blood from swings of his massive greatsword which injured The Band of Seven even more.

Inuyasha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hanyou Spirit Demon Blood Fire Dog Hanyou Angel and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit

Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope) Now, Lincoln!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Got it! And now, you and The Band of Seven die here, Bankotsu!

Lincoln readied his claws on the fingers of his left hand.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Dokkasō!

Lincoln scratched and stabbed Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu right in the chest, and Kyokotsu, and his poison-laced claws combined with his absorption ability caused the bodies of The Band of Seven to break down and Lincoln absorbed them and he assimilated their immense strength, immense durability and endurance, enhanced speed, enhanced agility and reflexes, and immense stamina.

Sesshomaru: Interesting, Lincoln used Dokkasō and combined with his absorption ability, the bodies of those barbarians quickly broke down even more allowing for a more faster absorption rate.

Then, his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds had absorbed the weapons of The Band of Seven: Bankotsu's Banryū, Jakotsu's Jakotsutō, Ginkotsu's hosts of weapons, Kyōkotsu's flail, Renkotsu's fire weapons, and Suikotsu's Tiger Claws, and he banished the spirits of The Band of Seven to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as we holster our weapons and power down, and Inuyasha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, and massive silver-white angel wings are permanent. Then, Kagome went up to

Inuyasha and they shared a romantic kiss, and we cheered for them.

Inuyasha: Now, we're finally rid of The Band of Seven once and for all.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln's massive greatsword wound up absorbing all of their weapons as well.

Lincoln: Yep, and all of the powers and abilities of their weapons have also been assimilated into my massive greatsword just like with the Tessaiga.

Inuyasha: We'd seen it before many times, and now, you used it on The Band of Seven's weapons. Next time, I think we should leave the taking of fallen enemies' weapons to you.

Kagome: Correction: it'll be left to him and you, Inuyasha.

Nico: Smart move, consider it a bonding between you two.

Moroha: That's right, Lincoln's going to marry me, Towa, and Setsuna, and it'll also be quite a perfect opportunity for you guys to bond even more, Dad.

Inuyasha: (Realizing what just happened) Wait a second, did you and your Mom…?

Lori: You literally did, you all came up with a plan and pulled one over on Lincoln and your Dad.

Lincoln: How did you learn how to come up with a plan like that?

Nicole: Oh boy, she spent so much time with you, she developed the same plan-making process as you, Lincoln.

Ronnie Anne: Along with the rest of his harem as well, and I'm also a natural plan-maker as well when it came to helping Mom, Bobby, and the rest of the family. But, I have to agree with Moroha, along with the rest of us, you two are going to be related in the near future, so no time like the present to do some Father-In-Law and Son-In-Law Bonding.

Lincoln: (Whistles) I certainly didn't see that one coming, looks like you all have pulled one over on The Man With A Plan.

Girl Jordan: Well, we learned from watching you, and we decided to put it into practice.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's true. (To Michaela Artorgius) And it's so good to see you again, Michaela Artorgius.

Michaela Artorgius: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Michaela Artorgius and he hugged her, and Michaela Artorgius is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michaela Artorgius: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Michaela Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus and little sister of Melanie Artorgius she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman. She's also a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and she trained me constantly in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Melanie Artorgius: All of us trained Lincoln constantly in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and we also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled in him what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: Like a true knight.

Lincoln: And here's this bit of news: Michaela Artorgius is also a direct descendant of King Arthur of Camelot.

Eli: That's incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and I made her a white coat with the coat of arms of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips after their training, and Michaela Artorgius hates Lynn with a very blazing passion. One day, Michaela and I along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, we heard a loud belch and the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lynn, and she brought with her an army of thugs to attack them. Michaela and I went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Sword of Justice, and it drove Lynn into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, we fired chains of light magic which bound and tied her up. I called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Lynn did, they were furious.

Joan Delenney: Lincoln was disgusted that Lynn was at it again, but in the end, her plan failed and Lynn eventually got grounded for eighteen weeks and Michaela Artorgius and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she didn't try to come after them for revenge after she got sent to Aunt Ruth's because messing with the descendant of King Arthur and member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: For shame, Lynn!

Inuyasha: Blame her dark side for it, she was such a bullheaded, stubborn jackass.

Lincoln: My words exactly, and now that you're here, Michaela.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Michaela Artorgius in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Michaela Artorgius: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Michaela Artorgius' neck with white gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Michaela Artorgius: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Michaela Artorgius.

Michaela Artorgius had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Marci from DOTA: Dragon's Blood and Alice Erzan, Cature Halfilng, Fray Ringgit, Lolo Eduard, Rachel Halfling, and Rumines from 3Ping Lovers!.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Marci from DOTA: Dragon's Blood and Alice Erzan, Cature Halfilng, Fray Ringgit, Lolo Eduard, Rachel Halfling, and Rumines from 3Ping Lovers!.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Marci: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Marci and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from The Band of Seven, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil,

Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Marci: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Marci: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Marci, Alice Erzan, Cature Halfilng, Fray Ringgit, Lolo Eduard, Rachel Halfling, and Rumines with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went were our old enemies, The Band of Seven, Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu are back, and they were on the rampage again.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Inuyasha transforming into his United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form and all of us kicking the crap out of those bloodthirsty evil barbarians and Lincoln finishing them off by absorbing them and his massive greatsword absorbing the weapons of The Band of Seven and sending their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Michaela Artorgius have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's the end of The Band of Seven, and those bloodthirsty fuckers better stay dead for good this time!

Lincoln: If I find out that Luna Enoch was behind this, that vampire's going to be worse than dead when I get through with her.

Eli: She was indeed behind it, Lincoln, The Force told me.

Lincoln: I should've known. Someone better get a stake made of oak and drenched in holy water 'cause I'm gonna drive it right into that vampire's black heart!

Kagome: Why do I have the feeling she's just awoken the beast?!

Inuyasha: I hate creatures and humans who kill for fun. Lincoln's no doubt going to use the Vampiric Life Drain on her after she gets weakened badly.

Me: Like he's done to so many villains in the past few fights.

Nico: Hey, they get him angry, and that's what's going to happen.

---

After finally getting rid of The Band of Seven and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Michaela Artorgius saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Michaela Artorgius: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Michaela, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michaela Artorgius: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Michaela Artorgius: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Me: Yep. So, Michaela, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Michaela Artorgius: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Huron with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard a loud belch in the air and we caught the stench of unwashed feet and B.O. along with limburger cheese and chum in the air, and we knew who it belonged to: none other than Lincoln's overly competitive, super aggressive, belching, farting, rude, disgusting older sister, Lynn, and one of the enemies of our order, and she was still out for blood even after we defeated her, and she was ranting like crazy that all she now wanted was our heads on a pike and then she'd kill everyone in her path. Lincoln had enough of Lynn's super violent and disgusting behavior and he called her out on it, he called her a violent, out of control, miserable, disgusting gross pig who had destroyed the bonds she had with her family, and for what, to be Number One in everything and kill anyone who got in her way. Then, he revealed he had on a microphone which was hidden in his hair and it recorded everything that Lynn said, and when she saw it, her face went pale and she had shock on her face when the rest of her family showed up after hearing the video and they were pissed at Lynn big time. Lynn, realizing she was made a fool out of, belched with extreme wrath and rage and she ran after us on all fours to kill us, but Lincoln and I fired chains of holy light which bound Lynn and we also put a muzzle on her, and then, she was put in Vanzilla and dragged back to The Loud House to face her doom: grounded for twenty-one weeks and she was thrown in a cage in her room with a straitjacket and muzzle to shut her big fat mouth.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well, and Lincoln did quite an awesome job with hiding a microphone in his hair along with a camera.

Lincoln: Lynn never saw it coming, and in the end, she got caught big time with her threat, and she got punished big time.

Joan Delenney: Indeed she did.

Inuyasha: Lynn, sometimes, that dark side of yours is insensitive, boorish, rude, disgusting, and has plain lousy table manners! If I was there, I'd give that pig the beatdown of her life and rip her in two.

Nico: 'Fraid that was taken by J.D. when he first encountered that pig during Packing Day years ago.

Lincoln: And me when she attacked me and Miyuki.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, and Debbie Gabler, the rest of his harem, and his kids are heading to Toad's Midway Madness for a day of fun. Plus, we found out Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, and Debbie Gabler had feelings for Lincoln and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Skullhead Wolf: Wow, so this is Toad's Midway Madness, awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Skullhead Wolf, and it's perfect for our family day before we head out for Flurry Heart's big day to kill Nascour and send him to The Black Gates. Shall we?

Lincoln, his harem, and his kids had fun on all the rides and they even had fun winning some prizes in the games there, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, Debbie Gabler, and the rest of his harem and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, Debbie Gabler, and the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they came back home to The World Tree Estate and they were back in their original clothes, and Nico and I also saw Lincoln had lipstick marks all over his face, massive muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: Whoa, looks like someone really had an awesome time at Toad's Midway Madness, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn

Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, and Debbie Gabler with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, Debbie Gabler are now in Linky's harem.

Sully: Wow, it's really been a long while since any of our old friends have joined Lincoln's harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Violet Steslicki, Donna Soohoo, Brynn Larson, Maria Garcia, Carla Delgado, Debbie Gabler, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks! Oh, Lincoln, I have a huge mission for you and Inuyasha.

Lincoln: A mission for us, this should be good.

---

After Lincoln's date at Toad's Midway Madness, Lincoln and Inuyasha are heading to Pentagram City to kill Stella Ars Goetia. The word of Andrealphus being killed yesterday by Sherlock Hound has finally caused Stella Ars Goetia's anger reached its boiling point, and now, her sanity has been destroyed forever: now she was out for one thing, revenge on us and the death of all humanity on Earth. But, the shadow of death was finally coming for her, the portal opened and Lincoln and Inuyasha stepped out of the portal along with Sherlock Hound.

Lincoln: Ah, so this is Pentagram City.

Inuyasha: It sure is a place of eternal damnation alright. I don't even know how Sherlock Hound was able to adjust to this place.

Lincoln: He'd gotten used to it ever since his first recruitment mission.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Indeed, and not only are we going to destroy Stella Ars Goetia, but this is also a recruitment mission as well for The Masters of Evil. We're to recruit Verosika Mayday's bodyguard, Vortex, into The Masters of Evil, and he'll be your archenemy, Inuyasha.

Inuyasha: So, my archenemy is that tough hellhound who protects Verosika Mayday. Okay, then, this should be good.

Lincoln: I knew you'd approve. Now, let's find Stella Ars Goetia and kill her once and for all.

Sherlock Hound, Inuyasha, and Lincoln travelled to the mansion of Stolas Ars Goetia, there, they were met by Paimon, king of the Ars Goetia and father of Stolas along with Verosika Mayday's hellhound bodyguard, Vortex.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Paimon, king of The Ars Goetia hierarchy and father of Stolas and Vortex, bodyguard of Verosika Mayday, I suppose you both know why we're here.

Paimon: No doubt, it's to kill my former daughter-in-law. Is my son and Octavia…?

Lincoln: They're okay, but last year, we found out that Stella had put out hits on all of us and it also included your son and granddaughter when we ran into Striker.

Paimon: (Sighs) I always knew there was something off about her.

Vortex: So, you all are going to kill her. I'm cool with that, I never liked her anyways.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Now, then, I believe we should head in to deal with her once and for all.

Sherlock Hound, Inuyasha, Lincoln, Paimon, and Vortex turned into black mist and slipped into Stolas' mansion unnoticed and quietly while Stella was still meeting with her hellhound mercenaries and she was still wanting Stolas' head on a pike along with all our heads. Suddenly, all of Stella's hellhound mercenaries were being slain one by one, but no one was in the room with them, and oceans of blood were being spilled.

Stella Ars Goetia: What in the nine rings of Hell is going on?! Who is doing this?! I demand that the head of the plebian be brought right now!

Suddenly, dark shadows began to darken the mansion, and the blood of the spilled mercenaries had begun to form a threatening message saying: Stella Ars Goetia, we have come for you, the time of your punishment is at hand! Then, a figure appeared from the darkness, it was Sherlock Hound, Inuyasha, Lincoln, Paimon, and Vortex. When Stella saw them, she was beyond enraged!

Stella Ars Goetia: YOU!?

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Don't act so surprised though, Stella, this day has been a long time coming. You and your brother were both warned about not going after Stolas and Octavia.

Lincoln: But last year, that all changed when we ran into Striker in The Sensei Fire Realm, and to find out you put out a hit on all of us, you and your brother both have crossed a line from which there is now no return, and now, the only thing awaiting you is death just like what happened to your brother.

Paimon: I never should've welcomed you as my daughter-in-law, my son and granddaughter are better off without you in their lives, wretch!

Stella Ars Goetia: I'll kill you, Stolas, Octavia, and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm along with every miserable human in the world! No one defies me and lives!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Never again will we allow you to live a single second further.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, demons, and demonic darkness surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, and as he approached Stella Ars Goetia, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, demons, and demonic darkness with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I must say, I'm not exactly surprised to see that you've lost your last grip on sanity, but to tell you the truth, you've had this coming for a long time. I warned you many times never to go after Stolas and Octavia, but you refused to listen, but what really crossed the line was when you sent Striker to kill us last year. We can't be killed ever, we're immortal and invincible, but you, you're not. Prepare yourself, Stella Ars Goetia, this is the end for you and your crazed desires for death and destruction.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there were shadow demons running around the vortex, and inside the massive vortex was a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Stella Ars Goetia: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

Sherlock Hound grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still has his eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, and demons surrounding him, he has a demonic dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with demon red iris, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he still has on the amulet with embedded large blood red gem but inside the gem is a black dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the amulet is a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and it's holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, he has on Sparda's monocle over his left eye, long purple Victorian coat with purple cuffs and red embroideries on the cuffs and coattails, white gloves, white cravat, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the coat with gold ring and small gold skull with blue gem on its cranium, purple pants, knee-high black boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the boots, and on the back of the long purple coat is a demonic dragon surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers, grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's massive Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, demonic darkness, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Sherlock Hound's Demonic Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic

Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red demon dragon etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with a substance resembling hardened lava on the blade, large midnight black demon wolf heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in its forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon wolf heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a midnight black demon wolf head with large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon wolf heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat and Dragon, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black wolf head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji below the demonic dragon that said, "Sherlock Hound, Famous Private Detective of 19th Century London, Famous Hero of England, Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mundus' Dark Ambitions and Avenger of Eva's Death, and Master of The Stars, Red Nebulae, Darkness, Blood, and Demons"

シャーロック・ハウンド、19世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イギリスの有名な英雄、スパーダの擁護者にして使者、モリアーティ教

授の陰謀を常に破滅させる者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる同盟者、ワトソン博士の信頼できるパートナーであり信頼できる仲間、問題の解決者複雑な謎、化学と物理学の修士、熟練したヴァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・カエルム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アルジェントゥム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、ラヴァス・ノックス・フルーレの兄弟、アーデン・イズニアの大敵、ムンダスとニーフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ムンダスの暗い野望の破壊者でありエヴァの死の復讐者、そして星、赤い星雲、闇、血のマスター、そして悪魔

Sherlock Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON HOUND-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DEMONIC DARKNESS DEMON HOUND ANGEL OF DIVINE STAR BLOOD-STAINED DEMONIC DARKNESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE STAR BLOOD-STAINED DEMONIC DARK DEMON HOUND COMPASSION!

Lincoln, Inuyasha, Paimon, and Vortex were amazed by Sherlock Hound's Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Stella Goetia saw it, she went absolutely berserk with rage and she ran right at Sherlock Hound to kill him, but Sherlock Hound fired a powerful barrage of black and blood red energy blasts with blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, blood, and demons at Stella Ars Goetia, and they exploded as they hit her, and she got hit badly by the attack, and it drove Stella Ars Goetia even more berserk than ever.

Devil May Cry OST: Legendary Battle Devil Emperor Mundus (In The Sky)

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Demon Hound Angel and Divine Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) Look at you, you claim to be someone of royalty, but now, when I look at you, all I see is nothing more than a petty child who always throws a temper tantrum whenever she doesn't get what she wants and you look for any excuse to torment and torture your ex-husband, no wonder Octavia now hates you completely, and now, we'll see to it that you die here and now.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You will never hurt another person again, you wretch.

The sclera of Inuyasha's eyes turned red and his eyes turned from gold to violet.

Inuyasha: Now, then, I hope you're ready to die.

Lincoln, Sherlock Hound, and Inuyasha went Stella Ars Goetia, and they charged at her with superfast speed that she was unable to see it for herself, and then.

SLASH! SLASH! SLASH!

Sherlock Hound, Lincoln, and Inuyasha appeared right behind her with their massive greatswords stretched out, and they had Stella's blood on it, and she looked down to see that Sherlock Hound, Lincoln, and Inuyasha had cut her stomach open and her guts were spilled out along with her blood, and she had scratches on her body and face from Inuyasha and Lincoln's claws. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword and powered down and Sherlock Hound holstered his massive greatsword and powered down, and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent..

Stella Ars Goetia: I-Impossible… , how… can you… Plebeians… kill me?! I… am… of… royal blood!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Because, you badly underestimated your opponent.

Lincoln: And due to the arrogance you had, you lost the battle before it could begin. Farewell and good riddance, Stella Ars Goetia.

Sherlock Hound, Lincoln, Inuyasha, Paimon, and Vortex walked away to a portal that led back home that he opened up as Stella Ars Goetia fell to the floor and died, and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: I take it the mission went well.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, Stella Ars Goetia is finally dead and her spirit was banished to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Plus, we recruited Vortex to The Masters of Evil and Paimon Ars Goetia to our side.

Loona: Nice. Hope you guys made that bitch suffer.

Inuyasha: Lincoln and I clawed her eyes out and left scratches on her body, and we also sliced open her stomach and spilled her guts and blood on the floor, so yeah, she suffered.

---

Later we were watching TV and Masai Den came in.

Masao Den: Do you guys wanna go on patrol with me?

Me: Sure Masao.

Laney: Lets go.

Qin: Yeah.

We went down to the planet and headed into the city.

Ash: Shinnosuke must be the next one we're facing

Me: Yep. All we have is the Battle Fever J and Zenkaiger Hitotsuki next.

Nico: Whoa this will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Masao Den: Boy this will be epic.

Camie: It sure will.

Ash: That's what I'm saying. Shinnosuke is probably the one for Battle Fever J

Pikachu: Pika.

Me: That's right he is. And that's the only one he has left before he is cured.

Nico: Then we'll help him.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: He has to be around here somewhere.

Me: I hope he's not at a bar somewhere getting drunk as his desire.

Qin: That would be weird.

Xenia: Yeah.

We then found him in the park sitting on a bench mumbling to himself.

Me: Shinnosuke?

Shinnosuke: Hey guys.

Xenia: Are you okay?

Shinnosuke: Thinking about Tamaki.

Tamaki: I'm right here Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke Tomari: I still think it's weird that we share the first name

Me: Even though you both share the same first name you are in no way biologically related.

Shinnosuke Tomari: I know.

Shinnosuke: I miss the way things were before this whole mess began. I just want things to be right with Tamaki. But I let my greed and selfishness get the better of me.

Me: Come on Shinnosuke, you made a mistake. But if anyone is to blame for your actions it's the Noto Council. They made you that way.

Sononi: Yeah my former brethren did that to you.

Shinnosuke: No. They didn't cause my friction with Tamaki. I did. Why, Tamaki? WHY CAN'T THINGS GO BACK TO HOW THEY WERE BEFORE?!

Me: Shinnosuke time heals all wounds.

Shinnosuke: NOT FOR ME! I WANT MY LIFE WITH TAMAKI BACK!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Battle Fever logo and turned into Sekaiki from episode 49 of Donbrothers!

---

In his early appearance, Shinnousuke is flirting with Sononi at a part of the city, when his girlfriend Tamaki caught him cheating on her. He runs away and Tamaki is upset and chases him until she trips and then she cries for the heartbreak he caused her

Tamaki entered the Donbro Cafe along with her boyfriend, Shinnosuke. However, Shinnosuke is quickly flirted by Haruka and Sononi, which caused her to be mad at him and ran off while Shinnosuke tries to go after her. Outside, Shinnosuke chased after Tamaki and tries to make amends with her but her desires for someone to look at and pay attention to her, causes her to turn into the Changeman Hitotsuki, Dengekiki. This also caused Shinnosuke to turn into a Battle Fever J Hitotsuki, Sekaiki.

Sekaiki and Dengekiki then start attacking when The Donbrothers arrived to stop them. While the Donbrothers fight the two Hitotsuki, the Noto Generals clash. Tsuyoshi, angered at the affection occurring all around him, angrily attacks Shinnosuke, only for him to be absorbed by Tamaki. Taro fights Tamaki in exchange, only for him to be absorbed by Shinnosuke

---

We gasped!

Me: Sekaiki the Battle Fever J Hitotsuki! I knew it!

Qin: WHOA! This is gonna be brutal!

Lola :Yeah!

Me: And I remember this guy! Shinnosuke was pissed that he couldn't get Tamaki back and he turned into this!

Xenia: Geez!

Me: Shinnosuke! You helped Tamaki get back to her senses and she became a member of the Donbrothers! You should be proud of her for that.

Sekaiki: I am proud of her. But I want her back with me forever!

Masao Den: Not like this! Fever!

He spun around, turning into Battle Japan.

Me: Shinnosuke, you don't have to be away from Tamaki ever again. Now you BOTH can be Donbrothers!

I fired a wave of light and separated Sekaiki from him!

Shinnosuke: (GROANS) What hit me?

Me: That!

He saw Sekaiki!

Shinnosuke: Oh man!

Me: But it's not too late for you.

I gave him a Donbrothers Gun and gear.

Tamaki: Now it's your turn Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke: Lets take him down together!

Me: That's the spirit!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON

PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドン

ヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: OH YEAH! Don Cupid Arrow. That's perfect for you Shinnosuke.

Shinnosuke: This is awesome! Thanks!

Tamaki: Now we both can be together.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Lets get him!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Sekaiki all over the place.

By generating yellow energy with his hands, Sekaiki absorbed nearby civilians

I snapped my fingers and teleported them back.

Qin: Nice try!

Me: Now feel the power of BATTLE FEVER BRAZIL!

I flared up the power of Brazil and fired waves of soccer balls and they hit Sekaiki and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Masao Den: J.D. are you sure you haven't watched us battle before?

Me: Positive. Just making my own ideas for you guys.

He shot fire at us And I fired waves of fire and the blasts collided and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH! Try BATTLE FEVER SWITZERLAND!

Nico flared up the power of Switzerland and rolled huge cheese wheels and they hit Sekaiki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down!

Qin: WHOA! Cheese Wheel Bombs! That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

He shot special Pentaforce projectiles at us

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and blasted the Pentaforce Projectiles and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: Nice one Eli!

Lola: YEAH!

Taro: Top this one! BATTLE FEVER UKRAINE!

Taro flared up the power of Ukraine and fired a powerful laser of radiation and it hit Sekaiki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was great Taro!

Ronnie Anne: This hot sauce is Muy Caliente! BATTLE FEVER MEXICO!

Ronnie Anne flared up the power of Mexico and fired a barrage of chili pepper bombs and they hit Sekaiki and exploded all over!

KRABOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOMMM KRABBBBOOOOMMM KRABBBOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOMMM KRABOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOMM!

Nico: Nice one Ronnie Anne!

Me: Well done R.A.

Ronnie Anne: Thanks J.D. and Nico.

Sekaiki: Fine. I guess there's only one way to settle this. Dance fight!

Me: Okay then! I love a good dance! BATTLE FEVER IRELAND!

I flared up the power of Ireland!

(THE DAWNING BY RIVERDANCE PLAYS)

I was dancing as Celtic energy swirled around me and I was really doing well.

I was punching and kicking Sekaiki as I was dancing and I was blasting him all over the place too!

I was really letting him have it!

I then punched him down with a powerful punch!

Me: YEAH!

Everyone cheered for me!

Qin: WOOHOO!

Laney: That was awesome dancing!

Natilee: (Irish Accent) That was absolutely superb lad!

Me: Now watch this. I saw this one on TV. BATTLE FEVER RUSSIA!

I flared up the power of Russia!

I then started dancing to Russian Dance Music.

(RUSSIAN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Me: HEY! HEY! HEY HEY!

I danced around Sekaiki and kicked him and punched him all over and I kicked and punched and twirled him around all over.

Poromon: I want to dance too!

Nico: Go for it Poromon!

Me: All right! BATTLE FEVER SCOTLAND!

I flared up the power of Scotland!

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye! This calls for some music from me native land now!

He pulled out his bagpipes and started playing Jig.

Me, Lincoln and the Loud's and Lucille were dancing to the song and so was Poromon and then we kicked pulverized Sekaiki all over the place!

Nico: ALL RIGHT!

Qin: That was awesome!

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye that was most fun now!

Woody Woodpecker: (Scottish Accent) That was so fun lads!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Admiral Natalie Troy: This calls for some sailor music!

Sekaiki: You're not dancing me off the stage!

Shinichi: I'm sure we will. Avatar Change!

He turned into the Blue Kiramager!

(DRUNKEN SAILOR BY THE IRISH ROVERS PLAYS)

Admiral Natalie Troy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS OCEAN WAVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

What will we do with a drunken sailor?

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Shave his belly with a rusty razor

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Put him in a long boat till his sober

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Stick him in a scupper with a hosepipe bottom

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Put him in the bed with the captains daughter

Put him in the bed with the captains daughter

Put him in the bed with the captains daughter

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

That's what we do with a drunken sailor

That's what we do with a drunken sailor

That's what we do with a drunken sailor

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Way hay and up she rises

Early in the morning!

She danced with awesome grace with the powers of a sailor. Mr. Krabs, Barnacle Boy, Popeye and Sea Captain (The Simpsons) Joined in and they danced and punched and bashed Sekaiki all over and it was awesome!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Me: Now here is my favorite! Every time I hear this song I always get hungry for pizza. BATTLE FEVER ITALY!

I flared up the power of Italy!

(TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAYS)

I danced to Italian Music and pizzas swirled around me and I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place with scalding hot pizzas.

When it was done I did a standing ovation as he was knocked down!

Me: YEAH!

EVeryone cheered wildly!

Delizia: (Italian Accent) FANTASTICO!

Francesca Giordano: (Italian Accent) That-a was most-a magnificent!

Lynn: I hope those weren't the pizzas I made yesterday!

Nico: No those were illusion pizzas that felt real.

Lynn: (LAUGHS) Good and that was cool!

Qin: It sure was.

But then the sky suddenly got so dark.

Me: Whoa! LOOK!

We saw a total solar eclipse!

Nico: A Total Solar Eclipse! Cool!

Then as the sun was completely blocked out we saw a figure come out and it was LUNALA!

Nico: WHOA! Lunala!

Me: Wow! The legendary Moon Pokemon!

Camie: So awesome!

Lunala: (In a girls voice) I saw all your dancing! Awesome job guys!

Nico: Tsuki Serenade! Awesome!

Qin: Awesome!

Lunala: Yep. We can catch up later. I want to get some shots in.

She fired a powerful beam of blue energy and it hit Sekaiki and blasted him down.

Ernie threw a bag of nickels at him… and it hit him in the groin.

Me: (Winces) OOH! OUCH!

Crumplezone: Nice!

Ernie: I was honestly aiming for his chest.

Nico: That was funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You know Ernie you should have done that to Peter before we gave him the Black Gates.

Ernie: That would be funny.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah!

Lunala fired a blast of energy and it hit Sekaiki in the chest and blasted him down.

Ernie: But after everything he caused, doing that to him would've been light.

Me: You could have just hit him with something heavier like an anchor.

Ernie: True.

Qin: Shall we finish this guy off?

Taro: With pleasure!

Me, Nico, Lyra, the Donbrothers and the Knights of the Friendship Table: SOLAR SYSTEM OF FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a Solar System and fired a wave of energy and it hit Sekaiki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! I caught the gear for the Battle Fever J rangers!

Me: YEAH! Sekaiki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Nico: YEAH!

Lunala: That was so fun!

She reverted back and Tsuki was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and she had a blue moon in the middle of her forehead and she had blue moon angel wings and had blue clothes and had a blue moon sword.

Tsuki Serenade: That was awesome and fun!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Highbrow: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tsuki Serenade: My favorite is when me and Nico were under the moonlight by the ocean and I demonstrated my power called the song of the siren and I summoned mermaids to us and they were amazed. We had an awesome talk with them and it was awesome.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: I remember seeing that. That was so cool.

Qin: That sure is awesome.

Allie Wilde: Wow that is so awesome.

Nico: No kidding.

Nico and Tsuki hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Tsuki Serenade: Me too Nico. Me too.

Nico: Now it's time for us to get ready. Flurry Heart's big mission is today.

Cadance: I'm so excited for you Flurry.

Flurry Heart: Me too mom. This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

RD Lana: Guys, Michael said we have to meet him, Rui, and Wes at the front of Dr. Kaminko's house.

Nico: Why?

RD Lana: They need to pick up Jovi there.

Nico: Okay. Lets head back to the estate and get ready.

We went and did so.

We got our stuff ready and more.

The Previous group came.

Rojo: Can me, Merman, Juggernaut, Titania, Whiger, Hank Scorpio, Tala, Zzzax, Evil-Lyn and Aqueduct go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: Looking forward to it.

Leozack: Boss, which Gene slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: We already met gene-slammers for the Ultra Beasts on Flurry Heart's Ambassador Mission. So next up will be Necrozma, Magearna and Marshadow.

Qin: Ooh! That will be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Cool.

Then Nico's Shen Gong Wu detector started beeping.

Nico: Shen Gong Wu just found.

He looked at what it was and it was the Mantis Flip Coin.

Nico: Mantis Flip Coin! Whoa!

Camie: Awesome! What does that one do?

Me: You flip it like a regular coin and then grab on to it and it flips oy into the air like a somersault.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) That is correct.

Nico: And scans show that it's located in Phoenix.

Qin: Neat!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Luna Enoch, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Luna Enoch, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we get rid of Nascour and send him to The Black Gates.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Inuyasha: Don't forget what she also did in bringing back The Band of Seven this morning, she's got a lot to answer for that one.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to help Michael and Rui bring an end to The Cipher Organization once and for all.

Lincoln: And send that pathetic monster, Nascour, to The Black Gates where he rightfully belongs, and once we get done with

Nascour and The Cipher Organization, you're next, Luna Enoch.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) You better be ready to die, Luna Enoch, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Arizona to help Michael and Rui put an end to The Cipher Organization and send that monster, Nascour, to The Black Gates for good, and once we got done with that monster and his organization, Lincoln, Dina Mabrouk, Flurry Heart, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Luna Enoch of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to Phoenix, Arizona.

## PHOENIX, ARIZONA

We arrived.

Me: We're here.

Flurry Heart: Wow! Awesome seeing this place again.

Qin: Yep.

We landed.

Juggernaut: Hey, guys!

Michael: Hey you all made it!

Wes: Awesome timing.

Me: Like we would miss this.

Camie: Nope.

Varie: Yep.

Michael: We're off to Dr. Kaminko's house to pick Jovi up.

Rui: Yeah.

Qin: We'll follow you guys there.

Rui: Okay.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Dr. Kaminko's house.

We arrived and went into the lab.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: This looks like a mad scientist's lab.

Michael: Relax. Dr. Kaminko might be odd. But he's not a bad guy.

Rui: Yeah Dr. Kaminko is a really nice scientist.

May: Boy he sure does it all in here.

Qin: No kidding.

Rin Nohara: Just as long as it's not anything like Orochimaru.

Qin: Yeah.

Chobin: You all must be yet more burglars! Why are there so many burglars? Chobin will put you straight! Don't you move!

Nico: You must be Chobin.

Chobin: Yes! Chobin am I! And Chobin is the number-one assistant to Dr. Kaminko! Chobin is still the only assistant, so Chobin has to be the number-one assistant!

Nico: Chobin, we're Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We're here to pick Jovi up.

Me: That's right.

Chobin: Chobin will not be fooled by your lies. Consider yourself lucky that Chobin did not bring the Robo Groudon out here!

Chobin sent out Sunflora, Gyarados, Jumpluff, and Tropius.

Me: Sunflora, Gyarados, Jumpluff and Tropius. Awesome choices.

Nico: Guess we're doing this the hard way.

May: Any Shadow Pokemon among them?

Michael: (laughs) Chobin never uses Shadow Pokemon. This is something he usually does whenever I visit. But it DOES give my Pokemon a good warmup.

Nico: So I see. Then time for the legendary Pokemon to come. DIALGA, PALKIA, GIRATINA!

He summoned the legendary Pokemon of Time, Space and Dimensions!

Nico: What do you think of my awesome Pokemon?

Gyarados' response? It used Hyper Beam on Dialga.

But the Hyper Beam had no effect on a powerful legendary Pokemon Like Dialga.

Nico: Attack!

They fired waves of energy and blasted down all 4 Pokemon.

Chobin: I don't believe it! You really ARE Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nico: That's what we were trying to tell you.

Chobin: I'm so sorry.

Nico: It's all right and I assure you we are not burglars.

Me: Nope. We're the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Rui: It's true Chobin.

May: Boy this reminds me of when Ash met my brother Max.

Max: Boy I remember that May. I was a really arrogant guy.

Chobin: Chobin apologizes. Chobin wishes you spoke right away.

Nico: No worries. Is Jovi here?

Jovi: I'm right here.

Jovi came out.

Jovi: It's awesome to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Qin: Same here to you Jovi.

Xenia: Yeah.

Flurry Heart: It's my big day mission today.

Chobin: Wait. You are going to Citadark Isle?

Nico: Yep. To take down Cipher.

Me: Yep. Our target is Nascour and we're going to make sure he pays big time for his crimes.

Chobin: Chobin wishes to go with you too! You are taking the Robo Kyogre, yes? That is the creation of Dr. Kaminko. So, it is only fair if Chobin goes with you all with its' fellow Robo Pokemon, Robo Groudon.

Me: You got it.

Flurry Heart: I'm going after Shadow Mewtwo. I want to catch that one. I am the princess of light and I will make sure he is purified.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: We're going to put an end to this madness forever.

Chobin: Give Chobin a moment to prepare the Robo Groudon.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Oh right we owe you guys big time for helping out against the Amoeba Boys in the world of Powerpuff Girls Z.

Rui: It was no problem.

Michael: Those guys were absolutely pathetic.

Me: Well they aren't called the most pathetic of all the Powerpuff Girls enemies for nothing. They can't do ANYTHING right.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Michael: I used Muk because of it being similar to the Amoeba Boys.

Me: That was awesome and clever.

Flurry Heart: It sure was.

Me: But just like their prime universe counterparts they are very pathetic.

Michael: I can see why. Oh we heard about Burns and Crocker biting the dust. Awesome job!

Lola: Thanks guys.

Camie: That was awesome.

Rui: Also are Both versions of HIM gone too?

Me: Yep. They are now a completely forgotten memory. The Apocalyptic Future they caused and were going to cause has been averted and prevented.

Michael: That is awesome!

Qin: YEp.

Chobin: The Robo Groudon is ready.

Michael: Let's go to the Pokemon HQ Lab then.

Nico: All right then. Lets go!

We were off to Pokemon HQ.

We arrived and we were in the lab of Professor Krane.

RD Sam Sharp: Hi, Professor Krane!

Professor Krane: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Welcome!

Xenia: Glad to be here.

Me: Awesome to see you again professor.

Professor Krane: Same here and congratulations of defeating Burns and Crocker and HIM too.

Me: Boy news sure spread fast like wildfire didn't it?

Professor Krane: It sure did.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Hank Scorpio: You guys also don't have to worry about Dark Eddy either.

Nico: Yep. Eddy blasted him through his heart and chest and my curse banished him to the Black Gates.

Eddy: And I used the line from Terminator.

Qin: That was so cool.

Luan: Yeah it was!

Camie: That was awesome.

Viceroy: Michael, I think Stewie has a new invention for your Flareon.

Michael: Really?

Stewie: It's something that can enable Flareon to shift between its' evolutions.

Michael: Interesting.

He put a collar on it.

Stewie: This is my Eevee Evolution collar. It turns an Eevee into any of its evolutions.

Qin: Cool!

Flareon turned into Vaporeon, then Jolteon, then Leafeon, Then Espeon.

Xenia: Awesome!

Espeon turned into Eevee.

Zzzax: It works!

Nico: It sure does!

Qin: Well done Stewie.

Stewie: Thank you.

Rui: That is so cool.

Nico: Yep. William's Eevee can do that too.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: So awesome.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 4 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to Michael and his friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 4 bottles of beer!

Fellbat: Yeah, this is one of the many fun things the mascots like doing.

Nico: Yep.

Rui: Oh Poromon is so cute dressed like that.

Qin: He sure is.

Rui: But Poromon we don't drink.

Michael: Yeah we are too young.

Me: But you're never too young for this.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them bottles of root beer.

Rui: Root beer! Awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Poromon did puppy eyes.

Aqueduct: What about you, Eevee?

Eevee: (Shakes head for no)

Nico: Poromon don't do the puppy dog eyes like that.

Lola: Yeah.

Michael: So, what's it like in Gotham Royal York?

Terrence: It's got lots of Pokemon too. And other cool stuff!

Me: Wes and Rui have been there before and it's a really cool place. Loaded with cool stuff.

Horsea: And lots of not so cool stuff too. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Michael's face) LOOK AT IT!

Michael: WHAT THE!?

Me: Oh for fucks sake!

UCH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed the mascots down.

Rui: I've heard about the Blood and Honey Movie. Never will I ever see that movie.

Xenia: Me neither.

Me: It's a dark version of Winnie the Pooh. He and Piglet went feral and turned into psychotic killers and went on a killing spree.

Then Princess Luna, Ellie Martin and Blossom Z went to a trash can and hurled their guts out.

Michael: Do I even want to know what happened to the rset of Pooh's friends?

Evil Lyn: Rabbit, Owl, Kanga, Roo, Tigger, and Gopher are unclear. But Eeyore…

Me: You don't want to know what went down. Hence why Princess Luna, Blossom and Ellie are hurling.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Michael: You need to beat the crap out of whoever made this!

Skarr: No asking us to give them the Black Gates?

Michael: The Black Gates would be too quick!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa! Michael no! The movie is not real. Also we would never do that to innocent people.

Nico: That's right! As much as we want to beat the living crap out of the people who did that movie, they are innocent people and we

NEVER go after the innocent people.

Xenia: That's right.

Michael: You're right.

Edies then came.

Michael: Eldes. Thanks for coming.

Eldes: (smiles) It was my pleasure, Michael.

Tala: You must be Eldes. One of Greevil's sons.

Eldes: And the only one to get my father to give up the Cipher crusade. Unfortunately, Nascour has continued it.

Me: That's why we're here. To destroy Nascour.

Xenia: That's right.

Camie: We'e going to make sure he pays big time.

Eldes: I will help as well. However, I only have my Flygon and Ninjask.

Eret: Those can do nicely.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: We'll need all the help of all the Pokemon out there including Arceus.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: Oh by the way have you seen a strange Chinese coin here?

Rui: Oh that?

She pointed to the Mantis Flip Coin! It was on a table.

Me: There it is! The Mantis Flip Coin.

I went over and picked it up.

Me: Perfect.

Rui: Is that important?

Me: Yes it is.

Whiger: Where'd you find it?

Rui: Buried under a rock in Sedona.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: Thanks for finding it for us.

Lola: Yeah.

Michael: How's Jackie?

Bubble Man: She's doing fine.

Me: Yep.

Michael: Great.

Nico: We should get ready and get to work.

Eli: I agree there.

Titania: Let's do the usual battles. And then, we head to Citadark.

Me: Good idea.

Michael: We can use the arena for them.

Me: Okay.

We went to the arena and Maria called them in.

Then White Lightning, Pterodactyl Ghost, Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Cheese Monster, BlackWarGreymon, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Electropede and Black Knight

Ghost came.

Nico: White Lightning, Pterodactyl Ghost, Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Cheese Monster, BlackWarGreymon, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Electropede and Black Knight Ghost.

White Lightning: How many Pokemon do we need for this?

Nico: At least all the Pokemon that Michael and Wes ever snagged.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Good call.

Ice Demon: That should be enough.

Me: Yep.

10,000 Volt Ghost: We heard you went to the Pokepark.

Nico: We sure did.

BlackWarGreymon: Why do I get the feeling we're gonna be seeing a lot of that in the upcoming days?

Nico: You are going to love seeing it.

Qin: Yep.

Camera Attack Bot then came out.

Me: Back for another round I see Camera Attack Bot.

Camera Attack Bot: I sure am.

Qin: Neat!

Camera Attack Bot: Best of luck catching Shadow Mewtwo

Nico: Won't need it but thanks.

Flurry Heart: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway

---

Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Chip and Dale Rescue Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - Nico's rescue in PokePark which was awesome.

---

White Lightning was first.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) Nico's rescue in the PokePark was awesome. He and Luan had fun in the two Meadow Zone attractions.

Princess Frosta: Boy did they ever! PokePark was extremely beautiful and it was a perfect place for Pokemon of all kinds. Including the legendary Pokemon.

Shirahoshi: I liked the Water Pokemon zone and that was awesome.

Gloria Gillespie: The Ghost Pokemon Zone for me. That was awesome.

Nereid: That was a really awesome place.

Space Faerie: Yeah it all was geat.

Tooth Faerie: Yeah it sure was.

Chip: That was a really fun place too.

Dale: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone had a lot of fun in that one and it was so cool.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah and J.D. liked the Fire Pokemon zone.

Spyro: All those zones were awesome.

White Lightning: Wow! The mascots had a lot of fun there. Lets do it!

Frosta: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a white beast morpher ranger for the Arctic Tern!

Frosta: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Cold of Etheria. It was called THE ICE PRINCESS OF ETHERIA!

They fired waves of magic and ice and smashed them down.

---

Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Kita Birmingham, Kamen Rider Revice, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - Us battling Another Alchemy Beast Salamandra the Steel, Ouroburos The Bronze, Leon the Lead, Aretos the Tin, Ekenas the Mercury, Moonface The Silver, Golden Homunculus, Tiki Tak Tribe and Chillyfish

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) Nico, Gi's team, Chillyfish's team, and the others did good battling Another Alchemy Beast Salamandra the Steel, Ouroburos The Bronze, Leon the Lead, Aretos the Tin, and Ekenas the Mercury And Another Moonface The Silver, Golden Homunculus, Tiki Tak Tribe and Chillyfish too.

Maximum Ride: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Suki: Yeah no kidding. Everyone had fun.

Ikki Igarashi: Yeah that was a fun battle.

Rashin: Yep it sure was.

Vesper Woman: The Another Alchemy Beasts were all gene-slammers for the monsters themselves and they were all Lincoln's guardian angels. They each had an awesome revelation to tell.

Griselda Nottingshire: They were the Wellingshire Sisters and they were awesome guardian angels that hate Flip with a vengeance and they hate him with every fiber of their being.

Kita Birmingham: They sure do.

Ikki Igurashi: No kidding there.

Vice: Yeah that was intense.

Rainbow Dash: But it was really awesome to meet them.

Scootaloo: Yeah they were great.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Glad they had a great time. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a brown ranger for the Gyrfalcon!

Maximum Ride: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade for the Flock! It was called FLIGHT OF THE FLOCK!

They fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Marvelous Misadventures of Flapjack, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - Lincoln's rescue

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Japan. And how did you like my team?

Thetis: Your team is really awesome! I like it. Also yeah Lincoln and Inuyasha and team battled The Band of Seven, Bankotsu, Renkotsu, Jakotsu, Suikotsu, Ginkotsu, Mukotsu, and Kyokotsu and we sent those blackhearted bastards to the Black Gates.

Britney Crosby: Yeah we sure did and they deserved it.

Eiji: That was so awesome and fun.

Mindy: It sure was and we kicked their butts.

Jake: We sure did.

Layla Heartfilia: That was so fun and cool.

Flapjack: That was a great adventure.

K'nuckles: Aye mateys! It was fun!

Rarity: It sure was fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was great.

Ice Demon: Wow! Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Thetis: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a blue ranger for a Beluga Whale!

Thetis: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Thetis summoned her Keyblade and it was in the shape of water. It was called THE RETURN OF UMI III!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Magic School Bus, Sunset Shimmer, Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - Meeting Michaela Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) I heard you guys met Michaela Artorgius, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Noble Knight of King Artorigus. What's she like?

Ax: A really powerful and amazing force and she is a member of the Royal Woods Knights of the Michigan Table and she is a force to be reckoned with.

Cia: She sure is.

Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire and Volcanic Rocket agreed.

Fire Princess: And her story is really awesome and amazing.

Phoebe: It sure sure is amazing.

Carlos: You could say she SLASHED it! HAHA!

Kids: CARLOS! (LAUGHS)

10,000 Volt Ghost: (LAUGHS) He tells good jokes as Luan does. But lets hear it.

---

Michaela Artorgius: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Me: Yep. So, Michaela, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Michaela Artorgius: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Huron with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard a loud belch in the air and we caught the stench of unwashed feet and B.O. along with limburger cheese and chum in the air, and we knew who it belonged to: none other than Lincoln's overly competitive, super aggressive, belching, farting, rude, disgusting older sister, Lynn, and one of the enemies of our order, and she was still out for blood even after we defeated her, and she was ranting like crazy that all she now wanted was our heads on a pike and then she'd kill everyone in her path. Lincoln had enough of Lynn's super violent and disgusting behavior and he called her out on it, he called her a violent, out of control, miserable, disgusting gross pig who had destroyed the bonds she had with her family, and for what, to be Number One in everything and kill anyone who got in her way. Then, he revealed he had on a microphone which was hidden in his hair and it recorded everything that Lynn said, and when she saw it, her face went pale and she had shock on her face when the rest of her family showed up after hearing the video and they were pissed at Lynn big time. Lynn, realizing she was made a fool out of, belched with extreme wrath and rage and she ran after us on all fours to kill us, but Lincoln and I fired chains of holy light which bound Lynn and we also put a muzzle on her, and then, she was put in Vanzilla and dragged back to The Loud House to face her doom: grounded for twenty-one weeks and she was thrown in a cage in her room with a straitjacket and muzzle to shut her big fat mouth.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well, and Lincoln did quite an awesome job with hiding a microphone in his hair along with a camera.

Lincoln: Lynn never saw it coming, and in the end, she got caught big time with her threat, and she got punished big time.

Joan Delenney: Indeed she did.

Inuyasha: Lynn, sometimes, that dark side of yours is insensitive, boorish, rude, disgusting, and has plain lousy table manners! If I was there, I'd give that pig the beatdown of her life and rip her in two.

Nico: 'Fraid that was taken by J.D. when he first encountered that pig during Packing Day years ago.

Lincoln: And me when she attacked me and Miyuki.

FLASHBACK ENDS

10,000 Volt Ghost: WHOA! That Dark Side of Lynn was brutal! But at least J.D. ripped her in two back then.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was so awesome!

Skyla Phoenix: That was so awesome my Princess.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was.

Sunburn: That sure was.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Yeah no kidding. Oh sorry I don't think we met?

Skyla Phoenix: Oh I'm sorry. I'm Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix and I'm the gene-slammer for all the Fire Skylanders. I just joined the team yesterday and I'm Sunset Shimmer's priestess.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Awesome to meet you and to have you with us. Lets do it!

Ax: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a blue ranger for a Horse!

Ax: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He summoned his keyblade and it was for the Animorphs! It was called EXTRATERRESTRIAL SHAPESHIFTING HOPE! They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Derpy Hooves, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Master Eon, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster - Us Battling Sekaiki

The Cheese Monster was next.

Cheese Monster: I heard you guys battled Sekaiki. It's amazing that Shinnosuke was going to become that one next.

Derpy Hooves: No kidding there and now both Shinnosuke and Tamaki are now Hitotsuki free.

Trixie Lulamoon: They sure and now we only have one more Hitotsuki left.

Triple Berry: That's the King OhGer Hitotsuki and that would be so awesome if we invited the Red King OhGer as a guest to help us out in battling that one.

Flynn: It sure will be awesome! BOOM!

Cali: It sure would and it would be an awesome honor to have them help us out on that day too.

Mags: It sure would be cool.

Hugo: I'll say!

Master Eon: It would be awesome and great.

RD Leni: That would Totes be awesome.

Abraham Lincoln: I agree there too.

Cheese Monster: Boy that sure would be epic to finish the Hitotsukis with a bang! Lets do it!

Derpy: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a grey ranger for the mouse!

Derpy: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned a cheese theme Keyblade! It was called THE WORLDS OF CHEESE! They fired waves of magic and cheese and smashed him down.

---

Nikiya, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Schoolhouse Rock, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - Sekaiki was powerful and tough

---

BlackWayGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) Sekaiki was powerful and tough. But you guys were tougher.

Nikiya: We sure were and it was awesome.

Axel Manning: Yeah that one was awesome and we showed the powers of the world for that one.

Marron: That was so awesome and cool. Dad and mom were proud how I used the Destructo-Disk to slash him all over.

Hinatsuru: That was so awesome.

Suma: Yeah it sure was!

Makio: I agree there too.

Interplanet Janet: Yeah that was awesome and amazing.

Applejack: YEEHAW! We sure showed that monster what for.

Apple Bloom: Boy we sure did and it was great.

Flashwing: You got that right.

BlackWarGreymon: Yeah no kidding there! Lets do it!

Nikiya: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a black ranger for the Uakari Monkey!

Nikiya: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned a Planet Vegeta Themed Keyblade and it was called THE PRIDE OF THE SAIYANS OF VEGETA! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and Apples and smashed them down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Animorphs, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - Flurry Heart is happy to see Michael and Rui

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Flurry Heart is happy to see Wes, Michael, and Rui. (annoyed) Too bad you guys had to battle Chobin's Pokemon when he mistook you guys for burglars!

Taylor: It was a common case of mistaken identity but yeah that was still fun. Nico battled his Pokemon with the Ultra Beast Pokemon and they won easily.

Sally: That was so awesome.

EENE Sarah: Yeah no kidding there.

X-Squad Mozenrath: Yeah that was fun and cool.

Bubbles: It sure was cool and fun.

Stella: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Jake: Yeah I'll say!

Marco: You got that right.

Tobias: Yeah that was awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure was and we are also happy for Flurry Heart too.

Tornado Bolt: We sure are and she and Rui are happy too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja and she is glad.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was awesome.

Manta Bayarsh: I'm glad for Flurry Heart too. Lets do it!

Taylor: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a blue ranger for the Manta Ray!

UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was called THE MANTAS OF FREEDOM! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Recess, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - Rui is doing great

---

Dumbbelltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Rui is doing great. And so is Wes.

Ben 10,000: They sure are and Michael is doing great too.

Bai Tza: They sure are and Blossom Z, Princess Luna and Ellie Martin threw up again when we told them all about the Blood and Honey trailer.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Boy the Mascots have let that movie trailer that haunts them go to their heads.

Eithne: I agree there.

Silvermist: No kidding there.

Pirate Fairy: Yeah but Michael and friends are doing great and awesome.

T.J. Detwiler: They sure are and it's great.

Starlight Glimmer: We all think so and it's awesome.

Cozy Glow: I agree there and it's fun.

Hex: You got that right.

Dumbbelltron: Yeah I agree there too. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a purple Beast Morpher Ranger for the Omnivoracious!

Ben 10,000: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Ben 10,000 summoned his keyblade for the 10,000 Aliens he knows. It was called 10,000 ALIENS OF HEROES! They fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Cow & Chicken, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Two Face, Raging Raven,

# Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - Nascour is going to pay for his crimes

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) Nascour is going to pay for his crimes. And he'll be destroyed by the Black Gates.

Style Queen: That is for sure and it will be awesome and full of light and justice for Flurry Heart.

Yelan: That is for sure.

Jordan Ramsey: Yeah that is for sure.

Red Sonja: It sure will be good.

Phantom Lady: That is for sure.

Lucy (Elfen Lied): Yeah I agree there and just like her mother, Flurry Heart will do a great job.

Cow: I agree there too myself.

Chicken: Same with me too.

Red Guy: Well she sure will.

Pinkie Pie: She will do an amazing job!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree too.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding!

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Marionette Shadow: I agree too and she will do a good job. Lets do it!

Style Queen: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Gold Beast Morpher Ranger for the Bobcat!

Style Queen: Unleash the beast!

She summoned her golden keyblade for gold and jewels! It was called THE FASHIONS OF GOLD! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Space Ghost, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - Cipher is going to pay big time

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede: (to Paula) Cipher is going to pay big time. When we're done with them, there really will be nothing left.

Paula: That is for sure! They will all mostly be in jail and Nascour will be the only one given the black gates.

Aussa: That is for sure and he will be a forgotten memory.

Kamui: That is another awesome fact.

Supreme Kai of the West: You got that right.

Lyn: Nascour deserves the black gates.

Aika Kiryuu: Yeah no kidding there.

Space Ghost: I agree there and it will be painful for him.

Princess Celestia: I agree too. Time to kick some butt.

King Solar: You got that right and it will be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Same here and it will be good.

Amber Morning: I hope cousin Flurry Heart kicks Nascours teeth out.

Spotlight: Same here!

Electropede: You got that right. Lets do it!

Paula: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a black ranger for the Black Panther!

Paula: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade for sports. It was called THE VICTORY OF NIKE! They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Missy Rodgers, Zevo-3, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - What Cipher did in making Shadow Pokemon is pure evil

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) What Cipher did in making Shadow Pokemon is pure evil. I hope Flurry Heart can snag the Shadow Mewtwo

Red She-Hulk: For the Princess of Light that will be no problem and it will be awesome.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) That is for sure everyone and it will be good.

Space Ghost: I agree there too and it will be fun.

Birdman: I agree too.

The Herculoids agreed too.

Thundarr: Yeah no kidding.

Missy Rodgers: You got that right.

Ellie Martin: I agree myself.

Princess Luna: And it will be awesome and fun for us to battle Nascour.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: Yep no kidding.

Gari: I agree too.

Blackout: Yeah that is for sure.

Black Knight Ghost: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a red ranger for the Ibex!

Red She-Hulk: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Red She-Hulk summoned a blood red fire keyblade for the hulk! It was called THE FLAMING RED HULK! They fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Tai Kamiya VS James Nixon McGarfield

---

James Nixon McGarfield was next.

James Nixon McGarfield: Boy I can't remember the last time we fought.

Tai Kamiya: Me neither! It feels like a while.

Tai fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Andros VS Overdrive

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: This will be fun.

Andros: It sure is.

He fired waves of red energy and smashed him down.

---

Marcus Damon VS Daemon

---

Daemon was next.

Daemon: This will be so fun.

Marcus Damon: It sure will.

Marcus fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Mikey Kudo VS Meramon (Tamers)

---

Meramon (Tamers) was next.

Meramon: Been a while since we fought?

Mikey Kudo: I know!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kamen Rider Ex-Aid VS Plumeria

---

Plumeria was next.

Plumeria: I'm ready to kick your butt!

Emu: Bring it on.

Emu fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Michael VS Regice, Regirock and Registeel

---

Regice, Regirock and Registeel were next.

Michael: Boy this will be awesome.

Michael fired waves of energy and smashed all 3 of them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Camera Attack Bot

---

Camera Attack Bot was next.

Camera Attack Bot: Boy the Cipher Organization has been nothing but trouble.

Nico: That is for sure and soon they will mostly be in prison and Nascour will be in the Black Gates.

May: That is for sure.

Camera Attack Bot: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Cipher Organization, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Regions etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

They turned into the RPM Rangers too!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Summer: ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

They activated it.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit

Camera Attack Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Camera Attack Bot you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and cheered!

Rui: That was so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Lola: That is always a fun part.

Rothar: Now, let's go to Citidark!

Nico: Right. This will be good.

Nico opened the portal to the island of Citadark and it was a malevolent and scary island.

Lola: Whoa!

Qin: Scary place.

Michael: I'll take the Robo Kyogre.

Merman: And I'll swim alongside you.

Nico: Good idea. Get ready Nascour, (EYES GLOW RED) YOU AND CIPHER WILL PAY FOR HURTING SO MANY POKEMON!

We were off to Citadark!

---

We arrived at Citadark Isle

Nico: Here we are. Citadark Isle.

Me: Scary place. Looks like a true volcanic fortress island from hell.

Xenia: Yeah.

Flurry Heart: No kidding.

Xenia: But it's fitting for him.

We went to the entrance and we saw ARDOS!

Michael: Ardos. I should've known you were still lurking around.

Ardos: I told you, boy. Cipher will never die.

Eldes: Are you even listening to yourself? Cipher has fallen two times so far. Are you that delusional that you're willing to join Nascour over our father?!

Ardos: I'll do whatever it takes to ensure Cipher's survival. Even if it means crushing all that stands in my way!

Ardos sent out Kingdra, Alakazam, Heracross, Sawk, and Throh.

Nico: Kingdra, Alakazam, Heracross, Sawk, and Throh

Rui: (gasps) The Sawk and Throh are Shadow Pokemon!

?: Nothing we can't handle!

Julie Carolina: I know that voice!

Out came Sarge, Carolina and the Red and Blue Teams!

Sarge: We'll hold them off! You guys stop Cipher!

Me: Thanks Sarge!

Flurry Heart: First this! SNAG BALLS!

She fired 2 Snag Balls and caught the Sawk and Throh!

Ardos: NO!

We went into the lair.

Julie Carolina: Let me help you guys!

Ardos: (Cipher Peons appear) You all are not going anywhere! Take them!

Gonzap: (smirks) Ya boys heard him! Take em!

Half of the Peons started punching the others. Ardos looked back at them in shock.

Ardos: What are you doing?!

The half that started fighting took off their helmets, revealing that they were Snagum members.

Biden: (to Gonzap) Boss, you and Wakin go with the others to fight Nascour! We'll hold them off!

Eldes: (to the Reds and Blues) Let me help you fight Ardos as well.

Sarge: Thanks!

They went and helped out.

We went in. Wera Vann came in.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Wera Vann.

Wera Vann: No problem Nico.

Qin: This is gonna get brutal.

Wera Vann: I have a plan.

Me: Lets hear it.

Wera Vann: Michael, you, Wes, Rui, and Missy go with me to confront Nascour first. We need to snag the Shadow Mewtwo before the true battle begins.

Nico: That's brilliant.

Xenia: Yeah.

Later they went in and stood before NASCOUR!

Nascour: Ah, Wes. How long has it been since we last saw each other? And you brought your girlfriend, your successor, Wera Vann, and the girl that can turn into a Mewtwo.

Wes: Damn straight.

Rui: This time, Nascour, you'll pay for what you've done!

Michael: We won't let you get away for all those Pokemon that are suffering because of you!

Nascour: Hmph. So stubborn. It reminds me why you 3 were the thorn in Cipher's side… although, Team Loud Phoenix Storm may be on the verge of claiming that title. I had no idea that mere children would pursue me this long.

Missy: We're special people. The ties between us and our Pokemon along with each other have allowed us to overcome all the trials that were thrown at us.

Wera Vann: And they've even brought out the best in people.

Nascour: Lovrina, Venus, Snattle, Ein, Dakim, Gorigan, and the Hexagon Brothers. Team Loud Phoenix Storm alone has helped you fools turn my subordinates against me.

Michael: Don't forget the ONBS kids did a lot of help for him.

Wes: And Snagum. Heh. Never though I'd respect them for anything again. Funny how things work out.

Rui: And now, they have the three of us supporting them!

Nascour: True. I see Swartz should have finished them when the first chance arrived. However, my Shadow Pokemon plan isn't finished yet. The final act is about to unfold. And since you fools have the guts to approach me, I think you've earned the right to know what I have planned.

Michael: We already know. The creation of a Shadow Pokemon immune to purification.

Nascour: That was the first step. Next, I plan to create an army of Shadow Pokemon that work independently on my orders alone. Even more greater than what Evice and Greevil planned to do. When this second step is done, I will take over the world without having to rely on bothersome people. (dome opens up) And now… Let me introduce you to my faithful servant. The one that shall become the central figure in my Shadow Pokemon army. Come forth, XD002!

A dark cloud entered into the dome. Wes and Michael's eyes widened as they saw a black colored Mewtwo appear.

Rui: W-what is that thing?!

Nascour: Code name XD002… Now freed of all adjustments, I present to you Shadow Mewtwo! This Mewtwo is the second of the Shadow Pokemon that cannot be purified.

Rui: Th-that dark aura… it's worse then any of the other Shadow Pokemon… it feels like… I'm staring straight into the abyss…

Michael: Rui? Are you okay?

Rui: Ah… my… my legs feel weak…

Nascour: Now, let us celebrate the completion of my Shadow Pokemon plan in advance! Fall prey to Shadow Mewtwo!

Michael: We'll see about that!

Nascour: Mewtwo is a legendary Pokemon. And as the ultimate Shadow Pokemon, it has become even more powerful.

Michael: That may be… but you're not the only one with legendary Pokemon. Go, Lugia!

Wes: And Ho Oh!

Michael's Lugia and Wes' Ho Oh came out.

Nascour: Ah, the one who was called XD001 and its' counterpart. But like I said, mine is modified to be superior. You stand no chance.

Missy: (clothes get tight) They're not doing this alone!

She turned into MEWTWO HERSELF!

Missy: You will not get away with this.

She used her psychic powers and smashed the Shadow Mewtwo all over. Lugia and Ho-Oh blasted Shadow Mewtwo all over.

Despite Lugia and Ho Oh's best efforts, Shadow Mewtwo defeated them easily. Even Missy in her Mewtwo form stood no chance against it as she kneeled on the ground. And she reverted back and her clothes were back on.

Nascour: So, what now, Wes? What other Pokemon do you and Michael have to fall pry to Shadow Mewtwo?

Wes: None. We have no other Pokemon that stand a chance against that thing. I won't hurt them in a losing battle.

Michael: Even our strongest Legendaries can't match it.

Nascour: (laughs) How blunt. But also, true.

Rui: Wes, Michael, we have to do something! Are you two truly… giving up? After all we've done?

Wes: (throws a Pokeball into the shoulder pad of the Snag Machine) Give up? Why? We've already won. (Pokeball appears in his hand. Go! Snagball!

He threw it at Shadow Mewtwo. But the Pokemon batted it away with a psychic blast. It hit the ground hard in pieces.

Nascour: (laughs) Was that your best attempt at a snag?"

Missy: (smirks) No. That was a distraction.

Nascour: What?

Wera Vann: Do the entrance now, guys!

Then the spirits of all the Pokemon came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a Phoenix Cry was heard and fireballs blasted the Shadow Mewtwo all over.

Then we landed.

Me: Nascour prepare to die!

Flurry Heart: Go! Snagball!

Flurry Heart threw the Masterball he received from Krane. As Mewtwo turned its head, it opened up and a hand snatched up Mewtwo, pulling it into the ball. It closed and hit the ground.

Nascour: What?! No! Mewtwo, break free!

The Masterball vibrated.

Flurry Heart: It can't! That's a Masterball! It has a 100% catch rate! Curtesy of one Professor Krane!

It vibrated again.

Wes: I knew we could never beat Shadow Mewtwo in a fight. We just needed to get your attention long enough to let her get her Snag Machine ready.

Three vibrations.

Click

Flurry Heart: Gotcha!

Nascour: No! Mewtwo!

Flurry Heart: Are you guys alright?"

Michael: Yeah. But next time try not to keep us hanging.

Flurry Heart: Heh, heh… sorry. Ed had to go to the bathroom.

Rui: B… better late than never. But was this really your plan from the beginning, guys? You could have told me…

Michael: It was honestly Nico's idea. After all, the whole thing started when I met Flurry Heart. I know how capable she is.

Flurry Heart: Thanks. Really. I'm honored with all the faith you have in me…

Michael: That's what friends are for, right?

Nico: Yeah.

Nascour screamed in rage as he punched the ground.

Nascour: How dare you, child! How dare you snag my Shadow Mewtwo! My one loyal subject!

Girl Jordan: You probably should've made it more difficult to capture.

Nascour: (to Girl Jordan) Shut your mouth. You are just to blame for this!

Girl Jordan: What did I do?!

Nascour: It was your argument with Chan back in 2021 that led to the creation of these so called Ambassador Missions! Otherwise, my plans wouldn't have been foiled! That makes you partially responsible for me losing my most powerful servant! There's nothing left! But I will personally see to the total destruction of your Pokemon! (takes out 6 Pokeballs) Fall!

Nascour sent out Gallade, Magmortar, Rhyperior, Virizion, Cobalion, and Terrakion.

Me: WHOA! Gallade, Magmortar, Rhyperior, Virizion, Cobalion, and Terrakion!

Rui: (gasps) All 6 of them are Shadow Pokemon!

Nascour: That's not all I have! Craterites!

An army of Craterites appeared.

Me: Craterites! Now we're talking!

Xenia: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted many of the Craterites all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Then the Craterites jumped Michael and friends.

Michael and his friends lay defeated at the hands of the Craterites.

Nascour: (smirks evilly) I guess I don't need Shadow Mewtwo to kill you fools after all. Just my remaining 6 Shadow Pokemon will do!

I punched Nascour in his face!

Me: You just love hearing yourself talk don't you!

Poromon: (pecks a Craterite) Only 3 of those are Legendary! The other 3 are normal!

Poliwag: (slaps a Craterite with his tail) We have to do something!

Flurry Heart got an idea.

Flurry Heart: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend Michael and his friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Michael and his friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with Michael and his friends. And soon, Michael found the strength to get up.

Michael: Your Shadow Mewtwo already got snagged, Nascour. These 6 will be no problem! Jolteon, Thunderbolt!

Jolteon used Thunderbolt on a Craterite, destroying it.

Nascour: WHAT!?

Michael: Thanks for the help, guys!

Rui: I can't believe so many people are cheering for us.

Wes: Especially me, considering that Michael came after me.

Gonzap: It feels good being part of the good guys. Never did like Nascour anyway.

Wakin: Neither did I, Boss.

Chobin: Enough talking. Chobin is ready to dispose of Nascour now.

Me: Lets all kill him!

Flurry Heart: Let me transform with you guys!

Andros: Right, Flurry Heart!

In Space Rangers: Let's rocket! (3-3-5)

They transformed!

Fusion Fighters: Digi Fuse!

Data Squad: DNA Charge!

Tai: Time to Digivolve!

Tamers: DIGIMODIFY! DIGIVOLUTION ACTIVATE!

Hiiro: (Before activating his cartridge device by pressing the black button) Skill Level 2

Taddle Quest Gashat: Taddle Quest!

Taiga: (Activating his Gashat) Tactics Number Two.

Bang Bang Shooting Gashat: Bang Bang Shooting!

Kiriya: (Activating his Gashat) Zero Gear

Bakusou Bike Gashat: Bakusou Bike!

Kuroto: (Activating his Gashat) Grade Zero.

Proto Mighty Action X Origin Gashat: Mighty Action X!

Emu: (Activating his Gashat) Let's do this!

Mighty Action X Gashat: Mighty Action X!

After activating their Gashats, each of the five riders picks up the green and pink boxes and place them on their waists, revealing them to be drivers of some kind.

Hiiro, Taiga, Kiriya, and Kuroto: Henshin!

Emu: Dai Henshin!

With their battle cry invoked, each Rider inserts their Gashats into their belts, closer to the right side.

Gamer Driver (All): Gashat! Let's Game! Metcha Game! Mutcha Game! What's Your Name?! I'm a Kamen Rider!

As the Gashats are inserted, each Rider pulls back the pink part of the Gamer Driver, revealing a screen displaying their suit in low poly form as well as a 90's looking side display reading "Gamer Driver".

Gamer Driver (All) Gacchan! Level UP!

Gamer Driver (Emu): Mighty Jump! Mighty Kick! Mighty, Mighty Action, X!

Gamer Driver (Hiiro): Taddle Meguru! Taddle Meguru! Taddle Quest!

Gamer Driver (Taiga): Ba-Ba-Bang! Bang-Ba-Bang! Bang Bang Shooting!

Gamer Driver (Kiriya): Bakusou, Dokusou, Gekisou, Bosou, Bakusou Bike!

Gamer Driver (Kuroto): Mighty Jump! Mighty Kick! Mighty Action, X!

As these sounds stop, the Riders are finally in full suit. Emu in a pink and green suit resembling some sort of athletic suit, Hiiro in a light blue suit mirroring a medieval knight, Taiga in a dark blue and neon green suit with green hair over one eye, Kiriya in a yellow and pink suit with a helmet resembling the front of motorcycle just not as pointy, and Kuroto in a suit almost identical to Ex-Aid's, only purple and black.

Poppy: Henshin!

With that, Poppy places her Gashat into a slot on the Bugvisor Zwei before pressing a red button next to it

Bugvisor Zwei (Poppy): Gashat! Buggle UP! Dreaming Girl! Wow! Koi no Simulation! Otome wa itsumo Tokimeki Crisis!

As all of this happens, Poppy is surrounded by a primarily yellow and pink armor made to resemble a cross between a school girl and a magical girl with pink hair for the helmet, and blue eyes.

Parado: (Pulls out a Gamer Driver and another Gashat Gear Dual, this time blue and labelled with "Perfect Puzzle" and "Knockout Fighter") Time to get my heart dancing! (Places the Gamer Driver on his waist and places the Gashat Gear Dual in the slot before opening the pink cover) Max Dai Henshin!

Gamer Driver (Parado): Dual Gashat! (As the pink cover is opened) Gacchan! Mazaru UP! Akai Kobushi Tsuyosa! Aoi Puzzle Rensa! Aka to Ao no Kousa! Perfect Knock-Out!

With this action, Paradp is surrounded by red and blue armor with gold lining resembling a Chinese warrior, finished off with heterochromatic eyes: one red and one blue

Parado: Time to clear this battle…

Emu: With Full-Party Co-op Play!

Wes sent out Sudowoodo, Espeon, Umbreon, Meganium, Entei, Suicune, and Raikou. Alongside Jolteon, Michael sent out Delcatty, Lunatone, Primeape, Hypno, Farfetch'd, Altaria, Starmie, Solrock, Poliwrath, and Mr. Mime.

Nascour: (laughs evilly) Ha! This is the best you can offer?! Your Ho Oh and Lugia couldn't defeat me! What makes you think inferior Pokemon can?!

Michael: They're not inferior! Eevee and I have been in this together from the very start. We fought, laughed, cried, and learned together… And together we took down any opponent that stood in our way! We forged a bond stronger than any modification you could have made to any Pokemon!

Wes: Well said. You shut off a Pokemon's heart. But the heart is their greatest strength. It's what connects it to it's trainer. Without that bond. your Shadow Pokemon are just that. Shadows of the great beings they once were.

Nascour: Don't make laugh! My Shadow Pokemon plan is perfect! And I'll prove it by whipping your pets from existence!

Rui: We will stop you. We won't give up after coming this far!

Troy: Well said, Rui!

Tsukasa: And don't forget about our own Pokemon

We all summoned our own Pokemon!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned Clones of the Saber Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! LITERATURE DEFENDERS!

They turned into the Saber Team too!

Maria: (Turns Dial) INFERNO FURY 6!

She summoned Fireor, Firefly (Ted Carson), Octopus Imagin, Lego Loki, Magma Gloom and Burnis!

Nico: YEAH!

Flurry Heart: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Nascour.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart's light opal eyes turned neon light opal and she was surrounded by a light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice from her back, and as she approached Nascour, she left light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Flurry Heart: I will never ever forgive you, Nascour, you enjoyed causing nothing more than pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all for your own sick twisted amusement and desires for world domination, you're just as bad as King Sombra: black-hearted, evil, remorseless, and with an indifference to all life on Earth. And that is inexcusable, as the daughter of Princess Cadence and Shining Armor and Princess of The Crystal Empire and Light, I hereby sentence you to death.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart was surrounded by a massive vortex of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crystal blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nascour: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Flurry Heart emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Flurry Heart grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has cerulean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light cerise to grayish violet hair with light arctic blue streaks, she has neon light opal eyes and a light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cerulean blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and cerulean blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Flurry Heart has on a sleeveless cerulean blue dress, blue shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with crystals on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Flurry Heart felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light magenta gray with tinges of pale, light grayish fuchsia angel wings with light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue curled tail also grew longer. Flurry Heart has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light opal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart's massive Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blued energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light arctic blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Flurry Heart, Alicorn Princess of Love, Princess of The Crystal Empire, Loving Granddaughter of Princess Amore, Loving Niece of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Daughter of Princess Cadence and Shining Armor, Amazing and Loving Aunt of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Wera Vann, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Michael and Rui, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

フルーリー・ハート、愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアのプリンセス、プリンセス・アモーレの愛する孫娘、プリンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する姪、プリンセス・ケイデンスの愛する娘とシャイニング・アーマー、トワイライ

ト・スパークルの素晴らしくて愛情深い叔母、そして大敵リンカーン・ラウドヴェラ・ヴァンの破壊者であり、悪の破壊者であり、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップテーブル、マイケルとルイの愛する妹、そしてクリスタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そして愛のマスター

Flurry Heart has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Flurry Heart's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Nascour saw it, he fell into a demonic rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Flurry Heart fired a magic blast from her horn and it destroyed the dark energy blast, and she fired a powerful barrage of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy blasts, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns at Nascour, and they exploded with incredible power as it hit him, and the positive energy burned him badly, and this really pissed off Nascour now.

Michael: Whoa, so that is…?!

Flurry Heart: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Loving Crystal Heart Alicorn Angel and Divine Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Alicorn Justice) This is my Phase 1 transformation, Michael, to defeat Nascour. My Phase 2 transformation is coming up soon, and against an old enemy of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln explained to them about The Ghostrick Destroyers and they were horrified by their crimes.

Rui: That's just awful.

Me: And they're also twenty-two of the most vicious, evil, and sadistic vampires from Transylvania.

Nico: They hate all humans and want nothing more than to destroy them all, along with The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, they say they're doing this in the name of God.

Lincoln: When in reality, they're merely being driven by bloodlust and a desire for destruction, plus, they've committed too many blasphemies against God, so there was only one punishment for them: death.

Raven Ghostrick: So far, we've killed Ophelia Lazarus, Eloise Kieran, Maeve Kearne, Aurelia Kieran, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, and now, Flurry Heart, Dina, and Lincoln are going to kill the next member of The Ghostrick Destroyers: Luna Enoch.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Nascour: WHAT THE!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) **Nascour, you and your nefarious organization has caused nothing but pain, suffering, fear and destruction and you only care about using the power of Pokemon for your own selfish ambitions! That makes you The Devil Incarnate! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

Nascour: KILL THEM ALL!

The Footsoldiers and Pokemon went at us!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We were blasting and bashing the Footsoldiers and the Shadow Pokemon with indiscriminate fury!

Mikey Kudo: (gets out Meramon's Gashat) The Terrakion's mine!

Mikey activated it and fired numerous fireballs and blasted the Terrakion and Flurry Heart used a Master Snag Ball and caught it!

Hiiro: (gets out Minami Kamiya's Gashat) Me and Emu will deal with the Gallade

Emu: Lets do it!

They activated it and fired waves of energy and blasted the Gallade down and Flurry Heart caught it with a Snag Ball.

Wes: (gets out Lego Bellatrix's Gashat) Michael, let's take on the Cobalion together!

Michael: You got it!

They activated it and fired waves of energy and magic and blasted down the Cobalion and Flurry Heart snagged the Cobalion!

Sora: (Gets out Springfield Mafia's Gashat) Tai, let's take down the Rhyperior together!

Tai: RIGHT!

They activated the Gashats fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Rhyperior down and Flurry Heart caught the Rhyperior with a Snag ball.

Carlos: (gets out MHA Victor's Gashat) Andros, I'll help you take out Virizion!

Andros: Okay!

Carlos activated it and they fired waves of energy and blasted the Virizion and Flurry Heart caught the Virizion with a Snag Ball.

Miki: (Gets out 6-Tailed Naruto's Gashat) Marcus, we'll take down

Magmortar together!

Marcus: You got it!

Miki activated it and fired a beam of fire and blasted down the Magmortar and so did Marcus with a powerful punch! Flurry Heart caught the Magmortar!

We blasted the rest of the Footsoldiers and then went at Nascour and blasted, punched and smashed him all over.

Andros: Red Battlized Ranger!

Andros donned his awesome Red Battlizer!

Emu Pulls out a golden Gashat with a star projection on the side, labelled "Hyper Muteki. He then places the Gashat on the top of his Gamer Driver, syncing it up with the Maximum Mighty X Gashat)

Hyper Muteki Gashat: Docking!

Emu: Hyper Dai Henshin!

With his battle cry known, Emu hits the top of the Hyper Muteki Gashat, causing the front to fall forward onto the Gamer Driver as he glows gold

Gamer Driver (Emu): Bakkān! Muteki! Kagayake! Ryuusei no Gotoku! Ougon no Saikyou Gamer! Hyper Muteki Ex-Aid!

With this fanfare echoing, golden stars adorn Emu's Level 2 form, giving him golden armor, rainbow eyes, and weird golden dreadlocks.

Nico: YEAH!

We went at him and we were really tearing him apart.

Nascour was really having blood drip from his mouth.

Crumplezone, Highbrow, Ash & Pikachu and Serena used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Highbrow's acid rain maker rifle and Ash and Serena' powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Ash & Pikachu and Crumplezone: LIGHTNING CRUMPLE BLAST!

Serena and Highbrow: FIRESTORM ACID BLAST!

Yumi of Darkness and Merman: DARKNESS MERMAID BLAST!

Cameron of Iron Brains and Juggernaut: IRON BRAINS BLAST!

Fabia of Neathia Light and Titania: NEATHIA LIGHT BLAST!

Tracer of Overwatch and Rojo: OVERWATCH FURY BLAST!

Dante Vale of the Shadow Jaguar and Whiger: TIGER JAGUAR BLAST!

Sophie Casterwill of the Flaming Phoenix and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FURY BLAST!

Harry Potter, Defender of Hogwarts and Tala: MAGIC OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Mollie of Lightning and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Optimus Prime, Leader of the Autobots and Evil Lyn: AUTOBOT MAGIC BURST!

Raiden of Mortal Kombat and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING WATER BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet,

Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN LIGHT BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Flurry Heart, Mane 10, Rui, Michael, Wes, Eli, Laney and Lana: POKEMON FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: POKEMONE ELEMENT STYLE: HO-OH!

Entrapta: POKEMON LIGHTNING STYLE: PIKACHU!

Perfuma: POKEMON NATURE STYLE: VENUSAUR!

Frosta: POKEMON ICE STYLE: DEWGONG!

Mai Shiranui: POKEMON FIRE STYLE: CHARIZARD!

Yuna Kamihara: POKEMON WATER STYLE: BLASTOISE!

Toph: POKEMON EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Tatsumaki: POKEMON WIND STYLE: LUGIA!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said Pokemon.

Lincoln and his harem: POKEMON FINAL SMASH: POKEMON BLAST!

They fired ki blasts powered by Pokemon.

Andros: Spiral Saber, Booster Mode!

Carlos, T.J., Cassie, and Ashley: Quadro Blaster, online!

Emu: Hyper Critical Sparkling! (presses the star button on top of the Gashat)

Emu performs a series of powerful kicks at Cronus covered with multicolored game-energy.

Me: **Fire!**

We fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts from the combos, final smashes, finishers and techniques all hit him and exploded on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Nascour was blasted down with incredible power!

Me: **It's over for you Nascour!**

Nascour: You fools! My Shadow Pokemon plan isn't done yet!

A Shadow Mewtwo robot appeared and Nascour got into it

Me: **A Shadow Mewtwo Robot!?**

Xenia: WHOA!

Lola: This is gonna be brutal!

Me: We need Megazord Power!

Andros: Astro Megazord!

Zhane: Mega Winger!

They summoned their Megazords!

Emu: Save some for us!

The Ex-Aid Riders summoned an awesome video game Megazord! It was called THE VIDEO GAME MATRIX TRAIN MEGAZORD!

Nico: COOL!

Qin: WOW!

Emu: Yeah!

Andros: ASTRO MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive wave of energy and the blasts all hit the Shadow Mewtwo Robot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and defeated! Nascour was about to get up.

Flurry Heart then drew the judgement Kanji on his forehead.

Flurry Heart: As the Princess of Light and future ruler of the Crystal

Empire, I hereby sentence you to death by the Black Gates! May you be judged by all those you hurt!

She used the black gates!

Flurry Heart just used the Black Gates on Nascour. But even as he was fading, he still had one last trick to play.

Nascour: (chuckles evilly) Computer, activate XD003. Passcode… Evice! (fades away)

Lola: Is that a new Shadow Pokemon?

Nico: (eyes widen) No. It's a self destruct sequence. The whole isle's gonna blow in 10 minutes!

Me: LETS GET OUTTA HERE!

Church fires a shot from his sniper rifle at Ardos and Sarge fires a short-ranged burst of bullets from his shotgun at Ardos and blasted him down and they tied him up

Julie Carolina: What do you guys wanna do now?

Just then, we ran out near them.

Nico: Guys, the place is gonna blow. We gotta get outta here!

Church: What about Ardos and the rest?

Nico snapped my fingers and Ardos and the rest of the Cipher Peons were teleported safely to jail.

We got out of there fast and then just as we reached the mainland…

**SUPER UNBELIEVABLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE AND INCREDIBLE POWER OF NOVA PROPORTIONS!**

The explosion was so massive, so powerful, so strong and devastating that it shook the entire planet to an incredible level! The blast could be seen for miles and it was equal to 50 gigatons of TNT!

When the smoke cleared, the crater in the ocean was filling up with water.

Me: Unbelievable!

Nico: WHOA! Thank goodness that wasn't on land!

Xenia: Yeah!

Greevil: Well done, everyone.

Michael: Greevil?

Nico: So you were the true leader of Cipher before?

Greevil: Indeed I was. But my son Eldes convinced me to stand down. And for good reason. I lost sight of what was important. I got carried away by that whole Grand Master nonsense. It isn't possible to take over the world by producing powerful Pokemon. (to Flurry Heart) Just look at you. Like Wes and Michael, your pure heart won out over not just XD002 but all the other Cipher Admins as as well. I was in the wrong. Just like Nascour was.

Flurry Heart: I know. Thank you for your words.

Nico: Is it over for real now?

Eldes: Yes. Thanks to your courage, we were finally able to wake up from our nightmare. Thank you. You'll have nothing to fear from us ever.

Nico: Thank you. (smiles) We should battle each other one day.

Eldes: (smiles back) Agreed. The next time we battle, it won't be as mortal enemies. I will look forward to it.

Michael: Good riddance forever, Nascour.

Eli: Your days of trying to take over the world are over, you twisted son of a bitch.

Nico: That's for sure. Alright, awesome job, gang, we're rid of

Nascour and the Cipher Organization once and for all!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Luna Enoch of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs

orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Luna Enoch, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Luna Enoch, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Luna Enoch, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Luna Enoch: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Luna, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart's light opal eyes turned neon light opal and she was surrounded by a light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice from her back, and as she approached Luna Enoch, she left light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Flurry Heart: You are indeed everything Raven, The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, and Lincoln have said you are: irredeemable, unrepentant, remorseless, sadistic, and having a disregard for the lives of humanity. You claim that you were doing this in the name of God, but even I can sense a lie when I see it, you weren't doing this in the name of God, you were doing this because of your hatred for all of humanity, and that is an inexcusable crime that I cannot overlook. Luna Enoch, your crimes against mankind and the world can never be forgiven, as the daughter of Princess Cadence and Shining Armor and Princess of The Crystal Empire, I hereby sentence you to death.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart was surrounded by a massive vortex of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crystal blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Luna Enoch: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Flurry Heart emerged, but she was changed forever.

Flurry Heart grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has cerulean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light cerise to grayish violet hair with light arctic blue streaks, she has neon light opal eyes and a light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cerulean blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and cerulean blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Flurry Heart has on a sleeveless cerulean blue dress, blue shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with crystals on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Flurry Heart felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light magenta gray with tinges of pale, light grayish fuchsia angel wings with light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue curled tail also grew longer. Flurry Heart has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light opal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart's massive Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blued energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn

Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Eternal Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light arctic blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Flurry Heart, Alicorn Princess of Love, Princess of The Crystal Empire, Loving Granddaughter of Princess Amore, Loving Niece of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Daughter of Princess Cadence and Shining Armor, Amazing and Loving Aunt of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Wera Vann, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Michael and Rui, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

フルーリー・ハート、愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアのプリンセス、プリンセス・アモーレの愛する孫娘、プリンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する姪、プリンセス・ケイデンスの愛する娘とシャイニング・アーマー、トワイライト・スパークルの素晴らしくて愛情深い叔母、そして大敵リンカーン・ラウドヴェラ・ヴァンの破壊者であり、悪の破壊者であり、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップテーブル、マイケルとルイの愛する妹、そしてクリ

スタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そして愛のマスター

Flurry Heart has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-CRYSTAL HEART PRINCESS-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Flurry Heart's Super Angel-Alicorn-Crystal Heart Princess-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Luna Enoch saw it, she fell into a demonic rage and ran at her with a knife to kill her, but Flurry Heart fired a magic blast from her horn and blocked her attack, but Flurry Heart fired a magic blast from her horn and it destroyed the dark energy blast, and she fired a powerful barrage of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy blasts, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns at Luna Enoch, and they exploded with incredible power as it hit her, and the positive energy burned that delusional vampire badly, and this really pissed her off now as we saw her red eyes turn blood red and her fangs grew longer.

Michael: Whoa, so that is…?!

Flurry Heart: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Loving Crystal Heart Princess Alicorn Angel and Divine Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Crystal Princess Alicorn Justice) Yes, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Michael and Rui. And now, it's your turn to transform, Dina.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) Indeed. This time, you're not getting out of this, Luna, today's the day you die here and now!

Suddenly, Dina Mabrouk's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, mummies, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Mummy's Egyptian Mummy Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Egyptian Darkness Mummy Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Luna Enoch, she left black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, mirrors, ghosts, and angels with every step.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Luna Enoch, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Dina Mabrouk as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are mummies, angels, and Ghostrick Mummy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Luna Enoch: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Dina Mabrouk emerged, but she was changed forever.

EGYPTIAN MUSIC PLAYS

Dina Mabrouk grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, mummies, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Mummy emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on mummy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Mummy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her yellow mummy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dina Mabrouk has on a black sleeveless open blouse, yellow sleeveless top, black skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, mummies, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Mummy and Mummy surrounded by stars, light, mummies, sands, and darkness. Suddenly, Dina Mabrouk felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with yellow tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Dina Mabrouk's massive Ghostrick Mummy's Egyptian Mummy Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Egyptian Darkness Mummy Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and yellow energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, mummies, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dina Mabrouk's Ghostrick Mummy Egyptian Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Egyptian Darkness Bloody Mummy Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Ghostrick Mummy etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large mummy heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large mummy heads and below the mummy heads is a large white angel head with yellow gems for eyes and a yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Mummy's heads with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Ghostrick Mummy and Mummy that said, "Dina Mabrouk, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Mummy, Egypt's Legendary Mummy, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Egyptian Curses, Darkness, and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Pablo and Anderson, Destroyer of Luna Enoch of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Mummies, Egyptian Curses, and Angels"

ディナ・マブルーク、ゴーストリック・ミイラのジーン・スラマー、エジプトの伝説的なミイラ、ウルスラ・トゥアイギハインニールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、エジプトの呪い、闇、そして光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、闇のマスター、ダーク・アーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、ブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、パブロとアンダーソンの破壊者、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのルナ・イーノックの破壊者、破壊者と悪の破壊者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、ミイラ、エジプトの呪い、天使の達人

Dina Mabrouk has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK MUMMY-MUMMY-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EGYPTIAN MUMMY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MUMMY ANGEL OF DIVINE EGYPTIAN DARKNESS LIGHT MUMMY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EGYPTIAN DARKNESS LIGHT MUMMY ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dina Mabrouk's Super Angel-Ghostrick Mummy-Mummy-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Luna Enoch saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Dina Mabrouk with a knife, this time to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Dina Mabrouk fired a powerful barrage of black and yellow energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, mummies, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Dina's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Mummy Angel of Michigan, and what she had done in casting curses on the villains was literally that powerful, and now, Luna Enoch's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Dina Mabrouk: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Egyptian Darkness Light Egyptian Mummy Angel Ghostrick Mummy Angel and Divine Egyptian Darkness Light Egyptian Mummy Angel Ghostrick Mummy Love) (British Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Flurry Heart, Dina Mabrouk, and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Luna Enoch, now it's time we put you down for good!

Dina Mabrouk, Lincoln, Flurry Heart, and Crash Bandicoot went after Luna Enoch, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and yellow energy, light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and

Mermaids at Luna Enoch and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Flurry Heart, Dina Mabrouk, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Luna Enoch mad.

Luna Enoch: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Luna Enoch's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Luna Enoch ran at Lincoln, Dina Mabrouk, Flurry Heart, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Luna Enoch's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Luna Enoch in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Luna Enoch's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Luna Enoch into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Luna Enoch's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Dina Mabrouk, Lincoln, Flurry Heart, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Flurry

Heart's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue curled tail, and massive light magentaish gray with tinges of pale, light grayish fuchsia angel wings with purple tips are permanent and Dina Mabrouk's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Dina Mabrouk: (Egyptian Accent) That's one down and fourteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash and Flurry Heart.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dina.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Flurry Heart: Same here

Crash Bandicoot and Flurry Heart went back to us, and suddenly, Dina Mabrouk wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Dina Mabrouk's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Mummy flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field as mummies from the sands and flew behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Dina Mabrouk absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly awesome fight, Lincoln, Dina, Flurry Heart, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Luna Enoch in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Luna Enoch's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Ignoble Knight of Black Laundsallyn.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Ignoble Knight of Black Laundsallyn: Selene Lancelot, and you guys will love meeting her, Selene Lancelot is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and dark magic, and he became a very powerful swordswoman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Selene Lancelot is also a direct descendant of Lancelot.

We gasped.

Me: The traitor of King Arthur's Court in the Arthurian Legend, and the Duel Monster, Ignoble Knight of Black Laundsallyn is a Dark Attribute Duel Monster, so it makes sense.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) Lincoln made her a black coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Selene Lancelot hates Lisa with a very blazing passion. One day, Selene and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lisa, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired along with her army of rebuilt robots. Selene Lancelot and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Sword of Malice. It drove Lisa into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Selene fired chains of dark magic which bound Lynn and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Lisa did, they were furious.

Nico: Should've known Lisa would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, I was disgusted that Lisa would do this, but in the end, her plan failed, and Lisa got grounded for eighteen weeks and Selene Lancelot and I casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got put in her cage.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Lancelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: Lisa really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She didn't listen to any of our warnings in the past, and look at what happened. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Charlotte Eliodoro.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Manta Bayarsh: Looks like Cipher's done for good this time.

Dumbelltron: I hope they won't be back for a 4th time.

Me: Yeah me too.

Marionette Shadow: (to the Reds and Blues) You guys helped too.

Church: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time.

Michael: See you guys on June 7.

Church: We're looking forward to it.

Michael and Church high fived each other.

Electropede: Let's celebrate!

Eagun: First, I would like to share some news.

Black Knight Ghost: What's that?

Eagun: In a few days, I will be reopening Orre Colosseum.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Flurry Heart: That will be awesome. I'll participate too.

Lovrina: Count me in! This time, me and Venus aren't going to lose!

Venus: No, we won't!

Nico: Yeah! But great job today everyone! Cipher's name is now mud and a forgotten memory.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Cadance: Flurry Heart?

Flurry Heart: Yeah mom?

Cadance hugged Flurry Heart and so did Shining Armor and Twilight Sparkle.

Cadance: We're so proud of you sweetheart.

Shining Armor: Our little girl is now an amazing force of good.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy she sure is.

Qin: We're so proud of her.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chobin: A rematch with Michael is very much desired! Chobin will not lose again! The new Robo Groudon is supreme!

Snattle: I haven't given up on my dream of becoming Oree's governor. Improving my skills against the greatest of it's trainers is the first step.

Ein: With me helping you.

Dakim: Bring em on. The mighty Dakim will crush the competition!

Gorigan: Don't forget me!

Gonzap: You think we're gonna miss out on this? This is Snagum's time to show Orre what it can do!

Wes: Is that so?

Gonzap: You know, Wes? I think it's high time I admitted it… you were right about Cipher. Never should have joined up with them.

Eldes: I will participate as well. Especially with Ardos finally locked up

Nico: I guess we're gonna have that rematch after all.

Me: We sure are.

Michael: Let's go, guys! Onto the next adventure!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: (To the viewers) Pokemon are awesome friends and partners and they are great powers to be reckoned with. Hope you all liked this one.

Eli: I know we did.

Me: Yep.

We went to celebrate at Lynn's Table and we had a great victory party and then we got Michael and Friends all settled in and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Flurry Heart did great in this one. This was for the games Pokemon Colosseum and Gale of Darkness. Never played those games before but they were cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Piecemeal, Whales (Heros 108), Anti-Jorgen and Bashmaster as well as Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake and Layla Heartfilia and we're going to the Beach Zone and we're going to have some fun there and do all the things we like at the beach. Also we're going to battle Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Evil Ocean (Adventure Time), LeFou, Nokrea, Coldsnap and Ice Demon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Necrozma and her name is Noelle Prisma and she is a powerful master of light and darkness.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Makoto Haruki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Nekomusume, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Charlotte Eliodoro

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Budapest, and we're going to destroy Felix Asmodeus, the dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by her family's hated enemy, Dracula, and Felix still desires nothing more than to kill her, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula, but Lincoln's going to kill him and send that vampire to his death and foil the last revenge of The Valerious Clan's hated enemy. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Selene Lancelot, Gene-Slammer of Ignoble Knight of Black Laundsallyn, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and dark magic, and he became a very powerful swordswoman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Selene Lancelot is also a direct descendant of Lancelot, the traitor of King Arthur's Court in the Arthurian Legend. Lincoln made her a black coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Selene Lancelot hates Lisa with a very blazing passion. One day, Selene and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lisa, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired along with her army of rebuilt robots. Selene Lancelot and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Sword of Malice. It drove Lisa into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Selene fired chains of dark magic which bound Lynn and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when they told us of what Lisa did, we were furious. Lincoln was disgusted that Lisa would do this, but in the end, her plan failed, and Lisa got grounded for eighteen weeks and Selene Lancelot and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after them for revenge after she got put in her cage, because messing with the descendant of Lancelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome and explosive battle as we face the ultimate final enemy of the Digidestined from Season 1 of Digimon and that is APOCALYMON! He is going to pay for his crimes against the universe.

See you all next time.

# APOCALYMON RETURNS FOR REVENGE

APOCALYMON IS BACK

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

At the Beach Zone in the PokePark was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Piecemeal, Whales (Heros 108), Anti-Jorgen and Bashmaster as well as Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake and Layla Heartfilia As well as the mascots, Luna Loud, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata, Tenten, Temari and Naruto and his harem. We were dressed in our swim clothes and more.

Me: Boy the Beach Zone is so beautiful.

Qin: It sure is!

Nico: It's so awesome and beautiful.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Luna: Boy this is so rockin dudes.

Lana: It sure is.

Zuria: I'll say! The ocean is so beautiful.

Camie: IT sure is.

Ino Yamanaka: I think it's so beautiful out here.

Sakura Haruno: It sure is. I love the fun in the sun.

Hinata: Me too. It's so awesome.

Tenten: It sure is.

Naruto: You guys aren't kidding. I think it's so awesome here.

Me: You said it bro.

Eli: That is for sure.

Xenia: Wow! It's so awesome out here.

Thetis: I agree too.

Nico: Thetis, I want to thank you, Ice Demon, and your teams for coming.

Thetis: No problem Nico. It's so awesome that we're with you.

Me: And I invited Sakura, Naruto and the girls because they have a day off today so they want to have some fun.

Nico: That's understandable.

Lola: Yep.

We were doing our favorite things at the beach. We were building sandcastles, surfing, swimming, sunbathing, digging for buried treasure and collecting seashells and more.

Nico: Britney, are you glad I gave Prime Slappy his just desserts?

Britney Crosby: I sure am. You did the world an awesome favor by doing so.

Lola: Boy that dummy was awful. No offense Luan but Slappy makes Mr. Coconuts look like an angel.

Luan: None taken Lola. But yeah I know what you mean.

Eddy: I always hated Slappy.

Qin: Me too. That dummy makes me scared shitless. Not nearly as scary as the Executioner from A Night In Terror Tower.

Xenia: Yeah that was creepy.

Me: Yeah but Nico is not afraid of Slappy anymore.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: And that's a good thing.

Me: I know.

Britney Crosby: I'm glad Slappy is gone.

Eddy: Me too.

Nico: Movie Slappy I'm fine with. But Prime Slappy is in for a nasty surorise if he returns and tries to possess me again.

Me: The Black Gates.

Nico: Yep. After a nasty surprise I have in store for him. No spoilers.

Me: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Konan: But the monsters of the Goosebumps books are all scary and amazing to face.

Xenia: They sure are.

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah it will be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Boy yesterday was so awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree. Flurry Heart did an amazing job yesterday.

Nico: She sure did. She even snagged Shadow Mewtwo.

Me: You should be very proud of her Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm really proud of my niece.

Xenia: We all are proud of her.

Me: She and her mom did great.

Nico: You should have seen the celebration that took place in the Crystal Empire for them.

Lola: Yeah it was an awesome party. They had cake, soda, punch and pizza and rock candy. It lasted till midnight.

Lana: That must've been an awesome party.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: That is so awesome. But now the world is free of the Cipher Organization and Nascour.

Qin: It sure is. But the explosion from when the base exploded was incredible!

Lola: I honestly thought XD003 was gonna be a new Shadow Pokemon.

Me: I never expected it to be a self-destruct.

Camie: Me neither.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fu: That was still an awesome mission.

Me: Yeah and as a bonus victory we caught lots of awesome Pokemon.

Manaphy: We sure did.

Poliwag: That was so awesome and cool.

Horsea: It sure was.

Qin: The strongest of all being Mewtwo.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Girl Jordan: And worst is that Nascour had the audacity to blame me for it! THE NERVE! I did all this!?

Me: No Nascour is wrong G.J. The Ambassador Missions were all Nico's idea. He made this.

Nico: Yeah it's true.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: The trick now is to purify Shadow Mewtwo. Michael said that with Shadow Lugia, all nine sets of the Purify Chamber have to be at Maximum Tempo.

Me: That is gonna be an awesome challenge. Finding Shadow Pokemon and purifying them.

Xenia: It sure is. But I like it.

Lola: Yep.

Leeli: I still love fun challenges like that though.

Nico: Yep.

Girl Jordan: Or Jen Scotts XXXVIII can purify it easily.

Nico: That's right she sure can.

Qin: I agree there.

Himiko: That is true.

Nico: But still we did a great job. Flurry Heart especially.

Qin: Yep.

Then Nico's Shen Gong Wu detector went off.

Nico: Uh oh.

He saw the next Shen Gong Wu and it was the Serpent's Tail.

Nico: The Serpent's Tail.

Qin: Whoa.

Camie: What does that one do?

Me: It has the power to make you Intangible and it also can bring the dead spirits back to life when combined with the Reversing Mirror.

Nico: Yep. But where is it?

Eli: No idea. (Sees something) Wait.

Eli went over and dug around in the sand and then he found it! The Serpent's Tail!

Eli: Here it is!

Nico: Good work Eli!

Eli brought it over.

Pikachu 2: Relaxing on the beach isn't the only thing we should do. We also have to clean the beach.

Rarity: Now that we can do darlings.

Eli: Indeed.

Varie: That's one of the reasons we had one of the clean the planet during one of the most charitable weeks we hand.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Fu: That was so fun.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lets get to work then.

Lily: Lets do it!

Lily put on work gloves and ran fast with amazing speed and filled up all the trash cans and bags with garbage on the beach.

Poromon: Let me help!

Lily: Sure Poromon.

Varie and the Neptune Crusaders dove underwater and got the trash out of the water and brought it over and put it in the trash.

Poromon: Good job guys!

Varie: Thanks Poromon.

Poromon brought over numerous cans and put them in the recycling bins.

Qin: Boy look at all this garbage.

Pikachu 2: Yeah we eat a lot and do a lot.

Piplup: Don't look at us! The first time, we did our part in cleaning the beach

Me: I know guys. We did this before so we're used to it.

Piplup: Oh.

Lincoln: It was part of a project me and my class did 4 years ago.

Earth: That was so fun.

Me: And extremely charitable.

Camie: Wow.

We were cleaning up the beach perfectly.

Pipp Petals: Oh my Glitter! That is so perfect and clean.

Lola: Yeah!

Applejack: YEEHAW! It sure is.

Lily: Any attractions here?

Pikachu 2: Actually yes there are. There's Pelipper's Circle Circuit and Gyarados's Aqua Dash.

Me: Cool!

Lily: The Aqua Dash sounds fun!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: It sure does.

Pelipper came and it was telling Luna the rules.

Pelipper: You need to go through rings to reach a specific amount of points.

Luna: How much is the points I need?

Pelipper: 50 to qualify. 150 for first place.

Nico: That's easy.

Luna: Yeah. Lets do it dudes!

Laney spun around and she was in her referee outfit.

Laney: Okay Luna! Ready?

Luna: Ready dudes!

Laney: On your mark… Get Set…

She was ready for this.

Laney: GO!

Luna ran fast on the water and was going through the rings.

Poromon: Go, Luna!

Lola: YEAH!

Luna then passed through the final ring!

Laney: PERFECT SCORE OF 10,000! LUNA WINS!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Way to go Luna!

Xenia: I'll say!

Lily: I'll do Gyarados's Aqua Dash.

Me: Okay then.

Then Gyarados came.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Oh boy.

Gyarados: You have to cross the finish line in a specific amount of times while avoiding the Carvanha and Sharpedo. The aquatic mascots can join in too.

Lily: Cool!

Poliwag: Bring it on!

Manaphy: This will be fun.

Horsea: What is the specific amount of time we have?

Gyarados: 1 minute 25 seconds.

Me: Whoa! But challenging.

Lily: Lets do it!

They got ready.

Laney: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

They got ready!

Laney: GET SET…

They were ready for action!

Laney: AND GO!

ZOOM!

They were off! They were swimming fast through the water and avoiding the Carvanha and Sharpedo.

Manaphy was close to Lily.

They were both neck and neck as they were getting close to the finish line!

Manaphy: I will win!

Lily: No way!

Lily then crossed the finish line!

Lily: YEAH!

Laney: LILY WINS!

We cheered!

Qin: AWESOME!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Nico: Nice job Lily!

Manaphy: Nice race, Lily!

Lily: Thanks!

Manaphy: That was fun!

Qin: It sure was!

May: That was a lot of fun.

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already found them. We have The Yoshi's Island Guys, Evil Ocean (Adventure Time), LeFou, Nokrea, Coldsnap and Ice Demon.

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) So it's me.

Emam Reynolds: And me.

Himiko: Me.

Ibara: And me.

Britney Crosby: And me and Thetis next.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Who's first?

Eli: Actually the Anothers minus Ice Demon are all one person. They are Lincoln's guardian angel for… (SENSES INCREDIBLE ENERGY) WHOA!

Qin: What is it Eli?

Eli: This is one of the strongest Guardian Angels I've ever seen. She is the gene-slammer for all 1,400+ Digimon!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: Boy the Digimon we know are going to flip hearing this!

Then The Another Yoshi's Island Guys, Evil Ocean (Adventure Time), LeFou, Nokrea and Coldsnap came.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is amazing.

Poromon: Hello!

Another Evil Ocean: (In a girls voice) Awesome you're all here.

Lincoln: (GASP) Camille Izumi!

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and had rainbow angel wings and she had the symbols of the Crests on her arm and she had the sword of EmperorGreymon in her hand and she had the symbols of the 10 elements of the Legendary Warriors on her Skirt.

Camille Izumi: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew from that little boy I remember all those years ago.

Lincoln: I know. Also I haven't seen you since you were 17. Camille is Izzy's cousin and she is also the gene-slammer of all 1,400+ Digimon kinds. Also she has an intense burning hatred toward Scoots.

Me: Uh oh. What did that maniacal old goat on a scooter do to you that warranted her hatred?

Camille Izumi: Hired a bunch of girls to rape Lincoln.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Oh man!

Lola: That spineless goat!

Poromon: Were the girls all willing participants?

Lincoln: They were all Leni's friends. You know those girls that Leni knows that had that fashion show with the Manotard.

Me: Oh I remember them! They had a lot of hearts in their eyes for Lincoln.

Nico: Really?

Me: Long story. It was during the Ear Bud Fiasco.

Lily: I actually know all of Leni's friends and they are really nice girls and have hots for Lincoln.

Lola: Now that Lincoln is always available on the market he can have them in his harem.

Lincoln: I sure can.

Xenia: Yep.

Lincoln: Yep.

Camille Izumi: That is true.

Nico: So they weren't interested in Scoots hiring them?

Lincoln: Nope they turned down Scoots' offer. That really infuriated her.

Qin: Good.

Camille Izumi: That is good they did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. But Scoots is gone.

Camille Izumi: I heard. Good riddance.

Me: Yep. Is the Another Ice Demon friendly or hostile?

Camille Izumi: Friendly and she is a great friend that Nico knows. And she is also the gene-slammer of Necrozma.

Me: Whoa! So the next gene-slammer is also an Another.

Xenia: Crazy!

Lola: Yeah!

Ibara: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers and the girls fired waves of energy and elements and destroyed the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: YEAH!

Then we felt a cold blast.

Me: BRR!

Nico: She's here!

We saw a dark figure and it was ANOTHER ICE DEMON!

Qin: Whoa! This one is cold.

Lola: Yep.

Another Ice Demon: (In a girls voice) This is cold.

Nico: Arlene Necrozma!? Whoa!

She reverted back and turned into a Necrozma.

Then she reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had ice angel wings and she had blue and black clothes and had the kanji for Twilight in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome to see you again Arlene.

Arlene Necrozma: Same here Nico.

Nico: Arlene and I went to science class together and she used her ice powers to freeze bullies into ice cubes and get them expelled.

Arlene Necrozma: Awesome memories.

Kaito: (gets out Build gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ex Aid gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Build Sword and Zocks got an Ex-Aid Sword.

Arlene Necrozma: No he didn't. I froze him in a block of ice before he could say anything.

Qin: Geez.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lincoln: Maybe we can do this instead!

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated the Another!

Me: Awesome Lincoln!

Sougo: (gets out Build Ridewatch) Now, you can help us!

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (RabbitTank-esque rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (gets out Brave Ridewatch) We were getting worried for a second.

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Dramatic fantasy music) Level Up! Brave!

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got BraveArmor

Nico: Time for you to chill! (ACTIVATES ICE DEMON AND COLDSNAP'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of ice and smashed the Another down.

May: And this one! (ACTIVATES PIECEMEAL AND WHALES RIDEWATCHES)

She fired lasers and smashed the Another down.

Maria: This will bash you! (ACTIVATES ANTI-JORGEN AND BASHMASTER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of magic and ice and smashed the Another all over.

Arlene Necrozma fired waves of energy.

Britney Crosby: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES COLDSNAP'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of ice and smashed the Another!

Then Magneto. Libra Zodiarts, Baboon (Skunk Fu), Mantis Deadman, Magnet Man EXE and Magne came.

Nico: Nice team Magneto!

Xenia: Awesome!

Magneto: Thanks guys.

Me: Yeah!

Arlene Necrozma: Now here is the closer.

She fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Ice Demon and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Arlene Necrozma: That was so awesome!

Britney Crosby: Any favorite memories of Nico?

Arlene Necrozma: When me and Nico ate a giant cookies and cream sundae and we ended up getting a really nasty brain freeze that we literally turned into ice cubes.

Nico: Still a good sundae.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico and Arlene hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Arlene Necrozma: Sane here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers,

The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, and Zenkaiger Clone are heading to Budapest, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Felix Asmodeus, the dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by the Valerious family's hated enemy, Dracula, and Felix still desires nothing more than to kill Selene, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula, but Lincoln's going to kill him and send that vampire to his death and foil the last revenge of The Valerious Clan's hated enemy.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Budapest, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to destroy Felix Asmodeus, the dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by the Valerious' family's hated enemy, Dracula, and Felix still desires nothing more than to kill Selene, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula.

Selene Valerious: (Transylvanian Accent) I always knew that vampire wouldn't stay away forever, now that he knows I'm back, he still won't stop until we're all dead.

Me: There's only one thing awaiting that vampire.

Nico: Getting turned into Lincoln's next victim as he absorbs him.

Lincoln: Exactly. But, we got to watch it, he's just as dangerous as the vampire who turned him so many centuries ago.

Ripster: You got that right.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long

black hair and purple hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, darkness, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Ignoble Knight of Black Laundsallyn, in her right hand is The Sword of Malice, and with her are the three girls.

Black-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away before that bloodthirsty vampire from Hell could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Selene Lancelot, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after those barbarians.

?: You wretched Valerious shall all pay for what you did in killing my lord, Dracula!

We then saw our target: a young man with black hair, pale skin, blood red eyes, fangs, and dressed in black clothes heading right for us, and he was out for blood: it was Felix Asmodeus.

Sylvester: If it isn't our favorite bloodthirsty vampire from Transylvania.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Felix Asmodeus, I knew one day we'd come after you, and now that you're here, I'm going to enjoy absorbing you. Let's get him, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ripster and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon

Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Felix Asmodeus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Felix Asmodeus' stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Felix Asmodeus in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as his body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Felix Asmodeus' soul of his life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Felix Asmodeus into his body and then draining his soul of his life energy, an energy card with Felix Asmodeus' drained soul appeared in his left hand and he banished that vampire straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one less dangerous vampire running loose in Budapest, and an end to the revenge of the Valerious family's hated enemy. (To Selene Lancelot) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Lancelot.

Selene Lancelot: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selene Lancelot and he hugged her, and Selene Lancelot is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Lancelot: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 17-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Selene Lancelot, Gene-Slammer of Ignoble Knight of Black Laundsallyn, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman. She's also a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and she trained me constantly in the art of swordsmanship and dark magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Melanie Artorgius: All of us trained Lincoln constantly in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and magic wielder, and we also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled in him what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: Like a true knight.

Lincoln: And here's this bit of news: Selene Lancelot is also a direct descendant of Lancelot.

We gasped.

Me: Lancelot, the traitor of King Arthur's Court in the Arthurian Legend.

Melanie Artorgius: You certainly didn't expect that, but he was once a member of The Knights of the Round Table, but Selene's not like him at all. Lincoln made her a black coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Selene Lancelot hates Lisa with a very blazing passion. One day, Selene and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lisa, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired along with her army of rebuilt robots. Selene Lancelot and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Sword of Malice. It drove Lisa into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Selene fired chains of dark magic which bound Lynn and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Lisa did, they were furious.

Joan Delenney: Lincoln was disgusted that Lisa would do this, but in the end, her plan failed, and Lisa got grounded for eighteen weeks and Selene Lancelot and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after them for revenge after she got put in her cage, because messing with the descendant of Lancelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, Lisa was literally out for blood that day.

Lincoln: That's an understatement, Nico, but you're right about that. And we've kept track of how many times Lisa's tried to kill me and my Guardian Angels many times over.

Anna Anyanova: Damn that dark side of Chase Young, he was nothing more than a monster from Hell from the very beginning.

Lincoln: He sure was, but in the end, we brought an end to that 1,500-year-old immortal monster for good and when J.D. destroyed him again, this time in The Simulator, the last traces of his soul left Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan forever, and he truly became nothing more than a forgotten memory. And now that you're here, Selene.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selene Lancelot in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Lancelot: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Lancelot's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Lancelot: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Lancelot.

Selene Lancelot had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The three girls are Jun Yazaki, Mai Kirino, and Tomoe Amatsu from Aishite Nightingale.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Jun Yazaki, Mai Kirino, and Tomoe Amatsu from Aishite Nightingale.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Jun Yazaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jun Yazaki and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Felix Asmodeus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 17-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of

Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on

He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Jun Yazaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Jun Yazaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jun Yazaki, Mai Kirino, and Tomoe Amatsu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was Felix Asmodeus, the dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by the Valerious family's hated enemy, Dracula, and still desired nothing more than to kill Selene, Wendy, and Sheena Valerious and have his revenge for the death of Dracula.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that vampire down and Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into Felix Asmodeus' stomach and sucking out his vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own, and then, bear-hugging him and absorbing him into his body and draining his soul's life energy and sending his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Selene Lancelot have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's another vampire put down and the revenge of the Valerious family's hated enemy has been brought to an end.

Lincoln: And this time, for good.

Nico: Now, Dracula's revenge against the Valerious family has finally been brought to an end.

Me: You got that right.

---

After finally getting rid of Felix Asmodeus and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Lancelot saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Lancelot: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 17-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Lancelot: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Lancelot: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Lancelot: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Superior with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the all-too familiar sound of deranged laughter and the deranged scream of revenge against Lincoln, and we all saw who it was: it was that deranged, fucked-up, vengeance-obsessed, basket case, demonic evil monster, Jack Delenney, Joan's ex-little brother, he broke out of Westfinster Prison again, and he still wanted to kill Lincoln and Joan, but Lincoln and I fired chains of dark magic which bound that crazed lunatic and we also put a muzzle on him. Then, Lincoln called the cops and Jack Delenney was taken back to Westfinster Prison, and when Lincoln and all of us told them of what that deranged madman tried to do to him and Joan, they pressed charges on him and he got another Life Sentence added to the multitude of Life Sentences he'd acquired.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well.

Nico: That bastard, doesn't he even know when to quit!?

Lincoln: He doesn't, Nico. Jack Delenney wanted to kill me and Joan too many times, but he got put down by us too many times to count and sent back to prison.

Joan Delenney: No matter how many times we've had to beat him to a bloody stain, Jack refused to quit until we were dead. But, he finally paid the price for his foul misdeeds when he broke out of jail once again to try and get revenge on us once again, and he was eventually killed by your curse and sent to The Black Gates by God's Judgement.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings are heading to Waikiki Beach, Hawaii. Plus, today's also Lincoln's 18th birthday, so the girls are also going to make sure he's kept occupied while we decorate the World Tree Estate for his birthday.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 17-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings had feelings for Lincoln when Sam, Clover, and Alex introduced them to him, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Helena Simms: Wow, Waikiki Beach, Hawaii, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Helena, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Helena Simms, Kimberly Kelly, Amber Stone, and Julia Hastings placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. Then, they got the message to bring Lincoln back home, we were ready.

---

While Lincoln and the girls were coming back home, back at The World Tree Estate, we had finished up decorating the whole place for Lincoln's birthday, and we really went all out for him.

Me: Nice work, gang, Lincoln's going to be so surprised when he and his dates come back.

Lori: He literally will be. Our little brother's turning eighteen, this is truly the cornerstone for the Loud Family: he's finally reached adulthood.

Nico: He sure has. This is literally going to be so awesome!

Luna: Plus, you should see what we got planned for June 5th A.K.A. Lincoln Loud Day, dude!

Me: To all of us, it's a full day dedicated to Lincoln for everything that he's done for everyone around him.

Nico: That's really awesome!

Just then, Poromon and the other Mascots saw Lincoln.

Poromon: Guys, Lincoln's back!

Me: And not a moment too soon!

Nico: Places everyone! Our guest of honor has arrived!

We turned out the lights, and we hid in our hiding places. Then, Lincoln and the girls came back only to see the lights were out.

Lincoln: Hey, why are the lights out?

Then, as soon as Lincoln turned on the light, suddenly, cannons fired and sprayed confetti in the air and orange and white balloons flew up into the air, and then, a massive orange and white banner had unfurled with balloons coming out and written on the banner in rainbow letters were the words, "HAPPY BIRTHDAY, LINCOLN LOUD!"

Then, we jumped out of our hiding places and surprised Lincoln.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, LINCOLN!

Lincoln: (Really Surprised) (GASPS) WOW! You guys remembered, and you did all this for me?!

Nico: Yep, we went all out for your birthday today, and who could've guessed your birthday is also on Memorial Day.

Me: That really is something.

Lincoln: The family knew that all too well. Thanks, guys.

Just then, The Masters of Evil have arrived.

Vypra: We're here, and happy birthday, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Vypra. Alright, what are we doing standing around for? LET'S PARTY!

We immediately got the party started, and then, we started giving out our presents to Lincoln: I got him an awesome spellbook full of powerful elemental spells along with daggers of different elements and I downloaded Ben's most powerful aliens into his orange-themed Omnitrix, Nico also got him an awesome greatsword that he forged himself and it was imbued with the powers of The Seven Shadow Dragons and it merged with his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and Eli got him an awesome Star Wars bracelet and it was imbued with the powers of The Light and Dark Sides of The Force.

Lincoln: Wow, these gifts you guys got me are really awesome!

Nico: For me, it took a while to create that bad boy, but it was worth it.

Eli: And I had help from the Jedi with creating that bracelet.

Me: Oh, I had help from Nicole with my gifts to you.

Nicole: And they were really worth it for you.

Lori got him an awesome Swiss Army Watch with 150,000 functions Lisa made, but it had his favorite colors: orange and white.

Lincoln: Wow, a Swiss Army Watch with my favorite colors, awesome! Thanks, Lori!

Lori: I knew you'd love it, Linky. (Hugs Lincoln and he hugs her back)

Leni made for him a weighted gold version of He-Man's harness with colored gems on the gold straps that represent his sisters and parents and on the back it had a kanji that said, Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father リンカーン・ラウド、真に愛する黄金の心の兄弟、息子、孫、そして父. Then, it merged with his orange version of He-Man's harness.

Lincoln: Aw, thanks Leni.

Leni: You're welcome, Linky. (Hugs Lincoln and he hugs her back)

Luna got him an awesome beautiful flute which merged with his Flute of Ogma and it also enhanced the abilities of summoning crystal clusters and summoning his Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: Whoa, thanks, Luna.

Luna: Knew you'd love it, dude, and when you use it to perform your Final Smash from the updated Super Smash Bros. Ultimate, the angels of justice are bound to take flight and smash evildoers into the ground!

Luan got him a jokebook and in its pages are some super awesome and super hilarious jokes aimed at insulting the jerks.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Oh man, that's hilarious!

Luan: When you use those on the jerks, oh man, are you going to make them cry like babies!

Lynn got him some weighted training bracers which had merged with his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lynn.

Lynn: You're welcome, Lincoln, and those weighted bracers will also give you an even more intense work-out when you do your work-outs and also battle.

Lucy got him a large grimoire and in it are some even more powerful curses that he can use on villains.

Lincoln: Wow, this is awesome! Thanks, Lucy.

Lucy Loud: You're welcome, Lincoln.

Laney got him a specially made silver whistle that can summon his white horse to battle.

Lincoln: Awesome whistle, Laney. Thanks!

Laney: It took quite a while to craft this beauty, but it speaks for itself, Lincoln.

Lana got Lincoln an awesome belt known which merged with his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery. Then, the belt activated and it turned Lincoln's massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips into massive and beautiful elemental angel wings with aurora and rainbow tips, and we saw his rainbow aura flare up as he gained a massive power boost. We were amazed.

Lincoln: Whoa, what is this, Lana?!

Lana: It's my brand-new and special Wings of Wicked Elements belt, when you activate it, it turns your massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips into massive and beautiful elemental angel wings with aurora and rainbow tips, and you can use all kinds of elemental attacks and it also gave you a massive power boost.

Me: That's… so… AWESOME!

Nico: No fooling, oh man, with that baby activated, the villains are literally in a shit ton of trouble!

Lola gave Lincoln a pair of crystal bracelets with crystals of many shimmering colors.

Lincoln: Wow, these are so awesome!

Lola: Try them on, and see what happens.

The crystal bracelets merged with his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe, and then, suddenly, Lincoln was enveloped in rainbow crystal, and then, he got an awesome suit of DIAMOND HARD RAINBOW CRYSTAL!

Lincoln: WHOA! It's just like The Diamond Armor of Camelot you got Nico for his birthday!

Lola: What you have on is called The Diamond Armor of Eden.

Nicole: Lola and I found it, and it's also perfect for you, Lincoln.

Rarity: It sure is, darling.

Nicole: That armor is completely indestructible and it's 100,000,000,000,000,000 times harder than regular diamonds, and like with The Diamond Armor of Camelot for Nico, not even our most powerful weapons can destroy it, and it was also blessed by God.

Lincoln: So awesome!

Lincoln willed the armor back and it turned back into crystal bracelets.

Lisa got Lincoln an atomic blaster and it was imbued with the elemental forces of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions.

Lincoln: Whoa, awesome blaster, Lisa.

Lisa: I suggest you try it out on our resident jerks, elder brother.

Lincoln aimed the new blaster Lisa got him, he took aim at the jerks, and he fired powerful blasts of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions which hit the jerks and exploded as more gold, jewels, gems, and many currencies exploded out of them, and the jerks screamed and ranted in anger.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Man, that's powerful!

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln holstered it, and Lily got him an awesome photo album and inside it are the photos taken of his many rescues and dates with his harem.

Lincoln: This is awesome! Thanks, Lily.

Lily: You're welcome, and you can add more photos to the album, big bro.

Jason Scott Lee: And we also got you a little something as well, Lincoln.

Jason then gave Lincoln an awesome UNIVERSAL POWER RANGERS AND KAMEN RIDER BELT! And that new belt also merged with his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery!

Nico: Oh, awesome! Now, you also have the powers of 47 plus years of Power Rangers and 52 years of Kamen Riders in you, Lincoln.

Me: Along with what you did in feeding on the blood of the Embodiments of The Kamen Rider Kiva and Saber teams.

Fire Lori: We also got you a little something as well.

Fire Lori gave Lincoln an awesome UNIVERSAL L-EMENETALS BELT! And that new belt also merged with his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery!

Air Lincoln: Now, you also have our imbued powers as well added to your elemental powers as well!

Lincoln: Awesome!

?: I also have a gift to give you as well, Lincoln.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and blood red hairband, blood red eyes, fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a black coat, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with vampires, rabbits, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Bunnicula, in her right hand is a vampiric greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marianne Bunnicula! WHOA!

Marianne Bunnicula: That's right, and it's so good to see you again.

Me: Wait, did you say, your last name is Bunnicula?!

Lincoln: She did. Guys, this is Marianne Bunnicula, Gene-Slammer of Bunnicula, The Vampire Rabbit, she's my Guardian Angel from New Orleans and a true lover of The Supernatural and The Occult. She's a goth girl and vampire with the powers of darkness and the dark arts at her command and when she got Gene-Slammed into Bunnicula, she also has all of the powers of the vampire rabbit as well, and she's more than once gotten caught up in the supernatural mischief that Bunnicula causes and she, Harold, and Bunnicula have also more than once scared the living daylights right out of Chester, and she is also one super hilarious supernatural mischief maker who's friends with many of the local monsters who know Bunnicula.

Chester: I can't even forget how many times she'd scared the daylights out of me when she was in The Orlock Apartments!

Lincoln: But, she's also quite serious when it comes to defending the human world from the dark supernatural threats. She moved to Royal Woods from The Orlock Apartments in New Orleans, and when she and I first met, it was love at first sight. She also hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a brutal passion, and she's more than once used her talents with the dark arts and darkness to cause a whole mess of trouble for them, and she'd also scared the living daylights out of them in the same way that Bunnicula scared Chester.

Me: Oh man, so all that supernatural mischief I'd seen at the house was…

Lincoln: It was Marianne causing trouble on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and now that you're here, Marianne.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marianne Bunnicula in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marianne Bunnicula: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marianne Bunnicula's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marianne Bunnicula: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Marianne Bunnicula.

Marianne Bunnicula had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them. His harem also got him some awesome gifts ranging from greatswords to spellbooks and bracelets.

Lincoln: Wow, this is really awesome, thanks!

Anna Anyanova: We knew you'd love them.

Lynn Sr. came in with the cake and an awesome buffet!

Lincoln: WHOA! Dad, you really went all out with the buffet! You spent all day in the kitchen for this!

Lynn Sr.: I sure did, Champ. Though I also made some Shadow Clones for that task.

Rita: I saw the whole thing, but still, this is all for…

Suddenly, Rita and Lynn Sr. were hugged by Lincoln, and they knew it as a sign of thank you and that he loves them, and they hugged him back. Lincoln then blew out the candles and we ate the food and the cake.

Lincoln: (EXTREMELY LOUD AND MASSIVE MEGA BELCH)

Nico: (Stunned) Lincoln… !

The force of that belch was so extremely loud and massively powerful, it shattered the eardrums of the jerks!

Me: (WHISTLES) That extremely loud and massive mega belch Lincoln let out shattered the eardrums of the jerks!

Lynn: Remind me never to get into an eating contest with you, you'd blow away the competition with that kind of belch.

---

Later we were in the simulator for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: You guys are gonna love this next one!

Lincoln: What is it?

Nico: We're going to Sweet Sweet Galaxy next.

Everyone was excited about that one!

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: Oh wow!

Nico: Yep. Lincoln and Linka are coming with me.

Lincoln: Cool!

Linka: Awesome!

Nico: Lets head in.

They went into the Simulator and Nicole activated it and they were in the Sweet Sweet Galaxy!

Lincoln: WHOA!

Nico: Take a look, guys. Desserts as far as the eye can see!

Linka and Lincoln were drooling.

Lincoln: This is my kind of galaxy!

Linka: Me too!

Nico: (LAUGHS) It sure is awesome!

Me: (On the radio) Mission control to Nico you are clear for launch. Over.

Nico: Copy that mission control.

They got into the launch star and then..

WHOOSH!

They were off! They landed at the galaxy.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay Nico in this galaxy you just have to get to the Power Star on that Mint Chocolate Cake at the end.

Nico: That's easy.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: But we can still snack on all this dessert!

Me: Dig in guys!

They got to eating and had a lot of cake and ice cream and more!

Then a Magearna came!

Me: Cool a Magearna!

Eli: Awesome!

Magearna: (In a girls voice) Mind if I have some too?

Nico: Fern Flammel? Whoa!

Magearna: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Nico: Can you revert back after we get the Power Star?

Magearna: I was going to anyway.

Nico: Okay.

Lincoln: But this is awesome.

Linka: It sure is!

Lincoln: Lets get to the star.

They got to the path.

Nico: I see Goombas up ahead!

There were Goombas along the path.

Qin: Whoa boy.

Lincoln: Lets get them!

Lincoln and Linka fired waves of lightning and blasted the Goombas left and right.

Nico: (gets out Chillyfish and Ice Demon's Ridewatches) You just had to intrude while I was enjoying myself, didn't you?!

Nico activated them and fired waves of ice and froze the Goombas into ice blocks and pushed them over the edge.

Lincoln: Take that!

Linka: Yeah!

They went for the star and more Goombas came.

Nico: You go this time, Fern.

Magearna: You got it!

She fired waves of lightning and blasted the Goomas all over!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico fired more blasts of energy and the Goombas were cleared away!

Linka: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: Lets get the star!

Nico: Let's see if there are anymore Goombas.

Lincoln looked around and saw none.

Lincoln: All clear.

Linka: Yep. All clear.

Nico: Good. Go for it guys.

Lincoln and Linka went and got the star.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Fern reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and had green eyes and silver clothes.

Fern Flammel: That was so fun!

Linka: Yeah!

They high five!

Lincoln: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Fern Flammel: When me and Nico were in auto mechanics class and we built an awesome prototype futuristic hovercar. It was cool.

She showed a picture of it and it looked like a car from the year 4,000.

Lincoln: (WHISTLE) That is spiffy! You guys did a great job!

Nico: Thanks.

Linka: That is cool.

Fern Flammel: Yep. It's a solar, wind and hydrogen powered hover car. Gets over 5,000 miles per gallon and on a single charge it can go for 1 whole year with zero pollution. I showed what we did to my parents and we made an awesome fortune on it. All thanks to you Nico.

Nico: Aww thanks Fern.

Nico and Fern hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Fern Flammel: Me too Nico. Me too.

* * *

Later we were flying over to Japan and it was to meet Kikyo Inuyasha's parents. Nico was holding onto me and shaking like a leaf as we were flying to Kikyo's house.

Kari Kamiya: It'll be an honor to meet fellow people from Japan

Gatomon: And another day of Nico being frightened.

Me: Yeah but it'll be awesome for you and your brother to meet Kikyo's family.

Kikyo Inuyasha: You guys are going to love meeting my mom and dad and Nicole I believe you know them too.

Nicole: I sure do. Takeshi and Yuriko Inuyasha are 2 colleagues of mine and they are geologists. They specialize in rock and mineral studies.

Nico: Wow! Nicole I didn't know you knew Kikyo's parents.

Nicole: You never asked about that.

Nico: Oh.

We arrived at Kikyo's home.

Kikyo Inuyasha: We're here guys.

We were shocked to see that it was an amazing and awesome multi-billion dollar mansion and it was as big as the Morbucks estate from before!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! Kikyo your house is amazing!

Lola: Boy it sure is!

Rice Fitzgerald: Boy I'll say! It's incredible!

Qin: No kidding!

Rarity: Oh I wouldn't mind having this kind of an amazing mansion.

Camie: It's beautiful.

We walked through the garden and it was amazingly beautiful and the coy pond was beautiful and so were the fish.

Laney: Oh wow!

Madison Taylor: Boy this is just as amazing as my mansion too.

Nico: It sure is an awesome home.

Kikyo Inuyasha: Yeah my family is filthy rich. But they don't let money go to their heads.

Xenia: It's an amazing home.

We saw Mr and Mrs. Inuyasha working on their garden.

Agumon began playing a funeral song.

Tai Kamiya: Agumon!

Agumon: Sorry.

Kikyo Inuyasha: Hello mom and dad.

Takeshi: Kikyo! Welcome home.

Yuriko: It's great to have you home.

Kikyo Inuyasha: Sorry I worried you guys. I have some guests with me.

They saw us.

Takeshi: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to have you here and Nicole it's good to see you.

Nicole: You too Takeshi.

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you too Mr. and Mrs. Inuyasha.

Kikyo Inuyasha: We have some things to talk about.

They saw Nico shaking like a leaf.

Nico: He he hello Mr. and Mrs. Inuyasha.

Takeshi: Nico its been a long time. How have you been?

Me: He's really nervous. That's why we are here.

Juran: Where are your best guns?

BLANG!

I bashed Juran on the head.

Juran: OUCH!

Nico: Do you want me to die?!

Me: Nico is afraid that you are going to blow his brains out with a shotgun because he is here to get your approval to have Kikyo in his harem.

Takeshi: Ah yes I heard about Nico's amazing harem and how he loves all his family. Also goodness no! We would never do that to someone that loves our daughter and has helped her out all over.

Nico: Really?

Yuriko: Yeah we love you Nico. And we would never hurt you.

Nico: (Relieved) (Faints)

FWOMP!

Emerging Scorponok: Wait. I see ripped clothes on the floor. Did that mean you first transformed here?

Kikyo Inuyasha: Yeah. My mom and dad know all about me becoming a gene-slammer and it was thanks to them that I was able to change back and forth at will.

Lola: Wow.

Laney used Smelling Salts on Nico and then he woke up. Felt like he got hit in the face with a sledgehammer.

Nico: WHOA! Sorry I fainted like that.

Kikyo Inuyasha: No worries.

Kikyo helped him up.

Maria: I hope when you first reverted back, you punched any nearby perverts.

Kikyo Inuyasha: Oh I did. I came out with my sword and slashed his arm off.

She pointed to a blood stain on the wall and a disembodied skeletal arm on the floor.

Me: YIKES!

Qin: Boy whoever did that really must've REALLY pissed you off.

Kikyo Inuyasha: Yeah my family has a very FIERCE Anti-Pervert statute. Whenever someone looks at any one of us naked, we slash off their arms hence why we have swords with us at all times.

Nico: Geez!

Takeshi: Yes but we only use these swords on perverts.

Nico: Good.

Me: Jiraiya-sensei would be terrified of you guys.

We laughed!

Naruto: (LAUGHS) Yeah Pervy Sage would not like that.

Nicole: No kidding. You guys would be awesome additions to the Anti-Pervert Patrol.

Nicole pulled out a business card for it and gave it to them.

Nicole: I formed the Anti-Pervert Patrol to enforce the dignity and safety of women and whenever perverts peek into women's hot springs or look at girls naked out in public they get a NASTY beating courtesy of me or my patrol members.

Yuriko: That is really interesting and cool.

Nicole: It sure is. And the pay is good too.

Yuriko: Awesome.

Stewie: (angrily) You should've been there when Quagmire… had his way with several women! It was the day Sunny Starscout joined us.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah that was awful.

Velma Dinkley: That was back when I was still scared of clowns.

Me: Long story.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Have we even gotten to comforting his victims?

Nicole: Yeah we have. Ino has been working hard with the A.P.P.'s Anti-Quagmire Consortium to bring therapy to all of Quagmire's victims.

Yuriko: How many women has this Quagmire got?

Nicole: Staggering. We counted that throughout the course of his life leading up to when we destroyed Quahog that he raped over 10,000 women.

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Cleveland: Looking back in all honesty, I don't know what we were thinking being friends with him.

Yuriko: Hey, you didn't know.

Joe Swanson: That's not the worst part. The worst part is when he beat Brian up!

Yuriko: WHAT!?

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: And he said this to him.

Laney pulled out a recorder and played it.

Glenn Quagmire: (On the Recorder) You are the worst person I know. You constantly hit on your best friend's wife, the man pays for your food and rescued you from certain death, and this is how you repay him? And to add insult to injury, you defecate all over his yard. And you're such a sponge. You pay for nothing, you always say "Oh, I'll get you later," but later never comes. And what really bothers me, is you pretend you're this deep guy who loves women for their souls when all you do is date bimbos. Yeah, I date women for their bodies, but at least I'm honest about it. I don't buy them a copy of "Catcher in the Rye" and then lecture them with some seventh grade interpretation of how Holden Caulfield is some profound intellectual. He wasn't! He was a spoiled brat! And that's why you like him so much, he's you! God, you're pretentious! And you delude yourself by thinking you're some great writer even though you're terrible. You know, I should've known Cheryl Tiegs didn't write me that note. She would've known there's no "a" in the word "definite." And I think what I hate most about you is your textbook liberal agenda, how we should "legalize pot, man," how big business is crushing the underclass, how homelessness is the biggest tragedy in America. Well, what have you done to help? I work down at the soup kitchen, Brian. Never seen you down there! You wanna help? Grab a ladle! And by the way, driving a Prius doesn't make you Jesus Christ! Oh, wait! You don't believe in Jesus Christ or any religion for that matter, because "religion is for idiots!" Well, who the hell are you to talk down to anyone? You failed college twice, which isn't nearly as bad as your failure as a father! How's that son of yours you never see? But you know what? I could forgive all of that, all of it, if you weren't such a bore! That's the worst of it, Brian. You're just a big, sad, alcoholic bore!

When it was done their jaws dropped.

Stewie: I should've been there!

Brian: Stewie it's all right. Quagmire is gone. I'm happy he's gone.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Yuriko: I'm sorry you had to go through all that with him.

Brian: It's all right.

Maria: You don't mind if we hang out here for a while, do you?

Yuriko: Sure.

Qin: Thanks.

We hung out for a bit.

Takeshi: Thank you all for looking out for our daughter.

Qin: It was our pleasure.

Xenia: Yeah she is a great help to the team.

Nico: Where DID you first revert back anyway?

Kikyo Inuyasha: It was right here in the garden. Right where we are talking.

Nico: Oh man.

Qin: Yikes.

Lola: Yeah.

?: That must've hurt a lot.

A Marshadow appeared.

Me: Hey a Marshadow.

Bonnie Terrez: Oh it's really cute.

Lucy Loud: It sure is.

Marshadow: (In a girls voice) I do look cute like this.

Nico: Riley Viola? Whoa.

She reverted back and Riley was a girl with black hair and had black clothes and had purple eyes and had fingerless gloves and she had the kanji for shadow in the middle of her forehead.

Riley Viola: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Brittney: You are perfect for the Goths of Darkness.

Riley Viola: Thanks Brittney.

Fortress Maximus: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Riley Viola: When me and Nico did a haunted house for Halloween and we scared numerous kids with my awesome shadows and knowledge of horror movies. My scariest illusion was when me and Nico did all the monsters for the movie The Thing.

Me: Whoa! That is very coincidental. I used the same thing in a maze to scare the living shit out of those jerks Hawk and Hank.

Riley Viola: Did you really?

Me: I sure did. Look.

I showed a video of what happened in chapter 15.

Laney: All right Stinkers. Lets see what scares you… [The Lights turn off]

Hank: "What's that?"

[Luna is playing on her organ]

Luna:

"When darkness falls on the house of Loud

Around every corner, new terror abounds

You don't want to lose your head! Ha ha ha!"

You can run, but you can't hide

They know that you taste better alive

I don't think that they've been fed

In a long, long time

Every corner, every floor

Watch out, they ain't herbivores

Ghastly ghouls out for blood

Sorry, bud

You got tricked

You got tricked

You got punked and pranked with a spooky twist

Before you wet your pants, better get out quick

Tricked, tricked, tricked

You got… tricked

Beware of fangs and bloody fur

A Loud House chainsaw massacre

There's no chance that you'll get out

Ghosts writing your eulogy

Heads are rolling literally

So, who needs their mommy now?

Spilling guts on the floor

Clean up on aisle four

Why you running off so soon?

Sorry dude

You got tricked

You got tricked

You got punked and pranked with a spooky twist

Before you wet your pants, better get out quick

Tricked, tricked, tricked

You got… tricked

[During the montage, the Loud Sisters scare the stinkers with everything they throw at them. Luan brings Mr. Coconuts to life, Lisa and Lily act rabid, Lori acts like she's been feasting on Rita, Lynn turns on her chainsaw, Lola appears like a corpse, Lana acts as her ghost, Leni walks around blindly under her dress with Geo rolling in his ball with the fake head still on, Laney was stirring a monster filled pot and cackled like a real witch,

Varie was in her dark side mermaid form and she terrified the stinkers by snarling and hissing and spraying the stinkers with water that smelled really horrible, I unveiled my surprise. I had my eyes covered by my hair and I start to change. I become a hideously gruesome and horrific monstrosity loaded with blood, guts, body parts, tentacles and more. I was a fusion of every single horrific monster from the movie THE THING! The monsters were from the 1982 and 2011 movies and the 2002 Video Game. Lightning flashed behind the monstrosity and flames from the Netherworld flickered around it and it scared the stinkers so bad that it made them soil their pants 3 times,

and everything else in the maze terrifies them to the point where the sounds of their screams catches the attention of the other kids on the block and their screams also catch the attention of a nearby police car, and the stinkers run into Lucy who is blocking the exit]

Lucy: "The crimes you have committed this night shan't go unpunished. You reap what you sow."

[She slashes a rope with her scythe, dumping a bucket of fake blood on them, making them scream]

Hank: "Blood!"

Hawk: "I'm gonna puke!"

Hank: "If you're gonna puke, I'm gonna puke!"

[As they run out screaming, Lucy gives a small smile of satisfaction]

Hank: [nauseous] "We're not… coming back here… again…"

[He and Hawk run off and a police car drives up and the officers come out]

Luna: [finishing her song] " You got… tricked. "

Officer Stacy: You two are under arrest.

When it was done everyone and even Riley Viola was amazed!

Riley Viola: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: That sure was.

Sakura Knudson: Whoa! Bro that was so cool! You really scared those jerks!

Lola: One of the best he ever did.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Kate Lloyd: It sure was.

Me: I thought that was the most fun I ever did back then.

Varie: Me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Riley hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Riley Viola: Me too Nico.

We later came and were watching TV.

Flurry Heart came back.

Spring Man: (to Flurry Heart) How goes purifying Shadow Mewtwo?

Flurry Heart: Really well. I just purified an Articuno, Zapdos, Moltres, as well as a Gyarados, Lapras, Blastoise and Seaking.

Qin: COOL!

Me: Off to a great start Flurry Heart.

Nico: You sure are.

Cadance: That's my girl.

Lola: Yep.

The previous group then came.

White Lightning: Can me, Pterodactyl Ghost, Ice Demon, 10,000

Volt Ghost, Cheese Monster, BlackWarGreymon, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Electropede and Black Knight Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Cheese Monster: And Happy Birthday Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks Cheese Monster.

Nico: (Drools) I hope you gave Lincoln some cheese for his birthday.

We laughed!

Qin: Nico sure loves his cheese.

Lola: Yeah he sure does.

Camie: Who or what is Apocalymon?

Me: He's the Digimon of the Apocalypse. The Digidestined were totally overwhelmed by him.

I went over his history.

---

Apocalymon is the main antagonist as well as the final antagonist in Digimon Adventure, as well as the posthomous overarching antagonist of Digimon Adventure Tri. He was created by deceased Digimon during a reconfiguration and he was able to breach through the fire wall.

Digimon Adventure

Separated from the rest of the Digital World and forced to watch moments unfold, Apocalymon grew to despise the Digimon who were allowed to exist and intended to destroy the entire Digital World. As a result, Apocalymon began to influence events such as the reign of the Dark Masters and other evil Digimon that the DigiDestined defeated.

Upon Piedmon's defeat, with Spiral Mountain's last scraps of stolen land returned to the Digital World, Apocalymon destroyed the framework and castle of the mountain, drawing the Digidestined and their Digimon into a void where the mountain once stood.

Apocalymon reveals himself and he even self mutilated to show both his warped ideals and resolve. From there, using the attacks of many of DigiDestined's previous enemies, Apocalymon dedigivolves the Digimon and destroys the Crests before deleting the DigiDestined and their partners. However, still possessing the Crest power, the Digidestined return to existence with their Digimon as they manage to defeat Apocalymon, destroying all his claws and the humanoid part of him. However, Apocalymon uses his last resort attack Total Annihilation to destroy himself and everyone else. But the DigiDestined's refusal to give up enables their Digivices to create a barrier around Apocalymon to contend the blast, though a fragment of Apocalymon survived and incorporated itself into the Digi-Egg that would hatch years later into Meicoomon.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about him was shocked and horrified!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Yeah.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Shouldn't be a problem. We've beaten guys as tough as him

Nico: Not like this Pterodactyl Ghost. Tai and his friends told me all about him years ago. Apocalymon is NO LAUGHING MATTER! The crimes he did are completely incomprehensible. Apocalymon totally overwhelmed the Digmon with the copied attacks of the Digimon that they defeated, then he reverse digivolved their Digimon, destroyed the Digidestined crests and then banished them to the Data World. But in the end the Digidestined came back stronger than ever and they beat him with an amazing strategy. Then he tried to do a terribly drastic maneuver. He blew himself up and tried to take BOTH our worlds with him in a terrible supernova explosion capable of obliterating an entire dimension!

WE GASPED IN SHEER SHOCK AND UTTER HORROR AND DISBELIEF!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Okay I take that back!

Qin: HE'S THAT STRONG!?

Lola: Oh crap!

Me: And Apocalymon possesses that much power and he can obliterate an entire dimension!?

Eli: That is bad!

Buddy Line: Okay, so he won't be a pushover. But we can still beat him!

Me: Tai how did you and the Digidestined beat him before?

Tai: That was a really awesome battle.

He went over what happened.

* * *

The DigiDestined fall into darkness before stopping in midair. Gennai then contacts them and tells them of an ancient evil that the original DigiDestined defeated, and that a similar evil has returned and created the Dark Masters. The connection is broken and Apocalymon appears. He reveals that he was created from the pain and suffering that is caused when Digimon attempt to digivolve, but ended up disappearing. He says he hates the DigiDestined for being able to be happy when he is forced to be miserable and attacks them using abilities of the enemies that they've defeated in the past, such as the Dark Masters, Devimon, and Myotismon. Apocalymon then uses "Reverse Digivolve" to return all the Digimon to Rookie level (with the exception of Gatomon). When the Digimon attempt to digivolve again, Apocalymon destroys the DigiDestined kids' Crests.

The kids begin to lose confidence, and Apocalymon uses that fear against them to trap them and their Digimon in a binary prison in the world of data. The kids begin to lose hope, but their Digimon encourage them, reminding them of all the apparently unbeatable odds they overcame. They all realize that they've grown up and become stronger, better people, and the symbols of their Crests begin to glow over their hearts. They realize that they never needed the Crests and that they had the power inside them all along. Their Digimon all digivolve to their highest levels. They are then capable of reassembling themselves before Apocalymon, who reacts in shock and disbelief that they escaped the Data World, and prepare for the final battle.

This episode begins with the last few scenes of the previous episode including the segment of Crests, Digivolutions, and returning to Apocalymon, who is in shock and disbelief that the Digi-Destined were able to escape the Data World and return to the Digital World, and worse, enable their Digimon to Digivolve when he had destroyed their Tags and Crests. The team attacks him with all their might, with WarGreymon and MetalGarurumon going for his humanoid body, while the Ultimate Digimon destroy the arms of the core. Seeing he is about to be defeated, Apocalymon, in one last ditch effort, begins to detonate his body to "restart" the Digital World, using his suicidal kamikaze Total Annihilation attack. The DigiDestined begin to doubt that they can win, but their Digivices begin to glow and shoot out lasers that create a box around Apocalymon, preventing his eruption from destroying anyone but himself. With Apocalymon defeated, the DigiDestined prepare to spend the rest of their summer in the Digital World, after taking a group shot with all of their Digimon allies. However, Gennai informs them that they either had to leave immediately, or remain in the Digital World forever, now that they have two hours left before the Digital Gate closes, due to time between the Digital World and Earth having now become synchronized. After saying their goodbyes to their partners-with Kari giving Gatomon her whistle and saying that she is sure that they will meet again-except Mimi, because Palmon hides, so she doesn't have to say goodbye, the kids depart for home, with Mimi upset because of Palmon, but as the trolley-the same one from the Seadramon attack-begins to leave, Palmon, after some persuasion by the Gekomon, comes out and says her goodbye to Mimi while running alongside the trolley. The other

Digimon soon join her and send off their friends, and the DigiDestined ride into the eclipse. To end the series, Tai states that even though this adventure is over for now, the gate can't stay closed forever. He's sure that this won't be the last time they see the Digimon.

---

When it was done we were amazed yet saddened that the Digidestined had no choice to leave or they would be stuck in the Digital World forever.

Xenia: WHOA! So you had no other choice but to leave or be stuck in the Digital World forever.

Camie: That is hard.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: (GETS AN IDEA) HEY! I just got an idea.

Nico: What is it?

Me: I know just how we can defeat Apocalymon.

Ice Demon: Tell us on the way

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Charlotte Eliodoro, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln,

everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Charlotte Eliodoro, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we separate Rainbow The Clown from Mr. Mime and restore his colors and the colors to Townsville.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face, and I hope you use the attacks of the Digimon on that zealous vampire.

Nico: Now, that I'd like to see. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Digital World to deal with Apocalymon once and for all!

Lincoln: That monster's going to pay for every last one of his crimes against the entire universe. You wait, Apocalymon, your existence shall soon be brought to a permanent end, and once we get done destroying you for good, you're next, Charlotte Eliodoro.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) You better be ready to die, Charlotte Eliodoro, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Apocalymon!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to The Digital World to destroy Apocalymon and send that destructive omnicidal monster to The Black Gates for good, and once we got done with that monster, Lincoln, Makoto Haruki, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Charlotte Eliodoro of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to File Island in Lake Huron.

---

We arrived at File Island.

Xenia: Good old File Island.

Molly Hale: Shouldn't we be headed to the Digital World?

Nico: File Island is now part of Earth and now the Digital World is part of the Earth now.

Molly Hale: Oh. That makes sense.

Nico: But we're going to be ready for him.

10,000 Volt Ghost: I still think we can destroy Apocalymon.

Nico: Yes we can.

Me: Yep. And I have a plan.

Xenia: What is it?

I showed a multiverse map.

Me: My plan is this. I was monitoring the multiverse and I found a universe where everyone is born pure evil. Hence that black ball there.

I pointed to it.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: I would not want to visit that.

Lola: Me neither.

Me: Yeah. My plan is this. When we defeat Apocalymon, the blasts from our techniques, final smashes and combos will be infused with Black Gates energy and then he will try and do what he did before and he will try and blow himself up. That's when I will send him to that universe.

Nico: I get it! Send him to that universe and banish both him and the Evil Universe to the Black Gates forever.

Me: Bingo.

Meta Knight: WarGreymon should be used to fight him.

Agumon: That we can do.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: We'll be ready for him though.

Xenia: Yeah we sure will be ready. Hard to imagine that he was defeated by the Original Digidestined years ago.

BlackWarGreymon: I'll face him as well.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: We're going to need all the Mega Digimon we can muster for this one.

Zhuqiaomon: Count us in.

Azulongmon: I agree.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) It will be fun for us to face him lads.

Baihumon: It sure will be good.

Future Maria: How bad is this evil universe?

Nico: They have nothing cute.

Me: And they all hate EVERYTHING good and cute.

Future Maria: Yep. It needs to go.

Me: Yep. In fact according to this, the evil universe is one where we don't exist and haven't left our mark on it.

Xenia: Whoa.

Qin: Yikes.

Manta Bayarsh: Apocalymon has no idea how powerful we are

Tai: No we have gotten stronger since our last encounter.

Qin: Yeah you guys have all gotten stronger since then. But so have we over the years.

Lola: Yep that's right.

Camie: This is gonna be good.

Lana: It sure will be.

June: He must be strong as Aku

Nico: Actually from the way Tai and his friends described him he makes Aku look like a saint. He is pure evil to the Nth degree. But he is not NEARLY as strong as Aku was.

Samurai Jack: Yes Aku was a nasty problem.

Laney: Big difference.

Dumbbelltron: His name is Apocalymon. That speaks a lot of how evil he is

Me: He's the Digimon of the Apocalypse.

Xenia: Yeah the End of Everything.

Qin: Yep. And he possesses enough power to wipe out an entire dimension.

Kari Kamiya: That's right. He was that dangerous and strong.

Camille Izumi: I heard about everything that happened when you guys faced him before. That was really intense for you right cousin?

Izzy Izumi: It sure was cousin. But it was a good battle.

Camille Izumi: It sure was. Well done cousin.

Dusk Wars Mandarin: It's a very good thing you joined us today.

Camille Izumi: It sure is. And with the powers of 1,400+ Digimon in me, it will be an epic fight.

Xenia: It sure will.

Varie: Looking forward to this.

Nico: Same here.

Then we heard something and it sound like ominous voices.

Me: Hear that?

Marionette Shadow: I heard dead people.

Nico: He's close. I sense it.

Laney: LOOK!

We saw a figure in the sky and it looked like a puzzle box and then it morphed and then out came claws on Helix Chains and then we saw a figure on it! It was APOCALYMON!

Me: There he is!

Xenia: Apocalymon!

Apocalymon: I AM THE ULTIMATE EVIL, COMPLETE WITH HOT AND COLD RUNNING WATER.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him.

He was looking at Earth.

Apocalymon: So this world will be destroyed.

Then the spirits of all 1,400+ Digimon came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Apocalymon!

Xenia: WHOA!

Apocalymon: ARE YOU REPULSED BY MY APPEARANCE? DON'T BE AFRAID TO HURT MY FEELINGS. THEY'RE ALREADY HURT. YOU SEE, I WAS CREATED FROM ALL THAT WAS LOST DURING THE DIGIVOLVING PROCESS.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) **Now it's time for you to pay for your crimes!**

Xenia: Yeah!

Apocalymon: DO YOU THINK IT'S FAIR THAT I SHOULD HAVE TO LIVE WITH ALL THIS AGONY? WHY SHOULD YOU GET TO LAUGH WHILE I AM FORCED TO CRY? WHY DO YOU GET TO TASTE THE BEST THAT LIFE HAS TO OFFER, WHILE ALL I DO IS CHOKE ON ITS LEFTOVERS?! ANSWER ME THIS! WHY DO ALL OF YOU GET THE PIZZA, WHILE I GET THE CRUSTS?!

Nico: Sheesh buddy get a life!

Chaor: Got some nerve bringing Pizza into this!

Nico: Yeah!

Apocalymon: Been a long time Digidestined!

Tai: We haven't forgotten you!

Me: **Soon you will be forgotten!**

Apocalymon: I WILL RULE THE WORLD AND PLUNGE IT INTO DARKNESS, SO I DON'T HAVE TO BE ALONE ANYMORE IN MY MISERY. AHAHAHAHAHAH… WAIT A MINUTE! WHAT AM I LAUGHING AT!? I'M SUPPOSED TO BE DEPRESSED!

Me: **Sheesh you are pathetic. But here is something to start us off. KAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

Apocalymon: (ECHOING) RIVER OF POWER!

He turned one of his claws into MetalSeadramon's head and it fired an energy blast and my blast overpowered it and destroyed the claw!

Nico: Nice shot!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired an energy arrow and blasted 2 claws!

Lola: YEAH!

Electropede: You're right. You're supposed to be depressed. And here's something to add to that!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit more claws and destroyed them and then it hit the main body and blasted him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Zhuqiaomon: Take this one! (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

He fired a flaming helix blast from his wings and it hit the rest of the claws and destroyed them.

Lola: Take that!

Apocalymon growled!

Apocalymon: Lets end this! (Echoing) VIRUS GRENADES!

He Fired Datamon's Virus Grenades from every opening and I formed a force field and protected us.

RD Lori: Is that literally the best you got?!

Me: Yeah you have no more claws.

Apocalymon: I'm just getting started here.

Nico: What a coincidence. So are we.

Nico formed a small orange energy ball on his finger and then he held it up and it grew big!

Nico: Try and stop this one.

Nico fired a SUPERNOVA BALL! It hit Apocalymon and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was a massive fiery explosion. But when the smoke cleared he was mangled up.

Qin: Nice one!

Black Knight Ghost: What else you got?!

He growled ferociously!

Me: Sheesh! Gifted speaker.

BlackWarGreymon: Top this then! (ECHOING) TERRA DESTROYER!

He formed a huge red energy ball and threw it and it hit Apocalymon and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was a massive fiery explosion!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Then See-More, Mr. Mittens, Red Ghost, Madame Masque, Grodd, Scorpion, Doc Ock, Zavok, Fireor and Whirlin came.

Nico: See-More, Mr. Mittens, Red Ghost, Madame Masque, Grodd, Scorpion, Doc Ock, Zavok, Fireor and Whirlin.

See More: Geez, Apocalymon looks powerful.

Mr. Mittens: But then again, so are you guys.

Red Ghost: He doesn't stand a chance.

Me: Nope. We are too strong.

Madame Masque: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Beach Zone.

Nico: We sure did.

Grodd: Did you have a nice time?

Nico: We sure did.

Qin: It was so fun.

Lola: Yeah.

?: That was awesome.

A figure came out and it was MADIMOT from episode 9 of Samurai!

---

Madimot was one of the Nighloks. He stated that he is "the baddest of the bad". He used a shield and whip in battle. His ability was to shoot energy blasts that could put people and Zords under his control and make them do his bidding.

In the ninth episode, Madimot arrived at Master Xandred's Junk and volunteered to fight the Samurai Rangers. He refused Deker's help and went to battle the Power Rangers alone. He also showed Dayu and Octoroo that he possessed the lost TigerZord.

Madimot arrived at the human world in the forest and encountered the Rangers. He used his ability and fired energy at Mike, but Kevin jumped in the way and fell under the Nighlok's control. When Kevin attacked Jayden, the team retreated.

Then Madimot and Kevin attacked the construction site and again encountered the Rangers. Jayden dueled Kevin, while the other Rangers and Deker watched. Jayden used an attack that freed his friend from the Nighlok's power. Madimot then summoned the TigerZord and ordered him to attack the Rangers. Jayden used his Lion FoldingZord to battle the TigerZord and succeeded in freeing the corrupted Zord. Madimot then battled the other Rangers and was defeated and destroyed by the heroes.

---

He returned as a Mega-Monster, but was destroyed again by the new Tiger Drill Megazord.

Kevin: Madimot!

Madimot: Nice to see you again Blue Ranger.

Me: I remember you! You used your Mind Control powers to control Kevin and you made him attack his fellow Rangers.

Madimot: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yeah.

Kevin: You better not be thinking of controlling me again!

Madimot: Nah. I know that's impossible now. So I controlled someone else.

Out came a Vilemon.

Me: A Vilemon!

Apocalymon: THAT'S MY MINION! GIVE HIM BACK NOW!

Madimot: You snooze you lose jerkwad!

Johnny 2X4: Plank says to go blow it out your nose Apocalymon! (LAUGHS)

We laughed!

Xenia: Good one Johnny!

Lola: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, Elemental 2023, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - Nico's rescue in the Beach Zone of PokePark

---

See-More was first.

See More: (to Ash) Nico's rescue was in the Beach Zone of PokePark. Luna and Lily did good in the attractions there.

Ash: They sure did and it was really awesome!

Pikachu: Pika!

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was amazing.

Kamen Rider Espada: I'll say! That was so cool.

Kamen Rider Sabela: It sure was awesome to see it all in action.

Kamen Rider Falchion: I agree there myself.

Kamen Rider Durendal: That sure was neat.

Ember 2023: You're not kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone had an awesome time there.

Starshine Sparkle: We sure did and it was great!

Spyro: It was awesome having a beach party in the Beach Zone of PokePark.

See-More: Glad you guys all had fun. Lets do it!

Ash: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Yellow Ranger for the Emu!

Ash: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He summoned his Keyblade for The World of Pokemon! It was called THE POKEMON CHAMPION!

They fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Encanto, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - Facing Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Evil Ocean (Adventure Time), LeFou, Nokrea, Coldsnap and Ice Demon

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Nico, Thetis' team, Ice Demon's team, and the others did good battling Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Evil Ocean (Adventure Time), and LeFou. And Nokrea, Coldsnap and Ice Demon.

Cat: Boy they sure did and it was really cool. We also heard that the Another Ice Demon was also the gene-slammer of Necrozma.

Dog: Boy no kidding Cat! And the rest of the Anothers were also a gene-slammer for all 1,400+ Species of Digimon!

Mr. Mittens: WHOA! That is amazing! A girl with all 1,400+ Species of Digimon inside her!? That is cool!

Horsea: We were amazed too!

Lyra Avalon: Yeah no kidding.

Max Mercury: That was really cool and amazing.

Red Bird: Boy it sure was.

Blue Bird: No kidding there.

Mirabel: That was so awesome.

Fluttershy: It was a really amazing sight to see.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: It was really awesome and cool.

Mr. Mittens: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

CatDog: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They turned into a CATDOG Gold Ranger!

CatDog: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

CatDog summoned his own Keyblade and it was called The Defender of Nearburg and they fired waves of energy, leaves, fruit, flowers and grass and smashed them down.

---

Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, A Nightmare Before Christmas, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Saleen, Metallia Youma Third

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Budapest. How was it?

Zak: It was really fun! We were there to destroy Felix Asmodeus, the dangerous and powerful vampire who was turned centuries ago by the Valerious' family's hated enemy, Dracula.

Eiliea: That was really awesome and fun.

Drew Saturday: It sure was cool!

Doc Saturday: We all had a lot of fun on that.

Fisk and Zon agreed.

Jack Skellington: That was a fun one.

Sally: It sure was.

Rarity: That was a really fun one too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was,

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Red Ghost: That is really amazing! Lets do it!

Zak: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a red ranger for the Atmospheric Jellyfish!

Zak: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Zak summoned his keyblade and it was for the world of Cryptozoology. It was called THE DEFENDERS OF CRYPTIDS! They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

## Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Goosebumps movie, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit- Meeting Selene Lancelot

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) I heard you guys met Selene Lancelot. What's she like?

Timmy: She is a really brave and strong hearted and powerful force of good.

Emma: She sure is and she is an awesome and powerful force of heroism.

Emily Tamaki: Yeah no kidding there. She is really cool.

Wind Dancer: Yeah no kidding.

Amaterasu Marris: We all were amazed ourselves.

Tsukuyomi Marris: I agree there.

Layla Ratigan: She is a really awesome force too and her story is awesome too.

Movie Hannah Fairchild: But her story is not on the Loud's it's on the Joan Delaney's evil brother Jack.

---

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really

strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Lancelot: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Lancelot: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Superior with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the all-too familiar sound of deranged laughter and the deranged scream of revenge against Lincoln, and we all saw who it was: it was that deranged, fucked-up, vengeance-obsessed, basket case, demonic evil monster, Jack Delenney, Joan's ex-little brother, he broke out of Westfinster Prison again, and he still wanted to kill Lincoln and Joan, but Lincoln and I fired chains of dark magic which bound that crazed lunatic and we also put a muzzle on him. Then, Lincoln called the cops and Jack Delenney was taken back to Westfinster Prison, and when Lincoln and all of us told them of what that deranged madman tried to do to him and Joan, they pressed charges on him and he got another Life Sentence added to the multitude of Life Sentences he'd acquired.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that day all too well.

Nico: That bastard, doesn't he even know when to quit!?

Lincoln: He doesn't, Nico. Jack Delenney wanted to kill me and Joan too many times, but he got put down by us too many times to count and sent back to prison.

Joan Delenney: No matter how many times we've had to beat him to a bloody stain, Jack refused to quit until we were dead. But, he finally paid the price for his foul misdeeds when he broke out of jail once again to try and get revenge on us once again, and he was eventually killed by your curse and sent to The Black Gates by God's Judgement.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Madame Masque: Boy Joan's brother is nothing but trouble!

Starlight Glimmer: That is an understatement.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: No kidding.

Madame Masque: I agree. Also I heard it was Lincoln's Birthday today right?

Timmy: You heard right. Lincoln had a great birthday like Nico did and it was awesome.

Madame Masque: Tell Lincoln happy birthday from all of us. Lets do it!

Timmy: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a purple ranger for the Lynx!

Timmy Turner: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He summoned his keyblade and it was for Fairy World. It was called THE DEFENDERS OF FAIRY WORLD! They fired waves of skulls, bones, lightning, magic, blood and stars and smashed them down.

---

Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Legends of the Hidden Temple, Sunset Shimmer, Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - Nico's Fun in the Sweet Sweet Galaxy

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey King) Nico had Fun in the Sweet Sweet Galaxy. I hope he didn't get cavities.

Donkey Kong: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was a really sweet and awesome galaxy full of candy.

Mothra 2019: That sure was awesome. They had a great time though. Nico, Lincoln and Linka did great there.

Luna Ingramsson: (Icelandic Accent) They sure did and it was so fun.

Ginger: (British Accent) It sure was a fun one.

Babs: (British Accent) Yeah that was a great holiday for them.

Bunty: (British Accent) It wasn't a holiday Babs. But it was fun seeing them.

Kirk Fogg: It was really awesome and fun too.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was.

Skyla Phoenix: Indeed it was.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all thought they had a great time there.

Sunburn: They sure did.

Grodd: I'm glad they did. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Yellow Silverback Gorilla Ranger!

Donkey Kong: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Donkey Kong summoned his keyblade and it was for Donkey Kong and Nintendo! It was called COCONUTS AND BANANAS OF DONKEY KONG!

They fired waves of coconuts, bananas and fire and smashed them down.

# Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Alpha and Omega, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin - Meeting Kikyo Inuyasha's parents

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) You guys met Kikyo Inuyasha's parents earlier. I hope they approved of Nico!

Duncan: Don't worry they did. But also you should have seen the house that Kikyo lived it. It was just as awesome and beautiful as Madison Taylor's house.

Scorp: Yeah Kikyo is from Japan and let me tell ya. Her house is absolutely amazing and the garden she has is beautiful.

666 Beast Wars Megatron: It's a really amazing and beautiful house. Yesss.

666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon): It sure is an amazing house.

666 Armada Megatron: Yeah it's a great house.

666 Energon Megatron: I agree there and it's beautiful.

Humphrey: It sure is amazing too.

Kate: I'll say!

Pinkie Pie: But Kikyo's parents loved Nico like their son.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was really amazing too. They are great geologists like I am.

Featherweight: And they are also two awesome colleagues of Nicole.

Sprocket: We were amazed about that revelation.

Scorpion: That is cool that Nicole knows Kikyo's parents! Lets do it!

Duncan: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a black ranger for the Emperor Scorpion!

Duncan: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Duncan summoned his keyblade and it was for Total Drama! It was called THE DELINQUENTS OF TOTAL DRAMA!

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Scarlet, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Home on the Range, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - Apocalymon is back!?

---

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlett) Apocalymon is back!? Not good!

Scarlet: Yeah this was a terrible Digimon that was responsible for unleashing the Dark Masters! They were a faction that was created by Apocalymon.

Sailor Valmorg: Yeah no kidding! They were just pawns for a grander scheme made by Apocalymon!

Sailor Neptune: And this Digimon gave the Digidestined a really hard time!

Sailor Uranus: You wouldn't believe the kind of pain and suffering that the Digidestined went through in order to face this monster.

Sailor Pluto: Yeah what a horrible monster.

Sailor Venus: This guy is bad news to the extreme! He's a Super Ultimate Level Digimon and he packs the power of all the Evil Digimon that the Digidestined faced. MetalSeadramon, Myotismon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Devimon, ALL of them!

Maggie (Home on The Range): Yeah he is dangerous.

Applejack: Yeah what a monster!

Apple Bloom: He looks like a nasty puzzle box on the outside but he is ultimate evil inside!

Flashwing: And he is big time trouble for the entire universe!

Doctor Octopus: Boy the entire universe is in terrible danger. But I bet J.D. has a good plan to make sure that what happened before never happens again. Lets do it!

Scarlet: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a Green Squibbon Beast Morpher Ranger!

Scarlet: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Scarlet summoned her keyblade and it was for the genius of Total Drama. It was called THE SMARTS OF TOTAL DRAMA! They fired waves of earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Open Season, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - Apocalymon gave the Digidestined a helluva nightmare

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) Apocalymon gave the Digidestined a helluva nightmare. And he's not any easier this time either.

Ace Bunny: No he isn't. But you wouldn't believe what this guy did! He totally overwhelmed the Digmon with the copied attacks of the Digimon that they defeated, then he reverse digivolved their Digimon, destroyed the Digidestined crests and then banished them to the Data World. But in the end the Digidestined came back stronger than ever and they beat him with an amazing strategy. Then he tried to do a terribly drastic maneuver. He blew himself up and tried to take BOTH our worlds with him in a terrible supernova explosion capable of obliterating an entire dimension!

Zavok: WHAT!? That's fucking insane!

Pyra: Yeah he was really determined to kill the Digidestined!

Maggie Orbersson: No kidding there!

Soup Faerie: This guy is pure evil to the Nth degree!

Fyora: That is a total understatement.

Siyana: Yeah no kidding!

Boog: That is big time trouble.

Rainbow Dash: No kidding there!

Scootaloo: He is ultimate evil incarnate.

Whirlwind: He is INFINITELY Worse than Aku and just like before it will be a challenge.

Zavok: That is horrible! This is going to take EVERYTHING we got to destroy this monster! Lets do it!

Ace Bunny: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Yellow Ranger for the Owl!

Ace Bunny: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Ace summoned his keyblade and it was for the Loonatics! It was called THE 28th CENTURY OF LOONEY! They fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Elyon Brown, Wizard Kamen Riders, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - Apocalymon was defeated but he blew himself up and tried to take both our worlds with him

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) Apocalymon was defeated before. But he blew himself up and tried to take both our worlds with him.

Wheeler: Yeah he sure did! That was intense!

Fireor: How did Tai and friends top that from happening?

Wheeler: They used the power of their Digivices to contain the explosion in an energy force field cube.

Arienne: Yeah that was awesome and cool. But unfortunately it reset the Digital World. They had 2 hours to get ready to leave for home or they would be stuck in the Digital World forever.

Ma-Ti: Yeah no kidding.

Melanie Neugog: But the gate was never closed at all.

Sailor Neugog: Now it's permanently open for all of us.

Lacus Clyne: That is for sure.

Elyon Brown: No kidding.

Haruto: That was so awesome though.

Princess Celestia: It sure was. Now everyone all over the world knows about Digimon and what they can do for all of us.

King Solar: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah and they helped us in a massive number of ways.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: We all are amazed by what Digimon can do for all of us.

Fireor: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Wheeler: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a Red Ranger for the Firebird!

Wheeler: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Wheeler summoned his keyblade for the Fire of Captain Planet! It was called THE FIRE OF EARTH! They fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Lillian Hale, Gaim Riders, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Trident, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - Apocalymon will pay for his crimes

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) Apocalymon will pay for his crimes. Without blowing himself up, mind you!

Linka: (Russian Accent) I agree there. What he did was horrible.

Aquagirl: No kidding! Especially to the Digidestined!

Anna Knudson: Dad said he has a plan and it's going to involve Apocalymon blowing himself up and teleporting him to a universe where Evil Reigns Supreme. Trust him on this.

Amaterasu: I agree there. This is gonna be awesome.

Arcana Force XXI: This will be interesting.

Splendid Venus: It sure will be interesting.

Lillian Hale: Yeah it sure will.

Kouta: I agree too.

Princess Luna: J.D. said it was a universe that he found out about on the multiverse scanning system.

Moondust: I hope J.D. knows what he is doing.

Snowdrop: Me too.

Gari: Have faith in him guys.

Blackout: Yeah.

Whirlin: Oh boy. Lets do it!

Linka: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a white ranger for a swan!

Linka: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Linka summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Winds of Captain Planet! It was called THE WINDS OF EARTH!

They fired waves of wind and darkness and smashed them down.

---

# Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Himiko, Camie, Flare Prominence, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lisa, Lana and Lily VS Madimot

Madimot was next.

Madimot: Boy Apocalymon is a strong one.

Me: You're not kidding there.

Camie: Yeah he is strong but we are stronger.

Varie: We sure are.

Himiko: But this is so awesome.

Flare Prominence: But this is so much fun and it is awesome.

Cassidy: It sure is.

Madimot: Indeed. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Apocalymon, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Digimon Crests etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

They transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Samurai Rangers too!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

KAMEN RIDER!

They turned into the Decade Riders!

Me: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER! CANNON MODE!

He had it ready with a disk put on by Laney for the Fairy. Then we fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Madimot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Madimot you have failed this city.

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped!

Troy: You're not hurting another Digimon!

Tsukasa: This is it for you!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Para-Dx!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Tsukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned clones of the Ex-Aid Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME FORCE!

They turned into the Ex-Aid Riders too!

Me: Lets get him!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the Digimon blasted him all over.

Tai & WarGreymon, Kari & Angewomon, Energon Scorponok and Fortress Maximus used the Autobot, Decepticon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Energon Scorponok's lasers and stinger, Fortress Maximus's lasers and Tai & WarGreymon and Kari & Angewomon's powers 100-fold.

Tai & WarGreymon and Energon Scorponok: TERRA SCORPION BLAST!

Kari & Angewomon and Fortress Maximus: CELESTIAL LASER BLAST!

Princess of Ice, Frosta and White Lightning: ICE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Flight of Maximum Ride and Pterodactyl Ghost: FLYING PTERODACTYL BLAST!

Power of Umi III and Thetis and Ice Demon: UMI III ICE STORM!

Lightning of the Andalites and 10,000 Volt ghost: LIGHTNING

ANDALITE BLAST!

Saiyans of Power and Awesome and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA SAIYAN BURST!

Manta Bullies and Manta Bayarsh: MANTA FIRESTORM BLAST!

10,000 Dumbbells and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 DUMBBELLS OF DOOM!

Marionettes of Fashion and Marionette Shadow: PUPPETS OF FASHION BLAST!

Lightning Sports and Electropede: LIGHTNING SPORTS STORM!

Knights of the Red Armor and Black Knight Ghost: KNIGHTS OF RED DOOM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Digidestined Season 1, me, Nico and the Loud Kids: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP IN DIGIMON AND HUMANS BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of elements and energy.

Lincoln: DIGIMON ELEMENT STYLE: WARGREYMON!

Frosta: DIGIMON ICE STYLE: METALGARURUMON!

Mai Shiranui: DIGIMON FIRE STYLE: PHOENIXMON!

Sari Sumdac: DIGIMON LIGHTNING STYLE: HERCULESKABUTERIMON!

Ruby Rose: DIGIMON ROSE STYLE: ROSEMON!

Yuna: DIGIMON WATER STYLE: VIKEMON!

R. Mika: DIGIMON LIGHT STYLE: SERAPHIMON!

Menat: DIGIMON SPIRIT STYLE: OPHANIMON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Digimon.

Lincoln and his harem: DIGIMON FINAL SMASH: DIGI CREST HADOUKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a barrage of Hadoukens based on the crests of Digimon.

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you, Apocalymon! This is for trying to destroy both The Digital World and the human world! (Echoing Voice) RAINBOW ELEMENTAL HELIX!

Lincoln fired a massive and powerful helix of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions from his massive white angel wings which hits Apocalymon and pierced him in the chest.

Nico: NOW!

We fired powerful black energy blasts at Apocalymon, and they exploded as they hit him!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Take that!

Tai: Still think you're so tough?

Apocalymon: HA HA HA. IS THAT ALL YOU'VE GOT?

Matt: You know you're beaten. Face it like a mon!

Apocalymon: YOU THINK SO, HUH? HA HA HA. WELL, I MAY BE BEATEN, BUT I WON'T GO DOWN THAT EASILY. I'LL TAKE YOU AND BOTH WORLDS WITH ME.

Tai: What? YOU STILL HAVEN'T SEEN MY ULTIMATE ATTACK. TOTAL ANNIHILATION!

Then a portal opened up as he was about to explode and then in Universe Skull as it was called we saw him explode and then we saw the whole of that universe and Apocalymon get sucked right into the Black Gates!

Qin: That's it for him and that universe!

Nico: Apocalymon, you have failed this universe! Go to hell forever, you twisted omnicidal son of a bitch.

Tai: You've caused us enough trouble to last an eternity!

Nico: That's for sure. Alright, awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Apocalymon once and for all!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Charlotte Eliodoro of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Charlotte Eliodoro, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Charlotte Eliodoro, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Charlotte Eliodoro, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Charlotte Eliodoro: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Charlotte, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Makoto Haruki's orange eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, cats, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Nekomusume's Japanese Nekomusume Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Japanese Darkness Nekomusume Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Charlotte Eliodoro, she left black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, cats, and angels with every step.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Charlotte Eliodoro, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Makoto Haruki as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are cats, angels, and Ghostrick Nekomusume flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Charlotte Eliodoro: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Makoto Haruki emerged, but she was changed forever.

JAPANESE MUSIC PLAYS

Makoto Haruki grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, cats, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Nekomusume emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on Nekomusume earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Nekomusume with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her orange Nekomusume-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of

Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Makoto Haruki has on an orange sleeveless crop top, orange skirt, orange pants, purple legwarmers, orange sneakers, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, cats, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Nekomusume and Nekomusume surrounded by stars, light, cats, and darkness. Suddenly, Makoto Haruki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with orange tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with black tips and black markings along with her cat tail and orange cat ears, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Makoto Haruki's massive Ghostrick Nekomusume's Japanese Nekomusume Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Japanese Darkness Nekomusume Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, cats, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Makoto Haruki's Ghostrick Nekomusume Japanese Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Japanese Darkness Nekomusume Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Ghostrick Nekomusume etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large cat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large cat heads and below the cat heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Nekomusume's head with orange gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Ghostrick Nekomusume and Nekomusume that said, "Makoto Haruki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Nekomusume, Japan's Legendary Nekomusume, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Tamer of Cats, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Chandler, Destroyer of Charlotte Eliodoro of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Nekomusume, and Angels"

春木まこと、ゴーストリック猫娘のジーンスラマー、日本の伝説の猫娘、ウルスラ・トゥルアイギールの友人、ゴーストリックジーンスラマーズの強力なメンバー、猫の調教師、闇と光の強力なマスター、多くの友人、闇のマスター、ダークアーツ、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、ブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの破砕者、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのシャーロット・エリオドロの破壊者、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷な、とサディスティック野郎、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして闇、光、猫娘、そして天使のマスター

Makoto Haruki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK NEKOMUSUME-NEKOMUSUME-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA JAPANESE MUMMY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK NEKOMUSUME ANGEL OF DIVINE JAPANESE DARKNESS LIGHT NEKOMUSUME ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE JAPANESE DARKNESS LIGHT NEKOMUSUME ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Makoto Haruki's Super Angel-Ghostrick Nekomusume-Nekomusume-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Charlotte Eliodoro saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Makoto Haruki with a knife, this time to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Makoto Haruki fired a powerful barrage of black and orange energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, cats, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Makoto's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Nekomusume Angel of Michigan, and what she had done in casting curses on the villains was literally that powerful, and now, Charlotte Eliodoro's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Makoto Haruki: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Japanese Darkness Light Japanese Nekomusume Angel Ghostrick Nekomusume Angel and Divine Japanese Darkness Light Japanese Nekomusume Angel Ghostrick Nekomusume Love) (British Accent) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Makoto Haruki and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Charlotte Eliodoro, now it's time we put you down for good!

Makoto Haruki, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Charlotte Eliodoro, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Charlotte Eliodoro and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Charlotte Eliodoro, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Charlotte Eliodoro mad.

Charlotte Eliodoro: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Charlotte Eliodoro's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Charlotte Eliodoro ran at Lincoln, Makoto Haruki, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Charlotte Eliodoro's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Charlotte Eliodoro in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Charlotte

Eliodoro's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Charlotte Eliodoro into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Charlotte Eliodoro's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Makoto Haruki, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Makoto Haruki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Makoto Haruki: (Japanese Accent) That's one down and thirteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Makoto.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Makoto Haruki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Makoto Haruki's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Nekomusume flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field as cats gathered around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Makoto Haruki absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly awesome fight, Lincoln, Makoto, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Charlotte Eliodoro in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Charlotte Eliodoro's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Borz.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Borz, Jamie Bors, and you guys will love meeting her, Jamie Bors is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordswoman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Jamie Bors is also a direct descendant of Bors the Younger of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Bors the Younger, one of the best Knights of the Round Table and who also participated in the achievement of the Holy Grail.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Jamie Bors hates Luan with a very blazing passion. One day, Jamie and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Luan, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Jamie Bors and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Ultra OmniKnight Blade. It drove Luan into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Jamie fired chains of light magic which bound Luan and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Luan did, they were furious.

Nico: Should've known Luan would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, I was disgusted that Luan would do this, but in the end, their plan failed, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and Jamie Bors and I casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got thrown in her cage

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Bors the Younger and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: Luan really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She didn't listen to any of our warnings in the past, and look at what happened. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Emma Eleazar.

Morrigan Dabria: Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Nico: And now Apocalymon is gone.

Scorpion: That's it for that jerk.

Doctor Octopus: That universe probably wasn't good for anyone.

Zavok: Now, it's a forgotten memory too.

Tai: Does it matter?

Matt: Apocalymon is finally destroyed.

Fireor: Of course he is.

Whirlin: This calls for a celebration!

Me: I agree!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone! And as a bonus victory we destroyed Universe Skull.

Lola: Universe Skull?

Me: The name of the evil universe. I made it up.

Lola: Oh.

Nico: That was awesome though. Great job J.D.! And Great job everyone.

Me: Thanks.

Tai: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventures and we hope you all liked it.

Xenia: We all did.

Me: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table and had a great meal and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another Awesome chapter done!

Boy Apocalymon was an awesome way to close out Digimon Season 1. Those 2 episodes for the season 1 finale both aired on June 24th, 2000 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Magneto. Libra Zodiarts, Baboon (Skunk Fu), Mantis Deadman, Magnet Man EXE and Magne as well as Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner and Tink Wingfeather and we're going to the Iceberg Zone in the PokePark and that is gonna be a cold one. Also we're going to battle Another Sagittarius, Aries, Leo, Pisces, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpius, Capricorn, Aquarius, Gemini, Taurus, Libra Zodiarts, and Magneto. Also we're going to meet a Zeraora gene-slammer and her name is Gia Orpheus and she is Nico's from Greece and knows a lot about the powers of Greek Myth and more.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Morrigan Dabria, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Skeleton, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Emma Eleazar

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to London, England, and we're going to destroy Kirinmaru, the main antagonist of the anime Yashahime: Princess Half-Demon, the younger brother of Zero, and the father of Rion. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Jamie Bors, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Borz, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in light magic, and he became a very powerful swordswoman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Jamie Bors is also a direct descendant of Bors the Younger of Camelot, one of the best Knights of the Round Table and who also participated in the achievement of the Holy Grail. Lincoln made her a blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Jamie Bors hates Luan with a very blazing passion. One day, Jamie and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Luan, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Jamie Bors and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Ultra OmniKnight Blade. It drove Luan into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Lincoln and Jamie fired chains of light magic which bound Luan and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when they told them of what Luan did, they were furious. Lincoln was disgusted that Luan would do this, but in the end, their plan failed, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and Jamie Bors and I casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got thrown in her cage because messing with the descendant of Bors the Younger and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

We're going to the PokePark for this one and we're going to have a saga from the 30th of May to the 6th of June and we're going to have an awesome adventure spree in PokePark. No Pokemon villains will die here. First up is where we go to the Cake Zone and we're going to battle Cofagrigus and that will be cool.

See you next time.

# PokePark Part 1

This starts the saga of PokePark

Part 1: Cake Zone

---

Walking through the frigid cold icy lands of the Iceberg Zone of PokePark in our fur parkas was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku

Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Magneto. Libra Zodiarts, Baboon (Skunk Fu), Mantis Deadman, Magnet Man EXE and Magne as well as Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner and Tink Wingfeather and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Qin: Brr it's cold!

Venus: No kidding!

Lola: Yeah it sure is cold!

Vinyl Scratch: Boy it's freezing!

Lola: I know!

Me: I sure is cold here.

Lana: I know! Isn't it great?

Kate Lloyd: It sure is cold. But I think it's fun.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Hawkgirl, I want to thank you, Magneto, and your teams for coming.

Hawkgirl: It's my pleasure Nico. It's awesome.

Laney: It sure is awesome.

Angel (X-Men): It sure is fun to be with you guys for this.

Nico: Angel, I prefer your normal look then the Archangel form of your Yost counterpart

Angel (X-Men): I'm honored that you think that Nico. I actually like the normal look myself.

Nico: Good. I'm glad too.

Me: Warren you are a great hero too and you have done so much for all kinds of people and not just the X-Men.

Angel (X-Men): I know and it's always a constant struggle. But it's fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Angel, the Prime Apocalypse is still out there. Promise that you won't make any sort of deal with him no matter what

Angel (X-Men): You have my word Nico. I will never do so with him.

Me: Apocalypse will pay for his crimes.

Lola: Big time.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: But yesterday's mission was awesome.

Camie: It sure was. We got rid of Apocalymon and destroyed an entire universe ruled by evil.

Qin: We sure did.

Nico: (laughs) It's funny how you brought that up after we just finished discussing about Apocalypse!

Me: Yeah it sure is and he was the Digimon of the Apocalypse.

Qin: Yeah and the Apocalypse is the End of The World and Apocalypse is said to be the Very First Mutant.

Lola: That's right.

Nico: Yeah. But that was still an epic battle.

Lily: It sure was. He turned out to be easier than we thought.

Nico: Not even a Digimon as powerful as Apocalymon was strong enough to defeat us.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Hawkgirl: I agree there.

Nico: And we got rid of an evil universe.

Me: We sure did. I went to King Kai and he told me all about what it was like there and to my shock and horror, it was a universe where there was not one person that was good. Only evil reigned. King Kai was glad that a universe like that was completely wiped out.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Nico: No kidding. At least it will never terrorize anyone.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: And Apocalymon had the nerve to bring pizza into our fight!

Me: I know! How pathetic.

Xenia: Yeah what a drama queen.

Laney: No kidding. What a jerk.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Either Way he got what was coming to him.

Eli: He sure did.

Camie: And we saved the entire universe from doom.

Eddy: J.D.'s plan worked perfectly.

Pikachu 2: Later, me and Piplup are going to check out this place called Wish Park that we've been hearing about.

Me: That will be interesting to see.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: It sure will.

Laney: Looking forward to that one.

Camie: Same here.

Piplup: We'll be going to the Cove Area for that. You guys should come there for the main mission.

Nico: That's what we're going to do for it. Awesome.

Qin: Yeah. This will be awesome to see.

Tsuyu: It sure will.

Sirius: Looking forward to it.

Ibara: Same here.

Poromon: Let's make snowmen!

Eli: Like how Elsa and Anna do.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: Yep.

Me: Like this.

I used my ice powers and made an awesome snowman.

Nico: Cool!

Lana: I made an igloo.

Lana made an awesome ice igloo.

Poliwag made a snowman… that had 2 heads and several arms!

Nico: A Snow Mutant.

Poliwag: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

May: I think it's cool.

SPLAT!

A snowball hit May in the back of her head.

May: HEY!

I whistled innocently.

Manaphy: J.D. did it, Mama.

Me: (Sarcastically) Thanks a Lot Manaphy!

May: Why you little!?

May then made a huge snowball as big as her head and threw it at me and I substituted with Maria and it hit her square in the face!

KRASPLAT!

SMASH!

It knocked her down.

May: Oh no!

Then I came back with a huge Fitness Ball Size snowball and I was lifting it up with my super strength and I threw it and it smashed May down and buried her in snow!

Piplup threw a snowball at me.

SPLAT!

It hit Nico in the back of the head.

Nico: HEY!

Me: Piplup did it.

Nico: Why you?!

Nico grabbed a snowball and threw it and he hit Piplup.

SPLAT!

Piplup was smashed down.

Qin: Yeah!

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Funny and fun!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: Hey Luan watch this.

I then snuck up behind Nico and poured snow down his pants!

Me: FROSTBUTT!

Nico: YEOWCH! COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD!

Nico was dancing around like a sissy girl.

Nico: HEY!

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry Nico. I learned that one from Luan when we were showing Lisa the fun of snow days.

Lisa Loud: (LAUGHS) Yes I do remember that one and it was most enjoyable to see.

Nico: Oh!

Camie: That is funny.

Lola: That was a fun day for us.

Anna Anyanova: (LAUGHS) That is funny and cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome. J.D. think fast!

She threw snowballs at me and I used Rarity's jewel shield and blocked them.

Me: Nice try R.D.

Nico: Anytime you guys want to try out the attraction here, let me know

Qin: Okay.

Me: We're ready. What is the attraction and who wants to volunteer for it?

Piplup: It's Empoleon's Snow Slide.

Lana: Cool! I'll do that one!

Me: Sliding like a snowslide like a penguin. That will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

Laney: Go for it Lana.

Lana: All right.

Empoleon appeared.

Empoleon: This will be fun for you.

Lana: I'm ready.

Empoleon: You need to slide to the finish line at the required time.

Me: What is the required time?

Empoleon: Under 2 minutes to qualify. First place is under 1 minute.

Lana: Easy.

Me: Go for it.

Laney: Here we go.

Empoleon: Ready?

Lana: I sure am.

Empoleon: AND GO!

(SUPER MARIO RAINBOW RIDE THEME PLAYS)

They ran and Lana and Empoleon slid down the slide and they were having a fun slide! They went through pipes, loops and more.

Lola: GO LANA!

Qin: Wow!

Then Lana crossed the finish line first!

We cheered!

Qin: YEAH!

She won in 45 seconds.

Lincoln: Nice job, Lana!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: That was fun!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Lana: Thanks guys.

Empoleon: Also, be wary of Wish Park. I've heard rumors that it might not be friendly

Me: Thanks for the warning.

Eli: I sense that something is going on there.

Qin: We better be ready for it.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Sakura Knudson: Wonder who they… (WINCES)

Sakura Knudson's mark for Libra glowed. Those marked by the constellations of Sagittarius, Aries, Leo, Pisces, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpius, Capricorn, Aquarius, Gemini and Taurus glowed too!

Nico: Your marks are glowing.

Eli: We have Anothers for the Zodiarts of Libra, Sagittarius, Aries, Leo, Pisces, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpius, Capricorn, Aquarius, Gemini and Taurus.

Me: Whoa! All 12 Signs of the Celestial Zodiac.

Lola: This is a first.

Nico: I hope some of them are single people.

Eli: No they aren't.

Me: And it would take too long here. I do not want to stay here for that. We would freeze.

Nico: You're right.

Lily: Yeah I'm shivering!

Laney: And my nose drippings are turning into Icicles!

Nico: Okay okay you made your point.

Eli: I sense that they are all one person and its are one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: That's what I meant.

Me: Oh. Sorry.

Nico: No worries. Who do we call in for them?

Me: Some of them are already here. Angel, Tetsuo Daishinshi, Olivia Houou, Brittney Knudson, Hanabi & Aries, Aqua Eridanus, Ryo Ogami, Ren Akamichi, Nudge, Songbird, Meilin and Hikari Yukimura. Flare Prominence will get the Gemini Zodiarts.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Wow!

Angel: Call whoever's not here.

Nico: Hanabi & Aries, Aqua Orimoto, Nudge, Songbird, Meilin, Hikari Yukimura and Flare Prominence are not here.

Maria: All right then. I'll tell them to bundle up for this.

Nico: Okay.

Maria called them in and in swirls of magic, water, fireworks and feathers and light and fire they came in.

Flare Prominence: We're here guys.

Hikari Yukimura: And we're ready.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: And just in time!

We saw the 12 ANOTHERS OF THE ZODIARTS OF THE ZODIAC!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be rough.

Another Sagittarius Zodiarts: (In a girls voice) IT'S FREEZING HERE!

Lincoln: That voice!

They all merged together and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had a rainbow diamond in the middle of her forehead and she had pink clothes and had rainbow diamonds of each color along her arm and she had rainbow angel wings and had a jewel blade sword.

Lincoln: Jewel Gemknight!

Jewel Gemknight: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and man you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know and I haven't seen you since you were 17.

Jewel Gemknight: I know.

Lincoln: Jewel is the gene-slammer of the Gemknights monsters and she is a master of the rainbow and the jewels. Also she is one of my guardian angels and she absolutely loathes and despises Chandler for everything he did and an even worse revelation.

Me: Uh oh. What did he do that warranted your hatred?

Jewel Gemknight: Blew up 4 schools.

We gasped!

Jewel Gemknight: Yeah. But luckily he was too stupid to realize that it was a Saturday when it happened.

Me: Chandler always was a stupid one before his dark side got separated from him.

Nico: Need a jacket?

Jewel Gemknight: I would like that.

Eli gave her one.

Me: Is the Another Magneto friendly or hostile?

Jewel Gemknight: Friendly and she has amazing magnetic powers.

Me: Neat!

Olivia Houou: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Brittney: Lets get them!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another Zodiarts and they exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books and Zodiart Switches.

Nico: Nice!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now for Another Magneto.

Maria: First backup. (TURNS DIAL) JELLYFISH FORCE 6!

She summoned Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Jellyfish, Toawart, Wiki Tiki and Thunder Kang!

Nico: Just the team for this climate

Chillyfish: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah!

Chillyfish: Poliwag, that snowman looks hideous

Poliwag: HEY!

Poliwag saw that it was ugly.

Poliwag: Oh. Yeah you're right.

Chillyfish: I am? Wow.

Nico: Look!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MAGNETO!

Qin: Another Magneto!

Xenia: This is gonna be brutal.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Magneto: (In a girls voice) But this will be fun.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and had blue and red clothes and on her gloves on her hands were the letters N and S for north and south and she had red angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Laura Polaris!

Laura Polaris: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Laura is the gene-slammers of the Magnet Warriors and like Magneto she has Magnetic Powers too.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Qin: The Magnetic Warriors are amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Drive Lace and Zocks got a Magi Staff.

Laura Polaris: Just to help people like Charles Xavier and people like him and stand up for the rights of mutants.

Me: Wow! We already did the second part for you. Now everyone doesn't hate mutants anymore.

Xenia: That's right. Mutants and everyone now live together in peace.

Lola: It's true.

Laura Polaris: I'm glad and happy for that.

Camie: We all are.

Flare Prominence: We sure are.

Laura Polaris: I'm glad.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Laura Polaris: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) You sure you're not a mutant?

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) If so, there's nothing to be ashamed of.

Sougo got OperatonOverdriveRedArmor and Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor

Laura Polaris: Actually to tell you the truth I was born a mutant. But my powers didn't come in until I was seven. J.D. stood up for me and got me accepted into humanity.

Me: I never gave up on Laura like I never did with all mutants. They are people too and even though they all have unique and amazing abilities they are still people and deserve to be treated as such.

Nico patted my back.

Nico: That is for sure there.

Me: Thanks.

Laura Polaris: And I'm proud too. Lets do it.

She turned into Another Magneto!

Nico: Time to Magnetize! (ACTIVATES MAGNETO AND LIBRA ZODIARTS RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

May: These animals will hurt! (ACTIVATES BABBOON AND MANTIS DEADMAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over the place.

Maria: And these too. (ACTIVATES MAGNET MAN EXE AND MAGNE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her all over.

Angel (X-Men): I'm honored that you want to help all mutants out. (ACTIVATES LIBRA ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Then Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Universe 666 Cronus, Hate Master, Vector and Mad Apple came.

Nico: Nice team Dr. Polaris.

Dr. Polaris: Thanks Nico.

Lincoln: Cool! So Jessica is coming with us.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly our auras flared up from intense hatred coming from Hate Master!

Me: WHOA! Hate Master I think that's going to happen every time you come near us.

Hate Master: Sorry about that! I am hatred incarnate you know.

Magneto: Awesome seeing you again my Yost Self.

Yost Magneto: A pleasure as always, my Prime counterpart.

Another Magneto: 2 Magnetos!?

Me: One comes from Another Dimension. We call that the Yost Universe. It's a very strange but awesome story.

Another Magneto: Oh wow!

Me: Yep.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

We saw lightning striking in the Aurora above us.

Me: Wow!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: That is cool!

Me: Aurora Borealis Lightning!? That is amazing!

Then lightning struck in front of us and then out came a Zeraora!

Me: Cool a Zeraora!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Sorry if it's cold!

Zeraora: (In a girls voice) No worries Nico.

Nico: Gia Orpheus!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and she had blue eyes and had a lightning bolt shaped scar over her right eye and she had blue and yellow clothes and had blue angel wings and she had a lightning sword in her hands.

Gia Orpheus: Good to see you again Nico and you two Qin. I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed down Another Magneto and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought over Laura Polaris.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: That was awesome!

Gia Orpheus: It sure was!

Me: Oh man what happened here? (Points to my eye for her scar)

Gia Orpheus: Oh my mom dropped a chandelier and it broke and I tripped and slashed my face and got this scar back when I was 8.

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

Eli: Yikes!

Laney: That must've really hurt!

Me: You're lucky you didn't lose that eye.

Xenia: Yeah.

Angel: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gia Orpheus: When me and Nico were over in Greece and we were there to learn all about the Gods of Olympus. There I found a strange fruit and ate it. It's how I got my powers.

Me: That fruit was Ambrosia, the fruit of the Gods. Legends say that if you eat it you get all their power including immortality.

Qin: Yeah.

Gia Orpheus: Whoa! So that's it! Amazing!

Me: Yeah that is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Carol: Callisto, the mortal enemy of Xena ate Ambrosia and got their power. But it was only temporary.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But according to legend, the effects last permanently on those that are pure of heart.

Xenia: Wow!

Gia Orpheus: Wow! I didn't know.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Gia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gia Orpheus: Same here Nico. Same here.

Me: Lets get home and warm up with hot cocoa.

Nico: Good idea.

We went home and did so

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman and Griselda Nottingshire are heading to London, England, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Kirinmaru, the main antagonist of the anime Yashahime: Princess Half-Demon, the younger brother of Zero, and the father of Rion.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in London, England, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to destroy Kirinmaru.

Moroha: Kirinmaru's here?! Ugh, I should've known that creep would show up.

Towa: Either way, we need to destroy him here and now.

Setsuna: That's right, we can't let Kirinmaru get away with what he's done.

Sebastian Mendez: What was he even hoping to achieve, wiping out all half-demon hybrids so that he won't be killed?! That's just sick!

Lincoln: There's only one thing awaiting a sicko like that: getting killed by all of us and getting sent to The Black Gates forever.

Max Ride: You got that right, now let's find that demon and destroy him once and for all.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with brown hair and dark blue hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Borz, in her right hand is The Ultra OmniKnight Blade, and with her are the three girls.

Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away before that bloodthirsty demon before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Jamie Bors, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after that scumbag.

?: You wretched half-demons shall all pay for what you did in killing me and for what you did to Lord Naraku!

We then saw our target, Kirinmaru, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Sylvester: If it isn't our favorite bloodthirsty demon from 16th Century Japan.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You knew this day would come, Kirinmaru, and now, we'll see to it that you never come back to hurt Moroha, Towa, Setsuna, and their families and friends. Let's rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into

Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Max Ride and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Kirinmaru, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Kirinmaru's stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, immense strength, speed, agility and reflexes, stamina, durability, superhuman regeneration factor, demonic magic, and demonic abilities, and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln proceeded to slice Kirinmaru into a million pieces with a Wind Scar he fired from his massive greatsword and the demon was shredded apart and his soul was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another of Inuyasha's old enemies brought down for good, and he's never ever coming back. (To Jamie Bors) And it's so good to see you again, Jamie Bors.

Jamie Bors: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Jamie Bors and he hugged her, and Jamie Bors is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jamie Bors: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Jamie Bors, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Borz, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and in light magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Jamie Bors is also a direct descendant of Bors the Younger of Camelot, one of the best Knights of the Round Table and who also participated in the achievement of the Holy Grail.

Me: As we'd figured yesterday.

Lincoln: Yep, and I also made her a blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips after their training, and Jamie Bors hates Luan with a very blazing passion. One day, Jamie and I along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Luan, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Jamie Bors and I went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword, The Ultra OmniKnight Blade. It drove Luan into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could unleash her wrath on us, Jamie and I fired chains of light magic which bound Luan and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Luan did, they were furious.

Joan Delenney: Yeah, Lincoln was disgusted that Luan would do this, but in the end, their plan failed, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and Jamie Bors and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got thrown in her cage because messing with the descendant of Bors the Younger and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Yeesh, Luan, that dark side of yours is absolutely crazy with a capital C!

Me: That's not even a word I'd use to describe Dark Luan.

Lincoln: No, it fit Dark Luan perfectly, we all saw what she was capable of with those crazy pranks of hers, and what happens when April 1st arrives.

Inuyasha: I may love a good prank, but not to those extremes, that could've gotten Luan sent to the nuthouse for life!

Kagome: Or get her sent to prison. Those lethal pranks of hers could've killed someone.

Lincoln: That's why many of my Guardian Angels who've hated Luan always found someway to put an end to her pranking mayhem before it spiraled out of control.

Luna: Do you even know how many times many of us had gotten hit by her pranks, one too many, dude, and one of her worst pranks was putting pudding in my boots.

Eli: Ew!

Nico: Gross!

Lincoln: The second was getting trapped in gelatin. Luan was lucky we were able to eat the gelatin and free ourselves, and now that you're here, Jamie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Jamie Bors in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Jamie Bors: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Jamie Bors' neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Jamie Bors: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Jamie Bors.

Jamie Bors had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The three girls are Maguna Do Senchurii, Mikage Touko, and Rulu Pureuri from Apokeritosu.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Maguna Do Senchurii, Mikage Touko, and Rulu Pureuri from Apokeritosu.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Maguna Do Senchurii: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Maguna Do Senchurii and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Kirinmaru, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and

Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of

He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Maguna Do Senchurii: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Maguna Do Senchurii: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Maguna Do Senchurii, Mikage Touko, and Rulu Pureuri with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was Kirinmaru.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that demon down and Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into Felix Asmodeus' stomach and sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, immense strength, agility and reflexes, endurance, stamina, durability, demonic magic, and abilities, and he made them his own, and then, slicing him to ribbons with a Wind Scar that killed him and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Jamie Bors have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Wow, that's another enemy from the past of Inuyasha and his friends put down.

Drakus: I hope that's the last of them.

But, we got struck with the feeling that Drakus just jinxed us, and Sebastian kicked Drakus so hard, he sent him flying into the ceiling.

Drakus: Hey, what'd I do?!

Nico: You just jinxed us by what you just said, Drakus!

Lincoln flew up and grabbed Drakus' legs and pulled him down.

Lincoln: Sorry, Drakus, but you asked for it.

Eli: You did open your big mouth and say those words.

Me: Next time, I'm gonna put the Beads of Suppression on you.

Inuyasha: Now that I'd like to see.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Kirinmaru and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Jamie Bors saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Jamie Bors: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Jamie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Jamie Bors: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Jamie Bors: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Jamie, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Jamie Bors: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of five shrieks in the air, and we saw who it was that let out those shrieks: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were really out for blood again, but Lincoln and I flew at them and we beat them all down and tied them up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln took out five Beads of Subjugation from his pocket and put them on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Inuyasha: Please, tell me that whenever he tells them to sit, they suffer the very same thing I did.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln and Jamie showed Inuyasha and all of us a clip of all the times Lincoln said the word sit, and when that happened, the Beads of Subjugation glowed and that amplified the gravity to the point of making them faceplant on the ground instantly. We busted out laughing.

Kagome: (Laughs) Yep, that's exactly what'd happened to Inuyasha whenever I said that word.

Me: But, for this, Lincoln used light magic on his hand-made Beads of Subjugation, since the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were beings of darkness.

Inuyasha: True, light magic has a nasty effect on dark beings.

Shippō: How did you even create the Beads of Subjugation on your own?

?: I think we can answer that.

Suddenly, we saw two girls come in: the first is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and purple hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black stockings, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness and angels on the coattails and on the back is Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler, in her right hand is a dark greatsword.

And the second is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and purple hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a white sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, white stockings, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and angels on the coattails and on the back is Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler, in her right hand is a light greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Callie Callaghan, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler and Adrienne Candelaria, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler!

Callie Callaghan: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Adrienne Candelaria: Yeah, and whoa! You've really grown into quite the man! And in case you guys are about to ask, yes, we're Lincoln's Guardian Angels and the last two of The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Impressive!

Lincoln: And you guys are going to love hearing their stories. Callie Callaghan is my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful master of light and a powerful psychic and mindwalker. She has the power to see into the future and she has incredibly powerful psychic powers as well as the powers of light at her command, and she has the purified version of the powers of The Light of Destruction but she uses that power for good. She'd used her powers to save me from the dangerous demonic wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his many enemies, and to show my thanks for saving me from their wrath, I took her to the beach in Lake Huron, and we kissed as the sun was setting. And although she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his many enemies with a passion, there's only one person that Claire absolutely hates: Sartorius.

Jaden: What did he try to do to her?

Lincoln: Long ago, he infected her with the powers of The Light of Destruction in the hope of trying to turn her into another slave of The Light of Destruction, but bad news for him, Claire's psychic powers were far too powerful, and she purified the powers of The Light of Destruction that Sartorius infected her with, and as a result, she'd gained the purified version of the powers of The Light of Destruction that became known as The Light of Justice and she became a powerful force of Holy Justice, and she swore one day that she'd make Sartorius pay for all of his crimes.

Me: If Sartorius dares to come back, he'll suffer our wrath!

Lincoln: You bet he will, and Adrienne Candelaria is my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful master of darkness and a powerful psychic and mindwalker. She has the power to see into the future and she has incredibly powerful psychic powers as well as the powers of darkness at her command, and she has the powers of The Gentle Darkness. She'd used her powers to save me from the dangerous demonic wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his many enemies, and to show my thanks for saving me from their wrath, I took her to the beach in Lake Huron, and we kissed as the sun was setting. Though she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and my many enemies with a passion, there's only one person that Claire absolutely hates: Sartorius. She'd heard of what Sartorius tried to do to Claire, but that failed miserably and she became a very powerful wielder of the purified version of the powers of The Light of Destruction known as The Light of Justice, and she'd sworn one day to make Sartorius pay for all his crimes, and that spark of justice had suddenly caused her to be imbued with the powers of The Gentle Darkness, and she became an even more powerful force of Darkness Justice.

Nico: We went into battle with Sartorius and The Society of Light two years ago when they came back and it was after we'd dealt with

Dartz' minions, we defeated them all, and after the war against The Royal Defenders, we destroyed Sartorius and The Light of Destruction and sent them to Oblivion for good.

Lincoln: But, if Sartorius dares to come back again for more, he will be in for a nastier surprise when he sees us again.

Me: You got that right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Cupid Dunk: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Cupid Dunk, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid

Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts) are in Linky's harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Cupid Dunk, Cupid Fore, Cupid Pitch, Cupid Serve, Cupid Volley, and Arcee (Transformers Rise of the Beasts), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: That mutant's getting me that close to scratching his eyes out. Lincoln, can you create some Beads of Subjugation to put on the jerks at Lynn's Table?

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and then, Beads of Subjugation appeared on the necks of the jerks still chained up at Lynn's Table.

Inuyasha: Now, there's usually a command associated with them, and since they love running their big fat mouths at us, I think I know just the command. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLES, YOU JACKASSES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on the jerks' necks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Me: Okay, now that's awesome!

Nico: Way too hilarious!

Lincoln: I made sure the Beads respond to that command Inuyasha gave, and we can make them faceplant in anything we throw at them: pie on the ground, elephant poop, paint, anything we can think of.

Sebastian Mendez: Can we make one for Drakus in case he gets out of line again?

Drakus: What was that?!

Sebastian Mendez: You heard me right.

Drakus glared at Sebastian with murderous intent, but bad move: Sebastian leg-swept him off the ground and Drakus landed on his butt.

Eli: Oh for fuck's sake, do I have discipline you two nannygoats?

Sebastian: (Eyes glaring at Eli) Don't even think about it.

Eli ran behind me.

Me: Yikes!

Nico: They say that if looks could kill, someone would be dead. Just one glare and he sent Eli hiding behind you! Man, is he really tough.

Lincoln: Dealing with hardship because of Dark Sebastian and Dark Chase Young, that really made him a tough guy, and if you get on his bad side, someone's going to have their butt kicked.

Me: Big time!

---

Later we were watching TV. But then suddenly…

CRASH! POW BIFF CRACK WHAM SMASH!

Dru Pickles: I WILL KILL YOU STU!

Nico: Uh oh!

We went to Stu's room and saw Stu and Drew Pickles fighting and Drew was punching Stu's brains out!

Nico: Uch!

Me: Tommy said that they still fight like babies.

I went over and grabbed them.

Me: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

I bashed their heads together!

Stu and Drew: OUCH!

Nico: Nice one. Now what the hell are you two fighting about this time!?

Stu: Drew said that my inventions are nothing but total junk! So I told him that his business is the one that's junk and that he should go bankrupt! Then he attacked me and was going to kill me!

Me: You two act like babies. But Drew you need to grow up! This is Stu's work. Why can't you just accept what your brother does!?

Drew: Because he thinks making things will be better than buying them!

Stu: There You go putting down my inventions!

Drew: You're putting words in my mouth!

Stu: I'll put my fist in your mouth!

Me: KNOCK IT OFF YOU TWO! And I thought I was the one that needed anger management therapy.

Nico: Geez you two why can't you two agree to disagree?

Me: Yeah! Drew leave Stu to do his own thing and Stu you just let Drew do his thing. That fair?

Drew: Oh you're right. Sorry.

Me: I want a sincere apology.

Drew: Okay okay. Stu I'm sorry. I just don't like it when you show your opinion to be better than mine.

Stu: It's okay bro.

Me: Good.

With that Drew decided to leave Stu to his advances.

Later we went back to the couch to watch TV.

Me: So far things have been uneventful on the news.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito came.

Kaito: You guys wanna go out on patrol with me?

Chanthavy Samneang: (Cambodian Accent) We sure would.

Me: Sure Kaito.

Zarya: This will be fun.

Zocks: And we'll kick some butt too if need be.

Lola: But this might be the last Hitotsuki we'll face.

Me: I know. It was fun while it lasted. But it was still awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

We went down to the planet and went into the city.

Taro: J.D. what was your favorite out of all the Hitotsuki that we faced?

Me: Oh gosh that's a tough one. But I liked all of them. The most explosive one being the Dynaman Hitotsuki.

Nico: Boy that was epic! That was fiery and awesome.

Xenia: It sure was!

Lola: I liked the Zyuohger Hitotsuki. That was awesome.

Rarity: Mine was the Kiramager Hitotsuki. That was amazing darlings.

Juru: That was awesome Rarity.

Lyra Heartstrings: It sure was. And all the Hitotsuki we faced were all amazing to face. They helped me prepare for the Big Day mission I had as well as my Ambassador Missions.

Me: That was so awesome.

Alana Vongphachanh: (Laos Accent) The last Hitotsuki can run. But he can't hide.

Qin: Which Hitotsuki is left?

Me: Zenkaiger. I have a feeling we're going to finish the Hitotsukis with a bang.

Camie: Me too.

Zarya: I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: I liked the Gokaiger one.

Lola: That was an awesome one!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That one demonstrated over 30+ Years of Rangers.

Troy: That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was. My favorite was the Gaoranger Hitotsuki.

Me: Now that one was fun. We used Animal Crystals for the M.O.E. to help us with that one.

Sonoi: That was awesome seeing those in action.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: Too bad we can't invite the King Ohger Rangers to help us out with their Hitotsuki. I called Gira and invited them to come help us with their Hitotsuki but unfortunately they are much too busy with their adventures.

Nico: That sucks.

Maria: Good thing Vypra and the others got Ohsamaki for free.

Me: That's true. Still it would have been fun to battle that one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ruby Salazar: The most infuriating one was battling the Denziman Hitotsuki.

Sapphire Salazar: The nerve of Noriko! She robbed us of our restaurant!

Qin: I know but that was still an awesome battle though.

Me: Look on the bright side though girls. You have your restaurant back and it's now partnered up with Lynn's Table.

Ruby Salazar: That's right. Thank you guys.

Nico: Anytime.

Me: It was still very fun though.

Qin: It sure was.

Taro: I didn't even realize that she was bad the first time!

Me: They do say that Leopards don't change their spots.

Qin: Yep.

Taro: By the way did Noriko Ida get jail time?

Nico: She sure did. She was sentenced to 50 years in a Japanese Maximum Security Prison and ordered to pay billions of dollars in damages and was also ordered to reopen all the restaurants she forcibly closed down. Illegally I might add.

Camie: Good. She can stay there and rot.

Me: Good. (Sees something) Oh great! Here comes Minoru for another round.

Nico: Boy he is like a bad rash.

Taro: You again?!

Minoru: Yes, me again. It really does me good to get to fight you often. But I can't stand how yoi keep defeating me!

Me: Sheesh buddy get a life.

Kaito: We don't have to do this.

Minoru: Well, I do! This is my last chance to defeat you all. So, I will not waste it!

With that, he was surrounded by an energy circle with the Zenkaiger logo and turned into Kikaiki from DONBROTHERS VS ZENKAIGERS VS SENPAIGERS!

---

Secchan recaps on the final episodes and Kikai Sentai Zenkaiger vs. Kiramager vs. Senpaiger, the Zenkaigers return to Zenkaitopia. They enter the Candy Cafe Colorful, and meet Yatsude Goshikida and Mitsuko Goshikida making kashiwa mochi. They assume it's probably for a party or a new item on the menu and try to dig in but their stopped by Yatsude, who smacks their hands. They say that they need to hold back so that they can feed the Kashiwa Mochi King, leaving the Zenkaigers confused except Magine as she already some of the kashiwa mochi. Yatsude and Mitsuko hurry in a rush to clean Magine and that's when the KW enforcers arrive to collect the batch of kashiwa mochi. They notice Magine ate some of them and declares they will be killed. This starts a ruckus in the shop and the battle is taken outside. Kaito felt a disturbance before leaving the shop, he looks around and sees his location different, but he forgets about it to go look for his friends.

Kaito catches up and they all see that people are being forced to make kashiwa mochi for the Kashiwa Mochi King. Soon the soldiers are ordered to attention and Zocks and the walk in a royal attire, singing his debut music. Flint makes them swear fealty to the pirates by using kashiwa mochi. The Zenkaigers realize people are addicted to kashiwa mochi and that Kashiwa Mochi World has probably returned again but he claims to be a different one that worked for Dr. Iokal. He said his plan was to enarmor the world with kashiwa mochi. The World claims that the World Pirates are definitely a different bunch of people because after getting addicted to the kashiwa mochi, they stole a good chunk of it, threatening whoever they wanted to get kashiwa mochi. The Zenkaigers then turn their attention to the World and transform to fight him. Zocks notices and fights the Zenkaigers, making them retreat. They take a stop only to run into Isao Goshikida, who reclaims his role as Hakaizer and attacks his son and friends, this forces them to run again, now having the entire town hunt after them.

Secchan opens a gate and they escape, going to meet Stacy. Stacy says that they need to turn the public against Zocks and while the Zenkaigers had a little doubt since he used to a villain, Kaito believes that Stacy is doing it for good and says they should face them head on. The Zenkaigers split to different worlds and get kachiwa moshi, next step of the plan was to give it to the people, which they succeed in and turn the public around. They soon become widely known and it reaches Zocks' attention as the mochi tastes way different. Zocks finds Juran and they battle, the other Zenkaigers arrive except Kaito join the fight. Kaito looks for Kashiwa Mochi World on Zocks' ship onlt to run into Hakaizer. He tries to transform but fails the first time, Stacy arrives and helps to fight Hakizer. Kaito finds the World and battles him.

Haruka narrates that a year as passed since Taro's disappearance and now they fight under Jiro, they fight against Minoru Ono who has became Ohsamaiki for the second time by using Formation A and beating him. Meanwhile, with Taro, he delivers mail but finds the door open and is met with a meal, telling him to eat it. As he starts to eat, a hologram of Kaito tells him that he will soon retrieve his memories. Taro remembers everything and returns to Cafe Donbura, where he meets Don Murasame and Kaito, Taro asks for his companions. Jiro arrives and asks Taro to come with him, leading him to mansion that he owns. Jiro tries to discourage Taro by saying that they no longer have a bond with him, he then gets mad at a maid for not having the exact hairstyle as Rumi. Taro runs into all of the Donbrothers, congratulating them on their lives with Haruka as best-selling manga artist, Tsubasa and Sononi owning a resturant, Shinichi making a school, and Tsuyoshi becoming a CEO but as soon as Taro asks about how the Donbrothers are doing, they always say that it's something they want to talk about.

Taro meets Sonoi at a oden shop and explains that he got kicked out of the team because he lost a battle to Jiro, when Jiro wanted to battle based on formations. Next day, the Donbrothers meet up and say they wish to resign from the Donbrothers. Sonoza berates them for quitting but that's when Minoru Ono arrives as Kikaiki and attacks everyone. Taro arrives and fights but is slain by Kikaiki. They tried to wait for a little bit since it's not the first time Taro has faked death but he is actually gone this time and funeral is held for him. The Donbrothers fight again but lose to Kikaiki. Sonoi arrives and gives back the power he had taken from Taro when he was revived. Taro is revived and helps join the fight aganist Kikaiki and the Donbrothers realize that they need to fight for themselves and their happiness. They push Kikaiki to a quarry and fight him there.

The Donbrothers meet the Zenkaigers in the quarry as they were beaten down by Zocks, Isao and Stacy arrive but Isao shoots them down, with the Donbrothers arriving to help. Vroon tells Taro that the World is on Zocks' ship and joins the battle with Kaito, taking outside. Kaito recognizes him and the battle starts with the Donbrothers turning into the Dynamen and beat the World with Super Dynamite, destroying the addiction to kashiwa mochi. Kikaiki arrives and helps the World by trading some of his power, and they beat down the Sentai teams. Just as the monsters are about to finish the job, the Donbrothers' Kaito shoots them down and announces himself as a true hero before going back to the sidelines. The teams declare teamwork and they transform and roll call. They begin to fight until Donbrothers' Kaito hands them a new gear, the VS (Victory Super) Gear as they finish off the battle with Taro becoming Don Zenkai Momotaro and Zenkaiger's Kaito becoming GolDon Zenkaizer.

The Zenkaigers are in their world, celebrating by eating food. Stacy points out Zocks broke his promise and Zocks apologizes for actions and thanks them for saving him. Though, Kaito says he'll need to apologize to every single person. Gaon considers giving leftovers and Juran agrees by saying that they should hand it to the Donbrothers and that they'll go on a world apology tour. Minuro arrives to his mom in the hospital, who finds out his mother had just fallen asleep and promises he'll live life seriously. Jiro, who's next door, injured from his battle with Sonoi during the final battle is given food from a woman who looks like Rumi but is mistaken and is fed some food. Tsubasa and Sononi place up wanted posters and go back to a life on the run and the rest of the Donbrothers return to their lives before Taro's disappearance. Sonoza meets Sonoi in the oden shop but Sonoi doesn't respond, leaving his fate unknown. Meanwhile, Taro meets with his companions, except Jiro and they tell him that they've given up their Jiro-given lives. Taro takes this as time to train them again like in the earlier episodes and attacks them before the movie closes.

We gasped!

Me: Kikaiki the Zenkaiger Hitotsuki!

Xenia: There he is!

Nico: Yep! This is gonna be good!

Kaito and the Zenkaigers: Change Zenkai!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Zocks danced and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: We love this song!

Will: YEAH!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed too!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF

EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Poromon: BRINGING THE JOY OF BEER TO ALL! DON GERMANY BEER FAIRY! ドンドイツビールの妖精

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Xenia: YEAH!

Manaphy: Poromon is a Donbrother now?! WHOA!

May: And for Beer too!?

Kikaiki shot a machine gun at us!

I formed a force field and it deflected the blasts and they hit him all over.

Qin: Take this!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Laney: YEAH!

Poromon: Taste this!

He fired beer bottle bombs and they hit Kikaiki and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Me: WHOA! Nice one Poromon!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets see how he likes this!

I used the Dynaman Gear and it turned my sword into an explosive sword that packs the wallop of 6,000 deadly explosions in the blade. It was called The Dynamic Nitro Blade!

Me: WHOA! Lets see what this can do.

Nico: Yeah!

I swung the sword and it fired a blade of energy and it hit Kikaiki and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

The smoke cleared and it knocked him down.

Me: WHOA! What power!

Xenia: That was epic!

Kikaiki swung his robot arm at Kaito.

Kaito dodged it.

Me: Lets see what this does.

I used the Jetman gear and it turned my sword into a Wind Sword of the Sky.

Me: WHOA! WIND SCAR BLADEDANCE!

I swung it and it fired a massive barrage of wind swords and they hit Kikaiki and slashed him all over!

Qin: WHOA!

Inuyasha: WOW! That was awesome J.D.!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Thanks Inuyasha!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH! How about this?

I put in the Red Gaoranger gear and my sword turned into an Animal Crystal Sword with slots for 10 crystals!

Me: Cool! Lets see.

I put in the Red Lion, Yellow Eagle, Blue Shark, White Tiger, Black Bison, Falcon, Giraffe, Deer, Rhino and Armadillo.

Me: WILD FORCE ISIS ROAR DANCE!

I fired waves of energy and blasted down Kikaiki and explosions blasted off all over!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That was AWESOME!

Cole: YEAH! Nice one!

Me: Thanks Cole. Lets see what this one does.

I put in the Red Magiranger Gear and my sword turned into a MYSTIC FORCE ELEMENT SWORD!

Me: WHOA!

Nick Russell: That is awesome!

Me: Wow! Lets see what this can do.

I swung it and fired waves of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Lightning and energy and blasted down Kikaiki all over the place with the powers of magic.

Me: Cool!

Nick Russell: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: Is that the best you can do?

Kikaiki: (laughs) No. This is!

A hologram of Kaizokuki appeared behind Kikaiki and he got a sword as a weapon that he used to swing at Nico and he dodged it!

Me: Two can play that!

I used the Red Gokaiger Gear and I got an awesome Gokaiger Sword and it was imbued with all the powers of the Rangers from over the course of 30 years!

Me and Kikaiki clashed and sparks flew and massive fiery explosions blasted all over the place!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Qin: WHOA!

Eli: WOW! What power!

Nico: WOW!

Lightning, Fire, Water, Wind and Earth blasted out all over from the clashing.

Nico: EPIC

I kicked Kikaiki and he crashed into a street light!

Me: Lets see what this one can do.

I used the Red Dino Charge Gear and it formed into an ENERGEM CRYSTAL SWORD! It packed all the powers of the Dinosaurs from the Dino Charge Rangers!

Me: Awesome! MESOZOIC FURY BLAST!

I fired a massive energy wave and it hit Kikaiki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That was epic!

Camie: WOW!

Eli: YEAH!

Tyler Navarro: That is awesome!

Me: Lets see here. How about this one.

I used the Dino Fury Rangers Gear and it turned my sword into A DINO FURY OMEGA SWORD!

Me: COOL!

Zayto: WOW! This will be awesome!

Me: Lets see.

UA Iron Man: Crap! It's like the battle against Nanite Nick all over again!

Devon: Nothing we can't handle!

Devon fired at Kikaiki using his Beast X Blaster but a hologram of Tokumeiki appeared behind him as he ran at fast speeds to avoid the blasts.

Me: Top this!

I fired a stink blast!

Me: Plug your noses!

We did so.

LOUD SUPER FART!

Kikaiki fell to the ground coughing and gagging!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Qin: THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Kikaiki: IT BURNS MY NOSE!

I teleported and slashed him on his back!

Zayto: Nice one!

Me: Lets see.

I used the Red Beast Morphers Gear and got a BEAST X SUPER

SWORD!

Me: Cool!

I teleported and slashed Kikaiki all over with incredible speed!

Devon: AWESOME!

Me: Thanks!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome! Lets see what this one can do.

I used the Red Zyuohger Gear and my sword turned into a Jungle Cube Sword!

Me: Awesome! PRIMAL JUNGLE CUBE BLAST!

I fired a massive barrage of cubes and they formed into the Animal Cubes and they blasted Kikaiki all over!

Qin: WHOA!

Yamato: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Me: Don't underestimate this planet!

Yamato: Or he will regret it!

Nico: That is for sure!

A Hologram of Zyudenki appered behind Kikaiki before he used electrical shock lightning on Tyler Nevarro.

He dodged it just as a fiery explosion blasted out!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: HEY He is unmorphed!

Kikaiki: I don't care!

Me: Well then how about this one!?

I used the ToQger Gear and it turned my sword into a Red Bullet Train Sword!

Me: COOL! BULLET TRAIN SPEED BLAST!

I swung it and fired a barrage of bullet trains and they hit Kikaiki and blasted him all over!

Right Suzuki: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Resshaki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki as he made railroad tracks. He then ran on said tracks at Right.

Tara: Look out!

Tara formed a rock wall and Kikaiki CRASHED RIGHT INTO IT!

SMASH!

Nico: WHOA! Nice save Tara!

Tara: Thanks!

Me: Lets see how he likes this one!

I used the Red Changeman Gear! It turned my sword into a Mythical Aura Sword!

Me: COOL! Lets see what this one can do! MILLION MYTHICAL AURA FORCE!

I FLARED UP A MASSIVE RAINBOW AURA OF ALL THE CHANGEMAN AURAS INCLUDING THE M.O.E. AURAS AND FIRED A MASSIVE FLURRY OF ENERGY AND ELEMENT BLASTS!

The blasts all hit Kikaiki and exploded all over the place!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Nico: WHOA! That was amazing!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome! How about this one too?

I used the Red Battle Fever J Gear and it turned my sword into A BATTLE FEVER WORLD SWORD!

Me: COOL! This one has all the flag maps of the countries of the world on it!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets see what this can do. FURY OF THE UNITED WORLD BLAST!

I fired energy waves in the shapes of all the countries of the world and they hit Kikaiki and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: OH YEAH!

Masao Den: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Shurikenki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before he threw shuriken at Brody!

Sora slashed the Shuriken and sent them back and slashed Kikaiki all over.

Me: WHOA! Now this is getting awesome!

Brody: Thanks Sora.

Sora: Anytime!

Me: Lets see what this one does.

I used the Red Ninja Steel Gear and my sword turned into a Ninja Steel Rainbow Energy Katana!

Me: COOL! Lets see what this can do. ELEMENTAL NINJA FURY BLADE DANCE!

I fired waves of rainbow energy element blasts and they hit Kikaiki and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: WHOA!

Brody: Whoa that was epic!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: AWESOME!

Me: Lets see what this one does. Isabel would like this.

I used the Red Jungle Fury Gear and it turned my sword into a Spirit Totem Sword!

Me: COOL!

Isabel: Wow! A Spirit Totem Sword!

Me: This will be interesting. ALASKA SPIRIT TOTEM BARRAGE!

I swung the sword and fired waves of Spirits of the Animals of Alaska and they hit Kikaiki and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: WHOA!

Casey Rhodes: That was so cool!

Nico: It sure was!

Doubutsuki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before an aura surrounded him that strengthened him. He brought out claws to slash Yamato.

I teleported and kicked him away before he could slash Yamato!

Qin: YEAH!

Yamato: Nice save J.D. Thanks!

Me: No problem. Now for some star power!

I used the Red Lost Galaxy Ranger Gear and it turned my sword into a QUASAR CLAYMORE and it was imbued with the powers of the Lights of Orion and had the powers of all the Lost Galaxy Rangers and the elements in it!

Me: COOL!

Qin: WOW!

Nico: Wow! This will be awesome.

Me: Lets see what this can do! OMEGA ORION FURY BALL!

I swung it and fired a powerful energy ball and it hit Kikaiki and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was blasted down.

Me: WHOA! What power!

Leo Corbett: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: Boy that is awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: How about more star power?

I used the Kyuranger Gear and got the 88 Constellations Sword!

Me: YEAH! Now this! 88 CONSTELLATIONS COMET STORM!

I had all 88 Constellations appear and they fired as a barrage of comets and they hit Kikaiki all over and exploded!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: WHOA!

Lucky: LUCKY! That was amazing!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: That was legendary!

Tsurugi: It sure was!

Me: Now for this!

I used the Red LupinRanger gear and got a Moonlight Phantom Thief Sword!

Me: Cool! Here's an Advanced Notice: I'm Taking Your Treasure!

Nico: And he's going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Me: MOONLIGHT THIEF BLAST!

I fired a wave of moonlight and it hit Kikaiki and then a bunch of new gears came out of him and it was all gears for the Kamen Riders!

I caught them!

Me: WHOA! Kamen Rider Gears!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Cool!

Kairi Yano: That is awesome J.D.!

Me: Boy it sure is!

Uchuki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before he started fighting Lucky with the Galactic Skills of the Leo Constellation.

I teleported and punched him in the stomach and then kicked him in his face.

Lucky: Thanks J.D.!

Me: Anytime.

I fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Me: Time for this.

I used the Red PatRanger gear and it turned my sword into a SUNLIGHT GLOW LAW & ORDER SWORD!

Me: COOL! By order of the GSPO, I'm Taking you down by force!

Nico: And he's going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Me: That's for sure! SUNLIGHT LAW BLAST!

I fired a wave of light and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Keiichiro: WOW! That was great J.D.!

Me: Thanks Keiichiro! Time for these jewels to shine!

I used the Kiramager Gear and my sword turned into the Jewels of Sparkle Sword!

Me: YEAH!

Juru: This will shine!

Kaitouki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before he split into 3 of himself. He and his copies charged at Kairi Yano

Me: WHOA! Lets dance! JEWELS OF THE RAINBOW BURST!

I fired a wave of rainbow jewels and blasted all three of them!

Kikaiki was down!

Me: Nice!

Qin: That was awesome!

Juru: Well done!

Kairi Yano: Thanks J.D.!

Me: No problem!

Nico: WOW! This is getting awesome!

Me: It sure is! Watch this one. Nobuo Akagi gave me the idea for this one.

I used the Red Akibaranger gear and I got an awesome Fantasy Sword!

Me: WHOA! Now for this. STORM DRAGON FANTASY THUNDERSTRIKE!

I formed a Storm Dragon and fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Kikaiki and electrocuted him!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Boy we haven't met the Akibarangers yet but that is awesome!

Keisatsuki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before he fired police guns at Keiichiro. But Keiichiro fired back And the blasts collided and exploded all over.

Me: Now this!

I used the Red Dino Thunder Gear and got a DINOSAUR ERA SWORD!

Me: COOL! This one is for Jason David Frank! JURASSIC DINOSAUR BLAST!

I fired a massive blast of energy and it formed into dinosaurs from the Jurassic and they hit Kikaiki and exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Qin: Take that!

Connor McKnight: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Kishiryuki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before he clashed swords with Zayto.

Nico and Zayto clashed with Kikaiki all over and then Nico kicked him and sent him crashing into a familiar cabbage cart!

Man: (SCREAMS) MY CABBAGES!

Kikaiki: Okay now I'm mad!

But then…

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

The man bashed Kikaiki all over with a baseball bat!

Kikaiki: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Zayto: That was funny!

Me: It sure was. Lets see what this one does.

I used the Red Lightspeed Rescue Gear and I got an Awesome Lightspeed Rescue Sword called THE SWORD OF RESCUE!

Me: COOL!

Mashinki's hologram appeared behind Kikaiki before he drew an anvil to fall towards Juru!

Eli used the Force and sent the Anvil back and it hit Kikaiki and smashed his face in!

Me: Catch this one! SPECTRAL V BLAST!

I fired a wave of rainbow energy and blasted down Kikaiki!

Nico: YEAH!

Carter: WOW! That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Time for some Megaranger power!

I used the Megaranger Gear and got a Space Sword called THE PLANETS OF FURY SWORD!

Me: COOL! Lets see what this does! SPACE STAR BLAST!

I fired a wave of red energy and blasted Kikaiki all over and smashed him down.

Nico: WHOA!

Andros: Awesome!

Aligned Megatron: This is the most powerful one we've faced!

Me: You're not kidding Megatron! But he is putting up an awesome and great fight!

Kaito: Demonstrating 45+ Years of rangers!

Qin: So awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

Me: But I'm also demonstrating new swords for this.

Nico: You sure are.

Me: Lets see what the King Ohger Gear does.

I used the King Ohger gear and my sword turned into an awesome Excalibur Sword that had a glowing rainbow ranger blade. It was called THE RANGER EXCALIBUR!

Me: COOL!

Qin: Whoa!

Then a Melmetal came!

Me: Cool a Melmetal!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Metal vs metal!

Melmetal: (In a girls voice) You got that right Nico!

Nico: Allie Metallica!? Whoa!

Me: Wow!

Melmetal slashed Kikaiki all over!

Me: Yeah! Take that!

I teleported and slashed Kikaiki all over!

Qin: WHOA! Awesome!

Me: Now lets finish him guys!

Taro: Let's make this one to remember!

Me: You don't have to tell me twice.

Me, Nico, Lyra, Donbrothers, Knights of the Friendship Table and Zenkaigers: SUPER SOLAR SYSTEM OF LEGACY FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a powerful Solar System of friendship and fired it and then it hit Kikaiki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Kikaiki was dead and I caught the gear!

Me: YEAH! Kikaiki you have failed this city!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Xenia: YEAH!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: That was EPIC!

Lola: It sure was!

We saw Minoru back to normal.

Me: You need a serious new hobby.

Minoru vanished.

Me: Back to Japan for him.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: That was so awesome!

Melmetal reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes.

Allie Metallica: That was still so awesome.

Me: It sure was. Wow!

My data eyes turned on and analyzed her and I saw that she was a T-1000 Robot that was made of Mimetic Polyalloy and she had a human heart and had emotions and a soul and a good caring nature.

Me: Wow! You are a T-1000 with a heart but you weren't programmed for anything.

Allie Metallica: No I wasn't. Yes I am a SKYNET robot but I wasn't programmed for anything. Just to be a normal and good person.

Me: Wow. But you have all the capabilities of a hero too.

Nico: Yep.

Allie Metallica: Yeah that's right.

Optimus: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Allie Metallica: When me and Nico infiltrated a hospital for the criminally insane and I was disguised as a security guard and we killed a monster there. It was Amanda Flores.

Me: Whoa! I've heard of her. She was a terrible serial killer and she was insane to the core. She killed 50 people because she thought that it was an order from Archangel Michael.

Qin: What a whacko.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Allie hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Allie Metallica: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: That is so cool that one of your friends is a T-1000 robot Nico.

Nico: Yep.

Taro: Rejoice, my companions! All the Hitotsuki are in the Masters of Evil!

Woz: HEY! I was going to say that too.

Taro: Sorry Woz.

Nico: It's all right Taro. You both can say it.

Woz: Thank you Lord Nico.

Woz and Taro: REJOICE GOOD COMPANIONS! ALL THE HITOTSUKI ARE NOW IN THE MASTERS OF EVIL!

We cheered.

Nico: That is for sure!

Lola: That was so fun!

Me: It sure was! Taro we practically lived through ALL of your adventures facing the Hitotsuki.

Sonoi: That was so awesome!

Numbuh 274 came!

Numbuh 274: Guys, I just got a call from Pikachu 2! He said that Wish Park was a trap!

Nico: What?!

Eli: Oh man!

Numbuh 274: He found out that several Pokémon were being brainwashed into staying there! He and an Oshawatt got away. But Piplup couldn't!

Me: We got to get over there fast!

Qin: Right!

Then the Previous group came.

Scorpion: Can me, See-More, Mr. Mittens, Red Ghost, Madame Masque, Grodd, Doc Ock, Zavok, Fireor and Whirlin go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Mr. Mittens: We saw the battle you guys had with Kikaiki and that was so awesome!

Qin: It sure was!

Me: It was really epic!

See-More: Boy it sure was! Awesome job using the gears of the rangers.

Me: Thanks. That was so fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Red Ghost: (Russian Accent) And Poromon your Donbrother Ranger form is awesome. Seadramon is going to get a laugh out of it.

Poromon: Thanks! I know he will.

We laughed!

Me: Yeah.

Barath Beyond: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Rillaboom, Cinderace and Inteleon next.

Me: Cool we start the Galar Pokemon now.

Xenia: Wow!

Camie: About time.

Lola: We went through them so fast.

Nico: We sure did.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes, his Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Cofagrigus, the Coffin Pokémon, and the Coffin Pokemon is causing trouble in The Cake Zone. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got trouble. I just had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront today: it's Cofagrigus, the Coffin Pokémon, and the Coffin Pokemon is causing trouble in The Cake Zone.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, so Cofagrigus is causing trouble in The Cake Zone and it's also the start of a huge series of adventures we'll be having in PokePark from May 30th to June 6th.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: So, we won't be dealing with any Pokemon villains.

Me: Nope.

Lincoln: Just some Pokemon causing trouble, and we're so going to catch them.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Emma Eleazar, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Emma Eleazar, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Morrigan Dabria: Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we take care of Cofagrigus.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Cake Zone in PokePark to battle Cofagrigus.

Lincoln: We're so going to enjoy taking that Coffin Pokemon down, and once we get done taking him down and putting him in a Pokeball, you're next, Emma Eleazar.

Morrigan Dabria: You better be ready to die, Emma Eleazar, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Cofagrigus.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to The Cake Zone in PokePark to battle Cofagrigus, and once we got done taking down Cofagrigus, Lincoln, Morrigan Dabria, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Emma Eleazar of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to the Cove Area first of PokePark.

---

We arrived in the Cove Area and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: So this is the Cove Area.

Qin: Wow!

Nicole: Reminds me of Delfino Plaza from Super Mario Sunshine.

Mr. Mittens: Reminds me of the Beach Zone.

Nico: It sure does. Reminds me of both Delfino Plaza and the Beach Zone.

Me: It sure does. So awesome.

We saw Pikachu 2 and Oshawatt.

Pikachu 2: Guys!

We saw them.

Me: Pikachu, and Oshawatt. Thank goodness you're okay.

Ground Man: (to Oshawatt) Nice to meet you, Oshawatt.

Oshawatt: Same here.

Dawn: Aww you are so cute.

Qin: He sure is.

Me: Boy thank goodness Paul isn't here or he would wreck this place.

Nico: No kidding there.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah no lie.

Pikachu 2: But we need your help guys. Piplup is…

Me: I know. We got your message.

Oshawatt: Samurott sent me to investigate this case with Pikachu. (sighs) But I guess you guys want to help as well

Madame Masque: Try and stop us.

Me: Now now. But yeah we are here to help.

Nico: We sure are.

Oshawatt: Thanks.

Lori: This is literally amazing that all the Pokemon can speak here.

Meowth: Boy no kidding. I'm glad that I am among fellow Pokemon that can talk.

Pikachu 2: Wow! A Meowth that talks?

Me: He taught himself how to talk.

Pikachu 2: Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Pikachu 2: We had some difficulty with the bridge. But we solved that problem. Now, we have to find Krokorok and Sandile so they can tell us how to get to the Wish Park Portal.

Retrax: They have to be here somewhere.

Me: We'll find them. But what is this Wish Park?

Pikachu 2: It's a strange place.

He told us about it.

---

Wish Park (Japanese: ウィッシュパーク Wish Park) is a location in PokéPark 2: Wonders Beyond. It is a mysterious Park that can only be accessed through a portal created when the player has collected enough friends. It is made up of four zones that connect to the Wish Castle. Each Zone houses an Attraction.

---

Me: Hmm.

Qin: Strange.

Lola: Yeah.

Sandile and Krokorok came.

Me: There they are.

Sandile: Hey! Oshawatt! Pikachu! Back from Wish Park, eh? And you brought friends as well!

Zavok: Tell us how to open the Wish Park Portal. Now.

Sandile: I don't know nuttin bout no portal, poster, Coaster, or whatever.

We glared at them.

Krokorok: Hold up, Sandile. These lugs' eyes say they won't take no for an answer, see. We'll just have to teach em a lesson about leavin us alone. All right, youse lugs. Time for a battle! If yas win, we'll tell you what's happenin, got it?

Oshawatt: Pikachu, leave this to me and the others. You and Lincoln's lightning won't have any effect on these two.

Lincoln: We know other elements other than lightning FYI.

Xenia: And we're not afraid to use it either.

Lola: Now if I were you two I would start talking.

Camie: Right now.

Krokorok: Like I said, only if you defeat us in battle.

Poliwag: Shouldn't be a problem.

Me: For 2 ground Pokemon? No problem. I'll volunteer.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. And I got just the Pokemon for this. SOLGALEO, LUNALA!

Out came The Sun and Moon Pokemon, SOLGALEO and LUNALA!

Sandile charged at Lunala.

But Lunala was quick and fired a Moonlight blast and knocked him down.

Nico: That was pathetic.

Me: Yep.

Krokorok went underground.

Solgaleo was expecting this. Then Krokorok popped out in front of him and Solgaleo swatted him away.

Oshawatt: Razor Shell!

He bashed them both with it.

Solgaleo and Lunala fired waves of sun fire and moonlight and blasted them both down and they fainted.

Nico: Sandile and Krokorok are unable to battle! Winner J.D.!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Krokorok: Ya's toughter then yas look. I guess I gotta spill the whole bag of tricks

Sandile. Boss! If yas tells em, we're never gonna get the berries we was promised!

Krokorok: When ya lose a battle, yas gotta admit it. Graceful like. There was this gal, see. Gothita. She asked us to take the Cove Area's Pokemon to Wish Park. Said we'd gets lotsa Berries if we did her that favor. Well, we can't say no ta Berries, so we took the job, see. But when the Pokemon we took over there didn't come back.

Pikachu 2: How do we open the portal?

Krokorok: By standing in front of Poster Portal and wishing for it to open. It'll be easier with more Pokemon. And if they're your friends.

Megamind: How bout you two be our friends then? You two aren't bad fighters.

Me: Yeah you are great.

Sandile: We would like that.

Krokorok: Very much.

Me: Cool.

Krokorok: I gots some spare Shades if any of yous wants them.

Whirlin: Any volunteers?

Lisa Loud: I will gladly use them.

Krokorok: Okay then.

He gave the shades to Lisa.

Thetis: Let's see who we have in the Cove Area. Timburr, Patrat, Minccino, Wingull, Axew, Fraxure, Pidove, Tranquill, Maractus, Alomomola, Frillish, Drilbur, Petilil, Meowth, Misdreavous, Musharna, Audino, Raichu, Purrloin, Corpish, and Trubbish.

Lola: Wow lots of awesome Pokemon.

Nico: They sure are.

Camie: So cool.

Varie: All kinds of awesome Pokemon that are amazing.

Fireor: Let's head to the portal in Seasong Beach.

Nico: You don't have to tell me twice.

We went and did so.

Seasong Beach is amazing.

Deadpool: To open this portal, we must combine our own power with the power of all our friends.

RD Lola: Hear that, everyone? Gather around here!

Me: Right.

We gathered around.

Nico: Concentrate.

We concentrated and flared our power with our friends and then the Portal Opened up!

Doctor Octopus: Everyone ready?

Nico: Lets head in.

We went into the portal.

We arrived in Wish Park.

Nico: So this is Wish Park?

Deadpool: Specfically, the Cake Zone.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Looks like a carnival.

Xenia: It sure does.

Lola: Wow!

Nicole: What an awesome place.

Gothita came.

Gothita: Oh my! How did you manage to open the portal by yourselves? Well, nevermind. I'm sure I know why you came back. You couldn't get enough of Cofagrigus' delicious cake. (we glare at her) What? What's wrong? Why are you making such scary faces?

Alan: We're here for the missing Pokemon. And we're not leaving without them. So give them back.

Gothita: Give everyone back? That is a wish I can't grant. If you insist, then I must… run away! That's cute, right? (runs away)

Ann: (sighs) Ignore her for now. The only way to free the Pokemon here is to confront Cofagrigus!

Nico: In that case we shall.

Qin: Yep.

Finn: Hey Nico. What time is it?

Nico: Entrance time?

Finn: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at the temple of Cofagrigus.

Cofagrifus was grumpling. Then the spirits of pokemon came and then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Cofagrigus: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Qin: That's right.

Cofagrigus: You? Coming here on your own? You truly are fools.

Grodd: You're the only fool here. Now, return everyone to normal.

Cofagrigus: We have a better idea. How about some cake?

Oshawatt: You must be nuts if you think-

Mary: Okay! (eats one)

Oshawatt: Mary, no! If you eat that, you'll be brainwashed too!

But the cake wasn't affecting her.

Nico: It's all right Oshawatt. Our powers make us impervious to anything that brainwashes or anything that gets us hypnotized.

Jean Bison: Now that you know how powerful we are, how about returning everyone to normal?

Cofagrigus: We fear that is impossible, even with our awesome power. Only the Wish Bell has the power to announce the end of playtime. But we shall not let anyone get close to that bell and end this merry time. If you want to ring the Bell, you must clear our attraction. The Cake Contraption!

Me: The Cake Contraption eh? What do we got to do for that one? Bake cakes?

Cofagrigus: It's simple. Aim and shoot at cake ingredients, and make a lot of delicious cake!

Oshawatt: Pikachu, let me be one of the people to handle this. These Pokemon are from the Cove Area like I am.

Pikachu 2: Okay.

Me: Go for it.

Mary: This is my kind of challenge.

Cofagrigus: It sure is.

Eli: This will be fun.

Cofagrigus: Would anyone else like to volunteer?

Laney: I will.

Cofagrigus: All right then.

Qin: This will be interesting.

Red Ghost: Good luck, guys!

Laney: Thanks.

Then..

GO!

They shot ingredients all over and made awesome cakes and then with a total of 400,534 points, Laney and Oshawatt won!

We cheered!

Cofagrigus: How can this be? How were you all able to conquer our Attraction? Very well. The real battle begins now!

Ulmar: Then why don't we cut the chit chat and do this?!

Nico: That's right!

Eli: Yeah!

See More: Pikachu, you and Oshawatt handle Cofagrigus and his Yamask buddies!

Maria: I'll summon Ice Demon's team to help you! (TURNS DIAL) ICE DEMON 6!

She summoned Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Piecemeal, Whales (Heros 108), Anti-Jorgen and Bashmaster!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lola: This will be fun!

Xenia: It sure will!

Then the Six Gum Gang, Gator Ghoul, Pied Piper, Griffin, Iceage, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Seadramon and The Rowdyruff Boys came.

Nico: Six Gum Gang, Gator Ghoul, Pied Piper, Griffin, Iceage, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Seadramon and The Rowdyruff Boys.

Nico: Did any of you guys eat the cake here?

Goof: No, we didn't!

Wilbur: We saw what happened to the others.

Dixie: We weren't gonna risk it!

Nico: Good. Have the cake we made.

Gator Ghoul: Is it safe?

Nico: We infused it with our powers. So, yes.

Pied Piper: Good.

Me: Yeah.

Griffin: We heard you went to the Iceberg Zone.

Nico: We sure did.

Iceage: I would've wanted to go there!

Me: It was perfect for you.

Qin: Yep.

Beezara came.

Me: Beezara. Up for another round I see.

Beezara: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Beezara: So, all you have to do to free the Pokemon here is to ring the Bell?

William: Sounds about right.

Nico: Easy peasy cider squeezy.

Lola: Yeah.

Beezara: That is easy.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven Sampson, Thunderpants, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - Nico's rescue in the Iceberg Zone in PokePark

---

The Six Gum Gang was first.

Runt: (to Right) Nico's rescue was in the Iceberg Zone in PokePark.

Lunk: I bet that was real cold!

Right Suzuki: It was freezing! But everyone had a lot of fun. They built snowmen and igloos and had snowball fights and it was great.

Fright Rider: It sure was awesome and fun.

Cleo Ulysses: Everyone sure had fun. And Lana won Empoleon's challenge by sliding like a penguin.

Humphrey: She sure did and it was really awesome.

Kate: You got that right.

Patrick Smash: (British Accent) It was so cool and awesome.

Lucky Seven Sampson: That is for sure and it was great.

Alan A. Allen: (British Accent) That sure was a fun time for everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was cool.

Starshiine Sparkle: Yeah it was great!

Spyro: It sure was cold but everyone had fun.

Wilbur: Boy glad everyone had fun.

Dixie: They sure did y'all.

Goof: Duh yeah.

Runt: Glad they had fun! Lets do it!

Right Suzuki: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

He turned into TOQ Red!

TOQ ICH!

He was ready!

He summoned his keyblade and it was called THE RAILS OF TOQGERS! They fired waves of rainbows and magic and smashed them down.

---

Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Jackie Chan Adventures, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Us battling Another Sagittarius, Aries, Leo, Pisces, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpius, Capricorn, Aquarius, Gemini, Taurus, Libra Zodiarts, and Magneto. WOW! It was all the Zodiarts of all the 12 Signs of the Zodiac

---

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) Nico, Hawkgirl's team, Magneto's team, and the others did good battling Another Sagittarius, Aries, Leo, Pisces, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpius, Capricorn, Aquarius, Gemini, Taurus, Libra Zodiarts, and Magneto. It was all the Zodiarts of all the 12 Signs of the Zodiac.

Becca Chang: That was so awesome! It was really cool too. One Zodiart for each sign of the Zodiac.

Elizabeth Swann: (British Accent) That was a really fun battle.

Bulla: Boy it sure was! Everyone had fun on that one.

Valese: They sure did and it was so cool. I wish Goten could have gone too.

ChiChi: He sure would love that.

Jade Chan: That would be so awesome.

Jackie Chan: It sure would be cool to see.

Fluttershy: I thought it was really fun too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was really fun. We all had a great time too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it was freat.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Gator Ghoul: Glad you all had a great time. Lets do it!

Becca Chang: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into the green Caiman Ranger!

Becca summoned her keyblade and it was for the Animal Kingdom and it was called THE ANIMAL KINGDOM FAUNA! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gwen, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Beauty and the Beast, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied

## Piper, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio- Lincoln's rescue

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in London. How was it?

Gwen: It was really cool and we destroyed Kirinmaru and that was fun.

Sissi Delmas: We had a lot of fun on that one.

Sumae: It sure was a cool adventure.

Shijimi: Yeah it sure was.

Tonko: Boy it was really fun and we destroyed that monster forever.

The Bimbettes nodded in agreement.

Flora: Yeah that was a really fun one.

Fauna: We sure showed her what for.

Merriweather: That was a good one.

Huey: It sure was and it was a fun battle Unca Scrooge would love.

Dewey: That is for sure.

Louie: I agree there.

Belle: Yeah that was so fun.

Prince Adam: I thought it was so fun and cool.

Starlight Glimmer: I always love going to the city of London. It's full of awesome history and culture.

Cozy Glow: And the tea is good too.

Hex: It sure is.

Pied Piper: London is full of great history. Lets do it!

Gwen: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a black ranger for the Black Panther!

Gwen summoned her Keyblade for Total Drama Goths. It was called The Darkness of The Goths of Total Drama! They fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Godzilla 1954, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodder - Jamie Bors

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) I heard you guy met Jamie Bors. What's she like?

Jimmy Neutron: She is a most amazing and powerful force of good and she is also the gene-slammer for Noble Knight Bors and she is a great guardian angel for Lincoln.

Sweet Leaf: She is a strong force of good and is amazing.

Cindy Vortex: She sure is and I think it's awesome.

Sheen: She is as amazing as Ultralord!

Carl Wheezer: She sure is. (GASPS)

He took his inhaler and breathed.

Libby: I agree there and she is awesome.

Emiko Yamane: I think it's really amazing myself.

Rarity: Indeed it is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Griffin: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Animal Path: First this!

She summoned THE GREAT LEONOPTERYX from Pandora and she got on it.

Sweet Leaf: WHOA! You summoned the Great Leonopteryx!

Animal Path: I sure did.

Sweet Leaf: Wow! That is amazing! You turned into the mighty Toruk Makto. You have the respect of a lot of Na'Vi including me.

Animal Path: I'm truly honored.

Jimmy Neutron: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a green ranger for the Elephant!

Animal Path flew off on the Great Leonopteryx and Sweet Leaf followed and fired leaves and knocked her down and guided her and the Great Leonopteryx down.

Jimmy summoned his keyblade and it was for Retroville. It was called THE DEFENDER OF RETROVILLE! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Samus Aran, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, and Kolin, Metroid, Sunset Shimmer, Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - Us battling Kikaiki and he is the last of the Hitotsuki

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) You guys battled Kikaiki earlier. He was the last of the Hitotsuki.

Samus: Yeah he sure was and it was Minoru.

Iceage: That guy again!? He sure is a glutton for punishment.

Samus Aran: No kidding there. But it was still awesome. We faced the Zenkaiger Hitotsuki and that was awesome.

Rita the Cat: It sure was.

Gentaro: Yeah this one had over 45 years of rangers in it.

Ana (Overwatch): And it put up more of a fight.

Winnie the Wolf: (HOWLS) But it was amazing. Zarya and J.D. and the Zenkaigers and the Donbrothers all did a great job against him.

Kolin: That was awesome too.

Ghor: Yeah it sure was.

Gandrayda: It sure was.

Rundas: Boy no kidding there. Now you guys have all of the Hitotsuki with you.

Iceage: We sure do! It was fun while it lasted but I'm glad you guys got to live and experience battling them and had fun.

Sunset Shimmer: We had a lot of fun with them and it was so fun.

Skyla Phoenix: That was so awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Too bad we won't see the battle with the King Ohgers and the King Ohger Hitotsuki. That would be so fun.

Sunburn: It sure would be.

Iceage: That sure would be cool! Lets do it!

Samus: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into an Aqua Green Metroid Ranger for Wild Force!

Samus summoned her Keyblade and it was for Metroid and it was called THE CHRONICLES OF SAMUS ARAN! They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, One Piece, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - Kikaiki might have been tough but we were tougher

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) Kikaiki might have been tough, But you guys were tougher.

Mizore: We sure were and it was so awesome.

Shazam: Yeah we had a lot of fun on that one.

Andrea San Juan: We sure did and this one had all the powers of all 45+ Years of Rangers with him.

Nico Robin: Yeah that was so awesome and cool!

Boa Hancock: It was so fun and cool.

Monet: Yeah it sure was cool.

Luffy: It sure was cool! Everyone had fun on that one.

Applejack: YEEHAW! We sure did.

SkullMeramon: Which one was your favorite to battle of out all of them?

Apple Bloom: Boy that's hard to say. But I liked battling the Kiramager and Jetman Hitotsuki! Those were so fun.

Flashwing: I thought all of them were fun to battle and the best part was that we helped prepare Lyra Heartstrings for it for her missions.

SkullMeramon: That is for sure and that was also very ingenious thinking there to help prepare Lyra for that. Lets do it!

Mizore: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into the Periwinkle Blue Ranger for the Snowstalker from 5,000,000 A.D.!

Mizore summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Yuki Onna of the Yokai Realm! It was called SONG OF THE SNOW WOMEN!

They fired waves of ice, earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Bambi, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - PokePark is one amazing and awesome place

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) PokePark is one amazing and awesome place. All the Pokemon speak English there.

Flare Corona: It sure is amazing! I think it's so cool that all the Pokemon can speak here.

Hanabi: It sure is awesome. And all the Pokemon here are so cool.

Aries: They sure are.

Lillian Hale: Boy everyone here has so much fun.

Stafford: They sure do and I think it's so cool.

Meru: I think it's really amazing.

Luca: It sure is. Especially the Beach Zone. That's my favorite.

Bambi: The Meadow Zone is beautiful and open for me and my friends.

Pinkie Pie: I think ALL the zones are beautiful.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I like the Cavern Zone because it's for rocks for me.

Featherweight: All the zones here are awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah they sure are.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: They sure are amazing. Lets do it!

Flare Corona: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a fire theme ranger for the Spitfire Bird from 100,000,000 A.D.!

Flare summoned her Keyblade for the Fire of Fairy Tail. It was called THE FLAME HAIR OF FAIRY TAIL! They fired waves of fire, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Fullmetal Alchemist, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - PokePark is an amazing place for fun for all Pokemon of all kinds

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Spankulot: (to Lucy) (Transylvanian Accent) PokePark is an amazing place for fun for all Pokemon of all kinds. But whoever's luring said Pokemon to Wish Park has been very bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: That is for sure. But I have a feeling it's a legendary Pokemon that just wants to have some friends.

Spankulot: What makes you say that?

Lucy Heartfilia: Just intuition.

X-Squad Bangray: But this whole place is amazing for all Pokemon though.

Shelley Laurence: I agree there too.

Thomas: Yeah this is all really amazing.

Gordan: And as beautiful and awesome as me.

Kagura (Gintama): Yeah that is for sure.

Winry: You got that right and I think it's cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is awesome and I think the Flight Zone is really cool.

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome.

Whirlwind: It sure is awesome and cool. All the zones here are so beautiful.

Count Spankulot: They sure are amazing. Lets do it!

Lucy Heartfilia: STAR CHANGE!

She turned into her 88 Constellation Kyuranger form! It was a purple Kyuranger form for the 88 Constellations!

Lucy Heartfilia: RAINBOW STAR! RAINBOW ANGEL KYURANGER!

Lucy summoned her Keyblade and it was for all the 88 Constellations! It was called STARS OF THE HEAVENS! They fired waves of energy, stars, rainbows, lightning, and wind and smashed them down.

---

Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Dimitri LouSteau, Zyuohgers, Storm Hawks, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau, and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - The Cake Zone is Amazing

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) The Cake Zone is Amazing. Too bad it's being used to lure in innocent Pokemon.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding there! But this entire place is amazing and it's perfect for Ash and friends to have fun with their Pokemon.

Caren: Thank goodness Paul isn't here or he would have destroyed this place.

Poliwag: Yeah no kidding there!

Shinichi: That would not be a good thing.

Beros: Yeah that is for sure.

Alessa Garcia: No kidding there. But thank goodness he never will be.

Dimitri LouSteau: That is for sure there.

Yamato: Yeah no kidding there.

Sela: I agree there too.

Amu: No lie on that.

Aerrow: You're not kidding there.

Piper: Yeah that is for sure.

Princess Celestia: I do too there.

King Solar: But this whole place is amazing.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there and it's cool.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: It sure is awesome.

Seadramon: This sure is an awesome place. Lets do it!

Poromon: AVATAR CHANGE!

Poromon turned human and then turned into a Pink Ranger!

Poromon: BRINGING THE JOY OF BEER TO ALL! DON GERMANY BEER FAIRY! ドンドイツビールの妖精

They laughed.

Seadramon: (LAUGHS) Hey that is cute and funny!

Poromon: Thanks! I think it's cool too.

Poromon summoned his Keyblade and it was for Beer and Butterflies. It was called THE JOY OF THE BEER FAIRY! They fired waves of light and beer and smashed them down.

---

Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Princess Cadance, Powerpuff Girls Z, Spy Kids, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Evil

Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman Gang - Cofagrigus will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Butch: (to Lucca) Cofagrigus will be perfect for our ranks.

Boomer: But I get the feeling this is just part of a bigger plot

Lucca: I have the same feeling too. But Eli likes the Pokemon Cofagrigus because it reminds him of when he was born in Ancient Egypt back over 5,000 years ago.

Cheryl: That is for sure. Eli completely understands Cofagrigus too.

Heat Man: That is really cool that Eli can feel what he is thinking like that.

Nazz: It sure is cool.

Ra and Five Headed Dragon agreed there.

Princess Cadance: That is really cool.

Blossom Z: It sure is amazing that he can understand his thoughts like that.

Bubbles Z: I agree there too myself.

Buttercup Z: I do too.

Bunny Z: Yeah that is awesome. If it were a villain Pokemon team we would destroy them but not a Pokemon.

Carmen: That is true to that.

Juni: It sure is.

Princess Luna: That is for sure. Pokemon are all amazing.

Moondust: That is for sure.

Snowdrop: I think it's so awesome.

Gari: It sure is.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Brick: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lucca: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

She turned into a Fire Color Time Force Ranger!

Lucca summoned her Keyblade and it was for Fire and Time. It was called THE FIRES OF TIME! They fired waves of darkness and Fire and smashed them down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, J.D. Knudson, Camie, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Flare Prominence, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Beezara

---

Beezara was next.

Beezara: That is so cool that there is a park for Pokemon like this.

Me: We were amazed ourselves. The Mascots showed us this place and we were amazed to see it.

Camie: Yeah this is so awesome and cool.

Varie: I'll say! Our Pokemon are really happy and they have fun here too.

Celica: They sure do.

Cassidy: I think it's awesome too.

Flare Prominence: I agree there and it sure is awesome.

Beezara: I'll say! This is amazing. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The PokePark, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Regions etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

W Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: YEAH! Lets get her!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They put together the Megaforce Blaster!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lillith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

They put cards on it and it was charged up.

Me: FIRE!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Oh yeah! Beezara you have failed this park!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Cofagrigus: You fools can't beat us by yourselves!

Troy: Then it's a good thing we're here!

Tsukasa: You're getting your just desserts!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and with the help of our Pokemon we blasted him all over.

Chanthavy, Alana, Aligned Megatron and Optimus used the Autobot, Decepticon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chanthavy and Alana's powers and Aligned Megatron's fusion cannon 100-fold and turned Optimus' left arm cannon into a powerful super cannon.

Chanthavy Samneang And Aligned Megatron: BLACEPHALON FIREWORK FIRESTORM!

Alana Vongphachanh And Optimus: STAKATAKA AUTOBOT BLAST!

Eyes of Thunder and See-More: THUNDER EYE STORM!

CatDog Power and Mr. Mittens: CATDOG MEGA BLAST!

Cryptid Defender and Red Ghost: CRYPTID GHOST STORM!

Fairy World Defenders and Madame Masque: FAIRY WORLD ULTRA BLAST!

Donkey Kong of DK Island and Grodd: COCONUT BANANA

BLAST!

Punk of Total Drama and Scorpion: PUNKS AND SCORPIONS BLAST!

Science of Total Drama and Doc Ock: SCIENCE OCTOPUS BLAST!

28th Century Looney Tunes and Zavok: 28TH CENTURY FURY BLAST!

Fire of Captain Planet and Fireor: FIRE EARTH BLAST!

Wind of Captain Planet and Whirlin: WIND EARTH BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Eli, Pharaoh Atem, Ash & Pikachu, Yugi and Tea: EGYPT UNDEAD BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PARTY GAME ELEMENT STYLE: TREASURE DIVERS!

Entrapta: PARTY GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: MUSICAL MUSHROOM!

Perfuma: PARTY GAME NATURE STYLE: FACE LIFT!

Frosta: PARTY GAME ICE STYLE: SKATEBOARD SCAMPER!

Jessica Kaios: PARTY GAME FIRE STYLE: COIN BLOCK BLITZ!

Nanami: PARTY GAME WATER STYLE: GRAB BAG!

Julie Makimoto: PARTY GAME EARTH STYLE: BUMPER BALLS!

Makoto Nanaya: PARTY GAME WIND STYLE: MUSHROOM MIX-UP!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said games.

Lincoln and his harem: PARTY GAME FINAL SMASH: DANCING MAYHEM!

The song Dancing Queen suddenly starts and made Cofagrigus danced until he puked.

He was down!

Me: Nice one!

Nico: And that's one Pokemon caught and our first day of our six-day adventure in PokePark done and five to go.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Emma Eleazar of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Morrigan Dabria: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Emma Eleazar, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Emma Eleazar, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Morrigan Dabria: Emma Eleazar, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Emma Eleazar: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Emma, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Morrigan Dabria: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Morrigan Dabria's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, skeletons, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Skeleton's Grim Reaper Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Deathly Darkness Grim Reaper Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Emma Eleazar, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, skeletons, and angels with every step.

Morrigan Dabria: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Emma Eleazar, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Morrigan Dabria as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are skeletons, angels, and Ghostrick Skeleton flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Emma Eleazar: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Morrigan Dabria emerged, but she was changed forever.

CREEPY ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Morrigan Dabria grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, skeletons, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Skeleton emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on skull earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis on its craniums, she also has Ghostrick Skeleton with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands on the bottom of her red Grim Reaper-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Morrigan Dabria has on a black sleeveless vest, black sleeveless crop top, black skirt, black pants, black high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, shadows, skeletons, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Skeleton and Grim Reaper surrounded by stars, light, cats, and darkness. Suddenly, Morrigan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings along with her cat tail and orange cat ears, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Morrigan Dabria's massive Ghostrick Skeleton's Deathly Grim Reaper Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Deathly Darkness Grim Reaper Angel Justice, her scythe, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, skeletons, skulls, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Morrigan Dabria's Ghostrick Skeleton Deathly Darkness Grim Reaper Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Deathly Darkness Grim Reaper Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Ghostrick Skeleton etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black skulls for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black skulls and below the skulls is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Skeleton's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Ghostrick Skeleton and Grim Reaper that said, "Morrigan Dabria, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Skeleton, The Grim Reaper of Michigan, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Ferrier of Souls, Master of The Grim Reaper's Deathly Embrace, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Ophelia Shroud, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, Destroyer of Emma Eleazar of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Souls, Skeletons, and Angels"

モリガン・ダブリア、ゴーストリック・スケルトンのジーン・スラマー、ミシガンの死神、ウルスラ・トゥルアイギールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、魂の渡し手、死神の死の抱擁のマスター、闇と光の強力なマスター、友人闇の達人、闇の芸術、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、ブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、フリップのスマッシャー、スクート、ルイス・トラボルタ、オフィーリア・シュラウド、パブロ、アンダーソン、ホークとハンク、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのエマ・エレアザールの破壊者、邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者兼殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、魂、スケルトンのマスター、そして天使たち

Morrigan Dabria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK SKELETON-GRIM REAPER-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DEATHLY GRIM REAPER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SKELETON ANGEL OF DIVINE DEATHLY GRIM REAPER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SKELETON ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEATHLY GRIM REAPER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SKELETON ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Morrigan Dabria's Super Angel-Ghostrick Skeleton-Grim Reaper-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Emma Eleazar saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Morrigan Dabria with a knife, this time to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Morrigan Dabria fired a powerful barrage of black and red energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, skeletons, skulls, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Morrigan's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Grim Reaper of Michigan, and what she had done in casting curses on the villains was literally that powerful, and now, Emma Eleazar's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Morrigan Dabria: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Deathly Darkness Light Deathly Grim Reaper Angel Ghostrick Skeleton Angel and Divine Deathly Darkness Light Deathly Grim Reaper Angel Ghostrick Skeleton Love) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Morrigan Dabria and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Emma Eleazar, now it's time we put you down for good!

Morrigan Dabria, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Emma Eleazar, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Emma Eleazar and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Morrigan Dabria, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Emma Eleazar mad.

Emma Eleazar: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Emma Elazar's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Emma Eleazar ran at Lincoln, Morrigan Dabria, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Emma Eleazar's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Emma Elazar in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Emma Eleazar's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Emma Eleazar into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Emma Eleazar's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Morrigan Dabria, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Morrigan Dabria's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Morrigan Dabria: That's one down and thirteen of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Morrigan.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Morrigan Dabria wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Morrigan Dabria's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Skeleton flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field as skeletons rose from the grave and gathered around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Morrigan Dabria absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly awesome fight, Lincoln, Morrigan, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Emma Eleazar in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Emma Eleazar's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Drystan.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Drystan, Maria Tristian, and you guys will love meeting her, Maria Tristian is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Maria Tristian is also a direct descendant of Tristian of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Tristian, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and he's also a friend of Lancelot.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Maria Tristian hates Flip with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Maria Tristian and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Flip into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could unleash his wrath on us, Lincoln and Maria fired chains of light magic which bound Flip and tied him up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Flip did, they were furious.

Nico: Should've known that mutant would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, I wasn't surprised that mutant would do this because of his many attempts to kill me, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison again, and Maria and I casted a spell to make sure he couldn't try to come after us for revenge after he got thrown back in jail.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Tristan of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: That mutant really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: That mutant seriously doesn't even know when to quit. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Ella Edwardson.

Lydia Anahita: Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Suddenly, we also saw the shattered remains of Drakus' shock collar, and Drakus was standing with his back facing us, Sebastian ran up to the collar's remains.

Me: The shock collar must've been broken during the fight against Cofagrigus.

Sebastian Mendez: (Picks up the collar's remains) What the? Uh, Drakus?

Drakus turned to face us, and he had a vengeful grin on his face and glared at Sebastian, and then, he belched out green tentacles from his mouth and his massive dragon wings spread out and his tail was lashing on the ground: he was freed from that shock collar Sebastian put on him to discipline him and keep him restrained.

Me: Oh shit, Drakus is free!

Nico: And you're in big trouble!

Sebastian saw it and he screamed and ran while Drakus chased after him and he was planning on beating the tar out of him until Bunnicula showed up and roared and tentacles came out of his mouth and it grabbed Drakus and sent him flying into a tree and he got dazed and knocked out.

Sebastian: I'll make a stronger shock collar to restrain him.

Sebastian put a stronger shock collar on Drakus.

Cofagrigus: Oh no. Our master will be furious with us!

Ice Demon: Then, don't stay with your master then.

Cofagrigus: Huh?

Ice Demon: You have the right qualities to be in the Masters of Evil. We don't have much Pokemon there.

Cofagrigus: Really?

Ice Demon: Yes. But first, let us ring the Wish Bell.

Oshawatt went and did so and then…

BONG!

We freed the Pokemon.

Oshawatt: We returned everyone from the Cove Area to normal. But no Piplup.

Cofagrigus: (sheepishly) About that. After you two left, he went stumbling into another Zone.

Nico: Another Zone here?!

Cofagrigus: Hey, Wish Park is beyond your imagination. It has 3 other zones besides this one. Plus the Wish Palace, where the master resides. Yes, you might have rung the Cake Zone's bell. But to get to the Wish Palace, you must clear the other 3 Attractions.

?: Conspiring with the enemy, Cofagrigus?

A Gothorita teleported in.

Gothorita: You must be the troublemakers Gothia was talking about.

Nico: We aim to please!

Me: That's right.

Gothorita: You may have taken the Cove Area's Pokemon from us. But Pokemon from all over the Pokepark are gathering here in Wish Park. We will make sure every Pokemon is captivated by Wish Park. We will create a world where the good times never end. This is our master's plan and we won't let anyone interfere. But you can have Cofagrigus. We have no more use for him. (teleports away)

Lincoln: She got away!

Nico: Let her go. The important thing is that the Cove Area's Pokemon are safe.

Me: That's for sure.

SkullMeramon: Well, we freed the Cove Area Pokemon

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: But no Piplup.

Count Spankulot: Whoever is behind this is very bad!

Seadramon: But we'll find him.

Brick: Our battle against Wish Park has just begun!

Nico: Yep. Great job though guys.

Eli: (To the viewers) But whoever this master is we wiill stop him. Hope you all liked this one.

Nico: We all did.

We went back home for now. This was fun.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 1 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus as well as Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Universe 666 Cronus, Hate Master, Vector and Mad Apple and we're going to the Cavern Zone and we're going to battle Another Icy, Darcy, Stormy, Kimeramon, Yost Magneto and Dr. Polaris. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Inteleon and her name is Cindi Storm and she is a powerful spy and a deadly force.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Lydia Anahita, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Siren, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Ella Edwardson

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Okinawa, Japan, and we got some bad news: The Shitōshin, Ryūra, Gōra, Kyōra, and Jūra, have come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Inuyasha and his friends for destroying them, but we're not going to let that happen. For Day 1, we're going after the first of The Shitōshin, Kyōra, and we're going to extinguish that powerful fire daiyōkai. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Maria Tristian, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Drystan, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Maria Tristian is also a direct descendant of Tristian of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and friend of Lancelot. Lincoln made her a purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Maria Tristian hates Flip with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Maria Tristian and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Flip into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could unleash his wrath on us, Lincoln and Maria fired chains of light magic which bound Flip and tied him up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and the parents, and when they told them of what Flip did, they were furious. Lincoln wasn't surprised that mutant would do this because of his many attempts to kill him, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison again, and Maria and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure he couldn't try to come after him for revenge after he got thrown back in jail because messing with the descendant of Tristan of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

For Part 2 we're heading to the Arbor Area and the Dance Zone. We'll also battle Chandelure.

See you next time.

# PokePark Part 2

The Arbor Zone and Dance Zone

---

At breakfast, I was having pancakes and reading for any updated info on Queen Opaline and I discovered something. It said that her full name is Queen Opaline Arcana.

Me: Queen Opaline Arcana. Wow.

I looked through the info and found a SHOCKING Discovery!

Prior the events of the series, Opaline was once an alicorn filly, and was around since the filly years of the royal pony sisters, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna. When Opaline waved to them, Celestia and Luna turned away from her, causing Opaline to descend into madness. She is revealed to be an Elemental alicorn, and is able to control fire with her kind of magic.

I gasped!

Me: WHOA! So Opaline actually wanted to be friends with Princess Celestia and Luna and they just brushed and it caused her to descend into madness!? I better go talk to the Princesses about this.

I finished my breakfast and headed to the castle in Canterlot.

I walked through the doors of the throne room and saw Princess Celestia signing papers and Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Moondancer, Flurry Heart and Princess Luna were with her.

Princess Celestia: Oh J.D. hello.

Me: Morning Princess Celestia. Sorry to come in like this when you're in the middle of something important. But I have something I would like to ask. I found out some interesting info about Queen Opaline and it says that you and Princess Luna met her eons ago when you two were fillies. Is that true?

Princess Celestia: Yes it is and I remember seeing her with Luna.

Princess Luna: I do too. But we just.

They gasped!

Me: Uh oh. Was it something I said?

Princess Celestia: I can't believe this! WE were the cause of Opaline going mad!

Me: What?

Twilight Sparkle: Princess how can that be?

Princess Celestia: We should explain. Back all those years ago we were brash and didn't care much about friendship. Like you Twilight we only wanted what was best for everyone but not friendship.

Twilight Sparkle: You didn't really care much about friendship either?

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! That is crazy.

Moondancer: Just like me, Sunset and Twilight.

Princess Celestia: Yes. But we were so caught up in our studies that we just shrugged her off. Star Swirl was teaching us so much that we just ignored her and we MADE her this way.

Me: Princesses you had no idea. There was darkness in her heart from the very beginning and you had no idea that all this would happen because of her.

Princess Luna: If we had just given her a chance then she wouldn't have become so evil.

Me: It's not your fault princesses. Like Twilight, Sunset Shimmer and Moondancer you learned from your mistakes and now you are the greatest friends for everyone and everypony great and small. You gained great love and admiration and friendship not just all over Equestria but from all of us as well. Also you had no idea Opaline would turn out this way. She had darkness in her heart from day one. She was practically born a rotten egg.

Princess Celestia: You're right on that. But thank you for telling us this J.D.

Me: You're welcome. I found out the info a few minutes ago and had to tell you.

Princess Luna: I'm glad you did.

My watch beeped.

Me: Oh Rescue time for Nico.

Twilight Sparkle: Well time for action.

Sunset Shimmer: Lets do it!

We were off.

---

Walking through the Cavern Zone of PokePark was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-

O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus as well as Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Universe 666 Cronus, Hate Master, Vector and Mad Apple and it was a big and massive cave that stretched on for miles and was as big as the Hollows in Primal Rage.

Me: Wow.

Nicole: Boy these caves are incredible.

Misty Tredwell: They sure are.

Nico: They remind me of how big the caves are on Urth in Primal Rage.

Lincoln: They sure do.

Reggie MacKenzie: They go on forever.

Xenia: They sure do.

Mulan: I think it's so awesome seeing all this.

Maiden of The Aqua: It sure is amazing seeing this here.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Jessica Shannon: I'm really excited for this one.

Nico: Jessica, I want to thank you, Dr. Polaris, and your teams for coming

Jessica Shannon: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Disk Wars Wasp: I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Varie: Same here.

Mulan: It sure will be good.

Nico: Mulan, are you honored to have Qin as a descendant?

Mulan: I sure am.

Qin: Me too. Just like I am the descendant of Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor.

Me: Boy Qin has an amazing Family History that dates back to over 2,000 years ago.

Laney: That is so awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Sakura Knudson: Qin's history is so cool.

Me: It sure is. When Qin joined us we learned so much about her and how we found out that she is the direct Descendant of Mulan, the bravest hero woman in all of China's history and also Emperor Han, the most ruthless conqueror that ruled all of China back over 2,000 years ago.

Laney: That's true.

Qin: Yeah and it was so amazing.

Mulan: It sure was.

Nico: Even though she was Gene Slammed?

Mulan: Even though she was gene-slammed.

Nico: Wow. That is true family bonds there.

Me: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Leeli: That is so amazing that she has an awesome history like that.

Me: All of China does. For thousands of years China has had an amazing history that stretches back for eons.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure does. We were amazed ourselves.

Eli: Yeah and the best part is now Shan Yu and Chi-Fu are gone.

Xenia: Yeah those jerks.

Lana: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: This is so amazing seeing the Cavern Zone like this. It just goes on forever.

Lola: It sure does.

Me: And the Cake Zone was cool too.

Nico: So was the Cove Zone.

Pikachu 2: I'm just worried about Piplup though.

Poromon: Relax, Pikachu. We'll find Piplup, okay?

Nico: Yeah we'll find him.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and Dawn will get him out. He is essentially her starting Pokemon.

Nico: That's true. Piplup is her starting Pokemon. But this is a different version.

Me: Yeah but still a Piplup for her nonetheless.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah.

Pikachu 2: Thanks guys.

Charmander: And you don't want me and Chikorita coming with you because?

Nico: Because the two of you need to make sure the zones on this end of the Pokepark don't get their Pokemon brainwashed.

Charmander: Good reason.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Me: But these zones are all amazing.

Xenia: Yeah they sure are.

Lola: Yeah.

Charmander: You can count on us.

Lola: Great.

Nico: Don't forget we need to find Shen Gong Wu.

Me: Right. And the Fist of Tebigong is here.

Nico: Nice.

Lola: We'll find it.

Nico: Now, where could it be?

Then a red laser shot out of the device and it was leading to the

Shen Gong Wu.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: It has a compass laser to find them! Cool!

We followed the laser deep into the cave and on a cave pedestal we saw the Fist of Tebigong!

Nico: There it is!

Laney: The Fist of Tebigong.

Lola: Wow!

I went over and picked it up and brought it over.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Another Shen Gong Wu collected

Me: Yep.

Camie: Cool.

Xenia: That was easy too.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: I thought so too.

Nico: Yep. J.D. is it true that Princess Celestia and Luna lead Opaline to being like that?

Me: Every word of it. Like Twilight, Sunset and Moondancer they didn't care about friendship and brushed her off. It lead to her descending into madness and powerhunger.

Xenia: Yikes.

Me: That was awful.

Nico: No kidding. But at least they learned from their mistakes.

Maria: We're not blaming them for anything.

Me: Me neither. This happened eons ago.

Rarity: Indeed. But after hearing this info, I feel bad for Opaline darlings.

Xenia: Yeah me too.

Applejack: Yeah all she wanted was a friend.

Misty Brightdawn: No kidding. Opaline showed me her past but I didn't know it was that bad.

Sunny Starscout: That was awful. But she really tore apart everything that Twilight Sparkle did.

Camie: I know. But at least she's gone.

Me: The Universe 666 version is with us and so is the X-Squad version for the M.O.E.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: That's true.

Lisa: I will play the attraction here

Me: Okay Lisa.

Qin: What's the Attraction that is here in the Cavern Zone?

Charmamder: Bastiodon's Block Barrage.

Lisa Loud: Ah that will be interesting.

Bastiodon then came.

Bastiodon: It sure will be interesting.

Me: What does Lisa have to do in that one?

Bastiodon: I'm gonna roll the ball to her. And she needs to hit the wooden boards to get points.

Me: Like a pinball game.

Qin: Yeah that is amazing.

Bastiodon: Almost exactly like Pinball.

Camie: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Challenging and good.

Lola: It sure will be.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Lets get this going.

Bastiodon: Sure you're up for this? You seem more like the brainy type.

Lisa Loud: Just because I have all brains doesn't mean that I am capable of doing feats of agonizing musculoskeletal physical combat; Street Name combat and strength.

Bastiodon: I like your spunk. That's the spirit.

Nico: That's Lisa for you.

Anna Anyanova: Lisa has come a long way since we first met her.

Lola: Indeed she has.

Nico: Yep.

Bastiodon: Ready?

Lisa Loud: Does an ant ever quit working?

Bastiodon: Go!

He rolled the ball to her and Lisa was pushing and kicking it into the wooden planks and smashing them to pieces and got over 602,323 points and she was doing really well. When she was done she got over 1,342,352 points and won!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lisa Loud: HOOOHOHO! That was so much fun!

Lincoln: Lisa had fun on that one.

Anna Anyanova: She sure did!

Chikorita: Nice job!

Laney: That's our genius sister.

Lincoln: Lisa is very skilled in brains and in brawn too.

Xenia: She sure is.

Lola: That is for sure.

Lisa Loud: I never knew I was capable of being that strong.

Me: You grew a lot of muscle mass ever since you grew in terms of power as well as helping Lincoln and us out.

Lisa Loud: Indeed I sure did.

Nico: But it's brains that you mostly use

Lisa: I may use mostly my brains but I have the muscular power to accomplish great deeds.

Nico: That's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: That was awesome though.

Eli: It sure was. And Nico I found the next Anothers. They are Icy, Stormy, Darcy, Kimeramon, Yost Magneto and Dr. Polaris.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa man! Kimeramon is now in the M.O.E.?

Xenia: Oh boy.

Lola: This is gonna be tough.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Oh boy. And Kimeramon is the reason why I killed Ken.

Camie: How come?

Nico: Ken used Devimon's power in Kimeramon and because of that I snapped and because of that I killed Ken. But I didn't realize that I was poisoned by MaloMyotismon's evil essence and it made me a guilt-ridden sadsack.

Maria: Who do we call for this?

Me: Hanika Kobaiyashi, Elasti-Girl of the Doom Patrol, X-Squad Cyclonus and Camille Izumi.

Nico: Whoa!

Maria: That one will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Camille Izumi is going to be in for a powerful challenge.

Camie: What does Kimeramon look like?

Me: Like this.

I showed a hologram of him.

Me: He's an artificial Digimon combined with the parts of different kinds of Digimon. He's an Ultimate Level Digimon. Not even the combined powers of 5 Armor Digimon can defeat him.

Nico: It's true.

Lola: Yeah. Ken made him to send the Digital World into Chaos.

Xenia: What a jerk back then.

Then in swirls of fire, darkness, elements and energy came Hanika Kobaiyashi, Elasti-Girl of the Doom Patrol, X-Squad Cyclonus and Camille Izumi.

Elasti Girl: Hey, guys!

Camille Izumi: This will be so fun. So I get Kimeramon the synthetic Digimon as my archenemy.

Xenia: Yep you sure do.

Lola: No kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that the Another Trix are all one person. Another Kimeramon is a gene-slammer and the rest are individual.

Qin: That's an interesting setup.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: It sure is.

Xenia: Yep. So it's Hanika, Elasti-Girl and X-Squad Cyclonus first.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Icy, Stormy and Darcy!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Hanika Kobaiyashi: It sure will be. And who are you three?

Another Icy: I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and she had blue eyes and blue clothes.

Me: (GASP) Elessar Gandalf!

Elessar Gandalf: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Elessar is from Middle Earth and she is actually the daughter of Gandalf.

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: Awesome!

Camie: That is amazing.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Elessar Gandalf: Yep and I heard you guys killed Sauron and destroyed him.

Me: We sure did and that was awesome.

Elessar Gandalf: Wow. And Gollum too. I'm glad you killed him.

Me: Same here. By the way are the rest of the Anothers friendly or hostile?

Elessar Gandalf: Friendly and the Another Kimeramon is a gene-slammer.

Eli: This will be interesting.

Nico: Gollum was a crazy piece of shit

Elessar Gandalf: You're not kidding. I'm glad he is gone.

Qin: Me too.

Hanika Kobaiyashi: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Elessar Gandalf: No worries.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies outside had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Hanika Kobaiyashi: Nice. Lets get them.

They fired waves of fire, energy and darkness and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome.

Camille Izumi: My turn. Another Kimeramon.

Lola: Oh boy.

Then we heard stomping and we saw a figure coming and out came ANOTHER KIMERAMON! HE WAS HUGE!

Me: Uh oh.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Um… hi?

Another Kimeramon: (In a girls voice) Sorry to frighten you like this.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had the kanji for Heat in the middle of her forehead and she had pitch black angel wings and had a blue shirt and it had the no sign that was over The Digimon Emperor's face and it said Kill The Digimon Emperor. She had black skirt and vest and blue pants and shoes and an elemental sword.

Me: Layla Chimera! Whoa!

Layla Chimera: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Yeah. And you guys are not going to believe this but Layla is also the Gene-Slammer of Kimeramon.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: The Gene-slammer of Kimeramon?

Qin: That is crazy and wicked cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That is amazing.

Nico: It actually fits you.

Layla Chimera: Maybe so but I want nothing more than to stab him in the heart, slash his head off and mount his head on a pike. You see I'm the leader of a faction called the Anti-Digimon Emperor Rebellion. It's a group of rebels of humans and Digimon that are out to kill the Digimon Emperor.

Lola: Wow!

Me: That is really interesting.

She gave me a business card for it.

Layla Chimera: Our mission is to destroy all the atrocities he did.

Me: Anti-Digimon Emperor Rebellion, Kill Ken and End his Tyranny or Your money Back.

Layla Chimera: That last part is a force of habit slogan.

Nico: I see.

Me: But Ken was brainwashed by Oikawa and MaloMyotismon. You know that right?

Layla Chimera: Yeah I do. But you guys have him in your prison.

Me: You can beat him up in there as many times as you want.

Nico: It's more satisfying to have him there alive

Lana: Yeah Nico put him in there to rot because he needed answers. It's part of his past.

Layla Chimera: That is a very good reason for it.

Me: Tell you what Layla. In the future we'll have a mission where we go to the Digital World and battle Ken and then you can REALLY let him have it.

Layla Chimera: I would like that very much.

Me: Awesome.

Camille Izumi: But it's good you want to put the Digimon Emperor in his place like that. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Layla Chimera: No worries.

Lincoln: Here.

He fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Kimeramon.

Camille Izumi: Now for this.

She teleported in front of him.

Camille Izumi: (ECHOING) MAGNA EXPLOSION!

She then unleashed a massive blast of energy and it enveloped Another Kimeramon and obliterated him in an instant!

Lola: WHOA!

Me: HOLY MACKEREL!

Xenia: What power!

Nico: Awesome!

Camille Izumi: YEAH!

Nico: Boy if the Digimon Emperor saw that he would be shitting his pants in fear.

I caught the Wonder Ride book.

Me: Awesome.

Mulan: It's my turn now.

Qin: Yep for Yost Magneto ancestor.

Mulan: That's right.

Me: Look!

Then out came a figure and it was ANOTHER YOST MAGNETO!

Lola: Oh boy.

Another Yost Magneto: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and had an incredible amount of energy.

Nico: (GASP) Abigail Lowenstein!

Me: Wait you mean the Daughter of Apocalypse!?

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Whoa! The daughter of the very first mutant!

Me: Not the Apocalypse we killed in the Yost Universe right?

Abigail Lowenstein: No. The Prime Universe version.

We gasped!

Me: We didn't know that he was your father. I hate to be the bearer of bad news but we're going to kill your father and banish him to the Black Gates.

Nico: Unless you hate your Dad.

Abigail Lowenstein: "Hate" is an understatement. I ABSOLUTELY LOATHE, DESPISE AND ABHORE MY FATHER with a vengeance!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That is the worst kind of hatred towards ANY PARENT good or bad.

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: But we are REALLY going to kill your father. We just need to pick a good time for it.

Nico: But we'll let you know when.

Abigail Lowenstein: Okay. I can wait.

Me: Sorry we have to battle.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and I Mulan and me fired a wave of light and fire and blasted down the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: All that's left is Another Dr. Polaris

Jessica Shannon: Yep. WASP! D-SMASH!

She summoned Disk Wars Wasp!

Disk Wars Wasp: This is gonna be fun!

Me: You got that right Janet. It sure will.

Nico: And now, we just have to wait

Me: We don't have to wait long. LOOK!

Ouc came a figure and it was ANOTHER DR. POLARIS!

Me: Whoa! Another Dr. Polaris.

Nico: This is gonna be magnetically attractive.

Qin: Yep.

Another Polaris: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Camie: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with dark blue hair and had blue eyes and she had purple clothes with a galaxy on the skirt and she had stars orbiting around her hands.

Sirius: (GASP) Oh my god! Hikari Shoto Takahara!

Hikari Shoto: Sirius, Camie, Tsuyu, Toru and Kaina! I thought I would never see you again!

Me: I take it you two know each other?

Sirius: We sure do. She went to U.A. Academy with us and she was a student that mysteriously disappeared.

Me: Weird. What powers do you have Hikari?

Hikari Shoto: My Quirk is called Stellar. It allows me to use the stars and I also have magnetic powers like those of Magnetar Stars and I can hurl disks in the forms of galaxies and I can fly with wings made of stars.

Me: Whoa!

Nicole: That is cool!

Xenia: It sure is.

Hikari Shoto: It sure is. My hero name is Galatea.

Nico: That's a cool name.

Himiko: It sure is.

Fiona Hernandez: I take it you heard about all of us destroying All For One right? As well as purifying Himiko here right?

Hikari Shoto: I sure have and that was so awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Hope you also have a magnetic personality!

Geiz: (Gets out Zenkiager Ridewatch) Now you're starting to sound like Lodestar.

Sougo got DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz got ZenkaizerArmor.

Hikari Shoto: This will be fun.

She turned into Another Dr. Polaris!

Nico: Time to magnetize. (ACTIVATES DR. POLARIS AND YOST MAGNETO'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a wave of magnetic energy and smashed her down.

May: Time for some hate and games. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 CRONUS AND HATE MASTER'S RIDEWATCHES)

Her aura exploded out with incredible force and then she fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: WHOA! Hate Master's hate made me stronger!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Now me. (ACTIVATES VECTOR AND MAD APPLE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of light and apples and smashed her down.

Mulan: Time for this. (ACTIVATES YOST MAGNETO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magnetic energy and smashed her down.

Then Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Katherine, Ol Faceful, Lehvak and the Elemental Farting Bandits came.

Nico: Awesome team Patty & Selma!

Patty: Thanks Nico.

Selma: It sure is a fun one.

Lola: I'll say!

Then an Inteleon came!

Me: Cool an Inteleon!

Xenia: Neat!

Laney: This one is a master spy.

Inteleon: (In a girls voice) The Chameleon Strikes Quietly while blending in with the trees.

Nico: And the fly shall become its dinner while unsuspectingly being stalked by it.

Inteleon: Awesome to see you again Agent Nico.

Nico: Cindi Storm! Wow!

Qin: Another one of your spy buddies. Wow!

Nicole: That is cool!

Maria: By the way, Hikari, if you really want to know the real hero who helped kill All for One, it's Nanette.

Another Dr. Polaris: I heard. That is awesome.

Cindi Storm reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and had a blue hat and trench coat and clothes on.

Cindi Storm: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Hikari over.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

Mulan: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cindi Storm: When me and Nico were on a case where we took down an evil group of Avocado Terrorists.

Me: Wait a second. I remember them! They were called The Order of The Avocado. They were another group of Agricultural Terrorists out to destroy the entire food supply by replacing it all with Avocados.

Xenia: That is really crazy.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Just like S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E.

Xenia: Exactly.

Lola: Yep.

Cindi Storm: And we got those monsters sent to prison forever.

Lana: Good riddance.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico and Cindi hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you Agent Cindi.

Cindi Storm: Me too Agent Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Ant Man, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, and Atticus Rhodes are heading to Okinawa, Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got some bad news: The Shitōshin, Ryūra, Gōra, Kyōra, and Jūra, have come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Inuyasha and his friends for destroying them, but we're not going to let that happen. For Day 1, we're going after the first of The Shitōshin, Kyōra, and we're going to extinguish that powerful fire daiyōkai.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Okinawa, Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got some bad news: The Shitōshin, Ryūra, Gōra, Kyōra, and Jūra, have come back from the dead, and they want revenge on Inuyasha and his friends for destroying them.

Inuyasha: Not them again, I thought we were rid of them for good.

Me: Looks like they've come back from the dead to get revenge on you and the others.

Nico: Those four demons just don't know when to quit, but we're going to put an end to them.

Lincoln: And it looks like they decided to go separate, so for Day 1, we're going after the first of The Shitōshin, Kyōra, and we're going to extinguish that powerful fire daiyōkai.

Eli: Yeah.

Sebastian: It won't be that easy though, I got word Kyōra also has the assistance of The Red Dragon Clan, one of the many enemies of The Earthrealm Defenders.

Jacqui Briggs: The Red Dragon Clan, I thought they were sent to The Black Gates when you guys got rid of Shao Khan.

Sebastian: That was only with Shao Khan, Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, and all those loyal to him, The Red and Black Dragon Clans were loyal only to Quan Chi and Shang Tsung only through appeasing to their desire for money and domination.

Cassie Cage: Great, now we got those two clans to deal with.

Lincoln: If we get rid of The Red Dragon Clan here and now, that's another enemy we'll be rid of.

Ant Man: Good idea, besides, they're out for one thing: revenge on you all for what happened to their benefactors.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army heading right for us: it was The Red Dragon Clan, one of the many enemies of The Earthrealm Defenders.

Lincoln: There they are, along with the leader of The Red Dragon Clan, Mavado, and his second-in-command, Hsu Hao.

Lincoln fired blasts of indigo energy which hit the troops of The Red Dragon Clan, and we then saw streams of indigo energy escape their eyes and mouths and as the streams of indigo energy flowed into Lincoln, the skin of the troops began to wither: Lincoln was absorbing their souls and life force and as soon as he was done, the soldiers of the Red Dragon Clan were drained of their life forces and left as desiccated corpses, and he banished the souls to The Black Gates after draining them. Then, we confronted Mavado and his second-in-command, Hsu Hao.

Lincoln: I never figured you'd ally with Kyōra, Mavado, but then again, you're willing to do anything to get revenge on us for killing your benefactors.

Hsu Hao came charging right at us until Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy which hit him in the chest and it not only destroyed his chest implant, but it also incinerated him and sent his corrupt soul to The Black Gates. Then, he turned to face Mavado who had his hook swords out.

Lincoln: Shao Khan and all those who served him paid the price, you are no different, all you desired was to take control of Earth, and that's something I'll never forgive.

Lincoln fired a massive lightning ball which hit Mavado and electrocuted him, and then, he summoned a Thunderbird which fired massive blasts of lightning which destroyed Mavado and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Me: The Red Dragon Clan are finally finished, now we can get after Kyōra.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with brown hair and dark blue hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a purple coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Drystan, in her right hand is The Sword of Justice, and with her are the four girls.

Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away from that fire demon before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Maria Tristian, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after that scumbag.

?: You shall all pay for what you did in killing me, Inuyasha!

We then saw our target, Kyōra, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Sylvester: If it isn't Kyōra, looks like the fight's about to heat up.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You knew this day would come, Kyōra, and now, we'll see to it that you never come back to hurt Inuyasha, Kagome, and their friends ever again. Let's rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Ant Man and his team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon

Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Kyōra, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Kyora's stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, fire powers along with his red Sphere of Power, immense strength, speed, agility and reflexes, stamina, durability, superhuman regeneration factor, demonic magic, and demonic abilities, and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln proceeded to slice Kyōra into a million pieces with a Wind Scar he fired from his massive greatsword and the demon was shredded apart and his soul was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one of the Four Shitōshin put down, and three more to go. (To Maria Tristian) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Tristian.

Maria Tristian: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maria Tristian and he hugged her, and Maria Tristian is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Tristian: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Maria Tristian, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Drystan, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: That's awesome.

Lincoln: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Maria Tristian is also a direct descendant of Tristian of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and friend of Lancelot.

Me: Knew it.

Lincoln: I also made her a purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips after our training, and Maria Tristian hates Flip with a very blazing passion.

Inuyasha: Oh great, what did that mutant do this time?

Lincoln: One day, Maria and I along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Maria Tristian and I went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Flip into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could unleash his wrath on us, we fired chains of light magic which bound Flip and tied him up. I called Luna, who showed up along with Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and Mom and Dad, and when we told them of what Flip did, they were furious.

Lynn Sr.: We sure were, but Lincoln wasn't surprised that mutant would do this because of his many attempts to kill him, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison again, and Maria and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure he couldn't try to come after him for revenge after he got thrown back in jail.

Lincoln: Because messing with the descendant of Tristan of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: Good-for-nothing mutant, he's just making things even worse for himself.

Lincoln: All the revelations we'd heard proved that he was nothing more than an embodiment of the sin of greed, and all his crimes could've gotten him sentenced to death, but humiliation for eternity, that's a worst fate that only we can give him, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Tristian in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Tristian: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Tristian's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Tristian: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Tristian.

Maria Tristian had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Rimu Shirakawa, Maya Yumegasaki, Miyabi Yumeno, and Nadeshiko from Succu Ari Apart.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rimu Shirakawa, Maya Yumegasaki, Miyabi Yumeno, and Nadeshiko from Succu Ari Apart.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Rimu Shirakawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rimu Shirakawa and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Kyōra, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third

Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Rimu Shirakawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rimu Shirakawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rimu Shirakawa, Maya Yumegasaki, Miyabi Yumeno, and Nadeshiko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was the first of The Shitōshin, the powerful fire daiyōkai, Kyōra, along with the Red Dragon Clan who wanted revenge on us for what we did to Shao Khan and his minions a year

ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him draining the life forces out of the foot soldiers of The Red Dragon Clan and killing Mavado and his right hand man, Hsu Hao, and sending their souls to The Black Gates, and finally all of us beating Kyōra down, and then, Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into the stomach of Kyōra and sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, fire powers immense strength, agility and reflexes, endurance, stamina, durability, demonic magic, and abilities, and he made them his own, and then, slicing him to ribbons with a Wind Scar that killed him and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Maria Tristian have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so not only did you guys go after Kyōra, but that fire demon also had the help of the Red Dragon Clan. I thought they got sent to The Black Gates after what you guys did to Shao Khan last year.

Lincoln: That's what we thought. But, Sebastian pointed out that they were still alive, and it's also possible that his Dark Side protected them after Shao Khan, along with Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, and those who swore eternal loyalty to him got sent to The Black Gates.

Me: His black magic had a hand in this big time.

Sebastian: It had to be, not even the dark magics of Quan Chi and Shang Tsung could do that, and we know it also helped in protecting The Black Dragon Clan as well. So, tomorrow, we're going after them along with the next of The Shitōshin.

Lincoln: And the next one will be Jūra.

---

After finally getting rid of Kyōra along with the Red Dragon Clan and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Tristian saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Tristian: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Tristian: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maria Tristian: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Maria Tristian: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of a scooter engine in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Scoots, Royal Woods' local troublemaker and one of the enemies of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and that old bat was out to kill us again, but Lincoln and I flew at that old goat and we beat her down and tied her up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Scoots and froze her in a block of ice, and then, Varie showed up with vans from the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and the men loaded up a frozen Scoots up and they took her back, and after she was unfrozen, they tied her back up in another straitjacket and threw her in a padded cell.

Me: That old goat always enjoyed causing trouble.

Nico: Yeah, but she got what she deserved in the end.

Lincoln: Getting thrown in The Black Gates for all the trouble she's caused and the pain and misery she has caused me.

Lori: She literally deserved it, she caused us enough trouble and grief.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ran: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Ran, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy are in Linky's harem.

Nico: You know, it's been a while since any of Luffy's friends had joined Lincoln's harem as soon as they shared their feelings for him.

Lily Loud: Yeah.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ran, Rindo, Marguerite, Aphelandra, Kikyo, Belladonna, Daisy, Enishida, Nerine, and Poppy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

Later it was time for the next Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Next is Space Junk Galaxy. Anyone want to come with?

Nanette: I will go.

Izuku: Ohh count me and Ochaco in too.

Nico: All right then.

Me: Good luck guys.

Nanette: Thanks.

Sydney: I'll go too as well for supervision.

Qin: Go for it.

Sydney went with them too.

They went into the simulator and Nicole activated it and they arrived at Space Junk Galaxy.

It looked like a galaxy full of well, junk and garbage.

Izuku: Are we in a junkyard?

Nico: In a way. But this is Space Junk Galaxy. It's called that because it's a graveyard of space junk.

Izuku: Wow this is crazy that all this is here.

Ochaco: Maybe we can bring all this stuff back to Earth and put it to good use.

Nico: Good idea Ochaco. Nothing a little recycling and ingenuity can't fix.

Sydney: I agree there.

Me: (On the radio) Mission control to Nico you are clear for launch over.

Nico: Roger that J.D.

Sydney: Who are we facing in this one?

Nico: Kamella.

Izuku: Awesome!

Nicole: (On the radio) You guys will like facing that one. I'll guide you through how to beat that one when you get there.

Nico: Okay. Lets go.

They got into a launch star and were off.

WHOOSH!

Ochaco: WEEEEEE!

Nanette: This is so fun!

Izuku: WOOHOO!

Nico: YEAH!

They got to a bunch of air ships.

Nico: Wow! We can rebuild these ships and make them better than ever.

Izuku: Good idea.

Nico: Keep an eye out.

They got to a big air ship and they were greeted by KAMELLA!

Nico: Kamella!

Ochaco: WHOA!

Izuku: This is gonna be tough!

He flared up his green lightning aura and green lightning was flickering all around him.

Nanette had a red aura and Sydney's aura was blue.

Kamella: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nice of you to come. TO YOUR DEMISE!

Nico: You can talk?

Kamella: Of course I can talk! Why?

Nico: Nothing. It's just that you couldn't do so before.

Kamella: Well just because I couldn't talk in the game doesn't mean I can't talk in reality. Now hold still so I can crush you!

Nico: Bring it on!

Kamella fired fireballs at them and they dodged them.

Nico: (gets out Magneto and Dr. Polaris' Ridewatches) Let me show you my magnetic personality!

Nico activated them and fired waves of magnetic energy and it pulled his staff out of his hands.

Kamella: That's mine!

Nico caught it!

Nico: Awesome!

Nicole: (On the radio) Hit him three times either with a shell or your powers.

Nico: You got it.

Nico fired waves of fire and they hit him and blasted Kamella.

Nico: Take that!

Kamella summoned a shell And he threw it.

Izuku: We got this!

Ochaco: YEAH!

Then Izuku and Ochaco kicked the shell and enhanced it with their powers and it hit Kamella and bashed him in the chest and he shrieked!

Nico: Take that!

Nanette: Nice one guys!

Sydney: How many more hits left?

Nico: One left.

Then a fireball appeared and it smashed into Kamella's back and burned him.

A Cinderace came and landed on the ship they were on!

Me: Whoa a Cinderace!

Qin: Nice!

Cinderace: (In a girls voice) Your shrieking is really giving me a headache!

Nico: June Wheeler!? Whoa!

Qin: Cool! Firestorm Kamehameha Master June!

Xenia: Awesome!

Cinderace: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Sydney: Me and Nanette got this! Lets go!

Nanette: Yeah!

They fired a powerful blue and red energy blast and it hit Kamella and then he exploded!

BOOOOOMMM!

Nico: That did it! He will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Nico then shattered the staff and freed the star!

Nanette: There's the Power Star!

Nico: You and Izuku can get it Nanette.

Nanette: You got it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

June Wheeler reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and the kanji for Fire in the middle of her forehead and she had red, orange and yellow clothes and had fire angel wings.

June Wheeler: That was so awesome.

Nico: It sure was!

They all high five!

Sydney: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nanette: Aww I was going to ask that.

Sydney: Sorry.

June Wheeler: My favorite is when Nico taught me how to do a Firestorm Kamehameha Wave. It's an advanced version of the Fire Kamehameha Wave and it's more powerful and possesses enough power to incinerate an entire city in a massive vortex of fire.

Me: WHOA That is powerful!

Lola: It sure is!

Goku: That is incredible!

Nico: That's how Qin gave her the Nickname, Firestorm Kamehameha Master June.

June Wheeler: I like that.

Nico and June hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

June Wheeler: Me too Nico. Me too.

---

Later we were watching TV and I was doing research on elemental Alicorns. Fire Alicorns have peaked my curiosity ever since I found out that Opaline was one. I did more research and found out that there are Alicorns for Earth, Water, Lightning, Wind, Light and Darkness as well as Fire. Which is really amazing.

Chloe Bourgeois: The mascots have been pretty quiet right now.

She continued to read the newspaper before frowning.

Chloe Bourgeois: That usually means they're up to mischief.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Wow this is amazing. Alicorns of all the elemental forces of nature. Opaline was a Fire Alicorn that was rotten to the core.

I was doing more research and it was really amazing.

I came back.

Nico: Find out anything?

Me: I sure did. There are Alicorns of all the elemental forces of nature. Not just fire but water, earth, wind, lightning, light and darkness.

Nico: Wow.

Lola: That is amazing!

Me: Yeah. Anyway I heard you guys talking about the mascots and I have a feeling they are up to something.

Nico: Well, we might as well see what they've done now.

Chloe Bourgeois: Oh no and I think I found it!

She showed us a newspaper ad for a liquor store. It was called BEER FAIRY MASCOTS LIQUOR SHOP!

Zocks: Do any of you guys see this ending well?

Nico: Well lets go see anyway.

Me: I had a feeling the Mascots were going to try something like this.

We went down to the planet and about 300 yards from the estate we saw that the mascots have opened up an amazing Liquor store and shockingly it was doing REALLY WELL! There was a massive line of customers outside and they were coming out with boxes and boxes and boxes of beer and alcohol like you wouldn't believe!

Me: Holy mackerel is it doing well!

We went in.

Joe Swanson: ID Please. Oh hey guys.

Me: Joe? You work here as a security guard?

Joe Swanson: I sure do and it's good money. The mascots are paying me awesome money for this.

Me: That's awesome.

I showed my drivers license and we came in.

Joe Swanson: Thanks.

We saw SHELVES OF ALCOHOL stuffed to the brim and there was beer and wine that was amazing!

Me: Whoa this place is doing really well.

Nico: Boy no kidding!

Poromon: Hey, guys!

Poromon and the Mascots were really selling alcohol fast like you wouldn't believe and the money was REALLY PILING UP!

Me: This is amazing guys! You guys are awesome beer and liquor and wine salesmen.

Manaphy: We sure are!

May: Boy this is amazing that you guys are selling this much after you just opened up.

Lola: Yeah!

Poliwag: People are buying beer and liquor and wine for foods like cakes, chili, and gourmet dishes. Even Moe is buying more and more beer for his bar.

Xenia: Awesome!

Maria: How did you find time to do all this?!

Me: I was about to ask the same thing.

Horsea: We got a special work permit. Also Everyone loves Poromon as the Beer Fairy and they decided that we should open a liquor shop around that.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: I think this is so awesome and cool. And if any robbers come in we'll blast them.

Horsea: Also now that the Hitotsuki's are done we have a lot of free time.

Me: That does make sense.

Mixmaster:… there are drunks here now and then, aren't there?

Horsea: Yeah they go to the bar over there.

We saw a beer and drink bar. And the bartender is Moe.

Lola: Moe got an awesome job here too?

Poromon: He sure did and the pay is good.

Me: Boy you guys have made a really awesome business.

SpongeBob: You guys have the makings of awesome entrepreneurs like me and Patrick and Lily when we were traveling chocolate bar salesman.

Lily: That was an awesome adventure.

May: For a minute, we thought this would end badly!

Me: Boy no kidding but you guys are an amazingly massive success.

Poromon: We sure are.

Man: Yeah we got enough beer to cook our favorite foods. And also it's perfect for it because the Chili Cook Off is next week.

Me: Cool! You know we'll sign up for that. Good luck in it.

Man: Thanks J.D.

The customers were really piling in and getting alcohol for all the foods that we love.

Nico: Boy this is so awesome.

?: It sure is.

A Rillaboom came.

Me: Cool a Rillaboom.

Rillaboom: (In a girls voice) Poromon and the mascots hired me to help out with their inventory.

Nico: Sheila Leafla!? Whoa!

Qin: Nature Kamehameha Master Sheila! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had the kanji for nature in the middle of her forehead and had green clothes and leaf angel wings.

Sheila Leafla: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Jazz: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sheila Leafla: When Nico taught me the Nature Kamehameha Wave. It was really awesome. It contains enough power to turn an entire city into a massive forest in an instant.

Lola: Whoa that is powerful.

Qin: I'll say. It's how I gave her the nickname Nature Kamehameha Master Sheila.

Goku: Boy that is incredible.

Nico: No kidding Kakarot. I thought so too.

Nico and Sheila hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sheila Leafla: Me too Nico.

Poromon: Sheila we need more beer in refrigerator 12.

Sheila Leafla: On it boss.

She went back to work.

Me: Boy she sure is efficient.

We saw her lift a huge pallet of beer down and then restocked the fridge fast.

Me: Whoa! I hope you guys don't run out on the first day.

Manaphy: Don't worry we have that.

We looked and saw a HUGE BEER AND LIQUOR AND WINE TREE and it was giving them an infinite supply of beer and alcohol.

Nico: Wow!

Me: A Beer and Alcohol tree? That is clever!

Manaphy: It sure is.

Then a few drunk men approached the Loud Sisters.

Man: (Slurred speech) (To Lori) Hey beautiful lets go behind that (HIC) dumpster and make love.

Man 2: (Slurred Speech) (To Luna) Yeah we'll make beautiful (Barney Gumble Belch) music together.

Man 3: (Slurred Speech) (To Luan) It'll be so (HIC) Fun.

Lori: Not interesting.

Luna: Yeah dude.

Luan: You guys stink.

Me: Okay you three. I think you had a little too much to drink. Lets go.

I went and brought them outside.

Me: You guys go home and rest that beer off.

I teleported them back to their homes.

I came back.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Bobby was trying not to freak out

Me: Bobby amigo calm down. They were just drunk out of their minds and had no idea what they were doing.

Bobby: Sorry.

Lori: Besides I would never let them take me from you Bobby Boo Boo Bear.

Bobby: Thanks babe.

Luna: Same with me Sammy.

Luan: Or me Eddy.

Eddy: Awesome.

Sam S.L.: Thanks Lunes.

Me: Aww.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Besides, Homer, Lenny, Carl, Barney and the guys already like this place.

Lola: Yep.

Homer, Lenny, Carl, Barney and Moe were talking and Bart was doing a dance for them. It was the Teddy Bear Dance.

Bart: Every teddy bear, that's good;

Is sure of a treat today;

There's lots of marvelous things to eat

And wonderful games to play;

Beneath the trees, where nobody sees;

They'll hide and seek as long as they please;

Today's the day the teddy bears have their picnic!

(SEASON 3 EPISODE 11)

They cheered for Bart.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah Bart does that for Moe and he loves it.

Nico: Boy I can tell.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Let's head on home

We did so.

We arrived at the estate.

Emerging Scorponok: Guys, I got a call from Pikachu 2. He and Oshawatt are in the Arbor Area right now and they just recruited a Snivy.

Me: A Snivy huh? Cool!

Lola: This will be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

Poromon: Let us come with too.

Poliwag: Like Nico we also have a contingency plan. We made clones of ourselves to help run the liquor shop.

Me: Smart thinking guys.

Nico: Awesome. You guys are learning from me all the time.

May: Yeah and me and Maria.

Lola: Yeah.

Then the previous group came.

Gator Ghoul: Can me, Six Gum Gang, Pied Piper, Griffin, Iceage, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Count Spankulot, Seadramon and The Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Lunk: For a minute, we thought the Liquor store was gonna end badly.

Poromon: How did you think it was gonna end?

Brick: In a bar brawl.

Me: Thank goodness it didn't.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And yes to answer your question you all can go with.

Lola: Yeah.

Arixam: Nico, which Gene Skammers do you think you'll meet next?

Runt: I hope it's three.

Me: We already did 3 of them.

Nico: I know that but it's the first of the month so it's 3 on odd days and 2 on even days.

Qin: Oh.

Me: Oh I get it.

Nico: Greedent, Corviknight and Orbeetle next.

Qin: Awesome choices.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes, his Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Chandelure, the Hanging Chandelier Pokémon, and the Hanging Chandelier Pokemon is causing trouble in The Dance Zone in the Arbor Area. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got trouble. I just had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront today: it's Chandelure, the Hanging Chandelier Pokémon, and the Hanging Chandelier Pokemon is causing trouble in The Dance Zone in the Arbor Area.

We gasped.

Me: No doubt sent by Gothorita.

Nico: We'll deal with her when June 6th arrives and take her down.

Lincoln: But first, we got to take down Chandelure. But, it won't be easy, Chandelure's a Fire/Ghost Type Pokemon and it has some pretty spooky and haunting abilities, so we need to take it down with some techniques

Nico: That will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ella Edwardson, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Ella Edwardson, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Lydia Anahita: Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we take care of Cofagrigus.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Dance Zone in the Arbor Area in PokePark to battle Chandelure.

Lincoln: We're so going to enjoy taking that Hanging Chandelier Pokemon down, and once we get done taking Chandelure down, you're next, Ella Edwardson.

Lydia Anahita: You better be ready to die, Ella Edwardson, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Chandelure.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to The Dance Zone in the Arbor Area in PokePark to battle Chandelure, The Hanging Chandelier Pokemon and once we got done with taking down Chandelure, Lincoln, Lydia Anahita, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Ella Edwardson of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

But, unknown to us, we were being followed by two girls that Lincoln knows all too well.

Midnight Blue-Haired Girl: Lincoln's going to be so surprised to see us.

White-Haired Dog Earred Girl: You said it, and we're not going to let Chandelure continue to cause any trouble again, the same with Gothorita.

We were off to PokePark

---

We arrived in the Arbor Zone.

Wilbur: So this is the Arbor Area?

Griffin: It's so peaceful.

Me: Wow! It's so beautiful.

Fluttershy: Oh I think this is an absolutely amazing place.

Me: It's a perfect place to have an awesome picnic and enjoy the serenity of nature.

Laney: It's so magical.

Xenia: It sure is.

Youngblood: Pikachu! Oshawatt!

Pikachu and Oshawatt came.

Pikachu 2: You guys made it!

Oshawatt: Yeah you sure did.

Lola: Like we would miss this.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Boy this part of the park is amazing.

Pikachu 2: It sure is.

Ash: I think this is so awesome.

Snivy then came.

Maria: You must be Snivy

Snivy: Yeah so what if I am. You want to make something of it.

Maria: Tch! Rude.

Me: To Quote Foghorn Leghorn: (Imitating Foghorn Leghorn) This Pokemon, I say, This Pokemon has a mouth that is as bad as a centipede in a toe counting contest.

EVERYONE LAUGHED

Foghorn Leghorn: That Snivy, I say, that Snivy is as cold as a Nudist on an iceberg.

We laughed.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Snivy: I also happen to be the Princess of the Arbor Area.

May: That must mean your mother Serperior is the Queen.

Snivy: That's right.

Diamond Tiara: You remind me so much of me when I was a snobby arrogant brat.

Snivy: Really?

Diamond Tiara: Yeah I was once like you and I always treated everyone like dirt and I thought I was so superior that I didn't care about anyone but me. I thought I was so much better than everyone because I came from such high class that I stepped on everyone to get what I wanted. But the one thing I didn't get at all was friendship. I learned that there are lots of things that high class lifestyles and money can never get you in life like love, friendship, power and happiness. You need to realize that just because you come from high society and are considered royalty doesn't mean that you can do whatever you want. You have to earn things and work hard for them like I have.

Me: I couldn't have said that better myself.

Xenia: Me neither.

Snivy: I… can't find anything to counter that argument.

Oshawatt: (laughs) Clap clap clap!

Me: Snivy maybe you can start by helping us out and showing how much you care for your subjects by showing how much you care from your heart and not by showing them how entitled you are.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: I agree.

Snivy: Of course I care. That's why I'm helping to find the missing Pokémon. A majority of them come from here too.

Me: Then we better help out with that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: I agree.

Snivy: They were taken to the Dance Zone by a Chandelure.

Brittney: That's my kind of Pokemon.

Zocks: And the Dance Zone is perfect for me because I love to dance.

Twilight Sparkle: Me too. Dancing is fun.

Zorua: Take me with you! My friend Zoroark went to Wish Park to get the missing Pokémon back! But she never came back!

Me: We'll gladly help you out.

Xenia: Yeah!

Qin: Besides it'll be awesome to see Zocks and Chloe show off their stuff in the Dance Zone.

Me: And maybe Piplup is there too.

Nico: Yeah.

Just then, a Bisharp and several Pawniard appeared.

Bisharp: Wait! I've gotten reports that several Pokémon that cross through that Portal never come back! You're all trying to kidnap the Princess! Princess, I will protect you!

Poromon: Hold on a minute!

Slinkman: Don't bother. We'll just have to beat some sense into them.

Me: Allow me.

I fired energy fists and smashed them down.

Nico: Nice one.

Qin: Yep.

Snivy: Sorry. But this is to show you I'm not being kidnapped

Nico: That's right. She's helping us retrieve the mission Pokemon.

Qin: Yeah!

Bisharp: Oh! My apologies, Princess!

Snivy: It's okay. Just don't do it again.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Yeah now we got to get to work

SkullMeramon: Let's see. We've got Bisharp, Pawniard, Karrablast, Cottonee, Whimsicott, Caterpie, Scyther, Zorua, Foongus, Amoongus, Tympole, Seismitoad, Magikarp, Oddish, Manley, Kalyan, Snorlax, Sewaddle, Excadrill, Stunfisk, Ducklett, Basculin, Dugtrio, Surskit, Skioom, Venipede, Whirlipede, Psyduck, Deerling, Lilligant, and Leavanny.

Me: Wow. Lots of them.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Count Spankulot: We need to think of wind to get this to open!

Me: Lets see.

I concentrated and then the winds spun around and then the portal opened to Wish Park's Dance Zone!

Nico: Wow!

RD Lucy: Shall we?

Nico: Lets shall.

We went through the Portal and we arrived in the Dance Zone.

Poliwag: This is way different then the Cake Zone!

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: It sure looks like a perfect place for many kinds of dancers.

Laney: I agree there and I like dancing.

Me: You would definitely fit right in Laney.

Snivy: Everyone from the Arbor Area should be up head. Still, what's up with the tacky decor? The Pokemon who made this has terrible taste.

Zorua then saw Zoroark.

Zorua: Zoroark, I'm so glad you're safe!

Zoroark: (growls) None shall pass!

Zorua: What's wrong? You seem strange.

?: Zoroark doesn't recognize you.

Gothorita then teleported in.

Nico: Gothorita!

Me: Gothorita!

Gothorita: Yeesh. I can't believe you made it here. Zoroark, chase them off. I'd like to stay but I know I'm in for some pain if I do. (teleports away)

Zorua: Zoroark, it's me. Don't you recognize me?

Boomer: Zoroark doesn't seem to be all there right now.

Butch: Then, let's knock some sense into her!

Leeli: Let me do so.

Me: Go for it Leeli.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIREFLIES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The brainwashing on Zoroark vanished completely!

Then a powerful wave of energy swept across the area and the brainwashed Pokemon were freed! Then we saw Piplup come!

Me: Piplup!

Piplup: Guys!

He jumped into my arms.

Me: Thank goodness!

Dawn: (SIGHS) What a relief.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Well done Leeli.

Leeli: Thanks.

Seadramon: By the way, Poromon, nice job with the Liquor store today.

Poromon: Thanks! That was so fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: It's a huge success.

Piplup: You guys freed me. Thank you guys.

Pikachu 2: Yeah but thank Leeli for that. That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: That was great thinking there Leeli.

Leeli: Thanks.

Woody Woodpecker: Now we got to get after Chandelure.

Camie: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah.

Zorua: Zoroark, you're back to normal!

Zoroark: I'm sorry if I hurt you. And I see you brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you.

RD Lynn: Happy to help. Let's get out of here.

Zoroark: We can't. The Wish Bell hasn't been rung yet. To leave, you must clear Chandelure's attraction.

Zocks: And I have a feeling that it's to dance.

Chloe Bourgeois: That will be awesome.

Me: If dancing is involved it will be awesome for them.

Zoroark: Yes it's dancing.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went to the building Chandelure was in.

Chandelure was humming. Then the spirits of the Pokemon came in and then they swirled around it and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above it and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Chandelure: My stars! What brings you to the Dance Zone, kids? Oh, I've got it. You kids want to dance in my Attraction, Dance Inferno?

Snivy: Shut down this tacky, gaudy attraction and let us leave. We already undid your brainwashing!

Chandelure: TACKY! HOW DARE YOU DISRESCPECT MY GORGEOUS, FANTASTIC ATTRACTION?! Like I'd ever do that!

Me: (Whispers to Rarity) Boy no offense Rarity but she sure is worried about her looks as much as you are.

Rarity: (Whispers) None taken but yeah.

Chandelure: You may have undid the spell somehow but the only way to leave is by ringing the Wish Bell! And to do that, you have to clear my Dance Inferno!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Shouldn't be that hard.

Me: That sounds like something out of the 1970's Disco Era.

Chandelure: It sure does doesn't it.

Nico: I'll have you know that back in high school I was called… (SPINS AROUND)

Nico then emerged dressed up like Elvis and was a stud!

Nico: DISCO KING NICO! (Imitating Elvis) Thank you very much.

Hard Man: Snivy, how about you participate too?

Snivy: It will be my pleasure.

Chandelure: Oh goody! Lets dance!

Zocks: Lets shall!

Iceage: And Zocks and Chloe will participate too.

Chandelure: All right then.

Me: Lets get this party started!

EVERYBODY DANCE NOW!

Zocks, Chloe, Nico, Twilight Sparkle, Snivy, Will, and Lincoln Loud did all kinds of awesome dancing and it was awesome! They did it all: Russian dancing, Riverdance, Seadog dancing, Scottish Dancing, Irish Dancing, Disco Dancing and many more.

Chandelure was amazed by our dancing.

RD Luna: Look at them go, dudes!

Me: ROCK ON!

Qin: YEAH!

When it was done we won!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Thank you very much!

Lola: That was so fun!

Chandelure: (to Zocks) The others I get but your dance moves are off the charts! What the Hell are you?!

Pied Piper: You definitely don't know who he is.

Me: His name is Zocks Goldtsuiker and he is a pirate and is a member of the Zenkaigers and an awesome dancer that the mascots, Will and Chloe love.

Chandelure: Does it matter? You may have cleared my attraction. But the real battle STARTS NOW!

Marvel Loki: I knew it wouldn't be too easy.

Me: Now the REAL fun begins!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Lets get it on!

Chandelure: You think Boccowaus and Hawk Moth were bad? WAIT UNTIL YOU GET A LOAD OF ME!

Goof: We'll see about that!

Dixie: You remind me of Hades.

Eli: Just don't let me blow out your flames like I do with his hair.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Qin: YEAH!

Brittney: You're the kind of Pokemon I like. As the leader of the Goths of Darkness, you would be a great member of our darkness.

Chandelure: I'm honored.

Brittney fired waves of darkness and spirits and blasted her all over.

Then Control Freak, Abomination, Chillyfish, Deadwood, Black

Lance, Magma, Oculous, Stonedozer, New Wave and David Cain came.

Nico: Control Freak, Abomination, Chillyfish, Deadwood, Black Lance, Magma, Oculous, Stonedozer, New Wave and David Cain.

Control Freak: Are you okay, Zoroark?

Zoroark: A little dizzy. But I'm fine.

Abomination: Getting brainwashed will do that to you.

Me: No kidding.

Snivy: Although knocking her out to snap her out of it came to mind.

Chillyfish: Either way, she would've been freed.

Me: Leeli's method worked great.

Deadwood: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Cavern Zone.

Nico: We sure did.

Black Lance: Was there a Cave in?

Nico: Nope. It was all smooth sailing.

Qin: Yep.

General Peluso came.

Me: Back for another round I see General.

General Peluso: I sure am.

Qin: Nice.

General Peluso: I honestly didn't expect the Liquor store to become a hit.

William: What were you expecting?

General Peluso: For some drunk idiots to sexually harass the Loud Sisters.

Me: I was expecting that too. But I got the drunks out of there before they could cause any harm.

Xenia: But thank goodness that didn't happen.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: But it's still an awesome store though.

Lola: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

---

Nicole Knudson, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Zatch Bell, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - Nico's rescue in the Cavern Zone

---

Control Freak was first.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) Nico's rescue was in the Cavern Zone. And you might not like the video game bosses I picked for this one.

He then summoned the Nintendo Wii U Versions of Star Wolf! Wolf, Leon, Pigma and Andrew from Starfox Zero for Wii U.

Nicole: COOL The Star Wolf from Nintendo Wii U! Awesome choice. I may not like Pigma and Andrew but these two I can tolerate.

Control Freak: Awesome!

Nicole: It's the ones from Star Fox Assault that we loathe and hate the most. But yeah I Thought Nico's rescue was so fun too. I loved the Cavern Zone because it had a lot of geology and stuff.

Red Tornado: It was a really amazing endeavor too.

Tarra Taiyou: It sure was cool. I thought it was an amazing cave too.

Cassie Excelsion: Lisa did a great job in the attraction there and she demonstrated that she has awesome brawn to go with her brains too.

Athena Wendolla: She sure did and that shows that she has gotten stronger too.

Laura Diane Pyenington: We're proud of her too.

Zatch: We sure are.

Kiyo: That was so fun.

Fluttershy: That was a really amazing rescue.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was fun and cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja that was fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Nicole: I agree there. Wolf, I know it's not your turn but I thought this would be fitting.

Wolf: I know and it's great to have all of Star Wolf back together.

Leon: Even if it is temporary it's still fun.

Pigma: I may hate all of you but it's good.

Andrew: Yeah it sure is.

Nicole: Glad we can agree on that.

Control Freak: Same here. Lets do it!

Nicole: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into an orange Spidermonkey Ranger!

Nicole summoned her keyblade and it was for the Triforce as well as the games of legend. It was called GODDESS OF VIDEO GAMES!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Disk Wars, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - Us Battling Another Icy, Darcy, Stormy, Kimeramon, Yost Magneto and Dr. Polaris

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Nico, Jessica's team, Dr. Polaris' team, and the others did good Battling Another Icy, Darcy, amd Stormy, And Another Kimeramon, Yost Magneto and Dr. Polaris.

Ripster: We all thought it was awesome! We found out that the Another Kimeramon was really the gene-slammer of Kimeramon and she was the leader of a rebellion that was out to destroy Ken as the Digimon Emperor.

Kaso Mi: That was so awesome hearing about that.

Captain Chaku: Yeah that was so awesome hearing about that.

Duck Dodgers: Yeah no kidding. But it sure was cool.

Taro: It sure was. We all were amazed by it.

Zenkaiger Clone: Yeah that sure was.

Jessica Shannon: It sure was.

Noriko: We all thought it was awesome.

Ed Grant: Yeah it was.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome. And we found one of the lost students of U.A. Academy.

Scootaloo: That is so cool.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Abomination: It sure was awesome! Lets do it!

Ripster: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a blue ranger for the Megalodon, the Ancestor of the Great White.

Ripster summoned his keyblade and it was for sharks. It was called THE SHARKS OF JAWSOMENESS! They fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Gi, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Randy Cunningham, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - Lincoln's rescue

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Okinawa. How was it?

Gi: It was really fun and we destroyed the The Shitōshin, Ryūra, Gōra, Kyōra, and Jūra.

Chillyfish: Those demons that Inuyasha destroyed long ago!? Whoa!

Gi: Yep.

Zecora: It was a brutal fight for everyone to see for no one to impede, but for all of us we were able to succeed.

Aylene: It was a really awesome battle.

Lumina: It sure was and we took those monsters down.

Felis: We sure did and it was awesome.

Miho Nishizumi: We sure did and it was awesome.

Randy Cunningham: We sure did. That was so fun and cool.

Rarity: Lincoln had a really fun and awesome rescue darlings.

Sweetie Belle: He sure did and it was awesome. All of that rescue was fun.

Gill Grunt: It sure was awesome.

Chillyfish: Glad you all had a great time. Lets do it!

Gi: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into an aqua blue ranger for the Sea Wasp!

Gi summoned her keyblade for Water of Captain Planet. It was called THE WATER OF EARTH! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

## Johnny 2x4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Cutie Mark Crusaders, You're under arrest, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Meeting Maria Tristian

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) I heard you guys met Maria Tristian. What's she like?

Johnny 2X4: She is a really amazing and awesome knight and she is really powerful too.

Wynn: She sure is and man she hates Scoots with a vengeance.

Kevin: Yeah she sure does.

Melanie Cassidy: Her story is a really crazy one.

The dragons agreed.

Apple Bloom: But it was a really great story and it was a good one.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Scootaloo: I'll say!

Natsumi: Boy it was awesome.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Maria Tristian: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of a scooter engine in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Scoots, Royal Woods' local troublemaker and one of the enemies of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and that old bat was out to kill us again, but Lincoln and I flew at that old goat and we beat her down and tied her up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Scoots and froze her in a block of ice, and then, Varie showed up with vans from the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and the men loaded up a frozen Scoots up and they took her back, and after she was unfrozen, they tied her back up in another straitjacket and threw her in a padded cell.

Me: That old goat always enjoyed causing trouble.

Nico: Yeah, but she got what she deserved in the end.

Lincoln: Getting thrown in The Black Gates for all the trouble she's caused and the pain and misery she has caused me.

Lori: She literally deserved it, she caused us enough trouble and grief.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Deadwood: Boy that is awesome! I'm glad Scoots is gone. She caused a tremendous amount of trouble to last an eternity.

Starlight Glimmer: That is for sure. That crazy old woman was rotten to the core.

Cozy Glow: She sure was.

Hex: I'm glad that she is gone.

Deadwood: Me too. Lets do it!

Johnny 2X4: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a brown ranger for the Beaver.

Johnny summoned his Keyblade and it was for acorns. It was called THE ARBOR DAY PRINCE!

They fired waves of acorns, melons, stars, magic, bones, blood, skulls, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, TMNT 2003, Pinkie Pie Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Space Junk Galaxy is a

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) Space Junk Galaxy is a garbage dump. Please tell me it's not all bad.

Jimmy: It wasn't all that bad. Nico and team faced Kamella there and after defeating that one we took all the space junk in there and we put it in our garage for rebuilding and recycling.

Billy: Yeah it's gonna be awesome.

Rolf: Rolf really excited for this.

Sora (One Piece): It sure will be fun.

Ishilly: It sure will be awesome.

Commander Feral: I agree there too.

2003 Mikey: Yeah no kidding.

Pinkie Pie: It will be so amazing.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was a good thing we brought all that stuff in.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: I agree there and it will be fun.

Black Lance: Glad you guys found an awesome use for all that stuff. Lets do it!

Jimmy: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a grey ranger for a Squirrel!

Jimmy summoned his keyblade and it was called THE JAWBREAKERS OF THE KLUTS! Stupid name but it's fun. They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Tommy, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Josie and The Pussycats, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - The Mascots opening a Liquor Store

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Poromon opened a Liquor Store today…. can you skip to the part where you tell me what went wrong there?

Tommy Himi: Actually believe it or not nothing went wrong there. Turns out the liquor store is a massively awesome and big success.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) It sure is and the Mascots are all making an amazing and awesome amount of money from it.

Hayley Buckingham: (British Accent) They sure are and it is amazing.

Big Guy: The mascots are doing a really amazing job at it.

Rusty: Boy they sure a shootin are.

Illusen: They sure are doing great.

Dr. Erica Slate: I agree there myself and it's great.

Josie: It sure is awesome that they are doing a good job.

Melody Valentine: I agree there and it's one I couldn't Beer to say goodbye. (LAUGHS)

THAT WAS A GOOD ONE

Valerie Brown: I agree there and it was a great store they opened up.

Sunset Shimmer: The line of customers outside was huge.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing!

Sunburn: I'll say!

Oculous: Wow! The Mascots are doing an amazing job. Well done to them. Lets do it!

Tommy: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into the White Polar Bear Ranger!

Tommy summoned his keyblade and it was for The Ice Warriors of Digimon. It was called THE ICE LEGENDS OF THE DIGITAL WORLD! They fired waves of ice and fire and smashed them down.

---

Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Yan Lin, Trollhunters, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - The Arbor Zone is incredible

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) The Arbor Zone is incredible. It reminds me of the Meadow Zone.

Koji: It sure does and it's a much bigger advanced version of it.

Ziggy: It sure is amazing to see.

Takayuki Hiba: Yeah I'll say!

Rachel Ridley: Boy no kidding and the amount of life there is so awesome.

Fire Bandit: I agree there. (FARTS OUT FIRE)

Water Bandit: That is so awesome. (FARTS OUT WATER)

GEEZ! YOU GUYS HAVE NASTY ELEMENTAL GAS!

Estella Rockell: I think it's so awesome myself.

Sophia Nurenberg: I think it's cool too.

Yan Lin: Same here guys.

Jim Lake: You're not kidding.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is amazing to see. Even Fluttershy loves the Arbor Zone.

Starshine Sparkle: She sure does.

Spyro: That is so awesome.

Magma: She sure does. Lets do it!

Koji: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into the white ranger for the Arctic Wolf!

Koji summoned his keyblade and it was for the warriors of light! It was called THE LIGHT LEGENDS OF THE DIGITAL WORLD! They fired waves of light and magic and smashed them down.

---

Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Kong the Animated Series, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - The Arbor Zone is amazing and full of life

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) The Arbor Zone is amazing and full of life. (laughs) Man, is Snivy sassy or what?!

Thing: No kidding! J.D. said this.

---

Me: To Quote Foghorn Leghorn: (Imitating Foghorn Leghorn) This Pokemon, I say, This Pokemon has a mouth that is as bad as a centipede in a toe counting contest.

EVERYONE LAUGHED

FLASHBACK ENDS

They laughed.

Stonedozer: (LAUGHS) That is funny! But yeah that is true.

Babs Bunny: And that was a good imitation.

Selena Logan: It sure was awesome and perfect.

The Sirens nodded

Bulk Biceps: YEAH! That is for sure!

Susie: It sure is true.

Jason (Kong): Yeah no kidding.

Kong agreed.

Applejack: Boy howdy that Snivy was sassier than Jessie when she gets called old.

Apple Bloom: No kidding there.

Flashwing: That is true.

Stonedozer: That is for sure there. And nice Foghorn Leghorn quote by J.D. Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME! WILD ACCESS!

He turned into an orange musclebound ranger for the Buffalo!

Thing summoned his keyblade and it was called The Rock of The Fantastic 4! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Varie, Super Megaforce Rangers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock, and Zizza, - The Dance Zone is Festive

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) The Dance Zone is Festive. I hope Zocks participated in the attraction.

Maria: Oh he did! Both he and Chloe got to participate in it and it was so awesome!

Mirai Cheng: Their dancing was amazing and they even got Chandelure in awe.

Dinobot: It was really commendable dancing for the two of them.

Scorponok: I thought it was really awesome dancing for them too.

Bonecrusher: Me too. Those two are quite the dancing couple.

Transquito: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Varie: It sure is. I'm proud of those two.

Troy: All of us are.

Princess Luna: That was so fun and the dancing is really awesome for those two.

Moondust: I got the whole thing on my phone and they did it all. Russian dancing, Riverdance, Seadog dancing, Scottish Dancing, Irish Dancing, everything.

Snowdrop: It was awesome.

Gari: It sure was.

Blackout: No kidding.

New Wave: Boy they sure had a lot of fun! Lets do it!

Maria: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a green ranger for the western taipan, the most venomous snake in the world.

Maria summoned her keyblade and it was for the elemental force of water. It was called AQUAMARIA, POWER OF WATER! They fired waves of water and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Loonatics Unleashed, Princess Celestia, King Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - Chandelure will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) Chandelure will be perfect for our ranks. He reminds me of Hades.

Lady Palutena: He sure does and Eli didn't blow out Chandelure's flames on him. But that still cracks me up every time Eli does that to Hades.

Elemental Woman: It sure is funny!

Wendy Traviston: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is funny!

Sailor Land Before Time: That always cracks me up every time and the way he says Whoa Is My hair Out every time splits my sides.

Silina Odaiba: That is so funny!

Lillian Van Damme: It sure is!

Ace Bunny: No kidding there!

Lexi Bunny: Yeah that is awesome.

Princess Celestia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

King Solar: That is really funny and humorous there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is awesome.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

David Cain: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Palutena: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a white ranger for the Dove!

Palutena summoned her Keyblade and it was for Kid Icarus. It was called GODDESS OF LIGHT AND THE ANGEL!

They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Cassidy, Flare Prominence, Himiko, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS General Peluso

---

General Peluso was next.

General Peluso: Boy PokePark is an amazing and awesome place isn't it.

Me: It sure is and it's so awesome that there are so many zones for Pokemon of all kinds.

Varie: I think it's awesome.

Camie: Boy me too.

Cassidy: I'll say. This park is so awesome and great.

Flare Prominence: I agree there myself.

Himiko: It's awesome and cool.

General Peluso: That is for sure. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders and Protectors of The Wolf Moon, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the full moon with a howling wolf etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They went Super and were ready! And the OOO Riders transformed too

Me: Lets do it!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up with their keys and locked it on target.

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit General Peluso and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH! General Peluso you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Zocks showed you his moves!

Tsukasa: Now for you to see double!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Juran!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Gaon!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Magine!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Vroon!

Kamen Ride: Twokaizer!

Tsukasa turned into Zenkaizer and Daiki summoned clones of the Zenkaigers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Qin: It's time to Dance into the town of buttkickville! Population: YOU!

We went at Chandelure and blasted and bashed it.

Zocks, Chloe, Mixmaster and Jazz used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mixmaster's Distortion Projector, Jazz's weapons and Zocks and Chloe's powers 100-fold.

Zocks and Mixmaster: TWOKAI CHEMICAL BLAST!

Chloe Bourgeois and Jazz: BEES OF FURY!

Western Train ToQger Might and Six Gum Gang: WESTERN TOQGER BLAST!

Gators of Becca Chang and Gator Ghoul: GATOR BLAST STORM!

Gothic Flute of Power and Pied Piper: FLUTE OF GOTHIC MIGHT!

Genius of Jimmy Neutron and Griffin: GRIFFIN GENIUS BLAST!

Metroid Chronicles and Iceage: METROID ICE BURST!

Blue Fire of Ice and SkullMeramon: BLUE FIRE ICE BLAST!

Fire of the Scorpion and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FIRE SCORPION BLAST!

Spanking Zodiac Fury and Count Spankulot: SPANKING ZODIAC BLAST

Mascot of Seadra and Seadramon: MASCOT SEA BLAST!

Time of Fire and Rowdyruff Boys: TIME OF FIRE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Zocks, Chloe, Pikachu and May: LIGHTNING DANCE BLAST!

They danced and fired waves of lightning.

Lincoln: PARTY GAME ELEMENT STYLE: HOT ROPE JUMP!

Sari: PARTY GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: ROLL CALL!

Hilda: (British Accent) PARTY GAME FIRE STYLE: LAVA TILE ISLE!

Nanami: PARTY GAME WATER STYLE: ABANDON SHIP!

Julie Makimoto: PARTY GAME EARTH STYLE: SNEAK N SNORE!

Tatsumaki: PARTY GAME WIND STYLE: SHY GUY SAYS!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they were for said games.

Lincoln and his harem: PARTY GAME FINAL SMASH: BOB-OMB BLAST!

They threw bob-ombs at Chandelure but thankfully Chandelure will only get really big boo-boos!

Chandelure: The Master will be furious with me!

Nico: Then quit serving your master and join the Masters of Evil. Brittney did say you could be Goth of Darkness material.

Snivy: But first, let me ring the Wish Bell.

She went and did so.

BONG!

We teleported out of there.

Gothita and Gothorita appeared. And with a Gothitelle

Gothitelle: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we meet at last.

Nico: A Gothitelle! Why are you causing this Wish Park nonsense?

Gothitelle: Simple. My master's plan is for Wish Park to take the place of Pokepark. We will gather every Pokemon here in Wish Park. And create a world where fun lasts forever. You got lucky so far. But interfere any further and you won't like what happens. (to Girl Jordan and Leeli) Not even that song of yours will be able to save you.

Girl Jordan: We'll see about that!

Gothitelle and Gothita teleported out. Gothorita was about to do the same.

Nico: Hold it, Gothorita.

Gothorita: You wanna give me a black eye or something?

Nico: (smirks) Nope. But before you go, two of Lincoln's friends want to have a word with you!

Me: And tell your master that we're coming for him and we will stop him!

Gothorita: No, no! You fools will never stop my master's plan!

?: Wanna bet?!

Suddenly, Gothorita was ambushed by the two girls who were following us: one of them is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight blue hair and dark blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings with crescent moons in the angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless dark blue top, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, midnight blue skirt, midnight blue socks, white bridal gloves, midnight blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with crescent moons, creatures of moonlight, moonlight, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Lunalight Monsters and in her right hand is The Moonlight Greatsword.

And the other is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and red hairband and white pointed dog ears on top of her head, gold eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white and crimson red school uniform, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with dog demons, blood, swords, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Dog Demon and in her right hand is her own version of Tessaiga.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Serenity Serenade and Melanie Inuyasha?! WHOA!

Melanie Inuyasha: Sorry about the sudden surprise, Lincoln. We'd better send her running away.

Serenity Serenade: Right.

Serenity Serenade and Melanie Inuyasha: MOONLIGHT WIND SCAR!

Serenity Serenade and Melanie Inuyasha fired a Wind Scar infused with moonlight and it hit Gothorita and exploded with incredible power knocking her down.

Nico: NICE SHOT! And that's yet another Pokemon taken down and our second day of our six-day adventure in PokePark done and four to go.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Ella Edwardson of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lydia Anahita: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Ella Edwardson, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Ella Edwardson, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Lydia Anahita: Ella Edwardson, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Ella Edwardson: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Ella, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Lydia Anahita: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Lydia Anahita's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, light, water, ocean waves, music notes, soundwaves, shadows, sirens, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Siren's Greek Siren Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Melodious Greek Darkness Siren Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Ella Edwardson, she left black and dark blue energy, stars, darkness, light, water, ocean waves, music notes, soundwaves, shadows, sirens, and angels with every step.

Lydia Anahita: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Ella Edwardson, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Lydia Anahita as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark blue energy with stars, light, darkness, water, ocean waves, music notes, soundwaves, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are sirens, angels, and Ghostrick Siren flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Ella Edwardson: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lydia Anahita emerged, but she was changed forever.

GREEK LYRE MUSIC PLAYS

Lydia Anahita grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, light, water, ocean waves, music notes, soundwaves, shadows, sirens, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark and Water Kanjis in the hands of Ghostrick Siren emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on siren earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Siren with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her dark blue Siren-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lydia Anahita has on a black sleeveless open blouse, black sleeveless crop top, black skirt, black pants, black high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, water, ocean waves, music notes, soundwaves, shadows, skeletons, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Siren and Siren surrounded by stars, light, sirens, and darkness. Suddenly, Lydia Anahita felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Lydia Anahita's massive Ghostrick Siren's Greek Siren Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Greek Melodious Darkness Siren Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, stars, darkness, light, water, ocean waves, soundwaves, music notes, shadows, sirens, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lydia Anahita's Ghostrick Siren Greek Darkness Siren Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Greek Melodious Darkness Siren Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Ghostrick Siren etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large siren heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large siren heads and below the siren heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Siren's head with dark blue gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Ghostrick Siren and Siren that said, "Lydia Anahita, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Siren, Greece's Legendary Siren, The Melodious Siren of Michigan, Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Talented Singer, Master of The Sirens' Deathly Song, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Friend of Many, Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, Satanic Black Magic, The Undead, and Blood Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, Destroyer of Ella Edwardson of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Water, Songs, Sirens, and Angels"

リディア・アナヒタ、ゴーストリック・セイレーンのジーン・スラマー、ギリシャの伝説のセイレーン、ミシガンのメロディアスなセイレーン、ウルスラ・トゥルアイギールの友人、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、才能ある歌手、セイレーンの死の歌のマスター、強力な闇のマスター、そして光、多くの友人、闇の達人、闇の芸術、ネクロマンシー、悪魔のような黒魔術、アンデッド、ブラッドマジック、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、フリップのスマッシャー、ルイス・トラボルタ、パブロ、アンダーソン、ホーク、そしてハンク、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのエラ・エドワードソンの破壊者、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者にして殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、

水、歌、サイレンの達人、そして天使たち

Lydia Anahita has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK SIREN-SIREN-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GREEK MELODIOUS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SIREN ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEK MELODIOUS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SIREN ANGEL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEK MELODIOUS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SIREN ANGEL ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lydia Anahita's Super Angel-Ghostrick Siren-Siren-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ella Edwardson saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Lydia Anahita with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Lydia Anahita fired a powerful barrage of black and dark blue energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, water, ocean waves, soundwaves, music notes, sirens, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and delusional vampire and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man, Lydia's transformed, and now, there's nowhere for that delusional vampire to hide.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe, not even from The Siren of Michigan, and what she had done in using her song on the villains was literally that powerful, and now, Ella Edwardson's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Lydia Anahita: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Melodious Greek Darkness Light Greek Siren Angel Ghostrick Siren Angel and Divine Greek Darkness Light Melodious Greek Siren Angel Ghostrick Siren Love) And pay, she will. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of

Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Lydia Anahita and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Ella Edwardson, now it's time we put you down for good!

Lydia Anahita, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Ella Edwardson, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ella Edwardson and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Lydia Anahita, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Ella Edwardson mad.

Ella Edwardson: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Ella Edwardson's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Ella Edwardson ran at Lincoln, Lydia Anahita, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Ella Edwardson's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln put Ella Edwardson in a brutal bearhug, so she couldn't escape, and then, he began absorbing her into his body as her body was being broken down by the acid released by Lincoln's acidic cells and absorbed into his body, and then, he drained Ella Edwardson's soul of her life energy as we saw his rainbow energy fire aura and protective rainbow aura with mythological animals and elemental forces flare up and he was gaining a massive power boost. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Ella Edwardson into his body and then draining her soul of her life energy, an energy card with Ella Edwardson's drained soul appeared in his left hand. We cheered wildly for what Lydia Anahita, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Lydia Anahita's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Lydia Anahita: That's one down and twelve of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lydia.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Lydia Anahita wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lydia Anahita's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Siren flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field as sirens sang their divine song and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lydia Anahita absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a truly bewitching fight, Lincoln, Lydia, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used The Pillar Men's absorption on her, nice one.

Lincoln: And after I absorbed her body, I drained her soul of all its' life energy, now for the second part of her punishment.

Lincoln sent the soul of Ella Edwardson in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Ella Edwardson's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Gawayn.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Drystan, Gina Gawain, and you guys will love meeting her, Gina Gawain is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gina Gawain is also a direct descendant of Gawain of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Gawain, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and nephew of King Arthur in the legends.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gina Gawain hates Scoots with a very blazing passion. One day, Gina and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Scoot, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Gina Gawain and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Scoots into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could try to run us over, Lincoln and Gina fired chains of light magic which bound Scoots and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Scoots did, they were furious.

Nico: Should've known that old goat would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, I wasn't surprised that old goat would do this because of her many attempts to kill me, but in the end, her plan failed, and Scoots got sent back to the nuthouse again, and Gina and I casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got thrown back in the nuthouse.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Gawain of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: That old goat really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She seriously doesn't even know when to quit. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Maya Drusilla.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Inuyasha: So, aren't you going to introduce us to the two girls who attacked Gothorita, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so. The midnight blue-haired girl is Serenity Serenade, Gene-Slammer of The Lunalight Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is known by everyone as The Princess of The Moonlight Serenade because she has the powers of the crescent moon and she sings with a beautiful and divine voice that makes a beautiful sound like a haunting moonlight that can soothe the troubled souls of those who have trouble dwelling in their souls and her divine and beautiful singing and haunting moonlight melody can also harm even the darkest of souls as the haunting melody causes the guilt they harbor in their souls to finally consume them and force the guilty to confess under the pressure of the song.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: And you'll love hearing this: she's also a master of The Full Moon Madness Glare, the very power Luna Hikari knows about and she's also a very powerful master of The Moonlight Greatsword, a powerful weapon that she had in her possession and only The Princess of The Moonlight Serenade can use this weapon.

Luna Hikari: I thought that I was the only one who knew how to use The Full Moon Madness Glare, I never knew that. (Gasps) Now, I know who you are. Serenity Serenade, The Princess of The Crescent Moon. Legends say that she was born underneath a crescent moon, and that she was blessed with the powers of the moon.

We gasped.

Me: Double Wow!

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and she also taught Lincoln how to use the power of the Full Moon Madness Glare on any thugs that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and his enemies have hired to kill him, and she also taught him how to use his divine singing in order to soothe the souls of the troubled people and cause the guilt of the darkest of souls to consume them and force them to confess. To show his thanks for everything, Lincoln took Serenity to Lake Huron and they kissed underneath the full moon as its beautiful light shined down upon them, and like me and The Sailor Soldiers in his harem, Serenity hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a brutal and a blazing passion and wants nothing more than to kill them all with her divine song and make them all pay for their crimes against Lincoln.

Eli: Wow, and I hate to find out how many fell victim to her song or to her Full Moon Madness Glare?

Lincoln: Many fell victim to her son and Full Moon Madness Glare, and many confessed their crimes to the police. And the white-haired girl is Melanie Inuyasha, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and she's a very powerful and fierce Guardian Angel who's really defended me from the wrath of all my enemies and that also includes Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. She's a dog daiyōkai as pointed out by the white pointed dog ears on top of her head and the claws on her fingers, and she's an actual blood descendant of Inuyasha.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

Inuyasha picked our jaws up off the ground.

Inuyasha: You guys better stop or you're going to catch flies.

Nico: Sorry, Inuyasha. But, aren't you also surprised to find out you have an actual descendant of you?

Inuyasha: I was, it was seven years ago before any of us ever met. I went to Kagome's world, and we met Melanie while Kagome was visiting a friend in Michigan. She told me and Kagome everything about her, and when she revealed that she's my descendant, I had the same reaction as you two. Then, I saw her dog ears on top of her head along with claws and fangs, that's when it clicked in big time.

Me: So, you visited seven years ago, and none of us knew about it. What about…?

Inuyasha: Only Lincoln knew about it. Melanie and I heard a loud scream in the air, and we ran to see Lincoln getting viciously attacked by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they were cackling like a pack of demons, it made me really mad that I transformed and kicked them away. I almost wanted to scratch them with my claws, but Melanie held me back while Kagome treated Lincoln's wounds.

Michelle Emperyous: Inuyasha saved Lincoln from the wrath of those harpies and sent them running back to The Loud House only to get caught by an angry Luna, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily who proceeded to mongrelize them badly.

Laniya Emperyous: And they got grounded for nineteen weeks for what they did and thrown into an iron cage.

Me: Jeez, so those injuries those five got were from Inuyasha, damn, now that was rough.

Melanie Emperyous: You got that right. Oh, and Melanie's a powerful swordswoman and blacksmith, she also forged her own version of Tessaiga and it also had all of the powers of Inuyasha's Tessaiga, and she knows how to wield it all too well and she knows all of the techniques of the Tessaiga along with all of Inuyasha's attacks. She has the personality of Inuyasha and Sesshōmaru's father, Tōga, she's calm and focused and she's also extraordinarily powerful and intelligent, but watch out when you anger her: when she gets really angry, she enters into the very same state as Inuyasha when the demon blood in his veins awaken as the sclera of her eyes turn deep red and the gold iris turn into teal slits with white pupils, the jagged purple stripes appear on her cheeks, and her fangs and claws lengthen.

Vorya Emperyous: Melanie has always kept her cool and she also doesn't resort to any outbursts like Inuyasha, and she was the one who taught Lincoln how to create the Beads of Subjugation and infuse the Beads with light magic in case he's dealing with dark beings, and he put the Beads of Subjugation on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and the Beads were also imbued with light magic which was really bad news for The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she really hates Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies and all of our enemies with a brutal passion, and she really hated Naraku and all of Inuyasha's enemies for everything they've done.

Lincoln: Naraku paid the price for his crimes along with The Band of Seven, now we're dealing with The Shitōshin, and just this morning, we killed Kyōra. And now that you and Serenity are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Serenity Serenade in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Inuyasha in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Serenity Serenade and Melanie Inuyasha with dark blue and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue and red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Serenity Serenade and Melanie Inuyasha knew what this meant, now they're part of his harem and one of his many future wives, they had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to each of theirs face and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Magma: Time to head back.

Piplup: No. I can't leave yet.

Oculous: Why not?!

Piplup: I have to tell the Pokemon who come here that Wish Park is a scary place. I feel it'll be easier for me to help if I stay here for now.

Stonedozer: But you might get brainwashed again!

Piplup: (smiles) I know you guys will be able to save me if that happens.

New Wave: Good point.

David Cain: We'll place a tracker on you just in case something happens. But please be careful.

Piplup: I will.

Me: Just in case…

I used a powerful spell and it was an anti-brainwashing spell. Not even the most powerful Pokemon of all can break it.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: That was so fun. But great job today guys.

Me: Yep.

Zocks: (to the viewers) No one messes with Pokemon like this.

Me: That's for sure.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 2 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and

Lily, along with Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade And Amy Anderson as well as Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Katherine, Ol Faceful, Lehvak and the Elemental Farting Bandits and we're going to the Lava Zone and that one is gonna be hot. Also we're going to battle Another Flam-O-Burgers, Big Food, Meaches, Reuben, Glumburger Cheese, Stinky Cheese (Chowder), Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink and Patty & Selma. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Greedent and her name is Avery Doris and she is a Squirrel Girl and has the same powers as Squirrel Girl. Plus some bonuses.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Socuteboss, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Maya Drusilla

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the palace ruins of Shang Tsung, and we're going to destroy the next member of The Shitōshin, Jūra, and we're going to destroy that powerful and violent tiger daiyōkai. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Gina Gawain, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Gawayn, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gina Gawain is also a direct descendant of Gawain of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and nephew of King Arthur in the legends. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gina Gawain hates Scoots with a very blazing passion. One day, Gina and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Scoot, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Gina Gawain and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Scoots into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could try to run us over, Lincoln and Gina fired chains of light magic which bound Scoots and tied her up. Lincoln called Luna, who showed up along with Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Scoots did, they were furious. Lincoln wasn't surprised that old goat would do this because of her many attempts to kill him, but in the end, her plan failed, and Scoots got sent back to the nuthouse again, and Gina and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got thrown back in the nuthouse because messing with the descendant of Gawain of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

For part 3 of the saga we're going to the Crag Zone and the Power Zone and we're going to battle Haxorus.

See you next time.

# PokePark Part 3

The Crag Zone and Power Zone

---

Walking through the infernal hot Lava Zone was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade And Amy Anderson as well as Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Katherine, Ol Faceful, Lehvak and the Elemental Farting Bandits and we were there for an awesome rescue for Nico.

Kaoruku: WHEW! Man it's hot here.

Wallflower Blush: I'll say! It's toasty.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is hot.

Carly Atlas: NO kidding there.

Me: I like it. It's perfect for me.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Mandee: This is an awesome place for Fire Pokemon.

Varie: No kidding.

Maria: I got plenty of water for us.

Nico: Thanks Maria.

Serenity Wheeler: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Mandee, I want to thank you, Patty and Selma, and your teams for coming.

Mandee: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure will be.

Carol: I agree there.

Leni: O.M. Gosh this is totes going to be fun.

Mandee: You said it Leni.

Serenity Wheeler: I think so too.

Nico: Serenity, were you really blind before?

Serenity Wheeler: I sure was. Joey worked so hard for my eye operation and it was really brave of him to go to Duelist Kingdom to help out.

Eli: Boy father really was proud of him for such determination to help you out.

Me: That is the work of a true brother.

Lincoln: It sure is. If it were one of my sisters I would have done the exact same thing.

Nico: How much was the prize they were going for?

Serenity Wheeler: $3,000,000.00.

Me: WHOA! That is good money.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: That's small change compared to what we got though. But still I'm proud of your brother for doing that for you Serenity.

Serenity Wheeler: Same here.

Nico: And you're just as good as dueling as he is.

Serenity Wheeler: I sure am. I use a deck based around Goddess with The Third Eye.

Nico: Awesome theme.

Serenity Wheeler: It sure is. At first I was afraid to try it out because I didn't have interest in it but now I love it.

Me: That's awesome Serenity.

Serenity Wheeler: It sure is and Alexis, Tea and all the duelists have been teaching me and giving me some pointers.

Me: Glad they are pitching in to help out.

Serenity Wheeler: I am too.

Carly Atlas: We are glad to help out.

Misty Tredwell: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday was an awesome one. And we freed most of the brainwashed Pokemon from the Dance Zone.

Leeli: Yeah we sure did and it was thanks to my song.

Girl Jordan: That was so awesome.

Nico: It sure was. Well done Leeli. And we rescued Piplup too.

Xenia: We sure did.

Charmander: So why is it that he's still there?!

Nico: It was his decision!

Me: But I put an anti-brainwashing spell on him to make sure that he doesn't fall victim to anymore brainwashing. It's so powerful not even this Master or the Gothitelle Trio can break it.

Nico: Good thinking there.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But Zocks and Chloe and most of us all got to show our stuff in dancing.

May: And Nico sure looked like a true stud in that Disco Suit.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) I sure did.

Me: That was so fun though.

Nico: It's better than Piplup being brainwashed and us being forced to fight him.

Me: Yeah.

Brittney: And the look on Chandelure's face when he saw Zocks' dancing was priceless.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Lori posted a video about it all over Social Media and it went viral fast.

Nico: That is cool.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: That was still an awesome mission for us.

Tsuyu: It sure was.

Chikorita: Say the word and me and Charmander will join you guys!

Nico: You two are more important here.

Me: Absolutely.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But Zocks, Chloe, well done to both of you on that mission.

Zocks: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Lola: I personally like it here.

Me: I do too. It's awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Lana: Yep.

Xenia: It's still a fun place.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Maria, could we have some water?

Maria: Sure.

Maria spread wings of water and gave us all some water.

Me: (GULPING)

Nico: (GULPING)

Eli: (GULPING)

We gulped a lot down.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Nico: Yeah thanks.

Maria: Anytime guys.

Lily: I'm amazed you can use water wings like that.

Maria: Me too and it gives me enough to give all of us water.

Nico: Clever.

Poliwag: I can use water too!

Me: We know.

May: So can Manaphy and Horsea.

Nico: And Tentacool.

Qin: Yep.

Charmander: You guys are going to love the attractions. Lynn and Lola especially.

Nico: Cool!

Me: What are they?

Charmander: Rhyperior's Bumper Burn and Blaziken's Boulder Bash.

Lola: Nice! I'll do the Bumper Burn.

Lincoln: And Lynn is going to do the Boulder Bash.

Charmander: You should do Bumper Burn first.

Lola: You got it Charmander.

Me: Lead the way there.

Charmander: I'll right.

Charmander: You should do Bumper Burn first.

Lola: You got it Charmander.

Me: Lead the way there.

Charmander: I'll right.

He lead the way and we saw Rhyperior.

Rhyperior: Awesome you guys came.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: What do we have to do here?

Rhyperior: To win, you have to bump as many Pokémon as you can out of the arena for points.

Lola: Cool!

Me: That's like bumper cars.

Lola: I like it.

Rhyperior: It sure feels like bumper cars doesn't it.

Lola: I'm ready for it.

Rhyperior: That's the spirit.

Lola got ready and she was on a buzzsaw top spinner.

He lead the way and we saw Rhyperior.

Rhyperior: Ready?

Lola: Ready!

GO!

Then Lola was really BUMPING THEM OFF!

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAM!

Qin: Whoa! Lola is doing great!

Lola: YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

Lola: YEAH!

Lola even bashed Rhyperior off!

TIMES UP!

LOLA WON!

With 99,999 Points, she won!

Horsea: Nice job, Lola!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Thanks guys!

Xeniai: That was so fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: Now for Blaziken's challenge.

Nico: Let's call Lynn

Maria: On it.

Lynn then arrived in a swirl of lava.

Lynn: What up guys! Lynnsanity Jr. Is here.

Rainbow Dash: Aw yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

We went to find Blaziken and we saw him.

Blaziken: Welcome Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: (bows) It's an honor, Blaziken.

Blaziken: You too Nico. (BOWS)

Lynn: This is gonna be so fun. I would like to participate in the Boulder Bash.

Blaziken: Excellent!

They got ready.

Golem: Me and Blaziken will control this machine which will spit out boulders. You have to smash or deflect them to gain points

Lynn: Awesome! This is gonna be fun.

Golem: I know it will be for you.

Blaziken: Shall we?

Lynn: You may fire when ready!

Blaziken: Fire!

They fired boulders and then Lynn smashed the boulders into dust!

SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH!

Golem and Blaziken were floored by the amount of strength Lynn has for someone so young.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

She was really doing well!

Golem: WOW!

Blaziken: She is really strong!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Lightning would love seeing this!

Me: He sure would!

Manaphy: Go Lynn!

May: YEAH!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

TIME'S UP!

Lynn got 99,000 points!

Blaziken: Well done Lynn! You win!

We cheered for her!

Poliwag hopped on Lynn's head.

Lynn laughed!

Me: That's our athlete of the Loud's.

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: Yeah!

Lincoln: Nice job!

Lynn Jr.: Thanks bro!

Qin: That was so fun and cool.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Lynn sure knows how to smash boulders good.

Rainbow Dash: She sure does.

Me: Applejack would love smashing boulders like that.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah I sure would.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And just in time too. I sense the Anothers here.

Nico: What are they this time?

Eli: We have Flam-O-Burgers, Big Food, Meaches, Foof N' Scoops, Reuben, Glumburger Cheese, Stinky Cheese (Chowder), Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink and Patty & Selma.

Me: Whoa! Some of those are foods that Chowder would like.

Eli: They are.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: It was still very funny seeing those Meaches maul Truffles like that.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: And those Flam-O-Burgers really pack a really dangerously explosive bite to them. I loved those.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. And Glumburger Cheese must be really stinky.

Me: Oh IT SMELLS HORRIBLE! Chowder said that when he smelled it the stench melted his face off.

Lana: Cool! I would like to eat it.

Me: Yeah. And that Foof N' Scoops was disgusting. I almost hurled my guts out seeing that.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Let's call him here!

Me: You got it.

Maria did so.

Chowder: Hey guys.

Me: Hiya Chowder. We got some funny archenemies for everyone including you to see.

Chowder: Really?

Me: Yep.

Maria: Who do we call in for these Anothers?

Me: Camille Rextopher, Stella Betelgeuse, Daffodil Flora, Hisui Gaim Takatsukasa, Aria Aristotle, Crimson Napalm and Yuji Kiba.

Nico: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: Crimson Napalm just joined the Knights of the Friendship Table and he has an awesome mohawk and a tough attitude.

Nico: Ooh I like how he thinks.

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements came Camille Rextopher, Stella Betelgeuse, Daffodil Flora, Hisui Gaim Takatsukasa, Aria Aristotle and Crimson Napalm. Yuji Kiba was already with us.

Crimson Napalm: Hey, guys!

Nico: Gnarly Mohawk there Crimson.

Crimson Napalm: Thanks dude.

Stella Betelgeuse: This will be fun.

Daffodil Flora: Far out guys.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Patty & Selma are all one person. Also this is a really interesting one. She is not only one of Lincoln's guardian angels but she is also a food gene-slammer.

Me: A Food Gene-slammer?

Qin: Bizarre.

Camie: This will be interesting.

Nico: Okay Anothers come and get us.

Me: Where are they?

Maria: Right there!

We saw the Anothers and they were Another Flam-O-Burgers, Big Food, Meaches, Foof N' Scoops, Reuben, Glumburger Cheese, Stinky Cheese (Chowder), and Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink.

Me: Oh boy.

Qin: This will be funny and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Another Reuben: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Lincoln: That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and she had yellow eyes and had the kanji for cheese in the middle of her forehead and she had an orange dress that had the pictures of one of each food from each of the 6 food groups on her skirt and she had red angel wings and had a sword of meat in her hands.

Lincoln: Fiona Foodon! Wow!

Fiona Foodon: Awesome to see you again Lincoln. You grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know. I haven't seen you since you were 16. Fiona is one of my guardian angels. But she was an ordinary girl that was caught in a terrible accident.

Me: What happened?

Lincoln: One of Lisa's experiments accidentally backfired and it hit her with her food transmogrification laser and merged all the foods in the city with her and it ended up giving her awesome food powers and it turned her into an amazing food gene-slammer.

Me: WHOA! That is crazy! When did this happen?

Lynn: It was long before you moved to Michigan. But you should see what she can do.

Fiona Foodon: Yep. Watch.

She fired a massive barrage of sausages from her hands and they went into my mouth and I ate them and they were hickory smoked barbecue sauce coated sausages.

Me: (EATING) MMM! Wow!

I was eating and then I swallowed.

Me: (GULPS) That was delicious! Wow you are like a walking all-you-can-eat buffet and restaurant!

Fiona Foodon: I know and I use my powers to feed the homeless and make good food for them.

Me: That is awesome and very charitable.

Nico: It sure is.

Fiona Foodon: I get that all the time.

Nico: Chowder, you can eat them when they've separated.

Chowder: That I can do.

Nico: And here is this.

She fired a wave of cheese from her hands into Nico's mouth and he was in euphoria!

He ate cheddar and gouda cheese!

Nico: (SLURPS) DELICIOUS AND AWESOME! I AM SO IN LOVE WITH YOU!

WE LAUGHED!

Poromon: Save the anothers for us!

Chowder: Lets all get them.

Crimson Napalm: Sorry we have to do this.

Me: By the way is the Another Patty & Selma friendly or hostile?

Fiona Foodon: Friendly. But you might not like this one. She ABSOLUTELY HATES HOMER.

Me: Uh oh. How come?

Fiona Foodon: She didn't say.

Me: Oh.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies outside had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Crimson Napalm: LETS EAT!

They went at the Anothers and Ate them! Yuji blasted Another Rueben and Stella Betelgeuse blasted Another Foof N' Scoops because that one was a pile of garbage. BLECH!

They got the Wonder Ride Books and brought them over and they were covered in spit.

Me: (Grossed out) Thanks.

Crimson Napalm: That was fun.

Chowder then belched right in my face and his breath smelled like Glumburger cheese!

Chowder: Excuse me.

Maria: Now for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MAGNETIC STAR 6!

She summoned Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Universe 666 Cronus, Hate Master, Vector and Mad Apple

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Fiona Foodon: That was really cool though.

Chowder: That was delicious!

Me: That was a tasty battle.

Fiona Foodon: It sure was.

Lola: Except for the Another Foof N' Scoops.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lana: I would have eaten that one.

Me: Yeah you sure would Lana.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Mandee: I wonder why this Another hates Homer so much?

Patty: We'll find out. Me and Selma hated Homer just as bad.

Selma: If not worse. But this will be interesting to hear about.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Nico: But she's friendly. So, hopefully we can reason with her.

Me: Yep. I hope it's not strangling Bart so much.

Lily: Yeah.

Nico: We'll find out now.

We saw Another Patty & Selma!

Nico: There they are.

Me: Whoa.

Mandee: Light a cigarette for you two?

Another Patty: Oh I don't smoke but thank you.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had brown eyes and blue clothes and she had a shirt on that said I HATE HOMER!

Me: Mandy Volannza! Whoa!

Mandy Volannza: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: We heard that you hate Homer with a vengeance.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Explain to me why you hate Homer. Because he was not involved with Springfield's corruption.

Mandy Volannza: Why? I'll tell you why! BECAUSE HE IS A MENACE TO SOCIETY! He stole from Ned Flanders, strangled poor Bart, does all kinds of stupid things and I hate him more than all life itself!

Me: Come on you can't possibly mean that!

Patty: Yeah he wasn't involved in Springfield's corruption like most of the town was.

Selma: Sure he might have been an idiot but he still loved his kids.

Me: Yeah.

Patty: Yeah we hated Homer because we feared he was not the right guy for Marge.

Selma: We found out that Marge was actually brainwashed by Burns and was one of the co-conspirators that lead to Springfield's demise.

Me: So are we. The guy was practically giving us a headache.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Mandee: But it's to save you.

Mandy Volannza: I know. Hit me with your best shot.

She turned into Another Patty & Selma!

Sougo: (Gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) Swartz must've realized that you had a grudge against Homer.

Geiz: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) He must've been planning to use you to kill Homer, who's one of us.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor.

Another Patty: Yeah he must have.

Nico: I hope these don't make me smoke. (ACTIVATES PATTY & SELMA'S AND MR. FIBB & MR. WINK'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

May: (gets out Katherine's Ridewatch) Save some for me!

She activated it and then she turned into a voluptuous and sexy girl! HUBBA HUBBA!

She was in a black lace outfit and it revealed her curves and more.

May: WHOA! (Seductive pose) Nico like what you see?

Nico did a Tex Avery wolf call and it was funny!

Nico: (CATCALL) (WOLF HOWL) (CATCALLS)

Nico was pounding on a table with a chair and doing all kinds of funny gags.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: That was funny!

May: (gets out Ol Faceful's Ridewatch) Let's try this one!

May activated it and her stomach grumbled and she had a REALLY NASTY STENCH COMING OFF HER!

Me: Uh oh.

May's cheeks on her face puffed up and then…

May: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

She threw up and the vomit splattered all over Another Patty & Selma!

Me: OH SICK!

Camie: That is disgusting!

Maria: (gets out Lehvak's Ridewatch) It's my turn now!

Maria activated it and fired waves of acid and Another Patty & Selma dodged the blasts.

Me: Whoa! That is potent acid.

Maria: Lets see what this does. (ACTIVATES ELEMENTAL FARTING BANDITS RIDEWATCH)

She farted waves of water, fire, earth and wind and smashed her down!

Me: Funny.

Serenity Wheeler: My turn! (ACTIVATES MR. FIBB & MR. WINK'S RIDEWATCH) Shall I get this going guys?

Mr. Fibb: Indeed you should wouldn't you agree Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: Indeed she shall Mr. Fibb.

Serenity fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Angel, Angel (Fairy Tail), Kevin 11, Screaming Death, Contemptra and Blazing Skull appeared.

Nico: Awesome team Angel.

Angel: Thanks Nico.

Lola: Cool!

Maria: Yeah!

Xenia: This will be fun.

Angel: Honestly, hating Homer Simpson is like hating ice cream.

Me: I agree. You would have to be a lunatic to hate ice cream.

Qin: Yeah.

?: I agree there.

Then we saw a Greedent come out.

Me: Hey a Greedent.

Lola: Cool!

Greedent: (In a girls voice) Hating ice cream is not good.

Nico: Avery Doris! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl that had brown hair and orange eyes and orange clothes and she had the kanji for squirrel in the middle of her forehead and she had brown fox ears on top of her head and had orange angel wings and had a squirrel tail.

Avery Doris: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of nuts and blasted down the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Mandy over.

Lola: That was awesome!

Serenity Wheeler: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Avery Doris: When me and Nico made our own dessert spread. Chocolate Caramel Hazelnut Eden spread.

Qin then drooled buckets at the mere mention of that.

Nico: It's like Nutella and it's really good.

Qin: (Slurps) And it's the best ever. I loved it so much that I became hooked on it and ate it on my sandwiches with graham crackers.

Me: Boy you sure love that stuff.

Lola: Oh boy.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Avery hugged.

Nico: I've missed my squirrel girl.

Avery Doris: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Jackie, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, and Terra are heading to the palace ruins of Shang Tsung, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the next member of The Shitōshin, Jūra, and we're going to destroy that powerful and violent tiger daiyōkai.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the palace ruins of Shang Tsung, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the next member of The Shitōshin, Jūra, and we're going to destroy that powerful and violent tiger daiyōkai.

Inuyasha: So, we're going after Jūra, the next of the Shitōshin.

Sebastian Mendez: And he's located here in the palace ruins of Outworld's most treacherous sorcerer, Shang Tsung. Thank goodness you guys sent him and Quan Chi to The Black Gates when you guys destroyed Shao Khan last year.

Nico: Yeah, that soul-stealing sorcerer caused enough trouble for centuries.

Me: You got that right. Plus, we got word that Jūra also has the assistance of The Black Dragon Clan.

Lincoln: So, just like I did with The Red Dragon Clan yesterday when we went after Kyōra, I'll drain all of them dry of their life forces and souls.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army heading right for us: it was The Black Dragon Clan, one of the many enemies of The Earthrealm Defenders and one of Shao Khan's minions.

Lincoln: There they are.

Lincoln fired blasts of life-draining indigo energy which hit the troops of The Black Dragon Clan, and we saw the streams of indigo energy escape their eyes and mouths and the streams of indigo energy flowed into Lincoln's hand, the skin of the troops began to wither and their bodies dry up: Lincoln was absorbing their souls and life force. Suddenly, we saw two figures heading right at Lincoln, it was the two Black Dragon thugs, Kano and Kabal. Sebastian kicked them away.

Sebastian Mendez: You and Kabal aren't getting out of this, Kano. You still got to answer for what you did to Stryker.

Lincoln: Keep them alive, Sebastian, I'm almost done.

As soon as Lincoln was done, all the soldiers of the Black Dragon Clan were drained of their life forces and left as desiccated corpses, and he banished the souls to The Black Gates after draining them of their life energy. Then, he turned his attention to Kabal and Kano.

Kano: You've really made quite a mess and ruined our business deals with Shao Khan, now we got no choice but to waste you wankers.

Kabal: Your kids will also join you after we kill you and your bitches.

Lincoln: No one threatens my wives and my kids, Kabal, and that also includes you too, Kano.

Lincoln fired two blasts of indigo life-force draining energy which hit Kano and Kabal, and we saw the streams of indigo energy escape their eyes and mouths and flowed into Lincoln's hand, and their skin began to wither and their bodies began to dry up: Lincoln was absorbing their souls and life force. As soon as Lincoln was done, Kano and Kabal were drained of their life forces and they were both left as desiccated corpses, and he banished the souls to The Black Gates after draining them dry of their life energy and souls.

Jackie: Those thugs had some nerve threatening the lives of your kids and wives, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Once a thug always a thug. Now, let's get after Jūra.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with short light brown hair and golden yellow hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Gawayn, in her right hand is The Sword of Justice, and with her are the four girls.

Light Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away from that tiger demon before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Gina Gawain, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after that scumbag.

?: You shall all pay for what you did in killing me, Inuyasha!

We then saw our target, Jūra, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Sylvester: If it isn't Jūra, looks like the fight's about to heat up.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You knew this day would come, Jūra, and now, we'll see to it that you never come back to hurt Inuyasha, Kagome, and their friends ever again. Let's rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Jackie and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Jūra, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Jūra's stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, lightning powers along with his grey Sphere of Power, immense strength, speed, agility and reflexes, stamina, durability, superhuman regeneration factor, demonic magic, and demonic abilities, and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln proceeded to slice Jūra into a million pieces with a Wind Scar he fired from his massive greatsword and the demon was shredded apart and his soul was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the second of the Four Shitōshin put down, and two more to go. (To Gina Gawain) And it's so good to see you again, Gina Gawain.

Gina Gawain: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Gina Gawain and he hugged her, and Gina Gawain is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gina Gawain: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Gina Gawain, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Gawayn, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: That's awesome.

Lincoln: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gina Gawain is also a direct descendant of Gawain of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and nephew of King Arthur in the legends.

Me: Knew it.

Lincoln: I also made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips after our training, and Gina Gawain hates Scoots with a very blazing passion..

Inuyasha: Oh great, what did that old goat do this time?

Lincoln: One day, Gina and I along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Scoots, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired to kill us again. Gina and I went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Scoots into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could try to run us over, we fired chains of light magic which bound Scoots and tied her up. I called Luna, who showed up along with Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and the parents, and when we told them of what Scoots did, they were furious.

Lynn Sr.: We sure were, but Lincoln wasn't surprised that old goat would do this because of her many attempts to kill him, but in the end, her plan failed, and Scoots got sent back to the nuthouse again, and Gina and Lincoln casted a spell to make sure she couldn't try to come after us for revenge after she got thrown back in the nuthouse

Lincoln: Because messing with the descendant of Gawain of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: That old goat really caused a lot of trouble to all of Royal Woods.

Lincoln: All the revelations we'd heard proved that she was nothing more than a troublemaker and she had no remorse for everything she'd done. She heckled Lynn and everyone else around her, she caused people to fight for her own sick amusement, and on top of that, she always breaks the rules.

Varie: Which was the reason why that after Scoots got taken out of Sunset Canyon and placed in The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse years ago, I imposed a lifetime ban on her from Sunset Canyon.

Lincoln: And she was also banned from every single event in Michigan because of her habit of always starting trouble and heckling people, and now that you're here, Gina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gina Gawain in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Gina Gawain: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Gina Gawain's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Gina Gawain: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Gina Gawain.

Gina Gawain had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Nanase Shukumi, Hinase Shukumi, Yuise Shukumi, and Jyuku Jyuku from Sewohayami.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nanase Shukumi, Hinase Shukumi, Yuise Shukumi, and Jyuku Jyuku from Sewohayami.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nanase Shukumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nanase Shukumi and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Jūra, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in

Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal

Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi,

Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Nanase Shukumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nanase Shukumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nanase Shukumi, Hinase Shukumi, Yuise Shukumi, and Jyuku Jyuku with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was the next member of The Shitōshin, Jūra, the powerful and violent tiger daiyōkai, along with the Black Dragon Clan who wanted revenge on us for what we did to Shao Khan and his minions a year ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as him draining the life forces out of the foot soldiers of The Black Dragon Clan and doing the same to Kano and Kabal, and sending their souls to The Black Gates, and finally all of us beating Jūra down, and then, Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into the stomach of Jūra and sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, immense strength, agility and reflexes, endurance, stamina, durability, demonic magic, and abilities, and he made them his own, and then, slicing him to ribbons with a Wind Scar that killed him and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Gina Gawain have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so not only did you guys go after Jūra, but that tiger demon also had the help of the Black Dragon Clan, another of Shao Khan's minions who also got protected from getting sent to The Black Gates last year by that deranged Dark Sebastian.

Lincoln: Yep, and they were at the ruins of Shang Tsung's palace. Plus, look what we also got.

Lincoln unsealed a scroll, and inside it were scrolls of dark magic, books on forbidden black magics, dark artifacts, and all sorts of other black magic spellbooks, artifacts, weapons, and scrolls.

Nicholette Torrington: This is quite a treasure trove even more than The Church of Necrom's, but the dark artifacts they have paled in comparison to Shang Tsung's.

Then, Lincoln fired a Supernova Ball which went through a portal to the palace ruins and it hit and it destroyed the ruins of Shang Tsung's palace.

Lincoln: There we go, now that we cleaned out Shang Tsung's palace, I also reduced it to rubble.

Sonnya Blade: Along with the bodies of the Black Dragon Clan, and that was a nice job in killing Kano and Kabal, those two deserved to die.

Jax: We couldn't forgive those two for everything they've done, and they deserved it.

Lincoln: They caused tons of trouble on Earth and in Outworld by serving Shao Khan, along with Quan Chi and Shang Tsung, now both the Red Dragon and Black Dragon clans are gone for good.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Jūra along with the Black Dragon Clan and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Gina Gawain saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Gina Gawain: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Gina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gina Gawain: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Gina Gawain: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Gina, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gina Gawain: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of bellowing in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Hawk and Hank, the Hazeltucky Hockers and two of the enemies of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and those dumb gorillas were out to kill us again, but Lincoln and I flew at those jackasses and we beat them down and tied them up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Hawk and Hank and froze them in a block of ice, and then, Varie showed up with police vans, and the men loaded those frozen gorillas and they took them back to jail, and after they were unfrozen, they threw them back in prison.

Me: Those buttfaces got what they deserved for what they did.

Nico: Yeah, and their evil misdeeds got them the ultimate punishment along with Abby Sanchez and Ophelia Shroud.

Lincoln: Getting thrown in The Black Gates for all the trouble they each have caused us.

Lori: Abby Sanchez was a heartless homicidal monster who literally wanted Luan to suffer forever and Ophelia Shroud was a monster who wanted to take Dad's recipes and the secret of Lisa's inventions so she can take over the world, and Hawk and Hank were flat-out monsters.

Lincoln: Those good-for-nothing morons got what they deserved and they've done enough damage to us and to all of Royal Woods to last an eternity.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Kairen: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Kairen, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Madam Shyarly, Camie, Kairen, Hirameri, Seira, Mero, Adele, Sora, Luca, Nautica, and Nightbird, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

Later we were in the Simulator again.

Nico: It's back to Space Junk Galaxy!

Nicole: This time we're going to see you guys battle Tarantox.

Nico: Yep. Who wants to go with me on that one?

Ed: Me and Leni will go. (LAUGHS)

Leni: This will totes be fun Ed.

Loni: In that case I'll go too.

Nico: All right then.

They went in and Nicole got it underway and Nico and the group were back in Space Junk Galaxy.

Nico: We're here.

Ed: Where?

Nico: Here we are!

Ed: Oh.

Leni: This is totes an amazing place.

Loni: It sure is.

Ed: I'm the ice cream man.

Eddy: (on the radio) Shut up Ed.

Me: (On the Radio) Mission control to Nico you are clear for launch. Over.

Nico: Copy that mission control.

They got into a Launch Star and then…

WHOOSH!

They were off!

They were going to the big virus-shaped rock in the middle.

Nico: Stay alert, guys!

Ed: Okay.

Leni: Alert for what?

Nico: (FACEPALMS) Anything.

They went and smashed through the rock and then they saw a HUGE SPIDERWEB AND IT HAD A HUGE EGG! It hatched into TARANTOX!

It saw them.

Nico: Uhh nice spider.

Leni: Take this!

She shot bug spray at it in its eyes and it roared!

Nico: (gets out Vreedle Brothers' and Patty and Selma's Ridewatches) Let's start things off!

Nico activated them and fired beams of energy and blasted Tarantox!

Nico: YEAH!

Loni: Lets get this Spider!

Leni: YEAH! Good think I'm not scared of Spiders anymore!

Me: And you have Rhinosnorus and Nightmare to thank for that Leni.

Leni: I know!

Nico: Yeah!

Leni and Loni fired waves of Gravity Lightning and blasted Tarantox all over and it hit him a second time!

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Xenia: That's number 2 on him!

Loni: One more to go!

Nico: Yeah!

Then an Orbeetle flew in!

Me: Cool an Orbeetle!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Neat!

Orbeetle: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun!

Nico: Nina Cammiola! Whoa!

Qin: Awesome! Butterfly Queen Nina!

Me: You have cool nicknames for cool people Qin.

Qin: I sure do.

Orbeetle: I got one shot too.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Tarantox.

Ed turned into Edzilla!

Edzilla: ED SMASH SPIDER!

He bashed Tarantox and it released a final scream and then it exploded.

POOF!

The Power Star was freed!

Nico: There's the Power Star!

Nina Cammiola reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and had red clothes and had rainbow butterfly wings and had the kanji for butterfly in the middle of her forehead.

Nina Cammiola: That was so fun!

Nico: It was!

Leni: Me and Loni got it!

Ed: Lets do it!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

They went and High Five!

Leni: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nina Cammiola: When me and Nico pranked the Queen Bee girls. We pranked them by sprinkling their clothes with fairy dust from my wings and it caused them to break out in seafood allergy hives that were ugly and gross.

Nico: I remember that! They were called the Swollen Freaks of High School!

Qin: That was so funny! I even threw vinegar into their eyes and burned them really bad.

Laney: Ouch.

Nico and Nina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Nina.

Nina Cammiola: Me too Nico.

---

Later Poliwag was watching TV.

Zangief: (Russian Accent) Here are your chores for today, Comrade Poliwag.

Poliwag: Comrade Poliwag. I like that. But I don't like chores.

Nico: (Big Dad Voice) Poliwag listen to Zangief.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Sorry.

Poliwag: All right.

He saw the dishes piled up and the beds are a mess and more.

Poliwag: Oh boy. This will take all day. (Gets an idea!) I know!

Poliwag then went to Lisa's lab and got to work on an awesome robot.

Me and Nico were watching more TV.

Me: So far things have been very quiet.

Nico: Yep.

Sweetie Belle: Boy that is so good! Can I have more?

Fiona Foodon: Boy Sweetie Belle you sure are hungry. Okay.

She made more Buffalo Chicken Spaghetti.

Sweetie Belle was eating it all.

I went over.

Me: Boy Sweetie Belle you sure are hungry. That has to be the third bowl of pasta you've eaten.

Sweetie Belle: (Slurps) It's just so good.

We laughed!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) You sure love Fiona's food. Fiona makes some of the best food ever next to dad and Mary.

Me: She sure does.

Fiona Foodon: I know. But I'm glad Sweetie Belle loves my awesome buffalo chicken spaghetti.

Lincoln: Boy no kidding.

Meanwhile in the lab, Poliwag was working on an awesome robot.

Poromon: Poliwag, what are you doing?

Poliwag: Making a robot that will do all our chores easily.

Poromon: Cool!

Poliwag: Yep. You'll love this.

Poromon: Lemme guess. A robot version of you?

Poliwag: Nope. Even better.

When it was finished Poromon and Poliwag saw Poliwag's work stand up.

Poliwag: IT'S ALIVE! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Later we were helping Sweetie Belle clean up when suddenly…

ZOOM!

We felt something zoom passed us with incredible speed.

Me: What was that!?

Big Slammu: Flash, was that you?

Flash: No I was helping Lincoln with some of his homework. He needed to know the distance between Gotham Royal York and

Nairobi, Kenya.

Me: Oh.

We went into the kitchen and we saw all the piles of plates all cleaned, sparkling and stacked up neatly.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Whoa!

We went over and saw the dishes so clean and sparkly.

Me: Wow! All these dishes are really clean.

Then we heard cluttering and in the living room we saw everything put back and organized perfectly and more and everything was all shiny too.

Me: HOLY!

Nico: Wow!

Me: What in the world is cleaning up everything this fast?

Lola: GUYS!

We went into Lola's room and we saw a GEISHA GIRL ROBOT! She was moving with such incredible speed and cleaning everything with amazing speed and skill that it made it look like time was slowing down!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

Nico: What the fuck is that?!

Me: That is one FAST MOVING ROBOT!

I looked at it with my Data Eyes and saw that it was a robot that was built for taking care of chores and cleaning up and it looked like a Japanese Geisha Girl!

Me: Wow! That robot was built for doing chores. Whoever built it had remarkable and awesome skill.

Poliwag: Hey guys! Like my new robot I made?

Me: Whoa Poliwag you made this robot?

Poliwag: I sure did.

G1 Shrapnel: You built this?!

Lola: Poliwag that is amazing!

Poliwag: Yep. Say hello to the Ninja Chore Geisha 2000. She looks like a Ninja Geisha girl from Japan and she gets chores done with amazing speed and detail down to the last bit.

Me: That is so cool!

Nico: Poliwag that is amazing that you did this.

Poliwag: She is a completely flawless robot and will never go rogue ever.

Me: I remember seeing robots do that on TV. That was crazy. But this is awesome that you built her.

Lisa Loud: Wow! Poliwag that is a most impressively well built creation!

Dr. Light: I agree too. Poliwag you did an amazing job on that.

Poliwag: Thanks.

Horsea: I thought you were gonna build a robot clone of yourself.

Poliwag: Actually that was my backup plan. I thought of this one out of the blue.

We saw how fast it moved and it got all the chores done in less than five minutes!

Me: WOW! Poliwag that robot you made is awesome! It got all the chores done in 4 minutes and 32 seconds.

Lola: No kidding!

Nico: But YOU were supposed to do those chores.

Poliwag: I know but I didn't want to do them because it would take all day and with our missions to PokePark that we were doing it would take too long.

Me: He does have a point.

Eli: Yeah PokePark is in a lot of trouble right now.

Nico: That is true. But still Poliwag you need to learn some responsibility yourself and not let others do things for you.

Poliwag: I know.

Maria: This robot is still cool.

Me: It sure is. Well done to you Poliwag.

Poliwag: Thanks. I just call her with this remote control should the need come.

Poliwag handed the remote to Nico.

Nico: I'll use this only when necessary.

The robot was put in a special docking station for her.

Me: Wow! You sure thought of everything.

Poliwag: Yep.

?: That robot was well made.

We saw a Corviknight.

Me: Cool a Corviknight!

Qin: Awesome!

Brittney: This is another one of my favorite Pokemon.

Morpheus: Mine too.

Corviknight: (In a girls voice) I saw the robot move really fast and it was amazing.

Nico: Shayla Corvus! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and black clothes and had pitch black angel wings and had a sword of darkness in her hands and she had the kanji for Crow in the middle of her forehead.

Shayla Corvus: That was so awesome that you built that robot Poliwag.

Poliwag: It was and awesome to see you again Shayla!

Shayla Corvus: Same to you Poliwag.

G1 Bumblebee: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shayla Corvus: When me and Nico went and took down an evil cult of Satanists. They were called the Dark Order of Belial.

Brittney: Whoa! I've heard of them. They were a satanic cult who was made to bring the demon Belial to Earth and plunge it into 10,000 years of darkness and pain by killing all of humanity.

Nico: That was horrible!

Me: Yeah!

Shayla Corvus: Yep and we destroyed them all.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Shayla hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Shayla Corvus: Same here.

Pacifica: Does the robot have weapons?

Poliwag: Nope. Only built for just cleaning and housework. No programming.

Me: Wow!

Roll: That's in every way like how I am. That is awesome.

Me: It sure is Roll. But you are just as effective in combat like Mega Man is.

Roll: True.

Nico: Yeah.

Poliwag: Now to put her away

Me: You already did that.

Poliwag: Oh sorry.

Me: No worries.

The previous group came in.

Control Freak: Wow! The whole estate is spotless and sparkling clean.

Chillyfish: This has NEVER been this clean before.

Me: Long story on that guys.

Deadwood: Can me, Control Freak, Abomination, Chillyfish, Black Lance, Magma, Oculous, Stonedozer, New Wave and David Cain go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Needlenose: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Sly Cooper would love this one. Thieval and Eldegoss next.

Qin: Cool!

Sly Cooper: That is another one of my favorite kinds of Pokemon, Thieval.

Qin: Right up your ally too.

Me: I hope the next rescue is in the Haunted Zone for that one.

Shaggy: HAUNTED ZONE!? ZOINKS!

Me: I knew that would scare you Shaggy. Sorry we were in PokePark for Nico's rescue the first time and there is a zone there for Ghost Pokemon. I mentioned that it would scare the pants off of you.

Shaggy: Like wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure is and it has a scary haunted house there. Not the kind that Mystery Inc. Would like.

Lola: Yeah it was creepy.

Shaggy: It sure is. But We would not go there!

Nico: This time, no one's forcing you to go.

Me: Nope it's not your turn for a rescue.

Qin: Yeah.

Shaggy: Like thank goodness.

Me: Anyway Nico did we receive a call from Pikachu over in PokePark?

Nico: Pikachu 2 and the others are in the Crag Area. They just recruited a Tepig.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Then lets head over there.

Nico: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes, his Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Haxorus, the Axe Jaw Pokémon, and the Axe Jaw Pokemon is causing trouble in The Crag Area in the Power Zone. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got trouble. I just had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront today: it's Haxorus, the Axe Jaw Pokémon, and the Axe Jaw Pokemon is causing trouble in The Crag Area in the Power Zone.

We gasped.

Me: No doubt sent by Gothorita.

Nico: We'll deal with her when June 6th arrives and take her down.

Lincoln: First, we got to take down Haxorus. But, it won't be easy, Haxorus is a Dragon Type Pokemon with fairy and ice abilities, but we'll be ready for it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Maya Drusilla, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Maya Drusilla, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we take care of Haxorus.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Crag Zone and the Power Zone in PokePark to battle Haxorus.

Lincoln: We're so going to enjoy taking that Ax Jaw Pokemon down, and once we get done taking Haxorus down, you're next, Maya Drusilla.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) You better be ready to die, Maya Drusilla, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Haxorus.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to The Crag Zone in the Power Area in PokePark to battle Haxorus, The Axe Jaw Chandelier Pokemon and once we got done with taking down Haxorus, Lincoln, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Maya Drusilla of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to PokePark.

---

We arrived in the Crag Area and it was a mountain landscape zone.

Qin: Wow!

Abomination: This is the Crag Area? My kind of place!

Me: It sure is cool.

Lola: I'll say!

Camie: So awesome!

We then saw Pikachu 2 and Oshawatt.

Acid Storm: Hey, Pikachu!

Pikachu 2: You guys made it!

Nico: Like we would miss this.

Xenia: Same here. This is so fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Izzy Moonbow: This is so amazing!

Lola: Yeah it is.

Snivy: Don't forget me!

Me: Sorry. Awesome you're here too Snivy.

Qin: Yep.

Snivy: Thanks.

Diamond Tiara: You're welcome.

Lola: Yeah.

Tepig then came.

Magma: You must be Tepig. Awesome to meet a fellow Fire user!

Tepig: I sure am and same here. Awesome honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Same to you Tepig.

Ember (2023): It sure is awesome to meet a fire user.

Qin: Yep.

Tepig: Thanks. We could use your help.

Me: Something is going down in the Power Zone in Wish Park.

Tepig: How did you know?

Me: Lincoln's vision saw it.

Tepig: First, we need to fight Hydreigon in the Colosseum.

Bitstream: You think he's in cahoots with Haxorus?

Tepig: Oh he is.

Nico: Hydreigon is going to be in the M.O.E. For sure.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Tepig: Who gets to fight him?

Me: Natalie Griffin the Nine-Headed Dragon gene-slammer.

Qin: That's perfect.

Lola: Yeah!

We arrived at the Colosseum and it was all snowy.

Nico: This is the Colosseum? It's all snowy.

Tepig: This is it.

Qin: Wow nice place.

Natalie Griffin: I'm looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Okay Hydreigon come and get us!

Emboar: Let the Battle Tournament commence!

Hydreigon appeared.

Hydreigon: So, you guys came, huh? I was supposed to fight Scraggy. Whatever. No one's a match for me.

Natalie Griffin: I assure you I am stronger than I look!

Emboar: Let the Battle begin!

Stonedozer: Let's do this shit!

Natalie Griffin: Top this!

She fired 9 powerful elemental energy blasts and they were of fire, water, earth, wind, lightning, darkness, light, wood and metal and they hit Hydreigon and blasted him down and knocked him out in one blast!

Qin: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: Awesome job Natalie!

Lola: YEAH!

Everyone in the stadium was flabbergasted! Natalie defeated Hydreigon like he was nothing!

Scraggy then appeared.

Scraggy: Serves you right! Everyone, listen! I saw it with my own eyes! Hydreigon was taking Pokemon through a strange portal!

Me: That portal leads to Wish Park!

Hydreigon: I can't believe I got caught. I was planning to get Victini's Favour by winning the Battle Tournament. But instead, I'll have to get it with brute force!

Haxorus then jumped down!

Me: Haxorus!

Ren Krawler: So, you two are working together?!

Linehalt: We knew it!

Me: Yeah!

Hydreigon punched a wall, revealing a Postor Portal.

Me: There!

Haxorus: We were originally supposed to take Victini ourselves. But Gothitelle decided to do the job herself!

Girl Jordan: What for?!

Haxorus: (to Girl Jordan) She saw what that song of yours did. So now, she's upping her game!

Haxorus and Hydreigon went through the portal and it closed.

Hydreigon: We're not running away scared! In fact, we'll tell you how to open the portal. That way, you can bring the fight to me. I'll take you on anytime! You need to imagine power to open it. You'd better find a lot of really big friends to help you!

Me: Oh we are bigger than you think!

Nico: Lets do it.

David Cain: For the Crag Area, we have Bastiodon, Darumaka, Darmanitan, Scraggy, Croagunk, Bonsly, Dwebble, Crustle, Primeape, Ferroseed, Gible, Garchomp, Druddigon, Aipom, Breloom, Mandibuzz, Cubchoo, Beartic, Sawk, Throh, Boldore, Delibird, Geodude, Rhyperior, Swoobat, and Braviary.

Nico: Wow lots of good ones.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Lets call them in and help.

Nico: Right.

We did so.

Sid Arkale: Listen up. You heard Hydreigon.

Rubanoid: We need to think of power to open the portal.

Me: Lets go!

We concentrated and thought of ultimate power and more and then the portal opened!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: That did it!

We went through the Portal!

We arrived in the Power Zone.

New Wave: So this is the Power Zone?

Me: It's overflowing with intense energy.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I was expecting it to be an electric zone for lightning Pokemon.

Camie: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

G1 Venom: There they are!

Gothitelle was with them.

Gothitelle: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We meet again.

Hydreigon: Gothitelle. You remember, right? You promised to make us stronger if we helped you out!

Gothitelle: That's right. So, you need to defeat Team Loud Phoenix

Storm for that as well.

Me: HA! Good luck with that!

Snivy: To get stronger? So that's why they're helping out the Wish Park crew then.

Tepig: Hydreigon and Haxorus might be strong. But they don't like doing the work that you need to become stronger.

Oshawatt: No way are we losing to Pokemon like that!

Gothitelle teleported away.

Haxorus: If you want to fight us, you have to play the Attraction Gothitelle put me in charge of.

Me: And what pray tell is that!?

Haxorus: Power Bash. You have to defeat as many Pokemon as you can while avoiding bombs.

Oculous: Tepig can do that!

Me: Hey all of us can do that.

Bart: Except Homer because he is an Ape-Faced Butt Monster Who Eats Booger Sandwiches and also sucks. (LAUGHS) (750th Episode of the Simpsons)

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Homer strangled Bart and Lily tased him.

Haxorus: Hey! Break it up! Geez, how can we fight you guys if you're fighting each other?

Spinister: You… actually have a good point.

Me: Oh don't mind Bart and Homer. Its been like that for them for over 34 years.

Haxorus: Oh right! The iconic Homer strangling Bart gag. Sorry.

Me: Lets get this party started!

Haxorus: That's the spirit!

Black Lance: Let's do this!

Haxorus sent NUMEROUS POKEMON!

Most of them were Primeape!

Ash punched a Primeape!

Ash: That's for punching me all over the place and stealing my hat!

Ash kicked a few of them!

I kicked a bunch of Machamp!

Flywheels: I thought you were over that, Ash!

Ash: Some things I still have pent up rage for.

Me: Ape, Time for some Bananaquat Craziness!

Ape: You got it J.D.!

I pulled out a Bananaquat!

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

I pulled the stem and threw it and it hit a bunch of Pokemon and exploded and covered them all over in seeds and they grew NUMEROUS BANANAQUAT PLANTS!

Ape: BANANAQUATS!

Ape went at the Pokemon and bashed and pulverized them and ate bananaquats left and right!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Tepig: What's with Ape?

Chillyfish: You want the short version or the long one?

Tepig: Short.

Me: Ape goes cuckoo bonkers when he eats Bananaquat. Banana like fruits that grow once every 3 years.

Tepig: OH!

Me: We call it our secret weapon.

Tepig: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Watch this too.

Numerous MACHAMP CAME.

Nico pulled out a can of baked beans and popped it open and then he ate it and then pointed his butt at them and then…

SUPER MASSIVE LOUD FART!

THE TOXIC GAS FROM HIS LOUD FART KNOCKED THEM ALL OUT!

Poromon: I see bombs!

Me: I see them!

Eli: Time to return them to sender!

Eli used the Force and threw the bombs back and they hit the Pokemon and exploded all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

The Pokemon were all knocked down and out!

Nico: Clever!

Gothitelle: I HATE THAT TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Our auras flared up from her hate!

Qin: Thanks for the Power Boost!

Chomp Chest: Can I have some bananaquats too?

I gave him some and he went at the Pokemon and chomped them all over.

Qin: Take that!

Girl Jordan blasted the Gothitelle with water and Leeli blasted it all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Girl Jordan: That was for insulting us you clod!

Haxorus: Ok. So you cleared my Attraction. But you have to get past the two of us if you want to ring the Wish Bell!

Control Freak: I know just what to summon for this!

Control Freak then summoned Thardus from Metroid Prime Remastered!

Nicole: Thardus from Metroid Prime Remastered! Good choice.

Control Freak: Thanks.

Then Living Laser, Grizzly, Gearhead, Trapster, Batroc, Shade, Abra Kadabra, Ragdoll, Swordsman, and Trumbipular appeared.

Nico: Living Laser, Grizzly, Gearhead, Trapster, Batroc, Shade, Abra Kadabra, Ragdoll, Swordsman, and Trumbipular.

Living Laser: The Battle Tournament of the Crag Area sounds promising.

Me: It sure does.

Grizzly: We'll worry about that some other time.

Me: Yeah.

Gearhead: Saving the Pokepark comes first!

Qin: Yep.

Trapster: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Lava Zone.

Nico: We sure did.

Batroc: How hot was it?

Me: Not Valmorg hot but it was still fun.

Robo Blaze came.

Me: Robo-Blaze? But you already had your turn.

Robo-Blaze: I know that. But it's my turn for the Ranger Battle.

Qin: That makes sense.

Robo Blaze: Also, on my way here, I couldn't help but see a Dark Vortex above the Pokepark.

William: That doesn't sound good.

Me: Uh oh.

Qin: Hmm.

We got the battles underway.

---

Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Saber Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Raizen, Doll (Growl/ Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - Nico's rescue in the

Living Laser was first.

Living Laser: (to Megan) Nico's rescue was in the Lava Zone. I bet he was sweating like crazy!

Megan McCallister: Yeah they all were! It was really hot there. Not Valmorg hot but hot enough.

Shugesh: There was lava, fire and all kinds of hot things and Bokrua and team loved it.

Karla Grim: They sure did and Nico and team got through it all greatly.

Sailor Mustafar: They sure did and that was so fun.

Sailor Mon Calamari: It sure was and Lynn and Lola had an awesome time too with the attractions there.

Gina Carmilla: They sure did. Lynn especially because she was punching boulders from a boulder toss.

Touma: That was so cool seeing that happen.

Olivia Houou: It sure was!

Twilight Sparkle: Rainbow Dash said that was really awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was!

Spyro: But they won easily.

Living Laser: Wow! That was awesome! Lets do it!

Megan McCallister: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a black ranger for the Screech Owl!

Megan McCallister: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megan summoned her keyblade and it was for the stars! It was called THE STARS OF CANDRAKAR! They fired waves of stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Megaforce Rangers, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Us battling Another Another Flam-O-Burgers, Big Food, Meaches, Reuben, Glumburger Cheese, Foof N' Scoops, Stinky Cheese (Chowder), Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink and Patty & Selma.

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Nico, Mandee's team, Patty and Selma's team, and the others did good battling Another Another Flam-O-Burgers, Big Food, Meaches, Reuben, and Glumburger Cheese. And Another Foof N' Scoops, Stinky Cheese (Chowder), Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink and Patty & Selma.

Iron Man: Boy they sure did and that was so fun. But we honestly did not expect the Another Patty & Selma to be a hater of Homer because he was an idiot.

Korra: Yeah she hated everything that Homer did and she didn't realize that it was all because of his father.

Stella Copernicus: That was crazy. But Homer had no hand in the corruption of Springfield. Also we were amazed to hear that the other Anothers were all a gene-slammer for a girl that was slammed inadvertently with all the kinds of food in the world.

Grizzly: What!? How in the world did that happen!?

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Leni was playing around with Lisa's Food Transmogrification ray and she ended up getting Fiona Foodon slammed with all the food in the world. She turned her essentially into a walking all you can eat buffet. She had to go on a trip around the world and learn how to master her powers from all sorts of places and masters.

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: That is really amazing.

Troy Burrows: Albeit an accident it was still really awesome to see!

Rarity: It sure was darlings and Nico is loving her because of the awesome food she makes.

Sweetie Belle: No kidding! She made a bowl of Buffalo Chicken Spaghetti for me for lunch and man was it delicious.

Gill Grunt: That is an awesome angel of food for Lincoln.

Grizzly: Boy that is amazing! And she would make an awesome helper over at Lynn's Table and all kinds of great restaurants. Lets do it!

Iron Man: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned into a brown ranger for the Kodiak Bear!

Iron Man: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He summoned his Keyblade for Iron Man! It was called THE IRON AVENGER! They fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Huntik, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Batroc the Leaper was next.

Batroc: (to Captain America) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the palace ruins of Shang Tsung. How was it?

Captain America: It was really awesome and we were there to destroy what was left of Shang Tsung's evil forces. We destroyed the Black Dragon Clan and made them a forgotten memory.

Hannah Montgomery: Yeah that was so awesome and cool.

Gaku Hoshikawa: It sure was and we all were amazed by that.

Terramar: Those cretins had it coming.

Sailor Io: That was so fun and awesome.

Queen Serenity: It sure was amazing.

Dante Vale: It sure was and everyone had fun on that one.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) It was a really amazing adventure.

Zhalia Moon: That is for sure.

Sunset Shimmer: That was still a really fun adventure.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was. We heard about what happened and J.D. really clobbered Shang Tsung years ago.

Sunburn: That was an amazing adventure. J.D. brutally overpowered him and his followers. They were no match for him.

Batroc: WOW! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Captain America: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into the Red, White and Blue Ranger for the American Bald Eagle! The Mascot and Symbol of the United States 🇺🇸

Captain America then summoned his Keyblade and it was for Captain America. It was called THE FIRST AVENGER!

They fired waves of fire and Red, White and Blue energy and

smashed them down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Guardians of the Galaxy, Ninjago, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - Meeting Gina Gawain

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) I heard you guys met Gina Gawain. What's she like?

Rocket: You would like her. She is the descendent of Gawain of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and nephew of King Arthur in the legends.

Trapter: WOW! That is amazing!

Jasmine: And she is a powerful and skilled Swordsman and we all were excited to learn more about her.

Gloria Andrukhovych: We sure were and she is amazing at what she does.

Super Android 18: She sure is awesome.

Maria Cranberry: I agree there and her story is cool too.

Reika the Heat Dopant: Yeah it sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Gina, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gina Gawain: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of

The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of bellowing in the air, and we saw who it was: it was Hawk and Hank, the Hazeltucky Hockers and two of the enemies of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and those dumb gorillas were out to kill us again, but Lincoln and I flew at those jackasses and we beat them down and tied them up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Hawk and Hank and froze them in a block of ice, and then, Varie showed up with police vans, and the men loaded those frozen gorillas and they took them back to jail, and after they were unfrozen, they threw them back in prison.

Me: Those buttfaces got what they deserved for what they did.

Nico: Yeah, and their evil misdeeds got them the ultimate punishment along with Abby Sanchez and Ophelia Shroud.

Lincoln: Getting thrown in The Black Gates for all the trouble they each have caused us.

Lori: Abby Sanchez was a heartless homicidal monster who literally wanted Luan to suffer forever and Ophelia Shroud was a monster who wanted to take Dad's recipes and the secret of Lisa's inventions so she can take over the world, and Hawk and Hank were flat-out monsters.

Lincoln: Those good-for-nothing morons got what they deserved and they've done enough damage to us and to all of Royal Woods to last an eternity.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Trapster: Boy those jerkwads practically were trouble incarnate!

Star Lord: Yeah they sure were but they got what they deserved.

Gamora: Boy that is for sure.

Drax: I agree there myself.

Groot: I am Groot!

Mantis: No kidding and lie on that one.

Kai (Ninjago): No kidding there.

Fluttershy: Yes I agree too on that one.

Tornado Bolt: I think it's so awesome that those jerkwads got what was coming to them.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they sure did.

Stealth Elf: I agree there myself.

Trapster: Me too. Lets do it!

Rocket Raccoon: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He turned human and then turned into the Black and Grey ranger for the Raccoon.

Rocket Raccoon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Trapster: WOW! A Raccoon ranger! But isn't that…

Rocket Raccoon: A little redundant being a Raccoon myself? Yeah it is but I'm cool with it.

He summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Guardians of the Galaxy! It was called THE RACCOON TRIGGERMASTER! They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed them down.

---

War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, A.T.O.M. Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - Going back to Space Junk Galaxy to face Tarantox

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) Nico went back to Space Junk Galaxy to face Tarantox. Did he use a spider web?

War Machine: They sure did and they bashed that spider all over.

Thumbelina: It was really awesome.

Shirou Gou: You're not kidding there.

Sapphire Constantine: That was so awesome seeing them battle Tarantox.

Shino Sosaki: If Leni were still afraid of spiders though she would spray that ugly freak with bug spray.

Mahoro Shimano: Yeah she sure would.

Axel: That is for sure on that one.

Pinkie Pie: It was still a great battle though.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: And it's another member for you guys.

Sprocket: That's right.

Ragdoll: And a great member he will be. Lets do it!

War Machine: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into the SILVER MOOSE RANGER!

War Machine summoned his keyblade and it was for the Arsenal of War Machine! It was called THE WALKING WAR POWER! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas

# Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, Yin-Yang-Yo, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Poliwag making an awesome robot

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) Poliwag made an awesome robot. Please tell me it didn't go rogue!

Captain Marvel: No it sure didn't but that robot is really amazing to see. Poliwag calls it the Ninja Chore Geisha 2000. It is a really awesome and amazing advanced robot.

Cora Billingston: Yeah it looks like a Japanese Geisha Girl and it has amazing agility and speed and skills and it did all our chores in less than 5 minutes.

Swordsman: WOW! That is an awesome robot!

Enolas Wendy Marvell: We were amazed ourselves when we saw it.

Enolas Lucy Heartfilia: Yeah we sure were!

Universe 666 Opaline: (British Accent) That was a really magnificent and well built machine.

Kayara: It sure was!

Yin: That sure was cool.

Yang: You got that right.

Applejack: Boy howdy. Poliwag did a great job building it.

Apple Bloom: He sure did and it works perfectly. Even Lisa was impressed by it.

Flashwing: She sure was and we were amazed. Even Dr. Light was amazed and so was Rusty.

Swordsman: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Captain Marvel: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into red ranger for the Kudo Deer!

Captain Marvel summoned her Keyblade and it was for her! It was called CAPTAIN MARVEL'S CRUSADE OF INTERSTELLAR PEACE! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Cassidy, Kamen Rider Faiz, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - The Crag Zone is a mountain area

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) The Crag Zone is a mountain area. And are there any vehicles to use around here?

Thor: I don't see any vehicles thou can use. But yes the Crag Zone is amazing.

Uta: It sure was awesome to see.

Meadow Evans: We all were amazed by it.

Cleo: It sure was awesome to see.

Elastika: I thought so too and the Pokemon there are really awesome.

Z-Strap: That's for sure.

Cassidy: You're not kidding there.

Takumi: We all thought the Crag Zone was awesome ourselves.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was an awesome sight to see.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure.

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

Gearhead: Indeed. Lets do it!

Thor: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a purple ranger for THE GREY WOLF!

Thor summoned his Keyblade and it was called THE THUNDER OF THOR! They fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Hawkeye, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Juniper Lee, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - The Crag Zone is an awesome mountain zone

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) The Crag Zone is an awesome mountain zone. It's home to many powerful Pokemon.

Hawkeye: It sure is amazing and there are so many kinds of Powerful Pokemon.

Kevin (Samurai): They sure were something.

Hitoshi: That is for sure.

Blazewing Butterfly: I thought it all was amazing.

Ellie: Me too and it was cool.

Jesse Glenn: That is for sure.

Juniper Lee: They all have a powerful amount of strength that can smash rocks.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is! I think it's cool.

Whirlwind: It sure is.

Abra Kadabra: You got that right. Lets do it!

Hawkeye: HENSHIN!

ROBIN HOOD!

He turned into the Green Ghost Rider for the legendary ROBIN HOOD!

He summoned his Keyblade for S.H.I.E.L.D. and it was called THE MARKSMAN OF SHIELD! They fired waves of arrows, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, My Little Pony, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc- The Power Zone is a place for Powerful Pokemon

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) The Power Zone is a place for Powerful Pokemon. Perfect for insanely powerful Pokemon like Hydreigon and Haxorus.

Black Widow: It sure is intensely potent. And all the powerful Pokemon here are coming for a powerful fight.

Sento Kiryu: Yeah no kidding there.

Owl: But it will be awesome taking them on.

Falke: It sure will be fun.

Evil HERO Inferno Wing: And it will be an awesome challenge for all of us.

Honest: I agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle: All of these Pokemon are giving us a great challenge.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are and it's so awesome.

Applejack: YEEHAW! And we're not only facing them but we're freeing them from their brainwashing.

Rarity: We sure are and this is so fun too darlings.

Fluttershy: It sure is and it's getting really amazing.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it is!

Rainbow Dash: And we're kicking some butt big time.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure are and its awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure is awesome and it's fun.

King Solar: I'll say! I haven't had this much fun in years.

Solar Eclipsa: This is so fun.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: Yeah!

Shade: Boy you guys are having a lot of fun too. Lets do it!

Black Widow: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a black ranger with a red hourglass symbol on her arm and it was for THE BLACK WIDOW SPIDER!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE BLACK WIDOW OF SHIELD! They fired waves of elements and smashed them down.

---

She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Monster Allergy, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - Haxorus will be added to the ranks of the M.O.E.

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Haxorus will be added to our ranks. And so will Hydreigon.

She-Hulk: That is for sure and they both are going to be perfect for you guys.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye lads. They sure will.

Lila Slate: As long as we get to kick their buts after the battles.

Anna Antedeluvian: We sure will.

Bunnyx: It sure will be awesome and cool.

Vina Lexington: You got that right.

Zick: I love a good battle.

Elena Potato: I think it will be fun too.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yep this will be fun.

Gari: It sure will be good.

Blackout: Yeah it will.

Trumbipular: I agree there. Lets do it!

She-Hulk: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a green ranger for the African Elephant!

She-Hulk: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She-Hulk summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Muscles of the Female Hulk! It was called THE BRAWN OF SHE-HULK!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Sora, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Robo Blaze

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: Strange facing you guys like this. Usually it's Sora and his team for this.

Nico: I know and this will be fun.

May: It sure will be.

Sora: It sure will be fun.

Robo-Blaze: It sure will be. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

Weapons for the Crystal Brigade called Defenders and Protectors of The Crystal Gems, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the crystal gems etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed!

All: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morphers too!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Beast Morphers: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned the Beast X Blasters.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Robo Blaze and he was knocked down.

Nico: Robo-Blaze you have failed this world.

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Troy: You guys are tough.

Tsukasa: But we're much tougher!

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Tsukasa turned into Bioman Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Bioman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) MAGNET FORCE 6!

She summoned Magneto. Libra Zodiarts, Baboon (Skunk Fu), Mantis Deadman, Magnet Man EXE and Magne!

We went at the 2 Pokemon and blasted and smashed them all over!

Big Slammu, Zangief, G1 Shrapnel and Bumblebee used the Earth and Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Shrapnel's lightning antennae, Bumblebee's weapons and Big Slammu and Zangief's powers 100-fold.

Big Slammu and G1 Shrapnel: LIGHTNING WHALE SHARK BURST!

Zangief and G1 Bumblebee: RUSSIA BUMBLE STRIKE!

Video Game Goddess and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME LIGHTNING BLAST!

Great White Shark and Abomination: GREAT WHITE BLAST!

Water of Earth and Chillyfish: WATER OF EARTH BLAST!

Acorns and Planks of Jonny and Deadwood: ACORNS AND PLANKS BLAST!

Klutz and Retainers of Jimmy and Black Lance: KLUTZ BLAST STORM!

Light Spirits Power of the Digital World and Magma: LIGHT SPIRITS POWER BLAST!

Eyes of the Ice of the Digital World and Oculous: EYES OF ICE BLAST!

Clobbering Rocks of Thing and Stonedozer: CLOBBERING ROCK SHOWER!

Water of Maria and New Wave: WATER OF AQUAMARIA BLAST!

Light of Palutena and David Cain: LIGHT OF PALUTENA BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Nico, Eli, Lola and me: FIRESTORM OF POWER!

We fired waves of fire and energy.

Lincoln: PARTY GAME ELEMENT STYLE: PARASOL PLUMMET!

Jessica Shannon: PARTY GAME STING STYLE: MESSY MEMORY!

Peni Parker: PARTY GAME WEB STYLE: ACES HIGH!

Jessica Kaios: PARTY GAME FIRE STYLE: CHIP SHOT CHALLENGE!

Yuna Kamihara: PARTY GAME WATER STYLE: MARIO'S PUZZLE PARTY!

Toph: PARTY GAME EARTH STYLE: TREADMILL GRILL!

Tatsumaki: PARTY GAME WIND STYLE: ICE RINK RISK!

Sari Sumdac: PARTY GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: HIDE AND SNEAK!

They fired energy and element waves based on said games.

Lincoln and his harem: PARTY GAME SPIN MANIA!

They spun haxorus enough to make Haxorus puke And the blasts hit him and knocked him and Hydreigon down.

Haxorus: No! How are we gonna get stronger now?!

Nico: You don't need Victini's Favor to get stronger.

Hydreigon: What do you mean?

Nico: I mean, you both are powerful Pokemon on your own. If you join the Masters of Evil, you can both become even stronger. After you let Tepig ring the Wish Bell, of course.

Tepig: You got it.

He went and did so and the portal opened.

We got out.

Lincoln: Oh, here's my little retribution for what you three just did in threatening Girl Jordan and Leeli yesterday, Gothitelle, Gothorita, Gothita.

SLASH!

Lincoln slashed Gothitelle, Gothorita, and Gothita with his claws.

Lincoln: If you ever threaten my future wives like that again, I will do much worse to you three, got that?!

Gothitelle, Gothorita, and Gothita freaked out and ran away and teleported out of there not wanting to get Lincoln mad.

Luna: Yeah, that's right, keep running, you little snakes in the grass!

Nico: What they did in threatening Girl Jordan and Leeli yesterday, now they're really going to get in a lot worse trouble. Alright, awesome job, everyone, we've taken down Haxorus.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Maya Drusilla of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent)(Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Maya Drusilla, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Maya Drusilla, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Maya Drusilla, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Maya Drusilla: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Maya, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Rachel Truaigheaingeal's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and pink energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, succubi, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Socuteboss' Scottish Succubus Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Seductive Scottish Darkness Succubus Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Maya Drusilla, she left black and pink energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, succubi, and angels with every step.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Maya Drusilla, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Rachel Truaigheaingeal as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and pink energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are succubi, angels, and Ghostrick Socuteboss flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Maya Drusilla: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rachel Truaigheaingeal emerged, but she was changed forever.

SCOTTISH MUSIC PLAYS

Rachel Truaigheaingeal grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, darkness, light, succubi, Celtic Symbols, angels, and fallen angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Socuteboss emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on succubi earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Socuteboss with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rachel Truaigheaingeal has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fallen angels, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Socuteboss and a succubus surrounded by Celtic symbols, stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Rachel Truaigheaingeal felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink tips on the large black feathers and black bat wings grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Rachel Truaigheaingeal's massive Ghostrick Socuteboss' Scottish Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Archangel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rachel Truaigheaingeal's Ghostrick Socuteboss Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Angel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Ghostrick Socuteboss etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large pink Succubi heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink Succubi heads and below the pink Succubi heads is a large white angel head with pink gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Socuteboss' head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Ghostrick Socuteboss and the Succubus that said, "Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, Scotland's Succubus Angel of Darkness and Light, Younger Sister of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Cousin of Morrigan Aensland, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Master of The Succubus' Death Kiss, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Succubus, Destroyer of Maya Drusilla of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Cousin of Morrigan Aensland, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Succubi, and Angels"

レイチェル・トゥルーアイギアル、ゴーストリック・エンジェル・オブ・イタズラのジーン・スラマー、スコットランドの闇と光のサキュバス・エンジェル、ウルスラ・トゥルーアイギアールの妹、モリガン・アーンスランドのいとこ、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、マスターのマスターサキュバスのデス・キス、多くの友人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・ローラの粉砕者、サキュバスの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのマヤ・ドルシラの破壊者、モリガン・アーンスランドのいとこ、破壊者にして悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして闇、光、サキュバス、天使のマスター

Rachel Truaigheaingeal has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK SUCCUBUS-SUCCUBUS-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SCOTTISH CELTIC SUCCUBUS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SOCUTEBOSS ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT SCOTTISH CELTIC SUCCUBUS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT SCOTTISH CELTIC SUCCUBUS LOVE!

We were amazed by Rachel Truaigheaingeal's Super Angel-Ghostrick Socuteboss-Succubus-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Maya Drusilla saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Rachel Truaigheaingeal with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Rachel Truaigheaingeal fired a powerful barrage of black and pink energy blasts, stars, Celtic symbols, darkness, light, succubi, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) This is truly amazing, lads, now Rachel's transformed into her Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form.

Lincoln: Indeed she has, Morrigan.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) So incredible.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Scottish Celtic Darkness Light Scottish Celtic Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel and Divine Scottish Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel Love) (Scottish Accent) I hadn't forgotten when Ursula transformed to fight Ophelia when that monster showed her face. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal transformed into Super Angel-Ghostrick Angel of Mischief-Succubus-Fallen Angel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celtic Succubus Darkness Light Ghostrick Mischief Angel of Divine Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Succubus Darkness Light Ghostrick Mischief Angel Justice and Divine Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Succubus Darkness Light Ghostrick Mischief Angel Love and she unholstered her Ursula Truaigheaingeal's Ghostrick Angel of Mischief Celtic Darkness Light Succubi Fallen Angel Greatsword of Celtic Darkness Succubi Fallen Angel Justice from her back.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Fallen Angel Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel and Divine Celtic Darkness Light Celtic Fallen Angel Ghostrick Succubus Mischief Angel Love) (Scottish Accent) Don't think I'm staying out of this fight.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Maya Drusilla, now it's time we put you down for good!

Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Lincoln, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and Crash Bandicoot went after Maya Drusilla, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Maya Drusilla and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Maya Drusilla mad.

Maya Drusilla: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Maya Drusilla's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Maya Drusilla ran at Lincoln, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Maya Drusilla's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Maya Drusilla of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Maya Drusilla was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Rachel Truaigheaingeal's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, and massive black angel wings and bat wings are permanent.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) That's one down and eleven of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash and Ursula.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rachel.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) Same here, little sis.

Crash Bandicoot and Ursula Truaigheaingeal went back to us, and suddenly, Rachel Truaigheaingeal wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rachel Truaigheaingeal's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Socuteboss flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field as and the sound of Celtic Music played behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rachel Truaigheaingeal absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call an awesome fight of succubi angels against a demonic and dangerous vampire, Lincoln, Rachel, Ursula, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Maya Drusilla in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Maya Drusilla's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Gwalchavad.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Gwalchavad, Gabrielle Galahad, and you guys will love meeting her, Gabrielle Galahad is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gabrielle Galahad is also a direct descendant of Galahad of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Galahad, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and known for his gallantry and purity as the most perfect of all knights in the legends.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gabrielle Galahad hates that unibrow bully pest, Becky Blickensderfer, with a very blazing passion. One day, Gabrielle and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Becky Blickensderfer, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Gabrielle Galahad and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Becky Blickensderfer into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could try to run us over, Lincoln and Gabrielle fired chains of light magic which bound Becky Blickensderfer and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Not this time, I called Ronnie Anne and her family, and when we told them of what that pest tried to do to us, they were furious.

Me: Should've known that pest would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, I was surprised that pest tried to kill me, but because of her many attempts to hurt Ronnie Anne and her friends, now she really crossed a huge line, but in the end, her plan failed, and we sent her flying back to Great Lakes City with a nasty punch we gave her, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Gabrielle and I casted a spell to prevent her from trying to come back to Royal Woods to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Galahad of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: That pest really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't even know when to quit, but her plan also earned her the vengeance of my family. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Scarlett Dragomir.

Ellie Elsher: Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

?: Impressive.

We turned and gasped. There was a Darkrai there!

Me: Darkrai!

Nico: Darkrai! You're the boss of Wish Park?!

Darkrai: Very spirited. I can feel the power of your strong will. How about it? Would you like to join us? We will gather all of the Pokemon and create a perfect and eternal world.

Nico thought hard about his answer.

Nico: Darkrai, I know that you're doing all this just because you're lonely. And for that, I'm sorry. But making Pokemon stay here against their will isn't the answer. It's not too late though. Stop all this and we'll gladly be your friends.

Darkrai: An offer to counter my own. Tempting. But I can't stop my plans now. You may have the Crag Area Pokemon. However, an exchange must be made.

Darkrai revealed a captured Piplup.

Pikachu 2: Piplup!

Darkrai: Do not worry. He is unharmed. But to win him back, you must find your way to Wish Palace after clearing the final Zone.

Nico: We WILL do that. But my offer still stands.

Darkrai: As does mine. So, we're at a stalemate.

Darkrai then teleported away with Piplup.

Nico: All according to plan.

Me: So Darkrai is behind this. This isn't the Darkrai we know from when we battled Dialga and Palkia.

Nico: No this is different. But my plan is to stop Darkrai at Wish Palace. And Piplup is going to lead us to him.

Me: Very crafty.

Victini: Thanks for saving me!

Shade: But Darkrai has Piplup now.

Abra Kadabra: At least Piplup can't be brainwashed now.

Ragdoll: (sees Nico thinking) You okay, Nico?

Nico: I just can't help but feel bad for how lonely Darkrai is.

Me: I feel the same way for him.

Swordsman: Hey, I don't blame you. That's the reason why he's doing this.

Me: Yeah he just wants friends.

Trumbipular: (to Girl Jordan and Leeli) I know they threatened you two and all. But even you girls must feel sorry for Gothitelle, Gothorita, and Gothitelle. They're pretty much the only friends Darkrai has.

Girl Jordan: Yeah we feel the same way.

Leeli: But we'll find a way to help them.

Lola: We all will.

Nico: Yeah. For now lets head home. Great job today everyone!

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and fun adventure. Home you liked it.

Me: We all did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 3 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance and Hazel Ikos and Angel, Angel (Fairy Tail), Kevin 11, Screaming Death, Contemptra and Blazing Skull and we're going to the Haunted Zone and we're going to investigate the haunted mansion there as well as battle Another Vulture Ghosts, Another Guys In White, The Extreme Ghostbreakers, Masters Blasters, The Groovy Gang and Scaredy Cat, Angel (Fairy Tail) and Angel (Teen Titans). Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Thieval and her name is Remmie Rogan and she has quite a story to tell.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Ellie Elsher, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Specter, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Scarlett Dragomir

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Manistee, Michigan, and we're going to destroy the next member of The Shitōshin, Gōra, and we're going to destroy that powerful turtle daiyōkai. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Gabrielle Galahad, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Gwalchavad, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're also going to love hearing this: Gabrielle Galahad is also a direct descendant of Galahad of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and known for his gallantry and purity as the most perfect of all knights in the legend. Lincoln made her a purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gabrielle Galahad hates that unibrow bully pest, Becky Blickensderfer, with a very blazing passion. One day, Gabrielle and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Becky Blickensderfer, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired to kill Lincoln. Gabrielle Galahad and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Becky Blickensderfer into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could try to run them over, Lincoln and Gabrielle fired chains of light magic which bound Becky Blickensderfer and tied her up. Lincoln called Ronnie Anne and her family, and when they told them of what that pest tried to do to them, they were furious. Lincoln was surprised that pest tried to kill him, but because of her many attempts to hurt Ronnie Anne and her friends, now she really crossed a huge line and she also earned the vengeance of the entire Loud Family, but in the end, her plan failed, and we sent her flying back to Great Lakes City with a nasty punch we gave her, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Gabrielle and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from trying to come back to Royal Woods to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Galahad of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Part 4 is gonna be in the Tech Zone and for the Flying Zone. Get ready for some fun there.

See you next time.

# PokePark Part 4

Tech and Flying Zones

---

In the Haunted Zone of PokePark was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance and Hazel Ikos and Angel, Angel (Fairy Tail), Kevin 11, Screaming Death, Contemptra and Blazing Skull and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy this place gives me the creeps.

Qin: Me too.

Lola: Yeah. Scary.

Lucy: I like it. I think it's perfect for me and the Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: I was just about to say the same thing.

Camie: This place is a Ghost Pokemon haven.

Skyla: It sure is.

Eli: Too bad Danny Phantom isn't with us for this one.

Me: Yeah he would love it.

Varie: He sure would.

Skyla: Yeah.

Nico: Skyla, I want to thank you, Angel, and your teams for coming today.

Skyla: Anytime Nico. This will be so fun.

Rinka: It sure will.

Nico: Rinka, what do you like to do in your free time?

Rinka: I teach dance classes. I like dancing and think it's so awesome and graceful.

Laney: That is so awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: That is an awesome idea to spend free time.

Lola: I agree.

Camie: Yeah.

Rinka: Dancing makes me feel free.

Poromon: We like to dance too.

Rinka: I know. It's so awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah. It sure is fun.

Qin: Dancing is always cool.

Fluttershy: It sure is great to dance.

Lola: I agree.

Nico: Yeah. Boy yesterday in the Power Zone was brutal.

Me: It sure was. But now we know who is behind all this. It's the legendary Darkrai.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Charmander: And you're saying Piplup is in his clutches?!

Me: I'm afraid so.

Nico: Yeah but it's part of my plan. We're going to have Piplup lead us to Darkrai.

Xenia: Yeah.

May: Nico told us and it will be perfect.

Chikorita: There's also that Dark Vortex that's above the Pokepark.

Me: It's a space-time rift. It's the result of Darkrai using those portals. It's going to destroy both PokePark and Wish Park.

They gasped!

Nico: Are you sure?

Me: Yes I am positive. I did an analysis on it and it's like a black hole.

Nico: Not good

Maria: It's not big enough to destroy Pokepark and Wish Park yet. But we'll find a way to stop it.

Me: I do have an idea but it's in the development stages. If we can fire a tachyon laser into that vortex we can stop the Schwarzschild Radius of the vortex and close it.

Nico: That just might work.

Me: Yeah. But one thing is for sure. We got to destroy all those portals.

Xenia: I agree.

Nico: I agree there. They are ripping holes into the fabric of time and space and causing an imbalance and we got to stop it.

Pikachu 2: Me, Oshawatt, Snivy, and Tepig will go to the Tech Area to see if we can find an alternative solution.

Me: Okay.

Lisa Loud: And I'll get the laser developed and ready to fire.

Nico: Okay. But first the rescue.

Qin: Oksy.

We arrived at the haunted house.

Me: Boy looks like this house hasn't been used in years.

Xenia: Yeah.

Brittney: I love a good haunted house.

Nico: There are 3 Attractions here. One is outside. Two are inside the house.

Me: Lets find out what they are.

Pikachu 2: You will like them.

Me: Brittney, Lucy and Haiku will do them.

Lola: Yeah.

Pikachu 2: The Attraction outside is Tangrowth's Swing-Along.

Laney: I'll do that one.

Nico: Okay.

Pikachu 2: You'll like that one Laney. Follow me.

We went and found Tangrowth.

Tangrowth: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome.

Qin: Awesome to meet you Tangrowth.

Tangrowth: All you have to do is swing with the vines and cross the finish line at a specific time.

Me: Like swinging on vines in the jungle.

Tangrowth: That's right.

Lola: Yep.

Laney: That will be easy. Here we go.

Laney got ready.

Pikachu 2: How about I go as well?

Laney: Sure.

Tangrowth: Okay.

They got ready.

Nico: Here we go.

Tangrowth: GO!

Laney swung fast and got to the finish line in 3.2 seconds!

Me: WHOA! That was fast!

Qin: WOW!

Laney: WOOHOO!

Pikachu 2 swung… but crashed into a Honchcrow!

CRASH!

Me: OOOH! Ouch!

Poromon: No kidding.

LANEY WINS!

Honchcrow: It's okay. Probably should've watched where I was flying.

Pikachu 2: No worries.

Laney: That was so fun!

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah!

Laney: That was cool though!

Nico: It sure was.

Pikachu 2: Alright. Let's go inside. Try not to freak out.

Me: Don't worry. We faced ghosts and monsters many times before.

Xenia: We sure have.

We went up to the door and it opened and we went in and it was an old run down house.

Me: Hello?

Eli: Anyone home?

We saw that it was an old place.

Me: Wow looks like no one has been in here for years.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: I'll do that one.

Me: Go for it.

We went and found Dusknoir.

Dusknoir: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome.

Lola: Awesome to be here.

Lucy Loud: This will be fun.

Dusknoir: All you have to do is cross the finish line in a specific amount of time.

We saw that she had to plow through walls too.

Lucy Loud: This will be easy.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Dusknoir: I hope you're ready.

Lucy: I am.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

GO!

Lucy ran fast and then plowed through numerous walls and got to the finish line in 10 seconds!

Nico: Way to go Lucy!

Me: YEAH!

Lucy: Thanks guys.

LUCY WINS!

Me: Awesome Lucy!

Pikachu 2: The basement is where we'll find Rotom.

Me: Lets go.

We went down to the basement.

Xenia: Creepy.

Lola: Oh boy.

Nico: Hello?

We looked around.

Me: Anyone here?

We then saw a figure and it was Rotom!

Qin: Rotom!

Rotom: Welcome, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Glad to be here Rotom.

Qin: Awesome place.

Rotom: Thanks.

Lincoln: Whatever Attraction you have, I'll play it

Rotom: Excellent!

Qin: Go for it Lincoln!

Me: Yeah!

Rotom: For my Spooky Shoot-'em-Up, you have to shoot at several Ghost Pokemon to gain points

Lincoln: That's perfect! I'm Going GHOST!

He turned into LINCOLN PHANTOM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Rotom: That's the spirit!

The challenge got underway.

Pikachu 2: Don't forget your electric powers!

Lincoln: Don't worry. I won't.

GO!

Lincoln fired ecto rays and lightning blasts at the Ghost Pokemon that appeared left and right and blasted them all over with great accuracy.

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: GO LINCOLN!

Anna Anyanova: OH YEAH!

Lincoln fired blasts and REALLY Raked in the points. When it was done Lincoln got a score of 502,300 points!

LINCOLN WINS!

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: YEAH! Nice one Lincoln!

Nico: Eli, sense for Swartz's creations.

Eli: Already did and we have interesting ones. We have Another Ghost Vultures, Guys In White, The Extreme Ghostbreakers, Masters Blasters and The Groovy Gang and Scaredy Cat, Angel (Fairy Tail) and Angel (Teen Titans)

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! 4 Ghost Hunting Groups, Ghosts and 2 Angels.

Nico: Sounds confusing for the last 2.

Angel (Teen Titans): I know.

Maria: Who do we call in for the first five?

Me: Shayla Corvus, Riley Viola, Rachel Gothika, Zhalia Xemnas and Adrienne Camazotz.

Nico: All masters of Darkness. I like that. Fitting too.

Me: Yep. Guys in White are like Men in Black, The Extreme Ghostbreakers are like Ghostbusters, And the Groovy Gang and Scaredy Cat are like Scooby Doo and Mystery Inc.

Nico: That is crazy. And Masters Blasters from what I heard were made by Vlad Masters years ago during the Disasteroid fiasco.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Also I'm amazed the M.O.E. Recruited the Guys in White. Years ago we took them down and got them arrested.

Me: Yeah we sure did. After they captured the ghost of one of the presidents.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Then in swirls of darkness came Shayla Corvus, Riley Viola, Rachel Gothika, Zhalia Xemnas and Adrienne Camazotz.

Rachel Gothika: Hey, guys!

Nico: You guys made it.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Also I sense that All of the ANOTHERS minus Angel (Fairy Tail) Are one person!

We gasped!

Me: This will be interesting.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: It sure will.

Eli: And they are both Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This will be interesting.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Ghost Vultures, Guys In White, The Extreme Ghostbreakers, Masters Blasters and The Groovy Gang and Scaredy Cat, and Angel (Fairy Tail).

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Me: It'll be just like old times.

Another Ghost Vulture: (In a girls voice) Except different.

Lincoln: Wait that voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with pitch black hair, pitch black clothes and blue eyes and had black angel wings and a sword of darkness and she had the kanji for darkness in the middle of her forehead.

Lincoln: Ashley Zeras! So the Zeras Twins are the Anothers.

Ashley Zeras: That's right. Me and my sister Allie are the Twins of Archlord Zeratos. I am the gene-slammer of Darklord Zeratos.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: I haven't seen you both since you were 17.

Ashley Zeras: I know. It has been a while.

Lincoln: The Zeras Twins have protected me from Killjoy Huggins. He made Laney's life a nightmare and destroyed her book club, her art club and even destroyed Lana's handyman club.

We gasped!

Applejack: Why that low-down no good varmint!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Damn Chase Young!

Lola: Yeah!

Ashley Zeras: I heard abut Chase Young doing all that. What a jerk.

Lola: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. Is the Another Angel of Teen Titans friendly or hostile?

Ashley Zeras: Friendly and it's my sister Allie as I'm sure you guessed.

Me: Yeah Lincoln gave the hint away.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But it's cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies outside had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Then the girls blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Another Angel of Teen Titans is next.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Lets head outside next.

We went outside.

Nico: I see something. Up in the sky!

We saw a figure and it was a dark version of Angel! It was ANOTHER ANGEL (Teen Titans)!

Me: Whoa! Another Angel!

Angel (Teen Titans): Boy this is awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

She landed.

Lincoln: Allie Zeras?

Another Angel: That's right Lincoln. Awesome to see you again.

She reverted back and was a girl with golden yellow hair, blue eyes and haad the kanji for light in the middle of her forehead and she had yellow angel wings and yellow and green clothes and had a sword of light.

Lincoln: Awesome to see you again Allie.

Allie Zeras: Same here.

Me: If I had to guess you are the gene-slammer of Archlord Zeratos.

Allie Zeras: That's right.

Ashley Zeras: I told them sis.

Me: Wow! The Zeratos Twins of Light and Darkness. That is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Kaito: (Gets out Zyuranger Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jet Sword.

Allie Zeras: Actually no he didn't. He knew that me and Ashley had intense power as Lincoln's guardian angels and that we can tear him apart with ease.

Me: Even Swartz was terrified of the Divine Power of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Xenia: Yeah they are a true force to be reckoned with.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah we do have a tremendously strong level of power.

Allie Zeras: That is for sure.

Maria: First, backup! (TURNS DIAL) SMOKING FURY 6!

She summoned Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Katherine, Ol Faceful, Lehvak and the Elemental Farting Bandits

Nico: OH YEAH!

Patty: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Light you Patty & Selma?

Selma: Oh sure.

They got out cigarettes and I flicked my finger and formed a flame on my thumb and they lit their cigarettes and puffed them.

Allie Zera: This will be fun!

She turned into Another Teen Titans Angel.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Gear) How do you like the Haunted Zone?

Geiz: (gets out Jetman gear) Is it too spooky for you?

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor

Another Angel: I have never been too fond of haunted houses like my sister has.

Me: I see.

Nico: Lets spread our wings! (ACTIVATES BOTH ANGEL'S RIDEWATCHES)

He grew white angel wings and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Time for some alien and dragon power! (ACTIVATES KEVIN 11 AND SCREAMING DEATH'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for some flaming love! (ACTIVATES CONTEMPTRA AND BLAZING SKULL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and hearts and smashed her down.

Rinka: Feel the wings of power! (ACTIVATES ANGEL (FAIRY TAIL'S RIDEWATCH)

She spread wings and fired waves of light from them.

Then Carly's team consisting of Bui, The Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, Dark Voltaik, J.P. Cubish and Gillmarda came!

Nico: Your team is awesome Carly.

Carly Atlas: Thanks! This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Carly Atlas: I know. It's confusing that the Angels in our ranks have the same name

Angel (Teen Titans): Yeah it sure is. But my real name is Angel Lopez.

Angel (Fairy Tail): And my real name is actually Sorano.

Nico: That does make sense.

Qin: Yeah.

Then a figure swooped in and swiped something from Another Angel.

We saw that it was a Thievul!

Me: Cool! A Thievul!

Nico: Whoa!

Thievul: (In a girls voice) I actually like being a Thievul and it makes me swift and fast.

Nico: Remmie Rogan! Whoa!

Qin: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had brown eyes and had dark brown clothes and had brown angel wings and had a brown scythe in her hands.

Remmie Rogan: Looks like my fun is about to be really good. Good to see you again Nico and you too Qin. I got this for my friend Lori.

She held up a jeweled Sheikh Cell Phone from Dubai Worth Thousands.

Remmie Rogan: And yes my friend is Lori Loud. I'll tell you more later.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Angel down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and we brought Allie Zeras over.

She had a headache.

Me: Wait a second. I thought you looked familiar. You're the most notorious cat burglar thief in the world next to the Cooper Clan.

Reggie Rogan: That's right. Like the Cooper Clan, I come from a long line of master thieves and my family stole from all kinds of dangerously powerful criminals all over the world and me and my ancestors amassed an amazing treasure of wealth on an uncharted island.

Lola: That is cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Reggie Rogan: Yep. For thousands of years my ancestors wrote down our adventures and thieving moves and styles in an ancient book like the Cooper's did and we always get the job done. And after we swipe the loot of the criminals we beat them up and deliver them to the cops. After all there's no challenge, no honor, no fun and no glory stealing from ordinary people.

Me: Wow! Just like how Sly Cooper and his family did it.

Camie: Awesome.

Me: But how do you know Lori Loud?

Nico: I was just about to ask the same thing.

Reggie Rogan: Me and Lori met in a chat room years ago and we became good friends. I told her about how I do all kinds of great jobs all over the world stealing from criminals and all that and how me and Nico did all sorts of awesome jobs taking them down.

Lola: That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Rinka: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Reggie Rogan: When me and Nico went after a crook that stole the largest emerald in the world, The Colombian Empress.

Me: WHOA! That's the largest ever emerald ever found. It's as big as a car and it's a priceless emerald.

Nico: Yeah! We swiped it and busted the bad guys. You wouldn't believe how many bad guys me and Reggie busted together before I joined the team and how much of their loot we took.

Me: I can only speculate but that explains why so many jails all over the planet are full to the rafters.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Reggie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Reggie Rogan: Same here Nico. Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Zoe, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, and Guardian Eatos are heading to Manistee, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to destroy the next member of The Shitōshin, Gōra, and we're going to destroy that powerful turtle daiyōkai.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Manistee, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy the next member of The Shitōshin, Gōra, and we're going to destroy that powerful turtle daiyōkai.

Inuyasha: Yeah, we'll make him pay.

Me: And we now have no interruptions from The Black and Red Dragon Clans.

Nico: We brought an end to those two along with the last of Shang Tsung's forces yesterday.

Lincoln: You got that right. But, we also got to watch it here in Manistee, this city also tends to have thugs here, but not as numerous as the gangs in Detroit, but they're still just as dangerous.

Zoe: Like the one heading right for us.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army local Manistee thugs heading right for us, and they were out for our blood.

Lincoln: Good eye, Zoe.

Lincoln fired blasts of life-draining indigo and blood red energy which hit the massive army of local Manistee thugs, and we saw streams of indigo and blood red energy escape their eyes and mouths and the streams of indigo energy flowed into Lincoln's hand, the skin of the troops began to wither and their bodies dry up: Lincoln was absorbing their souls and life force, along with their blood, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the army of Manistee thugs were drained of their life forces and blood and were left as desiccated corpses, and he banished all their souls to The Black Gates after draining them of their life energy and blood.

Sebastian Mendez: Jeez, I knew there were thugs who were just plain bad, but those out for blood, they are the worst.

Nico: Which is why we always need to strike them before they do, and we need you and Drakus to talk out your feelings.

Sebastian: I know. Drakus, I get that you tend to be crazy and do some insane things and I proved to be violent and remanding when you get some crazy ideas, but more to the point, we both are heroes and we have to work together to maintain peace.

Drakus: I get that I am rather insane and crazy, but you're right, we're heroes and we have to work together for the common good.

Lincoln: Wow, you guys resolved it, and none of you crossed fingers, nice one.

Me: They came to an understanding, but of course, Sebastian's still going to reprimand Drakus in the case he gets too crazy.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a purple coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Gwalchavad, in her right hand is The Sword of Justice, and with her are the eight girls.

Purple-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away from that turtle demon before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Gabrielle Galahad, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after that scumbag.

?: You shall all pay for what you did in killing me, Inuyasha!

We then saw our target, Gōra, and boy, was he pissed off big time!

Sylvester: If it isn't Gōra, looks like the fight's about to heat up.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You knew this day would come, Gōra, and now, we'll see to it that you never come back to hurt Inuyasha, Kagome, and their friends ever again. Let's rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his

Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Zoe and her team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Gōra, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Gōra's stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, lightning powers along with his purple Sphere of Power, immense strength, speed, agility and reflexes, stamina, durability, superhuman regeneration factor, demonic magic, and demonic abilities, and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln proceeded to slice Gōra into a million pieces with a Wind Scar he fired from his massive greatsword and the demon was shredded apart and his soul was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the third of the Four Shitōshin put down, and now, only Ryūra remains. (To Gabrielle Galahad) And it's so good to see you again, Gabrielle Galahad.

Gabrielle Galahad: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Gabrielle Galahad and he hugged her, and Gabrielle Galahad is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his

familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gabrielle Galahad: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Gabrielle Galahad, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Gwalchavad, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: That's awesome.

Lincoln: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gwalchavad is also a direct descendant of Gabrielle Galahad is also a direct descendant of Galahad of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and known for his gallantry and purity as the most perfect of all knights in the legend.

Me: Knew it.

Lincoln: I also made her a purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips after our training, and Gabrielle Galahad hates unibrow bully pest, Becky Blickensderfer, with a very blazing passion.

Inuyasha: Oh great, what did that pest do this time?

Lincoln: One day, Gabrielle and I along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Becky Blickensderfer, and she'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired to kill Lincoln. Gabrielle Galahad and I went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Becky Blickensderfer into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could try to run us over, we fired chains of light magic which bound Becky Blickensderfer and tied her up. I called Ronnie Anne and her family, and when we told them of what that pest tried to do to us, they were furious.

Nico: What a pest!

Lynn Sr.: Lincoln was surprised that pest tried to kill him, but because of her many attempts to hurt Ronnie Anne and her friends, now she really crossed a huge line and she also earned the vengeance of the entire Loud Family, but in the end, her plan failed, and they sent her flying back to Great Lakes City with a nasty punch they gave her, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on them, Gabrielle and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from trying to come back to Royal Woods to hurt them.

Lincoln: Because messing with the descendant of Galahad of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Me: That little pest really caused a lot of trouble to all of Great Lakes City.

Lincoln: It's no surprise Ronnie Anne and her friends and family hated her, she was trouble with a capital T.

Ronnie Anne: And her friends were no better, they also caused trouble for everyone in Great Lakes City, Becky thought she could get away with whatever she wanted, but no. Principal Valenzuela made her choice to expel her and her friends last year after what they've done, and she repeatedly caused trouble on some of your rescues, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Which is why if she ever does try to break out again, that unibrow pest's getting that ugly eyesore of a unibrow ripped off her face and turned into a gold statue forever, and now that you're here, Gabrielle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gabrielle Galahad in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Gabrielle Galahad: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Gabrielle Galahad's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Gabrielle Galahad: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Gabrielle Galahad.

Gabrielle Galahad had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Kiha Kyou, Sakura Morino, Sora Aoi, and Yuuna Takatani from Aoki Daichi and Riche Hayashi, Pai Kawahigashi, Izumi Tokutomi, and Nashiko Jippensha from The Way of Pon.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kiha Kyou, Sakura Morino, Sora Aoi, and Yuuna Takatani from Aoki Daichi and Riche Hayashi, Pai Kawahigashi, Izumi Tokutomi, and Nashiko Jippensha from The Way of Pon.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kiha Kyou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kiha Kyou and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Gōra, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his

massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large

Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Kiha Kyou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kiha Kyou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kiha Kyou, Sakura Morino, Sora Aoi, Yuuna Takatani, Riche Hayashi, Pai Kawahigashi, Izumi Tokutomi, and Nashiko Jippensha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was the next member of The Shitōshin, Gōra, the powerful turtle daiyōkai.

But, when Lincoln showed what all of us did in beating Gōra down, and then, Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into the stomach of Gōra and sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, immense strength, agility and reflexes, endurance, stamina, durability, demonic magic, and abilities, and he made them his own, and then, slicing him to ribbons with a Wind Scar that killed him and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Gabrielle Galahad have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so you guys also took down Gōra who was in Manistee, wow.

Lincoln: Yep, now the only one left is Ryūra, and he won't go down without a fight.

Me: But, he won't have any choice left, we've killed three of his allies, and now, he has nowhere left to hide.

Nico: Soon, he will pay for everything he's done.

Lincoln: That he will.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Gōra and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Gabrielle Galahad saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells,

squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Gabrielle Galahad: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Gabrielle, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gabrielle Galahad: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Gabrielle Galahad: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Gabrielle, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gabrielle Galahad: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of vengeful screaming in the air, and we saw who it was: it was that unibrow bully pest, Becky Blickensderfer and one of the enemies of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and that rabid dog was out to kill us again, but Lincoln and I flew at that unibrow bully pest and we beat her down and tied her up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Becky Blickensderfer and froze them in a block of ice, and then, Ronnie Anne and her entire family showed up with police vans from Great Lakes City, and the men loaded that frozen gorilla and they took her back to Great Lakes City, and after she was unfrozen, she soon found herself grounded by her parents after what we told them.

Me: That unibrow bully pest really enjoyed pushing our buttons.

Nico: Yeah, she just doesn't even know when to quit.

Lincoln: I had to agree with Ace, that pest has a major problem with society and the world. But, she's a danger to practically everyone in her path.

Ronnie Anne: Danger doesn't even come close, she was a threat to everyone, if she kept this up, she would be looking at hard time in prison in the future.

Lincoln: With the way she's been behaving, prison may be the only future for her.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tristan: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Tristan, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now, Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Milky, Tristan, Conis, and Raki, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

We were walking through the city.

Lily Loud: So far, things have been quiet

Me: So far.

But the peace was short lived when we saw some of the city completely destroyed! We saw cars burning, buildings demolished and more!

We gasped!

Me: My god! What the fuck happened here!?

Nico: Oh man! Looks like a tornado hit this place!

Xenia: What could have caused this!?

Nico: There must've been a bunch of them that did this much damage!

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: No it wasn't a bunch of them. It was only one assailant.

We gasped.

Me: What!? Only one person did this!?

Eli: Yeah. I sense it.

Nico: But who could it have been?

Me: No idea.

Cammy: (British Accent) You think Darkrai's into us?

Eli: No this is not Darkrai's work.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

We heard an explosion at the park!

Nico: It came from the park! Lets go!

We went to the park and we got there and we were shocked to see a very unusual and horrible sight! We saw a girl that looked like an evil version of Lily Loud! She looked to be around 15 to 17 years old, had blond hair in a mohawk, a black jacket and had purple clothes and she was really tearing the place apart!

Me: What in the nine fucking levels of hell!?

Celica: That girl looks like…

Lily: That girl looks like me!

Bludgeon: What are we seeing right now?

Me: Oh dear god! That girl is what Mr. Lynn envisioned what Lily would turn into if she was a monster! A Sociopath!

Nico: What!? How do you know that?

Me: I saw Lynn Sr.'s thoughts as he was cowering in fear because of Lily eating all that parmesan cheese he had.

Lily: I remember that! That girl IS Me!

Nico: We got to stop her!

Lily then went to face her!

Teenage Lily was laughing like a fucked up lunatic as she was tearing the place apart!

Lily: HEY!

Teenage Lily saw her.

Teenage Lily: Who the fuck are you!?

Lily: Your polar opposite self! You are making me look bad!

Teenage Lily: And proud of it you bitch!

Lily: You are the little bitch! I'm going to pulverize your brains out!

Teenage Lily: Bring it on!

She gave Lily the middle finger.

Lily and Teenage Lily roared and went at each other and then they punched and kicked and pulverized each other in a vicious and extremely brutal and violent brawl! It was an EXTREMELY SAVAGE AND FEROCIOUS BATTLE! Lily punched her teenage self in the face and kicked her in her head and kicked her in the stomach and punched her in the mouth and Teenage Lily punched her in the face and kicked her and then grabbed a tree and smashed her with it and then she got up and Teenage Lily bashed her in the face and knocked out some of her teeth and Lily took a rock and bashed Teenage Lily's face with it and Teenage Lily punched her in the stomach with devastating force and punched her in the face and kicked her in the face and stomach and Lily belched out a huge amount of blood and then Teenage Lily kicked Lily and sent her crashing into a street light and she grabbed Lily and threw her into the ground and pile drove her and she belched out even more blood as her bones were being smashed and then Lily kicked her in the face and bashed her in the mouth and knocked her down and then Lily flipped her down and twisted her arm and broke it with the bone sticking out! Teenage Lily grabbed Lily and smashed her into a huge rock and bashed her in her head and threw her into a tree! Then Lily belched out a huge amount of blood!

Me: HOLY FUCKSHIT!

Nico: JEEZ!

Camie: THAT IS BRUTAL!

Maria: We have to help her!

Me: LETS DO IT!

?: Allow me to help mates!

A girl with red hair and orange eyes and had red and yellow and blue clothes came and she had rainbow angel wings.

Nico: Rina McArthur! Wow!

Rina McArthur: (Australian Accent) Great to see you again Nico! I got this mates!

Rina then flew in and bashed Teenage Lily all over and then Lily took a knife and stabbed Teenage Lily in the leg and then kicked her in the face and smashed her teeth out and then an Eldegoss flew in.

Nico: An Eldegoss!

Me: Neat!

Eldegoss: (In a girls voice) Holy cow did that girl do a number on you Lily!

Nico: Lillian Kale! Wow!

All three of them really roughed up Teenage Lily and Lily stood triumphant. Lily then fell over and blood poured out of her mouth and from wounds all over her body from the bruises and injuries.

We ran over to her and Varie called in the medical transport.

Sora: I'll heal her!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That teenage version of Lily really mangled her up!

Qin: What a brawl!

Sora: I'll try and heal her. HEAL!

He used Curaga.

Lily was still in a lot of pain.

Lily: (COUGHS UP BLOOD)

Eldegoss: We got to get her to the infirmary. This is going to take more than Curaga.

We went and did so and Teenage Lily was taken with too and was placed in a body cast.

Maria Santiago ran a diagnostic on Lily.

Maria Santiago: Lily had sustained a nasty number of injuries. Her ribs and legs and arms took a nasty beating. She lost some of her teeth too. She got a lot of bruises too.

Me: Boy that's as bad as when I got my ass kicked by Trakeena.

Nico: I'll snap my fingers and she'll be good as new.

Nico did so.

Lily was better and healed up.

Lily: (Groans) That bitch.

Lola: Boy Lily you really took quite a beating.

Teenage Lily: AND I WILL KILL HER WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS!

Lily got up and went over to her.

Lily: You shut your trap!

POW!

She punched her and knocked her out.

Nico: Nice one.

Eldegoss: That's taking it to her!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and had green eyes and magenta and green clothes and had blue butterfly wings.

Rina McArthur: That bloke needs to shut her mouth mates.

Lillian Kale: That is for sure.

Lynn Sr.: I should give that version of Lily the Black Gates for what she did to the city and to my daughter!

Nico: Darn tootin! But she would be perfect for the M.O.E.

Qin: Yeah I agree.

Rina McArthur: Lets hope it doesn't bite you back mates.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way Rina are you a gene-slammer like your sisters are?

Rina McArthur: I sure am mate. I'm the gene-slammer of all the Regi

Pokemon. I have all the powers of the Regis in me for each element.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: That is cool!

Rina McArthur: It sure is mates.

Lillian Kale: That sure is awesome.

G1 Ironhide: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rina McArthur: I'll tell you mine first. Mine is when me and Nico went into FernGully Forest and we took down a bunch of animal poachers. I've been taking people down like that since I was a wee nipper.

Nico: That is for sure. Rina is an animal conservationist and protection specialist.

Me: That is cool.

Laney: Yeah I'll say.

Lillian Kale: My turn. My favorite is when me and Nico were over in the mountains of southwestern Colorado and we made an awesome flower forest there.

Me: You mean the awesome Columbine Forest was made by you guys? That is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Lillian Kale: That was amazing.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Rina McArthur: We missed you too Nico mate.

Lillian Kale: Same here Nico.

Slugfest: You okay, Lily?

Lily: I think so.

Nico: You took quite a beating.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: But you did great.

Lola: Yeah.

Lily: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome. I fixed the city for everyone so it's okay.

Lily: Good.

Then the previous group came.

Grizzly: Can me, Living Laser, Gearhead, Trapster, Batroc, Shade, Abra Kadabra, Ragdoll, Swordsman, and Trumbipular go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Living Laser: We saw the battle with Lily and that evil Teenage version of her! That was brutal!

Lola: Yeah it sure was! It was like a battle between Ben and Albedo!

Nico: No kidding there.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) That would have been a brutal battle of the Omnitrix bearers there.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Wingspan: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to go to Switzerland for these two. But I'm hoping for Wooloo and Dubwool as well as Drednaw and Boltun.

Me: Ooh! This will be fun.

Qin: I hope we go to Switzerland for Wooloo and Dubwool too.

Lola: Yeah I would like that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes, his Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Sigilyph, the Avianoid Pokémon, and the Avianoid Pokémon is causing trouble in The Flying Zone. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got trouble. I just had a vision and I saw who we're going to confront today: it's Sigilyph, the Avianoid Pokémon, and the Avianoid Pokémon is causing trouble in The Flying Zone.

We gasped.

Me: No doubt sent by Darkrai.

Nico: We'll deal with him very soon.

Lincoln: First, we got to take down Sigilyph. But, it won't be easy, Sigilyph is a Psychic and Flying Type Pokémon with psychic abilities, but we'll be ready for it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Scarlett Dragomir, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Scarlett Dragomir, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Ellie Elsher: Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we take care of Sigilyph.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Flying Zone in PokePark to battle Sigilyph.

Lincoln: We're so going to enjoy taking the Avianoid Pokémon down, and once we get done taking Sigilyph down, you're next, Scarlett Dragomir.

Ellie Elsher: You better be ready to die, Scarlett Dragomir, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Sigilyph.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to The Flying Zone in PokePark to battle Sigilyph, The Avianoid Pokémon and once we got done with taking down Sigilyph, Lincoln, Ellie Elsher, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Scarlett Dragomir of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to PokePark for the Tech Zone.

---

We arrived at the Tech Area.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is the Tech Area!? Wow!

Lola: It's amazing!

Trapster: This must be the outside of the Tech area.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: Amazing.

Lisa Loud: This is the kind of area that I would love.

We saw Pikachu and everyone.

Cindersaur: There you are, Pikachu!

Pikachu 2: You all made it guys.

Tepig: Yeah.

Qin: This place is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Pikachu 2: While waiting for you guys, we fixed the bridge here and made an entrance to the Unawarehouse

Nico: Cool!

Shade: That's good.

Pikachu 2: Follow us.

We went to the Unawarehouse.

Flamewar: How are we going to get to the Portal for this area?

Pikachu 2: We have to get to the Scientorium. It's up ahead.

Me: I think I see it. But we have to figure out a way to destroy those portals. They are the cause of that vortex.

Qin: Yeah. We got to stop them.

Lola: Yeah.

We went into the Scientorium.

Reunicles: Greetings! It's so rare that we get guests down here. I'm Reunicles. My hobby is the weird and wonderful!

Me: Awesome to meet you. We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Reunicles: Wow! It's an honor.

Tepig: Does that mean you've been making the Poster Portals?

Reunicles: Why, of course! the Poster Portal is one of my marvelous inventions!

Me: Wow!

Snivy: Then I think you should be aware of what Darkrai and the rest of the Wish Park gang have been doing?

Reunicles: Wait a split second. Darkrai? I haven't seen him in considerable time. How is he doing? Indeed, is he doing well? It sure looks like Gothitelle has taken a shine to Wish Park!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa. One question at a time. In order he is causing problems and he is the cause of Wish Park.

Oshawatt: This isn't the time for chitchat! Pokepark's Pokemon are being taken to Wish Park!

Anemone: And the Dark Vortex has appeared above the Pokepark. This is a serious problem!

Reunicles: What do you mean?

Pikachu 2: There's a big dark swirl in the sky. If it gets big enough, it could swallow up the whole world!

Me: It's a black hole that is going to destroy PokePark and Wish Park.

Reunicles: And I almost missed it?! I simply cannot pass up a chance to study something so interesting!

Eddy: You're kidding me.

Reunicles: Wait. Could it be?! Tell me. Have the Wish Bells been ringing with regularity?

Nico: We've had no problems ringing them. Why?

Reunicles: The Wish Bells regulate time! If time stops, the warp in space grows, raising gravity to new levels! Oh, what's Darkrai thinking?

Me: Not much at all.

Maria: So, it's not the portals after all!

Nico: We'll help Darkrai see the error of his ways. First, we have to get to Wish Park's final zone.

Me: That's right.

Reunicles: Well, the prototype Portal is behind me. But it's broken. Can you get to the Lab and bring me the Psytron Collider? It should be nearby!

Me: Sure thing.

Reunicles: Thank you.

Ragdoll: So it wasn't the Posters causing the Dark Vortex at all. It was the Wish Bells not being rung!

Reunicles: Yes. The Wish Bells not being rung cause the dark vortex to form. It is actually a black hole like J.D. said that causes it.

Me: Then we got to tell Darkrai and get him to understand what he is doing.

Xenia: I agree too.

Nico: Right.

Pikachu 2: You guys let me, Oshawatt, Snivy, and Tepig get the Psytron Collider.

Grier: Good luck!

Me: I'll go with you guys in case the Gothitelle Trio tries anything.

Pikachu 2: Thanks.

I went with them.

We waited 10 minutes before me, Pikachu 2, Oshawatt, Snivy, and Tepig came back with the Psytron Collider.

Trumbipular: That was quick. Oh, Church. We want to thank you, Sarge, and your teams for coming.

Church: Anytime. Awesome to be with you guys.

Carolina: Yeah this will be fun.

Me: The Gothitelle Trio didn't try anything thank goodness.

Lola: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

We got the machine hooked up.

Reunicles: The Portal will open when everyone concentrates on their dreams.

Drag Strip: Simple enough.

Me: Okay.

Nico: We got to at least warn Darkrai and tell him what's going to happen so we can get through to him.

Camie: Yeah.

Swordsman: The Pokemon here are Gurdurr, Conkeldurr, Golett, Golurk, Zebstrika, Accelgor, Tyranitar, Murkrow, Honchcrow, Magmortar, Electivire, Garbodor, Abra, Scizor, Roggenrola, Gigalith, Mawile, Voltorb, Eevee, Solosis, Duosin, Reunicles, Joltik, Galavantula, Klink, Klang, Klinklang, Gengar, Sneasel, Duskull, and Dusknoir

Nico: Perfect.

Me: Here we go.

We concentrated and then the portal opened!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Here we go guys.

We went through the portal and we arrived in the Flight Zone.

Cloud Man: This must be the Flight Zone.

Nico: Wow!

Rainbow Dash: This is awesome!

Me: Boy this is my kind of place.

Eli: Yeah it's perfect for both Flying Pokemon and Angels alike.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Darkrai! We know you're here! We need to tell you something important! It's of urgency!

Then a swirl of darkness appeared and out came Darkrai!

Darkrai: If you really want Piplup back, you'll have to wait until tomorrow. Rest assured that he's unharmed. Though we can't seem to make him see things our way.

Nico: (playing dumb) Well, I guess that he's grown resistant to brainwashing.

Darkhai: Maybe.

Me: But that's not why Nico called you.

Nico: Darkrai listen to me. What you're doing will ultimately destroy the entirety of PokePark and all of Wish Park as well. By not ringing the Wish Bell you're going to create a terrible black hole that will devour both PokePark and Wish Park.

Darkrai: What!?

Me: He's not kidding Darkrai. This entire place is in danger.

Laney: Yeah that vortex is bad news. By not ringing the bell you are going to destroy this place and PokePark.

Darkrai: How do I know this isn't a trick?

Me: Do we look like we're lying here?

Nico: Would we ever lie? (snaps fingers) At the very least, I've managed to delay it until after we defeat you tomorrow. And we made sure it can't destroy the rest of the Multiverse.

Darkrai: I had no idea. But thank you for telling me.

Me: You're welcome and Nico's offer for you still stands.

Eli: That's right.

Darkrai: So does mine. That's why you are free to play Sigilyph's Attraction without me stopping you.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Darkrai: By the way J.D. is it true that you all helped another one like me and saved the entire universe from being torn apart by the battle of Dialga and Palkia?

Me: Every word of it. That happened over in Texas and that was an awesome battle.

Bastion: And I did the Banana Boat song and got on the nerves of Baron Alberto.

Me: That was really funny.

Darkrai: I'll have to see that in action sometime.

Me: You're in for a funny laugh.

Darkrai: I really do hope you clear the Attraction. That way, you can see Wish Palace for yourself.

Me: Oh we are always up for a challenge.

He disappeared.

Nico: This will be fun.

Lola: Now to find Sigilyph.

Abra Kadabra: I actually like how futuristic this zone is.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is amazing.

Me: I'll say. Reminds you of home doesn't it.

Abra Kadabra: That's right.

Nico: That is really cool.

Me: It looks like something out of the 41st or 31st Centuries.

Legion Superman: That is for sure.

Ed the Protector: That is awesome.

Sigilyph came.

Sigilyph: I don't know what you guys were talking about. But it sounds like you've finally managed to unnerve Master Darkrai.

Darkwing: Hey, even he gets like that.

Me: We were talking about that dark vortex that's over PokePark. Also I couldn't help but notice. You would make an awesome Pokemon for our M.O.E. Friend Rex Goodwin. He is very into knowing all about the Aztec and Incan cultures and you would be a perfect Pokemon partner for him.

Sigilyph: I'm truly honored that you think that.

Gearhead: What's the Attraction?

Sigilyph: Flight of Fancy. Fly through the sky, and collect lots of gems along the way!

Me: That's my kind of challenge!

Rainbow Dash: This will be so awesome!

Pikachu 2: It's my turn now.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: YEAH!

Batroc: Who else wants to go?

Skyla: You know I will.

Lightning Dust: Me and the Wonderbolts and Shadowbolts will go too.

Me: Yeah we're ready for this.

Sigilyph: Awesome!

Tails: And you know I will do so too. I do like to fly.

Lola: Go for it Tails.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: This will be fun.

Sigilyph: Ready?

Me: Ready!

We nodded.

Sigilyph: GO!

We spread our wings and flew out and we were collecting gems all over.

We did amazing flying. We were doing loops and stunts in the air.

Me: WOOHOO!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (DOES A LOOP)

Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust and the Wonder Bolts were leaving rainbow and lightning trails as they flew.

Sigilyph: WOW! You guys are great at flying!

Me: It's the only way to travel!

We were really doing all sorts of great stunts and tricks!

Thunderblast: This is so fun!

Nico: Yeah it is!

We saw lasers coming!

Me: Lasers at 9:00!

Peppy Hare: DO A BARREL ROLL!

We spun around and deflected the lasers and they hit the turrets and blasted them all over.

Me: YEAH!

Nicole: Nice save!

Sigilyph: The laser turrets were something extra I added. But great job!

Me: Thanks.

Horsea: Whee!

Lola: This is so fun!

Xenia: YEAH!

Sakura Knudson: YEAH! WOOHOO!

We collected gems all over and we won the challenge!

Me: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Boy if this were an airplane air show we would easily win!

Rainbow Dash: We sure would! That was awesome!

Sigilyph: You guys are awesome natural born flyers! I'm proud of you guys!

Camie: Thanks!

Lola: That was so fun!

Sigilyph: Glad you guys had so much fun. Now you have to battle me!

Nico: Bring it on!

Living Laser: Our pleasure!

Sigilyph: By the way, how did you guys get so good at flying?

Me: We did it all to learn it all. We went to flight school, did airplane simulations and more and also we piloted lots of starships, airplanes, fighter jets, the works.

Sigilyph: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Essentially we are practically one with the sky.

Sigilyph: Awesome! Lets dance!

We were ready! And we went after him and fired lasers and energy blasts.

We were letting him have it.

Poromon pecked him

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Sigilyph: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Then Multiplex, Black Spider, Cluemaster, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, Bronze Kneecap, Dodgeball Wizard, Xiao Fung, Enchantress and LaGrange appeared.

Nico: Multiplex, Black Spider, Cluemaster, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, Bronze Kneecap, Dodgeball Wizard, Xiao Fung, Enchantress and LaGrange.

Me: Awesome seeing you guys fly up here.

LaGrange: It sure is.

Multiplex: I think I saw Reunicles working on something on the way here.

Black Spider: It must've been that alternative solution Pikachu 2 was talking about.

Cluemaster: It might be the case.

Me: That is true.

Puppetmon: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Haunted Zone.

Nico: We sure did. It was a scary place.

Machinedramon: Good thing Shaggy and Scooby didn't come, huh?

Me: Boy no kidding! Those two chickens would be scared shitless.

Qin: Yeah.

Fury came for another round.

Me: Another round for you Fury?

Fury: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Fury: (to Sigilyph) Can we have the usual battles on the ground?

Sigilyph: You sure can.

Me: Are you afraid of heights Fury?

Fury: No no it's just that I'm more comfortable on the ground.

Me: Oh.

They got to landing and the usual battles got underway.

---

## Rex Salazar, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Cyborg 009, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman - Nico's rescue in the Haunted Zone

---

Multiplex was first.

Multiplex: (to Rex) Nico's rescue was in the Haunted Zone. I hope he went inside the house as well.

Rex: It was a really scary and creepy place. It was a truly haunted area. And the house was downright scary.

Tifa Lockhart: It sure was. But we weren't scared because we went into haunted houses and battled ghosts and monsters many time before.

Flitter: That is for sure and it was awesome.

Wheat Grass: Yeah far out dudes.

Sable Spirit: That was a scary sight there.

Angel Wings: It sure was. But we thought it was awesome.

Joe Shimamura: That was a fun adventure there.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome and Lucy, Laney and Lincoln did a great job in the attractions there too.

Scootaloo: They sure did. Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby weren't with us or they would be scared out of their minds.

Whirlwind: Yeah you know how they get around haunted houses and stuff.

Multiplex: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Rex: BIO6!

He turned into a Purple BIOMAN!

Rex summoned his Keyblade and it was for the world he was from. It was called THE BIOMECHANICAL WORLD OF E.V.O.S! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Julie Carolina, Red VS Blue, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - Us battling Another Vulture Ghosts, Another Guys In White, The Extreme Ghostbreakers, Masters Blasters, The Groovy Gang and Scaredy Cat, Angel (Fairy Tail) and Angel (Teen

Titans)

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) Nico, Skyla's team, Angel's team, and the others did good battling Another Vulture Ghosts, Another Guys In White, The Extreme Ghostbreakers, and Masters Blasters. And Another Groovy Gang, Scaredy Cat, Angel (Fairy Tail) and Angel (Teen Titans) as well.

Jenny: Yeah that was so much fun!

Black Spider: Boy its been a long time since you guys battled some of Danny Phantom's enemies.

Pyris: Boy that was amazing though. The Guys in White everyone faced back 4 years ago after Nico first joined the team.

Ippei Akagi: That was so awesome hearing about that.

Ember: Yeah it sure was cool.

Diamond Sam: We all were amazed by it. But we were amazed to see who the Anothers really were. They were the Zeras Twins and they were the gene-slammers of Archlord Zerato and Darklord Zerato.

Black Spider: WOW! The Twins of the Angels of Light and Darkness.

Jelli: That's right and it was awesome.

Julie Carolina: It sure was cool.

Sarge: Yeah we all thought so.

Pinkie Pie: That was a really amazing sight!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It was interesting to hear about.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Black Spider: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Jenny: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

She turned into a Cyan Blue Ranger for Time Force!

Jenny summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE ROBOT DEFENDER OF TREMORTON! They fired waves of gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Lyra Heartstrings, Donbrothers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylander, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem - Lincoln's rescue

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Manistee. How was it?

Aang: It was really fun and awesome and we were there to destroy Gōra, one of Inuyasha's enemies.

Ms. Cheerilee: That was a really amazing and fun battle.

Athena Rollins: It sure was and everyone had fun there.

Rebecca Madison: They sure did and it was so much fun.

Riley Misaki: Yeah no kidding and that was so coo.

Elastic Waistband: We destroyed him and banished him to the Black Gates.

Lyra Heartstrings: That was awesome and cool.

Taro: It sure was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and that was the third member of The Shitōshin destroyed.

Starshine Sparkle: That's right and we have one more to go.

Spyro: Yep. We sure do.

Cluemaster: Wow! I know you guys can do it. Lets do it!

Aang: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a White and Blue ranger for the FLYING BISON! Appa would be proud.

Aang summoned his keyblade and it was for the Avatar of the Air Nomads. It was called THE LAST AIRBENDER! They fired waves of energy, magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Ellie Singh, Beyblade Metal Fusion, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Meeting Gabrielle Galahad

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) I heard you guys met Gabrielle Galahad. What's she like?

Sasuke the Android: She is a really powerful and strong warrior and she is a really gifted one.

Lucia: She sure is and her power is awesome and amazing.

Ophelia Nasturtium: She sure is and her story is not for the Loud's it's for Ronnie Anne and her family this time.

Pele: She beat up that rotten unibrow brat Becky Blickensderfer and sent her back to Great Lakes City and it was awesome.

Kadma: It sure was amazing.

Lay Mamery: I'll say. It was awesome.

Ellie Singh: It sure was awesome

Gingha: I thought it was awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Gabrielle, what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gabrielle Galahad: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, there was this one time, Lincoln and I went to Lake Michigan with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table for a time of rest and relaxation along with doing some more training and working out. But, then, we heard the sound of vengeful screaming in the air, and we saw who it was: it was that unibrow bully pest, Becky Blickensderfer and one of the enemies of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table, and that rabid dog was out to kill us again, but Lincoln and I flew at that unibrow bully pest and we beat her down and tied her up with chains of light. Then, Lincoln fired a ball of ice at Becky Blickensderfer and froze them in a block of ice, and then, Ronnie Anne and her entire family showed up with police vans from Great Lakes City, and the men loaded that frozen gorilla and they took her back to Great Lakes City, and after she was unfrozen, she soon found herself grounded by her parents after what we told them.

Me: That unibrow bully pest really enjoyed pushing our buttons.

Nico: Yeah, she just doesn't even know when to quit.

Lincoln: I had to agree with Ace, that pest has a major problem with society and the world. But, she's a danger to practically everyone in her path.

Ronnie Anne: Danger doesn't even come close, she was a threat to everyone, if she kept this up, she would be looking at hard time in prison in the future.

Lincoln: With the way she's been behaving, prison may be the only future for her.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Machinedramon: That brat is crazy. She has every single bone in her body as a mean bone.

Rarity: I think that is putting it mildly.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that girl is a monster.

Gill Grunt: If it weren't against our code we would gladly destroy her.

Machinedramon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sasuke: BIO7!

He turned into an Orange Bioman!

Sasuke summoned his Keyblade and it was for the adventures of Goemon! It was called THE CHRONICLES OF GOEMON! They fired waves of energy, water, lightning, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Legend of The Dragon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - Us battling a Teenage Badass Lily!

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) You guys battled a Teenage Badass Lily! Was she really that bad?

Yae: WORSE THAN EVER! You wouldn't believe the kinds of things she did!

Hanon: She really tore up some of the city and bulldozed a bunch of houses down and even ripped out street lights and destroyed tons of cars! Lily was shocked to her!

Iris: J.D. said that this was a Lily Loud that Lynn Sr. envisioned when Lily was going through a huge craving for Parmesan cheese. She ate so much cheese that it made her into a monster.

Auriana: Yeah it was crazy! He envisioned her as a badass teenage hoodlum!

Carissa: That was crazy! The Lily we know would never become like that!

Talia: Yeah no kidding!

Ang: You should have seen the fight that followed with Lily and Teenage Lily. It was brutal! They pulverized each other so bad that Lily has lots of bandages on her and a nasty black eye!

Ling: Yeah she got really mangled up!

Fluttershy: Boy she sure did and Robo Lori has her in a wheelchair right now looking out for her.

Tornado Bolt: Boy no kidding! That badass version of Lily really did a number on her!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja that version of Lily only destroys!

Stealth Elf: She sure does! It was like looking at herself in the mirror!

Puppetmon: Boy no kidding! Lily sure got the stuffing beaten out of her didn't she! Lets do it!

Yae: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

She turned into a mermaid themed Ninja Storm Ranger!

Yae then summoned her keyblade and it was for the Mermaid of Yae. It was called THE UNDERWATER MERMAID POWER OF YAE! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Bakugan, Sunset Shimmer, Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - The Teenage Badass Lily Loud was BIGTIME TROUBLE! But she will be a good member of the M.O.E.

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (to Dan) The Teenage Badass Lily Loud was BIGTIME TROUBLE! But she will be a good member of our ranks.

Dan Kuso: I hope it doesn't come back to bite us in the butt! That version of Lily really did a number on our Lily!

Nate: Yeah no kidding! What a brutal fight!

Francesca: It was just as ferocious as when Trakeena beat the living crap out of J.D.!

Courage: No kidding there! That was brutal!

Eustace: Big deal.

BLAM!

Eustace got hit on the head with a rolling pin by Muriel!

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Muriel: That was a big battle for Lily. I hope she will be okay.

Runo: Yeah that was intense!

Julie Makimoto: That was intensely rough.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. But I'm proud of Lily for facing that version of her.

Skyla Phoenix: Me too. That shows that she is strong and tough.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I'm proud of her too.

Sunburn: Same here.

Dodgeball Wizard: Boy that version of Lily really did a number on her. Lets do it!

Dan Kuso: BIO8!

He turned into a Crimson Ranger for Bioman!

Dan summoned his Keyblade and it was a Pyrus Keyblade! It was called THE DEFENDER OF THE BAKUGAN! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Erica Haddock, Zixx, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - The Tech Zone is very highly advanced!

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) The Tech Area is very highly advanced! The outside has a train yard and a warehouse while the inside has a small laboratory.

Stella: It sure is amazing and the lab reminds me of the lab that Mewtwo had when he was cloning pokemon.

Terrorsaur: That was so awesome and advanced to see.

Elyon Brown: That was really cool to see.

Hal: It sure was.

Matilda: But it doesn't have the cloning power.

Sheila Eingana: (Australian Accent) That's right mates. But it was amazing.

Erica Haddock: Yeah no kidding.

Zixx: That's for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there. But it's where those portals are being made to the Wish Park.

Cozy Glow: We found out that the vortex over the PokePark is really a black hole that is going to destroy PokePark and Wish Park because of Darkrai's actions. But J.D. has a plan to stop it.

Hex: It will be a good one.

Bronze Kneecap: I know he will succeed. Lets do it!

Stella: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a tan ranger for the Termite!

Stella: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her keyblade and it was called THE THUNDER OF SAN FRANCISCO! They fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, blood, bones and skulls and smashed them down.

---

## Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Trixie Lulamoon, Dragon Booster, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - The Tech Zone is amazing

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) The Tech Area is amazing. And it's where Poster Portals are made.

Ulrich: That is a bad thing. The Poster Portals are what is causing that dark vortex to appear. Its a black hole vortex and it's going to destroy both PokePark and Wish Park.

Blossomforth: Yeah we got to stop it fast.

Selene Tutankhamen: Darkrai's plan is going to be one that is doomed to fail anyway because both sides will be destroyed when PokePark and Wish Park are destroyed.

Cere Cere: That's for sure. We got to stop that Vortex.

Vapwhirl and Fenix agreed.

Trixie Lulamoon: It would be a perfect monumental task for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Artha Penn: It sure would be awesome.

Applejack: It sure world be tough but we can do it.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: That is for sure.

Xiao Fung: Boy that is gonna be brutal. Lets do it!

Ulrich: GO GO SAMURAI!

He turned into a Purple Samurai Ranger for the element Night!

Ulrich summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Samurai of Lyoko! It was called SAMURAI MATRIX OF LYOKO! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and darkness and smashed them down.

---

## Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Princess Celestia, Avengers: Earth's Mightiest Heroes, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - The Flight Zone is amazing

---

Enchantress (DC) was next.

Enchantress: (to Ilana) The Flight Zone is amazing. You guys probably excelled at the Attraction here.

Ilana: We sure did and it was so cool.

Ets: Everyone was flying all over the place like you wouldn't believe and it was so much fun.

Juleka: We had lots of awesome fun in that one.

Chloe: Yeah and we love to fly and all that.

Ayla: It sure is awesome to fly.

Jessica: This place is perfect for lots of us.

Princess Celestia: It sure is an amazing place to see.

Yost Captain America: I agree there too.

King Solar: It sure is awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: It sure is a neat place. Even Rainbow Dash and friends love it.

Spotlight: Yeah they sure do.

Enchantress: I'm glad everyone had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Ilana: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into an Aqua Blue Ranger for The Tulkin of Pandora!

Ilana summoned her Keyblade and it was called THE DEFENDER OF GALALUNA! They fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Super Robot Monkey Team Hyperforce Go, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - Sigilyph is definitely getting into the ranks of the M.O.E.

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) Sigilyph is definitely getting into our ranks. He's an excellent flier.

Vert: You're not kidding there and he will be perfect for you guys.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) He most certainly will everyone.

Guardian Elma: I agree there too and he is a great flyer. I heard that Rex Goodwin would be perfect for him since he is very into the Aztec and Incan symbols and culture.

Fortune Lady Fire: That is true and I agree there.

Fortune Lady Water: I think that's so awesome and neat.

Fortune Lady Earth: I agree there myself.

Chiro: Same here. That is cool for him.

Princess Luna: It fits him very perfectly.

Moondust: I agree there myself.

Snowdrop: Me too.

Gari: Same with me.

Blackout: And I do as well.

LaGrange: Those are very good points and more. Lets do it!

Vert: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

He turned into a Purple Turbo Ranger!

Vert summoned his Keyblade and it was for the Hot Wheels Track. It was called THE DEFENDERS OF THE HOT WHEELS MULTIVERSE! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Maria, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fury

Fury was next.

Fury: Boy the Flight Zone is really awesome.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

May: I'll say! Perfect for a lot of flying.

Maria: It sure is.

Fury: You got that right. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The Great Demon Races, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of the Demon Races etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAAAAAAARR
CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

They turned into the Dino Charge Rangers too!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

May: Oh yeah!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then the rangers threw the spike and bashed him down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Nico: OH YEAH! Fury you have failed this world!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Orion: I gotta admit this is lots of fun.

Tsukasa: But now? We end this.

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow

Kamen Ride: Black Condor

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

Maria: Time for Backup! (TURNS DIAL) MOUNTAIN FORCE 6!

She summoned Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Duck, Bronto Burt, Alpha Metroid and Mustache Girl.

Nico: YEAH!

We went Sigilyph and blasted and smashed him.

Cammy, Lily, Wingspan and Bludgeon used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ironhide's Water Gun, Bludgeon's high-voltage electric cannon and Cammy and Lily's powers 100-fold.

Cammy and Ironhide: SUPER MEGA IRON BLAST!

Lily Loud and Bludgeon: WATER LIGHTNING BLAST!

Stars of Megan McCallister and Living Laser: STARS OF LASERS BLAST!

Iron Bears of Iron Man and Grizzly: IRON BEAR BLAST!

Lightning of Thor and Gearhead: LIGHTNING GEAR BLAST!

Galactic Raccoon and Trapster: GALACTIC RACCOON BLAST!

America Pride and Batroc: AMERICA PRIDE BLAST!

Spider of the Black Widow and Shade: SPIDER WIDOW OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Arrows of Hawkeye and Abra Kadabra: MAGIC ARROW BARRAGE!

War Machines of Iron and Ragdoll: WAR IRON BLAST!

Swords of Marvel and Swordsman: SWORDS OF MARVEL BLAST!

Elephants of the Hulk and Trumbipular: ELEPHANTS OF THE HULK BARRAGE!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Wonderbolts, Shadowbolts, Lincoln, Linka and Lily: ELITE FLYER MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and energy.

Lincoln: PARTY GAME ELEMENT STYLE MARIO MEDLEY!

Entrapta: PARTY GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: PHOTO FINISH!

Perfuma: PARTY GAME NATURE STYLE: THREE THROW!

Frosta: PARTY GAME ICE STYLE: SLIME TIME!

Jessica Kaios: PARTY GAME FIRE STYLE: STAMP OUT!

Nanami: PARTY GAME WATER STYLE: MARIO SPEEDWAGONS!

Toph: PARTY GAME EARTH STYLE: DOMINATION!

Makoto Nanaya: PARTY GAME WIND STYLE: TAKE A BREATHER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said games.

Lincoln and his harem: PARTY GAME FINAL SMASH: SKI MAYHEM!

They made Sigilyph do a giant ski jump then Sigilyph landed on a pile of snow!

KRASPLAT!

He got up.

Sigilyph: A deal's a deal, Pikachu. Go ahead and ring the Wish Bell. You've earned it. But just a warning. Master Darkrai is no pushover.

Pikachu 2: I know.

He went and rang it.

BONG!

We then left through the portal.

Lincoln: Now, that was so awesome, we really had fun in the Flying Zone, and we took down Sigilyph as well.

Nico: We sure did, awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Scarlett Dragomir of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting

around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ellie Elsher: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Scarlett Dragomir, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Scarlett Dragomir, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Ellie Elsher: Scarlett Dragomir, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Scarlett Dragomir: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Scarlett, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Ellie Elsher: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Ellie Elsher's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and white energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghosts, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Specter's Ghostly Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Ghostly Darkness Specter Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Scarlett Dragomir, she left black and white energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, ghosts, and angels with every step.

Ellie Elsher: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Scarlett Dragomir, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Ellie Elsher as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and white energy with stars, light, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are ghosts, angels, and Ghostrick Specter flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Scarlett Dragomir: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ellie Elsher emerged, but she was changed forever.

HAUNTING MUSIC PLAYS

Ellie Elsher grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and white energy aura with stars, darkness, light, ghosts, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Specter emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on ghost earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Specter with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her white ghost-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and white gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ellie Elsher has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, ghosts, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Specter and a ghost surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Ellie Elsher felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with white tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Elle Elsher's massive Ghostrick Specter's Ghostly

Darkness Light Ghost Archangel Greatsword of Ghostly Darkness Ghost Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and white energy, stars, darkness, light, ghosts, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ellie Elsher's Ghostrick Specter Ghostly Darkness Light Ghost Angel Greatsword of Ghostly Darkness Ghost Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and Ghostrick Specter etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large white ghost heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white ghost heads and below the white ghost heads is a large white angel head with blue gems for eyes and a blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Specter's head with blue gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Ghostrick Socuteboss and the Succubus that said, "Ellie Elsher, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Specter, Michigan's Ghost Angel of Darkness and Light, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Master of The Phantom's Haunting, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Ophelia Shroud, Destroyer of Scarlett Dragomir of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Ghosts, and Angels"

エリー・エルシャー、ゴーストリック・スペクターのジーン・スラマー、闇と光のミシガンのゴースト・エンジェル、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、ファントムの憑依のマスター、多くの友人、愛情深い守護天

使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドの、オフィーリア・シュラウドの粉砕者、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのスカーレット・ドラゴミアの破壊者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎どもの破壊者にして殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、光、幽霊、そして天使

Ellie Elsher has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK SPECTER-GHOST-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GHOSTLY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SPECTER ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTLY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SPECTER ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GHOSTLY DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK SPECTER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ellie Elsher's Super Angel-Ghostrick Specter-Ghost-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Scarlett Dragomir saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Ellie Elsher with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Ellie Elsher fired a powerful barrage of black and white energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, ghosts, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really haunting, Ellie Elsher's transformed, that vampire is so done for.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe from The Ghost Angel of Michigan, be it ghost or human, she will hunt down the guilty.

Ellie Elsher: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Ghostly Darkness Light Ghostrick Specter Angel and Divine Ghostly Darkness Light Celtic Ghostrick Specter Angel Love) And bring them to justice. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental

Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ellie Elsher and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Scarlett Dragomir, now it's time we put you down for good!

Ellie Elsher, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Scarlett Dragomir, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Scarlett Dragomir and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Ellie Elsher, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Scarlett Dragomir mad.

Scarlett Dragomir: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Scarlett Dragomir's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Scarlett Dragomir ran at Lincoln, Ellie Elsher, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Ellie Elsher's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Ellie Elsher of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Ellie Elsher was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Ellie Elsher, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Ellie Elsher's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Elle Elsher: That's one down and ten of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ellie.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Ellie Elsher wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ellie Elsher's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Specter flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and ghosts flying right behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ellie Elsher absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call one haunting and spooky fight, Lincoln, Ellie, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Scarlett Dragomir in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Scarlett Dragomir's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-

Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Medraut.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Medraut, Melissa Mordred, and you guys will love meeting her, Melissa Mordred is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Melissa Mordred is also a direct descendant of Mordred of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Mordred, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, but he's also Arthur's traitorous nephew.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, but she's not a traitor. Plus, Lincoln made her a blood red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Melissa Mordred hates Chandler and his minions with a very blazing passion. One day, Melissa and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Chandler and his goons, and they'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Melissa Mordred and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Chandler and his goons into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Melissa fired chains of light magic which bound Chandler and his goons and tied them up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, my sisters wanted Chandler's head on a pike!

Me: Should've known that stupid prick and his asshole moron herd would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Chandler's tried to kill me many times in the past, and the same went with his goons, but in the end, their plan failed, and we gave them to the cops and they got taken away to juvie, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Melissa and I casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Mordred of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: That prick really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan also earned him the vengeance of my family. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Chloe Desikan.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Bronze Kneecap: Sacre bleu! All of Wish Park has come together!

Dodgeball Wizard: That's because the Attractions have been cleared.

Xiao Fung: At least it'll stay like this when this mess is over

Reunicles: Tomorrow, come see me. I have just the thing to destroy the Dark Vortex.

Enchantress: Ok then.

LaGrange: I hope it's good.

Me: Oh it will be.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah! (To the viewers) This was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 4 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Haiku's team with, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus And Stygian as well as Carly's team with Bui, Penpen, Fokkeru (Legend of Zelda), Owgulf (Kirby), and Humzee (Donkey Kong) and we're going to the Granite Zone of PokePark. Also we're going to battle Another Chaos (Primal Rage), French Onion Soup, Sauce Guru (TTG), Angry Volcano, Evil Hot Sauce (SpongeBob), Bui and Carly Atlas. And we're going to meet gene-slammers for Wooloo and Dubwool and they are Hilda and Heidi Limburger and they are Limburger Cheese Powered Girls

The next match-up scene for the saga is Emilia Frankenstein, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Stein, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Chloe Desikan

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Missouri, and we're going to destroy the last member and leader of the Shitōshin, Ryūra, and we're going to destroy that powerful dragon daiyōkai. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Melissa Mordred, Gene-Slammer of

Noble Knight Medraut, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Melissa Mordred is also a direct descendant of Mordred of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, but he's also Arthur's traitorous nephew, but she's not a traitor. Lincoln made her a blood red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Melissa Mordred hates Chandler and his minions with a very blazing passion. One day, Melissa and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Chandler and his goons, and they'd brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Melissa Mordred and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove Chandler and his goons into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Melissa fired chains of light magic which bound Chandler and his goons and tied them up. He called his family and his sisters for this, and needless to say, my sisters wanted Chandler's head on a pike, but Lincoln wasn't surprised, Chandler's tried to kill him many times in the past, and the same went with his goons, but in the end, their plan failed, and they gave them to the cops and they got taken away to juvie, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Melissa and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Mordred of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Get ready for the final part of the PokePark saga as we face Darkrai and get him to see the error of his ways and have him put into the

M.O.E.

See you next time.

# PokePark Part 5: Finale

Battle with Darkrai

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Cusco, Peru. But, they were no three figures, they were Jessica Code, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Giffany. Gabrielle Von Schweetz, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Vanellope Von Schweetz. and Abby Muttonfudge, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Taffyta Muttonfudge. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Giffany, Vanellope Von Schweetz, Taffyta Muttonfudge, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Giffany: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at. Any ideas where are they at?

Me: They're at Cusco, Peru.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Even though Cusco, Peru, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we whore about to go Cusco, Peru, to rescue Jessica Code, Gabrielle Von Schweetz, and Abby Muttonfudge, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Taffyta: (sighs and went to the door) Who would that be in the middle of the Night? We have importing mission to do.

Taffyta opened the door and found a fully futuristic metallic Hawk. But this is no ordinary hawk, It was the Live Action version of Airazor.

Live Action Airazor: Are you Giffany, Vanellope Von Schweetz, and Taffyta Muttonfudge?

Vanellope: Whoa, A metal bird.

Giffany: Yes, we are.

Taffyta: And who are you?

Live Action Airazor: My name is Airazor, from the Movie Universe.

Vanellope: The Live Action version of the Beast Wars character?

Live Action Airazor: Correct! And do these young kids belongs to you three?

The three kids that whore with Live Action Airazor, was a 13-years-old girl who has light tan skin, long straight hot pink hair with white stripes that she keeps tied up in a high ponytail tied back with a large pink, blue, and yellow computer ribbon cable-like bow, curled slightly at the ends. She wears a warm gray blazer fully buttoned and untucked, white sailor school uniform with a pink bow, dark blue pleated skirt, white thigh-high socks with two pink stripes near the top, and pink Mary Janes. A young 9-years-old girl who has fair skin, orange-rosy cheeks, long dark brown hair pulled back into low pigtails; it's decorated with a various assortment of small candies, and chestnut eyes. She wears a cream jacket, white shirt with three buttons, white gloves, cream skirt, cream leggings, candy corn colored leg warmers, and deep chocolate boots with reddish soles. And a young 9-years-old girl who has fair freckled skin, rosy cheeks, long platinum-blonde hair pulled back into low pigtails, and blue eyes. She wears a strawberry cap, pink hoodie with bright pink bootlace tassels, pink skirt with icing white wavy line, white and yellow candy cane like stockings, and chocolate brown shoes with little hearts. They are Jessica Code, Gabrielle Von Schweetz, and Abby Muttonfudge.

When Giffany, Vanellope, and Taffyta saw them, they were stunned.

Taffyta: (stunned) How?

Vanellope: (Stunned) How did you find them?

Live Action Airazor: I find them out on the streets in Cusco, Peru.

Giffany, Vanellope, and Taffyta ran up to Jessica Code, Gabrielle, and Abby, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness (especially Taffyta, Who cried so hard that the mascara she wears, is running down her face), Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Me: Thanks, Airazor.

Live Action Airazor: You are welcome, J.D. (to Lincoln) Do you have something to say to the girls, Linky?

Lincoln: Course. (To Jessica Code, Gabrielle, and Abby) there's something you guys should know, Giffany, Vanellope, Taffyta, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Jessica Code, Gabrielle Von Schweetz, and Abby Muttonfudge: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Jessica Code, Gabrielle Von Schweetz, and Abby Muttonfudge with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Live Action Airazor's neck with brown gems on the gold lightning bolts and brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Live Action Airazor: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Airazor.

Live Action Airazor had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Jessica Code, Gabrielle Von Schweetz, and Abby Muttonfudge to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln, and Live Action Airazor did in reuniting Giffany, Vanellope Von Schweetz, and Taffyta Muttonfudge with their kids, and they now have Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Over in the Granite Zone of PokePark was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Haiku's team with, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus And Stygian as well as Carly's team with Bui, The Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, Dark Voltaik, J.P. Cubish, Gillmarda, Penpen, Fokkeru (Legend of Zelda), Owgulf (Kirby), and Humzee (Donkey Kong) and we were there for some awesome fun and a great rescue.

Me: I never get tired of coming to PokePark. This is an amazing part of the park.

Wallflower Blush: It sure is awesome.

Edyn: It sure is. It looks like an awesome temple here.

Carly Atlas: It sure does and I think this part of the park is awesome.

Lincoln: I agree there too.

Camie: This place is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: I'll say.

Nico: It sure is fun and awesome coming to PokePark.

Eli: I agree there.

Haiku: I think it's awesome myself.

Nico: Haiku, I want to thank you, Carly, and your teams for coming.

Haiku: It's my pleasure Nico and I think it's really awesome helping out.

Carly Atlas: It sure is awesome.

Goku: I agree there and it's awesome.

Me: You said it Master Goku. I think it's so awesome myself.

Nico: Kakarot, you will always be the representative of the Saiyan Race.

Goku: (LAUGHS) I sure will and so are you Nico. And you have an awesome appetite like me.

Nico: (LAUGHS) You're not kidding there Kakarot. But it's awesome that our race is back and on the road to redemption now that Frieza is gone forever.

Goku: That's for sure.

Nico: That monster deserved it.

Laney: He sure did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Sakura Knudson: What a jerk. I hate Frieza.

Me: No kidding. Frieza got what was coming to him.

Lola: Yeah he sure did.

Goku: What does that make Vegeta?

Nico: He can still be Prince. It's just that you've always been the main one to defend your world.

Goku: (LAUGHS) That is true. I did defeat many of our strongest enemies.

Me: Both you and Master Vegeta did it all. You started out as enemies, then rivals and now friends.

Camie: Boy no kidding. That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I agree. Boy the Flying Zone yesterday was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome to do all that flying.

Me: It sure was. That was the most fun we ever did in that one.

Laney: It sure was awesome. And those laser turrets added a lot of fun.

Nicole: They sure did. That was awesome.

Nico: Even Sigilyph had fun.

Me: He sure did.

Nico: And J.D. that will always crack me up, Bastion doing the Banana Boat Song to drive Baron Alberto nuts.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah but Darkrai brought that up and it was really funny.

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was.

Varie: (LAUGHS) That was funny seeing that back then when we were in Texas.

Eli: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome

Nico: Are you going to show the clip of that J.D.?

Me: Like you even have to ask on that.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: That will be funny to see for him.

Nico: I hope whatever Reunicles is working on, it fucking works.

Me: Me too but I know it will work.

Laney: Yeah me too.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Wallflower Blush: We're not going to give up hope on that or anything.

Poromon: And if any of his minions come at us we'll show them the Blood and Honey trailer.

Poliwag: Yeah. Ambassador Missions will not just be what it'll limited to. We can use it on bad guys to make them scream in fright and vomit in disgust.

Lola: That's a good reason.

Nico: Just don't hurt them too badly.

Manaphy: We won't.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: But PokePark is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Pikachu 2: You'll like the Granite Zone. It's a really amazing Temple.

Me: It sure is. Wow. Is there any ancient treasure in here?

Pikachu 2: There are Attractions

Me: Cool.

Laney: What Attractions are here this time?

Nico: And whatever they are we're ready for them.

Charmander: Absol's Hurdle Bounce and Salamence's Aerial Ace

Me: Cool!

Qin: Lola: This will be fun.

Varie: Yeah!

Me: Just as long as I don't get nailed in the crotch like how Shawn did on Total Drama.

Lola: Ooh! OUCH! I remember seeing that one and that was painful.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go find Absol first.

Pikachu 2: Okay.

We went to find him.

Nico: Leni can do Absol's Hurdle Bounce.

Leni: Me? But I am not good at Hurling.

Lisa Loud: Leni it's called Hurdles. You jump over bars while running.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you're saying.

Nico: Okay.

We went to find Absol.

We found him.

Absol: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome.

Me: Awesome to meet you Absol.

Nico: Yeah.

Absol: You sense it too, don't you? The threat to the Pokepark.

Me: We know it's coming. It's a black hole caused by the actions of Darkhai.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: It's a terrible force.

Absol: To clear my attraction, you must cross the finish line in a specific amount of time.

Leni: Like that will totes be easy.

Lola: Go for it Leni!

Xenia: Yeah!

Absol: All right then.

Nico: Here we go.

Absol: GO!

They ran and Leni jumped over lots of hurdles in a short amount of time and she crossed the finish line!

Me: WOOHOO! Go LENI!

CRUNCH!

I accidentally kicked Nico in the crotch as I was cheering.

Nico: (GROANS)

Me: (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry Nico.

Nico: (Squeaky voice) No worries!

He was back to normal in an instant.

Nico: Healing factor, remember?

Me: Sorry got caught up in the excitement.

Leni: But that was Totes fun!

Qin: It sure was! Awesome job Leni!

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: Awesome job sis!

Leni: Thanks guys!

Nico: Lori can do Salamence's Aerial Ace.

Me: All right then.

Maria: I'll call her in.

She did so and in a swirling vortex of wind came Lori Loud.

Lori: I'm literally here guys.

Xenia: Awesome Lori.

Lori: This place is literally amazing

Me: It sure is.

Nicole: Yeah it looks like a temple. It brings out the awesome explorer in all of us.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Anyway we called you here for the attraction of the area.

Lori: Really? What is it?

Chikorita: Salamence's Aerial Ace.

Lori: OMG I love to fly. This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Yep.

Pikachu 2: Lets find him.

We went to find Salamence.

We went and found him.

Salamance: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Awesome to meet you.

Lola: Same here.

Salamance: All you have to do is fly through the air and blast the targets

Lori: This will literally be fun.

Me: That's easy. Go for it Lori.

Nico: Yeah!

Lori was ready.

Salamance: Ready?

Lori: Ready.

Salamance: GO!

Lori flew and blasted numerous targets in seconds as she was flying.

Lori: WOOHOO!

Lori was blasting the targets.

Poromon: Go, Lori!

Lori won with a score of 59,878.

Lori: YEAH!

Qin: YAY LORI!

Then she won!

Poromon danced on Lori's head.

Lori laughed!

Qin: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Fun too.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Now that the fun is done lets get down to business.

Eli: And I already found the Anothers. We have Another Chaos (Primal Rage), French Onion Soup, Sauce Guru (TTG), Angry Volcano, Evil Hot Sauce (SpongeBob), Bui and Carly Atlas.

Lola: WHOA!

Lana: This will be good.

Lily: That Evil Hot Sauce is the Volcano Hot Sauce that Sandy likes.

Eli: Ooh!

Nico: I want to try the Evil Hot Sauce!

We laughed!

Lily: Okay.

Maria: Who do we call in for them?

Me: Well Chaos already has an archenemy, Emily Bathory. But I do have good ideas for 3 of them. I summon DARK MAGICIAN GIRL THE DRAGON KNIGHT, MAJESTIC RED DRAGON AND MAJESTIC STAR DRAGON!

I summoned said monsters!

Qin: COOL!

Nico: NICE!

Me: And lastly for Another Sauce Guru it'll be Fimena is the Blue Centaurette.

Maria: That blue hair one from Fantasia? Wow!

Nico: Nice.

Maria called her in.

Fimena: I'm here guys.

Me: Cool.

Eli: And I sense the Anothers minus Carly Atlas are one person. But this is interesting. She's one of Lincoln's guardian angels but is the avatar of all the Earthbound Immortals.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Carly Atlas: This will be awesome!

Emily Bathory came too.

Emily Bathory: Ready for this.

Nico: Awesome.

We then saw a bunch of figures!

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Chaos (Primal Rage), French Onion Soup, Sauce Guru (TTG), Angry Volcano, Evil Hot Sauce (SpongeBob) and Bui!

Goku: Time for some action! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN!)

Me: YEAH

Qin: Awesome!

Another Chaos: (In a girls voice) This will be so awesome.

Lincoln: That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had purple eyes and black angel wings and had the kanji for darkness in the middle of her forehead and she had a black dress and had the symbols of the Nazca Lines of the Dark Signers along her arm and she had a black blade sword with the symbols of the Nazca Lines on the blade.

Lincoln: Carla Nazca!

Carla Nazca: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and my goodness you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know. I haven't seen you since you were 17. Carla is one of my guardian angels and she is also known as The Avatar of The Nightmare of The Earthbound Immortals. She she has all the powers of the Earthbound Immortals and the Dark Signers. She also has an intense burning hatred towards Flip.

Me: Uh oh. What did that mutant cheapskate do this time?

Carla Nazca: Tried to steal all the money from the country and the worlds global economy and send the world beck to the stone age!

We gasped!

Me: That mutant cheapskate is pure evil incarnate!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Nico he really needs the Black Gates for his crimes!

Nico: I know but we made up our minds and that Humiliation Fodder was good enough for him.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Anyway is the Another Carly Atlas friendly or hostile?

Carla Nazca: Friendly and Carly I think will be in for an amazing surprise when she sees her.

Nico: Okay.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies outside had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Then the heroes blasted some of the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Another Evil Hot Sauce: By the powers of naughtiness, I command this particular drop of hot sauce to be really, really hot!

Nico: (grabs him) Whatever.

Nico drank him down and he then belched out a HUGE JET OF FIRE and melted a huge hole in the rock wall.

Nico then started choking!

Me: UH OH!

I then kicked Nick hard in the butt and he spit out the Wonder Ride Book and I caught it.

Nico: Ahh! That's better! Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Girl Jordan: You seriously drank him?!

Nico: I like hot stuff. What did you expect?

Me: We've known about that for a while. But that was awesome and funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now for Another Carly Atlas.

Carly Atlas: I have a feeling this one is going to be interesting.

Maria: She'll be here any minute now.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

Out of a swirling vortex of orange and black fire with the Hummingbird Nazca Line came Another Carly Atlas!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: It's like looking at yourself in the mirror!

Carly Atlas: Boy it sure does feel like it!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Carly Atlas: My goodness Carly you have grown into an amazing young woman.

Carly gasped when she heard that voice!

Carly Atlas: It can't be! Mom?

She reverted back and to our shock and amazement it was Carly's mother Carmen Carmine!

Carmen Carmine: Its been a long time Carly.

Carly had tears stream down her face and she ran and hugged her mother for the first time in like ever.

Carly Atlas: MOM!

She went and hugged her and cried hard.

Me: Aww. Jack told me what happened with Carly's mother. She died when Carly was born and Carly's stepfather couldn't handle the grief so he committed suicide.

Nico: Oh no!

Me: Yeah. Carly was living in an orphanage for a while and she made it good as a journalist.

Nico: Poor Carly.

Maria: Carly step away from her now.

Nico: Maria let them have a reunion. Carly never even knew her mother once and she never even got to be with her. Let them have a nice talk.

Maria: Oh right. Like how I was when I lost dad.

Me: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: (Crying) Mom I missed you so much! A lot has happened to me.

Carmen Carmine: I know Carly. I saw everything that happened to you from Heaven and I am so proud of you. You have come a long way and found the amazing love of your life.

Carly Atlas: (Sniffles) Jack is an amazing man for me and has supported and helped me in my hours of darkness. Even when I turned into a Dark Signer.

Carmen Carmine: I know. And Jack is perfect for you. You made me very proud. Jack is so lucky to have you help him and more.

Me: He sure is Mrs. Carmine. Carly has come a long way ever since she started out and we're really proud of her.

Nico: We sure are.

Eli: All of us are.

Carmen Carmine: I know guys. You are all a great family for her.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Carmen Carmine: I think I already had my promise fulfilled and that is for Carly to be happy. But if it were anything it's that I would want to be with Carly to help her out.

Me: That is definitely a possibility.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: But we don't have to fight you as an Another.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from the Another.

Carly Atlas: That's better. Whoa!

Another Carly Atlas: I will have my revenge on Jack!

Carly Atlas: (GASP) I can't believe that this is what I was like when Aslla Piscu took over!

Me: Boy the amount of hatred and darkness and evil coming off of her is mindboggling!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lola: YEAH!

Carly Atlas: Mom get to my friends and stay with them. This is gonna get ugly.

Carmen Carmine: Okay.

She went with us.

Me: Lets get her!

Misty Tredwell: This is gonna be brutal.

Nico. (gets out Carly Atlas' Ridewatch) Time to use Aslla Piscu's power!

Nico activated it and flared up an orange fire aura and fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Nico: You know I've always wanted to try out Bui's power. (ACTIVATES BUI'S RIDEWATCH)

Then a massive green energy aura exploded out of Nico and it was as strong as 600 Bui's!

Me: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Laney: Incredible!

Bui: Nico is a natural at using my Battle Aura.

Me: That is for sure Bui.

Nico fired a wave of energy and it hit Another Carly and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: What power!

May: (gets out Dino Patrol and King Rextopher's Ridewatch) Go dino!

May activated it and summoned dinosaurs and they went at Another Carly Atlas and smashed her all over.

May: Top this one! (ACTIVATES DARK VOLTAIK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: (gets out J.P. Cubish's Ridewatch) My turn!

Maria activated it and then she fired waves of pies and cakes and splattered her all over and J.P. Cubish was laughing hysterically from it!

Me: (LAUGHS) The way he laughs is so funny and utterly contagious!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Maria: (LAUGHS) Yeah! (Activates Gillmarda's ridewatch) Have some fish!

She fired waves of fish and energy and smashed her all over the place!

Then See-More, Rainbow Raider, Nightmare (Metroid), Wolf Dogcatcher, Shadow Prove and Lunch Lady Ghost came.

Nico: Nice team See-More!

See-More: Thanks Nico!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Goku: Lets get this going!

Me: You read my mind Master Goku!

Me and Goku: KAAAA MEEE HAAA MEEE HAAAAAAA!

Me and Goku fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it hit Another Carly and exploded!

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: BOOM!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: That was awesome!

Goku: Now for this! (ACTIVATES BUI'S RIDEWATCH)

He flared up a yellow version of Bui's Battle Aura and fired a wave of energy and smashed her down with a powerful explosion!

Nico: Nice one Kakarot!

Me: Yeah!

Camie: That was awesome!

Maria: Save some for the next Gene Slammer!

Then a Wooloo and a Dubwool came!

Nico: Cool a Wooloo and Dubwool!

Wooloo: (In a girls voice) (Swiss Accent) Oh ja! This will be fun ja.

Dubwool: (In a girls voice) (Swiss Accent) Ja ja it sure will.

Nico: Heidi and Hilda Limburger! Whoa!

They reverted back and they were both German Oktoberfest Beer Girls and had blond hair and German Beer Girl Clothes on.

Hilda Limburger: Good to see you again Nico ja.

Heidi Limburger: Ja und you are looking well.

Hilda Limburger: We got this ja.

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Carly and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Carmen Carmine: That was so awesome!

Carly Atlas: It sure was!

Varie: Boy Carly you and your mother have a tremendous amount of catching up to do.

Maria: Save some for the next Gene Slammer!

Then a Wooloo and a Dubwool came!

Nico: Cool a Wooloo and Dubwool!

Wooloo: (In a girls voice) (Swiss Accent) Oh ja! This will be fun ja.

Dubwool: (In a girls voice) (Swiss Accent) Ja ja it sure will.

Nico: Heidi and Hilda Limburger! Whoa!

They reverted back and they were both German Oktoberfest Beer Girls and had blond hair and German Beer Girl Clothes on.

Hilda Limburger: Good to see you again Nico ja.

Heidi Limburger: Ja und you are looking well.

Hilda Limburger: We got this ja.

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Carly and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Carmen Carmine: That was so awesome!

Carly Atlas: It sure was!

Varie: Boy Carly you and your mother have a tremendous amount of catching up to do.

Me: Wait a second, I thought you two looked familiar. You're the Queens of Limburger Cheese! You are the masters of Cheese. Limburger Cheese.

Nico: Yep.

Heidi Limburger: Oh ja ja und it's fun.

Hilda Limburger: We're glad you know us ja.

Heidi Limburger: Und we make great beer too.

Poromon and Poliwag: Where have you been all our lives!

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny.

Goku: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Heidi Limburger: Mein favorite is when me und Nico stomped a bully into Knockwurst und got him expelled.

Hilda Limburger: Mein favorite is when me und Nico got a Queen Bee girl in school drunk und got her expelled after she stripped naked.

Nico: (LAUGHS) She completely and utterly humiliated.

Qin: That was awesome!

Nicole: That sure is funny.

Me: Yeah.

Nico hugged the girls.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Heidi and Hilda: Und we missed you too Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks - Seashell, Glory and Peach Fizz, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, and Somnambula are heading to Missouri, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the last member and leader of the Shitōshin, Ryūra, and we're going to destroy that powerful dragon daiyōkai.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Missouri, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the last member and leader of the Shitōshin, Ryūra, and we're going to destroy that powerful dragon daiyōkai.

Inuyasha: I knew this day was coming, now Ryūra is going to pay big time.

Melanie Inuyasha: You got that right. Oh, and later today, Fiona Foodon's going to tell you all of how she busted that fat cheapskate, Flip, when he tried to kill kill numerous customers to cash in on all their life insurance policies by putting Thallium in Lynn Sr.'s food at Lynn's Table, and I'll tell you guys of how I pulverized Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies when they tried to kill him in another blood-driven rage.

Nico: This I got to hear!

Lily: Lincoln told us of what that cheapskate tried to do, and Flip got what he deserved for that stunt, not to mention what Dad did to him, and it was the first time Dad did a violent beatdown on Flip in the same way Lincoln's Guardian Angels beat him, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies into the ground.

Eli: Wait, what?!

Me: It's true, Eli, and Fiona's got the video on that to prove it.

Fiona Foodon: Yep, and it also proves: you mess with one of the many things he holds dear to his heart.

Lynn Sr.: And someone was going to be in for one bloody beatdown.

We also saw quite a storm raging in Missouri.

Maggie: That's some storm raging.

Lincoln: No doubt it's Ryūra, and those twin swords he has: Fūjinga and Raijinga.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and purple hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a blood red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Medraut, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the four girls.

Red-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away from that dragon demon before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Melissa Mordred, you're just in time. In fact, we were just about to head after Ryūra right now.

?: You shall all pay for what you did in killing me, Inuyasha!

We then saw our target, Ryūra, the leader of the Shitōshin, and boy, was he pissed off big time! And the lightning storm had gotten even stronger.

Sylvester: If it isn't Ryūra, looks like the fight's about to heat up and the storm's gotten stronger.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You knew this day would come, Ryūra, and now, we'll see to it that you never come back to hurt Inuyasha, Kagome, and their friends ever again. Let's rip him to shreds and put an end to the Shitōshin once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Maggie's team, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night

Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ryūra, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Ryūra's stomach, and he began sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, lightning and wind powers along with his blue Sphere of Power, immense strength, speed, agility and reflexes, stamina, durability, superhuman regeneration factor, demonic magic, and demonic abilities, and he made them his own, and his massive greatsword also absorbed Ryūra's twin swords, Fūjinga and Raijinga. Then, Lincoln proceeded to slice Ryūra into a million pieces with a rainbow super lightning-infused Wind Scar that he fired from his massive greatsword and the demon was shredded apart and his soul was sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the end of the Shitōshin once and for all. (To Melissa Mordred) And it's so good to see you again, Melissa Mordred.

Melissa Mordred: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Melissa Mordred and he hugged her, and Melissa Mordred is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melissa Mordred: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Melissa Mordred, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Medraut, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and she's a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Melissa Mordred's also a direct descendant of Mordred of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, but he's also Arthur's traitorous nephew.

We gasped.

Me: Mordred, the treacherous nephew of Arthur. His treachery had marked him for life as a traitor.

Nico: That was always the one thing that made him infamous in the legends, his treachery.

Melanie Artorgius: But unlike her ancestor, she's not a traitor, and Lincoln made her a blood red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Melissa Mordred hates Chandler and his minions with a very blazing passion.

Inuyasha: Oh for the love of…? What did he do?

Melanie Artorgius: One day, Melissa and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Chandler and his goons, and they'd brought with them an army of thugs Chandler hired. Melissa Mordred and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword.

Nico: That little prick and his two goons, I should've known they'd have a hand in this.

Melanie Artorgius: Yep, and it drove Chandler and his goons into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Melissa fired chains of light magic which bound Chandler and his goons and tied them up. He called his family and his sisters for this, and needless to say, his sisters wanted Chandler's head on a pike, but Lincoln wasn't surprised, Chandler's tried to kill him many times in the past, and the same went with his goons, but in the end, their plan failed, and we gave them to the cops and they got taken away to juvie, and to make sure that prick didn't try to get revenge, Melissa and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Mordred of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Lily: Dark Chandler was such a homicidal little monster, he always tried to kill Lincoln, Laney, and everyone who got in his way.

Lana: Not to mention he caused everyone a whole lot of trouble in the past with a lot of his stunts and always being a rotten bully who smelled like a sewage plant.

Lincoln: Blame Dark Chase Young for that one, he was nothing more than a monster who wanted to make everyone suffer for his own twisted amusement.

Anna Anyanova: And what he did seven years ago turning Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Principal Huggins into those monsters, we can never forget that nor forgive, he deserved to die for that.

Lincoln: Big time, Anna, and now that you're here, Melissa.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Melissa Mordred in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melissa Mordred: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melissa Mordred's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melissa Mordred: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melissa Mordred.

Melissa Mordred had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Eimi Hino, Ria Nashiki, Shinoa Arima, and Yukio Sonohara from Anetomo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eimi Hino, Ria Nashiki, Shinoa Arima, and Yukio Sonohara from Anetomo.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eimi Hino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Emi Hino and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Ryūra, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest,

Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels,

Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Eimi Hino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eimi Hino: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eimi Hino, Ria Nashiki, Shinoa Arima, and Yukio Sonohara with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was the last member and leader of the Shitōshin, Ryūra, the powerful dragon daiyōkai.

But, when Lincoln showed what all of us did in beating Ryūra down, and then, Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into the stomach of Ryūra and sucking out his vast dark and demonic powers, immense strength, agility and reflexes, endurance, stamina, durability, demonic magic, lightning and wind powers and abilities and he made them his own, and Lincoln's massive greatsword also absorbs the twin swords, Fūjinga & Raijinga, and then, slicing him to ribbons with a Wind Scar that killed him and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Melissa Mordred have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so that storm that was in Missouri was Ryūra, and you guys did awesome destroying him.

Lincoln: Yep, now we're finally rid of the Shitōshin. Plus, not only did I suck out and absorb Ryūra's vast dark and demonic powers, lightning and wind powers, immense strength, agility and reflexes, endurance, stamina, durability, demonic magic, and abilities and I made them my own, but my massive greatsword also absorbed his twin swords, Fūjinga & Raijinga. Watch this.

Lincoln unholstered his massive greatsword.

Lincoln: LIGHTNING WIND SCAR BLADESTORM!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired lightning blades which struck and electrocuted the jerks, and they were really covered in soot, and they raged at us again, and we laughed as we saw it through a one-way window.

Nico: (Laughs) Serves you jackasses right!

Inuyasha: Next time, we'll do much worse to you!

Me: Oh, we can definitely think of much worse than that.

Inuyasha: That was one awesome lightning variant of the Wind Scar, Lincoln. Who knew there were elemental variations of the Wind Scar.

Lincoln: Thanks, Inuyasha.

---

After finally getting rid of Ryūra and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melissa Mordred saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melissa Mordred: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melissa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melissa Mordred: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melissa Mordred: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Fiona, what's the story on how you clobbered that mutant cheapskate, Flip, when you caught him trying to kill the customers at Lynn's Table by putting Thallium in their food so he can cash in on their life insurance policies, and how that also led to Mr. Lynn giving that mutant a bloody beatdown?

Fiona Foodon: Now, that's a story I've never forgotten.

Fiona Foodon put up the video of said incident and it played on the screen for all to see. We see Fiona Foodon, Lincoln, and Lynn Sr. working at Lynn's Table, and it was mega packed.

Past Lynn Sr.: Thanks for the help, Lincoln and Fiona, the restaurant's getting packed with tons of customers!

Past Fiona Foodon: No problem, Mr. Lynn.

Past Lincoln: It's always a pleasure helping out, Dad.

Kagome: Wow, there sure are a lot of customers.

Lincoln: Ever since Dad opened Lynn's Table years ago, it's drawn in tons of customers all over the sectors of Gotham Royal York.

Suddenly, we saw something in the shadows, and we knew who it was: Royal Woods' disgusting hairy fat mutant cheapskate, Flip, and he had some Thallium in his hand, and he knew there were a lot of customers with life insurance policies.

Past Flip: (Snickers) Enjoy your last meal, suckers!

We gasped as soon as we saw what he's about to do: FLIP WAS GOING TO PUT THALLIUM IN THEIR FOOD TO KILL THEM SO HE CAN CASH IN ON THEIR LIFE INSURANCE POLICIES!

Inuyasha: That mutant, he's going to poison them!

Suddenly, Fiona Foodon sensed that the food was in danger of getting laced with Thallium, and she also pressed the button sounding an alarm.

Past Fiona Foodon: FLIP, YOU FUCKING MUTANT! HOLD IT

RIGHT THERE!

The spotlight shined on Flip, and everyone saw that he had Thallium and he was about to put it on the food of the customers.

Past Flip: (SCREAMS) No! You morons are going to pay for that!

Flip was so mad, he ran at Fiona Foodon and Lincoln and was about to kill them until Lynn Sr. stepped in and punched him hard in his face!

POW!

The force of the punch was so powerful, it sent Flip flying out the door and he crashed into a pile of trashcans, and Lynn Sr. wasn't happy one bit.

Past Lynn Sr.: You've done some really low things in the past, Flip, from the disgusting and very gross things that happened at your toxic waste dump of your gas station to trying to con us with that boat ride that could've taken us to Skull Island to get us killed and numerous other things, but you crossed numerous big lines by trying to kill my children, Rita, myself, and our friends many times over and all for petty revenge, and to slake your insatiable greed.

Past Flip: ALL OF YOU ARE A BUNCH OF LOSERS WITH WALLETS OF CASH! I COULD'VE BEEN RICH IF YOUR STUPID SON HADN'T RUINED EVERYTHING! I'LL KILL YOU, YOUR STUPID KIDS, YOUR DUMB WIFE, AND EVERYONE AROUND YOU LIKE THAT IDIOT, DANIEL, DID TO YOUR STUPID DAD WHEN I HIRED HIM TO KILL YOUR DUMB DAD AND STEAL THE VAULT THAT HAS MONEY IN IT! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

What Flip said suddenly caused Lynn Sr. to see blood red.

Nico: Uh oh.

Lincoln: If you thought me seeing red when I was about to attack Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and my many enemies was bad, what Flip said that day really caused Dad to see blood red.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr.'s heart was pounding and his green eyes turned blood red, his canine teeth grew into long sharp fangs, his nails suddenly grew into long sharp claws, and then, Lynn Sr.'s abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Lynn Sr.: So, all this time, all those years ago, it wasn't just Daniel Derek Monroe who murdered my Dad, but you… , (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY) You were the one who orchestrated my dad's death, just so you can get your hands on our money…?! PHILLIP PHILLIPINNI, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR THROAT OUT, AND THEN, I'M GONNA RIP OUT AND FEED ALL YOUR MUTATED ORGANS TO THE VULTURES, AND THEN, I'M GONNA CUT YOUR UGLY HEAD OFF AND MOUNT IT ON A STAKE FOR THE BIRDS SO THEY CAN PICK YOUR EYES OUT! (ROARS WITH ANGER)

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yep, Dad was really really angry that day!

Lynn Sr. the beast out in him and Flip bellowed with rage and charged at Lynn Sr., but Lynn Sr. had punched him hard in his fat hairy gut and he lifted Flip up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with dangerous and extreme ferocity, and he was getting Flip's blood on his clothes with every punch he gave him.

Nico: YEAH! KICK HIS THREE-CHEEKED ASS, MR. LYNN!

Then, Lynn Sr. unholstered his sword, and he flew up into the air, and he came down with his blade raised, and then!

SLASH!

Lynn Sr. slashed off Flip's genitals and Flip screamed with extremely agonizing pain and left behind a massive pool of blood.

Past Lynn Sr.: THAT'S FOR MY DAD'S DEATH AND FOR TRYING TO KILL ME, MY WIFE, MY KIDS, AND MY FRIENDS AND CUSTOMERS, YOU BUTT-UGLY HAIRY MUTANT!

Lincoln tied Flip up in vines and the cops came.

Cop: Whoa, we saw the whole thing on video. You really gave it to Flip really good, Mr. Lynn.

Past Lynn Sr.: Get that filthy mutant out of here, officers.

Cop: Will do. This is the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you trying to escape from prison yet again, Flip.

The cops loaded a screaming and wrapped up Flip into the police van and it drove off, and Fiona gave him the finger and that caused Flip to bellow with rage and anger again as the van drove off and the video ended.

Nico: Oh man, I… I have no words to even describe what we just saw.

Nicole: What we just saw is pure rage unleashed. That mutant opened up his big fat mouth and he had said the whole thing, and that caused Mr. Lynn's anger and rage of that horrible incident decades ago to surface, and he sought bloody revenge on the mutant responsible for this whole mess.

Rita: Lincoln and Fiona told us all the whole thing, and when Lynn told me Flip's the one responsible for hiring that serial killer to kill his Dad all those years ago, I was at the same level of anger at Flip. Lynn got into the shower and got that mutant's blood off, and then, we gave him a group hug and he cried with so much pain and anguish.

Nico was literally red with so much anger.

Nico: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) FLIP, YOU REALLY ARE THE LOWEST OF THE LOW FOR WHAT YOU TRIED TO DO AND ALL FOR MONEY, YOU REALLY ARE NOTHING MORE THAN THE EMBODIMENT OF THE SIN OF GREED, IF I EVER SEE YOUR UGLY FACE AGAIN, I'LL THROW YOUR BLOATED BODY TO THE VULTURES!

Inuyasha: I'm still surprised you guys haven't decided to remove the curses and send him straight to The Black Gates after hearing all those revelations about him.

Lincoln: As much as we wanted to, we'd made up our minds not to, but the revelations serves as fuel to our determination to make Flip pay for everything he's done.

Melanie Inuyasha: You got that right. Okay, my turn.

Melanie Inuyasha pulled up a video, and it showed her and Lincoln out at Lake Huron along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. Suddenly, they heard and felt an earthquake made of stampeding footsteps, and they saw who it was that made it: it was Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies, and they were trying to kill Lincoln in another blood-fueled rage.

Past Rita: What the?! Okay, that's it, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are so grounded when this mess is over with.

Past Melanie Inuyasha: I can't believe they're doing this again. Too many times they've tried to kill Lincoln, and no matter how many times they get beaten up, they always come back for more?! It's sickening!

Suddenly, we saw the sclera of Melanie Inuyasha's turn red, her gold eyes turned into teal slits with white pupils, her claws and fangs grew longer, and jagged purple stripes appeared on her cheeks, and she unholstered her Tessaiga from her back.

Melanie Inuyasha: You filthy vermin are going to get what's coming to you. You've had too many chances to stop this madness, but no. Now, you're about to experience the very pain you've dealt unto Lincoln infinite-fold.

Melanie Inuyasha went after Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies and she slashed at them with her claws and with her Tessaiga, and when she was done, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies were lying on the ground and tied up by Selene Arcangela. Lincoln ran up to Melanie Inuyasha and he hugged her as she turned around, and when that happened, that sudden contact caused her to change back as her red sclera turned back to white, her teal slits with white pupils turned back to gold eyes, her claws and fangs shrank back to their normal size, and the jagged purple streaks had disappeared.

Past Melanie Inuyasha: Lincoln…?

Lincoln continued hugging her tightly, and she let him as she hugged him back as the video ended.

Inuyasha: Melanie.

Melanie Inuyasha: I'm sorry you had to see that again, Inuyasha. But, I couldn't just…

Inuyasha: I know. You weren't going to let anything bad happen to Lincoln being his Guardian Angel, and what we saw, it was further proof of Dark Chase Young's depravity, he has no humanity nor any remorse like Naraku.

Lincoln: They both committed crimes that were indeed unforgivable, and we couldn't let any of them live any longer.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: They were a bunch of monsters through and through.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko are heading to Aquatic Ruin Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The

Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Arahime the Manifested Mikanko: Wow, so this is Aquatic Ruin Zone, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Arahime, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the

Manifested Mikanko and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Aquatic Ruin Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now, Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Arahime the Manifested Mikanko, Ha-Re the Sword Mikanko, Hu-Li the Jewel Mikanko, Ni-Ni the Mirror Mikanko, and Ohime the Manifested Mikanko, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

* * *

Later we were in the simulator for another awesome adventure in the world of Super Mario Galaxy.

Nico: Rolling Green Galaxy is next.

Me: COOL! PallaPalla you would love that one.

Sailor Pallas: I sure would and it's perfect for me because I'm a ball rider.

Qin: That is true.

Nico: Who wants to go with on that one?

Qin: Me and Sailor Pallas.

Nico: All right then.

Sheila: I'll go as well.

Nico: Okay then. Lets head in.

They went in and Nicole activated the Simulator and they were at Rolling Green Galaxy!

Qin: WOW!

Nico: Rolling Green Galaxy.

Sheila: Looks like a golf course.

Sailor Pallas: But it's amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay in order to beat this one you have to roll the ball containing the power star inside it to the hole in the end. It's like a ball riding version of miniature golf.

Nico: That is awesome.

Nicole: It sure is.

Nico: There's the ball containing the star.

Sailor Pallas: Here we go.

She got on top of the ball and was running on it like a pro.

Xenia: Awesome riding.

Nico: Lets go.

Nicole: And there are Goombas there guys. So be careful.

Nico: Will do.

They got to rolling and they saw Goombas too coming at them!

Nico: (gets out Angel and Carly Atlas' Ridewatches) Don't let any of them attack the ball!

Nico activated them and fired orange fire blasts and fire feathers and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: Take that!

They got to the big green area and then a Boltund appeared in a bolt of lightning and was blasting the Goombas left and right.

Me: Cool a Boltund!

Nico: Awesome!

The Boltund fired waves of lightning and blasted the Goomas.

Boltund: (In a girls voice) You Goombas are putrid pukeeaters!

Nico: Shayla Raiden!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Boltund: Cool to see you guys again Nico and Qin.

Nico: Same here.

Qin and Sheila blasted the Goombas all over.

They got to the launcher and more goombas came and Sailor Pallas blasted them all over.

Nico: YEAH!

BOING!

Then she got launched and they followed! They got to the end and the ball shattered and the star was freed!

Sheila: There's the Power Star!

Nico: Yep.

Shayla reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and had purple eyes and had yellow and purple clothes and had the kanji for thunder in the middle of her forehead and she had Yellow Angel Wings and a sword of lightning.

Qin: Lets get it together.

Sailor Pallas: Okay!

She, Qin and Sheila went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

They went and high five!

Nico: AWESOME!

Sheila: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shayla Raiden: My favorite is when me and Nico saw a bunch of Queen Bee girls belittling the nerds on the sports field and I used my lightning powers and electrocuted them and burned all their clothes off and they screamed as they were naked.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! They were completely humiliated and expelled for that.

Shayla Raiden: That is funny and the best part is that me and Nico were hiding under the bleachers and they never saw us.

Nico: Yeah!

Nico and Shayla hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Shayla Raiden: Same here Nico.

Sailor Pallas: Aww. But this was really easy.

Qin: Yeah and fun.

---

Later we were underwater and we were in Bikini Bottom at the Krusty Krab having lunch.

Natalia Semonoffekov: (Russian Accent) Another day at the Krusty Krab.

Me: Yep and we're having an awesome meal.

Tanya Anyanova: This is so cool that that you guys can breathe underwater like this.

Anna Anyanova: It sure is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Customer: One Monster Krabby Patty please.

Squidward: SpongeBob, one Monster Krabby Patty.

SpongeBob: [gasps, shaking] Did you say a Monster Krabby Patty?!

Lily: UH OH!

Squidward: Uh, one Monster Krabby Patty.

Mr. Krabs: Huh?! Monster Krabby Patty?!

All of us: Monster Krabby Patty?!

Customers: Monster Krabby Patty?!

Customer #2: [in bathroom] Monster Krabby Patty?!

[A set of real hands drops a huge meat pile on the grill]

SPLAT!

SpongeBob: Oh, dear Neptune.

Squidward: Oh, boy.

Lily: Come on SpongeBob you can do it.

Poromon: Yeah you can do it.

Manaphy: Yeah.

SpongeBob: [puts his spatula under the meat] We can do this. At the count of 3, we flip. Ready? 1, 2, 3. [Attempts to flip; spatula breaks in half] Spat?

[SpongeBob screams and cries in front of everyone while showing that his old spatula is broken/not fixed, in front of Squidward, In front of customers, Mr. Krabs, including a baby crying, the Police and SpongeBob's reflection in the mirror. The scene cuts to SpongeBob with a therapist.]

Therapist: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm. Go on. [SpongeBob cries once more.]

[SpongeBob is on a cliff, still crying. Patrick comes up and joins in crying]

Me: SPONGEBOB! Don't worry we'll fix it.

Lana: Yeah.

Lana got out a welding kit and a mask and she fixed it.

Lana: There.

SpongeBob: Thanks Lana.

Lily: Use this instead of a normal spatula.

She used a pizza spatula and flipped it.

Poromon: Can we help make Krabby Patties?

Lily: Sure.

Squidward: Lily, I hope you realize that if Nico didn't heal you yesterday, you wouldn't be here right now

Lily: I know. I took one nasty beating from that Teenage version of me.

Squidward: That was brutal.

Lily: It sure was.

Lily made a perfect Monster Krabby Patty.

Lily: Order up!

She gave it to the customer and he gave Squidward $500.00 + an awesome $500.00 tip to Lily.

Customer: Thank you.

Lily: You're welcome.

Nico: Awesome job Lily.

Lily: Thanks Nico.

Squidward: That was amazing though.

Lily: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Lily then set up extra grills for the mascots.

But then NUMEROUS CUSTOMERS CAME IN! It was the lunch rushes of OTHER CITIES all over the ocean!

Lily: WHOA! Good thing we set up those extra grills! We got one massive lunch rush!

The mascots and Lily got to work fast!

Alice: You guys are doing surprisingly well.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Lily: Lets kick it into overdrive guys!

(TINY TIM'S LIVING IN THE SUNLIGHT LOVNG IN THE MOONLIGHT PLAYS)

Lily and the Mascots: Who's hungry?!

[A montage of Lily and the Mascots making and serving Krabby Patties plays. The Mascots land in a box of patties and shoots them with their eyes toward their grills.]

Tiny Tim: Things that bother you never bother me, I feel happy and fine, aha! Living in the sunlight, loving in the moonlight, having a wonderful time!

[Lily and the Mascots gleefully flies to the vegetable preparation desks, holding their spatulas with their mouths. Lily and the mascots are chopping onions, lettuce and tomato with their spatulas.]

Tiny Tim: Haven't got a lot, I don't need a lot, coffee's only a dime. Living in the sunlight, loving in the moonlight, having a wonderful time.

[Lily and the Mascots walks around a set of ingredients. They then step on the pump of mustard, ketchup and mayonnaise on buns.]

Tiny Tim: Just take it from me, I'm just as free as any daughter.

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

[Lily and the mascots dance around in a background with different colors]

Tiny Tim: I do what I like, just what I like and how I love it!

[Lily and the mascots become a number "1" followed by ascending numbers up to "4." They squeeze bottles of ketchup and mustard on Krabby Patty to form a smiley face. And they all add a patties and the rest of the toppings on top of the lower bun to form a bunch of Krabby Patties. The mascots and Lily serves their Krabby Patty. Some of the anchovies and creatures noticed, and one of them caught a Krabby Patty. All of the anchovies and creatures look toward the window to anticipate more Krabby Patties. Lily and the mascots then serves up Krabby Patty after Krabby Patty. They repeat chopping vegetables and serving yet more Krabby Patties. Numerous Krabby Patties are launched through the order window to the hungry anchovies and creatures.]

Tiny Tim: I'm right here to stay when I'm old and gray, I'll be right in my prime. Living in the sunlight, loving in the moonlight, having a wonderful time! [hums]

[More and more anchovies and creatures start eating the Krabby Patties tossed at them. Eventually, all of the anchovies and creatures are served and they leave on the buses happy. The bus doors close. Lastly, Poromon tosses the final Krabby Patty to the last anchovy. Lily blows the spatula.]

Me: WHEW!

We saw a massive amount of cash in a bunch of huge bags.

Mr. Krabs: That was really awesome lads!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: That was cool!

Lily: Thanks.

SpongeBob: That's just like how I started out on my first day guys.

Me: That is cool SpongeBob.

Hook: I could've helped Ratchet heal you in the Medbay.

Lily: I know. But thank you guys.

Nico: Boy how many patties did you guys sell and make in that one awesome rush?

Lily: I counted 500,923,235,000.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped and I put it back.

Me: Nico you're going to catch flies if you keep doing that.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: Wait there are no flies underwater.

Nico: But that was awesome guys!

?: Boy no kidding!

We saw a Drednaw!

Me: Cool a Drednaw!

Drednaw: (In a girls voice) I got some of the Krabby Patties and they were delicious and tasty.

Lily: Thanks.

Nico: Wait Mirai Aquos!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had the kanji for Water in the middle of her forehead.

Mirai Aquos: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here

Ratchet: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mirai Aquos: When me and Nico went to my home planet, the planet Aquos in the Lylat System and we battled some of evil mermaids there and it was fun and cool.

Fox McCloud: That is awesome that you are from Aquos.

Krystal: (British Accent) I agree there. That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Mirai Aquos: It sure is awesome.

Nico and Mirai hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mirai Aquos: Same here.

Nico: But that was awesome that the mascots can make Krabby Patties like that.

Qin: It sure is.

Trixie Lulamoon: The great and powerful Trixie loves these mascot made Patties!

Me: Don't forget that Lily helped too.

Trixie Lulamoon: That's right. Lily and the Mascots make a really good team.

Nico: They sure do.

Mr. Krabs: Yeah lass that is true.

Me: That was the biggest lunch rush I've ever seen in any restaurant. I saw the citizens of Ukulele Bottom, Rock Bottom and many other places in the ocean come here.

Qin: Wow! They must've been really hungry.

Lola: Yeah!

Squidward: No kidding there.

Nico: Now we have to get ready for our next mission.

Me: Yep duty calls.

The previous group came.

Xiao Fung: Can me, Multiplex, Black Spider, Cluemaster, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, Bronze Kneecap, Dodgeball Wizard, Enchantress and LaGrange go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us and this will be really awesome.

Me: Yep. We're going to face Darkrai today.

Qin: Yep.

Multiplex: Awesome! Boy we saw the huge lunch rush and Lily must've been cooking up a storm.

Me: It wasn't just Lily. It was Lily and the Mascots that did all that.

Multiplex: WOW! They did all that?

Me: Oh yeah. It was awesome.

Carly Atlas: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Coalossal and Flapple & Appletun.

Me: Ooh! 2 Apple Pokemon.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Those sound like my kind of Pokemon.

Woody Woodpecker: Boy they sure do.

Nico: Yep.

Woody Woodpecker: Lets get ready then. (Honks Nico's Nose)

HONK HONK!

Nico: HEY!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third

Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Darkrai. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong? Is it Darkrai?

Lincoln: Yep. The time's arrived to face Darkrai and get him to see the error of his ways.

Me: Yeah, and we also got the weapon ready.

Lisa got out the weapon ready.

Nico: Awesome. Now, let's head to PokePark and get Darkrai to see the error of his ways.

Me: We'll keep that weapon available in case the gizmo of Reunicles doesn't work.

Lisa Loud: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Chloe Desikan, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Chloe Desikan, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we face Darkrai.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to PokePark to face Darkrai.

Lincoln: Along with saving the world and get him to see the error of his ways, and once we get through to Darkrai, you're next, Chloe Desikan.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) You better be ready to die, Chloe Desikan, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Darkrai.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to PokePark to battle Darkrai, and once we got done making Darkrai see the error of his ways and save the world, Lincoln, Emilia Frankenstein, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Chloe Desikan of The Ghostrick Destroyers and make her pay for her crimes.

We were off to PokePark.

---

We arrived back in the Tech Area.

Qin: The Tech Area.

Black Spider: Here we are back in the Tech Area.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: It always is when we come here.

Camie: It sure is.

We went to find Pikachu and the others.

St. Patricia: Pikachu! Are you there?

Pikachu 2 came.

Pikachu 2: You guys made it!

Qin: We sure did.

Lola: Are you doing good?

Pikachu 2: We sure are.

Brad Morton: There's no way we're sacrificing anyone! There has to be a way to alter this plan!

Lisa Loud: There just might be.

Me: What is it Lisa?

Lisa pulled out an Anti-Gravity Pad.

Lisa Loud: I can put the Light Polarizer on my Anti-Gravity Pad and send it into the Dark Vortex without having one of us kick the bucket.

Qin: That's perfect!

Me: That's genius Lisa! Good thinking!

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Bronze Kneecap: That's all well and good. But you're forgetting about our Darkrai problem.

Me: Don't worry. We'll handle him.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: We just got to face him in Wish Palace.

Guyhawk: Good thing the rest of the Wish Park crew are in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Except for the Gothitelle Trio.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: We got to face them too.

Varie: Yep.

LaGrange: Is everyone ready to enter?

We were ready as we nodded.

Me: Lets do it.

Qin: Yeah!

We concentrated and the portal to Wish Palace opened.

King Stefan: (Scottish Accent) Shall we?

Nico: Lets shall.

We went through the portal and we arrived at the Wish Palace.

Me: Wow!

Camie: Wish Palace.

Xenia: Amazing.

DC Enchantress: Stay alert. We're in enemy territory now.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Lets go.

We went into the palace. There was no turning back now.

Ludwig Koopa: We need to find Piplup.

Me: We will.

We proceeded in.

Me: Wow this place is amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Varie: Boy no kidding.

Camie: It's like a castle fit for a princess.

Lola: Or a castle of nightmares.

Dodgeball Wizard: Piplup, are you there?!

Piplup: HELP ME GUYS!

Me: That way!

We ran and got into a huge room and in the middle of the floor hanging in a cage was Piplup!

Piplup: Thank goodness!

Dodgeball Wizard: Thank goodness This is gonna be easy.

Me: Wait! Too easy. This could be a trap.

Nelson Muntz: Does it matter? Piplup needs us!

Me: Nelson calm down.

Hinata: Let me see. BYAKUGAN!

She activated her Byakugan and it was really a trap! She saw invisible lightning bear traps all over the floor.

Hinata: The floor has invisible lightning bear traps all over the floor! They are being covered by an illusion.

Eli: I got this.

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and all the traps were revealed and they all snapped!

Nico: WHOA! That was a close one!

Naruto: Nice job Hinata.

We went over and freed Piplup.

Piplup: Thanks guys! Good thinking there.

Cluemaster: Gothitelle, Gothorita, and Gothita must've put those there.

Me: I have that same feeling myself.

Lola: Me too.

Nico: But they underestimated the power of the Hyuga Clan Bloodline.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And they are right there!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted three figures and it was Gothitelle, Gothorita, and Gothita!

Me: Caught you three red handed!

Gothitelle: I know you did something to Piplup!

Sinestro: Can you be more specific?

Gothitelle: I have been trying to get him under control. But nothing works! I was going to have him fight you all. But now, you've forced us to fight you personally!

Me: Oh you have me to thank for that. I used my magic on him that made all your brainwashing spells completely and utterly useless.

Gothitelle: WHAT!? YOU did that!?

Me: (Smirks) Yep!

Gothorita: You're all gonna get it now!

Machinedramon: Bring it on! Giga Cannon!

He fired waves of energy from his cannons and blasted the three

Pokemon all over the place.

Puppetmon: Take this! PUPPET PUMMEL!

KRABLAM!

He bashed all three of them with his hammer!

Camille Izumi: (Echoing) PUMMEL WHACK!

She fired a bash blast from her fist and bashed the three Pokemon!

Me: YEAH!

They were knocked out.

Me: Now for Darkrai.

Eli: He's in the next room.

Pikachu 2: It's through that door

Strut: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at the door.

Darkrai was looking at the world thinking. Then the spirits of all the Pokemon appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in.

Me: Hello Darkrai.

Qin: Awesome to see you.

Nico: How have things been since the last encounter?

Darkrai: Boring.

Me: So we heard.

Darkrai: It seems your friendship got you this far. I know what I must do now.

Darkrai shot balls of darkness at Oshawott, Snivy, and Tepig to erase their memories but Nico took them attacks head on unscathed

Multiplex: Good try. But not good enough! Time to clone an army!

Nico: Yeah.

Multiplex made over 310 clones!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon pecked Darkrai.

Darkrai: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Me: Darkrai, let me show you something.

I pulled out my phone and showed him the video of Bastion and Chazz helping Darkrai in chapter 1408.

Bastion: Leave this to me, gents.

Bastion walks right between Baron Alberto and Darkrai.

Baron Alberto: Do you mind? I'm trying to save Alamos Town here!

Bastion took a deep breath. The next thing he said surprised us. At least, those of us not in chapter 607.

Bastion: Day-o! (everybody is shocked) Day-ay-ay-o! Daylight come and me wan' go home. (Kairi Yano's jaw drops) Day, me say day, me say day Me say day, me say day, me say Day-ay-ay-o. (to Chazz as Keiichiro's eye twitches) Everybody.

Chazz: (shrugs and joins in as Tsukasa face palms) Daylight come and me wan' go home

Bastion: (Sakuya's rolling on the floor laughing) Work all night for a drink a'rum.

Bastion and Chazz: Daylight come and me wan' go home.

Bastion: (Touma groans at this) Stack the banana till the morning come

Bastion and Chazz: Daylight come and me wan' go home.

Bastion: (Umika smiles and bobs her head to the rhythm of the song) Come, Mr. Tally Mon, tally me banana

Bastion and Chazz: Daylight come and me wan' go home.

While this was happening, Noel saw his chance, gave Darkrai an apologetic look and shot the ground in front of him with his X Changer. Darkrai nodded in understanding and fled.

Bastion: Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot, bunch!

Baron Alberto: What the Hell are you two playing at?!

Noel: Darkrai is out of your reach now.

Baron Alberto: WHAT?!

Chazz: Nice job singing again, Bastion.

Bastion: Thank you.

We were rolling on the ground laughing our heads off!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Twilight Sparkle: (Laughing)

Rainbow Dash: (Laughing Hysterically) OH THAT WAS FUNNY!

Qin: Man I haven't heard that song in like forever!

Eli: Me neither!

Applejack: What was that song?

Qin: It was called Day-O and it is also known as the Banana Boat Song. It's a Jamaican Ballad widely known over in Jamaica.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) That is a great song mon. I'm honored that you know that song.

Bastion: Thanks Kangor.

Baron Alberto: I hope you're happy. Thanks to your little musical, Darkrai got away!

Black Spider: You're just jealous because Bastion can sing better then you!

Bastion: (to Baron Alberto) Say what you will but I am not ashamed of the distraction I caused.

Baron Alberto: That was just pathetic.

The people of the town cheered for Chazz and Bastion.

Bastion and Chazz bowed.

Me: Take that you vomitchewing freak! (Gives Baron Alberto the Stink Eye)

Nico flipped the bird at him.

Noel: (To Darkrai) My apologies for shooting near you.

Supernova Zap: It was only so you could get away before Baron Alberto's Lickilicky could do anything bad to you.

Darkrai: And I appreciate that.

Me: Be careful. Help Arceus and Giratina all you can.

Darkrai: Right!

When it was done, Darkrai was laughing a lot!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Bastion: I am unashamed.

Darkrai: But that was very well done!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny!

Laney: And an awesome epic battle.

Varie: Yep.

Me: Glad you liked that. But Darkrai you don't need to brainwash other pokemon and have them be your friends against their wills. True friendship comes from the heart.

Darkrai: I know. But I will not give up on my goals so easily.

Me: I had a feeling it wasn't going to be easy to get through to you.

Then Evil Seed, Felix Faust, Gameface, General Schwarz, Goro, Kerbero Gangan, Marluxia, Mirror Master, Saix and Xigbar came.

Nico: Evil Seed, Felix Faust, Gameface, General Schwarz, Goro, Kerbero Gangan, Marluxia, Mirror Master, Saix and Xigbar.

Evil Seed: I hope we still get to revisit Wish Park after this.

Felix Faust: I hope so too.

Me: I do too.

Gameface: But we all had fun Pokepark action.

Nico: It sure was fun too.

General Schwarz: (to Nico) Speaking of which, we heard you went to the Granite Zone.

Nico: Yep. We sure did.

Goro: How was it?

Me: It was awesome and fun.

Qin: Yep.

Then Marionette Shadow came!

Me: Marionette Shadow!? Your turn for the Ranger Battle?

Marionette Shadow: Yep. It sure is.

Me: Neat!

Marionette Shadow: This castle is something Emperor Z would like. Wouldn't you agree, General?

General Schwarz: I actually do.

Ink Rose: Same with me.

Qin: I agree.

Me: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Godzilla the Series, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - Nico's rescue was in the Granite Zone

---

Evil Seed was first.

Evil Seed: (to Mallow) Nico's rescue was in the Granite Zone. Was it like a temple?

Mallow: It sure was and it was a really awesome temple.

Panty: It sure was fucking a cool.

Stocking: Fucking awesome.

Moss Man: It was a really awesome temple for all kinds of great Pokemon.

Number 87: Queen of The Night: That is for sure. It was awesome.

Chirubimé: Yeah that is for sure. It was cool.

Mariña: I agree there too.

Dr. Nick: It was awesome and neat.

Fluttershy: I thought it was an amazing place to see.

Tornado Bolt: Me too and that was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was!

Evil Seed: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Mallow: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

She turned into a spring green Lightspeed Rescue Ranger!

Mallow summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Grass of Alola! It was called THE GRASS POKEMON MASTER OF ALOLA!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Street Sharks, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun - Battling Another Chaos (Primal Rage), French Onion Soup, Sauce Guru (TTG), Angry Volcano, Evil Hot Sauce (SpongeBob), Bui and

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) Nico, Haiku's team, Carly's team, and the others did good Battling Another Chaos (Primal Rage), French Onion Soup, Sauce Guru (TTG), and Angry Volcano. And Another Evil Hot Sauce (SpongeBob), Bui and Carly Atlas.

Ink Rose: They sure did and it was so awesome and the shocking part is that we saw that the Another Carly was Carly's mother that died when she was born.

They gasped!

Evil Pharaoh Man: Is that true!?

Suno: We're not kidding! It was amazing!

Yusuke Godai: Yeah no kidding!

Chomper: Carly was so happy to see her mother again for the first time after all these years.

Jain: Yeah we're happy for her.

Celestia: We sure are.

John Bolton: You aren't kidding there.

Rarity: We're really happy for her too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We sure are. Carly and her mom had a lot of catching up to do.

Gill Grunt: That is for sure.

General Schwarz: It sure is good and Carly you must be really happy to have your mother back.

Carly Atlas: I sure am and I have so much to tell her still.

General Schwarz: We're happy for you to have your mother and sister back. Lets do it!

Ink Rose: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

She turned into a Black Lightspeed Rescue Ranger!

Ink Rose summoned her keyblade and it was in the shape of her cutie mark! It was called THE DARK ROSE OF FASHION! They fired waves of darkness, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Centaur Man, Flurry Heart, Gale of Darkness, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - Lincoln's rescue

---

Kerbero Gangan was mext.

Kerbero Gangan: (To Gaz) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Missouri. How was it?

Gaz: It was good and we destroyed the last of Inuyasha's enemies of the Shitōshin, Ryūra.

Fat Albert: That was a really fun one!

Haruto: It sure was.

Gutsy: you got that right.

Anasazi Meadow: It sure was cool.

Centaur Man: Yeah that was so awesome.

Flurry Heart: It sure was and now the Shitōshin are forgotten memories.

Michael: That is for sure.

Rui: That was so awesome though.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was cool and awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was cool.

Spyro: I agree there. That was cool!

Kerbero Gangan: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Gaz: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

She turned into a Purple Operation Overdrive ranger!

Gaz summoned her keyblade and it was for the demise of the Irkin! It was called IRKIN DOOM! They fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

## Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Get Ed, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - Meeting Melissa Mordred

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) I heard you guys met Melissa Mordred. What's she like?

Margo: She is a really formidable force of nature and is a powerful kight.

Arrowette: She sure is and she is also the descendant of King Arthur's illegitimate son, Mordred who was the most dangerous traitor of King Arthur.

Charlotte Hazelrink: We found out though that she is not like her evil ancestor at all thank goodness.

Vivi Nefertari: Yeah no kidding. But also we heard the stories of both Melanie Inuyasha and Melanie Inuyasha and let me tell you they are crazy!

Marle: Boy they sure are! We were floored.

Orta: We sure were.

Ed the Protector: And it was amazing!

---

Fiona Foodon: Now, that's a story I've never forgotten.

Fiona Foodon put up the video of said incident and it played on the screen for all to see. We see Fiona Foodon, Lincoln, and Lynn Sr. working at Lynn's Table, and it was mega packed.

Past Lynn Sr.: Thanks for the help, Lincoln and Fiona, the restaurant's getting packed with tons of customers!

Past Fiona Foodon: No problem, Mr. Lynn.

Past Lincoln: It's always a pleasure helping out, Dad.

Kagome: Wow, there sure are a lot of customers.

Lincoln: Ever since Dad opened Lynn's Table years ago, it's drawn in tons of customers all over the sectors of Gotham Royal York.

Suddenly, we saw something in the shadows, and we knew who it was: Royal Woods' disgusting hairy fat mutant cheapskate, Flip, and he had some Thallium in his hand, and he knew there were a lot of customers with life insurance policies.

Past Flip: (Snickers) Enjoy your last meal, suckers!

We gasped as soon as we saw what he's about to do: FLIP WAS GOING TO PUT THALLIUM IN THEIR FOOD TO KILL THEM SO

HE CAN CASH IN ON THEIR LIFE INSURANCE POLICIES!

Inuyasha: That mutant, he's going to poison them!

Suddenly, Fiona Foodon sensed that the food was in danger of getting laced with Thallium, and she also pressed the button sounding an alarm.

Past Fiona Foodon: FLIP, YOU FUCKING MUTANT! HOLD IT RIGHT THERE!

The spotlight shined on Flip, and everyone saw that he had Thallium and he was about to put it on the food of the customers.

Past Flip: (SCREAMS) No! You morons are going to pay for that!

Flip was so mad, he ran at Fiona Foodon and Lincoln and was about to kill them until Lynn Sr. stepped in and punched him hard in his face!

POW!

The force of the punch was so powerful, it sent Flip flying out the door and he crashed into a pile of trashcans, and Lynn Sr. wasn't happy one bit.

Past Lynn Sr.: You've done some really low things in the past, Flip, from the disgusting and very gross things that happened at your toxic waste dump of your gas station to trying to con us with that boat ride that could've taken us to Skull Island to get us killed and numerous other things, but you crossed numerous big lines by trying to kill my children, Rita, myself, and our friends many times over and all for petty revenge, and to slake your insatiable greed.

Past Flip: ALL OF YOU ARE A BUNCH OF LOSERS WITH WALLETS OF CASH! I COULD'VE BEEN RICH IF YOUR STUPID SON HADN'T RUINED EVERYTHING! I'LL KILL YOU, YOUR STUPID KIDS, YOUR DUMB WIFE, AND EVERYONE AROUND YOU LIKE THAT IDIOT, DANIEL, DID TO YOUR STUPID DAD WHEN I HIRED HIM TO KILL YOUR DUMB DAD AND STEAL THE VAULT THAT HAS MONEY IN IT! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

What Flip said suddenly caused Lynn Sr. to see blood red.

Nico: Uh oh.

Lincoln: If you thought me seeing red when I was about to attack Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and my many enemies was bad, what Flip said that day really caused Dad to see blood red.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr.'s heart was pounding and his green eyes turned blood red, his canine teeth grew into long sharp fangs, his nails suddenly grew into long sharp claws, and then, Lynn Sr.'s abnormally massive upper and lower body muscles suddenly grew much bigger as he let his rage loose.

Lynn Sr.: So, all this time, all those years ago, it wasn't just Daniel Derek Monroe who murdered my Dad, but you… , (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY) You were the one who orchestrated my dad's death, just so you can get your hands on our money…?! PHILLIP PHILLIPINNI, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR THROAT OUT, AND THEN, I'M GONNA RIP OUT AND FEED ALL YOUR MUTATED ORGANS TO THE VULTURES, AND THEN, I'M GONNA CUT YOUR UGLY HEAD OFF AND MOUNT IT ON A STAKE FOR THE BIRDS SO THEY CAN PICK YOUR EYES OUT! (ROARS WITH ANGER)

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yep, Dad was really really angry that day!

Lynn Sr. the beast out in him and Flip bellowed with rage and charged at Lynn Sr., but Lynn Sr. had punched him hard in his fat hairy gut and he lifted Flip up off the ground with his really immense and powerful superhuman strength and he threw him into a tree, and he attacked him with dangerous and extreme ferocity, and he was getting Flip's blood on his clothes with every punch he gave him.

Nico: YEAH! KICK HIS THREE-CHEEKED ASS, MR. LYNN!

Then, Lynn Sr. unholstered his sword, and he flew up into the air, and he came down with his blade raised, and then!

SLASH!

Lynn Sr. slashed off Flip's genitals and Flip screamed with extremely agonizing pain and left behind a massive pool of blood.

Past Lynn Sr.: THAT'S FOR MY DAD'S DEATH AND FOR TRYING TO KILL ME, MY WIFE, MY KIDS, AND MY FRIENDS AND CUSTOMERS, YOU BUTT-UGLY HAIRY MUTANT!

Lincoln tied Flip up in vines and the cops came.

Cop: Whoa, we saw the whole thing on video. You really gave it to Flip really good, Mr. Lynn.

Past Lynn Sr.: Get that filthy mutant out of here, officers.

Cop: Will do. This is the absolute last time we ever have to deal with you trying to escape from prison yet again, Flip.

The cops loaded a screaming and wrapped up Flip into the police van and it drove off, and Fiona gave him the finger and that caused Flip to bellow with rage and anger again as the van drove off and the video ended.

Nico: Oh man, I… I have no words to even describe what we just saw.

Nicole: What we just saw is pure rage unleashed. That mutant opened up his big fat mouth and he had said the whole thing, and that caused Mr. Lynn's anger and rage of that horrible incident decades ago to surface, and he sought bloody revenge on the mutant responsible for this whole mess.

Rita: Lincoln and Fiona told us all the whole thing, and when Lynn told me Flip's the one responsible for hiring that serial killer to kill his Dad all those years ago, I was at the same level of anger at Flip. Lynn got into the shower and got that mutant's blood off, and then, we gave him a group hug and he cried with so much pain and anguish.

Nico was literally red with so much anger.

Nico: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) FLIP, YOU REALLY ARE THE LOWEST OF THE LOW FOR WHAT YOU TRIED TO DO AND ALL

FOR MONEY, YOU REALLY ARE NOTHING MORE THAN THE EMBODIMENT OF THE SIN OF GREED, IF I EVER SEE YOUR UGLY FACE AGAIN, I'LL THROW YOUR BLOATED BODY TO THE VULTURES!

Inuyasha: I'm still surprised you guys haven't decided to remove the curses and send him straight to The Black Gates after hearing all those revelations about him.

Lincoln: As much as we wanted to, we'd made up our minds not to, but the revelations serves as fuel to our determination to make Flip pay for everything he's done.

Melanie Inuyasha: You got that right. Okay, my turn.

Melanie Inuyasha pulled up a video, and it showed her and Lincoln out at Lake Huron along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita. Suddenly, they heard and felt an earthquake made of stampeding footsteps, and they saw who it was that made it: it was Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies, and they were trying to kill Lincoln in another blood-fueled rage.

Past Rita: What the?! Okay, that's it, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are so grounded when this mess is over with.

Past Melanie Inuyasha: I can't believe they're doing this again. Too many times they've tried to kill Lincoln, and no matter how many times they get beaten up, they always come back for more?! It's sickening!

Suddenly, we saw the sclera of Melanie Inuyasha's turn red, her gold eyes turned into teal slits with white pupils, her claws and fangs grew longer, and jagged purple stripes appeared on her cheeks, and she unholstered her Tessaiga from her back.

Melanie Inuyasha: You filthy vermin are going to get what's coming to you. You've had too many chances to stop this madness, but no. Now, you're about to experience the very pain you've dealt unto Lincoln infinite-fold.

Melanie Inuyasha went after Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies and she slashed at them with her claws and with her Tessaiga, and when she was done, Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Chandler and his goons, Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and all of Lincoln's enemies were lying on the ground and tied up by Selene Arcangela. Lincoln ran up to Melanie Inuyasha and he hugged her as she turned around, and when that happened, that sudden contact caused her to change back as her red sclera turned back to white, her teal slits with white pupils turned back to gold eyes, her claws and fangs shrank back to their normal size, and the jagged purple streaks had disappeared.

Past Melanie Inuyasha: Lincoln…?

Lincoln continued hugging her tightly, and she let him as she hugged him back as the video ended.

Inuyasha: Melanie.

Melanie Inuyasha: I'm sorry you had to see that again, Inuyasha. But, I couldn't just…

Inuyasha: I know. You weren't going to let anything bad happen to Lincoln being his Guardian Angel, and what we saw, it was further proof of Dark Chase Young's depravity, he has no humanity nor any remorse like Naraku.

Lincoln: They both committed crimes that were indeed unforgivable, and we couldn't let any of them live any longer.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: They were a bunch of monsters through and through.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Gameface: Flip is the ultimate personification of pure evil and greed! I can't believe he would do that! What a jerk!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah what a monster and a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah he sure is a monster.

Featherweight: But That was brutal how Lynn Sr. ripped apart Flip like that.

Sprocket: What a jerk.

Gameface: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Margo: BATTLE FEVER!

She turned into a Battle Fever Ranger for Australia! She then summoned her Keyblade and it was for Sports and Rollerblading. It was called THE BLADING QUEEN OF FIRE! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Irena Malloy, Hero 108, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - The Rolling Green Galaxy was fun

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) The Rolling Green Galaxy was fun. But also a bit challenging.

Silverstream: Yeah it was! We had to roll a huge ball containing the Power Star inside it to a goal at the end. It was like a galaxy for golf. Except it had a circus theme to it.

Natsu Hyuga: Yeah that was amazing. Palla Palla loved it too.

Wendy Dorrington: She sure did and it was fun.

Apple Fritter: Yeah that was so fun to see in action.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye it was a fun galaxy to see lads.

Stone Kirby: Boy it sure was.

Irena Malloy: We all thought that one was cool.

Ling Chung: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Applejack: YEEHAW! It was awesome.

Apple Bloom: It sure was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was amazing.

Goro: That is awesome! Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Silverstream: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

She turned into a ranger for the Hippogriff!

Silverstream: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She summoned her Keyblade and it was for the Hippogriff's of Mount Aeris and it was called HIPPOGRIFF PRIDE! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava and crystal and smashed them down.

## Erza Scarlet, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Transformers Animated, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - The mascots Helping Lily at the Krusty Krab

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) The mascots Helped Lily at the Krusty Krab. How many Krabby Patties did they make?

Erza Scarlet: They made a massive amount of them. We counted

500,923,235,000 of them.

Botan: (British Accent) That was the most patties ever made by anyone.

Denise Wellington: Yeah that was awesome to see though.

Nuria: It sure was and all the people in Bikini Bottom paid in massive bags full of cash, gold, jewels and more.

Taelia: That was so awesome.

Kari the Negg Faerie: The Mascots did a great job at the Krusty Krab.

Animated Optimus: Boy they sure did and it was fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and it was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was awesome and cool.

Sunburn: Yeah I'll say!

Xigbar: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Erza: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a purple ranger for the Sailfish! Then she summoned her keyblade and it was for Fairy Tail. It was called THE SWORDS OF TITANIA! They fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Yugioh 5Ds, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - Reunicles invention is amazing

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Reunicles' invention is amazing. It's called the Light Polariton.

Ingrid: It's a really amazing piece of machinery. It's a machine that will close up that vortex.

Jinx: Yeah but with a really nasty price. It has to have a sacrifice.

Cody: But we're not going to have that happen.

Talia: That is for sure.

Black Cat: Yeah that is for sure.

Kaya: You got that right.

Yusei: That is right there.

Starlight Glimmer: But it will work for sure.

Cozy Glow: It sure will be awesome to see in action.

Hex: I agree there.

Felix Faust: That will be awesome to see in action. Lets do it!

Ingrid: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a ranger for the BLACK WOLF! Then she summoned her keyblade and it was for Law and Order. It was called THE LAWS OF THE HALLS! They fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars, lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Matt Olson, Dinotrux, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - The invention of Reunicles will work

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) The invention of Reunicles will work. Without anyone making a sacrifice.

Layla Williams: That is for sure. That is a nasty price that you have to make for it. But it will be awesome to see.

Nathalie: It sure will be cool.

Lillymon: I agree there.

Noriko: Yeah that is for sure.

Monarus: It sure will be awesome.

Oberus: Yeah it sure will.

Matt Olson: As long as it closes up that vortex.

Garby: Yeah that will be cool to see though. (LOUD FART TOOT)

Everyone coughed and gagged!

Ty: Garby!

Rainbow Dash: It sure will be awesome!

Scootaloo: I agree there too.

Whirlwind: It sure will.

Marluxia: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Layla Williams: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a green ranger for the Pine Marten! Then she summoned her Keyblade and it was for the plants of nature. It was called THE NATURE OF LAYLA! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

Carol, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Princess Luna, Wolverine And The X-Men, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - Wish Palace is amazing and cool place

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) Wish Palace is an amazing and cool place. It's a shame we have to fight Darkrai here.

Carol: I know. It sure is an awesome place to see. And J.D. showed Darkrai that clip of Bastion annoying Baron Alberto with the Banana Boat Song and it was so funny! Darkrai laughed extremely hard!

Yost Mr. Fantastic: Yeah that was so funny.

Flik: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Atta: Oh it sure was!

Black Widow: It sure was a really funny one!

Heimlich: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und he laughed really big!

Princess Luna: It sure was a funny one!

Yost Wolverine: It sure was a funny sight to see.

Moondust: He was really having a good time from that one.

Snowdrop: He sure was.

Gari: Darkrai sure got a kick out of it.

Blackout: Especially with the battle between Palkia and Dialga going on back then.

Saix: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Carol: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a purple ranger for Godzilla! Carol summoned her keyblade and it was for the Kaiju! It was called QUEEN OF THE KAIJU! They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Hot Wheels Battle Force 5, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - Poor Darkrai did all this because he just wanted a friend

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) Poor Darkrai did all this because he just wanted a friend. But I got a feeling Nico will teach him about friendship up close and personal.

Zoe: I have that feeling myself but it will be awesome to help him out.

Honia: It sure will.

Lola Namiko: (Japanese Accent) I think it will be awesome to see though.

Element Magician: But with everything we knew and learned about Friendship ever since Twilight and team joined us it will be worth it.

Element Valkyrie: It sure will be.

Guardian Eatos: I agree there myself and it will be fun.

D'Arcmon: I think so too.

Kazemon: You got that right.

Vert Wheeler: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: Darkrai just wanted some friends and he was going to far extreme measures to get some.

King Solar: Yeah the poor guy.

Solar Eclipsa: After this is done he will have all the friends he has in the M.O.E.

Amber Morning: Yeah and I feel bad for him too.

Spotlight: I do as well.

Mirror Master: I feel the same way. Lets do it!

Zoe: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a ranger for the BIRDWING BUTTERFLY, the largest ever butterfly in the world. Then she summoned her keyblade and it was for the legendary warriors of wind. It was called THE WIND SPIRITS OF THE DIGITAL WORLD! They fired waves of wind, lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

ToQger Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Marionette Shadow

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: Boy This was an awesome adventure set huh?

Nico: It sure was!

May: Yeah we loved it!

Marionette Shadow: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

weapons for Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale, Xenia Lin, Eliza Brown, and Nicole Nerissa who are in Lincoln's harem, They are called the Defenders of The Elemental Quintessence, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of the Elements etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQgers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the ToQgers too!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

Right: HYPER RESSHA!

He donned his Hyper Ressha Armor and got the blaster ready and then they fired waves of energy and elements and trains and blasted Marionette Shadow and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Marionette Shadow you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We Regrouped

Jake: Nico, you're obviously planning something.

Tsukasa: So, it's only fair we soften Darkrai up for you.

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa and Daiki did Forever Black! Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Black and Daiki summoned clones of the black rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Black Rangers. Troy was Mighty Morphin Black, Noah was Alien Black, Jake was In Space Black, Gia was Wild Force Black, Emma was Dino Thunder Black and Orion was Operation Overdrive Black.

Nico: Fair enough. Lets get him!

We went at Darkrai!

We fired waves of light and blasted him all over.

Riggan blasted and smashed him.

Hook, Ratchet, Alice and Natalia used the Autobot and Pokemon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hook and Ratchet's weapons and Natalia and Alice's powers 100-fold.

Alice and Hook: DARK TIME FURY BLAST!

Natalia Semonoffekov and Ratchet: DARKRAI NIGHTMARE BLAST!

Biomechanical EVO Power and Multiplex: EVO CLONE BLAST!

Robots of Power and Black Spider: ROBOTS OF POWER BURST!

Elemental Avatar and Cluemaster: ELEMENTAL AVATAR BURST!

Mermaid Ninja and Puppetmon: MERMAID PUPPET BLAST!

Android Ninja and Machinedramon: GIGA NINJA CANNON SHOT!

San Francisco Power and Bronze Kneecap: SAN FRANCISCO FURY BLAST!

Pyrus Bakugan Power and Dodgeball Wizard: PYRUS FIRESTORM DODGEBALLS!

Samurai of Lyoko and Xiao Fung: SAMURAI LYOKO WINDSTORM!

Galaluna Force and Enchantress: GALALUNA MAGIC BLAST!

Speed of Hot Wheels and LaGrange: SPEEDING FURY FORCE!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Goths of Darkness, me and Ash: DARKNESS THUNDERCLAP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PARTY GAME ELEMENT STYLE: BOMBS AWAY!

Entrapta: PARTY GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: FACELIFT!

Perfuma: PARTY GAME NATURE STYLE: PIRANHA'S PURSUIT!

Frosta: PARTY GAME ICE STYLE: BUMPER BALLS!

Jessica Kaios: PARTY GAME FIRE STYLE: CAKE FACTORY!

Yuna: PARTY GAME WATER STYLE: EATSA PIZZA!

Julie Makimoto: PARTY GAME EARTH STYLE: BOOKSQUIRM!

Makoto: PARTY GAME WIND STYLE: BUTTON MASHERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said games.

Lincoln and his harem: PARTY GAME FINAL SMASH: PIE IN YOUR FACE!

They fired various fruit pies and splatted them all over.

Nico: I was going to save this for when Prime Slappy returns. But now, it's the only way to get through to you. Let me show you the power of friendship in person!

Nico shot a beam of light into Darkrai's mind and he began to see all the good memories he has had with his friends. He saw me meeting me, the Louds, Maria, Varie, and William. But that was only the beginning. He saw Nico meeting Jason Lee Scott, Ripster, Dr. Nick, Shu, Zayto, Kit Taylor, 2003 Leo, Aurico, Otto Rocket, Ish, Sunny Bridges, Apple White, Tommy Oliver, Marinette, Tony Jones, Nate, Jak and Daxter, Blu, Sonic, TJ Johnson, Turbo, Maggie Peyton, Ratchet and Clank, Church, Tai Kamiya, Andros, Marcus Damon, Mikey Kudo, Emu, Michael, Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji Hino, Blossom Z, Carter Grayson, Ed the Protector, Aligned Bumblebee, Cody Burns, Snake, Shoichi, Wes, Joe, Astro Boy, Marty, Sougo, Taro, Cole Evans, Chiro, Dudley Puppy, Charlie Brown, Andy Johnson, Valiant, Shane Clarke, Dan Kuso, Kai (Ninjago), 2012 Leo, Kouta, Artha, Connor McKnight, Zatch & Kiyo, Jason Jenkins & Kong, UA Iron Man, Ness, Jason James, Jack Landors, Ace Bunny, Keiichiro, Lupin, Sento, Legion Superman, Nick Russel, Twilight, Mal, Izuku, Hitoshi, Jim Lake Jr, Mack Hartford, Akira, Axel Manning, Mike Chilton, Soji, Takumi, Casey Rhodes, Ruby Rose, Ang Leung, Laval, Ryotaro Nogami, Lin Chung, Scott Truman, Tracer, Animated Optimus, Live Action Optimus, Wataru, Jun Fudo, Jayden Shiba, Randy Cunningham, Kermit, Rango, Tsukasa Kadoya, Ikki and Vice, Troy, Tyler Bowman, Eli Shane, Tyson, Shotaro and Philip, Natsumi Tsujimoto, Kairi Yano, Aerrow, Lucky, Kaito, Touma Kamiyama, Kazuma, Yusei, Devon, Juni Cortez, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, Gingka, Tyler Nevarro, Dante Vale, Dino Tyranno, Max (Dino Squad), Haruto, Ty Rux, Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert Wheeler, Right, Juru, Aruto, Zixx, Brody, Arkayna, Yin & Yang, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, Ultrox, Juniper Lee, Zick, Yamato, Yost Spidey, Takeru, and Kylie Griffin. Finally, he saw Nico's first kiss with May.

And that was not all. He saw Nico's friends helping Nico get through the 20 Days of Darkness and helping him battle his personal demons.

Nico: Now do you see?

Darkrai: I… I do! OH WHAT HAVE I DONE! I was a fool!

Pikachu 2: Guys, I hate to break up this heartwarming moment but the Dark Vortex is getting bigger. We need to ring those Wish Bells! I'll do the one for the Flight Zone.

Oshawott: The Cake Zone Bell's mine!

Snivy: Leave the Dance Zone Bell to me!

Tepig: That leaves me with the Power Zone Bell.

Me: Okay!

Nico: Lets go!

We went to the bells.

Nico: Okay ring them on my command!

Me: We're ready!

Nico: NOW!

BONG!

All 4 of them were rung!

Darkrai: This was not the world I was wishing for. Everyone, I'm sorry.

Nico: We know you are. But don't make a sacrifice right now. We can still stop the Vortex without losing anyone!

Me: Right!

The Light Polarizer was activated.

Lisa Loud: Here we go!

Nico: Ready when you are!

Lisa Loud: Online!

The Anti-Gravity pad activated and it lifted the polarizer into the vortex and then in a flash of light the vortex was closed up! The world was saved!

Lincoln: We did it, not only did we save the world from disaster, but we also got Darkrai to see the error of his ways, and we now have him in The Masters of Evil.

Nico: We sure did, awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Chloe Desikan of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange

orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large

aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Chloe Desikan, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Chloe Desikan, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Chloe Desikan, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Chloe Desikan: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Chloe, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from

Transylvania.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Emilia Frankenstein's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, laboratory monsters, dark lightning, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Stein's German Darkness Archangel Greatsword of German Darkness Stein Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Chloe Desikan, she left black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, laboratory monsters, dark lightning, and angels with every step.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Chloe Desikan, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Emilia Frankenstein as surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy with stars, light, darkness, dark lightning, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are laboratory monsters, angels, and Ghostrick Stein flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Chloe Desikan: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emilia Frankenstein emerged, but she was changed forever.

PIPE ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Emilia Frankenstein grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dark lightning, laboratory monsters, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark

Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Stein emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on Frankenstein earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Stein with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark purple Frankenstein-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emilia Frankenstein has on a sleeveless dark grey open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, dark lightning, laboratory monsters, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Stein and Frankenstein surrounded by stars, light, dark lightning, and darkness. Suddenly, Emilia Frankenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Emilia Frankenstein's massive Ghostrick Stein's German Darkness Light Frankenstein Archangel Greatsword of German Darkness Frankenstein Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, light, dark lightning, laboratory monsters, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Emilia Frankenstein's Ghostrick Stein German Darkness Light Frankenstein Angel Greatsword of German Darkness Frankenstein Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Ghostrick Stein etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large Frankenstein heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Frankenstein heads and below the Frankenstein heads is a large white angel head with dark purple gems for eyes and a dark purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Stein's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Ghostrick Stein and Frankenstein that said, "Emilia Frankenstein, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Stein, Germany's Frankenstein Angel of Darkness, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Master of Frankenstein's Unholy Lightning Fury, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Trina Riffins, Archenemy of Simpsons' Frankenstein, Destroyer of Chloe Desikan of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Dark Lightning, Laboratory Monsters, and Angels"

エミリア・フランケンシュタイン、ゴーストリック・シュタインのジーン・スラマー、ドイツのフランケンシュタインの闇の天使、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、フランケンシュタインの邪悪な稲妻の怒りのマスター、多くの友人、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、トリーナ・リフィンズの粉砕者、シンプソンズのフランケンシュタインの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのクロエ・デシカンの破壊者、邪悪な破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、闇の稲妻、実験室の怪物、そして天使のマスター

Emilia Frankenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK STEIN-FRANKENSTEIN-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARK LIGHTNING GERMAN DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK STEIN FRANKENSTEIN ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK LIGHTNING GERMAN DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK STEIN FRANKENSTEIN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK LIGHTNING GERMAN DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK STEIN FRANKENSTEIN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emilia Frankenstein's Super Angel-Ghostrick Stein-Frankenstein-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Chloe Desikan saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Emilia Frankenstein with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Emilia Frankenstein fired a powerful barrage of black and dark purple energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, dark lightning, laboratory monsters, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really haunting, Emilia Frankenstein's transformed, that vampire is so done for.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe from The Frankenstein Angel of Michigan, she will hunt down all those who are truly evil.

Emilia Frankenstein: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The German Dark Lightning Darkness Light Ghostrick Stein Frankenstein Angel and German Dark Lightning Darkness Light Ghostrick Stein Frankenstein Angel Love) (German Accent) And send them to their doom. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten

Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Emilia Frankenstein and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Chloe Desikan, now it's time we put you down for good!

Emilia Frankenstein, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Chloe Desikan, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Chloe Desikan and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Emilia Frankenstein, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Chloe Desikan mad.

Chloe Desikan: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Chloe Desikan's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Chloe Desikan ran at Lincoln, Emilia Frankenstein, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Chloe Desikan's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Chloe Desikan of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Chloe Desikan was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Emilia Frankenstein, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Emilia Frankenstein's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Emilia Frankenstein: (German Accent) That's one down and nine of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emilia.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Emilia Frankenstein wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ellie Elsher's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Stein flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and dark lightning crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emilia Frankenstein absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call one dark lightning electric fight, Lincoln, Emilia, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Chloe Desikan in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Chloe Desikan's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-

Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Peredur.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Peredur, Penelope Percival, and you guys will love meeting her, Penelope Percival is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Penelope Percival is also a direct descendant of Percival of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Mordred, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and the original hero in the quest for the Holy Grail.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a dark blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Penelope Percival hates Killjoy Huggins with a very blazing passion. One day, Penelope and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Killjoy Huggins, and he brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Penelope Percival and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that killjoy into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Penelope fired chains of light magic which bound that dumb toupee wearing killjoy and tied them up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, my sisters wanted that killjoy's head on a pike!

Me: Should've known that stupid killjoy would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, that killjoy's tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and we gave him to Superintendent Chen who immediately suspended him from his job for three months, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge on us, Penelope and I casted a spell to prevent him from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Percival of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Nico: That toupee-wearing killjoy really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan also earned him the vengeance of my family. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Amelia Daedalus.

Isabella Lupa: Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick was struck with a vision, and it wasn't good: she saw that Audrey Blade has freed the souls of her parents from the painting in The Ghostrick Museum and brought them back to life, and they now want one thing: revenge on Raven Ghostrick for killing them and to kill Lincoln.

Raven Ghostrick: Oh God, she didn't.

Lincoln: Raven, what's wrong?

Raven Ghostrick: We got big trouble: Audrey Blade freed the souls of my parents from the painting in The Ghostrick Museum and brought them back to life, and they want one thing: revenge on me for killing them and to kill Lincoln.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Why, that undead little… ! Raven, tomorrow on my rescue, we're going to kill your parents and send them to The Black Gates, and then, I'm going to curse Audrey with a curse I found in that grimoire Lucy gave me for my birthday.

Raven Ghostrick: That monster has crossed a huge line bringing my parents back after freeing them from the painting, when the time comes that we face her.

Ellie Elsher: Don't worry, Raven, you and Lincoln will make her pay for her crimes, and we may also join in as well, just like during Lincoln and Demona's fight against Dustin Keystone last year.

Lincoln: When all of us destroyed him once and for all. Good idea, Ellie.

Darkrai: I am very sorry about everything.

Goro: We understand.

Kerbero Gangan: All you were was lonely.

Marluxia: But… we would like to be your friends if you want.

Mirror Master: And you can join our ranks. Same goes with Gothita, Gothorita, and Gothitelle.

Saix: (chuckles) But just no more brainwashing Pokemon, okay?

Darkrai: I would like that very much.

Me: But at least you won't be alone anymore.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Now you have all of us and the M.O.E. as both of your awesome friends.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. And we saved the world from doom. Great job today everyone.

Lola: This was so fun.

Eli: Yeah!

Princess Luna: (To the viewers) Friendship comes in many forms but it mostly comes from the heart.

Me: That is right.

We went back home and celebrated and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga done!

PokePark was a great game! Never played it before but it was amazing.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with See-More, Rainbow Raider, Nightmare (Metroid), Wolf Dogcatcher, Shadow Prove and Lunch Lady Ghost as well as Ash & Pikachu And Catherine Lancaster. The rest of Ash's team are already with us. Also we're going to the Flower Zone of PokePark for an awesome rescue and we're going to battle Another Ice King, Fern, Maja (Adventure Time), Scorcher (Adventure Time), Magic Man (Adventure Time), Rainbow Raider and See-More. Also we're going to meet Flapple & Appletun gene-slammers. They are Goldie and Gala Macintosh and they are apple orchard farmers that Nico knows.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Isabella Lupa, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Warwolf, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Amelia Daedalus

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Ghostrick Museum in The Duel Monster World, and we're going to kill Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using and dark Occult-obsessed parents whose souls were freed from the painting she trapped them in years ago by Audrey Blade of The Ghostrick Destroyers and they were also brought back from the dead, and they want revenge on Raven for killing them and they still want to kill Lincoln. But, not only are we going to destroy them and send them to The Black Gates, but Lincoln's going to curse Audrey with a curse he found in that grimoire Lucy gave him for his birthday. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Penelope Percival, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Peredur, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Penelope Percival is also a direct descendant of Percival of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and the original hero in the quest for the Holy Grail. Lincoln made her a dark blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Penelope Percival hates Killjoy Huggins with a very blazing passion. One day, Penelope and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at their castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and they saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Killjoy Huggins, and he brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Penelope Percival and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that killjoy into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after them, Lincoln and Penelope fired chains of light magic which bound that dumb toupee wearing killjoy and tied them up. Lincoln called his family and sisters and told them what had happened, and needless to say, his whole family wanted that killjoy's head on a pike, but Lincoln wasn't surprised, that killjoy's tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and they gave him to Superintendent Chen who then immediately suspended him from his job for three months, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge on them, Penelope and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent him from coming back to hurt us because messing with the descendant of Percival of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome battle with the Pokemon Criminal duo, Azure and Crimson and we're going to have them put into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# Red and Blue Make Purple Pokemon

This chapter is for where we battle Azure and Crimson of Pokemon Diamond and Pearl.

---

Laying in the grass and flowers of the beautiful Flower Zone was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with See-More, Rainbow Raider, Nightmare (Metroid), Wolf Dogcatcher, Shadow Prove and Lunch Lady Ghost as well as Ash & Pikachu And Catherine Lancaster. The rest of Ash's team are already with us. Serena was with us and laying down with Ash.

Me: Ahh. Boy it sure is beautiful out here.

Qin: It sure is

Lola: Ir's so peaceful.

Laney: It sure is.

Ash: I think its awesome.

Lola: Same here.

Nico: Ash, I want to thank you, See More, and your teams for coming.

Ash: No problem Nico and Serena and Pikachu and I love this place.

Serena: I came with because I wanted to spend time with Ash.

Me: No problem Serena. Awesome having you with.

Lola: Yeah.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) It's so amazing here.

Me: It sure is Catherine.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Catherine, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Catherine Lancaster: I sure do. It was back when he needed help in history class. He was working on a project for the Tower of London.

Qin: That is one of my favorite buildings.

Camie: It sure is awesome. Over 1,000 years of history there.

Nico: Yep.

Gwen: And England was home to the worst ever serial killer in all of Victorian London, Jack the Ripper.

Camie: Oh boy.

Me: Yeah he was a whacko. He terrorized all of Victorian London over 140 years ago.

Nico: No shit. He was insane.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Not to be confused with Jack the Zipper

We laughed!

Qin: That's funny. Jack the Zipper is an Anthropomorphic Zipper and Jack the Ripper was a monster.

Nico: Yeah.

Ash and Serena were making out and kissing a lot and it was so awesome.

Me: (In my head) Aww those two were absolutely made for each other. It's so adorable seeing them like this.

Eli: Boy I could lay here in the flowers of Flower Zone all day.

Nico: Me too. It's so peaceful. And the view of the clouds is breathtaking.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Too bad Sam can't do so. She has hay fever.

Me: I know. But for Luna that's okay.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Yesterday was still awesome though.

Me: It sure was and Reunicles Light Polarizer worked perfectly.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it did and no one had to sacrifice themselves thank goodness.

Lola: That's for sure.

Nico: We got Darkrai to see the error of his ways

Me: Yep and now he has all the awesome friends he could want in the M.O.E.

See-More: That is for sure. And he is loving it.

Xenia: That's great he is.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: And Darkrai laughed at that funny video of Bastion doing the Banana Boat Song.

Lana: (LAUGHS) That was great!

Eli: Yeah it sure was!

Wallflower Blush: That was a really fun video too.

Nico: And now, we can go to Wish Park at any time

Me: We sure can. It's so awesome to see.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: That is so cool too.

Nico: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: The Flying Zone is perfect for me and the Wonderbolts to practice our flying moves and maneuvers there.

Pinkie Pie: And I can make any kind of cake I want in the Cake Zone.

Twilight Sparkle: And me we can dance in the Dance Zone all the time too.

Qin: Those are all amazing spots. Lynn said she wants to spar with all the fighting Pokemon in the Power Zone.

Camie: That is awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: Zocks loves the Dance Zone too.

Zocks: I sure do. It's so awesome.

Zarya: That is for sure and we love it.

May: This zone is so lovely

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: I love it.

Camie: Me too.

Qin: The flowers are so beautiful.

Tsuyu: They sure are.

Fu: Ino would love this zone herself.

Me: She sure would.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon sniffed some flowers.

Poromon: (Sniffs) Ahh so beautiful.

Nico: They sure are.

Poliwag: I'll say.

Misty Brightdawn: I'll say. They are so awesome out here.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: Let's bring some home

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: It's so awesome.

Varie: The flowers here are so beautiful.

Nico: We have one last Attraction to play

Me: Ooh what is it?

Laney: I would like to know too.

Nico: Same here. Pikachu?

Pikachu 2: Rayquaza's Balloon Panic.

Girl Jordan: Cool!

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Lets go find Rayquaza then.

Me: Who will participate in that one?

Nico: You should.

Me: Three words. BRING! IT! ON!

Nico: Yeah!

Pikachu 2: Lets find Rayquaza.

Me: Okay.

We then saw Rayquaza!

Nico: There he is!

Me: Wow!

Rayquaza: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. An honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Rayquaza: For this attraction, you have to run across a balloon shaped like me passing through rings to gain points. At the same time, you must dodge Electrode and Voltorb, as well as avoid falling off the balloon itself. Once you have reached the other end of the balloon, Drifloon, Drifblim, and I will fly across the area, holding targets you must destroy.

Me: In two parts essentially.

Rayquaza: Exactly.

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Lets do it!

I was ready. On a giant float balloon that looked like Rayquaza I was ready.

GO!

I ran fast and passed through numerous rings and then I got lots of points and then I fired at numerous targets including Rayquaza's targets and blasted them and blew them apart.

When it was done I got over 99,000 points!

WIN!

Rayquaza: Well done!

Me: That was fun!

Nico: Nice job!

Me: Thanks! That was fun and awesome!

Lola: I sure was!

May: That's all the Attractions cleared.

Me: Yep.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: That was so fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: That sure was fun doing them.

Then in swirls of elements came Puma Paleozora, Water Princess, Ibaraki-Douji, Proto Man and Tso Lan.

Tso Lan: Am I late?

Me: Nope you made it just in time.

Lola: Yep.

Lana: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw figures and they were Another Ice King, Fern, Maja (Adventure Time), Scorcher (Adventure Time), Magic Man (Adventure Time), and Rainbow Raider.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Another Ice King: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Lincoln: That voice.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had purple eyes and she had the Steelswarm Crest in the middle of her forehead and she had grey angel wings and had black clothes and had the Steelswarm Crest on her skirt and had a quicksilver sword in her hands.

Lincoln: Irena Steelswarm! Awesome!

Irena Steelswarm: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and my goodness you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know. I haven't seen you since you were 17. Irena is one of my guardian angels and she is also the gene-slammer for all the Steelswarm monsters and she also has a really nasty hatred towards Chandler.

Me: Oh boy. What did he do that time?

Irena Steelswarm: He dressed up like Girl Jordan and framed Rusty and got him suspended from school. It was part of a plan he had to get all of Lincoln's friends out of the way so he can get close to Lincoln and kill him.

We gasped!

Me: What a monster!

Girl Jordan: I remember that day! That was horrible!

Eli: You do?

Girl Jordan: I just got back from Vacation when I saw Lincoln and Irena fighting what looked like me and I came and ripped off the mask he had on and he sang like a bird.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Very clever and perfect timing!

Laney: No kidding and I knew something was up with Girl Jordan's behavior that day because she would never act like that.

Nico: Nice.

Proto Man: Sorry about this.

Irena Steelswarm: No worries.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies outside had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Then they fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) HUMMINGBIRD FIRE 6!

She summoned Carly's team with Bui, The Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, Dark Voltaik, J.P. Cubish, Gillmarda, Penpen, Fokkeru (Legend of Zelda), Owgulf (Kirby), and Humzee (Donkey Kong).

Nico: Nice!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Oh right mandatory question. Is the Another See-More friendly or hostile?

Irena Steelswarm: Friendly. And she is a cool one.

Me: Wow.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER SEE-MORE!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be good.

Another See-More: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and surprisingly she had a Jagan Eye in the middle of her forehead and she had a black Kimono and a deadly sword and pitch black fire angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Laura Jagan!

Nico: Whoa! She is a master of the Jagan too?

Me: Yep. She had the Jagan Eye given to her a long time ago.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Awesome to see you again Laura.

Laura Jagan: Same here.

Lola: Hiei is going to be honored to meet you.

Xenia: He sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Tyranno Staff and Zocks got a Delta Blaster.

Laura Jagan: No he took one look at the Jagan I have and knew what it was capable of and he was terrified of it and sent me out.

Me: The Jagan is known for having that kind of effect on people. But that is amazing.

Qin: Yep.

Laura Jagan: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Laura Jagan: No worries.

She turned into Another See-More!

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) You probably wouldn't have served him anyway.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) No one like Hiei would ever serve someone like Swartz!

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDArmor.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: EYE see colors all over. (ACTIVATES SEE-MORE AND RAINBOW RAIDER'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired eyes and rainbows and blasted her all over.

May: These gravity wells will blast you. (ACTIVATES NIGHTMARE AND WOLF DOGCATCHER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for some lunch. (ACTIVATES SHADOW PROVE AND

LUNCH LADY GHOST'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of darkness and meat and blasted her down!

Catherine Lancaster: Taste the rainbow! (ACTIVATES RAINBOW RAIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a rainbow energy blast and blasted her down.

Then Tri-Klops, Eye Guy, Ripper Roo, Arachnid Woman, Wolf Prisoner Style and Amorbis came.

Nico: Nice team Tri-Klops.

Tri-Klops: Thanks.

Lola: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

?: YEEHAW! LETS HOGTIE HER!

Then a Flapple & Appletun came.

Me: Cool! A Flapple & Appletun.

Applejack: YEEHAW! My kind of Pokemon.

Lola: YEAH!

Flapple & Appletun: (In girls voices) Lets show this one what fer.

Nico: Goldie and Gala Macintosh! Wow!

They reverted back and were two twin girls that had red hair and green and red farm clothes and were wearing red hats.

Goldie Macintosh: Awesome to see y'all Nico!

Gala Macintosh: Same here. We got this.

They fired apples and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I bbrought Laura over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Catherine Lancaster: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Goldie Macintosh: When Nico helped us harvest the entire orchard in less than 5 minutes.

Gala Macintosh: It saved a lot of time for all of us.

Nico: Yep and all it took awas a punch to the ground and that did it.

Lola: Awesome!

Me: I actually know the same method. That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Goldie Macintosh: We missed you too Nico.

We later went back hime.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy,

Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, and Davis are heading to The Ghostrick Museum in The Duel Monster World, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to kill Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using and dark Occult-obsessed parents whose souls were freed from the painting she trapped them in years ago by Audrey Blade of The Ghostrick Destroyers and they were also brought back from the dead yesterday, and they want revenge on Raven for killing them and they still want to kill Lincoln. But, not only are we going to destroy them and send them to The Black Gates, but Lincoln's going to curse Audrey with a curse he found in that grimoire Lucy gave him for his birthday.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Ghostrick Mansion.

Ellie Elsher: Oh man, we haven't been here in such a long time nor to The Ghostrick Mansion.

Lincoln: And I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to kill Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using and dark Occult-obsessed parents whose souls were freed from the painting she trapped them in years ago by Audrey Blade of The Ghostrick Destroyers and they were also brought back from the dead yesterday, and they want revenge on Raven for killing them and they still want to kill me.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) We were really pissed off by what that vampire just did.

Raven Ghostrick: Especially me, Ursula. But, not only are we going to destroy them and send them to The Black Gates, but Lincoln's going to curse Audrey with a curse he found in that grimoire Lucy gave him for his birthday.

Ellie Elsher: I saw most of the curses, and they are especially dark and horrific. (Smirks) And there may be one curse perfect for that delusional bloodsucking bat.

Suddenly, we saw Ghostrick Alucard, Ghostrick Angel of Mischief, Ghostrick Doll, Ghostrick Dullahan, Ghostrick Fairy, Ghostrick Ghoul, Ghostrick Jackfrost, Ghostrick Jiangshi, Ghostrick Lantern, Ghostrick Mary, Ghostrick Mummy, Ghostrick Nekomusume, Ghostrick Siren, Ghostrick Skeleton, Ghostrick Socuteboss, Ghostrick Specter, Ghostrick Stein, Ghostrick Warwolf, Ghostrick Witch, Ghostrick Yeti, and Ghostrick Yuki-onna appear before us and they bowed before The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers and Raven Ghostrick.

Nico: Wow!

Ellie Elsher: I don't know if Lincoln or any of us told you all this, but we're widely known among The Ghostrick Duel Monsters as we'd visited the Ghostrick Mansion and the Ghostrick Museum in the past, and basically, we're like celebrities to them because we saved them from The Ghostrick Destroyers so long ago.

Me: That's so awesome!

Raven Ghostrick: And when they heard of Audrey's return, they panicked, and they also found out of what that psycho did in freeing my evil parents.

Davis: We won't let any of them get away with this, Raven, we'll put an end to your evil parents and Lincoln will put that curse on Audrey Blade.

Lincoln: That we will, Davis.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and dark blue hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Peredur, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the four girls.

White-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, and I got the girls away from Raven's piece of crap evil black magic-using parents before they could kill them in another black magic ritual.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Penelope Percival.

Raven Ghostrick: He's right, you're just in time, in fact, we were just about to get after those pieces of crap… right now!

?: YOU PATHETIC LITTLE WRETCH, YOU WILL PAY FOR KILLING US, AND WE WILL STILL KILL YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, IN THE NAME OF SATAN!

We then saw our targets: a man and a woman with black hair, black goth-themed clothes, jewelry, pale skin, and red eyes of hatred, it was Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using parents, and they were still out for blood.

Sylvester: If there's one thing I can't stand, it's a couple of evil dark magic-using sore losers!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You two betrayed your own daughter and tried to kill me with that death curse you tried to put on me, Raven was right to have banished you years ago.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: But, you black magic-using monsters refused to even quit. You left Raven with those nightmares for years along with what you both did in blatantly betraying her and tried to kill Lincoln with that death curse, and Lincoln comforted her on that day after she threw your souls into a painting forever, you two pieces of shit.

Raven Ghostrick: And what that bloodsucking bitch, Audrey Blade, did in bringing you both back after she freed your souls, she has crossed one line too many. Now, it's time for you both to die once and for all, this time, stay dead!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of

Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Davis, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Raven Ghostrick's evil parents, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into the stomachs of Raven Ghostrick's evil parents, and he began sucking out their dark magic, and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln proceeded to slice them into a million pieces with his massive greatsword and he banished their dark souls to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You two can consider yourselves uninvited to my wedding in the future.

Ellie Elsher: (Snickers) Well, we were never going to invite those two ever, not after what they tried to do to you with that death curse years ago. Now, to deal with Audrey Blade.

Lincoln: Right.

Suddenly, Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his back and pointed it to a one-way window open to Audrey Blade in her castle, and we saw a pentagram form below his feet, and he was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with darkness and demons.

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Audrey Blade, Now the future is a cold nightmare.

Lincoln fired a powerful massive beam of black and purple energy from his massive greatsword and fired two massive and powerful beams of black and purple energy from his massive white angel wings and they went into the one-way window, and they hit Audrey Blade as she screamed with agonizing pain. Suddenly, we saw the Roman Numerals 1 to 22 appear on her back in a clockwise pattern, and the numerals 22, 21, 20, 19, 18, 17, 16, 15, 14, 13, 12, 11, 10, 9, 8, 7, 6, and 5 were glowing, and the one-way window closed.

Nico: Whoa, what was that curse?

Lincoln: That was one of the curses found in the grimoire Lucy gave me for my birthday.

Ellie Elsher: That curse is known as Hecate's Dark Numerical Death Curse, this curse acts as a signal that tells us of which of The Ghostrick Destroyers has been destroyed, and it also warns us of who's coming next. Once all of them are killed, the combination of Hecate's Dark Numerical Death Curse and the curse Lincoln put on them when he sent them to the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force will damn them to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Wicked.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) So far, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus were the only ones that've been destroyed.

Raven Ghostrick: And the ones that're yet to be destroyed are Audrey Blade, Abigail Callidora, Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, and Amelia Daedalus.

Lincoln: Isabella Lupa and I are going to destroy Amelia Daedalus later on today, so she's the next to go. (To Penelope Percival) And it's so good to see you again, Penelope Percival.

Penelope Percival: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Penelope Percival and he hugged her, and Penelope Percival is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms and short stubble on his jawline, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Penelope Percival: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot in height and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago. Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Penelope Percival, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Peredur,, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of magic and she's a very powerful swordswoman, and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Penelope Percival's also the descendant of Percival of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table and the original hero in the quest for the Holy Grail.

Me: I knew it.

Ellie Elsher: And Lincoln made her a dark blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Penelope Percival hates Killjoy Huggins with a very blazing passion.

Eli: What did that killjoy do to earn her wrath?

Ellie Elsher: I was afraid you'd ask that. One day, Penelope Percival and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at their castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and they saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Killjoy Huggins, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Penelope Percival and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that killjoy into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after them, Lincoln and Penelope fired chains of light magic which bound that dumb toupee wearing killjoy and tied him up.

Raven Ghostrick: Lincoln called his family and sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, his whole family wanted that killjoy's head on a pike, but Lincoln wasn't surprised, that killjoy's tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and they handed him over to Superintendent Chen who then immediately suspended him from his job for three months, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge on them, Penelope and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent him from coming back to hurt us because messing with the descendant of Percival of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That killjoy dark side is such a… !

Lincoln: I know, but he had it coming, and now that you're here, Penelope.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Penelope Percival in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Penelope Percival: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Penelope Percival's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Penelope Percival: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Penelope Percival.

Penelope Percival had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Haruka Shimizu, Miku Hidaka, Sanae Shiratori, and Misaki Kirishima from Happening Love!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruka Shimizu, Miku Hidaka, Sanae Shiratori, and Misaki Kirishima from Happening Love!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haruka Shimizu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruka Shimizu and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the evil black magic-using parents of Raven Ghostrick, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and

Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Haruka Shimizu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haruka Shimizu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruka Shimizu, Miku Hidaka, Sanae Shiratori, and Misaki Kirishima with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went were Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using and dark Occult-obsessed parents whose souls were freed from the painting she trapped them in years ago by Audrey Blade of The Ghostrick Destroyers and were also brought back from the dead, and they wanted revenge on Raven for killing them and they still wanted to kill Lincoln.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did, especially the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, in beating down those two pieces of crap, and then, Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into their stomachs and sucking out their dark magic and he made them his own, and then, slicing them to ribbons and then banishing their spirits to The Black Gates forever and putting Hecate's Dark Numeral Curse on Audrey Blade for what she did yesterday, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Penelope Percival have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, you guys really beat down those black magic-using pieces of crap.

Ellie Elsher: And Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into their stomachs and sucking out their dark magic and he made them his own and after that, he sliced them into little pieces and banished them to The Black Gates forever, and he put Hecate's Dark Numeral Curse on Audrey Blade for what she did yesterday.

Lincoln: And for that deal she made with Peter Griffin.

Nico: Yeah, and now, it won't be much longer before she suffers her fate.

Me: You got that right, this is going to be one awesome end to The Ghostrick Destroyers for every last one of their crimes.

---

After finally getting rid of Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using parents and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Penelope Percival saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells,

squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Penelope Percival: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Penelope, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Penelope Percival: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Penelope Percival: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Penelope, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Penelope Percival: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him, and Ellie Elsher contacted us and told us that Killjoy Huggins had gathered a massive army of thugs to kill Lincoln, that set us off, and they were on the move from an abandoned warehouse just north of Royal Woods Elementary School. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Killjoy Huggins, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained him up with chains of light and we brought him before Superintendent Chen, and after we told her and showed her everything, she was absolutely livid at that killjoy, and she did the worst thing ever.

Nico: What was that?

Ellie Elsher: She pounced on and thrashed Killjoy Huggins herself, and even worse, she kicked him hard in the crutch and she was wearing her heels!

Nico: (WINCES) Oh man!

Me: Yeah, those heals really hurt! Thank goodness no one at school saw it.

Ellie Elsher: Thank goodness. Then, she called the cops on him and they took him to jail, and he was charged with the attempted murder of Lincoln, but instead of getting thrown in the nuthouse or the local prison where he belongs, the court ordered him to pay $900,000,000,000,000,000 in restitution to us.

Nico: OOH! There's nothing worse than getting hit with that: by that count, he'd be dead before he'd paid the full amount of restitution to Lincoln.

Me: Big time, and he refused to pay it and he even told off the judge and he tried to run at Lincoln with a pen so he can stab him with it. The bailiffs tackled him to the ground and handcuffed him, and the judge has had enough of his behavior. Because of what he and the jury had seen along with the rest of the people, the judge sentenced him to prison for five years, and the court paid the restitution amount to Lincoln by deducting it from his salary.

Rita: He deserved it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Marisa: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Marisa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice (Transformers Revenge of the Fallen) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

* * *

Later me and most of the team were having a contest. We were having a Pink Lemonade Drinking Contest.

Slippy: What are you guys doing?

Me: We're having a Pink Lemonade Drinking Contest.

Edward: I'm trying to see if I can do this like my brothers.

Lola: Your brothers may have been jerks but they loved to drink lemonade.

Eli: Yep.

Lazlo: Me and J.D. are up against him.

Me: Yep we sure are. (Gulps down a glass) Ahh. Refreshing.

Camie: Go J.D.!

Edward: Good effort. (GULPS DOWN BIG GLASS)

Lazlo gulped one down too.

Dawn: Save some for us!

Eli: Now now plenty for everyone.

Me: Yeah.

We were really drinking Pink Lemonade like crazy.

Me: (GULPS DOWN THREE BIG GLASSES) Ahh.

Poromon: Boy this is awesome. At least it's not a prune juice drinking contest.

Camie: (GULPS)

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion!

Eli: What was that!?

Me: Oh that's just Nico and Sakura. He decided to take on Sakura as his own apprentice.

Eli: That's cool! So Nico decided to finally have a student of his own.

Laney: He sure did.

Me: Yep. (GULPING DOWN LEMONADE)

I drank more.

Poliwag drank some

Poliwag: Ahh! Refreshing.

Ash: It sure is.

Me: You said it.

Edward drank more. But then…

FWOMP!

He fainted!

Eli: J.D. and Lazlo win!

EVERYONE CHEERED!

Shockwave: I hope you understand what comes next?

Me: Yep we do.

Nico and Sakura came in and Sakura was panting like crazy and sweating up a storm and she was really EXHAUSTED!

Me: Have a nice training session guys?

Nico: We sure did.

Sakura Knudson fainted and she was dripping sweat like crazy.

Sakura Knudson: (Exhausted and tired) Nico is one brutal but great teacher. Did you save me any lemonade?

Eli: We have plenty.

Me and Eli helped her up and put her on a chair and we gave her some.

Sakura Knudson: Thanks guys. (GULPING DOWN A BIG GLASS) Ahh! Man I needed that.

Nico: You did great though Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: Thanks. It was awesome.

Nico: Who won the Lemonade Drinking contest?

Me: Me and Lazlo.

Nico: Wow! That was cool!

Horsea: We have plenty of lemonade for you Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

Manaphy: Shockwave isn't kidding.

Me: We know and you don't have to rub it in.

Manaphy: Sorry.

?: Save any lemonade for me?

A Coalossal came in.

Me: Whoa a Coalossal! This one is hot and sooty.

Qin: Yep.

Coalossal: (In a girls voice) I get that a lot.

Nico: Denise Windfall!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had black overalls and she had a blue shirt and had black soot stains on her face and arms and had lava angel wings.

Denise Windfall: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Laney: Here Denise.

She gave her some lemonade.

Denise Windfall: Thanks Laney.

She gulped it down.

Denise Windfall: Ahh!

Wheeljack: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Denise Windfall: When me and Nico were doing in my family's coal mine and we found a huge vain of diamonds in it and it made my family filthy rich.

Nico: It was thanks to that accidental discovery that we found vast amounts of diamonds and it gave us an awesome fortune.

Qin: You should see the size of the mansion she has now. It's huge.

Me: We'll have to see it sometime.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Denise hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Denise.

Denise Windfall: Same here Nico.

Nico: Sorry I'm covered in sweat from training.

Denise Windfall: No worries. I'm covered in soot from my gene-slammer form and all that digging in coal.

Nico: Oh.

Trolling Thunder: Aren't there special Guests coming today?

Me: As a matter of fact yes there are. Come in guys!

In came The KING OHGERS!

Nico: WHOA! The King Ohgers!

Jason Lee Scott: Wow!

Gira Husty: It's an honor to be here with all of you to help you out.

Nico: It's an honor to have you all with us too.

Me: Thank you all for taking the time to come help out.

Rita Kaniska: It's a pleasure to be here.

Hymeno: We're truly honored.

Jeramie Brasieri: This is gonna be so fun.

Me: It sure will be. I also have more guests.

In came the 2012 Rangers the Unofficial Sentai Akibarangers!

Nico: Wow! The Akibarangers! An honor.

Nobuo Akagi: It's an honor to be here.

Yumeria Moegi: We're honored to be with you guys to help you all.

Mitsuki Aoyagi: This is gonna be fun.

Me: It sure is. I'm glad you all can come.

Nobuo: It's an honor.

Maria: Are you sure you guys are up to working together?

Hymeno: Believe me, we've had the lesson of teamwork hammered in the hard way.

Me: That's good. That's good.

Nico: I'm glad.

Me: And one more to help out. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I then had all the Kamen Rider Ryuki Riders come!

Nico: WHOA! The Ryuki Riders!

Me: Yep. And this for good measure.

I snapped my fingers again and then Shindo regained his memories of being a Kamen Rider!

Shinji Kido: What the? Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Abyss!? What happened?

Me: Shinji it's a long story and we have a lot to tell you.

Abyss: You're back! Wow!

Ren Akiyama: (smirks): Ready for one last fight, Shinji?

Me: That's right I remember that Ren challenged Shinji.

Shinji: Ren!? Wow! Awesome to see you again. What happened?

Me: We have a lot to tell you and it's dark and bittersweet. But it's what lead to us meeting the American version of you guys.

Shinji: Really?

Me: Yeah.

We told them everything and how it lead up to him dying and more and how Natalia's missions were for the American versions of the Ryuki Riders and more and it was amazing.

When I was done he was shocked.

Ren Akiyama: I was actually referring to the mission you guys have today.

Me: We know that.

Ren: Oh.

Me: Sorry we just wanted to tell him what happened since 2002.

Shinji: Wow. How long has it been?

Me: 21 years. It's 2023.

Nico: Yep.

Shinji: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Shinji: And the American version of Shiro Kanzaki is Xaviax?

Me: Yep. And he and I have a nasty history. I helped out the American Version of you guys back 15 years ago and killed Xaviax the first time.

Nico: Yeah we were shocked by this revelation ourselves.

Me: Yeah.

Shinji: Wow! That is amazing! I didn't know you and Xaviax had such a brutal history.

Me: Oh yeah. And we're going to destroy him later on.

Qin: That is for sure.

Me: I'm sorry about everything you went through.

Shinji: It's okay.

Ren Akiyama: After the mission, me and Shinji are going to go to where Dutch Schaeffer is.

Shinji Kido: We're not ready to join you guys officially yet. But we need to prevent events like the Rider Fight from happening again. And make sure people like Jun Shibaura and Takashi Asakura don't have the power to hurt others ever again.

Me: Well we understand your reasons Shinji. But when you do decide to join us, you know where to find us.

Shinji: Thank you.

Then the previous group came.

Gira Husty: And it's an honor to help out as well.

Gameface: We're glad to help out too.

Gira Husty: Hey aren't you the American version of one of the Kyoryugers monsters?

Gameface: I sure am.

Me: You must mean Debo Akidamonne. That's the Japanese version of Gameface.

Nico: Gameface is the American version of him.

Gira Husty: I see.

Me: General Schwarz here is from the ToQgers from 2014. And Kerbero Gangan is from the LupinRangers VS PatRangers back in 2019.

Gira Husty: Wow! That is so cool!

Me: Yep. We have 47+ Years of rangers and monsters with us as well as 50+ Years of Riders and Kamen Riders Monsters too.

Gira Husty: That is awesome and amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Paragus: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Sandaconda, Cramorant and Barraskewda.

Eli: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

But then…

Me: Whoa!

I was holding myself.

Me: We better use the bathroom.

Nico: Okay bathroom break everyone!

ZOOM!

Gira Husty: When you got to go you got to go.

Nico: That is for sure.

We went into our bathrooms.

FLIES UNZIP

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

WATER RUSHING OUT!

Everyone: (LONG RELIEVING SIGH)

Realistic waterfalls formed all over the screen as we were relieving ourselves.

When we were done we washed our hands.

Me: WHEW! That's better.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the Pokemon Criminal Duo, Azure and Crimson, and they're causing trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, where are Ash and the others?

Just then, Ash and his friends all came in.

Ash: We're here, Lincoln, what's the emergency?

Lincoln: Glad you all could make it, Ash. Okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figures I saw in the vision were none other than the Pokemon Criminal Duo, Azure and Crimson, and they're causing trouble.

Ash and his friends gasped.

Ash: Azure and Crimson?! We haven't seen those two in a long time, and now, they're back and they are causing trouble again.

Nico: Yep, but instead of sending them to prison, why don't we send them to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Good idea, Nico. They'd be better in The Masters of Evil than sending them straight to jail.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Amelia Daedalus, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Amelia Daedalus, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Isabella Lupa: Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we face Azure and Crimson.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face, and I hope they go werewolf and rip her to shreds!

Nico: Since we know vampires and werewolves have quite a blood feud going back millennia, there's no doubt it's gonna get ugly. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to battle Azure and Crimson.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome battle with those two, and after we take them down and put them in The Masters of Evil, you're next, Amelia Daedalus.

Isabella Lupa: You better be ready to die, Amelia Daedalus, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with Azure and Crimson. (HOWLS)

Nico: What was that?

Ellie Elsher: That howl you heard, to us, that's her battle cry, and when some idiot hears her howl, to them, that's the call of death! But, you should hear Lincoln's howl.

Me: Yeah, he's got quite a set of lungs to howl that loud.

Lincoln: Any who hear my howl, they know their butt's going to get kicked hard by me.

Rudina Adalwulf: To criminals and thugs, it's the howl of justice, and they basically have nowhere left to run.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to battle the Pokemon Criminal duo, Azure and Crimson, and put them into The Masters of Evil, and once we get done battling Azure and Crimson, Lincoln and Isabella Lupa are going to destroy Amelia Daedalus of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We were off to the Sinnoh Region in Saskatchewan, Canada.

---

We arrived.

Me: Saskatchewan, Canada.

Qin: Always beautiful coming here.

Lola: Yep.

Felix Faust: You guys okay now?

Me: Much better.

Lola: We had a lemonade drinking contest and J.D. and Lazlo won.

Me: Yeah.

Felix Faust: That makes sense.

Gira Husty: I heard about all those awesome contests and adventures you do. They are so cool.

Me: We do all sorts of fun adventures.

Camie: Yep.

Android 17: What do we got on Azure and Crimson?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up their history.

---

Azure

Azure and his partner Crimson pretended to be participants of the fake Pokémon Hustle event that was created by Team Rocket. Team Rocket's plan was to steal the Poké Balls but they were stolen by Azure and Crimson before they were able to complete their plan. Team Rocket eventually found out that the Poké Balls were stolen but Officer Jenny was already following Azure and Crimson undercover when she attempted to capture them. Jessie, James and Meowth thought Azure and Crimson were members of Team Rocket as well and helped them with their escape. After Azure and Crimson told them they had never even heard of Team Rocket, Jessie, James and Meowth got mad at them and tried to recover the Poké Balls. Azure and Crimson were later captured and arrested by Officer Jenny with the help of Ash and his friends.

Crimson

Crimson and her partner Azure pretended to be participants of the fake Pokémon Hustle event that was created by Team Rocket. Team Rocket's plan was to steal the Poké Balls but they were stolen by Azure and Crimson before they could complete their plan. Team Rocket eventually found out that the Poké Balls were stolen but Officer Jenny was already following Azure and Crimson undercover when she attempted to capture them. Jessie, James and Meowth thought Azure and Crimson were members of Team Rocket as well and helped them with their escape. After Azure and Crimson told them they had never even heard of Team Rocket, Jessie, James and Meowth got mad at them and tried to recover the Poké Balls. Azure and Crimson were later captured and arrested by Officer Jenny with the help of Ash and his friends

---

Me: Whoa! It says here that Ash and friends stopped them with the help of Officer Jenny in Greenstation Town.

Nico: Wow.

Ash: I remember that and it was awesome.

Dawn: It sure was.

Me: And believe it or not Greenstation town is right there!

We saw that we were in front of the town in Saskatchewan, Canada.

Nico: WOW! That is coincidental that we're here again.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: What else does it say?

Me: Well it says that they are an independent criminal duo and they are not affiliated with any Pokemon Villain team and that thankfully they never heard of Team Rocket.

Jessie growled!

Jessie: (GROWLS) I HATE THOSE TWO! I remember them now!

General Schwarz: But how did they become criminals to begin with?

Gira: Every criminal has to have a background story.

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up their info and it said that they are both brother and sister and they are more like common thieves that steal the pokemon of villain teams and sell them on the black market to the highest bidder. They were abandoned by their parents and forced to live on the streets where they stole from other villains including their Pokemon to sell on the Black Market and that's how they became a well known and dangerous crime duo.

Me: Whoa! They are street thieves and they sell bad guys Pokemon on the worlds black market to the highest bidder.

Eli: WOW!

Nico: That explains why you hate those two Jessie.

Me: They tried to swipe your Pokemon.

Jessie: (GROWLS IN FURY) YEAH And they double crossed Team Rocket!

Sly Cooper: So in a way they are Pokemon Anti-Villains. They have no honor, no challenge and no fun stealing from ordinary people.

Qin: That is interesting.

Me: That is coincidental.

Nico: And that's not all in regards to them.

Supernova Zap: What do you mean?

Nico: Crimson has sent me emails since this morning.

Me: Did she really?

Nico: I'm not shitting you.

He showed me email he printed.

Me: (Reading) "Dear Nico, I think you are the cutest guy ever and the way you stomped out all the bad guys is great. In case you're wondering who I am, my name is Crimson and I have had a crush on you ever since I saw you on TV battling the bad guys. When you became leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, it was just a matter of time before I met you and I wanted to meet you at the right place so we can talk and if possible maybe go on a date with you if you want. I know that you are always available on the market with your massive harem and all that but let me just say that you have a great love life and I want to get to know you and maybe have me included to your harem. If that's all right with you. Sincerely, Crimson. P.S. If we battle I would like it to be in Greenstation Town." Wow! That is interesting.

Kerbero Gangan: I doubt that's the only one.

Yanma: (chuckles and pats Nico on the back) You got it bad, man.

Gira: Says the guy who was crushing on Hymeno within an hour of us knowing her.

Yanma: You have no proof of that!

Me: Hey hey hey. Nico always has been the luckiest guy ever. On many of our awesome rescues we meet many of his friends from his past who are also gene-slammers of Pokemon and many things.

Xenia: He's right on that.

Shinji: That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Ash: Guys, I think Pikachu wants some ketchup.

Inque: Can't it wait?

Pikachu shook his head.

Lily gave him a bottle of ketchup.

Lily: There you go.

Pikachu: Pika!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yeah. Shall we head into the town?

Xigbar: Sure can.

Nico: Lets go.

We went into the town.

Greenstation Town was a really awesome town.

Me: Wow.

Dawn: Greenstation Town is doing really great since the last time we were here.

Brock: It sure has come a long way.

Qin: I'll say.

Woody Woodpecker: This sure is a great town.

Nico: I'll say. Nice place for any kind of Pokemon and Pokemon battle.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: Yep. (WHISTLES)

My Rapidash came and I got on.

Me: Want to make a fun and awesome law enforcement style impression.

Hitch Trailblazer: Like a sheriff of the law.

Me: Yep.

Fuse Man: Good thinking.

Me: Thanks.

We continued.

Lola: So far so good.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Stay alert.

Me: Obviously Azure and Crimson haven't gotten the memo that all the Villain teams were destroyed.

N: And that most of the members are all either dead or in prison.

Gira: Isn't Giovanni the one who caused the majority of the Gene Slammers?

Saix: The same one.

Me: Thats right. It started out with the Paradigm Brothers. But they were quickly outclassed and surpassed by the atrocities of Giovanni and Team Rocket.

Lola: It's true.

Carolyn Hope: You wouldn't believe how many of us were gene-slammed by Team Rocket.

Layla Chimera: We were slammed with Pokemon, Digimon, Duel Monsters, Monsters Rancher Monsters, Magic The Gathering Monsters, Aliens from other planets, animals and so much more.

Lola: Yeah that was crazy.

Lily: You wouldn't believe what we found out.

Me: We raided the ruins of their base and found out about it.

Gira: Wow! That is crazy!

Yanma: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Shinji: No kidding.

Qin: But on the plus side, it gives us all amazing powers and we can do all kinds of things no one has even thought possible.

Deadpool: (to the viewers) Also, since Rita Kaniska's actor is a girl, we'll say that she's a girl here.

Rita Kaniska: Who is he talking to?

Me: Wade Wilson A.K.A. Deadpool has a habit of breaking the 4th wall and it helps people understand. It's what he does.

Rita Kaniska: Oh!

Me: We do it too but only when needed and at the end of missions.

Zixx: It's true. It's awesome.

Marluxia: Some Gene Slammers either end up naked or half naked.

Nicole: Yep and I warn all the boys in the group that if they peek at them while they are naked that I would smash their skulls in and leave them for dead.

Varie: That's where me and the Fashion Brigade come in.

Rarity: We make new clothes for them.

Qin: And the clothes we have from them are all really stylish and awesome.

Carolyn Hope: They are really stylish and amazing.

Gira: That is really cool.

Rita Kaniska: That is really amazing. And Nicole you must really hate perverts with a vengeance.

Nicole: That is an absolute understatement. I absolutely DESPISE And LOATHE all perverts to the point where I want to disembowel them and eat their manhoods off!

Me: Nicole has been like that ever since an incident befell her.

Qin: Yeah!

Nicole: Yep. Ever since then I made it one of my missions to enforce and protect the safety and dignity of all women. I formed the Anti-Pervert Patrol.

Nicole gave Gira a business card for it.

Gira: Wow! That is awesome Nicole.

Nicole: Thanks.

Gira: Well, I can assure you I'm not a pervert.

Tornado Man: That's good.

Nicole: It sure is. But there are people like that that are constantly under the monitors of us.

Naruto: Jiraiya of the Sannin. I call him Pervy Sage.

Gira: Really?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Naruto: Yeah.

Me: Master Roshi is also one of them.

Lola: Yeah but not as bad as Jiraiya.

Me: Yep. And there's Kon.

Nico: Oh yeah. That lion stuffed toy.

Eli: Yeah he is a crazy one.

Goro: And there's also the bad perverts. Like Quagmire!

Gira: I've heard of him! I saw him get killed by you guys all over the news!

Me: Katherine Mulligan must've shown us doing that to you guys before you started.

Gira: Yep we saw it.

Me: Boy it spread like wildfire.

Rita Kaniska: But you guys did great destroying him.

Nico: Thanks. That was good we did.

Nokuo: I hated Quagmire. He got what he deserved. So did all of Quahog.

Nico: It sure did.

Xenia: Yeah.

Octopunch: But not before he raped several women and assaulted Brian in the past.

Yanma: So the slack jawed Tanuki is an animal abuser too?!

Laney: Hey thats a good name for him.

Yanma: Thank you Laney.

Me: Yeah he sure did assault Brian too.

Brian: Yep. But I'm glad he's gone.

Nico: That is for sure. But I wonder if the evil version of me from Universe 666 killed his worlds version of him.

Universe 666 Opaline: No he didn't Nico.

Nico: Oh. Oh boy.

Gameface: I see them up ahead!

We saw them running a phony grocery stand for Pokemon.

Me: A Phony dime-store Grocery stand for Pokemon.

Xenia: Even I know phony groceries when I see them.

Nico: Yep. Entrance time.

We went at them!

Crimson: Groceries!

Azure: Get your groceries!

Then the spirits of the Pokemon came and then they spun around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and landed in front of them.

Me: Nice day to run a business.

Azure: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Crimson: Oh hello Nico.

Nico: Oh hello there Crimson.

Gantu: You know Team Rocket is pretty much just Jessie, James, and Meowth now, right?

Azure: Is it really?

Me: You want the short version or the long one?

Azure: Short.

Me: Okay.

I told them everything and how Giovanni did it all and more and they were shocked and horrified!

Crimson: Giovanni is that evil!?

Nico: Yep. He was.

Me: We destroyed him and all of Team Rocket. Jessie, James and Meowth are all that's left.

Wobbuffet: Wobbuffet!

Evil Seed: And Nico got your love letter this morning!

Crimson: I'm glad he did!

Me: Nico is a lucky guy.

Nico: Oh stop. And Crimson I will gladly accept your date.

Crimson: (SQUEALS) THANK YOU!

Me: (LAUGHS) Nico you are one great guy.

Azure: Hurt her and Drowzee's gonna have a few words with you.

Me: Not if he gets this.

I used a hypnotic glare and turned Azure into a chicken!

Azure: (CLUCKS)

Ed: CHICKEN!

Ed went and hugged him.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He was petting Azure all over.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) YOU GO LUMPY!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny! Okay lets revert him back.

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Azure: Whoa I need an aspirin.

Shinji Kido: Let's see if I stll got it. Henshin!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER RYUKI!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: You still got it.

Gira: Lets go guys!

King Ohgers: OhgerCalibur!

They transformed!

Gira Husty: King of hot blood, Kuwagata Ohger

Yanma Gast: Rise of King, Tonbo Ohger

Hymeno Ran: Selfish queen, Kamakiri Ohger

Rita Kaniska: Powerful feudal lord, Hachi Ohger

Kaguragi Dybowski: Overserious king, Pàpilon Ohger

Jeremie Brasieri: Spider Kumonos

All: KING OHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nobuo Akagi: Our turn!

Akibarangers: AKIBA CHANGE!

They transformed!

Nobuo Akagi: AKIBA RED!

Mitsuki Aoyagi: AKIBA BLUE!

Yumeria Moegi: AKIBA YELLOW!

All: HIKŌNIN SENTAI AKIBARANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Poliwag slapped Drowsee with his tail

SLAPSLAPSLAPSLAP!

Me: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted their pokemon all over.

Me: Take that!

Then Absorbing Man, Cargill, Count Nocturne, Dr. Destiny, Ebon, Snake, Toad, Top, Vortex and Vulkanus came.

Nico: Absorbing Man, Cargill, Count Nocturne, Dr. Destiny, Ebon, Snake, Toad, Top, Vortex and Vulkanus.

Absorbing Man: So the King Ohgers, Akibarangers, and Ryuki Riders have a special appearence, huh?

Nico: That's right.

Cargill: I like it.

Count Nocturne: So do I.

Me: Yep. I invited them over to help us out.

Nico: Yep.

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you went to the Flower Zone.

Nico: We sure did.

Ebon: How was it?

Nico: Awesome and relaxing.

Me: It sure was and we had fun.

Then Abrakadanger came.

Me: Abrakadanger. Awesome.

Abrakadanger: Yep and for another awesome round.

Me: Nice.

Abrakadanger: (to Shinji Kido) You should be very proud of Kit.

Shinji: Oh I am.

Me: You'll meet him in the future and he is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Gorengers, Thomas the Tank Engine, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - Nico's Rescue in the Flower Zone

---

Absorbing Man was first.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Nico's Rescue was in the Flower Zone. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of rock and trees. Also yeah that was really relaxing and fun.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) It was really amazing.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) It sure is.

Kanai: I agree there too.

Igneus, Firesque and Rhinoram agreed.

Thomas the Tank Engine: Yeah that is so awesome.

Tsuyoshi: It was so awesome and relaxing and it was so fun.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and everyone had fun.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there.

Spyro: Same here.

Absorbing Man: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Marinette: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a red and black ranger for the Ladybug! Then she summoned her Keyblade and it was for Ladybug! It was called THE MIRACULOUS DEFENDER OF PARIS! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Leeli, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Balto, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - Another Ice King, Fern, Maja (Adventure Time), Scorcher (Adventure Time), Magic Man (Adventure Time), Rainbow Raider and See-More

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) Nico, Ash's team, See More's team, and the others did good battling Another Ice King, Fern, Maja (Adventure Time), and Scorcher (Adventure Time). And Another Magic Man (Adventure Time), Rainbow Raider and See-More.

Girl Jordan: They sure did and it was so awesome. We saw that Ash and Serena were making out the entire time that we were battling them.

Leeli: (LAUGHS) It was so adorable.

Max Gibson: Yeah they sure were having a good time there.

Serena: (Blushes with embarrassment) Sorry about that guys. We just loved each other so much.

Misty: Aw it's alright Serena. You two were made for each other.

Lana (Pokemon): I agree there too.

Dawn: Yeah I knew there was something awesome and special about you since you two first met.

Balto: That is so awesome.

Rarity: It Sure was amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there.

Gill Grunt: Yeah.

Cargill: That is so awesome that they love each other. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan: VULKINGFISHER!

She turned into the Aqua Blue Kingfisher Sun Vulcan Ranger! She then summoned her Keyblade and it was for the ocean! It was called THE FORCE OF THE SEAS! They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Denziman, Spiderman Unlimited, Molly McGee, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, HELLSING, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - Lincolns rescue in The Ghostrick Museum in The Duel Monster World

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in The Ghostrick Museum in The Duel Monster World. How was it?

Marceline: It was really awesome and we were there to kill Raven Ghostrick's evil black magic-using and dark Occult-obsessed parents whose souls were freed from the painting she trapped them in years ago.

Melody: It was really awesome and cool.

Iris Brockman: It sure was and they kicked some butt.

Sailor Star Healer: That was so fun.

Lava Girl: It sure was.

Charlie McGee: You got that right.

Ippei: It sure was fun and cool.

Spiderman (Spiderman Unlimited): That is for sure.

Molly McGee (The Ghost And Molly McGee): Yeah no kidding there and it was so fun.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right guys.

Cozy Glow: It sure was fun and awesome.

Hex: I'll say.

Count Nocturne: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Marceline: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a black Wild Force Ranger for the Vampire Bat! She then summoned her Keyblade for the Vampire Queen of Ooo! It was called THE VAMPIRE SLAYER QUEEN OF OOO! They fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, stars, magic and darkness and smashed them down.

# Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Fiveman, Kamen Rider Ryuki, Marsupilami, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - Meeting Penelope Percival

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) I heard you guys met Penelope Percival. What's she like?

Anakin: She is a very strong and awesome warrior and she has amazing skills in the sword.

Beatrice Portinari: She sure does and I think it's amazing.

Obi Wan Kenobi: I agree there too. She is amazing.

Yoda: Powerful she is and honorable in all things.

Mace Windu: She is an amazing guardian angel for Lincoln too.

Aayla Secura: (French Accent) That sure is amazing.

Gaku Hoshikawa: I agree there. And her story is awesome.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Penelope, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Penelope Percival: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him, and Ellie Elsher contacted us and told us that Killjoy Huggins had gathered a massive army of thugs to kill Lincoln, that set us off, and they were on the move from an abandoned warehouse just north of Royal Woods Elementary School. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Killjoy Huggins, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained him up with chains of light and we brought him before Superintendent Chen, and after we told her and showed her everything, she was absolutely livid at that killjoy, and she did the worst thing ever.

Nico: What was that?

Ellie Elsher: She pounced on and thrashed Killjoy Huggins herself, and even worse, she kicked him hard in the crutch and she was wearing her heels!

Nico: (WINCES) Oh man!

Me: Yeah, those heals really hurt! Thank goodness no one at school saw it.

Ellie Elsher: Thank goodness. Then, she called the cops on him and they took him to jail, and he was charged with the attempted murder of Lincoln, but instead of getting thrown in the nuthouse or the local prison where he belongs, the court ordered him to pay $900,000,000,000,000,000 in restitution to us.

Nico: OOH! There's nothing worse than getting hit with that: by that count, he'd be dead before he'd paid the full amount of restitution to Lincoln.

Me: Big time, and he refused to pay it and he even told off the judge and he tried to run at Lincoln with a pen so he can stab him with it. The bailiffs tackled him to the ground and handcuffed him, and the judge has had enough of his behavior. Because of what he and the jury had seen along with the rest of the people, the judge sentenced him to prison for five years, and the court paid the restitution amount to Lincoln by deducting it from his salary.

Rita: He deserved it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Dr. Destiny: Killjoy Huggins got what he deserved back then. But that was awesome.

Marsupilami: Hoobah! It was awesome and fun.

Shinji Kido: I think so myself.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah no kidding there! That party pooper got what was coming to him.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) He sure did.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Dr. Destiny: Yeah. Lets do it!

Anakin: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a brown ranger for the Bantha from Tatooine! He then summoned his keyblade and it was for the planet Tatooine. It was called THE JEDI OF TATOOINE! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

Lily Loud, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, King OhGers, Liveman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Rubberband Man and Inque VS Ebon, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Us having a Pink Lemonade Drinking Contest

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) You guys had a Pink Lemonade Drinking Contest. Who won?

Lily: J.D. and Lazlo both did and it was against Edward. Boy he drank LOTS of pink Lemonade and he fell over bloated like a water balloon.

Nightshade: Indeed he did my good girl and in the end J.D. and Lazlo came out on top but Edward took his defeat like a champ.

Sly Cooper: He sure did and that was awesome.

Bentley: It sure was cool and in the end there was a massive relief attack after.

Murray: Boy no kidding! The Bathrooms really overflowed!

Ebon: BOY! NO kidding! What a huge waterfall of relief! That explains why all those realistic waterfalls were on.

Jamesdean5842: (LAUGHS) What can I say? That always makes me laugh a lot.

Inspector Fox: That sure is funny.

Gira Husty: That sure was cool and its an honor to help you guys out for this.

Yusuke Amamiya: It's awesome having you with us. But that was an awesome contest.

Fluttershy: Oh I thought it was a good one.

Tornado Bolt: But many of us were sloshing around like water balloons after that.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it was funny.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it sure was.

Ebon: (LAUGHS) That was awesome and funny. Lets do it!

Lily: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a black and blue ranger for the Dragonfish! She summoned her Keyblade and it was called the GLOWING WATERS OF COVVINGTON! They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and water and smashed them down.

---

Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Goosebumps: A Night In Terror Tower, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - Boy everyone was drinking lots of lemonade

---

Snake Jailbird was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) Boy, everyone was drinking lots of lemonade. I hope you dudes went to the bathroom!

Fiona: Oh we did and it was right after Nico announced the next gene-slammers we're going to meet.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) And it was a most perfect contest for a hot day like today.

Lyra Heartstrings: It sure was awesome and amazing.

Sweetie Drops: Yeah that is for sure. It was cooll.

Velvet Sky: I thought it was awesome myself.

Flash Sentry: It sure was cool!

Sue: You got that right. That was fun.

Rainbow Dash: And awesome. Boy I hope the sewers could handle it.

Scootaloo: Me too. That was funny though.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Snake: Glad you dudes had fun there. Lets do it!

Fiona: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a Yellow Ranger for the ELECTRIC CATFISH! Then she summoned her keyblade and it was for lightning and it was called THE LIGHTNING OF THE MALL! They fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Goosebumps: Haunted Mask, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - Azure and

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Azure and Crimson are skilled criminals. Even Sheila and Tom had trouble with them.

Supergirl: Boy you aren't kidding there but it is awesome that we're facing them.

Michiru: It sure is and we're going to thrash them.

Leia Romanov: Yeah no kidding there.

Silver Surfer: I agree myself. These guys gave the cops a run for their money.

Plastic Man: Yeah they sure didjnu7.

Blue Beetle: I'll say! That was amazing they did so.

Carly Beth: It sure is.

Sabrina Mason: That is for sure.

Applejack: I'll say! That is so amazing they did that.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there!

Flashwing: Yeah that is for sure!

Toad: I'll say! Lets do it!

Supergirl: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a brown ranger for the GABOON VIPER!

Supergirl summoned her Keyblade and it was for Krypton. It was called THE POWER OF KRYPTON! They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Piranha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - Azure and Crimson will be perfect for the M.O.E

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Azure and Crimson will be perfect for our ranks. (snickers) I think Crimson's taking a liking to Nico.

Aerrow: (LAUGHS) Yeah she sure has! And I think they might become official after today.

Olivia Echmeneff: With Nico always being available on the market that is a guaranteed possibility.

Gemini Richie: It sure is.

Levina Zeus: It sure is possible.

Aurora Leocadia: I absolutely sure is.

Morana Marzann: I think it will happen too.

Gina Green: I do too and it will be awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there myself.

Sunburn: Same here too.

Vortex: Yeah. That is true. Nico is one lucky guy. Lets do it!

Aerrow: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a red ranger for the Hawk. Then he summoned his keyblade and it was for the Storm Hawks! It was called THE STORM

HAWKS! DEFENDERS OF ATMOS! They fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Dark Magician Girl, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Sun Vulcan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - Azure and Crimson were floored that we took down all the major villain teams

---

The Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) Azure and Crimson were floored that we took down all the major villain teams. Good thing they're not a part of them.

Ant Man: Yeah They sure were floored and they were absolutely horribly disgusted by Giovanni's crimes.

Andrea Davenport: I agree there and Giovanni got what he deserved.

Lindsey Hollywood: He sure did.

Syrus: I'll say!

Dark Magician Girl: That is for sure and it is good he got the black gates.

Bastion: You got that right.

Atticus Rhodes: No kidding.

Takayuki: That is for sure and it was awesome.

Princess Celestia: I think it was really cool and amazing.

King Solar: Yeah Giovanni destroyed so many lives in his quest for world domination.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure and it was awesome he died.

Amber Morning: Yep and that is for sure.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Top: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ant Man: WILD ACCESS!

He turned into a DRIVER ANT Orange Ranger! Then he summoned his Ant Keyblade and it was called THE ANTS GO MARCHING! They fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

* * *

Shanan, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Goosebumps: Dead House, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - Azure and Crimson are actually glad all the villain teams are destroyed.

* * *

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) Azure and Crimson are actually glad all the villain teams are destroyed. I bet they're disgusted about what Giovanni caused.

Shanan: They absolutely were! They now hate Giovanni more than life itself!

Fu: You got that right! It was awesome seeing them call him names. They called him a spineless motherfucking honorless slimeball!

Emily Yumiko: You got that right and he deserved it.

Abigail Minuette: Yeah that was awesome.

Kiya Schroedinger: It sure was cool.

Amanda Benson: Yeah that was awesome.

Princess Luna: That was awesome to see.

Moondust: What a monster Giovanni was.

Snowdrop: Yeah he had it coming.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there.

Vulkanus: You got that right. Lets do it!

Shanan: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into the Orange Ranger for the Xiuhcoatlnean!

She summoned her keyblade and it was called THE FORCE OF UNIVERSAL LIFE! They fired waves of energy and darkness and fire and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Abrakadanger

---

Abrakadanger was next.

Abrakadanger: That is cool that you guys have the King OhGer rangers helping you guys out.

Nico: It sure is! Just a one time deal.

May: But it's so awesome.

Abrakadanger: It sure is. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons for The Daughters of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses in Lincoln's harem, and they were called the Defenders of The Olympian Gods and Goddesses, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of the Olympian Gods and Goddesses etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers too!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and the blasts all hit and Abrakadanger exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Abrakadanger you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We know you're not like the Villain teams.

Tsukasa: But we still have to take you down!

Me: Yeah sorry about this. But we have a job to do/

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce rangers turned into the SPD Rangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANGEL FORCE 6!

She summoned Angel, Angel (Fairy Tail), Kevin 11, Screaming Death, Contemptra and Blazing Skull.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: This will be awesome. ATTACK!

We went at them and blasted and kicked and smashed them.

Quadore, Psimion, Bierk, and Skartalas blasted and smashed.

Dawn, Slippy, Shockwave and Wheeljack used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Shockwaves ray blasts, Wheeljack's shoulder cannons and Dawn and Slippy's powers 100-fold.

Dawn and Shockwave: COSMIC SPECTRUM BLAST!

Slippy and Wheeljack: LYLAT SHELL STORM!

Fruits of Tropical Mallow and Evil Seed: TROPICAL FRUIT BARRAGE!

Darkness of Ingrid and Felix Faust: DARKNESS FURY BLAST!

Margo's Sports Craze and Gameface: GAMES SPORTS BURST!

Darkness of Ink Rose and General Schwarz: DARKNESS INK BLAST!

MORTAL KOMBAT OF THE HIPPOGRIFF and Goro: MORTAL KOMBAT DRAGON STORM!

Australian Darkness of Gaz and Kerobero Gangan: AUSTRALIAN DARKNESS BLAST!

Flowers of Layla Williams and Marluxia: FLOWERS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Mirrors of Wind of Zoe and Mirror Master: WINDS OF THE MIRROR!

Moonlight of Carol and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU BLAST!

Swords of Erza Space and Xigbar: SWORDS OF SPACE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts,

Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Nico, Laney, me and Jessie: MAGIC OF POKEMON BLAST!

We fired waves of magic and energy.

Lincoln: POKEMON ELEMENT STYLE: PIKACHU!

Jessica Shannon: POKEMON STING STYLE: BEEDRILL!

Peni Parker: POKEMON WEB STYLE: ARIADOS!

Mai Shiranui: POKEMON FIRE STYLE: CHARIZARD!

Yuna: POKEMON WATER STYLE: GRENINJA!

Julie Makimoto: POKEMON EARTH STYLE: SUDOWOODO!

Makoto: POKEMON WIND STYLE: LUGIA!

Sari: POKEMON LIGHTNING STYLE: RAICHU!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Pokemon.

Lincoln and his harem: POKEMON FINAL SMASH: POKEMON KI BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on Pokemon at Azure and Crimson but thankfully they won't be killed they'll just get really big boo-boos.

Lincoln: Alright, time to tie you two criminals up.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into rainbow handcuffs and they cuffed Azure and Crimson on their wrists and ankles.

Nico: You two are under arrest!

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: Nice one, guys.

Nico: Thanks, Vypra. Alright, awesome job, gang, we defeated Azure and Crimson.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Amelia Daedalus of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Isabella Lupa: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Amelia Daedalus, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Amelia Daedalus, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from

Transylvania.

Isabella Lupa: Amelia Daedalus, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Amelia Daedalus: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Amelia, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Isabella Lupa: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Isabella Lupa's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, moonlight, werewolves, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Warwolf's Moonlight Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Moonlight Darkness Werewolf Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Chloe Desikan, she left black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, moonlight, werewolves, and angels with every step.

Isabella Lupa: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Amelia Daedalus, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Isabella Lupa let out her howl of war as she was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with stars, light, darkness, moonlight, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are werewolves, angels, and Ghostrick Warwolf flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Amelia Daedalus: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Isabella Lupa emerged, but she was changed forever.

PIPE ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Isabella Lupa grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light brown hair and light brown wolf ears, she has neon orange eyes and a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, light, moonlight, werewolves, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Warwolf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on werewolf earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Warwolf with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her brown werewolf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Isabella Lupa has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, moonlight, werewolves, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Warwolf and Werewolf surrounded by stars, light, moonlight and darkness. Suddenly, Isabella Lupa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with black tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabella Lupa's massive Ghostrick Warwolf's Moonlight Darkness Light Werewolf Archangel Greatsword of Moonlight Darkness Werewolf Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, light, moonlight, werewolves, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Isabella Lupa's Ghostrick Warwolf Moonlight Darkness Light Werewolf Angel Greatsword of Moonlight Darkness Werewolf Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light brown gems and Ghostrick Warwolf etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large werewolf heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large werewolf heads and below the werewolf heads is a large white angel head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Warwolf's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight blue kanji below Ghostrick Warwolf and werewolf that said, "Isabella Lupa, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Warwolf, Michigan's Werewolf Angel of Darkness, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Master of The Werewolf's Full Moon Fury, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of The Jerks, Archenemy of Wolf Imagin, Destroyer of Amelia Daedalus of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Moonlight, Werewolves, and Angels"

イザベラ・ルーパ、ゴーストリック・ウォーウルフのジーン・スラマー、ミシガンのウェアウルフ闇の天使、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、ウェアウルフのフルムーン・フューリーのマスター、多くの友人、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドの、ジャークスの粉砕者、ウルフ・イマージンの宿敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのアメリア・ダイダロスの破壊者、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、月光、狼男、天使のマスター

Isabella Lupa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK WARWOLF-WEREWOLF-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MOONLIGHT DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK WARWOLF WEREWOLF ANGEL OF DIVINE MOONLIGHT DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK WARWOLF WEREWOLF ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MOONLIGHT DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK WARWOLF WEREWOLF ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Isabella Lupa's Super Angel-Ghostrick Warwolf-Werewolf-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Amelia Daedalus saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Isabella Lupa with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Isabella Lupa fired a powerful barrage of black and orange energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, moonlight, werewolves, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really haunting, Isabella Lupa's transformed, that vampire is so done for.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe from the Werewolf Angel of Michigan, she will hunt down all those who are truly evil and kill them.

Ellie Elsher: And there's no mistaking that howl: the howl of death, now death's coming for that bitch.

Isabella Lupa: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Moonlight Darkness Light Ghostrick Warwolf Werewolf Angel and Moonlight Darkness Light Ghostrick Warwolf Werewolf Angel Love) Indeed it has. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bit bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and white wolf's muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, and he let out a powerful howl as he transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal. Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's

Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Isabella Lupa and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Amelia Daedalus, now it's time we put you down for good!

Isabella Lupa, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Amelia Daedalus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Amelia Daedalus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Isabella Lupa, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Amelia Daedalus mad.

Amelia Daedalus: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Amelia Daedalus' vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Amelia Daedalus ran at Lincoln, Isabella Lupa, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Amelia Daedalus' stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Amelia Daedalus of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Amelia Daedalus was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Isabella Lupa, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Isabella Lupa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Isabella Lupa: That's one down and four of these monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly)(Beastly Voice) You're welcome, Isabella.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Isabella Lupa: And don't change back yet.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Isabella Lupa wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face and muzzle, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Isabella Lupa's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Warwolf flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and werewolves howling and moonlight shining down behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Isabella Lupa absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished, and Lincoln changed back to normal.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call one dark moonlight fight, Lincoln, Isabella, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Amelia Daedalus in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Amelia Daedalus' life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Brothers.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only three people who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Brothers, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth, and you guys will love meeting them, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and they're three very powerful wielders of magic and very powerful swordswomen, and members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. They trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and they also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth are also direct descendants of Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth, three of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, but Sir Agravain had made attempts on the life of his brother, Gaheris, but they got killed by Lancelot.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made them dark blue coats with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with beautiful necklaces, and to show her thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth hate Lori, Lynn, and Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they brought with them an army of thugs they hired. Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove those three bitches into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth fired chains of light magic which bound those dumbasses and tied them up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his nice sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted their heads on a pike!

Me: Should've known they would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lori, Lynn, and Lola tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge on us, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and I casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendants of Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth of Camelot and three of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Those three monsters really hated that their greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and they got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: They seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, their plan also earned them the vengeance of my nice sisters. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Eleanor Cruorem.

Alecto Shadowcall: Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Jessie: I'm still not over what you stole from us!

Crimson: We are not ashamed.

Snake: How about you agree to disagree?

Toad: Do you guys really got to go?

Ren: If by go, you mean me and Shinji joining Dutch Schaeffer, then yes.

Shinji Kido: It's to make sure what we went through never happens to everyone else.

Top: That makes sense.

Me: Yeah we understand.

Nobuo Akagi: We have to go too. Paradox gave us a second chance at life. We're not wasting it.

Kaguragi Dybowski: It pains me to say that we must go too.

Hymeno: Raculus and the Bugnarak are still out there.

Rita Kaniska: And we still have to punish them for their crimes

Jeremie Brasieri: But we still keep in touch.

Yanma: If you guys need any slack jawed tanukis to be punished, let us know.

Vortex: Will do!

Me: We well thank you.

Vulkanus: (to Gira) Next time you see Raculus, kick his ass for us!

Gira: You can count on that.

Me: Thanks for helping us guys.

Gira: Our pleasure.

We shook hands.

They teleported.

Nico: That was so fun though.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: And we have Azure and Crimson in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To The Viewers) This was awesome having new people help out.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Azure and Crimson from Diamond and Pearl were just minor villains but they awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Tri-Klops, Eye Guy, Ripper Roo, Arachnid Woman, Wolf Prisoner Style and Amorbis as well as Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, and Dinosaur Story Rex and we're going into the simulator and we're going to have Twilight Sparkle battle her evil archnemesis Queen Opaline Arcana and it's going to be a brutal battle against her and she is going to make sure that she pays for her crimes. But also she is going to transform into her most powerful and ultimate transformation ever like how I ascended and Opaline is going to rue the day she crossed Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship! Also we're going to battle Another Metal Knuckles, Metal Tails, Metal Shadow, Metal Rouge, Metal Shadow, Metal Amy, Eye Guy and Tri-Klops. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Sandaconda and her name is Veronica Megs and she is Nico's friend from Brazil and she is a jungle girl

The next match-up scene for the saga is Alecto Shadowcall, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Witch, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Eleanor Cruorem

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Vermont, and we got bad news: it appears that an old enemy of Lincoln's named Wyatt Garcia, has broken out of prison and he wants his revenge on him. Seven years ago, Wyatt Garcia was once a high school student who went to the same high school as Lori, Leni, Luna, and their friends, but he was no rule-following student, he was a brutal thug who had terrorized the students and teachers, he physically assaulted the teachers with such horrible rage and he did the same thing to the students. No one was able to do anything about him, and he had the school in an iron grip, that was until Lincoln and his Guardian Angels exposed his crimes to the world and the Guardian Angels gave him a brutal beatdown. Then, the school expelled him and the police arrested him, but before he was taken away, he swore one day he'd have revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels. He was then sent to prison for the rest of his life, and now, years later, Wyatt Garcia has broken out and he intends to get his revenge, but not if Lincoln has anything to say about it. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer,, their names are Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Brothers, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and they're three very powerful wielders of magic and very powerful swordswomen, and members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. They trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and they also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth are also direct descendants of Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth of Camelot, three of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, but Sir Agravain had made attempts on the life of his brother, Gaheris, but they got killed by Lancelot. Lincoln made them dark blue coats with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with beautiful necklaces, and to show her thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth hate Lori, Lynn, and Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm:

it was Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they brought with them an army of thugs they hired. Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove those three bitches into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after them, Lincoln, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth fired chains of light magic which bound those dumbasses and tied them up. Lincoln called his parents and his nice sisters, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted their heads on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori, Lynn, and Lola tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge on us, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendants of Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth of Camelot and three of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome Pokemon adventure as we go to Pokémon Hills and we're going to battle a bunch of Genesect and stop them from taking over as well as help them realize that Pokemon and Humans are friends.

See you next time.

# Plight of The 300 Million Year Pokemon

This chapter is based on the movie Genesect and the Legend Awakened

---

In the simulator, walking to the castle of Queen Opaline was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Tri-Klops, Eye Guy, Ripper Roo, Arachnid Woman, Wolf Prisoner Style and Amorbis as well as Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, and Dinosaur Story Rex and we were there for an awesome battle. It was to have Twilight Sparkle unleash the full extent of her power on Opaline for another shot at her.

Nico: Boy Queen Opaline territory.

Xenia: This place is a death sentence for all those in Equestria.

Lola: What she did was unforgivable.

Camie: No way are we going to let her get away with everything she did.

Twilight Sparkle: She caused so much damage and destroyed my accomplishments in Sunny's world.

Sunny Starscout: She sure did and I will not let her torment us anymore.

Tsuyu: I agree there.

Zick: Yeah she will pay for her crimes.

Nico: Zick, I want to thank you, Tri Klops, and your teams for coming.

Zick: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome and fun.

Xenia: It sure will.

Varie: Yeah.

Roshi: I'm really excited for this one.

Me: Me too Roshi. It will be so fun.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, Twilight, not only are we going to get another shot at killing Opaline, but I sense it: you're going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right, Linky, this is going to be so awesome! Plus, I want to make sure that monster pays for what she's done.

Nico: And that we will, Twilight.

Me: She will rue the day she ever crossed you.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure.

Roshi: It will be awesome facing Opaline and I can't wait to tear into her.

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Same here.

Nico: Roshi, what do you like to do in your free time?

Roshi: Haven't really given it much thought actually. But I'm thinking about becoming the sensei of my own genin team.

Me: That's awesome Roshi. You being a teacher to another generation of ninja is perfect.

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: After everything you went through in 150,000 years you more than earned the right to start a team like that.

Roshi: I sure do.

Me: Yeah.

Fu: I think that's great for a fellow Jinchuriki to start his own team too.

Me: I agree there.

Lola: Same here.

Nico: And do people confuse you with Master Roshi?

Roshi: (LAUGHS) No we may share the same name but we don't have the same age. I also haven't mastered energy waves like he has.

Qin: That's alright.

Nico: But it's cool that you know so many awesome powers of lava.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Also it's cool that Son Goku the 4-Tailed Monkey has the same name as Master Goku.

Nico: That is cool! And very coincidental.

Roshi: Boy it sure is. I thought it was awesome myself.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah. Man yesterday's mission was wild.

Me: It sure was and we battled Azure and Crimson.

Nico: And I found out that Crimson has a crush on me.

May: She sure does.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I did not know that she had a crush on me.

Me: Me neither.

May: None of us did.

Laney: But her letter said that she watched Nico the entire time he was promoted to leader and did it all.

Varie: That is true.

Roshi: I think it's awesome that Nico has a bunch of people that love him.

Lizzie Strong: I agree there myself.

Qin: Same here! That is so cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: I do too. Just like J.D. knows so many awesome people himself.

Anna Anyanova: Same with Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

May: I approve of her.

Lizzie Strong: So do I.

Maria: If they are okay with it then I am too.

Nico: Thanks girls.

Qin: That was still a fun mission though.

Varie: It sure was.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: And she and Azure are in the Masters of Evil.

Me: They sure are. Now we just have to find awesome archenemies for them.

Lola: We'll think of someone for them.

Camie: Yeah.

Eli: It sure is gonna be awesome.

Me: If I can date Cinder Fall from Universe 666 then Nico can do so with Crimson too.

Lola: Yeah that is true.

Camie: Yep.

We arrived at Queen Opaline's castle.

Me: Queen Opaline's castle.

Misty Brightdawn: A horrible place for me to call home.

Nico: I agree.

Maria: You think Opaline knows we're here?

Lincoln: No she doesn't I sense it.

Nico: Sense for her Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for Opaline) I see her, she's in her throne room.

Me: First we have to get passed her guards that she has.

Lincoln: And I should first take care of her guards.

Lincoln concentrated on Opaline's guards, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the guards were drained of all their energy and magic and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces and their souls. Then, we set our sights on Queen Opaline herself.

Me: Lets go.

We went in.

Queen Opaline: Soon, all Friendship will cease to exist and all of Equestria will soon be mine along with all the magic!

Suddenly, energy Alicorns came out from nowhere as they flew around the throne room and they fire blasts of energy at the tyrannical Fire Alicorn and she was hit badly. Then, the energy

Alicorns had converged and they crashed onto the ground as lightning struck all over and a massive fiery explosion blasted out and a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared.

Queen Opaline: W-who are all of you fools!?

Twilight Sparkle: Why don't you take a look for yourself?!

Queen Opaline's eyes shrank in fury.

Queen Opaline: YOU!? NO! TWILIGHT SPARKLE! You have been a thorn in my side for far too long! Well, it's too late, your legacy of "Friendship" has been destroyed, and soon, I will destroy all traces of Friendship forever and rule all of Equestria! FRIENDSHIP WILL DIE FOREVER AND EVIL WILL REIGN FOREVER! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY AND INSANELY)

Lincoln: GO TO HELL, OPALINE, YOU PSYCHOTIC EXCUSE FOR AN ALICORN!

Lincoln fired a rainbow helix energy blast which hit Queen Opaline, and she got burned badly by the power of Friendship.

Twilight Sparkle: Nice shot, Linky!

Lincoln: Thanks!

Me: Opaline you are a heartless monster! You are nothing more than a powerhungry evil monster that doesn't care about anyone but yourself! You would rather make enemies instead of friends!

Nico: That makes you nothing but a monster that is pure evil incarnate! You only want power and nothing more!

Queen Opaline: I should have all the magic in Equestria all for myself! I want all that power! It should be mine!

Me: Magic is for everyone and everypony! It shouldn't belong to one person!

Laney: YEAH! That is for sure!

Me: All that powerlust and you care about no one but yourself. I pity you.

Queen Opaline: Save your pity for the weak when I kill you! And friendship is nothing but a disease! It's power that rules and all other things will be destroyed. Love, Friendship, Kindness and all that is nothing but a disease! POWER is where it's at! It lasts forever!

Me: You're fucking insane! Power is one thing but friendship and all that is forever!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted her all over!

Opaline: Don't you get it, Twilight Sparkle? I've won! All you've built is gone. There's nothing left!

Twilight Sparkle: You don't know how wrong you are!

Suddenly, something within Twilight Sparkle's mind had snapped as memories of what Queen Opaline had done thousands of years ago with her engineering the rise of The Doomsday 23 in her desire for power and to destroy all of Friendship forever rushed through her head and her moderate violet eyes turn neon moderate violet, and she was surrounded by a violet and pink energy aura with elemental forces, stars, magic, The Elements of Harmony, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Magical Friendship and True Magic Skylander Love from her back, and as she approached Queen Opaline, she left violet and pink energy, elemental forces, stars, magic, The Elements of Harmony, and Alicorns with every step.

Twilight Sparkle: You make me absolutely sick to my stomach, Opaline, at first, you may have wanted to know first hand what it meant to be friends with someone, but Princesses Celestia and Luna were right to have turned you away, you were born with nothing but pure darkness and pure evil within your heart and you were doomed to fall into darkness. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AT QUEEN OPALINE) But, what you've done ever since your eternal fall into darkness can never ever be forgiven, you were also responsible for the dark events that we've had to deal with: which also included dividing all the ponies, everything I have accomplished and unleashing The Doomsday 23 and all for your selfish desires for power and to destroy Friendship in all of Equestria forever… , (CANTERLOT ROYAL VOICE) ***YOU HAVE COMMITTED A GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED EQUESTRIA FOR OVER 2,000 YEARS, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! QUEEN OPALINE ARCANA, THE CRIMES YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST THE LANDS OF EQUESTRIA CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!***

We gasped at the sudden extent of Twilight Sparkle's rage: Queen Opaline was now in extremely big trouble! NO! Not just extremely big trouble! I mean SO-ENORMOUSLY-BIG-THAT-IT'S-HARD-TO-COMPREHEND-EXTREMELY BIG TROUBLE!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: Uh oh!

Nico: OH MAN, TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S EXPLODED WITH EXTREME RAGE!

Lincoln: And she also used the Canterlot Royal Voice for that one, and when that happens, you know that ultimately means extremely gigantic trouble!

Lincoln, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Applejack, Starlight Glimmer, Sunset Shimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately stood our ground as Twilight Sparkle screamed with such extreme and violent rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was screaming like a madwoman and the ground was shaking with extreme and violent fury! Lightning struck all over the place and Opaline was shaking in fright with extreme fear as she was seeing the extreme force of Twilight Sparkle's power be unleashed with incredible fury!

Me: (GASP) WHAT POWER!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Eli: UNBELIEVABLE!

Sunny Starscout: WOW! That is amazing!

Misty Brightdawn: AMAZING!

(GOHAN'S ANGER THEME PLAYS)

She was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet and pink energy with stars, magic, and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Queen Opaline Arcana: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Magical Friendship and True Magic Skylander Love, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of violet and pink energy with stars, magic, and elemental forces surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Queen Opaline Arcana: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TWILIGHT SPARKLE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TWILIGHT SPARKLE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold metal bands over the weighted purple bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long dark purple hair, she has neon moderate violet eyes and a violet energy aura with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has a pink Alicorn with the Magic Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink jewels for the eyes and the Magic and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Twilight Sparkle has on a purple sleeveless blouse with stars, purple and blue sleeveless shirt with a pink phoenix on it, cutie mark on her right shoulder, long pink pants with elemental forces on them, purple high heeled boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, Alicorns, and elemental forces on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with elemental forces and magic surrounding it and on top of its horn is the symbol of the Magic Skylanders and The Element of The Magic of Friendship. Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light violet angel wings with pink tips on the large light violet feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her dark purple with pink streak pony tail also grew longer, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle's massive Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Magical Friendship and True Magic Skylander Love and all the other greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of violet energy, magic, Alicorns, and elemental forces, and when it emerged, it was forever transformed into Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Eternal Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Eternal Magical Friendship and True Eternal Friendship Magic Skylander Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged violet blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads and above the angel faces are the Unity Crystals, longer midnight black grip, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a Unicorn head with pink gems for eyes and a large violet gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Twilight Sparkle, Alicorn Princess of The Magic of Friendship and The Magic Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Night Light and Twilight Velvet, Loving Sister of Shining Armor, Starburst, and Starshine Sparkle, Loving Aunt of Flurry Heart and Many Nieces and Nephews, Loving Student of Princess Celestia, Future Ruler of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunder Sparkle and Nyx Midnight and So Many Children, Archenemy of Kaos, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Destroyer and Slayer of Truly Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Leader of The Mane Nine, True Friend to Many, and Master of Magic, Friendship, Elemental Forces, and Alicorns"

トワイライト・スパークル、友情の魔法と魔法のスカイランダーズのアリコーン・プリンセス、ナイト・ライトとトワイライト・ベルベットの愛する娘、シャイニング・アーマー、スターバースト、スターシャイン・スパークルの愛する妹、フラリー・ハートの愛する叔母と多くの姪と甥、愛する生徒プリンセス・セレスティア、エクエストリアの未来の支配者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、サンダー・スパークルとニクス・ミッドナイトの愛する母、そしてたくさんの子供たち、カオスの大敵、終末二十三の破壊者、そして女王オパリン・アルカナ、破壊者にして真の悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、たてがみナインの友人およびリーダー、真の友人多くの、そして魔法のマスター、友情、エレメンタルフォース、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Twilight Sparkle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA Twilight Sparkle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS ELEMENTAL MAGIC SKYLANDER PRINCESS MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF HARMONIOUS ELEMENTAL MAGIC SKYLANDER PRINCESS MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND

DIVINE MHARMONIOUS ELEMENTAL MAGIC SKYLANDER PRINCESS MAGIC FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Twilight Sparkle's Super Angel-Friendship Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Queen Opaline saw it, she went mad with rage and fired a blast of magic and fire from her horn, but Twilight Sparkle fired a powerful barrage of violet and pink energy blasts with stars, elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Queen Opaline and sent her flying into her throne and destroyed it, and she also got burned badly by the true Magic of Friendship, she got up, but she was really furious now.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Wow… !

Sunny Starscout: (TRULY AMAZED) That is amazing…

Misty Brightdawn: (TRULY AMAZED) What power…

Queen Opaline: That power! THAT SHOULD BE MINE! ALL MINE!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Twilight has transformed into her Super Angel-Friendship Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the first of The Princesses to do so, and Queen Opaline is now in mega big trouble now.

Me: Wow! Twilight how do you feel?

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) **Incredible! Opaline is in a lot of trouble now. Everything she did she will pay for everything dearly.**

Me: That is for sure!

Nico: You're fucked now!

Lincoln: Queen Opaline is in deep shit trouble now!

Nico: Big time!

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) **And she will pay for everything she's done. Shall we, Lincoln?**

Me: Big time! And we're going to make sure it's slow and excruciatingly painful!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Twilight Sparkle, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Prepare yourself, Opaline Arcana, your days of tyranny shall end here and now, you will pay the ultimate price for everything that you've done and more. You will forever die as the monster that you've truly become!**

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln went after Queen Opaline who continued firing blasts of magic and fire from her horn, but they absorbed them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Queen Opaline and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Twilight Sparkle attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Queen Opaline mad.

Queen Opaline: I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we'd gotten stronger thanks to her extremely massive hatred.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hate us all you want, but in the end, your hatred just makes us even stronger! (Rainbow

Energy Aura flares up) **But, your hatred has made you blind and weak, you may have thought no one would ever get in your way, but you underestimated your opponents, and in the end, that's why you will fail.**

Nico: And we're helping! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN INFINITY)

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Queen Opaline: What the!?

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) **My power has grown tremendously! I will not let you get away with everything that you did! All that hatred and powerlust! You have caused so much chaos over the course of 2,000 years! Destroyed all of Twilight Sparkle's accomplishments and tried to get her to fade from memory! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXPLOSIVELY MASSIVE AND EXTREME FURY!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE QUEEN OPALINE SUFFER BRUTALLY!

I then went at Opaline with extreme force and punched her all over the place with extreme savagery!

I kicked her in her face and headbutt her and then punched her in her stomach hard and kneed her in the neck!

I kicked Opaline in her face and teleported and punched her in her back and teleported and punched her in her face and kicked her in her eyes and I kneed her in her mouth and knocked out some of her teeth! I used my sword and slashed her all over!

I teleported and punched her hard in her face and knocked her down! She tried to do the same ferocious moves on me like Trakeena did before but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked her in her face and leg swept her and kicked her in her back and Nico slashed her across her stomach.

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit her and exploded!

Eli then slashed her and cut off her wings and she screamed in excruciating pain!

Twilight Sparkle then grabbed Opaline's horn and sucked out most of her fire magic and powers and absorbed it and made it all her own!

I kicked Opaline in her face and Nico blasted her all over.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was getting intense!

Zick punched her!

POW!

He knocked out a bunch of Opaline's teeth!

Xenia: Nice one!

Xenia fired an arrow and it went through Opaline's eye! She screamed in pain!

Xenia: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: Princess Celestia and Luna would have never accepted you with open arms! Now it's time for you to pay!

Me: **Lets get her!**

Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Queen Opaline's stomach, and he began sucking out all of immense magic and fire powers, and he made them his own. When he was done, Queen Opaline was now rendered powerless.

Me: **Whoa, Lincoln literally sucked out all of her magic and fire powers, and now, she's been rendered powerless.**

Nico: Jeez!

Applejack: But, it's not done yet! There's still the matter of you know what!

Twilight Sparkle: **That's right, Applejack. If you would be so kind, Linky?**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Of course, my Alicorn Princess of Friendship. VAMPIRIC LIFE DRAIN!**

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Queen Opaline of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Queen Opaline was now a desiccated corpse drained of her powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy from his massive greatsword and it hit Queen Opaline and she was sent forever to The Black Gates.

Queen Opaline: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TWILIGHT SPARKLE, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN ANGER AND INSANITY AS SHE FADES AWAY FOREVER)

We all cheered wildly for what Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Twilight Sparkle's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer dark purple and pink streak tail, and massive light violet angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: **Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln both showed Queen Opaline absolutely no mercy whatsoever!**

Nico: And you both sent her to her ultimate doom.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah, we did.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Twilight Sparkle's face, they kissed passionately as Twilight Sparkle moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with the elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Twilight Sparkle then absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

We were amazed!

Qin: Way to go guys!

Camie: YEAH!

Sunny Starscout: That is my hero!

Me: **Twilight is awesome and so is Lincoln.**

We powered down.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That was so awesome and epic.

Me: It sure was!

Roshi: I'll say!

Eli: And I found the Anothers. We have Another Metal Knuckles, Metal Tails, Metal Shadow, Metal Rouge, Metal Amy, Eye Guy and Tri-Klops.

Nico: WHOA! This will be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Should we claim this castle now?

Me: That's a good idea.

Eli: Yeah. We can set it up in the park and make it better than ever.

Brittney: I agree.

I snapped my fingers and teleported the castle to the park.

Nico: Awesome. We're not done yet. We have the Anothers to face now.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who do we call for that?

Me: Hak Foo, Tsuki Serenade, Taiyou Hawkins, Adrienne Candelaria and Claire Callaghan.

Nico: Cool!

Maria: This will be awesome.

Lola: It sure will be.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Tri-Klops are one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Qin: Wow! I wonder which one.

Lola: Ce'll find out.

Nico: Yep.

Maria called them in.

Taiyou Hawkins: We're here guys!

Maria: Thanks for coming.

Tsuki Serenade: No problem Maria. Awesome job battling Opaline like that! That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was! Twilight Sparkle really showed her stuff.

Lola: Yep.

Taiyou Hawkins: Yeah she sure did.

Hak Foo: I'm ready for this.

May: Here they come!

We saw 6 figures and they were Another Metal Knuckles, Metal Tails, Metal Shadow, Metal Rouge, Metal Amy and Eye Guy!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now Metal Sonic is no longer the only member like him in the M.O.E.

Lola: That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Another Metal Knuckles: (In a girls voice) I agree.

Lincoln: That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and the symbol of the Shiranui duel monsters in the middle of her forehead and she also had red clothes and had fire angel wings and had the symbol of the Shiranui on her Skirt and had a fire sword.

Lincoln: Elise Shiranui!

Elise Shiranui: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew a lot since we saw each other last.

Lincoln: I know. Elise is the gene-slammer of the Shiranui monsters and she is one of my guardian angels. She also has incredible fire powers and sword skills and she also has amazing skills any powerful samurai can dream of. Also she hates Lori with a vengeance.

Me: Uh oh. What did she do to warrant that level of hate?

Elise Shiranui: She tried to set the school on fire and blame Lincoln for it.

We gasped!

Me: That is nuts!

Qin: Yeah!

Hak Foo: Apologies for this.

Elise Shiranui: No worries. Oh and the Another Tri-Klops is friendly just so you know.

Me: Thanks for telling us.

Girl Jordan: But first lets separate you from the Anothers.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies outside had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from all the Anothers.

Hak Foo: BLACK TIGER CRUSHES WHITE HAWK!

KRABLAM!

He smashed Another Metal Knuckles and smashed him into pieces and then the others blasted the Anothers and blew them apart!

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Take that!

Hak Foo: That was good exercise.

Me: Yes it was.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Now for the Another Tri-Klops.

Zick: Yep. That's right.

Laney: This is gonna be awesome.

Girl Jordan: It sure will be.

Tri Klops: By the way, me and the other Core Members are getting our own Mascot Pokemon.

Me: Looking forward to seeing that!

Qin: Yeah me too!

Lola: This will be cool.

Nico: It sure will.

Me: That will be awesome.

Nico: Any minute now.

Me: How about right now.

Then out came ANOTHER TRI-KLOPS!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This will be awesome.

Lincoln: Yep.

Another Tri-Klops: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Lincoln: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and had a third eye in the middle of her forehead and she had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had the kanji for Eye on her arm.

Lincoln: Eleanor Pegasus!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Another one of your guardian angels?

Lincoln: Yep. Been a while Eleanor.

Eleanor Pegasus: Same here Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep. Eleanor is the gene-slammer of Millennium Eyes Restrict and has amazing skill and power and can read minds and knows all about making Duel Monster Cards.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: Yep. But she has a hatred towards Lynn. Reason? She tried to Kill me by throwing me into a junkyard with a pack of ravenous dogs there.

Me: Geez!

Laney: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Flashman Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Changeman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Flash Sword and Zocks got a Change Sword.

Eleanor Pegasus: Just to be reunited with my father Maximillian Pegasus.

We gasped!

Me: Your father is Maximillian Pegasus? Wow!

Eli: That is so cool! Your father is an amazing duelist and a force to be reckoned with. And he made those really funny and cool Toon Monsters.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah they crack me up.

Laney: Me too.

Eleanor Pegasus: I know. They sure are cool.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Eleanor Pegasus: No worries there.

Me: Good.

She turned into Another Tri-Klops.

Sougo: (gets out Flashman Ridewatch) Your dad gave Yugi a hard time before.

Geiz: (gets out Changeman Ridewatch) But he's gotten better.

Sougo got RedFlashArmor while Geiz got ChangeDragonArmor

Me: He sure has and he is now an awesome ally and friend.

Another Tri-Klops: I'm glad he is.

Nico: These eyes see everything. (ACTIVATES TRI-KLOPS AND EYE GUY'S RIDEWATCHES)

He summoned numerous eyes and blasted her all over with them.

May: And the Spider and Kangaroo to hop and web. (ACTIVATES RIPPER ROO AND ARACHNID WOMAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of bombs and webs and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time for darkness and comedy. (ACTIVATES WOLF PRISONER STYLE AND AMORBIS' RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of dark energy and blasted her down.

Roshi: Now for this! CORROSION STYLE: SCORCHING ROCKS JUTSU!

He fired a bunch of molten rocks and blasted her down.

Roshi: Awesome! And now this. (ACTIVATES EYE GUY'S RIDEWATCH)

He grew numerous eyes and fired waves of lava and lasers and blasted her down.

Then Rich Texan, Golden Gutt, Lego Thanos, Daffy Duck the Screwball, Ilioukhine and Chicken from Outer Space came.

Nico: Nice team Rich Texan!

Rich Texan: YEEHAW! Thank y'all!

BANG BANG BANG!

He fired his guns into the air.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: The next gene-slammer must be close.

?: You mean me?

A Sandaconda came.

Me: Whoa a Sandaconda!

Qin: Cool!

Sandaconda: (In a girls voice) (Brazilian Accent) But this will be fun.

Nico: Veronica Megs! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and purple eyes and had a jungle girl bikini on.

Veronica Megs: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Tri-Klops and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Eleanour over.

Veronica Megs: That was so fun!

Roshi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Veronica Megs: When me and Nico were in the jungle and we destroyed a tribe of cannibals that were about to eat an explorer and his wife.

Me: EW! That is gross.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Laneu: Yeah.

Veronica Megs: It was awesome though.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Veronica hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Veronica Megs: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, and Celestia - Lightsworn Angel are heading to Vermont, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: it appears that an old enemy of Lincoln's named Wyatt Garcia, has broken out of prison and he wants his revenge on him.

See, seven years ago, Wyatt Garcia was once a high school student who went to the same high school as Lori, Leni, Luna, and their friends, but he was no rule-following student, he was a brutal thug who had terrorized the students and teachers, he physically assaulted the teachers with such horrible rage and he did the same thing to the students. No one was able to do anything about him, and he had the school in an iron grip, that was until Lincoln and his Guardian Angels exposed his crimes to the world and the Guardian Angels gave him a brutal beatdown. Then, the school expelled him and the police arrested him, but before he was taken away, he swore one day he'd have revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels. He was then sent to prison for the rest of his life, and now, years later, Wyatt Garcia has broken out and he intends to get his revenge, but not if Lincoln has anything to say about it.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Vermont, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: my old enemy, Wyatt Garcia, has broken out of prison and he wants his revenge on me.

Lori, Leni, Luna, and I gasped in shock along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Ellie Elsher: Wyatt Garcia, that brutal thug's escaped?! I thought we made sure we wouldn't have to see his ugly ass again!

Lori: That moron literally doesn't know when to stay gone.

Suno: Whoa, it sounds like all of you know him.

Lincoln: And I really wish we hadn't, Suno. You see, seven years ago, Wyatt Garcia was once a high school student who went to the same high school as Lori, Leni, Luna, and their friends, but he was no rule-following student, he was a brutal thug who terrorized the students and teachers, he physically assaulted the teachers with such horrible rage and he did the same thing to the students. No one was able to do anything about him, and he had the school in an iron grip.

Me: Yeah, that was until Lincoln and his Guardian Angels exposed his crimes to the world and the Guardian Angels gave him a brutal beatdown. Then, the school expelled him and the police arrested him, but before he was taken away, he swore one day he'd have revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels. He was then sent to prison for the rest of his life.

Luna: And now, seven years later, Wyatt Garcia has broken out and he intends to get his revenge, but not if Lincoln has anything to say about it.

Lincoln: Yeah, I'm going to give that overgrown muscle-headed braindead moron the beatdown of his miserable life!

Thera Amihan: I hope you suck out his muscle mass, strength, and virility and make him as weak as a tree branch, Lincoln.

Ellie Elsher: I hope so too, Thera.

Suddenly, we saw three beautiful and super sexy girl with short light brown hair and dark blue hairbands, dark blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddesses and large breasts, fair skin, they have massive and beautiful white angel wings, they're dressed in dark blue coats with a coat of arms on them, white short-sleeved shirts, necklaces with pearls and purple gem for the pendants, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the backs are Noble Knight Brothers, in their right hands are The Sword of Hope, The Sword of Justice, and The Sword of The OmniKnight, and with them are the five girls.

First Light-Brown Haired Girl: I hope we're not too late.

Second Light-Brown Haired Girl: But, we got the girls away from that overgrown muscle-headed moron.

Third Light-Brown Haired Girl: But, we pissed him off big time and he's stampeding his way here.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth.

Ellie Elsher: You three came in time, and you said that overgrown muscle-headed bull is stampeding his way here now? Uh oh.

?: (BELLOWING ROAR) LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL STOMP YOU INTO PASTE FOR RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: he was a massive brown-haired male with extremely massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and he has red eyes full of hatred, it was Wyatt Garcia.

Sylvester: Oh great, here comes that rampaging bull now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I knew he was coming, there was no mistaking that bellowing roar from anywhere. Let's get that rampaging bull under control!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms

and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of

Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Davis, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Ink Rose, Suno, and the rest of her team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-

Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Wyatt Garcia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Wyatt Garcia bellowed with rage and that muscle-bound bull ran at Lincoln to run him down, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck and he'd sucked out his massive muscle mass, massive strength, and virility, and when Lincoln was done, Wyatt Garcia looked like a thin rake, and at the same time, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed even more as he fired a rainbow energy blast from them and they turned into a straitjacket and wrapped up Wyatt Garcia and he was sent to The Uranus Prison forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you, you moronic thug! (To Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth) And it's so good to see you all again, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth.

Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth and he hugged them, and Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon went even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adriana Agravain: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Giselle Gaheris: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago.

Grace Gareth: Plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic

radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., these three girls are Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth, Gene-Slammers of Noble Knight Brothers, they're my Guardian Angels from Michigan and they're three very powerful wielders of magic and very powerful swordswomen, and members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table.

Melanie Artorgius: They also trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and in magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and they also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth are also direct descendants of Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth of Camelot, three of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, but Sir Agravain had made attempts on the life of his brother, Gaheris, but they got killed by Lancelot.

Me: I knew it.

Ellie Elsher: And Lincoln made them dark blue coats with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with beautiful necklaces, and to show her thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth hate Lori, Lynn, and Lola with a very blazing passion.

Nico: What did they do to earn their wrath?

Melanie Artorgius: I was afraid you'd ask that. One day, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they brought with them an army of thugs they hired.

Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove those three bitches into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after them, Lincoln, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth fired chains of light magic which bound those dumbasses and tied them up. Lincoln called his parents and his nice sisters, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted their heads on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori, Lynn, and Lola tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lori, Lynn, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendants of Sir Agravain, Sir Gaheris, and Sir Gareth of Camelot and three of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Sheesh, Lori, Lynn, and Lola were gluttons for punishment.

Lincoln: That's putting it mildly, Nico, and now that you're here, girls.

Lincoln first went up to and hugged Adriana Agravain in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Giselle Gaheris in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Grace Gareth in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Adriana Agravain: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth.

Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The five girls are Sara and Yuki from 3 Jigen Shoujo o Hogo Shimasita and Suzume Mibuno, Nagisa Nakase, and Reiri Valencia Kuga from 3 People! ~Happy Wedding in Livingroom~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sara and Yuki from 3 Jigen Shoujo o Hogo Shimasita and Suzume Mibuno, Nagisa Nakase, and Reiri Valencia Kuga from 3 People! ~Happy Wedding in Livingroom~

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sara and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Wyatt Garcia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and

The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning,

Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sara: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sara, Yuki, Suzume Mibuno, Nagisa Nakase, and Reiri Valencia Kuga with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was Wyatt Garcia, the former high school student and brutal thug who seven years terrorized the students and teachers and no one stopped him until Lincoln and his Guardian Angels exposed his crimes to the world and the Guardian Angels gave him a brutal beatdown and the school expelled him and the police arrested him, but before he was taken away, he swore one day he'd have revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and he was then sent to prison for the rest of his life, and seven years later, Wyatt Garcia had broken out and he intended to get his revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in violently beating that musclebound stupid ape into the ground hard and then Lincoln grabbing him by the neck and sucked out his massive muscle mass, massive upper-body strength, and virility and made him thin as a rake and completely weak and he tied Wyatt Garcia back up and threw him in the Uranus Prison forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That musclebound stupid moron had no chance against

Lincoln, especially when he grabbed him by the neck and sucked out his massive muscle mass, massive upper-body strength, and virility and made him thin as a rake and completely weak.

Lincoln: He should've known better, but he was so stupid.

Me: He was dumber than a brick wall.

Luna: Nah, it's more like he's dumber than a truck tire, dude.

We laughed.

---

After taking down Wyatt Garcia and sending him back to prison and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Adriana Agravain: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Giselle Gaheris: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Grace Gareth: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriana Agravain: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Grace Gareth: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Adriana Agravain: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him, and The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers contacted us and they told us that Lori, Lynn, and Lola gathered a massive army of thugs to kill Lincoln, that set us off, and they were on the move from an abandoned warehouse just north of Royal Woods. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and we brutally thrashed them. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought them before the rest of his family, and after we told them and showed them everything, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at those three, and Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lisa all pounced on Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they brutally beat them into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lori, Lynn, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw them in a metal prison container.

Ellie Elsher: Lori and Lola screeched at us and they swore revenge on us, and Lynn roared and she pounded on the door trying to get out, but we all gave her the finger through the window, and that set Lori and Lola off as they screamed and screeched at us again and Lynn roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla again. What a dumb ape!

Raven Ghostrick: Lynn was a glutton for punishment, no matter how many times we told her to back off, she ignored it, and Lori and Lola were no better.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories,

and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Samantha: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Samantha, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Samantha, Sandra, Serena (Hoenn Region), and Sina are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Marisa, Mozu, Kiwi, and Alice, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

Later we were in the simulator getting ready for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Battlerock Galaxy.

Me: Cool! That one is going to be awesome.

Nicole: Yep it sure is. And you guys are going to battle Topmaniac.

Xenia: They sure are.

Nicole: Who wants to go with Nico?

Lana: Me and Leif will no next.

Nico: All right then.

They went in and Nicole activated the Simulator and they were in

Battlerock Galaxy

Nico: Here we are!

Lana: Wow!

Leif: Battlerock Galaxy.

Nico: Yep.

Leif: This is gonna be tricky.

Nico: It sure will be.

Me: (On the radio) Mission control to Nico you are clear for launch, over.

Nico: Roger that Mission control.

They got into the launch star and were off to Battlerock.

WHOOSH!

Leif: WEEEE!

Lana: AWESOME!

They landed on a platform.

Lana: This place looks awesome!

Nico: It sure does.

Nicole: (On the Radio) Okay first you got to free the Lumite from that cage on that platform up there. Look to your right above you.

They saw it.

Nico: I see it. Lets go.

They flew over to it and saw a Top guard guarding a Lumite in a cage.

Nico: There's a guard.

Lana: I got this one.

Lana fired a wave of ice and spun him into an electric wall and it electrocuted him and destroyed him! The cage deactivated.

Lumite: Thank you!

He turned into a launch star.

Nico: Lets go.

They got into the launch star and then…

WHOOSH!

Lana: WEEE!

They went to the big rock.

Nicole: Now comes the tricky part. You have to navigate through a gravity maze that's changes. You'll see when you go in through the pipe.

Nico: Okay.

Nico found the pipe in a box and they went in it and then they came out to a place where the gravity was changed and they were walking upside-down on the ceiling!

Nico: Looks like this Galaxy is gonna be a little trickier then the others.

Lana: We're walking upside-down!

Nicole: Now you have to turn that green arrow to down.

Nico: Okay.

Nico kicked it and the gravity turned to down.

Nico: There.

Nicole: This room is a little like what happened in Gravity Man's stage. You have to navigate through it while going upside down and right-side up and vice-versa.

Nico: I think I get it.

Lana: Me too.

They went through some lifts and stuff and got to through some crushing presses and then got to a pipe and they got into a big room.

Nico: WHOA!

Nicole: Okay now you have to bounce on that shockwave spring in the middle and get to that big elevator circle in the middle on top.

Nico: Okay then.

They bounced on it and got to the ceiling and got onto an elevator.

Gravity Man: Good memories.

Nicole: It sure is.

They got to a room with two top guards.

Leif: I got these guys.

He fired a blast of ice and sent thrm into the electric walls.

Nico: A launch star!

They went and got in it.

WHOOSH!

They were launched and got out of there just as the whole room exploded!

KRABOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

They got to a big top platform.

Nico: Whoa! This must be the last part.

Nicole: It sure is. You have to get to the top of the platform and in the middle of an arena is where you'll face Topmaniac.

Nico: Okay.

They got to the top and saw the arena. They got in it and then TOPMANIAC CAME! He was a spinning top with an energy sawblade disk around him and had evil glowing eyes!

Nico: WHOA!

They were ready!

Nicole: Okay you have to stomp on that red button on top of him and then kick him into the electric wall.

Lana: Okay.

Nico: (gets out Tri Klops and See More's Ridewatches) That's an Eyesore!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted Topmaniac.

Leif: Ladies first Lana.

Lana: Thanks!

She fired a wave of ice and it hit the top an she kicked him onto the electric wall!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Do that 2 more times!

Nico: With pleasure!

Nico then fired a wave of energy and blasted the top and kicked him into the electric wall!

Leif: OH YEAH!

Nicole: One more time!

Then he summoned 2 guards!

Leif: Uh oh.

Then a Cramorant flew in!

Nico: Cool a Cramorant!

Cramorant: (In a girls voice) I'm really hungry for these!

Nico: Juliet Monroe!? Whoa!

She then gulped down the two guards and they exploded.

Lana: She sure has a huge appetite!

Leif: No kidding.

Nico: Yep. Lana, Leif get him together.

Lana: Right!

They bounced on Topmaniac and kicked him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The Power Star was freed!

Nico: There's the Power Star.

Lana: We'll get it.

Lana and Leif got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Juliet reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had the kanji for eat in the middle of her forehead and she had the body of a goddess and she had blue clothes and had a flaming marshmallow staff.

Juliet Monroe: Awesome to see you again Nico!

Nico: Same here.

They all high five.

Lana: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Juliet Monroe: When me and Nico had an awesome eating contest. We had the all you can eat fire in the bowl chili contest and we won by eating 30 bowls.

Nico: It was so spicy and I couldn't stop farting for days.

Juliet Monroe: (LAUGHS) That was good chili though.

Lana: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah.

Juliet Monroe: Also I can't get fat. The reason is because I have a condition where the more I eat the thinner I get. No matter how much I eat I always get thinner.

Nico: It's true.

Lana: Wow! That is awesome.

Juliet Monroe: I know.

Nico and Juliet hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Juliet Monroe: Same here.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

That was a fun one.

---

Later we were watching TV and then we smelled something delicious cooking.

Me: (Sniffs) Mmm mmm mmm! I smell cookies cooking.

Nico: Me too!

Ed: I smell cookies! YUM YUM YUM!

Iris: Let's go check it out.

We went into the kitchen and we saw the mascots, Lynn Sr., Sunny Starscout and Pinkie Pie cooking all kinds of awesome cookies and they already made all kinds of great cookies.

Me: WHOA! You guys have been really busy!

Poromon: Yeah we sure have been.

Me: Wow! Look at all these cookies. Chocolate chip marshmallow cream sandwich cookies, cookies and cream ice cream cookies, orange creamsicle cookies, Kiwipaya Crystal Unicookies, Royal Banana Nut Bites, Grandma Figgy's good old fashioned marshmallow citrus crumblies, root beer float cookies and so much more!

Nico: WHOA! You guys made numerous kinds of awesome cookies.

Me: I'll say. What's the occasion?

Poromon: We're making them for a bake sale we're going to be having.

Skyla: Right now?

Poromon: Yep.

Me: This is an awesome idea guys.

Poromon: It sure is. And we have all these for you guys.

They showed a bunch of tins made with all the cookies they made for all of us.

Me: Wow! Thanks guys.

Poromon: Anytime.

Me: Need a hand getting the cookies ready?

Poromon: Sure.

We got to helping out.

We went down to the planet and got a stand set up. Everyone smelled the cookies and were drooling and then everyone came over.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

Poromon: Now now plenty for everyone.

We were making the cookies fast and then we were selling them fast like hot cakes.

We were helping them all over with making lots of awesome cookies.

The money was piling in like an avalanche.

Eli: Wow!

We were really going fast with them.

Everyone was loving the cookies.

Brawl: Are there M&M ones?

Poromon: Yep.

Brawl: Cool!

Everyone loved all the cookies.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One enormous bake sale later.

---

We were panting like crazy.

Me: WHEW!

Nico: Wow! That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah! We sold all the cookies!

Poromon: Almost. One 1 tin left.

?: I'll have that one.

A Barraskewda came.

Me: Cool a Barraskewda!.

Nico: Awesome.

Barraskewda: (In a girls voice) I heard you guys were making cookies.

Nico: Admiral Connie Liechtenstein! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had a sailor hat on and had the kanji for sailor in the middle of her forehead and she had blue angel wings and blue clothes and she had a crab claw staff.

Admiral Connie Liechtenstein: Awesome to see ya again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

She gave the mascots some money and then she got the last tin.

Me: Boy you guys were great. We're officially sold out of them all.

Nico: That was awesome.

Laney: I'll say.

Admiral Connie Liechtenstein: It sure was. I saw everyone getting cookies and I just had to get some.

Qin: You got the last box before we sold out.

Lana: I'll say.

Poromon: Don't worry about the members coming for the usual battles. We made more than enough for them.

Me: Awesome. They will love it.

Nico: Yep.

Prowl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Admiral Connie Liechtenstein: When me and Nico were on our boat in the Arctic Sea and we were catching a bunch of king crab and blue-fin tuna and we also caught an extra bonus. We caught a treasure chest and it was from pirates that disappeared there years ago and it was full of gold and jewels and diamonds.

Nico: Yep and because of that she got filthy rich.

Eli: Awesome!

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Admiral Connie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Admiral Connie Liechtenstein: Me too Nico. Me too.

Mokuba: (to the mascots) I had no idea you guys could make cookies.

Poromon: Me and Poliwag did it with Ellie.

Ellie Singh: We made all sorts of cookies all the time.

Lola: They are really good cookies.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Good job though guys. You did great.

Manaphy: Thanks.

Laney: Where did you get the recipes for these awesome cookies?

Poromon: Ellie, Lynn Sr., and Sunny Starscout gave them to us.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Then the previous group came.

Dr. Destiny: Can me, Absorbing Man, Cargill, Count Nocturne, Ebon, Snake, Toad, Top, Vortex and Vulkanus go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: It sure will be.

Riku: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Toxtricity (Low Key and Amped Forms) and Centiskorch.

Me: Cool!

Laney: This will be cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a bunch of Genesect and they're trying to take over Pokemon Hills. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, where are Ash and the others?

Just then, Ash and his friends all came in.

Ash: We're here, Lincoln, what's the emergency?

Lincoln: Glad you all could make it, Ash. Okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figures I saw in the vision were none other none other than a bunch of Genesect and they're trying to take over Pokemon Hills.

Ash and his friends gasped.

Ash: Oh no, not again. This happened before because they saw humans as enemies.

Nico: So, we need to make them realize that Pokemon and humans are friends.

Lincoln: Good idea, Nico.

Then we heard ringing and then we saw all of our Cutie Marks glowing!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! ALL of our cutie marks are glowing.

Me: Boy this is a massive first! The map has never called us all at the same time.

Nico: No kidding! Lets go check it out.

Cargill: The Map's just gonna have to take a raincheck. The Genesect are top priority.

Nico: Lets just go see what it is before we decide on it.

We went to the map room in Twilight's castle and we got there sure enough we saw that the Friendship Problem was located right in Pokemon Hills in Mongolia! A ring of all of our cutie marks was over it.

Ash: That's Pokemon Hills!

Cargill: Whoa! I was wrong! So the Friendship Problem is in Pokemon Hills.

Me: Then we better get over there then.

Eli: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Eleanor Cruorem, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Eleanor Cruorem, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Alecto Shadowcall: Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we face the bunch of Genesect.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face, and I hope they curse her for all eternity with a spell they have.

Nico: Now, that I'd like to see. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to battle the Genesect.

Lincoln: We need to make them see that Pokemon and humans are friends and stop them from trying to take over Pokemon Hills, and after we take them down, you're next, Eleanor Cruorem.

Alecto Shadowcall: You better be ready to die, Eleanor Cruorem, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon, after we deal with the Genesect.

Ellie Elsher: Alecto never shows any mercy to any evil supernatural creature nor to any of the dark witches and wizards of Europe nor to any warlocks, and so many of them paid the price whenever she uses her magic to curse them, and now, Eleanor Cruorem is about to become her next victim.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to battle the Genesect trying to take over Pokemon Falls and make them see that Pokemon and humans are friends, and once we get done battling the Genesect, Lincoln, Alecto Shadowcall, and Crash Bandicoot are going to destroy Eleanor Cruorem of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We were off to Pokemon Hills in Mongolia.

---

We arrived in Pokemon Hills in New Tork City in Mongolia. We saw that it was a massive and beautiful park in the middle of a huge city.

Qin: Wow! So this is Pokemon Hills.

Me: Wow! It's like 50 times bigger than Central Park in New York City.

Lola: This is amazing!

Xenia: I'll say!

Ash: You guys are going to love seeing this place.

Zoe Paleozoic: Boy we sure are and if Genesect is here then we're going to be perfect friends. I am the gene-slammer of that Pokemon after all.

Camie: You sure are Zoe.

We got to walking around and it was really beautiful and amazing.

Luminous: Everything looks peaceful so far.

Me: Boy this place is really beautiful. Ash what can you tell us about this place?

Ash: Well this is where we helped stop the Genesect.

---

Pokémon Hills (Japanese: ポケモンヒルズ Pokémon Hills) is an anime-exclusive location in Unova, and one of the settings of Genesect and the Legend Awakened. It is a park located at the center of New Tork City specially constructed for the housing of Pokémon.

Pokémon Hills has a number of different environments that are suitable for the many kinds of Pokémon living there. It also has a hedge maze. According to Eric, the area surrounding Pokémon Hills has plants from all over the world.

During the movie, the Genesect Army invaded Pokémon Hills thinking the park was their home and forced all the Pokémon to leave so that they could build a giant nest. Later, the Pokémon from Pokémon Hills returned and had a big fight with the Genesect Army. The battle ended after Mewtwo took the Shiny Genesect to the atmosphere and explained that humans and Pokémon live together in the Pokémon world and are friends with them. After that, Ash found the perfect place for the Genesect Army to live in Absentia Natural Park, where Panna Lotuses-flowers that have been around since the Genesect were last alive-bloom in abundance.

---

When he was done we were amazed.

Lola: This is amazing!

Nico: Wow! I'll say.

Snake: Wait. This was their home before?

Ash: That's what they originally thought. But we got through to them peacefully.

Ash told us what happened because of the Red Genesect.

---

Prior to the events of the anime and sixteenth movie, the Red Genesect and its minions were created by Team Plasma in their laboratory. After the creation was a success, they all used Techno Blast at Team Plasma, causing them to retreat. The Red Genesect then led them out of the burning lab and then escape by attempting to return to their homeland. Though it did not appear in the anime series in person, it appeared many numerous times in flashbacks and are mentioned several times by Team Plasma Grunts.

The Red Genesect, alongside with its allies, appeared in person in the movie Genesect and the Legend Awakened. They are first seen flying around a snowy climate looking for their home, as they thought it was there. As the Red Genesect went to the top of the mountain, it got caught on an avalanche, while its teammates were saved by Mewtwo. After Mewtwo told the Genesect Army about how time had passed since they were alive, the Red Genesect escaped from the avalanche and Mewtwo then tried to convince it to join at her side. The Red Genesect refuses to listen at anyone's orders and calls Mewtwo a threat to the Genesect Army, whom it then attacked, but Mewtwo dodged this. The Red Genesect then controlled its teammates to attack Mewtwo and they then flew off.

The Red Genesect and the Genesect Army then arrived at New Tork City where they went to Pokémon Hills, in which they mistook it as their home and wander about. After seeing the Douse Drive Genesect with Ash Ketchum and his friends, it mistook that the Douse Drive Genesect is being attacked and then attacks Ash, alongside with the Shock Drive Genesect, thinking of them as a threat. It then controlled the Douse Drive Genesect to attack Ash and his friends, but they were saved by Mewtwo. After this, the Genesect Army retreated.

During the nighttime, it led its teammates to invade Pokémon Hills where they forced the Pokémon residing in the area to leave and then started building their nest atop of the power generator. A Feralitgatr living in the Pokémon Hills tried to stop them but ended up in a fight with the Shock Drive Genesect and Red Genesect, who manages to defeat the Feralitgatr with its Blaze Kick. Mewtwo then arrives and saves the Feralitgatr just in time and then tries to convince the Red Genesect to join them live peacefully. The Red Genesect refuses to listen to such "orders" and the two fought throughout New Tork City and then controls the Genesect Army fought Ash and his friends, who alongside with the Douse Drive Genesect and the Pokémon residing in Pokémon Hills. During the fight, Mewtwo then discovers that the Red Genesect refuses to listen to such reason and believes that the Genesect do not deserve to live in the modern world. After the fight throughout the city, the two then went back to Pokémon Hills, where the Red Genesect saved its teammates, who are defeated by the residing Pokémon and then controls the Genesect Army to attack all opposing Pokémon. When they are about to deliver their final attack, Ash stepped into the way to protect them. Before being hit by the blast, the Douse Drive Genesect stepped into the way to protected Ash and got badly hit. Thinking that the Douse Drive Genesect is dead, they attack they resident Pokémon in formation, who are then protected by Mewtwo. Afterwards, Mewtwo then took on the four Genesect alone.

The fight between Mewtwo and the four Genesect continued where the three-normal colored Genesect wrapped Mewtwo around a string web, who then manages to escape using Psystrike, sending the 3 down. The Red Genesect then continues its fight with Mewtwo. As the battle between Mewtwo and the Red Genesect went underway, Ash stepped in to stop them and told Mewtwo that he promised to give the Genesect Army a home and that no Pokémon is unneeded in the end. The Red Genesect then was about to hit Ash with its Techno Blast, only to be protected by the Douse Drive Genesect, alongside with the rest of the Genesect Army, who then realize their mistakes and the rest of the Pokémon residences. Feeling betrayed, the Red Genesect still did not care as he refuses to listen to everyone's reasons. Seeing that the Red Genesect stubbornly refuses to listen to their reason, Mewtwo then took the Red Genesect all the way up into the atmosphere to finish it off. It blacks out after flying so high that they both begin to freeze. A short time later, Mewtwo wakes up alongside the Red Genesect in the upper atmosphere. The Red Genesect is in awe of the planet, and Mewtwo explains that it is the planet where they were both born, that they exist for a reason, and that on this planet, they are all friends. The aggression fades from the Red Genesect's eyes, and it accepts the hand extended by Mewtwo as an invitation to return to their home. However, as they fall, Mewtwo blacks out again. The Red Genesect grabs Mewtwo and uses its power to send a signal to the other Genesect to "return home". The Genesect Army got this signal and then helped both Mewtwo and the Red Genesect from falling, aided by Ash's Charizard, Iris' Dragonite and the Pokémon residence of Pokémon Hills, who then created a huge sphere of water for the two to land. Ash then suggested to were the Genesect Army can stay: Absentia Natural Park. The Red Genesect and the Genesect Army are seen afterwards living peacefully in the natural park creating their nest.

---

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: Oh man! So they are lost and just want to go home.

Nico: Poor things.

Zoe Paleozoic: Yeah. Poor guys. But its been over 300 million years since they were home.

Lola: Yeah.

N: Oh this is all my fault. I can't believe that we would do this to such poor Pokemon. We never should have tried to turn them into our minions in the first place.

Buddy Pine: Hold on. How is any of this your fault?

N: It was all because of Team Plasma. We created them in our laboratory but they used Techno Blast on us and destroyed the lab. We found a 300 million year old fossil and recreated it and altered it to have a cannon on its back. Thus turning it into Genesect.

Me: You guys were really playing with fire.

Top: Well, for all we know, you specifically probably had nothing to do with it.

N: No it was a separate lab from us but it was still affiliated with Team Plasma so I feel partly responsible for it.

Me: N was originally the leader of Team Plasma before we destroyed it.

Nico: He's right on that.

Top: Oh boy.

Me: But N there's no way you could've known that this would happen.

Zoe Paleozoic: Yeah sure this was an accident but it lead to the creation of an awesome Pokemon.

Mewtwo: She's right. And like how I was created by Team Rocket from a fossil of Mew it lead to my creation.

Missy Rodgers: And how I was gene-slammed with Mewtwo.

Skalor: How strong is the Red Genesect?

Ash: Strong and a really good leader. But Mewtwo was able to get through to him and help him out.

Qin: That is amazing.

Mewtwo: It sure is.

Zoe Paleozoic: Maybe I can do the same thing to. He is what I am.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Wait look.

We saw a little Red Genesect.

May: Wow a little Red Genesect.

Lola: Cool.

Zoe Paleozoic: Aww.

She went over to it.

Zoe Paleozoic: Hey little guy are you lost?

Red Genesect youngling: I… I sure am. I just want to go back home.

Vulkanus: This one doesn't seem too bad.

Ash: No that one is just a young one. A full grown one like that is bigger.

Zoe Paleozoic: It'll be all right. I know how you feel too.

Red Genesect youngling: You do?

Zoe Paleozoic: I sure do. I was sent back in time to 450 million years ago and I was stuck there for all those years. I lived for that long too with no way to get back.

Red Genesect youngling: Wow.

Zoe Paleozoic: I know. But I never gave up hope to be reunited with those I love.

Red Genesect youngling: That is amazing. And I feel that you are one of us somehow?

Zoe Paleozoic: I am because I am a gene-slammer of you. It's a long story.

Red Genesect youngling: That is amazing.

Zoe Paleozoic: It sure is.

Bleez: I can feel the anger of your fellow Genesect.

Red Genesect Youngling: That's because they are lost and just want to go home.

Nico: Well it's a very complicated story for you and your kind.

Red Genesect Youngling: What happened?

Mewtwo: Well it's best if I show you.

He showed it to him in memories.

The Red Genesect Youngling was shocked!

Red Genesect Youngling: Oh man! I have a lot to learn about this time. But it's amazing that humans and Pokemon are friends.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: And they are awesome partners and a powerful force of good and friendship.

Vortex: Your fellow Genesect aren't gonna be understanding.

Red Genesect Youngling: Just do what you got to do.

Me: We will.

Lola: This is gonna be brutal.

Camie: Oh boy.

Nico: Yep. If we got to beat them to get them to listen to reason then so be it.

Nicole: This will be good.

Sonic: It sure will be.

Tsuki Serenade: Boy we're going to need some legendary power too.

Twilight Sparkle: We'll have to use the power of the Elements of Harmony on them.

G1 Bonecrusher: If someone built something over Cybertronian property, I'd be pissed too.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Reminds me of Travis Knox. He is pissed because he claims that Fort Knox was built over his land that he claims is rightfully his.

Shaggy: Like yeah I remember that.

Camie: That is crazy. he doesn't own all that gold.

Me: Yeah it's property of the United States Military whether he likes it or not.

Camie: How much gold is in Fort Knox?

Me: TONS.

Nico: Yep. But the Genesect are top priority.

Toad: Even Genesect aren't immune to the Magic of friendship.

Nico: Nope they sure aren't.

Me: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: This is gonna be fun.

Lola: It sure will be.

Alice Gehabach: They might be tough.

Hydranoid: But we're tougher.

Taiyou Hawkins: Lets see how they like the power of the gene-slammers of the legendary Pokemon.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: I sense that they are 3 klicks to the west.

Nico: Lets get moving.

Ebon: I'll open up a portal near there.

Lily: Okay.

He went and did so.

We went through it and we were hiding outside the nest of the Genesect.

Me: (Whispers) Wow what a nest.

Wind Man: There they are!

Nico: Shh. We got to see what they are doing.

We saw that they were building a nest and the Red Genesect was telling them to build it and be ready.

Me: Wow look at that nest.

Count Nocturne: That's a lot of them!

Mevya: (shivers in fear) We're gonna die!

Nico: Shh. No we're not going to die.

Twilight Sparkle: It's like battling the Changelings all over again.

Zoe Paleozoic: It sure feels like it.

Me: But we've dealt with superior numbers like this before.

Lola: Yep.

Rumble: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

Red Genesect: FASTER!

Then the spirits of all the Pokemon appeared and then they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above the next and fired fireballs and burned much of the nest and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Red Genesect: What the!?

Me: Stop this madness right now!

Red Genesect: Ahh the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I heard many incredible things about you all and how you destroyed all the villain teams and beat them all.

Lola: That's right.

Me: You need to stop this madness right now and let us talk to you!

Red Genesect: Don't give ME ORDERS!

Me: That wasn't an order!

Absorbing Man: You know what? How about I absorb some of that armor?

He did so and was ready.

Nico: Yeah.

Red Genesect: Then we will make you submit!

He fired a Techno Blast and I fired a wave of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted him down.

Eli: YEAH!

Red Genesect got up.

Absorbing Man: Not easy fighting someone with your own armor, huh?

Red Genesect: I don't need armor to face you!

Me: You're going to wish you did.

Tsuki Serenade: Especially against this.

She fired a powerful Moonlight Blast and it hit Red Genesect and blasted him down.

Lola: YEAH!

Zoe Paleozoic: This madness needs to be resolved fast.

A few Genesect approached Mevya threateningly.

Kevin then turned into metal and formed mace ball hammer fists and smashed their faces in!

Kevin Levin: Pick on someone your own size!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: That is for sure!

Then Grundy, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Puff, and Avalanche came.

Nico: Grundy, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Puff, and Avalanche.

Grundy: Grundy don't like look of Genesect.

Webstor: Being a spider, I don't mind.

Angel: Either way, we have a job to do.

Me: That's for sure.

Red Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you faced Opaline again.

Nico: We sure did.

Skalamander: Good thing she didn't have her backup.

Nico: No kidding. But we made sure she bit the dust.

Me: Twilight Sparkle transformed and we all really let her have it. First out of all the Powers of Harmony to do so.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Then Hanayaida came.

Me: Up for round two I see Hanayaida.

Hanayaida: Yep. I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Hanayaida: It wasn't easy for the Core MOE members to get their Pokemon mascots. But it was worth it!

Me: This will be interesting to see.

Qin: It sure will.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Tristan Taylor, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Supreme Kai of The West, North Kai, East Kai, South Kai, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - Nico's rescue and Twilight Sparkle Transforming against Opaline

Solomon Grundy was first.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Nico's rescue involve Twilight Transforming against friendship destroyer. No one hates on friendship!

Tristan Taylor: That is for sure and anyone that does so will pay the price.

Candy: You got that right! Now Opaline is a forgotten memory for good.

Olivia Boone: She sure is and that is a fact.

Booster Gold: Absolutely there.

Black Orchid: You got that right on that.

Gamora: I agree there.

Supreme Kai of The West: That is for sure.

North Supreme Kai: Yeah I agree too.

South Supreme Kai: I agree too. What Opaline did makes her a monster.

East Supreme Kai: I agree too.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah what Opaline did to so many people and ponies is unforgivable.

Cozy Glow: No kidding. She was pure evil incarnate.

Hex: At least she didn't have her backup with her.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

Tristan had his Skarmory come out.

He called out Andromon

He and Andromon: FU-SION! HA!

Then he, Andromon and Skarmory fused!

They turned into TRISTAN ANDROMONMORY!

Tristan Andromonmory: (In Tristan and Andromon's voices) Call us Tristan Andromonmory.

Grundy: Cool! Top this one.

Grundy and Evil Ash and Gengar came.

Grundy and Evil Ash: FU-SION! HA!

Then Grundy and Evil Ash and Gengar merged and they formed into GRUNDY EVILASHGAR!

Grundy Evilashgar: Call me Grundy Evilashgar!

They fired waves of energy, bones, magic, stars, lightning, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

Grundy + Evil Ash + Gengar = Grundy Evilashgar

Tristan + Andromon + Skarmory = Tristan Andromonmory

---

Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Zorah Lincoln, Zoroark, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark - Us battling Another Metal Knuckles, Metal Tails, Metal Rouge, Metal Shadow, Metal Amy, Eye Guy and Tri-Klops.

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Nico, Zick's team, Tri Klops' team, and the others did good battling Another Metal Knuckles, Metal Tails, Metal Rouge, and Metal Shadow. And Another Metal Amy, Eye Guy and Tri-Klops.

Lucy Loud: They sure did and it was really fun.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) I agree there too and now Metal Sonic is not the only one with you guys.

Rocky DeSantis: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Adam Park: I agree there.

Kat Hilliard: (Australian Accent) It sure is mates.

Tanya: I'll say.

Zorah Lincoln: I think that is so cool myself.

Princess Luna: It sure is a most fun adventure.

Moondust: And now the Metal Sonic Team is complete.

Snowdrop: It sure is.

Gari: That is so cool.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Webstor: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Lucy had LadyDevimon come and she called out Regidark.

Lucy and LadyDevimon: FUSION HA!

She, LadyDevimon and Regidark fused and they formed into LUCY LADYDEVIDARK!

Lucy LadyDevidark: (In Lucy and LadyDevimon's Voices) Call us Lucy LadyDevidark!

Webstor: Wow! That is awesome! And that is cool because LadyDevimon is in your brothers harem.

Lucy LadyDevidark: It sure is.

Webstor: Time for this.

He called Dokugomon as well as Ariados.

Webstor and Dokugomon: FUSION HA!

Webstor, Dokugomon and Ariados fused and they formed into WEBDOKUDOS!

Webdokudos: (In Webstor and Dokugomon's voices) Call us Webdokudos!

LucyDevidark: Awesome.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

(Lucy Loud + LadyDevimon + Regidark = Lucy LadyDevidark

Webstor + Dokugomon + Ariados = Webdokudos)

---

Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Matt Olson, Dinotrux, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun - Lincoln's rescue in Vermont

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Vermont. How was it?

Skyla: It was really awesome and we were there to destroy Wyatt Garcia, a monster kid that Lincoln and his Guardian Angels got expelled from school for being a total thug and had him arrested. He vowed revenge.

Rinka: But we destroyed him forever and banished him to the Black Gates.

Selene Jomannovich: Yeah he had it coming.

Ophelia: That was so awesome.

Naomi Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! It sure was.

Hazel Ikos: It sure was cool.

Matt Olson: It sure was.

Ty Rux: Yeah they had fun on that one.

Garby: They sure did and it makes me so…

LOUD FART TOOT!

They laughed.

Rainbow Dash: That was so funny and awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah I'll say!

Angel: Glad you had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Skyla had Carly Atlas come and she summoned her Altaria and Carly summoned Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu.

Skyla and Carly: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into SKYLY ASLLA PISCU ATLAS!

Skyly Aslla Piscu Atlas: (In Skyla and Carly's voices) Call us Skyla Aslla Piscu Atlas.

Angel: WOW! That is an awesome fusion!

Skyly Aslla Piscu Atlas: It sure is awesome. We thought so too.

Angel: Awesome! How about this one?

She called in Necrolai and summoned Regisky.

Angel and Necrolai: FUSION HA!

They fused ad formed into ANGEL NECROLAI!

Angel: (Angel and Necrolai's Voices) We're Angel Necrolai. What do you think?

Skyly Aslla Piscu Atlas: That is very impressive!

They fired waves of energy, wind, lightning and energy and rainbows and smashed them down.

(Skyla + Carly Atlas + Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu + Altaria = Skyly Aslla Piscu Atlas

Angel + Necrolai + Regisky = Angel Necrorai)

---

Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Lillie (Pokemon), Lana, Mallow, Kiawe, Sophocles, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil - Meeting Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) I heard you guys Met Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth. What are they like?

Zak: They are the gene-slammers of the Noble Knights Brothers and they are amazing and incredibly powerful.

Eiliea: They sure are and they have one awesome story too.

Drew Saturday: I agree there too.

Doc: I'll say.

Fisk and Zon agreed.

Lillie: I agree too. And their story is really awesome.

Lana (Pokemon): It sure is.

Mallow: We all thought it was cool.

Kiawe: Yeah.

---

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln

Adriana Agravain: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln, Giselle Gaheris, Grace Gareth, and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him, and The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers contacted us and they told us that Lori, Lynn, and Lola gathered a massive army of thugs to kill Lincoln, that set us off, and they were on the move from an abandoned warehouse just north of Royal Woods. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and we brutally thrashed them. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought them before the rest of his family, and after we told them and showed them everything, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at those three, and Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lisa all pounced on Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they brutally beat them into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lori, Lynn, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw them in a metal prison container.

Ellie Elsher: Lori and Lola screeched at us and they swore revenge on us, and Lynn roared and she pounded on the door trying to get out, but we all gave her the finger through the window, and that set Lori and Lola off as they screamed and screeched at us again and Lynn roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla again.

What a dumb ape!

Raven Ghostrick: Lynn was a glutton for punishment, no matter how many times we told her to back off, she ignored it, and Lori and Lola were no better.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Red Ghost: GEEZ! Those three just didn't know how to take a hint.

Fluttershy: They sure didn't.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) No they sure didn't.

Stealth Elf: No kidding.

Red Ghost: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Zak called out his Pokemon, Necrozma and he had Arlene Necrozma help too.

Zak and Arlene: FUSION! HA!

Then Zak, Arlene and Necrozma fused! They formed into ZARLENE NECROZMA SATURDAY!

Zarlene Necrozma Saturday: (In Zak and Arlene's voices) Call us Zarlene Necrozma Saturday.

Red Ghost: That is awesome! Cool fusion there.

Zarlene Necrozma Saturday: It sure is and we thought it would be awesome for this.

Red Ghost: It sure is awesome. How about this.

He called out Simisear and the Mondays!

Zarlene Necrozma Saturday: The Mondays! So you decided to add the Parallel Universe family of the Saturday's to your ranks.

Red Ghost: Yep. And they are going to be Arlene's archenemies.

Zarlene Necrozma Saturday: Awesome! We're looking forward to that.

Red Ghost and the Mondays: FUSION! HA!

They all fused and formed into RED MONDAYSEAR!

Red Mondaysear: (In Red Ghost and the Mondays voices) Call us Red Mondaysear.

Zarlene Necrozma Saturday: Very clever.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

(Zak Saturday + Arlene Necrozma + Necrozma = Zarlene Necrozma Saturday

Red Ghost + the Mondays + Simisear = Red Mondaysear)

---

Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Rattly, Donkey Kong, Diddy Kong, Dixie Kong, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - The Next Galaxy

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) The next galaxy was Battlerock Galaxy. Topmaniac was fought there, right?

Chris Taylor: That's right and it was a really fun battle at that one.

Miku Hatsume: That was a really cool one to watch.

Sheriff Skyfire: It sure was and it was so fun.

666 Midnight Sour Sweet: That was so awesome seeing them go up and down in all that gravity.

Agent of Miracles - Jupiter: It sure was awesome to see.

Master Hyperion: I agree there too.

Donkey Kong: That sure was awesome to see.

Diddy Kong: You got that right.

Dixie Kong: Yeah it was.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was so fun and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Skalamander: That sure was fun. Lets do it!

Chris: CAPTAIN AMERICA! D-SMASH!

He summoned Disk Wars Captain America!

Chris summoned his Pokemon and it was Hitmonchan!

Chris then had Everest Eeveeola come!

Chris, Disk Wars Captain America and Everest Eeveeola: FUSION! HA!

They fused and turned into CHRIS EVEREST AMERICHAN!

Chris Everest Americhan: (In Chris, Captain America and Everest's voices) We are Chris Everest Americhan and we're punch your lights out with intense flames!

Skalamander: COOL! Awesome fusion guys!

Chris Everest Americhan: Thanks.

Skalamander: This will be fun.

Skalamander called in Syndra and summoned a Crystal Onix!

Skalamander and Syndra: FUSION! HA!

They fused! Skalamander and Syndra and Crystal Onix turned into SKALASYNDRA!

Skalasyndra: (In Skalamandra and Syndra's voices) We're SKALASYNDRA!

Chris Everest Americhan: Awesome fusion guys!

Skalasyndra: Thanks. It's awesome.

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them down.

(Chris, Disk Wars Captain America, Everest Eeveeola + Hitmonchan = Chris Everest Americhan

Skalamander + Syndra + Crystal Onix = Skalasyndra)

---

## Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Sam Greenfield, Billy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Golden Gut, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - The Mascots Selling Cookies

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) The Mascots were Selling Cookies earlier. And what do you think of my team?

Becky: Your team is really awesome and cool!

Rich Texan: Thanks.

Becky: And the Mascots made all kinds of awesome cookies! Sunny Starscout, Lynn Sr., Pinkie Pie and the mascots all did an amazing job on them.

Clyde: They were so good! They made Chocolate chip marshmallow cream sandwich cookies, cookies and cream ice cream cookies, orange creamsicle cookies, Kiwipaya Crystal Unicookies, Royal Banana Nut Bites, Grandma Figgy's good old fashioned marshmallow citrus crumblies, root beer float cookies and so much more!

Peridot: They were all really amazing and delicious.

Ruby: Boy I'll say!

Sapphire: I thought they were all delicious and awesome.

Bismuth: They sure were and we were amazed that they made so many of them as well as rake in all that good money.

Sam Greenfield: I agree there too.

Billy: Yeah! (FART)

Applejack: All those cookies were so delicious and good.

Apple Bloom: Yeah those were so tasty.

Flashwing: Nico ate all the Cookies and Cream cookies.

Rich Texan: (LAUGHS) He sure loves Cookies and Cream. Lets do it!

Becky called in Elena Rozuenjeru and her Leafeon!

Becky and Elena: FUSION HA!

They fused and they formed into BELLENA ROZUENJERU!

Bellena Rozuenjeru: (In Becky and Elena's voices in unison) Call us Bellena Rozuenjeru.

Rich Texan: YEEHAW! That is so awesome guys!

Bellena Rozuenjeru: It sure is and we all thought this fusion theme for the battles is a great idea.

Rich Texan: Here is mine.

He summoned a Rapidash as well as Ophanimon Falldown Mode!

Rich Texan and Ophanimon: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into RICH OPHANIM FALLDOWN MODE!

Rich Ophanim Falldown Mode: (In Rich Texan and Ophanimon Falldown Mode's voices) We're Rich Ophanim Falldown Mode.

Bellena Rozuenjeru: That is well made!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That is great!

Rich Ophanim Falldown Mode: Thanks.

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and leaves and smashed them down.

Becky + Elena Rozuenjeru + Leafeon = Bellena Rozuenjeru

Rich Texan + Ophanimon Falldown Mode + Rapidash = Rich Ophanim Falldown Mode

---

Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Yakumo, Kurenai Yuhi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel-Genesect is a Pokemon that was around for over 300 million years!? WHOA!

---

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Genesect is a Pokemon that was around for over 300 million years!? WHOA!

Sakura Haruno: We were amazed with its history. But we were shocked to see that its fossils date back to that long ago. And that

Team Plasma altered it like that.

Sonata Dusk: But in doing so they made an amazing new Pokemon.

Kazuma Kenzaki: Yeah that is so cool!

Moltres thought it was cool too.

Doc Kenny: Yeah that was something.

5D's Luna: We all thought it was cool.

Yakumo: Same here. We all thought it was amazing.

Kurenai Yuhi: I agree there myself.

Rarity: Indeed and I agree there too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy me too. That is so cool.

Gill Grunt: I thought it was awesome myself.

Steam Smythe: That is crazy that Team Plasma did that. But it was awesome they did. Lets do it!

Sakura called in Mr. Krabs and Ino and Hinata as well as Sakura's Pokemon, Sylveon.

Sakura, Mr. Krabs, Ino and Hinata: FUSION! HA!

They fused and formed into SINA HAMANAGA KRABS!

Sina Hamanaga Krabs: (In Sakura, Mr. Krabs, Ino and Hinata's voices) Call us Sina Hamanaga Krabs.

Steam Smythe: Wow! Awesome combination!

Sina Hamanaga Krabs: Thanks. It's amazing that we can become like this too.

Steam Smythe: Now here is this.

He called out Tech Geargolem, Organ Grindor, Hydrax and his

Pokemon, Klinklang.

Steam Smythe, Tech Geargolem, Organ Grindor and Hydrax: FUSION! HA!

They fused and formed into SMYTHE GRIDORGORAX!

Smythe Gridorgorax: (In Steam Smythe, Tech Geargolem, Organ Grindor and Hydrax's voices) We're Smythe Grindorgorax.

Sina Hamanaga Krabs: That is a really awesome combination.

Smythe Grindorgorax: It sure is.

They fired waves of water, ice, jewels, money and dollars and smashed them down.

Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga and Mr. Krabs = Sina Hamanaga Krabs

Steam Smythe, Tech Geargolem, Organ Grindor and Hydrax = Smythe Grindorgorax

---

Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Wednesday Addams, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - The Genesect were upset because Pokemon Hills was built over their home

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) The Genesect were upset because Pokemon Hills was built over their home. I would feel the same way if someone built something over Kahndahq.

Batman: I would feel the same way if that happened to Gotham too.

But this was not the home they remembered back then.

Suriko: Yeah things had changed a lot of the Genesect from what it was back over 300,000,000 years ago.

Helen Anderson: They sure did.

Tirion: That is for sure.

Alexstrasza: I agree. I think it's sad that they lost their home like this.

Ysera: Yeah their home is now a completely different time period from what it was back then.

Wednesday Addams: It sure is.

Lucy Loud: I think it's crazy too.

Haiku: No kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is crazy too.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree too.

Spyro: Same with me.

Black Adam: I do too. Lets do it!

Batman summoned Bat Spin and his Pokemon Crobat.

Batman and Bat Spin: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into BATSPIN MAN!

Batspin Man: (In Batman and Bat Spin's Voices) Call us Batspin Man!

Black Adam: Awesome! Cool combination.

Batspin Man: Thanks. This is a cool one.

Black Adam: It sure is. Now for this.

He summoned The Legion and Raichu!

Black Adam and The Legion: FUSION! HA!

They fused and formed into THE BLACK THUNDERLEGION!

Black Thunderlegion: (In Black Adam and The Legions Voices) We're The Black Thunderlegion!

Batspin Man: Awesome combo!

They fired waves of magic and darkness and lightning and smashed them down.

(Batman, Bat Spin and Crobat = Batspin Man

Black Adam, The Legion and Raichu = The Black Thunderlegion)

---

Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Luna Lupin, Lupin III, LupinRangers, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - Genesect needs to see that Pokemon and Humans are all friends

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) The Genesect need to see that Pokemon and Humans are all friends. Especially the Red Genesect.

Lynn Sr.: I agree there and all Pokemon and Humans can be awesome and fun friends.

Hina: That is for sure there.

Anita Jóhannsson: (Icelandic Accent) I agree there too on that.

Nathalia Chelyabinsk: (Russian Accent) That is a definite truth.

Kora Lexxington: It sure is awesome.

Luna Lupin: I agree there too.

Lupin III: Same with me.

Kairi Yano: You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: It's an amazing fact!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure is and they are amazing helpers too.

Featherweight: All Pokemon are awesome friends.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Puff: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. summoned Mung Daal and Mary Knudson as well as his Pokemon and it was Tropius!

Lynn Sr., Mung and Mary: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into LYNNMUNG MARY KNUDSLOUD!

Lynnmung: (In Lynn Sr., Mung and Mary's voices) We're Lynnmung Mary Knudsloud.

Puff: Awesome fusion and combination.

Lynnmung: Thanks. It sure is fun.

Puff: Now it's my turn.

Puff summoned Chemical King and Real American and Porygon Z!

Puff, Chemical King and Real American: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into PUFF CHEMAMERICANA!

Puff Chemamericana: (In Puff, Chemical King and Real American's voices) We're Puff Chemamericana.

Lynnmung: Awesome combo!

They fired waves of leaves, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

Lynn Sr., Mary Knudson, Mung Daal and Tropius = Lynnmung Mary Knudsloud

Puff, Chemical King, Real American and Porygon Z = Puff Chemamericana

---

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, AkaRed, Forever Red Rangers, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - The Genesect are amazing Pokemon with over 300 million years of history and they are perfect Pokemon for Zoe Paleozoic the Genesect Gene-slammer

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) The Genesect are amazing Pokemon with over 300 million years of history. They're perfect Pokemon for Zoe Paleozoic the Genesect Gene-slammer.

Pohatu: They sure are perfect for her and she fits right in. She even befriended a young Red Genesect which is awesome.

Wendy Marvell: It sure is awesome and we're proud of her.

Eclair: Same here. That is so cool.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too.

Princess Luna: It sure is.

Starlight Glimmer: I think that is so cool myself.

AkaRed: I think it's amazing too.

Jason Lee Scott: Yep it sure is.

King Solar: It sure is amazing too.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yep.

Avalanche: Yeah that is cool. Lets do it!

Pohatu summoned Golem and had Skyla Skyblade Phoenix and Beatrice Tao come.

Pohatu, Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix and Beatrice Tao: FUSION HA!

They fused and they formed into SKYLA POHATRICE TAOPHOENIX!

Skyla Pohatrice Taophoenix: (In Pohatu, Skyla and Beatrice's voices) We are Skyla Pohatrice Taophoenix!

Avalanche: That is so cool! Now here is mine.

He summoned The Blob 1958 and Potty Mouth Monster as well as Coalossal!

Avalanche, Blob and Potty Mouth Monster: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into THE AVALANCHING BLOB MOUTH!

Avalanching Blobmouth: (ROARS)

Skyla Pohatrice Taophoenix: One of the fusions that doesn't speak. Okay.

They fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

Pohatu, Skyla "Skyblade" Phoenix, Beatrice Tao and Golem = Skyla Pohatrice Taophoenix

Avalanche, Blob 1985, Potty Mouth Monster and Coalossal = Avalanching Blobmouth

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hanayaida

---

Hanayaida was next.

Hanayaida: Boy those fusions are really cool!

Nico: They sure are! Awesome combinations and powers with them.

May: They sure are awesome.

Eli: That was awesome too.

Hanayaida: I agree there! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his save and in it was a bunch of weapons for The Evil HERO Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem, I call these Darkness Legacy Greatswords of The Evil HEROS, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded red gems and the symbol of The Evil HEROS etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged black blades, large black wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large black wolf heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four black large wolf heads are large black wolf heads with red gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOOWOOOWOWO!

They transformed and were ready.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

They turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet.

Nico: Or you won't live to regret it. Lets do it!

Yamato: CUBE FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of cubes and energy and element blasts and they hit Hanayaida and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Hanayaida you have failed this planet.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Emma: You guys need to understand that humans aren't the enemy!

Tsukasa: But we still have to do this the hard way!

Kamen Ride: Change Dragon!

Kamen Ride: Change Griffin

Kamen Ride: Change Pegasus!

Kamen Ride: Change Mermaid!

Kamen Ride: Change Phoenix!

Tsukasa turned into Change Dragon and Daiki summoned clones of the Changeman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DRAGON BLITZKRIEG!

They turned into the Changeman!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at them and blasted and smashed them all over.

H'earring, Faash, Enre Hep, and Laarina blasted and smashed them all over.

Brawl, Prowl, Skyla and Iris used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawl's electron gun, Prowl's acid pellet gun and Skyla and Iris' powers 100-fold.

Skyla and Brawl: FLYING ELECTRON SUPER BLAST!

Iris and Prowl: DRAGON ACID BLAST!

Ladybugs of Paris and Absorbing Man: LADYBUGS OF PARIS BLAST!

Dragons of Water and Cargill: DRAGON WATER FURY BLAST!

Vampires of The Night and Count Nocturne: VAMPIRES OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

Dreams of the Jedi and Dr. Destiny: DREAMS OF THE JEDI BLAST!

Dark Shadow of Water and Ebon: DARK SHADOW BLAST!

Lightning Thug Power and Snake: LIGHTNING THUG BLAST!

Krypton Fury Power and Toad: KRYPTON FURY BLAST!

Ants of Size and Top: ANTS OF FURY BLAST!

Weather of Atmos and Vortex: WEATHER OF ATMOS BLAST!

Life of the Universe and Vulkanus: LIFE OF THE UNIVERSE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Ash, Iris, Mewtwo, Serena and me: ELEMENTAL HARMONY BLAST!

We fired waves of energgy and elements.

Lincoln: HARMONY ELEMENT STYLE: MAGIC!

Jessica Shannon: HARMONY STING STYLE: HONESTY!

Peni Parker: HARMONY WEB STYLE: GENEROSITY!

Shantae: HARMONY MAGIC STYLE: KINDNESS!

Akko: HARMONY STAR STYLE: LAUGHTER!

Juri Han: HARMONY DARK STYLE: LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements imbued with said elements of Harmony.

Lincoln and his harem: HARMONY FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTS OF HARMONY BLAST!

They fired a laser based on the elements of harmony and the blasts hit the Genesect and they realized the errors of their ways.

Twilight Sparkle: We did it, we helped the Genesect realize that Pokemon and humans are friends, and I believe that's another friendship problem solved.

Nico: You got that right, Twilight, this was indeed a friendship problem that we needed to solved, but we did it alright. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Eleanor Cruorem of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams'

legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs,

along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Alecto Shadowcall: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Eleanor Cruorem, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Eleanor Cruorem, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Alecto Shadowcall: Eleanor Cruorem, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Eleanor Cruorem: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Eleanor, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Alecto Shadowcall: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Alecto Shadowcall's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, dark magic, witches, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Witch's Dark Magic Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Dark Magic Darkness Witch Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Eleanor Cruorem, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, dark magic, witches, and angels with every step.

Alecto Shadowcall: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Eleanor Cruorem, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Alecto Shadowcall was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, light, darkness, dark magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are witches, angels, and Ghostrick Witch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Eleanor Cruorem: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Alecto Shadowcall emerged, but she was changed forever.

PIPE ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Alecto Shadowcall grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length purple hair and purple cat ears, she has neon blue eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dark magic, witches, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Witch emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on witch earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Witch with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple witch-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Alecto Shadowcall has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, dark magic, witches, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Witch and Witch surrounded by stars, light, dark magic and darkness. Suddenly, Alecto Shadowcall felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Alecto Shadowcall's massive Ghostrick Witch's Dark Magic Darkness Light Witch Archangel Greatsword of Dark Magic Darkness Witch Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, light, dark magic, witches, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alecto Shadowcall's Ghostrick Witch Dark Magic Darkness Light Witch Angel Greatsword of Dark Magic Darkness Witch Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Ghostrick Witch etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large witch heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large witch heads and below the witch heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Witch's head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Ghostrick Witch and witch that said, "Alecto Shadowcall, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Witch, Michigan's Witch Angel of Darkness, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Master of The Witch's Dark Sabbath, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of The Jerks, Archenemy of Abigor, Destroyer of Eleanor Cruorem of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Dark Magic, Witches, and Angels"

アレクト・シャドウコール、ゴーストリック・ウィッチのジーン・スラマー、ミシガンの闇の魔女天使、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇と光の強力なマスター、魔女のダーク・サバスのマスター、多くの友人、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、ジャークスの粉砕者、アビゴールの大敵、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのエレノア・クルオレムの破壊者、邪悪な破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター闇、光、闇の魔法、魔女、そして天使

Alecto Shadowcall has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK WITCH-WITCH-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARK MAGIC DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK WITCH WITCH ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK MAGIC DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK WITCH WITCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK WITCH WITCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alecto Shadowcall's Super Angel-Ghostrick Witch-Witch-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Eleanor Cruorem saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Alecto Shadowcall with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Alecto Shadowcall fired a powerful barrage of black and purple energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, dark magic, witches, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really haunting, Alecto Shadowcall's transformed, that vampire is so done for.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe from the Witch Angel of Michigan, her dark magic has more than once made villains who are beyond redemption pay for their transgressions.

Ellie Elsher: For those beyond redemption and have no place in this world, the only thing awaiting them is usually death from her curses, now death's coming for that bitch.

Alecto Shadowcall: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Dark Magic Darkness Light Ghostrick Witch Witch Angel and Divine Dark Magic Darkness Light Ghostrick Witch Angel Love) Indeed it has. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Alecto Shadowcall and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Eleanor Cruorem, now it's time we put you down for good!

Alecto Shadowcall, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Eleanor Cruorem, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Eleanor Cruorem and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Alecto Shadowcall, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Eleanor Cruorem mad.

Eleanor Cruorem: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Eleanor Cruorem's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Eleanor Cruorem ran at Lincoln, Alecto Shadowcall, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Eleanor Cruorem's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Eleanor Cruorem of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Eleanor Cruorem was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what

Alecto Shadowcall, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Alecto Shadowcall's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Alecto Shadowcall: That's one down and three of those monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alecto.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Alecto Shadowcall wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alecto Shadowcall's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Witch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and dark magic and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alecto Shadowcall absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fight of dark magic, Lincoln, Alecto, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Eleanor Cruorem in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Eleanor Cruorem's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Eachtar.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Eachtar, Helena De Maris, and you guys will love meeting her, Helena De Maris is Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Helena de Maris is also a direct descendant of Hector de Maris of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Hector de Maris, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, the younger half-brother of Lancelot and cousin of Bors and Lionel.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Helena De Maris hate Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Helena and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Helena and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that bitch into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Helena fired chains of dark magic which bound that bitch and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his nice sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lori tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lori got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Helena de Maris and I casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Hector de Maris of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That Alpha Bitch, Dark Lori, really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan also earned her the vengeance of my nice sisters. And now, for tomorrow, we're going to face off against Emily Constantia.

Thera Amihan: Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: And I'll be joining in as well.

Ravenna Amaranth: That's right.

Red Genesect: We truly are sorry.

Rich Texan: Aw, no harm done.

Steam Smythe: You just wanted to go home.

Black Adam: If I were in your position, I would've done the same thing.

Me: I agree.

Puff: But please don't harm anymore humans.

Avalanche: Humans and Pokemon go well together.

Nico: That's right.

Zoe Paleozoic: You just want to go home.

Ash: But like before you can live Absentia Natural Park.

Me: Yeah.

Red Genesect: We would like that. Thank you.

We saw them leave. But the red Genesect Youngling decided to stay with Zoe Paleozoic.

Nico: That was awesome. Great job today everyone! This was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was so awesome and fun. Hope you all loved this one.

Me: I know we did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was based on the movie Genesect and the Legend Awakened and that was a good one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Rich Texan, Golden Gutt, Lego Thanos, Daffy Duck the Screwball, Ilioukhine and Chicken from Outer Space and also Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire and Bismuth and we're going into the simulator and we're going to raid the Digimon Emperor's base and we're going to give that tyrannical monster a beatdown he will not like one beat and also Applejack is going to EXPLODE IN POWER AND TRANSFORM INTO HER MOST POWERFUL AND STRONGEST FORM EVER! Also Layla Chimera is going to tear the Digimon Emperor Apart too and give him a merciless thrashing! And also we're going to battle Another Mask Scara, Elmer the Glue Monster, Abracadaver, Roach Coach, Boogie Man, Booger Monster, Prehistoric Caveman, White Cat, Golden Gut and Rich Texan. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Centiskorch and her name is Qin Pyra and she is a fire master.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Thera Amihan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yeti, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot VS. Emily Constantia

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Rhode Island, and we got bad news: Asa Vajda, the evil Satanic vampiric witch from Black Sunday, has returned from the dead, and she wants revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, but this time, we're destroying her for good and this time, we're going to make sure she never ever comes back. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Helena De Maris, Gene-Slammer of Eachtar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Helena de Maris is also a direct descendant of Hector de Maris of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, the younger half-brother of Lancelot and cousin of Bors and Lionel. Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Helena De Maris hate Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Helena and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Helena and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that bitch into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Helena fired chains of dark magic which bound that bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and his nice sisters to tell them what happened, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and Lori got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on them, Helena de Maris and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Hector de Maris of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

The Mascots are going undercover again as they bust a sex slave operation and bring those responsible to justice and make them pay in the next non-combat chapter.

See you next time.

# The Mascots Undercover 2

## The Mascots and The Case of The Sex Slave Fiasco

---

In the simulator, Flying through the skies of the Digital World was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Rich Texan, Golden Gutt, Lego Thanos, Daffy Duck the Screwball, Ilioukhine and Chicken from Outer Space and also Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire and Bismuth and we were flying to the Digimon Emperor's base. Nico has a score to settle with him and also Layla Chimera is going to tear that monster apart. But also Applejack wants to get some shots in on him.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Yeah! I can't wait to bring that merciless tyrant to his knees.

Xenia: Yeah after everything he did he had this coming.

Lola: He sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Becky: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Qin: You got that right. I can't wait to unleash the fury of the power of over 1,400 Digimon on him.

Nico: Me too.

Camie: This is gonna be awesome.

Clyde: You got that right.

Nico: Becky, I want to thank you, Rich Texan, and your teams for coming.

Becky: It's no problem Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Eli: It'll be awesome.

Clyde: Boy it sure will!

Nico: Clyde, how exactly did you and Lincoln first meet?

Me: That's right I was wondering the exact same thing.

Clyde: We met 5 years before J.D. moved to Michigan and it was when Lincoln was chasing after Lynn, who was separated from their mother. During the chase, Lynn passed by me, and Lincoln ended up crashing into him, giving me a nosebleed.

Me: Oops. Ouch.

Eli: That must've hurt!

Nico: Yeah. But that is cool that you two have known each other for that long.

Me: That was right around the time you guys were in Kindergarten.

Lincoln: Yep. And we were best friends ever since.

Lola: That is so cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: You'll always be Lincoln's best friend, Clyde. Never forget that.

Clyde: I never will. And it's always fun.

Lincoln: That's my brother.

We laughed!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah. Can you believe that Clyde had a crush on Lori before?

Clyde: Yeah but it was just a crush.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I felt the same way years ago with someone else that was older than me. My teacher in school.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is quite common amongst students. It happened to me too.

Lincoln: Really? Me too?

Me: Right! I remember that.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah it was back when Lincoln was having trouble in school because of a substitute teacher Ms. DiMartino.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday's mission was so fun and cool though.

Qin: It sure was.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: So how's the little Genesect?

Eli: Doing really awesome. Zoe and the little Genesect are awesome friends and partners.

Lola: That is cool.

Lana: I agree there too.

Qin: Yeah.

May: It sure was awesome seeing Pokemon like that.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: I don't blame the Genesect for being angry.

Me: Me neither. I would feel the same way if someone stole my home.

Xenia: Me too.

Lola: Yeah. That would be awful.

Eli: I would feel the same way too.

Varie: Yeah.

We all agreed.

Lily: Yeah what happened to them was awful even though it was a misunderstanding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Hopefully, they'll be peaceful now.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: I know they will.

Nico: Yep.

We then saw the Digimon Emperor's flying base.

Me: Target Sighted at 12:00.

Nico: Never forget that horrible base.

Layla Chimera: I will always hate that atrocity he built!

Xenia: No kidding there.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, Applejack, not only are we getting another shot at killing The Digimon Emperor, but I sensed it: just like Twilight, you're going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Applejack: That's right, Linky, this is going to be so awesome! Plus, I want to make sure that monster pays for what he's done.

Nico: And that we will. I've had about enough of that fucked-up rotten bastard to last an eternity!

Me: Same here.

Layla Chimera: Me too, even though it's a Simulator version of him, it won't change the fact that he's still going to die here and now.

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for The Digimon Emperor) I see that little bastard, he's in his control room. Let's give him a nasty little surprise, but first, I should take care of his guards.

Me: I don't sense any guards. But he is definitely enraged. Lets give him a nasty surprise.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the control spires he made into oblivion.

Nico: Nice one.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: This is it guys we're going in.

We went at the base.

Digimon Emperor: (GROWLS) Those Digi-Destined are ruining everything, I swear I will destroy every last one of them if it's the last thing I ever do!

?: YOU'RE NOT GETTING THAT CHANCE EVER AGAIN FOR THAT MATTER, YOU HEARTLESS POWER-CRAZED ASSHOLE!

Suddenly, the spirits of 1,400 plus Digimon appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the throne room and they fire blasts of energy at the Digimon Emperor and he was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when he saw us, he was absolutely pissed off big time.

Digimon Emperor: YOU!

Nico: That's right, you fucking prick, us! Hope you don't mind, but we're here to rip your fucking guts out and mount your head on a pike for everything you've done to The Digital World.

Digimon Emperor: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU! NO ONE TALKS LIKE THAT TO YOUR EMPEROR!

The Digimon Emperor got out his whip and was about to hit Nico with it until Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blade which hit The Digimon Emperor and it slashed his hand and drew blood and he screams in pain.

Lincoln: That's for making Nico suffer, you prick!

Me: Oh man, Lincoln's drawn first blood!

Applejack: Nice shot, Linky!

Lincoln: Thanks.

Nico: And Ken?

POW!

Nico punched him square in the face and broke his nose!

Nico: That's for putting me through 12 years of pain and suffering you asshole!

Maria: Wait. Isn't there someone else who wants to beat him down as much as we do.

Nico: Oh right.

Layla Chimera: Me.

She went over to him.

Layla Chimera: I have a score to settle with you Digimon Emperor and I'm going to enjoy this!

She went over to the Digimon Emperor and then grabbed him by his shirt and then started bashing his face in mercilessly!

Layla Chimera: YOU LIKE THAT!? HUH?! YOU LIKE THAT!?

She threw him into the wall and he spit out some blood and teeth.

May: Time to use an Avatar gear!

Me: Lets see here. How about this.

I used the Zenkaiger Gear.

It turned my sword into a World and Ranger Gear Sword!

Me: COOL! The Legacy World Sword!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets take this outside where we have more room.

Nico: Good idea.

We went outside.

We were on the sands of the desert.

Me: Lets try this!

I fired energy waves and they hit him and Ken was dressed in a diaper and had a binky!

Eddy: KEN!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Eddy: YOU'LL GET A RASH IN THAT!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

Magine: Look at the wittle baby!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Eli: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

THAT WAS SO FUNNY! TOTAL HUMILIATION!

Then KEN EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE BURST OF RAGE AND FURY!

Me: That was too funny!

He went back to normal and went at us and I kicked him in his face.

Me: Lets see what this does.

I used the Time Force Gear and it turned it into a TIME SWORD!

Me: Cool!

I fired an energy wave it turned Ken into an Old Man! He looked like he was 120 years old and he had tattered clothes and a long beard and was in a rocking chair and had a cane.

Nico: Now, you're an old man!

Ken: (Elderly Voice) Huh? What did you say sonny? Cragnabit! I am an old man. I hate those kids.

He fell asleep.

Nico: Let's use another while he's like this!

Me: You got it.

I used the Samurai Gear and it formed into an Elemental Energy Katana!

Me: Cool!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the elderly Ken and the explosion reverted him back to normal.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Me: Nice one! Now for this.

I used the RPM Gear and got a sword of Apocalyptic Fire. It was called THE APOCALYPTIC ROBOT SWORD!

Me: COOL!

I fired gears of energy and blasted down the Digimon Emperor!

Nico: COOL!

Me: How about this?

I used the Operation Overdrive Gear and got a Speeding Lightning

Sword!

Me: NICE!

ZOOM!

I ran fast and kicked him all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Nico: Sometime before we end him, let's separate him

Me: That's not a bad idea.

Layla Chimera: He is a brainwashed guy after all.

Eli: Okay then.

Me: Lets see what this does.

I used the SPD Gear and it formed my sword into a Red and Blue Siren Sword and I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Rich Texan got out his guns.

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He shot at him and made him dance like a sissy girl.

Rich Texan: YEEHAW! Dance!

Suddenly, something within Applejack's mind snapped as memories of The Digimon Emperor's crimes against The Digimon and the Digi-Destined along with putting Nico through all sorts of Hell during The 20 Days of Darkness rushed through her head and her green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, Earth, Alicorns, and Apples, she unholstered her massive Applejack's Earthquake Skylander Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, and as she approached The Digimon Emperor, she left orange energy, stars, Earth, Alicorns, and Apples with every step.

Applejack: You make me absolutely sick to no end, you good-for-nothing snake in the grass, you've done some extremely low things to too many Digimon, you worked them as slaves and mistreated all of them all for your own selfish desires. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AT THE DIGIMON EMPEROR) I can never forgive someone who would do such horrible things to the Digimon, none of them deserve that kind of atrocious mistreatment, but you don't even care one bit, you continued to harm and mistreat all the Digimon, just so you can continue to get your sick kicks from that malicious behavior… , (CANTERLOT ROYAL VOICE) YOU HAVE COMMITTED A TRULY GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED THE DIGITAL WORLD FOR FAR TOO LONG, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! DIGIMON EMPEROR, THE CRIMES THAT YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST THE DIGITAL WORLD AND EARTH CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Applejack's fury: The Digimon Emperor was now in extremely big trouble!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: Uh oh!

Nico: OH MAN, APPLEJACK'S EXPLODED WITH EXTREME RAGE!

Lincoln: And she suddenly used the Canterlot Royal Voice for that one, and when that happens, you know that ultimately means extremely gigantic trouble!

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Sunset Shimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately stood our ground as Applejack screamed with such extreme and violent rage like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and we felt the ground shake extremely violently with lightning striking all over the place and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, Earth, and Apples surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Digimon Emperor: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Applejack's Earthquake Skylander Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of orange energy with stars, earth and apples, surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an apple red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Digimon Emperor: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO APPLEJACK! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, APPLEJACK EMERGED

FOREVER CHANGED!

(EL DORADO BY GEORGE ALEXANDER PLAYS)

Applejack grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold metal bands over the weighted purple bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has apple red and green highlights in the bangs of her long braided blonde hair and her cowboy hat with green apple hat buckle on it, she has neon green eyes and an orange energy aura with Alicorns, Earth, and Apples surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with spring green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Applejack is dressed in a sleeveless green blouse with apples on it and a red phoenix, brown gloves with green gems on the back, green pants, brown cowboy boots with green apple gems on the side, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, Earth, and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by Earth and Apples and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Earth Skylanders and her cutie mark. Suddenly, Applejack felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her blonde tail grew longer along with her horn. Applejack has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Applejack's massive Applejack's Earthquake Skylander Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, Earth, apples, magic, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Applejack's Seismic Strength Earthquake Skylander Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Seismic Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and green gems and her cutie mark and apples etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large apple red gems embedded in their foreheads and above the angel faces are the Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is an Earth pony head with a large green gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an apple red kanji right below the Alicorn that says, "Applejack, Alicorn Princess of Honesty and The Earth Skylanders, Hard-Working Strong Alicorn of Sweet Apple Acres, Loving Older Sister of Apple Bloom, Andy, and Rodney, Loving Younger Sister of Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, and Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, Grape Evening and Many Children, Archenemy of The Vreedle Brothers, Destroyer of The Digimon Emperor, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday 23 and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Earth and Apples"

アップルジャック、誠実のアリコーンプリンセスとアーススカイランダーズ、スイートアップルエーカーの勤勉で強いアリコーン、アップルブルームの愛情深い姉、アンディとロドニー、ビッグマックの愛情深い妹、グラニースミスの愛情深い孫娘、そしてグラニースミスの愛情深い娘明るいマックと洋ナシのバター、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻、ラウド、サンダーバードの愛情深い母アップル、ライトニングフリッター、アップルの日の出、オレンジの夜明け、レモンの朝、ライムの正午、ブルーベリーの午後、ボイセンベリーの夕暮れ、ブドウの夕べとたくさんの子供たち、ヴリードルの大敵兄弟、デジモン皇帝の破壊者、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者と女王オパリンアルカナ、エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、カンタロット、友好テーブル騎士団のメンバー、地球とリンゴのマスター

Suddenly, Applejack's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Applejack has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HONESTY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE APPLE ORCHARD FARMER SKYLANDER PRINCESS HONESTY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HARMONIOUS SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE APPLE ORCHARD FARMER SKYLANDER PRINCESS HONESTY ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HARMONIOUS SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE APPLE ORCHARD FARMER SKYLANDER PRINCESS HONESTY ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Applejack's Super Angel-Honesty Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Digimon Emperor saw it, he went mad with rage.

Nico: You're in trouble now!

Digimon Emperor: DIE, YOU STUPID BITCH!

The Digimon Emperor got out his whip and tried to hit Applejack with it again, but Lincoln fired yet another rainbow energy blast which disarmed The Digimon Emperor again and it pissed him off once more, and Applejack fired a powerful barrage of orange energy blasts with stars, earth, crystals, apples, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit The Digimon Emperor and sent him flying into his throne and destroyed it, and he also got burned badly by the power of Honesty, he got up, but he was really furious now.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Applejack has transformed into her Super Angel-Honesty Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the second of The Princesses to do so, and The Digimon Emperor is now in mega big trouble now especially after he tried to hit my future wife with that stupid whip of his. I'm going to so enjoy tearing that tyrannical monster to shreds for this!

Applejack: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Honesty Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Honesty Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And he will pay for everything he's done. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Applejack, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Prepare yourself, Digimon Emperor, your days of tyranny shall end here and now, you will pay the ultimate price for everything that you've done and more. You will forever die as the monster that you've truly become!

Applejack and Lincoln went after The Digimon Emperor who continued to lash at them with his whip, but they dodged his whip, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Digimon Emperor and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Applejack attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Digimon Emperor mad.

Digimon Emperor: I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we'd gotten stronger thanks to his extremely massive hatred.

Nico: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, ASSHOLE!

I teleported and punched him in the face and bashed him down.

Maria: Let's use another Avatar gear!

Me: Okay! Top this!

I used the Mighty Morphin Gear and got a Dinosaur Fury Sword!

Me: Nice!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Digimon Emperor all over!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

May: Let's keep it up!

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hate us all you want, but in the end, your hatred just makes us even stronger! (Rainbow Energy Aura flares up) But, your hatred has made you blind and weak, you may have thought no one would ever get in your way, but you underestimated your opponents, and in the end, that's why you will fail.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate him from the Digimon Emperor.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Ken was separated from his Digimon Emperor half!

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into The Digimon Emperor's stomach, and that caused The Digimon Emperor to belch out a massive amount of blood. Suddenly, we saw that The Control Spires The Digimon Emperor put up were suddenly destroyed along with the dark rings and dark spirals he used to control the Digimon and they were all freed and they Digivolved once more. Then, Lincoln removed his massive greatsword from The Digimon Emperor's stomach, leaving behind a rising pool of blood that The Digimon Emperor was kneeling in.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Now, that was incredible! When Lincoln stabbed that monster in the stomach with his massive greatsword, it caused The Control Spires he put up to be destroyed and the dark rings and dark spirals he used to control the Digimon were also freed and they've Digivolved once more!

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) But, it's not done yet! There's still the matter of you know what!

Applejack: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Honesty Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Honesty Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That's right, Twilight. If you would be so kind, Linky?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Of course, my Alicorn Princess of Honesty. (Echoing Voice) BLAZING HELIX!

Lincoln fired a blazing orange and red energy helix with superhot flames at The Digimon Emperor, and it exploded as it hit him and he was incinerated. Then, as soon as his soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy from his massive greatsword and it hit The Digimon Emperor and he was sent forever to The Black Gates.

Digimon Emperor: NO! NO! DAMN YOU ALL, DIGI-DESTINED, DAMN YOU ALL TO HELL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN ANGER AND INSANITY AS HE FADES AWAY FOREVER)

We all cheered wildly for what Applejack and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Applejack's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer blonde tail, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Applejack felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Applejack?

Applejack: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln both showed that tyrannical monster absolutely no mercy whatsoever!

Nico: And you both sent him to his ultimate doom.

Applejack: Yeah, we did.

Suddenly, Applejack turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Applejack's face, they kissed passionately as Applejack moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with trees with growing apples growing around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Applejack then absorbed the elemental forces and collected the apples and they came back to us as the display vanished.

May: You okay, Ken?

Ken was really crying hard!

Ken Ichijouji: WHAT HAVE I DONE!? (CRYING AND WAILING SCREAMINGLY)

Ken was really crying hard!

Ken Ichijouji: I'm sorry guys! It's too late for me!

Nico: The Hell it isn't!

Ken was crying hard.

Ken Ichijouji: It's all my fault! I did all this because I was jealous of my brother! Because of me! I killed him!

Me: Ken you didn't kill your brother!

Nico: Yeah that was all an accident!

Ken Ichijouji: It was all my fault! I killed him because I wished he would disappear! It's all my fault! I was jealous of him! I came to the digital world to get away from all those memories and emotions but I just can't escape. (CRYING HARDER)

Qin: Oh man.

Seeing Ken cry like this really was making my heart hurt.

Me: Come on Ken don't talk like that.

He was still crying hard.

Nico: I've never seen him so broken.

Layla Chimera: Like hes completely lost a part of who he is.

Lola: Yeah.

Wormmon came up to Ken.

Wormmon: Ken it's going to be okay. Your brother didn't die like that because of you. You were just going through some hard times.

Ken: I can never forgive myself for everything I did! (Crying) It's all my fault!

Wormmon cuddled up to Ken.

Me: Ken it'll be alright. You still have Wormmon. You still have your family and you still have one thing that makes you who you are. Your heart.

Nico: Yeah. Ken can never be taken away from you.

Lola: Yeah.

Ken: Thank you. (Hugs Wormmon)

Me: Aww. But first there is something we have to do. Lisa?

Lisa Loud: Right. Hold still.

She used the matrix extractor and got the Dark Spore out of him and it was growing.

Nico: There.

Ken Ichijouji: What is that?

Me: Ugly story.

Nico: Yep.

Juran: Let's get you home.

I opened the portal and it lead him back home.

Me: What do we do with his flying base?

Nico: Keep it. We'll use it for our own purposes.

Eli: Okay then. Now for business. I found the Anothers here. We have Another Mask Scara, Elmer the Glue Monster, Abracadaver, Roach Coach, Boogie Man, Booger Monster, Prehistoric Caveman, White Cat, Golden Gut and Rich Texan.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Who do we call for that?

Me: Aurora Tamara, C.H.Y.K.N., Xinnia Xaldin, Xenia Xigbar, Shayla Raiden, Remmie Rogan, Yesenia Yellowstone and Lillian Kale.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: This will be fun.

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements and energy they came.

Aurora Tamara: Hey, guys!

Cassidy: Wouldn't miss this for anything.

Halinor: We sure wouldn't.

Me: Awesome girls.

Eli: And you'll like this one. The Anothers minus Rich Texan are all one person and she is one of Lincoln's guardian angels. And she is a gene-slammer.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Wonder which one.

Nico: Is that them?

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Mask Scara, Elmer the Glue Monster, Abracadaver, Roach Coach, Boogie Man, Booger Monster, Prehistoric Caveman, White Cat and Golden Gut!

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Lana: I'll say! I hope I get to eat the roaches Another Roach Coach has.

Nico: After they seperate.

Another Roach Coach: (In a girls voice) You can have all the roaches with me.

Lincoln: That voice.

They merged and then reverted back and it was a girl with red hair, red eyes, and had a red kimono and red angel wings and she had the Shien Crest in the middle of her forehead and had a fire bladed katana in her hands.

Lincoln: Sayuri Shirahoshi!

Nico: Whoa!

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Japanese Accent) Good to see you Lincoln. You have grown into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: Thanks. Sayuri is from Japan and she is also the gene-slammer of the Shien Monsters and she is a powerful sword master. Also she is known for teaching me fire attacks and sword moves around fire. And she has a powerful hatred towards Flip.

Me: Uh oh. What did our resident mutant cheapskate do this time?

Sayuri Shirahoshi: Tried to burn down all the libraries in the world along with all the books and blame the Loud's for them so they would become the most hated family in the world and get a bounty on them.

We gasped and TWILIGHT ROARED IN FURY!

Twilight Sparkle: NO ONE DOES THAT TO BOOKS! NICO WHEN WE GET BACK I WANT TO THRASH FLIP INTO NEXT WEEK!

Nico: Feel free to do that!

Me: But after we're done here.

Twilight Sparkle: Okay.

Me: By the way Sayuri is the Another Rich Texan friendly or hostile?

Sayuri Shirahoshi: Friendly and she is a force from Texas.

Nico: Neat.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her from the Anothers.

Lana: FEEDING TIME!

Lana went and ate the roaches!

The girls fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana: (LOUD BELCH)

Nico: I hope she does that twin gun thing.

Me: Me too.

Maria: We'll find out now!

Out came a figure and it was ANOTHER RICH TEXAN!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Another Rich Texan: (In a girls voice) YEEHAW! This is gonna be fun!

Lincoln: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had a cowboy hat and had green eyes and she had a red shirt and blue pants and had guns holstered on a belt and she had brown angel wings and had a crystal elemental sword.

Lincoln: Martha Jane Cannery IV!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wait isn't that Calamity Jane, the woman outlaw of the Old West?

Martha Jane Cannery IV: That's right pardner and that was my great great great grandmother.

Lola: Wow!

Martha Jane Cannery IV: Yep and I am also Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the gene-slammer of Starmon and Deputymon. And I hate those dastardly varments Pablo and Anderson with a vengeance.

Me: What did those psychopaths do this time?

Martha Jane Cannery IV: They destroyed numerous restaurants by burning them down and causing billions in property damages and they went after Lynn's Table and were going to burn it down but me and Lincoln nabbed them. I made them dance around like sissies with my guns at their feet and got them caught.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: Nice one!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor and Martha turned into Another Rich Texan.

Nico: Time for some Texas Fun! (ACTIVATES RICH TEXAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He pulled out guns and blasted her feet and made her dance.

Nico: Now for some sumo fun! HAI! (ACTIVATES GOLDEN GUTT'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired his gutt made of gold and bashed her down.

BLANG!

OUCH!

May: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES LEGO THANOS' RIDEWATCH)

She fired a beam of purple energy and blasted her down.

May: YOU'RE DETHPICABLE! (Activates Daffy Duck the Screwball's Ridewatch)

She fired waves of energy and made her like Daffy in Duck Amuck!

Maria: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES ILIOUKHINE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Who wants eggs? (ACTIVATES CHICKEN FROM OUTER SPACE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of eggs and smashed her down.

Clyde: YEAH! Now here is this one. (ACTIVATES GOLDEN GUTT'S RIDEWATCH)

He bashed her down with a golden gutt!

Me: YEAH!

Then Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Unipastrami, Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul, Kyrosys and Meteor came.

Nico: Nice team Kalin!

Kalin: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome!

Then a Centiskorch came!

Lola: Cool a Centiskorch!

Camie: Awesome!

Centiskorch: (In a girls voice) This will be one that burns.

Nico: Qin Pyra! Whoa!

Qin: AWESOME!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had orange clothes and she had a fire whip in her hands.

Qin Pyra: Awesome to see you Nico and you too Qin. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Martha over.

Qin Pyra: That was fun!

Clyde: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Qin Pyra: When me and Nico had an awesome time at the beach and I showed off my awesome bikini to him and he was head over heels for me and he wanted to make out with me that very second. So we did.

Me: Aww.

Lola: (LAUGHS) Funny.

Qin: Qin Pyra had a huge charm on him.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Qin hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Qin Pyra: Same here Nico. Same here.

We later left the simulator and then almost instantly TWILIGHT BURSTED INTO A MASSIVE FURY AND THEN ZOOMED OUT OF THE ESTATE AND WENT TO LYNN'S TABLE AND BASHED AND PULVERIZED AND SMASHED HIM INTO DUST AND RIPPED HIM TO SHREDS ALL TO KINGDOM-COME!

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Dana, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit and The Rock Spirit are heading to Rhode Island, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got bad news: Asa Vajda, the evil Satanic vampiric witch from Black Sunday, has returned from the dead, and she wants revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, but this time, we're destroying her for good and this time, we're going to make sure she never ever comes back.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Rhode Island, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we got bad news: Asa Vajda, the evil Satanic vampiric witch from Black Sunday, has returned from the dead, and she wants revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, but this time, we're destroying her for good and this time, we're going to make sure she never ever comes back.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, I certainly didn't expect to find out that vampiric witch and servant of Satan has come back from the dead once again.

Nico: Well, we did destroy her two years ago and send her to Oblivion, so we expected that she'd get pissed at us for this.

Dana: But, how did that vampiric witch come back?

Lincoln: I can already think of one person who could do this.

The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers: Audrey Blade.

Raven Ghostrick: Of course, leave it to that deranged vampire to bring that murderous vampire witch back from the dead. She's just making things even worse in the worst way imaginable.

Ellie Elsher: No kidding.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short light brown hair and dark blue hairband, dark purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Eachtar, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the thirteen girls.

First Light-Brown Haired Girl: I hope we're not too late, but I got the girls away from that Satanic evil witch.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Helena De Maris.

Ellie Elsher: You came in time, in fact, we're about to head after that black-hearted Satanic Vampiric Witch who should be coming after us right now!

?: I shall make you all pay for what you did to me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You shall all perish in the name of Satan.

We then saw our target, the Satan-worshipping vampiric witch, Asa Vajda, and she was out for blood.

Sylvester: Should've known you'd show up yet again, Asa Vajda.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We all knew she was coming, but this time, we're going to see to it that you die here and now, you vampiric Satanic worshipper!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight

Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Davis, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus

Nox Fleuret, Dana and her team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Asa Vajda, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Asa Vajda's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Asa Vajda of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Asa Vajda was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy from his massive greatsword and it hit Asa Vajda and she was finally sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, Asa Vajda, and this time, stay dead forever! (To Helena de Maris) And it's so good to see you again, Helena de Maris.

Helena de Maris: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Helena de Maris and he hugged her, and Helena de Maris is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena de Maris: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Helena de Maris, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Eachtar, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Helena de Maris is also a direct descendant of Hector de Maris of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, the younger half-brother of Lancelot and cousin of Bors and Lionel.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Helena De Maris hate Lori with a very blazing passion.

Nico: What did she do to earn her wrath?

Melanie Artorgius: One day, Helena and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Helena and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of the Knights, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that bitch into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Helena fired chains of dark magic which bound that bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and his nice sisters to tell them what happened, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and Lori got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge, Helena de Maris and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Hector de Maris of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Okay, Dark Lori has gone from Alpha Bitch to Alpha Bitch To The Infinite Power, I can't believe she had the nerve to do something like this!

Me: We would, Lori was warned time and time again never to do this to Lincoln again, but it went from one ear out the other and she was trying yet again to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels again, but this time, Lori not only got in big trouble again, but she also a savage thrashing from Luna. But, Lori got so mad, she charged at Varie with a knife trying to stab her and laughing like a crazed vile demon, so I grabbed her arm and threw a mean punch and knocked her out.

I showed Nico the video of what I did to save Varie from Lori's psychotic rage, along with the shiner I left on her eye.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Oh man, that was quite a shiner, and Lori, you deserved that for what you tried to do to Varie in your psychotic rage. If any of us were involved, we'd personally haul your butt to jail for this.

Lincoln: In addition to getting hauled to prison, Lori would've been cut off from the family forever and be dumped for good by Bobby, but this was due to Chase Young's dark side along with Killjoy Huggins for doing so, so those two got what they deserved, and now that you're here, Helena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Helena de Maris in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena de Maris: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena de Maris' neck with dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark purple crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena de Maris: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena de Maris.

Helena de Maris had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Erisu Oumor, Kokoro Tooyama, Miyoshi Ishigami, Momiji Komiya, and Ringo Fujimura from Anonono and Naomi, Anna, Erika, Lisa, Kei, Sakurako Geishaflower, Sakurako Cherryblossom, and Karen from Tropical Liquor.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Erisu Oumor, Kokoro Tooyama, Miyoshi Ishigami, Momiji Komiya, and Ringo Fujimura from Anonono and Naomi, Anna, Erika, Lisa, Kei, Sakurako Geishaflower, Sakurako Cherryblossom, and Karen from Tropical Liquor.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Erisu Oumor: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Erisu Oumor and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from Asa Vajda, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and

Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his

massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large

Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Erisu Oumor: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Erisu Oumor: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Erisu Oumor, Kokoro Tooyama, Miyoshi Ishigami, Momiji Komiya, Ringo Fujimura, Naomi, Anna, Erika, Lisa, Kei, Sakurako Geishaflower, Sakurako Cherryblossom, and Karen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went was Asa Vajda, the evil

Satanic vampiric witch from Black Sunday, has returned from the dead, and she wants revenge on us for destroying her two years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating that undead vampiric Satan-worshipping evil witch into the ground and then, Lincoln stabbing her in the stomach with his massive greatsword and began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own, and then, using his Vampiric Life Drain, he drained Asa Vajda of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Asa Vajda was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy from his massive greatsword hitting Asa Vajda and she was finally sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over, and he had steam whistling out his ears. Lincoln and Helena de Maris have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I certainly wasn't expecting that witch, Asa Vajda, to return from the dead once again for revenge.

Lincoln: Same here, but Audrey Blade just had to go and mess that up for us.

Maria: That bitch is just making things worse for herself, I hope you guys stab her in the heart with a wooden stake.

Raven Ghostrick: Nah, too easy.

Ellie Elsher: Yeah, forget that, Lincoln stabbing them in the stomach with his massive greatsword and sucking out their vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities and making them his own and using his Vampiric Life Drain to kill them is a better way.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: She's already losing her mind even more after what you guys have been doing to her minions.

Lincoln: She can regret her decision to come back for revenge in Hell for all I care, I warned them to never come back, but they ignored it, and now, they're getting what they deserve.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Asa Vajda and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena de Maris saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Helena de Maris: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Helena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Helena de Maris: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Helena de Maris: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Helena de Maris: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a loud belch in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lynn running on all fours like the four-legged monstrosity that she was, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lynn, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought her before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them everything, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr.

and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lynn, and Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lisa all pounced on Lynn, and they brutally beat her into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lynn got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal prison container.

Ellie Elsher: Lynn roared and she pounded on the door trying to get out, but we gave her the finger through the window, and that set Lynn off again and she roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla again. What a dumb ape!

Raven Ghostrick: Lynn was a glutton for punishment, no matter how many times we told her to back off, she ignored it. She was such a sore loser bitch and a wild animal, and we've asked ourselves too many times why we hadn't put her down, and we knew the reason: Lincoln still loved Lynn, despite all the childish and brutal horseshit she put him through.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Yuyu Haya: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Yuyu, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike went to The Springs of Purification, Bliss, Sanctuary, Jungle Mist, and Rainbows, and they had quite a very relaxing time there, and the girls even gave Lincoln a full body massage which really soothed him and relaxed his muscles, and he also did the same by giving the girls a full body massage as well.

Then, they went to a workout area, and Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love

appeared on the necks of Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Yuyu Haya, Bibimi Kenranzaki, and Chikuchi Togeike, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Emily Constantia, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Emily Constantia, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Thera Amihan: Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we face the bunch of Genesect.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission for today, but we better get rid of Emily Constantia before that vampire bitch tries anything stupid to hurt the Ghostrick Gene-

Slammers again.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't just let Emily Constantia be allowed to run free, not after what she and the rest of those Ghostrick Destroyers tried to do to my Ghostrick Guardian Angels, she must pay for this big time in the only way we know: violently.

Thera Amihan: You better be ready to die, Emily Constantia, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon.

Ellie Elsher: Thera never shows any mercy to any evil supernatural creature, especially to any bully who tries to hurt Lincoln and many of them were flattened badly by her because of how immensely strong she is, and now, Emily Constantia is going to pay for everything that she's done with her vile and miserable life.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the park to slay Emily Constantia of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We arrived at the park to hunt down and destroy our target, Emily Constantia of the Ghostrick Destroyers.

Me: We've arrived at the park. Now, where is that blood-crazed human despising vampire hiding?

Lincoln: She's here somewhere, guys, I can smell the blood that's on her spilled clothes, no vampire can get away from me that easily.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Thera Amihan: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Emily Constantia, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Emily Constantia, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Thera Amihan: Emily Constantia, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Emily Constantia: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Emily, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Thera Amihan: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Thera Amihan's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and white energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, snow, ice, yetis, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Yeti's Dark Winter Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Dark Winter Darkness Yeti Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Emily Constantia, she left black and white energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, snow, ice, yetis, and angels with every step.

Thera Amihan: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Emily Constantia, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Thera Amihan was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and white energy with stars, light, darkness, snow, ice, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are yetis, angels, and Ghostrick Yeti flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Emily Constantia: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Thera Amihan emerged, but she was changed forever.

WINTER MUSIC PLAYS

Thera Amihan grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long white hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yetis, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Ghostrick Yeti emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on yeti earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Yeti with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue yeti-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Thera Amihan has on a long-sleeved black open coat, sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, black fingerless gloves, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yetis, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Yeti and Yeti surrounded by stars, light, snow, ice, and darkness. Suddenly, Thera Amihan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Thera Amihan's massive Ghostrick Yeti's Dark Winter Darkness Light Yeti Archangel Greatsword of Dark Winter Darkness Yeti Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and white energy, stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yetis, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Thera Amihan's Ghostrick Yeti Dark Winter Darkness Light Yeti Angel Greatsword of Dark Winter Darkness Yeti Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Ghostrick Yeti etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large yeti heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yeti heads and below the yeti heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Yeti's head with blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Ghostrick Yeti and yeti that said, "Thera Amihan, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yeti, Michigan's Yeti Angel of Dark Winter, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness, Snow, Ice, and Light, Master of The Yeti's Winter Storm Fury, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Destroyer of Ophelia Shroud, Destroyer of Emily Constantia of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Snow, Ice, Yetis, and Angels"

セラ・アミハン、ゴーストリック・イエティのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ウィンターのミシガンのイエティ・エンジェル、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー、闇、雪、氷、光の強力なマスター、イエティの冬の嵐の怒りのマスター、多くの友人、愛する守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、オフィーリア・シュラウドの粉砕者で破壊者、ゴーストリック・デストロイヤーズのエミリー・コンスタンシアの破壊者、邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、そして闇、光、雪、氷、イエティ、天使のマスター

Thera Amihan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK YETI-YETI-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARK WINTER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK YETI YETI ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK WINTER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK YETI YETI ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK WINTER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK YETI YETI ANGEL ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Thera Amihan's Super Angel-Ghostrick Yeti-Yeti-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Emily

Constantia saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Thera Amihan with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Thera Amihan fired a powerful barrage of black and white energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yetis, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed them off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really haunting, Thera Amihan's transformed, that vampire is so done for.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe from the Yeti Angel of Michigan, like Ellie said, she's smashed so many bullies and villains to the ground with her incredible yeti strength and sent them flying right into a dumpster.

Ellie Elsher: For those beyond redemption and have no place in this world, the only thing awaiting them is usually death from her Yeti's Winter Storm Fury, now death's coming for that bitch.

Thera Amihan: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Dark Winter Darkness Light Ghostrick Yeti Yeti Angel and Divine Dark Winter Darkness Light Ghostrick Yeti Angel Love) Indeed it has. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Crash Bandicoot: Don't start without me, guys.

Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery.

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel and Divine Godly Universal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery) You now have nowhere to run to, you blood-crazed delusional bat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Thera Amihan and Crash Bandicoot.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Emily Constantia, now it's time we put you down for good!

Thera Amihan, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot went after Emily Constantia, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Emily Constantia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Thera Amihan, and Crash Bandicoot also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Emily Constantia mad.

Emily Constantia: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Emily Constantia's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Emily Constantia ran at Lincoln, Thera Amihan, and Crash Bandicoot, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Emily Constantia's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Emily Constantia of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Emily Constantia was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Thera Amihan, Lincoln, and Crash Bandicoot did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Thera Amihan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Thera Amihan: That's one down and two of those monsters to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Crash.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Thera.

Crash Bandicoot: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Crash Bandicoot went back to us, and suddenly, Thera Amihan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Thera Amihan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Yeti flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and snow falling and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Thera Amihan absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fight of ice against darkness, Lincoln, Thera, Crash, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Emily Constantia in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Emily Constantia's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Bedwyr.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Bedwyr, Belle Bedivere, and you guys will love meeting her, Belle Bedivere is Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Belle Bedivere is also a direct descendant of Bedivere of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Bedivere, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, and who notably assumes Griflet's hitherto traditional role from French romances as the one who eventually returns Excalibur to the Lady of the Lake after Arthur's last battle.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a dark red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Belle Bedivere hate Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Belle and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lola, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Belle and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that little monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Belle fired chains of light magic which bound that bitch and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his nice sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lola tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Belle Bedivere and I casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Bedivere of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That little monster really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan also earned her the vengeance of my nice sisters. And now, for Julia Carolina's mission tomorrow, we're going to face off against the second-in-command of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Abigail Callidora.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Yes, which means you and I will be facing her, Linky. And then, it won't be long before you and Raven Ghostrick face off against Audrey Blade.

Lincoln: Yeah, and we'll make her pay for everything that she and her group has tried to do in killing The Ghostrick Guardian Angels and trying to destroy humanity.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Poromon: Nothing out of the ordinary so far.

Me: Yep.

But then…

LOUD FART!

Me: Uch! NICO!

Nico: It wasn't me!

LOUD FART!

Lincoln pointed to Lori.

Lori: I DID NOT FART! IT WAS MY SHOE!

Poliwag: You sure?

Lori: Yeah! See?

She tried to get the shoes to squeak but nothing happened.

Lori: Now it's not doing it.

LOUD FART!

Me: UCH! LORI!

Lori: IT WAS MY SHOE!

Lincoln: Lori that was you.

Camie: Has Lori always been like that?

Me: Don't fucking ask. For the last 7 years since I've known Lori she has had a really nasty flatulence problem and has always been in denial about it and was always blaming it on everything including her shoes.

Nico patted Lori's tummy.

LOUD SUPER FART!

Lori: Nico!

Me: Wait. Lori did you eat some bean chips when we weren't looking?

Lincoln: Lori we told you not to eat bean chips anymore! You know how you get with them.

Me: Yeah!

Camie: Does Lori get like that because of them?

Me: Yeah she loves eating bean chips but they give her really nasty gas and cause her temper problems. I've known about this for over 7 years and Lincoln's Guardian Angels can vouch for it too.

Anna Anyanova: It's true. We saw Lori eat them by the truckload and she gets really temperamental with them.

Lola: Yeah and her farts are so rank that not even a skunk would come near her! (To Pepe Le Pew) No offense Pepe.

Pepe Le Pew: (French Accent) None taken Lola mon cheri.

Nico still patted Lori's tummy.

Lori: Actually Nico that literally feels good.

Nico: Good. Bobby want to come help Lori out with me?

Bobby: Sure Amigo.

Nico and Bobby laid her on the sofa and they were patting her tummy.

LOUD FARTS!

Farts came out by the dozens.

Lori: (LAUGHS) That tickles!

Nico: Sorry. But it helps.

I opened a window.

Nico then started patting Lori's tummy hard.

Lori: Ow not so hard Nico.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Nico resumed patting but then there was a rumble.

Me: UH OH!

Eli: THERE'S A BIG ONE COMING!

Nico: DUCK AND COVER PEOPLE!

We ducked and covered and then…

SUPER LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

SHE RELEASED A MASSIVELY LOUD FART THAT WAS HEARD ALL OVER THE GALAXY!

We were shocked and Lori blushed in embarrassment.

Nico: Lori.

Me: Whoa that was a big one.

Eli: Wow.

Me: Are you okay Lori?

Lori: I think so.

Dexter: My goodness I haven't heard a release of flatulence that loud since the time I consumed that huge burrito.

Me: Me neither.

Nico continued patting her tummy.

Me: You didn't eat a huge burrito like that did you?

Lori: No I didn't. I had those bean chips like you said.

LOUD FARTS!

Me: Good thing the windows are opened.

Lincoln: I remember this one time Lori's farts got so bad we had to call in the HAZMAT division and we ended up staying at Aunt Ruth's house for 10 days for our house to be fumigated.

Nico: GEEZ!

Poromon: When was this?

Lincoln: It was about a month before J.D. moved to Michigan.

Laney: Yeah that was bad.

Anna Anyanova: I remember that all too well. Lori tried to say it was her shoe but Lori got grounded for it for that duration.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: Then Lori farted again but it was really Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah sorry about that.

Laney: No worries bro.

Pumbaa: Boy and I thought my farts smell bad. (FARTS) Oops. Sorry.

Lana: No worries Pumbaa.

Nico: Boy we're all full of gas bags aren't we?

WE LAUGHED!

Lori: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Poromon hopped on her tummy

BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Lori: (LAUGHS) That is literally cute and funny.

Poromon: Thanks Lori.

The mascots all jumped on her.

BOINB BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Lori: (LAUGHS)

Even the new mascots from yesterday hopped on her tummy.

Except for Genesect and the Pokemon that were too big.

Lori was laughing that the cute mascots were jumping.

Me: Lucille did Lori's ancestral version of her have the same issues back in the 17th century?

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye that she did. Every time she would release a fart it would smell worse than rotten haggis now.

Me: That is crazy. So it's hereditary.

Nico: Yeah.

Lucille Loud: Aye it is.

Poliwag: Whee!

Lori was laughing.

Me: That is funny.

?: Boy it sure is.

Then we saw 2 Toxtricity! One in Low Key and the other in Amped Form.

Qin: Cool!

Me: 2 Toxtricity!

Toxtricity (Amped): (In a girls voice) The Mascots are cute doing that.

Toxtricity (Low Key): (In a girls voice) They sure are.

Nico: Allison and Flores Valliance!

They reverted back and they were 2 girls. Both wearing pitch black goth clothes and 1 had neon blue hair and yellow eyes and the other had golden yellow hair with blue eyes.

Allison Valliance: Gnarly to see you again Nico!

Flores Valliance: Same to you bro!

Me: Awesome outfits girls.

Allison Valliance: Thanks. We're known as the Twins of Black Lightning.

Me: Cool!

Flores Valliance: Yeah we have black lightning powers. Watch.

They both fired streams of black lightning and it hit a flower pot and shattered it into a million pieces.

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Xenia: I'll say!

Lori: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Allison Valliance: Mine is where we saw a fight with a bunch of bullies beating up a bunch of nerds and we electrocuted them and got them all expelled and sent to prison.

Flores Valliance: Mine is where the bullies abusive parents came after us and we sent them to prison too. It was 40 parents that were abusive.

Me: GEEZ! That explains what that huge arrest was that I saw all those years ago was.

Nicole: Boy no kidding there. That was amazing.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

The 2 girls hugged Nico.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Allison Valliance: Same here Nico.

Flores Valliance: Yeah.

Then Sheila and Tom came in.

Me: Oh Sheila, Tom. What brings you here?

Sheila: We actually need the help of the mascots for this one.

Tom Lair: But first, Nico, what Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Me: Oh right the Mandatory Question.

Nico: Yep. Grapploct, Polteageist and Hatterene next. Lola will not like the Polteageist one because she is in to tea parties and all that.

Lola: You're right on that.

Stewie: Guys, have I ever told you about how me and Brian infiltrated a sex slave operation?

Me: Did you really guys?

Brian: We sure did.

Me: What happened?

They told us everything.

---

Meg's friend Ruth invites her to come study for a semester in Paris. Although a little reluctant at first due to the cost, Meg wins over her parents after she tells them she can afford it with money she saved. Upon arrival in Paris, they agree to share a ride with a stranger who phones in their location to his cohorts when they arrive. As they settle in and Meg calls her dad at home, she observes men breaking in and kidnapping Ruth. Meg tries to hide but is also caught. Peter speaks briefly with the kidnappers before they cut him off. When the FBI arrive, they give Lois the bad news that if Meg isn't found within ninety-six hours she might vanish forever but they are unable to act before that time is up. Brian overhears and pitches to Stewie that they should act themselves.

On their way to Paris, Stewie reveals he has a tape he made of the kidnapper's short conversation with Peter. Arriving at Ruth's aunt's house, they decide to use Google Earth to trace Meg and find a satellite image of their stranger rider with them. They return to the airport and spot their stranger. Confronting him with a picture of him with Meg and Ruth, he bolts but is hit and killed by a bus. Brian and Stewie check his wallet and discover an address. Disguising themselves as salesmen, they use voice recognition software to compare the recording with Peter and discover their man. After killing his companions and fighting him, Stewie gets him to reveal he keeps the girls upstairs. They rush up to discover rooms full of girls handcuffed to beds, but when they spot one wearing Meg's hat, she reveals that she was taken away to a sex slave auction.

Arriving at the auction, they slip inside with Stewie disguised as one of the victims but as they try to hide, Stewie is caught and entered into the auction. Stewie puts on a show, forcing Brian to buy him, but they are both discovered to be frauds when confronted to pay. Just as they are about to be taken away, they spot Meg in the auction. As Brian and Stewie are chained in a basement, Brian manages to break loose and strike his captor with the pipes they are chained to while Stewie finishes him off. As they exit, they spot Meg being rushed away and try to intercept but the kidnappers evade them and rush Meg onto a yacht. Knocking out a henchman and stealing his car, they use the car chase GPS to follow until they manage to leap aboard from a bridge. Stewie arms Brian with a gun and silencer and he takes out several of the bad guys, as well as a passing waiter of another boat until he runs out of bullets but before he can be shot, the passing boat returns and picks off his would-be executor. Meg finds herself delivered to a rich, fat Arab and puts up a show of defiance, but he reveals he bought her to be his handsome son's wife. He makes a heartfelt proposal, offering to send her home if she wishes but proposes marriage which Meg gladly accepts. But as they start to kiss, Stewie picks off the suitor with his own silencer-equipped gun. Stewie blanks out Meg's memory of his involvement, leaving her to only remember her dead suitor while Lois reveals that Ruth had her tongue ripped out.

---

When it was done we were amazed and shocked!

Qin: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Wait that was you guys!? I was trying to bust that operation for years. You saved me a lot of trouble bringing them down.

Brian: Yeah that was awesome.

Stewie: Although some of the guys might have gotten away.

Me: Yeah I did find most of them dead and no idea who caused it all and I rescued most of the people held captive there. I found one girl with her tongue ripped out.

Laney: Yuck.

Me: Yeah. But INTERPOL now has put out bounties on all those that are still at large.

Tom Lair: It's funny you brought that up.

Me: Is it really?

Tom Lair: Yeah. Because we have reason to believe that these are the same guys that are part of that operation and did this before.

Me: Wow.

Lola: That is crazy.

Qin: And you need the Mascots to go undercover and bring them down for good.

Tom Lair: That's right.

Stewie: I hope you guys are careful!

Poliwag: We will be.

Me: Where were they last seen?

Sheila: Gotham Royal York Baby Powder Factory.

Me: That place has been abandoned for years. Must be a perfect hideout.

Poromon: We're on our way.

Horsea: Wish us luck!

Me: We'll be ready just in case.

They were off.

Nico: There goes the bravest mascots ever.

Me: Yep.

The mascots were ready for this.

Horsea: I'm glad that we're getting to slowly meet other fellow mascots.

Poromon: Me too.

Sheila: That is so cool that you're starting to do so.

Tom Lair: Same here guys.

Horsea: It's so fun.

Sheila: It sure is

They arrived at the station and in the office of Tom Lair it was for a briefing on the operation.

Tom Lair: Now, we need to track down one of the people operating the sex slave operation and make him tell us what he knows.

Poromon: Do we have any leads on one of them?

Sheila: Yes he is in this hotel room.

She pulled out a room key for it and it was at the Gotham Royal York Comfjordable Inn.

Sheila: Very awesome 5 Diamond Hotel. Wally Walrus owns it. He's in room 582.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: We're on it. We'll use our cuteness to get him to talk.

Manaphy: We also have to free the girls being used as sex slaves!

Sheila: Exactly. If there are any, have Varie bring the medical transport for them.

Tentacool: You got it.

Sheila: Be careful guys.

Poromon: Will do. We'll head out right away.

They did so.

At the Gotham Royal York Comfjordable Inn the mascots got to room 582. It was a penthouse suite.

Poromon: Nice place.

Poromon pecked on the door.

Poromon: Pizza delivery.

No one answered.

Manaphy: No one's there. We'll have to go in.

Horsea: Okay.

Manaphy used the master key and they went in and it was a really nice room and place.

Manaphy: Nice room. He sure has good tastes.

Horsea: No kidding.

Poliwag: We have to make sure we're not spotted.

Poromon: We're in luck though. Wally said that the man in the room won't be back for 3 more hours.

They got to searching.

Manaphy: Newspaper articles about missing girls.

Poromon: Wow. Probably being kept as trophies.

They went into another room and found LOADS AND LOADS of stacks of cash and gold.

Manaphy: Look at all the money.

Horsea: No way all that is used to by stuff.

Tentacool then found another bedroom and it was locked.

Tentacool: It's locked.

Manaphy: Anyone got a key?

Poromon used his beak and pecked the door open.

Manaphy: Awesome.

They went in and found 5 girls in their underwear and they were handcuffed to the bed and looked like they hadn't eaten in days!

Poromon: Oh my god!

Girl 1: (Weak) Help us.

Girl 2: (Weak) We've been here for days.

Manaphy: Hold on girls.

They freed them.

Horsea: I'll radio for Varie.

Horsea did so and they freed the girls.

Jirachi: I bet Nicole won't be happy about this!

Nicole: No I sure won't.

She came in with Varie.

Nicole: Boy these girls are close to death.

Varie and the Medical unit came and they took the girls to the infirmary.

Manaphy: Nicole I found this.

She pulled out an ID she found and it was a drivers license of the man that did it. He had black hair and blue eyes and a black shirt.

Nicole: Terrance Salazar. I've heard of this guy. He's wanted in 16 countries for sex trafficking and selling girls on the black market as sex slaves.

Girl 1: (Weak) That's the man that kidnapped us. We were here on vacation and he took us and held us here for 3 days.

Nicole: Oh man.

Poromon: With any luck, he's probably doing the same process to sell sex slaves.

Nicole: It says here that he has a really nasty criminal history. He is wanted in 16 countries for doing this.

Me: I'll have the satellites find places for his operations.

I got to work and found out that he had 5 hideouts. They were in the abandoned dog food factories and I relayed the locations to the police and they went there to search them.

Poliwag: You think he remembers Stewie and Brian?

Nicole: No doubt he probably does.

Manaphy: Now we have enough info and evidence to bring him down.

Nicole: Yep.

Poliwag then heard something.

Poliwag: The guy's come back!

Nicole: Lets vamoose!

They used Instant Transmission and got out of there fast.

The man came back and went into the room and saw that the girls were gone!

Terrance Salazar: NO! NOOOOOO! I WILL KILL WHOEVER DID THIS AND I WILL FUCKING ENJOY IT!

Brian: Now, whatever you guys do, don't be fooled by the music going on when the bidding starts!

Stewie: Come on. Admit it! California Girls by Katy Perry is an awesome song!

Poromon: It is. But we will not fall for it.

Manaphy: We may be cute but we are not that gullible.

Brian: Good.

They were off.

They later arrived at the pier and saw the warehouse and went in and hid. In it was a bunch of guys looking at a bunch of girls in skimpy clothes and more and bidding on them.

California Girls by Katy Perry was playing.

Uh oh.

Manaphy: There's the song.

Poromon: It may be catchy but we're not going to fall for it.

The mascots shook their heads for no.

They showed us on the video camera what was going on and it was sick.

Me: That is really sick.

Eli: No kidding.

Nico: I think we've seen enough guys. Lets get them.

Poromon: Let's take some of their guns to use for ourselves.

Manaphy: Good idea.

Poliwag: Time for this party to be crashed.

Poromon: You got it.

Just as the bidding was going on…

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

A massive blast of lightning hit the thugs and electrocuted them until they were paralyzed.

Thug: WE'RE UNDER ATTACK!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the roof of the warehouse and a phoenix cry was heard and then we blasted in!

Me: Okay you dirtclods! You're under arrest!

Terrance Salazar: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! KILL THEM!

We blasted them all over and Nicole blasted them in their crotches.

Terrance saw Stewie and Brian!

Stewie: Sup, buddy?

Terrance Salazar: YOU! YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

He pulled out a gun and I then slashed his hand off!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

He then clutched the stub of his hand.

I then kicked him in the face and we blasted the thugs all over and freed the girls.

We had all the thugs and men being loaded into vans.

Nicole: Have a nice life in the stony lonesome you fuckers.

Terrance Salazar: I WILL GET MY REVENGE! NO PRISON IS STRONG ENOUGH TO HOLD ME!

Stewie: Oh, you can have fun in the local jail here… while we determine which of our prisons we send you to!

Me: And you're going to Butcher Bay.

Terrance Salazar: NO!

They were taken away.

Riddick: Butcher Bay. He is not going to like that one.

Qin: No he isn't.

Lola: Yep.

Sheila: Nice job guys!

Poromon: Thanks! That was so fun!

Xenia: It sure was!

Nico: We're very proud of you guys!

Tom Lair: We sure are. And these guys are probably going to give us all more dirt on more operations around the world.

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Aww it was nothing.

Lola: But it was still fun though for you guys.

Lori: It literally was great.

Lynn: I'll say.

Nico: How about we head to Lynn's Table to celebrate before Julie's big mission tomorrow?

We cheered!

Meg: Also, the girl who got her tongue ripped out was my friend Ruth.

Me: I remember that.

Nico: Ouch. Lets go guys.

We went to Lynn's Table for some grub.

Terrance Salazar was found guilty of his crimes and he was sentenced to Eternity in Butcher Bay. He was sent to the Triple Max section of the prison. No way he will be getting out anytime soon.

All his thugs sang like birds and the FBI, CIA, INTERPOL, Scotland Yard and all the law enforcement agencies sprang into action and got all the sex slave operations stopped and arrested and all the girls were saved.

Meanwhile on Ringworld, Sarge, Church, Carolina and team were getting ready for our arrival to help them destroy Chrovos once and for all.

Carolina: I'm ready to destroy Chrovos forever.

Sarge: Same here and it will be good.

Church: You got that right.

Sarge: And Julie will be awesome for this. Lets move out!

They got ready and went to the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was awesome and it was based on the Family Guy episode Leggo My Meg-O which aired on May 6th, 2012 and that was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Unipastrami, Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul, Kyrosys and Meteor as well as Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End And Noelle Silva and we're going to a planet made of Candy Bars and that is going to be a really awesome and tasty one! Also we're going to battle Mandy from Totally Spies who is out to get revenge and she is going to try and kill Sam, Clover and Alex! Not if RARITY HAS ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT IT! AND LIKE APPLEJACK AND TWILIGHT, SHE IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER LIKE HOW GOHAN DID WITH CELL AND SHE IS GOING TO BEAT THAT CONNIVING QUEEN BEE BITCH INTO OBLIVION AND SEND HER BACK TO LYNN'S TABLE CRYING LIKE A BROKEN AND BATTERED BABY! Also We're going to face Another Tim Scam, Dr. Vomosa, Inga Bittersweet, Macker, Carla Wong the Lady Dragon, Shelly Junglelove, Milan Stilton, Bertha Bombshell, Superfriends Giganta and Kalin. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Polteageist and her name is Elizabeth "Crow" Victoria and she is a dark angel from England.

The next match-up scene for the saga is Julia Carolina, Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, and Lincoln VS Abigail Callidora

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to McWolf's Castle in Austria, but we also got some really bad news: earlier today, McWolf had gotten news from Vypra that Audrey Blade, leader of The Ghostrick Destroyers, had brought back Mileena, the half Tarkatan-half Edenian clone made by Shang Tsung, and even worse, she'd made an alliance with the rogue Edenians, Rain and Tanya, along with more remnants of Shao Khan's army: D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, along with the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika, in an attempt to still get revenge on us for what we'd been doing to her fellow Ghostrick Destroyers, but too bad for her, McWolf caught onto her scheme, and although he captured the rogue Edenians, Rain and Tanya, along with D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika, Mileena escaped to Outworld, but we'll deal with her later in time. But, those ten villains, for their crimes against Earth and Outworld along with the many lives lost because of these individuals, no mercy will ever be shown to to any of them, the only thing awaiting them is death and that's exactly what we're going to give them. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Belle Bedivere, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Bedwyr, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Belle Bedivere is also a direct descendant of Bedivere of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, and who notably assumes Griflet's hitherto traditional role from French romances as the one who eventually returns Excalibur to the Lady of the Lake after Arthur's last battle. Lincoln made her a dark red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Belle Bedivere hate Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Belle and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lola, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Belle and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that little monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Belle fired chains of light magic which bound that bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and his nice sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lola tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge, Belle Bedivere and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Bedivere of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome adventure into the world of Halo as we go there on Julie Carolina's big day mission to help Sarge and team destroy Chrovos and end her evil power once and for all.

See you all next time.

# RED AND BLUE MAKE PURPLE PAIN

Buckle Your seatbelts everyone! This will be awesome and explosive.

This chapter is based on Red VS Blue for the Halo series.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to a new food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Unipastrami, Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul, Kyrosys and Meteor as well as Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End And Noelle Silva and we were heading a really awesome food planet.

Me: I hope this food planet is going to be just as fun and awesome as the others.

Xenia: Me too.

Qin: This will be so fun and awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Lola: Yep.

Morpheus: We're really excited for this.

Zuria: Going to all these food planets is so fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Morpheus, I want to thank you, Kalin, and your teams for coming.

Morpheus: It's our pleasure Nico.

Kalin: This will be so fun and awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: I agree.

Giganta: I'm excited for this one.

Nico: Giganta, whenever you grow, do you tend to bust open the roofs of buildings?

Giganta: Yeah it's a nasty habit. I couldn't help it.

Me: Well your growth powers are awesome.

Leeli: They sure are.

Fiona Hernandez: I think they are too.

Me: Ginormica had the same problem herself when she got her powers too.

Lola: Yeah she sure did.

Giganta: Boy she and I both have so much in common.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: I agree there too.

Nico: That really isn't healthy for the buildings.

Giganta: I know. But now when I grow I go outside and grow.

Me: Good.

Lola: That's a relief.

Maria: It sure is.

Nicole Hernandez: It sure is.

Fiona Hernandez: I'm sure Mount Lady felt the same way.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Yeah. Boy the Mascots did amazingly well in that case!

Nicole: Boy they sure did!

Nico: I was worried that they would get caught.

Qin: Me too. But they came through and brought all those jerks to justice.

Nicole: Boy they sure did and we sent them to the stony lonesome.

We laughed!

Lola: Yeah we sure did! We sent that jerk to Butcher Bay.

Lana: Hope he likes it there.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: What a jerk.

Nicole: But this gives me an idea. We'll have some of the worst sex traffickers go there and build a separate prison there for them. A Quadruple Max prison for the worst Sex-Traffickers.

Nico: Good thinking Nicole.

Eli: I agree.

Me: Yeah.

Nicole: Surprisingly it's also the same guy that Stewie shot and slipped away.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: But at least all the girls are safe and we found many of them.

Nico: And they had the nerve to use a Katy Perry song?!

Zuria: I know and I love Katy Perry!

Xenia: YEAH! But at least the Mascots didn't dance to it.

Lola: Yeah. Thank goodness. But at least they stopped the operation.

Me: And a massive and huge manhunt is underway for all those operations.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: Soon the Black Market will be gone.

Lana: Yeah.

Nicole: But all in all it was a good day for the mascots.

Nico: Imagine if they got sold as sex slaves.

May: I would kill any animal trying to do that to Manaphy!

Maria: Same here for Horsea!

Qin: I would feel the same way for ANY of our mascots!

Eddy: Lumpy would feel the same way if that happened to Leni

Leni: He sure would. And so would you Eddy for Luan.

Eddy: You're right on that Leni.

Nico: I would tear the entire planet apart to find May if that happened.

Me: Me too if it happened to any of my future wives!

Lola: Oh boy.

Me: Sorry. It's true. I would feel the same way.

Nico: Shows how big our hearts are for many people.

Me: Yep.

Maria: We're here.

We saw that it was a brown planet and it looked like a mountain planet.

Me: Looks like a mountain planet from up here.

Xenia: It sure does.

Nico: Let's see what it is.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we were shocked! We saw that it was a chocolate candy bar planet! It had Hersheys chocolate bars, crunch bars, Cookies and Cream, 100 Grand Bars, Butterfinger, Milky Way, 3 Musketeers, Twix, Reeses Peanut Butter Cups, Snickers, and so much more!

Me: WHOA! A Chocolate Candy Bar planet!

Laney: And all my favorites too!

Zuria: Boy these are awesome.

Nico looked like he was about to go crazy!

Nico: IT'S A CHOCOLATE BAR PLANET!

Laney: And all wrapped in wrappers too!

Me: Oh boy!

I got to eating a butterfinger bar.

Me: (Eating) Crispity and chocolatey.

Lana: Boy I haven't had 100 Grand bars in forever.

She ate one and it was chocolatey and crunchy and full of caramel.

Lola: (eating a Crunch Bar) Mmm!

Nico: Must eat!

Nico got to eating a Tree of Cookies and Cream bars!

Me: Boy 3 Musketeers Bars!

I ate one.

Me: Mmm! (Eating) Boy I haven't had these in forever.

Camie: Cool Kit-Kats!

Camie opened one and it was a good chocolatey crunch.

Laney: Wow! Reeses Peanut Butter Cups.

She opened one and ate one and it was awesome.

Laney: MMM! Awesome!

Me: Oh my god! The Worlds Hottest Chocolate Bar too!?

Nico: You're shitting me!

Me: No I'm not. I saw it on the internet and this little bar packs 9 million Scoville units.

THEY GASPED!

Tsuyu: That little chocolate bar is that hot!?

Sirius: That is brutal!

Nico: Go try it.

Me: Here goes.

I went and ate one and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

I had a massive and powerful fiery aura around me and then I fired a blast of fire out of my mouth and it hit Nico and burned him all over.

Nico: Ow.

Nico healed up.

Me: Sorry Nico.

Nico: No worries. Accelerated Healing.

Maria ate some.

She had a Worlds Hottest Chocolate Bar and then she turned into her water form and bubbled and was boiling inside and she screamed and then covered her mouth and then a ball of water came out and floated over to Nico and then it popped into steam and screamed in his face!

Maria was coughing up steam.

Me: GEEZ! Maria are you okay?

Maria: (COUGHING) Yeah. Now I know how Wade Ripple feels.

We laughed!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Lana: Yeah!

May ate some too.

She had a Butterfinger Bar.

May: (EATING) MMM! Crispity and chocolatey and delicious.

Nico: It sure is.

Camie: Boy all this candy is amazing. Lets bring some home to the mascots and for everyone.

Lola: Good idea.

Nico: I agree there.

We gathered dumptrucks full of candy bars not just for everyone but for the Kids Next Door, the Mascots and more.

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico ate a few more.

He then stopped after that.

Nico: Boy that was awesome.

Lola: It sure was!

Nico: This is one of my favorite planets.

Xenia: Mine too.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Now onto business. I found out from Mr. Lynn that the conniving queen bee bitch that Sam, Clover and Alex hate MANDY has escaped from the restaurant and is out for revenge.

WE GASPED!

Maria: Are you kidding me?!

Me: I assure you I am not kidding.

Nico: Oh man!

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln: I can't believe that conniving queen bee bitch, Mandy, escaped from Lynn's Table! Now, she's really pushing her luck and our patience big time, but, this is going to be so awesome, not only are we going to beat that conniving monster into oblivion, but I sense it, Rarity, just like Twilight and Applejack, you're going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Rarity: That's right, Linky.

Sam, Clover, and Alex arrived.

Sam Simpson: I can't believe that conniving little monster escaped from her post at Lynn's Table!

Clover: If I see that monster again, I'm going to beat her into a coma!

Alex: Save some for me too, I'm not letting Mandy get out of this alive!

Nico: The more the merrier.

Me: Yeah, we'll make sure that bitch gets the beating of a lifetime.

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for Mandy) Aha, I caught her. The bitch is only 200 clicks north of our location and she's really pissed off at us. And she's also got armed thugs looking for us, no doubt thanks to that mutant, Flip.

Anna Anyanova: And me and the guardian angels are going to rip Flip apart!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go then.

Lincoln: Let's give her a nasty little surprise, but first, I'll take care of Flip's musclebound thugs.

Me: Okay buddy.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, strength, and souls, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Mandy, who was now extremely and absolutely pissed off mega ferociously!

Mandy: (SCREAMS ANGRILY) THOSE STUPID LOSERS! WHEN I GET MY HANDS ON THOSE THREE BITCHES, SAM, CLOVER, AND ALEX, ALONG WITH THOSE STUPID TEAM LOSER PHOENIX STORM, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF THEM!

?: OH, GO TO HELL, BITCH!

Suddenly, the spirits of the 10,000 Duel Monsters appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of elements and energy at Mandy and she was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a

Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when she saw us, she was absolutely pissed off big time and she went crazy.

Mandy: YOU!

Nico: That's right, us. You thought you could just slip out of your post without anyone knowing about it, bitch?!

Mandy: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, YOU MONKEY-TAILED FREAK LOSER! AND THEN, YOU THREE AND THAT FREAKAZOID ARE NEXT!

Mandy ran right at Nico and got out a knife to stab him with, but Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow fire at Mandy and not only did that disarm her, but she got hit hard and more gems, jewels, gold coins, and other currencies exploded out of her! She got back up, but now she was even more mega pissed off and now completely out of her mind!

Rarity: My word, nice shot, Linky.

Sam Simpson: You deserved that, you little monster bitch!

Me: YEAH! You are nothing but a two-faced buttnosed loser and a selfish queen bee whore!

EVERYONE GASPED AT ME!

Nico: Whoa.

May: Yeah, you slut!

Nico: YOU TELL HER!

Mandy then screamed in rage and she went at May hoping to snap her neck!

May just punched her.

KRABLAM!

May sent her flying into a tree and it smashed onto her!

Qin: OUCH!

Eddy: I got an idea! J.D. curl into a ball and get into my hands. Mandy is going to get hit with 500,000 pounds of lump!

Me: Oh I get it!

I curled into a tight ball and jumped into his hands.

Me: Like this?

Eddy: Yep.

KRABANG!

Eddy then fired me into the air and then I flew down and I went at her faster than a bullet fired from a gun and Mandy got up and then…

KRASMASH!

I SMASHED HER INTO THE GROUND WITH A THUNDEROUS CRASH!

Eli: NICE!

Nico: WHOA! Nice shot Eddy!

Luan: That was awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Boy great smash J.D.!

Me: Thanks!

I got up and Mandy got up and she was mangled.

Me: Well what do you know. Pitted Bitch! Allow me to introduce you to my fists!

Eddy: And my knuckles!

Me: Pick a body part Eddy.

GUNS COCK!

We then beat Mandy up all over the place in a brutal fight cloud!

HORSE WINNIES! PIG SQUEALS! CAR HONKS! CAT CALL! CHICKEN CLUCKS!

BAM POW SMASH WHAM BIFF CRACK WHOMP THONK THWACK KATOW ZONK BAM!

We were smashing her all over the place and piles and piles and piles of jewels came flooding out of her and Nico was collecting them.

Eddy: Like that?!

THE BEATDOWN CONTINUED!

We stopped 25 minutes later!

Eli: HEY BITCH! LOOK AT ME!

He bent over and mooned her!

Leni: WHOAHOHO! I am turning into a werewolf Eli!

Eddy: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!)

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AND MANDY'S FACE TURNED GREEN BEING GROSSED OUT AND SHE THREW UP NUMEROUS PILES OF GOLD COINS!

Nico: Leni, you're still you.

Me: (LAUGHS) No Ed is rubbing off on her.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Ed said the same thing when I mooned Kevin. What a jughead.

Me: That was funny though.

Rarity: And I have had it!

Suddenly, something within Rarity's mind snapped as memories of Mandy's cruelty and conniving evil ways along with putting Sam, Clover, and Alex through hell rushed through her head and her dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a white and purple energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Rarity's Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Skylander Justice from her back, and as she approached Mandy, she left white and purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, and Alicorns with every step.

Rarity: You make me absolutely sick to no end, Mandy, you've done some extremely low things to Sam, Clover, Alex, Caitlin, Dominique, and too many people, you've humiliated and tortured everyone who got in your way and you don't even care at all, not to mention that you kidnapped Sam, Clover, and Alex and had them brainwashed by The Inventor and had them turned into slaves! Lincoln told me all about that, it's no wonder he was that pissed off and wanted nothing more than to tear your black heart out and eat it for that rotten stunt you pulled! (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AT MANDY) I can never forgive someone who would do such horrible things to the people around the likes of you, no one deserve that kind of atrocious mistreatment, but you don't even care one bit, you continued to harm and mistreat anyone who got in your way, just so that you can continue to get your sick kicks and claim to still be popular… , (CANTERLOT ROYAL VOICE) YOU HAVE COMMITTED A TRULY GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED THE STATE FOR FAR TOO LONG, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! MANDY, THE CRIMES THAT YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST EARTH CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Rarity's fury: Mandy was now in extremely big trouble!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH MAN, RARITY'S EXPLODED WITH EXTREME RAGE!

Lincoln: And she suddenly used the Canterlot Royal Voice for that one, and when that happens, you know that ultimately means extremely gigantic trouble!

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Sunset Shimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately stood our ground as Rarity screamed with such extreme and violent rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and purple energy with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, and jewels surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mandy: the red eyes of Judgement Day.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Rarity's Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Skylander Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of white and purple energy with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, and jewels surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mandy: the red eyes of Judgement Day was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE BACK ON EARTH, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO RARITY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, RARITY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(WALKING IN THE AIR BY CHLOE AGNEW PLAYS)

Rarity grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold metal bands over the weighted purple bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair and a cutie mark-themed Barret in her hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a purple and white energy aura with Alicorns, water, magic, and jewels surrounding her, Rarity has an Alicorn with three jewels on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Rarity has on a dark purple sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved blue top with her cutie mark, gems, water, and white phoenix on it, dark blue pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with jewels, magic, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by gems and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Water Skylanders and her cutie mark. Suddenly, Rarity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with white tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her purple curled tail also grew longer along with her white horn. Rarity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Rarity's massive Rarity's Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Generosity and Water Skylander Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rarity's Generous Eternal Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Eternal Magical Generosity and Maelstrom Gem Water Skylander Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded purple and white gems and her cutie mark, water drops, and gems etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, large white Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a unicorn head with blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rarity, Alicorn Princess of Generosity and The Water Skylanders, Truly Creative Amazing Fashionista and Designer of Clothes, Member of The Mane Nine, Loving Mother of

Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare and Many Children, Loving Older Sister of Sweetie Belle, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of The Kiramagers, Archenemy of Duff Killigan, Destroyer of The Diamond Dogs and The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Ponyville's Famous Clothes Designer, Friend of Many, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Water, Gems, Jewels, and Magic"

レアリティ、寛大なアリコーン・プリンセスとウォーター・スカイランダーズ、真にクリエイティブで素晴らしいファッショニスタであり服飾デザイナー、マネ・ナインのメンバー、エメラルド・シャインとトパーズ・フレアの愛情深い母親と多くの子供たち、スウィーティー・ベルの愛情深い姉、リンカーンの愛情深い将来の妻大声で、キラメイジャーの愛する妹、ダフ・キリガンの大敵、ダイアモンド・ドッグスとドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、そして女王オパリン・アルカナ、ポニービルの有名な服飾デザイナー、多くの友人、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱し、殺人者で、無慈悲で、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、そして水、宝石、宝石、魔法の達人

Suddenly, Rarity's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Rarity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GENEROSITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HARMONIOUS OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HARMONIOUS OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rarity's Super Angel-Generosity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mandy saw it, she went absolutely mad with rage and insanity. Nico: You're gonna get it now!

Me: Big time!

Mandy: DIE, YOU STUPID BITCH LOSER!

Me: You first bitch!

Mandy ran at Rarity with a knife to stab her in the chest and kill her, but Lincoln fired yet another rainbow energy blast which disarmed Mandy again and it pissed her off once more and drove her even more mad, and Rarity fired a powerful barrage of white and purple energy blasts with stars, water, ocean waves, gems, magic, and Alicorns, and it hit Mandy and sent her flying into a wall of chocolate, and she also got burned badly by the power of Generosity, she got up, but she was really furious now and now completely insane with rage and revenge.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Rarity has transformed into her Super Angel-Honesty Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the third of The Princesses to do so, and Mandy is now in mega big trouble now especially after she tried to stab my future wife with a knife. I'm going to enjoy tearing that conniving bitch to shreds for this!

Rarity: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Water Skylander Elemental Generosity Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Water Skylander Elemental Generosity Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And she will pay for everything she's done. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Rarity, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should be lucky that we're not going to kill you, Mandy. But, you still need another thrashing after what you did in breaking out of your post again, and we're also going to make your punishment is even more painful than it already is!

Rarity and Lincoln went after Mandy who had now gone absolutely ballistic and insane with rage and revenge on us, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mandy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Rarity attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Mandy mad.

Mandy: I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we'd gotten stronger thanks to her extremely massive hatred.

Nico: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, BITCH!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hate us all you want, but in the end, your hatred just makes us even stronger! (Rainbow Energy Aura flares up) But, your hatred has made you blind and weak, you may have thought no one would ever get in your way, but you underestimated your opponents, and in the end, that's why you will fail like the loser that you have rightfully become.

MANDY WENT ABSOLUTELY BALLISTIC AND ABSOLUTELY INSANE TO THE INFINITE POWER!

Mandy: YOU FUCKING LOSERS! (SCREAMS WITH ABSOLUTE INSANITY AND RAGE)

But, Rarity and Lincoln punched Mandy hard in the face, and they pounced on and proceeded to beat the living shit out of Mandy with clubs and other blunt instruments. Lincoln whacked her hard in the head with a bat and Rarity hit Mandy hard in the stomach with another club. Then, Lincoln put Mandy in the stocks, and his massive greatsword turned into a steel paddle with sharp spikes on it, and he took aim, winded back, and then, he swung the steel paddle!

WHAM!

It hit Mandy on her butt, and the sharp points punctured her butt, and she screamed with agony and pain! Then, it changed back into his massive greatsword.

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh, that's going to leave a mark!

Me: Nice!

Sam: Not as much as this will!

She then got Mandy on her leg and then.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

She gave her a REALLY NASTY SPANKING!

Qin: Mandy is getting a spanking!

We laughed!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Nico: Boy that's gonna sting!

Me: Big time, Nico! And I didn't know that your massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds can change into different weapons, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You never asked.

Girl Jordan: Touché, but still, you guys really are laying quite the beatdown on her!

Me: We sure are. Albeit a really funny and awesome one!

Rarity: I think I know how we can make it even more painful for her.

Rarity made a dodgeball of pure solid diamond, and she threw it and hit Mandy in her face and that knocked out her teeth.

SMASH!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Nice one, Rarity. My turn.

Lincoln made dodgeballs of pure solid crystals of shimmering beautiful colors and he threw them and they hit Mandy not only in her face, but also, all over her body!

Rarity: Beautiful, Linky. Now, let's deliver our grand finale!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) On it, my Alicorn Princess of Generosity.

Lincoln and Rarity made two balls of water with gems surrounding them, and Mandy, not liking this, was frozen with fear.

Lincoln and Rarity: CRYSTAL GEM MAELSTROM DODGEBALL TSUNAMI!

Lincoln and Rarity fired the balls of water with surrounding gems, and they hit Mandy and she was drenched in water and she was flat on her butt and soaking wet. That caused Mandy to cry like a broken and battered baby as she ran away into a portal that led back to her post at Lynn's Table where she was immediately chained back to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Me: Yeah you better run you bitch!

We all cheered wildly for what Rarity and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Rarity's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer purple tail, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Rarity felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Rarity?

Rarity: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln both showed that queen bee bitch absolutely no mercy whatsoever!

Nico: And you both sent her crying like a little baby back to Lynn's Table and she's been chained back to her post with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy!

Rarity: That should teach that conniving little monster never to come after us ever again.

Suddenly, Rarity turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rarity's face, they kissed passionately as Rarity moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with gems appearing around them and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rarity then absorbed the elemental forces and collected the gems and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Nice job!

Me: That had to be the most dazzling and fun beatdowns we did.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome and funny.

Lana: I'll say!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: Let's have more candy.

Me: As much as we want to we have a job to do.

Eli: Yeah I found the Anothers and we have Another Tim Scam, Dr. Vomosa, Inga Bittersweet, Macker, Carla Wong the Lady Dragon, Shelly Junglelove, Milan Stilton, Bertha Bombshell, Superfriends Giganta and Kalin.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: So the M.O.E. decided to put more of Sam, Clover and Alex's enemies in with their ranks.

Qin: Including Carla's mom! Awesome!

Me: And we beat some of them before after Sam, Clover and Alex joined us.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Well Noriko Furya has Shelly Junglelove for her archenemy. But I got just the archenemies for the rest. I summoned LUNALIGHT YELLOW MARTEN, CRIMSON FOX, EMERALD BIRD, BLUE CAT, PURPLE BUTTERFLY, BROWN BAT AND KALEIDO CHICK!

In swirls of rainbow moonlight came the Lunalight Monsters!

Nico: AWESOME!

Lunalight Crimson Fox: So we get a chance this time.

Lunalight Emerald Bird: This is gonna be fun.

Lunalight Purple Butterfly: It sure will be.

Maria called in Noriko Furya.

Noriko: Candy bars!

Me: I know. It's planet made of Candy Bars.

Lola: That's right.

Noriko Furya: That is cool!

Camie: How about you tell us all about these guys and what they did?

Me: Well they are some of Sam, Clover and Alex's enemies and we faced them a long time ago. Tim Scam was a monster that tried to take over WOOHP, Dr. Vomosa was a former employee of WOOHP and he shrunk himself down to cellular size and controlled Jerry. Inga Bittersweet made really great cookies that Mary loved and Alex ended getting uhhh.

Alex: Fat and overweight.

Me: Yeah. Macker made clones of the girls to frame them. Carla Wong is Nico's friend Carla Wong III's mother and she is a video game designer.

Noriko Furya: Shelly wanted the world to be the ultimate jungle and she made mutant Venus Fly Traps to do that.

Me: Yep. Milan is the heiress of a hotel chain and Bertha is Jerry's ex-girlfriend.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: WHOA! That is crazy!

Me: Yep.

We told them about what they were going to do and more and it was nuts!

Camie: GEEZ!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Another Kalin are all one person and they are someone J.D. knows.

Me: Cool!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Tim Scam, Dr. Vomosa, Inga Bittersweet, Macker, Carla Wong the Lady Dragon, Shelly Junglelove, Milan Stilton, Bertha Bombshell and Superfriends Giganta!

Lunalight Crimson Fox: WHOA! This will be awesome.

Another Dr. Vomosa: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Me: That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had the Lunalight Crest in the middle of her forehead and she had moonlight angel wings and had blue clothes and she had the Lunalight Crest oh her skirt and she had a rainbow moonlight sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Serena Lunalight!

Serena Lunalight: Awesome to see you again J.D. And I see you have some of my fellow Lunalights with you.

Lunalight Yellow Marten: You must be the gene-slammer of all of us right?

Serena Lunalight: That's right Yellow Marten. I sure am.

Me: She is also a girl that I have known for a long time. Ever since I helped save her family from the wrath of mad scientists.

Nico: WOW!

Me: By the way Serena is the Another Kalin friendly or Hostile?

Serena Lunalight: Friendly and she is a strong one.

Me: Neat.

Maria: Sorry we gotta do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers and the

Lunalights and Noriko blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Now for Another Kalin.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) EYE FORCE 6!

She summoned Tri-Klops, Eye Guy, Ripper Roo, Arachnid Woman, Wolf Prisoner Style and Amorbis!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

A figure came out and it was ANOTHER KALIN!

Me: Whoa Another Kalin.

Kalin: Like looking at myself in the mirror.

Qin: It sure feels like it.

Another Kalin: (In a girls voice) This will be fun though.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that was over 20 feet tall and she had blue hair and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had the kanji for giant in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: WHOA! You're a tall one!

Me: Wow! Abigail Ginormica!

Abigail knelt down.

Abigail Ginormica: Awesome to see you again J.D. Sorry you have to see me like this.

Me: No worries. It's good to see you too. Abigail was hit by a ray gun that mutated her and gave her growth powers. But she is stuck like this at 20 feet tall. She has clothes that shrink and grow with her.

Nico: WOW!

Abigail Ginormica: I think I'm the second biggest Another you met next to Bunyan.

Me: I know.

Nico: By the way are you related to Ginormica?

Abigail Ginormica: Actually no I'm not. I may have the same powers as she does but we are in no way related.

Nico: That's okay.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger Gear as well) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito and Zocks got King OhGer swords.

Abigail Ginormica: Just to be back to my normal height. But I crushed him before he finished the offer. I accidentally stepped on him and broke every single bone in his legs.

Nico: OUCH!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was out for over a year after that.

Xenia: YIKES.

Me: But no worries. We can do that for you and give you your normal height back.

Abigail Ginormica: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Abigail Ginormica: No worries. After this I'm hungry for some chili dogs.

Me: You can have all the chili dogs you want after this.

She turned into another Kalin!

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) I bet you stayed outdoors all this time.

Geiz: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch too) Just goes to show you that being big isn't always great.

Sougo and Geiz both got KuwagataOhgerArmor.

Another Kalin: No it isn't and I missed being indoors.

Qin: I can tell.

Nico: Time for some giant fire! (ACTIVATES KALIN'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of blue fire and smashed her down.

Nico: Time for me to be living large! (ACTIVATES SUPERFRIENDS GIGANTA'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico grew to 50 feet tall!

Nico: Attack of the 50 Foot Nico!

Nico then knelt down and flicked her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES UNIPASTRAMI AND UNIVERSE 666 DARK MIND SOUL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES KYROSYS AND METEOR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

Giganta: Time for some giant power. Sounds redundant though. (ACTIVATES SUPERFRIENDS GIGANTA'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew to 40 feet and knocked her down with a flick.

Me: YEAH!

Then Ebon, Nightshade, Junk Food Monster, Fire Women, Jackster and Melissa Bergman came.

Nico: Nice team Ebon!

Ebon: Thanks Nico! It's awesome.

Lola: Awesome!

Then a tea pot appeared by Lola.

Lola: Hey nice tea pot. I can have amazing tea parties with this.

But then the lid popped up and it was really a Polteageist.

Polteageist: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Hello.

Lola had wide eyes and then…

Lola: (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT)

Me: WHAT!? Whoa a Polteageist!

I picked it up.

Nico: Wow that one scared Lola.

Lola: I was about to drink you?!

Polteageist: Sorry about that.

Nico: Elizabeth Victoria! Wow!

Me: Wait the Dark Angel of London!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, black angel wings, had the symbol for Corvus the Crow on her right arm and had black clothes and had the kanji for Crow in the middle of her forehead and had a night sword.

Elizabeth Victoria: Good to see you again Nico my good chap.

Nico: You too.

Elizabeth Victoria: I got this.

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed down Another Kalin and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I snapped my fingers and Abigail was given her normal height and she can grow at will. I brought her over and she was dizzy and tired.

Me: Awesome.

Elizabeth Victoria: Great performance.

Giganta: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elizabeth Victoria: When me and Nico stopped a bunch of thieves from breaking into Buckingham Palace and stealing the queen's jewels and crown.

Nico: Yep.

Me: WOW! That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico and Elizabeth hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Elizabeth Victoria: Same here chap.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his

harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, and Rose Paladin are heading to McWolf's Castle in Austria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we also got some really bad news.

Earlier today, McWolf had gotten news from Vypra that Audrey Blade, the deranged leader of The Ghostrick Destroyers, had brought Mileena, the half Tarkatan-half Edenian clone made by Shang Tsung, back from the dead, and even worse, she'd made an alliance with the rogue Edenians, Rain and Tanya, along with more remnants of Shao Khan's army: D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, along with the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika, in an attempt to still get revenge on us for what we'd been doing to her fellow Ghostrick Destroyers.

But too bad for her, McWolf caught onto her scheme, and although he captured the rogue Edenians, Rain and Tanya, along with D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika, Mileena escaped to Outworld, but we'll deal with her later in time. But, those ten villains, for their crimes against Earth and Outworld along with the many lives lost because of these individuals, no mercy will ever be shown to to any of them, the only thing awaiting them is death and that's exactly what we're going to give them.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Austria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but McWolf wanted us to meet him at his castle.

Nico: I wonder what's up.

Me: Same here.

Then, the rest of the team came with us.

Maria: There's something up if McWolf called us for something.

Raiden: The last time this happened, McWolf had captured Quan Chi and we destroyed him two years ago.

Lincoln: That's correct, Lord Raiden. So, something big must've happened.

Bertrand: Indeed.

We arrived at McWolf's castle in Austria, and we were met not only by McWolf, but also, by Vypra and the rest of The Masters of Evil.

Me: Whoa, this is quite a gathering. What happened?

Vypra: We've got big trouble, J.D. McWolf, tell them what we found out.

McWolf: Right. Earlier this morning, it appears that Audrey Blade had done the absolute worst thing no one could ever imagine: she'd brought back Mileena, the half Tarkatan-half Edenian clone back from the dead.

We gasped in shock.

Lincoln: Mileena has returned? Audrey, there's certainly no line that you're willing to cross!

Kitana: For Audrey Blade to bring Mileena back from the dead, she certainly is a monster who was willing to cross any line and all for her desire to destroy humanity.

McWolf: It gets worse than that, Princess Kitana. We also captured some more familiar faces.

McWolf took us to the center of the room that had talisman cards in the four corners and we saw ten figures chained up, and when we saw them, they were indeed familiar to Raiden and the others: the ten figures McWolf captured were the rogue Edenians, Rain and Tanya, along with the Kytinn Queen, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika.

Kitana: Rain, Tanya, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, and Kollector.

Raiden: Shinnok and Kronika. Why did you all capture them if I may ask?

McWolf: We also found out that Audrey Blade had also made an alliance with Rain, Tanya, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika, the last remnants of Shao Khan's cronies.

We gasped, and we were really pissed off at Audrey Blade for what she did.

Raven Ghostrick: Why, that little… ! When tomorrow comes, she will die for this! But, wait, where's Mileena?

Vypra: Mileena escaped back to Outworld, but we didn't go back empty handed.

McWolf: Yeah, even though Mileena escaped, I captured Rain, Tanya, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Kollector, Sektor, Shinnok, and Kronika and as soon as we brought them to my castle, the talisman cards had kept them from using their powers. So, what do you suggest we do with them?

Nico: Even though we should kill them all, I actually have a better idea. We'll destroy Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika and send them to the Book of Vile Darkness. The reason? Because I honestly would like a chance to fight them in the future.

Me: Good thinking.

Lincoln: So, the only one we should kill and send to The Black Gates is D'Vorah. Sheeva, Jacqui, and Cassie told me that D'Vorah is a devious backstabber who nobody likes, and there's also the fact that she's creepy.

Sheeva: You'll be doing Outworld a favor getting rid of her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah, but first.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back and he drove his massive greatsword into Kronika's stomach, and he began sucking out all of Kronika's Chronokinesis, Psammokinesis, Geokinesis, Pyrokinesis, Divine Magic, Summoning, Teleportation, Levitation, Zoopathy, Telekinesis, Superhuman Durability, and Timecraft and he made them his own, and her power also was given to us as well. Suddenly, her crown, The Crown of Kronika and The Amulet of Kronika, turned into a white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant and it was put onto Lincoln's neck and we also got white choker collars with gold accents with our favorite mythological animals for the pendants. He then destroyed Kronika and sent her soul to The Book of Vile Darkness.

Then, Lincoln did the very same thing to Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Kollector, Sektor, and Shinnok, as he drove his massive greatswords into their stomachs, and he began sucking out their powers and abilities and he made them his own, and he destroyed them and sent them to The Book of Vile Darkness. Then, we turned our attention to D'Vorah.

D'Vorah: Even if you destroy This One, you will all be destroyed by Mileena.

Lincoln: Not a chance, D'Vorah, we'll put an end to Mileena in the future. But, you, you won't live to see another day. Today, your race dies here and now.

?: You and the rest of those minions of Shao Khan deserve it, you creepy bug.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short light brown hair and yellow hairband, gold eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a dark red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Bedwyr, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the four girls.

Light-Brown Haired Girl: I hope we're not too late.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Belle Bedivere, you're just in time.

Ellie Elsher: Yeah, we're about to destroy D'Vorah once and for all. Let's get her!

Sylvester: We're gonna need a huge flyswatter for her.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: She deserves everything that's coming to her because she's nothing more than a devious backstabber, Outworld and Earth will be glad that she's gone for good! Let's get her and destroy her once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable

Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Davis, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Bertrand and his team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after D'Vorah, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at D'Vorah, and they overwhelmed her and she was destroyed.

Then, as soon as her spirit appears, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy from his massive greatsword and it hit D'Vorah and she was finally sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, D'Vorah, and this time, stay dead. (To Belle Bedivere) And it's so good to see you again, Belle Bedivere.

Belle Bedivere: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Belle Bedivere and he hugged her, and Belle Bedivere is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Belle Bedivere: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Belle Bedivere, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Bedwyr, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Belle Bedivere is also a direct descendant of Bedivere of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, and who notably assumes Griflet's hitherto traditional role from French romances as the one who eventually returns Excalibur to the Lady of the Lake after Arthur's last battle.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Lincoln made her a dark red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Belle Bedivere hate Lola with a very blazing passion.

Nico: What did she do to earn her wrath?

Melanie Artorgius: One day, Belle and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lola, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Belle and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that little monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Belle fired chains of light magic which bound that bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and his nice sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lola tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge, Belle Bedivere and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Bedivere of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Ugh, Lola was on another one of her rampages again?!

Me: Yep, whenever that happens, Lola becomes a rampaging monster and no one's safe from her.

Lincoln: We were the only ones who could stop Lola's violent rampages, Nico. No one was safe from her rampage and she didn't know any mercy nor stopping whatsoever. There was only one way for us to stop her: restrain her and let my parents handle her. And now that you're here, Belle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Belle Bedivere in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Belle Bedivere: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Belle Bedivere's neck with dark red gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Belle Bedivere: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Belle Bedivere.

Belle Bedivere had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Ibuki Kurata, Akira Miyauchi, and Karen Yakushima from Maiden

Infringement Play and Eve from Living With Maid.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ibuki Kurata, Akira Miyauchi, and Karen Yakushima from Maiden Infringement Play and Eve from Living With Maid.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ibuki Kurata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ibuki Kurata and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Rain, Tanya, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of

Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair,

his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature,

Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ibuki Kurata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ibuki Kurata: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ibuki Kurata, Akira Miyauchi, Karen Yakushima, and Eve with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate, but now, we know the truth: Mileena was brought back by Audrey Blade, and she also made an alliance with Rain, Tanya, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika. But, we'd dealt a crippling blow by sending Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness after Lincoln sucked out all their powers and abilities and he'd destroyed them and we destroyed D'Vorah and sent her to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: We've dealt quite a crippling blow by sending Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness after I sucked out all their powers and abilities and destroyed them and we destroyed D'Vorah and sent her to The Black Gates.

Jacqui Briggs: We'll deal with Mileena in the future, but Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika, we'll run into them once more.

Sheeva: And when they do return, no mercy shall be shown.

Lincoln: None whatsoever.

After sending Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness and sending D'Vorah to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Belle Bedivere saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Belle Bedivere: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Belle, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Belle Bedivere: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Belle Bedivere: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Belle, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Belle Bedivere: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a loud vile screech in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lola running at us like the monster that she was, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lola, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought her before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them everything, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lola, and Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lisa all pounced on Lola, and they brutally beat her into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal prison container.

Ellie Elsher: Lola screamed and swore that we'd pay for it, but then, I opened a portal and threw a pie at her, and as I got out of there, she screamed and screeched like crazy.

Raven Ghostrick: We were warned about Lola's violent rampages not to mention her anger issues, but we triumphed every single time and we always put a stop to her for good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Miki Kurosaki, and Megumi Shirakawa are heading to Jolly Rodger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Miki Kurosaki: Wow, so this is Jolly Rodger Bay, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Miki, and it's perfect for our first date before Julie Carolina's big mission to help Sarge and team destroy Chrovus. Shall we?

Lincoln, Miki Kurosaki, and Megumi Shirakawa dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clone went up to Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Jolly Rodger Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Miki Kurosaki and Megumi Shirakawa, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

We were in the simulator for another awesome galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next up is Hurry Scurry Galaxy.

Nicole: That one is simple but tricky.

Nico: Yep. Lily and Leon? Want to go with?

Lily: We sure do.

Leon: YEAH!

Nico: Lets go.

They went into the simulator.

It activated and they were in the Hurry Scurry Galaxy!

WELCOME TO THE GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are.

Leon: From what I remember, the platforms disappear, right?

Nico: Yes they do. So we're going to have to move fast.

?: I'll help too guys.

They saw a Grapploct!

Nico: Cool a Grapploct!

Grapploct: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: R.J. Davenport! Awesome! Don't revert back yet.

Grapploct: Don't worry I won't until the end.

Nico: Good.

Nicole: (on te radio) Okay you need to get to the end and destroy that black hole by collecting those notes around it.

Nico: Okay.

Lily: And I see something extra too.

They saw Goombas!

Nico: And there are Goombas in the way.

Lily: We're ready.

Nico: Lets go!

They ran fast and stuck together and as they ran the platforms shrank and disappeared and they continued on and got to the launch star.

Me: (On the radio) Mission control to Nico you are clear for launch, Over.

Nico: Roger that.

They got into the launch star and then…

WHOOSH!

They were off!

Nico: (gets out Kalin and Rich Texan's Ridewatches) Time to clear a path!

Nico activated them and he fired waves of blue fire and bullets and blasted the goombas. Lily and Leon blasted the rest and Grapploct collected all the notes and then the black hole vanished and the power star appeared!

Lily: There it is!

Leon: Lets get it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

R.J. reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had dark blue clothes and black angel wings.

R.J. Davenport: That was fun!

Nico: Yeah!

They high five!

Leon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

R.J. Davenport: When me and Nico had an awesome ramen eating contest and it was great. We ate 40 bowls of the spiciest ramen ever.

Nico: Yep and it was awesome.

Nico and R.J. Hugged.

Nico: I missed ya.

R.J. Davenport: Same here Nico.

They then came back.

---

Later we were watching TV and we saw the mascots heading somewhere.

Sandy: (to the mascots) Where are you guys going?

Poromon: To hang out with Lori.

Poliwag: Yeah we want to have some fun and games with her.

Me: Okay. Have fun guys.

Nico: Yeah.

They went to Lori's room and knocked on her door.

Lori: Come in!

The mascots went in.

Lori: Oh hey guys.

Manaphy: Hey Lori.

Poromon: What are you doing?

Lori: Playing Angry Birds on my phone. Want to play?

Poromon: Sure.

Squirrel girl and her squirrels came in with some apple juice.

Squirrel Girl: Apple Juice Lori and Mascots?

Lori: Oh thank you.

Poromon: Sure.

They got some juice.

Poliwag: Thank you.

Squirrel Girl: You're welcome. Have fun!

The squirrels chittered.

They were playing.

It was fun and cool.

Manaphy: Yeah this is fun.

Armada Starscream checked on them 45 minutes later and the mascots were giving Lori a pedicure and polishing her nails.

Armada Starscream: Enjoying yourselves?

Lori: Literally the best Starscream.

Manaphy: Yeah this is awesome.

Armada Starscream: I'm glad you are.

He left.

Lori: Great job with the nails guys.

LOUD FART!

Lori: (TOINK)

Horsea: Oh sorry! That was me.

They laughed!

Lori: At least it wasn't me this time!

They laughed some more.

?: Mind if I have some fun with you guys too?

A Hatterene came in.

Lori: Cool a Hatterene.

Poromon: Awesome!

Hatterene: Oh sorry. My name is Carlina Mystique.

Poromon: Wow! Awesome to see you again!

She reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and had a pink hat, pink eyes, and had blue and pink clothes and had blue butterfly wings.

Carlina Mystique: I was looking for Nico and I got lost in this big estate.

Poromon: No worries.

Jetfire: Oh sorry couldn't help but listen. Nico's in the living room. It's down the hall.

Carlina Mystique: Oh thanks.

Jetfire: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Carlina Mystique: When me and Nico tried on all sorts of hats that my family makes.

Lori: Wait you're literally the famous hat maker in all of Leni's fashion magazines!

Carlina Mystique: I sure am. I make all kinds of awesome hats.

She put a beautiful jeweled acorn hat on Lori's head.

Carlina Mystique: I call this one the Oak of Jewels.

Jetfire: Boy that hat is amazing mate.

Lori: It's literally beautiful.

Carlina Mystique: Thanks.

Poromon: But you make amazing hats Rarity and Leni would love.

Carlina Mystique: I'm glad you like them. I'll go see Nico.

Horsea: Okay!

She left and went to the living room.

Carlina Mystique: Hey there.

Nico: (GASP) Carlina Mystique!

Me: Wait the famous hat maker!? Wow!

Leni: O.M. GOSH! It's like totes amazing you're here!

Me: I saw you all the time in Leni's fashion magazines and you make amazing hats.

Carlina Mystique: I know. I gave one to Lori. I was trying to find you guys but I got lost in this big place.

Me: Sorry about that. We should have a map up here.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Carlina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Carlina Mystique: Same here Nico.

Me: That is so cool that you and Nico know each other.

Carlina Mystique: It sure is.

Bright Man: Can we have hats too?

Carlina Mystique: I made hats for all of you and you will love them.

Carlina then pulled out an awesome wardrobe and it had thousands and thousands of awesome hats in them! We got to trying them on! I had an awesome phoenix hat that looked like Zamigo Delma's had.

Me: WOW!

Nico: Next to Zamigo's blasters, his hat was really badass too.

Me: Boy no kidding. I think Zamigo's hat is cool too.

Nico: Yep.

Pipp Petals had an awesome jeweled hat.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! This hat is so amazing.

She took lots of selfies with it.

Carol: Boy these hats are awesome.

Me: They sure are Carol.

Rarity: Oh darlings these are all amazing hats.

Nico: They sure are.

The previous group came.

Puff: Can me, Grundy, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, and Avalanche go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

Angel: Awesome hats guys.

Me: Thanks. Nico's friend Carlina Mystique gave them to us.

Nico: We were trying them on and they were cool.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Razorclaw: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Grimmsnarl and Obstagoon next.

Me: Ooh the Galarian Zigzagoon's evolved form. Interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Nico: w for Julie's big day mission today.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Abigail Callidora, one of the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Abigail Callidora, one of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Just as we expected, but we'll be ready for her, and she'll suffer the very same punishment back in the castle of The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force after we destroy Chrovus.

Crash Bandicoot: That blood-sucking fanatical religious zealot's already a dead vampire walking once she shows her ugly face.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Sarge and his team and put an end to Chrovus once and for all.

Lincoln: Chrovus' time has done, now we shall bring an end to her once and for all, and once we get done destroying Chrovus, you're next, Abigail Callidora.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) You better be ready to die, Abigail Callidora, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon.

Ellie Elsher: Miyuki never shows any mercy to any evil supernatural creature, especially to any bully who tries to hurt Lincoln and many of them were flattened badly by her because of how immensely strong she is, and now, Abigail Callidora is going to pay for everything that she's done with her vile and miserable life.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Ringworld to help Sarge and team to destroy Chrovus and end her once and for all, and once we get done destroying Chrovus once and for all, Lincoln, Miyuki Shirayuki, and Julie Carolina are going to destroy Abigail Callidora of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We were off to Ringworld.

---

We arrived at the Ringworld Colony.

Camie: Wow! The Ringworld Colony is amazing and beautiful.

Tsuyu: It sure is!

Me: I'm amazed it was all built like this.

Nicole: Yeah me too.

Grundy: Grundy excited to meet color named teams!

Nico: Me too Grundy!

Lola: All of us are.

Camie: Yeah.

We saw the base of the Reds & Blues.

Me: There it is.

We went in.

Commander Mars: Hey, guys!

Sarge: Hey welcome everyone!

Carolina: You guys made it!

Me: Like we would miss this for anything.

Donut: You guys sure know how to show up.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja. We sure do.

Me: You guys hungry for pizza?

Sarge: We found a friend of yours.

Angel: Who?

Church: Someone called the Phantom Ranger.

The Phantom Ranger came out!

Me: Phantom Ranger! Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Phantom Ranger: An honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm and TJ and everyone good to see you again.

TJ: You too.

Carlos: Glad you could make it.

Ransack: We wanna say thanks for taking care of Ardos.

Me: Yeah we owe you big for that.

Church: It was nothing.

Sarge: Really was looking forward to fighting his Pokemon though. My team was gonna fight the Throh while the Blues fought the Sawk!

Me: That was awesome though. Phantom Ranger, we just want to know. Who are you? We never saw who you were at the end of the Turbo Rangers.

Phantom Ranger: You have a right to know.

He took off his helmet and we were shocked to see that it was Justin's father Doug!

WE GASPED!

Nico: No way!

Me: Doug Stewart!

Justin Stewart: Dad!? You're the Phantom Ranger!?

Doug Stewart: I sure am son. I saw you as the Blue Turbo Ranger and I was really proud of you for it. You see, my boss was really the Black Morphin Master and he had me turned into the Black Phantom Ranger.

Me: Wow!

Nico: This is amazing!

Me: I can tell that this is an amazing shock for not just us but Justin too. You must have a lot to talk about.

Doug Stewart: I sure do.

Me: Okay.

Skalamander: You guys want some cherries with the pizza?

Carolina: Sure.

We went and talked about a lot of stuff.

Me: It was awesome you guys helped us during some of our missions.

Carolina: It sure was fun.

Camie: Yep.

Carolina: Great job destroying Burns and Crocker though.

Me: Looks like it reached here to Ringworld too.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 1 bottle of beer.

Poromon: (to the Reds and Blues) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 1 bottle of beer!

Jinx: (laughs) You guys probably heard of this by now!

Church: (LAUGHS) Yeah Poromon dressing up like this is awesome. I could use a beer though.

He took it.

Church: Thanks.

Poromon: You're welcome.

Me: Poromon dresses up like a fairy and he calls himself the Beer Fairy. It's really adorable.

Carolina: (LAUGHS) That is so cute.

Blossom Z: We all thought it was adorable too.

Donut: It sure is.

Poromon: (dances happily) Yay! Church loves my beer!

Steam Smythe: Yes, do enjoy yourself, Poromon. Oh, and Dark Eddy's dead.

Eddy: You have me to thank for that.

Me: Eddy used the line from Terminator after blowing a hole through his heart and head.

Eddy: Yep. (Puts on Sunglasses) Hasta La Vista baby.

Me: Yep.

We laughed!

Carolina: (LAUGHS) Awesome.

Me: Yep. Nico's curse finished him too.

Lola: Eddy wanted to use the line from Lethal Weapon but Dark Eddy didn't set him up for that.

Carolina: Darn.

Me: Yeah. Darn.

Carolina: We also see the beautiful view of the World Tree Estate from here. That is one awesome tree.

Me: I know. It sticks out of the planet like a sore thumb but the view of the planet at that height is absolutely incredible. You can see pretty much half of the entire planet from at that height.

Church: That is cool.

Donut: It sure is.

Church: So, what's Gotham Royal York like?

Miranda: (W.I.T.C.H) Oh, it's got lots of great stuff.

Me: (Through my teeth) You probably shouldn't have asked that.

Poromon: And lots of not so great stuff. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (shows trailer close to Church's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Church: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!?

Mevya: (shows trailer close to Sarge's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Sarge: OH SHIT ON A FUCKING STICK!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Tucker's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Tucker: WHAT THE FUCKING SHIT!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Simmons' face) LOOK AT IT!

Simmon: THAT IS SO FUCKING DISGUSTING!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Caboose's face) LOOK AT IT!

Caboose: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

Me: HEY! That's my line!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Grif's face) LOOK AT IT!

Grif: WHAT THE FUCKING NUTS!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Texas' face) LOOK AT IT!

Texas: WHAT A HORRIBLE ABOMINATION!

Eevee: (shows trailer close to Donut's face) LOOK AT IT!

Donut: WHAT THE FUCKING WHAT!?

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

They were shocked beyond all words!

Carolina: That is not a good sight to see for them.

Maria: You want the short version or the long version?

Carolina: Short.

Me: It's a dark version of Winnie the Pooh where Pooh and Piglet become ruthless killing machines after Christopher Robin leaves and never returns. They kill several people and all that.

Nico: They even cannibalized Eeyore and the rest of the friends fates are unknown.

Church: This is an abomination to all things Winnie the Pooh!

Avalanche: Hey, you don't hear me complaining about it!

Me: Nope. Also we vowed to never watch that movie even if you paid us.

Qin: Yeah or held a gun to our heads and threatened to blow our brains out.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Lynn: Yeah that was a horrible movie.

Carolina: Why can't you guys just give those people that made it the black gates.

Me: Believe me we get asked that every time and we tell everyone that we will never do it. The reason is because A) The movie is not real and it never happened. And B) Those people are innocent and our code prohibits us from killing the innocent.

Sarge: Actually, I was gonna ask that you fire a rocket launcher at the sick fucks who made this.

Hard Man: Oh. Well, different question. Same response.

Me: Yeah. Like I said, they are innocent and we would never do that.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And it's our job to PROTECT the innocent and never do the opposite.

Qin: Yeah.

Sarge: I see your point.

Me: But anyway we should tell you why we are here and that is to destroy Chrovos.

Lola: Yep.

Black Adam: What can you tell us about Chrovos?

Donut: You are not going to like this girl one bit.

He went over her history.

---

Genkins, later Chrovos, is the primary antagonist of The Shisno Trilogy (Seasons 15-17) in the Red vs Blue series, serving as the unseen overarching antagonist of Season 15, the main antagonist of Red vs Blue: The Shisno Paradox and the secondary antagonist of Red vs Blue: Singularity. It is the "God of Time" who manipulates weak-minded individuals into trying to free it.

Chrovos is voiced by Ray Schilens as a male and by Lee Eddy as a female.

A long time ago, Chrovos existed alongside several other gods who created AI fragments known as the Cosmic Powers to enforce their will. The Cosmic Powers, however, rebelled against their makers, and while several Titans were killed, Chrovos was imprisoned. Many years later, however, Chrovos had somehow manipulated Loco of the Blues and Reds into building a time machine which set in motion the events of the Shisno Paradox.

After Donut was transported away by Loco's time machine, Chrovos pulled him out of the space-time continuum. He manipulates Donut into believing that he is God and that he must fix the past to save the future. Chrovos gives him time travel guns for Donut to give the other Reds and Blues to travel through time, setting them against the Cosmic Powers.

The effects of the time travel eventually revert Doc into his O'Malley persona, betraying Grif and stealing his time gun. Doc/O'Malley strands Grif in the past and, due to Doc's weak mind, becomes an Agent of Chrovos.

After Donut later fails to convince his friends to further continue their time travel escapades, he is summoned by Chrovos, who is further manipulated into thinking his friends are on the wrong side. Chrovos offers to spare them if Donut does 'one thing' for him.

After Donut later retrieves the Hammer used to reseal Chrovos' prison, Chrovos commends Donut and pressures him to surrending the Hammer to him. However, Donut slowly comes to the realization that not only does he still care about his friends, but that it was Chrovos who killed him to begin with, planning from the beginning to use Donut and his friends to free him from his imprisonment. Donut goes to reseal him away until O'Malley engages him in combat. After their fight, Donut returns to use the Hammer. Although he succeeded in resealing the barrier keeping Chrovos at bay, the Reds and Blues' actions cause a paradox that resets the timeline.

However, Chrovos is still able to resume his true form before Genkins asks him to take on a more 'human' form, transforming himself into a female form referred to as 'Vengeance'. Chrovos orders Genkins to continue his work while taunting Donut from behind the barrier, revealing that every change Genkins makes to their past adventures creates more alternate timelines, weakening the barrier. Eventually, enough timelines will break the barrier and truly free Chrovos for good. Chrovos taunts Donut as he runs off to stop Genkins.

Chrovos would continue playing mind games with Donut until he and Washington eventually broke their friends free of the Everwhen. After enough of Genkins' failures, Chrovos is persuaded by him to lend him some of her power. Chrovos refuses at first, until Genkins points out that with her shared power, he would be able to kill the Reds and Blues and their power would be transfered to her, thus making her the more powerful of the two once again. Chrovos agrees and gives him most of her power. However, Genkins reveals he merely wanted the power for himself, and that the power from the Reds and Blues would simply be taken for himself. Chrovos curses Genkins as she watches him leave with her power.

In an attempt to stop Genkins and reclaim her power, Chrovos aids the Reds and Blues with breaking free of the Labyrinth that Genkins has trapped them in. Presumably, Chrovos would have reclaimed the power Genkins stole from her once he was defeated. But once Genkins deliberately fell into the black hole to the beginning of the universe, Donut returned to her with a startling revelation; Chrovos is actually Genkins' future self. Genkins went completely mad inside the black hole, proclaiming himself as Chrovos in front of the other Cosmic Powers, where they proceeded to seal him/them inside their prison. Startled by the revelation that she and Genkins were the same being, the Reds and Blues leave to fix the original paradox that started the whole mess, thus presumably keeping Chrovos/ Genkins imprisoned for all eternity.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: So she's a time deity.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But she is no god at all. She is just a monster.

Ravager: One that we're helping to put down.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: She deserves to be destroyed.

Me: After I strip her of her powers.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Her powers are too dangerous for the entire universe. And I have a strong feeling that she will try to get us to travel back in time to destroy all evil with the black gates. But that offer is getting to be really a bother and it's really old. Whenever it involves time travel it's always that.

Clyde: You guys can strip her of her powers right before the Megazord battle.

Rich Texan: Why?

Clyde: Because I want to show her in person what my own time powers can do!

Me: You are more than welcome to do so Clyde. Show her what a true master of time can do.

Clyde: With pleasure.

Varie: Yeah.

Lincoln: Go for it.

We had a good meal with the pizza.

Me: Ahh.

Snaptrap: Man, that's good pizza!

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: It sure was tasty.

Red Ghost: Let'd get the usual battles started.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: You guys are in for a good show.

Nico: Yep. Maria call them in.

Maria: Right.

May: Church, you can participate too.

Church: All right!

Me: Go for it.

Maria called them in and then Roquefort, Ssserpent, Demyx, Duskmon, Dark Laser, Roman Goodwin, Abomination, Blizzard, Scorcher, and Gizmo came.

Nico: Roquefort, Ssserpent, Demyx, Duskmon, Dark Laser, Roman Goodwin, Abomination, Blizzard, Scorcher, and Gizmo.

Roquefort: Looks like we know the identity of the Phantom Ranger.

Ssserpent: I was betting on Zordon's son.

Demyx: I wasn't betting on anything.

Me: Me too. But it was a lot of speculation.

Duskmon: (to Nico) We heard you went to a Candy Bar planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Dark Laser: Did you get one for Flipsie?

Me: Lots of bars for everyone times 100.

Nico: Yep.

?: That is cool.

A figure came out and it was IKARGEN!

---

With Madakko, Ikargen was sent to Earth by Don Armage in order to eliminate the insurgent Kyurangers, arriving following the loss of Karo Eriedrone. On the district of Daikaan Denvil, the pair passed by Stinger and asked him if he had seen the Kyurangers. Stinger answered the assassins by meeting them in battle as Sasori Orange. Quickly finding both of them to be more than a match, Stinger was forced to escape, successfully eluding the pair who he realized were a force to be reckoned with. Though they would soon after witness the fall of Denvil at the hands of KyurenOh, the pair lost no confidence in their vow to eliminate the Kyurangers.

The arrival of the assassins was disclosed to the Kyurangers on the ORION by Stinger. Recognizing them, Shou Ronbou warned that they were a vicious duo and that the Kyurangers were to retreat if they were to meet them. Soon after, Ikargen and Mardakko intercepted the team of five Kyurangers including Stinger who were sent to fight Toome. Proving to be more than a match for five Kyurangers together, the pair's appearance led Shou to order the Kyurangers to retreat in their Kyutamas. Later on, Stinger and Lucky faced Space IkadevilIcon-crosswiki of ShockerIcon-crosswiki, a monster whom the former confused for Ikargen.

Death

The Kyurangers figure out Ikargen's foresight weakness, but cannot figure out a way to beat it until Shou Ronpo's operation sends them to test out his theory. Just when they do, Ikargen defeats them with ease until he is bested by Lucky and has his foresight crystals destroyed. The Kyurangers go all out and defeats Ikargen, both on ground and in robot.

Post-mortem

In order to avenge Ikargen's death at the hands of the Kyurangers, Madakko would offer her services to Scorpio.

---

Spada: Ikargen!

Ikargen: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to Earth to destroy the Kyurangers after Eriedrone's defeat.

Ikargen: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Ikargen: So this is Ringworld? I thought it was a myth.

Nicole: Oh it's real. It's from the Halo Game series and it's a giant planet ring size colony.

Me: It's like the Stanford Torres Space Colony and that is cool.

Ikargen: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Igawa Asagi, Kurumu, Lady Tsunade, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - Nico's rescue on a Candy Bar Planet and Rarity Transforming and Battling Mandy

---

Roquefort was first.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Nico's rescue was on a Candy Bar Planet. And Rarity Transformed against Mandy.

Raven: She sure did and you wouldn't believe all the kinds of things that they did to her.

Derpy Hooves: It was really funny and awesome.

Aniya Florrentine: It was all really funny!

They told everyone what happened and it was so funny and they bursted out laughing!

Edo Roshi: (LAUGHS) Eli mooned her!? (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Wolf: (LAUGHS) That was hilarious!

Cheese Monster: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Silphymon: We couldn't stop laughing for over 20 minutes!

Lucilla Demigorgan: (LAUGHS) That was so awesome.

Sailor Ysmault: It sure was!

Igawa Asagi: Rarity and Lincoln made her run back into the restaurant bawling like a little baby.

Kurumu: That was so funny and awesome!

Lady Tsunade: It sure was funny to hear about.

Princess Luna: We got an awesome thrill out of that.

Moondust: Yeah it was funny and awesome.

Snowdrop: It sure was.

Gari: Yeah it sure was and we even got it posted all over social media and we turned Mandy into even more of a laughingstock.

Blackout: Yeah that was awesome.

Roquefort: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Raven had an Umbreon out and she had the Limburger Sisters, Chef Pepperjack and Kora Lexxington with her.

Raven, Limburger Sisters, Chef Pepperjack and Kora Lexxington: FUSION HA!

They fused and they turned into an awesome girl that had blue hair and yellow and black clothes and she had cheese angel wings. She was called DAME RAVEN THE SMOKED GOUDA MASTER!

Dame Raven: (In Raven, Limburger Sisters, Chef Pepperjack and Kora's voices) Hello there. I'm Dame Raven of Smoked Gouda.

Roquefort: Wow! That is awesome!

Dame Raven: Thanks. I have good cheese powers.

She fired melted gouda cheese and drenched his cheese ninjas.

Roquefort: Awesome! Now this.

He merged with Cheese Crocker, Dancing Diablo peppers and 2 new villains called the Reaper of Cheese and The Flaming Spicy Chicken as well as a Raticate. They formed into NACHO CHEESE SHOGUN!

Nacho Cheese Shogun: We're Nacho Cheese Shogun and we pack a punch.

Dame Raven: Amazing!

They fired waves of darkness and cheese and blasted them down.

---

Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Varina Cheng, Qin, Mirai Cheng, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS

# Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Battling Another Tim Scam, Dr. Vomosa, Inga Bittersweet, Macker, Carla Wong the Lady Dragon, Shelly Junglelove, Milan Stilton, Bertha Bombshell, Superfriends Giganta and Kalin

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) Battling Another Tim Scam, Dr. Vomosa, Inga Bittersweet, Macker, and Carla Wong the Lady Dragon. And Another Shelly Junglelove, Milan Stilton, Bertha Bombshell, Superfriends Giganta and Kalin too.

Kimiko: They sure did and most of those villains were all enemies of the spies that we took down.

Yoko Minato: Yeah we were amazed and J.D. crushed Dr. Vamosa in the palm of his hand.

Dahlia Newton: He was really playing with fire back then.

Astrid: We were amazed that these guys did all that back then.

Hiccup: Yeah no kidding.

Shura Kirigakure: I agree there too.

Varina Cheng: Yeah that was amazing back then.

Qin: It sure was.

Mirai Cheng: No kidding.

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) I agree there too.

Sunburn: It sure was cool though.

Ssserpent: Indeed. Lets do it!

Kimiko had a Moltres out and she and Elise Shiranui were ready!

Kimiko and Elise: FUSION! HA!

They fused and Kimiko and Elise formed into ELIKO SHIRAMIKO!

Eliko Shiramiko: We are Eliko Shiramiko.

Ssserpent: That is awesome!

Eliko Shiramiko: Yeah we are infernal in this one.

Ssserpent: Nice! Watch this.

He summoned Arbok and had a Universe 666 version of Slarb come and they merged into Ssslarb!

Ssslarb: We are Ssslarb!

Eliko Shiramiko: Awesome combination!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Rouge (Power Stone), Guile, Ryu, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in McWolf's castle. (shudders) D'Vorah really did scare the fuck out of me!

Irma: I don't blame you one bit! That one scares me too!

Kin Tsuchi: No kidding there! But at least we're rid of that one!

Bud: Yeah no kidding there.

Akira: That was a good battle though.

Misao: It sure was awesome.

Rouge: It sure was.

Guile: I agree there.

Ryu: It sure was awesome.

Rarity: It sure is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too! That was fun.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Demyx: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Irma had a Gyarados come out and she had Denise Demyx come.

Irma and Denise: FUSION HA!

They fused and formed into IRNISE LAIRYX!

Irnise Lairyx: I'm Irnise Lairyx, champion and master of water.

Demyx: Awesome! That is cool!

Irnise Lairyx: It sure is. Not bad for a fusion of your gene-slammer huh?

Demyx: I'll say.

Demyx had his Seaking and Evil HERO Infernal Gainer and he fused with them and they formed into EVIL HERO DEMYX THE BUBBLESTORM!

Demyx the Bubblestorm: Demyx The Bubblestorm at your service!

3100 ATK/2900 DEF

Irnise Lairyx: Wow! 3100 ATK. That is awesome. If this were a game of Duel Monsters it would be fun.

Demyx the Bubblestorm: It sure would.

Irnise and team fired waves of water, ice and jewels and blasted them down.

---

Jeri Katou, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Ran Otonashi, Vinyl Scratch, Ariel, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Meeting Belle Bedivere

---

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) I heard you guys met Belle Bedivere. What's she like?

Jeri Katou: She is a really amazing force to be reckoned with and she is also the gene-slammer of Noble Knight Bedwyr as well as the descendent of Bedivere of Camelot.

Shirley: She is like an amazing force to be reckoned with and is an amazing power in light magic.

Aslan: She sure is an amazing force.

Shishido: Boy she sure is.

Samson: I agree there too.

Sehkmet: I agree there too.

Ran wrote in her notebook and showed it to Duskmon.

Duskmon: (Reading) "I agree there myself and her story is an amazing one too." Wow what happened there?

Vinyl Scratch: It's a really awesome one.

Ariel: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Belle, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Belle Bedivere: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a loud vile screech in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lola running at us like the monster that she was, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lola, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought her before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them everything, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lola, and Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lisa all pounced on Lola, and they brutally beat her into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal prison container.

Ellie Elsher: Lola screamed and swore that we'd pay for it, but then, I opened a portal and threw a pie at her, and as I got out of there, she screamed and screeched like crazy.

Raven Ghostrick: We were warned about Lola's violent rampages not to mention her anger issues, but we triumphed every single time and we always put a stop to her for good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Duskmon: GEEZ! Lola was a monster back then.

Starlight Glimmer: She sure was. But it was that dark side that was to blame for it.

Cozy Glow: No kidding there.

Hex: That was brutal back then.

Duskmon: You're telling me! Lets do it!

Jeri summoned Pyroar and she had Takato come.

Jeri and Takato: FUSION! HA!

They fused and formed into JERKATO MATSUKI!

Jerkato: We are Jerkato Matsuki!

Duskmon: That's perfect for the Husband and Wife partners.

Jerkato: It sure is and it's awesome.

Duskmon: Now my turn.

Duskmon summoned Mega Umbreon and Megidramon and they fused. They formed into ARMAGEDDODRAMON!

Armageddodramon: We are ARMAGEDDODRAMON!

Jerkato: WOW! That is cool! If that were done with DNA Digivolution you would make an awesome Super Ultimate Digimon.

Armageddodramon: We sure would.

They fired waves of fire, skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Melanie Storious, Saber Team, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - The Next Galaxy

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) The next Galaxy was Hurry Scurry Galaxy. That's one of the more trickier ones!

Sabrina: That was one of the REALLY tricky ones. They had to move fast on that one.

Sailor Mercury: But it was a really amazing challenge for them.

Lizzie Strong: It sure was. And it was fun.

Yumi Davenport: It sure was awesome.

Captain Spitfire: It sure was cool.

Balto: I'll say.

Melanie Storious: It sure was a cool one and more.

Touma: I agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle: That was still a fun and awesome battle though.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was fun and cool.

Spyro: It sure was.

Dark Laser: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sabrina summoned Aegislash and Luke Skywalker!

Sabrina and Luke: FUSION HA!

They fused and they formed into SABRILUKE SKYMASON!

Sabriluke: We are Sabriluke Skymason. Jedi of Earth and Tatooine.

Dark Laser: WOW! That is awesome and cool!

Sabriluke: It sure is. We all thought was an awesome fusion idea.

Dark Laser: Boy it sure is! How about this.

He fused with Jabba The Hutt from Disney Infinity as well as Lycanroar! They formed into DARK JABBA THE LASERHUTT!

Dark Jabba: We're Dark Jabba!

Sabriluke: Wow! Dark Laser and Jabba the Hutt. Interesting combination.

Dark Jabba: It sure is.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Dark Magician Girl, Syrus, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - The Mascots spending time with Lori

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) The Mascots spent time with Lori earlier. What did they do together?

Bertrand: They played Angry Birds on Lori's phone and even dressed up in awesome clothes and drank apple juice.

RD Girl Jordan: It was awesome and cute.

Ruth Lincoln: It sure was awesome.

Hexe Trude: They even tried on awesome hats made by Nico's friend Carline Mystique. They were amazing.

Number 83: J.D. has an awesome hat that looks like Zamigo's hat and it's awesome.

Rose Paladin: Yeah he said that Zamigo's hat is just as badass as those awesome blasters that he has.

Dark Magician Girl: It sure is awesome there.

Syrus: I'll say! That is awesome.

Rainbow Dash: That sure is awesome and cool!

Scootaloo: It sure is awesome.

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Roman Goodwin: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Bertrand called his Galvantula and had Infermon with them and they fused. They formed into BERTRAND INFER!

Bertrand Infer: We are Bertrand Infer!

Roman Goodwin: Awesome! That is perfect for you.

Bertrand Infer: It sure is awesome.

Roman Goodwin: It sure is.

Roman summoned Ariados and Turbo (Wreck It Ralph) and they fused into ROMAN TURBOWIN!

Roman Turbowin: We're Roman Turbowin. Turbotastic!

Bertrand Infer: So you guys decided to recruit Turbo with you. That is awesome.

Roman Turbowin: Yeah it sure is.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and red fire and smashed them down.

---

Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Laney, Crysta, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - Ringworld is a huge place that is a ring planet

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Ringworld is a huge place that is a ring planet. And it's home to the Reds and Blues.

Ripster: It sure is an amazing place. J.D. said that it is like the Stanford Torres Colony that he read about in books and saw on TV.

Kaso Mi: Yeah that is so cool and awesome.

Captain Chaku: It sure is something.

Duck Dodgers: We all thought it was awesome ourselves.

Taro: I agree there.

Zenkaiger Clone: You got that right.

Number 87: That is really awesome.

Laney: I agree there myself.

Crysta: Same with me.

Fluttershy: This is a really amazing and magical place.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is amazing and cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree too ja.

Stealth Elf: It sure is cool.

Abomination: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Ripster summoned Sharpedo and even Miannda the Thunderbird and they fused. They formed into MIANNDA THE RIPPING THUNDERBIRD!

Miannda the Ripping Thunderbird: We are Mirannda the Ripping

Thunderbird.

Abomination: Wow! That is awesome and cool!

Miannda the Ripping Thunderbird: It sure is awesome.

Abomination merged with Starmon and Starmie and they formed into StarAbominmon!

StarAbominmon: We are StarAbominmon!

Miannda The Ripping Thunderbird: Awesome combination!

StarAbominmon: Thanks.

They fired waves of lightning, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Audrey Kaizokuhana, Yura, Stitch, Lilo, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - Ringworld is a colony and it's like Earth

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) Ringworld is a colony. And it's like Earth.

Troy Burrows: It sure is! It's like Earth in Ring form.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream man think this is fun.

Eda: It sure is awesome.

Lilith: It sure is something.

Sabrina: I think this is awesome too.

Ronnie Anne: This is really awesome too.

Audrey Kaizokuhana: I agree there myself too.

Yura: Same here.

Stitch: This is awesome.

Lilo: It sure is awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Boy this is a really amazing thing to see!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It is a really amazing place.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: Same here too.

Blizzard: I agree there. Lets do it!

Troy Burrows: First this. LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the Red King Ohger!

Troy then called out his Mega Aegislash and he and Thrice Cream Man merged and they formed into TROY THRICE CREAM!

Troy: We're Troy Thrice Cream!

Blizzard: Awesome fusion! Now for me.

He summoned his Avalung and merged with Neapolitan Man and they formed into BLIZZARD NEAPOLITAN MAN!

Blizzard Neapolitan Man: We're Blizzard Neapolitan Man!

Troy: Awesome!

They fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and ice and ice cream and smashed them down.

---

# Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Anya Orington, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Dil, Heimlich, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Chrovos is getting ultimate death

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Chrovos is getting the ultimate death. No matter how powerful she is.

Jason Lee Scott: I agree there and she has been asking for this for a long time.

Indigo Zap: That is for sure and she will be getting the Black Gates courtesy of Clyde McBride.

Ellie Singh: You got that right.

Emily Lenior: That is for sure and awesome.

Mary Garcia: I agree there too.

Victorica Meadows: You got that right.

Anya Orington: You got that right on that too.

Flik: It sure will be awesome to destroy her.

Atta: I agree there.

Black Widow: You got that right.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und it will be fun.

Dil: Oh yeah.

Applejack: This is gonna be a fun one.

Apple Bloom: It sure will be good.

Flashwing: I'll say!

Scorcher: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Jason and Tyrantrum and the Cutie Mark Crusaders fused and formed into Thunder Elemental Markstorm!

Thunder Elemental Markstorm: We're Thunder Elemental Markstorm!

Scorcher: Cool! That is awesome.

Scorcher called Entei and the Fearful 5 and they fused and formed into Terror Fearflame!

Terror Fearflame: We're Terror Fearflame!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Zuria, Aqua, Varie, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - Chrovos is no god of time.

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) That barfbrain Chrovos is no god of time! That title goes to Clockwork and Paradox.

Lie Ren: And don't forget Clyde. He fits in too.

Kalolo: That is for sure and he is a great time force too.

Ophanimon: You are not kidding there too.

Angewomon: That is for sure.

Universe 666 Lucemon: I agree there myself too.

Seraphimon: I agree too.

Zuria: Same here.

Aqua: That is for sure.

Varie: Yeah no kidding there.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too myself.

King Solar: I do as well.

Solar Eclipsa: Me too.

Amber Morning: Me too as well.

Spotlight: Same here too.

Gizmo: That is for sure guys. Lets do it!

Lie Ren summoned Klinklang and he, Princess Celestia and Klinklang merged and formed into CELESTIA REN!

Celestia Ren: We are Celestia Ren.

Gizmo: Awesome! Fitting for the Sun and you.

Celestia Ren: Yep it sure is.

Gizmo summoned Klinklang and King of Flan and they merged and they formed into THE FLAN GEAR!

Flan Gear: We're Flan Gear!

Celestia Ren: Awesome fusion.

Flan Gear: Thanks.

They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ratchet VS Reverser

Reverser was next.

Reverser: I'll flip you inside out.

Ratchet: Bring it on.

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Church VS Bad Paper Chicken

Bad Paper Chicken was next.

Bad Paper Chicken: I will make your life a living nightmare!

Church: Oh yeah? Try making it a living nightmare without a beak you chump!

He ripped his beak off!

Church then kicked him down.

Sonic VS Broodals

The Broodals were next.

Sonic: I'm Waittting!

The Broodals went at him and Sonic whistled and he ran fast and they crashed head on into a rock.

TJ VS Key

Key was next.

Key: This is gonna be fun.

TJ: Yep.

TJ blasted him down.

Turbo VS Savitar

Savitar was next.

Savitar: Boy this will be awesome.

Turbo: Yep.

ZOOM!

Turbo ran fast and smashed him down.

Maggie Peyton VS Cobalt Blue

Cobalt Blue was next.

Cobalt Blue: Boy been a while since we fought.

Maggie Peyton: I know. Its been a while.

Maggie fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

# Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ikargen

---

Ikargen was next.

Ikargen: This is gonna be an awesome fight with Chrovus.

Nico: Boy it sure will.

May: I agree.

Ikargen: This will be awesome. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Chrovos, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Sarge and his team etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

All: STAR POWER!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotaro: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Tsurugi: And lets make it legendary!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Ikargen and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Your luck has just run out bub! Ikargen you have failed this colony!

Lucky: We will take back the galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Sarge: That was so awesome!

Me: YEAH!

Laserbeak: Now to find Chrovos.

Nico: Yep.

Webstor: Where is she right now?

Eli: In a cave located 45 klicks from here.

Nico: Lets go then.

Sarge: This ends right now.

Nico: Yep. Get ready Chrovos, (EYES GLOW RED) You will never mess with time and space again!

We were off.

We arrived at the cave entrance.

Nico: That it?

Eli: Yep.

We went towards it and saw the Meta.

Nico: Is that the Meta?!

Carolina: It is. Careful! This guy's dangerous! And he can't talk.

Me: Ugly freak.

Just then, a figure swooped in and pecked the Meta on the head

Nico: Blue!

Blu: We'll hold him off! You guys go face Chrovos!

Nico: Thanks Blu!

Matau: Let me help as well!

Blu: Awesome!

We went in.

Superfriends Lex Luthor came.

Nico Thanks for coming, Superfriends Lex.

Superfriends Lex: No problem Nico. This will be good.

We saw a big room and Chrovos was waiting and then Superfriends Lex walked up to her.

Chrovos: So you must be the Superfriends version of Lex Luthor. My plan actually is one that will put the plan of your Prime version to shame.

Superfriends Lex Luthor: What do you mean by that?

Chrovos: I don't want to spoil the surprise.

Then the spirits of the Halo World came and swirled around Chrovos and then they blasted her all over and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: This ends right now Chrovos!

Chrovos: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. How nice of you to drop by. I would have boiled some tea and make some cookies but I'm afraid I have other plans.

Nico: Let me guess. Your plan involves trying to get us to go back in time and use the Black Gates to destroy all evil. (Chrovos laughs) What's so funny?

Chrovos: Not exactly. You see, Void Queen's plan had the right idea. But she was thinking too small. No, after I kill you all, I'm going to use my powers to make sure there's no heroes in the multiverse. And the best part? I get to sit back and watch as villains everywhere fight to be the ruler of the Multiverse.

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Sarge: You crazy bitch! You think we're just gonna let you carry out this crazy ass plan of yours?!

Me: YEAH! No way are we going to let you do that!

Chrovos: Who said you had a choice? Chromites!

An army of Chromites appeared.

Me: Chromites! Now we're talking!

I fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted them down.

Lola: YEAH!

Lola fired fireballs and blasted them.

The Chromites jumped the Reds and Blues.

The Reds and Blues lay defeated at the hands of the Chromites.

Chrovos: Oh, don't worry. When my plan unfolds, it's like you fools won't even exist.

Iron Boy: (fires repulsors at Chromite) Crap! What do we do?!

Julie got an idea.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted the Chromites.

Julie Carolina: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Reds and Blues your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Reds and Blues! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Reds and Blues. And soon, Church and Sarge found the strength to get up.

Church: We're not gonna just lay down and take this, will we, Sarge?

Sarge: No, we won't!

With that, Church and Sarge fired their blasters at the Chromites, knocking them down.

Chrovos: WHAT!?

Church: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Sarge: I knew the Reds were popular!

Caboose: You meant to say Reds and Blues, right?

Donut: Sarge knew what he meant!

Washington: Does it matter?

Simmons: Guys, you know we still have a battle to win, right?

Caboose: Lets do it!

Sarge: Yeah!

Julie Carolina: Can I transform with you guys?

TJ Johnson: Sure, Julie.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

The Rangers transformed and were ready!

Justin Stewart: "Mountain Blaster Turbo Power!"

Carlos: "Desert Thunder Turbo Power!"

Ashley: "Dune Star Turbo Power!"/"Yellow Turbo Ranger!"

Cassie Chan: "Wind Chaser Turbo Power!"/"Pink Turbo Ranger!"

T.J.: "Red Lightning Turbo Power!"/"Red Turbo Ranger!"

Blue Senturion: "I am the Blue Senturion, Defender of Intergalactic Law!"

All: "Power Rangers Turbo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Soji and Arata: (Holding their beetles aloft) Henshin!

With that, Soji and Arata slide their beetles onto their belts, causing them to become Drivers of some form.

Kabuto and Gatack Zecters: Henshin!

HENSHIN!

As the Zecters repeat the battle cry, armor begins to form over the two Riders in hexagonal energy patterns. From this Sojigains silver and black armor with red accents and a giant blue visor, while Arata summons blue and silver armor with a segmented red visor and shoulder mounted guns. But just as the two form their armor, each modifies their Zecter, Soji by pulling the bettle horn back, and Arata by pulling apart the stag beetle's horns. This causes the armor they just summoned to start begins to segment and pull apart from their main suits)

Soji and Arata: Cast Off!

With that, the two completely alter the Zecters, Soji putting the horn on the complete opposide side, opening part of a panel on the Zecter, and Arata bending the horns completely against the Zecter's body.

Kabuto Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Beetle!

Gatack Zecter: Cast Off! Change, Stag Beetle!

With these announcements happening, the armor explodes from Soji and Arata's suits, reveaing Soji's red chestplate and Arata's shoulder swords while folding horns resembling the beetles they use into place on their helmets.

Sasword Zecter: Standby!

So and Shun pressing a button on the top of their belts, causing a track to be revealed behind the silver plate as each catches their Zecters, and as this happens, each Rider grabs their Zecters save Daisuke, who's Zecter just settles into the gun grip, Shun and So slide their Zectors onto their belts, and Tsurugi places his onto his sword

Hiyori, Shun, So, Daisuke, and Tsurugi: Henshin!

Zecters: Henshin.

With that, each Rider starts generating armor like Soji and Arata did earlier, only Shun and So are already battle ready, in suits if silver and brown with yellow eyes for Shun and silver and green with red eyes for So, but with both having a golden extender resembling a grasshopper leg, on Shun's arm and So's leg

Hopper Zecter 1: Change: PunchHopper!

Hopper Zecter 2: Change: KickHopper!

(While Shun and So transform, the armor forms completely for the rest: Tsurugi in a purple and brown armor covered in what look like hydraulic tubes, Daisukein some sort of aviation gear. Daisuke pulls the hammer on his now finished gun while Tsurugi lifts up the tail on his scorpion.

Tsurugi and Daisuke: Cast Off!

Zecters: Cast Off!

And just as with Soji and Arata before them, the armor on these riders starts to break apart before exploding off. Tsurugi reveals a more purple armor as he slams the tail of his scorpion back down, revealing a scorpion tail headpiece over green eyes and generally purple and silver armor. And Daisuke reveals his blue and silver armor with dragonfly wing visor. Hiyori turned into her Firefly rider form.

Drake Zecter: Change: Dragonfly!

Sasword Zecter: Change: Scorpion!

Firefly Zecter: Change: Firefly!

Tsukasa: Time for some knight power!

Kamen Rider: Kuwagata Ohger

Kamen Rider: Tonbo Ohger

Kamen Rider: Kamakiri Ohger

Kamen Rider: Hachi Ohger

Kamen Rider: Pàpilon Ohger

Kamen Rider: Spider Kumonos

Tsukasa turned into Kuwagata Ohger and Daiki summoned clones of the King Ohgers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR

FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers!

Maria: And for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SEEING EYE 6!

She summoned See-More, Rainbow Raider, Nightmare (Metroid), Wolf Dogcatcher, Shadow Prove and Lunch Lady Ghost!

Nico: YEAH!

Julie Carolina: Alright, that is it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Chrovos.

Suddenly, Julie Carolina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes, she unholstered her greatsword from her back, and as she approached Chrovus, she left blood red and black energy, stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes with every step.

Julie Carolina: You make me sick to no end, Chrovos, you've not only caused Sarge and his team too much trouble, but you've not only escaped your imprisonment, but you tried to cause a time paradox and restart the beginning of time from the start so you can impose your rule of tyranny. Now you want to destroy all heroes in the multiverse so evil can reign supreme!? You are no worse than Kronika and many other tyrants who tried to cause a time paradox for their own selfish ambitions. Too many lives have been lost because of you, and now, I will see to it that you die here and now.

Suddenly, Julie Carolina was surrounded by a massive vortex of blood red and black energy with stars, blood, darkness, and flames surrounding it, there's an Nombyiote running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chrovos: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Julie Carolina emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Julie Carolina grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red and black highlights in the bangs of her long blue hair, she has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes surrounding her, she has a Nombyiote emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has spider earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Darkness, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the gold metal flame links and blood red crystal links and blood red spider-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Nombyiote with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Darkness, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a blood red open sleeveless blouse, blood red sleeveless crop top, blood red skirt, blood red stockings, blood red legwarmers, blood red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes on the coattails and on the back is a Nombyiote surrounded by blood, fire, stars, and darkness. Suddenly, Julie Carolina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blood red angel wings with black tips, grew and sprouted out from her back and she now has eleven blood red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Julie Carolina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Julie Carolina's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blood red and black energy, stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Julie Carolina's Dark Blood Underground Inferno Greatsword of Dark Blood Nombyiote Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and a Nombyiote etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red Nombyiote heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blood red Nombyiote heads and on the bottom is a large white angelic head with blood red gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Nombyiote head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Nombyiote that said, "Julie Carolina, Gene-Slammer of The Nombyiote Race, Member of The Underground City Girl, Master of Blood, Darkness, and Fire, Destroyer of Ch'Rell and The Shredder's Foot Clan, Loving Sister of Sarge and Team, Archenemy of Superfriends Lex Luthor, Destroyer of Chrovos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of Blood, Darkness, Fire, and Nombyiotes"

ジュリー・カロリーナ、ノンビヨーテ種族のジーン・スラマー、アンダーグラウンド・シティ・ガールのメンバー、血、闇、炎のマスター、チェレルとシュレッダーズ・フット・クランの破壊者、サージとチームの愛する妹、スーパーフレンズの大敵レックス・ルーサー、クロヴォスの破壊者、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、血、闇、火、および非寄生虫のマスター

Julie Carolina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NOMBYIOTE-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE UNDERGROUND BLOOD DARKNESS INFERNO NOMBYIOTE ANGEL OF DIVINE UNDERGROUND BLOOD DARKNESS INFERNO NOMBYIOTE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD DARKNESS INFERNO NOMBYIOTE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Julie Carolina's Super Angel-Nombyiote-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Chrovos saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of energy to kill her, but Julie Carolina fired a powerful barrage of blood red and black energy, stars, blood, darkness, fire, and Nombyiote matter which overwhelmed the energy blast fired by Chrovos and the barrage hit Chrovos and exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and this angered him even more.

Sarge: Incredible!

Julie Carolina: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Underground Bloody Darkness Inferno Nombyiote Angel and Divine Underground Blood Darkness Inferno Nombyiote Angel Love) This is only my Phase 1 transformation to kill Chrovos, my Phase 2 transformation's coming up soon against is coming up soon, and against an old enemy of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln explained to them about The Ghostrick Destroyers and they were horrified by their crimes.

Sarge: That's just awful.

Me: And they're also twenty-two of the most vicious, evil, and sadistic vampires from Transylvania.

Nico: They hate all humans and want nothing more than to destroy them all, along with The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, they say they're doing this in the name of God.

Lincoln: When in reality, they're merely being driven by bloodlust and a desire for destruction, plus, they've committed too many blasphemies against God, so there was only one punishment for them: death.

Raven Ghostrick: So far, we have killed Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, Amelia Daedalus, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus, and now, Lincoln, Julie Carolina, and Miyuki Shirayuki are going to kill the second-in-command of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Abigail Callidora.

Me: And tomorrow, the final showdown against its leader, Audrey Blade.

Raven Ghostrick: I will never forgive any of her actions seven years ago along with what she and her group tried to do in destroying mankind centuries ago, but what that lunatic did earlier today in resurrecting Mileena and forging an alliance with Rain, Tanya, D'Vorah, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika, she has officially marked herself with the dark mark of death, and we will make her pay for what she's done with her own blood.

Twilight Sparkle: Now it's time for you to meet the ultimate force of friendship.

Twilight had all her friends stand in a circle and they joined hands and Twilight was in the middle. Then they chanted an incantation and glowed and merged with Twilight Sparkle! Then in a massive flash of light she emerged as an awesome fusion! She had a rainbow hair and had purple and blue clothes and had rainbow angel wings and she had a horn in the middle of her forehead and she had pony ears and she had a rainbow tail and she had a sun with all the cutie marks of her friends and Twilight.

Celestial Friendship: I am Celestial Friendship, Ultimate Fusion of Twilight Sparkle and her friends and I am the inheritor of the Powers of the Elements of Harmony.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Her power is completely unreal! That is amazing!

Xenia: Boy no kidding!

Celestial Friendship: And we're going to destroy this monster.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Chrovos: WHAT THE!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) Chrovos you are nothing but a heartless and evil bitch and you don't care about who lives and who dies as long as you try and destroy and kill and make people suffer all for your own selfish desires. Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning..

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS…

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

Chrovos: KILL THEM ALL!

The Footsoldiers and Chrovos went at us!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We blasted and smashed and pulverized the Footsoldiers and I punched and kicked Chrovos and blasted her all over and Clyde blasted her with a time ray and blasted her all over.

Ratchet: (gets out Reverser's Zecter) Let's do this!

Ratchet fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Sarge: (gets out Gliding Ninja Musasabistal's Zecter) Time to test this out!

Sarge fired waves of energgy and blasted her all over the place.

Amy: (Gets out Universe 666 Live Action Megatron's Zecter) We're gonna stand. You're gonna fall!

Amy fired a Fusion Cannon blast and blasted her down.

Chrovos: The best part about my plan? I get to wipe this whole fight from existence!

Me: Over my dead body!

Carlos: (gets out Victor's Zecter) How about we wipe the floor with you instead?!

Carlos blasted her all over with energy.

Angelo: (gets out Black Flash's Zecter) Let's do this in a Flash!

Angelo ran fast and kicked her all over.

Charisma: (gets out Johnny Quick's Zecter) This will be quick!

Charisma ran fast and smashed and blasted her down.

Soji took out a red and silver beetle Zecter, with a lever for a horn. He attaches the new Zecter to the side of his belt, the same point that engages the Clock Up, twisting it so it's horn faces his shoulder.

Soji: Hyper Cast Off!

With his battle cry known, Soji presses the lever horn on his second Zecter!

Hyper Zecter: Hyper Cast Off! Change Hyper Beetle!

As the announcement is made, Soji's armor changes, turning from entirely red to red and silver on the chest plate, with the displaced red moving to his knees and around his legs as his horn changes to be a bit wider. This was Kamen Rider Kabuto Hyper Form.

We blasted and smashed Chrovos all over the place.

Viqtarr, Kopond, Illexia, Aszil, and Rothar blasted and pulverized her all over the place.

Armada Starscream, Jetfire, Squirrel Girl and Sandy used the Earth, Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sandy and Squirrel Girl's powers 100-fold and a cannon popped out from Jetfire's back and Armada Starscream had his boosters turned into shoulder cannons!

Squirrel Girl and Armada Starscream: NAIL LASER NUT STORM!

Sandy and Jetfire: NUTS OF AUTOBOT POWER!

Grundy and Kais of the Universe: UNDEAD KAI BLAST!

Webstor and Zoroark Masters of Illusion: WEBS OF ILLUSION BLAST!

Angel and Dinotrux Force: FLYING DINOTRUX BLAST!

Red Ghost and Alola Friends: CRYPTID ALOLA BLAST!

Skalamander and Donkey Kong Friends: CRYSTAL FRUIT BLAST!

Rich Texan and Victims of Catastrophe Snail: BAD LUCK SNAILS OF TEXAS BLAST!

Steam Smythe and Students of Illusion: STEAMPUNK ILLUSION BLAST!

Black Adam and Friends of Darkness: LIGHTNING DARKNESS BLAST!

Puff and Lupin Force: THIEF PUFF BLAST!

Avalanche and 47+ Years of Red: EARTHQUAKE OF 47+ YEARS!

2m agoTwilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud

Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT FLARE OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK BLAST OF THE MOON!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Reds, Blues, Julie Carolina, Mane 10, me, Eli and Nico: HALO ULTRA MEGA BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: RED ELEMENT STYLE: CHERRY!

Shantae: RED MAGIC STYLE: ROSE!

Mai Shiranui: RED FIRE STYLE: RUBY!

Makoto Nanaya: RED WIND STYLE: APPLE!

Sari Sumdac: RED LIGHTNING STYLE: SCARLET!

Akko: BLUE MAGIC STYLE: INDIGO!

Yuna: BLUE WATER STYLE: AZURE!

Toph: BLUE EARTH STYLE: COBALT!

Colette: BLUE LIGHT STYLE: LAPIS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): BLUE DARK STYLE: NAVY!

They fired waves of elements in blue and red.

Lincoln and his harem: RED VS BLUE FINAL SMASH: DOUBLE COLOR BLAST!

They fired red and blue explosive ki blasts!

Turbo Rangers: Turbo RAM Cannon!

Blue Senturion: Senturion Synergizer!

With that, Soji presses the four buttons on his sword, channeling immense amounts of energy through them.

Perfect Zecter: Kabuto, TheBee, Drake, Sasword Power! All Zecter Combine! Maximum Hyper Typhoon!

As energy flows through the Perfect Zecter, Soji slashed with it. The energy from Soji's slash tore Chrovos apart as it hits her.

We fired a massive blast of energy and the blasts all hit Chrovos and exploded and smashed her down!

Lincoln fired a red energy blast and as it hit Chrovos, Lincoln began sucking out all of Chrovos' vast cosmic powers, control over time, and shapeshifting and he made them his own!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: It's over for you Chrovos!

Chrovos: You may have gotten rid of my time powers. But I'm not done yet!

With that, Chrovos grew giant.

Nico: Oh no!

Me: Time for some Turbo Megazord Power!

The rangers summoned their zords!

Turbo Rangers: Turbo Megazord!

Blue Senturion: Robo Racer!

Soji: Wait for us!

The Kabuto Riders summoned an awesome Insect Megazord and it was called THE INSECT KINGDOM MEGA RIDER ZORD!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: COOL!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Chrovos and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

And then, her spirit appeared and we fired black energy blasts infused with our poisonous blood which hit Chrovos and not only did they destroy her, but she was finally sent to The Black Gates forever.

Sarge: Alright! We did it! Chrovos is finally gone forever!

Nico: You got that right, Sarge. Alright, gang, awesome job, we're finally rid of Chrovos for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Abigail Callidora, the second-in-command of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Abigail Callidora, before things get really ugly!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Abigail Callidora, religious zealot and fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Abigail Callidora, I should've known you'd show up here! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Abigail Callidora: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Abigail, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good.

Suddenly, Julie Carolina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes, she unholstered her Julie Carolina's Dark Blood Underground Inferno Greatsword of Dark Blood Nombyiote Justice from her back, and as she approached Abigail Callidora, she left blood red and black energy, stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes with every step.

Julie Carolina: You're indeed everything Raven, The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, and Lincoln have said you are: irredeemable, unrepentant, remorseless, sadistic, and having a disregard for the lives of humanity. You claim that you were doing this in the name of God, but even I can sense a lie when I see it, you weren't doing this in the name of God, you were doing this because of your hatred for all of humanity, and that is an inexcusable crime that I cannot overlook. Abigail Callidora, your crimes against mankind and the world can never be forgiven, I hope you're ready to be turned to ash by the sun.

Suddenly, Julie Carolina was surrounded by a massive vortex of blood red and black energy with stars, blood, darkness, and flames surrounding it, there's an Nombyiote running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chrovos: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Julie Carolina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Julie Carolina grew from 7'4" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red and black highlights in the bangs of her long blue hair, she has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes surrounding her, she has a Nombyiote emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has spider earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Darkness, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the gold metal flame links and blood red crystal links and blood red spider-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Nombyiote with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Darkness, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a blood red open sleeveless blouse, blood red sleeveless crop top, blood red skirt, blood red stockings, blood red legwarmers, blood red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes on the coattails and on the back is a Nombyiote surrounded by blood, fire, stars, and darkness. Suddenly, Julie Carolina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blood red angel wings with black tips grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Julie Carolina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Julie Carolina's massive Julie Carolina's Dark Blood Underground Inferno Greatsword of Dark Blood Nombyiote Justice and all the other greatswords and swords began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blood red and black energy, stars, blood, darkness, flames, and Nombyiotes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Julie Carolina's Dark Inferno Blood Underground Dark Inferno Greatsword of Dark Blood Nombyiote Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and a Nombyiote etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red Nombyiote heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blood red Nombyiote heads and on the bottom is a large white angelic head with blood red gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Nombyiote head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the

Nombyiote that said, "Julie Carolina, Gene-Slammer of The Nombyiote Race, Member of The Underground City Girl, Master of Blood, Darkness, and Fire, Destroyer of Ch'Rell and The Shredder's Foot Clan, Loving Sister of Sarge and Team, Archenemy of Superfriends Lex Luthor, Destroyer of Chrovos, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of Blood, Darkness, Fire, and Nombyiotes"

ジュリー・カロリーナ、ノンビヨーテ種族のジーン・スラマー、アンダーグラウンド・シティ・ガールのメンバー、血、闇、炎のマスター、チェレルとシュレッダーズ・フット・クランの破壊者、サージとチームの愛する妹、スーパーフレンズの大敵レックス・ルーサー、クロヴォスの破壊者、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、血、闇、火、および非寄生虫のマスター

Julie Carolina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NOMBYIOTE-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE UNDERGROUND BLOOD DARKNESS INFERNO NOMBYIOTE ANGEL OF DIVINE UNDERGROUND BLOOD DARKNESS INFERNO NOMBYIOTE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD DARKNESS INFERNO NOMBYIOTE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Julie Carolina's Super Angel-Nombyiote-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when Abigail Callidora saw it, she fell into a demonic rage and ran at her with a knife to kill her, but Julie Carolina fired a powerful barrage of blood red and black energy, stars, blood, darkness, fire, and Nombyiote matter at Abigail Callidora, and they exploded with incredible power as it hit her, and the positive energy burned that delusional vampire badly, and this really pissed her off now as we saw her red eyes turn blood red and her fangs grew longer.

Sarge: Incredible!

Julie Carolina: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Underground Bloody Darkness Inferno Nombyiote Angel and Divine Underground Blood Darkness Inferno Nombyiote Angel Love) Yep, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Sarge, to get rid of that crazy vampire.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) I hope you're not planning on keeping me and Lincoln away from this conflict, because we've got more than a few words to give to that delusional vampire.

Suddenly, Miyuki Shirayuki's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and arctic blue energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, snow, ice, yuki-onna, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Yuki-Onna's Japanese Winter Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Japanese Dark Winter Darkness Yuki-Onna Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Abigail Callidora, she left black and arctic blue energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, snow, ice, yuki-onna, and angels with every step.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent) I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Abigail Callidora, and now, you shall pay the price for your misdeeds with your own blood.

Suddenly, Miyuki Shirayuki was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and arctic blue energy with stars, light, darkness, snow, ice, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are yuki-onna, angels, and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Abigail Callidora: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Miyuki Shirayuki emerged, but she was changed forever.

JAPANESE MUSIC PLAYS

Miyuki Shirayuki grew from 6'5" to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long marine blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and arctic blue energy aura with stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yuki-onna, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of

Ghostrick Yuki-Onna emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with arctic blue iris, she has on yuki-onna earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ghostrick Yuki-Onna with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her blue yuki-onna-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Miyuki Shirayuki has on a long-sleeved arctic blue kimono, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yuki-onnas, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ghostrick Yuki-Onna and Yuki-Onna surrounded by stars, light, snow, ice, and darkness. Suddenly, Miyuki Shirayuki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive marine blue angel wings with black tips on the large marine blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long marine blue wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Miyuki Shirayuki's massive Ghostrick Yuki-Onna's Japanese Winter Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Japanese Dark Winter Darkness Yuki-Onna Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and white energy, stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yuki-onnas, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Miyuki Shirayuki's Ghostrick Yuki-Onna Japanese Winter Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Japanese Dark Winter Darkness Yuki-Onna Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large yuki-onna heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large marine blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yuki-onna heads and below the yuki-onna heads is a large white angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and arctic blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna's head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below Ghostrick Yuki-Onna and yuki-onna that said, "Miyuki Shirayuki, Gene-Slammer of Ghostrick Yuki-Onna, Japan's Yuki-Onna Angel of Dark Winter, Powerful Member of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness, Snow, Ice, and Light, Talented Ice-Skater Master of The Yuki-Onna's Winter Storm Fury, Friend of Many, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher and Destroyer of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Yuki-Onna, Destroyer of Abigail Callidora of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Snow, Ice, Yetis, and Angels"

白雪みゆき、ゴーストリック雪女のジーンスラマー、日本の雪女ダークウィンターの天使、ゴーストリックジーンスラマーズの強力メンバー、闇、雪、氷、光の強力なマスター、雪女の才能豊かなアイススケーターマスター-オンナの冬の嵐の怒り、多くの友人、愛情深い守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ダークリンの粉砕者と破壊者、雪女の宿敵、ゴーストリックデストロイヤーズのアビゲイルカリドラの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、雪、氷、イエティ、天使のマスター

Miyuki Shirayuki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK YUKI-ONNA-YUKI-ONNA-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA JAPANESE DARK WINTER DARKNESS

LIGHT GHOSTRICK YUKI-ONNA ANGEL OF DIVINE JAPANESE DARK WINTER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK YUKI-ONNA ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE JAPANESE DARK WINTER DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK YUKI-ONNA ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Miyuki Shirayuki's Super Angel-Ghostrick Yuki-Onna-Yuki-Onna-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Abigail Callidora saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Miyuki Shirayuki with her knife again, this time, to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Miyuki Shirayuki fired a powerful barrage of black and marine blue energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, snow, ice, yuki-onnas, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really chilling, Miyuki Shirayuki's transformed, that vampire is so done for.

Lincoln: No villain's ever been safe from Japan's Legendary Yuki-Onna, like Ellie said, she defended me many times from bullies and from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Ellie Elsher: For those beyond redemption and have no place in this world, the only thing awaiting them is usually death from her Yuki-Onna's Winter Storm Fury, now death's coming for that bitch.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Japanese Dark Winter Darkness Light Ghostrick Yuki-Onna Angel and Divine Japanese Dark Winter Darkness Light Ghostrick Yuki-Onna Angel Love) Indeed it has. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Miyuki Shirayuki and Julie Carolina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Abigail Callidora, now it's time we put you down for good!

Miyuki Shirayuki, Lincoln, and Julie Carolina went after Abigail Callidora, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and marine blue energy, blood red and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Abigail Callidora and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Miyuki Shirayuki, and Julie

Carolina also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Abigail Callidora mad.

Abigail Callidora: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Abigail Callidora's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood. Abigail Callidora ran at Lincoln, Miyuki Shirayuki, and Julie Carolina, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Abigail Callidora's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Abigail Callidora of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Abigail Callidora was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Miyuki Shirayuki, Lincoln, and Julie Carolina did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Julie Carolina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long marine blood red wolf tails, and massive blood red angel wings are permanent., Miyuki Shirayuki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long marine blue wolf tails, and massive marine blue angel wings are permanent.

Miyuki Shirayuki: (Japanese Accent That's one down and one more to go, and we're now pissing them off greatly. Thank you for helping us get rid of that religious fanatic and zealous heretical vampire, Linky, you too, Julie.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Miyuki.

Julie Carolina: She did need to pay for what she did, and I'm always happy to help.

Julie Carolina went back to us, and suddenly, Miyuki Shirayuki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Miyuki Shirayuki's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ghostrick Yuki-Onna flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and snow falling and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Miyuki Shirayuki absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fight of ice against darkness, Lincoln, Miyuki, Julie, you showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln sent the soul of Abigail Callidora in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Abigail Callidora's life energy was being sucked out of her again: she was condemned to that punishment until all of The Ghostrick Destroyers are killed, and it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they gained a massive power boost.

Nico: (Snickers) That Room of Tortured Souls is definitely a top-notch prison for some of Michigan's most dangerous thugs and criminals.

Lincoln: And the curse I put on them has continued to work for seven years, that way, they can suffer for all eternity of regaining their life energy only to have it drained out of them again and flowing into us. But, if any of them get a little out of hand, I put in a counter curse, should any of them get a little out of hand or try to escape, the counter curse will activate and the life energy they regain from the curse will not only be drained out of them forever, but they'll be sent to The Black Gates forever with help from our stone gargoyles and stone vampire bats perched outside the castle.

Ravenna Amaranth: And Lincoln also put up a new curse: once all the members of The Ghostrick Destroyers are destroyed and sent to The Prison of Tortured Souls and all their life energy has been drained, they will be sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Cool!

Nico: So, you'll keep them imprisoned inside the castle's prison until that day comes, nice one. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: Ooh, I've got just the one: we'll be meeting the Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Pellinore.

Melanie Artorgius: (Gasps) Awesome, and there's only one who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Pellinore, Penelope Pellinore, and you guys will love meeting her, Penelope Pellinore is Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Penelope Pellinore is also a direct descendant of Pellinore of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Pellinore, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, and the king of Listenoise in Arthurian legend, and in the tradition from the Old French prose, he is associated with the Questing Beast and is the slayer of King Lot. His many children include the sons Aglovale, Lamorak, and Percival, and the daughter Dindrane.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Penelope Pellinore hate Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Penelope and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Luan, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Penelope and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that little monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Penelope fired chains of light magic which bound that bitch and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his nice sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Luan tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge on us, Penelope Pellinore and I casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Pellinore of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That insane pranking monster really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan also earned her the vengeance of my nice sisters. And now, for tomorrow, the time to destroy Audrey Blade has finally come at long last.

Raven Ghostrick: Yes, it has. For seven years, she and her Ghostrick Destroyers have tried and failed to destroy us and all for their "religious duty to God" when in reality, they want nothing more than to destroy humanity, and then, watch the world burn. We have slain Abigail Callidora, Emily Constantia, Eleanor Cruorem, Amelia Daedalus, Chloe Desikan, Scarlett Dragomir, Maya Drusilla, Ella Edwardson, Emma Eleazar, Charlotte Eliodoro, Luna Enoch, Olivia Erasmus, Isabella Ezdemir, Sophia Fayez, Alice Gaspare, Carla Gobara, Scottie Ingrumangel, Aurelia Karayan, Maeve Kearne, Eloise Kieran, and Ophelia Lazarus, and now, Audrey Blade is all that remains. Soon, she will pay for the crimes that she has committed for centuries, and she and her undead group will be sent to eternal Oblivion for good.

Blu flew at the Meta.

And pecked it all over and then Matau knocked him out.

Matau: I'll call Calamitous to have him reprogram the Meta's mental problems out of him.

Blu: All right then.

We went back.

Caboose: In space, no one can hear you scream as you die.

Roman Goodwin: We just took out Chrovos and that's all you say?

Caboose: It's true.

Abomination: Either way, the timeline and the Multiverse are safe.

Nico: That's for sure.

Blizzard: (to Blu and his friends) You guys helped too.

Blu: We sure did!

Me: We owe you big time guys.

Church: See you guys in 7 days.

Blu: Looking forward to it.

Church shook Blu's wing with his hand.

Gizmo: I wonder if the rest of the pizza's gotten cold.

Scorcher: I can always heat it up.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: And that's Julie's missions done.

Julie Carolina: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This was awesome. Great job today everyone.

Carolina: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this mission.

Me: I know we did.

We later went back home after celebrating and got the Red VS Blue team settled in and went to sleep after enjoying the rest of the day.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

Red VS Blue is for the Halo series and that was an awesome game. Never played it before but I know it's good.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku

Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Ebon, Nightshade, Junk Food Monster, Fire Women, Jackster and Melissa Bergman as well as Lily's team with Nightshade (Skylanders), Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray And Inspector Fox and we're heading into the Simulator and we're going to Derry, Maine and we're going there to battle Pennywise the Dancing Clown and Pinkie Pie is going to transform into her most POWERFUL FORM EVER AND MAKE THAT HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE OF A CLOWN PAY FOR ALL HIS CRIMES BIG TIME AND BANISH HIM TO THE BLACK GATES FOREVER! Also we're going to battle Another Clutching Foot, Weremole, Spirit of The Harvest Moon, Freaky Fred, Great Fusilli, Stitch Sisters, King Ramses, Jeeves Weavil, McPherson Phantom, Bushwick, Violin Girl, Nightshade and Ebon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Obstagoon and her name is Ivy Rosa and she is an awesome animal charmer.

the final match-up of the saga is Raven Ghostrick, Gene-Slammer of The Ghostrick Monsters and Lincoln VS. Audrey Blade

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Eternia, but we also got bad news, Sub-Zero's brother, the undead shadow wraith and creation of Quan Chi, Bi-Han, is running loose in Eternia and is killing people left and right. But, we can't let this go on any further, we're heading there to put an end to that death-seeking creation of Quan Chi and we'll be sending him straight to The Black Gates and this time forever. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Penelope Pellinore, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Pellinore, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Penelope Pellinore is also a direct descendant of Pellinore of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, and the king of Listenoise in Arthurian legend, and in the tradition from the Old French prose, he is associated with the Questing Beast and is the slayer of King Lot, and his many children include the sons Aglovale, Lamorak, and Percival, and the daughter Dindrane. Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Penelope Pellinore hate Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Penelope and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Luan, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Penelope and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that little monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Penelope fired chains of light magic which bound that bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and his nice sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike! Lincoln wasn't surprised though, Luan tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge, Penelope Pellinore and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Pellinore of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for a battle with the Turbo Rangers dangerous enemy Divatox and we're going to make that witch pay and send her to prison.

See you next time.

# SPEED VS DIVATOX

This is where we battled the enemy of the Turbo Rangers, Divatox.

---

In the Simulator walking through the town of Derry, Maine was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Ebon, Nightshade, Junk Food Monster, Fire Women, Jackster and Melissa Bergman as well as Lily's team with Nightshade (Skylanders), Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray And Inspector Fox and we were there for one reason and that was to destroy Pennywise the Clown, the trademark monster made by the famous Stephen King and help the Losers end that evil clown's monstrous reign of terror and banish him to the Black Gates forever.

Me: Derry, Maine. Never thought we would be here again.

Nico: I know. And we're going to destroy the evil Pennywise the Clown A.K.A. IT.

Camie: I loved reading the Stephen King Books back when I was a little girl and they were so good.

Twilight Sparkle: You have really good taste Camie.

Laney: She sure does.

Brittney: Stephen King is my favorite author next to the great Edgar Allen Poe and his books are really awesome.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: Yep. And also the one that scared the living shit out of me was Pennywise the Clown.

Me: I know. The ones from both 1986 and 2017 were both scary as hell.

Lola: They sure were.

Brittney: I wasn't scared by those clowns one bit.

Nico: We know.

Lily: But this will be awesome. We didn't give the Pennywise the Black Gates. Now we have a chance to finish some unfinished

Business.

Qin: That's for sure!

Nico: Yep.

Ebon: It will be fun.

Lily: It sure will.

Nico: Lily, I want to thank you, Ebon, and your teams for coming.

Lily: No problem Nico.

Ebon: Are you doing all right after you were beaten up by that teenage rebel version of you?

Lily: I sure am. Much better than ever.

Nico: Good good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nightshade (Skylanders): That is good that you are much better after that Lily my good girl.

Lily: It sure is and that was awesome facing my teenage self.

Me: It sure was scary seeing that.

Nico: Nightshade, what's the best thing you've ever stolen?

Nightshade: That would have to be the Dark Eye of Tomorrow from the Midnight Museum.

Brittney: Wow! I remember that place. That was the very spot where the Dark Skylanders made their debut.

Princess Luna: Indeed it is and that is really interesting.

Nico: That is so cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Nightshade: Indeed it is. And that was my most amazing adventure.

Me: You are an amazing thief and you gained an incredibly notorious reputation as Skylands Most Notorious Thief.

Nightshade: Indeed. Not to brag about it but it sure is an amazing sight.

Nico: Have you stolen anything from Gotham Royal York?

Nightshade (Skylanders): I'm going to set my sights on this.

He pulled out a newspaper article and it was for a big beautiful blue diamond crystal egg wrapped in beautiful gold and adorned with emeralds and malachite and rubies and sapphires.

Me: (WHISTLES) That is a beautiful egg.

Nicole: That's the Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible. It was made back in Russia back in the 16th century as a birthday present for the First Tsar of Russia Ivan IV Vasilyevich.

Nico: Ivan the Terrible.

Nicole: Yep. It's a very priceless egg that was put into the Smithsonian Institution and was stolen three years ago by this man.

She pulled out a wanted poster of a gangster thief.

Nico: Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson!? Whoa I've heard about him. He is one of the most notorious gangster bosses in all of the United States. Before I joined the team I was after him for years. I made it my last mission to catch him before I joined you guys.

Me: We didn't know that Nico.

Lola: Yeah.

Applejack: That is amazing that you were trying to catch him.

Nico: Yep. Maybe you guys can help me on that mission for a rescue.

Me: We would be honored.

Nico: It was fun helping the Reds and Blues yesterday.

Me: Boy it sure was and it was amazing seeing Ringworld again.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yep. And we got rid of Chrovos forever.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: But Chrovos' plan was horrible to the Infinite Nth Degree.

Nico: The one thing worse than a multiverse with no evil is a multiverse without any heroes.

Me: That is absolutely fucking insane! A Multiverse with no heroes is what I call the ultimate fate worse than 500 Quadrillion Hells.

Nico: Yeah that is very well put.

Me: Like I keep saying, Good can't exist without Evil and like that, Villains can't exist without Heroes.

Camie: That's right.

Himiko: I agree there. I was a villain myself and Ochaco stopped me numerous times before.

Nico: Wow.

Fiona Hernandez: That's right and Good VS Evil is a never-ending and constant eternal battle.

Nico: How about we bring Georgie back while we're here.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: That repulsive clown is going to get it big time.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, not only are we going to get another shot at killing Pennywise again, but I sense it, Pinkie, just like Twilight, Applejack, and Rarity, you're going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Pinkie Pie: This is going to be so incredible!

Me: You got that right.

Nico: That demon clown from another dimension's going down once more and at the hands of a true master of laughter.

Me: Yeah, we'll make sure that monster gets the beating of a lifetime.

Lincoln: Right.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

May: Bring back Georgie is a good idea?

Nico: May, Pennywise killed Georgie and it devastated his brother Bill big time.

Laney: Yeah no way are we going to get away with that.

Camie: What can you tell us about Pennywise?

Me: He is a pure evil demon clown.

I went over his history.

---

Like the novel, It was part of the disasters that occurred every 27 years in the very town of Derry. It is presented as a ravenous cosmic entity with eldritch attributes instead of the enemy of Maturin, who is totally absent from this universe.

October 1988

It first appears to Georgie and talks friendly with him to gain his trust.

It reveals Its true colors when Georgie was about to get back his boat, by ripping off his arm and dragging him into the sewer to finish him.

June 1989

Mike, escaping from Henry Bowers's gang runs off into an alley and as he walks through a locked door, he hears screaming and pounding. The door opens a little and several burned hands start to come out alongside the cries for help from Mike's parents (who died in a fire when Mike was little). A little later, the hands were hidden and the screaming stopped, but suddenly the door swings open and Mike watches Pennywise murdering a sheep behind plastic curtains.

Stanley is in a synagogue studying for his bar mitzvah. As he walks through the rabbi's office, he observes a painting showing a woman with a deformed face in the style of Amedeo Modigliani. The paint falls off, and when Stan picks it up, the woman is no longer there. When Stanley turns, "It" manifests as the woman and smiles at him with her fangs, but Stanley manages to run away.

Ben is in the library looking for Derry's story. From a series of articles, he learns that Derry's children have been disappearing under mysterious circumstances for centuries. The book contains a representation of Pennywise and the head of a missing boy in a tree. After observing a red balloon floating towards the library corridor, Ben follows him only to discover an Easter egg that begins to follow the trail down the hall to the basement. When Ben goes down to the basement, he is suddenly chased by Pennywise turned into a headless boy, then the librarian appears to ask Ben what he is doing in the basement, while Pennywise disappears without a trace, leaving Ben totally scared.

It appears when Mike is bullied by Henry Bowers and his gang behind trees, eating a blooding arm. He salutes him by making greetings movements with the arm. Mike is pursued by Patrick Hocksetter in the sewers. The latter, separated from the rest of his friends, gets lost and meets some demonic-looking children who make him run, but he reaches a dead end. A red balloon appears before him with the phrase: "I love Derry", when it explodes reveals Pennywise with a bloody mouth. Pennywise immediately brutally murders Patrick.

Later, Eddie is walking back home when he passes an abandoned house on Neibolt Street, he is suddenly frightened by "It" disguised in a leper, causing Eddie to run around the courtyard of the house. Upon reaching a fence, Pennywise tries to lure him with balloons but a horrified Eddie runs under the fence and escapes.

Pennywise then attacked Beverly from the bathroom, by making voices of some children coming from the bathroom and when she goes to observe, the strands of her hair come out of the bathroom and hold her by the neck before a source of blood shoots out of the washbasin and stains the entire bathroom.

Bill is sleeping inside his house when he sees Georgie running to the basement. Surprised, he enters the basement, which is flooded. Georgie appears and invites Bill to join him saying, "We all float here." Georgie repeats the words "You'll float too" until he screams and decomposes. So, Pennywise emerges from the water and tries to catch Bill, but he runs outside.

The children go to Bill's garage where they observe Derry's map through a projector. They discover that all the sewers in the town are attached to the Neibolt Street house, where they believe It lives. The projector then begins to show images of Bill and Georgie with their parents, but with Pennywise's face appearing above their mother. Mike kicks the projector in order to turn it off, but it continues to display images until Pennywise (with a giant size and a very terrifying and disturbing smile) comes off the screen and tries to attack them. But they manage to get out of the garage before the creature can harm them.

The Losers Club goes to the Neibolt house to confront Pennywise. It first attacks Eddie, again in the form of the leper, causing Eddie to fall in the kitchen of the house, breaking his arm in the process. Meanwhile, Bill and Richie try to help him but Richie finds a door, revealing a room full of clown dolls. Richie observes a coffin where he finds a doll of himself. After closing the coffin, Pennywise jumps out of it and utters the phrase, "Beep Beep Richie," attempts to attack him, but Richie manages to flee the room with the help of Bill causing Pennywise to turn his attention back to Eddie, who sees

Pennywise exit from a refrigerator and try to attack it. Meanwhile Bill and Richie try to go help him, but they find three doors in which the following bloody phrases are written: "Not scary" in the first, "Scary" in the second and "Very scary" in the third. These choose to open the first door, revealing a girl with no legs. After this Richie panics, but Bill tries to calm him by saying that none of it is real, when they open the second door they discover the clear hallway and hear Eddie's screams in the kitchen asking for help and they run to help him. They get to where Pennywise and Eddie meet and prevent the clown from murdering him. The clown reveals to Bill that he was Georgie's killer, tries to kill them, and suddenly, Beverly appears and sticks a spear into Pennywise's head. However, all three are cornered while Pennywise is willing to murder them. He manages to hurt Ben and runs away from the place.

Henry finds a red balloon in his mailbox. Inside, he finds a box with his father's knife, sent by It. Henry enters his house, where he finds his father sleeping with the television on. A woman with children (all victims of It) appears on the screen, prompting Henry to kill her father. He does so by driving the knife into his neck and letting him bleed to death. Then the kids on TV start singing, "Kill them! Kill them! Kill them!" being followed by Pennywise with a macabre smile.

After that, Pennywise kidnaps Beverly after she killed her father. It writes on the wall with blood: "You die if you try". Bill, entering Beverky's house, realizes that Pennywise kidnapped Beverly, so he decides to repair his friendship with Richie, Stanley, Ben, and Mike to rescue her.

Beverly wakes up in the sewer and observes a mountain of objects and all the children killed by Pennywise floating. She tries to leave the place until Pennywise appears dancing, she finds a way out, but the clown catches her and Beverly admits not being afraid of him. Unfortunately, Pennywise opens his mouth, revealing the Deadlights inside (if heard correctly, people can be heard screaming "Help!" "Help!") and this causes Beverly to go into a kind of trance.

As the Losers walk down the sewers, Stanley is attacked by It in the guise of the misshapen woman. She bites her head, but the children manage to push her away from him while comforting a traumatized Stanley.

Finally, the children find Pennywise's lair: where they discover all the children that "It" once murdered floating in daylight under some kind of trance. The group finds Beverly floating and throws her down while Ben kisses her to free her from the trance. Bill watches Georgie emerge from the shadows. Georgie tells Bill that he missed him and that he was waiting for him to come and rescue him. Bill hugs his brother, but he knows he really isn't Georgie and shoots him in the head with Mike's nail gun. Georgie's body writhes on the floor until it becomes Pennywise. The clown attempts to kill all seven children, but the children fight him until Pennywise catches Bill. Pennywise gives them the option to leave and let him murder Bill or have everyone die together. Bill tells them to run away, but Richie decides not to leave his best friend and runs against Pennywise to attack him. All the children start beating Pennywise (he also fights with them transforming himself into their worst nightmares) with metal things until leaving him powerless and unable to hurt them because they no longer fear him. But Pennywise becomes scared of the Losers Club itself, as it crawls back trying to get away from them, but Bill tells Pennywise that he now knows why he didn't kill Beverly and declares he'll starve. Before Bill can deliver the final blow, the head of a badly wounded Pennywise begins to crack and the creature whispers: "Fear" before retreating into darkness. Unknown if it's dead or alive.

All of the children killed by Pennywise begin to float down as Bill finds Georgie's waterproof jacket. He realizes that his younger brother really is dead and cries while his friends hug him to comfort him for his loss.

1 month later after their eventual triumph against It, Beverly informs the group of a vision she had while catatonic, where she saw them fighting It as adults. The Losers form a blood oath that if this evil that is It should ever revive, they will return to Derry in 27 years and destroy him once and for all. After the other Losers depart one by one, Beverly tells Bill that she is moving to live with her aunt in Portland, Oregon the following morning.

27 years after the events of the first film, It resurfaces when a group of homophobic teenagers beat up and toss a gay man named Adrian Mellon off the bridge. It then slaughters Adrian in front of his

lover before presumably using his blood to write a message to Mike about Its return. As such, It wasted no time in hunting the children of Derry, such as when It uses empathy to lure a young girl named Victoria into getting closer to It under the false assumption that It'd help make the birthmark on her face disappear. To further torment Bill, It sends him a skateboard, explicitly letting him know that It was going to go after the young Dean next. Realizing that Dean was heading to the carnival, he chases after him into the hall of mirrors. Unfortunately, It gets the upper hand and gruesomely kills the young boy in front of him. Horrified to have lost another young boy after Georgie, Bill decides to head to the Neibolt house to personally kill It after Henry wounds Mike and Eddie.

After each member of the Losers Club went down their own quests to retrieve artifacts from their pasts to complete the Ritual of Chud, the ritual seems to work when it traps Its Deadlights inside of the vase, but it goes awry. A giant version of Pennywise emerges, revealing that the 7 members of the original natives known as the Shokopiwah tribe who had performed the ritual were immediately slaughtered by It. This version of It is a combination of Its default form Pennywise the Dancing Clown and the Giant Spider as described in the book. It then warps the Losers Club into different nightmarish scenarios, but they inevitably overcome their fears. It traps Richie in Its Deadlights, forcing Eddie to grab the pole Beverly gave him earlier and attacks Pennywise with it under the belief that it could kill It. Unfortunately, Pennywise impales Eddie with one of Its spider-like appendages, swings him around like a ragdoll, and tosses him, leaving him with a large wound in his abdomen.

This one-act proves to be its undoing, however, when the Losers Club realize that in order to defeat It, they had to make It believe that It was smaller. Despite Its insistence that It was the "eater of worlds", the remaining Losers insult the clown repeatedly until It is forced into a smaller, infantile form. It attempts to lash out at Mike but is too weakened. To It's horror, Mike reaches into its chest and grabs It's beating heart. It tries to grab it to no avail and is left crying like a baby, It's final words being "Look at you… you've all grown up!" with weak laughter.

The Losers each mutually take a hold of the heart and crush it slowly. It reacts in pain until the heart exploded into a pasty substance, killing It and avenging everything It has caused. It falls silent as Its body turns to ash and the Deadlights vanishes, erasing It from existence. The Deadlights disappearing implies heavily that the Deadlights were Its true form. After It's death, Richie tries to coerce Eddie's corpse awake, not accepting that he was truly gone till near the film's end after jumping into the lake with his partners. His attempts of taking the body with him, but fail when Its lair and the Neibolt house start to crumble and collapse in response to It's demise. The Losers are forced to leave Eddie's body in Its lair and the Neibolt house collapses on itself, sinking into a hole in the ground. After Richie accepts Eddie's death, he writes R and E on this fence shortly later in memory of Eddie.

Much like the 1990 miniseries, It is depicted as not having eggs implying that It was the only creature of this caliber to exist (unless the book implied that It asexually reproduces). Also, unlike the novel where Derry is nearly destroyed immediately following the supposed death of It, the Neibolt house is the only casualty. It also does not enlist Tom Rogan with abducting Bill's wife Audrey as both characters had minimal appearances. It also manipulates Henry into murdering his father while speaking through some hostess while It never used someone in the book nor miniseries to make Henry end his father's life.

Also, It's true form (in the 2017 and 2019 films of It) is three rotating orbs of concentrated energy rather than anything remotely resembling a mass of orange crawling lights or an arachnid. Although It takes on the shape of a drider, this is not Its true form and instead, a form that's best equipped to deal with an attack from multiple opponents. It also dies for good this time, and there is no implication suggesting It may be still alive. Bill Skarsgård added new layers to Its personality, explaining that the clown got a thrill from being defeated and experiencing fear, and believed the clown subconsciously wanted to be killed or to cease existing. In that respect, It won. However, it is debatable if this is canon or not and if Andy Miscuietti also shared this interpretation. If it is true, it only applies to the recent continuity and not the miniseries or the novel.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about was horrified!

Nico: Yeah and he is pure evil

May: I meant to say that bringing back Georgie is a good idea. Sorry!

Nico: Oh. No worries.

Eli: Either way it's time to rid the world of that repulsive clown forever.

Nico: Well, might as well bring back Georgie now.

Me: Right. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then the skies had light shine down and the divine singing of angels was heard and then we saw a figure come down and it was Georgie! He was brought back!

Georgie: What? What happened? I'm back?

Me: You sure are Georgie.

Nico: What's the last thing you remember?

Georgie: This clown I saw in the sewer and he gave me my paper boat back and then next thing I new I was being mauled by this clown.

Me: That was not a clown. That was a monster from another dimension. He's called It.

Nico: Ugly story.

Laney: Yeah.

Georgie: Where is Billy!?

Nico: In very big trouble!

Lincoln: (Senses for Pennywise) Aha, I caught him, he's 200 clicks north of our location and he's cornered The Losers' Club.

We headed on over and went into the sewers, and before Pennywise could kill them, suddenly, the spirits of all those who were killed by Pennywise since 1908 appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of elements and energy at Pennywise and he was hit badly. Then, the spirits all converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and The Losers Club went to join us, and when Pennywise saw us, he was indeed furious we ruined his dinner.

Pennywise: You! You've ruined my dinner!

Nico: Sorry to intrude, but you're done snacking and killing innocent people, clown!

Me: And you are going to pay for each one of them!

Pennywise ran at us to kill us, but Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy and fire at Pennywise and it sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but this angered him even more.

Pinkie Pie: Nice shot, Linky.

Nico: Now, the fun's about to begin! Say your prayers, clown!

Nico: How about a knuckle sandwich?!

KRABLAM!

He punched him square in the face.

Bill: We're not afraid of you anymore! WELCOME TO THE LOSERS CLUB ASSHOLE!

Me: And your final meal is death you motherfucking assholelipped shitchewer!

I fired a wave of light and blasted him all over and May, Maria and Eli fired waves of lightning, ice and water and blasted Pennywise all over!

Me: And another thing, Welcome to the 21st Century Motherfucker!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place!

Pinkie Pie: AND I HAVE HAD IT WITH THIS CLOWN!

Suddenly, something within Pinkie Pie's mind snapped as memories of Pennywise's murderous spree of death going back to the early 1900s rushed through her head and her light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Pinkie Pie's Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Friendship from her back, and as she approached Pennywise, she left pink energy, stars, balloons, confetti, gears, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Pinkie Pie: You make me absolutely sick to no end, Pennywise, you used the fears of all the innocent children of Derry to drive them insane so you can eat them, and you've done this sort of thing every 27 years, it's completely unforgivable. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AT PENNYWISE) And for what you have done to poor little Georgie all those years ago and traumatized his older brother, and the added fact that you have absolutely no remorse at all… , (CANTERLOT ROYAL VOICE) YOU HAVE COMMITTED A TRULY GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED DERRY FOR FAR TOO LONG, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! PENNYWISE THE CLOWN, THE CRIMES THAT YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST EARTH CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Pinkie Pie's sudden fury: Pennywise was now in extremely big trouble!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! THE CLOWN'S IN EXTREMELY GIGANTIC TROUBLE NOW!

Lincoln: You'd never expect that sort of thing from Pinkie, but what Pennywise just did, now he's in huge trouble now!

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Sunset Shimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

Me: HIT THE DIRT KIDS!

Everyone ducked and covered and We immediately stood our ground as Pinkie Pie screamed with such extreme and violent rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and blue energy with stars, balloons, magic, gears, and confetti surrounding the vortex, there's an alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Pennywise: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Pinkie Pie's Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Friendship, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of pink and blue energy with stars, balloons, magic, gears, and confetti surrounding the vortex, there's an alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Pennywise: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER

LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PINKIE PIE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PINKIE PIE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(CIRCUS PARTY MUSIC PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold metal bands over the weighted pink bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink curly hair, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink and blue energy aura with balloons, confetti, magic, gears, and Alicorns surrounding her, Pinkie Pie has an Alicorn with balloons and gears emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Laughter and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a pink short-sleeved blouse, light yellow short-sleeved shirt with balloons on it, pink skirt, light pink pants, pink high-heeled shoes with blue gem balloons on it, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gears, Alicorns, balloons, and confetti on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with balloons surrounding it. Suddenly, Pinkie Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with light blue highlights on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her pink curly tail also grew longer, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie's massive Pinkie Pie's Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Friendship and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pinkie Pie's Eternal Laughter Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Cosmic Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Laughter Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow, blue, and pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large light blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and a large gold pony head with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and light blue gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the alicorn that said, "Pinkie Pie, Alicorn Princess of Laughter and The Tech Skylanders, Amazing and Fun Party Planner of Ponyville, Baker of Sweets and Desserts, Emissary of Laughter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Little Cheese and Many Children, Cousin of Maud Pie, Marble Pie, and Limestone Pie, Friend of Many, Archenemy of INSTIGATOR, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Pennywise The Dancing Clown Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Laughter, Parties, and Technology"

ピンキー・パイ、笑いのアリコーン・プリンセスとハイテク・スカイランダーズ、ポニービルの素晴らしく楽しいパーティー・プランナー、お菓子とデザートのパン屋、笑いの使者、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の愛する妻、リトル・チーズとたくさんの子供たちの愛する母親、モード・パイのいとこ、マーブルパイ、ライムストーンパイ、多くの友人、扇動者の大敵、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリンアルカナ、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚異的で強力な驚異の生徒そして強力な教師たち、ペニーワイズの破壊者、ダンシングピエロ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして笑いとパーティーとテクノロジーの達人

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Pinkie Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LAUGHTER ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Pinkie Pie's Super Angel-Laughter Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Pennywise saw it, he transformed into his true form: a gigantic spider and tried to rush at her to kill her, but Pinkie Pie fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, gears, balloons, confetti, magic, and Alicorns at Pennywise, and it hit him and sent him flying into another wall, and he also got burned badly by the power of Laughter, he got up, but he was really furious now and he roared with anger.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Pinkie has transformed into her Super Angel-Laughter Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the fourth of The Princesses to do so, and now, Pennywise is going to die once and for all.

Pinkie Pie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Tech Skylander Elemental Laughter Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Tech Skylander Elemental Laughter Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And he will pay for everything he's done. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Pinkie Pie, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your feeding spree ends here and now, you demented demon clown, this time, we'll make sure you never ever come back again!

Me: That clown is in DEEP DOGSHIT DOODOO TROUBLE now!

Eli: That is an understatement!

Nico: This clown gives all clowns EVERYWHERE a bad name!

Pinkie Pie and Lincoln went after Pennywise, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Pennywise and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Pinkie Pie attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Pennywise mad.

Maria: Whatever you do, don't drown us!

Pennywise: Good idea!

Pennywise turned into water.

Maria: Sucker!

Maria used the water against him and drenched him all over!

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Pinkie Pie attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Pennywise mad.

Pennywise: I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we'd gotten stronger thanks to his extremely massive hatred.

Nico: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, UGLY!

Me: You're just a pathetic clown!

That one hurt him! BAD!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hate us all you want, but in the end, your hatred just makes us even stronger! (Rainbow Energy Aura flares up) But, your hatred has made you blind and weak, you may have thought no one would ever get in your way, but you underestimated your opponents, and in the end, that's why you will die here like the monster that you really are.

Lincoln ran at Pennywise and then he drove his massive greatsword into Pennywise's stomach, and he began sucking out Pennywise's Control over the Deadlights, high intellect, mastery of disguises, manipulation, trickery, cunning, vast exceptional powers, Essokinesis, shapeshifting, mind control, Megethoskinesis, Immortality, Parafrosýnikinesis, Possession, Somnipathy, superhuman strength, superhuman speed, superhuman flexibility, universal psychic powers, regeneration, teleportation, partial invisibility, chlorokinesis, telekinesis, telepathy, near-invulnerability, illusions, lumokinesis, and nigh-omnipotence and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from that clown's stomach.

Pinkie Pie: Nice one, Linky. Now, let's end this monster for good.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) On it, my Alicorn Princess of Laughter.

Lincoln and Pinkie Pie made two pink energy balls with balloons, gears, confetti, stars, and magic surrounding them, and Pennywise, not liking this, was frozen with fear.

Lincoln and Pinkie Pie: LAUGHTER'S FURY MEGABLAST!

Lincoln and Pinkie Pie fired the balls of pink energy with surrounding balloons, gears, confetti, stars, and magic, and they hit Pennywise and not only did they explode with such incredible power, but the energy blasts hurt him REALLY BAD!

Then I used my psychic powers and then it took his arm and then…

CRUNCH!

Pennywise: Aah! Oh… (I WAS TWISTING HIM AROUND AND BREAKING MANY OF HIS BONES!) Oh! I can't start over! (BONES BREAKING AND TWISTING AND SNAPPING) Oh! What would that even look like? ( whimpers ) (I WAS BENDING AND TWISTING AND SNAPPING HIM ALL OVER LIKE A CONTORTIONIST) Dancing for followers on TikTok? ( groans ) I haven't written a joke since 1647. Aah! And that material has not… ( exclaiming, grunting ) Aged… well.

I TIED HIM UP IN REALLY BIG AND BAD KNOTS!

Pennywise: Oh… I blame cancel culture.

Pennywise turned into water again.

Maria: You idiot! I bet you can't keep yourself together as a liquid!

But then Pinkie Pie fired a wave of energy and obliterated him and also sent him straight to The Black Gates forever! NEVER AGAIN WILL PENNYWISE RISE AGAIN TO KILL TO SLAKE HIS HUNGER!

We all cheered wildly for what Pinkie Pie and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Pinkie Pie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer pink curly tail, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln both showed that monster absolutely no mercy whatsoever!

Nico: And that combo you guys used on that monster definitely sent him straight to The Black Gates for good!

Pinkie Pie: That monster had it coming.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Pinkie Pie's face, they kissed passionately as Pinkie Pie moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with balloons appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Pinkie Pie then absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was so awesome!

Georgie: Yeah it was!

Bill: Thank you so much guys!

Beverly Marsh: That was so awesome!

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Beverly Marsh: How did you do that to him?

Me: I can do anything. We all can.

Maria: That's what happened to the Masked Mutant before. He could only turn back from a solid.

Nico: Yep.

Bill: That was clever.

Georgie: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That was awesome though.

Maria: Who do we have?

Eli: I sense that we have Another Clutching Foot, Weremole, Spirit of The Harvest Moon, Freaky Fred, Great Fusilli, Stitch Sisters, King Ramses, Jeeves Weavil, McPhearson Phantom, Bushwick, Violin Girl, Nightshade and Ebon.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! So mostly all of Courage's enemies.

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah and I remember seeing them too.

Lana: Me too.

Bai Tza: Especially the Clutching Foot with Big Toe and his gang.

Me: No kidding.

Me: Lets see.

I formed and pulled out a list of them.

Alex VS Clutching Foot

No archenemy for Weremole

Elizabeth (Seven Deadly Sins) VS Spirit of The Harvest Moon

Takashi VS Freaky Fred.

No Archenemy for Great Fusilli

Kerfuffle VS Stitch Sisters

Naori Uchiha for the Ghost of King Ramses

No archenemy for the Jeeves Weevil

No Archenemy for the McPherson Phantom

No Archenemy for Bushwick

No Archenemy for the Violin Girl

Me: That's funny. We haven't picked archenemies for Weremole, Great Fusilli, McPhearson Phantom, Bushwick, Violin Girl or Jeeves Weevil.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Luckily I do have awesome choices picked. I summon LaMoon, Amazon of The Seas, Ice Water, Dark Witch, Dunames Dark Witch and Water Girl!

I summoned said monsters!

LaMoon: We're ready guys!

Qin: Cool!

Then in swirls of elements and energy came Alex, Elizabeth (Seven Deadly Sins), Takashi, Kerfuffle and Naori Uchiha.

Takashi: Hey, guys!

Me: Glad you could make it.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Yep.

Eli: I sense that all of them minus Another Ebon are one person.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the figures and they were Weremole, Spirit of The Harvest Moon, Freaky Fred, Great Fusilli, Stitch Sisters, King Ramses, Jeeves Weavil, McPhearson Phantom, Bushwick, Violin Girl and Nightshade (Marvel).

Nico: Whoa! This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Another Weremole: (In a girls voice) But it's going to be fun.

Me: That voice.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, blue eyes and had black clothes and pitch black angel wings.

Me: Malaria Gotham! Whoa!

Brittney: The Queen of Darkness herself! Wow!

Malaria Gotham: That's right my empress. I am the Queen of Darkness.

Me: Malaria is a goth girl I met in school and defended.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this. By the way is the Another Ebon friendly or hostile?

Malaria Gotham: Friendly and she is a powerful darkness master.

Nico: Neat.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

The minute Another Freaky Fred was separated, Takashi shot him with a gun

BANG!

He was dead!

They blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) BLUE FLAME GIANT 6!

She summoned Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Unipastrami, Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul, Kyrosys and Meteor!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And here it comes!

We saw Another Ebon!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another Ebon!

Xenia: Oh boy.

Another Ebon: (In a girls voice) Awesome seeing you all here.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and purple clothes.

Me: Amelia Simone!? Whoa!

Amelia Simone: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Amelia is a girl I know that has awesome darkness powers and she can form portals with her darkness too.

Eli: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Ohranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Carranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Zeo Sword and Zocks got a Turbo Sword.

Amelia Simone: No he didn't. I used a portal and got out before he could say anything.

Me: Whoa.

Qin: Crafty.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: He should know better than to mess with someone who can do portals like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Amelia Simone: That's for sure.

Me: Sorry we have to fight.

Amelia Simone: No worries.

She turned into Another Ebon!

Sougo: (gets out Zeo Ridewatch) Ebon used to be Maria's boss back in the old days.

Geiz: (gets out American Turbo Ridewatch) And a damn good one.

Sougo got ZeoRedArmor while Geiz got AmericanRedTurboArmor.

Another Ebon: So I see.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Time for some darkness.

He activated Ebon and Nightshade's ridewatches and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: Time for some Junk Fire.

She activated Junk Food Monster and Fire Women's ridewatches and fired junk food and fire and blasted her down.

Maria: And now this.

She activated Jackster and Melissa Bergman's ridewatches and fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

Nightshade: That was well done. I believe it's my turn.

He activated Marvel Nightshade's ridewatch and fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Then Shade, Owl, Carnom, Evil Genie Woman, Fat Bandit and Typeface came.

Nico: Awesome team Shade!

Shade: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Yep.

Then an Obstagoon came!

Lola: Cool an Obstagoon!

Qin: Yeah!

Obstagoon: (In a girls voice) But this is gonna be fun and cool.

Nico: Ivy Rosa! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had brown Hawaiian clothes on.

Ivy Rosa: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ebon and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Amelia over.

Me: Yeah!

Nightshade: What's your favorite memory of Nico my good lady?

Ivy Rosa: When me and Nico were talking to some of my friends in the forest and a bunch of hunters came and Nico sent them running.

Me: Boy you are an amazing charmer.

Fluttershy: You and I have so much in common. I love talking to animals too.

Ivy Rosa: That is awesome Fluttershy.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Ivy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ivy Rosa: Same here Nico.

We left the simulator.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers,

The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, and Kagura Izumi are heading to Eternia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we also got bad news, Sub-Zero's brother, the undead shadow wraith and creation of Quan Chi, Bi-Han, is running loose in Eternia and is killing people left and right. But, we can't let this killing spree go on any further, we're heading there to put an end to that death-seeking creation of Quan Chi and we'll be sending him straight to The Book of Vile Darkness.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Eternia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we also got bad news, Sub-Zero's brother, the undead shadow wraith and creation of Quan Chi, Bi-Han, is running loose in Eternia and is killing people left and right.

We gasped in shock, and we saw the piles of dead bodies that death-obsessed wraith has left behind.

Nico: Sub-Zero told us about his evil brother, that guy is literally the embodiment of dishonor and evil to the core.

Suddenly, Sub-Zero appeared, along with Raiden and the other Earthrealm Warriors, and He-Man and The Masters of The Universe also arrived with them.

Sub-Zero: Indeed I have. I never thought Bi-Han would be running loose once more. But, ever since we destroyed Shao Khan two years ago and sent him and all those who followed him blindly to The Black Gates which also included Quan Chi and Shang Tsung, I knew one day he'd be running loose once more.

Raiden: And with no one controlling him, he's now continuing with his spree of death and destruction.

He-Man: And he's started right here in Eternia. But, we can't let this killing spree go on any further, we're going to put an end to that death-seeking creation of Quan Chi, but what do we do with him?

Nico: I get that Bi-Han has done a lot of truly despicable things when he was alive and when he was turned into a wraith by Quan Chi and we all want to send him straight to The Black Gates and finally be done with him for good, but just like with Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika, I'll fight him in the future.

Lincoln: So, we'll be sending him straight to The Book of Vile Darkness then, but not after we give him the well-deserved beating he deserves.

Leon: Right.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short white hair and purple hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Pellinore, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the eight girls.

White-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, I managed to get the girls away from that monster and I blinded him with a blast of light I fired at him.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Penelope Pellinore, you're just in time.

?: You shall all join the ranks of the undead, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We then saw a figure appear from a portal of darkness and it got out a sickle, it was Bi-Han, Sub-Zero's older brother and one of Quan Chi's creations.

Sylvester: So, you've finally arrived, you death-seeking masterpiece of Quan Chi.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You have absolutely no remorse for any of the blood you've shed, Bi-Han, and for that, we'll see to it that you die a horrible and painful death for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's

Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Davis, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Leon and his team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bi-Han, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light,

Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Bi-Han's stomach and he began sucking out all of the shadow wraith's umbrakinesis and black magic and made it his own. Then, when Lincoln removed his massive greatsword from Bi-Han's stomach, he was suddenly exposed to the sunlight and he burned to ashes being a creature of darkness and all that was left were his clothing, and then, Lincoln sealed his soul into The Book of Vile Darkness. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of killing people to increase the ranks of the undead are over, Bi-Han. (To Penelope Pellinore) And it's so good to see you again, Penelope Pellinore.

Penelope Pellinore: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Penelope Pellinore and he hugged her, and Penelope Pellinore is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Penelope Pellinore: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Penelope Pellinore, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Pellinore, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Penelope Pellinore is also a direct descendant of Pellinore of Camelot, one of the skilled Knights of the Round Table, and the king of Listenoise in Arthurian legend, and in the tradition from the Old

French prose, he is associated with the Questing Beast and is the slayer of King Lot, and his many children include the sons Aglovale, Lamorak, and Percival, and the daughter Dindrane.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Penelope Pellinore hate Luan with a very blazing passion.

Nico: What did she do to earn her wrath?

Melanie Artorgius: One day, Penelope and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Luan, and she brought with her an army of thugs she hired. Penelope and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that little monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Penelope fired chains of light magic which bound that bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and his nice sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily wanted her head on a pike! Lincoln wasn't surprised though, Luan tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks, and to make sure that she didn't try to get revenge, Penelope Pellinore and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Pellinore of Camelot and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Luan was just on another one of her rampages again? Sheesh.

Me: Yep, Luan enjoyed causing trouble with her pranking rampages and no one was unable to stop her.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: We were the only ones who could stop Luan's pranking rampages, Nico. No one was safe from her rampage and she didn't know any mercy nor stopping whatsoever. There was only one way for us to stop her: restrain her and let my parents handle her. And now that you're here, Penelope.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Penelope Pellinore in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Penelope Pellinore: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Penelope Pellinore's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Penelope Pellinore: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Penelope Pellinore.

Penelope Pellinore had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Hidemi Mita, Kayo Aikawa, Momoko Nakamura, Mutsumi

Yoshikawa, and Tetsuko Yamazaki from Hissatsu Shikokiya Kagyou and Lara Raider, Maria Pepenshi, and Kaa Bocha from Illusion Island.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hidemi Mita, Kayo Aikawa, Momoko Nakamura, Mutsumi Yoshikawa, and Tetsuko Yamazaki from Hissatsu Shikokiya Kagyou and Lara Raider, Maria Pepenshi, and Kaa Bocha from Illusion Island.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hidemi Mita: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Hidemi Mita and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Bi-Han, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The

Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long

white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Hidemi Mita: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hidemi Mita: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hidemi Mita, Kayo Aikawa, Momoko Nakamura, Mutsumi Yoshikawa, Tetsuko Yamazaki, Lara Raider, Maria Pepenshi, and Kaa Bocha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Sub-Zero's brother, the undead shadow wraith and creation of Quan Chi, Bi-Han, who was running loose in Eternia and is killing people left and right.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating down that shadow wraith and Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into Bi-Han's stomach and sucking out his umbrakinesis and black magic and making them his own and him getting destroyed by the sunlight and Lincoln sending him to The Book of Vile Darkness, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Penelope Pellinore have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Jeez, I can't believe what that shadow wraith had been doing in Eternia killing people left and right.

Lincoln: And all to grow the ranks of the undead. Quan Chi is gone forever and he's never coming back after we gave him The Black

Gates. Now, to undo the damage that he caused.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and heavenly lights shined down on the dead bodies and all of them came back to life.

Nico: That wraith really caused a whole lot of trouble, but when we face him in the future, he will get The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Along with Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika for all their crimes as well.

* * *

After sending Bi-Han to The Book of Darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Penelope Pellinore saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Penelope Pellinore: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Penelope, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Penelope Pellinore: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Penelope Pellinore: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Penelope, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Penelope Pellinore: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of deranged laughter in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Luan, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Luan, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought her before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Luan, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa all pounced on Luan, and they brutally beat her into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a padded room container and she was wrapped in a straitjacket.

Ellie Elsher: Luan was laughing like a deranged lunatic and we heard her insane laughter.

Raven Ghostrick: We were warned about Luan's prank rampages not to mention that she was really insane, but we triumphed every single time and we always put a stop to her for good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tempest Magician: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Tempest Magician, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clone went up to Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Tempest Magician, Splendid Rose, Psychic

Lifetrancer, Guardian Angel, Silver Sable, Windstorm, Noi, Bloo, Lemony Gem and Diamond Mint, Pacific Glow, Azure Velour, Flashdancer, Sea Swirl, and Rosette Nebula, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

Later at the table me and the Loud Kids were having a Soda Drinking and Belching Contest.

Me: (GULPING DOWN SODA)

We were gulping down Mega Fizzy Juice.

Rigby: Look at all this soda!

Nico: It's Mega Fizzy Juice. Cosmo made it.

Cosmo: All the nutrition of juice and all the fun of fizz.

Lori: It's literally good.

Me: (GULPING) Ahh. (LOUD BELCH!)

Qin: Nice one!

Mordecai: Save some for us!

Cosmo: I made plenty for all of us.

Laney: (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Nice one Laney.

Laney: Pardon me.

Me: No worries. (GULPS DOWN SODA) (LOUD BELCH!)

I belched and it turned some salt and pepper shakers into a pile of twinkies.

Megan Kiraton: OH BOY Twinkies!

Megan got to eating them.

Megan Kiraton: Strawberries and cream filled! Yummy!

Wanda: Cosmo where does the fizz come from?

Cosmo: Where it usually does. (Eating a bean burrito with green chili sauce.) Your cooking! (LOUD FART!)

We laughed!

Swindle: Get your soda here! Only 10 dollars!

Camille Izumi: 10 bucks for soda!? Highway robbery!

Nico: That's Swindle for you. He's a con man.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) That is true lad.

Swindle: Sorry boss. It's in my nature and my programming.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: (LOUD BELCH)

She got a huge basket of fruit on her head.

Lola: (LAUGHS) That is awesome.

Lori: (LOUD BELCH)

Lori belched and turned Lola's fruit into an ice cream sundae!

Lola ate it.

Me: (LAUGHS) That's funny. (LAUGHS)

Swindle: At least I'm not making it expensive

Plankton: I once sold chum for 10 dollars in the Chum Colosseum like that.

Lily: I remember that Plankton. And the people still hate chum like that.

Sakura Knudson: (Eating Chum) Oh come on it's not that bad.

Plankton gave Sakura a big bowl of chum.

Plankton: At least Sakura likes my chum.

Me: Yeah.

Luna: (LOUD BELCH!)

Her belch turned Luan's scrunchy into a jeweled blue diamond scrunchy.

Luna: Oops pardon me dude.

Luan: No worries Luna. (LOUD BELCH!)

She belched and turned Luna's shirt into a rainbow diamond shirt!

Luan: Now that one DAZZLES! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed at her joke!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Poromon was drinking soda.

Poromon: (GULPING)

Nico: Poromon is really thirsty.

Poromon: Ahh! (LOUD BELCH)

He turned a small rug into mini Mr. Mind noodles.

Mr. Mind Rug: NO! I WILL DESTROY YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Poromon: OH BOY! Lunch!

Rug: NO! NOT AGAIN!

He ate the rug and was stuffed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

We laughed!

Maria: How did you do that?

Me: It's the burps. They are magic. (LOUD BELCH)

I belched and turned Carol's hair band into an amethyst jeweled one.

Carol: Cool!

Maria: That is awesome!

Timmy Turner's mom then came in and she was crying hard.

Me: Mrs. Turner?

Timmy Turner: Mom?

Me: What's the matter?

Nico: Yeah Mrs. Turner what's wrong?

Mrs. Turner: My husband says I'm a terrible cook! I can't do anything right!

Me: Oh come on Mrs. Turner down say that. (LOUD BELCH!)

I accidentally belched in her face and then she got her awesome chef powers again!

Mrs. Turner: Wait I can cook amazingly again!

Me: That's the spirit! Oops sorry about that Mrs. Turner. But wait this happened before?

Timmy: Yeah I wished for Mom to be an amazing cook and she made some of the most awesome food ever.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Mrs. Turner and Lynn Sr. can go into business together.

Me: Good idea Nico. What do you think Mrs. Turner?

Mrs. Turner: I'll do it!

Lynn Sr.: Awesome!

Me: Cool! By the way Timmy what did your mom do back then with those awesome powers?

Timmy Turner: She made an awesome breakfast.

He told us everything.

---

After watching a cooking contest with the 3 best cooks in the world: Hal Apeño, Sue Shi and Crepe Suzette, Mom wishes to be one of them and then she announces dinner time, with a horrible-looking squid casserole. Dad plan to eat Chinese meal takeout and throw Mom's squid casserole in a trap door under the kitchen table, but she catches them and they go inside the trap door. When Mom knows that Timmy and Dad throw all Mom's cooking into the Trap Door Basement, Mom goes crying. Mom's meatloaf, which became alive, caught Dad. Timmy goes back to his room where Wanda made dinner and wishes his Mom was the best cook in the world. At first it's great, she made an awesome breakfast with pancakes, weenies, bacon, waffles, syrup, etc. But after school, Timmy finds out that Mom turned the house into a restaurant called IHOM (International House of Mom), and wouldn't let him eat because he didn't book a reservation. At the kitchen, Cosmo tells him to eat the house because Mom cooked it.

---

Me: WOW! She made an awesome 5 star restaurant from the house? That's incredible. Mrs. Turner and Lynn Sr. are really going to be awesome partners. In fact. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I used my powers to make Lynn's Table's Employees and Lynn Sr., and the workers and Lori and the kids the greatest chefs ever.

Qin: It sure is.

Poliwag was drinking soda.

Poliwag: (GULPING)

Me: Poliwag is thirsty huh?

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag: Can you blame me?

Me: Not one bit.

Poliwag: (LOUD BELCH)

He turned our entertainment center into an awesome CRYSTAL DIAMOND ENTERTAINMENT CENTER!

Wanda: WOW! That is really cool!

Me: It sure is.

Rarity: I must say that is amazing darlings.

Me: Boy it sure is. I'll be right back. I'm going to have a really stern talk with Mr. Turner.

Nico: Okay.

I took some fizzy juice with me and went down to talk to him,

Demeter: You know that's not the only thing he's caused.

Mariah Demeter: I know mother. It's because he and Mrs. Turner were neglectful to Timmy and gave him Icky Vicky as his babysitter and that was terrible on his part. And he did all kinds of terrible things. But it was not done out of spite. He was an idiot. He didn't know what he was doing. Mr. & Mrs. Turner didn't realize that Vicky would turn out to be so dangerous and that she would want nothing more than to see the entire planet burn and hate all kids till they are all dead.

Me: The point is Lady Demeter I think it's time to bury the hatchet and let this go.

Demeter: And how many of your friends feel this way?

Then surprisingly all of us came. Including Timmy Turner and Mrs.

Turner.

Nico: We all do Lady Demeter.

Demeter: Oh you're right. Mariah, I'm proud of you for sticking up for your friends and even for those that did wrong. I will undo the curse. On three conditions

Mariah Demeter: What is it mother?

Demeter: That Mr. Turner starts behaving like a real parent and that he sees the kind of animal Icky Vicky is and that he loves Timmy with all his heart and stops his hatred towards Dinkleberg.

Mariah Demeter: Fair enough mother.

Demeter snapped her fingers and then Mr. Turner's curse was removed and his garden came back to life STRONGER than ever and the super seeds that were destroyed and all the plants he killed came back stronger than ever.

Demeter: Happy planting.

Mariah Demeter: Thank you mother.

Nico: We can't promise he'll stop hating Dinkleberg.

Demeter: I know. It's worth a shot. Farewell.

Mariah Demeter: Goodbye mother.

She left.

Mr. Turner was so happy.

We went to talk to him.

Me: Mr. Turner we need to have a talk. We talked to Lady Demeter and we removed the curse for you. But she said that you need to clean up your act.

Maria: If it weren't for you, Icky Vicky wouldn't have hurt Timmy

Mr. Turner: Really?

Me: Really.

Mr. Turner: (Crying) Oh man. Timmy I am so sorry! I can't believe I was such a fool to you for all these years! Icky Vicky was a monster! And that curse was not given to me because of spite it was because of me! I was a bad parent to you!

Timmy Turner: I know dad and I forgive you.

Mr. Turner: I was a… (Realizes something) Wait what?

Timmy Turner: I said I forgive you. I'm glad you're starting to change and also mom is too. And Icky Vicky is now Humiliation Fodder at Lynn's Table.

Nico: It's true.

Nico: You can still hate on Dinkleberg. No real consequences for that.

Mr. Turner: Oh thank you! DINKLEBERG!

Me: Good. You are more than welcome to smash Icky Vicky's face in.

Nico: Yeah.

Mr. Turner: Oh thank you!

Horsea was still drinking soda throughout all this.

Horsea: That was a great forgiving act.

Me: It sure was.

?: Boy I'll say.

Then a Grimmsnarl came!

Me: Cool a Grimmsnarl!

Nico: Wow!

Grimmsnarl: (In a girls voice) I saw the great act forgiveness.

Nico: Mariah Thor!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl that had blond hair and blue eyes and had a lightning bolt in the middle of her forehead and she had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a warhammer of lightning in her hands.

Mariah Thor: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: Are you the daughter of Thor, God of Thunder?

Mariah Thor: I sure am.

Qin: Wow!

Sunstreaker: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mariah Thor: When me and Nico stopped Loki from unleashing the evils of the Underworld into Asgard.

Nico: That was epic.

Eli: Wow!

Loki (Marvel): (British Accent) I actually remember that one.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Amazing.

Nico and Mariah hugged.

Nico: I've missed you,

Mariah Thor: Back at ya Nico.

Masker Mind: (to Thor) You never told us about her.

Thor: Thou never asked about it.

Masker Mind: Oh.

Me: But it was awesome too.

Lola: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Manaphy was still drinking soda

Manaphy: (GULPING) (LOUD BELCH)

Her belch turned Rarity's dress into a jeweled dress.

Rarity: (GASP) Oh my this is amazing darlings.

Manaphy: Pardon me Rarity.

Me: But that dress is beautiful.

The previous group came.

Roquefort: Can me, Ssserpent, Demyx, Duskmon, Dark Laser, Roman Goodwin, Abomination, Blizzard, Scorcher, and Gizmo go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Demyx: We saw what happened with Demeter and that was awesome.

Lola: It was.

Demyx: That was really golden hearted of you guys to lift the curse from Mr. Turner.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Me: Want some soda guys?

Demyx: Sure.

I gave him some Fizzy Juice and he drank it.

Demyx: Mmm! (GULPING) (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon me!

Me: No worries. It's good stuff though.

Wallflower: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Perrserker, Cursola and Sirfetch'd.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yep.

Back in the estate, Lincoln was watching TV when Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the Turbo Rangers' dangerous enemy, Divatox, and she's back to get revenge on The Turbo Rangers. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: OH NO!

Lincoln ran down and got to us.

Lincoln: GUYS! We have huge trouble!

Me: What's wrong?

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, where are Tommy and the other Turbo Rangers?

Then, Tommy and the other Turbo Rangers arrived.

Tommy Oliver: We're here, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: Glad you all could make it, Tommy. Okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than your old enemy, Divatox, and she's back to get revenge on you all.

The Turbo Rangers gasped.

We gasped!

Me: Divatox! I remember her!

Tommy Oliver: Divatox is back?! Oh man, I hoped never to see her again!

T.J. Johnson: Same here. I thought we were done with her for good. If we find out Lord Zedd brought her back, there's going to be blood.

Lincoln: This wasn't Lord Zedd's doing, T.J., she's doing this on her own. But, either way, we need to destroy her once and for all, and we'll send her to The Book of Vile Darkness and into prison for the rest of her life.

Me: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah! I was hoping we would send her to the Black Gates but that works.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Audrey Blade, the last and leader of The Ghostrick Destroyers, and she's heading here to kill The Ghostrick Guardian Angels. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we got news, Raven: as we guessed it, Audrey Blade, the last and leader of The Ghostrick Destroyers is heading here to kill you all.

Raven Ghostrick: Finally, the time has come at long last. Now, we will finally be rid of Audrey Blade and her ilk once and for all, never again will that undead spiteful vampire be free to cause havoc on the world once again.

Ellie Elsher: That's right, and now, at long last, we'll be rid of her once and for all, after we deal with Divatox.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to destroy Divatox once and for all.

Lincoln: Divatox's revenge shall be brought to an end, now we shall bring an end to her once and for all, and once we get done destroying Divatox, you're next, Audrey Blade.

Raven Ghostrick: You better be ready to die, Audrey Blade, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for trying to kill us seven years ago, nor do you even deserve to live a single second further, you religious fanatic and zealous heretical demon.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: Never again will we have to deal with you blood-crazed human despising vampires ever again, and now we will see to it that you die here for good, Audrey Blade!

Me: We better get ready to take the fight to her.

Camie: Who is Divatox?

Me: The enemy of the Turbo Rangers. She's a space pirate.

I went over her history.

---

Divatox was a space pirate and the main antagonist of Turbo: A Power Rangers Movie and Power Rangers Turbo, as well as a minor antagonist in Power Rangers In Space.

She was played by Hilary Shepard Turner and later by Carol Hoyt who also played Dimitria in Turbo.

Divatox was raised as the adoptive daughter of Mama D, an infamous sea hag who raised her to be evil. After gathering an crew of alien cutthroats that included her nephew Elgar, Rygog, and Porto, Divatox began travelling throughout space stealing numerous riches to satisfy her greed. She also became an acquaintance of Rita Repulsa at some point. An unknown amount sgo, Divatox's Crew was forcibly annexed into the United Alliance of Evil because Divatox feared Dark Specter but were allowed to continue thier conquests.

A year after the destruction of the Machine Empire, in 1997, Divatox takes a break from piracy and begins seeking the wizard, Lerigot, to gain access to the lost island of Muranthias. By doing so, she hopes to marry the Malachian's demonic god, Maligore, so she can gain his power. Divatox captures Jason and Kimberly to use them as sacrifices for the demon and manages to use them to make the Power Rangers give up Lerigot but doesn't turn over Jason and Kimberly. With Lerigot in her hands, Divatox's Subcraft is able to travel through the Nemesis Triangle to the island of Muranthias. However, she soon becomes aware that the Zeo Rangers (having now become the Turbo Rangers) are following her so she calls Rita Repulsa for advice on how to take care of the Rangers only to be told that she should flee. After destroying the Ghost Galleonm, she manages to awaken Maligore but the Power Rangers crash the ceremony and destroy the demon with the Turbo Megazord. Divatox becomes furious and swears vengeance on the Rangers but has to flee Muranthius as the volcano's eruption completely destroys the island.

Sometime after the movie, Divatox rallies her entire army on another planet so that she can destroy or conquer the Earth and kill the Turbo Rangers as revenge for slaying Maligore. Divatox comes to Earth, landing her Subcraft in Angel Grove as a base and manages to find out who the Rangers really are and tries to sabotage their graduation ceremony but is unsuccessful. Divatox then sends bombs to constantly destroy Angel Grove whilst using monsters to distract the Rangers but all of the bombs are either disarmed, destroyed harmlessly or the effects are undone.

When the Blue Senturion comes to Earth and informs her that he has a message for Dimitria, the space pirate poses as the mentor to hear the message and is shocked by what she sees. In the future, Divatox will ally herself with Rita Repulsa, Lord Zedd, and the Machine Empire, defeat all the Power Rangers, and conquer the universe then divide it up amongst themselves. However, the idea of dividing the universe's riches is something Divatox doesn't like and later receives help from Mama D and General Havoc with the latter helping her to steal the Turbo Megazord and the Phantom Ranger's power ruby which she uses to take control of the Megazord. Divatox sends it into battle against the Rangers' Rescue Megazord but they regain control of it.

Divatox later sends the powerful monster Goldgoyle who manages to destroy both of the Rangers' Megazords at the cost of his life. Later, Rygog and Elgar manage to discover the location of the Power Chamber so Divatox sends her forces in an all-out assault on it. After having explosives planted inside, she detonates them and destroys the entire Power Chamber. After the dust settles, Divatox has her forces search the rubble to make sure that the Rangers really are gone but she receives a summons to the Cimmerian Planet for a meeting of the United Alliance of Evil. Though Divatox refuses the summons since she is on the verge of conquering Earth, she immediately listens when she find out that the summons came from Dark Specter and immediately packs up and leaves.

During the United Alliance of Evil's meeting on the Cimmerian Planet, Divatox is the talk of the conference for destroying the Turbo Rangers. She has a run in with Rita where she brags about destroying the Power Rangers but the Red Space Ranger is discovered spying on the meeting and escaped, Divatox is tasked with hiding Zordon until Dark Specter can completely drain his power. She first brings him to planet Hercuron but has to take him elsewhere after the Phantom Ranger discovers him there. Later, when Storm Blaster escapes, she contacts Astronema to see if she's seen it but ends up losing both vehicles to the Power Rangers with help from the Blue Turbo Ranger.

After Dark Specter initiates his conquest of the universe, Divatox attacks Gratha where she battles and defeats the Aquitarian Rangers. She is shocked and outraged when Astronema is announced as the new Queen of Evil. After Zordon's Energy Wave sweeos across the universe, she tries to flee the wave even as it annihilates her army but is caught anyway. However, she is purified and turned human but what happened to her after this is unknown.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: That is crazy!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Me: I thought that after 25 years we thought it was the end of her.

Lola: Yeah.

Ssserpent: Let's go to Angel Grove for this.

Nico: Right. Lets go.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Angel Grove to destroy Divatox and end her once and for all, and once we get done with Divatox, Lincoln and Raven Ghostrick are going to destroy Audrey Blade of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Angel Grove.

Anastasia (Cinderella): Here we are!

Me: Angel Grove.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: If Divatox wants a fight she will get one.

Demyx: Let's head to the Youth Center first.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the Youth Center.

Manterror: Ernie runs this place, right?

Nico: Yes he does.

Qin: That's right.

Laney: Sure is an awesome place though.

Tommy Oliver: It sure is.

Duskmon: Good to be home, huh?

TJ: Yep. This is where the early Ranger battles took place.

Me: That's right. Started here 30 years ago.

Qin: Amazing.

Zayto: That sure is cool.

Me: Yep and many of the rangers greatest battles took place here.

Nico: I can't wait for us to destroy Rita and Lord Zedd once and for all.

Me: Yeah they were asking for this for over 25 years.

Azula: Got anything to eat around here?

TJ: Plenty to eat.

We went to the cafeteria and saw burgers being cooked on the grill.

Dark Laser: Burgers! Now we're talking!

Chef: Hey Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Welcome.

Me: Thank you. Boy those burgers look awesome.

Chef: They sure do.

Qin: Yeah

Dirge: Mind if we have some?

Chef: Sure! On the house.

Me: Awesome!

We got a bunch of tables.

We later got good burgers and we were eating them.

Me: MMM! Delicious.

Bai Tza: I like mine with just cheese on the patty

Nico: Everyone has their own tastes.

Bai Tza: I know.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: But it's still awesome.

Abomination: (eating lots of burgers at once) I bet I'm eating more than you guys!

Me: (LAUGHS) You sure are hungry.

Ripster: You're on! (EATING LOTS OF BURGERS AT ONCE)

Camp Kidney campers: GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO GO!

They were really eating.

Top Man: Who's winning?

Ripster was winning.

Ripster: I WIN!

We cheered for him!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Qin: That was cool!

Nico: Yep

Blizzard: Nice job! And just in time too!

Nico: Time to get to work and bring down Divatox.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Xenia: Time for a nasty buttkicking.

Eli: I sense that she is 50 klicks to the north.

Scorcher: (to Jason) Thanks for letting me visit your hometown here.

Jason: No problem. This is gonna be so fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: It sure is fun coming here.

Lola: Yep.

Blitzwing: Let's get a move on!

Nico: You read my mind!

We were off to face Divatox.

Me: This is what she gets for messing with Earth.

We were flying.

Slobber Trap: (to the Turbo Rangers) You should do the entrance with your roll call.

TJ: Good idea!

Me: Yeah!

In a clearing we saw DIVATOX!

Nico: Target sighted.

TJ: It's action time!

Me: And entrance time.

Divatox was fuming.

TJ: Divatox! It's time to send you packing!

Divatox: RANGERS You will pay for what you did to me!

TJ: You're the one that will pay!

Cassie Chan: And it will hurt big time!

Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed!

Justin Stewart: "Mountain Blaster Turbo Power!"

Carlos: "Desert Thunder Turbo Power!"

Ashley: "Dune Star Turbo Power!"

Cassie: "Wind Chaser Turbo Power!"

TJ: "Red Lightning Turbo Power!"

Blue Senturion: "I am the Blue Senturion, Defender of Intergalactic Law!"

All: "Power Rangers Turbo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and a phoenix cry was heard as they were ready and then we came out.

Me: Divatox!

Divatox: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right! You will pay for your crimes!

Divatox: Did you Rangers think you could move onto fighting Zedd and Rita and leave ME behind? Guess again! This time, things are gonna be differen

Gizmo: You're right, barfbrain. Because we're helping TJ and the rest take you down properly!

Me: And this time we're not going to leave and piece of you standing bitch!

DIVATOX ROARED AND WENT AT ME AND SHE UNSHEATHED HER SWORD!

I then unsheathed my sword and me and Divatox clashed brutally!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

I slashed her all over and cut her good!

I then cut her face!

Divatox: (GAH) MY FACE!

Nico: Is that it? There's a reason you're just going to jail. You're not even as tough as Rita and Zedd were.

Me: Yeah compared to Rita and Zedd you are just pathetic.

Divatox: I'LL SHOW YOU!

She went at us more.

And I kicked her and slashed her across her stomach!

Qin: Take that!

TJ: Lightning Sword!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Me: Also you completely didn't expect that the Turbo Rangers are in the help of the most powerful force in the entire universe. US!

Nico: That's right.

Vegeta: And that was your last mistake that you will ever make.

TJ: This time, our powers ain't going anywhere!

Nico: That's right!

Me: Yeah!

Then Shendu, Selene, Amora, Spymaster, Larxene, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu came.

Nico: Shendu, Selene, Amora, Spymaster, Larxene, Electrocutioner, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu.

Shendu: (to Timmy) It's good that you forgave your parents.

Selene: Though you probably forgave your mom before your dad.

Amora: Either way, it's good that you're not holding a grudge.

Timmy Turner: You're right on that.

Mariah Demeter: And my mother lifted the curse on Mr. Turner.

Qin: Yep.

Spymaster: (to Nico) We heard you went to Derry.

Nico: We sure did.

Larxene: How was it?

Me: It was really awesome and we destroyed that monster Pennywise the Clown.

Lola: Yeah it was awesome!

?: That is amazing!

A figure came out and it was Dogranio's right hand man DESTRA MAJJO!

---

Destra Majjo is a major antagonist in Kaitou Sentai Lupinranger VS Keisatsu Sentai Patranger. He is one of the top two members of Interdimensional Crime Group Gangler alongside Goche Ru Medou and Dogranio Yaboon's personal bodyguard.

He was voiced by Yūji Ueda.

Destra Majjo is Dogranio's Dilophosaurus-themed right-hand man and bodyguard who is armed with a war hammer with a built-in 4-tube missile pod called the Destlauncher. The two golden safes built into Destra's shoulders originally held two Lupin Collection items: the "Au loin" (Far off) slingshot which increases his firing range and the "Le coup de chance" (The stroke of luck) device which gives a homing effect to his missiles.

Destra made his first appearance while accompanying his boss Dogranio Yaboon when he seized one of the Lupin Collections. After returning back in the Gangler mansion with Dogranio, Destra believed he need to physically restrained the gang members and physician Goche Ru Medou to wish Dogranio a happy 999th birthday. Although, Dogranio told Destra it was alright for Goche to be close to him.

Witnessing Namero Bacho sculpt a statue of Dogranio, Destra disputed Goche's favoring his blatant method only for Dogranio to share her sentiment. To their shock, the statue was later destroyed in Namero's battle with PatKaiser, leaving only the feet.

When Goche asked Dogranio to purchase some of the human subjects acquired by Rabroom Jaws for her, Destra scornfully told her to buy her own. Dogranio, however, abidded as such trades were part of running a gang.

Growing curious about the Lupin Collection, Destra realized that there was some difference between the treasures possessed by the Gangler with that of the humans. Learning from an informant that the GSPO was transporting two pieces to their Japan Branch, Destra sought to investigate them and so summoned his old henchman Bundorute Peggy to intercept them behind Dogranio's back. When confronted by Goche on the matter, Destra divulged his plan and scoffed at the thought he could betray his master. However, the two pieces, Cyclone Dial Fighter and Trigger Machine Biker, fell into the possession of Patren 1gou and Lupin Red respectively, at which point Destra came to Earth to confront Peggy for his failure before engaging the remaining Patrangers 2gou and 3gou with Lupinrangers Blue and Yellow. Though easily a match for all four of them, Destra found that his opportunity was lost as Peggy had abandoned him while Lupin Red made off with both Collection pieces. Before returning to the Back World, Destra summoned a giant Goram to reclaim the pieces.

---

Kairi Yano: Destra Majjo!

Destra Majjo: Been a long time rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were Dogranio's right hand man and you packed onoe nasty explosive punch.

Destra Majjo: I sure do and awesome memory.

William: Dogranio missed you, you know.

Destra: I can tell that he did. Is it true that Goche-

Nico: Helped Mr. Mind? Yep. But she's now in our custody.

Destra: Wow!

Nico: Yep. That was a fun adventure though.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Kazemon, Zoe Orimoto, Lola Namiko, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - Nico's rescue and Pinkie Pie transforming against Pennywise

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was first.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Nico's rescue involved Pinkie Pie transforming against Pennywise. And Georgie was brought back as well.

Kendra: It sure was and that was so awesome! It's just horrible that Pennywise was that evil and malevolent.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah no kidding there! That was so awful!

Sarah Tinsley: Yeah no kidding! I read the book Stephen King's It and that was a really awesome and crazy awesome story.

Heather Huffington: That was a really awesome book.

Vega Halinora: Yeah it sure was and I thought the movies from 1986, 2017 and 2019 were awesome and scary.

Camille Dace: Yeah it sure was and it's crazy he did all that. And even prey on little kids! What a monster!

Kazemon: Yeah that was horrible.

Zoe Orimoto: I agree there.

Lola Namiko: Yeah no kidding. It was scary. Those movies are not made for kids anywhere.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is crazy!

Scootaloo: No wonder so many people got scared of clowns.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there!

Shendu: Boy now I see where people got their fear of clowns from. Lets do it!

Kendra called her Coalossal and she and Sarah Tinsley and Coalossal fused and they formed into SARKEN TINSTRONG!

Sarken Tinstrong: We are Sarken Tinstrong!

Shendu: Wow! That is an awesome fusion.

Sarken Tinstrong: It sure is. We think it's a cool combination. Half Armorsight, Half Elemental HERO Chaos Neos. It's really fitting.

Shendu: It sure is.

Shendu merged with Moltor and Moltres and they formed into SHENMOL!

Shenmol: We are Shenmol.

Sarken Tinstrong: Wow! Half Fire Demon Sorcerer and half Brother of Fire. Awesome combination.

Shenmol: Thanks.

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Huntsman, Tarzan, Jane, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom - Us battling Clutching Foot, Weremole, Spirit of The Harvest Moon, Freaky Fred, Great Fusilli, Stitch Sisters, King Ramses, Jeeves Weavil, McPherson Phantom, Bushwick, Violin Girl, Nightshade and Ebon

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Nico, Lily's team, Ebon's team, and the others did good battling Another Clutching Foot, Weremole, Spirit of The Harvest Moon, Freaky Fred, Great Fusilli, Stitch Sisters, and King Ramses. And Another Jeeves Weavil, McPherson Phantom, Bushwick, Violin Girl, Nightshade and Ebon as well.

Sam: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Selene: I remember seeing the Violin Girl when I was over in New York City one time and she looked really sweet and adorable but she looked at me and roared ferociously with a horrible monster face.

Marron: That is really crazy! And we were told a lot by Laney and everyone about the monsters that they saw there.

Philip: Yeah those were scary monsters.

Shotaro: They sure were.

Hercules: We all thought they were scary ourselves.

Daring Do: They sure were. But the scariest and most disturbing out of them was the Ghost of King Ramses. He was creepy.

Scootaloo: The Spirit of the Harvest Moon was scary too. Nico also said that it reminded him of the Goosebumps book The Spooky Stories.

Huntsman: That was a creepy one.

Tarzan: It sure was scary.

Jane: (British Accent) It sure was a scary one.

Fluttershy: It sure was. But that was a really amazing battle.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there! Those monsters were horrifying. But they weren't NEARLY as scary as Pennywise. You should have seen what he turned into. He turned into Lila Rossi, The Joker and even Voldemort's pet snake Nagini.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they were awful.

Stealth Elf: That sure was.

Selene: Boy no kidding there! I've heard legends about Pennywise. But I never even knew he was real. How did he get defeated?

Scootaloo: He was really twisting all over and disintegrating from our courage.

She showed a video of it that she took and it was crazy.

Selene: OOH! Geez! Those twists and all that must've really hurt.

Scootaloo: No kidding there!

Selene: Yeah. No kidding! Lets do it!

Sam called out her Crobat and Sibella and they merged into SAMBELLA DRACULASIMPSON!

Sambella: (Transylvanian Accent) Call me Sambella Draculasimpson.

Selene: Perfect vampire fusion for you!

Sambella: It sure is a good one. Figured it would be perfect for this.

Selene: I agree there.

Selene fused with Crobat and Krul Tepes and they formed into SELENE KRUL TEPES!

Selene Krul Tepes: We are Selene Krul Tepes.

Sambella: That is a great combination.

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, darkness and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot and Friends, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Lincoln's rescue

---

Amora was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Eternia. How was it?

Sakura Avalon: It was really awesome and we were there to battle Sub-Zero's brother, the undead shadow wraith and creation of Quan Chi, Bi-Han.

Buster Bunny: That was a really awesome and great adventure too.

Anna Hotteling: It sure was a fun one and a great battle.

Zixx: It sure was.

Carrot: I agree there too.

Vambre: (British Accent) It was a really fun and great adventure too.

Aylene Carter: It sure was cool.

Littlefoot: I thought it was too.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a really awesome and fun adventure too.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was amazing.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Amora: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sakura called out her Mismagius and had Dark Magician come and they merged and they formed into SAKURA AVALON THE DARK MAGIC WIZARD!

Sakura Avalon: We're the Dark Magic Wizard.

Amora: Cool!

Amora called her Mismagius and the Wizards of Spyro and they merged and formed into AMORA THE DARK ENCHANTRESS!

Amora: We're The Dark Enchantress!

They fired waves of magic and smashed them down!

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Melanie Luna, Sabrina, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - Meeting Penelope Pellinore

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) I heard you guys met Penelope Pellinore. What's she like?

SpongeBob: Well she is the descendant of Pellinore of Camelot as well as the gene-slammer of Noble Knight Pellinore.

Natilee: And she is an awesome swordmaster and a magic master too.

Princess Mindy: Boy she sure is and she is awesome.

Patrick belched in stupidity.

Sandy: Boy she sure is something.

Squidward: I'll say.

Melanie Luna: And her story is cool too.

Sabrina: It sure is.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Penelope, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Penelope Pellinore: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of deranged laughter in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Luan, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Luan, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought her before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Luan, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lisa all pounced on Luan, and they brutally beat her into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a padded room container and she was wrapped in a straitjacket.

Ellie Elsher: Luan was laughing like a deranged lunatic and we heard her insane laughter.

Raven Ghostrick: We were warned about Luan's prank rampages not to mention that she was really insane, but we triumphed every single time and we always put a stop to her for good.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Spymaster: GEEZ! It's a miracle she wasn't sent to an insane asylum for life for that.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: You're not kidding.

Spymaster: I agree there too. Lets do it!

SpongeBob summoned Sirfetch'd and merged with Connie Dennison and they formed into CONNIEBOB DENNIPANTS!

ConnieBob: We're ConnieBob DenniPants.

Spymaster: That's awesome! And perfect for you too because you're both fry cooks.

ConnieBob: It sure is awesome.

Spymaster and Universe 666 Davy Jones and Kingler merged and they formed into SPY JONES!

Spy Jones: Spy Jones is here!

ConnieBob: Awesome combo!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down!

---

Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Tigger, Winnie the Pooh, Piglet, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - Us having a soda drinking and belching contest with the Mega Fizzy Juice that Cosmo made for Timmy

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana): You guys had a soda drinking and belching contest earlier. With the Mega Fizzy Juice that Cosmo made for Timmy.

Volcana: It's really tasty stuff. Cosmo made it and it's good stuff. But really fizzy.

Nanael: It sure is and the burps we released were magical too.

Camie: And they were powerful too.

Himiko: All kinds of awesome things happed as we were drinking it and belching.

Tsuyu: The soda was made from real fruit and the fizz came from Cosmo's magic farts that were made when he ate a bean burrito made from Wanda.

They laughed!

Kaoruku: It was awesome. And Mrs. Turner came in and she is now one of the best chefs in the world and works at Lynn's Table.

Tigger: Yeah it was amazering!

Pooh: It sure was.

Piglet: It sure was amazing.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and the belches did amazingly for all of us.

Sweetie Belle: They sure did. It was amazing.

Gill Grunt: The burps were magic and they were awesome.

Larxene: Boy those burps from that fizzy juice were awesome. Lets do it!

Volcana called out Magcargo and had Laura Larxene come and they merged and turned into Laura VolXene!

Laura VolXene: We're Laura VolXene!

Larxene: COOL! That is awesome!

Laura VolXene: It sure is. Not bad for the gene-slammer of you wouldn't you think?

Larxene: I agree there.

Larxene summoned Mega Jolteon and Evil HERO Lightning Golem and they merged and formed into EVIL HERO SAVAGE SUPERCELL!

Evil HERO Savage Supercell: We're called Evil HERO Savage Supercell.

Laura VolXene: Wow! That is fitting for you because Supercell Storms pack more power than regular storms and produce much more damage.

Evil HERO Savage Supercell: That is true.

They fired waves of fire, water, lightning, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Frost Man, Blizzard Man, Ice Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - The Mega Fizzy Juice was fruity, tasty, sweet and gassy

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) The Mega Fizzy Juice was fruity, tasty, sweet and gassy. Did you try any yourself?

Emerald: Boy I sure did and it was tasty and good. But the belches were funny and magical.

Marcarita: They sure were and they were awesome.

Red Dragon Archfiend: I agree there. They were cool though.

Black Rose Dragon: I thought it was awesome.

Stardust Dragon: I'll say!

White Night Dragon agreed.

Frost Man: It sure was cool seeing those burps.

Ice Man: It sure was cool.

Blizzard Man: Those burps were awesome and magical.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) They sure were and they were great.

Apple Bloom: (BURPS) Pardon. But yeah they were.

Flashwing: They sure were cool.

They laughed!

Electrocutioner: That is funny! But awesome that you guys got to have soda like that. Lets do it!

Emerald had her Rapidash as well as Cayenne (MLP) and they merged and formed into CAYENNE EMERALD! She was a pink centaur with blond hair and red eyes and had a pepper and knight cutie mark.

Cayenne Emerald: We are Cayenne Emerald.

Electrocutioner: Awesome fusion! Fitting for you as the Mysticon of the Unicorn.

Cayenne Emerald: It sure is fitting. We thought so too.

Electrocutioner, Zapdos and Angry Nashville Hot Chicken merged and they formed into THE ELECTRIC HOT REAPER CHICKEN!

Electric Hot Reaper Chicken: We're the Electric Hot Reaper

Chicken.

Cayenne Emerald: Awesome combo and perfect. Boy that one must be shockingly nuclear hot.

They laughed!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That would be a perfect one for J.D.

Electric Hot Reaper Chicken: Yeah it sure would!

They fired waves of fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

## Luna, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Luna "Sapphire Pegasus" Spencer, Jesse Anderson, Catherine Lancaster, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Maria and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Divatox is back for revenge

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) Divatox is back for revenge. But this time, she's getting locked up.

Luna: That is for sure dudes and it will be awesome too.

Shou Ronpo: I agree there myself.

Billy Cranston: Same here and it's not every day that one of our enemies gets thrown into prison.

Kimberly Ann Hart: No it sure isn't every day.

Trini Kwan: Yeah no kidding.

Zach: Yeah no kidding.

Luna Spencer: I agree there too.

Jesse Anderson: That is too true.

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Pinkie Pie: I think that is amazing that we're putting her there.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure is.

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: Same here.

Hydro Man: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Luna had Vaporeon and Sam S.L. merge with her and they formed into SALU SHARP LOUD!

SaLu S.L.: We're SaLu Sharp Loud.

Hydro Man: Wow! That is awesome for you two.

SaLu S.L.: Thanks and we think it's cool too dudes.

Hydro Man had Mega Vaporeon and the Springfield Bullies merge with him and they formed into THE HYDRO BULLY FORCE!

Hydro Bully Force: We're the Hydro Bully Force. We used a simple name because the fusion name is too long.

SaLu S.L.: That's awesome dudes.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and water and fire and smashed them down.

---

Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Catherine Iroh Lan Kai, Zuko, Azula, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), and Cosma - No way are we going to let Divatox get away with her crimes

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) No way are we going to let Divatox get away with her crimes. She's getting defeated properly this time.

Vakama: Absolutely no way in any way, shape or form.

Beast Wars Inferno: It will be good for the royalty to bring her in.

Kaito: IT sure will be a good one.

Janelle Torres: It sure will.

The Malefic Dragons agreed.

Catherine Iroh: That is for sure but it's fun and cool that we're facing her.

Zuko: At least this is going to be one less enemy of the rangers for us.

Azula: That is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there myself.

Cozy Glow: Same here guys.

Hex: I agree there too.

Pyro: That is good. Lets do it!

Vakama summoned Magcargo and Tahu and they merged and formed into VATAHU!

Vatahu: We're Vatahu!

Pyro: Wow! Both Toa of Fire as one.

Vatahu: Yep. Cool huh?

Pyro: It sure is.

Pyro summoned Charizard and P'andor and they merged and formed into P'ANPYRO!

P'anPyro: (Russian Accent) We're P'anPyro.

Vatahu: Awesome combination!

They fired waves of fire, skulls, magic, bones, lightning, blood and stars and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Winston (Overwatch), Kerchak, Simion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Divatox is going to prison big time

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Divatox is going to prison big time. This is because she's not that much of a threat compared to Zedd and Rita.

Earth: No Rita and Zedd are a much bigger threat and they are going to soon be dealt with 30 years of pain and retribution.

Sea: Yeah those monsters are getting it big time.

Marina Reagan: And it will be good justice.

Sailor Cholganna: I agree there. They are a danger to everyone in the universe.

Jacqueline Tefnut: And they must be dealt with fast.

Sirena Cammecola: I agree there too.

Winston: Yeah no kidding there.

Kerchak: I agree too.

Simion: I do too.

Princess Luna: What they did to so many people and everyone is beyond ultimate evil.

Moondust: And they will get what's coming to them.

Snowdrop: First we have to wait till Cosmic Fury is done.

Gari: Some time in November probably.

Blackout: Yeah that is gonna be a while.

Grumblemon: We can wait. Lets do it!

Earth summoned Solgaleo and Venus Chan and they merged and formed into EARTHNUS CHAN!

Earthnus Chan: We're Earthnus Chan, Earth and Venus as one.

Grumblemon: WOW! That is awesome!

Earthnus: It sure is.

Grumblemon had Golem and Hanayaida merge with him and they formed into GRUMYAIDA!

Grumyaida: We're Grumyaida!

Earthnus: Awesome fusion.

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Beros, Himiko, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Toru, Ochaco, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos,

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of the Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Divatox has some nerve returning. But at least she wasn't brought back because of Lord Zedd.

Georgina: That is true. But at least we'll be officially down one more enemy of the Power Rangers from over the course of 30+ Years.

Spyro: That is for sure.

Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringuri: (Icelandic Accent) That is for sure there.

Natalie Kendall: I agree there as well.

Eleanor Collins: Me too.

Sophia Presley: Same here too.

Beros: But it's always fun battling all the rangers enemies.

Himiko: Boy it sure is.

Camie: I agree there too.

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding.

Sirius: It sure is awesome.

Toru: I'll say and I like it.

Ochaco: I think so too.

Princess Celestia: That is too true.

King Solar: You got that right on that.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: No kidding.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Hsi Wu: I do too. Lets do it!

Georgina had Minior and Spyro merge with her and they turned into SPEORGINA MONTGOMERY!

Speorgina: We're Speorgina Montgomery!

Hsi Wu: Awesome fusion!

Speorgina: It sure is a cool one.

Hsi Wu had Pidgeot and Fenghuang merge with him and they formed into Fengh Wu!

Fengh Wu: We're Fengh Wu!

Speorgina: Awesome fusion!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Honey (Pokemon) VS Destra Majjo

---

Destra Majjo was next for Honey's battle.

Honey: This is gonna be so fun.

Destra Majjo: It sure will be!

She fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, J.D.

Destra Majjo was next.

Destra: Boy this is gonna be awesome and fun.

Me: It sure will be and Divatox will be in prison too.

Varie: She sure will and it will be awesome.

Camie: That is for sure.

Cassidy: It sure will be cool.

Celica: Yeah it sure will be awesome too.

Good Cinder Fall: I agree there.

Himiko: Yep it sure will be.

Adagio: That is for sure.

Iona Irukanji: Yeah I agree.

Destra: It sure will be good. Lets do it!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

All: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready too!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice, We're taking Your Treasure!

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Troy, Noah and Gia turned into the LupinRangers and Jake, Emma and Orion turned into the PatRangers!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: YEAH! Lets dance!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place.

Then I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Divatox, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Turbo Power Rangers etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets do it!

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: YEAH! Destra Majjo you have failed this city!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final adieu!

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We've helped to fight Rita Repulsa before.

Tsukasa: You're just easier than her!

Me: You should consider yourself lucky that you're going to prison. But when we face Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, we're not going to be as merciful. We have 30 years of pain to dish out on them.

Kamen Ride: Red Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Blue Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Green Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Pink Turbo!

Kamen Ride: Blue Senturion!

Kamen Ride: Phantom Ranger!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Turbo Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Turbo Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TEXAS PRIDE 6!

She summoned Rich Texan, Golden Gutt, Lego Thanos, Daffy Duck the Screwball, Ilioukhine and Chicken from Outer Space!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get her!

We went at her and bashed and pulverized and smashed and blasted and slashed her.

Seeryn and Drakness Blasted and smashed her all over.

Mordecai, Sunstreaker, Rigby and Swindle used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mordecai and Rigby's powers, Swindle's Scatter Blaster and Sunstreaker's Electron Pulse Gun 100-fold.

Mordecai and Sunstreaker: ELECTRON BLUE JAY BLAST!

Rigby and Swindle: RACCOON SWINDLE SHOT!

Roquefort and the Fury of the Voluptuous: BEAUTY OF CHEESE BLAST!

Ssserpent and The Cheng Sisters: SNAKES OF THE CHENG BLAST!

Demyx and the Power of The Powerful: WATER POWER BLAST!

Duskmon and The Lions of Power: LIONS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Dark Laser and the Power of The Story: STORY LASER SHOT!

Roman Goodwin and the Power of The Sorcerer: RED FLAME MAGIC BLAST!

Abomination and the Flowers of 87: 87 FLOWERS BLAST!

Blizzard and the Beauty of Hawaii: HAWAII ICE SHOT!

Scorcher and the Flames of Doom: SCORCHER FLAME BURST!

Gizmo and the Gears of The Blue Hair: BLUE HAIR FLAME SHOT!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Turbo Rangers, Me, Nico and Lincoln: LIGHTNING SPEED BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: TURBO ELEMENT STYLE: RED LIGHTNING!

Jessica Shannon: TURBO STING STYLE: MOUNTAIN BLASTER!

Peni Parker: TURBO WEB STYLE: DESERT THUNDER!

Sari Sumdac: TURBO LIGHTNING STYLE: DUNE STAR!

Akko: TURBO STAR STYLE: WIND CHASER!

Shantae: TURBO MAGIC STYLE: ROBO RACER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cars for Turbo!

Lincoln and his harem: TURBO FINAL SMASH: TURBO BIG BANG!

They fired a massive turbo powered Big Bang Attack and the blasts all hit her and exploded!

Nico: This is the end, Divatox! This time, stay dead, you witch!

We fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at Divatox and they exploded and she was destroyed, and then, her spirit was sent to The Book of Vile Darkness, and then, it opened up a portal which sent Divatox's spirit to the Masters of Evil's Prison but not before bringing her back to life and without any of her powers whatsoever.

T.J.: Good riddance, Divatox.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to destroy the Earth are over.

Nico: That's for sure. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Divatox for good.

Lincoln: Now, there is only one last thing to do and one final loose end to tie up: Audrey Blade, the leader and last remaining member of The Ghostrick Destroyers.

?: YOU FILTHY GHOSTRICK SCUM! YOU SHALL ALL BE DESTROYED IN THE NAME OF GOD!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow

Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Raven Ghostrick: (Growls) I should've known there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Get out here right now, Audrey Blade, and face your death!

A girl with black hair, red hairband, red eyes, and dressed in a black coat, white bridal gloves, white shirt, necklace with red gem pendant, black pants, and black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles came out, and it was none other than Audrey Blade, the leader, murderous religious zealot, fanatical so-called vampire hunter of The Ghostrick Destroyers who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic, and one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Raven Ghostrick: Audrey Blade, I should've known that you'd finally show up! Lincoln warned you all to never to show your faces again after he kicked you all out of Royal Woods seven years ago.

Audrey Blade: We will never stop, all of you shall be destroyed in the name of God!

Me: You really are a delusional religious fanatic!

Nico: And an infinite-times fucked up one for that matter!

Lincoln: I did say they were absolutely insane and driven only by religious delusions, and for that, I blame their parents for that one. But, the jig's up, Audrey, Ophelia already exposed her true self, and that's being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania.

Raven Ghostrick: Indeed, and it's high-time we bring this delusional vampire down for good and finally bring an end to The Ghostrick Destroyers.

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, shadows, dark and black magic, creatures of the night, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ghostrick Monsters' Eternal Ghostrick Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Ghostrick Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Audrey Blade, she left black and arctic blue energy, stars, darkness, light, shadows, creatures of the night, dark and black magic and angels with every step.

Raven Ghostrick: I can already see that time hasn't changed you, you're still the same religious fanatic and zealous so-called vampire hunter who was exposed as a murderous demon and heretic seven years ago along with being one of the twenty-two human-despising vampires from Transylvania. We thought we wouldn't have to deal with you ever again after Lincoln chased you all out of Royal Woods, but as always, you refused to learn your lesson, and you had the nerve to come back after you were explicitly warned. You now have nowhere to run to, Audrey Blade, and now, this is the end for you, you shall pay the price of your misdeeds with your own blood. Today, The Ghostrick Destroyers dies here and now!

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, light, darkness, dark and black magic, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, angels, and the Ghostrick Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Audrey Blade: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Raven Ghostrick emerged, but she was changed forever.

ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Raven Ghostrick grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dark and black magic, creatures of the night, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji surrounded by the Ghostrick Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Ghostrick Monsters with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Raven Ghostrick has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, purple sleeveless top, long black frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, black gothic stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, dark and black magic, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Ghostrick Monsters surrounded by stars, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with purple tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick's massive Ghostrick Monsters' Eternal Ghostrick Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Eternal Ghostrick Darkness Angel Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and white energy, stars, darkness, light, snow, dark and black magic, creatures of the night, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Raven Ghostrick's Ghostrick

Goddess Eternal Ghostrick Darkness Archangel Greatsword of Eternal Ghostrick Darkness Monsters Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and the Ghostrick Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large midnight black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black bat heads and below the bat heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Ghostrick Monsters' heads with purple gems for eyes and large purple gems in their mouth for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Ghostrick Monsters that said, "Raven Ghostrick, Gene-Slammer of The Ghostrick Monsters, The Ghostrick Goddess of Michigan, Powerful Member and Leader of The Ghostrick Gene-Slammers, Powerful Master of Darkness and Light, Master of The Ghostrick Darkness Vengeance Curse, Friend of Many, Life-Long Friend of Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip and Destroyer of Dark Witches, Wizards, and Warlocks, Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of Mr. and Mrs. Ghostrick Destroyer of Audrey Blade of The Ghostrick Destroyers, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, Dark and Black Magic, and Angels"

レイヴン・ゴーストリック、ゴーストリック・モンスターズのジー

ン・スラマー、ミシガン州のゴーストリックの女神、ゴーストリック・ジーン・スラマーズの強力なメンバー兼リーダー、闇と光の強力なマスター、ゴーストリック闇の復讐の呪いのマスター、多くの友人、生涯ウルスラ・トゥルーアイギールの友人、ティアナ・マシーナ、ラモナ・アルカード、クレア・アレア、サラ・デュラハン、アイシャ・アリアン、ウィンター・アイシン、ラモーナ・チンジャオ、オータム・アルマ、メアリー・アデルバーテ、ディナ・マブルーク、春木誠、モリガン・ダブリア、ライラ・アナヒタ、レイチェル・トゥルーアイギール、エリー・エルシャー、エミリア・フランケンシュタイン、イザベラ・ルーパ、アレクト・シャドウコール、セラ・アミハン、そして白雪みゆき、愛する守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、フリップの破砕者であり闇の魔女、魔術師、ウォーロックの破壊者、夫妻の元娘で破壊者ゴーストリック・デストロイヤー・オブ・オードリー・ブレード・オブ・ザ・ゴーストリック・デストロイヤー、破壊者にして悪のスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、光、闇、そして黒魔術の達人。天使たち

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Raven Ghostrick has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHOSTRICK MONSTERS-GHOSTRICK GODDESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GHOSTRICK GODDESS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE GHOSTRICK GODDESS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GHOSTRICK GODDESS DARKNESS LIGHT GHOSTRICK MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Raven Ghostrick's Super Angel-Ghostrick Monsters-Ghostrick Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Audrey Blade saw it, she fell into an even more darker and more insane rage and ran at Raven Ghostrick with a knife to stab her in the heart to kill her, but Raven Ghostrick fired a powerful barrage of black and purple energy blasts, stars, darkness, light, dark and black magic, creatures of the night, and angels at the insane vampire hunter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her, and this really pissed her off.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh, no way, oh man, Raven Ghostrick's transformed!

Lincoln: And into her Super Angel-Ghostrick Monsters-Ghostrick Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, this has indeed been a long time coming. After everything that Audrey Blade had tried to do to them, now the circle of violence that she and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers have caused those seven years ago has come full circle.

Raven Ghostrick: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Darkness Light Ghostrick Goddess Angel and Divine Eternal Darkness Light Ghostrick Goddess Angel Love) And it's about to end here and now with her death. Let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: Don't forget us.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki transformed into their Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs.

Finally, Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Raven Ghostrick, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I warned you of the consequences should you and the rest of The Ghostrick Destroyers dare to show up again, Audrey Blade, now it's time we put you down for good! Today, The Ghostrick Destroyers meet their end once and for all!

Raven Ghostrick, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki: AND WE'LL MAKE ABSOLUTELY SURE YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE MURDEROUS DELUSIONAL FANATICAL HEARTLESS BLOODTHIRSTY LEECHES STAY DEAD ONCE AND FOR ALL, AUDREY BLADE!

Lincoln, Raven Ghostrick, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter

Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki went after Audrey Blade, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, black and colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Audrey Blade and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Raven Ghostrick, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki also attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Audrey Blade even madder than ever.

Audrey Blade: You… YOU! (Red Eyes turning Blood Red with slit pupils and vampire fangs grew) I WILL KILL YOU!

Audrey Blade's vampiric nature came out, and now, she was out for blood and destruction. Audrey Blade ran at Lincoln, Raven Ghostrick, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki, and she tried to attack them, but they dodge her attacks, and then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Audrey Blade's stomach, and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC BLOOD LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing green, and then, Lincoln began draining Audrey Blade of all her life energy and blood, and when he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Audrey Blade was now a desiccated corpse drained of her vampiric powers, blood, and life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of energy from his massive greatsword and had her imprisoned inside an energy card. We cheered wildly for what Lincoln, Raven Ghostrick, Ursula Truaigheaingeal, Tiana Masina, Ramona Alucard, Claire Allaire, Sarah Dullahan, Aisha Arian, Winter Icyin, Ramona Qingzhao, Autumn Aluma, Mary Adelberte, Dina Mabrouk, Makoto Haruki, Morrigan Dabria, Lyra Anahita, Rachel Truaigheaingeal, Ellie Elsher, Emilia Frankenstein, Isabella Lupa, Alecto Shadowcall, Thera Amihan, and Miyuki Shirayuki did as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Raven Ghostrick's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Raven Ghostrick: Yes! We did it! We're finally rid of The Ghostrick Destroyers for good. Thank you for helping me destroy that monster, Audrey Blade, once and for all, Linky, along with all of you.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You too, Raven.

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) We are finally glad to be rid of that monster, Audrey Blade, once and for all.

Suddenly, Raven Ghostrick wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Raven Ghostrick's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Ghostrick Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and darkness and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Raven Ghostrick absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fight of Ghostrick Darkness VS. Delusional Vampire Leader, Lincoln, Raven, you two and the rest of the Ghostrick Gene-Slammers really showed that showed that vampire no mercy whatsoever, and sent her to her death.

Lincoln: She didn't deserve any mercy, I warned them never to show their faces again, but those fools never learn.

Me: And you used your Vampiric Life Drain on her, awesome!

Lincoln: Now, for the ultimate final farewell to The Ghostrick Destroyers.

We headed back to The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force's castle and we headed for The Room of Tortured Souls, then, Lincoln sent the soul of Audrey Blade in a cage and he put the curse on her that gave her back her life energy, but once that happened, suction tubes came out and were attached onto her, and then, the suction tubes activated, and Audrey Blade's life energy was being sucked out of her again.

Raven Ghostrick: Now, for the final farewell.

Suddenly, the two curses Lincoln put on Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers activated, and then, Audrey Blade and The Ghostrick Destroyers screamed in agonizing pain and we saw all of their life energy being sucked out of them permanently and every last bit of it flowed into Lincoln and The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as they sat on their vampire thrones and they gained a massive power boost, and as soon as it was done, we saw the souls of The Ghostrick Destroyers now drained forever, and then, The Judgement Kanji appeared on the heads of The Ghostrick Destroyers and they screamed as they faded away as they were erased forever.

Lincoln: Good riddance, you bloodthirsty leeches!

Then, Lincoln and the Michigan Supernatural Defense Force got up from their vampire thrones.

?: Aw, looks like I missed the final farewell.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and pink hairband, dark purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless purple crop top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elemental forces, darkness, skulls, psychic energy, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Arcana Force Monsters and in her hand is The Forsaken Sword of Thanatos.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alexis Arcana, Gene-Slammer of The Arcana

Force Monsters.

The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers: (GASPS) The Arcana Goddess of Thanatos?! She's here!

Alexis Arcana: That's right. And it's so good to see you again, Lincoln, along with you and the other Arcana Force Gene-Slammers, Melanie.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you too, Alexis.

Felicia Terrington: Oh man, we were hoping to meet in the future, but it looks like Alexis pulled a fast one and wanted to meet us here in The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force's Castle.

Lincoln went up to Alexis Arcana and he hugged her, and Alexis Arcana is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alexis Arcana: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Alexis Arcana, Gene-Slammer of The Arcana Force Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also an extremely and very powerful psychic, Mindreader, Clairvoyant, and Mindwalker. She has the power to see into the future and she has incredibly powerful psychic powers as well as the powers of Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, and Lightning.

Nico: WHOA! Oh man, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: And just like the other Arcana Force Gene-Slammers, Alexis also has the power to predict and stop any sign of trouble before it could even begin, and when she was Gene-Slammed into The Arcana Force Monsters, she had gained all of their powers along with rainbow angel wings, and during one of her travels, she'd gained The Forsaken Sword of Thanatos, a very terrifying sword that has the powers of Thanatos and she became a powerful force for good. She became the leader of The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers, and she's also known by the very moniker as The

Arcana Goddess of Thanatos and that moniker is so powerful many of Michigan's gangs ran in fear of her.

Me: I remember her all too well, and man, her psychic visions and her wielding The Forsaken Sword of Thanatos really struck fear into Michigan's gangs, many of them pissed themselves.

Lincoln: They sure did, and she hates Sartorius with a blazing passion. She found out about Sartorius' crimes from the other Arcana Force Gene-Slammers along with Claire Callaghan and Adrienne Candelaria, and she'd sworn one day that she'd make him pay for his crimes, but she'd known of his powers with The Light of Destruction and that he's a fortuneteller along with having control over The Arcana Force Monsters, but she was glad that Sartorius was destroyed long ago along with The Light of Destruction.

Alexis Arcana: Yes, it's true, but I've also got bad news.

Me: What is it.

Alexis Arcana: I had a vision and it also foretold that Sartorius will return to get revenge on us.

We gasped.

Alexis Arcana: But, there's nothing to worry about, everyone, he won't be accompanied by The Light of Destruction.

Nico: PHEW! That's a relief! But, still, now we know Sartorius is planning his return, but we'll be ready for him, along with Mileena.

Alexis Arcana: I can't believe Audrey Blade would do something that low! Bringing Mileena back from the dead and forging an alliance with Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, Kronika, and Bi-Han, as if that bloodsucking leech couldn't sink any lower.

Lincoln: We'll be ready for them soon, Alexis, and we'll make them all pay for their crimes.

Alexis Arcana: I know, and I know that the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer that we'll be meeting on your rescue tomorrow is a Gene-

Slammer of Noble Knight Custennin.

We were amazed.

Nico: (WHISTLES) She really is just like the other Arcana Force Gene-Slammers.

Melanie Artorgius: She sure is, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Custennin, Carolina Constantine, and you guys will love meeting her, Carolina Constantine is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Carolina Constantine is also a direct descendant of Constantine III of Britain.

We gasped.

Me: Constantine III of Britain, the 6th-century king of Dumnonia in sub-Roman Britain, who was remembered in later British tradition as a legendary King of Britain.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Carolina Constantine hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Carolina Constantine and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Carolina Constantine and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Carolina Constantine fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known he would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge on us, Carolina Constantine and I casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back to hurt us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Constantine III of Britain and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That mutant really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan earned him the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

Electrocutioner: It's not everyday a Power Ranger villain goes to jail.

Hydro Man: But compared to the others, she's getting off easy.

Pyro: At least Divatox is finally defeated for good.

Me: Thank goodness.

Grumblemon: You said it.

Hsi Wu: And this time, no Zords have been destroyed.

Me: That is for sure.

Nico: Yeah she was not much of a challenge. But still great job today everyone!

Rainbow Dash: This was so awesome! (To the viewers) Divatox may be in prison but she is not going to last there.

Me: I'll give her a year.

Qin: I'll give her 11 minutes.

We laughed.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Divatox is now in prison forever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto

Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Shade, Owl, Carnom, Evil Genie Woman, Fat Bandit and Typeface as well as Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing and Honest and we're going to Nowhere and we're going to have Fluttershy battle the Cruel Veterinarian who is going to get revenge on Courage for destroying his plans! But FLUTTERSHY IS GOING TO GIVE THAT MONSTER WHAT FOR AND GIVE HIM THE BEATDOWN OF A TRILLION LIFETIMES! It will be painful too as she transforms into her most powerful transformation ever and make that vet pay! Also we're going to battle Another Adam MacIntyre, Gentle Criminal and La Brava, Esidisi, General Yunnan, Julie Hinikawa, Arlong, Slenderman, Dyb Devlin, TTG BRIAN, Ariadne (Agents of Mayhem), Owl and Shade. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Sirfetch'd and her name is Dame Leona of Sirloin.

The match-up is for Marlene Connors, Gene-Slammer of all The Elemental HEROS, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn, who had come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 2006 movie, Skinwalkers, and we're in for one bloody battle: we're going to help the good werewolves in protecting Timothy against the evil werewolves led by Varek, who subsequently is revealed to be Caleb, Rachel's husband and Timothy's father, long thought to be dead, but is not, and it's revealed that his transformation was due to him feeding on humans, and he's now the leader of the evil werewolves who are addicted to blood and the curse's terrible power and they seek to kill Timothy because his blood is the key to ending the curse. The good werewolves want the curse to end while Varek's pack does not: they're addicted to blood and the curse's terrible power, so come tonight at midnight, we're ending the curse once and for all, but Caleb will be cured from the curse, while the rest of his blood-addicted pack will be killed by us. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Carolina Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Custennin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Carolina Constantine is also a direct descendant of Constantine III of Britain, the 6th-century king of Dumnonia in sub-Roman Britain, who was remembered in later British tradition as a legendary King of Britain. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Carolina Constantine hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Carolina Constantine and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Carolina Constantine and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Carolina Constantine fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family to tell them of what Flip tried to do, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Carolina Constantine and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back to hurt them because messing with the descendant of Constantine III of Britain and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome and mystical adventure across space as we go help Lyra Belacqua and help her take down Marisa Coulter for good.

See you next time.

# The Compass of The Multiverse

This chapter is based on The Golden Compass

---

Walking through Nowhere was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Shade, Owl, Carnom, Evil Genie Woman, Fat Bandit and Typeface as well as Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing and Honest and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: Boy been a while since we were in Nowhere, Kansas.

Fu: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: It has been a while.

Camie: This is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Bai Tza: Boy it feels like forever ago since we were here.

Nico: I know.

Owl: I say now. This is amazing that we're here too.

Black Widow: It sure is.

Nico: Black Widow, I want to thank you, Shade, and your teams for coming

Black Widow: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping you.

Me: It's always fun having you help us Natasha.

Xenia: Yep.

Owl: It sure is.

Nico: Owl, are you like the grandfather of Pooh and the others?

Owl: In a way I most certainly am.

Me: Owls are considered to be the wisest of birds in the animal kingdom which I think is very spiritually amazing.

Lola: I agree there.

Owl: Indeed there and that is a very well known fact.

Varie: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I bet you're also glad you were barely seen in Blood and Honey

Owl: I most certainly am glad too.

Me: I think you survived because you flew away.

Owl: That might very well be a possibility.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday was awesome and cool.

Varie: Yeah we showed Divatox what for.

Nico: She's not dead in prison yet. I don't want her to die right away.

Me: That's good. But it was still awesome to face her.

Qin: Yeah it sure was. I wonder who we're going to face after Matau's big day mission.

Xenia: I was wondering that myself.

Me: Same here.

Nico: I hope it's King Mondo again.

Me: That will be awesome! We can send him to the Black Gates.

Lola: Absolutely.

Lana: No one tries to turn Earth into a machine world.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But this will be awesome though.

Nico: You think his general Venjix is related to the one we know and hate?

Me: It's possible. But highly unlikely. They are 2 different monsters.

Nico: Yeah Venjix of RPM is a rogue artificial intelligence and Venjix of Zeo is a robot general.

Qin: Yeah. Just because they share the same name doesn't mean they are related.

Camie: Yeah that is true.

Nico: It's good we're here and Fluttershy is not going to like this. That Cruel Veterinarian has escaped from prison and is trying to continue what he started in the past.

We gasped!

Lana: Not him again!

Bai Tza: That jerk! Doesn't he know when to quit!?

Laney: Obviously not.

Nico: That Vet is here somewhere.

Fluttershy: That great BIG MEANY! I will not let him do this to poor animals!

Qin: Me neither!

* * *

Lincoln: This is going to be awesome, not only are we going to get another shot at beating the stuffing out of The Cruel Veterinarian, but I sensed it. Fluttershy, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, and Pinkie Pie, you're going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Fluttershy: That's true, I felt it for myself, Lincoln.

Nico: And so did we. You'll show that monster what happens when he dares to hurt animals for his own sick twisted pleasure.

Me: Just like what happened years ago in Nowhere.

Lincoln: Earth, Laney, Lana, Bai Tza, and I still remember that day all too well. Now, to sense for that sicko. (Senses for The Cruel Veterinarian) Aha, caught you! He's 200 clicks north of our location, but heads up, gang, he's got armed thugs courtesy of that mutant, Flip.

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) Flip's going to get an even worse beatdown than when Twilight gave him one when we get through with him!

Lincoln: Don't worry, Anna, you will. I'd better get rid of Flip's thugs.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, strength, and souls, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on The Cruel Veterinarian.

May: Think we should call Courage?

Nico: No. Last thing he needs is to see this fucker.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah. Lets get him!

We went at the Vet.

Cruel Veterinarian: You will all be sent into Space and become Space Dogs! (LAUGHING CRUELLY)

?: NOT HAPPENING ANYTIME SOON!

Suddenly, the spirits of every breed of dog appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of elements and energy at The Cruel Veterinarian and he was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when he saw us, he was absolutely pissed off big time and he went crazy.

Cruel Veterinarian: You! You ruined my experiment!

Nico: Even after all this time, you haven't changed at all!

Lincoln: His mind has forever deteriorated, Nico, because of his insanity and cruelty to all dogs, but it won't matter, we're sending him right back to jail where he belongs. But, first.

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy and fire at The Cruel Veterinarian and it sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but this angered him even more.

Fluttershy: Nice shot, Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Cruel Veterinarian: YOU RUINED A GREAT EXPERIMENT!

Me: Your "Experiment" is one that is full of lunacy!

Nico: What you're doing is animal cruelty!

Qin: And if there is one thing we never tolerate it's Cruelty to Animals!

Camie: YEAH!

Cruel Veterinarian: I don't care! SPACE DOGS ARE THE WAVE OF THE FUTURE! (LAUGHING LIKE A DERANGED LUNATIC!)

Eli: This guy is nuts!

Me: He is completely fucking insane!

Nico: Space dogs isn't even a real term!

Me: That's right! It's just shows how stupid and idiotic you are!

Eli: Yeah!

Fluttershy: And I won't stand for it!

Suddenly, something within Fluttershy's mind snapped as memories of The Cruel Veterinarian's crimes against all dogs and for what he did in traumatizing Courage rushed through her head and her green eyes turned neon light green, and she was surrounded by a yellow and pink energy aura with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Fluttershy's Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Justice and Animal Kindness from her back, and as she approached The Cruel Veterinarian, she left yellow and pink energy, stars, butterflies, magic, plants, leaves, animals, and Alicorns with every step.

Fluttershy: I have had enough of you, Cruel Veterinarian, you've sent so many dogs over the years into space and for what, for your hope they become Space Dogs, and don't you dare say it was for science, you were and always will be a cruel, sick, twisted individual who has no respect for animals at all. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY ANGRY AT THE CRUEL VETERINARIAN) But, what you did is the one thing that really crossed it, you sent Courage's parents into space and left him abandoned and alone forever as a pup until Muriel found him and gave him a home, and the added fact that you have absolutely no remorse at all… , (CANTERLOT ROYAL VOICE) YOU HAVE COMMITTED A TRULY GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED THE ANIMAL KINGDOM FOR FAR TOO LONG, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! THE CRIMES THAT YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST EARTH CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Fluttershy's sudden fury: The Cruel Veterinarian was now in really extremely big trouble!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! NOW, THE PSYCHO'S IN HUGE TROUBLE NOW!

Lincoln: You mess with animals when Fluttershy's around, and there's going to be tons of big trouble heading for that said person.

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Starlight Glimmer, Sunset Shimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: HIT THE DIRT! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately ducked and covered as Fluttershy screamed with such extreme and violent rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and leaves and grass and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and pink energy with stars, magic, leaves, animals, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Cruel Veterinarian: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Fluttershy's Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Justice and Animal Kindness, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of yellow and pink energy with stars, magic, leaves, animals, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Cruel Veterinarian: the red eyes of death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO FLUTTERSHY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, FLUTTERSHY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(ROAR BY KATY PERRY PLAYS)

Fluttershy grew from 7'4"to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted pink bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, hair clip with three jeweled butterflies, and flower ornaments in her hair, she has neon green eyes and a yellow and pink energy aura with animals, plants, magic, leaves, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has she has an Alicorn with a leaf on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with spring green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its horn, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with spring green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Fluttershy's dressed in a short-sleeved spring green blouse with butterflies and forest animals, yellow sleeveless top with pink phoenix, pink skirt with leaves, pink knee-high high heels, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with butterflies, animals, leaves, and plants on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by leaves and plants and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Life Skylanders. Suddenly, Fluttershy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Fluttershy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her pink tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's massive Fluttershy's Nature Plant Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Nature Justice and Animal Kindness and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and pink energy, stars, magic, butterflies, animals, leaves, plants, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fluttershy's True Nature Plant Magic Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Magic Kindness Nature Justice and True Magic Animal Kindness, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded spring green and pink gems and the cutie mark of Fluttershy, leaves, and animals etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large yellow Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a large pony head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and yellow gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, Golden Book of Ahm-Shere, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Fluttershy, Alicorn Princess of Kindness and The Life Skylanders, Member of The Mane Nine, Loving Mother of Mirage Daffodil, Butterfly Rose, Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, and Golden Bunny, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Carmen Dillo, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Nature, Animals, Plants, and Alicorns"

フラッターシャイ、優しさのアリコーン・プリンセスとライフ・スカイランダーズ、マネ・ナインのメンバー、ミラージュ・スイセンの愛する母、バタフライ・ローズ、サファイア・リリー、エメラルド・オラクル、ルビー・ウィンド、そしてゴールデン・バニー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、カルメン・ディロの大敵、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリンアルカナ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、のメンバー友情のテーブルの騎士、そして自然、動物、植物、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Fluttershy's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Fluttershy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KINDNESS ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Fluttershy's Super Angel-Kindness Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Cruel Veterinarian saw it, he went absolutely insane and tried to rush at her to kill her, but Fluttershy fired a massive barrage of yellow and pink energy, animals, plants, magic, leaves, and Alicorns at The Cruel Veterinarian, and it hit him and sent him flying into another wall, and he also got burned badly by the power of Kindness, he got up, but he was really furious now and he roared with anger.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Fluttershy has transformed into her Super Angel-Kindness Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the fourth of The Princesses to do so, and now, Pennywise is going to die once and for all.

Fluttershy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Life Skylander Elemental Kindness Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Animal Life Skylander Elemental Kindness Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And he will pay for everything he's done. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Fluttershy, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should consider yourself lucky, now we get to beat you down once more before sending you right back to the nuthouse, you basket case.

Fluttershy and Lincoln went after The Cruel Veterinarian, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Cruel Veterinarian and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Fluttershy attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Cruel Veterinarian mad.

Cruel Veterinarian: I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we'd gotten stronger thanks to his extremely massive hatred.

Nico: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, SCREWLOOSE!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: I wonder if her Stare is affected.

Then…

(WARBLING NOISE)

Fluttershy used her stare on the "Good Doctor" and he screamed in absolute fear and horror and it was like looking into the face of Toepick enhanced 100,000-fold! HE WAS SCREAMING IN FRIGHT AND FEAR AND HE TURNED COMPLETELY WHITE AS A GHOST!

Fluttershy: YOU SHOULD BE ASHAMED OF YOURSELF! DOING SUCH TERRIBLE THINGS TO ANIMALS AND SENDING THEM INTO SPACE TO BECOME SPACE DOGS AND BREED IN SPACE AND YOU EVEN SENT POOR COURAGE'S PARENTS INTO SPACE AND MADE HIM SO SCARED AND HORRIFIED OF EVERYTHING! YOU SENT ALL THOSE DOGS INTO SPACE FOR YOUR OWN SELFISH PURPOSES! YOU'RE NOT A VETERINARIAN OR A DOCTOR! YOU'RE JUST A GREAT! BIG! FAT! MEANY!

WE GASPED AND ME AND MAY JUMPED INTO NICO'S ARMS IN FRIGHT!

Nico: OOF! YOU'RE GIVING ME A HERNIA GUYS!

Me: Fluttershy scares me doing that!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hate us all you want, but in the end, your hatred just makes us even stronger! (Rainbow Energy Aura flares up) But, your hatred has made you blind and weak, you may have thought no one would ever get in your way, but you underestimated your opponents, and in the end, that's why you will fail once again!

Lincoln and Fluttershy ran at The Cruel Veterinarian, and they proceeded to give him quite the nasty and brutal beatdown on him!

WHAM! BAM! SLAM! KRACK! BONK!

Me: (WINCES) OOH! OH MAN! THAT'S GOT TO HURT!

Nico: DAMN! NOW, THAT'S JUST BRUTAL!

Fluttershy: Nice one, Linky. Now, let's end this monster for good.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) On it, my Alicorn Princess of Kindness.

Lincoln and Fluttershy made two yellow and pink energy balls with leaves, plants, animals, butterflies, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them, and The Cruel Veterinarian, not liking this, was frozen with fear.

Lincoln and Fluttershy: LIFE SKYLANDERS KINDNESS HARMONY MEGABLAST!

Lincoln and Fluttershy fired the balls of yellow and pink energy with surrounding leaves, plants, animals, butterflies, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Cruel Veterinarian and they exploded with such incredible power, and he was knocked down and out.

And he was tied up in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and a rainbow energy straitjacket and he was sent right back to The Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum Wing this time placed in a doorless cell and chained to the wall.

Nico: Serves you right!

Me: YEAH!

We all cheered wildly for what Fluttershy and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Fluttershy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer pink tail, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Fluttershy felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln both showed that monster absolutely no mercy whatsoever!

Nico: And that combo you guys used on that monster definitely knocked him out and sent him back to prison for good.

Fluttershy: That monster had it coming.

Me: You got that right.

Suddenly, Fluttershy turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Fluttershy's face, they kissed passionately as Fluttershy moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with a beautiful forest with animals appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Fluttershy then absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Nice job, you two!

Fluttershy: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Boy that was awesome!

Me: It sure was! He had it coming.

Xenia: No kidding.

Wallflower Blush: That was so awesome seeing him whimper in fear like that.

Varie: Yeah he deserved it.

Nico: He'll never hurt another animal again.

Me: Nope. But if he does it will be the black gates.

Lola: Yeah!

Fluttershy: I agree there.

Lana: Elmyra Duff should get that awesome version of the stare on her too.

Nico: That would be awesome to see.

Juran: Who cares about her?

Lana: No one. Just saying. I think it would be awesome to see Fluttershy give her that enhanced version of the Stare on her.

Me: Yeah. That would be awesome to see too.

Nico: It sure would.

Lola: I agree there.

Nico: I hope she wasn't hurting any animals here.

Me: Me too.

Lana: I know how Elmyra is and loves all animals too much.

Carol: I know. And she was made the Menace of the Animal Kingdom.

Nico: Now, onto other business.

Eli: Yep. I found the Anothers while we were going at it. We have Another Adam MacIntyre, Gentle Criminal and La Brava, Esidisi, General Yunnan, Julie Hinikawa, Arlong, Slenderman, Dyb Devlin, TTG BRIAN, Ariadne (Agents of Mayhem), Owl and Shade.

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Nico: Who do we call for that?

Me: The Donkey Kong Crew - Dixie, Diddy, Funky, Lanky, Cranky, Chunky, Tiny, Swanky, Wrinkly, Kiddy and Candy Kong.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: Yeah that is awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Maria: I'll call them.

Me: Okay.

Maria did so and in swirls of fruit and coconuts came Dixie, Diddy, Funky, Lanky, Cranky, Chunky, Tiny, Swanky, Wrinkly, Kiddy and Candy Kong.

Chunky: Chunky ready.

Dixie: This will be awesome!

Diddy: Yeah dudes!

Tiny: It sure will be!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Esidisi: (In a girls voice) I believe that Lincoln knows me.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red and orange hair and had red eyes and had fire angel wings and had the symbol of the Infernoble Knights in the middle of her forehead and she had orange and red clothes and had the symbol of the Infernoble Knights on her skirt and she had a fire blade sword.

Lincoln: Irina Infernoble!

Irina Infernoble: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: Thanks. Same to you. Irina is one of my guardian angels and she is for the Infernoble Monsters and she is an awesome swordswoman and she has amazing fire powers. Also she defended me from the worst of Lynn's fury. And she hates her with a vengeance.

Me: Uh oh. What did she do that time?

Irina Infernoble: Tried to kill Lincoln by stabbing him over 500 times.

We gasped!

Me: That is beyond overkill!

Lincoln: Yeah. Lynn was almost disowned from the family and sent to the nuthouse for 5 months.

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: No shit!

Me: By the way is the Another Shade friendly or hostile?

Irina Infernoble: Friendly and it's someone you know J.D.

Me: Wow.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Diddy: It's on like Donkey Kong!

We fired waves of coconuts, peanuts, grapes, feathers, pineapples and more and blasted them down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: (IMITATING DONKEY KONG HOWL)

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Now for Another Shade.

Nico: Any minute now.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

Out came Another Shade!

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: Dark.

Qin: Yep.

Another Shade: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, blue eyes, black clothes and had black angel wings and had the symbol for the Destiny HERO monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her right arm and had a sword of darkness in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Luna Destiny!

Luna Destiny: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Luna is a darkness master and she has cosmic Umbrakinesis and is also the gene-slammer of the Destiny HERO Monsters and she has all their powers too.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Kaito: (gets out Shinkenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything

Zocks: (gets out Goseiger gear) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito got a Samurai Ranger sword and Zocks got a Megaforce Sword.

Luna Destiny: Just to have me and my HERO Gene-slammers help you guys out.

Me: That's gonna be easy for us. We just got to know where to look. Luna is part of a team of gene-slammers called The HERO Sisters. They are the gene-slammers of the HERO Duel Monsters: Elemental, Destiny, Evil, Masked, Vision, Laval, Gusto, Gishki, Constellar, Gemknight, Steelswarm, Ice Barrier, Lunalight and more.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That is cool.

Me: It sure is. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Luna Destiny: No worries.

She turned into Another Shade.

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) We can definitely help find them

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) It'll have to be one day at a time though.

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor

Another Shade: Got all the time in the world.

Nico: Time for some darkness! (Activates Shade and Owl's ridewatches)

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

May: And magic. (ACTIVATES CARNOM AND EVIL GENIE WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

Maria: Time for some fury power! (ACTIVATES FAT BANDIT AND TYPEFACE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and energy and blasted her down.

Owl: This will be most fun. (ACTIVATES OWL'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

The Common Cold, The Crud, Injector, Antberry, Nep-Enut and Evil Venom Woman came.

Nico: Nice team Common Cold.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) Thanks Nico.

Me: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thanks.

Then a Sirfetch'd came!

Me: Whoa a Sirfetch'd!

Qin: Wow!

Sirfetch'd: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) This is gonna be a most fun and meaty battle.

Nico: Dame Leona of Sirloin!

Me: The Steak Master of the Knights of the Meats Table!? WHOA!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had red clothes and had a Bacon Magisword in her hands and had red angel wings.

Dame Leona of Sirloin: That's right J.D. And it's good to see you again Nico. I shall bring this foe down.

She fired waves of meat and blasted her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought her over.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That is awesome.

Owl: May I ask your favorite memory of Nico?

Dame Leona: Certainly. It's where we ambushed the evil kingdom of Vegetala.

Me: That evil vegetable kingdom on the island of Vegetables in the Azores?

Dame Leona: The very same and we showed them that meat is great.

Nicole: Now you're talking! I am a true lover of meat and it's awesome.

Dame Leona: Jolly Good there!

Nico and Leona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Leona.

Dame Leona: Same to you Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, and Winnie the Wolf are heading to the world of the 2006 movie, Skinwalkers, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're in for one bloody battle.

We're going to help the good werewolves in protecting Timothy against the evil werewolves led by Varek, who subsequently is revealed to be Caleb, Rachel's husband and Timothy's father, long thought to be dead, but is not, and it's revealed that his transformation was due to him feeding on humans, and he's now the leader of the evil werewolves who are addicted to blood and the curse's terrible power and they seek to kill Timothy because his blood is the key to ending the curse. The good werewolves want the curse to end while Varek's pack does not: they're addicted to blood and the curse's terrible power, so come tonight at midnight, we're ending the curse once and for all, but Caleb will be cured from the curse, while the rest of his blood-addicted pack will be killed by us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the 2006 movie Skinwalkers, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also in for one bloody battle. We're going to help the good werewolves in protecting Timothy against the evil werewolves led by Varek, who subsequently is revealed to be Caleb, Rachel's husband and Timothy's father, long thought to be dead, but is not, and it's revealed that his transformation was due to him feeding on humans, and he's now the leader of the evil werewolves who are addicted to blood and the curse's terrible power and they seek to kill Timothy because his blood is the key to ending the curse.

Eli: Why's that?

Me: The good werewolves want the curse to end while Varek's pack does not: they are addicted to blood and the curse's terrible power, so come tonight at midnight on the last red moon, we're ending the curse once and for all, but Caleb will be cured from the curse, while the rest of his blood-addicted pack will be killed by us.

Nico: Yeah. But, first, we should head to town to meet up with Timothy and his family and get them out of here.

Samus: Before Caleb and his pack show up.

Lincoln: Right.

We head into town and we met up with Timothy and his family, and we then explained everything to Timothy of his family's dark history and why we're here: to help end the curse, and we already knew of who Varek really is: Rachel's long dead husband, Caleb.

Uncle Jonas: I'm surprised all of you knew about this.

Lincoln: We're no strangers to the supernatural. Now, we need to get going before Caleb's blood-addicted pack shows up.

We heard the sound of motorcycle engines, and we knew what it meant. Then, Lincoln teleported all of us away from there and we kept on moving to make it all the way to nightfall, but not before he'd fired two silver nitrate bullets that killed Grenier and his hawk.

Katherine: If we keep this up, we should be able to make it until midnight on the third night.

Timothy Talbot: Yeah.

Lincoln sensed Timothy's unease.

Lincoln: Timothy, what's wrong, are you okay?

Timothy Talbot: This whole thing that you told us, we already heard it from Uncle Jonas. I know that my blood is the key to ending the curse, for them, I'm their salvation, but for my Dad's pack, I'm their destruction.

Nico: But, make no mistake, Timothy, your family truly loves you, that's the one thing that matters, and we will free your Dad from the curse, but not his blood-addicted pack.

Me: He's right, they don't deserve to live a single second further.

We made it through the first two days, but in the process of the very first two nights of the red moon, Varek and his blood-addicted pack killed a few people in their path to feed their addiction to blood. On the final night of the red moon, we made it to a safe place: an old oil drilling mill, and then, we got everyone secured and we also armed ourselves with guns with silver nitrate bullets.

Rachel Talbot: Silver nitrate?

Lincoln: It's lethal on both evil werewolves and Lycans, and it'll work perfectly on your husband's blood-addicted pack. Now, you and Timothy need to stay here, you and the others will be safe from Caleb and his pack.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and yellow hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a white coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Custennin, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the four girls.

Black-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, I managed to get the girls away from Varek and his pack, but not before I blinded him with a blast of light I fired at him and scarred that bitch, Sonnya.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Carolina Constantine. You're just in time.

Suddenly, we heard the doors open, and we saw Sonnya, Zo, and Varek/Caleb come in and turned into their werewolf forms. Uncle Jonas in his werewolf form saw them, and he proceeded to ambush Varek and his pack. First, he lured Zo into a booby-trap and we shot him with a silver nitrate bullet which'd immediately killed him and we dropped him down from a height. This angered Varek and Sonnya as they roared in anger.

Then, we proceeded after Sonnya, Varek's pack mate, who tried to attack Rachel, but Timothy shot her and Rachel finished her off by shooting her. Finally, we turned our attention to Varek.

Sylvester: Make no mistake, tonight, the curse ends here and now.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And you'll be set free from the monster you've turned into, Caleb. Come on, gang, let's end this nightmare once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his

massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Samus and her team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Varek, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Timothy Talbot: Lincoln, catch!

Timothy tossed Lincoln a gun that had bullets with a drop of his blood in them, he aimed at Varek's arm, and as the clock chimed at midnight, he took the shot and fired and it hit Varek's shoulder and he roared in pain. Then, Varek is struck by Rachel and he's knocked to the ground. Suddenly, we all saw him transform back into a human and to his former self, Caleb, along with Uncle Jonas and all of Timothy's relatives, and Lincoln banished the spirits of Grenier, Zo, and Sonnya to The Black Gates for what they've done. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Uncle Jonas: We… we've done it. The curse is finally over at long last.

Timothy Talbot: Not quite yet.

Caleb: There are still many others who are also afflicted by the curse, and all because of me and the rest of the pack. Damn.

Lincoln: There is a way to end it for good.

Lincoln took out one of the bullets that had Timothy's blood filled into it, and he placed it in the center of a magic circle he drew into the ground. Then, he chanted an incantation, and then, the bullet glows with a silver and blood red light, and it proceeded to turn into multiple silver and blood red beams of light and they hit those afflicted by the curse of the Skinwalkers: for those who want it to end, it had freed them of their torment, but for those addicted to the curse's power, it led to their destruction as they died.

Nico: Whoa, what was that?

Lincoln: It's another spell that I found in the grimoire Lucy got me. I knew it was going to be quite a task curing all those who were afflicted with the curse of The Skinwalkers, but I found another spell in the grimoire and in it there was a spell that can cure those afflicted with the curse of the Skinwalkers, but to do so, I needed a sample of Timothy's blood for this, and like Timothy said, for those who want it to end, it freed them of their torment, but for those addicted to the curse's power and the taste for blood, it led to their destruction.

We then proceeded to move Timothy and his family to Gotham Royal York after everything that had happened, but they would adjust to it over time.

Me: Still, it's brought an end to the curse of the Skinwalkers for

good.

Lincoln: It sure has. (To Carolina Constantine) And it's so good to see you again, Carolina Constantine.

Carolina Constantine: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Carolina Constantine and he hugged her, and Carolina Constantine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carolina Constantine: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really

grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Carolina Constantine, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Custennin, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Carolina Constantine is also a direct descendant of Constantine III of Britain, the 6th-century king of Dumnonia in sub-Roman Britain, who was remembered in later British tradition as a legendary King of Britain.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius :Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Carolina Constantine hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion.

Nico: Oh great, what did that mutant do that time?

Melanie Artorgius: One day, Carolina Constantine and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Carolina Constantine and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Carolina Constantine fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family to tell them of what Flip tried to do, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Carolina Constantine and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back for revenge because messing with the descendant of Constantine III of Britain and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: Stupid mutant, he just makes things even worse for himself.

Nico: What a moron.

Lincoln: He really didn't know when to quit, and just kept coming back for more. He was such a total glutton for punishment, it wasn't even funny, all of Royal Woods were really getting tired of him and his scams and they prayed that one day, he would be outed and made into a total outcast and pariah.

Me: And that day came when you and I spilled the truth about his business, and they became really disgusted and that caused his downfall.

Lincoln: And we can also thank the additional help of my Guardian Angels gathering tons of evidence on his numerous crimes and that made him the most hated person in the entire Michigan area and the world. And now that you're here, Carolina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Carolina Constantine in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Carolina Constantine: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Carolina Constantine's neck with white gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Carolina Constantine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carolina Constantine.

Carolina Constantine had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Suzuri Akemine, Rushia Kamishiro, Noa Kagetsuin, and Moegi Tsubaki from Naderebo!.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Suzuri Akemine, Rushia Kamishiro, Noa Kagetsuin, and Moegi Tsubaki from Naderebo!.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Suzuri Akemine: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Suzuri Akemine and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Varek and his blood-addicted pack of evil werewolves, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of

Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful

rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Suzuri Akemine: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Suzuri Akemine: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Suzuri Akemine, Rushia Kamishiro, Noa Kagetsuin, and Moegi Tsubaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Varek who was Rachel's long dead husband, Caleb, and his blood-addicted pack of evil werewolves.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with us first killing Grenier and his hawk and we survived the pursuit for the first two nights of the red moon, and then, the final night came and we fought against Zo and Sonnya whom we killed, and then, Lincoln shot Varek in the arm with a bullet filled with Timothy's blood and it turned him back to human form and he reverted back to who he was: Caleb, and Lincoln using a spell to put an end to the curse for good, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Carolina Constantine have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, you guys had to survive for three nights against those evil werewolves who are really addicted to blood, jeez!

Lincoln: Yeah, and they were really dangerous, but we brought an end to that for good, and J.D. and I didn't need to transform into our Nocturnal Werewolf forms to kick their butts.

Nico: Yeah, and while we killed Grenier, Zo, and Sonnya, Lincoln shot Varek with a bullet filled with Timothy's blood and he reverted back to normal and returned to who he once was: Rachel's husband, Caleb.

Me: And Lincoln used another spell he found in the grimoire Lucy got him that described how to put an end to the curse of the Skinwalkers, and like Timothy said, for some, he's their salvation, but for others, he's their destruction.

---

After putting an end to the curse of The Skinwalkers, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Carolina Constantine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Carolina Constantine: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with

Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Carolina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Carolina Constantine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Carolina Constantine: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Carolina, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Carolina Constantine: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of an unwashed pig in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he had a massive army of thugs with her and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Flip, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Flip once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr.

and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Flip, and they brutally beat his three-cheeked ass into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Flip after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set Flip off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that mutant always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ruby: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, this is really awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, Ruby, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made a clone of himself and he and his clone went up to Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clone, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina

Williams are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ruby, Yue, Anna Williams, and Nina Williams, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Marisa Coulter, and she's causing trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than Marisa Coulter, and she's causing trouble.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, this isn't good.

Nico: Apparently not, but we got to stop her.

Lincoln: We got to head down to help Lyra Belacqua take Marisa down for good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than our old enemy, Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn and the last of the brutal Thalionian race and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and it's someone we hoped never to see again: the figure that we saw and the dark powerful energy we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn and the last of the brutal Thalionian race and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: Not that murderous Thalionian again, I made sure he would never ever come back!

Me: He still harbors a really nasty hatred towards you for what happened when you fought him and from your first encounter long ago.

Helen James: That's it, he's so getting The Black Gates for this!

Nico: Wait, Helen, I have a better idea, instead of giving him The Black Gates, he's going straight to Juvie after he's been stripped of all his powers, but when he turns eighteen, he'll be heading for a special wing in The Sun Prison and his new cell will be made of the same metal as his ship. But, who'll face him?

Melanie Connors: I will along with Linky.

Nico: Are you sure about this, Melanie? Brandon Breyer is a homicidal monster who wants nothing more than to kill any who get in his way.

Melanie Connors: I'm positive, you already had your fun thrashing that monster, now it's our turn.

Lincoln: Melanie's right, Nico, you already had your fun thrashing that bastard into the ground, now it's our turn to thrash him into the dirt.

Nico: I like that determination. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Lyra Belacqua take down Marisa Coulter.

Lincoln: Marisa Coulter won't get away with her plans, we'll stop her here and now, and once we get done with Marisa Coulter, you're next, Brandon Breyer.

Melanie Connors: You better be ready to pay for your murderous actions, you homicidal Thalionian, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for your violent rampage, and you're lucky you're not getting The Black Gates, just getting every last bone in your body broken beyond repair.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to help Lyra Belacqua take down Marisa Coulter, and once we were done with Marisa Coulter, Lincoln and Melanie Connors are going to take down Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn and make that murderous Thalionian pay for his murderous crimes.

---

In the simulator it was time for another awesome adventure in Super Mario Galaxy.

Nico: You guys are gonna like this next one!

Me: What is it?

Nico: We're going to take on Bowser in his Star Reactor.

Me: Cool! Count me in!

Nico: I knew you would want to go with J.D.

Me: It will be awesome!

Nico: Anyone else want to go?

May: Me.

Maria: And me.

Nico: All right then. Lets go.

We went into the simulator.

Nicole: Here we go.

Nicole activated the Simulator and we were at Bowser's Star Reactor!

Me: We're here.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Bowser is going to face the wrath of fire, ice and water.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I always did think that Dry Bones were Skull Koopas

Me: That is crazy but interesting and awesome. I always thought that skeleton Bowser was the same way.

Nico: Yeah. Lets fly and kick some shell butt.

We were off.

Maria: And isn't that called Dry Bowser?

Me: Yes it is. I thought the same thing.

We arrived at the castle tower and then out came BOWSER!

Me: Bowser!

Nico: Well if it isn't Bowser!

Bowser: BWAHAHAHAHAHA! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: I've been waiting for this for a long time.

Bowser: You're just in time! TIME FOR ME TO SMASH YOU INTO SPACE DUST!

Me: Not if we smash you into space dust first!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: You don't know how long I've been wanting to say that to you!

Bowser: How long exactly?

Me: Ever since I started playing the Mario Games back when I was

3. Over 18 years

Nico: We were actually discussing about Dry Bowser.

Bowser: I can tell.

Me: And here is something courtesy of your FURY BOWSER FORM!

I then fired a massive blast stream of fire and it hit Bowser and burned him bad!

Me: Sucks to be burned by your own fire doesn't it.

Bowser: If you think I'm tough right now, you should probably think about fighting said Fury form of mine.

Me: I bet he will be an even fun challenge.

Nico: You g0t that right.

May: Yeah.

Bowser fired blasts of fire and May fired waves of ice and the blasts collided and May's blast froze his flames.

Nico: (gets out Shade and Ebon's Ridewatches) Tell me, are you afraid of the dark?

Nico activated them and fired waves of darkness and blasted him down.

Me: If you aren't then you should be.

Maria: Like big time!

Maria fired a wave of water and drenched him.

Me: Yeah! And you thought Sonic was the only one with super speed? Watch me!

ZOOM!

I ran fast with Rainbow Dash's speed and spun around him and made Bowser dizzy! REALLY DIZZY!

Bowser got so dizzy that he had swirls in his eyes and he fell over on his back and Maria and May jumped and smash stomped on his belly! OUCH!

Bowser got up and did the Bowser Bomb.

We jumped away and Nico fired a blast of fire and it hit him on his butt and he yelped in pain and May fired a blast of ice and formed it into a spear and she threw it and stabbed him in his butt!

Nico: Getting stabbed in the ass always hurts.

Me: Big time! Next to being burned.

?: That is for sure!

A Cursola appeared!

May: Cool a Cursola!

Me: Awesome!

Cursola: (In a girls voice) Especially for this!

She formed spears of coral and smashed him up into the air!

Me: ROUGH SEA SPUME!

I fired a massive blast of water and it hit Bowser and exploded with the force of a Megatsunami!

SUPER SPLASH!

Nico: YEAH! And Zinnia Zooxanthellae! Wow!

Me: Wait the famous Zinnia Zooxanthellae, the Marine Biologist that studies coral!? Wow!

Cursola: That's right.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: Nice to meet you!

Cursola: Same here.

Nico: Lets finish this.

Nico formed a powerful fireball and threw it right down Bowser's throat and he swallowed it.

Maria: Uhh.

Nico: Wait for it…

Then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

It exploded inside his stomach!

Bowser groaned in pain as smoke billowed out of him!

Me: (Smacks) (Italian Accent) THAT'S A SPICY MEAT-A-BALL!

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Bowser: NASTY HEARTBURN!

Bowser breathed some of his own fire at Nico but he absorbed it and it made him more powerful.

Bowser: WHAT!?

Bowser breathed a massive continuous stream of fire and we absorbed it all and got stronger and stronger and stronger from the flames.

Nico: That's right keep fueling us.

He was really breathing enough fire to supercharge the sun.

When he stopped we fired waves of water and cooled him down!

Bowser: Oh, come on!

Me: Okay then!

I grabbed him by his tail.

Me: I saw this one on TV.

I then smashed him back and forth and then spun him around and smashed him into a wall and then smashed his face in with a paddle!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

He was then defeated!

Nico: Had enough?

Bowser: This is only the beginning you fools. You think you can stop me?

Me: Oh we don't think. We know.

Then he vanished.

Then out came the Grand Star!

Me: There's the Grand Star!

Nico: Let's get it!

Me: You got it!

Me and Nico went and got it!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Me: YEAH!

Zinnia reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and black clothes and had purple eyes and purple angel wings.

Zinnia Zooxanthellae: That was awesome!

Maria: Yeah it was!

May: OH YEAH!

We all high five.

May: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zinnia Zooxanthellae: When me and Nico found an awesome treasure chest in a sunken ship in the Great Barrier Reef and it was cool.

Me: That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Zinnia hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Zinnia Zooxanthellae: Me too Nico. Me too.

We left the simulator.

---

Later we were watching TV and then we smelled something good.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Mmm! I smell something good.

Me: Me too. Smells like chocolate and cookies.

Nico: (Sniffs) Lets go see.

We went to the kitchen and saw the Mascots making Ice Cream!

Brittney: Are you guys making ice cream?

Poromon; Yep we sure are.

Poliwag: We're making all kinds of good flavors.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Like what?

Manaphy: Mint Chip and Cookies and Cream and Blue Raspberry.

We drooled!

Nico: Oh boy!

Later the mascots had us at the table and they were having us try their creations.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! DELICIOUS!

Offroad: These are tasty!

Nico: They sure are!

Hitch and Pipp ate theirs fast.

Pipp Petals: That was amazing and delicious!

Hitch Trailblazer: It sure was!

Then suddenly it happened!

Hitch Trailblazer: Oh no! NO AGAIN!

Pipp Petals: NOT NOW!

Hitch and Pipp: BRAIN FREEZE!

Earthworm Jim: BRAIN FREEZE! AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

Poromon: Don't eat too fast!

Me: Welcome to my world.

We laughed!

?: That was funny.

A Perrserker came.

Me: Cool a Perrserker!

Nico: Awesome!

Perrserker: (in a girls voice) (Norwegian Accent) But that ice cream looks good.

Nico: Jaime Erickson!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and had black and blue clothes and had a flag map of Norway on her skirt and the flag of Norway on her arm.

Jaime Erickson: Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same to you.

Sideswipe: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jaime Erickson: When me and Nico found an awesome Viking Treasure in Northern Norway and it was a really awesome treasure. It was a diamond and jeweled treasure.

Lola: Nice!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Yeah.

They hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Jaime Erickson: Same here.

Rage Mage (to the Mascots): You guys should be proud of yourselves.

Poromon: We sure are.

Bombshell (Skylanders): (British Accent) It was jolly good ice cream.

Manaphy: Thanks. It sure was.

Nico: I agree there.

Then the previous group came.

Electrocutioner: Can me, Shendu, Selene, Amora, Spymaster, Larxene, Hydro Man, Pyro, Grumblemon, and Hsi Wu go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: We don't know what our mission is going to be but it will be good.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: We're looking forward to it.

Gluko: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mr. Rime and Runerigus next.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Marisa Coulter, and she's causing trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than Marisa Coulter, and she's causing

trouble.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, this isn't good.

Nico: Apparently not, but we got to stop her.

Lincoln: We got to head down to help Lyra Belacqua take Marisa down for good.

Nico: So were heading over to the world of The Golden Compass next. This will be fun. First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Lola: I'll get the popcorn.

Nico: Okay.

Lola went and did so.

Selene: So, what's the movie about?

Me: You'll love it Selene. It's based on a book and it's about this girl that goes across the multiverse to save a bunch of children kidnapped by the Magisterium.

Selene: Neat!

We got to watching the movie.

---

On an alternate retrofuturistic Earth ruled by the Magisterium, every person's soul exists outside the body as an animal companion, a dæmon.

Lyra Belacqua is an orphan raised at Jordan College in Oxford with her dæmon Pantalaimon or "Pan". Her uncle Lord Asriel returns from seeking the elusive Dust, a cosmic particle the Magisterium forbids to be mentioned. Lyra saves him from wine spiked by a Magisterium agent, and Asriel presents his discovery that Dust at the North Pole links to infinite worlds. He is granted another expedition though his theory, if proven, could undermine the Magisterium's control.

Mrs. Coulter, a wealthy "friend" of the college, invites Lyra to stay with her in London. The Master of the college entrusts Lyra with her uncle's alethiometer, a compass-like artefact that reveals the truth, warning her to keep it secret. Kidnappers called "Gobblers" have been abducting children, including Lyra's friend Roger and Billy Costa, a young Gyptian. Lyra discovers Mrs. Coulter is head of the General Oblation Board, realising they are the Gobblers, and she and Pan escape when Mrs. Coulter's dæmon attempts to steal the alethiometer.

Lyra is saved from Gobblers by Ma Costa, Billy's mother, and taken to the Gyptian king John Faa, who is sailing north to search for the children. Gyptian elder Farder Coram recognizes the alethiometer, which Lyra discovers she can decipher. In league with the Magisterium, Mrs. Coulter sends mechanical spy-flies after Lyra, but one is caught by Farder Coram. Asriel reaches Svalbard, the kingdom of the Ice Bears, but is captured by Samoyed tribesmen hired by Mrs. Coulter.

The witch queen Serafina Pekkala tells Lyra the children are at Bolvangar, and Lyra befriends Texan aeronaut Lee Scoresby, who suggests she hire him and his friend Iorek Byrnison, an armoured bear he has come to rescue. Once a prince of the bears, Iorek was defeated and exiled, and the townspeople have tricked him out of his armour. Lyra uses the alethiometer to help Iorek recover his armour, and he and Scoresby join the Gyptian trek northward.

Lyra, astride Iorek, follows the alethiometer and finds Billy, whom the Gobblers have experimented on using "intercision", a procedure that surgically separates him from his dæmon. The Gyptians are attacked by Samoyeds who capture Lyra, with Iorek and Lee in pursuit in Lee's airship. Lyra is taken to the bear king Ragnar Sturlusson, and tricks him into fighting Iorek himself. Ragnar, who poisoned Iorek's father, has the upper hand until Iorek feigns weakness and kills him, reclaiming the throne.

Iorek carries Lyra to Bolvangar, but she is forced to cross a narrow ice bridge alone before it collapses. Reaching the experimental station, Lyra reunites with Roger, and overhears Mrs. Coulter say that Asriel will soon be arrested for heresy. Caught by the scientists, Lyra and Pan are thrown into the intercision chamber but rescued by Mrs. Coulter. Explaining that the Magisterium believe intercision protects children from Dust's corrupting influence, Mrs. Coulter admits she is Lyra's mother, and Lyra realises Asriel is her father. Mrs. Coulter asks for the alethiometer, but Lyra gives her the can containing the spy-fly, which tranquilizes Mrs. Coulter unconscious.

Destroying the intercision machine, Lyra leads the children outside. They are confronted by Tatar mercenaries, who are defeated by Iorek, Scoresby, the Gyptians, and flying witches led by Serafina. With the children safe, Lyra, Roger, Iorek, Lee, and Serafina fly north to search for Asriel. Confirming Serafina's prophecy of a coming war with Lyra at its centre, Lyra is determined to fight the Magisterium, who plot to control all other worlds in the universe.

* * *

When the movie was done we were amazed and cheered wildly.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Me: Mrs. Coulter is our target and the Church is the secondary target. We'll deal with them after we face Mrs. Coulter.

Camie: Who is the Church?

Me: They are an evil organization that rule over that world with an iron fist.

I went over who they were.

* * *

The Church known primarily as The Magisterium, is the primary antagonistic faction and the most powerful organization in the novel trilogy by Philip Pullman, His Dark Materials, represented in-universe by The Magisterium. It is a clerical and theological organization present within Lyra Belacqua's world, the 12-year old protagonist of the series.

Drawing parallels to the real-life structure of Catholicism, The Church has existed since the death of Jesus, who in Lyra's world, was not conceived by God, but by Gabriel the angel. Under Pope John Calvin, the seat of The Church was relocated to Geneva, Switzerland. Upon his death, The Magisterium was erected after the papacy was abolished.

The Church enforces rule throughout Lyra's world, concealing the existence of other universes and Dust, a conscious material believed to be responsible for free thought and Original Sin. The Church seeks eliminate Dust and control adults by restricting freedom through knowledge, believing Adam defied God when he abandoned his state of innocence at Eve's behest in pursuit of knowledge.

Inspiring fear and envy throughout Lyra's world, The Church's aim is to make the world a better place in their own extremist view. They are reflective of aspects of real-world religions that use fear and harmful means to keep people in line or force people to submit. In their pursuit to do so, they sacrifice hundreds of people to achieve their goals via murder, torture, and concealment.

The Magisterium is made up of various councils, including The College of Bishops, The Consistorial Court of Discipline, The Society of Work of the Holy Spirit, and was associated with The General Oblation Board.

In Northern Lights (1995), The General Oblation Board (GOB) is introduced to further The Church's agenda. It was reestablished under Marisa Coulter, revealed to be 12-year old Lyra Belacqua's mother, to prevent the accumulation of Dust on children in an effort to retain them in a state of innocence and ignorance. The agents of the GOB, known to Lyra and other children as "gobblers," kidnap children before they complete puberty and take them to a location in the far north to undergo a series of grisly experiments known as "intercision" designed to cut children away from their dæmons before it has permanently settled into a form (a dæmon is physical manifestation of a person's "inner self" taking the form of an animal).

The Church becomes interested in Lyra during Northern Lights. Lyra is kept safe as she is raised by the scholars at Jordan College under her uncle Lord Asriel's guidance, who Lyra learns is her father. Knowing Lyra is destined to play a large role in the final battle, the scholars at Jordan College attempt to keep her away from the situation until they reluctantly release her into Mrs. Coulter's custody at Mrs. Coulter's insistence. They give Lyra the last alethiometer (a truth-telling device) before her departure, telling her to keep it hidden away from Mrs. Coulter and The Magisterium due to The Church's desire to destroy it. It is revealed Mrs. Coulter wants to take Lyra in order to save Lyra from The Church. Although Mrs. Coulter is a devoted agent of the Magisterium who avidly experiments on other children and tortures/kills to further the Church's goals, she becomes alarmed upon hearing of the Magisterium's interest in children. Despite her loyalty to the Church, Mrs. Coulter works to protect her child, Lyra, from the Church's experiments and machinations.

The Church, threatened by Lyra's potential role in the events to come and intent on destroying the last alethiometer she has in her possession, become increasingly more intent on destroying Lyra due to a prophecy the witch queen, Serafina Pekkala, reveals that predicts the coming of a second Eve. This child is identified as Lyra:

Lord Asriel works against the Church in order to further his own interests and pursuits in the knowledge of Dust, seeking and gaining access to other universes when he sacrifices Lyra's close friend, Roger Parslow, after she rescues him from the GOB.

The Church continues to pursue Lyra in The Subtle Knife (1997), following her through to the reader's world where she meets Will Parry. Before the beginning of the novel, the Church sends two agents to Will's world, where they begin to harass his mother, Eileen, demanding to know the whereabouts of her presumably late husband. They suspect he found a doorway created by the Subtle Knife and want to possess the Knife in order to kill its bearer and prevent Lord Asriel from accomplishing his goals. The men continue to harass Eileen and, as a result, Eileen develops dementia and paranoia, but she tries to protect the young Will from them until he realizes the danger is real. Will tries to protect his mother from the unseen enemy. The Church officials appear at Will's house several times and have the power to scare him into submission, but upon seeing Will's anger, they back down. Nonetheless, the Chruch officials know Will won't go to the police because of his fear of his mother being taken away and so they come break into Eileen and Will's house while Will is at school.

Once, the men break in just after Will sends his mother to a neighbor's house for safety. He returns home and the men come inside during the early hours of the morning, alarming Will. He comes out to tackle them but his pet cat trips one of them and Will punches a man, who falls downstairs. The man breaks his neck and dies. The other man witnesses the murder, and is about to apprehend Will, but Will escapes. He eventually makes it to the world of Cittagazze when he escapes through an inter-dimensional window in Oxford where he meets Lyra.

Mrs. Coulter learns Lyra is second Eve when she tortures and kills Lena Feldt for this information. She seemingly appears to still loyal to the Church and supposedly intends to sacrifice her daughter to prevent its downfall. After Mrs. Coulter's army of specters destroy the army of witches, Lyra's friend, Will Parry, discovers Lyra missing.

In The Amber Spyglass (2000), it is revealed that Mrs. Coulter defected from The Church and took Lyra to hide her away in an effort to save Lyra by preventing The Church from finding and killing her. Under Father Hugh McPhail, The Church sends an assassin, Father Luis Gomez, after Lyra to shoot and kill her but fails when she escapes the attempt. McPhail interrogates a scholar at Jordan to discover the source of an explosive force that happens during intercision. Intending to use the force arising from separating Mrs. Coulter from her dæmon to create a DNA bomb to assassinate Lyra, McPhail fails to do so. He sacrifices himself and his dæmon in a final attempt to kill Lyra when he detonates the DNA bomb arising from his own intercision, failing again to kill her.

The Church enters their last war, engaging in a battle against Lord Asriel and Mrs. Coulter. They both die saving their daughter Lyra by defeating Regent Metatron when all three fall through the abyss between universes. The Church is defeated. Leaderless, confused and disgraced, it soon disbands after the authority, god himself is dead.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: That is nuts!

Alicia Berricks: They are like the Church of Unitology.

Me: Yeah pretty much.

secs agoNico: And who is Marisa Coulter?

Me: One dangerous woman.

I went over her history too.

---

Marisa Coulter is a recurring antagonist in Philip Pullman's trilogy, His Dark Material. Known as Mrs. Coulter throughout the series, she is an icy and sophisticated villainess and makes her first appearance in the first novel Northern Lights. Her character undergoes several transformations before her reformation in the third book The Amber Spyglass. She is also Lyra Belacqua's arch-enemy.

In the 2007 film adaptation, she was portrayed by Nicole Kidman, who also played Suzanne Stone in To Die For, Evelyn Stoker in Stoker and Millicent Clyde in Paddington.

In the 2019 TV Series His Dark Materials, she was portrayed by Ruth Wilson, who also played Alice Morgan in Luther.

A long-time associate of The Church and a high ranking official in the Magisterium, Mrs. Coulter was head of the General Oblation Board, an association that performed harmful experiments on children in The Church's interest of eliminating Dust. In the series, Dust is a conscious material believed to be related to free thought and Original Sin. Though physically beautiful with a charming and persuasive demeanor, Mrs. Coulter's character is portrayed as cold, cruel, vicious and powerful, and is written to enjoy the torture and killing of her victims. Despite her charm and charisma, Mrs. Coulter is feared by colleagues, opponents, and subjects of her experiments due to her appetite for cruelty.

For years, Mrs. Coulter pursued The Church's agenda vigorously with the driven need to advance herself in Magisterium's ranks and successfully achieves her aims. Despite this, Mrs. Coulter's soft spot is her daughter, 12-year old Lyra Belacqua, the series' protagonist from whom she is on opposite sides. Mrs. Coulter enjoys performing cruel experiments on other children but she devotes herself to protecting her own child, Lyra, from these same experiments.

Lyra is Mrs. Coulter's daughter, a child conceived by Mrs. Coulter and Lord Asriel, Mrs. Coulter's then-lover, in an affair. For a short time after Lyra's birth, Mrs. Coulter hides her daughter away from her husband, Mr. Coulter, and places her with a Gyptian nurse, afraid Mr. Coulter would be angry over her illegitimate daughter. After Mr. Coulter discovers the existence of his wife's daughter, he goes after Lyra in a murderous rage but is killed by Lyra's father Lord Asriel, who saves Lyra. Shamed by Lyra's illegitimacy and only interested in advancing her own career with the Magisterium, Mrs. Coulter gives up a young Lyra to her father, who places Lyra with the scholars at Jordan College and poses as her "uncle". Nonetheless, Mrs. Coulter experiences the maternal urge to save Lyra from The Church and works to protect Lyra throughout the series, despite her power-driven desires, loyalty to The Church, and explicit enjoyment over the suffering of other children. Consequently, Mrs. Coulter experiences a conflict of identity between being Lyra's mother and as a loyal associate of The Church with a powerful career in the Magisterium.

Mrs. Coulter is devoted to The Church and zealously works for the Magisterium as a leading scientist. Throughout Northern Lights and The Subtle Knife, Mrs Coulter is a powerful and high-ranking representative of the Magisterium. She develops projects and heads initiatives, which often include cruelty. These projects are designed to rid the world of Dust (free thought) and advance herself in the Magisterium. However, when Mrs. Coulter learns The Church is interested in experimenting on children, she remembers her own child Lyra and finds Lyra to try and ensure Lyra's safety. Nonetheless, Mrs. Coulter still avidly enjoys developing and performing grisly experiments on other children and works to rid the world of Dust and free thought in any way possible. At the end of The Subtle Knife, Mrs. Coulter begins her reformation, which continues throughout The Amber Spyglass. After killing and maiming a witch for information on a prophecy, Mrs. Coulter learns Lyra is the second Eve who will bring about The Church's downfall. Faced with the choice between her daughter and her ideals, Mrs. Coulter seemingly intends to destroy Lyra to prevent the dissolution of The Church but she defects from The Church and works to save her daughter, hiding Lyra to prevent The Church from killing her. Near the conclusion of The Amber Spyglass, Mrs. Coulter unites with Lord Asriel to defeat Regent Metatron and save Lyra. Mrs. Coulter and Lord Asriel die in the process when they sacrifice themselves to kill Metatron when all three fall through the abyss between universes.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Qin: GEEZ!

Nico: Yeah! What a monster!

Eli: This is gonna be awesome though.

Dominique: Let's get going!

Nico: I agree.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than our old enemy, Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn and the last of the brutal Thalionian race and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and it's someone we hoped never to see again: the figure that we saw and the dark powerful energy we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn and the last of the brutal Thalionian race and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: Not that murderous Thalionian again, I made sure he would never ever come back!

Me: He still harbors a really nasty hatred towards you for what happened when you fought him and from your first encounter long ago.

Helen James: That's it, he's so getting The Black Gates for this!

Nico: Wait, Helen, I have a better idea, instead of giving him The Black Gates, he's going straight to Juvie after he's been stripped of all his powers, but when he turns eighteen, he'll be heading for a special wing in The Sun Prison and his new cell will be made of the same metal as his ship. But, who'll face him?

Melanie Connors: I will along with Linky.

Nico: Are you sure about this, Melanie? Brandon Breyer is a homicidal monster who wants nothing more than to kill any who get in his way.

Melanie Connors: I'm positive, you already had your fun thrashing that monster, now it's our turn.

Lincoln: Melanie's right, Nico, you already had your fun thrashing that bastard into the ground, now it's our turn to thrash him into the dirt.

Nico: I like that determination. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Lyra Belacqua take down Marisa Coulter.

Lincoln: Marisa Coulter won't get away with her plans, we'll stop her here and now, and once we get done with Marisa Coulter, you're next, Brandon Breyer.

Melanie Connors: You better be ready to pay for your murderous actions, you homicidal Thalionian, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us for your violent rampage, and you're lucky you're not getting The Black Gates, just getting every last bone in your body broken beyond repair.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to help Lyra Belacqua take down Marisa Coulter, and once we were done with Marisa Coulter, Lincoln and Melanie Connors are going to take down Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn and make that murderous Thalionian pay for his murderous crimes.

We went to the ship and we were off to the Earth ravaged by The Church to help Lyra Belacqua.

* * *

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 7953.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the world of the movie The Golden Compass, A Ravaged world version of Earth that was plagued and tyrannized by The Church located in the Sombrero Galaxy. Our mission is to help Lyra Belacqua and her friends and take down the Church and Marisa Coulter once and for all.

Me: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Spymaster: Any arctic foxes there?

Nico: We're going to find out.

Eli: I can't believe that monster you hate so much Brightburn is back.

Me: Yeah after all the terrible atrocities he did in Brightburn I thought we had seen the last of him.

Qin: I know.

Nico: The pain he caused to so many innocent people there is beyond horrible.

Me: Yeah.

Nurzak: One thing at a time.

Sabator: Brightburn can wait until after the main target is down.

Nico: I know that. Just thinking about all that.

Me: No worries.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a world that looked so much like Earth.

Pyro: We're here!

Nico: Looks very much like home.

Qin: It sure does.

We saw that it was different from our world though.

Nico: Lets engage the cloaking and fly in and find Lyra and the Children.

We went down to the planet and engage the cloaking and we flew over the planet and saw that it was a really retrofuturistic world and more.

Me: Wow! Look at this place.

Octane: Anyone here?

Nico: Lets turn to the one person who knows.

Eli: Right.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Found her! She and a bunch of children and Iorek Byrnison are hiding in a deep cave in the Alps here.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to find them.

Me: They must be forming a huge attack.

Nico: We'll find out. Hsi Wu locate them from the air. We'll follow you.

Hsi Wu: Right.

He flew and we were above him.

Hsi Wu: (flying in the sky) I see them!

Me: Where!?

Hsi Wu: In that cave at the base of Mount Eiger.

Me: On screen! Zoom in and magnify.

The screen did so and we saw the cave and standing in the entrance was Lyra Belacqua and she had a bunch of children and Iorek Byrnison with her.

Me: That's them.

Nico: Lets bring them aboard.

Sakura Haruno: Roger that.

Me: Lets head to the transporters.

We did so.

We brought them aboard.

Lyra Belacqua: (British Accent) Where are we.

We came in.

Needlenose: You guys okay?

Me: We mean you no harm.

Lyra Belacqua: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow it's an honor.

Me: We brought you aboard our ship and to help you destroy the Magisterium.

Grumblemon: Got any special skills?

Lyra Belacqua: I have the ability to understand and read the alethiometer without any training and I understand what it is for.

Me: Wow. May we see the Alethiometer?

Lyra Belacqua: Sure.

She showed it to us and it was an amazing golden compass and the symbols on it represent something.

Me: Wow. This is very amazing.

Lyra Belacqua: It sure is.

Wildrider: What do each of the symbols represent?

Lyra Belacqua: They show the path to the future for that person.

She told us what they meant.

---

Hourglass - Time, Death, change

Sun - Day, Authority, truth

Alpha and Omega - Finality, Process, inevitability

Marionette - Obedience, Submission, grace

Serpent - Evil, Guile, natural wisdom

Cauldron - Alchemy, Craft, achieved wisdom

Anchor- Hope, Steadfastness, prevention

Angel - Messenger, Hierarchy, disobedience

Helmet - War, Protection, narrow vision

Beehive - Productive work, Sweetness, light

Moon - Chastity, Mystery, the uncanny

Madonna - Motherhood, The feminine, worship

Apple - Sin, knowledge, vanity

Bird - The soul (the daemon), Spring, marriage

Bread - Nourishment, Christ, sacrifice

Ant - Mechanical work, Diligence, tedium

Bull - Earth, Power, honesty

Candle - Fire, Faith, learning

Cornucopia - Wealth, Autumn, hospitality

Chameleon - Air, Greed, patience

Thunderbolt - Inspiration, Fate, chance

Dolphin - Water, Resurrection, succor

Walled Garden - Nature, Innocence, order

Globe - Politics, Sovereignty, fame

Sword - Justice, Fortitude, the Church

Griffin - Treasure, Watchfulness, courage

Horse - Europe, Journeys, fidelity

Camel - Asia, Summer, perseverance

Elephant - Africa, Charity, continence

Crocodile (Caiman)- America, Rapacity, enterprise

Baby - The future, Malleability, helplessness

Compass - Measurement, Mathematics, science

Lute - Poetry, Thetoric, philosophy

Tree - Firmness, Shelter, fertility

Wild Man - Wild man, The masculine, lust

Owl - Night, Winter

---

Me: Wow. This is very complicated and cryptic. But this is amazing that this has that kind of power.

Hydro Man: It needs to be kept safe.

Me: I agree there. This is a powerful and amazing device.

I gave it back to Lyra.

Me: Make sure that compass doesn't fall into the wrong hands.

Lyra Belacqua: I will.

Me: Good. We came to help you guys destroy the Magisterium.

Lyra Belacqua: Good. I'm glad you all did.

Lola: They tormented this planet for far too long.

Xenia: They sure have.

Exhaust: Where are they right now?

Lyra Belacqua: In Geneva.

Me: Geneva, Switzerland. We're just right over it because our ship is so big.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: This is gonna be a big mission for all of us.

Camie: It sure will.

Qin: Yeah.

Larxene: They're gonna get it!

Me: That's right! They want to rule over this world? Not if the most powerful force in the entire universe has anything to say about it.

Nico: That is for sure.

Camie: This is gonna be good.

Lobo: I call dibs on fragging most of em!

Me: Deal.

Nico: Lets get em guys.

Eli: But how are we going to destroy them?

Me: Hmm. I got it! Katniss remember how we destroyed the Capital District on your world?

Katniss: I sure do. That was really well planned out.

Amora: We'll go with that then.

Me: Okay lets get to work on our plan.

We did so.

Bowser: Nico, nice job against that version of me.

Lyra gave me a map of the city of Geneva and it was a very well detailed and very sophisticated map.

Me: Okay. Here's the plan. Naruto, Lori, you will be the leaders of the Dragon, Angel and Bird Air Assault Squad. You will take the squad and attack and destroy the laser defense turrets and the guards along the Geneva City Perimeter.

Naruto: Roger that bro.

Me: Okay. Laney, you, Sakura and Lynn will lead an attack squad underground and attack the guards and the city from underneath. We need to take out as many guards as possible without harming the civilians.

Laney: You got it J.D.

Lynn: You can count on us.

Sakura: Roger that.

Me: Carol, you will call forth King Ghidorah and you Vince and your children will attack with the power of the Kaiju and help out the Air Attack Force.

Carol: Right!

Me: Great. Varie, you, Lilly, Cleo and the girls will lead an underwater attack force that will ambush the guards and the forces underwater. We need to use the element of surprise on all of them.

Varie: Roger that honey.

Me: Okay. With the guards down on all three levels, Me, Nico, Luan, Eddy, Edzilla, Chloe and Katniss will go into the main building while everyone provides more cover fire. Lana, Lola, you evacuate the civilians and get everyone to safety while everyone attacks.

Lana: Roger that.

Me: Okay. This is gonna be a very dangerous and very brutal battle. But our plan is to kill Mrs. Coulter and end her and the Magisterium's reign of terrors. They have plagued this planet for far too long. Any questions?

No one asked.

Me: Okay. We attack when I give the signal.

Nico: Right.

Me: Okay. Understand the plan?

We nodded.

Me: Good.

Nico: All right lets arm ourselves.

We went and did so.

Bowser: Nico, nice job against that version of me.

Nico: Thanks Bowser. That was fun. But that was only round 1.

Bowser: I can tell. But when you guys face my Fury self, he is going to be brutally tough and powerful.

Nico: Thanks for the heads up.

We were ready.

Nico: Okay we're ready.

Maria: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it!

We hid on a mountain.

I was looking through my binoculars. I saw all the guards on the towers.

Me: Excellent.

I pulled out a signal flare gun.

Me: Okay. Lets tear these fuckheads apart!

I fired the flare and a red light was fired into the sky and it exploded and the Air Attack Force was on its way. Most of us were on Dragons and Birds and were carried by angels.

Me: Air Team, Fire at will!

Naruto: Right! Fire at will!

The Dragons fired powerful blasts of fire from their mouths and everyone fired powerful blasts of their powers, energy blasts and elemental energy blasts and they rained down on the entire city of Geneva and massive fiery explosions broke out. They destroyed all the guard towers and annihilated all the guards all along the areas of the city and set everything on fire. Lori fired powerful energy blasts and powerful blasts of wind that blew all the guards away around the palace and incinerated them. Riley and Syd summoned up massive trees and they uplifted the towers and sent guards high into the air at incredible speed.

Kin: FIRE!

Kin Tsuchi and her Dragon fired powerful energy blasts at the guards and vaporized them in an instant in a powerful explosion.

KRAAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Me: That was really clever.

Katniss: It sure was.

Lyra Belacqua: YEAH!

Stewie: Very impressive.

Me: Yep. (Through the radio) Carol, Vince, Neptune Crusaders, you're up!

Vince: Roger that Partner.

Carol: Lets get them!

Carol raised her hand up and a massive fiery explosion erupted out of the ground and turned into a massive fireball. The fireball took form and turned into King Ghidorah!

Carol and Vince flew onto King Ghidorah's middle head.

Vince: Lets get them!

Me: Fire at will!

King Ghidorah fired it's Gravity Lightning and Carol and Vince fired Space Godzilla's Corona Beams and the blasts hit the buildings. The buildings exploded into massive piles of flaming debris and they were blasting more guards and buildings apart. Carla fired a powerful blast of Burning Godzilla's Spiral Atomic Ray and blew most of the buildings into burning rubble and fiery explosions. Evelyn and Pearl fired Mecha Godzilla's rainbow laser vision, finger missiles and chest blasters and the whole city was being blasted apart and turning into a major war zone! Lola and Lana were evacuating all the civilians and getting them to the safety of the mountains. Massive fiery explosions were decimating the entire city.

Me: Underground team, move in!

Lynn: (On the radio) Roger that!

Me: Underwater Assault Team, attack!

Varie: (On the Radio) Roger that!

The Underwater and Underground teams moved in. Massive earthquakes rattled the ground and massive geysers of lava exploded out of the ground and rained down on the guards and rocks, boulders and red hot meteors rained down and they all hit and smashed the guards and massive fiery explosions rang out. Massive explosions erupted out of the water and killed a bunch of guards and destroyed a bunch of ships and subs in the water.

Maria fired a massive blast of water and Edzilla was riding on a massive megatsunami.

Maria and Edzilla: MEGATSUNAMI EDZILLA SMASMSTORM!

The wave carried Edzilla into the city and he slammed into them and pulverized a bunch of guards with merciless fury.

Me: This is it guys. We're going in! CHAAAAAAAARGE!

We went at the city and roared in a thunderous roar of yelling and Nico fired a powerful blast of energy at the gates and blasted them open. More guards came out and we had our swords and weapons ready and blasted and slashed them apart into a million pieces. Blood and guts were flying all over the place and splattering everywhere. The city was turning into a massive bloodbath. We got to the courtyard of the main capital building and we saw a huge army blockade ready for us.

We Blasted through it and then went into the building.

Mrs. Coulter was enraged! THE CITY WAS IN RUINS! The civilians were evacuated thank goodness. But then the spirits of the animals and people of the world came and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came in!

Me: Mrs. Marisa Coulter, your reign of terror ends now!

Shendu: Any last words?

Mrs. Coulter: You'll never take me alive!

Me: As you wish!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

More guards came and we blasted them all over the place!

Shendu threw fire And burned them into oblivion!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Erica Haddock went at the guards and kicked and punched and smashed the guards all over and even snapped their necks!

Her head then turned into a T Rex head and she chomped their heads off and ripped them in half.

Qin: YEAH GO ERICA!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and skewered them through their chests.

Camie: YEAH!

Camie used her quirk and formed a hypnotic aurora and then Himiko fired a blast of energy and fire and blasted them.

Xenia: YEAH!

Horsea squirted ink right into a guards eyes and burned then.

Me: Take this!

I fired a wave of fire and bincinerated the guards.

Lyra Belacqua: You will never win Coulter!

POW!

She punched her in her face and knocked her down.

Me: Whoa! Powerful punch there.

Lyra Belacqua: Thanks.

Manaphy jumped up and blasted the Guards with an energy blast.

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted the guards into dust.

They blasted them.

Poliwag ran at them and blasted them with a Bubblebeam!

Me: Yeah! Take that!

We blasted the guards all over until Coulter was left!

Me: You're next.

Nico: You're gonna get punched a lot.

Lyra Belacqua: That's right!

Mrs. Coulter: Bring it on you bastards!

Me: Lets dance!

Lobo punched her!

SMASH!

Ben turned into Rath!

Ben: RATH!

He was really pissed!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN MARISA COULTER! YOU AND THE MAGISTERIUM ARE NOT GOING TO TAKE OVER THIS WORLD! NOT WHILE RATH IS ON THE JOB!

Coulter: BRING IT ON KITTY!

She JUST LIT A TINDERBOX!

Rath went at her and smashed and pulverized her all over!

Nico: Go, Rath!

Bender: YEAH! Take that!

Coulter: You are an ugly robot!

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Me: YEAH! Better yet, BITE MY BIG FAT FUCKING ASS MEAT BITCH!

Bender punched her.

BLAM!

She lost 5 of her teeth! OUCH!

Me: Nice one Bender!

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Machinedramon, Toad, and Salami Swami came.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Machinedramon, Toad, and Salami Swami.

Mumbo Jumbo: Man, you guys were busy here!

May: We sure were.

Skulker: But those guys deserved it.

Patty: Now, all that's left is their boss.

Golden Glider: (to Nico) We heard you went after the Cruel Vet.

Nico: We sure did.

Grizzly: I hope you hurt him bad!

Me: Oh we did! But FLUTTERSHY HURT HIM The worst!

Lincoln: She sure did!

Me: Her stare was 100,000 times worse than Toepick's nightmare face!

Grizzly: GEEZ!

Nico: Yep.

Then we heard a thump and we saw a treasure chest.

Me: A Treasure chest!? Where did that come from?

Nico: No idea. But I wonder what's in it?

Me: Wait it could be a trap.

Nico went up to it and opened it and then…

Mimic Minosaur: BOO!

Nico: (SCREAMS)

CRASH!

It was Mimic Minosaur from episode 9 of Ryusoulger!

---

The Mimic Minosaur (ミミックマイナソー Mimikku Mainasō) is a Mimic-based Minosaur monster from the Warfare Tribe Druidon created from the emotions of a chest box from an antique store that contains Wonder Land, based on its negative emotions of being unopened.

The Mimic Minosaur appears as a chest and traps everyone including the Ryusoulgers into it's Wonderland. It also created the replica of the Cerberus Minosaur and the Kraken Minosaur to guard the Wonderland. However, they manages to defeat those 2 Minosaurs and free themselves and the citizens from its Wonderland. Once out, Melto tried to destroy the Minosaur but it wasn't able to make a scratch.

Then, Bamba arrived and reveals that the host is the a chest box from an antique store that contains Wonderland and he was able to destroy the box, which also causes the Minosaur to be destroyed as well.

---

Mimic Minosaur: I sure scared you didn't I?

Nico: YEAH!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: WOW! Mimic Minosaur! I remember this one! You trapped the Ryusoulgers in your wonderland and made replicas of Cerberus and Kraken Minosaurs.

Mimic Minosaur: That's right. Good memory Eli!

Eli: Thanks.

Me: Wow! That was clever! So you're an unadapted monster for Dino Fury.

Mimic Minosaur: Yeah.

Nico: That sucks.

Mimic Monsaur: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! Your fight would've been unique.

Me: Yeah that would have been so cool!

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) I would fit right into your Wonderland.

Mimic Minosaur: You sure would.

We got the battles underway.

---

Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Cream the Rabbit, Bugs Bunny, Lola Bunny, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - Nico's rescue in Nowhere and battling The Cruel Veterinarian and

# Fluttershy transforming

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescue was in Nowhere battling The Cruel Veterinarian. It also involved Fluttershy transforming.

Arkayna: And how she used her Stare on him. And man was it awesome!

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Yeah because of her new transformation it greatly enhanced it to the level of Toepick's Nightmare Face times 100,000!

Chill: (Russian Accent) It was a really amazing story to tell you all.

Golden Queen: Fluttershy did an amazing and golden performance there.

Dreamcatcher: She sure did and man that vet had it coming.

Chef Pepperjack: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! He sure did.

Cream: That was so awesome and cool!

Bugs Bunny: It sure was guys.

Lola Bunny: I agree there too. Right Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: (Giggles) Yeah that was a really great job there.

Tornado Bolt: Just imagine if it was done on Elmyra Duff. She would be scared out of her mind all the way to the 9 levels of the Inferno.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it would be one no one would ever be able to recover from.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was an amazing sight and a great battle for Fluttershy.

Mumbo Jumbo: That is for sure! Well done to you Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you.

Mumbo Jumbo: You're Welcome. Lets do it!

Arkayna summoned Giratina and merged with Flapjack and they formed into ARKAYNA GOODJACK!

Arkayna: We're Arkayna Goodjack.

Mumbo Jumbo: Cool! Awesome fusion.

Arkayna: Thanks and the powers of candy and pancakes now flow through me too.

Mumbo Jumbo: They sure do.

Mumbo called out Mismagius and merged with Mireille Manson and they formed into MIREILLE JUMSON!

Mireille Jumson: We're Mireille Jumson!

Arkayna: Awesome fusion there. Vampire Magic Power.

Mireille Jumson: Thanks.

They fired waves of magic, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Element Valkyrie, Element Magician, Element Doom, Element Dragon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - Us battling Another Adam MacIntyre, Gentle Criminal and La Brava, Esidisi, General Yunnan, Julie Hinikawa, Arlong, Slenderman, Dyb Devlin, TTG BRAIN, Ariadne (Agents of Mayhem), Owl and Shade

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico, Black Widow's team, Shade's team, and the others did good battling Another Adam MacIntyre, Gentle Criminal and La Brava, Esidisi, General Yunnan, Julie Hinikawa, Arlong. And Another Slenderman, Dyb Devlin, TTG BRAIN, Ariadne (Agents of Mayhem), Owl and Shade.

Aqua: We sure did and it was awesome. It was all the archenemies of the Donkey Kong Crew and they were amazing.

Brenda: I hated all of them!

Mei Tata: But they were really awesome to hear about and see in action.

Charlotte Grace: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Caitlin: It sure was awesome.

Pneuma: We all thought so too.

Element Valkyire: It sure was a really awesome sight to see too.

Element Magician: I agree there and it was so fun and cool.

Element Doom: It sure was something.

Element Dragon: Yeah I agree there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was fun.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Skulker: That sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Aqua called Mega Glaceon and she fused with Kairi! They formed into AQKAIRI!

Aqkairi: We're Aqkairi!

Skulker: Cool! Awesome combination. Perfect for the keyblade master and student.

Aqkairi: It sure is awesome.

Skulker merged with Dr. Light and Espeon and they formed into DR. SKULLIGHT!

Dr. Skullight: We're Dr. Skullight!

Aqkairi: Awesome combination there!

Dr. Skullight: Thanks.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

## Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Sword Man, Blade Man, Tomahawk Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - Lincoln's rescue

Selma & Patty were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Skinwalkers. How was it?

Mandee: It was really awesome and we took on Varek there and destroyed the curse of the Werewolf for good.

Serenity Wheeler: We sure did and it was really awesome.

Sonnya Blade: It sure was cool.

Kitana: I'll say! We all thought it was awesome.

Jade: That is for sure there.

Amy Anderson: That was an awesome battle.

Sword Man: It sure was awesome.

Blade Man: I thought it was great.

Tomahawk Man:: I agree there too.

Rarity: It was really fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was! We all thought so.

Gill Grunt: It was awesome.

Patty: Glad you all had fun.

Mandee: We sure did. Light ya before we start?

Selma: Oh sure.

They put cigarettes in their mouths and Mandee flicked her thumb and formed a flame on it and lit their cigarettes and they puffed them.

Selma: Ahh thank you.

Mandee: No problem.

Mandee summoned Flareon and merged with Tsukiumi and they formed into MANKIUMI!

Mankiumi: We're Mankiumi!

Patty: Wow! What a smoking hot diva!

Mankiumi: Yeah when you are a voluptuous power you have smoking hot qualities.

Selma: True. Now for us.

They summoned Marshadow and Dewey Largo came!

Mankiumi: Mr. Dewey Largo, Lisa's old music teacher?

Dewey Largo: Please don't mention that bad saxophone charlatan!

Mankiumi: Jeez you need to let go of that hate towards Lisa. Springfield is gone and you never have to go there again.

Dewey Largo: True. But I still hate Lisa!

Patty: Okay that's enough!

They fused and formed into SELPAT LARGO!

Selpat: We're Selpat Largo!

Mankiumi: Awesome combo!

They fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Ellie Singh, Rainbow Dash, Sonic, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - Meeting Carolina Constantine

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I heard you guys met Carolina Constantine. What's she like?

Flash: She is the gene-slammer of Noble Knight Cunstennin and she is also the descendant of Constantine III of Britain and she is a powerful Swordswoman too.

Fiona Hernandez: She sure is and she is an awesome and powerful one.

Ancient Fairy Dragon: I agree there myself and that is really cool.

Black Winged Dragon: Boy it sure is and I think it's awesome too.

Power Tool Dragon: I do too.

Life Stream Dragon: As do I.

Ellie Singh: I do too and it's awesome.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right.

Sonic: It sure is awesome and fun.

Speedy Gonzales: (Spanish Accent) Si amigos and it's amazing that she is buena like that and her story is awesome too.

Roadrunner: Meep meep! (Holds up a sign that says "It sure is awesome.)

---

Nico: Yep. So, Carolina, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Carolina Constantine: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of an unwashed pig in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he had a massive army of thugs with her and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Flip, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Flip once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Flip, and they brutally beat his three-cheeked ass into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Flip after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set Flip off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that mutant always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Golden Girder: Boy that mutant cheapskate just doesn't know how to take a hint.

Pinkie Pie: No he doesn't! What a partypooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah that cheapskate needs to be put down like a mad dog.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah that Flip. What a jerk.

Golden Glider: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Flash had Greninja out and he merged with The Sonic Sisters! They formed into FLASHETTE SONIC!

Flashette Sonic: We're Flashette Sonic!

Golden Glider: Cool! Awesome!

Flashette Sonic: Yeah figured speed would be the perfect fusion for this.

Golden Glider: It sure is.

Golden Glider merged with her Greninja and Mamma Robotnik and they formed into GOLDEN ROBOTNIK!

Golden Robotnik: We're Golden Robotnik the ROTTEN Skater!

Flashette Sonic: Awesome! I hope Dr. Robotnik is still patching things up with his mom.

They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Mya Edmundton, Plankton, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - Us in Bowser's Reactor Galaxy for round 1

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL (to Levi): You guys were in Bowser's Reactor Galaxy for round 1. Good thing Bowser's always with you guys.

Levi: That is for sure but it was an amazing and great battle to see.

Carapace: It sure was.

Rosa Laurence: They had a lot of fun on that.

Lucy Xi: It sure was awesome.

Celica McPherson: It was really awesome too.

Tammy Rosalinda: I thought it was cool.

Mya Edmundton: It sure was cool too.

Plankton: It sure was an amazing fun battle to watch.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was a fun one too.

Starshine Sparkle: I think it's cool too.

Spyro: It sure was.

Professor XXXL: That is awesome. Now lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

Levi called out Klinklang and merged with Kasumi and they formed into KASLEVI!

Kaslevi: We're Kaslevi!

Professor XXXL: Awesome fusion!

Kaslevi: Yeah we thought so too. It's a powerful and smart one too. Brains, Brawn and Beauty.

Professor XXXL: I like it.

Out came his Torterra as well as Rude Dexter & Dee Dee!

Rude Dexter: Get ready to die you fucking bitch!

Rude Dee Dee: Yeah so shut the fuck up and die!

Kaslevi: Jeez and I thought Tayuya had a rotten mouth. I never knew that Dexter and Dee Dee's rudeness was that bad.

Professor XXXL: Yeah these two are so foulmouthed that they make Tayuya's mouth look clean.

Kaslevi: I can tell.

They fused and turned into PROFESSOR TURTLERUDE!

Professor TurtleRude: We're PROFESSOR TURTLERUDE!

Kaslevi: That's clever.

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Cyber End Dragon, Zane Truesdale, Syrus Truesdale, Dark Magician Girl, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor- The mascots making ice cream

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) The Mascots made ice cream earlier. What flavors did they make?

Iron Man: They made Mint Chip, Cookies and Cream and Blue Raspberry. Not bad for their first time making ice cream.

Korra: I'll say! That was great stuff.

Stella Copernicus: It sure was cool.

Infectious Lass: That sure is awesome.

Selena Shub-Niggurath: Yeah it sure was tasty ice cream.

Sailor Dwarf Woodlands: And it was funny when Earthworm Jim, Pipp and Hitch got the Brain Freeze.

Cyber End Dragon agreed.

Zane Truesdale: That sure was funny but painful.

Syrus: It sure was.

Dark Magician Girl: But the ice cream was delicious.

Applejack: It sure was. Thank goodness we didn't have disgusting flavors of ice cream.

Apple Bloom: (LAUGHS) That would not be a good one.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there.

Grizzly: Those sounded good! Lets do it!

Iron Man summoned Klinkling and merged with Pepper Potts and they formed IRONFAM!

Ironfam: We're IronFam!

Grizzly: COOL! Fitting for both you and Pepper, Tony.

IronFam: Yeah it sure is. After everything that happened to us we deserve to be together.

Grizzly: Aww that's sweet. How about this.

He summoned Ursaring and then called out FUZZY WUZZY!

He started out as a Teddy Bear!? What the?

But then he roared and then inflated himself and formed into a huge 2 headed Teddy Bear with 6 limbs and had 1 head that was dumb and another that was smart! and they roared and did a Tarzan Yell!

IronFam: WHOA! Who is that big guy?

Grizzly: This is Dr. Robotnik's Fuzzy Wuzzy. He was his childhood robotic toy that he had since he was a youngster.

IronFam: Very cool!

Grizzly and Fuzzy Wuzzy merged and they formed into TRIPLEFUZZY! He was a 3 Headed 9 limbed bear!

TripleFuzzy: We're TripleFuzzy!

IronFam: Fitting for you all!

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal, lava and apples and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel

Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Nefertiti Isabelle Dunbar, Pikachu, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel- Lyra Belacqua is a really gifted girl

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) Lyra Belacqua is a really gifted girl. What special skills does she have?

Mollie: She has the amazing power to figure out what each of the symbols on the Golden Compass mean and she didn't have any training in it and didn't need it.

Seira: She is a really amazing girl for that.

Celine Giachi Lorres: I agree there and she is awesome.

Oceanbird: She is completely far out of this world dudes.

Fievel: She sure is awesome.

Tanya Mousekewitz: I think it's awesome myself too.

Nefertiti Dunbar: I agree there myself.

Pikachu: Pika.

Rainbow Dash: Lyra is an awesome force of good too with a great golden heart.

Scootaloo: I agree there.

Whirlwind: Same here.

Zzzax: I agree there. Lets do it!

Mollie called in Zapdos and merged with Lincoln and they formed into MOLLICOLN THE THUNDER SUPER ANGEL!

Mollicoln: We're Mollicoln the Thunder Super Angel!

Zzzax: Wow! Really electrifying!

Mollicoln: It sure is awesome.

Zzzax had Mega Zapdos come and merged with Electro and they formed into SUPERTHUNDER!

Superthunder: We're Superthunder!

Mollicoln: Electrifying and awesome!

They fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Julie Makimoto, Mira, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Lyra Belacqua was chosen to destroy the Magisterium

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke) Lyra Belacqua was chosen to destroy the Magisterium. You guys can help her do that.

Sasuke: We sure can. They have tormented this world for far too long.

Lucia: No way are we going to let them do anymore damage to this world too.

Ophelia Nasturtium: That is for sure and it will be good for the universe to be rid of the Magisterium.

Kadma: I agree there too.

Lay Mamery: Same here.

Julie Makimoto: You got that right guys.

Mira: Same with me too.

Starlight Glimmer: I do too there and that is awesome.

Cozy Glow: Same with me as well.

Hex: And me too.

Machinedramon: That is for sure there. Lets do it!

Sasuke called Snorlax and merged with Ebisumaru and they formed into SASEBISUKE!

Sasebisuke: Call us Sasebisuke!

Machinedramon: Great combination. Bet he has a big appetite.

Sasebisuke: We sure do and we are hungry for seafood and action.

Machinedramon: Then you will like Ebisumaru's archenemy.

Out came EBIDRAMON!

Sasebisuke: Ebidramon! Perfect for Ebisumaru.

Ebidramon: I'm glad you think so.

Machinedramon summoned Klinklang and they merged and formed into LOBSTERMACHINEDRAMON! エビムゲンドラモン

LobsterMachinedramon: We're LobsterMachinedramon.

Sasebisuke: Awesome combination.

They fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and earth and smashed them down.

---

Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Sonnya Furya, Berserk Dragon, Princess Celestia, King

# Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - The Magisterium must be destroyed

---

Toad was next

Toad: (to Supergirl) The Magisterium must be destroyed. It can't be allowed to hurt anyone else.

Supergirl: I agree there completely on that one.

Michiru: Same here and it will be good to destroy them.

Leia Romanov: It sure will be awesome.

Plastic Man: It will be awesome to see them be destroyed too.

Blue Beetle: I agree there too.

Sonnya Furya: It sure will be awesome and powerful.

Berserk Dragon agreed too.

Princess Celestia: I hope the Magisterium wrote all their wills.

King Solar: Me too. That will be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure was awesome.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yep.

Toad: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Supergirl called out Politoed and merged with Sumire Denellda and they formed into KAMIRE CLARNELDA!

Kamire Clarnelda: We are Kamire Clarnelda!

Toad: Awesome! And that's a great combination too.

Kamire Clarnelda: It sure is.

Toad called his Politoed and merged with Evil Toad Man and they formed into TOAD 2.0!

Toad 2.0: Toad 2.0! Ready!

Kamire: That is cool!

They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

## Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Maria Krystal, Jesse Anderson, Rarity, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - The Magisterium will be destroyed by all of us

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) The Magisterium will be destroyed by all of us. Nothing will be left of it.

Kole: You got that right and it will be total liberation from them.

Lola Ferrington: It sure will be awesome and cool.

Dora Santiago: I'm so looking forward to this one.

Serenity Lexington: Me too and Lyra is going to be an awesome member of the team.

Chloe Bailey: I agree there too.

Eliza Taylor: She sure will be awesome.

Maria Krystal: This is gonna be so fun.

Jesse Anderson: I agree there too.

Rarity: I do too there darlings.

Princess Luna: I think it will be most awesome myself.

Moondust: It sure will be fun.

Snowdrop: Yeah I agree there too.

Gari: Yeah me too.

Blackout: I think so too.

Salami Swami: I agree there. Lets do it!

Kole had Diancie out and she merged with Flashwing and they formed into KOLE FLASHWING!

Kole Flashwing: We're Kole Flashwing!

Salami Swami: That is a really great fusion.

Kole Flashwing: It sure is an awesome one there.

Salami Swami called out his Camerupt and then merged with Knighty Knight and they formed into THE SALAMI KNIGHT!

Salami Knight: We are the Salami Knight!

Kole Flashwing: Meaty and cool.

They fired waves of meat and darkness and crystal and smashed them down.

---

## Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Himiko, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mimic Minosaur

---

Mimic Minosaur was next.

Mimic Minosaur: Boy that was awesome scaring Nico like that.

Me: You really got the drop on him and that was great.

Varie: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Camie: No kidding. But that was well done.

Celica: It sure was awesome.

Himiko: Yeah no kidding.

Cassidy: Awesome surprise.

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah it sure was.

Mimic Minosaur: Yeah I get that a lot there. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Church, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Magistreum etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Me: OH YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Me: YEAH! Lets dance!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and we fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Mimic Minosaur you have failed this world!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Troy: Your henchmen are gone.

Tsukasa: All that's left is you!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holland: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at her and punched and pulverized her all over.

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth blasted and smashed her all over.

Sideswipe, Offroad, Brittney and Heimlich used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brittney and Heimlich's powers, Sideswipe's piledriver arms and Offroad's glass gas 100-fold.

Sideswipe and Brittney Knudson: DARKNESS PILEDRIVE PUNCH!

Offroad and Heimlich: GLASS CATERPILLER BLAST!

Wind Spirits of The Digital World and Kendra: WIND DRAGON

SPIRIT BLAST!

Hunters and Protectors of The Jungle and Selene: VAMPIRE DARKNESS HUNT BLAST!

Land Before Time Protectors of Dinosaurs and Amora: DINOSAURS OF MAGIC BLAST!

Psychic Masters of Alakazam and Spymaster: PSYCHIC MASTER BLAST!

Hundred Acre Wood Friends and Larxene: POOH LIGHTNING BLAST!

Ice Robot Masters of Mega City and Electrocutioner: ICE ROBOT BLAST!

Crystal Beast Power Force and Hydro Man: CRYSTAL BEAST WATER BLAST!

Firebender Masters of Fire and Pyro: FIRE FURY BLAST!

Apes of Superhuman Intelligence and Grumblemon: EARTH GORILLA BLAST!

Superheroines of U.A. Academy and Hsi Wu: SUPER SKY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Lyra Belacqua, Eli, Nico and RD me: MAGIC FURY BLAST OF THE GOLDEN COMPASS!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: POLAR ELEMENT STYLE: ARCTIC FOX!

Jessica Shannon: POLAR STING STYLE: ARCTIC HARE!

Peni Parker: POLAR WEB STYLE: REINDEER!

Entrapta: POLAR LIGHTNING STYLE: SEAL!

Perfuma: POLAR NATURE STYLE: POLAR BEARS!

Frosta: POLAR ICE STYLE: PENGUINS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said Arctic creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: POLAR FINAL SMASH: PHOENIX BLAST!

They fired a massive bone-chilling cold phoenix and the blasts all hit her and exploded!

We then fired black energy blasts at Marisa Coulter and Metatron, and we banished them both to The Black Gates forever, along with the rest of the members of The Church.

Lyra Belacqua: We did it, The Church is gone for good, along with Marisa Coulter and Metatron.

Nico: Those oppressive fanatics have failed this world along with all of Heaven, now they're facing true eternal damnation in The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn.

?: I WILL DESTROY YOU FOR THE HUMILIATION YOU'VE DEALT UNTO ME, SAIYAN MONGREL!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange

orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eight large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large

aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Helen James: (Growls) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice, get out here right now, Brandon, before I force you out myself.

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn, the murderous Thalionian.

Nico: I should've known you'd show up one way or another, Brandon, you just don't even know when to stay dead, do you?

Brandon Breyer: I will kill you if it's the last thing I ever do!

Brandon Breyer fired laser blasts from his eyes at Nico, but Lincoln blocked it with a shield made of sapphire gems.

Melanie Connors: Nice defense, Lincoln, and you're right about one thing: it's going to be the last thing you ever do, Brightburn.

Suddenly, Melanie Connors' blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, earth, Elemental HEROS, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Brightburn, she left rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, earth, Elemental HEROS, and angels with every step.

Melanie Connors: I will never ever forgive you for any of your murderous crimes against the people of Brightburn, nor will I ever forgive you for the murders of too many innocent lives across the universe that your people have taken. Far too much blood has been spilt because of you and your murderous race, and for that, Brandon Breyer, you shall suffer the consequences for your sins and you will pay for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Melanie Connors was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, and earth surrounding the vortex, there are the Elemental HEROS and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with the Elemental HERO emblem on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Connors emerged, but she was forever changed.

ANGELIC MUSIC PLAYS

Marlene Connors grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and blue hairband, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, Elemental HEROS, and angels surrounding her, she has the Light Kanji surrounded by the Elemental HEROS Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Elemental HERO Monsters with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her rainbow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Melanie Connors has on a short-sleeved white blouse, blue sleeveless top, white skirt with the Elemental HERO Emblem on it, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Elemental HEROS surrounded by stars, fire, water, earth, wind, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Marlene Connors felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with aurora tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Marlene Connors' massive greatsword, Elemental HEROS-themed greatsword, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marlene Connors' Six Elements Elemental HEROS Greatsword of Six Divine Elements Elemental HEROS Monsters Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the Elemental HEROS etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Elemental HEROS Monsters' heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouth for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Elemental HERO Monsters that said, "Marlene Connors, Gene-Slammer of The Elemental HERO Monsters, Older Sister of Miranda and Emilia Connors, Powerful Elemental Master of Light, Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Archenemy of Dark General Freed, Destroyer of Brandon Breyer Also Known As Brightburn, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Swords, Stars, Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Darkness, and The Elemental HEROS"

マーリーン・コナーズ、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・モンスターのジーン・スラマー、ミランダとエミリア・コナーズの姉、強力な光のエレメンタル・マスター、強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、フリップのスマッシャー、闇の将軍フリードの宿敵、デストロイヤーブランドン・ブライヤーは、ブライトバーンとしても知られ、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者兼殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして剣、星、火、土、水、風、光の達人です。 、ダークネス、エレメンタル・ヒーロー

Suddenly, Marlene Connors' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Marlene Connors has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HEROS MONSTERS-ELEMENTAL HEROS GODDESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL HEROS GODDESS COSMIC LIGHT ELEMENTAL HEROS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL HEROS GODDESS COSMIC LIGHT ELEMENTAL HEROS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL HEROS GODDESS COSMIC LIGHT ELEMENTAL HEROS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Marlene Connors' Super Angel-Elemental HEROS Monsters-Elemental HEROS Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Brandon Breyer saw it, he flew into a darker rage and fired another laser blast from his eyes to kill her, but Marlene Connors deflected it, and she fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, Elemental HEROS, and angels at the murderous Thalionian and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but that really pissed him off now.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh, no way, oh man, Marlene Connors' transformed!

Miranda Connors: Whoa!

Emilia Connors: So awesome!

Lincoln: She's transformed into her Super Angel-Elemental HEROS Monsters-Elemental HEROS Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, she's really changed that much since the last time I saw her, and now, the true power of a hero is about to be unleashed.

Marlene Connors: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Elemental HEROS Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Eternal Cosmic Elemental HEROS Monsters Goddess Angel Love) And on that rotten monster once and for all. Let's tear him apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Marlene Connors.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Nico's already had his turn smashing you into the ground, Brandon Breyer, now it's our turn, and this time, we'll make sure you never come back to hurt Nico or anyone else ever again!

Lincoln and Marlene Connors went after Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn who continued firing blasts of laser beams from his eyes but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Brandon Breyer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Marlene Connors also attack him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Brightburn even madder than ever.

Brightburn: I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Brightburn fired a massive laser optic blast at Lincoln and Marlene Connors and also hoped to kill Nico as well with it, but Lincoln's Elemental Shield of Harmony formed on his left Bracer and he not only blocked it, but he also deflected it right back at Brightburn and it hit him in the eyes and it blinded him badly. Then, Lincoln ran at Brightburn and drove his massive greatsword into his stomach and he began sucking out all of Brightburn's superhuman strength, superhuman speed,

flight, nigh-invulnerability, heat vision, superhuman intelligence, and electronic interference, and he made them his own. Then, he removed his massive greatsword from Brightburn's stomach and he'd punched the murderous Thalionian hard in the face and knocked him out. Then, he tied him up with a rainbow energy straitjacket and Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Brightburn: This will never hold me!

Brightburn tried to get out of it, but he couldn't and he felt that he was now extremely weakened to a degree.

Brightburn: W-what did you do to me?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I sucked out all of your powers along with your superhuman strength and made them my own, now you're no longer a threat, you're now Brandon Breyer. But, we're not going to kill you because in our eyes, you don't deserve to die again.

Nico: That's right. I may have started this whole grudge match against you, but it's only fair that I have a say in your fate. Brandon Breyer, you are hereby sentenced to Juvie, and when you reach eighteen, for the crimes you've committed against the people of Brightburn, Kansas, you will then be transferred to a specially made wing in The Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants, and this wing will be made especially for you because of the fact that you're the most dangerous person in the galaxy and the last of your murderous race.

Me: And your newly-built and heat-proof prison cell will be made of the same material as your ship, and that newly-built prison cell of yours will permanently keep you stripped of all your powers forever, and you'll stay there until the day you die.

We sent Brandon Breyer into a police car which took him straight to Juvie. We cheered for what Marlene Connors and Lincoln did to Brightburn as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Marlene Connors' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Marlene Connors: And now, we are finally rid of Brandon Breyer A.K.A. Brightburn once and for all, and good riddance. Thanks for helping me take down Brightburn, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Marlene.

Suddenly, Marlene Connors wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Marlene Connors's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Elemental HEROS Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Marlene Connors absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fearsome fight against a murderous Thalionian, Lincoln, Marlene, you guys did one awesome job taking down Brandon Breyer, now I can finally say that my grudge match against him is finally over.

Lincoln: Now, he'll be spending time in Juvie, and then, once he turns eighteen, he'll be sent to that new wing in The Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants where he'll be eventually be sentenced to Eternity Without The Possibility of Parole for his murder spree in Brightburn, Kansas.

Me: A monster like him deserves much worse.

Nico: I know, but like I said, I may have started this grudge match, but I at least want a say in his fate. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Noble Knight Iyvanne.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Noble Knight Iyvanne, Yelena Ywain, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Yelena Ywain is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Yelena Ywain is also a direct descendant of Ywain of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Ywain, one of the members of The Knights of The Round Table and the son of King Urien of Gorre and either the enchantress Modron or the sorceress Morgan le Fay.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her an emerald green coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Yelena Ywain hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Yelena Ywain and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Yelena Ywain and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Yelena Ywain fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known he would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Yelena Ywain and I casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Ywain of The Knights of The Round Table and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That mutant really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan earned him the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

Suddenly, Alexis Arcana was struck by a vision.

Lincoln: Alexis, I know that look from anywhere: is Sartorius…?

Alexis Arcana: Yes, he's come back, and we'll be facing him in a few days.

Me: And we'll be ready for him.

Zzzax: The Magisterium is destroyed now.

Machinedramon: They won't hurt anyone else.

Toad: No, they won't!

Nico: That's for sure and Lyra you did really great today.

Lyra Belacqua: Thanks. It was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Salami Swami: Let's celebrate with my salami and the mascots' ice cream!

Professor XXXL: My snow cones can go with them!

Me: Perfect!

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. This was so fun.

Eli: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Eli: Yep. (To the viewers) Boy this was a fun adventure for us. Hope you all liked it.

Me: I know I did.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep after a great meal.

We returned home after our mission to take down Marisa Coulter, but we also know what's going to happen tomorrow: Sartorius is back later in a few days and he still wants revenge on us, but we'll be ready for him and we'll make sure he never rises again. As for Brandon Breyer, he was sent to Juvie, and by the time he turns eighteen, he'll then be transferred to a specially created wing in The Sun Prison for World-Conquering Tyrants, and this wing will be made especially for him because of the fact that he's the most dangerous person in the galaxy and the last of his murderous race, and his newly-built and heat-proof prison cell will be made of the same material as his ship, and that newly-built prison cell of his will permanently keep him stripped of all his powers forever, and he'll stay there until the day he dies once he's been sentenced to Eternity without the Possibility of Parole for the crimes he has committed against the people of Brightburn, Kansas and for the crimes of his race.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The Golden Compass was a great movie and I thought it all was really cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, and Algata as well as Common Cold, The Crud, Injector, Antberry, Nep-Enut and Evil Venom Woman and we're going to New York City and we're going there to bust Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson and we're going to take back the Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible and Rainbow Dash is going to transform against him and she is going to give him a merciless thrashing with intense and brutal fury. Also we're going to meet a Gargoyle Gene-slammer and her name is Dahlia Carter and she is a powerful master of the night and she has darkness powers and is an amazing force of good and she even stood up for the Gargoyles and helped make them good people. Also we're going to battle The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Cheese Monster, The Ghost of Old Salem, The Willawaw, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, The Tar Monster, The Miner 49er, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, The Ghost of Captain Redbeard, The Cat Mummy, The Ghost of Geronimo, The Headless Spectre, No-Face Zombie, Mani Tiki Tia, Wiki Tiki, The Gold Monster, Snow Ghost, The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain, The Strongman Ghost, Another Crud and Common Cold. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Runerigus gene-slammer named Carolyn Grey Hawk and she is a powerful force of good and is also a master of Di-Gata Symbol magic.

The match-up is for Emilia Connors, Gene-Slammer of The Evil HEROS Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Black Hot Organization, the muscular clones of the Black Hat

Organization.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Portugal, and we're going to take down a troublemaking pest named Aiden Anderson, he's a well-known troublemaker and an asshole who thinks he can get away with lying to people and he always causes trouble wherever he goes, but we're going to take down that moron and send him to prison for good. We're also in for an awesome surprise: we're going to meet Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor, these three girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and they are his most protective and fiercest of his Guardian Angels, they're known as The Trouble Busters, a group who're dedicated and committed to making selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless greedy queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world. Their parents, Alana Monroe's dad, Alan Monroe, Helen Bailey's mom, Helena Bailey, and Melanie Taylor's mom, Midoriko Taylor, were the original Trouble Busters, and they were legendary for making tons of selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world. Alana, Helen, and Melanie inherited their parents' fiery determination to make those types of people pay for their transgressions and they show no mercy what so ever, and they've always saved Lincoln from the trouble caused by his many enemies, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and whenever they hear the words, "Time for The Trouble Busters!", it only meant one thing to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies: retaliation for Lincoln and big time trouble on their asses. They always found a ton of ways to make Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies pay for their crimes and even humiliating them in public, and they always win, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies wind up getting in huge trouble either with their parents and siblings for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler's cases, or in the cases of Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Becky Blickensderfer, Scoots, Chandler's goons, and Lewis Travolta, getting in huge trouble with the police and the public. Though they hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a passion, they also hate their parents' enemies from the past with a brutal passion because of all the stories their parents told them about their old enemies, but should that day come, the succeeding generation of Trouble Busters will make the old enemies of the preceding generation of Trouble Busters pay for their crimes by throwing them in prison for life along with the new generation of troublemakers.

And we're also going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Yelena Ywain, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Iyvanne, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Yelena Ywain is also a direct descendant of Ywain of Camelot, one of the members of The Knights of The Round Table and the son of King Urien of Gorre and either the enchantress Modron or the sorceress Morgan le Fay. Lincoln made her an emerald green coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Yelena Ywain hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Yelena Ywain and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Yelena Ywain and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Yelena Ywain fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and as soon as he and the other Noble Knights told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Yelena Ywain and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back.

The world of Ships are in danger as we go out and help Josie and the Pussycats and help them take down Nemo who is sinking ships left and right so that he can be the only one that uses a ship. Not on our watch.

See you next time.

# TERROR OF SHIPS ON THE OCEAN

This chapter is based on Nemo from Josie And The Pussycats.

---

Walking through the streets of New York City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, and Algata as well as Common Cold, The Crud, Injector, Antberry, Nep-Enut and Evil Venom Woman and we're going to New York City and we're going there to bust Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson and we're going to take back the Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible and this will be fun.

Me: So Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson was spotted in New York.

Nico: Fitting and perfect.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Rainbow Dash: I'm really looking forward to this one too.

Varie: Same here.

Nico: Robin, I want to thank you, Common Cold, and your teams for coming.

Robin: It's my pleasure Nico.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) It sure will be fun.

Nico: Bless you. It sure will be.

Common Cold: Thank you.

Nico: Dark Magician Girl, how often do you train your apprentices?

Dark Magician Girl: I train them really hard every day.

Chocolate Magician Girl: It's really fun learning under her.

Dark Magician Girl: And the best part is that Syrus is helping me too.

Qin: That's great!

Apple Magician Girl: It sure is. Syrus has become an awesome brother to all of us.

Lemon Magician Girl: We love him too.

Nico: You should be happy for him

Kiwi Magician Girl: We sure are.

Lola: That's awesome.

Xenia:: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Laney: Boy yesterday's mission was so fun.

Camie: That was really epic!

Nico: The Golden Compass is an awesome movie.

Me: It sure was.

Lola: It was awesome and based on a book too.

Laney: One of my favorites too. Also Lyra is a very brave and amazing girl with a heart of gold.

Lana: I'll say! That is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Maria: We helped her out greatly

Nico: We sure did and we saved the entire universe from a terrible fate.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: That was intense.

Lily: And the Golden Compass is amazing too.

Nico: t sure is awesome.

May: I'll say and Lyra is really gifted to have the compass all figured out like that.

Maria: The Magisterium won't hurt anyone again.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. Not while Team Loud Phoenix Storm is present.

Camie: Yep.

Eli: That's for sure.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now, where could he be hiding?

Me: Usually where all gangsters like to hang out with their loot.

Lincoln: This is going to be awesome, not only are we going to beat the stuffing out of notorious mob boss, Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, but I sensed it. Rainbow Dash, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, and Fluttershy, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Rainbow Dash: That's true, I felt it for myself, Lincoln.

Nico: And so did we. That mob boss is finally going to be brought to justice after his theft of the Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible three years ago.

Me: Yeah, he's going to get it big time. As well as do REALLY HARD Time in the Slammer forever.

Lincoln: You got that right. Now, to sense for that wiseguy. (Senses for Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson) Aha, caught you! He and his gang are in that abandoned building 20 clicks north of our location, but heads up, gang, he's got his thugs with him. Let me take care of that wiseguy's thugs first, then, we get after the boss himself.

Nico: Go for it Lincoln.

Nico: Now, where could he be hiding?

Me: Usually where all gangsters like to hang out with their loot.

Lincoln: This is going to be awesome, not only are we going to beat the stuffing out of notorious mob boss, Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, but I sensed it. Rainbow Dash, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, and Fluttershy, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Rainbow Dash: That's true, I felt it for myself, Lincoln.

Nico: And so did we. That mob boss is finally going to be brought to justice after his theft of the Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible three years ago.

Me: Yeah, he's going to get it big time. As well as do REALLY HARD Time in the Slammer forever.

Lincoln: You got that right. Now, to sense for that wiseguy. (Senses for Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson) Aha, caught you! He and his gang are in that abandoned building 20 clicks north of our location, but heads up, gang, he's got his thugs with him. Let me take care of that wiseguy's thugs first, then, we get after the boss himself.

Nico: Go fo rit Lincoln.

Lincoln concentrated on Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, strength, and souls, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on the gangster boss himself.

All the thugs were dead

Nico: Nice job Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks.

We looked at the building and it was a run down shabby apartment complex that is condemned.

Me: Looks like this building was shut down years ago.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: But this is gonna be just like how the Brave 12 met with the mobsters when we were helping Jack.

Samurai Jack: Those were fun times there.

We went to the top of a building across the street from it and we were watching it the building close.

Nico: Keep a close eye on him.

Me: You don't have to tell me twice.

I looked at the building with my X-Ray vision and saw that he was watching the news and on the TV was sightings of a mysterious girl Gargoyle that had purple bat wings, blond hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes and she busted more members of a gang of thugs.

Me: Wow a Gargoyle Girl brought in more thugs.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

And then on his table in plain sight was the Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible and it was a centerpiece for it.

Me: The Emperor's Diamond Egg of Ivan the Terrible.

Nico: At last.

Maria saw the Gargoyle girl in the TV too.

Maria: She has the kind of loincloth and strap top that Demona wears.

Me: And Angela too.

Qin: Yeah. But it's cool that there's another gargoyle like that around here.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Now to get the egg.

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: Somebody better tell me what the hell's going on here, or someone's going to get their brains blown out of their skull!

?: Not before I blow yours out of your skull, you snake!

Suddenly, the spirits of the gangsters of the 1930s appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of elements and energy at Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson from their tommy-guns and he was hit badly. Then, the gangster spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when he saw Nico, he was absolutely pissed off big time.

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: YOU!

Nico: Yes me!

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: YOU MONKEY-TAILED BRAT, I THOUGHT I WAS RID OF YOU!

Nico: You can't get rid of me that easily. You may have eluded me years ago, Quincy, but I swore one day that I would catch you and bring you straight to justice for your crimes.

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: I ain't going to The Stony Lonesome, this is where I'm leaving your corpse!

Me: Bring it on!

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson got out a machine gun and started firing, but we were protected by a powerful rainbow energy field created by Lincoln, and soon enough, Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson had run out of bullets. Then, the rainbow energy field fired rainbow energy blasts that hit the gangster and knocked him into a wall and the rainbow energy field disappeared, but the gangster got back up, and boy was he madder than hell now!

Nico: Nice one with the rainbow energy field, Lincoln. Too bad you've run out of bullets, shit for brains, and you know what that means.

Me: You're shit out of luck!

Nico: My turn.

Hot got the machine gun and Nico fired a wave of energy and blasted the machine and burned it out of his hands and then Nico kicked punched and bashed him all over the place.

Rainbow Dash: Now the fun stars!

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow super lightning, rainbow flames, winds, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Rainbow Dash's Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship from her back, and as she approached Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, she left rainbow energy, stars, rainbow super lightning, rainbow flames, magic, winds, and Alicorns with every step.

Rainbow Dash: Now, I get why you're called "The Fox", you may have evaded capture from both the cops and Nico for three years, but Nico hadn't given up the chase for you, he knew one day that he'd run into you again, and so did we. Now, we'll finally bring an end to this once and for all, and send you to the cops and straight to prison for good.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, rainbow lightning, winds, stars, and magic surrounding it, there's a group of Pegasi and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Rainbow Dash's Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with rainbow fire, rainbow lightning, winds, stars, and magic surrounding it, there's a group of Pegasi and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: the red eyes of death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO RAINBOW DASH! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, RAINBOW DASH EMERGED

FOREVER CHANGED!

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted rainbow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long rainbow colored hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with rainbow super lightning, rainbow fire, magic, winds, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Rainbow Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a rainbow shirt with rainbow phoenix on it, blue pants with rainbow lightning on them, blue knee-high combat boots with Alicorns for the belt buckle, and multi-colored long sleeveless trenchcoat with Alicorns, rainbow fire, winds, stars, and rainbow super lightning on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with rainbow lightning surrounding it and on top is the symbol of The Air Skylanders. Suddenly, Rainbow Dash felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with blue highlights on the large rainbow feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her rainbow tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's massive Rainbow Dash's Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship and all the other greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dash's True Harmonious Loyalty Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a Pegasus head with blue gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rainbow Dash, Alicorn Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Great Flyer of The Skies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Tchang Zu The Demon Sorcerer of Lightning, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Cloudsdale, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend and Member of The Mane Nine, Member of The Wonderbolts, Creator of The Sonic Rainboom, Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbows, Stars, Speed, Sports, Winds, and Rainbow Super Lightning"

レインボー・ダッシュ、忠誠のアリコーン・プリンセスとエア・スカイランダーズ、熟練した才能あるスポーツ選手、真のスポーツウーマン、空を飛ぶ偉大な飛行士、リンカーンの将来の愛する妻ラウド、愛情深い多くの子供たちの母、チャン・ズーの大敵、稲妻の

悪魔の魔術師、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティスリーのデストロイヤーとクイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、クラウズデールの擁護者、フレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ザ・メーン・ナインの友人でありメンバー、ワンダーボルツのメンバー、ソニック・レインブームの創造者、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして虹、星、スピード、スポーツ、風、そして虹のスーパーライトニングの達人

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Rainbow Dash has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOYALTY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS ATHLETIC AIR SKYLANDER AIR STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING LOYALTY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HARMONIOUS ATHLETIC AIR SKYLANDER AIR STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING LOYALTY ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HARMONIOUS ATHLETIC AIR SKYLANDER AIR STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING LOYALTY ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rainbow Dash's Super Angel-Loyalty Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson saw it, he went absolutely insane and tried to rush at her to kill her with a knife he got out, but Rainbow Dash fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, rainbow flames, magic, and Alicorns at Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, and it hit him and sent him flying into another wall, and he also got burned badly by the power of Loyalty, he got up, but he was really furious now and he roared with anger.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Rainbow Dash has transformed into her Super Angel-Loyalty Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the fifth of The Princesses to do so, and now, it's high-time we take this gangster down for good.

Rainbow Dash: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Air Skylander Elemental Loyalty Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Rainbow Lightning Loyalty Skylander Elemental Loyalty Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) You got that right, now let's put a stop to this gangster for good, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Fluttershy, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should consider yourself lucky that we're not going to kill you, Gunnerson, because once we send you to prison for good, I think we'll leave that to some of your many enemies waiting for you there.

Nico: To quote two friends of mine, we're taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Rainbow Dash and Lincoln went after Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Rainbow Dash attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson mad.

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: I HATE EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Our energy auras flared up as we'd gotten stronger thanks to his extremely massive hatred.

Nico: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, ASSHOLE!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hate us all you want, but in the end, your hatred just makes us even stronger! (Rainbow Energy Aura flares up) But, your hatred has made you blind and weak, you may have thought no one would ever get in your way, but you underestimated your opponents, and in the end, that's why you're going down!

Lincoln and Rainbow Dash ran at Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, and they proceeded to give him quite the nasty and brutal beatdown on him!

WHAM! BAM! SLAM! KRACK! BONK!

Me: (WINCES) OOH! OH MAN! THAT'S GOT TO HURT!

Nico: DAMN! NOW, THAT'S JUST BRUTAL!

Maria: Do the Sonic Rainboom!

Rainbow Dash: Gladly!

BOOOOOOOOMMMM!

She ran fast and blasted him with a powerful shockwave of rainbow fire.

Rainbow Dash: Nice one, Linky. Now, let's end this monster for good.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) On it, my Alicorn Princess of Loyalty.

Lincoln and Rainbow Dash made two rainbow energy balls with rainbow super lightning, stars, rainbow fire, magic, winds, and Alicorns surrounding them, and Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, not liking this, was frozen with fear.

Lincoln and Rainbow Dash: AIR SKYLANDERS LOYALTY RAINBOW LIGHTNING HARMONY MEGABLAST!

Lincoln and Rainbow Dash fired the balls of rainbow energy balls with rainbow super lightning, stars, rainbow fire, magic, winds, and Alicorns, and they hit Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson and they exploded with such incredible power, and he was electrocuted and knocked down and out, and he was tied up in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and a rainbow energy straitjacket.

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: NO! NO!

Nico: It's over, fuckweed, now you're going straight to jail. See you never!

Me: And we're taking this back!

I grabbed the egg.

Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson: NO! THAT'S MINE!

Me: It was NEVER YOURS!

Nico grabbed Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson and threw him in a police car that drove off to take him to prison for good. We all cheered wildly for what Rainbow Dash and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Rainbow Dash's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer rainbow tail, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Rainbow Dash?

Rainbow Dash: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln both showed that gangster absolutely no mercy whatsoever!

Nico: And that combo you guys used on him definitely knocked him out and finally restrained him, allowing me to personally throw him inside the police car that took him straight to prison.

Rainbow Dash: He had it coming, he's evaded prison for too long.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rainbow Dash's face, they kissed passionately as Fluttershy moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with lightning crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Rainbow Dash then absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Eli: He probably won't last a day, if what Lincoln said is true and his enemies are there, they're going to kill him.

Nico: You and Lincoln may be right, Eli. Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson had made tons of enemies over the years, and many of them want his head.

Lincoln: So, there's no doubt they'll have his head.

Me: Yep.

May: We'll tell the guards not to have him die right away

Maria: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Look on the bright side Nico. At least your prejoining mission before Team Loud Phoenix Storm is done.

Nico: It sure is.

?: I agree too.

Then we saw the Mysterious Gargoyle we saw earlier on TV appear.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Wow!

Gargoyle: Nico it's great to see you again.

Nico: Dahlia Carter? Whoa!

Qin: Dahlia!? Is that you?

Dahlia Carlter: Yes Qin it's me. I was gene-slammed and turned into a Gargoyle.

Maria: By Sevarious?

Dahlia Carter: Yes.

Me: We killed him.

Dahlia Carter: Yes and one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels found me and freed me from a cage. I was turned into this.

Me: You were turned into a Gargoyle like one of Goliath and Demona's kind.

Dahlia Carter: I know. Because of that I can only go out at night. But for some reason I turn back into human during the day.

Me: By day they usually turn back into stone.

Nico: We can give you the power to transform at will

Dahlia Carter: You can?

Me: We do have that kind of power.

Nico: Yep. But it's going to be a painful process.

Dahlia Carter: I am more than ready for it.

May: And you'll know how it feels for Demona.

Me: Do you hate Demona as much as Goliath did?

Dahlia Carter: After hearing about her dark side, I hate that the most instead.

Nico: I don't blame you.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she was groaning in pain as she was reverting back! Her wings and tail vanished and then her feet returned back to normal as well as her hands and then she got her skin back and she was back to normal.

She got up shaking;

Dahlia Carter: That hurt bad.

Me: But you're back to normal.

Dahlia Carter: Yeah.

She got up and was wobbling.

Varie and Rarity held her.

She noticed her current clothes and blushed

Dahlia Carter: Oh man. My clothes tore when I turned into my Gargoyle form the first time.

Rarity: Don't worry darlings we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes and she had a black shirt with a moon on it and she had a crescent moon in the middle of her forehead and she had a black shirt and black leggings and had black boots and black gloves with a moon on them.

Dahlia Carter: Wow! This is amazing.

Nico: Awesome outfit.

Dahlia Carter: Thanks. When Dark Demona sees me she is going to be in for a nasty surprise.

Nico: She will be in for a brutal battle.

Sunset Shimmer: I will gladly face Dark Demona.

Qin: That monster will pay dearly for the atrocities she did.

Lola: Yeah.

Dahlia: And there are two others like me.

Me: Really?

Dahlia Carter: Yes there sure are.

Me: I have a feeling we'll meet them soon.

Dahlia: I felt exposed wearing that loincloth and strap top.

Nico: I can tell.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: It's what Goliath and his kind wore for over 1,000 years.

Nico: Long story.

Dahlia: But I'll have to keep wearing those so I don't shred my clothes

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: (Senses something) Oh man! Huge number of Anothers coming.

Me: Who are they?

Eli: We have The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Cheese Monster, The Ghost of Old Salem, The Willawaw, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, The

Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, The Tar Monster, The Miner 49er, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, The Ghost of Captain Redbeard, The Cat Mummy, The Ghost of Geronimo, The Headless Spectre, No-Face Zombie, Mano Tiki Tia, Wiki Tiki, The Gold Monster, Snow Ghost, The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain, The Strongman Ghost, Another Crud and Common Cold. (PANTS) WHEW! Someone get me some water.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped.

I put it back.

Me: Geez! That's a lot of them!

Maria gave Eli some water.

Nico: I hope they're all one person.

Eli: They are thank goodness.

Qin: That's good. It'll make this easier.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up the list for them.

---

Autumn Blaze VS The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms

Vapor Trail VS Steam Demons

Firecracker Burst VS Star Creature

Derpy Hooves VS Cheese Monster

Zhalia Moon VS The Ghost of Old Salem

Marco (Animorphs) VS The Willawaw

Honoka Uzumaki VS The Ghost of Dr. Coffin

SHAZAM VS The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

Aylene Carter VS The Tar Monster

Star Swirl the Bearded VS The Miner 49er

Mistmane VS Dr. Croaker

Rikochet VS Ghost of The Hooded Heffer

Eureka Thurston VS The Ghost of Captain Redbeard

Mage Meadowbrook VS The Cat Mummy

Flash Magnus VS The Ghost of Geronimo

Hotaru Tsuchigumo VS The Headless Spectre

Orihime VS No-Face Zombie

Kanaloa Ikaia VS Mano Tiki Tia

Pele VS Wiki Tiki

Jelli the Slime VS The Gold Monster

Rosty VS Snow Ghost

Miti VS The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain

Melinda the Centaurette VS The Strongman Ghost

* * *

Me: WOW! Thank goodness they all have archenemies.

Nico: NO kidding.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so and in swirls of elements came said members.

Firecracker Burst: Ready for action guys!

Me: Awesome!

Billy Batson: This will be fun.

Qin: It sure will.

We went down to the street.

Nico: There they are!

We saw NUMEROUS ANOTHERS They were Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Cheese Monster, The Ghost of Old Salem, The Willawaw, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, The Tar Monster, The Miner 49er, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, The Ghost of Captain Redbeard, The Cat Mummy, The Ghost of Geronimo, The Headless Spectre, No-Face Zombie, Mano Tiki Tia, Wiki Tiki, The Gold Monster, Snow Ghost, The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain, The Strongman Ghost, and Another Crud!

Nico: WHOA! All the monsters Scooby Doo faced.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Aylene Carter: Yeah it sure will be.

Another Gold Monster: (In a girls voice) I agree there too.

Me: That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with yellow hair, green eyes, Green dress and she had the symbol for the Elemental Hero monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her arm and she had rainbow angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Tanya Elementa!

Nico: WHOA!

Tanya Elementa: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Tanya is the gene-slammer of the Elemental HERO monsters. EVERY member of them.

Jaden Yuki: WOW! Even the Neos monsters?

Tanya Elementa: Yes even the Neos Monsters.

Jaden Yuki: Get your game on!

Me: Wow! That is over 200+ Monsters.

Tanya Elementa: I know.

Me: All the Elemental HERO Monsters are cool. Also is the Another Common Cold friendly or hostile?

Tanya Elementa: Friendly but she is really sick. She is always sneezing, has a nasty runny nose, coughing and more. Before I met you guys I tried everything to cure her. But nothing worked.

Me: Poor girl.

Common Cold: She must be as sick as me. (Sneezes)

Me: Bless you.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight you like this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Billy Batson: I'm ready for this! SHAZAM!

THUNDERCLAP!

In a massive strike of lightning he turned into Captain Thunder!

Me: That is awesome!

Shazam: It sure is!

Nico: Lets get them!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit the Anothers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Wow! That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH! That had to be a record!

Mistmane: I agree there too!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) DARKNESS BRIGADE!

She summoned Ebon, Nightshade, Junk Food Monster, Fire Women, Jackster, Melissa Bergman, Shadowbite (Kirby), Hologran (Mega Man), Dark Necrobat (Mega Man X) and Shadow.

Nico: Awesome!

Nightshade: Ahh good. You guys got the egg.

Me: We sure did.

Nico: It was easy and we sent Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson straight to prison.

Nightshade: Good show everyone.

Me: Yep. (Opens a bottle of fizzy juice) Seeing all those Anothers made me thirsty.

I guzzled down the Fizzy Juice.

Me: Ahh! (LOUD BELCH)

I accidentally turned Dahlia Carter's clothes into beautiful jeweled clothes.

Me: Oh pardon me.

Dahlia Carter: No worries but wow! These clothes look awesome!

Me: That is cool.

I threw the bottle into a glass recycling bin.

Nico: Two Points.

We laughed!

Dahlia Carter: That's funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah. But the burps from the fizzy juice are magic. They are cool.

Dahlia Carter: That is cool.

Me: Yeah

Nico: We learned that yesterday.

Me: 2 Days ago actually.

Nico: Oh. Right.

Qin: Now for Another Common Cold.

Nico: Any minute now.

We heard a sneeze.

Me: Bless you Common Cold.

Common Cold: That wasn't me.

Lola: I think it was her!

We saw a dark version of Common Cold! It was ANOTHER COMMON COLD!

Nico: Boy this one looks really sick.

Me: Yeah.

Another Common Cold: (SNEEZES) (In a girls voice) And I hate being like this!

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and she had green eyes and her nose was dripping snot and she had green angel wings and had purple clothes. She also looked very weak and sick.

Me: (GASP) Yumi Orophelia!

Nico: Whoa she looks horrible.

Me: She always was like this. She was diagnosed with a nasty permanent case of both the common cold and nausea and she can't stop being sick. Doctor tried every medical resource they had at their disposal but it was all for nothing.

Nico: Poor girl.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: She is also the gene-slammer of both Giant Germ and Ill Witch.

Nico: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Yumi Orophelia: Just for me to be cured of this disease. But he said no and just sent me out.

Me: I'm not surprised. He must have been very phobic of germs.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah Swartz was very phobic of germs.

Lola: Geez! Like how I am when it comes to all things filthy.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: In this condition we can't fight you as Another Common Cold. So we'll do this.

I fired a wave of light and separated her and Varie brought her over.

Me: Time for us to cure the Common Cold.

Qin: YEAH!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Eli: Lets do it!

Nico: Time for some sickness. (ACTIVATES COMMON COLD AND THE CRUD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of snot and smashed the Another down.

May: And some needles! (ACTIVATES INJECTOR AND ANTBERRY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired syringes and blasted and stabbed the Another!

Maria: And drink plenty of fluids! (ACTIVATES NEP-ENUT AND EVIL VENOM WOMAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

Maria fired waves of energy and water. And smashed the Another.

Dark Magician Girl: Lets get him girls!

Apprentices: YEAH!

They activated the Crud's ridewatch and they fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Then Toiletnator, Pooperman, Parasite Queen, Golem, Hot Wings, Edo Roshi, Gobchomplin, Haboki, The Great Mighty Poo and Potty Mouth.

Nico: Nice team Toiletnator!

Toiletnator: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

Lana: Awesome!

Nico: Yumi, I promise we'll do everything in our power to fix you.

Yumi Orophelia: Thank you. (SNEEZES)

Me: Bless you.

I gave her my handkerchief.

?: Boy she is really sick.

Out came a Runerigus!

Me: Cool a Runerigus!

Maria: And you are?

Runerigus: (In a girls voice) Di-Gata Spell Master of Earth, Carolyn Grey Hawk at your service.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Wow! You went to Ra'Dos?

She reverged back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had black angel wings and she had teal green clothes and she had a rune sword.

Carolyn Grey Hawk: I sure did and I learned a lot from the Di Gata team. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and incinerated Another Common Cold and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Dark Magician Girl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Carolyn Grey Hawk: When me and Nico went and defeated a bunch of gangsters in Estes Park.

Me: Wait! You guys were in Estes Park?

Nico: Yep. We stopped the Vicolla Gang and stopped them from stealing all the gold in Estes Park to sell on the Black Market.

Me: Whoa! That was all over the news in Colorado 8 years ago. I didn't know it was you guys.

Carolyn Grey Hawk: Yeah that is cool.

Nico and Carolyn hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Carolyn Grey Hawk: Same here.

Me: By the way Carolyn how did you go to the planet Ra'Dos? That was over 157 million Lightyears away from Earth.

Carolyn Grey Hawk: I was teleported there. I was chosen to help them destroy some of their enemies.

Nico: Yep.

Carolyn Grey Hawk: I learned all about the powers there and more.

Qin: Cool!

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, and Rhinoram are heading to Portugal, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to take down a troublemaking pest named Aiden Anderson, he's a well-known troublemaker and an asshole who thinks he can get away with lying to people and he always causes trouble wherever he goes, but we're going to take down that moron and send him to prison for good.

Plus, we're in for an awesome surprise: we're going to meet Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor, these three girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and they are his most protective and fiercest of his Guardian Angels, they're known as The Trouble Busters, a group who're dedicated and committed to making selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless greedy queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world. Their parents, Alana Monroe's dad, Alan Monroe, Helen Bailey's mom, Helena Bailey, and Melanie Taylor's mom, Midoriko Taylor, were the original Trouble Busters, and they were legendary for making tons of selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world. Alana, Helen, and Melanie inherited their parents' fiery determination to make those types of people pay for their transgressions and they show no mercy what so ever, and they've always saved Lincoln from the trouble caused by his many enemies, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and whenever they hear the words, "Time for The Trouble Busters!", it only meant one thing to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies: retaliation for Lincoln and big time trouble on their asses. They always found a ton of ways to make Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies pay for their crimes and even humiliating them in public, and they always win, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies wind up getting in huge trouble either with their parents and siblings for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler's cases, or in the cases of Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Becky Blickensderfer, Scoots, Chandler's goons, and Lewis Travolta, getting in huge trouble with the police and the public. Though they hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a passion, they also hate their parents' enemies from the past with a brutal passion because of all the stories their parents told them about their old enemies, but should that day come, the succeeding generation of Trouble Busters will make the old enemies of the preceding generation of Trouble Busters pay for their crimes by throwing them in prison for life along with the new generation of troublemakers.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Portugal, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to take down a troublemaking pest named Aiden Anderson, he's a well-known troublemaker and an asshole who thinks he can get away with lying to people and he always causes trouble wherever he goes, but we're going to take down that moron and send him to prison for good.

Selene Emperyous: Oh no, not that troublemaking pest asshole again! I thought we sent that pest running with his tail between his legs.

Selene Arcangela: We did, but that asshole just doesn't know when to quit. But, there's only three people who can deal with an asshole like him.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: (GASPS) THE TROUBLE BUSTERS!

Nico: Trouble Busters, who are they?

Lincoln: They're an awesome group who are dedicated and committed to making selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless greedy queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world.

Selene Arcangela took out a photo of a red-haired girl with a red coat, a gold-haired girl with a gold coat, and a green-haired girl with green coat.

Selene Arcangela: And these are The Trouble Busters, Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor, these three girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and they are his most protective and fiercest of his Guardian Angels. Their parents, Alana Monroe's dad, Alan Monroe, Helen Bailey's mom, Helena Bailey, and Melanie Taylor's mom, Midoriko Taylor, were the original Trouble Busters, and they were legendary for making tons of selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world.

Nico: WHOA!

Selene Arcangela: Alana, Helen, and Melanie inherited their parents' fiery determination to make those types of people pay for their transgressions and they show no mercy what so ever, and they've always saved Lincoln from the trouble caused by his many enemies, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and whenever the troublemakers hear the words, "Time for The Trouble Busters!", it only meant one thing to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies: serious retaliation for Lincoln and big time trouble on their asses.

Lincoln: They always found a ton of ways to make Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies pay for their crimes and even humiliating them in public, and they always win, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan wind up getting in huge trouble either with my parents and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, or in the cases of Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Becky Blickensderfer, Scoots, Chandler and his goons, and Lewis Travolta, getting in huge trouble with the police and the public. Though they hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies with a passion, they also hate their parents' enemies from the past with a brutal passion because of all the stories their parents told them all about their old enemies, but should the day come, the succeeding generation of Trouble Busters will make all of the old enemies of the preceding generation of Trouble Busters pay for their crimes by throwing them in prison for life along with the new generation of troublemakers.

Marinette: Wow. That's really quite a powerful reputation.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark brown hair and green hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in an emerald green coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and emerald gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Noble Knight Iyvanne, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the six girls.

Dark Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from that moron asshole, Aiden.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Yelena Ywain, you're just in time.

?: I'LL FRICKING KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU STUPID JERKS FOR RUINING MY LIFE, YOU PIECES OF CRAP!

We heard a loud angry voice scream out, and we saw who it was: a blue-haired asshole male who has hatred in his eyes, it was that troublemaking pest asshole, Aiden Anderson, and boy was he pissed.

Lincoln: Aiden, I should've known you'd show up again, now we're through being nice.

?: TIME FOR THE TROUBLE BUSTERS!

Suddenly, we saw the three girls appear before us: Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor, The Trouble Busters and Lincoln's three other Guardian Angels.

Aiden Anderson: NO! NOT NOW!

Sylvester: Now, you're in big trouble!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He sure is! Come on, gang, let's beat the living daylights of that piece of crap!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer

Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Marinette's team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aiden Anderson, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln hit him hard in the face and gave him a black eye and knocked out some of his teeth, and he was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy. When he woke up and saw the cops picking him up, he knew he failed and he got caught once again by The Trouble Busters.

Aiden Anderson: No, not again! (ENRAGED SCREAMING) GODDAMNIT!

Then, the cops shoved that stupidhead moron into the car and it drove the screaming asshole away to jail. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Alana Monroe: That'll teach you, you stupid ape!

Helen Bailey: If we ever see your stupid face out in public again, we'll do much worse to you.

Melanie Taylor: You've caused enough trouble for the last time, you piece of crap! Never darken our doorstep again!

Lincoln: That'll teach him, and I knew you three would show up as soon as that piece of crap showed his face again.

Alana Monroe: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln, and you've really grown into an amazing young man.

Nico: Whoa, so these three are the Trouble Busters!

Lincoln: Yep, exactly whom Selene Arcangela and Selene Emperyous said they are.

Laney: Yep, and when that very phrase is said, Lincoln's enemies including Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan wind up getting the stuffing kicked out of them and humiliated at every turn.

Lincoln: Yep, and they always live up to their reputation of busting troublemakers and making them all pay for their crimes.

Luna: (Snickers) I can't even forget many of their plans that led to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's true nature being exposed in front of everyone, and the exposure of the true natures of Lincoln's many enemies. Their faces turned white with fear and they ran away like the cowards they were, but in Lynn's case, it led to her getting punched in the face and knocked out when she tried to get revenge on them.

Lincoln: Any of them dared to start trouble and cross The Trouble Busters, there was going to be payback in full. (To Yelena Ywain) And it's also good to see you again, Yelena Ywain.

Yelena Ywain: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Yelena Ywain and he hugged her, and Yelena Ywain is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yelena Ywain: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Yelena Ywain, Gene-Slammer of Noble Knight Iyvanne, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Yelena Ywain is also a direct descendant of Ywain of Camelot, one of the members of The Knights of The Round Table and the son of King Urien of Gorre and either the enchantress Modron or the sorceress Morgan le Fay.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Lincoln made her an emerald green coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Yelena Ywain hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Yelena Ywain and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Yelena Ywain and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Yelena Ywain fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and as soon as he and the other Noble Knights told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Yelena Ywain and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back.

Me: Stupid mutant, he just makes things even worse for himself.

Nico: What a moron.

Lincoln: He really didn't know when to quit, and just kept coming back for more. He was such a total glutton for punishment, it wasn't even funny, all of Royal Woods were really getting tired of him and his scams and they prayed that one day, he would be outed and made into a total outcast and pariah.

Me: And that day came when you and I spilled the truth about his business, and they became really disgusted and that caused his downfall.

Lincoln: And we can also thank the additional help of my Guardian Angels gathering tons of evidence on his numerous crimes and that made him the most hated person in the entire Michigan area and the world. And now that you're here, Yelena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Yelena Ywain in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Yelena Ywain: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Yelena Ywain's neck with emerald gems on the gold lightning bolts and emerald crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Yelena Ywain: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yelena Ywain.

Yelena Ywain had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The six girls are Ako Fujisawa, Hikaru Kodama, Makoto Karino, Narumi Jinguuji, Remi Shinjou, and Ren Nanase from Night Shift Ward.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ako Fujisawa, Hikaru Kodama, Makoto Karino, Narumi Jinguuji, Remi Shinjou, and Ren Nanase from Night Shift Ward.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ako Fujisawa: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Ako Fujisawa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Aiden Anderson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ako Fujisawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ako Fujisawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ako Fujisawa, Hikaru Kodama, Makoto Karino, Narumi Jinguuji, Remi Shinjou, and Ren Nanase with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was a troublemaking pest named Aiden Anderson, a well-known troublemaker and an asshole who thinks he can get away with lying to people and he always causes trouble wherever he goes.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as The Trouble Busters showing up and then all of us beating that asshole into the ground and Lincoln tying him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy where he was picked up by the cops and was taken to jail as he screamed at us, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, Melanie Taylor, and Yelena Ywain have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I knew The Trouble Busters would show up sooner or later!

May: We all knew it one day, and we never knew they were Lincoln's Guardian Angels. One day, we might want to meet their parents, the preceding Trouble Busters.

Lincoln: That's true, after all, I'm going to marry their daughters soon in the future.

Me: So, we'll be ready for those meetings to come back very soon.

Nico: Yeah, so no one make the same cracks like you've been doing with me.

Eli: (Cracks Knuckles)

Drakus: (Cracks Knuckles)

Sebastian Mendez: (Turns his nails into claws)

Everyone flinched.

Nico: I don't even know what'll be worse: facing Eli's discipline, Drakus' beatings, or Sebastian's very violence.

Skywarp: If given, I'd face Sebastian's violence given the fact of who once lurked inside him.

Me: Bad idea, you know his Dark Side was a cold, remorseless murderer, right?

Skywarp: Okay, bad idea, I'd face Eli's discipline and/or Drakus' beatings.

---

After putting an end to Aiden Anderson's bullshit and sending him straight to prison for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Yelena Ywain, Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Yelena Ywain: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Alana Monroe: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Helen Bailey: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Taylor: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Yelena Ywain: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Yelena, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Yelena Ywain: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that, and this one is also one that we have with the Trouble Busters. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of an unwashed pig in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he had a massive army of thugs with her and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Flip, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Flip once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Flip, and they brutally beat his three-cheeked ass into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Flip after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set Flip off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that mutant always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is. Then, Alana, Melanie, and Helen dug up dirt on Flip, and not only did they expose the fact that he'd gotten help from inmates at the prison to help bust him out of prison many times, but he'd hired them to try and murder Lincoln.

We gasped.

Alana Monroe: Yep, we decided that it was time for The Trouble Busters, we immediately went to the warden and presented him with that evidence, and eventually, the inmates who helped bust Flip out of prison many times were moved to separate maximum security penitentiaries, and Flip wound up in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement. Good riddance.

Nico: I can't believe that! Inuyasha, when Lincoln gets back from his date, go crazy with using the Beads of Subjugation on that mutant's neck!

Inuyasha: Alright then.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, especially Cetrion, because he had a talk with Cetrion and somehow, her conversation with Lincoln caused the words that Liu Kang told her to finally take hold and her other self, Dark Cetrion, was separated from her and he sent her to The Black Gates, and as a result, Cetrion severed her ties to Kronika and Shinnok and she swore to make them pay. Plus, he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln killed them all and sucked out their blood and life energy, which made him go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that mutant and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of that moron, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Cetrion: Ah, so this is Orange Ocean, indeed it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Cetrion, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion are in your harem.

Jenna: Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that good-for-nothing hairy mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Kazemon, Allure Queen Level 7, Thunder Nyan Nyan, Animated Red Alert, Wera Vann, and Cetrion, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that three butt-cheeked mutant cheapskate has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fat hairy mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that moron still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU JACKASS MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

* * *

Later we were watching TV and I was looking up some mysterious events that happened on the news the last few days.

Francis: (to Demona) You happy to meet another fellow Gargoyle?

Demona: I sure am Francis.

Qin: It's awesome that Dahlia is now a Gargoyle gene-slammer.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Whoa check this out guys. Over the last 10 days, over 653 ships have vanished all over the world.

Nico: How is that possible?

Me: No idea but this is too weird. These ships don't just vanish for any reason like this without warning.

Nico: I think someone is sinking these ships.

Xenia: Weird.

Me: Hmm.

Slim: Dahlia, what achievements have you done before today?

Dahlia Carter: Brought down more of the Graveyard Darkness.

Me: That's a Terrorist Organization that is trying to kill all the Gargoyles and even anyone that is part of them.

Nico: Like Cemetery Wind.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia:

Dahlia Carter: Yeah and I killed the last of them earlier.

Me: Good. Good riddance.

I looked up a holographic map of surface of the Atlantic Ocean.

Me: Hmm. Wait look!

We saw a glowing red blip that was heading to a cruise ship.

Nico: What is that?

Me: No idea.

Eli: I'll fire a torpedo at that blip.

Nico: Okay.

Eli fired one and sent it through a portal and then it went at the blip and exploded when it hit it.

Me: BULLSEYE!

Nico: Nice shot.

Me: Yep. The blip is still there but at least that cruise ship got away.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: I sent a transmission to all the ships and warned them about this blip.

Nico: Good.

Dahlia Carter: I even helped stand up for the Gargoyles.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: That's cool.

Eli: It sure is.

Me: The Gargoyles were viewed at like they were monsters for a long time. But not anymore.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Thanks to us.

Then Kurumu came in squealing like a giddy fangirl!

Kurumu: OH MY GOSH! OH MY GOSH! OH MY GOSH! OH MY GOSH! OH MY GOSH! OH MY GOSH! OH MY GOSH!

She went over to Lincoln and smothered his face in between her huge breasts!

Drag Strip: What's got you so happy?

Me: Yeah Kurumu you're more giddy than a fangirl in a boyband concert.

Kurumu: I'M PREGNANT GUYS!

Lincoln: Oh that's nice. (SPITTAKE!) WHAT!? (ECSTATIC) YOU'RE PREGNANT!? YIPPEE!

They hugged and kissed all over!

We cheered for them both!

Maria: Congrats!

Me: Yeah Kurumu you earned it! After how you helped Lincoln get that rebellion chip out you earned it.

Nico: Absolutely!

Kurumu: Thanks J.D. and you too guys.

Eli: Boy no kidding!

William: Just don't make us squirt blood everywhere when you guys make love next time.

Lola: While Kita's missions were going on Lincoln and Kurumu had a huge lovemaking session and they caused everyone to have nasty nosebleeds.

Dahlia Carter: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Poromon: You would think so!

Nicole: Yeah Succubus magic was really strong even for a silencing barrier for that.

Me: When we came back we found the entire floor inundated in blood from nosebleeds.

Xenia: That was gross but funny.

Manaphy: (LAUGHS) That was still funny and crazy.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS)

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) That was a really wild night for Lincoln.

Poliwag: They should lock the doors!

Nicole: They did and it still wasn't enough.

Poliwag: Oh.

Lincoln: Guys stop.

Me: Sorry.

?: Boy what's all the excitement up here?

We saw a Mr. Rime.

Me: Cool a Mr. Rime.

Nico: Nice.

Mr. Rime: (In a girls voice) I heard squealing and laughing down on the surface and came up here.

Nico: Catherine Carter!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had a sun symbol in the middle of her forehead and she had yellow angel wings and had yellow clothes and had the kanji for sun on her right arm and she had a yellow bladed runesword.

Catherine Carter: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: Sorry about all commotion. Kurumu here just told us about her pregnancy.

Nico: Yep.

Hound: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Catherine Carter: When me and Nico went and destroyed an evil all girls school for Queen Bee Girls and thrashed them into dust.

Nico: That was really funny. We destroyed all their clothes and sent them running around naked and they were COMPLETELY humiliated.

Nicole: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico and Catherine hugged.

Nico: Missed you.

Catherine Carter: Same here Nico.

Me: We'll have to go to the doctor after our mission Kurumu to see how many babies you'll be having.

Kurumu: Okay.

Xenia: This is gonna be an awesome baby shower tomorrow.

Nico: Yeah and we always have fun on those.

Rainbow Dash: We sure do.

Me: We'll have the baby shower at Yokai Academy. That sound good Kurumu?

Kurumu: I would like that J.D.

Me: Awesome! Yokai Academy baby shower.

Nicole: And don't worry I'll make sure that Ginei doesn't try anything.

Mizore: Good. That's the last thing we want is for that pervert to try anything.

Nicole: Not with the Anti-Pervert Patrol on watch.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Good thing everyone is on Summer Break so that will be perfect for it.

Nico: Yep.

Scourge: (to Dahlia) You gonna get dressed into your Gargoyle outfit?

Dahlia Carter: Might as well.

She went into the bathroom and got into her Gargoyle outfit.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Captain Nemo, the enemy of Josie and The Pussycats, and he's back for revenge on them. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than Captain Nemo, the enemy of Josie and The Pussycats, and he's back for revenge on them.

We gasped, especially Josie and her band who are in Lincoln's harem.

Josie: Not that man again!

Me: If he's at it again, there's only one place waiting for him: prison for the rest of his life.

Nico: But, not before we give him a well-deserved humiliation that he'll never forget.

Me: Big time! Wait! So that's it!

I went over to the computer.

Me: Those mysterious ship disappearances. They were the result of Nemo and his men.

Nico: What does it say about him?

Me: According to this it says that he is the great grandson of Captain Nemo.

Nico: From 20,000 Leagues Under the Sea?

Me: The very same. And he is responsible for sinking ships left and right like a voracious swarm of piranhas.

Xenia: GEEZ! This guy is crazy!

Me: He sure is.

Nico: What's his plan?

Me: He's going to avenge his great grandfather by destroying all the ships in the entire planet until only HE is the master of the oceans.

Laney: THAT'S INSANE!

Me: I know! He already caused billions of dollars if not trillions of dollars in damages by sinking all those ships.

Eli: No way are we going to let him get away with this!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Nice thinking firing that torpedo bro. It slowed him down but only for a while.

Dahlia Carter came out.

Nico blushed at Dahlia's outfit.

Dahlia Carter: How do I look Nico?

Nico: You look awesome in that.

Qin: You sure do.

Goliath: I must agree on that one Dahlia. You look like a true member of the Manhattan Clan.

Xenia: She sure does.

The previous group came.

Golden Glider: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, Machinedramon, Toad, and Salami Swami go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can and we got really big trouble.

Me: Captain Nemo is sinking ships.

Golden Glider: Captain Nemo!? That can't be him. From 20,000

Leagues Under the Sea?

Me: That's him. But this is his great grandson.

Zzzax: Wait I've heard of him! He was a nautical terrorist that is hellbent on destroying all the ships in the world so that he can rule the entire oceans.

Me: Bingo.

Zzzax: Yeah! I heard that 5 years ago he escaped from prison and is trying to finish what he started.

Me: Yep. Over these last 10 days 632 ships have been sunk.

Zzzax: GEEZ!

Giganta: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Alcremie, Falinks and Pincurchin.

Lola: COOL! I would love the Alcremie one.

Me: That one is an awesome and tasty one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than the Black Hot Organization, the muscular clones of the Black Hat Organization, and they've come back for revenge on The Black Hat Organization. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Maya, you're not going to like this one bit: the figures we sensed belongs to the Black Hot

Organization, the muscular clones of the Black Hat Organization, and they've come back for revenge on The Black Hat Organization.

Maya Carina gasped.

Maya Carina: Oh man, not those muscle-headed clones! That's it, I'm getting The Black Hat Organization!

Maya Carina called The Black Hat Organization and she told them the situation and as soon as we saw them arrive, they already have weapons with them.

Black Hat: We're ready to take down those muscle-heads.

Nico: That'll be for later, but you guys really are ready for war. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to help Josie and the Pussycats take down Captain Nemo.

Lincoln: Captain Nemo won't get away with any of his plans, we'll stop him here and now, and once we get done with Captain Nemo, you're next, Black Hot Organization.

Emilia Connors: You better be ready to pay, Black Hot Organization, because you deserve no such mercy from any of us, and I hope you're ready to get your heads smashed into the dirt.

Me: Lets get into our submarine and head down to the sea.

Nico: You heard the man lets move!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to help Josie and the Pussycats take down their old enemy, Captain Nemo, and once we were done with Captain Nemo, Lincoln and Emilia Connors are going to take down and destroy the Black Hot Organization.

We got into our submarine and we were off into the ocean.

---

SONAR BEEPING

Our submarine was heading towards Captain Nemo's sub.

Me: Admiral Nico were are right on track with Nemo's signal.

Nico: Good work. Jared continue on course and standby battlestations.

Jared: Aye aye sir.

Nico: Not every day we use our submarine for this huh?

Me: No it isn't.

Admiral Connie Liechtenstein: It's perfect for me because I love the sea.

Nico: Figured you would like it Connie.

Skulker: See any dolphins?

Lana: Lots of beautiful fish and dolphins of all kinds.

The Neptune Crusaders and even the mascots of the water were swimming beside us.

Nico: What's our current depth?

Lisa Loud: 9,235.3 feet and moving at 33 knots.

Nico: Copy that.

Me: I have a feeling that when he sends his minions at us it's going to be an awesome musical battle.

Qin: Looking forward to that.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this will be awesome.

Leeli: Wow! Look at the fish.

Me: Lots of awesome fish.

Barbossa: Avast, mateys!

We saw The Sea Dragons of Aerwiar!

Leeli: The Sea Dragons!

Nico: WOW!

Tink Wingfeather: Wow! That is cool!

Me: These must be what you all have seen on Aerwiar.

We heard the Sea Dragons singing.

Tink Wingfeather: Yep.

Me: Strange seeing them here on Earth.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIREFLIES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

We were amazed as we saw Yurgen the Sea Dragon appear and he looked at Leeli with absolute amazement.

Yurgen: (Telepathically) How does this child know this song?

Me: Wow! That's Yurgen. I read all about him in my books.

Sakura Knudson: Awesome.

Yurgen: You have a great voice there.

Me: She sure does.

Leeli: That is so awesome.

Me: It sure was. You got to sing with the Sea Dragons. So cool.

Yurgen: J.D. Knudson. I've heard so much about you. And Girl Jordan you and Leeli have an amazing spiritual connection.

Girl Jordan: Her song is an amazing gift to everyone on Aerwiar and her power is amazing.

Yurgen: It sure is.

Me: Would you like to help us bring down Nemo?

Yurgen: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Yurgen: And Leeli has an amazing voice too.

Selma: Got that right.

Grizzly: Are we getting close?

Lisa Loud: We have a sonar signal!

We saw Nemo's sub up ahead!

Me: Target sighted!

Nico: All hands red alert!

The alarms klaxon.

Qin: Wow!

We saw a big hole blasted through the sub.

Me: There's the hole where our torpedo hit. It hit the engine.

Nico: They're sitting ducks.

Eli: We got them right where we want them.

Tidal Wave: Tidal Wave going out into sea and transforming.

Tidal Wave went out and transformed.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head on board and show them an awesome musical battle and beat the crap out of them with our songs.

Me: All right then.

Machinedramon: How about I fire a warning shot?

Nico: Go for it.

Machinedramon: (Echoing) Giga Cannon!

He fired energy blasts and they exploded above and below the sub.

Then we got beside the sub and stuck the docking tube in it and we went on board.

Me: We're in.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Oceanus Shenron: Nemo can't beat us in my element!

Nico: Darn tootin! Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went to the bridge. In the bridge Captain Nemo had Josie and the Pussycats and friends tied up and gagged

Captain Nemo: BLAST! We can't move and someone is attacking us!

Then the spirits of the ocean appeared and they swirled around him and his crew and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Captain Nemo. So we meet at last.

Captain Nemo: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right! You're under arrest bub!

Captain Nemo: STOP THEM!

The minions all came at us!

Lincoln freed Josie and the Pussycats.

Josie: Boy are we glad to see you!

Salami Swami: Let the music begin!

Brittney: Gladly! Time for some darkness! (ACTIVATES REX GOODWIN'S RIDEWATCH)

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND PURPLE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

We lived our lives in our paradise

As gods, we shaped the world around

No borderlines, we'd stay behind

Though balance is somethin' fragile

While we thought we were gaining

We'd turn back the tide, it still slips away

Our time has run out, our future has died

There's no more escape

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

We're the last of our kind

The sacrifice was much too high

Our greed just made us all go blind

We tried to hide what we feared inside

Today is the end of tomorrow

As the sea started risin'

The land that we conquered just washed away

Although we all have tried to turn back the tide

It was all in vain

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

Only ruins stay behind

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Now the day has come

The day has come

The day has come

She danced and fired waves of purple flames and darkness and blasted the crew members all over.

Me: YEAH!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Now it's time for me! (ACTIVATES VREEDLE BROTHERS RIDEWATCH)

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT PLAYS)

Applejack: (SINGING DIVINELY AS EARTH, ROCK, CRYSTAL AND APPLES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

She danced and fired waves of energy and earth and punched the crew members all over and smashed their faces in!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Killer Frost: Chill out!

She fired waves of ice and froze them.

Eli: YEAH! Now here is this. (ACTIVATES BARON MORDO'S RIDEWATCH)

(LIVE AND LEARN BY CRUSH 40 PLAYS)

Eli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY AND THE CHAOS EMERALDS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Can you feel life movin' through your mind,

Ooh, looks like it came back for more!

Yeah yeah yeah!

Can you feel time slippin' down your spine,

Ooooooh, You try and try to ignore!

Yeah!

But you can hardly swallow,

Your fears and pain.

When you can't help but follow,

It puts you right back where you came.

Live and learn!

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow,

Live and learn!

From the works of yesterday.

Live and learn!

If you beg or if you borrow,

Live and learn!

You may never find your way.

Whooooa, yeah!

Can you feel life tangle you up inside?

Yeah, now you're face down on the floor!

---

But you can't save your sorrow,

You've paid in trade!

When you can't help but follow,

It puts you right back where you came.

Live and learn!

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow,

Live and learn!

From the works of yesterday.

Live and learn!

If you beg or if you borrow,

Live and learn!

You may never find your way.

Hey, whoa, whoa,

Oh yeeeeeeeeeeeah!

Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah!

There's a face searching far, so far and wide.

There's a place where you dream you'd never find.

Hold on to what if?

Hold on to what if?

Live and learn!

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow,

Live and learn!

From the works of yesterday.

Live and learn!

If you beg or if you borrow,

Live and learn!

You may never find your way.

Live and learn!

Hanging on the edge of tomorrow,

Live and learn!

From the works of yesterday.

Live and learn!

If you beg or if you borrow,

Live and learn!

You may never find your way.

Eli ran at the crew members and bashed and pulverized and smashed them all over!

Me: YEAH! Take that!

Rainbow Dash: Now here is some lightning! (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU'S RIDEWATCH)

(DANGER ZONE BY KENNY LOGGINS PLAYS)

Rainbow Dash: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING AND RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Revvin' up your engine

Listen to her howlin' roar

Metal under tension

Beggin' you to touch and go

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Headin' into twilight

Spreadin' out her wings tonight

She got you jumpin' off the deck

Shovin' into overdrive

Highway to the Danger Zone

I'll take you right into the Danger Zone

You'll never say hello to you

Until you get it on the red line overload

You'll never know what you can do

Until you get it up as high as you can go

Out along the edges

Always where I burn to be

The further on the edge

The hotter the intensity

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into, the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take it right into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Ride into the Danger Zone

Highway to the Danger Zone

Gonna take

She ran fast and bashed and smashed and pulverized the Crew all over and electrocuted them.

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets keep up the lightning! (ACTIVATES ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLS AND STRIKES AROUND HIM)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

He ran and struck numerous crew members all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Toad: So far so good!

Me: And it's just getting good.

Iris (Lollirock): Lets make this fun and cool. (ACTIVATES IDIOT TEETH'S RIDEWATCH)

(GOD HELP ME BY REBECCA ST. JAMES PLAYS)

Iris (Lollirock): (Singing Divinely as light and energy swirled around her)

From the deep I cry

I am needing change in my life

I have let the cold creep in and lock my ability to feel (deeply)

Just now a shaft of light shot through my soul

Opening up the windows and the doors

Reaching to the corners and my flaws

Showing my need

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

I don't care who stares

Never want to be what I have been again

Grace has taken over and drawn me in and I am embracing it

'Cause now I see Your light drawing me close

Overwhelming love I don't deserve

But I'll take the hope You bring, You hold it out to me

Without You

God Help me.

Please Help Me

God Help Me

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

I'm running out of time to live

Running out of love to give

Running out of life within

God help me

God Help me.

She fired waves of light and blasted the crew all over.

May: OH YEAH! Now here is mine. (ACTIVATES LOKI'S RIDEWATCH)

(FIGHT SONG BY RACHEL PLATTEN PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Like a small boat

On the ocean

Sending big waves

Into motion

Like how a single word

Can make a heart open

I might only have one match

But I can make an explosion

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song

My power's turned on

Starting right now I'll be strong

I'll play my fight song

And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Losing friends and I'm chasing sleep

Everybody's worried about me

In too deep

Say I'm in too deep (in too deep)

And it's been two years I miss my home

But there's a fire burning in my bones

Still believe

Yeah, I still believe

And all those things I didn't say

Wrecking balls inside my brain

I will scream them loud tonight

Can you hear my voice this time?

This is my fight song

Take back my life song

Prove I'm alright song
My power's turned on
Starting right now I'll be strong
I'll play my fight song
And I don't really care if nobody else believes
'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me
A lot of fight left in me
Like a small boat
On the ocean
Sending big waves
Into motion
Like how a single word
Can make a heart open
I might only have one match
But I can make an explosion
This is my fight song
Take back my life song
Prove I'm alright song
My power's turned on
Starting right now I'll be strong (I'll be strong)
I'll play my fight song
And I don't really care if nobody else believes

'Cause I've still got a lot of fight left in me

Know I've still got a lot of fight left in me

She danced and blasted the crew all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Lola: ROCK ON!

Will Vandom: Lets do it girls!

Will, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia and Hay Lin activated their ridewatches for their archenemies.

(WE ARE W.I.T.C.H. BY MARION RAVEN PLAYS)

W.I.T.C.H.: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER, FIRE, EARTH, WIND AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

(W.I.T.C.H.)

There is a place where darkness reigns

We've got the power to fight back

We save the day, united five as one

We can become more than you know

The heart will lead the way to

What we can control

Water, Fire

Earth, and Air

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

We fight the life, we fight the truth, this is our revolution

In day and night, we have the strength and courage

With all the nice, we bind the light

Together we will have the power to control

Water, Fire

Earth, and Air

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

Our world is more than we see

There's danger that lies beneath

We fight to protect the free

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

To protect the free

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, (oh!) we are… (Uh oh!)

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, (we…) we are… (Are…)

W.I.T.C.H!

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

They danced and fired waves of their elements and blasted the guards all over!

Squidward: Let me try!

Squidward pulled out his clarinet and then played horrible music and it caused the guards to scream and writhe in agony and pain!

Guard: WHAT HORRIBLE MUSIC!

Guard 2: I THINK I'M GONNA BE SICK!

The guards hurled and then one guard puked all over Nemo and then Nemo slashed his throat!

Qin: Nice!

Me: My turn guys! (ACTIVATES LORD DRAKKON'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SUN AND MOON AND SOLAR AND LUNAR ECLIPSE'S SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I saw you dance

From the corner
I caught your name
In a conversation
Playing hard-to-get
But I can understand
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

I danced and punched and kicked numerous Guards all over the place and smashed their crotches in!

Qin: YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer: AWESOME!

Laney: Lets dance to some nature. (ACTIVATES MARLUXIA'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES AND FLOWERS AND PLANTS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for, for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

And every breath, breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for, for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is longing for

All for, for the love of you

Laney danced and fired waves of leaves and grass and smashed them down.

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: Take that! Now this will make you cry. (ACTIVATES CAPTAIN COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

(THE HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Qin: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

She floated and fired waves of fire and ice and blasted them and the guards then bursted into tears!

Lola: YEAH!

Zzzax: Shocking, isn't it?!

Nico: YEAH!

Horri Bull: Don't stop, guys!

Me: I know! This is getting good.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Now here is one. (ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(BAD ROMANCE BY LADY GAGA PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She danced and punched and kicked numerous guards all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Professor XXXL: Get your snowcones here!

He threw them in their faces and froze their heads with a NASTY BRAINFREEZE!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Cold and cool!

Qin: YEAH!

Ground Man: I'd like a snowcone

Professor XXXL: Okay.

He ate one.

Qin: Nice.

Me: Had enough Nemo? Or do you want some more!?

Patty: He's not done yet!

He had more guards come and I fired more energy blasts and destroyed them.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Leozack: Keep em coming!

We continued blasting the guards all over.

Until it was just Nemo.

Me: Now it's just you and us.

Nemo: So be it.

Mumbo Jumbo: Time for a magic trick!

He pulled something out of his hat and fired boxing glove missiles and bashed him all over.

BLANG BLANG BASH BASH BAM BAM!

Camie: Nice one!

Then Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Cargill, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, and Pterodactyl Ghost came.

Nico: Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Cargill, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, and Pterodactyl Ghost.

Pete: You guys must've had lots of fun

Kalin: This has been a musical adventure.

Me: It sure was!

Private HIVE: But it's not over yet!

Nico: Nope.

Control Freak: (to Nico) We heard you caught that thief.

Nico: We sure did.

Cargill: What was his name again?

Me: Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson.

Cargill: That's right! I've heard of him.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: He was an old enemy of mine

Me: And now he is in prison for the rest of his life.

Qin: Yep.

Cargill: Good. He can stay there.

Then Hyakunin Isshi Jamen came.

Hyakunin Isshi Jamen: I'm back for another round.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen: You guys must've sung a lot of songs

Me: We sure did.

Lola: Yep.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Drill Man, Ground Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Nico's rescue catching Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson, Meeting Dahlia Carter who is a Gargoyle Gene-slammer and Rainbow Dash Transforming

---

Pete was first.

Pete: (to Penny) Nico's rescue involved catching Quincy "The Fox" Gunnerson amd Meeting Dahlia Carter, a Gargoyle Gene-slammer. Oh, and Rainbow Dash Transforming too.

Penny: It was a really awesome and eventful day for us in that one.

Viper: Yeah it sure was cool.

Joe Kido: We all thought it was cool too.

T.K.: Yeah it was awesome and neat.

Vapor Trail: I agree there and it was fun and amazing.

Sunburst: Yeah it sure was cool.

Drill Man: I agree there too.

Ground Man: I thought so myself.

Rarity: Me too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: I do as well.

Pete: That was an awesome and eventful rescue. Lets do it!

Penny called out Diancie and Pete called out Lunala. Penny merged with Vapor Trail and they formed into VANNY VAPOR TRAIL! Pete merged with the Steam Demons and they formed into Pete the Steam Demon King! Penny and group fired waves of lightning, jewels, water and ice and smashed them down.

---

Morpheus, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Mika Kozuru, Star Man, Galaxy Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Us battling The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Cheese Monster, The Ghost of Old Salem, The Willawaw, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, The Tar Monster, The Miner 49er, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, The Ghost of Captain Redbeard, The Cat Mummy, The Ghost of Geronimo, The Headless Spectre, No-Face Zombie, Mano Tiki Tia, Wiki Tiki, The Gold Monster, Snow Ghost, The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain, The Strongman Ghost, Another Crud and Common Cold. WHEW! WHAT A NUMBER!

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Nico, Robin's team, and Common Cold's team did good battling The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Cheese Monster, The Ghost of Old Salem, The Willawaw, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, The Tar Monster, The Miner 49er, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, The Ghost of Captain Redbeard, The Cat Mummy, The Ghost of Geronimo, The Headless

Spectre, No-Face Zombie, Mano Tiki Tia, Wiki Tiki, The Gold Monster, Snow Ghost, The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain, The Strongman Ghost, Another Crud and Common Cold. (pants) WHEW, WHAT A NUMBER!

Morpheus: We were busy talking them on.

Giganta: No kidding there. That was a record for them too.

Melissa Edinborough: That was awesome seeing them all though.

Rilliona: It sure was cool.

Chaos Emperor Dragon agreed there.

Noelle: I thought so too.

Mika Kozuru: It was a fun sight to see so many of them.

Star Man: And they were all one person too.

Galaxy Man: Yeah they sure were.

Twilight Sparkle: I thought it was amazing myself that they were all one person.

Starshine Sparkle: That was really something to see.

Spyro: I agree there.

Kalin: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Morpheus had called his Murkrow and Kalin called his Guzzlord! Morpheus merged with Chaos Emperor Dragon and they formed into MORPHEUS THE CHAOS DRAGON KNIGHT! Kalin merged with Gillmarda and they formed into KALEMARDA! Morpheus and group fired waves of magic and darkness and blasted them down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Litchi Faye Ling, Mai Shiranui, Cattleya, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet)

VS Private H.I.V.E., Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave / Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Portugal. How was it?

Emerald: It was really fun and we were there to face Aiden Anderson and he was a pest.

Flashwing: Yeah he was a nightmare but he is now back in prison where he belongs.

Dew Gayl: And to add more fun we met the Trouble Busters. You'll like their story.

---

Lincoln: They're an awesome group who are dedicated and committed to making selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless greedy queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world.

Selene Arcangela took out a photo of a red-haired girl with a red coat, a gold-haired girl with a gold coat, and a green-haired girl with green coat.

Selene Arcangela: And these are The Trouble Busters, Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor, these three girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and they are his most protective and fiercest of his Guardian Angels. Their parents, Alana Monroe's dad, Alan Monroe, Helen Bailey's mom, Helena Bailey, and Melanie Taylor's mom, Midoriko Taylor, were the original Trouble Busters, and they were legendary for making tons of selfish Karens, self-entitled pricks, heartless queen bees, entitled elitists, and assholes pay for the trouble they've caused to others all around the world.

Nico: WHOA!

Selene Arcangela: Alana, Helen, and Melanie inherited their parents' fiery determination to make those types of people pay for their transgressions and they show no mercy what so ever, and they've always saved Lincoln from the trouble caused by his many enemies, along with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and whenever the troublemakers hear the words, "Time for The Trouble Busters!", it only meant one thing to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies: serious retaliation for Lincoln and big time trouble on their asses.

Lincoln: They always found a ton of ways to make Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies pay for their crimes and even humiliating them in public, and they always win, and Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan wind up getting in huge trouble either with my parents and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, or in the cases of Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Becky Blickensderfer, Scoots, Chandler and his goons, and Lewis Travolta, getting in huge trouble with the police and the public. Though they hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies with a passion, they also hate their parents' enemies from the past with a brutal passion because of all the stories their parents told them all about their old enemies, but should the day come, the succeeding generation of Trouble Busters will make all of the old enemies of the preceding generation of Trouble Busters pay for their crimes by throwing them in prison for life along with the new generation of troublemakers.

Marinette: Wow. That's really quite a powerful reputation.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Private HIVE: Wow! That is quite an amazing and great reputation.

Spy Rise: It sure is a good one.

Chuck: Yeah I'll say.

Bomb: We all thought it was cool.

Litchi Faye Ling: You got that right.

Mai Shiranui: It sure was awesome and cool.

Cattleya: That is for sure and it is awesome.

Applejack: I agree there too.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that is cool.

Private HIVE: That is amazing guys! Permission to start the battle?

Emerald: Granted soldier!

Emerald called out her Celesteela and Private HIVE called out his Blacephalon. Emerald merged with Flashwing and they formed into EMERALD FLASHWING! Private HIVE Merged with Knighty Knight and they formed into KNIGHT HIVE! Emerald and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal, lava and apples and smsshed them down.

---

Nicole Knudson, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - Meeting Yelena Ywain

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) I heard you guys met Yelena Ywain. And the next monster I'm summoning is someone you guys know.

He summoned Earthworm Jim's enemy Bob the Goldfish and 4 from Earthworm Jim 2 for Sega Saturn!

Nicole: Bob the Goldfish and 4! Awesome choice. Also Yelena is a cool one. She is also the gene-slammer of Noble Knight Iyvanne and also is the descendant of Ywain of Camelot.

Red Tornado: She is a most amazing and brave warrior.

Tarra Taiyou: She sure is and she is a powerful warrior and a force of magic.

Cassie Excelsion: She sure is.

Athena Wendolla: I agree there too.

Laura Diane Pyenington: And her story is really awesome too.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is. We were shocked about it.

Pipp Petals: Boy we sure were.

Zipp Storm: It was an amazing and awesome story too.

Hitch Trailblazer: And this time it was for where they faced Flip.

Izzy Moonbow: That mutant cheapskate.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah what a jerk

---

Nico: Yep. So, Yelena, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Yelena Ywain: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that, and this one is also one that we have with the Trouble Busters. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of an unwashed pig in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he had a massive army of thugs with her and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Flip, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Flip once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Flip, and they brutally beat his three-cheeked ass into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Flip after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set Flip off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that mutant always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is. Then, Alana, Melanie, and Helen dug up dirt on Flip, and not only did they expose the fact that he'd gotten help from inmates at the prison to help bust him out of prison many times, but he'd hired them to try and murder Lincoln.

We gasped.

Alana Monroe: Yep, we decided that it was time for The Trouble Busters, we immediately went to the warden and presented him with that evidence, and eventually, the inmates who helped bust Flip out of prison many times were moved to separate maximum security penitentiaries, and Flip wound up in Maximum Security Solitary Confinement. Good riddance.

Nico: I can't believe that! Inuyasha, when Lincoln gets back from his date, go crazy with using the Beads of Subjugation on that mutant's neck!

Inuyasha: Alright then.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Control Freak: That mutant cheapskate! He sure doesn't know when to quit.

Sunset Shimmer: No he doesn't.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah what a jerk.

Sunburn: No kidding.

Control Freak: That guy needs to be taught a massive lesson. Lets do it!

Nicole summoned her Porygon and Control Freak summoned his Porygon Z. Nicole merged with Sunset Shimmer and turned into NICOLSET SHIMMER! Control Freak merged with El Oso and they formed into CONTROL OSO! Nicole and group fired waves of fire and stars and blasted them down.

---

## Girl Jordan, Leeli, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Tsurugi Ohtori, Nick Russell, Kamen Rider Falchion, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - Kurumu Kurono's big news

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) I heard about Kurumu Kurono's big news. She's pregnant, isn't she?

Girl Jordan: She sure is and she came over to us squealing like a giddy fangirl in a boyband concert telling us about it.

Leeli: It was so awesome hearing about her being Pregnant.

Max Gibson: I thought so too.

Misty (Pokemon): You got that right on that.

Lana (Pokemon): That's for sure.

Dawn (Pokemon): We're really happy for Kurumu.

Serena: She was really happy to tell us.

Tsurugi: Lincoln did a spit take and erupted into ecstatic excitement.

Nick Russell: He sure did.

Kamen Rider Falchion: It was so awesome.

Fluttershy: It was so magical and happy for them.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We all thought it was amazing ja.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Cargill: Boy no kidding! I'm happy for them. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan called out Gyarados and Cargill called out Arcanine! Girl Jordan and Leeli fused and they formed into JORLI WINGFEATHER! Cargill and Icy Angel merged and they formed into ICY CARGILL! Girl Jordan's group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, energy and elements and blasted them down.

---

Lana, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Regina McArthur, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Kurumu is Pregnant!

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) Kurumu is Pregnant! Congratulations to her!

Lana: We are really happy for her too.

Rip: All of us are and it's great!

Green Heart: Yeah she earned this after saving Lincoln.

White Heart: I agree there too.

Purple Heart: This is very well earned too.

Compa: I agree there too.

Regina McArthur: (Australian Accent) I agree there mates.

Pinkie Pie: I do too and she is going to be a great mother!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) she sure will and it will be good.

Featherweight: That is for sure.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Vexen: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Lana called out Regice and Vexen called out Cryogonal. Lana merged with Vina Vexan and they formed into LINA VEXAN! Vexen Merged with Laufey and they formed into VEXEN LAUFEY! The group fired waves of ice, metal, gears, lightning and blades and they smashed Vexen and group down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Aquaman, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Nurse Joy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelganger - Nemo is sinking Ships left and Right and destroying them

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Nemo is sinking Ships left and Right and destroying them. As an aquatic person, I don't like the sound of that!

Mera: Because his great grandfather, the original Captain Nemo from 20,000 Leagues Under the Sea was terrorizing the ocean and he's trying to finish what he started.

Aquaman: Yeah that was awful what he is doing.

Ms. Spell: That is for sure and we won't stand for this.

Ryotaro: He already caused billions of dollars in damages.

Haruka Kito: Maybe trillions.

Luffy: Yeah no kidding.

Mystique: We're still stopping him though.

Nurse Joy: We sure are.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah and we won't let him win.

Cozy Glow: No we sure won't.

Hex: Yeah.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: You got that right. Lets do it!

Mera called out her Kyogre and Ryugu called out his Milotic. Mera and Nurse Joy fused and they became NURSE JORA! Ryugu and Evil Snake Man merged and they formed into RYUGU SNAKE! Mera's group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, stars, magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Tsuyu, Toad Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Josie and The Pussycats are in trouble

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow) Josie and The Pussycats are in trouble. But we're helping them out of it.

Green Arrow: We sure are and we're going to tear Nemo apart.

Kento: Anyone that kidnaps Lincoln's future wives is gonna get it.

Keiichiro: And being taken down by force.

Me: (Offscreen) And we kick their big ugly fucking ass!

Veronica Tesla: That is for sure.

Claudia Kipinsk: I agree there too.

Nancianna: You got that right.

Tsuyu: That is for sure.

Toad Man: It sure is awesome to kick some butt.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: You got that right.

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Jack O Lantern: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Green Arrow called out Decidueye and Jack O Lantern called out Hunchcrow and Green Arrow merged with Kento and they formed into THE HARDROCK ARROW! Jack O Lantern merged with Rishu and they formed into THE PUMPKIN BOULDER SMASH! Arrow and group fired waves wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gwen, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Lloyd Montgomery, Princess Luna, Moondust,

## Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - Captain Nemo is not going to get away with this and he sunk 623 ships in just under 10 days

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Captain Nemo is not going to get away with this. He sunk 623 ships in just under 10 days!

Gwen: You got that right and he will pay for his crimes big time.

Sissi Delmas: I agree there too.

Sumae Mizuno: That's for sure.

Shijimi: You got that right.

Tonko: Yeah no kidding.

The Bimbettes agreed too.

Flora: No kidding as well.

Merriweather: That is for sure!

Huey: Yeah!

Lloyd Montgomery: And he is getting his butt kicked big time.

Princess Luna: He sure is.

Moondust: And it will hurt bad.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: And it will be fun.

Pied Piper: Yeah it sure will. Lets do it!

Gwen called out Mega Umbreon and Pied Piper called out Meloetta. Gwen merged with Sumae Mizuno and they formed into GWEN MIZUNO! Pied Piper merged with the Lizardmen Student Body Presidents and they formed into THE LIZARD PIPER! Gwen and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Abby Martin, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - Nemo is getting a one way ticket to jail after we THRASH HIS BUTT into Davy Jones Locker!

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) Nemo is getting a one way ticket to jail. After we THRASH HIS BUTT into Davy Jones Locker!

Maximum Rider: That is for sure and it will hurt.

Suki: Big time and it will be fun.

Ikki: That is for sure.

Rashin: Yeah this will be fun.

Vesper Woman: You got that right.

Griselda Nottingshire: No kidding there.

Abby Martin: Yeah that is for sure.

Ice Man: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: I hope he gets all his teeth knocked out.

King Solar: Yep. I agree.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding.

Amber Morning: Yep.

Spotlight: Same here.

Pterodactyl Ghost: It's cool too. Lets do it!

Max called Mega Pidgeot and merged with Jacqueline Eyjafjallajökull and they formed into Maxxine Eyjafjallajökull! Pterodactyl Ghost called Aerodactyl and Josephine came and they formed into PTEROPHINE! Max and group fired waves of light and smashed them down

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola. Lisa and Lily VS Hyakunin Isshu Jamen

---

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen Was next.

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen: Boy those were awesome songs.

May: They sure were.

Nico: We loved them.

Hyakunin Isshu Jamen: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of the World of Music, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Josie and the Pussycats etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Nico: Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired waves of elements, crystal and energy and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH! Hyakunin Isshu Jamen You have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Alright, that's enough songs.

Tsukasa: Time to get serious!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into Blue Gorenger and Daiki summoned clones of all the blue rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

Troy turned into Lightspeed Rescue Blue, Noah turned into Dino Thunder Blue, Gia turned into Wild Force Blue, Jake turned into Samurai Blue, Emma turned into Dino Fury Blue, Orion turned into Donbrothers Blue and Lillith turned into King Ohger Blue!

Maria: (Turns Dial) And this! DARKNESS FURY 6!

She summoned Shade, Owl, Carnom, Evil Genie Woman, Fat Bandit and Typeface!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at Nemo and bashed and pulverized him all over.

Bierk, Skartalas, Deenha and Swassa blasted and smashed him down.

Drag Strip, Hound, Francis and Slim used the Earth Cyber Planets Keys and they enhanced Hound's turret, Drag Strip's Gravito Gun and Francis and Slim's powers 100-fold.

Drag Strip and Francis: LADYBUG GRAVITY BLAST!

Slim and Hound: STICK BUG TURRET

Rabbits Galore of The Carrot and Mumbo Jumbo: RABBIT CARROT BLAST!

Elemental Masters of the Duel and Skulker: DUEL ELEMENTS BLAST!

Swords Slash and Cut and Selma & Patty: SLASH AND CUT SMOKE BLAST!

Speed Masters of The Universe and Golden Glider: SPEED MASTERS BLAST!

Fury of the Microscopic and Professor XXXL: MICROSCOPE ELEMENT BLAST!

Cyber End Family and Grizzly: BEAR END FORCE!

Pikachu Fury Power and Zzzax: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Subterra Bakugan Masters and Machinedramon: GIGA EARTH CANNON!

Berserk Dragon Force and Toad: BERSERK INFERNO BLAST!

Jewel Knight Force and Salami Swami: JEWEL MEAT BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Josie and The Pussycats, Rainbooms, W.I.T.C.H., Lollirock, Winx Club, Laney, Lana, Lola and Lisa: ROCK BLAST SONGS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Lincoln: SEA CREATURE ELEMENT STYLE DOLPING!

Entrapta: SEA CREATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: JELLYFISH!

Perfuma: SEA CREATURE NATURE STYLE: CLOWNFISH!

Frosta: SEA CREATURE ICE STYLE: SEAL!

Jessica Kaios: SEA CREATURE FIRE STYLE: SHARK!

Nanami: SEA CREATURE WATER STYLE: ORCA!

Toph: SEA CREATURE EARTH STYLE: SEA URCHIN!

Makoto: SEA CREATURE WIND STYLE: SQUID!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: SEA CREATURE FINAL SMASH: SEA CREATURE STRIKE!

They summoned sea creatures to attack.

The blasts hit Nemo.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast and it turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and the blast tied up Captain Nemo. Then, he stretched out his eleven massive and long white wolf tails like a golf club, and we knew what he was about to do.

Lincoln: FORE!

Lincoln swung his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and they hit Captain Nemo and he went flying into the air and he screamed, and then, he went through a portal Lincoln opened up that led to federal prison, and as he fell through the portal, he landed in a prison cell and the portal closed.

Me: HOLE IN ONE!

Nico: That's another villain put in prison for good! Awesome job, Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one loose end to tie up: The Black Hot Organization.

?: WE WILL DESTROY YOU FOR THE HUMILIATION YOU'VE DEALT UNTO US, BLACK HAT!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Maya Carina: I knew there was no mistaking those voices from anywhere!

Maya Carina fired blasts of stars which hits some figures in the bushes and they were exposed as the Black Hot Organization.

Black Hat: I always knew you clones would show up one way or another! But, this'll end here and now!

Black Hot: We'll smash your faces in!

Emilia Connors: The only one getting their faces smashed in are you and the other musclebound evil excuses for an organization!

Suddenly, Emilia Connors' red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a black and rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, earth, Evil HEROS, and angels, she unholstered her Dark Energon Sword from her back, and as she approached The Black Hot Organization, she left black and rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, earth, Evil HEROS, and angels with every step.

Emilia Connors: I will never ever forgive you for any of your crimes that you clones committed, not to mention what you lot tried to do in destroying Black Hat and his organization so that you all can be on top. That's it, this time, you will all be destroyed here and now, and I will make sure you never come back again!

Suddenly, Emilia Connors was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and rainbow energy with stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, and earth surrounding the vortex, there are the Evil HEROS and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with the Evil HERO emblem on its stomach and red eyes glaring at The Black Hot Organization: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emilia Connors emerged, but she was forever changed.

DEMONIC CHOIR MUSIC PLAYS

Emilia Connors grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes and a black and rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, Evil HEROS, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji and the Evil HERO Emblem surrounded by the Evil HEROS Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on devil earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Evil HERO Monsters with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her purple devil-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emilia Connors has on a short-sleeved black blouse, purple and black sleeveless top, purple skirt with the Evil HERO Emblem on it, black pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, devils, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Evil HEROS surrounded by stars, fire, water, earth, wind, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Emilia Connors felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with aurora tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Emilia Connors' massive Dark Energon Sword, Evil HEROS-themed greatsword, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and rainbow energy, stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, devils, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Emilia Connors' Six Elements Evil HEROS Dark Energon Greatsword of Six Demonic Elements Evil HEROS Monsters Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the Evil HEROS etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large devil heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large devil heads and below the devil heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Evil HEROS Monsters' heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouth for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal

Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Evil HERO Monsters that said, "Emilia Connors, Gene-Slammer of The Evil HERO Monsters, Younger Sister of Marlene and Miranda Connors, Powerful Elemental Master of Darkness, Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Archenemy of Shadow Weaver, Destroyer of The Black Hot Organization, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Swords, Stars, Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Darkness, Devils, Angels and The Evil HEROS"

エミリア・コナーズ、邪悪なヒーロー・モンスターのジーン・スラマー、マーリーンとミランダ・コナーズの妹、闇の強力なエレメンタル・マスター、強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、フリップのスマッシャー、シャドウ・ウィーバーの大敵、破壊者ブラック・ホット・オーガニゼーション、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、剣、星、火、土、水、風、光のマスター、闇と悪魔と天使と邪悪なヒーロー

Suddenly, Emilia Connors' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Emilia Connors has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EVIL HEROS MONSTERS-EVIL HEROS GODDESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EVIL HEROS GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS EVIL HEROS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE EVIL HEROS GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS EVIL HEROS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EVIL HEROS GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS EVIL HEROS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Emilia Connors' Super Angel-Evil HEROS Monsters-Evil HEROS Goddess-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Black Hot Organization saw it, they ran at her to kill her, but Emilia Connors fired a massive barrage of black and rainbow energy blasts with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, Evil HEROS, devils, and angels at the musclebound organization and they exploded as they hit them, they got back up, but that really pissed them off now.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh, no way, oh man, Emilia Connors' transformed!

Miranda Connors: Whoa!

Marlene Connors: So awesome!

Lincoln: She's transformed into her Super Angel-Evil HEROS Monsters-Evil HEROS Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, she's really changed that much since the last time I saw her, and now, the true power of the darkness is about to be unleashed.

Emilia Connors: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Evil HEROS Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Eternal Cosmic Evil HEROS Monsters Goddess Angel Love) And on those excuses for villains, let's tear them apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Emilia Connors.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to live a single second anymore, now we're going to destroy every last one of you, and see to it you never come back.

Lincoln and Emilia Connors went after The Black Hot Organization, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Black Hot Organization and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Emilia Connors also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Black Hot Organization even madder than ever.

Black Hot: WE'LL KILL YOU ALL!

The Black Hot Organization members ran at them, but Lincoln ran at

Black Hot and his other muscle-bound cronies and he grabbed them by their necks and he sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak. Then, he threw each of them into the air. Finally, Lincoln and Emilia Connors fired powerful blasts of darkness which hit The Black Hot Organization and it destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Maya Carina: That'll teach you, you musclebound excuses for criminals!

We cheered for what Emilia Connors and Lincoln did to The Black Hot Organization as they holstered their weapons and powered down, and Emilia Connors' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Emilia Connors: And now, we are finally rid of The Black Hot Organization once and for all, and good riddance. Thanks for helping me take them down for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emilia.

Suddenly, Emilia Connors wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emilia Connors's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Evil HEROS Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emilia Connors absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fearsome fight against those musclebound clones who aren't true villains, Lincoln, Emilia, you guys did one awesome job taking down the Black Hot

Organization.

Lincoln: And I did the same thing that I did to Flip's musclebound thugs.

Me: They should've known better than to try and tangle with us.

Nico: Yep, but we're rid of them for good, so good riddance to another crime organization. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Gwenhwyfar, Queen of Noble Arms.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Gwenhwyfar, Queen of Noble Arms, Gwendolyn Guinevere, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Gwendolyn Guinevere is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gwendolyn Guinevere is also a direct descendant of Guinevere of Camelot.

We gasped.

Me: Guinevere, an early-medieval queen of Great Britain and the wife of King Arthur.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a pink coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gwendolyn Guinevere hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Gwendolyn Guinevere and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Gwendolyn Guinevere and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Gwendolyn Guinevere fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known he would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Gwendolyn and I casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Guinevere of The Knights of The Round Table and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That mutant really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan earned him the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

Vexen: Did you guys have fun today?

Maria: We sure did!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That's good.

Me: Yep.

Jack O Lantern: And Nemo's back in jail.

Pied Piper: Not the clownfish, mind you!

Pterodactyl Ghost: I knew that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But this was awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. Great Job today everyone.

Josie: Thank you all so much for saving us.

Valerie: We sure owe you big time.

Melody: What do we owe them? $5,000,000.00? (LAUGHS)

Me: (LAUGHS) Melody you are funny.

Will Vandom: She sure is. (To the viewers) Boy this was an awesome and great musical adventure.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

We went back home and went to the doctor and Kurumu was expecting twin girls! They were going to be awesome. And went and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Captain Nemo was found guilty of the same crimes he did before. He did destruction of government and public property and NUMEROUS counts of attempted murder and domestic terrorism. He was sentenced to eternity in the Neptune prison with no possibility of parole and ordered to pay $500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages and restitution.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Josie and The Pussycats is awesome and the songs they sing are awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Toiletnator, Pooperman, Parasite Queen, Golem, Hot Wings, Edo Roshi, Gobchomplin, Haboki, The Great Mighty Poo and Potty Mouth as well as Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon And Venusmon And we're heading to Yokai Academy for Kurumu's baby shower. It's going to be so fun. Also Starlight Glimmer is going to transform and save TWISTED REPUNZEL FROM HERSELF! She is going to save her from this monster that claims that no one deserves to live. Also we're going to meet Rose Evans, the second Gargoyle gene-slammer and she is a scientist that worked under Sevarious until he turned on her and slammed her. Also we're going to battle Another Ludo, Crocodile Monster, Porcupine Monster, Big Chicken, Buff Frog, Spikeballs, Giraffe Monster, Pooperman and Toiletnator. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Alcreme and she is an ice cream power girl and she knows how to make any flavor of ice cream. Including the disgusting flavors.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Miranda Connors, Gene-Slammer of The Elemental HEROS Neos Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Paradox, the main antagonist of Yu-Gi-Oh! 3D Bonds Beyond Time, who's come back for revenge on us.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Brighton, Michigan, and we got word that the town is under attack by malevolent ghosts and beasts from The Underworld who are running rampant, and once we destroy them, we're going to destroy the mastermind behind that: Damian Balthazar, a Satanic black magic-wielding monster, who for years had terrorized Royal Woods by summoning malevolent ghosts and beasts from The Underworld and caused them to run rampant in Royal Woods, but they were destroyed and their dark master was defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels who then banished him to The Underworld, but he swore revenge on them. Now, seven years later, Damian Balthazar has returned, and he wants revenge, but we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Gwendolyn Guinevere, Gene-Slammer of Gwenhwyfar, Queen of Noble Arms, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gwendolyn Guinevere is also a direct descendant of Guinevere of Camelot, early-medieval queen of Great Britain and the wife of King Arthur. Lincoln made her a pink coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gwendolyn Guinevere hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Gwendolyn Guinevere and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Gwendolyn Guinevere and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Gwendolyn Guinevere fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Gwendolyn and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back because messing with the descendant of Guinevere of The Knights of The Round Table and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

BOWSER IS COMPLETELY OUT OF CONTROL and we're going

into the world of Mario and help him take down FURY BOWSER!
Our mission is to bring Fury Bowser down and make sure he is back to normal.

See you next time.

# THE INFERNAL FURY OF BOWSER

This chapter is based on the game Bowser's Fury

---

At Yokai Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, along with Toiletnator, Pooperman, Parasite Queen, Golem, Hot Wings, Edo Roshi, Gobchomplin, Haboki, The Great Mighty Poo and Potty Mouth as well as Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon And Venusmon And all the team and we were there for Kurumu's baby shower. It's going to be so fun. All the students and teachers were there too. Kurumu was really excited for this. Pickle & Barley Barrel were there beside her in the Hover Wheelchair. I was dressed in my special occasion clothes and so was Sakura Knudson.

Shizuka Nekonome: Boy this is so much fun guys.

Me: It sure is Ms. Nekonome. We're happy for Kurumu.

Kurumu's mother was with us too and so was Piedmon.

Agiha Kuruno: I'm really happy for Kurumu too.

Me: Me too Agiha.

Qin: Boy this is awesome.

Camie: I'm really excited for this.

Lola: Me too.

Yukari: And the best part is that no bad students are terrorizing the place.

Lola: That's for sure Yukari.

Tsuyu: Yep.

Nico: Layla, I want to thank you, Toiletnator, and your teams for coming

Layla: It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Lana: We're really excited.

Lucy Mann: I would definitely love coming to Yokai Academy myself because of my status as a plumber.

Me: You sure would Lucy.

Piedmon: Boy this is so fun though.

Me: It sure is Piedmon.

Qin: Yeah.

Yukari: But we're so excited for Kurumu.

Lola: Yeah we sure are.

Takeshi (Lizardman): You are not supposed to…

I had a purple energy ball ready to fire at his face if he stepped out of line.

Me: Don't even think about finishing that sentence.

Lucy Mann: Yeah! Remember your place in the M.O.E.

Takeshi growled and surrendered.

I had the ball vanish.

Me: Smart guys.

Eli: Yep.

Me: Are you happy for Kurumu, Tsukune?

Tsukune: I sure am. I'm happy for her as much as all of my friends here.

Me: We are too.

Pickle Barrel: Yeah we're excited for her.

Moka: All of us are.

Varie: We sure are.

Tamao: Indeed we are sis.

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: That war was terrible.

Lola: It was. But that was when we first met Camille, Joel and Max Tennyson. It was awesome.

Lana: It sure was.

Nico: Did I mention Lucy can shapeshift into other people?

Kaito: Really?

Lucy Mann: I sure can. Watch.

She swirled around and morphed into Max Tennyson, Elena Validus, Kate Lloyd and even me.

Me: WHOA! It's like looking at myself in the mirror.

Me?: PSYCHE!

She laughed and reverted back.

We laughed.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one. But you make a great infiltration specialist.

Lucy Mann: I sure do.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yesterday was a really awesome one.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Lincoln: We not only saved Josie but we stopped Captain Nemo and his terrible spree of destruction.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: And we had a fun time on that one.

Leeli: We sure did and it was great.

Girl Jordan: It sure was awesome and we sang all kinds of awesome songs against his men.

Nico: That was so much fun.

Leeli: And as a bonus you guys met the Sea Dragons.

Lola: That was so cool.

Girl Jordan: It sure was awesome and Yurgen is an awesome dragon.

Varie: He sure is.

Me: But the best part is we found out that Kurumu is pregnant.

Kurumu: We sure did.

Nico: What are we going to do with those ships that were sunk?

Me: I have the satellites using tractor beams to pull them out of the water so that we can salvage and fix them up.

Nico: Nice thinking there.

Camie: Yep.

Maria: I lost track of how many we sung.

Me: Me too but it was still fun regardless.

Moka: It sure was.

Tsuyu: I loved all the songs we sang.

Sirius: Those were fun.

Nicole: But this is so fun guys. I'm watching Ginei like a hawk.

Eli: Good. Make sure he doesn't try anything or else.

May: I'm just glad Josie's okay.

Lincoln: Same here May.

Qin: We all are glad that she and her friends are okay.

Me: Yep. Me too.

Camie: No kidding. How is Yumi Orophelia doing?

Me: Still really sick. I went to her room to pick up her trash for garbage collection and she already used up 40 boxes of tissues.

Nico: Boy poor girl!

Vypra: Common Cold's cold was bad but hers is worse.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Luan: I agree there.

Me: Yeah.

Shizuka Nekonome: Oh guys I have something you might be interested in.

She gave me a newpaper and it showed a mysterious gargoyle and it busted an insane man trying to prove the existence of everyone in Yokai Academy.

Me: (Reading) "Mysterious Gargoyle girl Busts Insane Nutcase in Yokai Academy. Students and staff are baffled as to how this man made it into the school." Whoa!

Nico: That's interesting.

Me: And very historically and accurately well replicated. For centuries people all over the world believed that Gargoyles were the protectors of churches, castles, mosques and synagogues. And the most famous example is Notre Dame Cathedral in France.

Joan of Arc: That's right. It's awesome that there is one here.

Lola: Yeah.

I looked at who the gargoyle was and she had red hair and had the same clothing as Demona's.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: That's Rose Evans! What's she doing here?

Me: Good question.

?: I remember seeing her.

We saw a girl with black hair and had green eyes and had black clothes and had a feather in her hair.

Me: You saw her too miss uhh?

Aiyana Siksika: Oh sorry I'm Aiyana Siksika.

Me: That's an Algonquian Native American name.

Aiyana Siksika: It sure is. Also I'm new here at Yokai Academy. I am a Wendigo.

Me: The Malevolent Werewolf spirit of Algonquian Folklore!

Brittney: Wow! I've read about that!

Camie: What's a Wendigo?

Me: It's a scary malevolent spirit that's got the body of a werewolf and has a head like that of the skull of an elk.

Aiyana Siksika: That's right.

Camie: What does it look like?

Brittney: Like this.

She showed a picture of one in her books.

Camie: Whoa that is horrifying!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Awesome to meet you though Aiyana.

Aiyana Siksika: Same to you guys.

Nico: We're having a baby shower

Aiyana: I can see that. Congratulations to Kurumu. I heard all about what happened with that rebellion chip in Lincoln and how Kurumu noticed it.

Kurumu: It's true.

Me: News sure spread like wildfire didn't it.

Aiyana: It sure did.

Nico: Yeah.

I was in deep thought.

Me: (In my head) Mmm. I wonder.

I went over to Ms. Nekonome.

Me: Ms. Nekonome by any chance did Chase Young ever attend here in Yokai Academy?

Shizuka Nekonome: Now that you mention it. Yes! He did!

WE GASPED!

Me: So that's it! He poisoned this entire place with his evil. (GROWLS) Damn that Chase Young!

Nico: So that's how he caused Kuyo and many students to go bad here! They were poisoned with his evil!

Leeli: Wow! Now it's really good that the song I used purified this whole land.

Me: It sure did and now this whole place is cleansed completely of his evil.

Qin: That heartless monster.

Me: Now I'm really glad we gave his dark side the Black Gates.

Qin: Same here. All the atrocities he did over the eons make him worse than the worst monster ever to terrorize the planet.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: No kidding. I'm glad we killed him.

Nico: Same here.

Sebastian Mendez: I'm glad he is gone too. At least we freed him of his evil and dark side and destroyed those.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: How do you feel, Kurumu?

Kurumu: Heavy but doing great.

Lola: Just looking out for you.

Nico: Yeah.

Kurumu: Thanks guys.

Xenia: But it's great we're having the baby shower in Yokai Academy.

Kurumu: It sure is and the best part that we're having this awesome party with my awesome friends.

Me: Aww.

Aiyana: We are glad too.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: This is so fun. (Senses Something) Uh oh! Guys we have trouble. I sense that we have Twisted Rapunzel here!

We gasped!

Allie Knudson: One of the Twilight Princesses!? Not good.

Camie: What is this one's story.

Helena Nicos Knudson: It's not good.

She told us what happened.

---

When Rapunzel wanted to heal Flynn from his wound, Gothel secrectly pulled out her dagger again to kill him permanently. But Flynn could not bear seeing Rapunzel being a prisoner for the rest of her life so he picked a sharp glass piece and stabbed Rapunzel. Gothel shocked! Rapunzel fell down by Flynn and her golden hair turned to brown. Gothel's youth ended and became a pile of dust. BUt then a heartless Rapunzel awakened with black eyes. She saw Pascal, wrapped her around him and he became a zombie-like thing for her. The same thing happened to Maximus. Everything around her dies, the forest become haunted because of her. Rapunzel buried her dead love and went to hunt the Stabbington Brothers, who were the only ones left who knew of Rapunzel!

---

We gasped!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Damn that Gothel! She turned this version of Rapunzel into a monster!

Helena Nicos Knudson: Yeah and this one vowed that if she can't have a life then no one will either.

We gasped again!

Me: That is horrible!

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome, not only are we going to take down Twisted Rapunzel once more, but I sensed it. Starlight, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, and Rainbow Dash, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Starlight Glimmer: That's true, I felt it for myself, Linky. Plus, we're also going to cure her.

Lincoln: Yeah. Mother Gothel was the one responsible for why she's like this.

Nico: Yeah, that witch did this to Rapunzel, so we have to restore her humanity after we defeat her.

Me: Now I'm really glad we gave that monster Gothel the Black Gates forever.

Nico: Same here.

Me: But, it won't be easy, her desire for revenge has made her unreasonable and desiring only to kill any who get in her way.

Lincoln: Yeah. (Senses for Twisted Rapunzel) Aha, caught you! She's 200 clicks north of our location, but heads up, gang, Flip's sent more of his musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: FLIP, I'M GONNA BEAT YOUR JUMBLED-UP MUTANT ORGANS OUT OF YOU!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, strength, and souls, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on the twisted princess herself.

Nico: All right lets go.

Lola: Hold on Rapunzel.

We went to find her.

Me: Geez how many musclebound thugs did that mutant cheapskate hire to try and kill us?

Nico: Too many. Flip just keeps adding more and more and more to his punishments.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: There she is!

We saw TWISTED RAPUNZEL!

Me: Lets go.

We went at her.

Twisted Rapunzel: (GROWLS) I will destroy everything in existence, no one deserves to live ever!

?: That's where you're wrong.

Suddenly, the spirits of the angels of Heaven appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of elements and energy at Twisted Rapunzel and she was hit badly. Then, the angel spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when she saw us, she was enraged.

Twisted Rapunzel: DIE!

Twisted Rapunzel tried to use her brown hair on us, but Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln fired blasts of indigo energy with bones and undead energy which hit her and forced her back.

Starlight Glimmer: Of course, because of what's about to happen, Flynn not bearing to see Rapunzel being a prisoner for the rest of her life, picked a sharp glass piece and he stabbed Rapunzel, and her golden hair turned brown, and because of it, Gothel's youth ended and became a pile of dust. But, a heartless Rapunzel awakened with black eyes. She saw Pascal, wrapped her hair around him and he became a zombie, the same thing happened to Maximus.

Lincoln: Because of it, everything around her begins to die, Gothel, you really are a monster.

Me: A Heartless Spawn of Satan.

Starlight Glimmer: That's right, but we still got to save Twisted Rapunzel and free her from this fate.

Me: Yep.

I went up to her.

Me: My god. Rapunzel I can't believe that Gothel would do this to you!

Lola: I HATE THAT MONSTER! She called me ugly and I burned her all over!

Me: Rapunzel listen. Just hear us out and lets talk about this.

Twisted Rapunzel: There's nothing to talk about! Gothel did this to me!

Me: And she paid for it with her life at the cost of both yours and Eugene. I'm… I'm sorry Rapunzel.

Twisted Rapunzel: If you're sorry about it then you can die like the rest! I want you to kill this planet and take everyone with it!

Me: We will never do that Rapunzel!

Nico: That is madness!

Lola: Yeah Rapunzel! Don't you remember what happened when you went to Corona and you danced with everyone there at the festival? You had an awesome and fun time with everyone for the first time in your life and you saw all kinds of beautiful nature and plants too.

Twilight Sparkle: And the fun you had with all of those that braided your hair and made it beautiful and how you had the happiest time of your life?

Twisted Rapunzel: All those were fun and I missed those.

Me: Then stop this madness Rapunzel. This is not who you are. Gothel did this to you and she made you into this monster filled only with hatred and revenge. You are not this person.

Lola: I agree. (Singing Healing Incantation)

Flower, gleam and glow

Let your powers shine

Make the clock reverse

Bring back what once was mine

Heal what has been hurt

Change the fates' design

Save what has been lost

Bring back what once was mine

What once was mine

Her hair started to glow and it was faint but there was still life in her.

Nico: See Rapunzel? Gothel hadn't erased everything from you completely. She made you into this by killing Eugene. Let us help you.

Twisted Rapunzel: I'M A MONSTER!

Me: Because Gothel made you this way! Let us help you and free you from this very monster that you became!

Twisted Rapunzel was crying.

Twisted Rapunzel: HELP ME!

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's light purple eyes turned neon light purple, and she's surrounded by a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, magic, bones, skulls, and Alicorns, as she unholstered her massive Starlight Glimmer's Undead Empathy Nebula Star Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Undead Magic Empathy from her back, and as she approached Twisted Rapunzel, she left purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, magic, bones, skulls, and Alicorns with every step.

Starlight Glimmer: Rapunzel, I can get why you became this creature of eternal darkness and death, but still, this doesn't make it okay for you to start taking other innocent lives because of what had happened to you. However, you are not going to die again, this time, you shall be saved from the undead monster that you've become.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and cyan blue energy with stars, bones, skulls, magic, and nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Starlight Glimmer's Undead Empathy Nebula Star

Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Undead Magic Empathy, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of purple and cyan blue energy with stars, bones, skulls, magic, and nebulae surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO STARLIGHT GLIMMER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, STARLIGHT GLIMMER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(FLEUR DE MAL BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted cyan blue bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair with cyan blue streaks, she has neon light purple eyes and a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, bones, skulls, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and bones emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with cyan blue gems for eyes and the Empathy and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental

Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Starlight Glimmer has on a sleeveless cyan blue blouse with stars, nebulae, bones, and magic on it, sleeveless light purple blouse with cyan blue swirls, short-sleeved purple shirt, blue pants, dark purple leather knee-high boots with cyan blue armor on the toes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, nebulae, and bones on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and nebulae and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Undead Skylanders. Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with cyan blue tips on the dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, along with her dark purple and cyan blue streak tail. Starlight Glimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple and cyan blue gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her right ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her left shoulder and the Corvus the Crow Constellation on her neck and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's massive Starlight Glimmer's Undead Empathy Nebula Star Greatsword of Magical Undead Empathy and Starlight Undead Magic Empathy and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, nebulae, bones, skulls, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Starlight Glimmer's Eternal Undead Empathy Nebula Starlight Greatsword of Magical Undead Starlight Empathy and Eternal Starlight Undead Magic Empathy, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded dark purple and cyan blue gems and her cutie mark, stars, nebulae, and bones etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with purple and cyan blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a unicorn head with cyan blue gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and

Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Starlight Glimmer, Alicorn Princess of Empathy and The Undead Skylanders, Amazing Student of Twilight Sparkle, Assistant to Trixie Lulamoon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern, Skystorm Comet, and Many Children, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Dr. Starline, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic, Empathy, and The Undead"

スターライトグリマー、共感のアリコーンプリンセスとアンデッドスカイランダー、トワイライトスパークルの素晴らしい生徒、トリクシー・ルラムーンの助手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スターバースト・オーロラの愛する母、ファイアハート・フレイム、スターストーム・サンダー、ファイアスター・クリスタル、ウォータースワール・オーロラ、トルネード・スターバースト、オラクル・ライトニング、レインストーム・ファイアハート、ハリケーン・ノーザン、スカイストーム・コメット、そして多くの子供たち、デストロイヤーと悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スターライン博士の宿敵、デストロイヤードゥームズデイ23とクイーン・オパーリン・アルカナの一員、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの守護者、友情のテーブルの騎士団と償還部隊のメンバー、そして魔法、共感、そしてアンデッドの達人

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Starlight Glimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EMPATHY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC UNDEAD NEBULA EMPATHY PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC UNDEAD NEBULA EMPATHY PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC UNDEAD NEBULA EMPATHY PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Starlight Glimmer's Super Angel-Empathy Alicorn Princess Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Rapunzel saw it, she went absolutely insane and tried to kill her again, but Starlight Glimmer fired a massive barrage of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, bones, skulls, magic, and Alicorns at Twisted Rapunzel, and it hit her and sent her flying into another wall, and she also got burned badly by the power of Empathy, she got up, but she was really furious now and she roared with anger.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Starlight Glimmer has transformed into her Super Angel-Empathy Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the sixth of The Princesses to do so, and now, we must save Twisted Rapunzel from what happened to her.

Starlight Glimmer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Undead Skylander Elemental Empathy Magic Alicorn Princess

Angel and Divine Harmonious Starlight Empathy Undead Skylander Elemental Empathy Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) You got that right, now let's save Twisted Rapunzel from this undead fate, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Starlight Glimmer, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang on, Twisted Rapunzel, we will save you from this fate Gothel had done unto you for her selfish desire for eternal youth.

Me: That's right!

Nico: I'm surprised you're not demanding us to go back in time and stop Gothel with the Black Gates before she causes this.

Twisted Rapunzel: WHAT'S THE FUCKING POINT?! You won't do it anyway! And even if you did, I know something worse would happen instead. Like Cheese inventing Facebook!

Me: Okay that is a little too crazy.

Zocks: Not sure if that's a bad thing

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Cheese you wouldn't make Facebook would you?

Cheese drooled.

Me: That is a big time nope. Rapunzel believe me as much as we want to destroy all evil that way we can't. Because it would be too easy! The battle with good and evil is and always will be a constant and eternal struggle! Taking the easy way out is being a coward and we can't and ever will do that!

Nico: That's right! No way are we going to take the cowards way.

Starlight Glimmer: That's right. Lets go!

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln went after Twisted Rapunzel, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and cyan blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Twisted Rapunzel and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Starlight Glimmer attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Twisted Rapunzel mad.

Twisted Rapunzel: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, your days of spreading death ends here.

Starlight Glimmer: Right. Now, it's time to end this nightmare for good.

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln made two purple and cyan blue energy balls with bones, skulls, stars, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them.

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln: UNDEAD EMPATHY HUMANITY RESTORATION!

Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln fire the two purple and cyan blue energy balls with bones, skulls, stars, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them and they hit Twisted Rapunzel, and they started to restore Twisted Rapunzel's brown hair to golden sunlight yellow, her skin was restored to its normal color, and the light and life was restored in her eyes: she was restored to normal.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Me: Wait look!

We saw a dark figure appear and it was GOTHEL!

Me: Gothel! So her evil essence was in her. Not for long!

I fired a wave of black energy and it banished her to the Black Gates forever.

Me: That did it!

I went over to Twisted Rapunzel and she saw me and then she hugged me and cried hard into my chest. She was wailing and crying and screaming in extreme sadness.

We all cheered wildly for what Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Starlight Glimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer purple and cyan blue streak tail, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Starlight Glimmer?

Starlight Glimmer: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln defeated Twisted Rapunzel.

Nico: And that combo you guys used on her literally restored her humanity and restored her to normal, that was so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: She may have had the powers of death on her side, but we had the powers of the undead on our side, and I found out that I can also restore the dead back to life.

Lincoln: Your powers have evolved by a really wide margin, wait til the Undead Skylanders hear about this.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Starlight Glimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Starlight Glimmer moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with skeletons rising from their graves around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: If we have any cases of those rising from the dead in search of revenge, we'll need you and Lincoln for this one, Starlight, along with the Undead Skylanders and Undead Skylander Gene-Slammers.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Starlight Glimmer: This should be interesting.

I was comforting her.

Rapunzel: Don't look at me! I'm a fucking monster!

Me: Rapunzel you are NOT a monster!

I had her look at me.

Me: Look at me. You are not and never will be a monster. You are just a lost girl and a princess and you were lied to for so long.

Rapunzel: But I…

Me: Rapunzel listen. Eugene would not want you to feel sorry for yourself like this. You are a kind and loving girl and you love all nature and life.

I formed the Sun Flower in my hand.

Me: Just like the power of the sun in the form of a flower, you can give new life to everyone you love. Because unlike Gothel, you have one thing that you have that she never will.

Rapunzel: And what's that?

Me: A Heart of Golden Love and the Sun.

Rapunzel: Really?

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You're right, Rapunzel. If we went back in time and killed Gothel with the Black Gates before she did all this, something worse WOULD happen. It wouldn't be Cheese inventing Facebook. It would be more like Hitler becoming President.

Cheese: Cheesebook!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Cheesebook. That's funny.

Qin: (Laughs) Yeah.

Me: Yeah. But you're right Rapunzel and like what happened during the 20 Days of Darkness, we saw what would have happened. HIM would take over on a grand scale.

Rapunzel: What about Pascal?

Pascal hopped onto Rapunzel.

Me: I got this.

I channelled life energy into him and restored him.

Me: There.

He was full of life again.

Pascal was glad Rapunzel was back and so was Maximus and the forest that Rapunzel destroyed.

Lola: Glad you all are back to normal.

Rapunzel: But Eugene's still dead!

Me: (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then light shined down from the heavens and the divine singing of angels was heard and then out of the light came Eugene.

Me: Not anymore.

Eugene: Rapunzel?

Rapunzel: (GASP) Eugene?

Me: He still has a thing for brunettes.

Eugene: I sure do.

Rapunzel: EUGENE!

They went and hugged him.

Nico: Now, everyone's happy.

Cheese: Cheesebook!

We laughed more.

Me: Funny. Now for business.

Eli: Yep. And we have Battling Another Ludo, Crocodile Monster, Porcupine Monster, Big Chicken, Buff Frog, Spikeballs, Giraffe Monster, Pooperman and Toiletnator.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: All monsters that Star and Marco faced.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: We'll call in Camellia Zorenstein, Fira Camppenstein, Varya Leniyakova, Luna Ingramsson, Kara, Whitney Farrington and Layla.

Me: That's funny. Spikeballs doesn't have an archenemy for him yet.

Nico called in said members.

Kara: Hey, guys!

Carolyn Grey Hawk: I'll help too. I would like Spikeballs as my archenemy.

Kara: Awesome!

Xenia: Cool! Runerigus VS Spike Balls.

Me: Good matchup.

Nico: It sure is.

?: I'll help too.

A figure came and it was ROSE EVANS!

Nico: Rose Evans?

Rose Evans: Nico! Wow awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Sevarious did this to you I'll bet.

Rose Evans: That monster backstabbed me and turned me into a Gargoyle.

Juran: So, you're a scientist?

Rose Evans: I sure am and he slammed me and turned me into a Gargoyle.

Qin: What a monster.

Me: No kidding.

Goliath: You do have amazing skills as a gargoyle.

Rose Evans: I agree there.

Me: Lets give you the power to change at will.

Rose Evans: I would like that.

Nico: It's gonna hurt

Me: It's going to be excruciatingly painful.

Rose Evans: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain as she reverted back and she had her wings and tail vanish and her feet and hands revert back.

Rose Evans was back to normal and she got up and was shaking.

Rose Evans: (Groans) That really hurt bad.

Me: Sorry about that but we did say it would hurt.

Rose got up and she saw what she was wearing.

She blushed in embarrassment.

Rose Evans: Oh sorry. I've had these ever since. My old clothes ripped.

Ginei: I think it looks sexy when you are…

KRABLAM!

Nicole punched him square in the face and then…

DING!

Mizore kicked him square in the crotch!

Me: (WINCES) OUCH!

Lola: Nice one!

Nicole: Thanks Mizore.

Mizore: You're welcome.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade moved in and gave rose the same clothes that Dahlia Carter got and she looked awesome.

Rose Evans: Awesome! I look great!

Rarity: You most certainly do Rose.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: The Anothers minus Toiletnator are all one person.

Me: I have a feeling this will be interesting.

Maria: I see them!

Me: Yep.

Then out came Another Ludo, Crocodile Monster, Porcupine Monster, Big Chicken, Buff Frog, Spikeballs, Giraffe Monster and Pooperman!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Yumi Yoshimura: I'm ready for this guys!

Me: YEAH!

Fira Camppenstein: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Ludo: (In a girls voice) And it will be a good one!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and red eyes and she had black angel wings and had black clothes and had the symbol of the Evil HERO Monsters on her forehead and on her arm and she had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Eve Evarra!

Nico: WHOA! And if I had to guess she is the gene-slammer of the Evil HERO monsters.

Me: Yep.

Eve Evarra: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Eve. Eve and I went to school together and she has amazing power over all the Evil HERO Monsters.

Evil HERO Nemesis: It's an honor to meet the gene-slammer of us.

Eve Evarra: Same here.

Me: Yep. By way is the Another Toiletnator friendly or hostile?

Eve Evarra: Friendly but you may want to plug your noses because she reeks.

Nico: Noted.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Fira Camppenstein: Yep. Lets get them.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Bingo.

Nico: Now, we wait.

But then we smelled something really HORRIBLE!

Me: (Sniffs) (SEAL BARK) OH GOOD GOD!

Qin: What is that horrible odor!?

Lola: LANA is that you!?

Lana: No but I like this smell!

Nico: Cheese, did you poot again?!

Me: No this smells worse!

Eli: It's from that guy!

We saw ANOTHER TOILETNATOR!

Me: Another Toiletnator!

Camie: Oh boy.

Another Toiletnator: (In a girls voice) I know and I smell bad.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and had really shabby tattered clothes and she smelled REALLY HORRIBLE like she was out on the streets for years.

Me: (GASP) Shelly Patterson!?

Nico: Wait you mean the long lost rightful heiress to a vast multi-billion dollar fortune that was ousted by her wicked stepmother!?

Me: That's her and she was forced out onto the streets and into a sewer and she stinks really bad.

Shelly broke down crying.

Shelly Patterson: (CRYING) And I HATE THAT WOMAN! SHE KILLED MY FATHER!

We gasped!

Nico: Say what?!

Me: Her evil stepmother killed her father because she wanted all that money all for herself. And she threw her out of the house and into the sewers and left her there to die.

Applejack: WHY THAT LOW DOWN GREEDY SNAKE IN THE GRASS!

Qin: I oughta go over there and kill that greedy golddigger bitch!

Lola: That monster!

Xenia: I'm going to kill that bitch for this!

Sheila: I'll have the police launch an investigation!

Kaito: (gets out Build gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Ex Aid gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Build sword and Zocks got an Ex-Aid sword.

Me: I think it's obvious what it is. To bring your evil stepmother to justice.

Shelley Patterson: That's right.

Me: We'll gladly do that. After we're done here we'll get you some new clothes.

Nico: And a bath.

Shelley Patterson: Thanks guys.

Me: On second thought…

I fired a wave of light and separated her from the Another.

May: Lets get her to the estate and clean her up.

Maria: You got it.

Leni: Me and Teresa will do that.

Teresa: Lets go.

They went and got her and teleported to the estate.

Sougo: (Gets out Build Ridewatch) So, this is another Cinderella situation, huh?

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Electronic rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (gets out Brave Ridewatch) Correct Sougo if he's wrong.

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Fantasy Gamer Level 2 transformation music) Level Up! Brave!

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got BraveArmor.

Me: Nope he is right. Now it's time for justice to bring down Shelley's wicked stepmother.

Nico: Time for you to get flushed! (ACTIVATES TOILETNATOR AND POOPERMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of toilet paper and farts and blasted him down.

Eli: And here is this! (ACTIVATES PARASITE QUEEN AND GOLEM'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Me: And here is me. (ACTIVATES HOT WINGS AND EDO ROSHI'S RIDEWATCHES)

I fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

May: And here is me! (ACTIVATES GOBCHOMPLIN AND HABOKI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for some shit filled opera! (ACTIVATES THE GREAT MIGHTY POO'S RIDEWATCH) (SINGING DIVINELY) I AM THE GREAT MIGHTY POO AND I'M GOING TO THROW MY SHIT AT YOU!

She fired waves of shit and drenched him! YUCK!

Maria: Now this is a shit mouth! (ACTIVATES POTTY MOUTH'S RIDEWATCH) Go flush yourself down a shitfilled pee pee hole you toilet paper covered shithead!

Nico: Nice one!

Lucy Mann: And here is this! (ACTIVATES POOPERMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired forearm hair spines and stabbed Another Toiletnator all over with them.

Me: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: How did you like that shitfest!

Then Beast Man, Zeru, Victor, Sailback Sharptooth, Universe 666 Syn Shenron and Evil Bunny came.

Nico: Nice team Beast Man!

Beast Man: Thanks Nico.

Me: Yeah and Bunny great job pulverizing the living shit out of Undermaster Akhil long enough for us to wait till Halinor's big day.

Evil Bunny: (Demonic Voice) That was really fun doing all that.

Me: It sure was.

Beast Man: (laughs) That was so funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: That was fun.

But then…

SPLAT!

Frosting splatted me right in my face!

Nico: What the!?

Me: (Slurps) Yummy! Strawberry flavor. Okay who is the wiseass!?

Then out came an Alcreme!

Me: Hey an Alcreme.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Cool!

Alcreme: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Nico: Celenia Strawberria! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink clothes and had blue angel wings.

Celenia Strawberria: Awesome to see you again Nico. I've got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Toiletnator and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: That did it!

Lucy Mann: That was fun!

Celenia Strawberria: It sure was!

Lucy Mann: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Celenia Strawberria: When me and Nico saw a queen bee girl that was heckling everyone and we made her a really disgusting flavor of ice cream. It was called Rotten Egg Eel Surprise.

Me: YUCK!

Eli: That is disgusting!

Celenia Strawberria: Believe me it was worse tasting than it sounded. Or was that the other way around? She ate it and she literally got so sick and hurled her guts out and flooded the cafeteria. Also she revealed every crime she did and she was expelled and sent to a boarding school in Russia.

Me: Good riddance.

Qin: That was so funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Celenia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Celenia Strawberria: Same here Nico. Same here.

We later went back home and Teresa and Leni were scrubbing Shelley Patterson all over.

They got her awesome new pink and yellow clothes and gave her a lot of food.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily,

Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Max Gibson, and Serena are heading to Brighton, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got huge trouble.

We got word that the town's being haunted by terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld, but we're going to take down those terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld, along with the very mastermind behind this: a black magic-using demonic warlock named Damian Balthazar, and he's someone from Lincoln's past, he terrorized Royal Woods for years by summoning terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld, but he was defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and they had him banished to The Underworld for good, but he swore revenge on them. Now, seven years later, Damian Balthazar has returned and he wants revenge, but we're going to kill him and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Brighton, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got huge trouble here.

Molly McGee: Scratch told me the town's being attacked by terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, but we're going to take down the terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld. (Realizes something) Wait a minute, terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld?! Oh no, not that piece of crap again! Selene, everyone, he's back!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Anna Anyanova: Him, as in Damian Balthazar, he's back?! Oh man, not that piece of shit! I thought we got rid of that piece of crap!

Me: WHAT?! Damian's back!?

Nico: You know him?

Girl Jordan: I wish we hadn't. Damian Balthazar is a black magic-using demonic warlock named, and he's someone from Lincoln's past, he terrorized Royal Woods for years by summoning many terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld, but he was defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and they had him banished to The Underworld for good, but he swore revenge on them.

Lincoln: And now, seven years later, Damian Balthazar has returned and he wants revenge, but we're going to kill him and send him to The Black Gates forever. First, let's take care of his monsters and the malevolent phantoms.

We immediately got to work by capturing the malevolent phantoms and we sent them to The Ghost Zone Prison and we'd destroyed the beasts of The Underworld and sent them back to Hell for good.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long light brown hair and flower beret, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a pink coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and emerald gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Gwenhwyfar, Queen of Noble Arms, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the four girls.

Light Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from that demonic Satanic moron, he was planning on sacrificing them for Satan.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Gwendolyn Guinevere, you're just in time, and nice job getting them away from that asshole.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, GUARDIAN ANGELS, I WILL KILL YOU ALL IN THE NAME OF SATAN!

We then saw our target, a black-haired male with red eyes of hatred and insanity and he was dressed in black Satanic robes, it was Damian Balthazar.

Sylvester: If there's one type of sore loser I can't stand, it's one who has demonic powers, those are the worst.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You were always ranting and raving that you were a servant of Satan, Damian. Well, now, you get to join your master and all those who followed such demonic beings, let's put an end to his rampage and slay that asshole!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel

Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Max Gibson, Serena, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Damian Balthazar, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Damian Balthazar's stomach and he began sucking out all of his umbrakinesis, dark powers, and black magic and made it his own. Then, when Lincoln removed his massive greatsword from Damian Balthazar's stomach, he was suddenly exposed to the sunlight and he burned to ashes and all that was left were his clothing, and then, Lincoln banished his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one less Satanic-worshipping asshole we have to worry about and another enemy from my past gone for good. (To Gwendolyn Guinevere) And it's so good to see you again, Gwendolyn Guinevere.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Gwendolyn Guinevere and he hugged her, and Gwendolyn Guinevere is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Gwendolyn Guinevere, Gene-Slammer of Gwenhwyfar, Queen of Noble Arms, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Gwendolyn Guinevere is also a direct descendant of Guinevere of Camelot, early-medieval queen of Great Britain and the wife of King Arthur.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Yep, and Lincoln made her a pink coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Gwendolyn Guinevere hates that mutant, Flip, with a very blazing passion. One day, Gwendolyn Guinevere and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Flip, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Gwendolyn Guinevere and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat smelly hairy moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Gwendolyn

Guinevere fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, that fat mutant tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Flip got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Gwendolyn and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that mutant from coming back because messing with the descendant of Guinevere of The Knights of The Round Table and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: What a moron.

Lincoln: He really didn't know when to quit, and just kept coming back for more. He was such a total glutton for punishment, it wasn't even funny, all of Royal Woods were really getting tired of him and his scams and they prayed that one day, he would be outed and made into a total outcast and pariah.

Me: And that day came when you and I spilled the truth about his business, and they became really disgusted and that caused his downfall.

Lincoln: And we can also thank the additional help of my Guardian Angels gathering tons of evidence on his numerous crimes and that made him the most hated person in the entire Michigan area and the world. And now that you're here, Gwendolyn.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gwendolyn Guinevere in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Gwendolyn Guinevere's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Gwendolyn Guinevere.

Gwendolyn Guinevere had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Naho Hijiri, Kanade Kagemiro, Nono Serizawa, and Aika Kenjouin from Koitama.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Naho Hijiri, Kanade Kagemiro, Nono Serizawa, and Aika Kenjouin from Koitama.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Naho Hijiri: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Naho Hijiri and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Damian Balthazar, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and

Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large

Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Naho Hijiri: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Naho Hijiri: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Naho Hijiri, Kanade Kagemiro, Nono Serizawa, and Aika Kenjouin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was a black magic-using evil demonic warlock named Damian Balthazar, another villain from Lincoln's past, and seven years ago, he terrorized Royal Woods by summoning terrifying phantoms and beasts from The Underworld, but he was defeated by Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and they had him banished to The Underworld for good, but he swore revenge on them, and seven years later, Damian Balthazar had returned for revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in destroying his army of beasts from The Underworld and sending the terrifying phantoms to The Ghost Zone Prison and us beating down that warlock and Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into his stomach and sucking out his umbrakinesis, dark powers, and black magic and making them his own and him getting destroyed by the sunlight and Lincoln sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Gwendolyn Guinevere have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe it, so the person responsible for all that supernatural chaos in Brighton.

Molly McGee: Was another enemy from Lincoln's past.

Lincoln: I didn't expect it to be that Satanic-worshipping monster, Damian Balthazar. I thought we were rid of him when we banished him to The Underworld.

Nico: It only made him that pissed off and he really wanted revenge, but you brought an end to that asshole for good.

Me: And saw to it he'd never rise again.

Selene Arcangela: That's right. Damian Balthazar caused us enough trouble for the last time, and now, the consequences of his misdeeds have finally cost him his life.

Lincoln: And we never have to see that piece of crap again.

---

After putting an end to Damian Balthazar and sending him straight to The Black Gates for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Gwendolyn Guinevere saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Gwendolyn, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Gwendolyn Guinevere: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Gwendolyn, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gwendolyn Guinevere: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of an unwashed pig in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he had a massive army of thugs with her and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Flip, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Flip once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Flip, and they brutally beat his three-cheeked ass into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Flip after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set Flip off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that mutant always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: That fucking mutant, I so want to give him The Black Gates and be done with him! But, it's best that we have him being used as humiliation fodder for eternity.

Nico: Either way, Flip's no longer going to cause trouble with his scams. But, his musclebound thugs along with the musclebound thugs of the other jerks who are still out to kill us, well, we'll leave that to Lincoln.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, leave that to our resident powerhouse angel, he'll grab them and suck out their muscle mass, virility, and strength and leave them as skinny rakes and weaker than a tree branch.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that bitch and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ruby: Ah, so this is Everbay Coast, indeed it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ruby, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at

Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme are in your harem.

Jenna: Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that bitch is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that child-despising, destructive, pure evil bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ruby, Liza (Hoenn), and Ryme, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the bitch has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you bubble-butt bitch!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC FIRE-BREATHING BITCH!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Icky Vicky's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

We were in the simulator for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Sling Pod Galaxy!

Nicole: Awesome!

Carol: Me and Sunset Shimmer will go with on this one.

Sunset Shimmer: Sweet! This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

They went into the simulator and Nicole activated it and they were at SLING POD GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are!

Carol: Whoa this one is tricky.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. This is gonna be a very tricky one.

Carol: Oh boy.

Nico: But all in all it will be a relatively simple one. Just get the star at the end.

Carol: Any helpful info here, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just got to get to the star at the end but avoid all the obstacles. One hit and you will fall into that black hole.

Nico: Oh boy.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh boy. This is gonna be a tough one.

?: It sure will.

They saw a Pincurchin!

Nico: Cool a Pincurchin.

Pincurchin: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Cathy Tesla!? Wow!

Pincurchin: Yep.

Carol: Don't revert back till after we get the star.

Pincurchin: Okay.

Sunset Shimmer: There are some Goombas up ahead!

Nico: Lets fly and get them.

They flew.

Carol: Take this!

She fired an atomic ray and blasted the Goombas all over.

Sunset Shimmer: And here is this!

She fired waves of fire and incinerated the Goombas into ash.

Nico: (gets out Toiletnator and Common Cold's Ridewatches) This is gonna be gross!

Nico activated them and fired blasts of snot and toilet paper and smashed the Goombas and Pincurchin blasted them with lightning.

Carol: Lets get the star!

Sunset Shimmer: You got it!

They went for the star and they got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Cathy reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and yellow clothes and had lightning angel wings!

Cathy Tesla: That was awesome!

They high five.

Carol: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cathy Tesla: When me and Nico were in school and we saw a bunch of queen bee girls bashing the nerds all over with dodgeballs and I fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them and the girls had their clothes burned off and then the Nerds who had a pervy side raped the Queen Bee girls.

Nico: That was funny.

Carol: (LAUGHS) Stupid Queen Bee girls.

Cathy Tesla: Yep.

Nico and Cathy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cathy Tesla: Same here.

They came back.

Later we were watching TV.

Mizore: Nice job!

Nico: Thanks.

Kurumu was really excited and she was eating Broccoli, Brussels Sprouts and Turnip Sundaes with chocolate sauce, caramel and onions. YUCK!

Eli: Boy I've heard of vegetarian sundaes but this is ridiculous.

Qin: Yeah.

We saw nothing happening on TV.

Yukari: Nothing's on.

Me: Yeah. That means all things are quiet.

But then…

KURUMU SCREAMED!

We saw water pour down her leg and THAT MEANT ONLY ONE THING!

G1 Breakdown: Her water broke!

Kurumu: IT'S TIME! YAY!

Me: Here we go! Lets get her to the hospital!

Nico: Right!

Me: Lets go! Lets go! Double Time! Lets Go!

We were off to the hospital.

We later arrived and Kurumu and Lincoln went to the Delivery Room.

May: I hope they're okay.

Me: They will be.

Kurumu was screaming.

Me: Oh boy.

Kurumu: LINCOLN THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL RIP OUT YOUR INTESTINES AND SHOVE THEM SO FAR DOWN NICO'S THROAT THAT YOU WILL PEE INSIDE HIM!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh!

Nico gulped in fright.

Nico: Hey!

Lola: Geez!

?: She will not do that on my watch.

Then we saw a Falinks.

Me: Cool a Falinks!

Qin: Awesome.

Falinks: (In a girls voice) If she touches you Nico I will give her a black eye.

Nico: Tanya Irwin? Whoa!

She reverted back and it was a girl with yellow hair and red clothes.

Tanya Irwin: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Maria: That's the labor pains talking

Nico: Yeah.

Tanya Irwin: Oh boy. I hate it when those happen. My little brother was traumatized hearing mom say those things to dad.

Nico: Oh boy.

Eddy: Brutal.

Qin: Yeah.

Mirage: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tanya Irwin: When me and Nico beat the living crap out of the Queen Bee Bully girl for everything she did and we ended doing the school a massive favor by getting her sent to prison.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I remember that. So awesome.

Camie: Take that.

Nico and Tanya hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Tanya Irwin: Same here Nico.

Nico: Is Kurumu done yet?

Then the doors opened and Lincoln and Kurumu came out.

She was in a wheelchair tired and exhausted and she had 2 baby girls. Both of them had Lincoln's eyes and Kurumu's blue hair.

Me: Oh Kurumu, Lincoln they are so adorable.

Kurumu: Yes they are. These are our twin girls. This one here in my right arm is Cyana and this one here in my left arm is Aquos.

Me: Those are adorable names.

Qin: And they are so cute.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Congratulations to you two.

Mirage: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tanya Irwin: When me and Nico beat the living crap out of the Queen Bee Bully girl for everything she did and we ended doing the school a massive favor by getting her sent to prison.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I remember that. So awesome.

Camie: Take that.

Nico and Tanya hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Tanya Irwin: Same here Nico.

Private HIVE: Permission for me, Pete, Kalin, Control Freak, Cargill, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, and Pterodactyl Ghost to go with you guys?

Nico: Granted soldier.

Qin: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Tso Lan: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Frosmoth and Stonjourner.

Me: Nice.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Hmm, hey, I may have an idea for a mission for us. Why don't we go into the world of Bowser's Fury and take down Fury Bowser.

We gasped.

Nicole: Whoa, going after Fury Bowser, who really proved to be quite a tough challenge for Mario?! That's an awesome idea, Lincoln!

Bowser: And I may get a chance to go at that Fury version of myself.

Me: Now, that I'd pay big bucks to see!

Nico: Why pay big bucks to see it, we're going to participate in this fight against Fury Bowser.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than our old enemy from one of Lincoln's rescues years ago, Paradox, the enemy of Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei, and he's returned from the dead and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and it's not good. Yugi, Jaden, Yusei, you guys aren't going to like it one bit, especially you, Eleanor: the figure we sensed was none other than our old enemy from one of my rescues years ago, Paradox, and your old enemy, and he's returned from the dead and he still wants revenge on us for destroying him.

We gasped, especially Yugi, Jaden, Yusei, and Eleanor Pegasus.

Eleanor Pegasus: That extremist who tried to kill my father?! I'll kill him!

Yugi: We destroyed Paradox on one of Lincoln's rescues long ago, Eleanor. But, before we started to use The Black Gates, we used our Super Hakai on him and banished him to Oblivion.

Jaden: Looks like he's come back for more.

Miranda Connors: Then, let me and Lincoln face him, and this time, he's getting banished to The Black Gates forever.

Yusei: Wait, Miranda. You and Lincoln aren't doing this alone. Me, Jaden, and Yugi are also joining in on this as well.

Yugi: Yusei is right, it's also our fight too.

Lincoln: I was just about to ask you three to join in as well, and this time, we're ending Paradox once and for all.

Nico: That's the spirit. Alright, gang, let's go into the world of Bowser's Fury and take down Fury Bowser.

Lincoln: This is going to be one epic fight against Fury Bowser, and once we get done taking down Fury Bowser, you're next, Paradox, and this time, we'll make sure you never come back.

Miranda Connors: That's for sure. For what you tried to do in going back in time to kill Maximillian Pegasus to wipe out Duel Monsters forever, you don't deserve any forgiveness from any of us whatsoever! You deserve eternal damnation for your crimes, you fucked-up extremist!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the world of Bowser's Fury to battle Fury Bowser, and once we were done with Fury Bowser, Lincoln and Miranda Connors, along with Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei are going to take down and destroy Paradox, and this time, they'll see to it he never rises from the dead once more.

We were off.

We were flying through the world of Super Mario.

Pete: Where are we going for this?

Nico: To Lake Lapcat in Bowser's Fury. This is gonna be a brutal and awesome adventure.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Nico: This will be fun.

Qin: What can you tell us about this version of Bowser?

Nicole: You will not like it guys.

Nicole told us what happened.

---

In Super Mario 3D World: Bowser's Fury, Bowser Jr. paints Bowser black, causing him to go berserk, becoming the dark and massive Fury Bowser. Bowser Jr. summons Mario to Lake Lapcat to help him stop Bowser's fury and turn him back to normal. Bowser will awaken after some time has passed, unleashing flames and meteors to alter the landscape of Lake Lapcat. Bowser will eventually return to his slumber after some time or if a Cat Shine is collected, activating a lighthouse that drives him away. After collecting a certain number of Cat Shines, a Giga Bell can be awakened to transform Mario into Giga Cat Mario to stand a battle against Fury Bowser, defeating him by ground-pounding his belly.

Once Fury Bowser is defeated, he sinks into the black paint, some of which clear up and reveal a new portion of the map. Upon defeating Fury Bowser three times, the black paint is removed from Fury Bowser. However, he is still massive and furious, and takes all three Giga Bells within a large shield. Mario has to ride on Plessie to reach the shield and damage it. Once it is broken three times, Plessie absorbs the three Giga Bells and grows enormous, slamming on Fury Bowser, causing him to be launched into the air and burst into fireworks. Once he comes back down, Bowser is back to normal but still angry at Mario, although Bowser Jr. holds him

back.

Once all hundred Cat Shines are collected, Fury Bowser's appearance is altered to where his hair, spikes, and chest turn white.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA! This version of Bowser is brutal!

Me: And is 100 times more scarier.

Cozy Glow: How did he become that?!

Bowser Jr. It was because of me. I painted him black but I had no idea this is what would have happened to him!

Cargill: Why did you paint him?!

Bowser Jr.: I don't know! I don't know!

Lola: Oh boy.

Audrey Castellanos: But Fury Bowser is definitely someone perfect for me as my archenemy.

Lola: Cool!

Babs Seed: What's Cat World like?

Mario: (Italian Accent) It's-a really amazing.

He told us that it's a place full of everything cats and more.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Cute!

Me: Yeah

Ryugu Tamatebacco: We're here!

We arrived at Lake Lapcat.

Me: Lake Lapcat.

Qin: Wow!

Camie: Beautiful.

Xenia: It sure is.

Strut: There are some cats.

Nico: I got an idea. (Puts on cat ears) Meow!

Me: Oh boy. Nico shouldn't have done that.

Especially because someone threatened to beat up Nico for that.

Pied Piper: Hi, cat people!

Eli: They are all cats.

Lola: Nice.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Anyone got any ideas to defeat Fury Bowser?

Eli: Super Mushroom might work?

RD Lynn: Let's not use it right away though.

Me: Nope. But one of us was going to ask about using it anyway.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: I agree.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I'll fly around and see if I can find Fury Bowser

Nicole: That's not needed. He's right there.

We saw a huge spinning spiked black turtle shell very slowly.

Nicole: That big shell is him.

Nico meowed.

RD Carol: He hasn't spotted us yet

Me: No he's laying dormant.

Lily: He's waiting for the right time.

Lola: Oh boy.

Qin: Yep.

Jack O Lantern: We've still got some time to relax before he wakes up.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah

Megamind: Anyone got a water bottle?

We showed our bottles.

Megamind: Awesom.

Lola: Never leave home without them.

Vexen: How much time do you think we have before Fury Bowser ends up waking up?

Nicole: When he is like this there's no telling what he can do.

Laney: What are the signs he will wake?

Nicole: His shell will spin faster and then it will rain.

As if on cue, it started to rain.

RD Lucy: We're doomed.

Nicole: It begins.

Then he spun around fast and the shell rose up and went into the sky and then in a flash of purple and black light FURY BOWSER AWOKE WITH A REALLY FEROCIOUS ROAR! And the sky really was dark with lightning striking all all over.

Control Freak: I better summon something to counter him!

Mevya: (shivers in fear) We're gonna die!

He summoned King Ghidorah from Godzilla for PS4!

Nico: That's perfect!

Qin: Yeah!

Viceroy: We need to hit him with our entrance!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him!

FURY BOWSER ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

Then the spirits of Mario came and swirled around him fast and then they converged and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

A massive fiery and powerful explosion blasted out and blasted him back and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay Fury Bowser! (GROWS TO HIS SIZE) Time for your fire to be extinguished!

Kalin: I have my own giant I can summon!

He summoned EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired a powerful blast of energy and he fired a massive stream of intense fire and the blasts collided and then exploded and the explosion blasted him down and then Kalin and Ccapac Apu bashed him on his stomach and smashed him into the water!

Mario: I'll need that super mushroom!

I gave him one and he grew to Fury Bowser's size!

Me: YEAH!

He kicked Fury Bowser in his face and smashed him down and I jumped and smashed him on his stomach!

He roared at us.

Me: We're not scared of you!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place and blasted him down.

He got up and roared extremely ferociously!

Nico: He's just as strong as Giga Bowser!

Me: But a million times more angry.

He fired waves of fire and I fired waves of energy and the blasts all collided and exploded and then Nico fired an energy ball and then it hit Fury Bowser in his back and exploded!

Lincoln: This will help him!

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Bowser from Fury Bowser!

Bowser: (Groans) What happened!? I have the worst ever headache!

Nico: Don't look behind you.

Bowser: Why?

He saw Fury Bowser!

Nico: THAT'S Why!

I then fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Fury Bowser down!

Nico: Take that!

Then Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, and 10,000 Volt Ghost came.

Nico: Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, and 10,000 Volt Ghost.

Vypra: (to Nico) Today's just full of Mario worlds, huh?

Nico: You got that right.

Dai Gui: Reminds me of Calamity Ganon.

Aqueduct: He's just as tough!

Me: Yeah and 100,000 times more angrier.

Qin: Yep.

Evil Seed: We heard you went to Kurumu's baby shower.

Nico: We sure did.

Mirror Master: How was it?

Me: It was really fun and we battled Twisted Rapunzel and Starlight Glimmer saved her from herself.

Camie: Yep.

Mirror Master: Cool!

?: That is awesome!

2 figures came out. 1 was RIDER WORLD from the Kamen Rider Saber + Zenkaiger Senki movie and INVISIBLE WORLD from episode 17 of Zenkaigers!

## Rider World

A World who is unaffiliated with the Kikaitopia Dynasty Tojitendo, he is created by Asmodeus alongside the Sentai Megid in order to fulfill his master's plan of creating a story that consists of pitch black chaos. He would then fight against Zenkai Juran, Kamen Rider Saber, Deka Master, Shinken Green, Kiramai Blue, Ryu Commander, Washi Pink and Kamen Rider Zero-One when they were pulled into a twisted version of Nanso Satomi Hakkenden before he had retreated from the scene once his allies had been defeated by the heroes in question.

However, he would soon reunite with the Sentai Megid when the heroes who were pulled into both stories had reunited with each other before he proceeds to tell them about his master's goals. Alongside his master's army of minions and villains, Rider World would celebrate Asmodeus' seemingly imminent victory.

Touma had managed to convince Shotaro himself to continue his passion of writing out stories that feature the heroes that he wanted to draw which had brought all of the Kamen Riders and Super Sentai teams back to life.

During the final battle between the Kamen Riders and the Super Sentai teams against Asmodeus' forces, Rider World would be destroyed by both Kamen Rider Blades and Kamen Rider 1.

## Invisible World

The Invisible World was spotted by the World Pirates as Zocks shoots him from his hiding place. During the fight, Zocks tried to avoid the attack from the Invisible World, but kept on bumping into invisible. Thankfully, Juran and Gaon showed up as they joined the fight. However the Invisible World used his Mie Knife and fired a transparent beam towards them. Most of them dodge the shot but Juran, Flint, Ricky and Cutanner were turned invisible and the Invisible World escaped.

As this goes on, the Invisible World witness the mayhem down below until Zocks arrived to stop this mayhem as the battle begins. During the fight, Zocks marked the target on the bridge and once he fired, the explosion has sent the Invisible World off the bridge to ground below, but despite the impact he'd survived. Then, the Invisible World summons a troop of Kudakks and fired his transparent beam at the Kudakks making them invisible and making it harder for Zocks to fight.

However, the Zenkaiger's showed up as Magine, has had enough for ruining the Teranomachi Occult Society's ghost hunting trip, is gonna to make him pay for what he done. After they transformed, the Invisible World has pointed out their already four of them due to Juran being invisible.

The battle begins as the Zenkaiger fights off the Invisible World especially for Juran since the Invisible World is unable see him. However, The Zenkaiger are having a hard time fighting the invisible Kudakks. With the help of Magine's magic, she conjured up a hammer and nail and once she'd hit the flat head towards the ground a bunch of pointy ends began to pop out from the ground hurting the invisible Kudakks feet, then they used Sun Vulcan Sentai Gear to summon the Vulcan Ball and eliminates the invisible Kudakks. After the Invisible World has dealt some significant damage from both Magine and Juran, he was then destroyed by the Zenkai Buster Finish, thus reversing the effects of the World Monster.

---

Me: WHOA! Rider World and Invisible World! I remember both of you. Rider World wanted to make the perfect Pitch Black Chaos Book and Invisible World wanted to turn the entire dimension invisible!

Invisible World: That's right. Good memory.

Rider World: Yep.

Touma: Boy been a long time Rider World.

Rider World: It has been a while.

Lucy Loud: So, you can make anyone invisible?

Invisible World: Yep. Watch.

Invisible World made Lucy invisible.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

I looked and I saw her with my infrared vision.

Me: I can still see you with my infrared vision.

Lucy Loud: But that is cool.

Rider World: I wanted to come with because I wanted to have a shot too.

Me: Fair enough.

Lola: Cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Victoria Parker, Fortune Lady Light, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim- Nico's Rescue was Kurumu's Baby Shower, Meeting Rose Evans, Starlight Glimmer Transforming against Twisted Rapunzel

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's Rescue was Kurumu's Baby Shower, and Meeting Rose Evans. And Starlight Glimmer Transforming against Twisted Rapunzel.

Luan: It was really fun and everyone had an awesome time there!

Tony Jones: They sure did and it was so much fun!

Black Vulcan: Yeah no kidding there. That was awesome.

Dazzler: It sure is awesome and cool.

Luz: It sure was and we met a Wendigo too.

Lightning Lass: Her name is Aiyana Siksika and she is from the Algonquian Indians of Michigan and Canada and she is also a Wendigo.

Victoria Parker: Yeah she is really awesome.

Fortune Lady Light: And Rose is a really awesome girl too. She is a Gargoyle Gene-slammers. She was one of the assistants of Sevarius.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah and not only that but we discovered that the Yokai Realm was visited by Chase Young years ago and he was responsible for poisoning it with evil and making lots of people turn evil!

Vypra: That evil monster!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) Yeah that guy was a monster.

Featherweight: He sure was! But also Starlight did a great job transforming against Twisted Rapunzel and we saved her from herself and got rid of Gothel's evil essence in her.

Sprocket: Yeah she turned her into a monster after she killed her!

Vypra: That's good you guys saved her from herself! Lets do it!

Luan called out Mr. Mime and she merged with Alana the Phoenix Angel and they formed into LUANA THE PHOENIX LIGHT ANGEL! Vypra called out Crobat and then merged with Hummerzoom and they formed into VYPRAHUMMER! She was half Hummingbird Rinshi! Luana and group fired waves of fire, light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Yoshino Himekawa, Carmen Rockell, Alice (Disney), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - Battling Another Ludo, Crocodile Monster, Porcupine Monster, Big Chicken, Buff Frog, Spikeballs, Giraffe Monster, Pooperman and Toiletnator

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Nico, Layla's team, Toiletnator's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ludo, Crocodile Monster, Porcupine Monster, Big Chicken, and Buff Frog. And Another Spikeballs, Giraffe Monster, Pooperman and Toiletnator.

Cornelia: They sure did and it was so fun and cool.

Genkai: It was really amazing and cool.

Carlota Santiago: It sure was a fun one and we had a lot of fun seeing that.

Nicole Hale: It sure was fun and awesome.

Juvia: That is a really amazing thing.

Android 18: It sure is and we all were amazed they did so well too.

Yoshino Himekawa: I agree there too.

Carmen Rockell: Yeah no kidding.

Alice: It sure is amazing too.

Sunset Shimmer: All those archenemies are cool too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure were.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Dai Gui: Boy that is for sure. Lets do it!

Cornelia called out Dugtrio and then merged with Nicole Hale and they formed into CORCOLE HALE! Dai Gui called out his Coalossal and merged with Broccoloid King and they formed into DAIBROCCOLAI! Corcole and group fired waves of energy, earth and fire and smashed them down.

---

Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - Lincoln's rescue

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Brighton. How was it?

Raiden: It was amazing and they helped Molly McGee and friends take down the magic-using demonic warlock named Damian Balthazar.

Aqueduct: WHOA! I've heard of him! He was really bad news!

Nudge: He sure was and it was awful!

Cod Commando: Blah blalalalalala bla bla bla bla. (But the good news is he now dead)

Ayame Ichiraku: You said it Cod.

Water Princess: It was a really cool adventure though.

Jungle Princess: It sure was.

Elec Man: That was awesome being back in Brighton again.

Spark Man: Yeah that was fun.

Fuse Man: It sure was cool and fun.

Rainbow Dash: Molly McGee and friends are still as awesome as ever.

Scootaloo: They sure are and I agree there.

Whirlwind: It was still fun there.

Aqueduct: It sure was. Lets do it!

Raiden called out Thundurus and merged with Subzero and they formed into RAIZERO! Aqueduct called out Mega Kyogre and merged with Teranna (Sailor Moon) and they formed into AQUEANNA! Raizero and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows, ice, wind and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Asuka Kazama, Aqua, Varie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - Meeting Gwendolyn Guinevere

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) I heard you guys met Gwendolyn Guinevere. What's she like?

Mallow: She is an awesome and amazing knight and she is also the gene-slammer of Gwenhwyfar, Queen of Noble Arms as well as the descendent of the Wife of King Arthur and Queen of Camelot.

Evilseed: WOW! That is really amazing.

Panty: Fucking A Cool!

Stocking: She is really fucking A cool.

Moss Man That si for sure there.

Number 87: I think it's really awesome myself that she is from awesome descent there.

Chirubimé: I agree there and her magic and story are awesome too.

Mariña: It sure is.

Asuka Kazama: It sure is.

Aqua: And wait till you hear what happened.

Varie: Yeah.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Gwendolyn, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gwendolyn Guinevere: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of an unwashed pig in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Flip, and he had a massive army of thugs with her and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Flip, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Flip once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Flip, and they brutally beat his three-cheeked ass into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Flip after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set Flip off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that mutant always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: That fucking mutant, I so want to give him The Black Gates and be done with him! But, it's best that we have him being used as humiliation fodder for eternity.

Nico: Either way, Flip's no longer going to cause trouble with his scams. But, his musclebound thugs along with the musclebound thugs of the other jerks who are still out to kill us, well, we'll leave that to Lincoln.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, leave that to our resident powerhouse angel, he'll grab them and suck out their muscle mass, virility, and strength and leave them as skinny rakes and weaker than a tree branch.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Evilseed: Flip is nothing but pure evil incarnate! He needs to die for his crimes!

Panty: I know! Why can't we just kill him and do all of the city a favor and end that fucking asshole!

Fluttershy: He has caused so much damage.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah I agree with Panty too. Why can't we just kill that monster!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja! He needs to be dealt with.

Stealth Elf: I know. What a jerk!

Evilseed: I agree there. Lets do it!

Mallow called out Tsareena and she merged with Moss Man and they formed into MALLOW THE MOSS GIRL! Evilseed called out Trevenent and merged with Mean Applejack and they formed into THE DISHONEST EVILSEED! Mallow and Group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, D'Arcmon & Kazemon, Jinoria, Aang, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - Sling Pod Galaxy

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) Nico went to Sling Pod Galaxy this time. It's another tricky one.

Zoe: Yeah this one was a tricky one and they couldn't get hit or it was black hole city.

Honia: But thank goodness they didn't get hit.

Lola Namiko: No kidding there.

Element Magician: That is for sure. Thank goodness.

Element Valkyrie: I agree there too and it was intense.

Guardian Eatos: Thank goodness they came out.

D'Arcmon: Me too. That was awesome.

Kazemon: It sure was.

Jinora: We're glad they are safe.

Aang: Same here.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Starshine Sparkle: It was a relief too.

Spyro: No kidding there.

Mirror Master: Boy talk about a close shave. Lets do it!

Zoe called out Butterfree and merged with Lola Namiko and they formed into ZOLA ORINAMIKO! Mirror Master called out Mismagius and merged with Blob Homer and they formed into MIRROR BLOB!

(Baby Likes Fat by Sir Mix-A-Lot Plays)

I like big guts and I cannot lie!

Double chins with the chafin' thighs!

When a dude walks in with the hanging jowls,

My stomach starts to growl - I'm getting hungry!

So I masticate, chompin' on the overweight,

I eat fat people for days, like potato chips by Lay's,

Try to eat just one but it can't be done, I gotta eat a ton!

Baby likes fat!

Baby likes fat!

Mirror Blob: Must eat fat people.

The group fired waves of wind and magic and blasted Mirror Blob and group down.

---

Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Scrapper, Constructicons, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme- Kurumu Giving Birth and her twin girls are adorable

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) Kurumu Gave Birth today. And her twin girls are adorable!

Thing: They sure are and their names are Cyana and Aquos.

Babs Bunny: They are so adorable.

Selena: Take a look.

She showed a photo of them with us.

Stonedozer: Oh they are so adorable!

The sirens agreed.

Bulk Biceps: Yeah they sure are adorable.

Susie: I'll say!

Scrapper: We all thought they were so cute.

The Constructicons agreed too.

Starlight Glimmer: Kurumu's kids are adorable and beautiful.

Cozy Glow: They sure are.

Hex: We all think they are cute.

Stonedozer: They sure are. Lets do it!

Thing called out Mega Golem and Stonedozer had the same

Pokemon. Thing merged with Bulk Biceps and they formed into THING BULK! Stonedozer merged with Mutant Dexter! Name is YOU DON'T WANT TO KNOW!

Thing's group fired waves of earth, rock, bones, blood, stars, lightning, magic and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Milfeulle Sakuraba, Galaxy Man, Nicole, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Trident, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - Cat World in the World of Mario is amazing

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) Cat World in the World of Mario is amazing. Is it really full of cats?

Linka (Captain Planet): (Russian Accent) It sure is and all the people and creatures here are all cats.

Aquagirl: This is not the kind of place for anyone that's allergic to cats.

Anna Knudson: she's right on that one. Not the kind of place for Cat Allergies.

Hades: That is for sure there. Times like these I'm glad that I have Cerberus.

Eli snuck up behind him and then blew his hair out.

Hades: Whoa is my hair out?

THEY LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

ELI YOU SILLY GUY!

Amaterasu: Okay that's really funny!

Arcana Force XXI: Yeah it sure is.

Splendid Venus: It sure was.

Milfeulle Sakuraba: Yeah. But that was really awesome too.

Galaxy Man: It sure was!

Nicole: (LAUGHS) That never gets old.

Rarity: No it doesn't.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was funny.

Gill Grunt: Yeah!

Hades: Very funny.

Whirlin: Yeah. Lets do it1

Linka called out Pidgeot and Whirlin called out Thundurus. Linka merged with Anna Knudson and they formed into LINANNA! Whirlin merged with Hades and they formed into HADWHIRL! Linka's group fired waves of wind, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Samus Aran, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, and Kolin, Solid Snake, Quiet, Irma, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - FURY BOWSER IS COMPLETELY OUT OF CONTROL!

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) I don't mean to yell. But FURY BOWSER IS COMPLETELY OUT OF CONTROL!

Samus: Yeah and he completely going bonkers!

Rita: That guy is a really nasty guys!

Gentaro: He is a really nasty hot tempered guy!

Ana: Yeah no kidding there!

Winnie: He is really out of control! (HOWLS)

Kolin: You're not kidding!

Solid Snake: Yeah no kidding!

Quiet: He needs to be stopped!

Irma: That is for sure!

Applejack: He is more agitated than a moose rampaging in a Texas Cow Farm!

Apple Bloom: Yeah that is for sure!

Flashwing: No kidding there!

Iceage: That is putting it mildly! Lets do it!

Samus called out her Lunala and Iceage called out his Avalugg! Samus merged with Rita and they formed into CAT SAMUS! Iceage merged with Doc Duodenum and they formed into SIR COLDFARTS A LOT!

Sir Coldfarts A Lot: (FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FARTFARTFARTFARTFARTFART!)

Samus and group fired waves of ice, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko Neobāsuto, Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Bowser turned into a monster completely out of control for some reason

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Bowser turned into a monster completely out of control for some reason. Maybe because of an innocent prank.

Koji: Because Bowser Jr. pulled a prank on his pop. But he didn't know he would turn into this.

Ziggy: He went bonkers because Bowser Jr. Used his magic paintbrush on him.

Takayuki: Yeah that was a big mistake.

Estella Rockell: No kidding there! Huge mistake.

Sophia Nurenberg: That is for sure.

Takara, Tomoko and Toshiko: (In unison) No kidding there and he learned a massive lesson.

Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon agreed.

Princess Celestia: That is a big fact there.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah a prank like that REALLY Backfired on him big time.

Amber Morning: It sure did.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Magma: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Koji called out Cresselia and Magma called out Magcargo. Koji merged with Rachel Ridley and they formed into KOCHEL RIDLEY! Magma merged with the Elemental Farting Bandits and they formed into THE VOLCANIC ELEMENTAL FARTS! Koji and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Centaur Man, Fimena, Zinniya, Melinda, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - BOWSER IS ANGRY TIMES INFINTY WHEN HE TURNED INTO THIS!

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) BOWSER IS ANGRY TIMES INFINITY WHEN HE TURNED INTO THIS! He bet he knocked some of you guys out!

Ax: Yeah he sure is! What a horrible monster! But no he didn't. We were too strong for him to handle.

Cia: We sure were.

Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire and Volcanic Rocket agreed.

Fire Princess: No kidding there and all because a prank went badly wrong!

Centaur Man: Yeah that was horrible!

Fimena: Yeah that is bad.

Zinniya: That is awful. Bowser Jr. Had to learn a huge lesson today.

Melinda: Yeah no kidding.

Princess Luna: I agree there!

10,000 Volt Ghost: That is for sure! By the way I heard that Another Toiletnator was a homeless girl that J.D. knows.

Moondust: Yeah her name is Shelley Paddington and her evil stepmother killed her father and left her for dead and claimed her rightful fortune for herself!

Snowdust: Yeah! She is a pure evil golddigger!

Gari: She only cares about the almighty dollar and herself than anyone else.

Blackout: That makes me sick!

10,000 Volt Ghost: No kidding! What a heartless monster! She will definitely pay for it! Lets do it!

Ax called out Ditto and 10,000 Volt Ghost called out Rotom. Ax merged with Volcanic Doomfire and they formed into VOLCANIC ANIMORPH DOOMFIRE! 10,000 Volt Ghost merged with Evil Bunny and they formed into THUNDER DEMONBUNNY! Ax and team fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed them down.

---

Kamen Rider Saber, Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Himiko, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lucy, Lisa and Lily VS Rider World.

---

Rider World was next.

Rider World: I heard all about the Saber Riders and you guys battling Storious last year. That was so awesome and epic!

Me: One of the most explosive and epic battles ever! You wouldn't believe how fucked up in the head Storious was!

Varie: Yeah he was awful and bad!

Celica: He was going to erase the entire planet from existence!

Cassidy: Yeah he was fucking insane!

Himiko: He sure was!

Adagio Dazzle: You're not kidding there! What a monster!

Eli: But he got the black gates and is gone forever.

Touma: Thank goodness and he deserved it.

Rider World: Yeah no kidding! To be honest I hated that guy! He was awful!

Me: That is no fucking lie there.

Rider World: Yeah no kidding. He was a monster! I heard that he made Sartorius look like a saint. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of brand new Wonder Ride Books! They were for all the Gene-slammers we all know.

Me: WHOA! That's a lot of Wonder Ride Books.

Rider World: I know. So many of them for the gene-slammers you all know.

Me: They are perfect.

I teleported back with them.

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

They transformed and Zocks danced and Will and the Mascots danced with Zocks.

Poromon: We love dancing with Zocks!

Will: Me too!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Me: Awesome! Lets get him!

Rider World: I heard that you have all kinds of awesome powers with the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: We sure do. The Power of Imagination done through literature is an amazing and brilliant thing. Watch.

I pulled out the Eternal Phoenix book.

Me: (Reading Verse) "Flying over an amazing and beautiful lake with numerous islands that were deserts, the Eternal Phoenix formed a brilliant abundance of beautiful life and plants and animals of all kinds of varieties all over and made them prosper with beautiful love and life."

Then the Eternal Phoenix flew and gave amazing life to the islands all over Lake Lapcat and new plants and more grew fast in seconds and numerous birds and more came!

Rider World: WHOA! That is so cool!

Touma: We were amazed ourselves at this and it's awesome.

Me: Yep. Lets get him!

Zenkaiser: ZENKAI CANNON!

He got it ready and charged it up and then we fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught the Wonder Ride Book he had and the gear too.

Me: YEAH! Rider World you have failed this world.

---

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Saber Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Invisible World

---

Next was Invisible World.

Invisible World: Boy Fury Bowser is one nasty tempered guy!

Nico: That is an understatement!

May: Yeah no kidding!

Invisible World: You guys will get rid of him. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called The Thrashers of Fury Bowser, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Fury Bowser symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, we will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CANNON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and Nico caught the gear.

Nico: Invisible World you have failed this dimension.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to make a giant fall!

Tsukasa: BIG time!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Para-Dx!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned Clones of the Ex-Aid team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME BRIGADE!

They turned into the Ex-Aid Riders!

We went at Fury Bowser and blasted, smashed, pulverized and bashed him all over.

Qwun blasted and smashed him all over.

Mirage, Breakdown, Mizore and Yukari used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mirage's Electro-Disruptor, Breakdown's Concussion Cannon and Mizore and Yukari's powers 100-fold

Mirage and Yukari: WASHTUB LIGHTNING BARRAGE!

Breakdown and Mizore: ICE FIRE CONCUSSION BLAST!

Drills of Diamonds and Pete: DIAMOND FORCE BLAST!

Blue Flames of the Stars and Kalin: BLUE FLAMES GIANT BLAST!

MILITARY CHINA POWER and Private HIVE: MILITARY CHINA BLAST!

New Generation of Harmony and Control Freak: CHAMPIONS OF HARMONY MEGABLAST!

Phoenix of the Southern Fire and Cargill: PHOENIX OF THE SOUTHERN FIRE BLAST!

Regice Ice Storm and Vexen: REGICE ICE STORM BURST!

Nurse Joy Legacy and Ryugu Tamatebacco: NURSE JOY LEGACY BLAST!

Frogs of Heroic Arrows and Jack O Lantern: FROGS OF HEROIC ARROWS BARRAGE!

Ninjago Goth Power and Pied Piper: NINJAGO GOTH BLAST!

Goosebumps with Wings and Pterodactyl Ghost: GOOSEBUMPS WING SHOT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link. FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Mario, Luigi, me and Nico: VIDEO GAME FIRESTORM BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: POWER UP ELEMENT STYLE: SUPER MUSHROOM!

Entrapta: POWER UP LIGHTNING STYLE: SUPER STAR!

Perfuma: POWER UP NATURE STYLE: FIRE FLOWER!

Frosta: POWER UP ICE STYLE ICE FLOWER!

Shantae: POWER UP MAGIC STYLE: CAPE FEATHER!

Akko: POWER UP STAR STYLE: YOSHI!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said

power ups.

Lincoln and his harem: POWER UP FINAL SMASH: POWER UP BLASTER!

They fired ki blasts based on Super Mario power ups!

We fired powerful energy blasts that hit Fury Bowser and he was destroyed.

Bowser: That'll teach you! No one imitates the original!

Nico: You got that right! Awesome job, gang, what an epic fight!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Paradox!

?: I WILL DESTROY YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID IN DESTROYING ME, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Paradox, before I threaten to blast you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy and the old enemy of Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei, Paradox, and he was still out for blood.

Yugi: Paradox, I thought we were rid of you for good.

Jaden: But, knowing you, you were so stubborn, you decided to come back once again to still get your revenge on us.

Yusei: But, this time, we'll see to it you never ever come back!

Yugi summoned Dark Magician and Slifer the Sky Dragon, Jaden summoned his Elemental HERO and Elemental HERO Neos monsters, and Yusei summoned Stardust Dragon, and they stood ready to fight Paradox once more.

Paradox: You foolish Duelists have ruined my plans, my future was destroyed by Duel Monsters, I will never stop until the world of Duel Monsters has been destroyed!

Lincoln: SHUT UP, BULLSHIT ARTIST!

Lincoln blasted him with a rainbow energy blast, and it really hurt him bad as it hit him, and this really pissed him off!

Miranda Connors: Whoa, you really made him pissed now, Linky. But, now it's time to make it much worse for him!

Suddenly, Miranda Connors' blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, earth, Elemental HEROS Neos Monsters, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Paradox, she left rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, earth, Elemental HERO Neos Monsters, and angels with every step.

Miranda Connors: I will never ever forgive you for what you've done in trying to kill Maximillian Pegasus, Paradox. You went back in time to try and kill him, and you didn't even realize that by trying to kill Maximillian Pegasus, you will cause a horrible future to happen, and you claim that you're trying to save your future by destroying Duel Monsters?! Like Lincoln said, that's just nothing more than a load of bullshit, and yet, you still continue with your bullshit hatred towards Duel Monsters and trying to kill Maximillian Pegasus once more.

That's the last straw, and for that, we will put an end to you once and for all, and we'll see to it that you never come back again!

Suddenly, Miranda Connors was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, water, wind, light, darkness, and earth surrounding the vortex, there are the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with the Elemental HERO emblem on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Paradox: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Miranda Connors emerged, but she was forever changed.

SPACE MUSIC PLAYS

Miranda Connors grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her rainbow hair and light blue hairband, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, Elemental HERO Neos Monsters, and angels surrounding her, she has the Space Kanji and the Elemental HERO Emblem surrounded by the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her rainbow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Miranda Connors has on a short-sleeved white blouse, emerald green sleeveless top, purple skirt with the Elemental HERO Emblem on it, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters surrounded by stars, fire, water, earth, wind, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Miranda Connors felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with aurora tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with aurora tips and aurora markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Miranda Connors' massive greatsword, Elemental HERO Neos-themed greatsword, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Miranda Connors' Six Elements Elemental HERO Neos Neo-Space Greatsword of Six Cosmic Elements Elemental HERO Neos Monsters Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters' heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouth for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters that said, "Miranda Connors, Gene-Slammer of The Elemental HERO Neos Monsters, Younger Sister of Marlene and Emilia Connors, Powerful Elemental Master of Space, Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future

Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Destroyer of Paradox, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Space, Swords, Stars, Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Darkness, Angels and The Elemental HERO Neos Monsters"

ミランダ・コナーズ、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・ネオス・モンスターのジーン・スラマー、マーリーンとエミリア・コナーズの妹、宇宙の強力なエレメンタル・マスター、強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、フリップのスマッシャー、パラドックスの破壊者、デストロイヤー、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして宇宙、剣、星、火、土、水、風、光、闇、天使とエレメンタルヒーローのマスターネオスモンスターズ

Suddenly, Miranda Connors' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Miranda Connors has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS MONSTERS-ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS GODDESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS GODDESS COSMIC SPACE ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS GODDESS COSMIC SPACE ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS GODDESS COSMIC SPACE ELEMENTAL HEROS NEOS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Miranda Connors' Super Angel-Elemental HEROS Neos Monsters-Elemental HEROS Neos Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Paradox saw it, he flew into a rage and fired a blast of energy at her to kill her, but Miranda Connors fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts with stars, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, Elemental HERO Neos Monsters, and angels at Paradox which destroyed his energy blast and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but that really pissed him off now.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh, no way, oh man, Miranda Connors' transformed!

Marlene Connors: Whoa!

Emilia Connors: So awesome!

Lincoln: She's transformed into her Super Angel-Elemental HERO Neos Monsters-Elemental HEROS Neos Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, she's really changed that much since the last time I saw her, and now, she's about to unleash their full fury on Paradox and make him suffer.

Miranda Connors: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Elemental HERO Neos Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Eternal Cosmic Elemental HERO Neos Monsters Goddess Angel Love) And see to it he never returns. Now, let's join with Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei, and tear Paradox apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Miranda Connors, Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You don't deserve to live a single second anymore, Paradox. You never learned from your mistakes last time, and you still intended to continue with your bullshit and kill Maximillian Pegasus. Now, this time, no mercy shall be shown, and we'll make absolutely sure you never rise from the dead once again!

Yugi, Jaden, Yusei, and their Duel Monsters attacked first by firing blasts of elements and energy right at Paradox, and they exploded as they hit him, and that pissed him off big time.

Yugi: Lincoln, Miranda, you're up!

Then, Lincoln and Miranda Connors went after Paradox, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Paradox and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Miranda Connors also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Paradox even madder than ever.

Paradox: You… , YOU! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Paradox ran at Lincoln, Miranda Connors, Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei, only to have Lincoln run at Paradox and as he drove his massive greatsword right into Paradox's stomach, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing his blood and life energy, and when Lincoln was done, Paradox was left as a mummified and desiccated corpse drained of life. Then, he swung his massive greatsword and launched the now drained Paradox into the air, and he, Miranda Connors, Yugi, Jaden, Yusei, and their Duel Monsters all fired massive energy blasts that hit Paradox and they exploded as they hit him and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Miranda Connors and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Miranda Connors' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Miranda Connors: Good riddance, you crazed extremist, and don't you dare come back. Thanks for helping me take Paradox down for good, Linky. You too, Yugi, Jaden, and Yusei

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Miranda.

Jaden: Always happy to help.

Suddenly, Miranda Connors wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Miranda Connors's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Elemental HERO Neos Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Miranda Connors absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fearsome fight against that crazed fucked-up extremist, Lincoln, Miranda, Yugi, Jaden, Yusei you guys did one awesome job taking down and finally destroying Paradox.

Lincoln: He didn't want to learn his lesson the first time, so it looks like we were through showing him any mercy.

Me: Yep, so he eventually got sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: And this time, forever. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Isolde, Two Tales of the Noble Knights.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Isolde, Two Tales of the Noble Knights, Isabel Iseult, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Isabel Iseult is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Isabela Iseult is also a direct descendant of Iseult.

We gasped.

Me: Iseult, the name of several characters in the legend of Tristan and Iseult. The most prominent is Iseult of Ireland, the wife of Mark of Cornwall and lover of Tristan. Her mother, the queen of Ireland, is also named Iseult. The third is Iseult of the White Hands, the daughter of Hoel of Brittany and the sister of Kahedin.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Isabel Iseult hates that jerk, Lewis Travolta, with a very blazing passion. One day, Isabel Iseult and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Isabel Iseult and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Isabel Iseult fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known he would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, that jerk tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Lewis Travolta got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Isabel and I casted a spell to prevent that jerk from coming back.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Iseult and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That mutant really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan earned him the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

Stonedozer: Thank God Fury Bowser's defeated now!

Whirlin: He wasn't easy to take down.

Iceage: But we managed to do it.

Magma (to Bowser Jr): Now, what have we learned today?

Bowser Jr: Never draw on Papa's face?

10,000 Volt Ghost: Exactly!

Me: But this was so awesome though!

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Fury Bowser might have been tough but we were tougher.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Great job today guys.

Sunset Shimmer: This was fun. (To the viewers) Never mess with magical paints or else.

Me: Yeah.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Bowser's Fury is an awesome game! Never played the game before but it was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters,

Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Beast Man, Zeru, Victor, Sailback Sharptooth, Universe 666 Syn Shenron and Evil Bunny, as well as Nanette, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn AndAzari Firedancer and we're going to New York City and also we're going to battle Dark Demona who is back from the dead to get revenge on the Manhattan Clan for defeating her and now she is going to try and get revenge! BIG TIME! SHE IS GOING TO REALLY TRY TO KILL IS! But SUNSET SHIMMER IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND MAKE THAT MONSTER PAY FOR HER CRIMES! Also we're going to meet Katrina who is also a Gargoyle Gene-slammer. And we're going to battle Another Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, and Angry Roast Chicken. And Another Angry Cheese, Seven Deadly Hamburgers, Zeru and Beast Man and this one will be awesome. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Frosmoth and her name is Isabella Terrance and she is a girl from Alaska and she is a powerful master of ice.

The match-up is for Dana Orichalcum, Gene-Slammer of The Orichalcos Monsters and The Great Leviathan, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, an elite task force of dangerous assassins and another group of Dio Brando's minions, and they are out for revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Dio Brando.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to Halloween Town, and we're going to destroy The Duke of St. Carta, the posthumous overarching antagonist of The Conjuring 2 and The Nun and Satanic worshipper who built and lived in the castle in Transylvania, Romania, that would eventually become the Cârța Monastery, and he's the one responsible for summoning Valak into the world in the 1100s. But, here's the twist: he was brought back from the dead, and it was at the very hands of the demon, Valak, who'd possessed him. So, we're going to destroy them both and send The Duke of St. Carta to The Black Gates and send Valak back to Hell forever. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Isabel Iseult, Gene-Slammer of Isolde, Two Tales of The Noble Knights, she's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Isabela Iseult is also a direct descendant of Iseult, the name of several characters in the legend of Tristan and Iseult. The most prominent is Iseult of Ireland, the wife of

Mark of Cornwall and lover of Tristan. Her mother, the queen of Ireland, is also named Iseult. The third is Iseult of the White Hands, the daughter of Hoel of Brittany and the sister of Kahedin. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Isabel Iseult hates that jerk, Lewis Travolta, with a very blazing passion. One day, Isabel Iseult and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Isabel Iseult and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Isabel Iseult fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters and told them of what he tried to do, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, that jerk tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Lewis Travolta got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Isabel and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that jerk from coming back because messing with the descendant of Iseult and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

We're going to the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame and we're going to stop Sarousch from stealing the Golden Bell of Notre Dame and make him pay.

See you next time

# RETURN TO NOTRE DAME

This chapter is for The Hunchback of Notre Dame 2.

---

At breakfast I was eating pancakes and I noticed that Shelley Paddington's spot was empty and her food was getting cold. I was worried about her. She was completely shaken up and sad and hurt by what her evil mother did to her.

Me: Poor Shelley. I'm worried about her.

Nico: Me too J.D. She was really traumatized by all that she went through.

Me: I'm gonna go check on her.

Nico: Okay.

I finished up my breakfast and went to find her.

I found her sitting in the park of the estate crying hard and wailing screamingly by the lake. She was really shattered by all the things that her evil stepmother did.

The animals in the park tried their hardest to cheer her up. But nothing helped.

I found her crying.

Me: (In my head) Seeing her cry like this is making my heart hurt. Poor girl is really broken.

I went over.

Me: Shelley?

I went and sat by her.

Me: Shelley you got to stop crying. It's going to make you feel worse.

Shelley Paddington: (CRYING AND WAILING) IT JUST HURTS SO MUCH!

She hugged me and cried.

Me: I know Shelley. I know.

Shelley Paddington: (Crying) Ever since my father was murdered at the hands of that monster, I feel like I lost part of myself! I feel so empty!

Me: Shelley your father wouldn't want to see you like this.

Shelley Paddington: It just hurts so much! I just hate my Evil Stepmother so much! I feel so lost! I don't even know who I am anymore.

I then showed her something.

Me: Shelley look at the lake and look at yourself. What do you see?

She saw her reflection but then it changed.

Me: You see Shelley, he lives on in you.

It showed her dad's reflection and he was a blond hair man with blue eyes and a mustache.

Then nebulae swirled outside.

?: Shelley.

Shelley saw a man in the nebulae and it was her father.

Shelley Paddington: Daddy?

Mr. Paddington: Yes Shelley. I'm here. But you must remember who you are. You are not only my daughter but you are also the rightful heir to the vast fortune I made for you.

Shelley Paddington: I don't deserve that fortune dad. I couldn't save you.

Mr. Paddington: Shelley listen. When I first married your mother it was a love made in heaven and as your father I was proud of one thing and that was having you as my daughter.

Shelley Paddington: That was a long time ago dad.

Mr. Paddington: No Shelley. That is forever.

Shelley Paddington: I'm sorry dad. I was too weak to save you. I don't know if I'm ready to bring down that monster that killed you.

Mr. Paddington: Listen Shelley, what happened to me was completely unpredicted. I never saw it coming and neither did you. But I will not allow her to torment another innocent soul all for their money. She is a black widow spider that must be stopped.

The nebula was dissipating.

Shelley Paddington: Please dad! Don't leave me again!

Mr. Paddington: I never left you Shelley and I never will. I love you too much for that. Always remember that. Remember who you are. (Fades) Remember.

Shelley then got a look of determination on her face and she knew what she had to do in order for her father to be at peace!

Shelley Paddington: J.D. get me some weapons and gear. (AVENGING JUSTICE MOOD) It's time to bring down that monster for good! Ginelle Salazar Paddington, you are not my mother! My real mother was a kind and giving woman and she loved me with all her heart! You are pure evil incarnate! I'm coming for you! And I will avenge my dad!

Me: That's the spirit!

Me and Shelley came and we were armed with guns and swords.

Me: Nico we're going to need you help for this. We're heading out to avenge Shelley's dad.

Nico: You got it!

We were off to Las Vegas, Nevada.

---

We arrived at the Paddington mansion and Sheila, Tom and a SWAT Team was ready.

Nico: Here we go.

Shelley, me and Nico went over and kicked the door down.

Shelley Paddington: GINELLE!

Ginelle Paddington: WHAT!? Who are you?

Shelley Paddington: My name is Shelley Elaine Paddington, you killed my father. Prepare to die!

Me: Ginelle Paddington you're under arrest for Capital Murder, Attempted Capital Murder and Child Abuse.

Ginelle Paddington: WHAT?! You're alive!? But I thought I killed you!

Shelley Paddington: You killed my father and for that you will pay for your crimes. That fortune is rightfully mine! I know what you did and you tried to kill me!

Ginelle Paddington: I'M GOING TO KILL YOU AND THROW YOU INTO A VOLCANO YOU RAT!

Shelley then took her sword and slashed Ginelle across her face and cut her cheek and Ginelle punched her in her face and gave her a black eye!

Shelley Paddington: That was for my father!

Nico: Nice one.

Me: Why would you do all these things Ginelle!?

Ginelle Paddington: For the money! What else!? Why else would I marry that pathetic loser of a man and his stupid kid? I want all that money for myself and I will not stop till I get it! And Now (GETS OUT A KNIFE!) I GOING TO FINISH WHAT I STARTED AND KILL HER RIGHT NOW!

She went at Shelley and then I slashed Ginelle's arm off and it dropped her hand with the knife in her severed hand and she screamed in pain and then Sheila and Tom came in and the SWAT Team came in and tied her up and arrested her.

Me: You're going to get the death penalty for all this!

Nico: Yeah you golddigging shrew!

Ginelle Paddington: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS! YOU WILL NEVER GET ALL MY MONEY! I HID IT SOMEPLACE FAR! AND I WILL NEVER TELL YOU!

I then grabbed her and my eyes glowed an intense white and found the money. It was in a cave just outside of Gotham Royal York in the forest.

Ginelle Paddington was found guilty of her crimes and sentenced to death. She was executed by Firing Squad and buried in an unmarked grave and her soul was banished to the black gates.

JUSTICE HAD BEEN SERVED. Now all that was left was to collect Shelley's inheritance.

---

Walking through the streets of New York City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Beast Man, Zeru, Victor, Sailback Sharptooth, Universe 666 Syn Shenron and Evil Bunny, as well as Nanette, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn And Azari Firedancer and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Good old New York City.

Qin: Always love coming here.

Xenia: Me too.

Lola: Yeah this is awesome.

Carly Atlas: I love coming here to New York. This city has everything.

Nico: It sure does.

Nanette: And it's awesome that we're here too.

Lana: It sure is.

Ryo: You got that right guys.

Xenia: It's so cool.

Nico: Nanette, I want to thank you, Beast Man, and your teams for coming.

Nanette: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Ryo: It sure will be.

Nico: Ryo, remember when we met you and your friends?

Ryo: Boy how can I forget. That was right after the Great War you guys had on April 12th 2 years ago.

Me: That was so awesome Ryo and it was so cool that we got to help you all destroy Talpa.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: And completely unforgettable.

Camie: That is so cool.

Nico: That was an awesome and epic battle.

Me: We still owe you guys big time for helping us out during that day.

Ryo: That was an awesome adventure too.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: I almost forgot you guys helped us back then

Me: Thank goodness I didn't. That was so awesome.

Ryo: Yeah that was awesome though.

Tsuyu: And the 9 armors you guys all have are so amazing.

Ryo: That is true. They sure are.

Lola: And the power they have is absolutely amazing.

Me: Yep. And immensely powerful.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Camie you are going to love seeing many of the techniques in action when me and Ryo perform them.

Camie: That is gonna be so awesome!

Misty Tredwell: Yeah it sure will!

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was epic and awesome.

Nicole: Boy it sure was! Fury Bowser was really ferociously strong!

Me: Yeah no kidding! And Bowser Jr. learned a really big lesson that day too.

Nico: Be careful of your pranks.

Me: Amen!

Qin: Or there will be disastrous consequences.

Eddy: Big time! Luan had to learn all that the hard way because of her dangerous pranks that her dark side made her do.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ryo: But that was still an awesome battle for us.

Unikitty: It sure was and we all had so much fun.

Puppycorn: Boy I'll say! We all had so much fun.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Lana: You got that right Nico.

Lana and Puppycorn high five.

Leeli: That was a really awesome adventure. And seeing Lake Lapcat was amazing. All those kitties were so cute.

Misty Brightdawn: They sure were adorable.

Lola: They sure were especially the yellow, blue, green and red cats we met.

Lana: Yeah and Cliff has new awesome playmates with him.

Camie: He sure does.

Me: Yeah. Also I can't believe that Bowser Jr.'s paint would turn Bowser into that!

Maria: Fury Bowser was fucking huge!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Girl Jordan: And he was 100,000 times more ferocious!

Nico: Yeah no kidding there!

Lincoln: I'll say!

Me: Guys I just got word that Demona's Dark Side is back and she is out for revenge.

Qin: WHAT!?

Lola: Oh man!

Nico: This is bad guys.

Sunset Shimmer: And I promised that I would make that monster pay for her crimes.

Lincoln: I can't believe Demona's dark side has broken out! That monster has got some nerve! But, this is going to be one awesome battle, not only are we going to destroy Demona's dark side forever, but I sensed it. Sunset, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, and Starlight, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Sunset Shimmer: That's true, I felt it for myself, Linky.

Twilight Sparkle: I can't believe Demona's dark side had broken out of her prison!

Suddenly, Demona and the rest of The Manhattan Clan arrived.

Demona: I'm afraid it's true. That creature is nothing more than the hatred I once had for humanity, after I was freed from it, we had her sent to prison.

Lincoln: And this was way before Bobby got his crystal powers.

Nico: I remembered J.D. telling me about that, but now, we're going to destroy Dark Demona once and for all.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: And see to it that she never rises again to hurt innocent people. (Senses for Dark Demona) Aha, caught you! She's Right in the castle of the Manhattan Clan.

Me: Where it all began.

Goliath: Excellent work, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Goliath. But heads up, gang, Flip's sent more of his musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: FLIP, I'M GONNA BEAT YOUR JUMBLED-UP MUTANT ORGANS OUT OF YOU!

Me: That mutant cheapskate!

Lincoln: Easy, guys. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, strength, and souls, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Dark Demona herself.

Nico: Lets go.

We flew up to the castle of the Manhattan Clan and then we searched.

Nico: Dark Demona's around here somewhere.

Me: Keep your eyes peeled.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: What was Demona like before you had her join the team?

Me: A really soulless and heartless monster.

I went over her history.

---

Demona is one of the main antagonists in the TV series Gargoyles and the arch-nemesis of the Manhattan clan.

Blaming any and all humans for her every mishap, Demona has spent the last thousand years or so seeking to exterminate humanity, not just out of sheer hatred but also so gargoyles may rule.

She was voiced by Marina Sirtis in English, who later on voiced Queen Bee in Young Justice, and by Seiko Tamura in Japanese.

Demona was born in AD 938 in Wyvern, Scotland. By the time she was 37 human years old (18.5 gargoyle years old), she was the mate of the male gargoyle who would eventually be known as Goliath. She was also the apprentice of Castle Wyvern's resident wizard, the Archmage. He had her do various unscrupulous tasks for him, including stealing the Phoenix Gate from Princess Elena in AD 975. At that point, she was approached by a time-travelling future version of herself from the year 1995. She showed the young Demona a vision of her future in the year 994, where the clan was smashed in their stone sleep and her love Goliath was in permanent stone sleep. Her future self wanted her to use the stolen Phoenix Gate to rule the world, but the young Demona swore that she would never be like her corrupt future self. The Goliath of 1995 had travelled with them, and stopped the 1995 Demona from trying to beat her 975 self into doing what she said. Goliath told young Demona to obey her vows of love, to do nothing to prevent that future, and not to dwell on it. Young Demona used the Gate to teleport her future self and Goliath back to 975, where Goliath took himself, the future Demona, and three other time travellers, David, Petros, and Fox Xanatos back to 1995.

Upon her return, she was attacked by the Archmage, who believed that Demona had lost the Gate. She was protected by the Wyvern clan's leader, the gargoyle who would become known as Hudson. After that, young Goliath and Demona watched the marriage ceremony of Prince Malcolm of Wyvern and Princess Elena of Normandy, and exchanged tokens- the halves of the Phoenix Gate- to seal their vows of love, pledging to be together "now and forever." Goliath began calling his love his "Angel of the Night."

By AD 984, Demona was attempting to convince Goliath, who was now Hudson's second-in-command, to take over leadership of the Wyvern clan, but Goliath refused. Demona accompanied Hudson and Goliath on a mission to recapture the Grimorum Arcanorum from the Archmage, so that the Magus could use it to cure Prince Malcolm, whom the Archmage had poisoned. Demona was reluctant to go along, but she did, and the three successfully retrieved the Grimorum and Prince Malcolm was cured. During the battle, however, it was Goliath that saved the day, while Hudson was blinded in one eye. Hudson gave leadership of the clan to Goliath, and Goliath made Demona his second-in-command

Later, between 984 and 994, Goliath and Demona conceived at least one egg between them, which was placed in Wyvern's rookery.

In AD 994, Demona, who was fed up with the humans of Castle Wyvern's ill treatment of the gargoyles, made a bargain with Castle Wyvern's Captain of the Guard. The deal was that Demona would have Goliath lead the clan away from Wyvern, so that a group of Vikings led by Hakon, could ransack the castle. The lack of gargoyles defending the castle combined with acts of sabotage enacted by the Captain would allow the Vikings to take the castle easily. Unfortunately, on the night before the attack, Demona was unable to convince Goliath to take the entire clan, and he only took himself and Hudson to supposedly scare off Hakon's vikings. In their absence, Demona, at the last minute, made a minor attempt to warn to of her rookery siblings, the gargoyles who would become Coldstone and Coldfire, of the Vikings' attack, but when the vikings were visible to her in the nearby forest, she lost her nerve. The Captain of the Guard swore to protect the gargoyles, but Demona, who didn't trust the Captain, hid in a seaside rock ledge below the castle, and spent the day there. When she awoke, she found the castle ransacked and her clan smashed to pieces. Terrified by what her plan had resulted in, she could not face Goliath, who had returned to Castle Wyvern along with Hudson and found what he thought was the shattered remnants of Demona. Panicking, she left the castle and decided to return later, planning to tell him that she had gotten lost looking for him. However, when she returned, she found, to her further horror, that her love, as well as the other surviving five gargoyles, had been put in permanent stone sleep. She blamed the entire disastrous night on the humans, and, after kissing Goliath goodbye, she left Wyvern.

## Wandering Years

Demona began taking her revenge on humans, first by slashing the face of a young boy named Gillecomgain. Little did she know the repercussions this act would have in the future…

During the next 26 years, Demona gathered the remants of other shattered Scottish clans into a clan of her own, which she led on raids to steal food and supplies from humans. She usually slew any humans who defended their food stores. Her clan wandered from place to place. Eventually, she began being hunted and attacked by a man known as the Hunter, who (unbeknownst to her) was Gillecomgain, the boy whose face she had slashed soon after the Castle Wyvern massacre.

## MacBeth

In 1020, she tracked the Hunter to Castle Moray, where he had been hired and sent to assasinate Findlaech, the High Steward of Moray and the only person that could help his son, MacBeth, take the throne of Scotland away from Prince Duncan, who was the one who had hired the Hunter. During the battle between Demona and the Hunter, who succeeded in killing Findlaech, MacBeth and a young woman named Gruoch were in danger of falling to their deaths. Demona, who had apparently not yet fully overridden the gargoyle instinct to protect, saved the pair, which allowed the Hunter to escape. As a result, MacBeth felt that he owed Demona for saving his and Gruoch's life.

12 years later in 1032, Demona was informed by three mysterious female gargoyles that the Hunter would be at Castle Moray, and they also tried to convince her to make an alliance with MacBeth. She refused, saying that she would never place her trust in a human again. However, she did go to Castle Moray to battle Gillecomgain. MacBeth helped her during the battle, and helped save her life, while Gillecomgain, their common foe, fell to his death. Before he died, Gillecomgain revealed that he was the boy whose face she had slashed just after the Castle Wyvern massacre. To his shock, however, she neither remembered nor cared about what she had done. Demona was curious why MacBeth had saved her, and he said he owed her. She then said that they were then now even, and Demona left.

8 more years later in 1040, Demona and MacBeth had another common foe to face, the formerly Prince, but now King Duncan. He had taken on the identity of the Hunter, and moved against MacBeth, now the High Steward of Moray, Gruoch's husband, and the last threat to King Duncan's keeping the throne. The Weird Sisters manipulated events so that they would be willing to make a

pact- MacBeth would give up his youth to Demona, in exchange that she and her clan would help MacBeth against Duncan. They both agreed to one another's terms, and the Weird Sisters cast a spell to not only give Demona her youth back, reverting her to the physical age of 70 in human years (35 in gargoyle years), but to also link the two so that each would feel the other's pain, and both would be immortal. In addition, the only way that both could finally die would be if one killed the other.

As per their agreement, Demona helped defeat Duncan, and MacBeth became the new High King of Scotland. He proclaimed that a new golden age would begin for Scotland, for all the clans in it, both human and gargoyle. MacBeth then made her his primary advisor, and he gave her her name, Demona, to which she said, "I like the sound of that." For the next 17 years, Demona and her clan protected Castle Moray, and Demona and MacBeth became good friends and allies.

In 1057, everything fell apart. Duncan's son, Canmore, who had been exiled to England, returned as the newest incarnation of the Hunter, and led a force of English to take over Scotland. The English were supposedly helping Canmore because MacBeth was aligned with gargoyles, whom the English saw as evil demons, and had supposedly eradicated them entirely from their lands. Demona and her gargoyles managed to keep the English at bay for a time, and after one of these battles, MacBeth's old friend Bodhe advised MacBeth to forswear the gargoyles, so that Canmore would lose his English support. MacBeth's son, Luach, thought that was out of the question, but MacBeth, who wanted to teach his son about being a king, told him that a wise ruler must consider all his options.

Unknown to them, however, Demona had heard the entire exchange, and now believed that he would betray her. To protect her clan, she made a deal with Canmore and the English. In exchange for their deserting the castle, thus allowing MacBeth to be easily defeated by the English forces' superior numbers, her clan would be safe from Canmore and the English's wrath. Thus, her clan left the castle, and Castle Moray was conquered. Fortunately, MacBeth escaped with Gruoch, but they were confonted by Canmore and Demona, who accused MacBeth of planning to betray her clan. He vehemently denied it, and while they argued, Canmore fatally stabbed MacBeth, killing him. Demona died as well, proving to Canmore that the rumors of their being linked by sorcery were true. He assumed that when one died, both died. Canmore left Gruoch alone, having no quarrel with her and mentioned that he had smashed the rest of her clan as well. Soon after he left, Luach and Bodhe came, and saw that MacBeth was dead. Luach became the new High King of Scotland, and as he and Bodhe left, leaving Gruoch a moment in peace, the Weird Sisters appeared, and informed her that Canmore had it backwards. It was not that when one died, both died, but that while one lives, both lives, and Demona came back to life at that point. Furious at Demona, Gruoch told her that the English had destroyed her clan. Demona did not at first believe her, but she left. MacBeth revived at that point, and Gruoch told him, so that Luach would not lose his loyal Scotsmen, who would now fear MacBeth as a sorcerer, MacBeth would have to leave his old life behind. Thus began an over 900-year enmity between the two immortals Demona and MacBeth.

## Beginning Of The Grand Plan

For the next 937 years, Demona travelled widely. She further studied sorcery and hoarded wealth. At some point, she met the Child of Oberon known as Puck. She was also hunted by numerous Hunters, descendants of Canmore, who carried on the feud, even though after a while, they no longer even knew why they did so.

In 1495, Demona started constructing a master plan for her ultimate goal- the total and utter annihilation of the human race. She believed, and still believes, that for the gargoyle race to survive, all humans must be wiped from the face of the earth. To that end, she traveled to Florence, Italy, where she picked up the Medici Tablet, which was inscribed with a incantation called the Fulfillment Spell. The spell was too powerful for her to control then, but, being an immortal, she had plenty of time to wait. As she left, she was attacked by a Renaissance version of the Hunter, but she escaped him.

## Meeting With Xanatos

At some point after this, she traveled to America. In 1980, she traveled to the Notre Dame Cathedral, in Paris, France. She picked up another vital part of her master plan, the Praying Gargoyle statuette. She was attacked by another Hunter there, Charles Canmore, whom she quickly threw off the Cathedral to his death, in front of his three children, Jon, Robyn, and Jason.

After this, she was introduced to David Xanatos by Owen Burnett, who had met her centuries earlier as Puck. The two formed an alliance, and she agreed to help him in his endeavor to move Castle Wyvern and reawaken the six remaining members of the Wyvern clan, whom they would control.

## The Awakening

In 1994, the clan was reawakened. Demona hid for the first few days they were there, waiting for the right moment. A few days after they awoke, Demona revealed herself to them, and lied, saying that she had went after Goliath and was caught far outside the castle and became lost. By the time she returned, she claimed, Goliath and his clan were in permanent stone sleep, and she begged the Magus to freeze her in stone too, so that they would awaken together. Xanatos then claimed that he saw her statue and was impressed enough to put it in his private art collection. When he rose the castle above the clouds and saw what it did to the rest of the clan, he claimed, he deduced that bringing Demona to Castle Wyvern would have a similar effect. Of course, this was entirely a fabrication.

Supposedly in gratitude for bringing Goliath and herself back together, Demona convinced Goliath to have his clan "retrieve" three computer disks from Xanatos Enterprises rival Cyberbiotics. Demona and Goliath went to the Cyberbiotics Air Fortress, a massive airship, to retrieve one of the disks. Extreme anti-human actions Demona took while here, culminating in the destruction of the Air Fortress, made Goliath realize that the Demona he was with now was not the "Angel of the Night" he had known in 994, and he told her of this. This made Xanatos conclude that the gargoyles were too difficult to control. Demona was convinced of this too, and she convinced Xanatos to test the real reasons why Xanatos wanted the disks- gargoyle robots called the Steel Clan- against her former clan. The Trio of Brooklyn, Broadway, and Lexington were caught by surprise, but thanks to Goliath, the clan defeated their robotic replacements. Demona revealed her true nature, nearly hitting Goliath with a bazooka shell, and giving him one last chance to join her against humanity. He would not, and she concluded that if he was not her ally then he was her enemy. Just as Demona was about to eliminate Goliath once and for all, NYPD Detective Elisa Maza came in, and tackled Demona, throwing off her shot so that she hit a castle tower above them, which crashed down and caused both Demona and Elisa to fall. Goliath had to choose between saving Elisa or Demona, who was unable to glide due to falling rubble. He saved Elisa. Demona managed to survive, but now held a special hatred for Elisa Maza, who had disrupted her plans and whom Goliath had saved instead of her.

## Further Betrayals

Her next plan against the clan was to trick Brooklyn into helping take mental control of Goliath with the Grimorum Arcanorum. When her true intent was revealed, Brooklyn turned against her and removed the spell over Goliath with Elisa's help. She did manage to tear a handful of pages from the Grimorum, the spells in which she used in the future.

She later tried to poison Elisa Maza in an attempt to lure Goliath to his doom, but, unknown to her until later, she missed. To prevent Demona's knowing of this, Hudson and Goliath still came to her trap, and fell into it. However, Hudson protected a wounded Goliath until dawn, and the next night, he was fully healed and too much for Demona to handle. She remained convinced that Elisa was dead for a short while, but she soon learned that the detective still lived.

## Creation Of Coldstone

With Xanatos, she created the cyborg gargoyle Coldstone from the shattered remains of three gargoyles, with the missing parts filled in with cybernetics. The creation of science of sorcery was convinced to fight with Xanatos and Demona against Goliath and his clan for a while, but he soon changed sides, and Demona nearly killed Goliath. If Coldstone had not blocked the shot, Goliath would have died. She wished to continue fighting the clan, but Xanatos took her away from the battleground against her will.

## Dealings With Puck

After the Coldstone incident, Demona's plans took on a grander scale. She next stole Titania's Mirror from the Metropolitan Museum of Art, and used it to summon the Child of Oberon, Puck. Her plans regarding Puck were "misinterpreted" by him, however, eventually resulting in the populace of Manhattan being transformed into gargoyles, and Goliath's clan being transformed into humans. She attacked Goliath's clan while they were human, but she was defeated thanks to the help of Elisa Maza, who had also been transformed into a gargoyle. Goliath released Puck in exchange for restoring Manhattan to normalcy, and when Puck left, he took Demona with him, seeking to "reward" her for giving him such a good time. She simply wanted the annoying fay to leave, which insulted him. So he gave her a wish she had mentioned earlier, that of not turning to stone by day. So he granted it- she now turned into a human by day.

## Back To The Past

She next attended Xanatos's wedding to Fox, and tricked Goliath into giving her the other half of the Phoenix Gate, which she used to transport herself, Goliath, and David, Petros, and Fox Xanatos to the year 975. She showed her 975 self the carnage of the Castle Wyvern Massacre of 994, and attempted to convince her 975 self to use the Gate to manipulate time to her bidding, but her 975 self refused, refusing to become like her 1995 self. The 1995 Demona was about to beat her 975 self into doing what she said, but the 1995 Goliath, who had been taken along to 994, stopped her. After the 975 Demona took the three back to 975, Goliath returned himself, Demona, and the Xanatoses to 1995.

## Stone By Night

Her next plan was one of her grandest in scale. She tricked Xanatos into allowing her to broadcast, on all New York City television signals, a magical spell that turned all who saw and heard it into stone at night. She then proceeded to smash all the petrified humans she found. However, she was tracked down by another Hunter, who attacked her at Pack Media Studios when she confronted Xanatos there. She managed to escape this Hunter, whom she quickly realized was actually MacBeth. The next night, Demona snuck into Castle Wyvern, where she planned to smash the stone statues of Owen Burnett and Elisa Maza, but was stopped by Bronx. So, instead, she altered a countdown sequence on Xanatos's computer. He and the Manhattan clan came up with a plan to undo her spell, which was designed to end when the sky burned. So, by gliding across the sky and spreading flammable gases in the air, which would then be set afire by exploding Steel Clan robots, the sky would temporarily be set afire. However, the explosions were set to go off after a certain time, and Demona tampered with the countdown, causing it to be accelerated so that the explosions would not set the sky on fire, but would instead kill Xanatos and the clan.

Right after she altered the countdown, however, she was confronted by "the Hunter," whom she told to reveal his true identity of MacBeth. MacBeth and Demona then engaged one another in a highly destructive battle, which Goliath, Xanatos, and then the trio of fay sorceresses known as the Weird Sisters interceded in. A fall to the Arboretum level of the Eyrie Building knocked Demona unconscious, but the Weird Sisters convinced him to let her live, even though after over 900 years of immortality, he wanted to die. The Weird Sisters managed to convince her that much of the bad things that had happened to her were her own doing, and this convinced her to give away the passcode that would allow Xanatos to correct the accelerated countdown, the word "alone." She was not convinced for long, though, and she quickly resumed her previous mindset that humanity as a whole was responsible for her pain. The Weird Sisters then took Demona and MacBeth, and left. Afterwards, Xanatos changed the countdown back, and Demona's spell was undone.

## Weird Sisters

After the Weird Sisters abducted Demona and MacBeth, the two became the Sisters' unknowing servants. They were influenced to steal the Grimorum Arcanorum, Phoenix Gate, and Eye of Odin from the Manhattan clan, and they reactivated Coldstone, allowing his third, evil personality to gain control. The three then captured the clan, and Demona revealed that she now turned to human by day to

Elisa, and told her that she was at Belvedere Castle in Central Park. She gave her a choice- if Elisa came to save the clan, she would surely die. If she didn't come, Demona would use that to demonstrate the untrustworthiness of humans to Goliath before she killed him. Elisa decided to come to Belvedere Castle at high noon, and Elisa and the human Demona fought. During the battle, the primary, good persona of Coldstone was able to regain control, and he turned on MacBeth and Demona. MacBeth and Demona escaped. They returned to MacBeth's manor, where the spell began to wear off and their animosity towards one another began to manifest once more. Before they could attack one another, however, the Weird Sisters paralyzed them, picked up the three mystical talismans they had stolen, and took them, once more in their thrall, to the watery gate of Avalon.

## Archmage

They were given to the Archmage as his puppets, and he used them to attack the Avalonian gargoyles. When Goliath was brought to Avalon to help, he made an appeal to their better natures, briefly breaking their enchantment, but the Archmage simply reinforced it. Demona single-handedly wounded a large number of the Avalon clan's members while enchanted, but she was eventually taken out by Princess Katherine using Demona's own laser cannon. Goliath forced the Weird Sisters to remove their spell on Demona and MacBeth, and they were sent adrift into the mists of Avalon, with no recollection of anything they had done while under the Sisters' spell.

## Meeting With Thailog

They appeared in Paris, France. There, Demona met Thailog, a clone of Goliath with a Xanatos-like outlook on life, and, as she said, it was "love at first flight." She began using her daylight humanity to her advantage, creating the human identity of Dominique Destine. She and Thailog concocted a plan to gain a large amount of wealth from MacBeth. As Dominque Destine, Demona began romancing MacBeth, who used the identity of Lennox MacDuff and is successful due to the fact that Macbeth no longer remembers that Demona becomes human during the day due to the Weird Sisters spell that erased their memories. She eventually became engaged to be married to him, and they were to be married at about the same time Goliath, Angela, Elisa, and Bronx appeared on their Avalon journey.

The Avalon travellers became entangled in the plan, and managed to help stop it, once Eliza had time to figure it out although Demona did manage to marry MacBeth. Unbeknownst to her, Thailog planned to have MacBeth and Demona kill one another, so that he, as Demona's sole business partner, would inherit both Demona's and MacBeth's wealth. The two did try to kill one another, but Demona was temporarily killed by Elisa using one of MacBeth's electron discharge guns. Elisa did this to prevent them from killing one another and so that Thailog's plan wouldn't succeed. Demona briefly got a glimpse of Angela, who, though she didn't know it yet, was hers and Goliath's daughter. As soon as she did, though, Thailog picked her up and the pair left, for Demona did not yet know of his treachery.

During the fiasco in Paris, Demona and Thailog (in their guises of Dominique Destine and Alexander Thailog, respectively) combined their wealth to form a new corporation, Nightstone Unlimited. They also discovered that Angela was the daughter of Demona and Goliath, and Demona began composing a plan to convince her daughter to join her side.

After the Avalon travelers returned to New York, Demona began her plan to recruit Angela and create her own clan. She hired Dr. Anton Sevarius to make a number of clones of the clan, including clones of Brooklyn, Lexington, Broadway, and Hudson, which she named Malibu, Brentwood, Hollywood, and Burbank, respectively. She then deliberately attracted the clan's attention with robberies of high technology, and allowed herself to be captured. She was imprisoned in the Labyrinth for the next several months, while the clone clan grew and she told Angela her life from her point of view. She began to have affectionate, maternal feelings towards her daughter.

Eventually, over three months after her capture, Thailog broke her out, and, taking Fang with them, they led the clan, along with Talon, into a trap in a carnival funhouse. Inside, the clones took out their originals, Fang took out Talon, and Thailog and Demona captured Goliath and Angela. Thailog let slip that Demona was trying to convert her to her side, and Angela was furious at that seeming betrayal, as it now seemed that the warmth that Demona had shown to her was all a falsehood. At that point, citing Demona's failure to convert her, Thailog threatened to kill her, but this made Demona attack Thailog to protect her daughter. Thailog had anticipated this, and unveiled her replacement, a hybrid named Delilah, created from the combined DNA of Demona herself and Elisa Maza, and designed to be his ideal, subservient mate. When he ordered Delilah to kill Angela, Demona released the clan so that Goliath would protect Angela. Demona then battled Thailog, and their battle wound up being on a roller coaster track. The track was set afire by electrical blasts from Talon and Fang, and eventually, as they fought, the track collapsed, and both were seemingly killed.

## The Grand Plan Revisited

Both Demona and Thailog survived, but it was never revealed how. Soon after this incident, Demona's 501-year-old plan to annihilate humanity came to fruition. She had thugs steal the disinfectant solution DI-7 from a Xanatos Enterprises warehouse, and hired Dr. Anton Sevarius to create a carrier virus designated as CV-1000. Her plan was that, on holy ground, specifically St. Damien's Cathedral, on the night of the Hunter's Moon, she would use the Fulfillment Spell inscribed on the Medici Tablet to merge the CV-1000 carrier virus and the DI-7 disinfectant into a plague that would wipe out all sentient life on Earth, save gargoyles, who would be protected by the Praying Gargoyle statuette. Unfortunately, she made two fatal errors. One, she recorded all of this information onto a computer diskette, and two, she made the mistake of hiring a woman named Robyn Correy as her new assistant.

Unknown to Demona, Robyn Correy was actually Robyn Canmore, one of the three current Hunters, who had come to Manhattan searching for her. They were drawn there by urban legends and rumors of gargoyles in the city. When her thugs failed to steal the DI-7, she got it herself, although the Trio tried to stop her. Meanwhile, the Hunters attacked Goliath's clan, and nearly killed Angela, whom they thought was Demona. Demona and Goliath formed a temporary alliance against the Hunters when both Demona and Goliath, with Brooklyn and Lexington, snuck onto the Hunters' aircraft. Upon seeing the presently enraged and vengeful Goliath, who wanted revenge for the attack on Angela, she noted that Goliath and herself may not be so different after all. After they seemingly killed two of the three Hunters, Demona left the other three gargoyles' company and began to bring her plan about.

Unfortunately for Demona, "Robyn Correy" had figured out that Dominique Destine was Demona, and stole the disk that contained the information about her plan. The Hunters, who had just suffered the seeming loss of their leader, Jason Canmore, attacked her as she entered St. Damien's Cathedral. However, they were attacked by the Manhattan clan, who wanted revenge for Elisa, whom they thought had been killed. This allowed Demona to move into another room of the cathedral, but before she could fully cast her spell, she was attacked by Brooklyn, but she defeated him and managed to cast her spell, but Goliath smashed the Praying Gargoyle, forcing Demona to give up her 501-year-old plan. She managed to escape the clan, and escaped to battle another day.

## Goliath Chronicles

In the Goliath Chronicles, Demona allied with a man known as the Assassin, and, having him try to kill Goliath, tried to make herself look like she'd reformed in the eyes of Angela. Unfortunately, the Assassin, who was working with the Quarrymen, ruined the deception, and Angela once again felt betrayed, something for which Demona felt true remorse. The episode ends with Demona looking at the gargoyles flying and shedding tears.

## Future Tense

In the "Future Tense" reality, Demona joined the resistance against Xanatos, and eventually fell in love with its leader, Brooklyn. She had somehow learned that Angela was her daughter, as well. During the final assault on the Eyrie Pyramid, she was disintegrated by Xanatos in cyberspace. She may have been able to regenerate from even that, but it was never seen.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: She is a monster!

Lola: Yeah! She was hellbent on eradicating humanity for killing and persecuting Gargoyles.

Qin: Geez!

May: She'll probably be in the sky

We landed on the castle.

Nico: Hmm.

Eli: I sense her. In there.

She was in the main throne room of the castle.

Dark Demona: (GROWLS) Just you wait, Goliath, I will kill you, your clan, and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and soon, all of humanity will pay!

?: You're not getting that chance ever!

Suddenly, the spirits of the Manhattan Clan appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of darkness and energy at Dark Demona and she was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when she saw us, she was enraged.

Dark Demona: YOU!

Nico: That's right, us!

Me: I should've known you'd show up here once again, Dark Demona.

Dark Demona: You should've killed me when you had the chance, and now, I shall have my revenge on you all!

Sunset Shimmer: As if! You're not going to hurt another person ever again!

Me: You're going to pay for everything you did Demona and you're right about that. I should have killed you. Now I'm going to rectify that mistake by killing you!

Dark Demona: We'll see about that! (EYES GLOW RED)

Me: You think I'm scared of you? (EYES GLOW RED)

I teleported and kicked her in her face and kicked her in the back and smashed her down.

Dark Demona: WHAT!? You've gotten stronger!?

Me: That's right.

She flew into the air.

Nico: You're not the only one who can fly!

Nico teleported and punched her in her face and kicked her in her back and sent her crashing into the floor!

Lola: And we've not only gotten stronger but we've gotten faster, smarter and more powerful too as well as pure hearted!

Nico: Unlike you!

Me: You don't deserve any friends after everything you did Demona. you have had this coming for a long time for over 1,000 years.

Nico: And we know what to expect from you!

Me: That's right! You are nothing more than a blackhearted monster!

I teleported and kicked her into the air and Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Demona flew up and kicked her in her back.

Qin: And this!

She fired waves of fireballs and blasted her all over the place.

Xenia: And this!

She fired an arrow and blasted her.

Sunset Shimmer: You make me sick Demona!

Suddenly, something within Sunset Shimmer's mind snapped as memories of Dark Demona's crimes against humanity for over a thousand years rushed through her head and her jade green eyes turned neon jade green, and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with stars, flames, suns, phoenixes, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Skylander Love from her back, and as she approached Dark Demona, she left red and yellow energy, stars, flames, suns, phoenixes, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Sunset Shimmer: I will never ever forgive you, Dark Demona. I know you've had to deal with that kind of loneliness for over a thousand years, but that doesn't excuse your behavior, you took out your hatred on humanity in the worst ways imaginable and one of them included allying with the enemy of The Manhattan Clan. (SUDDENLY GETTING ANGRY AT DARK DEMONA) But, when one of your many victims included Demona and that you subjected her to psychological torment and darkness that had haunted her for over a thousand years and all because of your toxic hatred towards humanity and to add on to it, you have no remorse for any of your crimes or what you put Demona through… , (CANTERLOT VOICE) YOU HAVE COMMITTED A TRULY GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED THE MANHATTAN CLAN AND ALL OF NEW YORK FOR FAR TOO LONG, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! DARK DEMONA, THE CRIMES THAT YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST EARTH CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Sunset Shimmer's sudden fury: Dark Demona is now in extremely big trouble!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! DARK DEMONA'S DONE FOR!

Lincoln: Indeed she is. Sunset Shimmer may be The Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness, but what Dark Demona had done, it proves one thing: she's one person who doesn't deserve any forgiveness ever!

Me: After everything she did over the last 1,000 years not in this millennium!

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Pinkie Pie, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: HIT THE DIRT! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We took cover as Sunset Shimmer screamed with such extreme and violent rage like an incredible madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and powerful explosion of fire and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with flames, stars, magic, and suns surrounding it, there's an Alicorn and Phoenix flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Demona: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Skylander Love, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of red and yellow energy with flames, stars, magic, and suns surrounding it, there's an Alicorn and Phoenix flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Demona: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SUNSET SHIMMER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SUNSET SHIMMER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(ADVENTURES OF SONIC THE HEDGEHOG THEME SONG PLAYS)

Sunset Shimmer grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted red bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red and yellow hair, she has neon jade green eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, flames, suns, magic, phoenixes, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Fire Kanji and a Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with jade green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sunset Shimmer is dressed in a sleeveless red blouse with yellow flames on it and a red and yellow phoenix, black pants, gold high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, suns, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn and Phoenix surrounded by flames and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders. Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red and yellow angel wings with golden yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and her red and yellow tail grew much bigger for her new body, Sunset Shimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red and yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her left ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's massive Sunset Shimmer's Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Skylander Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, flames, suns, magic, phoenixes, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunset Shimmer's Magic Forgiveness Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Forgiveness Skylander Love, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red and orange gems and her cutie mark and The Sun etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red and yellow blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a gold unicorn head with red gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet in the left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and orange gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and

Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red and yellow kanji below the Alicorn and Phoenix that says, "Sunset Shimmer, Awesome Phoenix Alicorn of Canterlot, Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders, Member of The Redemption Squad, Loving Mother of Phoenix Shimmer and Many Children, Powerful Master of Fire and Forgiveness, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Member of The Mane Nine, Archenemy of El Oso, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Sister of Ratchet and Clank, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fire, Forgiveness, The Sun, and Alicorns"

サンセット・シマー、カンタロットの素晴らしいフェニックス・アリコーン、許しのアリコーン・プリンセスとファイヤー・スカイランダーズ、リデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、フェニックス・シマーと多くの子供たちの愛する母、火と許しの強力な達人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ザ・リデンプション・スクワッドのメンバーマネ・ナイン、エル・オソの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ラチェットとクランクの愛する妹、終末の二十三と女王の破壊者オパーリン アルカナ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、火、許し、太陽、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Sunset Shimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORGIVENESS PHOENIX ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAGIC FORGIVENESS FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGIC FORGIVENESS FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX

ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGIC FORGIVENESS FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Sunset Shimmer's Super Angel-Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Demona saw it, she went absolutely insane and tried to rush at her to kill her, but Sunset Shimmer fired a massive barrage of red and yellow energy, stars, flames, suns, magic, phoenixes, and Alicorns at Dark Demona, and it hit her and sent her flying into a wall, and she also got burned badly by the power of Forgiveness, she got up, but she was really furious now.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Sunset Shimmer has transformed into her Super Angel-Forgiveness Phoenix Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, the seventh of The Princesses to do so, and now, it's time to put an end to Dark Demona.

Sunset Shimmer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Fire Skylander Elemental Forgiveness Magic Phoenix Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Magic Forgiveness Fire Skylander Elemental Forgiveness Magic Phoenix Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And send her to her eternal punishment for good. Now, let's rip her apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sunset Shimmer, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy humanity are all over, Dark Demona, now face one thousand years of justice and retribution for all those who have suffered at your hands!

Me: And it's going to be painful and brutal!

Nico: You're in for it now!

Me: And it's going to hurt! BAD!

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln went after Dark Demona, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and

Mermaids at Dark Demona and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Sunset Shimmer attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Dark Demona mad.

Dark Demona: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, your days of trying to get revenge on the world of man is over, Dark Demona. Now, it's time for you to return to dust.

Dark Demona: I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our auras exploded out with intensely powerful and brutal power!

Nico: Thanks for the power boost!

I fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her all over!

Sunset Shimmer ripped off Dark Demona's wings as she screamed with agony and pain.

Sunset Shimmer: Right. Now, it's time to end this nightmare for good.

Nico: YEAH!

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln made two red and yellow energy balls with stars, flames, magic, suns, phoenixes, and Alicorns surrounding them and Dark Demona, seeing what was about to happen, had roared with rage and ran at them to kill them again, but that'll prove fatal.

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln: PHOENIX ALICORN FORGIVENESS FIRESTORM SKYLANDER INFERNO BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln fire the two red and yellow energy balls with stars, flames, magic, suns, phoenixes, and Alicorns surrounding them and they hit Dark Demona, and because she had no remorse for any of her crimes, she wasn't worthy of any sort of forgiveness and she was incinerated into ashes and her vengeful spirit was banished to The Black Gates forever.

We all cheered wildly for what Sunset Shimmer and Lincoln did to Dark Demona as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Sunset Shimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer red and yellow tail, and massive red and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Me: Good riddance to bad rubbish!

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Sunset?

Sunset Shimmer: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln defeated Dark Demona.

Nico: And that combo you guys used on her incinerated her into nothing!

Sunset Shimmer: That combo works in two ways: if someone indeed has remorse, they'll be cleansed of that darkness, but for Dark Demona, since she had no remorse, there was only one punishment for her: death and Black Gate banishment for good.

Me: Good riddance.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer turned to face Lincoln and she'd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive and wide muscular pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sunset Shimmer's face, they kissed passionately as Sunset Shimmer moved her hands and placed them on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field with flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Qin: That was so awesome!

Dark Demona, the Bane of the Manhattan Gargoyle's has been silenced forever.

Nico: Nice job!

Eli: That was awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks. It was fun.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: But now for fun.

Nico: But what about the Gargoyle Gene Slammer?

?: You mean me?

We saw a gargoyle girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had the same outfits as Rose and Dahlia did.

Katrina: Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Katrina!? Whoa!

Maria: Anything we should know about you? Like your last name?

Katrina: Oh sorry. Katrina Morgan is the name. I went to school with Nico and we were in science class.

Me: And you moved to New York City and then Sevarius did this to you.

Katrina: That's right! How did you know?

Me: Same thing happened to Dahlia Carter and Rose Evans.

Katrina: So Dahlia and Rose are with you all.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We can revert you back

Me: And give you the power to change at will.

Katrina: I would like that.

Me: Okay but just so you know it's going to hurt bad.

Katrina: I'm ready.

Me: Okay. Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain as her wings vanished and her hands and feet reverted back and she was human again. She got up shaking and was back to normal.

Katrina: That hurt!

She saw what she was wearing.

She blushed.

Katrina: Oh my sorry.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

Rarity and the fashion brigade gave her a blue version of Rose and

Dahlia's clothes and she looked awesome.

Katrina: Wow! This is awesome!

Nico: Yep it sure does.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And just in time too. The Anothers we're facing are for Another Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, and Angry Roast Chicken, Another Angry Cheese, Seven Deadly Hamburgers, Zeru and Beast Man.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Hitoshi: I'm already with you guys so I'm present for that fight.

Nico: I'm eating most of them!

Me: Go for it!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: It will be fun.

Lola: Oh yeah.

Nico: I'm looking forward to this.

Maria: Better call them in.

Me: Okay. Eliza Taylor, Cayenne, Hari & DemiMeramon and Leanne then for these.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

In swirls of fire and energy they came.

Eliza Taylor: Hey, guys!

Nico: Awesome you came guys.

Cayenne: Yeah.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Another Beast Man are all one person.

Me: This will be awesome and cool.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, and Angry Roast Chicken, Another Angry Cheese, Seven Deadly Hamburgers and Zeru!

Nico: WHOA! Another Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, and Angry Roast Chicken, Another Angry Cheese, Seven Deadly Hamburgers and Zeru!

Me: You are definitely eating the Another Chickens and Angry Cheese.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Yep.

Another Angry Chicken Wing: (In a girls voice) It sure is a tasty one though.

Me: That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red and orange and yellow hair and she had red eyes and the symbol of the Laval was in the middle of her forehead and she had fire angel wings burning with intense flames and she had red and orange clothes and had the Laval symbol on her skirt and had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Phoenix Laval!

Nico: WHOA!

Phoenix Laval: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Phoenix is the gene-slammer of the Laval monsters as well as a powerful master of fire and she is a deadly warrior.

Nico: Wow! That is so cool!

Me: Or hot in this case.

Nico: You know what? I'm eating all of them!

Me: After we separate her. Firstly Phoenix is the Another Beast Man friendly or hostile?

Phoenix Laval: Friendly and she is a powerful animal master.

Qin: Nice!

Lola: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: MEAL TIME!

Nico ran and ate the Anothers and Ryo fired waves of fire and destroyed Another Zeru and I caught the ride books!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) TOILET PLUNGER FORCE!

She summoned Toiletnator, Pooperman, Parasite Queen, Golem, Hot Wings, Edo Roshi, Gobchomplin, Haboki, The Great Mighty Poo and Potty Mouth!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: (LOUD FART TOOT)

Nico: Uch! J.D.!

Me: Pardon me!

Nico: Now, we wait. (BURPS) Oh pardon me.

Me: No worries.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: There!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER BEAST MAN!

Me: Another Beast Man!

Qin: This will be good.

Lola: Yep.

Another Beast Man: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and had green and brown clothes and had green angel wings.

Me: Martha Dickens!

Laney: Wow! The famous Animal Whisperer.

Martha Dickens: That's right.

Me: Yep. Martha has the power to talk to animals and she has been widely known for her animal friends helping her out in many things.

Beast Man: Wow! Just like how I can have animals help out.

Qin: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out again gear) Because we can grant it instead,

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Sword.

Martha Dickens: Actually know he didn't. I used my powers and had a bunch of squirrels come in and maul Swartz and I made a run for it after he put this ridewatch in me.

Me: (LAUGHS) You thought Kakashi Sensei was terrified of squirrels and Vambre too, Swartz got nightmares from Squirrels.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Squirrels! Why did it have to be squirrels?

We laughed!

Martha Dickens: (LAUGHS) That is too true

Lola: Yeah! Sorry we have to fight like this.

Martha Dickens: No worries.

She turned into Another Beast Man!

Sougo: (gets out Wizard Ridewatch) Can your powers also work on Pokémon?

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz: (gets out Baron Ridewatch) Because we got plenty of them.

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Sengoku Driver European trumpet fanfare) Come On! Baron!)

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor

Another Beast Man: Actually they sure can.

Me: Neat!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Time for some Fire Animal Power. (ACTIVATES BEAST MAN AND ZERU'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her down.

May: TIme for some dinosaur power! (ACTIVATES VICTOR AND SAILBACK SHARPTOOTH'S RIDEWATCHES)

May fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for some darkness! (ACTIVATES SYN SHENRON AND EVIL BUNNY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Ryo: Take this too! (ACTIVATES ZERU'S RIDEWATCH)

Me: And this! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I FIRED A MASSIVE SWIRLING VORTEX OF FIRE AND LIGHT AND RYO FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF FIRE AND BLASTED HER DOWN!

Then Whiger, Goldar, Hammerstrike, Mr. Kittles, Gabby Gator and Cat Mummy came.

Nico: Nice team Whiger!

Whiger: Thanks Nico.

Lola: This is gonna be fun.

Then a Frosmoth came!

Me: Cool a Frosmoth!

Qin: Nice!

Frosmoth: (In a girls voice) It sure is cool.

Nico: Isabella Terrance! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had the kanji for Ice in the middle of her forehead and she had aqua blue clothes and blue butterfly wings.

Isabella Terrance: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Beast Man and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Martha over.

Me: That did it!

Ryo: Yeah! What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Isabella Terrance: When me and Nico turned the entire evil cheerleading squad into ice cubes and froze them solid and then we told the principal what they did to the nerds and they got expelled and banned from all schools forever.

Qin: Good riddance.

Lola: Yep.

Nico and Isabella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Isabella Terrance: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Sydney, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, and Ella are heading back to Halloween Town, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy The Duke of St. Carta who was brought back from the dead, and here's the twist: his resurrection was at the very hands of the demon he summoned, Valak, who eventually possessed him. So, we're going to destroy them both and send The Duke of St. Carta to The Black Gates and send Valak back to Hell forever.

Lincoln: Ah, we're back in Halloween Town, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy The Duke of St. Carta.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) What? But, that's impossible, he was killed back in the 1100s after the Church sent its forces to kill him.

Lincoln: Well, I found out he was brought back from the dead, and here's the twist: his resurrection was at the very hands of the demon he summoned, Valak, who eventually possessed him.

Me: Valak's back, that demon who took the guise of a nun to cause chaos in the abbey?!

St. Patricia: No, not again.

Lincoln: I'm afraid so, and Valak still harbors hatred for what you did, J.D., so we're going to destroy them both and send The Duke of St. Carta to The Black Gates and send Valak back to Hell forever.

Sydney: That's right, but how are we going to find him? He could be anywhere in Halloween Town.

?: Maybe I can help you guys out in this.

Suddenly, we saw a tornado of black and orange darkness appear out of nowhere with bats, ghosts, pumpkins, black cats, and other symbols of Halloween surrounding it, and when the tornado faded, in its place was a young man with long dark brown hair, he was 8'3" in height, ghostly pale skin, orange eyes, very muscular, and he was dressed in a long black coat with bats, pumpkins, and ghosts on the coattails, orange fur for the collar, orange fur cuffs on the long sleeves, and orange fur lining on the bottom of the coattails, black boots, long sleeved black jacket with orange buttons, black collar shirt with orange gem pendant, white gloves with silver claw rings, ring with orange gem on his right ring finger, and in his hand is a Halloween-themed Mage's Staff called Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice, it's a Halloween-themed Mage's Staff measuring at 8'5" in length with a massive orange orb perched on top of four large silver raven heads with curved sickle-shaped beaks and orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the silver raven heads is a silver ring surrounding a large orange gem and keychain with orange gems for the links and pumpkin for the token and orange dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end are two slanted orange rings and on the other end is a pumpkin on top of four smaller silver raven heads with curved sickle-shaped beaks and orange gems for eyes on top of a large orange ring and large black split crescent weight with orange gem in it for the pommel.

Lincoln: Whoa, you scared the living daylights out of us. And who are you, stranger?

Mysterious Stranger: Oh, pardon me, where are my manners? I am Brandon Skellington, the son of Jack Skellington, The Pumpkin King.

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back.

Me: Oh man! You're… Jack Skellington's… son?!

Nico: And I thought Elena Skellington, Jack's cousin, was the only human who was born in Halloween Town.

Brandon Skellington: Nope, we were both born in Halloween Town, but when Elena was eleven, she had to move to Royal Woods to keep her safe from Oogie Boogie, along with those three rotten little pranksters, Lock, Shock, and Barrel, and like Elena, I was also born with really amazing and powerful Halloween-themed and horror-themed powers and abilities, such as Pumpkin Fire, Darkness, Creating and Summoning Bats, Pumpkins, Skeletons, Ghosts, Bats, Witches, Halloween candy-themed powers, creating potions, and all sorts of other Halloween-themed powers, and I also know about Halloween from its very beginnings with The Celts, and like my cousin and father, I also despises Oogie Boogie and I've also kept an eye on Lock, Shock, and Barrel in case those pranksters are up to something.

Elena Skellington: And I haven't even forgotten of the many times you've really scared them and sent them running back to Oogie Boogie screaming in fright and dealing with nightmares for weeks.

Lincoln: Wow, that's awesome. And I wonder why we haven't met.

Brandon Skellington: Well, I'm also a student at Auradon Prep as well, and I've also still been keeping an eye on those little pranksters who are now in The Masters of Evil now that Oogie Boogie is finally gone, good riddance to that bag of bugs, and when he opened his big fat mouth that day, I wanted to go down there, set him on fire, and see every last one of his precious bugs burn alive!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Yikes, you sure can be that scary when you get really really mad!

Brandon Skellington: True. Anyways, you're after The Duke of St. Carta who's been possessed by Valak, right? He's at The Pumpkin Patch, but it won't be easy, he's summoned demons and they've possessed the pumpkins inside The Pumpkin Patch.

Lincoln: We'll be ready for them.

We, along with our soon-to-be new recruit, Brandon Skellington, headed for The Pumpkin Patch, and just as he said, we saw a couple of pumpkins acting strangely.

Lana: How do we force the demons out?

Brandon Skellington: Leave that to me.

Brandon Skellington summoned his Pumpkin Familiar, and it fired a blast of pumpkin fire which had forced out the demons inside the pumpkins, and he fired blasts of black and orange energy from his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice Mage's Staff and destroyed them and sent them back to Hell.

Lincoln: Nice shot!

Brandon Skellington: Thanks. Now, let's head for The Big Pumpkin

Head, that's where The Duke of St. Carta and Valak are hiding in.

We rushed on over to The Big Pumpkin Head to confront The Duke of St. Carta and Valak and send them both to The Black Gates and back to Hell.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long light brown hair and yellow hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Isolde, Two Tales of The Noble Knights, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the four girls.

Light Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from The Duke of St. Carta who's been possessed by Valak before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Isabel Iseult, you're just in time.

?: (DEMONIC VOICE) KNUDSON!

We then saw our targets, The Duke of St. Carta, along with who's possessing him, Valak.

Sylvester: Looks like the madness is about to begin.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Me: I always knew one day you'd come back again, Valak!

Lincoln: But, this time, we'll make sure you're sent right back to Hell and this time for good!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine

Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Sydney and her team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Duke of St. Carta and Valak, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln said the exorcism prayer in Latin, and that caused Valak to come out of The Duke of St. Carta, and then, we fired beams of black energy which hit Valak first and sent him straight to The Black Gates forever, and Lincoln fired another black energy blast which hit The Duke of St. Carta and he too was banished to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Me: Good riddance forever, Valak!

Nico: So, it looks like instead of sending Valak back to Hell, we decided to Black Gate him for good.

Brandon Skellington: All for the better though, Valak, like Pazuzu, does have quite an ugly grudge against you all.

Lincoln: Pazuzu still hated us even after we stopped his mayhem, but we made sure it was his last and final attempt at mayhem before we sent him to The Black Gates forever, and Valak hated J.D. for stopping him at the St. Carta Monastery and sealing the portal forever. Now, we're finally rid of Valak for good.

Me: Yeah, the Marquis of Snakes deserves it for his crimes.

Lincoln: In the same manner as Pazuzu. (To Isabel Iseult) And it's so good to see you again, Isabel Iseult.

Isabel Iseult: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Isabel Iseult and he hugged her, and Isabel Iseult is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Isabel Iseult: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Isabel Iseult, Gene-Slammer of Isolde, Two Tales of The Noble Knights, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Isabela Iseult is also a direct descendant of Iseult, the name of several characters in the legend of Tristan and Iseult. The most prominent is Iseult of Ireland, the wife of

Mark of Cornwall and lover of Tristan. Her mother, the queen of Ireland, is also named Iseult. The third is Iseult of the White Hands, the daughter of Hoel of Brittany and the sister of Kahedin.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Yep, and Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Isabel Iseult hates that jerk, Lewis Travolta, with a very blazing passion. One day, Isabel Iseult and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta, and he'd brought with him an army of thugs he hired. Isabel Iseult and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and they'd slain them with her greatsword. It drove that fat moron into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Isabel Iseult fired chains of light magic which bound that moron and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters and told them of what he tried to do, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, that jerk tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and Lewis Travolta got sent back to prison, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Isabel and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent that jerk from coming back because messing with the descendant of Iseult and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: What a moron.

Lincoln: He really didn't know when to quit, and just kept coming back for more. He was such a total glutton for punishment, it wasn't even funny, all of Royal Woods were really getting tired of him and his schemes of ripping off and trying to destroy restaurants, and they prayed that one day, he would be outed and made into a total outcast and pariah.

Me: And that day came when we captured him and sentenced him to our Humiliations as fodder for good.

Lincoln: And we can also thank the additional help of my Guardian Angels gathering tons of evidence on his numerous crimes and that made him the most hated person in the entire Michigan area and the world. And now that you're here, Isabel.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Isabel Iseult in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Isabel Iseult: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Isabel Iseult's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Isabel Iseult: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Isabel Iseult.

Isabel Iseult had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Marie Mamiya, Marina Morimura, Maki Suzuka, and Reia from Great Deceiver.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Marie Mamiya, Marina Morimura, Maki Suzuka, and Reia from Great Deceiver.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Marie Mamiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Marie Mamiya and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Duke of St. Carta who was also possessed by Valak,, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty

Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Marie Mamiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Marie Mamiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Marie Mamiya, Marina Morimura, Maki Suzuka, and Reia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was The Duke of St. Carta, the 12th century Satanic worshipper who personally built and lived in the castle in Transylvania, Romania, that would eventually become the Cârța Monastery, and also, the one responsible for summoning Valak before he was eventually killed. But, they found out from us that he was brought back from the dead and was possessed by the very demon who he summoned, Valak, who was also out for revenge on me for sending him back to Hell.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as us meeting Brandon Skellington, the son of Jack Skellington and cousin of Elena Skellington and guiding us to The Pumpkin Patch which was where The Duke of St. Carta and Valak were, and then, all of us beating down the possessed Satanic worshipper and Lincoln using the rites of exorcism which forced Valak out, and then, we finished them off by firing black energy blasts that sent them both to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Isabel Iseult have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe it, so not only were you guys facing The Duke of St. Carta, but you were also facing Valak who possessed him in his attempt to get revenge, sheesh!

Lincoln: Yeah, and just like Pazuzu, Valak really hated us, but all that hate was for J.D. But, in the end, thanks to help from Brandon Skellington, we sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Brandon Skellington: They were really making a mess of The Pumpkin Patch, it was much worse than the whole affair of Oogie Boogie taking over Halloween Town and causing chaos there.

Nico: Yeah, and because of your actions, you're now a new member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brandon.

We made Brandon Skellington a new member of the team, and it's going to be awesome having the son of Jack Skellington in the team.

---

After putting an end to The Duke of St. Carta and Valak and sending them straight to The Black Gates for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Isabel Iseult saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Isabel Iseult: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Isabel, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Isabel Iseult: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Isabel Iseult: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Isabel, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Isabel Iseult: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of deadbeat in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lewis Travolta, Royal Woods' gluttonous jerk, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lewis Travolta, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lewis Travolta once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Lewis Travolta, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Lewis Travolta after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that jerk off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that moron always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He really is a moron and a loser, and what he's done proves just what kind of a jerk he is, but we stopped him and we have him being used as humiliation fodder for eternity.

Nico: Either way, Lewis Travolta's no longer going to cause trouble for anyone. But, his musclebound thugs along with the musclebound thugs of the other jerks who are still out to kill us, well, we'll leave that to Lincoln.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, leave that to our resident powerhouse angel, he'll grab them and suck out their muscle mass, virility, and strength and leave them as skinny rakes and weaker than a tree branch.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that bitch and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Amusi Howling Performer: Ah, so this is Seaside Hill, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Amusi Howling Performer, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc are in your harem.

Jenna: Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that bitch is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that child-despising, destructive, pure evil bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Amusi Howling Performer, Centaur Mina, Chemical Cure Purple, and Oracle King d'Arc, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the bitch has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you bubble-butt bitch!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC FIRE-BREATHING BITCH!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Icky Vicky's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

---

Walking through Gotham Royal York forest was me, Nicole and Shelley and we were heading out to find the cave where Shelley's devil stepmother buried all her inheritance.

Nicole: I actually remember seeing this cave a while back. I've always wanted to check this out.

Me: Me too.

Shelley Paddington: It'll be worth it to get my inheritance.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the cave entrance.

Me: This is it.

Shelley Paddington: (GULP) Looks like a scary place.

Nicole: Well here we go.

We went into the cave and it was a dark place and it went deep into the earth. The cave was geologically amazing and beautiful and it took a really long time to form it.

Me: Wow! (Echoing)

Nicole: What a cave.

Shelley Paddington: It really is incredible. It must've taken a really long time to form it.

Nicole: Just what I was thinking.

Then we went down further into the cave and we then came across a door.

Me: That's the door I saw.

Nicole: Interesting.

Me: There has to be a button somewhere.

Shelley Paddington: Lets see.

She went and patted the wall and then pressed a handprint and then the wall opened!

Me: Paydirt!

We went in and saw THE TREASURE! The Inheritance was actually a massive ancestral treasure that Shelley's evil stepmother and ancestors have gathered over the eons and it was worth a massive amount of money! There were tons of piles and piles of tons of gold, diamonds, jewels, gold bars, coins and more.

Shelley Paddington: WHOA!

Nicole: What a treasure!

Me: Wow! Shelley all this is yours!? This is amazing!

Shelley Paddington: This is more than just my inheritance! This is a Kings Ransom!

Me: No kidding! Lets load up.

We went and loaded all the treasure into a scroll and got out of there.

Later we used the money Shelley got to move to the estate and we built a huge house in the park at the Estate for her and her little sister who was made miserable in her home and we set up a memorial for her father.

---

At Lynn's Table we were having and awesome all you can eat buffet made courtesy of Timmy Turner's mom.

Sweetie Belle: That looks tasty!

Timmy's Mom: It's my awesome all you can eat buffet for Superstars.

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: LETS EAT!

We got to eating and it was ALL DELICIOUS!

Fluttershy: Thank you, Mrs. Turner!

Timmy Turner's Mom: You're welcome Fluttershy.

We got an awesome and amazing meal.

We all later had REALLY FULL Bellies.

Me: Ahh! Boy that was awesome. (LOUD BELCH!) Oh pardon me.

Qin: Boy that was so delicious.

Nico: Man that was so good.

Crumplezone: That was so good!

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Boy I am stuffed!

Eli: Me too.

Then sounds of fighting were heard and we saw Lincoln's Guardian Angels tearing Flip apart and more.

Xenia: OUCH!

Horsea squirted ink at him.

Right into his eyes.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin fired her Stupidity Ray and it made Flip dumber than a sack of diapers!

Patrick went up to him and Flip had a stupid grin on his face.

Patrick: Hey Flip.

Flip: (STUPIDLY) Hey Patrick!

Patrick: Hey Flip could you give me change for a Quarter?

Flip: No problem!

BINK BONK CHACHING!

Flip pulled out a boatload of money from his pants and gave it to him.

Flip: Here you go.

Patrick: Thanks!

Manaphy: You better share that!

Patrick: Oh I will.

He gave us a lot of the money.

Msnaphy bashed Flip all over.

Lola: Yeah!

Then a Stonjourner came and squished Flip flat!

Nico: Whoa a Stonjourner!

Qin: Cool!

Stonjourner: (In a girls voice) Flip is a total idiot now.

Nico: Abigail Stone!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had brown clothes and a strong physique.

Abigail Stone: This guy had it coming.

Bluestreak: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abigail Stone: When me and Nico were lifting weights and I lifted up 5,000 points and then I dropped the weights on a Queen BEe girl's foot and she got every single bone in it broken.

Me: Ouch!

Qin: Yeah that really hurt.

Lola: Yep.

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Abigail Stone: Same here Nico.

Valon: (Australian Accent) That was good eating, mates!

Me: Boy you said it Valon.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Laney: Boy we are stuffed.

Lola: Yeah.

The Previous group came

Whirlin: Can me, Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Stonedozer, Iceage, Magma, and 10,000 Volt Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can come with us.

Laney: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah

Freon: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Eiscue, Indeedee and Morpeko

Me: Ooh those look awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Sarousch, the leader of the circus troupe, Le Jour d'Amour, and he's back for revenge on Quasimodo and Esmerelda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than Sarousch, the leader of the circus troupe, Le Jour d'Amour, and he's back for revenge on Quasimodo and Esmerelda.

We gasped.

Lola: Oh man, that means Quasimodo and Esmerelda are in big trouble with that thief.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Saroush, isn't he that master criminal who tried to steal Notre Dame's most beloved bell, La Fidèle?

Lincoln: Yep.

Sly Cooper: And there's a reason why: the inside of the bell of the cathedral is decorated with beige-gold and enormous jewels.

Marinette: Trying to steal the cathedral's most beloved bell and all for the jewels that decorate the inside of it?! It's unforgivable!

Lincoln: It sure is. We're going to make that criminal pay for his crimes and send him straight to the établissement pénitentiaire.

Me: French for prison, nice!

Nico: A perfect place for a thief like him.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: First we'll watch the Second Hunchback of Notre Dame movie and then head out.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Good idea. I'll get the popcorn.

Laney: Okay.

Vypra: This one has no Frollo in it

Me: That's good. Last thing we want is for everyone to face that Blasphemous Heretic again.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got to watching the movie.

* * *

Some years after the events of the original film, Captain Phoebus serves as Paris' Captain of the Guard under the new Minister of Justice, while he and Esmeralda are now married and have a son named Zephyr. Quasimodo is now an accepted member of Parisian society, though he still lives in Notre-Dame de Paris with his gargoyle friends Victor, Hugo, and Laverne as the cathedral's bell-ringer.

A circus troupe led by Sarousch enters town as part of "Le Jour d'Amour" ("The Day of Love"), a day dedicated to the celebration of strong and pure romantic love. Sarousch is secretly a master criminal who plans to steal Notre Dame's most beloved bell, La Fidèle, the inside of which is decorated with beige-gold and enormous jewels. He sends Madellaine, an aspiring trapeze girl in his troupe, to go to Quasimodo and pretend to love him in order to discover the whereabouts of La Fidèle.

Madellaine encounters Quasimodo without seeing his face, and the two of them initially get along quite well. Once Madellaine actually sees his face, she is shocked at his deformed appearance and runs away from him. The gargoyles convince Quasimodo to go to the circus to see her again. At the circus, Sarousch captures the audience's attention by making an elephant disappear, while his associates steal from the audience. He pressures Madellaine to follow Quasimodo and obtain the information he needs for his plans. When Madellaine disagrees with this mission, Sarousch reminds her of her past and of the loyalty she owes him: when she was six years old, Madellaine was an orphaned thief who was caught trying to steal coins from Sarousch. He could have turned her over to the authorities or even Frollo; instead, Sarousch took her under his wing and decided to employ her in his circus.

Madellaine reluctantly takes the mission to win Quasimodo's trust. After observing Quasimodo fondly playing with Zephyr around town and letting the boy sleep in his arms, Madellaine realizes the hunchback's true nature and ceases to be frightened by his appearance. Quasimodo takes her sight-seeing around Paris. A thunderstorm and the rain force them to end their date and return to Notre Dame. Quasimodo takes the opportunity to offer Madellaine a gift, a figurine in her own image which he created himself earlier. A sincerely touched Madellaine kisses him on the forehead and leaves. Quasimodo soon realizes that he has fallen in love with her.

Meanwhile, Phoebus is investigating reports about robberies in his city. He suspects that the circus is responsible for the crime spree and confides to his family and friends, but Esmeralda expresses her belief that Phoebus is motivated by his own prejudice against the circus. Elsewhere, Sarousch instructs Madellaine to keep Quasimodo preoccupied while the circus steals La Fidèle. However, Madellaine has come to genuinely care for Quasimodo and protests, so Sarousch threatens to have Quasimodo killed if she refuses. Phoebus eventually questions Sarousch about the robberies and finds a stolen jewel in his possession. To avoid being arrested, Sarousch claims that Madellaine is a lifelong thief and that he is covering for her crimes. Phoebus seems to believe him.

Later, while Quasimodo is out with Madellaine, Sarousch and two of his subordinates sneak into the cathedral and steal La Fidèle, although they are followed by Djali and Zephyr, the latter of whom wanted to join the circus. The gargoyles try to stop the thieves, but end up trapped under another bell; Laverne still sounds the bell and alerts everyone that something is amiss at the cathedral. Hearing the sound, Quasimodo and Madellaine rush back. When the Archdeacon informs everyone that La Fidèle has been stolen, Clopin claims that if they do not find the bell, the festival will be ruined. Phoebus realizes that Sarousch has played him for a fool. He sends the soldiers all over Paris to find Sarousch. Quasimodo realizes that his beloved Madellaine has deceived him (despite her pleas that she did not intend to) and angrily breaks off their relationship. He retreats deeper into the cathedral, feeling heartbroken and betrayed.

Phoebus has his guards arrest Madellaine for her involvement in the theft. The gargoyles soon inform Quasimodo that Zephyr has left to pursue Sarousch. He passes the information on to Esmeralda and Phoebus, who now have personal reasons to locate the master criminal. Madellaine, now a prisoner of Phoebus, apologizes for her crimes and informs them that Sarousch has taken the missing bell to the Catacombs of Paris and tries to explain the secrets behind her former master's tricks and illusions. Phoebus decides to search around the catacombs, and reluctantly brings Madellaine after Esmeralda convinced him that she could change. In the Catacombs, the search party encounter Esmeralda's pet goat Djali, who leads them to Sarousch and Zephyr. Sarousch has taken the boy hostage and blackmails Phoebus into opening a gate for him. Madellaine pleads with Quasimodo to release her, promising to make up for her crimes. After he does, she uses her high-wire skills to rescue Zephyr and reunite him with his parents. With no leverage against his pursuers, Sarousch and his group of criminals are arrested, and the missing bell is recovered.

The festival can finally take place. Hugo finally wins the heart of Djali, his longtime crush. A number of romantic couples, including Phoebus and Esmeralda, proclaim their love for each other while Quasimodo rings the restored La Fidèle. The bell falls silent when a released Madellaine joins Quasimodo in the bell tower. The two of them admit their own love for each other and share their first romantic kiss, while Zephyr takes over ringing La Fidèle.

---

We were in awe and even happy for Esmeralda & Phoebus as well as Quasimodo and Madellaine and even Hugo and Djali. When the movie was done we cheered wildly for it.

Marinette: That was so awesome and cool!

Lola: It sure was!

Joan of Arc: I agree there.

Camie: That was a really fun movie.

Qin: So our target is Sarousch.

Me: Yep.

Camie: What does it say about him?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his history.

---

Sarousch is the main antagonist of Disney's 2002 film The Hunchback of Notre Dame II: The Secret of the Bell, the sequel to Disney's 1996 film The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

He is the selfish, unscrupulous, greedy, deceitful, traitorous and narcissistic owner of the Cirque de Sarousch, a traveling circus that uses carnies to rob the spectators blind.

He was voiced by singer and actor Michael McKean, who also played Mr. Dittmeyer in The Brady Bunch Movie, Bill Case in Casper: A Spirited Beginning, Emperor Zing in American Dad!, Elias Grace in Law & Order, Chuck McGill in Better Call Saul, Horace in the 101 Dalmatians franchise, Snow Miser in The Year Without a Santa Claus, Ian Peek in Batman Beyond and LG Algae in The Angry Beavers.

Years ago, when a starving street preteen girl named Madellaine attempted to steal from Sarousch and begged not be turned over to the authorities, Sarousch agreed that, in return for food and a place to stay, the girl would work as his assistant in magic acts.

One day, the Cirque de Sarouch arrives in Paris to steal La Fidele, a priceless and jewel-encrusted bell. Sarousch sends Madellaine, now a beautiful young woman, to search Notre Dame and find out which bell is La Fidele. When Madellaine returns and tells him that she does not want to go near the tower again because she met the hideous bell-ringer named Quasimodo, Sarousch blackmails her into helping by reminding her of their deal.

During the circus' first show, the performers steal jewelry and gold from the audience while they watch Sarouch's disappearing act. Sarousch then sends Madellaine once again to find out about La Fidele, which she does by going out on a date with Quasimodo into the Church of Notre Dame. During the date, Madellaine sees Quasimodo's kindness and begins to fall in love with him.

The next day, Sarousch has Madellaine take Quasimodo for a walk while he and his men steal La Fidele. When she attempts to stand strong and refuse her master, he threatens to harm Quasimodo if Madellaine does not obey.

Phoebus (who is investigating the missing jewelry and gold) comes to Sarousch's tent and finds some of the stolen goods. Sarousch lies by saying that Madellaine is responsible, claiming that she is a born thief. Phoebus is easily duped by Sarousch and leaves to go find Madellaine. Sarousch then goes with his men to the Cathedral to steal La Fidele, but unknown to him, Phoebus and Esmeralda's young son named Zephyr, and pet goat named Djali, has followed them to the Cathedral and witnesses their thievery. The duo secretly follow them onto Sarousch's boat underground.

When Sarousch discovers Zephyr and Djali, he takes Zephyr hostage. However, Djali manages to escape and runs off to go and find Esmeralda, Phoebus, Quasimodo, and Madellaine. When Djali brings them to where Sarousch is, Phoebus closes the gates to the entrance of the under-bridge and orders Sarousch to give up, but the magician shows that he has Zephyr and threatens to hurt him if

Phoebus does not let him pass safely. Phoebus grudgingly opens the gate and allows Sarousch to pass, but just as Sarousch is about to escape with Zephyr, Madellaine has a little help from Quasimodo, so she manages to stop him by using her tightrope skills to rescue Zephyr while Phoebus' guards arrest Sarousch and his men for their villainous actions.

Sarousch unsuccessfully tries to talk his way out of being arrested, begging that he could perform circus acts for birthdays. However, he is ignored and sent with his men aboard a carriage to prison. It is unknown what happened to Sarousch after this, but it is completely likely that he was given a life sentence and spent the rest of his days in prison or was executed under Phoebus' orders for the kidnapping of his son.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: At least he isn't as evil as Frollo was.

Nico: That's good. We'll have him sent to prison and then later on in the future we'll have him put in the M.O.E. Ranks.

Vypra: Good idea. I was about to say the same thing.

Qin: What was his punishment going to be back then?

Me: Well back in those days in the 16th century they hanged people like that for Theft.

Xenia: Geez!

Qin: Yeah.

Donna Diego: Let's get going.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure was none other than The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, an elite task force of dangerous assassins and another group of Dio Brando's minions, and they are out for revenge on Lincoln for what he did to Dio Brando. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and it's not good. Jolyne, you and your friends aren't going to like it one bit: the figure we sensed belongs to The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, an elite task force of dangerous assassins and another group of Dio Brando's minions, and they are out for revenge on me for what I did to Dio Brando.

Jolyne and her friends who are in Lincoln's harem gasped.

Jolyne: Oh man, not those bastards! I thought we were rid of them.

Nicole: I can guess not.

Dana Orichalcum: Let me and Lincoln face them, it's been a long while since I've sent a group of evil assassins to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Uh oh, The Dark Angel of the Orichalcos is about to claim the lives of more villains.

Me: We're about to see that for ourselves.

Nico: (Gulps) Oh man, this is something that we've got to see for ourselves, and we can guess that it's going to get really really violent. Alright, gang, let's head to Paris and take down Saroush and his gang of criminals.

Lincoln: Saroush and his gang of criminals are heading back to prison, and this time, they're never ever coming back, and once we get done with taking down Saroush and his gang, you're next, Egypt 9 Glory Gods.

Dana Orichalcum: Prepare yourself, Egypt 9 Glory Gods, The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos is coming for you. Your crimes against the world and what you've done in Dio Brando's name can never ever be forgiven, now, right here right now, we shall claim your miserable lives and send your souls into the blackest depths of Hell!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Paris to battle Saroush and his criminal gang, and once we were done with those criminals, Lincoln and Dana Orichalcum are going to destroy The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, the shadow of death is about to descend on them, as The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos is about to claim the lives of more irredeemable villains.

We were off to 16th Century France in the world Of The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

---

We arrived in the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame in Paris in 1511 AD.

Me: Paris, France - 1511 AD.

Me: Wow.

Aqueduct: I wonder how things have changed without Frollo.

Qin: Looks like everything is doing good.

We saw the people of Paris and even Gypsies living together in peace and love.

Me: This is awesome that Frollo is dead and is no longer after people like Esmeralda.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Joan of Arc: That blasphemous heretic had it coming for all the terrible crimes he did against the people of Paris and against God.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And the best part is that Quasimodo is a hero and no longer an outcast.

Xenia: Yep.

Blaster Tron: Scanning for other changes following Frollo's demise.

He scanned.

Blaster Tron: Scans show that Phoebus is Captain of The Guard, Esmeralda and Phoebus have a son and love is in the air.

Me: And everyone is so happy.

We heard the ringing of the bell La Fidèle and we saw it being rung in the cathedral by Quasimodo and Madellaine.

Me: Wow that bell is beautiful.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Now I see why Sarousch was after it. It's a solid gold bell and the inside is lined with jewels.

Qin: (WHISTLES) That is a very coveted bell for all kinds of greedy people.

Mirror Master: Do they still have the Festival of Fools?

Nico: I'm sure they do. But this is the festival for Le Jour d'Amour.

Marinette: The Day of Love. It's like the French Festival for Valentines Day.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: So awesome.

Flash Man: You guys wanna get a croissant to eat?

Me: After a huge meal at Lynn's Table I'm not eating for the rest of the day.

Nico: Me neither. I'm so full.

Quasimodo and Madellaine saw us.

Quasimodo: Hey guys!

They jumped down and came to us.

Me: Awesome to see you Quasimodo!

Quasimodo: You all are looking great.

Me: So are you.

Madellaine: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too Madellaine.

Madellaine: I heard so much about you and how you all killed Frollo.

Eli: That was so awesome and fun.

Me: And full of bloody retribution.

Magma: Got any croissants to eat?

Flash: I'll get some for you guys.

ZOOM!

All of us groaned.

Me: Sorry we had a huge meal at Lynn's Table and we are really stuffed.

Quasimodo: Boy I can tell.

Flash gave the M.O.E. Members croissants.

Magma: Actually we're the ones hungry.

Me: True. But man that was a good meal though.

Magma: Boy I can tell.

Madellaine: I love all your adventures and they are so amazing.

Me: And some of the most epic.

Impact Man: Did you even hear about badass Kairi?

Madellaine: I sure did and how she kicked Porcupongo's butt like that and even nailed that Akahoshi fella in where the sun doesn't shine.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Kairi: Yeah.

Me: Show her Kairi.

Kairi: Okay.

She used a spell and turned into BADASS KAIRI! WATCH OUT!

(BAD TO THE BONE BY GEORGE THURSTON PLAYS)

10,000 Volt Ghost: Here she is!

Kairi: You better watch out or I'm gonna wail on your ass like a Dodo Bird stomping on your back!

Qin: Nice!

Madellaine: Wow! Black is awesome on you Kairi.

Kairi: Glad you like the duds.

Then she saw a thief running towards her.

Kairi: Watch.

She went at the thief and punched him hard in the stomach and knocked him down and sat on him and pulled hard on his leg and he pounded the ground and cried like a baby!

Kairi: GIVE THAT MONEY BACK!

He was crying hard as he was pounding the ground!

Kairi: DO IT!

Me: For heaven's sake in the name of humanity just do it!

Thief: OKAY OKAY!

He did so.

We tied him up.

Kairi: Good boy.

Madellaine: That was awesome!

Kairi: Thanks.

She turned back to normal.

Notacon: Right now, we have an admittingly less vile problem.

Madellaine: Don't tell me. Sarousch Is back.

Me: How did you know?

Madellaine: Quasimodo told me all about all the adventures you guys had and how so many villains you faced over the years returned.

Nico: That's true.

Quasimodo: But it's good you guys are here.

Me: Yep.

Iceage: You know what he's after right now, right?

Quasimodo: Yeah. He's back to finish what he started and steal La Fidèle.

Me: No way are we going to let that happen.

Phoebus, Esmeralda and Zephyr came.

Phoebus: It's good you guys are here.

Me: Like we would miss this for anything.

Esmeralda: That is for sure.

Zephyr: I love all your adventures and you guys are my heroes.

Me: We're honored Zephyr.

Sunny Tennyson: Did you also hear about the part where Spankulot spanked Quasimodo's tormentors?

Zephyr: I sure did and man were their butts really hurting. Was it really that painful?

Me: Oh yeah. Their butts were stinging bad to the point where they had to amputate their buttcheeks from so much pain.

Zephyr: Ouch! But they had it coming for messing with Quasimodo!

Quasimodo: The guy looks up to me.

Me: Boy he sure has a lot of admiration for you.

Stonedozer: Have any of the guards spotted Sarousch?

Phoebus: They sure have.

Eli: I sense him.

He concentrated and found him as a cloaked figure and he was about to rob an innocent old woman blind.

Me: Boy that was easy.

Gargoyle: We're ready for anything up his sleeve.

Me: He's a greedy thief.

Nico: Lets get him! Entrance time!

We went at him.

Just as Sarousch was about to swipe a bag of gold from her the spirits of the angels came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Sarousch you're under arrest!

Sarousch: How did you know it was me!?

Evil Seed: We saw what you were about to do!

Me: Now it's time for the beatdown of your life!

I fired waves of jewels and blasted him all over.

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted Sarousch!

Magma Man: Shocking, ain't it?

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Yep!

I fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Laney: Yeah! Take that!

Dai Gui: We're just getting started!

Sarousch: So am I! That bell is mine!

Lola: Not on our watch!

Laney: Yeah!

Sarousch: I'm a reasonable man unlike Frollo. Just hand over the bell and I'll be on my way.

Maria: Sorry. No can do

Qin: Not gonna happen.

Nico: Yeah.

May: You're just gonna have to take it from us!

Sarousch: Gladly!

Me: If you can get passed us and that will not be easy.

Then Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Vreedle Brothers, Dark Spicer, Koragg, Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, and Key came.

Nico: Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Vreedle Brothers, Dark Spicer, Koragg, Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, and Key.

Robo Roxy (to Shelley Paddington):Nice job killing your stepmother.

Shelley Paddington: Thank you.

Gentleman Ghost: It's more than she deserves.

Me: Yep.

Fat Tony: I would've slept her with the fishes.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Threw her into a piranha infested lake. Nice.

Evil Green Ranger: (to Nico) We heard you fought Dark Demona.

Nico: We sure did.

Octagon: Good job!

Me: That was fun.

Dark Spicer: (to Nico) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: Bring it on barfchewer!

Choujinki then came!

Me: Up for a battle again Choujinki?

Choujinki: I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Choujinki: That is, if you're up for another aerial battle!

Me: Oh I'm always up for a flying battle.

Nico: Yeah!

Dark Spicer: And I have 2 new aliens to show you.

Me: All right then. Lets see them.

Dark turned into a purple and red version of Venom!

Bloodshed: We are… Bloodshed!

Venom: (laughs) We knew our DNA would be yours eventually!

Bloodshed: (sheepishly) We actually got it last week. (Shoots Symbiote web at Venom)

Lola fired waves of fire at the web and destroyed it.

Me: Nice one!

Dark Spicer: And here is number 2!

He turned into a black version of Hawkman but with Crow Wings and had a dark mace.

Crowwing: I call this one… Crowwing!

Hawkgirl: My DNA too, huh?

Crowwing: Got that right! (Flies at her)

I kicked him in his face and and knocked him down.

Me: I have a feeling we'll see Tamaranean and Silver Surfer's kind next time.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Akiza Izinski, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Mikoto, Celica, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - Nico's rescue, Meeting Katrina and Sunset Shimmer transforming and destroying Dark Demona

---

Robo Roxy was first.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Nico's rescue involved Meeting Katrina. And Sunset Shimmer transforming and destroying Dark Demona.

Akiza: It sure did and it was really awesome and fun!

Clara St. Clarice: It sure was cool and we destroyed her and sent her to the Black Gates.

Spectra: We sure did and it was awesome.

Cleo Di Nile: That was so fun.

Frankie Stein: It sure was awesome.

Lagoona Blue: It sure was cool.

Mikoto: Everyone had fun on that.

Celica: They sure did.

Fluttershy: It was a really fun one.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Robo Roxy: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Akiza and Robo Roxy called out Bellossom. Akiza merged with Black Rose Dragon and they formed into AKIZA THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON KNIGHTESS! Robo Roxy merged with 090 Cook Roidmude and they formed into 090 ROXY THE COOK! Akiza and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruits and energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Menat, Teana, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Battling Another Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, Angry Roast Chicken, Angry Cheese, Seven Deadly Hamburgers, Zeru and Beast Man

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) Nico, Nanette's team, Beast Man's team, and the others did good Battling Another Angry Chicken Wing, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, and Angry Roast Chicken. And Another Angry Cheese, Seven Deadly Hamburgers, Zeru and Beast Man.

Yugi: They sure did and Nico ate all the Another Foods and they were tasty for him.

Papi: They sure were tasty for him.

Rhonda Lorrentina: It sure was cool and fun.

Grief and Solitude agreed.

Mero: That was so fun and cool.

Menat: You got that right.

Teana: That was so fun and awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was really fun and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Gentleman Ghost: It was a good time for all of you. Shall we start?

Yugi: We shall.

Yugi and Gentleman Ghost called out Xatu and Gengar. Yugi merged with Slifer the Sky Dragon! They formed into YUGI THE KNIGHT EMISSARY OF SLIFER! Gentleman Ghost merged with Dark Naruto! They formed into THE GENTLEMAN DARK NINJA! Yugi and group fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

## Mary Jane Watson, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Jessie Bannon, Jonny Quest, Hadji Singh, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel- Lincoln's Rescue

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Halloween Town. How was it?

MJ: It was really awesome and fun. We faced Valak and it was fun.

Traci Torpedoes: That sure was awesome and fun.

Ayeka: It sure was an amazing adventure.

Sasami: Yeah it was.

Ryoko: And we really kicked some ass.

Washu: we sure did.

Jessie Bannon: It sure was cool.

Jonny Quest: Yeah that was cool.

Hadji: It was a fun one.

Starlight Glimmer: It was a really fun one.

Cozy Glow: And we banished Valak to the Black Gates.

Hex: Yeah good riddance.

Evil Green Ranger: Good riddance is right. Lets do it!

MJ called out Galvantula and Evil Green Ranger called out Rayquaza. MJ merged with Spiderman and they formed into THE ULTIMATE SPIDER FORCE! Evil Green Ranger merged with Vanitas and they formed into THE DARK GREEN KEYRANGER! MJ and group fired waves of green energy, blood, bones, skulls, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down

---

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Ken Ichijouji, Wormmon, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch- Meeting Isabel Iseult

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid: (To Applejack) We heard you guys met Isabel Iseult. Does she like to blow things up real good?

Applejack: Boy howdy she sure does and she is a really powerful and explosive one.

Apple Bloom: She sure is and she is also the gene-slammer of Isolde, Two Tales of The Noble Knights and the direct descendant of Iseult, the name of several characters in the legend of Tristan and Iseult. The most prominent is Iseult of Ireland, the wife of Mark of Cornwall and lover of Tristan. Her mother, the queen of Ireland, is also named Iseult. The third is Iseult of the White Hands, the daughter of Hoel of Brittany and the sister of Kahedin.

Woody Woodpecker: Yeah that is an amazing gene-slammer and she is really powerful too.

Nikki: Boy she sure is.

Madison Taylor: We all thought so ourselves.

Yue: I agree there too.

Keroberos: Same here too.

Ken Ichijouji: That is for sure.

Wormmon: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: We all were amazed ourselves. And her story is awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Isabel, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Isabel Iseult: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of deadbeat in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lewis Travolta, Royal Woods' gluttonous jerk, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lewis Travolta, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lewis Travolta once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Lewis Travolta, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Lewis Travolta after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that jerk off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that moron always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He really is a moron and a loser, and what he's done proves just what kind of a jerk he is, but we stopped him and we have him being used as humiliation fodder for eternity.

Nico: Either way, Lewis Travolta's no longer going to cause trouble for anyone. But, his musclebound thugs along with the musclebound thugs of the other jerks who are still out to kill us, well, we'll leave that to Lincoln.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, leave that to our resident powerhouse angel, he'll grab them and suck out their muscle mass, virility, and strength and leave them as skinny rakes and weaker than a tree branch.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Octagon: GEEZ! That is rough and awesome!

Rhomboid: Boy no kidding! Lewis Travolta is worse of a jerk than Bubble Bass!

Octagon: No kidding! Lets do it!

Applejack and the Vreedle Brothers called out their Leafeon. Applejack and Apple Bloom merged and they formed into APPLEJACK BLOOM! The Vreedles merged with Frozen Fright and they formed into THE FROZEN VREEDLE! Applejack and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Goofy, Max Goof, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Us having a good meal and Timmy's mom making an awesome meal for sall of us and the Guardian Angels kicking Flip's mutant butt

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Timmy's mom made an awesome meal for you guys. And the Guardian Angels kicked Flip's mutant ass.

Eddy: He sure did and the meal was really awesome and tasty.

Daughter: Yeah it sure was.

Princess Bubblegum: Man it was most delicious and tasty.

Ahsoka: Boy I haven't had a meal that good in a long time.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) That was a really tasty meal there.

Firestorm: It sure was.

Goofy: Ahyuck it sure was.

Max Goof: It sure is awesome.

Pinkie Pie: That was the best meal EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was a good meal.

Featherweight: It sure was!

Sprocket: Boy no kidding.

Dark Spicer: That must've been an awesome meal. Lets do it!

Eddy and Dark called out their Pokemon and they had Zapdos and Houndoom! Eddy and Luan merged and they formed into ELUAN! Dark and Vypra merged and they formed into DARVYPRA! Eddy and group fired waves of light, lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Colette Brunel, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Darcy, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Flip was REALLY SCREAMING IN AGONY from the buttkicking

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) Flip was REALLY SCREAMING IN AGONY from the buttkicking. But it's not like he doesn't deserve it.

Sarah Gunnerson: For everything he did he asked for it big time.

X-Squad Cyclonus: Yeah that is for sure and it was awesome.

Tammy Lincolnshire: What a jerk!

Venus: He had it coming for quite a long time.

Dream Girl: He sure did.

Sailor Krypton: I hope that one day HE REALLY GOES off the deep end so that we can banish him to the Black Gates forever.

Colette: Me too. That would be awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that would be great and then the town can be really happy.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding there.

Spyro: He deserves it too.

Koragg: I do too. Honorless monster. Lets do it!

Sarah and Koragg called out Tyrantrum and Lycanroar. Sarah merged with Venus and they formed into SENUS! Koragg merged with Hanayaida and they formed into KORAYAIDA! Sarah's group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Homer Simpson as Pie Man, Bart as Cupcake Kid, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Barney, Kagura (Gintama), Spyro, Flashwing, Cynder, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Sarousch is a terrible man

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Sarousch is a terrible man. Which is why he's going down.

Homer: That is for sure and I'm going to strangle him!

Bart: I'm going to blast him with bomb pies!

Cuprosklodowskite: That is for sure.

Lenny: Yeah that will be fun.

Moe: It sure will.

Carl: I'll say!

Barney: It will be awesome too. (BELCH)

Kagura: You got that right.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: This will be good.

Cynder: It sure will.

Rarity: I most agree there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Me too and it will be fun.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Wiggum: I agree there too. Lets roll boys!

Homer and Wiggum called out Snorlax. Homer and Cuprosklodowskite merged and they formed into HOMER THE RADIOACTIVE ENFORCER! Wiggum merged with The Proper Patrol and they formed into THE LAWMAN OF MANNERS! Homer and group fired waves of energy, magic, lightning, jewels, water and ice and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Sora Slate, Rainbow Dash,

# Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - 16th Century Paris is doing great since Frollo died

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) 16th Century Paris is doing great since Frollo died. Quasimodo especially isn't treated as an outcast.

Stella: I know. Paris is really doing well since Frollo's demise. The Gypsies no longer have to live in fear.

Bonnie Terrez: That is for sure. Frollo got what he deserved.

Laura Wynn: That is for sure.

Fire Lori: That monster literally deserved it.

Limestone Pie: I agree too.

Mariposa: Yeah no kidding there.

Sora Slate: Yep no kidding.

Rainbow Dash: I agree too guys.

Scootaloo: That is for sure.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Chalmers: I agree too. Frollo is dead to the world forever. Lets do it!

Stella and Chalmers called out Solrock and Chansey. Stella merged with The L-Emental Loud's and they formed into STELLA, FAIRY OF THE ELEMENTS! Chalmers merged with the Negative 10 and he formed into THE NEGATIVE 10 KNIGHT!

Stella and group fired waves of elements, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Crane, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Sarousch is not as bad as Frollo

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Sarousch ain't as bad as Frollo.

Louie: Hell, he could even be a potential member in our ranks.

Sora: You got that right and it will be awesome.

Phoenixmon: I agree there too.

Penelope Waverly: I agree there too.

Gemma: That is for sure. But his greed turned out to be his downfall.

Emily McKale: I agree there.

Whitney Emmington: No kidding there.

Elizabeth O'Carroll: Yeah I agree.

Crane: No kidding there guys.

Princess Celestia: It sure is awesome.

King Solar: I know and it sure is fun.

Solar Eclipsa: Yep it sure will be fun to take him down.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Fat Tony: I agree too. Lets do it boys.

Sora and Fat Tony called out Moltres and Salazzle. Sora merged with Thunder Nyan Nyan and they formed into SORA THUNDERNYAN! Fat Tony and the mafia merged with the Pixies and they formed into THE PIXIE MOB!

Sora and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Heather Riley, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - Sarousch tried to steel the Golden Bell of La Fidele all for himself

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) Sarousch tried to steel the Golden Bell of La Fidele all for himself. That's why we're arresting him.

TJ: Yeah because he is after the gold and the jewels.

Supernova Zap: That is for sure and he doesn't deserve a penny from it.

Shinnosuke: You got that right.

Sakura Adachi: That is for sure.

Alisandra Lamhing: I agree there for sure.

Celica Cetus: Yeah no kidding there.

Heather Riley: I agree there myself.

Princess Luna: You got that right.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding. That bell is far too valuable for someone like him.

Snowdrop: And it's a piece of history.

Gari: That is for sure too.

Blackout: You got that right.

Key: I agree there. Lets do it!

TJ and Key called out Greninja and Klefki. TJ merged with Sakura Adachi and they formed into DARK MAGICIAN RANGER! Key merged with Karate Kong and they formed into KARATE KEYKONG! TJ and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Jetman, Revice Riders, Lyra Heartstrings, Knights of the Friendship Table, J.D. Knudson, Nico, Varie, Camie, Celica, Himiko, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Choujinki

---

Choujinki was next.

Me: This is gonna be a good one.

Choujinki: It sure will be. Lets dance!

Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed too!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way!

SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF

SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ド

ンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and we were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and they were ready!

Me: This will be fun and cool!

Choujinki threw explosive eggs at us and we dodged them and they hit the ground and massive fiery explosions blasted off all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

Me and Ryo slashed Choujinki and blasted her all over.

Choujinki dropped more egg bombs at us.

Mothra: INCOMING!

Mothra fired laser blasts and blasted the egg bombs and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Kanako fired laser blasts and blasted more eggs!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Tsubasa: Awesome! Great job Kanako!

Kanako: Thanks Tsubasa.

Nico: That was great!

Eli: YEAH!

Choujinki flew at us at a jet-fast speed.

G1 Bombshell fired laser blasts and blasted her all over and smashed her down.

I landed.

Nico fired energy blasts and blasted her all over in massive fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into KIRAMAI RED!

Kanako fired a Scorpio Blast and blasted down Choujinki!

Taro charged at Choujinki.

He slashed at her with jeweled precision!

Choujinki got up and she was MASSIVELY PISSED!

Choujinki: You're going to love me!

She threw more and more explosive eggs!

Me: Top this!

The 4-Star Dragonball on my bracelet glowed and I fired numerous mini fireballs and they blasted the eggs all over in massive fiery explosions!

---

They were spreading embers all over in massive waves of fire and blasted more explosions all over the place!

Me: You can't keep this up forever you know!

Taro summoned the Kiramager Alter and fell unconscious. It then took a humanoid shape before charging at Choujinki.

He went and bashed Choujinki all over.

Nico: Take that!

Kanako: Take this one!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Taro summoned the Kyuranger Alter and fell unconscious again. It then took a humanoid shape before charging at Choujinki as well.

It blasted her with star energy blasts and smashed her down.

I fired waves of energy and blasted down Choujinki.

Eli fired waves of energy.

He blasted her all over with numerous explosions!

Me: YEAH!

Lyra: Lets finish this up.

Nico: Lets!

Me: First this!

I teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Saroush, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Saroush symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you will gain a massive power and energy increase.

I teleported back with the weapons.

Me: Time for this demon to die!

All of us: SOLAR SYSTEM OF FRIENDSHIP!

We fired waves of energy and planets and blasted Choujinki and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Me: YEAH! Choujinki you have failed this world!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete! All's Well that ends well!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Troy: You're not as bad as Frollo.

Tsukasa: But we still have to stop you!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! PLANT FORCE!

They turned into the Gaim Riders!

Maria: Time for some sickness power. (TURNS DIAL) SICKNESS FURY 6!

She summoned Common Cold, The Crud, Injector, Antberry, Nep-Enut and Evil Venom Woman.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Yeah.

We went at him and smashed and pulverized him.

Staluk, Clodor, Takinom, Ere, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, and Sobtjek blasted him all over.

Fluttershy, Crumplezone, Sweetie Belle and Bluestreak used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bluestreak's ion-charge disperser rifle, Fluttershy and Sweetie Belle's powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into Shoulder Cannons.

Fluttershy and Crumplezone: KINDNESS CRUMPLE BLAST!

Sweetie Belle and Bluestreak: FASHION BLUE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Light of Fortune and Vypra: LIGHT OF FORTUNE FURY BLAST!

Cuteness of Earth and Dai Gui: CUTENESS EARTH BLAST!

Lightning Robot Force and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING ROBOTS BLAST!

Fighters of Plants and Evilseed: FIGHTERS OF PLANTS BLAST!

Airbenders are Back and Mirror Master: AIRBENDER WIND STORM!

Constructicon Fury and Stonedozer: CONSTRUCTION FURY BURST!

Galaxy Heroes of Wind and Whirlin: GALAXY HEROES OF WIND FURY!

Metal Gears and Iceage: METAL GEARS ICE STORM!

Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon Wrath and Magma: NEUTRON MAGMA BLAST!

Centaur Power and 10,000 Volt Ghost: CENTAUR LIGHTNING BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: KINDNESS LEAF STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Quasimodo, Kairi and me: FRENCH JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PARIS ELEMENT STYLE: CROISSANTS!

Jessica Shannon: PARIS STING STYLE: STEAK-FRITES!

Peni Parker: PARIS WEB STYLE: MACARONS!

Jessica Kaios: PARIS FIRE STYLE: CHEESE!

Yuna: PARIS WATER STYLE: STEAK TARTARE!

Toph: PARIS EARTH STYLE: BAGUETTES!

Chie: PARIS WIND STYLE: PARIS-BREST!

Sari: PARIS LIGHTNING STYLE: FRENCH ONION SOUP!

They fired waves of elements and energy based on Paris Foods.

Lincoln and his harem: PARIS FOOD FINAL SMASH: PARIS BLAST!

They fired a Paris sized ki blast!

The blasts hit Saroush and smashed him down.

We fired rainbow energy blasts that hit Saroush and his gang, and all of them are tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets.

Me: You criminals are looking at more serious hard time back in prison.

We beamed Saroush and his gang back to prison, and this time, they'll never break out ever again.

Nico: You got that right. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down Saroush and his gang for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one loose end to tie up: The Egypt 9 Glory Gods.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MASTER DIO!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's

legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Egypt 9 Glory Gods, before I I threaten to blast you out!

Nine figures came out, and they were none other than The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, an elite task force of dangerous assassins and another group of Dio Brando's minions.

N'Doul: You will never leave this place alive, you must pay for what you did to Lord Dio!

Dana Orichalcum: The only ones who are going to pay are you nine bastards for serving that crazy world domination-crazed vampire!

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum's blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, Orichalcos Monsters, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, Orichalcos Monsters, and angels with every step.

Dana Orichalcum: You nine bastards think that you can come here and try to get revenge on Lincoln for your fallen master?! As if, your insane master got what he deserved along with many of your evil master's minions, the crimes that you nine have committed against mankind can never be forgiven, Egypt 9 Glory Gods, and for trying to kill Lincoln, you have forfeited your lives!

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, and negative energy surrounding the vortex, there are angels, The Orichalcos Monsters, and The Great Leviathan flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the symbol of The Orichalcos on its stomach and blood red eyes glaring at The Egypt 9 Glory Gods: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Dana Orichalcum emerged, but she was changed forever.

ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Dana Orichalcum grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and green hairband, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, Orichalcos Monsters, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Orichalcos surrounded by the Orichalcos Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Orichalcos Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dana Orichalcum has on a sleeveless black vest, black sleeveless top, black skirt with the symbol of The Orichalcos Emblem on it, black knee-high high-heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Orichalcos Monsters surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with green tips and green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum's massive greatsword, Orichalcos-themed greatsword, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, darkness, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana Orichalcum's Demonic Darkness Orichalcos Greatsword of Demonic Darkness

Orichalcos Monsters Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Orichalcos Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Orichalcos Monsters' heads with red gems for eyes and large red gems in their mouth for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the Orichalcos Monsters that said, "Dana Orichalcum, Gene-Slammer of The Orichalcos Monsters, The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos, Powerful Master of Darkness, Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of The Egypt Glory Gods, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Swords, Stars, Darkness, Angels and The Orichalcos Monsters"

ダーナ・オリハルコン、オリハルコス・モンスターのジーン・スラマー、オリハルコスのダーク・エンジェル、強力な闇のマスター、強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、エジプトの栄光の神の破壊者、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして剣、星、闇、天使、そしてオリハルコスモンスターの達人

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Dana Orichalcum has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ORICHALCOS MONSTERS- ORICHALCOS GODDESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ORICHALCOS GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ORICHALCOS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ORICHALCOS GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ORICHALCOS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ORICHALCOS GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ORICHALCOS MONSTER GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Dana Orichalcum's Super Angel-Orichalcos Monsters-Elemental HEROS Neos Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Egypt 9 Glory Gods saw it, they flew into a rage and summoned their stands and fired blasts of energy at her to kill her, but Dana Orichalcum fired a massive barrage of black and red energy blasts with stars, darkness, negative energy, Orichalcos Monsters, and angels at The Egypt 9 Glory Gods which destroyed their energy blasts and they exploded as they hit them, they got back up, but that really pissed them off now.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh, no way, oh man, Dana Orichalcum transformed!

Michelle Emperyous: Oh man, this is going to get ugly!

Lincoln: She's transformed into her Super Angel-Orichalcos Monsters-Orichalcos Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, she's really changed that much since the last time I saw her, and now, she's about to unleash her full fury on The Egypt 9 Glory Gods.

Dana Orichalcum: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Orichalcos Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Eternal Cosmic Orichalcos Goddess Angel Love) And see to it they never returns. Now, let's tear them apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Dana Orichalcum.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You nine don't deserve to live a single second further, and I'm going to enjoy taking your Stands and absorbing you nine!

Lincoln and Dana Orichalcum went after The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Egypt 9 Glory Gods and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Dana Orichalcum also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Egypt 9 Glory Gods even madder than ever.

N'Doul: You… , YOU! WE WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Alessi: NO ONE MAKES A FOOL OUT OF US AND LIVES!

The Egypt 9 Glory Gods ran at Lincoln, only to have Lincoln run at The Egypt 9 Glory Gods and as he drove his massive greatsword into their stomachs, and he began sucking out and absorbing their Stands, Geb, Khnum, Thoth, Anubis, Bastet, Sethan, Osiris, Horus, and Atum, and he made them his own adding them to his collection of Stands. Then, he turned eight of his tails' tips into Cell's Stingers and then, he stabbed them into the chests of N'Doul, Oingo, Boingo, Mariah, Alessi, Daniel J. D'Arby, Pet Shop, and Terence T. D'Arby and they screamed in pain as he began absorbing them and he was growing stronger and stronger. Then, as soon as he was done absorbing them and the stinger change back, all that was left of the eight members of The Egypt 9 Glory Gods were their clothes. Then, nine energy cards with their souls in them appeared in his large left hand.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really think I'm just going to banish you nine to The Black Gates? Oh no, you're not getting off that easy.

Lincoln sent them to The Masters of Evil's HQ and condemned them to eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil.

We cheered as Dana Orichalcum and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Dana Orichalcum's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Dana Orichalcum: Enjoy eternal servitude to Vypra. Thanks for helping me destroy The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dana.

Suddenly, Dana Orichalcum wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Dana Orichalcum's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Orichalcos Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Dana Orichalcum absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fearsome fight against The Egypt 9 Glory Gods, Lincoln, Dana, you two really showed them no mercy, and that was a smart move you made: sucking out and absorbing their Stands including the lone Stand, Anubis, and then, using Cell's absorption on the other eight members.

Lincoln: They really thought they could try to get revenge for their master and not expect any sort of retaliation from me? They really underestimated me.

Me: They sure did, and now, they've been condemned to eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-

Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Lady of the Lake.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Lady of the Lake, Nimue Viviane, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Nimue Viviane is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and water magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Nimue Viviane is also a direct descendant of The Lady of The Lake.

We gasped.

Me: The Lady of The Lake, the mysterious woman who provided Arthur with the sword Excalibur, eliminated Merlin, raising Lancelot after the death of his father, and helping to take the dying Arthur to Avalon

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her an aqua blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Nimue Viviane hates those buttfaces, Pablo and Anderson, with a very blazing passion. One day, Nimue Viviane and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Pablo and Anderson, and they'd brought with them an army of musclebound thugs they hired. Nimue Viviane and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove those buttfaces into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Nimue Viviane fired chains of light magic which bound those buttfaces and tied them up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted their heads on a pike!

Me: Should've known they would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, those morons tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and we called the cops and they were sent to jail, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Nimue and I casted a spell to prevent those buttfaces from coming back.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of The Lady of The Lake and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Those buttfaces really hated that their greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and they got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: They seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, their plan earned them the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

Koragg: 16th Century Paris is safe once again.

Wiggum: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Evil Green Ranger: And another member is in our ranks.

Chalmers: You said it.

Key: Overall, it's been a good day

Nico: It sure has been awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) I hope you all loved this adventure like we all have.

Me: I know we did Fluttershy.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic complete.

The Hunchback of Notre Dame 2 was awesome and fun!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple

Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Whiger, Goldar, Hammerstrike, Mr. Kittles, Gabby Gator and Cat Mummy as well as Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man and Emma Gilbert and we're going to Duel Academy. Princess Celestia, Alexis Arcana, Claire Callaghan and Adrienne Candelaria are coming with us too. And we're going there to face Sartorius who is back from the dead to get revenge! PRINCESS CELESTIA IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND UNLEASH THE ULTIMATE EXTENT OF HER POWER ON HIM AND MAKE SURE THAT SARTORIUS AND THE LIGHT OF DESTRUCTION PAY FOR THEIR CRIMES! NO WAY ARE WE GOING TO LET THAT MONSTER TAKE THE UNIVERSE! Also we're going to face Another Heat Dopant, Cyclone, Trigger, Luna, Metal, Kamen Rider Eternal, Miss Heed, Beros, Black Hat Org, Goat (Green Eggs and Ham), Jim (Winx Club), Wedgelor, Goldar and Whiger. Also we're going to meet an Alaskan Malamute Gene-slammer named Ingrid Vollenenshikova and she is from Ukraine. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Eiscue and her name is Kate Vollans and she is a girl that lived down in Antarctica. But she has a really dark secret.

The match-up is for Carla Nazca, The Avatar of The Nightmare of The Earthbound Immortals, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Abyss Mages, a race of wizard-like enemies from Genshin Impact and the foot soldiers of the Abyss Order.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

Tokyo, Japan, and we're going to destroy Azwel, the major antagonist from Soulcalibur VI. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Nimue Viviane, Gene-Slammer of Lady of The Lake, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and water magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Nimue Viviane is also a direct descendant of The Lady of The Lake, the mysterious woman who provided Arthur with the sword Excalibur, eliminated Merlin, raising Lancelot after the death of his father, and helping to take the dying Arthur to Avalon. Lincoln made her an aqua blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Nimue Viviane hates those buttfaces, Pablo and Anderson, with a very blazing passion. One day, Nimue Viviane and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Pablo and Anderson, and they'd brought with them an army of musclebound thugs they hired. Nimue Viviane and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove those buttfaces into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Nimue Viviane fired chains of light magic which bound those buttfaces and tied them up. Lincoln called his family and told them what happened with those two buttfaces, and needless to say, everyone wanted their heads on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, those morons tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and they called the cops and they were sent to jail, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Nimue and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent those buttfaces from coming back because messing with the descendant of The Lady of The Lake and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for a really funny and awesome Non-Combat adventure. There's a clothing destroying bandit that is destroying women's clothes EVERYWHERE and is also causing floods of blood from nosebleed explosions all over the male population and the girls are all going to battle this super pervert bandit. Get ready for a funny adventure for girl power.

See you next time.

# GIRL POWER 2: THE SUPERPERVERT BANDIT

This is a Girl Power Chapter and it's going to be really funny!

---

At Duel Academy Island was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Whiger, Goldar, Hammerstrike, Mr. Kittles, Gabby Gator and Cat Mummy as well as Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man and Emma Gilbert and we're going to Duel Academy. Princess Celestia, Alexis Arcana, Claire Callaghan and Adrienne Candelaria were with us too. All of the entire team was with us too including all of the M.O.E.

Me: So Sartorius is back. This time I will not let him get away with everything he did.

Nico: All of us won't.

Me: Darkness will eclipse the light forever.

Xenia: That is for sure!

Konan: I'm ready for this.

Lola: Me too.

Varie: This is gonna be good.

Konan: It sure will.

Nico: Dante, I want to thank you, Whiger, and your teams for coming

Dante Vale: Anytime Nico.

Me: The reason I have the entire team coming with is because this is a Prime Omega Emergency and the Light of Destruction and Sartorius pose a tremendous threat to the entire planet.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: We haven't faced Sartorius since after the Great War With The Royal Defenders.

Lola: That was amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Konan: It sure was.

Camie: Remind me again. Who is Sartorius and what is the Light of Destruction?

Me: 2 very dangerous monsters that need to be destroyed forever.

I went over their history.

---

Sartorius Komar

Takuma Saiou, also known as Sartorius Kumar, is the central antagonist of the second season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. He is a fortune-teller with dual personalities. Being under the influence of an alien force, Saiou is poised to remake the world in the image most befitting to the extraterrestrial radiance within him.

He was voiced by Takehito Koyasu in Japanese (who also voiced Dio Brando) and the late Maddie Blaustein in English.

In the past, Sartious and his sister Sarina had the ability to see into the future, resulting in them being ostracized by others and eventually running away from home. Saiou had later met Aster Phoenix and formed a friendship with him. At the Pro League champion, Saiou was taken over by the Light of Destruction when The D came into contact with him. From then on, Saiou became focused on changing the world and ridding it of darkness. He also formed the Society of Light in his efforts to expedite his plans.

Sartoirus appeared on Duel Academia in his hopes of completing his plans. He first planned to have Jaden Yuki lose to Edo in their second duel so that Jaden would be placed under his control. However, Judai was able to resist the Light of Destruction's influence. Saiou later arrives at Duel Academy meeting Vellian Crowler and Jean-Louis Bonaparte and duels Chazz Princeton and defeats him; as a result of the defeat, Chazz joined the Society of Light.

Saatorius later finds out that Jaden is able to defy his destiny and the fortunes when he thought that Jaden would lose in a duel to Edo. The members of the Society of Light began to increase subsequently when Chazz defeated his fellow students in duels, eventually taking over the entire Obelisk Blue dorm (repainting it white and renaming it Obelisk White) and bringing Alexis Rhodes into the Society's ranks. Sartoris eventually arrived at Duel Academy and dueled Tyranno Hassleberry, interested to see the bond he shared between Aster and Jaden. Although he defeated Tyranno in a duel, he did not become a member of the Society of Light due to his dino DNA. Subsequently Saiou enrolled as a transfer student at Duel Academy, moving into the Obelisk White dorm

Saiou's sister, Mizuchi, also appeared and she talked about their troubled past and Saiou's turn to the dark side. As the Society of Light began to expand, Saiou had trouble controlling himself against the influence of the Light of Destruction. He also defeated Prince Ojin in a duel and gained access on a satellite that would help him in his plan to take over the world. He later gave Judai and Edo the keys as a way to prevent himself from carrying out his goal. He also got a hold of Alexis Rhodes and used her in an effort to get the key back from Jaden but it failed. Fed up by this loss, Sartorius ordered many members from the Society of Light to duel Jaden and anyone else who were with him.

Aster wanted to go after Saiou. But when he was about to give Saiou one of the keys to the satellite, Judai appeared and told him the truth about Saiou. He advised him on dueling him instead to get the key. However, Edo lost the duel and Saiou gained the key. Judai then duels Saiou in a final battle to save the world. As the duel went on, Saiou ordered Prince Ojin to prepare the satellite. Ultimately, Saiou lost his duel to Judai and he was released from the influence of the light. With the defeat of the Saiou, the Light of Society was disbanded and all their members were released from the Light of Destruction's control. He later thanked Judai and Edo for helping him get pass his pain and reuniting him with his sister. Saiou and his sister then left the island.

Saiou later returned to Duel Academia with Kagemaru to inform Judai about the new issue that awaits them on the island. They were caught off guard by Trueman who blackmailed Saiou to duel Judai to save his sister from the World of Darkness. As he dueled Judai, he reflects on his own responsibility to save his sister from the World of Darkness. He lost in his duel against Judai and was sent to the World of Darkness. With the defeat of Nightshroud, Saiou and everyone who were sent to the World of Darkness returned. At the end of the series, Saiou attended Judai's graduation.

## Light of Destruction

The Light of Destruction, known as the Light of Ruin in Japanese, is the main antagonist in second season of Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. It is a malevolent extraterrestrial being whose ultimate goal in the Japanese version has been described as destroying all life in the universe.

The Light of Destruction is an extremely vile and destructive being that enjoys the annihilation of all life in the universe. It believes that it is justified for its actions in causing destruction across the universe because it believes that destruction is normal. The Light is adamant that its goals will always prevail and is arrogant. When it possess or corrupts someone, the individual's personality becomes as sadistic and malicious as the Light of Destruction itself.

Many millennia ago before mankind existed, there was a white hole in space that releases a lot energy that includes the Light of Destruction. As soon as the Light reached Earth, it brought upon devastation and chaos. As time passes, it would possess one victim and move onto other victims like The D and later Sartorius Kumar. The Light of Destruction was also responsible for corrupting Yubel turning her psychotic in the process when Jaden released her into space to test the new Yu-Gi-Oh! cards in space.

At the Duel Academy, while manipulating Sartorius, it managed to gather a group of students including Chazz Princeton, Alexis Rhodes and Bastion Misawa (who were possessed the light itself from their defeat by Chazz also got defeated by Sartorius) and created a cult known as the Society of Light to worship it. It also allowed the brainwashed people to take control of most of the island such as turning the Obelisk Blue dorm white. The Light of Destruction later got hold of a satellite that is capable of exterminating all life on Earth. It later continues to possess other people like Prince Ojin before it was defeated and sealed away in a duel against Jaden and Aster. With its defeat Sartorius and all others who were under its control were released.

Brainwashed Victims:

The D

Sartorius Kumar

Chazz Princeton

Alexis Rhodes

Bastion Misawa

Prince Ojin

Lorenzo

Bob Banter

Numerous Obelisk Blue Male Students

Few Obelisk Blue Female Student

Numerous Ra Yellow Students

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: Oh man! So they are trying to destroy all life in the entire universe!?

Xenia: Yeah and we're going to stop them forever.

Me: And it'll be a cold day in hell before I let that happen.

Eli: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Me: No way in hell will we let Sartorius do what he wants.

Nico: Konan, what do you like to do in your free time?

Konan: Haven't really thought about it. But I teach origami art classes.

Xenia: Awesome.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Can I see a few origami figures?

Konan: Sure.

She used her powers and made a giraffe, crane, swan, bird, flower, rose and so much more.

Nico: Wow those are awesome!

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Lola: I'll say.

Konan: Thanks guys.

Me: Konan is known as the Angel of the Rain and an awesome Origami Artist.

Xenia: That is cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But an Origami art class is a great idea.

Konan: Thank you.

Nico: You're welcome.

Laney: Boy yesterday's mission was cool too.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Paris is doing much better without Frollo.

Me: It sure is. Frollo was an absolute terror to all of France in general.

Xenia: Yeah he sure was.

Camie: I can't believe that Frollo was that evil.

Nico: No kidding.

Lola: What Frollo did was unforgivable.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Vypra: I'm glad he is gone forever.

Dark Spicer: No kidding there.

Vanitas: He had it coming for a long time.

Nico: Sarousch wasn't as vile.

Me: No thank goodness. He w as just after the Golden Bell.

Camie: That is for sure.

Me: That bell has too much history too.

Marinette: It sure does.

Carly Atlas: It was a beautiful bell there.

Varie: It sure was. And I'm also happy for Phoebus and Esmeralda as well as Quasimodo and Madellaine.

Xenia: We all are happy for them too.

Joan of Arc: I agree there too.

Nico: But we couldn't let him take it

Me: Nope but at least we caught him red handed.

Qin: Yeah and battled him.

Lola: That is for sure.

Me: All in all it was fun.

Eli: It sure was.

Lincoln: It sure was awesome.

Laney: I'll say.

Lynn: That was still so fun how we took down Sarousch.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: If I were a maniac obsessed with light, where would I hide out?

Me: Where all the trouble started, Obelisk Blue Dorm.

We set our sights on the Obelisk Blue Dorm.

We went in and it was empty.

Nico: No one's here.

Lola: The students are home for summer break.

Camie: Yep.

Me: But the evil energy I'm sensing from here is definitely here.

Lincoln: So, the time has finally come, now we're finally going to get rid of Sartorius once and for all, just as Alexis Arcana said. But, this is going to be one awesome fight, not only are we finally going to get rid of Sartorius once and for all, but I sensed it. Princess Celestia, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, and Sunset, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Princess Celestia: Indeed, and after what you all told us about Sartorius, I'm indeed looking forward to making him pay.

Me: We all are, Princess Celestia.

Nico: You got that right.

Eli: He is going to rue the day he messed with the powers of the entire Universe.

Lincoln: Alexis also sensed that Sartorius is now at his ULTIMATE WORST! He's now extremely insane to the NTH DEGREE! This is the culmination of us defeating Sartorius many years ago and when we went to war against The Society of Light who came back after we'd dealt with Dartz' minions.

We gasped.

Eli: Yikes!

Nico: Oh man, if he's at that state of insanity, he'll be nothing more than a rabid animal out for blood!

Lincoln: But, we'll be putting him down and this time for good. (Senses for Sartorius) Aha, caught you! He's in this dorm at the end of the hall in that room right up there..

Me: Right where he was when I gave him that threatening message.

Jaden: Excellent work, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Jaden. But heads up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Me: Shh! Anna we don't want him to know we're here too early.

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Sartorius, and as Lincoln said, he's now at his ULTIMATE WORST! He's now extremely insane to the NTH DEGREE!

Nico: Awesome. Lets go.

We went to the door.

We saw the door and it was overflowing with the light of destruction.

Me: (GENTLE DARKNESS AURA FLARES UP) He's in there all right.

Nico: Sartorius, we know you're in there. Come out with your hands up!

But he wouldn't come out.

Me: All right then. We go in by force.

Sartorius: (GROWLS) THAT ACCURSED TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THOSE STUPID DUELISTS, THEY HAVE RUINED MY PLANS TO DESTROY THE WORLD AND REMAKE IT IN MY IMAGE! I'LL KILL ALL OF THEM IF IT'S THE LAST THING I EVER DO!

?: You're not getting that chance ever again, Sartorius!

Suddenly, the spirits of the Arcana Force Monsters appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of energy at Sartorius and he was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground and the area turned into the planet Glaren and then a massive explosion of fire and lightning blasted out as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when he saw us again, he was enraged and was now foaming at the mouth like a rabid dog.

Sartorius: (NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF) YOU!

Me: Yes us! Surprised to see us again, Sartorius? But, we're definitely not surprised to see you again.

Nico: Yeah. But, it's sad though, you've returned from the dead a few days ago, and now, you're about to be destroyed by us once more. (Smirks) Don't worry, we'll make your death slower and even more painful than ever!

Sartorius: (NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

I teleported and punched and kicked him in his face and bashed him down!

Sartorius ran at us with such extreme rage to kill us, but then, Alexis Arcana, Adrienne Candelaria, Claire Callaghan, Melanie McPherson, Catherine Hoshi, Jade Hyotonia, Loreena Kellington, Penelope Harrisburg, Yvonne Qinsington, Evelyn Francois, Roxanne Lowinsky, Sonnya Rexxington, Sophia Starron, Sylvia Starron, and Felicia Terrington, the Arcana Force Gene-Slammers appeared, and they fired powerful energy blasts and elements at Sartorius and sent him crashing into a rock formation!

Princess Celestia: Excellent shot, girls.

Alexis Arcana: We weren't going to stay out of the biggest fight that'll mean the end of Sartorius once and for all, Princess Celestia. Now, I believe it's time for you to transform.

Princess Celestia: Almost. I want to let everyone get some shots in.

Me: Very sporting.

Nico: Lets summon an army!

Sartorius: I WILL MAKE YOU SEE THE LIGHT!

Me: The Darkness will eclipse the light forever. Lets do it! I summon Five-Headed Dragon, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Nine-Headed

Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Black Luster Soldier - Envoy of the Beginning, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End, Darkfire Dragon and Judgment Dragon!

Varie: I summon Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Orca Mega-Fortress of Darkness, Fortress Whale, Yormungarde, Kairyu Shin, Spike Seadra and Airocra!

Vince: I summon Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Rat, Flame Cerebrus, Infernal Flame Vixen, Firewing Pegasus, Wings of Wicked Flame, Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon and The Blazing Mars!

Nico: I summon The Supremacy Sun, The Supression Pluto, The Despair Uranus, The Grand Jupiter, The Tyrant Neptune and The Big Saturn!

Qin: I summon Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Fire and Fortune Lady Wind!

May: I summon Ice Queen, Elemental HERO Absolute Zero, and St. Joan!

Cody (OC): I summon The End of Anubis, Archlord Zerato, Archlord Kristya and Splendid Venus!

Chione: I summon Great Moth, Swarm of Locusts, Swarm of Crows, Metal Armored Bug and Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth!

Rachel: I summon Lorelei the Symphonic Arsenal, Aria the Melodious Diva, Opera the Melodious Diva, Serenade the Melodious Diva, Schuberta the Melodious Maestra, Elegy the Melodious Diva and Sonata the Melodious Diva!

Terra M.: I summon Megarock Dragon, Medusa Worm and Avalanching Aussa!

Sailor Mars: I summon Fire Princess, Fire Sorcerer, Tyrant Dragon, Firebird and Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys!

Carol: I summon Thunder King - the Lightningstrike Kaiju, Gadarla the Mystery Dust Kaiju and Dogoran the Mad Flame Kaiju!

Lincoln: I summon Electric Snake, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Aqua Spirit, Raging Flame Sprite, Shinato, King of a Higher Plane, Guardian Angel Joan, Maiden of The Moonlight, and The Agent of Creation - Venus! And I equip Warrior Lady of the Wasteland with Divine Sword - Phoenix Blade!

Linka: I summon Mavelus, Lightning Conger and Yamata Dragon!

Liberty: I summon The Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Dark Magician of Chaos, Dark Magician Girl, Night Wing Sorceress, Divine Grace Northwemko, Hand of Nephthys and Elemental HERO Lady Heat!

Jasmine (GX): I summon Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Queen, and Harpie's Pet Dragon!

Jim: I summon Efflorescent Knight, Fossil Dyna Pachycephalo, and Gigantes!

Chazz: I summon Armageddon Knight, Infernal Incinerator, Chthonian Soldier, Dark Armed Dragon, Strike Ninja, and Helpoemer!

Mindy (GX): I summon A Cat of Ill Omen, Des Koala, Des Wombat, Desertapir, Giant Rat, Mecha-Dog Marron, Rescue Cat, and Morphing Jar!

Zane: I summon Cyber Dragon, Cyber Esper, Morphing Jar, Proto-Cyber Dragon, Reflect Bounder, and The Light - Hex-Sealed Fusion!

Bastion: I summon Card Ejector, Water Dragon, Fire Dragon, Elemental Hero Bladedge, Morphing Jar, and Plasma Warrior Eitom!

Alexis: I summon Blizzard Dragon, Blizzed, Guard of the Ice Barrier, Cold Enchanter, Ice Master, Intoxicated Bug of the Ice Barrier, Treeborn Frog, White Night Dragon, and White Night Queen!

Tyranno Hassleberry: I summon Black Stego, Black Tyranno, Giant Rex, Last Tusk Mammoth, Super Conductor Tyranno, and Ultimate Tyranno!

Syrus: I summon Drillroid, Maiden of the Aqua, Dark Magician Girl, Gyroid, and The Earth - Hex-Sealed Fusion

Jesse Anderson: I summon Rainbow Dragon, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth, Crystal Beast Amethyst Tiger, Crystal Beast Emerald Tortoise, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus, and Crystal Beast Topaz Tiger!

Axel Brodie: I summon Volcanic Counter, Volcanic Dragon, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Doomfire, and Volcanic Hammerer

Adrian Gecko: I summon Cloudian - Cirrostratus, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Nimbusman, Cloudian - Sheep Cloud, and Cloudian - Storm Dragon

Blair: I summon D.D. Warrior Lady, Maiden in Love, and Marshmallon!

Professor Banner: I summon Cobra Jar, Copycat, Dice Jar, Dimension Jar, Morphing Jar, Morphing Jar #2, Parasitic Ticky, and Reflect Bounder!

Chumley: I summon Big Koala, Des Kangaroo, Des Koala, and Dizzy Angel!

Tea: I summon Magician of Faith, Witch of the Black Forest, Fairy's Gift, Cosmo Queen, and Shining Friendship!

Tristan: I summon Cyber Commander, Super Roboyarou and Mr. Volcano!

Yugi: I summon Dark Magician, Summoned Skull and Kuriboh!

Joey: I'm bringing out Flame Swordsman, Jinzo and good old Red-Eyes!

Kaiba: I summon Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Gadget Soldier and Vorse Raider!

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon, Sonic Chick, and Stardust Xiaolong!

Jack Atlas: I summon Red Dragon Archfiend, Strong Wind Dragon and Sinister Sprocket!

Akiza: I summon Black Rose Dragon, Rose Fairy, Queen Angel of Roses and Rose Tentacles!

Luna (5D's): I summon Ancient Fairy Dragon, Spirit of The Breeze, and Sunlight Unicorn!

Leo: I summon Life Stream Dragon, Morphotronic Radion and Power Tool Dragon!

Crow Hogan: I summon Black-Winged Dragon, Blackwing - Blizzard the Far North, Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Blackwing - Elphin the Raven and Blackwing - Sirocco the Dawn!

Yugi: Now Timaeus!

Kaiba: Along with the Fang of Critias!

Joey: And the unstoppable Claw of Hermos!

Yugi, Kaiba and Joey: ARISE!

The mighty Legendary Dragons were summoned!

Bertrand: I summon GRAGONITH, LIGHTSWORN DRAGON, LUMINA, LIGHTSWORN SUMMONER, LYLA, LIGHTSWORN SORCERESS, JENIS, LIGHTSWORN MENDER, AURKUS, LIGHTSWORN DRUID, WULF, LIGHTSWORN BEAST, CELESTIA, LIGHTSWORN ANGEL, SHIRE, LIGHTSWORD SPIRIT, EHREN, LIGHTSWORN MONK, JAIN, LIGHTSWORN PALADIN, GAROTH, LIGHTSWORN WARRIOR, MICHAEL, THE ARCH-LIGHTSWORN, RAIDEN, HAND OF THE LIGHTSWORN, MINERVA, LIGHTSWORN MAIDEN, RINYAN, LIGHTSWORN ROGUE, RYKO, LIGHTSWORN HUNTER and JUDGEMENT DRAGON!

Brittney: I summon RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON, ZOMBIE TIGER, RETURN ZOMBIE, ZOMBIE MASTER, SOUL-ABSORBING BONE TOWER, NIGHTMARE HORSE, DARK DUST SPIRIT, RYU KOKKI, FLAME GHOST, VAMPIRE LORD, VAMPIRE LADY, ZOMBIE MAMMOTH, GIANT AXE MUMMY and VAMPIRE'S CURSE!

Lucy Loud: GAAP THE DIVINE SOLDIER, ARCHFIEND OF

GILFER, BELIAL - MARQUIS OF DARKNESS, BERFOMET, MARIE THE FALLEN ONE, RED-EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON and NIGHTMARE HORSE!

Haiku: AUSSA THE EARTH CHARMER, ERIA THE WATER CHARMER, HIITA THE FIRE CHARMER, WYNN THE WIND CHARMER, DHARC THE DARK CHARMER, LYNA THE LIGHT CHARMER and ELEMENTAL MISTRESS DORIADO!

Persephone: I summon VAMPIRE LORD, RED-MOON BABY, VAMPIRE LADY, VAMPIRE'S CURSE, and VAMPIRE GENESIS!

Dante: I summon WANDERING MUMMY, POISON MUMMY, DES LACOODA, and FUSHIOH RICHIE!

Jaden: I summon ELEMENTAL HEROES SPARKMAN, WILDHEART, BUBBLEMAN, NECROSHADE, CLAYMAN, BLADEDGE, BURSTINATRIX, AVIAN, NEO BUBBLEMAN, KNOSPE, HEAT, STRATOS, LADY HEAT, POISON ROSE, WOODSMAN, PRISMA, CAPTAIN COLD, ICE EDGE, NEOS, FLAME WINGMAN, THUNDER GIANT, RAMPART BLASTER, WILDEDGE, MARINER, NECROID SHAMAN, SHINING FLARE WINGMAN, WILD WINGMAN, DARKBRIGHT, INFERNO, MUDBALLMAN, PHOENIX ENFORCER, GAIA, GREAT TORNADO, ELECTRUM, DIVINE NEOS, RAINBOW NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, STORM NEOS, MAGMA NEOS, CHAOS NEOS, FLARE NEOS, DARK NEOS, AQUA NEOS, GRAND NEOS, AIR NEOS, GLOW NEOS and the EVIL HEROES: INFERNO WING, INFERNAL PRODIGY, INFERNAL GAINER, LIGHTNING GOLEM, MALICIOUS FIEND, DARK GAIA, WILD CYCLONE, and MALICIOUS EDGE!

Hannah Fairchild: I summon URIA, LORD OF SEARING FLAMES, HAMON, LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER and RAVIEL, LORD OF PHANTASMS!

Roman: I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

He summoned the Spider Earthbound Immortal.

Carly Carmine: I summoned EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA

PISCU, FORTUNE LADY FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND, LIGHT, DARK and EVERY!

She summoned said monsters.

Valon: I summon PSYCHIC ARMOR HEAD, OVER BOOST, BURNING KNUCKLE, TRAP BUSTER, BLACK HOLE SHIELD, BUSTER KNUCKLE, BUSTER PYLE, BIG BANG BLOW, ADVANCED SHIELD, JET GAUNTLET, DOUBLE CLOTH ARMOR and ACTIVE GUARD!

He summoned said armored monsters.

Valon: And I activate FULL ARMOR GRAVITATION!

He had his armor merge with him and he was fully ready for battle!

Tania: I summon AMAZONESS ARCHER!, AMAZONESS BABY TIGER, AMAZONESS BLOWPIPER, AMAZONESS CHAIN MASTER, AMAZONESS EMPRESS, AMAZONESS FIGHTER, AMAZONESS PALADIN, AMAZONESS PET LIGER, AMAZONESS PRINCESS, AMAZONESS QUEEN, AMAZONESS SCOUTS, AMAZONESS SPY, AMAZONESS SWORDS WOMAN, AMAZONESS TIGER and AMAZONESS TRAINEE!

Professor Banner: That's right. I also summon HELIOS DUO MEGISTUS, HELIOS TRICE MEGISTUS, ALCHEMY BEASTS SALAMANDRA THE STEEL, OUROBOROS THE BRONZE, LEON THE LEAD, EATOS THE TIN, EKENAS THE MERCURY, MOONFACE THE SILVER and GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS!

They summoned said monsters.

The Dark Signers and Carly's kids summoned their Earthbound Immortals and their monsters and more.

We all summoned said monsters and they were ready for battle.

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice….

Dark Spicer: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance…

Keiichiro: We're taking you down by force!

Nico: And we're going to make sure it hurts Really bad!

I punched Sartorius in his face and knocked him down!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Sartorius: What!?

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) **I will not let you get away with everything that you did to every planet in the entire universe! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE SARTORIUS SUFFER 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000-FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

I teleported and kicked Sartorius in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at Sartorius with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

I blasted Sartorius all over with energy blasts and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

I kicked Sartorius in his face and teleported and punched him in his back and teleported and punched Sartorius in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Nico then fired waves of energy and blasted Sartorius all over!

I vanished in a flicker of fire with incredible speed and kicked Sartorius in the face with devastating force and sent him flying. Our monsters blasted Sartorius's monsters all over and destroyed them like their were nothing.

I punched Sartorius in the face with a deadly uppercut and Nico kicked him in the stomach with incredible force and he belched up a huge amount of blood and Laney fired waves of fire and burned Sartorius all over the place. Electro and Lincoln electrocuted Sartorius with a massive amount of lightning, Vypra and Luan blasted Sartorius with waves of light and darkness, Bane smashed Sartorius with incredible strength and Laney fired waves of bramble vines and slashed him all over the place, Hydro Man and Luna drenched Sartorius with water, Becky and Rich Texan blasted Sartorius with guns and cactus balls and they hurt, Mandee and Selma & Patty blasted Sartorius with solar fire and burned him all over, Lola and Firefly blasted Sartorius with fire and burned him all over, Lana and Vexen froze Sartorius with ice, Lily and Ebon blasted Sartorius with darkness and water, Lisa Loud and Calamitous blasted Sartorius with gears and energy rays, Lucy Loud and Webstor blasted Sartorius with darkness lightning and webbing, Leni blasted Sartorius with gravity lightning and King Hiss bit Sartorius and poisoned him, Eddy and Dark Spicer blasted Sartorius all over the place with their blasters and light powers, Sora and Robo Blaze slashed and blasted Sartorius all over the place with Sora's keyblade and Robo Blaze's sword, Lori, Leonard and his pigs trampled and smashed Sartorius all over and Lori blew him around in a powerful tornado, Lynn and Shiv slashed Sartorius with their swords of lava and light all over, Carol blasted Sartorius all over with powerful Orange Atomic Spiral Rays and Saïx bashed and smashed Sartorius all over the place with ballistic fury, Tara and Waffle Woman blasted Sartorius with fire, syrup and strawberry bombs, Edzilla pulverized and smashed Sartorius with incredible fury and blasted him with fire breath and Number 7 blasted him with missiles and lasers, Edd as Iron Boy blasted him with missiles and energy blasts and Zs'Skayr blasted him with dark energy and slashed them with his scythe, Spiderman blasted Sartorius with webbing and kicked and punched him all over the place and Vanitas blasted him with dark fire blasts, Robin slashed him with his sword and Common Cold blasted him with his snot blaster, Beast Boy crushed and smashed him all over as a Brachiosaurus and Xaldin spun him around in tornadoes, Cyborg and Technus blasted him all over with sonic cannon blasts and energy lasers, Volcana blasted Sartorius all over with fire and Larxene electrocuted him all over with lightning, Raven blasted him with darkness blasts and Roquefort and his cheese ninjas slashed him all over the place with swords of cheese and burned him all over with scalding hot cheese, Starfire blasted Sartorius with starbolts and laser rays from her eyes and Katnappe slashed him all over with her claws, Aqua blasted him all over and slashed him with her keyblade and her powers and Skulker blasted him all over, Hunter fired waves of energy and Red X threw bombs and blasted him all over the place, Rita fired waves of lightning and Beautiful Gorgeous blasted and slashed Sartorius, Ariel and her sisters slashed and blasted Sartorius all over and Ghost blasted and slashed him, Linka fired a massive wave of lightning and Eccentro summoned an army of monsters from Mon World and they smashed and blasted Sartorius all over, Qin fired a massive blast of fire and Captain Cold blasted the Sartorius with ice and froze him, Mary Jane slashed Sartorius all over with an arm sword and Evil Green Ranger slashed and blasted him all over the place, Sabrina Mason and Dark Laser blasted him with the Force and slashed him with their lightsabers and blasted him with Force Lightning, Sarah Gunnerson and Koragg slashed and blasted him all over with their swords and and earth and wolf magic, Nico and Myotismon blasted him all over the place with their Crimson Lightning and Grisly Wing, me and Lord Drakkon blasted and slashed him all over, Squirrel Girl summoned a massive scurry of squirrels and Whiteout blasted him all over with energy blasts and the squirrels and Squirrel Girl pelted him with nuts and bombs, Kairi and Dr. Light blasted him all over with light blasts, Sora Takenouchi and the Springfield Mafia shot them all over with blasts of love fire and a massive barrage of bullets, Lisa Simpson fired waves of Buddha energy and Cantwell blasted him with I Hate Lisa blasts, Homer Simpson as Pie Man and Bart Simpson as the Cupcake Kid and Wiggum pelted Sartorius with bomb pies and Wiggum blasted them with his gun and rolled over Sartorius like a boulder, Winx Club Stella blasted Sartorius with light blasts and Chalmers yelled a sonic scream that sounded like SKINNER, May fired waves of ice and Loki electrocuted Sartorius all over with lightning, Roman and Bertrand, Misty and Persephone, Carly and Haiku, Kalin and Morpheus, Devack and Dante, Greiger and Boris all blasted Sartorius all over with blasts of fire and energy, Akiza and Robo-Roxy slashed and blasted Sartorius all over and so did Sora and Robo Blaze and they smashed Sartorius all over the place with indiscriminate power and fury, Maggie fired waves of dark fire and Atomic Skull blasted Sartorius all over with atomic energy, Sam S.L., Dolph, Jimbo & Kearney wedgied and punched and blasted Sartorius all over with lava and powerful punches, Whitney Comic Book Guy flattened and squished Sartorius all over and Whitney blasted him with flowers, Girl Jordan fired a dragon of pure water and Russ Cargill blasted Sartorius with his gun, Dana fired waves of ice and Skinner blasted Sartorius with incredible fury, Jackie fired waves of fire and Krusty blasted Sartorius all over, and Fiona fired waves of lightning and Snake blasted with his machine guns.

We were tearing him apart!

Edzilla: Ed smash!

Edzilla smashed Sartorius all over!

Edzilla fired a blast of fire at him and smashed him all over.

Lola: And this!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Xenia fired arrows.

Carly and Misty fired waves of green and orange fire and blasted him all over!

Suddenly, something within Princess Celestia's mind snapped as the memories of Sartorius' crimes against the world and everything he'd done to Jaden's friends and all for The Light of Destruction's will rushed through her head and her purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Princess Celestia's Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice from her back, and as she approached Sartorius, she left white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Celestia: I will never ever forgive you for everything that you have done, you demented and genocidal fortune-teller, you tried to destroy the world with the power of The Light of Destruction and even worse, you've brainwashed too many innocent people into following your genocidal cult, and yet you prove that all your talk of light, you have nothing more than a heart of pure undeniable darkness. (SUDDENLY GETTING SUPER FURIOUS AT SARTORIUS) But, even after you were defeated and sent to Oblivion all those years ago, you had the nerve to come back once again to still get revenge on us for your own wrongdoings… , (CANTERLOT VOICE) YOU HAVE COMMITTED A TRULY GRAVE SERIES OF TRULY UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT'VE PLAGUED DUEL ACADEMY AND THE WORLD FOR FAR TOO LONG, AND YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO BE FORGIVEN FOR ANY OF THEM! SARTORIUS, THE CRIMES THAT YOU'VE COMMITTED AGAINST EARTH CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN, AND FOR THAT, YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Princess Celestia's sudden fury: Sartorius is now in extremely big trouble!

Me: **OH MAN!**

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! YOU'RE DEAD FOR SURE, SARTORIUS!

Lincoln: Indeed he is. After hearing all of Sartorius' crimes against the world, this really awoke the fury in Princess Celestia, and now, he's going to be burned by the light of Equestria's Sun of Justice.

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Pinkie Pie, Trixie Lulamoon, Vinyl Scratch, Wallflower, The Canterlot 5, and the rest of Twilight Sparkle's Friends: HIT THE DIRT! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We took cover as Princess Celestia screamed with such extreme and violent rage and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and incredibly powerful explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with stars, suns, sunlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Sartorius: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Princess Celestia's Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with stars, suns, sunlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Sartorius: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PRINCESS CELESTIA!

THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PRINCESS CELESTIA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(CHILDREN OF THE SUN BY THOMAS BERGERSEN PLAYS)

Princess Celestia grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted gold yellow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large royal purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair with stars in it and her gold tiara, she has neon purple eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded on the gold sun links and aurora-colored crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Sun and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant. Princess Celestia has on a long sleeveless white and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark and golden yellow phoenix on it, golden high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with sunlight, stars, suns, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by light and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Light Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Celestia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers and light falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body and her aurora-colored tail has also grown longer. Princess Celestia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large royal purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia's massive Princess Celestia's Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Solar Justice and all the greatsword and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Celestia's Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Royal Sun Magical Equestrian Love and Equestrian Sun Solar Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded white and golden yellow gems and her cutie mark and suns etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large royal purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four Alicorn heads is a unicorn head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Day and The Light Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Loving Older Sister of Princess Luna, Loving Aunt of Princess Cadence and Flurry Heart, Loving Sister of Lincoln Loud, Loving Wife of King Solar, Loving Mother of Amber Morning and Solar Eclipsa, Amazing Teacher of Twilight Sparkle, Archenemy of The King of Flan, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Teacher of Amazing and Powerful Students, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of the Yost Avengers, and Master of The Day and Sunlight Magic"

プリンセス・セレスティア、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・ザ・デイとライト・スカイランダーズ、クイーン・ギャラクシアとキング・コスモスの愛する娘、プリンセス・ルナの愛する姉、プリンセ

ス・ケイデンスとフルー・ハートの愛する叔母、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する妹、キング・ソーラーの愛する妻、琥珀の朝と日食の愛情深い母、黄昏の輝きの素晴らしい教師、フラン王の大敵、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリンアルカナ女王、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者にして殺戮者、驚くべき強力な生徒たちの驚くべき強力な教師、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ヨースト・アベンジャーズの愛する妹、そして日中魔法と太陽光魔法のマスター

Suddenly, Princess Celestia's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Princess Celestia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUN ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EQUESTRIAN SUN SOLAR MAGIC SUN LIGHT SKYLANDER ROYAL ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN SUN SOLAR MAGIC SUN LIGHT SKYLANDER ROYAL ALICORN ANGELJUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN SUN SOLAR MAGIC SUN LIGHT SKYLANDER ROYAL ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Celestia's Super Angel-Sun Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Sartorius saw it, he went absolutely and completely crazy and ran at Princess Celestia to kill her, but Princess Celestia fired a massive barrage of white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns at Sartorius, and it hit him and sent him flying into a wall, and he also got burned badly by the power of The Equestrian Sun Princess, he got back up, but now, he was really furious and even more insanely pissed off.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: **(TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !**

Nico: Now, you're fucked!

Me: **BIG TIME!**

Qin: And it's going to hurt! REALLY Bad!

Sartorius: I am not scared of you all!

Qin: YOU SHOULD BE!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Princess Celestia's transformed into her Super Angel-Sun Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got rid of Sartorius.

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Light Skylander Elemental Royal Sun Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Magic Light Skylander Elemental Royal Sun Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And send him to his rightful place of punishment for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Princess Celestia, and so did we as we unholster our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy humanity in the name of The Light of Destruction are all over, Sartorius, now face justice and retribution for all those who have suffered at your hands!

Me: **Lets get him!**

Sartorius: I WILL NOT REST UNTIL THIS UNIVERSE IS MINE! I WILL MAKE SURE YOU ALL SEE THE LIGHT! (LAUGHING LIKE A DERANGED FUCKED UP LUNATIC TO THE NTH DEGREE!)

Me: **You're absolutely fucking insane!**

I teleported and punched Sartorius hard in his face and knocked him down! Sartorius tried to do the same ferocious moves that Trakeena did on me but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked Sartorius in his face and leg swept him and kicked him in his back and I kneed him in his face and punched him all over. I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Sartorius and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was getting intense!

Me: **You are just as pathetic as ever Sartorius! That's why you will always lose to the darkness!**

POW!

I smashed Sartorius in his face and sent him crashing into a rock formation!

Me: **You make me fucking sick Sartorius. You only care about spreading hatred and evil so that you can destroy the entire universe in the name of the Light of Destruction and you don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer. You would rather see people die and that's we're going to destroy you!**

KROW!

I punched HIM in his stomach and kicked him in his face.

He was smashed down!

He got back up!

Sartorious: Now face MY Duel Monsters!

Me: **If you can predict the future, then your future is death.**

Sartorius: Not likely. I summon ARCANA FORCE 0 - THE FOOL, ARCANA FORCE I - THE MAGICIAN, ARCANA FORCE III - THE EMPRESS, ARCANA FORCE IV - THE EMPEROR, ARCANA FORCE VI - THE LOVERS, ARCANA FORCE VII - THE CHARIOT, ARCANA FORCE VIII - THE STRENGTH, ARCANA FORCE XII - THE HANGMAN, ARCANA FORCE XIV - TEMPERANCE, ARCANA FORCE XV - THE FIEND, ARCANA FORCE XVIII - THE MOON, ARCANA FORCE XXI - THE WORLD, ARCANA FORCE EX - THE LIGHT RULER, THE DARK RULER and KNIGHT OF PENTACLES!

He summoned his Arcana Force Monsters!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the monsters and then one of those blasted hit his Duel Disk and destroyed it and scattered his cards all over and I grabbed them and pocketed them.

Me: **I could use these.**

I teleported and kneed Sartorius in the face and sent him flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked him all over with ballistic fury! I then punched Sartorius and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Kairi: This isn't what light does!

She fired waves of light and blasted him all over with good light.

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and blasted him all over the place with intense fury!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: **You make me sick Sartorius! And do you want to know why? You took away people's free will and you were going to destroy the entire planet and then entire universe! You have absolutely no honor! Also you turned Alexis into a cruel cold-hearted bitch under your influence! You made her into a monster and I used the Seal of Orichalcos on her in a fight and sealed her into a card forever! Now she is in the M.O.E. Also what you did to Lorenzo shows that you don't care about any of your followers! You only see them as pawns in your own twisted crusade to destroy the entire universe!**

Fat Tony: You made it personal with what you did to Lorenzo!

Me: **That is for sure! Also you made Bastion into something he is not!**

Bastion: YEAH! I did not like looking good with white hair! It made me look like an old man!

Me: **Not only that but you caused nothing but Pain and Suffering to those you came into contact with!**

Sartorius: YOU INSOLENT!

He went at me and I dodged his punches and kicks and then…

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into a rock formation and buried him.

Then he exploded out with intense fury!

Nico: And you didn't even utilize Bastion as a member that much!

Me: **And don't even bother answering to that one!**

Sartorius: YOU WILL SEE THE LIGHT IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO!

Girl Jordan: I don't think so!

She went at Sartorius and fired a massive energy blast at him and it hit him and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: **WHOA!**

Nico: What power!

But then Girl Jordan went completely ballistic on Sartorius!

Girl Jordan roared and then fired a massive and ferocious barrage of energy blasts at Sartorius and the explosions were getting more and more and more intense as she was blasting him all over with indiscriminate fury of incredible force and power!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Eli: WHOA! GO GIRL JORDAN!

Camie: YEAH!

When she stopped Sartorius was mangled up.

Me: **WHOA!**

Eli: Awesome job Girl Jordan!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon pecked him

Sartorius: Why you!

He flew away and then I charged up a red energy blast and fired it at Sartorius and then it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so massive, powerful and devastating that it shook the entire planet.

When the smoke cleared, Sartorius was viciously mangled up and he had his entire left arm completely blasted off and blood was dripping from his stub of his arm!

Nico: Nice one!

Xenia: Bullseye!

Me: **That's for Chazz you heartless fuckup!**

Nico: YEAH!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

He knocked him down.

Me: **No more Sartorius! No more lives will be destroyed and sacrificed to your own twisted agenda!**

Princess Celestia and Lincoln went after Sartorius, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Sartorius and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Princess Celestia attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Sartorius mad.

Sartorius: (NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF) I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really do have a one-track mind dead-set on revenge on us, Sartorius. But, you've brought this upon yourself, and it's high-time for you to disappear forever.

Princess Celestia: And this time, never come back.

Princess Celestia and Lincoln made two white and golden yellow energy balls with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them and Sartorius, after hearing what Lincoln said, roared with rage and ran at them to kill them again, but that'll prove fatal.

Princess Celestia and Lincoln: ROYAL SUN ALICORN SOLAR LIGHT SKYLANDER SOLAR BLAST!

Princess Celestia and Lincoln fire the two white and golden yellow energy balls with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them surrounding them and they hit Sartorius, and his body was burned to ashes as he screamed in insane anger, and his spirit was finally banished to The Black Gates forever.

We all cheered wildly for what Princess Celestia and Lincoln did to Sartorius as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Princess Celestia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer aurora tail, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Princess Celestia?

Princess Celestia: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: **Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln defeated Sartorius.**

Nico: And that combo you guys used on her incinerated him into nothing!

Princess Celestia: And it not only sent him to The Black Gates for good, but it also sent the last little remnant of The Light of Destruction that was with him to The Black Gates for good too.

Lincoln: Now, we can finally say that our fight against The Light of Destruction that began so long ago has finally been brought to an end.

Me: **You got that right, Lincoln.**

Alexis Arcana: Lincoln told us all about how you guys went to war against The Society of Light and Sartorius, but we knew it was going to end with The Society of Light being defeated, and after you all defeated the Sindri Myr-corrupted Royal Defenders, you all defeated Sartorius and sent him and The Light of Destruction to Oblivion.

Me: **Yep, and I now have his deck, The Arcana Force, as my own.**

Nico: That was one war none of us would ever forget.

Me: **No kidding.**

We powered down.

Lincoln: Sartorius brought that upon himself long ago, he tried to destroy the world and the entire universe with the help of The Light of Destruction and he even brainwashed Chazz, Alexis, Bastian, and several Duel Academy students to do so, but in the end, he failed and now, the war between The Gentle Darkness and The Light of Destruction has finally been brought to an end.

Me: After billions and billions of years.

Qin: Yep.

We were back on Duel Academy Island.

We were in the Obelisk Blue dorm lobby.

Qin: WHEW! That was close.

Vypra: At least that is over.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: That's another chapter of the team done.

Lola: Yep.

We heard barking.

Maria: Hey, look. It's a dog.

We saw that it was an Alaskan Malamute.

Me: Hey it's a malamute.

It went up to Nico and licked him all over his face.

Nico: Oh such a good doggy.

Me: Aww what a cute one.

Eli: I don't sense that anyone lost a pet here.

Qin: Yeah.

Carly Douglas: Something's familiar about it.

Me: What marks you say that Carly?

Carly Douglas: Like I've seen this one before.

Malamute: (In a girls voice) (Ukrainian Accent) That's because I know Nico too.

Nico: (GASP) Wait that voice. Ingrid Vollenenshikova? Is that you?

Malamute: It sure is Nico. Good to see you again.

Nico: You too Ingrid.

Me: Whoa! Are you an Alaskan Malamute Gene-slammer?

Malamute: I sure am.

Me: You look so awesome as a malamute and they are one of my favorite dogs.

Lola: Our huskies and malamutes back home are going to love you like this.

Malamute: (LAUGHS) I'm sure they will.

Nico: What made you this?

Malamute: Shaggy wasn't the only dog to escape from Kozak and bite someone.

Shaggy: Like it wasn't me that made you was it?

Malamute: No no. I should rephrase that. Me and several others besides Shaggy escaped.

Me: So Kozak made you this way! (GROWLS) I should have given that monster the black gates! What he did is completely unforgivable.

Malamute: I know. But Shaggy bit me as I was minding my own business after he escaped from Kozak.

Me: What were you doing when he bit you?

Malamute: I was reading a book on Alaskan skiing and snowboarding.

Me: Oh.

Maria: You like skiing?

Malamute: I sure do and it's fun.

Lynn: Sweet. Love skiing and snowboarding myself.

Lola: That is cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Konan: I think it's fun too to see.

Me: Snowboarding and skiing are both fun.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nico remind me to have the inmates kill Kozak. Ingrid how many others are there like you?

Ingrid: Surprisingly 4 more.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: I wonder what kind of dogs they are.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Let's revert you back.

Malamute: Okay but I'm naked.

Nicole: Uh oh. The boys no peeking or else I will kill you.

The boys gulped.

Me: But just so you know it's going to hurt really bad.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Malamute: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back and groaned in excruciating pain!

Her height increased.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: IT HURTS SO MUCH!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She regained her blond hair and hands and feet and had lost her tail. She was back to normal.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: (GROANS) That hurt.

She got up and saw that she was naked as a jaybird.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: GAH! I need new clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome yellow and blue clothes and she had the flag map of Ukraine on her skirt and she had an Alaskan Malamute tattoo on her arm.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: Wow!

Varie gave her a mirror and she looked awesome.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: I'm human again!

Ryugu: I need to get back to HQ to prepare my team

Me: Okay. Looking forward to seeing it.

Ryugu teleported back.

Nico: Boy that was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: Thank goodness Sartorius is gone.

Me: That is an understatement.

Nico: Now, onto other business.

Me: To kick some Another butt.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And you guys are gonna be amazed by this one. We have Another Heat Dopant, Cyclone, Trigger, Luna, Metal, Kamen Rider Eternal, Miss Heed, Beros, Black Hat Org, Goat (Green Eggs and Ham), Jim (Winx Club), Wedgelor, Goldar and Whiger.

We gasped!

Reika Hanehara: Wow! This will be interesting.

Maria Cranberry: It sure will!

Bridget Branley: This will be really interesting to see.

Nico: Who's up for this?

Bridget Branley: Me and my Elemental Sisters for this one.

Ashley Aella: We're ready for it.

Brooke Hudson: This will be fun and cool.

Me: Awesome girls.

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln: This will be fun.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Goldar and Whiger are one girl.

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: Wait. Does that mean Another Goldar and Another Whiger are seperate people?

Eli: That's right.

Nico: Wow!

Me: This will be interesting.

We went outside and then we saw Another Heat Dopant, Cyclone, Trigger, Luna, Metal, Kamen Rider Eternal, Miss Heed, Beros, Black Hat Org, Goat (Green Eggs and Ham), Jim (Winx Club) and Wedgelor!

Me: There they are!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Another Heat Dopant: (GASP) It can't be! Grandma Reika?

Me: Huh?! Wait…

Reika Hanehara: Wait I have a feeling…

She reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and had red clothes and she had fire angel wings and she had the symbols of the Heat, Cyclone, Joker, Fang, Luna, Trigger, Fang and Eternal Dopants along her arm.

Reika Hanehara: (GASP) Rinoa!

Me: Rinoa Hanehara!? Whoa!

Reika and Rinoa hugged.

Rinoa Hanehara: I thought I would never get to finally meet you Grandmother!

Me: Wow!

Reika Hanehara: But I did not expect you to be an Another.

Rinoa Hanehara: Me neither.

Me: I didn't know about this Rinoa.

Rinoa Hanehara: I know. Sorry I was so caught up in meeting family. I never knew my grandmother.

Me: Well she came back and is now in both the M.O.E. And the Redemption Squad.

They looked at Katsumi.

Katsumi Daido: (defensively) Don't look at me. I never knew about this.

Me: It's all right. But we have had an amazing adventure with Reika and NEVER last year with the W Riders.

Bridget Branley: We sure did Rinoa. But it's awesome that you are the gene-slammer of the Dopants there.

Rinoa Hanehara: I know. I didn't meet my grandmother because she died long before I was born. But I knew for a long while even after she died that there was still good in her.

Reika Hanehara: And you are definitely right. Vypra and J.D. and Bridget showed me the good things and more and I am grateful for it.

Me: We're glad we could help. By the way are the other 2 Anothers friendly or hostile?

Rinoa Hanehara: Friendly and the Goldar one is one that Konan knows.

Me: Wow!

Bridget Branley: (Flares up fire aura) Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

The girls flared up their element auras and fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridebooks and the Another Dopants Gaia Memories.

Me: Gotcha.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Now for Another Goldar.

Konan: I wonder who Another Goldar is.

Me: We're going to find out now.

We saw ANOTHER GOLDAR!

Me: Whoa! This one has over 30 years of history in it.

Qin: Wow!

Another Goldar: (In a girls voice) (GASP) Konan!? Is that you!?

Konan: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl that was as old as Sakura was when she started in the Academy and she had blue hair and had orange eyes and dark grey sclera which were the telltale sign that she was a reanimation and she had dark blue kunoichi clothes and she had dark blue paper angel wings.

Konan: (GASP) Kiara!

Me: Oh my god! Kiara! I haven't seen you in 150,000 years since the Second Great War broke out!

Kiara: It has been a while. I was killed by Danzo.

Me: That unscrupulous Warhawk!

Konan: I never thought I would see you like this Kiara.

Kiara: I know. Its been a long time sis.

Nico: Your sister!?

Qin: WHOA!

Konan: Yeah.

Sento: Me and my team helped take care of Danzo.

Me: And I helped throw him in jail.

Nico: He is now behind bars for the rest of his eternal life for all the terrible crimes he did.

Me: Yeah. Also I grew tired of killing him so I decided he should be in prison forever.

Kiara: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. Kiara your life was cut short too soon. I'm going to resurrect you.

I snapped my fingers and resurrected her and separated the another from her.

Me: I've been wanting to do this to Goldar for 30 years.

Konan: Me too!

Me and Konan fired waves of energy and Origami bombs and the blasts hit Another Goldar and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridebook.

Nico: YEAH!

Kiara: Konan!

Konan and Kiara hugged for the first time in a long time.

Devon: Virus eliminated!

Tyler Nevarro: Monster Extinct!

Me: (LAUGHS) Goldar you have failed this world!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Me: You thought that was awesome just wait till I dish out ultimate pain on Rita and Lord Zedd. I've got 47+ Years of pain to dish out onto them. Both in Japanese and American Standards.

Lola: Yeah!

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah! That will be fun!

Devon: We just said our post battle lines because Goldar WAS fought by us.

Me: That's right! I remember that Devon.

Goldar: I remember that too! That was awesome.

Me: That was so awesome! Sorry I thought it was a joke there. But I DEFINITELY remember seeing that.

Devon: No worries.

Nico: Now, we wait for Another Whiger.

Laney: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER WHIGER!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Another Whiger!

Another Whiger: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun started.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair, tiger ears, orange cat eyes and had orange and black clothes and had a tigers tail.

Me: (GASP) Sylvia "The Tiger" Felonius!

Nico: The Tiger Girl Hero!? Wow!

Sylvia Felonius: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Like Tigra, Sylvia was turned into this because of an experimental serum that mutated her and gave her the abilities and skills of a tiger and a cat.

Nico: WHOA!

Tigra: Boy that is really coincidental.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~!

Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Sylvia Felonius: Just to cure me. But I turned it down and ran out of there.

Me: Smart thinking there.

Sylvia Felonius: Yeah but I knew he was lying to me. I actually like being like this.

Nico: That's all right.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Sylvia Felonius: No worries. Just come at me and don't hold back.

She turned into Another Whiger!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: This will be awesome!

Nico: This will be awesome. (ACTIVATES WHIGER AND GOLDAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted her all over.

May: And here is this. (ACTIVATES HAMMERSTRIKE AND MR. KITTLES' RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Maria: Now for some fun! (ACTIVATES GABBY GATOR AND CAT MUMMY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Konan: My turn! (ACTIVATES GOLDAR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired lightning blasts and smashed her down.

Ryugu came back and he had Ghost of Merlin, Earth Geargolem, Grand Duke of Owls, Amygdala and Joy.

Ryugu: I'm back!

Nico: Nice team Ryugu!

Ryugu: Thanks Nico!

Nico: You didn't miss much.

Ryugu: Good.

Then Chilly Willy was pulling on my pant leg and with him was an Eiscue.

Me: Hey Willy, I see you have an Eiscue with you.

He nodded.

Nico: Wow!

Eiscue: (In a girls voice) Willy is an awesome penguin.

Nico: Kate Vollans!

Kate Lloyd: Oh my god!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue clothes and had the flag map of Antarctica on her skirt and on the back of her vest was the patch for Outpost 31 Antarctica Research Station, 1982 on it.

Kate Lloyd: Oh my god Kate you're okay!

Kate Vollans: Kate Lloyd! Wow you're alive! We can talk later. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Whiger and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Sylvia over.

Qin: Yeah!

Kate Vollans and Kate Lloyd hugged.

Kate Vollans: I thought you were dead after what happened in Thule Station.

Kate Lloyd: I know. But I've been here for a long time. Long story.

Me: Yeah and it was a nightmare.

Konan: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kate Vollans: Before I go into that I have something to tell you. I am also the gene-slammer of The Thing.

We gasped!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

Nico: Oh my god! How did that happen?

Me: Don't tell me. Was it Team Rocket?

Kate Vollans: Yes. But I was gene-slammed with the Thing before you guys destroyed them and the Paradigm Brothers. I can transformed into many creatures and more. I have perfect shapeshifting abilities and I can turn into anything on Earth and on other planets.

Me: That is amazing!

Tina Terishkovanaya: That is in every way like me. I am the gene-slammer of The Thing too.

Me: We found out that The Thing has over 10,000,000 Aliens and creatures woven into its genetic structure and it's really amazing that it has that many creatures in it.

Kate Lloyd: It is amazing. But horrifying.

Lola: Yeah.

Kate Vollans: That is amazing. Also my favorite memory is when me and Nico were down in Antarctica and we found an alien spaceship there.

We gasped!

Me: Oh man! Was that the spaceship for The Thing?

Kate Vollans: No it wasn't. It was from another race. A plant fairy race.

She showed a picture of it and Shanan recognized it.

Shanan: (GASP) That's a Daffodarian Ship! That's amazing that there is one like that here and down in Antarctica.

Kate Vollans: I know.

Nico: That was an amazing find.

Lola: Wow!

Nico and Kate hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kate Vollans: Same here.

We later went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Jack Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, and Ryuzetsu are heading to Tokyo, Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Azwel, the major antagonist from Soulcalibur VI.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Tokyo, Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to destroy Azwel, the major antagonist from Soulcalibur VI.

Ivy Valentine: As expected. But, we shouldn't underestimate him, Azwel has the ability to use The Soul Edge and Soul Calibur because a fragment of those two blades are carried within those gauntlets of his, and with them, he can create dual swords, a giant axe, and a spear and shield.

Nicole: The Palindrome Gauntlets, Chaos and Order.

Lincoln: He claims to be a "Savior of Man" with a love for humanity, but he's really an irredeemably cruel, self-aggrandizing, spiteful, and sociopathic sadist. I can't allow someone like that to live any longer.

Jack Atlas: Right. So, we better find him before he does something to cause any trouble.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark brown hair and aqua blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in an aqua blue coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Lady of The Lake, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the six girls.

Dark Brown-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from Azwel before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Nimue Viviane, you're just in time.

?: I must save all of you from this cruel world.

We then saw our target, Azwel, and he was heading right for us.

Sylvester: If there's one thing I can't stand, it's a sadist who proclaims himself to be a "Savior of Man"

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: When in reality, he's not. Come on, team, it's time we got rid of him for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot

Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice ready, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Jack Atlas and his team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Azwel, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Azwel's stomach and he sucked out his life energy and blood, and when Lincoln was done, Azwel was nothing more than a mummified corpse and he'd sent his soul to The Black Gates, and Lincoln took his Palindrome gauntlets, Chaos and Order, as his trophy and added them to his rapidly expanding weapons arsenal. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Azwel along with his delusions of "saving humanity". (To Nimue Viviane) And it's so good to see you again, Nimue Viviane.

Nimue Viviane: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Nimue Viviane and he hugged her, and Nimue Viviane is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Nimue Viviane: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Nimue Viviane, Gene-Slammer of Lady of The Lake, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and water magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Nimue Viviane is also a direct descendant of The Lady of The Lake, the mysterious woman who provided Arthur with the sword Excalibur, eliminated Merlin, raising Lancelot after the death of his father, and helping to take the dying Arthur to Avalon.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Yep, and Lincoln made her an aqua blue coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Nimue Viviane hates those buttfaces, Pablo and Anderson, with a very blazing passion. One day, Nimue Viviane and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Pablo and Anderson, and they'd brought with them an army of musclebound thugs they hired. Nimue Viviane and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove those buttfaces into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Nimue Viviane fired chains of light magic which bound those buttfaces and tied them up. Lincoln called his family and told them what happened with those two buttfaces, and needless to say, everyone wanted their heads on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, those morons tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their plan failed, and they called the cops and they were sent to jail, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Nimue and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent those buttfaces from coming back because messing with the descendant of The Lady of The Lake and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Those dumb buttfaces, they're a bunch of morons!

Lincoln: They really didn't know when to quit, and just kept coming back for more. They were two total gluttons for punishment, it wasn't even funny, all of Royal Woods were really getting tired of them, and they prayed that one day, they would be outed and made into total outcasts and pariahs.

Me: And that day came when we captured them and sentenced them to our Humiliations as fodder for good.

Lincoln: And we can also thank the additional help of my Guardian Angels gathering tons of evidence on his numerous crimes and that made them the most hated buttfaces in the entire Michigan area and the world. And now that you're here, Nimue.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Nimue Viviane in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Nimue Viviane: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Nimue Viviane's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Nimue Viviane: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Nimue Viviane.

Nimue Viviane had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The six girls are Honoka Izumi, Maho Kaizuka, Kaede Narikawa, Minami Sanjou, and Yuzuki Seno from Haiyoru Hokaku and Cheebo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Honoka Izumi, Maho Kaizuka, Kaede Narikawa, Minami Sanjou, and Yuzuki Seno from Haiyoru Hokaku and Cheebo.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Honoka Izumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Honoka Izumi and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Azwel, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil,

Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful

rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Honoka Izumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Honoka Izumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Honoka Izumi, Maho Kaizuka, Kaede Narikawa, Minami Sanjou, Yuzuki Seno, and Cheebo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Azwel, the major antagonist from Soulcalibur VI.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that madman down and then Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into his stomach and Lincoln sucked out Azwel's life energy and blood and sent his spirit to The Black Gates and took his Palindrome gauntlets, Chaos and Order, as his trophy and new weapon for his expanding weapon arsenal, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Nimue Viviane have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that madman, he claimed to be a savior of humanity, but you were onto him.

Lincoln: Thanks to what Ivy and everyone from the Soul Calibur world told me about him.

Nicole: Along with what I know about him, and in the end, Lincoln sucked out Azwel's blood and life energy and took his Palindrome gauntlets as his trophy and new weapon for his expanding weapons arsenal.

Then, the Palindrome gauntlets, Chaos and Order, glowed, along with the rainbow gems on Lincolns Bracers of The Champions of The Universe, and they'd merged the Palindrome Gauntlets with them and we saw that Lincoln has the gauntlets' gold armored finger claws over his fingers. Then, we saw Lincoln manifested the dual swords, giant axe, and spear and shield in rapid succession and they also dissipated in a second.

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome!

Me: Really awesome!

---

After putting an end to Azwel and sending him straight to The Black Gates for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Nimue Viviane saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Nimue Viviane: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from

Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Nimue, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Nimue Viviane: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Nimue Viviane: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Nimue, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Nimue Viviane: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of deadbeat in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lewis Travolta, Royal Woods' gluttonous jerk, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lewis Travolta, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lewis Travolta once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Lewis Travolta, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Lewis Travolta after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that jerk off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that moron always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He really is a moron and a loser, and what he's done proves just what kind of a jerk he is, but we stopped him and we have him being used as humiliation fodder for eternity.

Nico: Either way, Lewis Travolta's no longer going to cause trouble for anyone. But, his musclebound thugs along with the musclebound thugs of the other jerks who are still out to kill us, well, we'll leave that to Lincoln.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, leave that to our resident powerhouse angel, he'll grab them and suck out their muscle mass, virility, and strength and leave them as skinny rakes and weaker than a tree branch.

?: (Romanian Accent) Along with draining them dry of blood and sucking out their souls.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and blood red hairband, blood red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive black and red vampire bat wings, she's dressed in a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blood red top, necklace with pearls and blood red gem for the pendant, long black ankle-length skirt, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with vampires, swords, souls, darkness, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Vampire Duel Monsters, and in her right hand is The Souleater Claymore.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elizabetha Draculana, the Vampire Queen of Transylvania!

Lincoln went up to Elizabetha Draculana and he hugged her, and Elizabetha Draculana is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It's been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elizabetha Draculana: (Romanian Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Elizabetha Draculana, Gene-Slammer of the Vampire Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Transylvania, Romania and she's a centuries-old immortal and extremely very powerful Vampire Queen who has powers over darkness, blood magic, black magic, dark magic, Satanic Magic, necromancy, the undead, and The Occult, and has immunity from The Sun and the other weaknesses of the vampires. She earned the moniker, The Terror of The Vampires, because over the centuries, she's killed a ton of evil vampires who tried to kill her many times only to fail in their many attempts. Her weapon, The Souleater Claymore, is a very powerful weapon that consumes the souls of evil vampires, and it also makes her even stronger than ever. She also taught me how to consume the souls of evil vampires and convert the negative energy they harbored in their souls into positive energy and to also control his vampiric rage ever since the whole incident when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan attacked me, Marianne Shelley, and the other Guardian Angels, and it resulted in me flipping out and he ran after them in a vampire rage and it ended with me draining local Michigan thug, Ricky Accardo, dry of his blood and I also sucked out his muscle mass. I made her a beautiful necklace with red gem pendant, and to show her thanks, one night, she kissed me on the lips as the bats flew out into the night. She's really good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young

Morticians' Club and she really really hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies with a very bloody passion because their attempted attack on me long ago had driven her completely mad, it awoke the vampire rage in us, and we not only clobbered them, but we also drained a really massive army of hired thugs dry of every last drop of blood and I also drained them of their life forces and then, I imprisoned their souls in The Room of Tortured Souls in The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force's castle where they were condemned to having their life energy sucked out of them, and getting it back, only to have it sucked out of them again.

Nico: WHOA!

Brittney: Now, I remember you all too well, she's one of the most powerful Vampire Queens in all of Transylvania, and her power puts Count Dracula and the other vampire kings and queens to shame!

Me: Incredible!

Lincoln: Yep, she really is that powerful.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Elizabetha Draculana in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elizabetha Draculana: (Romanian Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Elizabetha Draculana's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elizabetha Draculana: (Romanian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elizabetha Draculana.

Elizabetha Draculana had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, and Lincoln continued with his working out.

Nico: I had no idea that you also knew a Vampire Queen, Lincoln, that's really awesome!

Me: It sure is, but I remember her all too well, anyone who dared to anger her, she would drain them dry of blood and her sword devours their souls. If any musclebound thugs are involved, Lincoln goes after them and he drains them dry of blood and sucks out their muscle mass, virility, and strength as well.

Luna: You should've seen it, dude, Lincoln was getting even bigger in muscle mass and even stronger, so it wasn't just constantly working out at their gym that did that along with his diet plan that his Guardian Angels gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes.

Becky Long: And the massive increase in his already extremely high virility levels also resulted in the massive increase in pregnancies among his future wives, which is quite natural for him, and that it's also the mark of him being a true Alpha male.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that bitch and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ember McLean: Whoa, we're here in Lake Lamode, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ember, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora are in your harem.

Sam Manson: I knew those four had the hots for Lincoln.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that bitch is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that child-despising, destructive, pure evil bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Desiree, Ember McLain, Princess Dorathea, and Pandora, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the bitch has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you bubble-butt bitch!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC FIRE-BREATHING BITCH!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Icky Vicky's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

Timmy Turner: If Icky Vicky gets anymore of her dumb ideas, she's going to get thrown inside a pit of vipers!

Wanda: Bad idea, sport. She's more terrifying than a pit of vipers, along with the fact that she also tried to attack you with snakes she'd brought with her.

Lincoln: We'll think of some more punishments for her, we've already added on more punishments to that mutant, Flip.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone

else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed four dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figures were none other than The Abyss Mages, a race of wizard-like enemies from Genshin Impact and the foot soldiers of the Abyss Order, and they're here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and it's not good. The figures we sensed belong to The Abyss Mages, a race of wizard-like enemies from Genshin Impact and the foot soldiers of the Abyss Order, and they're here to cause havoc.

Nicole: The Abyss Mages, I should've known those magical troublemakers would come one day to cause trouble.

Carla Nazca: Leave them to me and Lincoln, Nicole. We'll show them what happens when they mess with true masters of magic.

Lincoln: Yeah, we'll make them pay.

Nico: Fighting magic with magic, we've done that many times over and we've won. Alright, guys, even though we don't have a mission, we better head down to the park and defeat The Abyss Mages.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't have them running loose and causing havoc.

Carla Nazca: That's right, we can't have those mages causing havoc anymore, let's go put them out of their misery.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the park to deal with the Abyss Mages.

We arrived at the park to deal with The Abyss Mages.

Lincoln: Alright, we've made it to the park, and they're here alright, I can sense their magical energies.

?: You will all perish in the name of The Abyss!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and

Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Abyss Mages, before I threaten to blast you out!

Four figures came out, they were none other than The Abyss Mages.

Nicole: The Abyss Mages. Watch out with these four, these four have the powers of Fire, Water, Ice, and Lightning.

Carla Nazca: Only those four elements, huh? Well, that still won't save them from us, get ready to die, you dark magicians.

Suddenly, Carla Nazca's pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a black and rainbow energy aura with stars, darkness, colored flames, spiders, condors, hummingbirds, monkeys, giants, lizards, whales, cats, dogs, crocodiles, trees, wings, llamas, herons, hands, snakes, spirals, fish, dragons, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Abyss Mages, she left black and rainbow energy, stars, darkness, colored flames, spiders, condors, hummingbirds, monkeys, giants, lizards, whales, cats, dogs, crocodiles, trees, wings, llamas, herons, hands, snakes, spirals, fish, dragons, and angels with every step.

Carla Nazca: There's absolutely no way that I'm ever forgiving you four for following the orders of The Abyss to cause mayhem and destruction to humanity, the crimes that you've committed can never be forgiven, Abyss Mages, and for that, you shall feel the wrath of The Avatar of The Nightmare of The Earthbound Immortals.

Suddenly, Carla Nazca was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and rainbow energy, stars, darkness, and colored flames surrounding the vortex, there are spiders, condors, hummingbirds, monkeys, giants, lizards, whales, cats, dogs, crocodiles, trees, wings, llamas, herons, hands, snakes, spirals, fish, dragons, The Earthbound Immortals of those very creatures, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with the Nazca Line of The Condor in the center and spread across its wings are the Nazca Lines of the Spider, Monkey, Lizard, Hummingbird, Whale, Cat, Dog, Crocodile, Tree, Wings, Llama, Heron, Hands, Snake, Spiral, Fish, and Dragon on its stomach and with red eyes glaring at The Abyss Mages: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Carla Nazca emerged, but she was changed forever.

Carla Nazca grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has colored highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and black bow on her head, she has neon pink eyes and a black and rainbow energy aura with stars, darkness, colored flames, spiders, monkeys, giants, hummingbirds, lizards, condors, whales, cats, dogs, wings, snakes, herons, llamas, trees, crocodiles, hands, spirals, fish, dragons, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji surrounded by the Earthbound Immortals emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris and the Nazca Lines of The Spider, Lizard, Whale, Monkey, Condor, Giant, and Hummingbird on her right arm were glowing, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Earthbound Immortals with colored gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Carla Nazca has on a sleeveless black vest, black sleeveless blouse, long frilly black skirt with studded jewels around her waist, black legwarmers, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, colored flames, spiders, monkeys, giants, hummingbirds, lizards, condors, whales, cats, dogs, wings, snakes, herons, llamas, trees, crocodiles, hands, spirals, fish, dragons, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Earthbound Immortals with their corresponding Nazca Lines surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Carla Nazca felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with colored tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Carla Nazca's massive greatsword, Earthbound Immortals-themed greatsword, and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and rainbow energy, stars, darkness, colored flames, spiders, monkeys, giants, hummingbirds, lizards, condors, whales, cats, dogs, wings, snakes, herons, llamas, trees, crocodiles, hands, spirals, fish, dragons, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Carla Nazca's Demonic Nightmare Darkness Earthbound Immortal Greatsword of Demonic Nightmare Darkness Earthbound Immortal Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Earthbound Immortals etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Earthbound Immortals' heads with red gems for eyes and large red gems in their mouth for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Earthbound Immortals that said, "Carla Nazca, Gene-Slammer of The Earthbound Immortals, Avatar of The Nightmare of The Earthbound Immortals, Master of The Powers of The Earthbound Immortals and The Dark Signers, Powerful Master of Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Destroyer of The Abyss Mages, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Nazca Lines, Colored Flames, Stars, Darkness, Angels, and The Earthbound Immortals"

カーラ・ナスカ、地縛霊のジーン・スラマー、地縛霊の悪夢の化身、地縛霊とダーク・シグナーの力のマスター、強力な闇のマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの未来の妻、ラウドのスマッシャーフリップ、深淵の魔術師の破壊者、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてナスカの地上絵、色のついた炎、星、闇、天使の達人、そして地縛神

Suddenly, Carla Nazca's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Carla Nazca has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL MONSTERS-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS NAZCA LINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS NAZCA LINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS

# NAZCA LINE EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Carla Nazca's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Monsters-Earthbound Immortal Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Abyss Mages saw it, they fired blasts of fire, water, ice, and lightning at her, but Lincoln absorbed those blasts and it made him even stronger than ever, and Carla Nazca fired a massive barrage of black and rainbow energy, stars, darkness, colored flames, spiders, monkeys, giants, hummingbirds, lizards, condors, whales, cats, dogs, wings, snakes, herons, llamas, trees, crocodiles, hands, spirals, fish, dragons, and angels at The Abyss Mages, and they exploded as they hit them, and this really angered them now.

Carly Atlas: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Misty Tredwell: (AMAZED) That really is so incredible!

Maria Tredwell: Big time, sis. Carla Nazca's transformed into her Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Monsters-Earthbound Immortal Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, now the mages are in big trouble now: the wrath of The Avatar of The Nightmare of The Earthbound Immortals is about to be unleashed once again.

Lincoln: You got that right, Maria. Flip suffered her wrath years ago, and now, her wrath is about to be unleashed upon the wicked once more.

Carla Nazca: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Darkness Nazca Line Earthbound Immortal Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Nazca Line Earthbound Immortal Goddess Angel Love) And on those evil Abyss Mages, let's rip them apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Carla Nazca.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You four dark mages have caused enough trouble to mankind to last an eternity, and now, we will put an end to you four for good.

Lincoln and Carla Nazca went after The Abyss Mages, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and rainbow energy, colored flames, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Abyss Mages and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Carla Nazca also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Abyss Mages really mad.

But, before they could attack, Lincoln fired orange energy blasts which hit The Abyss Mages, and he began sucking out and absorbing their elemental powers and elemental magic and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln began sucking out their life force, and that caused The Abyss Mages to turn to nothing, and then, Lincoln banished them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Carla Nazca and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Carla Nazca's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Carla Nazca: That'll teach you troublemaking dark magicians a lesson you'll never forget. Thank you for helping me destroy the Abyss Mages, Linky.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Carla.

Suddenly, Carla Nazca wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Carla Nazca's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Earthbound Immortals flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces, colored flames, and the Nazca Lines of the corresponding Earthbound Immortals behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Carla Nazca absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a Nightmare Fight of Earthbound Immortal and Dark Signer Avatar VS. Elemental Dark Magicians, Lincoln, Carla, you two really showed them no mercy, and Lincoln, you made an awesome two-part kill move on them by stabbing them with your massive greatsword and sucking out their elemental powers and elemental magic, and then, sucking out their life energy and banishing their spirits to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: They deserved it for their crimes against humanity.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon, Morgana Le Fay, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Morgana Le Fay is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Morgana Le Fay is the descendant of Morgan Le Fay.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: Morgan Le Fay, the powerful and ambiguous enchantress from the legend of King Arthur, her early appearances in Arthurian literature do not elaborate her character beyond her role as a goddess, a fay, a witch, or a sorceress, generally benevolent and connected to Arthur as his magical savior and protector. But, in later legends, she went from good to evil.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a green coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Morgana Le Fay hates that buttface, Chandler, with a very blazing passion. One day, Morgana Le Fay and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Chandler, and he'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Morgana Le Fay and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that buttface into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Morgana Le Fay fired chains of dark magic which bound those buttface and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known they would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Chandler tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and we called the cops and he along with his goons were sent to jail, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Morgana and I casted a spell to prevent those buttfaces from coming back.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Morgan Le Fay and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Those buttfaces really hated that their greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and they got into even more serious trouble.

Lincoln: They seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, their plan earned them the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

---

Later we were in the simulator for an awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Who wants to go with me to Beach Bowl Galaxy?

Eli: All right!

Twilight Sparkle: Me and Lincoln will go with.

Nico: Cool cool.

Arkayna: And I'll go too.

Nico: All right then. Lets go.

Lola: Go have fun guys.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

They went in and Nicole activated the Simulator and they were at BEACH BOWL GALAXY!

Nico: We're here! Beach Bowl Galaxy!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! This is amazing!

Arkayna: It's amazing!

Nico: Nicole, will we need to breathe underwater?

Nicole: Not for this one. You just need to get to the star in that crystal on top.

Nico: I see it.

Twilight Sparkle: And this place is crawling with Goombas.

Arkayna: This is a nice beach Galaxy though.

Nico: It sure is. Perfect for a beach vacation spot too.

Twilight Sparkle: I was thinking the same thing for that.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Boy it sure is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

?: Let us help you guys.

Then 2 Indeedee came.

Nico: Cool! Indeedee.

Lincoln: Wow!

Indeedee 1: (In a girls voice) (monotonously) It's going to be fun helping out.

Indeedee 2: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun too!

Nico: Serena and Marina Sanderson!? Whoa!

Shannon: Wait! Those 2 might be my cousins.

Nicole: How do you know that?

Shannon: They share the same last name as my ancestors. So they might be related to me and them.

Twilight Sparkle: Don't revert back until we get the Power Star.

Indeedee 2: Don't worry.

Indeedee 1: We won't.

Nico: Okay. Lets get to work.

Lincoln: Time to kick some Goomba butt!

Arkayna: You got that right!

They went to face the Goombas and get to the star!

Nico: (gets out Whiger and Beast Man's Ridewatches) Activate Beast Power!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: Take that!

Twilight Sparkle: Feel the magic of Friendship!

She fired beams of magic and blasted the Goombas all over.

Arkayna fired waves of magic and blasted them.

Arkayna: UNLEASH THE DRAGON!

She fired a wave of green energy and it formed into a dragon and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: Which way should we go?

Lincoln: Lets take the challenging way.

They Flew up and over and went to the crystal containing the star.

Lincoln: Now we just got to smash it out.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln and both Indeedee's blasted the crystal and it shattered and out came the Star!

Nico: There it is!

Twilight Sparkle: Lets all get it Linky!

Lincoln: Good idea Twilight!

Lincoln, Twilight and Arkayna went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Then Sanderson twins reverted back and they were both girls that each had red hair but had clothes that were blue and black. Serena's was blue and Marina's was black.

Serena Sanderson: That was so fun!

Marina Sanderson: That was a fun one.

They all high fived.

Twilight: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Serena Sanderson: When me and Marina used black magic and made the cheerleading squad get turned into strippers as part of a curse we put on them. When the football game was in half time they stripped naked and humiliated themselves in front of the entire audience.

Marina Sanderson: It was really justified. They were bullying some girls that Nico liked.

Nico: It's true. The cheerleaders all got expelled for that one.

Lincoln: Nice!

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Marina Sanderson: We did too Nico.

---

The mascots were eating cereal.

William: What are you guys eating?

Poromon: Sugar Frosted Atomic Blasto Bits Cereal.

Poliwag: We're looking and eating for the prizes inside.

Manaphy: And it's a secret decoder ring.

William: Why don't you guys look inside the boxes?

Poliwag: We're eating the cereal first and then looking inside. Norbert told us that.

William: Good advice.

Manaphy: Thanks.

They were eating and eating and eating.

William: I was just saying since that's what Tussle Sprout and Sheldon did before.

Poromon: Wow.

Horsea kept on eating cereal

Horsea: It's good.

Nico: You guys sure are eating a lot.

Lola: No kidding.

Eddy: What's so special about this decoder ring?

Poliwag: There's a message on the cereal box.

Manaphy: Yep.

Manaphy then found it!

Manaphy: Found it!

Poromon: Yay!

Horsea: What does the message say?

Manaphy: Lets see.

She scanned the code and it said that it was a treasure map!

Manaphy: It's a treasure map!

Nicole: Cool!

Poromon: Where's the treasure?

Nico: It's not the secret of the universe that will lead us to disappointment is it?

Poromon: I hope not.

Manaphy: I don't think so.

But then it showed the map and it was located on a mountaintop island oasis.

Nicole: I know that location! That's the hidden Andean Mountain Oasis on top of Cordillera Blanca.

Nico: Wow!

Manaphy: Lets go!

We were off.

Poliwag: I hope it's something good!

Nicole: We'll find out.

We arrived and the Decoder Ring showed that the treasure was buried by a tree that looked like an x.

Nico: There.

We got to digging and then…

THUNK!

Me: We hit something.

Horsea: What is it?

We pulled out a chest.

?: Can I see too?

We saw a Morpeko!

Me: Cool a Morpeko.

Morpeko: (In a girls voice) I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Nico: Henrietta Scoville!? Whoa!

Morpeko: Awesome to see you again Nico. Lets talk after we see the treasure.

We opened the chest and in it was a bunch of NUMEROUS PILES of gold, jewels and more!

Manaphy: WOW!

Nicole: Whoa! The Treasure of Captain Blood!

Wendy Blood: My ancestor's treasure! At long last!

Poliwag: It wasn't useless this time!

Nico: Thank goodness!

Morpeko: That was cool!

Nicole: Boy that is funny! Who would have thought that the treasure would be on the back of a cereal box.

Lola: Yeah.

Henrietta reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and yellow clothes and she had a flaming chili pepper tattoo on her arm.

Henrietta Scoville: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

William: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Henrietta Scoville: When me and Nico made my family's hottest hot sauce ever: Armageddon Nova Cyanide Doom.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Yep. We slipped some of that into an evil bully's food and then he ate it and he literally bursted into flames.

Me: He bursted into flames!? Whoa!

Qin: GEEZ! Yeah I remember that!

Nico: That was intense.

Nico and Henrietta hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Henrietta Scoville: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home with the treasure.

---

We were watching TV.

Poromon: I wonder what's on the news.

We saw what was on.

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan reporting to you in the middle of the city where the Mysterious Superpervert Bandit has struck again this time in this park right here. He destroyed all the women's clothes and all these men right here saw them either naked or in their underwear and had explosive nosebleeds. This makes this the 2nd day in a row where women were being violated by this Superpervert Fiend.

Poliwag: This isn't good.

Nicole: WHEN I FOUND OUT WHO DID THIS I WILL DISEMBOWEL THEM AND MAKE THEM EAT THEIR OWN INTESTINES!

Anna Anyanova: No kidding!

Nicole: This looks like a job for the Girl Power force.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Take the mascots with you.

Nicole: Okay. First Nico which gene-slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Copperajah and Dracozolt.

Lola: Awesome!

Nicole: Lets go!

The girls were off.

Horsea: How come we didn't hear about this yesterday?

Nicole: We were busy.

Horsea: Oh right.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: Lets see who this bandit is.

They then went to the park and looked for clues.

Poromon: I don't see anything here.

Manaphy: Hmm.

May then found something under a piece of a headband.

May: I think I found this.

Nicole looked at it and found out who it is right away!

Nicole: Oh man! I KNEW THIS WAS HIS DIRTY WORK! Lets find him and bring him down!

Then they heard a scream coming from a grocery store and they went to it!

Poliwag: He's on the move!

They arrived at the store and found a figure and black tearing off womens clothes and leaving them in their underwear and the boys and men laughed perversely and they flew into the air with nosebleeds and they smashed into store shelves!

Nicole: HEY! YOU LEAVE THESE WOMEN ALONE NOW!

They flew at the figure and dogpiled him!

Manaphy: Who the fuck are you?!

Nicole then ripped off the mask of the figure and TO THE SHOCK AND RAGE, THE SUPERPERVERT BANDIT WAS REALLY JIRAIYA OF THE SANNIN!

THEY GASPED!

Nicole: JIRAIYA!

Maria: Jiraiya?!

Jiraiya: THAT'S RIGHT! THE SUPERPERVERT SAGE JIRAIYA!

KRABLAM!

Nicole punched him in the face with devastating force and knocked out some of his teeth and knocked him out!

May: But why?!

Jiraiya: TO MAKE THIS THE CITY OF NUDES AND UNDERWEAR! (PERVERSE LAUGHTER)

Nicole: NOT IN A BILLION LIFETIMES BUB!

Nicole punched him in the face with devastating force and knocked out some of his teeth and knocked him out!

Maria: There has to be a good reason. He's never this perverted!

Nicole: No idea but we got to tell Lady Tsunade.

They grabbed Jiraiya and went to the Leaf.

At the Hokage building, Lady Tsunade was working and then there was a knock on the door.

Lady Tsunade: Come in!

They came in.

May: Lady Tsunade! We have news!

Lady Tsunade: What is it?

Nicole: Jiraiya was up to his tricks again.

They told her everything and then….

Lady Tsunade: WWWWWWHAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTT!?

SHE WAS ENRAGED AND THEN JUMPED HIM AND SMASHED AND PULVERIZED JIRAIYA IN A BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD!

Later Jiraiya was beaten hard to within an inch of his life and was in a full body cast and was really mangled up. He was in the hospital.

Maria: I know you have a good reason, Jiraiya. You're perverted, sure. But not like this!

Jiraiya: (Mumbling)

Nicole: He has been asking for it.

Camie: Good.

Nicole: He had it coming.

May: You think this is just normal for him? Or is something sinister behind it?

Nicole: Hmm.

They then saw something sparking on the back of his neck.

Nicole: Huh? What's this?

Nicole took something off his neck and then saw that it was a SUPER PERVERT 10,000 CHIP!

Nicole: A Super Pervert 10,000 Chip! I've seen this before.

Then they saw a familiar face on it and it was BRAD BUTTOWSKI!

Nicole: BRAD! He is behind this!

May: Well, if he's still in prison, there's nothing more we can do to him. Let's just be glad the pervert stuff is over now

Nicole checked and he really was in prison still.

Nicole: Yep he is in prison. So it must've been a sleeper chip that activates at a certain date.

Qin: Strange.

Laney: No kidding.

Lori: Literally strange.

Qin: Yeah.

Nicole: Lets go home.

They went back home

Lynn: If anyone asks, we'll say that it was a crook we haven't met before and that Jiraiya got hurt jumping off a tree.

Nicole: Fair enough.

Qin: Yeah.

They arrived back home and later we got ready for Matau's big day mission and went to sleep.

Meanwhile in Rio De Janeiro, Brazil it was Matau's big day mission and it will be an epic one.

Blu: I'm so excited for this.

Jewel: Me too!

Blu: This is gonna be awesome. LETS PARTY!

They got to dancing and the camera froze.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was an awesome and funny chapter. It's an original idea.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Earth Geargolem, Grand Duke of Owls, Amygdala and Joy as well as Mera, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy and Mystique and we're going to the city of Atlantis and we're going there to battle Twisted Kida and this will be awesome and Princess Luna is going to transform in that one and it will be where she saves Kida from herself. Then we're going to battle Another Nature Patty, Krabby Patty Zombie Patty (SpongeBob Squarepants Krabby Patty Creature Feature), ROTTEN KRABBY PATTY (To Love A Patty), Ultimeatum, Meatball Monster, Lasagna Monster, Ghost of Merlin and Ryugu Tamatebacco. And we're going to meet a Finnish Lapphund Gene-slammer named Kaarina Heikkinen. Also we're going to meet a Copperajah Gene-slammer and her name is Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta and she is Nico's friend from Calcutta and a powerful force of good and is an awesome spice master and curry maker.

For tomorrow, for Matau's phase 2 transformation, Matau and

Lincoln are going to destroy Simone de Bastien, the 500-year-old vampire queen from Paris whom Diana had encountered during one of her missions, and now, that 500-year-old vampire has returned for revenge.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Canada, and we got bad news: Mike's Dark Side, Mal, has come back and he wants revenge on me for separating him from Mike years ago, but we're going to take him down and condemn him to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Morgana Le Fay, Gene-Slammer for Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Morgana Le Fay is the descendant of Morgan Le Fay, the powerful and ambiguous enchantress from the legend of King Arthur, her early appearances in Arthurian literature do not elaborate her character beyond her role as a goddess, a fay, a witch, or a sorceress, generally benevolent and connected to Arthur as his magical savior and protector. But, in later legends, she went from good to evil. Lincoln made her a green coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Morgana Le Fay hates that buttface, Chandler, with a very blazing passion. One day, Morgana Le Fay and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Chandler, and he'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Morgana Le Fay and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that buttface into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Morgana Le Fay fired chains of dark magic which bound those buttface and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters and told them of what that buttface tried to do to him, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, Chandler tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and we called the cops and he along with his goons were sent to jail, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Morgana and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent those buttfaces from coming back because messing with the descendant of Morgan Le Fay and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Get ready for an awesome party in Brazil as we help Blu and Jewel and friends take down Nigel and send that bird to the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# ARRIBA YIYIYIYIYIYIY! RIO PARTY!

GET READY TO PARTY IN RIO!

---

Walking through the city of Atlantis was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli,

Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Earth Geargolem, Grand Duke of Owls, Amygdala and Joy as well as Mera, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy and Mystique and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Lola: Atlantis is looking really awesome.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Eli: Wow! Sure has improved tremendously from what happened back over 10,000 years ago.

Laney: No kidding there.

Lily: It's so awesome that Atlantis is doing great like this.

Leeli: Wow! Atlantis sure has come a long way.

Xenia: I think so too.

Nico: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: I think this is so awesome too.

Ms. Spell: I agree there myself.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Mera I want to thank you, Ryugu and your teams for coming with us.

Mera: It's our pleasure Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Ms. Spell, what do you like to do in your free time?

Ms. Spell: I haven't really thought about it that much. Constantly using all my time to keep the world safe from the forces of evil.

Nico: We'll you'll think of something.

Qin: Yeah lots of things to do out there.

Ms. Spell: Well I do like to perform magic shows for kids.

Twilight Sparkle: That's a really great idea there Ms. Spell.

Ms. Spell: It sure is. I think it's cool too.

Qin: Yeah. And it's awesome that you helped Major Glory a lot too.

Varie: I agree there.

Nico: Don't forget the rest of the Justice Friends.

Ms. Spell: I know. They are an amazing team.

Xenia: They sure are.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: Yeah they sure are.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: So Nicole who was the bandit from yesterday?

Nicole: Some random unnamed terrorist.

Maria: Yep. No need to worry. He was already dealt with.

Leni: I thought the Superpervert Bandit was Jiraiya of the Sannin,

WE GASPED!

Me: SAY WHAT!?

Nicole: Okay you heard what Leni said. Yes it was Jiraiya of the Sannin. But I found this on him.

She gave me the chip on him.

Me: A Mind Control Chip and Brad Buttowski did it!? That motherfucking asswipe!

Xenia: What a jerk!

Maria: The cover story for Jiraiya's injuries was that he injured himself while jumping off a tree.

Nico: Whoa man!

Me: Boy that was crazy! But you girls did an amazing good job yesterday!

Eli: I'll say!

Lola: Yeah! (Grabs Leni by her shirt) NICE GOING LENI!

Leni: I was only speaking the truth!

Maria: But Leni you were supposed to keep that under wraps!

Me: Oh don't worry about it Maria. I have known Leni for over 7 years and she can't keep a secret.

Leni: He's right.

Nico: Honestly, did you really think you could hide the truth from Eli forever?

Eli: Not with the powers I have that can tell what the secrets are.

Leni: You're right on that.

Me: Yeah Eli can read people's thoughts.

Xenia: Yep.

Leni: Oh right.

Princess Luna: That was still an awesome adventure though.

Me: It sure was. But now I see why you wanted to have it kept under wraps. So the girls wouldn't form an angry mob and go after Jiraiya.

Nico: Yep. Good thinking.

Me: But I do have an idea there. And we'll have those girls beat the living shit out of Brad.

Lincoln: I like it.

Nico: Good idea. We'll use him as Humiliation Fodder.

Maria: At least we did a good job hiding the truth from you guys last night.

Eli: You did but to me I knew it was that.

Maria: Yeah.

Then we heard barking and we saw a Finnish Lapphund coming at us.

Me: Hey a Finnish Lapphund.

Nico: Oh she is cute!

She came over to Nico and was licking him all over his face.

Nico: (LAUGHS) You are such a good doggie!

Laney: She is so cute.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Want to come with us?

Finnish Lapphund: (In a girls voice) (Finnish Accent) I would like that Nico.

Nico: Wait that voice! Kaarina Heikkinen?

Finnish Lapphund: That's right.

Me: Wow you're one of the Scandinavian Animal Sanctuary Owners.

Finnish Lapphund: That's right.

Nico: How did Dr. Kozak lose sight of so many captive dogs?

Finnish Lapphund: They escaped at the same time Shaggy did.

Me: He sure didn't keep an eye on his subjects did he?

Finnish Lapphund: Nope.

Fluttershy: What kinds of animals do you have in your family's sanctuary?

Finnish Lapphund: We have big bears, lynx, wolverines, all the animals you usually find up where I'm from.

Nico: That is cool.

Allenby: And also Finland is where me and Jared met.

Me: You would love hearing all about the story of how my son and Allenby met.

Finnish Lapphund: I'm sure I would. But I think Milo has something to say.

Me: Oh right lets see what he has for us and then revert you back later.

Finnish Lapphund: Okay.

Milo: Guys! Thank goodness you made it!

Me: Milo what's wrong?

Milo: It's Kida! She went completely nuts! She turned into Twisted Kida!

WE GASPED!

Me: OH NO!

Eli: Oh man! This is not good!

Nico: I remember seeing how dangerous she was like that!

Camie: What happened to her?

Me: The story went like this.

I told them what happened.

---

As the Atlantis Discovery Team were saying their goodbyes and loading up their ship to return to the surface, Kida passed out while talking to Audrey. Milo and Dr. Sweet, as well as the rest of the crew, rush to her aid. They take her to the throne room and lay her down. Dr. Sweet proceeds to examine her but is unable to determine what could of caused her to lose consciousness. Suddenly, Kida's eyes open and glow an eerie blue light. Everyone stepped back as she rose to her feet. Her skin began to crack and peel and the eerie blue light began to radiate from the cracks. Milo ran to her but was knocked back by the energy surging from her body. He quickly retrieves the Shepherd's Journal and flips through it frantically trying to find what could possibly be happening to Kida. Milo froze in horror as he found a passage that contained the answer. The answer he wished wasn't true. Kida had been exposed to the power of the crystal for too long. The crystal was draining her of her life. And according to the journal, the crystal will continue to drain the host until there's nothing left, unless another life is sacrificed in its stead. The crew thought they contained the threat but it only subsided, taking over Kida from the inside. The crystal needed more life force and was drastically draining Kida of hers. She dropped to the ground and began coughing up blood. A couple Atlantian guards rushed to her side to assist her. As they helped her up, she threw one of the guards into the water. The other guard tried to restrain her, but she was too powerful. She turned and bit the guard and proceeded to devour his body. As she ate, the remnants of the guard's body withered and turned to dust. Kida looked at Milo and his team as they stared on in horror. She slowly picked herself up. Her eyes met Milo's and they began to glow more intensely. Milo and his team began to inch backwards as he tried to reason with her and calm her down. Kida let out a chilling growl as blood continued to drip from her mouth.

---

When it was done they gasped in sheer horror!

Maria: How the Hell did this happen?!

Nico: Remember seeing this happen in Allie's Babysitting adventure?

Laney: I remember that! That was awful seeing her like that!

Camie: What happened?

Laney went over what happened during that time in chapter 713

---

The Simulator activated and they saw the entirety of Atlantis burning in fire. They gasped in horror.

Laney: Oh my gosh.

Venom: Atlantis is a lot darker then the last time we were here.

Gwen: What happened here?

Venom: We got a very bad feeling about this.

Rhino: I got that feeling too man.

Olga: This is not good. I feel a very powerful energy signal coming from the castle.

Laney: Me too. Lets go.

They went into the castle and they saw no one anywhere.

Olga: Where is everybody?

Laney: I don't know but this isn't good.

She found the Shepherd's Journal on the floor and found a page on it with a very ominous piece of information on it. But then a figure came out and they saw that it was Kida and she had a feral appearance and her eyes were glowing light blue and her skin was cracking and she was dripping blood out of her mouth.

Venom: Kida!

Gwen: Oh man! What's happening to her?

Laney: It's the power of the Crystal of Atlantis! It's destroying her from the inside and it made her completely insane with bloodlust!

Olga: How can that happen to her?

Laney: It says so in the Shepherd's Journal. But we have to stop her! Come on!

Olga: JELLYFISH STING!

They went at her and Laney punched her in the face and kicked her in the stomach. Olga fired a powerful blast of lightning at her from jellyfish tentacles coming out of her arms and electrocuted her.

Rhino: Sorry about this, Kida. (punches Kida) William told me that you've lost control of the crystal before. But attacking innocent people crosses a line!

Venom and Rhino punched her all over the place and Gwen fired numerous blasts of fire from her hands and burned her. Gwen then used Havanian magic and removed the Crystals influence from her. She was knocked out and they saw all the citizens of Atlantis safe and sound.

They exited the simulator and they cheered wildly.

Allie: That was well done guys!

Laney: Thanks Allie. It was awesome!

Olga: It sure was. It's awesome being part Jellyfish. I have a deadly sting.

Lily: They don't call Jellyfish the Bees of the Ocean for nothing.

Kida: That is definitely not something that happens to me.

Allie: No thank goodness.

Camie: Whoa man!

Lana: That was brutal!

Laney: Yeah it sure was!

Lily: But we saved her from herself back then.

Laney: Yeah!

Lincoln: Oh man, I can't believe Twisted Kida's back for more. But, just like with Twisted Rapunzel, we're going to save her. But, this is going to be one awesome fight, not only are we going to cure Twisted Kida, but I sensed it. Princess Luna, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, and Princess Celestia, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Princess Luna: Indeed, and after what we heard about what happened to her, I want to save her from this cruel fate.

Me: We're going to do just that, Princess Luna.

Nico: You got that right.

Eli: I agree. This is horrible this happened to her!

Lincoln: We'd put her down two times long ago, now, we're going to save her and restore her to her normal self. (Senses for Twisted Kida) Aha, caught you! She's in the Crystal Chamber. But heads up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Twisted Kida.

Me: Nice one! Lets go!

Maria: I meant how the Hell did she become Twisted again?!

Nico: I have no idea!

Then my Dark Orb detector went off.

Me: Dark Orb. That did it!

Qin: Uh oh!

Xenia: Lets go!

We went to the Crystal Chamber and felt an amazing and powerful energy.

Me: Whoa I feel the energy.

Nico: Keep an eye out for her.

Eli: Be careful guys. When she is like this there's no telling what she is capable of doing.

We kept our eyes peeled.

Nico: Come out come out wherever you are.

Lola: Oh boy.

Me: Better go wolf for this! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I was ready!

Nico heard something move and turned around to see Maria.

Maria: Relax! It's just me!

Nico: Oh sorry.

Me: (Sniffs) I can smell her.

Dinobot: (Sniffs) Wait! I detect a scent. Mmm Vile Corruption. And a whiff of festering blood and energy and purification in the air.

Rattrap: So I had a limburger sandwich for lunch. Ha. I'm a rat. Give me a break.

Dinobot: Mmm I have been uncomfortably aware of your stench for the past hour Vermin. This is something else. (Sniffs) Something over… THERE!

We saw a glowing figure.

Twisted Kida was growling like a feral animal looking for more prey. Suddenly, the spirits of the Past Kings of Atlantis appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of energy at Twisted Kida and she was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when she saw us again, she was enraged.

Twisted Kida: (ROARS)

Nico: She's just as vicious as when we dealt with her in the past.

Lincoln: This was due to the power of The Crystal, we've got to cure her of it.

Me: It made her completely feral.

We saw the Dark Orb imbedded in her chest!

Nico: Can she even talk?

Gwen: No when she was like this she was a completely feral wild animal.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: Not good.

Me: Either way we got to subdue her!

I had my scythe fire blades of blue fire and blasted her all over.

Me: Sorry we have to do this Kida but it's for your own good!

Lola: YEAH!

Suddenly, Princess Luna's eyes turned neon midnight blue and she was surrounded by a midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her Princess Luna's Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, and as she approached Twisted Kida, she left midnight blue energy, crescent moons, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Luna: Kida, I can get why you became this creature who must feed in order to stay alive, but still, this doesn't make it okay for you to start taking other innocent lives because of what happened to you. However, you are not going to die again, this time, you shall be saved from the monster that you've become.

Suddenly, Princess Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of midnight blue energy with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the moon was shining down, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Luna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial

Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Princess Luna's Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of midnight blue energy with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and the moon was shining down, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PRINCESS LUNA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PRINCESS LUNA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(CHILDREN OF THE NIGHT BY PRINCESS LUNA PLAYS)

Princess Luna grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted gold yellow bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has navy blue highlights in the bangs of her midnight blue hair with stars, she has neon midnight blue eyes and a midnight blue energy aura with crescent moons, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Full Moon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with midnight blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with midnight blue gems for eyes and the Moon and Eternity Kanji in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with midnight blue gems embedded on the gold crescent moons and midnight blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with midnight blue gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold choker collar on her neck. Princess Luna has on a long sleeveless midnight blue dress with her cutie mark, stars of the night sky, and midnight blue phoenix on it, midnight blue shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars of the night sky, crescent moons, and darkness on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars of the night sky and right on top of its horn is her cutie mark and the symbol of the Dark Skylanders. Suddenly, Princess Luna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight blue angel wings with blue tips on the large midnight blue feathers with stars and moonlight falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body, along with her midnight blue tail. Princess Luna has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large midnight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Luna's massive Princess Luna's Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue energy, crescent moons, moonlight, and magic, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Princess Luna's Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and her cutie mark, stars, and crescent moons etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large midnight blue Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large midnight blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight Alicorn heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a unicorn head with blue gems for eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with midnight blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and blue gems for the eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night and The Dark Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Member of The Redemption Squad, Protector and Guardian of Dreams and The Night, Loving Younger Sister of Princess Celestia, Loving Mother of Snowdrop and The Children of The Night, Archenemy of Hades Beast Spectre, Destroyer of Nightmare Moon, The Doomsday Twenty-Three, and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Night, Dreams, and Moonlight Magic"

プリンセス・ルナ、夜のアリコーン・プリンセスとダーク・スカイランダーズ、ギャラクシア女王とキング・コスモスの愛する娘、償還部隊のメンバー、夢と夜の守護者であり守護者、プリンセス・セレスティアの愛する妹、スノードロップとザ・ダーク・スカイランダーズの愛する母夜の子供たち、冥府の宿敵ビースト・スペクター、ナイトメア・ムーンの破壊者、終末二十三、そしてクイーン・オパリン・アルカナ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして夜のマスター、夢、そして月光魔法

Suddenly, Princess Luna's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Princess Luna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MOON ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARK SKYLANDER ROYAL ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARK SKYLANDER ROYAL ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARK SKYLANDER ROYAL ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Luna's Super Angel-Moon Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Twisted Kida saw it, she went absolutely and completely crazy and ran at Princess Luna to kill her, but Princess Luna fired a massive barrage of midnight blue energy, stars, moons, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns at Twisted Kida, and it hit her and sent her flying into a wall, and he also got burned badly by the power of The Equestrian Moon Princess, she got back up, but now, she was really furious and even more insanely pissed off.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Princess Luna's transformed into her Super Angel-Moon Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, we must save Twisted Kida from what happened to her.

Princess Luna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Dark Skylander Elemental Royal Moon Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Magic Dark Skylander Elemental Royal Moon Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That is correct. We must save her from the Crystal's power and restore her humanity.

Twisted Kida roared in Princess Luna's face.

Princess Luna: When was the last time you brushed your teeth. Your breath smells like blood.

Nico: Ew!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Princess Luna, and so did we as we unholster our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang on, Twisted Kida, we will save you from this fate Rourke had done unto you for his selfish greed.

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at her and I fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her!

Twisted Kida pounced on Nico.

She roared ferociously in his face.

Nico: YUCK!

Just as she was about to stab Nico he used an afterimage and teleported and then formed a stop sign and bashed her on the head with it and sent her crashing into the wall and I fired waves of blue fire and smashed her all over with it.

Princess Luna and Lincoln went after Twisted Kida, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, midnight blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Twisted Kida and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Princess Luna attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Twisted Kida madder than ever.

Twisted Kida: (ROARS WITH FERAL RAGE)

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) The Crystal's power and that Dark Orb has driven you too far into madness, but this ends here and now.

Twisted Kida then grabbed Lincoln, intending on eating him alive.

Lincoln: Sorry but I'm not on the menu!

Lincoln flared up an aura of lightning and sent her flying.

Lincoln: Lets end this!

Princess Luna: Right. Now, it's time to end this nightmare for good.

Princess Luna and Lincoln made two midnight blue energy balls with stars, moonlight, crescent moons, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them. Twisted Kida saw it, and she ran at them with anger and rage.

Princess Luna and Lincoln: EQUESTRIAN ROYAL MOON HUMANITY RESTORATION!

Princess Luna and Lincoln fire the two midnight blue energy balls with stars, moonlight, crescent moons, magic, and Alicorns surrounding them and they hit Twisted Kida, and they started to restore Twisted Kida to normal as her skin was restored to normal, the crystal's power restored to the statues of The Past Kings of Atlantis and the dark orb was destroyed, and the light and life was restored in her eyes: she was restored to normal.

We all cheered wildly for what Princess Luna and Lincoln did to Twisted Kida as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Princess Luna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer midnight blue tail, and massive midnight blue angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Princess Luna felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Princess Luna?

Princess Luna: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln defeated Twisted Kida.

Nico: And that combo you guys used on her literally restored her humanity and restored her to normal, that was so awesome.

Princess Luna: The Crystal's power was rapidly killing her and that Dark Orb was speeding it up, and we had to do something before it was too late.

Lincoln: And we saved her just in time. But, still, what happened to Twisted Kida, this was Rourke's doing: his greed almost destroyed Atlantis.

Me: I know, and that really pissed us all off.

Eli: Me too!

Nico: Same here. He was willing to destroy an entire ancient civilization and all for his greed, this is just proof that Greed is the deadliest of The Seven Deadly Sins.

Lincoln: Yep. In fact, let me take care of Rourke should he dare come back.

Lincoln fired an energy card from his massive greatsword and he chanted an incantation that pulled Rourke's soul into it and he was imprisoned inside it. Suddenly, the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, and he was found guilty for his crimes and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: Whoa.

Nico: You got that right. The last time Lincoln did that was when he banished the souls of Hawk and Hank, Ophelia Shroud, and Abby Sanchez to The Black Gates last year.

Lincoln: Yep, and I used it on Rourke by firing an energy card from my massive greatsword and once that was done, I chanted an incantation that pulled Rourke's soul from Oblivion and imprisoned him in it.

Me: That's proof of how much your skills with using magic and casting spells have expanded in just seven years.

Laney: Yeah, and you can also thank his many Guardian Angels who are experts at magic as well.

Nico: Yeah!

Kida got up.

Kida: (GROANS) I have got the worst ever headache.

Milo: Kida? Are you all right?

Kida: Milo? What happened?

Milo: It's a really ugly story.

Me: It's a really nasty one.

Nico: You almost eat Lincoln alive.

Me: You had a dark orb imbedded in you and it made you into Twisted Kida.

Qin: Yeah. And you almost stabbed Nico and nearly ate Lincoln alive.

Kida gasped!

Me: But Princess Luna and Lincoln saved you and restored you.

Kida: Oh. Thank goodness.

Laney: We're glad you're okay.

Eli: Yeah same here.

Kida: You saved my life guys. I owe you big time.

Kida: I didn't demand that you guys change the past, did I?

Nico: Nope. You couldn't even talk. You just tried to kill us and that's it.

Me: Yeah it turned you totally feral. Like an absolute beast.

Kida: Oh. That is completely different.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Ms. Spell: The important thing is that you are safe.

Camie: Yeah.

Finnish Lapphund: That's for sure.

Me: Yep. Okay now we can revert you back Kaarina.

Nico: Yeah.

Finnish Lapphund: I have no clothes on. I shrunk out of them when I turned into this.

Me: In that case.

I put on my Blind Man glasses.

Me: Just so you know Kaarina this is going to hurt really bad.

Nico: Yeah.

Finnish Lapphund: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and Kaarina groaned as she was reverting back. She got taller and then lost her fur and tail and then her ears and then she regained blond hair and had blue eyes.

Kaarina: (GROANS) That really hurt.

She got up but she was naked.

Kaarina: Whoa! I'm really naked.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her new clothes and she had a blue and white dress and it had the Finland Flag Map on her skirt and she had a tattoo of a Finnish Lapphund on her right arm.

Kaarina: Wow!

Varie formed a mirror and she saw herself.

Kaarina: Wow! I look amazing and I'm human again.

Eli: You sure are.

Nico: What are your favorite hobbies?

Kaarina: Making Blood Sausages.

Nico: Awesome.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Nico: The Goths of Darkness love Blood Sausages.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Now it's time for business.

Eli: Yep and thank goodness Garfield is not with us for this one. We are battling Battling Another Nature Patty, Krabby Patty Zombie Patty (SpongeBob Squarepants Krabby Patty Creature Feature), ROTTEN KRABBY PATTY (To Love A Patty), Ultimeatum, Meatball Monster, Lasagna Monster, Ghost of Merlin and Ryugu Tamatebacco.

We gasped!

Lily: Wait I remember the Nature Patties. They were Krabby Patties made from the plants of the ocean. I ate one and it was like eating the inside of a lawnmower.

Nico: Yuck! And wait isn't the Krabby Patty Zombie Patty those Krabby Patties Sandy made?

Lily: Yep that's them.

Nico: Geez! And a Meatball monster?!

Leni: Horrible one that one is! A Giant Swedish Meatball with a Bloodcurdling Scream that grabbed Eddy in its drooling ground chuck. (Imitating Eating)

Me: (Imitating Rolf) Rolf has seen this meatball! It stalks Wilfred in the dead of night!

PIG SQUEALS HEARD

Eddy: Um… you guys aren't Lumpy and Stretch.

Me: (LAUGHS) No we're just imitating it.

Maria: (LAUGHS) Yeah Carmen learned a lot from Rolf and so did all of us.

Eddy: And I can tell Leni did from Ed.

Leni: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is totes true.

Lola: What about the Rotten Krabby Patty?

Lily: That was when SpongeBob fell in love with a Krabby Patty and that was really cute and adorable. In the end SpongeBob ate it as it turned rotten.

All of us: EW!

Me: Boy that taste and smell like puke! But the Lasagna Monster is one I would not want Garfield to see and you know how much he likes Lasagna.

Nico: No kidding and that Ultimeatum one sounds awesome.

Maria: In fact, why don't we call Garfield here?

Nico: Uhh no way Maria. A monster of Lasagna like that would scare the 9 lives out of Garfield.

Maria: You're right. Who do we call for them?

Me: Irina Infernoble, Serena Lunalight, Yumi Orophelia, Phoenix Laval, Luna Destiny and Elizabeth "The Crow" Victoria.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Nice!

Eli: Yep and the Anothers minus Another Ryugu are all one person and bro you might like who it is.

Me: I have a feeling I will.

Maria: I'll call them in.

They came.

Serena Lunalight: Hey guys.

Luna Destiny: I would've loved for Garfield to come.

Irina Infernoble: I agree with Nico though. It would scare the nine lives out of Garfield.

Nico: Yeah.

Yumi Orophelia: (SNEEZES) (Nose dripping)

Me: Bless you.

Yumi Orophelia: Thanks.

Nico: Want some chicken soup?

Yumi Orophelia: (SNEEZES) Yes please.

Nico gave her some and she was eating it.

Kida: Boy Yumi is really sick.

Me: Yeah she has a nasty permanent common cold. She can't help it.

Yumi Orophelia: (SNEEZES) Yeah I can't help it. Also I was Another Common Cold.

Lola: Yeah.

Kida: Oh boy.

She was eating the soup.

Me: Here come the Anothers!

We saw Another Nature Patty, Krabby Patty Zombie Patty (SpongeBob Squarepants Krabby Patty Creature Feature), ROTTEN KRABBY PATTY (To Love A Patty), Ultimeatum, Meatball Monster, Lasagna Monster and Ghost of Merlin! The Lasagna Monster looked like a big piece of cheesy lasagna and it had meat hands and it had eyes on stalks and on top of it was a disembodied brain in a dome!

Maria: WHOA! I Stand corrected! That Lasagna Monster WOULD Scare the 9 Lives out of Garfield!

Irina Infernoble: I do love lasagna. But that Disembodied brain in a dome is gross!

Qin: YUCK! Hector Con Carne would not like seeing that one.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Nature Patty: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me for this.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with yellow hair and had yellow eyes and had the symbol of the Lightsworn in the middle of her forehead and had golden yellow angel wings and had yellow clothes and on her skirt was the symbol of the Lightsworn and she had in her hand a Red Bladed lightsaber like that of Count Dooku.

Me: (GASP) Lyra Lightsworn!

Qin: WHOA! Then you must be the Gene-slammer of the Lightsworn Monsters.

Lyra Lightsworn: That's right. And I am very skilled in all their powers.

Me: Yep. Also Lyra was born on the planet Serenno.

Eli: Wow that's Count Dooku's home planet.

Lyra Lightsworn: That's right and also I was taught in the ways of the Force By him as a young one before I was sent to Earth.

Nico: That is cool!

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Who are you?

Another Nature Patty: (In a girls voice) J.D. knows me for this.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with yellow hair and had yellow eyes and had the symbol of the Lightsworn in the middle of her forehead and had golden yellow angel wings and had yellow clothes and on her skirt was the symbol of the Lightsworn and she had in her hand a Red Bladed lightsaber like that of Count Dooku.

Me: (GASP) Lyra Lightsworn!

Qin: WHOA! Then you must be the Gene-slammer of the Lightsworn Monsters.

Lyra Lightsworn: That's right. And I am very skilled in all their powers.

Me: Yep. Also Lyra was born on the planet Serenno.

Eli: Wow that's Count Dooku's home planet.

Lyra Lightsworn: That's right and also I was taught in the ways of the Force By him as a young one before I was sent to Earth.

Nico: That is cool!

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I'm eating all of them!

Me: EW! Nico you don't want to eat the Rotten Krabby Patty. You'll get sick as a dog!

Kaarina: HEY! I resent that!

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Okay some of them.

Lana: I'll eat the Rotten Patty.

Nico: That's better.

Me: By the way Lyra is the Another Ryugu friendly or hostile?

Lyra Lightsworn: Friendly and she is a powerful and awesome swimmer.

Nico: Nice.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Lana: Lets go!

Nico ate the Another Nature Patty and was chewing grass, dirt and worms and leaves.

Nico: (GROAN) It really IS like eating the inside of a lawnmower!

Lana ate the Rotten patty!

Nico then ate the rest and we blasted the Another Ghost of Merlin and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Nice!

Nico: (BURPS!)

Juran: You ate the zombie patty?!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Don't worry. Nico's powers won't let him turn into a Krabby Patty Zombie.

Nico: Yep. Besides that was a terrifying adventure.

Lily: But it lead to the formation of the Neptune Crusaders.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Now we wait for Another Ryugu.

Nico: Yep.

Hammerstrike: My kind of place.

Me: It's Atlantis and it fits for you.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER RYUGU TAMATEBACCO!

Me: Whoa! Another Ryugu!

Lola: Wow!

Another Ryugu: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and blue clothes and had an oarfish on her skirt and she had a Macuahuitl club in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Olivia Regalecidae.

Olivia Regalecidae: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Olivia is a marine biologist and an amazing cat burglar too. She also comes from a long line of master thieves herself and she also is the gene-slammer of the Oarfish.

Ryugu: Wow! That is cool! I'm an oarfish monster myself and also I'm a thief and an Aquatic monster too.

Nico: That is awesome!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything

Zocks: (Gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jetman sword!

Olivia Regalecidae: He didn't promise anything. He saw me glancing over to his safe of jewels and knew I was going to swipe it so he sent me on my way.

Me: Boy he knew a master thief when he saw one.

Qin: Yep.

Mera: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Olivia Regalecidae: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER RYUGU!

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) You'd get along with Kairo Yano.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) Not only is he a thief too. But he also fought Ryugu before.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Annother Ryugu: I sure would get along good.

Nico: Lets bring the Oarfish Magic. (ACTIVATES RYUGU AND GHOST OF MERLIN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of magic and energy and smashed her down.

May: Fear the dark Earth! (ACTIVATES GRAND DUKE OF OWLS AND EARTH GEARGOLEM'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired magic and earth and smashed her down.

Maria: And the strength of darkness! (ACTIVATES AMYGDALA AND JOY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Ms. Spell: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES GHOST OF MERLIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired magic blasts and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Then MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Grand Doomer EX, Bouldergeist, Dreadtrux and Icy Angel came.

Nico: Nice team MetalSeadramon!

MetalSeadramon: Thanks Nico. It sure is cool!

Laney: Yeah!

Then a Copperajah came!

Laney: Cool!

Me: Whoa a Copperajah!

Qin: Neat!

Copperajah: (In a girls voice) (India Accent) Being a pokemon like this is really fun.

Nico: Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta! Wow!

Me: Wow that's a hard name to pronounce.

Nico: I know.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had orange eyes and had a green and orange sari.

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: It's good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Ryugu and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Olivia over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Ms. Spell: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: When me and Nico made the hottest ever curry for a bully and she literally exploded.

Me: She literally exploded!?

Qin: Yeah it was funny and awesome. She deserved it.

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: Yes everyone hated her for it all.

Me: Geez! Nice.

Lola: Yep.

Nico and Aadarshini hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, and Pie Pie Mermaid are heading to Canada, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears Mike's Dark Side, Mal, has come back and he wants revenge on me for separating him from Mike years ago, but we're going to take him down and condemn him to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Canada, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news that you're not going to like, J.D. It appears Mike's Dark Side, Mal, has come back and he wants revenge on you for separating him from Mike years ago.

I gasped.

Me: Mal's come back?! Oh man, I thought I made sure that parasite was gone for good.

Nico: I remembered Mike telling me about this guy.

Lincoln: Yeah, and Duncan knew about him when he was in Juvie, and Mal is bad to the bone!

Nico: Damn!

Lincoln: But, we're going to take him down and condemn him to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil.

Aquaman: That's an excellent idea, Lincoln. Now, we must hurry before that malevolent monster dares to come after us.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and green hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a green coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the six girls.

Red-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from

Mal before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Morgana Le Fay, you're just in time to lay the beatdown on Mal.

?: KNUDSON!

We then saw our target, Mal, and man, was he out for blood!

Sylvester: If there's one thing I can't stand, it's a sadist like him!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Mal enjoyed torturing and hurting innocent people to get what he wants, but we're not going to let him. Come on, gang, let's kick the stuffing out of that malevolent cretin!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his

Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice ready, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Aquaman and his team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mal, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket that tied Mal up, and Lincoln opened up a portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ. Then, he picked up Mal, pointed him to the portal, and then, we saw Lincoln lift his leg up, and then… !

WHAM!

Lincoln literally kicked Mal in the butt and it sent him flying into the portal and he wound up in The Masters of Evil's HQ as it closed. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Lincoln, that was an awesome thing you did in literally kicking Mal in the butt and sending him through the portal.

Me: That'll teach that parasite!

Lincoln: Enjoy eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, Mal. (To Morgana Le Fay) And it's so good to see you again, Morgana Le Fay.

Morgana Le Fay: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Morgana Le Fay and he hugged her, and Morgana Le Fay is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Morgana Le Fay: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Morgana Le Fay, Gene-Slammer of

Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and water magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Morgana Le Fay is the descendant of Morgan Le Fay, the powerful and ambiguous enchantress from the legend of King Arthur, her early appearances in Arthurian literature do not elaborate her character beyond her role as a goddess, a fay, a witch, or a sorceress, generally benevolent and connected to Arthur as his magical savior and protector. But, in later legends, she went from good to evil.

Me: I knew it.

Melanie Artorgius: Yep, and Lincoln made her a green coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Morgana Le Fay hates that buttface, Chandler, with a very blazing passion. One day, Morgana Le Fay and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Chandler, and he'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Morgana Le Fay and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that buttface into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Morgana Le Fay fired chains of dark magic which bound those buttface and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters and told them of what that buttface tried to do to him, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But Lincoln wasn't surprised, Chandler tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and we called the cops and he along with his goons were sent to jail, and to make sure that they didn't try to get revenge, Morgana and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent those buttfaces from coming back because messing with the descendant of Morgan Le Fay and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That Dark Chandler is such a murderous asshole! How were you all able to even put up with him?!

Lincoln: We couldn't, he always found ways to try and cause trouble and make us miserable or kill us.

Me: And more than too often, he's had the daylights beaten out of him.

Lori: We'd literally had it with that little monster, wherever he went, trouble was sure to start.

Lincoln: And more than too often, he's tried to kill me and the same went with his goons, Artie and Trent. But, we should be glad that Dark Chandler's in The Black Gates forever, and Artie and Trent are now in The Charon Reform School for life, and now that you're here, Morgana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Morgana Le Fay in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Morgana Le Fay: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Morgana Le Fay's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Morgana Le Fay: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Morgana Le Fay.

Morgana Le Fay had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The six girls are Akiho Yamabuki, Clariss, Izumi Hayashii, Machiko Yokokawa, Mayumi Shimizu, and Otome Iwamoto from Plastic Honeymoon.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akiho Yamabuki, Clariss, Izumi Hayashii, Machiko Yokokawa, Mayumi Shimizu, and Otome Iwamoto from Plastic Honeymoon.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akiho Yamabuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akiho Yamabuki and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Mike's Dark Side, Mal, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf

Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Akiho Yamabuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akiho Yamabuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akiho Yamabuki, Clariss, Izumi Hayashii, Machiko Yokokawa, Mayumi Shimizu, and Otome Iwamoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mike's Dark Side, Mal, who came back wanting revenge on me for separating him from Mike years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in laying quite a brutal beatdown on that asshole, and then, Lincoln tying him up and literally kicking his butt into the portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Morgana Le Fay have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Mike's Dark Side, Mal, came back! I thought J.D. got rid of that parasite long ago!

Lincoln: He did, but he came back for revenge. That monster was nothing more than evil incarnate and always desired one thing: revenge.

Duncan: Well, now he's condemned to eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln then put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on Mal to make sure he's kept an eye on.

Lincoln: There we go. I also made sure to put The Hinon's Vengeance Curse on Mal, if he steps out of line, he'll die and he'll be banished to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Nice one.

Me: Max had already proven himself, but Mal, he's got a long way to go, and he still has to answer for everything he put Mike and everyone else through during the first Total Drama competition years ago.

Gwen (Total Drama): Vypra will keep him on a leash, and with Lincoln's curse also on him, he's on thin ice.

* * *

After taking down Mal, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Morgana Le Fay saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Morgana Le Fay: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Morgana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morgana Le Fay: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Morgana Le Fay: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Morgana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Morgana Le Fay: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of sewage in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Chandler, Royal Woods' murderous bully and sewage asshole, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Chandler, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained him up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Chandler once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Chandler, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Chandler after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that asswipe off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that asshole always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He was nothing more than trouble and he can never ever be forgiven.

Nico: Yeah, and when he broke loose and caused havoc in Chang An, it was the last straw that broke our backs!

Selene Emperyous: And Lily the Mermaid transformed on that day, and she and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, he deserved it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that bitch and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Angelica: Whoa, so this is Sirena Beach, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Angelica, and it's perfect for our first date before Matau's mission in Rio. Shall we?

Lincoln, Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena

Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino are in your harem.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that bitch is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that child-despising, destructive, pure evil bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Angelica, Darli Dagger, Rera, Saya, Wu-Ruixiang, Mina Majikina, Rimururu, Mikoto, Suzu, and Rinka Yoshino, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the bitch has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you bubble-butt bitch!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC FIRE-BREATHING BITCH!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Icky Vicky's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

Timmy Turner: If Icky Vicky gets anymore of her dumb ideas, she's going to get thrown inside a pit of vipers!

Wanda: Bad idea, sport. She's more terrifying than a pit of vipers, along with the fact that she also tried to attack you with snakes she'd brought with her.

Lincoln: We'll think of some more punishments for her, we've already added on more punishments to that mutant, Flip.

---

At the park we were having an awesome contest.

Dripple: Oh dear. What's going on now?

Droopy: A contest where everyone eats Ghost Pepper Chicken Sandwiches.

Dripple: That is gonna be hot for them papa.

Droopy: I know they can take it.

May ate one and then she screamed and fire blasted out of her mouth!

Maria extinguished her fire.

May: Ahh! Thanks Maria.

Droopy: Should I prepare the water?

Maria: I got plenty of that.

Then I ate 10 sandwiches and I was really on fire with awesome heat.

Laney and Eli had fire blasting out of their mouths from the heat and Maria extinguished them with water.

Lola: Nice!

Nico ate 23 sandwiches and he was REALLY feeling the head.

Lola: Those are intensely hot!

Kickback: You guys gonna be okay?

Wade Ripple: (Wheezing) I love hot food.

He ate a nuclear hot sandwich and then he started Boiling!

Wade Ripple: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

We laughed!

Lola: That is funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

?: Can I have some with you guys?

We saw a Dracozolt!

Me: Cool a Dracozolt!

Dracozolt: (In a girls voice) Those sandwiches look tasty.

Nico: Ida Lingdonburg! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair with red clothes and had yellow angel wings.

Ida Lingdonburg: Awesome to see you again nico.

Nico: Same here.

Cliffjumper: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ida: When me and Nico had a spicy food eating contest and I won.

Me: That is cool.

Qin: Yeah she is tough too.

Lola: I like it.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Ida hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ida: Same here.

Kickback: (grins) Hey, Garfield. Maria got a photo for you from Nico's rescue!

Garfield: What is it?

Maria showed the photo and then GARFIELD SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL AND HIS NINE LIVES JUMPED OUT OF HIM AND HE AND THE NINE LIVES JUMPED AROUND LIKE BULLETS FIRED FROM A GUN!

They came back together.

Garfield: That is crazy!

Maria: If I couldn't get you to come on the rescue, I figured I'd bring the rescue to you.

Garfield: Very funny.

Nico: I told you he would not like seeing that monster.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Nico ate the Another Lasagna Monster.

Lola: Yep.

The previous group came.

Evil Green Ranger: Can me, Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Vreedle Brothers, Dark Spicer, Koragg, Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, and Key go with you guys?

Louie: Nice job yesterday, girls.

Legs: Is Jiraiya gonna be okay?

Nicole: He'll be fine. In about 4 years. Brad on the other hand? He's going to be going to hell soon.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Lola: Yep. Meowth: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Arctozolt, Dracovish and Arctovish.

Lola: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Simone de Bastien, the 500-year-old vampire queen from Paris whom Diana had encountered during one of her missions, and now, that 500-year-old vampire has returned for revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Diana, you're not going to like it. Are you familiar with a vampire named Simone de Bastien?

Diana Lombard gasped.

Diana Lombard: I am, and I wish I wasn't. On one of my assignments in The Centre, we went to Paris and we found out that the person responsible for missing residents was none other than Simone de Bastien, a 500-year-old vampire queen who along with her lover, the vampire king, Gerard Montague, ruled a vampire clan in Paris. But, they're not like the vampires we all know, instead of biting their victims and feeding on their blood, they steal their souls turning them into vampires.

We gasped.

Nico: Jeez. So, there's a difference between the vampires we know and Simone de Bastien.

Me: Yep, but either way, she's still an evil vampire who needs to die.

Diana Lombard: Last time we faced her, she turned Martin into a vampire, but here's the thing, he's the descendant of Gerard Montague, and there was a common gene: when the binding ceremony was complete, The Gateway to The Banished Realm would open and her clan would return and plunge the world into eternal darkness.

Lincoln: Yep, she needs to die. And I'll do to her what I've done to Audrey Blade and her minions.

Elizabetha Draculana: (Romanian Accent) I hope you also consume her soul and convert the negative energy she harbored in her souls into positive energy.

Lincoln: You know me all too well, Elizabetha.

Nico: Just when we were glad to be rid of The Ghostrick Destroyers, now Simone de Bastien had to show up to cause trouble, but she'll be gotten rid of. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Rio to help Blue, Jewel, and their friends.

Lincoln: Nigel's time is up, and he'll soon be in for eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, and once we get done taking down Nigel, (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn blood red) You're next, Simone de Bastien.

Elizabetha Draculana: (Romanian Accent) If that soul-sucking vampire thinks she can come back to get revenge and bring her clan back here our world, she's sorely mistaken. I can't wait to see her get turned to ashes once more!

Matau: Blu, Jewel, everyone, hang in there, we're coming.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Rio to help Blu, Jewel, and their friends take down Nigel, and once we got done taking down Nigel, Matau and Lincoln are going to destroy Simone de Bastien and make that 500 year old vampire queen pay for her crimes.

We were off to Rio in Brazil.

---

We arrived in Rio.

Me: Good old Rio.

Qin: Party capital of South America.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Evil Green Ranger: By the way, I'm up for the Power Rangers monster battle.

Robo Roxy: It's true.

Me: Sweet! Looking forward to it.

Nico: Same here.

Metal Man: Blu! Jewel! Where are you guys?

Me: Allow me.

I whistled and they came.

Blu: HEY! You guys made it!

Qin: Would miss this for anything.

Lola: Yeah!

Matau: Awesome to see you guys.

Jewel: Same here to you.

We arrived at the treehouse we built.

Nico: We want to thank you guys for helping to take down the Meta

Me: Yeah we owe you big for that.

Blu: Aw that was fun.

Jewel: It was our pleasure guys.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: All our big day missions are really fun.

Dark Spicer: How do you guys like the treehouse?

Blu: It's awesome!

Me: We built this treehouse for this.

Sonic: It sure is nice here.

Lola: It sure is.

Fluttershy: I think it's really beautiful here.

Me: It sure is and the views of the city and the Amazon Rainforest are awesome.

Lola: They sure are.

Arpeggio: It's truly an honor to meet fellow birds.

Blu: Same to you Arpeggio.

Jewel: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Arpeggio: This is gonna be a most fun adventure.

Lola: Yep.

Wiggum: Blu, what kind of bird are you? A hawk?

Blu: No I wish! I'm a parrot.

Laney: He's a Spix's macaw and they are beautiful birds here.

Lola: They sure are.

Matau: I agree there too.

Lola: Yeah.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 3 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to Blu, Jewel, and their friends) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Doomfenshmirtz (laughs): From one bird to another!

Blu: (LAUGHS) That is so cute!

Jewel: (LAUGHS) Poromon looks so cute like this.

Pedro (Rio): (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Blu: But Poromon we don't drink beer.

Me: I'm not really sure birds like Blu CAN drink.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Hmm. You're right.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Fat Tony: Poliwag, that won't work.

Nico: Yeah.

Blu: What's Gotham Royal York like?

Cloud Man: It's got tons of good stuff. For humans and animals.

Nico: Yeah.

Manaphy: And tons of not good stuff. LIKE THE BLOOD AND HONEY MOVIE! (Shows trailer close to Blu's face) LOOK AT IT!

Me: Oh for fucks sake.

I calmed her down.

Nico: Long story.

Blu: Wait. Is that Pooh?!

Nico: Yeah. It's a dark version of Winnie the Pooh.

Lola: Yeah. It's not good.

Camie: Yeah.

Jewel: Is that Piglett as well?!

May: Yep. I know. He doesn't too cute here!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Like we said, Long story.

May: Yeah

Blu: Why don't you sue the people who made this?! It's a nonviolent solution.

Key: That's not such a bad idea.

Lola: Good idea.

Me: We'll talk about that later.

Nico: Right now we have a job to do

Wendy Koopa: Has Gabi been exposed as our spy yet?

Blu: No thank goodness.

Lola: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Chalmers: That means Apple, Raven, and the others will fight her on our way to Nigel.

Nico: Amore will have to help out with that.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Ultra Humanite: I hope she doesn't mind getting bruised a bit.

Lola: Oh boy.

Nico: We'll heal her up.

Eli: Yep.

Varie: I agree.

Koragg: It's a fair and honorable fight. She won't be hurt badly by us and her poison won't affect us

Me: She's not really a Poison Dart Frog. She's actually a rare Pink Tree Frog. They are non-venomous.

Koragg: Oh big difference. But still she won't be hurt too bad.

Me: Yeah.

Catzi: I still hope she won't get too mad

Nico: Don't worry about it.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Okay.

Octagon: Blu, you're about to see the usual battles in action.

Rhomboid: There, stuff will get blown up real good!

Nico: Yep.

Blu: Awesome! Can I join too?

Me: You sure can.

Qin: Awesome.

Maria: I'll call them in.

We got to work and then Maria called it in.

Then Condiment King, Toiletnator, Fixer, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Xiao Fung, Gramma Stuffum, Greiger, New Wave, and Seadramon came.

Nico: Condiment King, Toiletnator, Fixer, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Xiao Fung, Gramma Stuffum, Greiger, New Wave, and Seadramon

Blu: It really is good to see you again, Leonard.

Leonard: Same to you, Blu.

Condiment King: (laughs) I knew bringing you along was a good idea!

Toiletnator: Me too.

Nico: Yeah!

Fixer: (to Nico) We heard you fought Twisted Kida.

Nico: We sure did.

Mr. Mittens: Did she really try to eat Lincoln alive?

Me: Yep. But Lincoln stopped her.

Evil Green Ranger: This is gonna be fun guys.

Me: And I've been wanting to do this battle for a long time.

Evil Green Ranger: I sure can tell.

Me: Yeah.

Evil Green Ranger: MJ, you can join in too.

MJ: Awesome!

Lola: This will be fun.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Leif, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Valentina Gruber, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - Nico's rescue, Meeting Kaarina Heikkinen and Princess Luna transforming against Twisted Kida

---

Condiment King was first.

Condiment King: (to Leif) Nico's rescue involved Meeting Kaarina Heikkinen. And Princess Luna transforming against Twisted Kida.

Leif: She sure did. And it was awesome!

Camie: We saved her from herself and it was awesome and fun.

Sky Tate: It sure was.

Bridge Carson: Everyone had fun on that one. And Kaarina was so awesome. She is a Finnish Lapphund gene-slammer.

Z: Yeah and she is awesome as a Finnish Lapphund.

Valentina Gruber: She sure is cute as one too.

Pinkie Pie: Boy she sure is adorable.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) She sure is awesome.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Condiment King: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Leif and Condiment King called out Garbador and Mr. Mime! Leif merged with Z and they formed into LEIF Z! Condiment King merged with Mucus and they formed into MUCUS SAUCE KING! Leif and group fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and slime and smashed them down.

---

Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Kabuto Riders, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - Battling Another Nature Patty, Krabby Patty Zombie Patty (SpongeBob Squarepants Krabby Patty Creature Feature), ROTTEN KRABBY PATTY (To Love A Patty), Ultimeatum, Meatball Monster, Lasagna Monster, Ghost of Merlin and Ryugu Tamatebacco

---

The Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Nico, Layla's team, Ryugu's team, and the others did good battling Another Nature Patty, Krabby Patty Zombie Patty (SpongeBob Squarepants Krabby Patty Creature Feature), ROTTEN KRABBY PATTY (To Love A Patty), and Ultimeatum. And Another Meatball Monster, Lasagna Monster, Ghost of Merlin and Ryugu Tamatebacco as well

Layla: They sure did and it was awesome.

Lucy Mann: Nico and Lana ate the Anothers and Nico said that the Nature Patty was like eating the Inside of a Lawmower.

AncientMermaidmon: Leni and J.D. imitated Rolf and Ed when they heard that Giant Meatball monster.

They laughed!

Ranamon: (LAUGHS) That was really funny y'all.

Mermaimon: It sure was and Nico ate the Zombie Krabby Patty without turning into one.

Venusmon: That was awesome and Lana ate the Another Rotten Krabby Patty.

Soji: Lana is really awesome doing that.

Rarity: Indeed she is and that is amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: And the Lasagna Monster REALLY DID scare the 9 lives out of Garfield! That was funny! It was like how Stewie got scared when he saw the Robot from the Queen Album.

Gill Grunt: That was funny.

Toiletnator: That is funny And awesome! Lets do it!

Layla called out Vaporeon and Toiletnator called out Garbador and Layla and Rarity merged and formed into LARITY THE FAIRY OF JEWELED WATER! Toiletnator and Duff merged and they formed into THE SCOTTISH TOILETNATOR! Layla and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Peni Parker, Spiderman, Gwen Stacy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man (Megaman) VS Fixer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - Lincoln's rescue

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Canada. How was it?

Piper: It was really awesome and we took down Mal, Mikey's dark side and sent him to the M.O.E.

Kanna: That was really fun and cool.

Caam: It sure was awesome.

Universe 666 Eis: That was a really awesome adventure for us.

Nuova Shenron: It sure was.

White Heart: I agree there too.

Peni Parker: Yeah that was so fun.

Gwen Stacy: It sure was.

Spiderman: I'll say!

Sunset Shimmer: That was awesome and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) It was awesome and cool guys.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there.

Fixer: Boy that was awesome! And Mal will be kept under a tight leash. Lets do it!

Piper called Moltres and Fixer called Klinklang. Piper merged with Sunset Shimmer and they formed into SUNSET PIPER THE PHOENIX OF FORGIVENESS! Fixer merged with El Oso and they formed into EL FIXER! Piper and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Wind Man, Air Man, Dust Man, Tornado Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - Meeting Morgana Le Fay, Gene-Slammer for Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) I heard you guys met Morgana Le Fay, Gene-Slammer for Morgan, the Enchantress of Avalon. What's she like?

Lori: She is literally amazing and she is also not only the gene-slammer for Morgan, but is also the direct descendant of the sorceress Morgan Le Fay.

Bisca: She sure is and she is also just as powerful and amazing.

Mr. Krabs: Aye lass she sure is.

Golden Locks: Yeah no kidding and she is awesome.

Crimson Chin: Yeah and her story is awesome too.

Catman: It sure is everyone.

Wind Man: Boy it sure is.

Air: I agree there.

Dust Man: Same here.

Tornado Man: Boy no kidding and it's on Chandler.

Leonard: What did he do this time?

---

Nico: Yep. So, Morgana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Morgana Le Fay: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing and the smell of sewage in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Chandler, Royal Woods' murderous bully and sewage asshole, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Chandler, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained him up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Chandler once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all pounced on Chandler, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Chandler after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that asswipe off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that asshole always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He was nothing more than trouble and he can never ever be forgiven.

Nico: Yeah, and when he broke loose and caused havoc in Chang An, it was the last straw that broke our backs!

Selene Emperyous: And Lily the Mermaid transformed on that day, and she and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates forever, he deserved it.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Leonard: GEEZ! That Chandler when he had his dark side in him was a heartless sociopathic freak!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding there! What a jerk!

Scootaloo: If it were me I would have smashed his face in and broke his nose!

Whirlwind: Me too!

Leonard: I would turn him into dog meat! Lets do it!

Lori and Leonard called out Braviary and Emboar and Lori merged with Rainbow Dash and they formed into LORI RAINBOW! Leonard merged with Tchang Zu and they formed into TCHANG LEONARD THE DEMON PIG OF THUNDER! Lori and team fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Jean Bison, Beast Wars Bonecrusher, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt,

# Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - Us having a GHOST PEPPER CHICKEN SANDWICH EATING CONTEST IN THE PARK

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) You guys had a GHOST PEPPER CHICKEN SANDWICH EATING CONTEST IN THE PARK! Please tell me you two didn't have any!

Cat: We sure did and it was spicy!

Dog: Yeah fire was coming out of both of us Cat!

Max Mercury: Boy it sure was awesome and fun.

Horsea: Boy I'll say!

Lyra Avalon: Yeah it was cool.

Red Bird: I agree there too.

Blue Birds: Yeah no kidding.

Jean Bison: Everyone had a good time on that.

Bonecrusher (Beast Wars): No kidding there. It was spicy.

Fluttershy: It sure was a tasty one.

Tornado Bolt: Boy no kidding and awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was tasty ja.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Mr. Mittens: Yeah that is for sure! Lets do it!

CatDog called out Liepard and Arcanine and Mr. Mittens called out Persian. Then CatDog merged with Fluttershy and they formed into

FLUTTERCATDOG! Mr. Mittens merged with Carmen Dillo and they formed into CARMEN MITTENS! CatDog and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Kagura Mikazuchi (Fairy Tail), Erza Scarlet, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Flashwing, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - Those Ghost Pepper Chicken Sandwiches were nuclear spicy!

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Those Ghost Pepper Chicken Sandwiches were nuclear spicy! How much water was needed?

Ulrich: A LOT! We were drinking lots of water and Maria took a bite and was boiling like Wade Ripple.

Blossomforth: That was funny.

Selene Tutankhamen: It sure was and it was cool.

Cere Cere: I thought so too.

Fenix and Vapwhirl agreed.

Kagura Mikazuchi: I thought it was awesome myself.

Erza: Same here too.

Applejack: Boy those sandwiches were spicier than hot coals from a fire.

Apple Bloom: Yeah they sure were but they were tasty.

Flashwing: Yeah that was great.

Xiao Fung: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Ulrich called out his Aegislash and Xiao Fung called out Pidgeot. Ulrich merged with Samurai Jack and they formed ULJACK! Xiao Fung merged with Splitface and they formed into XIAOSPLIT! Ulrich and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Firesque, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa VS Gramma Stuffum, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - Rio De Janeiro is the party capital of South America

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) Rio De Janeiro is the party capital of South America. I heard they have great food there.

Luster Dawn: They sure do and the food and dancing and partying are so much fun!

Molly Molloy: I agree there. It's so fun.

Catherine Torres: It sure is awesome.

Lyra Heartstrings III: I agree there myself.

Melanie Moondancer: It sure is amazing.

Althea Aganad: I agree myself too.

Firesque: Yeah that is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree myself.

Cozy Glow: I love all the dancing too.

Hex: I do too.

Gramma Stuffum: Ja it sure is. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn called out Solgaleo and Gramma Stuffum called out Alcremie. Luster Dawn merged with Hitoshi and they formed into LUSTERTOSHI! Gramma Stuffum merged with Angry Hot Chicken Wing and she formed into THE ANGRY STUFFED CHICKEN! Luster and group fired waves of fire, bones, magic, stars, lightning, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Boris, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Chloe Terryington, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - Blu and Jewel are awesome birds

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Blu and Jewel are awesome birds. They shouldn't be underestimated.

Boris: No they shouldn't be.

Kouta: But they are awesome and pretty birds.

Tharja: I'll say.

Clair: No kidding.

Celica: Yeah no kidding there too.

Chloe Terryington: That is for sure.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is awesome and cool.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: Yep.

Greiger: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Boris and Greiger called their Mega Wailord! Boris merged with Ariana Sanchez and they formed into ARIORIS! Greiger merged with Nocturna and they formed into GREITURNA! Boris and group fired waves of magic and indigo fire and smashed them down.

* * *

Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Okalani Xayavong, Xenia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock, and Zizza - Nigel is going to be turned into FRIED CHICKEN!

* * *

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (To Maria) Nigel is going to be turned into FRIED CHICKEN!

Maria: You got that right! And I love good friend chicken!

Mirai Cheng: So do it!

Dinobot: Defeating him will be one of good honor.

Scorponok: That is for sure.

Bonecrusher: You got that right and I can't wait to smash his head in.

Transquito: Same here.

Okalani Xayavong: (Cambodian Accent) It will be awesome to pulverize him.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: I think it will be good.

King Solar: Same here.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure there.

Amber Morning: But fighting a deranged Cockatiel like Nigel will not be easy.

Spotlight: I agree there.

New Wave: He may be a sulfur crested cockatiel but he is a villain still. Lets do it!

Maria called out her Mega Vaporeon and New Wave had a Mega Kyogre. Maria merged with Mirai and they formed into MARAIA! New Wave merged with Yani and they formed into NEW YANI! Maria and group fired waves of light and water and smashed them down.

---

Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Dax Lo, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - Lana is gonna be all over Nigel like A Rocky Mountain Wildcat for making Blu and Jewel suffer!

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Lana is gonna be all over Nigel like A Rocky Mountain Wildcat for making Blu and Jewel suffer! Being a fellow bird yourself, I hope you help her with that.

Poromon: Oh you can count on that.

Caren: We'll unleash the horrors of The Birds on him.

Poliwag: Yeah we'll make all the birds everywhere eat him for dinner.

Shinichi: That is for sure.

Beros: Yeah it will.

Alessa Garcia: You got that right.

Dax Lo: It will be awesome and funny.

Princess Luna: That will be awesome and cool.

Moondust: It sure will.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Gari: I'll say!

Blackout: You got that right.

Seadramon: That will be awesome to see. Lets do it!

Poromon called out Articuno and Seadramon called out Gyarados. Poromon merged with Jacqueline Eyjafjallajokull and they formed into Jacqueporo Eyjafjallajokull and Seadramon merged with Josephine and they formed into JOSEPHINE THE SEADRAMON KNIGHTESS! Poromon and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Jak VS Zombizou

---

Zombizou was next.

Zombizou: This will be cool.

Jak: Bring it.

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Blu VS Jailbird Monster

---

Jailbird Monster was next.

Jailbird Monster: I'm going to love this.

Blu: Me too.

He fired waves of energy and blasted Jailbird Monster down.

---

Tommy Oliver VS Evil Star

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: This will be cool.

Tommy Oliver: It sure will.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Marinette VS Absorbing Man

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: I'm ready for this too.

Marinette: Me too.

Marinette fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Tony Jones VS May Kanker

---

May Kanker was next.

May Kanker: I'm ready for fun.

Tony Jones: Me too!

Tony fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Nate Adams VS Hot Rodney

---

Hot Rodney was next.

Hot Rodney: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Nate Adams: Me too!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, M.J. J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Misty Tredwell, Adagio Dazzle, Sonata Dusk, Aria Blaze, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Evil Green Ranger

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Me: I've been looking forward to this one.

Evil Green Ranger: Boy no kidding there! This will be good.

Me: It sure will.

I unsheathed my sword.

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Lets do it!

I teleported and me and Evil Green Ranger clashed all over the place and sparks flew all over the place!

It was like how Jack and the Scotsman clashed!

SPARKS FLEW EVERYWHERE!

He jumped back and then fired an energy wave and I fired an energy blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported out of the smoke and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Nigel, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Nigel symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them and we fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Me: Time for the finisher!

We formed the Power Blaster!

Me: FIRE!

We fired a massive energy blast and element blast and the blasts all hit Evil Green Ranger and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down.

Me: YEAH! Evil Green Ranger you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered.

Blu: That was so fun!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Jean Bison: Now to pay Nigel a visit.

Leonard: You know what? I'm coming too!

Gentleman Ghost: The more, the merrier.

Nico: Sweet!

Eli: And I sense he's in that clearing where were the last time we were here.

Me: Then lets go.

Nico: Get ready Nigel, (EYES GLOW RED) Your days of tormenting Blu and Jewel are over.

We were off.

---

We flew and got to the clearing and we saw Gabi.

Me: Gabi. Nice to see you.

Gabi: Same here.

Me: Nigel wasn't onto you was he?

Gabi: No he wasn't.

She beckoned me and told me that he was going to finish what he started and smuggle birds of all kinds onto the black market and kill Blu and Jewel.

Me: Thanks for telling us this.

Gabi: I truly am sorry we have to do this.

Nico: Me too. But rest assured we're not fighting you.

?: That's right. We are!

We saw the EVER AFTER HIGH GIRLS!

Raven Queen: We got this. You all stop Nigel.

Me: Thanks Raven. We owe you girls.

Amore: I'll help you guys!

Raven Queen: Thanks Amore.

We went on and into the big clearing.

Chemistro came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Chemistro.

Chemistro: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

We then saw Nigel and he was waiting. We hid.

Chemistro went over to him and Blu and Jewel were with him.

Nigel: So, you must be Chemistro.

Chemistro: Damn right I am. And you must be Nigel. Don't look very tough up close.

Nigel: Well looks can be deceiving my friend.

Chemistro: We'll see about that.

Nigel: Blu, I was wondering when I'd run into you and Jewel again. You and I have a score to settle!

Blu: That suits me fine. Except, I've got friends to back me up!

Nigel: What friends?

?: See for yourself you overgrown featherduster!

Then the spirits of the bird species of Rio De Janeiro came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard! We came out.

Me: Nigel, you sure are ugly for a bird.

Nigel: NO ONE CALLS ME UGLY!

Me: Well I just did.

Nigel: I will turn you into bird food!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Camie: We are here to destroy you!

Blu: These are my friends Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Ophelia Simpson: And I get to meet my archenemy. I'm Ophelia Simpson, Gene-slammer of Knight Light and I'm going to battle you.

Nigel: You're not the only ones with friends. Cogs!

An army of Cogs appeared.

Me: Cogs! Now we're talking!

I fired waves of energy and lightning and blew many of them to scrap metal!

Nico: Take that!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and we were punching and smashing them.

Then the cogs put Blu, Jewel and friends in cages.

Blu, Jewel, and their friends lay defeated at the hands of the Cogs.

Nigel: I told you I was gonna get revenge on you, Blu. Don't say I didn't warn you.

Red: (headbutts a Cog) Crap! What do we do?!

Matau got an idea.

Matau: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend Blu, Jewel, and their friends your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with Blu, Jewel, and their friends! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Blu, Jewel, and their friends. And soon, Blu found the strength to get up and bust out of the cages and smashed the Cogs down..

Blu: Sorry, Nigel. But you shouldn't count me out yet!

Blu then pecked a Cog, knocking it down.

Nigel: WHAT!?

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Nigel all over!

Blu: Thanks for the help, everyone.

Jewel: I didn't think we'd be this popular.

Pedro: Me neither.

Nico (Rio): Well, should you guys really be complaining right now?

Rafae: I'm not.

Luiz: So, let's finish this fight!

Nico: YEAH!

Matau: Can I transform with you guys?

Tommy: Sure, Matau.

Zeo Rangers: It's Morphin Time!

Tony Jones: With This Animite, I MAGIM FUROK!

Edyn: With This Animite, I MAGIM UGGER!

Strag: With this Animite, I MAGIM FREEP!

Daisuke Yamamoto: A-ma-zon!

Kat: "Zeo Ranger 1 - Pink!"

Tanya: "Zeo Ranger 2 - Yellow!"

Rocky: "Zeo Ranger 3 - Blue!"

Adam: "Zeo Ranger 4 - Green!"

Tanya: "Zeo Ranger 5 - Red!"

Jason: "Gold Ranger Power!"

All: "Power Rangers Zeo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Troy: Time to clip your wings!

Tsukasa: And ground you!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman too!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) BEAST FURY 6!

She summoned Beast Man, Zeru, Rampage (Beast Wars), Victor, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, Sailback Sharptooth, Beast of Bottomless Lake, and Evil Bunny!

Nico: YEAH!

Matau: Alright, I think we've had just about enough of you, Nigel!

Suddenly, Matau's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and he was surrounded by a green and sky blue energy aura with winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Nigel, he left green and sky blue energy, winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Matau: You really make me sick, Nigel, you're nothing more than a psychopathic bird who enjoys the havoc that you've wrought, and even worse, you enjoy causing pain and suffering to Blu, Jewel, and their friends! Well, I'm not going to put up with that anymore, I hope you're ready to get the stuffing beaten out of you, you flying rat with wings!

Suddenly, Matau was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and sky blue energy, winds, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are Air Toa and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Matau emerged, but he was changed forever.

(SAMBA MUSIC PLAYS)

Matau grew to 7'9" in height, he now had abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, tanned skin and green-colored chin hair, he has long green hair going down to the bottom of his neck with sky blue highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon yellow eyes and a green and sky blue energy aura with winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Air with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead, he has phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and the Air and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold wind gust links and sky blue crystal links and green Air Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Air and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, and tattooed on Matau's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Air, and they're surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Matau felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers, sprouted out of his now wider and more muscular back. Matau has on a pair of large black pants with wind gusts on the legs, black knee-high leather combat boots, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eight large green orbs, he has on a Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Matau's massive Destroyer of The Bohrok-Kal sword was suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of green and sky blue energy, winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Matau's Hurricane Wind Air Toa Greatsword of Hurricane Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and the symbol of the Air Toa and the anti-Bohrok-Kal symbol etched on the massive 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Air Toa heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Air Toa heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of The Air Toa heads is a large phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the pommel. Matau has on his new large gold cuff Bracelets of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Air Toa head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Air Toa and phoenix that said, "Matau, Toa Mata of Air, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, Kopaka, and Nuju, Loving Brother of Blu, Jewel, and Friends, Archenemy of Curtis Carr Also Known As Chemistro, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Smasher of Nigel, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Air, Air Toa, and Phoenixes"

マタウ、エアのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、オネワ、フェヌア、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハトゥ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカ、ヌジュの兄弟でありチームメイト、ブルー、ジュエル、そしてフレンズの愛する兄弟、大敵カーティス・カーは、ケミストロ、テトリダックスとボロックカルの破壊者、ナイジェルの粉砕者、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして空気のマスターとしても知られています、エアトーア、フェニックス

Matau has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AIR TOA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HURRICANE FORCE WIND AIR TOA ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE FORCE WIND AIR TOA ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE FORCE WIND AIR TOA ANGEL WILL!

We were amazed by Matau's Super Angel-Air Toa-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Nigel saw it, he went mad with rage and charged at him with the hopes of slitting his throat with his talons, but Matau fired a massive barrage of green and sky blue energy, winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes at Nigel, and they exploded as they hit him and sent him right into a tree, Nigel got back up, but this really angered him now.

Blu: Whoa, so that's…?!

Matau: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Hurricane Force Air Toa Angel and Divine Hurricane Force Wind Air Toa Will) This is only my Phase 1 transformation to deal with that crazy bird, Nigel, my Phase 2 transformation's coming up soon, and it's against one of the enemies of Lincoln's future wives.

Diana Lombard explained to Blu, Jewel, and their friends about Simone de Bastien, the 500-year-old vampire and her crimes, and they were shocked as soon as she was finished.

Jewel: Jeez, she's bad news. Wait, I think I remembered seeing her here in Rio, she had a black orb inside her hand.

Lincoln: Dark Orb, figures. But, that Dark Orb is also… !

Diana Lombard: You're right, it's protecting her from the sun. She knew of what happened last time we dealt with her, but we'll be ready for her.

Blu: Not only that, but while she was here, she'd stolen the souls of some of the people here.

Suddenly, we saw an army of people heading for us: but we saw that they were vampires, and that was proof that Simone de Bastien had stolen their souls and turned them into vampires.

Lincoln: Okay, now she's really done it. SOUL RESTORATION!

Lincoln fired a massive rainbow energy blast, and it headed for Simone de Bastien, and when it hit her, a blast of souls escaped from her mouth and they went back into her victims restoring them to normal, and this also angered Simone de Bastien.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln. But, you do realize you just pissed her off even more.

Lincoln: Like I even care what she's feeling, we've put down a lot of evil vampires in the past, and Simone de Bastien has made a huge mistake crossing us.

Me: A mistake she's going to pay with her undead life.

M.O.M.: She clearly has no idea of what's coming for her, but luckily, she didn't come after Martin and Java.

Diana Lombard: She didn't. But, we'll be heading for Torrington Academy sooner than expected, I just hope Martin doesn't do anything to make a fool of himself again, or dealing with me will be the least of his worries.

Jenni Anderson: Especially since Lincoln's sisters will come to his defense. I swear if he thinks of trying to make a fool of himself or start any trouble again, he's going to get it!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advance notice-

Dark Spicer: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance-

Keiichiro: We're taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

We went at the Cogs and Nigel and bashed and smashed the Cogs all over and Matau and Ophelia bashed and blasted Nigel and Blu and Jewel blasted him all over!

Lana then WENT FULL OUT WILDCAT AND SHE WENT APESHIT ON NIGEL! SHE BASHED AND PULVERIZED HIM ALL OVER THE PLACE LIKE A BRUTAL WILDCAT!

Lana: (PRIMAL VOICE) YOU WANT TO KNOW WHAT MADE ME WILD? WANT TO KNOW WHAT MADE ME WILD!? THEY CALLED MY NAME IN BANK NIGHT AND I WASN'T THERE! (LAUGHS AND ROARS CRAZILY AND STUPIDLY)

She was bashing and smashing him all over!

Jak: (gets out Zombizou's Amazon Weapon) I don't mean to sound weird. But, it's time for a kiss!

He slashed him all over and even had the hammer of Zombizou kiss him full on the beak!

Jewel" (gets out Bird Dopant's Amazon Weapon) This is from me, Nigel!

She got out a Bird Hammer and smashed him on his head!

Rocky: (gets out Sharkyonara's Amazon Weapon) Shark Attack!

He got out a bear trap hammer and snapped it on Nigel's butt!

SNAP!

Juleka: (gets out Sloppy Joe's Amazon Weapon) Time for you to stink bad!

Juleka got out a bazooka and fired limburger cheese and smashed him all over! (FOGHORN!)

Inara: (gets out Mushroom Nezare's Amazon Weapon) Being from the Underneath, this suits me.

Inara formed her Mushroom sword and slashed Nigel all over.

Eddie Archer: (gets out Greedy Gaping Jaw's Amazon Weapon) Polly wanna smacker?!

Eddie formed a jaw hammer and bashed him and bit him!

Zeo Rangers: Zeo Blaster!

Jason Lee Scott: Golden Staff!

Daisuke Yamamoto leaps into the air and comes back down with his claws, slicing into Nigel.

SLASH!

Prince Mudeenu and Kamengareth blasted and Smashed Nigel.

Kickback, Cliffjumper, Droopy and Dripple used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Kickback's Machine Gun, Cliffjumper's Glass Gas and Droopy and Dripple's powers 100-fold.

Kickback and Droopy: TEX AVERY MACHINE GUN BARRAGE!

Cliffjumper and Dripple: TEX AVERY GLASS SHOOTER!

Fire Emblem of The Rose and Robo Roxy: FIRE EMBLEM ROSE BLAST!

Egypt Power and Gentleman Ghost: EGYPT GHOST SHOT!

Adventures of Jonny Quest and Evil Green Ranger: JONNY QUEST BLAST STORM!

Redemption of Ken Ichijouji and The Vreedle Brothers: KINDNESS AND HONESTY OF KEN BLAST!

Comedy of Goofy and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING COMEDY GOOF BLAST!

Dragons of Light and Koragg: DRAGONS OF LIGHT AND EARTH BLAST!

Appetite of Kagura and Wiggum: APPETITE OF THE DRAGON BLAST!

Skies of Rayquaza and Chalmers: SKIES OF DELTA BLAST!

Cranes of Kung Fu and the Springfield Mafia: CRANES OF KUNG FU BLAST!

Spidermonkey Power and Key: SPIDERMONKEY KEY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BURST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE MOON!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Blu, Jewel, Mane 10, Matau and Nico: RIO POWER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BIRD ELEMENT STYLE: HAWK!

Entrapta: BIRD LIGHTNING STYLE: FALCON!

Perfuma: BIRD NATURE STYLE: DOVE!

Frosta: BIRD ICE STYLE: PENGUIN!

Jessica Kaios: BIRD FIRE STYLE: FINCH!

Yuna: BIRD WATER STYLE: HUMMINGBIRD!

Toph: BIRD EARTH STYLE: ALBATROSS!

Makoto: BIRD WIND STYLE: KINGBIRD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said birds!

Lincoln and his harem: BIRD FINAL SMASH: BIRD ATTACK!

They summoned birds to attack Nigel!

Then the blasts all hit Nigel and exploded and smashed him down!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was smashed down.

Me: Take that!

Qin: Had enough Polly!?

Nigel: IT'S NIGEL YOU BITCH!

Nico: NO ONE CALLS QIN A BITCH!

Qin kicked him in his face and kicked him down.

Nigel: I'm not done yet!

A giant robot appeared and Nigel hopped into it.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: We're going to need Megazord power!

Zeo Rangers: Zeo Megazord!

Jason Lee Scott: Pyramidas! Warrior Wheel!

The ZEO ZORDS CAME!

Daisuke Yamamoto: I'm helping out too!

He summoned an AMAZON KAMEN RIDER ZORD!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Zeo Rangers: ZEO ULTRAZORD!

They formed the Zeo Ultrazord!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Nigel and his robot and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: YEAH!

We got Nigel out of the rubble.

Apple White: I'm sorry we have to do this.

Gabi: No worries.

They fired waves of energy and smashed Gabi down.

Amora: What do you guys wanna do now?

We came back.

Nigel: Go on. Finish me!

Blu: Nah. You deserve a fitting punishment.

Xiao Fung: And that's being in our ranks.

Greiger: That's right.

Ophelia Simpson: Like I said you are my archenemy now.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket at Nigel and he was tied up and put in a cage which we'd sent to The Masters of Evil.

Blu: Never come after us again, you insane basket-case.

Nico: The party's over for you, Nigel. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down Nigel and sent him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Simone de Bastien.

?: (French Accent) You will never escape from my revenge, agents of The Centre!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Diana Lombard: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You can come out now, Simone de Bastien.

A pale figure with long black hair, dark purple dress, claws, and red eyes came out, it was none other than Simone de Bastien, the 500-year-old vampire queen from Paris, France.

Diana Lombard: I'm surprised to see you return from the dead, Simone. I thought we made sure you would never return after you got turned to ashes.

Simone de Bastien: (French Accent) (Laughing Evilly) It was because of this Dark Orb, I was brought back from the dead, and now, I will have my revenge on you and the world will belong to me and my clan once more!

Suddenly, Matau's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and he was surrounded by a green and sky blue energy aura with winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and as he approached Nigel, he left green and sky blue energy, winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes with every step.

Matau: You really are everything that Diana had told us about you,

you're nothing more than an evil vampire out to take over the world and turn it into your kingdom of the undead. Well, there's no way we're going to let that happen. Simone de Bastien, your crimes against the world of man have gone unpunished for 500 years, and now, we will see to it that you are reduced to ashes once and for all.

Suddenly, Matau was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and sky blue energy, winds, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are Air Toa and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Simone de Bastien: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Matau emerged, but he was changed forever.

Matau grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has tanned skin and green-colored chin hair, he has long green hair going down to the bottom of his neck with sky blue highlights in the bangs of his hair, he has neon yellow eyes and a green and sky blue energy aura with winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes surrounding him, he has a Toa Mata of Air with the Air Kanji in its hands emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with green iris, he has phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and the Air and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, and he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold wind gust links and sky blue crystal links and green Air Toa-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Air and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest, he also has on a green version of He-Man's chest harness with sky blue gems on the green straps and large gold chest plate, Matau has on a pair of large black pants with wind gusts on the legs, black knee-high leather combat boots, large weighted gold bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and orbiting around his legs are eleven large green orbs, and tattooed on Matau's now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix and a Toa Mata of Air, and they're surrounded by the winds. Suddenly, Matau felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for his new body. he has on a Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem with heart-shaped gem in the center on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Matau's massive Matau's Hurricane Wind Air Toa Greatsword of Hurricane Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they were suddenly surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of green and sky blue energy, winds, stars, Air Toa, and phoenixes, and it also merged with his weapons, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Matau's Cosmic Hurricane Wind Air Toa Greatsword of Cosmic Hurricane Air Toa Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and the symbol of the Air Toa and the anti-Bohrok-Kal symbol etched on the massive 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large Air Toa heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Air Toa heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of The Air Toa heads is a large phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the pommel. Matau has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Air Toa head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Air Toa and phoenix that said, "Matau, Toa Mata of Air, Brother and Teammate of Tahu, Vakama, Onewa, Whenua, Matau, Nokama, Takanuva, Pohatu, Onua, Lewa, Gali, Kopaka, and Nuju, Loving Brother of Blu, Jewel, and Friends, Archenemy of Curtis Carr Also Known As Chemistro, Destroyer of Tetridax and The Bohrok-Kal, Smasher of Nigel, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Air, Air Toa, and Phoenixes"

マタウ、エアのトア・マタ、タフ、ヴァカマ、オネワ、フェヌア、マタウ、ノカマ、タカヌバ、ポハトゥ、オヌア、レワ、ガリ、コパカ、ヌジュの兄弟でありチームメイト、ブルー、ジュエル、そして

フレンズの愛する兄弟、大敵カーティス・カーは、ケミストロ、テトリダックスとボロックカルの破壊者、ナイジェルの粉砕者、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして空気のマスターとしても知られています、エアトーア、フェニックス

Suddenly, Matau's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he transformed into his most powerful and most incredible transformation ever!

Matau has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AIR TOA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HURRICANE FORCE WIND AIR TOA ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE FORCE WIND AIR TOA ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE FORCE WIND AIR TOA ANGEL WILL!

We were amazed by Matau's Super Angel-Air Toa-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Simone de Bastien saw it, she went mad and tried to claw at Matau with her claws, but Matau fired a massive barrage of green and sky blue energy, stars, winds, Air Toa, and phoenixes at Simone de Bastien, and they exploded as they hit her, she got back up, but this angered her badly to the point that she transformed into a monstrous bat creature.

Blu: Whoa, so that's…?!

Matau: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Hurricane Force Air Toa Angel and Divine Wind Hurricane Force Air Toa Justice) Yep, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Blu. Now, then, let's put an end to this evil vampire, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Matau.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may have gotten away with your crimes for 500 years, but you should've known you can't run forever. And now, it's time for you to die, you soul-sucking witch!

Matau and Lincoln went after Simone de Bastien, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green and sky blue energy, colored flames, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Simone de Bastien and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Matau also attack her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the vampire really really mad.

Simone de Bastien tried to rush at them, but Lincoln ran at her first, and then, he drove his massive greatsword into her stomach and he began sucking out her vast dark powers, immense strength, and vampiric abilities, and he made them his own.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. VAMPIRIC SOUL DRAIN!

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing blood red, and then, Lincoln began draining Simone de Bastien of all her life energy and blood, and then, Lincoln saw her soul and he consumed it as he held his left hand out and her soul went in him. Then, his rainbow energy aura flared up as he began absorbing all of her negative energy and he was getting stronger and stronger as he gained a massive power boost. When he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from her stomach, Simone de Bastien was now a withered husk, and that also caused The Dark Orb in her hand to pop out of her hand, but without it, her body eventually exploded into flames as a result. Then, Lincoln smashed The Dark Orb and we gained a power boost and with our auras protecting us, the shards didn't go into us and they were destroyed as well.

Then, an energy card with Simone de Bastien's completely drained soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, when the Judgement Kanji appeared on her forehead, she was found guilty and sent to The Black Gates. We cheered for what Matau and Lincoln did as they holster their massive greatswords and powered down, and Matau's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Matau: That should do it.

Lincoln: Yep, now we're rid of Simone de Bastien.

Nico: That was really awesome, and that was the very power Elizabetha used and also taught you as well, right?

Lincoln: Yep, and we've used that on evil vampires like Simone de Bastien many times over.

Me: You can't imagine how many times they've used that on so many evil vampires.

Nico: Yeesh, I can imagine, and so many evil vampires have not only had their souls consumed and drained of their power and negative energy, but without any blood to feed on or souls to consume, they turn to dust.

Eli: But, they deserve it. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Merlin.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Merlin, Maria Merlin, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Maria Merlin is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Maria Merlin is the descendant of Merlin.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: Merlin, the mage and wizard who helped King Arthur on his rise to become King of Britain.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Maria Merlin hates Killjoy Huggins with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria Marlin and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Killjoy Huggins, and he'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Maria Merlin and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that buttface into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Maria Merlin fired chains of light and dark magic which bound that buttface and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this? Or worse, Superintendent Chen?!

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known he would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, that dumb killjoy tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and not only did he get a severe beating from my sisters, parents, and Superintendent Chen, but we also called the cops and he was sent to jail, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Maria and I casted a spell to prevent him from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Merlin and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That killjoy really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble with your family and Superintendent Chen, yeesh.

Lincoln: He seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan earned them the vengeance of my family and Superintendent Chen infinite-fold.

New Wave: (to the Ever After High gang) You guys helped too.

Apple White: We sure did.

Me: We owe you guys big time for it.

Blu: See you guys in 7 days,

Apple White: We'll be waiting.

Apple White shook Blu's wing with her hand.

Amore: That was so fun.

Gramma Stuffum: I'll cook up a victory meal for us!

Nico: Awesome!

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Please share your food with Blu, okay?

Poromon: You got it.

MJ: And how did you like your first Ranger Battle?

Evil Green Ranger: It was really fun!

Nico: It sure was. Great job everyone! Lets make this a Brazilian fiesta and siesta to remember!

Blu: (To the viewers) This was an awesome fiesta and Samba Carnival to remember!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: Lets party and have fun.

We went to Rio and partied!

ARRRRRIBA YIYIYIYIYIYIYI!

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Rio from 2011 is awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman,

Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Grand Doomer EX, Bouldergeist, Dreadtrux and Icy Angel as well as Noah, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel) And Herald. And we're going to the Maretime Bay sector and we're going to battle an evil version of Sprout Cloverleaf and we're going to make sure that Xenophobic Buttsack Freak pays for his crimes and SUNNY STARSCOUT IS GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND GIVE THAT JERK WHAT FOR! ESPECIALLY FOR TRYING TO START TO KILL EVERYONE! Now it's personal for Sunny! Next we're going to battle Another Bum Steer, Hollywood Wolf, Hippopotamus, Alcatraz Jailbird, Chef Louie (Little Mermaid), Chef Skinner (Ratatouille), Yost Electro and MetalSeadramon. Also we're going to meet a Samoyed Gene-slammer named Csilla Almassy. She is Nico's friend that is an awesome Hungarian Beer Maker and a Samoyed Breeder. Also we're going to meet an Arctovish gene-slammer named Irina Ellandra and she is Nico's friend from Alaska and is an awesome fisherwoman.

The match-up scene is for Selina Almenara, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mars, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Gleeman Vox, the main antagonist of Ratchet: Deadlocked

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Equestria, and we got bad news: Diva, the main antagonist in the manga and anime Blood, and the evil Queen Chiropteran, is causing havoc to search for blood. But, we're not going to let that Chiropteran get away with this, we're going to destroy her and send her to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Maria Merlin, Gene-Slammer of Merlin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and dark magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Maria Merlin is the descendant of Merlin, the mage and wizard who helped King Arthur on his rise to become King of Britain. Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Maria Merlin hates Killjoy Huggins with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria Marlin and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Killjoy Huggins, and he'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Maria Merlin and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that buttface into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Maria Merlin fired chains of light and dark magic which bound that buttface and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters along with Superintendent Chen, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised since that dumb killjoy tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and not only did he get a severe beating from his sisters, parents, and Superintendent Chen and it earned him the vengeance of The Loud Family and Superintendent Chen infinite-fold, but they also called the cops and he was sent to jail, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Maria and I casted a spell to prevent him from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Merlin and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

And we're also going to meet some Elemental Alicorn Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, the first one we're going to meet is Allie Madrigal, Gene-Slammer of Twilight Sparkle, The Magic Alicorn and Princess of The Magic of Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a very powerful Magic Alicorn and very powerful master of magic and the elemental forces, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a purple neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her purple horn on her head glowed with purple light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Twilight Sparkle from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and Allie is also a strong forger of friendships, but she also hates Lori with a blazing passion because Allie stopped Lori from trying to kill her little brother by stabbing Lincoln 600 times. Allie blasted her with a blast of magic from her horn on her head and froze Lori. Allie told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do, and Lori got sent to the nuthouse for two months.

Along with Marlene Bedelia, Gene-Slammer of Sunset Shimmer, The Phoenix Alicorn and Princess of Forgiveness, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a very powerful Phoenix Alicorn and very powerful master of fire and fire magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses especially those that involve using fire magic to dispel curses. Lincoln gave her a red neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her red horn on her head glowed with red-yellow light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Sunset Shimmer from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and she knew of Demon Shimmer plaguing her and that it was due to the doings of Grogar and even worse, that it's also at the hands of the mad Queen Opaline, but she also hates Lola with a blazing passion because Marlene stopped Lola from trying to kill her little brother by trying to stab him in the legs and throw him to a pack of crocodiles at the zoo. Marlene blasted her with a blast of fire magic from her red horn on her head and it hit Lola and sent her flying into a wall and she got knocked out. Marlene told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and Lola got thrown into a titanium cage in her room for two weeks

Next up is King Mondo and he is back from the dead to get revenge on the Zeo rangers for destroying him and his empire.

See you next time

# Revenge of the Zeo Machines

This chapter is based on King Mondo from Power Rangers Zeo

---

Walking through the streets of the Maretime Bay sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Grand Doomer EX, Bouldergeist, Dreadtrux and Icy Angel as well as Noah, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel) And Herpald and we were there because we got reports of an evil version of Sprout Cloverleaf that was made because of a last ditch effort contingency plan from Queen Opaline to get revenge.

Me: Looks like it's Sunny's turn for some action this time.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is and I'm really excited about this one.

Qin: Me too Sunny.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: (Sweating) WHEW! After we beat Evil Sprout we could use some smoothies on a hot day like today.

Nico: Good idea. It sure is hot.

Sunny Starscout: You can count on that guys.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Noah, I want to thank you, MetalSeadramon, and your teams for coming

Noah: No Problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Jericho: (Writing) It will be an honor to help you all out.

Me: We're glad you are going to have fun Jericho.

Laney: We sure are excited.

Nico: Jericho, we can get you your Voice back if you want.

Jericho: (Writing) I know. But I feel more at peace talking via a chalkboard than talking for real.

Nico: Well if that is what you want then we will not stop you from talking this way.

Jericho: (Writing) Thank you Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: That sure is awesome. By the way Jericho are you happy that you and your fellow Titans are rid of the Brotherhood of Evil forever?

Jericho: (Writing) I sure am and the world is much more safe without them.

Me: That is for sure.

Varie: Yep.

Maria: Although, most of their members are in our ranks

Me: That's true. But the main members Brain, Monsieur Mallah, Madame Rouge and General Immortus all got the Black Gates.

Maria: Good point. That is for sure.

Lola: Yep.

Jericho: (Writing) Thank goodness. At least we'll never see them again.

Lola: No kidding there.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday was a really fun party.

Pinkie Pie: One of the best parties ever!

Qin: A Total fiesta in South America!

Me: Yep.

May: I'm proud of Matau.

Me: Me too. 2 more Big Day missions left before closing out the first half of the year.

Nicp: Yep.

Me: But the dancing we did was so awesome in that party.

Nico: It sure was J.D. and also Camie danced in that awesome smoking hot Sexy Goldeen Dress. You 2 did awesome.

Me: Boy she sure did.

I pulled out a photo of me and Camie dancing and she was in a smoking hot Goldeen dress that showed off her awesome curves and beauty to the NTH Degree.

Camie: I sure looked awesome.

Me: We both danced really well there.

Eli: You sure did.

Nico: So did me and May.

Nico pulled out a photo of him and May dancing and May was dressed up in an awesome South American Samba Girl outfit and she had a lot of fruit on her head.

May: I sure looked awesome wearing all that fruit on my head.

Me: That was done by the famous Carmen Miranda back in the 1940s. It was awesome for you May.

Nico: Boy I agree there.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What do you think of Blu's idea to sue the Blood and Honey makers.

Me: That's a great idea Nico. This is DEFINITELY Getting a massive lawsuit.

Eli: You got that right bro.

Me: That movie is an extremely massive and disgusting insult to the Winnie the Pooh we know and love and adore.

Nico: DARN TOOTIN! It sure is!

Me: Yeah! We'll sue the pants off of them!

Nico: After we destroy Xaviax though.

Me: Right okay. We'll have to call in a huge number of people to help us out.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: We'll sue them for everything they got!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah we sure will!

Nico: And we took Nigel down.

Me: Boy we sure did.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: That was so fun.

Nico: Yep.

But then a giant keg full of barbecue sauce crashed right on top of Nico's head from out of nowhere and splattered all over him!

CRASH! SPLAT!

Me: What the!?

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK?!

Me: Geez!

Me and May got it off him.

Me: What in the? (Slurps) Yummy! Peanut Thai Curry flavor.

I saw a note.

I picked it up and read it.

Me: Unicorns and Pegasi can go fuck themselves!? (GROWLS) Sprout you asshole!

Nico: I'm going to rip that freak in two for this!

Lincoln: I can't believe there's an evil version of that xenophobic monster pony and dunce, Sprout Cloverleaf, running loose, there's no doubt it could be Queen Opaline's final attempt to get revenge on us for destroying her last year.

Misty Brightdawn: Is that even possible?

Twilight Sparkle: We've had to deal with those vile contingency plans of The Church of Necrom, Misty: everything from bringing back Madara Uchiha and those who had died 150,000 years hence to also bringing back Orochi and from the resurrection of Dark Danny to freeing Heather and Alejandro from Linky's two curses and from messing with certain points in time to making the Black-Suited Spider-Man.

Me: Yeah, those shithead demonic out-of-control assholes caused a ton of trouble on those days.

Nico: And many more which also included the resurrection of The Doomsday 23.

Lincoln: Yeah. But, this is going to be awesome, not only are we going to give Evil Sprout Cloverleaf the beating of his miserable life, but I sensed it. Sunny, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Sunny Starscout: You know, you're right, Linky. I felt it for myself, and now, it's about to come out.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Nico: I hope you and Lincoln tear that xenophobic monster pony to shreds! ESPECIALLY FOR DRENCHING ME IN THAI CURRY BARBECUE SAUCE!

Lincoln: You already know we will. (Senses for Evil Sprout Cloverleaf) Aha! Caught you, you monster xenophobe pony! He's just up ahead and is ranting and causing trouble like crazy. But heads up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Evil Sprout Cloverleaf.

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: (GROWLS) I'll make that stupid pony and her friends pay, all Friendship must be destroyed forever!

?: The only one who's going to get destroyed is you!

Suddenly, the spirits of the Princesses of Equestria appeared out of nowhere as they flew around the place and they fire blasts of energy at Evil Sprout Cloverleaf and he was hit badly. Then, the spirits converged and they crashed onto the ground as a Thunderbird screech and Phoenix cry was heard and we appeared, and when he saw us, he was enraged.

Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: YOU!

Lincoln: That's right, us. You think I'm going to tolerate you threatening Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, and Misty, who happen to be my future wives, and my brother, Hitch, and not expect the consequences to bite you on your butt! (Deep sapphire eyes turn blood red) (GROWLS LIKE A SAVAGE WOLF)

Eli screamed as he jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! Eli, you're going to give me a hernia!

Eli: Lincoln's really really scary when he gets mad!

Nico: I don't blame him! You dare threaten the lives of his future wives and his family members, you better be writing your last will!

Me: That's for sure!

Then, Lincoln wound his right arm back and he then clenched his fist tight as his abnormally massive muscles bulged, and then… !

KRAPOW!

Lincoln punched Evil Sprout Cloverleaf hard in the face and sent him flying and he crashed into a tree and bushels of apples fell on his head. That got Sunny Starscout blushing like crazy.

Sunny Starscout: (REALLY TURNED ON) WHOA!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: WOW! POW! Right in the kisser!

But, she wasn't the only one: his other future wives also blushed like crazy!

Anna Anyanova: There's plenty more where that came from, you xenophobic monster pony! You mess with our man's wives, you've got to deal with the man himself! And he's infinite-times the manly man that you never will be, you moron!

Lincoln blushed when Anna said that, but he had a smile on his face.

Sabrina Lorelai: Yeah! Take that, loser! And also, there's this!

Sabrina Lorelai, Anna Anyanova, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbeam, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Girl Jordan, Twilight, Sunset, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon went up to Lincoln, and they all kissed him all over the place even kissing him deeply on the lips, and we suddenly saw his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulge, and then, his rainbow energy aura flared up because of that!

Luna: WHOA!

Me: I did say that love's also stronger than hatred, and because of all the love Lincoln gets from his family, friends, and harem, it also makes him even stronger than ever.

When they finished, Lincoln had steam whistling out of his ears, his eyes turned red with passion and love, and he was even more ready to get at that xenophobic monster pony, and needless to say, Evil Sprout Cloverleaf bellowed in rage as he got out of the apple bushel!

Sunny Starscout: Nice work on getting him really mad, Anna and Sabrina. Now, let me handle that moron.

Nico: SMASH A BARREL OF BARBECUE SAUCE ON ME WILL YOU!

Evil Sprout Cloverleaf came at Nico and then Nico punched him on his face 4 times!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Then he kicked him and sent him crashing into a dumpster!

KRASMASH!

Nico: Take that garbage freak!

Lincoln then grins and licks sauce off Nico.

Nico: Okay this is weird.

May and Maria licked it off him.

But then…

CRASH SPLAT!

A BARREL FULL OF CHUM CRASHED RIGHT ONTO LINCOLN!

Me: OH SICK!

Sakura Knudson: CHUM!

BUT THAT REALLY PISSED OFF LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS!

Eddy punched him!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Anna Anyanova: I WILL MASSACRE THIS FREAK!

Anna bashed and pulverized him all over!

Lola: YEAH!

Suddenly, something within Sunny Starscout's mind really snapped as memories of the mayhem that Sprout Cloverleaf had caused so long ago had rushed through her head and her emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and she was surrounded by a magenta, purple, and rainbow energy aura with Equestrian Magic, stars, Earth, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sunny Starscout's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached Evil Sprout Cloverleaf, she left magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, Equestrian Magic, stars, Earth, and Alicorns with every step.

Sunny Starscout: Even though you're just the evil version of that moronic meathead, I will never ever forgive you for all the trouble you've caused for me and my friends on our journey to stop Queen Opaline Arcana and restore Friendship to Equestria. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, you don't even know when to quit, now, you decide to come back freeing yourself from that total moron, so you can continue to cause trouble and continue Queen Opaline's reign of terror and hatred for all Friendship… , THAT'S IT, I'VE ABSOLUTELY HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU FOR THE LAST AND FINAL TIME, EVIL SPROUT CLOVERLEAF, AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP AND THE ALICORN PRINCESS OF UNITY, I REFUSE TO LET YOU LIVE EVEN A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR VILE CRIMES WITH YOUR LIFE!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Sunny Starscout's fury: Evil Sprout Cloverleaf was so done for.

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! YOU'RE DEAD FOR SURE, YOU MORON!

Me: He is dead meat on a stick!

Lincoln: The last time Sunny Starscout's fury was unleashed, we were dealing with Witch Way. And now, that rage has been unleashed once again, this time, on Evil Sprout Cloverleaf! STAND YOUR GROUND, GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Sunny Starscout screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an apricot phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Sunny Starscout's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an apricot phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SUNNY STARSCOUT! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SUNNY STARSCOUT EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(SHINE LIKE RAINBOWS BY THE RAINBOOMS PLAYS)

Sunny Starscout grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large magenta orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing magenta and purple hair with rainbow streaks, she has neon emerald green eyes and a magenta, purple, and rainbow energy aura with Equestrian Magic, stars, earth, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Magic, Friendship, Unity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with emerald green gems gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Friendship, Unity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her magenta and pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with magenta and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sunny Starscout has on a magenta and pink dress with rainbow streaks on the skirt over a pink shirt, pink pants, magenta knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, magic, and earth on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Sunny Starscout's cutie mark. Suddenly, Sunny Starscout felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive apricot angel wings with magenta and pink and rainbow tips on the large apricot feathers and apricot horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body and her magenta and pink tail with rainbow streaks also grew longer. Sunny Starscout has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large magenta and pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sunny Starscout's massive Starscout's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, magic, and earth, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Sunny Starscout's

United Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True United Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded magenta and pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large magenta and pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the Alicorn heads is a large pony head with pink gems for eyes and magenta and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with magenta and pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and emerald green gems for eyes and a large magenta and pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an apricot kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Sunny Starscout, Alicorn Princess of Unity, Smoothie Maker of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, and Misty Brightdawn, Loving Daughter of Argyle Starshine, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana, and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Malachite, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Earth, and Magic"

サニー・スタースカウト、ユニティのアリコーン・プリンセス、メアタイム・ベイのスムージー・メーカー、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の救世主、保護者、そして継承者、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザーの親愛なる友人、イジー・ムーンボウ、ピップ・ペタルズ、ジップ・ストーム、そしてアーガイルの愛する娘ミスティ・ブライトドーンスターシャイン、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、

オパリン・アルカナ女王の破壊者、そして終末二十三、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、マラカイトの大敵、破壊者にして悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして友情、団結、地球、そして魔法の力の達人

Suddenly, Sunny Starscout's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Sunny Starscout has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EARTH EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP UNITY PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EARTH EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP UNITY PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP UNITY PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by by Sunny Starscout's Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Sprout Cloverleaf saw it, he bellowed with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Sunny Starscout fired a massive barrage of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, magic, and earth, and they hit Evil Sprout Cloverleaf and exploded and sent him into another tree and another bushel of apples fell on his head, he got back out, but now, he was mega steamed!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Sunny Starscout's transformed into her Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga form. And what that meathead moron tried to do to her, now he's really going to pay for this.

Sunny Starscout: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Unity Elemental Equestria Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Unity Elemental Equestria Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) You got that right. Let's rip this moron to shreds, Linky.

Nico: He is screwed up now!

Qin: Yep!

MetalSeadramon: (ECHOING) River of power!

He fired a stream of energy and blasted Evil Sprout all over.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sunny Starscout, and so did we as we unholster our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's absolutely no way we're forgiving you for your xenophobic anti-friendship nonsense, you moron. Now, you're about to face the fury of The Knights of The Friendship Table and the Defenders of Twilight Sparkle's legacy of Friendship!

Sunny Starscout and Lincoln went after Evil Sprout Cloverleaf, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, magenta, pink, and rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Sprout Cloverleaf and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Sunny Starscout attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Evil Sprout Cloverleaf madder than ever.

Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, your xenophobic anti-friendship reign of terror is over, you monster.

Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: (LAUGHS LIKE A DERANGED LUNATIC) FRIENDSHIP IS A DISEASE AND IS A CONSTANT MENACE TO

EVERYTHING IN EQUESTRIA! I WILL KILL ALL PEGASI AND UNICORNS AND MAKE EQUESTRIA AN EARTH PONY ONLY WORLD! I HATE UNICORNS AND PEGASI! THEY ARE ABSOLUTE FUCKUP MORONS AND MONSTERS!

We gasped!

Me: You're fucking insane!

Eli: WHAT KIND OF TWISTED WORLD DO YOU LIVE IN!?

Nico: You're wrong. Friendship is true strength!

Evil Sprout laughed like a completely deranged homicidal monster!

Evil Sprout Cloverleaf: NO! (LAUGHS) FRIENDSHIP WAS NEVER WELCOME HERE! IT'S A MENACE THAT NEEDS TO BE DESTROYED! FRIENDSHIP ONLY MAKES YOU WEAK AND STUPID! FRIENDS ARE FOR LOSERS! THEY ONLY DESERVE LONELINESS!

Me: YOU ARE REALLY FUCKING INSANE!

Lola: YOU ARE COMPLETELY NUTS!

Nico: The only one who deserves loneliness… is you!

Lincoln: BURNING IN THE FIRES OF HELL FOR ALL ETERNITY!

That set Evil Sprout Cloverleaf off and he was about to charge at Lincoln, but Lincoln charged at Evil Sprout Cloverleaf first with superhuman speed and he drove his massive greatsword into Evil Sprout Cloverleaf's stomach and he began sucking out his Earth Pony magic and he made it his own.

Suddenly, all the gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds suddenly began glowing blood red, and then, Lincoln began sucking out and draining Evil Sprout Cloverleaf of all his life energy and blood, and his rainbow energy aura flared up as he began absorbing all of his life energy and blood and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger as he gained a massive power boost. When he was done and he removed his massive greatsword from his stomach, Evil Sprout Cloverleaf was now a withered husk, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever.

We all cheered wildly for what Sunny Starscout and Lincoln did to Evil Sprout Cloverleaf as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Sunny Starscout's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer magenta and pink tail with rainbow streaks, and massive apricot angel wings and longer horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Sunny Starscout felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Sunny?

Sunny Starscout: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln did awesome in laying that beatdown on that monster.

Nico: No kidding, and Lincoln, you used your Vampiric Life Drain on him after you sucked out his Earth Pony magic and made it your own.

Sunny Starscout: I knew he was going to use that same technique he used on Simone de Bastien yesterday after he sucked out his Earth Pony magic.

Lincoln: Yeah, he proved to be an unworthy deputy sheriff.

Me: He was completely insane.

Hitch Trailblazer: Just like with Sprout Cloverleaf himself, that's why he became the former deputy sheriff.

Lola: Yeah! What a heartless Xenophobic Loser!

Suddenly, Sunny Starscout wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sunny Starscout's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sunny Starscout absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Queen Opaline's last attempt at revenge and to maintain her grip on Maretime Bay has officially gone kaput!

Lincoln: Once a monster always a monster.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: That evil version of Sprout was a fucking Nazi.

Qin: He sure was! Killing all Pegasi and Unicorns!? What a monster!

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: Now, onto business.

Then we heard a dog barking.

Me: Where's that dog barking coming from?

Laney: Look there.

We saw a Samoyed coming.

Me: Aww a Samoyed!

Nico: She is so cute!

She came over to us and Nico petted her as she licked him.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Such a good doggie.

Laney: She is cute.

She licked sauce off Nico's face.

Nico laughed.

Lana, Laney and Lola and Qin were petting her.

Lana: Her fur is so soft.

Qin: She sure is.

Samoyed: (In a girls voice) (Hungarian Accent) I get that a lot like this.

Nico: (Gasp) That voice! Csilla Almassy!?

Samoyed: That's right.

Me: You're a Samoyed Gene-slammer? Wow!

Samoyed: I sure am. Also I like being a Samoyed because it's the dog I breed as a Samoyed breeder.

Nico: And she is also a Hungarian Beer Maker.

Qin: Oh boy. The Mascots are going to love you forever.

Me: What were you doing when you got slammed into this?

Samoyed: I was playing with my Samoyed Puppies when I got turned into this.

Me: Aww. So awesome. Kozac is definitely going to get pounded and killed for this.

Samoyed: He sure is.

Nico: Sorry. But we have to revert you back now.

Samoyed: Oh boy. But I should tell you that I'm naked.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nicole: Sneak a peek and I'll rip your eyeballs out of your heads.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's going to hurt really bad. Just so you know.

Samoyed: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back and was in excruciating pain.

She screamed in pain.

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She regained her orange hair and had blue eyes and had lost her tail and ears. She was back to normal.

Csilla Almassy: (GROANS) That really hurt. (Sees herself naked) Oh man I lost my clothes in the changing.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome red, white and green clothes and on her skirt was the flag map of Hungary and se had a Samoyed Tattoo on her right arm.

Csilla Almassy: Wow!

They showed her a mirror and she saw herself.

Csilla Almassy: Wow! I look awesome!

Maria: What are your favorite hobbies?

Csilla Almassy: Making Barbecue Sauces. I like making Wiener Sauce.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Now for the Anothers. We have Another Bum Steer, Hollywood Wolf, Hippopotamus, Alcatraz Jailbird, Chef Louie (Little Mermaid), Chef Skinner (Ratatouille), Yost Electro and MetalSeadramon.

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Awesome!

Eli: Yep and the Another Bum Steer, Hollywood Wolf, Hippopotamus and Alcatraz Jailbird are for Looney Tunes.

Lola: Nice!

Me: Yeah so they decided to give Chef Skinner a chance.

Nico: I got the piano gag ready!

Me: Nice! And I have just the monsters for this one. I SUMMON BLUE EYES TOON DRAGON, TOON DARK MAGICIAN GIRL, TOON GEMINI ELF, TOON HARPIE LADY, TOON CYBER DRAGON AND RED-EYES TOON DRAGON!

In goofy vortexes of comedy gags and elements came said monsters.

Lola: Awesome!

Qin: Boy do I love the Toon Monsters. They are funny and awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: And I also sense that the Anothers minus Another MetalSeadramon are all one person.

Qin: Oh boy. This will be awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Bum Steer, Hollywood Wolf, Hippopotamus, Alcatraz Jailbird, Chef Louie (Little Mermaid), Chef Skinner (Ratatouille) and Yost Electro!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

They merged and then reverted back and then… VANISHED!? WHAT THE!?

Me: Where did she go?

But then..

KROW!

I was kicked right in my butt.

Me: OUCH! OKAY IS THE WISEASS!?

Lana: You had this on you J.D.

She pulled off a Kick me Sign on my back.

Me: Kick me, I ate all of Nico's Chicken Wings when he wasn't looking!?

Nico: Ha! You didn't get any from my secret stash!

Me: Nico I Swear!

Then we heard laughing and we saw a girl with neon pink hair and had red and green and blue clothes and she had the Kanji for Toon in the middle of her forehead and had Green Angel Wings and a golden sword.

Me: (LAUGHS) Melody Mangavore! I knew this was your handiwork!

Nico: Wait you mean Melody Mangavore the famous Manga Creator as well as the awesome prankster!?

Me: Yep.

Melody Mangavore: That's right and also the gene-slammer of all the Toon Monsters.

Laney: Wow! That is cool!

Qin: Yeah! Pegasus made the Toon Monsters and they are awesome.

Xenia: They sure are.

Toon Dark Magician Girl: And we get a lot of great laughs from everyone.

Toon Harpie Lady: We sure do and they are great.

Nico: You only ate my publicly known wings, FYI.

Me: I know. I would never touch your secret stash.

Nico: Good.

Me: Also you should see all the funny pranks that Melody can do. She once substituted the Queen Bee girls coffee with laxative spiked shakes and then she put fake out of order signs on the bathroom doors and the girls crapped themselves and everyone laughed at them!

WE LAUGHED!

Lola: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Me: Yeah!

Melody Mangavore: Good times.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another MetalSeadramon friendly or hostile?

Melody Mangavore: Friendly and she is intensely powerful too.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH! Now here is this.

Then…

KRASMASH!

A huge piano crashed onto the Anothers and they came out and had piano teeth!

Me: My favorite note: B-Flat!

Nico: Now, please play said piano.

They played Taps on the keys for their teeth. They played Those Endearing Charms and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

WE LAUGHED!

Lola: Funny!

Nico: Gets em every time.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure does!

Toon Harpie Lady: That was really funny though.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Me: Now for Another MetalSeadramon.

Nico: We just need to wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a dark version of MetalSeadramon and it was ANOTHER METALSEADRAMON!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: Wow!

Me: Another MetalSeadramon!

Nico: Wow!

Another MetalSeadramon: (In a girls voice) (Arabic Accent) And it's good to see you again Nico.

Nico: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and had green and black clothes from Pakistan.

Nico: Amira Farooqi!

Amira Farooqi: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too. Amira is one of Pakistan's Digidestined.

Me: Wow! Pakistan's Digidestined.

Amira Farooqi: That's right. And I'm also the richest girl in the country. And I have a story to tell.

Me: Wait I think I've heard about this one. Amira comes from a wealthy family. And her mom and aunt fought brutally over Amira's grandmother's vast fortune. Luckily her Grandmother disinherited her aunt, cousin and mom and gave all the money to Amira.

Nico: That's right. And she and her Partner Digimon believe it or not is MetalSeadramon. Not the one in the M.O.E. but a different one.

MetalSeadramon: Wow! That is amazing that you have one of my kind as your Partner Digimon.

Amira Farooqi: It sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Carranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ohranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Turbo Sword and Zocks got a Zeo Sword.

Amira Farooqi: He didn't because my MetalSeadramon blasted him and got me out of there just as he put this Ridewatch in me.

Me: Wow! Talk about getting there just in the nick of time.

Lola: Too bad he couldn't kill Swartz completely.

Nico: Yeah.

Amira Farooqi: I know.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Amira Farooqi: I know. Just do what you got to do.

She turned into Another MetalSeadramon!

Sougo: (gets out American Turbo Ridewatch) Sounds like the rest of your family aren't good people.

Geiz: (gets out Zeo Ridewatch) Should we be on alert from them?

Sougo got AmericanRedTurboArmor while Geiz got ZeoRedArmor

Another MetalSeadramon: No they are good people. It's just that they fought and competed big time over my grandmother's estate and money.

Me: Whoa.

Laney: How much money was your Grandmother's estate and fortune?

Another MetalSeadramon: 2,847,316,000,000,000,000.00 in Pakistan Money.

Me: WHOA! That's equal to $9,999,999,999,999,999.00.

Nico: WHOA! They were willing to kill each other and you for that much money?! Holy crap!

Another MetalSeadramon: I know.

Me: What happened to your mom, aunt and cousin?

Another MetalSeadramon: They now live out on the streets as broke and penniless people. I disowned them as my family. My real family is Nico and my grandmother. But she passed away a while back.

Me: Oh no. I'm sorry Amira.

Another MetalSeadramon: It's okay.

Nico: (gets out MetalSeadramon's Ridewatch) You're definitely familiar with this one!

He activated it.

Nico: (Echoing) RIVER OF POWER!

He fired a powerful energy blast and smashed her down.

Nico: Try this on! (ACTIVATES YOST ELECTRO'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her.

May: And these! (ACTIVATES GRAND DOOMER EX AND

BOULDERGEIST'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of rock and red energy balls and blasted her down.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES DREADTRUX AND ICY ANGEL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and arrows and smashed her down.

Me: YEAH!

Jericho then used Yost Electro's Ridewatch and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Me: YEAH!

Then Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Anvil, Xu·Goma·Gu, Anvil (RID) and Babyman Gang came.

Nico: Nice team Cluemaster!

Cluemaster: Thank you Nico. It suits me perfectly.

Yost Electro: Can we meet your partner?

Another MetalSeadramon: He's back in the Digital World. But I can call him with my D3 Digivice.

Me: We'll have to see him someday.

?: I think that would be fun.

We saw an Arctovish come out!

Me: Cool! An Arctovish!

Qin: Awesome!

Arctovish: (In a girls voice) I think that would be awesome to meet your partner too.

Nico: Irina Ellandra! Wow!

Me: Wait the famous King Crab Fisherwoman?

Arctovish: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl with ocean blue hair and green eyes and had blue clothes and had the flag map of Alaska on her skirt and she had blue angel wings.

Irina Ellandra: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Amira over.

Me: That did it!

Lola: Yeah!

Irina Ellandra: That was cool.

Jericho: (Writing) What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Irina Ellandra: When me and Nico were on my fishing boat fishing for king crab and we found a huge treasure chest full of diamonds and it made me and my family rich.

Qin: I remember that.

Me: Wow! What a find.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Irina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you and Amira.

Irina Ellandra: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, and Daphne Blake are heading to Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears Diva, the main antagonist in the manga and anime Blood, and the evil Queen Chiropteran, is causing havoc to search for blood. But, we're not going to let that Chiropteran get away with this, we're going to destroy her and send her to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Equestria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news. It appears Diva, the main antagonist in the manga and anime Blood, and the evil Queen Chiropteran, is causing havoc to search for blood.

Me: I saw what they look like, and they are terrifying.

Nico: Giant, muscular bat-like creatures hungry for blood, sheesh, and they're here in Equestria to cause havoc.

Lincoln: But, we're not going to let that Chiropteran get away with this, we're going to destroy her and send her to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer's cutie marks were glowing.

Eli: What the…?!

Suddenly, we saw two girls heading for us: one of them is a purple haired girl with pink streaks, purple clothes with Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark on the purple skirt, purple choker, white bridal gloves, pink unicorn horn on her head, and purple angel wings, and the other girl is a red haired girl with yellow streaks, red clothes with Sunset Shimmer's cutie mark on the red skirt, red choker, white bridal gloves, red unicorn horn on her head, and orange angel wings.

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, and Sunset Shimmer: (GASPS) Allie Madrigal and Marlene Bedelia?!

Me: You three know these girls?!

Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer: And you also know them, Linky?!

Lincoln: Yeah, and I can guess you both also know them as well.

Allie Madrigal: No need, allow us to introduce ourselves. My name is Allie Madrigal, Gene-Slammer of Twilight Sparkle, The Magic Alicorn and Princess of The Magic of Friendship, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and I'm a very powerful Magic Alicorn and very powerful master of magic and the elemental forces. I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a purple neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my purple horn on her head glowed with purple light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Twilight Sparkle from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day. I'm a strong forger of friendships, but I also hate Lori with a blazing passion.

Nico: What did Lori do to earn your wrath?

Allie Madrigal: I stopped Lori from trying to kill Lincoln by stabbing him 600 times. I blasted her with a blast of magic from her horn on her head and froze Lori and I then told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lori tried to do, and Lori got sent to the nuthouse for two months.

We gasped.

Me: That's even worse than what Lynn tried to do to him!

Orion: She tried to stab him 500 times, Lori tried to go over the top.

Marlene Bedelia: She sure did, and now, for me. My name is Marlene Bedelia, Gene-Slammer of Sunset Shimmer, The Phoenix Alicorn and Princess of Forgiveness, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and I'm a very powerful Phoenix Alicorn and very powerful master of fire and fire magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses especially those that involve using fire magic to dispel curses. Lincoln gave me a red neck choker, and to show my thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my red horn on her head glowed with red-yellow light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Sunset Shimmer from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and I knew of what Demon Shimmer did in plaguing her and that it was due to the doings of Grogar and even worse, that it's also at the hands of the mad Queen Opaline, but I also hate Lola with a blazing passion.

Eli: Oh brother, what did she do that time?

Marlene Bedelia: Lola tried to kill Lincoln by trying to stab him in the legs and throw him to a pack of crocodiles at the zoo. I blasted her with a blast of fire magic from my red horn on her head and it hit

Lola and sent her flying into a wall and she got knocked out. After we tied her up, I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and Lola got thrown into a titanium cage in her room for two weeks.

We gasped.

Nico: Lola was on yet another one of her murderous rampages again!

Lincoln: She sure was. And it's awesome to see you both here again.

Allie Madrigal: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite the growth spurt!

Marlene Bedelia: Not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy! And Sunset and Twilight, you two really have changed a lot since we last met.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure have, and we're not only among his many future wives.

Sunset Shimmer: But, we're also loving mothers of many kids.

Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer showed Allie Madrigal and Marlene Bedelia the pictures of their kids and newborns and their jaws hit the floor.

CLANG!

Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer closed their mouths. I put them back.

Allie Madrigal: And already Lincoln's a father?!

Marlene Bedelia: Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so there's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Allie Madrigal in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Marlene Bedelia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on their necks with purple and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple and red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Twilight Sparkle: Uh oh, and we also knew that was coming.

Sunset Shimmer: Yep, you and Allie are now part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later. Let's get after that Chiropteran Queen, Diva, and let Linky feed on her and absorb her.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and pink hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Merlin, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope and spellbook, and with her are the five girls.

Purple-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from Diva before she could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Maria Merlin, you're just in time.

Suddenly, we heard a loud screech and we saw who it was: Diva, the evil Queen Chiropteran, and she was hungry for blood.

Sylvester: If there's one thing I can't stand, it's a monster like her!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Diva's caused enough death and destruction to last a lifetime. Come on, gang, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial

Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice ready, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Orion's team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te

Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Diva, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln appeared behind her and gave her a brutal bearhug so she couldn't escape, and then, he sank his fangs into her, and he began feeding on her blood. Then, he began absorbing her into his body as his acidic cells began dissolving her and he also assimilated her powers and abilities as we saw his rainbow energy aura flare up and gained a massive power boost. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on her and absorbing her, an energy card appeared in his large left hand with her drained soul imprisoned inside: we knew he drained her soul of all energy. Then, the Judgement Kanji appeared on Diva's forehead and she was erased by The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Ah, now that was good. Now, Diva won't be causing any trouble again. (To Maria Merlin) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Merlin.

Maria Merlin: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Maria Merlin and he hugged her, and Maria Merlin is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on

her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Merlin: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and

he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Maria Merlin, Gene-Slammer of Merlin, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of light and water magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Maria Merlin is the descendant of Merlin.

Me: The mage and wizard who helped King Arthur on his rise to become King of Britain?!

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a dark purple coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Maria Merlin hates Killjoy Huggins with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria Marlin and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Killjoy Huggins, and he'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Maria Merlin and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that buttface into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Maria Merlin fired chains of light and dark magic which bound that buttface and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters along with Superintendent Chen, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised since that dumb killjoy tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and not only did he get a severe beating from his sisters, parents, and Superintendent Chen and it earned him the vengeance of The Loud

Family and Superintendent Chen infinite-fold, but they also called the cops and he was sent to jail, and to make sure that he didn't try to get revenge, Maria and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent him from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Merlin and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: That stupid killjoy, I always knew his murderous rage towards Lincoln was bad.

Nico: But, it got to the point where he'd resorted to hiring thugs to kill him and his Guardian Angels, jeez.

Lincoln: But, it would end badly for him because he got a massive beatdown from my family, and Superintendent Chen joined in as well, and she ended it with her stomping her heels on his crotch.

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh! That's got to leave a mark!

Lincoln: Yeah, but he had it coming, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Merlin in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Merlin: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Merlin's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird

Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Merlin: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Merlin.

Maria Merlin had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The five girls are Bunwa Kaku, Koudai Chinkyuu, Myousai Kakouen, Shiryuu Chou-un, and Youjou Bashoku from Ikkitousen.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bunwa Kaku, Koudai Chinkyuu, Myousai Kakouen, Shiryuu Chou-un, and Youjou Bashoku from Ikkitousen.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Bunwa Kaku: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Bunwa Kaku and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Diva, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of

Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Bunwa Kaku: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Bunwa Kaku: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bunwa Kaku, Koudai Chinkyuu, Myousai Kakouen, Shiryuu Chou-un, and Youjou Bashoku with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Diva, the main antagonist in the manga and anime Blood, and the evil Queen Chiropteran.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that monster up, and then, Lincoln getting behind her and bearhugging her from behind, and then, him sinking his fangs into her and feeding on her blood and absorbing her into his body and sending her soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Allie Madrigal, Marlene Bedelia, and Maria Merlin have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that Chiropteran Queen of evil was causing havoc in her search for blood.

Lincoln: Yeah, but she wound up as another one of my victims.

William: And we're now meeting two Elemental Alicorns and Gene-Slammers of Twilight and her friends.

Twilight Sparkle: Who happen to be old friends of ours.

Sunset Shimmer: That's right.

---

After getting rid of Diva, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Merlin, Allie Madrigal, and Marlene Bedelia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Maria Merlin: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a

18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Allie Madrigal: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Marlene Bedelia: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Merlin: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Allie Madrigal: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, we've already heard from Allie and Marlene of their memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Maria Merlin: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Killjoy Huggins, Royal Woods' murderous killjoy asshole, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Killjoy Huggins, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained him up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, especially Superintendent Chen were absolutely livid at Killjoy Huggins once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and Superintendent Chen pounced on Killjoy Huggins, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground and Superintendent Chen stomped on his crotch with her sharp heels.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed Killjoy Huggins after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that asswipe off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that killjoy always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He was nothing more than trouble and he can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made her go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at that bitch and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that bitch has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Agent Telepath: Whoa, so this is Emerald Coast, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Agent Telepath, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Agent

Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Icky Vicky coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha are in your harem.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that bitch is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that child-despising, destructive, pure evil bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Agent Telepath, Crimson Sentry, Crusadia Arboria, and Crusadia Spatha, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and she should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the bitch has officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you bubble-butt bitch!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU PSYCHOPATHIC FIRE-BREATHING BITCH!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Icky Vicky's neck and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again.

Timmy Turner: If Icky Vicky gets anymore of her dumb ideas, she's going to get thrown inside a pit of vipers!

Wanda: Bad idea, sport. She's more terrifying than a pit of vipers, along with the fact that she also tried to attack you with snakes she'd brought with her.

Lincoln: We'll think of some more punishments for her, we've already added on more punishments to that mutant, Flip.

---

Later we were in the Simulator for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Bubble Breeze Galaxy.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That will be fun.

Nicole: I will go with you on this one.

Nico: Okay then.

Shanan: I'll go too.

Nico: Okay then.

They went in and I activated the Simulator and they were in Bubble Breeze Galaxy.

Nico: We're here.

Nicole: I remember how tricky this one is. But it was easy. We just got to get the star on that island in the middle of that poison swamp.

Nico: That is easy. And there are Goombas on that island.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: This name is misleading. It makes one think it's a friendly bubble Galaxy

Nicole: I know. The name may seem friendly but it's not.

Shanan: Oh boy.

Nico: Yep.

?: This is a challenging one.

They saw an Arctizolt!

Nicole: Cool an Arctizolt.

Nico: Awesome.

Arctizolt: (In a girls voice) This will be fun too.

Nico: Mary Lennox V? Whoa!

Arctizolt: That's right and I'm also the current owner of Misselthwaite manor in England.

Nico: Wow! Don't revert back yet. We have a level to complete.

Arctizolt: Right.

Nico: Lets go.

They went to the island with the star and the whole place was full of purple poison.

Nico: (gets out MetalSeadramon and Ryugu Tamatebacco's Ridewatches) Let's clear a path.

He activated them and fired an energy blast and blew a hole through the rock walls and they went to the island and saw lots of Goombas.

Nicole: Me and Shanan got this one!

Shanan: You got it sis!

They fired waves of leaves and stars and blasted the Goombas left and right and Arctizolt blasted them with ice and froze them.

They landed on the island with the star.

Nico: YEAH! Go for the star girls.

Shanan: Our pleasure!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Mary reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and had a blue dress on and she had a locket around her neck.

Mary Lennox V: That was so awesome!

They all high five.

Shanan: Yeah it was!

Nicole: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mary Lennox V: When me and Nico were over in Misselthwaite Manor and we found out so much about my ancestor and we even saw the secret garden. It was beautiful.

Nico: Yep and we vowed to make sure that witch Medlock never returns.

Nicole: Good.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Mary hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Mary.

Mary Lennox V: Me too Nico. Me too.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

Later the Mascots were going out on Patrol.

2003 Don: (to the mascots) Can me and Leo go on patrol with you guys?

Poromon: Sure Don.

2003 Leo: Awesome! This will be fun.

Lola: Be careful guys.

2003 Leo: We will.

They went into the city and everything was quiet.

Manaphy: Everything's quiet so far.

2003 Leo: So far so good.

Poromon: Yep.

Then they saw a stray cat. It was a grey tabby cat.

Manaphy: Oh no poor kitty.

He was looking for food.

2003 Leo: Reminds me of Klunk.

Poromon: Wow.

Poliwag: Lets call Fluttershy.

Fluttershy came down and saw the kitty.

Fluttershy: (Gasp) Oh you poor little one. We'll help you out.

She picked up the kitty and they went back to the estate.

Back at the estate they told what happened.

Nico: Oh that poor kitty.

Fluttershy and Laney were cleaning up the cat and giving her food.

Exhaust: Did it have an owner before?

Laney: I don't see a collar on her. But she might have had one.

Fluttershy: Do you have an owner?

The cat shook its head for no.

Fluttershy: Oh you poor little one.

Poromon: That is sad.

Nico: Yeah.

?: That is sad.

We saw a Dracovish!

Me: Cool a Dracovish.

Dracovish: (In a girls voice) That poor kitty.

Nico: Colette Vega!? Whoa!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had red and green clothes.

Colette Vega: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Me: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Colette Vega: When me and Nico found an awesome island of hot sauce and peppers in the South Pacific and we called it Pepper Island.

Me: Boy that is my kind of island.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico and Colette hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Colette Vega: Same here Nico.

Trailbreaker: Aw J.D. I was going to ask that.

Me: Sorry Trailbreaker. I just knew it was coming.

Trailbreaker: What do we do about the cat?

Fluttershy: Well since she doesn't have a home we'll keep her.

Nico: Good idea.

Fluttershy: Her name is Valentine.

Lola: Cute!

Qin: Yeah. So adorable.

Francis: So, what are we gonna name this bundle of joy?

Fluttershy: We'll name her Valentine.

Me: Aww that sure is awesome.

Poromon: I like it.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Condiment King: Can me, Toiletnator, Fixer, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Xiao Fung, Gramma Stuffum, Greiger, New Wave, and Seadramon go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can guys.

Qin: Yeah this will be fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: Yep.

---

Runabout: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: You guys will like this one. Duraludon and Dragapult next. But Also we're going to meet Zacian and Zamazenta too.

Me: I figured we could do those too because they are awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the Zeo Rangers' dangerous enemy, King Mondo, and he's back to get revenge on The Turbo Rangers. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, where are Tommy and the other Zeo Rangers?

Then, Tommy and the other Zeo Rangers arrived.

Tommy Oliver: We're here, Lincoln, what's up?

Lincoln: Glad you all could make it, Tommy. Okay, I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than your old enemy, King Mondo, and he's back to get revenge on you all.

The Zeo Rangers gasped.

We gasped too!

Tommy Oliver: King Mondo is back?! Oh man, I hoped never to see him again.

Nico: Not good guys!

Adam Park: Same here. I thought we were done with her for good. If we find out Lord Zedd brought her back, there's going to be blood.

Lincoln: I'm afraid you're right, Adam, this was indeed Lord Zedd's doing.

Sebastian Mendez: That's it, there will be blood!

Me: Uh oh, now Lord Zedd's done it now!

Nico: Yeah, there's going to be blood.

Lincoln: Well, you know what this means?

Tommy Oliver: Yeah, we're going to destroy him for good and give him The Black Gates.

Nico: That's right, we'll end him once and for all!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Gleeman Vox, the main antagonist of Ratchet: Deadlocked, and he's come back for revenge on Ratchet and Clank. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed was none other than Gleeman Vox, and he's come back for revenge on you two.

Ratchet: Gleeman Vox is back, I thought we'd never have to see him again!

Clank: But, there was no doubt he'd come back for revenge on us.

Selina Almenara: Well, there's no way I'm going to let him get away with this, I'm going to burn him into ashes!

Ratchet: Yikes, why do I have the feeling things are about to heat up?

Nico: Uh oh, when you get a Pyrosapien that mad, you better watch out! Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to destroy King Mondo once and for all!

Lincoln: King Mondo's revenge shall be brought to an end, now we shall bring an end to him once and for all, and once we get done destroying King Mondo, you're next, Gleeman Vox.

Selina Almenara: You better be ready to be turned to ashes, Gleeman Vox, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Angel Grove to destroy King Mondo and end him once and for all, and once we get done destroying King Mondo, Lincoln and Selina Almenara are going to destroy Gleeman Vox.

We were off to Angel Grove.

* * *

We were flying.

Seadramon: By the way, Poromon, nice job taking in that cat.

Nico: Yeah we're proud of you guys.

Poromon: Thank you.

Nico: No problem.

Camie: So what can you tell us about King Mondo?

Me: He is not a nice guy.

I went over his history and it was terrible.

* * *

Where King Mondo came from, when he was built, and who built him is unknown but he and Queen Machina formed the Machine Empire which quickly swelled in numbers and forces. Under the leadership of King Mondo, thier seemingly unstoppable firepower managed to conquer multiple planets. They grew so powerful that even Rita Repulsa and Zedd grew to fear them; both openly showing fear when they learned of the Empire's arrival on Earth. During this time, Mondo and Machina built two sons; Prince Sprocket and Prince Gasket as the heirs to thier thrones in the future. However, Gasket fell in love with Archerina; the daughter of Mondo's nemesis King Aradon. As a result, the two went into hiding due to thier taboo relationship much to Machina's sadness as Gasket was her favourite son. King Mondo was so angry that he completely struck off his son and named Sprocket as his heir instead out of spite. At several unknown points, King Mondo and Queen Machina employed the intergalactic bounty hunters known as the Varox but never encountered the member named Borax. During their many conquests, the Royal House of Gadgetry never encountered the Hydro Contaminators since they were located on Aquitar which was the home of the Aquitarian Rangers.

Later, the Machine Empire was forcibly annexed into the United Alliance of Evil because they feared Dark Specter but were allowed to continue thier conquests. An unknown amount of time ago, King Mondo utilised the immensely powerful Sword of Damocles in an unspecified attack on an unknown planet. Although this allowed the Machine Empire to conquer the planet, the Sword of Damocles was so powerful that it completely destroyed Mondo. After he was rebuilt by his Empire, he abandoned the Sword on Earth

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers

By 1996, the Machine Empire has conquered multiple planets and decide to set thier sights on the Milky Way Galaxy. Learning of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd's repeated failures to conquer the Earth, the Machine Empire decide to conquer that planet and show up thier rivals. After Master Vile leaves the Earth in disgrace, the Machine Empire defect from the United Alliance of Evil to reach the planet. Due to thier loyalty to him, Dark Specter does not attempt to interfere as thier obedience is reassured when the time comes.

Power Rangers Zeo

Immediately after the death of the Hydro Hog, King Mondo and Queen Machina lead the Machine Empire to the Moon where they set up a Skybase on the Moon. Although Machina is trepidatious about conflicting with Rita and Zedd, the two are forced off of the Moon by an assault from Quadrafighters. With thier main enemies gone, Mondo and Machina believe that Earth will be an easy conquest and they send Quadrafighters to test the planet's defences. After learning that it is virtually defenceless, he orders a complete invasion; starting with a platoon of Cogs sent to attack the Angel Grove Power Plant because he wants to prove himself better than Rita and Zedd. Although they are surprised when the Zeo Rangers defeat the Cogs, King Mondo and Queen Machina are intrigued instead pf angered since all of thier previous conquests have been boring and too easy and the Zeo Rangers actually pose a challenge.

Soon after this initial attack though, Zordon begins building the Zeozords but Mondo easily discovers that they're in the Angel Grove Mountains and has Klank send a platoon of Cogs to sabotage them. When the attack is repelled by the Zeo Rangers, Klank announces that Staroid has been completed and Mondo sends the monster to defeat the Rangers only for him to be destroyed. Despite the defeat, King Mondo has the Cogs forcibly install a growth program in Klank and Orbus to enlarge his monsters starting with Silo. King Mondo then accompanies his newly built monster to Earth and makes his first appearance to the Zeo Rangers, mocking them over his theft of Rocky's software. He relishes in watching his creation defeat the Zeo Megazord and congratulates Silo when he throws it into the Sun but rescinds his congratulations when the Megazord returns using the new Zeo Battle Helmets. When Silo is destroyed, Mondo swears to banish them forever before leaving angrily.

During a plan to trick and destroy the Zeo Rangers from within, he creates the Defector and sends Klank with an army of Cogs to attack him and maintain the trick. Mondo even joins in himself but the plan ultimately fails since the Defector is no match for the Defender Wheel. Much later on, after Trey of Triforia transfers his Gold Ranger powers to Jason Scott to deny them to King Mondo, the emperor executes his ultimate plan; recreating an army of past monsters and upgrading them with the Neo-Plutonium Armour. The new and improved monsters are much stronger than they were before and are completely immune to the Rangers' weapons with the ultimate mission of destroying the Zeo Megazord. However, the four he sends out are destroyed by the new Super Zeozords and he is forced to scrap the rest of the now useless monsters.

Later, Mondo recalls the failures of Punch-A-Bunch, Main Drain, the Drill Master, the Leaky Faucet and the Somnibot's past failures. Frustrated with his constant past defeats, and prompted by Queen Machina's comment that they lacked his particular cunning, Mondo decides to destroy the Zeo Rangers himself so he unearths the powerful Sword of Damocles and uses it to grow to giant size. He manages to defeat Super Zeozord III and then fights the Super Zeo Megazord only to be destroyed in the battle. However, his computer brain survives and he is sent to another universe in order to be rebuilt. Shortly after the death of the Mechaterpillar, Mondo is rebuilt and drives out Gasket and Archerina who took over in his absence. Immediately after, he sends Cog Changer and forms a temporary alliance with Zedd, Rita, and their Impursonator but they soon start fighting against each other again since they both want the Gold Ranger powers.

At the end of 1996, during the Machine Empire's last days on Earth, Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd confront Mondo and the Cogs to try and claim the Gold Ranger powers. Outnumbered, they summon the Tengas and send them to fight the Cogs but the fight ends in a draw with casualties on both sides before the Machine Empire and Evil Space Aliens retreat. Later, after Jason gives the Gold Ranger powers back to Trey, a giant King Mondo and some giant sized Cogs arrive for a final battle so the Rangers forgo summoning the Zords in favour of enlarging themselves. King Mondo initially has the upper-hand, knocking down Tommy but his Cogs are destroyed around him even whilst he gloats. With the king alone, Tommy and Trey finally defeat King Mondo once and for all with a one-two energy punch and energy kick combination attack. Due to not being as completely destroyed as before though, King Mondo is repaired within a few days where he and the rest of the Royal House of Gadgetry meet with Zedd and Rita. However, they pretend to surrender and instead use a bomb to blow up Mondo and the others. As a result, the Machine Empire withdraw from Earth whilst the leadership are rebuilt.

## Power Rangers Turbo

Due to being rebuilt during 1997, King Mondo is neither seen nor mentioned in Turbo. However, he and Machina are seen in the Millennium Message that Divatox tricks the Blue Senturion into showing her; revealing that she will work with the rest of the United Alliance of Evil to help conquer the universe much to her disgust.

## Power Rangers In Space

By 1998, the Royal House of Gadgetry have been rebuilt by the United Alliance of Evil and are forcibly re-annexed into the organisation before reoccupying the Machine Skybase. King Mondo and Queen Machina join the meeting on the Cimmerian Planet to celebrate Eltar being conquered with the Machine Empire once again back at full strength.

Later that year, Dark Specter launches his invasion of the universe and orders his forces to attack. Leaving Sprocket with Klank and Orbus in the Skybase, Mondo and Machina lead the Machine Empire and General Havoc in an attack on KO-35 and the Phantom Ranger's planet. However Zordon's Energy Wave turns the entire Machine Empire army including King Mondo into piles of dust.

## Wild Force

Four years later, General Venjix still looks up to his King as a living god over creation. Before his destruction, he is sad that he failed his King years and Mondo is repeatedly mentioned by Venjix who also builds a bronze statue of him.

## Beast Morphers

Due to being long dead, King Mondo does not appear physically but is recalled after Scrozzle proposes resurrecting Lord Zedd for Evox's plans. The villains appear to agree to these plans until Roxy reminds everyone of what Zedd and Rita did to the Royal House of Gadgetry so they decide not to resurrect him for fear of betrayal.

* * *

When it was done it was shocking!

Camie: Oh man! That is evil!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Me: This time he's going to have 26 years of Pain coming to him.

Jewel Man: Wait. Didn't we fight him during the battle against Void Queen?

Me: Yes we did and we didn't give him the black gates.

Qin: Now we have unfinished business to finish up.

Lola: We sure do.

King Kai: (Telepathically to Nico and us) Nico! Everyone! Can you hear me!?

Nico: King Kai! Yes we hear you.

King Kai: I'm afraid you aren't going to like what King Mondo is going to be planning! He's going to use the Omega Lock from the Aligned Transformers Universe to reterraform the planet to his liking and destroy the entire human race with it!

We gasped in shock and horror!

Nico: That's insane!

Toiletnator: Is it possible for you to send schematics so we know for sure?

Nico: Lets see.

He pulled up the blueprints for it and we saw something shocking!

* * *

Powered by the four Omega Keys, the Omega Lock stands deep in the Sea of Rust with the power to remake Cybertron. A mysterious device whose creation is lost to myths and rumour once its existence was discovered it became the ultimate prize in the war between Autobots and Decepticons. Though it was originally destroyed, a second was built giving life to Cybertron again. During the final battle against Unicron the second lock was destroyed. It is currently unknown if the first Omega Lock will ever rise again from the rubble.

The circumstances of the Omega Lock's creation are currently unknown as of now. It is believed to be an Artifact of Primes given Alpha Trion's knowledge of it and the fact that it predates the Sea of Rust.

When Cybertron was ravaged by war Alpha Trion knew the Omega Lock could restore it, exactly why he waited millions of years to tell Optimus is unknown. Among the relics he sent Optimus was the Star Saber. Within the sword, he sealed a message telling him of the Lock and the Keys that could restore Cybertron. After the Autobots secured the keys and reached Cybertron they traveled to the Omega Lock's location in the Sea of Rust. They found it's drive and the four Omega Keys reacted and turned the structure into its full form. Megatron then arrived and bargained the lives of Jack, Miko and Raf for the Omega Keys. After activating the Lock, Megatron tested it on a nearby ruin which was restored to pristine condition. He then sent its power through a Space Bridge where it cyberformed part of Jasper, Nevada to create a second Darkmount. As Megatron intended to cyberform Earth and kill all indigenous life, Optimus grabbed the Star Saber and destroyed the Omega Lock's drive, creating a large explosion which destroyed most of the structure.

Despite this, Optimus believed that the Omega Lock could be rebuilt using the Forge of Solus Prime. Despite dying, and the Forge being the only thing that could save him he ordered Smokescreen to use whatever power was left in the Forge to restore the Lock as he had been selected as Optimus Prime's successor. Smokescreen went against Prime's wishes and placed the Forge in his leader's hand which restored him to life, but drained the Forge of its power.

When CNA and Synthetic Energon created Cyber Matter, Megatron focused all his resources on the reconstruction of the Omega Lock. Shockwave salvaged what he could from the original and said that retrofitting the systems with Earth technology was more logical than rebuilding it from scratch. The list of supplies included twenty tons of nuclear control rods and a particle collider syncothron. The device was built on the underbelly of the Nemesis.

When Shockwave and Ratchet finished the Cyber Matter equation, enough was put into the Omega Lock to cyberform all of Earth. The Nemesis was moved into orbit to launch the Cyber Matter.

The Autobots and Decepticons battled for the device. The Autobots had strict orders not to destroy it. Optimus and Megatron battled on the device itself for their last battle. Bumblebee brought Prime the Star Saber to destroy the Omega Lock and save Earth only to be shot dead by Megatron. The Omega Lock's energy field restored him to life, voicebox included, and he used the Star Saber to kill Megatron. After the Autobots claimed the Nemesis, they fired the Lock at Cybertron's core restoring the planet to life.

The Omega Lock was still attached to the Nemesis as the Autobots used the ship for a headquarters. Without any Cyber Matter it was simply a decoration. The Lock was destroyed when the Nemesis crashed next to the Well of AllSparks. (Though its drive may have survived presumably)

The Omega Lock launches Cyber Matter. It's purpose is to restore Cybertron should the planet be heavily damaged. However, as it launches Cyber Matter it can also cyberform entire worlds. Miko believed the Omega Lock was a device that restored planets but Optimus clarifies that all it does is rebuild Cybertron or create new ones using other worlds as templates.

There are several differences between the original Omega Lock and the Omega Lock 2.0, which the Decepticons built. The original required the four Omega Keys to be activated whereas the new model only required one individual behind its control console. The original also seems slightly larger than the new one and possess darker metal. The largest disadvantage between the two is that the original had a seemingly unlimited supply of Cyber Matter, where as the new one had to have the limited Cyber Matter pumped into it.

When it was done we were shocked and yet amazed!

Me: WOw! That is a powerful device.

Aligned Optimus: The Omega Lock was used to rebuild Cybertron after the war was over.

Lola: Wow!

Me: That is not like the Omega Lock that was used on the Black Hole with all 4 Cyber Planet Keys.

Aligned Ratchet: By the Allspark. It really is true!

Papillon: So that's what the Aligned Omega Lock looks like.

Nico: Wow! This is amazing! I didn't know this even existed.

Lori Jimenez: The one that we used was powered by the 4 Cyber Planet Keys of Earth, Velocitron, Animatron and Gigantion.

Aligned Megatron: This is a completely different and unique design.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Except instead of terraforming planets to make them Earth-like, this makes planets More Cybernetically machine like.

Laney: Yeah.

Aligned Megatron: And it seems King Mondo is using that plan of mine from the old days.

Fixer: It actually looks fascinating.

Me: Very coincidental that he is trying to duplicate a plan you did Megatron.

Qin: Yeah.

We arrived in Angel Grove.

Nico: Here we are.

Tommy Oliver: Awesome.

G1 Venom: Is it wrong that I like coming here?

Nico: Not at all. This is awesome.

Qin: I think so too.

We walked around.

Leonard: (to his pigs) Search the area for anything suspicious. If you find anything, report back to me.

Pig: Yes sir!

They spread out and looked around.

Me: Lets wait for their reconnaissance.

Lola: Good idea.

Fire Man: So, what do we do with the Aligned Omega Lock? Blow it up?

Nico: No. We'll still destroy King Mondo. But we'll keep the Omega Lock for ourselves.

Qin: Good idea. We can make our own city planets and use them as backup worlds and safe havens for other people.

Nico: That's a brilliant idea Qin!

Xenia: I agree there.

Nico: Besides, I know how distraught Aligned Ratchet was when Aligned Optimus was forced to destroy the Omega Lock the first time.

Mr. Mittens: (to Aligned Ratchet) Were you really?

Aligned Ratchet: I was but now we have a chance to bring back an awesome Cybertronian Artifact.

Qin: Yeah we sure do.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Rippersnapper: And this time, King Mondo's being killed properly.

Me: Yep. We have unfinished business to take care of with him.

Lola: We sure do.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Leonard's pigs came back.

Pig: We found him! He's reconstructing the Omega Lock there!

We saw a huge structure 50 klicks to the south and it was being constructed.

Me: That must be it.

Xiao Fung: That's right. Robo Blaze told me Zedd and Rita blew Mondo up with a bomb the first time.

Me: I remember seeing that. That was amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But they will still pay the ultimate price for everything they did.

Qin: I agree there. What they did is unforgivable.

Me: And I have 25 years of pain to dish out on both of them later on.

Kevin Levin: The proper way to kill him is in direct battle.

Me: Now THAT I can do.

Qin: Yep.

Goku: This is gonna be like a battle against the androids.

Nico: It sure will be awesome Kakarot.

Me: This is gonna be good. Tommy, Kat, better transform for this one.

Gramma Stuffum: Don't forget the rest of your team.

Tommy Oliver: He knows he means all of us.

Me: Sorry it's a force of habit. Whenever I talk to people like that I mean all of us.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh no worries.

Nico: But like before lets use our entrance combined with the transformation.

Me: I like it. I thought that was so cool.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off!

Reflector: We can get a picture of it in our camera form.

Nico: Awesome. Lets go.

King Mondo was working and the Cogs were working too.

King Mondo: FASTER! FASTER!

Tommy Oliver: MONDO!

Then he saw the rangers.

King Mondo: Well well well! How nice of you to join us rangers. Now I can kill you as part of my grand entrance step into turning this world into the perfect Machine World.

We were hiding.

Greiger: That's it. Keep him talking, guys.

Adam Park (smirks): How was your trip to the Warp? You also have Marinette, Nate, Tony, and Jak to thank for it!

King Mondo: IT WAS HORRIBLE! I WAS TORTURED NONSTOP! NOW I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU!

Tommy Oliver: I don't think so! You have us and our friends to teal with.

Zeo Rangers: "It's Morphin' Time!"

They transformed!

Kat: "Zeo Ranger 1 - Pink!"

Tanya: "Zeo Ranger 2 - Yellow!"

Rocky: "Zeo Ranger 3 - Blue!"

Adam: "Zeo Ranger 4 - Green!"

Tommy: "Zeo Ranger 5 - Red!"

Jason: "Gold Ranger Power!"

All: "Power Rangers Zeo!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and a phoenix formed from the explosion and it released a cry and then fireballs rained down and blasted the Cogs and then we came out!

Reflector got an awesome picture of the entrance!

Nico: King Mondo your reign of terror is over!

King Mondo: YOU!

Me: That's right! Us! It's time for us to finish what we started and destroy you once and for all! And this time you don't have the Void Queen to save you this time!

King Mondo: You're all just lucky the Omega Lock isn't completed yet!

Tornado Man: Not like we were gonna destroy it anyway!

Me: And we're not going to let you get a chance to use it!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) **I will not let you get away with everything that you did to every planet in the entire universe Mondo!** (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) **I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES!** (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)

KING MONDO WAS IN DEEP SHIT TROUBLE NOW!

Nico went Super Saiyan Infinity!

King Mondo: WHAT THE FUCK ARE THESE KIDS!?

I teleported and kicked him and sent him crashing into a boulder!

New Wave: Now would be a good time for the big guns!

Tommy Oliver: Right! Zeo Zord 5!

He summoned his Phoenix Zeo Zord and fired blasts of fire and lasers and smashed and blasted Mondo all over!

I kicked Mondo high into the sky and Tommy blasted Mondo all over the place.

Me: **(Echoing) PARADISE LOST PUNCH!**

I went up and pulverized Mondo with a ferociously intense flurry of powerful punches in the tens of thousands!

I then kicked him down and smashed him into the ground!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and shorted him all over!

Eli:: And this!

He fired Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

He got up.

King Mondo: I'll finish what Void Queen, Rita, and Zedd started and destroy you Rangers!

Me: Not on my watch you won't! I should have told you that we are NOT THE SAME as we were from last year. We are infinitely more powerful than ever. This will make sure you are in a lot of pain!

I formed balls of pure light and darkness in my hands!

Me: First feel the fury of Light!

I threw the light ball and pinned him down!

Me: And then the power of Darkness!

I threw the darkness ball and it mixed with it and then it formed a 3 dimensional sphere and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA!

King Mondo got up and he was REALLY BLOWN APART AND IN A LOT OF PAIN! Fire and lightning sparked from him and he was screaming in excruciating pain!

Me: I'm amazed you're still here after surviving the power of Lucemon's Ultimate Sacrifice attack.

Nico: But that just means this battle's gonna go on a bit longer.

Me: And that means you're going to suffer for everything you did.

Qin: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him and he screamed in pain and more!

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex came.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex.

Firefly: The Omega Lock's still being constructed.

Maria: Yes, it is.

Plastique: Then you don't have to destroy it.

Whiteout: Which is actually a good thing.

Nico: Yep.

Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you went to Maretime Bay.

Nico: We sure did.

Gearhead: Did you fight anyone there?

Sunny Starscout: An evil version of Sprout Cloverleaf. I transformed and we destroyed him.

Turkey Jerk came.

Me: You are a true glutton for punishment Turkey Jerk.

Turkey Jerk: I know.

King Mondo: Are you here to help me, Turkey Jerk?

Turkey Jerk: Fat chance. I serve Mistress Vypra now!

Nico: You are nothing Mondo!

We got the battles underway.

---

## Lola, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Alexstrasza the Life Binder, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Francis and Lea VS Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Nico's Rescue and Sunny Starscout Transforming against Evil Sprout Cloverleaf

---

Firefly was first.

Firefly: (to Lola) Nico's Rescue involved Sunny Starscout Transforming against Evil Sprout Cloverleaf. You should be proud of her.

Lola: I sure am and she did an amazing job! Nico got hit on the head with a keg full of Thai Peanut Curry barbecue sauce.

Chunk: Boy he sure did and that was funny!

Numbuh 362: It sure was awesome though.

Numbuh 86: (Scottish Accent) It sure was.

Numbuh 274: You got that right guys.

The Kid: Yeah we were amazed too.

Alexstrasza: You got that right and it was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: You no kidding there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really fun seeing Sunny tear Evil Sprout apart.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there too.

Firefly: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Lola and Firefly called out Mega Moltres and Camerupt. Lola merged with Eleanor Suzaku Haruno and they formed into

LOLANOR SUZAKU LOURUNO! Firefly merged with Validar and they formed into FIREDAR! Lola and group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Britney Crosby, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Us battling Another Bum Steer, Hollywood Wolf, Hippopotamus, Alcatraz Jailbird, Chef Louie (Little Mermaid), Chef Skinner (Ratatouille), Yost Electro and MetalSeadramon

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique: (to Shope) Nico, Noah's team, MetalSeadramon's team, and the others did good battling Another Bum Steer, Hollywood Wolf, Hippopotamus, and Alcatraz Jailbird. And Another Chef Louie (Little Mermaid), Chef Skinner (Ratatouille), Yost Electro and MetalSeadramon too.

Shope: They sure did and it was awesome! And it was really funny that Nico dropped a piano on them after Girl Jordan and Leeli separated them and they played Those Enduring Charms and exploded.

Erasa: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Melanie Romanova: No kidding and it never gets old!

Doppel: That was so funny and cool.

Amy Wong: It sure was awesome and funny.

Britney Crosby: No kidding there and it was cool!

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome and funny.

Scootaloo: Yeah it was cool.

Whirlwind: No kidding.

Plastique: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Shope and Plastique called out their Electrode. Shope and Doppel merged and they formed into SHOPE THE DOPPELGÃNGER! Plastique and the Son of The Chicken From Outer Space merged and they formed into THE EXPLOSIVE THREE HEADS! Shope and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

* * *

Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Rogue (X-Men) Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - Lincoln's rescue

* * *

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Equestria. How was it?

Squirrel Girl: It was really awesome and fun and we were there to face Diva and the evil Queen Chiropteran, and they were causing havoc to search for blood. But, everyone was not going to let that Chiropteran get away with this, and we went to destroy her and send her to The Black Gates.

Karolina: That was so awesome and fun.

Sirius: Boy it sure was cool.

Midnight: I'll say!

Momo: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Kaina: We had a fun tome with that one.

Rogue: Yeah that was cool hun.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Whiteout: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl called Pachirisu and Whiteout called out Regighost. Then Squirrel Girl merged with Sandy and they formed into SANDY SQUIRREL GIRL! Whiteout merged with Krampus (Monster Legends) and they formed into WHITEOUT KRAMPUS! Squirrel Girl and group fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Mermista (1985), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Meeting Maria Merlin, Allie Madrigal, Gene-Slammer of Twilight Sparkle and Marlene Bedelia, Gene-Slammer of Sunset Shimmer, The Phoenix Alicorn and Princess of Forgiveness

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost (to Ariel): I heard you guys met Maria Merlin, Allie Madrigal, Gene-Slammer of Twilight Sparkle and Marlene Bedelia, Gene-Slammer of Sunset Shimmer, The Phoenix Alicorn and Princess of Forgiveness. What are they like?

Ariel: We were amazed to hear about this! We found out that Allie and Marlene are the gene-slammers of Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer and we found out that some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels are also the gene-slammers of Twilight and friends. It's really amazing.

Eli: Twilight and Sunset's jaws dropped hearing it. Also Maria Merlin is really the direct descendent of the legendary Merlin himself.

Ghost: WOW! The descendent of Merlin himself!? That is amazing!

Crystal: It was so awesome hearing about it.

Pocahontas: Yeah that was amazing.

Moana: Boy it sure was.

Belle: I'll say and their story is just as awesome.

Mermista: It sure is!

* * *

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, we've already heard from Allie and Marlene of their memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Maria Merlin: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard the sound of angry bellowing in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Killjoy Huggins, Royal Woods' murderous killjoy asshole, and he had a massive army of thugs with him and he was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Killjoy Huggins, and we brutally thrashed him. Then, Lincoln chained him up with chains of light and we brought him before the rest of his family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, especially Superintendent Chen were absolutely livid at Killjoy Huggins once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and Superintendent Chen pounced on Killjoy Huggins, and they brutally beat his butt into the ground and Superintendent Chen stomped on his crotch with her sharp heels.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, we called the cops and they immediately cuffed

Killjoy Huggins after we tied him up in an energy straitjacket, and they loaded him up in the police car and he was bellowing in anger again.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, we proceeded to flip him the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that asswipe off and he bellowed with even more anger as the car drove off to take him back to prison.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that killjoy always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put him down like the idiot that he is.

Me: He was nothing more than trouble and he can never ever be forgiven.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Ghost: HOLY CRAP! Killjoy Huggins really asked for trouble from that one!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy he sure did.

Starshine Sparkle: I know. That was awesome though.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Ghost: That sure was cool! Lets do it!

Ariel called out Mega Vaporeon and Ghost called out Mega Gengar! Ariel and Black Widow merged and they formed into ARIEL WIDOW! Ghost merged with Shade and they formed into SHADOW GHOST! Ariel and group fired waves of energy and Magic and smashed them down.

---

## Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Chop Shop, Noriko Ashida, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - Bubble Breeze Galaxy

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) Nico went to Bubble Breeze Galaxy. And what vehicles can I use here?

Thor: Thou can use this.

He pulled out a scroll and unsealed a Tank.

Thor: Yes it was a fun sight in the galaxy.

Uta: It was a really tricky one.

Meadow Evans: You got that right.

Cleo (Hercules): It sure is.

Elastika: That is for sure.

Z-Strap: Yep.

Noriko Ashida: I agree there too.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right.

Cozy Glow: I agree too.

Hex: Same here.

Gearhead: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Thor and Gearhead called out their Mega Zapdos! Thor and Uta merged and they turned into THUTA - MASTER OF THUNDER PARKOUR! Gearhead merged with Frictor and they formed into GEARFRIC! Thor and group fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, blood, bones and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Irena Malkovich, Flame Cerebrus, Pinkie Pie,

# Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - The Mascots meeting a stray cat

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) The mascots met a stray cat. Does it have a name?

Kaz: Her name is Valentine and she is a cute cat.

Yuna: I agree there too.

Emily Lola: She sure is.

Sherman Klump: I agree there too.

Ace Ventura: She sure is an awesome cat there!

Toothless agreed.

Irena Malkovich: I think it's cool myself as well.

Flame Cerebrus agreed.

Pinkie Pie: That is for sure there!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure is amazing that we have a cute cat.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Molten Man: No kidding but that was awesome. Lets do it!

Kaz and Molten Man called out their Magcargo. Kaz merged with Gretchen Holland and they formed into GRETCHKAZ THE DARK GAIA! Molten Man merged with Volcano Man and they formed MOLTEN VOLCANO MAN! Kaz and group fired waves of lava, fire, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Raimundo, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Rashid, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - King Mondo is back for revenge

---

Trickster was next.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) King Mondo is back for revenge. And he's trying to terraform Earth with the Omega Lock!

Raimundo: Yeah no kidding! It was to turn Earth into a Cybernetic Planet!

Juniper Lee: No kidding there!

Aya Chang: That is crazy!

Noctum, Glitch and Ixofex agreed.

Rashid: I agree there too.

Applejack: Same here with me too.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too as well.

Flashwing: You are not kidding there.

Trickster: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Raimundo and Trickster called their Mega Pidgeot. Raimundo merged with Aya Chang and they formed into RAIAYA! Trickster merged with Mira and they formed into MIRA THE TRICKSTER! Raimundo and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, Crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

May, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa

Enrilé, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - This will be another of the enemies of the rangers we destroy forever

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) This will be another of the enemies of the rangers we destroy forever. Though we DID destroy him before during the battle against Void Queen.

May: That is true but we didn't give him the Black Gates back then.

Kwame: No we sure didn't.

Max Cooper: No kidding there.

Taylor Earhart: I agree there.

Danny: Me too as well.

Alyssa: You got that right.

Wendy Lebinomininsky: You got that right on that.

Fluttershy: I agree there too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

Loki: Yeah no kidding there too. Lets do it!

May had her Glaceon and Loki had Crobat. May merged with Luan and formed into MALUAN! Loki and Vypra merged and formed into LOVYPRA! May and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, Blue Senturion, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - King Mondo will pay for his crimes

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) King Mondo will pay for his crimes. And as a fellow Red Ranger, you'll probably help with that.

Jack: Oh you bet I will.

Tatami: It will be awesome!

Hailey Kirlian: It sure will!

Hellberus, Vadamagma and Igursus agreed.

Blue Senturion: I agree too myself.

Princess Celestia: You're not kidding there.

King Solar: You got that right there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: I think it's gonna amazing.

Cad Bane: I agree there! Lets do it!

Jack and Cad Bane called out their Arcanine! Jack and Hailey Kirlian merged and formed into HAILEY LANLIAN! Cad Bane and Sharptooth merged and they formed into CAD BANE THE SHARPTOOTH KNIGHT! Jack and team fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Karui (Naruto), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - Oil and blood will spill from Mondo

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (to Aerrow) Oil and blood will spill from Mondo. Mostly oil since he's a robot.

Aerrow: I agree there too and it will be awesome!

Olivia Echmeneff: That is for sure there.

Gemini Richie: Yeah no kidding.

Levina Zeus: Yeah no kidding there.

Aurora Leocadia: No kidding there too.

Morana Marzann: No kidding.

Karui: I agree there myself.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there too.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: I think it will be good too.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: I think it's cool too.

Vortex: No kidding as well. Lets do it!

Aerrow and Vortex called their Espeon! Then Aerrow and Olivia merged and they formed into OLIVIAERROW THE HURRICAIL FORCE! Vortex merged with Teen Tornado and they formed into

VORTORNADO! Aerrow and team fired waves of wind and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Turkey Jerk

---

Turkey Jerk was next.

Turkey Jerk: This is going to be good.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah!

Turkey Jerk: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of King Mondo, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of The Zeo Rangers etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Looks like we're going to need some clone power!

KAMEN RIDE: MIGHTY MORPHIN!

Nico summoned clones of the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Turkey Jerk: Hey that was clever!

Nico: Thanks.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Nico: Lets do it guys!

The rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements, energy and lasers and blasted Turkey Jerk and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Nico: Turkey Jerk you have failed this world again!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Cole and the others destroyed your troops before.

Tsukasa: And now, we're killing you!

Me: Time to crown a king!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Red!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Blue!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Green!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Pink!

Kamen Ride: Zeo Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Zeo Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Zeo Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers!

Xenia: Lets dance!

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over!

Lore, Blazvatan, Chaor, Dhilas, Olkiex, and Spyder blasted and smashed Mondo.

Exhaust, Trailbreaker, 2003 Leo and 2003 Donny used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Exhaust's smoke form, Trailbreaker's weapons and 2003 Leo and Donny's powers 100-Fold.

Exhaust and 2003 Leo: SMOKE TURTLE BLAST!

Trailbreaker and 2003 Donny: TRAILBREAKING LASER BLAST!

Vanilluxe Power and Condiment King: VANILLUXE SAUCE BLAST!

Kabuto Bug Power and Toiletnator: KABUTO TOILET BLAST!

Spiderman Power and Fixer: SPIDERMAN FIX BLAST!

Wind Fury and Leonard: WIND PIG BLAST!

Buffalo Might and Mr. Mittens: BUFFALO FURY CATSTRIKE!

Swords of Vengeance and Xiao Fung: VENGEANCE OF THE WIND SWORD BLAST!

Firesque Inferno and Gramma Stuffum: FIRE OF FOOD BLAST!

Dark World Fury and Greiger: DARK WORLD WHALE BLAST!

Xerneas Might of Life and New Wave: XERNEAS LIFE ARROW STORM!

Blue Operation Overdrive and Seadramon: BLUE OPERATION SEA BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER GEAR STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Zeo Rangers, Pinkie Pie, Aligned Optimus Prime, Nico and Eli: ZEO LAUGHTER MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ZEO ELEMENT STYLE: ZEO ZORD 5!

Entrapta: ZEO LIGHTNING STYLE: ZEO ZORD 4!

Perfuma: ZEO NATURE STYLE: ZEO ZORD 3!

Frosta: ZEO ICE STYLE: ZEO ZORD 2!

Shantae: ZEO MAGIC STYLE: ZEO ZORD 1!

Akko: ZEO STAR STYLE: PYRAMIDAS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the Zords of Zeo!

Lincoln and his harem: ZEO FINAL SMASH: ZEO ULTRAZORD BLAST!

They fired a Zeo Ultrazord powered Kamehameha blast!

Nico: This is the end, King Mondo! This time, stay dead, you bastard!

We fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at King Mondo and they exploded and he was destroyed, and then, his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Tommy Oliver: Good riddance, King Mondo.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to destroy the Earth are over.

Nico: That's for sure. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of King Mondo for good.

Lincoln: Now, there is only one last thing to do and one final loose end to tie up: Gleeman Vox.

?: RATCHET, CLANK, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING DREADZONE AND RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ratchet: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You better get out her right now, Gleeman Vox, before someone blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Gleeman Vox.

Ratchet: You've got some nerve showing your face again, Gleeman Vox. You just don't even know when to quit!

Gleeman Vox: I'll have your head for this, Lombax!

Selina Almenara fired a powerful fire blast which hit Gleeman Vox and burned him.

Selina Almenara: If anyone's dying here today, it's going to be you.

Suddenly, Selina Almenara's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a neon crimson red and orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Mars-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gleeman Vox, she left neon crimson red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selina Almenara: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in putting so many innocent humans and creatures through your DreadZone matches just so you can get more money and also, take over the galaxy with that crap! That is the last straw, Gleeman Vox, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Mars and warrior of the Pyrosapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Selina Almenara was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon crimson red and orange energy with stars and superhot flames surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Mars flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Gleeman Vox: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selina Almenara emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selina Almenara grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a neon crimson red and orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Fire

Kanji in the hands of Alien Mars emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on alien earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Mars with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her red alien-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selina Almenara has on a sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Mars surrounded by stars and flames. Suddenly, Selina Almenara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Selina Almenara's massive Alien Mars-themed greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon crimson red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selina Almenara's Pyrosapien Galactic Inferno Firestorm Alien Mars Greatsword of Eternal Pyrosapien Galactic Inferno Firestorm Alien Mars Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and orange gems and Alien Mars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red alien heads and below the crimson red alien heads is a large white angel head with crimson red gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Mars' head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in it's mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Alien Mars that said, "Selina Almenara, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mars, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Pyrosapien from Planet Pyros, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Fire Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of Gleeman Vox, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Pyrosapiens"

セリーナ・アルメナラ、エイリアン・マーズのジーン・スラマー、惑星パイロスの非常に強力でセクシー、そして不滅のピロサピエン、強力な戦士であり戦術家、強力な火の達人、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、グリーマンの破壊者ヴォックス、悪の破壊者にしてスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、星、天使、フェニックス、ピロサピエンスのマスター

Suddenly, Selina Almenara's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Selina Almenara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN MARS-PYROSAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN MARS PYROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC FIRESTORM ALIEN MARS PYROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN MARS PYROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC FIRESTORM ALIEN MARS PYROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN MARS PYROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC FIRESTORM ALIEN MARS PYROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Selina Almenara's Super Angel-Alien Mars-Pyrosapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Gleeman Vox saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Selina Almenara fired a massive and powerful barrage of neon crimson red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and they exploded as they hit him and he got severely burned, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO HEAT UP!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Pyrosapien mad.

Selina Almenara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Firestorm Inferno Alien Mars Pyrosapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Firestorm Inferno Alien Mars Pyrosapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to get burned. Now, let's incinerate this vile monster, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Selina Almenara.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on Ratchet and Clank, Gleeman Vox. The only thing awaiting you is getting incinerated into nothing more than a pile of ashes.

Selina Almenara and Lincoln went after Gleeman Vox, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon crimson red and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Gleeman Vox and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Selina Almenara also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Gleeman Vox tried to run at them, but Lincoln kicked him far up into the air, and Lincoln and Selina Almenara formed two neon red and orange energy balls with stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them, and to Gleeman Vox, he was about to meet his end.

Selina Almenara and Lincoln: PYROSAPIEN INFERNO FIRESTORM MEGABLAST!

Selina Almenara and Lincoln fired the two neon red and orange energy balls with stars, superhot flames, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them, and they hit Gleeman Vox and exploded, the combination of the resulting explosion and the superhot flames killed and incinerated Gleeman Vox's body into nothing but ashes, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Selina Almenara and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Selina Almenara's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Selina Almenara: That'll teach you, Gleeman Vox, to never ever mess with the galaxy nor exploit any of its inhabitants. Thanks for helping me get rid of Gleeman Vox, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selina.

Suddenly, Selina Almenara wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selina Almenara's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Mars flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and extremely superhot flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selina Almenara absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fiery fight between Pyrosapien Angel and Angel Warrior VS. Brutal Greedy Businessman, Lincoln, Selina, you two really showed him no mercy, and that combo you used on him, that was really fiery.

Lincoln: He deserved it big time.

Me: For his greed and exploitation, he deserved a horrible and fiery end.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Infernoble Knight Astolfo.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Infernoble Knight Astolfo, Abigail Astolfo, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Abigail Astolfo is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Abigail Astolfo is the descendant of Astolfo.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: Astolfo, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne, the son of Otto, the King of England, and is a cousin to Orlando and Rinaldo, and a descendant of Charles Martel.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a crimson red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Abigail Astolfo hates Lynn with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria Marlin and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lynn, and she'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Abigail Astolfo and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that belching farting gym bag into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Abigail Astolfo fired chains of fire which bound that moron and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and the rest of his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lynn tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but Mom and Dad also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Abigail and I casted a spell to prevent her from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Astolfo and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, that animal really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble with her own family, yeesh.

Lincoln: Lynn seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan earned them the vengeance of my nice sisters infinite-fold.

Molten Man: And now, the Machine Empire's gone for good.

Trickster: But the monsters are still members in our ranks.

Loki: Unfortunately, the Omega Lock isn't completed yet.

Cad Bane: Which means we'll have to finish it ourselves.

Vortex: Well, fuck!

Nico: Don't worry the Cybertronians can do that.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But still great job guys.

Tommy Oliver: Thanks.

Nico: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this one. Mondo is now a forgotten memory.

Xenia: Yep.

We brought the Omega Lock back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

King Mondo of Zeo was a dangerous and evil monster. Now he is dead forever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, and Elastic Waistband As well as Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Anvil, Xu·Goma·Gu, Anvil (RID) and Babyman Gang and we're going to a planet made entirely out of Tootsie Rolls of different flavors as well as Tootsie Pops and it's going to be awesome. We're going to also battle ICKY VICKY WHO

HAS ESCAPED FROM HER POST IN LYNN'S TABLE AND IS OUT FOR REVENGE AGAINST ALL OF US AND SHE IS GOING TO BE THE MOST INSANE AND EVIL SHE HAS EVER BEEN! IZZY MOONBOW AND SYDNEY BURLINGTON ARE GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AS WE SOCK IT TO THAT BUBBLEBUTT BIMBO ONCE AND FOR ALL AND MAKE HER PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE FOR HER CRIMES! Also we're going to battle Another Haggis Sausage, Vomiting Doctor, Chili Dog, Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage Ball, Slamwich, Ramen Monster, Bradford Buzzard and Cluemaster. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Keeshond and her name is Callie Schroder and she is a Keeshond Breeder and Sausage maker from Germany. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Zacian and Zamazenta and their names are Laura and Abigail Avalon and they are Sakura Avalon's cousins.

The match-up scene is for Marina Kaimana, Gene-Slammer of Alien Hunter, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Vendra Prog from Ratchet and Clank: Into the Nexus

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Pokitaru, and we got bad news: Emperor Otto Destruct, the leader of the Technomites and the main antagonist of Ratchet and Clank: Size Matters, has come back and he wants revenge on Ratchet and Clank, but we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Abigail Astolfo, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Astolfo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Abigail Astolfo is the descendant of Astolfo, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne, the son of Otto, the King of England, and is a cousin to Orlando and Rinaldo, and a descendant of Charles Martel. Lincoln made her a crimson red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Abigail Astolfo hates Lynn with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria Marlin and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lynn, and she'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Abigail Astolfo and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that belching farting gym bag into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after them, Lincoln and Abigail Astolfo fired chains of fire which bound that moron and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and the rest of his sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised to say the least, Lynn tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but Lynn Sr. and Rita also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Abigail and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Astolfo and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Along with the next Elemental Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Colleen Gemma, Gene-Slammer of Rarity, The Jewel Alicorn and Princess of Generosity, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a very powerful Jewel Alicorn and very powerful master of jewels and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses especially those that involve using jewels to dispel curses. Lincoln gave her a purple neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her white horn on her head glowed with purple light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Rarity from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Rarity, she's an awesome and beautiful Fashionista and she's always an amazing and generous young girl, but she also hates Lynn with a blazing passion because Colleen had seen what kind of person Lynn can be, and she saved

Lincoln from getting ambushed by Lynn who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Colleen fired a sapphire blue gem blast, and it put Lynn in a sapphire blue gem prison. Colleen let Lynn out, who was now really enraged, but she was met by the angry glares of Lincoln's sisters and parents who heard everything from her, and Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for eleven weeks and thrown in a metal container.

Get ready for a funny chapter as we go to the park and help Benson, Mordecai, Rigby and crew battle the Summertime Song and we're going to send that song back to the junk pile.

see you next time.

# Annoyance of The Summertime Song

This chapter is based on the Regular Show Episode This Is My Jam.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, and Elastic Waistband As well as Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Anvil, Xu·Goma·Gu, Anvil (RID) and Babyman Gang and we were heading to an awesome new food planet and this one was going to be awesome and amazing.

Me: I can't wait to see what this food planet is like here.

Qin: Me too! This will be fun.

Zuria: I'm excited for this one.

Laney: Boy me too. I have a feeling this will be fun and awesome as well.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will!

Nicole: I have a feeling it will be great.

Nico: Same here.

Aang: This will be so fun and cool.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Aang, I want to thank you, Cluemaster, and your teams for coming

Aang: It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Camie: It sure will be cool.

Ms. Cheerilee: I'm really honored to be coming with you all on a rescue too.

Apple Bloom: We're glad you can have an awesome time with us Ms. Cheerilee.

Lola: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Cheerilee, what's it like being a teacher?

Ms. Cheerilee: It's really great and you get to teach all kinds of great kids.

Apple Bloom: It's really fun and great for her. And Me, Scootaloo and Sweetie Belle should know because we work at Twilight's School.

Me: You sure do. It was my recommendation for that actually.

Lola: Yep.k

Starlight Glimmer: That is true. I think it's a great job too.

Qin: It sure is.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there. Also everyone and everypony loves it.

Cheerilee: they sure do and it's so fun.

May: Do you get paid?

Ms. Cheerilee: I sure do and it's also with the love and admiration of the children and kids.

Qin: Aww.

Me: Yeah. Also I saw a big heart hanging up on the wall.

Apple Bloom: Oh me, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo made that for Hearts and Hooves day for Ms. Cheerilee.

Qin: Wow that is beautiful Apple Bloom.

Apple Bloom: It sure was and we got this crazy idea to give Ms. Cheerilee a man she can love. Like Big Mac. We set up a date for them.

Me: Aww that's really sweet of you girls.

Nico: Yeah it sure is. Sorry it didn't work out though.

Ms. Cheerilee: Yeah but it was thoughtful of them though.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we found out that we were terrible at matchmaking.

Me: Well you did try your hardest though.

Varie: Yeah. Boy yesterday was awesome!

Nico: Boy it sure was! Now we have seen the last of Mondo and the Machine Empire.

Eli: Good riddance.

Nico: We got to see the Aligned Omega Lock for the first time.

Eli: Boy we sure did and that was so awesome!

Lola: Boy it sure is!

Qin: Yeah that was really amazing to see.

Varie: Boy now we can turn planets into worlds like Coruscant.

Nico: Yeah that would be so cool.

Leeli: It sure would be awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Instead of killing organic life.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: That will be awesome to see what it can do.

Lola: No kidding. The Omega Lock from what Lori told us was used to destroy the Black Hole from Unicron.

Qin: Yeah that was epic.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: How's the progress on it?

Lincoln: We're 97% Complete on it.

Lisa Loud: We're making really excellent progress on it.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Boy that's fast speed too.

Maria: Yep. Oh we're here.

We saw that we were at a rainbow and brown color planet that looked like a mountain and forest planet.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Looks like a mountain, forest and flower planet from up here.

Camie: It sure does.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Let's get a closer look.

We went down to the planet and we landed and then we saw that the planet was really a PLANET MADE OF TOOTSIE ROLLS AND TOOTSIE POPS!

Me: Whoa! My favorite! Tootsie Rolls and Tootsie Pops!

Eli: Awesome!

Nico: Let's dig in!

We got to eating.

I was having the vanilla and cherry and orange flavor Tootsie Rolls.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! The vanilla, cherry and orange flavored ones are my favorites.

Eli: Yummy!

Laney was eating a strawberry Tootsie Pop.

Laney: Mmm! Boy I haven't had Tootsie Pops in like forever.

Nico: Really?

Laney: I only had one once and never had one again after that.

Lola: But this is amazing.

Me: Hey Nico remember seeing those commercials for how many licks it takes to get to the center of a tootsie pop?

Nico: I do. Why?

Me: Just asking. Those were my favorites next to the Skittles commercials.

Lola: Awesome.

Eli: Nico: Yeah.

Me: You would what would be cool? Where we make a Tootsie Pop and Tootsie Roll Tree on Earth.

Nico: That would be awesome.

Camie: Yep. Also J.D. I heard you guys made it actually rain skittles from a rainbow.

Lola: We sure did. We saw those commercials for Skittles candy and we planted some into the ground and then a rainbow bursted out and then we got baskets FULL of Skittles.

Nico: Boy I remember seeing that! That was awesome!

Maria ate some.

She had the Orange, Cherry and Lemon Tootsie Rolls and they were tasty.

Maria: Boy these are awesome!

Lola: Lets bring some home to the mascots and everyone.

Nico: Good idea!

Me: By the way Nico, I saw Caramel flavor Tootsie Pops and you know what kind of candy those reminded me of?

Nico: What?

Me: Milk Duds.

Nico: Those are one of my favorites.

Maria: I remember those.

Me: One of my favorites.

Nico: Great candy.

Izzy Moonbow: This is a really awesome planet though.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

May ate some.

May: MMM! Delicious!

Qin: So good.

Nico: Awesome snack here though. Now we got to get to work.

Lincoln: Guys, now there's a reason for Nico's rescue. I got word from Dad that Icky Vicky's escaped from Lynn's Table once again.

We gasped in shock!

Me: WHAT?!

Laney: I can't believe that Icky Vicky's escaped from Dad's restaurant once again and she's out to kill us all!

Lincoln: And even worse, she's now at the most insane and most evil she has ever been!

We gasped even more.

Nico: Oh shit, that's not good. We better get the rest of the team involved in this!

Me: Good idea.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived to join us.

Lori: We just heard from Dad as well, and we got here as fast as we could.

Lynn: We're ready for that bubble-butted she-demon once again.

Nico: Awesome!

Lynn: Whoa! A Tootsie Roll and Tootsie Pop Planet! This is amazing!

Lori: I literally haven't had Tootsie Rolls and Tootsie Pops in like forever.

Luna: Boy this is amazing dudes!

Lincoln: Awesome, and this is going to be awesome, not only are we going to hunt down and pummel Icky Vicky once more, but I sensed it. Izzy, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Sunny, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Izzy Moonbow: You know, you're right, Linky. I felt it for myself, and now, it's about to come out.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: And she's not the only one, I also sensed that Sydney's also going to transform too.

Nico: Really?

Sydney: No lie, Nico. I also felt it too, now let's get after that child-hating she-demon.

Nico: With pleasure!

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for Icky Vicky) Aha! Caught you, you she-demon! She's 200 clicks north of our location and she's heading right for us. But heads up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Icky Vicky.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to find her.

Nico: Where could she be?

Qin: Keep your eyes peeled guys.

Nico: Yep.

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAMING) TTTTTTTWWWWWWWWEEEEEEEERRRRRRPPPPPPPPPSSSS!

Me: UH OH!

We then saw Icky Vicky heading right for us, and she had a chainsaw in her hand and she was now Nth-Degree Fucked Up Insane and Pure Evil. She was about to attack us, but Lincoln made a powerful shield made of diamond to protect us all while Icky Vicky was still hacking right at the shield with her chainsaw and she was laughing like an Nth-Degree Fucked Up Insane and Pure Evil madwoman, but eventually, her chainsaw broke and that made her go completely ballistic and she roared like a demon and started pounding on the shield with her fists, but she broke both of her hands! WHAT AN IDIOT!

Then, Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Icky Vicky and it hit her hard in the face and sent her crashing onto the ground and pushed her back. Lincoln deactivated the shield as Icky Vicky got back up, but she was still really insane and out for blood!

Nico: Jeez, you weren't kidding that you said that she's that insane and that evil now, Lincoln!

Qin: NO kidding!

Lori: Should you take the curses off her so that we can literally put her down for good?

Lincoln: No, Lori, she needs to suffer even more because she, like the other losers at the restaurant, don't even deserve death.

Me: Yeah.

We faced her!

Me: You really make me sick Fucky Vicky!

Nico: How did you get out?!

Icky Vicky: I WILL NEVER TELL YOU FREAK!

POW!

I punched her in her face and kicked her in her stomach 20 times and then kicked her and sent her crashing into a tree!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: Fine. Be that way. Eli can just figure it out after we deal with you!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, something within Izzy Moonbow's mind really snapped as memories of the mayhem and destruction that Icky Vicky had caused when she was still a "babysitter" in Dimmsdale had rushed through her head and her magenta eyes turned neon magenta and she was surrounded by a cerulean blue energy aura with Equestrian Magic, stars, arts and crafts, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Izzy Moonbow's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and as she approached Icky Vicky, she left cerulean blue energy, Equestrian Magic, stars, arts and crafts, and Alicorns with every step.

Izzy Moonbow: You really make me absolutely sick, it's bad enough you tortured kids during your so-called babysitting carrier, but you even tried to kill them so that you can just watch the world burn, but no matter how many times we've beaten you down and sent you back to your post, you just don't even know when to give up. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, it's obvious that you refuse to give up until you've finally killed everyone here, you broke out yet again and attempted to kill us, and now to see that you're now at the most insane and most evil you've ever been… , THAT'S IT, I'VE HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU FOR THE FINAL TIME, ICKY VICKY. AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP, I REFUSE TO LET YOU BOTH LIVE EVEN A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR CRIMES AGAINST MANKIND!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Izzy Moonbeam's fury: Icky Vicky was so done for.

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! YOU'RE DEAD FOR SURE, YOU NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP DEMON BITCH!

Lincoln: The last time Izzy Moonbow's fury was unleashed, it was when we had to deal with those stupid Vengeance Express brats, and now, that fury is about to be unleashed again, and this time, on Icky Vicky! STAND YOUR GROUND GANG, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground, but Icky Vicky roared with homicidal rage and ran at Izzy Moonbow to kill her, but Izzy Moonbow screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

There was a massive explosion of energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of cerulean blue energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and arts and crafts surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an cerulean blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Icky Vicky: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex was so powerful, it blew her back and she hit a tree.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Izzy Moonbow's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of cerulean blue energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and arts and crafts surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an cerulean blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Icky Vicky: the red eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO IZZY MOONBOW! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, IZZY MOONBEAM EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(COMEDY MUSIC PLAYS)

Izzy Moonbow grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large cerulean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo ombre highlights in the bangs of her long flowing cerulean blue hair with indigo ombre streaks, she has neon magenta eyes and a cerulean blue energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with magenta iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with magenta gems for eyes and the Arts, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Arts, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her magenta Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cerulean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cerulean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Izzy Moonbow has on a magenta dress with cerulean blue designs on it, purple skirt with her cutie mark on it, dark purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Izzy Moonbow's cutie mark. Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive lilac angel wings with cerulean blue tips on the large lilac feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her cerulean blue with indigo ombre tail grew longer, and her horn on her head grew longer. Izzy Moonbow has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large cerulean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow's massive Izzy Moonbow's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cerulean blue energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Izzy Moonbow's United Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal United Friendship and True United Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded cerulean blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large cerulean blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with cerulean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the heads is a unicorn head with cerulean blue gems for eyes and a large lilac gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with lilac gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and magenta gems for eyes and a large lilac gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a cerulean blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Izzy Moonbow, Alicorn Princess of Construction, Arts and Crafts Expert of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Bad End Pretty Cure, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Arts and Crafts, and Magic"

イジー・ムーンボウ、アリコーン・オブ・コンストラクション・プリンセス、メアタイム・ベイの美術工芸の専門家、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の遺産の救世主、保護者、そして継承者、サニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、ピップ・ペタルズ、ジップ・ストーム、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、ジャズ・フーヴス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパーケローニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、そして多くの、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、オパリン女王の破壊者、終末の二十三、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニーヴィルとキャンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、バッドエンド・プリキュアの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター友情、団結、芸術と工芸、そして魔法の力

Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Izzy Moonbow has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ARTS AND CRAFTS CREATOR EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE ARTS AND CRAFTS CREATOR EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARTS AND

CRAFTS CREATOR EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Izzy Moonbow's Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Icky Vicky saw it, she bellowed with rage and ran at Izzy Moonbeam with a knife she took from the restaurant to kill her, but Izzy Moonbow fired a massive barrage of cerulean blue energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and arts and crafts, and they hit Icky Vicky and exploded and sent her into another wall, she got back up, but now, she was mega steamed and beyond mega pissed off now!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Izzy Moonbow's transformed into her Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form. And what that she-demon tried to do, now she's going to get ripped apart for that.

Izzy Moonbow: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Unity Elemental Equestria Magic Arts and Crafts Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Unity Elemental Equestria Magic Arts and Crafts Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That'll be for after Sydney transforms, then, we can all get after her, Linky.

Nico: YEAH!

Sydney: You're not finishing this up, Izzy. Not without me!

Izzy Moonbow: Wouldn't dream of it Sydney.

Sydney: That's right, now it's my turn to transform, and I've had enough of you to last an eternity, you venom-spitting she-demon!

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, acid, and crickets, she unholstered her massive Quarry's Cosmic Star Sword of Acid Justice from her back, and as she approached Icky Vicky, she left blue energy, stars, acid, and crickets with every step.

Sydney Burlington: You really are nothing more than a pathetic excuse for a babysitter, Icky Vicky, and you know what, you deserve every last humiliation from us for everything you've done. And for what you did in trying to kill Lana and Lola with that weapon of yours, Lincoln's going to enjoy ripping you to shreds, but not before we also get our chance to do so ourselves.

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and acid surrounding it, there's the image of Quarry running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Icky Vicky: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sydney Burlington emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sydney Burlington grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair, she has neon blue eyes, and a blue energy aura with stars, acid, and insects surrounding her, she has the image of Quarry holding the Star Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cricket earrings with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Star, Acid, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded in the blue star links and blue crystal links and blue cricket-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Quarry with yellow crystals for the eyes and holding the Star, Acid, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Sydney Burlington has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, blue shirt with a gold phoenix on it, blue skirt with stars on it, blue pants, blue high-heel knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars and acid on the coattails and on the back is Quarry surrounded by stars and acid. Suddenly, Sydney Burlington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large blue feathers and stars grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington's massive Quarry's Cosmic Star Sword of Acid Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, and acid, and they merged together, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sydney Burlington's Quarry Underground Cosmic Star Greatsword of Underground Star Acid Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Quarry etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom is Quarry's head with yellow gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel. Sydney Burlington has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold cricket head with yellow gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Quarry that said, "Sydney Burlington, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Quarry, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Girlfriend of Akira Akatsuki, Loving Sister of the Ultimate Alliance Marvel Heroes, Archenemy of Trap Jaw, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Acid, and Crickets"

シドニー・バーリントン、ジーン・スラマー、クオリーのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、アカツキ・アキラの愛するガールフレンド、究極同盟マーベル・ヒーローズの愛する妹、トラップ・ジョーの大敵、チェ・レルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、悪の破壊者にしてスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてスター、

アシッド、コオロギの達人

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Sydney Burlington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-QUARRY-CRICKET-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ACIDIC STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET ANGEL OF DIVINE ACIDIC STARSTORM UNDERGROUND CRICKET GIRL UNDERGROUND HOPE AND DIVINE ACIDIC STARSTORM UNDERGROUND CRICKET GIRL UNDERGROUND COSMIC JUSTICE!

We were amazed by Sydney Burlington's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Quarry-Cricket-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Akira Akatsuki saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face. But, when Icky Vicky saw it, she went ballistic and then ran at her to kill her with a knife, but Sydney Burlington fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, acid, and insects at Icky Vicky, and she got hit and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, and that really really set her off now!

Lincoln: Whoa! Sydney's transformed!

Nico: Really awesome! Nico: Sydney, is Quarry feeling all this too?

Sydney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Acid Underground Cricket Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Acid Underground Cricket Angel Hope) He sure is and it's awesome.

Izzy Moonbow: You got that right. Alright, now you can transform and join us in the beatdown, Linky.

Akira Akatsuki: Don't think we'll let you two have all the fun, Izzy, Sydney and I are also joining in on this as well.

Sydney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Acid Underground

Cricket Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Acid Underground Cricket Angel Hope) That's right. Having two pissed off couples ganging up on her will mean four times the pain.

Lincoln: And after what I saw that monster tried to do to Lana and Lola, now she's really pissed me off now!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Izzy Moonbow, Akira Akatsuki joined Sydney Burlington, and so did we as we unholster our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've really really pissed me off now, Icky Vicky, no one does that to my little sisters and lives!

Lana: KICK HER BUTT, LINCOLN!

Lola: YEAH, DON'T LET HER LEAVE HERE ALIVE FOR WHAT SHE TRIED TO DO!

Nico: What did she do?

Me: Tried to kill Lana and Lola by dousing them in gasoline and set them on fire but I busted in and stopped her just in time.

Nico: SHIT!

Lori: You really pissed off my little bro big time, you rage-crazy bitch. Now, you're about to get the mega beatdown of your miserable life Loud House style!

Me and Nico: YOU'RE HEADING FOR AN EARLY GRAVE, YOU BITCH!

Everyone: NO ONE'S GOING TO SAY A PRAYER FOR YOU EVER! YOU DESERVE ETERNAL DAMNATION!

Izzy Moonbow and Lincoln went after Icky Vicky, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, cerulean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Icky Vicky and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Izzy Moonbow attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Icky Vicky madder than ever.

Icky Vicky: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Not before I kill you first for what you tried to do to Lana and Lola.

Lincoln went at Icky Vicky, and he then literally laid down a really really nasty beatdown on her, and it was horrific. LINCOLN RIPPED HER PONYTAIL OFF, AND THEN, HE SHOVED IT DOWN HER THROAT, THEN, HE BROKE EVERY LAST BONE IN HER BODY, SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND GAVE HER TWO BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, SHE-DEMON!

Nico: NO ONE DOES THAT TO LINCOLN'S FAMILY AND GETS AWAY WITH IT, YOU DESERVE IT, BITCH!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: At least we don't suck our thumbs and shoplift!

Juran: I think Lois did the latter before.

Me: So did Amy.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny.

We fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place.

Xenia: YEAH!

Zocks: Did she really?

Nico: Timmy read her diary.

Zocks: Oh. Sorry I asked.

Nico: No worries.

Then, Lincoln fired a massive barrage of extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Icky Vicky and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

And thanks to the curse still on her, massive tons of gold coins, gems, jewels, and other currencies exploded out of her in massive quantities and even more came out of her thanks to the thrashings we gave her, and then, Lincoln grabbed Icky Vicky by her collar, wound his right arm back, and he then clenched his fist tight as his abnormally massive muscles bulged, and then… !

POW!

Lincoln punched Icky Vicky hard in the face and sent her flying and she crashed into a Tree, and she was knocked out for good. Then, he tied her up in a superpowerful rainbow energy straitjacket and he tied her back up to her post with Neutronium rainbow energy-lined chains. We all cheered wildly for what Izzy Moonbow and Lincoln and Sydney Burlington and Akira Akatsuki did to Icky Vicky as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Izzy Moonbow's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer cerulean blue tail with indigo ombre streaks, and massive cerulean blue angel wings and longer horn are permanent and Sydney Burlington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Izzy?

Izzy Moonbow: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln along with Sydney and Akira did awesome in laying that beatdown on that monster bitch.

Nico: No kidding, and Lincoln, you really laid quite the nasty beatdown on her!

Izzy Moonbow: If that's what happens when someone hurts those close to him, they better say their prayers and beg for mercy.

Me: Lincoln would never show those who hurt his family and friends any mercy.

Suddenly, Izzy Moonbow wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Izzy Moonbow's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Izzy Moonbow absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Sebastian Mendez: We also checked the security cameras as to how Icky Vicky escaped.

Nico: Nice one, and what did you find?

Darren Arcangela: It turns out Schnozmo was the one who broke her out, and he's also responsible for breaking Mandy out as well.

We saw the footage on the day Mandy broke out and when Icky Vicky broke out, and it was proof that Schnozmo did this. Lynn Sr. was now red in the face!

Camie: Who is Schnozmo?

Me: Cosmo's big nosed older brother and he is also a con-artist.

Lynn Sr.: Timmy, can you get into contact with Jorgen? I'm gonna need his help to rip Schnozmo's big ugly nose off his face!

Timmy Turner: On it, Mr. Lynn!

Timmy called Jorgen and explained everything. Then, Jorgen appeared.

Jorgen Von Strangle: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Timmy Turner explained everything to me, let's head in the restaurant, so you can rip Schnozmo's big nose off.

Lynn Sr. and Jorgen went into Lynn's Table, and once the doors closed, we then heard a ruckus that can be heard even from the Tootsie Roll Planet as the sounds of punches and kicks were being heard!

Lincoln: Oh man, that con-artist has really angered Dad with what he did.

Lori: I hope Dad gives him a black eye and squashes his big fat nose into a pulpy pancake!

The beatdown ended two hours later, and Lynn Sr. and Jorgen came out sweating like crazy, and we saw Schnozmo beaten and mangled up like crazy.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Now, that was brutal.

Eli: JUMPING CORUSCANT CAR BATTERIES!

Lincoln tied Schnozmo up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and put a Neutronium Collar lined with rainbow energy on his neck.

Lincoln: If he tries any more of those stunts, it'll sound the alarm, and he'll be subjected to the beating of his life again.

Lynn Sr.: I'm that close to getting Schnozmo fired!

Timmy Turner: If you do, then, let me take him straight to Abracatraz should he dare mess up one more time.

Rita: Wait, didn't Schnozmo get banned from Fairy World after he was taken down during Lincoln's rescue months ago?

Wanda: Oh right. Well, how about this: if Schnozmo messes up again, the ban will be lifted, and he'll be sent to Abracatraz to serve out a lengthy sentence.

Me: Good idea, Wanda.

Lincoln: I like that.

Schnozmo was now on a very strict leash for his stunt, and he was also on very thin ice: if he messes up one more time, it's off to Abracatraz to serve a lengthy prison sentence.

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: I didn't think Cosmo's brother would cause this

Me: Me neither. But he had this coming.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Now it's time for work.

Then we heard barking coming and then we saw a Keeshond coming.

Me: Hey a Keeshond.

Lola: Oh I love those dogs.

She came up to us and Nico was petting her.

Nico: Oh such a good doggie!

She was licking Nico.

Nico: You are so cute.

Qin: Aww.

Keeshond: (In a girls voice) (German Accent) Oh ja und this is awesome for me.

Nico: (GASP) That voice. Callie Schroder!?

Keeshond: Oh ja. Und I love being this.

May: What are your favorite hobbies?

Keeshond: I make sausages und it's fun.

Me: And she is also a Keeshond breeder.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: That is cool.

Me: Yep. Lets revert you back.

Maria: What were you doing before you transformed?

Keeshond: I was working in the meat plant making more sausages.

Me: Oh boy.

Keeshond: Und I ate all the steaks.

Me: Boy that is one awesome appetite for beef.

Keeshond: Ja. I lost all my clothes after shrinking down to this size.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Peek at her and I will snap your neck.

Me: Just so you know it's going to hurt really bad.

Keeshond: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

The boys covered their eyes and I snapped my fingers and she was reverting back and was in excruciating pain!

Her dog howls turned into human screams.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had green eyes.

She groaned and got up.

Callie Schroder: (GROANS) Mein gott that was painful. (Sees herself) Oh mein gott! I am in my birthday suit ja.

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade went and gave her new clothes. She had an awesome red dress and a yellow vest and the skirt had the flag map of Germany on it and she had a tattoo of a Keeshond on her right arm.

Callie Schroder: Wunderbar! I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Maria: Now for other business.

Nico: The Anothers.

Eli: And these are strange ones. We have Another Haggis Sausage, Vomiting Doctor, Chili Dog, Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage Ball, Slamwich, Ramen Monster, Bradford Buzzard and Cluemaster.

We gasped!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Me: Yep and I have just the archenemies for them! I summon TOON BARREL DRAGON, TOON DARK MAGICIAN, TOON MASKED SORCERER, TOON HERO FLAME WINGMAN, TOON BLACK LUSTER SOLDIER and TOON MERMAID!

I summoned said monsters.

Qin: COOL!

Pegasus: I'm truly honored that you are having my toon monsters be some of their archenemies.

Me: I think they are very awesome and funny.

Laney: Me too.

Eli: Luckily the Anothers minus Cluemaster are all one person.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and then suddenly…

PROJECTILE VOMIT!

A stream of vomit hit Nico and drenched him!

Nico: AWWW SICK!

May: OH YUCK!

Xenia: CLEANUP ON AISLE 12!

Then Another Haggis Sausage, Vomiting Doctor, Chili Dog, Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage Ball, Slamwich, Ramen Monster and Bradford Buzzard came!

Me: (GETS GREEN AROUND THE GILLS)

I saw the Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage ball and then…

Me: (THROWS UP ALL OVER NICO)

Nico: OH NOT AGAIN!

Luna: (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Nico wiped the puke off him.

Maria washed him off.

Nico: Thanks.

Another Slamwich: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that Nico.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and Ocean Blue eyes and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and she had the symbol of the Blue-Eyes monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a blue blade sword.

Me: (GASP!) Azurite Melendez!

Azurite Melendez: Awesome to see you again J.D. Sorry about the puke fest Nico.

Nico: No worries.

Toon Mermaid: Boy you really drenched him.

Azurite Melendez: I know. Sorry about that.

Me: No worries. Azurite is the gene-slammer of all the Blue-Eyes monsters.

Seto Kaiba: That is interesting and amazing.

Kisara: It sure is.

Noriko Kaiba: That is awesome.

Nico: Wow! That is so cool that she is the gene-slammer of the Blue-Eyes monsters.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we gotta do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Now I'm going to eat the others.

Nico ate Another Haggis Sausage, Chili Dog, Slamwich, and Ramen Monster and I blasted the Vomiting Doctor and Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage Ball and Ms. Cheerilee blasted Another Bradford Buzzard.

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Laney: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah! (BELCH)

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) OARFISH FURY 6!

She summoned Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Earth

Geargolem, Grand Duke of Owls, Amygdala and Joy!

Lola: Awesome!

Xenia: This will be cool.

May: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

Out came Another Cluemaster!

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Another Cluemaster.

Another Cluemaster: (In a girls voice) I see you guys found a way to separate the Anothers from the people they were Anotherized into.

Me: Sheila Talbot! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and green eyes and she had green clothes and had a Shadow Spade style hat on.

Sheila Talbot: Great to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Sheila is a detective and she is very analytical and smart and gifted in solving crimes. She can figure out crimes very quickly.

May: That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Sheila Talbot: Yep. And also Lynn ate May's chicken sandwich for a snack last night. I can see crumbs on her face from it.

May: WHAT!?

Me: See what I mean?

Lynn: I was hungry!

May jumped her and smashed and pulverized Lynn all over!

Nico then screamed and jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! You're giving me a hernia Nico!

Kaito: (gets out Kiramager Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Kiramai Sword and Zocks got a Dino Fury Sword.

Sheila Talbot: No I exposed that Swartz took some of the Timejackers cookies when they weren't looking and they beat him up and then I used that opportunity to escape.

Eli: WHOA!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny! (GROANS) Uh Nico can you get out of my arms? I'm starting to get a cramp.

Nico: Huh? Oh sorry.

He got out of my arms.

Sougo: (gets out Kiramager Tidewatch) I can only imagine Heure and Ora weren't happy.

Geiz: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) But at least you didn't expose their allegiance to us early.

Sougo got KirameiRedArmor and Geiz got DinoFuryRedArmor

Sheila Talbot: No I knew it was part of a huge plan.

Me: Good.

She turned into Another Cluemaster.

Nico: Analyze this! (ACTIVATES CLUEMASTER AND BRADFORD BUZZARD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Me: May can you stop beating up Lynn? We got a job to do.

May stopped and Lynn was a mess.

May: Huh? Oh right.

She got up.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES ANVIL AND XU-GOMA-GU'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy waves and smashed her down.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES ANVIL (RID) AND BABYMAN GANG'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Ms. Cheerilee: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES BRADFORD BUZZARD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

May: (Threateningly to Lynn) I AM NOT DONE WITH YOU YET!

Then Riddler, Yzma, The Creepy Heap from The Deep, Malaria, Ice World and Astral Drop Cornelia came.

Nico: Nice team Riddler!

Riddler: Thank you Nico.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

May: (Threateningly to Lynn) I AM NOT DONE WITH YOU YET!

Then Riddler, Yzma, The Creepy Heap from The Deep, Malaria, Ice World and Astral Drop Cornelia came.

Nico: Nice team Riddler!

Riddler: Thank you Nico.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

Lynn: I'm sorry, May. But I couldn't help it. I was hungry!

May: NO ONE STEELS MY FOOD AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

She jumped her and pulverized her some more!

Nico jumped into my arms again!

Me: OOF! Nico!

Nico: May scares me worse than the howl of a werewolf from the Belly of Hades!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is something Ed said once.

Me: Jeez Nico I hope Ed isn't rubbing off on you too. But please get out of my arms.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Nico did so.

Then a Zacian and Zamazenta came!

Me: Whoa a Zacian and Zamazenta!

Qin: Cool! The Sword and Shield Pokemon!

Xenia: Neat!

Zacian: (In a girls voice) Boy May sure hates it when someone steals her food huh?

Zamazenta: (In a girls voice) Boy no kidding there!

Nico: Laura and Abigail Avalon!?

Sakura Avalon: Cousins!? Whoa!

They reverted back and they were 2 girls. They both had brown hair in different styles and they had pink dresses and had pink angel wings and one had a powerful sword and the other had an awesome shield.

Laura Avalon: Long time no see Cousin Sakura.

Abigail Avalon: Glad you're doing awesome. And great to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Laura Avalon: We got this.

They fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Cluemaster and I caught the ridewatch and brought Sheila over.

Me: That was awesome!

Me. Cheerilee: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Laura Avalon: When me and Nico found an awesome bunch of magical books.

Abigail Avalon: And when me and Nico found an island full of Bertie Botts Every Flavor Beans.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: That is amazing!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico then hugged them both.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Laura Avalon: Same here Nico.

May was still pulverizing Lynn!

Nico: May, Lynn is really sorry.

Lynn: Yeah May!

May: Okay but if you do it again I will finish what Lincoln's Guardian Angels started and rip your head off and kill you!

Lynn: (GULPS) I think I just peed a little!

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, and Gemini Richie are heading to Pokitaru, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news.

Emperor Otto Destruct, the leader of the Technomites and the main antagonist of Ratchet and Clank: Size Matters, has come back and he wants revenge on Ratchet and Clank, but we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Pokitaru, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news. Emperor Otto Destruct, the leader of the Technomites and the main antagonist of Ratchet and Clank: Size Matters, has come back and he wants revenge on Ratchet and Clank.

Sunset Shimmer: Yet another of Ratchet and Clank's enemies has come back from the dead.

Me: This is no coincidence though.

Lincoln: Coincidence or not, we're still going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates.

Nico: You got that right.

Aerrow: And I wonder who the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer is.

Suddenly, we saw a purple haired girl, blue hairband, purple clothes with Rarity's cutie mark on the purple skirt, purple choker, white bridal gloves, white unicorn horn on her head, and white angel wings approach us.

Lincoln and Rarity: (GASPS) Colleen Gemma?!

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Rarity: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Colleen Gemma: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Colleen Gemma, Gene-Slammer of Rarity, The Jewel Alicorn and Princess of Generosity, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and I'm a very powerful Jewel Alicorn and very powerful master of jewels and magic. I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses especially those that involve using jewels to dispel curses. Lincoln gave me a purple neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my white horn on my head glowed with purple light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Rarity from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Rarity, I'm an awesome and beautiful Fashionista and she's always an amazing and generous young girl, but I also hate Lynn with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of person Lynn can be.

Nico: And what did she do to earn your wrath?

Colleen Gemma: That animal went charging at Lincoln to kill him in another attempt at his life in an ambush, but I saved Lincoln by firing a sapphire blue gem blast, and it put Lynn in a sapphire blue gem prison. I let Lynn out, who was now really enraged, but she was met by the angry glares of Lincoln's sisters and parents who heard everything from me, and Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for eleven weeks and thrown in a metal container.

We gasped.

Me: Lynn's Dark Side was and always will be a dumb animal!

Leni: She was totes lucky we didn't call the cops and get her sent to jail.

Lincoln: Or thrown in the nuthouse. And it's awesome to see you again, Colleen.

Colleen Gemma: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy! And Rarity, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Rarity: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Rarity showed Colleen Gemma the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Rarity helped put her mouth back in.

Colleen Gemma: And Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Colleen Gemma in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rarity: Uh oh, and I also knew that was coming, and now, you're part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after that alien overlord.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair with white streaked bangs and red hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Infernoble Knight Astolfo, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the twelve girls.

Red-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from Otto Destruct before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Abigail Astolfo, you're just in time.

?: I WILL HAVE THAT LOMBAX'S HEAD FOR RUINING MY PLANS!

We then saw our target, Emperor Otto Destruct, and man, was he mad!

Sylvester: If there's another thing I can't stand, it's a crazy galaxy-conquering alien warlord!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He's caused enough damage to last a lifetime. Come on, gang, let's rip him to shreds and send him to Hell forever!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice ready, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Aerrow and his team, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness

Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Otto Destruct, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a red energy beam which hit Otto Destruct, and Lincoln drained him of his lifeforce and reduced him to a desiccated mummified corpse, then, he banished his soul to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of causing havoc in the galaxy are over, Otto Destruct. (To Abigail Astolfo) And it's so good to see you again, Abigail Astolfo.

Abigail Astolfo: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Astolfo and he hugged her, and Abigail Astolfo is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Abigail Astolfo: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic

radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Abigail Astolfo, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Astolfo,, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Abigail Astolfo is the descendant of Astolfo.

Me: One of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne, the son of Otto, the King of England, and is a cousin to Orlando and Rinaldo, and a descendant of Charles Martel.

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a crimson red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Abigail Astolfo hates Lynn with a very blazing passion. One day, Maria Marlin and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lynn, and she'd brought with him an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Abigail Astolfo and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that belching farting gym bag into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after them, Lincoln and Abigail Astolfo fired chains of fire which bound that moron and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and the rest of his sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised to say the least, Lynn tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but Lynn Sr. and Rita also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Abigail and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Astolfo and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: That Dark Lynn has and always will be nothing more than a wild aggressive and stupid animal!

Nico: Honestly, Lynn just didn't know when to quit!

Lincoln: We warned her many times about this, but no, Lynn had her head too far up her butt to even listen to our warnings.

Luna: We all said the same thing, dude, and we gave her a warning: if she didn't get her head out of her butt and stop trying to hurt our little bro, we wouldn't be coming to her aid, and we might even let your Guardian Angels who hated her so much to get after her.

Lincoln: But you do realize by letting them go after her, they'd kill her, right?

Nico: Lincoln's right about that. So many of his Guardian Angels hated Lynn that much, they want to kill her and throw her dead body in a ditch.

Me: And we saw the pictures of Lynn shredded and burned, it was proof of how much they hated Lynn for her stunts.

Lincoln: In every way possible, they hated Lynn for it, and now that you're here, Abigail.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Abigail Astolfo in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora

and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Abigail Astolfo: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Abigail Astolfo's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Abigail Astolfo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Abigail Astolfo.

Abigail Astolfo had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Aine Shirakami, Hinano Shirakami, Karen Susagano, Kokona Ao, Sayo Takegami, Mikoto, and Tama from Mikoko! and Teknique, Sun Strider, Zoey, Valor, and Rook from Fortnite.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aine Shirakami, Hinano Shirakami, Karen Susagano, Kokona Ao, Sayo Takegami, Mikoto, and Tama from Mikoko! and Teknique, Sun Strider, Zoey, Valor, and Rook from Fortnite.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aine Shirakami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aine Shirakami and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Emperor Otto Destruct, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his

Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Aine Shirakami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aine Shirakami: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aine Shirakami, Hinano Shirakami, Karen Susagano, Kokona Ao, Sayo Takegami, Mikoto, Tama, Teknique, Sun Strider, Zoey, Valor, and Rook with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Emperor Otto Destruct, the leader of the Technomites and the main antagonist of Ratchet and Clank: Size Matters, who come back and wanted revenge on Ratchet and Clank.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that monster up, and then, Lincoln firing a blast of red energy which hit Otto Destruct and it drained him dry of his lifeforce and then, sent his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Colleen Gemma, and Abigail Astolfo have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that another one of Ratchet and Clank's enemies had also returned from the dead to get revenge on them.

Lincoln: I know, but we brought an end to him for good.

Me: He sure did.

Nico: He deserved to die like that with you draining him dry of his life force.

---

After getting rid of Emperor Otto Destruct once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Abigail Astolfo and Colleen Gemma saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Abigail Astolfo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Colleen Gemma: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Abigail Astolfo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how

strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Colleen Gemma: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail, we've already heard from Colleen of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Abigail Astolfo: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a loud belch in the air along with catching the stench of sweaty armpits, limburger cheese, and chum in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lynn, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lynn, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lynn once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily pounced on Lynn, and they brutally beat her smelly butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lynn got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal container.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lynn roared and pounded on the door trying to escape, and we proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lynn off and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that belching farting smelly gym bag always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put her down like the moron that she is.

Me: That dark side of her was nothing more than trouble and she can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also removed Milan Stilton's dark side and sent her to The Black Gates, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Dolores: Whoa, so this is Bubblaine, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Dolores, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice are in your harem.

Sam Simpson: And Lincoln did an awesome job remove Milan Stilton's dark side and destroyed her for good.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Milan Stilton, Dolores, Elisabeth Blanctorche, Isla, Whip, Mature, and Vice, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU

HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

We were then watching TV when suddenly…

HIC!

We saw Luna and she looked weird.

Gypsy: You okay, Luna?

Luna: I have (HICCUP)…

Lisa Loud: Luna just appears to be suffering from involuntary spasms of the diaphragm; Street name: Hiccups.

Me: Man I hate Hiccups. They are such a fucking nuisance!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Try this!

I gave Luna a paper bag and she blew into it.

Luna: [hiccup] "Aw man." [She blows in again. Eddy sharpens one of his hairs. Luna hiccups again.] "Oh man." [Blows in again. Eddy pops the bag with his hair. Luna goes flying under a cabinet and crashes into the wall.]

Eddy: "There, they're gone!"

Ed: "Hiccups have left the building, Eddy!"

[Luna hiccups, and an electrical outlet pops out of the wall.]

Eddy: "Strong hiccups."

Ed: [carrying Luna over] "Quick, Eddy, do something, Luna is gonna-" [hiccup] "-explode!"

[Ed throws Eddy on top of Luna and sits on both of them, fingers in his ears.]

Eddy: "Ed, you idiot, this ain't gonna get rid of the hiccups!"

[A hiccup throws them both off.]

Me: Geez! Those are lethal hiccups.

White Tiger: Try drinking water. (Chuckles) What am I saying? You use water for powers!

Luna: Good idea. (HICCUP) [She gets a glass and fills it up. Before she can drink, she hiccups, soaking herself. Luna gets another glass, hiccups again, spills again.]

Eddy: "You're doing it all wrong, you're supposed to drink it upside down."

[Eddy turns Luna upside down and pours a jugful of water into her. Luna hiccups and swallows the jug.]

Ed: "Let's scare her, Eddy." [He peels Luna's jaw open and shouts inside it.] "I AM A ZOMBIE AND I WILL MALICE YOU WITH A SHOEHORN!" [Hiccup.]

Luna: [stupefied] "Malice me with a shoehorn?!" [Hiccup. Hiccup. lands headfirst into the floor with the rest of her body sticking out vertically]

Full Tilt: Are they gone?

HIC!

Me: Nope. Let me try.

I had Luna sit up and then I TURNED INTO THE PUFFY FLUFFY IN HIS MONSTER FORM AND SCARED THE LIVING SHIT OUT OF LUNA!

SHE SCREAMED IN HORRIFYING FRIGHT!

I reverted back.

Luna saw that she stopped hiccuping!

Me: It worked!

Luna: Thank you dude! Thank you!

She hugged me.

Me: No problem Luna.

Nico: The one time I'm glad to see Puffy Fucky!

Me: (LAUGHS) Sorry Nico.

Nico: No worries but that was clever.

Me: Thanks. I wanted to go with the Thing but we know that doesn't scare us hardly anymore.

Lola: Yeah.

?: That was awesome though.

We saw a Dragapult!

Me: Hey a Dragapult.

Nico: Neat.

Dragapult: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Camille Furya!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua green hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes.

Camille Furya: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Brawn: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Camille Furya: When me and Nico were playing bash the monsters in our punching bag yard at my family's house and it was awesome.

Nico: She has this awesome punching bag field and they have monsters faces on the bags.

Eli: Cool!

Qin: That is always fun to see.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico and Camille hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Camille Furya: Same here Nico.

Gulper: Gulper think you should have used soda to get the hiccups out.

Luna: That would have been perfect.

Me: Here Luna.

I gave her some fizzy juice.

Luna: Thanks dude.

Luna guzzled down the juice.

Luna: Ahh. (LOUD BELCH)

She belched and then it hit Sam and her clothes turned into rainbow jeweled clothes.

Sam S.L.: WHOA! This is awesome Luna.

Luna: Oh sorry Sam but that dress is awesome!

Rarity: Boy it most certainly is darling.

Nico: Yeah.

Then the previous group came.

Ghost: Can me, Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Qin: This will be fun. Whatever our mission will be it will be good.

Nico: Yep. We'll have to meet the Duraludon gene-slammer on our mission.

Lola: That is a good reason.

Firefly: We heard Luna scream. Is she okay?

Me: She's fine. I had to use the scare cure on her for a REALLY Nasty case of the hiccups.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) J.D. turned into Puffy Fluffy and scared the living daylights out of her.

Laney: It's true. And it worked.

Luna: It sure did. Though I'm probably not going to be able to sleep for a week after that.

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: This one will be the biggest one of them all. Eternatus and Urshifu.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: I know. Eternatus was the first ever Legendary Galar Pokemon you caught J.D.

Me: Boy I remember that! That was so awesome!

Camie: That is cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than another of Mordecai and Rigby's enemies, Summertime Song, and he's back to get revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, where are Mordecai and Rigby?

Then, Mordecai, Rigby, and the others arrived.

Mordecai: We're here, Lincoln, and let me guess, another one of our enemies has come back?

Lincoln: Right on the money, Mordecai. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than your old enemy, Summertime Song, and he's back to get revenge on you all.

Mordecai and the others gasped.

Mordecai: Oh what, I hoped never to see him again.

Rigby: Same here.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Mordecai: Well he's a walking Cassette Tape. You know those old Cassette Tapes that we used a long time ago.

He told us about him.

---

Mordecai and Rigby discover an old tape while cleaning the top of the park house from the roof titled "Summertime Loving, Loving in the Summertime" by a fictional band known as "Solid Bold". Later on, they listen to the song for nostalgia sake. But then it gets stuck in Rigby's head. After the song starts to possess Rigby and takes over his mind, Mordecai gets freaked out and approaches Skips in order to solve the problem. Skips claims that some sleep would solve the problem. When Rigby was asleep and started dreaming, The Summertime Song was released. When Rigby woke up, the Summertime Song converted into a physical form and appeared in Rigby's room, dancing and playing the song.

After it emerged from Rigby's head, it started to interfere with everyone else in the park. In order to fight back against the Summertime Song, Mordecai asks Rigby for a list of things that he likes and converts them into a song, therefore creating the "Aww Snap" song. The park crew then approach the Summertime song and perform the song. However, the Summertime Song is not defeated until Benson arrives. Benson brings out his drums and helps the crew perform the Aww Snap song thus finally leading to the Summertime Song's destruction. The Summertime Song makes its return in Exit 9B as one of the many revived villains thanks to Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. but is easily destroyed by Mordecai after being whacked by his baseball bat.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA! That is crazy!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Looks like we've got to destroy him once and for all.

Lincoln: Yep, let's head to The Park and stop that mixtape.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Vendra Prog, the main antagonist of Ratchet and Clank: Into the Nexus, and she's come back for revenge on Ratchet and Clank. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed was none other than Vendra Prog, and she's come back for revenge on you two.

Ratchet: Now, Vendra Prog is back, I thought we'd never have to see her again!

Clank: But, there was no doubt she'd come back for revenge on us.

Marina Kaimana: Well, there's no way I'm going to let her get away with this, I'm going to drown her in the tides of my wrath!

Ratchet: Yikes, why do I have the feeling things are about to get wild?

Nico: Uh oh, when you get a Hydrosapien that mad, you better watch out! Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to destroy that mixtape, Summertime Song, once and for all!

Lincoln: We'll destroy that crazy mixtape that caused trouble for Mordecai and Rigby, and once we get done destroying that crazy mixtape, you're next, Vendra Prog.

Marina Kaimana: You better be ready to drown in a tidal wave of water, Vendra Prog, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Plastique: What are we waiting for then?

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to the park.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to destroy the mixtape villain, Summertime Song once and for all, and once we get done destroying that mixtape of terror, Lincoln and Marina Kaimana are going to destroy Vendra Prog.

* * *

We arrived at the park.

Benson: Hey guys! Glad you could make it.

Nico: Looks like we got here just in time Benson.

Benson: Nico, there's someone here to see you.

Bruiser Cruiser: Who could that be?

Then out came a Duraludon!

Me: Cool a Duraludon!

Nico: Awesome.

Duraludon: (In a girls voice) I heard you guys might need some help with this.

Nico: Sasha Winslow!? Whoa!

Kelsey Winslow: Sis!? Wow!

She reverted back and Sasha was a girl with black hair and had yellow and black clothes.

Sasha Winslow: Kelsey!

She and Kelsey hugged.

Sasha Winslow: I am so happy to see you sis.

Kelsey Winslow: Me too sis!

Nico: That is awesome that you are Kelsey's sister!

Me: It sure is. You know she is also a power ranger right?

Sasha Winslow: I sure do and I'm so proud of her.

Me: Awesome.

Molten Man: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sasha Winslow: When me and Nico climbed that.

She pointed to an amazing DIAMOND MOUNTAIN 400 klicks to the south.

Me: The Lonely Diamond Mountain! That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Sasha hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sasha Winslow: Same here Nico. Same here.

Toxica: Is the Summertime Song really that bad?

Rigby: Not Crocker and Burns bad. But it IS annoying.

Me: What does it sound like?

Pops: I'll show you and it's delightful.

He played it

(Summertime Loving, Loving in the Summer by Solid Bold plays)

It's summertime and you know what that means.

Gonna head down to the beach, gonna do some beachy things.

It's summertime, it feels just right.

Gonna gather all my friends and we'll party through the night.

It's summertime luh-uh-loving.

It's loving in the summertime.

It's summertime luh-uh-loving.

Oh baby, why can't you be mine?

It's summertime and I just can't wait.

Gonna call you on the phone, gonna take you on a date.

It's summertime and I hope you like steak.

Gonna take you to a restaurant, and eat enough fillet.

[Chorus]

It's summertime and when dinner's done.

Gonna take you to the club, gonna dance and have some fun.

It's summertime and when the end is near.

Gonna put you really close, whisper "let's get out of here".

[Chorus]

It's summertime and I just can't wait.

Gonna call you on the phone, gonna take you on a date.

It's summertime and I hope you like steak.

Gonna take you to a restaurant, and eat enough fillet.

[Chorus]

When it was done we were amazed.

Me: Wow that is really catchy.

Loki: I'm sorry, Rigby. But I find nothing bad about it.

Me: Yeah I think it's a cute song.

Qin: How can it be annoying?

Nico: Yeah I don't see anything bad about it.

Mordecai: Trust me. It IS bad. And I have proof of it!

Ashi: Can you show us said proof?

Mordecai: Sure.

He told us what happened when they faced this one this first time.

---

Mordecai and Rigby are cleaning the gutter of the house and Mordecai wanted the gloves because his hands were the one's getting dirty, but Rigby said that he won the gloves when they were playing Rock, Paper, Scissors. When Rigby hoses off the leaves, he finds an old cassette tape. At first, Mordecai wants to see how far he can throw it, but Rigby wants see what band it is. Mordecai rubs the dirt off and the tape says Solid Bold, alongside the song ("Summertime Loving, Loving in the Summer (Time)"). Rigby wants to listen to it because it was his favorite song when he was younger, or his "jam", but Mordecai says the song sucks. Rigby said that Mordecai enjoyed it too, but only back in junior high school, but Rigby still wants to listen to it so Mordecai agrees (he only listens to it just so he can take a break). But Mordecai quickly can't stand the song and Rigby likes it at first, but then he dislikes it later and ejects the tape off and throws it to the garbage can.

Mordecai and Rigby then go off to have lunch, but Rigby starts singing the song without him knowing it. As the day goes on, Rigby keeps singing the song, constantly annoying Mordecai. Mordecai can't stand it anymore, so he decides that he should listen to the band called "Brain Explosion" but the song puts Rigby to sleep. Then he thinks that if they listen to the song some more, the song will eventually drain out of Rigby's head. Mordecai still can't stand the song and leaves the room quickly, leaving Rigby having to listen to the song over and over.

Eventually, when Mordecai comes back, Rigby says the song is still stuck in his head. Mordecai tries to think of another plan that Rigby should listen to loud objects, but it doesn't work. Then while Mordecai starts thinking of another plan, he hears the Summertime song and tells Rigby to stop playing the tape, but he turns around and learns the fact that he is levitating from the ground, waves pouring from his mouth, as though he were possessed to sing the song. Mordecai eventually goes to Skips for help. Skips punches Rigby into a wall to see if it will get out of his head, but Rigby says that it didn't work. Skips proclaims he can do nothing in a situation like this so said that Rigby should sleep it off. While Rigby sleeps, he dreams he is being attacked by the Summertime song, but he then gets the tape literally out of his head, and then wakes up and finds out that the song is no longer in his head.

Happy that the song is no longer in his head, Rigby goes to Mordecai and shakes him awake, telling him that he can no longer hear the song. Mordecai was glad that "Summertime Loving" was out of Rigby's head and they never have to listen to it again. But the situation has actually gotten worse. As the song did leave Rigby's head, it manifested itself into a physical form, taking the form of a giant cassette tape with arms and legs and big, red sunglasses singing the Summertime song. Mordecai thinks that if they ignore the song, it will probably get sick of them and leave. But the song doesn't go away, and goes on scaring the people in park, even annoying the park crew and aggravating Benson enough, as he and the groundskeepers leave in anger and annoyance.

Finally, Mordecai and Rigby can't take it anymore, and decide that they should write an even more cheesy, catchy, and repetitive song to get rid of it. Mordecai and Rigby ask Pops to distract it. Out in the garage, they come up with the lyrics and Skips appears with his bass. Mordecai asks Skips how he knew they were writing a song to get rid of the summertime song. Skips says he knows everything, but he was in the bathroom and overheard them talking about it. Mordecai decides to play guitar, Rigby decides to play tambourine, Skips plays bass, Pops plays keyboard, and Muscle Man and Hi Five Ghost play trumpet. As the gang starts playing their song (Aw, Snap), they start losing against the Summertime Lovin' song because of its catchier tune. Eventually, Benson arrives to help and shows his amazing skills as a drummer, giving the group "a beat" and more strength. Their "Aw, Snap" song outmatches the Summertime song and it blows up due to extreme pressure. As the gang celebrates their victory, they learn the horrible fact that Rigby now has "Aw, Snap!" stuck in his head, much to their dismay and horror.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That may not be Burns or Crocker bad but you guys have Earworm because of it.

Camie: Earworms?

Me: A Fictitious term for a fictitious parasitic worm that plays the same song on your brain over and over and it drives you nuts.

Vortex: Almost reminds me of Surfin Bird. Except that it's alive.

Stewie: Uch don't remind me.

Lily: SpongeBob was addicted to the song Musical Doodle and that was a great song.

SpongeBob: That was an awesome one.

Prohyas: And I invented the song Purple Pete and that drove Vambre crazy.

Vambre: (British Accent) Ach! Don't remind me.

Nico: Boy lots of us have had incidents with an Earworm.

Grinnade beeped.

Me: Grinnade said that it's amazing we had so many incidents like

that.

Nico: Dexter told me that he and his family had a Boy Band Virus and that acted very similar to Earworm.

Dexter: It's true guys.

Lola: Wow.

Cad Bane: But as stated before, it's not Crocker or Burns bad. So, let's have it in our ranks

Nico: Okay. As long as it doesn't annoy you guys.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But first lets get those earworms out of Mordecai and Rigby.

Lincoln: And I know just the thing for it.

Nico: What?

Lincoln pulled out bagpipes.

Nico: You gonna play the bagpipes?

Lincoln: Yep. I have been learning a lot about traditional Scottish songs ever since we found out about our Scottish heritage.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Well show us what you can do laddie.

Lincoln: (Scottish Accent) All righty. I will lass.

Lincoln was dressed in a Scottish kilt and uniform and he played Scotland the Brave. He played the song perfectly and then the Earworms came out of Mordecai and Rigby's heads and I caught them.

Me: GOTCHA!

He stopped and panted.

Lincoln: (PANTS)

I put them in a jar.

Nico: Awesome job Lincoln!

Vice: I thought that was just a figure of speech, not literal.

Lincoln: Me too!

Lily: Well in SpongeBob's case it was literally.

Nico: That is weird. But cool.

Me: Yeah. But well done Lincoln!

Merida: (Scottish Accent) You played the pipes well laddie.

Lincoln: Aww thanks guys.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) That was really well done lad.

Trickster: (smirks) Summertime!

Nico: Dude, no.

Me: (LAUGHS)

Woody Woodpecker: At least we know one thing though. The Earworms do not like Bagpipes.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye. That is good knowledge now.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Swift Foot: What do you think the Summertime Song is doing right now?

Qin: Probably annoying someone else.

Nico: Yeah. But we're going to be ready for it.

Me: We'll fight it with music.

Thorax: Don't leave me out!

Me: Wouldn't dream of it.

We got the stage set up.

Nico: Okay you guys sing and then when he comes we'll do the entrance.

Me: Got it Nico.

They got ready.

Me: HIT IT GIRLS!

Pinkie Pie: 1, 2, 3, 4!

(NEVER LET ME DOWN AGAIN BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS RAINBOWS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND US)

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

I hope he never lets me down again

He knows where he's taking me

Taking me where I want to be

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

I'm taking a ride with my best friend

I hope he never lets me down again

Promises me I'm as safe as houses

As long as I remember who's wearing the trousers

I hope he never lets me down again

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

We're flying high

We're watching the world pass us by

Never want to come down

Never want to put my feet back down on the ground

Never let me down

Never let me down

Never let me down

Never let me down

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

See the stars, they're shining bright (never let me down)

Everything's alright tonight (never let me down)

Then the skies had rainbows and swirled around them and it was awesome.

Mordecai: Awesome song.

Whiteout: You sure he's gonna show up?

Nico: Give it time.

Then we heard SUMMERTIME LOVIN'

Nico: There.

We saw a walking cassette tape!

Nico: There he is. Wow he IS an anthropomorphic cassette tape.

Eli: Lets go.

Nico: Entrance time.

They went at it.

Summertime Song was dancing and singing and then the spirits of the world of music came and they swirled around him and then converged and then a massive rainbow bursted out of the ground and formed into an awesome rainbow helix nebula swirled into the sky and then a phoenix cry was heard and then everyone came out!

Qin: That was awesome!

Helga Sinclair: I can hear it from up close!

Nico: Me too!

Qin: This will be awesome!

Nico: Yep. Keep singing guys!

Me: With pleasure!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS A TOTAL SOLAR ECLIPSE FORMED ABOVE US)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

We fired waves of energy, sunlight and moonlight and blasted the tape all over.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Firefly: How about a little fire?

He fired waves of fire and blasted the tape all over.

Summertime Song was knocked down.

(ENDLESS MIST OF NIGHTMARES BY GATOPAINT PLAYS)

Rarity, Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS AND DARKNESS SWIRL AROUND US)

(Get me out of here)

(There's no turning back)

No escape from here

(Whispers calling up to me)

Someone, save me

The soft melody of my beating heart

Is fading through this darkness

Surrounding me, cradling me

I can't find a way out

My desire, my dream

It's turning its back to me

Is this how it's supposed to be?

No

Somehow

(I'm still here)

Trapped within these chains

Trying to hold on

While I hope you won't forget me

(It's useless) As I keep believing

(My fate has been sealed) I will see you again

To see your light shine through

This endless mist of nightmares

I feel those eyes staring

Those voices calling up to me

They need me

I must stay

[Guitar Solo]

I'm still here

Trapped within these chains

Trying to hold on

While I hope you won't forget me

(It's useless)

As I keep believing

(My fate has been sealed)

I will see you again

To see your light shine through

This endless mist of nightmares

(Please) The meaningful gift I've been given

(Let) "There's something you fear."

(Me) Means I should give something in return…

(Help) "Your kindness won't be forgotten"

We fired waves of jewels and energy and water and blasted Summertime Song all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Luna: Have a taste of my guitar, dude!

Luna played an awesome riff and blasted Summertime Song all over!

Sam S.L.: ROCK ON! YEAH!

Maria: Had enough?

But it was far from finished.

Nico: Obviously not.

Lola: Yep.

But then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Sportsmaster appeared.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Sportsmaster.

Me: Time for usual battles girls.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

We got down and joined the group.

Killer Shrike: Am I the only one hearing the song from him?

Wolf: Nope. I can hear it too.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Me too, mates.

Me: Yeah.

Shiva: (to Nico) We heard you fought Icky Vicky.

Nico: We sure did.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) You must've been proud to fight her alongside Sydney.

Akira: I sure am and so is Izzy Moonbow.

Qin: Yeah. Next time we'll give her the Black Gates if she ever tries to escape again.

Nico: And Cosmo's brother helped her escape.

Shiva: Jorgen told us all about that! Cosmo your brother is a menace.

Cosmo: Yeah he sure is!

Nico: At least he's not Crocker and Burns menace level.

Xenia: Yeah.

Witchblade then appeared.

Me: Back for another round I see Witchblade.

Witchblade: Is sure am!

Masane: This is gonna be awesome and fun!

Witchblade: (to Masane) So, I finally get to meet you.

Masane: You sure do and it's awesome that you and I both share the same name as my hero name.

Me: That sure is coincidentally cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Witchblade: I'll say.

Lola: Yeah.

Masane: I'm looking forward to this.

We got the battles underway.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Slifer The Sky Dragon, Eli, Rarity, Sweetie

Belle, Water Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Nico's rescue and us battling Icky Vicky as well as Izzy Moonbow and Sydney transforming

---

Killer Shrike was first.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) Nico's rescue involved battling Icky Vicky as well as Izzy Moonbow and Sydney transforming. You should be proud of Sydney.

Rice: Oh we are and it is so awesome that they took down Icky Vicky.

Haruko: Yeah that monster just can't take a hint!

Misuzu: No kidding there. And we were there on a Tootsie Roll and Tootsie Pop planet and it was awesome.

Killer Shrike: Boy I haven't had Tootsie Rolls and Tootsie Pops in like forever! Good candy there. But that's good you took Icky Vicky down there!

Chan Lee: Yeah Icky Vicky will get the black gates if she escapes again.

Sailor Cosmos: And that is a promise on that!

Sailor Moon: I agree there too!

Slifer agreed too with a roar.

Eli: Yeah that bubblebutt bimbo had it coming for a long time.

Rarity: I agree there too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah she gives all babysitters everywhere a really bad name!

Gill Grunt: You got that right!

Killer Shrike: Yeah no kidding there. What a monster! Lets do it!

Rice called Kingler and Killer Shrike called out Meloetta. Rice merged with Misuzu and they formed into MIRICE! Killer Shrike merged with the Sugar Rush Trio and they formed into SHRIKE OF SUGAR! Rice and group fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Sadie Emperyous, Sadion The Timelord, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman - Us Another Haggis Sausage, Vomiting Doctor, Chili Dog, Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage Ball, Slamwich, Ramen Monster, Bradford Buzzard and Cluemaster and the Another Vomiting Doctor threw up on Nico and I threw up on him too because of the revolting stench from the Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage ball

---

Wolf O'Donnell was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Nico, Aang's team, Cluemaster's team did good battling. Another Haggis Sausage, Vomiting Doctor, Chili Dog, Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage Ball, Slamwich, Ramen Monster, Bradford Buzzard and Cluemaster. The Another Vomiting Doctor and J.D. threw up on Nico because of the revolting stench from the Rotten Fruit & Pizza Sewage ball.

Cole: Oh it was disgusting! Nico smelled like throwup and it was gross!

Lilith Sahl: He was really drenched in vomit!

Jeanne Sorensson: He sure was and it was funny but gross!

Misty Tredwell: Yeah it sure was!

Allenby: It sure was but it was tasty for Nico to eat the Haggis

Sausage, Chili Dog, Slamwich and Ramen Monsters.

Cassie Covvington: It sure was awesome.

Sadie Emperyous: It sure was cool.

Sadion: I agree there too.

Fluttershy: It sure was a neat and fun adventure.

Tornado Bolt: I thought it was cool too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was cool ja.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Wolf: Boy that was crazy! Lets do it!

Cole called out Pyroar and Wolf called out Entei! Cole merged with Lilith and they formed into COLITH! Wolf merged with Queen Cannabis! They formed into WOLF CANNABIS!

Cole and group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Eon Kid, Rice Fitzgerald, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings- Lincoln's rescue

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Pokitaru. How was it?

Julie Yamamoto: It was really fun and we battled Emperor Otto Destruct and destroyed him.

Meg: Yeah that was really fun.

Mrs. Doolin: It sure was awesome!

Ninjini: That is fur sure!

Gusto: It was really fun and cool.

Knight Mare: That is for sure there.

Eon Kid: I agree too there.

Rice Fitzgerald: You got that right.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: Boy I'll say!

Captain Boomerang: That is cool mates! Lets do it!

Julie called out Greninja and Captain Boomerang called out Kangaskhan! Julie and Rainbow Dash merged and they became RAINJUILE! Captain Boomerang and Tchang Zu merged and they formed into CAPTAIN TCHANGERANG! Julie and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and energy and smashed them down!

---

Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Dr. Light (JL), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Meeting Abigail Astolfo and Colleen Gemma

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo (to Akira): I heard you guys met Abigail Astolfo and Colleen Gemma. What are they like?

Akira: Believe it or not, Colleen Gemma is the gene-slammer of Rarity and also Abigail Astolfo is the gene-slammer of Infernoble Knight Astolfo as well as the descendent of Astolfo the knight.

Crimson Dynamo: Wow! That is amazing!

Milly Ashford: We were amazed ourselves!

Yumi Korra: We sure were and it's awesome that Lincoln knows them.

Dawnstar: It sure is awesome.

Sun Lad: I agree there myself.

Ferro Lad: I agree there too.

Dr. Light (JL): And their stories are cool too.

FLASHBACKS

Colleen Gemma

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Rarity: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Colleen Gemma: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Colleen Gemma, Gene-Slammer of Rarity, The Jewel Alicorn and Princess of Generosity, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and I'm a very powerful Jewel Alicorn and very powerful master of jewels and magic. I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses especially those that involve using jewels to dispel curses. Lincoln gave me a purple neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my white horn on my head glowed with purple light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Rarity from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Rarity, I'm an awesome and beautiful Fashionista and she's always an amazing and generous young girl, but I also hate Lynn with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of person Lynn can be.

Nico: And what did she do to earn your wrath?

Colleen Gemma: That animal went charging at Lincoln to kill him in another attempt at his life in an ambush, but I saved Lincoln by firing a sapphire blue gem blast, and it put Lynn in a sapphire blue gem prison. I let Lynn out, who was now really enraged, but she was met by the angry glares of Lincoln's sisters and parents who heard everything from me, and Lynn got her smelly butt grounded for eleven weeks and thrown in a metal container.

We gasped.

Me: Lynn's Dark Side was and always will be a dumb animal!

Leni: She was totes lucky we didn't call the cops and get her sent to jail.

Lincoln: Or thrown in the nuthouse. And it's awesome to see you again, Colleen.

Colleen Gemma: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy! And Rarity, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Rarity: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Rarity showed Colleen Gemma the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Rarity helped put her mouth back in.

Colleen Gemma: And Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Abigail Astolfo

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail, we've already heard from Colleen of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Abigail Astolfo: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a loud belch in the air along with catching the stench of sweaty armpits, limburger cheese, and chum in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lynn, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lynn, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lynn once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily pounced on Lynn, and they brutally beat her smelly butt into the ground.

FLASHBACKS END

Crimson Dynamo: GEEZ! Boy that Dark Lynn just didn't know how to quit!

Pinkie Pie: No kidding! What a big time party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Crimson Dynamo: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Akira and Crimson Dynamo called out their Skarmory. Akira merged with Iron Man and they formed into IRON AKIRA! Crimson Dynamo merged with Grizzly and they formed into THE IRON GRIZZLY!

Akira and group fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Dust Man, Wind Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - Luna HAD NASTY HICCUPS

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Luna HAD NASTY HICCUPS. Please tell me they're gone now!

Kim Possible: They are. And they tried all sorts of crazy things to get rid of them.

Noir: It was really funny! They tried a paper bag, then water while drinking upside down and then the scare cure.

Soji: The scare trick worked.

Z'Neth: Yeah that was awesome.

Peak: It sure was.

Apex: Yeah that was awesome.

Dust Man: It sure was.

Wind Man: Ed said that he will Malice her with a Shoehorn and then J.D. turned into Puffy Fluffy and scared the living daylights out of her.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome and it worked.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy did it ever!

Spyro: And it was genius.

Shiva: Boy that is one good use for Puffy Fucky!

They laughed!

Kim Possible: (LAUGHS) Nico said the exact same thing!

They laughed some more.

Shiva: That is funny. Lets do it!

Kim called out Inteleon and Shiva called out Houndoom! Kim merged with Noir and formed into KIMOIR! Shiva merged with Kurato Dan and they formed into SHIURATO! Kim and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Heidi Coors, Homer Simpson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - Ed scared Luna by saying he will Malice her with a Shoehorn

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Ed scared Luna by saying he'll Malice her with a Shoehorn. And what Alien will you use this time?

Ben: I think this one will work.

He turned into Fourarms!

Ben: FOURARMS!

Billy Numerous: Awesome choice for this.

Fourarms: Thanks and yeah that was so funny! You should have seen it.

Wallflower Blush: It was really awesome and funny. Then J.D. used his method and turned into Puffy Fluffy and scared Luna really bad!

Alizarin Bubblegum: I hope J.D. didn't scare her too bad.

Mei Terumi: That would not be a good thing.

Tula: It sure wouldn't.

Hot Dog Princess: Yeah that was bad.

Heidi Coors: Boy she was more scared out of her mind than Garfield was when he saw that Lasagna monster!

Homer: Mmm Lasagna Monster. (DROOLS)

Sunset Shimmer: That was a funny day for us though.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was!

Sunburn: Boy no kidding there.

Billy Numerous: That was awesome and funny. Lets do it! (FORMS 1,500 CLONES)

Fourarms called Machamp and Billy called Greninja. Fourarms and Wallflower Merged and they formed into FOURWALL! Billy merged with the Grand Duke's Minions and they formed into THE GRAND NUMEROUS CLONES! Fourarms and team fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down!

---

Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Armada Blurr, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Light Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - Mordecai and Rigby and friends are in trouble yet again

---

Deker was next.

Deker: (to Ruby) Mordecai and Rigby and friends are in trouble yet again. What's going on this time?

Ruby Rose: Well I'm sure you saw what was going on earlier. They are dealing with the Summertime Song. It's an anthropomorphic Cassette Tape.

Sir George: Indeed and we have not used those in ages.

Takumi: That is for sure.

Bolin: Boy it has been a while since we used those.

Jessica Cruz: Yeah that is for sure.

Ibuki: I know.

Armada Blurr: You got that right.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too.

Cozy Glow: It sure was crazy though.

Hex: Yeah.

Deker: That is crazy. Lets do it!

Ruby and Deker called out their Lunatone! Ruby merged with Sir George and they formed into RUBY GEORGE THE ETERNAL! Deker merged with Black Knight of Merlin and they formed into DEKER THE TERRIBLE KNIGHT! Ruby and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Lisanna Strauss, Mirajane, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - The Summertime Song is a walking Cassette Tape. We haven't used those since the 1980s.

---

The Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) The Summertime Song is a walking Cassette Tape. We haven't used those since the 1980s.

Maxxine: I know. Been a long time since then.

Mokunai XI: It has been a long time for us since then.

Avian: I agree there too.

Burstinatrix: That is for sure there.

Sparkman: Yeah no kidding there on that.

Bubbleman: You got that right.

Lisanna: I agree too.

Mirajane: Yeah me too.

Applejack: It has been a while since we used them.

Apple Bloom: It sure has been a while.

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Mummy: That is awesome though. Lets do it!

Maxxine called Mega Kingler and Mummy called Cofagrigus. Maxxine and Mokunai XI merged and formed into MAXKUNAI XI! Mummy and Mummy of Ankh-Ha merged and they formed into MUMMY 2.0! Maxxine and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Musa, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Megan Bryyo, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - The Summertime Song is driving everyone bonkers!

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) The Summertime Song is driving everyone bonkers! Even you probably are going nuts because of it.

Musa: Oh you bet I am! I'm starting to get a headache from it!

Erina: Me too!

Touma: Yeah what a one tracked mind!

Umika: That is for sure!

Noel: Yeah no kidding!

Levi Weston: You got that right!

Megan Bryyo: Yeah that is really annoying!

Princess Luna: You're not kidding.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: That is for sure.

Gari: What a horrible tune.

Blackout: I agree there.

Diabolico: Same here. Lets do it!

Musa called out Meloetta and Diabolico called out Crobat! Musa and Erina merged and they formed into MUERINA! Diabolico merged with Evil Cloud Man and they formed into DIABOLICO OF THE

CLOUDS! Musa and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down

---

Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Carol Cierra, Crow Hogan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - The Summertime Song will be put away

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) The Summertime Song will be put away. And be put into our ranks.

Lightning: I agree there too.

Ramulus: Yeah no kidding and he needs a new tune!

Nigel Planter: I agree there too as well.

Velma Green: You got that right there.

Sailcat: You got that right.

Deshiko: You're not kidding there.

Carol Cierra: Yeah that is for sure.

Crow Hogan: No kidding there too.

Princess Celestia: I agree too and it's going to be fun.

King Solar: I agree there and it's fun.

Solar Eclipsa: Yep it sure will be.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Sportsmaster: I agree too. Lets do it!

Lightning and Sportsmaster called out Mega Machamp. Lightning merged with Ramulus and they formed into LIGHTULUS! Sportsmaster merged with Thunderhoof and they formed into SPORTSHOOF! Lightning and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Masane, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Witchblade.

---

Witchblade was next.

Witchblade: Boy this will be fun.

Nico: You got that right!

May: Yeah this will be fun!

Masane: Looking forward to this.

Witchblade: I can tell. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Summertime Song, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Summertime Song symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Alien Rangers too!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: Lets get her!

Delphine: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Witchblade you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Time to play our own song.

Tsukasa: It's called "Downfall of Summertime"!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Green!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Fury Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) OCEANIC FURY 6!

She summoned MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Angler Fish (Freddi Fish), Aquarius Camus (Saint Seiya), Fish Beast of Antarctica (Scooby Doo), Shark Man exe (Mega Man Battle Network), Grand Doomer EX, Bouldergeist, Dreadtrux and Icy Angel!

Nico: Awesome!

MetalSeadramon: This is gonna be good!

We went at Summertime Song and bashed and pulverized and blasted him.

Lyssta fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

White Tiger, Gypsy, Brawn and Full Tilt used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawn's Strength, Full Tilt's Grease Gun and White Tiger and Gypsy's powers 100-fold!

White Tiger and Brawn: SLAMMING TIGER SMASHER!

Gypsy and Full-Tilt: GYPSY GREASE BLAST!

Life of The Dragon Aspects and Firefly: LIFE DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Goosebumps of Ice and Plastique: EXPLODING ICE OF GOOSEBUMPS!

Rogue Fury and Whiteout: WHITEOUT FURY BURST!

Mermaid Force and Ghost: MERMAID FORCE BLAST!

Thunder of Noriko and Gearhead: THUNDERSTRIKE OF GEARS BLAST!

Flame Cerebrus Inferno and Molten Man: VOLCANIC CEREBRUS STRIKE!

India Power Fight and Trickster: INDIA POWER BLAST!

Wildmutt Force and Loki: WILDMUTT MEGABLAST!

Turbo Speed Blue and Cad Bane: TURBO SPEED BLAST!

Cloud Power Ninja and Vortex: WEATHER CLOUD FORCE BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Mordecai, Rigby, Benson, Laney, Lana, Lola and Lily: PARK RETRIBUTION SONG STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MUSIC ELEMENT STYLE: GUITAR!

Entrapta: MUSIC LIGHTNING STYLE: VIOLIN!

Perfuma: MUSIC NATURE STYLE: TROMBONE!

Frosta: MUSIC ICE STYLE: SAXOPHONE!

Jessica Shannon: MUSIC STING STYLE: PIANO!

Peni Parker: MUSIC WEB STYLE: DRUM!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said instruments.

Lincoln and his harem: MUSIC FINAL SMASH: MUSICAL BLAST!

They fired explosive music notes. The blasts all hit the Summertime Song and smashed him down.

We fired rainbow energy blasts at Summertime Song, and they exploded and he was knocked down and tied up and the song stopped as he was knocked out and we beamed him to the M.O.E.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Vendra Prog.

?: RATCHET, CLANK, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING DREADZONE AND RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's

legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ratchet: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You better get out her right now, Vendra Prog, before someone blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Vendra Prog.

Ratchet: You've got some nerve showing your face again, Vendra Prog. You just don't even know when to quit!

Vendra Prog: I'll have your head for this, Lombax!

Marina Kaimana fired a powerful water blast which hit Vendra Prog and burned her like the witch she is.

Marina Kaimana: If anyone's dying here today, it's going to be you.

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Hunter-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Vendra Prog, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marina Kaimana: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in putting so many innocent humans and creatures just so you can bring back The Nethers and take over the galaxy! That is the last straw, Vendra Prog, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Hunter and warrior of the Hydrosapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves, surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Hunter flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Vendra Prog: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Marina Kaimana emerged, but she was changed forever.

Marina Kaimana grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Water Kanji in the hands of Alien

Hunter emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on alien earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Hunter with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her aqua blue alien-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Marina Kaimana has on a sleeveless aqua blue crop top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Hunter surrounded by stars, water, and ocean waves. Suddenly, Marina Kaimana felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana's massive Alien Hunter-themed greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marina Kaimana's Hydrosapien Galactic Water Maelstrom Alien Hunter Greatsword of Eternal Hydrosapien Galactic Water Maelstrom Alien Hunter Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Alien Hunter etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue alien heads and below the aqua blue alien heads is a large white angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Hunter's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in it's mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Alien Hunter that said, "Marina Kaimana, Gene-Slammer of Alien Hunter, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Hydrosapien from Planet Hydros, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Water Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of Vendra Prog, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Hydrosapiens"

マリーナ・カイマナ、エイリアン・ハンターのジーン・スラマー、ヒドロス星から来た非常に強力でセクシー、そして不滅のヒドロサピエン、強力な戦士であり戦術家、強力な水の達人、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、ヴェンドラの破壊者プログレ、破壊者、悪のスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、星、天使、フェニックス、ヒドロサピエンスのマスター

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Marina Kaimana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN HUNTER-HYDROSAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED

FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN HUNTER HYDROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC MAELSTROM ALIEN HUNTER HYDROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN HUNTER HYDROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC MAELSTROM ALIEN HUNTER HYDROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN HUNTER HYDROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC MAELSTROM ALIEN HUNTER HYDROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Marina Kaimana's Super Angel-Alien Hunter-Hydrosapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Vendra Prog saw it, she went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Marina Kaimana fired a massive and powerful barrage of neon aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels at Vendra Prog, and they exploded as they hit her and she got severely burned, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET WILD!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Hydrosapien mad.

Marina Kaimana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Water Maelstrom Alien Hunter Hydrosapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Water Maelstrom Alien Hunter Hydrosapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to drown, Now, let's wash this vile monster away, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Marina Kaimana.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on Ratchet and Clank, Vendra Prog. The only thing awaiting you is getting washed away by the tides.

Marina Kaimana and Lincoln went after Vendra Prog, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Vendra Prog and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Marina Kaimana also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving her mad.

Vendra Prog tried to run at them, but Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into her stomach and he began sucking out her psychic powers and he made them his own. Then, with one massive swing, he sent Vendra Prog flying into the air, and Lincoln and Marina Kaimana formed two aqua blue energy balls with stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them, and to Vendra Prog, she was about to meet her end.

Marina Kaimana and Lincoln: HYDROSAPIEN WATER MAELSTROM MEGABLAST!

Marina Kaimana and Lincoln fired the two aqua blue energy balls with stars, water, ocean waves, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them, and they hit Vendra Prog and exploded, the combination of the resulting explosion and the water and ocean waves killed and reduced Vendra Prog's body to dust, and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Marina Kaimana and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Marina Kaimana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Marina Kaimana: That'll teach you, Vendra Prog, to never ever mess with the galaxy nor with its inhabitants. Thanks for helping me get rid of Vendra Prog, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Marina.

Suddenly, Marina Kaimana wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Marina Kaimana's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Hunter flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Marina Kaimana absorbed the elemental forces and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a watery fight between Hydrosapien Angel and Angel Warrior VS. Psychic Witch, Lincoln, Marina, you two really showed her no mercy, and that combo you used on her, that was really awesome.

Lincoln: She deserved it big time, and it was after I sucked out her psychic powers and made them my own.

Me: For her desire to bring back the Nethers, she deserved a horrible end and to sink into a watery grave.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Infernoble Knight Maugis.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Infernoble Knight Maugis, Mira Maugris, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Mira Maugris is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Mira Maugris is the descendant of Maugris.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: Maugris, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Mira Maugris hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Mira Maugris and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Mira Maugris and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that farting control freak bitch into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Mira Maugris fired chains of fire which bound that alpha bitch and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and the rest of his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lori tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but Mom and Dad also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Mira and I casted a spell to prevent her from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Maugris and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, that animal really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble with her own family, yeesh.

Lincoln: Loei seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan earned them the vengeance of my nice sisters infinite-fold.

Billy Numerous: You hear that? Complete silence.

Deker: I couldn't agree more.

Nico: Yeah.

Mummy: At least now, that song stopped playing.

Me: Yep.

Sportsmaster: This calls for a celebration!

Diabolico: (to Musa) One where you can play a different song.

Musa: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. Great job today guys. That's another one of Mordecai and Rigby's enemies that bit the dust.

Qin: Yeah!

Mordecai: (To the viewers) Control how many times you listen to a song.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and had an awesome time playing video games and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter is one awesome one and it was funny. It aired on March 28th, 2011 and it was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Riddler, Yzma, The Creepy Heap from The Deep, Malaria, Ice World and Astral Drop Cornelia as well as Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios and Sophia Kitka and we're going to the Townsville Sector. But unfortunately the Mayor is at it again and he is bashing peoples heads in because like before in the episode Hot Air Buffoon he wanted to save the town himself. But this time he has gone off the deep end and is BASHING EVERYONE'S BRAINS OUT! PIPP PETALS AND NANETTE ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HIM AND TEACH HIM A LESSON! Also we're going to battle Another Terrorking, Infernalqueen, Shadowknight, Desrook, Darkbishop, Vilepawn and Annihilator Archfiend, Archfiend General, Mist Archfiend, Skull Archfiend of Lightning, Yzma and Riddler. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for a Tibetan Mastiff and her name is Dawa. Also we're going to meet an Eternatus Gene-slammer and her name is Elaine Anderson and she is a strong and powerful girl from Nico's Physics classes.

The match-up scene is for Lenora Wicherek, Gene-Slammer of Alien Skull, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ace Hardlight, the secondary antagonist of Ratchet: Deadlocked, former Zordoom prisoner, champion of DreadZone, and Vox's right-hand man.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Auradon, and we got bad news: it appears that Brandon Skellington's old enemy from Halloween Town, Darryl Calderon, and one of the allies of Oogie Boogie, has come to Auradon, and he wants revenge on us for what we did giving Oogie Boogie The Black Gates, but Brandon Skellington's really going to teach him a lesson in the same way his father, Jack Skellington, had done to Oogie Boogie, and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Mira Maugris, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Maugis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Mira Maugris is the descendant of Maugris, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Mira Maugris hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Mira Maugris and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Mira Maugris and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that farting control freak bitch into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after them, Lincoln and Mira Maugris fired chains of fire which bound that alpha bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and the rest of his sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from his sisters, but Mom and Dad also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Mira and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Maugris and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Along with the next Elemental Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Melora Pomona, Gene-Slammer of Applejack, The Apple Alicorn and Princess of Honesty, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a very hardworking and honest girl who loves working in the apple orchards and she's also a very powerful Apple Alicorn and very powerful master of apples and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a red neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her orange horn on her head glowed with orange light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Applejack from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like

Applejack, she's an amazing and honest young girl and she's really hardworking not to mention, she's also really really strong, but she also hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Melora had seen what kind of deceitful and manipulative person Chandler is, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by Lynn who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Melora charged in and she kicked Chandler into a nearby fence and he got knocked out because of just how strong she is. She called the cops and that lying snake was taken away to jail after she told him everything of what he tried to do to Lincoln.

Get ready for an out of sight mystery with Mystery Inc. as we go and take down the Invisible Madman and make sure he is visible and sent back to prison.

see you next time.

# The Invisible Madman Strikes Back

This chapter is based on the Invisible Madman from Scooby Doo.

---

Walking through the Townsville sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli,

Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Riddler, Yzma, The Creepy Heap from The Deep, Malaria, Ice World and Astral Drop Cornelia as well as Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios and Sophia Kitka and we were out on patrol.

Nico: So far everything is doing good.

Qin: Yep. I'm glad everyone is doing good.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I hope things are doing good.

Xenia: Me too.

Tecna: (British Accent) You got that right.

Laney: That is for sure.

Nico: Tecna, I want to thank you, Riddler, and the others for coming.

Tecna: It's no problem Nico. This will be most fun.

Xenia: It sure will.

Merida: (Scottish Accemt) Aye lads. This will be fun.

Nico: Merida, remember when we first met you?

Merida: Aye. You all helped me and my people bring down Mordu.

Qin: That was awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Maria: He was a bad bear.

Merida: Aye. He sure was.

Lola: But now he is a bear skin rug.

Qin: Yeah he sure is.

Camie: Yep. I saw the rug and that is cool.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was an awesome mission.

Lola: It sure was.

Varie: That song really annoyed the hell out of Mordecai and Rigby.

May: But we did our own songs.

Me: We sure did and Summertime Song really didn't like them.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: That's for sure.

Qin: That was still fun though.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: And we learned about a specific type of worm.

Me: Earworms. Which were thought to be fictitious.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Lily: That is for sure. SpongeBob had it before.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lana: No kidding.

Nico: Musa played a lot more better songs during the victory party.

Qin: That is for sure.

Lola: I agree there too.

Camie: That was an awesome bunch of songs.

Nico: It sure was cool.

Eli: It sure was awesome.

Laney: It sure was cool.

Juran: Is that a hot air balloon?

Me: It sure looks like it.

Pipp Petals: I wonder what's happening in Townsville?

Lincoln: I don't know, Pipp.

Suddenly, we saw that the people of Townsville were brutally mangled up.

Me: WHAT THE?!

Nico: WHAT THE HELL HAPPENED HERE?!

Eli: Looks like everyone was trampled by a bunch of elephants!

Suddenly, Lincoln saw a person struggling to get up, and he helped that person up and healed him.

Lincoln: Sir, tell me what happened to you?

Citizen: It's the Mayor, he's gone crazy and he's bashing people on the head, saying that we're just criminals that need to be punished.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no, not again!

Lincoln: Not this again! I thought The Mayor learned that lesson two years ago!

Me: That accursed Nighttime Cleaning Staff Woman!

Camie: This happened before?

We explained the events of that incident two years ago, and when we finished, those who weren't with us on that day were shocked!

Pipp Petals: Jeez, so we need to find The Mayor and stop him before he bashes other innocent people on the head.

Lincoln: Exactly, Pipp. So, not only are we going to stop The Mayor before he hurts more innocent people, but I sensed it. Pipp, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Sunny, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Pipp Petals: You know, you're right, Linky. I felt it for myself, and now, it's about to come out.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is, now to find The Mayor. (Senses for The Mayor) AHA! Gotcha! He's 200 clicks north of our location and he's still bashing people on their heads. But heads up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on The Mayor.

Nico: Lets go!

May: Let's call Nanette first!

Nico: Right!

We did so.

Suddenly, we saw The Mayor heading right for us with a club and he was really crazy. He was about to attack us, but Lincoln made a powerful shield made of diamond to protect us all while The Mayor was still beating at the shield with his club, but eventually, his club broke and that made The Mayor go completely ballistic and started pounding on the shield with his fists, but he broke both of his hands! WHAT AN IDIOT!

Then, Lincoln fired a diamond ball at The Mayor and it hit him hard in the face and sent him crashing onto the ground and pushed him back. Lincoln deactivated the shield as The Mayor got back up and he was still out to bash us.

Nico: You're at this again?! I thought you'd learned your lesson, Mayor!

The Mayor went at me with another club he got out, but I formed a sapphire gem shield and that protected me from his attack, then, he tried to hit Lincoln, but he activated The Diamond Armor of Eden, and the armor protected him from The Mayor's attack, and then, Lincoln grabbed him by the collar of his shirt with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and tossed him away, and he got back up and he was still on the rampage.

Nanette then appeared and kicked him square in the face!

Nanette: Boy the Mayor REALLY went bonkers!

Mayor: OH NO YOU DON'T YOU LITTLE GLORYHOGS! THIS IS MY PARADE! NOW GET THE FUCK OUT OF MY TOWN!

He went at us and was trying to kill us with a mace club he got.

I formed a diamond shield and shattered the mace club!

Nanette: Sorry I'm late!

Nico: No worries!

Qin: The Mayor went completely off the rails! He bashed all these peoples skulls in!

Varie: Yeah!

The Mayor then came at us!

Pipp kicked him down.

Pipp Petals: Okay, this has gone on long enough, Mayor.

Suddenly, Pipp Petals' kiwi green eyes turned neon kiwi green and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes, she unholstered her massive Pipp Petals' Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached The Mayor, she left violet energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes with every step.

Pipp Petals: Mayor, I can't believe that you're resorting to bashing people on the head, I thought you learned your lesson that you should leave this sort of thing to The Powerpuff Girls and us, but it looks like it didn't get through to you, so you've left me no other choice but to beat that lesson into you until you finally learn!

Suddenly, Pipp Petals was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an violet phoenix.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Pipp Petals' Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of violet energy energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an violet phoenix was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PIPP PETALS! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PIPP PETALS EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(LET OUT YOUR LIGHT BY PIPP PETALS PLAYS)

Pipp Petals grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large violet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing violet hair and her gold tiara on her head, she has neon kiwi green eyes and a violet energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with kiwi green gems for eyes and the Music, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with kiwi green gems for eyes and holding the Music, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Pipp Petals has on a violet dress with purple streaks on the skirt over a pink shirt, purple pants, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Pipp Petals' cutie mark. Suddenly, Pipp Petals felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with violet tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her violet tail grew longer, and her white horn on her head grew longer. Pipp Petals has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large magenta and pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Pipp Petals' massive Pipp Petals' Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, violet energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pipp Petals' True United Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Music Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large violet gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom is a Pony with rainbow gems for eyes and a large violet gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and kiwi green gems for eyes and a large violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and

Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a magenta kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Pipp Petals, Alicorn Princess of Unity, Princess of Zephyr Heights, Popular Singer, Dancer, and Social Media Influencer of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Daughter of Queen Haven, Loving Younger Sister of Zipp Storm, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Jasper, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Music, and Magic"

ピップ・ペタルズ、ユニティのアリコーン・プリンセス、ゼファー・ハイツのプリンセス、メアタイム・ベイの人気歌手、ダンサー、ソーシャル・メディアの影響力者、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の救世主、保護者、そして継承者、サニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、イジー・ムーンボウ、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、ジャズ・フーブス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパーカーロニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、その他多数、クイーン・ヘブンの愛する娘、ジップ・ストームの愛する妹、愛する未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、クイーン・オパリンの破壊者、終末二十三、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、ジャスパーの大敵、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして友情、団結、音楽、そして魔法の力の達人

Suddenly, Pipp Petals' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Pipp Petals has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MUSIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ZEPHTY ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MUSIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ZEPHTY ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MUSIC EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ZEPHTY ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Pipp Petals' Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Mayor saw it, he went crazy and went after Pipp Petals to bash her on the head, but Pipp Petals fired a massive barrage of magenta, purple, and rainbow energy, violet energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and music notes, and they exploded as they hit The Mayor and forced him back, but he wasn't giving up one bit.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Pipp Petals' transformed into her Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form. But, what The Mayor tried to do, it looks like we've got no other choice.

Pipp Petals: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Unity Elemental Equestria Zephyr United Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Harmonious Unity Elemental Equestria Magic Equestrian Friendship Zephyr Alicorn Princess Angel Love) We have no other choice but to beat some sense into him, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Pipp Petals.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I would've thought you'd learn your lesson by now, Mayor, but it looks like I was wrong. You've left us no other choice but to beat that lesson into you.

Nico: Sorry, Mayor, but Lincoln's right, you didn't your lesson the first time, now we have no choice but to resort to force to make you understand that what you're doing is plain out wrong.

Me: He's right, but fair warning: the pain that you've dealt unto the people will be nothing compared to the pain we've dealt unto many villains.

Nanette: Save some for me!

Suddenly, Nanette Albright's eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, lightning, and crickets, she unholstered her massive Thunderlegs' Lightning Sword of Electric Justice from her back, and as she approached The Mayor, she left blue energy, stars, lightning, and crickets with every step. 1

Nanette: Mayor, I can see that you refused to learn your lesson the first time, and like Lincoln said, you've left us no choice but to beat it into you!

Suddenly, Nanette was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and bolts of lightning surrounding it, there's crickets and Thunderlegs running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Nanette emerged, but she was changed forever.

(HOEDOWN BY AARON COPLAND PLAYS)

Nanette Albright grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has blue lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon blue eyes, and a blue energy aura with stars, lightning, and crickets surrounding her, she has Thunderlegs holding the Thunder Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on cricket earrings with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems in the gold lightning bolt links and blue crystal links and blue beetle-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Thunderlegs with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Nanette Albright has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, blue shirt with a gold phoenix on it, blue skirt with bolts of lightning on it, blue pants, blue high-heel ankle-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts, stars, and crickets on the coattails and on the back is Thunderlegs surrounded by lightning bolts and stars. Suddenly, Nanette Albright felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large blue feathers and surging with powerful super lightning grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nanette Albright's massive Thunderlegs' Lightning Sword of Electric Justice and all of the greatswords and sword she'd gotten began merging together, and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, lightning, and crickets, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Thunderlegs' Cosmic Supercell Lightning Storm Greatsword of Electric Cosmic Underground Supercell Lightning Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Thunderlegs etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and large cricket head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its open mouth on the bottom of the cricket heads for the pommel. Nanette Albright has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold cricket head with yellow gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Thunderlegs that said, "Nanette Albright, Waitress of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Underground Girls, Partner of Thunderlegs, Loving Sister of Izuku Midoriya and His Friends, Loving Girlfriend of Ed Grant, Older Sister of Callie Albright, Archenemy of Beast Man, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Stars, and Crickets"

ナネット・オルブライト、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのウェイトレス、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズのメンバー、サンダーレッグスのパートナー、緑谷出久とその仲間たちの愛する妹、エド・グラントの愛するガールフレンド、カリー・オルブライトの姉、獣人の宿敵、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロムシュレッダー、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、星、およびコオロギの達人

Suddenly, Nanette Albright's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Nanette Albright has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SHREDLEGS-CRICKET-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SUPERCELL STARSTORM LIGHTNING

THUNDERSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET ANGEL OF DIVINE SUPERCELL STARSTORM LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUPERCELL STARSTORM LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Nanette's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Shredlegs-Cricket-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Ed Grant saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, but when The Mayor saw it, he went crazy and went after Nanette to bash her on the head, but Nanette fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, lightning, and crickets at The Mayor, and he got hit and sent flying into another tree, he got back up, and that really really set him off now!

Nanette: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Lightningstorm Underground Cricket Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Thunderstorm Underground Cricket Angel Hope) You really do need that lesson beaten into you, Mayor. It's bad enough that you forgot it the last time we had to teach you that lesson, but now, you've gone to another extreme again.

Nico: He really does need that sense beaten into him.

After she had her fun pulverizing The Mayor, Nanette holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Nanette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Pipp Petals and Lincoln went after The Mayor, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow

Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Mayor and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving tears on his outfit, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Pipp Petals attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they were mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Mayor madder than ever.

Nico: Sorry, Mayor. We'll try not to leave a scar

Then, Lincoln had unleashed a storm of Looney Tunes gags on The Mayor by throwing dynamite and bombs, dropping a piano on his head, bashing his head with a mallet, and many others. We laughed our heads off!

Lola: Whoa, that storm of Looney Tunes gags Lincoln unleashed, that enough would make Bugs and the rest of The Looney Tunes proud.

Luna: Valencia Nightingale did introduce him to the cartoons of Bugs and the Looney Tunes long ago, and he really mastered their tricks all too well.

Nico: Dang! Remind me to get Lincoln to unleash that kind of comedy on our resident jerks!

Me: Duly noted.

Pipp Petals: Oh man, now that was really hilarious, Linky. But, is the Mayor going to be okay?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He'll be okay. Besides, I made sure not to go all out on him.

Eli: Smart move.

I kicked the Mayor in the face.

Lola: Whoa, that storm of Looney Tunes gags Lincoln unleashed, that enough would make Bugs and the rest of The Looney Tunes proud.

Luna: Valencia Nightingale did introduce him to the cartoons of Bugs and the Looney Tunes long ago, and he really mastered their tricks all too well.

Nico: Dang! Remind me to get Lincoln to unleash that kind of comedy on our resident jerks!

Me: Duly noted.

Pipp Petals: Oh man, now that was really hilarious, Linky. But, is the Mayor going to be okay?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He'll be okay. Besides, I made sure not to go all out on him.

Eli: Smart move.

Suddenly, The Mayor couldn't take it anymore and he fainted to the floor exhausted but still okay, he learned his lesson alright. We all cheered wildly for what Pipp Petals and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Pipp

Petals' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer magenta and pink tail with rainbow streaks, and massive white angel wings and purple horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Pipp Petals felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Pipp?

Pipp Petals: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln did awesome taking down The Mayor.

Nico: No kidding, and Lincoln, you really unleashed all sorts of comedic gags and pranks on The Mayor, you sure you haven't gone to Acme Looniversity with Valencia Nightingale before J.D. moved to Royal Woods?

Anna Anyanova: He didn't, if he did, Valencia would've told us about it, but no, he didn't go there.

Pipp Petals: Hopefully, The Mayor has learned his lesson.

Suddenly, Pipp Petals wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Pipp Petals' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Pipp Petals absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Sebastian Mendez then appeared.

Sebastian Mendez: Is the Mayor alright?

Nico: Yeah, and this wasn't any sort of mind control, The Mayor just has an empty brain.

Me: Yep.

Sebastian Mendez: I would've thought this would've been someone putting a chip in him.

Lincoln: We've already that sort of problem with Audrey Madison, Sergio, and Brad Buttowski, and it also didn't involve dark magic.

Sebastian Mendez: Yes, but I can't escape the feeling we're going to be dealing with something that involves dark magic on your rescue later on.

He had no idea of how right he was.

Nico: Nice job anyway, Nanette and you too Pipp!

Nanette: Thanks Nico.

We then turned to the Mayor with sour glares.

Nico: Geez, Mayor. Did you really think you're that inferior to us? Really?

He then felt guilty and then bursted into tears.

Mayor: (CRYING HARD) I'M SORRY GUYS! IT WAS THE NIGHTTIME CLEANING STAFF WOMAN! SHE TOLD ME THE SAME THING!

Nico: We should've done something about her!

May: We had other things to worry about. Like Trump.

Nanette: Yeah but I'll have Sheila and Tom go get her.

Nico: Good idea.

Nanette called Sheila.

Nanette: Sheila I got a good criminal for you.

Sheila and Tom then instantly came and they ran up to the night time cleaning staff woman and bashed her all over her head with their knightsticks and cuffed her.

The Nighttime Cleaning staff woman glared at us with intense BURNING HATRED!

Nico: Don't give us that look. The people who got injured is on your head!

Nighttime Cleaning Woman: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH!

Our auras exploded out and flared up with incredible force.

Nighttime Cleaning Woman: YOU MAKE ME SICK! YOU ALL HAVE HOGGED THE GLORY FOR FAR TOO LONG! THIS WORLD WAS DOING JUST FINE WITHOUT YOU AND THEN YOU CAME ALONG AND TOOK ALL THAT AWAY FROM US! YOU MAKE ME SICK! I HATE ALL OF YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I WISH ALL OF YOU WOULD JUST DIE AND GET THE BLACK GATES!

THAT WAS A HORRIBLE THING TO SAY TO US!

We got a massive and powerful explosive burst of power.

Nico: Hold up. We're not glory hounds!

Albedo: Unlike my former team.

Nighttime Cleaning Woman: I DON'T FUCKING CARE!

She then grabbed Sheila's gun and then fired at me and I blocked all the shots with a diamond shield!

SHe ran out of ammo.

Sheila: Give me that!

She took the gun back.

Me: Get her outta here.

Sheila: You're looking at the death penalty for all you have done.

They loaded her and drove away.

Nico: Well, I didn't see that coming.

Me: I knew it was coming. She hated all heroes and everything.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Good riddance.

Xenia: Yeah she deserves to die.

Nico: Yep.

Then barking was heard and we saw a Tibetan Mastiff!

Me: Hey a Tibetan Mastiff. I love those dogs.

Laney: She's cute and beautiful.

She came up to us and Nico petted her and it licked him.

Nico: Oh such a good doggie.

Tibetan Mastiff: (In a girls voice) (Tibetan Accent) That woman had it coming though.

Nico: (Gasp) Dawa! Wow!

Tibetan Mastiff: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: You know her?

Nico: I sure do. Met her in a Tibetan Monastery and she is a very spiritually powerful girl.

Tibetan Mastiff: I sure am.

May: Sorry you had to see that.

Tibetan Mastiff: No worries there. But she deserved it.

Lola: Yeah I hate that woman. She is such a jerk!

Maria: Do you have any hobbies?

Tibetan Mastiff: Just cooking awesome Tibetan Food.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Lets revert you back now.

Tibetan Mastiff: Okay but I lost my clothes when I turned into this.

Nicole: Uh oh. No peeking or else!

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's going to be painful.

Tibetan Mastiff: Don't worry I handled firewalking and I'm used to it.

Nico: Wow.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She was reverting back.

She puked.

Me: Yuck.

She got up and had black hair and blue eyes and was naked.

Dawa: That did not feel good but I used a mantra to help. And goodness I do not look good naked.

Rarity: Don't worry darling, We can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade went and gave her new clothes and she had an orange Tibetan Monk outfit.

Dawa: Ahh much better there.

Me: Wow!

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: What were you doing before transforming?

Dawa: Meditating at a Buddhist Temple here in the city.

Lola: Geez!

Dawa: I'm the last member of the Dog Gene-slammers Kozac made.

Lola: Yeah. Wow!

Nico: Now for business.

Eli: And we have Another Terrorking, Infernalqueen, Shadowknight, Desrook, Darkbishop, Vilepawn and Annihilator Archfiend, Archfiend General, Mist Archfiend, Skull Archfiend of Lightning, Yzma and Riddler.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa The Chess fiends and more fiends that Titan would use.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: So Zinnia Ilena, Yvette Edmundton, Diana Darkus, Stellarfire, Neela Rose, and Beverly Bacchus will be called for the Chess Archfiends.

Me: And Denise Windfall, Zeras Twins, Tea Rhodes and Cleo Melody for the rest.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: They will love this.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: I'll call them in.

She did so.

They came.

Cleo Melody: Hey guys!

Neela Rose: Whoa man what happened here!?

The people are being loaded into ambulances.

Me: The Mayor went on a rampage and beat the skulls out of these people because of the Nighttime Cleaning Staff Woman.

Cleo Melody: Jerk!

Tea Rhodes: Are the people going to be okay?

Nico: One can hope.

Qin: She's getting the death penalty.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Riddler are all one person.

Nico: Wow!

May: There they are!

Out came Another Terrorking, Infernalqueen, Shadowknight, Desrook, Darkbishop, Vilepawn and Annihilator Archfiend, Archfiend General, Mist Archfiend, Skull Archfiend of Lightning and Yzma!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Terrorking: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Me: That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue and aqua blue clothes and had aqua blue angel wings and had the symbol of the Crystron Monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt. She also had a sword of crystal.

Me: Celine Crystron!

Celine Crystron: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Celine is the gene-slammer of the Crystron Monsters.

Lola: Cool!

Rarity: That is really amazing darlings.

Nico: Sorry about the mess.

Celine Crystron: No worries. But to be honest I had my suspicions on that Nighttime Cleaning Lady from day one and she hates every kind of hero ever. She should have never been hired at any job ever.

Nico: Yeah what a jerk.

Me: By the way Celine is the Another Riddler friendly or hostile?

Celine Crystron: Friendly and this one is awesome.

Me: I have a feeling she will be.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

We fired waves of energry and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Celine Crystron: That was cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw ANOTHER RIDDLER!

Qin: Another Riddler!

Me: Whoa!

Another Riddler: (In a girls voice) The more there is of me, the less you see. What am I?

Me: That's easy! Darkness!

Riddler: Very good riddle.

Me: And I had a feeling it was you Agent Luna.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had blue eyes and had a Question Mark in the middle of her forehead and she had green and gold clothes.

Agent Luna: Agent Evelyn Nygma Luna at your service J.D.

Me: Awesome to see you Evelyn. Evelyn uses the Riddler's riddles as her codephrases. She is also a CIA Agent as well as a powerful and awesome master spy.

Nico: Nice

May: Cool!

Nico: Wow! Wait a second. Agent Riddle it's good to see you again.

Evelyn Nygma Luna: Same to you Agent Chan. Its been a while.

Lola: Awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) If you like riddles, maybe you can answer this simple one.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) What did Swartz promise you?

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Evelyn Nygma Luna: Nothing. I used a tongue twister and short circuited his brain and knocked him down.

Me: What was the tongue twister?

Evelyn Nygma Luna: The peppy puppy the prince presented the princess produced piles of poop in the palace.

Nico: Crafty!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah Swartz always had a problem with tongue twisters.

Eli: That is crafty.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Evelyn Nygma Luna: No worries.

She turned into Another Riddler!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Riddle Me This, Riddle Me That, (gets out Riddler's Ridewatch) Time I use some of Riddler's Riddles for myself!

Nico activated it.

Nico: I Have Billions Of Eyes, Yet I Live In Darkness. I Have Millions Of Ears, Yet Only Four Lobes. I Have No Muscle, Yet I Rule Two Hemispheres. What Am I?

Another Riddler: That's an easy one! The Human Brain.

Me: That's one of my favorites.

Nico: Yep. (ACTIVATES YZMA'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Nico: What is every where, but no where, except where something is?

Another Riddler: That's an easy one. Nothing!

Nico: That's right!

Riddler: Boy she sure knows my riddles well.

Me: They sure are awesome.

May: Time for some water! (ACTIVATES THE CREEPY HEAP FROM THE DEEP AND MALARIA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Maria: And me! (ACTIVATES ICE WORLD AND ASTRAL DROP CORNELIA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of ice and leaves and slashed and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Merida: Now here is this one now! (ACTIVATES YZMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired arrows of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Count Vertigo, Wolfman, Julie Hinikawa, Phantoon, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash and Komodo Dragons came.

Nico: Nice team Count!

Count Vertigo: Thanks Nico.

Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash: (French Accent) SACRE BOO!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Then an Eternatus appeared and it was a big one!

Me: WHOA! Eternatus!

Lola: WOW!

Xenia: That is cool!

Eternatus: (In a girls voice) Let me have some fun here.

Nico: Elaine Anderson!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and pink and black clothes and had pink angel wings.

Elaine Anderson: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and smashed down Another Riddler and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Evelyn over.

Nico: YEAH!

Merida: Ach what's your favorite memory of Nico lass?

Elaine Anderson: Mine is where Nico and me solved the Millennium Prize Problems and we won $1,000,000,000 each.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa! That is amazing!

Lola: It sure is!

Lisa Loud: That is a most impressive feat all there for you two.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elaine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Elaine Anderson: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily,

Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, and Shiho are heading to Auradon, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears that Brandon Skellington's old enemy from Halloween Town, Darryl Calderon, and one of the allies of Oogie Boogie, has come to Auradon, and he wants revenge on us for what we did giving Oogie Boogie The Black Gates, but Brandon Skellington's really going to teach him a lesson in the same way his father, Jack Skellington, had done to Oogie Boogie, and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Auradon, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news. Brandon, are you familiar with someone by the name of Darryl Calderon?

Brandon Skellington: (GASPS) Darryl Calderon, that miserable supporter and worshipper of Oogie Boogie, is here?! I should've known he'd come back!

Me: Whoa, it sounds like you know him all too well.

Brandon Skellington: And I wish I hadn't. Darryl Calderon is also another human who was born in Halloween Town, but he was raised by that bag of bugs, Oogie Boogie, and he also caused havoc in Halloween Town, along with Lock, Shock, and Barrel. I stopped Darryl long ago and had him banished to The Isle of The Lost as punishment, but now, he's escaped, and he wants revenge on all of you for sending Oogie Boogie to The Black Gates.

Mal (Descendants) And he's here in Auradon. Well, I'm not going to tolerate that.

Lincoln: Neither am I.

Hiita the Fire Charmer: Same with us.

Suddenly, we saw a golden-blonde haired girl, red hairband, red and green clothes with Applejack's cutie mark on the red skirt, red choker, white bridal gloves, orange unicorn horn on her head, and orange angel wings approach us.

Lincoln and Applejack: (GASPS) Melora Pomona?!

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Applejack: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Melora Pomona: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Melora Pomona, Gene-Slammer of Applejack, The Apple Alicorn and Princess of Honesty, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria. I'm a very hardworking and honest girl who loves working in the apple orchards and I'm also a very powerful Apple Alicorn and very powerful master of apples and magic. I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a red neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my orange horn on my head glowed with orange light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Applejack from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and like Applejack, I'm an honest young girl and I'm really hardworking not to mention, I'm also really really strong, but I also hate Chandler with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of deceitful and manipulative person Chandler is.

Nico: What did that prick do to earn your wrath?

Melora Pomona: That bastard went charging at Lincoln to kill him in another attempt at his life in an ambush, but I saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by Chandler by kicking him into a nearby fence and he got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I called the cops and that lying snake was taken away to jail after I told the cops everything of what he tried to do to Lincoln.

We gasped.

Me: Chandler's Dark Side was and always will be an asshole!

Laney: He was warned numerous times about this, but no, he refused to listen and had his head far up his butt.

Lincoln: He was lucky he didn't get sent to prison forever. And it's awesome to see you again, Melora.

Melora Pomona: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Applejack, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Applejack: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Applejack showed Melora Pomona the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Applejack helped put her mouth back in.

Melora Pomona: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Melora Pomona in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Applejack: Hoowee, I knew that was coming! Now, you're part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after that lowdown snake in the grass so Brandon can take him down in the same way his father took down Oogie Boogie.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair in the back with red hair in the front and red hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a white coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Infernoble Knight Maugis, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the six girls.

Red and Blue-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from Darryl Calderon before he could kill them.

Lincoln: No, you're not, Mira Maugris, you're just in time.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, BRANDON SKELLINGTON, YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OOGIE BOOGIE!

We then saw our target: a long black-haired teen with pale skin, long long-sleeved black coat, black pants, black shirt, black jacket, and black boots, it was Darryl Calderon, Brandon Skellington's hated archenemy and supporter and worshipper of Oogie Boogie, and he was out for our heads.

Sylvester: Oogie paid the price for his crimes in Halloween Town, and now, you will suffer the same fate.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He sure will. Come on, gang, let's send this bastard to Hell for good!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert

Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice ready, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Hiita's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Darryl Calderon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Darryl Calderon: No, no! THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING! BAH!

Suddenly, a black smoke appeared around him, and we saw the maniacal face of Zixkle, Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd's erased daughter: she tethered a fragment of her soul to Darryl Calderon, and she still wanted revenge on us.

Sebastian Mendez: Why, that little! Zixkle tethered a fragment of her soul to Darryl Calderon!

Lincoln: She's such a sore loser like her parents refusing to accept defeat!

Me: Well, now we're going to banish that last fragment of her to The Black Gates for good along with Darryl Calderon.

Then, we saw Darryl Calderon grow to a ten-story high giant, and he roared with rage!

Darryl Calderon: (Distorted Voice) Oh, Brandon, I'm just getting started!

Darryl Calderon smashed his fists onto the ground, and we all backed away from the assault on us: now, the finale was about to begin.

THE NIGHTMARE BEFORE CHRISTMAS: OOGIE'S REVENGE OST - A FILTHY FINALE PLAYS

Brandon Skellington walked towards the now giant Darryl Calderon, and we also saw the mark of Zixkle and her face appear from a cloud of smoke.

Darryl Calderon: It's payback time!

Brandon Skellington: Is that all you have to say?!

Darryl Calderon: (Singing) Well, well, well

What a pest you are! (Tries to hit Brandon, but he dodges)

Still around? Ooh, (Tries to hit Brandon, but he dodges)

Can't say I like that.

So why don't you just give up, you know, surrender?

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) It's over, It's over, your scheme was bound to fail. (Fires orange and black energy blasts from his Pumpkin Scepter which hit Darryl)

It's over. Your finished here. Your next stop will be jail! (Fires pumpkins which hit Darryl)

Darryl Calderon: (Singing) He mocks me. He fights me. I don't know know which is worse. (Tries yet again to hit Brandon, but misses as Brandon dodged)

I might just split a seam now if I don't die laughing first. (Suddenly glows with purple light and grows bigger and stronger)

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) What's this? A trick? I'm not impressed. You're bad and now your tall.

It makes it all the more worthwhile to see a giant fall.

Darryl Calderon: (Singing) Talk, talk, talk, but I'll tell you, this giant's goin' nowhere. (Summons steel girders as Brandon lands on the steel girders)

If I were you, I'd take a hike. There's danger in the air. (Darryl hits the girders, but Brandon dodges and lands)

Darryl Calderon and Brandon Skellington: (Singing) Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Darryl Calderon: Ha, ha, ha!

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) I'm the only Pumpkin King! (Fires pumpkins of fire which hit Darryl)

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) Well I'm feeling angry, and there's plenty left to do. (Fires orange and black energy blasts from his Pumpkin Scepter which hit Darryl)

I've fought your most unwelcome help, and know I'm after you! (Fires pumpkins of fire which hit Darryl)

Darryl Calderon: (Singing) Even if you catch me, you could never do me in! (Summons steel girders as Brandon lands on the steel girders)

I'm ten stories high and just as strong. Which means I'm gonna win! (Darryl hits the girders, but Brandon dodges and lands)

Brandon Skellington and Darryl Calderon: (Singing) Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) I'm the only Pumpkin King. (Sends streams of Pumpkin Fire at Darryl which burns him bad)

Brandon Skellington: This ends now!

Darryl Calderon: I'm laughing to death!

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) It's over. You're finished. You'll never get away. (Fires orange and black energy blasts from his Pumpkin Scepter which hit Darryl)

You? The Seven Holidays King? That'll be the day! (Fires pumpkins of fire which hit Darryl)

Darryl Calderon: (Singing) How feeble! How childish! Is that the best you got? (Tries yet again to hit Brandon, but misses as Brandon dodged)

You think that you're a hero, Brandon. But I think you are not.

Darryl Calderon: I'm the king of Auradon and soon, I'll be the king of the world!

Brandon Skellington: You're the king of nothing!

Darryl Calderon: (Suddenly glows with purple light and grows bigger and stronger) Whoah!

Darryl Calderon: (Singing) Now it's time for you to see what it really means to scare. (Tries yet again to hit Brandon, but misses as Brandon dodged)

Cause I'm a gamblin' Boogie Man, although I don't play fair.

It's much more fun, I must confess, when lives are on the line. (Summons steel girders as Brandon lands on the steel girders)

Not mine of course, but yours old friend, now that'd be just fine.

(Darryl hits the girders, but Brandon dodges and lands)

Darryl Calderon and Brandon Skellington: (Singing) Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Whoa!

Brandon Skellington: (Singing) I'm the only Pumpkin King! (Fires flaming pumpkins, bats, cats, ghosts, and orange and black energy at Darryl)

The final barrage of attacks from Brandon Skellington caused tons of damage to Darryl Calderon as the song ends as Brandon takes a bow, and Darryl Calderon let out a scream of defeat.

Then, we saw a black smoke escape from Darryl Calderon: the soul fragment of Zixkle that tethered to Darryl Calderon, and it vanished as it was sent to The Black Gates forever thus ridding us of Zixkle forever. Then, Darryl Calderon shrank back to normal size, only for Lincoln to fire a rainbow energy blast that destroyed Darryl Calderon, and Brandon Skellington fired a blast of black energy which hit Darryl Calderon's soul as soon as it appeared, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheer as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Me: I LOVE THAT SONG!

Lincoln: We did it, we've gotten rid of Darryl Calderon, and we also got rid of the soul fragment of Zixkle, thus erasing Zixkle permanently. (To Mira Maugris) And it's so good to see you again, Mira Maugris.

Mira Maugris: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Mira Maugris and he hugged her, and Mira

Maugris is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mira Maugris: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Mira Maugris, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Maugis, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Mira Maugris is the descendant of Maugris.

Me: One of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court.

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Mira Maugris hates Lori with a very blazing passion. One day, Mira Maugris and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Mira Maugris and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that farting control freak bitch into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after them, Lincoln and Mira Maugris fired chains of fire which bound that alpha bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and the rest of his sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from his sisters, but Mom and Dad also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Mira and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Maugris and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Me: Lori was a monster thanks to that alpha bitch, Dark Lori.

Nico: Honestly, Lori just didn't know when to quit!

Lincoln: We warned her many times about this, but no, Lori had way too much of an inflated sense of entitlement to even listen to our warnings.

Luna: We all said the same thing, dude, and we gave her a warning: if she didn't get her head out of her butt and stop trying to hurt our little bro, we wouldn't be coming to her aid, and we might even let your Guardian Angels who hated her so much to get after her.

Lincoln: But you do realize by letting them go after her, they'd kill her, right?

Nico: Lincoln's right about that. So many of his Guardian Angels hated Lori that much, they want to kill her and throw her dead body in a ditch.

Me: And we saw the pictures of Lori shredded and burned, it was proof of how much they hated Lori for her control freak attitude.

Lincoln: In every way possible, they hated Lori for it, and now that you're here, Mira.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Mira Maugris in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora

and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Mira Maugris: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Mira Maugris' neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Mira Maugris: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mira Maugris.

Mira Maugris had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The six girls are Amane Tabuchi, Chizuko Kouno, Hagumi Tabuchi, Miki Fujito, Rinka Kouno, and Sanae Kouno from Mamasen.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amane Tabuchi, Chizuko Kouno, Hagumi Tabuchi, Miki Fujito, Rinka Kouno, and Sanae Kouno from Mamasen.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Amane Tabuchi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amane Tabuchi and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Darryl Calderon who finally fell under the control of the soul fragment of Zixkle, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe,

Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal

Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Amane Tabuchi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amane Tabuchi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amane Tabuchi, Chizuko Kouno, Hagumi Tabuchi, Miki Fujito, Rinka Kouno, and Sanae Kouno with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Brandon Skellington's old enemy from Halloween Town, Darryl Calderon, and one of the allies of Oogie Boogie, who escaped from The Isle of The Lost and came to Auradon wanting revenge on us for what we did giving Oogie Boogie The Black Gates last year, and even worse, he fell under the possession of the lone soul fragment of Zixkle, the daughter of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd whom we sent to The Black Gates when we went after the resurrected Dark Sebastian.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down, and Brandon Skellington singing the song that Jack Skellington sang in his final battle against Oogie Boogie which led to Zixkle's lone soul fragment getting permanently banished to The Black Gates thus forever erasing Zixkle from existence and Lincoln destroying Darryl Calderon and Brandon Skellington banishing him to The Black Gates for good thus permanently erasing the last traces of Oogie Boogie from existence, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Melora Pomona, and Mira Maugris have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Man, Brandon is just like his father in every way, and I certainly didn't expect that Zixkle had a contingency plan in case she got sent to The Black Gates.

Brandon Skellington: Especially if it meant getting my hated archenemy involved.

Lincoln: Yeah, but in the end, we banished Darryl Calderon to The Black Gates and erased the last traces of Oogie Boogie from existence and permanently erased Zixkle from existence for good when her soul fragment was destroyed.

Me: And in the process, we've really pissed Lord Zedd off, along with Rita Repulsa who's trapped in her prison in The Warp.

---

After getting rid of Darryl Calderon and the soul fragment of Zixkle once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Mira Maugris and Melora Pomona saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Mira Maugris: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Melora Pomona: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and

he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mira Maugris: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melora Pomona: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Mira, we've already heard from Melora of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Mira Maugris: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a really loud banshee screech in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lori, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lori, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lori once again, and Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily pounced on Lori, and they brutally beat her farting butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lori got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal container.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lori screeched and pounded on the door trying to escape, and we proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lori off and she screeched like a monster again.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that farting control freak always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put her down like the moron that she is.

Me: That dark side of her was nothing more than trouble and she can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Alisa Stewart: Whoa, so this is Sirena Beach, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Alisa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln,Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker are in your harem.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Vanessa, Alisa Stewart, Tyra Elson, Nathalie Neo, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, and Cyberverse Shadow Striker, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out

their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

After Lincoln's date in Sirena Beach, Sherlock Hound was heading back to Pentagram City, this time, it's The Ring of Gluttony to recruit Vortex's girlfriend, Beelzebub, to The Masters of Evil. The portal opened and Sherlock Hound stepped out.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Ah, we're here in The Ring of Gluttony. Now, we must find Beelzebub and recruit her to The Masters of Evil.

Sparda: (Through the Red Jewel) She should be here somewhere, since Beelzebub is known as The Demon of Gluttony, one of The Seven Deadly Sins.

Sherlock Hound travelled through The Ring of Gluttony. Suddenly, he sensed a presence.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I know you're here, Beelzebub, come on out.

Suddenly, a tall, fox-like demon with yellow and pink striped fur like a bee, and black markings that give a dripping appearance down her arms and legs, multiple arms, a pair of antennae attached to her ears, and a small pair of insect wings, and dressed in a pink sleeveless crop top with a heart-shaped cutout, white markings underneath turning into a paw with claws, and a white pair of short shorts appeared, it was Beelzebub, Vortex's girlfriend.

Beelzebub (Helluva Boss): That scent, it's that of a demon's. (GASPS) No, that scent, Sparda himself? Ah, so you're the one who caused quite the ruckus here in Hell killing the other Overlords and what you did in killing Andrealphus and Stella Ars Goetia the other day, good riddance to those pompous pricks.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes, that's correct. I was the one who caused this sort of upset here and I'm here to recruit you to The Masters of Evil since Vortex is part of The Masters of Evil.

Beelzebub (Helluva Boss): Vortex told me everything. Alright, I'm in.

Beelzebub beamed herself to The Masters of Evil, and Sherlock Hound headed back to The World Tree Estate.

Lincoln: I can tell everything went well.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Indeed, Beelzebub is now a member of The Masters of Evil.

Loona Silva Hound: Hell's still celebrating what you've done. No single person was able to wipe out the Three V's and the other Overlords and kill Andrealphus and Stella Ars Goetia, not to mention what you did in killing Crimson and his gang.

Me: When it comes to maintaining order in Hell, Sherlock Hound certainly doesn't mess around.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) True. I've solved many crimes in England and in the process, foiled many of Moriarty's plans in connection with those crimes, and I also achieved many more: last year, I'd killed Mundus' minions, along with Mundus himself, and avenged the death of Sparda's wife, Eva, and brought peace and order to Pentagram City by ridding it of some of its most irredeemable demons.

Nico: That's true, and don't forget about ending Sayer permanently.

Lincoln: Yeah, that snake got what he deserved.

---

Later it was time for Another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: This next Galaxy is gonna be spooky.

Nicole: Ghostly Galaxy?

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: Awesome. Me and the Goths of Darkness will definitely go with you guys on this one.

Lucy Loud: It will be wicked cool.

Shannon: I'll go too!

Nico: Okay.

Brittney: Cool.

Nico: Lets go.

They went in and Nicole activated the Simulator and they were at GHOSTLY GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Brittney: Spooky and awesome. I like it.

Nico: Yep.

Shannon: This is my kind of place.

Brittney: Mine too.

Nico: It's a Haunted House Galaxy. And we're going after Bouldergeist.

Brittney: Awesome and he is definitely getting into the M.O.E.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay you got to face Bouldergeist on that floating arena there at the end of the course behind the house.

Nico: That will be easy.

Brittney: Watch out for Boos.

Nico: Right. Lets roll.

Brittney: Time to bring darkness!

They were off and flew to the haunted house.

They saw how Scary the place was.

Nico: Thank goodness that Shaggy and Scooby aren't with us on this one.

Brittney: Yeah knowing those chickens they would be afraid of this place.

Lucy Loud: I Agree there.

Nico: Yeah.

They flew fast and got to the arena platform arena.

Nico: This is it.

?: Let me help you guys too.

Then a Urshifu came!

Nico: Cool an Urshifu.

Urshifu: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Tsukasa Kimomoto!? Wow!

Brittney: Awesome!

Nico: Don't revert back yet. We need to finish this first.

Urshifu: Right!

They went onto the arena and boulders flew in and formed into BOULDERGEIST!

Nico: There he is!

He roared!

Urshifu: This is gonna be good!

Nico: Lets get him!

Brittney and Lucy fired waves of darkness and blasted Bouldergeist's rocks and smashed them all over.

Nico: (gets out Riddler and Cluemaster's Ridewatches) Now for some brainpower!

Nico activated it and fired a laser from his forehead and blasted Bouldergeist all over.

Urshifu blasted Bouldergeist all over.

Shannon fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Several of Goombas appeared.

Several Bois and Goombas appeared

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Then Bouldergeist exploded and then out came the Power Star!

Nico: YEAH! Goths go get that star!

Brittney: You got it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Urshifu reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had a pink Kimono.

Tsukasa Kimomoto: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

They high five!

Shannon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tsukasa Kimomoto: When me and Nico were in Japan and we were taught Elemental Kamehameha Waves. We learned, Crystal, Earth, Water, Wind, Fire, Lightning, Light, Darkness, Lava, Storm and energy Kamehameha Waves.

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: That is amazing!

Tsukasa Kimomoto: That is how I got the moniker Tsukasa Kimomoto The Master of The Elemental Kamehameha.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tsukasa hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tsukasa Kimomoto: Same here Nico.

---

We were watching TV and we saw the mascots painting pictures.

Me: What are you doing guys?

Manaphy: Painting pictures.

We saw them painting pictures of Skeletal Glowing Alien Fish.

Velma: Jinkies! Are those fish?

Manaphy: Yep.

Poromon: They sure are.

Me: Wow! I remember seeing those kinds of fish before.

Varie: From our days as the Brave 12 we saw fish like those.

Nico: Those are cool.

Laney: Those are awesome fish.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy what kind of fish are those?

Nico: They are amazing.

Poromon: We don't know what kind of fish they are but they are awesome.

Shanan came.

Shanan: Those are awesome fish. Wait a second. Whoa those are Femurarian Skeleton Fish. Bioluminescent Translucent Skeleton Fish from the planet Femura.

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: That is what those fish were from when we were the Brave 12?

Nico: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: You should be proud of yourselves

Horsea: We sure are.

Xenia: Yeah.

Undermine: Maybe we can make those fish appear.

Nico: Or find them and have them be put into the M.O.E.

Qin: Yeah.

Undermine: That works too.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah.

Windcharger: It would be cool if they were real though

Nico: It sure would be.

Me: Yep. Believe it or not they are real.

Qin: Cool!

?: That would be awesome!

A Dragapult came!

Me: Cool a Dragapult!

Nico: Neat!

Dragapult: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Zi Yuan Kurst!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had yellow Chinese clothes on and had the flower of Hong Kong in the middle of her Forehead.

Zi Yuan Kurst: That's right.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zi Yuan Kurst: When me and Nico went to Shanghai and busted an evil Chinese Mafia gang and destroyed their entire operation.

Eli: That is awesome.

Qin: Yeah I remember that.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Zi Yuan hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Zi Yuan Kurst: Me too Nico.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Maybe one day, we'll see those fish.

Me: I know we will.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: This will be fun too.

Nico: Now to get ready for our mission.

The previous group came.

Mummy: Can me, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Diabolico, and

Sportsmaster go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This will be fun.

Indigo Zap: Nico, which Gene SImmers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Zarude and Glastrier next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than another of Mystery Inc.'s old enemies, Zeke Zillion, Gibby Nortan, Eve De La Faye, and Jack Hunter, they've broken out of prison and they're causing trouble again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got some big trouble, Nico, where are Mystery Inc.?

Nico: Over in a ski lodge in North Pole, Alaska.

Lincoln: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figures I saw in the vision were Zeke Zillion, Gibby Nortan, Eve De La Faye, and Jack Hunter, they've broken out of prison and they're causing trouble again.

We gasped!

Me: Oh no, not those horrible musicians! Wait Gibby Norton I haven't seen him in a long time!

Allie Wilde: Good old Gibby. I heard about what happened to him and all that.

Brittany Gresh: Me too. It'll be good to see him again though.

Sakura Knudson: It sure will.

Qin: They tried to kidnap and replace Simple Plan in a concert they were going to play in.

Nico: Sheesh.

Qin: Yep, the ones involved in this were Zeke Zillion, Eve De La Faye, Gibby Norton, and Jack Hunter, they tried to kidnap and replace Simple Plan in a concert they were going to play in.

Me: But, the truth is, they were terrible musicians, and we had them sent to jail after we rescued Simple Plan and trapped them.

Nico: So, we've got to deal with those terrible musicians once more.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: How do you guys know Gibby?

Me: Me, Allie, Brittany and Sakura knew Gibby back when we were in Elementary School. We formed our own band of School Protectors called The Phoenix Quintet.

Nico: That is awesome!

Me: Yep. Gibby was one of the brains of our group and he was the technogenius, inventor and strategist supreme for the group to bring down the schools many enemies. Including Red Herring.

Velma: Boy that is amazing and I remember that. Until I came and he developed a mad crush on me.

Me: Boy he has had that kind of a crush on Velma for as long as I can remember.

Xenia: Wow that is amazing.

Qin: Yep. After he moved we never saw him again.

Nico: Well maybe we'll see him again and recruit him into the

redemption squad.

Me: Good idea.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Ace Hardlight, the secondary antagonist of Ratchet: Deadlocked, former Zordoom prisoner, champion of DreadZone, and Vox's right-hand man, and he's come back for revenge on Ratchet and Clank. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed was none other than Ace Hardlight, and he's come back for revenge on you two.

Ratchet: Now, Ace Hardlight is back, I thought we'd never have to see him again!

Clank: But, there was no doubt he'd come back for revenge on us.

Lenora Wicherek: Well, there's no way I'm going to let him get away with this, I'm going to blow him away and send him into Oblivion.

Ratchet: Yikes, why do I have the feeling things are about to get wild?

Nico: Uh oh, when you get a Aerosapien that mad, you better watch out! Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to take down The Invisible Madman.

Lincoln: No one dares to kidnap Simple Plan and gets away with it, and once we get done taking down The Invisible Madman, you're next, Ace Hardlight.

Leona Wicherek: You better be ready to be scattered into the winds, Ace Hardlight, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to rescue Simple Plan and take down The Invisible Madman, and once we got done rescuing Simple Plan and taking down The Invisible Madman, Lincoln and Leona Wicherek are going to destroy Ace Hardlight.

We got our fur Parka's on and we were off to North Pole, Alaska.

---

We were flying.

Wolf: If we're considering on Gibby being in the Redemption Squad, maybe we should extend that to the others as well.

Me: Well we'll have to cast a vote when we get there.

Nico: You're right. First we'll find out what's going on. If this Invisible Madman is out there then we're going to be in for a challenge.

Me: Nothing our Infrared Vision can flush out.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived in North Pole, Alaska and we saw that we were in an old Ghost Town right outside of the city and it was blistering cold.

Nico: We're here.

Me: I remember this old Ghost Town.

Xenia: Strange place.

Camie: Where are Mystery Inc?

Robin Food: Perhaps they're at a restaurant watching Shaggy and Scooby eat so much.

Nico: Hmm. Wait look.

We saw 3 people on the ground and they were brutally beaten up and they were Mystery Inc.! Scooby didn't get beaten up!

Nico: Oh no!

We went over and they were badly hurt.

Me: What happened!?

Fred Jones: (Groans)

Me: Lets get them to their hotel!

We teleported back to the hotel and got them into their room.

Me: Boy something did a number on them!

Velma: Boy no kidding!

Allie Wilde: Yeah.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) What happened?!

Shaggy: Like we don't know. We got ambushed by the Invisible Madman.

Daphne: Whoever did this really caught us off guard.

Velma: Jinkies someone did a brutal job on you.

Scooby Doo: Reah!

Fred Jones: (Dazed talk) Mommy read me the story about the bunny.

Varie: I think one of those punches gave you a concussion.

We healed them up.

Brimstone: How come Scooby got lucky?

Daphne: I think because the Invisible Madman would never harm any dogs.

Scooby Doo: Rog! Where?

Me: At least he has a heart for that.

Nico: Yeah.

Billy Numerous: Did you guys get any clues before that happened?

Shaggy: Like yeah. This.

He pulled out a piece of plastic.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at it and saw that it was experimental invisibility plastic!

Me: Well I'll be! Bruce does this ring any bells for you?

Batman looked at the plastic.

Batman: The same Invisibility plastic that Ventrix used.

Nico: Boy that brings back memories.

Me: It sure does.

Gus Grav: You think he supplied it to him before his capture?

Vulcan: Or it was stolen.

Me: I'm hoping for the second option. Because after we captured Ventrix the first time all the plastic he had was confiscated and put in storage never to be touched.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: How does this plastic work?

Me: It's really interesting and amazing. Watch.

I channelled lightning in it and the plastic vanished! It was completely invisible!

Camie: Whoa! That is cool!

Me: Yep. It bends light and turns completely invisible. But it's not invisible to Infrared Vision or heat.

Nico: Yep. But in the process the plastique becomes toxic.

Camie: Toxic? How?

Me: That's just it. We don't know.

Nico: Yeah

Me: Only one person we knew back then did all that with this. Lloyd Ventrix was his name.

I went over his history.

---

Lloyd Ventrix, is a minor villain in Batman the Animated Series being the main antagonist of the episode See No Evil. He's also known as Mojo. Years ago, Lloyd was a con artist who after being paroled came to possess a suit that allowed him to turn invisible. He uses the suit so he can see his daughter; Kimberly. He pretend to be his daughter's imaginary friend and brings her all sorts or jewels and anything she wanted.

He is voiced by Michael Gross.

Lloyd Ventrix was a con artist who was arrested for one of his crimes. As a result, his ex-wife named Helen had a restraining order issued, and he wasn't allowed within 100 feet of either her or his daughter Kimberly. However, Lloyd, wasn't about to be stopped by the law.

After being paroled and finding work with a scientist Sam Giddell as his errand boy, Ventrix stole some samples of a plastic that grants is allowed Ventrix to see his daughter but in the process, the material becametoxic to both the mind and body. Ventrix made a suit out of the material; using it, he acquired both the means to steal anything without detection and the ability to visit his daughter without being detected. Using the name "Mojo", Ventrix became Kimberly's "imaginary friend".

While the suit prevented him from visible detection, he could still be heard and physically interacted with. Robbing a jewel exposition in Gotham City while the day was young, he attracted the attention of Batman. The Dark Knight investigated, and discovered the link between the material, Giddell, and the Ventrixes. Lloyd Ventrix deactivates the invisibility suit. Ventrix kidnapped his daughter after learning Helen had planned to move from Gotham. Taking her to an abandoned station, Ventrix had planned to escape the city with his daughter. However, Kimberly became hesitant, and attempted to flee when Ventrix revealed his identity to her. Batman arrived, and a skirmish ensued in which Kimberly escaped back to her mother. Ventrix attempted to flee in his invisible car, but Batman held on and the chase eventually led them to a rooftop with a water tower. In a crazed fury, Ventrix began beating Batman severely and ignored his pleas to remove the suit before it poisoned him fatally, but Batman manage to punctured a water tower nearby. This caused Ventrix to be revealed, Batman quickly defeated Ventrix by pummeling him into unconsciousness with one punch and a couple kicks and apprehended him. Ventrix was sent back to prison and hasn't been seen since.

Lloyd Ventrix doesn't have any superhuman abilities. His only piece of equipment was a suit fashioned from an experimental plastic that, when electrically charged, bent light instead of absorbing it. This allowed the suit (and its contents) to become invisible. When charged, however, the plastic became toxic to both the body and the mind. He also has a car that contains the same material that Ventrix's costume has, grant the car invisibility.

* * *

When it was done Camie and those that haven't heard about it were shocked!

Camie: Whoa that is bad.

Me: Yep.

Lana: And his daughter Kimberly is a very awesome friend of ours.

Lola: She sure is. And she is training very hard to make sure her so-called father meets his match.

Camie: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Fred Jones: Wow! I remember that.

Daphne: But how did he get the drop on us minus Scooby?

Sportsmaster: We also have reason to believe that the Invisible Madman is more than one person.

Me: And I know who they are. Zeke Zillion, Gibby Norton, Eve De La Faye, and Jack Hunter.

Nico: Yep.

Fred Jones: Gibby?!

Me: Yep.

Magma: Luckily, our infrared can spot him.

Me: Yep. The plastic may make you invisible. But not your heat.

But then the door opened and no one was there!? What the!?

Me: Uh oh.

I turned on my infrared vision. I saw a figure come in and it was invisible but not its heat!

Me: Gotcha!

I grabbed the Invisible figure!

Nico: What the!?

Camie: I can't see anything!

Diabolico put a tracer on what you were holding.

Diabolico: Throw him far, J.D. Now, we'll be able to find him.

Figure: Whoa whoa whoa! Wait! I mean no harm! It's me J.D.

Me: That voice! Gibby?

I took off the invisible mask. And sure enough it was Gibby Norton!

Gibby Norton: Boy J.D. you are looking amazing!

Me: Boy so I have been told. Gibby you are looking good.

Me and Gibby hugged!

Me: Boy it has been a while.

Allie Wilde: Long time no see Gibby!

Sakura, Allie and Brittany hugged him too.

Velma: J.D, Sakura, Allie and Brittany were a group back in our school days.

Fred Jones: Right! I remember that.

Shaggy: Like those were fun times.

Gibby Norton: They sure were.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Your voice sounds a lot like Mandark's.

Diabolico: And Ped's too.

Gibby Norton: (LAUGHS) It sure does doesn't it.

Nico: Yeah.

Gibby Norton: That is true. Boy J.D. you look awesome too.

Me: I know. I've had a massive growth spurt as well as an evolutionary change.

Nico: Yep.

Princess Rose: That's one down. Three to go.

Gibby Norton: Yep and Velma. I'm so sorry I was trying all those attempts to get your heart. Looking back I was a fool because of a crush. Gustano Grande, The Invisible Madman and the Wild West Robot town and all that. I can't believe I was so blinded by my love for you. So I say this. I'm so sorry for everything I did to you.

Me: That was a really heartfelt apology Gibby. What do you think Velma?

Velma: Apology accepted. But I'm not the only one you should apologize to.

Deker: You DID beat up the rest of Mystery Inc except for Scooby.

Gibby Norton: Actually believe it or not I was not involved in that. Because I would never hurt Velma's friends.

Eli: He's telling the truth. Since he knows J.D. and friends and Mystery Inc. He would never stoop low as to hurt the ones he calls his friends.

Deker: That does make sense.

Fred Jones: But we accept your apology Gibby.

Daphne: Yeah we sure do.

Me: I know it's gonna take a while for you guys to forgive him but he deserves a chance.

Qin: Yeah.

Gibby Norton: Thank you guys. And I will do my best.

Me: The Phoenix Quintet is back together!

Sakura Knudson: It sure is!

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) It was one of the others then.

Gibby Norton: Yeah it's Zeke, Eve and Jack.

Eli: Wait I sense something.

Eli went over to the window and we looked too and saw a bunch of figures making invisible footprints in the snow.

Nico: Look at that!

I turned on my infrared vision and I saw that it was them.

Me: That's them.

Laney: Wow! That is amazing Invisibility plastic.

Nico: Yep.

Lady Shiva: I can't see them.

Me: Here.

I gave her Infrared vision goggles and she saw them and put tracers on them.

Shiva: Got them!

Nico: Perfect. Now we can follow them to face them.

Lady Shiva: I don't have Infrared vision like some of you do.

Nico: No worries.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: If my hunch is correct we are going to battle them in that ghost town.

Eli: Yeah.

Plitheon: Got that right.

Jesse Glenn: How clever for multiple cast members to play the same role.

Me: Yeah but soon they will be back in prison.

Gibby Norton: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sebastian Mendez: And I'm going to make sure they stay there.

Nico: Cool.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Let's not lose sight of them.

Nico: Right.

We flew after them and kept watch on them with Infrared goggles and cameras and our vision.

Just like we surmised we saw them enter the ghost town.

Nico: They are heading for the Ghost Town.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lets get them. Entrance time.

We went at them.

The Invisible Madmen were laughing. Then the spirits of the Mystery Inc. Monsters appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard! We came out.

Me: Okay Invisible Madmen! The jig is up!

They laughed and went at us and I dodged a punch and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Zeke: Impossible!

Me: You can drop the act Zeke!

Octopunch: Same goes for your playmates!

Nico: That's right Eve and Jack!

Eve and Jack revealed themselves.

Eve: How did you know it was us?

Lincoln: Because I foresaw that you were causing trouble!

Me: And you want to what your music sounds like?

I put on Noise cancelling earmuffs and got out a chalkboard and turned my fingernails into sharp claws.

I then started grinding my nails on the chalkboard!

EARSHATTERING GRINDING NOISE!

Zeke, Eve and Jack screamed in agony as they were being overwhelmed by the most horrible sound in the world!

Killer Shrike: That's the least of your problems!

He fired a sonic blast and they screamed more!

Timon: Take that you bunch of mooks!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: And you know what's more annoying than that!?

Zeke: What!?

Eli: (DUMB AND DUMBER STUPID SCREAM)

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Ed then burped loudly!

LOUD BELCH!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GOOD ONE LUMPY!

Ed: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: Chameleons are much better invisible individuals then you guys!

Lisa Loud: I agree there!

Me: I saw this one on TV guys!

I then jumped up and did martial arts moves!

Me: HYAH! WHOOOYAH! (MOVING FAST) WHOOYEA!

Zeke then did funny moves like Dumb and Dumber and I did the fingers for bring it on!

Zeke: YAH! HOHOHOHOHOHO! YAHYAHYAHYAHYAHYAH!

Me: WOOTAH!

POW! POW BLAM SMACK! BLAMBLAMBLAMBLABLAMBLAMBLAMBLAMBLAMBLAMBLAMBLAMBLA

I kicked him down!

EVERYONE LAUGHED AT THAT!

Zeke got up and wiped blood from his mouth. But then he plunged his hand into my chest and then…

RIP!

HE RIPPED OUT MY BEATING HEART! BIG MISTAKE!

Me: (SMIRKS) Boom!

Then I got out of there and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The heart exploded with immense fiery power and my heart regrew and my wound closed.

Me: Never underestimate the power of someone immortal and invincible.

Zeke was badly burned and charred from the explosion!

Nico: Bad move!

Eli: BIG TIME!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was so funny! I loved that restaurant fight scene from Dumb & Dumber! That always cracks me up!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH! Wait here's one!

Nico pulled out a jar full of Atomic peppers.

Nico: Eve, Jack, want an atomic pepper?

Eve: Sure.

They took one and ate them.

Eve: It's not so bad.

Jack: More tingly than hot.

Me: (In my head) Wait for it.

But then…

Eve: (SPITS) AHHH!

Jack: (BLUBBERS)

Eve and Jack: (GROANS, COUGHS, GAGS AND SCREAMS)

THEY HAD FIRE COMING OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS AND IT WAS FUNNY SEEING THEM IN AGONY!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Qin: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Camie: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS SO FUNNY AND AWESOME!

Taranee: Hot enough for ya?

Me: Not as hot as this will be.

I then shoved Jack's face in my butt and ate a bean burrito and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD SUPER FART!

I FARTED IN HIS FACE AND HE COUGHED, GAGGED AND THREW UP ALL OVER!

We laughed so hard!

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Qin: Yep!

Jonny 2X4: Hey you 3! Watch this! (LOUD KNUCKLES CRACK!)

Ed: WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed: MAKE HIM STOP!

Eddy: Throw Plank at them!

Jonny 2X4: Okay!

He threw Plank and then…

CRACK!

It hit Eve in her head and smashed her face in!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Heatwave, Stinky Butt, Touch and Go, Po Kong, Melter, Titanium Toenail, Red X, Taskmaster, Kite Man, and Top came.

Nico: Heatwave, Stinky Butt, Touch and Go, Po Kong, Melter, Titanium Toenail, Red X, Taskmaster, Kite Man, and Top.

Heatwave: Boy you guys had a lot of fun!

Qin: Ain't that the truth!

Po Kong: Boy we saw all the funny things you all did and that was all so funny that I laughed so hard that I practically blew milk out my nose!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was funny!

Xenia: YEAH!

Heat Wave: Good thing you decided to apologize, Gibby.

Stinky Butt: But your buddies won't get lucky.

Gibby Norton: Yeah that is true there.

Mr. Go: They're not exactly invisible right now.

Nico: Nope.

Po Kong: (to Nico) We heard you dealt with the Mayor.

Nico: We sure did.

Melter: Ms. Bellum deserves to be his only secretary!

Nico: That is for sure!

Qin: Yep.

?: I agree there!

A figure came out and it was PEOPLE PITCHER from episode 6 of Zeo!

---

As an idea from Prince Sprocket, King Mondo decided to send down this machine, to Earth. It had a pitching machine form, as well as a robot monster form. It was able to absorb the Zeo Rangers, similar to a vacuum cleaner. It had the ability to fire energy blasts. After the absorbed Zeo Rangers were able to escape from inside the robot, it was destroyed by the Zeo Power Spin. After being enlarged it was defeated and destroyed by a combination of the Zeo Three Battle Helmet and the Zeo Megazord's Saber's powered up Zeo Slash

---

Tommy Oliver: People Pitcher!

People Pitcher: Been a long time rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to suck in the Zeo Rangers and then destroy them by firing them into space.

People Pitcher: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Lynn: You can also launch baseballs, right?

People Pitcher: It might seem weird. But yes.

Nico: That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is!

Xenia: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Blossom, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Nico's rescue, Pulverizing the Mayor for being an idiot by smashing people's brains in because he thought they were all criminals and sending the Nighttime Cleaning Staff Woman to jail

---

Heatwave was first.

Heat Wave (to Taranee): Nico's rescue involved Pulverizing the Mayor for being an idiot by smashing people's brains in because he thought they were all criminals. And he sent the Nighttime Cleaning Staff Woman to jail

Taranee: Yeah it sure did and it was so awesome.

Hiita: The Mayor went completely nutsy-cuckoo and was bashing peoples brains out and was tearing people apart in a furious rage! He thought all the people were criminals and you wouldn't believe how many people got hurt from him.

Krystal Flemmington: Yeah that was brutal!

Lea: Yeah he went completely off the deep end!

Shiho: He sure did!

Sci Twi: Yeah and the Nighttime Cleaning Staff Woman got what she deserved.

Blossom: Boy she sure did. She got sent to prison where she belongs.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure there too.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Heatwave: No kidding. Lets do it!

Taranee and Heatwave called out their Moltres. Taranee and Hiita merged and they became TARAHIITA! Heatwave and Evil Flame Man merged and they formed into FLAMEWAVE! Taranee and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Emilia Connor, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Us battling Another Terrorking, Infernalqueen, Shadowknight, Desrook, Darkbishop, Vilepawn and Annihilator Archfiend, Archfiend General, Mist Archfiend, Skull Archfiend of Lightning, Yzma and Riddler

---

Stinky Butt was next

Stinky Butt (to Loki): Nico, Tecna's team, Riddler's team, and the others did good battling Another Terrorking, Infernalqueen, Shadowknight, Desrook, Darkbishop, Vilepawn and Annihilator Archfiend. And Another Archfiend General, Mist Archfiend, Skull Archfiend of Lightning, Yzma and Riddler too.

Loki: They sure did and it was awesome.

Stinkbomb: You got that right.

Spittor: Yeah no kidding there.

Cybershark: I thought it was cool.

Airazor: It was really fun and awesome.

Tigerhawk: You got that right.

Emilia Connor: No kidding there.

Rainbow Dash: You said it there!

Scootaloo: You got that right.

Whirlwind: Yep. It was awesome.

Stinky Butt: That is for sure there. Lets do it! (LOUD FART!)

Loki and Stinky Butt called out their Skuntank. Loki merged with Omaima Lexxington and they formed into OMAILOKI THE FLATULENT WHALE! Stinky Butt and Honest John merged and they formed into STINKY HONEST! Loki and group fired waves of lightning, farts, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Lythos, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - Lincoln's rescue

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch (to Tyler): We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Auradon. Did a musical battle really take place there?

Tyler: We sure did and it was awesome!

Sari: Brandon Skellington and Darryl Calderon both danced and battled to the final song that Oogie sang in Oogie's revenge.

Eric: That was so awesome.

Igawa Asagi: Yeah it was!

Lana: (Offscreen) Too bad Oogie wasn't there for me to eat more of his bugs!

Dark Magician: Lana would love that.

Sorcerer of Dark Magic: She sure would.

666 Lythos: I agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle laughed.

Twilight Sparkle: That was a fun song too.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy it sure was and it was catchy.

Spyro: Yep.

Mr. Go: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Tyler and Touch & Go called out Klinklang. Tyler and Sari merged and they formed into TARI! Touch & Go merged with Evil Search Man and they formed into THE SEARCHING CYBORGS! Tyler and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Matilda (Angry Birds), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - Meeting Mira Maugris and Melora Pomona

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of the Mountain was Next.

Po Kong (to Nora): I heard you guys met Mira Maugris and Melora Pomona. What are they like?

Nora: Well Mira Maugris is the gene-slammer of Infernoble Knight Maugis and the descendent of Maugris and Melora Pomona is the gene-slammer of Applejack.

Ultear: They are really awesome and fun.

Takuya: Boy they sure are.

The Gods agreed too.

Matilda (Angry Birds): I think it's awesome myself too.

Fluttershy: Yeah and they are both amazing guardian angels for Linky.

Tornado Bolt: Boy they sure are.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there too ja.

Stealth Elf: That was awesome.

Po Kong: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Nora and Po Kong called out Heatran! Nora and Fluttershy merged and they formed into NORALUTTERSHY! Po Kong and Carmen Dillo merged and they formed into PO CARMEN KONG! Nora and group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Lucky (Kyurangers) Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gus Grav and Tricloid VS Melter, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Ghostly Galaxy

---

Melter was next.

Melter (to Aquaman): Nico went to Ghostly Galaxy this time. I bet all the Goths of Darkness went.

Aquaman: Oh they sure did and it was fun.

Snow White: Boy it sure was amazing.

Daisuke: Yeah that was so fun.

Gyro Man: It sure was cool and fun and spooky too.

Yínhé: It sure was cool.

Pie Pie Mermaid: Yeah it was!

Lucky: It was fun and awesome.

Rarity: It most certainly was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was.

Melter: Wow glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Aquaman and Melter called out Mega Vaporeon and Mega Muk! Aquaman and Snow White merged and they formed into SNOWAQUA! Melter merged with Yost Viper and they formed into MELTVIPER! Aquaman and group fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Jessica Herleins, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - The Mascots drawing glow in the dark fish

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail (to Chazz): The Mascots drew glow in the dark fish earlier. I would've thought they would've brought out the real thing.

Chazz: Yeah but I thought it was really cool.

Gusty: Same here.

Daniella: It sure was cool.

Janner: It sure was cool.

Gabriella Estupinan: I do too.

Aula: Same here guys.

Jessica Herleins: Yeah that is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding.

Cozy Glow: That's awesome talent there.

Hex: It sure is.

Titanium Toenail: I think it's awesome too. Lets do it!

Titanium Toenail and Chazz called out Darkrai and Skarmory. Chazz merged with Gusty and the formed into CHAUSTY! Titanium Toenail and Rambling Ghost merged and they formed into THE RAMBLING TITANIUM! Chazz and group fired waves of metal, lightning, magic, stars, skulls, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Roshi (Naruto), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nuova Shenron, Princess Rose vs Red X, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - Mystery Inc. Minus Velma all got hurt bad

---

Red X Was next

Red X: (to Hunter) Mystery Inc. all got hurt bad. Except for Velma and Scooby

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja they sure did und it was brutal.

Bender: Yeah they got a nasty asskicking.

Carla Wong III: They sure did.

Halinor: It was brutal and all because of Jack, Zeke and Eve!

Yan Lin: Those clods!

Cassidy: Yeah no kidding!

Roshi: Those guys are jerks!

Applejack: They are more evil than a snake in a mongoose hole!

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there.

Flashwing: That was awful that happened to them.

Red X: I agree there. Lets do it!

Hunter and Red X called out their Oricorio and Aegislash. Hunter and Halinor merged and they formed into HUNALINOR! Red X and Flarerizamon merged and they formed into FLARERIZAMON X! Hunter and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Jade (Mortal Kombat), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - Gibby Norton is an awesome friend of mine with a huge crush on Velma

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster (to Brody): Gibby Norton is an awesome friend of J.D. (laughs) And with a huge crush on Velma!

Brody Romero: (LAUGHS) That is funny though and it's like with Mandark crushing on Dexter's sister Dee Dee.

Ayla: Yeah that was funny.

Takeru: Boy no kidding there.

Leeli: Yeah that is true.

Hannah: You got that right.

Aethia: I think it's cute though.

Jade: Me too.

Pinkie Pie: I do too there.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there myself.

Featherweight: I do too.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Taskmaster: Yeah I agree there too. Lets do it!

Brody and Taskmaster called out Greninja. Brody merged with Ayla and they formed into BROAYLA! Taskmaster merged with Ticklepuss and they formed into TICKLETASKER! BRody and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Rachel Ridley, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - The Invisible Madman may be invisible but his heat signature is not

---

Kite Man was next

Kite Man (to Wonder Woman): The Invisible Madman may be invisible. But his heat signature isn't.

Wonder Woman: Not even Invisibility can match the heatseeking power of Infrared Vision.

Silica: Boy that is for sure there.

Elaine Wittgenstein: You would have to have a heat suit to block your heat.

Gem Cavvenport: That is for sure.

Olivia Orrovia: Yeah no kidding.

Rachel Ridley: You got that right on that.

Princess Luna: But that invisibility plastic is really amazing there.

Moondust: Boy it sure is.

Snowdrop: I think so too.

Gari: Same here.

Blackout: I agree too.

Kite Man: Boy same here. Lets do it!

Kite Man and Wonder Woman called out their Altaria! Wonder Woman merged with Estella Skyla and they formed into Estella Wonder! Kite Man merged with Kazarina and they formed into Kitezarina! Wonder Woman and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Dark Magician Girl, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - The Invisible Madman is like Lloyd Ventrix.

---

Top was next.

Top (to Ant Man): The Invisible Madman is like Lloyd Ventrix. Except it's more than one person

Ant Man: That is for sure there.

Andrea Davenport: I agree there too and it was really amazing.

Lindsey Hollywood: You're not kidding there. But it was awesome.

Syrus: Yeah no kidding there.

Dark Magician Girl: Yeah that is amazing.

Bastion: That plastic is really amazing.

Atticus Rhodes: It sure is.

Princess Celestia: No kidding there. What a snake.

King Solar: It sure is awful.

Solar Eclipsa: I think it's Awesome too there.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Top: I do too. Lets do it!

Ant Man called out Ariados and Top called out Raichu. Ant Man merged with Andrea Davenport and they formed ANT TAMER ANDREA! Top merged with Lord Stratosfear and they formed into THE SPINNING TORNADO! Ant Man and team fired waves of light and energy and smashed them doown.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Ingrid Vollenenshikova, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - The funny Dumb and Dumber Moves we did

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: Boy those moves from the Dumb and Dumber Movie were really funny!

Kendra: YEAH THEY WERE! We were really laughing.

Yost Spider: Boy those were funny.

Sarah Tinsley: They sure were funny.

Heather Huffington: Those were really funny and more.

Vega Halinora: You got that right.

Camille Dace: They were funny and awesome.

Ingrid: And Zeke made a big mistake ripping out J.D.'s heart.

Trixie Lulamoon: Because it exploded in his face.

Triple Berry: That was fun to see.

Flynn: And really awesome! BOOM!

Cali: It was.

Shendu: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Shendu and Kendra called out their Kyurem. Kendra merged with Sarah Tinsley and formed into KENRAH TINSTRONG! Shendu merged with Moltor and they formed into SHENTOR! Kendra and group fired waves of energy and fire and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, C.C., Nunnally, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS People Pitcher

---

People Pitcher was next.

People Pitcher: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: You got that right.

May: We're ready!

People Pitcher: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Invisible Madman, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti- Invisible Madman symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Zeo Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They charged the Zeo Cannon and fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM

Nico: OH YEAH! People Pitcher you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Going invisible won't help you now

Tsukasa: Because we can see you!

Kamen Ride: Forever Aqua!

Tsukasa turned into the Aqua Kyuranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Aqua Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER AQUA!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Aqua Rangers!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at them and then smashed and pulverized them.

Psimion Blasted and smashed them.

Twilight Sparkle, Velma, Windcharger and Undermine used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Twilight Sparkle and Velma's powers and Windcharger's magnetic weapons 100-fold and Undermine grew a blade from his sail on his back.

Twilight Sparkle and Undermine: MAGIC OF TYRANNOSAURUS BLAST!

Windcharger and Velma: MAGNETIC GENIUS BLAST!

THUNDER OF SLIFER AND KILLER SHRIKE: SOUND OF THUNDER BLAST!

TIMELORD OF LIFE AND WOLF: TIMELORD WOLF BLAST!

51ST CENTURY JUSTICE AND CAPTAIN BOOMERANG: BOOMERANGS OF THE 51ST CENTURY BLAST!

LIGHT OF JUSTICE AND CRIMSON DYNAMO: LIGHT OF JUSTICE BURST!

DUST OF FURY AND LADY SHIVA: DUST OF FURY BLAST!

DRUNKENNESS OF BEER AND BILLY NUMEROUS: DRUNKENNESS OF BEER STRIKE!

BLURR SPEED AND DEKER: BLURR SPEED SHOT!

POWER OF FAIRY TAIL AND MUMMY: POWER OF FAIRY TAIL BLAST!

LIFE OF BRYYO AND DIABOLICO: BRYYO LIGHT SHOT!

BLACKWING BIRD POWER AND SPORTSMASTER: BLACKWING BIRD BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Mystery Inc., Me and Nico: MAGIC MYSTERY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: INVISIBLE ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: CHAMELEON!

Entrapta: INVISIBLE ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: SCORPIONFISH!

Perfuma: INVISIBLE ANIMAL NATURE STYLE: WALKINGSTICK!

Frosta: INVISIBLE ANIMAL ICE STYLE: NIGHTJAR!

Jessica Kaios: INVISIBLE ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: CRAB SPIDER!

Yuna: INVISIBLE ANIMAL WATER STYL:E GIRAFFE!

Toph: INVISIBLE ANIMAL EARTH STYLE: LEOPARD!

Makoto: INVISIBLE ANIMAL WIND STYLE: LONG-EARRED OWL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: INVISIBLE ANIMALS FINAL SMASH: INVISIBLE BEATDOWN!

They summoned invisible animals to attack and blasted them.

We fired rainbow energy blasts at Zeke Zillion, Jack Hunter and Eve De La Faye and they were tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets, and we called the cops.

Sebastian Mendez: Alright, that's it, I've had just about enough of your pathetic singing! You're going right back to prison at once and this time, never try to break out again, or I swear I'll do much worse to you.

Eve: SHUT UP, YOU CAN'T MAKE ME!

Sebastian Mendez: (YELLING AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS) NOW, STUPID HEAD! (ROARS AND SNAKES CAME OUT OF HIS MOUTH)

The color drained from all three of their bodies and they were screaming like little girls into the police car paddy wagon!

Nico and me were hugging and shaking in fright!

Me: I THINK I'M GOING TO NEED THERAPY FOR THE REST OF MY LIFE!

Nico: ME TOO!

Me: When will you, Jack, and Eve ever learn, Zeke. You guys are nothing but terrible musicians.

Lincoln: And when you kidnap a popular band so you can replace them, you're going to be in trouble with us.

Nico: Hope you learn that lesson the hard way back in jail. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Ace Hardlight.

?: RATCHET, CLANK, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING DREADZONE AND RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ratchet: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You better get out her right now, Ace Hardlight, before someone blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Ace Hardlight.

Ratchet: You've got some nerve showing your face again, Ace Hardlight. You just don't even know when to quit!

Ace Hardlight: I'll have your head for this, Lombax!

Leona Wicherek fired a powerful wind blast which hit Ace Hardlight and sent him crashing into a tree.

Leona Wicherek: If anyone's dying here today, it's going to be you.

Suddenly, Leona Wicherek's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Skull-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ace Hardlight, she left green energy, stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Leona Wicherek: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in putting so many innocent humans and creatures just so you can slake your thirst for killing innocent people, but what makes you truly sick and twisted is that you also get a sick kick in killing heroes. You really are nothing more than a monster who deserves a horrible and gruesome death, Ace Hardlight, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Skull and warrior of the Aerosapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Leona Wicherek was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Skull flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is am emerald green phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Ace Hardlight: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Leona Wicherek emerged, but she was changed forever.

Leona Wicherek grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Wind Kanji in the hands of Alien Skull emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on alien earrings with emerald gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Skull with emerald gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her green alien-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leona Wicherek has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Skull surrounded by stars and winds. Suddenly, Leona Wicherek felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Leona Wicherek's massive Alien Skull-themed greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leona Wicherek's Aerosapien Galactic Wind Hurricane Alien Skull Greatsword of Eternal Aerosapien Galactic Wind Hurricane Alien Skull Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Alien Skull etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green alien heads and below the green alien heads is a large white angel head with sky blue gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Skull's head with emerald green gems for eyes and large sky blue gem in it's mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Alien Skull that said, "Leona Wicherek, Gene-Slammer of Alien Skull, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Aerosapien from

Planet Aeros, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Wind Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of Ace Hardlight, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Aerosapiens"

レオナ・ウィチェレック、エイリアン・スカルのジーン・スラマー、惑星エアロス出身の非常に強力でセクシー、そして不滅のエアロサピエン、強力な戦士であり戦術家、強力な風使い、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、エースの破壊者ハードライト、破壊者、そして悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、星、天使、フェニックス、エアロサピエンスのマスター

Suddenly, Leona Wicherek's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Leona Wicherek has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN SKULL-AEROSAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN SKULL AEROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC HURRICANE ALIEN SKULL AEROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN SKULL AEROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC HURRICANE ALIEN HUNTER AEROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN SKULL AEROSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC HURRICANE ALIEN SKULL AEROSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Leona Wicherek's Super Angel-Alien Skull-Aerosapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ace Hardlight saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Leona Wicherek fired a massive and powerful barrage of green energy, stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels at Ace Hardlight, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET WILD!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Aerosapien mad.

Leona Wicherek: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Wind Hurricane Alien Skull Aerosapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Wind Hurricane Alien Skull Aerosapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to be blown away, Now, let's blow this vile monster away, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Leona Wicherek.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on Ratchet and Clank, Ace Hardlight. The only thing awaiting you is death by our hands.

Leona Wicherek and Lincoln went after Ace Hardlight, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ace Hardlight and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Leona Wicherek also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Ace Hardlight tried to run at them, but Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into his stomach and he began sucking out his muscle mass and he absorbed his weapons. Then, with one massive swing, he sent Ace Hardlight flying into the air, and Lincoln and Leona Wicherek formed two green energy balls with stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them, and to Ace Hardlight, he was about to meet his end.

Leona Wicherek and Lincoln: AEROSAPIEN WIND HURRICANE MEGABLAST!

Leona Wicherek and Lincoln fired the two green energy balls with stars, winds, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them, and they hit Ace Hardlight and exploded, the combination of the resulting explosion and the winds killed and shredded Ace Hardlight's body to shreds, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Leona Wicherek and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Leona Wicherek's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Leona Wicherek: That'll teach you, Ace Hardlight, to never ever mess with the galaxy nor with its inhabitants. Thanks for helping me get rid of Ace Hardlight, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Leona.

Suddenly, Leona Wicherek wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Leona Wicherek's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Skull flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Leona Wicherek absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a fight of Aerosapien Angel VS. Remorseless Murderer, Lincoln, Leona, you two really showed him no mercy, and that combo you used on him, that was really awesome.

Lincoln: He deserved it big time, and it was after I sucked out his muscle mass and absorbed his weapons. He was a remorseless murderer who has no remorse for the lives he'd taken in cold blood.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah, he was a monster. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Infernoble Knight Ogier.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Infernoble Knight Ogier, Olivia Ogier, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Olivia Ogier is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Olivia Ogier is the descendant of Ogier the Dane.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: Ogier the Dane, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Olivia Ogier hates Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Olivia Ogier and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lola, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Olivia Ogier and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that rampaging rage-crazy monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and

Olivia Ogier fired chains of fire which bound that alpha bitch and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and the rest of his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lola tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but Mom and Dad also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Olivia and I casted a spell to prevent her from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Ogier the Dane and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, that animal really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble with her own family, yeesh.

Lincoln: Lola seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan earned them the vengeance of my nice sisters infinite-fold.

2003 Don: This actually reminded me of the Foot Tech Ninjas.

Titanium Toenail: Really?

2003 Leo: They had the ability to turn invisible as well.

Red X: Did they beat you up badly?

2003 Raph: A little bit.

Qin: Wow!

Taskmaster: We did good either way today.

Kite Man: This calls for a celebration.

Top: What do we have for food?

2003 Mikey: I'll get the pizzas!

Shaggy: Like oh boy!

Qin: Wow!

Velma: (To the viewers) This was truly a great mystery for all of us.

Nico: It sure was.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day by going to Lynn's Table and ate lots of pizza. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was based on the What's New Scooby Doo episode Simple Plan of The Invisible Madman and that one aired on March 22nd, 2004 and that was a cool one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer and Rachel Lilly as well as Count Vertigo, Wolfman, Julie Hinikawa, Phantoon, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash and Komodo Dragons and we're going to Ponyville and we're going to battle Edward's 4 older brothers after we find out that they broke out of Lynn's Table thanks to Cosmo's brother Schnozmo and we're going to kick all 4 of those duckbilled beaver tailed buttfaces butts and Zipp Storm and Sheila are both going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, Waterveiled Assassin, Hellfire Wyrm, Bloodfire Ooze, Fiendwurm, Megapede, Nightmare Beast, Wyste, Hysteria (Aurelia), Wolfman and Count Vertigo. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Glastrier and her name is Lara Virerella and she is from Nepal.

The match-up scene is for Adreana Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mother, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg, better known as Shellshock, the villain from the video game Ratchet: Deadlocked

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Selina Almenara's home planet, Pyros, and not only is Lincoln going to meet Selina Almenara's parents, but we're also going to destroy Azar, a major antagonist of the 2020 action role-playing fantasy game Genshin Impact. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Oliva Ogier, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Ogier, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Olivia Ogier is the descendant of Ogier the Dane, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Olivia Ogier hates Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Olivia Ogier and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lola, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Olivia Ogier and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that rampaging rage-crazy monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Olivia Ogier fired chains of fire which bound that alpha bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and told them, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lola tried to kill Lincoln many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but the parents also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Olivia and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Ogier the Dane and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Serena Amariah, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Dash, The Rainbow Alicorn and Princess of Loyalty, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a very loyal and strong athletic girl who loves playing sports and she's a very powerful Rainbow Alicorn and very powerful master of rainbows and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a rainbow neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her blue horn on her head glowed with orange light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Rainbow Dash from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Rainbow Dash, she's a loyal young girl and she's also really really strong, and she's one of the most loyal Guardian Angels, but she also hates Lola with a blazing passion because Serena had seen what kind of deceitful and disloyal is, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by Lola who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Serena charged in and she kicked Lola into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is. Serena dragged Lola back home and she told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do, and Lola got thrown into a titanium cage in her room for ten weeks.

Get ready for more crazy mayhem from Lumpus. But this time he is going to go back in time to kill Lazlo and friends before he gets found out and try to reclaim his camp. Also what he doesn't know is that he is going to be in for a really nasty surprise

See you next time.

# THE MOOSE STRIKES BACK

This chapter is a Sequel to the Camp Lazlo Episode, Meatman but with a bunch of twists

---

Walking through Ponyville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer and Rachel Lilly as well as Count Vertigo, Wolfman, Julie Hinikawa, Phantoon, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash and Komodo Dragons and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Me: Ponyville is looking awesome.

Xenia: Yeah I'll say.

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Misty Tredwell: You got that right.

Qin: Always love coming to Ponyville.

Camie: Me too.

Courtney: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Courtney, I want to thank you, Count Vertigo, and your teams for coming.

Courtney: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Froze: You got that right on that.

Nico: Froze, remember when we met you in 2021?

Froze: Boy I sure do. On J.D.'s rescues. Those were fun.

Me: They sure were awesome.

Lana: I'll say!

Froze: So much fun.

Gaon: I like how you're part wolf.

Froze: Me too. It's awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: That is cool.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was a goofy mystery.

Me: No kidding there.

Nico: Did it really remind the 2003 Turtles of the Foot Tech Ninjas

Me: That's what they said.

Qin: That was cool.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: And the best part is that Gibby is back with us.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is awesome!

May: I really am glad he got over his obsession with Velma.

Me: Yeah me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: According to Velma, this isn't the only mystery featuring Gibby.

Nico: Nope. He appeared in 4 of them. I think.

* * *

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Everything seems peaceful so far.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, I wound up getting some bad news from Dad. It appears that Edward's four older brothers, Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip have escaped from Lynn's Table.

We gasped.

Me: Those four douchebags have escaped?!

Nico: Not those freaks again! Those beavertailed duckbilled buttfaces!

We then took a look at the footage that Lincoln pulled up, and we saw it: Edward's four older brothers have escaped from Lynn's Table, and we soon saw that Schnozmo was the one who did it. We were so pissed off now.

Eli: Why, that big-nosed good-for-nothing con artist!

Nico: We warned Schnozmo yesterday that he was on thin ice, and that if he ever did this again, he was fired and he was going straight to Abracatraz Prison.

Rita: I better warn Lynn about this along with Timmy, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, and Sparky.

Lincoln: I already did so, Mom, and while they're busy going to capture Schnozmo, we'll handle those four Platypus jerks, and this is going to be so awesome, not only are we going to pulverize those dumb jerks once again, but I sensed it. Zipp, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sunny, Izzy, and Pipp, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Zipp Storm: You know, you're right, Linky. I felt it for myself, and now, it's about to come out.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: But, I also sensed Sheila is also going to transform. Now, let's go find Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip and pulverize them. (Senses for Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip) AHA! Gotcha! They're just up ahead to the north of our location and they're heading right for us. But heads up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs at us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET

BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were left as desiccated corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip.

We went at them.

And went to find them and then…

?: YOU JERKS ARE GOING TO PAY FOR HUMILIATING US!

Suddenly, we saw Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip heading right for us with clubs in their hands and they were really crazy. They were about to attack us, but Lincoln made a powerful shield made of diamond to protect us all while Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip were still beating at the shield with their clubs, but eventually, their clubs broke and that made them go completely ballistic and started pounding on the shield with their fists, but they broke both of their hands! WHAT A PACK OF IDIOTS!

Then, Lincoln fired four diamond balls at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip and it hit them hard in the face as gold, jewels, gems, and currencies exploded out of them and they sent them crashing onto the ground as they were pushed back. Lincoln deactivated the shield as Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip got back up and they were still out to pulverize us.

Me: Should've known you four jackasses would also break out!

Cheesly: YOU SHUT YOUR MOUTHS! YOU'VE RUINED US!

Lincoln: YOU DID THAT TO YOURSELVES, YOU MORONS!

Lincoln punched Cheesly hard in the face, and sent him flying into the others and they crashed into a wall. Just then, Lynn Sr. and Timmy Turner arrived with Schnozmo beaten and mangled up and all tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and Neutronium Chains liked with rainbow energy.

Lynn Sr.: We already captured Schnozmo, and we arrived just in time to see those four get pummeled once more.

Timmy Turner: We'll save firing him after we take care of Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip.

Sheila: You guys are under arrest!

Me: And another thing, Edward is a much better platypus then you mutant beavers ever could be!

Fancy Pants: We're platypuses you fucker!

Nico: You guys are bad brothers!

Eli: YEAH! You give all brothers EVERYWHERE a bad name!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: You make me sick!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned them.

Alpine: (laughs evilly) Wait until you find out what Lumpis has planned!

Nico: Whatever it is, we'll just foil him again!

Lincoln: I've had enough of that moose!

Me: Me too!

POW!

I punched Alpine in his face.

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted Alpine and Fancy Pants.

Leni and Ed bashed and pulverized Cheesly and Phillip.

Xenia: And this!

She fired arrows and skewered their legs!

Nico gave Cheesly a wet willie.

SPLAT!

Cheesly: EW! GROSS!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana: AWESOME!

I gave Alpine a nasty noogie!

Eli kicked Fancy Pants in the balls and Sheila legswept and kicked Phillip into a trash can!

Zipp Storm: Right, and I've had enough of those brain-dead jerks!

Suddenly, something within Zipp Storm's mind really snapped as memories of Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip's crimes rushed through her head and her turquoise eyes turned neon turquoise and she was surrounded by a raspberry, rose, and cyan energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts, she unholstered her massive Zipp Storm's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, she left raspberry, rose, and cyan energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts with every step.

Zipp Storm: You four jerks absolutely make me sick, it's bad enough you jerks enjoyed tormenting and torturing your little brother, but you also enjoy making the lives of everyone around you a living nightmare with your stupid antics, and that's something I can't stand! (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF) But, it's quite obvious that you refuse to change and still want to remain the jerks that you are, and Schnozmo had some goddamn nerve to break you jerks free, in the same way he freed Mandy and Icky Vicky, just so he could also get revenge on us too for ruining his con-artist scams… , THAT'S IT, I'VE HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU FOR THE FINAL TIME, CHEESLY, ALPINE, FANCY PANTS, AND PHILLIP! AS THE SUCCESSOR TO TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S LEGACY OF FRIENDSHIP, I REFUSE TO LET YOU RUN FREE A SINGLE SECOND FURTHER, YOU FOUR ARE ABOUT TO GET THE BEATING OF YOUR MISERABLE LIVES!

We gasped at the sheer extent of Zipp Storm's fury: Edward's four older brothers were literally done for!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! YOU'RE DEAD FOR SURE, PRICKS!

Lincoln: The last time Zipp Storm's fury was unleashed, it was when we dealt with The Imperium Horde, now her rage is about to be unleashed once again, and this time on Edward's four older brothers! STAND YOUR GROUND, EVERYONE, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground as Zipp Storm screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and incredibly powerful explosion and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and lightning bolts surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal

Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Zipp Storm's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and lightning bolts surrounding the vortex, there's a group of Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip: the red eyes of death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ZIPP STORM! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, ZIPP STORM EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(TOP GUN THEME PLAYS)

Zipp Storm grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large raspberry orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua highlights in the bangs of her long flowing hot pink hair with aqua streaks, she has neon turquoise eyes and a raspberry, rose, and cyan energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and the Storm, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Storm, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her hot pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with hot pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and hot pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Zipp Storm has on a white sleeveless midriff top with her cutie mark on it, pink shorts, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Zipp Storm's cutie mark. Suddenly, Zipp Storm felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with multiple colors on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her hot pink and blue streaked tail grew longer, and her white horn on her head also grew longer. Zipp Storm has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large hot pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zipp Storm's massive Zipp Storm's Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zipp Storm's Athletic Thunderstorm Zephyr Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large golden Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the heads is a Pegasus head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of

The Universe with violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and turquoise gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a raspberry kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Zipp Storm, Alicorn Princess of Unity, Princess of Zephyr Heights, Athlete and Detective of Maretime Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Daughter of Queen Haven, Loving Older Sister of Pipp Petals, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Roller Ghoster, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, and Magic"

ジップ・ストーム、ユニティのアリコーン・プリンセス、ゼファー・ハイツのプリンセス、メアタイム・ベイのアスリート兼刑事、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の遺産の救世主、保護者、そして継承者、サニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、イジー・ムーンボウ、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、ジャズ・フーヴス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパーケローニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、その他多数、クイーン・ヘブンの愛する娘、ピップ・ペタルズの愛する姉、リンカーンの将来の愛する妻ラウド、デストロイヤー女王オパリンと終末二十三、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ローラーゴースターの大敵、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、友情、団結、魔法の力の達人です

Suddenly, Zipp Storm's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Zipp Storm has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ZEPHYR ATHLETIC DETECTIVE LIGHTNING EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ZEPHYR ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ZEPHYR ATHLETIC DETECTIVE LIGHTNING EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ZEPHYR ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ZEPHYR ATHLETIC DETECTIVE LIGHTNING EQUESTRIAN UNITY FRIENDSHIP ZEPHYR ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Zipp Storm's Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Edward's four older brothers saw it, they bellowed with rage and ran at her with fresh new clubs to kill her, but Zipp Storm fired a massive barrage of very powerful barrage of raspberry, rose, and cyan energy blasts, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and lightning bolts at the jerks, and they got hit and electrocuted and sent flying into a brick wall, they got out, but now, they were pissed off!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Zipp Storm's transformed into her Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form. And what those four jerks tried to do to her, now I'm going to smash their skulls in!

Zipp Storm: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Zephyr Harmonious Elemental Unity Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Harmonious Elemental Unity Equestrian Friendship Zephyr Alicorn Love) That'll be for after Sheila transforms, Linky. After all, she also wants to smash their skulls in.

Sheila: That's a definite, those jerks have no respect for their younger sibling at all, so it's up to the responsible and respectable siblings to knock some sense into their skulls. And don't think you're getting out of this, Schnozmo, after we get done dealing with those jerks, you're in massive trouble, and I even called your Mama!

Wanda: You called Mama Cosma?! Oh boy, she really didn't like Schnozmo and his con artist ways, he caused so much trouble, and as a result, she kicked him out of the house. When she finds out about this, sparks are going to fly!

Lincoln: He's going to get told off in a big way!

Rita: And wait 'til my husband also gets through with you, you big-nosed con-artist dirtbag!

Lynn Sr. cracked his knuckles, and Schnozmo gulped in so much fright: he was in big trouble not only with Lynn Sr., but he's also in severe trouble when Mama Cosma comes over.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, webs, spiders, and rocks surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Shredlegs' Earth Spider Sword of Nature Justice from her back, and as she approached Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, she left green energy, stars, rocks, webs, and spiders with every step.

Sheila Castille: There's absolutely no way am I going to forgive you four jerks for what you've done, you've caused a ton of trouble for the town of Prickley Pines and Camp Kidney for the last time, and now, thanks to that con-artist, Schnozmo, you four decided to come back for more. Now, you four are in for an even worse punishment!

Suddenly, Sheila Castille was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, webs, spiders, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there's Shredlegs running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sheila Castille emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sheila Castille grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair, she has neon yellow eyes, and a green energy aura with stars, rocks, spiders, and webs surrounding her, she has the image of Shredlegs holding the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on spiders earrings with green crystals for the eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanji in its legs, and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green spider-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Shredlegs with green crystals for the eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant. Sheila Castille has on a long sleeveless purple blouse, purple short-sleeved top with a green phoenix and rocks on it, lavender pants, lavender leg warmers, spring green shoes with butterflies on it, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, webs, spiders, and rocks on the coattails and on the back is Shredlegs surrounded by rocks. Suddenly, Sheila Castille felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with light green tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Sheila Castille has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and gold wedding ring on her right pinky finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's massive Shredlegs' Earth Spider Sword of Nature Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, rocks, spiders, and webs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sheila Castille's Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Greatsword of Underground Spider Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Shredlegs etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, brown blade, large brown spider heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large spider heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a spider head with green gems for eyes for the pommel. Sheila Castille has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shredlegs' head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip.. There's a dark green kanji below Shredlegs that said, "Sheila Castille, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Shredlegs, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Police Officer of The Gotham Royal York Police Department, Loving Wife of Eric Loud, Archenemy of Milos Masaryk Also Known As Unicorn, Loving Sister of Lupin and his Friends, Destroyer of Evil Montana Max, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Spiders, and Webs"

シーラ・カスティーユ、ジーン・スラマー、シュレッドレッグスのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとザ・タートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク警察署の警察官、エリック・ラウドの愛する妻、ユニコーンとしても知られるミロス・マサリクの大敵、愛する姉妹ルパンとその仲間たちの、悪の破壊者モンタナ・マックス、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、チェ・レルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター地球、蜘蛛、巣の

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Sheila Castille has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SHREDLEGS-SPIDER-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER

ANGEL OF DIVINE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Sheila Castille's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Shredlegs-Spider-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eric Loud saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes. But, when Edward's four older brothers saw it, they went ballistic and tried to go after her, but Sheila Castille fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, rocks, spiders, and webs which exploded as they hit them and more gold, gems, jewels, and currencies came out of them, they got back up, but now, they were beyond mad.

Sheila: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Earth Underground Spider Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Earth Underground Spider Angel Hope) You jerks really are insane if you think you can try to attack me like that.

Nico: How do you feel, Sheila?

Sheila: I feel incredible Nico! This is awesome.

Lincoln: However, you should know that this act of attempted assault and battery on a police officer is really bad news for you four, and you've just added more charges to your rap sheet already.

Eric Loud: Not to mention, that's my wife you just tried to assault. NOW, I'M REALLY GOING TO KICK YOUR ASSES HARD!

Lori: Uh oh!

Luna: Yep, they tried to hurt Cousin Eric's wife, and now, they're in huge trouble!

Qin: All in CAPITAL Letters!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Zipp Storm, Eric joined Sheila, and so did we as we unholster our weapons and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You four should consider yourselves lucky, we're not going to kill you, because we're saving the worst of our wrath for that big-nosed con artist!

Schnozmo double-gulped in fright: Lincoln was indeed talking about him. He was now in mondo huge gigantic trouble now!

UH OH!

Zipp Storm, Lincoln, Sheila, and Eric went after Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, hot pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkins, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Platypus Brothers and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Zipp Storm attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Platypus Brothers madder than ever.

Platypus Brothers: WE'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You four are heading back to your posts with a concussion or four!

Lincoln went at The Platypus Brothers, and he then literally laid down a really really nasty beatdown on them, and it was horrific. LINCOLN SMASHED THEIR BEAKS IN, SMASHED THEIR TEETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS WITH SUPER HARD PUNCHES, HE BROKE EVERY LAST BONE IN THEIR BODIES, HE TIED THEIR TAILS TOGETHER, AND GAVE THEM EACH TWO BLACK EYES!

Me: WHOA!

KROW!

Nico: (WINCES) YIKES!

Eli: (DING!) AIYIYIYI!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, YOU DUMB JERKS!

Nico: YOU DESERVE IT, YOU MORONS!

Nico grabbed Alpine and slammed him into the ground.

KRASMASH!

RIGHT ONTO HIS HEAD!

Qin then grabbed Fancy Pants and smashed him all over the place and right into a fire hydrant!

Then, Lincoln fired a massive barrage of extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Platypus Brothers and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

And thanks to the curse still on them, massive tons of gold coins, gems, jewels, and other currencies exploded out of her in massive quantities and even more came out of her thanks to the thrashings we gave them, and then, Lincoln grabbed The Platypus Brothers by the collars of their shirts, wound his right arm back, and he then clenched his fist tight as his abnormally massive muscles bulged, and then… !

POW!

Lincoln punched The Platypus Brothers hard in the face and sent them flying and they crashed into a wall, and they were knocked out for good. Then, he tied them up in four superpowerful rainbow energy straitjacket and he tied them back up to their posts with

Neutronium rainbow energy-lined chains. We all cheered wildly for what Zipp Storm and Lincoln and Sheila Castille and Eric Loud did to The Platypus Brothers as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Zipp Storm's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer hot pink tail with cyan blue streaks, massive white and multicolored angel wings and white horn are permanent, and Sheila's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Zipp Storm felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Zipp?

Zipp Storm: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln along with Sheila and Eric did awesome in laying that beatdown on those four jerks.

Nico: No kidding, and Lincoln, you really laid quite the nasty beatdown on them!

Zipp Storm: They're nothing but bad siblings to Edward, and I'm not surprised he disowned them, the same went with their parents.

Me: Yeah, and Lincoln would never show those who hurt his family and friends any mercy.

Suddenly, Zipp Storm wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Zipp Storm's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Zipp Storm absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

That was an awesome display!

Me: Boy that was so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Edward already disowned them a long time ago.

Me: I know. I was just telling them all that to get under their skins.

And with Schnozmo, he was really furious.

Schnozmo: Curses! Curses! Curses! You all have triumphed once more, and my revenge has been foiled! Can this get any worse!?

Suddenly, we gathered around Schnozmo, and we had sinister smirks on our faces, and many of us cracked our knuckles: NOW, IT WAS ABOUT TO GET WORSE!

Schnozmo: (GULPS)

Then, we pounced on Schnozmo, and WE PROCEEDED TO GIVE HIM A VERY NASTY BEATDOWN THAT WAS REALLY HORRIFIC! LYNN SR. AND LINCOLN BROKE HIS ARMS AND LEGS, PUNCHED HIM HARD IN HIS BIG NOSE, AND GAVE HIM TWO BLACK EYES!

When we got off him, Schnozmo was now even more mangled up. Then, Mama Cosma appeared, and she had her arms crossed and she was glaring at Schnozmo.

Schnozmo: AAH! (Nervously) Uh… , hi, Mama.

Mama Cosma: Schnozmo Cosma, of all the irresponsible things you've ever done, this is the lowest you've ever sunken into. Jorgen and Mr. Lynn told me of what you did in freeing Mandy, Icky Vicky, and The Platypus Brothers, so that you could still get revenge on Team Loud Phoenix Storm. This is why I kicked you out of the house, you have and always will be a con artist who never takes any sort of responsibility for anything. I would've thought that your eternal banishment from Fairy World and working for the rest of your life as a busboy at Lynn's Table would teach you some basic manners and discipline, but it looks like I was wrong, you went behind Lynn Sr.'s back and decided to free Mandy, Icky Vicky, and The Platypus Brothers to cause havoc once more.

Timmy Turner: You've gone and crossed too many lines. We thought of sending you to Abracatraz to serve a sentence of fifty years, but I think I've got a worse punishment for you. Schnozmo Cosma, as punishment for what you did in freeing Mandy, Icky Vicky, and The Platypus Brothers, so that you could still get revenge on Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I hereby sentence you to eternity as humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table!

Schnozmo: WHAT?!

Lynn Sr.: And by the way, you're fired!

Schnozmo: Mama, you can't let them do this to me! I'm your son!

Mama Cosma: And I've been meaning to also say this. I'm also disowning you forever and I'm cutting all ties with you, Schnozmo. I don't want to know anything of you ever.

Timmy Turner tied Schnozmo up to his new post in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and now, he's been condemned to be humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table for eternity, and to also add more salt to his wounds, Mama Cosma disowned him and cut all ties with Schnozmo for good.

Me: That was well deserved!

Mama Cosma: Oh thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: There are no more Dog Gene Slammers. So, onto business.

Me: I know but they were all so cute.

Qin: They sure were.

Eli: We have a lot of Anothers. Most of them are monsters from the world of Dungeons & Dragons. We have Another Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, Waterveiled Assassin, Hellfire Wyrm, Bloodfire Ooze, Fiendwurm, Megapede, Nightmare Beast, Wyste, Hysteria (Aurelia), Wolfman and Count Vertigo.

We gasped!

Shanan: Aurelian Hysteria in the M.O.E.!? That is amazing!

Xenia: WOW!

Me: And I know all those monsters! Shiv and Teresa showed them to me as I was playing.

Nico: That is amazing!

May: Who do we call for that?

Me: Boy most of those DON'T HAVE ARCHENEMIES yet.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Let me do some thinking on that.

I got to thinking.

Me: I got it! I summon TETHYS, GODDESS OF LIGHT, ATHENA, VICTORIA, ICE QUEEN, CRYSTAL SEER, BLAST MAGICIAN, GUARDIAN DREADSCYTHE, GUARDIAN KAY'EST, MIRROR FORCE DRAGON, DOOM VIRUS DRAGON AND BLUE-EYES TYRANT DRAGON!

I summoned said monster!

Nico: WHOA! Awesome choices!

Tethys: This is gonna be fun.

Ice Queen: I'm looking forward to this one.

Victoria: Me too.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Count Vertigo are all one person too.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: There they are!

We saw 12 figures coming and they were Another Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, Waterveiled Assassin, Hellfire Wyrm, Bloodfire Ooze, Fiendwurm, Megapede, Nightmare Beast, Wyste, Hysteria (Aurelia) and Wolfman.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna get nasty!

Lola: Yep!

Another Black Rock Triskelion: (In a girls voice) It sure is going to be fun though.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and blue and purple clothes and had blue angel wings and had a blue eel tail surging with intense electricity and lightning coming out of her butt and she had the symbol of the Marincess monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a sword of lightning in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Elsa Marincess!

Elsa Marincess: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Elsa is the gene-slammer of the Marincess Monsters and is a powerful master of the water and she can breathe underwater, talk to fish and even live and fight underwater.

Camie: COOL!

Qin: That is amazing!

Elsa Marincess: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That is awesome.

Girl Jordan: I agree.

Me: By the way is the Another Count Vertigo friendly or hostile?

Elsa Marincess: Friendly but this one has a lot of problems. She has REALLY BAD Vertigo. Literally.

Varie: Oh boy.

Camie: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Victoria: Yeah it's our job.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Victoria: Lets get them!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the monsters and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: AWESOME!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) CLUE FORCE 6!

She summoned Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Anvil, Xu·Goma·Gu, Anvil (RID) and Babyman Gang!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure wobbling and dizzy coming towards us and it was ANOTHER COUNT VERTIGO!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This one looks like it has a concussion.

Me: Are you okay?

Another Count Vertigo: (In a girls voice) I would be better if my condition was cured!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had brown clothes and she was wobbling big time.

Me: (GASP) Courtney Virithria!

She was really wobbling and I ran fast with Rainbow Dash's speed and I caught her.

Me: I got you. Lets sit you down.

I got out a chair and we sat her down.

Nico: Boy she is really dizzy.

Me: Yeah she can't help it. She has really bad vertigo and is constantly dizzy all the time. Doctors tried everything they could do for her but this is the worst vertigo case they ever have seen.

Count Vertigo: Boy no kidding.

Courtney: Poor girl.

Qin: I think it's obvious that she wanted her condition cured.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Is that true?

Zocks: (Gets out Gaoranger gear) Correct us if we're wrong.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Courtney Virithria: Yes it's true. I don't know what is causing my Vertigo but it has something to do with my ear itching.

Me: Let me see.

I looked at her ear and I SAW SOMETHING MOVING IN IT!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Nico: What the fuck is that!?

Me: Hold still. This will hurt a bit.

I took a pair a tweezers and grabbed it and they I pulled it out and it was a Jade Beetle!

Me: Got it!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!?

Lisa Loud: That appears to be a Dendroctonus ponderosae.

Me: The mountain pine beetle? How the fuck did this get into your ear!?

Courtney Virithria: That was inside my ear!? This whole time!?

Me: That is freaky! I saw something like this on a documentary at one time. I think this beetle here was causing your Vertigo.

Courtney Virithria: That explains why I was so itchy there all the time and why I was getting Vertigo.

Xenia: How freaky! Not even Swartz could see that!

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) Do I even want to know how that got in there?!

Geiz: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) Sougo, some things are better left unsolved.

Courtney Virithria: It must've happened when I was out on a hike at one time.

Nico: Weird!

Lincoln: Lets separate you and then fight your Another. You're in no condition to fight us with your ear injured.

Courtney Virithria: Good idea.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from the Another.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: (gets out Count Vertigo's Ridewatch) Time to cause vertigo ourselves!

Nico activated it and used an eye glare and made Another Count Vertigo EXTREMELY DIZZY! He threw up!

Nico: Yuck!

Nico activated Wolfman's Ridewatch and turned into NICO THE NOCTURNAL!

Nico: (HOWLS)

Nico slashed Another Count Vertigo all over!

May: (Gets out Julie Hinikawa's Ridewatch) Let's rock!

She activated it and got an axe and rocked hard and Another Count Vertigo screamed in agony as his vertigo monocle shattered and then giddy fan girls jumped May squealing!

Me: Okay ladies she needs to finish our battle.

Girl: Oh sorry J.D. Sorry Nico we love good songs from rock.

Nico: No worries girls.

May got up.

May: (Gets out Phantoon's Ridewatch) Now for this!

She activated it and fired blue eye fireballs and smashed her down.

Nicole: Awesome job May!

Maria: (gets out Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash's Ridewatch) Time to cook!

Maria activated it.

Maria: (French Accent) SACRE BOO!

Count Vertigo: (HONK HONK HONK HONK)

He screamed in fright and Maria got out a cleaver and slashed him all over!

Maria: I WILL COOK YOU FOR DESSERT!

Me: YUCK! We are NOT cannibals! (To the viewers) Although eating Lumpus again would be an awesome idea.

Maria: (Gets out Komodo Dragons Ridewatch) Dragon up!

Maria activated it and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

Froze: Time for some wolf power! (ACTIVATES WOLFMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Then Top, Lord Stratosfear, Spinner, Nefarious, Piedmon and Y2K Bug came.

Nico: Nice team Top!

Top: Thank you Nico.

Camie: Wait Y2K Bug? That was a figure of speech from the Year 2000.

Me: Yep one of the biggest celebrations ever back then.

Xenia: Yep.

?: Let me face him guys.

A Glastrier came!

Me: Cool! A Glastrier!

Nico: Awesome!

Glastrier: (In a girls voice) I think this is awesome too.

Nico: Lara Virerella! Wow!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had a brown cowboy hat and had blue clothes and blue angel wings.

Lara Virerella: Awesome to see y'all again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of ice and smashed down Another Count Vertigo and he exploded and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Lara Virerella: YEEHAW! That was great!

Froze: Yeah it was! What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lara Virerella: When me and Nico were on my family's ranch and we stopped a bunch of cow rustlers.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: It sure was. They were trying to take them to a slaughterhouse.

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lara hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lara Virerella: Same to y'all Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Megan, Karla Grim, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, and Gina Carmilla are heading to Selina Almenara's home planet, Pyros, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but he's also going to meet Selina Almenara's parents and we're going to destroy Azar, a major antagonist of the 2020 action role-playing fantasy game Genshin Impact.

Me: Whoa, where are we? This place sure is really hot and fiery!

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man, I know where we are, we're on Selina Almenara's home planet, Pyros, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but I'm also going to meet Selina Almenara's parents and destroy Azar from Genshin Impact.

Selina Almenara: This is going to be so awesome, you're going to meet my parents, Linky. But, you should watch out, my older brother, Marcus, and my younger sister, Melanie, will try to start trouble with you and they've been threatening to break us up and/or kill you.

Sebastian Mendez: If your siblings so much as lay one hand on Lincoln, I will kill them!

We gasped!

Me: Selina, are they really like that?

Selina Almenara: Yeah, Marcus and Melanie are literally huge troublemakers and bringers of chaos, all they want is chaos and destruction.

Nico: Well, in that case, if they so much as threaten to break you two up and/or try to kill Lincoln, then, we'll leave them to Sebastian's wrath.

Megan: Please, tell me you're kidding, Nico.

Lincoln: Megan's right, please just say you're kidding about that one!

Darren Arcangela: Have you forgotten about Dark Sebastian who was lurking inside him before Nyx intervened and got rid of that goddamn demon? The very demon that made him into the violent and dangerous person that he was?

Nico: I haven't forgotten, and since Lincoln's going to be meeting the parents of his Alien Guardian Angels, it may require the violent and dark hand of Sebastian to keep their troublemaking siblings in their place.

Selina Almenara: Yeah. Come on, let's head for the castle.

We arrived at the royal palace of Selina Almenara's parents, and we headed for the throne room, and we were greeted by Selina Almenara's parents: her dad, Cyrus Almenara, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, crimson red hair, crimson red sclera, crimson red eyes, massive crimson red angel wings, and he has on black shorts with red flames, red loincloth around the waist with gold belt and red gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her mother, Solana Almenara, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, crimson red hair, crimson red sclera, crimson red eyes, massive crimson red angel wings, and she has on a red crop top and red shorts.

Selina Almenara: Mom, Dad.

Cyrus Almenara: Selina, it's so good to see you here. And you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with your future husband, Lincoln, right?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Mr. Almenara.

Solana Almenara: You're indeed everything my daughter says you are, Lincoln, and we can already guess she marked you when you both met again.

Me: Yes, that's right.

Nico: And Selina told us about your other children, her older brother, Marcus, and her younger sister, Melanie, who are going to try to start trouble with him and they've been threatening to break them up and/or kill Lincoln.

Solana Almenara: Yes, that's correct. Selina's also right about calling them bringers of chaos. For so many years, those two have started trouble and caused so much havoc on Pyros, it's not funny, and threatening to ruin the relationship of Lincoln and Selina and even threatening Lincoln's life, that is truly unforgivable.

Cyrus Almenara: Indeed.

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and we saw the two people who Selina talked about: her older brother, Marcus Almenara, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, crimson red hair, crimson red sclera, crimson red eyes, massive crimson red angel wings, and he has on black shorts with red flames, red loincloth around the waist with gold belt and red gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her younger sister, Melanie Almenara, a 7'9" girl with the body of a goddess, crimson red hair, crimson red sclera, crimson red eyes, massive crimson red angel wings, and she has on a red crop top and red shorts.

Melanie Almenara: You goddamn stupid white-haired freak, so you're still together with our idiot sister?!

Marcus Almenara: We'll kill you, and we'll make that stupid bitch learn her place like the dog that she is!

Melanie and Marcus Almenara marched towards Lincoln with murderous intent to kill him, but then, Sebastian slashed at them with his right hand's nails that he turned into claws!

Melanie Almenara: WHAT THE?!

Then, Sebastian fired black energy blasts at them and sent them crashing into a wall!

Marcus Almenara: Dad, Mom, do something about this insect!

Solana Almenara: No. We've had it up to hear with you two little parasites.

Cyrus Almenara: Your mother, Selina, and I have had it up to hear with you two for the last time. For years, you two have caused a ton of trouble with you two running wild and causing havoc. Lincoln is a wonderful young man and we're proud of Selina getting together with him, and over our dead bodies will we ever let you two get any closer to hurt him!

Marcus and Melanie were really panicking now: their parents have seriously got them on the ropes now!

Melanie Almenara: W-what are you and Mom talking about, Dad? If that white-haired freak marries that bitch, Selina, he'll be part of our family, and we don't want it!

Solana Almenara: We've already seen just what kind of man Lincoln is: he's smart, extremely strong, brave, courageous, manly, and not afraid to stand up for everyone around him. He's already proven himself many times to Selina, and she's always protected him from danger. We already approved of Lincoln even before they came here to Pyros while you two have been running wild without a care in the world and are still causing mayhem and chaos on Pyros. The hell you mean Bringer of Chaos, the only two people worthy of that dirty shameful title are you and Marcus, Melanie.

Solana Almenara: N-no way!

Cyrus Almenara: We held you both in the same high regard as Selina as part of our family, but what with the chaos and mayhem you've caused on Pyros, and the constant planning of trying to break Selina and Lincoln up and/or kill Lincoln so Selina could suffer from heartbreak of losing the man she loves, you two will never be forgiven! You hear me?

Melanie and Marcus were in shock!

Solana Almenara: And we've also decided on this: you two will forever be disowned and we're cutting ties with you both forever!

Selina Almenara: Same with me. You two bringers of chaos have caused me enough trouble to last an eternity. Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Gladly.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and then, we saw the sclera of his eyes turn crimson red, his deep sapphire eyes turn deep red, and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turn crimson red, and he also has red flame tattoos on his massive muscular forearms: Lincoln's turned into his own Pyrosapien form.

Nico: WHOA!

Cyrus Almenara: This was due to him marking her, and he now has his own Pyrosapien form, that's quite impressive.

Marcus Almenara: YOU'VE GOT TO BE FUCKING KIDDING ME! YOU'RE CHOOSING THAT FREAK OVER US!

Cyrus Almenara, Solana Almenara, and Selina Almenara: WITHOUT HESITATION!

Marcus and Melanie Almenara: NOOOO!

Lincoln then grabbed Cyrus Almenara's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Cyrus Almenara was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his fire powers anymore nor his immortality.

Then, Lincoln turned and grabbed Melanie Almenara's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out her incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, and immense body heat, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Melanie Almenara didn't have any of her fire powers anymore nor her immortality.

Selina Almenara: And not only did you two get stripped of your incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and massive muscle mass, but also, you've been stripped of your immortality since you two were nothing but pure evil.

Melanie Almenara: YOU BITCH! WE'LL KILL YOU BOTH!

Suddenly, we saw a multi-colored haired girl, purple hairband, multi-colored clothes with Rainbow Dash's cutie mark on the blue skirt, rainbow choker, white bridal gloves, blue unicorn horn on her head, and blue angel wings fly in and she blasted the two moronic ex-siblings to dust, and Lincoln banished them to The Black Gates.

Lincoln and Rainbow Dash: (GASPS) Serena Amariah?!

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Rainbow Dash: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Serena Amariah: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Serena Amariah, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Dash, The Rainbow Alicorn and Princess of Loyalty, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria. I'm a very loyal and strong athletic girl who loves playing sports and I'm a very powerful Rainbow Alicorn and very powerful master of rainbows and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a rainbow neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her blue horn on her head glowed with blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Rainbow Dash from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and like Rainbow Dash, I'm a loyal girl and also really really strong, and I'm one of the most loyal of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, but I also hate Lola with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of deceitful and disloyal person Lola is.

Nico: What did Lola do to earn your wrath?

Serena Amariah: That rampaging little monster was waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, she'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I charged in and kicked Lola into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged Lola back home and I told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lola tried to do to Lincoln, and Lola got thrown into a titanium cage in her room for ten weeks.

We gasped.

Me: Lola's dark side made her a rampaging sociopathic homicidal little monster!

Laney: We warned her numerous times about this, but no, she refused to listen and she was acting all high and mighty. Sometimes, I wanted to see Lola get permanently knocked off her high horse and put in her place!

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put Lola in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Serena.

Serena Amariah: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Rainbow Dash, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Rainbow Dash: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Rainbow Dash showed Serena Amariah the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Rainbow Dash helped put her mouth back in.

Serena Amariah: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Serena Amariah in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rainbow Dash: Whoa, I knew that was coming! Now, you're part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Azar and destroy him.

Cyrus Almenara: He's been sighted 200 clicks from the palace.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was quick!

Solana Almenara: When trouble arises because of any attacking enemies or Marcus and Melanie, you always have to be ready for anything.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blonde hair and red hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a white coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Infernoble Knight Ogier, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope, and with her are the three girls.

Blonde-Haired Girl: I hope I'm not too late, but I got the girls away from Azar before he could kill them, and they were dragged there by Marcus and Melanie. Honestly, Selina, your siblings are scum.

Lincoln: You're just in time, Olivia Ogier, and I already took care of those two.

?: You shall all be destroyed!

We then saw our target, Azar, and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: Well, we already got rid of Selina's two troublemaking siblings, now we got to get rid of the heretic himself.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: If there's one thing we can't stand, it's a heretical traitor to mankind. Come on, gang, let's send this bastard to Hell!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable

Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice ready, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Megan and her team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Azar, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired crimson red fire blades from his massive greatsword and they pierced Azar and he exploded in flames and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: This is indeed our first time coming here to Pyros, and this planet sure is amazing.

Selina Almenara: Glad you all think so.

Solana Almenara: And we're so glad you and Lincoln are together, Selina, and Lincoln's definitely going to be making sure you're never hurt by any perverts.

Lincoln: I'll smash their teeth in if they so much as do anything perverted to her.

Cyrus Almenara: (Laughs) Spoken like the true man that you are. And we also have another surprise.

Suddenly, Pyros was beamed to our solar system and is close by to The World Tree Estate.

May: Whoa!

Solana Almenara: We did have that talk with Selina, she knew that one day Lincoln would meet us, and he was going to move our planet to your solar system, so we came up with this plan, once our meeting was complete, we'd beam Pyros to your solar system, so we'd be close by.

Lincoln: Wow! That was definitely an awesome plan and something I was going to do after we met, but at least, now that's our exploration of Pyros, and Hydros, Aeros, Umbras, Lucius, and Geos to go. (To Olivia Ogier) And it's so good to see you again, Olivia Ogier.

Olivia Ogier: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Olivia Ogier and he hugged her, and Olivia Ogier is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Olivia Ogier: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Olivia Ogier, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Ogier, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Olivia Ogier is the descendant of Ogier the Dane.

Me: One of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court.

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a white coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Olivia Ogier hates Lola with a very blazing passion. One day, Olivia Ogier and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lola, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Olivia Ogier and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that rampaging rage-crazy monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Olivia Ogier fired chains of fire which bound that alpha bitch and tied her up. Lincoln called his family and told them, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lola tried to kill Lincoln many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from his sisters, but the parents also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Olivia and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Ogier the Dane and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, Lola was such a rampaging little monster!

Me: And like Laney said, she refused to listen and she acted all high and mighty on her high horse.

Luna: It was a major headache to all of us, dude.

Luan: Someone needed to teach Lola a lesson, but no one would because you know what happens when Lola gets mad!

Lana: We all said the same thing, and we gave that spoiled princess a warning: if she didn't get her head on straight and stop trying to hurt Lincoln, we wouldn't be coming to her aid, and we might even let his Guardian Angels who hated her so much to get after her.

Lincoln: But you do realize by letting them go after her, they'd kill her, right?

Nico: Lincoln's right about that. So many of his Guardian Angels hated Lola that much, they want to kill her and throw her dead body in a ditch.

Me: And we saw the pictures of Lola shredded and burned, it was proof of how much they hated Lola for her control freak attitude.

Lincoln: In every way possible, they hated Lori for it, and now that you're here, Olivia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Olivia Ogier in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Olivia Ogier: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Olivia Ogier's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Olivia Ogier: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Olivia Ogier.

Olivia Ogier had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The three girls are Hana Koishikawa, Meiko Hazuki, and Yuka Torikaze from Akujo no Eikan.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hana Koishikawa, Meiko Hazuki, and Yuka Torikaze from Akujo no Eikan.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hana Koishikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hana Koishikawa and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Azar and his co-conspirators, Melanie and Marcus Almenara The Bringers of Chaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf

Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Hana Koishikawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hana Koishikawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hana Koishikawa, Meiko Hazuki, and Yuka Torikaze with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Azar from Genshin Impact, and even worse, he had help from Selina Almenara's Bringer of Chaos siblings, Melanie and Marcus

Almenara.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in sucking out Marcus Almenara's muscle mass, incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and immortality, and Melanie Almenara's incredibly strong cosmic fire powers, immense body heat, and immortality and sent them to The Black Gates, and then, we laid the beatdown on Azar and Lincoln fired crimson red fire blades that killed Azar and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Serena Amariah, and Olivia Ogier have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe Selina's Bringer of Chaos ex-siblings crossed a huge line so that way they could try and kill Lincoln and make Selina suffer from heartbreak.

Lincoln: Selina's parents made the right choice to cut their ties with those two and they got what they'd deserved.

Selina Almenara: Those two were never my siblings, they were so stuck up, stupid, idiotic, moronic, and selfish, they didn't want me to be happy and delighted in seeing me miserable, but what they'd tried to do in trying to make us break up and/or kill you, that really did it! Those two ugly pigs with no manners deserved to get their ties cut by Mom and Dad.

Marina Kaimana: We'll have trouble with my siblings on Hydros tomorrow.

Lincoln: I'll handle them, Marina, after your parents cut their ties with them as well.

---

After getting rid of Azar, along with The Bringers of Chaos, Melanie and Marcus Almenara, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Olivia Ogier and Serena Amariah saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Olivia Ogier: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Serena Amariah: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've

also gotten smarter as well.

Olivia Ogier: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Serena Amariah: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Olivia, we've already heard from Serena of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Olivia Ogier: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a really loud screech in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lola, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lola, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lola once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily pounced on Lola, and they brutally beat her butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Then, Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal container.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lola screeched and pounded on the door's bars with a cup demanding to see a lawyer, and we proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lola off and she screeched like a monster again.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that rampaging pageant demon always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put her down like the monster that she is.

Me: That dark side of her was nothing more than trouble and she can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Arcanite Magician: Whoa, so this is Lake Lamode, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Arcanite Magician, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln,Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty are in your harem.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Arcanite Magician, Future Samurai, Fiona, Momoko Momoi, Kraken, Scylla, Tiamat, Attea, Naomi, Lass, Punk Girl, Rising Star, and Beauty, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Walking to the movie theaters was all of us and I had Nico blindfolded and Varie had Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta the Copperajah Gene-slammer blindfolded.

Applejack: You'll love where you're going.

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: (Hindu Accent) I have a feeling this will be amazing.

Me: You're going to love it.

We got to the movie theater and took off their blindfolds.

Me: Tadah!

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: We're in the theater.

Nico: Aadarshini!?

Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta: Nico!?

Both: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE!?

Nico: COOL! (In his head) J.D. you better prepare for the running of your life.

Me: We're going to see the movie Elemental.

Nico: AWESOME!

Ember: This will be awesome seeing what the movie we did was like.

Me: Yep.

We went into the theater.

Elandra Laval: We should do a mission on that one of these days

Me: Oh I have one planned for it. But it's in the development stages.

Nico: You'll think of something.

We got popcorn and snacks and went in and got to watching the movie

***SPOILER ALERT***

---

Fire elements Bernie and Cinder Lumen immigrate to Element City, where they face xenophobia from other elements and struggle to find a home. They have a daughter, Ember, and eventually establish a convenience store called the Fireplace, setting up a Blue Flame that represents their heritage and traditions and attracting many fire element patrons over time. Bernie intends to give the store to Ember when he retires, but first she must control her fiery temper. When Bernie allows Ember to run the shop on her own, she becomes overwhelmed by the customers and rushes to the basement. Her fiery outburst breaks a water pipe, flooding the basement and summoning Wade Ripple, a water element and city inspector. Wade notes the faulty plumbing and reluctantly leaves for City Hall to send the violation report to his air element employer, Gale Cumulus, who will have the Fireplace shut down. Ember pursues Wade but is too late.

Taking pity on Ember, Wade brings her to Cyclone Stadium to convince Gale to reconsider the shutdown of her father's store. When Wade mentions he was investigating recurrent floods before ending up at the Fireplace, Gale gives the duo a tight deadline to find the source. If they are able to seal the leak, then the violations will be forgiven. While searching the canals for the source of the leak, Wade surmises that Ember's temper derives from her trying to tell herself something that she is not ready to accept, but Ember denies this. They then discover a hole in a dam that allows wave runoff from ships to flood the city's plumbing, so they close the hole with sandbags. Meanwhile, Bernie deals with water leaks all over the Fireplace.

Wade and Ember spend time together in the city and learn more about each other. Later, Wade informs Ember that the sandbags did not hold, so Ember uses her glassmaking ability to create a sturdier seal for the hole in the dam. Meanwhile, Cinder suspects Ember is seeing someone and follows her. Ember visits Wade's family at a luxury apartment, where she uses her fire to fix a broken glass pitcher, impressing Brook, Wade's mother, who recommends her for a glassmaking internship. Ember also plays the crying game with Wade, in which he successfully makes her cry when he admits he has feelings for her. Gale then calls Wade and gives her approval of Ember's glass seal, thus saving the Fireplace from closure. Ember then realizes that she does not want to take over the store.

Bernie announces his intention to retire and hand the Fireplace to Ember. He tells his daughter how, when leaving his homeland, he bowed to his father but his father refused to bow back. Wade takes Ember to Garden Central Station to see Vivisteria flowers, which she was denied seeing in childhood. With the station now flooded, Gale provides Ember with an air bubble for safety while Wade pushes her underwater through the station. Afterward, Wade and Ember find out they are able to touch without harming each other and share a romantic dance, but Ember reminds herself of her duty to the Fireplace and her family's prejudice against water elements, and leaves, upsetting Wade.

As Ember is about to take over the Fireplace, Wade appears and professes his love for her, while also letting it slip that she caused the broken pipes. Ember rejects Wade, but Cinder senses genuine affection. Disappointed, Bernie decides not to retire and denies Ember the store. When the new seal on the dam breaks, the fire district floods. After saving the Blue Flame, Ember and Wade become trapped in a room in the Fireplace, causing Wade to evaporate from the enclosed heat.

When the flood recedes, a grief-stricken Ember confesses to Bernie that she does not want to run the Fireplace and expresses her love for Wade. Realizing Wade has seeped into the stone ceiling, Ember plays the crying game to get him to drip back into his normal form. Ember reciprocates Wade's affection and they kiss.

Months later, Wade and Ember, now a couple, leave Element City so Ember can study glassmaking far away and travel the world together. Before she boards the ship, Ember bows to Bernie who returns the gesture.

---

When the movie was done we cheered wildly.

Me: Boy that was an awesome movie!

Ember: Boy that brings back so many memories!

Wade Ripple: I agree there! That was awesome!

Me: I agree too guys and believe it or not ELEMENTS CAN MIX. It takes earth and wind to form dust devils, water and fire to make steam, water and wind to make waves on the ocean and so much more.

Xenia: Yeah.

7m agoMe: And Wade that was so funny seeing you boil like that.

Wade Ripple: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Now if you'll excuse me!

POOF!

I vanished and got a head start!

Nico: Aw man! J.D. got a head start!

Sideways: You know it's Father's Day, right?

Nico: I sure do.

Mascots: HAPPY FATHERS DAY EVERYONE!

Nico: Thank you!

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

Videl Chan: Here daddy.

She gave him a beautiful card she made. It was one that showed Nico and his kids all together.

Nico: Aww Thank you Videl.

Videl Chan: You're welcome.

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: Come on guys lets go find J.D. (SINISTER SMILE) and give him his just rewards. (SINISTER LAUGHTER)

Poromon flew after me!

Poromon: GET BACK HERE AND TAKE YOUR PUNISHMENT LIKE A MAN!

Me: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit me and knocked me down!

Poromon: Now for…

POOF!

But it was just a clone!

Poromon: WHAT!?

Then they saw a massive ARMY OF CLONES OF ME!

Me's: TRY AND GET US!

We scattered!

Poromon flew after me!

Poromon: GET BACK HERE AND TAKE YOUR PUNISHMENT LIKE A MAN!

Me: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit me and knocked me down!

Poromon: Now for…

POOF!

But it was just a clone!

Poromon: WHAT!?

Then they saw a massive ARMY OF CLONES OF ME!

Me's: TRY AND GET US!

We scattered!

Elsewhere in a secret location, the real me was watching TV in a cave and I had plenty of snacks and supplies.

Me: J.D. you are one crafty guy.

I had someone else with me on the sofa.

Girl: You sure are.

It was a girl with red hair and orange eyes, yellow shirt, green vest, blue skirt, indigo pants and purple shoes and had red angel wings and a rainbow sword and she had the symbols for the Knightmare on her skirt and in the middle of her foreh.

Me: (GASP) Kira Knightmare! Wow!

Kira Knightmare: Awesome to see you again J.D. Nico will think twice before going down to a cave here at the bottom of the Mariana trench.

Me: Yeah no kidding. The water pressure down here is incredible.

Kira Knightmare: It sure is. Want to make out?

Me: Sure.

We kissed all over.

Nico and the rest of the team were done battling the last of my clones.

Qin: DRAT! J.D. hid himself too good!

Nico: No kidding!

Eli: He really pulled a super fast one on us!

Nico: Where could he have gone!? He couldn't have possibly vanished off the face of the Earth!

?: He's on the bottom of the Mariana Trench!

Nico: Huh?

They saw a Zarude!

Nico: Cool a Zarude!

Zarude: (In a girls voice) I know where to find him too.

Nico: Rina Xavier! Wow!

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had a black dress on.

Rina Xavier: Awesome to see you Nico. Follow me guys.

They followed her.

Poromon flew onto her head.

Rina Xavier: Awesome to see you Poromon.

Poromon: You too Rina.

Rina Xavier lead them to a portal machine and it was in an alley.

Rina Xavier: I saw this here.

Nico: A portal machine. Very clever.

They turned it on and saw a me and Kira Knightmare making out while watching Nutty Professor.

Nico: Aww so cute.

Eli: Aww bro.

Nico: Shh.

They went through the portal and snuck through the cave and hid behind the sofa.

Then Nico and Eli popped out.

Nico: SURPRISE!

Gears: There you are!

Me: UH OH!

Kira Knightmare: WHAT THE!?

Nico and Eli tickled me!

Nico: COOCHY COOCHY COO!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY!) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Nico: SAY IT!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Nico: SAY IT!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAAHAHA! OKAY OKAY! UNCLE UNCLE!

We went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Bugly: Okay. The Platypus Brothers were probably trying to mess with our heads earlier.

Killowatt: They probably were. I ended up shocking Lumpus badly while you guys were gone.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Hmm. I'm not so sure.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, the fraudulent deranged moose, Lumpus, he's broken out of prison and he still wants revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Are you kidding me?!

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I just had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision was none other than our old enemy, the fraudulent deranged moose, Lumpus, he's broken out of prison again and he still wants revenge on us.

We gasped. Then, Lincoln checked the computer and looked at some footage from The Saturn Insane Asylum, and we saw it for ourselves: Lumpus has indeed broken out of prison again.

Me: That stupid ugly moose! He's such a glutton for punishment!

Nico: No kidding, we're already losing track of how many times that dumb moose has broken out of prison to come after us for revenge. But, in any case, if that moron wants another asskicking, we're more than happy to give it to him!

Lincoln: After we capture him again, we're going to need to increase and buff up security in his cell, so he never tries that dumb stunt again.

Me: We sure will!

Nico: That moose is getting put on ice this time!

Lincoln: Oh god I hate knowing everything!

The previous group came.

Taskmaster: Can me, Heatwave, Stinky Butt, Touch and Go, Po Kong, Melter, Titanium Toenail, Red X, Kite Man, and Top go with you guys?

Mr. Touch: (to Nico) How was your date?

Nico: It was really fun!

Me: We went and saw the movie Elemental.

Heatwave: That's a great movie!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: Yep and to answer your question yes you can come with.

Me: Lumpus is at it again.

Heatwave: What is up with that moose! He is always causing problems!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: We should just give him the black gates and end him forever.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: As much as we want to we can't. So we'll send him to the Neptune Cryo Prison. I got something special for him.

Qin: Okay.

Thunder: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Spectrier, Calyrex and Wyrdeer next.

Me: Cool!

Bambi: The Wyrdeer would be cool to meet in my area.

Lola: It sure would.

Xenia: Yeah.

Computer: Alert. Temporal Anomaly in progress.

Me: Uh oh.

Then a flash of light came and Professor Paradox came.

Professor Paradox: Hello everyone.

Me: Professor Paradox. Awesome to see you again.

Professor Paradox: I take it you heard about Lumpus escaping right?

Me: We sure did. Do you know where he is?

Professor Paradox: I sure do. But it's not Where. It's When.

We gasped.

Me: Oh god! He used time travel!?

Loki: What time peroid is he at right now?!

Professor Paradox: He is in October 1st, 2005.

Me: That's almost 18 years ago!

Lazlo: That date is very familiar. (GASP) He's going to kill those meat clones of me, Raj and Clam when Meatman was going on a Rampage.

Me: (LAUGHS) He sure is a stupid one.

Nico: Yep. But either way we got a deranged moose to stop and bring down before the time stream is damaged.

Professor Paradox: Indeed.

Nico: What are we waiting for guys!?

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg, better known as Shellshock, the villain from the video game Ratchet: Deadlocked, and he's come back for revenge on Ratchet and Clank. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed was none other than Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg, better known as Shellshock, and he's come back for revenge on you two.

Ratchet: Now, Shellshock is back, I thought we'd never have to see him again!

Clank: But, there was no doubt he'd come back for revenge on us.

Adreana Metrodora: Well, there's no way I'm going to let him get away with this, I'm going to send his miserable body into the depths of darkness for all eternity!

Ratchet: Yikes, why do I have the feeling things are about to get dark?

Nico: Uh oh, when you get an Umbrasapien that mad, you better watch out! Alright, gang, let's go, Lumpus is about to get the asskicking of a lifetime once again!

Lincoln: And he's getting another one-way trip back to The Saturn Insane Asylum, this time, he'll be put under Quintuple Maximum Security Solitary Confinement where he'll never ever escape, and once we get done with Lumpus, you're next, Shellshock.

Adreana Metrodora: You better be ready to be dragged into darkness for eternity, Shellshock, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to confront Lumpus once again and take him down, and once we got done with Lumpus once again, Lincoln and Adreana Metrodora are going to destroy Shellshock.

We went back in time to October 1st, 2005.

## CAMP KIDNEY - OCTOBER 1ST, 2005!

We arrived.

Pam: Here we are.

Me: Boy I was only 3 years old when all this happened.

Raj: (Hindu Accent) Now that you mention it, the 3 of us don't remember how Meatman was defeated the first time or how the 3 of us got free from his meat.

Me: That's what we need to find out.

We saw Camp Kidney and it was looking good. All the campers were having fun around a campfire and of Course the Lumpus of that timeline was being a total jerk and Slinkman was catering to his every whim.

Me: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Nico: It's nighttime. We need to find out where the real Lazlo, Raj, and Clam are.

Po Kong: All this talk about meat is making me hungry!

Me: Shh. We can't let them know we're here.

Po Kong: Sorry.

Eli: Maybe I can sense where the real Lazlo, Clam and Raj are.

Laney: Go for it.

Eli concentrated and he found them in a cave that was on the western side of Leaky Lake.

Eli: Found them. In a cave right there on the western side of Leaky Lake.

Nico: I see it.

Bludgeon: Wait. I see Lumpus going into that cave.

Lumpus went into the cave, where it's revealed that the real Lazlo, Raj, and Clam were stuck to the wall by MEatman's meat.

Past Lazlo: Scoutmaster Lumpus! Are you here to get us out?

Lumpus: No. I'm here to end your lives!

Past Raj: What?! Why?!

Past Clam: Crazy moose!

Lumpus: Because I want my camp back! You 3 proved important to me losing it. So. by killing you 3, I'll get Camp Kidney back! Now, say goodbye!

Lumpus slashed at them with a knife but all that did was free them and they ran away.

Me: (Chuckles) That stupid moose.

But then around the campfire we saw the three meat clones melt.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Lumpus you backstabbing Ignoramoose. (Snickers) Hey that's funny. Ignoramoose.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I get it. Good pun.

Eli: Like ignoramus but with Moose.

Titanium Toenail: Wait. Where's Meatman?

Eli: I sense him. He's heading to the Campfire.

We saw Meatman.

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) There he is!

Nico: Shh.

Me: What's the plan Nico?

Eli: Allow me.

Eli used the Force and hurled Meatman into Leaky Lake.

KRASPLASH!

He dissolved into nothing.

Nico: Nice job Eli.

Qin: Now we just got to subdue him long enough for us to get him back to our time and battle him there.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Easier said than done. But we got to stop Lumpus or else.

Top: Alright. Now, all we have to do is-

Past Skip: Hey. Who are you guys?

Past Chip: And why are there clones of us?

Nico: Well, fuck.

Me: (Whispering) Think of something fast.

Eli: Look it's a mud avalanche!

Past Chip: Where!?

Past Skip: Where!?

ZOOM!

We ran fast and went hid somewhere.

But then, we bumped into Lazlo, Raj, and Clam. The past ones.

Maria: Oh boy.

Past Lazlo: Who are you guys? And why are there more versions of us.

Power Girl: Okay. To make a long story short, we're from the future.

Me: Yeah I guess there's no hiding it. We're from 18 years into the future.

Past Lazlo: Wow!

Nico: I know.

Me: Listen. That moose that tried to kill you is from our time.

Past Lazlo: But he is Lumpus isn't he?

Me: Yes that is Lumpus but he is a really nasty deranged lunatic.

Nico: Yep.

The other Bean Scouts came.

Past Lazlo: (to Lazlo) It's like having a brother!

Past Raj: (to Raj) It's like looking in a mirror.

Past Clam (to Clam) Second Clam!

Past Edward: (to Edward) What're you looking at?

Kite Man: Almost like seeing your reflections, huh?

Nico: It sure does.

Me: Now that we're here we have a lot to tell you.

Past Lazlo: Yeah like why is Scoutmaster Lumpus acting crazy.

Me: Well we have a lot to tell you. This may seem weird but are not from this time. We came here from 18 years into the future and we came here to stop our timeline's version of Lumpus from killing

Lazlo, Clam and Raj of this time.

Past Dave: What!?

Past Ping Pong: What!? But why would Scoutmaster Lumpus want to do such a thing?

Gilda: Have you ever wondered why Lumpus seems so irresponsible for a Scoutmaster?

Past Edward: Now that you mention it… Yeah.

Past Samson: He's a terrible scoutmaster.

Me: Well it's a really crazy reason.

Nico: And you guys are going to not like it one bit.

Red X: Ok, we're not going to hide it any longer. Lumpus isn't the real scoutmaster.

Heffer: Nope. I am.

Me: Lumpus is a total fraud and a fake.

I went over what happened and what was discovered on March 27th, 2008 - 2 and a half years from that timeline and it was crazy horrible!

Past Edward: SAY WHAT!?

Me: SHH!

Past Edward: Sorry. That is crazy.

Lola: It is.

Me: That Lumpus that chased Lazlo, Clam and Raj now, is the result of him losing everything. Including his own mind.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I know it's hard to believe but it's all true.

Edward: (to Past Edward) And word of advice? Your true friends are really Lazlo and the others.

Elena: You just don't know it yet.

Past Edward: Wow.

Nico: Yep.

Past Lazlo: We're not gonna remember any of this, will we?

Melter: Sorry. But we can't risk the timeline.

Nico: Yeah sorry.

Past Lazlo: Okay.

Past Raj: We understand.

Nico: But either way we have a deranged Moose out there that is nothing but trouble.

Xenia: And we can't let him get away with everything he did.

Paradox: I'll teleport Lumpus to the Camp Kidney of the present.

Search Man: (to Past Lazlo) Here's some advice: You don't stay young forever. So, you should enjoy summer camp while it lasts.

Past Lazlo: I will remember that.

Eli: Great.

Me: I do have a plan.

Nico: What is it?

I whispered.

Past Lazlo, Raj and Clam will stand in the middle of the camp and then Lumpus will come after them and Paradox will open his portal back to our time to Camp Kidney and then we'll have our battle with him there in 2023.

Nico: Brilliant.

Me: Awesome.

Sandman: Let's do our entrance after we go through the portal.

Nico: Right!

Patsy: (to Past Lazlo) Since you won't remember this, I have something to give you. (kisses him)

Lazlo tooted like a steamwhistle and we went through. All of us did and then Paradox erased their memories of what happened and the portal closed.

We flew through the Space Time Continuum and saw the portal to our time.

Qin: There!

Nico: Entrance time!

We flew fast.

Lumpus was back in our Camp Kidney!

Lumpus: NO! I was so close!

Then a portal opened and then the spirits of clocks appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from the portal and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Algonquin C. Lumpus you are under arrest!

Lumpus: You ruined everything! I was so close to getting my camp back!

Heatwave: You were. But you know the ironic part? You went back in time to try and kill the Bean Scouts. But doing so freed them from

Meatman.

Lumpus: Huh? Meatman? What are you talking about?

Me: Oh haven't you seen?

?: Why see when I can show you!

Lumpus looked back and saw MEATMAN!

Meatman: NOT A VERY SMART MOVE TO GO BACK IN TIME MOOSEBOY!

Lumpus screamed like a little girl seeing the sight of Meatman!

Nico: Where'd you come from?

Meatman: Vypra filled me in and I decided to show Lumpus that I was there before.

Nico: Nice.

Meatman formed a hammer fist of meat and smashed Lumpus all over.

Xenia: Yeah!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Lola fired a fireball and blasted Lumpus in the back and burned him!

Poromon pecked him.

Lumpus: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Poromon: You like that!? HUH!

Ben turned into Rath!

Ben: RATH!

Rath went up to him.

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING ALGONQUIN C. LUMPUS! YOU NEVER GO BACK IN TIME TO MESS WITH OUR FRIENDS! NOT WHEN RATH IS ON THE JOB!

Rath bashed and pulverized Lumpus all over!

WHAMWHAMWHAM WHAM WHAMWHAMWHAMWHAMWHAMWHAM! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lumpus WAS REALLY THRASHED ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Kevin Levin: You know, Rath the only alien that makes me want to grab a box of popcorn sit back and watch.

Mevya: That is too true there!

Qin: Yeah!

Rath stopped and then FLUTTERSHY USED HER SUPER ENHANCED STARE ON LUMPUS!

SUPER WARBLING NOISE!

Fluttershy: Just who do you think you are!? All this just so you can get a camp that doesn't belong to you back! You should be ashamed of yourself! Doing all sorts of terrible things just to make the scouts lives so miserable when they are at camp! And be completely irresponsible about all of it and not give a flying feather what you thing!? You're not a scoutmaster at all! YOU'RE JUST A BIG! FAT! MEANIE!

WE GASPED AND I JUMPED INTO NICO'S ARMS IN FRIGHT AND LUMPUS SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL AS HE TURNED WHITE AS A SHEET!

Nico: WHOA! THAT IS SCARY!

Mevya: Yay, Fluttershy!

Lincoln: Awesome job Flutters!

Spitfire: Wow! Fluttershy is awesome! How did she do that?

Eli: When she transformed it strengthened her stare big time.

Varie: You know how Toepick's nightmare face would scare you bad?

Nico: Think of that times 100,000,000,000,000,000.

Spitfire: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep. Uh can you get out of my arms J.D.? I'm getting a cramp.

Me: Oh uh sorry.

I got out of Nico's arms.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

SLAP SLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAP!

Lumpus: OWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWW!

Poliwag: YOU LIKE THAT!? HOW ABOUT THIS!?

Poliwag fired Bubble Beam Blasts and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and skewered his legs!

Horsea squirted ink at him and drenched him.

Yakumo: I have an idea!

She used a genjutsu and made it look like that he was stealing all of May's food!

May then saw this and then… SHE WENT APESHIT CRAZY!

She had a flaming red fire aura and her eyes were glowing red with extreme rage, hatred and fury!

May: (IN EXTREME RAGE AND FURY!) NO ONE STEALS MY FOOD AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Nico: (SCREAMS)

He jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! YOU'RE GIVING ME A HERNIA NICO!

Nico: MAY SCARES ME LIKE THIS!

May then went apeshit and bashed and pulverized Lumpus in extreme and brutal and savage fury!

Manaphy: Go, Mama!

May gave Lumpus an incredibly vicious and merciless beatdown!

WHAMWHAMWHAMWHAMWHAMWHAM SMASHSMASHSMASHSMASHSMASH!

She was REALLY SMASHING HIS BRAINS OUT!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Uh Nico can you get out of my arms? I'M the one getting a cramp now.

Nico: Oh sorry.

He did so.

Tentacool: I got an idea!

Tentacool went to Leaky Lake and called out all the Jellyfish and they went to Lumpus and May got off him and the Jellyfish latched onto him and then…

SUPER MASSIVE ELECTROCUTION!

Lumpus got electrocuted with 500 quadrillion volts of powerful electricity from the jellyfish!

The jellyfish stopped and he was burned bad.

Jirachi: (to Tentacool) I didn't know you could do that.

Tentacool: Well I am a Jellyfish Pokemon so that makes me one of them.

Qin: That makes sense.

Missy Rodgers: Watch this one.

She used her telekinetic powers and lifted him into the sky and Lumpus fell towards the ground.

But then…

KRASPLAT!

HE FELL RIGHT INTO A GIANT SWIMMING POOL FULL OF CHOCOLATE PUDDING!

Samson: PEANUT BUTTER SHORTCAKE!

We laughed hysterically!

Samson: And my brain isn't fried right now.

Edward: (LAUGHS) That is still funny though!

Camie: YEAH!

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Hey Lumpus you want some pudding with that? SORRY ALL OUT!

We laughed hysterically!

Slinkman: Now you know how it feels!

Lumpus: Et tu Slinkman? Et tu?

Slinkman: You had it coming "Sir!"

We laughed!

Xenia: YEAH!

Eddy threw a stink bomb at him.

Eddy: SNIFF ON THIS!

But then…

LOUD EXPLOSION AND SUPER MASSIVE FART NOISE!

Edd: I CAN'T BREATHE!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Lumpus smelled it and then HE STARTED HURLING HIS GUTS OUT!

Ed: Mmm something smells good!

Edd: Any scent that's sent is a gateway to one's true inner essence.

Eddy: Yes. I stink therefore I am!

Me: Jirachi, I wish he was force fed a massive truckload of Raw Chum.

Jirachi: You got it!

A funnel was put in his mouth and then a giant gas tanker full of RAW CHUM WAS POURED DOWN HIS THROAT!

Nico: Uh oh.

He threw up.

Lumpus hurled his guts out by the shipload!

Nico: OH SICK!

Qin: YUCK!

Xenia: YUCK!

Sandy Cheeks: Now he knows how I felt when I ate raw chum.

Nico: Yeah! Wait what?

Lily: Sandy was trying to break a world record for eating chum. Raw. Ugly story.

Nico: Yuck!

Then Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Spot, Electro, Evil Star and Shiv came.

Nico: Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Spot, Electro, Evil Star and Shiv.

Firebrand: Boy you guys have had an eventful day!

Nico: That is for sure!

Firebrand: Nice way to spend Father's Day, huh?

Nico: It sure is

Me: You got that right.

Man Boy: Great!

Femme Fatale: Glad you're having fun

Nico: Yep.

Trapster: We heard Edward's brothers escaped.

Nico: They sure did.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Did you give them a pounding, mon?

Me: Oh we sure did and Zipp Storm and Sheila transformed against them.

Nico: Yep.

?: That was awesome.

Then a figure came out and it was DELISHA ENNIVEL from episode 20 of Turbo!

* * *

Delisha Ennivel is sent down to Earth to sell jackets that will make the people in fury. The Turbo Rangers had worn the jackets except for Ashley who hadn't put them on. One ended up on Blue Senturion. In battle, she could blast patchwork shaped lasers from her eyes as well as bind and electrocute the Zords with patchwork fabric. She was destroyed by Robo Racer and Turbo Megazord.

* * *

T.J.: Delisha Ennivel!

Delisha Ennivel: Been a long time rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent down to Earth to sell jackets that will make the people angry! That was nuts!

Delisha Ennivel: Yep. It sure was. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Delisha Ennivel: Since you're immune to my powers, wanna try on a jacket anyway?

Me: Sure.

She gave me an awesome flame jacket and I tried it on and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF POWER!

I got a massive power increase unlike anything I've ever felt! My aura now looked like intense rainbow fire.

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Nico: WHOA! That jacket is overflowing with intensely powerful negative energy.

Xenia: No kidding!

Me: It's very stylish though.

Delisha Ennivel: Thanks.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Sumire Denellda, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Nico's rescue and Zipp Storm and Sheila pulverizing and thrashing the Platypus Brothers as well as Mama Cosma disowning Schnozmo

---

Firebrand was first.

Firebrand: (to Kevin) Nico's rescue involved Zipp Storm and Sheila pulverizing and thrashing the Platypus Brothers. As well as Mama Cosma disowning Schnozmo

Kevin Reynolds: You should have seen what happened. It was awesome.

Blossom: Boy it sure was awesome and funny.

Fire Kraken: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Jade Fire Kraken: Yeah it sure was.

Jade Flashwing: And he got his big nosed butt thrashed good.

Smolderdash: Boy he sure did and it was awesome.

Sumire Denellda: It sure was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Now he is Humiliation Fodder forever.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right.

Sunburn: Better than being banished to the black gates or Abracatraz forever.

Firebrand: Boy ain't that the truth. Lets do it!

Kevin and Firebrand called out Pidgeot and Ho-Oh! Kevin merged with Fire Kraken and they formed into KEVIN FIRE KRAKEN! Firebrand merged with Armaggon and they formed into FIREMAGGON! Kevin and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Dahlia Gallagher, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Us battling Another Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, Waterveiled Assassin, Hellfire Wyrm, Bloodfire Ooze, Fiendwurm, Megapede, Nightmare Beast, Wyste, Hysteria (Aurelia), Wolfman and Count Vertigo

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy: (to Flora) Nico, Courtney's team, Count Vertigo's team, and the others did good Another Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, Waterveiled Assassin, Hellfire Wyrm, Bloodfire Ooze, and Fiendwurm. And Another Megapede, Nightmare Beast, Wyste, Hysteria (Aurelia), Wolfman and Count Vertigo.

Flora: Boy they sure did and it was really cool.

Yuki: Yeah those were really fun and awesome ones to face.

Irina Verokkova: It sure was. And most of them were all monsters from the world of Dungeons & Dragons.

Coconut Cream: Yeah those were really fun and cool.

Sailor Glaren: They sure were cool too.

Aurora Gettysburg: I'll say!

Dahlia Gallagher: And they have Duel Monsters as their archenemies now too.

Fluttershy: That is a really amazing sight to see for them too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was amazing.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Man Boy: That is for sure there. Lets do it!

Flora and Man Boy called out their Mega Leafeon and Mega Machamp! Flora merged with Seabreeze and they formed into FLORABREEZE! Man Boy merged with Homerzilla and they formed into MANZILLA! Flora and group fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down

---

Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Makoto Fukami, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - Lincoln's Rescue

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale (to Alexis): I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Pyros. That isn't Heatblast's planet, right?

Alexis: No this is Selina Almenara's home planet and it was amazing.

Sasame Fuma: Yeah it sure was and we were there to meet Selina Almenara's parents and they were nice people.

Karura: Yeah and we dealt with her evil brother and sister Marcus and Melanie Almenara and it was awesome.

Mikoto Uchiha: It sure was. And we also dealt with Azar.

Hina: Yeah that was amazing.

Makoto: It sure was awesome.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was!

Femme Fatale: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Alexis and Femme Fatale called out Mega Articuno. Alexis merged with Tsunade and they formed into ALESUNADE! Femme Fatale and Balrog merged and they formed into FEMME BALROG! Alexis and group fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Trixie Lulamoon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - Meeting Serena Amariah and Olivia Ogier

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) I heard you guys met Serena Amariah and Olivia Ogier. What are they like?

Rocket Raccoon: Serena is the gene-slammer of Rainbow Dash and Rainbow Dash is the gene-slammer of Infernoble Knight Ogier as well as the descendent of Ogier the Dane.

Jasmine: They both are awesome powerful forces of nature.

Gloria Andrukhovych: And they had a nasty hatred towards Lola for her Dark Side.

Super Android 18: They sure did and it was intense.

Maria Cranberry: They sure did. Wow!

Reika: Yeah no kidding there.

Trixie Lulamoon: Those dark sides of the Louds were worse than when The Great and Powerful Trixie had a nasty dark side.

Applejack: Hoowee! You're not kidding there on that.

Apple Bloom: That was awful!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Trapster: That is brutal. Lets do it!

Rocket Raccoon and Trapster called out their Meowth. Rocket merged with Sly Cooper and they formed into SLY ROCKET! Trapster and Thieftron merged and they formed into THIEFTRAP! Rocket and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and magic and smashed them down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Elena Skellington, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Nico's date with Aadarshini

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) Nico had a date with Aadarshini Venkatanarasimharajuvaripeta mon. They watched the Elemental Movie.

Randy Cunningham: They sure did and that movie was so cool.

Lyna: It sure was and it was really amazing how they lived in a city with anthropomorphic elemental forces.

Choji: That was so cool.

Chocho: It sure was.

Tayuya: I give that movie two thumbs way fucking A up!

Matatabi: That was an awesome movie. One day we'll do a mission for it.

Elena Skellington: Yeah we sure will.

Starlight Glimmer: That will be a fun one.

Cozy Glow: We're all gonna be looking forward to it.

Hex: Same here too.

Kangor: That will be a fun one mon. Lets do it!

Randy and Kangor called out Greninja. Randy merged with Sarada and they formed into SARANDY! Kangor merged with Lightning Bot and they formed into Lightning Kangor! Randy and group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning anf smashed them down.

---

Kelsall, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle. Magic Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - Me running to make sure I don't get tickled and I ended up making out with the gene-slammer of the Knightmare monsters

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) J.D. ran to make sure he didn't get tickled. (laughs) And in the process, he ended up making out with the gene-slammer of the Knightmare monsters.

Carol: He sure did and it was really awesome!

Yost Mr. Fantastic: It sure was awesome and adorable.

Flik: You got that right.

Atta: I agree there too.

Black Widow: You're not kidding there.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Oh ja ja ja that is for sure.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) You got that right mates.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too and it's awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Saix: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Carol and Saix called out their Lunala. Carol merged with Phoenix Smolderdash and they formed into CAROL SMOLDERDASH! Saix and Sailor Moon (M.O.E.) merged and they formed into SAIX MOON! Carol and group fired waves of magic and moonlight and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Evelyn Zuckerberg, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - LUMPUS ESCAPED FROM PRISON!? That moose doesn't know how to take a hint!

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) LUMPUS ESCAPED FROM PRISON!? That moose doesn't know how to take a hint!

Ed Grant: You got that right!

Kujaku: That moose has a lot of problems.

Stan Lee: That is for sure true believers!

Human Torch: You got that right.

Tania: I agree there too.

Sperg's Mom: No kidding there.

Evelyn Zuckerberg: You got that that right.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah he is a total jerk!

Scootaloo: No kidding there.

Whirlwind: Yeah that moose is going down!

Spot: You got that right. Lets do it!

Ed and Spot called out Porygon Z. Ed merged with Rhonda Chilliton and they formed into SAILOR CHILI ED! Spot and Chili Con Carnage merged and they formed into CHILI SPOT CARNAGE! Ed and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Lincoln Loud, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Touma Kamiyama, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Evil Elec Man, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms VS Electro - Lumpus went back in time to kill Lazlo and friends!?

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Lumpus went back in time to kill Lazlo and his friends!? See, this is the exact kind of thing you and your sisters are refusing to do!

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding! What a terrible thing to do!

Slab: Boy that is for sure!

Kurumu: What an ugly moose!

Moka: Yeah he has no soul!

Yukari: He also has no brain!

Ruby Tojo: That is for sure!

Touma: What an idiot!

Pinkie Pie: And he is a nasty party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Electro: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lincoln and Electro called out Mega Zapdos! Lincoln merged with Zinnia Zeus and they formed into LINNIA ZEUS! Electro merged with Universe 666 Zeno and they formed into ELECZENO! Lincoln and group fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Sinestro, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Lumpus ended up getting Lazlo and friends who were meatmanified

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) Lumpus ended up accidentally freeing Lazlo and his friends, who were meatmanified. Now that I think about it, Lazlo never did remember how he, Raj, and Clam got free from Meatman.

Tommy Oliver: And now we know how that happened too.

Doom Patrol Elastigirl: Boy no kidding there.

Tsuyoshi: Yeah because of Lumpus from our Time.

Gohan: That is totally ironic.

Van Fanel: Yeah never expected that did we.

Prohyas: Boy no kidding there.

Sinestro: You're not kidding there.

Princess Luna: That is completely ironic there.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: And a total surprise.

Gari: Yeah it sure was.

Blackout: Boy no kidding there.

Evil Star: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Tommy and Evil Star called out Solgaleo! Then Tommy merged with Livewire and they formed into TOMLIVEWIRE! Evil Star merged with Baby Dahl and they formed into EVIL DAHL! Tommy and group fired waves of darkness and stars and smashed them down.

---

Lynn, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Daniella King, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - Lumpus sure is stupid

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) Lumpus sure is stupid. Trying to kill Lazlo and the others only helped in Meatman's first defeat.

Lynn: Boy you guys that right. That stupid moose is a big dumb idiot!

Nightscream: That is for sure there.

Penelope: You got that right on that.

Guru: (Speaking in Aboriginal Language)

Penelope: He said that he agrees on that completely.

Panda King: He has no honor on that.

Dimitri LouSteau: I agree too bros.

Daniella King: Yeah that is for sure on that.

Princess Celestia: I wish we can just banish him to the moon.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure too.

Amber Morning: I agree too on that.

Spotlight: No kidding there.

Shiv: You got that right on that. Lets do it!

Lynn and Shiv had their Hitmonchan called out. Lynn and Rainbow Dash merged and they formed into RAINBOW LYNN! Shiv merged with Tchang Zu and they formed into TCHANG SHIV! Lynn and group fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Delisha Ennivel

---

Delisha Ennivel was next.

Delisha Ennivel: Boy Lumpus has got to go.

Nico: Big time.

May: Yeah no kidding!

Delisha Ennivel: Yeah. I agree there. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Lumpus, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Lumpus symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

The Megaforce rangers turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

Turbo Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Delisha Ennivel you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You tried to go back in time to keep yourself in power.

Tsukasa: Now you'll pay for it!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Aqua!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Lunar Wolf Ranger!

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Maria: And for backup! (TURNS DIAL) RIDDLE ME THIS 6!

She summoned Riddler, Yzma, The Creepy Heap from The Deep, Malaria, Ice World and Astral Drop Cornelia!

Nico: OH YEAH! Time for some buttkicking!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him all over.

Riggan, Kughar, Vinta, Blugon, and Odu Bathax blasted and smashed him all over.

Applejack, Sideways, Elandra Laval and Gears used the Earth and Planet X Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Gears strength, Applejack and Elandra's powers 100-fold and blades popped out from Sideways shield.

Applejack and Sideways: SLASHING APPLE BLADE STORM!

Elandra Laval and Gears: FIRESTORM BOULDER BLAST!

Smarts of the Powerpuffs and Heatwave: SMARTS POWERPUFF BLAST!

EVIL HERO DARK WRATH and Loki: EVIL HERO DARK STORM!

Earth Titan Power and Touch & Go: EARTH TITAN BLAST!

Eggs of Matilda and Po Kong: EGGS OF MATILDA BLAST!

Kyuranger of Leo and Melter: LEO RANGER BLAST!

Gorm of Wind and Titanium Toenail: GORM OF WIND STORM!

4-Tailed Volcanic Fury and Red X: 4-TAILED VOLCANIC FURY X BLAST!

Jade of Martial Arts and Taskmaster: JADE MARTIAL ARTS BLAST!

Ridley Fury and Kite Man: RIDLEY FURY BLAST!

Lucas & Astrid of Heroes and Top: HERO BEAST STORM!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Lazlo, Raj, Clam, me and Nico: CAMP KIDNEY JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: GRILL ELEMENT STYLE: STEAK!

Jessica Shannon: GRILL STING STYLE: SAUSAGE!

Peni Parker: GRILL WEB STYLE: SEAFOOD!

Jessica Kaios: GRILL FIRE STYLE: SLOW-COOKED RIBS!

Yuna Kamihara: GRILL WATER STYLE: BURGERS!

Julie Makimoto: GRILL EARTH STYLE: PULLED PORK!

Sari Sumdac: GRILL LIGHTNING STYLE: CHICKEN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said meats.

Lincoln and his harem: BARBECUE FINAL SMASH: BARBECUE BLAST!

They fired a barrage of ki blasts based on barbecue foods.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which transformed into rainbow energy straitjackets and rainbow energy chains and they restrained Lumpus and tied him up.

Lumpus: LET ME OUT OF THIS RIGHT NOW! I WANT MY CAMP BACK!

Sebastian Mendez: Alright, that's it, I've had just about enough of your whining! You're going right back to the asylum at once and this time, never try to break out again, or I swear I'll do much worse to you.

Lumpus: SHUT UP, YOU CAN'T MAKE ME!

Sebastian Mendez: (YELLING AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS) NOW, STUPID HEAD! (ROARS AND SNAKES CAME OUT OF HIS MOUTH)

The color drained from Lumpus' body and he ran screaming like a little girl into the police car and he was taken away back to the asylum.

Me and Nico: Never come after us again, you dumbass!

Eli: Or else!

Nico: Yeah! Alright, awesome job, gang, we sent that dumbass moose back to the asylum, and that'll be the end of that!

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one loose end to tie up: Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg A.K.A. Shellshock.

?: RATCHET, CLANK, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING DREADZONE AND RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and

Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ratchet: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You better get out her right now, Shellshock, before someone blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg A.K.A. Shellshock.

Ratchet: You've got some nerve showing your face again, Ace Hardlight. You just don't even know when to quit!

Shellshock: I'll have your head for this, Lombax!

Adreana Metrodora fired a powerful darkness blast which hit Shellshock and sent him crashing into a tree.

Adreana Metrodora: If anyone's dying here today, it's going to be you.

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora's pink eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a purple and black energy aura with stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Mother-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Shellshock, she left purple and black energy, stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Adreana Metrodora: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in putting so many innocent humans and creatures just so you can slake your thirst for killing innocent people, but what makes you truly sick and twisted is that you also get a sick kick in killing heroes. You really are nothing more than a monster who deserves to die, Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg A.K.A. Shellshock, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Mother and warrior of the Umbrasapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and black energy with stars and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Mother flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg A.K.A. Shellshock: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Adreana Metrodora emerged, but she was changed forever.

Adreana Metrodora grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair, she has neon pink eyes and a purple and black energy aura with stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Alien Mother emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on alien earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Mother with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple alien-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adreana Metrodora has on a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Mother surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora's massive Alien Mother-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and black energy, stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Adreana Metrodora's Umbrasapien Galactic Darkness Alien Mother Greatsword of Eternal Umbrasapien Galactic Darkness Umbrasapien Alien Mother Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and Alien Mother etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple alien heads and below the purple alien heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Mother's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in it's mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Alien Mother that said, "Adreana Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Mother, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Umbrasapien from Planet Umbras, Older Sister of Arianna Metrodora, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Darkness Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Archenemy of Metroid Hatcher, Destroyer of Ivan Von Shellshockstonberg Also Known as Shellshock, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Umbrasapiens"

アドリアナ・メトロドーラ、エイリアンの母のジーン・スラマー、惑星アンブラス出身の非常に強力でセクシー、そして不滅のウンブラサピエン、アリアナ・メトロドーラの姉、強力な戦士であり戦術家、強力な闇の使い手、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、ラウド、リンカーンの粉砕者多くの敵、メトロイドハッチャーの大敵、イワン・フォン・シェルショックストンベルグの破壊者、シェルショックとしても知られる、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、スターズ、天使、フェニックス、アンブラサピエンス

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Adreana Metrodora has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN MOTHER-UMBRASAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN MOTHER UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN MOTHER UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN MOTHER UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN MOTHER UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN MOTHER UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN MOTHER UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Adreana Metrodora's Super Angel-Alien Mother-Umbrasapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Shellshock saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Adreana Metrodora fired a massive and powerful barrage of purple and black energy, stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels at Shellshock, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET WILD!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Umbrasapien mad.

Adreana Metrodora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Darkness Alien Mother Umbrasapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Alien Mother Umbrasapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to be dragged into darkness, Now, let's destroy this robotic monster, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Adreana Metrodora.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on Ratchet and Clank, Shellshock. The only thing awaiting you is death by our hands.

Adreana Metrodora and Lincoln went after Shellshock, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Shellshock and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Adreana Metrodora also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Shellshock tried to run at them, but Lincoln teleported right behind him, and he placed his left hand on Shellshock's back. Suddenly, Ivan Von Shellshocktonberg glowed with blue light, and then, Lincoln absorbed the omega series cyborg into his body and he also gained his weapons and brute strength. Then, an energy card with Shellshock's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and as soon as the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Ivan Von Shellshocktonberg was then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Adreana Metrodora and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Adreana Metrodora's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Adreana Metrodora: That'll teach you, Ivan Von Shellshocktonberg, to never mess with the galaxy nor with its inhabitants. Thanks for helping me get rid of Ivan Von Shellshocktonberg, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adreana.

Suddenly, Adreana Metrodora wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Adreana Metrodora's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Mother flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Adreana Metrodora absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a epic fight of Umbrasapien Angel VS. Musclebound DreadZone Cyborg, Lincoln, Adreana, you two really showed him no mercy, and that was one slick move you made appearing behind him, and as soon as you put your hand on him, you absorbed him and gained his weapons and brute strength, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep. No evil cyborg and robot's safe from me.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah, he was a monster. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Infernoble Knight Oliver.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Infernoble Knight Oliver, Odelia Olivier, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Odelia Olivier is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Odelia Olivier is the descendant of Olivier de Vienne.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: Olivier de Vienne, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Odelia Olivier hates Lisa with a very blazing passion. One day, Odelia Olivier and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lisa, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Odelia Olivier and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that heartless, cold, unfeeling mad scientist monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Odelia Olivier fired chains of fire which bound that mad scientist and tied her up.

Nico: Did he call his family and the rest of his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted her head on a pike!

Me: Should've known she would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lisa tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from my sisters, but Mom and Dad also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Odelia Olivier and I casted a spell to prevent her from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Olivier de Vienne and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, that mad scientist really hated that her greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and she got into even more serious trouble with her own family, yeesh.

Lincoln: Lisa seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, her plan earned them the vengeance of my nice sisters infinite-fold.

We then went to the Neptune Prison where Lumpus was sentenced to Eternity frozen in ice

Saix: Can we agree that Lumpus went too far this time.

Spot: Oh, I agree with you.

Electro: But now, he's a moosesicle!

Evil Star: Let's celebrate!

Shiv: With that promised steak!

Nico: To Beef Lumberjacks!

We had an awesome steak dinner!

Me: Ahh! (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon.

Xenia: That was delicious.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Great job everyone. Now Lumpus will never cause problems again.

Lincoln: That barrier that I put for magic and dark orbs will keep him frozen forever.

Camie: Good riddance.

Lazlo: (To the viewers) But this was an awesome and funny adventure.

Lola: You got that right Lazlo.

Camie: Yeah.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds

the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Top, Lord Stratosfear, Spinner, Nefarious, Piedmon and Y2K Bug along with Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion And Atticus Rhodes and we're heading into the Simulator and we're going to get ultimate payback and ultimate divine wrath on the dark sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa and Chandler and we're going to have HITCH TRAILBLAZER AND GEORGINA TRANSFORM AGAINST THEM and also we're going to have ALL of Lincoln's Guardian Angels get some well deserved shots in on them! IT'S PAYBACK TIME! Also we're going to battle Another Warthog Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Dagger, Shriek, Aracula, Feo the Alien (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Lord Stratosfear and Top. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spectrier named Ninnia and she is a Centaur.

The match-up scene is for Arianna Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Overlord, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The

Eviscerator, an antagonist in Deadlocked and a powerful cybernetic insectoid creature and a sadistic member of the Exterminators

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Marina Kaimana's home planet, Hydros, and not only is Lincoln going to meet Marina Kaimana's parents, but we're also going to destroy Marina Kaimana's Bringer of Chaos siblings, her younger sister, Cordelia, and her older brother, Kai. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Odelia Olivier, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Oliver, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Odelia Olivier is the descendant of Olivier de Vienne, one of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Odelia Olivier hates Lisa with a very blazing passion. One day, Odelia Olivier and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lisa, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Odelia Olivier and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that heartless, cold, unfeeling mad scientist monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Odelia Olivier fired chains of fire which bound that mad scientist and tied her up. Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lisa tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from his sisters, but the parents also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Odelia Olivier and

Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Olivier de Vienne and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Melanie Gelasia, Gene-Slammer of Pinkie Pie, Alicorn Princess of Laughter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a funny girl who loves making people laugh and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of laughter and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a pink neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her pink horn on her head glowed with pink light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Pinkie Pie from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Applejack, she's an amazing girl who loves making people laugh, but she also hates Luan with a blazing passion because Melanie had seen what kind of person Luan is, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by Luan who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Melanie charged in and she kicked Luan into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is. She told the family of what Luan tried to do to Lincoln, and she got grounded for a month.

Get ready for a Tabloid Adventure like no other as we battle Ian Peek from the Batman Beyond episode Sneak Peek and this is going to be an awesome one as we save him from that belt.

See you next time.

# Tabloid of Intangibility

This chapter is based on the Batman Beyond episode Sneak Peek.

---

In the early morning hours at 2:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw four figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Oakland, California. But, they were no three figures, they were Teddy and Mira Yukiko, adopted children of Lincoln's future wife, ROTB Arcee. Red Aid, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Reaper Nurse. and Oreline, adopted daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Crumbelina DiCaramello. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, ROTB Arcee, Bright Eyes Loud, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Reaper Nurse, Crumbelina DiCaramello, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

ROTB Arcee: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Reaper Nurse: Any ideas where are they at?

Me: They're at Oakland, California.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. I mean sure, Oakland, California, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, ROTB Arcee (who has a human disguise), Bright Eyes Loud, Starburst, Nyx Midnight, Reaper Nurse, Crumbelina DiCaramello, Me, and Nico were heading to Oakland, California. Lincoln saw a big and tough 13-years-old boy who has cauliflower skin, blue eyes, white freckles, and dark orange mohawk-like hair with orange streaks. He wore a dark green long sleeved shirt with a picture of a comb, black sleeveless vest, gray pants, and red sneakers. He wields a war hammer. A slender and athletic 12-years-old girl who has light fair skin, maroon eyes, and shoulder-length maroon hair. She wears a ripped-sleeved white shirt that exposed her stomach with a autobot logo on it, black sleeveless vest, black fingerless long gloves, maroon shorts with black belt and silver buckle, black thigh high socks, and maroon & white sneakers with black soles. She wields two cybertronian sword-like blasters. A slim 12-years-old girl who has light skin, blue eyes, and long red hair that she tied into a ponytail with a white bow. She also has a gray mechanical left arm with red medical tool-like blaster equipment. She wears a white medical coat with the left side is sleeveless, red blouse, red glove on her right hand, red skirt, white stockings, red Mary Janes. And a young 9-years-old girl who has fair skin, cyan eyes, long cyan curvy hair that she tied into a ponytail with a oreo-like hairband. She wears black and white hoodie, cyan skirt, white stockings, and black flats with oreo and cyan wrapper on the side. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid, and Oreline.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid and Oreline?

Mira Yukiko yes we are.

Teddy: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, ROTB Arcee (who's human disguise is a slightly taller and thin yet athletic young 16-years-old girl who has fair skin, rosy cheeks, blue eyes, and short white hair with red and maroon stripes. She wears a pink sport bra, red jacket with pink short sleeves, red gloves, maroon leggings, black socks, and red & pink sneakers.), Reaper Nurse, and Crumbelina DiCaramello came out, and when Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid, and Oreline saw them, they were stunned. and when Lincoln see ROTB Arcee's human disguise, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Oreline: Mother?

Crumbelina: I'm here, my little cookie.

Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid, and Oreline, ran up to ROTB Arcee, Reaper Nurse, and Crumbelina DiCaramello, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Bright Eyes Loud, Starburst and Nyx Midnight.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Arcee, Reaper Nurse, Crumbelina, your mothers are many of my many future wives.

Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid and Oreline: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid and Oreline with joy, Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

ROTB Arcee: Oh, and by the way, Linky, Thanks for helping me find a human disguise. I look like a real athletic girl.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Arcee.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around ROTB Arcee and he kissed her on the lips which she returned with intense passion as she wrapped her arms around him. Lincoln separated, but ROTB Arcee still had a red blush on her face with steam coming out of her ears.

ROTB Arcee: (In Heaven) I'm… starting… to like… this man.

Reaper Nurse and Crumbelina: (Chuckles in a good goofy mood) That's our Linky.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid and Oreline to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting ROTB Arcee, Reaper Nurse, and Crumbelina DiCaramello, and with their kids, and Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid and Oreline now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Later it was time for the rescue. In the simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Top, Lord Stratosfear, Spinner, Nefarious, Piedmon and Y2K Bug along with Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion And Atticus Rhodes and we were there for an awesome rescue and to have Lincoln and his Guardian Angels deliver some well deserved payback and pain onto the dark sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa and Chandler and make those parasitic freaks pay for their crimes.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah I can't wait to kick some butt!

Qin: Yeah this will be good!

Lola: I'm looking forward to tearing that dark version of me apart!

Lisa Loud: Same with me and it will be much well deserved in terms of retribution.

Lucy Loud: It will be painful and good.

Camie: Yeah this will be good!

Ant Man: I'm going to squish them flat.

Top: Me too!

Nico: Ant Man, I want to thank you, Top, and your teams for coming.

Ant Man: Anytime Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure will!

Andrea Davenport: You got that right.

Nico: Andrea, sorry about when we first met.

Andrea: It's no problem Nico. All water under the bridge.

Xenia: Good.

Nico: That's a relief.

Eli: Yeah.

Juran: What DID happen when you first met anyway?

Me: Well Kushina laid down the law on her.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 1576.

?: Well looks like you two have Team Loud Phoenix Storm helping you out.

We saw a girl with neon aqua blue hair and she had purple clothes. It was ANDREA DAVENPORT!

Molly McGee: (Snarling) Andrea!

Me: Oh boy.

Andrea: You all are losers and it's best you stay out of my way.

She left.

Nico: That girl is a nightmare

Glumshanks: Someone should teach her a lesson!

Eli: I think I have an idea.

He pulled out The Mask of The Beast.

Me: I don't think so bro. Last time we used the Mask of The Beast, Lynn used it and she was going to turn into someone she is not.

Kushina: I have an idea. Let me work my magic.

We went to the cafeteria.

Kaos: You're right, Glumshanks. Davenport IS about to be taught a lesson!

Me: Watch.

Andrea Davenport: And that's why you all love me because I'm the most popular and most pretty and beautiful girl in the school and always will…

Kushina yanked an invisible chakra rop and then…

RIP!

Kushina ripped Andrea's skirt off and everyone saw Andrea in her underwear and they had bunnies and leprechauns on them and Andrea gasped and Lori snapped a photo of her underwear and posted it on social media and then everyone in the school laughed at Andrea and pointed and humiliated her to the brink!

Fangry: You know that underwear for women is a bra and panties, right?

Nico: (Snickering)

May: (Snickering) Obviously not.

Edward the Platypus: (Laughs) WHAT A LOSER!

Myotismon: What do you have to say for yourself now?!

Andrea ran away crying.

Nico: HA!

Molly McGee: That was so awesome!

Scratch: OH YEAH!

Laney: Serves her right!

Kushina: Chalk up an awesome victory for Kushina Uzumaki, Master Prankster of The Hidden Leaf.

Libby: That felt really awesome!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Naruto: Mom is an amazing prankster.

Kushina: Never mess with the Red Hot Habanero.

Krankenstein: Monster thought that was funny!

Nico: It sure was funny!

Eli: Next time we'll use the Mask of The Beast.

Nico: Good idea. Kushina called it first so we'll do the Mask of The Beast next.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Juran: GEEZ!

Qin: Yeah but Drakus got her to realize the error of her ways.

Camie: That's good.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: I agree.

Nico: I think we can all agree that yesterday was crazy.

Me: You're not kidding! But it was awesome still.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was. But it was awesome doing all those funny gags on Lumpus.

Camie: It sure was.

Maria: And Tentacool called all those cool Freshwater Jellyfish to help out.

Nico: That was awesome. I didn't know that Tentacool could do that.

Varie: Well Tentacool is a Jellyfish Pokemon so that fits perfectly.

Nico: True. But Lumpus ended up showing us how Lazlo, Raj and Clam were freed from Meatman.

May: Now we know why Lazlo, Raj, Clam, and the others couldn't remember how Meatman was defeated the first time. Because WE were the ones that helped cause that.

Me: Boy Talk about Ironic.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Xenia: A massive case of unexpected irony.

Maria: What Lumpus did crossed the line.

Nico: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yeah but the magic and dark orb barriers I put up will make sure he stays on ice forever.

Qin: Great.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: He had it coming.

Top: So, where are we again?

Eli: In the Simulator.

Nico: Here we are in Royal Woods in The Simulator, and Lincoln, Sabrina, Anna, you're going to love this: for today's rescue, we're going to destroy the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Chandler.

Lincoln: (Really Surprised) Wait, what?!

Anna Anyanova: (Really Surprised) Nico, tell me those words you said were true!

Sabrina Lorelai: (Really Surprised) If they're all true, then, that means… !

Nico: Yep, it's all true.

Me: Aw sweet!

Lincoln: Oh man, I've been waiting for this opportunity for seven years. Let me get the rest of my Guardian Angels for this, they've been wanting to exact seven years of retribution on those dark side monsters.

Qin: This is gonna be great!

Lincoln called the rest of his Guardian Angels here along with his entire harem, and he told them the news, and they cheered all wildly, and they got out their massive greatswords: they were ready to exact seven years of revenge on the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Chandler.

Selene Arcangela: Do you have any idea how long we've been waiting for this opportunity? Finally, we get to exact brutal and bloody revenge on those six dark side bitches and the dark side of that little asshole!

Nico: I can tell you have been wanting some ultimate payback.

Lincoln: You got that right, Selene, and I sensed it. Hitch, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, and Zipp, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah, I felt it for myself.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: But, I also sensed Georgina is also going to transform too. But, before we go after them, I have a few words to say.

Lincoln turned to his harem and Guardian Angels.

Lincoln: Guardian Angels, everyone, our time for payback on the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Chandler has finally arrived. We shall show them all no quarter, we will tear them to shreds, they shall pay for causing us and all of Michigan nothing but pain and suffering, and before the day's end, the streets of Royal Woods will run red with their blood! (Unholsters and raises his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds into the air)

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem cheered wildly as they all raised their greatswords high into the air!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Oh man, he's rallied his Guardian Angels and his entire harem!

Nico: The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler are so done for now!

Eli: They are going to be assed up in their graves!

Lincoln: Now, let's get after those six dark side bitches and that dark side sewage bastard and rip them to shreds! (Senses for The Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler) Aha! Got you, you dumbass snakes! They're 200 clicks north of our location and they're also going after my Simulator counterpart along with his sisters, parents, and friends!

Nico: Lets go!

We headed off to the location of Simulator Lincoln, his sisters, parents, and friends, and they were all being pursued by the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler who were out for blood!

?: YOUR TIME HAS FINALLY COME, DARK SIDE BITCHES AND DARK SIDE SEWAGE RAT!

Suddenly, the spirits of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and his entire harem appeared from nowhere and they flew at them, and they fired powerful blasts of energy and elements at the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, and they really hurt like Hell, and then, the spirits converged and a massive explosion erupted and a Thunderbird and Phoenix Cry erupted from nowhere, and then, we appeared, and the attack allowed Simulator Lincoln, his sisters, parents, and friends to get to safety behind us.

Me: Your time of reckoning has come!

Simulator Dark Lynn: STTTTTIIIIIIIINNNNNNNKKKKKOOOOOOOOLLLLLLLLLNNNNNNNN!

Simulator Dark Lynn belched and ran at Lincoln to attack him only for him to grab her by her ponytail and he lifted her up so that her eyes met his, and he glared at her ferociously with rage, and that glare made her pee her shorts in fright. We snickered at that sight. Then, he threw her at Simulator Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lisa, and Dark Chandler and they crashed into each other.

KRASMASH!

Simulator Dark Lola: GET OFF ME, YOU FARTY GYMBAG!

Simulator Dark Lori: WHEN WE GET OUT OF THIS, I'M GOING TO LITERALLY TURN YOU INTO AN OVERGROWN HUMAN PRETZEL, YOU FUCKING TWERP!

Simulator Dark Lori, Simulator Dark Luan, Simulator Dark Lola, Simulator Dark Lynn, Simulator Dark Lisa, and Simulator Dark Chandler: WE ALL HATE YOU AND YOUR FUCKING GUTS MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

Suddenly, Lincoln's rainbow aura exploded with such intensity and fury as he gained an astronomical and massive power boost of astronomical proportions!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: Why don't the six of you shut your traps! You've had this coming for a very long time!

Me: Big time!

Lincoln fired six massive rainbow fireballs at Simulator Dark Lori, Simulator Dark Luan, Simulator Dark Lola, Simulator Dark Lynn, Simulator Dark Lisa, and Simulator Dark Chandler, and they exploded with such incredible power and they all got badly burned, and this pissed them off big time.

Me: AW YEAH, THAT SHOULD SHUT YOUR TRAPS!

Nico: YEAH! FUCK YOU, YOU HARPIES AND ASSHOLE!

Simulator Lincoln: (to Lincoln) Who are you?!

Maria: (sighs) Not this again!

Me: Just a bunch of people passing through here to kick your evil sisters asses!

Dark Lori came at me and I ducked and punched her in her face and punched her in her face 5 times!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

I kicked her in the stomach and bashed her on her head with a club!

Dark Lynn came at Nico and he punched her SQUARE IN THE FACE And broke her nose and that sent her crashing into a fire hydrant!

Top ran at Dark Lynn.

And he kicked her square in the face and Camie kicked her right in the crotch!

OOOH! THAT IS GONNA FEEL BAD!

Qin: NICE ONE!

Xenia fired an arrow and it skewered Dark Chandler's legs!

Hitch Trailblazer: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you five good-for-nothing dark side misandrists along with you, you heartless murderous sewage little prick!

Suddenly, something in Hitch Trailblazer's mind really snapped as memories of the seven years of pain and suffering that Lincoln went through because of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler rushed through his head and it also reminded him of Queen Opaline's evil deeds, and his amber eyes turned neon amber and he was surrounded by an amber and aqua green energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges, he unholstered his massive Hitch Trailblazer's Law Justice Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice from his back, and as he angrily approached the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler, he left amber and aqua green energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges with every step.

Hitch Trailblazer: You six absolutely make me sick to no end, what you six have done to Lincoln is just absolutely disgusting, you treated your own little brother as an enemy and wanted to abuse and kill him to slake your thirst for blood, and you're too stupid to realize that Lincoln is an awesome friend and brother, and if there's one thing none of tolerate is a heartless bullying murderous psychopathic sadistic prick like you, Dark Chandler, nor misandrist heartless girls who think they're better than their little brother, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, what you six have constantly tried to do in trying to kill Lincoln for too many times has really really gone off the deep end, you were willing to throw away your family bonds just to slake your thirst for blood… , YOU'VE CROSSED ONE LINE FAR TOO MANY, I WILL NEVER EVER FORGIVE YOU SIX COLD-BLOODED SNAKES FOR WHAT YOU'VE TRIED TO DO TO LINCOLN IN THE PAST, AND FOR THAT, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU RECIEVE THE ULTIMATE PUNISHMENT FOR YOUR MISDEEDS!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Hitch Trailblazer's fury and rage: Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler were done for!

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHOOT! YOU'RE DEAD FOR SURE, DARK SIDE BITCHES AND SEWAGE RAT ASSHOLE!

Lincoln: The last time Hitch's fury was unleashed, it was on that brat, Madame Margaret, and now, his fury's been unleashed, this time on Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler and it's going to get ugly! STAND YOUR GROUND, EVERYONE, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Hitch Trailblazer screamed like a madman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and incredibly fiery explosion of power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of amber and aqua green energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and Sherriff's badges surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Hitch Trailblazer's Law Justice Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, his massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of amber and aqua green energy with Equestrian Magic, stars, and Sherriff's badges surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler: the red eyes of death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO HITCH TRAILBLAZER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, HITCH TRAILBLAZER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Hitch Trailblazer grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, he has weighted gold bands over the weighted bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large aqua green orbs orbiting around his legs, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his aqua green hair, he has neon amber eyes and an amber and aqua green energy aura with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges surrounding him, he has an Alicorn along with his cutie mark emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua green iris and his amber horn on his head grew longer, he has on on Alicorn earrings with magenta gems for eyes and the Law, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold Sherriff's badge links and amber crystal links and an aqua green shield-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with aqua green gems for eyes and holding the Law, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant, he also has on a large white and gold accented neck choker on his neck, Hitch Trailblazer has on a white tank top and an aqua green short-sleeved shirt with Sherriff's badges on the sleeves and his Sherriff's badge on, brown pants, brown combat boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges on the coattails and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is Hitch Trailblazer's cutie mark and sheriff's badge. Suddenly, Hitch Trailblazer felt a pain on his back, and then, his massive amber angel wings with aqua green tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his aqua green tail grew longer, Hitch Trailblazer has on a Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Hitch Trailblazer's massive Hitch Trailblazer's Law Justice Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of amber and aqua green energy, Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hitch Trailblazer's Law Justice Unity Friendship Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua green gems and his cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with aqua green gems for eyes and on the bottom is a large pony head with amber gems for eyes and a large aqua green gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and amber gems for the eyes and a large aqua green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an aqua green kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Hitch Trailblazer, Earth Pony Now Turned Alicorn Prince of Unity, Sheriff of Maretime

Bay, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Talker of Animals, Childhood Friend of Sunny Starscout, Dear Friend of Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Pitcher Plant Monster, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, The Law, and Magic"

ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、アース・ポニーがアリコーンになった ユニティの王子、メアタイム・ベイの保安官、トワイライト・スパークルの友情の救世主、保護者、そして継承者、動物の話し手、サニー・スタースカウトの幼馴染、ピップ・ペタルの親愛なる友人、ジップ・ストーム、ミスティブライトドーン、ジャズ・フーブス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパーケローニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、そして多数、クイーン・オパリンの破壊者と終末の二十三、エクエストリアの守護者、ポニービル、そしてキャンタロット、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ピッチャープラントモンスターの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして力のマスター友情、団結、法、そして魔法

Suddenly, Hitch Trailblazer's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he transformed into his most powerful and most incredible transformation ever!

Hitch Trailblazer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNITY ALICORN PRINCE-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS UNITY ELEMENTAL LAW ENFORCEMENT EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE HARMONIOUS UNITY ELEMENTAL LAW ENFORCEMENT EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN

ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HARMONIOUS UNITY ELEMENTAL LAW ENFORCEMENT EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP ALICORN ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Hitch Trailblazer's Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Prince-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler saw it, they went absolutely bonkers and mad with homicidal rage and charged at Hitch Trailblazer to kill him, but Hitch Trailblazer fired a massive and powerful barrage of amber and aqua green energy blasts, Equestrian Magic, magic, Alicorns, stars, and Sherriff's badges at the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler, and they got hit hard and sent flying into a brick wall, they got out, but now, they were pissed off!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Now they are in for it!

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Hitch Trailblazer's transformed into his Super Angel-Unity Alicorn Prince-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form. And what those six tried to do to him, I can definitely call trying to kill the Sheriff of Maretime Bay attempted murder and attempted assault and battery.

Hitch Trailblazer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Unity Law Enforcement Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Unity Law Enforcement Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn Angel Hope) That's just what I was about to say.

Georgina: And now, because of what they tried to do, now they're really going to get it big time.

Selene Arcangela: Say your prayers, bitches and asshole!

Selene Emperyous: Never again will you monsters be free to hurt Linky ever again!

Simulator Dark Lynn: I'LL KILL YOU!

Laney Emperyous: (Flips Simulator Dark Lynn the finger) Fuck you, Belchy McFarty!

Simulator Dark Lynn roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla and was about to charge at her to kill her, only to get hit with a rainbow energy blast fired by Lincoln and it slashed her cheek and drew blood.

Lincoln: That's for all the Dutch Ovens and surprise attack poundings you gave me, you stupid ape!

Lincoln fired five more rainbow energy blasts at the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler, and they slashed their cheeks as well and drew blood.

Me: Whoa! Man, Lincoln's really out for their blood!

Nico: YEAH NO SHIT!

Dark Lynn ran at Georgina but she grabbed her arm and snapped Dark Lynn's arm like a twig and she screamed in pain!

Qin: OUCH!

Nico: Big time. Georgina, you better hurry and transform before Lincoln thinks about killing them a little early!

Georgina: Right.

Suddenly, Georgina's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with stars, rocks, and lava surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Stonebiter's Earth Golem Sword of Stone Justice from her back, and as she approached the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Chandler, she left brown and orange energy, stars, rocks, and lava with every step.

Georgina: I've had it up to hear with you six animals to last a lifetime, you've gotten off on causing so much pain and misery to Lincoln for so many years, and for that, you six will pay the price for that with your own blood.

Suddenly, Georgina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and brown energy with stars, rocks, lava, and grey stones surrounding the vortex, there's golems and Stonebiter running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Chandler: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Georgina emerged, but she was changed forever.

(INDIANA JONES MUSIC PLAYS)

Georgina grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has brown and grey highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon dark blue eyes, and an orange and brown energy aura with stars, rocks, stones, and lava surrounding her, she has Stonebiter holding the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on golem earrings with orange crystals for the eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold leaf links and orange crystal links and an orange golem-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Stonebiter with orange crystals for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Georgina has on a sleeveless dark blue crop top, dark blue pants, dark blue heeled sneaker, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lava, and rocks on the coattails and on the back is Stonebiter surrounded by rocks. Suddenly, Georgina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Georgina Montgomery's massive Stonebiter's Earth Golem Sword of Stone Justice and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, and lava, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Georgina Montgomery's Stonebiter Underground Earth Golem Greatsword of Underground Lava Earth Golem Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown and orange gems and Stonebiter etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, brown blade, large golem heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golem heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a golem head with orange gems for eyes for the pommel. Georgina Montgomery has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Stonebiter's head with a large brown gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip.. There's an orange kanji below Stonebiter that said, "Georgina Montgomery, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Stonebiter, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Girlfriend of Peyton Touhey, Archenemy of Hsi Wu, The Demon Sorcerer of Wind, Loving Sister of The Burns Family of Griffin Rock, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lava, and Golems"

ジョージナ・モンゴメリー、ジーン・スラマーでありストーンバイターのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ペイトン・トゥーヘイの愛するガールフレンド、シー・ウーの大敵、風の悪魔の魔術師、グリフィン・ロックのバーンズ家の愛する妹、チェ・レルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、溶岩、ゴーレムのマスター

Suddenly, Georgina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Georgina Montgomery has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-STONEBITER-GOLEM-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LAVA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL GOLEM ANGEL OF DIVINE LAVA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL GOLEM ANGEL JUSTICE AND LAVA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL GOLEM ANGEL AVARICE!

We were really amazed by Georgina's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Stonebiter-Golem-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Chandler, they all went ballistic and batshit crazy with rage and tried to rush at her to kill her, but Georgina fired a massive barrage of orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, and lava which exploded as they hit them, they got back up, but now, they were beyond mad.

Georgina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Lava Earth Underground Golem Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Earth Lava Underground Golem Angel Hope) You jerks really are insane if you think you can try to attack me like that.

Lincoln: Too bad it's going to be the last thing they ever do!

Georgina ran at them.

She went and smashed their faces in and knocked them down.

Dark Chandler: (To me) YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK YOU STUPID PIG!

Me: Pig!?

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Are you talking about me?

Lana: Uh oh, he called him a pig!

Me: Are you talking about me!?

Laney: He shouldn't have done that!

Me: ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT ME!?

Nico: Now he's in for it!

Me: THEY CALL ME MR. PIG! COMEDY STYLE NINJA ART: ANVIL RASENSHURIKEN!

I Formed an Anvil Rasenshuriken and threw it and it hit all six of them and exploded and bashed their faces and bodies all over the place with explosive and powerfully devastating force!

Nico: YEAH!

Goergina grabbed Dark Lori.

She lifted her up.

Georgina: Eyes, Lungs, Pancreas. So many snacks so little time.

Georgina licked Dark Lori's face like how Venom does.

She then punched her in her face with a rock fist and bashed her into the ground.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he and his Guardian Angels and harem joined Hitch Trailblazer and

Georgina Montgomery, and so did the rest of us as we unholster our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You always resorted to using violence and force to try and scare me into doing what you all wanted, but those days ended when my Guardian Angels came into the picture, and because of that, I'd broken free of the shackles of fear that you kept on me. (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP AS HIS ABNORMALLY MASSIVE UPPER AND LOWER BODY MUSCLES BULGE) And now, I have a lot of pent up anger and rage I've built up because of you six parasites, and you've had this coming for a very long time!

Serenity Lexington: You got that right, Linky. You moth-munching leeches have had this coming for a long time!

All of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and Harem: AND NOW, IT'S TIME FOR YOU SIX LEECHES TO PAY THE PRICE FOR YOUR VIOLENCE AGAINST OUR MAN AND YOUR LITTLE BROTHER!

That really really set the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Chandler as they went absolutely ballistic, the bravery and courage that Lincoln had really pissed them off in a huge way, but they had it coming: SEVEN YEARS OF RETRIBUTION FOR WHAT THE SIX OF THEM DID TO LINCOLN HAVE FINALLY ARRIVED, AND NOW, THEIR BLOOD IS ABOUT TO BE SPILLED!

Lincoln, his Guardian Angels and harem, Hitch Trailblazer, and Georgina Montgomery went after the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler who have absolutely gone Nth-Degree ballistic and insane, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua green and amber energy, brown and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

IT WAS SAVAGE AND BRUTAL!

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, his Guardian Angels and harem, Hitch Trailblazer, and Georgina attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler madder than ever.

Simulator Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler: WE'LL FUCKING KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU! NO ONE DEFIES US AND FUCKING LIVES! WE'LL BURN THIS ENTIRE TOWN AND THE ENTIRE WORLD TO ASHES FOR DEFYING US, YOU FUCKERS! (LAUGHING LIKE NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP LUNATICS)

THE SIMULATOR VERSIONS OF DARK LORI, DARK LUAN, DARK LYNN, DARK LOLA, DARK LISA, AND DARK CHANDLER HAVE ABSOLUTELY LOST IT, AND THEY'VE GONE NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP CRAZY AND INSANE!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Like Hell am I going to let you six parasites get away with whatever you want.

Lincoln went at the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler, and he literally laid down a really really nasty beatdown on them, and it was horrific. LINCOLN SMASHED THEIR TEETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS WITH SUPER HARD PUNCHES, HE BROKE EVERY LAST BONE IN THEIR BODIES, HE TORE DARK LYNN'S PONYTAIL OFF, HE TORE DARK LOLA'S DRESS AND BROKE HER TIARA, HE BROKE DARK LISA'S GLASSES, HE BROKE AND DENTED DARK LUAN'S BRACES, HE SMASHED DARK LORI IN THE HEAD, AND HE PUNCHED DARK CHANDLER HARD IN THE CROTCH AND DESTROYED HIS REPRODUCTIVE SYSTEM, AND GAVE THEM EACH TWO BLACK EYES!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, YOU PARASITES!

Nico: YOU DESERVE IT, YOU CHAOTIC LEECHES!

Then, Lincoln fired a massive barrage of extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem also violently attacked the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler with energy blasts, and they even did the same thing Lincoln did to them, and they really screamed and howled in extreme agony.

Me: DAMN!

Nico: JEEZ! NOW, THAT'S UGLY!

Georgina punched Dark Lisa.

And bashed her brains out and sent her crashing into Dark Luan and Hitch kicked Dark Luan in the face.

Lincoln punched Dark Luan in the face and knocked out all her teeth!

Lincoln: That's for all the pranks you did you not funny comedy has been!

WE GASP!

Eddy: WOOHOHOHO! You tell that evil version of my girlfriend Lincoln!

Georgina grabbed Dark Lola and smashed her fist into her mouth and knocked out ALL OF HER TEETH!

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Georgina then grabbed Dark Lynn and ripped her Ponytail off and then formed rock claws she slashed her and DISEMBOWELED HER!

Nico: YUCK!

Xenia: YUCK!

Georgina then slashed Dark Luan and formed a pair of rock tweezers!

Georgina: Lets play dentist!

She then ripped out all of her teeth one by one and she was SCREAMING IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

Nico: You go, Georgina!

Qin: YEAH!

I then formed a massive bunch of bananas and then bashed Dark Chandler in the head with them.

KRABLAM!

Camie: OH YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Georgina grabbed Dark Chandler.

And then she ripped his crotch off and disemboweled him brutally!

Blood was pouring out of all the Dark Louds and Chandler.

Nico: Lincoln, I think you better put them out of their misery.

Lincoln grabbed the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler by the collars of their shirts with six of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, wound his left arm back, and he then clenched his left fist tight as his abnormally massive muscles bulged, and then… !

POW!

Lincoln punched the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler hard in the face and sent them flying, and then, he fired six rainbow energy blasts that hit them, and they were destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Hitch Trailblazer, Lincoln, his Guardian Angels and harem, and Georgina did to the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Dark Chandler as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Hitch Trailblazer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer aqua green tail, massive amber angel wings and longer horn are permanent, and Georgina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Damn, now that was one really really nasty battle you all fought against those moth-munching parasites.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I got payback on those six once again for all the pain and suffering that they put me through.

Me: You got that right.

Hitch Trailblazer: If the police wound up getting involved, those six would've been thrown in prison for the rest of their lives.

Georgina: But, knowing that the Dark Sides are way too dangerous and too insane, they would've broken out and tried again, so they needed to be put down forever.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Yeah that is for sure!

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Either way that was good.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Georgina!

Me: (LAUGHS) GOOD SHOW EVERYONE!

Anna Anyanova: You have no idea how long we have been wanting to do that!

Tanya Anyanova was watching her sister from the control room and she was cheering wildly!

Lori: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS LITERALLY AMAZING!

Nico patted Georgina on the back.

Nico: That was so awesome

Georgina: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome. I can't believe I'm saying this but Lola, Lori, Lisa, Luan, Lynn and Chandler, you 6 have failed this city!

Lola: They sure have!

Lisa Loud: Indeed they have.

Eddy: That was so awesome though!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Warthog Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Dagger, Shriek, Aracula, Cosmic Mario, Feo the Alien (Courage the Cowardly Dog) and Lord Stratosfear!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Another Warthog Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Dagger, Shriek, Aracula, Cosmic Mario, Feo the Alien (Courage the Cowardly Dog) and Lord Stratosfear.

Nico: Uh oh.

Another Dagger: (In a girls voice) I saw the whole battle and it was awesome.

Me: That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had brown clothes and orange angel wings and she had the symbol of the Megalith Monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her Skirt and she had a rock sword!

Me: (GASP) Megan Megalith!

Megan Megalith: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Megan is the gene-slammer of the Megalith monsters.

Xenia: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Top friendly or hostile?

Megan Megalith: Friendly and she is really amazing at what she can do.

Me: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Lets get them!

Celine Crystron: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER TOP!

Me: Another Top!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Another Top: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had a pink and blue circus outfit on and she was standing on a hovering spinning top. She had pink angel wings and had the symbol of the Ojama in the middle of her forehead and on her leotard.

Me: (GASP) Olivia Ojama!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Whoa the famous Top Hovering Circus Star.

Olivia Ojama: That's right and also the gene-slammer of the Ojama Monsters.

Me: Boy Chazz Princeton would love meeting you. His deck is centered around the Ojama monsters.

Nico: He sure does.

Olivia Ojama: That is cool!

Lola: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Shinkenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Goseiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Samurai Sword and Zocks got a Megaforce Sword.

Olivia Ojama: Just to bring my family's circus back.

Me: Her family's circus was very well loved. Unfortunately however it burned to the ground because of an evil woman that hated it and the circus was in the process of building it back up. But it was forced to declare Chapter 7 Bankruptcy because of that woman.

Nico: That's insane!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: That woman was Valerie Richardson.

Nico: Wait I've heard of her! She was a very rich attorney.

Me: Yep and I exposed a massive and huge corruption ring in her. I busted her and got her sent to prison and she was ordered to pay billions in restitution and damages.

Nico: Oh man.

Olivia Ojama: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Olivia Ojama: No worries.

She turned into Another Top.

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) She's bound to appear sooner or later.

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) If she does, she's gonna get it!

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor.

Me: You got that right!

Nico: Time for some spinning lightning! (ACTIVATES TOP AND LORD STRATOSFEAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

He spun and fired lightning and blasted her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES SPINNER AND NEFARIOUS' RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for some swords of the Year 2000! (ACTIVATES PIEDMON AND Y2K BUG RIDEWATCHES) (ECHOING) 2,000 TRUMP SWORDS!

She threw 2,000 swords and smashed her down!

Kurumu: OH YEAH!

Andrea Davenport: Now for me! (ACTIVATES LORD STRATOSFEAR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Then Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Thumbskull, Universe 666 2007 Venom. Universe 666 Blight and Steel Bulwark came.

Nico: Nice team Grodd!

Grodd: Thanks Nico. This will be fun.

Qin: Awesome!

Then a Spectrier came!

Me: Cool a Spectrier!

Xenia: Awesome!

Spectrier: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you all here.

Nico: Ninnia! Wow!

She reverted back and it was a Centaurette! She had black hair and blue eyes and had a blue bikini top and she had a black horse body and had a Moon Cutie Mark.

Ninnia: Awesome to see you again Nico. And you too Qin.

Qin: Same here.

Ninnia: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Top and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought over Olivia.

Me: That was awesome!

Ninnia: It sure was!

Andrea: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ninnia: When me and Nico and Qin were in school and I bucked a bully into a trash can and we told the teachers and got him expelled.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Ninnia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Ninnia.

Ninnia: Same here Nico.

We went back.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie, and Splendid Venus heading to Marina Kaimana's home planet, Hydros, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but he's also going to meet Marina Kaimana's parents, and we're also going to destroy Marina Kaimana's Bringer of Chaos siblings, her younger sister, Cordelia, and her older brother, Kai.

Me: Whoa, where are we? This is one awesome ocean planet!

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man, I know where we are, we're on Marina Kaimana's home planet, Hydros, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but I'm also going to meet Marina Kaimana's parents, and we're also going to destroy Marina Kaimana's Bringer of Chaos siblings, her younger sister, Cordelia, and her older brother, Kai.

Marina Kaimana: This is going to be so awesome, you're going to meet my parents, Linky, and I should've known Cordelia and Kai would be our targets. Years ago, those two wild troublemakers had tried to start trouble with you and they've threatened to break us up and/or kill you.

Selina Almenara: Same with Marcus and Melanie.

We gasped!

Me: Marina, are they really like that?

Marina Kaimana: Yeah, Cordelia and Kai are literally huge troublemakers and bringers of chaos, all they want is chaos and destruction.

Jessica Shannon: So, we got more dumbass relatives of your Guardian Angels to deal with.

Lincoln: Yep. There's the castle, let's head in to meet Marina's parents, and then, we get after her vile siblings.

We arrived at the royal palace of Marina Kaimana's parents, and we headed for the throne room, and we were greeted by Marina Kaimana's parents: her dad, Adrian Kaimana, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, aqua blue hair, aqua blue sclera, aqua blue eyes, massive aqua blue angel wings, and he has on black shorts with ocean waves, blue loincloth around the waist with gold belt and blue gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her mother, Brooke Kaimana, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, aqua blue hair, aqua blue sclera, aqua blue eyes, massive aqua blue angel wings, and she has on an aqua blue crop top and aqua blue shorts.

Marina Kaimana: Mom, Dad.

Adrian Kaimana: Marina, it's so good to see you here. And you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with your future husband, Lincoln, right?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Mr. Kaimana.

Brooke Kaimana: You're indeed everything my daughter says you are, Lincoln, and we can already guess she marked you when you both met again.

Me: Yes, that's right.

Nico: And Marina told us about your other children, her older brother, Kai, and her younger sister, Cordelia, who are going to try to start trouble with him and they've been threatening to break them up and/or kill Lincoln.

Brooke Kaimana: Yes, that's correct. Marina's also right about calling them bringers of chaos. For so many years, those two have started trouble and caused so much havoc on Hydros, it's not funny, and threatening to ruin the relationship of Lincoln and Marina and even threatening Lincoln's life, that is truly unforgivable.

Adrian Kaimana: Indeed.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long orange hair and red hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Infernoble Knight Oliver, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope and a pink haired girl, pink hairband, pink clothes with Pinkie Pie's cutie mark on the pink skirt, pink choker, white bridal gloves, pink unicorn horn on her head, and pink angel wings fly and they had the five girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Odelia Olivier.

Odelia Oliver: Yep, and we got the girls away from Marina's chaotic siblings. Honestly, those two are a bunch of chaos-bringing assholes.

Pinkie Pie: (GASPS) And that second girl with you, it's… !

Lincoln and Pinkie Pie: Melanie Gelasia.

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Pinkie Pie: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Melanie Gelasia: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Melanie Gelasia, Gene-Slammer of Pinkie Pie, Alicorn Princess of Laughter, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria. I'm a funny girl who loves making people laugh and I'm also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of laughter and magic. I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a pink neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my pink horn on my head glowed with pink light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Pinkie Pie from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like her, I'm an amazing girl who loves making people laugh, but I also hate Luan with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of person Luan is.

Nico: What did Luan do to earn your wrath?

Melanie Gelasia: That homicidal deranged clown was waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, she'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I saved Lincoln as I charged in and kicked Luan into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged her home and told the family of what Luan tried to do to Lincoln, and she got grounded for a month.

We gasped.

Me: Luan's dark side made her an evil deranged monster!

Laney: We warned her numerous times about this, but no, she refused to listen and she was really really crazy. Sometimes, I wanted to see Luan get a taste of her own medicine and put in her place!

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put Luan in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Melanie.

Melanie Gelasia: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Pinkie, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Pinkie Pie: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Pinkie Pie showed Melanie Gelasia the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Pinkie Pie helped put her mouth back in.

Melanie Gelasia: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Gelasia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the

puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Pinkie Pie: Wow, I knew that was coming! Now, you're part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Marina's siblings before they get after us.

Adrian Kaimana: They've been sighted 200 clicks from the palace.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was quick!

Brooke Kaimana: When trouble arises because of any attacking enemies or Cordelia and Kai, you always have to be ready for anything.

We headed outside to hunt down our targets: Cordelia and Kai Kaimana.

Suddenly, we saw the two people who Marina talked about: her older brother, Kai Kaimana, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, aqua blue hair, aqua blue sclera, aqua blue eyes, massive aqua blue angel wings, and he has on black shorts with ocean waves, blue loincloth around the waist with gold belt and blue gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her younger sister, Cordelia Kaimana, a 7'9" girl with the body of a goddess, aqua blue hair, aqua blue sclera, aqua blue eyes, massive aqua blue angel wings, and she has on an aqua blue crop top and aqua blue shorts.

Cordelia Kaimana: You goddamn stupid white-haired freak, so you're still together with our idiot sister?!

Kai Kaimana: We'll kill you, and we'll make that stupid bitch learn her place like the dog that she is!

Cordelia and Kai Kaimana marched towards Lincoln with murderous intent to kill him, but then, Sebastian slashed at them with his right hand's nails that he turned into claws!

Cordelia Kaimana: WHAT THE?!

Then, Sebastian fired black energy blasts at them and sent them crashing into a wall!

Kai Kaimana: Dad, Mom, do something about this insect!

Brooke Kaimana: No. We've had it up to hear with you two little parasites.

Adrian Kaimana: Your mother, Marina, and I have had it up to hear with you two for the last time. For years, you two have caused a ton of trouble with you two running wild and causing havoc. Lincoln is a wonderful young man and we're proud of Marina getting together with him, and over our dead bodies will we ever let you two get any closer to hurt him!

Kai and Cordelia were really panicking now: their parents have seriously got them on the ropes now!

Cordelia Kaimana: W-what are you and Mom talking about, Dad? If that white-haired freak marries that bitch, Marina, he'll be part of our family, and we don't want it!

Brooke Kaimana: We've already seen just what kind of man Lincoln is: he's smart, extremely strong, brave, courageous, manly, and not afraid to stand up for everyone around him. He's already proven himself many times to Marina, and she's always protected him from danger. We already approved of Lincoln even before they came here to Hydros while you two have been running wild without a care in the world and are still causing mayhem and chaos on Hydros. The hell you mean Bringer of Chaos, the only two people worthy of that dirty shameful title are you and Kai, Cordelia.

Cordelia Kaimana: N-no way!

Adrian Kaimana: We held you both in the same high regard as Marina as part of our family, but what with the chaos and mayhem you've caused on Hydros, and the constant planning of trying to break Marina and Lincoln up and/or kill Lincoln so Marina could suffer from heartbreak of losing the man she loves, you two will never be forgiven! You hear me?

Kai and Cordelia were in shock!

Brooke Kaimana: And we've also decided on this: you two will forever be disowned and we're cutting ties with you both forever!

Marina Kaimana: Same with me. You two bringers of chaos have caused me enough trouble to last an eternity. Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Gladly.

We saw the sclera of Lincoln's eyes turn aqua blue, his deep sapphire eyes turn deep aqua blue, and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turn aqua blue, and he also has aqua blue ocean wave tattoos on his massive muscular forearms: Lincoln's turned into his own Hydrosapien form.

Nico: WHOA!

Adrian Kaimana: This was due to Marina marking Lincoln and Lincoln marking Marina, and he now has his own Hydrosapien form, that's quite impressive.

Kai Kaimana: YOU'VE GOT TO BE FUCKING KIDDING ME! YOU'RE CHOOSING THAT FREAK OVER US!

Adrian Kaimana, Brooke Kaimana, and Marina Kaimana: WITHOUT HESITATION!

Kai and Cordelia Almenara: NOOOO!

Sylvester: All the same, now no one's going to say a kind word to you two moth-munching parasites.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And for what you two tried to do to me and Marina, you deserve the same punishment that I gave Melanie and Marcus Almenara yesterday. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight

Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Jessica Shannon's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Kai and Cordelia Kaimana and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln then grabbed Kai Kaimana's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic water powers and massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Kai Kaimana was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his water powers anymore nor his immortality.

Then, Lincoln turned and grabbed Cordelia Kaimana's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out her incredibly strong cosmic water powers and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Cordelia Kaimana didn't have any of her water powers anymore nor her immortality.

Marina Kaimana: And not only did you two get stripped of your incredibly strong cosmic water powers and massive muscle mass, but also, you've been stripped of your immortality since you two were nothing but pure evil.

Cordelia Kaimana: YOU BITCH! WE'LL KILL YOU BOTH!

Lincoln fired aqua blue water blades from his massive greatsword and they pierced Cordelia and Kai Kaimana and they exploded and they were both sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, Hydros was suddenly beamed to our solar system and is also close by to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: Same plan as Cyrus and Solana Almenara's?

Adrian Kaimana: (Smirks) Yep.

Lincoln: Well, at least, those two moth-munching parasites will never be part of our family ever. (To Odelia Olivier) And it's so good to see you again, Odelia Olivier.

Odelia Olivier: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Odelia Olivier and he hugged her, and Odelia Olivier is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Odelia Olivier: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to

measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Odelia Olivier, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Oliver, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Odelia Olivier is the descendant of Olivier de Vienne.

Me: One of the Twelve Peers of Charlemagne and member of Charlemagne's court.

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Odelia Olivier hates Lisa with a very blazing passion. One day, Odelia Olivier and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lisa, and she'd brought with her an army of musclebound thugs she hired. Odelia Olivier and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that heartless, cold, unfeeling mad scientist monster into a blood-crazed fury, but before she could get after us, Lincoln and Odelia Olivier fired chains of fire which bound that mad scientist and tied her up. Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lisa tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, her plan failed, and not only did she get a severe beating from his sisters, but the parents also had her grounded for fifteen weeks and threw her in a cage, and to make sure she didn't try to get revenge, Odelia Olivier and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent her from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Olivier de Vienne and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, Lisa was such a rampaging little monster!

Me: And like Laney said, she refused to listen and she acted so condescending and she acted like a know-it-all.

Luna: It was a major headache to all of us, dude.

Luan: Someone needed to teach Lisa a lesson, but no one would because Lisa was crafty!

Lana: We all said the same thing, and we gave Lisa a warning: if she didn't get her head on straight and stop trying to kill Lincoln with her experiments and that also went for us, we wouldn't be coming to her aid, and we might even let his Guardian Angels who hated her so much to get after her.

Lincoln: But you do realize by letting them go after her, they'd kill her, right?

Nico: Lincoln's right about that. So many of his Guardian Angels hated Lisa that much, they want to kill her and throw her dead body in a ditch.

Me: And we saw the pictures of Lisa shredded and burned, it was proof of how much they hated Lisa for her control freak attitude.

Lincoln: In every way possible, they hated Lisa for it, and now that you're here, Odelia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Odelia Olivier in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Odelia Olivier: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Odelia Olivier's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Odelia Olivier: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Odelia Olivier.

Odelia Olivier had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The five girls are Gawain, Kay, Lancelot, Merlin, and Tristan from 12 Twelve Plus.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Gawain, Kay, Lancelot, Merlin, and Tristan from 12 Twelve Plus.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Gawain: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Gawain and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Kai and Cordelia Kaimana The Bringers of Hydros' Chaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old

8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love

Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Gawain: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Gawain: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gawain, Kay, Lancelot, Merlin, and

Tristan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Marina Kaimana's Bringer of Chaos siblings, Cordelia and Kai Kaimana.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating those moth-munching mongrels down, then, Lincoln grabbed and sucked out Kai Kaimana's muscle mass, incredibly strong cosmic water powers, and immortality, and Cordelia Kaimana's incredibly strong cosmic water powers and immortality and sent them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Melanie Gelasia, and Odelia Olivier have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: That'll teach those two moth-munching parasites. Aw man, I should've gone with you guys to Hydros.

Lincoln: Don't worry, the planet was brought here to our solar system, so you can visit it anytime.

Maria: Yes!

Marina Kaimana: Those two were never my siblings, they were so stuck up, stupid, idiotic, moronic, and selfish, they didn't want me to be happy and delighted in seeing me miserable, but what they'd tried to do in trying to make us break up and/or kill you, that really did it! Those two ugly pigs with no manners deserved to get their ties cut by Mom and Dad.

Leona Wicherek: We'll have trouble with my siblings on Aeros tomorrow.

Lincoln: I'll handle them, Leona, after your parents cut their ties with them as well.

After getting rid of Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, Cordelia and Kai Kaimana, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Odelia Olivier and Melanie Gelasia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Odelia Olivier: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Melanie Gelasia: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Odelia Olivier: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melanie Gelasia: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Odelia, we've already heard from Melanie of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Odelia Olivier: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a really loud screech in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lisa, and she had a massive army of thugs and her army of robots with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs and robots, then, we turned our attention to Lisa, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lisa once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily pounced on Lisa, and they brutally beat her butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Yep, then, Lisa got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal container.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lisa screeched and pounded on the door's bars with a cup and she screamed vengeance against us, and we all proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lisa off and she screeched like a monster again.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that cold-hearted emotionless mad scientist always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put her down like the monster that she is.

Me: That dark side of her was nothing more than trouble and she can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula are heading to Waikiki Beach, Hawaii

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Rinko Nikaido: Whoa, so this is Waikiki Beach, Hawaii, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Rinko, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Waikiki Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula are in your harem.

Courtney: We were surprised to find out the Simulator versions of Ella and Dawn had feelings for Lincoln, and they sure do make an awesome couple, and we knew Kitten had feelings for him for years now, the same with Rinko and Edith, and I was surprised your Universe 666 counterpart fell in love with him, Azula.

Azula: Same here. And if I'm not mistaken, your world's Zuko along with Ty Lee and Mai are evil, right?

Universe 666 Azula: Sadly, it's true. They've thrown in their lot with Evil Nico and the rest of those monsters.

Lincoln: We'll deal with them in the future.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Rinko Nikaido, Edith Harrison, Kitten, Simulator Dawn, Simulator Ella, and Universe 666 Azula, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

Later we were getting ready for an awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Buoy Base Galaxy.

Me: Awesome!

Luna: Me and Sam will go on this one dude!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Perfect for Pride Month girls.

Vinyl: I'll come too

Nico: Gnarly!

Lincoln: Go get them guys!

They went in and Nicole activated it and they were at BUOY BASE GALAXY!

Nico: Wow!

Sam S.L.: Awesome!

Luna: This is gonna be so cool dudes!

Vinyl Scratch: It sure will!

Nico: Any advice, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) The star is on the very top of the tower in a dome and you have to blast it out of there with Bullet Bills. But your powers can work too.

Nico: All right then.

Vinyl Scratch: This will be awesome too.

13m agoMe: I see Goombas up ahead!

10m agoNico: This will be easy. Lets fly!

They flew up to the top and got to the sphere on top.

Nico: I see Goombas up ahead!

Vinyl Scratch: Lets blast them!

Luna: YEAH!

Luna and Sam blasted the Goombas with water and fire!

Vinyl Scratch fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Vinyl Scratch: OH YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Top and Count Vertigo's Ridewatches) Have some of this!

He activated them and spun the Goombas all over!

Nico: OH YEAH!

?: Let me help!

Then thy saw a Calyrex!

Nico: A Calyrex! Awesome!

Calyrex: (In a girls voice) This is so cool!

Nico: Golly Trevors!? Whoa!

Calyrex: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Calyrex fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Nicole: Now unscrew the top screw there.

Vinyl Scratch: On it!

She went and got onto the screw and spun and it unscrewed and revealed the star in a dome of water1

Nico: There it is!

Luna: Who wants to get it?

Nico: All three of you can.

Luna: Lets go!

They dove down and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Vinyl Scratch: RIGHTEOUS!

Sam S.L.: YEAH!

Calyrex reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had green and purple clothes and the kanji for horse was in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome!

Golly: YEAH!

They all regrouped and high five!

Sam: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Golly: When me and Nico were at my family's ranch and we rescued a girl from a quicksand manure pool.

Nico: WHEW! That smell was awful.

Luna: No kidding. I would not want to see that.

Nico: Yeah but that was a good rescue.

Golly: It sure was.

Nico and Golly hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Golly: Same here.

They came back.

---

Later we were watching TV and then the mascots were heading to the door.

Candy Apple: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: We're going to an awesome new burger restaurant.

Poliwag:: It has over 500,000,000 combinations for burgers.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Can we come too?

Poliwag: Sure!

We went with them and down to the planet and into the city.

We arrived.

Apple Fritter: Is this it?

Poromon: Yep.

We saw that it was called DROOPY'S BURGER UTOPIA 5,000,000!

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Lets eat!

We went in and saw that it was an ALL YOU CAN EAT BURGER BUFFET RESTAURANT!

Shaggy: Like oh boy! This is my kind of restaurant!

Lynn: It sure is! And they even have Super Diablo Burgers!

Qin: Lets eat guys!

We went and got awesome burgers loaded with a variety of toppings!

Lockdown: Look at all those burgers!

Poromon: Boy we got lots of them.

We got to eating.

Shaggy: Like I got mine with coleslaw and ice cream!

We laughed!

We were eating all over.

Me: MMM!

Eli: DELICIOUS!

Lola: Yummy!

?: May I have some too?

We saw a Wyrdeer.

Me: Cool a Wyrdeer!

Wyrdeer: (In a girls voice) All these burgers are awesome.

Nico: Carol Fawn!? Wow.

She reverted back and it was a girl with golden yellow hair and she had brown and blue clothes.

Carol Fawn: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Join us.

Carol Fawn: Sure.

She went and sat down and ate with us.

Huffer: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Carol Fawn: When me and Nico went and found a huge illegal gambling operation and sent all of them to prison.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That is so cool.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yep it sure was.

Nico and Carol hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Carol Fawn: Same here Nico.

We had a great meal.

We were finished with the burgers.

Crystal Man: Did you guys like those burgers?

All of us burped.

Me: Oh pardon me.

Nico: We're stuffed.

We laughed.

Laughed.

Qin: Ahh.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Ian Peek, the host for the Neo Gotham City newscast, The Inside Peak, and he's gotten his hands on an experimental Vibra-space belt, and he's using it to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I just had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision was Ian Peek, the host for the Neo Gotham City newscast, The Inside Peak, and he's gotten his hands on an experimental Vibra-space belt, and he's using it to cause havoc.

We gasped. Just then, Terry and his friends came in.

Terry: I never thought I'd see Ian again, that belt made him lose control of his physical form, and I thought he'd sink into the Earth's Core.

Me: Looks like he's come back. Wait wasn't he that Tabloid Journalist that vanished without a trace?

Terry McGinnis: That's him. He vanished because of that belt.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln pulled up Ian Peek's info on his wrist computer on his left gold Bracer.

---

Ian Peek is the main antagonist in the Batman Beyond episode "Sneak Peek".

He is the host of an infamous tabloid newscast called "The Inside Peek". Peek stole a device from Nabuo Taka, who was once the head of the research department on Wayne-Powers, and Peek used it for his own ends. However, after extended usage of the device, it began to make him completely intangible with no way to revert back to normal. He later sinks beneath the Earth's surface and is never seen again.

He was voiced by Michael McKean, who also played Mr. Dittmeyer in The Brady Bunch Movie, Bill Case in Casper: A Spirited Beginning, Chuck McGill in Better Call Saul, voiced Sarousch in The Hunchback of Notre Dame II, Horace in the 101 Dalmatians franchise, Snow Miser in The Year Without a Santa Claus, Emperor

Zing in American Dad! and LG Algae in The Angry Beavers.

## Past

He was originally a low rated journalist, deciding he needed leverage to help jump-start his career. Peek got his chance when he interviewed a groundbreaking scientist of Wayne Powers, Nabuo Taka, who explains to Peek about his research on "matter phasing".

Realizing he needed it for his career, Peek stole Taka's device the Vibra-space belt and his research before lighting the place on fire. By doing this, Peek killed Taka who died in the fire and his work was presumed by Gotham authorities to be destroyed.

## Sneak Peek

Peek later uses the belt to walk through solid objects and gets up-close footage on a couple of Gotham's socialites. He exposes boxing trainer Jack Turley's affair with his champion's girlfriend; the musician Jamie Jerald's dealings with DNA splicing; and Paxton Powers neglecting work for good times at a private party. However, unbeknownst to him, the overuse of the device began to inflict permanent damage to his body, which first manifested as acute stomach pains, which he dampened with antacids.

Peek eventually infiltrated Gotham City Hall to videotape a meeting with D.A. Sam Young and gangster Jimmy Lin, who was cutting a deal in exchange for information about the Tong's involvement in illicit activities. On his way out, Peek was seen by a police officer who activated an alarm. Batman intercepted the distress call and chased after Peek. However, in his intangible state, Peek was untouchable and escaped.

After the events that transpired, Peek broadcasts the video on his show. Batman figured out Peek was the intangible man and paid a visit to the reporter, who refuted his accusations. At that moment, Peek was attacked by a vengeful Jimmy Lin and his gang. He ran into a closet and activated his belt to escape the building. Outside, he bumped into the Batmobile and seized the opportunity to plant a video camera inside. With this, Peek uncovered Terry's secret identity as well as Bruce Wayne's involvement as the original vigilante.

Afterwards, Peek broadcasted an edited footage of the video, showing a few images of the Batcave and blurred out images of Terry and Bruce and announced the reveal of their identities on the night edition. The major media event soon became the talk of the town, with all of Gotham excited to learn the answer to their city's biggest mystery for decades. Later, Peek encounters Terry (as Batman), who demands him to leave Bruce out of the exposure. Peek mocks him and made Terry admit how much Bruce meant to him and how much the Batman legacy meant to the people of Gotham. Peek refused to cancel the broadcast or even leave Bruce's name out of it, however, leaving Terry at a loss.

Later that night, Peek was preparing for the awaited event, but his stomach pains began to get worse. He then saw an intangible hole growing in his stomach. This caused him to postpone the broadcast, much to Terry's relief and every other Gothamite's disappointment. He called Bruce for help, and when he arrived, Peek revealed his condition and pleaded for medical treatment. He also admitted to the circumstances of how he acquired the belt and what he did to Taka, which angered Bruce. Bruce walked away to leave Peek to his fate as punishment for his crimes.

Seeing this, Peek tried to hand over the only unedited video recording exposing their secret but was still ignored. Furthermore, given how fast the blotch was spreading, Bruce most likely realized that Peek may have been too far gone to save.

The intangible blotch soon started spreading all over Peek's body. Bruce's rejection infuriated Peek who then jumped on him and tried to kill him. Terry (as Batman) then arrived, and Peek responded by holding them briefly at gunpoint, before his hand became intangible and dropped the gun. Peek then rapidly lost the rest of his physical form and started to fall through the building. Terry went after Peek and caught up with him on the ground floor and tried to pull him up, imploring Peek to concentrate to retain his solidity. For a few seconds, it worked, but Peek once again lost control of his physical form and sunk into the solid ground. His fate remains unknown, though Bruce pointed out he would keep falling until he reached the Earth's core, which would surely kill him if he didn't lose his whole substance first. Bruce managed to recover Peek's recording, saving his and Terry's secrets.

---

Lincoln: I pulled up his info, and you're not going to like it: he's a power-hungry, greedy, arrogant, ruthless, and self-centered individual who cares only about himself. He was even willing to expose Terry's secret as Batman and Bruce's involvement with Terry in order to boost his career.

We gasped.

Nico: What an asshole!

Lincoln: It gets even worse: Peek also stole Nabuo Taka's device and he left him to die in the fire he started, showing no remorse whatsoever. He later used his research for malevolent reasons, showing how willing he is to get recognized and become Gotham's greatest newscaster.

Me: That's it, we need to rip that belt off him, and then, he's going straight to prison for the rest of his life.

Lincoln: That's exactly what's going to happen.

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: That belt is really dangerous. We got to find him and get it off of him fast.

Me: But the question is how the fuck did he come back? If he phased all the way through to the center of the Earth he would have been obliterated into nothing.

Nico: Good question.

Eli: Dark Orb?

Me: Hmm.

I looked it up on my radar and it showed a Dark Orb moving slowly.

Me: There is a dark orb and it did bring him back.

Terry: This time, I'm going to save him!

Nico: We all will Terry.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

The previous group came.

Spot: Can me, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, Saix, Electro, Evil Star and Shiv go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Me: After we get that belt off him we're going to send him to prison.

Lola: But wait. If that belt he has gives him the power to become intangible then our physical attacks will be useless.

Nico: You're right on that Lola.

Me: I got it! J'onn that's where you come in. You will grab the belt from him with your Intangibility.

Martian Manhunter: That's a very well thought out idea and plan.

Nico: It sure is.

Clown Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Kleavor and Ursaluna next.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone

else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than The Eviscerator, one of the antagonists in Ratchet: Deadlocked, a powerful cybernetic insectoid creature and a sadistic member of the Exterminators, and he's come back for revenge on Ratchet and Clank. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed was none other than The Eviscerator, a powerful cybernetic insectoid creature and a sadistic member of the Exterminators, and he's come back for revenge on you two.

Ratchet: Now, The Eviscerator is back, I thought we'd never have to see him again!

Clank: But, there was no doubt he'd come back for revenge on us.

Arianna Metrodora: Well, there's no way I'm going to let him get away with this, I'm going to send his miserable body into the depths of darkness for all eternity!

Ratchet: Yikes, why do I have the feeling things are about to get dark?

Nico: Uh oh, when you get an Umbrasapien that mad, you better watch out! Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the Neo Gotham City sector to take down Ian Peek!

Me: According to this that belt is experimental and the building it came from burned down. But maybe there are remnants of it we can find.

Nico: Good idea.

Lincoln: He's getting a one-way trip to prison and he'll also be getting the very same sentence as Will Harangue, and once we get done with Ian Peek, you're next, Eviscerator.

Nico: That's for sure.

Arianna Metrodora: You better be ready to be dragged into darkness for eternity, Eviscerator, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the Neo Gotham City sector and take Ian Peek down, and once we got done with Ian Peek, Lincoln and Arianna Metrodora are going to destroy Eviscerator.

We paid for our food and we were off to the Neo Gotham City Sector.

---

We arrived in the Neo Gotham City Sector.

Femme Fetale: We haven't been here in a while

Nico: I know.

Camie: Wow! So advanced.

Qin: Yep.

We arrived at the Wayne Enterprises building and went to the abandoned office of Nabuo Taka.

Batman: Nabuo Taka's office is where the Vibra-space belt was stolen from.

We went to the door.

We opened it and saw that the entire office was totally burned and charred.

Me: WHOA! Peek really did a good job torching this place.

Nico: Boy this place has seen better days.

Camie: What happened here?

Me: Peek torched this place.

Nico: Lets take a look around.

Bad Juju: Is there anything salvageable here?

Nico: That's what we're going to try and find out.

We looked around.

Laney: Lets see.

Laney found a cabinet and opened it and in it was a flash drive.

Laney: A flash drive. There might be something on here.

Me: This computer right here is still intact.

Qin: The power to it is gone.

Lincoln: Let me do that.

Lincoln took the cord and channelled lightning into it and turned it on.

Nico: Oh perfect.

We looked through the data on the computer.

Nico: It's a log book and it's telling us how Dr. Taka made the belt. Very complex and complicated.

Qin: Wow.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Let's read it, mon.

Nico: Lets see. Here's the last log entry. It was written on July 14th, 2039.

Batman 2039: That's right around the time this building burned.

Eli: What does it say?

Nico: (Reading) "The Vibra-Space Belt is nearing completion and all that is needed is to put in the Quantum Stability calibrator so that the belt's effects won't cause the user to go phase through the structure and fall through the center of the planet."

Batman: So that's what caused Peek to fall through.

Me: Because it wasn't fully calibrated.

Eli: So Peek stole it before it could be fully calibrated and completed.

Nico: Yeah. Lets see what's on that flashdrive.

Laney gave it to him and he put it in and it showed the blueprints of the Vibra-Space Belt.

---

The Vibra-Space Belt was a device invented by Nabuo Taka of Wayne-Powers that vibrated one's body molecules, turning its user incorporeal.

History

Taka developed a theory called vibra-space, which dictated that if atoms and molecules were made to vibrate in such a way, objects could pass though each other. Using this theory, he invented the vibra-space belt.

At one point, Taka conceded to an interview with Ian Peek about his research, telling him about the belt. Seeing it as an opportunity to jump-start his career, Peek stole the belt and then set the place ablaze to cover his tracks, killing Taka in the process.

Using the stolen belt, Peek used it to acquire dirt on Gotham City's celebrities, which he exposed on his tabloid show, "The Inside Peek," eventually allowing him to discover the new Batman's secret identity, as well as Bruce Wayne's involvement.

However, Peek's overuse of the belt began to take its toll on his body, first by causing him acute stomach pains, and then, before he could reveal Batman's identity, causing him to slowly turn intangible even without the belt. Ultimately, Peek lost all of his bodily substance and sank into the ground, with Bruce implying that he would keep sinking until he reached the center of the Earth.

---

We saw the belt and it was spiffy.

Me: (WHISTLE) Wow that is spiffy.

Xenia: Very interesting device.

Ruckus: There has to be something else.

Nico: Hmm.

He looked.

Nico: Nah this is all there is. Pretty much all of Dr. Taka's research right here. But I'll copy all this onto the flash drive for safe keeping.

Nico did so.

Nico: There.

Nico pulled out the Flashdrive and Lincoln turned it off.

Nico: Now lets head to the office of Ian Peek.

Me: There's bound to be something there.

We went to the office of Peek.

Evil Star: You think he's gonna know that we're snooping around?

Nico: Nah everyone thinks he's dead. But soon we'll expose him for the liar he is.

Me: After we get that belt off him.

We arrived at the building and went into his office.

Me: Whoa.

We saw that it was dusty and full of cobwebs and more.

MESSY ISN'T IT?

Me: Messy.

Xenia: Boy he sure didn't have a good housekeeper.

Lola: Yeah.

We got the place cleaned up and spotless.

Me: That's better.

We went through file cabinets.

Me: Hmm.

I looked through files and they were all archived stories about people.

Me: Whoa look at all this. (Reading) "Spellbinder Kills People with their own Insanity Illusions."

Nico: That is crazy.

Me: What total bullshit. (Reading) "Jokerz kill People and Bake Them Into Pies!?" I know the Jokerz may be fucked up but I don't think they are THAT fucked up.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Totally Spies Alice: He might have files on Terry. But those are probably obsolete now

Laney: I think these are them.

Laney picked them up and then they crumbled into dust.

Nico: Whoa.

Shiv: What do you expect when your identity is public?

Me: Yeah everyone now knows who Batman is.

Rotwood: And looking back I can't believe we were so stupid to do that.

Brad Mortan: Yeah we were total idiots.

Master Frown: No kidding there.

Squidward: Yeah we were morons.

Gabriel: A leaf insect can turn invisible much better than him.

Me: That's actually not total invisibility there. That's actually camouflage.

Qin: Yeah. But this isn't invisibility we're dealing with. This is Intangibility. The ability to walk through solid objects and walls.

Camie: Like how ghosts and Danny Phantom can do.

Gabriel: Okay I stand corrected on that.

Electro: Is that everything?

Nico: Lets see.

Nico looked in a drawer and then found a journal!

Nico: A journal.

Nico looked through it and found EVERYTHING needed to lock up Ian Peek and throw away the key!

Nico: The Smoking Gun is right here! This is Peek's journal. Commissioner Gordan is going to have a field day hearing all this.

Xenia: Yeah!

Eli: I sense Peek. He's heading to a Jokerz Hideout 20 klicks to the west.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

Itasis: I'll call Gordan!

Qin: Right!

Itasis did so.

We saw the hideout and we saw a figure heading to it.

Me: There he is!

Nico: Wow! That belt is amazing!

Martian Manhunter: I got this.

He went Intangible and flew at him.

Then he popped out and grabbed the belt!

Ian Peek: NO!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Ian Peek: That belt is my power!

Then the spirits of journalists came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBbBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Ian Peek, you're under arrest!

Saix: Ian, just come along quietly.

Ian Peek: Who are you all!?

Me: We're Team Loud Phoenix Storm, the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Nico: The destroyers of evil and defenders of the universe.

Eli: And Evil's ultimate bane.

Xenia: That's right.

Batman 2039: So do us all a favor and come quietly or we'll have to use force.

Ian Peek: You can take off the mask, Terry. I know who you are.

Windsweeper: You might as well.

He did so.

Qin: So does us.

Ian Peek: You will be exposed.

Me: Don't bother. Everyone already knows who Batman is. Even his mother and brother too.

Nico: Also Ian you need to know something. This belt is not finished. It needed the Quantum Stability Calibrater to be able to prevent you from falling through stuff.

Me: That's why you fell through to the Earth's core and died.

Trapster: Yeah, I know the belt gave you power. But your death was the cost!

Me: That's right. This belt gave you that power but it came with a terrible price.

Xenia: You killed Taka before he could finish it.

Dana Tan: That's right!

Batman: And it lead to your death.

Ian Peek: I remember falling through the Earth.

Strike Man: And you fell into the core.

Me: And you were obliterated because of the extreme heat. At 9,392˚Fahrenheit it was impossible for you to survive.

Qin: That's right!

Xenia: So what do you say Ian? What do you say you surrender and we'll be on our way?

Roy Koopa: You're right about one thing. The Jokerz not in our ranks are scum.

Me: And they do NOT make pies out of people.

Eli: Also Spellbinder's illusions do NOT cause people to die.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: That is for sure!

Firebrand: We were in your office.

Ian Peek: Did you even knock?!

Nico: It was unlocked. Also it was really filthy.

Camie: We cleaned it up for you.

Ian Peek: Oh thanks.

Eli: You're welcome.

Me: WAIT! I got an idea. Instead of writing tabloid stories, how about writing the dirty laundry and secrets about our most hated enemies to the public?

Ian Peek: You know, that works.

Anna Anyanova: And the best sources of info are us. Lincoln Loud's guardian Angels.

Ian Peek: Ok.

Timmy Turner: I can give you Icky Vicky's diary to start off!

Maria: We made copies.

Me: We got plenty of info.

Ian Peek: I can write all that in my cell when you stop me.

Me: Fair enough.

May: We'll think of more things to give you after this!

Nico: Good idea.

Then Anti Wanda, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Duff Killigan, and Felix Faust came.

Nico: Anti Wanda, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Duff Killigan, and Felix Faust.

Anti Wanda: (to Ian Peek) Sorry. But Icky Vicky's diary was the only humiliating thing we could think of.

Chemistro: In the future, we'll have to find the humiliating secrets of the others.

Bonz: In their old hideouts.

Nico: Yep and the Guardian Angels have tons of info too.

Roxy Rocket: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Evil Louds.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Nergal: Did Georgina kick serious ass there?

Me: Oh yeah she did. Along with Lincoln and all his Guardian Angels. Well deserved payback.

Xenia: It was epic.

Lola: Yep.

?: Boy that will be juicy fun.

Then a figure came out and it was FEAROG from episode 12 of In Space!

---

Fearog was one of five monsters summoned by Destructipede to help in Astronema's plan to take control of the Delta Megazord.

Fearog appeared alongside Clawhammer after Power Driller was beaten, after Destructipede was turned giant the Rangers decided to handle the five human sized monsters first and knocked them down with their weapons (With Fearog being struck by Carlos' Lunar Lance), but the monsters got back up and continued to attack the Rangers, with the monsters being stronger than the Rangers thought Andros summoned the Delta Megazord to fight Destructipede while the Rangers fought the other five monsters (With Andros fighting Fearog), after the Delta Megazord was taken control of by Astronema's Evilyzer and left, Fearog vanished along with Destructipede and the other monsters.

After the Rangers took back the Delta Megazord, Fearog reappeared with the other monsters as giants to fight the new Astro Delta Megazord, the monsters were shot at by the Gyro Blasters but like before the monsters came back, the five monsters continued to attack the Astro Delta Megazord to keep it away from Destructipede but the Astro Delta Megazord was able to bat them away, after Destructipede was destroyed Fearog and the other monsters were destroyed as well.

---

Andros: Fearog!

Fearog: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were one of the 5 monsters sent by Astronema to control the Delta Megazord!

Fearog: That's right! Good memory.

Me: Yep. Also you know what's confusing? You and Fearog of Time Force share the same name.

Fearog: Boy that is coincidental! We both have the same name.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Boy a monster from 1997 and another from 2000! How crazy is that!?

Fearog: I might have to meet the guy with my name sometime.

Nico: Oh you will.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: That will be fun.

We got the battles underway.

---

Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Jax Briggs, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - Nico's rescue in the Simulator, battling the dark sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lisa, Lola and Chandler, Hitch Trailblazer and Georgina transforming

---

Anti-Wanda was first.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) Nico's rescue in the Simulator involved him battling the dark sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lisa, Lola and Chandler. And Hitch Trailblazer and Georgina transforming.

Loni: It sure did and it was really totes amazing.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! That was so awesome and

fun.

Jax: Yeah it sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was cool!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was amazing!

Sunburn: Yeah that was so awesome and action packed.

Anti-Wanda: Glad y'all had fun! Lets do it!

Loni and Anti-Wanda called out Ninetales and Sylveon! Loni and Pepperdance merged and they formed into PEPPERLONI! Anti-Wanda and Cajun Fox merged and they formed into CAJUN-ANTI! Loni and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Daria Kuso, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Sou - Battling Another Warthog Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Dagger, Shriek, Aracula, Cosmic Mario, Feo the Alien (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Lord Stratosfear and Top

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) Nico, Ant Man's team, Top's team, and the others did good Battling Another Warthog Dragon (Timon and Pumbaa), Dagger, Shriek, and Aracula. And Another Cosmic Mario and Feo the Alien (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Lord Stratosfear and Top too.

Matau: They sure did and it was so cool.

Amanda Benson: Yeah that was so fun!

Daria Kuso: We all thought it was cool. Even Anna's sister Tanya loved it!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was so awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome and fun.

Whirlwind: Yeah I'll say!

Chemistro: That sure is awesome you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Matau and Chemistro called out Altaria! Matau merged with Amanda Benson and they formed into Mamanda Benson! Chemistro and M.O.E. Sinestro merged and they formed into SINESCHEM! Matau and group fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Emily Molstad, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - Lincoln's rescue on the planet Hydros

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on the planet Hydros. That shouldn't be confused with the same Core member with the same name!

Gia Moran: No it was a planet of water and it was awesome.

Jean Bison: Boy it sure was awesome.

Emily Molstad: We all thought it was really awesome.

Fluttershy: It sure was an amazing planet.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I thought it was too ja.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Bonz: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

She turned into the Yellow Samurai Ranger! Gia and Bonz called out Regirock and Regighost. Gia merged with Jean Bison and formed into Gia Bison! Bonz merged with Beany and they formed into BONZ BEANY THE BRAINDEAD SKELETON BISON! Gia and group fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Shade Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - Meeting Odelia Olivier and Melanie Gelasia

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) I heard you guys met Odelia Olivier and Melanie Gelasia. What are they like?

Danny: Well Melanie is the gene-slammer of Pinkie Pie and she loves making people laugh and also Odelia is the gene-slammer of Infernoble Knight Oliver and the descendent of Olivier de Vienne.

Princess Hisui: That was really amazing to hear about.

Shade Man: (Transylvanian Accent) It sure was and her story is really awesome too.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Odelia, we've already heard from Melanie of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Odelia Olivier: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a really loud screech in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lisa, and she had a massive army of thugs and her army of robots with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs and robots, then, we turned our attention to Lisa, and we brutally thrashed her. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lisa once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lola, and Lily pounced on Lisa, and they brutally beat her butt into the ground.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Yep, then, Lisa got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal container.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lisa screeched and pounded on the door's bars with a cup and she screamed vengeance against us, and we all proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lisa off and she screeched like a monster again.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that cold-hearted emotionless mad scientist always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put her down like the monster that she is.

Me: That dark side of her was nothing more than trouble and she can never ever be forgiven.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Roxy Rocket: Boy that dark side of Lisa was pure evil!

Starlight Glimmer: You're not kidding there!

Cozy Glow: It sure was and everyone is glad now that she is gone.

Hex: Thank goodness for that.

Roxy Rocket: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

Danny and Roxy called out Gengar and Talonflame. Danny merged with Starlight Glimmer and they formed into STARLIGHT PHANTOM! Roxy merged with Dr. Starline and they formed into ROXY STARLINE! Danny and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Blake, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - Adventure in Buoy Base Galaxy

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal (to Blake): Nico had an amazing Adventure in Buoy Base Galaxy. I hope he didn't fall into the water!

Blake: Oh they didn't. They went up to the top and got the star from there.

Strawberry Sunrise: That was so fun to see.

Jessica Rabbit: It sure was fun.

Twilight Sparkle: We all thought it was cool.

Starshine Sparkle: We all did.

Spyro: Boy we sure did.

Nergal: Boy that sure was fun. Lets do it!

Blake and Nergal called out Liepard and Regidark. Blake merged with Princess Luna and they formed into BLAKE LUNA! Nergal merged with Hades Beast Specter and they formed into NERSPECTER! Blake and group fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Brittney, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Z-Strap, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - Lunch with the Mascots at Droopy's Burger Utopis 5,000,000 with over 500 million burger combinations

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin (to Brittney): You guys had Lunch with the Mascots at Droopy's Burger Utopia 5,000,000. With over 500 million burger combinations!

Brittney: We sure did and it was so fun.

Amber: Boy it sure was.

Z-Strap: And we're really stuffed.

Princess Luna: That was a really filling meal.

Moondust: It sure was fun.

Snowdrop: Yeah I'll say!

Gari: Yeah we're really stuffed.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Rex Goodwin: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

Brittney called out Mega Umbreon and Rex called out Sigilyph! Brittney merged with Raven and they formed into BRITTRAVEN! Rex merged with Roquefort and they formed into REXROQUE! Brittney and group fired waves of purple fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lars, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Calista Levine, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - Ian Peek is back!?

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) Ian Peek is back!? Now, Terry can have a second chance to save him.

Lars: He sure does.

Irina Wendolva: And he'll be writing lots of juicy dirty laundry on the Humiliation Fodder too.

Calista Levine: That is for sure and it will be awesome.

Applejack: It sure will be good.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure will be good.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Raven Branwen: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Lars and Raven called out Regidark! Lars merged with Lucy and they formed into LarLucy! Raven merged with Webstor and they formed into RAVEWEB! Lars and group fired waves of darkness, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie, Splendid Venus, Ymir (Fire Emblem), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - Ian Peek died the last time.

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) Ian Peek died the last time. He fell into the center of the Earth, right?

Jessica: Yeah because the belt was not fully calibrated and complete.

Mulan: That was crazy.

Ymir: Yeah no kidding there.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was crazy but yeah.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was crazy.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Boy I'll say!

Dr. Polaris: That sure was complex and crazy. Lets do it!

Jessica called out Vespiquen and Dr. Polaris called out Skarmory. Jessica merged with Wasp and they formed into Jessica Van Dyne A.K.A. LADY WASP! Dr. Polaris merged with Evil Neyla and they formed into POLARNEYLA! Jessica and group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Amethyst Darcy, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man, and

Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - Ian Peek is one nasty Tabloid Paper Journalist

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan (to Rarity): (Scottish Accent) Ian Peek is one nasty Tabloid Paper Journalist, lass. But not even he deserves what happened to him last time.

Rarity: Indeed and I must agree with you there darlings.

Papillon: Yeah that was horrible that happened to him.

Amethyst Darcy: It sure was.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah but now that we have the belt off him we can prevent what happened to him from happening again.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Duff Killigan: I agree there too on that laddies. Lets do it!

Rarity called out Diancie and Duff called out Mr. Mime! Rarity merged with Flashwing and they formed into RARIWING! Duff merged with Knighty Knight and they formed into DUFFKNIGHT! Rarity and group fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Roast Most, Princess Celesta, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - Ian Peek is going to prison after we get that belt off him.

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust (to Ingrid): Ian Peek is going to prison after we get that belt off him. It's better than his previous fate.

Ingrid: I agree there and we already have the belt there.

Jinx: Yeah thank goodness.

Roast Most: At least what happened to him before won't happen again.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was awful.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding.

Amber Morning: Yeah what happened to him was horrible. And he didn't realize the price he was getting from it.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Felix Faust: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ingrid and Felix called out Regidark. Ingrid merged with Persephone and they formed into INSEPHONE! Felix merged with Misty Tredwell and they formed into Femisty! Ingrid and group fired waves of darkness and light and smashed them down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fearog

---

Fearog was next.

Fearog: Boy this will be good.

Nico: Oh yeah!

May: It sure will!

Fearog: Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Ian Peek, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Ian Peek symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They turned into the In Space Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

T.J.: QUATTRO BLASTER!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Fearog and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Fearog you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Thanks for volunteering to spill the jerks' secrets.

Tsukasa: But it's like you said. We have a battle to complete.

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce Team!

Qin: YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

We then got the battle underway and blasted and made him dance all over. We blasted him with cold blasts and froze him.

Lystone and Lomma blasted him all over.

Lockdown, Huffer, Apple Fritter and Candy Apple used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Lockdown's face cannon, Huffer's strength and weapons and Candy Apple and Apple Fritter's powers 100-fold.

Lockdown and Apple Fritter: APPLE FACE BLAST!

Huffer and Candy Apple: APPLE BOULDER SMASHER!

Politoed Magnificence and Firebrand: POLITOED FIRESTORM!

Sailor of Dagobah and Man Boy: DAGOBAH FURY BLAST!

Ghost of Manga and Femme Fatale: MANGA GHOST STORM!

Humility of Trixie Lulamoon and Trapster: MAGIC OF HUMILITY BLAST!

Halloween of Skellington and Kangor: JAMAICAN HALLOWEEN BLAST!

Radioactivity of NRG and Saix: MOONLIGHT RADIATION BURST

Hungry Burger Fury and Spot: HUNGRY BURGER STORM!

Saber Fire Sword Fury and Electro: LIGHTNING FIRE SWORD INFERNO!

Fear of Sinestro and Evil Star: FEAR STAR STORM!

Fury of Rath and Shiv: BLADES OF RATH!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Batman 2039, Sunset Shimmer, Lincoln, Laney and me: FURY OF THE FUTURE!

We fired waves of energy and fire.

Lincoln: CAMOUFLAGE ELEMENT STYLE: LEAF INSECT!

Entrapta: CAMOUFLAGE LIGHTNING STYLE: SCARLET KING SNAKE!

FRosta: CAMOUFLAGE ICE STYLE: ARCTIC FOX!

Perfuma: CAMOUFLAGE NATURE STYLE: DECORATOR CRAB!

Shantae: CAMOUFLAGE MAGIC STYLE: MANDARIN DUCKS!

Akko: CAMOUFLAGE STAR STYLE: ZEBRAS!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: CAMOUFLAGE FINAL SMASH: CAMOUFLAGE STRIKE!

They fired camouflaged ki blasts.

We fired blasts of rainbow energy which knocked down Ian Peek and then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and tied up Ian Peek. The cops came and arrested him.

Lincoln: You're looking at getting the very same sentence as Will

Harangue, Ian.

Nico: Yeah, well, he'll be looking at spending the rest of his life in prison for this. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one loose end to tie up: The Eviscerator.

?: RATCHET, CLANK, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING DREADZONE AND RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ratchet: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You better get out her right now, Eviscerator, before someone blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than The Eviscerator, a powerful cybernetic insectoid creature and a sadistic member of the Exterminators.

Ratchet: You've got some nerve showing your face again, Eviscerator. You just don't even know when to quit!

Eviscerator: I'll have your head for this, Lombax!

Arianna Metrodora fired a powerful darkness blast which hit Eviscerator and sent him crashing into a tree.

Arianna Metrodora: If anyone's dying here today, it's going to be you.

Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora's pink eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a purple and black energy aura with stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Overlord-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Eviscerator, she left purple and black energy, stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Arianna Metrodora: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in putting so many innocent humans and creatures just so you can slake your thirst for killing innocent people, but what makes you truly sick and twisted is that you also get a sick kick in killing heroes. You really are nothing more than a monster who deserves to die, Eviscerator, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Overlord and warrior of the Umbrasapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and black energy with stars and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Overlord flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at The Eviscerator: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Arianna Metrodora emerged, but she was changed forever.

Arianna Metrodora grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair, she has neon pink eyes and a purple and black energy aura with stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Alien Overlord emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on alien earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Overlord with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple alien-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adreana Metrodora has on a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Overlord surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora's massive Alien Overlord-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and black energy, stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Arianna Metrodora's Umbrasapien Galactic Darkness Alien Overlord Greatsword of Eternal Umbrasapien Galactic Darkness Umbrasapien Alien Overlord Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and Alien Overlord etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple alien heads and below the purple alien heads is a large white angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Overlord's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in it's mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of

The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Alien Overlord that said, "Arianna Metrodora, Gene-Slammer of Alien Overlord, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Umbrasapien from Planet Umbras, Younger Sister of Adreana Metrodora, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Darkness Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of The Eviscerator, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Umbrasapiens"

アリアナ・メトロドーラ、エイリアン・オーバーロードのジーン・スラマー、非常に強力でセクシー、そして惑星アンブラスから来た不滅のウンブラサピエン、アドレアナ・メトロドーラの妹、強力な戦士であり戦術家、強力な闇のマスター、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、ラウド、リンカーンの粉砕者多くの敵、エビセレーターの破壊者、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、星、天使、フェニックス、ウンブラサピエンスのマスター

Suddenly, Ariana Metrodora's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Ariana Metrodora has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN OVERLORD-UMBRASAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN OVERLORD UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN OVERLORD UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN OVERLORD UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN OVERLORD UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN OVERLORD UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN OVERLORD UMBRASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Arianna Metrodora's Super Angel-Alien

Mother-Umbrasapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Eviscerator saw it, he ran at her to kill her, but Arianna Metrodora fired a massive and powerful barrage of purple and black energy, stars, darkness, aliens, phoenixes, and angels at The Eviscerator, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET WILD!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Umbrasapien mad.

Arianna Metrodora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Darkness Alien Overlord Umbrasapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Alien Overlord Umbrasapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to be dragged into darkness, Now, let's destroy this robotic monster, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Arianna Metrodora.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on Ratchet and Clank, Eviscerator. The only thing awaiting you is death by our hands.

Arianna Metrodora and Lincoln went after Shellshock, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Eviscerator and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Arianna Metrodora also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

The Eviscerator tried to run at them, but Lincoln teleported right behind him, and he placed his left hand on The Eviscerator's back. Suddenly, The Eviscerator glowed with blue light, and then, Lincoln absorbed the powerful cybernetic insectoid creature into his body and he also gained his weapons and ninja speed and agility. Then, an energy card with The Eviscerator's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and as soon as the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, The Eviscerator was then sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Arianna Metrodora and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Arianna Metrodora's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Arianna Metrodora: That'll teach you, Eviscerator, to never mess with the galaxy nor with its inhabitants. Thanks for helping me get rid of The Eviscerator, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Arianna.

Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Arianna Metrodora's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Overlord flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Arianna Metrodora absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a epic fight of Umbrasapien Angel VS. Sadistic DreadZone Cyborg, Lincoln, Arianna, you two really showed him no mercy, and that was one slick move you made appearing behind him, and as soon as you put your hand on him, you absorbed him and gained his weapons and ninja speed and reflexes, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep. No evil cyborg and robot's safe from me.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah, he was a monster. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I know just the one: A Gene-Slammer for Infernoble Knight Renaud.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) That's awesome, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Infernoble Knight Renaud, Rebecca Renaud, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Rebecca Renaud is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Rebecca Renaud is the descendant of Renaud de Montauban.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: The legendary hero and knight which appeared in a 12th-century Old French chanson de geste known as The Four Sons of Aymon. The eldest of the four sons of Duke Aymon and older brother of Richard, Alard and Guiscard, their cousin is the magician Maugris and Renaud possesses the magical horse Bayard and the sword Froberge.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Rebecca Renaud hates Lewis Travolta with a very blazing passion. One day, Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta, and he brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of us, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that gluttonous jerk into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after us, Lincoln and Rebecca Renaud fired chains of fire which bound that jerk and tied him up.

Nico: Did he call his family and his sisters for this?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike!

Me: Should've known he would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lewis Travolta tried to kill me many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and not only did he get a severe beating from my sisters and Mom and Dad, he also got arrested and sent back to jail, and to make sure he didn't try to get revenge, Rebecca Renaud and I casted a spell to prevent him from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Renaud de Montauban and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, that lardass really hated that his greatest "plan" was foiled once again, and he got into even more serious trouble with your family again, yeesh.

Lincoln: That jerk seriously didn't even know when to quit, and to make it worse, his plan earned him the vengeance of my family infinite-fold.

Rex Goodwin: You're welcome in the Masters of Evil at any time.

Ian Peek: Thanks. But right now, I prefer to go to prison.

Raven Branwen: You sure?

Ian Peek: I found out I came back from the dead. And that the belt I was using killed me the first time. Right now, I'm tired and want to rest.

Dr. Polaris: I don't blame you.

Duff Killigan: What do we do with the belt?

Felix Faust: Just leave that to Vexen and Calamitous.

Me: Sure thing.

Nico: Yeah.

They loaded Ian into a car and took him to the Jupiter Prison.

Me: Don't worry guys, Lincoln's guardian angels have TONS AND TONS of dirt and secrets to share on our resident humiliation fodder.

Nico: Yep they sure do. Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yep.

Me: (To the viewers) I've never liked Tabloids but if you read one, be careful with what you believe.

Nico: Good advice.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Sneak Peek from Batman Beyond was a crazy episode.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs And Bunty As well as Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Thumbskull, Universe 666 2007 Venom. Universe 666 Blight and Steel Bulwark and we're going to battle an Evil Sasuke on the planet Glaren and Misty Brightdawn and Maxxine are going to transform against him and we're going to see Misty explode in power as well as do a version of my rant on him and this will be ultra and massively explosive! Also we're going to battle Another Fearog (In Space), Whale Mutant, Salamander Mutant, Dogfish Mutant, Chameleon Mutant, Rhinoceros Mutant, Fly Mutant, Porcupine Mutant, Black Cat Mutant, Silkworm Mutant, Flea Mutant, Earwig Mutant, Bee Mutant, Coelacanth Mutant, Mantis Mutant, Leopard Mutant, Cactus Mutant, Tortoise Mutant, Goat Mutant, Buffalo Mutant, Rat Mutant, Bat Mutant, Cicada Mutant, Constructicon Devastator and Grodd. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ursaluna and her name is Tina Venus and she is a girl that lived in the swamps of the Okefennokee Swamp and knows all about the legends and powers of it.

The match-up scene is for Roxanne Lucius, Gene-Slammer of Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm, a member of The Exterminators of Ratchet: Deadlocked

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Leona Wicherek's home planet Aeros, and not only is Lincoln going to meet Leona Wicherek's parents, but Lincoln's also going to rescue the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends and we're also going to destroy the kidnappers who kidnapped them, Leona Wicherek's Bringer of Chaos siblings, her younger sister, Ciana, and her older brother, Bodhi. And we're going to meet the next Noble Knight Gene-Slammer, her name is Rebecca Renaud, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Renaud, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Rebecca Renaud is the descendant of Renaud de Montauban, the legendary hero and knight which appeared in a 12th-century Old

French chanson de geste known as The Four Sons of Aymon. The eldest of the four sons of Duke Aymon and older brother of Richard, Alard and Guiscard, their cousin is the magician Maugris and Renaud possesses the magical horse Bayard and the sword Froberge. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Rebecca Renaud hates Lewis Travolta with a very blazing passion. One day, Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta, and he brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of the Knights, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that gluttonous jerk into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after them, Lincoln and Rebecca Renaud fired chains of fire which bound that jerk and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters for this, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lewis Travolta tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and not only did he get a severe beating from his sisters and parents, he also got arrested and sent back to jail, and to make sure he didn't try to get revenge, Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent him from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Renaud de Montauban and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Eartha Calliso, Gene-Slammer of Fluttershy, the Nature Alicorn and Princess of Kindness, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a kind girl who loves all sorts of animals and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of kindness and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a pink neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her yellow horn on her head glowed with pink light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Fluttershy from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Fluttershy, she's an amazing girl who loves all sorts of animals and she's a skilled animal communicator, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Eartha had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Eartha charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, but she even used Fluttershy's Stare on them, and it made them wet their pants in fright, and they ran up to their rooms and locked their doors.

The next chapter is non-combat and it's going to be where we go camping in Winsome Falls and it's going to be fun.

See you next time.

# CAMPING IN WINSOME FALLS 3

This is another awesome camping trip to Winsome Falls.

---

Walking through the mountainous world of the planet Glaren was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs And Bunty As well as Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Thumbskull, Universe 666 2007 Venom. Universe 666 Blight and Steel Bulwark and we were there because there was an evil Sasuke sighted there and Lady Tsunade gave us orders to tear his hide apart.

Qin: This is going to be good. I can't wait to tear into Evil Sasuke.

Nico: Me too!

Xenia: Same here! This will be awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Misty Brightdawn: I'm really excited about this one.

Misty Tredwell: Same here! This will be fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Mothra 2019: I'm ready to tear him apart.

Donkey Kong: OH YEAH! Me too!

Nico: DK, I want to thank you, Grodd, and your teams for coming.

Donkey Kong: OH YEAH! This is gonna be so fun.

Mothra 2019: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Mothra, what do you like to do in your free time?

Mothra 2019: I haven't really given it that much thought to tell you the truth.

Qin: You must have something in mind.

Mothra 2019: Well I do like playing Godzilla video games with Lincoln and Nicole.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Nico: That works.

Lola: I think that's cool.

Mothra 2019: Yeah I play as myself from 1961 and 1990.

Nico: That is awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure is.

Mothra 2019: As the Queen of the Kaiju, I think it's fitting for me.

Xenia: I agree there too.

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Do you also like to fly outside?

Mothra 2019: I sure do and its fun and cool.

Qin: It sure is and the only way to travel.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: How did you guys meet Mothra?

Me: We met when we helped Jaclyn in the Arctic and she was being terrorized by the Arctic by the Living Snowman.

Nico: I remember that! That was cool!

Mothra 2019: That sure was fun. A cold adventure but it was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: That is so awesome! Not even a living snowman can be a match for the Queen of The Kaiju.

Mothra 2019: That is a true fact.

Xenia: Yep.

Misty Brightdawn: But yesterday's mission was really cool!

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Nico: We finished what Terry tried to do.

Lola: And that was to save Ian Peek from that belt.

Rarity: Like I said to Duff before, darlings, no one deserved that fate.

Nico: I agree too Rarity.

Qin: Yeah that was horrible that happened to him.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: That was terrible! Falling into the Center of the Earth is literally worse than Hell itself.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Me: At 9,392˚Fahrenheit nothing can survive down there.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But now we have Ian Peek in prison deciding whether he would be put into the M.O.E.

Laney: Yep and he came up with all kinds of great stories. Everyone all over the city is loving the stories from him on the humiliation fodder.

Nico: Timmy gave him Icky Vicky's diary.

Laney: Yep and the juicy stories we got are awesome. Look at this.

She held up a story on Icky Vicky.

Me: (Reading) "Icky Vicky Eats Kindergartners in Sausages and Stew!?" OH YUCK!

Xenia: That would be fitting for her and she does kill kids.

Nico: What about the other jerks?

Laney: He's working on those but these on Flip are really good. (Reading) "Flip makes his nacho cheese sauce out of human fat", "Flip's Flippies made with dead people's organs" "Flip's expired milk poisoned the Mayor and gave her HIV!?"

Nico: HOLY FUCK!

Qin: That is disgusting!

Camie: Boy EVERYONE is now going to hate Flip even more!

Xenia: No kidding there!

Laney: That mutant cheapskate had it coming.

Anna Anyanova: You're not kidding there.

Juran saw the Constructicons separated.

Juran: Why are you guys separate?

Live Action Scrapper: You don't expect us to wander around combined as Devastator, do you?

Juran: Good point.

Nico: Okay, guys, I've just gotten word from Lady Tsunade that Evil Sasuke's here and he's going on a violent and dangerous rampage, and that he's coming after us!

We gasped.

Me: That asshole! I'm gonna… !

Lincoln: Easy, J.D. I know you want to rip him to pieces, but this is going to be meant for Misty and I.

Misty Brightdawn: He's right, it's true you want to tear him to shreds like you always do, but let this be left to me and Linky.

Me: Okay, but as always, you two show that pretentious asshole no mercy!

Lincoln: We will as always, J.D., and this is going to be awesome, not only are we going to beat the living daylights out of Evil Sasuke, but I sensed it. Misty, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, and Hitch, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Misty Brightdawn: You're right, Linky, and I felt it for myself.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: But, I also sensed Maxxine is also going to transform too. Now, let's get after that murderous bastard. (Senses for Evil Sasuke) AHA! Gotcha, you bastard. He's 200 clicks north of our location and he's now coming after us. But, head's up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Evil Sasuke.

Nico: Lets get him.

We went to face him.

Nico: There he is!

We went over and he was gone!? What the!?

Me: Substitution?

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, asshole!

Suddenly, we saw Evil Sasuke come barreling towards us in a maniacal fit of rage, and he had murder on his mind. But, before he could try to kill us, Lincoln made a powerful shield made of diamond to protect us all while Evil Sasuke was still blasting at the shield with his Fire Jutsu, but the fire was being absorbed by us and it made us and the shield even stronger than ever, and eventually, he was beginning to run out of steam. Then, I flipped him the bird, and that made him go completely ballistic and started pounding on the shield with his fists, but he broke both of his hands! WHAT AN IDIOT!

Then, Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Evil Sasuke and it hit him hard in the face and it sent him flying and crashing onto the ground as he was pushed back. Lincoln deactivated the shield as Evil Sasuke got back up and he was still out to kill us and still out for blood!

Evil Sasuke: YOU! I'LL KILL YOU, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING CUR!

Lincoln: Even after all these years, you're still the same arrogant, fucked-up cur you've always been. Here, let me give you a welcome back gift to welcome you back from the dead!

Lincoln slashed Evil Sasuke on his chest with his sharp claws on the fingers of his large left hand and they left some really nasty and ugly scars on Evil Sasuke's chest, then, he slashed at his face leaving claw marks on his cheeks, and he slashed at his stomach leaving claw marks on his stomach.

Nico: (WINCES) OOH! Now, that's going to leave a lot of scars!

Qin: Yep.

Me: We're going to fuck you up big time you fucker!

Just then, our friends from The Hidden Leaf arrived.

Sasuke: I thought J.D. was going to lash out at him like he always does, but I certainly didn't expect Lincoln to do so.

Naruto: J.D. always drew first blood when it came to that prick, but I guess it's fair that Lincoln gets a shot at him.

Me: Yeah, and he really drew blood with those claws of his!

Misty Brightdawn: And he's always careful with those claws of his. Alright, now it's my turn, and I've had it up to hear with you, you goddamn asshole!

Suddenly, something within Misty Brightdawn's mind snapped as memories of Evil Sasuke's crimes rushed through her head and her teal eyes turned neon teal and she was surrounded by a navy blue and teal energy aura with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Misty Brightdawn's Friendship Redemption Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached Evil Sasuke, she left navy blue and teal energy, ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns with every step.

Misty Brightdawn: You seriously don't even know when to quit, do you? No matter how many times we'd beaten you down and send you to your death, you just come back for more. I don't even know if you're either crazy or just stupid, or just both. (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF) But, no matter what, I've never forgotten how much harm you've done to Naruto and his friends, and for what, to prove your so-called family's superiority and get revenge on everyone who has crossed your path, but guess what, we will always be better than you in every way, because at least, we learn from our experiences all while you haven't. But, what you've tried to do in trying to kill Naruto and his friends, so you can watch as the entire Hidden Leaf Village burns, along with the world… , YOU CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE TOO MANY TIME, EVIL SASUKE, YOU VILE, FUCKED-UP, MURDEROUS, VENGEANCE-CRAZED PSYCHOTIC SNAKE! FAR TOO MANY INNOCENT PEOPLE HAVE SUFFERED BECAUSE

OF YOU AND THE OTHER FUCKED-UP EVIL UCHIHA MEMBERS, AND FOR THAT, I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER IN THE CRUELEST WAY POSSIBLE, AND I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR ALL OF YOUR CRIMES WITH YOUR OWN BLOOD!

We gasped at the sudden and violent extent of Misty Brightdawn's rage and fury: Evil Sasuke was now a dead bastard walking

Me: OH MAN!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: OH… SHIT! YOU'RE DEAD FOR SURE, YOU FUCKING PRICK!

Lincoln: The last time Misty Brightdawn's fury was unleashed, it was when we had to deal with that murderous bitch, Lila Rossi, now her rage is about to be unleashed once again, and this time on Evil Sasuke!

Lincoln, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Sunset Shimmer, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, and Pipp Petals: OH MAN! HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We stood our ground and ducked behind some rocks, but Evil Sasuke went mad with rage and ran at Misty Brightdawn to kill her, but Misty Brightdawn screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of power and energy and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of navy blue and teal energy with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sasuke: the eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex was so strong, it blew Evil Sasuke back.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Misty Brightdawn's Friendship Redemption Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, her massive greatsword glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of massive vortex of navy blue and teal energy with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, and stars surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sasuke: the eyes of eternal death was A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MISTY BRIGHTDAWN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MISTY BRIGHTDAWN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(NEVERENDING STORY BY LIMAHL PLAYS)

Misty Brightdawn grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has weighted gold bands over the weighted bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large navy blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has teal highlights in the bangs of her long flowing navy blue and teal kinky hair, she has neon teal eyes and a navy blue and teal energy aura with ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with teal gems for eyes and the Water, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with teal gems for eyes and holding the Water, Magic, Friendship, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her navy blue Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with navy blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and navy blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Misty Brightdawn has on a navy blue dress with teal designs on it, navy blue pants, navy blue high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Equestrian Magic, Alicorns, stars, ocean waves, and water on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back with a halo above its head and surrounded by stars and ocean waves. Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive navy blue angel wings with teal tips on the large navy blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her navy blue and teal tail grew longer, and her horn on her head grew longer. Misty Brightdawn has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large navy blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, and her cutie mark was glowing.

Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn's massive Misty Brightdawn's Friendship Redemption Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of navy blue and teal energy, ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Misty Brightdawn's Unity Friendship Redemption Legacy and Friendship Savior Greatsword of True Alicorn Eternal Friendship and True Friendship Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded navy blue gems and her very own cutie mark: an Alicorn with ocean waves surrounding it and an Angel halo above the Alicorn's head etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large navy blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with teal gems for eyes and on the bottom is a unicorn head with teal gems for eyes and a large navy blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with navy blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and teal gems for eyes and a large navy gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal and navy blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Misty Brightdawn, Alicorn Princess of Unity and Redemption, The Former Right-Hand Servant and Destroyer of Queen Opaline, Savior, Protector, and Inheritor of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy of Friendship, Dear Friend of Sunny Starscout, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, Jazz Hooves, Rocky Riff, Posey Bloom, Rufus, Dahlia, Windy, Fifi, Sparky Sparkeroni, Zoom Zephyrwing, Thunder Flap, Onyx, and Many, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Pintar, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Unity, Water, and Magic"

ミスティ・ブライトドーン、統一と救済のアリコーン・プリンセス、オパリン女王の元右腕であり破壊者、救世主、保護者、そしてトワイライト・スパークルの友情の遺産の継承者、サニー・スタースカウトの親愛なる友人、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、ピップ・ペタルズ、ジップ・ストーム、イジー・ムーンボウ、ジャズ・フーブス、ロッキー・リフ、ポージー・ブルーム、ルーファス、ダリア、ウィンディ、フィフィ、スパーキー・スパーケローニ、ズーム・ゼファーウィング、サンダー・フラップ、オニキス、そして多くの、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、オパリン女王の破壊者、終末の二十-三人、エクエストリア、ポニーヴィル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ピンタールの大敵、破壊者にして悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディス

ティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、友情、団結、水、魔法の力のマスター

Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Misty Brightdawn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNITY REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS UNITY ELEMENTAL EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP OCEAN REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HARMONIOUS UNITY ELEMENTAL EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP OCEAN REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HARMONIOUS UNITY ELEMENTAL EQUESTRIAN FRIENDSHIP OCEAN REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Misty Brightdawn's Super Angel-Unity Redemption Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Evil Sasuke saw it, he bellowed with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Misty Brightdawn fired a massive barrage of very powerful barrage of navy blue and teal energy, ocean waves, water, Equestrian Magic, stars, and Alicorns at Evil Sasuke, and he got hit and drenched and sent flying into a brick wall, he got out, but now, he was Nth Degree pissed off!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Misty Brightdawn transformed into her Super Angel-Unity Redemption Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form. And what that asshole tried to do in trying to kill her, now I'm really going to enjoy smashing his skull in.

Misty Brightdawn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Unity Friendship Redemption Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Harmonious Elemental Unity Friendship Redemption Equestrian Magic Alicorn Love) **That'll be for after Maxxine transforms, Linky.**

Maxxine: Misty's right about that, Lincoln, I also want to have a go at that asshole for what he's done too.

Nico: We all do as well. (Cracks Knuckles) You better start praying for mercy, asshole, because death is coming for you!

Me: You're heading for an early grave, you fucking asshole!

Lola: You deserve to die like the piece of trash that you are, you filthy clod!

Luna: You disgust us, you prick!

Laney: I hope the vultures come to pick at your rotting flesh!

Many of us were also sending many death threats at Evil Sasuke, and it was really really driving him insane!

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Misty Brightdawn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Unity Friendship Redemption Equestrian Magic Alicorn and Divine Harmonious Elemental Unity Friendship Redemption Equestrian Magic Alicorn Love) **Hmm, yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. J.D. remembered that your father said that very same thing to him in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable**

**psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But, it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye, in fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others, you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that's why he killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why he killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!**

We cheered wildly for what Misty Brightdawn did using the Evil Sasuke Rant on him, and that asshole was now really getting pissed beyond imagination.

Maxxine: Nice one, Misty. Now, it's my turn to transform.

Misty Brightdawn: Thanks.

Maxxine: Let me get in on this!

Suddenly, Maxxine's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, and scorpions, she unholstered her massive King Nail's Firestorm Scorpion Broadsword of Fire Justice from her back, and as she approached Evil Sasuke, she left red energy, stars, earth, fire, and scorpions with every step.

Maxxine: Everyone has already had their say of what they think of you, Evil Sasuke, and you know it to be true, you're nothing more than a psychopathic monster who doesn't care about anyone except for your fucking self, and now, I'm going to see to it you get the punishment you rightfully deserve: and that is death

Suddenly, Maxxine was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, earth, and fire surrounding the vortex, there are scorpions and King Nail flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sasuke: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Maxxine emerged, but she was changed forever.

(DRUNKEN SAILOR BY THE IRISH ROVERS PLAYS)

Maxxine Stenson grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braded brown hair, she has neon purple eyes, and a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, and scorpions surrounding her, she has the image of King Nail holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on scorpion earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold fire links and pink crystal links and a pink scorpion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is King Nail with red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Maxxine Stenson has on has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, orange pants, pink high-heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, earth, and scorpions on the coattails and on the back is King Nail surrounded by fire and earth. Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson's massive King Nail's Firestorm Scorpion Broadsword of Fire Justice and all of the greatswords and greatswords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, earth, fire, and scorpions, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maxxine Stenson's King Nail Earth Firestorm Scorpion Greatsword of Underground Earth Firestorm Scorpion Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and King Nail etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged, red blade, large red scorpion heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four red scorpion heads with yellow gems for the eyes and on the bottom is King Nail's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the pommel. Maxxine Stenson has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of King Nail's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below King Nail that said, "Maxxine Stenson, Genderbent Sister of Max Stenson, Gene-Slammer and Partner of King Nail, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of The Zi-O Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Swartz, Archenemy of The Mummy, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Scorpions, Earth, and Fire"

マキシン・ステンソン、マックス・ステンソンの性転換した妹、ジーン・スラマーでキング・ネイルのパートナー、地下女子とタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ジオウ仮面ライダーの愛する妹、スワーツのデストロイヤー、ザ・マミーの宿敵、デストロイヤーウルトロム・シュレッダー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてサソリ、土、火のマスター

Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Maxxine Stenson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-KING NAIL-SCORPION-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SCORPION ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SCORPION ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SCORPION ANGEL FEAR!

We were really amazed by Maxxine's Super Angel-Underground Girl-King Nail-Scorpion-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Sasuke saw it, he bellowed with rage and he went charging at her to kill her, but Maxxine fired a massive barrage of red and pink energy blasts, stars, earth, fire, and scorpions at Evil Sasuke, and he got burned badly and hit hard by the barrage and was forced back, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth Degree-pissed off now at us!

Maxxine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Earth Underground Scorpion Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Fire Earth Underground Scorpion Angel Hope) You really are insane if you think you can try to attack me like that.

Lincoln: But, either way, he's pretty much done. Now, it's time for us to deliver the final nail to his coffin by destroying and humiliating him in the worst way imaginable!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Misty Brightdawn and Maxxine, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing so much pain and suffering to the Five Great Nations is over, Evil Sasuke, now you will pay the price for your choices in life, and this time, we'll make sure not a single atom of you remains!

Lincoln, Misty Brightdawn, and Maxxine went after Evil Sasuke who has absolutely gone Nth-Degree ballistic and insane, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, navy blue and teal energy, red and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Sasuke and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Misty Brightdawn, and Maxxine attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Evil Sasuke madder than ever!

We were really amazed by Maxxine's Super Angel-Underground Girl-King Nail-Scorpion-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Sasuke saw it, he bellowed with rage and he went charging at her to kill her, but Maxxine fired a massive barrage of red and pink energy blasts, stars, earth, fire, and scorpions at Evil Sasuke, and he got burned badly and hit hard by the barrage and was forced back, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth Degree-pissed off now at us!

Maxxine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Earth Underground Scorpion Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Fire Earth Underground Scorpion Angel Hope) You really are insane if you think you can try to attack me like that.

Lincoln: But, either way, he's pretty much done. Now, it's time for us to deliver the final nail to his coffin by destroying and humiliating him in the worst way imaginable!

Maxxine: What do you guys think?

Nico: AWESOME!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Evil Sasuke: WHAT THE!?

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE I will not let you get away with everything that you did anymore Sasuke! So many have suffered and died because of you and all of your wretched godforsakened clan and I'm going to make sure there are NO MORE UCHIHA EVER AGAIN! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE ULTMATE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE OR YOUR CLAN FOR ANY OF YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE EVIL SASUKE SUFFER 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000-FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and

exploded with incredible power!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

Nicole: YEAH! GET HIM DAD!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined me, Misty Brightdawn and Maxxine, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing so much pain and suffering to the Five Great Nations is over, Evil Sasuke, now you will pay the price for your choices in life, and this time, we'll make sure not a single atom of you remains!

Lincoln, Misty Brightdawn, and Maxxine went after Evil Sasuke who has absolutely gone Nth-Degree ballistic and insane, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, navy blue and teal energy, red and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Sasuke and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Misty Brightdawn, and Maxxine attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Evil Sasuke madder than ever!

Evil Sasuke: I AM AN UCHIHA ELITE! THIS IS NOT HAPPENING!

Misty Brightdawn: You're an elite of nothing!

Misty teleported and kicked Evil Sasuke in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at Evil Sasuke with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Lincoln blasted Evil Sasuke all over with energy blasts and lightning and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

Misty Brightdawn and Maxxine kicked Evil Sasuke in his face and teleported and punched him in his back and teleported and punched him in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

HE WAS PISSED!

I teleported and punched Evil Sasuke hard in his face and knocked him down! Evil Sasuke tried to do the same ferocious moves that Trakeena did on me but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked him in his face and leg swept him and kicked him in his back and I kneed him in his face and punched him all over. I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Misty Brightdawn blasted Evil Sasuke all over with incredible force and energy blasts.

It was getting intense!

Me: You are just as pathetic as ever Sasuke!

POW!

I smashed Evil Sasuke in his face and sent him crashing into a huge rock!

Maxxine punched him as he exploded out of the rubble! Lincoln kicked him into the air and I punched him right in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a massive amount of blood!

Me: You make me fucking sick Sasuke. You only care about spreading hatred and evil and making people miserable and you don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer and only care about nothing but yourself! You would rather see people die!

KROW!

I punched Evil Sasuke in his stomach and kicked him in his face

I threw him and Misty Brightdawn teleported and kneed Evil Sasuke in the face and sent him flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked him all over with ballistic fury! Lincoln then teleported and then punched him and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

I punched him in his face!

POW! BLAM POW SMASH!

I punched him down. Live Action Scrapper: Constructicons, merge into Devestator!

They did so and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over!

Sakura Haruno: I DON'T KNOW WHAT THE FUCK I WAS THINKING EVER GOING AFTER YOU SASUKE!

She punched Evil Sasuke in the face with devastating force and smashed him into a mountain and buried him underneath it! Then Evil Sasuke exploded out of the rubble and he was infuriated!

Evil Sasuke: (NTH DEGREE ENRAGED SCREAMING) HOW! HOW ARE YOU ALL SO STRONG?! THAT POWER SHOULD BE… !

Lincoln grabbed Evil Sasuke's tongue and ripped it out of his mouth, and blood poured right out of his mouth as he trembled and convulsed in pain and agony!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Like we've said it, this power will never ever be yours, not in an infinite number of timelines, you fucked-up asshole.

Nico: YEAH! Nice one with ripping his tongue out!

Me: Should've ripped his throat out while you were at it.

Eli: Yeah his talking was giving us a headache!

Me: That's right Sasuke! That's all you are is nothing but talk and no action! That makes you nothing but a pathetic piece of trash!

Nothing but a worthless coward!

Qin: That's right! Though that would be cool to rip his throat out too.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And have him die quickly, now that wouldn't be any fun whatsoever.

Evil Sasuke got back up, and he formed a Chidori and he ran at Lincoln, Misty Brightdawn, and Maxxine hoping to impale them, but Lincoln fired a Lava Rasenshuriken which severed Evil Sasuke's arm and he was in total agony! He screamed in excruciating pain as it was completely severed from his shoulder and he clutched the stub of his arm.

Eli: WHOA!

Lola: Wow, that was awesome!

Me: Take that!

Devastator activated his vacuum and sucked in rock and blasted Evil Sasuke all over.

Misty Brightdawn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Unity Redemption Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn Angel and Divine Unity Redemption Friendship Equestrian Magic Alicorn Angel Love) He's now on his last legs. Let's finish him, Linky!

Lincoln and Misty Brightdawn formed two navy blue energy balls with water, ocean waves, magic, stars, and Alicorns in their hands, and to Evil Sasuke, it meant death was fast approaching for him. But, he was too consumed by rage and fury and he went charging at them again!

Lincoln and Misty Brightdawn: NO MORE INNOCENT LIVES SHALL SUFFER AT YOUR HANDS, MAY YOU BURN IN THE FIERY DEPTHS OF HELL FOR ALL ETERNITY! EQUESTRIAN

MAELSTROM REDEMPTION MEGATSUNAMI!

Lincoln and Misty Brightdawn fired the navy blue energy balls with water, ocean waves, magic, stars, and Alicorns and they formed into a massive mega-tsunami which overwhelmed Evil Sasuke, and he was ripped and torn apart by the mega-tsunami, and like Lincoln said, not a single atom or remnant of him remains, and his spirit was banished to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Misty Brightdawn and Lincoln and Maxxine did to Evil Sasuke as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Misty Brightdawn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer navy blue and teal tail, and massive navy blue angel wings and longer horn are permanent, and Sheila's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught her in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Misty?

Misty Brightdawn: I'm a little dizzy, but I'm okay.

We powered down.

Me: Now, you know how we felt when we went through that, but that was so awesome! You and Lincoln along with Maxxine did an awesome job in getting rid of that asshole.

Nico: No kidding, and Lincoln, you really did awesome ripping out his tongue along with leaving a few scars when we ran into him with those gold-armored claws of yours!

Misty Brightdawn: That Evil Sasuke really is nothing more than a monster!

Me: Yeah, and Lincoln would never show those who hurt his family and friends any mercy.

Suddenly, Misty Brightdawn wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Misty Brightdawn's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, and an Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a rainbow appearing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Misty Brightdawn absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Oh, before we go, I've still got to leave my mark.

Lincoln then picked up Evil Sasuke's headband, he took out one of the Elemental Daggers I gave him for his birthday, and he slashed it: thus marking Evil Sasuke as a traitor. Then, he set it ablaze in a pillar of rainbow fire.

Lincoln: Burn in Oblivion forever, Evil Sasuke.

Me: See you never, you goddamn asshole!

Nico: Never again will you hurt anymore innocent people, you fucking bastard.

Me: That is for sure.

Xenia: But that was awesome and extremely explosive!

Camie: Yeah!

Mothra: You got that right!

Nico: Now onto business.

Qin: Yep. We have the Anothers to face.

Maxxine: Who are they?

Eli: Well you guys are going to like these. They are Anothers for the Gorgom Mutants from Kamen Rider Black.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: That is amazing.

Me: Boy that series was on back in 1987.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Well also we have Whale Mutant, Salamander Mutant, Dogfish Mutant, Chameleon Mutant, Rhinoceros Mutant, Fly Mutant, Porcupine Mutant, Black Cat Mutant, Silkworm Mutant, Flea Mutant, Earwig Mutant, Bee Mutant, Coelacanth Mutant, Mantis Mutant, Leopard Mutant, Cactus Mutant, Tortoise Mutant, Goat Mutant, Buffalo Mutant, Rat Mutant, Bat Mutant, Cicada Mutant, Constructicon Devastator and Grodd! (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Qin: Whoa we have LOTS of them!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Boy those were all dangerous ones from back 36 years ago.

Nico: Yeah! Kotaro Minami and Nobuhiko Akizuki Would have a field day about this.

Me: Yeah. And I got just the archenemies for them.

I pulled out a bunch of cards and held them up and I summoned Orichalcos Magician Girl, Mudan the Rikka Fairy, Fairywitch, Mystical Sand, Dreamsprite, Gyakutenno Megami, Sonata the Melodius Diva, Holy Grace Doriado, Fire Sorcerer, Magician of Faith, Fairy's Gift, Archlord Zerato, Red Archery Girl, Victorica, Angel of Bravery, Cyber Tutu, Guardian Angel Joan, Trickstar Holly Angel, Blizzard Princess, White Night Queen, Ice Master, Gamble Angel Bunny and Smile Angel!

Cyber Tutu: Ready for action!

Orichalcos Magician Girl: Boy this will be really fun.

Victorica: I'm ready for this one.

Dreamsprite: Same here. This will be awesome.

Maria: Here's some water, Eli

Eli: (Pants) Ahh. Thanks.

He drank a lot of it.

Me: He said a lot of Anothers and he is thirsty.

Camie: Yeah.

Orichalcos Magician Girl: Boy he sure must have said a lot.

Archlord Zerato: That is for sure.

Fairy's Gift: Yeah there must be a lot of them for us.

Lola: That is an understatement. We got 22 of them.

Eli: (Finishes drinking) Ahh. Needed that. Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Eli: Oh and the Anothers minus Another Grodd are all one person.

Nico: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Whale Mutant, Salamander Mutant, Dogfish Mutant, Chameleon Mutant, Rhinoceros Mutant, Fly Mutant, Porcupine Mutant, Black Cat Mutant, Silkworm Mutant, Flea Mutant, Earwig Mutant, Bee Mutant, Coelacanth Mutant, Mantis Mutant, Leopard Mutant, Cactus Mutant, Tortoise Mutant, Goat Mutant, Buffalo Mutant, Rat Mutant, Bat Mutant, Cicada Mutant, and Constructicon Devastator!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Whale Mutant: (In a girls voice) (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure is lass!

Me: That voice!

They merged and reverted back and we saw that it was a girl with red hair, green eyes and had red angel wings and she had blue clothes and a plaid Scottish Kilt on and she had Dragon Fire Sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Laura McNessie!

Qin: Awesome!

Laura McNessie: You're lookin mighty fierce today J.D. lad.

Me: Been a long time Laura.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Yep and she is one of the most famous cryptozoologist researchers in the world and is even right up there with protecting the Cryptids from around the world like the Saturday Family does.

Laura McNessie: Aye and I'm also the gene-slammer for the DANGER! Duel monsters.

We gasped!

Eli: WHOA!

Qin: The Danger! Monsters! Wow!

Me: Those are the monsters based on all the legendary

Cryptozoological Creatures from around the world.

Orichalcos Magician Girl: That is really awesome that you are slammed with all those. And very fitting for you as a cryptozoologist and protector of cryptids.

Laura McNessie: Aye. That is true lass.

Me: Believe it or not we saw all kinds of legendary creatures around the world. The Loch Ness Monsters, The Mothman, Bigfoot, The Mongolian Death Worm, The Thunderbird, Atmospheric Jellyfish, The Jersey Devil, the Roc, and many more. Even the Saturday's have the legendary Fiskerton Phantom with them. They named him Fisk.

Eli: And we also destroyed and killed all of the Saturday's enemies.

Laura McNessie: That's well done lads!

Eli: That was awesome.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and they all exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Maria: I'm gonna save the M.O.E. Cannon till tomorrow for the big day for Princess Amore.

Qin: Fair enough.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: After all, today is a non combat day.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Well we don't have to wait long though!

Out came ANOTHER GRODD!

Nico: Whoa!

Grodd: Who is that good looking devil?

Qin: Like looking in the mirror.

Another Grodd: (In a girls voice) J.D. is that you?

Me: Wait. Janna?

She reverted back and it was a girl that looked like a female version of Tarzan.

Me: (GASP) Janna!

Nico: Wait I've heard about her. She was a girl that was raised by a family of Gorillas from when she was a baby.

Eli: Wow! Like how Tarzan was.

Me: Yeah.

Janna: I'm glad to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Qin: How do you know Janna?

Me: I met her on a trip to Africa and we taught her everything we know. She now protects her entire gorilla family.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is awesome that she is the leader of a gorilla family.

Camie: Kerchak, Tarzan, Jane and friends are going to be excited to meet you.

Janna: I know they are.

Qin: How do you know Janna?

Me: I met her on a trip to Africa and we taught her everything we know. She now protects her entire gorilla family.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is awesome that she is the leader of a gorilla family.

Camie: Kerchak, Tarzan, Jane and friends are going to be excited to meet you.

Janna: I know they are.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Janna: No he didn't promise me anything. I used my skills from the jungle to beat him up and make a run for it.

Me: Very powerful and awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Janna: It sure was. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: No worries.

She turned into Another Grodd!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Time for some devastating Mind Power! (ACTIVATES GRODD AND DEVASTATOR'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time for some power! (ACTIVATES THUMBSKULL AND 2007'S VENOM'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for some Radioactive power. (ACTIVATES BLIGHT AND STEEL BULWARK'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy balls and blasted down Another Grodd!

Qin: OH YAH!

Mothra 2019: Time for some Kaiju power! (ACTIVATES DEVASTATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired lasers and blasted her all over.

Then Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Dr. Croaker, RTN Itchy, Navy and BZZT-Bot came.

Nico: Nice team Mojo.

Mojo: It is a most well built and formed team for I, Mojo Jojo!

Nico: It sure is.

?: I can help too.

An Ursaluna came!

Me: Cool an Ursaluna!

Qin: Wow!

Ursaluna: (In a girls voice) But it's great to see y'all again Nico.

Nico: Tina Venus! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and was radiating the mysterious magic and power of the Okefenokee Swamp.

Tina Venus: I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Grodd and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Janna over.

Me: Yeah! Wait a second. I remember seeing you over in the Okefenokee Swamp. You're one of the legendary Swamp Angels.

Tina Venus: That's right.

Mothra: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tina Venus: I have a lot of them. But my favorite would be when we found the legendary treasure of the Vikings of the Okefenokee.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! They were said to be a bunch of Bloodthirsty warriors that live in the secluded parts of the swamp and anyone that goes into their territory never returns alive.

Nico: Yep and we faced them and got their treasure.

She showed an ancient Okefenokee Sword.

Nicole: (GASP) The Sword of Cipactli! That is something I was trying to find for years. That is really cool.

Tina Venus: It sure is.

Nico and Tina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tina Venus: Same here to y'all Nico.

Me: Lets get home and report this to Lady Hokage.

We went back home and did so.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, and Susie are heading to Leona Wicherek's home planet Aeros, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but he's also going to meet Leona Wicherek's parents and he's also going to rescue the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends and destroy the kidnappers who kidnapped them, Leona Wicherek's Bringer of Chaos siblings, her younger sister, Ciana, and her older brother, Bodhi.

Me: Whoa, where are we? This is one awesome sky planet!

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man, I know where we are, we're on Leona Wicherek's home planet, Aeros, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but he's also going to meet Leona Wicherek's parents and I'm also going to rescue the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends and destroy the kidnappers who kidnapped them, Leona Wicherek's Bringer of Chaos siblings, her younger sister, Ciana, and her older brother, Bodhi.

Leona Wicherek: This is going to be so awesome, you're going to meet my parents, Linky, and I should've known that Ciana and

Bodhi would be our targets. Years ago, those two troublemakers had tried to start trouble with you and they've threatened to break us up and/or kill you.

Thing: Just like with the siblings of Selina and Marina, now we've got to deal with your siblings as well.

Lincoln: I'll do to them just like what I've done to Melanie and Marcus Almenara and Kai and Cordelia Kaimana. There's the castle, let's head in to meet Leona's parents, and then, we get after her vile siblings.

We arrived at the royal palace of Leona Wicherek's parents, and we headed for the throne room, and we were greeted by Marina Kaimana's parents: her dad, Aeolian Wicherek, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, green hair, green sclera, green eyes, massive green angel wings, and he has on black shorts with winds, green loincloth around the waist with gold belt and green gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her mother, Canace Wicherek, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, green hair, green sclera, green eyes, massive green angel wings, and she has on a green crop top and green shorts.

Leona Wicherek: Mom, Dad.

Aeolian Wicherek: Leona, it's so good to see you here. And you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with your future husband, Lincoln, right?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Mr. Wicherek.

Canace Wicherek: You're indeed everything my daughter says you are, Lincoln, and we can already guess she marked you when you both met again.

Me: Yes, that's right.

Nico: And Leona told us about your other children, her older brother, Bodhi, and her younger sister, Ciana, who are going to try to start trouble with him and they've been threatening to break them up and/

or kill Lincoln.

Canace Wicherek: Yes, that's correct. Leona's also right about calling them bringers of chaos. For so many years, those two have started trouble and caused so much havoc on Aeros, it's not funny, and threatening to ruin the relationship of Lincoln and Leona and even threatening Lincoln's life, that is truly unforgivable.

Aeolian Wicherek: Indeed.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with two white streaks and red hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Infernoble Knight Renaud, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope and a pink haired girl, yellow hairband, yellow clothes with Fluttershy's cutie mark on the yellow skirt, yellow choker, white bridal gloves, yellow unicorn horn on her head, and yellow angel wings fly and they had the four girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rebecca Renaud, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Renaud.

Rebecca Renaud: Yep, and we got the girls away from Leona's chaotic siblings. Honestly, those two are a bunch of chaos-bringing assholes.

Fluttershy: (GASPS) And that second girl with you, it's… !

Lincoln and Pinkie Pie: Eartha Calliso.

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Fluttershy: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Eartha Calliso: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Eartha Calliso, Gene-Slammer of Fluttershy, the Nature Alicorn and Princess of Kindness, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria. I'm a kind girl who loves all sorts of animals and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of kindness and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a yellow neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my yellow horn on her head glowed with pink light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Fluttershy from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and like Fluttershy, I love all sorts of animals and she's a skilled animal communicator, but I also hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are.

Nico: What did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Eartha Calliso: Those five were waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, they'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I saved Lincoln as I charged in and kicked them into a nearby fence and they got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged them home and told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and not only did they get grounded for a month, but I even used Fluttershy's Stare on them, and it made them wet their pants in fright, and they ran up to their rooms and locked their doors.

We gasped.

Me: The dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made them truly evil and deranged monsters!

Laney: We warned them numerous times about this, but no, they refused to listen and they had their heads too far up their butts, and I wished someone would come and put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put them in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Eartha.

Eartha Calliso: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Fluttershy, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Fluttershy: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Fluttershy showed Eartha Calliso the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Fluttershy helped put her mouth back in.

Eartha Calliso: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Eartha Calliso in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Fluttershy: Wow, I knew that was coming! Now, you're part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Leona's siblings before they get after us.

Aeolian Wicherek: They've been sighted 200 clicks from the palace.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was quick!

Canace Wicherek : When trouble arises because of any attacking enemies or Ciana and Bodhi, you always have to be ready for anything, and they have the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends held hostage.

Miia the Lamia: We have to save them at once, knowing just how murderous and insane Leona's two siblings are, they're going to try and kill them before we get there in time.

We headed outside to hunt down our targets: Ciana and Bodhi Wicherek. Lincoln saw the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends, and they're bound and held over a pit of lava. Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy and freed them and brought them to him, and they got behind him.

Suddenly, we saw the two people who Leona talked about: her older brother, Bodhi Wicherek, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, green hair, green sclera, green eyes, massive green angel wings, and he has on black shorts with winds, green loincloth around the waist with gold belt and green gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her younger sister, Ciana Wicherek, a 7'9" girl with the body of a goddess, green hair, green sclera, green eyes, massive green angel wings, and she has on a green crop top and green shorts.

Ciana Wicherek: You goddamn stupid white-haired freak, so you're still together with our idiot sister?!

Bodhi Wicherek: We'll kill you, and we'll make that stupid bitch learn her place like the dog that she is!

Ciana and Bodhi Wicherek marched towards Lincoln with murderous intent to kill him, but before Sebastian could get at them, Lincoln slashed at them with his right hand's gold-armored claws on his fingers!

Ciana Wicherek: WHAT THE?!

Then, Lincoln fired wind blasts at them and sent them crashing into a wall!

Bodhi Wicherek: Dad, Mom, do something about this insect!

Canace Wicherek: No. We've had it up to hear with you two little parasites.

Aeolian Wicherek: Your mother, Leona, and I have had it up to hear with you two for the last time. For years, you two have caused a ton of trouble with you two running wild and causing havoc. Lincoln is a wonderful young man and we're proud of Leona getting together with him, and over our dead bodies will we ever let you two get any closer to hurt him!

Bodhi and Ciana were really panicking now: their parents have seriously got them on the ropes now!

Ciana Wicherek: W-what are you and Mom talking about, Dad? If that white-haired freak marries that bitch, Leona, he'll be part of our family, and we don't want it!

Canace Wicherek: We've already seen just what kind of man Lincoln is: he's smart, extremely strong, brave, courageous, manly, and not afraid to stand up for everyone around him. He's already proven himself many times to Leona, and she's always protected him from danger. We already approved of Lincoln even before they came here to Aeros while you two have been running wild without a care in the world and are still causing mayhem and chaos on Aeros. The hell you mean Bringer of Chaos, the only two people worthy of that dirty shameful title are you and Bodhi, Ciana.

Ciana Wicherek: N-no way!

Aeolian Wicherek: We held you both in the same high regard as Leona as part of our family, but what with the chaos and mayhem you've caused on Aeros, and the constant planning of trying to break Leona and Lincoln up and/or kill Lincoln so Leona could suffer from heartbreak of losing the man she loves, you two will never be forgiven! You hear me?

Bodhi and Ciana were in shock!

Canace Wicherek: And we've also decided on this: you two will forever be disowned and we're cutting ties with you both forever!

Leona Wicherek: Same with me. You two bringers of chaos have caused me enough trouble to last an eternity. Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Gladly.

We saw the sclera of Lincoln's eyes turn green, his deep sapphire eyes turn deep green, and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turn green, and he also has green wind tattoos on his massive muscular forearms: Lincoln's turned into his own Aerosapien form.

Nico: WHOA!

Aeolian Wicherek: This was due to Leona marking Lincoln and Lincoln marking Leona, and he now has his own Aerosapien form, that's quite impressive.

Bodhi Wicherek: YOU'VE GOT TO BE FUCKING KIDDING ME! YOU'RE CHOOSING THAT FREAK OVER US!

Aeolian Wicherek, Canace Wicherek, and Leona Wicherek: WITHOUT HESITATION!

Ciana and Bodhi Wicherek: NOOOO!

Sylvester: All the same, now no one's going to say a kind word to you two moth-munching parasites.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And for what you two tried to do to me and Leona, you deserve the same punishment that I gave Pyros' Bringers of Chaos and Hydros' Bringers of Chaos. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his

massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Thing and his team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bodhi and Canace Wicherek and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln then grabbed Bodhi Wicherek's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic wind powers and massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Bodhi Wicherek was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his wind powers anymore nor his immortality.

Then, Lincoln turned and grabbed Ciana Wicherek's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out her incredibly strong cosmic wind powers and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Ciana Wicherek didn't have any of her water powers anymore nor her immortality.

Leona Wicherek: And not only did you two get stripped of your incredibly strong cosmic wind powers and massive muscle mass, but also, you've been stripped of your immortality since you two were nothing but pure evil.

Ciana Wicherek: YOU BITCH! WE'LL KILL YOU BOTH!

Lincoln fired powerful green wind blades from his massive greatsword and they pierced Ciana and Bodhi Wicherek and they exploded and they were both sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, Aeros was suddenly beamed to our solar system and is also close by to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: I get it now, once the Bringers of Chaos are defeated and sent to The Black Gates, the planets will be beamed to our solar system.

Lincoln: And put under our protection, and that's another pair of moth-munching parasites will never be part of our family ever. (To Rebecca Renaud) And it's so good to see you again, Rebecca Renaud.

Rebecca Renaud: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rebecca Renaud and he hugged her, and Rebecca Renaud is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rebecca Renaud: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to

measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Rebecca Renaud, Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Renaud, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained me both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and I became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught me much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those I love and hold dear to my heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Rebecca Renaud is the descendant of Renaud de Montauban.

Me: The legendary hero and knight which appeared in a 12th-century Old French chanson de geste known as The Four Sons of Aymon. The eldest of the four sons of Duke Aymon and older brother of Richard, Alard and Guiscard, their cousin is the magician Maugris and Renaud possesses the magical horse Bayard and the sword Froberge.

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Rebecca Renaud hates Lewis Travolta with a very blazing passion. One day, Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and we saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lewis Travolta, and he brought with him an army of musclebound thugs he hired. Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of the Knights, and she slays them with her greatsword. It drove that gluttonous jerk into a blood-crazed fury, but before he could get after them, Lincoln and Rebecca Renaud fired chains of fire which bound that jerk and tied him up. Lincoln called his family and his sisters for this, and needless to say, everyone wanted his head on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lewis Travolta tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, his plan failed, and not only did he get a severe beating from his sisters and parents, he also got arrested and sent back to jail, and to make sure he didn't try to get revenge, Rebecca Renaud and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent him from coming after them because messing with the descendant of Renaud de Montauban and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: That glutton always has to find some way to piss off the Loud Family.

Me: Just like with the rest of Royal Woods' jerks.

Lincoln: That glutton may have found ways to put us a bad mood with his antics, but karma always gets him back in the worst way imaginable.

Selene Emperyous: Which is basically getting his hide handed to him and brutally beaten up in the worst way imaginable.

Lincoln: Exactly, Selene.

Suddenly, Lincoln was jumped by the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends, and he was kissed all over the place in a very seductive manner, and when they were done, Lincoln's entire body was atomic red, his face, massive body, and eight-pack abs were literally covered in kissy marks and steam was whistling out of his ears.

We snickered.

Luna: Sorry, dude, but you realize what happens when you wind up rescuing a group of smoking hot babes.

Lincoln got back up.

Lincoln: I had to save them from those two moth-munching parasites or they would kill them, and now that you're here, Rebecca.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rebecca Renaud in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rebecca Renaud: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Rebecca Renaud's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rebecca Renaud: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rebecca Renaud.

Rebecca Renaud had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Kokoro Otome, Chii Adachi, Meguri Harukaza, and Tokoyo Yuugure from Koibana Ren'ai.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kokoro Otome, Chii Adachi, Meguri Harukaza, and Tokoyo Yuugure from Koibana Ren'ai.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kokoro Otome: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kokoro Otome and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Bodhi and Ciana Wicherek, Aeros' Bringers of Chaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels,

Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Kokoro Otome: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up

to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kokoro Otome: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kokoro Otome, Chii Adachi, Meguri Harukaza, and Tokoyo Yuugure colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Leona Wicherek's Bringer of Chaos siblings, Ciana and Bodhi Wicherek, and even worse, they kidnapped and tried to kill the Universe 666 versions of Miia the Lamia and her friends. THOSE TWO WERE PIECES OF TRASH!

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating those moth-munching mongrels down, then, Lincoln grabbed and sucked out Bodhi Wicherek's muscle mass, incredibly strong cosmic wind powers, and immortality, and Ciana Wicherek's incredibly strong cosmic wind powers and immortality and sent them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Eartha Calliso, and Rebecca Renaud have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's two more moth-munching parasites that you won't ever be related to in the future.

Lincoln: Yep.

Leona Wicherek: Those two were never my siblings, they were so stuck up, stupid, idiotic, moronic, and selfish, they didn't want me to be happy and delighted in seeing me miserable, but what they'd tried to do in trying to make us break up and/or kill you, that really did it! Those two ugly pigs with no manners deserved to get their ties cut by Mom and Dad.

Adreana Metrodora: We'll have trouble with our siblings on Umbras tomorrow.

Arianna Metrodora: Yeah, and this time, it's our two older brothers.

Lincoln: I'll handle them, girls, right after your parents cut their ties with them as well.

After getting rid of Aeros' Bringers of Chaos, Ciana and Bodhi Wicherek, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rebecca Renaud and Eartha Calliso saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Rebecca Renaud: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Eartha Calliso: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rebecca Renaud: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Eartha Calliso: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Rebecca, we've already heard from Eartha of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Rebecca Renaud: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a really loud belch in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lynn, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and she was out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off. We rode out there and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lynn who was already running on all fours like a rampaging bull, and we brutally thrashed that belching farting gymbag. Then, Lincoln chained her up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lynn once again, and Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily pounced on Lynn, and they brutally beat her butt into the ground and I knocked her out cold before she could fart and let out stinky gas to escape from us.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Yep, then, Lynn got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw her in a metal container.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lynn roared and pounded on the door with her fists trying to break out, and we all proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lynn off and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of that animal always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put her down like the rampaging monster that she is.

Me: That dark side of her was and always will be nothing more than trouble and she can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Flare: Whoa, so this is Seaside Hill, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Flare, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim are in your harem.

Twilight Sparkle: It's been a while since any of our friends have joined Lincoln's harem.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Flare, Windy, Ninon Beart, Luise Meyrink, Nagase, Lien Neville, Mignon Beart, and Chae Lim, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure is none other than Lincoln VS. Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm, a member of The Exterminators from Ratchet: Deadlocked, and he's come back for revenge on Ratchet and Clank. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Ratchet, Clank, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed was none other than Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm, a member of The Exterminators, and he's come back for revenge on you two.

Ratchet: Now, Reactor is back, I thought we'd never have to see him again!

Clank: But, there was no doubt he'd come back for revenge on us.

Roxanne Lucius: Well, there's no way I'm going to let him get away with this, I'm going to send his miserable body into the scrapyard!

Ratchet: Yikes, why do I have the feeling things are about to get dark?

Nico: Uh oh, when you get an Lumasapien that mad, you better watch out! Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission for today, but we still need to put a stop to Reactor.

Lincoln: I'm so going to enjoy absorbing that robot into my body and gaining his weapons and powers.

Roxanne Lucius: You better be ready to be turned into scrap metal, Reactor, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the park to confront Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm and destroy him.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm.

Lincoln: Alright, he should be here somewhere. (Geiger Counter going crazy) My Geiger counter is now going crazy.

Me: I still can't believe that he has a reactor built into him, that's nuts!

Nico: Big time.

?: RATCHET, CLANK, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING DREADZONE AND RUINING ME!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Ratchet: Oh great, I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. You better get out her right now, Reactor, before someone blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm, a member of The Exterminators

Ratchet: You've got some nerve showing your face again, Reactor. You just don't even know when to quit!

Reactor: I'll have your head for this, Lombax!

Roxanne Lucius fired a powerful light blast which hit Reactor and sent him crashing into a tree.

Roxanne Lucius: If anyone's dying here today, it's going to be you.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a white and yellow energy aura with stars, light, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Reactor, she left white and yellow energy, stars, light, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Roxanne Lucius: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in putting so many innocent humans and creatures just so you can slake your thirst for killing innocent people, but what makes you truly sick and twisted is that you also get a sick kick in killing heroes. You really are nothing more than a monster who deserves to die, Reactor, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster and warrior of the Lumasapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and yellow energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Reactor: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Roxanne Lucius emerged, but she was changed forever.

Roxanne Lucius grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow highlights in the bangs of her long white hair, she has neon yellow eyes and a white and yellow energy aura with stars, light, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Light Kanji in the hands of Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on alien earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her yellow alien-shaped Element of

Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Roxanne Lucius has on a sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster surrounded by stars and light. Suddenly, Arianna Metrodora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with golden yellow tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with golden yellow tips and golden yellow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius' massive Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, stars, light, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Roxanne Lucius' Lumasapien Galactic Darkness Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster Greatsword of Eternal Umbrasapien Galactic Darkness Umbrasapien Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large golden yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white alien heads and below the white alien heads is a large white angel head with golden yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster's heads with golden gems for eyes and large golden yellow gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster that said, "Roxanne Lucius, Gene-Slammer of Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Lumasapien from Planet Lucius, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Light Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of Dull 'Reactor' Bookworm, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Lumasapiens"

ロクサーヌ・ルシウス、エイリアン・アンモナイトのジーン・スラマー、エイリアン・ドッグ、エイリアン・グレイ、エイリアン・キッド、エイリアン・ショックトルーパーMフレーム、そしてエイリアン・ステルスバスター、惑星ルシアスの非常にパワフルでセクシー、そして不滅のルマサピエン、強力な戦士と戦術家、強力なライトマスター、愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、鈍い「リアクター」本の虫を破壊する者、邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしを破壊する者にして殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光のマスター、スター、エンジェル、フェニックス、ルマサピエンス

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Roxanne Lucius has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN AMMONITE-ALIEN DOG-ALIEN GREY-ALIEN KID-ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER M-FRAME-ALIEN STEALTHBUSTERA-LUMASAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN LIGHT LUMSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC DARKNESS ALIEN LIGHT LUMSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN LIGHT LUMASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC LIGHT ALIEN LIGHT LUMASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN LIGHT LUMASAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC LIGHT ALIEN LIGHT LUMASAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Roxanne Lucius' Super Angel-Alien Ammonite-Alien Dog-Alien Grey-Alien Kid-Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame-Alien Stealthbuster-Lumasapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Reactor saw it, he ran at her to kill her, but Roxanne Lucius fired a massive and powerful barrage of white and golden yellow energy, stars, light, aliens, phoenixes, and angels at Reactor, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET WILD!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Lumasapien mad.

Roxanne Lucius: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Light Alien Light Lumasapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Light Alien Light Lumasapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to be destroyed the light of

Lucius, Now, let's destroy this robotic monster, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Roxanne Lucius.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on Ratchet and Clank, Reactor. The only thing awaiting you is death by our hands.

Roxanne Lucius and Lincoln went after Reactor, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Reactor and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Roxanne Lucius also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Reactor tried to run at them, but Lincoln teleported right behind him, and he placed his left hand on Reactor's back. Suddenly, The Eviscerator glowed with blue light, and then, Lincoln absorbed the powerful nuclear robot into his body and he also gained his weapons and strength. Then, an energy card with Reactor's soul imprisoned inside appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and as soon as the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Reactor was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Roxanne Lucius and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Roxanne Lucius' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Roxanne Lucius: That'll teach you, Reactor, to never mess with the galaxy nor with its inhabitants. Thanks for helping me get rid of Reactor, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Roxanne.

Suddenly, Roxanne Lucius wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Roxanne

Lucius' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Ammonite, Alien Dog, Alien Grey, Alien Kid, Alien Shocktrooper M-Frame, and Alien Stealthbuster flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Roxanne Lucius absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a epic fight of Lumasapien Angel VS. Sadistic DreadZone Robot, Lincoln, Roxanne, you two really showed him no mercy, and that was one slick move you made appearing behind him, and as soon as you put your hand on him, you absorbed him and gained his weapons and strength, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep. No evil cyborg and robot's safe from me.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah, he was a monster. So, Lincoln, which Noble Knight Gene-Slammer are you going to meet tomorrow?

Lincoln: I was saving the best for last: tomorrow, we're going to meet a Fusion Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Roland, Infernoble Knight Captain Roland, Noble Knight Artorigus, and Ignoble Knight of High Laundsallyn.

Melanie Artorgius: (GASPS) Oh man, and there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Infernoble Knight Roland, Infernoble Knight Captain Roland, Noble Knight Artorigus, and Ignoble Knight of High Laundsallyn: Rachel Roland, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Rachel Roland is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire and darkness magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a powerful member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Rachel Roland is the descendant of Roland.

We gasped in total shock.

Me: The Frankish military leader under Charlemagne who became one of the principal figures in the literary cycle known as the Matter of France, but his historical counterpart is the military governor of the Breton March responsible for defending Francia's frontier against the Bretons and was part of the Frankish rearguard killed in retribution by the Basques in Iberia at the Battle of Roncevaux Pass.

Katara Chevalierflamboyant: (French Accent) That's right, plus, Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Rachel Roland hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a very blazing passion. One day, Rachel Roland and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and they saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and they brought with them a very massive army of musclebound thugs they hired in a last-ditch effort to destroy us all. Rachel Roland and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of the Knights, and we'd slain every last one of them. It drove them into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after us, Lincoln and Rachel Roland fired chains of fire and darkness which bound them and tied them up.

Nico: Did he call his parents and nice sisters?

Lincoln: Yep, and needless to say, they wanted their heads on a pike.

Me: Should've known they would do something like this.

Lincoln: I know, but I wasn't surprised, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their ultimate plan failed, and not only did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan get a severe beating from the nice sisters, Chandler, his goons, Scoots, Flip, Pablo, Anderson, Lewis Travolta, Killjoy Huggins, and Becky Blickensderfer got arrested and sent to jail, or in that unibrow pest's case, sent flying back to Great Lakes City, and to make sure they didn't try to get revenge, Rachel Roland and I casted a spell to prevent them from coming after us.

Me: Yeah, messing with the descendant of Roland and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Jeez, that was literally one epic fight that you all fought against the coalition of Lincoln's hated enemies and the mean sisters!

Lincoln: This happened before, but we'd triumphed over the whole lot of them many times, but this was indeed the biggest achievement The Knights of The Michigan Table has ever achieved ever since we'd formed.

Melanie Artorgius: You got that right, Lincoln, it was one event that we'd remember forever: the day The Knights of The Michigan Table had defeated the coalition of our hated enemies.

---

We were watching TV

Billy: Hey guys!

Me: Oh hey Billy.

Billy: I have a new friend for you all.

Qin: Really? I hope it's not a monster.

Billy: No it's not.

Nico: Billy, who's this friend you want us to meet?

Billy: She's right here. Everyone meet Daisy a…

Me: (GASP) Chupacabra!?

We saw that Daisy was really a CHUPACABRA! The legendary Bloodsucker from South American Folklore!

Me: Whoa I thought it was just a legend!

Nico: A Chupacabra!?

I went over and picked it up.

Me: Never in all my life have I seen one before. Billy where did you find a Chupacabra like this?

Billy: Oh one time she came out of the TV when me, Grim and Mandy were watching an Underworld video on them.

Lola: Whoa!

Me: Boy she sure is a cute one.

Her sucker was going at me.

Me: Now now little one you don't want to drink my blood. It's poisonous.

Yenaldoshi: I think she'll be a good member of my team.

Me: I was just about to say the same thing.

Billy: That's a great idea.

Nico: You know Dexter once told me he made a Chupacabra.

Me: Did he really?

Nico: Yep. His name is Charlie and he was made to scare Dee Dee.

Xenia: Geez!

Yenaldoshi then smelled something.

Me: What is it?

Yenaldoshi: I smell idiots doing stuff.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Like what?

Yenaldoshi followed the smell.

We followed and went down to the surface of the planet and then went to the school and to our shock and horror we were greeted by a crazy and rather HORRIBLE AND HORRIFYING SIGHT! We saw an idiotic douchebag moron giving drugs and beer to kids!? WHAT THE FUCK!

Me: OH! MY! GOD!

Qin: What the hell!?

Already, the kids were high on beer, marijuana, cocaine, vaping pens, crack, and weed. A kid high on crack walked up to us.

Kid: I'm going to kill you for talking my baby!

Me: What baby!? You're too young!

KROW!

He punched me square in the face and knocked me down!

Me: OUCH!

Then he grabbed my neck and was smashed my head into the the ground!

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM!

I grabbed the kid with my tail and coughed.

Me: (COUGH) GEEZ! What the fuck are you thinking kid!?

A kid high on weed walked up to us.

Kid 2: (Flirting with Maria) Hey beautiful. Want a smoke with me?

Maria: No thank you.

Me: These kids are really high! Whoever is doing this is in a lot of deep shit trouble!

Nico: Big time!

A kid high on cocaine walked up to us.

Kid 3: You stole my purse!

CRUNCH!

He kicked Nico square in the crotch!

Me: (WINCES) OUCH!

Eli: AI YI YI!

Nico fell onto the ground and the kid was kicking his head!

A kid high on a vaping pen walked up to us.

Kid 4: You know vaping is not bad.

Me: Maybe for you but are too young to be vaping and it's dangerous.

I grabbed the kid kicking Nico.

Me: We got to stop this.

Xenia: Wait look!

We saw a man that looked like a hippie giving all the illegal stuff to the kids.

Me: Wait a second. I know him! That's Reginald Moonbeam. He's the leader of a hippie cult that gives beer, marijuana, cocaine, vaping pens, crack, and weed to kids! He claims it's "Cool" and gets kids to be free!

A kid high on marijuana walked up to us.

Kid 5: You know Marijuana makes me dance!

Nico: Kid that is not good for you.

Me: Sheila and Tom are going to have a helluva field day with this.

Nico: So are all these kids parents.

Then a drunk kid with beer came.

Kid 6: (Slurred Speech) Yeah hey buddy. I'll have a triple cheeseburger, large fries and do you sell pants?

He then threw up on Nico.

Nico: OH SICK!

Maria washed him off.

Nico: Okay we got to stop this now!

Xenia: And fast.

Maria: I'll call it in.

Maria did so.

We went at Reginald Moonbeam!

Me: Okay Hippie Boy the jig is up!

Reginald Moonbeam: Whoa! Far out dudes.

Me: This is 2023 you nimrod! These kids are not supposed to have drugs and beer like this!

Poromon: They should only have beer. Not any other kinds of drugs!

Nico: Poromon!

Poromon: Sorry.

Nico: No kid should EVER! Have any kind of drug or alcohol.

Reginald Moonbeam: Well as they say.. Time for this groovy guy to…

Sheila and Tom grabbed him before he could run.

Sheila: Go to jail!

Me: For the rest of his natural life for selling contributing to the delinquency of minors and possession of thousands of kilos of drugs.

Tom Lair: Yep. He's going to jail forever.

Reginald Moonbeam: NOOOOOO!

He was loaded and sent to the Neptune Prison.

Nico: Now lets get these kids detoxed.

Several kids approached the Underground Girls.

Sydney: Uh oh.

Varie then detoxed them and they were cured but they had splitting headaches.

Varie cured all the kids and they were crying and the parents came and they hugged their kids

Poromon: For the record, me and the other mascots like beer, not other kinds of drugs!

Nico: We know that.

The kids then cried and hugged their parents and then wer got all the drugs and stuff into vans.

Roger Smith: I would like some cocaine.

Stan Smith: Roger no! No cocaine for you!

Me: Yeah Roger.

Roger Smith: (POUTS)

We later told the kids parents what happened and they were shocked.

Nico: Yeah it was awful.

Roger Smith: I was gonna use some cocaine to build a throne!

Me: Pfft yeah right.

Xenia: But either way we stopped a massive operation.

Nico: Yeah.

Yenaldoshi: Let me sniff around just in case

He went and did so and then 20 minutes later came back.

Yenaldoshi: All clear.

Me: Great.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: How did they even get past school security?!

Me: It's summer vacation Nico.

Nico: Oh right.

Qin: Yeah.

?: That jerk really had it coming.

We saw a Kleavor come.

Me: Whoa a Kleavor!

Xenia: Cool!

Kleavor: (In a girls voice) What he was doing to these kids was outrageously wrong on so many levels.

Nico: Kayla Cladius!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and blue shorts and shirt on.

Kayla Cladius: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kayla Cladius: When Nico fought a mad martial arts chef at a restaurant we were at and defended me and he ate his heart in front of him and made everyone hurl their guts out.

Nico: I did what happened in Dumb & Dumber and it was funny.

We laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT ALWAYS CRACKS ME UP!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny! His heart tasted like Mongolian Chow Mein.

Xenia: Nice.

Me: Whoa.

Nico and Kayla hugged.

Nico: I've missed ya.

Kayla Cladius: Same here.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Basculegion, Sneasler and Overqwil.

Me: Ooh! Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Yep.

We later went back home and then we were getting ready for our annual camping trip to Winsome Falls

Poromon: Why don't you have just me and the others mascots go camping?

Me: Because we all have to go. It's part of the fun.

Qin: Yeah it wouldn't be fun if you were the only ones.

Poromon: You're right. It is fun.

Qin: Yep.

We got our gear.

Vypra and the M.O.E. Came.

Vypra: We're ready guys.

Me: Awesome.

Poliwag: How about this? Me and the mascots will each tell a scary story!

Nico: Fair enough.

Qin: Yeah.

We got our stuff ready and loaded it on our backs.

Me: All right we're all set.

Camie: Cool!

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off to Winsome Falls.

We were dressed up and ready and we were off.

We walked the whole way and it was fun and then we arrived.

Nico: Here we are!

We saw that we were at Winsome Falls!

Qin: Winsome Falls!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! It's beautiful!

Lola: It sure is.

We got the tents and everything set up.

Allie Wilde: Boy this is always fun here.

Nico: It sure is!

Later that night we had an awesome campfire set up.

Maria: I got the marshmallows!

Me: Awesome!

Raj: (Hindu Accent) Always love a good marshmallow!

We made a S'Mores pizza and more.

Qin: Boy love good s'mores.

Me: And good stew on the fire.

Poromon: Now here is the first story from me.

Rainbow Dash: Okay, everybody get comfortable, 'cause we're about to tell you the best stories you've ever heard.

Scootaloo: Is it about the time when Rarity had wings, and then they got ruined, and then you saved her from plummeting to her doom?

Rainbow Dash: Okay, maybe it's the second best story you've ever heard.

Poromon: But no that's not it. It's THE LEGEND OF THE BELLY BUTTON EATER!

WE GASPED!

We heard the story go on.

Poromon: "'Aah! Don't come any closer!' But it just kept coming, with its one big eye, its footsteps grew louder with every step! Squish, squash, squish, squash! 'I want to eat your belly button!'"

Jimmy: [hiding under a blanket] "Aah! Don't eat me!"

Rolf: "Ho ho ho! Rolf may need a diaper, as his toes curl with fright! Please continue."

[A somewhat ghostly howling is heard.]

Jimmy: [clutching Plank] "What was that?"

Rolf: "It comes from the trees!"

[Horrified screams join the commotion. Rolf looks around, searching for the source. Jimmy claps his hands over his ears.]

Jimmy: "It's so grotesque!"

[Suddenly, the howling stops. The fire dies, and the campsite goes dark.]

Jimmy: [fearing] "Holy mackerel."

[In the darkness, Jonny and Jimmy scream.]

We relit the fire and everyone was scared!

Nico: That was scary!

Ed, Double D and Eddy came out and they were laughing!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You guys sure got scared!

Ed: (LAUGHS) That was too cool Eddy!

Edd: (LAUGHS) That was good!

Qin: Awesome story Poromon!

Rolf: (LAUGHS) Rolf loved that one.

Me: Well done guys!

Poliwag: I got one. It's called The Dark Stanley Murders!

WE GASPED!

Bart Simpson: WHOA!

Juran: This I gotta hear!

Poliwag: It's the story of the Dark Stanley Carnage!

THUNDERCLAP!

Laney: I don't think any of you are gonna like this one.

Poliwag: The Story takes place in Springfield, Oregon at Springfield Elementary School. Years ago Stanley Degroot was a chef that worked in the cafeteria.

Scene turns into the story.

Poliwag: (Narrating) All the kids made fun of him because he never graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

Kids: Stanley, Stanley no degree! 2 credits short at M.I.T.! (Taunting Laughter)

Poliwag: It was really stupid and humiliating. But then one day he went HOMICIDAL!

Stanley's eyes turned red with pure evil.

Poliwag: One day, He picked up a cleaver and put a new entree on the menu. He chased down the kids and cut their heads off! Then he served them in a delectable little dish called Kids Head Soup!

Dark Stanley: (Evil Laughter) (Tastes the soup) Needs more girl. (Laughs Maniacally)

Scene reverts back to the campfire.

Everyone all screamed.

Sunset Shimmer: (Shaking in fright) What happened to him?

Poliwag: They executed him for Capital Murder and buried him in an unmarked grave. But the next day, the whole cemetary was gone!

Everyone that hadn't heard it screamed in fear.

William: Scary, right?

Bart Simpson: It was for some. But we were shocked to know that it was all true.

Me: He's not kidding on that one.

Nico: Nope.

Qin: Wow.

Dark Spicer: Boy that was an awesome story.

Manaphy: Now for this one. It's called The Legend of The Olden Pony!

We gasped!

Manaphy: It all happened on a night just like this one, in a forest, just like this…

The story went went on and most of us were shaking in fear.

Manaphy:… And then, The Olden Pony asked, [mimicking aged voice] "Who's got my rusty horseshoe?"

Sweetie Belle: Not me!

Camie: Not me!

[suspenseful pause]

Rainbow Dash: You do!

Camie, Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle: [screaming]

Rainbow Dash: [laughing]

We laughed!

May: Nice, Manaphy!

Nico: That was awesome!

Manaphy: Thanks Mama!

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: Now here is one from me. It's called The Cursed Doll!

We gulped!

Horsea: There was a little girl who really loved dolls. She had a big collection of them in her bedroom. One day, while she was browsing through a shop on her own, she spotted a really beautiful doll. It would make a perfect addition to her collection. She only hoped she had enough money to buy it.

"How much is that doll, ma'am?", she asked the old woman behind the counter.

"This doll is not for sale", replied the woman.

"But it's so beautiful", said the girl. "I really want it."

The old woman became irritated. "I told you, it's not for sale", she said.

"Why not?", persisted the girl.

"Because this doll is cursed!"

"Well… That's OK. I don't mind."

"I'm not going to sell it to you… But if you really must have it, go ahead and take it. It's yours. But if something bad happens, don't blame me."

"Ah! Yes, thank you!" said the girl, smiling as she grabbed the doll and walked out of the shop.

The little girl was so delighted to get the doll for free that she ran all the way home, carrying it in her arms. When she got home to her apartment building, she went into the lobby. It was deserted. She stood there waiting for the elevator to arrive.

The doors opened and she stepped inside, clutching her new doll tightly.

The doors closed, but the elevator did not move.

The little girl got scared and began trembling with fear.

"OMG", she thought to herself. "Is this the curse of the doll?"

Suddenly, she felt the doll move in her arms.

Ever so slowly, its head turned to face her.

The little girl wanted to scream but she couldn't make a sound.

The doll's eyelids fluttered and opened.

It stared at her with it's lifeless glass eyes.

Then its mouth opened and it said, "Push the button to go up, bitch!"

WE SCREAMED IN UTTER FRIGHT!

Nico: (FAINTS)!

FWOMP!

Maria: Where did you hear that, Horsea?

Horsea: I read it on the internet.

Lola: That reminds me of that doll Lucy had.

Me: Or Chucky, Slappy and all the other dolls.

Qin: Yeah.

Johnny Bravo: Reminds me of that Talking Tabitha doll.

Xenia: Whoa.

Nico woke up.

Nico: That was scary.

Xenia: Yeah.

Max: You said it!

May: You know it Max.

Qin: But that one was really interesting.

Brittney: I agree there too.

Tentacool: I got one. It's called The Swamp Children. It's a Virginia ghost story about two kids who investigate a mysterious campfire across an eerie swamp one night. You know this ain't gonna end well.

Me: (GULPS)

Tara: That's like how you guys found my sister!

Xenia: Almost.

Me: Yeah.

Tentacool told the story.

---

My cousin, Ben, had a lake side cabin where he and his parents would spend their vacations. I was always jealous of my cousin when he came back with stories about his adventures in the woods and on the lake, so I was ecstatic when his family invited us to join them that summer in Virginia.

We stayed up late our first night there, sitting around a campfire and roasting marshmallows. Our parents caught up on each other's lives while Ben and I swapped ghost stories.

A sound caught my attention as it drifted over the lake, like laughter from far off. I looked over my shoulder, across the dark expanse, and saw the tiny flickering light of a fire on the far shore. I had imagined my cousin's cottage as a secluded retreat, but then I realized such a picturesque location was sure to attract other rich families who would build their own lakeside cabins and enjoy their own campfires each night.

"Your turn."

"Huh?" I replied stupidly. Ben had finished his story, and I had missed the terrifying punch line. I thought about it for a second, then began my own ghostly tale.

The next morning, I stepped out onto the deck and gazed out across the peaceful water. I remembered the laughter from the previous night, and turned towards where I recalled seeing the light of the campfire, hoping to catch a glimpse of another cabin. I scanned the far shore for several minutes before my cousin joined me.

"Where's the other cabin?" I asked him.

"Well," he said, "there are a few down that way-" He pointed towards the north end of the lake. "You can't see them from here, though. I think there might be one at the south end too."

"What about directly across from here?"

Ben stared out in the direction I was pointing. "No, there's nothing over there. It's all swampland that way."

"Huh," I grunted, trying not to sound too surprised. What had I seen last night? I had heard of swamp lights before-a natural reaction when gases were released into the air-but what about the laughter? What had I heard? I decided to tell my cousin about it.

"Are you sure it was laughter?" he asked. "It could've been animals. Raccoons, you know…

Had that been all? I could not be sure if it was just my brain trying to make sense of things, but thinking back the sounds had seemed a bit off, less than human.

"We could go check it out today, if you want," my cousin said. "Our dads said they wanted to go fishing, but we can use the old row boat."

"Sure," I agreed.

The water sloshed lethargically against the side of our little boat as I dipped the oars in and out of the murk. I imagined, even when the wind ripped across the open water of the lake, that this corner remained still, and that the wet slapping against our bow was the swamp's outrage at our presence.

"Look at that," Ben pointed. Two sickly trees grew out of the water, and wedged between the pair of rotting stumps was a ruined old row boat. The hull was decayed beyond hope, upended so it formed a canopy over the dark water, and I imagined all manner of frogs, snakes, and other slimy things making their soggy nests underneath its protective dome.

"Do you think they drowned?" I asked, wondering at the fate of the row boat's owners.

"Who knows," my cousin answered. "Probably."

Something splashed underneath our boat, and I tried not to imagine what it might have been.

Ben took over the rowing once we were under the trees, and he guided our little vessel through the maze of moss-covered trunks until our stomachs began to growl from hunger.

"I've never actually been here before."

I looked at my cousin, surprised, as we dug out the sandwiches his mom had made for us.

"When we were younger, Uncle would tell us stories about it, trying to scare us. I always pretended to be brave, but I guess the stories worked, because whenever we came out in the boat, I would tell my dad not to get too close to this place."

"What kind of stories?" I asked.

"I guess you couldn't really call them ghost stories, not really, but… scary stories. The gist was that children who got lost in the swamp were cursed to live there forever, transformed into something not quite human. Uncle said that at night you could hear them, and if you weren't careful they'd lure you into the swamp, and you'd become one of them, lost forever. Whenever we'd hear a strange noise from across the lake, Uncle would say 'The swamp children are playing.' Of course, it would really just be raccoons fighting."

I finished my sandwich, all except the crust, which I crumpled up and dropped into the water. I peered over the edge of the boat, trying to follow the remains of my lunch as it sank into my reflection. My grimy twin stared back up at me, almost taking delight in blocking my view, nearly smirking as I tried to make out the bottom. "Do you think there's any truth to those stories? You think some kids did get lost here?"

"It's possible," Ben replied. "Maybe that ruined rowboat belonged to them. More than likely they drowned, like you said earlier."

I continued watching my reflection as it danced in the ripples below. It smiled a big, mischievous grin, and its arms slowly reached up, threatening to break the placid surface.

"Watch it!" Ben warned, yanking me back. "You nearly fell in!"

"What?" I replied stupidly. "I thought… never mind."

Our lunches finished, my cousin turned the boat around, and we began rowing for home.

A cool breeze rustled the leaves overhead, and Ben looked wor ried. "It's the evening draft," he said. "Comes every night just before dusk. We should've been out into open water by now."

A cold fist squeezed my chest at the realization that we were lost. I tossed my head back and forth, trying to catch a glimpse of open sky, but there was nothing but water-logged trees, draped in vines and moss, as far as I could see.

With a dull clunk, our boat shuddered to a halt. "What was that?" I asked.

"We hit something." Ben prodded under the water with an oar. "Feels like a rotten log. This isn't good. Here." He handed me the other oar. "Help me push, see if we can get free."

I thrust my oar under the boat, and almost instantly felt it dig into something soft. "Are you sure that's a log?" I asked. "It's awfully squishy."

"It's got to be," my cousin replied, rocking back and forth in an attempt to shake the boat loose.

Suddenly, with a soft splash, we were free. The unexpected movement threw me off balance, and I grabbed onto the edge of the boat, saving myself from being tossed overboard. In my panic, however, the oar slipped from my fingers and landed in the water. Without thinking, I reached out to grab it, momentarily dipping my hand beneath the surface. My fingers wrapped around the wood, grimy from the swamp water, and another hand, slimy and bloated, wrapped around mine.

I yelled out in shock, recoiling from the water and bumping into my cousin who, with a shout, tumbled overboard. I was alarmed at first, but before I could even catch my breath, Ben's head popped back up with a grimace.

"This water tastes awful. You need to be more careful."

"Sorry," I apologized breathlessly. "You alright?"

"Yeah. It's not too deep, actually. I can stand."

I helped him climb back into the boat, where he sat shivering. "I'm really sorry," I apologized again. "When I reached in to get the oar, something grabbed me."

"It was probably just a fish. We have bigger things to worry about, anyway. It's getting dark."

Indeed it was. Under the trees, nightfall was accelerated. Already, the bright greens and browns of the swamp were beginning to bleed together into a muddy gray. "What are we going to do?" I asked.

"Probably just wait here. I wouldn't be surprised if our parents have started searching for us already."

And so we waited. Before long it was completely dark. The tiny traces of moonlight that managed somehow to find their way down into the swamp were hardly enough to see by, and we were surrounded by vague dark shapes.

"Do you smell that?" My cousin's voice, trembling as he shivered in his wet clothes, startled me. I sniffed the air. A rotten odor assaulted my nostrils, faint at first, but steadily growing stronger.

"Yeah. What do you think it is?"

"Swamps smell sometimes, I guess."

Somewhere in the darkness, leaves rustled, followed by a tremendous splash.

"What kind of animals live here?" I asked, failing in masking the fear in my voice.

"Bears, deer. But they wouldn't hang out here. They definitely wouldn't go in the water."

A steady, rhythmic sloshing started up, growing louder, like something walking through the water towards us.

"It's probably just a boat wake from out on the lake," Ben said.

"Who would be out on the lake at this hour?"

The sloshing stopped a few feet from us, although we still could not see anything, and then something thumped hard against the side of our boat. I inched away from the noise, and I could hear Ben doing the same. The rowboat tilted dangerously as our weight shifted.

The thumping continued, again and again, like a fist on the wooden hull, pounding relentlessly. Suddenly, it was joined by another, on the other side of the boat where my cousin and I cowered. We scrambled to the center, as far from either side as possible, feeling the boat shudder under the assault of the unseen hands. A few more joined in, and a few more again, until we were completely surrounded.

And then we heard laughter. It came from all around, like countless little children mocking us.

A bright light suddenly exploded to one side, and the noises abruptly stopped. In the orange flickering glow, we could see our surroundings. The water was perfectly still, like a layer of black-coated glass, and not ten feet away from us was the shore. There, hovering above the ground, was a blazing fire.

"That looks warm."

I glanced over at my cousin, who was shivering violently in his wet clothes. "Is it real?" I wondered out loud.

"Who cares," Ben replied, grabbing the oars and starting to row. "I'm freezing!"

Our boat slid gently onto the shore, and before I could stop him, my cousin jumped out and ran to the fire. Before my very eyes, his silhouette blurred, and before long he was lost in the glare.

"Ben!" I tried calling out to him, uncertain whether or not I should follow. "Ben!"

Another voice answered me, not Ben's, from the opposite direction.

The scene was plunged into darkness. The fire, as if startled by the voice, had gone out. A smaller light appeared, bobbing up and down as it grew closer and brighter. A flashlight.

"Son, is that you?"

"Dad?"

"Son, are you alright? Everyone's been worried sick. We've got to get you back."

"Wait," I protested as he started to help me into his boat, "what about Ben?"

"It's alright," my dad said. "We already found him."

"What?" I replied, looking back at where the strange fire had been with a confused look on my face. "But-"

"I know," my dad interrupted. "His body floated back to the surface. That's how we found him."

"What?" Somewhere in the back of my mind I understood the words that he was saying, but I could not make sense of them. "What are you talking about?"

"Ben fell overboard, don't you remember?"

"Yeah, but…" I looked again at the dark shoreline where the mysterious blaze had been only minutes ago. "He's not…"

"Come on, son, let's get you back to the cabin."

I will never be able to forget that sight. There was Ben, laid out on the kitchen table with his eyes closed. He was sopping wet, and his skin was a nauseating shade of pale green. I still wanted to deny it, but how could I with his drowned corpse lying there in front of me?

I had no explanation for what happened. When Ben's parents asked me about it, I simply said he had fallen overboard, and that the rowboat had drifted away when it got dark. That was what they expected to hear. It was what I told myself over and over again, and what part of me wanted to be lieve. I wanted to for get our foray into the swamp, along with all its strange sights and sounds and feel ings, but to this day I can not seem to put it from my mind. When ever I go near a pond or lake or soggy wood land, I swear I can hear laugh ter.

-THE END-

---

When Tentacool was done we were shaking in fright and it was scary!

We then heard a growl.

Me: What the!?

We then heard mumbling!

Me: Wait I know that mumbling!

Rainbow Dash: That's the Olden Pony!

OMINOUS MUSIC!

Nico: LOOK!

We saw THE OLDEN PONY!

Olden Pony: Who's got my rusty horseshoe!?

Rainbow Dash: I don't believe it! SHE IS REAL! AWESOME!

Poromon: (gets out shotgun) I got your rusty horseshoe right here!

Me: Where did you get a shotgun?

Poromon: Brought it with me.

Me: Oh. Wait.

I had a rusty horseshoe stuck to my shoe.

Me: I must've stepped on this on the way here.

I gave it back to her.

Olden Pony: Thank you kindly.

Me: You're welcome. How would you like to to join the M.O.E.?

Olden Pony: I would be honored.

Manaphy: Are you real?

Olden Pony: I sure am.

Qin: Wow!

Vypra: That is awesome.

Nico: We saw the Headless Horse on one of my first rescues and that showed us that it was real too.

Jason: It's true. I remember that plain as day.

Vypra: Yeah I remember seeing that. That was amazing.

Dark Spicer: Boy it sure was.

Manaphy: If you say so.

Nico: Well lets get some shuteye. We have a huge day tomorrow.

Qin: Good idea.

We went to our tents after putting out the fire and went to sleep.

---

Meanwhile in Ever After High, Raven Queen and friends were really excited about our arrival to help them send the Evil Queen to prison.

Raven Queen: I'm so excited about this!

Apple White: Me too!

Raven Queen: It's going to be awesome having Team Loud Phoenix Storm help us.

Ashlynn Ella: This will be so fun.

Raven Queen: Yeah it will be! Lets get ready guys.

They got ready and it was going to be a big day.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome camping chapter done.

Nothing like a little camping before a big day.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman,

Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Dr. Croaker, RTN Itchy, Navy and BZZT-Bot as well as Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon And we're heading to Nowhere to help Eustace not only deal with the Big Toe and his gang and cure him but also the Cutie Mark Crusaders and Kendra are going to battle an evil version of Shendu there! It's going to be awesome and they are going to explode in power! Also we're going to battle another Lloyd Ventrix, Ganigannii, Amaganser, Two-Headed Monster (Adventure Time), Ape Man and Mojo Jojo. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Overqwil and her name is Victoria Kirlian and she has an amazing special power.

For Princess Amore's Phase 2 transformation, she and Lincoln are going to do battle with and destroy Bathsheba Sherman, the evil 1800s devil worshipper and witch and major antagonist in The Conjuring Universe, serving as the main antagonist of the 2013 horror film The Conjuring.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's home planet, Umbras, and not only is Lincoln going to meet Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's parents, but he's also going to destroy Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Aabinus and Abanus

Metrodora. And we're going to meet the last of the Noble Knight Gene-Slammers, her name is Rachel Roland, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Roland, Infernoble Knight Captain Roland, Noble Knight Artorigus, and Ignoble Knight of High Laundsallyn, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire and darkness magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a powerful member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Rachel Roland is the descendant of Roland, a Frankish military leader under Charlemagne who became one of the principal figures in the literary cycle known as the Matter of France, but his historical counterpart is the military governor of the Breton March responsible for defending Francia's frontier against the Bretons and was part of the Frankish rearguard killed in retribution by the Basques in Iberia at the Battle of Roncevaux Pass. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Rachel Roland hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a very blazing passion. One day, Rachel Roland and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and they saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and they brought with them a very massive army of musclebound thugs they hired in a last-ditch effort to destroy them all. Rachel Roland and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of the Knights, and they'd slain every last one of them. It drove them into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after them, Lincoln and Rachel Roland fired chains of fire and darkness which bound them and tied them up. Lincoln called his parents and his nice sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, they wanted their heads on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of

Lincoln's enemies tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their ultimate plan failed, and not only did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan get a severe beating from the nice sisters, Chandler, his goons, Scoots, Flip, Pablo, Anderson, Lewis Travolta, Killjoy Huggins, and Becky Blickensderfer got arrested and sent to jail, or in that unibrow pest's case, sent flying back to Great Lakes City, and to make sure they didn't try to get revenge, Rachel Roland and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming after the knights because messing with the descendant of Roland and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Asteria Astrophel, Gene-Slammer of Starlight Glimmer, the Starlight Magic Alicorn and Princess of Empathy, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a girl who loves looking at the stars and constellations in the sky and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of empathy and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a cyan blue neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her purple horn on her head glowed with cyan blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Starlight Glimmer from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Starlight Glimmer, she's an amazing girl who loves looking at the stars and constellations in the night sky, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Asteria had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Asteria charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and after she sent them running to their room, she put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

Get ready for an awesome fairy tail adventure as we go to the world of Ever After High and battle Raven Queen's mother the Evil Queen and have her sent to prison.

See you next time.

# FAIRY TALE'S UNITE!

This chapter is based on Ever After High

---

Walking to the Bagge Farmhouse in the middle of Nowhere was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Dr. Croaker, RTN Itachi, Navy and BZZT-Bot as well as Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon and we were there because Muriel needed help with something.

Nico: Wonder what Muriel needed our help with.

Camie: Good question.

Varie: Been a while since we were in Nowhere though.

Lana: I'll say!

Lola: Yeah this brings back memories.

Laney: It sure does.

Bai Tza: Always love coming to Nowhere.

Jaune Arc: This will be so cool.

Nico: Jaune, I want to thank you, Mojo, and your teams for coming.

Jaune Arc: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Girl Jordan: I can"t wait to kick some butt.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Miti, are you considered to be an ape

Miti: In a way I sure am. Yetis are considered apes.

Me: She's right on that. They are descended from Neanderthal man.

Lola: That is true.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: But at the same time, they're not the same.

Nico: True.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Boy that was such a fun camping trip yesterday.

Nico: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Poromon was close to shooting her

Me: Yeah. But thankfully I had her rusty horseshoe stuck to my shoe.

Xenia: Oops.

Qin: Yeah but that was cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: All in all it was a great camping trip.

Nico: Are classes still in session?

Me: No it's summer break. They don't start till August.

Nico: Oh.

We arrived at the Bagge Farmhouse and knocked on the door.

Eustace was scratching his foot and it was all purple and swollen and it was covered in green puffs.

KNOCK KNOCK KNOCK KNOCK KNOCK KNOCK KNOCK!

Muriel answered it.

Muriel: Oh thank goodness you're all here.

Me: What's wrong Muriel?

Muriel: Eustace has a fungus. And I'm going to do some of my family remedies on him.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Me: Lets have a look at it.

We looked.

Me: Oh BARF!

Qin: That is gross!

Camie: YUCK!

Laney: That is one disgusting fungus.

Lincoln: No kidding.

Bai Tza: Yeah.

Muriel came back with a cactus.

Camie: What's the cactus for Muriel?

Muriel: It's one of my family remedies.

Earth: Watch.

She then started scratching Eustace's foot with the cactus and he was screaming in excruciating pain.

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

YICHIHUAHUAS! THAT IS GONNA REALLY HURT!

Lincoln: Oh man that's got to hurt!

Francesca: No kidding!

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Lana: That hurts worse than when I roll in Poison Ivy!

Lola: NO KIDDING!

Earth: Ouch!

Bai Tza: Oh man!

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHH

When the scratching stopped Eustace's foot was all covered in Cactus needles.

Laney: Ouch!

Nico: OH MAN THAT HURTS!

Francesca: That didn't work.

Bai Tza: Nope.

In the kitchen Eustace was at the table and Muriel brought in a bucket full of live lobsters and they were pinching their claws.

Lincoln: A bucket full of live lobsters!?

Lana: This is gonna hurt!

Eustace put his foot in the bucket and then…

CRUNCH!

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

He shook the bucket and threw it off and a lobster was pinching his foot.

CRASH!

Laney: Ouch! That's not gonna feel good.

Eli: YIKES!

Bai Tza: No kidding.

Lincoln: But that didn't work.

Lola: OUCH!

Earth: Nope.

In the living room they tried one last thing.

Courage brought in a big bucket full of toxic waste and it smelled worse than puke. The smell was so bad that Lana threw up.

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Lincoln: A bucket of toxic waste!?

Earth: That is disgusting!

Nico: YUCK!

Eustace dipped his foot into it and he screamed.

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHH

OOOH MAN THAT IS NOT GOING TO FEEL GOOD!

He pulled it out and it was burned badly but it didn't work either.

Qin: OUCH!

Bai Tza: That didn't work.

Lincoln: Something about this seems familiar

Muriel: Oh dear. There's just one thing left to do.

Me: Yep.

In the kitchen they were trying to convince Eustace that he needed to go to the doctor.

Eustace: I ain't going to no doctor.

Muriel: You really should Eustace.

Me: I agree.

Francesca: That foot is getting worse grandpa.

Eustace: I ain't going!

Bai Tza: Eustace look at that foot.

Lana: Yeah it's huge.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure is.

Muriel: It's as big as a cow. You have to go.

Eustace: Make me!

Xenia: Tch! What a stubborn old goat.

Muriel: Oh suit yourself but I think it's starting to fester.

Eustace: All I need is a nap!

He put his foot down!

SPLOITCH!

Courage: He sure is stubborn.

Francesca: Tell me about it.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah.

Applejack: Almost as stubborn as me.

Lana: Yep.

Later Eustace just finished his nap and he woke up.

Eustace: (Yawns) That's all I needed. A nap. I feel like a million bucks. Yep nap did the trick. Foot feels fine.

But he was dead wrong. His foot was ginormous and it covered half of his body!

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH

He tried to get out of the foot but it kept on covering him and it grew and covered him until he was consumed by it completely.

Courage came in and when he saw the foot he screamed and all his teeth came flying out.

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

Francesca and the gang and all of us came in and they were shocked and horrified.

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!

Nico: OH MAN!

Lincoln: HOLY ACE SAVVY! His foot is huge!

Laney: HOLY MACKEREL!

Lana: Ugly!

Lola: YUCK!

Bai Tza: No kidding.

They walked up to it and the foot turned and the toes talked.

Big Toe: (Gangster Accent) I'm the Big Toe see? Nyah see? And what I say goes see? Got me?

Little toes: Yeah got it boss.

Pinky toe: See what? See what?

Big Toe: See this.

He whacked the little toes.

WHACK WHACK WHACK WHACK!

Pinky Toe: OW!

Muriel came in.

Muriel: Oh. AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH! Where's my Eustace!? What have you done with my Eustace!?

Big Toe: Shut up Fat Woman. You won't be needing your husband anymore see? So listen up.

Little toes: Yeah listen up.

Pinky toe: Yeah listen up.

Big Toe: We're gonna pull a heist see? Yeah a heist. It's Sunday and the Banks are closed so we knock over a bank see?

Muriel: You can't do that. It's against the law.

Earth: Muriel gangsters have no respect for the law and they have destroyed numerous lives in order to get what they want!

Lana: And they also killed numerous people.

Big Toe then crushed Muriel under him!

SQUISH!

Muriel: OH!

Big Toe: Alright, guys. It's like this. You drive us to the bank. Or the fat lady gets it, see?

Nico: You know by now we're not gonna do that.

Lincoln: Why not?

Nico: (surprised) Lincoln, what are you thinking?

Lincoln: (angrily) I'm thinking that we've been doing so many good things for others and yet, during the 20 Days of Darkness and Team Buktu incident, the people we protect turn on us! Well, maybe it's time to give them the villains they see us as! Maybe it's time for us to be bad for a change!

Big Toe: (surprised) Well, I didn't expect this at all, see.

Lincoln then beckoned me.

Lincoln: (Whispers) Just play along and follow my lead.

I nodded.

We followed Lincoln's lead and we were in the truck with Big Toe in the back and we pulled up to the bank.

Big Toe: Okay boy, now you break into the bank and you bring us all the dough, see? Nyah see.

Lincoln: Okay okay okay.

Big Toe: Get going, or we'll put the squeeze on the fat lady see?

Muriel screamed.

HONK!

Muriel: OH!

Lincoln dressed up in burglar clothes snuck in and crawled through the vents and got to the vault and there was a moat of molten lava in front of the vault.

Lincoln: Okay who in their right mind would put a moat of lava in front of the bank vault?

Lincoln's shoe fell off and it fell in with a splash and lit on fire.

Lincoln then fired a beam of ice and froze the lava.

Then Lincoln went up to the vault and opened it and took all the bags of money and removed the dye packs and put them into scrolls.

Big Toe: In all honesty, we didn't expect you guys to comply see?. What are you up to?

Nico: Nothing. We know you got us backed into a corner. So, we have no choice but to comply.

Me: Yeah we don't like it.

Lincoln came back with the dough.

Nico: That was fast.

Lincoln brought back over $500,000,000,000 in cash from the bank.

Big Toe: Well done boy. You got the makings of a good gangster see?

Nico: (Whispering) Lincoln, what exactly is your plan here?

Lincoln: (Whispering) Trust me. Watch.

Pinky Toe: Didn't it feel good to just do whatever you want, even it is only temporary?

Lincoln: It did!

Lincoln winked at me. I knew he has something planned.

Big Toe: Okay. I got another plan see? Yeah. Another plan.

Lincoln was standing in the middle of the train tracks!

Lincoln: Okay why am I standing in the middle of the tracks!?

Big Toe: Okay you stand still see? And you make sure the train stops! Or the fat lady gets it!

Toes: Yeah or the fat lady gets it!

Pinky Toe: Yeah or the fat lady gets it!

Muriel screamed!

HONK!

Muriel: Oh!

Pinky Toe: Relax, you'll be fine! After all, you do have powers, don't you?

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln ate a banana and then Lincoln stood and saw it coming and then the train slowed and then stopped right in front of him!

But then the foot accidentally stepped on a banana peal and then…

CRASH!

He kicked the train far and hard and it crashed into the ground far!

Me: Oops.

Big Toe: Nyah! You dumb kid! You made me kick to hard see!?

Lincoln: Oops.

We went back to the farmhouse.

Big Toe: I've been thinking too small see? So now we're going to pull a big job. A REAL big job. We're going to knock over Florida see?

Toes: Yeah Florida!

Pinky Toe: Yeah Florida! (Puzzled) Where's Florida?

Muriel: But knocking over Florida is against the law! I think.

We then went on to Courage's computer trying to figure out what to do.

Computer: A fungus? Did you think about about regular bathing?

Francesca: It's not us Computer. It's grandpa Eustace that has the fungus.

Computer: I'm not surprised. Well if you all want a cure, you're going to have to bring me a sample.

Lincoln: I'll get it.

Lincoln went downstairs and put on some gloves.

Big Toe: Tampa, Fort Lauderdale, St. Pete, Miami, but not Boca. They can keep Boca. I hate Boca.

And he grabbed a piece of the big foot fungus. He went back upstairs.

Lincoln: I got it.

Bai Tza: Good work.

Me: Awesome.

Courage opened the CD drive and put it in. The computer analyzed it and he was disgusted by it.

Computer: YUCH! (Spits it out) PTOOEY! Nasty!

Me: Boy that must've REALLY Left a bad taste.

Computer: It did. There's only one cure for that: dog spit.

Courage was afraid he was gonna have to lick the foot to cure Eustace.

UH OH!

Computer: Work up a good drool baby.

Nico: Wait. Isn't Big Toe Alex's archenemy?

Lincoln: Yes but this is a different version of him.

Qin: Oh.

Courage: I just know that this is going to leave a bad taste in my mouth.

Lana: Don't worry Courage you won't have to lick the foot.

Lana took Courage and rung him out like a towel and put a huge amount of his spit in a bucket. She put him down.

Lana: Sorry about that Courage. But this is all we need.

Courage: That's all right Lana.

Francesca: Lets do this.

Nico: Lets do it!

Bai Tza: Yeah.

We go downstairs.

Big Toe: Then the Brass Ring, The Pot of Gold, The Big Bazoolie, The Burt Reynolds Dinner Theater.

We then drenched the fungus in the spit and then Eustace emerged from the dissolving fungus and he had bubbles popping all over his head and he was severely weak, dizzy and disoriented.

Eustace: (Groaning) Wool… Socks.

Bai Tza: That did it guys!

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Lola: Cool!

Muriel: Oh thank you everyone! I thought I was going to be squished.

Nico: You're welcome.

Laney: WHEW!

Nico: Weird thing is no one's transforming yet.

Qin: I know.

Muriel: I'm sorry you had to steal all that money.

Lincoln: It wasn't really all that money. It was all of our dirty laundry.

Lincoln pulled out the big bag he had with him and it was full of our underwear and unmentionables.

Lincoln: I secretly pulled out a bag of all that to fool them.

Me: Lincoln you sneaky dog.

Laney: Nice job bro!

Nico: Lincoln, I know how easy it is to do whatever the Hell we want with our powers. But then, we really would be no better then those scumbags we take down.

Lincoln: That is true. That's why I came up with this plan.

Nico: Very crafty.

Laney: That was so crafty though.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: But we're not done yet.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, here's the situation: I just got word from Vypra that an evil version of Shendu is here, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: An evil version of Shendu? Okay, someone must've been messing with black magic and made an evil version of Shendu. You think it's The Evil Queen from Ever After High?

Lincoln: No, it wasn't her. I sensed how that evil version of Shendu was created, and I found out that it along with evil versions of Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Bai Tza, and Hsi Wu were created as part of a contingency plan by those sore losers, The Chernabog Sisters, in order to get revenge for what The Emperyous Sisters and I did in killing them last year.

We gasped.

Anna Anyanova: When Selene and her sisters find out about this, they're going to be pissed. I can't believe Adrastea and her insane demonic sisters created those evil versions of The Demon Sorcerers as part of a contingency plan they had, in case they get erased forever.

Lincoln: Well, either way, Anna. We're going to destroy Evil Shendu today, and it'll serve as a warning to the evil versions of Dai Gui, Po Kong, Tso Lan, Bai Tza, and Hsi Wu that we're coming for them, and I sensed it. Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon, just like with Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, Hitch, and Misty, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformations, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Apple Bloom: Yeah, I felt it for myself.

Scootaloo: Same here.

Sweetie Belle: Me too.

Diamond Tiara: We've got to hurry and destroy Evil Shendu before he causes anymore damage.

Kendra: If I know him all too well, he'll no doubt come after us.

Lincoln: That was put into his mind thanks to Adrastea and her insane demonic sisters. (Senses for Evil Shendu) AHA! Gotcha, you evil dragon. He's 200 clicks north of our location and he's now coming after us. But, head's up, gang, Pablo and Anderson have sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THOSE TWO STUPID BUTTFACES INTO A BLOODY PULP WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Pablo and Anderson's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Evil Shendu.

We left the farm to find him.

Suddenly, we saw a massive fire blast heading right for us, but we absorbed it and it made us much stronger than ever.

Me: Yep, there's no mistaking that blast of fire from anywhere.

Then, we saw our target emerge, it was Evil Shendu. He continued firing blasts of fire at us, but we continued absorbing them, and the blasts were making us even stronger than ever.

Evil Shendu: No, how is this possible?! What are you?!

Lincoln then fired a blast of rainbow fire which hit Evil Shendu and he got burned badly by the purity of the rainbow fire blast.

Me: People you pissed off for far too long Shendu!

Bai Tza: Is it wrong that I might enjoy this?

Me: You did want to get some payback in on your brother for a long time.

Bai Tza fired waves of water and they went down his mouth and steam came out of him.

Apple Bloom: Nice shot! You got him! Now, it's our turn.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon turned into neon colors and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Evil Shendu, they left colored energy, elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Apple Bloom: You may look just like Shendu and possess all his powers and abilities.

Scootaloo: But, in truth, you're nothing compared to the real Shendu.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah, you're nothing more than a cheap imitation.

Diamond Tiara: A cheap imitation created by The Chernabog Sisters in their contingency plan to get revenge on us from beyond the grave.

Silver Spoon: And that's something we can't stand.

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon: And now, The Cutie Mark Crusaders will make you pay for this, you spawn of The Chernabog Sisters!

Suddenly, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon were surrounded by six massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces and magic surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Evil Shendu: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial

Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired five beam of light into their massive greatswords, and then, they glowed, and then surrounding the six massive vortexes of colored energy with elemental forces and magic surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Evil Shendu: the red eyes of eternal death are MASSIVE VORTEXES OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO APPLE BLOOM, SCOOTALOO, SWEETIE BELLE, DIAMOND TIARA, AND SILVER SPOON! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, APPLE BLOOM, SCOOTALOO, SWEETIE BELLE, DIAMOND TIARA, AND SILVER SPOON EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(MOONLIGHT ON HAVASU CREEK BY NICHOLAS GUNN PLAYS)

Apple Bloom grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven apple red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long apple red hair, she has neon orange eyes and a apple red energy aura with cutie marks, stars, Earth, Apples, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Earth Kanji and an Apple on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with apple red gems for eyes and the Earth, Honesty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her apple red Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with red crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and red gems embedded in the gold apple links and white and gold-accent choker on her neck, Apple Bloom is dressed in a short-sleeved green shirt with apples on it and a red phoenix, blue jeans with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, brown cowboy boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Earth and Apples on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, Earth, and Apples. Suddenly, Apple Bloom felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive apple red and yellow angel wings with orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body along with her apple red tail and yellow horn, Apple Bloom has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her red tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Apple Bloom's massive Apple Bloom's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Earthquake Eternal Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery and all the other greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, cutie marks, stars, Earth, apples, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Apple Bloom's Eternal Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Earthquake Eternal Apple Alicorn Greatsword of Earthquake Honest Apple Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and her cutie mark and apples etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with red gems for eyes and a pony head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Apple Bloom, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Daughter of Bright Mac and Pear Butter, Loving Younger Sister of Applejack and Big Mac, Loving Granddaughter of Granny Smith, Loving Sister-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Apple Sunrise, Orange Dawn, Lemon Morning, Lime Noon, Blueberry Afternoon, Boysenberry Dusk, Grape Evening and Many Siblings, Dear Friend of Scootaloo and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Frozen Fright, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Earth, and Apples"

アップル・ブルーム、キューティー・マークのアリコーン・プリンセス、ブライト・マックとペア・バターの愛する娘、アップルジャックとビッグ・マックの愛する妹、グラニー・スミスの愛する孫娘、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する義理の妹、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、サンダーバード・アップル、ライトニング・フリッター、アップル・サンライズ、オレンジ・ドーン、レモン・モーニング、ライム・ヌーン、ブルーベリー・アフタヌーン、ボイセンベリー・ダスク、グレープ・イブニング、そしてたくさんの兄弟の愛する妹、スクータルーとスウィーティー・ベルとたくさんの愛する妹、ナツミとミユキの愛する妹、凍てついた恐怖の大敵、ライラ・ロッシの破壊者、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、そしてクイーン・オパーリン、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、キャンタロット、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、キューティーマーク、地球、リンゴのマスター

Apple Bloom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CUTIE MARK ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD FARMER CUTIE MARK PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD EARTH ALICORN ANGEL HONESTY AND DIVINE ALICORN CUTIE MARK CRUSADER APPLE ORCHARD EARTH PRINCESS ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

Scootaloo grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with cutie marks, stars, clouds, lightning, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Thunder Kanji and a bolt of lightning on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Thunder, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and purple gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links and white and gold-accented choker on her neck, Scootaloo is dressed in a green long-sleeved hoodie, white shirt with purple lightning bolt, green cargo shorts with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lightning bolts and clouds on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, lightning bolts, and clouds. Suddenly, Scootaloo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body along with her purple tail and orange horn on her head, Scootaloo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem on her left ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her purple tail grew longer.

Suddenly, Scootaloo's massive Scootaloo's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Eternal Lightning Storm Alicorn Greatsword of Lightning Storm Loyalty Cloud Bravery and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, cutie marks, stars, clouds, lightning bolts, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Scootaloo's Eternal Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Eternal Lightning Storm Alicorn Greatsword of Lightning Storm Loyalty Cloudsdale Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded purple gems and her cutie mark and lightning bolts etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and Pegasus head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Scootaloo, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Younger Sister of Rainbow Dash, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Loving Sister-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Magma Gloom, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Cutie Marks, Sports, and Lightning"

スクータルー、キューティーマークのアリコーンプリンセス、レインボーダッシュの愛する妹、スポーツの熟練した才能あるアスリート、真のスポーツウーマン、リンカーンの愛する義理の妹、大声で、クライド・マクブライドの愛する将来の妻、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、親愛なる友人アップル・ブルームとスウィーティー・ベルと

たくさんの、ナツミとミユキの愛する妹、マグマ・グルームの大敵、ライラ・ロッシの破壊者、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、終末二十三の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の卓の騎士団のメンバー、キューティーマーク、スポーツ、稲妻の達人

Scootaloo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CUTIE MARK ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ATHETIC AIR CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SKY LIGHTNING STORM PRINCESS LIGHTNING ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE AWESOME SKY LIGHTNING ALICORN ANGEL LOYALTY AND DIVINE ALICORN LIGHTNING STORM ATHLETIC ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

Sweetie Belle grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long pink and purple hair, she has neon green eyes and a pink and purple energy aura with cutie marks, stars, water, crystals, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Water Kanji and a jewel on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold water drop links, and white and gold-accented choker on her neck, Sweetie Belle is dressed in a short-sleeved pink shirt with gems on it and pink phoenix, purple skirt, black pants with her cutie mark on the left pant leg, purple shoes, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with gems, water, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by cutie marks, gems, water, and ocean waves. Suddenly, Sweetie Belle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Sweetie Belle has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her pink and purple tail and white horn on her head grew longer.

Suddenly, Sweetie Belle's massive Sweetie Belle's Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Eternal Water Maelstrom Jewel Alicorn Greatsword of Maelstrom Generosity Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and purple energy, cutie marks, stars, gems, water, ocean waves, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sweetie Belle's Jewel Alicorn Princess Cutie Mark Crusader Eternal Water Maelstrom Jewel Alicorn Greatsword of Maelstrom Generosity Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and water drops etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and unicorn head with purple gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Sweetie Belle, Alicorn Princess of Cutie Marks, Loving Younger Sister of Rarity, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Loving Sister of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare and Many Children, Dear Friend of Scootaloo and Apple Bloom and Many, Loving Sister of Natsumi and Miyuki, Archenemy of Thunder Terror, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and

Master of Cutie Marks, Water, and Jewels"

スウィーティー・ベル、キューティー・マークのアリコーン・プリンセス、レアリティの愛する妹、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、エメラルド・シャインとトパーズ・フレアの愛する妹とたくさんの子供たち、スクータルーとアップル・ブルームの親愛なる友人、そしてたくさんの、ナツミとミユキの愛する妹、サンダー・テラーの大敵、ライラ・ロッシの破壊者、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者、女王オパーリン、の擁護者エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロット、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、キューティーマーク、水、宝石の達人

Sweetie Belle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CUTIE MARK ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM WATER CUTIE MARK CRUSADER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM JEWEL GENEROSITY ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM CUTIE MARK CRUSADER WATER ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

Diamond Tiara grew from 7'1" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair with white streaks, she has neon cyan blue eyes and a pink energy aura with cutie marks, light, diamonds, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Light Kanji and a diamond on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Diamond, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and pink gems embedded in the gold sun links and white and gold-accented choker on her neck, Diamond Tiara is dressed in a short-sleeved yellow dress, yellow ankle-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light and diamonds on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by diamonds and light. Suddenly, Diamond Tiara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Diamond Tiara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her purple tail with white streaks grew longer and purple horn on her head also grew longer.

Suddenly, Diamond Tiara's massive Diamond Tiara's Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, light, diamonds, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Diamond Tiara's Shining Light Diamond Cutie Mark Crusader Shining Diamond Alicorn Greatsword of Shining Diamond Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark and diamonds etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a unicorn head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Diamond Tiara, Redeemed Rich Girl, Loving Daughter of Spoiled Rich and Filthy Rich, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Archenemy of Toxic Horror, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Diamonds and Light"

ダイヤモンド・ティアラ、償還された金持ちの少女、甘やかされて育った金持ちと不潔な金持ちの愛する娘、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、アップル・ブルームの親愛なる友人、スクータルー、スウィーティー・ベルと多くの者、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズのメンバー、有毒ホラーの大敵、デストロイヤーライラ・ロッシ、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者にして殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、友情の食卓の騎士団員、ダイヤモンドと光の達人

Diamond Tiara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CUTIE MARK ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER LIGHT DIAMOND ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE SHINING LIGHT DIAMOND CRUSADER ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SHINING LIGHT DIAMOND CRUSADER ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

And Silver Spoon grew from 7'1" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large grey orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her long braided grey hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a silver energy aura with stars, hearts, spoons, light, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Light Kanji and a spoon on its horn emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its horn above her grey Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and red gems embedded in the gold sun links, and white and gold-accented choker on her neck, Silver Spoon is dressed in a short-sleeved purple blouse, pink skirt, purple and white knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with hearts, lights, and spoons on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by hearts. Suddenly, Silver Spoon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive silver angel wings with grey tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Silver Spoon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large silver gem on her left ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her grey tail grew longer and grey horn on her head also grew longer.

Suddenly, Silver Spoon's massive Silver Spoon's Unicorn Cutie Mark Crusader Silver Spoon Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Silver Spoon Heart Light Bravery and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey energy, stars, light, hearts, spoons, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Silver Spoon's Alicorn Cutie Mark Crusader Silver Spoon Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Alicorn Silver Spoon Heart Light Bravery, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded grey gems and her cutie mark and hearts etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large silver gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with silver gems for eyes and a unicorn head with silver gems for eyes and large silver gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with silver gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and silver gems for the eyes and a large silver gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a silver kanji below the Alicorn that says, "Silver Spoon, Redeemed Rich Unicorn, Dear Friend of Diamond Tiara, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Silver Spoons, Hearts, and Light"

銀のスプーン、償還されたリッチ・ユニコーン、ダイアモンド・ティアラの親愛なる友人、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、アップル・ブルームの親愛なる友人、スクータルー、スウィーティー・ベル、そして多くの、愛するキューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズのメンバー、リラ・ロッシのデストロイヤー、デストロイヤーとスレイヤー邪悪で狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の騎士団のメンバーテーブルと銀のスプーンとハートと光の達人

Silver Spoon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CUTIE MARK ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SHINING CUTIE MARK CRUSADER SILVER SPOON LIGHT HEART ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE SHINING LIGHT SILVER SPOON HEART CRUSADER ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SHINING LIGHT SILVER SPOON HEART CRUSADER ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed at the Super Angel-Cutie Mark Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformations of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, and Silver Spoon, but when Evil Shendu saw it, he flew into a rage and fired more blasts of fire at them, but they absorbed the blasts and it made them stronger than ever, and they fired energy blasts which hit him and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but this pissed him off.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! The Cutie Mark Crusaders have transformed into their Super Angel-Cutie Mark Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms! If Clyde sees this… !

Apple Bloom: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Seismic Apple Honesty Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Earthquake Apple Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel Love) Yeah, he's going to get a nosebleed.

Scootaloo: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Lightning Skystorm Loyalty Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Lightning Sky Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel Love) Nosebleed? Try nosebleed times infinity if he sees us now.

Sweetie Belle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Maelstrom Generosity Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Water Jewel Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel Love) He'll faint if he sees us like this.

Diamond Tiara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Shining Diamond Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Diamond Light Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel Love) We'll explain this to Clyde later.

Silver Spoon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Shining Silver Spoon Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel and Divine Silver Spoon Light Cutie Mark Alicorn Angel Love) Right, it's time for Kendra to transform.

Kendra: Yeah!

Me: This is gonna be fun!

Kendra: It's only fitting I transform here.

Suddenly, Kendra's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, and cyclopes, she unholstered her massive Armorsight's Firestorm Cyclops Broadsword of Fire Justice from her back, and as she approached Evil Shendu, she left red energy, stars, earth, fire, and cyclopes with every step.

Kendra: You really are nothing like the real Shendu, he has honor, but you, you're nothing more than a construct and cheap imitation created by The Chernabog Sisters, and now, I'm going to put an end to you once and for all.

Suddenly, Kendra was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, earth, and fire surrounding the vortex, there are cyclopes and Stonebiter flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Shendu: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kendra emerged, but she was changed forever.

(CHINESE DRAGON MUSIC PLAYS)

Kendra grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she had the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long braded dark purple hair, she has neon purple eyes, and a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, and cyclopes surrounding her, she has the image of Stonebiter holding the Fire and Earth Kanjis in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on cyclops earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold fire links and brown crystal links and a red cyclops-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Stonebiter with a red crystal for its eye and holding the Fire, Stone, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Kendra has on has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, orange short-sleeved shirt, green skirt, yellow stockings, camo sneakers, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, earth, and cyclopes on the coattails and on the back is Stonebiter surrounded by fire and earth. Suddenly, Kendra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with red tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kendra Armstrong's massive Armorsight's Firestorm Cyclops Broadsword of Fire Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, earth, fire, and cyclopes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maxxine Stenson's

Armorsight Earth Firestorm Cyclops Greatsword of Underground Earth Firestorm Cyclops Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Stonebiter etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, red blade, large brown cyclops heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four brown cyclops heads with red gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Stonebiter's head with red gem for the eye and a large red gem in its mouth for the pommel. Kendra Armstrong has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Stonebiter's head with red gem for the eye and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Stonebiter that said, "Kendra Armstrong, Genderbent Sister of Ken Armstrong, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Stonebiter, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of Charlie Brown and His Friends, Archenemy of Shendu, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cyclopes, Earth, and Fire"

ケンドラ・アームストロング、ケン・アームストロングの性転換した妹、ジーン・スラマーでありストーンバイターのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、チャーリー・ブラウンとその仲間たちの愛する妹、シェンドゥの大敵、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロムシュレッダーであり、破壊者であり、悪のスレイヤーであり、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてサイクロプス、土、火のマスター

Kendra Armstrong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-STONEBITER-CYCLOPS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL

XELNAGA FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CYCLOPS ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CYCLOPS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CYCLOPS ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Kendra's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Stonebiter-Cyclops-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Shendu saw it, he roared with rage and fired fire blasts at her to kill her, but she absorbed them and she became much stronger than ever, and she fired a massive barrage of red and purple energy blasts, stars, earth, fire, and cyclopes at Evil Shendu, and he got burned badly and hit hard by the barrage and was forced back, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off now at us!

Kendra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Earth Underground Cyclops Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Fire Earth Underground Cyclops Angel Hope) You really are insane if you think you can try to attack me like that.

Lincoln: But, either way, he's pretty much done for. Now, let's destroy him once and for all!

Kendra ran at Evil Shendu.

She then fired waves of fire and blasted him all over the place.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders flew at him and bashed and pulverized him all over!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: SHADOW CLONES!

They formed a massive army of clones!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: (PUNCHING AND PULVERIZING EVIL SHENDU) CUTIE! MARK! CRUSADERS 5K MEGA BARRAGE!

They used a move based on Naruto's Uzumaki Barrage move and smashed down Evil Shendu!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was AWESOME!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Naruto would love to see that!

Evil Shendu: How are you hurting me?!

Kendra: Let's say I had lots of practice.

Qin: YEAH!

Kendra kicked him in his face and bashed him in his stomach all over!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Shendu all over in fiery explosions!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Bai Tza blasted Evil Shendu all over with water!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Kendra, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, you cheap creation of The Chernabog Sisters, now we're going to extinguish you once and for all!

Lincoln, The Cutie Mark Crusaders, and Kendra went after Evil Shendu, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, apple red, purple and orange, purple and pink, purple and white, silver and white, and red and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Shendu and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, The Cutie Mark Crusaders, and Kendra attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Evil Shendu off. But, he got hit with a hard punch from Kendra, and it knocked him onto the floor.

Evil Shendu got back up, but he was severely disoriented. He tried to look for us, but he couldn't and it confused him. But, unknown to him, Lincoln was right behind him, and as soon as Evil Shendu had looked behind him, Lincoln grabbed him by his neck with his large left hand, and Evil Shendu tried to fight back, but he couldn't.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Make no mistake, Evil Shendu, you've chosen the fate that awaits you. Now, it's time for you to die, you twisted creation of Adrastea Chernabog.

Lincoln pointed his massive greatsword at Evil Shendu's stomach, and then, it fired a beam of green necromantic energy, and it hit Evil Shendu, and we saw Evil Shendu's body and muscles dry up as Lincoln absorbed his life force, and then, he drops Evil Shendu's dried up corpse onto the ground, and we saw massive streams of flames enter Lincoln. Then, as Evil Shendu's soul appeared, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji, and it glowed and the evil version of Shendu was seized by his victims as he was found guilty and sent to The Black Gates for all eternity.

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: There's no mistaking it, Lincoln used Shang Tsung's Soul Drain technique on Evil Shendu and he not only absorbed his life force, but also, his powers over fire.

Me: I don't know how Lincoln knew of that move, but I have a feeling a Guardian Angel of his has the story.

We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Kendra holstered their weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, and massive angel wings of The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Kendra are permanent.

Lincoln: And I heard what you said, J.D., and you're right, one of my Guardian Angels did have a hand in this.

Lincoln took out a photo of a girl with long black hair, red hairband, red eyes, red coat with dark red fur for the collar and cuffs, red sleeveless top, red skirt, white cravat, white bridal gloves, necklace with red gem for the pendant, red stockings, black knee-high boots with black butterfly buckles, and massive black angel wings.

Nico: Wow, she's one awesome girl, who is she?

Lincoln: That is Selene Laverna, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful Goth Girl and a very powerful and deadly sorcerer with mastery over all sorts of black magic and powers over fire, along with knowledge of genetics and crafting many artifacts and supernatural weapons. But, she has a very dark secret and a dark past.

Me: What is it?

Lincoln: Selene Laverna is the daughter of Shang Tsung, but she really really hates him with a blazing passion for what he's done over the millennia. Being his daughter, Selene Laverna has all of the very same powers and mastery over all sorts of black magic as Shang Tsung, and that also included the ability to steal souls, but she doesn't have the same curse her father has: the death curse that will cause Shang Tsung to die if he doesn't consume the souls of others to replenish his health and maintain his youth.

We gasped.

Me: OH SHIT!

Nico: OH MAN! MIND… BLOWN!

Eli: Whoa, now that's really really dark. I had no idea that her father is that soul-stealing sorcerer.

Lincoln: I was stumped myself, but she's in every way different from Shang Tsung, and because of it and her hatred for her father, Selene proved to be a very powerful ally as she fought alongside Lord Raiden and the other Earthrealm Warriors against the Outworld Emperor, Shao Khan, her vile father, Shang Tsung, Quan Chi, and Shao Khan's allies, and she had proven to be not only a powerful and deadly fighter, but her cunning was far more powerful than that of her father, and she'd ruined every last one of her father's plans and she also knew of the antagonism of Shang Tsung and Shao Khan because of her father's desire to be the ruler of all realms, so she wanted to see them tear each other apart.

Me: Wow!

Lincoln: And she'd also heard of how we defeated Shang Tsung years ago and sealed him into The Book of Vile Darkness and two years right before the battle against Team Dark Phoenix Storm, we had destroyed Quan Chi and sent him and Shang Tsung who was put in The Book of Vile Darkness to Oblivion, and finally, last year when we destroyed Shao Khan and sent him to The Black Gates, it also sent Shang Tsung and Quan Chi to The Black Gates as well.

Nico: Too bad we didn't meet her when we went after Shao Khan last year, she would've gotten to get payback on him for everything he'd done along with her father.

Lincoln: Yeah, but what's done is done. Selene had taught me everything that she knows in the dark arts and fire and I learned really quickly, and even though she really hates Shang Tsung with a very blazing passion for everything he has done over the millennia, she hates my enemies with a blazing passion and she wanted to blast them with a fire blast and set their butts on fire.

Me: Yeah, she really wanted to do that to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Anna Anyanova: And even use her Soul Steal on Chandler, his goons, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, and our many enemies, but she didn't, because she didn't want to be anything like Shang Tsung.

Nico: That's a strong difference between her and her vile father.

Lincoln: She never did like that snake she formerly called her father, and if anyone so much as ever brought that up and tortured her with that fact, they'd face our wrath.

Nico: Yeah.

Kendra: That was fun though!

Nico: Nice job, Kendra.

Kendra: Thanks.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: That was fun though.

Nico: Now, onto other business.

Eli: Yep. We have Lloyd Ventrix, Ganigannii, Amaganser, Two-Headed Monster (Adventure Time), Ape Man and Mojo Jojo.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! So we have Lloyd Ventrix in the M.O.E. Cool! And 2 Monsters from Kamen Rider Super 1!

Qin: Cool!

Lola: And Finn and Jake tole me that the Two-Headed monster was a monster that Finn kicked in the balls.

Qin: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: This will be fun.

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Kimberly Ventrix for one.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA! So Kimberly is going to be wanting some payback on him for all the trouble her dad gave her and her mom.

Lana: Yeah she has been training really hard to make sure he gets his butt kicked.

Me: WHOA! And I got just the monsters for the other 3. I SUMMON FIRESTORM PROMINENCE, THESTALOS THE FIRESTORM MONARCH AND SOLAR FLARE DRAGON!

In vortexes of fire I summoned said monsters!

Thestalos: This is gonna be fun and cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Then Kimberly Ventrix came. She had a huge growth spurt since we first met her and she grew into a girl with blond hair and had a pink tank top, pink pants and a pink skirt and had blue eyes and pink shoes and had pink angel wings.

Kimberly Ventrix: Hey guys!

Nico: Awesome timing Kimberly.

Kimberly Ventrix: Boy its been a while hasn't it.

Me: It sure has.

Chloe: Hi. You might not know me personally. But I'm one of the heroes who fought the Akumatized villains those clones were based off of.

Kimberly Ventrix: I know and I heard all about that. That was intense.

Qin: Yeah.

Chloe: It was epic though.

Kimberly Ventrix: Yeah.

Eli: Also the Anothers minus Mojo are all one person.

Qin: Cool cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Lloyd Ventrix, Ganigannii, Amaganser, Two-Headed Monster (Adventure Time) and Ape Man!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Another Amaganser: (In a girls voice) But it will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice! Cierra Clear!

They merged and reverted back and too our shock and astonishment it was a girl what was COMPLETELY INVISIBLE! We couldn't see her at all!

Nico: Where are you?

Cierra Clear: I'm right in front of you. I'm the Gene-slammer of the Clear Monsters and as an unexpected side-effect it made me totally invisible.

Laney: WHOA!

Nicole turned on her infrared vision and it showed that she was completely naked.

Nicole: Oh man she is naked!

Cierra Clear: Yeah the serum that slammed me destroyed all my clothes. I can't control it. No matter how hard I tried I couldn't bring myself to be visible.

Me: I'm guessing Swartz promised to help you with that.

Cierra Clear: Yeah.

Qin: Geez! That is crazy.

Nico: We'll get you clothes.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though. By the way is the Another Mojo Jojo friendly or hostile.

Cierra Clear: Neutral. Half Friendly and half hostile. The reason is because she is like Mojo Jojo and she is smart too but doesn't talk like him. You'll see shortly.

Nico: I wonder if it's one of the monkeys he had with him on his first attack on Townsville.

Me: It just might be.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Another Two-Headed monster: (ROARS) We're evil!

But then…

CRUNCH!

I kicked him square in the crotch!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH!

Another Two-Headed monster: OUR CROTCH! OUR EVIL CROTCH!

They held their manhood!

Nico: Right where the sun doesn't shine!

Kimberly bashed and pulverized the Another for her father and the rest blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Lola: YEAH!

I snapped my fingers and made Cierra visible and she was a blue hair girl with blue eyes and had the kanji for Clear in the middle of her forehead with a blue jewel imbedded in it and she had blue angel wings and Rarity and the fashion brigade gave her blue clothes.

Cierra Clear: Whoa! I look amazing! Thank you guys.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) VERTIGO FORCE 6!

She summoned Count Vertigo, Wolfman, Julie Hinikawa, Phantoon, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash and Komodo Dragons!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And just in time too!

Out came Another Mojo Jojo!

Qin: Here we go.

Another Mojo: (In a girls voice) But this is gonna be a most fun one.

Mojo: (Gasp) That voice! I, Mojo Jojo, know it!

She reverted back and it was a sexy girl with black hair and blue eyes and had fur all over her and she had purple clothes. But she did not have her brain poking out of her head.

Mojo Jojo: (GASP) Lava Java!

Nico: WHOA!

Lava Java: Long time no see Mojo.

Me: Wow!

Lava Java: I know what you're thinking. Yes I was an ordinary gorilla. But instead of causing me to have my brain poke out it evolved me and turned me into a Neanderthal with superhuman intelligence.

Nico: Wow! That is quite an unexpected side effect.

Qin: Yeah.

Lava Java: Yeah and I actually ran before the fight broke out with the Powerpuff Girls.

Lola: Whoa that is amazing.

Kaito: (gets out Dairanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kakuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dairanger sword and Zocks got an Aquitar sword.

Lava Java: No he didn't. He knew I was capable of outsmarting and thrashing him so he sent me on my way.

Qin: Probably because he was terrified of the superhuman intelligence you had.

Lava Java: Yeah you are not kidding there.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Lava Java: No worries. I heard that all my fellow monkeys and apes are in the M.O.E. So I'll join them when this is done.

Me: Good idea.

She turned into Another Mojo Jojo!

Sougo: (gets out Dairanger Ridewatch) Mojo's been a good friend to us.

Geiz: (gets out Alien Ridewatch) And wait until you see his other version.

Sougo got RyuurangerArmor while Geiz got AlienRedArmor.

Me: The one we met in the Powerpuff Girls Z universe. He is just as awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Another Mojo: Looking forward to it.

Nico: Time for some ape power! (ACTIVATES MOJO JOJO AND APE MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He beat his chest and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Now for some Uchiha Power! (ACTIVATES DR. CROAKER AND RTN ITACHI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES NAVY AND BZZT-BOT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Miti: And this too! (ACTIVATES APE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired ice blasts and smashed her down.

Then Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Another Ex-Aid, Terrashock, Muscular and Corvus Canosus came.

Nico: Nice team Juggernaut!

Juggernaut: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome!

?: I agree!

Then an Overqwil came!

Me: Cool an Overqwil!

Lola: Awesome!

Overqwil: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun.

Nico: Victoria Kirlian!? Whoa!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and she had purple and blue clothes and had blue angel wings.

Victoria Kirlian: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of of Aura Lightning and smashed down Another Mojo and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Lava Java over.

Qin: Nice!

Nico: Victoria has an awesome and amazing power.

Victoria Kirlian: Yep. It's called Kirliankinesis. It's a mysterious power where I can use my Kirlian Aura as an awesome power.

She formed her Kirlian Aura around her hand and it was surging with intense energy.

Me: WHOA! That is so powerful that you can see it.

Nico: Yep.

Miti: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Victoria Kirlian: When me and Nico went to a Metaphysical Convention and I showed my Kirlian aura to him.

She showed the picture and it was INTENSELY POWERFUL!

Me: Whoa! That is strong.

Xenia: Wow! Np kidding.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Victoria hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Victoria Kirlian: Same here.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Sir George, and Bolin are heading to Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's home planet, Umbras, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but he's going to also meet Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's parents and destroy Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora.

Me: Whoa, this is one spooky and scary planet.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man, I know where we are, we're on Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's home planet, Umbras, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but I'm going to also meet Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's parents and destroy Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora.

Adreana Metrodora: This is going to be so awesome, you're going to meet our parents, Linky, and I should've known Aabinus and Abanus would be our targets.

Arianna Metrodora: Yeah, years ago, those two troublemakers had tried to start trouble with you and they've threatened to break us up and/or kill you.

Lincoln: Which is why when we get after them, I'll do to them what I've done to Pyros' Bringers of Chaos, Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, and Aeros' Bringers of Chaos. There's the castle, let's head in to meet your parents, and then, we get after your older brothers.

We arrived at the royal palace of Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's parents, and we headed for the throne room, and we were greeted by Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's parents: her dad, Kieran Metrodora, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, black hair, purple sclera, purple eyes, massive black angel wings, and he has on black shorts with purple shadows, purple loincloth around the waist with gold belt and purple gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her mother, Kieryn Metrodora, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, black hair, purple sclera, purple eyes, massive black angel wings, and she has on a purple crop top and black shorts.

Adreana and Arianna Metrodora: Mom, Dad.

Kieran Metrodora: Adreana, Arianna, it's so good to see you here. And you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with your future husband, Lincoln, right?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Mr. Metrodora.

Kieryn Metrodora: You're indeed everything my daughter says you are, Lincoln, and we can already guess she marked you when you both met again.

Me: Yes, that's right.

Nico: And Adreana and Arianna told us about your other children, your older sons, Aabinus and Abanus, who are going to try to start trouble with him and they've been threatening to break them up and/or kill Lincoln.

Kieryn Metrodora: Yes, that's correct. Adreana and Arianna are also right about calling them bringers of chaos. For so many years, those two have started trouble and caused so much havoc on Aeros, it's not funny, and threatening to ruin the relationship of Lincoln, Adreana, and Arianna and even threatening Lincoln's life, that is truly unforgivable.

Kieran Metrodora: Indeed.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with two yellow streaks and yellow hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red coat with a coat of arms on it, white short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black pants, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, knights, swords, magic, dragons, light, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Infernoble Knight Roland, Infernoble Knight Captain Roland, Noble Knight Artorigus, and Ignoble Knight of High Laundsallyn, in her right hand is The Sword of Hope and a purple-haired girl with cyan blue streaks and cyan blue hairband, purple and cyan blue clothes with Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark on the purple skirt, cyan blue choker, white bridal gloves, purple unicorn horn on her head, and purple angel wings and they had the four girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rachel Roland, Fusion Gene-Slammer of

Infernoble Knight Roland, Infernoble Knight Captain Roland, Noble Knight Artorigus, and Ignoble Knight of High Laundsallyn.

Rachel Roland: Yep, and we got the girls away from Adreana and Arianna's chaotic siblings. Honestly, those two are a bunch of chaos-bringing assholes.

Starlight Glimmer: (GASPS) And that second girl with you, it's… !

Lincoln and Starlight Glimmer: Asteria Astrophel.

Me: You two know her?!

Lincoln: We do.

Starlight Glimmer: I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Asteria Astrophel: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Asteria Astrophel, Gene-Slammer of Starlight Glimmer, the Starlight Magic Alicorn and Princess of Empathy, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria. I'm an astronomer who loves looking at the stars and constellations in the sky and I'm also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of empathy and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a cyan blue neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my purple horn on my head glowed with cyan blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Starlight Glimmer from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and like Starlight Glimmer, I love looking at the stars and constellations in the night sky, but I also hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Asteria had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are.

Nico: What did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Asteria Astrophel: Those five were waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, they'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I saved Lincoln as I charged in and kicked them into a nearby fence and they got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged them home and told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and not only did they get grounded for a month, but after I sent them running to their room, I put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

We gasped.

Me: The dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made them truly evil and deranged monsters!

Laney: We warned them numerous times about this, but no, they refused to listen and they had their heads too far up their butts, and I wished someone would come and put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put them in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Asteria.

Asteria Astrophel: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Starlight, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Starlight Glimmer: I sure have, and I'm not only among his many future wives, but I'm also a loving mother of many kids.

Starlight Glimmer showed Asteria Astrophel the pictures of hers and Lincoln's kids and newborns and her jaw hit the floor.

CLANG!

Starlight Glimmer helped put her mouth back in.

Asteria Astrophel: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Asteria Astrophel in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Starlight Glimmer: Wow, I knew that was coming! Now, you're part of his harem and are now his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Adreana and Arianna's siblings before they get after us.

Kieran Metrodora: They've been sighted 200 clicks from the palace.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was quick!

Kieryn Metrodora: When trouble arises because of any attacking enemies or Aabinus and Abanus.

We headed outside to hunt down our targets: Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora.

Suddenly, we saw the two people who Adreana and Arianna talked about: their two older brothers, Aabinus Metrodora, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, black hair, purple sclera, purple eyes, massive black angel wings, and he has on black shorts with purple shadows, purple loincloth around the waist with gold belt and purple gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and Abanus Metrodora, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, black hair, purple sclera, purple eyes, massive black angel wings, and he has on black shorts with purple shadows, purple loincloth around the waist with gold belt and purple gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back.

Aabinus Metrodora: You goddamn stupid white-haired freak, so you're still together with our idiot sisters?!

Abanus Metrodora: We'll kill you, and we'll make that stupid bitches learn their place like the dogs that they are!

Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora marched towards Lincoln with murderous intent to kill him, but before Sebastian could get at them, Lincoln slashed at them with his right hand's gold-armored claws on his fingers!

Aabinus Metrodora: WHAT THE?!

Then, Lincoln fired darkness blasts at them and sent them crashing into a wall!

Abanus Metrodora: Dad, Mom, do something about this insect!

Kieryn Metrodora: No. We've had it up to hear with you two little parasites.

Kieran Metrodora: Your mother, Adreana, Arianna, and I have had it up to hear with you two for the last time. For years, you two have caused a ton of trouble with you two running wild and causing havoc. Lincoln is a wonderful young man and we're proud of Adreana and Arianna getting together with him, and over our dead bodies will we ever let you two get any closer to hurt him!

Aabinus and Abanus were really panicking now: their parents have seriously got them on the ropes now!

Aabinus Metrodora: W-what are you and Mom talking about, Dad? If that white-haired freak marries those bitches, Adreana and Arianna, he'll be part of our family, and we don't want it!

Kieryn Metrodora: We've already seen just what kind of man Lincoln is: he's smart, extremely strong, brave, courageous, manly, and not afraid to stand up for everyone around him. He's already proven himself many times to Adreana and Arianna, and she's always protected him from danger. We already approved of Lincoln even before they came here to Umbras while you two have been running wild without a care in the world and are still causing mayhem and chaos on Umbras. The hell you mean Bringer of Chaos, the only two people worthy of that dirty shameful title are you and Abanus, Aabinus.

Aabinus Metrodora: N-no way!

Kieran Metrodora: We held you both in the same high regard as Adreana and Arianna as part of our family, but what with the chaos and mayhem you've caused on Umbras, and the constant planning of trying to break Adreana, Arianna and Lincoln up and/or kill Lincoln so Adreana and Arianna could suffer from heartbreak of losing the man they love, you two will never be forgiven! You hear me?

Aabinus and Abanus were in shock!

Kieryn Metrodora: And we've also decided on this: you two will forever be disowned and we're cutting ties with you both forever!

Adreana and Arianna Metrodora: Same with me. You two bringers of chaos have caused us enough trouble to last an eternity. Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Gladly.

We saw the sclera of Lincoln's eyes turn purple, his deep sapphire eyes turn deep purple, and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turn purple, and he also has purple shadow tattoos on his massive muscular forearms: Lincoln's turned into his own Umbrasapien form.

Nico: WHOA!

Kieran Metrodora: This was due to Adreana and Arianna marking Lincoln and Lincoln marking Adreana and Arianna, and he now has his own Umbrasapien form, that's quite impressive.

Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora: YOU'VE GOT TO BE FUCKING KIDDING ME! YOU'RE CHOOSING THAT FREAK OVER US!

Kieran Metrodora, Kieryn Metrodora, Adreana Metrodora, and Arianna Metrodora: WITHOUT HESITATION!

Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora: NOOOO!

Sylvester: All the same, now no one's going to say a kind word to you two moth-munching parasites.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And for what you two tried to do to me and Adreana and Arianna, you deserve the same punishment that I gave Pyros' Bringers of Chaos, Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, and Aeros' Bringers of Chaos. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony

Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Ruby's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln then grabbed Aabinus Metrodora's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic darkness powers and massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Aabinus Metrodora was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his dark powers anymore nor his immortality.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Abanus Metrodora's neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic darkness powers and massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Abanus Metrodora was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his dark powers anymore nor his immortality.

Adreana Metrodora: And not only did you two get stripped of your incredibly strong cosmic dark powers and massive muscle mass, but also, you've been stripped of your immortality since you two were nothing but pure evil.

Abanus Metrodora: YOU BITCH! WE'LL KILL YOU BOTH!

Lincoln fired powerful purple darkness blades from his massive greatsword and they pierced Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora and they exploded and they were both sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, Umbras was suddenly beamed to our solar system and is also close by to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: And now, Umbras has been beamed to our solar system.

Lincoln: And put under our protection, and that's another pair of moth-munching parasites will never be part of our family ever. (To Rachel Roland) And it's so good to see you again, Rachel Roland.

Rachel Roland: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Rachel Roland and he hugged her, and Rachel Roland is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rachel Roland: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Rachel Roland, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Infernoble Knight Roland, Infernoble Knight Captain Roland, Noble Knight Artorigus, and Ignoble Knight of High Laundsallyn she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful wielder of fire and darkness magic and a very powerful swordswoman and a powerful member of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table. She trained Lincoln both in the art of swordsmanship and magic, and he became a very powerful swordsman and master of magic, and she also taught him much about the Code of Chivalry and really instilled what it means to be a true hero, to fight with both courage and honor, to protect those he loves and holds dear to his heart, and never to let those with such malice and evil in their black hearts get away with their crimes. Plus, you're going to love hearing this: Rachel Roland is the descendant of Roland.

Me: The Frankish military leader under Charlemagne who became one of the principal figures in the literary cycle known as the Matter of France, but his historical counterpart is the military governor of the Breton March responsible for defending Francia's frontier against the Bretons and was part of the Frankish rearguard killed in retribution by the Basques in Iberia at the Battle of Roncevaux Pass.

Melanie Artorgius: The very one. Lincoln made her a red coat with the coat of arms of Royal Woods' Knights of The Michigan Table along with a beautiful necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips after their training, and Rachel Roland hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a very blazing passion. One day, Rachel Roland and Lincoln along with the rest of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were having a meeting at our castle, but then, the alarm triggered, and they saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and they brought with them a very massive army of musclebound thugs they hired in a last-ditch effort to destroy them all. Rachel Roland and Lincoln went out there along with the rest of the Knights, and they'd slain every last one of them. It drove them into a blood-crazed fury, but before they could get after them, Lincoln and Rachel Roland fired chains of fire and darkness which bound them and tied them up. Lincoln called his parents and his nice sisters and told them what happened, and needless to say, they wanted their heads on a pike! But, Lincoln wasn't surprised, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies tried to kill him many times in the past, but in the end, their ultimate plan failed, and not only did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan get a severe beating from the nice sisters, Chandler, his goons, Scoots, Flip, Pablo, Anderson, Lewis Travolta, Killjoy Huggins, and Becky Blickensderfer got arrested and sent to jail, or in that unibrow pest's case, sent flying back to Great Lakes City, and to make sure they didn't try to get revenge, Rachel Roland and Lincoln casted a spell to prevent them from coming after the knights because messing with the descendant of Roland and one of the members of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table will have dire and disastrous consequences.

Nico: Lincoln told us everything about what you did, and that was one epic battle you all fought.

Me: They crossed another huge line because of their bloodlust.

Lincoln: You got that right, but karma always gets them back in the worst way imaginable.

Selene Emperyous: Which is basically getting their hides handed to them and brutally beaten up in the worst way imaginable.

Lincoln: Exactly, Selene, and now that you're here, Rachel.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rachel Roland in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rachel Roland: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Rachel Roland's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rachel Roland: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rachel Roland.

Rachel Roland had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Momoka Taguchi, Akari Mizushima, Hiyori Kojima, and Aoi Hayasaka from Tonari no Love Juice.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Momoka Taguchi, Akari Mizushima, Hiyori Kojima, and Aoi Hayasaka from Tonari no Love Juice.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Momoka Taguchi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Momoka Taguchi and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora, Umbras' Bringers of Chaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long

white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Momoka Taguchi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Momoka Taguchi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Momoka Taguchi, Akari Mizushima, Hiyori Kojima, and Aoi Hayasaka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Adreana and Arianna Metrodora's Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating those overgrown musclebound morons down, then, Lincoln grabbed and sucked out Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora's muscle mass, incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality, and sent them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Asteria Astrophel, and Rachel Roland have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's two more moth-munching parasites that you won't ever be related to in the future.

Lincoln: Yep.

Adreana Metrodora: Those two were never our siblings, they're so stuck up, stupid, idiotic, moronic, and selfish, they didn't want me to be happy and delighted in seeing me and Arianna miserable, but what they'd tried to do in trying to make us break up and/or kill you, that really did it!

Arianna Metrodora: Those two ugly pigs with no manners deserved to get their ties cut by Mom and Dad.

Roxanne Lucius: We'll have trouble with my older brothers on Lucius tomorrow.

Lincoln: I'll handle them, Roxanne, right after your parents cut their ties with them as well.

---

After getting rid of Umbras' Bringers of Chaos, Aabinus and Abanus Metrodora, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rachel Roland and Asteria Astrophel saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Rachel Roland: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Asteria Astrophel: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rachel Roland: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Asteria Astrophel: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Rachel, we've already heard from Asteria of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Rachel Roland: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of The Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table were riding out on patrol looking for any sign of trouble and we also had the rest of his Guardian Angels with him. Suddenly, we heard a cacophony of loud bellows and a really loud belch in the air, and we saw who it was coming after us: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and she had a massive army of thugs with her and they were out to kill Lincoln again, that set us off, and they were out for their last chance of killing Lincoln. We all rode out to give them a final battle and we'd slain every last one of the thugs, then, we turned our attention to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies and Lynn was already running on all fours like a rampaging bull, and we brutally thrashed Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies. Then, Lincoln chained them up with chains of fire and we brought her before the rest of her family, and after we told and showed them all everything, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were absolutely livid at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies once again, and Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily pounced on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and they brutally beat their butts into the ground and I knocked Lynn out cold before she could fart and let out stinky gas so they can escape from us.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: Yep, then, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got grounded for eighteen weeks and we threw them in a metal container, while Chandler, his goons, Scoots, Flip, Pablo, Anderson, Lewis Travolta, Killjoy Huggins, and Becky Blickensderfer got arrested and sent to jail, or in that unibrow pest's case, sent flying back to Great Lakes City.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lynn roared and pounded on the door with her fists trying to break out, and we all proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off and Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan screeched like banshees while Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of those animals always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put them down like the rampaging animals that they are.

Me: The dark side of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler were and always will be nothing more than trouble and they can never ever be forgiven.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ashe: Whoa, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ashe, and it's perfect for our first date before Princess Amore's mission. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl are in your harem.

Ty Lee: Wow, now that's really awesome. Plus, I was also surprised to find out that Aya and Kaguya also had an interest in Lincoln.

Brandon Skellington: Well, he did unite the warlords of Japan, and of course, stop Orochi and when he was brought back by Damian Alaister, restored him to his original self as Yinglong, and send Da Ji, Kiyomori Taira, and the other threats of The Mystic Realm to The Black Gates.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Ty Lee, Ashe, Aya, Kaguya, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Universe 666 Brit Crust, Universe 666 Tiff Crust, Gala Appleby, Candy Apples, and Rosy Pearl, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure

vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later in the simulator it was time for another awesome adventure in the world of Super Mario Galaxy.

Nico: Bowser Jr's Airship Armada is next.

Nicole: SWEET!

Me: Me, May and Maria will go.

Maria: I know we had our turn but it was just so fun.

Carmen: Can I come too?

Maria: Sure sis.

Jeri Katou: And me and Takato will go too.

Nicole: All right then.

Nico: All right.

Laney: Awesome!

Mizore: I might as well go too.

Lola: Awesome.

Camie: Cool!

Nico: All right lets go.

We went into the Simulator and we were on an airship in the middle of a massive platoon of Airships run by Bowser Jr.!

Me: WHOA! Look at all the ships!

Mizore: This is gonna be fun.

Carmen: Yeah it sure will!

Nico: Any advice, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Not much to give you guys here. Like the first one before you have to get to the main ship at the end. But blast those ships into kingdom come.

Nico: With pleasure.

Me: Lets get them.

We were off!

Me: Okay taste this!

I fired waves of fireballs and blasted the ships and they hit them and exploded into massive fiery explosions!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: Bowser Jr must be on one of these!

Maria: Nicole said that one over there!

She pointed to a big one over in the distance.

Nico: All right then.

We were off and blasted the ships all over left and right.

We landed on the ship and then BOWSER JR. CAME!

Bowser Jr.: (LAUGHS)

Nico: Bowser Jr.! Time for round 2!

Bowser Jr.: Boy you guys sure don't give up! I'll deal with you bozos myself!

Nico: Bring it on!

Bowser Jr: Also, sorry your school got drugs.

Carmen: Well it's Summer Break so thankfully most of us weren't affected. But yeah that guy had a TON of nerve!

May: Boy he sure did!

Mizore: Yeah no kidding! Drugging innocent kids like that!

Me: One of them even tried to strangle me and one kicked Nico in the balls!

Bowser JR: Hey, I know me and Papa are fighting you guys at this period of time. But even we know better!

Me: That's good you do.

Nico: At least one thing is good. Over the course of 38 years you have shown honor when amongst kids.

Bowser Jr.: A compliment I'm sure.

Nico: Yep.

Bowser Jr.: Good. Lets dance bozos! WOOWOWOWOWOWOWOW!

I fired a blast of fire and blasted the ship!

Nico: (gets out Mojo and Grodd's Ridewatches) I'm about to go ape on you!

Nico activated them and then turned into a gorilla and threw coconuts and bananas and smashed him all over.

Mizore, May and Maria fired waves of water and energy and blasted the ship all over!

Nico: YEAH! Take that!

Me: And this!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted the ship!

May: Chill out!

Me: YEAH!

May, Carmen and me fired waves of fire, ice and lightning and blasted the ship all over.

Jeri Katou: (ECHOING) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

She fired an energy lion blast from her fist and blasted the ship!

Takato: (Echoing) ATOMIC BLASTER!

Takato fired a wave of red energy and blasted the ship all over!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Take that! Wait look!

We saw a Basculegion!

Nico: Cool a Basculegion!

Carmen: Awesome!

Basculegion: (In a girls voice) Okay you turtle! Taste this!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him all over.

Nico: WHOA! Rin Noralenshikov!

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) My little sister!

Lincoln: Go to her Rika.

Rika went in.

Basculegion: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Rika Noralenshikov: Let me do the finisher comrades!

Nico: Go for it Rika!

Rika flew in and fired waves of fire and blasted the ship of Bowser Junior! And then he got away and then the Grand Star came!

Nico: There's the Star!

Mizore: Me, May and Maria will get it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Basculegion reverted back and she was a little girl at around 10 years old with yellow hair and had purple eyes and had blue clothes with the kanji for Thunder in the middle of her forehead and she had purple angel wings surging with intense lightning.

Rika Noralenshikov: Rin!

Rin Noralenshikov: Rika!

They hugged for the first time in a while.

Rika Noralenshikov: I thought I would never see you again sis.

Rin Noralenshikov: I know. But I'm okay now.

Mizore: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rin Noralenshikov: When me and Nico discovered that I am a creature called a Kirlianite.

Shanan gasped!

Shanan: The Kirlianites!? I've heard about them. They are aura lightning elemental creatures from the planet Kirlia in the Pinwheel Galaxy and they are powerful with detecting auras and energy and their power is phenomenal. But their planet was destroyed by Brainiac.

Nico: Yep.

Me: WHOA! That's terrible! And we killed Brainiac!

Carmen: Yeah we sure did!

Rin Noralenshikov: That's good you did. Also another memory is when me and Nico destroyed a cult worshiping the evil demon Abalam and got them sent to the Inferno.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Good riddance. That was awesome though.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Rin hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rin Noralenshikov: Same here.

Later we were watching TV And then we saw the mascots dressed up in Halloween Costumes. Poromon was a fire fairy, Poliwag was a Fairy, Manaphy was a Mermaid, Horsea was a sea dragon, Jirachi was an alien from another planet and Tentacool was an octopus.

Iormu: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: Going to Halloween Town for some fun.

Me: Cool! I'll go too.

I spun around and dressed up as male version of Nightmare Cadance!

Poromon: Wow! Awesome costume!

Me: Thanks. I am a male version of Princess Cadance's Nightmare Form. I am Prince Heartbreaker!

Lola: Wow! That is awesome!

Xenia: It sure is!

Nico: Was this supposed to be this year's halloween costume?

Me: No. I got many more where this came from.

Poliwag: Cool!

Nico: Yeah!

We were off to Halloween Town.

We arrived in Halloween Town.

Miia: Hey, Jack!

Jack Skellington: Hey guys! What brings you over here?

Me: The Mascots want to have some fun here.

Jack Skellington: That's cool! Always an honor to have our favorite team and mascots here.

Nico: We're glad.

Jack Skellington: What's been new with you guys?

Soundwave (growls): Incident named: School of Drugs!

1h agoSally: Awesome costume J.D.

Me: Thanks. I am a male version of Cadance's Nightmare form. I am Prince Heartbreaker!

Sally: Awesome name!

Jack Skellington: That is perfect!

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: It sure is.

Jack Skellington: What's been new with you guys?

Soundwave: (growls) Incident named: School of Drugs!

Nico: Yeah!

We told them everything and it was horrible!

Sally: That is crazy!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Xenia: That hippie was poisoning all those poor kids.

Varie: But luckily we stopped him and saved them.

Jack Skellington: That's good you all did and the Mascots look so cute in their costumes.

Miia: They sure do.

Me: I know it's not for another 4 more months but the mascots wanted to have some fun.

Jack Skellington: That's all right then. Lets get you trick or treating.

Poromon was eating candy.

Poromon: Great candy!

Jack Skellington: Thanks. It's new Mr. Mind Flavored Gummy Worms.

Poromon: Oh boy!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Poromon sure loves that!

Poromon: This is mine!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Poromon still loves the taste of Mr. Mind from when we faced him over a year and a half ago.

Camie: (LAUGHS) That was funny he ate him for dinner back then.

Varie: But it was fitting for him since Poromon is a bird and all.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure is.

Me: That is true.

Poromon: It sure is. And I love these candies.

Jack Skellington: That was still an awesome and eventful day for us.

Soundwave: Victory report: 100% awesome.

Lola: It sure was Soundwave.

Leni: Can I have some?

Poromon took out a baseball bat in warning.

Nico: Poromon? What did we say about sharing?

Poromon: But Nico…

Nico: (Sternly) Poromon…

Poromon: Okay okay.

She got some from him and tasted them and they were good.

Leni: Oh wow! Awesome!

Lynn: Just be glad it wasn't a gun

Nico: Don't remind me.

Stewie: Boy Poromon is starting to become more prepared in weapons like me.

Nico: No kidding Stewie.

Jack Skelington: And we got these for J.D.

He pulled out a basket and in it was a bunch of Candies for Fire, Water, Air and Earth!

Ember: Candies from Element City!

Qin: Cool!

Me: I got to try this.

I took a fire candy ball and ate it and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

I got an extremely powerful fire and power boost from it and it was INTENSELY STRONG! Stronger than eating the hottest peppers in the entire universe.

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

I tried the water ball next and it popped in my mouth and made me feel like I drank 20 gallons of water.

Me: WHOA! That is awesome! But my stomach is sloshing like a water balloon.

Sally: Rest assured we have no drugs

Me: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah.

But then a Sneasler came.

Nico: Cool a Sneasler.

Qin: Awesome.

Sneasler: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I saw the explosion. Are you okay?

Nico: Tanya Weasley!? Wow!

Ron Weasley: (British Accent) Tanya!? What the bloody hell!? You were slammed too?

She reverted back and like all Weasley's she has red hair, Blue Eyes and had a Red shirt and had the Gryffindor Crest on it and she had red and black clothes too.

Tanya Weasley: I sure got slammed too Ron. But I'm okay now.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: That's amazing Ron.

Ron Weasley: It sure is.

Blaster: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: And I'm guessing it has to do with Hogwarts.

Tanya Weasley: That's right. My favorite is when me and Nico killed Bellatrix's evil sister Helena.

Nico: Yep and she was just as insane as her evil sister.

Qin: I remember that! Nico used a spell on her that banished her to Another Dimension forever.

Xenia: She must've heard about her sister about her sister being killed by your mom back then.

Tanya Weasley: I'm sure she did and I heard about that.

Camie: That was an epic battle from what I heard.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tanya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tanya Weasley: Same here.

But then Ron had his wand pointed and up against Nico's face.

Ron Weasley: If you hurt my sister in any way or form I will petrify you and shatter you.

I pushed his hand down.

Me: Now now Ron there's no need for that. Besides magic doesn't work on us remember? We're impervious to magic.

Ron Weasley: Oh right.

Nico: But you have my word Ron.

Misfire: (to the Mascots) You guys must've eaten a lot of candy.

Poromon: (BELCH) It was delicious!

Qin: (LAUGHS) It sure was.

Me: That was fun guys.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: Yep.

We came home.

Me: NOW time for… WHOA! I got to go to the restroom!

I ran fast and then went into the bathroom.

UNZIPS FLY.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

WATER RUSHING OUT!

Me: (EXTREMELY LONG AND BIG SIGH OF RELIEF)

Realistic Waterfalls and rivers were shown as I was letting it all out. That water candy really made me had to go bad!

When I was done I washed my hands and came out.

Me: WHEW! That's better. Now where was I? Oh right. Now it's time to get ready for our mission. It's Princess Amore's big day today.

Xenia: It sure is!

The previous group came.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Can me, Anti Wanda, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, and Felix Faust go with you lads?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Carnivac: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Enamorus and Meowscarada.

Qin: COOL! The Love-Hate Pokemon and the Grass Cat Pokemon. I like those two.

Xenia: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Bathsheba Sherman, the evil 1800s devil worshipper and witch and major antagonist in The Conjuring Universe, serving as the main antagonist of the 2013 horror film The Conjuring, and she's come back from the dead to kill us all in the name of Satan. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and we're not going to like this person one bit: the figure we sensed is none other than Bathsheba Sherman, the evil 1800s devil worshipper and witch and major antagonist in The Conjuring Universe, serving as the main antagonist of the 2013 horror film The Conjuring, and she's come back from the dead to kill us all in the name of Satan.

We gasped.

Nico: Bathsheba Sherman, that evil devil worshipper and witch from The Conjuring?! She's returned from Hell?!

Me: That's not good.

Nicholette Torrington: It sure isn't, guys. We've heard about Bathsheba Sherman, in 1863, Bathsheba Sherman attempted to sacrifice her baby to the Devil, but her husband caught her and he saved his baby, and when Bathsheba was exposed as a devil worshipper and a witch, she ran out of the house and climbed to the top of a tree and proclaimed her love for Satan, and she placed a curse that would haunt all those who would take her land. Then, Bathsheba hung herself, committing suicide.

Clara St. Clarice: Bathsheba's spirit continued to reside in the land, haunting her former homestead, and true to her curse, Bathsheba would haunt the families that would dare to move into her house. Bathsheba would torment the family continually, and finally possess the family's mother to kill the children before forcing the mothers to commit suicide.

Bertha Sellington: The spirits of Bathsheba's victims continued to reside in the house, along with her, living in constant fear of her curse. Though the rest of the spirits accidentally cause small trouble, they don't want to harm the Perron family, the family who moved into the house in 1971. This makes Bathsheba appear one night to Christine and Nancy Perron, and then, threaten Christine Perron that she wants Christine, Nancy, Cindy, Andrea, April, Roger, and Carolyn to be dead.

We gasped.

Eli: That witch!

Chloe Terryington: But, her reign of terror would end as Ed and Lorraine Warren would exorcise that serial killing Satanic witch who possessed Carolyn Perron, and Lorraine managed to distract Carolyn by reminding her of a memory she shared with her family, allowing Ed to complete the exorcism, and as a result, Bathsheba was banished from the family and condemned back to Hell.

Diana Darkus: And now, that Satanic serial killing witch has truly come back from the dead, and now, she intends to kill us all in the name of Satan.

Princess Amore: She will never succeed, Diana, we will destroy her by using the one thing that she is forever repulsed by: love.

Lincoln: That's right, since Bathsheba is someone full of hatred and evil, love is a powerful force that'll kill that witch and end her miserable life for good.

Nico: She wanted revenge for the ending of her reign of terror back in 1971, but she won't get that chance whatsoever. Just like Valak, she's going straight to The Black Gates forever. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading to Ever After High to help take down The Evil Queen of that world.

Lincoln: She'll have a more better time serving The Masters of Evil after we defeat her, and once we defeat The Evil Queen and take her down, you're next, Bathsheba Sherman. Raven Queen, hang in there, we're coming.

Princess Amore: That's right, we're coming, just hang in there.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Ever After High to help our friends take down The Evil Queen, and once we got done with taking down The Evil Queen, Lincoln and Princess Amore are going to destroy the 19th century Satanic worshipping witch, Bathsheba Sherman, and condemn her to The Black Gates for the crimes she'd committed against mankind in the 19th Century.

We were off to Ever After High.

---

We arrived at Ever After High.

Anti-Wanda: Here we are, ya'll!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Wow! Magnificent.

Brittney: It sure is.

Camie: This is amazing.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: And I have a strong feeling that the Dragon Knight Riders will come and help out against whoever the target blocking our way to Evil Queen.

Sunstorm: Reminds me of Auradon.

Mal: Boy it sure does.

Lola: Yeah it sure does remind me of that.

Lucy Loud: I agree there.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I was just going to point that out.

Cerise Wolf: Hey guys!

Lincoln: Hey Cerise!

Raven Queen: Hey guys!

Lincoln and Cerise hugged.

Raven Queen: You all made it!

Me: We would never miss out on this.

Apple White: We all felt enormous massive surges of power being unleashed in many parts of the universe. Are you all okay?

Me: Oh that was me. I was unleashing the ultimate wrath of my ultimate power on many enemies that we hate. Trakeena, HIM, Evil Sasuke, many people we loathe.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah it was epic.

Ashlynn Ella: Wow that is cool!

Qin: It sure was.

Apple White: (to Cinderella) It's good to see you again, Cinderella.

Cinderella: Same here to you Apple.

Bonz: We knew we had to bring her along.

Nico: We brought all the princesses along.

Qin: Yep.

Raven Queen: Awesome.

Me: You haven't had any problems with Twisted versions of your mothers around here lately have you?

Duchess Swan: No we haven't seen anyone like that.

Allie Knudson: That's good.

Lola: Yeah we don't want to deal with that right away.

Nico: May we come in?

Cerise Wolf: Sure.

We went in and sat down with them.

Me: First off we owe you guys big time for helping us with Gabi.

Cerise Wolf: No problem.

Duchess Swan: That was awesome.

Amore: It sure was.

Maria: You know she was a spy for us, right?

Raven Queen: Yeah she told us. So we went easy on her.

Me: That's a relief.

Misty Brightdawn: The same thing was for me when I was working with Opaline.

Me: It was like with what happened with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Raven Queen: Wow! I heard all about that. That was so amazing.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It was a really fun adventure.

Xenia: It sure was.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 3 bottles of beer.

Poromon:: (to the Ever After High Students) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 3 bottles of beer!

Supernova Zap: (laughs) At least yesterday hasn't changed this

Raven Queen: (LAUGHS) But Poromon is so cute in that costume.

Qin: Yeah he sure is.

Me: Yeah and Poromon comes in to your house and gives beer to good boys and girls.

We laughed!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) He calls himself the Beer Fairy.

Camie: (LAUGHS) It's cute.

Cerise Wolf: Yeah.

Poromon: Yeah I agree.

Apple White: Poromon we can't drink beer. We're not that age yet.

Poromon: Oh right.

Me: Luckily I brought a safer alternative.

I pulled out my cooler and gave them root beer.

Apple White: Root Beer! Awesome!

I opened the bottles for them.

Raven Queen: Thanks.

They drank it.

Ted: I'll have that beer Poromon.

Poromon: Thanks Ted.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Nergal: Yeah, this is a second attempt,

Me: Poliwag you know the Puppydog Eye trick is not going to work.

Poliwag: Darn.

Raven Queen: What was the incident she mentioned?

Me: We saw a hippie poisoning kids with beer and drugs and it was crazy.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there!

Eli: He was part of a cult that was trying to "Get Kids to Be Free" by using drugs.

Xenia: Yeah it was crazy.

Me: It was a complete shitfest.

Apple White: What did the intoxicated kids do to you guys?

Nico: One drunk kid threw up on me!

Me: One tried to strangle me.

Qin: Another tried to flirt with Maria.

Xenia: Another kicked Nico in the balls and beat him on his head.

Apple White: (WINCES) Ouch!

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: The kid that tried to strangle J.D. accused him of taking his baby!

Brian: Yeah Peter Griffin said that when he was on Crack.

Xenia: That was crazy.

Brian: But he was just hugging a seat cushion from a couch.

Lola: Yikes.

Me: But we got the cult leader arrested and cured all those kids.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: The kid that beat me up accused me of stealing his purse!

Lola: And that kid didn't even have a purse!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Yeah.

May: We're calling that the school of drugs.

Me: Yep.

Cerise Wolf: Crazy name.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But if anyone ever does that again I'm gonna shove them down a Super Toilet.

Cosmo: (SCREAMS) SO MUCH CLOGGING!

Sinnertwin: There's a moral to all that.

Me: Drugs are Dangerous to the young and never trust a cult of hippies.

Sinnertwin: Amen!

Raven Branwen: Thank God no one died!

Me: No kidding. But look on the bright side. At least it's better than going to see Blood and Honey. (GASP!)

I covered my mouth!

UH OH!

Apple White: I've heard rumors about that. Is it really that bad?

Poliwag: OF COURSE IT IS! (shows trailer close to Apple White's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Apple White turned green in the face!

Apple White: (THROWS UP ON NICO!)

Poromon: (shows trailer close to Raven Queen's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Raven Queen: WHAT AN ABOMINATION!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Madeline Hatter's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Madeline Hatter shattered into a million pieces!

Mevya: (shows trailer close to Lizzie Hearts' face) LOOK AT IT!

Lizzie Hearts: (GASP) OFF WITH ITS HEAD!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Cerise Hood's face) LOOK AT IT!

Cerise: WHAT A HORROR!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Blondie Lockes' face) LOOK AT IT!

Blondie Lockes bursted into tears and they drenched me!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Faybelle Thorn's' face) LOOK AT IT!

Faybelle threw up on May!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THEY SCREAMED IN HORROR!

Brontes: At least we're not talking about drugs anymore.

Volt Luster: We apologize for this.

Apple White: Is that Pooh and Piglet?!

Varie dried me off with a towel and Maria cleaned off Nico and May.

Nico: I'm afraid so.

Me: It's a dark version of Winnie The Pooh. They turned feral and go on a terrible killing spree. All because Christopher Robin went to college.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: And girls before you ask, NO we are not going to give the people of those movies the Black Gates. Because they are innocent people and we do not harm the innocent.

Blu: I told them that it was best if we sued them for it.

Jewel: Yeah that was a safer solution.

Eli took a broom and dustpan and swept up Madeline Hatter and put her back together.

Madeline Hatter: Thanks Eli. I hate it when that happens.

Eli: You're welcome Madeline.

Apple White: Have any of our respective fairy tales gotten this treatment?!

Felix Faust: Thankfully, no.

Me: No thank goodness.

Qin: And we intend to keep it that way.

Apple White: Good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Roxas: There HAVE been live action versions that are more faithful.

Me: Yep. Those are cool.

Qin: Yeah those are awesome.

Lola: They sure are.

Camie: And they are fun.

Apple White: Courage how did you react seeing the trailer for Blood and Honey?

Courage: I went like this.

Courage's eyes grew and an alarm buzzer was heard and then…

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHH (KOOKABURRA LAUGHS)

He calmed down.

Me: GEEZ!

Qin: That is quite a scream.

Dr. Polaris: Raven, can you give us info about your mom?

Raven Queen: Sure.

She told us everything.

---

The Evil Queen is the main antagonist from Snow White and the Seven Dwarfs and the main antagonist of Ever After High. She is currently in a mirror prison for the crime of overstepping her story's boundaries and trying to take over all of the kingdoms in Ever After High. She famously disrupted Sleeping Beauty's story and invaded Wonderland. She is the mother of Raven Queen.

In "A Tale of Two Tales", she was voiced by Kate Higgins. However, since "Thronecoming", she was voiced by Wendee Lee.

The Evil Queen turns Raven's puppy into a bone rat. She further grooms her daughter to follow in her footsteps by bringing her into her war meetings and teaching her about potions. The Evil Queen encroaches on Sleeping Beauty's story and invades Wonderland. With great effort, she is captured and imprisoned. The Storybook of Legends The Evil Queen has a conversation with Raven Queen from prison via mirror.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Raven Queen: Yeah no kidding. She may be like that but she is my mother and I love her.

Red Hood: At least she's not like the one we know and hate.

Me: Yeah that was the one from 1937.

Eli: She was the very first Disney villain.

Raven Queen: Wow! Big difference. But yeah I know.

Aqua: Yeah that was crazy.

Me: There was also one that we faced on Animatron. Her name was Queen Ravenna.

Camie: Yeah.

Raven Queen: Wow!

Apple White: And nice job killing Burns and Crocker.

Rex Goodwin: You must've heard about that.

Apple White: We sure did and we saw the whole thing on TV.

Nico: Word sure spread fast like wildfire.

Carly Atlas: It sure did.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah was a fun battle.

Varie: It sure was.

Taro: One of the most fun ever.

Me: And now all the Hitotsukis are in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Apple White: That is awesome and I'm glad that all the people the Noto turned into Hitotsuki are cleansed.

Me: That is for sure. But it was also really fun battling them.

Quake Woman: You won't have to worry about Dark Eddy either.

Qin: Yeah.

Eddy: I blasted him through his head and heart on Nathalia's first mission.

Me: Eddy used Arnold Schwarzenegger's line from Terminator. (Puts Sunglasses on) (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) Hasta la vista, baby.

Nico: Yep!

Xenia: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Roxy Rocket: Well, time for the usual battles.

Me: Yep. Apple you are more than welcome to join the fun.

Apple White: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome.

Maria: I'll call it in.

Maria did so.

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost came.

Nico: Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost.

Dirty Bubble: Sorry we have to fight your mom.

Raven Queen: When we find her, don't hurt her too badly, okay?

Swordsman: We promise she'll still be alive.

Me: No promises on how she will be hurt but she will probably end up in a cast.

Pinky: There's nothing heartwarming then someone loving her mother.

Me: Amen to that.

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you went to Nowhere.

Nico: We sure did.

Onyx: Did Lincoln really rob a bank?!

Lincoln: We did but it was all a ruse. I didn't really steal any money. I was using all of our dirty laundry.

Me: All of our underwear and unmentionables.

Onyx: Clever!

Starcog then came.

Me: Starcog, back for another round I see.

Starcog: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Starcog: So, how was the School of Drugs?

Me: Crazy as fucking shit.

Qin: Yeah. We never want to go through that again.

Lola: Yeah.

Starcog: I don't blame you guys.

We got the battles underway

---

Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Dive Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - Nico's rescue battling an Evil Sasuke on Glaren and then battling the Big Toe and Evil Shendu in Nowhere and Misty Brightdawn and the Cutie Mark Crusaders, Kendra and Maxxine transforming

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico's rescues involved battling an Evil Sasuke on Glaren and battling the Big Toe and Evil Shendu in Nowhere. Also Misty Brightdawn, the Cutie Mark Crusaders, Kendra and Maxxine transformed.

Nokama: They sure did and it was all really fun!

Penelope Florington: It sure was amazing too.

Dive Man: It was fun.

Rarity: It most certainly was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was!

Dirty Bubble: That is awesome that everyone had fun. Lets do it!

Nokama and Dirty Bubble called out Araquanid. Nokama merged with Gali and they formed into Ganokama! Dirty Bubble merged with Man Ray and they formed into THE DIRTY RAY! Nokama and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down!

Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Goten, Trunks, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidia - Us battling Another Whale Mutant, Salamander Mutant, Dogfish Mutant, Chameleon Mutant, Rhinoceros Mutant, Fly Mutant, Porcupine Mutant, Black Cat Mutant, Silkworm Mutant, Flea Mutant, Earwig Mutant, Bee Mutant, Coelacanth Mutant, Mantis Mutant, Leopard Mutant, Cactus Mutant, Tortoise Mutant, Goat Mutant, Buffalo Mutant, Rat Mutant, Bat Mutant, Cicada Mutant, Constructicon

Devastator, Grodd, Lloyd Ventrix, Ganigannii, Amaganser, Two-Headed Monster (Adventure Time), Ape Man and Mojo Jojo! (PANTS) SOMEONE GET ME SOME WATER AND CHEESE!

---

Pinky & The Brain were bext.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico and the others did good battling Another Whale Mutant, Salamander Mutant, Dogfish Mutant, Chameleon Mutant, Rhinoceros Mutant, Fly Mutant, Porcupine Mutant, Black Cat Mutant, Silkworm Mutant, Flea Mutant, Earwig Mutant, Bee Mutant, Coelacanth Mutant, Mantis Mutant, Leopard Mutant, Cactus Mutant, Tortoise Mutant, Goat Mutant, Buffalo Mutant, Rat Mutant, Bat Mutant, Cicada Mutant, Constructicon Devastator, Grodd, Lloyd Ventrix, Ganigannii, Amaganser, Two-Headed Monster (Adventure Time), Ape Man and Mojo Jojo! (PANTS) SOMEONE GET ME SOME WATER AND CHEESE!

They laughed!

Maria came and got him some water and cheese.

Superman: Boy that was a lot of them huh?

Shizuka: Yeah it sure was!

Goten: That had to be some kind of record there.

Brain: (Gulping) Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Brain: Boy that is a record.

Pinky: Egad Brain it sure was!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really amazing.

Spyro: That was an awesome record for it.

Pinky: What was an awesome record?

BLANG!

Brain bashed Pinky on the head with a crowbar!

Pinky: (LAUGHS STUPIDLY AND CRAZILY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Shut up stupid. It was an awesome record though. Lets do it!

Superman and Pinky & the Brain called out Raichu and Superman merged with Loki Loud and they formed into SUPERLOKI! Pinky & The Brain merged with Stinky Butt and they formed into STINKYBUTT MICE! Superman and group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, Blazewing Butterfly, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Lincoln's rescues on Aeros and Umbras

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) I heard Lincoln's rescues on Aeros and Umbras. How were they?

Captain Marvel: They were really fun and cool! One was a world of wind and the other was a world of darkness.

Cora Billingston: It sure was awesome!

Blazewing Butterfly: Boy it sure was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah everone had fun there too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah it was!

Swordsman: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel and Swordsman called out Aegislash! Captain Marvel merged with Wonder Woman and they formed into Captain Wonder Marvel! Swordsman merged with Kite Man and they formed into THE KITE SWORD! Captain Marvel and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Cut Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - Meeting Asteria Astrophel, Rachel Roland, Eartha Calliso, Rebecca Renaud

---

Cad Bane was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) I heard you guys met Asteria Astrophel, Rachel Roland, Eartha Calliso, and Rebecca Renaud. What are they like?

Anakin: They are really amazing and cool. Eartha Calliso is the gene-slammer of Fluttershy and Asteria is the gene-slammer of Starlight Glimmer. And Rebecca Renaud is the gene-slammer of Infernoble Knight Renaud and Rachel Roland is the gene-slammer of Infernoble Knight Captain Roland.

Beatrice: And they are both descendants of the knights Roland from on Roland from The Song of Roland, a poem based on the Battle of Roncevaux Pass in 778, during the reign of Charlemagne and Renaud de Montauban.

Carmen Dillo: WOW! That is really cool! I've actually read about The Battle of Roncevaux Pass in 778 as well as Renaud de Montauban.

That is so cool!

Cut Man: It sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: And it's really cool that I have a gene-slammer too.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: And Fluttershy is excited about that.

Dr. Destiny: I can tell she is. Lets do it!

Anakin and Dr. Destiny called out Cresselia and Darkrai! Anakin merged with Jack Landors and they formed into ANAKIN LANDWALKER! Dr. Destiny and Cad Bane merged and they formed into DR. CAD DESTINY! Anakin and group fired waves of blood, bones, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Allison Artemis, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - Nico's adventure in the next galaxy

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) Nico's adventure was in Bowser Jr's Airship Armada. Was it epic?

Clay: It was REALLY epic! It was as epic as a Texas Rodeo Shootout!

Natasha: It sure was.

Allison Artemis: It sure was.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

Apple Bloom: It sure was!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding and it was fun.

Onyx: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Clay and Onyx called out their Golem. Clay and Natasha merged and they formed into CLAYTASHA! Onyx and Brutus merged and they formed into ONBRUTUS! Clay and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Crimson Viper, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - The school turned into A SCHOOL OF DRUGS!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) The school turned into A SCHOOL OF DRUGS!? WHAT THE FUCK, MAN!?

Green Lantern: We were not expecting it.

Amelia: Yeah it was crazy that happened!

Crimson Viper: Yeah it sure was weird.

Princess Celestia: Those poor kids got duped.

King Solar: They sure did.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was awful!

Spotlight: It sure was awful though.

Jet: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Green Lantern and Jet called out Deoxys! Then Green Lantern merged with Carol Ferris and they formed into HAL FERRIS! Jet and Shaman Apsu and they formed into JET APSU! Green Lantern and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Toph, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - The camping trip we had was awesome and the scary stories were fun

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) The camping trip you guys had was awesome. The scary stories were fun too.

Tara: It sure was really fun and awesome.

Chiro: Yeah we all sure had fun.

Toph: We sure had a great time.

Pinkie Pie: It was the Best Camping Trip EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was a fun time.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: Everyone had fun.

Waffle Woman: They sure did. Lets do it!

Tara and Waffle Woman called out their Steelix and Mr. Mime. Tara and Powdered Toast Man merged and they formed into TARA THE TOAST GIRL! Waffle Woman and Illuso merged and they formed into THE WAFFLE ILLUSO! Tara and group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, King Mickey, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - The Mascots going to Halloween Town

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) The Mascots went to Halloween Town. Did they eat lots of candy?

Tracer: (British Accent) Oh they sure did and J.D. showed us an awesome costume. He called it a male version of Princess Cadance's Nightmare form. It's called Prince Heartbreaker.

Tree Rex: We all thought it was awesome.

King Mickey: It sure was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really cool.

Scootaloo: But it was all fun. J.D. even tried Element City Candy and it was awesome.

Whirlwind: And Poromon had Mr. Mind flavored Gummy Worms.

They laughed!

Rojo: That is so funny. I bet Poromon loved those.

Tracer: Oh he sure did love.

Rojo: Cool cool. Lets do it!

Tracer and Rojo called out Inteleon! Tracer merged with Scootaloo and they formed into TRACERSCOOTS! Rojo merged with Magma

Gloom and they formed into MAGMA ROJO! Tracer and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Mylène Haprèle, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - Ever After High is an amazing school for the successors of Fairy Tales!

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) Ever After High is an amazing school for the successors of Fairy Tales! Just like Auradon.

Fluttershy: We all are amazed by it and it's really cool.

Sailor Juno: Boy it sure is awesome.

Mylene: We all think it's really cool.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah it sure is awesome.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

Carmen Dillo: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Carmen Dillo and Fluttershy called out their Mega Leafeon. Fluttershy merged with Sailor Juno and they formed into FLUTTERJUNO! Carmen and Blob merged and they formed into CARBLOB! Fluttershy and group fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Needle Man, Princess

Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - Evil Queen is going to prison

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Evil Queen is going to prison. Raven still loves her, after all.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) I agree there too. She is her mother.

Nicole Bernado: That is true and she loves her.

Harpie Lady: Just like all of us loving our parents.

Needle Man: I agree there too myself.

Princess Luna: I think it's going to be fun ourselves.

Moondust: It sure will be fun.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure will.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: I do too.

Box Ghost: Same with me. Lets do it!

Omi called out Mega Vaporeon and Box Ghost had Mega Gengar. Omi merged with Rarity and they formed into OMARITY! Box Ghost merged with Duff and they formed into DUFF THE BOX GHOST! Omi and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Sunny Bridges VS Lady Wifi

---

Lady Wifi was next.

Lady Wifi: Boy this will be fun. I posted lots of stuff about Flip.

Sunny Bridges: Awesome!

Sunny fired waves of music and smashed her down.

---

Apple White VS Universe 666 Dr. Viper

---

Universe 666 Dr. Viper was next.

Universe 666 Dr. Viper: This is going to be fun!

Apple White: Yeah it is!

Apple fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

2003 Leo VS Magpye

---

Magpye was next.

Magpye: I'm ready for some buttkicking.

2003 Leo: Me too!

Leo slashed her all over and smashed her down.

---

Aurico VS Firepower

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: Boy this is gonna be fun.

Aurico: It sure will be.

Aurico fired waves of water and smashed them down.

## Otto VS Robert Farrell A.K.A. Rocket Racer

Rocket Racer was next.

Rocket Racer: Boy this will be awesome.

Otto: It sure will be!

Otto fired waves of energy and smashed him down

## Ish VS Centiback (Mighty Morphin Season 3)

Centiback was next.

Centiback: This will be fun.

Ish: It sure will be!

Ish fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Starcog

Starcog was next.

Starcog: Awesome school huh?

Nico: It sure is.

May: I'll say!

Starcog: I agree there. Lets dance!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of Ever After High, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Ever After High etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS! FIRE!

They fired waves of energy blasts and elements and the blasts all hit Starcog and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Starcog you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We then regrouped and everyone cheered wildly.

Raven Queen: That was so awesome!

Apple White: It sure was!

Qin: Yeah!

Motormaster: Now let's pay Raven's mom a visit!

Lola: Lets do it!

Chemistro: Where is she right now?

Raven Queen: Over there.

She pointed to a dark castle and it looked like Snow White's castle.

Nico: Then that's where we're going. Get ready Evil Queen, (Eyes Glow Red) We're going to crown you!

We were off!

---

We arrived and it was a creepy castle.

Me: Wow what a creepy castle.

Lola: Yeah.

Then we saw JACKIE FROST AND NORTHWIND!

Apple White: Jackie and Northwind? You're helping Raven's mom?

Jackie: That's right!

Northwind: If you want her, you'll have to go through us!

?: Kamen Rider!

Me: I know that morph!

Out came the Dragon Knight Riders!

Kit: You guys go on. We'll face them.

Me: Thanks Kit. We owe you one.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: Let me help you guys!

Kit: All right!

She powered up and we went in.

Me: Wow. What a castle.

SkekSil came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, SkekSil.

SkekSil: Mmmm it will be fun to help you guys.

Qin: It sure will.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja.

We then got ready and then SkekSil went up to the Evil Queen.

Evil Queen: Are you a Skeksis? I thought they were all extinct?

SkekSil: We were. But not anymore.

Evil Queen: I see.

SkekSil: I came because my friends are here to stop you.

Evil Queen: What friends?

Then the spirits of the fairy tales appeared and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we appeared and landed.

Brittney: Hello Evil Queen. Nice to see you again after all this time.

Evil Queen: Brittney. It has been a long time and Raven you joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Raven Queen: That's right!

Me: We're going to stop you Queen.

Evil Queen: I'm actually impressed you all made it this far. And so, I have a little proposition for you.

Nico: What's that?

Evil Queen: It honestly does sicken me that half of the time, the people you all protect have a habit of turning against you. So why not join me? You all tried being the heroes. Maybe it's time for you all to be bad for a change.

Nico thought long and hard about this.

Nico: (making a decision) That IS a tempting offer. But no. Like I said to Lincoln this morning, it would be too easy to do whatever the fuck we want with our powers. But if we did that, then we truly would be no better then guys like Joker and Luthor.

Me: That's right. And like it or not, we have a massive responsibility to do with our powers and that is to defend the entire universe from the evil that plagues it.

Evil Queen: I'm honestly glad you refused. Because now, I can do this! Tengu Warriors!

An army of Tengu Warriors appeared!

Me: Tengu Warriors! Whoa been a long time since we faced them.

Qin: Yeah!

Evil Queen: I couldn't use the Kakuranger Foot Soldiers because they were unadapted.

Me: You mean the Dorudorus. The Tengus are still footsoldiers nonetheless. But it will be fun.

I fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the Tengus all over and blasted them.

Nico and Eli blasted them.

Qin blasted them and Eddy and Nico punched them.

Raven Queen: Mother it's not too late for you to stop this. You can join the Redemption Squad and the M.O.E. I love you.

Evil Queen: I will consider it but after you defeat me!

Then the Tengu Warriors jumped the Ever After High girls.

The Ever After High Students lay defeated at the hands of Tengu Warriors.

Evil Queen: (excited) I can't believe I'm actually about to defeat Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I bet my counterpart never came close!

POW!

I punched a Tengu!

2003 Raph: (stabs Tenga Warrior with Sais) Your counterpart was a wimp!

Me: Compared to her you have honor and she did not! All she did was run away with her tail in between her legs like a coward!

Eddy: Any ideas, guys?

Amore got an idea.

Amore: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Ever

After High Students your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I give the signal, share your energy with the Ever After High Students! Okay? Ready… go!

Everyone in the audience began sharing their energy with the Ever After High Students. And soon, Apple White found the strength to get up.

Apple White: You're getting ahead of yourself, Evil Queen. Because we're not done yet!

Apple White punched a Tenga Warrior, knocking it down.

Evil Queen: WHAT!?

Apple White: Thanks for the help, guys.

Raven Queen: I didn't think we'd be that popular.

Madeline Hatter: Well, some of the audience are part of Ever After High.

Lizzie Hearts: That's true.

Cerise Hood: I hate to interrupt. But we still have a job to do.

Blondie Lockes: And a queen to dethrone.

Me: This will be good!

Amore: Mind if I transform with you guys?

Aurico: By all means, Amore.

Alien Rangers: It's Morphin Time!

Touma: Henshin!

Delphine: White Aquitar Ranger power!

Aurico: Red Aquitar Ranger power!

Cestro: Blue Aquitar Ranger power!

Tideus: Yellow Aquitar Ranger power!

Corcus: Black Aquitar Ranger power!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, full power!

All: Power of Water, Power of Light, Powers unite!"

KRASSSSSSPPLLLLLAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSSHHHHHHH

A massive eruption of water splashed out behind us!

Ninjor: NINJOR IS HERE AND READY FOR ACTION!

He came in on a cloud and was ready for action!

Troy: We already defeated an Evil Queen before.

Tsukasa: You won't be any different!

Kamen Ride: Alien Red!

Kamen Ride: Alien Blue!

Kamen Ride: Alien Black!

Kamen Ride: Alien Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Alien White!

Kamen Ride: Ninjor!

Tsukasa turned into Alien Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Alien Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

They turned into the Aquitar Rangers!

Touma: "The Swordsman of Fire, Kamen Rider Saber!"

Rintaro: "The Swordsman of Water, Kamen Rider Blades!"

Kento: "The Swordsman of Lightning, Kamen Rider Espada!"

Ryo: "The Swordsman of Earth, Kamen Rider Buster!"

Ren Akamichi: "The Swordsman of Wind, Kamen Rider Kenzan!"

Tetsuo: "The Swordsman of Sound, Kamen Rider Slash!"

Yuri: "The Swordsman of Light, Kamen Rider Saikou!"

Hailey Fukamiya: The Swordsman of Darkness, Embodiment of Calibur!

Olivia Houou: The Swordsman of The Eternal Phoenix, Kamen Rider Falchion!

Shinjiro Shinozaki: The Swordsman of The Siren, Kamen Rider White Falchion!

Reika: "The Swordswoman of Mist, Kamen Rider Sabela!"

Ryoga: "The Swordsman of Time, Kamen Rider Durandel!"

Isabella Solomon: The Swordsman of The Great Philosopher, Embodiment of Solomon!

Michaela Storious: The Swordsman of The Grimoire, Embodiment of Storious!

All: LITERATURE OF THE SWORDS UNITE! KAMEN RIDER SABER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Touma: We decide how this story ends!

Me: And it ends with your defeat and Raven Queen and the girls living together as friends!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPINNING TOP FORCE!

She summoned Top, Lord Stratosfear, Spinner, Nefarious, Piedmon and Y2K Bug!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Princess Amore: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Evil Queen.

Suddenly, Princess Amore's brilliant amber eyes turned neon brilliant amber and she was surrounded by a brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy aura with stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Princess Amore's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice from her back, and as she approached The Evil Queen from Ever After High, she left brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy, stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Amore: I will never ever forgive you, Evil Queen, you enjoyed causing nothing more than pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all for your own hatred and sick twisted amusement, you are just as bad as that monster, King Sombra: black-hearted, evil, remorseless, and with an indifference to all life on Earth. And that is inexcusable, as The Princess of Love and Former Ruler of The Crystal Empire, I hereby sentence you to death.

Suddenly, Princess Amore was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy with stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crystal blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Evil Queen: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Amore emerged, but she was changed forever.

Princess Amore grew to 7'4" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue hair and her gold tiara, she has neon brilliant amber eyes and a brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy aura with stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, Princess Cadance has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant amber iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with light purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and pink crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Princess Amore has on a long sleeveless sapphire blue and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark on it and pink phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with crystals on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Princess Amore felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive very pale vermillion angel wings with brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue curled tail and horn also grew longer. Princess Amore has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large raspberry and cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Amore's massive Princess Amore's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy, stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Amore's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'4" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold cuff Bracelets of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Amore, Alicorn Princess of Love, Princess of The Crystal Empire, Loving Mother of Princess Cadence, Loving Sister of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Mother-In-Law of Shining Armor, Loving Grandmother of Flurry Heart, Amazing and Loving Sister of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of SkekSil, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Raven Queen and Her Friends, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

プリンセス・アモーレ、アリコーン・オブ・ラブのプリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアのプリンセス、プリンセス・ケイデンスの愛する母、プリンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する妹、シャイニング・アーマーの愛する義母、フルーリー・ハートの愛する祖母、驚くべき愛する妹のトワイライト・スパークルとリンカーン・ラウド、スケクシルの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、そしてエクエストリアの擁護者、クイーン・オパリン、ポニービル、およびキャンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、レイヴンの女王とその友人たちの愛する妹、そしてクリスタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そして愛のマスター

Princess Amore has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-HARMONY CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE

ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Amore's Super Angel-Alicorn-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga transformation, but when The Evil Queen saw it, she flew into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Princess Amore fired a massive barrage of brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy, stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Evil Queen and exploded and sent her back, she got back up, but now, she was infuriated.

Raven Queen: Wow, so that's…?

Princess Amore: (Divine Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Loving Crystal Heart Alicorn Angel and Divine Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Alicorn Justice) This is my Phase 1 transformation, Raven Queen, to take down The Evil Queen. My Phase 2 transformation is coming up.

Lincoln told them of Bathsheba Sherman, and they were horrified.

Raven Queen: Oh man, so you guys got a 19th Century Satanic worshipping witch who's come back from the dead and is now out to kill you all.

Nico: Yep, wanting to kill us all in the name of Satan.

Lincoln: And there's also this bit of news I forgot to mention: Bathsheba Sherman was brought back by those sore loser Chernabog Sisters.

We gasped.

Me: Why, those sore losers!

Nico: I should've known those sore loser demonic Chernabog Sisters were behind that as well, first, they made those evil versions of Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Shendu, Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Po Kong, Tchang Zu, and Hsi Wu for one contingency plan, now, their second involved bringing back a 19th century witch and Satanic worshipper. Is there no end to their desire for death and destruction?!

Selene Emperyous: That desire died that day a year ago when we sent The Chernabog Sisters to The Black Gates, now they still want to cause death and destruction from beyond the grave?!

Vorya Emperyous: We'll make sure the last bit of their black magic is brought to an end for good.

Me: Lets dance!

Nico: ATTACK!

We went at her and the Tengus and bashed and pulverized and smashed them all over!

Sunny Bridges: (gets out Lady Wifi's Ride Book) I hope the Wifi Reception here is good. (Reads verse) "The Internet Vigilante Vowed to make her intended target suffer and she used the power of the internet to slander their good name and make all their dark secrets come to light. She utterly humiliated them and got them reduced to mud."

Sunny reduced many Tengu's to mud with that.

Raven Queen: (gets out Universe 666 Dark Kat's Ride Book) How do you like me now, Mom?! (Reads Verse) "The nefarious crimes of Dark Kat were echoing all over Megakat City and they were petrifying the citizens with fear. He vowed to destroy the city no matter what. He sent his creeplings and they bashed and mangled his enemies with utter and indiscriminate fury."

The Creeplings came and smashed and pulverized the Tengu's all over.

Qin: YEAH!

2003 Raph: (gets out Orca's Ride Book) Let the buttkicking begin! (Reads verse) "Like an angry pod of Orca Whales, Orca swam fast and viciously mauled and mutilated numerous enemies in her path and splattered their blood and guts all over."

Orcas went in and mutilated them all over.

Tideus: (gets out Water Elemental's Ride Book) This fits me well. (Reads verse) "On a massive swirl of water rode a massive army of Water Elementals and they drenched all the footsoldiers with incredibly powerful force from a megatsunami."

A massive wave of water came and drenched the Tengu's and bashed them and drenched them!

Stacy: (gets out Ranamon's Ride Book) Don't forget about me! (Reads verse) "The power of the Legendary Spirits of Water raged with power as the beautiful warrior of Water vaporized her enemies with intense and beautiful fury."

A cloud of dark vapor flew in and vaporized them.

Ricky Cervantes: (gets out Rhinoblaster's Ride Book) He shoots. He scores! (Reads Verse) "Rampaging through the enemies like a massive stampede of rhinos the powerful rhino bashed them all over and squished them."

Nico: OH YEAH!

Touma: Time for the big guns!

Seiba Battou! Haouken Xross Saber! Sōsei no jūji! Kirameku hoshi-tachi no kiseki to tomoni! Kedakaki chikara yo yūki no honō! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Xross Saber! Majiwaru jūpon no ken!

Rintaro: Save some for me!

Nagare Battou! Tategami Tenkai! Subete wo Hikiishi Tategami! Hyoujuusenki! Gao! Long Get!

We went at Evil Queen and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over!

Frafdo Blasted and smashed her all over.

Blaster, Soundwave, Miia and Iormu used the Earth and Planet X Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blaster's Weapons, Soundwave's weapons and Concussion Blaster and Miia and Iormu's powers 100 fold.

Blaster and Miia: SNAKE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Soundwave and Iormu: SNAKE CONCUSSION BLAST!

Mortal Kombat Cyborg and Anti-Wanda: CYBORG ANTI FURY!

Fire of Saber and Pyrus and Chemistro: FIRE OF SABER BLAST!

Infernape Inferno and Bonz: INFERNAPE INFERNO BLAST!

Vampire of Oil and Roxy Rocket: VAMPIRE OF OIL BLAST!

Seductress of Acme and Nergal: ACME SEDUCTRESS OF PIZZA BLAST!

Shoes of Violet Flame and Rex Goodwin: SHOES AND VIOLET FLAME STORM!

Maliciously Evil Hero Power and Raven Branwen: EVIL HERO FURY OF DARKNESS!

Fire Emblem Force and Dr. Polaris: FIRE EMBLEM FURY BLAST!

Amethyst Elemental Might and Duff Killigan: JEWEL STORM OF AMETHYST!

Beef Fury and Felix Faust: BEEF FURY OF MAGIC!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion

Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese

Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN STORM OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK STORM!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Raven Queen, Princess Amore, Cadance, Flurry Heart, Laney, Nico, Lana and me: FAIRY TALE RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FAIRY TALES ELEMENT STYLE: CINDERELLA!

Entrapta: FAIRY TALES LIGHTNING STYLE: SLEEPING BEAUTY!

Perfuma: FAIRY TALES NATURE STYLE: SNOW WHITE!

Frosta: FAIRY TALES ICE STYLE: LITTLE RED RIDING HOOD!

Ruby Rose: FAIRY TALES ROSE STYLE: THE LITTLE MERMAID!

Weiss Schnee: FAIRY TALES ICE STYLE: RAPUNZEL!

Blake Belladonna: FAIRY TALES DARK STYLE: BEAUTY AND THE BEAST!

Yang Xiao Long: FAIRY TALES FIRE STYLE: GOLDILOCKS AND THE THREE BEARS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said fairy tails.

Lincoln and his harem: FAIRY TALES FINAL SMASH: FAIRY TALES BLAST!

They fired a massive Hadouken powered by fairy tales.

Rintaro: Blizzard Blades!

Rintaro delivers two light blue energy slashes to Evil Queen, partially freezing him in place. He then thrusts Suiseiken Nagare forward, producing a barrage of small icicles that strike Evil Queen.

Touma: Haou Souseizan!

Touma launches a silver energy slash with a galaxy trail at Evil Queen.

Kento: THUNDERSTRIKE LASER!

Kento fired a yellow lightning blast at the Evil Queen!

Ryo: GENBU ROCK SLIDE!

Ryo sent a massive avalanche of rocks at the Evil Queen.

Ren Akamichi: TORNADO STORM OF WIND!

Ren fired a massive tornado storm at the Evil Queen!

Tetsuo: SONIC SOUND OF THE SONG!

Tetsuo fired a sonic song blast at the Evil Queen.

Yuri: LIGHT SWORD OF JUSTICE!

Yuri fired a wave of light it the Evil Queen!

Hailey Fukamiya: DARKNESS SWORD OF THE DARK DRAGON!

She fireed a massive blast of darkness and it formed into a dark dragon and it went at the Evil Queen!

Olivia Houou: ETERNAL FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX FIRESTORM!

Olivia fired a massive barrage of fire blasts at the Evil Queen!

Shinjiro Shinozaki: SONG OF THE SIREN BLAST!

Shinjiro fired a song blast of the siren at the Evil Queen!

Reika: MIST OF THE SWARM OF LOCUSTS!

She fired a massive cloud of mist and it had a voracious swarm of locusts in it that went at the Evil Queen!

Ryoga: WAVE STORM OF NEPTUNE!

Ryoga fired a massive wave of water and it went at the evil Queen!

Isabella Solomon: AURORA OF THE WORLD STORM!

She fired a wave of Aurora and it went at Evil Queen!

Michaela Storious: COSMIC STORM OF THE UNIVERSE!

She fired a massive wave of energy and stars!

Alien Rangers: Aquitar Lasers!

The blasts all hit the Evil Queen and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

She was blasted down by the power of the blasts!

Qin: It's over for you!

Evil Queen: I'm not done yet!

She used her magic to grow giant.

Me: Oh no!

Alien Rangers: Power of Water, Power of Light, Powers unite! We need Shogun Zord Power now!

They turned into their Shogun Zords!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Ninjor: Ninjor Expansion Mode!

He grew to their size!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Touma: Your'e not leaving us out of this!

Touma and the Saber Riders called out their zords and they were their Wonder Ride Books and then they formed into elements and creatures from their books and then they formed into an awesome new Megazord! It was called THE FANTASY LITERATURE SUPERZORD!

Nico: WHOA! AWESOME!

Xenia: So awesome!

Touma: Lets get her!

They then fired a massive wave of elements and energy and then the blasts hit the Evil Queen and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She exploded and was down!

Nico: YEAH!

Natalia ran at Jackie and Northwind.

And she bashed them both down and knocked them out.

Natalia: What do you guys wanna do now?

Kit: Want to talk?

We went up to the queen

Evil Queen: Aren't you gonna finish me off?

Raven Queen: No. Because at the end of the day, you're still my mother.

Me: And now you are going to the M.O.E.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turn into rainbow energy chains and tied up The Evil Queen from Ever After High, and we sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Princess Amore: And I believe we can consider this a mission accomplished.

Nico: My words exactly, Princess Amore. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down The Evil Queen from Ever After High and put her in The Masters of Evil.

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turn into rainbow energy chains and tied up The Evil Queen from Ever After High, and we sent her to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Princess Amore: And I believe we can consider this a mission accomplished.

Nico: My words exactly, Princess Amore. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down The Evil Queen from Ever After High and put her in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Bathsheba Sherman.

?: You will all die in the name of the glorious lord of Hell, Satan. (CACKLING EVILLY)

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger, and our rainbow energy auras exploded as we gained a massive power boost.

Nico: Whoa, this massive force of hatred, it's unreal, but there's no mistaking it. Come out from the shadows, Bathsheba Sherman, before we blast you out.

A figure came out of the shadows, and it was none other than Bathsheba Sherman, the 19th century satanic worshipper and witch.

Nicholette Torrington: Looks like the spirits of The Netherworld weren't lying, you have returned from the dead, and it was because of those accursed Chernabog Sisters.

Bathsheba Sherman got out a knife and tried to stab Nicholette Torrington in her crazed devotion to Satan, only to be blasted by Lincoln as he fired a rainbow energy blast at her and the positive energy burned her bad, and she growled in anger.

Princess Amore: You should've known better: threatening to attack one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels is unwise and it never ends well.

Suddenly, Princess Amore's brilliant amber eyes turned neon brilliant amber and she was surrounded by a brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy aura with stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her Princess Amore's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice from her back, and as she approached Bathsheba Sherman, she left brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy, stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Amore: You are indeed just as bad as they say: you have no love in your heart, and what caused you to cross the line was when you tried to sacrifice your own baby to The Devil, and all for your own hatred and sick twisted devotion to Satan, and even after you died, your curse tormented so many families over the century, you are just as bad as that monster, King Sombra: black-hearted, evil, remorseless, and with an indifference to all life on Earth, and that is inexcusable. Bathsheba Sherman, the crimes you'd committed over a century ago can never be forgiven, as The Princess of Love and Princess of The Crystal Empire, I hereby sentence you to death.

Suddenly, Princess Amore was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy with stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crystal blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Bathsheba Sherman: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Amore emerged, but she was changed forever.

Princess Amore grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant raspberry orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue hair and her gold tiara, she has neon brilliant amber eyes and a brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy aura with stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, Princess Cadance has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant amber iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with light purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and pink crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Princess Amore has on a long sleeveless sapphire blue and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark on it and pink phoenix on it, gold high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with crystals on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Princess Amore felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive very pale vermillion angel wings with brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue curled tail and horn also grew longer. Princess Amore has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large raspberry and cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Amore's massive Princess Amore's Crystal Heart Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy, stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Princess Amore's Eternal Love Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large purple gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and Alicorn head with raspberry gems for eyes and a large cobalt blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with cobalt blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and cobalt blue gems for the eyes and a large moderate raspberry gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Amore, Alicorn Princess of Love, Princess of The Crystal Empire, Loving Mother of Princess Cadence, Loving Sister of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Mother-In-Law of Shining Armor, Loving Grandmother of Flurry Heart, Amazing and Loving Sister of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of SkekSil, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Raven Queen and Her Friends, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

プリンセス・アモーレ、アリコーン・オブ・ラブのプリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアのプリンセス、プリンセス・ケイデンスの愛する母、プリンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する妹、シャイニング・アーマーの愛する義母、フルーリー・ハートの愛する祖母、驚くべき愛する妹のトワイライト・スパークルとリンカーン・ラウド、スケクシルの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、そしてエクエストリアの擁護者、クイーン・オパリン、ポニービル、およびキャンタロット、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、レイヴンの女王とその友人たちの愛する妹、そしてクリスタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そして愛のマスター

Princess Amore has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART

TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Princess Amore's Super Angel-Crystal Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Bathsheba Sherman saw it, she flew into an even darker rage and ran at her with her knife, this time, to kill her in the name of Satan, but Princess Amore fired a massive barrage of brilliant raspberry and moderate cobalt blue energy, stars, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Bathsheba Sherman and exploded and sent her back, she got back up, but now, she was infuriated.

Raven Queen: Wow, so that's…?

Princess Amore: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Loving Crystal Heart Alicorn Angel and Divine Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Alicorn Justice) Yes, this is my Phase 2 transformation, Raven Queen, and now, it's time to destroy this foul witch.

Lincoln: We'll make her see that love will always triumph over her hatred.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Princess Amore.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for over a hundred years, Bathsheba Sherman, now you will pay for everything you've done!

Princess Amore and Lincoln went after Bathsheba Sherman, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, moderate raspberry and cobalt blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Bathsheba Sherman and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Princess Amore also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving her madder than ever. Then, Lincoln made a circle of gold energy with crosses below the witch's feet, and Bathsheba Sherman was bound with gold chains.

Then, all the negative energy and hatred she had was being sucked out of her and it flowed into Lincoln and Princess Amore and it was really making them stronger along with all of us: the hatred she had was so powerful, it lasted beyond her death. Then, Lincoln and Princess Amore fired a blast of rainbow energy which hit Bathsheba Sherman and it destroyed her and sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as Princess Amore and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Princess Amore's new body, clothes, weapons, Third Eye, longer moderate raspberry and cobalt blue tail and pale vermillion horn, and massive pale vermillion angel wings are permanent.

Princess Cadence: That was truly an incredible fight. Mom, you and Lincoln did amazing!

Princess Amore: Thank you, Cadence.

Nico: She's right about what we saw, you and Lincoln showed that Satanic worshipper and witch no mercy whatsoever. She may have had the hatred of God on her side, but you had God's love on your side, and in the end, God's love triumphed over her hatred.

Me: And she paid the price with a one-way trip to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: She should've never returned from Hell to continue her murder spree, now she's been erased from existence for good.

Suddenly, we saw the spirits of the families who fell victim to Bathsheba's curse appear before us and they thanked us before they ascended to Heaven.

Eli: Those ghosts, were they…?

Lincoln: The spirits of the families who fell victim to Bathsheba's curse over a century ago, they were trapped with no way out. The only way to free them of the curse was to send Bathsheba to Hell, but thanks to The Chernabog Sisters' contingency plan that led to her resurrection, they were still bound to the house.

Me: So, the only way to truly free them.

Nicholette Torrington: Is to send Bathsheba Sherman to The Black

Gates forever, which Princess Amore and Lincoln did. Now, Bathsheba Sherman's curse has been permanently ended, and another contingency plan of The Chernabog Sisters has been foiled.

Lincoln: Yep. Oh, and tomorrow, we're going to meet Selene Laverna, my Guardian Angel whom we talked about this morning.

Nico: Awesome, and if I'm not mistaken, the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer is the Gene-Slammer of Princess Celestia.

Princess Celestia: If that's the case, then, I'll be joining you all on your rescue tomorrow, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Jet: Your mom's a part of our ranks now.

Waffle Woman: We just need to find an archenemy for her.

Rojo: (to the Dragon Knight Riders) You guys helped too.

Kit Taylor: We sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Kit. Xaviax better start praying because I have 15 years of new powers and strength to unleash on him.

Kit Taylor: You got that right.

Apple White: We'll see you in 7 days.

Kit Taylor: Looking forward to it.

They both fist bumped.

Carmen Dillo: This calls for a celebration!

Box Ghost: At the cafeteria!

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone and Princess Amore completed her awesome mission.

Xenia: She sure did.

Raven Queen: This was so fun.

Princess Amore: It sure was. (To the viewers) Fairy Tales are always fun and cool. And they fuel our imaginations and make us go to awesome places.

Xenia: You got that right.

Nico: Yep.

We had an awesome meal in the cafeteria and later got all the Ever After High girls and students settled in and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done and it was awesome!

Ever After High is awesome and fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto

Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Another Ex-Aid, Terrashock, Muscular and Corvus Canosus as well as Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon And Pure Nature Dragon and we're going to Timon and Pumbaa's home in Africa and we're going to try out their awesome Pinball game. It's going to be funny. And we're going to battle Chester the kid hating jerk that we killed for that Cannibal restaurant and he made a Tengu Shredder Robot and he is going to try and kill us to get revenge. Also VINYL SCRATCH AND RICE ARE BOTH GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HIM AND THEY ARE GOING TO RIP THAT MONSTER TO SHREDS AND IT'S GOING TO BE GOOD DESTROYING HIM! Also we're going to battle La·Doldo·Gu, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Gadol·Ba, Xu·Vazuu·Ba, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Geega·Gi, Strongest Inhumanoid Gran Zairus, Reaper Chronos, Salamandra, Bat Franken, Centipede Youkihi, Alseides, Mach Achilles, Psyco-Rogue, Abysshammer, Abysslasher, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Shinigami Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus, Hitodanger, Yost Rhino and Juggernaut. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for

Enamorus and her name is Aphrodite Selton and she is the sister of Volcana and is a powerful master of love and hate and has fire and crystal powers.

The match-up scene is for Margaret Desroches, Gene-Slammer of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Aligned Airachnid, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Roxanne Lucius' home planet, Lucius, and and not only is Lincoln going to meet Roxanne Lucius' parents, but he's also going to destroy Roxanne Lucius' Bringer of Chaos siblings, Lucio and Lucian Lucius. And we're going to meet Selene Laverna, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful Goth Girl and a very powerful and deadly sorcerer with mastery over all sorts of black magic and powers over fire, along with knowledge of genetics and crafting many artifacts and supernatural weapons. But, she has a very dark secret and a dark past: she's the daughter of Shang Tsung, but she really hated him with a blazing passion for what he's done over the millennia. Being his daughter, she has all of the very same powers and mastery over all sorts of black magic as Shang Tsung, and that also included the ability to steal souls, but she doesn't have the same curse her father has: the death curse that will cause Shang Tsung to die if he doesn't consume the souls of others to replenish his health and maintain his youth. Selene has fought alongside Lord Raiden and the other Earthrealm Warriors against the Outworld Emperor, Shao Khan, her vile father, Shang Tsung, Quan Chi, and Shao Khan's allies, and she had proven to be not only a powerful and deadly fighter, but her cunning was far more powerful than that of her father, and she'd ruined every last one of her father's plans and she knew of the antagonism of Shang Tsung and Shao Khan because of her father's desire to be the ruler of all realms, so she wanted to see them tear each other apart. She'd also heard of how we defeated Shang Tsung years ago and sealed him into The Book of Vile Darkness and two years right before the battle against Team Dark Phoenix Storm, we had destroyed Quan Chi and sent him and Shang Tsung who was put in The Book of Vile Darkness to Oblivion, and finally, last year when we destroyed Shao Khan and sent him to The Black Gates, it also sent Shang Tsung and Quan Chi to The Black Gates as well. Selene had taught Lincoln everything that she knows in the dark arts and fire and he learned really quickly, and even though she hates Shang Tsung with a very blazing passion for everything he has done over the millennia, she hates Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion and she wanted to blast them with a fire blast and set their butts on fire.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Halina Celeste, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a girl whose love and warmth is as powerful as The Sun and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of The Sun and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a purple neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her purple horn on her head glowed with sunlight yellow light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Princess Celestia from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Princess Celestia, she's an amazing girl whose love and warmth is as powerful as The Sun, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Halina had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Halina charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and after she sent them running to their room, she put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

Also we're as I'm sure you have seen we're going to battle Tengu Shredder and we're going to deliver ultimate vengeance on him and end the evil terror of the Shredder once and for all and give that monster the Black Gates forever. It's going to be ultimate payback for his crimes!

See you next time.

# THE SHREDDER'S REVENGE

This is for The Return of the Tengu Shredder from 2003's TMNT

---

Walking through the Jungles of Africa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Another Ex-Aid, Terrashock, Muscular and Corvus Canosus as well as Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon And Pure Nature Dragon and we're going to Timon and Pumbaa's home.

Nico: So what is it you have to show us Timon?

Timon: You guys are going to love it Nico.

Pumbaa: Yep and it's going to be so fun for you guys.

Lana: I can't wait to eat some more bugs.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: Lana sure loves bugs.

Xenia: She sure does.

Cameron: I'm really excited to see what we're going to see.

Lola: Me too.

Fasha: Same with me. This will be fun.

Nico: Cameron, I want to thank you, Juggernaut, and your teams for coming.

Cameron: No problem Nico. This will be so fun and awesome.

Fasha: I'm looking forward to this too.

Nico: Me too Fasha.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: I can assure you that you're gonna love it!

Me: Oh I have a feeling I will. And you guys know how much I love a good challenge.

Nico: You sure do.

Xenia: Yeah that will be awesome.

Fasha: I know.

Eli: Yeah. And we can blast Frieza before he destroys the planet.

Xenia: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

We continued walking.

Me: Boy yesterday was an awesome adventure.

Nico: It sure was. Evil Queen is now in the M.O.E. And all the Ever After High girls are part of the team.

Camie: That was so fun.

Juggernaut: She's actually adjusting quite well.

Me: That's great Cain. I'm glad.

Juggernaut: Me too.

Qin: Now we just have to find a good archenemy for her.

Xenia: Yeah.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: We'll think of something.

Nico: It was like Auradon all over again.

Lucy Loud: It sure was. Except I didn't lose control of my powers and all that for transforming.

Qin: I remember that.

Me: I remember that too.

Nico: Boy that was crazy. But I agree there. That was cool.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: But it was all really fun and cool.

May: Raven and Evie are getting along swimmingly.

Me: They sure are. The Descendants and the Ever After High kids all have so much in common.

Nico: No doubt about it.

Lola: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: So cool.

Eli: I think that is awesome.

Qin: Yep.

We walked on.

Timon: Welcome to our Humble Home.

We saw a beautiful mountain jungle area and it was beautiful and it was right on the edge of Pride Rock.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: So cool!

Nico: Yeah.

Pumbaa: Yep. Home is where your rump rests.

Timon: You are going to like what we have to show you guys.

Nico: A lot of bugs?

Timon: Nope. Even better.

We arrived at a huge ground level pinball machine that Timon and Pumbaa made!

Timon: Welcome to Jungle Pinball!

Nicole: Oh cool! I love this game! I played this with dad all the time and we laughed so hard at everything funny in all this that we wet our pants.

We laughed!

Pumbaa: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Timon: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get playin. Since you and J.D. have experiences with this you two will go first.

Nicole: Okay.

Timon: Remember, keep your hands on the flippers and your eyes on the ball.

Pumbaa: Lets rock and roll!

Timon: Have fun!

They got ready.

Nicole: Here we go.

They started.

The pinball bumpers were rocks. We launched the ball and hit the flippers and then launched the ball into the rocks.

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: OH YEAH! Pumbaa popped out of a trap door and then.

WHAM!

Pumbaa: AHH!

He fell down the door.

Timon popped out of a door and then.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Timon: YEOWCH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Lana: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Then we lit up the GRUB!

Pumbaa: GRUB BONUS! GRUB BONUS!

The bumpers turned into blue mushrooms with yellow spots on them.

Nicole: Yeah!

BAM BAM BAM BAM!

We destroyed the mushrooms.

Lola: OH YEAH! Nice!

But they grew back!

But then I hit the ball and it went down a trap door!

Timon: HOLE IN ONE!

The ball was in a bonus wheel!

Timon: SPINCYCLE!

It picked Extra Ball!

Nico: Extra Ball! Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

The Elephant fired it back and it hit a gorilla!

TOING!

Gorilla: (GROANS IN ANGER)

I then hit the ball and then..

BLANG!

I hit an Anteater!

Qin: OOH! That's gonna hurt!

Eli: That was funny.

Nicole: The Anteater is a very elusive target for this.

Eli: Wow.

I hit a hippo with a bullseye painted on his butt.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Nice!

Then I got another Grub Bonus! 3 Red Ladybugs came out.

Nico: 3 Ladybugs.

Fluttershy: Oh they are pretty.

Qin: Yeah.

BONK BONK BONK BONK!

I bonked the Ladybug in the middle and it flew away.

Nicole bashed the other Ladybugs and they flew away. Then 3 buzzards on nests came.

Lola: Buzzards on nests? Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Nice.

Nico: So far so good!

Tsuyu: They are really playing good.

Then my ball went into a mud pit and got sucked down.

Timon: Hey! Where'd it go?

It came out of a hole and I hit the ball and it hit the 3 Laughing Hyena bumpers and the H of Hakuna Matata lit up.

Nicole: The 3 Bumpers for the hyenas are for the Hakuna Matata Jackpot.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: So hit them 33 more times.

Nicole: Yep.

We hit them all over and then the letters A-K-U-N-A and M-A-T-A and T lit up.

Nico: One more to go.

I lit up the last A.

Pumbaa came out.

Pumbaa: HAKUNA MATATA JACKPOT!

We cheered!

Nico: Good job!

Nicole: Thanks.

We were really piling up the points!

BONK! GOPHER SQUEAK! HONKHONK!

One gopher was hit and it went down.

Nicole: The Gophers are Bonus Multipliers. The X5 is what you want to get.

Nico: That is cool!

Nicole: Yep.

Eli: So hit 3 of them to light them up.

Me: Yep.

I bashed them and then X2 lit up in a pawprint.

Nico: Oh wow!

Lily: Awesome!

But then GULP!

I got a trap door and went down it. The bonus wheel spun.

Pumbaa: WELL I'M GETTING DIZZY!

LOCK BALL!

The ball was locked.

Nicole: Get three balls locked and it's multiball.

Xenia: AWESOME!

Nico: Nice!

I did just that.

Pumbaa: MULTIBALL!

ELEPHANT TRUMPET!

Nico: Here they come guys!

WE HAD 4 BALLS ON THE FLOOR!

Nico: Here we go!

We were bashing targets all over and the points were really piling up!

WHAM BLAM SMASH BAP BLANG BIFF SPLAT WHAP!

The balls were really pulverizing the targets and raking in the points left and right and the Bonus Multiplier was at X5!

Vroon: This is fun!

Nico: I'll say!

Qin: YEAH!

We hit a crocodile, ostrich, gorilla, hyena, anteater, hippo wildebeest, lizard, Timon and Pumbaa and more! Even Pumbaa who had a bullseye painted on his butt!

We got more Grub Bonus' and saw that the bumpers were now bunches of bananas.

We splattered them all over!

Varie: YEAH!

The score was already at 72,323,670 and counting!

Nico: I'm having a blast!

Me: (LAUGHS) ME TOO!

But then our balls went down the hole.

Me: Aw man!

Nicole: Crap!

But then the score totaled up.

DING DING DING DING DING!

The score for this game was 935,923,300 Points! The total was 1,008,246,670!

Timon: YOU'RE THE PINBALL WIZARD!

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One amazingly funny pinball game later…

---

It was done and we got a grand total of 100,021,325,290!

The match landed on 10.

GAME OVER!

Timon: Unbelievable. You're number one, numero uno, the top of the heap the King of the Jungle Arcade!

We cheered!

Qin: That was so fun!

Lola: Boy no kidding! What a game!

Nico: That was so fun!

Maria: We made the most of it.

Me: We sure did.

Timon and Pumbaa were badly mangled up from all of it.

Xenia: GEEZ You guys have been mangled up bad.

Timon: It's worth it though. But that was really fun though!

Qin: It sure was!

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: Lets go get some bugs for you guys. I'm starving.

Pumbaa: Good idea.

We went and got bugs.

They got to eating bugs.

They were eating and eating and eating bugs all over.

Lana: (Eating the Cream Filled Kind)

Timon and Pumbaa ate too.

They had potato bug salad, pinto beetles, roach dressing, aphids, centipede slaw, French flies, bug chili and more.

Nico: Boy Lana sure loves eating bugs.

Lana: Yep. (Eats Stinkbugs)

Qin: Yuck! Stinkbugs.

Xenia: Yeah.

They were later stuffed as all get out.

Pumbaa: Ahh. (BELCH)

Lana: (LOUD BELCH)

Timon: Whoa nice one Lana.

Lana: Thanks. Man I'm stuffed!

Pumbaa: Me too. I eat like a pig.

Lana: Pumbaa you are a pig.

Pumbaa: Oh. Right.

Lola: That's just gross.

Me: Yeah no kidding but that's how they are.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: But it's funny though.

Xenia: Whew.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, I've got news: we found out that Tengu Shredder's here.

Me: Whoa! We were planning on going after him in the future, but it looks like that time has finally arrived.

Nico: It sure has, awesome!

Lincoln: But, I also found out something else: that kid hating freak, Chester, has come back from the dead.

We gasped.

Lola: What?! So, it's not just Tengu Shredder that we're going to be dealing with, now we hear that kid-hating freak, Chester, has come back from the dead?! We better get every single Kids Next Door operative here at once!

Lola sent a message to every Kids Next Door operative telling them of the news that Chester's back, and they arrived immediately.

Numbuh 362: We got here as soon as possible after Lola sent the message. So, is it true that…?

Lincoln: Yep, Chester's back, and that greedy kid-hating freak still wants revenge on us. But, this is going to be awesome, we're going to destroy Tengu Shredder and Chester and give them both The Black Gates, and I sensed it. Vinyl, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, Hitch, Misty, and The Cutie Mark Crusaders, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when

J.D. and I ascended.

Vinyl Scratch: You're right, I feel it, Linky.

Lincoln: And I also sensed that Rice is also going to transform as well. Now, let's get after Tengu Shredder and Chester and send those two to The Black Gates. (Senses for Tengu Shredder and Chester) AHA! Gotcha! They're 200 clicks north of our location and they're now coming after us. But, head's up, gang, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THAT STUPID MUTANT INTO A BLOODY STAIN WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Tengu Shredder and Chester.

Nico: Lets go.

Eli: I don't sense any evil life force from the Tengu Shredder.

Qin: Wonder what that means.

Lola: We'll find out.

We went to face him.

Camie: Who is Chester?

Me: One of the most despicable kid hating Adult Villains ever that Sector V faced.

I went over his history.

---

Chester is a man who has been seen conducting various money-making operations at the expense of children. Unlike most other villains, Chester's character and actions lack a consistent "theme" and vary wildly between his appearances, aside from his greed.

He first appeared in Operation: C.A.M.P., in which he is the counselor of "Camp Lemmeouttaheah", where kids were brainwashed into making wallets and lanyards for Chester to sell, using them as slaves. With the help from their new teammate Bradley and his parents, the KND defeated Chester and set the campers free.

In Operation: F.A.S.T.-F.O.O.D., Chester enacts what is undoubtedly his most despicable plan ever (and possibly the most gruesome operation of any villain in the entire series): opening a fast food restaurant called Burger Frenzy, where kids visiting the restaurant are captured and used as the meat on burgers (a la Texas Chainsaw Massacre) which are then sold to sharks. This horrific plan was stopped by Kuki during her birthday "mission" of picking up lunch.

In Operation: U.T.O.P.I.A., Chester creates the "Happy Headband", which traps the victim in a virtual reality in which they experience a personal paradise. However, the device can be adjusted to turn the dream "sour". He intended to sell it to parents as a product designed to keep children under control. The Happy Headband was tested on Nigel Uno, who eventually escapes using the jet boots he is wearing in real life. He then puts the Happy Headband on Chester. In Chester's fantasy, he has defeated Numbuh 1 and finds himself in a room surrounded by a cheering crowd of his fellow villains. Mr. Boss then awards Chester a check for "a buhmillion dollars" for his victory. At the end of the episode, Wallabee turned the dial to Sour at which point Chester realized that he was wearing his own headband.

In Operation: S.A.F.A.R.I., Chester disguises himself as "Dr. Phineas Sharp", a doctor who gives vaccination shots for "Moosebumps". He used Nurse Jumbo, a needle-hating elephant who quit working for Chester after receiving repeated vaccinations by mistake due to Chester's poor aim and Nigel Uno's quick foot work. However, the shots he gives actually cause Moosebumps, which literally turns the victim into a moose. Chester intends to saw off the antlers of his victims and use them to make "Chester's Marvelous Moosicles". Though, at the end of the episode, it's revealed the entire turn of events was the paranoid ramblings of Nigel Uno who was trying, and failing, to explain to his mother why he shouldn't get his moosebumps shot. In the final shot of the episode, it's revealed that Chester is the secretary for the real doctor.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: That guy is a monster!

Qin: Yeah he tried to feed kids to sharks after mulching them in a grinder!

Nico: What a jerk! I hate this guy.

Camie: What about the Tengu Shredder?

Nico: That is the Public Enemy Number 1 of the Turtle Brothers and the Ninja Acolytes and the Ninja Tribunal.

Nico went over his history.

---

Oroku Saki, better known as the Tengu Shredder, is the overarching antagonist of the 2003 Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles cartoon series, serving as the unseen overarching antagonist of the first three seasons, the main antagonist of the fifth season and a minor antagonist in the seventh season. He is an ancient warrior from Japan who willingly merged with a powerful tengu so that he could rule the world. After being defeated and imprisoned, his identity was usurped by the evil Utrom, Ch'rell.

Like the other Shredders in the series, he was voiced by Scottie Ray.

In the 4th century A.D., a tengu demon known as the Shredder appeared out of nowhere and began ravaging Japan in its quest to conquer the entire world and remake it in its image. In order to deal with this massive threat, the Emperor of Japan summoned five of the greatest warriors in the country: Kon, Juto, Chikara, Hisomi, and Oroku Saki. Each warrior was armed with mystical armor, which they used in their battle against the Shredder. Four of the warriors were overwhelmed by the Shredder's might, but Oroku Saki was able to deal heavy damage to the demon before stabbing it in the heart with his sword, causing it to disappear completely. The five went back to the Emperor, who rewarded their victory and bravery by naming them the Five Dragons and giving them the symbol of "Three-Toed Sign of the Dragon", which was an incredibly high honor.

Unbeknownst to them, however, just before Saki finished it off, the tengu contacted him on the astral plane and made him an offer: in exchange for allowing it to survive by merging with Saki's soul, Saki could become all-powerful and rule over all. Saki, who was already hungry for power, accepted the offer, taking the tengu's soul into his own and then finishing off his lifeless husk. Soon after the ceremony, he took on the identity of the Shredder for himself, using his newly-acquired dark powers to destroy the emperor's palace and summon an army of demonic ghosts to aid him in conquering Japan. He even adopted an upside-down version of the Five Dragons' symbol for himself.

In order to combat this new threat, the other Dragons went around the world to learn new skills from mystical masters. In doing so, they evolved from being mere mortals to forces of nature themselves. They then returned to Japan and stormed the Shredder's stronghold to fight their former comrade. At first, Saki was amused by his former friends' defiance, but then found himself overwhelmed by their new abilities. Desperate, Shredder then manifested his avatar form: a demonic dragon to eliminate them. In response, they manifested their own dragon forms and fought back. After a furious battle that destroyed the entire fortress, the Shredder was ultimately defeated and reverted back into his human form.

Despite defeating the Shredder, the four warriors were unable to destroy him. Thus, they sealed him into a coffin where they hoped would remain for eternity, with him swearing revenge just before the lid closed on him. They also divided his power between his body, his helmet and gauntlet and hid all three separately from one another, so even if he was released, he would not be at full strength. To make sure he never returned, the Dragons formed the Ninja Tribunal that taught their secret arts to only the most worthy of warriors. Seven centuries later, the evil Utrom criminal named Ch'rell took on the persona of Shredder, using the legend surrounding it to earn fear and respect. The original Shredder's top minions known as the Foot Mystics wished to revive their old master, but fell under the control of the new Shredder via amulet which was then inherited by Karai upon his defeat.

In the 21st century, the Foot Mystics are unwittingly freed from Karai's control by the Turtles and Agent Bishop,seeking to bring back their master and are displeased that she has taken up his persona. They manage to obtain the gauntlet, helmet and main body after defeating the Ninja Tribunal and bring them to New York where they revive the Tengu Shredder. He decides to get his revenge on Karai for taking his identity and hunt her down in the Oroku Saki Memorial Library. After easily defeating her forces, Karai fights him herself and is able to fight him off with magic-based technology Dr. Chaplin has made but his helmet is knocked off and his face resembles that of Ch'rell's android suit.

This distracts Karai enough for the Tengu Shredder to transform the sword she stabbed him with into a snake monster which he sends to destroy her. Eventually the snake traps Karai against a pillar and the Tengu Shredder attacks her but he accidentally beheads the snake. Angered, the demon warrior uses his magic to pin Karai against a wall and strip her of the Shredder armor. The Tengu Shredder considers letting her live as a slave but the Ninja Turtles interfere, allowing Karai to break free. He summons his army of demons and the undead he amassed over the years, transforming the tower they are in into a graveyard. While his minions hold Karai in place, the Tengu Shredder prepares to finish her off but Chaplain tries to protect her. Seeing he is in love, the demon warlord decides to end this and manages to wound Karai but the Turtles summon their Dragon Avatars to fight the Tengu Shredder, making him and the

Foot Mystics retreat and, looking upon the new modern world, he plans to reshape it and make it his own.

The Tengu Shredder takes control of the Mayor's office, transforming it into his citadel and New York into a world of monsters. Since he needs more energy to complete the transformation, the Foot Mystics have the city officials create keystones in a triangular shape for amplification. The Turtles try to stop the spell but the Tengu Shredder finds out and gives up a large portion of his power to stop their plan so the transformation is successfully strengthened. Seeing the end of the world on the horizon, the Turtles gather together everyone they know for a final battle which includes other students from the Ninja Tribunal and the Justice Force, as well as Agent Bishop, Baxter Stockman and the Purple Dragons. Karai has a means of draining his energy so they can take his gauntlet and helmet which works and Tengu Shredder is rendered unconscious but Hun kicks him to ensure he was done, waking him up.

The Tengu Shredder blasts Hun away and transports Splinter, the Ancient One, and the Ninja Turtles outside and mounts a demonic horse to take them down. After bringing down the Turtles, the Tengu Shredder attacks Splinter when Hamato Yoshi appears from the Turtles' medallions. Taking the Shredder's trident from him, he drives it into the demon warlord's armor, making him lose power. To restore himself, the Tengu Shredder turns New York back to normal and transforms into a dragon with the Turtles doing the same. They continue to battle and the Tengu Shredder proves too strong but Karai begins draining his energy again.

He tries to destroy her but the Turtles get in his way and start fighting back. Eventually, the Tengu Shredder becomes so weak that he returns to human form and desperately launches one last charge but is knocked around so that he loses his helmet and gauntlet. Michelangelo snaps the gauntlet in half and Leonardo stomps on his helmet, rendering both useless. As the Turtles regain their humanoid forms and release Yoshi again, the Tengu Shredder is slashed by him, ending his threat for good.

Back To The Sewer

At some point in the future, the Tengu Shredder is seen fighting the Utrom and Cyber Shredders but it is never explained how the Tengu Shredder returned or why none of his undead Foot Ninjas are present.

---

When he was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: Oh man!

Me: Yep. And he is also my ultimate archnemesis. I vowed to destroy the Shredder and end Oroku Saki once and for all and banish his motherfucking ass to the Black Gates forever.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: But this one doesnt have life force in it.

Nico: You think it's a robot?

Numbuh 1: It's highly possible. Chester is smart enough to build one.

Lola: That is true.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: But you guys destroyed the Shredder didn't you?

Me: Yes we did. But that was Utrom Shredder. That ones name is Ch'Rell. He was impersonating the Real Shredder.

Nico: We banished Ch'Rell to the Black Gates.

Me: And shockingly he was the first ever Shredder and villain that I destroyed with the Black Gates.

Qin: I remember seeing that.

Lola: That was awesome!

Rice: Destroy the robot right away. Chester's the real threat.

Lola: If it is a robot.

Qin: Yeah. We don't want to complete our mission early.

Xenia: Yeah.

?: YOU STUPID KIDS NEXT DOOR AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU HAVE RUINED ME!

We then saw Chester and Tengu Shredder heading right for us, and Chester was outright pissed off at us, they tried to attack us, but Lincoln made a massive barrier made of solid diamond around all of us, but to them, they were still driven by rage and hatred and they continued beating on the barrier, but it wasn't even making a single dent. But, then, we saw the diamond barrier glowing as every blow from the barrier was being absorbed and it flowed into us making us stronger.

Nico: Whoa, what kind of barrier did you make, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It's a combination of a jewel barrier and absorption field, the barrier will not only protect us, but every blow they make, it caused the barrier to absorb all of the negative energy being put into the blows, and it flows into us and makes us stronger.

Me: That's really creative.

Then, Lincoln fired two diamond balls infused with fire energy which hit Tengu Shredder and Chester and not only were they forced back and they got burned.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit the Tengu Shredder and it was REALLY a robot!

Qin: WHOA! It really WAS a robot!

Chester: OH NO! MY ROBOT! NO!

Me: Wow! Very well crafted.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Chester!

Vinyl Scratch: Nice one, Linky. Now, let's get this bastard!

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's dark purple eyes hidden in the pink sunglasses turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a blue and pink energy aura with stars, soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, and as she approached Chester, she left blue and pink energy, stars, soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Vinyl Scratch: Chester, I will never ever forgive you for your crimes against humanity, and I also will never ever forgive you for your crimes against every single kid in the world. You are nothing more than heartless, spineless, shameless monster who has no humanity nor remorse for any of the actions in your selfish quest to get money and you have done terrible crimes have committed against the world and to kids, and as The Alicorn Princess of Grace, I refuse to let your insidious crimes go unpunished, and now, you will be sentenced to death.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and pink energy with magic, stars, moonlight, music, and soundwaves surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tengu Shredder and Chester: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of blue and pink energy with magic, stars, moonlight, music, and soundwaves surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tengu Shredder and Chester: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEXE OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO VINYL SCRATCH! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, VINYL SCRATCH EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(REQUIEM RAVE PLAYS)

Vinyl Scratch grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large electric blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair with electric blue streaks, she has neon dark purple eyes and a blue and pink energy aura with stars, soundwaves, music, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with a music note above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for the eyes and the Grace and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a white short-sleeved blouse and white skirt with her cutie mark on the skirt, blue short-sleeved shirt, cutie mark on her right shoulder, purple pants with pink lightning bolts, blue and white sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with magic, Alicorns, music, and soundwaves on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with soundwaves surrounding it and a full moon above the horn. Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with electric blue and pink tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her blue tail and white horn on her head also grew much longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with electric blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's massive Vinyl Scratch's Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love and all the other greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and pink energy, stars, soundwaves, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vinyl Scratch's Melodious Musical Moonlight Alicorn Greatsword of Music Soundwave Grace and Soundwave Music Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink and electric blue gems and Vinyl Scratch's cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large golden Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a unicorn head with pink gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a blue pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an electric blue kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Vinyl Scratch Also Known As Disk Jockey Pon3, Alicorn Princess of Grace, Disk Jockey Of Awesome Music, Awesome Party Goer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Many, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Mecha Sonic, Loving Sister of Jun, Destroyer of Satoru, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Grace, Music, and Moonlight"

ディスクジョッキーポン3、アリコーンプリンセスオブグレース、素晴らしい音楽のディスクジョッキー、素晴らしいパーティー参加者、リンカーンラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、多くの友人、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、メカソニックの大敵、ジュンの愛する妹としても知られるビニールスクラッチ、サトルの破壊者、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者とクイーン・オパーリン、エクエストリアの擁護者、ポニービル、およびキャンタロット、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、および恵み、音楽、および月光の力のマスター

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Vinyl Scratch has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GRACE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MELODIOUS MUSICAL MUSIC SOUNDWAVE MOONLIGHT ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MELODIOUS MUSICAL MUSIC SOUNDWAVE MOONLIGHT ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MELODIOUS MUSICAL MUSIC SOUNDWAVE MOONLIGHT ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Vinyl Scratch's Super Angel-Grace Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Chester saw it, the stupid greedy bastards fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Vinyl Scratch fired a massive barrage of blue and pink energy blasts, stars, soundwaves, magic, moonlight, music, and Alicorns at Chester, and he exploded as the blasts hit him and drove them back, this really pissed him off greatly now.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Vinyl Scratch has transformed into her Super Angel-Grace Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and for what Chester tried to do to her, now I'm really going to enjoy ripping his throat out.

Vinyl Scratch: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Harmonious United Melodious Musical Soundwave Moonlight Grace Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Unity Harmonious Soundwave Music Moonlight Alicorn Angel Love) That'll be after for Rice also transforms, Lincoln. We can't deny her a chance to get payback for what Chester put her through.

Rice: He did put Roy and the others through Hell, so yeah, I'm not letting that kid-hating greedy asshole, Chester, get away with this.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Let's make that greedy money grubbing asshole pay with their lives!

Suddenly, Rice Fitzgerald's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and crabs surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Razorfist's Fire Crab Sword of Fiery Justice from her back, and as she approached Tengu Shredder and Chester, she left crimson red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and crabs with every step.

Rice: Just like Vinyl Scratch said, I have no intention of forgiving you, you worthless piece of crap for everything you've done, and I hope you're ready for what's about to come for you, and that's death, and this time, stay dead for good.

Chester: (to Rice) I heard you can turn into a crab monster. Well, after I kill you, I'll sell you as crab food!

Me: If Sean heard that he would go APESHIT on him!

Qin: YEAH!

Suddenly, Rice Fitzgerald was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are crabs and Razorfist running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring Chester: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rice Fitzgerald emerged, but she was changed forever.

(SAILOR MUSIC PLAYS)

Rice grew from 6'5" to to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long braded brown hair, she has neon red eyes, and a red energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, and crabs surrounding her, she has the image of Razorfist holding the Water Kanjis in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on crab earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold water drop links and red crystal links and a red crab-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Razorfist with red crystals for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Rice has on has on a short-sleeved red blouse, red sleeveless tank top, red skirt, red stockings, orange sneakers, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and crabs on the coattails and on the back is Razorfist surrounded by water and ocean waves. Suddenly, Rice felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rice's massive Razorfist's Fire Crab Sword of Fiery Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, and crabs, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rice Fitzgerald's Razorfist Raging Maelstrom Crab Greatsword of Underground Water Maelstrom Crab Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Razorfist etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, crimson red blade, large crimson red crab heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four crimson red crab heads with red gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Razorfist's head with yellow gem for the eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the pommel. Rice has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Razorfist's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Razorfist that said, "Rice Fitzgerald, Genderbent Sister of Roy Fitzgerald, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Razorfist, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of Eon Kid and His Friends, Archenemy of Killer Shrike, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crabs, Rage, and Water"

ライス・フィッツジェラルド、ロイ・フィッツジェラルドの性転換した妹、ジーン・スラマーでレイザーフィストのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、エオン・キッドとその仲間たちの愛する妹、キラー・シュライ

クの大敵、チェレルの破壊者、ザ・ウルトロム・シュレッダー、悪の破壊者にしてスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてカニ、怒り、水の達人

Rice Fitzgerald has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-RAZORFIST-CRAB-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA WATER MAELSTROM STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRAB ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER MAELSTROM STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRAB ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER MAELSTROM STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRAB ANGEL RAGE!

We were amazed by Rice Fitzgerald's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Razorfist-Crab-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Chester saw it, he fell into another rage and ran at her, this time to kill her, but Rice Fitzgerald fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy blasts, stars, water, ocean waves, and crabs at him, and he got hit hard and blown back, and this made him even angrier now.

Rice: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Water Underground Crag Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Water Underground Crab Angel Hope) You really are insane if you think you can try to attack me like that.

Lincoln: But, either way, they're pretty much done for. Now, let's destroy them once and for all!

Rice: You want Razorfist? You've got him!

Qin: And it's going to hurt!

Rice fired waves of energy and blasted Chester all over!

Lincoln: But, either way, you're pretty much done for. Now, let's destroy this monster once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Vinyl Scratch and Rice, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to say your goodbyes Chester. We're going to make sure your kid hating ways and your greed dies here with you! We're getting sick and tired of you, this time, we'll finish you for good and this time, stay dead!

Lincoln, Vinyl Scratch, and Rice went after Chester, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and pink energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Chester and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Vinyl Scratch, and Rice attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Chester insane with rage.

Chester: I'LL KILL YOU!

Chester went charging at Lincoln, Vinyl Scratch, and Rice like a mad bull, but Lincoln punched him hard in the face giving him a nasty black eye.

Nico: OOH! Now, that's an ugly shiner!

Me: Brutal!

Suddenly, Lincoln's left hand glowed with red energy and he aimed it at Chester, and then, red energy came out of Chester as he screamed in pain: Lincoln was draining Chester of his life force, and we saw Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up extremely and he was growing stronger and stronger and stronger. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Chester was left as a dried-up corpse, and then, as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and Chester was found guilty and he was erased by The Black Gates.

We all cheered as Lincoln, Vinyl Scratch, and Rice holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Vinyl Scratch's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, longer white horn, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and Rice's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Vinyl Scratch?

Vinyl Scratch: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave Chester quite the nasty beating of his miserable life.

Nico: You got that right, and that was one nasty shiner you gave him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And it ended with me using my life-force absorption attack to drain him of his life force and reduce him to a dried-up corpse.

Vinyl Scratch: He was nothing more than a piece of trash, he deserved it big time.

Lola: You got that right.

Suddenly, Vinyl Scratch wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Vinyl Scratch's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and moonlight shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Vinyl Scratch absorbed the elements and the moonlight and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Now, we can finally consider the most dangerous villains of The Kids Next Door exterminated for good.

Me: Yep, Father, Grandfather, and Chester have been forever erased by The Black Gates for good.

Lola: Mr. Boss and Stickybeard are really glad to be rid of Chester for good, along with the others.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Good riddance.

We went to inspect the robot of the Tengu Shredder.

Xenia: Wow this is a well built robot.

Timon: Boy that Chester was one nasty Mook!

Qin: Tell me about it.

Rice: Sell me as food, will he?!

Shanan: What a jerk!

Xenia: Either way he is gone forever.

Numbuh 1: Thank goodness for that.

Numbuh 362: That is for sure there.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I'm surprised you didn't turn into Razorfist.

Rice: Me transforming into a Xelnaga form is enough.

Nico: True. Now for business.

Laney: Yep.

Eli: And we got tons of them. We have Another Lionkurage Yummy, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Gadol·Ba, Division Commander Wild Eagle, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Geega·Gi, Strongest Inhumanoid Gran Zairus, Reaper Chronos, Salamandra, Bat Franken, Centipede Youkihi, Alseides, Mach Achilles, Psyco-Rogue, Abysshammer, Abysslasher, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus, Hitodanger, Yost Rhino and Juggernaut! (PANTS)

WHEW!

Nico: Holy crap that's a lot of them!

Me: And they are all Kamen Rider Monsters. Many of them from the 1970s and 80s.

Eli: (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Maria: Got ya covered!

Eli got some water from her.

Eli: (Gulping)

He gulped a lot of it down.

Eli: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: You're welcome.

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: I got just the monsters for this! I SUMMON THE GLADIATOR BEASTS!

I summoned Gladiator Beast Alexander, Gladiator Beast Andabata, Gladiator Beast Andal, Gladiator Beast Attorix, Gladiator Beast Augustus, Gladiator Beast Bestiari, Gladiator Beast Darius, Gladiator Beast Dimacari, Gladiator Beast Domitianus, Gladiator Beast Dragases, Gladiator Beast Equeste, Gladiator Beast Essedarii, Gladiator Beast Gaiodiaz, Gladiator Beast Gyzarus, Gladiator Beast Heraklinos, Gladiator Beast Hoplomus, Gladiator Beast Lanista, Gladiator Beast Laquari, Gladiator Beast Murmillo, Gladiator Beast Nerokius, Gladiator Beast Noxious, Gladiator Beast Octavius, Gladiator Beast Persicus, Gladiator Beast Retiari, Gladiator Beast Sagittarii, Gladiator Beast Samnite, Gladiator Beast Secutor, Gladiator Beast Spartacus, Gladiator Beast Tamer Editor, Gladiator Beast Torax, Gladiator Beast Tygerius and Gladiator Beast Vespasius!

Nico: WHOA!

Gladiator Beast Andai: Ready for service.

Lola: Awesome!

Me: The Gladiator Beasts are all monsters based on the famous and legendary gladiators of history and the ancient legends of Rome and Greece.

Nico: Nice!

Rice: This is the most we've ever summoned.

Me: I know! Awesome!

Qin: It sure is. The Gladiator Beasts are amazing

Gladiator Beast Hoplomus: I think we are that amazing ourselves too.

Gladiator Beast Samnite: I agree too.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And the Anothers Minus Juggernaut are all one person and bro I think you called out the Gladiator Beasts at the right time for this one.

Me: What do you mean?

Eli: You'll see.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Lionkurage Yummy, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Gadol·Ba, Division Commander Wild Eagle, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Geega·Gi, Strongest Inhumanoid Gran Zairus, Reaper Chronos, Salamandra, Bat Franken, Centipede Youkihi, Alseides, Mach Achilles, Psyco-Rogue, Abysshammer, Abysslasher, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus, Hitodanger and Yost Rhino!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Holy mackerel!

Xenia: Lots of them!

Gladiator Beast Torax: This is gonna be a worthy battle my brothers.

Xenia: It sure is!

Another Wasp Woman: It will be fun!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and she had purple eyes and had the symbol of the Gladiators in the middle of her forehead and she had yellow clothes and purple angel wings and had a Sword of Sparta in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Selena Spartacus!

Selena Spartacus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Selena is also the gene-slammer of The Gladiator Beast Monsters and is also the direct descendant of the mighty Spartacus himself.

We gasped!

Laney: Whoa! Eli now I see why you said that J.D. might like this one and had a good reason to call out the Gladiator Beasts.

Gladiator Beast Spartacus: And it's an honor to be in the presence of our Gene-slammer.

Selena Spartacus: Same here.

Nico: I assure you this is just a coincidence!

Selena Spartacus: I know but it's so cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: That sword you have. Is that the sword of…

Selena Spartacus: Yes this sword once belonged to another of my ancestors, King Leonidas I.

Me: (GASP) He was King of Greece during the Greco-Presia Wars back over 2,500 years ago. We actually helped him long ago and destroyed the entirety of Xerxes and his army back then.

Nico: Boy I remember that! That was the most soldiers we've ever killed and they put up one helluva fight.

Qin: Yeah.

Nicole: Boy we were sweating like pigs from that.

Selena Spartacus: That is amazing. This sword was passed down in my family for generations and I was chosen to receive it next.

Me: That sword is very important to you. It may be over 2,500 years old but it's part of who you are.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Juggernaut friendly or hostile?

Selena Spartacus: Friendly and she is a strong and powerful one.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Selena Spartacus: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: GLADIATORS FIGHT!

They went at the Anothers and slashed and destroyed them and I caught their Wonder Ride Books!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Boy it was like living back in the Gladiator era back over 2,000 years ago.

Qin: It sure was!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Me: Yep. Now for Another Juggernaut.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MOJO JOJO 6!

She summoned Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Dr. Croaker, RTN Itachi, Navy and BZZT-Bot!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: This will be fun!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Linda is an awesome weightlifting champion and she is stronger than a thousand ox!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Yep. She can lift over 50,000 tons!

Xenia: HOLY MACKEREL! That's impressive!

Linda Poundstar: Not nearly as much as you can J.D. but yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuogher gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ninninger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Zyuohger Sword and Zocks got a Ninja Steel Sword!

Linda Poundstar: No he didn't. After he put this ridewatch in me I beat him up to the point where I smashed his skeleton into dust.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: That is awesome!

Sakura Knudson: Holy crap! That explains why I found Swartz mangled up like that! He was bedridden for over 4 years because of that! The rest of the Timejackers had to train me back then.

Xenia: GEEZ!

Qin: You really did a number on him. That's impressive.

Linda Poundstar: I know.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Linda Poundstar: No worries. Lets do it!

She turned into ANOTHER JUGGERNAUT!

Sougo: (gets out Zyouhger Ridewatch) You probably heard about Dark Lynn.

Geiz: (gets out Ninja Steel Ridewatch) If not, Lynn herself can explain.

Sougo got ZyouhEagleArmor while Geiz got RedNinjaSteelArmor.

Another Juggernaut: Actually I heard all about it. She was a terror because of that monster.

Me: That is a total understatement. Also there is only room on the Earth for ONE Juggernaut.

Juggernaut: AND I'M THE JUGGERNAUT BITCH!

He ran and smashed her down with a massive ram attack!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Time for some Smashing Strength! (ACTIVATES JUGGERNAUT AND YOST RHINO'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico grew in muscle and ran and smashed her down.

Nicole: Time for the Goddess of Video Games to shine! (ACTIVATES ANOTHER EX-AID'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a video game laser and blasted her down!

May: And me too! (ACTIVATES ANOTHER EX-AID AND TERRASHOCK'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of earth and energy and smashed her down!

Maria: Time for some muscular crow power! (ACTIVATES MUSCULAR AND CORVUS CANOSUS' RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down!

Fasha: Feel this power. (ACTIVATES YOST RHINO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of pink energy and smashed her down.

Then Vulkanus, Suzaku, Heat Thing, Ironclad, Open Roidmude and Yost Juggernaut came.

Nico: Nice team Vulkanus!

Vulkanus: Thanks Nico!

Juggernaut: Hey who is this handsome devil?

Yost Juggernaut: You from the Yost Universe.

Juggernaut: Awesome.

Shanan: Sweet! It's my turn next.

Qin: Yep.

?: Boy that will be awesome.

An Enamorus came.

Me: Cool an Enamorus!

Xenia: Nice! The Fourth Force of Nature.

Lola: Yep.

Enamorus: (In a girls voice) I think this one is asking for a buttkicking.

Nico: Aphrodite Selton!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and had the symbol of Venus in the middle of her forehead and she had pink angel wings and had pink clothes and had a pink bladed sword as well as a bow and arrow set on her.

Aphrodite Selton: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought Linda over.

Xenia: Awesome!

Aphrodite Selton: Aw yeah!

Fasha: What's your favorite memory of Bokrua?

Aphrodite Selton: Bokrua?

Me: That's his Saiyan name. Nico was born Bokrua on Vegeta.

Aphrodite Selton: Oh right. I forgot about that. My favorite memory is when me and Nico went and destroyed an entire mafia hideout by using my powers to turn them against each other. I used my hatred arrows to get them to kill each other.

Laney: Whoa!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lola: And clever.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Aphrodite hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aphrodite Selton: Same here Nico.

Nico: Boy this was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was!

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy,

Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Lisa Simpson, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, and Monstrous Dragon are heading to Roxanne Lucius' home planet, Lucius, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but he's also going to meet Roxanne Lucius' parents and destroy Roxanne Lucius' Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Lucio and Lucian Lucius.

Me: Whoa, this is one awesome bright planet of light.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man, I know where we are, we're on Roxanne Lucius' home planet, Lucius, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but I'm also going to meet Roxanne Lucius' parents and destroy Roxanne Lucius' Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Lucio and Lucian Lucius.

Roxanne Lucius: This is going to be so awesome, you're going to meet my parents, Linky, and I should've known Lucio and Lucian would be our targets. Yeah, years ago, those two troublemakers had tried to start trouble with you and they've threatened to break us up and/or kill you.

Lincoln: Which is why when we get after them, I'll do to them what I've done to Pyros' Bringers of Chaos, Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, Aeros' Bringers of Chaos, and Umbras' Bringers of Chaos. There's the castle, let's head in to meet your parents, and then, we get after your older brothers.

We arrived at the royal palace of Roxanne Lucius' parents, and we headed for the throne room, and we were greeted by Roxanne Lucius's parents: her dad, Luciano Lucius, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, white hair, yellow sclera, yellow eyes, massive white angel wings, and he has on white shorts with gold lights, white loincloth around the waist with gold belt and yellow gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her mother, Leora Lucius, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, white hair, yellow sclera, yellow eyes, massive white angel wings, and she has on a yellow crop top and white shorts.

Roxanne Lucius: Mom, Dad.

Luciano Lucius: Roxanne, it's so good to see you here. And you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with your future husband, Lincoln, right?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Mr. Lucius.

Leora Lucius: You're indeed everything my daughter says you are, Lincoln, and we can already guess she marked you when you both met again.

Me: Yes, that's right.

Nico: And Roxanne told us about your other children, your older sons, Lucio and Lucian, who are going to try to start trouble with him and they've been threatening to break them up and/or kill Lincoln.

Leora Lucius: Yes, that's correct. Roxanne's also right about calling them bringers of chaos. For so many years, those two have started trouble and caused so much havoc on Lucius, it's not funny, and threatening to ruin the relationship of Lincoln and Roxanne and even threatening Lincoln's life, that is truly unforgivable.

Luciano Lucius: Indeed.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red coat with dark red fur for the collar and cuffs, sleeveless red top, white cravat, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, red skirt, white bridal gloves, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with flames, Chinese dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Chinese Dragon, and a girl with long hair with the same colors as Princess Celestia's mane and gold hairband, purple clothes with Princess Celestia's cutie mark on the purple skirt, purple choker, white bridal gloves, purple unicorn horn on her head, and white angel wings and they had the three girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Selene Laverna.

Selene Laverna: Yep, and we got the girls away from Roxanne's chaotic older brothers. Honestly, those two are still a bunch of chaos-bringing assholes.

Then, Princess Celestia appeared.

Princess Celestia: And the second girl with you… , (Gasps) Halina Celeste.

Lincoln: You know her, Princess Celestia?

Princess Celestia: I do, from Canterlot, and it was right before…

Halina Celeste: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Halina Celeste, Gene-Slammer of Princess Celestia, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria. I'm a girl whose love and warmth is as powerful as The Sun and I'm also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of The Sun and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a purple neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my purple horn on her head glowed with sunlight yellow light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Princess Celestia from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and like Princess Celestia, I'm an amazing girl whose love and warmth is as powerful as The Sun, but I also hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because I'd seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are.

Nico: What did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Halina Celeste: Those five were waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, they'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I saved Lincoln as I charged in and kicked them into a nearby fence and they got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged them home and told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and not only did they get grounded for a month, but after I sent them running to their room, I put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

We gasped.

Me: The dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made them truly evil and deranged monsters!

Laney: We warned them numerous times about this, but no, they refused to listen and they had their heads too far up their butts, and I wished someone would come and put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put them in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Halina.

Halina Celeste: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Princess Celestia, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Princess Celestia: Indeed I have, Halina, and there's a lot of things that you should also know about ever since you were gone, and many of them had happened to me.

Lincoln told her of how Princess Celestia was reunited with her daughter, Amber Morning, and how I brought back her murdered husband, King Solar, and her other daughter, Solar Eclipsa, and that it was Grogar's evil hand that did this.

Halina Celeste: I knew Grogar had a hand in this, he really is nothing more than The Devil Incarnate of Equestria.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we made him pay and sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Halina Celeste in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Princess Celestia: I knew that was coming! Now, you're part of Lincoln's harem and are now one of his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Roxanne's siblings before they get after us.

Leora Lucius: They've been sighted 200 clicks from the palace.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was quick!

Luciano Lucius: When trouble arises because of any attacking enemies or Lucio and Lucian.

We headed outside to hunt down our targets: Lucio and Lucian Lucius.

Suddenly, we saw the two people who Roxanne Lucius talked about: her two older brothers, Lucio Lucius, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, white hair, yellow sclera, golden yellow eyes, massive white angel wings, and he has on white shorts with gold lights, white loincloth around the waist with gold belt and golden yellow gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and Lucian Lucius, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, white hair, yellow sclera, golden yellow eyes, massive white angel wings, and he has on white shorts with gold lights, white loincloth around the waist with gold belt and golden yellow gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back.

Lucio Lucius: You goddamn stupid white-haired freak, so you're still together with our idiot sisters?!

Lucian Lucius: We'll kill you, and we'll make that stupid bitches learn their place like the dogs that they are!

Lucio and Lucius Lucian marched towards Lincoln with murderous intent to kill him, but before Sebastian could get at them, Lincoln slashed them on the chest with his right hand's gold-armored claws on his fingers leaving claw marks on their chests.

Lucio Lucius: WHAT THE?!

Then, Lincoln fired light blasts at them and sent them crashing into a wall!

Lucian Lucius: Dad, Mom, do something about this insect!

Leora Lucius: No. We've had it up to hear with you two little parasites.

Luciano Lucius: Your mother, Roxanne, and I have had it up to hear with you two for the last time. For years, you two have caused a ton of trouble with you two running wild and causing havoc. Lincoln is a wonderful young man and we're proud of Roxanne getting together with him, and over our dead bodies will we ever let you two get any closer to hurt him!

Lucio and Lucian were really panicking now: their parents have seriously got them on the ropes now!

Lucio Lucius: W-what are you and Mom talking about, Dad? If that white-haired freak marries that bitch, Roxanne, he'll be part of our family, and we don't want it!

Leora Lucius: We've already seen just what kind of man Lincoln is: he's smart, extremely strong, brave, courageous, manly, and not afraid to stand up for everyone around him. He's already proven himself many times to Roxanne, and she's always protected him from danger. We already approved of Lincoln even before they came here to Lucius while you two have been running wild without a care in the world and are still causing mayhem and chaos on Lucius. The hell you mean Bringer of Chaos, the only two people worthy of that dirty shameful title are you and Lucian, Lucio.

Lucian Lucius: N-no way!

Luciano Lucius: We held you both in the same high regard as Roxanne as part of our family, but what with the chaos and mayhem you've caused on Lucius, and the constant planning of trying to break Adreana, Arianna and Lincoln up and/or kill Lincoln so Roxanne could suffer from heartbreak of losing the man she loves, you two will never be forgiven! You hear me?

Lucio and Lucian were in shock!

Leora Lucius: And we've also decided on this: you two will forever be disowned and we're cutting ties with you both forever!

Roxanne Lucius: Same with me. You two bringers of chaos have caused me enough trouble to last an eternity. Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Gladly.

We saw the sclera of Lincoln's eyes turn golden yellow, his deep sapphire eyes turn deep gold, and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turn golden yellow, and he also has golden yellow tattoos on his massive muscular forearms: Lincoln's turned into his own Lumasapien form.

Nico: WHOA!

Luciano Lucius: This was due to Roxanne marking Lincoln and Lincoln marking Roxanne, and he now has his own Lumasapien form, that's quite impressive.

Lucio and Lucian Lucius: YOU'VE GOT TO BE FUCKING KIDDING ME! YOU'RE CHOOSING THAT FREAK OVER US!

Luciano Lucius, Leora Lucius, and Roxanne Lucius: WITHOUT HESITATION!

Lucio and Lucian Lucius: NOOOO!

Sylvester: All the same, now no one's going to say a kind word to you two moth-munching parasites.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And for what you two tried to do to me and Roxanne, you deserve the same punishment that I gave Pyros' Bringers of Chaos, Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, Aeros' Bringers of Chaos, and Umbras' Bringers of Chaos. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental

Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Lisa Simpson and her team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze

Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lucio and Lucian Lucius and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln then grabbed Lucio Lucius' neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic light powers, massive muscle mass, and immortality, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Lucio Lucius was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his light powers anymore nor his immortality.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Lucian Lucius' neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic light powers, massive muscle mass, and immortality, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Lucian Lucius was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his light powers anymore nor his immortality.

Roxanne Lucius: And not only did you two get stripped of your incredibly strong cosmic light powers and massive muscle mass, but also, you've been stripped of your immortality since you two were nothing but pure evil.

Lucian Lucius: YOU BITCH! WE'LL KILL YOU BOTH!

Lincoln fired powerful golden yellow light blades from his massive greatsword and they pierced Lucio and Lucian Lucius and they exploded and they were both sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, Lucius was suddenly beamed to our solar system and is also close by to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: And now, Lucius has been beamed to our solar system.

Lincoln: And put under our protection, and that's another pair of moth-munching parasites will never be part of our family ever. (To Selene Laverna) And it's so good to see you again, Rachel Roland.

Selene Laverna: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Selene Laverna and he hugged her, and Selene Laverna is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Laverna: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Selene Laverna, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a very powerful Goth Girl and a very powerful and deadly sorcerer with mastery over all sorts of black magic and powers over fire, along with knowledge of genetics and crafting many artifacts and supernatural weapons. But, she has a very dark secret and a dark past: she's the daughter of Shang Tsung, but she really hated him with a blazing passion for what he's done over the millennia. Being his daughter, she has all of the very same powers and mastery over all sorts of black magic as Shang Tsung, and that also included the ability to steal souls, but she doesn't have the same curse her father has: the death curse that will cause Shang Tsung to die if he doesn't consume the souls of others to replenish his health and maintain his youth.

Nico: Just like what you told us yesterday.

Lincoln: Yep, Selene has fought alongside Lord Raiden and the other Earthrealm Warriors against the Outworld Emperor, Shao Khan, her vile father, Shang Tsung, Quan Chi, and Shao Khan's allies, and she had proven to be not only a powerful and deadly fighter, but her cunning was far more powerful than that of her father, and she'd ruined every last one of her father's plans and she knew of the antagonism of Shang Tsung and Shao Khan because of her father's desire to be the ruler of all realms, so she wanted to see them tear each other apart.

Selene Laverna: That's right, and I also heard of how we defeated Shang Tsung years ago and sealed him into The Book of Vile Darkness and two years right before the battle against Team Dark Phoenix Storm, you had destroyed Quan Chi and sent him and Shang Tsung who was put in The Book of Vile Darkness to Oblivion, and finally, last year when you destroyed Shao Khan and sent him to The Black Gates, it also sent Shang Tsung and Quan Chi to The Black Gates as well.

Nico: Yep, we finally got rid of Shao Khan, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung, but we still got some of Shao Khan's old allies to still deal with, specifically Mileena, Reiko, Skarlet, Sektor, Kollector, Bi-Han, Tanya, Rain, Shinnok, and Kronika.

Selene Laverna: Should've known, and I blame Audrey Blade for bringing Mileena back from the dead after what we'd gone through because of her. I had taught Lincoln everything that I know in the dark arts and fire and he learned really quickly, and even though I hate Shang Tsung with a very blazing passion for everything he has done over the millennia, I hate Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion and I wanted to blast them with a fire blast and set their butts on fire.

Lincoln: And more times than once, she wanted to use her dark arts to really cause trouble for them, but she relented to show that she's not like Shang Tsung, which she's proven more than once.

Selene Laverna: That's right. I proved it more than once I'm nothing like that snake.

Lincoln: He's nothing more than a snake and he always will be, and now that you're here, Selene.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selene Laverna in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Laverna: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Laverna's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Laverna: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Laverna.

Selene Laverna had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The three girls are Hibiki Hirose, Umi Fujijira, and Yuka Inomiya from S-Musume Customize.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hibiki Hirose, Umi Fujijira, and Yuka Inomiya from S-Musume Customize.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hibiki Hirose: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hibiki Hirose and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Lucio and Lucian Lucius, Lucius' Bringers of Chaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long

white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Hibiki Hirose: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hibiki Hirose: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hibiki Hirose, Umi Fujijira, and Yuka Inomiya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Roxanne Lucius' Bringer of Chaos siblings, Lucio and Lucian Lucius.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating those overgrown musclebound morons down, then, Lincoln grabbed and sucked out Lucio and Lucian Lucius' muscle mass, incredibly strong cosmic dark powers, and immortality, and sent them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Halina Celeste, and Selene Laverna have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's two more moth-munching parasites that you won't ever be related to in the future.

Lincoln: Yep.

Roxanne Lucius: Those two were never our siblings, they're so stuck up, stupid, idiotic, moronic, and selfish, they didn't want me to be happy and delighted in seeing me miserable, but what they'd tried to do in trying to make us break up and/or kill you, that really did it! Those two ugly pigs with no manners deserved to get their ties cut by Mom and Dad.

Margaret Desroches: We'll have trouble with my older brothers on Geos tomorrow.

Lincoln: I'll handle them, Margaret, right after your parents cut their ties with them as well.

---

After getting rid of Lucius' Bringers of Chaos, Lucio and Lucian Lucius, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Laverna and Halina Celeste saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Selene Laverna: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Halina Celeste: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Laverna: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Halina Celeste: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, we've already heard from Halina of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Laverna: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were out for a fun time at Gus' Games and Grub, but then, I sensed that something was heading our way: it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were out for Lincoln's blood again. I had just about had it with those five again, so I fired five fire skull blasts at those five, which hit them and sent them running for their lives, only to get caught in a web made of blood that Lincoln made and it ensnared them and sent them back to The Loud House, where they got chewed out by the others and they got grounded for a month.

Nico: They had some nerve trying to mess with two experts in magic.

Lincoln: Yep, and we got back home to see Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan get thrown into a metal container by Luna and she made sure to lock it.

Ellie Elsher: But, then, Lynn roared and pounded on the door with her fists trying to break out, and we all proceeded to flip her the bird and some of us even pulled a double hander and that really set that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan off and Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan screeched like banshees while Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Raven Ghostrick: We were really getting sick and tired of those animals always running loose and trying to kill Lincoln, but we always put them down like the rampaging animals that they are.

Me: The dark side of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler were and always will be nothing more than trouble and they can never ever be forgiven.

Raven Ghostrick: And that also proved one thing: messing with the ex-daughter of Shang Tsung is a fatal mistake.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry are heading to Megafruit Paradise.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Carlita: Whoa, so this is Megafruit Paradise, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Carlita, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/

Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the waters and they also had a swimming race and had a lot of fun and they saw the sea life that live in there, then they went back to the beach and they also had a game of volleyball, and Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Megafruit Paradise, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/ Mew Berry with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr. Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/Mew Berry are in your harem.

Zoey Hanson: Wow, now that's really awesome. Plus, I was also surprised to find out that our Simulator counterparts also had an interest in Lincoln.

Corina: In the same way we shared our interest in J.D.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, Universe 666 Pronyma, Simulator Chan Lee, Carlita, Dr.

Anna, Queen Ilene, Simulator Zoey Hanson/Mew Zoey, Simulator Corina Bucksworth/Mew Corina, Simulator Bridget Verdant/Mew Bridget, Simulator Kikki Benjamin/Mew Kikki, Simulator Renee Roberts/Mew Roberts, Ringo Akai, and Simulator Berry Shirayuki/ Mew Berry, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were walking around in the city on patrol when suddenly there was a massive and enormous flash of white light! Then when it faded we saw a huge and amazing sight!

2003 Raph: What the Shell is that?!

Nico: WHOA! Is that!?

Me: Whoa!

We saw ELEMENT CITY! We saw that it was now part of Gotham Royal York!

Ember: It's Element City!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: Just like we saw in the movie!

Lola: It's now part of our world now!

Camie: Cool!

Wade Ripple: Awesome! Lets go show you guys home.

Nico: Okay.

We went to Element City.

We got to Element City and it was awesome! We saw Anthropomorphic Elemental Forces of Earth, Air, Water and Fire walking around.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: This is amazing!

Ember: Boy it's great to be home.

Timon: And just when we got back from our surprise

Nico: Yeah no kidding! This is awesome.

Ember: Come on we'll show you all around.

We walked around Element City and it was magnificent.

---

Element City is the main location from the 2023 Disney/Pixar animated feature film Elemental. It is a city where four different types of residents live together: fire-, water-, earth- and air-people. Each type has a unique appearance, personality, and ability related to its element.

Element City is designed to reflect the diversity and harmony of the four elements, as well as the conflicts and misunderstandings that can arise from their differences. The city has distinct districts for each element, such as the Flare District for fire people, the Splash District for water people, the Terra District for land people, and the Breeze District for air people. However, there are also areas where the elements mix and interact, such as Central Park, the Element Mall, and the Element School.

The city is also rich in culture and history, with various landmarks, monuments, and festivals that celebrate the elements. For example, there is the Element Museum, which showcases the history and achievements of each element; the Element Tower, which is the tallest building in the city and has four sections representing each element; and Element Day, which is an annual celebration of unity and diversity among the elements.

The city is divided into four districts: Firetown, Waterville, Airville, and Earthville. Firetown is a hot and bustling area where fire people live and work. They are passionate, energetic, and adventurous. Waterville is a cool and calm area where water people live and work. They are gentle, flexible, and easygoing. Airville is a windy and lively area where air people live and work. They are creative, cheerful, and free-spirited. Earthville is a green and peaceful area where earth people live and work. They are reliable, practical, and down-to-earth.

The city also has a central area where all four types can interact and enjoy various attractions, such as giant pine-tree-like buildings, waterfall skyscrapers, and a tornado-shaped arena called Cyclone Stadium. The city is inspired by big cities around the globe and embraces theorized contributions from each elemental community.

---

We saw Firetown, Waterville, Airville and Earthville. It was so awesome.

Nico: Boy Ember, Wade, your home town is absolutely amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Ember: Yeah it sure is home.

Wade Ripple: This is so awesome that you all get to see how we live here.

Aligned Knock Out: This is all fascinating

Nico: It's so awesome here.

Qin: Yeah I'll say.

Ember: We had one important rule though before we became a couple and that is Elements do not mix.

Me: I still think that is a preposterous rule. When elements mix they form new things.

Nico: I agree. Mud is formed from earth and water, steam is made from fire and water, dust from earth and wind, storms from water and wind. So many combinations.

Lola: Yeah.

Ember: That is a pretty crazy rule though.

Lola: I agree.

Ember: Let me show you all my family's store.

Me: Okay.

We went to Firetown and Ember showed us her family's store, The Fireplace and there we met Bernie and Cinder Lumen.

Cinder: Ember!

Ember: Hey mom and dad.

They hugged.

Bernie: It's so good to see you.

Ember: Sorry I haven't been by for a while.

Cinder: That's all right. (See's us) Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor to have you all here.

Me: Pleasure to be here.

Ember: Everyone this is my mother and father Bernie and Cinder Lumen.

Me: Pleasure to meet you both.

Cinder: Same to you.

Qin: Your shop is really awesome.

Cinder: Thank you very much.

Nico: Ember's been a big help to us.

Me: So has Wade.

Cinder: Boy we can tell and we're honored to have them part of you guys.

Me: We are too.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Also you guys are now with our world now. You are on planet Earth and that big ginormous tree you see there is our estate.

Cinder: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: Yep. Long story.

Ember: I learned so much with the team and it's amazing.

Wade Ripple: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Ember: Has anything happened while I was gone?

Bernie: Well just this.

We saw a pipe leaking fire.

Me: Oh I got this.

I formed a blowtorch flame from my finger and welded the pipe back together.

Me: There.

Bernie: Wow! You can use fire?

Me: Not just fire.

I formed balls for each of all the elemental forces around my hand.

Me: We all can use EVERY element.

Ember: Yep.

Cinder: That is amazing.

Bernie: Also we have had so many sales happen and we built more stores all over Firetown.

Ember: You have been really busy.

Bernie: We sure have.

Camie: That is awesome. You've become quite a good store.

Nico: Can we see the others?

Ember: Sure!

We saw the Waterville and it was awesome. Water showed us how fast he can run on water and he made a rainbow from it.

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: That is so cool!

Xenia: Boy it sure is!

Ember then showed us a bunch of crystals.

Ember: Check this out.

She touched a purple crystal and turned purple.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is cool!

Lisa Loud: Very amazing and brilliant pyrochemical reactive process.

Me: When fire comes into contact with chemicals of certain kinds they turn different colors.

Nico: Yep. That is really cool.

Ember: It sure is.

Wade Ripple: I was amazed mysword.

Me: It sure is cool.

Then we went to Cyclone Stadium and we saw Air Elementals playing there and they were Literally as light as air.

Me: Wow! Look at all the Air Elements fly here.

Camie: They are LITERALLY light as air.

Qin: Too true.

Xenia: Yeah.

Aang: My kind of place!

Me: Boy all the Elemental Benders would feel right at home here in Element City.

Zuko: We sure would.

Katara: I agree there too.

Toph: Boy it would be awesome.

?: This is an amazing place isn't it.

We saw a Meowscarada.

Me: Cool a Meowscarada.

Nico: Neat!

Meowscarada: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico and you too QIn.

Nico: Iris Schlinkenhoffer!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had a green leaf in the middle of her forehead and she had green angel wings and had green clothes and had the kanji for Leaf on her right arm and she had a sword of plants.

Iris Schlinkenhoffer: I think the Earth part of the city is my favorite. I learned so much about how to use plants there.

Me: It's awesome that you fit right in here.

Nico: Same here.

Skids: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Iris Schlinkenhoffer: Mine would be where Nico and I made awesome elemental fruit trees in my garden. I make trees with elemental fruits that can grant people powers.

Me: Like Devils Fruits in a way.

Iris Schlinkenhoffer: That's right.

Qin: I remember those. It's how I got my powers over fire.

Lola: Wow! So that's how you got fire powers.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico and Iris hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Iris.

Iris Schlinkenhoffer: Me too Nico. Me too.

Me: Sora if one of your adventures was here in Element City, which element do you think you would be?

Sora: Oh that is a good question. I think I would be Fire.

Kairi: I would be Air.

Aqua: I would be Water.

Goofy: Gawrsh I would be Earth.

Donald Duck: I would be Water.

King Mickey: I think I would be Fire too.

Terra: I would be Earth.

Ventus: I would be Air.

Me: Those are all good.

Qin: Yep.

Shockwave: We'll have to see if you have any enemies later.

Ember: Yeah.

Me: But believe it or not Elemental is one of those movies where it doesn't HAVE a villain. Just that crazy rule where Elements don't mix.

Shockwave: Well that does make sense. But there still might be other outside forces.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Then the previous group came.

Dirty Bubble: Can me, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can guys.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Tengu Shredder, and he's here for one thing: revenge on The Turtles. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I just had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than Tengu Shredder, and he's here for one thing: revenge on The Turtles.

We all gasped.

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: This is it.

Me: The last remnant of Shredder's legacy has arrived. Now, we can finally destroy him and put a permanent end to The Shredder and his dark legacy of hatred once and for all.

Nico: It's been a very long time coming, and just like what we'd done to Shredder in the past, we'll show him absolutely no mercy whatsoever, and we'll send Tengu Shredder to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this alive, now the time of his judgement has finally arrived!

Me: The one we faced earlier built by chester was a robot. Now we have a chance to end the Shredder's evil forever. (EYES GLOW RED) I'm going to make sure he never comes back againQ

Nico: Great!

Overbite: Nico, which Hene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Skeledirge, Quaquaval and Oinkologne.

Qin: COOL!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: This is gonna be fun.

2003 Leo: We got to go get some things for this before we go meet the Ninja Tribunal.

Me: Of course guys.

2003 Mikey: I missed using these!

Nico: Boy I can tell.

Qin: Same here.

Me: We're going to need all the help we can get on this one. We better summon all our allies from all over the universe for this.

Maria: I'm on it and I'll call all the M.O.E. Members for this too.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Like we're going into war.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Aligned Airachnid, and she's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the figure we sensed is none other than our old enemy, Aligned Airachnid, and she's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: It's been years since we defeated her during the battle against Team Dark Phoenix Storm and sent her to The Warp.

Aligned Megatron: Yes, and now, that treacherous spider has come back for revenge once more.

Margaret Desroches: She's not going to get that chance. This time, we'll finish her once and for all.

Nico: And put an end to the last resurrected member of Team Dark Phoenix Storm, this should be a good fight. Alright, gang, let's go, it's time to put an end to Tengu Shredder once and for all!

Lincoln: Shredder's time for judgement is now close at hand, soon, we'll destroy Tengu Shredder, and the last shred of his legacy of hatred shall finally be forgotten, and once we get done destroying Tengu Shredder, you're next, Aligned Airachnid.

Margaret Desroches: You better be ready to be buried under millions of tons of Earth, Airachnid, now you're about to face the wrath of my entire race!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to destroy Tengu Shredder and end the last shred of Shredder's legacy for good, and once we get done with Tengu Shredder, Lincoln and Margaret Desroches are going to destroy Aligned Airachnid and finally put an end to that treacherous Decepticon and send her to The Black Gates forever.

We were off to the Ninja Tribunal Temple.

---

We arrived at the Temple of the Ninja Tribunal.

Future Maria: This is the place, right?

2003 Leo: Yep this is it.

Nico: Brings back memories.

We went in and we stood before the almighty Ninja Tribunal.

Chikara: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Acolytes and The Turtle Brothers and Master Splinter. Welcome.

Me: (Bows) Oh mighty Ninja Tribunal it's truly an honor to meet you all.

Nico: (Bows) It's good to see you again great tribunal.

Juto: The honor is ours Nico and it's good to see you too.

Pinky: (to Hisomi) Can't you speak?

Juto: Hisomi prefers not to speak. He lets actions do the talk for him. And please do not try to chagne that. He prefers it this way.

Swordsman: Fair enough.

Me: I understand. The Strong Silent Type.

Juto: Indeed.

Qin: But it's truly an honor to meet all of you. Joi and the Acolytes and the Turtle Brothers told us so much about you.

Megan McCallister: Especially after what happened during my brothers party fiasco.

Me: We met the Acolytes after that and it was amazing.

Chikara: Yes we heard about what happened with that party and all that. And how you all were suffering from Dark Orb Contamination. But thank goodness you all are okay.

Me: Thank you.

Chikara: It is good to see you, Irene

Nivenna: We knew she had to come with us here

Irene: I'm honored to see you again too honorable tribunal.

Chikara: I see you all are here because Oroku Saki is back.

Me: Yes that's right. We're going to destroy him once and for all.

Juto: I knew it was only a matter of time before Oroku Saki returned. And J.D. we heard so much about your powerful vendetta against the 2012 version of the shredder and all the versions of the Shredder that you know.

Me: Yes that's right. 2012's version of the Shredder killed 2012's Splinter and I vowed terrible vengeance on that version. Including the Ch'Rell the Imposter Utrom Shredder. 2003's version that you know is the icing on the cake for me to end the Shredder's legacy of terror.

Juto: Indeed. The one from 1987 has honor and is in the M.O.E. and I accept it.

Chikara: We are sorry that you had to find out about this version of the Shredder's return.

Onyx: Hey, don't apologize. He was blind to show up eventually

Me: It was only a matter of time. Besides we have all the help and allies we can muster coming for this.

Vypra and the M.O.E. and all our friends and allies from all over the universe came.

Xenia: Awesome!

Vypra: Wow the whole gang is here.

Lola: It sure is.

Brawlrus: Except for Grodd's team.

Maria: Oh, they're coming later!

Nico: Good.

Qin: The Shredder has tormented this planet for far too long.

Xenia: I agree there.

Jet: He doesn't have his Mystic Buddies to help him. We recruited them one by one during the Ridonculous Race

Chikara: We heard all about that and we're glad they are now with you.

Juto: It will be good for them to be your frenemies.

Me: Yeah. But we're ready for the Shredder.

Lola: Yeah.

Chikara: But you must all make sure that the Shredder is destroyed. Do you all understand? He must not live to spread more evil.

Apeface: Trust me. The only thing left will be his helmet, which we'll collect as a trophy.

Me: And we'll make sure his evil is forever erased when we banish to the Black Gates.

Qin: That you can count on.

Nico: We are the most powerful force in the entire universe and no way in hell are we going to let that monster torment the entire world anymore.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Juto: I know you all can do it.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: That is for sure there.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: We promise that there will be nothing left of your former teammate by the end of the day.

Waffle Woman: After this, we'll see if we can find archenemies for you guys

Chikara: We would be honored.

Nico: All right lets get to work.

Eli: I sense that he is over in central park in New York City.

2003 Donny: Just like before.

Me: Very coincidental. And I have just the entrance combo for this. Brody, that's where you and the Ninja Steel Rangers come in.

Juto: One last thing.

Tengu Man: What?

Juto: When you see the one known as Murakami Gennosuke, tell him Hisomi doesn't like him touching his gifts that he brings for special occasions. HE was not amused the first time.

Tengu Man: Wait. Who?

2003 Leo: We'll make sure he gets the message.

Joi Rayner: He's an Anthropomorphic Rhinoceros.

Me: Yeah I heard about him.

I pulled up his history.

---

Gennosuke is first seen in the episode "The Big Brawl, Part 2". He retains his persona as a shady bounty hunter, but unlike in Usagi Yojimbo, he is a heavy gambler, as opposed to being a drunkard in the comics. In the Battle Nexus Tournament he defeats an unknown Clawed combatant in Tier 1, an unknown Octopus Contestant in Tier 2 and receives a free pass to the semifinals, where he loses to Kluh. Notably, Gen irritates the Turtles with his behavior, as well as Casey, who he calls "Saru" (monkey or ape). In the episode "The Christmas Aliens", Gen comes to the Turtles' holiday party. In the episode "Samurai Tourist", inspired by a New York City citizen, Gennosuke dons an outfit nearly identical to Rocksteady's in the 1987 TV series.

Gennosuke appears in "Wedding Bells and Bytes" for Casey and April's wedding. When he realized he had to bring a present for the wedding, he tried to swipe Hisomi-Shisho's present as his own. Hisomi was not amused.

---

When I was done we were shocked.

Me: Whoa I didn't know he took Hisumi's present for Casey and April during their wedding.

Casey: Yeah he had a lot of nerve.

Qin: Geez! Talk about a wedding crasher.

Nico: Yeah. I'll be sure to kick him in the balls for that.

Juto: Good.

Me: He must've forgotten his own present.

Qin: Yeah.

Dr. Destiny: Everyone ready to head out?

Nico: Like you even have to ask.

Me: This is gonna be good.

We were off.

NEW YORK CITY, CENTRAL PARK

In New York City, was me and the Ninja Steel Rangers and we were waiting. Then we felt a massive spike of evil and then out came OROKU SAKI THE TENGU SHREDDER!

Me: Oroku Saki the Shredder.

Oroku Saki: (Demonic Voice) So you all are going to die!

Me: At least you're the real thing this time and not an Utrom imposter.

Brody: You're going to pay for your crimes Oroku!

Ninja Steel Rangers: "It's Morphin' Time! Power Stars, lock in! Ready! Ninja Spin!"

They transformed!

Brody: "Power of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Red!"

Preston: "Stealth of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Blue!"

Calvin: "Strength of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Yellow!"

Hayley: "Spirit of the Ninja! Ninja Steel White!"

Sarah: "Speed of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Pink!"

Levi: "Rhythm of the Ninja! Ninja Steel Gold!"

All: "Ninja Rangers fear no danger! Power Rangers Ninja Steel!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off from behind them and it formed into a phoenix and a phoenix cry was heard and then everyone came out!

Nico: Oroku Saki, your reign of terror ends now!

2003 Leo: You will pay for all those you destroyed!

Tengu Shredder: So you Turtles came. Just in time for me to to make you into Turtle Soup!

Nadira: How about a knuckle sandwich instead?!

Me: That line is REALLY overused a lot.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: I've waited a long time for this.

I took off my weighted jacket and then my weighted shoes and gloves and even weights on my legs and arms and wrapped them up and tossed them and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

It crashed into the ground with a massive thunderous crash! I loosened up.

Nico: WHOA! That is a lot of weight.

Camie: Yep.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Tengu Shredder: What!?

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) I will not let you get away with everything that you did to every planet in the entire universe! So many people suffered because of you! Even if the Utrom Shredder impersonated you the blood of all those people is still on your hands! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme and it was more powerful than ever before! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE THE TENGU SHREDDER SUFFER 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0
FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

I teleported and kicked Tengu Shredder in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at the Shredder with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

I fired a massive barrage of energy balls and had them scatter and then had them converge on him and then they hit him all over and explode!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

I blasted Tengu Shredder all over with energy blasts and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

I kicked Tengu Shredder in his face and teleported and punched him in his back and teleported and punched Tengu Shredder in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Nico then fired waves of energy and blasted Tengu Shredder all over!

Rojo: Maria, now would be the time to summon Grodd's team!

Maria: On it! (TURNS DIAL) GORILLA PSYCHIC 6!

She summoned Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Thumbskull, Universe 666 2007 Venom. Universe 666 Blight and Steel Bulwark!

Grodd: Take this!

He fired psychic energy waves and blasted Tengu Shredder all over.

Me: KAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and it hit Tengu Shredder and exploded with incredible force!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWER FIERY EXPLOSION!

Tengu Shredder flew into the air and I teleported into the sky after him and I fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and he fired energy blasts and the blasts all hit each other and then.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AN POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WHOA What Power!

Hunch: Constructicons, you know what to do!

Live Action Scrapper: Right! Constructicons, merge into Devestator!

They did so and then Devestator grabbed Tengu Shredder and smashed him into the ground!

Me: TAKE THIS!

I fired a massive and powerful volley of energy blasts and they hit Tengu Shredder all over and blasted him all over the place with indiscriminate fury and force and power. Then they pinned him down in a powerful dome of energy and then I charged up a powerful energy blast and it was incredible!

Me: TAKE THIS YOU FIEND! MASENKO-HA!

I fired the energy ball and the dome turned red and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it rocked the city. Good thing a force field was protecting the city.

Xenia: WHOA!

Tengu Shredder got up and he was brutally mangled but not done yet!

I then teleported and punched him in his stomach and kneed him in his face and knocked him down. Then he got up and got out the SWORD OF TENGU!

It was surging with intense electricity!

Qin: Uh oh!

I unsheathed my sword and then we clashed and powerful streams of lightning blasted out with each clash!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck all over and powerful fires blasted out all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: What power!

Tengu Shredder went at me and I dodged and kicked him in the back and knocked him down!

He got up!

Tengu Shredder: I HATE YOU!

My aura exploded out with incredibly unbelievable and powerful force as I got a massive power increase unlike anything before!

Me: Thanks for the power increase!

I teleported and we clashed and lightning struck all over.

Nico: Unbelievable!

Qin: Yeah!

Joi fired waves of energy and blasted Tengu Shredder all over!

I slashed him across his stomach!

I punched Tengu Shredder in his face and dodged a punch and then kicked him in the chest and knocked him down. I jumped as he came at me and I kicked him in the back.

(SIMBA VS SCAR THEME PLAYS)

LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE AS WE WERE FIGHTING AND THE FIRES OF HELL RAGED ON AROUND US AS WE WERE FIGHTING! The fight was so extremely ferocious that it was unbelievable. Massive Fiery Explosions and thunderous shockwaves from our punches destroyed much of the landscape and engulfed it in a massive raging inferno. Lightning intensified in the skies above to an extremely ferocious level and the fires of the

Netherworld and Hell raged on at an extremely vicious level to an amazing degree. The fight was so vicious, ferocious, brutal and savage that it was shaking the entire Universe to an incredible level at an intense level. We were gonna make sure that Tengu Shredder suffers for an infinite number of lifetimes for his crimes. Fiery embers and lava bombs rained down onto the battle and exploded with incredible power. I then punched Tengu Shredder in the face and sent him crashing into the ground and he got up and then they charged toward eachother and Yuko punched him in the stomach and they clasped hands. Our auras flared up to such an extreme intensity and our power was so strong and powerful that it was making the entire planet shake extremely violently. Pebbles, rocks and boulders lifted off the ground and the lightning and fire tornadoes intensified even more. Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere from the fight and I punched Tengu Shredder in the face again and fired a blast of fire and burned a chunk of his face off.

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Qin: Incredible!

Carmen Dillo: Have some of this!

Carmen Dillo rolled and smashed him down with incredible speed!

Vypra and Luan blasted him.

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning: Your motherfucking ass is about to be kicked!

He turned into his Heatblast form and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over with purple fire!

Qin and Joi fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him.

Lola and Laney fired waves of leaves and fire and blasted him.

Guts Man: Save some for me!

He smashed him on the head with a powerful punch!

I punched Tengu Shredder in the face!

Me: YOU CAN'T WIN OROKU!

Tengu Shredder: THIS IS MY WORLD! MY UNIVERSE!

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and I dodged his kick and kicked him in the face again!

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with incredible force!

KRABASH!

2003 Leo: You guys are in for a treat now!

Leo glowed in a blue aura, Don glowed in a purple aura, Raph glowed in a red aura, and Mikey glowed in an orange aura. What happened next shocked all of us.

WE GASPED!

Box Ghost: Holy shit!

Nico: WHOA! They turned into DRAGONS!

Even I stopped fighting Tengu Shredder to see in shock what happened next.

Me: WHOA! You guys can turn into Dragons!? That is so cool!

Kari Kamiya: That is so cool! I think I'll join in too!

Kari then turned into A PINK DRAGON!

Camie: WHOA!

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! Kari can turn into a dragon too!?

Nico: She an amulet that turns her into one. I completely forgot about that!

Kari and the Turtle Dragons fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Tengu Shredder and blasted him all over.

Maria: Well, didn't see this coming.

Nico: Me neither!

I punched Tengu Shredder!

Me: That's for the crimes you did on the planet Enethone!

I kicked him in the face and snapped his arm!

Me: That's for the crimes on the planet Eno II!

I teleported and blasted Tengu Shredder in the back!

Me: That's for the crimes on the Utrom Homeworld!

Xenia: Even though Ch'Rell did all that the blood of all those people are on his hands!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: No offense or insult to our friends of the Utrom but Ch'Rell being banished to the ice asteroid Mor Gal Tal is too lenient!

May: This one is just as evil!

Me: No. THIS ONE IS WORSE! 2012's Shredder killed Splinter. But this version of the Shredder killed BILLIONS!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Tengu Shredder all over the place!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place!

Nico: How'd you like that?!

Qin: Yeah!

Tengu Shredder: You can't do this to me!

Me: Just watch us!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and slashed him and then kicked his helmet off and we saw his ugly face! THERE WAS A NASTY Slash mark that went all the way down from the top of his head and his body! His eyes were red with pure evil and he was overflowing with pure evil!

Xenia: WHOA! The turtles sure left their mark on him!

Joi: I was there too!

Nico: I remember that!

Irene: Me too!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: 1,600 years hasn't been too kind on you huh?

Oroku Saki: I WILL KILL YOU FOOLS! I HATE ALL OF YOU!

OUR AURAS FLARED UP WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND GOT A MASSIVE POWER INCREASE!

Nico: Thanks for the power boost!

We went at him and bashed and smashed and pulverized him.

I punched him down.

Me: You guys have the usual battles. I'll hold him off till then!

POW!

I punched him down.

Nico: Okay!

Vypra: Okay Zs;Skayr, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titanium Titan, Zexion, Titania, and Number 7 you're up!

Then Zs;Skayr, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titanium Titan, Zexion, Titania, and Number 7 came.

Nico: Zs;Skayr, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titanium Titan, Zexion, Titania, and Number 7.

Bizarro: This isn't shocking to Bizarro at all.

Zs'Skayr: I don't think ANY of us foresaw the 2003 Turtles turning into dragons.

Nico: Me neither!

Scorpion: But they look badass like that.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Biowulf: (to Nico) We heard you tried a pinball machine.

Nico: We sure did.

Johnny 13: Was it fun?

Nico: It was really awesome! Timon and Pumbaa and their animal friends made an awesome pinball game and Nicole and J.D. did awesome in it.

Eli: It was really fun.

Camie: Yeah they got over 100,000,000,000 points with their playing.

Johnny 13: That is so cool!

Elestomp came.

Nico: Back for some more fun I see Elestomp.

Elestomp: I sure am. Wow! You guys did a number on the Shredder.

Nico: That is a massive understatement.

Lola: Yeah!

Elestomp: Today's been a crazy day, huh?

Nico: No fucking shit on that one!

Qin: Yeah but we're delivering a lot of well deserved justice to Oroku Saki.

Camie: That is for sure!

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

We got the battles underway.

---

Edd/Iron Boy, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Roll, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Nico's rescue was playing pinball with Timon and Pumbaa and Vinyl Scratch and Rice transforming against Chester and a Tengu Shredder Robot

---

Zs'Skayr was first.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Nico's rescue involved playing pinball with Timon and Pumbaa. And Vinyl Scratch and Rice transforming against Chester and a Tengu Shredder Robot.

Edd: It was a most amazing and intriguingly fun game too.

Rei: Yeah it sure was.

Roll: Boy it sure was fun and we all had a lot of fun seeing that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah t sure was cool.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. I thought it was cool.

Spyro: Nicole and J.D. had a really awesome and fun time too.

Zs'Skayr: Boy they sure did. Lets do it!

Edd and Zs'Skayr called out Skarmory and Chandelure. Edd and Iron Man Merged and they formed into EDDTONY STARK! Zs'Skayr merged with Grizzly and they formed into GHOSTGRIZZ! Edd and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Huanglongmon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare Metroid Other M - Us battling La·Doldo·Gu, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Gadol·Ba, Xu·Vazuu·Ba, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Geega·Gi, Strongest Inhumanoid Gran Zairus, Reaper Chronos, Salamandra, Bat Franken, Centipede Youkihi, Alseides, Mach Achilles, Psyco-Rogue, Abysshammer, Abysslasher, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Shinigami Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus, Hitodanger, Yost Rhino and Juggernaut! (PANTS!) WHEW! THAT IS A TON OF THEM!

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Nico, Cameron's team, Juggernaut's team, and the others did good battling La·Doldo·Gu, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Gadol·Ba, Xu·Vazuu·Ba, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Geega·Gi, Strongest Inhumanoid Gran Zairus, Reaper Chronos, Salamandra, Bat Franken, Centipede Youkihi, Alseides, Mach Achilles, Psyco-Rogue, Abysshammer, Abysslasher, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Shinigami Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus, Hitodanger, Yost Rhino and Juggernaut! (PANTS!) WHEW, THAT'S

A TON OF THEM!

Jake Long: You're not kidding there! That has to be an all time record.

Yumi: Yeah it sure was!

Huanglongmon: Yeah that was an all time record! There was 32 of them. Also all the Gladiator Beast monsters got picked for their archenemies. Also coincidentally the anothers were also the gene-slammer for the Gladiator Beast Monsters and she is a direct descendent of King Leonidas of Sparta.

Biowulf: Wow! That is an awesome history!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) I agree there.

Sunburn: It sure was awesome.

Biowulf: Yeah no kidding! That is cool! Lets do it!

Jake and Biowulf called out Kyurem and Lycanroar. Jake merged with Huanglongmon and they formed into JAKE HUANGLONG! Biowulf merged with Cyclops and they formed into BIOCYCLOPS! Jake and team

---

Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Shamir, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin - Lincoln's rescue on Roxanne Lucius' home planet, Lucius

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Roxanne

Lucius' home planet, Lucius. How was it?

Duncan: You should have seen it. It was a planet of light and it was cool.

Scorp: Boy it sure was!

Shamir: Boy it sure was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: It was beautiful too and we met Roxanne's parents too.

Scootaloo: They were amazing.

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Scorpion: Boy that is really cool! Lets do it!

Duncan and Scorpion called out their Drapion! Duncan merged with Eli and they formed into DUNCELI! Scorpion merged with Baron Mordo and they formed into BARON SCORPION! Duncan and group fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Princess What's-Her-Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Sara (Naruto), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Meeting Halina Celeste and Selene Laverna

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro: (to Princess What's Her Name) Bizarro heard that you guys didn't meet Halina Celeste and Selene Laverna. What are they not like?

Princess What's-Her-Name: Halina is not the gene-slammer of

Princess Celestia and Selene is not the daughter of Shang Tsung.

Asami Sato: Helena and Selene are not really powerful and they are not a force to be feared.

Andromeda Buster: (In her head) This opposite talk is confusing. (Out loud) They both are not amazing.

Rarity: They sure are not amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: They both are ugly and weak.

Gill Grunt: And bad guardian angels for Lincoln.

Bizarro: Bizarro sad for Lincoln to not have ugly girls. Lets not do it!

Bizarro and Princess What's Her Name called out their Porygon and Scolipede. Princess What's-Her-Name merged with Earthworm Jim and they formed into KING EARTH-HIS-NAME! Bizarro merged with the Amoeba Boys and they formed into THE BIZARROEBA BOYS! Princess What's-Her-Name and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them downl

---

Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Hekapoo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Element City is now in Gotham Royal York!?

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Let me see if I understand correctly. Element City is now in Gotham Royal York!?

Ghost Rider: It sure is! And it's now part of the city. I think it's so amazing to see.

Chester Cheetah: It's really amazing man.

Hekapoo: Yeah it was really amazing to see.

Starlight Glimmer: All the Elemental Benders would fit right at home there.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was really cool there!

Hex: It sure is amazing.

Johnny 13: That is so cool that Ember and Wade have their home here now. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider and Johnny 13 called out their Gengar! Ghost Rider and Ripster and they formed into GHOST RIP! Johnny and Abomination merged and they formed into JOHNNY ABOMINATION! Ghost Rider and group fired waves of fire, stars, magic, bones, lightning, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

* * *

Lewa, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Dreamcatcher, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Element City is awesome and cool!

* * *

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) Element City is awesome and cool! What do you like about it?

Lewa: I liked the Air part of the city because it's perfect for me as the Toa of Wind and Air.

Joan Gutierrez: All of Element City is amazing. Ember showed us that her fire changes color because of the minerals there.

Dreamcatcher: Cyclone Stadium is amazing too. Aang said he would fit right at home there.

Fluttershy: I think it's all amazingly magical.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is. All the Pegasi of Cloudsdale would fit right in in Airville.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it's amazing.

Stealth Elf: The Earth Skylanders and the Life Skylanders would fit right in at the Earth Area.

Kitty: They sure would. Are there any elements of Light and Darkness in there?

Lewa: Come to think of it we honestly don't know. I think it's just the 4 elements of Earth, Wind, Fire and Water.

Kitty: That's a shame. Maybe we'll see later. Lets do it!

Lewa and Kitty called out their Altaria. Lewa merged with Matau and they formed into LEWTAU! Kitty and Chemistro merged and they formed into KITMISTRO! Lewa and group fired waves of leaves, fruit, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Ice, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - The Ninja Tribunal is incredibly amazing

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish accent) The Ninja Tribunal is incredibly amazing. I knew you guys were gonna meet them eventually.

Nuju: They are really amazing! And it's incredible that the Turtle Brothers helped them out in defeating the Shredder the first time.

Sam Manson: Boy that is really cool!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) It sure is amazing there.

Applejack: We all think it's amazing too.

Apple Bloom: I wonder why the Ninja Tribunal didn't intervene during the Utrom Shredder attacks.

Flashwing: Hmm. They probably had other matters to deal with.

Titanium Titan: That is a possibility. Lets do it!

Nuju and Titanium Titan called out their Avalugg and Skarmory. Nuju and Kopaka merged and they formed into NUPAKA! Titanium Titan and Moonstone merged and they formed into MOON TITAN! Nuju and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Emilia Aeschbacher, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Teck Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - The Tengu Shredder Robot was definitely a Telltale Sign that the Shredder, Oroku Saki, has returned

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) The Tengu Shredder Robot was definitely a Telltale Sign that the Shredder, Oroku Saki, has returned. But this one is a demon!

Roxy: He didn't start out that way. Oroku Saki was once good but he turned evil when he accepted the Tengu's offer for power.

Dr. Light: Yeah he essentially sold his soul to the devil.

Emilia Aeschbacher: Yeah that was awful!

Pinkie Pie: No kidding! The man that the Ninja Tribunal is gone. What a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah that was crazy.

Featherweight: Yeah that was amazing though that they defeated him.

Zexion: How did they defeat him the first time?

Roxy: They sealed him into a coffin for all eternity.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Zexion: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Roxy and Zexion called out Meowscarada and Zoroark. Roxy and Ilana Zexion merged and they formed into Ilaroxy Zexion! Zexion and Mizrabel merged and they formed into ZEXRABEL! Roxy and group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Lili De Rochefort, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - The Tengu Shredder is going to pay dearly for all the pain, suffering and bloodshed he caused over the centuries!

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) The Tengu Shredder is going to pay dearly for all the pain, suffering and bloodshed he caused over the centuries! No matter how powerful he thinks he is.

Fabia: That is for sure! Both he and Ch'Rell were responsible for all the terrible atrocities that have been done. My people on Neathia heard about everything he did and that was awful he did all that.

Konata: Yeah that was awful!

Lili De Rochefort: He killed countless innocent people.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is ultimate evil.

King Solar: Boy he sure is.

Solar Eclipsa: He has no heart and no soul.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding. So many people died because of him.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure!

Titania: No kidding! How would you compare the 2012 version to this one?

Fabia: The 2012 Turtle Brothers told me all about how they compare. 2012's version was localized only to Earth. The Tengu Shredder and the Utrom Shredder killed countless lives all over the galaxy. So he beats 2012 version by a longshot.

Titania: I agree there! What a monster! Lets do it!

Fabia and Titania called out Cresselia and Machamp. Fabia merged with Runo and they formed into FARUNO! Titania merged with Indigo and they formed into TITANIGO! Fabia and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Powdered Toast Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Stone Man and Guts Man VS Number 7, Live Action Sebtinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - J.D. has been wanting to tear the Shredder apart for a long time!

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) J.D. has been wanting to tear the Shredder apart for a long time! And now, it seems he might get that chance.

Ed: Yeah he sure has!

Lori Jimenez: And he is doing a really good job ripping him apart.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah no kidding there!

Powdered Toast Man: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there and he is really showing him no mercy.

Moondust: Yeah he deserves to be destroyed too.

Snowdrop That is an absolute yes.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Number 7: That's for sure. Lets do it!

Ed and Number 7 called out Hydreigon and Skarmory. Ed and Izzy merged and they formed into EDZY MOONBOW! Number 7 and Bad End Pretty Cure merged and they formed into THE SEVEN BAD CURES! Ed and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Elestomp

---

Elestomp was next.

Elestomp: J.D. is really tearing the Shredder apart.

Nico: Boy no kidding there!

May: Yeah he sure is!

Eli: Go bro!

Elestomp: He is really going at him! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Tengu Shredder, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Foot Clan symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Carter: V-LANCERS! BLASTER MODE! SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired rainbow lasers and they converged into a powerful blast!

Carter: ON TARGET!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He waas blown to pieces!

Nico: YEAH! Elestomp you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

Everyone regrouped.

I punched the Tengu Shredder.

Troy: Time to show you what Ninjas can do!

Tsukasa: Took the words right out of my mouth!

Kamen Ride: Red Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Blue Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: White Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Pink Ninja Steel!

Kamen Ride: Gold Ninja Steel!

Tsukasa turned into Ninja Steel Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Ninja Steel Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

They turned into the Ninja Steel Rangers!

We went at him and blasted and smashed and slashed him all over!

Arrthoa and Aimukk blasted and smashed the Tengu Shredder all over.

Aligned Knockout, Skids, Timon & Pumbaa, and the 2003 Turtle Brothers used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Knockout's speed and prod, Skids Electron Blaster, Timon & Pumbaa and the 2003 Turtle Brothers 100-fold.

Aligned Knock Out and Timon & Pumbaa: BUGS AND PRODS BLAST!

Skids and the 2003 Turtle Brothers: TURTLE ELECTRON BLAST!

Diving Water and Dirty Bubble: DIVING WATER BUBBLE STORM!

Saiyan Friends and Pinky & The Brain: SAIYAN PRIDE BLAST!

Blazewing Inferno and Swordsman: BLAZEWING FURY BLAST!

Cut of Fury and Dr. Destiny: CUT FURY BARRAGE!

Lunar Goddess Power and Onyx: LUNAR GODDESS STRENGTH BLAST!

Crimson Snake Power and Jet: CRIMSON SNAKE BLAST!

Earthbender Fury and Waffle Woman: EARTHBENDER WAFFLE STORM!

Keyblade of The King and Rojo: KEYBLADE KING BLAST WAVE!

French Mouse Power and Carmen Dillo: FRENCH MOUSE BLAST!

Needles of Pain and Box Ghost: BOX NEEDLE PAIN SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Mane 10, 2003 TMNT, me, Nico, Eli, Loud Kids, Ninja Tribunal, Ninja Acolytes and Varie: ELEMENTAL NINJA BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: NINJA WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: KATANA!

Entrapta: NINJA WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: FUKIYA!

Perfuma: NINJA WEAPON NATURE STYLE: NINJATO!

Frosta: NINJA WEAPON ICE STYLE: NAGINATA!

Jessica Shannon: NINJA WEAPON FIRE STYLE: KODACHI!

Nanani Simpson: NINJA WEAPON STYLE: YARI!

Julie Makimoto: NINJA WEAPON EARTH STYLE: TANTO!

Tatsumaki: NINJA WEAPON WIND STYLE: KUSARIGAMA!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: NINJA FINAL SMASH: SHINOBI STRIKE!

They donned ninja outfits and slashed the Shredder all over

Me: This is the end for you, Tengu Shredder!

Goku: J.D.! Take all this!

We saw a Massive ball of energy in the sky and it was a Spirit Bomb!

Me: It's a Spirit Bomb!

My Sword glowed!

Me: I know what to do! Keep it coming everyone! Share your strength and power with me!

Tengu Shredder: I don't care what you do! I WILL KILL YOU AND THOSE WRETCHED TURTLES!

I jumped into the Spirit Bomb!

Me: Here we go everyone! We'll destroy the Tengu Shredder!

My Sword drew in all the energy and turned into a powerful glowing blue blade! IT WAS THE OMEGA SWORD OF HOPE, LOVE AND FRIENDSHIP!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: WHOA! Awesome!

I ran at him and slashed him all over!

Tengu Shredder: WHAT IS THIS!? WHAT KIND OF POWER IS THIS!?

Me: This is the power of everyone we love and those who have hope and friendship! I have all those and you don't care ABOUT ANYONE BUT YOURSELF AND THAT'S WHY WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU!

I then stabbed him right through his stomach!

Me: This is the power of all those we love coming together! Something that a warped freak like you can never understand!

Tengu Shredder: HOW DARE YOU! YOU ARE NOT FIT TO JUDGE ME! I AM THE SHREDDER! I AM ALL POWERFUL! I AM INVINCIBLE!

I then slashed him in half with it!

Me: I DON'T GIVE A FLYING FUCK WHAT YOU THINK! YOU ARE NEVER GOING TO BE AS POWERFUL AS THOSE WE LOVE AND CARE ABOUT! GO BACK TO HELL AND STAY THERE YOU MOTHERFUCKING SON OF A BITCH!

I CLEAVED HIM IN HALF AND HE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING AGONY AND THEN HE EXPLODED AND WAS BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES FOREVER! THE TERROR OF THE SHREDDER HAD BEEN SILENCED FOREVER!

Eli: That was so epic!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: WAY TO GO J.D.!

EVERYONE ALL OVER THE CITY CHEERED WILDLY!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Aligned Airachnid.

?: I will have my revenge on you for destroying me and for humiliating me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the ten coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam

green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large rainbow orbs orbiting around Rainbow Dash's legs, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Nico: I always knew there's no mistaking that voice from anywhere.

Then, we saw a helicopter charging right at us, and Nico and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit it, and it transformed into our old enemy, Aligned Airachnid.

Aligned Arcee: I always knew one day you'd come back, you creepy spider.

Aligned Airachnid: You humiliated me for the last time, you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and for that, I will destroy you all if it's the last thing I ever do!

Margaret Desroches: You're right about one thing: it's going to be the last thing you do.

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches' brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with stars, earth, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Aligned Airachnid, she left brown and orange energy, stars, earth, aliens, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Margaret Desroches: You really really make me sick, you took great delight in taking the lives of so many innocent people, just so you can slake your thirst for blood, but what makes you truly sick and twisted is that you also get a sick kick in enjoying their pain and suffering. You really are a monster who deserves to die, Airachnid, as the Gene-Slammer of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator and warrior of the Geosapien race, I hereby sentence you to death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown and orange energy with stars and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are aliens, phoenixes, angels, and Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Aligned Airachnid: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Margaret Desroches emerged, but she was changed forever.

Margaret Desroches grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair, she has neon orange eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with stars, earth, aliens, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Earth Kanji in the hands of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on alien earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her orange alien-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal

Love. Margaret Desroches has on a sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, earth, aliens, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator surrounded by stars and earth. Suddenly, Margaret Desroches felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches' massive Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown and orange energy, stars, earth, aliens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Margaret Desroches' Geosapien Galactic Earth Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator Greatsword of Eternal Geosapien Galactic Earth Geosapien Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large purple alien heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large brown alien heads and below the brown alien heads is a large white angel head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator's heads with orang gems for eyes and large orange gems in their mouths for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator that said, "Margaret Desroches, Gene-Slammer of Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator, Very Powerful, Sexy, and Immortal Geosapien from Planet Geos, Powerful Warrior and Tactician, Powerful Earth Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Destroyer of Aligned Airachnid, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Stars, Angels, Phoenixes, and Geosapiens"

マーガレット・デロッシュ、エイリアン・ショックトルーパーおよびエイリアン・インフィルトレーターのジーン・スラマー、プラネット・ジオスの非常に強力でセクシー、そして不滅のジオサピエン、強力な戦士および戦術家、強力な地球マスター、愛情深い守護天使およびリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、整列したエアラクニッドの破壊者、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、星、天使、フェニックス、ジオサピエンスのマスター

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Margaret Desroches has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER-ALIEN INFILTRATOR-GEOSAPIEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER ALIEN INFILTRATOR GEOSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC EARTH ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER ALIEN INFILTRATOR GEOSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER ALIEN INFILTRATOR GEOSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC EARTH ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER ALIEN INFILTRATOR GEOSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER ALIEN

INFILTRATOR GEOSAPIEN GODDESS COSMIC EARTH ALIEN SHOCKTROOPER ALIEN INFILTRATOR GEOSAPIEN GODDESS ANGEL ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Margaret Desroches' Super Angel-Alien Shocktrooper-Alien Infiltrator-Geosapien Goddess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Aligned Airachnid saw it, she ran at her to kill her, but Margaret Desroches fired a massive and powerful barrage of brown and orange energy, stars, earth, aliens, phoenixes, and angels at The Eviscerator, and they exploded as they hit her and she got blown into a wall, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! NOW, THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET WILD!

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico. This is exactly what happens when you really get a Geosapien mad.

Margaret Desroches: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Earth Alien Shocktrooper Alien Infiltrator Geosapien Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Earth Alien Shocktrooper Alien Infiltrator Geosapien Goddess Angel Love) Yep, you make me or anyone of my race mad, you're going to be dragged into darkness, Now, let's destroy that vile treacherous spider, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Margaret Desroches.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused us enough trouble, Airachnid. Now, we're going to get rid of you for good.

Aligned Arcee: I'm also joining in as well.

Aligned Arcee joined Lincoln and Margaret Desroches.

Aligned Arcee: I still owe you for what you did to Cliffjumper, and I'll make sure you pay dearly for what you did to him.

Margaret Desroches, Lincoln, and Aligned Arcee went after Aligned Airachnid, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Aligned Airachnid and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Margaret Desroches, and Aligned Arcee also attack them with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving her mad.

Then, Aligned Arcee, Lincoln, and Margaret Desroches blasted her all over the place with laser blasts and energy blasts, and some of them were so powerful, they blasted off her arms, legs, and spider legs on her back and she screamed in excruciating pain. Aligned Airachnid was now already at their mercy, and Aligned Arcee pointed her blaster at her head.

Aligned Airachnid: Don't think… this is the end. I'll come back again and again, and I will destroy you all!

Aligned Arcee: No, you're done… forever.

Aligned Arcee fired her blaster and shot Aligned Airachnid in the head, killing her and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln and Margaret Desroches sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Aligned Arcee, Margaret Desroches, and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Margaret Desroches' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Margaret Desroches: You've had it coming for a very long time, you treacherous spider. Thanks for helping me get rid of Aligned Airachnid, Linky. You too, Arcee.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Margaret.

Aligned Arcee: I was happy to help, after all, I still had a grudge to settle with that spider.

Suddenly, Margaret Desroches wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Margaret Desroches' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alien Shocktrooper and Alien Infiltrator flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Margaret Desroches absorbed the elemental forces and mountains and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, now that's what I call a epic fight that brought an end to an old enemy, Lincoln, Aligned Arcee, Margaret, that was an awesome job well done.

Lincoln: I couldn't believe that Aligned Airachnid had returned even after that day we got rid of her, but all the same, at least she's gone for good.

Me: And never coming back. So, Lincoln, who's the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer we're meeting?

Allie Madrigal: The next one would definitely be Adrienne Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a girl who is a powerful force of the night and dreams and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of The Moon and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a midnight blue neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her midnight blue horn on her head glowed with midnight blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Princess Luna from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Princess Luna, she's an amazing girl with the powers of the night and the moon, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Adrienne had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Adrienne charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and after she sent them running to their room, she put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

Me: Cool.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Along with our old friend, Aldonza Calavera, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Duel Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico and his classmate in Art and Gym. She's a Goth Girl born with all of the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, along with midnight black angel wings, and she also knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She also knows much about The Occult and has a gift with all forms of Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Dark Arts, and she's also a childhood friend of me, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore. But, she has a very dark past, when she was little and when she was growing up, her parents practiced Dark Santeria and the Dark Side of Mexican Witchcraft, and they had used their dark arts to inflict death and chaos on many of their enemies, and their enemies were actually innocent people, but they crossed a very dark line when they chose Lincoln as their next target to slake their sadism. Aldonza Calavera fell into a very dark rage, and she Gene-Slammed herself into all of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and gained their powers over light and she also had gotten imps as well, and she then unleashed her powers of darkness and light on them and she had banished their souls to Xibalba to suffer eternal torment and torture. Lincoln saw what happened and he ran to her home to find out what happened, and Aldonza Calavera had told him everything about what her parents tried to do to him, and she broke down and cried as she hugged him, and Lincoln hugged her back. Then, the news was passed to Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers and they understood why she did what she did, and she became a member of The Order of The Fabled. From that day on, Aldonza Calavera swore to defend the innocent from those who dare to use the dark arts to inflict pain and suffering for their own sadism and amusement. Aldonza is also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and like Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers, she hates Lori with a blazing passion, along with that gold-digging sack of feathers, Sergio.

Lincoln: Whoa, it'll be awesome seeing Aldonza Calavera again.

Nico: I had no idea just how dark her past is. But, she saved you from her evil parents, and she made them suffer the torments of Xibalba.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) It'll be a big mistake crossing her.

Chikara: Thanks to all of you, the Demon Shredder has been silenced forever.

Kitty: Damn straight!

Me: THAT! WAS! EPIC!

Titanium Titan: (to the 2003 Turtles) You gonna keep using those amulets?

2003 Raph: Nah. Only if we really need to.

Zexion: Fair enough.

2003 Casey: I got the perfect way to celebrate tomorrow!

Titania: What are you talking about?

2003 Casey: You'll see tomorrow.

Number 7: Fair enough.

Me: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Nico: Yep. But that was really awesome J.D.! A Spirit Sword Slash!? That was cool!

Me: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone!

Eli: Bro deserves some of the credit. He really destroyed the Shredder forever.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I don't deserve all the credit. We all did a great job.

Nico: Yes we did.

2003 Le: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic battle! Hope you loved this one as much as we did.

Nico: Boy this was awesome.

We really had an epic battle. We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done!

WOOHOO! This was a really amazing and epic one!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters,

Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Vulkanus, Suzaku, Heat Thing, Ironclad, Open Roidmude and Yost Juggernaut as well as Emily Yumiko - Champion of Empathy, Gloria Tricksenstein - Champion of Humility, Abigail Minuette - Champion of Patience and Kiya Schroedinger - Champion of Creativity and we're going to Cyclone Stadium in the Element City Sector and we're going there to battle Brad Buttowski and we're going to see Wallflower Blush and Qin transform and we're going to send that jerk to the Black Gates for his crimes! Then we're going to battle Another Cloud Creatures, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Silver Swan, Cloud Hilton, Silver St. Cloud, Suzaku and Vulkanus. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Skeledirge and her name is Roxanne Fira and she is a powerful fire master.

The match-up scene is for Rhonda Asmodeus, Gene-Slammer of the Darklords Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Madame Medusa, the main antagonist of Disney's 23rd full-length animated feature film The Rescuers, and she's broken out of prison wanting revenge.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Margaret Desroches' home planet, Geos, and not only is Lincoln going to meet Margaret Desroches' parents, but he's also going to destroy Margaret Desroches' Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Ajax and Acker Desroches. And we're going to meet the Gene-Slammer of all The Fabled Duel Monsters, her name is Aldonza Calavera, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Duel Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico and his classmate in Art and Gym. She's a Goth Girl born with all of the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, along with midnight black angel wings, and she also knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She also knows much about The Occult and has a gift with all forms of Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Dark Arts, and she's also a childhood friend of Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore. But, she has a very dark past, when she was little and when she was growing up, her parents practiced Dark Santeria and the Dark Side of Mexican Witchcraft, and they had used their dark arts to inflict death and chaos on many of their enemies, and their enemies were actually innocent people, but they crossed a very dark line when they chose Lincoln as their next target to slake their sadism. Aldonza Calavera fell into a very dark rage, and she Gene-Slammed herself into all of The Fabled Gene-Slammers and gained their powers over light and she also had gotten imps as well, and she then unleashed her powers of darkness and light on them and she had banished their souls to Xibalba to suffer eternal torment and torture. Lincoln saw what happened and he ran to her home to find out what happened, and Aldonza Calavera had told him everything about what her parents tried to do to him, and she broke down and cried as she hugged him, and Lincoln hugged her back. Then, the news was passed to Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers and they understood why she did what she did, and she became a member of The Order of The Fabled. From that day on, Aldonza Calavera swore to defend the innocent from those who dare to use the dark arts to inflict pain and suffering for their own sadism and amusement. Aldonza is also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and like Maria Garcia and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers, she hates Lori with a blazing passion, along with that gold-digging sack of feathers, Sergio.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Adrienne Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a girl who is a powerful force of the night and dreams and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of The Moon and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a midnight blue neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her midnight blue horn on her head glowed with midnight blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Princess Luna from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and like Princess Luna, she's an amazing girl with the powers of the night and the moon, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Adrienne had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Adrienne charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and after she sent them running to their room, she put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

We're going to a hockey game with Casey Jones and we're going after the Texas Roughnecks from TMNT and make them pay with hard time in prison for the rest of their lives.

See you next time.

# TEXAS VS HOCKEY

This chapter is based on the TMNT 2003 villains The Texas Roughnecks.

---

Over in Element City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Vulkanus, Suzaku, Heat Thing, Ironclad, Open Roidmude and Yost Juggernaut as well as Emily Yumiko - Champion of Empathy, Gloria Tricksenstein - Champion of Humility, Abigail Minuette - Champion of Patience and Kiya Schroedinger - Champion of Creativity and we were heading to Cyclone Stadium for some fun and entertaining the elements with a battle with whoever we're facing as well as a battle more Anothers for them.

Xenia: Boy this is the first ever rescue we did in Element City.

Lola: Boy I'll say!

Fu: This is so cool!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Varie: I'm really excited for this one.

Me: Me too! This is gonna be so fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah!

Shanan: I'm really excited to see this too.

Me: Me too Shanan. I have a feeling this will be fun.

Shanan: I have that same feeling too dad.

Nico: Shanan, I want to thank you, Vulkanus, and your teams for coming

Shanan: No problem Nico. I'm really looking forward to this one. Even though me and Fu are with you all the time it's going to be fun.

Qin: It sure will be.

Fu: Yeah I'll say. This is gonna be so awesome.

Nico: Fu, remember when you first met J.D.?

Fu: I sure do. That was when J.D. used the Simulator for the first time.

Me: Boy that was so awesome. You weren't with us when it happened Nico but it was awesome.

I went over what happened in chapter 42 and it was awesome.

FLASHBACK - CHAPTER 42!

It starts at the Loud House. Me and Varie are in the Training Simulator doing a special exercise. I am going to fight Sasuke Uchiha from my favorite Japanese Animation Series: Naruto.

Lincoln and Linka are with us.

Varie set the scenario settings and the simulator activated.

I was at the Final Valley where the Leaf's Founding Fathers Hashirama Senju the 1st Hokage and Madara Uchiha the Leader of the Uchiha Clan fought with everything they had.

Me: Wow. This is incredible. I've always dreamt about what it was like to be apart of my favorite anime show. It's everything I've always imagined. Maybe there's still time to help Sakura see the light.

I use my telepathic abilities and send a message to Sakura Haruno in the Hidden Leaf. Telling her everything about Naruto's achievements and everything he's done for her along with his past and background. Including his heritage and more.

I do the same with Fu in the Hidden Waterfall, Kakashi Hatake, Hinata Hyuga, Ino Yamanaka and Ayame Ichiraku in the Leaf.

Me: I hope they all got my message.

I see a figure on the statue of Madara Uchiha.

Me: There he is. Sasuke Uchiha. Soon he will know everything.

Just then, Naruto arrived on the scene.

Me: Naruto is here too. Perfect.

I telepathically talk to him.

Me: [Telepathically] Naruto. I'm talking to you inside your head.

Naruto: [In his head] Who are you?

Me: My name is J.D. Knudson. I came to help you. I stopped time for a short while to tell you that there's more you should know. Sakura's love for Sasuke is a lie.

Naruto: What do you mean?

Me: I sent Sakura a telepathic message and revealed everything about you. Let me explain. I know you're the 9-Tails Jinchuriki and you've been cursed with a big burden that no one wants. But the 4th Hokage did it for a reason. The 4th Hokage Minato Namikaze did it because he couldn't place this burden on anyone elses child. The reason for that Naruto is because Minato Namikaze, the 4th Hokage was your Father.

When I told Naruto this he was shocked about this revelation.

Me: I'm not lying Naruto and before you jump to conclusions let me explain. When your parents found out that they were expecting you they were so happy and they couldn't contain their excitement. When you were born they were just over the stars that you came into their lives. But then the 9-tails attack happened. It was caused by a Rogue Uchiha wearing a mask that was impersonating Madara Uchiha whose been dead for a long time. He was controlling the 9-Tails and he forced it to attack the village against it's will and made it kill 1,200 people including your father and mother. Your mother was the previous Jinchuriki of the 9-Tailed Fox before you, Naruto and the Rogue Uchiha used your delivery to his advantage. When a female Jinchuriki is pregnant, the chakra that normally nurtures the child is divided between it and the Seal and when she gives birth, so much chakra is directed to the child that the seal weakens and a Seal Master must be present to maintain and repair it afterwards.

The rogue Uchiha used this to his advantage and held you hostage to get Minato away from your mother Kushina so he can rip the 9-tails out of her. The reason your heritage was hidden from you was because of your parents enemies. Your parents made quite a name for themselves during the 3rd Great War and if they found out that Minato and Kushina had a son they would come after you and get revenge by either kidnapping you or killing you.

It took Naruto 2 minutes to digest all the info I told him.

Naruto: Thank you for telling me J.D. Thank you. Now I know that my parents didn't die in vain.

Me: You're welcome Naruto and I would never think of you as a monster, demon or a freak. It's not my style and in my nature. I would gladly look after you like a big brother if given the chance. It's what your parents would've wanted.

Naruto: I appreciate that. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome. Now lets take down Sasuke together.

Naruto: Lets.

I resume time and fly over to Naruto.

Naruto: SASUKE!

Me: Are you gonna run away from us you Coward!?

Sasuke turned to face us and we saw a disturbing sight. He had black flame marks on part of his face and his left sclera was pitch black and his eye was yellow.

Sasuke: So it's you. Hopeless little knucklehead. I see you're not alone.

Me: Sasuke, before we fight I want to tell you why Itachi killed the Uchiha Clan.

Sasuke: He did it to test the limits of his power!

Me: No. That's not the real reason. He did it because he was forced to.

Sasuke: What do you mean?

Me: Your clan was going to launch a revolt to overthrow the Hokage and take over the government. This would've resulted in a Civil War and it would've left the vilage completely vulnerable to enemy ninja attacks and ultimately start the 4th Great Ninja War. The 3rd Hokage tried to talk them out of it peacefully. But all the talks failed. When Itachi swore the oath of the ANBU, he swore to protect the entire village from all threats inside and out. Itachi acted as a double agent for the Hokage and he would report to him the plans for the revolt. After all the talks failed there was only one action left: GENOCIDE. BUT, Lord 3rd originally wanted Itachi to kill only those that were going to launch the revolt. Not the entire clan in general. But one of the elders on the Council, Danzo Shimura, went behind the 3rd Hokages back and ordered Itachi to wipe out the entire Uchiha clan completely and leave no survivors and that included you. He gave Itachi an ultimatum: Protect the Village or Protect the Clan. And Itachi went with the village. But he begged to have you spared because he could never bring himself to kill you because he loves you too much. He wanted to atone for his deed by having you kill him and avenge the clan and be a hero. Danzo's act of treachery lead Itachi to become a False Rogue Ninja if you will.

Sasuke was in absolute shock.

Me: Whether you believe me or not is entirely up to you but it is the truth.

He now knows the truth and he breaks down crying.

Sasuke: [Crying] Itachi! I'm sorry! Please! Take me back!

Naruto makes Shadow Clones and they carry Sasuke and we all head back to the Leaf.

As we were running through the forest, Naruto looked at me.

Naruto: J.D. what did you tell Sakura?

Me: I told Sakura everything you did for her and more. I'm sure she'll accept you.

Sasuke: J.D. Thank you for helping me see the light.

Me: No problem, Sasuke. I'm sorry about your clan. I wish that some of them could've been spared. But it's too late now.

Sasuke: I know. But when we get back I'm gonna go to jail for desertion.

Me: I know.

Naruto: They'll put you in prison?

Me: They have to Naruto. It's the law. Also Naruto those imbeciles at the Academy minus Iruka sabotaged your education so they can make sure you never become a shinobi. Bunch of Buttfaces.

Naruto: I had a feeling they were doing something.

We arrive at the gates of the Leaf and we see Kakashi Hatake waiting for us.

Kakashi: Naruto, thank goodness you're alright.

Naruto: Thanks sensei. But thank J.D. here. He helped me get Sasuke back.

Me: It's truly a pleasure to meet you Kakashi. My name is J.D. Knudson.

We shake hands.

Kakashi: Likewise and it's a pleasure. You have my thanks in helping Naruto and Sasuke.

Me: Think nothing of it. We need to talk with the Hokage and don't worry I'll make sure that nothing happens to Naruto. If these villagers try anything. Well it won't be pretty.

Naruto: Thank you J.D.

Me: No problem, little brother.

We walk into the village and it was truely a sight to behold. The Hokage mountain was an amazing spectacle.

I saw some of the villagers looking at Naruto with a hateful nature.

Me: [Menacing] What are you looking at, Dummies?

Kakashi: It's been like this for Naruto since he was 3.

Me: I know and Naruto knows everything about his parents. I told him telepathically.

Naruto: Yes sensei. I know my heritage, my parents and why they did what they did.

Kakashi was shocked.

Sasuke: I was shocked too sensei. But I've come to accept it and also my Curse Mark is gone.

Sasuke showed that the Curse Mark on his neck is gone.

Kakashi: Well have to explain how this happened.

In the Hokage building we entered the Hokage's office.

Kakashi: Naruto and Sasuke are back safe Lady Hokage and they had some help.

Lady Tsunade: Send them in.

Me, Naruto and Sasuke came in.

Lady Tsunade: Glad your safe kid.

Naruto: Thanks Grandma Tsunade.

Lady Tsunade: Don't call me that. [to me] Now, Who are you?

Me: My name is J.D. Knudson and I helped Naruto get Sasuke back. No I don't have any ninja experiences but I managed to help Sasuke come back by revealing the truth about the Massacre. And I have a lot of sources about how I know about this because I'm from another dimension.

Lady Tsunade, Shizune and Kakashi were floored.

Naruto: It's true. J.D. is from another dimension and he helped me.

Me: Yes. I telepathically told Naruto who his parents are. He knows why they did what they had to do and more.

Lady Tsunade: I see. [To Naruto] (Sadly) Naruto.

Naruto: It's alright. I know they had to do what was right for the protection for the village.

Me: Also, Sasuke needs to have some answers.

Sasuke: Yes. Is it true Lady Hokage? J.D. told me everything. Was my clan going to launch a revolt and destroy the village? Was Itachi ordered to kill the Uchiha that were only going to launch the revolt?

Lady Hokage: [Sighs] Yes it is Sasuke. Everything J.D. said is correct.

Sasuke: [Sad sigh] Thank you.

Sasuke left the office.

Naruto: Sasuke?

Me: Let him go little brother. He needs to have some time to himself.

Lady Tsunade: Little brother?

Me: I made Naruto a part of my family because of his rough treatment at the hands of these doo-doo brains that are villagers. Also I have more bad news.

Lady Tsunade: What is it?

Me: I know who instigated the massacre. It was Danzo Shimura.

Lady Tsunade, Shizune and Kakashi were shocked.

Me: I wouldn't make any accusations to anyone unless I had proof. But Danzo has been behind a lot of terrible crimes. I know he's watching us.

I walk up to the wall and use my telepathic powers and pull out an ANBU with a blank mask.

Me: A Root ANBU. Got your hand caught in the cookie jar I see.

Shizune: So Danzo has his Root ANBU still active after he was told to disband it.

Me: Yep. But this is just one thing. Lady Tsunade can you darken the room? I want to show you something.

Lady Tsunade closed the blinds in the windows and my eyes glowed and projected the Root ANBU'S Memories like a movie projector. It showed everything from the Root ANBU's Point of View

Danzo: Has Itachi killed all the Uchiha?

Root ANBU: [Emotionless] Yes Lord Danzo. Sasuke Uchiha is in the Hospital healing as we speak.

Danzo: Excellent. Soon Hiruzen, I will be Hokage and you will obey me.

Root ANBU: What about Orochimaru my Lord?

Danzo: His usefulness is nearing completion. Soon his invasion will come and I will rule the Leaf and destroy our enemies. And with Lady Tsunade out of the village after I killed her brother and lover, our weapon will have no one to protect him. Continue your spying and report everything about the Demon Boy to me.

Root ANBU: Yes my Lord.

The projection disappeared and everyone was horrified.

Naruto: That was cool J.D.

Me: Thank you Bro. This was my first time doing that. I didn't know I had this kind of power. But from what we all saw, I uncovered some huge crimes Danzo had been doing.

Kakashi: You sure did J.D. He murdered Nawaki Senju and Dan Kato, Conspired with Orochimaru for the Sand-Sound Invasion and nearly destroyed the Uchiha.

Me: You want me to kill this Root scum Lady Tsunade?

Lady Tsunade: Please.

I break the Root ANBU's neck and kill him.

Lady Tsunade: J.D. you may have saved the entire village here. ANBU!

4 ANBU came out of the walls undetected.

Me: Wow. So these guys are the ANBU?

Lady Tsunade: Yes they are. [To the 4 ANBU] Have Danzo Shimura report to me at once.

They nod and head out.

5 minutes later, Danzo came in.

Danzo: You wanted to see me Tsunade?

Lady Tsunade: That's Lady Hokage to you. ANBU! Arrest him!

The ANBU slapped the Chakra Cuffs onto him.

Danzo: Tsunade what is the meaning of this?

Me: Danzo Shimura, you are under arrest for the murders of Nawaki Senju and Dan Kato, the Genocide of the Uchiha Clan, High Treason, and Conspiracy Against the Leaf Village. [To Lady Tsunade] I'm sorry Lady Tsunade. I hope those are the right charges.

Lady Tsunade: Yes. Those are all right.

Me: Oh good. Lets see what's under these bandages shall we?

I rip off Danzo's bandages and we see a horrific sight. Danzo had an ugly right arm and he had 10 Sharingan Eyes imbedded into it and in his right eye socket was another Sharingan.

Me: You truely are the worst of the worst Danzo. You made Itachi kill the Uchiha Clan and took their Sharingan for their Forbidden Jutsu and you took Shisui Uchiha's Mangekyo Sharingan for his most powerful genjutsu so you can bend others to your will without them knowing it. But I bet there's more to it.

I put my hands on his head and project his memories. He manipulated the Cloud, Mist and Rock villages into launching a joint attack on the Hidden Eddy Village which started the 2nd Great War and scattering the Uzumaki Clan across the world, Manipulated Hanzo of the Salamander to join him and more.

Lady Tsunade: Anything you want to say for yourself, Danzo?

Danzo: I did all that for the good of the village! I wanted to make it strong.

Me: Good of the village my butt. All you've done is make things worse because of your own selfishness and greed.

Lady Tsunade: Get him prepped for execution immediately.

They take him away.

2 hours later, everyone was gathered in the Chunin Exams Stadium.

Lady Tsunade came out and announced to the village populous the full extent of Danzo's treachery.

Danzo came out tied in chains and was put on the chopping block.

Lady Tsunade: J.D., we can't thank you enough for helping us expose this traitor.

Me: Glad I could help Lady Hokage.

Lady Tsunade: Sasuke, Naruto, since he affected you the most, would you like to help J.D. execute him?

Naruto: It would be a pleasure Grandma.

Sasuke: I would be honored.

Me, Naruto and Sasuke had swords and we stood in a triangle formation.

Me: Any last words?

Danzo: Everything I've done was for the good of the village. I'm trying to save it.

Me: I don't buy it. But you can have a lot of fun where you're going.

Me, Naruto and Sasuke slashed him to pieces. He died in an instant.

Me: Good riddence to bad rubbish. Sasuke would you like to burn the body?

Sasuke: It would be my pleasure.

Sasuke made the Tiger, Ram, Monkey, Boar, Horse and Tiger hand signs and used Fire Style: Fireball Jutsu.

It completely incinerated Danzo's body in seconds and his ashes blew away in the wind.

Me: Give my regards to the Netherworld.

Sakura then came down and was crying hard.

Naruto: Sakura what's wrong?

Sakura embraced Naruto in a tearful hug and was crying hard.

Sakura: [Crying] Naruto! I'm so sorry! I should've never hurt you all those times. I was so wrong. I now realize that you're the one for me. J.D. opened my eyes. He told me everything and I had no idea you were going through all that pain and suffering.

Me: I'm glad my message got through to you.

Hinata and Ino came down too.

Hinata: J.D. told me too. You see Naruto I've had a crush on you since we were in the Academy and I love you.

I smile in happiness.

Ino: I knew you were very special Naruto and I was wrong about you.

Sakura: [To Me] Thank you for opening my eyes J.D.

Me: You're welcome Sakura.

Sakura and Naruto kissed and Sakura's parents Mebuki and Kizashi Haruno came.

Mebuki: Sakura, I wanted you to be with Naruto. The reason I pulled you away from Naruto was to protect you and prevent you from having to endure the same treatment he was going through. I should've told you.

Sakura: Thank you mom and I forgive you.

Fu then arrived by flying in the air. She had green hair and was dressed in all white clothes.

Me: Fu. Did you recieve my message?

Fu: I sure did. Thank you for helping me get away from my former village.

Me: No problem.

In the Hokage's office Naruto was placed in the CRA of Clan Restoration Act and he already had Sakura, Ino, Hinata and Fu as his future wives. But it won't be official until he's 16 years old.

Suddenly a dimension wormhole appeared and sucked in Me, Naruto, Sakura, Ino, Hinata and Fu. We wound up back home in my

dimension.

Naruto: Where are we?

Me: We're back home in my dimension.

Lisa: Yes. I created that dimensional wormhole and brought you and your friends here.

Me: Thank you Lisa. I'm glad you did.

In the living room I did introductions and Lisa surprised us by showing us that the Leaf I went to was on an island in Lake St. Clair. It was going to be a great feeling for all of us. The Hidden Leaf is now in the United States of America. Naruto, Sakura and Fu now live in my mansion. FLASHBACK ENDS

When I was done Nico and everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: That is awesome! You really did amazingly well back then.

Lola: And that was back in the old days of the team.

Me: Yep. I was just starting in getting everyone together back then.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: That day might just be unforgettable to you two.

Me: Oh it was.

Fu: It sure was. And it's an awesome honor to be part of the team.

Xenia: Yeah.

Carol: Vince met Fu in the simulator too and she had it really bad in the Waterfall.

Nico: Was it really that bad?

Me: Worse than you can fucking imagine.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: It was really bad Nico.

We told him all about Fu's background and the terrible livelihood she had to endure in the Waterfall. All because of those blockheads on the council and their corruption and treatment and viewing Fu as a weapon.

Nico: That is sick!

Xenia: Tell me about it.

Camie: Yeah! What a bunch of uncultured vultures!

Lola: Nice way to describe them.

Me: Yeah when I formed the Knights of the New Fire, I made it one of my missions to bring all the Jinchuriki to the Leaf where they would be safe and protected and I would make sure they never get ill treated like that.

Xenia: That is good.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Well played.

Nico: Yeah.

We continued walking.

Nico: Boy yesterday was one to remember.

Me: Boy it sure was. We destroyed the Shredder forever and got to meet the Ninja Tribunal for the first time.

Camie: That was so awesome.

Eli: And the shocking and coolest part was the Turtle Brothers turning into dragons! That was so cool!

Me: I didn't know that the Turtle Brothers all had that kind of power.

Qin: Me neither.

Fu: That was so awesome.

Zarya Moonwolf: It sure was. Reminds me of the dragons we have on Gemina.

Nico: I didn't see that coming

Me: Me neither.

Laney: Kari thought it was cool and she used her dragon form with them as well.

Carol: That was really cool seeing that.

Nico: Boy it sure was and J.D. you really did an amazing job battling the Shredder. Wow! I've never seen you fight so ferociously against him like that.

Qin: Didn't know you had that in you.

Me: To be honest I didn't either. And that move the Sword of Hope was something that I saw in one of Lincoln's Mangas and I learned it from there and me and Master Goku perfected it.

Nico: It really did the trick.

Camie: That was so awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. is your hatred towards the Shredder gone now.

Me: Yes it is. My hatred towards the Prime Universe version of the Shredder has now been completely extinguished forever.

Nico: (SIGHS) What a relief.

Xenia: Boy you really had it out for all the versions of the Shredder didn't you?

Me: Yeah I did. I hated the Shredder with every single fiber of my being and I wanted to make sure that every single version of the Shredder in the entirety of the Multiverse paid for all their crimes.

Nico: Boy I don't blame you one bit for that J.D. Your reasons for wanting revenge on them is completely justified.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But either way I'm glad we destroyed him.

Laney: Me too. But the awesome part was that we got to meet the Ninja Tribunal.

Nico: It was an honor meeting the Ninja Tribunal.

Me: It sure was. And we were told so much about them and it was an honor to finally meet them in person.

Camie: That was so cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Aylene Carter: We all thought that was really cool.

Lana: I'll say! That was something.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Now thanks to all of us the Shredder and Oroku Saki are now a forgotten memory.

Me: And the Shredder's helmet is now our most amazing trophy.

Nico: Yep.

We got to Cyclone Stadium.

Nico: Now, what to do here?

We went in and Cyclone Stadium was cool.

Me: Wow! It looks like an awesome football stadium.

Laney: It sure does.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is really awesome. Me and the Wonderbolts and all my fellow Pegasi can have fun in here.

Zipp Storm: This is a really awesome place for us.

Lincoln: It sure is. We can have awesome Sky Dodgeball games here.

Girl Jordan: Boy Flying Dodgeball Games would be so fun.

Me: Fly around and pelt each other with Dodgeballs like dogfights back in World War I.

Camie: Yeah that would be cool!

Nico: We'll have to look into that.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, I've got news from the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Nico: What's up?

Lincoln: I got word from the warden that Brad Buttowski has broken out again and he's still out for revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: That asshole's broken out, that's it! Now, he's fucking dead!

Nico: Yeah he sure is!

Lincoln: That he is. After the stunt he pulled using Master Jiraiya to turn Gotham Royal York into Nosebleed City with destroying all the women's clothes and leaving them in their underwear by implanting that Super Pervert Chip on him and what he did breaking out last year during one of our holiday races, this just proves he's not going to stop. Well, now he's left us no other choice.

Nico: Yeah, it's off to The Black Gates for that fucking asshole moron!

Camie: That is for sure!

Lincoln: You got that right. But, this is going to be awesome, we're finally going to destroy Brad Buttowski and finally give him The Black Gates, and I sensed it. Wallflower, just like Twilight, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight, Sunset, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Sunny, Izzy, Pipp, Zipp, Hitch, Misty, The Cutie Mark Crusaders, and Vinyl, you're also going to transform into your most powerful and ultimate transformation, just like when J.D. and I ascended.

Wallflower: You're right, I feel it, Linky.

Lincoln: And I also sensed that Qin is going to transform too.

Qin: Yeah, now let's get after that asshole moron and rip him in half!

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for Brad Buttowski) AHA! Gotcha, you moron! He's heading this way and he is 200 clicks north of our location and he's really coming after us in a nasty fit of rage.

Anna Anyanova: That moron's in for one nasty asskicking once more.

Nico: You got that right.

Lincoln: But, head's up, gang, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) I'M GONNA BEAT THAT STUPID MUTANT INTO A BLOODY STAIN WHEN WE GET BACK!

Lincoln: Easy, Anna. I got this.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Brad Buttowski.

Me: It'll be a while before he gets here. We might as well learn the full scope of the situation at the Saturn Insane Asylum before he gets here.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: I have a feeling Brad wanting revenge is not the only reason why he is after us.

Maria: It gets worse. I got told that he killed a few guards and a few well behaved prisoners on his way out.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: That jerk!

Lola: Yeah he has had this coming for a long time!

Camie: Yep he sure has!

May: (shudders) The things we saw because of what he made Jiraiya do are things we can't unsee!

Nico comforted May.

Nico: It'll be okay May.

Nicole: Yeah thank goodness the boys weren't with us back then.

Me: Thank goodness and you girls all did a great job too.

Nicole: Thanks dad.

Qin: Girl power is just as awesome as boy power.

Lola: That is for sure.

Nico: Amen to that.

Nicole: We should have more Girl Power Adventures more often. They are so much fun.

Lana: They sure are.

Lola: I like them.

Lily: They are awesome.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. They are quite adventurous and well worthy of an amazing challenge.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are fun and I like them.

Girl Jordan: I agree there.

Maria: All we can do now is wait.

Eli: (Senses Something) We don't have to wait long!

?: YOU FUCKING DILLWEED FUCKERS, YOU'LL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN HUMILIATING ME!

Me: Well, fuck you too, asshole moron!

We then saw our target come in, Brad Buttowski, and he was out for our blood and pissed off at us, he was about to attack us, but Lincoln made a massive barrier made of solid diamond around all of us, but Brad Buttowski was still driven by rage and hatred and he continued beating on the barrier, but it wasn't even making a single dent, and he was breaking every last bone in his hand.

Brad Buttowski: (SCREAMS IN AGONY)

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh! That's got to hurt.

Me: OUCH! He punched solid diamond. Not very smart.

Lincoln: That moron should know it's not a good idea to try and punch solid diamond, but he really is an idiot. Now, to push him back.

Then, Lincoln fired a diamond ball infused with water which hit Brad Buttowski and not only was he forced back, but he also got soaked.

Wallflower: Nice one, Linky. Now, let's get that moron!

Lincoln: With pleasure.

Me: Save some for us!

Maria: We know it was you who put that chip in Jiraiya!

Brad Buttowski: How did you know!?

Me: You put your face on it. Wasn't that hard to know.

Nico: Not very smart you moron!

Nico teleported and punched him in the face and then he went at me.

Me: WOOOWAH!

He punched at me and I grabbed his arm and broke it and then punched him in the face and knocked him down.

He got back up and I kicked him in the balls 4 times and then I got down and started punching his balls like a boxing bag and then..

POW! DING!

And then…

CRUNCH! CRUNCH!

I chomped his balls and then threw him a diamond wall that Lincoln put up and he smashed into it!

Me: Yuck! Your balls taste like rotten eggs and cancerous ham!

Maria: You know what we saw because of you? Lots of unpleasant stuff!

Brad Buttowski: I DON'T FUCKING CARE! BRAD RULES! I LOVE NAKED GIRLS!

He went at us and then Nicole punched him square in the face and then she jumped him and pulverized the living shit out of him!

Me: SKIN HIM ALIVE NICOLE!

Nicole was really bashing him all over!

Then she threw him into a cabbage cart that was conveniently placed.

CRASH!

Man: MY CABBAGES!

Brad Buttowski: Why you little!?

Nico: And you killed several guards who were innocent!

Brad Buttowski: I DON'T FUCKING CARE! I HATE EVERYTHING! EXCEPT NAKED GIRLS!

Me: What a fucking wiener!

Then..

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

The man bashed Brad all over with a frying pan!

Brad went at us again!

Nico: You even killed several well behaved inmates!

Brad Buttowski: I DON'T FUCKING CARE! ALL I CARE ABOUT IS NAKED GIRLS!

He went at us and I kicked him in the face and Wallflower bashed him in the head with a baseball bat!

BLAM!

Suddenly, Wallflower's brown eyes turned neon brown, and she was surrounded by a forest green and spring green energy aura with stars, plants, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Wallflower's Flower Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Flower Power Redemption and Flower Redemption Love, and as she approached Brad Buttowski, she left forest green and spring green energy, stars, plants, flowers, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Wallflower: You really make me sick to no end, you pathetic piece of garbage. What you did in hurting your ex-little brother, Kick, and even worse trying to kill him, you're no human at all, you're just a dumb animal who doesn't care about anyone except for yourself. And what you tried to do with that dumb stunt in using Master Jiraiya to turn Gotham Royal York into Nosebleed City with destroying all the women's clothes and leaving them in their underwear along with your break-out from prison last year, you've just proven my point that you're a piece of human garbage and an uncivilized moron, and now, we're going to finally get rid of you once and for all, Brad Buttowski, and like Lucy would say, no one's going to say any kind words about you at your funeral.

Suddenly, Wallflower was surrounded by a massive vortex of forest green and spring green energy energy with stars, plants, flowers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a forest green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Brad Buttowski: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Wallflower's Flower Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Flower Power Redemption and Flower Redemption Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of forest green and spring green energy energy with stars, plants, flowers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a forest green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Brad Buttowski: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO WALLFLOWER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, WALLFLOWER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(HAKUNA MATATA PLAYS)

Wallflower grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large forest green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long forest green hair, she has neon brown eyes and a forest green and spring green energy aura with stars, flowers, plants, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with a leaf above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with forest green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for the eyes and the Redemption and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Friendship and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a brown short-sleeved blouse and blue skirt with her cutie mark on the skirt, white short-sleeved shirt, cutie mark on her right shoulder, grey heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with flowers, plants, magic, stars, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with flowers surrounding it and a leaf above the horn. Suddenly, Wallflower felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive forest green angel wings with spring green tips on the large forest green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her forest green tail and spring green horn on her head also grew much longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with spring green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Wallflower's massive Wallflower's Flower Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Flower Power Redemption and Flower Redemption Love and all the other greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of forest green and spring green energy, stars, flowers, plants, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wallflower's Equestrian Flower Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Equestrian Flower Redemption and Equestrian Flower Redemption Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded spring green gems and Wallflower Blush's cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged spring green blade, large golden Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large forest green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with forest green gems for eyes and a unicorn head with spring green gems for eyes and large forest green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with forest green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and forest green gems for the eyes and a spring green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a forest green kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Wallflower Blush, Alicorn Princess of Flower Redemption, Expert on Flowers, Former Enemy Now Friend of Sunset Shimmer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Many, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Grand Duke's Owl Minions and Sly Eastenegger, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Redemption, Flowers, and Plants"

ウォールフラワー・ブラッシュ、アリコーン・オブ・リデンプション・プリンセス、花の専門家、かつての敵で今はサンセット・シマーの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、多くの友人、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、大公のフクロウの手下とずるいイーストネッガーの大敵、デストロイヤーでスレイヤー邪悪で狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の騎士団のメンバーテーブル、そして救い、花、植物の力のマスター

Suddenly, Wallflower's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Wallflower Blush has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FLOWER REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EQUESTRIAN FLOWER REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN FLOWER REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE EQUESTRIAN FLOWER REDEMPTION ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Wallflower's Super Angel-Flower Redemption Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Brad Buttowski saw it, the fucker fell into a homicidal rage and ran at her to kill her.

Brad Buttowski: DIE, BITCH!

But, Wallflower fired a massive barrage of forest green and spring green energy blasts, stars, flowers, plants, magic, and Alicorns at

Brad Buttowski, and they exploded as they hit him and drove him back, this really pissed him off greatly now. But, before he could get after her again, Lincoln rushed in with superhuman speed and punched him hard in the face giving him a black eye and knocked out several of his teeth, and this really really pissed Brad off now, as Lincoln came back to us!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Wallflower has transformed into her Super Angel-Flower Redemption Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and for what that asshole tried to do in attacking her, now I'm going to enjoy ripping his throat out!

Wallflower: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Harmonious United Equestrian Flower Redemption Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Unity Harmonious Equestrian Flower Redemption Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That'll be after for Qin transforms, Linky.

Qin: Yeah, there's no way I'm going to stay out of this, that son of a bitch is going to get what he deserves.

Suddenly, Qin's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, flames, fires, and Komodo Dragons surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Scalebreath's Fire Komodo Dragon Greatsword of Fiery Justice from her back, and as she approached Brad Buttowski, she left green energy, stars, flames, fires, and Komodo Dragons with every step.

Qin: Just like Wallflower said, you've had this coming for a very long time, you worthless piece of shit, as if what you've done to Kick wasn't bad enough, but you've also got some nerve pissing us off for too many times, and for your recent stunt, don't think you're getting out of this alive, now you're going to die horribly for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Qin was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are Komodo dragons and Scalebreath running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Brad Buttowski: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Qin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(TO THE STARS - DRAGONHEART PLAYS)

Qin grew from 6'5" to to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon red eyes, and a green energy aura with stars, fire, flames, and Komodo dragons surrounding her, she has the image of Scalebreath holding the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Komodo dragon earrings with green crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems in the gold flame links and green crystal links and a green Komodo dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Scalebreath with green crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Qin has on has on a short-sleeved green shirt, green skirt, green bellbottom pants, orange sneakers, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, and Komodo dragons on the coattails and on the back is Scalebreath surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Qin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Qin's massive Scalebreath's Fire Komodo Dragon Greatsword of Fiery Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, fire, flames, and Komodo dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Qin Chen's Scalebreath Raging Inferno Greatsword of Underground Fire Inferno Komodo Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Scalebreath etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, green blade, large Komodo dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four Komodo dragon heads with green gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Scalebreath's head with green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the pommel. Qin has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Scalebreath's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Scalebreath that said, "Qin Chen, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Scalebreath, Dear Childhood Friend of Nico Chan, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Chen, Loving Sister of The Chen Sisters, Very Powerful Descendant of Fa Mulan and The Dragon Emperor, Defender of China's Long History Loving Sister of Mike Chilton and His Friends, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Loving Girlfriend of Chris Taylor, Archenemy of Leonard Snart Also Known as Captain Cold, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Komodo Dragons, Flames, and Compassion"

チン・チェン、ジーン・スラマーでありスケイルブレスのパートナー、ニコ・チャンの親愛なる幼馴染み、チェン夫妻の愛する娘、チェン姉妹の愛する妹、ファ・ムーランと龍帝の非常に強力な子孫、中国の長国の守護者歴史 マイク・チルトンとその仲間たちの愛する妹、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、クリス・テイラーの愛するガールフレンド、レナード・スナートの宿敵、キャプテン・コールドとしても知られる、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、破壊者にして悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてコモドドラゴンと炎と慈悲の達人

Qin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SCALEBREATH-KOMODO DRAGON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRK KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRK KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRK KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Qin's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Scalebreath-Komodo Dragon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Brad Buttowski saw it, the fucker lost his mind again and this time, went after her to kill her. But, Qin fired a massive barrage of green energy blasts, stars, fire, flames, and Komodo Dragons at them, and he got hit hard and blown back, and this made him even angrier now.

Qin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Water Underground Komodo Dragon Angel Hope) That was for putting Kick through Hell and for all your other stunts, you fucked-up piece of shit! And you really had a fucking screw loose in your head if you thought you could try to attack me!

Lincoln: But, it won't matter either way, because he's going to die.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Wallflower and Qin, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused us more than enough trouble for the last time, Brad Buttowski. Now, we're going to put you down like the mongrel that you are.

Me and Nico: You're heading for an early grave, you fucked-up piece of shit!

Eli: You're going to get your empty skull bashed in for everything you've done, you piece of crap!

Lana: And then I'm going to have Lucy turn your skull into a toilet and pee in it!

Lola: And then turn your skin into footie pajamas!

Nico: And then I'm going to rip your heart out and eat it!

Brittney: Then I'm going to eat your brain!

EW! WE ARE REALLY GROSS!

Nico: Qin, make him bleed!

Qin: With pleasure.

We were all spewing death threats like crazy at Brad Buttowski, and this absolutely drove him off the deep fucking end as he screamed in extreme rage and ran at us like a fucked-up animal, but we were so ready for him.

Lincoln, Wallflower, and Qin went after Brad Buttowski, who's now gone Nth-Degree Fucked-Up crazy and charged at us like an animal, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, forest green and spring green energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Brad Buttowski and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Wallflower, and Qin attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Brad Buttowski insane with rage.

Brad Buttowski: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP ENRAGED SCREAMING) I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL, YOU FUCKING DILLWEEDS!

Brad Buttowski ran at us with extremely fucked-up rage, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him flying into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the last time we ever have to deal with a piece of crap like you.

Nico: That is for sure!

Lincoln lifted his massive greatsword above his head and he drew a ring of fire which'd opened up a portal, and then, demons from the depths of Hell flew out of the portal, and they proceeded to rip and tear Brad Buttowski apart splattering his blood and guts all over the place as he screamed in agony and pain.

Me: WHOA! Oh man, you summoned demons from the depths of Hell to tear him apart, damn!

Nico: (Smirks) Well, he did have training from his Guardian Angels who know much about the Dark Arts and one of those Dark Arts includes Demon Summoning.

Anna Anyanova: When the others see this, they're going to be so impressed!

Sabrina Lorelai: That also includes the other Gothic Guardian Angels, Anna.

The demons devoured Brad Buttowski's body and they flew back into the portal as it closed. Then, Brad Buttowski's spirit appeared.

Brad Buttowski: You think you Dillweeds have won, you think this is all over?! I'll come back again, and I will kill you ALL! YOU HEAR ME?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That chance will never come, and like I said, this is the last time we ever have to deal with you.

Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Brad Buttowski's forehead, and then, it glowed with purple light and he was seized by all those he hurt, and finally, he was erased by The Black Gates.

Brad Buttowski: DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN PURE NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP RAGE AS HE FADES AWAY)

Maria: That erases him, not the things we saw because of him!

Nico: Yeah no shit.

We all cheered as Lincoln, Wallflower, and Qin holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Wallflower's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, longer white horn, and massive green angel wings are permanent, and Qin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Wallflower felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Wallflower?

Wallflower: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that asshole quite the nasty beating of his miserable life.

Nico: You got that right, and I really liked how you sentenced him to die, Lincoln: drawing a ring of fire above your head and that turned into a portal that summoned demons that tore him up and ate him.

Lincoln: I figured it would be perfect that he gets to experience what happens when he comes face-to-face with Hell's legions.

Wallflower: He was nothing more than a piece of trash, he deserved it big time.

Lola: You got that right.

Suddenly, Wallflower wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waists, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Wallflower's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flowers growing around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Wallflower absorbed the elements and the plants and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Now, we can finally consider Brad Buttowski as nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Nico: An absolute menace to society.

Me: You got that right, after trying to piss us off to no fucking end, his stunts have finally caught up to him.

Nico: And he paid the ultimate price for his reprehensible ugly nature.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: Getting torn apart by the demons of Hell. Say, can you also summon the armies of Heaven with that same trick?

Lincoln: I can.

Nico: Next rescue, I definitely want you to do that, Lincoln. You made Brad experience Hell when you summoned those demons, the next villain, I want him to suffer Heaven's wrath.

Me: That's an awesome idea.

Lincoln: I'll definitely do that.

Xenia: The retribution of Angels. Awesome.

Nico: Now, for business.

Me: Yep the Anothers.

Eli: I sensed them and we have Another Cloud Creatures, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Silver Swan, Cloud Hilton, Silver St.

Cloud, Suzaku and Vulkanus.

Me: Whoa all Cloud villains.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: This will be interesting.

Maria: Who do we call for them?

Me: Time to fight Clouds with Clouds! I summon THE CLOUDIANS!

I summoned Cloudian Eye of the Storm, Turbulence, Storm Dragon, Poison Cloud, Cirrostratus and Acid Cloud!

Poison Cloud: Boy this is fitting for us!

Cirrostratus: It sure is!

Storm Dragon: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Vulkanus are one person.

Nico: Whoa!

Camie: Awesome!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Lola: We don't have to wait long!

We saw Another Cloud Creatures, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Acid Creature (Scooby Doo), Cloud Hilton, Silver St. Cloud and Suzaku!

Lola: Whoa!

Another Acid Creature (Scooby Doo): This will be cool.

Me: That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with magenta hair and she had blue eyes and had the kanji for Cloud in the middle of her forehead and she had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had a storm sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Mira Cloudian!

Mira Cloudian: It's amazing to see you again J.D. and it's great to be surrounded by all these amazing clouds.

Me: Boy it sure is. Mira is the gene-slammer of the Cloudian Monsters and also she is a member of the Great Cloud Appreciation Society.

Nico: COOL!

Eye of The Storm: Wow it's an honor to meet the gene-slammer of us.

Mira Cloudian: Same here.

Me: Me and Mira photographed and took pictures of awesome clouds of all kinds. We even went to alien planets and took pictures of clouds there.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Boy I'll say.

Me: Yep. You wouldn't believe how many kinds of clouds there are.

Acid Cloud: That is really awesome.

Cirrostratus: It sure is and you are an amazing cloud lover.

Mira Cloudian: I sure am.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Mira Cloudian: No worries.

Camie: By the way is the Another Vulkanus friendly or hostile?

Me: Aww Camie I was going to ask that.

Camie: Sorry J.D.

Mira Cloudian: She's friendly and knows Maria well.

Maria: Wow.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them and smashed the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Lola: Awesome!

Eli: Now for the Another Vulkanus.

Shanan: This will be awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: There she is!

We saw Another Vulkanus!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Another Vulkanus!

Xenia: Oh boy.

Another Vulkanus: (In a girls voice) Maria it's awesome to see you. And you too Carol.

Maria: (GASP) That voice!

Carol: Wait is that!?

She reverted back and was a girl that was made entirely out of cosmic matter! She had the stars, planets and nebula in her.

Callie Cosmica: Callie Cosmica is here!

Maria: Callie! Wow!

Carol: Oh wow! I haven't seen you since kindergarten. Been a long time!

Callie Cosmica: It sure has been a while.

Me: One of your friends that got mutated from the Big Bang?

Maria: Yeah that's right. Callie is an astronomer and she studies all about the stars.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: You look awesome made of stars.

Callie Cosmica: I sure do.

Me: What were you doing when the Big Bang happened?

Callie Cosmica: I was observing the stars through my telescope and then this purple cloud appeared out of nowhere and covered me. Next thing I knew I was turned into this.

Qin: Whoa!

Kaito: (Gets out Gokaiger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Go Busters gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Super Megaforce sword and Zocks got a Beast Morpher Sword.

Callie Cosmica: Just to cure my condition.

Me: Well how would you like the power to use these powers as human and all that.

Maria: Yeah it worked for me and my friends. So it'll be perfect for you.

Callie Cosmica: I would like that.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: First lets get rid of the Another.

Callie Cosmica: Right.

She turned back into Another Vulkanus.

Sougo (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch): Do you have a hero name?

Geiz (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch): All Bang Babies have one.

Sougo got SuperMegaforceRedArmor while Geiz got RedBeastMorpherArmor.

Callie Cosmica: I sure do. I am called Cosmicallie.

Qin: Nice name.

Xenia: Cool.

Nico: Time for some Taedenite Fury. (ACTIVATES VULKANUS

AND SUZAKU'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down.

May: Feel the heat! (ACTIVATES HEAT THING AND IRONCLAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of lava and energy and smashed them down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES OPEN ROIDMUDE AND YOST JUGGERNAUT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Fu: Time for some lightning! (ACTIVATES SUZAKU'S RIDEWATCH) (Echoing) STORM OF TORMENT!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Then Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Water Hoser, Ryudragoons, Anck-Su-Namun and Bi-Beast came.

Nico: Nice team Whirlwind!

Whirlwind: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Awesome.

Then a Skeledirge came!

Me: Cool a Skeledirge!

Nico: Awesome.

Skeledirge: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Roxanna Fira!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red and orange clothes and she had the kanji for song in the middle of her forehead.

Roxanna Fira: Yep. I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed down Another Vulkanus and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and she was back to normal.

Me: Awesome. Now for this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Callie was human again and she had her blue shirt and black pants and had a blue vest on.

Qin: Awesome!

Fu: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Roxanna Fira: When me and Nico burned down a club full of bullies while they were sleeping. They came after us and tried to kill us. But we bashed and pulverized them.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: That sure was.

Nico and Roxanna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Roxanna Fira: Sane here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, and Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter are heading to Margaret Desroches' home planet, Geos, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but he's also going to meet Margaret Desroches' parents and destroy Margaret Desroches' Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Ajax and Acker Desroches.

Me: Whoa, this is one mountainous planet!

Lincoln: (GASPS) I know where we are, we're on Margaret Desroches' home planet, Geos, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but I'm also going to meet Margaret Desroches' parents and destroy Margaret Desroches' Bringer of Chaos older brothers, Ajax and Acker Desroches.

Margaret Desroches: This is going to be so awesome, you're going to meet my parents, Linky, and I should've known Ajax and Acker would be our targets. Years ago, those two troublemakers had tried to start trouble with you and they've threatened to break us up and/or kill you.

Lincoln: Which is why when we get after them, I'll do to them what I've done to Pyros' Bringers of Chaos, Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, Aeros' Bringers of Chaos, Umbras' Bringers of Chaos, and Lucius' Bringers of Chaos. There's the castle, let's head in to meet your parents, and then, we get after your older brothers.

We arrived at the royal palace of Margaret Desroches' parents, and we headed for the throne room, and we were greeted by Margaret Desroches' parents: her dad, Aaron Desroches, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, brown hair, orange sclera, brown eyes, massive brown angel wings, and he has on orange shorts with brown rocks, orange loincloth around the waist with gold belt and orange gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and her mother, Kaia Desroches, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, brown hair, orange sclera, brown eyes, massive brown angel wings, and she has on an orange crop top and orange shorts.

Margaret Desroches: Mom, Dad.

Aaron Desroches: Margaret, it's so good to see you here. And you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with your future husband, Lincoln, right?

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Mr. Desroches.

Kaia Desroches: You're indeed everything my daughter says you are, Lincoln, and we can already guess she marked you when you both met again.

Me: Yes, that's right.

Nico: And Margaret told us about your other children, your older sons, Ajax and Acker, who are going to try to start trouble with him and they've been threatening to break them up and/or kill Lincoln.

Kaia Desroches: Yes, that's correct. Margaret's also right about calling them bringers of chaos. For so many years, those two have started trouble and caused so much havoc on Geos, it's not funny, and threatening to ruin the relationship of Lincoln and Margaret and even threatening Lincoln's life, that is truly unforgivable.

Aaron Desroches: Indeed.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless black top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long frilly black skirt with jewels around the waist, white bridal gloves, black gothic stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, angels, demons, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Fabled Duel Monsters, and in her right hand is a purple greatsword and a girl with long hair with the same colors as Princess Luna's mane and black hairband, midnight blue clothes with Princess Luna's cutie mark on the midnight blue skirt, black choker, white bridal gloves, midnight blue unicorn horn on her head, and midnight blue angel wings and they had the four girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aldonza Calavera, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Duel Monsters.

Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore: (Spanish Accent) The Goddess of The Fabled, she's here.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) That's right.

Then, Princess Luna appeared.

Princess Luna: And the second girl with you… , (Gasps) Adrienne Nightingale.

Lincoln: You know her, Princess Luna?

Princess Luna: I do, from Canterlot, and it was right before…

Adrienne Nightingale: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Adrienne Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and a powerful force of the night and dreams and I'm also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of The Moon and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a midnight blue neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my midnight blue horn on her head glowed with midnight blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Princess Luna from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and like Princess Luna, I'm an amazing girl with the powers of the night and the moon, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because I had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are.

Nico: What did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Adrienne Nightingale: Those five were waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, they'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I saved Lincoln as I charged in and kicked them into a nearby fence and they got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged them home and told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and not only did they get grounded for a month, but after I sent them running to their room, I put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

We gasped.

Me: The dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made them truly evil and deranged monsters!

Laney: We warned them numerous times about this, but no, they refused to listen and they had their heads too far up their butts, and I wished someone would come and put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put them in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Adrienne.

Adrienne Nightingale: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Princess Luna, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Princess Luna: Indeed I have, Adrienne, and there's a lot of things that you should also know about ever since you were gone, and many of them had happened to me.

Lincoln told her of how Princess Luna was reunited with her Children of The Night, and how we got rid of The Tantabus, and that it was Grogar who had a hand in inciting jealousy in Princess Luna that had sparked her transformation into Nightmare Moon.

Adrienne Nightingale: I knew Grogar had a hand in this, he really is nothing more than The Devil Incarnate of Equestria.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we made him pay and sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Adrienne Nightingale in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with midnight blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Princess Luna: I knew that was coming, and now, you're part of Lincoln's harem and are now one of his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Margaret's siblings before they get after us.

Kaia Desroches: They've been sighted 200 clicks from the palace.

Lincoln: Whoa, that was quick!

Aaron Desroches: When trouble arises because of any attacking enemies or Ajax and Acker.

We headed outside to hunt down our targets: Ajax and Acker Desroches.

Suddenly, we saw the two people who Margaret Desroches talked about: her two older brothers, Ajax Desroches, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, brown hair, orange sclera, brown eyes, massive brown angel wings, and he has on brown shorts with orange rocks, orange loincloth around the waist with gold belt and orange gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and Acker Desroches, a 8'3" giant muscular man with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, brown hair, orange sclera, brown eyes, massive brown angel wings, and he has on brown shorts with orange rocks, orange loincloth around the waist with gold belt and orange gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back.

Ajax Desroches: You goddamn stupid white-haired freak, so you're still together with our idiot sister?!

Acker Desroches: We'll kill you, and we'll make that stupid bitch learn her place like the dog that she is!

Ajax and Acker Desroches marched towards Lincoln with murderous intent to kill him, but before Sebastian could get at them, Lincoln slashed them on the chest with his right hand's gold-armored claws on his fingers leaving claw marks on their chests.

Ajax Desroches: WHAT THE?!

Then, Lincoln fired blasts of earth at them and sent them crashing into a wall!

Acker Desroches: Dad, Mom, do something about this insect!

Kaia Desroches: No. We've had it up to hear with you two little parasites.

Aaron Desroches: Your mother, Margaret, and I have had it up to hear with you two for the last time. For years, you two have caused a ton of trouble with you two running wild and causing havoc. Lincoln is a wonderful young man and we're proud of Margaret getting together with him, and over our dead bodies will we ever let you two get any closer to hurt him!

Ajax and Acker were really panicking now: their parents have seriously got them on the ropes now!

Ajax Desroches: W-what are you and Mom talking about, Dad? If that white-haired freak marries that bitch, Margaret, he'll be part of our family, and we don't want it!

Kaia Desroches: We've already seen just what kind of man Lincoln is: he's smart, extremely strong, brave, courageous, manly, and not afraid to stand up for everyone around him. He's already proven himself many times to Roxanne, and she's always protected him from danger. We already approved of Lincoln even before they came here to Geos while you two have been running wild without a care in the world and are still causing mayhem and chaos on Geos. The hell you mean Bringer of Chaos, the only two people worthy of that dirty shameful title are you and Acker, Ajax.

Ajax Desroches: N-no way!

Aaron Desroches: We held you both in the same high regard as

Margaret as part of our family, but what with the chaos and mayhem you've caused on Geos, and the constant planning of trying to break Adreana, Arianna and Lincoln up and/or kill Lincoln so Margaret could suffer from heartbreak of losing the man she loves, you two will never be forgiven! You hear me?

Ajax and Acker were in shock!

Kaia Desroches: And we've also decided on this: you two will forever be disowned and we're cutting ties with you both forever!

Margaret Desroches: Same with me. You two bringers of chaos have caused me enough trouble to last an eternity. Lincoln, would you be so kind?

Lincoln: Gladly.

We saw the sclera of Lincoln's eyes turn orange, his deep sapphire eyes turn deep brown, and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turn orange, and he also has orange earth tattoos on his massive muscular forearms: Lincoln's turned into his own Geosapien form.

Nico: WHOA!

Aaron Desroches: This was due to Margaret marking Lincoln and Lincoln marking Margaret, and he now has his own Geosapien form, that's quite impressive.

Ajax and Acker Desroches: YOU'VE GOT TO BE FUCKING KIDDING ME! YOU'RE CHOOSING THAT FREAK OVER US!

Aaron Desroches, Kaia Desroches, and Margaret Desroches: WITHOUT HESITATION!

Ajax and Acker Desroches: NOOOO!

Sylvester: All the same, now no one's going to say a kind word to you two moth-munching parasites.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And for what you two tried to do to me and Margaret, you deserve the same punishment that I gave Pyros' Bringers of Chaos, Hydros' Bringers of Chaos, Aeros' Bringers of Chaos, Umbras' Bringers of Chaos, and Lucius' Bringers of Chaos. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten

Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the

Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Nicole's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ajax and Acker Desroches and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln then grabbed Ajax Desroches' neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic earth powers, massive muscle mass, and immortality, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Ajax Desroches was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his earth powers anymore nor his immortality.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Acker Desroches' neck with his large left hand and he sucked out his incredibly strong cosmic earth powers, massive muscle mass, and immortality, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Acker Desroches was now thin as a rake and he didn't have any of his earth powers anymore nor his immortality.

Margaret Desroches: And not only did you two get stripped of your incredibly strong cosmic earth powers and massive muscle mass, but also, you've been stripped of your immortality since you two were nothing but pure evil.

Ajax Desroches: YOU BITCH! WE'LL KILL YOU BOTH!

Lincoln fired powerful orange blades from his massive greatsword and they pierced Ajax and Acker Desroches and they exploded and they were both sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, Geos was suddenly beamed to our solar system and is also close by to the World Tree Estate.

Nico: And now, Geos has been beamed to our solar system.

Lincoln: And put under our protection, and that's another pair of moth-munching parasites will never be part of our family ever. (To

Aldonza Calavera) And it's so good to see you again, Aldonza Calavera.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Aldonza Calavera and he hugged her, and Aldonza Calavera is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Aldonza Calavera, Gene-Slammer of the Fabled Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Guanajuato, Mexico and his classmate in Art and Gym. She's a Goth Girl born with all of the powers of darkness and the ability to summon imps, along with midnight black angel wings, and she also knows a lot of spooky Spanish legends and legendary monsters of Spanish legend. She also knows much about The Occult and has a gift with all forms of Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Dark Arts, and she's also a childhood friend of Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) But, she has a very dark past, when she was little and when she was growing up, her parents practiced Dark Santeria and the Dark Side of Mexican Witchcraft, and they had used their dark arts to inflict death and chaos on many of their enemies, and their enemies were actually innocent people, but they crossed a very dark line when they chose Lincoln as their next target to slake their sadism. Aldonza Calavera fell into a very dark rage, and she Gene-Slammed herself into all of The Fabled Gene-

Slammers and gained their powers over light and she also had gotten imps as well, and she then unleashed her powers of darkness and light on them and she had banished their souls to Xibalba to suffer eternal torment and torture.

Emilia Ashenveil: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln saw what happened and he ran to her home to find out what happened, and Aldonza Calavera had told him everything about what her parents tried to do to him, and she broke down and cried as she hugged him, and Lincoln hugged her back. Then, the news was passed to us and they understood why she did what she did, and she became a member of The Order of The Fabled.

Gabriella Gallabas: (Spanish Accent) From that day on, Aldonza Calavera swore to defend the innocent from those who dare to use the dark arts to inflict pain and suffering for their own sadism and amusement. Aldonza is also good friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and like us, she hates Lori with a blazing passion, along with that gold-digging sack of feathers, Sergio.

Nico: Should've guessed it. We knew it from the other Fabled Gene-Slammers.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Ay, it's true. I hated Lori with a blazing passion, but I also had a really nasty hatred for that gold-digging sack of feathers, he was literally trouble for a very long time.

Lincoln: But, we got rid of Dark Lori for good, and we permanently put Sergio on thin ice after we'd done a trial for everything he'd done, and it didn't end with Sergio being kicked out since he wouldn't last long in the wild, but he was put on permanent thin ice and we revoked all his partying privileges, he won't ever be going to any parties ever again.

Kurumu: Plus, that sack of feathers also put an Anger and Paranoia chip on Linky so he'd lose it and be consumed by anger and rage towards Nico as another plot for revenge!

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) (SUPER ENRAGED) HE DID WHAT?!

Me: Kurumu, that was a bad time for you to say that.

Nico: You should've waited until we got back, so she can kick the tar out of him.

Lincoln: Now, now, as I said, Sergio's on permanently thin ice with us. But, when we do get back, you can kick the tar out of him.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Okay.

Lincoln: Good. And now that you're here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Aldonza Calavera in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aldonza Calavera's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent)(Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aldonza Calavera.

Aldonza Calavera had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as

Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The five girls are Ren Mikuriya, Rina, Charon Tachibana, Lucia Valignano, and Sonnya Bookblade/Director Academy from Unless Terminalia.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ren Mikuriya, Rina, Charon Tachibana, Lucia Valignano, and Sonnya Bookblade/Director Academy from Unless Terminalia.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ren Mikuriya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ren Mikuriya and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Ajax and Acker Desroches, Geos' Bringers of Chaos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ren Mikuriya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ren Mikuriya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ren Mikuriya, Rina, Charon Tachibana, Lucia Valignano, and Sonnya Bookblade/Director Academy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Margaret Desroches' Bringer of Chaos siblings, Ajax and Acker Desroches.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating those overgrown musclebound morons down, then, Lincoln grabbed and sucked out Ajax and Acker Desroches' muscle mass, incredibly strong cosmic earth powers, and immortality, and sent them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Adrienne Nightingale, and Aldonza Calavera have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's two more moth-munching parasites that you won't ever be related to in the future.

Lincoln: Yep.

Margaret Desroches: Those two were never our siblings, they're so stuck up, stupid, idiotic, moronic, and selfish, they didn't want me to be happy and delighted in seeing me miserable, but what they'd tried to do in trying to make us break up and/or kill you, that really did it! Those two ugly pigs with no manners deserved to get their ties cut by Mom and Dad.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Alright, now where's that gold-digging sack of feathers?!

Maria: What happened?

Lincoln: Kurumu told her of what Sergio did in putting that Anger and Paranoia chip on me, and she's pissed off.

Then, Aldonza Calavera saw Sergio, and the fiery rage in her re-awakened and she pounced on and thrashed Sergio, and she threw him inside his cage once again.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) That's for putting that Anger and Paranoia chip on Linky, you sack of feathers!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) We did say her hatred for Sergio is really bad, and he caused us a lot of trouble in the past, so it's fitting he gets his rightful punishment.

Lincoln: True.

---

After getting rid of Geos' Bringers of Chaos, Ajax and Acker Desroches, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aldonza Calavera and Adrienne

Nightingale saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Adrienne Nightingale: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian

Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Adrienne Nightingale: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Aldonza, we've already heard from Adrienne of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at The Casagrandes' apartment, and we were cooking lunch with Mrs. Casagrande. But, then, we heard the annoying squawk that we all know all too well: it was Sergio, and he was about to dive-bomb Lincoln and slash off his clothes and leave him in his underwear. But, I used his marshmallow blaster and blasted him, and he got stuck to the ceiling in marshmallow mush, and he was absolutely humiliated as we took pictures and posted them on the internet.

Aldonza Calavera showed us the picture, and we were laughing hysterically.

Eli: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) SERVES YOU RIGHT, YOU SACK OF FEATHERS!

Sergio: (GROWLS ANGRILY)

Nico: Don't get anymore dumb ideas, Featherbrain. Like Lincoln said, you're on permanent thin ice with us.

Lincoln: Don't push it, Sergio, or I'll let my Fabled Gene-Slammer

Guardian Angels decide on a worse punishment for you.

Raven Ghostrick: He's right, you better not do anything else to anger us, Sergio, because we'll do a lot worse to you.

That caused Sergio to shut his big fat beak: fearing he'll anger Aldonza Calavera and the other Fabled Gene-Slammers even more.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Empress of Prophecy: Whoa, so this is Shangri-Spa, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Empress of Prophecy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira went to The Spring of Purification, The Spring of Bliss, The Spring of Sanctuary, The Spring of Jungle Mist, and The Spring of Rainbows, and they enjoyed taking a dip into each of the springs, and Lincoln got a deep-tissue and muscle massage from the girls as he felt the tension he had suddenly melt away, and he also gave the girls a deep-tissue and muscle massage and they enjoyed it.

Then, they went into a work-out area and worked out, and The Spring of Bliss is east of the plaza, the Spring of Sanctuary is south of the plaza, and Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira are in your harem.

Korra: Wow, now that's really awesome. Plus, I was also surprised to find out that our Simulator counterparts also had an interest in Lincoln.

Asami: And the same went with the Universe 666 versions of Aligned Airachnid and Kuvira.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Downerd Magician, Harmonizing Magician, Empress of Prophecy, Universe 666 Aligned Airachnid, Simulator Korra, Simulator Asami Sato, and Universe 666 Kuvira, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy Adventure.

Nico: Next is Drip Drop Galaxy.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: This will be fun.

Eli: Yeah it will.

Nico: Who wants to go?

Gali: I'll go with you Nico.

Nico: Okay then.

Nokama: I'll go as well.

Nico: Cool.

They went in and they were at Drip Drop Galaxy!

Nico: Here we are.

Gali: Perfect for me and Nokama.

Nokama: This is our element.

Nicole: (On the radio) This one only has one star. You just have to blast the eels here.

Nico: Easy.

?: I'll help too.

Then a Quaquaval came.

Nico: Cool a Quaquaval.

Gali: Wow!

Quaquaval: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Collette Remmington! Wow!

Nokama: Don't revert back yet.

Quaquaval: I plan not to till after this.

Nico: I don't think there are any Goombas here.

Gali: No even if there were they can't swim.

They dove in and went after the eels!

Nico: Lets get them!

Gali: Me and Nokama will start us off!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the eels!

Nico: (gets out Vulkanus and Juggernaut's Ridewatches) I hope this make me strong enough!

He activated them and grew muscular and Nico bashed the eels.

Quaquaval: Time to finish them.

Quaquaval fired waves of water and smashed the eels! Then the star was revealed!

Nico: There it is!

Gali: We got this.

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Collette reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had a blue tank top and blue skirt and had blue angel wings.

Collette Remmington: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

They high five!

Gali: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Collette Remmington: When me and Nico won the Aquatic Dance Competition and that was fun.

Nico: That was where we had to dance on water.

Nokama: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Collette hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Collette Remmington: Same here.

We were later watching TV and then we saw the Mascots heading somewhere.

Apple Bloom: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: There's an awesome new Chinese restaurant that opened up and we're going to get some grub.

Me: Cool! We'll go too.

Nico: Awesome.

We went down to the surface and followed the mascots and we got to the restaurant. It was called The Golden Noodle Mein.

Xenia: Cool!

Me: I've heard about this place. It makes many kinds of awesome Chow Mein noodles.

Nico: Cool!

We went in and ordered. I got nuclear hot ghost pepper Noodles and rice.

Applejack: What will you guys get?

Poromon: Coconut Curry Noodles.

Poliwag: Thai Peanut Noodles.

Manaphy: Me and Mama are gonna get what J.D. got.

Horsea: Me and Maria are gonna have Mango Curry udon.

Qin: Awesome.

We placed our orders and we got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! (Fire Aura flares up) Delicious!

Nico: Boy that is awesome.

Manaphy and May had a bite and it was tasty and spicy.

May: (WHEEZING) SPICY.

Crumplezone: You two okay?

Manaphy: Spicy good.

May: Yeah.

Poliwag: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Horsea: (Eating) So good.

?: Boy all that looks tasty.

We saw an Oinkologne.

Me: Cool an Oinkologne.

Nico: Neat.

Oinkologne: (In a girls voice) The food here is sure great.

Nico: Andie Kylie! Wow.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and green eyes and had brown clothes.

Andie Kylie: Mind if I join you guys?

Me: Sure.

She ate with us and we were hungry.

G1 Inferno: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Andie Kylie: When me and Nco ate the largest bean burrito ever. The El Flatulencia. It's a giant and huge bean burrito that weighs over 10 pounds and me and Nico became the only 2 people to eat it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy that is awesome guys.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Andie hugged.

Nico: I've mossed you.

Andie Kylie: Same here Nico.

Me: (Eating noodles) Mmm!

Eli: (Eating Curry Peanut Noodles) Good food.

Qin: (Eating Garlic Curry Noodles) Mmm! Delicious.

Poromon: It sure is.

Leeli: (Eating Salmon Garlic Noodles and Rice) Mmm! It sure is tasty.

Girl Jordan: (Eating Curry and Thai Pepper Udon Noodles) Mmm!

Delicious.

Camie: (Eating Fish Curry Noodles) Mmm! So good.

We had a really good meal.

We were stuffed and man was it good.

Lola: Ahh! (BURPS) That was good.

Xenia: Boy it sure was. (BURPS) Oh pardon.

Nico: Boy that was so good.

Poromon: It sure was good. Glad you all liked it.

Vince: Awesome idea eating here.

Carol: Boy it sure was.

Airi: Yeah we're stuffed.

We then got awesome complimentary fortune cookies.

Me: Hey fortune cookies.

Nico: Lets see what we got.

We each got one.

I opened mine.

Me: (Reading) "You will meet 30 gene-slammers on the next rescue and good love will follow from them." Boy the next rescue must be an awesome one next.

Nico opened his.

Nico: (Reading) "You will battle and win against a record setting number of Anothers on the next rescue. All of whom will be one person." Whoa!

Xenia: I wonder who they will be.

Eli: We'll find out.

Eli opened his.

Eli: "An unexpected surprise will show up after the rescue for you"

Nico: Boy this will be awesome. I wonder what it will be.

Lola opened hers.

Lola: (Reading) "The Skies will give you piles of gold and jewels on todays mission for the capture of a villain." Whoa this will be cool.

Nico: It sure will.

Me: This one is for the jerks.

ZOOM!

I went to Lynn's Table. And gave a Fortune Cookie to Flip and ran back fast.

Flip: Fortune Cookie huh. Haven't had one of these in a while.

He opened it and read it.

Flip: Luck be a lady tonight! (Reading) "Bad Luck and Extreme Misfortune Will Infest Your Pathetic Soul for All Eternity."

I sat down back at our table and just as I got back…

LOUD CRASHING AND EXPLOSIONS AND BRUTAL FIGHTING NOISES AND SCREAMING!

Nico: WHOA! HOLY CRAP!

Eli: Holy mackerel! That is all coming from Flip?

Me: Yep. I don't know what was in that fortune cookie but I sensed that it was dangerous.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Brittney: Looks like Flip got cursed with the worst case of bad luck ever.

Lynn: Serves that jerk right.

KRASMASH!

Flip: (EXCRUCIATINGLY PAINFUL AND AGONIZING SCREAM!)

Me: OOH! That is not going to feel good on him!

Camie: OUCH!

Varie: Yikes!

Airi: That was good food!

Me: You said it.

Nico: I'm stuffed.

Leina Vance: Me too. That was so good.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: Great restaurant guys.

Poromon: Thanks Nico.

We paid for the food and left.

Xenia: Boy that was so good.

Eli: Boy it sure was. I'm so full.

Camie: Me too.

Poromon burped.

Poromon: Oh scuse me.

Nico: You're excused.

Casey: And like I said, I have an awesome treat for you all that I promised yesterday. I'm taking you all to an amazing hockey game.

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Varie: Cool!

Lynn: Awesome!

Casey: (LAUGHS) I knew you would like it Lynn.

Me: She is the ultimate sports star after all.

Xenia: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

Zs'Skayr: Can me, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titanium Titan, Zexion, Titania, and Number 7 go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Barath Beyond: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Spidops and Lokix next.

Me: Ooh two bug Pokemon.

Palmer: As long as Windows doesn't go with me on that rescue I'm good.

Windows: HEY FUCK YOU PALMER!

Windows: I don't want you going with me.

Me: All right knock it the fuck off! Sheesh you two act like children.

Kate Vollans: Boy the Thing really scarred them too, Me: You have no fucking idea. It was a nightmare.

Casey: Lets get a move on then.

We were off to the stadium.

* * *

We were flying to New York City.

Biowulf: Will Connor McDavid be there?

Me: We'll find out.

Lynn: And I love a good hockey game.

Me: Nico remember the hockey game we went to that dealt with Stern Fern?

Nico: How can I forget.

Apple Bloom: That was where me and the Crusaders met our archenemies.

Lori: That was literally so fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah it was.

We arrived at the hockey stadium.

Terrence: Here we are!

Nico: Awesome.

Casey: Follow me guys. We get in for free thanks to me.

Me: Cool!

We went in and followed Casey and got our seats.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Boy this is gonna be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the Turtles' old foes, The Texas Roughnecks, and they escaped from prison wanting revenge on The Turtles for throwing them in prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I just had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figures I saw in the vision were none other than the Turtles' old foes, The Texas Roughnecks, and they escaped from prison wanting revenge on The Turtles for throwing them in prison.

We gasped.

Leo 2003: What? Oh, that's not good.

Casey Jones 2003: Those crooks tried to steal the Golden Puck Trophy, but we defeated them and sent them to prison. Now, those crooks have escaped from prison and it looks like they're after The Golden Puck Trophy again.

Me: We won't let those crooks get away with this.

Nico: You got that right.

Sheila: We'll have everyone ready and waiting to spring the ambush on those bastards.

Tom Lair: That's right.

Eric Loud: I'll also be waiting to ambush them as well once you guys take them down.

Lincoln: Okay, Cousin Eric.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Donny what can you tell us about the Texas Roughnecks?

2003 Donny: Well they are a criminal group but they are as you know from Texas. Their leader is Mr. Arboost.

He went over their history.

---

Mr. Arboost is a wealthy criminal boss in the 2003-2009 animated series, and leader of the Texas Roughnecks criminal group. He wears a cowboy hat.

He wanted to have a super slam hockey team of his own, but the officials refused to give him one, saying that his image was wrong for the sport (mainly because he recently got out of jail). He decided to steal the Golden Puck prize and use it as a bargaining chip to get what he wanted. In The Golden Puck episode, he sent Slim, Robby and Bobby to steal it during a super slam hockey game. The Ninja Turtles and Casey Jones managed to take it from him, leading to a frenetic car chase. However, Casey wanted properly deal with Arboost and the Texas Roughnecks, which was done by luring them back to the hockey rink and fighting them. After that, he and his henchmen were taken to prison

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Clay Bailey: Why those rotten no good sidewinders! How dare they disgrace the good name of Texas!

Sandy Cheek: I'm gonna be on them like ugly on an ape!

Applejack: YEAH! No one disgraces the pride of Texas and gets away with it!

Needle Man: We need to form a plan of attack.

2003 Casey: No! We have to go now! Every minute we waste gives them more of a chance to escape with it!

Cyborg: Will you calm down, man? It's just a puck.

2003 Raph: (facepalms) You shouldn't have said that.

2003 Casey: Just a puck? Just a puck!? It's not just a puck! It's a symbol, that Golden Puck comes from the beginning of ice hockey and carries us towards the future of… ice hockey! Don't you get it? It's like stealing the Empire State building, or-or-or apple pie! And I'm getting it back whether you guys help me or not! (storms off)

Me: I'm going with you!

April: Me too!

Nico: Not without us you don't!

We went with them.

2012 Casey: I'm with you, man! (follows him)

2003 Mikey: They have apple pie here?

May: Well, at least he won't be completely alone.

2003 Mikey: Where's the pie? I distinctly heard someone say pie.

Laney: Come on guys!

Everyone came.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than his, Linka, Penny, and The Rescuers' old enemy, Madame Medusa, and she's broken out of prison wanting revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit especially you, Linka, and The Rescuers, Penny: the figure we sensed is none other than our old enemy, Madame Medusa, and she's broken out of prison wanting revenge.

We gasped.

Penny: I can't believe it, that witch has escaped from prison once again?!

Linka: She has got some nerve escaping from prison.

Rhonda Asmodeus: I remembered you telling me about that day long ago, Lincoln. I can't believe that old witch has escaped, well, there's no way I'm letting that greedy old hag try and get her revenge, she will pay!

We gasped.

King Mickey: Rhonda, are you sure about this? This will no doubt be a dangerous task for you and Lincoln.

Rhonda Asmodeus: I know, King Mickey, but as one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, I will not let that old witch get away with this, she will suffer the wrath of the Darklords.

Goofy: Gawrsh, Madame Medusa won't stand a chance against you two, and Lincoln's not the same since that day.

Nico: That's right, Goofy, that old hag's in for one nasty surprise later today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to take down The Texas Roughnecks.

Lincoln: And send those crooks straight back to prison, and once we get done dealing with The Texas Roughnecks, you're next, Madame Medusa.

Rhonda Asmodeus: You better be ready to face a tortuous eternity in the blackest depths of Oblivion, Madame Medusa, your greed has forever doomed you, and now, you shall suffer the wrath of The Darklords.

2003 Raphael: You guys really should've handled that better.

Nico: What do you mean?

2003 Raph: Casey is very passionate about that puck. Trust me. I saw how he is about that firsthand.

Me: Really? Wow!

2012 Raph: I have to agree with that. (to Cyborg) Cyborg, what's your prized possession?

Cyborg: My car. Why?

2012 Raph: How would you feel if someone stole it?

Cyborg: I don't have to wonder about it. It's happened a few times. Ask Technus.

2012 Raph: Okay. Stupid question. But that means you should understand how Casey is about the Golden Puck.

Kitty: He's got you there.

Cyborg: You're right.

Me: Casey is an amazing hockey star as I have seen and I can tell he is very adamant when it comes to defending the honor of Hockey.

Casey: You're right on that J.D. and yes Hockey is my life. I use it as my combat style and play it for real.

Me: That is awesome and cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: Also that Golden Puck is very special and I can tell that Casey wants to get it back for the team.

Xenia: That's right.

Me: Also I agree with Casey. Stealing the Golden Puck is like stealing the Stanley Cup after they won the championship.

Casey: Now you're getting it.

Lola: That is true.

Shred Naught: (to Lynn) Aren't you getting mad about this?

Lynn: Oh I'm not just mad. (EXPLOSIVE RAGE BURST) I AM EXTREMELY FURIOUS AND I WILL KILL THOSE JERKS FOR THIS!

A massive vortex of lava and fire blasted out from around her!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: When it comes to sports, Lynn will do anything to protect and enforce the honor of all sports everywhere.

Titanium Titan: (to Johnny 13 and Kitty) (Spanish Accent) Don't worry, Amigos. Your day together can still be fun.

Me: Yeah we can make it work with bringing the Texas Roughnecks to justice.

Johnny 13: That works.

Kitty: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: We just got to find them and wail on them with the fury of defending the pride of Texas.

Me: I can tell Applejack, Clay, Sandy and all our teammates from Texas want to get them a piece of their minds.

Air Man: Don't tell me they're at a hotel again!

Casey: I have a feeling they are. That one right there.

We saw that they were in a penthouse suite on the top of the Ritz Carlton hotel.

Xenia: (Whistle)

Me: For guys from Texas they sure have awesome taste. And I know just the perfect place to spy on them from.

We went to the building next door and went onto the roof and we looked down onto the hotel from there. We even monitored them with powerful sound systems to listen in.

Zexion: Where was it last time?

2003 Leo: In the van.

Nico: Wow.

We heard their plan.

Mr. Arboost: YEEHAW! With the Golden Puck I'll be rich beyond my wildest dreams. It'll be one more step closer to becoming the richest not just in Texas but the world as well. I'll even be richer than Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Nothing can surpass our wealth.

Camie: He sure is greedy.

Eli: Yeah. He wants all the gold in the world all for himself.

Me: I see them watching the van too.

Lola: Yeah.

Terrorsaur: Let's wait until no one's watching the van.

Apple Bloom: Actually I have a plan.

Applejack: You… You do sugarcube?

Apple Bloom: I sure do.

She huddled us together.

Apple Bloom: I'll have you all hide in this capsule right here and then I'll be dressed up as a Room Service Maid. When he put s drop of water on it, the capsule will burst and that will be the entrance for all of us.

Nico: That's genius Apple Bloom.

Me: That's a Perfect Sneak Attack Ambush.

Eli: Yeah it sure will work.

Nico: Where's the capsule?

She pulled out a big Tylenol Capsule.

Nico: Ooh the Old Tylenol Capsule Sneak Attack.

Apple Bloom: Yep. Just add one drop of water.

Titania: Go for it!

Apple Bloom opened it and then all of us got sucked in. She sealed it.

Apple Bloom: Ready guys?

We gave her the okay.

Apple Bloom spun around and was dressed like a maid. She put the capsule on a tray in a cart and had all kinds of good Texas Foods and went to the top floor in the elevator. She got to the penthouse suite and then rang the doorbell.

Mr. Arboost: Who is it?

Apple Bloom: Room Service.

Mr. Arboost: Come on in we're hungrier than a cow eating a cowpie.

She went in.

Apple Bloom: For appetizer we have Texas Bread Rolls with butter and gravy, Mashed taters and beef brisket gravy, Roasted chicken smothered in chicken gravy sauce and served with Texas green peas and for dessert we have Texas Apple Pie in a food capsule. Just add one drop of water.

She showed said dishes.

Mr. Arboost: All right we are starving.

She pulled out an eye dropper and dripped water on the capsule and then it rumbled and floated and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out of the capsule and a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Texas Roughnecks, you're under arrest!

Mr. Arboost: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

2003 Leo: And we're here to kick your butts!

2003 Casey: Clearly, you didn't learn your lesson last time. So now, I'm gonna whack ya twice as hard!

Number 7: I am not even going to argue with that.

Me: Me neither. But not in here. Too nice a place.

We took the battle to the Chili Dog Planet!

Sonic: Now you're talking!

Qin: Awesome! The Chili Dog Planet is perfect.

Me: We're going to give you this one chance. Give back the Golden Puck and we'll be on our way. Or we fight and we take it back by force. So what's it going to be?

Mr. Arboost: Couldn't even if I wanted. The keys are back in the hotel!

Me: We don't need keys to get it. We have our own ways.

I formed a key from my finger.

Nico: But first we'll take you on first.

He then pulled out his guns and then I fired laser blasts and blasted them out of his hands and then Apple Bloom kicked him square in the crotch!

DING!

Me: (WINCE) OUCH!

Applejack: Time for a Texas Style Buttwhooping!

She formed her lasso and wrapped it around Arboost!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

She threw him around and spun him around like a lasso in a rodeo!

Mr. Arboost: I THINK I'M GONNA BE SICK!

Aligned Grimlock: You're gonna be pummeled, asshole!

He smashed him all over the place with powerful punches.

Applejack then smashed him into a huge pile of chili dogs and then…

KRASPLAT!

He was a mess and Sonic ate all the Chili Dogs that went flying.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Qin: YEAH!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was a rodeo!

Sonic: Can't let these go to waste!

Nico: That's true!

Then Baron Mordo, Gator Ghoul, Manta Bayarsh, KGBeast, Firepower, P'andor, Absorbing Man, Whirlwind, Dark Turtles, and Wrecking Crew came.

Nico: Baron Mordo, Gator Ghoul, Manta Bayarsh, KGBeast, Firepower, P'andor, Absorbing Man, Whirlwind, Dark Turtles, and Wrecking Crew.

Dark Leo: (to Leo) Good thing it's me and my brothers' turn today, huh?

Baron Mordo: It sure is.

Nico: Perfect too.

Gator Ghoul: Now you know what your originals liked to do in the early days.

Manta Bayarsh: Before people knew they existed.

Me: Yep.

KGBeast: (to Nico) We heard you explored more of the Element City.

Nico: We sure did.

Firepower: How was it?

Me: We had a good time and we went to Cyclone Stadium and we killed Brad Buttowski.

Firepower: Really!?

Me: Oh yeah we sure did.

Nico: Jerk had it coming.

Flamecon came!

Me: Flamecon! Back for another round I see?

Flamecon: I sure am.

Xenia: Infernal and cool.

Flamecon: (to 2012 Raph) I actually can tell you about when Technus stole Cyborg's car in the future.

2012 Raph: I would like to hear about that.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: It's a good story.

We got the battles underway.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Takeru (Maskman), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo - Nico's rescue in Element City and Wallflower and Qin destroying Brad Buttowski, the jerk deserved it

---

Baron Mordo was first.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Nico's rescue in Element City involved. Wallflower and Qin destroying Brad Buttowski. The jerk deserved it.

Eli: That is for sure. What a jerk.

Crag: Yeah he had it coming.

Takeru: That kid was a jerk.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy he sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro; You got that right. Now he is dead.

Baron Mordo: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Eli and Mordo called out Mismagius. Eli and Anakin merged and they formed into ELANAKIN! Baron Mordo and Dr. Destiny merged and they formed into DR. DESTIMORDO! Eli and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Rita Fox, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Battling Another Cloud Creatures, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Silver Swan, Cloud Hilton, Silver St. Cloud, Suzaku and Vulkanus

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul (to Becca): Nico, Shanan's team, Vulkanus' team, and the others did good battling Another Cloud Creatures, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Silver Swan. And Another Cloud Hilton, Silver St. Cloud, Suzaku and Vulkanus.

Becca: Boy they sure did and it was so cool.

Elizabeth Swann: It sure was everyone.

Rita Fox: We all thought so.

Fluttershy: I think it was fun and amazing.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Gator Ghoul: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Becca and Gator Ghoul called out Sandile! Becca and Syd merged and they formed into BECSYD! Gator Ghoul and the U-Foes Merged and they formed into THE GATOR U-FOES! Becca and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - Lincoln's rescue on Geos

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) I hesrd Lincoln's rescue was on Geos. How was it?

Taylor: It was really cool! It was a mountainous world and it was really amazing.

Sally: Boy it sure was.

Stella Yeah we were amazed ourselves.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all thought so ourselves.

Sunburn: Yeah same here.

Manta Bayarsh: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Taylor and Manta called out Moltres and Gyarados. Taylor merged with Tara and they formed ont Tertaylor! Manta and Waffle Woman merged and they formed into MANTA WAFFLE! Taylor and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Universe 666 Hydros, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - meeting

Adrienne Nightingale and Aldonza Calavera

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) I heard you guys met Adrienne Nightingale and Aldonza Calavera. What are they like?

Onewa: Adrienne is the gene-slammer of Princess Luna and Aldonza is the gene-slammer of all the Fabled monsters.

Adagio Dazzle: They are both so cool and awesome.

Hydros: Boy they sure are amazing.

Rarity: They sure are amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We all thought so too.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

KGBeast: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Onewa and KGBeast called out their Golem. Onewa merged with Pohatu and they formed into ONEHATU! KGBeast merged with Avalanche and they formed into KGBAVALANCHE!

Onewa and team fired waves of rock, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Naida Riverheart, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - Adventure in Drip Drop Galaxy

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico went to Drip Drop Galaxy. Did he have fun?

Aurico: They sure did and Gali and Nokama went with him and it was cool.

Gretchen Holland: They had a lot of fun at that one and went swimming and blasted eels.

Naida Riverheart: It sure was a fun one.

Applejack: Me too. Seeing it was great.

Apple Bloom: It sure was cool!

Firepower: Boy no kidding! And Apple Bloom that was an awesome sneak attack plan!

Apple Bloom: Thank you.

Flashwing: She had an awesome entrance.

Firepower: She sure did. Lets do it!

Aurico and Firepower called out Gyarados and Skarmory! Aurico and Tideus merged and they formed into AURIDEUS! Firepower and Water Elemental merged and they formed into WATER FIREPOWER! Aurico and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down

---

## Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Palea the Lava Golem, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - The Mascots Next adventure

---

P'andor was next.

P'andor: (to Tahu) (Russian Accent) The Mascots ate at a Chinese restaurant. I hope they ate a lot

Tahu: Oh they did and it was so fun and awesome.

Yakumo: All those noodles were so tasty and delicious!

Palea: It was really tasty.

Pinkie Pie: The mascots picked a really amazing restaurant.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a delicious one.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was awesome.

Sprocket: We all thought so.

P'andor: Indeed there. Lets do it!

Tahu and P'andor called out their Moltres! Tahu and Vakama merged and became TAKAMA! P'andor and Pyro merged and they formed into P'ANPYRO! Tahu and group fired waves of fire, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Rozichi McArthur, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - Casey's Celebration at the hockey game

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Casey's Celebration was at a hockey game. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: I don't think you can absorb chili dogs here.

Absorbing Man: Good point.

Marinette: But yeah it was a great hockey game until it was ruined by the Texas Roughnecks!

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) Yeah those fiends!

Lotus: (Easturn European Accent) Those monsters.

Rozichi McArthur: (Australian Accent) That's right for sure mates.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding there.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: Yeah that was awesome.

Absorbing Man: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Marinette and Absorbing Man called out Ditto! Then Marinette merged with Aloe and Lotus and they formed into MARINALOTUS! Absorbing Man merged with Platinum Princess and they formed into THE ABSORBING PLATINUM! Marinette and group fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Plant Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - Lynn and Casey are pissed that the Golden Puck was stolen

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Lynn and Casey are pissed that the Golden Puck was stolen. And how do you guys like my team?

Tom Majors: Your team is so cool!

Jared: Boy it sure is! And it's going to be awesome going with dad in the rescue next.

Plant Man: That is going to be so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome!

Scootaloo: You got that right!

Whirlwind (Skylanders): Yeah that is for sure.

Whirlwind: I'll say! Lets do it!

Tom and Whirlwind called out Altaria. Tom and Rainbow Dash merged and they formed into TOMBOW DASH! Whirlwind and Tchang Zu merged and they formed into WHIRLTCHANG ZU!

Tom and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Rip, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - The Texas Roughnecks are getting the ultimate Texas Buttkicking

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (to Hulk) The Texas Roughnecks are getting the ultimate Texas Buttkicking.

Dark Raph: I hope my original self and his brothers have their turn to kick their asses!

Hulk: Hulk can promise that on there.

Eda: Yeah that is for sure.

Rip: It'll be awesome to rip them!

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure will!

King Solar: You got that right on that.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Dark Donny: This is gonna be good.

Dark Leo: It sure will be. Lets do it!

Hulk and the Dark Turtles called out Mega Machamp. Hulk and Zangief merged and they formed into HULGIEF! The Dark Turtles and Alpha Metroid merged and they formed into THE ALPHA TURTLES! Hulk and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Flik, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - The Texas Roughnecks are smashing rocks for the rest of their lives in prison

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) The Texas Roughnecks are getting the ultimate Texas Buttkicking.

Thunderball: I hope you give them a Texas smashing!

Lok: Oh we sure as heck will!

Mia Addision: Yeah you can bet on that!

Flik: Oh it will be good!

Princess Luna: It sure will and it will be fun and great.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: I agree.

Blackout: I'm so looking forward to this one.

Piledriver: You got that right! All of us are.

Bulldozer: Yeah no kidding.

Wrecker: Yep. Lets do it!

Lok and the Wrecking Crew called out their Nihelego and Celesteela. Lok and Sophie merged and they became LOKSOPH! The Wrecking Crew and Hank Scorpio merged and they formed into THE WRECKING SCORPION! Lok and group fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed them down.

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kuuga Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Flamecon.

Flamecon was next.

Flamecon: Boy this will be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

May: Yeah no kidding!

Flamecon: Yeah it sure will be! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Texas Roughnecks, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Texas Roughnecks symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Kuuga Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They called the Vortex Blasters and formed the Vortex Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of elements and energy and blasted Flamecon and then he exploded and he was reduced to the size of an action figure! Nico picked him up and put him in a pod.

Nico: Flamecon you have failed this planet.

Troy Borrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: This isn't hockey anymore.

Tsukasa: It's a full on beatdown!

Kamen Ride: Red Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Blue Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Silver Beast Morpher!

Kamen Ride: Gold Beast Morpher!

Tsukasa turned into Beast Morpher Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Beast Morphers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

They turned into the Beast Morpher Rangers.

Me: And we're playing San Antonio Style!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized Arboost and his gang all over the place!

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Inferno and Crumplezone used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Applejack and Apple Bloom's powers, Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle 100 Fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Applejack and Crumplezone: APPLE CRUMPLE BLAST!

Apple Bloom and Inferno: INFERNO MACHINE BLAST!

Iron Roll Fury and Zs'Skayr: IRON GHOST BLAST!

Golden Dragon of The Center and Biowulf: WOLF DRAGON GOLD BLAST!

Fire Emblem Force of Darkness and Scorpion: FIRE FORCE DARK SHOT!

Queen of Roran and Bizarro: RORAN BIZARRO BLAST!

Fire of the Stars and Johnny 13: FIRE STARS OF THE 13!

Air Dreamcatcher and Kitty: AIR DREAM BLAST!

Ice of Norway and Titanium Titan: ICE NORWAY TITAN BLAST!

Krampus Christmas and Zexion: KRAMPUS ILLUSION BLAST!

Rochefort Fury and Titania: TITANIUM ROCHEFORT BLAST!

Powdered Toast Breakfast Power and Number 7: TOAST 7 BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Turtle Brothers, Ninja Acolytes and me: NINJAS OF EARTH BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HOCKEY ELEMENT STYLE: CONNOR MCDAVID!

Entrapta: HOCKEY LIGHTNING STYLE: SIDNEY CROSBY!

Perfuma: HOCKEY NATURE STYLE: CONNOR BEDARD!

Frosta: HOCKEY ICE STYLE: ALEXANDER OVECHKIN!

Shantae: HOCKEY MAGIC STYLE: PATRICK KANE!

Akko: HOCKEY STAR STYLE: CALE MAKAR!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said hockey stars.

Lincoln and his harem: HOCKET FINAL SMASH: HOCKEY PUCK BLAST!

They fired explosive hockey pucks. And they blasted down the Texas Roughnecks.

We fired rainbow energy blasts that tied up The Texas Roughnecks, and they were nabbed by the cops and put into police cars as they drove off.

Me: Have fun going back to prison for the rest of your lives!

Nico: You dumb criminals are a disgrace to the world of hockey! Awesome job, gang, we've taken down The Texas Roughnecks and sent them back to prison.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Madame Medusa.

?: YOU FOOLS WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLAN TO FINALLY GET THE DEVIL'S EYE!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Madame Medusa, before we blast you into dust!

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, the greedy hag, Madame Medusa, and she also has her two crocodiles, Brutus and Nero.

Linka: You diamond-obsessed old hag, I knew one day you'd come back once again!

Penny: You just don't even know when to quit, do you?!

Madame Medusa: SHUT UP, YOU GODDAMN STUPID FOOLS! You ruined my one and only chance to get The Devil's Eye, and now, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU! BRUTUS, NERO, DINNER TIME!

Brutus and Nero went after us, but Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at them and killed them and turned them into crocodile wallets.

Rhonda Asmodeus: Awesome croc skin wallets, Linky. Now, you're really going to get it, you old hag!

Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus' blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a black and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, demons, dark angels, dark lords, and Darklord Duel Monsters, she unholstered her dark sword from her back, and as she approached Madame Medusa, she left black and blue energy, stars, darkness, demons, dark angels, dark lords, and Darklord Duel Monsters with every step.

Rhonda Asmodeus: You really are nothing more than a diamond-obsessed greedy old hag who has no remorse nor empathy for any of the crimes you've committed, and on top of that, you tried to force a little girl to find The Devil's Eye especially after you murdered her parents in cold blood?! That is truly an unforgivable crime that makes you worthy of death! Madame Medusa, for all of the crimes you've committed against Penny and the state of New Orleans, I hereby sentence you to eternal damnation!

Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blue energy with stars, darkness, and hellfire surrounding the vortex, there are demons, dark angels, dark lords, and The Darklord Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Madame Medusa: the red eyes of eternal death as a demonic choir sang. Then, as the vortex faded, Rhonda Asmodeus emerged, but she was changed forever.

DEMONIC CHOIR MUSIC PLAYS

Rhonda Asmodeus to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair, she has neon blue eyes and a black and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, demons, dark hellfire, dark angels, dark lords, and Darklord Duel Monsters surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of The Darklord Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on dark angel earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Darklord Duel Monsters with orange gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her dark blue demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rhonda Asmodeus has on a dark blue sleeveless top, sleeveless blue vest, dark blue skirt, dark blue stockings, dark blue legwarmers, dark blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, demons, dark hellfire, dark angels, and dark lords of Hell on the coattails, and on the back are The Darklord Duel Monsters surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with stars in the wings and blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus' dark sword, massive Darklords Duel Monster-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blue energy, stars, darkness, demons, dark hellfire, dark angels, dark lords, and Darklord Duel Monsters, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rhonda Asmodeus' Eternal Darklord Damnation Greatsword of Darklord Damnation Dark Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the Darklord Duel Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large dark angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark angel heads and below the dark angel heads is a large white angel head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of The Darklord Duel Monsters' heads with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the Darklord Duel Monsters that said, "Rhonda Asmodeus, Gene-Slammer of The Darklord Duel Monsters, Powerful and Deadly Force of Darkness, Master of Darkness, The Darklords, and The Fallen Angels of Heaven, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Destroyer of Madame Medusa, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Stars, Dark Hellfire, Dark Angels, and The Darklord Duel Monsters"

ロンダ・アスモデウス、ダークロード・デュエルモンスターズのジーン・スラマー、強力かつ致命的な闇の力、マスター・オブ・ダークネス、ダークロード、そして天国の堕天使たち、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、フリップのスマッシャー、マダムの破壊者メドゥーサ、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、デーモン、スター、ダークヘルファイア、ダークエンジェル、ダークロードデュエルモンスターズのマスター

Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Rhonda Asmodeus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARKLORD DUEL MONSTERS-DARK ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL DARKLORD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC INFERNAL DARKNESS DARKLORD GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNAL DARKLORD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC INFERNAL DARKNESS DARKLORD GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL DARKLORD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC INFERNAL DARKNESS DARKLORD GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rhonda Asmodeus' Super Angel-Darklord Duel Monsters-Dark Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Madame Medusa saw it, she went ballistic and ran at her to kill her, but Rhonda Asmodeus fired a massive and powerful barrage of black and blue energy, stars, darkness, demons, dark hellfire, dark angels, dark lords, and Darklord Duel Monsters at Madame Medusa, and they exploded as they hit her and she got blown into a wall, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off.

Nico: Oh man, why do I have a feeling that…?!

Lincoln: That Hell has been unleashed?! I was about to say it, Nico, but as I said before, Rhonda is a powerful and deadly force for darkness, and she never shows any sort of mercy to those who have committed the truly despicable of crimes and if those crimes fit that of The Seven Deadly Sins, the only thing awaiting that person is eternal damnation at her hands.

Rhonda Asmodeus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Infernal Darkness Darklord Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Infernal Darkness Darklord Goddess Angel Love) And that's exactly what Madame Medusa is about to face. Now, let's rip her to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Margaret Desroches.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused us enough trouble for the last time, Madame Medusa, now I shall finish what was started all those years ago, and send you straight to Oblivion and eternal damnation for your greed, you selfish old witch!

Rhonda Asmodeus and Lincoln went after Madame Medusa, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Madame Medusa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Madame Medusa also attack her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving her mad.

Madame Medusa: I'LL KILL YOU!

Madame Medusa went ballistic and ran at Rhonda Asmodeus and Lincoln, but Lincoln made a pillar of dark fire rise from the ground in the very spot, and she was sent flying into the air, and they fired two powerful blasts of dark hellfire at Madame Medusa, and they hit her and she was incinerated and her soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Rhonda Asmodeus and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Rhonda Asmodeus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Margaret Desroches: You've had it coming for a very long time, you diamond-obsessed old hag, thank you for helping me destroy

Madame Medusa, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rhonda.

Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rhonda Asmodeus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Darklord Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and hellfire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rhonda Asmodeus absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and hellfire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of darkness and hellfire, Lincoln, Rhonda, you guys really showed Madame Medusa no mercy, and sent her straight to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: We both unleashed the powers of Hell on her, and made her pay for it. Now, she's finally gone for good, and she's never ever coming back.

Me: You got that right.

Suddenly, our Keyblades were glowing.

Nico: Hey, what's with the glowing Keyblades?

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The glowing Keyblades, wait, that can only mean one thing.

Lincoln: The Keyblade Knights!

Nico: Keyblade Knights?

Lincoln: Yeah, they're a group of my Guardian Angels who are skilled and powerful Keyblade wielders and knights who are dedicated to protecting the worlds from Xehanort, The Heartless, The Nobodies, and Organization XIII, and they show evil no mercy!

King Mickey: I remember them all too well.

Emily Monroe: And so do I as well. So, who's the first of The Keyblade Knights that we'll be meeting tomorrow, Linky?

Lincoln: That's easy, it's Carolina Keyblada, The Keyblade Knight of The Keyblade Graveyard.

Selene Emperyous: The leader of The Keyblade Knights?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love her, Carolina is Lincoln Guardian Angel from The Keyblade Graveyard and she's the younger sister of Xena Keyblada, Sailor Soldier of The Keyblade Graveyard. She's a Keyblader, and like her older sister, she has all the power of everyone that battled there. She's also a veteran of battle and she hadn't forgotten about The Keyblade Wars that claimed the countless lives of many Keyblade Wielders over the centuries and the wars left so many deep scars on the land. According to legend, it's said that Carolina Keyblada had been chosen by Kingdom Hearts itself and she'd been given her own version of The X-Blade, but this one only responds to her only, because not only does she have a pure and strong heart, but she also wants to help out others in need and vanquish those who sought to bring darkness to the worlds. She knew all about Sora's journey to stop Xehanort, Maleficent and her army of villains, the Heartless, the Nobodies, and Organization XIII, and she also heard about the epic battle that took place two years ago: the epic battle that decided the fate of the entire universe and that ended Xehanort. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade. She harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he'd caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: So, it appears we're not the only ones who harbored a grudge against Xehanort.

Lincoln: The Keyblade Knights' grudge against Xehanort is really deep and really powerful, and they swore one day that if he dares to return, they will destroy him for good.

Nico: That's a powerful promise, and it's something we also share as well. If Xehanort dares to come back, we'll destroy him for good and give him The Black Gates.

Eli: You got that right.

We were back in the hotel.

P'andor: I hope he likes the slammer!

Absorbing Man: Because that's where he's going!

Me: (Cowboy accent) He is heading to the Hoosegow for a long long time. No one messes with the pride of Texas.

I put on my cowboy hat and puffed a peppermint stick.

(THE GOOD THE BAD AND THE UGLY WHISTLE)

J.D. KNUDSON - THE GOOD!

Whirlwind: Don't forget I'm going with you guys next rescue.

Dark Don: I doubt those fortunes are gonna come true though.

Piledriver: Now, let's bring the Golden Puck back.

Bulldozer: After we get the keys.

Nico: Good idea.

I got the keys and we opened the van and got the puck back and brought it back to the hockey game.

Nico: That was so cool! Awesome job today everyone!

Lola: Oh yeah!

Applejack: (To the viewers) YEEHAW! Never mess with hockey and the pride of Texas.

Me: You got that right little lady. What Arboost did messed with the bull and we gave him the horns.

Qin: That is for sure.

We then watched the game and saw New York win and we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

The Texas Roughnecks of 2003's TMNT were bad news but now they are in prison forever.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie

Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful and Thundenix as well as Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar and our rescue is going to be a WILD AND CRAZY ONE as we go to the park in the city for a Picnic and then we're going to see MAY EXPLODE IN FURY AND RAGE AS SHE SEES THAT DOUCHE FROM SAUSAGE PARTY HAS STOLEN ALL HER FOOD FOR HER PICNIC AND SHE IS GOING TO GO APESHIT ON THAT WALKING TOILET SCRUBBER BRUSH! She and Alizarin Bubblegum are going to tear that freak apart! SAY YOUR PRAYERS DOUCHE! YOU STEAL ALL OF MAY'S FOOD AND YOU SIGN YOUR DEATH WARRANT WITH A ONE WAY TRIP TO THE BLACK GATES! Also we're going to meet the gene-slammers for each of the Worm Monsters from letters A - Z and they are all amazing. They are all Lincoln's guardian angels for the Worm

Archetype of Duel Monsters. Also we're going to face 100 Anothers! That's right! You heard me! 100 Anothers! And they are as follows:

Fusion Devourer, Summoned Skull, Versago the Destroyer, Vanity's Fiend, Trial of Nightmare,

Dark Ruler Ha Des, Demise - King of Armageddon, Souls of the Forgotten, Dokuroyaiba, Crass Clown,

Malice Doll of Demise, Giant Germ, Invader of Darkness, Inferno Hammer, La Jinn The Mystical Genie of The Lamp,

Dark Mimic LV3, Grave Protector, Emissary of The Afterlife, Kryuel, Kuriboh,

Great Maju Garzett, Jowls of Dark Demise, Tainted Wisdom, Possessed Dark Soul, Bite Shoes,

Hungry Burger, Yata-Garasu, Infernal Incinerator, Reaper of the Cards, Memory Crusher,

Dark Effigy, Ido the Supreme Magical Force, Emperor Sem, Emissary of Pandemonium, Frozen Fitzgerald,

Grinder Golem, Berfomet, Archfiend of Gilfer, Needle Ball, Belial - Marquis of Darkness,

Darkness Neosphere, Outer Entity Nyarla, Gaap the Divine Soldier, Doomcalibur Knight, Dark Summoning Beast,

Chaos Core, Farfa - Malebranche of The Burning Abyss, Corroding Shark, Malevolent Mech - Goku En,

Plague Wolf, Nightmare Horse, Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, Zombie Master, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

Return Zombie, Pumpking the King of Ghosts, Shadow Ghoul, Des Lacooda, Clown Zombie,

Giant Axe Mummy, Zombie Mammoth, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fire Reaper, Thousand Eyes Restrict, Peten The Dark Clown, Divine Dragon - Excelion, Dark Horus, Moon Dragon Quilla, Sun Dragon Inti,

Trigon, Dark End Dragon, Trident Dragon, Light and Darkness Dragon, Tyrant Dragon,

Exodia Necross, Skilled White Magician, Skilled Dark Magician, Ahrima - the Wicked Warden, Old Entity Cthugua

Inari Fire, Helios Trice Megistus, Flame Viper, Flame Cerebrus, Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster,

Destiny HERO = Dogma, Destiny HERO - Defender, Destiny HERO - Doom Lord, Destiny HERO - Diamond Dude, Destiny HERO - Double Dude

Destiny HERO - Blade Master, Destiny HERO - Dasher, Destiny HERO - Fear Monger, Destiny HERO - Plasma, Destiny HERO - Departed

Destiny HERO - Dread Servant, Destiny HERO - Dunker, Destiny HERO - Captain Tenacious, Dark Grepher, Master of the Flaming Dragonswords

WHEW! THAT IS A LOT OF THEM! Including Another Evil Luxord and Whirlwind. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spidops and her name is Velma Arachnias and she is a Spider master. Also Nunnally is going to surprise Eli with an awesome and amazing surprise.

the match-up scene is for Eleanor Pegasus, Gene-Slammer of Millennium Eyes Restrict, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Mithos Yggdrasill, the fallen angel who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Barrow, Alaska, and we're going to slay The Stranger, but of course, there's going to be a chilling warning he'll deliver: On November 1st, the last day of The Sun, the vampires will return and they will kill everyone in the town and burn the entire town to the ground. It'll be a chilling warning, and for Alexa Oleson, Sophia Kitka, Riley

Robbins, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos, this'll mean that their moment for revenge against Marlow Roderick, the leader of the vampires, is about to come true once he's been brought back from the dead, and it'll be revealed that this is what the survivors of his coven are going to be planning as revenge for what Eben did in killing their leader at the ending climax of 30 Days of Night, the last day of darkness and the sun's return to Barrow. But, we'll be ready for them, and we'll send those vicious vampires to The Black Gates when the time arrives. And we're going to meet the first of The Keyblade Knights, her name is Carolina Keyblada, leader of The Keyblade Knights and The Keyblade Knight of The Keyblade Graveyard, she's Lincoln Guardian Angel from The Keyblade Graveyard and she's the younger sister of Xena Keyblada, Sailor Soldier of The Keyblade Graveyard. She's a Keyblader, and like her older sister, she has all the power of everyone that battled there. She's also a veteran of battle and she hadn't forgotten about The Keyblade Wars that claimed the countless lives of many Keyblade Wielders over the centuries and the wars left so many deep scars on the land. According to legend, it's said that Carolina Keyblada had been chosen by Kingdom Hearts itself and she'd been given her own version of The X-Blade, but this one only responds to her only, because not only does she have a pure and strong heart, but she also wants to help out others in need and vanquish those who sought to bring darkness to the worlds. She knew all about Sora's journey to stop Xehanort, Maleficent and her army of villains, the Heartless, the Nobodies, and Organization XIII, and she also heard about the epic battle that took place two years ago: the epic battle that decided the fate of the entire universe and that ended Xehanort. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade. She harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he'd caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Melanie

Wallflower, Gene-Slammer of Wallflower Blush, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a girl who is a powerful force of nature and flowers and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of flowers and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a green neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her green horn on her head glowed with green light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Wallflower Blush from long ago and their bond has remained strong to this day, and she knew what Sunset Shimmer did in bringing Wallflower onto the path of redemption and saving her from the path of darkness that Grogar tried to condemn her to, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Melanie had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Melanie charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and after she sent them running to their room, she put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

Get ready for a battle between Heaven and Hell as we head to the village near Bald Mountain and we're going to fly up to Bald Mountain and battle the ultimate evil of Disney as we face his version of The Devil himself, CHERNABOG! It's going to be a battle between the Angels of Heaven and the Demons of Hell! This time we're sending him to the Black Gates forever!

See you next time.

# ANGELS OF HEAVEN VS CHERNABOG

This is for A Night On Bald Mountain for Fantasia.

---

In the park in the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful and Thundenix as well as Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar and we were there for a fun and awesome picnic with Nico and May and all of us. We were relaxing and having fun.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like a little relaxation after a bunch of awesome major adventures in the last 3 days.

Jared: Boy you said it dad.

Lola: Yeah this is the life!

Allenby: This is awesome.

Xenia: Boy it sure is.

Zuria: I think it's great too.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah this is the life.

Camie: I agree there too.

Laney: You got that right.

Lana: I think it's so relaxing myself.

Nico: Tom, I want to thank you, Whirlwind, and your teams for coming.

Tom Major: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Jared: Especially with an awesome picnic.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding Jared.

Jared: I think it will be fun too.

Nico: Kong is not the same King Kong.

Jared: Maybe so but he is still a member of the Kaiju nonetheless and is an awesome friend.

Carol: He sure is.

Me: I agree too. Kong is awesome. Just like all his predecessors and successors from 1933 on up he is still an amazing and great friend.

Lola: Yeah I agree.

Nico: I really liked the hockey game.

Lincoln: Me too. That was so much fun!

Qin: Until the Golden Puck was stolen in Broad Daylight.

Xenia: Yeah. But we got it back.

Applejack: We sure did and the Entrance that Apple Bloom made was absolutely well planned.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Me: That was very well created.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Nico: Can we also agree Casey went apeshit?

Me: Yeah he sure did! So did Lynn.

Lincoln: No kidding!

Anna Anyanova: Boy that was nuts! Even without Lynn's dark side, Lynn was a brutal fighting machine. She brutally thrashed the Texas Roughnecks like they were piles of bread dough.

Camie: That is an understatement.

Qin: No kidding there!

Lola: Yeah.

Jared: Boy no kidding there. That was crazy.

May: (GROWLS ANGRILY) WHEN I GET MY HANDS ON THE ASSHOLE WHO STOLE MY FOOD, I WILL MAKE HIM REGRET EVER BEING BORN!

Nico yelped in fright and jumped in my arms!

Me: (Groans) Nico, you're going to give me a hernia.

Nico: May scares me when she gets extremely angry!

Alizarin Bubblegum: What on Earth? Why did May just turn into an angry demon?

Lincoln: She's a sweet person no doubt, but when someone steals her food, she lets her anger loose and to the person who steals her food, it never ever ends well for that person!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he saw who it was that stole May's food: it was Douche, the main antagonist of the 2016 film Sausage Party. He is an evil, ruthless, and megalomaniacal feminine hygiene product who is known for bullying (and later killing) foods, making him both a metaphorical and literal douche, and he was the one who stole May's food.

Lincoln: You've got to be kidding me!

Me: You saw who it was that did it? (Groans) Nico, get off!

Nico got off.

Nico: Sorry.

Lincoln: Yep, the person who stole May's food is, it was Douche, the main antagonist of the 2016 film Sausage Party. He is an evil, ruthless, and megalomaniacal feminine hygiene product who is known for bullying and later killing foods, making him both a metaphorical and literal douche.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh no.

We saw a dark aura form around May.

Eli: Uh oh.

Maria: Uh May? Are you okay?

She had a massive aura of fire around her and her eyes were glowing red with incredibly fury and hatred and burning intense rage!

May: (GROWLS ANGRILY) WHEN I GET MY HANDS ON THE ASSHOLE WHO STOLE MY FOOD, I WILL MAKE HIM REGRET EVER BEING BORN!

Nico yelped in fright and jumped in my arms!

Me: OOF! (Groans) You're giving me a hernia Nico!

Nico: May scares me when she gets extremely angry!

Alizarin Bubblegum: What on Earth? Why did May just turn into an angry demon?

Lincoln: She's a sweet person no doubt, but when someone steals her food, she lets her anger loose and to the person who steals her food, it never ever ends well for that person!

Laney: One thing that will drive May over the edge is someone swiping her food.

Me: And when that happens they better start writing their will!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he saw who it was that stole May's food: it was Douche, the main antagonist of the 2016 film Sausage Party. He is an evil, ruthless, and megalomaniacal feminine hygiene product who is known for bullying (and later killing) foods, making him both a metaphorical and literal douche, and he was the one who stole May's food.

Lincoln: You've got to be kidding me!

Me: You saw who it was that did it? (Groans) Nico, get off!

Nico got off.

Nico: Sorry.

Lincoln: Yep, the person who stole May's food is, it was Douche, the main antagonist of the 2016 film Sausage Party. He is an evil, ruthless, and megalomaniacal feminine hygiene product who is known for bullying and later killing foods, making him both a metaphorical and literal douche.

We gasped.

Camie: Who is Douche?

Me: Have you ever watched that movie Sausage Party?

Nico: I have. That movie was crazy.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Camie: What can you tell us about him?

Nico: You would not like this guy.

Nico went over his history.

---

Douche is the main antagonist of the 2016 adult animated controversial comedy film Sausage Party. He is an evil, ruthless, and megalomaniacal feminine hygiene product who is known for bullying (and later killing) foods, making him both a metaphorical and literal douche. He is also obsessed on trying to kill both Frank and Brenda for ruining his purpose.

He was voiced by Nick Kroll, who also voiced Mighty Neckbeard in Chick Figures, Tippy Tinkletrousers in Captain Underpants: The First Epic Movie, Lola Skumpy in Big Mouth, and Sergei in The

Secret Life of Pets 2.

Douche first appears getting purchased by "Camille Toh" (an obvious pun on "camel toe"). Once he is placed in her cart, he starts acting like his namesake (i.e., a "douche" who is an extremely objectionable and unpleasant person to be around). He is clearly enthusiastic and happy to be on his way to the Great Beyond (what the food believes lies outside of the market). He was seen teasing a bag of potato chips, telling him that he should go to the gym and lose weight.

When Honey Mustard (who was returned to the store) tries to tell everyone in the cart that they are all doomed, no one listens except a sausage named Frank. Deciding everything is pointless, Honey Mustard jumps from the cart, committing suicide but not before telling Frank to talk to Firewater. Frank tries to stop him, resulting in a bunch of the items, including Douche, falling out of the cart. This results in Douche's handle getting bent.

After Camille Toh salvages what she can and leaves, Douche discovers his handle was damaged in the fall. He then confronts Frank and Brenda and blames them for his predicament. Before he can attack them in revenge, however, he is swept up by Darren the grocery clerk and thrown away.

Escaping from the garbage, Douche crawls around the garbage room, during which he discovers he has a leak and his fluids have drained. Distraught that he can never be used, he then hears someone calling for help. He crawls up some stairs and finds a torn juice box.

Getting an idea, he sucks the juice out of the box (in a scene parodying oral sex, as the tear was on the juice box's "crotch"), healing himself and fixing his handle, and well as giving his thin arms muscles. He then tears the juice box apart and takes the label off, using it to cover his tear. He then sets off in search of Frank and Brenda, intent on getting revenge.

Off-screen, Douche goes around telling (likely threatening) various food items that he is hunting a sausage and a bun, and for them to tell him if the two are found. He forces a bottle of Tequila to lure the group into a bar, but when Teresa (a lesbian taco shell) helps the group escape, he shatters and drinks Tequila's liquid as punishment. Douche manages to catch up to the group between aisles, but Brenda tears off his label and runs off to safety. Douche places the label back on and gives chase, only to get stuck in the gap between the shelves as his prey escapes. As Douche continues to drink, he slowly turns green with his eyes becoming red, and growing bigger muscles.

During the final battle, Douche forcefully teams up with an unwilling, involuntary Darren by shoving his nozzle up his anus, and controls his actions like a puppet by yanking on his scrotum. He clearly has lost his mind, mainly due to the alcohol he consumed to become powerful. He brags to Frank about becoming a God due to his constant consumption and control over the gun wielding Darren, then takes a bite out of Frank's torso. Barry (a deformed sausage who helps lead the rebellion against humans) hooks up a couple of propane tanks to the garbage pail that Darren uses to throw out expired foods. Frank kicks Douche in his eyes with his legs, and Brenda helps Frank escape before the pail catches both Douche and Darren, sending them through the store's ceiling and exploding, killing them both.

---

When he was done we were shocked and disgusted!

Qin: YUCK!

Alizarin Bubblegum: So, he stole May's food?! Oh, now he's so dead when May catches up with him!

Suddenly, May took off after Douche on her own!

Nico: May! Come back!

Lincoln: Oh man, we got to get after her! (Senses for Douche) AHA! Gotcha, you moron! He's somewhere right in this park and he is just north of our location and May's heading right for him! Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Douche as we went after May who was now in a fit of rage.

We then saw May pounce on and proceeded to brutally clobber and attack Douche in a fit of fury that is so unendurable!

Douche: GET OFF ME, BITCH!

May then grabbed him and started choking him!

May: YOU STOLE MY FOOD! YOU STOLE MY FOOD! YOU MUST DIE!

Then, she punched him hard in the face and sent him flying into a tree!

Eli: Will somebody please hose her down!?

Lincoln: And risk getting clobbered by her?! Uh uh, besides, we still got that douchebag to deal with!

Qin: You got that right!

Me: You got to be fucking kidding me! He's an Anthropomorphic Toilet Scrubbing Brush!

Nico: I wouldn't brush my teeth with him!

Me: Well he's a toilet scrubbing brush Nico. I wouldn't clean my toilets with him let alone my ass!

Qin: Okay that is gross!

Suddenly, something in May's mind snapped as memories of certain idiots taking her food rushed through her head and her eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, she unholstered her massive Tsnovinar's Eternal Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Snowstorm Justice from her back, and as she menacingly approached Douche, she left ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons with every step.

May: You… fucking… douchebag! You know it's bad enough that you have some nerve bullying and killing others for your own sick amusement, but you've done much worse than that, your crimes are literally befitting those of The Seven Deadly Sins in full! (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AND SUPER ANGRY) And what you just did right now, in stealing my food and eating it just so you could get stronger and kill others once again… , (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU HAVE ABSOLUTELY FUCKING CROSSED A HUGE LINE, ASSHOLE! AND NOW, I WILL RIP YOU LIMB FROM FUCKING LIMB FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE, AND I WILL RIP YOUR BLACK HEART OUT OF YOUR CHEST AND EAT IT RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOUR FACE!

We gasped at the extreme extent of May's rage: now Douche was in deep shit!

Eli: UH OH!

Me: He's in deep shit now!

Xenia: Literally!

Nico: Not again!

Lincoln: Those kinds of idiots who steal May's food should've known by now the consequences of food theft around her, but they never ever listen. Now, Douche is about to get the pulverizing of his life! HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately ran for cover and May absolutely lost it as she screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and power and ice as she was screaming to the infinite power and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with stars, snow, ice, and snowflakes surrounding it, there are ice phoenixes and ice dragons flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a snow white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Douche: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, May emerged, but she was changed forever.

(10 BY PANTERA PLAYS)

May grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her short brown hair, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with snowflakes, ice crystals, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons surrounding her, she has an ice phoenix and ice dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on ice dragon and ice phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has an ice phoenix and ice dragon with ice blue gems for the eyes and holding the Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant along with the golden dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace above her ice blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links and her necklace that she got from Nico on her birthday and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. May has on a beautiful sleeveless ice blue blouse with snowflakes on it, sleeveless red midriff top with ice blue phoenix on it, ice blue shorts with snow on them, black leather knee-high combat boots, and long sleeveless white blue trenchcoat with stars, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, and ice phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is an ice phoenix and ice dragon with a Pokeball in their claws and surrounded by ice crystals and snowflakes. Suddenly, May felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with ice blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. May has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and her wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, May's massive Tsnovinar's Eternal Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Snowstorm Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice ice crystals, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into May Chan's Pokemon Tsnovinar Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Pokemon Arctic Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Tsnovinar, the Armenian Goddess of the Sea, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large ice blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ice blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large ice blue phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and a ice blue dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the ice blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Duel Monster Fusion Spellbook on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a marine blue kanji right below the ice phoenix and ice dragon that said, "May Chan, Young and Energetic Pokémon Coordinator from Petalburg City, Loving Daughter of Hoenn Pokémon League Petalburg City Gym Leader Norman and Loving Older Sister of Max, Loving Wife of Nicholas Chan, Loving Mother of Videl, Fasha, Matthew, Ken, and Manaphy, Loving Friend of Ash and Friends, Destroyer of The Pokémon Villain Teams, Archenemy of Loki, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Tsnovinar The Armenian Goddess of The Sea, and Master of Ice, Snow, Ice Phoenixes, Ice Dragons, and Pokémon"

メイ・チャン、ペタルブルグ市出身の若くて元気なポケモンコーディネーター、ホウエンポケモンリーグペタルブルグ市ジムリー

ダーのノーマンとマックスの愛する姉、ニコラス・チャンの愛する妻、ビーデル、ファシャ、マシュー、ケン、マナフィの愛する母、サトシとその仲間たちの愛する友人、ポケモン悪役チームの破壊者、ロキの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ツノヴィナールの使者でありチャンピオンアルメニアの海の女神であり、氷、雪、アイスフェニックス、アイスドラゴン、ポケモンのマスター

Suddenly, May's immense blue protective aura had changed into an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

May has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE PHOENIX-ICE DRAGON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOENN REGION ARCTIC ICESTORM JUSTICE ICE DRAGON ICE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HOENN REGION ARCTIC ICESTORM JUSTICE ICE DRAGON ICE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOENN REGION ARCTIC ICESTORM JUSTICE ICE DRAGON ICE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by May's Super Angel-Ice Phoenix-Ice Dragon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Douche saw it, the asshole went into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but May fired a massive barrage of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice ice crystals, snowflakes, ice phoenixes, and ice dragons at Douche, and he got hit hard and frozen in a block of ice, and she smashed it with one punch shattering it and smashed Douche in the face sending him into the ground. He got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed off.

May: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hoenn Region Arctic Snowstorm Ice Dragon Ice Phoenix Angel and Divine Hoenn Region Arctic Snowstorm Ice Dragon Ice Phoenix Angel Love) You miserable asshole, you will PAY!

Nico: How do you feel, babe?

May: Like I'm ready to kick this motherfucking piece of shits fucking ass!

May went after him, and she blasted him, slashed him with her massive greatsword, and she was also smashing him all over the place it was absolutely brutal, and they were in a massive fight cloud!

Me: (WINCES) OH MAN!

Eli: (WINCES) AI YI YI!

Nico: (WINCES) OH SHIT! THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU STEAL MY WIFE'S FOOD, YOU SON OF A BITCH!

Xenia: Now he has dug his own grave!

Lincoln: And I thought the fights that we'd gotten into were this nasty! Alizarin, you better transform as well before May takes all the fun out of it or kills Douche too early.

Alizarin Bubblegum: Right.

Pinkie Pie: Is something wrong?

Alizarin Bubblegum: No, no, I'm fine. I knew about what happens to May when someone steals her food, but to see her go absolutely ballistic like that, like they say Hell hath no fury like a woman scorned.

Jared: Ain't that the truth!

Nicole: That's true in the case of love, and that's true for May because when someone steals her food, it's just as bad as someone opening The Gates of Hell and letting its legions of demons out.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum's pale light grayish chartreuse green eyes turned neon pale light grayish chartreuse green, and she was surrounded by a cinnamon red energy aura with stars, sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Alizarin Bubblegum's Sweet Bubblegum Magical Alicorn Greatsword of Sweet Bubblegum Justice from her back, and as she approached Douche, she left cinnamon red energy, stars, sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns with every step.

Alizarin Bubblegum: It's pretty obvious that by looking at you, there was absolutely going to be no sort of mercy shown to the likes of you, Douche. You were nothing more than a powerhungry, misogynistic, heartless douchebag who enjoys bullying and killing the people around you for your own sick amusement, but what you just did stealing May's food, you ultimately thrown yourself into The Devil's handbasket, and now, you're about to face a one-way trip to Hell for what you did.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum was surrounded by a massive vortex of cinnamon red energy with stars, sticks of bubblegum, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are unicorns and Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Douche: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Alizarin Bubblegum's Sweet Bubblegum Magical Alicorn Greatsword of Sweet Bubblegum Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of cinnamon red energy with stars, sticks of bubblegum, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are unicorns and Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Douche: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF

HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ALIZARIN BUBBLEGUM! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, ALIZARIN BUBBLEGUM EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(1950's DOOWOP MUSIC PLAYS)

Alizarin Bubblegum grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing moderate crimson red hair, she has neon pale light grayish chartreuse green eyes and a cinnamon red energy aura with stars, sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with sticks of bubblegum on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and the Magic, Bubblegum, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Magic, Bubblegum, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moderate crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moderate crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, she has on a short-sleeved lime green shirt, dark purple pants, pink shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, sticks of bubblegum, unicorns, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by sticks of bubblegum and magic. Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive moderate crimson red angel wings with green tips on the large moderate crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her moderate crimson red red tail grew longer, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with moderate crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum's massive Alizarin Bubblegum's Sweet Bubblegum Magical Alicorn Greatsword of Sweet Bubblegum Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cinnamon red energy, stars, sticks of bubblegum, magic, unicorns, and Alicorns and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alizarin Bubblegum's Equestrian Sweet Magic Bubblegum Magical Alicorn Greatsword of Sweet Equestrian Bubblegum Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light green gems and the cutie mark of Alizarin Bubblegum etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged moderate crimson red blade blade, large golden Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large moderate crimson red gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with green gems for eyes and a unicorn head with green gems for eyes and large moderate crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with moderate crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and green gems for the eyes and a large moderate crimson red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a moderate crimson red kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Alizarin Bubblegum, Former Student of Crystal Prep, Great Friend of Pinkie Pie, Lover of Music From The Fifties, Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Cloudsdale, Archenemy of Suika Monster, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Friend of Celery Stalk, and Master of Bubblegum, Stars, Magic, and Alicorns"

アリザリン・バブルガム、クリスタル・プレップの元生徒、ピンキー・パイの親友、50年代の音楽愛好家、多くの子供の愛情深い母、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の愛する妻、終末23の破壊者、そしてエクエストリアの擁護者オパーリン女王、ポニービルとクラウズデール、スイカモンスターの大敵、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、セロリの茎の友人、バブルガム、スター、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Alizarin Bubblegum has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SWEET DANCER ALICORN FRIENDSHIP PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SWEET EQUESTRIAN DANCER CINNAMON BUBBLEGUM FIFTIES MUSIC LOVER DANCER ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE SWEET EQUESTRIAN DANCER CINNAMON BUBBLEGUM FIFTIES MUSIC LOVER DANCER ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SWEET EQUESTRIAN DANCER CINNAMON BUBBLEGUM FIFTIES MUSIC LOVER DANCER ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Alizarin Bubblegum's Super Angel-Sweet Dancer Alicorn Friendship Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Douche saw it, the fucker fell into a homicidal rage and ran at her to kill her.

Douche: DIE, BITCH!

But, Alizarin Bubblegum fired a massive barrage of moderate crimson red energy blasts, stars, sticks of bubblegum, magic, and Alicorns at Douche, and they exploded as they hit him and drove him back, this really pissed him off greatly now. But, before he could get after her again, Lincoln rushed in with superhuman speed and punched him hard in the face giving him a black eye and knocked out several of his teeth, and this really really pissed Douche off now, as Lincoln came back to us!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Alizarin Bubblegum has transformed into her Super Angel-Sweet Dancer Alicorn Friendship Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and for what that asshole tried to do in attacking her, now I'm going to enjoy ripping his throat out!

Alizarin Bubblegum: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Harmonious United Equestrian Sweet Dancer Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Unity Harmonious Equestrian Sweet Dancer Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Yep, now, let's rip this loser to shreds, Linky.

Me: Now he's in for it!

Nico: He's dead.

Eli: And then some.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Alizarin Bubblegum and Nico joined May, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really crossed it big time stealing May's food, Douche, and of course, that means you've just sealed your own fate, and now, you're going to die horribly by our hand!

Lincoln, Alizarin Bubblegum, May, and Nico went after Douche, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, moderate crimson red energy, ice blue fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Douche and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Alizarin Bubblegum, Nico, and May attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Douche insane with rage.

Douche: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP ENRAGED SCREAMING) I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL!

Douche ran at us with extremely fucked-up rage, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him flying into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to face the retribution of the angels.

Lincoln lifted his massive greatsword above his head and he drew a ring of light which'd opened up a portal, and then, the armies of Heaven flew out of the portal, and they proceeded to rip and tear Douche apart with their swords splattering his blood and guts all over the place as he screamed in agony and pain.

Me: WHOA! Oh man, you summoned the armies of Heaven to tear him apart, damn!

Nico: (Smirks) Well, he did have training from his Guardian Angels who know much about the Holy Arts and one of those Dark Arts includes Angel Summoning.

Me: AWESOME!

Anna Anyanova: When the others see this, they're going to be so impressed!

Sabrina Lorelai: That also includes all the other Guardian Angels, Anna.

The angels flew back into the portal as it closed. Then, Douche's spirit appeared.

Douche: You think you've won, you think this is all over?! I'll come back again, and I will kill you ALL! YOU HEAR ME?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) As if. That's not going to happen ever.

Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on Douche's forehead, and then, it glowed with purple light and he was seized by all those he hurt and killed, and finally, he was erased by The Black Gates.

Douche: DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN PURE NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP RAGE AS HE FADES AWAY)

We all cheered as Lincoln, Alizarin Bubblegum, May, and Nico holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Alizarin Bubblegum's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, longer horn, and massive moderate crimson red angel wings are permanent, and May's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms, and May felt wobbly and was about to faint, but Nico caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Alizarin?

Nico: You okay, May?

Alizarin Bubblegum: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

May: Me too.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that asshole quite the nasty beating of his miserable life.

Qin: And we got the food back.

Nico: You got that right, and I really liked how you sentenced him to die, Lincoln: drawing a ring of light above your head and that turned into a portal that summoned the armies of Heaven that tore him apart with their swords.

Lincoln: I figured it would be perfect that he gets to experience what happens when he comes face-to-face with Heaven's armies.

Alizarin Bubblegum: He was nothing more than a piece of trash, he deserved it big time.

Lola: You got that right.

May: And for what he did in stealing my food, he deserved it.

Me: Big time.

Nico: And then some.

Suddenly, Alizarin Bubblegum wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alizarin Bubblegum's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alizarin Bubblegum absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Suddenly, Nico turned May around to face him while he still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and then, he leaned down to May's face, and he kissed her passionately on the lips. It took her by surprise, but the atomic red blush on her face deepened as she placed her hands on Nico's pecs and returned the kiss with full intensity. Then, they separated, but May still had an atomic red blush on her face and an In Heaven look in her eyes.

May: (In Heaven) Whoa… ! Now… , that… was… awesome!

Luna: Dude, you got her that turned on with that kiss of yours. Just imagine what'll happen if you were to undergo the same transformation as Lincoln and J.D.? Your harem and May will be all over you!

We laughed!

Lincoln: Luna.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: It's okay, Lincoln. Besides, we'd seen the same thing happen with you and your harem and with J.D. and his harem.

Lincoln: Well, I can't argue with you on that one, we knew that was true.

Me: Yep.

Nico: You okay, babe?

May: (In Heaven) I… feel… so… awesome!

Me: (LAUGHS) You might have broken her Nico.

We laughed!

Nico: Now for other business

Eli: Wait Nico I sense a bunch of figures coming!

Me: The Anothers?

Eli: No they are a bunch of girls that Lincoln knows.

Nico: Wow!

Lincoln: Wow!

Me: Like them!?

We saw 26 girls and they were girls each with different colors of hair and they each had corresponding clothes and angel wings to their color and they each had 1 of each letter of each of the 26 letters of the alphabet in the middle of their foreheads from A to Z.

Lincoln: The Worm Sisters!

Zinnia "Zero" Worm: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: You too Zinnia. Guys these are the Worm Sisters. And they are the gene-slammers of each of the Worm Monsters from A to Z.

Avril "Apocalypse" Worm: Awesome to meet you guys. We should introduce ourselves.

We were introduced to…

Avril "Apocalypse" Worm, Bianca "Barses" Worm, Cierra "Cartaros" Worm, Dana "Dimkles" Worm, Elisa "Erokin" Worm, Felicia "Falco" Worm, Gina "Gulse" Worm, Hayley "Hope" Worm, Irene "Illidan" Worm, Jacqueline "Jetelikpse" Worm, Kelly "King" Worm, Lana "Linx" Worm, Mandy "Millidith" Worm, Nadine "Noble" Worm, Ophelia "Opera" Worm, Penelope "Prince" Worm, Qamar "Queen" Worm, Rhonda "Rakuyeh" Worm, Silvia "Solid" Worm, Tina "Tentacles" Worm, Undine "Ugly" Worm, Vina "Victory" Worm, Wendy "Warlord" Worm, Xenia "Xex" Worm, Ysinnia "Yagan" Worm and Zinnia "Zero" Worm.

Me: WHOA! Awesome to meet you all.

Wendy "Warlord" Worm: Same to you guys.

Lincoln: They are my guardian angels and they are known as the Alphabet Worm Brigade.

Me: Awesome group name.

Avril "Apocalypse" Worm: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Yeah and they also hate that serial rapist Quagmire with a vengeance.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh no did he get you girls?

Gina "Gulee" Worm: No but he came really close.

Xenia: That's good you got away from him.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: They also hate Lori with a vengeance.

Me: Uh oh. What did she do that earned your wrath?

Lincoln: This.

Lincoln took off his sock and we saw a nasty slash scar on his foot!

WE GASPED!

Me: OH MAN! That's a Severance Scar! She slashed off your foot!?

Lincoln: Yep. But I regrew it back.

Me: That's good.

Nico: Lori's changed. Not Quagmire.

Ysinnia "Yagan" Worm: We heard he was given the Black Gates. That's good. What a monster.

Cierra "Cartaros" Worm: We're glad that Lori was cleansed of her dark side. We also heard that Chase Young was responsible for it.

Qin: Yeah you heard it all right.

Nico: Yep.

Kelly "King" Worm: Thank goodness you stopped all that.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Quagmire went crazy and raped several women.

Vina "Victory" Worm: We heard all about that! That was nuts!

Qamar "Queen" Worm: Boy no kidding!

Lola: But he got what he deserved.

Avril "Apocalypse" Worm: That's good. He can stay in the Black Gates with that fat testicle chinned idiot Peter Griffin.

Me: Amen to that!

Qamar "Queen" Worm: Oh we saw TONS of Anothers heading this way! We counted over 100 of them!

We gasped!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Varie, May, Maria, Lincoln, Anna Anyanova and Nico's jaws dropped! I helped them put them back.

Me: HOLY MOTHER OF SHIT!

Xenia: THAT IS A TON OF ANOTHERS!

Maria: That fortune was right!

Me: You got that right!

Qin: Boy no kidding!

Lola: And last night I had a huge storm of coins and jewels rain in my room.

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: That's 2 fortunes that came true out of the 4.

Qin: Yep.

Juran: You can't expect ALL Fortunes to come true

Me: Actually 3 fortunes came true.

Lola: What do you mean?

Me: Brittney told me what that fortune Flip got was.

Brittney: It was The Fortune of Supreme Bad Luck. Dad did a really smart move there and gave it to Flip. It said Bad Luck and Extreme Misfortune Will Infest Your Pathetic Soul For All Eternity.

We Gasped!

WE HEARD PAINFUL SCREAMS COMING FROM THE RESTAURANT AS FLIP WAS BEING MAULED AND SAVAGELY MANGLED BY HIS CURSE.

Juran: So, some Fortunes come true. Not all will.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: But that was awesome though.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Eli who are the Anothers?

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated and saw who they were.

Eli: WHOA! We have a lot of them.

Eli printed a list of them.

Fusion Devourer, Summoned Skull, Versago the Destroyer, Vanity's

Fiend, Trial of Nightmare,

Dark Ruler Ha Des, Demise - King of Armageddon, Souls of the Forgotten, Dokuroyaiba, Crass Clown,

Malice Doll of Demise, Giant Germ, Invader of Darkness, Inferno Hammer, La Jinn The Mystical Genie of The Lamp,

Dark Mimic LV3, Grave Protector, Emissary of The Afterlife, Kryuel, Kuriboh,

Great Maju Garzett, Jowls of Dark Demise, Tainted Wisdom, Possessed Dark Soul, Bite Shoes,

Hungry Burger, Yata-Garasu, Infernal Incinerator, Reaper of the Cards, Memory Crusher,

Dark Effigy, Ido the Supreme Magical Force, Emperor Sem, Emissary of Pandemonium, Frozen Fitzgerald,

Grinder Golem, Berfomet, Archfiend of Gilfer, Needle Ball, Belial - Marquis of Darkness,

Darkness Neosphere, Outer Entity Nyarla, Gaap the Divine Soldier, Doomcalibur Knight, Dark Summoning Beast,

Chaos Core, Farfa - Malebranche of The Burning Abyss, Corroding Shark, Malevolent Mech - Goku En,

Plague Wolf, Nightmare Horse, Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, Zombie Master, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

Return Zombie, Pumpking the King of Ghosts, Shadow Ghoul, Des Lacooda, Clown Zombie,

Giant Axe Mummy, Zombie Mammoth, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fire Reaper, Thousand Eyes Restrict,

Peten The Dark Clown, Divine Dragon - Excelion, Dark Horus, Moon Dragon Quilla, Sun Dragon Inti,

Trigon, Dark End Dragon, Trident Dragon, Light and Darkness

Dragon, Tyrant Dragon,

Exodia Necross, Skilled White Magician, Skilled Dark Magician, Ahrima - the Wicked Warden, Old Entity Cthugua

Inari Fire, Helios Trice Megistus, Flame Viper, Flame Cerebrus, Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster,

Destiny HERO = Dogma, Destiny HERO - Defender, Destiny HERO - Doom Lord, Destiny HERO - Diamond Dude, Destiny HERO - Double Dude

Destiny HERO - Blade Master, Destiny HERO - Dasher, Destiny HERO - Fear Monger, Destiny HERO - Plasma, Destiny HERO - Departed

Destiny HERO - Dread Servant, Destiny HERO - Dunker, Destiny HERO - Captain Tenacious, Dark Grepher, Master of the Flaming Dragonswords, Evil Luxord and Whirlwind

---

We were shocked and amazed!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That is a lot of them!

Xenia: Wow! The Destiny HERO Monsters, Numerous kinds of fiends and dragons and others.

Lola: Wow!

Me: Deciding on who to call in for all of them would take a long time to do.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We'll have to face them all at once.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: But I do sense that the Anothers Minus Another Whirlwind are all one person and bro you might like who it is.

Me: I have a feeling I will.

Nico: I hear them coming right now.

Me: I see them!

We saw ALL THE ANOTHERS MINUS WHIRLWIND!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh boy.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Nico: It's like a marching band!

Me: Boy no kidding!

Another Giant Germ: (In a girls voice) It sure feels like it!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They all merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and blue eyes and she had the Viking Symbol of Ragnarok in the middle of her forehead and she had blue angel wings and had orange clothes and had a Viking Runesword in her hand and the Atlantean Spear on her back.

Me: (GASP!) Lorelai Erikkson - The Avatar of Ragnarok!

Lorelai Erikkson: That's right. Good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Lorelai is the gene-slammer of Divine Dragons Titanomakhia, Apocralyph, Excelion, Aquabizarre and Ragnarok. She is the divine powers of the incredible powers of Judgement for the Vikings. It's how she got the Moniker, the Avatar of Ragnarok.

Xenia: WHOA!

Lola: That is incredible!

Nico: Boy it sure is!

Lorelai Erikkson: It sure is.

Qin: How did you get the Atlantean Spear of Destiny?

Lorelai Erikkson: Oh I found it after you guys defeated that nutjob Eric Hellstrom.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That is amazing.

Lola: Just be careful with that. It's immensely powerful.

Xenia: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Me: By the way is the Another Whirlwind friendly or hostile/

Lorelai Erikkson: Friendly and she is a powerful force of wind.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Eli: All right!

Nico: LET THEM HAVE IT!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and blew them apart! Then I got buried in Wonder Ride Books!

Me: Ouch.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) TAEDENITE FORCE 6!

She summoned Vulkanus, Suzaku, Heat Thing, Ironclad, Open Roidmude and Yost Juggernaut!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER WHIRLWIND!

Me: Another Whirlwind!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Cool!

Another Whirlwind: (In a girls voice) I thought it was cool too.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and had green angel wings and had a tiara that had the symbol of the Cyclone Dopant on it and she had green clothes and had the symbol of the Cyclone Dopant on her skirt and she had a sword of wind in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Carmilla Cyclone!

Qin: Whoa!

Carmilla Cyclone: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Carmilla is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Cyclone for W.

Phillip: Wow! That is so cool!

Shotaro: Boy it's an honor to meet the embodiment of Cyclone.

Carmilla Cyclone: Same to you Phillip and Shotaro.

Me: And she is a powerful master of wind.

Nico: Nice.

Sougo (gets out Decade Ridewatch): I wonder if there's an Embodiment for Kamen Rider Joker.

Armor Time! (Upbeat rock music) KamenRide! Wow! Decade! Decade! Deca~de! (Decade transformation noises)

Geiz: (Gets out Accel Ridewatch) It's possible.

Armor Time! (Accel transformation noise) Accel! Accel! (Motorcycle revving)

Sougo got DecadeArmor while Geiz got AccelArmor.

Another Whirlwind: Yes there is and there are others like me too.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Time for some wind and time! (ACTIVATES WHIRLWIND AND EVIL LUXORD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of wind and cards at her and slashed and blasted her.

May: Time for some bird and Symbiote power! (ACTIVATES

FALKAR AND CARNOM'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of exploding feathers and energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time for some angry magic! (ACTIVATES LEGO RED HULK AND UNIVERSE 666 GENIE JAFAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She flared up a fire aura and fired waves of fire magic and blasted her all over.

Jared: OH YEAH! Now for some of this. (ACTIVATES EVIL LUXORD'S RIDEWATCH)

He flipped some cards around and fired waves of them and they hit her and exploded all over like bombs.

Evil Luxord: That was well done Jared.

Jared: Thanks Luxord. First time doing that.

Then Iron Lung, Windfall, Serpentina, Evil Stormy Weather, Organ Grindor and Bomberman Gang came.

Nico: Nice team Iron Lung!

Iron Lung: Thanks Nico.

Maria: Awesome so Liam is next! Carmen will have to come too.

Lola: Nice!

Qin: Yep.

Then a Spidops came.

Me: Cool a Spidops!

Qin: Awesome.

Spidops: (In a girls voice) I think it's cool too.

Nico: Velma Arachnias!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green and black clothes and on her back was SPIDER LEGS!

Me: WHOA!

Velma Arachnias: I know. It's part of an experiment gone wrong. Watch this. (SINGING LIKE VELMA GREEN)

Numerous spiders came from out of nowhere and they went at Another Whirlwind and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

She was down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then brought Carmilla over.

Me: That was awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Jared: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Velma Arachnias: I sure do. My favorite is when me and Nico discovered a massive and amazing spider colony in a cave under the Grand Canyon.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Laney: Wow!

Lisa Loud: Those must've been very fascinating specimens.

Me: If Billy saw that he would freak out all over. HE HATES All bugs.

Xenia: Yeah.

Velma Arachnias: I don't blame him. Billy will probably freak out seeing me with spider legs.

Nico: I'll make sure he doesn't hurt you.

Maria: If he does I'll bash his empty skull out of his head and feed him to the buzzards!

Me: Whoa!

Nico and Velma hugged.

Nico I've missed you.

Velma Arachnias: Same here Nico.

Then we saw Nunnally coming.

Nunnally: Eli. I have something to tell you.

Eli: What is it.

Nunnally: There isn't any easy way to say this. But Eli, I'm… I'm…

Eli: Yes you can tell me.

Nunnally: Eli, I'm Pregnant!

BOING!

ELI GASPED!

Eli: You're you're you're… (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

We woke him up with Smelling Salts.

Eli: Whoa. Nunnally is that true? Oh Nunnally you don't know HOW HAPPY I AM TO HEAR YOU SAY THAT!

They were both overjoyed and ecstatic and over the stars!

We cheered wildly for them!

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Raimundo, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, and Ixofex are heading to Barrow, Alaska, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to slay The Stranger who's returned from the dead, but of course, there's going to be a chilling warning he'll deliver.

On November 1st, the last day of The Sun, the vampires will return and they will kill everyone in the town and burn the entire town to the ground. It'll be a chilling warning, and for Alexa Oleson, Sophia Kitka, Riley Robbins, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos, this'll mean that their moment for revenge against Marlow Roderick, the leader of the vampires, is about to come true once he's been brought back from the dead, and it'll be revealed that this is what the survivors of his coven are going to be planning as revenge for what Eben did in killing their leader at the ending climax of 30 Days of Night, the last day of darkness and the sun's return to Barrow. But, we'll be ready for them, and we'll send those vicious vampires to The Black Gates when the time arrives.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Barrow, Alaska, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to slay The Stranger who's returned from the dead.

Alexa Oleson: I never would've thought The Stranger would come back, I thought Marlow killed him after cutting the town off. Something's up.

Raimundo: Whatever it is, it can't be good. We should head for the station to meet up with the others and then, get after The Stranger.

Lincoln: Good idea. Besides, we still owe a proper welcome back to Eben and to all those who came back from the dead after the Simulator adventure in Barrow.

We headed for the station where we met up with Sheriff Eben Oleson, Stella Oleson, and Eben's younger brother, Jake Oleson, Billy Kitka, his wife and two daughters, Gail Robbins, her parents and baby brother, Carter Davies, his wife and kids, John and Ally Riis, and Lucy Ikos.

Eben: Guys, I'm so glad you could make it. We found out that Stranger's come back, but how was that possible?

Suddenly, our Dark Orb detectors went off.

Nico: Ugh, Dark Orb, I should've known. But, anyways, we need to find out why The Stranger's back and the only way to do it is to fight him.

John Riis: Emily got all our dogs inside the house and she blasted him when he tried to destroy the helicopter and he ran off.

Billy Kitka: Sophia also blasted him when he tried to snatch everyone's phones.

Stella Oleson: Whatever he's up to, he needs to be stopped.

Alexa Oleson: That's exactly what we're going to do, Stella.

Lincoln: Alexa's right, we're not letting The Stranger get away with this.

Just then, The Masters of Evil arrived.

Vypra: We just heard the news, is it true The Stranger's back?

Gohan: Unfortunately, yes, and it's a Dark Orb that did this.

Lord Drakkon: Figures.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and red hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved pink shirt and sleeveless red blouse, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long-sleeved black coat, red shorts and black knee-pads, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Kingdom Hearts, and in her right hand is the X-Blade and a girl with long hair with the same colors as Wallflower's mane and green hairband, green clothes with Wallflower's cutie mark on the green skirt, green choker, white bridal gloves, green unicorn horn on her head, and green angel wings and they had the six girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Carolina Keyblada, The Keyblade Knight of The Keyblade Graveyard and leader of The Keyblade Knights.

Carolina Keyblada: That's right.

Xena Keyblada: I knew one day we'd run into you, sis.

Wallflower: And the second girl with you… (GASPS)

Lincoln and Wallflower: Melanie Wallflower.

Me: Sounds like you two know her.

Lincoln: I do.

Wallflower: And I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Melanie Wallflower: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Melanie Wallflower, Gene-Slammer of Wallflower Blush, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and a powerful force of a powerful force of nature and flowers and I'm also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of flowers and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a green neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my green horn on my head glowed with green light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Wallflower from long ago and our bond has remained strong to this day, and I knew what Sunset Shimmer did in bringing Wallflower onto the path of redemption and saving her from the path of darkness that Grogar tried to condemn her to, but I also hate Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because I had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are.

Nico: What did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Melanie Wallflower: Those five were waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, they'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but I saved Lincoln as I charged in and kicked them into a nearby fence and they got knocked out because of just how strong I am. I dragged them home and told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and not only did they get grounded for a month, but after I sent them running to their room, I put a spell on them to keep them from trying to go after Lincoln and it lasted for the whole month.

We gasped.

Me: The dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made them truly evil and deranged monsters!

Laney: We warned them numerous times about this, but no, they refused to listen and they had their heads too far up their butts, and I wished someone would come and put those five in their place.

Lincoln: That task was always left to my Guardian Angels to put them in her place. And it's awesome to see you again, Melanie Wallflower.

Melanie Wallflower: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Wallflower, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Wallflower: Indeed I have, Melanie, and of course, I'm also a mother.

Wallflower showed Melanie the pictures of hers and Lincoln's newborns, and her jaw dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

Wallflower helped close her mouth.

Melanie Wallflower: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Wallflower in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the

puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Wallflower: I knew that was coming, and now, you're part of Lincoln's harem and are now one of his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after The Stranger before he does something really bad.

We headed outside to hunt The Stranger.

Suddenly, we saw something heading our way, it was The Stranger, and he had a knife in his hand.

Sylvester: So, there you are.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And already, you're out to kill us. Okay, then, you leave us no choice. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr.

Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom

Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Raimundo's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon

Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Stranger and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

The Stranger: You think you've won?! YOU'RE ALL DEAD! They're coming back!

Alexa Oleson: They?! (Realizes who they are) The vampire coven of Marlow Roderick are coming back to Barrow?! When are they coming back?!

Alexa Oleson started beating him up to get the answer.

The Stranger: (In Pain) The anniversary… of this town's destruction.

We realized what he meant.

Alexa Oleson: November 1st 2007 was the day Barrow was destroyed by the vampires when they first came to the town during the month-long darkness. Now, sixteen years later, they're coming back!

We gasped.

Lincoln: It's been sixteen years since that very day.

Nico: Now, those vampires are coming back to Barrow.

Alexa Oleson: And I know they're also going to bring back Marlow Roderick, the leader of the vampire coven who attacked Barrow on that day. The surviving members of Marlow's coven who disappeared into the shadows after Eben killed Marlow were planning their revenge, they're planning on bringing back Marlow, along with Arvin, and Marlow's lover, Iris, to attack Barrow on November 1st.

We gasped in shock.

Me: That's in a couple of months from now.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, we'll be ready by then. Alexa, get back.

Alexa Oleson got back as Lincoln ran at The Stranger with superhuman speed and then, he slashed off The Stranger's head and banished him to The Black Gates and burned his body. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Vypra: So, now we know of what's going to happen on November 1st.

Lincoln: Marlow's return from the dead, and the vampires' revenge on Barrow, Alaska. But, we'll all be ready for them.

Alexa Oleson: And for me, Sophia Kitka, Riley Robbins, Emily Riis, Ellie Davies, and Hazel Ikos, this'll mean that our moment for revenge against Marlow Roderick, the leader of the vampires, is about to come true once he's been brought back from the dead, and this was what the survivors of his coven are going to be planning as revenge for what Eben did in killing their leader, the last day of darkness and the sun's return to Barrow.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we'll be ready for them, and we'll send those vicious vampires to The Black Gates when the time arrives. (To Carolina Keyblada) And it's so good to see you again, Carolina Keyblada.

Carolina Keyblada: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Carolina Keyblada and he hugged her, and Carolina Keyblada is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carolina Keyblada: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really

grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Carolina Keyblada, The Keyblade Knight of The Keyblade Graveyard and leader of The Keyblade Knights, she's my Guardian Angel from The Keyblade Graveyard and she's the younger sister of Xena Keyblada, Sailor Soldier of The Keyblade Graveyard. She's a Keyblader, and like her older sister, she has all the powers of everyone that battled there. She's also a veteran of battle and she hadn't forgotten about The Keyblade Wars that claimed the countless lives of many Keyblade Wielders over the centuries and the wars left so many deep scars on the land.

Me: Whoa.

Xena Keyblada: According to legend, it's said that Carolina Keyblada had been chosen by Kingdom Hearts itself and she'd been given her own version of The X-Blade, but this one only responds to her only, because not only does she have a pure and strong heart, but she also wants to help out others in need and vanquish those who sought to bring darkness to the worlds. She knew all about Sora's journey to stop Xehanort, Maleficent and her army of villains, the Heartless, the Nobodies, and Organization XIII, and she also heard about the epic battle that took place two years ago: the epic battle that decided the fate of the entire universe and that ended Xehanort.

Nico: Awesome.

Selene Emperyous: Word always tends to get spread all over the

place.

Selene Arcangela: You got that right. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became a skilled expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade.

Michelle Emperyous: Along with the many other Keyblade Knights from the many worlds Sora had gone to.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and she also harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he had caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Eli: That's one powerful promise.

Me: Yeah, and we all really hated Xehanort for everything he's done: all the pain and suffering that he had caused, along with what Organization XIII had done as well.

Nico: Yeah, and we also swore if he ever returns again, he's going to permanently get The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: Oh, believe us, he's going to pay infinite-fold for his crimes. And now that you're here, Carolina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Carolina Keyblada in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks

sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Carolina Keyblada: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Carolina Keyblada's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Carolina Keyblada: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carolina Keyblada.

Carolina Keyblada had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The six girls are Emi, Hitomi, Kaori, Kyouko, Rie, and Sumire from Amy to Yobanaide.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Emi, Hitomi, Kaori, Kyouko, Rie, and Sumire from Amy to Yobanaide.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Emi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Emi and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from The Stranger, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and

Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large

Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Emi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Emi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emi, Hitomi, Kaori, Kyouko, Rie, and Sumire with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was The Stranger.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating down that maniac and Lincoln sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Carolina Keyblada, and Melanie Wallflower have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town. But, the rest of the team also heard on November 1st of this year, Marlow Roderick is coming back from the dead as part of the surviving members of his coven's plan to get revenge on Eben, and they were shocked.

Maria: Oh man, so they're planning on bringing back Marlow Roderick, the vampire leader who attacked Barrow sixteen years ago?!

Lincoln: As revenge for what Eben did in killing their leader. But, we'll be ready for them when that day comes.

Me: And for Alexa and the others, their chance for revenge is about to arrive at long last.

Nico: They won't let those bastards get away with this, sixteen years of retribution are coming for those vampires.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

After killing The Stranger, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Carolina Keyblada and Melanie Wallflower saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Carolina Keyblada: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Melanie Wallflower: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Carolina Keyblada: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much

bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Melanie Wallflower: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Carolina, we've already heard from Melanie of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Carolina Keyblada: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Lynn's Table, and we were there for lunch after our training. But, then, we heard a familiar loud belch in the air and caught the stench of sweaty armpits, chum, limburger cheese, and B.O., and we knew who it was: Lincoln's insanely overly-competitive, rude, aggressive, belching, farting, uncivilized sister, Lynn. She burst through the doors on all fours, and she was out for blood. She charged at us, but I fired a blast of ice which froze her in a block of ice. We then pushed it and sent it hurtling towards an open metal container that Luna got out, and as soon as Lynn was inside, she closed the door and secured it.

Nico: Awesome. But, wait, when she thawed out, did she…?

Lincoln: Nope, she didn't roar and pounded on the door to try and escape, besides, if she tried that, you know what'll happen. Plus, the ice melted because of the stink lines coming off her smelly feet.

Nico: Gross! Lynn, do you ever wash your feet?!

Luna: She doesn't, dude. Plus, she even picked her nose with her big toe!

Nico: OH! THAT'S JUST DISGUSTING!

Me: Yeah, Dark Lynn made her forget about proper hygiene, we even had to get out gas masks around her!

Lincoln: And why we always had to watch it around Lynn. It's no surprise we didn't have the house fumigated because of her!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lil' Red: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, this place is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lil' Red, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu

Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back onto the sand, and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental

Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek) are in your harem.

Marinette: Wow, now that's really awesome. Plus, I was also surprised to find out that our Simulator counterparts also had an interest in Lincoln.

Chloe: And the same went with the Universe 666 versions of Lila, at least, she and her X-Squad counterparts are better that the homicidal and insane monster bitch we know and really despise.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Marinette Dupain-Cheng, Simulator Maylu Sakurai,, Simulator Chloé Bourgeois, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and Little Red Riding Hood / Lil' Red (Shrek), now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

We were walking through a swamp in our multi-biome park at the estate.

Angel: Is this a swamp?

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: This wasn't here before. Must be brand new.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: It gives me the creeps.

Qin: Me too.

Camie: Same here.

Konan: Let's get a closer look.

We went down and saw that it was a creepy and forbidding world and it was scary.

Nico: Whoa. Looks like the Swamps of Sadness.

Xenia: (GULPS)

Laney: Boy this place is scary.

Cutthroat: There has to be something else here.

Me: Stay close guys.

We walked and then..

SQUISH!

May got her foot in swamp muck!

May: Oh yuck! This swamp is worse than the swamps of Dagobah.

Lola: It gross.

Nico: I'll get you out, May!

She pulled her foot out.

Nico: Oh.

Me: Gross huh.

We walked around.

Me: I've got a bad feeling about this.

?: HELP!

Me: (GASP) Sounds like someone in trouble!

Twilight Sparkle: That way!

We went towards the scream and we found a girl with black hair and in a red bikini sinking in a pool of swamp quicksand!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Hold on!

Girl: Thank goodness you all came!

Me: Hold on. Human chain!

We lined up and I grabbed her hands.

Maria: We got ya!

Me: Okay Pull!

We pulled but the quicksand was like glue.

Me: (GRUNTS)

Then a Lokix came!

Lola: A Lokix!

Xenia: Cool!

Lokix: (In a girls voice) Hold on there!

Nico: Kentucky Kate!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair and blue eyes and had jungle explorer clothes on and she had red angel wings.

She formed a lasso and it wrapped around the girl and we pulled her out.

She was panting her.

Kentucky Kate: That was hard.

Girl: (Panting) Thank you guys. Thank you.

Nico: What's your name?

Hanare Ishikawa: (pants) Hanare. Hanare Ishikawa.

Me: Awesome to meet you Hanare.

Hanare Ishikawa: Same here. I was playing on the beach and then this portal opened up and took me here.

Lola: Crazy.

Kentucky Kate: Wow! Thank goodness you're okay.

Tracks: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kentucky Kate: When me and Nico were in a swamp like this and we rescued a bunch of girls like Hanare from swamp muck quicksand.

Nico: Just like old times huh?

Kentucky Kate: You got that right.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Kentucky Kate hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kentucky Kate: Same here Nico.

Skullgrin: Let's keep the Swamp Area in mind.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah that's a good idea.

Xenia: We'll use this as a Quicksand Rescue scenario sight.

Lola: Good thinking there.

The Previous group came.

Whirlwind: Can me, Baron Mordo, Gator Ghoul, Manta Bayarsh, KGBeast, Firepower, P'andor, Absorbing Man, Dark Turtles, and Wrecking Crew go with you guys?

Dark Mikey: And is Nunnaly really pregnant?

Piledriver: If so, congratulations!

Eli: Yes she really is pregnant. I sense it.

Nunnally: And I'm excited for her too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Also yes you all can come with us too.

Whirlwind: Cool!

Tae Kwon Crow: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Pawmot, Maushold and Dachsbun.

Fluttershy: Oh those are all cute and adorable Pokemon.

Qin: They sure are.

Camie: They sure are!

Maria: (Squeals) They sure are.

Kirby: Aww so adorable.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, Chernabog, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I just had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than our old enemy, Chernabog, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

King Mickey: Chernabog's back?!

Me: Oh no!

Sora: That's not good, and he still wants revenge for what we did in destroying him two years ago.

Konan: Well, if Chernabog wants one last fight, then, we'll give him one last fight. But, this time, we will unleash the powers and retribution of Heaven on him.

Nico: That's right, we'll make him pay!

Me: The powers of Heaven will bring a permanent end to Chernabog, and we'll be rid of the first villain of Disney.

Lincoln: That devil will pay for everything he's done!

Camie: Who is Chernabog?

Me: He's from Walt Disney's Fantasia and he is what we call Disney's version of the Devil. He was in the musical A Night on Bald Mountain by world famous Russian composer, Modest Mussorgsky.

Brittney: I love that song.

Camie: What can you tell us about him?

Me: He is the very Ultimate Evil of Disney and he makes all the other Villains of Disney look like Child's Play.

I told everyone all about him.

Chernabog is an antagonistic character featured in Walt Disney's 1940 third full-length animated feature film Fantasia, serving as the main villain protagonist of the segment Night on Bald Mountain/Ave Maria. He is the tyrannical ruler of a dark realm called Bald Mountain, where he summons demons and damned souls to sacrifice and do his bidding.

Chernabog also appeared as a recurring antagonist in both the Kingdom Hearts series and in House of Mouse and Mickey's House of Villains, as well as the main antagonist of the Kingdom Keepers series.

In House of Mouse, he was voiced by Corey Burton, who also voiced the Hatbox Ghost in Disney Parks' "Haunted Mansion" attraction, Captain Hook and Shan Yu in Kingdom Hearts, Brainiac in the DC Animated Universe, Megatron in Transformers: Animated, Scarecrow in Batman: Gotham Knight, Quint in Disney's Timon & Pumbaa series. and Count Dooku in Star Wars: The Clone Wars.

Chernabog is seen rising from the top of Bald Mountain, where he opens his wings, extends his arms, and summons spirits from the lands below, including the ghosts of soldiers, criminals, and those not buried on sacred ground. Using the souls, Chernabog awakens Bald Mountain, summoning fire and demons from its maw.

He proceeds to amuse himself by forcing the demonic figures to dance for him. He creates beautiful dancers out of fire, then wickedly transforms them into vile barnyard animals. Chernabog proceeds to summon Harpies to grab other demons and toss them into the hellish inferno of Bald Mountain, and joins in himself by bringing forth life, then proceeding to kill it again by tossing it into Hell. The madness accumulates into a massive infernal flash.

As Chernabog prepares to continue his wickedness, he is suddenly interrupted by the sound of church bells and the light of dawn. Though he attempts to resist it, the bell tolling and morning light become too much goodness for him to withstand, causing the ghosts and demons to retreat. Disgusted, Chernabog folds his wings back over his body to protect himself from the sunlight, hiding in

Bald Mountain as the sun rises and a church choir sings "Ave Maria", hailing and praising the Lord God and Mother Mary.

## Fantasia 2000

Chernabog reappears in the sequel, but his screen time is less than five seconds as he appears among the visual references to the original film, and does not appear for the remainder of the movie.

## Kingdom Hearts Series

Chernabog is the only Disney villain with no explained reason for fighting Sora or aiding the Heartless in the Kingdom Hearts series. It is possible that he is such a dark entity already, he independently chooses to aid the Heartless in plummeting the universe into darkness by his own choice.

This immense darkness could also be the reason that he is the only non-Heartless fought in the End of the World realm, because there is no point to turn him into a Heartless. It is also entirely possible that he is unaware of the Heartless and their goal, and simply fights because his dark and evil nature makes him want to wipe out sources of good and light, such as Sora, who just happens to cross his path. Considering his location, however, it is possible that he is simply a gatekeeper used by Ansem to bar Sora from the innermost reaches of the End of the World.

In the original Japanese version, the music played when he is fought is "Squirming Evil", the piece used when fighting most Disney Villains. However, in the international and Final Mix versions, an arranged version of the music from the original Fantasia short "Night on Bald Mountain" by Modest Mussorgski, is used as the battle music in Kingdom Hearts.

Chernabog later appeared in the world known as Symphony of Sorcery and attacked Riku. After Riku confronts a mysterious man in a black cloak, and talks with him for a brief while, he summons Chernabog from the volcano behind him to fight Riku. Despite this, Chernabog ended up getting defeated by Riku.

## House of Mouse

Chernabog appears as a regular guest at the House of Mouse, usually serving as a brutish, but inactive enforcer who occasionally joins in with jokes and gossip around the club.

Chernabog also made an appearance in the movie Mickey's House of Villains. He was one of the many Disney villain who took over Mickey's House of Mouse. But for some reason, he was working for Jafar to help him take over Mickey's House.

After the villains take over the House, Chernabog is spotted on several occasions sitting with Maleficent. After Mickey defeats Jafar, Chernabog then flees out of the House with the all of the other villains.

Once Upon a Time

Chernabog appeared in the fourth season of Once Upon a Time. He was released from the Sorcerer's Hat and terrorized Regina and Emma until they destroyed him by tricking him into leaving the city limits, where there is no magic.

Chernabog appeared in the new Mickey Mouse shorts where he teams up with Pete and the Beagle Boys against Mickey and his team in a football match. They beat Mickey and his friends severely until Mickey finds a way to outsmart them. Chernabog also appears in the episode "The Scariest Story Ever: A Mickey Mouse Halloween Spooktacular".

Chernabog served as the main antagonist in the original Kingdom Keepers series where he led the villains against the protagonists.

Chernabog is a rare character at Disney Parks, appearing mainly in shows as well as on the Disney Villains float in Disneyland Paris' Once Upon a Dream parade. He appears as a major antagonist in Fantasmic!, being one of the villains summoned by Queen Grimhilde to kill Mickey. In World of Color, he is joined by Dr. Facilier and the Firebird in bringing out the Colors of Fear. In the defunct interactive game Sorcerers of the Magic Kingdom at Walt Disney World, Chernobog appears as Hades' right hand and one of the final mission bosses before his defeat by Merlin. He also makes appearances in SpectroMagic and Starlight Dreams. In the defunct

Hong Kong Disneyland horror attraction The Nightmare Experiment, Chernabog appears as one of the many villains that Professor J.T. Wu is observing from the Royal Laboratory.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Konan: Yeah he is pure evil.

Xenia: He's the Devil himself.

Gator Ghoul: He's also the most powerful Disney villain ever.

Dark Don: Even more then Xehanort and Maleficent.

Bulldozer: Sora faced him before

Nico: That's right. And we beat him twice and Sora and Riku beat him twice too.

Laney: This will be the 5th and final time because we're giving him the Black Gates.

Lena Isis: He's also very huge.

Phosphos: And bigger then us Bakugan.

Qin: And the biggest Heartless ever.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: WHOA!

Xenia: And he has an unholy army of demons and monsters and evil spirits with him.

Camie: We're going up against the Army of Hell!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: We got our work cut out for us.

Camie: Where is he?

Me: Bald Mountain.

Nico: The world of Fantasia.

Laney: Lets get ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Mithos Yggdrasill, the fallen angel, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the figure we sensed is none other than our old enemy, Mithos Yggdrasill, the fallen angel, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: So, we not only have Chernabog returning from the dead wanting revenge on us, but now, the fallen angel, Mithos Yggdrasill, has also returned wanting revenge on us as well.

Me: The first Disney Villain and the fallen angel. We got ourselves a battle of Heaven VS. Hell on our hands.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we should first deal with Chernabog before we deal with Mithos Yggdrasil.

Eleanor Pegasus: Good idea, Linky, even though Mithos Yggdrasil is a dangerous threat, our main threat is Chernabog.

Nico: Yeah, Chernabog is the greater of those two evils. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to Bald Mountain to permanently destroy Chernabog once and for all!

Lincoln: Chernabog will never rise again from the dead to cause trouble for anyone, and once we get done destroying Chernabog for good, you're next, Mithos Yggdrasil.

Eleanor Pegasus: You better be ready, Mithos Yggdrasil, we will unleash the wrath of Heaven and Hell upon you, you fallen angel!

Nico: Lets go!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to Bald Mountain to destroy Chernabog who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us and we're going to send him straight to The Black Gates, and once we get done with Chernabog, Lincoln and Eleanor Pegasus are going to destroy Mithos Yggdrasil and finally put an end to that fallen angel and send him to The Black Gates forever

We were off to the World of Fantasia!

---

We arrived in the world of Fantasia.

KGBeast: Are we going to stop by Toccata and Fugue In D minor on the way there?

Me: I love all the classical music.

Nico: But no we're going right to A Night On Bald Mountain and get ready.

KGBeast: Okay then.

Acid Man: Logically, Chernabog will send his demons to slow us down

Nico: We are angels and we're going to win against them.

Eli: Yeah.

Qin: This will be good.

We arrived in the world of A Night On Bald Mountain.

Nico: We're here.

We looked up to the top of Bald Mountain and it was as creepy as all get out.

Nico: This mountain always gives me the creeps.

(A NIGHT ON BALD MOUNTAIN BY MODEST MUSSORGSKY PLAYS)

Eli: Here it comes.

On the top of the mountain we saw a figure move and opening his wings was…

**CHERNABOG - THE HARBINGER OF SUPREME EVIL AND DARKNESS!**

WE GASPED!

Me: There he is!

Xenia: Oh boy!

He looked down on the village and spread his shadow and then out came THE SOULS OF THE EVIL! IN THE TENS OF MILLIONS THEY CAME! THEIR GHOSTLY WAILING WAS HORRIFYING!

Nico: (GULPS)

P'andor: And here come the demons!

Nico: And the spirits too.

Konan: Lets go guys!

We flew at Chernabog!

Chernabog then was commanding fire and spirits and monsters.

Then the spirits of the Angels of the Heavesn came and they swirled around him and then converged and then a massive light of the divine angels of the heavens shined down and it burned him and then angelic singing was heard and it burned him!

Then out of the light came us like a massive army of angels!

Me: Chernabog, Go back to the Abyss! Fall into the Nothingness that awaits you for all eternity!

Chernabog: You have all made a grave error coming here.

Dreadbane: No, we have not, demon!

Nico: The only mistake we made was banishing you to the Warp!

Wrecker: To be fair we weren't using the Black Gates at the time.

Thunderball: That's true.

Me: Now we are! LETS POWER UP!

We transformed into our most powerful!

We went at Chernabog and I punched him in the face and kick him in the stomach with devastating force!

KRABLAAAAAMMMMMM!

Edzilla: (headbutts Chernabog) ED SMASH DEVIL!

Lola and Taranee fired a massive blast of fire and burned him.

Me: (Cups hands to the side) KAAAAAA! MEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive red Kamehameha Wave at Chernabog and it hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blast blew a huge hole into his chest. Revealing his black heart!

We fired energy blasts and more at Chernabog and we were hitting him with all kinds of attacks. Chernabog sent all his minions at us and we saw vultures, ghosts, demons, spirits, walking skeletons, pigs, wolves, goats, goblins, imps, satyrs, zombies, fire women, hags, harpies and werewolves. He had a massive army of monsters from the dead and a huge plethora evil minions under his command. We were killing all of them and more. It was like we were fighting the entirety of the Army of Hell.

Konan: I will never let your evil plague our world Chernabog!

Konan flew at Chernabog and fired a massive light energy blast from her hands. It hit him and exploded.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Chernabog roared in excruciating pain.

Nico: Take this! REVENGE DEATH BALL!

Nico formed a huge black energy ball and threw it and it hit Chernabog and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Laney and Lola fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him all over!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place!

Golden Queen: This queen shall smite you!

She fired waves of gold and blasted him.

Twilight Sparkle and friends blasted him all over with the powers of friendship and blasted him all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired waves of arrows and life arrows and blasted him all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him.

Dark Leo: Have some of this!

Dark Raph: Time to kick your ass!

They blasted and smashed him.

Hulk: HULK SMASH!

He threw a massive rock and it hit him in his head!

Xenia: YEAH!

Chernabog: How do you all expect to defeat me when you are all nothing but foolish humans? I AM FOREVER!

Krankcase: You? Forever? Don't make me laugh!

Me: Yeah! We are the TRUE FOREVER! Because we have 5 things that you NEVER Will have!

Chernabog: And what are they?

Me: Love, Friendship, Compassion, A Good Heart and Faith!

Those words hurt Chernabog badly!

Absorbing Man: Someone give me something to absorb!

Marinette gave him a piece of diamond and he turned into Diamond and slashed Chernabog all over.

Qin: Take this!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted Chernabog all over.

Lola: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Emerald Sustrai: See how you like this! (Uses Semblance in him)

Chernabog saw illusions of Heaven and the angels and they burned him all over and the light burned him.

Chernabog screamed in agony from that!

Konan fired light and energy and blasted Chernabog all over!

Firepower: Target locked on!

He fired waves of missiles and lasers and blasted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Fiona Hernandez: Top this one! HYPER BLAZE!

She fired a blast of incredibly powerful fire and to our shock it burned him! It was Holy Fire!

Nico: WHOA!

Maria Hernandez: CERULEAN SKY FIRE!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him!

Nicole Hernandez: DARKNESS ARMY BOMB STORM!

She fired waves of darkness and they formed into an army and blasted Chernabog all over!

Circe: Listen to this!

She formed her megaphone mouth and then fired a massively intensely loud blast of sonic energy and blasted him all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: WOW! That is loud!

Nico: No kidding!

I fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Chernabog!

Manta Bayarsh: Are we doing anything to him?!

The blasts were indeed hurting him REALLY BADLY!

Qin: We sure are.

Carol fired a powerful blast of Burning Godzilla's Atomic Ray and the blast hit him and massive fiery white hot intensely powerful fiery explosions blasted off all over as they hit him and the entire mountain bursted into intense flames!

EXTREMELY INTENSELY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Fisticuffs: Maria, now's a good time to summon backup!

Maria: I know just the team! (TURNS DIAL) JUGGERNAUT FORCE 6!

She summoned Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Another Ex-Aid, Terrashock, Muscular and Corvus Canosus

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Lets smash!

They smashed and pulverized him all over and blasted him!

Baron Mordo: My magic can definitely harm him!

He blasted him all over.

Eli fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted Chernabog!

Eli: You and your Heartless minions are NOT WELCOME HERE!

Eli fired massive blasts of Lightning and blasted Chernabog!

Konan charged at him and she fired a massive shower of energy blasts and blasted him left and right!

Qin: YEAH!

Girl Jordan and Leeli blasted him.

Then Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, and Yenaldoshi came.

Nico: Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Dr. Viktor, Technus, and Yenaldoshi.

Misty Tredwell: I'm a Dark Signer and even I think this place is a nightmare!

Titanium Man: I don't blame you.

Me: Boy me neither.

Trumbipular: I feel the same way.

Magneto: (to Nico) We heard you went on a picnic.

Nico: We sure did.

Kyd Wykkyd: How was it?

Me: May went apeshit on an an anthropomorphic toilet brush named Douche for stealing her food. Also we faced over 100 Anothers!

Qin: Yeah!

Kyd Wykkyd: WHOA! That's a lot of them!

Xenia: Yep.

Bus Org came.

Nico: Bus Org! Back for another round?

Bus Rug: Yep. I sure am.

Qin: Cool.

Bus Org: This place gives me the Creeps.

Nico: It sure does.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: It sure does give you the creeps.

We got the battles underway.

---

Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Sari Sumdac, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - Nico's rescue was a picnic in the Park and May going apeshit on Douche along with her and Alizarin Bubblegum transforming and Nunnally Pregnant!?

---

Titanium Man was first.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) Nico's rescue involved a picnic in the Park, May going apeshit on Douche, and her and Alizarin Bubblegum transforming. And is Nunnally really Pregnant!?

Mack: She sure is and we're going to take her to the doctor later today.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und Eli is so happy for her.

Sari Sumdac: We're going to have her baby shower in Ponyville.

Sunset Shimmer: It'll be so fun.

Pipsqueak: Boy it sure will be. Also Alizarin Bubblegum and May transformed and it was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Titanium Man: Boy they had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Mack and Titanium Man called out Skarmory. Mack merged with Lord Moltus and they formed into MACK MOLTUS! Titanium Man merged with Volcanic Lord and formed into TITANIUM VOLCANIC LORD! Mack and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Varie Sabella, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - Us battling These Anothers:

Fusion Devourer, Summoned Skull, Versago the Destroyer, Vanity's Fiend, Trial of Nightmare,

Dark Ruler Ha Des, Demise - King of Armageddon, Souls of the Forgotten, Dokuroyaiba, Crass Clown,

Malice Doll of Demise, Giant Germ, Invader of Darkness, Inferno Hammer, La Jinn The Mystical Genie of The Lamp,

Dark Mimic LV3, Grave Protector, Emissary of The Afterlife, Kryuel, Kuriboh,

Great Maju Garzett, Jowls of Dark Demise, Tainted Wisdom, Possessed Dark Soul, Bite Shoes,

Hungry Burger, Yata-Garasu, Infernal Incinerator, Reaper of the Cards, Memory Crusher,

Dark Effigy, Ido the Supreme Magical Force, Emperor Sem, Emissary of Pandemonium, Frozen Fitzgerald,

Grinder Golem, Berfomet, Archfiend of Gilfer, Needle Ball, Belial - Marquis of Darkness,

Darkness Neosphere, Outer Entity Nyarla, Gaap the Divine Soldier, Doomcalibur Knight, Dark Summoning Beast,

Chaos Core, Farfa - Malebranche of The Burning Abyss, Corroding Shark, Malevolent Mech - Goku En,

Plague Wolf, Nightmare Horse, Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, Zombie Master, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

Return Zombie, Pumpking the King of Ghosts, Shadow Ghoul, Des Lacooda, Clown Zombie, Giant Axe Mummy, Zombie Mammoth, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fire Reaper, Thousand Eyes Restrict,

Peten The Dark Clown, Divine Dragon - Excelion, Dark Horus, Moon Dragon Quilla, Sun Dragon Inti,

Trigon, Dark End Dragon, Trident Dragon, Light and Darkness Dragon, Tyrant Dragon,

Exodia Necross, Skilled White Magician, Skilled Dark Magician, Ahrima - the Wicked Warden, Old Entity Cthugua

Inari Fire, Helios Trice Megistus, Flame Viper, Flame Cerebrus, Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster,

Destiny HERO = Dogma, Destiny HERO - Defender, Destiny HERO - Doom Lord, Destiny HERO - Diamond Dude, Destiny HERO - Double Dude

Destiny HERO - Blade Master, Destiny HERO - Dasher, Destiny HERO - Fear Monger, Destiny HERO - Plasma, Destiny HERO - Departed

Destiny HERO - Dread Servant, Destiny HERO - Dunker, Destiny HERO - Captain Tenacious, Dark Grepher, Master of the Flaming Dragonswords, Evil Luxord and Whirlwind

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular (to She Hulk): Nico, Tom's team, Whirlwind's team, and the others did good battling the following Anothers. (Pulls out a piece of paper) HOLY CRAP That's a lot of them!

He showed them.

Fusion Devourer, Summoned Skull, Versago the Destroyer, Vanity's Fiend, Trial of Nightmare,

Dark Ruler Ha Des, Demise - King of Armageddon, Souls of the Forgotten, Dokuroyaiba, Crass Clown, Malice Doll of Demise, Giant Germ, Invader of Darkness, Inferno Hammer, La Jinn The Mystical Genie of The Lamp,

Dark Mimic LV3, Grave Protector, Emissary of The Afterlife, Kryuel, Kuriboh,

Great Maju Garzett, Jowls of Dark Demise, Tainted Wisdom, Possessed Dark Soul, Bite Shoes,

Hungry Burger, Yata-Garasu, Infernal Incinerator, Reaper of the Cards, Memory Crusher,

Dark Effigy, Ido the Supreme Magical Force, Emperor Sem, Emissary of Pandemonium, Frozen Fitzgerald,

Grinder Golem, Berfomet, Archfiend of Gilfer, Needle Ball, Belial - Marquis of Darkness,

Darkness Neosphere, Outer Entity Nyarla, Gaap the Divine Soldier, Doomcalibur Knight, Dark Summoning Beast,

Chaos Core, Farfa - Malebranche of The Burning Abyss, Corroding Shark, Malevolent Mech - Goku En,

Plague Wolf, Nightmare Horse, Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, Zombie Master, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

Return Zombie, Pumpking the King of Ghosts, Shadow Ghoul, Des Lacooda, Clown Zombie,

Giant Axe Mummy, Zombie Mammoth, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fire Reaper, Thousand Eyes Restrict,

Peten The Dark Clown, Divine Dragon - Excelion, Dark Horus, Moon Dragon Quilla, Sun Dragon Inti,

Trigon, Dark End Dragon, Trident Dragon, Light and Darkness Dragon, Tyrant Dragon,

Exodia Necross, Skilled White Magician, Skilled Dark Magician, Ahrima - the Wicked Warden, Old Entity Cthugua

Inari Fire, Helios Trice Megistus, Flame Viper, Flame Cerebrus, Destiny HERO - Dreadmaster,

Destiny HERO = Dogma, Destiny HERO - Defender, Destiny HERO - Doom Lord, Destiny HERO - Diamond Dude, Destiny HERO - Double Dude

Destiny HERO - Blade Master, Destiny HERO - Dasher, Destiny HERO - Fear Monger, Destiny HERO - Plasma, Destiny HERO - Departed

Destiny HERO - Dread Servant, Destiny HERO - Dunker, Destiny HERO - Captain Tenacious, Dark Grepher, Master of the Flaming Dragonswords, Evil Luxord and Whirlwind

Trumbipular: HOLY CRAP THAT IS AN ALL TIME RECORD!

She-Hulk: You're not kidding there! That was so awesome seeing that many!

Anya Rodriguez: Boy it sure was laddies!

Varie Sabella: Yeah it sure was! And all of them minus Whirlwind was the gene-slammer of the Divine Dragon Monsters and the Another Whirlwind was the embodiment of Kamen Rider Cyclone.

Trumbipular: Wow! That is amazing!

Applejack: Boy it sure is!

Apple Bloom: I agree there too! That is amazing that there are Dopant Embodiments out there!

Flashwing: And the craziest part is that they were foretold by fortune cookies that we had at that Chinese Restaurant.

Trumbipular: Really?

She-Hulk: It's all true.

Trumbipular: What did they say?

She-Hulk: One said that J.D. will meet 30 Gene-slammers on the rescue and they will give him great love. That didn't come true.

Applejack: And the others were that we would battle 100 Anothers, Lola would get wealth after yesterday's mission, Bad Luck would fall unto Flip and We would discover that Nunnally was pregnant after the rescue today.

Trumbipular: Wow! So 4 out of 5 of those fortunes came true! That is so cool!

She-Hulk: It sounds crazy but it's true.

Trumbipular: That is really amazing! Lets do it!

She-Hulk and Trumbipular called out their Copperajah. She-Hulk and Red She-Hulk merged and they formed into BROWN SHE-HULK! Trumbipular and Black Knight Ghost merged and they formed into ARMORED KNIGHT TRUMBIPULAR!

She-Hulk and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Tigerhawk, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - Lincoln's rescue in Barrow, Alaska and the warning we were told

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Barrow, Alaska. And what exactly was that warning that was told?

Hawkgirl: It was the warning that The vampire coven of Marlow Roderick are coming back to Barrow on November 1st.

THEY GASPED!

Angel: Yeah so after Halloween we're going to be in for one nasty fight.

Tigerhawk: That's a little over 4 months away. So we're going to need a lot of vampire hunting gear.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding there.

Scootaloo: But it's going to be awesome.

Whirlwind: We killed Vampires before so this will be just as awesome.

Magneto: I agree. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl and Magneto called out Pidgeot and Magnezone. Hawkgirl and Angewomon merged and they formed into HAWKANGEL! Magneto and Savage-Noble merged and they formed into MAGNETO THE SAVAGE! Hawkgirl and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Persephone, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Tso Lan, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - Meeting Melanie Wallflower and Carolina Keyblada

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty: (to Persephone) I heard you guys met Melanie Wallflower and Alexa Oleson. What are they like?

Persephone: Melanie is the gene-slammer of Wallflower and Carolina is the leader of the Keyblade Knights. They are the Keyblade Guardians of the Worlds that Sora and friends have visited.

Misty Tredwell: Wow! That is cool! Like the sailor soldiers of those worlds except they are knights.

Hex: That's right and they are good friends of all our friends in those worlds.

Tso Lan: They are a most amazing sight and thrill to see there.

Fluttershy: I think they are amazing and magical.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too. Carolina the Knight of the Keyblade Graveyard and she knew all about Sora's journey to stop Xehanort, Maleficent and her army of villains, the Heartless, the Nobodies, and Organization XIII, and she also heard about the epic battle that took place two years ago: the epic battle that decided the fate of the entire universe and that ended Xehanort.

Misty Tredwell: Wow! That is amazing!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it sure is.

Stealth Elf: We all thought it was amazing.

Misty Tredwell: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Persephone and Misty called out their Torterra! Persephone merged with Hex and they formed into PERSEPHEX! Misty merged with Cammy Chameleon and they formed into MISTY CHAMELEON! Persephone and group fired waves of green fire, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Misuzu (Air 2005) Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - The Swamp Zone of The Estate Park and a daring Quicksand Rescue by Lincoln

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) There was a new Swamp Zone of The Estate Park. There, you guys had a daring Quicksand Rescue by Lincoln

Takanuva: Yeah we sure did! That was awesome.

Catherine Hoshi: It sure was amazing too.

Misuzu: We all thought so too. That swamp gave me the creeps. It reminded us of the Swamps of Sadness in the world of Fantasia.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it was scary.

King Solar: May got her leg stuck in swamp muck and it was gross.

Solar Eclipsa: It was worse than the swamps of Dagobah.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: I agree there and it was awesome though.

Kyd Wykkyd: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Takanuva and Kyd Wykkyd called out Regifairy and Regidark. Takanuva and Mirai Kimizuki merged and they formed into TAKAMIRAI! Kyd Wykkyd and Hugwolf merged and they formed into KYD HUGG! Takanuva and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Gloria Tricksenstein, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - The Swamp Zone is perfect for Quicksand Rescues

---

Kaos was next.

Kaos: (to Twilight) The Swamp Zone is perfect for Quicksand Rescues. But we'll have to keep an eye out for them.

Twilight Sparkle: That's a good idea and we'll use it for that too.

Carol Ferris: It sure will be fun though.

Gloria Tricksenstein: I agree there.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure will.

Spyro: You got that right.

Kaos: That is for sure. Lets do it for I, KAOS, command it!

Twilight Sparkle and KAos called out Mismagius. Twilight Sparkle and Ninjini merged and they formed into TWILIGHT NINJINI! Kaos and Klomp merged and they formed into KAOKLOMP! Twilight and group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

## Gwen Tennyson, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Chunk (Ripping Friends), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - Chernabog is back!?

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) Chernabog is back!? It was a challenge taking him down before!

Gwen Tennyson: You got that right on that! He is just as powerful and deadly.

Bulma: Boy he sure is!

Chunk: Yeah no kidding on that.

Pinkie Pie: But he will be just as amazing as when we faced him before.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It will be fun.

Featherweight: It sure will!

Sprocket: You got that right.

Mr. Fizz: I agree there. Lets do it!

Gwen and Mr. Fizz called out Mismagius and Aurorus! Gwen Tennyson and Sunny Tennyson merged and they formed into GWEUNNY! Mr. Fizz and Golam merged and they formed into FIZGOLAM! Gwen and group fired waves of magic, metal, gears and lightning and smashed then down.

---

## Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Cora Hollinshead, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Gill Grunt, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - Heaven and Hell are Clashing again with Chernabog

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) Heaven and Hell are Clashing again with Chernabog. With us assisting as well.

Will: That is for sure there! And we are the angels and Chernabog and his minions are the demons.

Snowdrop: This is so awesome.

Cora Hollinshead: At least it's not the universe 666 version of Chernabog.

Rarity: I agree there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I most agree there.

Gill Grunt: Same here too.

Dr. Viktor: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Will and Dr. Viktor called out MANECTIC! Will and Phoebe Vandom merged and turned into WIPHOEBE! Dr. Viktor and The Boogie Man merged and they formed into BOOGIE VIKTOR! Will and group fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Little Lulu, Zatch & Kiyo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow - Konan is really going at it with Chernabog

---

Technus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) Konan is really going at it with Chernabog. I'm surprised she's even hurting him alone.

Cyborg: Boy me too! She may be known as the Angel of The Rain but she is definitely a TRUE Angel all the way.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent: That is totally true.

Zatch: Boy it sure is!

Kiyo: I think it's amazing myself.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that is so awesome.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure is.

Hex: I agree there too.

Technus: Boy that is really something! Lets do it!

Cyborg and Technus called out Klinklang. Cyborg merged with Ice and they formed into CYICE! Technus and Mike Rochip merged and they formed into TECH ROCHIP! Cyborg and group fired waves of bones, blood, lightning, magic, stars and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Mr. Krabs, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - Chernabog may be The Devil but he will die under the Grace and Light of the Heavens

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi (to Kaiba): Chernabog may be The Devil. But he will die under the Grace and Light of the Heavens

Seto Kaiba: That is for sure on that one.

Aquarius: I agree there and it's going to be awesome.

Mr. Krabs: Aye lass! That is for sure.

Princess Luna: You got that right on that.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding!

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: Good always triumphs over evil.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Yenaldooshi: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Seto and Yenaldooshi called out Suicune and Raikou! Seto and Aquarius merged and they formed into AQUA SETO! Yenaldooshi and Boss Wolf merged and they formed into BOSS YENALD! Seto and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bus Org.

Bus Org was next.

Bus Org: Nunnally I'm so happy for you and Eli.

Nunnally: I am too.

Eli: We are going to be an awesome family.

Nico: I know you are.

May: Me too.

Bus Org: I know you are too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Chernabog, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Chernabog symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Troy: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Eli: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Merrick: LUNAR BREAK!

Nico: FIRE!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

Troy: SAVAGE BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and blasted and slashed him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Bus Org you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to count up your sins!

Tsukasa: You have a ton of them!

Me: He's the Devil. He has had NUMBERS of sins that date back to the Garden of Eden.

Kamen Ride: W!

Kamen Ride: Accel!

Kamen Ride: Joker!

Kamen Ride: Eternal!

Kamen Ride: Skull!

Tsukasa turned into W and Daiki called out clones of the W Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DOUBLE FURY FORCE!

They turned into the W Riders!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized and blasted Chernabog.

Kileron and Eximiar blasted and smashed him!

Konan, Angel, Cutthroat and Tracks used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Angel and Konan's powers, Tracks' heat-seeking incendiary missiles and Cutthroat's double-barreled magnetizer 100-fold!

Konan and Cutthroat: MAGNETIC ORIGAMI MEGA BARRAGE!

Angel and Tracks: ANGELIC MISSILE STORM!

Masks of the Force and Baron Mordo: FORCE MASK MAGIC STORM!

Sports of The Appoplexians and Gator Ghoul: SPORTS OF APPOPLEXIA BLAST!

Fight of Regifight and Manta Bayarsh: FIGHT OF REGIFIGHT MANTA STORM!

Titan of Ice and KGBeast: ICE RUSSIA BLAST!

Water Elf Magic Power and Firepower: WATER ELF MAGIC BARRAGE!

Volcanic Golem Power and P'Andor: VOLCANIC GOLEM FIRESTORM!

Regibug Insect Might and Absorbing Man: REGIBUG INSECT BLAST!

Plant Robot Power and Whirlwind: WIND PLANTS BLAST!

Ripping Friends of the Hulk and Dark Turtles: RIPPING FRIENDS HULK BLAST!

Ants of the Spirits and Wrecking Crew: ANTS SPIRIT BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Konan, Twilight Sparkle, Sora, Kairi, Riku, me, Eli, Nico and the Hernandez Sisters: HOLY TRINITY LIGHT BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of light and energy.

Lincoln: FANTASIA ELEMENT STYLE: TOCCATA AND FUGUE IN D MINOR!

Entrapta: FANTASIA LIGHTNING STYLE: DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY!

Perfuma: FANTASIA NATURE STYLE: WALTZ OF THE

FLOWERS!

Frosta: FANTASIA ICE STYLE: THE SORCERER'S APPRENTICE!

Shantae: FANTASIA MAGIC STYLE: RITE OF SPRING!

Girl Jordan: FANTASIA SUN STYLE: THE PASTORAL!

Twilight Sparkle: FANTASIA MAGIC STYLE: THE DANCE OF THE HOURS!

Starlight Glimmer: FANTASIA UNDEAD STYLE: A NIGHT ON BALD MOUNTAIN!

Akko: FANTASIA STAR STYLE: AVE MARIA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said songs from Fantasia!

Lincoln and his harem: FANTASIA FINAL SMASH: FANTASIA RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired a shining rainbow laser!

Nico: This is the end for you, Chernabog. Now, perish under the light of Heaven!

We fired massive and powerful white light energy beams which hit Chernabog, and the sound of the Church Bells rang.

The Hernandez Sisters did the finger motion for the Holy Trinity and prayed.

Hernandez Sisters: (In unison) Our Father, which art in heaven,

Hallowed be thy Name;

Thy kingdom come;

Thy will be done

in earth, as it is in heaven:

Give us this day our daily bread;

And forgive us our trespasses,

as we forgive them that trespass against us;

And lead us not into temptation,

But deliver us from evil;

For thine is the kingdom,

the power, and the glory,

For ever and ever.

Amen.

Chernabog and all his minions roared in anger as he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Now, that's the kind of sound I want to hear: the ringing of the Church Bells and the vanquishing of evil.

Nico: You got that right. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Chernabog once and for all!

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: our old enemy, Mithos Yggdrasil.

?: I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON ALL OF YOU FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY THE WORLD AND BRINGING MY SISTER BACK, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large

crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Mithos Yggdrasil, before we blast you into dust!

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, the fallen angel, Mithos Yggdrasil.

Nico: You heartless, two-faced, lying bastard! I always knew you'd come back one day!

Mithos Yggdrasil: SHUT UP, YOU GODDAMN STUPID FOOLS! You ruined my one and only chance to bring Martel back and destroy the world and every last human on it, and now, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Eleanor Pegasus fired blasts of purple energy and eyes at Mithos Yggdrasil which exploded as they hit him.

Eleanor Pegasus: The only one who's going to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Eleanor Pegasus' purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, eyes, and Duel Monsters, she unholstered her Millennium Eyes Restrict-themed greatsword, and as she approached Mithos Yggdrasil, she left purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, eyes, and Duel Monsters with every step.

Eleanor Pegasus: You really make me sick, Mithos Yggdrasil, you really are a monster who has a total disregard for human life, and for what, to bring back your sister. You give all angels a bad name, and on top of that, you're nothing more than a fallen angel, and when I look at you, it only reminds me of that fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, and now, you will suffer the very same fate as her!

Suddenly, Eleanor Pegasus was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, and eyes surrounding the vortex, there are Duel Monsters and Millennium Eyes Restrict flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mithos Yggdrasil: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Eleanor Pegasus emerged, but she was changed forever.

Eleanor Pegasus grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long neon purple hair, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, eyes, and angel surrounding her, she has the Dark Kanji in the hands of Millennium Eyes Restrict emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Millennium Eyes Restrict with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Eleanor Pegasus has on a purple sleeveless top, sleeveless purple vest, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, angels, and eyes on the coattails, and on the back is Millennium Eyes Restrict surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Eleanor Pegasus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with stars in the wings and dark purple tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with dark purple tips and dark purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in

the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Eleanor Pegasus' massive Millennium Eyes Restrict-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, eyes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Eleanor Pegasus' Dark Magic Millennium Eyes Restrict Greatsword of Darkness Dark Magic Eyes Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Millennium Eyes Restrict etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark angel heads and below the dark angel heads is a large white angel head with dark purple gems for eyes and dark purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold versions of Millennium Eyes Restrict's head with dark purple gems for eyes and large dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Millennium Eyes Restrict that said, "Eleanor Pegasus, Gene-Slammer of Millennium Eyes Restrict, Powerful and Deadly Force of Darkness, Master of Darkness and Dark Magic, Powerful Mindreader, Daughter of Maximillian Pegasus, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Destroyer of Mithos Yggdrasil, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Eyes, and Dark Magic"

エレノア・ペガサス、ミレニアム・アイズ・制限のジーン・スラマー、強力かつ致命的な闇の力、闇と黒魔術の達人、強力なマインドリーダー、マクシミリアン・ペガサスの娘、愛情深い守護天使で

リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、フリップの潰し手、ミトスの破壊者ユグドラシル、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、目、そして闇の魔術の達人

Suddenly, Eleanor Pegasus' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Eleanor Pegasus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARK MAGIC SPELLCASTER MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT GODDESS COSMIC DARK MAGIC SPELLCASTER MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK MAGIC SPELLCASTER MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT GODDESS COSMIC DARK MAGIC SPELLCASTER MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK MAGIC SPELLCASTER MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT GODDESS COSMIC DARK MAGIC SPELLCASTER MILLENNIUM EYES RESTRICT GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Eleanor Pegasus' Super Angel-Millennium Eyes Restrict-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mithos Yggdrasil saw it, he went ballistic and ran at her to kill her, but Eleanor Pegasus fired a massive and powerful barrage of purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, eyes, and angels at Mithos Yggdrasil, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome. Eleanor's transformed into her Super Angel-Millennium Eyes Restrict-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we administer divine punishment to this fallen angel.

Eleanor Pegasus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Dark Magic Darkness Millennium Eyes Restrict Angel and Divine Cosmic Dark Magic Darkness Millennium Eyes Restrict Goddess Angel Love) And that's exactly what Mithos Yggdrasil is about to face. Now, let's rip him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Eleanor Pegasus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused us enough trouble for the last time, Mithos Yggdrasil, now I shall finish what was started all two years ago, and send you straight to Oblivion and eternal damnation for your crimes!

Eleanor Pegasus and Lincoln went after Mithos Yggdrasil, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mithos Yggdrasil and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Eleanor Pegasus also attack her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Mithos Yggdrasil: I'LL KILL YOU!

Mithos Yggdrasil went ballistic and ran at Eleanor Pegasus and Lincoln, but Lincoln made a pillar of dark fire rise from the ground in the very spot, and he was sent flying into the air, and they fired two powerful blasts of dark hellfire at Mithos Yggdrasil, and they hit him and he was incinerated and his soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Eleanor Pegasus and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Eleanor Pegasus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Margaret Desroches: You've had it coming for a very long time, you diamond-obsessed old hag, thank you for helping me destroy Madame Medusa, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rhonda.

Suddenly, Rhonda Asmodeus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rhonda Asmodeus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Darklord Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and hellfire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rhonda Asmodeus absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and hellfire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of darkness and hellfire, Lincoln, Rhonda, you guys really showed Madame Medusa no mercy, and sent her straight to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: We both unleashed the powers of Hell on her, and made her pay for it. Now, she's finally gone for good, and she's never ever coming back.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Helena Halloween, The Keyblade Knight of Halloween Town.

Selene Emperyous: Nice, and you'll love meeting her, Helena Halloween is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Halloween Town and she's the younger sister of Hailey Halloween, Sailor Soldier of Halloween Town. She's a Keyblader, and like her older sister, she has all the powers of Halloween and she's literally known as the Queen of Halloween, and she is also known as The Queen of Terror, and she and her sister, Hailey, had fought against Oogie Boogie, Lock, Shock, and Barrel whenever they try to cause trouble against Jack Skellington and all of Halloween Town.

Nico: Figures it'd involve that bag of bugs and those pranksters.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and she came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Yep, and she also used her skills in terror and Halloween to scare Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with my other enemies.

Me: They peed their pants like crazy.

Nico: Oof, messing with a Halloween Terror Queen is a huge mistake for them.

Nicole: Yep, and it never ends well for them.

Kaos: I think we accomplished a big thing today.

Mr. Fizz: We got rid of the Disney devil.

Dr. Viktor: We sure did.

Technus: This calls for a celebration!

Yenaldooshi: Nunnally will have to take it easy though.

Me: Yep. We're going to have a baby shower in Ponyville.

Xenia: Cool!

C.C.: Looking forward to it. I hope there's pizza.

Camie: Awesome!

Nico: Great job today everyone!

Fiona Hernandez: A Truly Holy day.

Maria Hernandez: You got that right.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: (To the viewers) Good will always triumph over all evil and we'll always be there to stop it.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the doctor and Nunnally is expecting twin girls. We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was my favorite part of the movie Fantasia from 1940. A Night on Bald Mountain by Modest Mussorgsky and Ave Maria by Franz Schubert was awesome! Ave Maria was a total gutwrencher.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Iron Lung, Windfall, Serpentina, Evil Stormy Weather, Organ Grindor and Bomberman Gang as well as Liam Hunnicutt, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth and Water Dragon and it's going to be Nunnally's baby shower in Ponyville and we're going to have a lot of fun there as we have a lot of food and sing songs and even play our own version of the Vegetable Justice game where Flip is the target. Also we're going to battle DARK TRIXIE LULAMOON AND MARIA AND TRIXIE ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HER AND WE'RE GOING TO DESTROY THE ALICORN AMULET! That's the last piece of the evil magic in Equestria left. Also we're going to battle Another Hurricane, Mr. Twister, Psyclone, Bora, Windfall and Iroon Lung. also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dachsbun named Lorna Northwest. She is the black sheep of the Northwest family and hates the Evil deeds of the Northwest family and loves her sister Pacifica.

The match-up scene is for Elise Shiranui, Gene-Slammer of the

Shiranui Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Cho'gall, a two-headed ogre serving as the leader of the Twilight's Hammer, a doomsday cult dedicated to the Old Gods and villain from Warcraft II: Tides of Darkness.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 2019 horror film, Itsy Bitsy, and we're going to help Kara, and her kids, Jesse and Cambria. survive their night of terror and destroy Maa-Kalaratri, The Dark Mother that's in the form of a giant prehistoric spider. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Helena Halloween, The Keyblade Knight of Halloween Town, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Halloween Town and she's the younger sister of Hailey Halloween, Sailor Soldier of Halloween Town. She's a Keyblader, and like her older sister, she has all the powers of Halloween and she's literally known as the Queen of Halloween, and she is also known as The Queen of Terror, and she and her sister, Hailey, had fought against Oogie Boogie, Lock, Shock, and Barrel whenever they try to cause trouble against Jack Skellington and all of Halloween Town. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knight, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Along with the next Alicorn Gene-Slammer, her name is Cadence Concordia, Gene-Slammer of Vinyl Scratch, Alicorn Princess of Grace, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and she's a girl who is a powerful force of music and magic and she's also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of music and magic, and she taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave her a blue neck choker, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, her blue horn on her head glowed with blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, she's also a dear friend of Vinyl Scratch from long ago and their bond remained strong to this day, and she's an awesome friend of Luna, Sam, Mazzy, Sully, and Chunk and she's an awesome music lover and party goer, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Cadence had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are, and she saved Lincoln from getting ambushed by those five who went charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Cadence charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and she sent them running to their rooms but not before she played a loud chord on Luna's electric guitar and made them go deaf for a week along with smashing Luna's cymbals in their faces.

We're going to New York City and we're going to meet Spot and Leonard Helperman from the 2004 movie Teacher's Pet and we're going to take down the mad scientist Dr. Ivan Krank and we're going to smash that wackos face in and send him to prison!

See you next time.

# TEACHERS PET VS MAD SCIENTIST

This chapter is based on the movie Teacher's Pet

---

In Ponyville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Iron Lung, Windfall, Serpentina, Evil Stormy Weather, Organ Grindor and Bomberman Gang as well as Liam Hunnicutt, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth and Water Dragon as well as all the team and it's Nunnally's baby shower and we're having a lot of fun there as we were having a lot of food and we were singing songs and even playing our own version of the Vegetable Justice game where Flip is the target. Sheila and Tom were making sure he doesn't try anything. Nunnally was in the hover wheel chair with Eli as well as Pickle & Barley Barrel and they were watching over her. Also me and Sakura were dressed up in our Special occasion clothes for this and it was awesome.

Flip: HEY WHO DO YOU THINK YOU ARE!?

KRASPLAT!

I hurled a watermelon and it hit him square in the face and numerous gold bars flew out!

Nico: Nice shot!

Me: Thanks.

Eli: Wicked shot bro!

Lola: That was fun!

Nico: Yeah it was!

THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck Flip and it electrocuted him and burned him and NUMEROUS PILES of jewels flew out.

Xenia: Boy he has been cursed with incredible bad luck.

Eddy: And I thought the Curse of the Telephone of Doom was bad.

Eli: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Liam: But this here party is gonna be fun.

Carmen: You said it Liam.

Maria: It sure will be fun for you two.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Liam, I want to thank you, Iron Lung, and your teams for coming

Liam: Aw no problem Nico. This is gonna be a fun party.

Qin: It sure will be.

Julie Kane: Yeah I think it will be fun.

Nico: Julie, remember when you and Mike reunited with J.D.?

Julie Kane: Boy I sure do and that was so much fun.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Me: It was awesome reuniting with Mike and friends. And the best part was we were just a short hop away from the Estate when we reunited.

Kaito: That was so cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure was. We were not that far away from Detroit.

Xenia: No we sure weren't.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lola: That sure was awesome.

Nico: Qin did a good job back then

Me: You sure did Qin.

Qin: Aww thanks guys.

Julie: That was so fun.

Mike Chilton: It sure was and she helped us beat Julie's father.

Me: Yep and I settled a massive score with him.

Eli: And he is in prison forever.

Me: Yep.

I threw a pumpkin and it hit Flip and splattered him.

KRASPLAT!

Nico: Nice shot!

Me: YEAH!

Camie: Yep. Yesterday was really epic!

Konan: One of the most fun ever.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

May: Chernabog wasn't easy to take down!

Nico: No he sure wasn't.

Me: He was Walt Disney's version of the Devil. Just imagine if all of us faced The Devil Himself. That would be awesome and epic.

Laney: Yeah J.D. once faced The Antichrist a long time ago.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Yep but this is Chernabog we're talking about.

Konan: That was still a great battle though.

Brittney: And the song for him was great too. A Night On Bald Mountain is always a timeless classic for the Gothic Subculture.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But we beat Chernabog 5 Times and now we have seen the last of him.

I got some punch from the bowl.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh. Good punch.

Nico: We should have more Fantasia adventures in the future

Me: That's a good idea Nico. Next time we'll go after The Firebird.

Lola: That one scared me. The way it came out of that volcano and burned everything like that? That was scary.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: That one will be after we have the Ambassador Mission Party.

Lola: Good idea.

Me: Yep. The song for that one is for The Firebird Suite by Igor Stravinsky back in 1919.

Nico: Awesome musical.

Sprite of Spring: I agree there too. That was an awesome and epic adventure for me.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: Also there's that Jack in The Box from Piano Concerto No. 2 by Sergei Rachmaninoff.

Nico: I remember that one! That can be used during the Christmas Season.

Me: Fitting and perfect for it.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: How are you feeling, Nunnally?

Nunnally: Heavy but I'll make it.

Nico: Good.

Pickle Barrel: we're looking out for her.

Barley Barrel: We sure are.

Rainbow Dash: Good job you two. Keep up the good work.

Pickle & Barley Barrel: Aye aye Captain Rainbow Dash!

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Let us know if you need anything.

Nunnally: I will.

Me: The Rainbooms and me are going to do a concert. Care to watch?

Nunnally: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

I went onto the stage with Twilight and friends.

Me: Rainbooms lets Shine Like Rainbows!

We went Rainbow Pony Power!

Me: HIT IT GIRLS!

Pinkie Pie: 1… 2… 3… 4!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SUNS AND MOONS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND US)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

A Total Solar Eclipsa formed above us and the awesome adventure we had together appeared.

When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Qin: ALL RIGHT!

Nico: ROCK ON!

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Firewhirl tornadoes swirled and it was awesome. When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME SONG!

Camie: YEAH!

Rarity: Lets make it rain!

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Rarity and me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STORM CLOUDS FORMED ABOVE US)

I feel it

It's coming

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words

And I know you've heard

I know it's real rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When you looked into my eyes

And you said goodbye could you see my tears?

When I turned the other way

Did you hear me say

I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?

You promised me when you said goodbye

That you'd return when the storm was done

And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Here comes the sun!

Here comes the sun!

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing (It's strange)

(I feel like I've known you before) I tell myself that if I believe in you

In dream of you (And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul (More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will (When I'm with you)

(I feel like a magical child) I will raise you from the ground

(Everything strange) And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything wild) And surrender to me, to love

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain (I'll stand out on the mountain top)

(Until I hear you call my name)

Rain

Lightning and thunder struck all over and torrential rain poured all over and then a beam of sunlight shined down on us and then a rainbow was seen in the sky.

Everyone cheered wildly as it finished!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: Nice job!

EVERYONE WAS SOAKED

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Now for the next song we would like to have Will and friends come up here to sing.

Will Vandom: COOL!

They came up.

(WE ARE WITCH BY MARION RAVEN PLAYS)

W.I.T.C.H.: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE, WATER, EARTH, WIND AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

We are, we are
We are W.I.T.C.H
We are, we are
(W.I.T.C.H.)
There is a place where darkness reigns
We've got the power to fight back
We save the day, united five as one
We can become more than you know
The heart will lead the way to
What we can control
Water, Fire
Earth, and Air
Guardians Unite!
We are, we are
We are W.I.T.C.H
We are, we are
(W.I.T.C.H.)
We are, we are
We are W.I.T.C.H
We are, we are
We are, we are, we are
We are, we are

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

We fight the life, we fight the truth, this is our revolution

In day and night, we have the strength and courage

With all the nice, we bind the light

Together we will have the power to control

Water, Fire

Earth, and Air

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

Our world is more than we see

There's danger that lies beneath

We fight to protect the free

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

To protect the free

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, (oh!) we are… (Uh oh!)

(W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are

We are W.I.T.C.H

We are, (we…) we are… (Are…)

W.I.T.C.H!

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

We are, we are, we are

We are, we are

Our adventures in destroying Nerissa and Phobos appeared and they were really explosive!

We were blasting and destroying Nerissa and Phobos mercilessly! When the song was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: OH YEAH!

May: Encore!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Will: That was so fun!

Me: Yeah it was!

Phoebe Vandom: That was great Will!

Will Vandom: Thanks sis!

Eiji: Nice job, sis!

Will: YEAH! That was so fun!

Eli: It sure was!

Me: For this next one I would like to have Jeri Katou sing this one.

Jeri Katou: Wow! I would be honored.

She went up on stage.

Jeri Katou: I'm going to be singing Then you Look at Me by Celine Dion.

Qin: Ooh a gutwrencher.

Xenia: Yeah.

(THEN YOU LOOK AT ME BY CELINE DION PLAYS)

Jeri Katou, Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND RAINBOWS SWIRLED AROUND US)

Laugh and cry
Live and die
Life is a dream we're dreaming
Day by day
I find my way
Look for the soul and the meaning
Then you look at me
And I always see
What I have been searching for
I'm lost as can be
Then you look at me
And I am not lost anymore
People run
Sun to sun
Caught in their lives ever flowing
Once begun
Life goes till it's gone
We have to go where it's going
Then you look at me
And I always see
What I have been searching for
I'm lost as can be

Then you look at me

And I am not lost anymore

And you say you see

When you look at me

The reason you love life so

Though lost I have been

I'll find love again

And life just keeps on running

And life just keeps on running

You look at me and life comes from you

From you

Many of our greatest and major adventures formed in a circle above her and they were us battling Nerissa, Destroying Chernabog, Destroying Thanos with me Transforming, Killing Barodius, And so much more. Including the Ambassador Missions we had this year and last year.

It was so awesome and amazing.

When it was done everyone cheered wildly and Nico had tears stream down his face!

Qin: AWESOME!

Lola: That was so cool!

Me: Now here is one of my favorites by Depeche Mode, A Question of Lust.

Nico: COOL!

Camie: YEAH!

(A QUESTION OF LUST BY DEPECHE MODE PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE FORMED ALL OVER)

Fragile, like a baby in your arms

Be gentle with me, I'd never willingly do you harm

Apologies are all you seem to get from me

But just like a child, you make me smile when you care for me

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Independence is still important for us though

(We realise)

It's easy to make the stupid mistake of letting go

(Do you know what I mean?)

My weaknesses, you know each and every one

(It frightens me)

But I need to drink more than you seem to think before I'm anyone's

And you know

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Kiss me goodbye when I'm on my own

But you know that I'd rather be home

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

It's a question of lust, it's a question of trust

It's a question of not letting what we've built up crumble to dust

It is all of these things and more

That keep us together

Fire formed and swirled around us all over and then when the song was done everyone cheered wildly.

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: That was so cool!

Lola: YEAH!

Poliwag: Woohoo!

Me: Thank you all!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Now here is my favorite. Craving You by Thomas Rhett!

Nico: OH YEAH!

(CRAVING YOU BY THOMAS RHETT AND MAREN MORRIS PLAYS)

Applejack, Me and The Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MOUNTAINS AND ROCKS FORMED AROUND US)

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

I never had something that I can't walk away from

Well, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience

There's something 'bout you, girl, I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you

All the in between is killing me

You know I come unglued from missing you

Sunset eyes, no, I don't have to try

Because you know exactly what to do

I never had something that I can't walk away from (walk away from)

But, girl, my self control's so paralyzed

When it comes to you, no, I ain't got no patience (I ain't got no patience)

There's something 'bout you that I just can't fight

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you

Craving you (I'm always craving you)

Craving you

Craving you

Every time we have to say goodbye

I'm counting down until we say hello

Every touch is like the strongest drug

I don't know how much longer I can go

You're like that cigarette

That shot of hundred proof

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving

That feeling when we kiss

The way your body moves

No matter how much I get

I'm always craving you, yeah

Craving you

Craving you (I'm craving you, baby)

Craving you

Craving you, babe

Mountains and Rocks formed all over and formed awesome formations and more. When the song was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: AWESOME!

Manaphy: ROCK ON!

Me: Now for the next song we have Brittney.

Brittney came up.

Brittney: Awesome. I'm going to sing Forsaken by Within Temptation.

Nico: Ooh dark!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Brittney, me and Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND US)

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

We lived our lives in our paradise

As gods, we shaped the world around

No borderlines, we'd stay behind

Though balance is somethin' fragile

While we thought we were gaining

We'd turn back the tide, it still slips away

Our time has run out, our future has died

There's no more escape

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

We're the last of our kind

The sacrifice was much too high

Our greed just made us all go blind

We tried to hide what we feared inside

Today is the end of tomorrow

As the sea started risin'

The land that we conquered just washed away

Although we all have tried to turn back the tide

It was all in vain

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

Only ruins stay behind

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Now the day has come

The day has come

The day has come

Darkness swirled around us and formed into the spirits of those we all banished into the Black Gates and they were being butchered and destroyed in the most horrible and torturous methods ever imaginable and their blood and innards were splattering all over the place as pools of carnage. When it was done everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH! THOSE MONSTERS DESERVED IT!

Qin: YEAH!

Brittney: Thank you guys!

Me: YEAH! Rock on Brittney! Now for this next one we have May singing.

May: Cool!

Manaphy: Go mama!

She went up on stage.

May: I'm going to sing 3 songs for you guys.

Manaphy: Yay!

Nico: Cool!

May: First is Only an Ocean Away by Sarah Brightman.

Eli: Ooh!

(ONLY AN OCEAN AWAY BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

May, me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER

AND FISH SWIRLED AROUND US)

I see a shadow every day and night.

I walk a hundred streets of neon lights,

Only when I'm crying.

Can you hear me crying.

So many times you always wanted more,

Chasing illusions that you're longing for.

Wish I wasn't crying.

Can you hear me crying.

There's an ocean between us.

You know where to find me.

You reach out and touch me.

I feel you in my own heart.

More than a lifetime.

Still goes on forever.

But it helps to remember

You're only an ocean away.

Was there a moment when I felt no pain.

I want to feel it in my life again.

Let it be over now.

Oh Oh over now.

'Cause I remember all the days and nights

We used to walk the streets of neon lights

Oh I want you here with me.

Oh be here with me.

There's an ocean between us.

You know where to find me.

You reach out and touch me.

I feel you in my own heart.

More than a lifetime

Still goes on forever.

But it helps to remember

You're only an ocean away.

So many times you always wanted more,

Chasing illusions that you're longing for.

Wish I wasn't crying.

Can you hear me crying.

There's an ocean between us.

You know where to find me.

Just reach out and touch me.

I feel you in my own heart.

More than a lifetime

It seems like forever.

But I'll always remember

You're only an ocean away.

Only an ocean away.

We saw the ocean and it was amazing!

We cheered wildly when the song was done.

Me: OH YEAH!

May: YEAH! Next is When it Rains In America/La Mer by Sarah Brightman.

Me: Ooh combo song.

Lola: Nice.

(WHEN IT RAINS IN AMERICA/LA MER BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

May, Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STORMS AND THE OCEANS FORMED ALL AROUND US)

Do you want to feel freedom?

Do you want to see sun and rain?

Do you want to be near me?

Do you want to light up the way?

A strange magical feeling

That maybe we'll find someday

I thought I heard you laughing

I never wanted to make you cry

I only needed a reason

To see a teardrop caught in your eye

Loving you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

There is a place we can run to

Far away from the city stare

Where the ocean's a desert

But the wind still blows in your hair

Where we can watch the sun go down

When it rains in America

Loving you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

(STORMS AND LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER AND THEN THE OCEAN CAME)

Ancient unknown animals

On a stormy sea

Like Buddha in the water

A velvet energy

As the night takes over

The spirits of the deep

Marvel at his majesty

The whale is in his sleep

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Shimmering through the water

In search of sanctuary

Currents travel faster

In alien territory

Dancing in the distance

In a puff of spray

In a single moment

The dolphin glides away

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Oh, la mer

We saw mermaids, fish and even the beauty of people and mermaids having fun, When it was done we cheered wildly for May!

Me: WAY TO GO MAY!

Manaphy: YAY MAMA!

Manaphy hugged her.

May: YEAH!

Manaphy: That was so awesome!

May: Yeah it was!

Me: Yeah you did great May! Now here is Maria's turn.

Maria: AWESOME!

Horsea: Go Maria!

Carmen: YEAH!

Maria went up on stage.

Maria: I'm going to sing Running With The Wolves by Aurora.

Me: COOL! In that case I'll need this one. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Perfect!

Me: Here we go.

(RUNNING WITH THE WOLVES BY AURORA PLAYS)

Maria, me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BLUE FIRE SWIRLS AROUND AND WOLVES HOWL)

Go row the boat to safer grounds

But don't you know we're stronger now

My heart still beats and my skin still feels

My lungs still breathe, my mind still fears

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

Trick or treat, what would it be?

I walk alone, I'm everything

My ears can hear and my mouth can speak

My spirit talks, I know my soul believes

But we're running out of time

Oh, all the echoes in my mind cry

There's blood on your lies

The sky's open wide

There is nowhere for you to hide

The hunter's moon is shining

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

(I'm running with the)

A gift, curse

They track and hurt

Say can you dream

In nightmares seems

A million voices, silent screams

Where hope is left so incomplete

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the wolves tonight

I'm running with the wolves

I'm running with the

WOLVES HOWL and BLUE FIRE SWIRLED AROUND everything and and then…

Me: (HOWLS)

Maria: (HOWLS)

WOLVES HOWLING WERE HEARD.

When the song was done everyone was in awe and it was awesome and then they cheered wildly!

Trixie Lulamoon: Guys, I just got bad news from Equestria.

Lincoln: What is it, Trixie?

Trixie Lulamoon: My Dark Side, Dark Trixie, is here, and she has the Alicorn Amulet and is causing so much havoc in Equestria with it!

We gasped.

Twilight Sparkle: But, how? We got rid of The Alicorn Amulet after that day we defeated you.

Me: I remembered hearing about it, but it looks like she's back and she's causing havoc once more.

Maria: Someone needs to teach that arrogant unicorn a lesson!

Trixie Lulamoon: I think that'll be left to you, me, and Linky, Maria. I'm looking forward to making her pay for this.

Lincoln: Me too. (Senses for Dark Trixie) AHA! Gotcha, you evil unicorn! She's 200 clicks north of our location and she's heading right for us! (Sensed Flip's Musclebound Thugs) Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Trixie Lulamoon: AGAIN?! When is that mutant ever going to quit?!

Anna Anyanova: Never! Because, he's a greedy, vengeance-crazed mutant cheapskate, and he'll never ever learn his lesson because he's uneducated and smells like a dumpster!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Dark Trixie.

Horsea: Yay!

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: That was cool!

We later finished the concert.

Me: That was so awesome!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Trixie Lulamoon: Guys, I just got bad news from Equestria.

Lincoln: What is it, Trixie?

Trixie Lulamoon: My Dark Side, Dark Trixie, is here, and she has the Alicorn Amulet and is causing so much havoc in Equestria with it!

We gasped.

Twilight Sparkle: But, how? We got rid of The Alicorn Amulet after that day we defeated you.

Me: I remember hearing about it, but it looks like she's back and she's causing havoc once more.

Maria: Someone needs to teach that arrogant unicorn a lesson!

Trixie Lulamoon: I think that'll be left to you, me, and Linky, Maria.

I'm looking forward to making her pay for this.

Lincoln: Me too. (Senses for Dark Trixie) AHA! Gotcha, you evil unicorn! She's 200 clicks north of our location and she's heading right for us! (Sensed Flip's Musclebound Thugs) Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Flip: HEH! THEY WILL KILL YOU AGAIN!

Anna Anyanova: Never! Because, you're a greedy, vengeance-crazed mutant cheapskate, and you're never ever going to learn your lesson because you're extremely uneducated and your brain and butt smells like a dumpster!

Qin: WHOA! Nicely well said Anna.

Nico then threw a huge pumpkin and smashed his head in!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Dark Trixie.

Nico: Well done Lincoln.

?: DIE, TWILIGHT SPARKLE!

Suddenly, a red beam of magic came flying right at us and it was heading for Twilight Sparkle, but Lincoln saved her and all of us by forming a powerful barrier of solid diamond around all of us.

Trixie Lulamoon: That was a quick save, Linky! Alright, you arrogant unicorn, show yourself!

Suddenly, we saw Dark Trixie come out, and true to what Trixie said, she had on The Alicorn Amulet. She kept on firing red beams of magic from her horn, but the diamond barrier was still holding out strong.

Rarity: She's not going to stop. What are we going to do?

Lincoln: I have an idea, Rarity.

Lincoln used Tirek's powers, and the diamond barrier had an orange field around it, and when the red beams of magic hit the barrier, it was absorbed and flowed into Lincoln and he grew even stronger than ever. Dark Trixie continued firing a barrage of red magic beams from her horn, but the were still being absorbed by the field and continuously flowed into Lincoln and he was still growing stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Twilight Sparkle: I had a feeling you'd use Tirek's powers, Linky, smart move.

Trixie Lulamoon: She may know magic, but we have magic that's far more powerful than hers. Let me send her flying this time, Linky.

Lincoln: Go right ahead, Trixie.

Trixie fired a diamond ball at Dark Trixie which hit her hard in the face and she was sent flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we faced Dark Trixie.

Trixie Lulamoon: I should've known that one day you'd come back, I thought I was rid of you thanks to Twilight and the others.

Dark Trixie: You can never get rid of me that easily, and now, I will destroy you and see your man's heart break before I kill him too! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Trixie Lulamoon: THAT IS IT! NO ONE THREATENS MY FUTURE HUSBAND AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Trixie Lulamoon punched Dark Trixie hard in the face and knocked out her teeth!

Maria: You just stepped into deep shit now!

Qin: BIG TIME!

Horsea sprayed ink at her.

Right into her eyes and they burned!

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she's surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns as she unholstered her massive Trixie Lulamoon's Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Alicorn Magician Humility from her back, and as she approached Dark Trixie, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Trixie Lulamoon: I can't believe that this is the monster I became because of you, but now that I see you finally in public for the first time, now I know all too well the monster I became because of my boasting and arrogance. This cannot stand, as The Alicorn Princess of Humility, I hereby sentence you to death for your crimes against Equestria, Dark Trixie.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Trixie: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Trixie Lulamoon's Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Alicorn Magician Humility, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Trixie: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX

OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TRIXIE LULAMOON! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TRIXIE LULAMOON EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(WAITING FOR A STAR TO FALL BY BOY MEETS GIRL PLAYS)

Trixie Lulamoon grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair, she has neon purple eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and magic emblazoned on her forehead, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Humility, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Humility, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Trixie Lulamoon has on a long-sleeved dark blue hoodie with stars and magic on it, sleeveless purple dress with her cutie mark on it, dark blue socks, blue and purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars and magic on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sapphire blue angel wings with purple tips on the large sapphire blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her horn got longer, and her light blue tail grew longer. Trixie Lulamoon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's massive Trixie Lulamoon's Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and Alicorn Magician Humility and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Trixie Lulamoon's True Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Magical Greatsword of Redeeming Humility and True Cosmic Alicorn Magician Humility, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sapphire blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sapphire blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a unicorn head with purple gem for eyes and sapphire blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Trixie Lulamoon, Alicorn Princess of Humility, Redeemed Magician of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Friend of Starlight Glimmer, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Fritz Drizzle Also Known As The Tempest, Loving Sister of Artha Paynn and His Friends, Destroyer of Word Paynn, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Destroyer of Dark Trixie and The Alicorn Amulet, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table and The Redemption Squad, and Master of Magic and Alicorns"

トリクシー・ルラムーン、謙虚のアリコーンプリンセス、エクエストリアの救われた魔術師、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スターライト・グリマーの友人、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、テンペストとしても知られるフリッツ・ドリズルの大敵、アーサ・ペインとその友人たちの愛する妹、ワード・ペインの破壊者、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者とクイーン・オパリン、ダーク・トリクシーの破壊者とアリコーン・アミュレット、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士団と償還部隊のメンバー、マジックとアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Trixie Lulamoon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HUMILITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC HUMILITY ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC REDEMPTION HUMILITY ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC REDEMPTION HUMILITY ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Trixie Lulamoon's Super Angel-Humility Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Trixie saw it, she went mad and fired another blast of red magic from her horn at her, but Trixie fired fired a powerful barrage of sapphire blue energy blasts with stars, magic, and Alicorns at Dark Trixie and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was beyond enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Trixie Lulamoon's transformed into her Super Angel-Humility Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and for what that evil unicorn tried to do to her, now it's personal!

Trixie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Starstorm Magic Humility Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Humility Alicorn Princess Angel Love) It sure is. Now, all that's left is for you to transform, Maria.

Maria: Yeah, now I'm really going to enjoy drowning that evil unicorn and making her pay!

Suddenly, Maria's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, Egyptian Hieroglyphics, phoenixes, sea creatures, and angels, she unholstered her Sword of Tefnut from her back, and as she approached Dark Trixie, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Egyptian Hieroglyphics, phoenixes, sea creatures, and angels with every step.

Maria: You're everything that Twilight and the others have said about you, you're an arrogant and way too boastful unicorn whose boasting had gotten on peoples' nerves, but to find out you obtained The Alicorn Amulet, the very thing King Sombra had created to further cause havoc in Equestria and now, you're using it to cause havoc, now you've gone and done it. We're getting rid of The Alicorn Amulet and you at the same time, Dark Trixie, and we'll make sure you never come back!

Suddenly, Maria was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and Egyptian Hieroglyphics surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, sea creatures, seahorses, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Trixie: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Maria emerged, but she was changed forever.

(NAUTILUS BY 2002 PLAYS)

Maria grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon blue eyes and an an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, Egyptian Hieroglyphics, phoenixes, sea creatures, and angels surrounding her, she has a water horse of Tefnut emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on sea horse earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, she also has a sea horse with aqua blue gems for the eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its tail above her aqua blue seahorse-shaped Element of Harmony with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Maria has on a beautiful sleeveless aqua blue open blouse with ocean waves, short-sleeved aqua blue midriff top, aqua blue plaid skirt, aqua blue stockings, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white blue trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, Egyptian Hieroglyphics, phoenixes, sea creatures, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Tefnut, Egyptian Goddess of Water and surrounded by ocean waves and Egyptian Hieroglyphics. Suddenly, Maria felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Maria has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and her wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria's massive Sword of Tefnut and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Egyptian Hieroglyphics, phoenixes, sea creatures, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maria Rockell's Tefnut Egyptian Maelstrom Water Greatsword of Maelstrom Water Egyptian Redemption Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Tefnut, Egyptian Goddess of the Sea, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue seahorse heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue seahorse heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and an aqua blue seahorse head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the ice blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold seahorse head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji right below Tefnut that said, "Maria Rockell-Dunbar, Formerly Known as Aquamaria, Loving Daughter of Katie Rockell, Loving Older Sister of Estella Rockell and Carmen Rockell, Former Bang Baby Now Turned Hero, Loving Wife of William Dunbar, Loving Mother of Horsea, Loving Childhood Friend of Carol Pusateri, Member of The Anti-Pervert Patrol, Second-In-Command of The Redemption Squad, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer and Slayer of Many Dangerous Villains, Emissary and Champion of Tefnut, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, and The Seas"

マリア・ロッケルダンバー、以前はアクアマリアとして知られ、ケイティ・ロッケルの愛する娘、エステラ・ロッケルとカルメン・

ロッケルの愛する姉、元バン・ベイビーは今ヒーローに転身、ウィリアム・ダンバーの愛する妻、ホースアの愛する母、キャロル・プサテリの愛する幼なじみ、対変態パトロールのメンバー、償還分隊の副司令官、ネプチューン クルセイダーズのメンバー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、多くの危険な悪役の破壊者であり殺戮者、テフヌトの使者でありチャンピオン、そして水、海の生き物、そして海の支配者

Suddenly, Maria's immense blue protective aura had changed into an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Maria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER HORSE-TEFNUT EMISSARY AND CHAMPION-WATER ANGEL-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA TEFNUT WATER MAESTROM WATER EGYPTIAN SEA CREATURE WATER REDEMPTION PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE TEFNUT WATER MAESTROM WATER EGYPTIAN SEA CREATURE WATER REDEMPTION PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND TEFNUT WATER MAESTROM WATER EGYPTIAN SEA CREATURE WATER REDEMPTION PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria's Super Angel-Water Horse-Tefnut Emissary and Champion-Water Angel-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Trixie saw it, she went mad and fired more red magic blasts from her horn at her, but Maria turned into pure water and they went through her, and then, she fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Egyptian Hieroglyphics, phoenixes, sea creatures, and angels at Dark Trixie, and they exploded as they hit her and she got drenched hard, and this angered her even more.

Nico: WHOA! Oh man, Maria's transformed!

Carol: So awesome! If William sees her, he's going to go wild when he sees her!

William: I ALREADY AM! (TEX AVERY WILD TAKE AND WOLF HOWLS)

Maria: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Egyptian Water Maelstrom Tefnut Emissary Water Horse Redemption Angel and Divine Egyptian Water Maelstrom Tefnut Emissary Water Horse Redemption Angel Love) (GIGGLES) That is funny. Right now, we better take care of Dark Trixie.

Lincoln: And destroy her and The Alicorn Amulet.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Trixie Lulamoon and Maria, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're about to get a really hard lesson in humility, Dark Trixie, but I can tell you this: it's a lesson that's going to end with your death.

Lincoln, Trixie Lulamoon, and Maria went after Dark Trixie who kept on firing red magic blasts at them, but Lincoln fired orange absorption blasts which absorbed the red magic blasts and they made him a lot stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Trixie and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Trixie Lulamoon, and Maria attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Dark Trixie insane with rage.

Dark Trixie: I'LL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Dark Trixie slapped Horsea.

But Horsea dodged the slap and blasted her with a bubblebeam!

Horsea: Nice try clod!

Maria: NO ONE does that to Horsea!

She strangled Dark Trixie!

Homer: WOOHOO! GO MARIA!

Maria smashed her into the ground. She picked up Horsea.

Maria kissed Horsea on the forehead.

Horsea: Maria I'm okay. I dodged it.

Maria: Oh. Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln grabbed The Alicorn Amulet from her cloak and ripped it off, and then, he threw it into the air and I jumped up and unsheathed my sword.

Me: This is the end of all the Dark Magic in Equestria! HIIIIIIIYYAH!

SLASH!

I slashed the Alicorn Amulet and it shattered into a million pieces and all the dark magic all over Equestria was now PERMANENTLY destroyed and the land was pure! All the dark magic was permanently banished to the black gates forever.

Xenia: YEAH!

Dark Trixie: NO! MY POWER!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There, The Alicorn Amulet is gone for good. Now, to drain you of every last bit of your magic, Dark Trixie.

Suddenly, Lincoln's left hand glowed with red energy and it enveloped Dark Trixie as she was lifted up into the air, and then, sapphire blue magic was being extracted from her horn and flowed into Lincoln via the red gems on the gold circular chestplate, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up as he was growing stronger and stronger. Then, as soon as he was done draining Dark Trixie of her magic, her eyes became dull and her cutie mark vanished, and Trixie Lulamoon delivered the final blow by firing a sapphire blue energy blast which hit Dark Trixie and she was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates. We all cheered as Lincoln, Trixie Lulamoon, and Maria holstered their weapons and powered down, and Trixie Lulamoon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer horn and tail, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Maria's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Maria: Now, that felt good.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Trixie?

Trixie Lulamoon: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave Dark Trixie quite the nasty beating of her miserable life.

Nico: You got that right, and you also destroyed The Alicorn Amulet, the last remnant of King Sombra's dark magic and all the dark magic in Equestria and that was pretty clever of you using Tirek's powers, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Since we knew she was going to fight using magic, it made sense that I'd use Tirek's magic-draining powers and my own magic draining powers to fight back against her.

Trixie Lulamoon: You basically fought magic with magic, but her skills with magic were really nothing compared to ours.

Maria: And using The Alicorn Amulet, she didn't realize what'll happen whenever someone uses that thing.

Suddenly, Trixie Lulamoon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Trixie Lulamoon's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Trixie Lulamoon absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Twilight Sparkle: At least, we're rid of that dark side of Trixie for good, along with The Alicorn Amulet.

Nico: You got that right, that thing was nothing but trouble.

Me: No kidding.

Lincoln: I consider that thing on the top five of the most evil dark artifacts of Equestria.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Same here.

Just for more affection, Maria kissed Horsea's forehead again

Horsea: Aww thanks.

Me: But that was so awesome!

Jared: You said it dad! That arrogant monster of Trixie Lulamoon is now gone for good.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding there! I'm glad she is gone.

Trixie Lulamoon: Same with me. Looking back I, The Great and Powerful Trixie, was a total jerk and a heartless monster.

Nico: But at least you redeemed yourself Trixie.

Maria: And that's all that counts.

Lola: Yeah.

Artha Penn: And you will always be an awesome and great sister Trixie.

Trixie Lulamoon: Thank you guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Qin: Now for the Anothers.

Nico: I hope there aren't too many Anothers this time.

Eli: Don't worry I sensed for them. And there's only 6 of them. We have Another Psyclone, Hurricane, Bora and Mr. Twister, Windfall and Iron Lung.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Anzhela Federova A.K.A Bora and Bromwell Stikk A.K.A. Mr. Twister. This will be interesting. Psyclone and Hurricane's real names were never told to us.

Nico: Wow!

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: Carmilla Cyclone, Lorelai Erikkson, Csilla Almassy and Kaarina Heikkinen.

Lola: Cool!

Carmilla Cyclone: We're truly honored for this.

Lorelai Erikkson: Boy this will be awesome.

Kaarina Keikkinen: (Finnish Accent) It sure will.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Iron Lung are one person.

Me: Wow.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Psyclone, Hurricane, Bora and Mr. Twister and Windfall!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be windy!

Nunnally: Big time!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Hurricane: (In a girls voice) That was a good one though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had purple eyes and had purple angel wings and she had purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Joker Kamen Rider from W on and the symbol of Joker was on her skirt and she had a sword of Darkness in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Jillian Joker!

Jillian Joker: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Jillian is the Embodiment of the Joker Dopant from Kamen Rider W.

Shotaro: WOW! We never encountered a Joker Dopant.

Lola: That would be cool to see.

Jillian Joker: It sure would.

Me: Yep and she is also a very mischievous one hence why she is Joker's Embodiment.

Nico: That is so cool!

Qin: Yeah I'll say.

Jillian Joker: At least you guys aren't fighting 100 Anothers.

Qin: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Iron Lung friendly or hostile?

Jillian Joker: Friendly and you will find her interesting.

Me: Wow!

Maria: Sorry we have to do this.

Jillian Joker: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Now for Another Iron Lung.

Nico: All we can do is wait

But then my geiger counter started clicking like mad!

Me: Uh oh! We got intense gamma radiation!

Lola: But Iron Lung is not radioactive!

We saw the Another Iron Lung!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This one is really radioactive.

Me: No kidding.

Another Iron Lung: Sorry about that guys. I can't help it. Comes with who I am a hybrid of.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with neon green hair and had green eyes and had black and green clothes and she had a sword of intense gamma radiation!

Me: (GASP) Celica Cuprosklodowskite!

Nico: WHOA!

Celica Cuprosklodowskite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Qin: Wow the radiation she has is off the scale.

Celica Cuprosklodowskite: I know. I am a Gemsona. I'm a hybrid of a human and Cuprosklodowskite as well as the gene-slammers of Iron Lung, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Bronze Kneecap, Golden Gutt, Titanium Toenail and Gilded Arches.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Radioactive and metalic!

Qin: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Bioman Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Dynaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Bio Sword and Zocks got a Dyna Sword.

Celica Cuprosklodowskite: No he was in a hurry.

Me: Because of your intense radioactivity.

Celica Cuprosklodowskite: Yep.

Qin: I don't blame him.

Lola: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Bioman Gear) I'm surprised Gene Slammers for MOE members exist.

Geiz: (Gets out Dynaman gear) I figured any Team Rocket dirtbags who get close to our frenemies winds up dead.

Sougo got Red1Armor while Geiz got DynaRedArmor.

Me: I agree there. That's crazy but cool.

Iron: I'm surprised myself.

Celica Cuprosklodowskite: I know. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: No worries.

She turned into Another Iron Lung.

Nico: (gets out Iron Lung's Ridewatch) Time to take a deep breath!

Me: Just as long as Timmy doesn't pull out a 1935 Buick Packard and blows that in your face.

Nico: Yuck. (ACTIVATES IRON LUNG'S AND WINDFALL'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

May: Time to strike with the snakes of lightning! (ACTIVATES SERPENTINA AND EVIL STORMY WEATHER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed her down.

Maria: Who is hungry for pizza! (ACTIVATES ORGAN GRINDOR'S RIDEWATCH)

(TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAYS)

Maria danced and fired waves of pizzas and blasted down Another Iron Lung!

Maria: And here are some explosions! (ACTIVATES BOMBERMAN GANG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of bombs and blasted her all over.

Julie Kane: Now for some wind! (ACTIVATES WINDFALL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of wind and smashed her down.

Then Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Urchin, Hammerhead (Looney Tunes), Count Grogan and the Ghost of Geronimo came.

Nico: Nice team Rojo!

Rojo: Thanks Nico!

Me: Awesome!

Count Grogan: We have a lot of catching up to do next time J.D.

Me: Boy we sure do Count Grogan. Lots of things have happened since 18 years ago.

Count Grogan: I know.

Then a Dachsbun came.

Me: Oh a Dachsbun.

Qin: What a cutie.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Awesome.

Dachsbun: (In a girls voice) It has been a while Nico.

Nico: (GASP) Lorna Northwest!?

Me: Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and purple clothes and had blue eyes.

Pacifica: Lorna!

Lorna: Pacfica!

They hugged for the first time in a while and Pacifica cried hard.

Lorna Northwest: I know sis. I know. I'm sorry I wasn't there. We can catch up later. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and knocked down Another Iron Lung and I brought over Celica and purified the ridewatch.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Wow you're Pacifica's sister!?

Jade Chan: Wow!

Lorna Northwest: I sure am.

Dipper Pines: SAY WHAT!?

Qin: Whoa!

Jade Chan: Wow!

Me: Then you must've heard about what happened with your so-called mother and father.

Lorna Northwest: I sure did. You see, I am the black sheep of the Northwest family and I absolutely hated my parents for their greedy ways and the horrible treatment they were giving to Pacifica.

Me: Pacifica told us everything.

Lorna Northwest: Yes and I was trying to find enough evidence to bring down my evil parents reign so me and Pacifica can live together in hiding and with safety.

Me: Well we put your so-called evil mother and father in prison. You wouldn't believe the kinds of horrible things they were doing.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Lorna Northwest: Good. They can stay there and rot for all I care. Those monsters are not my parents.

Lola: They weren't fit to be parents from the very beginning.

Qin: Yeah.

Julie Kane: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lorna Northwest: When me and Nico found one of my parents old mansions and we restored it and made it 100,000 times larger than my mom and dad's house in Gravity Falls.

Nico: I remember that house. It's on the outskirts of Gravity Falls.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: That is amazing.

Nunnally: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lorna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Lorna.

Lorna Northwest: Me too Nico. And Pacifica we have a lot of catching up to do.

Pacifica: I know sis. I know.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, and Keroberos are heading to the world of the 2019 horror film, Itsy Bitsy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to help Kara, and her kids, Jesse and Cambria, survive their night of terror and destroy Maa-Kalaratri, The Dark Mother that's in the form of a giant prehistoric spider.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in the world of the 2019 horror film, Itsy Bitsy, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to help Kara, and her kids, Jesse and Cambria, survive their night of terror and destroy Maa-Kalaratri, The Dark Mother that's in the form of a giant prehistoric spider.

Nico: (Gulps) I think I remembered that movie all too well, and that spider was one super scary, ugly, and super evil monster.

Me: And that thing has a very venomous bite when it attacks its prey.

Lincoln: Which is why I came prepared. Now, we need to find Kara, and her kids, Jesse and Cambria, and then, get after Maa-Kalaratri.

We headed inside, and we met Kara, and her kids, Jesse and Cambria. Then, Lincoln formed a very powerful and protective diamond barrier to protect us from Maa-Kalaratri.

Kara: Thanks for coming. That giant spider's loose and already, it killed Clark and our cat. I managed to rescue Jesse and Cambria from that thing, but it's still here in the house, and I don't know where it is.

Me: As long as you remain here with us, you guys are safe.

Jesse handed us the shattered remnants of the Dark Egg of Maa-Kalaratri.

Nicole: The Dark Egg of Maa-Kalaratri, this thing is more than just an artifact, it's actually the tomb of the vengeful spider goddess herself. The thief who gave it to Clark threw it and shattered it and that unleashed the vengeful spider goddess, and now, she's loose.

Diana Lombard: Lincoln, use your wrist computer, and then, let's use The Legendex.

Lincoln got his left wrist computer online and brought up The Legendex, and in it was the legend of Maa-Kalaratri.

Lincoln: Here we go, the legend of Maa-Kalaratri. According to legend, Maa-Kalaratri is known as The Spider Goddess, a being who existed before both humans and time itself. She is said to be a "weaver of destiny", someone who presides over the humans between the darkness in the stars. She used to be vastly worshipped, but after worshipped declined, she one day, reemerged and decimated her now non-worshipers, taking a chief's daughter with her. To appease her, the tribe of her worshippers would offer blood sacrifices from babies from the village, the people believing that she would help crops and other such things. The goddess was kept inside of The Dark-Egg of Maa-Kalaratri, and only the High Priests of the tribe had ever touched it during the harvest season.

Nico: Whoa.

Diana Lombard: I read one of the reports that her worshippers were killed and she had been stolen by thieves who gave Clark her egg. It served as her tomb, and when one of the thieves shattered it, he unleashed her. We got to stop her and fast.

Jenni Anderson: She could be anywhere in the dark.

Lincoln: Not a problem.

Lincoln made the barrier glow with light by channeling light into the diamond barrier.

Applejack: Nice one.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark brown hair with orange streaks and black hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a long-sleeved white shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, long-sleeved black coat, orange shorts and green knee-pads, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades and angels on the coattails and on the back is

Halloween Town, and in her right hand is the Pumpkinhead Keyblade and a girl with long hair with the same colors as Vinyl Scratch's mane and pink hairband, blue clothes with Vinyl Scratch's cutie mark on the green skirt, blue choker, white bridal gloves, blue unicorn horn on her head, and blue angel wings and they had the six girls with them.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Helena Halloween, The Keyblade Knight of Halloween Town.

Helena Halloween: That's right.

Hailey Halloween: I knew one day we'd run into you, sis.

Vinyl Scratch: And the second girl with you… (GASPS)

Lincoln and Vinyl Scratch: Cadence Concordia.

Me: Sounds like you two know her.

Lincoln: I do.

Vinyl Scratch: And I knew her from Equestria, and it was right before…

Cadence Concordia: Before I moved to Royal Woods. Allow me to introduce myself, my name is Cadence Concordia, Gene-Slammer of Vinyl Scratch, Alicorn Princess of Grace, I'm Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria and I'm a powerful force of music and magic and I'm also a very powerful Alicorn and very powerful master of music and magic, and I taught Lincoln how to cast some very powerful spells and how to dispel dark curses. Lincoln gave me a blue neck choker, and to show my thanks, I kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when that happened, my blue horn on my head glowed with blue light and it was a sign of true love. Plus, I'm also a dear friend of Vinyl Scratch from long ago and our bond remained strong to this day, and I'm an awesome friend of Luna, Sam, Mazzy, Sully, and Chunk and an awesome music lover and party goer.

Luna: You should see her rock out with us in our concerts, she knows how to play an electric guitar, but she also hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because Cadence had seen what kind of people Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan are.

Nico: What did Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan do to earn your wrath?

Luna: Those five were waiting for Lincoln in an ambush, and then, they'd come charging at him to kill him in another attempt at his life, but Cadence charged in and she kicked them into a nearby fence and she got knocked out because of just how strong she is and she froze them with a blast of magic she fired from her horn. She told the family of what they tried to do to Lincoln, and they not only got grounded for a month, and she sent them running to their rooms but not before she played a loud chord on my electric guitar and made them go deaf for a week along with smashing my cymbals in their faces.

Me: That's exactly what happens when they mess not only with one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, but also, knows how to use musical instruments as weapons. I'd seen what Luna can do when she uses her instruments as weapons, and you don't want to cross her.

Nico: Messing with someone who knows Rock-Fu, their ears will be bleeding for weeks.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's so good to see you again, Cadence.

Cadence Concordia: You too, Lincoln. And whoa! You've really had quite a growth spurt, not to mention you've still been hitting the gym like crazy, look at those massive upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs! And Vinyl Scratch, you really have changed a lot since we last met.

Vinyl Scratch: Indeed I have, Cadence, and of course, I'm also a mother.

Vinyl Scratch showed Melanie the pictures of hers and Lincoln's newborns, and her jaw dropped to the floor.

CLANG!

Vinyl Scratch helped close her mouth.

Cadence Concordia: Whoa, Lincoln's now a father?! Well, his dad did have a lot of kids, so I guess it's no surprise though. And given the huge combo of the diet we gave him, his hyperpuberty, genes, and many others, Lincoln really grew into the type of man that any girl would want for a husband: extremely strong, handsome, super brave, courageous, and always stands up to injustice.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Cadence Concordia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on her neck with electric blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Vinyl Scratch: I knew that was coming, and now, you're part of Lincoln's harem and are now one of his future wives. But, I'd save the kissing for later, let's get after Maa-Kalaratri.

Suddenly, Lincoln fired two fire blasts which hits Maa-Kalaratri's egg sacs and burned them to ashes.

Lincoln: When she molted her exo-skeleton, she also laid egg sacs as well. Now, all that's left is to kill Maa-Kalaratri for good.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, a thunderstorm came, and lightning also lit up the house's rooms, along with the light from Lincoln's diamond barrier. Then, we saw a giant dark brown spider with giant fangs climb down from the wall in the living room: it was Maa-Kalaratri, The Dark Mother and the vengeful spider goddess.

Nico: (Gasps) Maa-Kalaratri.

Then, Maa-Kalaratri pounced, but the diamond barrier was protecting us from her, but she was still trying to break the barrier and bite us with her venomous giant fangs, which was futile.

Sylvester: Let's squish that giant spider and get out of here!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: My words exactly, Sylvester. Your reign ends, Spider Goddess, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super

Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog

Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Applejack's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed

Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Maa-Kalaratri and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Maa-Kalaratri tried to go after Kara, Jesse, and Cambria, but Lincoln imprisoned the spider goddess in a ball of indestructible diamond, then, the diamond ball's interior grew and formed giant spikes which pierced Maa-Kalaratri all over the place since the only way to kill her was force, and they didn't stop. When it was done, Maa-Kalaratri was nothing more than pile of remains, which were set ablaze and she was also sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Kara: It's over at last, at least, that thing is gone.

Nico: Yeah. And we also knew about what happened to your son, Stevie, and you were also blaming yourself for what happened. We know the accident wasn't your fault, but to you, you felt it was and it scarred you mentally.

Jesse: You… also found out about what happened. What happened to Stevie, it wasn't Mom's fault, but she blamed herself for it.

Lincoln: She managed to forgive herself by saving you and Cambria. But, I think we can truly make your family whole once more.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and a beam of heavenly light descended, and Kara saw her son, Stevie, brought back to life, as she cried tears of happiness and she hugged her brought back son, and Jesse and Cambria also joined in.

Cambria: Where are we going to live, Mommy?

Kara: I think Gotham Royal York is a better choice. But, no matter what, we will always stay together.

We helped Kara, Stevie, Jesse, and Cambria move to Gotham Royal York, and Ino is going to help them after that traumatic experience with Maa-Kalaratri and what Kara went through due to Stevie's death.

Lincoln: At least, we finally got rid of Maa-Kalaratri.

Lynn Sr. was really shaking in fright.

Lori: Oh shoot, we literally forgot about Dad's Arachnophobia again.

Lincoln: We're signing him up to get cured by Nightmare or Rhinosnorous when we get back. (To Helena Halloween) And it's so good to see you again, Helena Halloween.

Helena Halloween: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Helena Halloween and he hugged her, and Helena Halloween is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Halloween: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Helena Halloween, Keyblade Knight of Halloween Town, she's my Guardian Angel Guardian Angel from Halloween Town and she's also the younger sister of Hailey Halloween, Sailor Soldier of Halloween Town. She's a Keyblader, and like her older sister, she has all the powers of Halloween and she's literally known as the Queen of Halloween, and she is also known as The Queen of Terror, and she and her sister, Hailey, had fought against Oogie Boogie, Lock, Shock, and Barrel whenever they try to cause trouble against Jack Skellington and all of Halloween Town. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like all her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against

Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Luna: And she also used her skills in terror and Halloween to scare Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with Lincoln's other enemies, and they peed their pants like crazy. For Lynn, she peed her gym shorts and farted in fright as she ran back to her room.

Nico: Gross.

Me: But, you know what happens when they begin messing with a Halloween Terror Queen.

Lincoln: It never ever ends well at all, and it leaves them scarred for life and terrified. And now that you're here, Helena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Helena Halloween in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena Halloween: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena Halloween's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena Halloween: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Halloween.

Helena Halloween had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The five girls are Ai Midorikawa, Hina Tomosaki, Kaede Shinozaki, Mizuho Akashina, and Shizuka Takeda from Uragiri.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ai Midorikawa, Hina Tomosaki, Kaede Shinozaki, Mizuho Akashina, and Shizuka Takeda from Uragiri.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ai Midorikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ai Midorikawa and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Maa-Kalaratri, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie

Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white

wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ai Midorikawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ai Midorikawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ai Midorikawa, Hina Tomosaki, Kaede Shinozaki, Mizuho Akashina, and Shizuka Takeda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Maa-Kalaratri, The Dark Mother and the vengeful spider goddess.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating down that monstrous spider and then trapping her in a diamond ball that formed spikes inside and they tore that spider to shreds and banished her spirit to The Black Gates, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, Helena Halloween, and Cadence

Concordia have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Jeez, that spider goddess sure was a dangerous monster!

Lincoln: Yep, but we sent her to The Black Gates for good and saved Kara, Jesse, and Cambria from the evil spider goddess, and I also brought back her son, Stevie, and we helped them get settled in Gotham Royal York.

Me: Yep, and they'll be getting therapy from Ino after what they went through with Maa-Kalaratri.

Nico: And the lesson is never pick up any dark artifacts because you never know what lurks inside it.

Nicole: Ain't that the truth.

---

After killing Maa-Kalaratri, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena Halloween and Cadence Concordia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Helena Halloween: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Cadence Concordia: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Helena Halloween: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Cadence Concordia: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Helena, we've already heard from Cadence of her memories with Lincoln, now what of you? What memories did you have with Lincoln?

Helena Halloween: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Gus' Games and Grub, and we were there for lunch after our training. But, then, we heard a familiar loud belch in the air and caught the stench of sweaty armpits, chum, limburger cheese, and B.O., and we knew who it was: Lincoln's insanely overly-competitive, rude, aggressive, belching, farting, uncivilized sister, Lynn. She burst through the doors on all fours, and she was out for blood. She charged at us, but I fired blasts of pumpkin fire at her which burned her butt, and then, I pulled a scary face and sent her running on all fours while she was farting like crazy, and Lincoln fired a blast of ice that froze her inside, and he pushed it and he sent it hurtling towards an open metal container that Luna got out, and as soon as Lynn was inside, she closed the door and secured it.

Nico: Awesome. But, wait, when she thawed out, did she…?

Lincoln: Nope, she didn't roar and pounded on the door to try and escape, besides, if she tried that, you know what'll happen. Plus, the ice melted because of the stink lines coming off her smelly feet.

Nico: Gross! Lynn, do you ever wash your feet?!

Luna: She doesn't, dude. Plus, she even picked her nose with her big toe!

Nico: OH! THAT'S JUST DISGUSTING!

Me: Yeah, Dark Lynn made her forget about proper hygiene, we even had to get out gas masks around her!

Lincoln: And why we always had to watch it around Lynn. It's no surprise we didn't have the house fumigated because of her!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Pablo and Anderson hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word those buttfaces have sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Mei Terumi: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, this place is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mei, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back onto the sand, and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto are in your harem.

Naruto: I had the suspicion that Mei Terumi fell in love with Lincoln, and she's had those feelings for him for a very long time.

Kurumu: And we made the right choice introducing Linky to Kyoko.

Zoe Orimoto: And my Simulator counterpart is also part of his harem too, nice.

DC SHG Raven: Along with Rose.

Jenna: And Pablo and Anderson had some nerve trying to kill them, those two are just making things much worse for themselves.

Serena Logan: I always knew those heartless murderous buttfaces were and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and they're just making things worse for themselves.

Rarity: And trying to kill Mei Terumi, Kyoko Aono, DC SHG Rose Wilson/Ravager, and Simulator Zoe Orimoto, now those repulsive apes are really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and they should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Pablo and Anderson scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, the morons have officially lost their minds.

Maria: (Flips Pablo and Anderson the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you buttface morons!

Nico: Even after we kicked Pablo and Anderson's miserable hides, those bastards still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Flip, Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU HEARTLESS BUTTFACES!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Pablo and Anderson's necks and on the necks of the jerks glowed and the amplified gravity forced the jerks to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand them if they so much as get anymore dumb ideas again. Remind me to add more punishments to them.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were going into the simulator.

Nico: Next is Gusty Garden Galaxy

Me: Ooh the Wind Garden one.

Qin: Cool!

Lewa: Me and Matau will definitely be going with you for that one.

Nico: Perfect! Lets head in.

They went in to the simulator and Nicole activated it and they were at GUSTY GARDEN GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are.

Matau: WOW! This is amazing!

Lewa: Boy I feel right at home here.

Matau: Diggersby?

Pawmot: Yeah my family has that for my last name. We are miners and dig for jewels and gold.

Nico: Yep.

Matau: Very fitting. But that's also a Pokemon name.

Pawmot: I know.

Lewa: Just wanted to clear up some confusion.

Pawmot: No worries.

They got to the island and then a burrowing figure came and out came MAJOR BURROWS!

Nico: That is one huge mole!

Nicole: Okay you have to get him to pop out and then slam the ground and kick him in his butt.

Nico: And I got just the techniques for that.

Burrows went underground and then Nico used the power of Naturon Shenron! The 7 Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and blasted him out!

Lewa: We got first crack!

They fired waves of wind and blasted him on his butt! He got up and went underground!

Nico: (gets out Iron Lung and Whirlwind's Ridewatches) Let's add more wind power!

Nico blasted the ground again and flushed him out and then activated the Ridewatches and blasted him on his butt.

Eli: OH YEAH!

Matau: Take that!

Then MAJOR BURROWS GOT RED HOT MAD! STEAM WAS SHOOTING OUT OF HIS HEAD AND HIS HELMET WAS GLOWING RED HOT!

Nicole: WHOA MAN Now he is mad!

Lewa: Good thing there's no bunny here!

Nico: I know.

Pawmot: I got this one.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him. Then Nico, Lewa and Matau blast him and he got smashed down and then POOF!

The Power Star came!

Nico: There it is!

Lewa: Me and Matau got this.

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Pawmot reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had an orange dress on.

Erica Diggersby: That was so awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

They high five!

Pakura: I don't see this ending well.

Me: Me neither. That's why I stick to fizzy juice.

I pulled out a bottle of it and drank it.

Me: (LOUD BELCH)

I turned the flower vase on the table into a bowl of blue raspberry peaches.

Sunny Starscout ate one and it was juicy and tasty.

Sunny Starscout: Wow! Looks like peaches and tastes like blue raspberry!

Me: Blue-Razzle Peaches. Awesome combo.

Sunny Starscout: And perfect for smoothies.

Me: Awesome! Also pardon me.

Poromon and the mascots drank Red Bull and then…

(Ray of Light by Madonna Plays)

Mascots: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTS FLEW FAST)

And I feel like I just got home

And I feel

And I feel like I just got home

And I feel

They bounced all over the place like bullets fired from a gun!

Fu: Are you guys ok?

Me: They are just going through Red Bull Rush.

Brian: Yeah Peter went through that and he was all over the place.

Stewie: Oh god I remember that.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Poliwag then ran fast and bounced like pinball bumpers.

Poliwag: (Fast talking) Boyimmovingsofastthatitsfun! WOOWOO!

Poromon: (Fast talking) ImmovingsofastIfeellikemilkingcows!

ZOOM!

Poromon then zoomed fast and then Universe 666 Chris came and ran fast and screaming hard and his CROTCH WAS ON FIRE!

Dirtbag: (to Horsea and Manaphy) You two okay?

They gibbered and then ran fast and were acting like Mac on a SUGAR RUSH MANIA ATTACK!

ZOOM ZOOM!

They ran fast and then we heard the sounds of punching and kicking and we saw the mascots kicking the living shit out of the Digimon Emperor in our prison!

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

Manaphy: Youlikethatfartface!? Youlikethatfartface!

MANAPHY THEN VOMITED IN THE DIGIMON EMPEROR'S MOUTH! YUCK!

Horsea: YeahIbetyoulikethat!

Horsea then fired a torrent of Ink into his mouth and he threw up!

Nico: NICE!

The Mascots came back and were about to bounce on Nunnally's stomach.

But we grabbed them before that could happen.

Qin: Whew. Close one.

But then it wore off and they were fast asleep.

Me: Aww they fell asleep.

Nico: Yeah.

But then…

Nunnally screamed and then a massive puddle of water was on the floor! THIS CAN ONLY MEAN ONE THING!

Qin: OH NO!

Nunnally: It's time!

Me: Whoa!

Maria: Oh fuck!

Eli: Oh boy!

Me: EVERYONE! Lets get her to the hospital! Lets go lets go Double Time Lets Go!

We got her loaded into Ratchet and we were off to the hospital.

We later arrived and she and Eli went into the Delivery Room.

We then waited.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Lola: Yeah.

?: Boy no kidding.

We saw a Maushold!

May: Aww a Maushold!

Lola: Awesome!

Maushold: (In a girls voice) Nunnally is one awesome girl to have children.

Nico: Elaine Cheddar!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had yellow and orange clothes and had the kanji for cheese in the middle of her forehead and she had yellow angel wings.

Me: Awesome you're one of the great cheesemakers of Wisconsin.

Elaine Cheddar: I sure am.

Grapple: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elaine Cheddar: When me and Nico made the largest ever castle of cheese and I used my powers to make it rot proof.

Nico: (DROOLS) Elaine and her family make the most awesome cheese ever. And it's so good.

Qin: Her family's cheese is awesome.

Elaine Cheddar: And Nico can't get enough of it.

Me: Boy we have a bunch of Cheeseheads with us.

We laughed!

Laney: Yeah.

Nico and Elaine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Cheesa-Donna.

Elaine Cheddar: Oh Nico don't call me that.

The mascots got up from their nap.

Poromon: What happened?

Me: Nunnally is now in Labor.

Poromon: Oh man!

But her labor pains were intense crying!

Nunnally: OH IT HURTS SO MUCH!

Qin: Poor Nunnally.

Maria: And you guys went crazy from Red Bull

Poliwag: We did?

We told them what they did and how they beat up the Digimon Emperor and bounced off the walls and more.

Horsea: Whoa we were hyper.

Me: And you set Universe 666 Chris Griffin's crotch on fire somehow.

Manaphy: Oh man we must've mistaken him for the Prime Universe version.

Nico: Oops.

Me: It'll be okay.

The labor pains stopped.

Qin: It stopped.

Then out came Eli and Nunnally and in Nunnally's arms were 2 adorable baby girls.

Me: Oh Nunnally, Eli they are so adorable.

Nunnally: (Tired) They sure are.

Xenia: Aww.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: What are you going to name them bro?

Eli: The one in Nunnally's right arm is Ahsoka Tano Britannia and the one in her right arm is Rey Skywalker Britannia. We named them after Ahsoka and Rey.

Ahsoka: We both are truly honored.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) I think they are adorable to have been given names from us.

Kit and the Dragon Knight Riders came.

Volcana: Thanks for coming, Kit.

Kit: No problem!

Me: We owe you guys big for helping us against Jackie Frost and Northwind.

Kit: No problem J.D. That was so fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: I have a feeling this will be a very epic battle against Xaviax. I have 15 years of punishment to dish out on him when the time comes.

Nico: You got that right.

Kit: Yeah.

We took Nunnally back to the estate and had her sit in the rocking chair in the nursery.

Me: If you need anything Nunnally let us know. Pickle and Barley Barrel will look out for you here okay.

Nunnally: Thank you J.D.

We left and got ready.

Kit: That is so awesome that Nunnally is now a mother.

Me: We are happy for her.

C.C.: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Mr. Fizz: Can me, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Technus, and Yenaldoshi go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Xenia: Yep.

Mr. Fizz: Awesome.

Lola: But this will be fun. Whatever our mission will be.

Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Arboliva and Squawkabilly.

May: Cool!

Me: Squawkabilly comes in 4 forms so there might be 4 of them of that one.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: It's possible.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than mad scientist Dr. Ivan Krank, and he's broken out and is out to cause havoc again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I just had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than mad scientist Dr. Ivan

Krank, and he's broken out and is out to cause havoc again.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh great, another fucked-up mad scientist running loose.

Me: Yep. But, you know what this means.

Lincoln: He's getting a one-way trip to prison for good after we take him down.

Me: Oh yeah.

Camie: Who is Dr. Ivan Krank?

Me: He's from the movie Teacher's Pet. He's a dangerous mad scientist.

I went over his history.

---

Dr. Ivan Krank is the main antagonist of the Teacher's Pet franchise, serving as the unseen overarching antagonist of the Teacher's Pet TV series and the main antagonist of Teacher's Pet: The Movie besides being called a "Wakko" which he dislikes. His nephew Ian Wazselewski sometimes breaks his uncle's commands.

He was voiced by Kelsey Grammer, who also played Harold Attinger in Transformers: Age of Extinction, Sideshow Bob on The Simpsons, Stinky Pete in Toy Story 2, Hunter in Storks, and Rothbart in Barbie of Swan Lake.

Past

While some of his past is unknown, Ivan was picked on all his life for having a large head and resents everyone for dismissing him as crazy.

Teacher's Pet: The Movie

Dr. Krank is first mentioned by his nephew, Ian Wazselewski, when the latter announces that he will be staying with him for the summer.

Krank is first seen on "The Barry Anger Show" where the host interviews him and he says he can turn animals into human beings. Spot finds this as the opportunity to live his dream and goes to see him.

Spot and Leonard meet up at a gas station. Through many quick costume changes, Spot fools Mrs. Helperman into believing that he is Scott Leadready II and that his family, en route to Sunny Southern Florida, had to return home, but he could still go with the Helpermans. Spot, Leonard, and Mrs. Helperman continue on their way to Florida, singing through all fifty states.

Meanwhile, back at the Helperman residence, Pretty Boy and Mr.

Jolly see another episode of Barry Anger in which Anger reveals that Krank is a phony who can't really turn animals human, but rather into terrifying, hideous mutant creatures. They decide that they must track down Spot and stop him from being turned into a monster, but Mr. Jolly is afraid to leave the house. Pretty Boy assures him that they can be tough despite their size.

When Spot and Leonard find Krank's lab, he tries to turn a frog into a human but he only makes it 'moo'. Spot arrives and convinces Krank to not destroy the machine and that he needs a mammal to make a man not swamp creatures.

Spot is turned into a human but instead, he's turned into a man not a boy (his age in dog years). Krank then traps Spot and Leonard in a cage to turn them into media freaks.

Then Ian arrives and sets them free in exchange for a chew toy. When Krank finds out, he grounds Ian for the rest of the summer and traps him in a web. He also sends his mutated swamp creature minions Dennis the alligator and Adele the mosquito to recapture Spot.

Later, when Ian calls his parents to take him home, Krank tells him to stay off the phone (he wants to call out for a pizza).

The next night, Leonard arrives at the lab to turn into a dog to be with Spot, but Krank uses him as bait. Suddenly, Spot, Pretty Boy, and Jolly arrive in time to save Leonard. Spot installs the nickel Krank gave him earlier in the machine and it turns him into a mouse and Jolly chases him out of the lab.

When Spot is turned back to a dog, Jolly eats the mouse-formed Krank, therefore killing him and Ian decides to take Dennis and Adele as his cousins.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: What a monster!

Laney: This guy is completely insane!

Xenia: He needs to go to the Enceladus prison for Mad Scientists.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then head out after that.

Lola: I'll get the popcorn.

Titanium Man: Is Spot a Golden Retriever?

Me: Not really sure.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the popcorn and got to watching the movie.

* * *

For the past year, a dog named Spot has impersonated a boy named Scott and attended school with his master, fourth-grader Leonard Helperman. Leonard wants to spend the summer with his dog, but Spot wants to become a real human boy ("I Wanna Be a Boy"). Leonard's mother, Mrs. Helperman, is invited to compete in the "Teacher of the Year" finals in Sunny Southern Florida. Leonard and Mrs. Helperman borrow an RV from the principal to travel there, but no dogs are allowed. Leonard sadly bids farewell to Spot ("A Boy Needs a Dog") as they depart.

Spot, along with the Helpermans' other pets, Pretty Boy and Mr. Jolly, are left with a pet-sitter. On television, they discover Dr. Ivan Krank, who claims he can turn animals into human beings and who lives in Southern Florida. Determined to meet Krank and become a boy, Spot chases down the RV, disguises himself as Scott, and convinces Mrs. Helperman to travel together. They drive to Florida ("A Whole Bunch of World").

Back at home, Pretty Boy and Mr. Jolly learn that Krank can't actually turn animals into people, but rather into terrifying hybrid creatures. They decide to find Spot and warn him. Pretty Boy assures Mr. Jolly that they can be tough despite their size ("Small But Mighty").

Arriving in Florida, Mrs. Helperman goes directly to the Teacher of the Year finals, and Spot reveals to Leonard his desire to see Krank and become a boy. Leonard and Spot go to Krank's lab, where Krank agrees to turn Spot human. Krank anticipates finally being respected ("I, Ivan Krank") and uses his machine on Spot.

Spot wakes up to find that he is indeed human, but because dogs age faster than humans, he is a fully grown man rather than a boy. Krank wants to capture and exhibit the "dog-man" around the world, but Leonard and Scott break free. Scott uses his dog senses to locate a lost dog and claim a cash reward. Leonard and Scott enjoy a day on the town ("Take the Money and Run").

Scott and Leonard return to the RV to meet Mrs. Helperman, making up a story to explain the disappearance of Scott-the-boy and the appearance of Scott-the-man. Mrs. Helperman invites Scott in for coffee and soon begins to fall for him. Scott considers marrying Leonard's mother so they can all stay together, but Leonard refuses to allow it. Scott leaves Leonard and Mrs. Helperman after an argument ("I'm Moving On").

Pretty Boy and Mr. Jolly arrive in Florida, and help Leonard realize that he should support Scott's dream. Leonard concludes that the only way they can all be together is for him to become Scott's dog. ("A Boy Needs a Dog (Reprise)"), and leaves for Krank's lab. A regretful Scott returns to reconcile with Leonard and follows him.

Krank plans to turn Leonard into a dog and capture Scott to exhibit both of them. Scott arrives at the lab and destroys Krank's machine. In the ensuing chaos, the machine turns Krank into a mouse and Scott back to his original dog form. Leonard and Spot reunite, and Spot decides that he is "Proud to Be a Dog".

---

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Xenia: That was a great movie!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Camie: That was fun.

Laney: But Krank is a WACKO to the Nth degree.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: And it looks like we're heading to New York City.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Cho'gall, a two-headed ogre serving as the leader of the Twilight's Hammer, a doomsday cult dedicated to the Old Gods and villain from Warcraft II: Tides of Darkness, and he's here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the figure we sensed is none other than Cho'gall, a two-headed ogre serving as the leader of the Twilight's Hammer, a doomsday cult dedicated to the Old Gods and villain from Warcraft II: Tides of Darkness, and he's here to cause havoc.

Lola: (Gasps) Oh man, I've heard of him all too well. The Twilight's Hammer cult caused so much havoc across Azeroth, and they preached about Dreadwing's return and the great Cataclysm. We've got to stop him!

Elise Shiranui: (Japanese Accent) Leave that to me and Linky, Lola. We'll cut him down and send him to The Black Gates.

Nico: That two-headed ogre's in big trouble facing the Gene-Slammer of the Shiranui Monsters, alright, gang, let's go, we've got to put a stop to that mad scientist.

Lincoln: And send him straight to prison, and once we get done taking down Dr. Ivan Krank, you're next, Cho'gall.

Elise Shiranui: (Japanese Accent) We will not tolerate a religious fanatic like you to cause havoc in our city, Cho'gall. We already brought an end to Dreadwing and stopped the Great Cataclysm, and now, we will see to it that you and the rest of the Twilight's Hammer clan are destroyed for good.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to take down Dr. Ivan Krank and send him back to prison, and once we get done taking down Dr. Ivan Krank, Elise Shiranui and Lincoln are going to destroy Cho'gall.

We were off to New York City.

---

We arrived in New York City.

Sheep Man: Here we are!

Me: Good old NYC.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: So cool.

Nico: Lets go find them.

We flew and landed in front of the Helperman house.

Me: The Helperman house.

We went up to the door and saw Leonard and Spot.

Leonard Helperman: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Whoa!

Spot: Wow! It's an honor to meet you guys!

Me: Same to you too guys.

Leonard Helperman: It's so awesome to have you all here.

Spot: I think it's cool you're all here.

Timon: (LAUGHS) Hey your voice sounds like mine too Spot.

Spot: (LAUGHS) That is too funny. We both sound alike.

Magneto: Tell me. Is the Blue Fairy you saw on TV the same one we know?

Spot: Yeah she sure is.

Pinocchio: That is really cool.

Me: It sure is. And she helped Pinocchio get away from Stromboli. Also she sent that message to tell us that Geppetto got swallowed by Monstro.

Spot: Wow!

Leonard Helperman: That is amazing!

Nico: It sure was.

Cindersaur: Are your two other friends with you?

Leslie Dunkling came.

Leslie Dunkling: Yes we are.

Pretty Boy: And we're ready for this.

Mr. Jolly: And it's so awesome having you all here.

Me: Same here to you guys.

Mr. Jolly: I take it you heard that Krank is back?

Me: Yeah and we're going to send that buttface to prison forever.

Timon: Yeah that guy is a mook.

Poromon: (to Pretty Boy) Hello, fellow bird!

Kyd Wykkyd: Poromon counts as a bird too.

Pretty Boy: Awesome to meet a fellow bird.

Nico: Awesome.

Mr. Jolly: That is cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Leslie Dunkling: I agree there too.

Xenia: Yep.

Spot: That is awesome.

Sideshow Bob: Is it true that you wanted to be human before?

Spot: It sure is. I got to see what it's like and it is tough.

Me: There are a few people that we know here that were gene-slammed with dogs.

Carly Douglas: Like me for instance.

Qin: Yep.

Technus: Look at Poromon and the other Mascots. They're not human and they do lots of human stuff

Poromon: But believe it or not we CAN turn into our human forms at will.

They then turned into their human selves.

Manaphy: Tadah!

Nico: WHOA!

May: Awesome!

Spot: WOW! That is amazing! How did this happen?

Me: One of the bad guys from Are You Afraid of The Dark did it.

Nico: Long story.

Eli: But it's awesome.

Poromon: I think it's awesome too.

Stalker: But they also tend to do a lot of… silly stuff.

Poromon: We're not that bad.

Stalker: You 4 drank Red Bull this morning.

Me: Yeah but still not bad.

Eli: They are great for cheering people up and they can help people all over. And they know all sorts of awesome restaurants and we always come home bloated and stuffed.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Leonard Helpington: That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Opens a bottle of Fizzy Juice) But all in all the Mascots are our great friends and help out a lot. (Drinks Fizzy Juice) Ahh. (LOUD BELCH!)

I belched and the burp turned the house of the Helpingtons into a massive and amazing mansion!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Oh pardon me.

Leonard Helpington: WHOA! That was cool!

Me: Sorry.

Yenaldoshi: Also, I count as a type of dog

Spot: Neat!

Qin: Yep.

Leonard Helpington: But I'll gladly help you guys take down Krank.

Me: Awesome. Lets go give that wacko what's coming to him.

Ghuul: We don't even know where he is

Eli: I do. I sense he's there.

He pointed to a castle lair 30 klicks to the south.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Me: Stereotypical castle lair on a mountain with spooky evil storm clouds. How original.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: But it will be perfect for his capture.

Poromon: (gets out Red Bull can towards Spot) Red Bull?

Dr. Viktor: Please don't make this another regular thing.

Poromon: Okay okay okay.

He put it back.

Nico: Come on guys. Entrance time.

Leonard held on to Varie and Leslie held on to Eli and Spot, Pretty Boy and Mr. Jolly were with Fluttershy.

We went at the castle.

In the castle, Dr. Krank was working hard and laughing like a fucked up lunatic.

Dr. Krank: YES! (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!) MY EXPERIMENT IS ALMOST COMPLETE! SOON I WILL REPLACE EVERY MAN, WOMAN AND CHILD ON EARTH WITH MY CREATIONS AND TAKE OVER THE WORLD! (LAUGHS

MANIACALLY!)

?: LIKE WE'LL EVER LET YOU DO THAT YOU WACKO!

Dr. Krank: WHO IS THE DEAD MAN THAT CALLED ME A WACKO!? I AM A MAN OF SCIENCE!

Then the spirits of the dogs appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then fireballs rained down and destroyed all his equipment and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came down.

Me: We did!

Dr. Krank: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Qin: That's right!

Me: Dr. Ivan Krank you are under arrest!

Dr. Krank: You won't be saying that once I turn some of your animal friends into humans!

Doubledealer: Take your best shot!

Me: Yeah you wacko!

Dr. Krank: I AM NOT A WACKO! I AM A MAN OF SCIENCE!

Me: Yeah right! You're a Wacko! WACKO WACKO WACKO WACKO WACKO! WACKO WACKO WACKO WACKO!

Then he was seeing red and went at me and then…

KRABLAM!

I bashed him in the face with a powerful punch!

Nico then kicked him square in the crotch!

Rikochet: PULVERIZING PINBALL!

He turned into a ball and smashed him in his face 5 times!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

Dr. Krank's surviving machine zapped Spot, turning him human.

Kaos: Not bad.

Spot: Okay I do look good.

Me: You sure look good as a human Spot.

Spot: I sure do.

Me: Who is that handsome devil?

Spot: Spot! That's me!

Me: We'll give you the power to transform at will.

Donkey Kong: Taste this!

He pulled out his Coconut Shooter and fired it and the coconuts hit Dr. Krank and then…

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM!

He got hit in the head by 7 coconuts!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH 7 COCONUTS!

Dr. Krank's machine zapped Mr. Jolly and Pretty Boy, turning them human too

Icepick: Not gonna lie. You guys look nice

Mr. Jolly looked like an orange hair man with brown clothes and Pretty Boy turned into a green hair man with green clothes.

Pretty Boy: Boy I look great.

Mr. Jolly: You got that right.

Me: I'll do the same thing to you two as well.

I fired a blast at the machine and destroyed it!

Nico: Take that!

Dr. Krank: NO!

Me: Wait. Krank, hear that?

We heard chanting and it said KILL DR. KRANK.

Dr. Krank looked outside and saw AN ANGRY MOB ARMED WITH PITCHFORKS AND TORCHES COMING TOWARDS THE CASTLE! They were on the warpath to kill him!

Me: Like a scene out of Frankenstein.

Dr. Krank's other machine zapped Trumbipular, turning him human as well.

Misty Tredwell: I didn't see that coming!

Trumbipular looked like a blond hair muscle body builder and he had green gym clothes and was strong as a hundred oxen!

Trumbipular: WOW! I look amazing and great! (FLEXES MUSCLES) Look how pumped I am!

Me: Boy hot babes are gonna be all over you!

We laughed!

But then the door got smashed down and in came the mob.

Me: Don't worry guys we got this under control.

Man: Oh Team Loud Phoenix Storm! We didn't see you come in.

Me: Sorry about that.

Trumbipular: Hey ladies, like this hot body?

Then the ladies all saw Trumbipular and did all kinds of funny Tex Avery Style Wild Takes and they went over to Trumbipular and cuddled him.

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: (LAUGHS) Looks like I was right!

Stickybeard: Tis has been fun. But now, I'm ending this!

Stickybeard destroyed the last machine with a candy sword, turning Spot, Mr. Jolly, Pretty Boy, and Trumbipular back to normal.

Spot: Aw man!

Me: I got this.

I snapped my fingers and they turned human again.

Trumbipular: That is fun!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Now to finish this.

Dr. Krank: NOOOOO! All my research ruined!

Me: Aww poor wittle baby waby. Does wittle wacko sacko need his nappy wappy?

WE LAUGHED!

Trumbipular decided to turn into his regular self again.

Trumbipular: Being human was fun. But now, it's time to get serious.

Woman: Go get him hunk!

Trumbipular ran and smashed Dr. Krank down!

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit him and ELECTROCUTED HIM ALL OVER THE PLACE!

He was given a nasty and painful 40,000,000,000 volt shock!

Qin: OUCH!

Me: Hope that made him sane!

Pretty Bird decided to turn back into his bird self and pecked Dr. Krank on his ass.

Dr. Krank: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Me: There's only one mad scientist that we can tolerate.

Nicole: And that is Dr. Muto!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Then Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Cantwell, Common Cold, Mysterio, Multiple Man, Boomerang, and Knightbrace came.

Nico: Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Cantwell, Common Cold, Mysterio, Multiple Man, Boomerang, and Knightbrace!

Captain Cold: Okay, the Blue Fairy you saw on TV can't be the same one we know!

Nico: Yep it is.

Man Ray: We'll have to ask her about it later.

Major Disaster: Good idea.

Cluemaster: (to Nico) We heard you had Nunnally's baby shower.

Nico: We sure did.

Cantwell: I can't believe Dark Trixie tried to slap Horsea!

Maria: But me and Trixie gave that bitch what for!

?: Good you did!

Then a figure came and it was SUPER TOXIPOD from episodes 10, 11, 12 and 13 of Ninja Storm!

---

As an idea from Choobo, Lothor has Toxipod revived and upgraded into Super Toxipod and sends him to the island to deal with the Wind and Thunder Rangers when their quarrel starts to weaken. He lands a beatdown on the Rangers with his newfound power and retreated.

He then returns with Choobo for a rematch, but he was outmatched by the Wind Rangers with the help of the Navy Ranger and was destroyed by the Storm Striker.

He was then revived as a giant with the help of the Scroll of Empowerment only to be destroyed permanently by the combined efforts of the Storm and Thunder Megazords.

---

Shane Clarke: Super Toxipod!

Super Toxipod: Been a while rangers!

Me: Boy I remember you! You were revived by Lothor and you overwhelmed the rangers with your newfound strength and the Ninja and Thunder Storm Rangers won together.

Super Toxipod: They sure did.

Me: That was so epic.

Super Toxipod: Yep. Also J.D. you did great battling Lothor last year.

Me: That was so awesome doing that.

Xenia: Yeah it was!

William: I don't think we saw your regular form before.

Super Toxipod: You'll see it in the future.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Aw tartar sauce!

Dr. Krank: (GASP) (GROANS) I'm nauseous. I'm nauseous. I'm nauseous. I'm nauseous. I'm nauseous.

Filbert: HEY! That's usually my line!

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Qin, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Miyuki Takara, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto - Nico's rescue was Nunnally's Baby Shower and Trixie and Maria transformed against a Dark version of Trixie Lulamoon

---

Captain Cold was first.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Nico's rescue was Nunnally's Baby Shower. And Trixie and Maria transformed against a Dark version of Trixie.

Qin: Boy that was so awesome and amazing! We had a lot of food and fun and we even had a Vegetable Justice game. You know like the ones at those awesome Medieval Festivals?

Captain Cold: Oh yeah those are fun! I heard that Flip was the target.

Qin: Yep and we pelted him with fruit and vegetables. The Pumpkins and Watermelons gave the most damage.

Vixen: They sure did and it was awesome.

Miyuki Takara: Boy they sure did and that was fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we had a lot of fun and the concert was fun too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy we sure had fun.

Sunburn: And the songs we did were awesome.

Captain Cold: Boy you guys had a lot of fun! Lets do it!

Qin and Captain Cold called out Centiskorch and Avalugg. Qin merged with Volcana and they formed into QICANA! Captain Cold and Larxene merged and they formed into CAPTAIN LARXENE - THE SAVAGE COLD NYMPH! Qin and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Trup'Tika, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Us battling Another Psyclone, Hurricane, Bora and Mr. Twister, Windfall and Iron Lung

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Nico, Liam's team, Iron Lung's team, and the others did good battling Another Psyclone, Hurricane, and Bora. And Another Mr. Twister, Windfall and Iron Lung as well.

Gali: They sure did and it was so much fun seeing them battle them. The Anothers minus Iron Lung were a Gemsona for Cuprosklodowskite as well as a gene-slammer for Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Golden Gut and Gilded

Arches.

Man Ray: WOW! All the metals and that is amazing that there are now gene-slammers for us now!

Sailor Saturn: Yeah that was crazy and wicked cool!

Trup'Tika: We were amazed that it was one like that!

Rarity: It sure was amazing darlings. And we found out that the gene-slammer for Dachsbun was really Lorna Northwest. We found out something really amazing from her.

Man Ray: What is it?

Sweetie Belle: We found out that she is the Black Sheep of the Northwest Family and she was trying to bring down her evil so-called mom and dad for years and send them to prison for their crimes and save her sister Pacifica from all the terrible abuse she had to endure. But everyone beat her to the punch on that one years ago.

Gill Grunt: Boy we sure did and that was awesome!

Man Ray: Boy that is amazing! I heard that the Northwests are in prison now right?

Gali: That's right.

Man Ray: Good. Lets do it!

Gali and Man Ray called out their Gyarados. Gali merged with Nokama and they formed into GAKAMA! Man Ray and Dirty Bubble merged and they formed into THE DIRTY RAY! Gali and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down!

---

Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Zinnia Semyon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Lincoln's

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Itsy Bitsy. How was it?

Tyler: It was really fun and they faced Maa-Kalaratri, The Dark Mother that's in the form of a giant prehistoric spider.

Kagero: It was really scary and gross!

Zinnia Semyon: That movie scared me bad!

Fluttershy: Oh it was scary and creepy.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding. But we destroyed that demon.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja we sure did.

Stealth Elf: It sure was amazing.

Major Disaster: I remember that movie! That was scary! Lets do it!

Tyler and Major Disaster called out Tyrantrum. Tyler merged with Chomper and they formed into TYCHOMP! Major Disaster and Evil Stone Man merged and they formed into MAJOR STONE DISASTER! Tyler and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Jericho (Teen Titans), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem - Meeting Helena Halloween and Cadence Concordia

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) I heard you guys met Helena Halloween and Cadence Concordia. What are they like?

Aang: Helena Halloween is the Keyblade Knight for Halloween Town and she is an awesome master of Halloween. She is known as The Nightmare Incarnate and she knows how to scare people really bad! Also Cadence Concordia is the gene-slammer of Vinyl Scratch and she knows how to put on an awesome Rave Party.

Ms. Cheerilee: She is a really awesome friend of D.J. Pon3 or Vinyl Scratch and she knows how to groove.

Jericho: (Writes) She sure does and knows a lot of amazing songs.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she is really awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: Awesome and Helena Halloween really knows how to scare too. Mess with her and she will haunt your nightmares forever.

Whirlwind: No kidding there.

Cluemaster: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Aang and Cluemaster called out Mega Pidgeot and Mega Tailow. Aang and Ms. Cheerilee merged and they formed into CheeriAang! Cluemaster and Bradford Buzzard merged and they formed into CLUEFORD BUZZARD! Aang and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down!

---

Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Daughter (Star Wars), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - Gusty Garden Galaxy was next

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa Simpson) Gusty Garden Galaxy was next. Major Burrows was fought there.

Lisa Simpson: He sure was a tough one but they got through that one.

Chloe Terryington: (British Accent) It was perfect for Lewa and Matau because they can fly there.

Daughter: Yeah it was cool and fun.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really fun and awesome to see.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: I agree there too.

Cantwell: That is so fun. Lets do it!

Lisa Simpson and Cantwell called out Mr. Mime! Lisa and Volcanic Rocket merged and they formed into LISA THE VOLCANIC ROCKET KNIGHT! Cantwell and Outlaw Skinner merged and they formed into OUTLAW CANTSKIN! Lisa and group fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Ring Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - Nunnally gave birth to Twins

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) Nunnally gave birth to Twins. What are their names? (SNEEZES)

Robin: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you.

Robin: Their names are Ahsoka Tano Britannia and Rey Skywalker Britainnia. Here's a picture of them.

Robin showed a picture of Nunnally and Eli holding their twin daughters. They both had brown hair and blue eyes.

Common Cold: Aww they are so adorable!

Cancer (Mega Man): They are so cute! Congratulations to Nunnally.

Robin: Yeah and they were named in honor of our Jedi friends Ahsoka and Rey.

Dark Magician Girl: They are the cutest ever.

Chocolate Magician Girl: We were amazed that a Fortune Cookie foretold that.

Ring Man: We sure were and it was awesome that it foresaw that.

Applejack: We sure were amazed by that.

Apple Bloom: It sure was cool.

Flashwing: You got that right on that.

Common Cold: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Robin and Common Cold called out their Greninja and Garbodor. Robin merged with Yumi Orophelia and they formed into ROYUMI OROPHELIA! Common Cold merged with Rotten Krabby Patty and they formed into THE COLD PATTY OF THE SICKNESS! Robin and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and snot and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Wave Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Melissa

Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - The Mascots tried Red Bull!

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) I can't believe The Mascots tried Red Bull! And what Heartless Robots can I use this time?

Yusei: How about Pirate Heartless.

Mysterio: Awesome choice!

Yusei: Yeah the Mascots were all over the place! They were bouncing all over the walls like bullets fired from a gun.

Chuck Chicken: And they beat up the Digimon Emperor in our prison.

Wave Man: Yeah no kidding.

Starlight Glimmer: They REALLY THRASHED him all over.

Cozy Glow: That was so funny.

Hex: It sure was.

Mysterio: That was crazy funny! Lets do it!

Yusei and Mysterio called out Porygon Z! Yusei merged with Stardust Dragon and they formed into YUSEI FUDO THE STARDUST DRAGON KNIGHT! Mysterio merged with 108 Paradox Roidmude and they formed into THE PARADOX MYSTERIO! Yusei and group fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down!

---

Scott Truman, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, Go Shijima AKA Kamen Rider Mach, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, tech Skylanders, Doubledealer and

Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - Spot and Leonard Helperman are awesome friends and Spot wanted to be like a human

---

Scott Truman was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) Spot and Leonard Helperman are awesome friends. And Spot wanted to be like a human.

Scott Truman: He sure did and the cool part is that he looked really amazing as one.

Firecracker Burst: And really handsome as one too.

Go Shijima: But for Spot, being a human wasn't all that it was cracked up to be.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah he realized that he was happy just as he is.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That is true and for sure.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Same here.

Multiple Man: I do too. Lets do it!

Scott and Multiple Man called out Keldeo! Scott and Rex Salazar merged and they formed into SCOREX! Multiple Man and Multiplex merged and they formed into MULTI MULTIPLEX! Scott and group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Chloe Bourgeois A.K.A Queen Bee, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Evil Wood

Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Spot and Leonard are awesome

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) (Australian Accent) Spot and Leonard are awesome. But Spot doesn't really need to be human.

Nick: No he sure doesn't. He is happy just the way he is.

Huntsman: But he is still awesome as both a dog and a human too.

Chloe: He sure is and I think he looks great either way.

Princess Celestia: He sure is.

King Solar: No kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: They is for sure there.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Boomerang: Same with me too mates. Lets do it!

Nick and Boomerang called out their Moltres and Zacian! Nick merged with Julie Yamamoto and they formed into JULNICK! Boomerang and Captain Boomerang merged and they formed into CAPTAIN DOUBLE BOOMERANG! Nick and group fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Golden Locks, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer- Dr. Ivan Krank IS A WACKO MONSTER!

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) Dr. Ivan Krank IS A WACKO MONSTER! He needs to go down!

Zarya: Yeah he is really tampering with the laws of mother nature and is really asking for trouble!

Lala: Yeah he wants to turn animals into humans!? What kind of sicko is he!?

Golden Locks: A monster that's what!

Princess Luna: Yeah what a lunatic!

Moondust: Yeah the scientific community would be appalled with him.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: This guy is a monster.

Blackout: You got that right.

Knightbrace: I agree there! Lets do it!

Zarya and Knightbrace called out their Suicune. Zarya and Aquarius merged and they formed into ZARQUARIUS! Boss Wolf and Knightbrace merged and they formed into BOSS WOLFBRACE! Zarya and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Riders, Nico, May, Eli, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VE Super Toxipod

---

Super Toxipod was next.

Super Toxipod: Boy this was an awesome day for you all.

Nico: You're not kidding there.

Kit: Yeah this was so fun for everyone.

May: Yeah this was awesome.

Super Toxipod: I know. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Dr. Ivan Krank, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Dr. Ivan Krank symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of science, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

They turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers too!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Ninja Storm Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They called out the Thunderstorm Cannon!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Super Toxipod and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Super Toxipod you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers and Riders that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You got no more machines left.

Tsukasa: Time to take you down!

Kamen Ride: DynaRed!

Kamen Ride: DynaBlue!

Kamen Ride: DynaBlack!

Kamen Ride: DynaYellow!

Kamen Ride: DynaPink!

Tsukasa turned into Dyna Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dynaman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DYNAMAN!

They turned into the Dynaman Rangers!

Me: Time to kick some mad scientist butt!

We went at him and punched and kicked and pulverized him all over!

Wamma and Khorror blasted and smashed him all over.

Fu, Pakura, Grapple and Dirtbag used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Fu and Pakura's powers, Grapple's Explosive Rockets and Dirbag's missile launcher 100-fold.

Fu and Grapple: EXPLOSIVE FAN SLASH BARRAGE!

Pakura and Dirtbag: FURIOUS SCORCHING MISSILE STORM!

Lightning Cybertron Power and Titanium Man: LIGHTNING TITANIUM BLAST!

Sabella Insect Might and Trumbipular: SABELLA INSECT FURY!

Tigerhawk Force Power and Magneto: TIGERHAWK MAGNET BLAST!

Moon Demon Green Fire and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FIRE LIZARD FLAME!

Air of the Wings of Misuzu and Kyd Wykkyd: WINGS OF WIND BLAST!

Humility Champion and Magic and Kaos: ELEMENTAL HUMILITY BLAST!

Ripping Friends of Comics and Mr. Fizz: SODA RIPPING BLAST!

Concoruda Supersonic Fury and Dr. Viktor: PURPLE RAVE LIGHTNING STORM!

Lightning Momodo Power and Technus: LIGHTNING MOMODO TECH BLAST!

Crabs of Greed and Yenaldooshi: GREED CRAB WOLF STORM!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF

FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Sunset Shimmer, Spot, Leonard Helpington, Nico and me: FURY OF THE SCIENCE OF NATURE!

WE fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DOG ELEMENT STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

Entrapta: DOG LIGHTNING STYLE: FRENCH BULLDOG!

Perfuma: DOG NATURE STYLE: POODLE!

Frosta: DOG ICE STYLE: SIBERIAN HUSKY!

Shantae: DOG MAGIC STYLE: CHIHUAHUA!

Akko: DOG STAR STYLE: ROTTWEILER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dogs.

Lincoln and his harem: DOG FINAL SMASH: DOG ATTACK!

They summoned dogs to attack!

The blasts all hit Krank and smashed him down.

Me: It's over for you Krank! You're looking at going to the Stony Lonesome for the rest of your miserable life!

Lincoln: Yeah you wacko!

Dr. Krank: I'm not beaten yet!

Then he went and pressed a big red button!

Me: What the!?

Dr. Krank: HA! I pressed the Self-Destruct button! You have 2 minutes to leave before my whole lair explodes and takes you with

it!

Me: Plenty of time!

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into rainbow energy chains and rainbow energy straitjacket that tied up Dr. Ivan Krank.

Cheetor: IT'S GONNA BLOW1

Optimus Primal: Everyone lets grab Krank and lets go go go!

We then picked him up!

Me: (WHISTLES) YO EVERYBODY! OUT OF THE POOL!

We flew fast and more and got out of there and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The whole place exploded with incredible power and force and there was a massive wall of fire in its place and then we got back to the street and he was loaded up and thrown in a police car that took him to one of our space prisons.

Nico: WHOA! That was close! Have fun rotting in The Saturn Insane Asylum, you fucked-up basket case. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down Dr. Ivan Krank.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Cho'gall.

?: YOU HAVE RUINED THE COMING OF THE GREAT DREADWING AND THE GREAT CATACLYSM, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! AND YOU WILL ALL PAY!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Cho'gall, before we blast you into dust.

A figure came out, and it was none other than the two-headed ogre and leader of Twilight's Hammer, Cho'gall.

Lola: Cho'gall, I knew one day you'd come after we took down Dreadwing two years ago and ended his attempt to destroy Azeroth.

Cho'gall: You all ruined Lord Dreadwing's plan to destroy all of Azeroth, and now, you will all pay!

Elise Shiranui fired a powerful fire blast which hits Cho'gall's heads and burned him bad.

Elise Shiranui: The only one who's going to be destroyed here is you.

Suddenly, Elise Shiranui's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels, she unholstered her fire sword, and as she approached Cho'gall, she left red and orange energy, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels with every step.

Elise Shiranui: Cho'gall, I will never forgive you for what you've done, you are nothing more than a nihilistic religious fanatic wanting to hasten the awakening of Dreadwing and bring about the end of Azeroth in your fanatical desire to fulfill the whims of the Old Gods and their minions. This cannot be forgiven, and for that, you shall be destroyed and incinerated into a pile of ashes.

Suddenly, Elise Shiranui was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with superhot flames, fire, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are samurai, angels, and The Shiranui Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red vortex with the symbol of The Shiranui Monsters on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Cho'gall: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Elise Shiranui emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elise Shiranui grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long braided crimson red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Shiranui Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with red iris, she has on samurai earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Shiranui Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her red samurai-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elise Shiranui has on a crimson red sleeveless crop top, sleeveless crimson red vest, crimson red skirt with the symbol of the Shiranui Monsters, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Shiranui Monsters surrounded by stars and flames. Suddenly, Elise Shiranui felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with flame tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow and orange tips and yellow and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in

the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Elise Shiranui's massive fire sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elise Shiranui's Firestorm Inferno Samurai Shiranui Greatsword of Inferno Samurai Shiranui Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Shiranui Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Shiranui Monsters' heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large orange gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Shiranui Monsters that said, "Elise Shiranui, Gene-Slammer of The Shiranui Duel Monsters, Incredibly Powerful Fire Master, Incredibly Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Universe 666 Slarb, Destroyer of Cho'gall, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames, Swords, Samurai, and the Shiranui Duel Monsters"

エリス・不知火、不知火デュエルモンスターズのジーンスラマー、信じられないほど強力なファイアーマスター、信じられないほど強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの粉砕者、宇宙666スラーブの大敵、チョーガルの破壊

者、デストロイヤー、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして炎、剣、侍、そして不知火デュエルモンスターのマスター

Suddenly, Eleanor Pegasus' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Elise Shiranui has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHIRANUI MONSTERS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIRANUI MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIRANUI MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIRANUI MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIRANUI MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIRANUI MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIRANUI MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL!

We were amazed by Elise Shiranui's Super Angel-Shiranui Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Cho'gall saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to smash her into the dirt, but Elise Shiranui fired a massive barrage of red and orange energy blasts, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels at Cho'gall, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome. Elise Shiranui has transformed into her Super Angel-Shiranui Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we reduce that two-headed ogre to ashes.

Elise Shiranui: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Fire

Inferno Samurai Shiranui Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Fire Inferno Samurai Shiranui Monsters Goddess Angel Love) And that's exactly what's going to happen to him. Now, let's rip him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Elise Shiranui.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused us enough trouble for the last time, Cho'gall, and now, it's time for you to die and we're also going to get rid of the rest of your cult and end their doomsday rampage throughout Azeroth.

Elise Shiranui and Lincoln went after Cho'gall, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Cho'gall and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Elise Shiranui also attack her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Cho'gall: I'LL KILL YOU!

Cho'gall went ballistic and ran at Elise Shiranui and Lincoln, but Lincoln charged at Cho'gall and as he drove his massive greatsword into Cho'gall's stomach, he began sucking out Cho'gall's sorcery, great strength, and elemental abilities and he made them his own. Then, Lincoln's massive greatsword had fired a pillar of dark fire and incinerated Cho'gall and his soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Elise Shiranui's and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Elise Shiranui's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Elise Shiranui: You've had it coming for a very long time, you nihilistic ogre, thank you for helping me destroy Cho'gall, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elise.

Suddenly, Elise Shiranui wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elise Shiranui's' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Shiranui Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elise Shiranui absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of fire, Lincoln, Elise, you guys really showed Cho'gall no mercy, and sent him straight to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: We made sure that nihilistic ogre paid the price for his crimes and it also destroyed his cult as well.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Merista Atlantica, Keyblade Knight of Atlantica.

Eli, Ariel, her sisters, King Triton, and Queen Athena gasped.

Michelle Emperyous: Eli, Ariel, Aquata, Andrina, Arista, Attina, Adella, Alana, King Triton, and Queen Athena, you know her?

Eli: We do from Atlantica, she's The Keyblade Knight of Atlantica and an old friend of ours.

J.D. 3: (Through my Third Eye and emblazoned rainbow phoenix and Ebonwu Squadron mark) And she's also familiar to me, but I didn't know she's also Lincoln's Guardian Angel.

Selene Emperyous: I knew she seemed familiar to you all, and the rest of you will also love meeting her, Merista Atlantica is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Atlantica. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of the ocean and she has an awesome divine singing voice that bewitches male villains and brainwashes them to do her bidding and she sent them into jail to confess their crimes, and here's something that's going to be a huge surprise to all of us: Merista Atlantica knows Ariel, her sisters, King Triton, and Eli, and she also knows them as her family, and she really hates that sea witch, Ursula, and she has more than once stopped that insane sea witch and her slimy pet eels and sent them swimming for their lives.

Nico: Awesome!

Michelle Emperyous: And she even HATES Davy Jones for what he did in killing Athena years ago and tearing King Triton's soul apart and making him HATE HUMANS. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knight, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Eli: When we see her tomorrow, we'll tell her of what we did sending that slimy sea witch and that cold-blooded heartless murderer to The Black Gates last year for what they've done.

Laney Emperyous: She'll love hearing about that, Eli, and she even went on to form The Knights of Atlantica, a group of warriors of humans and Mermaids that were chosen to defend Atlantica on Land and on sea.

Me: The Knights of Atlantica, I never knew about them.

King Triton: Only a chosen few knew about them, and Lincoln's also a member of that group as well, along with Aquata, Andrina, Arista, Attina, Adella, Alana, and Lily the Mermaid.

Lincoln showed us the mark of The Knights of Atlantica that he had on his left forearm.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: We made it our sworn duty to defend Atlantica on Land and on sea and it also meant that we were also defending the secrets of the mermaids from those who sought it out for their greed.

Lily the Mermaid: We saw how vicious Linky can get towards those kinds of people.

Ariel: He even turned into a great white shark and scared off a bunch of poachers.

King Triton: (Chuckles) Even I was impressed by that, and he also even summoned a school of tiger sharks using the same powers as Aquaman and Mermaidman to drive off a group of treasure thieves from trying to steal from our city.

Lily Loud: I knew about that, and so did Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, and Lana. But, we never told Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan since they were the most untrustworthy of the sisters and of course hated Lincoln. And when they dared to threaten Lincoln about where he's been, we always charged in and we clobbered Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and threw them in metal cages like the animals they were.

Lincoln: Granted, it was warranted since they acted like wild animals filled with hate towards me.

Me: I still remembered that all too well, and now, I knew the reason.

Mr. Jolly and Spot turned back into their regular forms.

Spot: For the rest of the day, I'll just stick to being a dog.

Common Cold: That's a good idea.

Mysterio: Being yourself is important.

Multiple Man: Either way, Krank's finished.

Me: And he is now locked up in a padded cell for eternity.

Qin: Yeah!

Boomerang: Let's celebrate!

Knightbrace: I brought plenty of dog food!

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Lola: That's one less Mad Scientist out of the world.

Nico: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Never mess with the laws of nature or else.

Qin: You got that right.

We went back home and got Leonard and friends settled in and had a great party. Then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic complete.

Teachers Pet from 2004 was a great movie. Too bad it flopped in the theaters.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, and Sheeva As well as Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Urchin, Hammerhead (Looney Tunes), Count Grogan and the Ghost of Geronimo Cinder and we're going to be in for a crazy rescue. You're not going to like this one but we're going into battle with an EVIL VERSION OF BOBBY! THIS ONE IS FROM AN ALTERNATE UNIVERSE AND THIS VERSION OF BOBBY IS A COMPLETE AND TOTAL THUG AND HE HATES EVERYONE AND EVERYTHING AND WANTS LORI ALL FOR HIMSELF AND HE WILL KILL ANYONE THAT GETS IN HIS WAY! LORI AND

MINUETTE ARE GOING TO EXPLODE IN POWER AND TRANSFORM AGAINST HIM AND MAKE THAT MONSTER OF LORI'S HUSBAND PAY FOR HIS CRIMES! Then we're going to battle Another Cinder, Glacius, Amber Hunt, Marduk Kurios and Malebolgia, Dogranio Yaboon and Rojo. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Arboliva and her name is Coconuts "Coco" Turner and she is not only the gene-slammer of Arboliva but also the gene-slammer of the Kongs! All the Kongs of Donkey Kong!

The match-up scene is for Elandra Laval, Gene-Slammer of the Laval Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Alejandro Sosa, who's come back from the dead and he wanted revenge on us for ending his drug empire when we destroyed that cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Denver, Colorado, and Lincoln's going to meet Ashley Lupus Foxina's parents, her werewolf dad, Damian Lupus and her nine-tailed fox mom, Carolina Foxina, and we're also going to find out that Damian Lupus and Carolina Foxina are also old friends of Sumner Knudson and Patti Knudson, and that they helped in trying to find my sister who was kidnapped by Simon Phoenix, and we're also going to destroy our old enemy, that cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana, who's come back from the dead once again for Round 3, but this time, we're going to send that bastard to The Black Gates for good, and we'll make sure he never ever shows his ugly scarred face again! And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Merista Atlantica, Keyblade Knight of Atlantica, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Atlantica. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of the ocean and she has an awesome divine singing voice that bewitches male villains and brainwashes them to do her bidding and she sent them into jail to confess their crimes, and here's something that's going to be a huge surprise to all of us: Merista Atlantica knows Ariel, her sisters, King Triton, and Eli, and she also knows them as her family, and she really hates that sea witch, Ursula, and she has more than once stopped that insane sea witch and her slimy pet eels and sent them swimming for their lives and she even HATES Davy Jones for what he did in killing Athena years ago and tearing King Triton's soul apart and making him HATE HUMANS. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knight, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she even went on to form The Knights of Atlantica, a group of warriors of humans and Mermaids that were chosen to defend Atlantica on Land and on sea.

Get ready for a crazy adventure in the wilderness as the Stag Man comes for Mordecai, Rigby, Elaine and Margaret to get revenge on them for trespassing into the forest! It's going to be a brutal battle!

See you next time.

# NIGHT OF THE STAG MAN

This chapter is based on the Regular Show episode Camping Can Be Cool.

---

Walking through the multi-biome park of the estate in the Volcano Land was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, and Sheeva As well as Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Urchin, Hammerhead (Looney Tunes), Count Grogan and the Ghost of Geronimo and we were there for a fun and hot and great rescue.

Me: WHEW! I didn't know the Park in our estate had a volcano zone.

Qin: This is awesome.

Maria: Hot too.

Lola: But it's perfect for finding the Embodiment of the Heat Dopant.

Philip: That will be awesome.

Nico: It's fitting too. I like it.

Tracer: (British Accent) It's perfect love. It will be fun too.

Lori: Boy this is literally going to be cool.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I'm looking forward to this.

Nico: Tracer, I want to thank you, Rojo, and your teams for coming

Tracer: Not a problem Nico. This will be a fun one for us all.

Xenia: It sure will.

Nico: Tree Rex, what do you like to do in your free time?

Tree Rex: I like teaching kids all about nature and how to take care of it.

Lincoln: That's a great idea Tree Rex.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: I agree. Teaching kids about gardening is fun.

Tree Rex: It sure is. I've been busy defending Skylands that I figured why not settle down and do that.

Laney: That's perfect for you.

Nico: Just make sure no one intrudes in your garden.

Tree Rex: I will try.

Nico: Good.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Spot was a nice dog.

Me: He sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah and it was funny seeing Trumbipular turn into a human.

Me: Boy what a babe magnet.

Nico Spot doesn't need to be human to be happy.

Me: No he doesn't.

Qin: But it was cool seeing what they were like as human.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: And the best part is that Krank is now locked up forever.

Camie: In the Arkham Asylum Wing of the Saturn nuthouse.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Good and he can stay there.

Tracer: That is for sure there.

Maria: We made him human anyway

Nico: Yep. At will.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Guys, I hate to say it, especially you, Lori. But, I just found out that the villain that we're going to be facing is (GULPS) Bobby's Dark Side.

We gasped.

Lori: But, that's literally impossible, Bobby is the sweetest guy there is, he never had a Dark Side in him.

Then, Bobby appeared.

Bobby: That's true, babe.

Lincoln: Yeah. But, I found out this Dark Bobby is from an alternate universe: unlike the Bobby we all know, this Bobby from the alternate universe is horrible and abusive and went to prison for domestic violence and assault and he really hates Lori!

We gasped in horror.

Me: OH GOD! THAT'S JUST REALLY DARK!

Nico: So, he's really horrible, abusive, and he even went to prison for domestic violence and assault and he really hates Lori?! Oh, he's so going to be ripped to shreds for this!

Lincoln: Yeah, and we got to watch it with him, he could be waiting for the perfect chance to ambush and kill Lori. There's absolutely no way I'm letting him lay a hand on my sister.

Minuette: Yeah, he'll pay!

Lincoln: (Senses for Dark Bobby) AHA! Gotcha, you abusive asshole! He's 200 clicks north of our location and he's heading right for Lori to kill her! (Sensed Flip's Musclebound Thugs) Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) YOU FUCKING MUTANT, I'LL RIP YOUR ORGANS RIGHT OUT OF YOUR FAT HAIRY BELLY AND FEED THEM TO THE VULTURES!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Dark Bobby.

Maria: Lori, maybe you should head back to the Estate. The last thing you want is to fight ANY version of Bobby.

Lori: No I literally want to face this monster that is another version of my husband. It's time I show that I have changed.

Anna Anyanova: I had a feeling you would Lori.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: It's time for the Loud's to have their shot at this and prove to Lincoln's Guardian Angels that they have changed for the better.

Maria: All right then.

Lincoln: Yeah!

?: DIE, BITCH!

We saw our target, Dark Bobby, but he didn't look like the Bobby we know, he looked like a hardened criminal, his hair was in a punk style and he had a scar on his eye, he had on black crop top showing off his eight-pack abs, blue ripped jeans, he had prison tattoos on his arms and chest, and black leather boots: he was bad news!

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Prison life has not been kind on this one.

Bobby: Ay Caramba! It's like looking at myself in the mirror!

Nico: It sure feels like it.

He had a switchblade knife in his hand and he was about to use it to stab Lori, but Lincoln saved her and all of us by forming a powerful barrier of solid diamond around all of us. Dark Bobby tried to stab the diamond barrier, but his switchblade knife broke. Then, he got out brass knuckles and continued to pound on the barrier, but the knuckles got dull and broke.

Lori: He really is nothing like you, Boo-Boo Bear. He's nothing more than a thug who needs to die!

Lincoln: We'll handle that part by killing him right where he stands, Lori.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Dark Bobby which smashed into his stomach and sent him flying away from us as he lands on the ground, and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready!

Me: This guy really is nothing more than a thug! He needs to be destroyed!

Nico: Here and now!

Minuette: That's exactly what I'm going to do to him.

Me: Lets dance!

I went at Dark Bobby and punched him square in the nose and kicked him in the face and stomach and then the crotch and then kneed him right in the chin and dealt a powerful roundhouse kick to his face that knocked out several of his teeth!

Dark Bobby stumbled back.

Dark Bobby: (to Lori) Nobody loves you, you skank!

Lori: You are literally nothing but a liar!

KROW!

Lori kicked him in the nose and broke it!

Dark Bobby: OW! You broke my nose!

Lori: I'm literally about to break more than that!

Nico: You make me sick! The Bobby we know would never be this evil!

Dark Bobby: Maybe it's because Lori is only good for cleaning, housework and being a slave to me!

KRABLAM!

Varie punched him right in his face!

Varie: You chauvinistic pig! You have no right to say that!

Me: YEAH!

KRABLAM!

I punched him square in the face!

Me: People like you give all men everywhere a bad name! You make me fucking sick just looking at you!

Suddenly, Minuette's sapphire blue eyes turned neon sapphire blue, and she was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Minuette's Hourglass Greatsword of Magical Patience and Chrono Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Bobby, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Minuette: You really make me sick, Dark Bobby, you're nothing like the one we know: he's everything Lori fell in love with, but you,

you're nothing more than a hate-filled miserable bastard who's horrible and abusive to his own family and friends, hates Lori and wants nothing more than to kill her so that you can slake your thirst for blood, and on top of that, you went to prison for domestic violence and assault. You think you can come here to try and kill Lori and not expect the consequences?! No, that is never going to happen. Dark Bobby, for the crimes you've committed in your universe, as The Alicorn Princess of Patience, I hereby sentence you to death for every last one of your crimes!

Suddenly, Minuette was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with stars, magic, clocks, and hourglasses surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Bobby: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Minuette's Hourglass Greatsword of Magical Patience and Chrono Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Trixie: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MINUETTE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MINUETTE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(ASTAL THEME SONG PLAYS)

Minuette grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sapphire blue hair, she has neon sapphire blue eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Minuette's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sapphire blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Patience, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with sapphire blue gems for eyes and the Patience, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sapphire blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Minuette has on a sleeveless pink top, yellow skirt with her cutie mark on it, sapphire blue heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, clocks, magic, hourglasses, and Alicorns on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by hourglasses and clocks. Suddenly, Minuette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sapphire blue angel wings with blue tips on the large sapphire blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her sapphire blue horn got longer, and her sapphire blue tail grew longer. Minuette has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Minuette's massive Minuette's Hourglass Greatsword of Magical Patience and Chrono Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Minuette's Chrono Magic Hour Clock Hourglass Greatsword of Magical Chrono Hourglass Patience and Chrono Hourglass Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded sapphire blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sapphire blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and a unicorn head with purple gem for eyes and sapphire blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sapphire blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a sapphire blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Minuette, Alicorn Princess of Patience, Twilight Sparkle's Friend from Canterlot, Member of The Canterlot Five, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Mr. Pig, Destroyer of Dark Bobby, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Time, Patience, Magic, and Alicorns"

ミヌエット、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・ペイシェンス、トワイライト・スパークルのカンタロットの友人、カンタロット・ファイブのメンバー、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、多くの子供

たちの愛情深い母、ミスター・ピッグの大敵、ダーク・ボビーの破壊者、破壊者にして悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、およびマスター時間、忍耐、魔法、そしてアリコーンの力

Suddenly, Minuette's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Minuette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PATIENCE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC HOURGLASS STARSTORM MAGIC CHRONO PATIENCE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HOURGLASS STARSTORM MAGIC CHRONO PATIENCE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HOURGLASS STARSTORM MAGIC CHRONO PATIENCE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Minuette's Super Angel-Patience Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Bobby saw it, he roared with anger and got out a knife to stab her and kill her, but Minuette fired a powerful barrage of sapphire blue energy blasts with stars, clocks, hourglasses, magic, and Alicorns at Dark Bobby and it sent him flying into a tree back first, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Minuette's transformed into her Super Angel-Patience Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and for what that bastard tried to do to her, now it's personal!

Minuette: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Hourglass Starstorm Magic Patience Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Cosmic Hourglass Starstorm Magic Patience Alicorn Princess Angel Love) It sure is. Now, all that's left is for you to transform, Lori.

Lori: Yeah, I've literally had it with this Dark Bobby, and there's no way I'm letting a thug like him get out of this alive, he's going to get ripped apart by the winds of Ga'oh.

Dark Bobby (to Lori): You think you can kill me, whore? Maybe you should just go take a prostitute job!

Juran: You need to wash your filthy mouth!

Nico: YEah you putrid filth bucket!

Suddenly, Lori's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, and fairies, she unholstered her massive Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love from her back, and as she approached Dark Bobby, she left rainbow energy, stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, and fairies with every step.

Lori: Minuette was literally right about what she said about you, and what you did to your universe's family, friends, and your universe's Lori, there's no way I'm going to let you run free, this is where you're going to die, and your ashes will be scattered to the winds.

Suddenly, Lori was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, a dragon, and eagle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Bobby: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lori's massive Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, a dragon, and eagle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Bobby: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Bobby: Whoa!

Dark Bobby: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

Dark Bobby ran at the vortex to kill Lori, but the force and winds of the vortex pushed that bastard back and he was sent flying into a wall of diamond Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LORI! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LORI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS)

Lori grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sky blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, and fairies surrounding her, she has a rainbow deer with The Sun in its antlers with a rainbow eagle holding the Wind Kanji in its talons, rainbow fairy, and rainbow dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on silver deer head stud earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems on the gold flame links and sky blue crystal links and a turquoise eagle-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a deer head with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless blue shirt with a blond phoenix, blue skirt with winds and flames on it, black pants with wind gusts and flames on it, blue leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with winds, flames, eagles, and dragons on the coattails, and on the back is a deer with a dragon, eagle, fairy, and phoenix surrounding it. Suddenly, Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sky blue and orange tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large turquoise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she also now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with turquoise markings and turquoise tips and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lori's massive Ga'Oh's Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, winds, fire, fairies, and dragons, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lori Loud's Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle

Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with the Iroquois God of Wind, Ga'Oh, a fairy, a dragon, and eagle etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade with red and sky blue gems embedded in it, large gold deer heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sky blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold deer heads with sky blue gems for eyes and gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the deer heads for the pommel and she has on blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large turquoise gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer and gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold eagle head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the deer, eagle, fairy, and phoenix that said, "Lori Loud, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Bobby Santiago, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Leonard the Pig King, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Orochi, The Serpent King, and Tyler Corso, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Ga'Oh, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Wind, Stars, and Fire"

ロリ・ラウド、ラウド家の長男であり長女、愛する妹であり多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、ボビー・サンティアゴの愛情深い妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のローリ公爵夫人の子孫、豚王レナードの宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、蛇王オロチ、そしてタイラー・コルソ、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメット・フォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救世主ラウド・ハウスとミシガン州の真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーおよび創設者、ガオウの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして風と星と火のマスター

Suddenly, Lori's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lori Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-EAGLE-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lori's Super Angel-Dragon-Eagle-Fairy-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Bobby saw it, the bastard lost his mind and he ran at Lori to kill her forever consumed by his hatred for her, but Lori fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, winds, fire, fairies, and dragons at Dark Bobby, and he got hit hard and burned and shredded by the wind gusts, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LORI, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-EAGLE-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Eli: (AMAZED) WOW! Way to go Lori!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, DARK BOBBY!

Lori: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Fiery Hurricane Draconic Fairy Eagle Phoenix Angel of Divine Harmonious United Friendship Fiery Hurricane Draconic Fairy Eagle Phoenix Angel Love) Indeed he is. Alright, Lincoln, time for you to join in so we can give Dark Bobby the beatdown of his life Loud House Style.

Dark Bobby: You're nothing but a slut who has sex with any guy she sees!

Maria: Where the fuck are you finding these insults?!

Me: Prison!

Qin: You have the filthiest mouth ever!

Lola: Yeah and I thought Tayuya's mouth was rotten!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Minuette and Lori, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're indeed nothing more than a miserable thug in both personality and appearance, Dark Bobby. There's absolutely no way I'm going to let you hurt my older sister, I hope you're ready to die!

Lincoln, Minuette, and Lori went after Dark Bobby who's now gone Nth Degree insane by letting himself be consumed by his hatred for Lori, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Bobby and

they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Minuette, and Lori attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Dark Bobby super mega insane with rage.

Dark Bobby: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, BITCH!

Dark Bobby was about to run at Lori, but Lori and Lincoln jumped him, and they proceeded to give him a Loud House style beatdown, and he was overwhelmed by an enormous fight cloud, and we all heard the sound of punches and kicks being heard in the fight cloud. Then, Lincoln and Lori kicked him hard out of the fight cloud and he landed on the ground again. Dark Bobby got back up, and he absolutely lost his mind and ran at Lori again to kill her, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with his left hand and hoisted him up and Lincoln sucked out Dark Bobby's massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Dark Bobby was now thin as a rake.

Then, Lincoln kicked Dark Bobby high up into the air, and Lori and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that transformed into the Loud Siblings and they hit Dark Bobby and he was obliterated and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered as Lincoln, Minuette, and Lori holstered their weapons and powered down, and Minuette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer horn and sapphire blue tail, and massive sapphire blue angel wings are permanent, and Lori's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, Third Eye, accessories, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Lori: That was literally quite a rush, but at least, that Dark Bobby is gone for good.

Suddenly, Minuette felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Minuette?

Minuette: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave Dark Bobby quite the nasty beating of her miserable life.

Nico: You got that right, and I just knew you were going to use your ability to suck out Dark Bobby's massive muscle mass, Lincoln.

Lincoln: He was all brawn and no brains, and he fought like a wild animal driven by bloodlust. That's a bad mistake on his part.

Minuette: Big time, and he got what he deserved.

Lori: Literally, and it's really incredible that I transformed just like Lincoln.

Suddenly, Minuette wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Minuette's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Minuette absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I was quite surprised that you were the next to transform, Lori. Which means… !

Lori: The next one to transform tomorrow is Leni, and we need to keep an eye out from what comes from that alternate universe.

Me: We'll be sure to do just that.

Nico: Yep.

Nico went over to Lori.

Nico: You okay, Lori?

Lori: To be honest Nico, I literally feel completely purified.

Lincoln: That's awesome sis!

Lana: We're happy for you.

Lori: Thanks to all of you guys. I feel so amazing.

Anna Anyanova: And you have officially redeemed yourself Lori. You now have the forgiveness of all of the Guardian Angels of Lincoln.

Nico: Awesome!

Lori: Thanks Anna. That literally means a lot.

Nico: I'm just asking because he said some things that were mean even by scumbag standards

Lori: I know. But I'm not going to let insults like that hit me.

Carol: Thank goodness Lori. I'm glad.

Nico: We all are.

Me: Bobby are you all right too Amigo?

Bobby: I'm okay J.D. I can't believe that version of me would say such horrible things like that!

Me: No kidding!

Bobby: Do you have a bar of soap with you?

Me: EW! Bobby you don't want to do that. Soap is poisonous.

I gave him some mouthwash instead.

Bobby: Even better.

He gargled some mouthwash and spit it out.

Nico: I'm using soap isn't that poisonous.

Me: Wow.

Qin: Is that even possible?

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: But either way lets get back to our work.

Eli: Oh right. We have Anothers for Cinder, Glacius, Amber Hunt, Marduk Kurios, Malebolgia, Dogranio Yaboon and Rojo.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Wow! 2 from Killer Instinct and the rest from Marvel.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Nikki Tora, Moonbeam Lupin, Alissa Riviere, June Wheeler and Roxanna Fira.

Nico: Wow! The gene-slammers of Entei, Emboar, Magmortar, Cinderace and Skeledirge.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Perfect for this part of our park too.

Camie: All fire Pokemon.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria called them in and in swirls of fire came Nikki Tora, Moonbeam Lupin, Alissa Riviere, June Wheeler and Roxanna Fira.

Nikki Tora: Yo.

Nico: Glad you all made it girls.

Alissa Riviere: Awesome! Whoa Lori! You look awesome!

Roxanna Fire: Wow! I wondered what that massive energy increase was and I didn't know is was from you.

Lori: Yeah I literally had a lot of growing up to do.

Nico: It's true.

Lola: Long story.

Me: We'll tell you guys after we take care of the Anothers.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Rojo are all one person.

Qin: Okay then.

Nico: There they are!

Out came 6 figures and they were Another Cinder, Glacius, Amber Hunt, Marduk Kurios, Malebolgia and Dogranio Yaboon!

Qin: Whoa!

Eli: This is gonna get hot.

Qin: Yep.

Another Cinder: (In a gitls voice) This will be fun and hot.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and had the red and orange clothes and had fire angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Heat Dopant on it and the symbol was on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Halinora Heat!

Halinora Heat: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here to you. Halinora is the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Heat from W and she is a true master of fire and she can fire fireballs, flamethrower blasts, even powerful fire attacks like those of Nuova Shenron.

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: That is amazing!

Halinora Heat: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Philip: Boy that is awesome fire power right there too.

Shotaro: I'll say!

Xenia: Yeah.

Halinora Heat: Yep.

Me: by the way is the Another ROjo friendly or hostile?

Halinora Heat: Friendly and she said that she knows Brittney really well.

Brittney: That's interesting.

Maria: Boy it sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Halinora Heat: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) WHIRLWIND FORCE 6!

She summoned Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER ROJO!

Qin: WHOA!

Rojo: Boy it's like looking at myself in the mirror.

Xenia: It sure feels like it.

Another Rojo: Thank goodness I found you guys.

Brittney gasped!

Brittney: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and had red slit eyes and had pale skin and had fangs and she had blood dripping from her fangs and had claws on her hands and she had 2 vampire bite holes on her neck.

Brittney: (GASP!) Velleria Ginas!

Brittney ran over to her.

Velleria: You have to help me.

Brittney caught her.

Brittney: Hold on.

She brought her over to us.

Velleria: I can't hold on anymore. I need blood now.

Qin: Is she a vampire?

Brittney: Yes she is. But she wasn't made this way by choice. Deacon Frost bit her.

We gasped!

Qin: Oh man!

Me: Geez!

Brittney: I helped her out from time to time and gave her blood to help keep her stable. I brought her blood from the blood bank to help out with that. She was also a motorcycle girl that I know and helped with her crusade to bring down thugs.

Me: Wow!

I gave her blood from my cooler.

Velleria: Thank you.

She drank it.

Natasha Hernandez: I know exactly how you feel Velleria. I'm a vampire myself and I know the pain you're going through. The endless thirst of blood, phobic of silver, garlic, sunlight, crucifixes, holy water, and all that. It's hard.

Velleria: I know.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Dud Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Me: I think it's obvious what it might be.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Velleria: Yes and it's to be cured of being a Vampire. You guys have no idea how hard it is to not want to kill people left and right all to drink their blood like this. (Crying) It's so hard for me to fight.

Brittney: Velleria I know. It's hard. Being a vampire for some is not fun. It's not all fun and games.

Natasha Hernandez: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) You can feed on the bad people.

Geiz: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) Or do you want to be cured?

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor

Velleria: I just want to be cured.

Me: That we can do.

Laney: Swartz must've been in a hurry to send you out because he didn't want to be turned into a vampire too.

Qin: Yeah.

Brittney: I got this.

She gave Velleria a potion and she drank it and then Velleria was cured!

Velleria: Wow! BLECH! My mouth tastes like blood!

Qin: You're cured!

Xenia: Wow!

Me: Yeah! But we still have to help get rid of the Another.

Velleria: I knoq.

She turned into Another Rojo!

Nico: Time for vampires to be cured! (ACTIVATES ROJO AND DOGRANIO YABOON'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a blast of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time to smash! (ACTIVATES URCHIN AND HAMMERHEAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She formed a huge hammer and smashed her into a pancake!

Maria: Time for legends! (ACTIVATES COUNT GROGAN AND GHOST OF GERONIMO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Tree Rex: BE AFRAID OF THE BARK! (ACTIVATES DOGRANIO YABOON'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

Then 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Snowfall Frost, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Bling Bling Boy and Retro Cartoon Player came.

Nico: Nice team Morbucks!

2016 Morbucks: Thanks! It sure is cool.

Qin: I'll say!

Then numerous coconuts came and they hit Another Rojo and bashed her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Velleria over.

Nico: Whoa! Who did that?

Me: She did!

An Arboliva came!

Nico: Cool an Arboliva.

Qin: Awesome!

Arboliva: (In a girls voice) Awesome entrance there.

Nico: (GASP) Coconuts "Coco" Turner!

Qin: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and she had a Banana in the middle of her forehead and she had a backpack that had a jet pack, and more and she had a massive arsenal of weapons. Also she had blue and purple clothes and she had a Crystal Coconut Pendant.

Coconuts Turner: Awesome to see you guys again.

Qin: Same here.

nico: Coco is the gene-slammer of the Donkey Kong Crew and she is awesome with all the powers of the Donkey Kong Crew.

CLANG! CLANG!

My jaw and Nicole's jaw dropped and Eli put them back.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: The gene-slammer of the Donkey Kong Crew!?

Nicole: WHOA!

Tree Rex: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Coconuts Turner: When me and Nico went after King K. Rool for stealing Donkey Kong's Banana Hoard as well as all the Kongs and we really let him have it.

Nico: Yep. He called me and Coco stupid monkeys.

Xenia: Cruel!

Nicole: He always called them that.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: But it was fun.

Nico and Coconuts hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Coco.

Coconuts Turner: Same here Nico.

We went to the living room.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Tyler Bowman, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, and Sorcerer of Dark Magic are heading to Denver, Colorado, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the forty-three girls, but Lincoln's going to meet Ashley Lupus Foxina's parents, her werewolf dad, Damian Lupus and her nine-tailed fox mom, Carolina Foxina, and we're also going to find out that Damian Lupus and Carolina Foxina are also old friends of my parents, and that they helped in trying to find my sister who was kidnapped by Simon Phoenix and they also have a powerful friendship from the past.

And we're also going to destroy our old enemy, that cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana, who's come back from the dead once again for Round 3, but this time, we're going to send that bastard to The Black Gates for good, and we'll make sure he never ever shows his ugly scarred face again!

Sumner Knudson: Whoa, we're here in Denver, Colorado. It's been years since we've last been here.

Patti Knudson: It sure has.

Me: Some of Lincoln's rescues took place here in Denver and other parts of Colorado, but not where we used to live.

Lincoln: We wanted to explore much of Colorado and the place where you guys were born at, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the forty-three girls here, but I'm also going to meet Ashley Lupus Foxina's parents, her werewolf dad, Damian Lupus and her nine-tailed fox mom, Carolina Foxina.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: You met them long ago, Linky, when Dad found out about your feelings for me and of course, you had to wrestle him to the ground by transforming into your werewolf form to prove yourself to him, and Mom already knew of your feelings.

Sumner Knudson and Patti Knudson had a look of surprise on their faces.

Me: Mom, Dad, are you guys okay?

Sumner Knudson: We've got a lot of explaining to do when we meet Ashley's parents.

Lincoln: Yep, and you and J.D. aren't going to like this, Mr. Knudson, I just found out your old enemy, the cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana, has come back from the dead once again for Round 3.

Me and Sumner: WHAT?! THAT FUCKING BASTARD, DOESN'T HE KNOW WHEN TO STAY DEAD?!

Nico: The fucker just refuses to learn!

Sakura Knudson: I remembered you telling me of your fight with that drug lord, bro.

Me: Yeah, and that he hates us with a bloody passion and wants us all dead.

Sumner Knudson: Because I was the one who gave that asshole that scar on his face long ago, but this time, we're going to send that fucking bastard to The Black Gates for good, and we'll make sure he never ever shows his ugly face again!

Tyler Bowman: Yeah. But, first, let's meet up with Ashley's parents.

Lincoln: Right. (Smells the scent of a werewolf and cologne) Aha, I knew that was you, Mr. Lupus. (Smells the scent of a nine-tailed fox and perfume) Along with you, Mrs. Foxina.

We then saw two figures come out of the shadows: the first is Damian Lupus, Ashley Lupus Foxina's werewolf dad, a 8'5" werewolf with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, pointed brown ears, brown fur covering his abnormally massive and muscular arms and legs, tanned fur covering his muzzle, massive pecs, and eight-pack abs, full head of brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck, deep blue eyes, massive and long brown and tanned tail, massive brown angel wings, and he has on large black stretchy shorts, red loincloth around the waist with gold belt and red gem for the buckle, and he has a massive greatsword holstered on his back, and Carolina Foxina, Ashley Lupus Foxina's nine-tailed fox mom, a 7'9" beautiful woman with the body of a goddess, long crimson red hair going down to her back, pointed red fox ears, yellow eyes with slit pupils, nine massive and long crimson red fox tails, massive crimson red angel wings, and she has on a crimson red crop top, black shorts, and sandals.

Ashley Lupus Foxina: Mom, Dad, we're here.

Damian Lupus: We know, Ashley, it's so good to see you here. Wow, and you've also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you along with Lincoln, it's so good to see you again, but whoa, you've really grown much bigger and stronger since last we met!

Lincoln: It's been a long time, Mr. Lupus, but it's good to see you and Mrs. Foxina again.

Carolina Foxina: Same here. (Sees me) J.D., is that… you?!

Damian Lupus: Little J.D.? It really is you!

Me: Wait, how do you two know me?

Sumner Knudson: That's something your mom and I need to tell

you.

Suddenly, Damian and Carolina saw my mom and dad.

Damian Lupus: Sumner?

Carolina Foxina: Patti?

Sumner: Hey, Damian, you big lug. It's been a long while, hasn't it.

Then, Damian Lupus hugged my dad and Carolina Foxina hugged my mom.

Carolina Foxina: It's been such a really long time since last we met.

Sakura Knudson: Dad, Mom, would you like to tell us?

Sumner Knudson: Oh right. See, we happen to know Damian Lupus and Carolina Foxina, because they happen to be old friends of ours, and more than that, do you remember the day your little sister, Elaine, was kidnapped by Simon Phoenix?

Me: Yeah, I remember.

Damian Lupus: Your dad asked me for help and I wanted to help him find her. But, that bastard tried to shoot me with silver bullets and ran off, he knew my weakness, and next time, he'll shoot me in the heart with it. The fucker got away from me, and it was my fault.

Carolina Foxina: That bastard was nothing more than the hated enemy of the Knudson Family, and we thought she would be dead.

Me: But, she wasn't. Years ago, I found out she was frozen by that asshole, and not only did I rescue her, but I killed Simon Phoenix.

Nico: Then, during one of your dates, two years ago, Simon Phoenix came back again infected by The Aparoids, and you killed him again and banished him to The Warp forever.

Lincoln: And during our search for The Champions of Harmony, we encountered that bastard again in Montana, but this time, we killed him again, and this time, we banished him to The Black Gates for

good.

Damian Lupus: Hah, that'll teach that son of a bitch! (Sees Sakura Knudson) And is that… little Sakura Knudson?

Me: Yep, we found out Swartz kidnapped her years ago, and she became like me: now we're known as The God Siblings.

Carolina Foxina: That's right, and it's hard to believe you were once the little kids from long ago.

Me: We grew and evolved that much since then, Mrs. Foxina.

Sumner Knudson: Now, we got to go after our other old enemy, Tony "Scarface" Montana, and this time, we're going to make sure that asshole gets sent to The Black Gates for good, and never ever come back again.

Damian Lupus: That cocaine-wired asshole can't be far, and I know he'll come charging at us with his gun blazing.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair with and aqua blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings, she's dressed in an aqua blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and aqua blue gem for the pendant, aqua blue shorts, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, water, ocean waves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Atlantica, in her right hand is The Mysterious Abyss Keyblade, and with her are the forty-three girls.

Lincoln and Eli: (GASPS) Merista Atlantica, The Keyblade Knight of Atlantica.

Merista Atlantica: That's right, and it's good to see you again, Lincoln, along with you, Aquata, Andrina, Arista, Attina, Adella, and Alana, Eli, and I got the girls away from that cocaine-wired murderous gangster, and he's coming this way!

?: J.D. KNUDSON! SUMNER KNUDSON! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, Tony "Scarface" Montana, and he was mega pissed off and he was charging in guns blazing. Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier to protect all of us, and the bullets were bouncing off the barrier, but Scarface was still shooting like crazy! When his machine gun ran out, he got out another and kept on shooting like crazy!

Sumner Knudson: You good-for-nothing son of a bitch!

Sumner fired a massive fire blast at Scarface and he got burned badly and his gun was burned and melted.

Sylvester: You just won't quit, will you? Even after all this time, you still haven't learned, Tony!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Tony "Scarface" Montana: I WILL NEVER STOP UNTIL EVERY LAST KNUDSON BASTARD AND BITCH IS LYING DEAD IN A POOL OF THEIR OWN FUCKING BLOOD!

Lincoln: How many times do we even need to repeat it: we're immortal and invincible, but you, you're a dead man walking, asshole! Let's rip his intestines out of his stomach and hang him by the neck with them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic

Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Tyler Bowman's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Tony "Scarface" Montana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Dad, Sakura, Elaine, Mom, and I slashed him on his scar and we drew blood, and that drove that bastard even more mad with rage, but before he could come after us again, Lincoln kicked him high up into the air, and he summoned machine guns from nowhere, and they fired and shot that bastard all over the place, and he was left as a pile of remains, and his spirit appeared which was then sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And we're not going to repeat ourselves: this time, stay dead, Tony! (To Merista Atlantica) And it's so good to see you again, Merista Atlantica.

Merista Atlantica: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Merista Atlantica and he hugged her, and Merista Atlantica is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on

her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Merista Atlantica: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and

he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Merista Atlantica, Keyblade Knight of Atlantica, she's my Guardian Angel from Atlantica. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of the ocean and she has an awesome divine singing voice that bewitches male villains and brainwashes them to do her bidding and she sent them into jail to confess their crimes, and here's something that's going to be a huge surprise to all of us: Merista Atlantica knows Ariel, her sisters, King Triton, and Eli, and she also knows them as her family, and she really hates that sea witch, Ursula, and she has more than once stopped that insane sea witch and her slimy pet eels and sent them swimming for their lives and she even HATES Davy Jones for what he did in killing Athena years ago and tearing King Triton's soul apart and making him HATE HUMANS. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knight, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she even went on to form The Knights of Atlantica, a group of warriors of humans and Mermaids that were chosen to defend Atlantica on Land and on sea.

Eli: Oh, and you're going to like hearing this, Merista, we've banished that sea hag, Ursula, and that cold-blooded heartless bastard, Davy Jones, to The Black Gates last year.

Merista Atlantica: I heard all the talk about it at Atlantica, and I'm glad that Queen Athena was given a second chance at life years ago thanks to J.D., and that sea hag and that cold-blooded bastard are finally gone for good.

Lincoln: And we have Flotsam and Jetsam in The Masters of Evil, and Vypra is keeping a very close eye on those slimy eels.

Merista Atlantica: Good, I can't trust those two slimy eels as far as I can throw them.

Nico: Wow, you really hated those two with a passion.

Eli: They served that sea witch, Ursula, for a long time, it's no surprise she hates them that much so much.

Michelle Emperyous: So much that if she ever saw them again, she'd kill them and send those slimy eels to The Black Gates with Dana Orichalcum's help.

Lincoln: We're just glad it didn't come to that, Michelle, and now that you're here, Merista.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Merista Atlantica in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Merista Atlantica: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Merista Atlantica's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Merista Atlantica: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Merista Atlantica.

Merista Atlantica had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the forty-three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The forty-three girls are Bubbleisha, Jessicake, Popette, Donnatinna, Peppa-Mint, Rainbow Kate, Sara Sushi, Pam Cake, Pineapple Lily, Kirstea, Pirouetta, Lippy Lulu, Cocolette, Daisy Petals, Lucy Smoothie, Polli Polish, Marsha Mello, Pippa Melon, Blossom Apples, Melodine, Coco Cookie, Fria Froyo, Lemony Limes, Makaela Wish, Lolita Pops, Pommie, Summer Peaches, Jascenta, B'Anchor, Palmela Tree, Sandi Shores, Berri D'lish, Kokonut, Isla Hibiscus, Popsi Blue, Crystal Snow, Sunny Meadows, Riana Radio, and Ellarina Slippers from Shopkins and Rinko Ninomiya, Kana Joudohama, Kiyoko Oda, and Tsumugi Kido from Bunny's Mama Daikou Service.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bubbleisha, Jessicake, Popette, Donnatinna, Peppa-Mint, Rainbow Kate, Sara Sushi, Pam Cake, Pineapple Lily, Kirstea, Pirouetta, Lippy Lulu, Cocolette, Daisy Petals, Lucy Smoothie, Polli Polish, Marsha Mello, Pippa Melon, Blossom Apples, Melodine, Coco Cookie, Fria Froyo, Lemony Limes, Makaela Wish, Lolita Pops, Pommie, Summer Peaches, Jascenta, B'Anchor, Palmela Tree, Sandi Shores, Berri D'lish, Kokonut, Isla Hibiscus, Popsi Blue, Crystal Snow, Sunny Meadows, Riana Radio, and Ellarina Slippers from Shopkins and Rinko Ninomiya, Kana Joudohama, Kiyoko Oda, and Tsumugi Kido from Bunny's Mama Daikou Service.

Nicole: Whoa, that's another massive group of girls you've rescued, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's another record-breaker for my rescues. Are you girls okay?

Rinko Ninomiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rinko Ninomiya and the other forty-two girls saw who saved them from that cocaine-wired murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his

Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Rinko Ninomiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made forty-two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rinko Ninomiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, forty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bubbleisha, Jessicake, Popette, Donnatinna, Peppa-Mint, Rainbow Kate, Sara Sushi, Pam Cake, Pineapple Lily, Kirstea, Pirouetta, Lippy Lulu, Cocolette, Daisy Petals, Lucy Smoothie, Polli Polish, Marsha Mello, Pippa Melon, Blossom Apples, Melodine, Coco Cookie, Fria Froyo, Lemony Limes, Makaela Wish, Lolita Pops, Pommie, Summer Peaches, Jascenta, B'Anchor, Palmela Tree, Sandi Shores, Berri D'lish, Kokonut, Isla Hibiscus, Popsi Blue, Crystal Snow, Sunny Meadows, Riana Radio, Ellarina Slippers, Rinko Ninomiya, Kana Joudohama, Kiyoko Oda, and Tsumugi Kido with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, that cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana, who came back from the dead once again for Round 3.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating that asshole into the dirt, and then, my parents, sisters, and I slashing at his scar and Lincoln summoning machine guns that blasted him into mangled remains and finally sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Merista Atlantica have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town, and we helped Damian Lupus and Carolina Foxina settle in to their new home in The World Tree Estate.

Maria: That's the last time that cocaine-wired son of a bitch dares to come back again for revenge once more against J.D. and his family.

Lincoln: You got that right, that drug lord finally got what he deserved.

Me: And that's getting a final death sentence.

Damian Lupus: He deserved it, now that's another enemy of the Knudson family put down for good.

Nico: Yep.

After finally getting rid of Tony "Scarface" Montana and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Merista Atlantica saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Merista Atlantica: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Merista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Merista Atlantica: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Merista Atlantica: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Merista, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Merista Atlantica: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Gus' Games and Grub, and we were there for lunch after our training. But, then, we heard a familiar loud banshee shriek in the air, and we knew who that was: it was Lincoln's out-of-control, immature, control freak of an "older sister", Lori. She burst through the doors, and she was out for blood. She charged at us, but I fired blasts of water at her which drenched her butt, and then, Lincoln fired a blast of ice that froze her inside, and he pushed it and he sent it hurtling towards an open metal container that Luna got out, and as soon as Lori was inside, she closed the door and secured it.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We came back home, and in the metal container, Lori got out of the block of ice when she got super mad and the ice melted. But, she was really really steamed, and she was crazy and insane.

Elandra Laval: Lori got grounded for eighteen weeks for that stunt of hers, and she even caught a really nasty cold from Lincoln blasting her with ice.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Pamela Lillian Isley A.K.A. Poison Ivy (DC Superhero Girls 2019), and Rose Wilson A.K.A.. Ravager (DC Superhero Girls 2019) are heading to a restaurant in the north of Gotham Royal York, and they were dressed in fancy clothes.

2019 DC SHG Poison Ivy: Wow, this is our first time coming here to one of the restaurants in the city.

Clyde: It sure is, Lincoln's dad told me about it, and it's perfect. But, we got to watch it, if we know Flip all too well, he's sent more of his musclebound thugs after us, and Lincoln will no doubt come after them.

2019 DC SHG Rose Wilson: They're already dead once Lincoln gets here.

Clyde, 2019 DC SHG Poison Ivy, and 2019 DC SHG Rose Wilson went inside the restaurant, and they ordered their food. A few hours later, Clyde, 2019 DC SHG Poison Ivy, and 2019 DC SHG Rose Wilson had their ordered food arrived at their table, and they began eating. But, outside, Flip's musclebound thugs were outside and were about to charge in and kill Clyde, 2019 DC SHG Poison Ivy, and 2019 DC SHG Rose Wilson, but Lincoln showed up and he grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Clyde, 2019 DC SHG Poison Ivy, and 2019 DC SHG Rose Wilson paid for their food and shared a kiss as they came back home to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: Hey, Clyde, how was your date?

Clyde: It was awesome, we went to the restaurant Lincoln's dad told us about.

Lincoln: Awesome, and I took care of Flip's musclebound thugs.

Me: That mutant is really making things even worse for himself.

Anna Anyanova: He has a diaper for a brain that smells as bad as he does.

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Anna Anyanova: Should've known he'd lose it. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HER LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were walking to a restaurant that the mascots found.

Lola: (to the Mascots) Please tell me we're not doing to a bar.

Poromon: No it's not a bar. You'll love it.

Poliwag: Yep.

We arrived. It was a restaurant called The Aussie Burger!

Poliwag: Here we are. Aussie Burger, Home of The Best Australian

Beef Burgers in the city.

Me: Oh boy! Rocko told me about this place.

Qin: This looks good.

We went in and saw that it was an awesome Australian Burger Restaurant.

Lola: Wow look at this place.

Belle: Can I try some?

Me: We all can.

Qin: Yeah we're hungry.

We went and ordered and got an awesome selection of Outback Australia Burgers.

Me: (Eating) Mmm!

Nico: Man Rocko you weren't kidding about how delicious they are.

Rocko: (Australian Accent) They sure are delicious mates.

We were eating a lot of them.

Wildrider: These are tasty!

Eli: They sure are.

Heffer: Yeah they sure are. Me and Filbert sneak into his fridge and cook his burgers.

Me: (LAUGHS) You sure are hungry all the time.

Filbert: We get that a lot.

?: Boy we can tell.

We then saw 4 Squawkabilly! One each for Blue, Green, Yellow and White Plumage.

Xenia: Whoa 4 Squawkabilly.

Me: Wow.

Blue Squawkbilly: (In a girls voice) Looks like y'all are having a great meal.

Nico: The Ranamon Sisters! Wow!

They reverted back and were 4 Ranamon in 4 colors!

Qin: Cool!

Smokescreen: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Blue Ranamon: When we took down the Digimon Emperor's army of SkullGreymon.

Nico: That was awesome.

Yellow Ranamon: It sure was and we had fun with that.

Green Ranamon: Y'all should have seen it.

White Ranamon: Yeah those SkullGreymon would not have been a match for y'all.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged all 4 of them.

Nico: Missed you girls.

Blue Ranamon: We missed y'all too Nico.

Slog: Those burgers were delicious!

Rocko: Glad you all liked them mates.

Qin: Ahh. Boy we're stuffed.

Camie: You said it.

Halinora Heat: Yeah they sure were tasty. (BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Xenia: No worries.

We later went back home after paying and got ready for our next mission.

Nico: Now to get ready for our next mission.

Xenia: Whatever that is.

The Previous group came.

Man Ray: Can me, Captain Cold, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Cantwell, Common Cold, Mysterio, Multiple Man, Boomerang, and Knightbrace go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) This will be fun.

Yumi Orophelia: (SNEEZES) It sure will.

Me: Bless you.

Common Cold: (Sniffles) Thank you.

Fuse Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Garganacl, Armarouge & Ceruledge, and Bellibolt.

Qin: Cool!

Eli: Awesome!

Camie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than another of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, The Stag Man, and he's come back wanting revenge on Mordecai and Rigby.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico, where are Mordecai and Rigby?

Just then, Mordecai and Rigby arrived.

Mordecai: We're here, and let me guess, we got another of our old enemies coming back, right?

Lincoln: Right on the money, Mordecai. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than another of your old enemies, The Stag Man, and he's come back wanting revenge on you and Rigby.

Rigby: Wait, what?

Mordecai: Dude, this is not good, we need to get to The Park at once and get rid of The Stag Man for good.

Nico: My thoughts exactly, Mordecai.

Camie: Who is the Stag Man?

Mordecai: This guy is really bad news.

Rigby: He is the protector of the forest and kills anyone that trespasses.

He went over his history.

---

The Stag-Man is a minor antagonist in Regular Show. He was a deer/man humanoid that appeared in the episode "Camping Can Be Cool" as the main antagonist.

He was voiced by Robert Englund, who also voiced Anti-Pops in the same show and portrayed Freddy Krueger in the A Nightmare on Elm Street films.

The Stag-Man hates Mordecai, Rigby, Eileen and Margaret because they violated the law to not trespass into the forest. Margaret was the first one to see him when she was out to collect wood. He chased the four who tried to flee in Margaret's car, but was proven to be even faster than the car. He aimed an arrow at the wheel of the car and the four came out of the car and saw a park ranger coming and begged for help. Before he could kill them with arrows, he is killed after he is run over by the Park Ranger, causing a "deer in the headlights" scenario (despite being part-deer and part-man).

After he was dead, the park ranger called the taxidermist and said that they should "put some clothes on the humany parts". He also represents a Native American, which is comparable to real life since real Natives live in preserves and parks as well and they both believe that all parts of the hunted should be used so that nothing is wasted.

Stag-Man was resurrected by Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. in "Exit 9B" but was sent back to Hell after Thomas signed the document that made the park a historical landmark.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: What does he look like?

Rigby showed a picture of him.

We gasped!

Aiyana Siksika: Whoa he looks so much like me and I'm a Wendigo myself.

Rigby: He does look like that.

Common Cold: Why couldn't he look like a squirrel?

Rigby: No idea.

Francesca: There's a Squirrel Monster in Nowhere.

Courage: It's true.

Lily: Wow.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Alejandro Sosa, the murderous drug lord who's come back from the dead and he wanted revenge on us for ending his drug empire when we destroyed that cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the figure we sensed is none other than Alejandro Sosa, the murderous drug lord who's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for ending his drug empire when we destroyed that cocaine-wired crazy murderous drug lord, Tony "Scarface" Montana.

We gasped.

Me: So, it wasn't just that cocaine-wired murder-crazed asshole, Tony Montana, who came back, but now, that asshole, Alejandro Sosa, has also come back as well?! Now, it's personal! Sosa, you better be ready. You'll pay!

Elandra Laval: That'll be left to me and Linky, we'll make Sosa pay for his crimes and incinerate him into ashes after we deal with The Stag Man.

Nico: Right, Elandra. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Park to take down The Stag Man.

Lincoln: We'll make sure this murderous half-human half-deer creature never hurts anyone ever again, and once we get done with

The Stag Man, you're next, Alejandro Sosa.

Elandra Laval: You better be ready, Sosa, you son of a bitch. We've already destroyed that bastard, Tony "Scarface" Montana, and now, you're next, and this time, we'll make sure you never rise again as well.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to The Park to destroy The Stag Man, and once we get done destroying The Stag Man, Elandra Laval and Lincoln are going to destroy that murderous drug lord, Alejandro Sosa, and he'll be joining that cocaine-wired, crazy murderous asshole, Tony "Scarface" Montana, in The Black Gates.

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived at the park.

Mason Brown: Here we are!

Avior: The Stag Man hasn't damaged this place yet

Qin: That's because he will be coming soon.

Xenia: And when he does we're going hunting.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Imitating Elmer Fudd) Shh be vewy vewy quiet. We're hunting Stag Men. (Laughs)

Cantwell: Is he hunting us or the other way around?

Me: (LAUGHS) I just like saying that for fun. But it's probably both.

Camie: It could be.

Xenia: Yeah.

Thunderblast: Let's go inside to get supplies.

We went into the house and got ready.

We were loading up with weapons.

I had a 12 gauge shotgun.

Qin: This will be good.

Qin had a grenade launcher.

Multiple Man: I posted a few clones to keep watch.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Nico got a Klingon Sniper Rifle and put it together.

Eli got a Xindi Phaser Rifle.

Tuddrussel had his phasers ready.

Sakura Knudson had Star Wars Blassters, Camie had a Rainbow Ray Gun and we had many weapons.

King Dedede: No sign of the sucker yet.

Lori had a Minigun.

Varie had a bazooka.

Nico: But we're going to be ready for him.

Eli: We sure will. (Senses for him) The Stag Man is coming. 25 klicks and closing.

Knightbrace: You think it knows we're here?

Me: If it does we're ready for it.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: This is gonna be good.

Laney had a Tavor Machine Gun grenade launcher gun.

Varie: It's like we're going into war against an army.

Vince: Sure feels like it.

Carol: But it will be fun.

Me: But I have a plan guys. Benson we're going to need lots of traps. Jack, remember when we destroyed all those robots in that simulator battle?

Samurai Jack: How can I forget? That was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Gyro Man: (On the radio) Gyro Man to Nico.

Nico: Nico here.

Gyro Man: It's sniffing around! But he is not alone. He has a massive army of skeleton deer with him!

WE GASPED!

Me: Good thing we got all these weapons with us.

Nico: How much time do we have till they get here?

Gyro Man: 3 hours.

Me: Plenty of time.

We then got all the traps set up. We got catapults, Flamethrowers, Oil Firebombs, speared foxholes, smashing rock pillars and more. We even made arrows, spears, swords and more of crystal.

Nico: Ready.

Me: Great.

Boomerang: Mates, as soon as he sniffs us out, he's coming into this house!

Me: We're not going to be in the house. I used a human scented watermelon.

We went and got ready.

We waited and then we saw him and a MASSIVE ARMY OF SKELETON DEER!

Rothy: (British Accent) I say. He has got quite a few of those skeleton deer with him.

Me: But we're ready.

He sniffed and then roared and the sounded a charge!

Nico: Here he comes.

Me: Yep.

Camie: What are we going to do?

Nico: Wait for it.

They came fast and then Nico lifted a finger and pointed it to the catapults. They fired big exploding boulders and they hit the skeleton deer and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: Whoa those are strong.

They crossed into the fuel drum mines.

Nico: Fire.

I fired arrows and they hit the rocks and sparks flew and they ignited the fuel and the drums exploded in a firestorm!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: YEAH! Now is our chance! CHAAARRGE!

I SOUNDED THE CHARGE HORN!

He roared.

Charmcaster: He knows we're here.

Mevya: (shivers in fear) We're gonna die!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at them.

He roared and then the spirits of the deer and nature appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the deer and the Stag Man and a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs rained down and blasted the Skeleton deer and burned them.

We came out!

Me: Time for you to be turned into a venison dinner!

I fired energy blasts and blasted the Skeleton Deer and destroyed many of them!

Mysterio: Which Heartless Robots should I use for this?

Yusei: Bring out the Armored Knights and Surveillance Robots.

Mysterio did so and they blasted and slashed and blew apart numerous Skeleton Deer.

I threw a grenade.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Laney fired a grenade and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We blasted and slashed the Skeleton Deer and the Stag Man all over!

Tuddrussel: YEAH! GET SOME!

We fired laser blasts and blew them apart!

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Lori fired her Minigun and we were blowing them apart!

Stewie: I got plenty of firepower myself!

Stewie fired lasers and railgun blasts.

Nico: YEAH!

Laney threw three grenades!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Laney blew numerous Skeleton deer apart!

Nico: YEAH!

Carol fired Mecha Godzilla's laser eyes, plasma ray and finger missiles and massive fiery explosions blasted the deer and Stag Man all over the place and turned the entire area into a raging and brutal warzone!

Cluemaster: I'm helping out too!

He blasted the Skeleton Deer all over the place.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of Fire and blasted the Skeleton Deer all over!

Me: Time for some Mystic Force Power!

I used the Magiranger Gear and my sword turned into a Red Flame Sword!

Me: FEARSOME AS FIRE!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Skeleton Deer and the Stag Man all over and burned him!

Me: COOL! Time for you to get shocked! FAST AS LIGHTNING!

I formed a lightning sword!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him and the deer all over!

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Halinora Heat: That is so awesome and cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico used Kagakuki powers and large explosions blasted off around the deer and the Stag Man

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

They were massively powerful explosions!

Me: WHOA!

I absorbed the fire from them!

Me: Take this! FLUID AS THE SEA!

I had a sword of water and drenched the area and put out the fires and then the Neptune Crusaders dove into the magical water and popped out and punched and pulverized Stag Man and the Skeleton Deer all over the place!

Nico: That was clever!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: That was cool!

Nico used Kagakuki's 5-color explosive attacks.

The blasts hit the deer and exploded all over with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted everything all over!

Nico: WHOA! What a warzone!

Lola: YEAH!

Taro: This is awesome!

Eli: AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Stag Man threw spears at us and we dodged them and I fired energy blasts and Nico used Kagakuki's explosive projectiles and massive fiery explosions blasted out!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Fires erupted out all over the place and blasted everything all over as we hit the deer.

Qin: WHOA! Whoa! This is epic!

Lola: YEAH!

Stag Man went at us.

Me: STRONG AS A TREE!

I formed an earth sword and formed a tree wall and the blasts hit Stag Man and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then fired numerous waves of explosive fruits and blasted him all over the place in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Hokuto charged at him. He then rammed him down and blasted him all over!

Me: EVERCHANGING AS THE WIND!

I got a tornado sword and fired a wave of wind and blew him around in a cyclone!

Lola fired a blast of fire and burned him in it! Stag Man fell to the ground and smashed into it!

SMASH!

Cybertron Scourge: This is getting explosive!

Nico: Boy it sure is!

Blizzard Man: Chill out!

He fired a wave of ice and froze the Skeleton Deer and blasted them and shattered them!

Qin: What a battle!

Lola: YEAH!

I fired a massive blast of stars and energy and blasted the last of the Skeleton Deer.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now for the Stag Man.

Only him was left.

Major Disaster: You're gonna get it now!

Stag Man roared in fury!

Carol: Keep roaring deer boy!

Nico: Yeah!

Slugfest: Maria, now would be a good time to summon Iron Lung's team!

Maria: Right! (TURNS DIAL) IRON LUNG 6!

She summoned Iron Lung, Windfall, Serpentina, Evil Stormy Weather, Organ Grindor and Bomberman Gang!

Nico: YEAH!

Stag Man: You are a bunch of fools!

Me: So you can speak after all!

Stag Man: You fools hurt my forest for last time! Now you die!

Me: For your information, we are helping our planet. You have no place in it.

Stag Man: No you fools have no place in my planet!

Captain Cold: Chill out!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him and Captain Cold blasted Stag Man and blasted him with ice.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired waves of arrows and blasted him all over.

Nico: And we don't even have any intentions on harming your forest!

Stag Man: Lies! Now you all will die!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Poromon: You are the one that will die! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Poliwag, Manaphy and Horsea fired waves of bubbles and blasted him all over.

Then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Multiplex came.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Multiplex.

Silver Samurai: Are these bones his troops?

Snake: They WERE his troops.

Mole Man: Now, they're a pile of bones.

Me: Yep.

LaGrange: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Dark Side of Bobby.

Nico: We sure did.

Grodd: Do I even want to know where he got those words?

Me: Some things are best left unsaid.

Nico: Yep.

?: Good idea.

A figure came out and it was HORN RIMMED MONSTER from episode 29 of Dino Thunder!

---

When Tommy brings in a substitute teacher, while he searches for Zeltrax, he calls in Dr. Morton, a volcanologist.

Elsa knowing of his knowledge of volcanoes, turns him into the Horn-Rimmed Monster. The Monster uses his volcano knowledge to his advantage and causes an inactive volcano in Reefside to be active again.

The Power Rangers are forced to deal with him and the Black Ranger uses Super Dino Mode to stop him in his tracks, while Conner finishes the job with the Battlizer.

When the volcano is about to erupt, the Thundersaurus Megazord catches a wave with the Stega Surfboard to extinguish the volcano and destroy the monster. This allows Dr. Morton to be returned to normal.

---

Tommy Oliver: Horn Rimmed Monster!

Horn Rimmed Monster: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were made when Elsa turned Dr. Morton, a volcanologist into you and you made an inactive volcano erupt.

Horn Rimmed Monster: That's right. Good memory.

Qin: Awesome there.

William: You couldn't have gotten a better name?

Horn Rimmed Monster: Mesogog chose the name, alright?!

Me: He's right on that.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Jayden Shiba, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Snake Eyes (GI Joe), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - Nico's rescue and BATTLING AN EVIL VERSION OF BOBBY!? And Minuette and Lori transforming against him

---

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Nico's rescue involved BATTLING AN EVIL VERSION OF BOBBY!? And Minuette and Lori transforming against him.

Jayden: Yeah it sure did and it was so amazing to see.

Abby Martin: This version of Bobby was a horrible one! He called Lori terrible horrible names! He had a mouth that was much more rotten than Tayuya's!

Silver Samurai: What did he call her?

Abby Martin: They were so horrible that I don't want to dare repeat them.

Snake Eyes (GI Joe) Yeah it was brutal.

Twilight Sparkle: But Lori and Minuette did an amazing job. Minuette became the first out of all my friends in Canterlot to transform.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so awesome.

Spyro: Boy it sure was awesome.

Silver Samurai: Boy that is so cool! Lets do it!

Jayden and Silver Samurai called out Aegislash. Jayden merged with Samurai Jack and they formed into SAMURAI JAYDEN! Silver Samurai merged with Splitface and they formed into SILVER SPLITFACE! Jayden and team fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, G1 Breakdown, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - Battling Cinder, Glacius, Amber Hunt, Marduk Kurios, Malebolgia, Dogranio Yaboon and Rojo

---

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) Nico, Tracer's team, Rojo's team, and the others did good Battling Another Cinder, Glacius, Amber Hunt, and Marduk Kurios. And Another Malebolgia, Dogranio Yaboon and Rojo.

Fiona: Boy they sure did and it was so cool! The Anothers minus Rojo were all the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Heat for W.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) You should have seen her. She is a powerful master of fire. Her name is Halinora Heat.

G1 Breakdown: Boy sure is really amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she sure is awesome.

Scootaloo: I'll say! She's the 3rd Member of the Dopant Embodiments that we met.

Whirlwind: And a powerful fire master.

Snake: Boy that is amazing dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona and Snake called out Zapdos and Skarmory. Fiona and Minuette merged and they formed into FIOMINUETTE! Snake and Mr. Pig merged and they formed into SNAKE PIG! Fiona and group fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Elastic Waistband, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - Lincoln's rescue

---

Mole Man was next

Mole Man (to Martian Manhunter): I heard Lincoln's rscue was in Denver. How was it?

Martian Manhunter: It was really amusing and good.

Felix the Cat: We destroyed Tony Montana A.K.A. Scarface and gave him the Black Gates.

Elastic Waistband: We sure did and it was so cool.

Sunset Shimmer: WE were amazed that J.D. and his dad faced him before and that was so cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah and we brought down one of the biggest Drug Cartel industries in the world back then.

Mole Man: Boy I remember hearing all about that from Kalin. That's where J.D. had his first usual battle with him. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter and Mole Man called out Deoxys and Sandslash.

Martian Manhunter and Sailor Mars and they formed into MARS MANHUNTER! Mole Man and Creature from The 5th Dimension Merged and they formed into MOLE 5TH! Martian Manhunter and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Kimimaro, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - Meeting Merista Atlantica

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange (to Vert): I heard you guys met Merista Atlantica. What's she like?

Vert: She's the Keyblade Knight of Atlantica and she knows Eli, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Athena and King Triton all too well and she formed a powerful group of defenders to defend against Ursula. Also she hates that Sea Witch and even Davy Jones.

LaGrange: WOW! That is really cool!

Jet Vac: (British Accent) It sure is amazing. She has done a really bang up job in helping Lincoln and Eli too.

Guardian Elma: We were amazed ourselves too.

Kimimaro: She sure is and we all were amazed by it.

Starlight Glimmer: we sure were. Merista is a really awesome fighter underwater and she is getting along great with Melody too.

Cozy Glow: She sure is.

Hex: I agree there too.

LaGrange: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Vert and LaGrange called out Koraidon and Miraidon. Vert and Rainbow Dash merged and they formed into VERTBOW DASH! LaGrange and Tchang Zu merged and they formed into TCHANG LAGRANGE! Vert and group fired waves of magic, stars, lightning, skulls, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Phoebe Miller A.K.A. Sailor Banarea, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - The Mascots and us eating at the Aussie Burger Restaurant

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) The Mascots and you guys ate at the Aussie Burger Restaurant. How many burgers did you eat?

Donkey Kong: It was really delicious and awesome and great!

Mothra 2019: Boy that was so good. Rocko also knows that restaurant too and he loves Outback beef.

Phoebe Miller: Boy it sure is awesome.

Applejack: That was some of the most delicious beef ever.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was so tasty.

Flashwing: Boy it sure is.

Grodd: Boy that is amazing. Also Donkey Kong, I heard that Nico and group met a gene-slammer for you and all the Kongs. Is that true?

Donkey Kong: It sure is! Her name is Coconuts "Coco" Turner and she knows all our powers and moves and has all our skills and weapons. She is that skilled and good and so gifted in all our instruments too.

Grodd: WOW! That is really cool! She'll be an awesome member of the Donkey Kong Crew. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong and Grodd called out Simisage! Donkey Kong merged with Nicole and they formed into DONCOLE KONG! Grodd merged with Control Freak and they formed into GRODDFREAK! Donkey Kong and group fired waves of coconuts, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Quick Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - The Australian Burgers are awesome, tender, delicious and tasty

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) The Australian Burgers are awesome, tender, delicious and tasty. I hope you tried some.

Whenua: Oh we all had an amazing and awesome meal and it was so tasty.

Biscuit Oliva: Boy Rocko was not kidding about that restaurant. It was delicious.

Quick Man: Boy it sure was delicious!

Pinkie Pie: Best restaurant EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really awesome and delicious.

Featherweight: Yeah that was awesome.

Sprocket: Boy it sure was.

Goliath: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Whenua and Goliath called out their Golem. Whenua and Onua merged and they formed into WHENOUA! Goliath and Tar Pit merged and they formed into TARLIATH! Whenua and group fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Maggie, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Autumn Aluma, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - Mordecai, Rigby and Friends are in trouble because of the Stag Man

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Mordecai, Rigby and Friends are in trouble because of the Stag Man. It's a kind of deer creature, right?

Maggie: Yes it sure is and it's a local legend told by the people of the park and he kills anyone that trespasses in his territory.

Kimimaro: Yes he sure does.

Seashell: He is a dangerous and scary one.

Autumn Aluma: I agree there too and he needs to be stopped.

Fluttershy: Yes and he is very dangerous too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that is crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja he is crazy.

Stealth Elf: Boy no kidding there.

Atomic Skull: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Maggie and Atomic Skull called out Mega Umbreon. Maggie and

Pyrrha merged and they formed into MAGRHA! Atomic Skull and Radioactive Man merged and they formed into RADIOACTIVE SKULL! Maggie and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Riley (Digimon Tamers), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - The Stag Man is a monster

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) The Stag Man is a monster. And a terrifying one at that.

Lisa Loud: Yes it sure is a terrifying creature and it must be stopped.

Rika Noralenshikov: I Agree there too.

Riley: Yeah that is one crazy creature.

Rarity: Boy it sure is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right.

Gill Grunt: I agree too.

Calamitous: Yeah it sure is. Lets do it!

Lisa and Calamitous called out Klinklang. Lisa and Dexter merged and they formed into LISDEX! Calamitous and Eustace Strych merged and they formed into the Scientist of Rich Chaos! Lisa and group fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind

Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Ice Man (Mega Man), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - The Stag Man kills anyone who is trying to invade the forest

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) The Stag Man kills anyone who is trying to invade the forest. Because it treats the forest as its' territory.

Dana: Yeah he is a guardian of the forest but he takes his job far too seriously.

Abigail Davis: Yeah no kidding there.

Ice Man: But we got to stop him.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: Yeah that is why we have to stop him.

Snowdrop: And it will be painful for him too.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: You got that right.

Skinner: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Dana and Skinner called out Articuno and Mr. Mime. Dana and Lisa Simpson merged and they formed into DANSA SIMPSON! Skinner and Cantwell merged and they formed into SKINCANT! Dana and group fired waves of darkness and ice and smashed them down.

---

Rex Salazar, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Cyborg 009, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Count

Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman - The Stag Man is going down

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) The Stag Man is going down. Whether it goes into the Book of Vile Darkness or the Black Gates is up to you.

Rex: We'll send him into the Book of Vile Darkness. J.D. said he is going to have him put into the M.O.E.

Tifa Lockheart: That is for sure there.

Joe Shimamura: I thing it will be cool for him.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure too.

King Solar: Yeah that is gonna be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yes it sure will be.

Amber Morning: You got that right on that.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Multiplex: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Rex and Multiplex called out Keldeo. Rex and Scott Truman merged and they formed into REXOTT! Multiplex and Multiple Man merged and they formed into Multiplex Man! Rex and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Laa, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Horn Rimmed Monster

---

Horn Rimmed monster.

Horn Rimmed Monster: Boy what an explosive battle you all did.

Eli: Boy no kidding!

Nico: That was so awesome and cool.

May: Yeah it was.

Horn Rimmed Monster: Boy it sure was awesome! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Stag Man, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Stag Man symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

They turned into the Dino Thunder Rangers too!

STANDING BY!

Faix Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE WAS DEAD!

Nico: YEAH! Horn Rimmed Monster you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: This isn't your forest!

Tsukasa: This forest belongs to everyone!

Me: Except YOU Stag Face!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Silver

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Wild Force Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD

FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

We then went at the Stag Man and blasted and bashed him all over!

Tassanil and Crawsectus blasted and smashed him all over.

Belle, Lola, Wildrider and Smokescreen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Belle and Lola's powers, Wildrider's Scattershot gun and Smokescreen's electroweb blaster 100-fold.

Belle and Wildrider: BEAUTY OF THE SCATTERSHOT BLAST!

Lola Loud and Smokescreen: FIRESTORM THUNDERWEB BLAST!

School Power of Pink and Captain Cold: PINK ICE BURST!

Orothe Water Magic and Man Ray: OROTHE MAGI WATER STORM!

Emperor Sem Darkness and Major Disaster: EMPEROR SEM DARK STORM!

Rings of Jewels and Common Cold: RINGS OF SNOT SHOWER!

Silent Power and Cluemaster: SILENT CLUE BLAST!

Force of The Daughter and Cantwell: FORCE OF LIGHT AND DAUGHTERS BLAST!

Waves of Water and Stardust Dragon and Mysterio: WAVES OF STARDUST BLAST!

Speed of Mach and RPM and Multiple Man: SPEED OF MACH AND APOCALYPSE BLAST!

Queen Bee and Phoenix and Boomerang: BOOMERANG BEE SWARM!

Locks of Beauty and Love and Knightbrace: LOCKS OF LOVE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Mordecai, Rigby, Margaret, Elaine, Benson, Muscle Man, Skips, Aiyana Siksika, Bambi, Great Prince, and me: NATURE FURY STORM BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of nature and energy.

Lincoln: WOODLAND CREATURE ELEMENT STYLE: SQUIRREL!

Entrapta: WOODLAND LIGHTNING STYLE: PINE MARTEN!

Perfuma: WOODLAND NATURE STYLE: WILD BOAR!

Frosta: WOODLAND CREATURE ICE STYLE: RACCOON!

Jessica Kaios: WOODLAND CREATURE FIRE STYLE: BEAVER!

Yuna: WOODLAND CREATURE WATER STYLE: FOX!

Toph: WOODLAND CREATURE EARTH STYLE: HEDGEHOG!

Tatsumaki: WOODLAND CREATURE WIND STYLE: BEAR!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: WOODLAND CREATURE FINAL SMASH: STRIKE OF NATURE HADOUKENS!

They fired nature powered hadoukens!

We fired energy blasts at The Stag Man, and they hit their target, and he was condemned to The Book of Vile Darkness!

Nico: That guy really needed to learn the hard way if he dares to hurt our friends, then he will get the full extent of our retribution.

Awesome job, gang, we've taken care of The Stag Man.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Alejandro Sosa.

?: YOU… ! YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY DRUG OPERATIONS AND KILLING ME, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us, and we soon saw bullets hitting the barrier, but were unable to and they fell to the ground.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, get out here right now, Sosa, before I decide to blow your brains out of your skull!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Alejandro Sosa, the drug lord whose empire caused so much pain and suffering to too many people because of his importing and dealing cocaine.

Me: Sosa! I should've known you'd show your ugly face again! As if dealing with Scarface three times in a row wasn't bad enough!

Alejandro Sosa: DIE, YOU FUCK!

Alejandro Sosa continued firing, but the bullets kept hitting the diamond barrier and they kept falling onto the ground, but he didn't stop as he kept reloading his machine gun. But, then, Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Alejandro Sosa which hit him in the stomach and he went flying into a diamond wall Lincoln formed and he also had his machine gun destroyed, and Lincoln dropped the barrier.

Elandra Laval: Nice save with the barrier, Linky. Now, it's high-time we took care of Sosa for good.

Suddenly, Elandra Laval's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with superhot flames, fire, swords, lava, lava creatures, and angels, she unholstered her fire sword, and as she approached Alejandro Sosa, she left red and orange energy, superhot flames, fire, swords, lava, lava creatures, and angels with every step.

Elandra Laval: You really are a sick, twisted bastard, Sosa, you took advantage of too many innocent people with your cocaine sales and racketeering, which caused many of them to die, and as if that wasn't bad enough, you also killed and murdered anyone who tried to bring you down. That is truly unforgivable, and for that, I'll make sure your drug empire permanently dies here along with you!

Suddenly, Elandra Laval was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with superhot flames, fire, swords, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are lava creatures, angels, and The Laval Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red vortex with the symbol of The Laval Monsters on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Alejandro Sosa: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Elandra Laval emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elandra Laval grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, lava, lava creatures, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Laval Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Laval Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and

Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her crimson red lava creature-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elandra Laval has on an orange sleeveless crop top, sleeveless orange open blouse, orange skirt with the symbol of the Laval Monsters, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Laval Monsters surrounded by stars, lava, and flames. Suddenly, Elandra Laval felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with flame tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow and orange tips and yellow and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Elandra Laval's massive fire sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, lava monsters, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elandra Laval's Firestorm Inferno Lava Creature Laval Greatsword of Inferno Fire Laval Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the Laval Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Laval Monsters' heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large orange gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Laval Monsters that said, "Elandra Laval, Gene-Slammer of The Laval Duel Monsters, Incredibly Powerful Fire and Lava Master, Incredibly Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Luan, Archenemy of Dark Valkyria, Destroyer of Alejandro Sosa, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames, Lava, Swords, Lava Creatures, and the Laval Duel Monsters"

エランドラ・ラヴァル、ラヴァル・デュエル・モンスターズのジーン・スラマー、信じられないほど強力な炎と溶岩の達人、信じられないほど強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・ルアンの粉砕者、ダーク・ヴァルキュリアの大敵、アレハンドロ・ソーサの破壊者、デストロイヤー、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして炎、溶岩、剣、溶岩生物、ラヴァルデュエルモンスターのマスター

Suddenly, Elandra Laval's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Elandra Laval has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LAVAL MONSTERS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVAL MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVAL MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVAL MONSTERS GODDESS

COSMIC FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVAL MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVAL MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC LAVAL MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL ANGEL!

We were amazed by Elandra Laval's Super Angel-Laval Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Alejandro Sosa saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her with a knife to stab her with, but Elandra Laval fired a massive barrage of red and orange energy blasts, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, lava, and angels at Alejandro Sosa, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome. Elandra Laval has transformed into her Super Angel-Laval Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we reduce that drug lord, Alejandro Sosa, to ashes.

Elandra Laval: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Fire Inferno Volcanic Laval Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Fire Inferno Volcanic Laval Monsters Goddess Angel Love) And that's exactly what's going to happen to him. Now, let's rip him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he

joined Elandra Laval.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused us enough trouble for the last time,

Elandra Laval and Lincoln went after Alejandro Sosa, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Alejandro Sosa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Elandra Laval also attack her with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving him mad.

Alejandro Sosa: I'LL KILL YOU!

Alejandro Sosa went ballistic and ran at Elandra Laval and Lincoln, but Lincoln charged at Alejandro Sosa and kicked him high into the air, then, he summoned lava creatures who proceeded to fire lava and fire at him, and he was incinerated into nothing but ashes, and his soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Elandra Laval's and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Elandra Laval's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Elandra Laval: You've had it coming for a very long time, you murderous drug lord, thank you for helping me destroy Alejandro Sosa, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elandra.

Suddenly, Elandra Laval wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elandra Laval's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Laval Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames and lava raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elandra Laval absorbed the elemental forces and flames and lava and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of fire and lava, Lincoln, Elandra, you guys really showed Alejandro Sosa absolutely no mercy, and sent him straight to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: He deserved it, he and Tony "Scarface" Montana caused too much trouble to too many people in their desire to get rich with their cocaine sales which also cost them their lives.

Me: They deserve it, too many have lost their lives to their greed and murderous desires, and they needed to pay a very heavy price for it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Abigail Wonderland, the Keyblade Knight of Wonderland.

Michelle Emperyous: Nice one, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Abigail Wonderland is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Wonderland. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of light and the Wonderland inhabitants. Abigail Wonderland is also an old friend of Alice and her friends, and she'd defended Alice and her friends along with Wonderland from the psychopathic bad-tempered tyrannical Queen of Hearts, and she's more than once taken down her Card Guards and the Queen herself and made her pay for her crimes more than once with every humiliating defeat she dealt unto the tyrannical Queen of Hearts. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knight, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Wow, and I can guess The Queen of Hearts had threatened to cut off her head?

Lincoln: Way too many times to count. But, she should've known better, Abigail was always five steps ahead of her in every way. In every way, she wanted The Queen of Hearts' head cut off and sent into the River Styx, but we already killed her years ago and on Princess Amore's final mission there, we sent her straight to prison.

Me: Yeah, so we better keep Abigail away from her.

Nico: Before heads start to roll.

Yakko, Wakko, and Dot gasped.

Nico: Wait, what did I say?

Lincoln: Oh no.

Yakko, Wakko, and Dot got out Pun Guns, and they zapped Nico.

Nico: Ouch.

Dot: We had to use that on Yakko whenever he makes puns like that, so consider us the Pun Police.

Luan: Yipe! Any time Yakko makes puns like that, Wakko and Dot always shock him with Pun Guns as their means of punishment.

Yakko: It wasn't even funny.

Nico: Okay, so no making those kinds of puns around you three. Got it.

Goliath: We'll help the Stag Man get comfortable in our HQ

Me: Great.

Atomic Skull: But now, the forest is free to everyone.

Me: Yep.

Calamitous: And his minions are nothing but dust.

Skinner: You said it!

Multiplex: Time to celebrate!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Boy what a mess! The park was a warzone.

Benson: Boy no kidding.

The Deer Skeletons disintegrated into dust. We fixed up the park and cleaned it up good as new.

Nico: There. Great job today everyone!

Qin: This was so fun.

Mordecai: It sure was.

Muscle Man: You know who else thought that deer was bad?

Lana: I think I know what's coming.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed!

Xenia: Funny.

Aiyana Siksika: (To the viewers) The honor of all deer has been restored and it was fun.

Nico: Yep.

We later went back home and had a great meal and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Boy that was crazy. This was for the episode Camping Can Be Cool and that was crazy and that one aired on October 17, 2011.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn

Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Snowfall Frost, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Bling Bling Boy and Retro Cartoon Player as well as Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine And Trent Fernandez and we're going to go to Walkerville and get an awesome present for Dorothy Ann while she is sick and had to stay home. And that present is A STAR. Also we're going to battle the Nine-Tails Clone of Naruto. You may remember that one from episodes 290 to 295 of

Shippuden. Well also Leni and Twinkleshine are both going to transform against him and it's going to be awesome! Also we're going to battle Another Biranha, Lady of The Lake (Hellboy), Queen Clea (Wonder Woman), Tiger Shark (Marvel), Glomgold and 2016 Morbucks. And we're going to meet gene-slammers for Armarouge & Ceruledge and their names are Aura and Alicia Pyron and they are powerful fire masters.

The match-up scene is for Cetrion, Elder Goddess of Nature and Virtue, and she and Lincoln are going to take down Geras, the immortal and powerful artificial construct and loyal servant of Kronika

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Egypt, and we're going to destroy Emperor Lei Shen, The Thunder King, the first Emperor of the Mogu and the secondary antagonist in World of Warcraft: Mists of Pandaria. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Abigail Wonderland, Keyblade Knight of Wonderland, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Wonderland. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of light and the Wonderland inhabitants. Abigail Wonderland is also an old friend of Alice and her friends, and she'd defended Alice and her friends along with Wonderland from the psychopathic bad-tempered tyrannical Queen of Hearts, and she's more than once taken down her Card Guards and the Queen herself and made her pay for her crimes more than once with every humiliating defeat she dealt unto the tyrannical Queen of Hearts. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Get ready for an awesome non-combat adventure with the mascots as they head in to a terrorist operation to stop them from firing nuclear missiles.

See you next time.

# MASCOTS VS TERRORISTS

This is for where the mascots go and stop terrorists.

---

In the early morning hours at 2:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in the streets of Oakland, California. But, they were no figure, it was Cassey, adopted daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Princess Sara. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Princess Sara, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Princess Sara: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughter are at. Any ideas where exactly?

Me: They're at Oakland, California.

Nico: The same place when we found Teddy, Mira, Red Aid, and Oreline? Oh man, that's not good. I mean sure, Oakland, California, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Princess Sara, Me, and Nico were heading to Oakland, California. Lincoln saw a 10-years-old Cat-like Human girl who has light pink skin, red cat-like eyes, cat-like nose, cat-like teeth, dark blue hair that she tied into a ponytail with two red bows on her bangs, and cat-like ears. She also has black nails-like claws and a pink cat tail with yellow tip. She wears dark blue school uniform jacket with a picture of a demonical cat with a large one eye and five small eyes, a red and orange tie, dark pink shirt, purple pleated mini school skirt, white thigh-high socks with two red stripes near the top, and black mary jane flats. Lincoln saw who she is, it was Cassey.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Cassey?

Cassey: Indeed I am. and who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Princess Sara came out, and when Cassey saw her, they were stunned.

Oreline: Mommy?

Princess Sara: I'm here, my little kitten.

Cassey ran up to Princess Sara, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Sara, your mother is many of my many future wives.

Cassey: Does that means… you're my daddy.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Cassey with joy, Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Cassey to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Princess Sara with her daughter, and Cassey now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Later that night and it was time for our rescue. At Walkerville Elementary and there was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and

Lily as well as 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Snowfall Frost, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Bling Bling Boy and Retro Cartoon Player as well as Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine And Trent Fernandez as well as Simone Houou and we were working on a special birthday present for Dorothy Ann who was at home sick with a stomach bug.

Keisha: Is it finished yet Tim?

Tim: Stop rushing me Keisha.

Me: Let him finish up Keisha. Patience is a virtue.

Keisha: Sorry. But how long can it take to make a model of the sun that plays Wait Till The Sun Shine's Nelly when you wind it up?

Qin: It takes a lot of building.

Nico: But it's awesome that you guys invited us over for this.

Simone Houou: We're honored guys.

Phoebe: Think nothing of it guys.

It was finished.

Tim: There. You think D.A.'s Going to like it?

He wound it up and it played the song.

Me: That's so adorable.

Varie: I agree.

Phoebe: She'll love it. It's the perfect present for her birthday.

Arnold: Too bad she's sick and had to stay home today.

Me: Boy that sucks.

Nico: Yeah of all the rotten luck.

Rarity: She had to be sick on her own birthday darlings.

Eli: Yeah that's no fun.

Lexx: Yeah that is not fun.

Nico: Lexx, I want to thank you, 2016 Morbucks and your teams for coming

Lexx: No problem Nico.

The phone rang.

Simone Houou: I'll get that.

She went to the phone.

Simone Houou: (Answers) Hello? Ms. Frizzle's class, Simone Houou speaking.

Dorothy Ann was on the line.

Dorothy Ann: Hey Simone. How come you guys are still at school?

Simone Houou: Oh hey D.A. How are you feeling?

Dorothy Ann: Good. A little queasy but I'll be okay.

Simone Houou: Good. We're waiting for Ms. Frizzle. She'll be driving us all over after her teacher's meeting is finished.

Dorothy Ann: Well hurry. I want you to see my new telescope. It's really neat.

Simone Houou: Looking forward to seeing it. We'll be there shortly. Bye. (Hangs Up)

Keisha: Where is Ms. Frizzle anyway?

We heard a rumble.

Me: HUH?

All: HUH?

Then the door bursted open and in a vortex came Ms. Frizzle!

Ms. Frizzle: Ah good afternoon everyone.

Simone Houou: Hello Ms. Frizzle.

Me: Wow! That is an awesome entrance.

Ralphie: Perfect timing Ms. Frizzle. Tim just finished D.A.'s Present.

Me: I'm holding on to it just to be safe.

Simone Houou: Perfect.

Then the TV turned on and it showed THE S.S.N. Or the Star Shopping Network.

Man: Right here, right now you can get the perfect gift from S.S.N. The Star Shopping Network.

Carlos: Hey check this out. It's one of those shows where you can call up and buy things.

Nicole: I've heard about this channel. It's a channel that's similar to those infomercial shopping channels.

Man: And here's your host the stellar seller himself, Horace Scope!

Nico: Ooh.

Horace Scope: Evening folks Horace Scope bringing you the perfect gift for someone you love, A Star.

Class: A Star?

Nicole: A real star as a present? That would be so cool. I've always wanted a star to call my own for me.

Nico: That would be so cool.

Horace Scope: That's right a star. A star from the vast reaches of the universe. And when you buy a star you get to name it.

Nicole: COOL!

Horace Scope: Seriously folks, I've only got three stars left.

He put out 3 posters. One was of a small star with a gas cloud around it, another that wass a yellow star and the 3rd one was a big red star.

Horace Scope: 1, 2, and 3. For the ridiculously low price of just $7.00 each.

Me: That's a good deal.

Qin: Yeah.

Tim: That's a good idea too. We'll all give D.A. her very own star.

Nicole: Awesome idea! I'll buy 2. One for me and one for D.A.

Nico: Awesome idea guys.

Keisha: Wait a minute. Slow down. My grandma once bought a mop from the Home Mopping Network and it didn't mop. So I'm not spending my money on anything I haven't checked out myself.

Nicole: Good point Keisha. It's best to see if for ourselves before we make a decision.

Ms. Frizzle: Keisha's right everyone. We don't have to check out a star sight unseen. (Earrings light up)

Class: We don't?

Simone Houou: I have a feeling I know where this is going!

Ms. Frizzle: To the bus!

Nico: Lets warm up the ship too!

We went out.

Arnold: But what about D.A.'s Party?

We got the ship ready and then our ship and the bus came and it was an awesome starship and we got ready.

We were off!

We were flying fast and we flew far from the Earth really quickly.

Me: What do you guys think of our ship?

Phoebe: It's really awesome.

Nico: Yep. All systems green.

Wanda: And here comes the moon.

We flew past it.

Wanda: I mean, there GOES the moon.

Ralphie: Wow are we goting fast or what!? We just went from Earth to the moon in less than a minute!

Me: Our ship is very fast Ralphie.

Ms. Frizzle: As my Aunt Dromeda always says, "To Reach The Stars, You have To Get Way Passed Mars."

Me: Very good saying.

We saw NUMEROUS Stars on the view screen.

Phoebe: Gee. Look at all those teeny tiny stars.

Keisha: How many stars are out there?

Nicole: The Milky Way Galaxy is home to over 100 billion+ Stars.

Nico: Yep.

Keisha: Wow!

Arnold: And home many galaxies are all over the universe?

Me: Scientists think there are over 2 trillion+ Galaxies.

Everyone: Wow!

Me: Yep. But with all the galaxies included in the Unknown Zone there's bound to be muck more than that.

Lola: Yeah. And they all are made of stars, nebulae and more.

Tim: I wonder if they will get bigger when we get closer like the moon did.

Me: Yep they sure will.

A TV came down.

Horace Scope: Now you're probably asking "Horace Scope, how can you sell me a star if they all look alike?" Right? Wrong. Look closely and you'll see lots of stars. For instance take this little baby.

He showed a picture of a tiny little baby star.

Horace Scope: (Baby Talk) Only 2,000,000 years old. (Normal) Now believe it or not that's really young for a star. To see it just look in the direction of the Constellation, Taurus the Bull. I wouldn't steer you wrong. Mooo.

Keisha: Puh-lease, who ever heard of a baby star?

Nicole: They are stars in their infancy Keisha. They are stars being developed into stars like our sun.

Horace Scope: To see it for yourself you would have to fly at a speed of 500 million miles per hour and it would still take you about 80 years just to get there. So isn't it a lot easier to just call?

He had a long beard on and held up the phone.

Class: 80 YEARS!?

Ralphie: I told my mom I'd be home by 7:00.

Me: Good thing we have faster than light travel.

Ms. Frizzle: (Baby talk) Baby Star here we come.

Me: Coordinates locked on.

We engaged FTL and flew fast.

Ralphie: Is it just me or did we just leave our solar system behind?

Tim: Wow! We've already gone so far that we can't see any of the planets anymore.

Keisha: And now our sun looks as tiny as a star.

Me: That's what the sun is guys.

Nico: Cool huh. Star charts computer.

We saw that we were right on target for Taurus.

Ms. Frizzle: Ah yes right on course. Constellation Taurus here we come. We should be seeing the baby star right about now.

We came out of FTL Travel.

We saw that we were in a Nebula Cloud.

Kids: Wow!

Me: Stars start out as Nebulae. They are clouds of hydrogen gas.

Nico: Yep.

We then saw the star.

Me: There it is!

Nico: Whoa stop!

The star was giving off a really big bright glow.

Me: WOW! That is bright!

Ralphie: It's too bright to look at.

Me: Here guys.

I gave everyone sunglasses and the star was amazing.

Arnold: Wow! For a baby star it sure is humongous.

Ms. Frizzle: Well Arnold baby stars come in all sizes. Lets see how humongous it really is shall we?

Simone pressed a button and the scanners show that it was half the size of our sun.

Me: Wow! Only about 430,000 miles in diameter.

Ms. Frizzle: Only about half the size of our sun.

Laney: Look how wild it is.

We saw that it had really nasty flares of gas.

Phoebe: Poor thing. It looks like its got gas.

Ms. Frizzle: Very good Phoebe. All stars have gas. That's what they are made of.

Me: They are made mostly of Hydrogen and Helium gas.

Ms. Frizzle: That's right. But this 2,000,000 year old baby just hasn't settled down yet. You know it's at that awkward age.

Lily: Like how I was when I had the Terrible Twos.

Carlos: Or in this case The Terrible Stwos! (LAUGHS)

Class: Carlos!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Terrible Stwos that's funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That's a good one!

Me: I get it. That's good.

Nicole: I don't think this star is a good idea guys. It's too young, too wild and too uhh… what's the word… Temperamental.

Nico: Yeah.

Keisha: I agree there.

Tim: Keisha, what kind of star are you looking for anyway.

Keisha: Well Nicole do you have any ideas?

Nicole: One like our own sun and if it has a planet or two.

Horace Scope: Okay! So you don't like the baby star. No problem. Remember there are still 2 stars left and this next one is Sun-Sational!

He pulled down a poster of a perfect Yellow star.

Horace Scope: A Shining example of a grown up middle age star. And to find it, look right here in the Big Dipper.

Me: All right here we go!

We were off to the Big Dipper!

Me: Boy this will be awesome.

Nicole: Yep.

Horace Scope: That's not all. This next star even comes with its own planets, Absolutely Free!

Nicole: Cool!

We arrived at the star.

Tim: There it is Keisha!

Nicole: Just the kind of star we're looking for. This star is exactly like our sun at 5,000,000,000 years old. At the very peak of its life. And I see the planets.

Nicole called the Star Shopping Network.

Horace Scope: Star Shopping Network.

Nicole: Hello Mr. Scope. My name is Nicole Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and I would like to by the Star with its planets.

Horace Scope: SOLD! Congratulations to you Nicole! You just bought yourself a star. What do you want to name it?

Nicole: Nicole Prime. What do you think guys?

Me: That's perfect!

Nicole: Awesome. Nicole Prime.

Horace Scope: A great name.

Nicole put it on her card and she had a star. Then a certificate of ownership printed and Nicole had a star.

Nico: Awesome Nicole. You now have your own star.

Nicole: Yep.

Keisha: You sure do.

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: This is so cool!

Nicole: Yep.

Horace Scope: And remember folks there's still one star left. As you can see by this Artist's Rendition, I've saved the best for last.

He unfolded a poster of a RED SUPERGIANT STAR!

Horace Scope: A red supergiant star!

Nicole: WHOA!

It fell on him.

Me: Oops.

He got up and pulled a rope.

Horace Scope: Look right here in the Constellation of Andromeda. So if you're in the neighborhood, check it out. Or just call. It's a lot faster.

Ms. Frizzle: Want a bet?

Me: Here we go.

We were off to Andromeda.

We later arrived.

WE WERE IN FRONT OF A MASSIVE AND HUGE RED SUPERGIANT STAR! It was a Class M Red Star!

Horace Scope: Humongous, Stupendous, Astronomical! A 20,000,000 year old Red Supergiant!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WOW! It's huge!

Horace Scope: Isn't she a beauty? Tell you what folks, since this is my last star, I'll take 50¢ off the price if someone buys it in the next oh 50 seconds?

Nico: What do you think guys?

Wanda: Sounds like a good deal to me.

Tim: We better call before somebody else buys it.

Tim called the channel.

Horace Scope: Star Shopping Network, Horace Scope Speaking.

Tim: Hi, I'm Tim, and I, I mean we that is Ms. Frizzle's Class would like to, hold on a sec. Well Keisha.

Keisha: Well.

Class: Keisha!

Me: Guys let her think it over.

Keisha: Well it's certainly the biggest star we've seen by a longshot. And I like the color. It doesn't have any planets like Nicole's star but there are no dust clouds either. And it's no wild baby.

Class: So?

Keisha: Okay okay! Buy it.

Tim: We want to but the Red Supergiant Star and name it for Dorothy Ann.

Horace Scope: SOLD! You've just bought yourselves a star! And not a moment too soon.

That was easy.

Me: Boy that was easy.

Tim: We did it. Nicole and D.A. Both have their own stars. And we bought D.A. The biggest and brightest birthday present D.A.'s ever had.

Me: And the music box sun as a bonus too.

Keisha: She'll love having a star.

Ralphie: Wait a minute! If it's so much bigger then how come we got it so cheap!

Eddy: Yeah! That's like how I would have done on some of my scams.

Wanda: YEAH! Horace did seem in a hurry to sell it!

Nico: Something tells me that this star is about to do something.

Ms. Frizzle: As my old friend Lye Brarian always says, "You can't tell a book by it's cover."

Me: Lets take a look inside

I showed the star on the scanners.

We looked into the star.

Arnold: Amazing! We can actually see inside the star.

Laney: That is so cool!

Ralphie: Is it just me, or are the insides of our star shrinking?

Ms. Frizzle: Not shrinking Ralphie. Collapsing.

Keisha: Oh no! The star's insides are getting Squeezed together!

Nicole: Then that must mean… (GASP) OH NO! EVERYONE BRACE YOURSELVES!

We braced ourselves! And then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL NOVA EXPLOSION!

THE ENTIRE STAR WENT SUPERNOVA!

THERE WAS NOTHING LEFT OF IT BUT A MASSIVE CLOUD OF DUST!

Keisha: D.A.'S star! IT'S GONE!

Wanda: Our big beautiful star just exploded into smithereens!

Me: WHOA! What power!

Xenia: That was unbelievable!

Camie: YEAH!

We were reeling from the explosion!

Keisha: I don't believe what I just saw!

Ms. Frizzle: I know. Wasn't it Super?

Tim: Super? Ms. Frizzle, D.A.'s star is gone! It's history! $6.50 for nothing!

Keisha: But why did our star explode when it did? It looked okay on the outside. It was bigger, it was brighter.

Phoebe: Well Horace did say that the Red Supergiant was over 20,000,000 years old.

2016 Morbucks: Yeah he sure did.

Nicole: The star must've been a Class O star and those burn more fuel faster than Our sun will.

Ms. Frizzle: A Stellar Observation everyone. Stars do grow old and eventually they go out. But some like this one go out with a BANG! They're called Supernovas!

Qin: Wow!

Camie: That was so cool seeing a Supernova like that!

Xenia: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah!

Keisha: Yeah. You know, it looks like the place where we found the baby star. All these leftovers from the blast are clouds.

Me: That's right, Stars are made of hydrogen and helium gas and that cloud we saw was a nebula.

Qin: And stars are all made of hot gas.

Lola: Yep.

Me: They are made from gravitational pressure.

Ms. Frizzle: Boingo J.D. Hot gasses SQUEEZED together in a ball.

Keisha: Yeah. Squeezed together hot enough to make a new baby star shine. The hot gas keeps the star shining like fuel for a fire for millions and millions of years. And when the fuel finally runs out the stars die out and those that go out with a bang like this one, leave behind the stuff to make new stars again.

Me: The great stellar recycling process.

Wanda: Excuse me but in case you've forgotten WE STILL DON'T HAVE A PRESENT FOR D.A.'S BIRTHDAY!

Keisha: No but maybe we can make one.

Class: Huh?

Keisha: As I see it, all we have to do is help along what happens naturally. What if we gather up all the leftover gas and dust and squeeze it together till it gets hot enough to shine?

Nico: That's an awesome idea!

Xenia: It sure is.

Ms. Frizzle: Brilliant idea Keisha. Normally it would take a million years to clean all this up.

Me: But allow me. Lets Make a Star!

I used my powers and got the dust all gathered and the dust and gas was getting squeezed into a ball.

Nico: Awesome!

Ms. Frizzle: And now when you need a good squeeze, just say please.

Class: PLEASE!

Me: Here we go.

I formed powerful spirit hands with welding gloves on and they grew and crushed and I applied pressure and then it glowed and then I

FORMED A PERFECT STAR!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: WOW!

Class: YAY!

Qin: WOW! That is so cool!

2016 Morbucks: WOW!

Lexx: That was awesome!

Nicole: Awesome job dad!

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: That was cool bro!

Nico: Boy I'll say!

Nicole: I got something awesome for this too.

Nico: What is it?

Nicole used her powers and made an awesome solar system FULL of planets around the star too.

Nicole: Now that is an awesome solar system.

Nico: AWESOME!

Camie: COOL!

We later went back home.

---

We landed back on Earth and arrived at D.A.'s house.

Keisha: Sorry we're late D.A.

Dorothy Ann: Late? You're just in time. See that really bright star up there? Well that's a brand new star and I just discovered it.

Keisha: Actually D.A. That's your birthday present from all of us.

Dorothy Ann: It is?

Me: Yep.

Nicole showed the star on a holographic disk she made.

Nicole: It's your own solar system. The Red Supergiant it was before went Supernova but me and dad and all of us made it into an awesome new star and a solar system for you for your birthday.

Tim: We named it Dorothy Ann Prime in your honor.

Dorothy Ann: You did?

Me: Yep.

All of us: HAPPY BIRTHDAY D.A.! (EVERYONE CHEERED!)

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That was such an awesome birthday endeavor

Nico: Goofy, are you happy to go on adventures with Sora and Donald?

Goofy: Garwsh you bet I am Nico. Ahyuck!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is for sure.

Dorothy Ann: That is for sure. But you guys made my birthday so fun.

Varie: You're welcome D.A. Sorry you got sick on your big day.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is no fun to be sick on your day.

Dorothy Ann: Yeah it's not good. But I'll be okay.

Xenia: We also made this awesome music box for you too.

It was shaped like the sun and we played it too.

Dorothy Ann: That is a great music box.

Qin: Tim and all of us put it together.

Lola: Yep we sure did.

Nico: Too bad Max couldn't come on those adventures too

Goofy: Yeah I know. It was too dangerous for him.

Qin: But now he is an awesome force of good.

Laney: He sure is.

Phoebe: He sure is.

Nicole: Looks like Liz ate all your cake.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Liz. Don't worry. I got this.

Nico snapped his fingers and made the cake new.

Camie: Awesome star cake though.

Dorothy Ann: Thanks guys.

Simone Houou: You're welcome D.A.

Sunny Starscout: Boy this turned out to be the best birthday ever for you D.A.

Qin: It sure did.

Lana: I'll say.

Me: You guys missed out on a really awesome and explosive adventure from yesterday.

Arnold: What happened?

Nico: We helped out the park once again

Me: It was being terrorized by the Stag Man.

Laney: It was a really awesome battle.

Camie: Yep.

Nicole: Oh D.A. This is also for you.

Nicole gave her a certificate.

Nicole: This is your Certificate of Stellar Ownership. You own the star system we gave you.

Dorothy Ann: Awesome! Thank you guys!

Nico: You're welcome.

Nicole: I bought my own star system too and it's located in the Big Dipper.

Dorothy Ann: Wow! That is amazing.

Eli: It sure is.

Maria: I expected Stag Man to look more like Krampus

Nico: Boy me too.

Lola: But instead it looked like a Wendigo.

Nico: Yep. Except Krampus was more of a Goat Man. Stag man is a deer.

Maria: Good point.

Carlos: Boy that one STAG-nated you. (LAUGHS!)

Class: CARLOS!

We laughed at his joke!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: And we killed his troops

Me: And they were all Skeletal Deer.

Lucy Loud: I thought that was really cool.

Eli: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: But all in all, it was a fun day yesterday.

Camie: And a fun night for Dorothy Ann today.

Lola: Yep.

Leni: But we're totes glad you're having fun on your birthday with us.

Nico: Yeah.

Dorothy Ann: Thank you guys so much.

Qin: It was our pleasure.

Nico had some cake.

Nico: This is some good cake.

Me: Mmm! Delicous.

Nico: Yep.

Dorothy Ann: Thanks. Mom made it.

Simone Houou: It sure is good.

Rarity: We're just glad that you got to have fun on your special birthday darling.

Dorothy Ann: Thanks to you guys.

Carlos: It should be time for us to get to work.

Qin: Oh right. Yeah.

Nico: Good idea.

Nico put up force fields around all the houses and more.

Nico: Guys, I hate to say it, but, I just found out that the villain that we're going to be facing is (GULPS) a Nine-Tailed Clone of Naruto.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no, not him. That clone is a feral animal, I still remember him all too well, he was feral and evil.

Twinkleshine: So, we need to stop him before that feral animal starts hurting innocent people.

Lincoln: Exactly, Twinkleshine, and you're not the only one who's going to transform, you're also going to transform too, Leni.

Nico: First, Lori transformed, and now, Leni's going to. This is going to be awesome, now, let's get after that feral Naruto clone.

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for Nine-Tailed Clone of Naruto) AHA! Gotcha, you feral beast. He's 200 clicks north of our location and he's heading right for Leni to kill her! (Sensed Flip's Musclebound Thugs) Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) Uh pardon my language but, YOU FUCKING MUTANT, I'LL RIP YOUR ORGANS RIGHT OUT OF YOUR FAT HAIRY BELLY AND FEED THEM TO THE VULTURES!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone.

Eli: Nice one, but I think it's just going to piss him off even more.

Me: Yep.

Nico: J.D. have you faced this version of Naruto before?

Me: I sure have Nico. It was in 150,000 years. Disonasu And Kabuto made him.

I went over what he was and how he came into being because of all that and it was horrible.

---

The reborn Team Kakashi is sent out on a mission by Tsunade to a location known as "The Hole" to investigate an incident where Tonika Village's people had been killed. Regretting that she could not assign more people to the mission because of recent incidents elsewhere, the team sets out nonetheless. While there, they split up into two man teams, with Yamato and Sai encountering officers from the neighbouring Hachō Village, consisting of Shiseru and her team. After finding out who the Konoha shinobi were, the officers escort them to their village leader, Disonasu. Elsewhere, Sakura and Naruto, who are at The Hole's water spring, encounter Kabuto Yakushi, who uses tiny, specially-created snakes to create a clone of Hidan using his DNA and the water of The Hole, which possesses special properties. Kabuto then reveals that he had reincarnated several shinobi. A fight ensues between the two sides as Yamato and Sai rejoin with their team-mates.

A flashback of the destruction of the village shows two young siblings, Leo and Miina, conversing with their grandfather, when the village is attacked by Kabuto's reincarnated shinobi. With the aid of their teacher, Dokku, the children are able to escape their burning house and are left in the nearby forest. The village head gives two steel bars to Dokku, instructing him to keep them secret. The two children, Dokku, Faz, Lando, and Sora survive the attack and make their way to Hachō Village.

As Team Kakashi continues to battle Kabuto, Hidan and the reincarnated shinobi, Naruto gets swallowed by a giant snake created by Kabuto, but manages to escape using shadow clones, accidentally ingesting Kabuto's clone snakes in the process. When Naruto resurfaces, Kabuto retreats, using the reincarnated Deidara as a diversion, after revealing a village guard's corpse in the mouth of a snake. Meanwhile, Dokku takes care of the orphans, while Miina, due to trauma, becomes mute. After the attack, Naruto and Sakura join up with Shiseru, Yamato and Sai in going with the rest of the guards. While Yamato and Sai investigate Kabuto's motive for destroying the village, Sakura and Naruto follow Shiseru to Dokku's house. When Dokku and the orphans see them, noticing that Naruto wears the same forehead protector as the reincarnated shinobi, Leo kicks Naruto and they run until they reach a broken bridge. Leo crosses first and when Dokku and Miina run, they fall down the ravine, but are saved by Naruto. Yamato and Sai ask Disonasu for information, prompting him to show them a book revealing the origin of The Hole; a great power known as the Ama no Hoko resided within many years ago and nearly consumed the world, but one of the dead picked up a shard of its power, turning crimson, being enveloped in flames, and sealing the Ama no Hoko in the form of seven sounds, the Saezuri. In his sleep, Naruto sees himself in front of the Nine-Tails' cage within his subconscious as he is surrounded by the snakes he had previously ingested. Naruto and Dokku discuss Dokku's failure to save a girl in his prime and all his failures in life, unlike Naruto, who became famous even in the Hachō Village, a rural area. Kabuto, while testing the effects of his talismans on Hidan and Deidara in a graveyard, converses with an unknown individual that communicates to him through a scroll.

After having what was seemingly a bad dream, Miina runs to Dokku in the night to seek comfort. Elsewhere, in a graveyard, Kabuto Yakushi prepares to reincarnate another individual. When day breaks the next morning, Leo, Faz and Lando are eager to start their ninjutsu training with Naruto, who is feeling under the weather.

However, after being chided by the boys since he had made a promise to them, Naruto emphatically begins the training, which even Shiseru decides to partake it, having found it interesting. While elsewhere a reincarnated Deidara and Hidan's genetic clone argue over their predicament, having killed several members of the Hachō Village militia, and are later confronted by several more members along with Yamato and Sai. Plagued by vivid images all day, Miina approaches Naruto and begins repeatedly saying "get out". Thinking that Miina was simply being rude, Shiseru slaps her and Miina runs off. Later, Disonasu visits their home and, to everyone's surprise, the Tonika Village Head is with him. Greeting his grandchildren, he notes that he had injured his eyes but presses on past that, asking Dokku for the piece of the treasure he had given to him the night of the invasion of the village. However, Miina alerts everyone to the fact that there was something strange about her grandfather and it is revealed that he had been reincarnated. As a fight subsequently breaks out when Kabuto makes an appearance, Naruto soon begins writhing in pain. Rushing towards him, Miina once again begins shouting "get out", eventually forcing the tiny snakes out of his body. The snakes then form into a clone of Naruto in his four-tailed Version 2 state, which attacks all present individuals, including Kabuto, who is unable to gain control of it through a talisman. As the creature continues attacking indiscriminately, everyone looks on in fear.

The Nine-Tailed Naruto clone tries to attack Dokku and the orphans, when Might Guy and Rock Lee arrive to repel it. While they fight the beast, Kabuto tries to control it, but to no avail. The rest of Konoha 11 arrive. Team Asuma helps Sakura and Kakashi and Team Kurenai helps Naruto. Tenten and Neji arrive, but are cornered by the reincarnated puppets. Kakashi chases Kabuto. The beast grabs Naruto to absorb chakra, which the Nine-Tails gladly shares. Hinata tries to defend Naruto, but is sent flying. After the beast absorbs Naruto's chakra, it grows in size and starts to devastate the Hachō Village, even firing a Tailed Beast Ball in far away, missing Yamato, Sai, Deidara and Hidan who are fighting outside the village. Dokku tries to save Naruto, who is still unconscious. Moments before the beast tramples them, Kabuto summons a snake to swallow both of them alive and retreats. While inside the underground hall in the Tonika Village, Naruto, unconscious and strangled by snakes, meets the Nine-Tails again in his subconscious.

The Konoha-nin investigates Kabuto's intention in the meanwhile. Shiseru remembers an earlier conversation between her and Dokku about the pros and cons of them adopting the kids. While the Nine-Tails tries to control Naruto, Dokku calls him, but gets shouted instead. Dokku asks Naruto what burden a powerful person carries and made Naruto choose the reason why he desires to be powerful, seeing flashbacks of his comrades of Konoha and also Sasuke, leading to the seal inside Naruto to gain strength again. Dokku gives Naruto his forehead protector, stating that he believes in him. Meanwhile, Leo decides to save their teacher by giving the mysterious iron bars which were mentioned earlier by the Tonika Village Head. While inside the hall, Kabuto, along with two reincarnated puppets, approaches with Disonasu, revealed to have engineered Tonika's destruction. Disonasu pulls out a scroll from which emerges the item that he desired: the Saezuri.

While the Saezuri is revealed, learning that Disonasu employed Kabuto Yakushi to wipe out the residents of Tonika Village, Dokku tried to attack Disonasu, but stopped by a reincarnated puppet and restrained by a resurrected Takigakure shinobi. Disonasu also praised Naruto about defeating Pain, the one who scarred him and left him powerless, before kicking the boy repeatedly. Miina and the orphans came to The Hole to give the iron bars, but Kabuto's clone intercepted them. Meanwhile, the rest of Konoha 11, along with Kakashi, Shiseru, Yamato and Sai moved out to the area. Disonasu prepares the summoning of the "power" by putting the remaining iron bars while Naruto enters Sage Mode. Miina hums to the sound as the Saezuri is activated, causing the area Naruto is on, the Ama no Hoko, to rise above ground. Kakashi arrived on the scene, revealing Disonasu's past as a bloodthirsty murderer and former Akatsuki subordinate whose speciality is the field of Summoning Technique, having researched Impure World Reincarnation with Orochimaru. Kabuto summons his puppets, the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone, Hidan, and Deidara. Naruto faces off with the clone, while Deidara uses Explosive Clay to create a diversion and chase Naruto.

Disonasu escapes and Hidan faces Shikamaru. Deidara activates the Explosive Clay on the bodies of the resurrected individuals, as Hidan uses his ritual against Team Asuma, and Sakura got restrained by Hayate and the others. While Naruto relentlessly attacked the clone, he learned there is more than power. As Yamato restrained Disonasu, he activated the Saezuri, opening the area where Naruto faces the clone, draining the lake as an obelisk rises and creates a storm. After Hidan's clone body breaks down due to the shorten life spans of the snakes composing his body, Deidara is controlled by Kabuto to escape Kakashi. A lightning hit the area where the orphans are running, Miina pointing to the obelisk. When the storm expands towards Konoha, Tsunade goes out as the storm engulfs the Land of Fire. Naruto tried to stop Disonasu from ascending the tower, only to face his clone after he absorbed some of the tower's power and transformed into a Hydra-tailed fox monster.

Absorbing the power within the Ama no Hoko, the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone mutated into a hydra-tailed version of the Nine-Tails while sending Disonasu to his death. Overpowered, Naruto almost gave in to the Nine-Tails' offer for power when Minato's voice urges the boy to control the tailed beast as Naruto is engulfed in a six-tailed chakra cloak in the Nine-Tails' image. Over time, as he starts to lose against the clone, the Nine-Tails starts to take control over Naruto's body and assumes a seven-tailed jinchūriki state with Yamato trying to restrain it. At the same time, though followed by Kakashi Hatake, Kabuto Yakushi manages to take his leave in midst of the ensuing chaos. Dokku and Shiseru decide to deactivate the Ama no Hoko and say good-bye to the children. On their way there, they confess their love for each other and decide to get married if they survive before portions of the ground start to sink, with Dokku keeping Shiseru from falling.

By that time, Miina is able to get through Naruto, regaining control as he assumed a new form to save Shiseru after telling Dokku to go forward and stop the Ama no Hoko. As Dokku realises Miina's melody could stop the Saezuri, he attempts to recall the tune Miina hummed to change the sounds in the Saezuri to deactivate the tower, Naruto uses his new power to destroy his clone as the Ama no Hoko recedes into the ground. The children celebrate with Naruto.

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Nico: Whoa! So Disonasu made that clone!

Qin: And he enhanced it and turned into that horrible Seven-Tailed Hydra Beast? That is scary!

Camie: No kidding!

Xenia: Yeah!

Maria: He's nothing but an animal!

Eli: Yeah he sure is!

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar and we saw the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone heading right for us, and he was about to scratch us with his claws, but Lincoln saved us by forming a powerful barrier of solid diamond around all of us. The Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone tried firing blasts of red chakra at the barrier to destroy it, but the barrier was too powerful and the blasts were nullified and absorbed.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA MAN!

Me: Lets take this to a place where no one will get hurt.

I snapped my fingers and we were all on the planet Glaren.

Camie: Much better.

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit him and exploded! It only made him madder!

Eli was right, soon enough, the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone went berserk and fired more blasts of red Chakra at the barrier, but the barrier was still too powerful and the blasts were still being nullified and absorbed, and he tried to break it with his claws, but that didn't work either.

Nico: Jeez, this clone really is a wild animal!

Leni: He's totes bad news! That's it!

Leni fired a gravity blast that pushed him back and sent him flying into a tree as Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight that animal.

Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone: (ROARS)

Twinkleshine: Oh, roar yourself, you wild animal!

Nico: Great, one of the foes that doesn't speak.

Me: Be lucky Naruto isn't here for this, otherwise, you'd be in a shit ton of trouble!

Nico: Yeah, we'll do him a favor and put you out of your misery!

Lincoln: But, we got to watch it though, guys. Clone or not, we know just how powerful Naruto is.

Luna: Not like the one we know who was really trained hard by J.D. and all of us, dude. This guy's a flat-out amateur, a fake. Someone needs to give this guy a royally painful lesson.

Me: That is for sure!

Suddenly, Twinkleshine's cyan blue eyes turned neon cyan blue, and she was surrounded by a pink and white energy aura with stars, aurora, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Twinkleshine's Friendship Star Greatsword of Magical Friendship and Magic Justice from her back, and as she approached the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone, she left pink and white energy, stars, aurora, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Twinkleshine: You're nothing like the real Naruto, you're just a feral clone driven only by one thing: bloodlust and destruction, and as such, I have no other choice but to put you down for good and send you straight to Hell for your rampage.

Suddenly, Twinkleshine was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and white energy with stars, aurora, nebulae, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Twinkleshine's Friendship Star Greatsword of Magical Friendship and Magic Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of pink and white energy with stars, aurora, nebulae, and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TWINKLESHINE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TWINKLESHINE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(WHEN IT RAINS IN AMERICA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Twinkleshine grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair, she has neon cyan blue eyes and a pink and white energy aura with stars, nebulae, aurora, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Twinkleshine's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Friendship, Star, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Friendship, Star, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Twinkleshine has on a white sleeveless dress with her cutie mark on it, pink heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, aurora, nebulae, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Twinkleshine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with pink tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her white horn got longer, and her pink curly tail grew longer. Minuette has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sapphire blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Twinkleshine's massive Twinkleshine's Star Friendship Greatsword of Magical Friendship and Star Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and white energy, stars, nebulae, aurora, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Twinkleshine's Aurora Nebula Magic Friendship Greatsword of Magical Star Nebula Aurora Friendship and Aurora Nebula Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and a unicorn head with pink gems for eyes and white gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and large sapphire blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the alicorn that said, "Twinkleshine, Alicorn Princess of Friendship, Twilight Sparkle's Friend from Canterlot, Member of The Canterlot Five, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Toucan Dan, Destroyer of The Feral Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Stars, Aurora, Nebulae, Magic, and Alicorns"

トゥインクルシャイン、友情のアリコーンプリンセス、キャンタロットのトワイライトスパークルの友人、キャンタロットファイブのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、オオハシ・ダンの大敵、野生の九尾ナルトのクローンの破壊者、破壊者とスレイヤー邪悪で狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の騎士団のメンバーテーブル、そして友情、星、オーロラ、星雲、魔法、そしてアリコーンの力のマスター

Suddenly, Twinkleshine's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Twinkleshine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC NEBULA STARSTORM MAGIC AURORA FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC NEBULA STARSTORM MAGIC AURORA FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC NEBULA STARSTORM MAGIC AURORA FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Twinkleshine's Super Angel-Friendship Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Feral Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone saw it, he roared with anger and ran at her on all fours and kill her, but Twinkleshine fired a powerful barrage of pink and white energy blasts with stars, nebulae, aurora, magic, and Alicorns at the Feral Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone and it sent him flying into a tree back first, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Twinkleshine's transformed into her Super Angel-Friendship Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what that vicious animal tried to do to her, if he wants to fight like an animal, then, I will show him what a real animal is like!

Twinkleshine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Nebula Aurora Starstorm Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Cosmic Nebula Aurora Starstorm Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That'll be for after Leni transforms, Linky.

Leni: Twinkleshine's right, and there's absolutely no way I'm going to let that feral clone hurt you two in the fight, I'll do to him what I've done to Lori when she tried to kill you many times in the past.

Luna: We've seen the damage Leni has done to Lori whacking her with her sandal, and she even grabbed Lori by the collar of her shirt and tossed her away from Lincoln.

Nico: She's really that physically strong?!

Me: Yep, and even Lynn was shocked and horrified big time by her physical strength.

Eli: Yep.

Laney: Enough so that Lynn did not try anything dumb, but knowing that Dark Lynn was dumber than a truck tire, she didn't relent and look what happened.

Me: She gets clobbered by Lincoln's Guardian Angels and gets thrown in a metal container like the animal she was.

Anna Anyanova: With her roaring and pounding on the door trying to get out, but we wind up flipping her the bird and it caused her to lose it and roar again and pound her chest like a gorilla.

Suddenly, Leni's sea foam green eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, plants, leaves, phoenixes, Kaiju, and angels, she unholstered her massive Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love from her back, and as she approached the feral Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone, she left rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, leaves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Leni: I've totes got no words to even say to you, so why don't we just call it a day and put you out of your misery.

Nico: That's telling him, Leni! There's no words for someone like him.

Suddenly, Leni was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, gravity, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, Kaiju, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Leni's massive Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, gravity, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, Kaiju, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LENI! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LENI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Leni grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sea foam green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, and plants surrounding her, she has a rainbow version of King Ghidorah holding the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and she also now has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on gold King Ghidorah earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sea foam green gems on the gold star links and sea foam green crystal links and a sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is King Ghidorah with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless sea foam green shirt with a blond phoenix, sea foam green skirt with gravity and plants on it, black pants with gravity and plants on it, sea foam green leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, plants, angels, Kaiju, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is King Ghidorah with stars and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and purple tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she also has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with sea foam green tips and sea foam green markings and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leni's massive Chía's Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, phoenixes, Kaiju, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leni Loud's Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with the Goddess of Gravity, Chia, and King Ghidorah etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade and sea foam green and purple gems embedded in the gold blade, large gold King Ghidorah heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sea foam green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large gold dragon head with sea foam green gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, and she has on sea foam green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large sea foam green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer and gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of King Ghidorah's heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji below King Ghidorah that said, "Leni Loud, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Ed, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of King Hiss of Eternia, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Da Ji, and Billie Muldoon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm, Emissary and Champion of Chía, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Gravity, and Plants"

レニ・ラウド、ラウド家の次男で次男、愛情深い次長の妹でリンカーンの擁護者 ラウドとその多くの兄弟、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、エドの愛情深いガールフレンド、素晴らしく才能のあるファッショニスタ、デストロイヤー、スレイヤー邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、エターニアのヒス王の宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、ダ・ジ、ビリー・マルドゥーン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の光、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、素晴らしいチーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー兼創設者、チアの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そして星、重力、植物のマスター

Suddenly, Leni's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Leni Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU ANGEL OF DIVINE CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Leni's Super Angel-Kaiju-Star Dragon-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone saw it, he ran at her to kill her, but Leni fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, phoenixes, Kaiju, and angels at the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone, and he got hit hard, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LENI, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, YOU VILE CLONE!

Leni: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Stellar Starstorm Plant Chie Phoenix Angel of Divine Harmonious United Friendship Stellar Starstorm Plant Chie Phoenix Angel) Indeed he is. Alright, Linky, time for you to join in so we can put this clone out of his misery.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Twinkleshine and Leni, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Nico: Looks like there's nothing of this version of Naruto now

Me: That is for sure!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's absolutely no way we're going to let you run wild any longer, now we will put you down and give your soul peace.

Lincoln, Twinkleshine, and Leni went after the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Twinkleshine, and Leni attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone super mega insane with rage.

The Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone was was about to run at Leni, but

Leni and Lincoln jumped him, and they proceeded to give him a Loud House style beatdown, and he was overwhelmed by an enormous fight cloud, and we all heard the sound of punches and kicks being heard in the fight cloud. Then, Lincoln and Leni kicked him hard out of the fight cloud and he landed on the ground again. The Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone got back up, and he absolutely lost his mind and ran at Leni again to kill her, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with his left hand and hoisted him up and Lincoln sucked out the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone's Chakra, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow.

Then, Lincoln kicked the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone high up into the air, and Leni and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that transformed into the Loud Siblings and they hit the Nine-Tailed Naruto Clone and he was obliterated and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered as Lincoln, Twinkleshine, and Leni holstered their weapons and powered down, and Twinkleshine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer horn and sapphire blue tail, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and Leni's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, Third Eye, accessories, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Leni: Now, that was totes fun!

Suddenly, Twinkleshine felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Twinkleshine?

Twinkleshine: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that clone quite the nasty beating of her miserable life.

Nico: You got that right, and I just knew you were going to use your ability to suck out that clone's Chakra, Lincoln.

Lincoln: He may have fought like a wild animal driven by bloodlust, but that's a bad mistake on his part since we use strategy and tactics in our fights.

Twinkleshine: And he got what he deserved.

Leni: Totes, and it's really incredible that I transformed just like Lincoln and Lori.

Suddenly, Twinkleshine wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Twinkleshine's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Twinkleshine absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Luna: That was so awesome, dudes, you laid quite the beatdown on that Nine-Tailed Naruto clone and gave him the heave-ho to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: We sure did, and that means, you're going to transform tomorrow, Luna.

Luna: Awesome!

Suddenly, Cetrion arrived.

Me: Lady Cetrion, is something wrong?

Cetrion: I'm afraid so. Lincoln, you're not going to like it: later on today, we're going to face Geras.

Lincoln: The immortal and powerful artificial construct and loyal servant of Kronika. I knew he would be coming after what I did to Kronika. But, I have an idea, Cetrion: we'll defeat him and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Cetrion: That's a splendid idea, Lincoln, but we also need to sever his link to Kronika, he needs to see that her will was indeed born from madness.

Nico: You'll also need the help of Lords Raiden and Fujin for this task, Lady Cetrion.

Laney: Can the Elder Gods sever a Titan's link to its creation?

Lincoln: There's only one way to find out, Laney, later on today, we'll defeat Geras and sever his link to Kronika.

Laney: Looking forward to it.

Nico: At least that version of Naruto can rest in peace

Me: Yep.

Carlos: Wow! That was awesome!

Lana: I'll say!

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: Now for the super fun.

Xenia: The Anothers?

Eli: Yep. We have Another Biranha, Lady of The Lake (Hellboy), Queen Clea (Wonder Woman), Tiger Shark (Marvel), Glomgold and 2016 Morbucks.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! Mostly Water villains.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Who do we call for this?

Me: April Lupin, Yumiko Evangelica, Elsa Marincess and Xylene.

Qin: Cool! Suicune, Mega Eeveelutions, Marincess and uhh, what is Xylene's kind?

Shanan: She's what's called an Uxorite from the distant planet of Ringa Morr.

Qin: That's right! Wow! This will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria called them in and in swirls of water came April Lupin, Collette Remmington, Elsa Marincess and Xylene!

April Lupin: Happy Birthday, D.A.!

Dorothy Ann: Thanks April. I had to stay home because I was sick with a stomach bug.

Yumiko Evangelica: Oh that sucks. Being sick on your special day? That's no fun.

Nico: I know.

Nicole: But we gave her the best birthday present ever. A Star.

Elsa Marincess: A Star?

Me: A Real star in space.

She showed her certificate.

Elsa Marincess: That is cool!

Lola: Yep. It's an awesome story.

Me: We also learned all about how stars are born and how they die.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Xylene: That is really something. J.D. are you doing all right after what happened in the Aligned Universe?

Me: It's all water under the bridge.

April Lupin: You know you guys could've just snapped your fingers to cure her, right?

Me: We could.

Dorothy Ann: But I'm not fully integrated with powers like you guys are.

Nico: Oh right you haven't been with us that often. That's understandable.

Xenia: Yeah.

April Lupin: I get it. I get it.

Maria: Yeah. Also I will be saving the M.O.E. Cannon for tomorrow.

Xenia: Okay.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus 2016 Morbucks are one person.

Qin: This will be fun!

Me: Here they come!

We saw Another Biranha, Lady of The Lake (Hellboy), Queen Clea (Wonder Woman), Tiger Shark (Marvel) and Glomgold!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This one is gonna be awesome.

Another Queen Clea: It sure will be.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings and had a tiara with the Trigger Dopant symbol on and the symbol was on her skirt too. Also she had a Klingon Phaser and Sniper Rifle.

Me: Tricia Trigger! Whoa!

Nico: Whoa!

Tricia: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Guys you are all looking at one of the best marksman and sharpshooters since Annie Oakley. Tricia is one of the best ever and she never missed one target.

Nico: Whoa! Really?

Me: Yep. Watch.

I pulled out a skeet disk and threw it and then…

LASER FIRE!

She blasted the Skeet Disk perfectly at 730 yards away!

CLANG!

Nico's jaw fell to the ground!

I picked it up.

Nico: Whoa! What a shot!

2016 Morbucks: Deadshot's gonna be jealous!

Tricia Trigger: Boy I can tell he and I are going to have some competition.

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Tricia blasted everything perfectly. She even hit a bunch of criminals with pinpoint accuracy from 6 and a half miles away.

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: That is amazing!

2016 Morbucks: Boy Deadshot is REALLY Going to be jealous!

Tricia Trigger: I have a feeling he will be.

Philip: That is really impressive that you can hit a target from that far away.

Tricia Trigger: I know.

Me: Is the Another 2016 Morbucks friendly or hostile?

Tricia Trigger: Friendly and you guys are going to be surprised about this one.

Me: I have a feeling we will be.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER 2016 MORBUCKS!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Another 2016 Morbucks: It sure will be fun though!

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and black and yellow clothes and she had the symbols of the Monster Legends Elements along her arm and she had a staff of the Elements in her hands and had yellow angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Sarah Brentley!

Sarah Brentley: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Sarah is one of the richest people in the country and she goes around the world flushing out queen bee socialite mean girls and puts them in their place by giving them bad karma. She is richer than anyone else we know. Not as rich as us but you know.

Qin: WOW!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it

instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Sarah Brentley: Just for Queen Bee's to be nice for a change.

Me: Good luck with that one. They think they are so much better than everyone else because they come from high class lifestyles and they think they can get away with everything.

Lola: Yeah they are sociopathic monsters!

Qin Yeah.

Sarah Brentley: I know. Looks like that's one thing that Swartz can't do.

Me: Well either way he is dead and in the Black Gates.

Nico Yep.

Sarah Brentley: I see. Good riddance.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Sarah Brentley: No worries.

She turned into Another 2016 Morbucks.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: Time for some golden power! (ACTIVATES 2016 MORBUCKS AND GLOMGOLD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time for this holiday to fight back. (ACTIVATES SNOWFALL FROST AND KAOS RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for retro style bling! (ACTIVATES BLING BLING BOY AND RETRO CARTOON PLAYER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired jeweled energy and smashed her down!

Goofy: Gawrsh it's time for some action! (ACTIVATES GLOMGOLD'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Probabilitor the Annoying, Good Mr. Burns, Helga Von Guggen and Scythe 2.0 came.

Nico: Nice team Bronze Kneecap!

Bronze Kneecap: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome.

?: Let us get some action in.

Then a Armarouge & Ceruledge came!

Me: Cool Armarouge & Ceruledge!

Qin: Awesome.

Armarouge: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Ceruledge: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Nico: Aura and Alicia Pyron! Wow!

They reverted back and Aura was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and black clothes and blue angel wings. Alicia was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had black clothes and red angel wings.

Aura Pyron: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Alicia Pyron: We got this.

They fired fire laser blasts and smashed her down.

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Sarah over.

Nico: Awesome!

Goofy: Gawrsh, What's your favorite memories of Nico?

Aura Pyron: When we found an awesome secret on an island in our lake.

Alicia Pyron: That was a treasure from a massive horde of pirates that was priceless.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was so cool.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: That was awesome.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Aura Pyron: Same here Nico.

Alicia Pyron: Yeah we sure did.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, and The Kid are heading to Egypt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to destroy Emperor Lei Shen, The Thunder King, the first Emperor of the Mogu and the secondary antagonist in World of Warcraft: Mists of Pandaria.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Egypt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're also going to destroy Emperor Lei Shen, The Thunder King, the first Emperor of the Mogu and the secondary antagonist in World of Warcraft: Mists of Pandaria.

Lola: I knew one day we'd go after Lei Shen. But, we got to watch it with him, he has control over the storms and lightning, and he tried to conquer all of Azaroth under Mogu supremacy until he was killed, then, he tried to use the Forge of Origination to make all life on

Azaroth bow down before him as a god, and he resurrected himself and return the Mogu Empire to it's former glory, until he was defeated once again.

Lincoln: But, this time, his ambitions end here.

Me: The storms brought by his tyranny shall end here and now.

Nico: Lincoln, I hope you drain him of all his power and bring his life to an end for good.

Lincoln: Believe me, I will.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blonde hair with and pink hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blonde angel wings, she's dressed in a pink short-sleeved blouse, pink sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and pink gem for the pendant, pink skirt, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, playing cards, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Wonderland in her right hand is The Lady Luck Keyblade, and with her are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Abigail Wonderland, Keyblade Knight of Wonderland.

Abigail Wonderland: That's right, and I got the girls away from Lei Shen before he could electrocute them.

Lincoln: Awesome.

?: YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLAN TO CONQUER ALL OF AZEROTH, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Suddenly, storms appeared from nowhere, and we saw a massive muscular figure heading right for us: it was Lei Shen.

Sylvester: Time to blow you away for good, Lei Shen.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into

Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to conquer Azeroth and rule it as a God are over, Lei Shen, today, you die once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of

Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Lola's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lei Shen, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Lei Shen's stomach, and he began sucking out and absorbing Lei Shen's power over the storms and lightning and massive muscle mass, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained a massive power boost, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. When Lincoln let go, Lei Shen was now thin as a rake and he was now powerless. Then, Lincoln fired blasts of super lightning from his massive greatsword at Lei Shen and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates as the storms disappeared. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Lei Shen and his ambitions. (To Abigail Wonderland) And it's so good to see you again, Abigail Wonderland.

Abigail Wonderland: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Wonderland and he hugged her, and Abigail Wonderland is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Abigail Wonderland: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Abigail Wonderland, Keyblade Knight of Wonderland, she's my Guardian Angel from Wonderland. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of light and the Wonderland inhabitants. Abigail Wonderland is also an old friend of Alice and her friends, and she'd defended Alice and her friends along with Wonderland from the psychopathic bad-tempered tyrannical Queen of Hearts, and she's more than once taken down her Card Guards and the Queen herself and made her pay for her crimes more than once with every humiliating defeat she dealt unto the tyrannical Queen of Hearts. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Awesome. Oh, and during Princess Amore's final Ambassador Mission to Ever After High, we defeated that bad-tempered psychotic excuse for a Queen who came back from the dead and we had her jailed for life.

Abigail Wonderland: You threw her in prison for good? I was hoping she'd get her head cut off once more.

Nico: Nah, we decided against that, since we killed her years ago, so she doesn't deserve to die a second death.

Lincoln: She deserves to rot in prison for her crimes against Wonderland, same with Cruella De Vil for what she's done in London.

Lola: She was a nightmare and a half.

Lana: Especially to all Dalmatians.

Lincoln: She should be grateful we didn't decide to kill her again, and now that you're here, Abigail.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Abigail Wonderland in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Abigail Wonderland: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Abigail Wonderland's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Abigail Wonderland: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Abigail Wonderland.

Abigail Wonderland had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Zenia from Level 1 Demon Lord and One Room Hero and Simulator Eleonora Viltaria, Alexandra Alshavin, Sofya Obertas, Elizavetta Fomina, Limalisha, Valentina Glinka Estes, Titta, Olga Tamm, and Ludmila Lourie from Lord Marksman and Vanadis.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Zenia from Level 1 Demon Lord and One Room Hero and Simulator Eleonora Viltaria, Alexandra Alshavin, Sofya Obertas, Elizavetta Fomina, Limalisha, Valentina Glinka Estes, Titta, Olga Tamm, and Ludmila Lourie from Lord Marksman and Vanadis.

Nicole: Oh boy, you rescued another group of smoking hot girls, and yet, you kept your calm and composure, and I was surprised to find out that a Simulator version of Eleonora Viltaria is here.

Lincoln: Same here, since the real one of our world is with Tigrevurmud Vorn, which means someone must've brought her here. Anyways, are you girls okay?

Zenia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Zenia and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Lei Shen, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry,

Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Zenia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Zenia: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Zenia, Simulator Eleonora Viltaria, Alexandra Alshavin, Sofya Obertas, Elizavetta Fomina, Limalisha, Valentina Glinka Estes, Titta, Olga Tamm, and Ludmila Lourie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Emperor Lei Shen, The Thunder King, the first Emperor of the Mogu and the secondary antagonist in World of Warcraft: Mists of Pandaria.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating Lei Shen to the dirt and then, Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into Lei Shen's stomach and he sucked out Lei Shen's powers over the storms and lightning and massive muscle mass and then finishing him off by firing blasts of super lightning from his massive greatsword which obliterated him and sent him to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Abigail Wonderland have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, those storms we saw in Egypt, they were the responsibility of Lei Shen.

Lincoln: Yep, but we brought an end to him for good.

Nico: That tyrant got what he deserved.

Me: You got that right.

---

After finally getting rid of Lei Shen and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Abigail Wonderland saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Abigail Wonderland: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Abigail, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Abigail Wonderland: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Abigail Wonderland: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Abigail Wonderland, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Abigail Wonderland: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Tall Timbers Park for a little rest and relaxation after our training. But, then, we heard a familiar loud scream of rage in the air, and we knew who that was: it was Lincoln's little sister, Lola. She came charging at us like a crazy demon, and she was really out for blood. She charged at us, but I fired blasts of light at her which blinded her, and then, Lincoln fired a blast of ice that froze her inside, and he pushed it and he sent it hurtling towards an open metal container that Luna got out, and as soon as Lola was inside, she closed the door and secured it.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: We came back home, and in the metal container, Lola got out of the block of ice when she got super mad and the ice melted. But, she was really really steamed, and she was crazy and insane.

Raven Ghostrick: Lola got grounded for eighteen weeks for that stunt of hers, and she even caught a really nasty cold from Lincoln blasting her with ice. She should be grateful that we didn't throw her in the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse and call her pageant coordinator to ban her for life.

Me: That would've earned you all the full extent of her vengeance and she would've done something so horrible to you all that she'd eventually earn her older brother's wrath. She should've known just how vicious Lincoln can truly get whenever those around him are either threatened or harmed in any way.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler shuddered in fright.

Lynn: We can't ever forget it: when he gets mad, watch out!

Nico: Whoa.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles, and his kids are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles, and his kids are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis and swim trunks The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Nyx Midnight: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is awesome, Dad.

Lincoln: It sure is, Nyx Midnight, and it's perfect for our family date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles, and his kids dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went into an indestructible dome, and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Pablo and Anderson coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and his kids cheered. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love

appeared on the necks of Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles are in your harem.

Princess Cadence: I did suspect they had feelings for Lincoln some time after we defeated HIM from their world, and now, their feelings have come to light.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Momoko Akatsutsumi/Hyper Blossom, Kaoru Matsubara/Powered Buttercup, and Miyako Gotokuji/Rolling Bubbles, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Geras, the immortal and powerful artificial construct and loyal servant of Kronika, and he's here for revenge for what Lincoln did in draining Kronika of her powers and sending her to The Book of Vile Darkness. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is Geras coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman. Geras is coming after us, and he's here for revenge for what I did in sucking out all of Kronika's Chronokinesis, Psammokinesis, Geokinesis, Pyrokinesis, Divine Magic, Summoning, Teleportation, Levitation, Zoopathy, Telekinesis, Superhuman Durability, and Timecraft and I made them my own, and her power was also given to us as well.

Cetrion: As we foresaw, now, we must defeat him and bring him back to The World Tree Estate to sever his link to Kronika.

Raiden: We know it won't be an easy task, but we must sever him from Kronika for good.

Fujin: Indeed.

Me: That's right, but this needs to be done.

Nico: If Cetrion's link to Kronika can be severed, then so to can Geras'. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission for today, but we must stop Geras and sever his link to Kronika.

Lincoln: Having him on the side of The Masters of Evil will prove bountiful when we go after Kronika in the future.

Cetrion: Indeed, and this will be where I tell Geras that I've forever severed my ties with Kronika, and that when we face her in the future, she will pay dearly for the suffering that she has caused to so many innocent people over the eons.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the park to take down Geras, and then, we're going to bring him to The World Tree Estate, so Lincoln, Cetrion, Raiden, Fujin, and the other Elder Gods can sever his link to Kronika for good.

We arrived at the park to hunt down Geras, the immortal and powerful artificial construct and loyal servant of Kronika.

Me: We've made it to the park.

Cetrion: Geras should be coming any second now. He always did have his habits of showing up when he is tasked in hunting down those that Kronika has sent him after.

?: And Kronika will be pleased when I deliver her your head, Cetrion, along with the heads of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of sand that came out of nowhere.

Cetrion: There is no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Geras.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Geras, the immortal and powerful artificial construct and loyal servant of Kronika.

Nico: So, that's Geras.

Lincoln: Kronika's immortal and powerful artificial construct and her loyal servant.

Cetrion: I always knew you'd come, Geras. But, I'm here to tell you that as of this moment, I am now free from Kronika's will, and it was thanks to Lincoln that Liu Kang's words were true: Kronika has caused too much pain and suffering to too many innocent people for eons, her desire to create a New Era is nothing more than madness.

Geras: Blasphemous traitor, you will pay the price, daughter of Kronika or not!

Cetrion: The only one who will pay is Kronika, but you, you will not die here, not if we have anything to say about it.

Suddenly, Cetrion's glowing green eyes turned neon glowing green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, fire, earth, water, light, crystals, wood, rocks, metal, ice, magma, butterflies, and angels, she unholstered her Sword of The Redemption Squad, and as she approached Geras, she left green energy, stars, fire, earth, water, light, crystals, wood, rocks, metal, ice, magma, butterflies, and angels with every step.

Cetrion: I truly was a fool for even believing in Kronika, she has caused untold pain and suffering for eons due to her desire to create a "New Era", it was one wrought by nothing more than her madness, all living things have a right to forge their own paths and make their own history, and despite that she is my mother and Shinnok my brother, I forever sever all my ties with Kronika for her madness and desire to create her New Era and my ties with Shinnok are now forever severed. The Elder Gods were right to have imprisoned him in The Netherrealm, but one day soon, Kronika and Shinnok, along with Mileena, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, and Bi-Han will face justice for their crimes. But, as for you, Geras, we must sever you from Kronika and allow you to define yourself.

Suddenly, Cetrion was surrounded by a massive and powerful vortex of glowing green energy with stars, fire, earth, water, light, crystals, wood, rocks, metal, ice, and magma surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies, animals, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a forest green phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Cetrion emerged, but she was forever changed.

Cetrion grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has green glowing highlights in the bangs of her long green hair resembling seaweed, she has neon glowing green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, fire, water, earth, air, light, metal, ice, magma, wood, crystals, butterflies, animals, planets, and angels surrounding her, she has the Earth surrounded by the elemental symbols of fire, water, earth, air, light, metal, ice, magma, wood, and crystals emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with glowing green iris, she has butterfly earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Water, Fire, Air, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has a butterfly with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Water, Fire, Air, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs on the bottom of her green butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cetrion has on her teal crystal corset and green leaf dress, teal crystal knee-high heels, the chunks of teal crystal floating behind her head in a rough ring shape had formed into a true ring made of green crystal with the sun, moon, and earth in the center, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, earth, air, light, metal, ice, magma, wood, crystals, butterflies, animals, planets, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Sun with all the planets surrounding it. Suddenly, Cetrion felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dull purple angel wings with green tips and stars grew and sprouted out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long dull purple wolf tails with green tips and yellow and green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Cetrion's Sword of The Redemption Squad and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, fire, water, earth, air, light, metal, ice, magma, wood, crystals, butterflies, animals, planets, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cetrion's Heavenly Elder Nature Goddess Greatsword of Heavenly Elder Nature Goddess Redemption and Heavenly Elder Nature Goddess Virtue, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the elemental symbols of Fire, Water, Earth, Air, Light, Metal, Ice, Magma, Wood, and Crystals etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with green gems for eyes and large green gems in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the Solar System that said, "Cetrion, Immortal Elder Goddess of Life, Virtue, and Light, Former Daughter and Destroyer of Kronika, Former Sister and Destroyer of Shinnok, Protector of Earthrealm, Member of The Redemption Squad and The Masters of Evil, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Mariah Demeter, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Water, Fire, Air, Light, Nature, Metal, Ice, Magma, Wood, Crystals, Stars, and Virtue"

セトリオン、生命、美徳、光の不滅の長老の女神、クロニカの元娘で破壊者、シノックの元姉妹で破壊者、地球の守護者、償還部隊のメンバーと悪のマスター、宿敵リンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウドマライア・デメテル、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生

徒、そして地球、水、火、空気、光、自然、金属のマスター、氷、マグマ、木、結晶、星、美徳

Suddenly, Cetrion's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Cetrion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VIRTUE LIFE ELDER GOD-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VIRTUOUS ELEMENTAL LIFE NATURE LIGHT ELDER GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC VIRTUOUS ELEMENTAL LIFE NATURE LIGHT ELDER GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC VIRTUOUS ELEMENTAL LIFE NATURE LIGHT ELDER GOD ANGEL JUSTICE LOVE!

We were amazed by Cetrion's Super Angel-Virtue Life Elder God-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Geras saw it, he fired a blast of sand at her which transformed into a solidified fist to smash her with it, but she dodged it, and she fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, fire, water, earth, air, light, metal, ice, magma, wood, crystals, butterflies, animals, planets, and angels at Geras, and he wasn't able to dodge them as he was hit hard by the barrage and was forced back, but this angered him even more.

Me: Incredible.

Nico: Amazing.

Lincoln: Now, that's really incredible, Cetrion has transformed into her Super Angel-Virtue Life Elder God-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, I believe it's time to fight Geras and sever his link to Kronika.

Cetrion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel and Divine Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel Love) That is correct, Lincoln. But, of course, we're not going to be the only ones to fight Geras.

Raiden: Cetrion is right, Lincoln. Fujin and I are also joining in on the fight.

Fujin: The other Elder Gods are also waiting for us back at the Estate, so that we can sever Geras' link to Kronika.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Cetrion, along with Raiden and Fujin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We must sever you from Kronika, Geras.

Geras: And deprive me of my purpose.

Cetrion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel and Divine Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel Love) And allow you to define yourself.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Kronika's madness shall end here and now, and you shall be free from her control, Geras.

Lincoln, Cetrion, Raiden, and Fujin went after Geras, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Geras and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Cetrion, Raiden, and Fujin also attack him with punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and yet, we felt him grow stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Kronika no doubt created you, with each blow you suffer, you grow even stronger.

Cetrion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel and Divine Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel Love) However, if we combine our powers, we can inflict much more painful damage to him, just like what you, Raiden, and Liu Kang did when you went after Shao Khan last year, Lincoln.

Fujin: She's right.

Raiden: We must combine our powers and take down Geras.

Lincoln, Cetrion, Fujin, and Raiden fired very powerful elemental blasts at Geras, and the force of the blasts were so powerful, it blew Geras back and he crashed into a wall of crystal Cetrion formed and he was tied up in a crystal straitjacket.

Cetrion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel and Divine Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel Love) Now, we must bring him back to The World Tree Estate.

Lincoln, Cetrion, Fujin, and Raiden teleported back to The World Tree Estate with all of us following them back, there we were met by the other Elder Gods, Argus, The Elder God of Fire, The Elder God of Earth, and The Elder God of Water.

Raiden: We've made it just in time. Now, we must sever Geras' link with Kronika for good.

The Elder Gods and Cetrion surrounded Geras in a circle and they chanted a powerful incantation. Then, we saw a black smoke escape from Geras and it had Kronika's face on it.

Cetrion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel and Divine Cosmic Virtuous Elemental Life Nature Light Elder God Angel Love) There it is, the link he has with Kronika. Now, Lincoln, strike it down and sever the link for good.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and struck down the black shadow with Kronika's face on it, and it forever severed Geras' link with Kronika. We cheered as Cetrion and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cetrion's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dull purple wolf tails, and massive dull purple angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Cetrion felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you okay, Cetrion?

Cetrion: I'm alright, Lincoln. But, we did it, we've severed Geras from Kronika for good. Now, he can start a new life with The Masters of Evil. Thank you for helping me save Geras' life from Kronika, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Cetrion.

Suddenly, Cetrion wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cetrion's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Butterfly, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and a beautiful forest full of trees and plants grew around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cetrion absorbed the elements and forest and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That was truly an amazing fight, Lincoln, Lady Cetrion, Lords Raiden and Fujin.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

Me: So, Geras is now freed from Kronika for good, but what'll happen once Kronika finds out.

Geras: She won't, after what Lincoln and the Elder Gods did to free me from her, she has no possible way of ever finding out.

Cetrion: And there's also something that should also be added to The World Tree Estate.

Cetrion used her powers and brought something here to The World Tree Estate: it was The Hourglass of Kronika.

Me: Is that…?

Kitana: The Hourglass, you brought it from Kronika's Keep.

Cetrion: Correct. It's best that The Hourglass be kept here in The World Tree Estate for good under our protection, and when the time comes, Kronika and her vision for her New Era will die for good.

Geras: Kronika created me to be the enforcer of her will, but her will and vision for her New Era is one of madness. Her desire to keep the realms in endless war is indeed nothing more than insanity, but I had no say in the matter, none of us did.

Nico: She must pay for her countless crimes that she committed over the eons.

Geras: Yes, she will. We just need to be patient, The Book of Vile Darkness still holds her, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, and Bi-Han prisoner, but they will one day escape.

Lincoln: And when that time comes, we will make them face justice for their crimes.

Geras teleported to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Me: Now, Geras has been added to The Masters of Evil. So, Lincoln, which Keyblade Knight are you meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I have someone whom Aqua, Eli, Peter Pan, and his friends might like seeing again: Michelle Neverland, Keyblade Knight of

Neverland.

Aqua: I haven't seen Michelle in a long time.

Eli: Same here.

Me: You and Aqua know her, Eli?

Eli: We do.

Michelle Emperyous: And so do we, and the rest of you will love meeting her, Michelle Neverland is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Neverland. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of light and the Neverland inhabitants. Michelle Neverland is also an old friend of Peter Pan, his friends, Eli, and Aqua, and she also killed and slashed and mutilated numerous members of Hook's crew with the help of Eli, Peter Pan, and Aqua. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Wow, she's really awesome, and she really did awesome slaying numerous members of Hook's crew.

Aqua: That certainly takes me back to that day long ago.

Eli: Me too.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure in the simulator.

Nico: Next is Freezeflame Galaxy.

Qin: COOL!

Tahu: Me and Vakama will go with you Nico.

Nico: Awesome! Lets go.

They went in and Nicole activated it and they saw that they were in FREEZEFLAME GALAXY!

Tahu: Wow!

Vakama: This is gonna be awesome!

Nico: Yep. And we're going after Baron Brr.

Tahu: This will be fun.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just that you have to get to Baron Brr's location in that frozen temple there.

They saw it.

Vakama: That will be easy.

Nicole: It will be. Just got to make sure he gets put out.

Nico: Yep. Lets go guys.

They were off.

Tahu: Good thing Fire is impossible to freeze.

Vakama: That is for sure.

They got to the top and were facing BARON BRR!

Nico: Oh boy.

Tahu: Time to thaw this guy out my brothers!

Nico: (gets out 2016 Morbucks and Rojo's Ridewatches) With pleasure!

Nico activated them and fired a wave of energy and Tahu and Vakama fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Vakama: Take that!

Tahu: Yeah!

Then a Bellibolt came!

Nico: Hey a Bellibolt!

Tahu: This will be fun.

Bellibolt: (In a girls voice) After this I'm hoping to have a grilled cheese eating contest.

Nico: Hailey Havarti! Wow!

Bellibolt fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Brr! Then he exploded!

Nico: YEAH!

Then the star came!

Nico: There's the star!

Tahu and Vakama went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Hailey Havarti reverted back and she was a girl with blonde hair and she had yellow clothes and had the kanji for cheese in the middle of her forehead and she had orange angel wings.

Hailey Havarti: That was so fun!

They high five!

Vakama: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hailey Havarti: When me and Nico put a bear trap on the seat of a queen bee girl that we hate. She sat on it and it clamped on her butt and she screamed in agony as blood poured out of her. She ranted and raved about her crimes and got expelled.

Nico: That was funny. But also I love going to her family's cheese farm.

Hailey Havarti: Yep.

Nico and Hailey hugged.

Nico: i've missed you.

Hailey Havarti: Same here.

Later everyone was watching TV and more.

Poromon was in Nico's room once again drinking beer.

Poromon: This is so fun. (BARNEY BELCH)

Nico: Poromon no drinking in my room.

Poromon pouted and flew away with several beer bottles.

Nico: Oh boy.

But then…

Sailor Moon: YOU ARE A BIG FAT CHICKEN REI!

Then A MASSIVE FIGHT BROKE OUT BETWEEN SERENA AND REI!

They were pulverizing each other all over!

They were fighting in a brutal fight cloud.

But that's when a drunk Poromon flew up to them.

Poromon: Hey! Why are you (Hic)…

Serena: This doesn't concern you!

Poromon kissed her.

SMOOCH!

Sailor Moon: Aw Poromon you are cute doing that.

POW!

Sailor Mars punched her in her face and then they broke out into a nasty fight cloud!

Poromon hopped on Rei's back.

Poromon: Hey stop fighting there!

Sailor Mars: No way!

Poromon licked Sailor Mars' cheek.

Poromon: You taste like sausages.

Sailor Mars: EW! Poromon that was gross!

Poromon then puked on the both of them

All of us: EW!

Qin: Oh gross!

Sailor Moon: Aw yuck!

Sailor Mars: GROSS!

Poromon hugged the two of them

Poromon: I love you guys.

Sailor Moon: Ohhh kay?

Poromon hugged the two of them

Poromon cuddled up to Rei's leg

Sailor Mars: Aww.

Nico: Okay you two that's enough fighting.

Me: Yeah!

Poromon cuddled up to Serena's leg

Sailor Moon: Aww. Okay we'll stop fighting.

Lola: Good.

Nico: And let's get Poromon out of his drunk state

Me: Right.

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Poromon: (Groans) What a headache.

Nico: The next Gene Slammer should be coming any minute now

?: I was right here.

We saw a Garganacl.

Nico: Cool a Garganaci!

Garganacl: (In a girls voice) Boy that was a brutal fight.

Nico: Nathalia Weathers!? Whoa.

She reverted back and she was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had brown clothes and had brown angel wings.

Nathalia Weathers: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Rei: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nathalia Weathers: When me and Nico were over in Cambodia and we found a mysterious prehistoric valley filled with dinosaurs.

Eli: Whoa! That is cool.

Lola: Awesome!

Nathalia Weathers: Yep.

Nico and Nathalia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nathalia Weathers: Same here.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Kilowattrel and Mabosstiff.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Those will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Then Sheila and Tom came in.

Irma: Oh hey daddy.

Tom Lair: Hey princess. We would like to talk to the mascots please.

Manaphy: What's up?

Sheila: We need your help. We have reason to believe that terrorists are here in the city.

WE GASPED!

Me: It's not the same group that goes after the mall is it?

Sheila: No these guys are worse. Have you all ever heard of the Megiddo Jihad?

I gasped!

Nico gasped too!

Me: OH MAN! Not them!

Nico: I've heard about them! They are a very dangerous and deadly terrorist organization.

Me: It's worse than that. Their goal is to destroy all of America with its very own nuclear arsenal.

Vince: But the only way to do that would be to get the command codes for the firing box from the President himself.

Xenia: Good luck with that.

Me: Not just that. But these are all terrorists that I have been after for years. They are from Azerbaijan **A Z**. And these guys are no joke.

Nico: Oh man!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Their leader is this man.

I pulled out a wanted poster of a man that looked like a younger version Salim Abu Aziz,

Me: His name is Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz, and this guy is REALLY BAD NEWS. He's responsible for blowing up numerous U.S. Embassies all over South America, Asia, Europe, Africa and Australia and killing thousands. Interpol, FBI, CIA, Scotland Yard and all the major law enforcement agencies have been put on high alert for him. Also 12 years ago I destroyed many of his entire bases of operation in 75 different countries. And killed most of his men. This resulted in the entire organization going dormant.

Nico: And now they resurfaced after 12 years of dormancy.

Eli: And right here in the United States.

Varie: We got to put the country on full alert.

Sheila: Yes and we found out that they are hiding out in a warehouse by Lake Huron.

Qin: Oh boy.

Poromon: Don't worry, Nico. We'll be safe.

Nico: I know you will.

Me: I'm going with you guys. Destroying these terrorists were partially my work. So I'll help you guys finish this.

Poromon: Thanks J.D.

Qin: Be careful bro.

Me: I'll be okay.

We went to the car of Sheila and Tom and went to the station.

Poromon: J,D., if we can't destroy the missiles, you should be the one to do it.

Me: Right. We did disarm the missiles during the Team Dark Phoenix Storm attack.

Sheila: You sure did.

Manaphy: Yeah we sure did.

Tom Lair: Boy this is really bad. I didn't know these guys were that dangerous.

Horsea: Me neither.

Me: Believe me Tom, learning through past experiences, these guys are dangerous as all get out.

Poliwag: How many terrorists are in there?

Sheila: Our reports show that there are only 50 of them.

Me: That's good. They'll be easy to bring down. We'll have to call the team in to help us out during this too.

Sheila: Good idea.

Me: I managed to reduced their number quite a lot 12 years ago.

Sheila: You sure did.

Me: Nico run and scan and determine if this the last of them left.

Nico: (On the radio) Roger that.

He did a scan and used our satellites and it showed that thankfully that this was all that was left.

Nico: We're iin luck. There's only one part of this group left.

Me: And that's the 50 hiding out in the warehouse.

Tom Lair: We'll be rid of this entire organization forever after that.

Me: We sure will.

Poromon: We'll need to disarm the missiles too

Me: This is gonna be brutal.

Sheila: We'll discuss the plan at the station.

We arrived at the station.

In Tom Lair's office we were talking to Tom.

Tom Lair: Okay J.D. since you have experiences with this you know how these terrorists work.

Me: Yes I do Tom. They have every kind of weapon you can think of except for biological weapons and chemical weapons. It's nukes that they use. Also they use all kinds of weapons. Machine guns, AK-47s, grenade launchers, bazookas, the works. These guys are also dangerously well trained.

Tom Lair: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Manaphy: We'll need to find a way to disarm the missiles

Tom Lair: That's where you'll need these.

He pulled out a code card.

Tom Lair: One of our own stole this from the leader.

Me: A Code Card. Perfect.

I took it.

Me: This is gonna be good. I'll have the entire team come in just in case.

Sheila: Great. Be careful guys. And good luck.

Me: Thanks.

We were off.

We arrived at the hideout. We saw that it was surrounded by NUMEROUS Police cars of the FBI, CIA, Scotland Yard and Interpol.

Horsea: There's the hideout

Me: And it's heavily surrounded. They got nowhere to run.

I used my X-Ray vision and it showed them all in there and Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz was giving a speech and he was telling us their demands.

Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz: You have murdered our women, and our children, and bombed our cities from afar, like cowards, and you dare to call "us" terrorists? Now, we have the ability to strike back at our enemies. Unless "you" "America" pull all military forces out of the Persian gulf area and all over the world, immediately, and forever, Megiddo Jihad will rain fire on one major U.S. city each day, until our demands are met. First, you have just seen demonstrations of our power by destroying U.S. Embassies all over the world and we will detonate one nuclear weapon on this entire planet and kill you all! You have 6 hours to decide!

Me: Not on our watch. Lets do it guys. Entrance time.

We went at the hideout.

Poromon: They made a grave error giving us 6 hours

Me: That's a perfect window.

In the hideout he was about to turn the arming key when suddenly…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the wall and a phoenix cry was heard!

We then came out and blasted them all over!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them.

Then all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm blasted in and we blasted them.

I faced Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz himself!

Me: (Speaking in Arabic.) سالم أبو عزيز عمر الرزاز ، لقد مضى وقت طويل على صديقي القديم. (Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz, its been a long time my old friend.)

Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz: (Speaking in Arabic) لا اعرف من انت او ماذا تفعل لكنك لن توقف مجيدو جهاد! (I don't know who you are or what you are doing but you will not stop Megiddo Jihad!)

Me: اسمح لي باعادة تنشيط ذاكرتك. قبل 12 عامًا في نيكاراغوا ، أوقفت عمليتك بأكملها لتدمير مدينة ماناغوا بأكملها بتفجير العاصمة. لقد قتلت كل 50.000 من رجالك هناك ولم أترك أيًا منهم على قيد الحياة. (Let me refresh your memory. 12 years ago in Nicaragua, I stopped your entire operation to destroy the entire city of Managua by blowing up the capital. I killed all 50,000 of your men there and left none of them alive.)

He then remembered!

Salim Abu Aziz Omar Razzaz: انه انت! أنت ذلك الشقي الصغير! لقد خربت كل شيء من أجلي وأجبرتني وعملي على الاختباء! (IT'S YOU! YOU ARE THAT LITTLE BRAT! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME AND FORCED ME AND MY OPERATION INTO HIDING!)

Me: صحيح! والآن حان الوقت لكي تدفع ثمن جرائمك. لقد كان هذا قادمًا لمدة 12 عامًا! لدي عمل غير منتهي لأفعله معك. (That's right! And now it's time for you to pay for your crimes. You've had this coming for 12 long years! I have unfinished business to do with you.)

Horsea: Give us 6 hours, huh? Well, you got 6 minutes to live!

Horsea fired Bubblebeam blasts and Nico snapped a man's neck and Eli fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Manaphy and Poliwag fired waves of energy and blasted them.

I punched Salim in his face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him down.

Carol and Varie blasted more of the men.

Nico them punched Salim in the back of the head and knocked him out.

Nico: Get to the Nuclear controls!

I did so.

Poromon: I'll deactivate the first missile!

Poromon went to help me and he stopped the countdown and then I swiped the code cade and it was disarmed.

Computer: Countdown and launch aborted. Have a nice day.

Me: Thank you.

Salim got up and Nico punched him and he was hanging in a regular missile.

I went over to the launch and saw a terrorist helicopter.

I armed the missile.

Me: اذهب إلى الجحيم يا ابن العاهرة. (Go to hell you son of a bitch.)

I pressed the button and fired it and it went at the copter and then it hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blew them all to smithereens in a fiery explosion!

They were all dead!

Manaphy: I'll deactivate the second missile.

May: I'll help.

Me: May!

I gave her the code card and they went and disarmed it.

May: There!

Computer: Missile launch and countdown aborted. Have a nice day.

May: Thank you.

We all disarmed the missiles.

Nico: WHEW!

Poliwag: Disarming those missiles wasn't easy!

Me: Nope. But we killed them.

Xenia: We sure did. And we have seen the last of Megiddo Jihad.

Qin: Good riddance.

Laney: Yep.

We came back out and the bodies were taken away to the morgue.

Horsea: Are you guys proud of us?

Nico: We sure are! You guys ALL did a great job!

Me: Yeah! Well done guys!

Nico: And we both had a great victory. J.D. finished up his unfinished business and the mascots destroyed the terrorists.

Me: All of us did.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: That was awesome.

Nico: (to the mascots) What do you guys want as a reward?

Poromon: Burgers!

They cheered!

Me: Burgers it is.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And Nathalia's big day is tomorrow.

I looked out to the west towards Los Angeles.

Me: Get ready Xaviax, (EYES GLOW RED) I have 15 years of pain to dish out on you. We're coming for you.

We went to the burger restaurant and had a great meal and then went to sleep later on.

---

Meanwhile, in Los Angeles, Kit and the Dragon Knight Riders were getting ready for our arrival and it was going to be awesome and epic.

Kit: This is gonna be so awesome and fun.

Len: It sure will be awesome.

Kase: It'll be so cool and awesome having all the team help us.

Chris Ramirez: I'm ready for this.

Kit: Me too. Lets do it guys!

All: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed and were ready and then they went at the screen and it froze.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Another awesome fanfic complete.

This was an awesome and cool one. Megiddo Jihad is based on Crimson Jihad from True Lies. Also I thought all this was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Probabilitor the Annoying, Good Mr. Burns, Helga Von Guggen and Scythe 2.0 as well as Stella Zhau, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda and Sheila Eingana and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt and we're going into a cave that has 4 rooms that have weather and environments of each of the 4 seasons! We're going to find THE SWORDS OF THE FOUR SEASONS! Also get ready for a crazy battle as Luna, Sam S.L., and Lemon Hearts transform against an evil version of Sam Puckett from ICarly from the episode based on It's A Wonderful Life. And LUNA, SAM AND LEMON HEARTS ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HER AND IT WILL BE AWESOME! But we're going to send her to prison since it's against our code to kill kids. Also we're going to battle Another Aria, Belle, Brandy Selby, Cajun Creed, Fracture and Bronze Kneecap. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Kilowattrel and her name is Shelley Volvokova and she is from Ukraine.

For Natalia Somonmenchikov's part 2 transformation, she and

Lincoln are going to take down Sindel and recruit her to The Masters of Evil, but first, they must take her down and remove the spell Shao Khan put her under.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Sacramento, California, and we're going to take down and recruit the rogue Lin Kuei ninja, Frost, to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Michelle Neverland, Keyblade Knight of Neverland, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Neverland. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of light and the Neverland inhabitants. Michelle Neverland is also an old friend of Peter Pan, his friends, Eli, and Aqua, and she also killed and slashed and mutilated numerous members of Hook's crew with the help of Eli, Peter Pan, and Aqua. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Get ready for an awesome and explosive adventure as we go help the Dragon Knight Kamen Riders from America and help them destroy Xaviax for good. He and I have 15 years of catching up to do and it's going to end in his death.

See you next time.

# KAMEN RIDERS OF AMERICA & JAPAN UNITE

This chapter is for Kamen Rider Dragon Knight of America!

BUCKLE YOUR SEATBELTS EVERYONE! THIS IS GOING TO BE AWESOME, POWERFUL AND EXPLOSIVE!

---

On the Comoros Islands in the middle of the Indian Ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Probabilitor the Annoying, Good Mr. Burns, Helga Von Guggen and Scythe 2.0 as well as Stella Zhau, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda and Sheila Eingana and we were walking through an amazing cave and it was a beautiful one. The cave went underneath the very bottom of the Indian Ocean into Africa.

Xenia: Wow this cave is amazing.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Lola: It's beautiful.

Nicole: Boy no kidding there. It must've taken thousands of years to form this cave here.

Camie: Yeah.

Stella Zhau: It sure did and I think it's so awesome.

Qin: I'll say!

Vinyl Scratch: Boy this is amazing and cool.

Luna: Boy it sure is dudes.

Sam S.L.: I agree there guys.

Me: Stella, I want to thank you, Bronze Kneecap, and your teams for coming

Stella Zhau: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and awesome

Laney: It sure will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Terrorsaur: Boy this is gonna be a fun treasure hunt though.

Nicole: It sure will be.

Nico: Terrorsaur, do you use your alternate mode to fly?

Terrorsaur: I sure do. I am a pterodactyl after all and also I fly really well with it.

Nico: That's cool there.

Xenia: Yeah. You know if Starscream was a Predacon I'm sure he would be a white Pterodactyl.

Nico: That is a possibility.

Camie: I agree there.

Nico: Just want to know since you aren't seen flying much

Terrorsaur: No worries.

Xenia: Still awesome though.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy the mascots did an amazing job yesterday.

Qin: Boy did they ever.

Me: The Mascots did a great deed helping me take down the last of the Megiddo Jihad.

Xenia: That is amazing that you were after them for a long time.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Yeah and after 12 years we finally destroyed them.

Nico: Yep. They are all either dead or locked up forever and soon to be executed.

Tsuyu: That is for sure.

Nico: They took turns deactivating the missiles.

Me: It was like deactivating all the missiles in Team Dark Phoenix Storm all over again. Except it was closer to home.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye it sure was lad.

Xenia: That was so fun.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: Also J.D. we were really amazed that you had a huge history with this terrorist group years ago.

Me: You never asked about it but it was awesome facing these kinds of terrorists for a change instead of the same ones that were out to destroy the mall.

Leni: Yeah those guys were totes getting boring.

Luna: Well said dudes.

Nico: Good thing they weren't shot

Me: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: But that was so awesome though.

Camie: It sure was.

Sirius: That was so cool.

Lola: Yep it sure was.

Nico: Yep. So Nicole what is the Quarry we're after this time?

Nicole: You guys are going to love this one. It's a treasure hunt for The Swords Of The 4 Seasons.

All of us: OOOOHH!

Nico: Those sound cool.

Nicole: They sure are. This map shows that we have to find each of them in 4 cave rooms that have landscapes and weather scenarios that correspond to the 4 Seasons of The Year. But dad I think this one will ring tons of bells. This map says that the rooms have scenarios based on what happened when you guys were the Brave 12 and had to go through the 4 Seasons of Death.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa I remember those.

Nico: What happened J.D.?

Me: Well it was not a pleasant sight. During our journey we walked through 4 battles for each of the 4 seasons. On Summer we walked through a desert and a ghostly creature attacked us. Turned out to be a mirage.

Varie: On Autumn we found a little scientist that lived in a windmill and he spiked a well with poison he made to try and kill us.

Laney: On Winter we battled a snow warrior with a sword made of blue crystal and lightning.

Lily: And I won and got that sword for my own.

Lola: And on Spring we faced a Spring Sprite and she was beautiful. We became good friends with her.

Laney: And she is in the M.O.E. Now.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: How far is it?

Nicole: The first cave is right up ahead.

We went into a big cave room and we saw THAT IT WAS A SCORCHING HOT DESERT! It was 115˚Fahrenheit and it was dry and sandy.

Nico: WHOA! What a desert!

Nicole: Like the landscapes of Tatooine.

Carol: Minus the 2 Suns.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: No choice but to cross it

Me: Yep.

We crossed the desert and it was blistering hot.

Me: WHEW!

Xenia: Man is it hot!

Lana: No kidding.

Rarity: It's too hot even for me!

Eli: Boy no kidding.

Me: We've handled the scorching hot heat of Valmorg so this will be no different.

We crossed the desert and then a GHOSTLY SAND GHOST CAME!

Me: UH OH!

Qn: Wait this must be a mirage!

We concentrated and sure enough it was a mirage.

Me: Whew. Just a mirage.

Nicole: The Sword of Summer is just up ahead.

We saw an oasis.

Samurai Jack: Will these illusions ever cease?

We got to the oasis and then…

SPLASH!

It was really real.

Me: Oh. It's real.

Nico: It's fucking hot!

Nico fell into the water of the oasis and he was cool.

SPLASH!

Nico: Ahh! That feels good.

Nicole: Yep.

Laney: Hey look!

Laney found the first treasure!

Me: There's the first treasure.

Nico: Open it.

She tried but couldn't.

Nicole: Oh according to the Map, we have to get all 4 treasure chests and open them all at the same time.

Qin: Well that is easy.

Me: Yep.

And we saw the cave door to the next room.

Me: Here we go.

We went into the next room and it was for Autumn! We saw leaves of different colors falling off the trees and blowing in the wind and it was amazing.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Look at the fall turn.

Qin: So many leaves.

Nico: It's much cooler here.

Me: Yep.

We continued on and leaves were falling by the millions.

Camie: Boy good luck trying to rake up all these leaves.

Lola: Yeah.

We then saw a well.

Me: Uh oh. I know that well.

I fired an energy blast and destroyed it.

Lola: Nice.

Varie: Close one.

Juran: What was it?

Me: Poisonous water. Learning from past experiences in the Brave 12.

Nico: Good thinking.

We then saw the windmill of the little scientist we met as the Brave 12.

Me: There's the windmill.

Nico: Lets head in.

Laney: I hope it's not inhabited.

We went into the Windmill and saw that it was a laboratory.

Lola: Wow.

Nico: Whatever this scientist made in here is not good.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

\

Nico: Should we look around?

Me: We should.

We looked around and saw lots of chemical and stuff.

Qin: Wow look at all this.

Me: Brings back memories doesn't it Jack?

Samurai Jack: It sure does.

Qin: Wow.

Lola: Hey here's the chest!

She saw that it was under the scientist's table.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: What happened to that little scientist.

Me: I threw some poisoned water into his mouth and he swallowed it and turned into leaves.

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: Yep. Blew away with the wind.

Nico: Nice.

We then saw a trap door.

Me: A Trap door.

I opened it and it lead into the next room and it was THE BLISTERING COLD OF WINTER!

Me: Whoa it's the Winter cave.

We put on our fur parkas.

We went into the room and it was as cold as Antarctica!

Qin: MAN IT IS COLD!

Xenia: Brutal!

Nico: I miss the desert already!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is cold!

Camie: No kidding!

Applejack: No kidding! Winter in the middle of summer!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

We went to the mountain and went into a cave and we saw that it was the cave where the snow ogres lived.

Lily: Wow!

Me: Boy this takes us back.

Fu: It sure does. This is where we defeated all those Snow Ogres.

Nico: Wow.

Gaon: Are there any left?

Nico: I don't see anything.

Lily: Yeah.

Qin: Weird.

We looked around and then we saw the chest on the top of the rock where Lily pulled out the sword she got.

Lily: There's the chest of Winter.

Xenia: Cool.

Lily got the chest.

Lola: Awesome.

Then a door opened up at the base of the rock and it lead into a beautiful and magnificent spring garden.

Me: Wow.

We went through it and it was beautiful.

Xenia: Wow!

Laney: This is beautiful.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: And warm and perfect.

We took our parkas off.

Fluttershy: That was amazing.

Me: Yep.

We went into a grove and we saw the chest.

Laney: The last chest!

Xenia got it.

Nicole: Okay we have to open all 4 at the same time while they are in a diamond formation.

Me: Okay.

We put them in said formation and opened them at once and then we saw 4 swords! They were The Swords of Spring, Summer, Autumn and Winter!

Lola: Awesome!

Me: I know who would be perfect for these.

Nico: Who?

Me: The Weathera Sisters - Spring Earth Weathera, Summer Fire Weathera, Autumn Wind Weathera and Winter Water Weathera

Nico: That's perfect!

Maria: Either way, we got them

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Maria called in the Weathera Sisters and they came.

Spring Earth Weathera: We got your call.

Summer Fire Weathera: Wow so these are the swords for us?

Me: Yep.

Autumn Wind Weathera: This will be cool.

Nico: They're all yours.

Winter Water Weathera: This wil be awesome.

They took their respective swords and then they glowed and then were enveloped in vortexes of wind, fire, earth and water and they transformed and they were forever changed! They had their powers enhanced greatly and they grew intensely awesome angel wings of their elements.

Spring Earth Weathera: WHOA!

Summer Fire Weathera: This is amazing!

Camie: You girls look awesome!

Autumn Wind Weathera: Yeah we sure do!

Nico: You should be proud of yourselves

Summer Fire Weathera: Oh we are.

Lily: And here's the way out.

We saw a staircase.

Me: Perfect.

We went up and out through a cave and then we saw that we were back in the Pridelands.

Me: Cool we're in the Pridelands.

Xenia: Wow.

Varie: Awesome exit.

Nico: Okay, guys, I hate to say it, but, I just found out that the villain that we're going to be facing is (GULPS) an evil version of Sam Puckett from ICarly.

We gasped.

Luna: Oh man!

Me: Oh man!

Sam Sharp-Loud: Luna and I are familiar with Sam Puckett, she's one tough girl and the famous co-host of the web show, ICarly, with her friend, Carly Shay. Plus, she has a knack for getting in trouble in school, but she didn't end up in Juvie.

Me: I remember watching that web show, man, the skits they did were really hilarious.

Lincoln: Me too. This evil version of Sam Puckett is from a dream Carly had, and that version of Sam is an inmate at Juvie.

Nico: Oh man, this'll be like dealing with Teenage Lily and she was one wild and dangerous badass girl!

Luna: This won't be like dealing with that dangerous version of our baby sister, she's bad to the bone! So, we need to proceed with caution.

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for Evil Sam Puckett) AHA! Gotcha, you inmate! She's Heading this way from the north of our location and she's barreling towards us at full speed. (Sensed Flip's Musclebound Thugs) Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) YOU FUCKING MUTANT, I'LL RIP YOUR ORGANS RIGHT OUT OF YOUR FAT HAIRY BELLY AND FEED THEM TO THE VULTURES!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Evil Sam Puckett.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar and we saw Evil Sam Puckett heading right for us, and she was about to bash us with a sock full of butter.

Luna: OH SHOOT! SHE'S GOT THE BUTTER SOCK!

Sam Sharp Loud: THAT THING WAS ALWAYS DANGEROUS WHENEVER SAM PULLS IT OUT!

But, Lincoln saved us by forming a very powerful barrier of solid diamond around all of us. Evil Sam Puckett tried hitting the barrier with a sock full of butter to destroy it, but the barrier was too durable and powerful and the butter sock was destroyed.

Luna: Phew, nice save, bro! Now, take this, you animal!

Luna fired a blast of water which hit Evil Sam Puckett and drenched her bad and sent her flying into a tree. Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready.

Luna: Okay, looks like someone needs to teach you a really hard lesson, dude!

Sam S. Loud: And send you straight to a real prison, even though you're still just a teen. But, you're a dangerous person who clearly needs to get the stuffing knocked out of her.

Evil Sam: I'm clobbering you with my butter sock!

Nico: It's just butter!

Me: Yeah that is pathetic.

Nico: Top this.

Nico fired a wave of fire and melted all the butter in her sock and it poured onto the ground.

Qin: Nothing is more painful than being drenched in hot butter.

Xenia: Yep.

Evil Sam: I WILL KILL YOU! Starting with your bitch May!

We gasped!

May: Try it!

May went at her and punched and pulverized Evil Sam all over!

She punched and pounded her all over the place with incredible force!

POW BLAM POW BLAM!

She really socked it to her!

Nico: Go May!

Xenia: YEAH!

Suddenly, Luna's blue eyes turned neon blue and Sam's red eyes turned neon red and Luna was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, and mermaids and Sam was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, lava, fire, music notes, hula girls, and phoenixes, Luna unholstered her massive Sirens' Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love from her back, and Sam unholstered her massive Pele's Volcanic Musical Greatsword of Volcanic Musical Justice from her back, and as they approached Evil Sam Puckett, Luna left rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, and mermaids with every step, and Sam S. Loud left rainbow energy, stars, lava, fire, music notes, hula girls, and phoenixes with every step.

Luna: I never thought we'd run into yet another destructive bad girl delinquent again, the last time this happened, my baby sister got badly hurt!

Sam S. Loud: And that's clearly one thing we can't stand: it's destructive bad girl delinquents like you running wild and causing mayhem and destruction towards innocent people.

Luna and Sam S. Loud: Now, it's high-time we took you down and throw you right back in prison, you destructive animal.

Suddenly, Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are sirens and mermaids swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sam Puckett: the red eyes of death, and Sam S. Loud was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, lava, fire, music notes, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are hula girls dancing around the vortex and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blond and teal phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sam Puckett: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Luna's massive Sirens' Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love and Sam's massive Pele's Volcanic Musical Greatsword of Volcanic Musical Justice, and then, they glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are sirens and mermaids swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sam Puckett: the red eyes of death and the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, lava, fire, music notes, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are hula girls dancing around the vortex and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blond and teal phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sam Puckett: the red eyes of death are two MASSIVE VORTEXES OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LUNA AND SAM AND THEIR POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUNA AND SAM! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUNA AND SAM EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL THEME SONG PLAYS)

Luna grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair, she has neon aqua blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens surrounding her, she has three rainbow mermaids holding the Water and Ice Kanjis in their hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold water drop links and purple crystal links and a purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless purple shirt with an ocean blue phoenix, purple skirt with ocean waves and snowflakes on it, black pants with water drops and snowflakes on it, purple leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens on the coattails, and on the back are mermaids and sirens with ocean waves and snowflakes surrounding them. Suddenly, Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails now have purple tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Luna's massive Sirens' Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, and sirens, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luna Loud's Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Siren Melodious Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded purple and aqua blue gems and the Sirens etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue and purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a mermaid head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue and purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large siren head with purple gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the mermaids and sirens that said, "Luna Loud Also Known as Luna Frost, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian and Older Sister of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Sam Sharp Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and

Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Morris Bench Also Known as Hydro Man, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Kiyomori Taira, and Nate Krenshikov, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, and Ice"

ルナ・ラウドは、ルナ・フロストとしても知られ、ラウド家の三番目に生まれ、三番目に長男であり、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い後見人であり姉であり、彼女の多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹であり、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女であり、サム・シャープ・ラウドの愛情深いガールフレンドです。 、ホイットニーの愛情深い母、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、宿敵ハイドロマンとしても知られるモリス・ベンチ、モラグ・マクラフリン、平清盛、ネイト・クレンシコフの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、忍び木の葉隠れの村、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、サイレンの使者およびチャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファ

ミリーの擁護者、そして水、音楽、氷の達人

Suddenly, Luna's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Luna Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SIREN-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID ANGEL HOPE!

Sam Sharp-Loud grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven teal orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair with teal streaks, she has neon orange eyes, and a rainbow energy aura with music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has Pele, the Goddess of Volcanoes emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems embedded in the gold flame links and orange crystal links and orange hula girl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Sam Sharp-Loud has on a short, teal leather jacket with a crimson patch bearing a white skull on the back, a white T-shirt with the roundel of the RAF on the front, deep burgundy jeans cut at the knees, dark purple knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is Pele, the Goddess of Volcanoes and she's surrounded by lava. Suddenly, Sam Sharp-Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with teal and orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now had teal tips and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sam Sharp-Loud's massive Pele's Volcanic Musical Greatsword of Volcanic Musical Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, music notes, lava, fire, lightning, hula girls, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sam S. Loud's Almighty Pele's Volcanic Melodious Musical Volcanic Thunderstorm Greatsword of Melodious Volcanic Thunderstorm Musical Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Goddess of Volcanoes, Pele, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large hula girl heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large hula girl heads and a white angel face with teal gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the hula girl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large teal gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left Bracer, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large hula girl head with orange gems for eyes and a large teal gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Pele that said, "Sam Sharp-Loud Also Known as Sam Livewire, Loving Older Sister of Simon Sharp, Member of The Moon Goats, Friend of Sully and Mazzy, Loving Eldest Daughter of Tony and Amanda Sharp, Loving Girlfriend of Luna Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Jimbo, Dolph, and Kearney, Destroyer of Nate Krenshikov, Sinclair T.

Sharp, and Michael and Michelle Malloy, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Pele, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Lightning, Fire, and Volcanoes"

サム・シャープ・ラウド サム・ライブワイヤーとしても知られる、サイモン・シャープの愛する姉、ムーン・ゴーツのメンバー、サリーとマジーの友人、トニーとアマンダ・シャープの愛する長女、ルナ・ラウドの愛するガールフレンド、ホイットニーの愛する母親、アメイジングそして才能あるロックスター、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ジンボ、ドルフ、カーニーの大敵、ネイト・クレンシコフ、シンクレア・T シャープの破壊者、そしてマイケルとミシェル・マロイ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしい強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、チームラウドフェニックスの素晴らしいメンバーおよび創設者嵐、ペレの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして星、稲妻、火、火山のマスター

Suddenly, Sam's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sam Sharp-Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HULA GIRL-PHOENIX-HARMONY HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE PELE MUSICAL VOLCANIC THUNDERSTORM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING FIRESTORM HULA GIRL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE PELE MUSICAL VOLCANIC THUNDERSTORM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING FIRESTORM HULA GIRL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE PELE MUSICAL VOLCANIC THUNDERSTORM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING FIRESTORM HULA GIRL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by the transformations of Luna and Sam, but when Evil Sam Puckett saw it, she screamed with rage and insanity and ran at them with another butter sock to kill them, but Luna and Sam fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, music notes, lava, fire, hula girls, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, and phoenixes at her, and she was sent flying into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was mega pissed off now!

Nico: (AMAZED) OH MAN, NOW THAT WAS SOMETHING I DIDN'T SEE COMING!

Me: (AMAZED) SAME HERE!

Eli: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME!

Lincoln: (AMAZED) That really is awesome, Luna, Sam, you two transformed in the same way as me, J.D., Lori, and Leni!

Me: All right!

Nico: They transformed at the same time!

May: They sure did!

Luna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Musical Melodious Oceanic Arctic Maelstrom Mermaid Angel and Divine United Friendship Musical Melodious Oceanic Arctic Maelstrom Mermaid Angel Love) We sure did, dude.

Sam S. Loud: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Musical Melodious Volcanic Firestorm Electric Thunderstorm Phoenix Hula Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Musical Melodious Volcanic Firestorm Electric Thunderstorm Phoenix Hula Angel Love) But, Evil Sam Puckett's still kicking and we really made that raging bull mad now!

Lemon Hearts: She won't be running loose for long!

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a yellow and light blue energy aura with stars, lemons, hearts, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Lemon Hearts' Friendship Lemon Greatsword of Magical Compassion and Lemon Heart Justice, and as she approached Evil Sam Puckett, she left yellow and light blue energy, stars, lemons, hearts, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lemon Hearts: I've honestly got no words to even say to you, since Luna and Sam already said that part, so why don't we just call it a day and let us beat you up senselessly, put the cuffs on you, and send you right back to prison where you rightfully belong.

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and light blue energy with stars, lemons, hearts, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sam Puckett: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lemon Hearts emerged, but she was changed forever.

(TROPICAL MUSIC PLAYS)

Lemon Hearts grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large lemon yellow and light blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light blue hair, she has neon dark purple eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, hearts, lemons, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Compassion, Friendship, Star, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Compassion, Friendship, Star, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Lemon Hearts has on a pink short-sleeved shirt with her cutie mark on it, white cargo shorts, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, hearts, lemons, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by lemons and hearts. Suddenly, Lemon Hearts felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with light blue tips on the large yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her yellow horn got longer, and her light blue curly tail grew longer. Lemon Hearts has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lemon Heart's massive Lemon Hearts' Friendship Lemon Greatsword of Magical Compassion and Lemon Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and light blue energy, stars, lemons, hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lemon Hearts' Compassion Friendship Lemon Heart Magic Friendship Greatsword of Magical Sweet Compassion Friendship and Lemon Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large light blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with light blue gems for eyes and a unicorn head with light blue gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light blue gems for the eyes and large yellow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Lemon Hearts, Alicorn Princess of Compassion, Twilight Sparkle's Friend from Canterlot, Member of The Canterlot Five, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Pimon & Tumbaa, Destroyer of Evil Sam Puckett, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Powers of Friendship, Stars, Lemons, Hearts, Magic, and Alicorns"

レモン・ハーツ、慈悲のアリコーン・プリンセス、キャンタロットのトワイライト・スパークルの友人、カンタロット・ファイブのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、ピモンとトゥンバアの大敵、悪の破壊者サム・パケット、悪の破壊者にしてスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、友情、スター、レモン、ハート、マジック、アリコーンの力のマスター

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts' immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lemon Hearts has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-COMPASSION ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC LEMON HEART STARSTORM MAGIC COMPASSION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LEMON HEART

STARSTORM MAGIC COMPASSION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE LEMON HEART STARSTORM MAGIC COMPASSION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lemon Hearts' Super Angel-Compassion Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Sam Puckett saw it, she roared with anger and ran at her with her butter sock again to hit her, but Lemon Hearts fired a powerful barrage of yellow and light blue energy blasts with stars, lemons, hearts, magic, and Alicorns at Evil Sam Puckett and it sent her flying into a tree back first, she got back up, but now, she was beyond enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Lemon Hearts' transformed into her Super Angel-Compassion Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what that delinquent tried to do in hitting her with a butter sock, okay, now she's going to get her teeth knocked out of her mouth.

Lemon Hearts: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Lemon Heart Starstorm Magic Compassion Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Cosmic Lemon Heart Starstorm Magic Compassion Alicorn Princess Angel) That's right, now, let's get her, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Lemon Hearts, Luna, and Sam S. Loud, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, you delinquent, you're heading back to the slammer where you will stay there for life!

Lincoln, Lemon Hearts, Luna, and Sam S. Loud went after Evil Sam Puckett, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, lemon yellow and light blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Sam Puckett and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Nico: Get her, girls!

Me: And you too Lincoln!

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Luna, Sam S. Loud, and Lemon Hearts attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Evil Sam Puckett super mega insane with rage.

Evil Sam Puckett was about to run at Luna and Sam, but Lincoln, Luna, and Sam S. Loud jumped her, and they proceeded to give her a Loud House style beatdown, and she was really overwhelmed by an enormous fight cloud, and we all heard the sound of punches and kicks being heard in the fight cloud.

POW BLAM SMASH KROW BASH BIFF WHOMP!

Nico: Jeez, is this what happens when Lincoln's sisters get into a rumble?!

Me: Yep, and it's ugly.

Eli: Oh yeah.

Me: The fights with the Loud's are so bad that they can literally kill someone. Take it from me. I've seen them first hand over the last 7 years.

Then, Lincoln, Luna, and Sam S. Loud kicked her hard out of the fight cloud and she landed on the ground again. Evil Sam Puckett got back up, and she absolutely lost her mind and ran at Luna and Sam again to attack them with a butter sock, but Lincoln grabbed her butter sock and two more she had with her, and gave to Luna and Sam S. Loud.

Luna: (Smirks) You always did like using a butter sock to attack people.

Sam S. Loud: (Smirks) Well, now the shoe's on the other foot. GET HER!

Lincoln, Luna, and Sam S. Loud attacked Evil Sam Puckett with the butter socks and she got beaten senseless by them and one more swing from Lincoln knocked her out. Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and he tossed her into a portal that led to The Charon Reform School. We all cheered as Lincoln, Lemon Hearts, Luna, and Sam S. Loud holstered their weapons and powered down, and Lemon Hearts' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer yellow horn and light blue tail, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent, Luna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, Third Eye, accessories, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent, and Sam S. Loud's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blond wolf tails, accessories, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Luna: That'll teach that delinquent never to cause trouble again.

Sam S. Loud: Because next time, we'll do much worse to her.

Me: And it will hurt REALLY BAD!

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Lemon Hearts?

Lemon Hearts: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that delinquent quite the nasty beating of her miserable life.

Nico: You got that right, and that was pretty hilarious of you, Luna, and Sam to give her a butter sock thrashing!

Luna: (Snickers) No one wanted to get their brains bashed out with that thing, so they know better to steer clear of her.

Sam S. Loud: Because if they didn't, then, the very thing you guys saw will happen to them.

Lincoln: And now, she's in The Charon Reform School's Maximum

Security wing, where she'll remain there for life.

Lemon Hearts: Good riddance to that animal.

Laney: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lemon Hearts wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lemon Hearts' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lemon Hearts absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Laney: Okay, so far, that's Lori, Leni, Luna, and Sam who have transformed. Now, tomorrow, I believe it's Luan's turn to transform.

Lana: Oh boy, let's just hope it's not against another version of Lee Kanker, we've had about enough of that kissy-face banshee to last a lifetime.

Luan: You and me both, Lana.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What a waste of good butter.

Me: Tell me about it and I didn't bring any corn or popcorn.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But that was so fun and awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Nico if we ever meet Carly Shay and friends they are going to be in for one helluva shock.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Now for other business.

Me: The Anothers.

Eli: Yep and we have Another Aria, Belle, Brandy Selby, Cajun Creed, Fracture and Bronze Kneecap.

We gasped!

Lola: Wow! Moon Knight's enemies.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: Who do we call in for them?

Me: Sonic Verakovsky, Lightning Wenvolusky, Lola Thunderbolt and Lily Stormblade.

Laney: Wow! All the Air Skylander Gene-slammers.

Xenia: Cool!

Qin: This will be electrifying.

Eli: Yep and the Anothers minus Bronze Kneecap are all one person.

Xenia: Whoa!

Nico: Let's call them.

Maria did so.

Then lightning struck the area and out came Sonic Verakovsky, Lightning Wenvolusky, Lola Thunderbolt and Lily Stormblade!

Nico: Awesome!

Sonic Verakovsky: Ready for action and lightning.

Lightning Wenvolusky: This will be fun.

Terrorsaur: Better get ready myself. Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: There they are!

Then out came Another Aria, Belle, Brandy Selby, Cajun Creed and Fracture!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Terrorsaur: Boy no kidding.

Another Belle: Boy it sure will be.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and had yellow wings and had yellow clothes and a black skirt and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Luna Dopant on it and she had the symbol of Luna on her skirt and she had a lightning whip in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Layla Luna!

Layla Luna: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Layla is the embodiment of the Luna Dopant and she is a powerful lightning and whip master.

Philip: Boy that is so cool!

Layla Luna: It sure is.

Maria: Sorry we have to do this.

Layla Luna: No worries.

Me: By the way is the Another Bronze Kneecap friendly or hostile?

Layla Luna: Friendly and she is someone that Stella knows.

Stella Zhau: Whoa! This will be awesome.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: OH YEAH!

Maria: Time for backup! (Turns Dial) GREED FURY 6!

She summoned 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Snowfall Frost, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Bling Bling Boy and Retro Cartoon Player!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER BRONZE KNEECAP!

Bronze Kneecap: DON'T MAKE ME USE THIS!

Nico: Who are you and how do you know Stella?

Another Bronze Kneecap: (In a girls voice) Because…

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had orange and black clothes and had fire angel wings.

Camille Zhau: I'm her sister Camille.

Stella Zhau: (GASP) Camille!

She went and hugged her sister.

Camille Zhau: Stella, wow you have gotten so big. I heard you joined the team before the Battle with Thanos and I am so proud of how far you have come.

Nico: You wouldn't believe how far she has come too.

Xenia: She sure has come a long way.

Camille Zhau: I heard all about what she did.

Stella Zhau: Sis you missed out on so much that we did.

Camille Zhau: I know Stella and you did such an amazing job saving the world. I'm so proud of you.

Stella Zhau: Thanks sis.

Camille Zhau: You're welcome.

Stella Zhau: Oh guys, Camille is a bread maker at a bakery in France and she also goes out and gets the ingredients she needs to make some of the most delicious French Sandwiches ever.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Qin: A little exploration and French awesome cuisine.

Bronze Kneecap: Hohoho! Great food there mon cher.

Camille Zhau: Oui oui.

Kaito: (gets out Kiramager gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Because we can grant instead.

Kaito got a Kiramager Sword and Zocks got a Dino Fury Sword.

Camille Zhau: Just to reunite with my sister for one thing. And to get this fixed.

She pulled up her pant leg and we saw that she had an artificial bronze leg.

Me: Whoa what happened there?

Camille Zhau: I got my leg crushed in a rockslide and it had to be amputated.

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

Xenia: YIKES!

Camie: That must've hurt.

Camille Zhau: It did. I was getting ingredients for my newest sandwich and the rock wall came down and crushed my leg.

Lola: Ouch!

Me: That can easily be fixed.

We brought her over.

Me: Lets see.

She took off the leg and we saw the stub of her leg.

Me: Okay this is gonna hurt a lot.

Lola: We can help people regenerate their limbs.

Lincoln: We have that kind of power.

Camille Zhau: Wow!

Me: Yep.

My hand glowed blue and I touched the stub of her leg and she screamed in pain and her leg regrew back! She regained her lost leg!

Camille saw it and gasped!

Camille Zhau: (GASP) Wow! I have my leg back!

Nico: You sure do.

Sougo: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) That would've been another thing similar to Bronze Kneecap.

Geiz: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) And you really should be proud of Stella.

Sougo got KiramaiRedArmor while Geiz got DinoFuryRedArmor.

Camille Zhau: That's true.

Me: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her and we faced the Another!

Me: YEAH!

Another Bronze Kneecap: DON'T MAKE ME USE THIS!

Me: Bring it on bronze boy!

Another Bronze Kneecap fired metal ram balls!

I punched them back and smashed him on his face!

Lincoln: I'll help Camille get adjusted to walking again.

Me: Okay.

Nico: (gets out Bronze Kneecap's Ridewatch) Oh, I'm gonna fucking use this!

Nico activated it and fired metal ram balls and a bronze boxing glove from his kneecap and bashed him down!

Qin: OUCH! Nice one!

Me: That must've hurt!

Nico: And this too! (ACTIVATES FRACTURE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

May: Time for some of this! (ACTIVATES PROBABILITOR THE ANNOYING AND GOOD MR. BURNS RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed him all over.

Maria: Time to slice and dice fashions. (ACTIVATES HELGA VON GUGGEN AND SCYTHE 2.0'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed him all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Terrorsaur: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES FRACTURE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired energy beams and blasted him all over!

Batroc, The Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, 2012 Armaggon, Angar the Screamer, Shizuku and Jungle King came.

Nico: Awesome team Batroc!

Batroc: Thanks Nico! This will be fun!

Me: Yeah!

?: It sure is a cool team!

Then a Kilowattrel came!

Me: Cool a Kilowattrel!

Nico: Awesome!

Kilowattrel: (In a girls voice) (Ukrainian Accent) But it will be fun.

Nico: Shelley Volvokova! Wow!

Qin: Cool!

She reverted back and Shelley was a girl with black hair and yellow and black clothes and had yellow angel wings surging with intense lightning.

Shelley Volvokova: Awesome to see you again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired a blast of lightning and blasted Another Bronze Kneecap and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Terrorsaur: That was so cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Terrorsaur: Beast Mode!

He turned back into his Pterodactyl form.

Terrorsaur: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shelley Volvokova: When me and Nico found an amazing treasure over in an abandoned air force bace in Lithuania and it was a treasure that belonged to an old Soviet air force soldier.

Nico: It was a bunch of weapons he had.

Nicole: That is so awesome.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Shelley hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Shelley Volvokova: Same here Nico. Same here.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, and Luca are heading to Sacramento, California, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to take down and recruit the rogue Lin Kuei ninja, Frost, to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Sacramento, California, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to take down and recruit the rogue Lin Kuei ninja, Frost, to The Masters of Evil.

Cetrion: I had a feeling she would show up.

Me: Us too. Sub Zero told us about Frost's attempts to take his place as Grandmaster of The Lin Kuei.

Nico: She was too caught up in her own abilities and Sektor's corruption, and because of her ego and arrogance, Sub Zero dismissed her.

Eli: If she does anything to double-cross Vypra, she's going to die.

Flare Corona: From the Hinon's Vengeance Curse no doubt.

Lincoln: That's right, Flare. Just like with Max and several others in the past, I'm going to put the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her, if she double-crosses Vypra, the curse will take her lift and she's going straight to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair with and green hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a green sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and green gem for the pendant, pink skirt, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, pixies, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Neverland in her right hand is The Fairy Harp Keyblade, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln and Eli: (GASPS) Michelle Neverland, Keyblade Knight of Neverland.

Michelle Neverland: That's right, and I got the girls away from Frost before she could freeze them and rip their heads and spinal columns off.

Lincoln: Awesome. But, you do realize you pissed her off big time.

Michelle Neverland: Yep

?: You will all pay for ruining my plans to take Sub Zero's place as The Grandmaster of The Lin Kuei, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We then saw our target, the rogue Lin Kuei ninja, Frost, and her eyes were really full of hatred.

Sylvester: Oh great, here comes that rogue ice ninja now!

Sylvester: Time to blow you away for good, Lei Shen.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've always been nothing more than a powerhungry delusional wild excuse for a student, ice bitch! But, you're just lucky we're not going to kill you, just give you a thrashing you'll never ever forget.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic

Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Flare Corona's team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic

Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Frost, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired blasts of lightning at her which hit her and gave her The Hinon's Vengeance Curse and he tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains that neutralized her ice powers and he threw into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ with a note that said: WATCH WITH EXTREME CAUTION! SHE'S VIOLENT, UNPREDICTABLE, AND FULL OF HATRED! We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Vypra's going to have a field day teaching that bitch a lesson in discipline and respect. (To Michelle Neverland) And it's so good to see you again, Michelle Neverland.

Michelle Neverland: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again too, Eli.

Eli: You too, Michelle.

Lincoln went up to Michelle Neverland and he hugged her, and Michelle Neverland is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michelle Neverland: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Michelle Neverland, Keyblade Knight of Neverland, she's my Guardian Angel from Neverland. She's a Keyblader, and she has all of the powers of light and the Neverland inhabitants. Michelle Neverland is also an old friend of Peter Pan, his friends, Eli, and Aqua, and she also killed and slashed and mutilated numerous members of Hook's crew with the help of Eli, Peter Pan, and Aqua. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: And we finally got rid of Captain Hook a year ago during Zarya's special mission.

Nico: Along with the other Disney Villains, Lex Luthor, and The Joker.

Michelle Neverland: Well, I'm not surprised Maleficent and the other villains also got sent to The Black Gates, same with Lex Luthor and that homicidal clown, The Joker, those two were bad news to Gotham and Metropolis.

Lincoln: Same with Maleficent and the other Disney Villains, and now that you're here, Michelle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Michelle Neverland in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Michelle Neverland: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Michelle Neverland's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Michelle Neverland: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Michelle Neverland.

Michelle Neverland had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The four girls are Emma, Lavender, Jacqueline, and Ruru from Women's Prison.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Emma, Lavender, Jacqueline, and Ruru from Women's Prison.

Nicole: Oh man, you rescued a group of voluptuous prison girls and a nurse from that ice bitch before she could rip their heads and spinal columns out.

Lincoln: She's just lucky we didn't decide to kill her. Are you girls okay?

Emma: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Emma and the three other girls saw who saved them from Frost, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty

Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Emma: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Emma: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Emma, Lavender, Jacqueline, and Ruru with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was the rogue Lin Kuei ninja, Frost.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that ice bitch into the dirt and Lincoln giving her the Hinon's Vengeance Curse, tying her up, and throwing her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln and Michelle Neverland have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that Frost was causing havoc in Sacramento. What the Hell was she even going to achieve?

Killer Frost: She wanted to kill Sub Zero and be the Lin Kuei's Grandmaster, but that ice bitch was too full of herself with delusions of grandeur. No wonder Sub Zero dismissed her, but that led to her being too full of hate. Vypra is going to have a field day with her.

Lincoln: That's true, Louise. But, Frost has no idea who she's dealing with.

Me: She'll change her tone thanks to Vypra's discipline.

Nico: And keep her from trying to pull a double-cross, because one double-cross and Lincoln's curse will take her life and send her to

The Black Gates.

---

After taking down Frost and sending her to The Masters of Evil's HQ, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Michelle Neverland saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Michelle Neverland: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Michelle, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michelle Neverland: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Michelle Neverland: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Michelle, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Michelle Neverland: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Lynn's Table and we were there assisting with a lunch rush of tons of customers coming. But, then, we heard the sound of a loud belch in the air along with the stench of feet and B.O., and the security system sounded the alarm. Then, the doors were then smashed open and we were right to find out the obvious culprit: Lynn, and she was on yet another of her rampages again. She charged at Lincoln on all fours, but all of us pounced on Lynn and gave her quite the thrashing of her life, and then, Lincoln punched Lynn hard in the cheek and ordered her to leave. Lynn roared and ran out of the restaurant on all fours snarling and farting like the animal she is, but she wound up getting caught in a web of

Symbiote goo Venom had created at the request of Luna, then, Luna tossed Lynn into a metal container after she got grounded for eighteen weeks for her attempted attack on Lincoln.

Nico: Whoa! So, Luna and Eddie had a trap set up for Lynn as soon as she found out she went on one of her rampages again?!

Me: Yep, take a look.

I showed Nico the photo of Lynn getting tangled in Symbiote Goo and trying to bust out of it in anger.

Nico: Ooh! Lynn made the big mistake crossing Luna when she went on another of her murder rages against Lincoln again!

Me: Luna is always a step ahead of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan whenever they set out on more of their rampages against Lincoln.

Laney: We were really shocked at just how thought-out Luna's plans really are and to find out that she had also enlisted the help of everyone to stop Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Selene Arcangela: Even we were shocked too, but you mess with Lincoln, you'll have Luna's wrath on your heads.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tammy, Trinity, and Trista are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tammy, Trinity, and Trista are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tammy, Trinity, and Trista had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tammy: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Tammy, and it's perfect for our date before Natalia's big mission. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tammy, Trinity, and Trista dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Tammy, Trinity, and Trista got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tammy, Trinity, and Trista and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tammy, Trinity, and Trista placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tammy, Trinity, and Trista with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Tammy, Trinity, and Trista are in your harem.

May: We all suspected they had feelings for Lincoln, and now, they're part of his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Tammy, Trinity, and Trista, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were eating at an awesome new steak restaurant and we were having the biggest steaks ever. We were having 150 oz. Steaks

We were over at a restaurant called the Texas Steak Haven and The steaks were as big as car tires and we also had baked potatoes, salads and soup with them.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Boy this is one of the biggest and best steaks ever.

Qin: It sure is.

Rip: Boy they sure are delicious.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Oh sorry Jared and Lisa, I know you don't like meat but it was what the Mascots wanted. They wanted to try this place.

Jared: No worries dad.

Lisa Simpson: The salads are good though.

Me: They sure are.

Misty Tredwell: Nice job yesterday, Poromon

Poromon: Thanks Misty. That was so fun.

Manaphy: You got that right.

Carly Atlas: Boy these steaks are delicious. And the sauces they have here for them are amazing.

Xenia: They sure are tasty.

Homer: Boy they sure are amazing.

Tuddrussel: I just love good steak.

Me: Nothing like a little Texas beef to start us off before a big mission.

Nico: That's for sure.

Me: Boy these steaks are double the size of the ones in Amarillo.

Eli: They sure are.

Laney: It's really awesome though.

Nico: You guys picked a really awesome restaurant.

Poliwag: We sure did.

Carly Atlas: I'll try some.

Carly had some Garlic Cayenne sauce and it was really good.

Carly Atlas: Whew. That one has some good kick.

Xenia: What's the hottest one they have?

Me: It's called the Satanic Reaper Inferno sauce. That's the hottest sauce they have.

Nico: Whoa boy.

Crankcase: Sure you wanna try that?

Me: Bring it on.

I drenched my baked potato in it and ate it and it was good. And then…

FIERY EXPLOSION!

I got a massive fiery aura increase.

Me: Now that was awesome.

Crankcase: WHOA! That is awesome!

Qin: Yep

We were having really awesome steaks and all that.

Later we were stuffed and full of beef.

Me: Ahh. (BURPS) Boy that was great.

Tuddrussel: (Burps) Ahh. It sure was.

Applejack: That sure was delicious.

Laney: Ahh. I'm stuffed.

Lana: Me too.

Lynn: Awesome protein.

Lightning: I'll say.

?: Boy that was awesome.

Me: Huh?

We saw a Mabosstiff!

Me: Cool a Mabosstiff.

Lola: Awesome.

Mabosstiff: (In a girls voice) Boy all the steaks here look awesome.

Nico: Gia Vexthoven? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and silver clothes and had blue eyes?

Gia Vexthoven: May I join you guys?

Me: Sure.

She sat with us and got a steak and it was awesome.

Hoist: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gia Vexthoven: When me and Nico were over at an awesome soup restaurant and we ordered the largest bowl of Vietnamese Phō soup ever. It was called the Lake Superior.

Nico: It was a bowl as big as a table and it was huge.

Qin: I remember that. Nico and Gia ate the whole thing and became the only 2 people to eat that.

Camie: Wow!

Lily: That is a lot.

Nico: Yep.

Gia Vexthoven: I would hug you Nico but I'm eating.

Nico: That's okay. I've missed you though.

Gia Vexthoven: Same here.

Drill Man: That was so good!

Me: Boy it sure was!

Qin: I'm stuffed!

Xenia: Me too!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

We later went back home after paying for the meal.

Nico: Now it's time to get ready. Nathalia's big day mission is now.

Xenia: It sure is.

The previous group came.

LaGrange: Can me, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Multiplex go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can.

Qin: This is gonna be so fun.

Lola: Yep.

Yondu: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Grafaiai, Brambleghast and Toedscruel

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Those will be fun.

Camie: They sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Sindel, the Queen of Edenia, Kitana's mother, and "Empress of Outworld", and she's coming after us as revenge for what we did to Shao Khan as she is still under the influence of his spell. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something that'll surprise you, Kitana, along with all of us: the figure we sensed is none other than Sindel, the Queen of Edenia, Kitana's mother, and "Empress of Outworld", and she's coming after us as revenge for what we did to Shao Khan as she is still under the influence of his spell.

We gasped.

Kitana: It looks like Shao Khan's spell over my mother did not break after he was killed last year, he never could accept defeat.

Jade: Shao Khan was always a bad loser, but to find out the spell he cast on Sindel 10,000 years ago hadn't been broken after the deaths of him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung and banishment to The Black Gates last year, this truly is a disturbing revelation.

Raiden: Which means, we need to defeat Sindel and free her from Shao Khan's spell.

Lincoln: Yes, that's correct, Lord Raiden, but, it won't be easy: Sindel is a skilled fighter with 10,000 years of fighting experience from her time in Edenia and when she became Shao Khan's "Empress" in Outworld.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) So, we've got ourselves a tough fight on our hands, but we need to save Sindel from Shao Khan's spell, so we need to give it everything we've got. Sindel would want us to save her.

Nicole: That's right, and she'll be a member of The Masters of Evil. But, there's no doubt she'll be very traumatized by what she did in Shao Khan's name once his spell is broken.

Nico: What he made her do for 10,000 years, it only proves just how evil Shao Khan truly is, and why we're glad we gave him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung The Black Gates last year. Alright, gang, let's go, the fight to destroy Xaviax has finally come.

Lincoln: We will make him pay for everything that he has done, and once we're done with Xaviax, we will free you from Shao Khan's spell, Sindel.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) Kit, everyone, hang in there, we're on our way.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to help Kit and The Kamen Riders destroy Xaviax and end his desire for conquest, and once we're done with him, Natalia and Lincoln are going to take down Sindel and free her from Shao Khan's spell.

With that we were off to Los Angeles, California.

* * *

We arrived in Los Angeles, California.

Snake: Is this the place, dudes?

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Boy much different than going to Japan for this huh?

Lola: It sure is.

Touma: You you guys were pretty much used to going to Japan for us huh?

Nico: Yeah we sure were.

Kit Taylor: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Kit!

We saw the Dragon Knight Riders.

Me: Awesome to see you guys!

Kase: It sure is awesome!

Chris Ramirez: Awesome you all made it.

Nico: How's our favorite Dragon Knight doing today?

Kit Taylor: Doing great! Other than Maya is having problems.

Maria: What kind of problems?

Kase: Ex-Boyfriend problems.

Kit Taylor: They are in the park.

We followed them.

We saw Maya.

Nico: There she is!

And she was being harassed by a man with blond hair and had dark clothes.

Me: Oh no. Alec Logan!

I went over to him.

Alec Logan: Come on Maya don't I make you happy?

Maya: I said no Alec!

Alec Logan: But at least…

Me: She said No you dickhead!

Alec Logan saw me and then…

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked out most of his teeth and knocked him out.

Me: He needs to respect a woman's decision.

Kit Taylor: Maya, are you okay?

Maya: Thanks to J.D.

Alec got up.

Me: If I were you I would make like a rocket and take off. Or the next punch will kill you.

I put on Brass Knuckles.

The cops then came.

Officer: Can't stay out of trouble can you. Back to the stony lonesome for violation of your parole and restraining order.

Maya: He was told not to come within 300 yards of me and he was out on parole for assault.

Nico: Jerk.

Me: Get him outta here.

Alec Logan: NOOOOOO!

He was taken away.

Nico: Let's go to Grace's Book Store now that the jerk is back behind bars.

Me: Good idea.

We did so.

Lola: That was good we came.

Len: Yeah no kidding.

Cicadacon: I thought we would be fighting some of Xaviax's henchmen upon coming here.

Kit: Hey, some bad guys can be human too.

Me: You got that right.

Qin: But that's one less bad guy on the streets.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Thank goodness. By the way it was fun helping you guys out against Jackie Frost.

Xenia: We're glad you had fun.

Kit: Yep. By the way we heard rumors that the Ryuki team is back.

Me: Yep. Thanks to me.

Goliath: But they're not ready to join us yet.

Me: They will be someday.

Camie: Yeah.

Kit Taylor: It'll be an honor to meet them though.

Sougo: You'll love meeting them.

Me: Yep. How's your dad doing?

Kit Taylor: He's doing great J.D. thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Trent Fernandez: (to Trent Moseley) It's funny that you and I have the same first name

Trent Moseley: I know! That is cool though.

Me: It sure is.

Eiji: But it's still cool that all of us get to help you guys take down Xaviax.

Len: It sure is.

Me: It'll be just like old times.

Chris Ramirez: It sure will be. Except Xaviax doesn't know how strong you got J.D.

Me: He's in for one hell of an unexpected shock.

Nico: Oh sure will be.

Calamitous: Xaviax probably installed some stronger defenses though

Trent Moseley: Don't worry. I called some old hacker friends of mine for backup.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Qin: It sure will be.

(DANCE OF THE SUGAR PLUM FAIRY PLAYS)

Poromon came out in a fairy costume with 4 bottles of beer.

Poromon: (to the Dragon Knight Riders) Hello there! I'm the beer fairy! Come to give you guys 4 bottles of beer!

Sea Clamp: Don't be surprised if he puts some under your pillows tonight!

Kase: (LAUGHS) So this is what Poromon does when you all have big day missions.

Xenia: Yep.

Maya: Oh Poromon is so cute dressed like that!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure is.

Poromon: Thank you.

Len: But we're too young to drink.

Me: Don't worry guys I got an alternative.

I gave them root beer.

Nico: Poliwag don't give them the Puppy Dog eye trick.

Poliwag: Aw rats.

Poromon did puppy eyes.

Multiple Man: (laughs) You told Poliwag, not Poromon.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Nico: Poromon that's enough.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny though.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Maya: So what is it like in that huge tree?

Me: It's incredible. At 528,000 feet high you can see much of the entire planet from that height.

Xenia: The view is amazing.

Maya: Wow! That has to be an amazing view.

Me: Oh it is. Think of yourself on the International Space Station. Except you're in our huge tree overlooking much of the planet.

Nico: Yep.

Maya: Wow! That is so cool!

Camie: It sure is.

Kit Taylor: Wow! Oh guys great job dealing with Burns and Crocker.

Me: Boy word quickly spread to you all didn't it?

Len: Yeah you guys left a few hours after you helped us and then we got the memo.

Me: Boy that was amazing.

Kit Taylor: That was so awesome how you guys destroyed The Shredder. We saw what happened in New York.

Laney: That was so epic.

Me: Yep. The Shredder is now a forgotten memory. The Turtle Brothers most dangerous enemy is now a distant and forgotten memory. Both the 2012 and Prime Universe versions of him are now gone for good.

Lola: That is for sure.

Kit Taylor: Good riddance.

Xenia: Yep.

Kit: Now, what's this about a movie called Blood and Honey? Because I've been hearing rumors about that.

Me: (Nervously) You shouldn't have asked that.

Horsea: OH, WE'LL GLADLY SHOW YOU WHAT THAT ABOMINATION IS! (shows trailer close to Kit's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Kit Taylor: GOOD GRAVY!

Poromon: (shows trailer close to Len's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Len: HOLY CRAB LEGS! THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to Kase's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Kase: I've seen worse.

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to Chance's face) LOOK AT IT!

Chance: MERCIFUL PUKE FEST!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Chris Ramirez's face) LOOK AT IT!

Chris Ramirez: OH GOOD GRAVY!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to Pryce's face) LOOK AT IT!

Pryce: SOMEONE GET THAT AWAY FROM ME!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to Brad Barret's face) LOOK AT IT!

Brad Barret: OH MAN MY EYES!

Mevya (shows trailer close to Maya's face): LOOK AT IT!

Maya: IS THAT POOH AND PIGLET! OH NO! (CRYING)!

Omanyte (shows trailer close to Trent Mosely's face): LOOK AT IT!

Trent Mosely: OH GOOD GOD!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Ace: We apologize for this.

Me: Oh for fucks sakes!

I spun my Magisword Bracelet.

UCH! ROUNDY SPINNY THING MAGISWORD!

I calmed them down.

Kit Taylor: Geez!

Me: That was what we didn't want you to see yet on Cadance's big day mission.

Lola: Yeah it's a dark version of Winnie the Pooh where he and Piglet go on a horrible killing spree and kill everyone.

Chance: (looks at trailer more closely) What kind of sick fucks would make this?!

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Nico: That's why we're going to sue the pants off the people that did it.

Xenia: Yep. We're going to give them the biggest lawsuit ever.

Chance: Why can't you just send them to the Black Gates?

Me: Because they are innocent people. Our code strictly prohibits us going after the innocent. So Blu came up with the idea of issuing a massive lawsuit and that is a safer and much more easier way.

Blu: Yeah it's true.

Me: We first heard and saw this trailer for it last year and it scared and horrified the living crap out of most of us. The mascots mostly.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: We blacklisted this movie and vowed to never see if even if you held a gun to our heads and threatened to blow our brains out.

Me: Yep.

Maya: (to the Mascots) You can sue the people who made this. But what if the real Blood and Honey versions come to kill you guys because of you spreading the word?

Poromon: (laughs arrogantly) Ha! I'd like to see them try!

Skinner: Famous last words.

Luan: If they do come after us me and Moondancer will rip them apart!

Xenia: Go get them.

Leslie Gesneria: (to Kase) How come you aren't disgusted by it?

Kase: Fighting against all of Xaviax's forces and all that toughened me up and made me more courageous against movies like that.

Me: It's true.

Leslie Gesneria: Wow!

Len: Yeah Kase is a tough girl.

Me: She is one tough nut to crack.

Trent Mosely: Here come my friends now!

Two guys walked through the door.

Guy 1: Sup? I'm Brandon.

Guy 2: And I'm Fish.

Atomic Skull: (facepalms) We're doomed.

Me: Hey long time no see guys!

Brandon: J.D. Wow! You grew a lot.

Fish: Boy you sure did!

Me: I know. I have a lot of power and fight in me now.

Brandon: Awesome!

Grodd: These are the Hacker friends of yours?

Maya: Don't underestimate them. I did when I first saw them.

Me: And their skills in hacking are just as awesome as Bentley's hacking skills for the Cooper Gang.

Bentley: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Fish: It'll be awesome helping you guys out again.

Chef Pepperjack: How about I make you guys some food?

Fish: Great we're starving.

Kit Taylor: Yeah.

Me: We just ate before we got here. We had a huge 150 oz. Steak.

Nico: Yeah we're stuffed.

Kase: You guys sure were hungry.

Lola: All that and more.

Chef Pepperjack got to work.

Fish: It's gonna take between 30 minutes and an hour for us to hack into Xaviax's secuirty.

Divebomb: The two of you just might be the reason why Xaviax will be destroyed for good.

Me: They sure were. They are the ones that lead to his downfall which helped us deliver the fatal blow.

Fish: He's right.

Nico: Awesome. As long as we wait we might as well have the usual battles.

Mole Man: Kit, you can join in if you want.

Kit Taylor: I would be honored.

Qin: Awesome.

We went outside and Maria called it in.

Then Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Brain Freezer, Villamax, and Radioactive Man came.

Nico: Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Brain Freezer, Villamax, and Radioactive Man.

Robo Blaze: After this, we'll have all the Rider teams.

Me: We sure will.

Whiger: I wonder what's planned after this.

Nico: Trust me. You'll find out soon enough.

Griffin: Okay then.

Nico: Good.

Beetle: (to Nico) We heard you went on another treasure hunt.

Nico: We sure did.

Whiplash: What did you find?

Me: The Swords of The 4 Seasons: It was really cool.

?: Wow that must've been fun.

A figure came out and it was CHANGTOR from episode 19 of SPD!

---

Little is known about Changtor. He is an intergalactic Chinese themed criminal and mercenary with an unstable mind. In the nineteenth episode, Changtor was hired by Broodwing to defeat the Power Rangers and attack Newtech City.

He arrived at the beach. Delta Base's sensors detected Changtor on the beach and Supreme Commander Birdie sent Z and Syd to defeat him. Z and Syd arrived at the beach on the Delta Cruiser and met Changtor, who greeted and invited them to his beach party and said that he has a party game. He said that this game means to capture the Rangers and collect a big reward from Broodwing. The girls agreed to participate in his game and morphed to battle Changtor. The Rangers battled Changtor and he even praised the heroines for their outfits. The girls continued battling Changtor and outmatched him.

Then Changtor enlarged himself and arrived at the city. The Rangers summoned the Delta Runners and formed the Delta Squad

Megazord to battle him. Changtor told the heroes to start the battle. Z mocked Changtor by saying that he looked a little washed out before blasting him with a Water Attack that knocked him down. Then the Rangers judged Changtor with the Delta Scanner. Changtor tried to reason with the heroes, saying that it's all a big mistake, but was found guilty and the Rangers fired at him. Changtor was brought down by the Delta Squad Megazord.

---

Jack Landors: Changtor!

Changtor: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent Broadwing to destroy the rangers and the city.

Changtor: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Mulan: I like how you're Chinese themed.

Changtor: Why, thank you!

Me: Perfect for the Chinese New Year.

Changtor: I agree there.

Qin: It's cool too.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Alexa Oleson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - Nico's rescue and Luna, Sam, and Lemon Hearts battling an

Evil Version of Sam Puckett and an awesome treasure hunt

Robo-Blaze was first

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Nico's rescue was a tresure hunt. And Luna, Sam, and Lemon Hearts battling an Evil Version of Sam Puckett. Boy that will shock the living daylights out of the real thing in New York City!

Sora: Boy you are not kidding there! That will be one nasty shock to her.

Pakura: And the craziest part was that this was all from a fantasy Carly lived through in a world based on It's a Wonderful Life.

Alexa Oleson: Boy that was crazy!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was but it was perfect for the Christmas Season.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But that Butter Sock she has is lethal.

Sunburn: You're not kidding.

Robo-Blaze: Boy me and Robo-Roxy watched ICarly a lot and it's a great show and that was my favorite. Lets do it!

Sora and Robo Blaze called out Sylveon and Klinklang. Sora merged with Kairi and they formed into SOAIRI! Robo-Blaze and Dr. Light merged and they formed into DR. LILAZE! Sora and group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Natalie Orromov, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - Us battling Another Aria, Belle, Brandy Selby, Cajun Creed, Fracture and Bronze Kneecap

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) Nico, Stella's team, Bronze Kneecap's team, and the others did good battling Another Aria, Belle, and Brandy Selby. And Another Cajun Creed, Fracture and Bronze Kneecap.

Dante Vale: They sure did and it was really awesome. The Anothers minus Bronze Kneecap were all the Embodiment of Luna. Her name is Layla Luna.

Konan: We were amazed ourselves to hear about that.

Natalie Orromov: That was so cool hearing about that.

Rarity: It sure was darlings. I wonder who the Metal and Fang will be.

Sweetie Belle: We'll find out soon.

Gill Grunt: We sure will.

Whiger: I agree there. By the way is it true that Moondancer and Luan are going to probably face Bloody and Honey Pooh and Piglet sometime soon?

Dante Vale: That's what they said. And if they do all hell is going to break loose.

Whiger: Oh boy. Lets do it!

Dante and Whiger called out Liepard! Dante merged with Konan and they formed into DANKONAN! Whiger and Goldar merged and they formed into WHIGAR! Dante and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Alex (Totally Spies), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodder - Lincoln's rescue in Sacramento,

California

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Sacramento, California. How was it?

Jimmy Neutron: It was a rather most amazing and most adventurous journey for us and Lincoln. We were there to take down and recruit the rogue Lin Kuei ninja, Frost, to The Masters of Evil.

Griffin: WOW! That explains why he is with us in the M.O.E.

Sweet Leaf: Boy it was really awesome and fun!

Alex (Totally Spies) Yeah that was so cool.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it was really cool.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there myself.

Spyro: That was awesome.

Giffin: Boy it sure is! Lets do it!

Jimmy and Griffin called out Porygon Z and Mega Pidgeot.

Animal Path: You might like this one.

She summoned a Hammerhead Titanothere!

Sweet Leaf: WHOA! A Hammerhead Titanothere!

Animal Path: That's right. Cool huh?

Sweet Leaf: Saw those all the time on Pandora. That is so cool.

Animal Path: Yep.

Jimmy merged with Sweet Leaf and they formed into SWEET LEAMY! Griffin and Animal Path Merged and they formed into

GRIFFIN ANIMAL PATH! Jimmy and group fired waves of magic and energy ad smashed them down.

---

## Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Kunoichi (Samurai Warriors) Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - Meeting Michelle Neverland

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) I heard you guys met Michelle Neverland. What's she like?

Connor: She's the Keyblade Knight of the world of Neverland From Peter Pan in 1953 and she is an awesome protector and good friend of Peter Pan, The Lost Boys, Mermaids, Indians, Tink and Wendy and family. She is also an amazing friend of Eli and a guardian Angel of Lincoln.

Mike: Boy she sure is awesome.

Kunoichi: And she hates Captain Hook as much as Applejack and J.D. does.

Applejack: Boy she sure does and she was absolutely amazed with how we all destroyed and dismembered all of Hook's Crew.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was great!

Beetle: Boy that was so bloody and cool!

Flashwing: Boy it sure was!

Beetle: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Connor and Beetle called out Tyrantrum and Heracross. Connor and Mike merged and they formed into CONMIKE! Beetle and Katz merged and they formed into BEETKATZ! Connor and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Devon Daniels, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Ibuki (Street Fighter), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - Eating lunch at the Texas Steak Haven and we had huge 150 oz. Steaks

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) You guys ate lunch at the Texas Steak Haven. You must've had huge 150 oz. Steaks

Devon: We sure did and they were huge and they were as big as a car tire!

Tsukuyomi: Those steaks were the biggest ever!

Ibuki: They sure were and they were tasty and delicious.

Fluttershy: Oh I didn't have any steaks. I'm a vegetarian.

Tornado Bolt: That's okay. But they were all delicious.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) They sure were delicious ja.

Stealth Elf: Boy no kidding.

Whiplash: Boy those were awesome steaks. Lets do it!

Devon and Whiplash called out Liepard and Venusaur. Devon merged with Tsukuyomi and they formed into DEVOYOMI! Whiplash and Evil Snake and they formed into WHIPSNAKE! Devon and team fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## J.D. Knudson, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Silica (Sword Art Online), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma - Maya's ex-boyfriend was harassing her and J.D. slugged him in his face

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) Maya's ex-boyfriend was harassing her. Good thing you slugged him in his face.

Me: Yeah he had it coming. That square-headed jerk. He won't be bothering anyone anytime soon.

Lord Drakkon: That is for sure. Also J.D. is everything you said true that you destroyed Xaviax years ago?

Me: Yep. Every single word of it. I even left my mark on him with an X-Shaped cut on his chest. But also back then I was only at a fraction of my power that I have now. I was brutally overwhelmed back then. But in the end I came out on top with the Dragon Knight Riders and we destroyed him.

Lord Drakkon: Wow! That is amazing!

Riley Anderson: We all were amazed that J.D. faced Xaviax back then.

Silica: Yeah we sure were. That was an awesome story we heard about from him back then.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was amazing!

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was cool!

Hex: Yeah we were amazed ourselves.

Lord Drakkon: Wow! That is amazing! You really have an amazing history with the Dragon Knight Riders J.D.

Me: No one ever asked about it until Kase came on Princess Amore's missions.

Lord Drakkon: I know. Lets do it!

Me and Lord Drakkon called out Arceus and Dragonite! Me and Nico merged and we formed into JAMICO! Lord Drakkon and Myotismon merged and they formed into DRAKKONMYOTISMON! Me and my group fired waves of fire, magic, lightning, stars, skulls, bones and blood and smashed them down.

---

Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Hinatsuru, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Agony and Kraven the Hunter VS Vulture, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - The Dragon Knight Riders are the American versions of the Ryuki Riders

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) The Dragon Knight Riders are the American versions of the Ryuki Riders. But they had a much happier ending.

Hay Lin: That is true. Like they say: For every Yin, there is a Yang. Even though the story of Ryuki ended on a dark note, the American version ended on a light note.

Kurano Kiriha: That is true and that was awful that the Ryuki riders went through all that.

Hinatsuru: Yeah no kidding that was terrible!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was. I can't believe that the Ryuki riders went through all that.

Scootaloo: Boy I wouldn't wish that on my worse enemies.

Whirlwind: Me neither.

Vulture: Yeah that was terrible. Lets do it!

Hay Lin and Vulture called out Mega Butterfree and Mandibuzz. Hay Lin merged with Rainbow Dash and they formed into RAINBOW LINASH! Vulture merged with Tchang Zu and they formed into TCHANG VULTURE! Hay Lin and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Lightspeed (Marvel), Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - It's amazing that J.D. helped them 15 years ago and destroyed Xaviax the first time

---

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) It's amazing that J.D. helped the Dragon Knight Riders 15 years ago. And he destroyed Xaviax the first time

Bloom: Boy we were amazed ourselves when we found out about that!

Tigra: Yeah that was so cool!

Lightspeed (Marvel): We sure were amazed hearing about that back then.

Pinkie Pie: We sure were! That was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really something.

Featherweight: It sure was cool hearing about it from back then.

Sprocket: Boy we had no idea that J.D. battled Xaviax back then and won. That was so cool.

Brain Freezer: Boy Xaviax is going to be in for a really hard time against him now that J.D. is more powerful than ever. Lets do it!

Bloom and Brain Freezer called out Moltres and Articuno! Bloom merged with Moltress and they formed into BLOOM THE MOLTRES KNIGHT! Brain Freezer and Ifrit merged and they formed into BRAIN FREEZER THE ICE FLAME WARRIOR! Bloom and group fired waves of fire, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Wes Collins, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Jeanne Sorensson, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mouth - Xaviax is going to get the Black Gates for his crimes

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Xaviax is going to get the Black Gates for his crimes. J.D.'s mark is gonna be the least of his worries!

Wes: You got that right.

Edwayl: (Bretton Accent) Aye lads. That is going to be a small nick on him compared to what we're all going to do to him.

Jeanne Sorensson: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: J.D. has over 15 years of pain to dish out on him.

Moondust: That is for sure too.

Snowdust: I agree there.

Gari: This is gonna be awesome and action packed.

Blackout: You got that right.

Villamax: That is for sure there. Lets do it!

Wes and Villamax called out their Solrock & Lunatone. Wes merged with Edwayl and they formed into WEDWAYL! Villamax merged with Garble and they formed into VILLAGARBLE! Wes and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Emiko Vallentina, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - J.D. is going to make sure that Xaviax pays the ultimate price for all his crimes

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) J.D. is going to make sure that Xaviax pays the ultimate price for all his crimes. But the only way to kill him is with the Link Vents.

Pyrrha: You got that right! After 15 years, Xaviax has been asking for this For a long time.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) You got that right mates! Xaviax is going to wish he was never born.

Emiko Vallentina: Yeah that is for sure! And it's going to hurt.

Princess Celestia: This is going to be really painful and action packed.

King Solar: I agree there and it will be fun.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree too! This will be fun.

Amber Morning: It sure will.

Spotlight: I'm ready to kick that monsters butt.

Radioactive Man: You got that right! Lets do it!

Pyrrha and Radioactive Man called out Mega Solrock and Mega Lunatone. Pyrrha merged with Sheila and they formed into PYRSHEIL KELSALL! Radioactive Man merged with Nuclear Man and they formed into CASTLE BRAVO MAN! Pyrrha and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Shu VS Wizard

---

Wizard was next.

Wizard: Boy this will be a fun one.

Shu: It sure will.

Shu fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Zayto VS Toon Patrol

---

Toon Patrol was next.

Weasel 1: Boy you better be ready!

Zayto: I always am ready.

Zayto fired waves of red energy and smashed them down.

---

Kit Taylor VS Propeller Woman

---

Propeller Woman was next.

Propeller Woman: This is gonna be so awesome battling you.

Kit Taylor: It sure will!

Kit fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

## Ripster VS Abomination

Abomination was next.

Abomination: Boy this will be so fun.

Ripster: It sure will be fun!

Ripster fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Jason Lee Scott VS Scorcher

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: You ready for this one?

Jason: Always ready.

Jason fired a wave of red energy and smashed him down.

## Dr. Nick VS Commander Ryuui

Commander Ryuui was next.

Commander Ryuui: Been a while since we fought.

Dr. Nick: Yeah no kidding.

Dr. Nick fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Qin, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Changlor

Changlor was next.

Changlor: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Qin: You got that right and it'll be fun battling a China Theme monster.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

May: I'll say!

Changlor: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Xaviax, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Dragon Kamen Rider symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them and they were ready.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They all transformed into the SPD Rangers, Blade Riders and Dragon Knight Riders!

Nico: Awesome! First this!

Qin: Right! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

Qin pressed a button and a flash of light came on and timer started. 15 seconds later a Red X lit up.

Qin: GUILTY!

Nico: Lets get him!

SPD Rangers: DELTA BLASTERS!

They pulled out their blasters.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a containment card.

Qin went and picked it up.

Qin: Changlor you have failed this city!

SPD Rangers: Shutdown!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and everyone cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

Kit Taylor: That was so fun!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Ember McLean: Any progress?

Fish: Actually, yes! Xaviax's security defenses are deactivated!

Me: Awesome! Now we're going in loud and we're going in proud.

Silver Samurai: Time to end this!

Kit: Maya, you, Trent, Fish, and Brandon stay here.

Maya: Please be careful.

Me: We will.

Kit Taylor: That's for sure.

Me: Get ready Xaviax, (EYES GLOW RED) You and I have an old score to settle!

I fired a beam of energy at a building and it opened a portal and We were off to the mirror world

---

We arrived into the Mirror World.

Nico: Whoa! So this is the Mirror World.

Me: Yeah it looks like we haven't left home. There's Xaviax's castle right there.

We saw a dark fortress and it was scary.

Lola: Like a castle from the devil himself.

Camie: Yeah.

We then saw a massive army of monsters from Xaviax!

Nico: Oh, look. The welcome wagon.

Me: Not for long!

Me and Nico fired a massive blast of energy and obliterated them.

Nico: Not even a challenge

Me: Nope.

We went into the fortress.

Fairy Woman came.

Nico: Thanks for coming, Fairy Woman.

Fairy Woman: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

We got to the main room and then she stood before XAVIAX! He looked like a mangled mess from the first battle I had with him.

Xaviax: You must be Fairy Woman. I see you and your friends have been busy cleaning up what I contributed to.

Fairy Woman: What are you talking about?

Xaviax: (laughs) Who do you think taught Swartz the idea of making promises to Anothers? That would be me!

Fairy Woman: So you are responsible for Swartz's dirty work.

Xaviax: Why yes I am.

Fairy Woman: Then we will stop you.

Then the spirits of the Kamen Riders from over the course of 52+ Years came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and blasted all over with a shower of fireballs and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: This ends now Xaviax!

Xaviax: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

I went over to Xaviax.

Me: Been a long time Xaviax. 15 years hasn't been too kind on you hasn't it?

Xaviax: And who are you boy?

Me: Don't you remember? It was 15 years ago today. I helped the Dragon Knight riders destroy you the first time. I've grown and evolved, not just in height, but I've grown in power, strength and skill. I'm beyond the J.D. Knudson that you faced all those years ago.

Xaviax: WHAT!? You're J.D. Knudson!? But you look completely different!

Me: That's right! My power has gotten infinitely stronger since we last fought! I'm more powerful than you can ever possibly comprehend!

Xaviax: We'll see! Have you come to say that you'll accept my offers?

Me: No. I came here to kill you.

He went at me and I blocked his punch and punched him square in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing into the wall and he was laying on the ground screaming in pain as he was holding his face in pain from the power of the punch! He got up and blue blood was pouring from his nose!

Me: That was a small sample. I'm now going to unleash the ultimate extent of my power.

Nico: So you are also the mastermind behind all the trouble Swartz caused!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You will pay for your crimes!

Xaviax: Oh, I remember you all too well now, J.D.

He revealed an x shaped scar on his chest.

Nico: So, J.D.'s mark is still there.

Me: Nice to know that I left my mark after all these years. And it's still there.

Xaviax: Indeed. The skin was able to regenerate. But the mark still stayed.

Nico: Oh, that's gonna be the least of your worries!

Xaviax: (smirks) Don't you want to hear me out on one last offer before you end me?

Nico: (humoring) You know what? Might as well. What is it?

Xaviax chuckles and revealed yet another time portal. And not just any time portal.

Nico: Is that the day Frieza destroyed my home planet?

Xaviax: Indeed it is. If you go through this, you'll be able to stop Frieza from destroying Planet Vegeta. Think of it as one last chance to change your life for the better. A reboot if you will. What have you got to lose? Aside from the fact that you'll never have met J.D. and your lovely wife.

To everyone's surprise, Nico started walking towards the time portal. He put one arm through the time portal before he pulled it back.

Nico: (chuckles) You know, I admit you almost got me.

Xaviax: What are you talking about? There's the Time Portal right there. You're so close!

Nico: And yet so far. It's like you said. Without Planet Vegeta's destruction, I wouldn't have met May, JD, and the rest of my friends.

Nico and May smiled at this.

Nico: So, thanks. But no thanks. I'm fine with what I have. However, I won't deny that your time portal technology is pretty good.

Nico snapped my fingers and the tech creating the time portal vanished.

Xaviax: What did you just do?

Nico: Don't be such a baby. I only sent your time portal device to the Time Squad satellite so they can put it to good use.

Larry 3000: And you just expect me to find a way to make all that technology part of the satellite?

Nico: (smiles) I'm sure you'll think of something.

Me: Ha! Nice job Nico.

Nico: So now we're even on the Time Portal thing.

Me: Yep.

Xaviax: How disappointing. But not completely unexpected. That's why I have a backup plan.

To our surprise, he took an AnotherRidewatch.

Sougo: Wait. An AnotherRidewatch?

Xaviax: Swartz gave it to me for safekeeping.

He activated the AnotherRidewatch and turned into an Another Rider that we didn't recognize. Except for the Zi O team.

Woz: Another Ryuga!

Another Onyx: I prefer Another Onyx.

Me: Very fitting for you. You know it would be cool if there were Another Riders for the Main Villains of Each Riders series.

Another Onyx: It would be fitting.

Nico: Yes.

Another Onyx: That's not all I have. Putties! Hengemen!

An army of Putties and Hengemen appeared.

Me: Putties and Hengemen!

Nico: Now you're talking!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Footsoldiers!

Then the Putties and Hengemen jumped the Dragon Knight Riders.

The Dragon Knight Riders lay defeated at the hands of the Putties and Hengemen.

Another Onyx: The power that comes with this Another Onyx form is amazing! And now, Kit, I get to use it to destroy you for all the trouble you caused me!

Eddy: (fires at a Putty) Crap! What do we do?!

Natalia then got an idea.

Natalia: (to everyone watching) Everyone out there! Lend the Dragon Knight Riders your strength! They get stronger with your support! When I go "1,2", shout "Let's Ride"! Okay? 1, 2…

All: LET'S RIDE!

Natalia: One more time! 1, 2…

All: LET'S RIDE!

Natalia: Louder! 1, 2…

All: LET'S RIDE!

Jamesdean5842: LET'S RIDE!

At this, Kit found the strength to get up.

Kit: It doesn't matter what form you take, Xaviax. You'll still lose!

Kit then grabbed a Putty and threw it at a Hengemen, knocking both of them down.

Xaviax: WHAT!?

Kit Taylor: Thanks for the help, guys.

Len: I didn't think we'd ever get so many fans.

Kase: I actually had a feeling.

Chance: At least no one's getting Vented this time.

Chris Ramirez: And I finally get to play a major part.

Pryce: What do you guys say we end this?

Me: I agree. Xaviax, We have a score to settle!

I unsheathed my sword!

Natalia: Let me transform with you guys!

Jason: Sure thing, Natalia!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: It's Morphin Time!

Dino Fury Rangers: Link to Morphin Grid

Kit: Kamen Rider!

They transformed!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: TIGERZORD!

Zach Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

THEY TRANSFORMED!

All: POWER RANGERS!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Me: Not just the Dragon Knight Riders, but these as well!

Kamen Riders from Kuuga to Revice: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

He was shocked to see a massive army of Riders! From over the course of 50 years!

Xaviax: MORE RIDERS!?

Me: Kamen Rider has been on for over 50 years and Japan is where it began. What you are seeing are all the Riders from Japan and America Uniting together!

Troy: Our turn now!

Tsukasa: You might not be the Ryuki Riders' bad guy. But you're still going down!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Green!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Fury Gold!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Fury Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Fury rangers too!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Dino Fury Rangers too!

Maria: And now this! (TURNS DIAL) THUG FORCE 6!

She summoned Rojo, Dogranio Yaboon, Urchin, Hammerhead (Looney Tunes), Count Grogan and the Ghost of Geronimo!

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) Alright, I have had it up to hear with you to last a lifetime, Xaviax.

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow and orange energy aura with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels, and as she approached Xaviax, she left yellow and orange energy, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and

angels with every step.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) You make me absolutely sick to no end, Xaviax, you tried to conquer Earth too many times, not to mention what you've done to Kit and the rest of his team is truly unforgivable. Too many times you have plagued Earth and its citizens, and now, this shall be the last time. Now, you will die here and be eternally forgotten!

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and orange energy with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, and full moons surrounding the vortex, there are werewolves running around the vortex and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Xaviax: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Natalia Somonmenchikov emerged, but she was changed forever.

(RUSSIAN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Natalia Somonmenchikov grew to 7'5" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair and orange fur cap, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow and orange energy aura with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels surrounding her, she has a Lunanian Werewolf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has werewolf earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, Moonlight, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow gems on the gold crescent moon links and orange crystal links and an orange werewolf-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Lunanian Werewolf with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, Moonlight, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on an orange long sleeved winter coat, sleeveless orange and white dress top with colored flowers, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow boots, leopard print gloves, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Lunanian Werewolf with the full moon above its head and surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Natalia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive golden blonde angel wings with orange tips on the large feathers grew and sprouted out from her back and she also now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and orange energy with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Natalia Somonmenchikov's Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Greatsword of Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a Lunanian Werewolf etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange werewolf heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four orange werewolf heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom is a werewolf head with yellow gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Lunanian Werewolf head with yellow gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Lunanian Werewolf that said, "Natalia Somonmenchikov, Gene-Slammer of The Lunanian Werewolf, Lover of Nature and Plants, Rich Girl from Russia, Defender of Russia's Proud History, Loving Sister of Kit and The Dragon Kamen Riders, Archenemy of Fairy Woman, Destroyer of Xaviax, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snow, Ice, Moonlight, and Werewolves"

ナタリア・ソモンメンチコフ、ルナニア人狼のジーン・スラマー、自然と植物の愛好家、ロシアの金持ち娘、ロシアの誇り高き歴史の

擁護者、キットとドラゴンの仮面ライダーの愛する妹、妖精女の宿敵、ザビアックスの破壊者、破壊者であり殺し屋邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして雪、氷、月光、狼男のマスター

Natalia Somonmenchikov has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LUNANIAN WEREWOLF-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE ARCTIC MOONLIGHT RUSSIAN LUNANIAN WEREWOLF ANGEL OF DIVINE ARCTIC MOONLIGHT RUSSIAN LUNANIAN WEREWOLF ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC MOONLIGHT RUSSIAN LUNANIAN WEREWOLF ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Natalia's Super Angel-Lunanian Werewolf-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Xaviax saw it, he went mad with rage and fired an energy blast at her to kill her, but Natalia fired a massive barrage of yellow and orange energy blasts, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, werewolves, and angels at Xaviax, and they overwhelmed his energy blast and they hit Xaviax and exploded with incredible power as they hit him, he got back up and he was now pissed off.

Kit: Whoa, so that is…?!

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Divine Godly Voice of The Russian Arctic Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Angel and Divine Russian Arctic Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Angel Love) This is only my Phase 1 transformation to deal with Xaviax, Kit. My Phase 2 transformation is coming up soon, and it's against Sindel.

The Dragon Kamen Riders gasped.

Kit: Sindel, the Queen of Edenia and "Empress" of Outworld?!

Lincoln: The very one, Kit.

Kit: Oh man, this is going to be quite a brutal fight.

Nico: But, it's to not only fight and take her down, but also, break Shao Khan's spell that turned her into the cruel and sadistic villain nearly 10,000 years ago after the murder of King Jerod of Edenia.

Kitana: And I can never forgive Shao Khan for what he did to my father and mother, the same went with Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, and Shao Khan's allies.

Selene Laverna: Shang Tsung helped Shao Khan in his repeated attempts to invade Earth, but we always drove him back, but Shang Tsung's ambitions drove him to try and kill Shao Khan so he can take over the realms.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Kit Taylor: WHOA!

Xaviax: WHAT THE!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) **I told you I wasn't the same as I was when we fought before Xaviax. But now it's time for you to pay for your crimes! You have caused nothing but pain, suffering, fear and destruction and you only care about using the power of manipulation and tragedy to destroy all for your own selfish ambitions! That makes you The Devil Incarnate! Your crimes cannot go unpunished! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm…**

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning…

Eli: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Maxxor: In the name of the Tribal Alliance…

Legion Superman: Legion of Superheroes…

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Bloom: MAGIC…

Will Vandom: GUARDIANS…

Ben: IT'S HERO TIME!

The Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

Arkayna: Mysticons…

Tai Kamiya: Digimon and Digidestined…

Numbuh 1: KIDS NEXT DOOR…

Robin: Titans…

Sailor Moon: In the name of the Moon…

Twilight Sparkle: Knights of the Friendship Table…

Optimus Prime: AUTOBOTS…

Starscream: DECEPTICONS…

Optimus Primal: MAXIMALS…

Scorponok: PREDACONS…

Captain America: Avengers!

Major Glory: JUSTICE FRIENDS…

Goku: Z-FIGHTERS!

Superman: JUSTICE LEAGUE…

Tyler Bowman: SUPERDUDES…

Me: **YOU ARE HEREBY SENTENCED TO DEATH!**

Dark Spicer: YOUR MOTHERFUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Maxxor: WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Legion Superman: UP UP AND AWAY!

Winx Club: WINX!

Will Vandom: UNITE!

Arkayna: ENERGIZE!

Tai: TIME TO FIGHT!

Numbuh 1: BATTLESTATIONS!

Robin: GO!

Sailor Moon: WE WILL PUNISH YOU!

Knights of the Friendship Table: FRIENDSHIP IS MAGIC!

Optimus Prime: TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

Starscream: TRANSFORM AND RISE UP!

Optimus Primal: MAXIMIZE!

Scorponok: TERRORIZE!

Captain America: ASSEMBLE!

Major Glory: ASSEMBLE!

Goku: ATTACK!

Superman: LETS FLY!

Tyler Bowman: IT'S TIME TO KICK SOME BUTT!

Me: **I will not let you get away with everything that you did to every planet in the entire universe! So many people suffered because of you! The blood of all those people that you killed are on your evil hands and for that you will pay the ultimate price for each of them! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE EXTREME) I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU FOR ALL YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXTREME FURY AND RAGE!)**

I released the ultimate extent of my ultimate power to the extreme and it was more powerful than ever before! I VOWED THAT I WOULD MAKE THE XAVIAX SUFFER

500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,0
FOLD FOR HIS CRIMES!

Xaviax was blown back by the sheer force and strength of my power!

Xaviax: WHAT THE FUCK IS HE!?

Nico: ATTACK!

We charged!

FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS!

I teleported and kicked Xaviax in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

Nico punched a bunch of footsoldiers and knocked them down.

I then went at Xaviax with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Eli blasted the Footsoldiers with powerful Force Lightning and electrocuted them.

I fired a massive barrage of energy balls and had them scatter and then had them converge on him and then they hit Xaviax all over and explode!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Varie: WHOA!

Varie fired energy blasts and blasted the Hengemen all over into dust.

I blasted Xaviax all over with energy blasts and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

Laney fired waves of leaves and shredded the Footsoldiers all over.

I kicked Xaviax in his face and teleported and punched him in his back and teleported and punched Xaviax in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Camie: YEAH!

Camie punched a Putty in the face.

Nico then fired waves of energy and blasted Xaviax all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOMM!

Nico fired psychic energy waves and blasted Xaviax all over.

Me: **KAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a Rainbow Energy Kamehameha Wave and it hit Xaviax and exploded with incredible force!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWER FIERY EXPLOSION!

Xaviax flew into the air and I teleported into the sky after him and I fired a massive barrage of energy blasts and he fired energy blasts and the blasts all hit each other and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AN POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WHOA! What Power!

Varie fired waves of energy and blasted the Footsoldiers all over.

Me: **TAKE THIS!**

I smashed him into the ground and flew into the air and I fired a massive and powerful volley of energy blasts and they hit Xaviax all over and blasted him all over the place with indiscriminate fury and force and power. Then they pinned him down in a powerful dome of energy and then I charged up a powerful energy blast and it was incredible!

Me: **TAKE THIS YOU FIEND! MASENKO-HA!**

I fired the energy ball and the dome turned red and then…

***EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!***

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it rocked the area!

Xenia: WHOA!

Xaviax got up and he was brutally mangled but not done yet!

Kit Taylor: WHOA! What power!

I unsheathed my sword and then we clashed and powerful streams of lightning blasted out with each clash!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning struck all over and powerful fires blasted out all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: What power!

Kase: INCREDIBLE!

Xaviax went at me and I dodged and kicked him in the back and knocked him down!

He got up!

Xaviax: I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

I got a massive power boost from it!

My aura exploded out with incredibly unbelievable and powerful force as I got a massive power increase unlike anything before!

Me: **Thanks for the power increase and that's EVIL SASUKE'S line you turd!**

I teleported and we clashed and lightning struck all over.

Nico: Unbelievable!

Qin: Yeah!

I slashed him across his stomach!

I punched Xaviax in his face and dodged a punch and then kicked him in the chest and knocked him down. I jumped as he came at me and I kicked him in the back.

LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE AS WE WERE FIGHTING AND THE FIRES OF HELL RAGED ON AROUND US AS WE WERE FIGHTING! The fight was so extremely ferocious that it was unbelievable. Massive Fiery Explosions and thunderous shockwaves from our punches destroyed much of the landscape and engulfed it in a massive raging inferno. Lightning intensified in the skies above to an extremely ferocious level and the fires of the Netherworld and Hell raged on at an extremely vicious level to an amazing degree. The fight was so vicious, ferocious, brutal and savage that it was shaking the entire Universe to an incredible level at an intense level. We were gonna make sure that Xaviax suffers for an infinite number of lifetimes for his crimes. Fiery embers and lava bombs rained down onto the battle and exploded with incredible power. I then punched Xaviax in the face and sent him crashing into the ground and he got up and then they charged toward each other and Yuko punched him in the stomach and they clasped hands. Our auras flared up to such an extreme intensity and our power was so strong and powerful that it was making the entire planet of the Mirror Universe shake extremely violently. Pebbles, rocks and boulders lifted off the ground and the lightning and fire tornadoes intensified even more. Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere from the fight and I punched Xaviax in the face again and fired a blast of fire and burned a chunk of his face off.

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Qin: Incredible!

I punched Xaviax in the face!

Me: YOU CAN'T WIN XAVIAX!

Xaviax: THIS IS MY WORLD! MY UNIVERSE!

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and I dodged his kick and kicked him in the face again!

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face with incredible force!

KRABASH!

Shu: (gets out Yost Wizard's Advent Card) Let's start things off!

YOST WIZARD!

He fired waves of magic and blasted the Putties all over.

Amelia: (gets out Jumbo Shrimp's Advent Card) Hope you guys like shrimp!

JUMBO SHRIMP!

She punched and smashed the Hengemen all over!

Kase: (gets out Rose Woman's Advent Card) I always like using Advent Cards!

ROSE WOMAN!

She lashed them with a powerful whip.

Big Slammu: (gets out Coachwhip's Advent Card) Time to whip it!

COACHWHIP!

He lashed the Hengemen all over!

Big Slammu: SEISMIC SLAM! 11.5!

KRASMASH!

He smashed the ground with devastating force and the Footsoldiers smashed all over the ground!

Zach: (Gets out Dabi's Advent Card) Burn, baby!

DABI!

He fired a wave of blue fire and burned them!

Randy Hernandez: (gets out Plasma's Advent Card) Good thing Nico gave me this.

PLASMA!

He fired a blast of energy and obliterated the footsoldiers into nothing!

Nico: That's it for them!

I punched him down into the ground and got up!

Another Onyx: You think you can stop me this time, Kit? Now that I've embraced the power of Another Onyx?!

Kit: That form is yours isn't even the real deal!

Me: Now you have all of us to deal with!

Survive Mode!

Zayto: Dino Knight Mode!

Kit donned his Survive Mode and Zayto donned his awesome DINO

KNIGHT MODE!

Me: COOL!

Nico: That is awesome! That Dino Knight Mode is cool!

Zayto: It sure is!

Qin: I'll say!

Me: Now you are going to witness my power at it's ultimate max.

I took off my weighted jacket and then my weighted shoes and gloves and even weights on my legs and arms and wrapped them up and tossed them and then…

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

It crashed into the ground with a massive thunderous crash! I loosened up.

Kit Taylor: WHOA! That is a lot of weight.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: J.D. trains all the time with all that on him.

Me: Lets dance!

ZOOM!

I punched him with incredible force and smashed him into the wall and then kicked him all over with amazing speed and we bashed and kicked and pulverized him everywhere!

Pyrithion, Maxxor, Rothar, and Wrenges Blasted and smashed and pulverized Xaviax all over!

Carly, Misty, Crankcase and Hoist used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Carly and Misty's powers and Hoist's strength and weapons and Crankcase's weapons 100-fold

Carly Atlas and Crankcase: ORANGE FLAME TECHNO BLAST!

Misty Tredwell and Hoist: GREEN FLAME BOULDER SMASH!

Snakes of Good Red and Silver Samurai: SNAKES OF RED SLASH STORM!

Lightning of Breakdown and Snake: LIGHTNING BREAKDOWN BLAST!

Stretchy Moles of Mars and Mole Man: MOLES OF MARS FIRESTORM!

Bones of Speed and Hot Wheels and LaGrange: BONES OF SPEED BLAST!

Sailor Banarea of Donkey Kong and Grodd: BANANAS AND COCONUTS BLAST!

Speed of Stone and Goliath: SPEED OF STONE BLAST!

Darkness of Ghostrick and Atomic Skull: DARKNESS OF THE GHOSTRICK BLAST!

Techno Masters and Calamitous: TECHNO MASTERS OF GENIUS BLAST!

Ice of Power and Skinner: ICE OF POWER BLAST!

Clones of Cyborgs and Multiple Man: CLONES OF CYBORGS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Gali and the Hibiki Riders: HIBIKI SOUND WATER BLAST!

Nokama and the Kabuto Riders: KABUTO INSECT WATER BLAST!

Takanuva and the Den-O Riders: DEN-O TIME LIKE BLAST!

Stella and the Kiva Riders: SUNLIGHT VAMPIRE KIVA BLAST!

Roxy and the Decade Riders: 10TH ANNIVERSARY DECADE BLAST!

Nuju and The W Riders: ELEMENTS OF THE W BLAST!

Will and The OOO Riders: COINS OF THE OOO BLAST!

Whenua and The Fourze Riders: ZODIAC AND STARS OF THE FOURZE BLAST!

Elyon and the Wizard Riders: MAGIC OF THE WIZARD BLAST!

Lillian Hale and The Gaim Riders: LIGHT AND PLANTS OF THE GAIM BLAST!

Onewa and the Drive Riders: SPEED AND CARS OF THE DRIVE BLAST!

Onua and the Ghost Riders: ROCKS AND GHOSTS OF THE GHOST BLAST!

Kopaka and the Ex-Aid Riders: VIDEO GAMES OF THE EX-AID BLAST!

Pohatu and the Build Riders: APOCALYPSE FORMULA OF THE BUILD BLAST!

Maxxine and the Zi-O Riders: RETRIBUTION OF THE ZI-O TIME BLAST!

Flora and the Zero One Riders: NATURE OF THE MACHINES OF ZERO ONE BLAST!

Megan and The Saber Riders: FANTASY OF THE LITERATURE OF SABER BLAST!

Evelyn and the Blade Riders: BLADES OF THE UNDEAD BLAST!

Cassidy and the Faiz Riders: GADGETS OF THE FAIZ BLAST!

Kadma and the Agito Riders: DEMONS OF THE AGITO BLAST!

Kita and the Revice Riders: STAMPS OF THE DEMONS OF REVICE BLAST!

Nathalia and the Dragon Knight Riders: FIRES OF THE DRAGON

KNIGHT RIDERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the Riders!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF

HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Dragon Knight Riders, Kamen Riders, me, Nico, Eli, Loud Kids and Varie: KAMEN RIDER ULTIMATE RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy!

Lincoln: KAMEN RIDER ELEMENT STYLE: DRAGON KNIGHT!

Entrapta: KAMEN RIDER LIGHTNING STYLE: WING KNIGHT!

Perfuma: KAMEN RIDER NATURE STYLE: INCISOR!

Frosta: KAMEN RIDER ICE STYLE: TORQUE!

Jessica Kaios: KAMEN RIDER FIRE STYLE: CAMO!

Yuna Kamihara: KAMEN RIDER WATER STYLE: STRIKE!

Toph: KAMEN RIDER EARTH STYLE: THRUST!

Makoto Nanaya: KAMEN RIDER WIND STYLE: STING!

R. Mika: KAMEN RIDER LIGHT STYLE: AXE!

Juri Han: KAMEN RIDER DARK STYLE: SPEAR!

Shantae: KAMEN RIDER MAGIC STYLE: SIREN!

Akko: KAMEN RIDER STAR STYLE: WRATH!

Menat: KAMEN RIDER SPIRIT STYLE: ONYX!

Girl Jordan: KAMEN RIDER WATER STYLE: ABYSS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the Dragon Knight Riders.

Lincoln and his harem: KAMEN RIDER FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL RIDER BLASTS!

They fired Hadoukens based on the riders of Kamen Rider Dragon Knight and Ryuki!

Jason: Power Cannon

Zayto: T-Rex Strike!

Ollie: Tricera Strike!

Amelia: Ankylo Strike!

Izzy: Tiger Strike!

Javi: Stego Fury Strike!

Final Vent!

Kit jumps into the air, delivering a flying side kick powered by Dragreder's flames.

Final Vent!

Len got the Winglancer and Blackwing's cape form. Len then jumps into the air and performs a drop kick while holding the Winglancer downward, resulting in it being parallel to his legs. Finally, Len's cape forms a drill around him before he strikes Another Onyx.

We all fired a massive blast of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Xaviax and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE AND PHENOMENAL POWER!

The explosion blasted him down and he was back to normal!

Kit Taylor: It's over, Xaviax. You've lost your Another Rider form.

Me: It's time for you to die!

Xaviax: I still have one more trick up my sleeve!

Xaviax turned into his true form and grew giant.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HE IS UGLY!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: WE NEED DINOZORD POWER NOW!

OUT CAME THE MIGHTY MORPHIN RANGERS DINOZORDS!

Me: LETS DO IT!

They got ready!

I grew to giant size!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Megazord!

Aiyon: Mosa Razor Zord Battle Mode!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: Megazord Battle Mode!

Tommy: I need Dragonzord Power, now!

They were ready!

HE PLAYED A FANFARE!

Kit: We're helping too!

The Dragon Knight Riders summoned their zords and they formed into AN AWESOME NEW DRAGON KNIGHT RIDER KAMENRIDER MEGAZORD!

Kit Taylor: WHOA! THIS IS AWESOME!

Me: What do you think Kit?

Kit Taylor: This is awesome!

Me: Yep.

Jason: I call on Titanis and the Ultrazord!

Titanis came!

Then the Zords combined and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and powerful fiery explosion went off behind it and it was ready!

GO GO POWER RANGERS! GO GO POWER RANGERS!

Rangers: ULTRAZORD POWER UP!

GO GO POWER RANGERS! MIGHTY MORPHIN POWER RANGERS!

Me: Time to die Xaviax!

Jason: LOCK ON AND FIRE ALL WEAPONS!

We fired and blasted him all over and the blasts all hit him and then he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Xaviax crashed to the ground at his normal size.

Eubulon: It's time. Kamen Riders! Use your Link Vents!

Link Vent!

Me: And this! THIS IS FROM ME! JUST FOR PISSING ME OFF!

I raised my hands into the air!

Me: EVERYONE SHARE YOUR ENERGY WITH ME!

(GOKU'S SPIRIT BOMB THEME PLAYS)

I FORMED A MASSIVE AND HUGE SPIRIT BOMB AS BIG AS THE MOON!

Nico: WHOA!

All of the Dragon Knight Riders used their Link Vents while channeling Black Gate energy through them. Xaviax charged at them to stop it.

Xaviax: DAMN YOU, KAMEN RIDERS!

We fired a massive and incredible energy blast and spirit bomb!

We fired massive and powerful black energy blasts which hit Xaviax, and he was overwhelmed and he was destroyed in a massive and incredible explosion.

GOKU KILLS FRIEZA PLAYS!

And when his spirit appeared, he was eventually erased by The Black Gates.

Xaviax: NO! NO! NO! DAMN YOU, J.D. KNUDSON! DAMN YOU, DRAGON RIDERS, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN PURE RAGE AND FADES AWAY)

Me, Kit, and the Dragon Kamen Riders: Good riddance forever, Xaviax! May you never return to plague the Earth again!

XAVIAX WAS OBLITERATED AND BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES FOR ALL ETERNITY!

HE WAS GONE!

Me: That did it!

We powered down and everyone cheered.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Sindel.

?: You will all pay for what you did to Shao Khan with your lives, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of purple energy that came out of nowhere.

Cetrion: There is no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you can come out now, Sindel.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Sindel, Queen of Edenia, Kitana's mother, and the brainwashed "Empress" of Outworld.

Raiden: As we suspected. I always knew you'd come after us, Sindel, as soon as the word of Shao Khan's death along with the deaths of Quan Chi and Shang Tsung reached you.

Sindel: You all cost me my throne and Shao Khan, and for that, all of Earth will be destroyed and soaked in your blood!

Sebastian Mendez: Why, you… ! (Turns his nails into claws and was about to charge out and claw off Sindel's face)

Suddenly, Sindel gripped her head in pain, and she screamed in pain.

Sindel: Please… , help. Shao Khan… , his spell… !

Lincoln: We already know, Sindel. Natalia, it's time.

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow and orange energy aura with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels, she unholstered her massive Natalia Somonmenchikov's Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Greatsword of Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Justice from her back, and as she approached Sindel, she left yellow and orange energy, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels with every step.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) Shao Khan has done truly dark and terrible things to too many realms over the eons, and what he did in killing your husband, King Jerod of Edenia, and taking you and Kitana to Outworld where he then brainwashed you into becoming his Empress along with merging Edenia with Outworld 10,000 years ago can never forgiven. This time, I'll make sure that the last of Shao Khan's darkness is removed from you and reunite you with Kitana once more, Sindel.

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and orange energy with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, and full moons surrounding the vortex, there are werewolves running around the vortex and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Natalia Somonmenchikov emerged, but she was changed forever.

Natalia Somonmenchikov grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long golden blonde hair and orange fur cap, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow and orange energy aura with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels surrounding her, she has a Lunanian Werewolf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has werewolf earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, Moonlight, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow gems on the gold crescent moon links and orange crystal links and an orange werewolf-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Lunanian Werewolf with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, Moonlight, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on an orange long sleeved winter coat, sleeveless orange and white dress top with colored flowers, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow boots, leopard print gloves, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Lunanian Werewolf with the full moon above its head and surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Natalia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden blonde angel wings with orange tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have orange tips and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov's massive Natalia Somonmenchikov's Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Greatsword of Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and orange energy with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, full moons, werewolves, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Natalia Somonmenchikov's Celestial Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Greatsword of Celestial Russian Arctic Winter Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a Lunanian Werewolf etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange werewolf heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four orange werewolf heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom is a werewolf head with yellow gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Lunanian Werewolf head with yellow gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Lunanian Werewolf that said, "Natalia Somonmenchikov, Gene-Slammer of The Lunanian Werewolf, Lover of Nature and Plants, Rich Girl from Russia, Defender of Russia's Proud History, Loving Sister of Kit and The Dragon Kamen Riders, Archenemy of Fairy Woman, Destroyer of Xaviax, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snow, Ice, Moonlight, and Werewolves"

ナタリア・ソモンメンチコフ、ルナニア人狼のジーン・スラマー、自然と植物の愛好家、ロシアの金持ち娘、ロシアの誇り高き歴史の擁護者、キットとドラゴンの仮面ライダーの愛する姉妹、妖精女の宿敵、ザビアックスの破壊者、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして雪、氷、月光、狼男のマスター

Suddenly, Natalia Somonmenchikov's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Natalia Somonmenchikov has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LUNANIAN WEREWOLF-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE

HARMONIOUS ARCTIC MOONLIGHT RUSSIAN LUNANIAN WEREWOLF ANGEL OF DIVINE HARMONIOUS ARCTIC MOONLIGHT RUSSIAN LUNANIAN WEREWOLF ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HARMONIOUS ARCTIC MOONLIGHT RUSSIAN LUNANIAN WEREWOLF ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Natalia's Super Angel-Lunanian Werewolf-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Sindel saw it, Shao Khan's spell took her over and she went mad with rage and as she screamed, she fired a purple sonic blast at her to kill her, but Natalia fired a massive barrage of yellow and orange energy blasts, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, werewolves, and angels at Xaviax, and they overwhelmed her sonic energy blast and they hit Sindel and exploded with incredible power as they hit her, she got back up and she was now pissed off.

Kit: Whoa, so that is…?!

Natalia Somonmenchikov: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Russian Arctic Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Angel and Divine Harmonious Russian Arctic Moonlight Lunanian Werewolf Angel Love) Yes, Kit, this is my Phase 2 transformation to fight Sindel.

Lincoln: And free her from Shao Khan's spell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Natalia Somonmenchikov.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we will break the spell that turned you into Shao Khan's "empress", Sindel, and bring an end to the last trace of Shao Khan for good.

---

Natalia Somonmenchikov and Lincoln went after Sindel, who continued firing purple sonic blasts as she screamed, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Sindel and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Natalia also attack her with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Sindel: You think that can stop me?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We're just getting started.

Natalia Somonmenchikov and Lincoln then pounced on Sindel, and they proceeded to give her quite the beatdown with everything they've got, and she was really overwhelmed by the brutal thrashings Natalia and Lincoln are giving her.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Natalia and Lincoln did say they're giving it everything they've got with that thrashing, sheesh.

Suddenly, Sindel was unable to continue to fight and was dazed. But, that was the moment he was waiting for: Lincoln proceeded to chant a powerful incantation, and then, a wisp of black smoke had escaped from Sindel, and it had the faces of Shao Khan, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung in it. Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and slashed the dark smoke and not only did that result in the total and permanent banishment of Shao Khan, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates, but the spell that bewitched Sindel over 10,000 years ago was broken for good, and she fell to the ground weakened by what was done.

We then slowly approached her.

Nico: Queen Sindel, are you okay?

Suddenly, Sindel had awakened and stood up, despite her daze.

Sindel: W-what happened? (Gasps) Shao Khan, is he…?!

Me: He's finally gone, Queen Sindel, along with Quan Chi and Shang Tsung.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We broke the spell that turned you into Shao Khan's brainwashed "Empress" 10,000 years ago.

Kitana: So, does that mean you're no longer…?

Sindel: (Smiles Warmly) I am no longer bound to Shao Khan, and I'm finally free from his spell for good, Kitana.

Sindel hugged Kitana, and for the first time in 10,000 years, their nightmare was finally over.

We cheered as Natalie Somonmenchikov and Lincoln holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Natalie Somonmenchikov's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden blonde wolf tails, and massive golden blonde angel wings are permanent.

Natalie Somonmenchikov: (Russian Accent) We did it, we freed Sindel from Shao Khan's spell and brought a permanent end to him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung for good.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's true, but we still got Mileena, Kronika, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, and Bi-Han to deal with. Audrey Blade is to blame for that one.

?: You will all die for turning Mother against me!

Suddenly, we saw who it was that made that threat at us coming after us: it was Mileena, the insane half-Tarkatan half-Edenian clone and creation of Shang Tsung.

Kitana: Mileena.

Mileena: I will enjoy killing you all to glorify Shao Khan!

Nico: You just don't even know when to quit, do you?

Sebastian Mendez: You psychotic half-breed! You just picked a bad time to come after us! Now, you have left me no other choice!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned from dark brown to blood red with hatred towards Mileena. Then, he opened a portal that led to an unknown planet in space. Then, he blasted Mileena which hit her and sent her into the portal and she landed on the unknown planet and she screamed with insanity.

Me: What did you just do?

Sebastian Mendez: Banished her to another planet, where in a future date, we can get rid of her.

Nico: Smart move, but I think you just pissed off Mileena even more.

Lincoln: Let her get that pissed off, she loyally served Shao Khan with insane loyalty and she killed too many people in his name.

Kitana: Yes, that's true, and there's no way we're letting Mileena get out of this alive. When the time comes, she along with Kronika, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, and Bi-Han will be destroyed for good.

Sindel: I will never forgive any of them, especially Rain and Tanya. Rain's ambitions endangered all of Edenia and the realms, and Tanya betrayed Edenia to side with Shao Khan, those two will meet their ends soon enough.

Nico: Well said, Sindel. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy and magical one: Audrey Agrabah, Keyblade Knight of Agrabah.

Selene Jafara Agrabah: My little sister, now that's awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd say her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Audrey Agrabah is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Agrabah and the younger sister of Selene Jafara Agrabah, The Sailor Soldier of Agrabah, she's a Keyblader, and like her sister, Audrey also has all the powers of a genie and can do anything, and she really really hates Jafar with a blazing vengeance. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: We all hated that bastard, Jafar, for what he'd done in Agrabah.

Nico: Along with his equally psychotic sister, Nasira. Those two got what they deserved in the end.

Lincoln: You got that right, Nico.

Lord Drakkon: It's over, Xaviax is gone for good.

Vulture: Good riddance!

Me: Thank goodness. After 15 years, Xaviax is now a forgotten memory.

Brain Freezer: Now that's a good way to conclude the big missions for this year.

Villamax: You know what that means.

Radioactive Man: Time for an Ambassador party!

Me: You got that right!

Nico: That was so awesome! Great job today everyone! That was an awesome and epic way to close out the missions with a bang!

Me: Yeah it was!

Lola: YEAH!

Touma: (To the viewers) This was an awesome and epic way to close out the Ambassador Missions!

Nico: You said it. Lets go home.

We went back home and got the Dragon Knight Riders settled in and got some well deserved sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome adventure complete!

WOOHOO! This was so awesome! How did you all like this mission to close it all out with a bang. Dragon Knight was so awesome and cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Batroc, The Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, 2012 Armaggon, Angar the Screamer, Shizuku and Jungle King and Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Aura Borealis, Gabrielle Pick, SHS Captain America and SHS Iron Man and this is going to freak you all out and do the scene from Something Smells where Patrick held up SpongeBob and yelled Look At It to everyone. We're going to the ravaged and terrorized Hundred Acre Wood in the movie Blood and Honey and we're going to battle Winnie The Pooh and Piglet from that movie and we're going to tear those monsters apart and make them pay for ruining the good image of the Pooh and piglet that we know and love! And Luan and Moondancer ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST THEM AND MAKE THEM PAY WITH THEIR LIVES IN BLOOD! Also we're going to battle Metal Tails, Metal Rouge, Metal Knuckles, Metal Amy, Metal Sally Acorn, Cyborg Rangers and Batroc. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bramblegeist and her name is Tina Torrence and she is a cowgirl from Texas that Nico knows.

The match-up scene is for Celine Constellar, Gene-Slammer of the Constellar Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Mephiles the Dark, the main antagonist of the 2006 platform game Sonic the Hedgehog.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Kyoto, Japan, and we got bad news: Samara Morgan has returned from Hell wanting revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, and she's not alone, Emily Morgan, has also broken out and she wants revenge on us for throwing her in prison two years ago. But, we're going to destroy them both and send them to The Black Gates for good. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Audrey Agrabah, Keyblade Knight of Agrabah, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Agrabah and the younger sister of Selene Jafara Agrabah, The Sailor Soldier of Agrabah, and like her sister, Audrey also has all the powers of a genie and can do anything. She's a Keyblader and she really really hates Jafar with a blazing vengeance. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The Ambassador missions are all complete and we're going to have an awesome Ambassador Mission party at Lynn's Table to celebrate and there's going to be food and fun and remembering the fun we had from January 7th to June 28th.

See you next time.

# 2023 AMBASSADOR PARTY

This is a recap of our Ambassador Missions for 2023

---

Walking through a VERY CREEPY and dark forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Batroc, The Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, 2012 Armaggon, Angar the Screamer, Shizuku and Jungle King and Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Aura Borealis, Gabrielle Pick, SHS Captain America and SHS Iron Man and we were heading to our next location for our next rescue.

Me: (GULP) This forest gives me the creeps.

Qin: Me too.

Brittney: I smell blood in the air and it's not a good sign.

Me: Oh boy.

Lincoln: Not good.

Camie: That is ominous.

We heard screaming and it was awful.

Me: (GULPS)

Nico: Everyone stay close. No telling what could be here.

Hannah Montgomery: But this is gonna get ugly.

Tsuyu: Yeah.

Nico: Cap, I want to thank you, Batroc, and your teams for coming

Captain America: No problem Nico. This will be awesome.

Me: Glad to have you with us Steve.

Captain America: Same here.

Hannah Montgomery: This is gonna be fun.

Qin: I've got a really bad feeling about this guys.

Vinyl Scratch: Me too.

Lola: Boy this is really scary.

Lana: Yeah.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) But this is gonna be a good adventure though.

Lola: It sure will be.

Sailor Io: Yeah I know it.

Nico: Hannah, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Hannah Montgomery: I sure do. He was with Ronnie Anne at the Skate Park and I was showing him how to skate with awesome moves. Aside from being Lincoln's guardian angel, I'm also a very awesome skater.

Lincoln: It's true.

Hannah Montgomery: It sure is. I taught him all kinds of great moves.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Luan: Boy that is really awesome.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Hannah Montgomery: I sure am.

Qin: Yep.

The screaming was heard all over.

Lola: Geez!

Lana and Lola were shaking in fright and they were scared.

Me: (GULPS) This is terrifying.

Nico: Sounds like a lot of people are being killed left and right.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: No kidding.

Camie: Scary.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sense something evil here at work.

Nico: Me too. But also yesterday was epic and awesome!

Me: Boy it sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: So, Swartz learned how to do his offers from Xaviax, huh? Who would've thought it?

Me: I had not expected that Xaviax was the one responsible for Swartz doing all that.

Lola: Me neither.

Varie: That was crazy.

Eli: Yeah.

May: Nico, I hope you realize that Larry spent so much time integrating Xaviax's device into the Time Squad Satellite.

Nico: I know and it will be worth it.

Qin: Yep.

Me: So Xaviax was responsible for those time portals.

Lincoln: And the villains using them.

Qin: It's highly possible.

Xenia: Yeah. But either way, we now have our own time portal machine.

Camie: We sure do. But we have to be careful with it.

Nico: Yep. But J.D. you did really well in bringing down Xaviax.

Me: After 15 years he is finally gone.

Nico: We can't change the past. But maybe in the future, we can use the simulator to visit Planet Vegeta.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah that is a great idea.

Xenia: Yeah.

We heard more screaming.

Laney: That screaming is terrifying.

Nico: Okay, guys, you're really really not going to like this. But, the villains we're going after today are (GULPS) The Pooh and Piglet from the movie Blood and Honey.

We gasped, and then, The Mascots freaked out and started screaming like maniacs and were running around like a bunch of headless chickens.

Me: Oh man, Luan, what you just said yesterday, it rang true!

Luan: Yeesh, sometimes, I hate it when I'm right.

Moondancer: But, look on the bright side, Luan, we get to destroy them for good. But, first things first. Linky, could you try and get The Mascots to stop freaking out and running like a bunch of headless chickens and screaming like maniacs?

Me: Oh boy!

Moondancer: But, look on the bright side, Luan, we get to destroy them for good. But, first things first. Linky, could you try and get The Mascots to stop freaking out and running like a bunch of headless chickens and screaming like maniacs?

Poromon: THE BLOOD AND HONEY POOH AND PIGLET ARE HERE! THEY MUST DIE!

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and inserted four black and white spiral-patterned gems that he created into the large gold buffalo heads and white angel faces. Then, Lincoln fired black and white-spiral patterned energy blasts which hit The Mascots, and they were hypnotized.

Me: WHAT THE?! WHAT THE HECK WAS THAT?!

Lincoln: I found out I can insert elemental gems that I create into my massive greatsword and they have some very powerful effects. The black and white spiral-patterned gems I created were based on The Hypnotizing Wheel and The Roundy Spinny Thing Magisword, and they would calm down, and I also figured I'd also get some payback on them for hypnotizing me into drinking beer.

Me: Whoa that is so cool!

Applejack: You really had a nasty hangover because of it, Linky.

Poromon: You're still sore over that?!

Lincoln: Yeah.

Sabrina Lorelai: And so are we, you hypnotized Linky into drinking beer and he got a nasty hangover because of it.

Anna Anyanova: Next time you do that, we'll hypnotize you and make all of you dance ballet in Lynn's Table wearing tutus!

Poliwag: (SCREAMS LIKE CURLY) Nico, help!

Nico: Sorry, guys, but you messed with Lincoln, and you wound up crossing his Guardian Angels with that stunt, so naturally, there's consequences.

Lincoln: Let's lighten up on them, Anna. Besides, Winter already scared them with Eustace's mask. (Senses for Bloody Honey Pooh and Piglet) AHA! Got them. They're 20 clicks north of our location and they're barreling towards us at full speed. (Sensed Flip's Musclebound Thugs) Oh man, and just when I thought that things can't get any worse, Flip has sent more musclebound thugs after us again!

Anna Anyanova: (GROWLS) YOU FUCKING MUTANT, I'LL RIP YOUR ORGANS RIGHT OUT OF YOUR FAT HAIRY BELLY AND FEED THEM TO THE VULTURES!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy then flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Bloody Honey Pooh and Piglet.

Me: Here we go.

I pulled out a scroll and unsealed shotguns, rifles and railguns and more.

We got our weapons and we were heading into the Hundred Acre Wood of Blood and Honey.

Poliwag: DEATH TO THE BLOOD AND HONEY VERSIONS!

Me: SHH!

Poliwag: Sorry.

Me: The hunt is on.

We got to hunting.

We stayed on the alert.

(THE CHOPPER (PREDATOR OST) PLAYS)

I had my infrared vision on and a triangle target on.

Me: They are close. I can feel it.

I then saw something hiding in the bushes.

Me: There!

WHOOSH! BEEP!

I fired a laser blast and blasted them out in an explosion and then we saw Bloody Honey Pooh and Piglet and they were about to stab us with knives! But, Lincoln saved us all by forming a very powerful barrier of solid diamond around all of us, and the knives didn't do any damage to the barrier.

Luan: Nice one with the diamond barrier, Lincoln. Now, it's my turn.

Luan fired two powerful light beams at Bloody Honey Pooh and Piglet which hit them and they crash onto the ground. Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready.

Luan: You two are nothing like the Pooh and Piglet that we know and love, you two are monsters and as such, must be destroyed.

Bloody Pooh: You will die!

Bloody Piglet: And we'll mount your heads on our walls and eat your intestines!

Manaphy: YOU ARE THE ONES WHO WILL DIE!

Nico: All this because Christopher Robin left for college?!

Me: That's right! Christopher Robin grew up and you can't stop it!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted them both down!

Twilight Sparkle: And the way you mutilated and cannibalized Eeyore!? THAT WAS DISGUSTING!

Blood Piglett tried to swing his sledgehammer at Twilight

But she grabbed it and kicked him down and smashed him on his head with it!

BLANG!

Qin: OUCH!

She then kicked him back to Blood Pooh!

Luan: It's time for you overstuffed fur coats to see the light!

Suddenly, Luan's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, light, fairies, light animals, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sulis' Eternal Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice from her back, and as she approached Bloody Honey Pooh and Piglet, she left rainbow energy, stars, light, fairies, light animals, and angels with every step.

Luan: You two really disgust me, not only are you two murderers, but you're an absolute disgrace to the Pooh and Piglet that we all know and love, and that is truly unforgivable. As the Emissary and Champion of Sulis, I shall put you two out of your misery.

Suddenly, Luan was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lights, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet: the eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The

Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Luan's massive Sulis' Eternal Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lights, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet: the eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LUAN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUAN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Luan grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail and her brown hair has rainbow streaks, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow fire, rainbow lights, light, fairies, light animals, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye and rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white blouse with yellow phoenix on it and squirting flower, yellow skirt with light animals on it, white leather ankle-length combat boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow lights, lights, light animals, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails now have yellow tips and yellow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark's on her right shoulder, and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Sulis' Eternal Celestial Solar Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, light, rainbow fire, light animals, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luan Loud's Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Celtic Goddess of Light, Sulis, and etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white fox heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is an angel head with yellow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold

Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vypra, Destroyer of Dark Luan, Morag McLaughlin, Lee Kanker, Dark Kevin, Rothbart, Clavius, and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン・ラウド、ラウド家の4番目に生まれ、4番目の長男、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い4番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンゼイ・ラウドの愛情深い母、17世紀の道化師ルアン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、ヴィプラの大敵、ダーク・ルアンの破壊者、モラグ・マクラフリン、リー・カンカー、ダーク・ケビン、ロットバート、クラ

ヴィウス、キュウビ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーで才能あるいたずらっ子、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スリスの使者でありチャンピオン、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、素晴らしいそして、素晴らしくて強力な教師の強力な生徒、騒々しい家と騒々しい家族の擁護者、そして光と笑いの達人

Suddenly, Luan's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Luan Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-LIGHT ANIMAL-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE DIVINE SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Luan's Super Angel-Fairy-Light Animal-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eddy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet saw it, they went mad and went after her to kill her, but Luan fired a powerful barrage of rainbow energy, stars, light, rainbow fire, rainbow lights, light animals, and angels, and they explode as they hit them, they got back up, but now, they were really out for blood.

Nico: (AMAZED) OH MAN!

Me: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Lincoln: (AMAZED) That really is awesome, Luan, you transformed in the same way as me, J.D., Lori, Leni, Luna, and Sam!

Bloody Pooh tried to impale Luan through her mouth with a knife.

But she punched Bloody Pooh and kicked the knife out of his hand and bashed him down.

Luan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel Love) I sure did, now, I think it's time that Moondancer transforms as well.

Moondancer: Right.

Suddenly, Moondancer's light violet eyes turned neon light violet, and she was surrounded by a red and purple energy aura with moonlight, stars, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice from her back, and as she approached Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet, she left red and purple energy, stars, magic, moonlight, and Alicorns with every step.

Moondancer: I've honestly got no words to even say to you, since Luan already said that part, so why don't we just call it a day and let us destroy you for good.

Suddenly, Moondancer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United

Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Moondancer's massive Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of red and purple energy with stars, moonlight and magic surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEXES OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MOONDANCER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MOONDANCER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(CROCKET'S THEME BY JAN HAMMER PLAYS)

Moondancer grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing reddish-pink hair, she has neon light violet eyes and a red and purple energy aura with moonlight, stars, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light violet gems for eyes and the Miracle and Eternity

Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with light violet gems for eyes and holding the Miracle and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her light violet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Moondancer has on a sleeveless open black vest, sleeveless pink sparkling top, sparkling pink and black skirt, dark blue pants, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, and moons on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the full moon. Suddenly, Moondancer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive reddish-pink angel wings with purple tips on the large reddish-pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her white horn grew longer and red and violet streaked tail grew longer. Moondancer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large reddish-pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Moondancer's Moondancer's Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice and all of the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, the sword is transformed into Moondancer's Equestrian Moonlight Fire Friendship Greatsword of True Magical Moon Miracles and Lunar Magic Alicorn Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded reddish-pink gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and a unicorn head with red gems for eyes and large reddish-pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with reddish-pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large reddish-pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a reddish-pink kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Moondancer, Alicorn Princess of Miracles, Twilight Sparkle's Friend from Canterlot, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Member of The Canterlot Five, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Garrett and the Extreme Ghostbusters, Archenemy of Dr. Screwloose, Destroyer of The Vathek, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of The Moon and Miracles"

ムーンダンサー、奇跡のアリコーンプリンセス、キャンタロットのトワイライトスパークルの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、多くの子供たちの愛する母、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、キャンタロット・ファイブのメンバー、エクエストリア、ポニービル、キャンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、ギャレットとエクストリームゴーストバスターズの愛する妹、スクリュールース博士の大敵、ヴァセックの破壊者、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアルゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして月と奇跡の力の達人

Suddenly, Moondancer's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Moondancer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MIRACLE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE FIRESTORM

ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE FIRESTORM ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC EQUESTRIAN MOONLIGHT MOON FIRE MIRACLE FIRESTORM ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Moondancer's Super Angel-Miracle Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet saw it, they roared with anger and ran at her to hit her, but Moondancer fired a powerful barrage of reddish-pink energy, stars, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet and it sent them flying into a tree back first, they got back up, but now, they were beyond enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Moondancer's transformed into her Super Angel-Miracle Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what those two tried to do, now they've earned my wrath!

Moondancer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn Angel and The United Friendship Moonlight Fire Miracle Alicorn Angel Love) That they have, now let's end these two monsters for good, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Moondancer and Luan, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You two monsters are not going to hurt anymore innocent people ever again!

Me: That is for sure! First answer us this! What have you done with the rest of your friends from here!?

Bloody Pooh: We killed them all! I beheaded Owl.

Bloody Piglet: I dismembered Kanga and Roo!

Bloody Pooh: I sliced and diced Tigger!

Bloody Piglet: I Cannibalized Rabbit.

WE GASPED!

Twilight Sparkle threw up!

Bloody Piglett pinned Moondancer down and tried to maul her but she punched him off and fired energy blasts and burned his hands off!

Lincoln: No one does that to one of my future wives! Lincoln, Moondancer, and Luan went after Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, lemon yellow and light blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Moondancer, and Luan attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet super mega insane with rage.

Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet were about to run at Luan, but Lincoln and Luan jumped them, and they proceeded to give them a Loud House style beatdown, and they were really overwhelmed by an enormous fight cloud, and we all heard the sound of punches and kicks being heard in the fight cloud.

Nico: Jeez, is this what happens when Lincoln's sisters get into a rumble?!

Me: Yep, and it's ugly.

Horsea: DIE, ABOMINATIONS!

Horsea fired a Bubblebeam blast all over them.

Qin fired a blast of fire and blasted them down!

Then, Lincoln and Luan kicked them hard out of the fight cloud and they landed on the ground again, and Lincoln kicked them into the air, and he held out his left hand and the Four Star Dragon Ball on his Dragon Ball Bracelet glowed red and it formed three focusing lenses aimed at Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) NUOVA DEATH RAY!

Lincoln fired a powerful beam of fire, and it went through the focusing lenses and made it much more concentrated and powerful than ever, and it hit Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet and it destroyed and incinerated them and their spirits were sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered as Lincoln, Luan, and Moondancer holstered their weapons and powered down, and Moondancer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer white horn and reddish-purple tail, and massive reddish-purple angel wings are permanent, and Luan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent.

Luan: That's a farewell and good riddance, you disgraces to the true Pooh and Piglet.

Suddenly, Moondancer felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Moondancer?

Moondancer: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave those monsters the beating of their lives.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, that was so awesome that you used Nuova Shenron's Nuova Death Ray to destroy them.

Luan: I was expecting him to use Dragon Thunderclap, but he does have other elemental powers as well.

Moondancer: And now, we're rid of the Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet for good.

Suddenly, Moondancer wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Moondancer's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Moondancer absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Laney: Okay, so far, that's Lori, Leni, Luna, Sam, and Luan who have transformed. Now, tomorrow, I believe it's Lynn's turn to transform.

Lincoln: Yep.

Anna Anyanova: And now Luan has officially redeemed herself. Now it's Lynn's turn.

Luan: If we have to deal with yet another Evil Lynn tomorrow, we've got more than a few words to say to that belching farting moron for all the trouble she's caused Lincoln and all of us.

Lincoln: If that happens, then first thing tomorrow, we've got war on our hands.

Lana: We all have more than a few words to say to that gym bag!

Lola: Along with a few punches and kicks!

Poliwag: WE ARE TAKING THEM TO COURT!

Me: To the HIGHEST court.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: And it'll be for EVERY Penny they got down to the last cent.

Poromon: THEY MUST ANSWER FOR WHAT THEY GAVE CAUSED!

Me: DARN TOOTIN!

Eli: YEAH!

Xenia: And that is destroy the good name of our childhood cartoon friends!

Camie: That is for sure!

Nico: But did those fucks kill anyone here today?

Me: I'll check.

I looked with my X-Ray vision and saw 50 bodies along with 534 skeletons all brutally chopped up! They were horribly mangled, dismembered and torn apart.

Me: OH BOY! It's worse than ever! 584 people dead!

WE GASPED!

Nico: All we can do is bury them.

Lucy Loud: Allow me to do so.

Lucy did so very quickly.

Lola: (WAILING) WHY WOULD THEY TURN INTO THIS AND KILL ALL THOSE PEOPLE! WHY!? WHY!? WHY!

Nico: Maybe these versions were lazy and incompetent freeloaders that depended on Christopher Robin.

Me: Hmm. It's possible.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Uhh not to kill the mood but we got work to do.

Nico: Oh right the Anothers.

Eli: I sense that we have Metal Tails, Metal Rouge, Metal Knuckles, Metal Amy, Metal Sally Acorn, Cyborg Rangers and Batroc.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! Metal versions of Sonic's friends.

Xenia: Yeah!

Laney: This is gonna be good.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Batroc are all one person.

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Thankfully these have archenemies given to them. Irena Steelswarm, Adrienne Candelaria, Taiyou Hawkins, Claire Callaghan and Hak Foo.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lola: This will be fun.

Me: Steelswarm, Light and Dark Rulers and Solgaleo.

Qin: Nice!

Maria called them and in vortexes of metal, light, darkness and the sun came Irena Steelswarm, Adrienne Candelaria, Taiyou Hawkins, Claire Callaghan and Hak Foo.

Irena Steelswarm: Hey, guys!

Qin: Glad you made it.

Adrienne Candelaria: Oh man what happened to the Mascots?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Poromon: WE VANQUISHED TWO ABOMINATIONS!

Taiyou Hawkins: Oh boy the Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah we killed them.

Me: Lincoln, Luan and Moondancer did it.

Qin: I was awesome.

Taiyou Hawkins: Wow! That was awesome.

Poliwag: CHRISTOPHER ROBIN LEAVING THEM WAS NO EXCUSE!

Nico: Okay okay guys calm down.

Qin: Yeah!

Poliwag: Sorry.

Nico: You guys need to see Dr. Lopez.

Taiyou Hawkins: I agree.

Lola: Yeah.

Manaphy: At least everyone else was innocent.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Okay guys focus.

Me: Sorry. Here they come.

We saw the Anothers! We saw Metal Tails, Metal Rouge, Metal Knuckles, Metal Amy, Metal Sally Acorn and Cyborg Rangers!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Another Metal Tails: (In a girls voice) It's fitting for me though.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with silver hair and gold eyes and had black clothes and she had metal angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Metal Dopant on it as well as the same symbol on her skirt and she had a crystal spear in her hands.

Me: Melanie Metal!

Melanie Metal: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Melanie Metal: Boy you guys finally got rid of those monsters for Pooh and Piglet. I'm glad you did. I HATE That movie!

Nico: Be in the courthouse tomorrow. But we're still not sending them to the Black Gates.

Melanie Metal: Will do.

Lola: Great.

Me: Is the Another Batroc friendly or hostile?

Melanie Metal: Friendly and she is quite an awesome jumper.

Me: Neat.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Now, we wait

Qin: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER BATROC!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Batroc: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and had blue eye and had blue Chinese clothes on.

Me: Morgana Khan!

Morgana Khan: That's right.

Me: Awesome to see you again.

Morgana Khan: Same here.

Me: Morgana is the descendant of Genghis Khan and also is an amazing jumper. She holds the record for the highest jumper ever. And she is also a very talented fighter.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: That is cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Morgana Khan: Just to be the archenemy of my ancestor Mortimer Khan.

Me: Rocko told us about him. He hates Heffer because he ruined his conquest centuries ago.

Morgana Khan: That's right. Boy he has it out for the guy.

Me: No kidding.

Batroc: We can definitely make that happen.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Morgana Khan: No worries.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

She turned into Another Batroc!

Nico: (gets out Batroc's Ridewatch) Time to leap into action!

Nico activated it and jumped high and then he activated Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Me: AWESOME!

May: Time for some pain! (ACTIVATE 2012 ARMAGGON AND ANGAR THE SCREAMER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for action! (ACTIVATES SHIZUKU AND JUNGLE KING'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Hannah Montgomery: Time for the Fairy Dragon to shine!

She spread Ancient Fairy Dragon's wings and flew into the air and fired waves of light and blasted her all over. Then she activated Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers ridewatch and fired lasers and blasted her all over.

Then Robo Blaze, Trifire, Valerie the Weredog, Rinka, Chumbot and Jellyfishnoid came.

Nico: Nice team Robo-Blaze!

Qin: Yeah!

Robo-Blaze: Thanks! Whoa! You guys destroyed Blood and Honey Pooh and Piglet.

Trifire: Good riddance!

Nico: But now we know the fates of the others.

Lola: Yeah it was horrible.

Robo-Blaze: I don't want to find out about them.

Maria: The next gene-slammer should be here.

(RAWHIDE BY THE BLUES BROTHERS PLAYS)

ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! RAWHIDE!

Then we saw a Brambleghast!

Me: Cool a Brambleghast!

Xenia: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: And you are?

Brambleghast: (In a girls voice) Howdy Nico.

Nico: Tina Torrence!? Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and had a Texas Cowboy hat on and had purple clothes on and had a fire lasso in her hands.

Tina Torrence: Awesome to see y'all again Nico. I got this here sidewinder.

She fired a wave of purple fire and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Morgana over.

Nico: YEAH!

Tina Torrence: YEEHAW! That was great!

Hannah Montgomery: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tina Torrence: When me and Nico were over in Cripple Creek and we brought down a thief stealing from the casinos there.

Nico: That was fun!

Me: Boy I remember hearing about the Cripple Creek Bandits and how they were caught. That was cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tina Torrence: Same with me Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, and Master Hyperion are heading to Kyoto, Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got bad news.

Our old enemy, Samara Morgan, has returned from Hell wanting revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, and she's not alone, another old enemy of ours, Emily Morgan, the equally evil daughter of Samara Morgan, has broken out of prison, and she wants revenge on us for throwing her in prison two years ago. But, we're going to destroy both Mother and Daughter and send them to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Kyoto, Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we got bad news. Our old enemy, Samara Morgan, has returned from Hell wanting revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, and she's not alone, another old enemy of ours, Emily Morgan, the equally evil daughter of Samara Morgan, has broken out of prison, and she wants revenge on us for throwing her in prison two years ago.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, not them!

Selene Arcangela: I can't believe it, Samara Morgan's returned, along with that bitch, Emily Morgan?! We've got a double-helping of evil to deal with.

Nico: But, this time, Samara Morgan's reign of evil ends here, she and her evil daughter are going straight to The Black Gates forever.

Alana Monroe: Yeah. Oh, and we also got three special guests joining us.

Suddenly, we saw three girls head our way: one had indigo hair, the other violet hair, and the third white hair and dressed in dark blue and purple clothes with blue and white angel wings.

Lincoln: Bianca, Gemma, and Trista Wilson?!

Bianca Wilson: Yep, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln! And WHOA! You've really grown into quite a young man!

Gemma Wilson: Yeah, you grew big like a tree and you've gotten ten times bigger and muscular than before, and you've really grown into a really handsome man!

Trista Wilson: You'd easily break Flip's head and spine with those massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles! And those eight-pack abs, you can cut a diamond on them!

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, you know these three?

Lincoln: Yeah, I do. These three are Bianca Wilson, Gene-Slammer of Brionac, the Dragon of Icy Malevolence, Gemma Wilson, Gene-Slammer of Gungnir, Dragon of the Ice Barrier, and Trisha Wilson, Gene-Slammer of Trishula, the Dragon of Icy Imprisonment, A.K.A. The Wilson Sisters, they are my Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Gym, and here's the plot twist: they're the nieces of Wade Wilson A.K.A. Deadpool.

Me: Wait what?!

Nico: Your uncle is Deadpool?! Oh man! We have him on the team, and he's a laugh riot!

Luna: And they've also worked with The Trouble Busters, so whenever someone causes trouble, The Trouble Busters and The Wilson Sisters will take them down.

Lincoln: And they're also easy to identify: Bianca has indigo hair, Gemma has violet hair, and Trisha has white hair. We really love to do winter activities together, and The Wilson Sisters outright hated The Yakuza with an extremely burning passion. They made me a beautiful necklace made from ice that never melts, and to show thanks, I kissed each of them on the lips. They also hate the jerks with an extremely burning passion, especially that mutant cheapskate, Flip.

Trista Wilson: Yep, now we should get a visit from our Keyblade Knight of Agrabah soon!

Me: Uh oh, that's also Wade's specialty: breaking the fourth-wall!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair with and light blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, light blue skirt, light blue stockings, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, genies, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Agrabah in her right hand is The Three Wishes Keyblade and with her are the three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Audrey Agrabah, Keyblade Knight of Agrabah.

Audrey Agrabah: That's right, and I got the girls away from Samara Morgan and her evil daughter, Emily.

Lincoln: Awesome. But, you do realize you pissed them off big time.

Audrey Agrabah: Yep.

?: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our targets, Emily Morgan, along with her mother, the vengeful spirit, Samara Morgan, and they were out for blood.

Sylvester: Oh great, here comes the mother and daughter of pure evil! Time to send you both on a one-way trip to you-know-where!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is the last time you and your daughter plague us, Samara Morgan. Now, stay dead and this time for good!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his

massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Chris Taylor and his team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Samara Morgan and Emily Morgan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired rainbow energy blades from his massive greatsword which hit Emily and Samara Morgan in their black hearts and exploded, destroying them for good and sending them both to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: May you and your daughter be condemned to eternal damnation in The Black Gates forever! (To Audrey Agrabah) And it's so good to see you again, Audrey Agrabah.

Audrey Agrabah: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Audrey Agrabah and he hugged her, and Audrey Agrabah is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Audrey Agrabah: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new,

along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Audrey Agrabah, Keyblade Knight of Agrabah, she's my Guardian Angel from Agrabah and the younger sister of Selene Jafara Agrabah, The Sailor Soldier of Agrabah, and like her sister, Audrey also has all the powers of a genie and can do anything, and she really really hates Jafar with a blazing vengeance. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: We all really hated that powerhungry treacherous wizard, Jafar, he was nothing more than a rotten snake!

Nico: All he ever wanted was to rule Agrabah and become an all-powerful genie. He was absolutely insane!

Eli: He was beyond any form of forgiveness and crossed one too many lines in his plans to rule all of Agrabah and caused a ton of havoc.

Ken Knudson: And we finally got rid of Jafar a year ago during Zarya's special mission.

Nico: Along with the other Disney Villains, Lex Luthor, and The Joker.

Audrey Agrabah: Good riddance, and I'm also not surprised Maleficent and the other villains also got sent to The Black Gates, same with Lex Luthor and that homicidal clown, The Joker, those two were bad news to Gotham and Metropolis.

Lincoln: Same with Maleficent and the other Disney Villains, and now that you're here, Audrey.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Audrey Agrabah in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Audrey Agrabah: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Audrey Agrabah's neck with light blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Audrey Agrabah: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Audrey Agrabah.

Audrey Agrabah had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw who they were, they immediately recognized them. The three girls are Ayumi Kayama, Ruruna Himeno, and Shizuka Iwagami from Aphrodisiac -Megami no Yokubou-

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayumi Kayama, Ruruna Himeno, and Shizuka Iwagami from Aphrodisiac -Megami no Yokubou-

Nicole: Oh man, you just rescued another group of voluptuous girls.

Lincoln: Emily and her mother, Samara Morgan, absolutely have no sense of shame, they don't care about who they kill, those two deserve to die. Are you girls okay?

Ayumi Kayama: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayumi Kayama and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Samara Morgan and her evil daughter, Emily Morgan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie,

Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white

wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ayumi Kayama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayumi Kayama: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayumi Kayama, Ruruna Himeno, and Shizuka Iwagami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were our old enemies, Samara Morgan, who returned from Hell wanting revenge on us for destroying her two years ago, and her evil daughter, Emily Morgan, who also broke out of prison and wanted revenge on us for throwing her in prison two years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as meeting The Wilson Sisters who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels and who also worked with The Trouble Busters, and then, us giving Samara Morgan and her daughter the beatdowns of their lives, and Lincoln firing rainbow energy blades which killed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and he had steam whistling from his ears. Lincoln, The Wilson Sisters, and Audrey Agrabah have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: I always knew Emily Morgan would break out one day, and the same can be said of her evil mother, Samara Morgan, returning from Hell to get revenge on us as well.

Lincoln: Like Mother Like Daughter, those two are pure evil to the core. Now, Samara Morgan's reign of evil along with her bloodline has been permanently brought to an end.

Me: Along with Samara's curse.

---

After finally getting rid of Samara Morgan and Emily Morgan and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Audrey Agrabah saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Audrey Agrabah: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Audrey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Audrey Agrabah: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Audrey Agrabah: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Audrey, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Audrey Agrabah: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Gym and we were playing a game of dodgeball. But, then, we heard the sound of a loud belch in the air along with the stench of feet and B.O., which made every student puke. Then, the doors were then smashed open and we were right to find out the obvious culprit: Lynn, and she was on yet another rampage again, and even worse, she had a team of evil female dodgeball players with her from Hazeltucky. They attacked everyone with dodgeballs and that dumb animal charged at Lincoln on all fours, but all of us pounced on Lynn and gave her quite the thrashing of her life and we threw dodgeballs at the Hazeltucky female dodgeball players and knocked them out, and then, Lincoln punched Lynn hard in the cheek and ordered her to leave. Lynn roared and ran out on all fours snarling and farting like the animal she is, but she wound up getting caught in a water prison Luna made. Then, Luna tossed Lynn into a metal container after she got grounded for twenty five weeks for her attempted attack on Lincoln and the evil Hazeltucky female dodgeball players got sent back to prison.

Nico: I can't believe it, this was attempted murder in full view of the public! Lynn was nothing more than a rampaging animal because of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: I was quite surprised that none of my Guardian Angels didn't just make the choice to put her down for good after what she tried to do to me numerous times in the past.

Laney Emperyous: Many of us were getting that close to ripping her limbs off and tearing her brains out of her empty head!

Eli: YIPE!

Me: That's just further proof of how much Lynn pissed Lincoln's Guardian Angels who hated her off big time.

Lincoln: And I always had to restrain them or they restrained themselves whenever Lynn did that, but she just didn't know when to quit.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Rhyanna: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Rhyanna, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko are in your harem.

May: We all suspected they had feelings for Lincoln, and now, they're part of his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Rhyanna, Regina, and Reiko, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

Lincoln: So, it looks like we're getting ready for the Party for the Completion of The Ambassador Missions at Lynn's Table.

Nico: Yep. This is going to be one awesome party, plus, we also have another round of Humiliations set up for the jerks, especially that mutant three butt-cheeked smelly cheapskate, Flip.

Me: You got that right, that mutant's going to get it big time. Too bad we couldn't include his equally stupid uneducated brother, Flop, along with his cousin to be humiliation fodder as well, since we threw them in prison as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and then, Flip's brother, Flop, and their cousin appeared at Lynn's Table tied up in rainbow energy straitjackets and were chained to their posts in Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Me: OH! Lincoln, you slick Devil!

Nico: That was a really slick move getting Flip's brother and their cousin put in as well, now we can deliver quite a humiliation on those uneducated cheapskates.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Mephiles the Dark, the main antagonist of the 2006 platform game Sonic the Hedgehog and another of Sonic's most dangerous enemies and personal enemy of Shadow, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on them. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you and your friends aren't going to like one bit, Sonic: the dark figure we sensed is none other than Mephiles the Dark, another of your most dangerous enemies and personal enemy of Shadow, and he's come back from the dead wanting revenge on you all.

We gasped.

Shadow: Mephiles, I never thought we'd have to deal with him again. We destroyed him when he fused with Iblis and transformed into Solaris.

Silver: And now, Mephiles has returned for revenge. That's it, he's getting The Black Gates for good.

Nico: I still remembered all of the horrible things that bastard had done, and although I want this guy sent to The Black Gates forever, like Kronika, Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, and Bi-Han, I would like a shot at fighting him full time in the future.

Celine Constellar: Okay, so we'll banish him to The Book of Vile Darkness, but not before Lincoln drains him of all his powers.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, Celine.

Nico: Yeah, I like that idea. Alright, gang, let's go, before we have our huge party, we need to take care of Mephiles the Dark.

Lincoln: Yeah, there's absolutely no way we're going to let him get out of this alive.

Celine Constellar: That monster's going to die a very horrible brutal and painful death when we get through with him.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to the park to deal with Mephiles the Dark.

We arrived at the park to hunt down and destroy Mephiles the Dark.

Nico: We made it. Now, where the Hell is Mephiles?

Lincoln: He's here somewhere, not even the darkness can protect him from us.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to destroy all of reality, Sonic, Shadow, and Silver the Hedgehog!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the ten large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the nine large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold

Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of dark energy that came out of nowhere.

Shadow: I always knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere. Come out of the darkness, Mephiles, we know you're here.

A figure appeared from a pool of darkness, it was Mephiles the Dark.

Nico: So, that's Mephiles.

Shadow: Correct, he's a malevolent entity that was accidentally created during the ill-fated Solaris Project commissioned by the King of Soleanna nearly a decade ago. Upon being released, Mephiles takes on my and began wreaking havoc across space and time in order to merge with his other half, Iblis, and regain their true form as the sun god Solaris. And even worse, he killed Sonic in order to make Princess Elise cry and release Iblis.

We gasped.

Lincoln: You manipulative, two-faced bastard.

Celine Constellar: My words exactly, Lincoln. That's it, now you are never leaving here alive!

Suddenly, Celine Constellar's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple and blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, constellations, swords, and angels, she unholstered her star sword, and as she approached Mephiles the Dark, she left purple energy, stars, nebulae, constellations, swords, and angels with every step.

Celine Constellar: Not a single word can describe what kind of sick, twisted bastard you are, Mephiles, you manipulated Silver and tried to get him to kill Sonic and even tried to tempt Shadow to join the likes of you, and even worse, you committed the darkest deed by killing Sonic and causing Princess Elise to cry and unleash Iblis, so you can merge with him and turn into Solaris and destroy time and space. That is truly unforgivable, and for that, I will destroy you until there is not a single atom of you remaining!

Suddenly, Celine Constellar was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and blue energy with stars, nebulae, constellations, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are The Constellar Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with the symbol of The Constellar Monsters on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Mephiles the Dark: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Celine Constellar emerged, but she was changed forever.

Celine Constellar grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon blue eyes and a purple and blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, constellations, swords, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Constellar Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Constellation, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Constellar Monsters with blue gems for eyes and holding the Constellation, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her purple star-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Celine Constellar has on a pink sleeveless crop top, sleeveless pink vest, pink skirt with the symbol of the Constellar Monsters, pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, nebulae, constellations, swords, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Constellar Monsters surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Celine Constellar felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple star angel wings with blue tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with purple tips and yellow and blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Celine Constellar's massive star sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and blue energy, stars, nebulae, constellations, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celine Constellar's Cosmic Nebula Constellation Constellar Greatsword of Cosmic Nebula Constellation Constellar Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the Constellar Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Constellar Monsters' heads with pink gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Constellar Monsters that said, "Celine Constellar, Gene-Slammer of The Constellar Monsters, Powerful Force of The Stars, Powerful Sword Master, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Archenemy of Dark Horus, Destroyer of Mephiles the Dark, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Stars and Cosmos"

セリーヌ・コンステラー、コンステラー・モンスターズのジーン・スラマー、星の強力な力、強力な剣の達人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、フリップのスマッシャー、ダーク・ホルスの宿敵、闇のメフィレスの破壊者、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星と宇宙のマスター

Suddenly, Celine Constellar's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Celine Constellar has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CONSTELLAR MONSTERS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC CONSTELLATION STAR FIRESTORM CONSTELLAR MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC STARSTORM CONSTELLAR MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CONSTELLATION STAR FIRESTORM CONSTELLAR MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC STARSTORM CONSTELLAR MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CONSTELLATION STAR FIRESTORM CONSTELLAR MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC STARSTORM CONSTELLAR MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Celine Constellar's Super Angel-Constellar Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mephiles the Dark saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Celine Constellar fired a massive barrage of purple and blue energy blasts, stars, nebulae, swords, constellations, and angels at Mephiles the Dark, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome. Celine Constellar has transformed into her Super Angel-Constellar Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we destroy Mephiles the Dark.

Celine Constellar: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Star Constellation Constellar Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Star Constellation Constellar Monsters Goddess Angel Love) And that's exactly what's going to happen to him. Now, let's rip him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Celine Constellar.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not laying one hand on our friends, Mephiles. Now, you will pay for everything you've done!

Celine Constellar and Lincoln went after Mephiles the Dark who continued firing energy blasts at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mephiles the Dark and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Celine also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really wearing on Mephiles' patience.

Mephiles the Dark ran at them again, but Lincoln ran at Mephiles with superhuman speed and as he drove his massive greatsword into Mephiles' chest, Lincoln then began sucking out his Amorphous

Physiology, Darkness Physiology, Hedgehog Physiology, Crystalline Physiology, Vast Dark Powers, Immortality, Genius-Level Intellect, Enhanced Strength, Time Travel, Fusion, Shapeshifting, Flight, Portal Creation, Shadow Empowerment, Nega-Ergokinesis, Duplication, Shockwave Generation, Energy Beam Emission, Illusion Manipulation, and Umbrakinetic Life Creation and made them his own.

Then, Lincoln tossed him into the air with such incredible upper body strength, it removed Mephiles from his massive greatsword where he and Celine Constellar fired a massive Star Dragon which hits and destroys Mephiles and his spirit is sealed into The Book of Vile Darkness. We cheered wildly for what Celine Constellar and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Celine Constellar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive purple star angel wings are permanent.

Celine Constellar: You should consider it your lucky day that we sealed you into The Book of Vile Darkness, Mephiles. But, in the future, you will be getting The Black Gates. Thanks for helping me destroy Mephiles the Dark, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Celine.

Suddenly, Celine Constellar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Celine Constellar's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Constellar Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and stars twinkling and constellations behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Celine Constellar absorbed the elemental forces and stars and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of Stars VS. Malevolent Darkness, Lincoln, Celine, guys really showed Mephiles the Dark absolutely no mercy.

Lincoln: But, in the future, he will be getting The Black Gates for his crimes.

Me: No doubt, but he will remember this humiliation from you guys. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: I've got an awesome and wild one: Teresa Tarzan, Keyblade Knight of The Deep Jungle.

Tanya Tarzan: My little sister, now that's awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd say her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Teresa Tarzan is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Deep Jungle from Tarzan, she's a Keyblader and the younger sister of Tanya Tarzan, Sailor Soldier of the Deep Jungle, The World of Tarzan 1999 and she is the second protector of Tarzan's jungle, and like her sister, she knows all about nature and more and she knows so much about plants, and she along with her sister and Tarzan had made all Poachers pay including Clayton. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: We all hated that bastard, Clayton, for what he tried to do poaching Tarzan's family.

Nico: Yeah, that bastard got what he deserved.

Lincoln: Big time, and now that Mephiles is finally gone, now we can get to having our party at Lynn's Table, and we can also let the humiliations on the jerks commence.

Nico: Oh yeah! Flip, you, your brother, and your cousin better pray for mercy 'cause we're showing you three none!

Me: Along with our other resident jerks!

---

Later it was time for the next Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Me: I wonder which galaxy is next.

Nico: Next is Dusty Dune Galaxy.

Me: COOL!

Lola: Whoa that one is challenging.

Nicole: Yep. It's a galaxy covered in quicksand. One false step and you are dead.

Camie: (GULPS)

Nico: Yep. Who wants to go with me?

Rainbow Dash: Me, Scootaloo and Daring Do will go. This is gonna be awesome!

Daring Do: It sure will.

Lightning Dust: I'll go too!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Lola: Awesome is right!

Nico: Lets go.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at DUSTY DUNE GALAXY!

Nico: We're here.

Lightning Dust: Wow! So this is Dusty Dune Galaxy.

Rainbow Dash: WHOA! This galaxy is covered in quicksand.

Scootaloo: Nicole was not kidding.

Daring Do: But it's going to be an awesome treasure hunt here.

Nico: Yep. And the star we want is up there on top of that tower.

Daring Do: This will be fun!

Nico: Nicole any tips?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just don't fall into the quicksand like I said.

Nico: Okay.

They were off.

Nico: There are Goombas up ahead!

Rainbow Dash: Me and Scoots got this.

They fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

They flew up to the tower and got to the top and saw the star locked in a crystal.

Nico: There's the star! We just got to free it.

Then MORE Goombas came!

Nico: More Goombas!

Lightning Dust: Lets get them!

Nico: (gets out Batroc and Bronze Kneecap's Ridewatches) I'm gonna use these!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted the

Goombas left and right.

Lightning Dust and Daring Do fired waves of lightning and blasted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: And this!

Rainbow Dash and Scootaloo fired waves of lightning and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: Oh yeah!

But then a Toedscruel came.

Nico: Cool a Toedscruel!

Rainbow Dash: Looks like a land version of Tentacruel.

Nico: It sure does.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Toedscruel: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) That was so awesome!

Nico: Mihara Kobayashi! Wow!

Rainbow Dash: Don't revert back yet. We need to get the star first.

Toedscruel: Understood.

Lightning Dust: First, we need to free it!

Rainbow Dash: Lets do it!

Lightning Dust and Rainbow Dash fired a blasted the crystal and it shattered and they Freed it!

Nico: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash: Lets go get it!

Scootaloo: You got it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: All right!

Mihara reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair with green eyes and had a yellow Kimono on and had yellow angel wings and had a jellyfish tattoo in the middle of her forehead.

Mihara Kobayashi: That was so fun!

Nico: Yeah it was!

They all high five.

Rainbow Dssh: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mihara Kobayashi: When me and Nico were over in Japan and I showed him my entire collection of Kamen Rider Memorabilia. I have the largest collection of Kamen Rider merchandise from both America and Japan.

She pulled out a photo of her collection and it had ALL THE stuff from over the last 52 years.

Rainbow Dash: WHOA! That is awesome!

Scootaloo: Boy you're going to love meeting the riders! They are all on the team.

Mihara gasped!

Mihara: You guys have ALL THE RIDERS ON THE TEAM!? (Ecstatic) I'M SO EXCITED TO MEET THEM ALL!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Looks like the Kamen Riders have an ultimate superfan with them.

Nico: I really missed you

Mihara: Same here Nico.

They left and Mihara was so honored to meet all the riders. We have yet to meet the rest of them from 1971 on up.

---

Later it was time for the Ambassador Mission party at Lynn's Table.

All of us: (CLINKS OUR GLASSES) CHEERS!

Me: To a successful bunch of Ambassador missions for 2023!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: That was so awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: Boy we have had a lot of fun.

Poromon: Guys, meet a friend of ours.

Me: Really?

Then a girl with black hair and a black midriff shirt and had a black skirt and shorts.

Hillary Kasuga: Awesome to meet you guys. My name is Hillary Kasuga.

Gwen: Oh my gosh! Hillary its been a long time.

Hillary Kasuga: Gwen! You too.

They hugged.

Nico: You two know each other?

Hillary Kasuga: We sure do. I went to school with Gwen a long time ago. I was born with a really high IQ and studied physics and solved lots of amazing Quantum Equations. I'm also a very highly successful actor.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Hillary.

Me: Same here.

Hillary Kasuga: Yep and the mascots told me so much about you and also I heard you guys killed my evil twin sister Heather.

We gasped!

Nico: Heather was your sister?!

Hillary Kasuga: Yes she was.

Me: We had no idea that Heather was your twin sister!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: She was evil as all get out.

Gwen: All the sore losers of Total Drama were.

Nico: Yep.

Hillary Kasuga: She was always like that. She had a massive ego the size of the entire country of Russia and always thought of herself as better than everyone else. She was used to getting her way. It was always her way or the highway.

Nico: Yeah.

Hillary Kasuga: I heard about everything she did and how she was not going to stop till she got that cash prize. My sister hated me from the moment we both were born and she wanted nothing more than to make everyone around her completely miserable.

Gwen: That was Heather for you.

Lindsey: Yeah she was a total mean bitch.

Hillary Kasuga: Yeah I agree there.

Nico: Yeah.

Samey: You are I are practically the same Hillary. Amy over is my evil twin and she too hated me from the moment we were born.

Nico: It's true.

Me: But you don't have to worry about the Sore Losers anymore. They are forgotten. Except for Amy. She is now humiliation fodder.

Hillary Kasuga: I saw that. I'm amazed she's the only one that didn't get the fate of the Black Gates.

Poromon: I know.

Me: So how do you guys know Hillary?

Poromon: We met on a Celebrity Penpal Chat Room a while back and she agreed to come out and meet you us.

Nico: What do you like to do?

Hillary Kasuga: I like to solve the most complex equations ever. I once solved the equation of the 141st Dimensional String.

Me: WHOA! That is massively complex.

Lisa Loud: That is very impressive if I must say so myself.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: You must know this one. What is √8,423,523,632,246?

Hillary Kasuga: 2,902,330.72413.

Dexter: She is correct.

Poromon: She's also an actor.

Me: Cool! What movies do you star in?

Hillary Kasuga: Science Fiction Horror. The ones I did were mostly for an Anime TV Series for The Thing.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: The Thing as an Anime Television Series?!

Me: That would be scary to see.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: You wouldn't believe the kind of nightmare we had to go through seeing that.

Nico: That monster scared the shit out of us.

Kate Lloyd: That's right. It scarred me for life.

Hillary Kasuga: I know. I heard about that. That was awful. I had no idea it was real.

Xenia: We all were shocked.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: That monster scared the fucking living daylights out of some one us.

Qin: No kidding there.

Me: What character do you voice in that one?

Hilary Kasuga: I play as Kate Lloyd.

Kate Lloyd: Really? Wow! I'm truly honored.

Me: That is so cool.

Nico: Can you tell us what the Anime is about?

Hillary Kasuga: I sure can. But it's going to scare you.

She told us that the Anime takes place 4 hours after the events of the 1982 movie and it shows Kate and MacReady and Childs teaming up with the members of a Russian base and forming a powerful force called THE ANTI-THING EXTERMINATION TEAM.

Their mission is to destroy the Spaceship as well as ALL TRACES of the Thing and make sure that it all can't be used as a weapon of biological warfare or anything of the sort and make sure that it stays in Antarctica and can't infect anyone on the outside. She showed us pictures of the monsters that they faced in the show and they were scary as all get out.

Me: What the fucking hell!?

Nico: Those are horrifying!

Xenia: No kidding!

Kate Vollans: Yeah they sure are!

Nico: That monster will always be scary as fuck!

Qin: No fucking lie there.

Me: We found out that the Thing had over 10,000,000 aliens woven into it.

Hillary Kasuga: Are you serious?

Me: We are not kidding. I scanned it with my Omnitrix and that's what it said. It was crazy.

Varie: Yeah. Kate here couldn't stop having terrible nightmares about the Thing ever since she joined the team.

Me: Yeah no kidding. She was terrified all the way to the bone about it. She could stop having nightmares for a long time because of it.

Camie: Yeah that was awful.

Alicia Berricks: That's right. Just like we couldn't stop having nightmares about what we went through with the Necromorphs.

Susie Berricks: Yeah that was terrible.

Hillary Kasuga: The monsters from Dead Space. That was awful too.

Me: Yep.

Hillary Kasuga: But either way I'm glad you guys destroyed those monsters.

Me: I know.

Nico: There's still one more person we're waiting on

?: And that's me.

We saw a Grafaiai.

Me: Cool! A Grafaiai.

Nico: Nice.

Grafaiai: (In a girls voice) Am I on time for the party?

Nico: Chloe Destrenus? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and purple streaks and she had purple eyes and had purple clothes.

Chloe Destrenus: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Same here Chloe. Its been a while.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Chloe Destrenus: When me and Nico put laxatives in Amy's soda when she wasn't looking and she crapped her pants by the truckload.

Amy: (GASP) THAT WAS YOU!? WHY YOU MOTHERFUCKING FUCKWADS! I WILL KILL YOU!

We laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny and awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Chloe hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Chloe Destrenus: Same here.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: J.D. will like this one. Scovillain and Klawf.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Nice! I love nuclear hot food.

Xenia: Cool.

Me: Now we can get this party started.

Nico: We had lot of fun with the Ambassador missions this year

Qin: Boy we sure did and it was so awesome.

Moondancer: We had a lot of fun on them. Starting with my mission.

Nico: Boy that was so fun.

Kylie: We caught several Ghosts during Moondancer's missions. And we destroyed the Vathek.

Me: That was fun and we humiliated Walter Peck.

Nico: We sure did.

Walter Peck: I WILL KILL YOU IF IT'S THE LAST THING I DO! AND I WILL MAKE SURE EVERYONE KNOWS THE KINDS OF PHONIES YOU ARE!

Me: Oh shut your fucking porktrap you pencil dickless motherfucker!

Screwloose: That was awesome and cool.

Qin: Boy it sure was!

Moondancer: Awesome way to kick off the year.

Camie: It sure was. And as a bonus we got all the Sentai Teams added to the team.

Halinor: My missions were next

Ultrox: Boy that was cool and fun.

Flareizamon: Boy it was cool. And we used our cars on that one.

Qin: We sure did. That was so cool. And an awesome adrenaline rush.

Me: Xenoc was an amazing planet.

Nico: It sure was and we destroyed Undermaster Akhil.

Xenia: And that was so funny how the Demon Bunny tore him apart that entire time.

Puddn: That bunny was scary!

Me: But he did get the job done.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Erica Haddock: Next were my missions.

Jonny Quest: Boy those were so awesome and virtually awesome.

Camie: They sure were.

Me: They put our technological expertise to good use.

Carnotaur agreed.

Qin: Yeah that was so awesome.

Nico: Yep that was cool.

Deadpool: Ooh and I got to show my face to you guys too. (To the viewers) Remember that one folks?

Zixx: I'll never forget those missions.

Me: Yep. Those were fun.

Qin: That sure is cool.

Varie: Yep.

Matt: Next were my missions

Me: Those were so fun and we used our Zoids.

Garby: They sure were awesome! (LOUD FART TOOT!)

The jerks gagged and coughed and threw up.

Garby: Oops sorry.

We laughed!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Silver Spooner: That was a most fun adventure for all of us.

Xenia: It sure was.

Ty Rux: I remember the Constructicons came on those missions.

Scrapper: Boy those were so fun.

Lola: They sure were.

Qin: Yep.

Ty Rux: Those were really awesome and you all showed us awesome Zoids from Zi there.

Me: Yep.

Ellie: Next were my missions

Me: Boy that was so epic!

Gingka: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Chick Hicks: Yeah that was awesome meeting Gingka and friends there.

Gingka: It sure was.

Tahu: It was like meeting Tyson and friends from my mission too.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) That was so fun.

Nico: We also got new Beyblades

Nicole: Boy we sure did.

Himiko: Those were so awesome and amazing.

Laney: You got that right.

Xenia: Yep.

Evelyn: My missions were next.

Changkey Dragon: And those were epic.

Me: Boy I really unleashed my ultimate power on Hiroshi.

Nico: You sure did.

Kazuma: And before that you guys found me on a planet made entirely of sweet potatoes.

Nico: That was awesome.

Sailor Moon: I was farting from eating those.

We laughed!

Xenia: Yeah.

Kazuma: That was funny. But you guys saved me from a horrible fate there.

Me: And we still don't know how you ended up there Kazuma. But that was crazy.

Nico: You also made Hiroshi suffer.

Me: You better believe I did. I got my revenge on him and made him suffer for everything he did.

Nico: And that was completely justified.

Xenia: Yep.

Changkey Dragon: That was so awesome and it was great.

Apple Bloom: Next were me, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle's missions.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was so amazing.

Rarity: Boy you girls did an absolutely amazing back then.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome!

Me: You girls did a really amazing job against Lila Rossi.

Frozen Fright: You sure did.

Thunder Terror: That was such an awesome adventure back then.

Magma Gloom: Boy you all did great.

Diamond Tiara: It sure was awesome.

Toxic Horror: You got thar right.

Silver Spoon: I agree there.

Louie PoisonSea: Yeah no kidding.

Natsumi: And me and my friends became Gene Slammers.

Me: You sure did.

Qin: That was so cool!

Miyuki: You got that right.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Kita: My missions were next

Ikki: That was so awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was. And that was awesome using Vistamps for the first time too.

Xenia: Those were cool.

Fairy Leviathan: Boy everyone had fun on that one.

Nico: They sure did.

Vice: Don't forget I met you guys before that time.

Me: I know. On the planet Mustafar. That was awesome.

Gina Green: And J.D. saved be back then after I was brought back.

Lola: That was awesome and cool.

Lana: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: That was an awesome adventure.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vinyl: My missions were next after that.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Xenia: Boy that was scary facing all those demons there.

Varie: I know.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Metal Sonic: You got that right.

Jun: The best part was that I finally get to have a happy life.

Me: Thank goodness.

Vinyl Scratch: Jun went through hell and then we saved her from a horrible ordeal.

Xenia: And destroyed the very source of her torment.

Nico: Yep. Satoru.

Brittney: And I found out that he was responsible for causing all kinds of horrible things in the past.

Irena: My missions were next.

Nico: Now that was a fun one.

Qin: It sure was.

Rampage: Boy that was terrible that all that happened in the world of the 108 Heroes.

Nico: It sure was.

Lin Chung: High Roller tore the entire planet apart with a terrible war with his lies.

Mystique Sonia: He sure did and I'm glad he is gone.

Cassidy: My missions were next

Me: And that was so awesome.

Nico: Boy the Faiz Riders had their hands full.

Nosferata: They sure did.

Inui: But you guys destroyed Masato.

Qin: That was well deserved payback.

Takumi: Cassidy and J.D. also became a couple

Me: We sure did.

Me and Cassidy kissed.

All of us: Aawwww.

Flip: THAT IS SO DISGUSTING!

Billy McLean: (Slurred Speech) GET THE FUCK OUT OF THAT RELATIONSHIP!

Nico: Flip, Yo Mama's so ugly that she turns any version of Medusa to stone!

Me: OOOH!

Nico: YEAH!

Flip: (GROWLS IN RAGE)

?: OH SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP YOU PATHETIC VERSION OF ME!

We turned and gasped and then saw THE UNIVERSE 666 VERSION OF FLIP! BACK FROM THE DEAD!

Universe 666 me: Guys I brought the Flip from my world back just now. And he has some words for the Prime Universe version of him.

Good Burns: But thank goodness you're back!

Universe 666 Flip: It's good to be home and Nico you have my thanks for killing your evil self.

Nico: It was my pleasure.

Eli: That was an awesome adventure through.

Lola: Yeah but Nico that joke you said was funny.

Dracula (Billy and Mandy): Dracula wouldn't even touch Yo Mama with Wolfnan's teeth.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Universe 666 Flip: Anna you and Lincoln's guardian angels should know that I am nothing like this version here. I am the polar opposite and a better business man. I don't do all the stuff he does.

Anna Anyanova: We were told all about that and you have our respect for that.

Flip: HEY! What about me!?

KRABLAM!

Anna punched him in the face.

Nico: Nice.

Universe 666 Flip joined us.

Me: Now where were we?

Yan Lin: My missions were next

Me: And it was awesome seeing Jim and friends again.

Jim Lake: It sure was.

Nico: That was so cool that you met Jim and friends a while back J.D.

Me: Yep.

Lucemon (Fusion): That was a really fun adventure.

Me: It sure was and we took on the most powerful evil sorceress ever known in the Ancient Arthurian Legend.

Nico: Morgan Le Fey.

Claire: I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT SHE MADE ME SMOKE WEED! YUCK!

Me: No kidding Claire. That was awful.

Nerissa: My missions were next.

Me: Boy in the 31st Century.

Legion Superman: That was so much fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Saturn Girl: That was really awesome back then.

Nico: It sure was.

Mandark: It was a most amazing and absolutely brilliant form of adventure for those of such high power.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Those were cool.

Me: And we faced Brainiac there. That was awesome. And we avenged all those planets he destroyed.

Nico: Boy it sure was awesome.

Qin: And as an awesome bonus we brought back Brainiac 5 and resurrected Ferro Lad.

Xenia: We sure did.

Ferro Lad: And I will always be grateful for that.

Legion Superman: That was an awesome adventure.

Qin: Yep.

Missy: Next were my missions.

Me: Boy that was so epic!

Nico: The most epic was when J.D. blew up that huge rocket that was going to destroy the planet.

Me: I'm never doing that again. But it was well worth the risk.

Lola: Yeah and we sent both Ronson and Stankfoot to the black gates.

Turtleini: We sure did and that was epic!

Me: We were thinking of sending Ronson to prison but after that stunt he pulled we changed our minds.

Xenia: No kidding there!

Jason James: You were out for half a day

Me: I know! That explosion REALLY took it out of me.

Nico: That was brutal.

Eli: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Trixie: The great and powerful Trixie's missions were next.

Me: They sure were!

Twilight Sparkle: That was so awesome using our dragons in that one.

Artha Penn: That sure was amazing.

Tempest (The Mask): It sure was fun.

Nico: I'll say. And we sent Mordryd's father to prison.

Lewa: After that were my missions

Me: Now that was fun.

Kitty: Boy it sure was and we battled against Von Talon.

Me: And I reunited with my sister after over a decade.

Sakura Knudson: We sure did and that was awesome.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. That was awesome.

Valiant: It sure was.

Lewa: Those were really eventful.

Lyra: After that we're my missions

Me: Now those were the most fun including the adventures we had leading up to it.

Nico: Boy that was awesome.

Me: We took down every Hitotsuki one by one in the order that Taro and team faced in the show.

Django: That was like living the entire show from day one.

Taro: That was so awesome.

Lola: That was the most fun we ever had during all those adventures.

Vypra: Boy all those battles were epic.

Sonic: Yeah it was!

Sonoi: That sure was awesome.

Me: And the best part was that it was all for helping Lyra in preparation for her missions and the Big Day Mission.

Nico: That was a very awesome and perfect strategy for Lyra.

William: Boy it sure was.

Me: And the big day showed us that Burns and Crocker from that world that was decimated by HIM were our targets.

Nico: Yeah they sure were!

Lola: That was awesome!

Kadma: My missions were next

Me: The Agito Team was amazing.

Nico: Yeah they were and we had an amazing battle there with the El of Water.

Minotarumon: Boy that was really awesome there.

Me: Yeah and we found Ryo all the way over in Cambodia during the Ridonculous Race.

Shoichi: That was so awesome.

Ryo Ashihara: That was so awesome seeing that part of the world.

Me: It sure was.

Cadance: My missions were next

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Blossom Z: That sure was awesome. And the best part is we helped save many friends and enemies from the Z-Rays.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Yeah. That was awesome.

Cupid: And we faced the evil HIM Z of that universe.

Qin: We sure did.

Bubbles Z: That was so cool.

Flurry Heart: My missions were next

Nico: Those were fun.

Qin: And it was cool purifying all those Shadow Pokemon.

Nico: It sure was.

Flurry Heart: And taking down Nascour.

Wera Vann: And we all were glad that he and his reign of terror was silenced forever.

Qin: Same here.

Michael: XD002 was a Mewtwo.

Mewtwo: That was shocking to see that.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: That was awesome though.

Julie: My missions were next.

Me: Now that was an awesome one!

Qin: Seeing Ringworld was really epic.

Carolina: It sure was awesome for you all to be there.

Xenia: Yep.

Superfriends Lex Luthor: That was a really amazing and fun adventure.

Qin: Yep.

Church: We also took out Chrovos

Me: Yep. We sure did.

Qin: And stopped his plan to destroy all the heroes in the entire multiverse.

Xenia: Yep.

Matau: Next were my missions.

Me: Now that was an awesome party.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Blu: You guys were awesome in helping us take down Nigel.

Xenia: Yep.

Chemistro: That was fun.

Amore: My missions were next.

Raven Queen: And they were so fun.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

SkekSil: Mmmm! That was a really good adventure for all of us.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Raven Queen: We stopped my mother from causing harm.

Apple White: And now, she's in the Masters of Evil.

Nico: Yep.

Nathalia: And lastly was my adventures.

Qin: Yep.

Kit: We just took out Xaviax yesterday.

Me: That was an epic way to close out the missions with a bang.

Kit: It sure was.

Fairy Woman: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Yep. Xaviax is now a forgotten memory.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Overall, the Ambassador missions were awesome. But what I have planned after July 4 will be just as good.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Poromon: And tomorrow is when we sue the Blood and Honey makers.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Disgrace our childhood fun will ya!?

Me: Not on our watch!

Lincoln: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA! (he insults flip) Yo mama so fat when she goes into minecraft, she broke every server possible. Yo mama so stupid she brought her computer to a doctor because it had a virus. Yo mama so ugly she makes the joker stop laughing. Yo mama so strong that she blow bubbles from jolly rancher candies. (he insults Al Bundy) Yo mama so fat she's Snorlax's Gigantamax form. Yo mama so stupid she sold her car for gas money. Yo mama so hot when goes into an ocean, she turns it into a hot tub. Yo mama so stupid she tried to climb Mountain Dew which is a soda. (He insults the Wet bandits) Yo mama so stupid she got hit by a parked car. Yo mama so ugly she makes blind kids cry. Yo mama so ugly even Xenomorphs run away from her. Yo mama so strong that she can lift a sumo wrestler with a pinky. Yo mama so fat when she died she broke the stairway to heaven. Yo mama so ugly when she entered an ugly contest the judges said "sorry no professionals" Yo mama so stupid she thought starbucks was alien currency. Yo mama so stupid she threw baseballs at batman

Chronoa (Dragon Ball Xenoverse): HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: INSULTS OF SHAME! (She insults Schnozmo) You are dumbest idiotic con man wannabe that even Prince John would do a better job than you. You are nothing but a lying idiot who mind as well be humiliated for the rest of your fucking days you crappy con artist. (She insults Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins) You both are the ugliest bitches in the damn universe. You are living mistakes of beauty and nature. You are lower than pukes. Hell I'd bet Femme Fatale would look hotter than you. I bet Larxene would look hot as hell as a super model. Stop being such wrathful pricks you flat-chested sluts. (She insults Bubble Bass) You are a gluttonous fat beyond belief tub of lard. Hell I bet Garfield would look a lot better than you and he eats lasagna. We'd might as well put you on a treadmill for days just to make you lose all that fat. Start losing weight you oversized tub of lard. (she insults the rest of the jerks) You are the most idiotic jerks that we'd ever dealt with. you are lower than even poo. You are a bunch of stupid jerks who mind as well be humiliated for the rest your days. I bet God would regret having you jerks in the first place. In other words you failed this universe and your lives you bunch of stupid jerks!

The jerks cried like babies.

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: BEE BIKINIS!

She fired bees which formed bikinis on the jerks.

Jerks: AAAHH! Bees!

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION WEB STYLE: WEB WEDGIE!

She used her web to wedgie the jerks all the way to the Empire State Building.

Lum Invader: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved lobsters down the pants of the male jerks then the lobsters chomped their crotches which made them scream like opera singers

Julie Makimoto: HUMILIATION HAMMER STYLE: WHACK A JERK!

She whacks the jerks whack a mole style!

Mint Blancmanche: You won't like this. HUMILIATION POO STYLE: JERKS IN POO!

She tripped the jerks right into a pile of elephant poop.

KRASPLAT!

Bradley Uppercrust III: Okay seriously who has an elephant here?!

George whistled innocently.

N'Dugo: Bad guys fall in poop. Classic element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready!

They laugh hysterically.

We laughed all over!

Forte Stollen: Have a nice trip, see you next fall! HUMILIATION FALL STYLE: HOLE FALL PAIN!

She threw the jerks right into a 200 ft. hole they landed on their frontsides.

SMASH! OUCH!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Nico: Nice!

Vanilla H.: Would you like burning heads with that? HUMILIATION BURN STYLE: BURNING HEADS!

She set the jerks' heads on fire. They screamed and then jumped into a conveniently placed pool of water only for the water to turn out to be exploding methane.

And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded!

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

They were charred and burned

Yuna: HUMILIATION SLIME STYLE: SLIME SLIP!

She fired liquid soap on the floor which made the jerks slip and slide all the way down a cabinet full of paint which made the paint cans fall on them.

Clack.

Jerks: UH OH!

CRASH!

They were covered in paint!

Jerks: BLECH! (SPITS)

Natalie Blackstone A.K.A. Cure Black: You might find pain to be a big SHOCKING! HUMILIATION SHOCK STYLE: SHOCK SINK!

The jerks went to the sink and she shocked the sink which shocked the jerks to the point of their skeletons showing!

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

Ed: ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Nico: Funny!

Hannah Whitehouse A.K.A. Cure White: This might be painful.

HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: CONCRETE DROP!

She dropped 200 pound concrete bags on the jerks.

Jerks: Uh oh!

CRASH!

They hit the jerks and smashed all over them!

Jerks: We're going to murder those fuckers! (SNEEZES!)

Kujou Hikari: Plenty to go around. HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: TOOL CHEST OUCH!

She shoved a giant tool chest down the stairs and crashed onto the jerks!

CRASH!

OUCH!

Elena: This will hurt a lot! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: GLASS FEET OUCHIES!

She removed the shoes and socks of the jerks and threw the jerks then into the air and she placed glass ornaments on the floor and then the jerks landed on the glass ornaments.

CRUNCH!

They screamed in pain!

Marv: GAH! I'M GONNA FUCKING KILL THOSE GUYS!

They were really screaming in pain! OUCH!

Misaki Ayuzawa: HUMILIATION CLOTH STYLE: BIKINI MAKER!

She shredded the clothing of the jerks until they were made into the ugliest bikinis.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Masana Amaha-Loud: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: PAINFUL SPANKING!

She spanked the jerks repeatedly!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

THEY SCREAMED IN BLOODCURDLING PAIN!

Eva Wei: HUMILIATION CLAM STYLE: CLAM CHOMP!

She threw clams which bit the butts of the jerks and sent them flying into vats of clams which chomped on them.

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Natsumi Hinata: Now you're going to get it you assholes! HUMILIATION PUNCH STYLE: PUNCH MANIA!

She punched the jerks as fast as Kenshiro and wrecked their faces and broke their teeth.

POW SMASH WHAM BAM BLAM SMASH BLANG BIFF KROW!

Me: OOH! That's going to leave a mark!

Meru: Hope you jerks liked being flat circles! HUMILIATION HAMMER STYLE: PANCAKE OUCH!

She used her hammer to flatten the jerks into pancakes.

KRASMASH!

Nico: OUCH!

Zuzu Boyle: This might hurt! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: FAN WHACK!

She used her fan to bash the jerks upside the heads!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Nico: Nice one!

Chifusa Manyy: That's for trying to look at my sister you perverted bastards! HUMILIATION BLADE STYLE: EXPLOSIVE DYNAHAIR!

She replaced the hair of the jerks with dynamite which explodes.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Nice one!

Cheelai: HUMILIATION POO STYLE: SWIRLY TIME!

She shoved the heads into the toilets that were full of pee and diarrhea as they were flushing.

We laughed hysterically!

Fujiko Mine: HUMILIATION BURN STYLE: WEALTH STEAL!

She pocketed each of the jerks and got the loot and then dropped hot sauce on the undergarments of the jerks.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Haruhi Suzumiya: It's Bunny Time! HUMILIATION BUNNY STYLE: BUNNYMANIA!

She dressed the jerks in bunny outfits.

Ed then jumped them and wrestled them all over and petted them.

Ed: CUDDLY BUNNY! Purr like a bunny! Purr like a bunny! Purr like a bunny!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AS ED WAS BEING SILLY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GO LUMPY GO!

Yuko Sagiri: HUMILIATION WEDGIE STYLE: MEGA WEDGIE!

She wedgied the jerks right onto Pluto.

WHAT A WEDGIE!

Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: WILD PAIN!

They first covered the jerks with honey then feathers and dressed the jerks like chickens which made Ed hug them. Then they placed the jerks into a giant bath tub which they shoved down the stairs all the way to a conveniently placed frozen pool then the ice broke plunging the jerks underwater. Then they covered the jerks with chocolate, caramel, marshmallow creme and various candies then a lot of kids licked the jerks all over. Then they fired super hot nacho cheese. And lastly they took turns head bonking slapping and eye poking the jerks.

We had a good meal and an awesome humiliation session and then paid for our food and went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a great party.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Robo Blaze, Trifire, Valerie the Weredog, Rinka, Chumbot and Jellyfishnoid as well as Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco and Tamara Daishinji and we're going into the simulator and we're going to destroy Chucky and show him the terrible Consequences of using Voodoo magic and messing around with forces no mere mortal can fathom! It's going to be where Lyra Heartstrings and Lynn transform and we're going to send Charles Lee Ray to the Black Gates where he belongs. Next will be Another Hopping Hessian, Mortimer Khan, Filbert the Chernabog (Rocko's Modern Life), Benton Tarantella, Aliens (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Swamp Monster, Hunting Deer, Hornet Tomatoes, Snake Peas, Piranha Cabbages, Scarecrow (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Trifire and Robo-Blaze. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Scovillain and she is a NUCLEAR HOT SPICY FOOD LOVER TO THE EXTREME AND CAN EAT THE HOTTEST FOODS IN THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE!

The match-up scene is for Sayuri Shirahoshi, Gene-Slammer of The Shien Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to take down Doku, The Dark Samurai from Ninja Gaiden

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to a wedding in New York City, and Darren Arcangela is going to meet up with an old friend of his named Hiroshi Ohira, a young man from Japan and a high school student that he knew from his older brother, Logan Devereaux, and the wedding is for Hiroshi's classmate, Yodobashi, a rich kid from Japan who's getting married to a young rich heiress named Mika. However, the wedding is going to take a very ugly turn because it turns out Hiroshi's wife, Terumi, had an affair with their old classmates from High School, and her friend, Misaki, who had a history of messing around with married men and is also looking forward to doing the same thing with the groom's friends and family, and when Terumi exposes Misaki's affairs, it's going to turn into a nasty cussing match between all of the guys that Terumi had affairs with, and Terumi and Misaki are going to get into a nasty catfight as the wedding party turns into an affair exposing convention, and it won't be long before it starts raining blood. But, that won't be the worst part: Darren's vile cousin, Connor Devereaux and his MS-13 gang, the ones who killed Darren's older brother, Logan, are going to crash the wedding and they still desire to kill Darren, so Connor can prove his loyalty to MS-13 and rid himself of his cousins. But, Darren's going to show a very darker side to him: normally, he's a kind young man, but he has a malevolent darkness inside him that even The Devil should fear, and when that side of him is unleashed, all Hell is going to break loose! And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Teresa Tarzan, Keyblade Knight of The Deep Jungle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Deep Jungle from Tarzan, she's a Keyblader and the younger sister of Tanya Tarzan, Sailor Soldier of the Deep Jungle, World of Tarzan 1999 and she is the second protector of Tarzan's jungle, and like her sister, she knows all about nature and more and she knows so much about plants, and she along with her sister and Tarzan had made all Poachers pay including Clayton. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

IVAN OOZE is back and he wants revenge! We're going to show him the power of over 46+ Years of rangers and make sure he never returns to spread his slime ever.

See you all next time

# THE OOZE IS BACK FOR ROUND 2

THIS CHAPTER IS THE SEQUEL TO CHAPTER 1103

---

In the Simulator, walking to the Play Pals Toy Factory was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli,

Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Robo Blaze, Trifire, Valerie the Weredog, Rinka, Chumbot and Jellyfishnoid as well as Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco and Tamara Daishinji and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue and we're going to make sure that Chucky pays the ultimate price for his crimes.

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Me: Yeah! I can't wait to tear that monster Chucky apart.

Lincoln: Yep and I have an awesome plan to help do so.

Camie: This will be fun.

Nico: Sora, I want to thank you, Robo Blaze. And your teams for coming

Sora: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Pakura: I'm really looking forward to all this too.

Camie: Me too Pakura.

Varie: This will be awesome and fun.

Nico: Pakura, what do you like to do in your free time?

Pakura: I like teaching kids how to master the arts of fire and Scorch Style. It's not a very common bloodline.

Nico: That is really cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Pakura: But as a side job I work as a Bikini Supermodel.

Nicole: She makes it awesome in them.

She showed pictures of her in amazingly hot bikini swimsuits. RAWR!

Maria: That's a good job. But I still prefer to wear one piece swimsuits. Don't want to encourage perverts.

Nico: We know.

Pakura: Yeah.

Me: Back in 150,000 years I saved Pakura from the Bloodline Holocaust and she became forever indebted to me back then. The corruption in the Sand Village council sent her to her doom back then.

Nico: That's crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: It was awful.

Nico: Wow!

Pakura: Yeah it was awful.

Camie: But at least you stopped it.

Qin: Yep.

Me: It's true.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was an awesome party.

Pakura: It sure was.

Nico: Just like the other Ambassador parties we did.

Pakura: It sure was fun.

Qin: That was an awesome way to close out the first half of the year.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Lola: Wonder what Ambassador Missions for the 2nd Half we'll be doing?

Nico: Oh, I got other special things in mind.

Lana: Like what?

Nico: You'll see. It'll be awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Well it will be fun.

Nico: And you know what's coming later.

Maria: Yep. The trial of the Blood and Honey Movie.

Qin: This is gonna be good. We're going to strip them of EVERY SINGLE penny they have.

Camie: You got that right.

Varie: And it's going to be awesome.

Nico: You think any of these Good Guy Dolls are possessed?

Laney: We'll find out.

Nico: So, we're here in The Good Guy Factory in The Simulator, which means… !

Me: We're going to battle that fucked-up murderous asshole, Chucky!

Lincoln: Nice! Plus, I've got everything planned out on how we're going to kill him. Remember how Dr. Facilier met his end? Well, that's how Chucky's going to die, plus, I also recovered his body and put it into a scroll, so after we beat him to a bloody pulp, I'll transfer his soul back into his original body, and then, I'll summon the spirits of all his victims who will drag him into a portal that'll lead to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Nico: That's… perfect! This'll show that fucked-up asshole what happens when he dares to mess with forces no mere mortal can even comprehend!

Me: And it'll give him the proper send-off.

Suddenly, we saw a storm brewing at The Good Guy Factory.

Lincoln: It's time, he's already starting the ritual. We need to hurry!

We high-tailed it to The Good Guy Factory, and we arrived just in time to see Chucky performing the ritual and he has a knocked-out Andy with him.

Lincoln: Okay… ! Now!

Lincoln teleported Andy away and put in his place a bomb, and he had no awareness of what had just happened. By the time he realized he'd been had, it was too late as the bomb exploded and he got hit hard.

Chucky: What the?! What the Hell!? No, where's Andy?! WHERE!? SHOW YOURSELF, YOU FUCKERS! WHERE ARE YOU SO I CAN SLIT YOUR THROATS!

Chucky was swearing up a storm!

?: AH, GO FUCK YOURSELF, YOU FUCKED-UP ASSHOLE!

Suddenly, the spirits of the dead appeared from nowhere swirling all around the place wailing and screaming in anger and agony. Then, they converged and exploded in a dark pillar of dark flame as a Phoenix Screech and Thunderbird Cry were heard, and then, we appeared, and that pissed Chucky off big time!

Chucky: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU ALL DO!?

Lincoln: Switched Andy with a bomb before the ritual can be completed.

Nico: Your ritual failed, asshole, and now, you're getting your ass handed to you!

Chucky screamed with insanely fucked-up rage and got out his knife to stab Lincoln, but Lincoln slit his own palm and tossed some of his acidic blood on Chucky and he screamed in agonizing pain, and Lincoln's palm healed.

Me: OOH! NICE!

Nico: (Snickers) You had it coming, you son of a bitch!

Lynn: Nice one, bro. Now, to give that fucker the send-off of his miserable life!

Chucky threw a knife at Nico's shoulder. He fell to the ground, seemingly not moving.

Chucky: That's it? I didn't think getting stabbed in the shoulder would kill you. Better make sure.

Chucky walked closer to him. As he was about finish Nico off, he opened his eyes.

Nico: (smirks) I love you too.

POW!

He kicked in the face and sent him crashing into a bunch of dolls.

Qin: The old Feigning death trick.

Me: Awesome maneuver.

Lola: Yep.

Nico's wound healed.

Chucky got out of the dolls and HE ROARED AND HE WAS NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP MAN!

Me: COME ON YOU SON OF A BITCH!

I went at him and I jumped onto him and punched him in his face hard and threw him into a wall!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired a blast of energy and smashed the wall down on him.

Me: YEAH!

He got up and he was REALLY MAD NOW!

Chucky used his knife to cut off his hand.

Chucky: Ha! At least I managed to deal some damage!

Nico smirked as suddenly, his hand started moving on its own.

POW!

The hand punched him in his face and sent him crashing into the floor!

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: That was clever!

Sakura Knudson: NICO'S DISEMBODIED LIMBS CAN MOVE AND FIGHT!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

Me: Yep. Nico is just full of surprises.

Nico's hand merged back with him and welded back on him.

Nico: Nice try fuckface.

He went at me and jumped and I grabbed his knife and took it.

Me: Try fighting without a knife.

I punched him into a bunch of dolls.

He got up and Eddy fired his blaster at Chucky's feet and made him dance like a sissy girl!

Chunky: After I kill you all, I'm going after the Loud Clown and her dummy next!

Luan: YOU LEAVE ME AND MR. COCONUTS OUT OF THIS!

Me: Hey Chucky! You've seen dolls pee right? Have you ever seen one bleed!?

I threw a shuriken and it hit him in the shoulder and slashed his ARM CLEAR OFF! He screamed in excruciating pain!

Me: How did you like that Ulcer Breath!?

But there was no blood!

Nico: It's just stuffing.

Me: Chucky was supposed to bleed there.

Camie: A Decoy?

Then the Real Chucky jumped onto my back and then bit me on my neck!

Me: AAAAHH!

I grabbed him.

Me: You pompous motherfucking shitfucker!

I threw him and then Lincoln slashed his leg off and then blood came out!

Nico: There we go.

Me: OUCH!

Chucky: I'm gonna fucking skin you all alive!

Me: I'd like to see you try you Ulcer Filled Shitbucket!

I went at him and kicked him and flew into the air and teleported and bashed him in the back and sent him into a light and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: Take that.

He was burned but not out.

Suddenly, Lynn's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Guabancex's Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, and as she approached Chucky, she left rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Lynn: You seriously just don't even know when to give up and die, Chucky. You messed with forces far beyond your own control, and look at what happened, you wind up getting put into a doll and you cheated death! That ain't going to fly, this time, we're going to kill you once and for all, and we'll show you what happens when you mess with forces far beyond your own fucking control!

Suddenly, Lynn was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a glowing neon red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chucky: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lynn's massive Guabancex's Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there's a dragon and phoenix flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a glowing neon red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chucky: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LYNN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Eli: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LYNN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LYNN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lynn grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair tied in a low ponytail, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a rainbow dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and holding the Lava and Earth Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon red iris, she has on dragon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold fire links and scarlet red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless scarlet red shirt with orange glowing phoenix, scarlet red shorts with dragons, phoenixes, and lava, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix coming out of the volcano and with sports items surrounding them. Suddenly, Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with glowing neon red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails with red tips and red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on scarlet red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Lynn's massive Guabancex's Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love and all the greatswords and swords she has began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lynn Loud's Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Goddess of Volcanoes, Guabancex, a phoenix, and a dragon etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with hardened lava covering the blade, large golden dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with neon red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and a dragon head with neon red gems for eyes and large neon red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large scarlet red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian

Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the volcano that said, "Lynn Loud, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Lightning, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of Guabencex, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family,, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Shiv, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Hundun, Dark Lynn, Evil Lynn, and Betsy Davis, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Guabancex, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Volcanoes, and Master of Master of Sports, Lava, and Earth"

リン・ラウド、ラウド家の5番目に生まれ、5番目に長男、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する5番目の長女、ライトニングの愛するガールフレンド、素晴らしい才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマン、ポリー・ペインの素晴らしい友人、マーゴとポーラ、スパイスデーモンであり辛い食べ物の愛好家、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の

女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、グアベンセクスの使者にしてチャンピオン、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、騒々しい家と騒々しい家族の擁護者、17世紀のリン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、シブの大敵、モラグ・マクラフリン、フンダン、ダーク・リン、イビル・リン、ベッツィー・デイビスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、グアバンセクスの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、ラウド・ファミリーの大使火山、そしてスポーツのマスター、溶岩、そして地球」

Suddenly, Lynn's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lynn Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lynn's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Chucky saw it, the fucker absolutely lost his mind and charged at Lynn to stab her with his knife, but Lynn fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, dragons, and phoenixes, and they exploded and burned Chucky badly, and to make it worse, his knife melted.

Nico: (AMAZED) OH MAN!

Eli: (AMAZED) AWESOME!

Me: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Lincoln: (AMAZED) That really is awesome, Lynn, you transformed in the same way as me, J.D., Lori, Leni, Luna, Sam, and Luan!

Nico: Now you're in for it!

Chucky: I don't fucking care how powerful you are, I WILL KILL EVERY LAST FUCKING ONE OF YOU!

Xenia: Bring it on!

Lola: Yeah! We're not afraid of you anymore!

Chucky: Your whole family won't even miss you!

Me: Do you ever shut the fuck up!?

Lincoln: Now you should be afraid of Lynn! She is more powerful than ever. She transformed like most of us have.

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Angel) I sure have, bro. Now, all that's left is for Lyra to transform, so we can kick that asshole's head in!

Lyra Heartstrings: Oh, I'll do much more than kick his head in, Lynn.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' brilliant gamboge eyes turned neon brilliant gamboge and she was surrounded by a mint green energy aura with Alicorns, stars, lyres, and magic, she unholstered her massive Lyra Heartstrings' Alicorn Eternal Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Eternal Love and Musical Harmony from her back, and as she approached Chucky, she left mint green energy, stars, lyres, music, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lyra Heartstrings: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Chucky, you're remorseless, sadistic, pure evil, heartless, and you have an absolute disregard for human life! Now, you leave us no choice but to put you down like the animal that you are!

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings was surrounded by a massive vortex of mint green energy with stars, lyres, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge-colored phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chucky: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Lyra Heartstrings' massive Lyra Heartstrings' Alicorn Eternal Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Eternal Love and Musical Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of mint green energy with stars, lyres, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge-colored phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chucky: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LYRA HEARTSTRINGS! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LYRA HEARTSTRINGS EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(SIREN & SEVEN SEAS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Lyra Heartstrings grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven mint green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing mint green hair, she has neon brilliant gamboge eyes and a mint green energy aura with stars, lyres, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and lyre emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant gamboge iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with mint green gems for eyes and the Love and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with mint green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and mint green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Lyra Heartstrings has on a short-sleeve pink blouse, green shorts, pink high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lyres and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a lyre. Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive mint green angel wings with white tips on the mint green feathers, mint green horn, and long mint green tail with white streaks grew much bigger for her new body. Lyra Heartstrings has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large mint green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' massive Lyra Heartstrings' Alicorn Eternal Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Eternal Love and Musical Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mint green energy, stars, lyres, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lyra Heartstrings' Equestrian Alicorn Eternal Magical Musical Friendship Greatsword of Musical Eternal Love and Musical Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded mint green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large mint green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with mint green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with mint green gems for eyes and large mint green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with mint green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with gamboge gems for the eyes and a large mint green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and mint green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a mint green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Lyra Heartstrings, The Alicorn Princess of Love, Member of The Canterlot Five, Dear Friend of Bon Bon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Taro and The Donbrothers, Archenemy of Django of The Dead, Destroyer of Denzel Quincy Crocker and Charles Montgomery Burns, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Music, Lyres, Magic, and Alicorns"

ライラ・ハートストリングス、愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、カンタロット・ファイブのメンバー、ボン・ボンの親愛なる友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、タロとドンブラザーズの愛する妹、ジャンゴ・オブ・ザ・デッドの大敵、デンゼルの破壊者クインシー・クロッカーとチャールズモンゴメリー・バーンズ、宇宙の勇

敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、音楽、リラ、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings' immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lyra Heartstrings has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOVE ALICORN PRINCES-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC LYRE MUSICAL LOVE ALICORN TRUE LOVE!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into BIOMAN RED!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Lyra Heartstrings' transformed into her Super Angel-Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, you've now entered into a world of pain!

Lyra Heartstrings: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Lyre Musical Love Alicorn Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Lyre Musical Love Alicorn Angel Angel Love) That he has, now let's put that mongrel for good, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Lyra Heartstrings and Lynn, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, you bastard, now it's time we put you down for good!

Me and Nico: YOU'RE HEADING RIGHT FOR THE GRAVE, YOU FUCKED-UP ASSHOLE!

Eli: And it's going to hurt REALLY HORRIBLY and PAINFULLY!

Lincoln, Lyra Heartstrings, and Lynn went after Chucky, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, lime green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental

Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Chucky and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

He was knocked down and REALLY MAD!

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Lyra Heartstrings, and Lynn attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Chucky super mega insane with rage.

Chucky: I'LL FUCKING CUT YOUR LEGS OFF, YOU FUCKERS!

Me: Bring it on you motherfucking sack of chum!

Chucky ran at us screaming with rage again, but but Lincoln and Lynn jumped him, and they proceeded to give him a Loud House style beatdown, and he was overwhelmed by an enormous fight cloud, and we all heard the sound of punches and kicks being heard in the fight cloud.

Lola: YEAH GET HIM!

Laney: TEAR HIM APART!

Then, Lincoln and Lynn kicked him hard out of the fight cloud and he landed on the ground again in a daze. Then, Lincoln lifted him up with telekinesis, and he took out and unraveled a scroll, and the scroll summoned Chucky's original body. Then, Lincoln's left hand glowed with green energy, and he fired a green energy blast which hit Chucky and forced his soul to enter back into his original body. The doll fell to the ground, and Chucky was now back in his original body.

Chucky: NO! WHAT DID YOU DO TO ME?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I just removed your soul and put it back into your original body. But, you won't be safe for much longer!

Me: Now I can do this!

POW! BLAM BIFF SMASH!

I punched him in his face and bashed him all over!

Xenia: Now attacking him back in his normal body will be easy!

Maria: What do we do with the doll?

Lola: It's just a normal doll now so I'll keep it.

Qin: Go for it Lola.

Nico: Besides I know it's a reminder of Chucky but at least he'll soon be forgotten.

POW!

I kicked him into a bunch of dolls.

Me: How does it feel Charles!? How does it feel!? The Pain that you dealt to all 75 of your victims! All those you brutally slaughtered whose blood is on your hands?

Charles came at me and I punched him and kicked him in his stomach and punched him in his face and kneed him down.

Me: That's for getting Andy's mother sent to a looney bin!

POW!

I punched him in his face and knocked out his teeth!

Me: That's for trying to kill Andy on Christmas!

Charles got up.

Charles: I'd like to see you guys fight my 2019 version!

Nico: Oh, that one? That's just an AI toy who's safety protocols got removed by a mistreated employee.

Eli: And you don't have to worry about that one. I deactivated it a long time ago in my universe before I joined the team and banished it to another dimension. It's not going to come here anytime soon.

Charles: NO!

Qin: YEAH!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted him all over.

Maria: If we ever got an AI toy like that, remind me to have Lisa check its' safety protocols

Nico: Noted.

Lisa Loud: As a matter of fact I do have something I can show you all when we get back.

Me: Lets focus first.

Suddenly, Lincoln chanted an incantation, and then, out of nowhere, all of the spirits of all of Charles's victims from his murderous spree appeared, and they glared at Charles with hatred and rage for what he did to them, and they were out for one thing: his blood and a desire for revenge. Then, the spirits opened a portal that led straight to The Black Gates.

Me: (Smirks) Enjoy your last moment of freedom, asshole, because it's about to be your last.

Nico: This is the price you must pay for messing with forces beyond your comprehension.

Then, the spirits of his victims grabbed him and began pulling him in.

Charles: Hey, hey, you can't do this to me! DO YOU KNOW WHO THE FUCK I AM?!

Then, as a final farewell, we flip that fucker the bird as he screams out in rage as he's finally pulled in and after being found guilty, he was erased forever. Then, the spirits of his victims were freed and they can finally rest in peace. We all cheered as Lincoln, Lynn, and Lyra Heartstrings' holstered their weapons and powered down, and Lyra Heartstrings' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer mint green horn and mint green tail, and massive mint green angel wings are permanent, and Lynn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails, and massive chestnut brown angel wings are permanent.

Lynn: Good riddance, you sick twisted son of a bitch.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Lyra?

Lyra Heartstrings: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that asshole the beating of their lives.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, that was so awesome, you used Shang Tsung's Soul Transplant and placed Chucky's soul right back into his original body.

Lynn: And the way he died, that was really epic!

Lyra Heartstrings: And now, we're rid of Chucky for good.

Me: Thank goodness.

Suddenly, Lyra Heartstrings wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lyra Heartstrings' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lyra Heartstrings absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Laney: Lynn was right, the way he died, it was just like how Dr. Facilier died as soon as his deal with the Shadow Demons was finally up and they dragged him to The Underworld. But, for Chucky, he was dragged to The Black Gates by the spirits of his victims.

Nico: That was a massive form of Karmic Justice: he messed with the forces far beyond his control, and he gets fucked in the end.

Me: Now, he'll rot in The Black Gates forever!

Lincoln: And be subjected to unspeakable torture for all eternity.

Taro: You should be proud of yourself, Lyra.

Lyra Heartstrings: Oh I am.

Lisa Loud: Now I'll be right back.

ZOOM!

Lisa ran fast and then later came back with something under a tarp.

Me: What is it?

She took off the tarp and we saw CHUCKY 2019!

---

Chucky is the main antagonist of the 2019 horror film Child's Play, which is the reboot of the supernatural slasher film of the same name. He is an out-of-control toy who goes on a killing spree, due to his programming, while befriending a 14-year-old boy named Andy Barclay.

He was voiced by Mark Hamill, who also voiced various versions of the Joker and Ferris Boyle in the DC Comics properties, Ozai in Avatar: The Last Airbender, Colonel Muska in Castle in the Sky, Darth Bane in Star Wars: The Clone Wars, the Skeleton King in Super Robot Monkey Team Hyper Force Go!, the Hobgoblin in Spider-Man: The Animated Series, Maximus in the Fantastic Four animated series, Tony Zucco in The Batman, Stickybeard in Codename: Kids Next Door, Flint in Disney's Buzz Lightyear of Star Command, Niju in Balto II: Wolf Quest, Solomon Grundy in the DC Animated Universe, the Trickster in The Flash, Dictatious Maximus Galadrigal in Trollhunters, ShiverJack in Jake and the Never Land Pirates, Undergrowth in the Danny Phantom series, Agent Goodman in Recess: School's Out, Popsicles in The Powerpuff Girls, and Alvin the Treacherous in the How to Train Your Dragon series.

In Vietnam, an employee working for Kaslan Corporation is berated by his supervisor and is fired for toy operating. Before being let go, the employee decides to tinker with one of the Buddi models and removes the safety features to ruin his former boss's company. As that Buddi doll was going to be delivered internationally, the disgruntled employee commits suicide.

After blackmailing one of her coworkers at the local shopping mall to get her son Andy an early birthday gift, Karen Barclay presents the Buddi doll to her son. While he is disinterested about the doll at first, Andy slowly warms up to the doll which christens itself Chucky. Unfortunately, Chucky slowly drifted into committing violent acts when Mickey Rooney, Andy's pet cat, scratches him. Seeing that the cat had hurt Andy, Chucky tries to strangle the cat to death in an effort of protecting his owner. Eventually, Andy befriends two kids-Falyn and Pugg respectively-through their love of Chucky's behaviors. What starts off as fun quickly turns dark when Chucky notices Andy and his friends reacting pleasurably to watching Texas Chainsaw Massacre 2, and he grabs a knife from the kitchen in a reenactment of the film. Thankfully, Andy and the others quickly disband him, but it leads to Chucky cutting Andy with the knife.

Chucky starts to torment Shane, Karen's boyfriend, climaxing in Shane threatening Andy and Andy's wish of him being gone from his life. When Shane returns home to his family, he is tasked with taking down the Christmas lights. Suddenly, he is kicked off his ladder, the resulting fall rendering both his ankles broken, and Chucky activates the lawnmower, slicing off his face before finishing him off with a knife after saying that it was for Tupac. He then takes the face and presents it to Andy as a gift.

Word of the death circulates throughout the town. Realizing it to have been Chucky's doing, Andy regretfully dismembers Chucky alongside Falyn and Pugg. After sending his body down the garbage chute, the apartment's electrician Gabe finds the Buddi doll and reassembles it, with selling it on the black market being the end goal. As he was now able to connect to the apartment's interface, Chucky giddily toys with Gabe before causing him to fall on a table saw killing him instantly. Chucky then makes Omar his new owner and upon hearing Detective Mike's mother Doreen call Andy her new best friend, Chucky hijacks a Kaslan Car and kills her personally after causing the car to crash.

Andy tries to convince his mother of Chucky's murderous nature, but ultimately fails, resulting in Karen taking him along to her next shift at the shopping mall in order to keep him nearby; while, at the same time, Mike travels to the mall as well, suspecting Andy to be the killer. However, Chucky takes control over the mall, and hijacks numerous toys-including the other Buddi dolls-to kill off numerous employees and customers, while activating the lockdown sequence to trap everyone inside. Andy and his friends manage to reach the exit, but Chucky reveals that he has kidnapped Karen amidst the chaos and is planning to kill her, forcing Andy to return. Andy faces Chucky only to be knocked out by a second Buddi doll; and upon him awakening, Chucky prepares to "fix" him to make him happy again by cutting him open. Before this can happen, Andy frees his mother and stabs Chucky, who attempts to lunge at him before being shot by Mike and decapitated by Karen.

Later, as paramedics tend to Karen, Mike and the other survivors, Andy and his friends further dismember Chucky's body in a nearby alleyway before setting it on fire, destroying him for good. Afterwards, Kaslan Corporation issues a mass recall of all Buddi dolls in the wake of Chucky's killing spree and places them into storage. However, one of the dolls begins to malfunction inside it's box, bearing the same red eyes and appearance as Chucky; implying that he has not been destroyed for good. Regardless whether he survived or not, Chucky did fulfill the purpose for which he was reprogrammed: his actions against potential customers of Kaslan Corporation products have indeed given the company a horrific reputation for selling a killer toy and forcing it to issue a massive recall, which means that Kaslan Corporation will most likely not recover for many years.

---

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh. My. God!

Qin: Oh man!

Chucky 2019: Looks like you guys have found me.

Qin:: Whoa!

Me: Your voice sounds so much like the Joker!

Xenia: Yeah!

Chucky 2019: My voice does sound like him doesn't it.

Me: Whoa!

I looked at him with my data eyes and it showed that he was not a doll but rather a really awesome robot that was built to be a friend forever.

Me: Wow! They did a good job making you.

Nico: I personally have nothing against you.

Lisa Loud: And I found these were removed from him.

She showed safety chips that were removed from him.

Me: Safety chips. Whoa no wonder. Lisa where did you find this?

Lisa Loud: I found our 2019 Chucky friend here in a dumpster. His batteries were thrown out.

Lisa opened him and then put the safety chips back in and then his eyes went from Red to Blue and he was nice and friendly again.

2019 Chucky: Oh my! What have I been doing?

Me: You were killing innocent people because your safety chips got tampered with by a stupid disgruntled employee.

2019 Chucky: Is my Andy okay?!

Nico: He's fine.

Me: But we're going to have to explain how this all happened to him because of what that mad employee did.

Lola: And all this because he lost his job! What a jerk!

Me: Yep.

Eli: You know that guy should have just quit and found a much better job instead of lashing out like that.

Qin: I agree there.

Me: But after he made you evil he blew his brains out and took his crimes to the grave.

Qin: Yeah.

2019 Chucky: Oh man. I have a lot of explaining to do.

Nico: Although that Shane asshole and that Gabe pervert DID have it coming. Shane was cheating on Andy's mom and Gabe bugged every bathroom in his apartment to spy on women as they shower or get naked.

Nicole: (ENRAGED) WHAT!? (GROWLS)

Nico: Easy Nicole. They both are already dead.

Nicole: Oh. Sorry.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have a very strict anti-pervert policy.

2019 Chucky: I understand.

Nico: In the future, only kill those who have it coming.

Me: Yeah.

2019 Chucky: Thank you. I will remember that.

Me: Good.

2019 Chucky: Please forgive me for my transgressions.

Me: It wasn't your fault. If anyone was to blame for all that it was that mad former employee. Whoever he was.

2019 Chucky: Okay then.

Me: Now we got work to do. We have Anothers to take down.

Laney: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that we have Another Battling Another Hopping Hessian, Mortimer Khan, Filbert the Chernabog (Rocko's Modern Life), Benton Tarantella, Aliens (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Swamp Monster, Hunting Deer, Hornet Tomatoes, Snake Peas, Piranha Cabbages, Scarecrow (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Trifire and Robo-Blaze.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa!

Lana: Wow! I remember some of those! The Hornet Tomatoes, Snake Peas and Piranha Cabbages were from when we got that dome, the Scarecrow we found and helped, the Aliens stole Muriel's Kindness, the Swamp Monster was trying to find his love and the Deer was fed up with us hunting them.

Qin: And I remember Benton Tarentella. He was that director me and J.D. faced when we found Missy.

Nico: Wow!

Nico: I don't blame the Deer.

Fluttershy: I feel the same way. I would be fed up every hunting season too.

Me: (LAUGHS) Daffy Duck feels the same way every duck season because he gets blasted all the time.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That always cracks me up.

Nico: Looks like Morgana is going to get her wish fighting her ancestor as an Another.

Lola: Yep.

Maria: Who do we call in for them?

Me: Helena Halloween, Terumi Momochi, Cadance Concordia, Kira Knightmare, Lara Virellia, Carol Fawn, Ninnia, Olivia Ojama. Coconuts Turner, Morgana Khan and Megan Megalith.

Nico: Neat!

In swirls of elements came the girls chosen.

Helena Halloween: Hey, guys!

Carol Fawn: Howdy Nico. Howdy everyone.

Qin: Awesome you came.

Cadance Concordia: Whoa you guys made a mess here.

Me: We have quite a story to tell you.

We told them everything.

Nico: And that's what happened.

Cadance Concordia: Oh my god!

Lara Virellia: I can't believe that guy did that to this version of Chucky!

Coconuts Turner: Why that low down jerk!

Megan Megalith: I'll smash his face in for this if he ever comes back!

Olivia Ojama: No kidding! Me too!

Nico: Yeah.

May: Although the two asshole victims had it coming

Coconuts Turner: That's good they did.

Qin: Yeah. Nicole would have killed them herself.

Nicole: Yep it's true.

Nico: Yep.

Cadance Concordia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I liked the Falyn girl.

2019 Chucky: Me too.

Me: Yeah. But lets get down to business.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Robo-Blaze are one person.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Oh right! Here they come!

We saw Another Battling Another Hopping Hessian, Mortimer Khan, Filbert the Chernabog (Rocko's Modern Life), Benton Tarantella, Aliens (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Swamp Monster, Hunting Deer, Hornet Tomatoes, Snake Peas, Piranha Cabbages, Scarecrow (Courage the Cowardly Dog) and Trifire!

Pakura: This is gonna be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Swamp Monster: (In a girls voice) This will be fun and awesome.

Me: That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and green eyes and had black clothes and silver angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Kamen Rider Fang on it and the symbol was on her skirt and she had Sauron's Mace club in her hands.

Me: Felicia Fang!

Qin: Whoa!

Felicia Fang: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Felicia is the embodiment of Kamen Rider Fang from W and is one of the strongest out of them.

Philip: Wow!

Shotaro: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: By the way is the Another Robo-Blaze friendly or hostile?

Felicia Fang: Friendly and this one is gonna be awesome.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Felicia Fang: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Nice!

Another Hunting Deer: A deer's gotta do what a deer's gotta do.

Nico: I know. Which is why we're still sorry to do this.

Pakura: Here's my turn. SCORCH STYLE: SUPER STEAM KILL!

She formed fireballs and they swirled around her and fired them at Another Trifire and withered him into a mummy after evaporating all the water out of him.

Qin: WHOA!

We fired waves of energy blasts and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) BRONZE FURY 6!

She summoned Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Probabilitor the Annoying, Good Mr. Burns, Helga Von Guggen and Scythe 2.0!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Now we wait,

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was Another Robo-Blaze!

Robo-Blaze: Boy who is that handsome devil?

Nico: Like looking at yourself in the mirror.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Robo-Blaze: (In a girls voice) But it's really awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl that had black hair and orange and black clothes and she had white angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Lorelai Vendetti! Wow!

Lorelai Vendetti: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Lorelai is a girl I know that I know and she has a really crazy story. She was playing in the street and then she got hit by a semi-truck. The accident left every single bone in her body broken and there was a doctor at the hospital that turned her into a cyborg. It saved her life and gave her all the same powers as Lazuli and Lapis and Cyborg Lincoln.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah.

Lorelai Vendetti: It's true. It's amazing.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast Morphers Sword and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Sword.

Lorelai Vendetti: Nah he new my power would easily tear him apart so he just stuffed the ridewatch in me and sent me on my way.

Me: I'm not surprised. He didn't want to get massacred by you.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that is for sure. By the way did you know that Xaviax taught Swartz his manipulation skills?

Lorelai Vendetti: You mean that monster that J.D. fought 15 years ago?

Me: The very same. And we destroyed him 2 days ago.

Nico: Awesome battle.

Me: Yep. Also Swartz learned all his manipulation skills from Xaviax. We found out about that back then.

Lorelai Vendetti: Whoa man! That is crazy!

Me: It was. Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Lorelai Vendetti: No worries.

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) It's fitting that you're a cyborg.

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) Because 2019 Chucky over here can manipulate technology.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor.

Lorelai Vendetti: That is too true and I think that is awesome.

Me: That's just like Cooper Daniels power. He can do the same thing as well.

2019 Chucky: That is really cool.

Me: Yep.

Lorelai Vendetti: Wow! That is awesome.

She turned into Another Robo-Blaze!

Nico: Time for some Cyborg Power.

Nico activated Robo-Blaze's Ridewatch and got an awesome Cybernetic armor. He fired laser blasts and blasted her down.

Nico: Feel the heat! (ACTIVATES TRIFIRE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a blast of fire and blasted her down.

May: Time for some Werewolf power! (ACTIVATES VALERIE THE WEREDOG'S RIDEWATCH)

May looked up and the Full Moon peered out from behind the clouds and then she grew fur, her teeth turned into fangs, she grew claws on her hands and feet, she grew wolf ears and her eyes turned yellow and glowing! She turned into MAY CHAN THE NOCTURNAL!

May: (HOWLS!)

Me: WHOA!

Eli: AWESOME!

Me: WOW! May you look awesome as a werewolf!

May: Boy I sure do!

May fired a blast of moonlight energy and smashed her down.

May: Another this to! (ACTIVATES RINKA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a barrage of energy rings and smashed her down.

Maria: Here is this one! (ACTIVATES CHUMBOT AND JELLYFISHNOID'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over!

Pakura: Oh yeah! Time for some fire. (ACTIVATES TRIFIRE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of fire and blasted her down.

Then Trap Jaw, Roulette, Splatter Phoenix, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha, Metamorphosis and Vampire Pinkie Pie came.

Nico: Awesome team Trap Jaw!

Trap Jaw: Thanks Nico.

Laney then was coughing a lot.

Me: You okay Laney? Got something bothering your throat?

Laney: (COUGHING) No I smell something in the air and it's making my nose hurt.

Me: (Sniffs) I smell it. Smells like hot sauce and peppers.

Nico: Yeah I smell it too.

?: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! That's from me guys.

We saw a Scovillain!

Me: Cool a Scovillain!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Scovillain: (In a girls voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Camille Bergeron!? Whoa!

Me: Wait one of the most famous Cajun Chefs in the world and the maker of some of my favorite hot sauces!? Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and had a symbol for a flaming pepper in the middle of her forehead and she had fire angel wings and had red clothes and had green gloves and had green pants on.

Camille Bergeron: Ooowee! This will be fun and yes that's me.

Me: Cool!

Camille Bergeron: I got this one.

She fired a blast of fire it hit Another Robo-Blaze and exploded!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Lorelai was back to normal.

Lorelai Vendetti: WHEW! Thank you for that.

She was standing and not even tired one bit.

Xenia: That was cool!

Lola: YEAH!

Pakura: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Camille Bergeron: When I made my famous Cajun Supreme Po Boys for Nico and they are made with the hottest ever pepper sauce I ever made. My Moonscar Ghost Nova Sauce.

Me: That's one of my favorites!

Camille Bergeron: Ooowee! You have good taste. We gave some to a queen bee girl we hate and she literally exploded into a bloody mess.

Me: YUCK!

Varie: That is literally explosive.

Nico: Yep. But those were good sandwiches though.

Me: Nice.

Nico and Camille hugged.

Nico: I've really missed you.

Camille Bergeron: Ooowee. Me too Nico. Me too.

We later left the simulator and told everyone everything and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The

Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Takanuva, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, and Red-Eyes Black Dragon are heading to New York City because of a wedding taking place, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're in for one wild rescue.

Darren Arcangela is going to meet up with an old friend of his named Hiroshi Ohira, a young man from Japan and a high school student that he knew from his older brother, Logan Devereaux, and the wedding is for Hiroshi's classmate, Yodobashi, a rich kid from Japan who's getting married to a young rich heiress named Mika. However, the wedding is going to take a very ugly turn because it turns out Hiroshi's wife, Terumi, had an affair with their old classmates from High School, and her friend, Misaki, who had a history of messing around with married men and is also looking forward to doing the same thing with the groom's friends and family, and when Terumi exposes Misaki's affairs, it's going to turn into a nasty cussing match between all of the guys that Terumi had affairs with, and Terumi and Misaki are going to get into a nasty catfight as the wedding party turns into an affair exposing convention, and it won't be long before it starts raining blood.

But, that won't be the worst part: Darren's vile cousin, Connor Devereaux and his MS-13 gang, the ones who killed Darren's older brother, Logan, are going to crash the wedding and they still desire to kill Darren, so Connor can prove his loyalty to MS-13 and rid himself of his cousins. But, Darren's going to show a very darker side to him: normally, he's a kind young man, but he has a malevolent darkness inside him that even The Devil should fear, and when that side of him is unleashed, all Hell is going to break loose!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in New York.

Me: And according to Darren, a wedding's taking place here, we've never had a wedding on any of our rescues before.

Nico: Same here, that's awesome.

Lincoln: And I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word that Darren's vile and evil ex-cousin, Connor Devereaux and his MS-13 gang, the ones who killed his older brother, Logan Devereaux, are going to crash the wedding.

Darren Arcangela: They still desire to kill me, so Connor can prove his loyalty to MS-13 and finally rid himself of us?! I will leave them all to die in a pool of their own fucking blood!

Suddenly, we saw Darren's blue eyes turn blood red.

Selene Arcangela: Oh no. I was afraid of this!

Takanuva: What's wrong?

Selene Arcangela: This is something I should've told you all about: Darren has a cursed bloodline that dated back to the days of his ancestor, Elias Devereaux, he was one of the most notorious warlocks in the 1900s, he made a Faustian deal with The Devil and he sold his soul for dark powers which he had used to cause havoc and destruction. But, my ancestor, Angelico Arcangela, defeated Elias, and he'd broken the very object of his deal: his medallion, and as a result, The Devil claimed Elias' soul and he was dragged to Hell for eternity. Ever since then, The Devereaux Family was cursed to deal with the very darkness that Elias condemned them to, some of Darren's family turned into criminals and they embraced the darkness of Elias, but Darren, his parents, and older brother Logan, were the only ones who weren't affected by that dark legacy, or so we thought. Darren was the only one afflicted by the darkness of Elias' legacy of evil, and one wrong move will trigger Darren's descent into darkness once again.

Me: He's had a descent into darkness before?

Selene Arcangela: Long ago, Darren fell into darkness because of another attempt on his life by that MS-13 fanatic and murderous bastard, Connor, and when that happened, Darren let the darkness in him out and he killed several MS-13 members in cold blood. His brother's old friend from high school, Hiroshi Ohira, a young man born in Japan but moved to America at a young age, stopped him. See, Darren may be vicious and dangerous when the darkness inside him emerges, but Hiroshi is really strong and smart with an IQ of over 200, he outsmarted Darren's vicious attacks and pinned him to the ground.

Nico: Nice!

Selene Arcangela: He only used 25% of his strength to take Darren down, if he went all out, Darren would be in the hospital for a month, or worse, lose his life.

Me: (WHISTLES) Man, he sure is tough. But, I never knew about that dark legacy your family had, Darren.

Darren Arcangela: It's a curse I've unknowingly carried for years, and it got worse with the death of my mother from cancer and my father's suicide by drinking, and I was only eight at the time, and then, seven years later, Logan was murdered by that bastard, Connor. So, yeah, death, tragedy, and darkness are now part of that family curse I now have to carry with me, and if that bastard, Connor, thinks I'll let him get away with this, I'll show him Hell on Earth!

?: Darren, I don't want to have to pin you to the ground again if you get that worked up again.

We then turned around and saw a man with long black hair and brown eyes, he was tall at 6'11" in height, and he had a very strong physique and he was dressed in fancy clothes, it was Hiroshi Ohira, Logan Devereaux's old friend and friend of Darren.

Darren Arcangela: Hiroshi, I should've known.

Hiroshi Ohira: (Laughs) Yep, and it's good to see you again, Darren. And you also brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you to the wedding, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: You too, Hiroshi.

Hiroshi Ohira: Come on inside, Yodobashi and Mika are going to enjoy meeting the rest of the team and seeing you again, Darren.

Nico: And I suppose you heard…?

Hiroshi Ohira: Connor and his gang are coming. I should've guessed it, and they have some nerve to pick today of all days to come after Darren again.

Lincoln: Connor's a lowlife thug, and I hope you don't have to pin Darren to the ground again, we'll need him if we want to get rid of Connor and his MS-13 gang and avenge your old friend's death.

Hiroshi Ohira: You're right, my old friend, Logan Devereaux, died at his cousin's hand and left his own brother alone, that is truly unforgivable.

We headed inside, and we were greeted by all the guests along with Yodobashi and his newlywed wife, Mika, along Hiroshi's wife, Terumi, and her friend, Misaki. But, Darren had quite the grudge against the two girls, as we were going to find out. Hiroshi made his speech and it was awesome. Suddenly, during a conversation with Hiroshi and Terumi, we saw Terumi absolutely lose it big time, and she got up on the podium and blabbed about Misaki's affairs with their classmates.

Misaki: Hey, what are you doing?!

We gasped in shock.

Darren Arcangela: Logan was right that Misaki couldn't be trusted not even for a second!

Yogosawa: Hey, stop! Terumi! I thought we were just having fun! Why are you so angry all of a sudden?! Is it because I was two-timing?

Terumi: What? You were having an affair with Misaki too?

Yogosawa: Isn't that what you were angry about?!

Kamonohashi: Terumi?! What's with you and Yogosawa?! I thought you liked me! I even gave two million yen to you!

Terumi: Shush!

Me: What the?!

Nico: What on Earth is happening!?

Yogosawa: Shut up, you fatso! Get lost! I love Terumi more than anything in the world.

Misaki: Since everyone's exposing each other, I have something to say too! Terumi is also having affairs with multiple men!

Hiroshi Ohira: What?!

Darren Arcangela: WHAT?! YOU BETRAYED HIROSHI AND HAD AFFAIRS WITH MULTIPLE MEN?!

Suddenly, all the guys who were having an affair with Terumi started to stand up and many of them started cussing at one another while defending themselves, and it was starting to get ugly!

Me: Oh man, they poked a hornet's nest!

Lincoln: What is this?! This is no wedding party, it's utter mayhem!

Kamonohashi: Who's your favorite, Terumi?!

Yogosawa: Why does she have to say it publicly?!

Terumi: You snitched on me, Misaki! I always knew you wanted to get rid of the competition!

Misaki: Why would I do that, and also, can you stop going after my boyfriend?!

Terumi: You don't even have a boyfriend, you're just playing with everyone you see!

Kamonohashi: Aren't you supposed to divorce him and marry me, Terumi?!

Hiroshi Ohira: What on Earth is going on?!

Yodobashi: My wedding has turned into an affair exposing convention.

Me: That's the worst kind: a wedding turning into an affair exposing convention.

Nico: And right out of the mouths of two gold-diggers.

Darren Arcangela was already starting to get really furious, and we saw the lights flickering: we saw it as a sign of the darkness inside him re-emerging.

Suddenly, the doors were kicked open, and we saw who it was that did it: it was Connor Devereaux, the murderous MS-13 fanatic and vile cousin of Logan and Darren Devereaux, and the one who had murdered Darren's brother.

Connor Devereaux: Bastards and bitches, EAT LEAD AND DIE IN THE NAME OF MS-13!

Connor Devereaux and his gang got out machine guns and started firing, but Lincoln made a very massive and powerful diamond barrier to protect us and everyone from Connor and his gang. But, they had no signs of stopping and Connor Devereaux was laughing like a crazed maniac, and that was only making Darren even angrier as the memories of his brother's murder came back to haunt him. Suddenly, Darren let out a demonic roar and his blue eyes turned blood red with hatred and darkness and he unholstered his Archangel's Greatsword from his back, but then, we saw it for ourselves: the white aura he has turned black and red and the left side of his long long-sleeved white coat turned black with demons and hellfire on the coattails and his massive white angel wings turned black.

Hiroshi Ohira: Yodobashi, it'll start raining blood soon. Brace yourself.

Yodobashi: Yeah, it's only a matter of time.

Darren Arcangela: (Demonic Voice) CONNOR!

Connor Devereaux: Hah! You think you can stop me, Arcangela dog?!

Darren Arcangela: (Demonic Voice) No matter how many times I prayed for a new life, you scumbags had to come and fuck things up for me! I guess it proves my new life will always be riddled with just chaos and destruction, and that all my chances for a new life will never come true, that I will just be another victim of death and tragedy along with my family's curse! Well then, so be it. But, if I intend to lose my last chance for a new life, I'm taking your life along with the rest of your MS-13 asshole friends!

Suddenly, Darren made the diamond barrier disappear and he charged at Connor Devereaux and his thugs, and when that happened: ALL HELL BROKE LOOSE! Darren proceeded to slash at his cousin and his thugs with his greatsword and summoned demons to attack them, all while he was laughing demonically.

Me: Oh God, what have they done?!

Lincoln: All Hell has broken loose, and Darren's now out for blood. He's lost his only chance for a new life because of his cousin and his gang showing up again, now he has nothing left to loose and he let the darkness inside him out once more.

Hiroshi Ohira: Selene did her best to keep Darren's darkness from rising again, but it wasn't enough, his family's curse would always follow him. Logan told me all about it the night before his date with Ashley that also ended with their cousin murdering him, and we were shocked at his family's dark history. Logan remained freed as he was growing up and death claimed his life, but as Darren was growing up, the darkness came for him and in the process, he lost his mother and father and then, he lost his brother. He suffered a fate crueler than going to Hell or death: eternal damnation without any hope for salvation.

Lincoln: That… really is dark.

Sebastian Mendez: His fate is even darker than mine.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark brown hair with and green hairband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a green sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and green gem for the pendant, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, trees, animals, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Deep Jungle in her right hand is The Jungle King Keyblade and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Teresa Tarzan, Keyblade Knight of The Deep Jungle.

Teresa Tarzan: That's right, and I got the girls away from Connor Devereaux and his gang. And it looks like I came too late to see Darren's descent into darkness again, sorry, Selene.

Selene Arcangela: We knew it was coming. But, we need to get rid of Connor Devereaux and his gang and get Darren calm again.

Hiroshi Ohira: And then, I'm going to sue Terumi for cheating on me with those ten guys from high school.

Sylvester: Then, let's send them all on a one-way trip to you-know-where!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, time to send you bastards on a one-way trip to Hell! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel

Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Takanuva and his team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus

Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Connor Devereaux and his MS-13 gang, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Hiroshi Ohira: I don't know what made you jerks come again for Darren's blood, but this is the last time we ever have to deal with you!

Connor Devereaux: DIE!

Connor Devereaux got out a knife and tried to stab Hiroshi Ohira with it, but he dodged the strikes, but some of them slashed his tuxedo.

Hiroshi Ohira: Okay, those cheap blows just means you've gone and stepped into Hell now.

Hiroshi Ohira took off his jacket and dress shirt and he had on a sleeveless tank top, and he was REALLY RIPPED! Then, he countered another of Connor's strikes and he swiftly pinned him hard into the ground!

Connor Devereaux: (In Pain) Agh… , get off! Men, KILL HIM!

Connor's crew were about to help, but Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blades from his massive greatsword which hit them in their black hearts and exploded, destroying them for good and sending them both to The Black Gates forever. Darren was just about to kill Connor Devereaux in his fit of deranged fury, but Hiroshi got off of Connor and swiftly pinned Darren's arms to his back and he really struggled to get him off, but that allowed Lincoln to cut Connor Devereaux down and sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, but Darren was still really out for blood and crazy.

Darren Arcangela: (Demonic Voice) YOU… ! YOU STOLE MY KILL!

Hiroshi Ohira: Darren, stop! This isn't you, okay? The Darren I knew would never give into despair that easily, I know how hard it was for you when you lost both your parents and when you lost Logan, I do. But, you should never ever try to give up that easily and let your pain and despair guide your actions! Don't you remember what your brother promised you the night before he died, he promised that he would always be there for you even in death. He was always there for you, Darren, even from his place in Heaven, he and your parents were there for you, and they always will… deep inside your heart.

Suddenly, Darren snapped out of his anger as we saw his eyes turn from blood red back to blue and his massive black angel wings turn back to white, but the left side of his long long-sleeved coat still remained black with devils and hellfire on the coattail. Darren broke down and we saw tears fall from his eyes.

Selene hugged Darren.

Selene Arcangela: It's okay, Darren, it's okay.

Lincoln: You turned Darren back to normal, and what you said to him, was that…?

Hiroshi Ohira: Yeah, those were Logan's last words he said to Darren the night before he died, and I was there that night when the cops were called. Those words were the one thing that can truly snap Darren out of that very state. Now that my old friend's little brother's back, I think it's time I took care of some unfinished business.

Darren Arcangela: Oh yeah. Hey, there's those gold-digging roaches!

Darren tied Terumi and Misaki up with gold energy ropes, and we took them to court where Hiroshi sued Terumi and the ten guys she cheated on him with, and he got paid quite the hefty settlement and he divorced her. Then, we followed him to a vault he has in his mansion which was as fancy as all the other mansions and ours, and we looked in the vault and we saw a massive horde of dollar bucks and coins.

Me: WHOA!

Hiroshi Ohira: It's nothing to brag about, but I am from a wealthy family, and what you see inside the vault are compensation settlements I'd gotten from divorces. I've been betrayed and cheated on by a lot of girls who decided to have an affair with another guy, and it resulted in me taking them to court and getting a settlement and divorce.

Nico: Ouch! Man, that's harsh.

Hiroshi Ohira: I know, but I always bounce back though. I'll find a girl who'll love me for who I am.

Me: That's the spirit! Say, would you like to come to Gotham Royal York to live with us?

Hiroshi Ohira: Hmm, I would like that. Plus, I'll stay in contact with Yodobashi and Mika, and Terumi and Misaki are already paying the price for their adulterous affairs, so Terumi is out of my life for good.

We moved Hiroshi to Gotham Royal York and we set up his room in

The World Tree Estate and he had settled in pretty quickly, he also stays in contact with Yodobashi and Mika, and as for Terumi and Misaki, because of their affairs coming to light, they had to pay heavy compensation to Hiroshi and the wives of the men they had an affair with, and they had to move to a crappy one-story apartment and they also had to get part-time jobs to pay off the compensations and debts.

Darren Arcangela: Well, it looks like the wedding of the century in New York had turned into an affair exposing convention. At least, Yodobashi and Mika are married, and Hiroshi divorce Terumi and got a hefty compensation from her and the guys she cheated on him with.

Lincoln: It was absolute chaos, and it was made worse because of your bloodthirsty ex-cousin and his MS-13 gang who were still out to kill you to prove his loyalty to that gang, he was sick!

Eli: He was sick and twisted, and to make things really bad, his desire to kill again caused Darren to lose it and he let the darkness out and he viciously attacked those thugs. It took Hiroshi to keep him from going even more crazy.

Hiroshi Ohira: Big time. I never skip out on any work-outs and I still remained in top shape, and I've kept my skills sharp in case Darren flipped out again. But, at least, Connor Devereaux and his gang are gone, and my old friend can finally rest in peace, and I've kept this with me.

Hiroshi showed us a memorial shrine he made of Darren's brother, Logan Devereaux.

Darren Arcangela: His photo, it's his senior photo. This was on the day before he died, and he was on his way to graduate from high school. Connor cut his future short because of his gang loyalties, he makes me sick!

Lincoln: He makes us all sick, but in the end, he got his just desserts. (To Teresa Tarzan) And it's so good to see you again, Teresa Tarzan.

Teresa Tarzan: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Teresa Tarzan and he hugged her, and Teresa Tarzan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Teresa Tarzan: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Teresa Tarzan, Keyblade Knight of The Deep Jungle, she's my Guardian Angel from the Deep Jungle from Tarzan, she's a Keyblader and the younger sister of Tanya Tarzan, Sailor Soldier of the Deep Jungle, and she is the second protector of Tarzan's jungle, and like her sister, she knows all about nature and more and she knows so much about plants, and she along with her sister and Tarzan had made all Poachers pay including Clayton. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: We all really hated that murderous poacher for what he did in trying to poach the gorillas from their home, and he was absolutely pure evil.

Nico: He was a bastard to the core!

Eli: He was beyond any form of forgiveness and crossed one too many lines, endangered too many people, and caused a ton of havoc.

Ken Knudson: And we finally got rid of Clayton a year ago during

Zarya's special mission.

Nico: Along with the other Disney Villains, Lex Luthor, and The Joker.

Teresa Tarzan: Good riddance, and I'm also not surprised Maleficent and the other villains also got sent to The Black Gates, same with Lex Luthor and that homicidal clown, The Joker, those two were bad news to Gotham and Metropolis.

Lincoln: Same with Maleficent and the other Disney Villains, and now that you're here, Teresa.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Teresa Tarzan in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Teresa Tarzan: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Teresa Tarzan's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Teresa Tarzan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Teresa Tarzan.

Teresa Tarzan had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Hiroshi Ohira: Wait, did you just say… wives, as in more than one?!

Hiroshi soon saw Lincoln's harem, and he was stunned!

Hiroshi Ohira: Wait, what?! And you're eighteen and already, you have an already increasing harem of future wives?!

Selene Arcangela: And he also has kids as well.

Hiroshi Ohira: I think I need to lie down. (Mutters) Lucky bastard.

Lincoln: I heard that, Hiroshi.

We laughed as Hiroshi lied on the couch.

Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them, the five girls are Mishio Okina, Tsukasa Hanemiya, Sarina Akashi, Neiro Niijima, and Yumeka Kusunoki from Shinshoku.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mishio Okina, Tsukasa Hanemiya, Sarina Akashi, Neiro Niijima, and Yumeka Kusunoki from Shinshoku.

Nicole: Oh man, you just rescued another group of voluptuous girls from those gangbangers.

Lincoln: There was no way I'd let those thugs lay their filthy hands on them! Are you girls okay?

Mishio Okina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mishio Okina and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Connor Devereaux and his MS-13 gang, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mishio Okina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mishio Okina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mishio Okina, Tsukasa Hanemiya, Sarina Akashi, Neiro Niijima, and Yumeka Kusunoki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Maria: We saw the whole thing, guys. Man, that was one wild wedding party turned affair exposing convention.

Hiroshi Ohira: You saw the whole thing?! Okay, who was filming it?

Poromon: Someone did, and it's trending all over the web.

Lori: Whoa.

Lincoln: Jeez.

Hiroshi Ohira: Okay, now Terumi and Misaki's lives are really going to get worse now that the incident is live on TV and on the internet. But, they brought it on themselves for their gold-digging ways, and it's karma.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That's basically what happens to gold diggers like them, usually in our cases, it ends in prison for them.

Hiroshi Ohira: That's what happened in my past wives as well. They usually wind up in prison as well, I have a bad reputation for marrying unfaithful women. But, one day, that woman will show up soon, I just need to be patient.

Me: That's the spirit.

* * *

After the marriage ceremony turned affair exposing convention fiasco and finally getting rid of Connor Devereaux and his entire MS-13 gang and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Teresa Tarzan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Teresa Tarzan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Teresa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Teresa Tarzan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Teresa Tarzan: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Teresa, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Teresa Tarzan: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at the Royal Woods Zoo to see the animals. But, then, we heard the sound of a loud belch in the air along with the stench of feet and B.O., which made everyone puke. Then, the gates of the Zoo were then smashed open and we were right to find out the obvious culprit: Lynn, and she was on yet another rampage again. That four-legged monstrosity charged at Lincoln on all fours, but all of us pounced on Lynn and gave her quite the thrashing of her life, and then, Lincoln punched Lynn hard in the cheek and ordered her to leave. Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and ran out on all fours snarling and farting like the animal she is, but she wound up getting caught in a water prison Lincoln made. Then, Luna came and tossed Lynn into a metal container after she got grounded for twenty five weeks for her attempted attack on Lincoln.

Nico: I can't believe it, this was another attempted murder in full view of the public! Lynn was nothing more than a rampaging animal because of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: I was quite surprised that none of my Guardian Angels didn't just make the choice to put her down for good after what she tried to do to me numerous times in the past.

Laney Emperyous: Many of us were getting that close to ripping her limbs off and tearing her brains out of her empty head!

Eli: YIPE!

Me: That's just further proof of how much Lynn pissed Lincoln's Guardian Angels who hated her off big time.

Lincoln: And I always had to restrain them or they restrained themselves whenever Lynn did that, but she just didn't know when to quit.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them and Lincoln removed Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee's dark side and sent her to The Black Gates, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Palina: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Palina, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee are in your harem.

May: We all suspected they had feelings for Lincoln, and now, they're part of his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Palina, Mai, Arezu, Simulator Ruby Gillman, and Nerissa/Chelsea Van Der Zee, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

* * *

(THE PEOPLES COURT THEME PLAYS)

We were in the Gotham Royal York Courthouse for what might be considered the Trial of the Century! It was the Case of The People of The United States VS Winnie The Pooh: Blood And Honey!

Bailiff: Calling the courtroom to order in the Case of The People of The United States VS Winnie The Pooh: Blood And Honey, Honorable Judge, Katherine A. Rockell presiding.

Sweet Leaf: Please tell me we have the names of the people

Me: Well the names are confidential.

Nico: Yeah.

Jamesdean5842: Sorry guys I don't want it to be hurtful to them.

Sweet Leaf: Ah. Good point.

Horsea: Hello, Judge Katie and everyone. We gathered you all today so you can FUCKING LOOK AT IT! (shows everyone the trailer)

Rarity: (to Katie): We apologize for this.

Me: Oh for heavens sake!

Lincoln calmed the mascots down.

Me: I apologize for this your honor. What you see on the Mascots computer, Ladies and Gentlemen of the Jury, everyone here, is a trailer of the 2023 Slasher Horror film based on Winnie the Pooh called Winnie The Pooh: Blood and Honey. It's a dark version of Winnie the Pooh where Christopher Robin goes off to college and Pooh and Piglet go feral and go on a terrible killing spree and they end up turning the Hundred Acre Wood into a killing field. As you can see by this trailer that we're showing to you all. The movie came out on February 15th, earlier this year.

Nico: Please note all that everyone.

Me: Throughout the big day missions that we have been having for our members of our team the Mascots have been warning everyone to see the kind of horrible movie this is.

Poromon: POOH DOES NOT DESERVE TO BE DISGRACED BY THIS SICK MOVIE! LOOK AT IT!

Runamuck: Um… what Poromon said.

Nico: Poromon calm down this is a court room.

Poromon: Sorry.

Judge Katie: I completely understand what the mascots are feeling right now and have been for the past 7 months. I loved Winnie the Pooh myself back when I was a little girl and I can't believe that they would make a movie like this.

Me: I know your honor.

Judge Katie: Do you have any witnesses you would like to call?

Me: Winnie the Pooh of 100 Acre Wood.

Pooh was on the stand.

Me: Pooh you have been an iconic legend for Disney and many peoples hearts ever since December 24th, 1925 right?

Pooh: Oh yes I have and I love making everyone smile.

Me: That is good you do. And you have filled all of our hearts with so much joy and love and laughter ever since then. Would you approve of this horrible movie?

Pooh: Oh goodness no. I would never.

Me: No further questions for Pooh.

Poliwag: Sora should go be a witness too!

Me: Of course.

Sora went to the witness stand.

Me: Sora Raiga, the legendary keyblader of light. I remember you going on numerous adventures with Pooh in the past ever since you started out as a Keyblader. What is your relation with Pooh and friends like?

Sora: We have been friends ever since those days. And they were some of the best ever. Ever since I helped out with saving Kairi and all that.

Me: You are very close I can tell.

Sora: I would never allow Pooh to become like that.

Me: Good good. I agree there.

Sora: Thanks. Also what these people did to Pooh's good name is absolutely dark and disgraceful.

Me: That we can agree on too. No further questions for Sora.

Manaphy: Mickey should be a witness too! He's the icon of Disney after all!

Me: I agree.

We called Mickey.

Me: Mickey Mouse, who has been an iconic legendary symbol of Disney since November 18, 1928 and the very character that started an amazing empire of entertainment. How would you describe the relationship with you and Winnie the Pooh?

Mickey Mouse: Pooh is a great friend and an awesome pal to get along with. Him and all his friends are. And Christopher Robin is a very nice kid too. I admit that going off to college is something all kids have to do. But what Blood and Honey did in showing that is dark, evil and a nightmare!

Me: That is for sure. I admit we have to go to college every now and then but what Pooh and Piglet did in that movie is no excuse and is dark beyond all words. No further questions.

Taro: Do you know that many of us suggested that the creators be given the Black Gates? But J.D. and Nico said that suing them is better!

Blu: It was my idea.

Me: Yes it was actually Blu's idea that was much safer. Hence why we are here.

Lola: It sure is.

Judge Katie: And I agree with J.D. and everyone wholeheartedly on not banishing the people and creators of Blood and Honey to the Black Gates. That shows a great display of merit on J.D.'s part because it's against their code. Does anyone else have any statements before we decide the verdict?

?: I got some thing to say.

We saw a Klawf!

Nico: Cool a Klawf.

Klawf: (In a girls voice) I apologize for coming in like this your honor but I have something to say.

Nico: Shayla Cunningham?! Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and orange sports clothes.

Shayla Cunningham: Good to see you again Nico.

Shayla went to the stand and she told everyone that she saw the entire movie and it was beyond a shadow of a doubt the worst movie ever and how it was a disgrace to the name of Winnie the Pooh and how it turns a sweet and adorable awesome bear and pig into a couple of monsters and how they made an absolute blatant mockery and an insult to the Hundred Acre Wood and Christopher Robin and Friends good names.

Me: I think that we can agree on.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Where are the creators anyway? Too cowardly to show themselves here?!

Poliwag: (to the rest of the Keybladers) Sorry we couldn't get you guys as witnesses. But it would've taken too long.

They nodded.

Jamesdean5842: I didn't want to have them show up for fear of smearing their names in real life.

Nico: He's right.

Poromon: Oh. Good point.

Judge Katie banged the gavel.

Judge Katie: Has the jury reached a verdict?

Juror: We have your honor. We the Juror find the Defendants of the movie Winnie the Pooh Blood and Honey: GUILTY!

Judge Katie: Very well. The people and creators of the movie are hereby ordered to pull the movie off the film industry permanently and ordered to pay restitution and punitive damages in the amount of $500,000,000,000,000,000.00.

We cheered wildly!

Qin: That was good.

Lola: Yeah.

Red Alert: So, what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Shayla Cunningham: When me and Nico ambushed a gang of bullies and got them sent to prison.

Qin: Nice. I remember that.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Yep. But we did it guys. We won the case.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Shayla hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Shayla Cunningham: Same here.

Bounce Man: (to the Mascots) Are you guys happy now?

Poromon: Yes we sure are.

Me: Good.

Lola: Yeah serves them right.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

The previous group came.

Robo Blaze: Can me, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Brain Freezer, Villamax, and Radioactive Man go with you guys? And I hope you guys enjoyed my team coming with you on the rescue.

Nico: Oh we did and we loved it. Also yes you all can come with us.

We went back to the estate and got ready.

Me: We don't even know what our mission will be but it will be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, Ivan Ooze, and he's come back from the dead still wanting revenge on The Rangers and us for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Lincoln sounded the alarm, and we came inside.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico, and it concerns all of us along with the Power Rangers. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than our old enemy, Ivan Ooze, and he's come back from the dead still wanting revenge on The Rangers and us for destroying him.

We gasped.

Tommy Oliver: Ivan Ooze is back?! And here I thought we were finally rid of him for good!

Me: He's a persistent bastard, I'll give him that!

Nico: Too persistent! But, now we finally have the chance we've been waiting for, now we can destroy Ivan Ooze for good and send that bastard to The Black Gates where he belongs.

Lincoln: Yes! Now, we'll finish the battle that we started with Ivan Ooze three years ago and send him to his eternal punishment.

Qin: This time we'll send him to the Black Gates.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Who is Ivan Ooze?

Me: A Dangerous enemy of the Power Rangers.

I went over his history.

---

Ivan Ooze was a cruel sorcerer and notorious alien tyrant that served as the main antagonist of the 1995 film Mighty Morphin Power Rangers: The Movie.

He was played by Paul Freeman, who also played René Belloq in Indiana Jones and the Raiders of the Lost Ark, James Moriarty in Without a Clue and Reverend Philip Shooter in Hot Fuzz. As a random security guard, Ivan was played by Paul Goddard.

Past

How Ivan Ooze came to be was never explained but he was a conniving alien tyrant and a treacherous sorcerer who according to Zordon "ruled the world with a reign of unparalleled terror." However, this was not enough for Ivan since he desired to conquer the entire universe so built his ultimate weapons; the Ecto-Morphicon Titans; gigantic Zord-like beings to conquer the universe. However, Ivan Ooze was imprisoned in the Hyperlock Chamber by Zordon, Dulcea and the "Order of Meridian" who presumably were the precursors to the modern-day Power Rangers and the Titans were sealed underground close to him 6000 years ago. The Hyperlock Chamber with Ivan in ooze form was sealed "deep underground" somewhere beneath the modern-day city of Angel Grove, California.

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers The Movie

Ivan's Hyperlock Chamber is accidentally unearthed by a construction crew in 1995 during the Angel Grove Jump-A-Thon event shortly after Bulk and Skull are kicked off-site. That night, Zordon sends the Rangers to hide the chamber once more but they are beaten to the scene by Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd. Having found Ivan after searching for 2000 years, Zedd releases Ooze and asks for Zordon's destruction in return which he agrees to despite being disgusted when learning of his nemesis' survival. Ivan Ooze takes the form of a passed-out security guard and meets the six Power Rangers before revealing himself and joking with them before unleashing his Oozemen to keep them distracted.

Upon teleporting to the Command Center. Although only those with Power Coins can enter, Ivan averts this by seeping through the cracks in the door, frying Alpha 5 into uselessness, and getting into a conversation with his old enemy Zordon, expressing his hatred towards him for locking him away, now destroying the Command Center in glee. Doing so destroys the Rangers' powers and renders them helpless despite wiping out "his children." Afterwards, Ooze travels to the Moon Palace on the planet Earth's moon and betrays both Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, as Zedd tries to blast him, but had no effect on Ivan as he has proved to be too powerful for both Zedd and Rita and then traps them within a snow-globe.

Their henchmen Goldar and Mordant swear allegiance to Ivan rather than join Rita and Zedd in captivity. Ivan then begins brainwashing the parents of Angel Grove into digging up the parts of his Ecto-Morphicons by giving their children mind-controlling ooze in jars under the guise of a friendly wizard. Once the Ecto-Morphicons are restored fully, he reanimates them with his ooze and sends them out to destroy the city while ordering the parents to jump to their deaths back at the construction site. Ivan then spends his time in the observatory with Goldar, watching the destruction his machines wreck the city. After the Rangers manage to restore their powers on Phados, they return to Angel Grove and battle Ivan's machines with their new Ninja Zords. Using these Zords, they are able to destroy one of the Morphicons, Scorpitron, and corner the other named Hornitron.

Enraged and intent on not losing the other Ecto-Morphicon Titans, Ivan combines to become a gigantic mutant hybrid of the two though he then crushes the monorail even as Fred Kelman and the children of Angel Grove rush to save their parents. Tommy leaves in the White Ninja Falconzord to become the missing rail whilst the other Rangers form the Ninja Megazord but Ivan-Hornitor destroys their Fire Saber and decimates them. Returning, they form the Ninja

FalconMegazord by combining with the Falconzord and fly into the sky but Ivan-Hornitor sprouts wings and gives chase. The battle progresses into outer space where Ivan retains the upper hand but the Rangers have the idea to destroy him with the rapidly approaching Ryan's Comet. As it comes closer, Aisha uses the Megazord's panic button to knee Ivan-Hornitor in the groin and fly away even as the Comet slams into Ivan and obliterates him on contact.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: OH MAN!

Sunset Shimmer: He's a monster!

Lola: Yep and we faced him 3 years ago and destroyed him.

Me: Back then we had only 25 years of Rangers with us. Now we have over 46+ Years of rangers with us and ready to kick some butt.

Nico: We sure do.

Sixshot: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Rabsca, Espathra and Tinkaton next.

Sixshot: I like it.

Whiger: Ooze is in for a surprise!

Me: You got that right!

Tommy's watch beeped.

Me: Oh Alpha is calling.

Tommy Oliver: What's up Alpha?

Alpha 5: Rangers, Zordon needs you at the command center. It's Urgent.

Tommy Oliver: We're on our way.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Doku, The Dark Samurai from Ninja Gaiden, and he's come back for revenge on Ryu Hayabusa for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something you aren't going to like hearing, Ryu: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Doku, The Dark Samurai, and he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on you for destroying him.

Ryu Hayabusa: I never thought I'd see him again.

Rachel: Same here.

Ayane: Me too. Doku is known as The Lord of the Greater Fiends and the right hand of The Vigoor Emperor, and he's really dangerous.

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Japanese Accent) I've heard about him all too well. I've got an idea, Lincoln and I will take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil, but not before we give him the thrashing he deserves.

Ryu Hayabusa: Good idea.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: I agree, plus, we can see those techniques Sayuri taught you, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to permanently destroy Ivan Ooze has come at long last.

Lincoln: Ivan Ooze's time is finally up, now we shall make sure that he never ever returns to cause us anymore trouble, and once we get done with him, you're next, Doku.

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Japanese Accent) There's no way we're letting you get away with this, Doku, you better be ready to fight after we get through with Ivan Ooze.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to finally get rid of Ivan Ooze once and for all, and once we got done destroying Ivan Ooze, Sayuri Shirahoshi and Lincoln are going to take down Doku.

We were off to the Angel Grove Command Center.

---

We arrived at the Command Center.

Alpha 5: AI YI YI YI YI! This is terrible!

We arrived.

Me: We got here as soon as we could.

Zordon: Hello, everyone. First, I would like to congratulate you on the trial.

Scrapper: Thanks. Though I expected the Mascots to freak out the whole time.

Me: Me too. We found out that Ooze is back Zordon. Lincoln warned us and we were told everything.

Zordon: All your powers have evolved tremendously since you defeated him last 3 years ago. I can feel it.

Me: I know.

Nico: This time we are not going to let that slime and pussbucket live another second.

Xenia: How did he come back?

Zordon: We believe it was a dark orb that brought him back from the dead after all this time.

Nico: Oh boy.

Zordon: I was also told that you all have faced Lord Zedd and Rita back when the Void Queen attacked.

Me: Yeah somehow they came back after 25 years after you made the ultimate sacrifice to purify them. I thought we had seen the last of them.

Nico: That's right and we were shocked.

Me: But later on this year we're going to destroy them once and for all.

Zordon: That is good you are going to do so.

Me: Yep. Also we have reason to believe that back 6,000 years ago we think that the Morphin Masters were the ones responsible for sealing Ivan Ooze into that giant egg and buried him underground.

Zordon: That is a definite possibility.

Xenia: Yeah.

Zordon: I'm afraid there's more. You are aware that you fought Magnacat, Galvanax, Krytus, Betrayer, Z-One, Vekar, Count Venamus, The Sorcerer, Junkrat and Roadhog, Dai Shi, Disk Wars Loki, Chase Young, Gruumm, Mesogog, Barodius, Valeena, Frax, Bedlam, Trakeena, Apocalymon, Divatox, King Mondo, and Tengu Shredder this year, correct?

Griffin: That's right. Why?

Me: Yeah we destroyed them. Well most of them. Some of them are in prison.

Zordon: Well, this does not excuse their crimes in any way. But it was not Rita Repulsa or Lord Zedd who sent any of them after all of you. It was actually Ivan Ooze.

WE GASPED!

Me: So they were just the pawns leading up to the king!

Nico: Wow!

Alister: Magnacat, Galvanax, Krytus, Betrayer, The Sorcerer, Dai Shi, Dark Chase Young, Gruumm, Mesogog, Barodius, Bedlam, HIM, Apocalymon, King Mondo, and Tengu Shredder were given the Black Gates. Everyone else was given different fates.

Me: That's right Alister. I forgot to mention that some of them are in prison.

Alister: No worries.

Nico: Either way we got to stop Ivan Ooze.

Xenia: Yeah.

Beetle: Hmm. Why don't we go ask the Morphin Masters about whether or not they sealed Ivan Ooze before.

Me: Good idea.

?: We're here.

Out of a portal came THE MORPHIN MASTERS!

Me: Great Morphin Masters.

Alpha 5: AI YI YI YI YI! The mighty Morphin Masters themselves.

Me: It's an honor to see you all again.

Master Red: Same to all of you. Congratulations to defeating all of the Kamen Riders Enemies.

Me: Thank you. We were about to ask you about…

Morphin Blue: If you want to know if we sealed Ivan Ooze before all those years ago then the answer is yes we did.

WE GASPED!

Lola: We were right!

Xenia: WOW!

Me: Whoa! That is amazing!

Vegeta: No offense to you. But obviously, that didn't stick.

Master Red: None taken but yes. We got word that Ivan Ooze is back.

Me: Yeah so did we. Lincoln warned us. We defeated him 3 years ago in 2020 and we didn't have all the Rangers from over the course of 46+ years ago with us.

Master Green: We know and we know you all can beat him like you did back then.

Me: Thank you.

Master Blue: We'll gladly help you all destroy him.

Me: We greatly appreciate that.

Nico: This will be awesome.

Me: I tried to call the King Ohger team to help us out with this a few minutes ago but unfortunately they are still busy with their own adventures at the moment.

Eli: That's understandable.

Master Red: I have a feeling that this is going to be as big as it was back then in 2020.

Lola: I have that feeling too.

Whiplash: And you probably heard that he was the Mastermind behind 23 of the villains we faced.

Master Red: Yes we did hear about that and you all did a commendable job against them.

Nico: They were tough but it was awesome to face them.

Me: Yeah.

Pacifica: (notices something) Hey, guys. What does Ivan Ooze's slime look like again?

Tommy Oliver: It's purple why?

Pacifica: Well I think we got company!

We saw slime seeping through the door of the command center.

Lord Drakkon: Well, fuck!

But instead of Ivan Ooze it formed into HIS OWN FOOTSOLDIERS! THE OOZEMEN!

Me: OOZEMEN!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: I remember these guys!

Bone Chompy growled at them.

Me: Ooze is trying to distract us! But it's not going to work.

Master Red: Indeed.

Me and Master Red blasted the Oozemen and obliterated them in an instant.

Qin: That did it.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Launch an attack on the command center will he.

Vulture: I'll fly outside and see if I can find him!

Me: Go for it.

Nico: Yeah.

Vulture flew off to find him.

Sabrina (Pokemon): We need to look outside for any more traces of the Oozemen!

Eli: I'm on it.

Eli sensed for them.

Eli: Those were the only ones out there.

Vulture came back.

Vulture: Found him. He's over in Angel Grove Tower. He's looking over the City for something.

Me: Probably expecting us to launch an attack on him from above or below.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Hmm. I got an idea. I know just the entrance for us all to get him.

Nico: Lay it on us.

I told them that my entrance is to confront Ooze by myself first and then have all the rangers from over the course of 46+ Years come out and morph and then after the explosion after the roll call we bust in and face him.

Nico: That's awesome.

We went outside and saw more Oozemen.

Brain Freezer: We need to havfe the Ape Ninjazord take care of these!

Rocky: Roger that!

He summoned the Ape Ninjazord and it did so.

Nico: Lets go guys.

We were off.

Ratbat: I'll fly up to see if I can get a better look.

Nico: No Ratbat. We can't let Ooze know we're here.

Ratbat: Oh right.

Nico: Just let J.D. go through with his plan.

I looked at the tower.

Me: Okay you purple pusssack come and get me.

I fired a blast of energy and it hit the tower and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A figure exploded out and crashed into the ground with a splat.

KRASPLAT!

Me: OH SICK!

Then he reformed and it was IVAN OOZE!

Me: Ivan Ooze.

Ivan Ooze: J.D. Knudson. Nice to see you again after all this time. How long has it been?

Me: 3 years. Now it's time for you to pay for your crimes.

Ivan Ooze: You surprised me last time and I will not make the same mistake again.

Me: I defeated you before Ivan and I can do so again.

Ivan Ooze: You think you can defeat me!? You and what army!?

Me: Me and THIS ARMY!

Out came all the rangers from over the last 46+ Years!

Me: IT'S MORPHIN TIME GUYS!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCKET!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Key, activate! Link to Morphin Grid!"

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

Donbrothers and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Taro: It's time for a Roll Call!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ)

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

They were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

Me: 46 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THEY WERE READY!

THE EXPLOSION FORMED INTO A HUGE PHOENIX AND IT DID A POWERFUL PHOENIX CRY AND THEN OUT CAME ALL OF US!

I smirked!

Ivan Ooze saw us and he was shaking in fright!

Me: Now it's not just 25 ranger teams but 46 teams!

Villamax: You are more evil then Trakkena and Scorpius!

Me: You sent your little pawns to destroy us. But we took care of them. Now we're going to take care of you!

Ivan Ooze: We'll see about that!

Me: And for the record we're not the same as we were when we fought the last time.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Ivan Ooze: (GASP)

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) That's right. We all have gotten infinitely more powerful than ever and now you are going to pay for your crimes.

The Morphin Masters then appeared.

Master Red: And this time there will be no more mercy Ooze.

Ivan Ooze: YOU! YOU SEALED ME INSIDE THAT REPULSIVE EGG FOR 6,000 YEARS!

Fangry: And don't play dumb. We know what your plans were!

Ivan Ooze: (laughs) Oh, I won't even deny it. It was me you were fighting this year all along! The villains that you all fought were part of my plans to destroy all of you!

Me: Ha. Well you didn't expect us to get so powerful did you?

Qin: Yeah we played all your devilish games.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But not only that we should be thanking you.

Ivan Ooze: (Confused) Huh? For what?

Me: For sending enemies like Chase Young, Trakeena and all of those guys after us. Thanks to you we uncovered a bunch of terrible revelations about what happened with Lincoln because of Chase Young and helped destroy many of our major enemies from the past that we didn't banish to the Black Gates.

Nico: That's right. You thought you were destroying us with them. But all you were doing was helping us close chapters that should have ended after all this time.

Ivan Ooze: But you've only dealt with 23 of them. Number 24… is me!

Radioactive Man: Oh, because there are 24 hours in a day. I get it!

Me: Ver clever. 24 enemies for each of the 24 hours of the day.

Nice.

Eli: But it's time for us to do this.

Me: Top this.

I fired an energy blast and it hit him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

He was blown into a mess like the T-1000!

Kairi Yano: Yeah, that won't stop him for long.

Me: Nope. But it will show him that we mean business.

He reformed.

Ivan Ooze: My turn.

He fired a purple lightning blast and I substituted with an Evil Sasuke in the area and he was put into a snowglobe.

I caught the snowglobe.

Evil Sasuke: (Tiny Voice) YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS I'M GOING TO KILL YOU AND EVERYONE YOU KNOW AND YOU WILL WATCH AS I KILL THEM!

Me: As fun as it would be to do my rant on you we got more important things to do. Also I think I'll keep you like this.

Nico: Keep him where no one else will find him.

Me: I've always wanted a souvenir snowglobe like this.

I shook it and it was snowing and Evil Sasuke was getting sick.

Heffer: HEY! Look at him go! (LAUGHS) It's a blizzard! (Humming Jingle Bells)

Evil Sasuke: I think I'm gonna be sick!

I put him in my vest pocket.

Nico: Now, where were we?

I fired a massive blast of energy and blasted him all over.

Qin: And this!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Laney fired waves of fire and leaves and slashed and burned him.

Lola: And this too!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Lana: This will keep you on ice till we're done!

Lana fired a wave of ice lightning and froze him in a block of ice.

Me: Now for the usual battles.

Then Vanitas, El Diablo, Iron Lung, Merman, Living Laser, Trap Jaw, Madame Masque, U Foes, Cheshire, and Myotismon appeared.

Nico: Vanitas, El Diablo, Iron Lung, Merman, Living Laser, Trap Jaw, Madame Masque, U Foes, Cheshire, and Myotismon.

Vanitas: There might be some locations that won't follow what Judge Katie decreed.

El Diablo: Well, we'll just have to make sure they will, won't we?

Me: Yeah that is for sure.

Iron Lung: Considering the low ratings, we'll be doing everyone a favor.

Merman: (to Nico) We heard you fought Chucky.

Nico: We sure did.

Living Laser: And that you found the 2019 version.

Me: Lisa had that one though.

Vapor: Is he more friendly then the one we hate?

Nico: He sure is. His programming was messed up by a disgruntled employee in Vietnam.

Lana: Yeah no kidding.

?: That is so cruel and awful.

A figure came out and it was GARGOYLE OF THE GATES from episodes 11 and 12 of Mystic Force!

---

After the Gates to the Underworld were brought to the surface, this Gargoyle-like creature was unleashed on the city of Briarwood. It first appeared after Koragg kidnapped Clare and tried to destroy the Rangers but they morphed into the Mystic Titans and knocked it back.

The Rangers jumped into action and formed the Titan Megazord to battle it. However, the monster was too fast and powerful for the Rangers, and managed to send the Megazord into the Gates, thus cracking them and unleashing Morticon. The Rangers were outnumbered, and defeated by his Dark Magic Strike with the monster seeming to vanish from the battle for a while. But they quickly regrouped and continued fighting.

While Nick went to rescue Clare, Madison, Chip, Xander and Vida the, Rangers morphed into their Mystic Titan Forms. They formed the Titan Megazord Dragon Formation and were able to destroy the Gargoyle with the Dragon's Fire Blast.

---

Claire: Gargoyle!

Gargoyle of the Gates: Been a while Gatekeeper.

Me: Boy I remember you! You were sent to unleash Morticon by opening the gates.

Gargoyle of the Gates: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Qin: Yep.

Gargoyle of the Gates: (sees the frozen Ivan Ooze) For the record, I never liked this guy.

Me: Neither did Rita and Zedd. But that's a different story.

Nico: A Universe 666 version is not out of the question though.

Gargoyle of The Gates: That's true.

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Spiderman, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Felicia (Darkstalkers), Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan- Nico's rescue was making Chucky go through what happened with Facilier and Lyra and Lynn transforming

* * *

Vanitas was first.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Nico's rescue was making Chucky go through what happened with Facilier. And Lyra and Lynn transformed.

Spiderman: Boy that was so awesome! They really tore that monster to shreds.

Carmen: Yeah that was so awesome.

Cyclops: And they helped 2019 Chucky get back to a good version.

Wolverine: That was awesome and fun.

Rogue: Boy it sure was hun.

Storm: We all thought so.

Felicia: It was really awesome hearing and seeing that.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so fun and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I thought thta was awesome to see. I can't believe that a disgruntled employee would do that to Chucky 2019 like that! That was horrible!

Sunburn: You're not kidding!

Vanitas: I agree there and I don't like disgruntled employees like that. Lets do it!

Vanitas and Spiderman called out their Ariados! Spiderman and Scarlet Spider and they formed into SCARLET SPIDERMAN! Vanitas merged with Commander Cold and they formed into COMMANDER COLDANITAS! Spiderman and group fired waves of fire and webs and smashed them down.

---

Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Connie Maheswaran Universe, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - Battling Another Hopping Hessian, Mortimer Khan, Filbert the Chernabog (Rocko's Modern Life), Benton Tarantella, Aliens (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Swamp Monster, Hunting Deer, Hornet Tomatoes, Snake Peas, Piranha Cabbages, Scarecrow (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Trifire and Robo-Blaze

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) Nico, Sora's team, Robo Blaze's team, and the others did good Battling Another Hopping Hessian, Mortimer Khan, Filbert the Chernabog (Rocko's Modern Life), Benton Tarantella, Aliens (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Swamp Monster, and Hunting Deer. And Another Hornet Tomatoes, Snake Peas, Piranha Cabbages, Scarecrow (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Trifire and Robo-Blaze.

Leo: They sure did and it was so cool.

Ophelia Nefertiti: That was really awesome.

Connie Maheswaran Universe: That was really fun to see and watch.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there and everyone had a fun time on that.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: I agree too.

El Diablo: You got that right. Boy that was cool! Lets do it!

Leo and El Diablo called out Magcargo! El Diablo and Ophelia Nefertiti merged and they formed into LEPHELIA! El Diablo merged with Fire Lord and they formed into DIABLO FIRELORD! Leo and group fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Fred Randall, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Lincoln's rescue in New York City

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung: (to Liam) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New York City. How was it?

Liam: It was really a fun hootinanny!

Julie Kane: That was a really fun one! But it went from a wedding to an Affair Exposing Convention.

They told him all about it!

Iron Lung: Oh my! That was crazy!

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: That sure was nuts! Everyone was crazy from that.

Fred Randall: Yeah that was crazy. (LOUD FART)

HE FARTED AND EVERYONE GAGGED.

Fred Randall: Wasn't me!

Rarity: (Coughs) Farts aside, It was a crazy wedding.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Yep.

Iron Lung: Boy that was quite a disappointing wedding. Lets do it!

Liam and Iron Lung called out their Skarmory. Liam merged with Stella Zhau and they formed into LIELLA ZHAU! Iron Lung and Bronze Kneecap merged and they formed into THE TIN BELLOWS! Liam and group fired waves of water, ice, jewels and thunder and smashed them down.

---

## Yumi, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, Cleo Hatshepsut XL, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - Meeting Teresa Tarzan

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) I heard you guys met Teresa Tarzan. What's she like?

Yumi: She is the Keyblade Knight of the world of Tarzan 1999 and she is awesome. She also hates Clayton with a vengeance.

Kokou: Boy she sure does and she is awesome.

Cleo Hatshepsut XL: That is so cool and awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: We all think that's really cool that she can defend all the apes and the jungle like that.

Cozy Glow: That sure is awesome.

Hex: You got that right.

Merman: That is so cool. Lets do it!

Yumi and Merman called out Umbreon and Gyarados. Yumi merged with Kokou and they formed into YUKOU! Merman and Genbu merged and they formed into MERGEN! Yumi and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nico Chan, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Julie Carolina, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - The Trial of Blood and Honey

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Today was the Trial of Blood and Honey.… the mascots were freaking out the entire time, weren't they?

Nico Chan: They sure were. But we kept them in line. We had Pooh, King Mickey and Sora testify and it was awesome.

Lucy Dark: Boy it sure was awesome and we it was a really crazy trial.

Julie Carolina: Yeah it was a trial of the century.

Applejack: Boy that was really something.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and it was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome.

Myotismon: You got that right. Lets do it!

Nico and Myotismon called out their Arceus and Crobat! Nico merged with Lucy Dark and they formed into Nicucy Dark! Myotismon merged with Evil Shade Man and they formed into MYOTIS MAN! Nico and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, I Am Weasel, Fluttershy, Tornado bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - The Outcome of the Trial was in Our Favor

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) The Outcome of the Trial was in the favor of you guys. I wouldn't want to be the creators of Blood and Honey right now.

Megan McCallister: No kidding there! What that movie did in defacing Winnie the Pooh like that shows that they wanted to make it as dark as possible!

Shugesh: I agree there! That was crazy!

I Am Weasel: I agree there myself. If I made a movie, I would want it to be a movie where all of us can love it and it would be about one of our adventures and I would make sure it would be fun for I… Am… Weasel!

Fluttershy: That is a good promise.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too. That would be so fun to see.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That is a good idea though.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Living Laser: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Megan and Living Laser called out their Porygon. Megan and Touma merged and they formed into METOUMA! Living Laser and Road Kamelot merged and they formed into Living Laskamelot! Megan and team fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, Tina Lindsington, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - IVAN OOZE IS BACK!?

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) IVAN OOZE IS BACK!? Also, how did you guys like my team?

Sydney: Your team is really awesome.

Trap Jaw: Thank you.

Sydney: Yep. Also yeah Ivan Ooze came back after 3 years!

Mikey 2003: And the strangest part is that all the 2 enemies we faced were HIS doing!

Tina Lindsington: Yeah that was crazy!

Pinkie PIe: But it was really amazing to battle them!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We all thought it was fun.

Featherweight: It sure was fun.

Sprocket: And we destroyed many of those enemies too.

Trap Jaw: Yep. Lets do it!

Sydney and Trap Jaw called out their Pinsir. Sydney and 2003 Mikey merged and they formed into SYDMIKEY! Trap Jaw and Roulette merged and they formed into Traproulette! Sydney and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Puppycorn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit- The Morphin Masters were the ones that sealed Ivan Ooze away for over 6,000 years!? Whoa!

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) The Morphin Masters were the ones that sealed Ivan Ooze away for over 6,000 years!? Whoa!

Timmy: We were amazed when we found that out and our hunches were all confirmed from that one.

Emma: Boy they sure were and it was awesome they did that back then.

Puppycorn: That was really awesome hearing about that.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was cool!

Scootaloo: You got that right on that!

Whirlwind: Yeah that was cool.

Madame Masque: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Timmy and Madame Masque called out their Mismagius. Timmy and Emma merged and they formed into TIEMMA! Madame Masque and Jellax merged and they formed into MADAME JELLAX! Timmy and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Ayeka Jurai, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - We defeated Ooze before and that was amazing!

---

The U-Foes were Next.

X Ray: (to Syd) We defeated Ooze before.

Ironclad: I think that was amazing and badass!

Syd Chang: Boy that was so awesome battling Ooze back then!

Virgo: Boy that was 3 years ago. It's amazing how fast 3 years flew by for us since then.

Ayeka: It was really amazing hearing about it.

Princess Luna: It was really awesome hearing about it too.

Moondust: It sure was too.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah it sure was something.

Blackout: No kidding!

Vapor: Boy that was an awesome battle back then.

Vector: It sure was cool. Lets do it!

Syd and the U-Foes called out their Leafeon and Porygon. Syd and Vrigo merged and they formed into SIRGO! The U-Foes and Bunnie and Clyde merged and they formed into THE GANGSTER CHEMICALS! Syd and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Sunburst, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Back when we defeated Ooze the first time we did not have ALL the Ranger Teams with us. NOW We do

* * *

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) Back when you defeated Ooze the first time, you didn't have ALL the Ranger Teams with us. NOW you do, including you.

Casey Rhodes: You got that right. Now Ivan doesn't stand a chance.

Lena Isis: That is for sure and it's going to be awesome.

Sunburst: I think it's going to be awesome.

Princess Celestia: You got that right there.

King Solar: Yeah it's amazing too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: I think it's so awesome myself.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Cheshire: You got that right on that. Lets do it!

Casey and Cheshire called out their Liepards! Casey and Lena merged and they formed into CALENA ISIS! Cheshire and Gypsy Moth merged and they formed into CHESHIRE MOTH! Casey and team fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce rangers, Hibiki Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Gargoyle of the Gates

Gargoyle was next.

Gargoyle of the Gate: Boy Ivan Ooze is back! I can't believe that he is back and responsible for the After Big Day Missions.

Nico: We were shocked ourselves!

May: But like J.D. said, we uncovered lots of revelations from it.

Gargoyle of the Gate: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Ivan Ooze, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Ivan Ooze symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: Lets get him!

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGIC SPELL SEAL!

They fired waves of energy and magic and elements and the blasts all hit Gargoyle and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Mystic Force rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Gargoyle of the Gates you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped and Ivan Ooze broke out of the ice!

Troy: We have more Ranger teams to oppose you now, Ooze!

Tsukasa: And now, we finish this!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) LEAPING FURY 6!

She summoned Batroc, The Cyborg Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, 2012 Armaggon, Angar the Screamer, Shizuku and Jungle King!

Nico: Oh yeah! Lets do this!

We went at him and bashed and smashed and blasted him all over!

Titanix and Chaor blasted and smashed him all over

Red Alert, Runamuck, Rarity and Sweet Leaf used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runamuck's friction rifle and Rarity and Sweet Leaf's powers 100-fold and turned Red Alert's missile into a powerful plasma cannon.

Red Alert and Sweet Leaf: PLASMA LEAF MEGABLAST!

Runamuck and Rarity: FRICTION JEWEL STORM BLAST!

Dark Panther Neos Force and Robo Blaze: DARK PANTHER ROBOT BLAST!

Crashhopper Force and Whiger: CRASHHOPPER BLAST BLAZE!

Spies of Smarts and Griffin: SMARTS AND SPIES GRIFFIN BLAST!

Samurais of Tyrannosaurus and Beetle: SAMURAI TYRANNO BLAST WAVE!

Warriors of Japan and Cheetahs and Whiplash: WARRIORS OF JAPAN SPEED BLAST!

Dragons and Phoenixes of the Sword and Lord Drakkon: DRAGON

PHOENIX SWORD STORM BLAST!

Voluptuous Beauty and Wind and Vulture: VOLUPTUOUS BEAUTY WIND BLAST!

Rainbow Marvel Fire and Brain Freezer: RAINBOW MARVEL FIRESTORM BLAST!

Chronosapien Time Fury and Villamax: CHRONOSAPIEN TIME FURY BLAST!

Slowbro Fury and Radioactive Man Gali and the Hibiki Riders: HIBIKI SOUND WATER BLAST!

Nokama and the Kabuto Riders: KABUTO INSECT WATER BLAST!

Takanuva and the Den-O Riders: DEN-O TIME LIKE BLAST!

Stella and the Kiva Riders: SUNLIGHT VAMPIRE KIVA BLAST!

Roxy and the Decade Riders: 10TH ANNIVERSARY DECADE BLAST!

Nuju and The W Riders: ELEMENTS OF THE W BLAST!

Will and The OOO Riders: COINS OF THE OOO BLAST!

Whenua and The Fourze Riders: ZODIAC AND STARS OF THE FOURZE BLAST!

Elyon and the Wizard Riders: MAGIC OF THE WIZARD BLAST!

Lillian Hale and The Gaim Riders: LIGHT AND PLANTS OF THE GAIM BLAST!

Onewa and the Drive Riders: SPEED AND CARS OF THE DRIVE BLAST!

Onua and the Ghost Riders: ROCKS AND GHOSTS OF THE GHOST BLAST!

Kopaka and the Ex-Aid Riders: VIDEO GAMES OF THE EX-AID BLAST!

Pohatu and the Build Riders: APOCALYPSE FORMULA OF THE BUILD BLAST!

Maxxine and the Zi-O Riders: RETRIBUTION OF THE ZI-O TIME BLAST!

Flora and the Zero One Riders: NATURE OF THE MACHINES OF ZERO ONE BLAST!

Megan and The Saber Riders: FANTASY OF THE LITERATURE OF SABER BLAST!

Evelyn and the Blade Riders: BLADES OF THE UNDEAD BLAST!

Cassidy and the Faiz Riders: GADGETS OF THE FAIZ BLAST!

Kadma and the Agito Riders: DEMONS OF THE AGITO BLAST!

Kita and the Revice Riders: STAMPS OF THE DEMONS OF REVICE BLAST!

Nathalia and the Dragon Knight Riders: FIRES OF THE DRAGON KNIGHT RIDERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the Riders!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Power Rangers, Mane 10, me, Eli, Nico, Kamen Riders and Loud Kids: POWER RANGERS ULTRA FURY MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: NINJA ELEMENT STYLE: APE!

Entrapta: NINJA LIGHTNING STYLE: FROG!

Perfuma: NINJA NATURE STYLE: WOLF!

Frosta: NINJA ICE STYLE: BEAR!

R. Mika: NINJA LIGHT STYLE: CRANE!

Juri Han: NINJA DARK STYLE: FALCON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said zords.

Lincoln and his harem: NINJA FINAL SMASH: NINJA MEGA FALCONZORD STRIKE!

They fired a ninja powered Kamehameha!

The blasts all flew at him and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: THIS IS THE END FOR YOU, IVAN OOZE!

Nico: MAY YOU NEVER RETURN, YOU SON OF A BITCH!

We fired massive and powerful black energy blasts which hit Ivan Ooze, and he was overwhelmed and he was destroyed, and when his spirit appeared, he was eventually erased by The Black Gates.

Ivan Ooze: NO! NO! NO! DAMN YOU, J.D. KNUDSON! DAMN YOU, POWER RANGERS, ZORDON, MORPHIN MASTERS, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN PURE RAGE AND FADES AWAY)

Me, Nico, and The Power Rangers: Good riddance forever, Ivan Ooze! May you never return to plague the Earth again!

Nico: That's for sure. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Ivan Ooze for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Doku, the Dark Samurai.

?: I will have my revenge on you for ruining my plans to awaken the Vigoor Emperor, Ryu Hayabusa!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of dark energy that came out of nowhere.

Ryu Hayabusa: That dark energy, I know it from anywhere. Come out of the darkness, Doku, we know you're here.

A figure appeared from a pool of darkness, it was Doku, the Dark Samurai.

Ryu Hayabusa: Doku. I always knew you would one day return.

Doku: You ruined the awakening of The Vigoor Emperor and even worse, you destroyed him before he could rise again to rule the world! I will strike you down and avenge his death!

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Japanese Accent) There is absolutely no way that I will allow that to happen!

Suddenly, Sayuri Shirahoshi's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels, she unholstered her black katana, and as she approached Doku, she left red energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels with every step.

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Japanese Accent) Doku, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed in the name of The Vigoor Emperor for millennia, your desire to bring death and destruction to humanity ends here and now!

Suddenly, Sayuri Shirahoshi was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, superhot flames, fire, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are samurai, angels, and The Shien Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with the symbol of The Shien Monsters on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Doku: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sayuri Shirahoshi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sayuri Shirahoshi grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her short crimson red hair, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, lava, samurais, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Shien Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Shien Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her crimson red lava creature-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sayuri Shirahoshi has on a crimson red kimono with the symbol of the Shien Monsters and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Shien Monsters surrounded by stars, samurai swords, and flames. Suddenly, Sayuri Shirahoshi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red and black angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sayuri Shirahoshi's black katana and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurais, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sayuri Shirahoshi's Firestorm Inferno Samurai Shien Greatsword of Inferno Fire Shien Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Shien Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Shien Monsters' heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large red gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Shien Monsters that said, "Sayuri Shirahoshi, Gene-Slammer of The Shien Monsters, Incredibly Powerful Fire Master, Incredibly Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Flip, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of and Master of Flames, Swords, Samurai, and the Shien Duel Monsters"

しらほしさゆり、紫炎モンスターのジーンスラマー、信じられないほど強力なファイアーマスター、信じられないほど強力な剣士、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、フリップのスマッシャー、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして炎、剣、侍、そして紫炎デュエルモンスターのマスターとマスター

Suddenly, Sayuri Shirahoshi's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Sayuri Shirahoshi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHIEN MONSTERS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIEN MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIEN MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIEN MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIEN MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIEN MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO SAMURAI SHIEN MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sayuri Shirahoshi's Super Angel-Shien Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Doku saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her with his katana to to cut her down, but Sayuri Shirahoshi countered him and forced him back, and she fired a massive barrage of red energy blasts, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, samurai, and angels at Doku, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome. Sayuri Shirahoshi has transformed into her Super Angel-Shien Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we take down Doku.

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Fire Inferno Samurai Shien Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Fire Inferno Samurai Shien Monsters Goddess Angel Love) (Japanese Accent) And that's exactly what's going to happen to him. Now, let's rip him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sayuri Shirahoshi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may have a sense of honor, but you still need to pay for everything you've done for the Vigoor Emperor, Doku. Prepare yourself!

Sayuri Shirahoshi and Lincoln went after Doku who continued firing dark energy blasts at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Doku and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Sayuri also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really wearing on Doku's patience.

Doku continued attacking them with his sword, but they kept blocking and countering his attacks with ease, and then, Lincoln and Sayuri charged out with superhuman speed and right before Doku could even attack, Lincoln and Sayuri slashed Doku's stomach, and he fell to the ground.

Doku: (Groans) So… , I've… been defeated. You two are indeed powerful warriors, come, take my head and banish me to Oblivion.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, Doku. Like I said, even though you had served The Vigoor Emperor, you have the samurai's code of honor, and we respect that, and as such, we shall send you to The Masters of Evil, there, you shall have a new life and an archenemy who will fight you.

Then, Sayuri and Lincoln helped Doku up, and they bowed in respect, and he was sent to The Masters of Evil. We cheered wildly for what Sayuri Shirahoshi and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Sayuri Shirahoshi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Sayuri Shirahoshi: (Japanese Accent) That was indeed quite a tough fight, but we defeated Doku and sent him to The Masters of Evil. Thank you for helping me defeat Doku, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sayuri.

Suddenly, Sayuri Shirahoshi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sayuri Shirahoshi's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Shien Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sayuri Shirahoshi absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of fire samurai and dark samurai, Lincoln, Sayuri, you two showed Doku no mercy and fought him with everything you've got.

Lincoln: And we gave him a new life in The Masters of Evil.

Me: We'll find him an archenemy soon. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: I've got a good one that'll shock you guys: Marlene Monstro, Keyblade Knight of Monstro.

Melanie Monstro: My little sister, now that's awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd say her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Marlene Monstro is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Melanie Monstro, Sailor Soldier of Monstro. She's a Keyblader and she has the power to become as BIG AS MONSTRO and can eat whole ships alive! She's good friends with Pinocchio, Jiminy Cricket, Gepetto, and The Blue Fairy. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: DANG! THAT'S REALLY AWESOME!

Nico: AND ABLE TO GROW INTO MONSTRO'S SIZE AND EAT WHOLE SHIPS ALIVE?! WHAT A WHALE OF AN APETTITE!

Lincoln: (Snickers) You got that right.

Eli: Do you think she can easily win an eating contest?

Nico: That might include not growing into Monstro's size?

Lincoln: Yep.

Eli and Nico's jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

I put their jaws back.

Nico: Ask a silly question, get an obvious answer.

Eli: Dang it.

Trap Jaw: And that's the end of Ivan Ooze.

Madame Masque: Hard to believe it was him who sent a villain after us after every big mission.

Vector: At least he'll never hurt anyone again.

Me: Thank goodness.

Cheshire: Of course he won't.

Myotismon: This calls for a celebration!

Nico: Lets head to Lynn's Table. Great job today everyone!

Tommy Oliver: (To the viewers) That will teach Ooze to mess with us again.

Laney: You got that right.

We went to Lynn's Table for a great meal and party and went back to the estate and enjoyed the rest of the time and went to be sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done!

WOOHOO! This was awesome! This was a sequel to chapter 1103 and it was awesome! Ivan Ooze is one of my all time favorite villains in Power Rangers and that was back in 1995 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze,

Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Trap Jaw, Roulette, Splatter Phoenix, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha, Metamorphosis and Vampire Pinkie Pie, Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey and Ella, and we're going into the Simulator and we're going to batlte TRIGON IN THE EPISODES OF THE END and we're going to make Raven's evil father pay the ultimate price for everything he did and to the entire universe! It's going to be an awesome and epic battle AS LUCY LOUD AND MOONLIGHT RAVEN TRANSFORM AND TAKE HIM DOWN AND MAKE HIM PAY FOR HIS CRIMES WITH THE VERY DARKNESS HE HAS WROUGHT! Also we're going to battle Another Lavor the Powerful, Evil Knight Man, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda, Roulette and Trap Jaw. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Rabsca and her name is Bianca Vexxa and she is a powerful and awesome circus performer that Nico knows.

The match-up scene is for Selene Laverna, Daughter of Shang Tsung, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Conduit Edwards who's come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for destroying him and Dagon.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Darkhold Castle in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and we're going to destroy the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, and Hsi Wu, the other evil versions of The Demon Sorcerers created as part of the contingency plan of The Chernabog Sisters. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Marlene Monstro, Keyblade Knight of Monstro, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Melanie Monstro, Sailor Soldier of Monstro. She's a Keyblader and she has the power to become as BIG AS MONSTRO and can eat whole ships alive! She's good friends with Pinocchio, Jiminy Cricket, Gepetto, and The Blue Fairy. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina

Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates. Plus, we're also going to find out that Emily Monroe, Defender of The Disney Heroes is also The Keyblade Knight of Disney Castle.

Get ready for an awesome battle as we go into the world of Fantasia and battle The Firebird from the 1919 song by Igor Stravinsky and we're going to help the Spring Sprite take down that infernal monster for good.

See you next time.

# THE SONG OF THE FIREBIRD

This chapter is for Fantasia 2000 and is based on The Firebird Suite by Igor Stavinsky in 1919

---

In the simulator, walking through Jump City in a planet Earth that went to Hell because of Trigon was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Trap Jaw, Roulette, Splatter Phoenix, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha, Metamorphosis and Vampire Pinkie Pie, Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey and Ella and we were there to battle Trigon himself and have an awesome and fun rescue.

Camie: Oh man. This whole planet went to hell.

Xenia: It sure did.

Himiko: This is horrible. What happened?

Me: Trigon happened.

Camie: Who is Trigon?

Me: Raven's evil father and a nightmare among all nightmares.

Xenia: Yep.

I went over his history and it wasn't pretty.

---

Trigon is the overarching antagonist of the 2003 animated series Teen Titans. He is an inter-dimensional demon with immense power and the father of Raven, a member of the Teen Titans. His goal was to take over the universe after destroying the Earth. He even recruits the Teen Titans arch-nemesis Slade in order to assist him in his goals.

In Season 1, he was voiced by Keith Szarabajka who also portrayed Daniel Holtz in Angel. In Season 4, he was voiced by Kevin Michael Richardson, who also voiced Mammoth in the series, as well as The Joker in The Batman, Captain Gantu in the Lilo and Stitch franchise, Dark Laser in The Fairly OddParents, Temutai in Kung Fu Panda: Legends of Awesomeness, Goro in the Mortal Kombat game series, Chairman Drek in the Ratchet & Clank video game, Black Samurai in Scooby-Doo! and the Samurai Sword, Doug the Pimple in Family Guy, Tartarus in Halo 2, Sarevok Anchev in Dungeons & Dragons, Shredder in the 2012 Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles series, Tombstone in The Spectacular Spider-Man, Demongo in Samurai Jack, Skallox in Green Lantern: The Animated Series, Sir Morton in the Ben 10 franchise and Kamek in The Super Mario Bros. Movie.

Teen Titans (2003)

Trigon first appears, unnamed and with a different appearance from his actual introduction, in the season 1 episode "Nevermore" as a manifestation of Raven's anger within her mind. Beast Boy and Cyborg see her fighting the evil copy to free herself of the anger she had while fighting Dr. Light.

Trigon later appears as the main antagonist in the fourth season. Trigon resurrects the Titans' foe Slade to force Raven into releasing him upon the Earth. In the three-part finale "The End", Trigon finally emerges and destroys the Earth; the Titans are spared by a fraction of Raven's power, which she had given them before releasing Trigon.

While Robin and Slade find Raven, Trigon uses Nega Beast Boy, Nega Cyborg and Nega Starfire to attack their good selves. The 3 titans win by outsmarting their evil copies. Slade gets his flesh back by killing The Guard.

The Teen Titans are joined by Slade, so they launch an all-out assault on Trigon, but are ultimately too weak to defeat him. In the end, it is Raven who defeats him, using her own powers to banish Trigon, undoing the destruction he had caused in the process and the potential conquest of every world in the cosmos by his demonic followers.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: That's terrible!

Lana: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: He sent the whole planet into hell because of that.

Lola: Yeah.

Sydney: We're going to destroy him once and for all.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Sydney, I want to thank you, Trap Jaw, and your teams for coming.

Sydney: No problem Nico. It's going to be fun helping you all out.

2003 Mikey: Boy it sure will be awesome.

Nico: Mikey, I remember you bonding a lot with Sydney in her Quarry form when you and your brothers met her and the other Underground Humans the first time.

2003 Mikey: Boy I remember that all too well. That was so fun.

Sydney: It sure was and Mikey and his brothers helped us all out so much and did it was amazing.

Me: That was so awesome. And we also helped you guys back when the Crystal Moon fell into the lava back then.

Sydney: That was amazing.

Laney: Boy how can I forget about that. That was so amazing.

Me: Yep.

2003 Mikey: Hey, don't forget about the parts where I helped Sydney as Quarry out against that High Mage guy when he started capturing my bros and the others one by one. I definitely didn't scream like a little girl.

Sydney: (LAUGHS) That was true.

Me: Boy that was still fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Qin: All the adventures we had in the Underground City were fun.

Lola: Especially the part where we killed the High Mage.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Yesterday's mission was one of the most fun ever.

Nico: So, Ooze was the one who sent those 23 villains after us all along.

Me: We were shocked hearing about that.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: That was really crazy hearing that.

Eli: Boy it was something no one saw coming.

Nico: Yep. But either way we got rid of 23 enemies like that.

Xenia: We sure did.

Me: Yep. And thanks to those enemies we uncovered more secrets about why some of Lincoln's sisters hated him and why Principal Huggins was turned into a jerk and why Chandler hated him and it was all because of Chase Young.

Anna Anyanova: And found out why Tanya became so evil.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All because of Ivan Ooze.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: And all the Ranger teams showed him who's boss!

Me: You got that right! 46+ years of rangers all came together and blasted Ivan Ooze into dust.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: And Ivan Ooze got his ass kicked big time.

Xenia: Yep. By all of us.

Me: Darn shame the King Ohgers couldn't help us. But they have their own adventures to deal with first.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And the most amazing revelation is that we found out that the Morphin Masters were responsible for sealing Ivan Ooze away back over 6,000 years ago.

Lola: That was amazing they did that back then!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I completely forgot about the Oozemen.

Me: I didn't. But maybe we can have them in the M.O.E.

Lola: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Boy this is a nightmare.

We walked on.

Me: No kidding. This whole planet went to Hell.

THUNDERCLAP!

The skies were cloudy and red like blood with lightning striking everywhere. All the people were turned to stone, all the oceans were lava and all the buildings were destroyed.

Me: This is a nightmare from Hell 1,000,000-fold.

Princess Cadance: It's like what Sombra would do.

Radiant Hope: No kidding.

Xenia: Thank goodness we destroyed him forever.

Eli: A total nightmare.

We walked around and it was a nightmare.

THUNDERCLAP!

Nico: There's not a single living soul here

Me: Because they were all turned to stone. We're the only ones left. I can't believe that Trigon did all this.

Xenia: And it's just going to get worse.

Nico: Whoa, so we're here in Jump City right when Trigon was unleashed on the world.

Me: That's something we haven't forgotten, and we destroyed him in the Simulator three years ago.

Lincoln: We sure did, and we gave the real one The Black Gates. And now, we're going to destroy Trigon once more, and Lucy and Moonlight Raven are going to transform and show him what the true powers of darkness are capable of.

Moonlight Raven: That's right. Now, let's get after Trigon.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

We got a move on to get after Trigon, and we soon found him sitting on the ruined Titans Tower like a throne.

Lincoln: (Whispers) There he is. Now, to unleash Heaven's wrath upon him.

Suddenly, the angels of Heaven appeared from nowhere and they unholster their swords and attacked Trigon with blasts of heavenly light and slashed at him with their swords which hurt Trigon bad.

Then, they converged and exploded in a white pillar of holy flames as a Phoenix Screech and Thunderbird Cry were heard, and then, we appeared, and that caught Trigon's attention.

Trigon: You!

Me: That's right, us.

Qin: You have tormented Raven and this universe for far too Long Trigon!

Nico: You've caused far too much pain and suffering for eons, Trigon, and too many lives have been lost because of you and your demonic minions, and now, we will bring an end to your reign and your evil ways once and for all!

Trigon: You fools will never destroy me, I am the most powerful being in the universe!

Me: WRONG!

Lucy: But, we're also the most powerful force in the universe and we've defeated and destroyed many powerful villains like you in the past, and now, you will face our wrath.

Moonlight Raven: And you will pay for your transgressions!

We all transformed and went at him!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

THE BATTLE THAT WILL DECIDE THE FATE OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE HAS BEGUN!

Me: KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful and massive Rainbow Kamehameha Wave.

Nico: FINAL FLASH!

Nico fired a Yellow Energy Blast.

Varie: FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

Varie fired a powerful green energy blast.

Aylene: SPIRIT BOMB!

Aylene fired a small spirit bomb.

Eli: WOLF FIRE MEGABOMB!

Eli fired a massive ball of blue fire.

We all fired massive energy blasts and attacks and they all converged and hit Trigon and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted him back with intense force of power!

He got back up!

Trigon: Fools! I am eternal!

Nico: And we're immortal. See how that works?

Me: But we are infinitely more powerful!

Suddenly, Lucy's blood red demonic eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a black, blood red, and rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels she unholstered her massive Nott and Nizogamourne's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice from her back, and as she approached Trigon, she left black, blood red, and rainbow energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lucy: Raven was indeed right about you, Trigon, you are nothing more than pure evil incarnate, you caused far too much pain and suffering to too many innocent lives throughout the eons, and what you also did in killing her mother and destroying Azaroth, you proved you are even worse than The Devil himself, and like The Devil, you shall be destroyed here and now, and the souls of the dead shall be avenged.

Suddenly, Lucy was surrounded by a massive vortex of black, blood red, and rainbow energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, blood, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are angels, creatures of the night, vampires, phoenixes, and a vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trigon: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lucy's massive Nott and Nizogamourne's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of black, blood red, and rainbow energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, blood, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are angels, creatures of the night, vampires, phoenixes, and a vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trigon: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LUCY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, TRIGON THE TERRIBLE!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUCY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUCY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Lucy grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck, she has neon red demon eyes and a black, blood red, and rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a rainbow full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on black bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats on them for shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with creatures of the night, dark flames, dark lightning, angels, phoenixes, blood, and shadows on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Lucy Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings. Lucy Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix which merged with her Bat Spirit Animal ring with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lucy Loud's massive Nott and Nizogamourne's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black, blood red, and rainbow energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lucy Loud's Almighty Nott Vampire Demon Darkness Nizogamourne Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and the Goddess of The Night, Nott, the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The Loud House, The Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol, and the symbol of Nizogamourne etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and a black dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Loud, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her

Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Rocky Spokes, Wielder of The Dark Sword Nizogamourne, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Webstor, Destroyer of Morag and Aggie McLaughlin and Henry Kane, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, Emissary and Champion of Nott, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Darkness, Blood, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

ルーシー・ラウド、ラウド家の二番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ロッキー・スポークスの愛するガールフレンド、暗黒剣ニゾガモーンの使い手、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの17世紀のルシール・ラウドの子孫、ウェブスターの大敵、モラグとアギー・マクラフリンの破壊者、そしてヘンリー・ケイン、ザ・ゴス・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、ザ・ラウド・ハウスの才能豊かなダーク詩人、ノットの使者にしてチャンピオン、ザ・ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして闇、血、吸血鬼、そして夜の生き物のマスター

Suddenly, Lucy's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lucy Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DIVINE NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL FEAR AND DIVINE DIVINE NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lucy's Super Angel-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Trigon saw it, he fell into a demonic rage and he sent his minions after Lucy to kill her, but Lucy fired a massive barrage of black, blood red, and rainbow energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels which destroyed Trigon's demonic minions and they also hit Trigon himself and he was burned badly, and this angered him greatly.

Nico: (AMAZED) OH MAN!

Eli: (AMAZED) AWESOME!

Me: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Lincoln: (AMAZED) That really is awesome, Lucy, you transformed in the same way as me, J.D., Lori, Leni, Luna, Sam, Luan, and Lynn!

Lucy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Darkness Infernal Demon Vampire Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Darkness Infernal Demon Vampire Angel Fear Love) Yes, I have, Lincoln. Now, there's only one person left to transform.

Moonlight Raven: And that is me.

Suddenly, Moonlight Raven's brilliant amber eyes turned neon brilliant amber and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, ravens, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Moonlight Raven's Alicorn Eternal Magical Darkness Bird Friendship Greatsword of Darkness Raven Love and Moonlight Gothic Harmony from her back, and as she approached Trigon, she left dark blue energy, stars, darkness, ravens, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Moonlight Raven: There's absolutely no words that describe how much I hate you so much, Trigon, all of your crimes have made you out to be The Devil Incarnate to every living being in the universe, and like The Devil you leave us no choice but to put you down for good!

Suddenly, Moonlight Raven was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, magic, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are ravens and Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trigon: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Moonlight Raven's massive Moonlight Raven's Alicorn Eternal Magical Darkness Bird Friendship Greatsword of Darkness Raven Love and Moonlight Gothic Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, magic, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are ravens and Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trigon: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MOONLIGHT RAVEN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MOONLIGHT RAVEN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(PHANTOM OF THE OPERA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Moonlight Raven grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair, she has neon brilliant amber eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, ravens, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a purple heart emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant amber iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with brilliant amber gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with brilliant amber gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Moonlight Raven has on a sleeveless pink top with her cutie mark on her right shoulder, long dark blue pants with rips, purple high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, ravens, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a crescent moon and raven. Suddenly, Moonlight Raven felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light cornflower bluish gray angel wings with dark blue tips on the light cornflower bluish gray feathers, light cornflower bluish gray horn, and long dark blue tail grew much bigger for her brand-new body. Moonlight has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Moonlight Raven's massive Moonlight Raven's Alicorn Eternal Magical Darkness Bird Friendship Greatsword of Darkness Raven Love and Moonlight Gothic Harmony, Freakshow's staff, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, darkness, ravens, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Moonlight Raven's Alicorn Eternal Magic Darkness Raven Friendship Mage's Staff of Darkness Raven Love and Moonlight Gothic Harmony, it's a brand new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'5" in length with a massive dark blue orb mounted on top of four large light grey raven heads with dark blue gems for eyes and large curved beaks and large light grey ring surrounding a large dark blue gem and on the ring is a keychain with three dark blue gems for the links and black raven for pendant and light grey raven wrapped around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end is a dark blue gem on top of four smaller light grey raven heads with dark blue gems for eyes and curved beaks on top of a silver ring and large midnight black split crescent moon with dark blue gem on it, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant amber gems for the eyes and a large dark blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and dark blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Moonlight Raven, Alicorn Princess of Darkness, Dear Friend of Ink Rose and Sunshine Smiles, Master of Darkness and Dark Magic, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Klarion The Witch Boy, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Destroyer of Trigon the Terrible, Brave Warrior of The

Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, and Alicorns"

ムーンライト・レイヴン、闇のアリコーン・プリンセス、インク・ローズとサンシャイン・スマイルズの親愛なる友人、闇と黒魔術の達人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、クラリオンの大敵である魔女の少年、闇のゴスのメンバー、トライゴン・ザ・テリブルの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の騎士団のメンバーテーブル、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Moonlight Raven's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Moonlight Raven has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARKNESS RAVEN ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM DARK MAGIC LOVE DARKNESS RAVEN ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM DARK

MAGIC LOVE DARKNESS RAVEN ALICORN PRINCESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM DARK MAGIC LOVE DARKNESS RAVEN ALICORN PRINCESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Moonlight Raven's Super Angel-Darkness Raven Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Trigon saw it, he fell into another rage and fired a laser blast at her to kill her, but Moonlight Raven fired a powerful barrage of dark blue energy blasts with stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, ravens, and Alicorns at Trigon, and they exploded as they hit him and he got burned by the positive energy, and now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Moonlight Raven's transformed into her Super Angel-Darkness Raven Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, you shall face the true wrath of Heaven!

Moonlight Raven: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Dark Magic Darkness Raven Alicorn Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Dark Magic Darkness Raven Alicorn Angel Love) And the true powers of darkness. Now, let's put an end to Trigon for good, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Moonlight Raven and Lucy, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of terrorizing and trying to take over the universe end here, Trigon, now you will burn in Hell for all eternity!

Nico: Titans go! (Laughs) I always wanted to say that!

We went at him and blasted Trigon all over the place left and Right!

Nico threw a Grenade and it exploded in Trigon's face.

Lincoln, Moonlight Raven, and Lucy went after Trigon, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black, blood red, and rainbow energy, dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Trigon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords and staff leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Moonlight Raven, and Lucy attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Trigon mad.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy swords that slashed Trigon's eyes out, and he screamed in excruciating pain, and that distracted Trigon enough for me to form a massive Spirit Bomb.

Me: Lincoln, fly into The Spirit Bomb and absorb it, and use the same technique that I used not too long ago on Tengu Shredder.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Right.

Lincoln flew into The Spirit Bomb and he literally absorbed it into his body and not only did he gain an astronomical power boost, but then, he raised his massive greatsword up over his head, and the 7'6, massive, wide, double-edged gold blade was surrounded by a massive, wide, double-edged rainbow energy blade, as it transformed into THE GREATSWORD OF GODLY FRIENDSHIP, TRUST, JUSTICE, LOVE, COMPASSION, HOPE, FORGIVENESS, VALOR, VIRTUE, EMPATHY, HUMILTY, DETERMINATION, LOYALTY, HONESTY, GENEROSITY, SELFLESSNESS, COURAGE, AND TRUST!

Eli: Incredible.

Nico: So awesome.

Lincoln charged at such a superhuman speed, and it resulted in him doing a massive Sonic Rainboom of Rainbow Energy and elements, and he now had elemental blades surrounding him and it surprised Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME!

Then, with a mighty roar, Lincoln slashed Trigon's stomach open, and then, he proceeded to slice and dice Trigon all over the place with his massive greatsword and the elemental swords followed suit as well, and with one last downward swing, Lincoln slashed Trigon in half and he exploded as he was destroyed, and then, his spirit was seized by the countless spirits of all those he'd destroyed, and as he was found guilty, he began fading away.

Trigon: DAMN YOU, DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN RAGE AS HE FADES AWAY)

We all cheered as Lincoln, Lucy, and Moonlight Raven holstered their weapons and powered down, and Moonlight Raven new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer horn and dark blue tail, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent, and Lucy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Lucy: Suffer in eternal damnation for your crimes, Trigon.

Suddenly, Moonlight Raven felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Moonlight Raven?

Moonlight Raven: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that tyrannical evil demon the beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, that was so awesome, you used the same technique J.D. used on Tengu Shredder and you even did a Sonic Rainboom of your own, that was really awesome!

Lucy: Trigon had no chance at victory over the powers of Heaven.

Moonlight Raven: And now, we're finally rid of Trigon forever.

Suddenly, Moonlight Raven wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Moonlight Raven's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces behind them and underneath a full moon with ravens flying and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Moonlight Raven absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we saw Jump City return to normal after Trigon was destroyed along with his minions.

Lincoln: And just like before, with Trigon's death, the world is returned to normal once again, and the universe has been saved from a severe threat.

Me: You said it.

Nico: That monster deserved it.

Me: Wow! That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Nico: Trigon was never Raven's father.

Me: No he wasn't.

Qin: That is for sure.

Xenia: And now he is a forgotten memory.

Qin: Yep

Juran: So, who received all the money that the Blood and Honey creators were sued for?

Nico: All those affected by the movie. Including the mascots. They got $733,000,000,000,000.

Nicole: Good.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And now for other business.

Qin:: Yep. We have the Anothers.

Eli: Yep. And we have Another Lavor the Powerful, Evil Knight Man, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda, Roulette and Trap Jaw.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! This is gonna be brutal.

Maria: Who do we call for them?

Sora Phaaze: I'm already here so I face Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda.

Me: Yep. So we'll call in Megan Bryyo and Kallia Kronos.

Qin: Cool!

In a swirl of Phazon and Fire came Megan Bryyo and Kallia Kronos.

Megan Bryyo: Hey, guys!

Me: Awesome you guys could make it.

Nico: Yeah.

Kallia Kronos: We're ready for this.

Sora Phaaze: Awesome.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Trap Jaw are one person. But her power is INCREDIBLY strong and intense.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Lavor the Powerful, Evil Knight Man, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Roulette!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Another Dark Samus: Glad I found you all.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue clothes and she had rainbow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Kamen Rider Eternal on it and the symbol was on her skirt too and she had a powerful energy sun sword.

Me: (GASP) Elisa Eternity!

Elisa Eternity: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Elisa is the embodiment of Kamen Rider Eternal and she has been around ever since the dawn of the entire universe. She is over 13.7 billion years old.

All of us: WOW!

Eli: That's incredible!

Xenia: It sure is!

Elisa Eternity: It sure is amazing. And I have seen it all over those eons.

Lola: Wow!

Elisa Eternity: Yep.

Nico: And you haven't aged a day?

Elisa Eternity: Nope. I always have been like this ever since the beginning of time.

Maria: WOW!

Me: She has true immortality and eternal youth and invincibility.

Xenia: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nico: Yeah.

Elisa Eternity: I know. Oh in case you're wondering the Another Trap Jaw is friendly. But she has been crying nonstop ever since we came here.

Me: Oh no. How come?

Elisa Eternity: She wouldn't tell me the reason and told me to tell you that she will tell you guys.

Me: Oh man.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Nice!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Good news is that she's friendly. Bad news is that she probably had a dark past

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: We're going to find out what it is.

We saw ANOTHER TRAP JAW!

Nico: Oh boy.

Another Trap Jaw: (CRYING HARD) J.D!

Me: (GASP) Oh no!

She reverted back and it was a girl that had blond hair and blue eyes and she had red and blue clothes and she had a pregnant belly and she was crying hard for a long time. Not only that but her clothes were tattered.

Me: (GASP!) ANNIE LORGANN!

I ran over and she hugged me and cried hard and uncontrollably into my chest and I comforted her and brought her over.

Maria: Boy she is really broken.

Me: She sure is. Her story is really dark.

Nico: What happened?

Annie Lorgann: (SCREAMING CRYING) ITS BECAUSE OF MY EVIL FATHER! HE KILLED MY MOM AND RAPED ME AND GOT ME PREGNANT!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Me: I should tell you all. It was a terribly toxic marriage and relationship. Her mom loved her more than anything but her father HATED Them both with a vengeance. He ruled over them both with an iron fist. It was because she had a social media account that set him off. He took a pistol and killed her mom by blasting her head off and then he raped her and brutally beat her up and I busted in and arrested him. I got him sent to death row for capital murder, rape and capital sexual battery.

EVERYONE GASPED IN SHOCK AND HORROR!

Applejack: WHY THAT LOW DOWN DIRTY STINKIN SIDEWINDER! I WILL STRANGLE HIM FOR WHAT HE DID!

Nico then clenched his fist and he was shaking with pure rage and hatred.

May: Uhh Nico, are you okay?

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Guys, after the rescue, we're paying a visit to her dad!

Me: Why do that when we can have him come here.

I snapped my fingers and her evil dad was brought to us.

Vince Lorgann: I WILL KILL YOU ANNIE AND SEND YOU OFF TO HELL TO BE WITH YOUR WHORE OF A MOTHER! NO ONE DOUBLE-CROSSES ME AND LIVES TO…

Nico then grabbed him by his neck!

Nico: Should I use a chainsaw or a knife?

I gave him a red hot sword.

Nico: Perfect. Thanks.

Nico took it.

Nico: Good to start. How would you like to be tortured?

Nico then stuck the sword handle into the ground.

Nico then stabbed him through the red hot blade through his butt and VINCE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING AGONY!

Nico then pulled out a 12-gauge shotgun and May got out a knife while Maria got out a chainsaw.

Maria: START PRAYING!

Nico then blasted Vince Lorgann's crotch off!

BANG!

May then stabbed Vince in the gut and disemboweled him and then shoved his intestines down his throat and into his lungs. Then Maria revved up the chainsaw and slashed his arms and legs off with it!

Nico then plunged his hand into Vince's chest and ripped out his beating heart and shoved it into his mouth!

Nico: EAT IT! NOW!

I hugged Annie as she was crying hard into my chest and comforted her.

VINCE WAS SCREAMING IN AGONY AS MARIA, MAY AND NICO WERE DISMEMBERING HIM ALIVE!

Chunk: OH GEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight Sparkle and Fluttershy were hurling their guts out and Rarity hurled all over and so was Starlight Glimmer! Lincoln comforted them!

Magine: It's okay, Annie. You're about to get justice!

Me: Let it all out Annie. Let it all out. There there.

Sydney rubbed Annie's back.

Laney patted her back as she was crying more.

IF THAT WEREN'T BAD ENOUGH, THE MASCOTS WERE TAKING TURNS TORTURING VINCE!

Poromon: YOU THINK THIS IS BAD!? (SHOWS THE TRAILER OF BLOOD AND HONEY TO VINCE) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT!

VINCE SCREAMED IN HORROR AND FRIGHT!

Poliwag slapped him all over the place with his tail!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him with 40 billion volts!

Manaphy: You look at it!

He screamed more and HORSEA FIRED A HYPER BEAM BLAST AND BURNED HIM!

Nico: Maybe you haven't had enough!

Nico clamped a BEAR TRAP ON THE STUB OF HIS LEFT ARM AND HE SCREAMED IN AGONY!

Lola: OH MAN THAT IS SICK!

Poliwag: Look at it!

HE SCREAMED MORE SEEING POOH AND PIGLET EAT EEYORE!

HE VOMITED BLOOD AND ORGANS ALL OVER NICO!

Nico: OH SICK!

Nico then cut off all of his dismembered fingers and shoved them down Vince's throat!

Sunset Shimmer, Pinkie Pie, Qin and Eli started hurling!

Poliwag: Look at it!

HE SCREAMED MORE SEEING POOH AND PIGLET EAT EEYORE!

HE VOMITED BLOOD AND ORGANS ALL OVER NICO!

Nico: OH SICK!

Nico then cut off all of his dismembered fingers and shoved them down Vince's throat!

Sunset Shimmer, Pinkie Pie, Qin and Eli started hurling!

TRAP JAW AND ROULETTE THEN THREW UP TOO!

Trap Jaw: (HURLS) OH YUCK! This is too torturous even for me! EVEN SKELETOR WASN'T THIS BRUTAL!

Xenia: NO KIDDING!

Horsea: Look at it!

HE SCREAMED MORE AS HE SAW ALL THOSE KILLED IN THE MOVIE!

Nico: Okay that's enough.

Nico then planted a C4 bomb into him and then they ran.

Nico: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

I put up a force field and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE EXPLODED! BLOOD AND ORGANS SPLATTERED ALL OVER THE FORCE FIELD AND IT WAS GROSS!

MOST OF US HURLED ALL OVER! LENI, LUNA, LOLA, AND PIPP PETALS FAINTED!

FWOMP!

Camie: NICO YOU ARE FUCKING INSANE!

Nico: He had it coming to him.

Qin: Yep. That was awesome.

Lincoln revived his sisters and Pipp Petals.

Nico: Sorry guys I guess we went a little overboard there.

Lola: A LITTLE!?

Nico: Okay we went A LOT OVERBOARD!

Me: But he deserved it.

I was still comforting her.

Nico: You okay now, Annie?

Me: Nico she's in a very fragile state.

Annie was crying hard still.

Lincoln: I think we should separate the another and let J.D. comfort her while we battle Another Trap Jaw.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Annie, I know this might be a bad time.

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) But did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Sword and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Annie Lorgann: (CRYING HARD) TO BRING MY MOTHER BACK AND KILL… (WAILING)

Me: (comforting her) It'll be all right.

Nico: Boy she is really broken.

Qin: We can banish her evil so-called father to the Black Gates.

Lola: Good idea.

Nico: On it.

Nico banished her father to the Black Gates.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) We already killed your dad.

Geiz: (Gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) Now we can bring back your mom.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Me: Good idea. Leave that to me.

Nico: After we deal with the Another.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated it from her and I continued to comfort her.

Nico: Poor girl. Come on guys.

Nico: Lets dance! (ACTIVATES TRAP JAW AND ROULETTE'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Another down.

Lola: YEAH!

May: (gets out Splatter Phoenix's Ridewatch) My turn!

May activated it and fired globs of paint and blasted Another Trap Jaw all over.

May: Time for some REAL DESPAIR! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666

OBITO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and blasted down Another Trap Jaw!

Maria: YEAH! Now this! (ACTIVATES METAMORPHOSIS UNVERSED RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES VAMPIRE PINKIE PIE'S RIDEWATCH)

She grew fangs and then…

CHOMP!

BIT HIS NECK AND SUCKED OUT HIS BLOOD!

Nico: YUCK!

2003 Mikey: NICE! Now for this! (ACTIVATES ROULETTE'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Then Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Imperious, Morpho Knight, Universe 666 Twin Masters and Elestomp came.

Nico: Nice team Major Disaster!

Major Disaster: Thanks Nico. Boy we saw the whole torture scene and heard about what happened with Annie. Good god that was horrible!

Evil Winter Man: Anyone that can do that to someone like that is pure evil!

Morpho Knight: You got that right. Poor Annie.

Imperious: I would really wash the Simulator Control room floor before stepping in there when you're done here. Lots of people hurled their guts out all over the floor there after seeing that torture scene and you might want to clean it up.

Qin: Oh boy.

Maria: Yikes. I hope the next gene-slammer was not one of them.

?: Don't worry I wasn't.

We saw a Rabsca!

Maria: Cool a Rabsca.

Rabsca: (In a girls voice) That was intense.

Nico: Bianca Vexxa! Wow.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had a magenta maid outfit on.

Maria: Wait you're the famous Lady Nebula, the Circus Star.

Bianca Vexxa: That's right. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Imperious: I hope you can do something to cheer her up.

The mascots seemed to be thinking of something

Bianca Vexxa: Poor Annie: I heard about what happened to her. That was awful.

Maria: It was.

2003 Mikey: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bianca Vexxa: When me and Nico were doing circus tricks and then I saw someone fall from the trapeze and we caught her.

Nico: Awesome move there.

Qin: That was fun.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bianca hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bianca Vexxa: Same here.

Poromon: I got it. Lets bring back her mother.

Me: You read my mind.

I snapped my fingers and then the skies had light shine down and then the divine singing of angels was heard and then a figure came and it was a woman with blond hair and had purple clothes on.

Rachel Lorgann: Wow.

She saw Annie crying.

Rachel Lorgann: Annie?

She saw Rachel and then I brought her over.

Annie Lorgann: Mommy? MOMMY!

She hugged her and cried and we later went back and cleaned up everything.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru

Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Nanette's team will go on Lincoln's rescue. Said team will include Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, and Puppycorn are heading to Darkhold Castle in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, and Hsi Wu, the other evil versions of The Demon Sorcerers created as part of the contingency plan of The Chernabog Sisters.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Darkhold Castle in the world of Dungeons and Dragons, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, and Hsi Wu, the other evil versions of The Demon Sorcerers created as part of the contingency plan of The Chernabog Sisters.

Nanette: Yeah, I still remember what we did to Evil Shendu, who was the first of the evil versions of The Eight Demon Sorcerers those Chernabog Sisters created and sent after us.

Me: So, we're going to destroy the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, and Hsi Wu and kill them for good.

Nico: Yep.

Darren Arcangela: Lincoln's going to pull the same trick he used on Evil Shendu.

Hiroshi Ohira: I remembered seeing it on Alya's blog, he sure doesn't mess around neither do the rest of you.

Me: You got that right. And I'm surprised you came with us, Hiroshi.

Hiroshi Ohira: Heh, I'm not going to be left out of the action, besides I also made Shadow Clones to manage my many jobs.

Nico: Jobs?

Darren Arcangela: He's the CEO of many successful businesses and a successful lawyer who brought down local gangs, he's a literal legend.

Me: DAMN! That's really incredible! Your brother made an awesome friend in Hiroshi.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with and blood red hairband, blood red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, blood red sleeveless top, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Hidden Mist Village and in her right hand is The Kubikiribōchō, the large broadsword of Zabuza Momochi.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Terumi Momochi?!

Terumi Momochi: Yep, that's right, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln, and WHOA, you've really grown into quite a young man, you grew big like a tree and you've gotten ten times bigger and muscular than before, and you've really grown into a really handsome man, you'd easily break Flip's head and spine with those massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, and those eight-pack abs, you can cut a diamond on them.

Eli: Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Terumi Momochi, she's my Guardian Angel from The Hidden Mist Village, she's a skilled swordswoman and mastery over the Water Style and Hidden Mist Jutsu techniques of her very own father, Zabuza Momochi, and she was also born with black angel wings, and Zabuza was the one who taught her everything that he knows and she even wields the same sword as her father, and he knew of her feelings for me and supported his daughter's choice and knowing that she's my Guardian Angel.

My jaw dropped to the floor, and Naruto put it back.

Me: Oh man, I had no idea that Zabuza is your father!

Terumi Momochi: You didn't ask, but he did tell me much about you along with Lincoln and everyone.

Nico: He sure did, and your father is one powerful member of the team, and he'll be happy to see you again.

Lincoln: He sure will, and she really hated that greedy murderous businessman, Gatō, with a bloody passion and she killed many of his men, her ruthless slaying of Gatō's men and her gothic appearance earned her the moniker, "The Hidden Mist's Dark Gothic Swordswoman".

Nico: Damn, that's one powerful moniker, and it's just like how her father is known as The Demon of The Mist.

Lincoln: And there are many others like her who are also the children of the other Swordsmen of The Mist.

Naruto: That's incredible.

Terumi Momochi: Thanks.

Emily Monroe: Guys, there's something I also need to show you.

Suddenly, Emily Monroe summoned The Shooting Star Keyblade.

Emily Monroe: You see, in addition to being the Defender of The Disney Heroes and the world of Disney, I'm also The Keyblade Knight of Disney Castle.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I had no idea that you were also the Keyblade Knight of Disney Castle, Emily.

Carolina Keyblada: She definitely is, Lincoln, and she's a very powerful Keyblade Knight with mastery over all sorts of magic and spells and King Mickey was the one who trained her.

Me: That's really awesome.

Nico: Mickey forgot to tell us that bit, but still, that's so awesome that you're The Keyblade Knight of Disney Castle, Emily.

Emily Monroe: Thanks.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and dark blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, water, ocean waves, whales, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Monstro in her right hand is The Wishing Star Keyblade and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marlene Monstro, Keyblade Knight of Monstro.

Marlene Monstro: That's right, and I got the girls away from the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu.

Me: Awesome.

?: We shall destroy you all for what you did to our brother!

Suddenly, we saw the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu heading right for us.

Sylvester: Let's send them all on a one-way trip to you-know-where!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep. Time to join your brother in Oblivion, you pathetic constructs! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of

Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi

Ohira, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Nanette and her team, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired seven green necromantic blasts at the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu, and the blasts and the blasts hit the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu, and we saw their bodies and muscles then dry up as Lincoln absorbed their life force, and their dried up corpses onto the ground, and we saw massive streams of earth and lava, water, gravity, lightning, earth, and wind enter Lincoln. Then, as the souls of the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu appeared, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanjis on them, and they glowed and the the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu were seized by their victims as they were found guilty and sent to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that is that for the evil versions of The Eight Demon Sorcerers, and the revenge of The Chernabog Sisters have been foiled. (To Marlene Monstro) And it's so good to see you again, Marlene Monstro.

Marlene Monstro: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Marlene Monstro and he hugged her, and Marlene Monstro is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marlene Monstro: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Marlene Monstro, Keyblade Knight of Monstro, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Melanie Monstro, Sailor Soldier of Monstro. She's a Keyblader and she has the power to become as BIG AS MONSTRO and can eat whole ships alive! She's good friends with Pinocchio, Jiminy Cricket, Geppetto, and The Blue Fairy. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Just like what you told us yesterday.

Nico: Yep, and did she clean out any restaurants before?

Lincoln: She did, and it was quite a surprise at how much of an appetite she has.

Lori: She literally beat Lynn in many eating competitions, it wasn't funny. But, Lynn being the sore loser she was, tried to beat her up, but Lincoln grabbed her by her jersey and punched her in the face and gave her a shiner and sent her running back home on all fours while she was growling and farting again.

Nico: Yuck, doesn't Lynn have any manners at all?!

Me: Nope, that Dark Side made her gross and disgusting! What a pig.

Lincoln: It was never easy dealing with her, and we had to use force to make her listen to reason many times over.

Selene Emperyous: We had to ice our hands after beating her up.

Selena Tigrerra: I so wanted to give Lynn another concussion again, but Lori tried to slash my eye off with a knife, that was until Lincoln punched her in the face.

Lincoln: Lori should've known by now to never try and piss me off, but she refused to listen, and like with Lynn, she had to get punched in the face, and now that you're here, Marlene and Terumi.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marlene Monstro in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Terumi Momochi in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marlene Monstro: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marlene Monstro's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Terumi Momochi's neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marlene Monstro: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marlene Monstro and Terumi Momochi.

Marlene Monstro and Terumi Momochi had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them, and he leaned down to each of their faces and he kissed them passionately on the lips, and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The five girls are Huamei, Lanfei, Meiling, and Nanase Senshuui from Kurenai no Namida and Hailey Banks from Hailey's On It.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Huamei, Lanfei, Meiling, and Nanase Senshuui from Kurenai no Namida and Hailey Banks from Hailey's On It.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Huamei: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Huamei and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and

Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud

House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Huamei: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Huamei: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Huamei, Lanfei, Meiling, Nanase Senshuui, and Hailey Banks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with five Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu, the other evil versions of The Demon Sorcerers created as part of the contingency plan of The Chernabog Sisters.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them down and Lincoln using the same attack he'd used on Evil Shendu a few days ago and he drained them of their life forces and powers and left them as dried up corpses and sending them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln, Terumi Momochi, and Marlene Monstro have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's the end of the revenge of The Chernabog Sisters.

Selene Emperyous: We had just about enough of those chaos-bringing demonic monsters to last an eternity. We thought they'd stay dead, but no, they decided to do a contingency plan to get revenge on us.

Lincoln: Adrastea Chernabog and her sisters were never going to learn, Selene, all they cared about is bringing death and destruction to mankind, so we had to destroy them last year.

Me: Yeah, those demon bitches caused enough trouble and done enough damage to too many people, along with their parents.

Nico: Yep.

---

After destroying the evil versions of Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu and foiling the revenge of The Chernabog Sisters, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marlene Monstro saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marlene Monstro: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Terumi Momochi: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marlene Monstro: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Terumi Momochi: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marlene, Terumi, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Marlene Monstro: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln, Terumi, and I headed to Lake Huron for a date, and the rest of his Guardian Angels came for extra protection. But, then, we heard the sound of a loud belch in the air along with the stench of feet and B.O., and that almost made us barf. Then, some trees were smashed down along with a lifeguard's chair and we were right to find out that the culprit was Lynn, and she was on yet another of her dumb animalistic rampage again. That four-legged monstrosity charged at Lincoln on all fours, but we pounced on Lynn and gave her quite the thrashing of her life, and then, Lincoln punched Lynn hard in the cheek and ordered her to leave. Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and ran out on all fours snarling and farting like the animal she is, but she wound up getting caught in a water prison Terumi Momochi made.

Terumi Momochi: Then, Luna came and tossed Lynn into a metal container after she got grounded for twenty weeks for her attempted attack on Lincoln.

Nico: I can't believe it, this was another attempted murder in full view of the public! Lynn was nothing more than a rampaging animal because of her Dark Side.

Lincoln: I was quite surprised that none of my Guardian Angels didn't just make the choice to put her down for good after what she tried to do to me numerous times in the past.

Laney Emperyous: Many of us were getting that close to ripping her limbs off and tearing her brains out of her empty head!

Eli: YIPE!

Me: That's just further proof of how much Lynn pissed Lincoln's Guardian Angels who hated her off big time.

Lincoln: And I always had to restrain them or they restrained themselves whenever Lynn did that, but she just didn't know when to quit.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Traptix Allomerus: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Traptix Allomerus, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, twenty-one Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond are in your harem.

May: It's been a while since we've had any female Duel Monsters join Lincoln's harem, and this time, all the Traptrix Duel Monsters joined his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Kelly, Traptrix Allomerus, Traptrix Arachnocampa, Traptrix Atrax, Traptrix Atypus, Traptrix Cularia, Traptrix Dionaea, Traptrix Genlisea, Traptrix Mantis, Traptrix Myrmeleo, Traptrix Nepenthes, Traptrix Pinguicula, Traptrix Pudica, Traptrix Rafflesia, Traptrix Sera, Traptrix Vesiculo, Megaempress, Moonheart, Lunaclub, Flowspade, and Trickdiamond, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Honeyclimb Galaxy.

Me: Cool!

Nicole: That will be awesome.

Zero G: Me and my siblings will go with you Nico.

Lightspeed: Yeah this will be fun.

Energizer: It sure will be.

Nico: Okay then. Lets go.

Tristan: I'll go too then.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at HONEYCLIMB GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are.

Tristan: Wow!

Nico: Yep. Nicole any tips?

Nicole: (On the radio) This one is a really simple one. Just climb up the walls to get to the launch stars to go to the next wall. But they get trickier.

Nico: Oh boy.

Nicole: But with your flying that won't be needed.

Nico: Yeah.

Lightspeed: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

?: Let me help too.

They saw a Tinkaton!

Nico: Cool a Tinkaton!

Tinkaton: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Trina Lepidopterra! Wow!

Lightspeed: Don't revert back yet. We need to get the star.

Tinkaton: Okay.

Nico: Lers roll!

They flew along side the walls of the galaxy

Nico: Goombas up ahead!

They saw Goombas all over the place.

Lightspeed: We got this.

They fired energy waves and blasted them.

Tristan: Save some for me.

Tristan fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Nico: (gets out Trap Jaw and Robo Blaze's Ridewatches) Time for tech power!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted the goombas.

Tinkaton: I got the rest.

She bashed them all over with her hammer.

Nico: Yeah!

They saw the star!

Nico: There's the star!

Tristan: We got it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: That was REALLY easy.

Trina reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes, pink clothes and had pink butterfly wings and had a really powerful hammer.

Trina Lepidopterra: That was so fun!

They all high five.

Lightspeed: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Trina Lepidopterra: When me and Nico bashed a bunch of fairy collectors heads in who were trying to attack my village.

Nico: That was fun.

Lightspeed: Wow!

Energizer: Nice one!

Trina Lepidopterra: Yep.

Nico and Trina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Trina Lepidopterra: Same here.

They came back.

Later the mascots were in the kitchen. Kayla Schmidt went in.

Kayla Schmidt: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: Making pancakes.

Poliwag: Lumberjack size pancakes.

Manaphy: Yep.

Nadine Phoenix: Awesome! Love pancakes.

Horsea: Then you will love these.

Annie was EATING LIKE A PIG! She was eating EVERYTHING ON HER PLATE!

Qin: Whoa she is really hungry.

Annie: (EATING AND EATING)

She later was finished.

Motormaster: How do you feel, Annie?

Annie: (LOUD BURP)

Me: I would say you are full.

Annie: Pardon me. But yeah I'm stuffed. I'm sorry I was crying so much.

Me: It's okay.

?: Boy those pancakes smell and look awesome.

We saw an Espathra!

Me: Cool an Espathra.

Nico: Neat.

Espathra: (In a girls voice) Boy those are huge pancakes. Perfect for a lumberjack like me.

Nico: Marsha Jackson!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had red and blue clothes and had red angel wings.

Marsha Jackson: May I join you all for the feast?

Me: Sure.

She got to eating too.

Rodimus: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Marsha Jackson: When me and Nico made an awesome All You Can Eat Pancake buffet and we ate all those pancakes and we were bloated.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Those must've been awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Oh they were.

Nico and Marsha hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Marsha Jackson: Same here Nico.

Long Haul: Those were amazing pancakes!

Me: (LOUD BELCH) Pardon me. Boy it was good.

Zhuqiaomon: It sure was awesome.

Camie: Yeah I'm stuffed.

Poromon: How did you guys like them?

Me: They were a feast perfect for a lumberjack. We loved them.

Nico: (LOUD BELCH) So full.

Xenia: (LOUD BELCH) Yeah they were tasty.

Annie: (LOUD BELCH) Boy I'm stuffed.

Camie: Me too! (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Boy no kidding. I'm so full.

Qin: Me too.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy that was all so good.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was. I'm full.

The previous group then came.

Vanitas: Can me, El Diablo, Iron Lung, Merman, Living Laser, Trap Jaw, Madame Masque, U Foes, Cheshire, and Myotismon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can.

Qin: We don't know what our mission is but it will be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Firebird from Fantasia 2000, and it's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico, and it concerns all of us. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than our old enemy, The Firebird from Fantasia 2000, and it's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: First, Chernabog came back, and now, it's The Firebird from Fantasia 2000.

Me: I knew The Firebird would come back.

My Firebird the Phoenix constellation on my neck was glowing.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Wow, that's awesome. This is going to be one infernal fight, come on, gang, let's get after The Firebird and put him out.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Camie: Who is the Firebird?

Me: He's from Fantasia 2000 and he was the main monster in Igor Stravinsky's 1919 musical masterpiece, The Firebird Suite.

I went over the history of him.

---

The Firebird is the main antagonist of The Firebird Suite, the eighth and final segment in Disney's 38th full-length animated feature film Fantasia 2000. He is a massive bird-like deity of fire and destruction.

While all of the segments in the film have no dialogue, the segment's music was performed by the late James Levine and the Chicago Symphony Orchestra.

The Firebird appears to be a giant eagle with huge wings and is made entirely out of lava. Though his body bears some resemblance with the Spring Sprite, he lacks any pair of legs unlike her, as he morphed into lava mass whenever he traveled on the land. It is unclear whether he can fly like the Spring Sprite or not.

Unlike Chernabog in the 1940 original Fantasia film whom sides with the force of evil, The Firebird is a powerful, dangerous, aggressive and treacherous fire spirit who has no alliances; he serves no one, he cannot distinguish friend from foe - he is a primal living force of destruction. He lives only to destroy and despises all that brings life and creation (ex. The Spring Sprite).

However, his only weakness is that he only destroys - he cannot create nor can he persist, as he returned to his slumber when there is nothing left for him to destroy. This explains his disappearance after destroying much of the forest.

The Firebird is first seen inside a mountain (more likely a volcano since nothing grows near the mountain), where the segment's green protagonist, the Spring Sprite, inadvertently wakes him up. This makes him so mad that he chases after her. As he does, he burns the trees everywhere in the forest that she had worked so hard on growing until he consumes her. However, she is revived by the Elk. It is unknown what happened to the Firebird after that, although it is suggested that he comes every time a volcano erupts. Volcanoes can cause serious damage to an ecosystem, but the ecosystems are known to heal in time.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: That is crazy!

Me: But the musical is really awesome.

Laney: One of my favorites.

Lily: Mine too.

Camie: Yep.

Magmon: He's twice as hot as I am.

Nico: Yep he sure is.

Qin: Boy no kidding,

Me: I love the Phoenix. It's my favorite creature. And I picked it as our symbol because it represents immortality, resurrection, reincarnation, fire and renewal.

Xenia: Yep.

Magmon: Oh Nico almost forgot. Which gene-slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oh right. Wugtrio And Bombirdier.

Qin: Awesome choices.

Lola: Yep.

El Diablo: (scoffs) That thing can't be hotter then me!

Me: Well we'll find out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Conduit Edwards, and he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him and Dagon. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we aren't going to like hearing: the dark energy we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Conduit Edwards, and he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us for destroying him and Dagon.

We gasped.

Ben: I thought we got rid of him on RaDos long ago.

Me: We did, so it looks like he's come back from the dead and he wants revenge on us. Well, we had already killed him long ago, so it looks like it's off to prison for him.

Nico: Just what I was thinking, J.D.

Selene Laverna: Leave him to me and Linky, and if his men show up, then you know what'll happen to them?

Nico: Uh oh, if his men show up, you and Lincoln will wind up doing the same thing Lincoln's done to the thugs of his Fire Elemental HERO Guardian Angels, and to the evil versions of Shendu, Dai Gui, Bai Tza, Tso Lan, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, and Hsi Wu. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy The Firebird once and for all.

Lincoln: This is going to be one fiery fight we're going to enjoy, and once we get done destroying The Firebird, you're next, Conduit Edwards.

Selene Laverna: There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live, Conduit Edwards, we'll beat you to an inch of your miserable life, and your men will also suffer a different fate.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to destroy The Firebird from Fantasia 2000, and once we got done destroying The Firebird from Fantasia 2000, Selene Laverna and Lincoln are going to take down Conduit Edwards.

We were off to the world of The Firebird Suite in Fantasia.

---

We arrived in the world of Fantasia and we saw that it was a beautiful forest.

Me: Wow. It's beautiful.

Mewtwo: Be on guard. I sense tremendous power awaiting us.

Me: I feel it too.

Qin: Wow.

Nicole: Wow look at that. That's Mount Saint Helens.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! So that's what it looked like before its catastrophic eruption back in 1980.

Camie: Wow!

Me: To date that was America's most catastrophic volcanic disaster.

Nicole: That's right.

Nico: Wow.

Lola: This s gonna be brutal.

Camie: It sure will.

Iron Lung: Is Spring Sprite here?

Me: I think I see her.

We saw her making a beautiful flowery tree.

We went over.

Spring Sprite: Hey guys!

She went and hugged me.

Me: Awesome to see you.

Spring Sprite: I'm so happy you all made it.

Me: We are too.

Trap Jaw: Her Dad did… (shudders)… things to her!

Vapor: If you know what we're talking about.

Spring Sprite: Oh I… see what you mean. I'm so sorry Annie.

Annie Lorgann: It's okay. But I'm glad my mom is back.

Me: Yeah.

We felt a tiny tremor.

Me: The Firebird is beginning to stir.

Nico: I felt that one.

X Ray: How long do we have?

Marah: An hour if we're lucky.

Me: Yeah. (WINCES IN MORE PAIN) OW!

My Phoenix Birthmark glowed brighter.

Nico: Your birthmark's glowing brighter. That means he's getting stronger.

Me: He's getting ready to wake up.

Annie Lorgann: I didn't know your birthmark was magical.

Me: I was amazed myself when I found out about it.

Ironclad: Might want to recalculate that!

Myotismon: Try 50 minutes.

Nico: Lets not panic everyone. Besides we got plenty of time.

Xenia: You're right.

Spring Sprite: How will we know when he is here?

Me: When my mark feels like someone put a RED HOT branding iron to my neck.

Qin: Ouch.

Xion: It has to be the size of Chernabog

Spring Sprite: Yes he is the same size as Chernabog.

Nico: Oh boy.

Qin: Boy this is gonna be rough and infernal.

Lincoln: I have a feeling this is gonna be a big battle of fire and life.

Living Laser: The asshole's probably taking his time to watch us squirm.

Me: Maybe. But we're ready for him.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: This is gonna be (WINCES IN MORE PAIN) OW!

My mark glowed brighter.

Nico: Oooh!

Spring Sprite: That can't be good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Madame Masque: And intense.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Xenia: But at least it serves as a warning for what's coming.

Sour Sweet: Is it possible to make a rainbow bird to fight it?

Me: You know Sour Sweet you might be on to something.

Indigo Zap: Yeah that's an awesome idea.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

But then..

Me: (SCREAMS IN PAIN!)

Nico: J.D.!

He saw my MARK GLOW WHITE HOT!

But then… Suddenly… IT HAPPENED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THE VOLCANO ERUPTED!

Xenia: It begins.

Vector: Oh crap.

Nico: Here he comes!

Me: HE'S HERE!

Then out of the volcano came THE FIREBIRD!

HE WAS A FIREBIRD MADE OF PURE FIRE AND LAVA!

Galaxy Man: So much power!

Me: Unbelievable!

Lana: Wow!

Nico: WHOA! Lets go guys! ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at him and then I had a mysterious rainbow fire aura form around me as I was flying.

The firebird roared as it if were looking for something. But then the spirits of nature appeared and swirled around it and then they swirled around him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of it and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Time to cool this firebird down!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana: Feel this!

She fired a wave of ice and it hit the Firebird's wind and froze it!

Merman: Have some of this!

He fired a wave of water and blasted his wing and steam came out of him as it roared in pain.

Me: YEAH!

But then a massive and incredibly powerful rainbow fire aura exploded out of me and my power accelerated intensely in strength, power and energy! Then it formed into a massive and amazing RAINBOW BIRD!

It screeched with powerful force and power!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Starfire: OH WOW! I thought it was just a legend! It's the Rainbow Phoenix Force!

Qin: WHOA!

Jean Grey: WOW! That one must be more powerful than the

Phoenix Force!

Lola: Incredible!

Nico: WHOA! J.D. how do you feel!?

Me: Amazing! So that's why my mark was glowing and burning so intensely.

Slash Man: Mind lending us a hand?!

Me: With pleasure!

I flew at the Firebird and it fired a massive blast of fire and lava at me and I dodged it and fired a massive blast of rainbow energy and blasted the Firebird all over with it! It shattered its wings into a million pieces!

Xenia: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Cheshire: It's still not down!

I flew around to the back and blasted it and burned him all over!

Me: WHOA! This is awesome!

I fired more rainbow blasts and burned him all over some more.

Lola: WHOA!

Lana and Nico fired energy and ice blasts and froze the Firebird all over.

Me: YEAH!

I fired more blasts and shattered him more.

Maria fired water at it.

Massive clouds of steam came out of it as it roared in pain.

But then it got REALLY ANGRY AND MASSIVE TORRENTS OF LAVA EXPLODED HIGH INTO tHE AIR AND LIGHTNING STRUCK

ALL OVER FROM THE ASH CLOUDS!

Moana: GEEZ! It's like we're fighting Te Kâ!

It regenerated his wings.

William: Oh great! It can regenerate its' wings!

He did so!

I fired waves of ice and rainbow energy and blasted him all over the place!

Xenia fired rainbow energy arrows and blasted him.

Lana and Maria and Moana blasted him with ice and water and steam came out of the Firebird.

Maria: It's a tough one!

Spring Sprite: Boy no kidding!

Qin: But this is awesome!

Leeli: You got that right!

Eli: YEAH!

Then The Firebird got frozen in a huge block of ice. Then INSTIGATOR, MetalSeadramon, Springfield Bullies, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Speed Demon, Carly Atlas, and See More came.

Nico: INSTIGATOR, MetalSeadramon, Springfield Bullies, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Speed Demon, Carly Atlas, and See More.

INSTIGATOR: How are you feeling, Annie?

Annie: I'm doing better.

MetalSeadramon: That's good.

Jimbo: What your dad did was messed up.

Annie: I know.

Toyman: (to Nico) We heard the mascots made pancakes.

Artie Ziff: Did you try any?

Nico: They sure did and it was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Boy they were awesome.

?: Wow that is awesome.

A Figure came out and it was CHEETAR from episode 13 and 14 of Operation Overdrive!

Many years ago, Fearcats were sworn enemies of Tyzonn and his team and they kidnapped Vella.

He came with Mig to use the Corona Aurora to power up the Prison Mirror to release their brothers. They captured Ronny and used her Overdrive Tracker and Benglo was released.

Cheetar took the full blast of their Drill Blaster, grew giant and was destroyed by the DriveMax Ultrazord.

Tyzonn: Cheetar!

Cheetar: Been a long time Tyzonn.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to release the other Fearcats by using the power of the Corona Aurora.

Cheetar: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Cheetar: (to Nico) I don't really blame you for torturing Annie's former dad. But there's the matter of her baby.

Nico: I know.

Me: I'll make sure that her baby is safe and not the child of a monster.

Annie was really touched by that and she hugged me.

Nico: Aw.

We got the battles underway.

---

Pinkie Pie, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Magician's Valkyria, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Arnold, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - Nico's rescue in the Simulator and Lucy Loud and Moonlight Raven transforming against Trigon

---

INSTIGATOR was first.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie) Nico's rescue in the Simulator was against Trigon. And Lucy Loud and Moonlight Raven transformed against Trigon.

Pinkie Pie: You bet they did! And it was amazing!

Magician's Valkyria: Everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Sprocket: Boy they sure did.

INSTIGATOR: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie and Instigator called out Mr. Mime and Skarmory. Pinkie Pie merged with Willow and they formed into PINKILLOW PIE! INSTIGATOR and Thursday Man merged and they formed into THURSDAY INSTIGATOR! Pinkie Pie and group fired waves of metal, gears and energy and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Noah Carver, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Reggie Von Ludwig, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Battling Another Another Lavor the Powerful, Evil Knight Man, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda, Roulette and Trap Jaw

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) Nico, Sydney's team, Trap Jaw's team, and the others did good Battling Another Lavor the Powerful, Evil Knight Man, and Dark Samus. And Another Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda, Roulette and Trap Jaw.

Noah: Boy they sure did. The Anothers minus Trap Jaw were all the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Eternal and she has been around ever since the beginning of the entire universe. The Another Trap Jaw was Annie as you saw and she has a really dark story. Her father killed her mother and raped and beat her up really bad. J.D. busted him and got him sent to death row in Florida.

Reggie Von Ludwig: She couldn't stop crying the entire battle.

Rarity: It was awful for her.

Gill Grunt: Nico, May and Maria and the mascots were taking turns torturing him and it was brutal and they made everyone in the simulator and in the control room throw up.

MetalSeadramon: Boy that guy sure had it coming like that for what he did. He deserves the Black Gates instead of going to Hell. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

He turned into the Blue Operation Overdrive Ranger. Noah and

MetalSeadramon called out their Sharpedo. Noah and Poromon merged and they formed into NOAPORO! Seadramon and MetalSeadramon merged and they formed into GigaMetalSeadramon! Noah and group fired waves of lightning, water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Gilda (MLP), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Lincoln's rescue in Darkhold Castle in the world of Dungeons and Dragons

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Dolph (to Sam): We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Darkhold Castle in the world of Dungeons and Dragons.

Kearney: How was it?

Sam: It was so awesome and we destroyed evil versions of the rest of the Demon Sorcerers.

Gilda: Boy that was really awesome!

Rainbow Dash: You got that right!

Whirlwind: It sure was awesome.

Jimbo: Boy that is so cool! Lets do it!

Sam and the bullies called out Magcargo and 3 Salazzle. Sam and Luna merged and they formed into SALUNA! The Springfield Bullies and Hydro Man merged and they formed into THE HYDRO BULLGANG! Sam and group fired waves of lightning, water, wind, rainbows, fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Carter, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Kokoa Shuzen, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Talika - Meeting Terumi Momochi and Marlene Monstro

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter) I heard you guys met Terumi Momochi and Marlene Monstro. What are they like?

Carter: We found out that Terumi is the daughter of Zabuza Momochi the Demon of The Mist and we were really surprised about that one. We also found out that Marlene Monstro is the Keyblade Knight of Monstro, the giant whale of the world of Pinocchio from 1940.

Kokoa: That was so awesome to hear about.

Starlight Glimmer: And she has as big an appetite as Nico does.

Cozy Glow: Boy no kidding.

Hex: We were amazed ourselves.

Toyman: Boy that is really cool! Lets do it!

Toyman and Carter called out Porygon Z. Carter merged with Serafall and they formed into CARAFALL! Toyman and Vomiting Frog Prince merged and they formed into THE VOMITING TOYMAN! He was throwing up EVERYWHERE! YUCK! Carter and group fired waves of bones, lightning, magic, stars, skulls and blood and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Hannah Knightly, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Honeyclimb Galaxy

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Nico went to Honeyclimb Galaxy. Did he like any honey there?

Leon: He didn't have any honey. But it was fun and awesome.

Simone Houou: It sure was.

Hannah Knightly: You got that right.

Fluttershy: That was a really magical adventure.

Stealth Elf: Boy it sure was.

Artie Ziff: Yeah no kidding there! Lets do it!

Leon and Artie called out their Lapras! Leon and Simone merged and formed into LEOMONE HOUOU! Artie and Gourd merged and they formed into ARTIE GOURD! Leon and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Viper, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - The Mascots Making Pancakes

---

King Snake was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) The Mascots Made Pancakes earlier. Did you like them?

Leni: Oh we totes loved them and we are so full that we are not going to eat the rest of the day.

Viper: We had sausages, Canadian Ham, Bacon, steaks, home fries, scrambled eggs and fried eggs with them.

Sunset Shimmer: It was a true feast for Lumberjacks.

Sunburn: Boy that was over 5 pounds of food.

King Hiss: Boy you guys sure were hungry and the mascots made awesome food. Lets do it!

Leni and King Hiss called out their Arbok. Leni and Rarity merged and they formed into LENARITY! King Hiss and Duff Killigan merged and they formed into KING DUFF! Leni and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Wolffang (Beast Wars), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, LucBrawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - THE FIREBIRD IS ONE HOT VILLAIN

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) THE FIREBIRD IS ONE HOT VILLAIN! But not as hot as most of you guys!

Boy Lynn: Boy no kidding! This one might be the hottest villain we have ever faced.

Wolffang (Beast Wars): Yeah no kidding.

Applejack: But it's amazing that we get to face this one.

Flashwing: Yeah that is for sure.

Mammoth: Boy no kidding there! Lets do it!

Boy Lynn and Mammoth called out their Machamp! Boy Lynn and

Girl Lynn merged and they formed into LYNN ROYAL! (Sounds redundant but it fits for both of them) Mammoth and Shiv merged and they formed into MAMMOSHIV! Lynn and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jaden, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Lucky Seven Sampson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - The Sprite of Spring never realized that the monster in the volcano was The Firebird

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Don't be too hard on The Sprite of Spring. She never realized that the monster in the volcano was The Firebird.

Jaden: I know that but she was just curious about it.

Lucky Seven Sampson: That's true.

Twilight Sparkle: But we never knew that J.D.'s birthmark would react to it in such an amazing way.

Spyro: That is for sure.

Speed Demon: Boy that is so cool seeing that and I did not expect J.D. to have his own awesome version of The Phoenix Force too! Lets do it!

Jaden and Speed Demon called out their Greninja. Jaden and Elemental HERO Flare Neos merged and they formed into JADEN OF THE FLARE! Speed Demon and Giraffa Undead merged and they formed into SPEED DEMON GIRAFFA ARMOR! Jaden and group fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them down.

Haiku, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Anatankha the Sphinx, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf- The Sprite of Spring was shocked seeing the Firebird's destructive rampage

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) The Sprite of Spring was shocked seeing the Firebird's destructive rampage. I bet she didn't realize how dangerous it is.

Haiku: No she sure didn't. But that was scary for her to see so much destruction caused by it.

Anatankha: Yeah that was awful.

Princess Luna: That was terrible.

Blackout: No kidding.

Carly Atlas: Boy that is for sure. Lets do it!

Haiku and Carly called out their Crobat and Ribombee. Haiku and Alana the Phoenix Angel merged and they formed into Alanku! Carly and Hummerzoom merged and they formed into CARLY THE HUMMINGBIRD QUEEN! Haiku and team fired waves of orange fire and darkness and smashed them down.

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, May, Manaphy, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - The Firebird will be extinguished soon

---

See More was next.

See More: (to Ash) The Firebird will be extinguished soon. With lots of water.

Ash Ketchum: Yeah that is for sure!

Pikachu: PIKA!

May: I'm ready to douse that monster with lots of ice and water.

Manaphy: Me too mama!

Princess Celestia: This is gonna be so awesome and good.

Spotlight: You got that right.

See More: It sure will be fun and awesome. Lets do it!

Ash and See More called out their Charizard and Gengar. Ash and Catherine Lancaster Merged and they formed into CATHERASH! See-More and Rainbow Raider merged and they formed into SEE-RAINBOWS! Ash and team fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cheetar

---

Cheetar was next.

Cheetar: Boy the Firebird is a hot one.

Nico: Boy it sure is.

May: But this will be fun.

Cheetar: It sure will. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Firebird, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Firebird symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Kabuto Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

They called the Drill Cannon.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Cheetar you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Let's put this bird out!

Tsukasa: With magic!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers.

We went at the Firebird and blasted him all over with ice fire, water and ice.

Gintanai, Intress, Kelvedran, and Raimusa Blasted and smashed him all over!

Rodimus, Motormaster, Kayla and Nadine all used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rodimus's Photon Eliminator, Motormaster's Atom-Smasher Cannon and Nadine and Kayla's fire powers 100-fold.

Rodimus and Nadine Phoenix: PHOENIX PHOTON MEGABLAST!

Motormaster and Kayla Schmidt: ATOMIC PHOENIX ATOMSMASHER BLAST!

Darkstalker Fury of Darkness and Vanitas: DARKSTALKING SPIDER BLAST!

Jewels and Fire and El Diablo: FIRE JEWEL DIABLO BLAST!

Farts of Mars and Iron Lung: FARTS OF MARS WINDSTORM!

Musketeer of Fire Force and Merman: MUSKETEER FIRE FORCE BLAST!

Carnage of Doom and Myotismon: CARNAGE DOOM BLAST!

Weasels and Lasers and Living Laser: WEASELS AND LASERS BLAST!

Sun Bitterns and Quarry and Trap Jaw: SUN BITTERNS FURY STRIKE!

Puppycorns of Magic and Madame Masque: MAGIC OF PUPPYCORNS BLAST!

Chemistry of Jurai and U-Foes: CHEMISTRY OF JURAI BLAST!

Sunburst Crystal Mancer and Cheshire: SUNBURST CRYSTAL SHOT!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Spring Sprite, me, Sunset Shimmer and Carmen: RAINBOW PHOENIX RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive rainbow fire phoenix blast!

Lincoln: BIRD ELEMENTAL STYLE: RAINBOW BIRD!

Jessica Kaios: BIRD FIRE STYLE: FIREBIRD!

Yuna: BIRD WATER STYLE: WATERBIRD!

Toph: BIRD EARTH STYLE: STONEBIRD!

Makoto Nanaya: BIRD WIND STYLE: WINDBIRD!

Sari Sumdac: BIRD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBIRD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said birds of elements.

Lincoln and his harem: BIRD FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL BIRD BLAST!

They fired a rainbow colored bird shaped elemental hadouken!

The blasts hit the Firebird and exploded with incredible power!

The Firebird screeched and it charged at Hiroshi Ohira, and it entered into him.

Darren Arcangela: Hiroshi?! Are you okay?

Hiroshi Ohira: (Groans) What the?! (Feeling his body heat up like crazy) Agh, my body, it feels like it's burning!

Eli: What's happening?!

Suddenly, Hiroshi Ohira's dark brown eyes turned neon crimson red, and he was surrounded by a neon crimson red energy aura with stars, lava, superhot flames, fires, phoenixes, and angels. Then, we saw his upper and lower body muscles suddenly start to grow and bulge as they began filling with incredible power, and Hiroshi was still feeling its effects.

Darren Arcangela: HE'S GONNA BLOW! RUN FOR IT!

We took cover, and then, it happened!

HIROSHI OHIRA SCREAMED LOUDLY TO THE HEAVENS, AND HE WAS SURROUNDED BY A MASSIVE VORTEX OF NEON CRIMSON RED ENERGY WITH STARS, LAVA, SUPERHOT FLAMES, AND FIRES SURROUNDING THE VORTEX, THERE ARE PHOENIXES AND ANGELS FLYING AROUND THE VORTEX, AND IN THE VORTEX IS A RED PHOENIX.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Hiroshi Ohira, and then, he glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of neon crimson red and orange energy with stars, lava, superhot flames, and fires surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIROSHI OHIRA AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, WE SAW THE VOLCANO APPEAR BEHIND HIM, AND THE FIREBIRD CAME OUT, ONLY TO BE TRAPPED IN AN ENERGY CARD!

Me: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Nico: DID HE JUST?!

Darren Arcangela: He reigned in The Firebird's powers, all of them!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUCY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, HIROSHI OHIRA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Hiroshi Ohira grew from 6'11" to 8'3" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight pack abs, he has gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, he has crimson red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair, he has neon crimson red eyes and a neon crimson red energy aura with stars, lava, superhot flames, fires, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a phoenix emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye with crimson red iris, he has on phoenix earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Inferno, Justice, Revenge, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with crimson red gems in the gold flame links and crimson red crystal links and a crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Inferno, Justice, Revenge, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a white and gold-accented choker on his neck and he also has on his necklace with his army dog tags, he has on a crimson red version of He-Man 2002's loincloth, long black pants with flames on the legs, black knee-high boots, long white coattails with flames, lava, and phoenixes on them around his waist, and on his back is a phoenix surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Hiroshi Ohira felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with crimson red, yellow, and orange tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out from his back and spread out and he also now has eleven massive and long phoenix tails with red, yellow, and orange feathers on them, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, all of the greatswords and swords Hiroshi Ohira had gotten thanks to Darren Arcangela began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, lava, superhot flames, fires, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black and orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black and orange phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom is a black and orange phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its beak for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and orange mouth in its beak for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Hiroshi Ohira, High School Life-Long Friend of Logan Devereaux, Friend and Guardian of Darren Devereaux, Friend of Many, Many-Times Divorced Single Rich Man from Japan, Fiery Angel of Justice and Retribution Towards The Truly Unforgivable, Successful CEO of Many Businesses, Former Member of The United States Delta Force, Intelligent and Strong Hero, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Emissary of The Fiery Phoenix, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Destructive Fires, Justice, Revenge, Angels, and Phoenixes"

大平洋、ローガン・デブローの高校時代からの友人、ダレン・デブローの友人であり後見人、日本から来た何度も離婚した独身金持ちの友人、正義の熱き天使、そして多くの企業の成功したCEOに対する真に許されない報復、アメリカデルタフォースの元メンバー、知的で強いヒーロー、チームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力の達人、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、燃えるようなフェニックスの使者、真の不滅の英雄、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして破壊的な火、正義、復讐、天使の達人、フェニックス

Suddenly, Hiroshi Ohira's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, he'd transformed into his ultimate transformation.

Hiroshi Ohira has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRESTORM FIREBIRD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP DESTRUCTIVE FIRESTORM FIREBIRD RETRIBUTION FIRESTORM INFERNO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DESTRUCTIVE FIRESTORM FIREBIRD RETRIBUTION FIRESTORM INFERNO PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DESTRUCTIVE FIRESTORM FIREBIRD RETRIBUTION FIRESTORM INFERNO PHOENIX ANGEL RAGE!

Hiroshi Ohira: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel and Divine Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel) Ugh, what just happened?

Darren Arcangela made a mirror, and Hiroshi saw what happened to him.

Hiroshi Ohira: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel and Divine Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel) What?! Are you serious?! I just transformed!

Lincoln: Yep, and look.

We saw The Firebird still imprisoned in the energy card thanks to Hiroshi's sudden transformation. We fired black energy blasts at it, and sent it to The Black Gates forever.

Me: See ya never, you destructive firebird.

Nico: It looked like it tried to take over your body, but instead, you pulled a reverse on it, and you'd not only sucked out and absorbed all of its' powers, but you also underwent a fiery transformation.

Hiroshi Ohira: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel and Divine Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel) I've been with you guys for only a day, and now, I've underwent the same transformation as you guys. I got to say, it does feel awesome. (Smirks) And I'm also a lot taller than Darren now. Which means.

Hiroshi put his arm around Darren's neck and he proceeded to give him a noogie.

Darren Arcangela: Ack! Hiroshi! Let go, your knuckles are digging into my scalp.

We laughed as Hiroshi let him go.

Nico: That was really quite an explosive battle, awesome job, gang, we defeated The Firebird.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Conduit Edwards.

?: You infidels will all pay for what you did in destroying Lord Dagon and myself, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy

Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of energy that came out of nowhere.

Ben: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Conduit Edwards, before one of us blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, Conduit Edwards.

Ben: Edwards, you've got some nerve coming back from the dead.

Conduit Edwards: Silence, you infidels! You… , you have committed the ultimate blasphemy with what you all did in killing Lord Dagon and ruining his glorious return to the world, and now, I will avenge my master and offer your heads as a sacrifice to him!

Selene Laverna: As if! The only thing that's going to happen here is you getting beaten to an inch of your miserable life and leaving you to die in a pool of your own blood!

Suddenly, Selene Laverna's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red and black energy aura with stars, flames, darkness, dark magic, souls, demons, and angels, she unholstered her sword from her back, and as she approached Conduit Edwards, she left crimson red and black energy, stars, flames, darkness, dark magic, souls, demons, and angels with every step.

Selene Laverna: I will never ever forgive you for your crimes, Edwards, in your fanatical attempt to worship Dagon forever, you recruited a lot of people to join your cult, but Ben saw through that and he knew you had no good intentions: you're nothing more than a ruthless, sadistic religious fanatic, if it were up to me, I'd kill you right where you stand, but no, you died once, now you will be heading to prison forever where you will stay and rot for all eternity!

Suddenly, Selene Laverna was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and black energy with stars, flames, darkness, dark magic, and souls surrounding the vortex, there are demons and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix made of souls with red eyes glaring at Conduit Edwards: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Laverna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Laverna grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair with crimson red hairband, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and black energy aura with stars, fire skulls, darkness, dark magic, souls, demons, Chinese Dragons, and angels surrounding her, she has a Chinese Dragon, demon, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on Chinese Dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Darkness, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a Chinese Dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Darkness, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red Chinese dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the golden Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Laverna has on a crimson red coat with black fur for the cuffs and collar and gold Chinese Dragons on the coattails, sleeveless crimson red top, white cravat, crimson red skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, flaming skulls, darkness, dark magic, souls, angels, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a Chinese Dragon surrounded by stars, fire skulls, darkness, dark magic, souls, angels, and angels. Suddenly, Selene Laverna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with crimson red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Laverna's greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and black energy, stars, fire skulls, darkness, dark magic, souls, Chinese Dragons, demons, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selene Laverna's Demonic Angelic Darkness Firestorm Skull Inferno Chinese Dragon Greatsword of Inferno Fire Skull Chinese Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and a Chinese Dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large gold Chinese Dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Chinese Dragon heads and below the Chinese Dragon heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Chinese Dragon's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Chinese Dragon that said, "Selene Laverna, Daughter and Destroyer of Shang Tsung, Longtime Ally of Lord Raiden and The Earthrealm Warriors, Master of All The Black Magic Arts and Fire, Master of Genetics, Crafter of Magic Artifacts and Weapons, Master of Soul-Stealing, Destroyer of Shao Khan and His Allies, Incredibly Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Lincoln's Many Enemies, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flames, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Angels, Demons, and Chinese Dragons"

セリーン・ラヴェルナ、シャン・ツンの娘で破壊者、雷電卿と地球の戦士たちの長年の同盟者、すべての黒魔術芸術と炎のマスター、遺伝学のマスター、魔法のアーティファクトと武器の製作者、魂を盗むマスター、シャオの破壊者カーンとその仲間たち、信じられないほど強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンの多くの敵を粉砕する者、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、そして炎、黒魔術、黒魔術、天使、悪魔、中国のドラゴンの達人

Suddenly, Selene Laverna's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Selene Laverna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHINESE

DRAGON-DEMON SORCERER-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRE SKULL FIRESTORM BLACK DEMONIC MAGIC CHINESE DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNO FIRE SKULL FIRESTORM BLACK DEMONIC MAGIC CHINESE DRAGON ANGEL JUSTICE AND INFERNO FIRE SKULL FIRESTORM BLACK DEMONIC MAGIC CHINESE DRAGON ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Laverna's Super Angel-Chinese Dragon-Demon Sorcerer-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Conduit Edwards saw it, he went mad with rage and fired an energy blast at her to kill her, but Selene Laverna fired a massive barrage of crimson red and black energy, stars, fire skulls, darkness, dark magic, souls, Chinese Dragons, demons, and angels at Conduit Edwards, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Sonnya: Well, I'll be damned.

Nico: Same here, Sonnya.

Lincoln: So awesome, Selene Laverna's transformed into her Super Angel-Chinese Dragon-Demon Sorcerer-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga, and with what that fanatic tried to do to her!

Hiroshi Ohira: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel and Divine Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel) Yep, it's vengeance time!

Selene Laverna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Firestorm Inferno Fire Skull Chinese Dragon Black Demonic Magic Demon Sorcerer Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Firestorm Inferno Fire Skull Chinese Dragon Black Demonic Magic Demon Sorcerer Goddess Angel) You got that right, let's tear him and his Esoterica army to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he along with Hiroshi Ohira joined Selene Laverna.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made the big mistake of returning from the dead, Edwards, now you leave us no other choice but to beat you to an inch of your miserable life!

Hiroshi Ohira: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel and Divine Destructive Retribution Justice Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel) You're heading straight for Hell!

Lincoln, Selene Laverna, and Hiroshi Ohira went after Conduit Edwards who continued firing energy blasts at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, crimson red and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Conduit Edwards and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Selene Laverna, and Hiroshi Ohira also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Conduit Edwards mad.

Conduit Edwards: Esoterica, arise!

Suddenly, Conduit Edwards summoned massive armies of Esoterica to attack Lincoln, Hiroshi Ohira, and Selene Laverna.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hiroshi, Selene, let's send these Esoterica to Hell!

Hiroshi Ohira: Hope I can keep up with you guys!

Selene Laverna: You've been keeping up with us so far, and you've had no problems.

Lincoln and Selene Laverna fired green necromantic energy blasts at some of the Esoterica soldiers and they drained them of their life forces and stole their souls and left them as dried-up corpses and Hiroshi Ohira fired waves of flames and lava which melted many of the other Esoterica soldiers and incinerated them to ashes. Then, Lincoln and Selene Laverna fired fire skulls at the remaining Esoterica soldiers and incinerated them into nothing.

Hiroshi Ohira: I told you, you were heading for Hell, but not by our hands.

Hiroshi Ohira punched Conduit Edwards hard in the face and knocked him out, and Lincoln stripped Conduit Edwards of his powers and put him in a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed him to the Saturn Insane Asylum's Arkham Asylum wing and had him chained to the wall of his doorless and windowless cell with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Selene Laverna, and Hiroshi Ohira holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Selene Laverna's body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Hiroshi Ohira's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long phoenix tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Selene Laverna: That's the end of Conduit Edwards' Flame Keepers Circle and they will never return. Thanks for helping me get rid of him, Linky, you too, Hiroshi.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Hiroshi Ohira: I'm always there to help, and I'm so glad that fanatic is gone for good.

Suddenly, Selene Laverna wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Laverna's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Chinese Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selene Laverna absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of fire, Lincoln, Selene, Hiroshi, you three showed Edwards no mercy at all.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, he's in prison for good.

Me: He won't last a day. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: I've got a good one that'll interest you: Hailey Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus Coliseum.

Hera Olympus: My little sister, now that's awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd say her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Hailey Olympus is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Hera Olympus, Sailor Soldier of Olympus Coliseum from Kingdom Hearts. She's a Keyblader and she's a very powerful fighter and friends with Herc, his friends, and the Olympian Gods, and like Eli, she has a habit of blowing Hades' hair out and causing some pretty hilarious trouble for his minions, Pain and Panic, in The Underworld. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Eli: He's bound to have a run-in with her once more.

Nico: Yep, along with Pain and Panic.

Anna Knudson: I'll go with Lincoln tomorrow, since Hades is my archenemy.

Nicole: Okay, that's a good idea, Anna.

King Hiss: That's one bird put out.

Mammoth: And one Chernabog sized threat down.

Speed Demon: You said it.

Carly Atlas: It wasn't easy though.

See More: Hey, what matters is that we defeated it

Me: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: And J.D. showed us an awesome variation of the Phoenix Force. That was so awesome!

Me: Boy no kidding. I didn't know I had this kind of power.

Xenia: Me neither.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone!

Spring Sprite: Thank you guys for helping me out.

Xenia: It was our pleasure.

Eli: Yeah.

Annie: This was so much fun!

Me: Glad you had fun.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Boy this was so awesome and amazing. I hope you loved it.

Me: I know we all did.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Firebird Suite from Fantasia 2000 was one of my all time favorites back when I was a kid. They really need to make more Fantasia movies that often! They are so cool!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple

Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Imperious, Morpho Knight, Universe 666 Twin Masters and Elestomp as well as Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi and Hiryuu and we're going into the simulator and we're going to FernGully to battle Hexxus and Laney and Sweet Leaf are going to transform against him and destroy that monster once and for all! Also we're going to battle Another Black Flash, Johnny Quick, Kaitouki, Evil Nitro Man, Rainbow Dark, Overdrive Ostrich, Evil Winter Man and Major Disaster. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bombirdier and her name is Yamiko Earhart and she is an amazing pilot of a B2 Stealth Bomber.

The match-up scene is for Hannah MacKenzie, Gene-Slammer of The Volcanic Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Maldragora, the main antagonist of version 2 of Dragon Quest X

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Magic Realm, and we're going to take down Evil Pain-Yatta and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Hailey Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus Coliseum from Kingdom Hearts, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Hera Olympus, Sailor Soldier of Olympus Coliseum from Kingdom Hearts. She's a Keyblader and she's a very powerful fighter and friends with Herc, his friends, and the Olympian Gods, and like Eli, she has a habit of blowing Hades' hair out and causing some pretty hilarious trouble for his minions, Pain and Panic, in The Underworld. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Get ready for a video gaming adventure like no other as we go into the world of Ready Player One and we're going to help Wade Watts and friends bring down F'Nale and put an end to the dystopian society that plagues the year 2045.

See you next time.

# VIDEO GAMES VS DYSTOPIAN SOCIETY

This chapter is based on the movie Ready Player One

---

In the simulator, Walking through the beautiful and tranquil forests of FernGully was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Imperious, Morpho Knight, Universe 666 Twin Masters and Elestomp as well as Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi and Hiryuu and we were there for an amazing and really fun rescue and we were in for an awesome and incredible adventure.

Me: Wow! FernGully.

Laney: Boy it's so beautiful here.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Tyler Navarro: I'll say!

Nico: I think it's awesome coming here myself.

Venux: It sure is awesome.

Earth: Boy no kidding.

Nico: Tyler, I want to thank you, Major Disaster, and your teams for coming.

Tyler Navarro: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Xenia: It sure will.

Kagero: I'm ready for this one.

Nico: Kagero, what do you like to do in your free time?

Kagero: I haven't thought about it. But I have always wanted to be a Gym Teacher and help students learn the ways of the ninja in gym classes.

Me: That's a great job.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: I agree.

Lola: And it also builds everyone character.

Kagero: That it does.

Me: When I first met Kagero in 150,000 years she was promised by Orochimaru to bring the Fuma Clan back to it's glory. But I convinced her and most of the Fuma Clan that they were all just pawns in Orochimaru's evil plans.

Fu: That's right. Orochimaru would have never lived up to his end of the bargain. He would kill them without any second thoughts.

Nico: That fucked up monster.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: I think a gym teacher is a nice job.

Me: I agree there.

Laney: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Kagero: I'm glad you think so.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday's mission was a hot one.

Me: Boy the Firebird was powerful and infernal.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: It was just as powerful as Chernabog.

Me: Yeah. But I did not expect to unleash a rainbow fire variant of the Phoenix Force like that against it.

Nico: That was a completely unexpected surprise.

Sakura Knudson: That was so cool seeing that.

Laney: Boy it sure was.

Sweet Leaf: Yeah.

Camie: Boy that was awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was. Boy in a little over a week we battled 2 of Disney's most dangerous and most powerful villains ever created.

Nico: Yeah Chernabog - The Satanic Dark Lord of Hell and The Firebird - The Volcanic Pyre of Destruction.

Laney: Those are awesome titles and they were awesome powers to face.

Lola: But Firebird put up an amazing fight.

Nico: It didn't go down easily!

Lola: No it sure didn't.

May: Took a lot of water and ice to take him down.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: I helped out with that.

May: Same with me, Lana, Luna and all the water and ice users.

Qin: That was awesome.

Camie: Yeah it was.

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Me: And it was awesome seeing Spring Spring bring amazing life to the land.

Laney: That's what makes The Firebird Suite from Fantasia one of my favorites.

Sweet Leaf: Mine too.

Lola: Yep.

We continued walking.

Me: Wow, we're in The Simulator version of Ferngully.

Nico: Yep, which means we're going to destroy Hexxus once more.

Laney: Yes!

Sweet Leaf: That monster's going to pay for what he's done.

Lincoln: Trying to destroy the forests and our friends, that is unforgivable, and now, he will face the true vengeance of Mother Nature.

We then prepared for battle against Hexxus, who'll make his return very soon.

Lincoln: Hexxus isn't getting away this time, we'll make the spirit of pollution pay with everything we got!

Laney: That's right, Lincoln, and he's going to see we're not the same as we were many years ago.

Me: He's in for one hell of a battle with us once more.

Nico: This time, it'll be his last.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Nico: He could be anywhere.

Magi then appeared.

Magi: The humans have released Hexxus.

Laney: Oh no. Magi, Let us all help you all out.

Magi: Of course. Gather everyone in the circle.

We all went to Magi's tree and the Fairies all followed.

Magi: Everyone, sit in the center of the tree and meditate.

Laney: Okay.

Me: Right.

We all did so and Magi made a speech.

Magi: Since the beginning of time, we have been the guardians and the healers of the forest. We have too long forgotten the Magic Powers of Nature. The time has come to call on them again.

Magi picks up a seed from a fig pod.

Magi: Remember: All the magic of creation exists within a single tiny seed.

The seed glowed and a choir singing and the rumble of thunder was heard. All the trees started glowing and green energy from all of the forest was pouring into the tree and flowing into Magi and the tree twisted around and closed.

We all were in a state of total concentration as we meditated and all of Natures Life Energy flowed into Magi.

Crysta flew to Magi.

Magi: Look for the hero inside yourself Crysta. Look to the good and loving heart in you and all others. For just as every seed holds the power and magic of creation, so to do you and every other creature in this world. Laney, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Protect Crysta and all my family with your lives.

Crysta: Magi don't leave me.

Magi: I love you. [Echoing] I'll always be with you.

Magi turned into blue energy sparkles.

Magi: We all have a power and it grows when it is shared.

Remember what you've learned Crysta.

Magi dispersed and all her power touched everyone. A Blue Sparkle landed on all of our foreheads and a green leaf appeared in the middle. We were all given all of Magi's powers and we were stronger and more one with nature.

Laney: I… I understand Magi and I will protect everyone.

Me: As will all of us Magi.

This was how Zak realized that life is far too precious to everything plant, animal or human and he was on the path to stop destroying the environment and help protect, conserve and make it grow and last forever.

The tree unwound.

Crysta: Oh Magi.

We all got up.

Me: How do you all feel?

Nico: Amazing.

Camie: Incredible!

Lincoln: Yeah. It's amazing that we have all of Magi's powers.

Lana: Yeah.

Venus: Wow this is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Let's not keep the Pollution asshole waiting

Machinery Whirring was heard.

Laney: It's here!

Me: Lets prepare for battle!

Nico: HERE WE GO!

Crysta: We won't let Magi's sacrifice be in vain!

Me: That's right!

Suddenly, we felt it for ourselves and we all saw living black smoke emerge and it took shape.

We all saw on top of the Leveler a ghostly smoke creature. It was HEXXUS!

Hexxus: [Evil Laugh] I'm back!

Crysta: Hexxus!

Laney: Hexxus!

Pipps: Hexxus!

Me and Nico: HEXXUS!

Camie: HE'S Hexxus!?

Me: Yep. And he is bad news!

I went over his history.

---

Hexxus is the main antagonist in 20th Century Fox's 1992 animated fantasy feature film FernGully: The Last Rainforest, which is based on the book of the same name by Diana Young.

He is the spirit of destruction and pollution with the sole desire to destroy FernGully and spread absolute destruction across the world, and kill anyone and anything that gets in his way. He is also the archenemy and prisoner of Magi Lune and her student Crysta.

He was voiced by Tim Curry, who also played Frank-N-Furter in The Rocky Horror Picture Show, Lord of Darkness in Legend, Wadsworth in Clue, Pennywise in the It television miniseries, Thaddeus E. Klang in TaleSpin, Taurus Bulba in Darkwing Duck, the

Evil Manta in The Little Mermaid television series, Cardinal Richeliu in The Three Musketeers, Farley Claymore in The Shadow, Kilokahn in Super Human Samurai Syber-Squad, Drake in The Pebble and the Penguin, Dr. Anton Sevarius in Gargoyles, Long John Silver in Muppets Treasure Island, Simon Doonan in the Titanic TV movie, Maestro Forte in Beauty and the Beast: The Enchanted Christmas, Slagar the Cruel in Redwall, Dr. Slicer in Recess, Ben Ravencroft in Scooby-Doo and the Witch's Ghost, Big Brother in Johnny Bravo, the Mouse King in Barbie in the Nutcracker, Professor Calamitous in The Adventures of Jimmy Neutron: Boy Genius, Scarlet Fever and Nick O' Teen in Ozzy & Drix, Dale "The Whale" Biederbeck in Monk, Belial in The Legend of Atlantis, El Maléfico in ¡Mucha Luca!: The Return of El Maléfico, Von Talon in Valiant, Anatoly Cherdenko in Command and Conquer: Red Alert 3, Philippe in Barbie and The Three Musketeers, Billy Flynn in Criminal Minds and Emperor Palpatine in Star Wars: The Clone Wars.

Hexxus is the evil spirit of destruction who embodies everything that is toxic to nature. As such, his only goal in existence is to cause destruction, decay and death in any way he can. It can be inferred that Hexxus' ultimate goal is to inevitably kill off all of the Earth's living creatures by transforming the world into an uninhabitable toxic wasteland after he has taken complete power and control over it as the primordial embodiment of destruction and pollution. He will also stop at nothing to exact his revenge on the fairies of FernGully for his imprisonment by means of manipulating humans to help him in his evil plan.

His natural default form is a mass of orange glowing energy that resembles lava, but in order to move around and influence the solid plane of existence, he generates avatars composed of petroleum oil. His first manifestation was a formless blob of crawling petrol, but when he discovers humans and their machinery, he absorbs energy, drinks more petrol, grows, and decides to make a mockery of them by assuming the form of a humanoid creature who seeps smoke everywhere and speaks and sings in a seductive voice.

Later he appears as a jet-black muscular humanoid with a skull for a head, and through the ribs, eyes, and nostrils, his true lava form is exposed for all to see.

Hexxus first appeared on Earth in ancient times when the balance of nature shifted. He caused a nearby mountain known as Mt. Warning to erupt like a volcano, and from there, rose out of the Earth and rained down his poison, destroying much in his wake and killing countless living creatures everywhere in FernGully, including humans, who fled in fear, never to return. He was finally defeated by the elderly and wise fairy priestess named Magi Lune, and was sealed inside an enchanted baobab tree, which he remained trapped in for hundreds, if not thousands or possibly even millions of years.

While painting red "X" marks on trees, marking them for cutting, the movie's male protagonist named Zak comes across the tree that Hexxus was imprisoned in, he finds it creepy, much like the entity it contains. While he is looking at the tree, Zak is bugged by a fly (possibly provided by Hexxus himself somehow), and he ends up marking the tree while he was trying to hit it with his aerosol can. That evening, the mobile lumber mill known as "The Leveler", driven by Zak's two superiors named Tony and Ralph, cuts down the tree.

As the cutting begins, the Leveler shakes violently, likely due to Hexxus' supernatural presence, but the lumberjacks ignore the signs and cut it down anyway. The tree is processed and reduced to sheets of wood by the Leveler, releasing Hexxus in a slimy form.

Chuckling maliciously, he almost immediately begins absorbing energy from the Leveler. And by the next day, he has regained enough strength to quickly move around and coherently speak. While wondering how he escaped, Hexxus quickly realizes that it is the work of humans. Determined to get revenge upon the fairies of FernGully for imprisoning him and seeing the most useful potential of the human machine, Hexxus initially decides to take control of it and use it to exact his sinister plan.

Under the outspoken and vocal guise of their boss, Hexxus occasionally manipulates the lumberjacks into tearing down the rainforest in the direction of FernGully by the next morning, thereby destroying the very fabric of their world. He then assumes his ghostly main form, singing the song "Toxic Love", before going to the Leveler's roof to oversee progress as he laughs maniacally. Sometime later, upon reaching FernGully after having successfully destroyed much of the rainforest, Hexxus reveals himself.

With Magi Lune gone (having sacrificed herself to give her power to all of the other fairies), it is up to the movie's female protagonist named Crysta and the other fairies to defeat him once and for all. He and the Leveler then chase the fairies and drive them into their home tree, despite Crysta's efforts to stop his advance. Zak (knowing the fairies cannot stop the Leveler) has Batty take him to the machine's cab, from which he can stop it. However, Batty gets carried away and flies right up to Hexxus, who laughs and violently swipes at them, sending debris raining down onto Batty, who drops Zak onto the windshield as a result.

As Zak frantically tries to get the lumberjacks' attention, Hexxus immediately scares them off and takes control of the machine himself. As he proceeds to the fairies' home tree, he closes off the Leveler's cab to keep out intruders, but Zak still manages to get inside with Pips' help. Just as Hexxus is about to kill off all of the fairies, Zak turns off the Leveler, causing Hexxus to lose the energy that he was gaining from it and disappear. However, he once again emerges moments later, this time in the form of a giant, demonic, fire-breathing skeletal beast made of oil.

Crysta remembers a bit of advice that Magi gave her before her death, so she takes a seed and flies up to Hexxus. Unfortunately, he devours her as he laughs evilly, to everyone's horror. However, as he prepares to destroy FernGully for good, he begins sprouting branches like a tree. Annoyed, he rips off the sprouts, but the emerging new tree continues to grow. Pips (realizing what is happening) leads the fairies into helping the new tree grow, within moments, Hexxus and the Leveler itself are overrun. Hexxus can only watch in terror as he is sealed within the closing roots, imprisoning him presumably once and for all, so that he may never harm FernGully again.

In the end after his defeat, Crysta and Batty are now revealed to be alive, while Zak (knowing human development can still threaten FernGully) returns home with Tony and Ralph with a new environmentalist mindset.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh my!

Laney: Yep.

Nico: He's that bad.

Varie: Yeah he sure is!

Lincoln: So, you've finally returned. So sad though, you finally return once more, only to find out that we're going to destroy you once more, but this time, for good.

Hexxus: WE'LL SEE WHO HAS THE LAST LAUGH! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL AND EVERY LAST LIVING THING ON THIS PLANET! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Laney: The only one who's going to be destroyed here is you! And I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Hexxus!

Me: You and your pollution spreading ways are finished!

We all stood in front of the Leveler.

Man 1: Hey Tone. What are those guys all doing?

Man 2: I don't know.

We all put our hands on the ground and a huge tree lifted the Leveler off the ground and made it immobile.

Me: We all have plant powers now and we have stronger power.

The two men didn't know that they weren't moving.

Hexxus talked to them through the windshield and they got out of the Leveler and vines formed and got them down to the ground safely.

Air Man just shot an air blast at Hexxus, knocking him down.

Air Man: This is almost too easy!

Hexxus: (smugly) Oh, trust me. It isn't!

Me: It's gonna take more than just a blast of air to get rid of him.

Laney flew up to the Leveler door and opened it and went for the ignition key.

Laney: Sorry Hexxus. But your spree of destruction is over.

Laney turns off the Leveler and leaves.

Hexxus was getting weaker and weaker by the second.

Hexxus: What happened to the energy?

Me: We cut you off!

Hexxus disintegrated as Laney got back onto the ground.

Then there was an earthquake and the Leveler roof was on fire and out of the roof arose Hexxus in his true form. He was a giant demonic fire-breathing skeleton creature made of sludge and oil and burning with fire. Pollution was making him stronger.

Me: Whoa!

Camie: So this is his true form!

Qin: Scary!

Laney: Hexxus just doesn't know how to quit.

Me: No he doesn't. Lets power up and get him!

Suddenly, something within Laney's mind snapped as memories of Hexxus' crimes rushed through her head and her green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, plants, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love from her back, and as she approached Hexxus, she left stars, rainbow energy, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, plants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Laney: As always, you absolutely make me sick to no end, Hexxus, you'd already proven that you are and always will be a remorseless, unforgiving monster who wants to destroy the forests and all of its inhabitants, and that truly is unforgivable. Magi sacrificed herself to give us her power to stop you! (SUDDENLY GETTING SUPER MEGA PISSED OFF) But, no matter how many times we put you down, you just won't give up, and you wind up returning once again to destroy everything… , THIS IS THE VERY LAST STRAW, I'VE ABSOLUTELY HAD IT UP TO DEALING WITH YOUR WORTHLESS UGLY HIDE, HEXXUS! NOW, I WILL DESTROY YOU ONCE AND FOR ALL UNTIL THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING LEFT OF YOU AT ALL!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Laney's rage: Hexxus was done for now!

Me: UH OH!

Rarity: MY WORD! WHAT WAS…?!

Fluttershy: There's no mistaking it: Laney's love for nature is the same as mine, and to see it being threatened by Hexxus once more… !

Lincoln: Her rage has been unleashed once again, the last time that happened was last year when we dealt with that Dark Jimmy clone created by that mischief maker. And now, her rage is now aimed at Hexxus! HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran for cover as Laney screamed like a madwoman, and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of energy and life force and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, plants, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hexxus: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Laney's massive Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, plants, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hexxus: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LANEY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Eli: UNREAL!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, HEXXUS!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LANEY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LANEY EMERGED FOREVER

CHANGED!

(MOONLIGHT ON HAVASU CREEK BY NICHOLAS GUNN PLAYS)

Laney grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, leaves, animals, rainbow fire, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Nature Kanji in its hands and a leaf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless black shirt with green phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with leaves and animals on it, black pants with leaves, black leather ankle-length combat boots with leaves for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, leaves, animals, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy with leaves and plants surrounding them. Suddenly, Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails now have green tips and green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laney's massive Gaia's Fiery Nature Jungle Greatsword of Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laney Loud's Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature

Jungle Plant Greatsword of Mother Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Goddess of Earth, Gaia etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the fairy that said, "Laney Loud, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Joey, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Amazing and Talented Artist, Spice Demon, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Bane, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Hades Izanami, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gaia, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Nature, Animals, and Rainbow Fire"

レイニー・ラウド、ラウド家の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ジョーイの愛するガールフレンド、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、驚くべき才能のあるアーティスト、スパイス・デーモン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真実不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スコットランドの17世紀のラウド湖のレイニーの子孫、ベインの大敵、モラグの破壊者マクラフリンとハデス・イザナミ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ガイアの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、自然、動物、レインボー・ファイアのマスター

Suddenly, Laney's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Laney Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Laney's Super Angel-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Hexxus saw it, he fell into a demonic rage and he fired a blast of black fire to kill her, but Laney fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Hexxus, and he got badly burned.

Nico: (AMAZED) OH MAN!

Me: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Eli: (AMAZED) WOW!

Lincoln: (AMAZED) That really is awesome, Laney, you transformed in the same way as me, J.D., Lori, Leni, Luna, Sam, Luan, Lynn, and Lucy!

Laney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Firestorm Artistic Jungle Fairy Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Firestorm Artistic Jungle Fairy Angel Compassion) **Yes, I have, Lincoln. Now, it's Sweet Leaf's turn.**

Sweet Leaf: You got that right.

Hexxus: Your form is no match for my true one!

Laney: We'll see about that!

Laney fired waves of leaves and energy and blasted him and burned him all over.

Suddenly, Sweet Leaf's forest green eyes turned neon forest green and she was surrounded by a forest green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sweet Leaf's Alicorn Eternal Magical Nature Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Nature Love and Nature Harmony from her back, and as she approached Hexxus, she left forest green energy, stars, leaves, plants, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Sweet Leaf: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Hexxus, and Laney was right about every single word she said about. Now, we shall put an end to you for good, and see to it you never rise again.

Suddenly, Sweet Leaf was surrounded by a massive vortex of forest green energy with stars, leaves, plants, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hexxus: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Sweet Leaf's massive Sweet Leaf's Alicorn Eternal Magical Nature Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Nature Love and Nature Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of forest green energy with stars, leaves, plants, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hexxus: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SWEET LEAF! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SWEET LEAF EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(HEALING RESURGENCE BY MEDWYN GOODALL PLAYS)

Sweet Leaf grew from to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven forest green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing forest green hair, she has neon forest green eyes and a forest green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and leaf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with forest green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and the Love, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Love, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with forest green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and forest green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sweet Leaf has on a short-sleeve orange shirt with a green leaf on it, brown skirt, light green high-heeled knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with leaves, plants, stars, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a leaf. Suddenly, Sweet Leaf felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light gold grayish angel wings with forest green tips on the light gold grayish feathers and long forest green tail grew much bigger for her new body and she now has a light gold grayish horn on her head. Sweet Leaf has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large forest green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sweet Leaf's massive Sweet Leaf's Alicorn Eternal Magical Nature Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Nature Love and Nature Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of forest green energy, stars, leaves, plants, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sweet Leaf's Alicorn Eternal Magical Nature Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Nature Love and Nature Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded mint green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large forest green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with forest green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with forest green gems for eyes and large forest green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with forest green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with forest green gems for the eyes and a large forest green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and forest green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a forest green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Sweet Leaf, Alicorn Princess of Nature, Friend of Fluttershy Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Forest Path, Destroyer of Hexxus, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Nature, Magic, and Alicorns"

スイート・リーフ、アリコーン・オブ・ネイチャー・プリンセス、フラッターシャイの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、森の小道の宿敵、ヘクサスの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使、そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、破壊者終末二十三とオパリン女王、エクエス

トリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、自然、魔法、アリコーンの達人

Suddenly, Sweet Leaf's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sweet Leaf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NATURE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC NATURE JUNGLE LOVE NATURE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC NATURE JUNGLE LOVE NATURE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC NATURE JUNGLE LOVE NATURE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sweet Leaf's Super Angel-Nature Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hexxus saw it, he went mad and fired a black fire blast at her to kill her, but Sweet Leaf fired a massive barrage of forest green energy, stars, leaves, plants, magic, and Alicorns at Hexxus, and they exploded as they hit him and he got burned by the positive energy, and now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) Awesome… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Sweet Leaf's transformed into her Super Angel-Nature Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, you shall feel Mother Nature's fury, Hexxus!

Sweet Leaf: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Jungle Nature Alicorn Princess Angel and

Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Jungle Nature Alicorn Princess Angel Love) You said it. Now, let's put an end to Hexxus for good, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sweet Leaf and Laney, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy the forests and the Earth along with Crysta and our friends are over, Hexxus, now you shall pay the ultimate price for your transgressions against nature.

Lincoln, Sweet Leaf, and Laney went after Hexxus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, forest green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Hexxus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Sweet Leaf, and Laney attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Hexxus mad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you, Hexxus, your crimes against nature and the world can never be forgiven, and now, it's time for you to disappear forever!

Lincoln, Laney, and Sweet Leaf held out their left hands, and three balls of green energy formed and to Hexxus, it means death was coming for him, but his rage made him blind and he ran at Lincoln, Laney, and Sweet Leaf to try and kill them.

Lincoln, Laney, and Sweet Leaf: MOTHER NATURE'S GAIA VENGEANCE KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln, Laney, and Sweet Leaf fired three more powerful versions of the Mother Nature's Vengeance Kamehameha at Hexxus, but instead of imprisoning him in a tree forever, he had all of his life energy sucked out of him and was sent into the Earth, and a beautiful forest sprung out of nowhere, and the Dark Spirit of Destruction was forever sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered as Lincoln, Laney, and Sweet Leaf holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sweet Leaf's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer forest green tail, longer light gold grayish horn, and massive light gold grayish angel wings are permanent, and Laney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Laney: Suffer for all eternity, Hexxus.

Suddenly, Sweet Leaf felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Sweet Leaf?

Sweet Leaf: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that dark spirit of destruction the beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, Laney, Sweet Leaf, that was really awesome that you guys used a more powerful version of The Nature's Vengeance Kamehameha.

Laney: Lincoln was the one who created it, actually, and it's really powerful. For some villains, it can imprison them inside trees for eternity, or for powerful villains, it can suck out all their energy and let it flow into the earth and cause a beautiful forest to appear.

Sweet Leaf: While the person responsible for so much destruction is left a withering husk drained of life.

Suddenly, Sweet Leaf wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sweet Leaf's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and a forest forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sweet Leaf sucked in and absorbed the forest and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Well, now we're finally rid of Hexxus for good.

Nico: You said it, that guy was nothing but trouble for a long time.

Lincoln: We've all had it with Hexxus, and now, he's gone for good, and the world and the forests are safe from him.

Laney: You said it.

Nico: Hexxus is gone for good

Eli: Thank goodness.

Tsuyu: That is for sure.

Me: That was epic!

Qin: Yeah it was!

Xenia: I'll say!

Nico: Boy that was so fun and awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Sweet Leaf: Now the terror of Hexxus is a forgotten memory.

Laney: That's for sure.

Venus: Yep.

Earth: Boy that always was fun.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was as fun as a rodeo.

Fluttershy: That sure was and Laney you did a great job.

Twilight Sparkle: You and Sweet Leaf both did great Laney.

Laney: Thanks guys. It was awesome.

Nico: Now for business.

Me: Yep. The Anothers.

Eli: And we have some really fast ones. We have Another Black Flash, Johnny Quick, Kaitouki, Evil Nitro Man, Rainbow Dark, Overdrive Ostrich, Evil Winter Man and Major Disaster.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa those are REALLY Fast ones.

Tyler Nevarro: Except the last two.

Nico: I know.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Yeah this is gonna be good.

May: Yeah it sure will be.

Maria: Who do we call in for them?

Me: Charisma, Angelo Lopez, Chuck, Ayeka, Allie Wilde and Quick Man.

Nico: COOL!

Xenia: Awesome.

Maria called them in and they came.

Allie Wilde: We got here as fast as we could.

Charisma: This will be fun.

Quick Man: It sure will be.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Major Disaster are one person. And she is a really fast one.

Me: WHOA!

May: There they are!

Then out came Another Black Flash, Johnny Quick, Kaitouki, Evil Nitro Man, Rainbow Dark, Overdrive Ostrich and Evil Winter Man!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be a fast one!

Rainbow Dash: But it will be perfect for Super Speed masters.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Black Flash: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and had blue eyes and had red clothes and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Accel on and she had the symbol of Accel on her skirl and she had a sword of lightning.

Me: (GASP) Alexandra Accel!

Alexandra Accel: Yep. Awesome and cool to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Alexandra is the Embodiment of Accel from Kamen Rider W. And she is one really fast girl. She can run as fast as Sonic and go as fast as 440 million miles per hour.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: WHOA! That is 2 thirds the speed of light!

Eli: That is awesome speed!

Philip: Wow! That is amazing!

Shotaro: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Too bad you can't turn into a motorcycle.

Alexandra Accel: I know. But I drive one and it's cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that is awesome! I drive a motorcycle myself.

Alexandra Accel: Looks like you and I are going to be awesome motorcycle buddies.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah we are!

Me: Cool!

Me: Boy you guys are going to get along great. Also Alexandra loves Chili Dogs as much as Sonic Does and she is a huge lover of Indiana Jones and Daring Do books.

Rainbow Dash: AWE-SOME! We both have so much in common.

Alexandra Accel: Boy we sure do! We are both an unstoppable force of speed and we have the same interests.

Laney: Awesome!

Nico: You should meet the Cybertronians who turn into motorcycles.

Me: Yeah like Lugnutz, Arcee and Armada Sideways.

Alexandra Accel: I have a feeling we all will form an awesome Motorcycle Club and do all kinds of fun with you all.

Me: Oh you can count on that.

Nico: And by that, we mean Aligned Arcee.

Starlight Glimmer: And the live action version of Arcee too.

Nico: Right.

Alexandra Accel: Awesome!

Me: Is the Another Major Disaster friendly or hostile?

Alexandra Accel: Friendly and you are going to flip seeing who it is and what she can do.

Me: I have a feeling we are.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) ETERNIA DARKNESS 6!

She summoned Trap Jaw, Roulette, Splatter Phoenix, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha, Metamorphosis Unversed and Vampire Pinkie Pie!

Me: Oh yeah!

Xenia: This will be good.

Me: Motor Ed can be apart of the Motorcycle Club too as well as Ghost Rider.

Alexandra Accel: Awesome ideas too.

Lola: Johnny 13 as well.

Lana: And Nitro Man.

Nico: Boy we have a lot of cool candidates for the future TLPS Motorcycle Club.

Alexandra Accel: We sure do.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Tyler, rangers better morph just to be on the safe side.

Tyler Navarro: Good idea. IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRR! CHOMP!

He transformed and was ready!

Yamato: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAAHHAAAAHHAHAH!

He transformed into ZyuohEagle!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Lucky and Tsurugi: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed into KyuRanger Red and Kyuranger Crimson!

Hiryuu: LETS CHANGE!

He turned into CHANGEDRAGON!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MAJOR DISASTER!

Nico: WHOA!

Major Disaster: Boy who is that handsome guy?

Lola: (LAUGHS) Funny.

Major Disaster: Seriously, who are you?

Another Major Disaster: (In a girls voice) I believe it's someone J.D. knows too well.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had black clothes and had rainbow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Xtreme on it and on her skirt was a symbol for Xtreme and all the symbols of the Dopants in a star around it and she had a rainbow energy sword.

Me: (GASP) Xinnia Xtreme!

Nico: WHOA!

Xinnia Xtreme: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Xinnia is the Embodiment of the Xtreme form of W and she has ALL of the powers of EVERY Single Dopant in all of the Kamen Rider W series and she also has the power to control the weather and can make any Natural Disaster happen. Volcanoes, Hurricanes, Tsunamis, Earthquakes, Wildfires, the works.

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible! She is a living force of mother nature!

Xinnia Xtreme: I know. I get that a lot.

Philip: Boy that is amazing that you have all the powers of the Dopants.

Shotaro: Including the NEVER Dopants?

Xinnia Xtreme: INCLUDING the NEVER Dopants.

Kaito: (gets out Build gear) Did Swartz promise you anything

Zocks: (gets out Ex Aid Gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Build Sword and Zocks got an Ex-Aid sword.

Xinnia Xtreme: No he didn't. He was in a hurry to send me out because of the kind of power I have.

Me: I'm not surprised. With all the powers of all the Dopants at your command as well as the powers of all of the Earth's Weather and the Natural Disasters, he was afraid you would destroy him with the power of the Earth itself.

Xinnia Xtreme: Yeah that's for sure.

Me: You don't have to worry about Swartz anymore. We gave him the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep.

Xinnia Xtreme: I heard all about that. Good riddance.

Lola: Yeah that was an awesome battle.

Xinnia Xtreme: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Build Ridewatch) Two W Embodiments in one rescue.

Armor Time! (Electronic rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (Gets out Brave Ridewatch) This is turning out to be one awesome rescue.

Armor Time! (Fantasy Gamer Level 2 transformation music) Level Up! Brave!

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got BraveArmor.

Xinnia Xtreme: I know. Also just so you know, the Embodiments of the Dopants are going to be amazing as well.

Xenia: I have a feeling they will be.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this Xinnia.

Xinnia Xtreme: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER MAJOR DISASTER!

Nico: Time for some weather of our own. (ACTIVATES MAJOR DISASTER AND EVIL WINTER MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed her down.

May: Feel fire and weather. (ACTIVATES IMPERIOUS AND MORPHO KNIGHT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired fire tornadoes and energy blasts and smashed her down.

Maria: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 TWIN MASTERS AND ELESTOMP'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of rainbow energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Anyone got any peanuts?

Kagero: Lets see how she likes this. (ACTIVATES EVIL WINTER MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired an ice blast and blasted her down.

Then Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Gluttony, Mad Steamhorn, Parasite and King of Flan came.

Nico: Nice team Diabolico!

Diabolico: Thanks Nico. This will be fun.

Mad Steamhorn tooted!

Me: WHOA! (COVERS EARS) GEEZ THAT IS LOUD!

Nico: YEAH!

Diabolico stopped him.

Diabolico: Calm down. Sorry about that, Mad Steamhorn has a really nasty temper and blows eardrums off when he gets mad.

Me: I can tell he has a nasty disposition.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Boy that is loud.

Then a Bombirdier came!

Me: Cool a Bombirdier!

Nico: Awesome.

Bombirdier: (In a girls voice) This will be still fun though.

Nico: Yamiko Earhart! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and green eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and on her skirt was a picture of a B2 Stealth Bomber plane.

Yamiko Earhart: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Xinnia over and she was dizzy.

Kagero: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Yamiko Earhart: When me and Nico were flying a B2 Stealth Bomber and we fired a massive ketchup flood missile at an underground evil Queen Bee terrorist group and got them smothered in ketchup and hot sauce and burned them all over.

Me: Boy they never saw that coming. And that's my favorite plane, the B2 Stealth Bomber. Delivers the bombs unseen and undetected.

Xenia: Yep.

Yamiko Earhart: That was so fun.

Anna Anyanova: That explains why there was a mass arrest of all those girls back then.

Lincoln: Yep.

Yamiko Earhart: That was awesome.

Nico and Yamiko hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Yamiko Earhart: Same here Nico.

We left the simulator later.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, and The Royal Defenders are heading to The Magic Realm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty seven girls here, but we're also going to take down Evil Pain-Yatta and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Magic Realm in The Skylands, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty seven girls here, but we're also going to take down Evil Pain-Yatta and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Twilight Sparkle: I can't believe an evil version of Pain-Yatta is here.

Me: Well, it's no surprise though, Twilight. He was once a villain and one of The Doom Raiders before he became good.

Nico: That's right.

Connor: So, we need to defeat him and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Darren Arcangela: He won't go quietly and he'll put up a fight.

Lincoln: Then, so will we.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long yellow hair and black hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful yellow angel wings, she's dressed in a black sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and yellow gem for the pendant, black skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, lightning bolts, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Olympus Coliseum in her right hand is The Olympia Keyblade and with her are the twenty seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Hailey Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus Coliseum.

Hailey Olympus: That's right, and I got the girls away from the evil version of Pain-Yatta.

Pain-Yatta arrived.

Pain-Yatta: Hope you haven't started the party, guys.

Lincoln: No, in fact, the party's about to begin, Pain-Yatta.

?: You punks are going to pay for ruining my fun.

We then saw our target, Evil Pain-Yatta, and he was charging right at us.

Pain-Yatta: Yeesh, is that what I was when I was with The Doom Raiders? This is one party piñata who needs to be cracked open!

Sylvester: Party's over, you evil party piñata!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Sorry, Evil Pain-Yatta, but we're here to clean up your mess and take you down! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang

transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel Xelnaga Eternity Infinity Stellar Darkness Demon Hound of Divine Demonic Darkness Compassion and Divine Demonic Dark Demon Hound Justice, and he unholstered his massive Sparda's Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light

Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the evil version of Pain-Yatta, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Pain-Yatta fired taffy ropes and tied Evil Pain-Yatta up and sent him to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one of the evil versions of the former villains of The Skylands put into The Masters of Evil. (To Hailey Olympus) And it's so good to see you again, Hailey Olympus.

Hailey Olympus: You too, Linky, it's been a long time.

Lincoln went up to Hailey Olympus and he hugged her, and Hailey Olympus is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hailey Olympus: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Hailey Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus Coliseum, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Hera Olympus, Sailor Soldier of Olympus Coliseum from Kingdom Hearts. She's a Keyblader and she's a very powerful fighter and friends with Herc, his friends, and the Olympian Gods, and like Eli, she has a habit of blowing Hades' hair out and causing some pretty hilarious trouble for his minions, Pain and Panic, in The Underworld.

We laughed.

Nico: So, Eli won't be the only one blowing Hades' hair out.

Selene Emperyous: No, he won't. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Just like what you told us yesterday.

Nico: Yep, and we got Hades in The Masters of Evil, and he's now dating Sartana of The Dead.

Hailey Olympus: She's obviously a much more better choice than Maleficent.

Lincoln: Yeah, they once dated, but Maleficent was basically getting way too out of control for him, and she was way too obsessed with plunging the universe into eternal darkness, so on the day of Zarya's big mission, Maleficent and her army of the worst Disney villains in history got The Black Gates forever, and the same went with Lex

Luthor and The Joker.

Hailey Olympus: Good riddance to that witch.

Lincoln: Along with those who followed her to The Black Gates, along with our two hated enemies from Metropolis and Gotham, and now that you're here, Hailey.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Hailey Olympus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hailey Olympus: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hailey Olympus' neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Hailey Olympus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hailey Olympus.

Hailey Olympus had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twenty seven girls, and when

Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The twenty seven girls are Ringo Ando, Ally, Chico, Ess, Lidelle, Light Marle, Harpy, Archan, Scylla, Draco Centauros, Jarne, Merigu, Shosu, and Mei, Raffina, Amitie, Ms. Accord, Serilly, Witch, Simulator Flie, and Simulator Rulue from Puyo Puyo and Vivian Turkish, Iris Penna, Karua Siphon, Misty Citron, Renshia Fullcity, and Tira Pompadour from Men At Work.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ringo Ando, Ally, Chico, Ess, Lidelle, Light Marle, Harpy, Archan, Scylla, Draco Centauros, Jarne, Merigu, Shosu, and Mei, Raffina, Amitie, Ms. Accord, Serilly, Witch, Simulator Flie, and Simulator Rulue from Puyo Puyo and Vivian Turkish, Iris Penna, Karua Siphon, Misty Citron, Renshia Fullcity, and Tira Pompadour from Men At Work.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ringo Ando: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ringo Ando and the other twenty six girls saw who it was that saved them from the evil version of Pain-Yatta, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of

Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on

He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ringo Ando: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twenty six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ringo Ando: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ringo Ando, Ally, Chico, Ess, Lidelle, Light Marle, Harpy, Archan, Scylla, Draco Centauros, Jarne, Merigu, Shosu, and Mei, Raffina, Amitie, Ms. Accord, Serilly, Witch, Simulator Flie, Simulator Rulue, Vivian Turkish, Iris Penna, Karua Siphon, Misty Citron, Renshia Fullcity, and Tira Pompadour with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with five Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the evil version of Pain-Yatta.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Pain-Yatta and Lincoln tying him up with Taffy Ropes and sending him to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Hailey Olympus have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: This is definitely the first time we've run into evil versions of the former Doom Raiders.

Lincoln: Yeah, but it won't be the last.

Me: That's right, and we'll be ready for them.

Nico: You got that right.

---

After taking down the evil version of Pain-Yatta and sending him to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Hailey Olympus saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hailey Olympus: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hailey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hailey Olympus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Hailey Olympus: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Hailey, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Hailey Olympus: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were working out at our personal gym and Lincoln and I were doing some wrestling. But, then, our alarm sounded, and we saw a bunch of big muscular thugs heading for our gym to kill us, but we didn't see Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, or any of Lincoln's other enemies, which stunned us. But, our security cameras caught a figure laughing maliciously from the back of the gym: it was Lori. We found out that Alpha Bitch hired those big hulking thugs to kill her brother again, so we confronted them and after Lincoln beat them down proving that he was much more bigger and stronger than they were, he sank his fangs into each of their necks and sucked out their blood and massive muscle mass, and we saw he also gained another massive increase in muscle mass. Then, he stabbed them in their hearts and killed them, and as predicted, Lori flew into a mad rage and ran at us, but Lincoln grabbed and lifted Lori up into the air with ease and he did a body slam as he dropped Lori onto her back and she was out cold. Then, we tied her up and Lincoln lifted her up over her shoulder and we went back to The Loud House, and after we told them of what that Alpha Bitch tried to do to her not-so-little brother again and to us, they got furious and threw the knocked-out Lori in a steel cage and she also got grounded for twenty weeks.

Nico: I've said this before and I'll say it again, Lori, that Dark Side of yours is nothing more than an Alpha Bitch to the infinite power!

Me: She sure was, Nico. That explains what happened that day and why I saw piles of ashes near the personal gym of you and your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep, another murderous plot of Lori's foiled by us, and I was quite surprised that none of my Guardian Angels didn't just make the choice to put her down for good after what she tried to do to me numerous times in the past.

Laniya Emperyous: Many of us were getting that close to ripping her limbs off and tearing her brains out of her empty head!

Eli: YIPE!

Me: That's just further proof of how much Lori pissed Lincoln's Guardian Angels who hated her off big time.

Lincoln: And I always had to restrain them or they restrained themselves whenever Lori did that, but she just didn't know when to quit.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Prediction Princess Bibliomuse: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells

Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf are in your harem.

May: It's been a while since we've had any female Duel Monsters join Lincoln's harem, and this time, it's three of The Prediction Princess Duel Monsters.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Prediction Princess Bibliomuse, Prediction Princess Crystaldine, and Prediction Princess Petalelf, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Apple White was waking up from a nap.

Apple White: That was a good nap.

She then felt something under her pillow.

Apple White: Did the Tooth Fairy visit me?

She pulled out the object to reveal it was a bottle of beer!

Apple White: A bottle of beer!? Poromon!

She had just been visited by Poromon the Beer Fairy.

Later we were watching TV. Muriel was rocking in her chair with Courage sitting on her lap and Eustace was reading the paper.

Lana: Boy everything has been quiet.

Francesca: Yep.

But then…

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed as he had scared Courage with his ugly mask.

But then…

BLANG!

Eustace got hit on the head with a rolling pin courtesy of Francesca.

Eustace: OW! What did I do?

Me: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Apple White came in with the bottle.

Apple White: I found this under my pillow.

She showed us the beer.

Nico: Poromon!

Poromon: That's not the only stop I made.

Then out came the Red VS Blue team and they were drinking the beer, the Donbrothers, Ghostbusters and the rest of the Ever After High girls came and they all had Beer Bottles.

Qin: Whoa! Poromon has been busy.

Xenia: No kidding.

Xinnia Xtreme: Digimon that drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Poromon really is an awesome beer fairy.

Carolina: He sure is.

Church: And I needed a good beer too.

Lola: Boy no kidding.

Then we smelled something good.

Me: (Sniffs) Yummy.

We smelled something cooking in the kitchen.

Emu: What smells so good?

Poliwag: Mung is showing us how to make Shicken Sockitos.

Me: Mung's version of Chicken Tostitos.

Qin: Yummy.

Mung Daal: And you guys are going to love it. First stuff the sock with finely cut pieces of Shrilled Shicken.

They stuffed the sock with Shicken.

Mung Daal: And then some diced Blonions.

They added them.

Mung Daal: And roll the Sockito up and then steam them.

Nicole: I hope it turns out alright.

Laney: Last time Chowder ate all the ingredients and after that they found Sugar Sapphires and got them all rich.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Yeah it was funny.

Scene transition with Chicken Tostitos.

They were done and ready.

Me: Oh boy.

Poromon: Dig in.

I sucked out the Shicken and stuff.

Me: MMM!

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Qin: (Eating) Yummy!

Laney: (Eating) Awesome job guys.

Poromon: Thanks.

Poliwag: That was an easy dish.

Chowder: It sure was easy. And tasty.

Dead End: Good thing it didn't end up with poison.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Thank goodness.

?: Boy those look good.

We saw a Wugtrio.

Me: Cool a Wugtrio!

Xenia: Awesome.

Wugtrio: (In 1 girls voice) It smells really awesome. (In a second girls voice) Boy they sure do. (In a third girls voice) And they look great.

Nico: The Gardenia Triplets!? Whoa.

Me: Wow!

They reverted back and separated and they were 3 girls. They all had green hair and red eyes and had green clothes. They each had 3 kinds of leaves on their foreheads to tell them apart.

Maple: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Maple Gardenia.

Sycamore: I'm Sycamore Gardenia.

Elm: And I'm Elm Gardenia.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls and that is cool that you are named after 3 kinds of trees.

Maple: It sure is.

Kup: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Maple: When we made some of our family's awesome pancake syrup.

Sycamore: We're Canadian Syrup Cultivators.

Elm: And we make syrups from all kinds of trees.

Me: That sounds awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That is really cool!

Nico: Oh they make amazing syrups. Not just from Maple Trees but all kinds of amazing trees.

Camie: Even Sequoia and Redwood trees?

Maple: Yep.

Lola: That is amazing.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Sycamore: We did too Nico.

Elm: We sure did.

Poromon: (to Taro, Kylie, and Apple White) Did you enjoy your beers?

Dive Man: I just hope you had fun with this.

Poromon: I did.

Apple White: We put our beers in the fridge. We're going to make chili with them.

Poromon: Ooh! Chili. Awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: (BURPS) Oh pardon me. It's the Blonions.

Xenia: No worries.

Then the previous group came.

MetalSeadramon: Can me, INSTIGATOR, Springfield Bullies, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Speed Demon, Carly Atlas, and See More go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. And I have a feeling this is gonna be a fun and awesome mission.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Lola: Yep. Hey Nico which Gene-slammers do you hope to meet next?

Splash Woman: Aww Lola I was going to ask that!

Lola: Sorry Splash Woman. (LAUGHS)

Nico: Palafin, Revavroom and Cyclizar next.

Lola: Awesome!

Xenia: Neat.

Gantu: Actually, I was going to ask it.

Dolph: You were?

Gantu: Yes.

Lola: Oops. Sorry.

Gantu: (LAUGHS) No worries.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the corrupt and megalomaniacal former CEO and founder of Innovative Online Industries now convicted criminal, Nolan Sorrento, and he's broken out of prison again to once again get revenge on Wade Watts, his girlfriend Samantha, his family, and friends. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, you have got to be kidding me!

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than the corrupt and megalomaniacal former CEO and founder of Innovative Online Industries now convicted criminal, Nolan Sorrento, and he's broken out of prison again to once again get revenge on Wade Watts, his girlfriend Samantha, his family, and friends.

Selene Emperyous: WHAT?! That asshole's broken out of prison once again?!

Nico: You know him, Selene?

Selene Emperyous: I wish I hadn't, but yes, I do. That son of a bitch piece of shit was once the CEO of Innovative Online Industries, but he's done tons of illegal operations and used his business as a front. We along with Lincoln met Wade and his friends, and together, we stopped Nolan and sent that son of a bitch to prison for good.

Michelle Emperyous: He wasn't as much of a threat as The Chernabog Sisters, but he was still a very dangerous criminal. Now, that piece of shit's broken out of prison?! I will roast his head on a spit!

Lincoln: We'll get that chance to get rid of that piece of shit once and for all! And I'll even use one of Cetrion's Fatalities on him.

Jacqui Briggs: Now, that I'd like to see.

Cetrion: Myself as well.

Me: What can you tell us about Nolan Sorrento?

Selene Emperyous: You would not like this guy one bit.

She went over his history.

---

Nolan Sorrento is the main antagonist of Ernest Cline's 2011 science-fiction novel Ready Player One, its 2018 live-action film adaptation of the same name and the secondary antagonist in its 2020 sequel novel Ready Player Two.

He is a corrupt and egomaniacal businessman who is the head of operations at Innovative Online Industries (CEO in the film version), which desires to achieve absolute control over James Halliday's OASIS by finding Halliday's Easter egg in the contest the OASIS' creator left behind after his death. Sorrento is the superior of F'Nale Zandor, I-R0k and the Sixers as well as Wade Watts' arch-nemesis.

He was portrayed by Ben Mendelsohn, who also played John Daggett in The Dark Knight Rises, Danny Rayburn in Bloodline, Orson Krennic in Rogue One: A Star Wars Story, Talos in Captain Marvel, Special Agent Mace in Infinity Train and Killian in Spies in Disguise.

Ready Player One

Nolan Sorrento earned his PhD in Computer Science before he became a well-known game designer, designing third-party RPGs within the OASIS. When James Halliday, the OASIS's creator, died, he stated in his will that whoever found the Easter egg that he hid within his virtual universe by obtaining three keys and passing through three gates would inherit both his $240 billion fortune and control of the OASIS.

As Innovative Online Industries (IOI), a communications conglomerate and internet service provider, saw the potential in Sorrento, they hired him as head of operations, leading a group of Sixers (slang for an IOI employee, as told by their six-digit ID number) to find the egg, using various trivia pertaining to Halliday's life and the vast pop culture of the 1980s to decipher clues relating to the location of the keys and gates. Upon discovering the egg, IOI plans to monetize the OASIS by implanting monthly fees and abundant advertisements.

After Wade Watts (known in the OASIS as Parzival) becomes the first gunter (popular term to users searching for the egg) to discover the Copper Key and pass the first gate, Sorrento contacts Parzival with the intent of a business proposal. Already planning to decline and thinking he has nothing to lose, Wade accepts his invitation to a virtual chatlink. At first, Sorrento tries to offer Wade a position in helping him find the egg with the promise of a large bonus if he himself finds it, and then goes down to a $5,000,000 offer just to tell him where to find the Copper Key. When Wade continues to refuse, Sorrento reveals that he knows Wade's real identity and address (having learned from the records at Wade's school on the OASIS) and offers a final ultimatum: reveal the location of the Copper Key, or be killed via explosives rigged to the apartment where he lives. Believing it a bluff, Wade rebuffs his threats and logs out from the chat. Sorrento makes good on his promise and destroys Wade's apartment. However, Wade was away at a faraway hideout while he was logged in.

When one of Wade's online rivals called I-R0k decides to disclose the location of the Copper Key, Sorrento and his Sixers rush to the hiding spot of the key and use a force field to block off access to any other users.

After Art3mis, a very popular gunter who found the Copper Key with Wade's help before Sorrento's arrival, obtains the Jade Key, Sorrento uses a powerful in-game artifact that pinpoints any user once a day to discover the key's location. While trying to block access to other gunters, he and his forces are attacked by Shoto and Daito, two Japanese users who are close friends with Art3mis and Wade (who fled his home under another identity). At this time, several hitmen hired by Sorrento break into the apartment of the person controlling Daito and kill him by throwing him off his balcony. As well, Daito's avatar is left without a user, and it is killed as a result.

Soon enough, Sorrento and many other Sixers end up obtaining their own Jade Keys - thus enabling Sorrento to find and pass through the second gate, obtain the Crystal Key (the final one), and reach and final gate soon after. After discovering the location of the final gate, Sorrento tries to enter, but finds that he cannot, unable to decipher the meaning words etched on the door (Charity, Hope, Faith). Though stuck, most of the Sixers surround the gate's location and apply a powerful force field to prevent any potential users from coming close to buy themselves time.

Wade ultimately manages to get neck and neck with Sorrento, getting the remaining keys and passing the second gate, but cannot pass through the force field towards the final gate. Wade puts a bold plan in motion, managing to infiltrate IOI as an indentured employee using a series of passwords he obtained via an online black market, gaining information about the force field along with the attempts at the lives of him and his friends. He escapes shortly after and uploads the evidence of IOI's acts to several news outlets. After gathering and reuniting Art3mis, Shoto, and his best friend Aech, they orchestrate an all-out assault on Sorrento and the Sixers.

The next day, they, along with hundreds of thousands of other users, stand outside the gate's location to prepare for battle. After a robot Wade hacked destroys the power source of the force field, it disappears and Sorrento fights Wade and Shoto with mechs that they obtained in the second gate. Shoto is killed, but Wade manages to defeat Sorrento's mech and kill his avatar. Wade, Aech, and Parzival, who have already learned how to open the gate, reach it, but their avatars are killed after the Sixers detonate an immensely powerful and destructive bomb that kills all users within the vicinity. Several Sixers waited outside the blast radius and move in to complete the final gate, having learned by watching Wade and his friends before the bomb went off.

However, Wade had obtained an extra life earlier and is able to reach the gate before the Sixers, completing it before any of them. After Wade obtains the egg, earning both Halliday's fortune and ownership of the OASIS, Wade learns that the FBI has arrested Sorrento, who looks confident that his lawyers will save him.

In the end of the film version, Sorrento seeing Wade is still in the OASIS game, takes a car with F'Nale Zandor and takes a gun. He follows Wade and the rest in the van as he's about to kill Wade. He opens the van about to shoot Wade, but seeing Wade had already won by obtaining the egg and seeing his tears fall apart, he puts down the gun. Sorrento was arrested on screen when he tried to kill

Wade and was taken to a cop car. He asks F'Nale to listen carefully, but F'Nale Zandor hits him as to remind him that it's already game over for him, before being taken away.

Sorrento is revealed to have broken out of prison by the A.I. copy of James Halliday's avatar Anorak. Under Anorak's orders, he checks on the High Five's progress with their quest for the Seven Shards. However, after the High Five obtains all seven Shards, Sorrento is killed when Anorak, having no longer any use for him, shoots him in the head.

---

When she was done we were shocked and horrified!

Lola: Why that monster!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: No kidding!

Selene Emperyous: First we'll watch the movie so you can get to know what he is like and then head out.

Camie: Good idea.

Lola: I'll go make us popcorn.

Lola went and did so and we gathered and watched the movie.

Nico: Here we go.

We watched the movie.

---

In a dystopian 2045, people seek to escape from reality through the OASIS (Ontologically Anthropocentric Sensory Immersive Simulation), a multiplayer virtual reality entertainment universe created by James Halliday and Ogden Morrow of Gregarious Games. After Halliday's death, a pre-recorded message left by his avatar Anorak announces a contest, granting ownership of the

OASIS to the first to find the golden Easter egg that sits behind a locked gate which can only be opened by completing three challenges to acquire the necessary keys. The contest has lured several "Gunters", or egg hunters, and piqued the interest of Nolan Sorrento, the CEO of Innovative Online Industries (IOI), who seeks to control the OASIS himself by inserting intrusive online advertising. IOI dispatches an army of indentured servants, and employees called "Sixers" to search for the egg.

Teenage orphan Wade Watts' avatar Parzival, an avid Gunter, participates in the first challenge, an unbeatable race, along with his best friend Aech, and Art3mis, a female online streamer whose avatar Parzival has a crush on. Parzival regularly revisits Halliday's Journals, a simulated archive of Halliday's life and hobbies, run by the Curator. Here, he discovers he can win the race by driving backward, and receives the Copper Key from Anorak. Art3mis, Aech, and his friends Daito and Sho, all win the race afterward, later being collectively named the High-5 on the OASIS' scoreboard.

Sorrento asks mercenary i-R0k to learn Parzival's true identity, intending to bribe him to win the contest on IOI's behalf. Wade and Art3mis discover from the Journals that Halliday once dated Morrow's wife Karen "Kira" Underwood. Wade and Art3mis visit the Distracted Globe night club to look for clues, where Wade reveals his identity and confesses his love to Art3mis. They survive an IOI raid in which Art3mis abandons Wade, explaining that her father died in debt to IOI and that she believes Parzival is not taking the contest seriously. i-R0k, having eavesdropped on their conversation, reveals his findings to Sorrento, who contacts Wade with an offer. When rejected, Sorrento attempts to dispose of Wade by bombing his home, killing his aunt Alice and her boyfriend Rick among others. Art3mis' player, Samantha Cook, takes Wade in. Together, they realize the second challenge relates to Halliday's regret of not pursuing a relationship with Kira. The High-5 search a recreation of the Overlook Hotel, where Art3mis asks Kira to dance and wins the Jade Key. Sorrento's subordinate F'Nale Zandor storms the Gunters' hideout, taking Samantha to an IOI Loyalty Center to pay off her father's debt. Wade escapes with the help of the other High-5 users, Helen Harris (Aech), Toshiro (Daito), and Zhou (Sho) in Helen's truck. Samantha escapes confinement after Aech and Parzival hack

Sorrento's OASIS rig.

The third challenge is found in Castle Anorak on Planet Doom, where players must guess Halliday's favorite Atari 2600 game to earn the Crystal Key. i-R0k places an impenetrable forcefield around the castle using the Orb of Osuvox, but Art3mis soon disables it. The High-5 lead an army of OASIS players against IOI's forces. Parzival kills Samantha's avatar, allowing her to flee IOI with the High-5 picking her up nearby. Parzival and Sorrento fight in the OASIS with Sorrento detonating the Cataclyst bomb, wiping out every avatar including himself. Parzival survives using an extra life coin he won in a bet with the Curator. He plays Adventure, winning the Crystal Key by locating Warren Robinett's Easter egg. He uses the three keys to enter a treasure room, where Anorak offers him a contract to sign. Parzival recognizes it as the one where Morrow signed over his shares when Halliday forced him out of Gregarious Games and refuses to sign it. Anorak transforms into Halliday, who expresses his regrets in life and awards Parzival the Easter egg.

Ogden Morrow appears, revealing that he is the Curator. Wade decides to run the OASIS with the High-5, inviting Morrow to stay on as a consultant. After Aech sends the police a copy of Sorento confessing to the bombing, he and F'Nale are arrested. As the IOI Loyalty Centers are shut down, the High-5 make the controversial choice to close the OASIS twice a week for people to spend more time in the real world, including Wade and Samantha, who start a relationship.

---

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Nico: That was awesome!

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Xenia: YEAH!

Nicole: Boy this is perfect for me and the Ex-Aid Riders. As Goddess of Video Games this will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: But we're going to kick Nolan's ass for everything he did!

Toyman: Go ahead and do that.

Kearney: At the very least, Nolan gets the Black Gates

Nico: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Maldragora, the main antagonist of version 2 of Dragon Quest X, and he's come back to destroy the world once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we aren't going to like hearing: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Maldragora, the main antagonist of version 2 of Dragon Quest X, and he's come back to destroy the world once more.

Nicole: Oh, not him, that guy's trouble with a capital T.

Hannah MacKenzie: Leave him to me and Lincoln, Nicole, I'll seal him into an iron coffin and throw him into a pit of lava and he'll be melted down into slag! That "artist" is going to get a true taste of Volcanic Destruction!

Nico: That very threat that Michelle made to Scoots is about to be made a reality, but this time, it's against Maldragora. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to take down Nolan Sorrento.

Lincoln: You're not laying one hand on Wade Watts, his friends, family, or his girlfriend ever again, you psychopathic asshole, we'll finish what we started all those years ago, and once we get done with Nolan Sorrento, you're next, Maldragora.

Hannah MacKenzie: You better be ready, Maldragora, I will unleash the full fury of The Volcanic Duel Monsters on your sorry six-armed ass!

Zoey MacKenzie: Oh man! I've seen the kind of thrashings Hannah had given Lynn, and they were so horrific, she sent Lynn to the hospital for a month. I hate to be in Maldragora's shoes right now, once my sis's wrath is unleashed, it can't be stopped.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to destroy Nolan Sorrento and end a long conflict that megalomaniacal son of a bitch had started, and once we got done with Nolan Sorrento, Lincoln and Hannah MacKenzie are going to destroy Maldragora.

We were off to the year 2045.

---

COLUMBUS, OHIO - 2045.

---

We arrived in the year 2045 and we saw that it was a really horrible place.

Me: WHOA! This is a disaster.

Nico: This is terrible! Look at this place.

Xenia: No kidding.

Itachi: This place has seen better days.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Selene Emperyous: Sorrento you will pay for everything you did times 100.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Boy this is terrible.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Everyone is still okay. But this is worse than Robocop's world.

Nico: No kidding and no Omnicorp to be around.

We then saw Wade Watts mobile home.

Qin: Boy what a dump. I can't believe all these mobile homes are all stacked up on each other.

Nico: Yeah if there was a tornado here they would all be destroyed in an instant.

Xenia: They sure would.

Me: After we destroy Sorrento we're giving this entire city a total overhaul.

Nico: Amen to that.

Xenia: Yep.

We went over to the trailer and saw Wade sitting.

Me: Wade Watts?

Wade saw us.

Wade Watts: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow! What an awesome honor to meet you all.

Xenia: Same here. Sorry to drop in like this.

King Hiss: Among us are familiar faces

Selene Emperyous: Been a while Wade.

Wade Watts: Selene! Michelle! Awesome to see you.

Selene and Michelle hugged him.

Selene Emperyous: It has been a while.

Michelle Emperyous: You're looking great.

Wade Watts: So are you girls. What brings you all here?

Me: Well I hate to be the bearer of bad news but…

Wade Watts: Don't tell me. Sorrento escaped from prison and is out for revenge.

Nico: Uhh yeah. That's right.

Veon: He's not the only one.

Me: So is F'Nale.

Wade Watts: Oh no. We got to warn everyone.

Nicole: I'll send the message out telepathically.

Nicole did so and everyone was put on high alert for him.

Nicole: Done.

Qin: Okay.

Speed Demon: I can't wait see the virtual reality world

Wade Watts: It's really cool.

Selene Emperyous: Wade showed it to us and we were amazed.

Zixx: Is it like the world we went to?

Wade Watts: I'll show you all.

He went and got his equipment.

Chill Bill: We're all ready.

Me: This will be fun.

Nicole set it all up and he turned it on and we saw that he was in the world of Final Fantasy.

Me: What do you see?

Wade Watts: I'm in the world of Final Fantasy and I'm helping Rinoa and Leon against Zirconiade.

Nicole: Wow! That was a tough one.

Eli: Boy that takes me back.

Rinoa: Me too. That was awesome.

See More: We're coming in with you.

Me: Lets do it!

I hooked up a Questworld Visor.

Hadji: Going Hot!

We went in and we were in the gaming world.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is so cool!

Xenia: So awesome!

Hadji: Wow seeing this is like going into Questworld.

We saw The Iron Giant!

Aria Blaze: Is that the Iron Giant?!

Me: Whoa it sure is!

Nico: COOL!

Xenia: This is amazing!

Lola: It sure is!

Camie: Wow!

Nicole: Boy this is amazing! Video Games were never like this.

Me: It's like you're actually there.

Xenia: NO kidding and it's like the game is part of you.

Camie: This is so cool!

Nico: Boy it sure is!

Lana: Boy I'll say!

Varie: This is so cool that we're seeing all this happen in here.

Lisa Loud: A magnificent piece of video gaming entertainment!

Carly Atlas: He's not the only one!

We saw many of the Gundam Fighters, E.T., All the great characters of the great Stephen Spielberg and many more!

Blast Off: Is that E.T.?!

Wade Watts: It sure is.

Me: Wow! Awesome!

Lola: Boy this would be an awesome video game.

Lincoln: And I love it guys!

Nico: YEAH!

Mammoth: F'Nale and Nolan are screwed now!

Me: They sure are.

Eli: You got that right!

Camie: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense them coming. They are 100 klicks to the north and closing fast.

Xenia: Oh boy.

June: F'Nale's going to jail. Nolan will die.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Qin: Yep.

Artie Ziff: It's like another army in our ranks

Me: You got that right.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get ready guys.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: This will be good.

Selene Emperyous: It sure will.

Discord was dressed as a general.

Discord: Alright, troops. Stand ready!

Me: They are coming..

We then saw a massive army of soldiers and they were lead by NOLAN SORRENTO!

Me: Here they come!

He was leading the ARMY OF ANUBIS FROM THE MUMMY!

Jimbo: They're getting close!

Nico: Entrance time everyone!

We went at him and the army.

Nolan Sorrento: Soon Wade will be dead.

But then the spirits of the worlds of video games appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and fireballs rained down onto the army of the underworld and blasted them and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Nolan Sorrento, your time has come!

Wade Watts: You will pay for your crimes!

Nolan Sorrento: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right!

Skull Man: There are some old friends that wanna say hi.

Selene and Melanie Emperyous came.

Selene Emperyous: Remember us?

Nolan Sorrento: YOU! YOU BITCHES RUINED ME! YOU SENT ME TO PRISON!

Melanie Emperyous: You deserved it you heartless bastard!

Selene Emperyous: You are dead meat!

INSTIGATOR: Be happy your buddy's going to jail!

Nolan Sorrento: And what about me?

Me: You're going to Oblivion to be forgotten!

Xenia: Permanently!

Wade Watts: And it's going to hurt! Really bad!

Lola: Yeah!

The virtual Iron Giant stomped over to him.

Iron Giant: No more.

He smashed the members of the army of the underworld.

Nico: To quote someone we know, We'll do this without the use of continues!

Nico teleported and punched Nolan in the stomach and kneed him in the face and knocked him down!

Emu: Couldn't have said it better myself!

Me: YEAH!

I fired waves of lightning and burned Nolan all over!

Qin fired blasts of fire and burned the entire army into oblivion!

Xenia: And this!

She fired energy arrows and blasted him!

The virtual ET walked up to him

ET: Ouch.

He fired an energy wave and burned him.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Cool!

Maria: Good job!

Me: YEAH!

Then King Shark, Vulkanus, Brass Knuckles, 2016 Morbucks, Beast

Man, Evil Lyn, Tchang Zu, Doctor Octopus, Tala, and Ranamon came.

Nico: King Shark, Vulkanus, Brass Knuckles, 2016 Morbucks, Beast Man, Evil Lyn, Tchang Zu, Doctor Octopus, Tala, and Ranamon.

King Shark: Have you guys gotten an army without us?!

Nico: Um… yes!

Vulkanus: Hey, I'm not complaining.

Brass Knuckles: This is really huge.

Me: And it's awesome.

2016 Morbucks: (to Nico) We heard you fought Hexxus.

Nico: We sure did.

Beast Man: He's not gonna pollute another forest again.

Me: Yep thank goodness for that.

Xenia: Yep.

Crustaceo then came.

Me: Crustaceo, up for another round I see.

Crustaceo: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Crustaceo: You know that's not the original Iron Giant, right?

Me: I know but it's still The Iron Giant nonetheless.

Qin: Yep.

Crustaceo: Awesome.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Guts Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - Nico's rescue was Battling Hexxus and Laney and Sweet Leaf transformed.

---

King Shark was first.

King Shark: (to Peyton) Nico's rescue was Battling Hexxus. And Laney and Sweet Leaf transformed against him.

Peyton: Boy they sure did and it was so awesome to see.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) It was a truly environmentally amazing battle.

Guts Man: Boy it sure was and we all thought it was cool.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and we were really proud of them.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was so awesome and fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah we all got a great kick out of it.

King Shark: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Peyton and King Shark called out their Sharpedo. Peyton and Sweetie Belle merged and they formed into PEYSWEET BELLE! King Shark and Thunder Terror merged and they formed into THUNDER SHARK! Peyton and group fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Shanan, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Holly (Dark Cloud), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - Us battling Another Black Flash, Johnny Quick, Kaitouki, Evil Nitro Man, Rainbow Dark, Overdrive Ostrich, Evil Winter Man and Major Disaster. They were also The Embodiments of Accel and Xtreme

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) Nico, Tyler Nevarro's team, Major Disaster's team, and the others did good battling Another Black Flash, Johnny Quick, Kaitouki, Evil Nitro Man, Rainbow Dark, Overdrive Ostrich, Evil Winter Man and Major Disaster. They were also The Embodiments of Accel and Xtreme

Shanan: Yeah they sure are and their names are Alexandra Accel and Xinnia Xtreme. We found out that Alexandra is the fastest girl ever and can run at over 440 million miles per hour or 2 thirds the speed of light and also she likes chili dogs and has the same hobbies and interests as Rainbow Dash. Also Xinnia has all the powers and skills of all the Dopants and the Gaia Memories of Kamen Rider W and also has the power to control the weather.

Fu: That was so cool! She can make any kind of natural disaster happen.

Holly (Dark Cloud): We were all amazed hearing about that.

Fluttershy: We sure were and it's amazing that she has that kind of power.

Tornado Bolt: Boy no kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja That would be amazing to see in action.

Stealth Elf: It sure would be cool.

Vulkanus: WOW! That is amazing that they can do that! Lets do it!

Shanan and Vulkanus called out their Leafeon and Deoxys. Shanan and Fu merged and they formed into SHAFU! Vulkanus and Suzaku merged and they formed into VULZAKU! Shanan and team fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Carla Wong III the Celestialsapien Gene-Slammer, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramon - Lincoln's rescue The Magic Realm in The Skylands and recruiting Evil Pain-Yatta

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack Atlas) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in The Magic Realm in The Skylands. He recruited Evil Pain-Yatta there, right?

Jack Atlas: That's right and it was really fun.

Carly Atlas: We all thought it was cool recruiting him for you guys.

Jeri Kamiya: That is for sure.

Carla Wong III: Yeah that was so cool.

Twilight Sparkle: We all were amazed by that.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was fun seeing all that.

Spyro: Yeah you got that right.

Brass Knuckles: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Jack and Brass Knuckles called out their Steelix. Jack and Jeri Kamiya merged and they formed into JARI KAMIYA! Brass Knuckles and Evil Crash Man merged and they formed into BRASS CRASH! Jack and team fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them

down.

---

Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Riki Honoo, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Meeting Hailey Olympus

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) I heard you guys met Hailey Olympus. What's she like?

Lexx: She is really awesome and she is the defender and knight of part 1 of The Olympus Coliseum. That was for the battles where we faced Hades in part one of Sora's adventures.

2016 Morbucks: Oh yeah! I remember that! That was cool!

Goofy: Gawrsh it sure was amazing.

Riki Honoo: Everyone sure had fun on those.

Pinkie Pie: Boy those were really amazing matches!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They sure were fun.

Featherweight: We all thought it was awesome.

Sprocket: And Eli battled Sephiroth in that one and let him have it.

2016 Morbucks: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Lexx and 2016 Morbucks called out their Diancie! Lexx and Lola merged and they formed into LELA LOUD! 2016 Morbucks and Firefly merged and they formed into FIREFLY MORBUCKS! Lexx and team fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Pure Terra Dragon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Mung showing us how to make Shicken Sockitos

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Mung showed you guys how to make Shicken Sockitos. (laughs) I bet you had an easy time doing that!

Nanette: We sure did and it was much better because Chowder didn't eat the ingredients like he did last time.

Ryo: Yeah Chowder loved eating everything in the kitchen before he joined us.

Pure Terra Dragon agreed.

Sunset Shimmer: He sure was always a hungry guy.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy no kidding.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Beast Boy: Boy Chowder sure loves to eat. Lets do it!

Nanette and Beast Man called out Pinsir and Steelix. Nanette merged with Unikitty and they formed into NANENIKITTY! Beast Man and Anti-Jorgen merged and they formed into BEAST JORGEN! Nanette and group fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Turbo Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - Shicken Sockitos are really delicious and tasty

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) Shicken Sockitos are really delicious and tasty. I hope you enjoyed them.

Optimus Prime: Oh we all did and they were good.

Yugito Nii: They sure were and it was awesome.

Turbo Man: Boy they sure were tasty.

Applejack: They were delicious.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too.

Flashwing: They sure were awesome and delicious.

Evil-Lyn: Glad you liked them. Lets do it!

Optimus and Evil-Lyn called out their Steelix and Mismagius. Optimus and Starlight Glimmer merged and they formed into OPTIMLIGHT GLIMMER! Evil-Lyn and Dr. Starline merged and they formed into EVIL-STARLINE! Optimus and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Pyrrha Alexandra, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - Nolan Sorrento and F'Nale are going to get their butts handed to them for all the pain they caused

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Nolan Sorrento and F'Nale are going to get their butts handed to them. Especially for all the pain they caused!

Rainbow Dash: And turning all of Columbus, Ohio into a dystopian society!

Noel: Yeah this is horrible and crazy here!

Pyrrha Alexandra: This whole place is like an apocalyptic nightmare.

Scootaloo: It sure is!

Whirlwind: Yeah this has gone on for far too long!

Tchang Zu: I agree there! Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash and Tchang Zu called out their Thundurus! Rainbow Dash and Scootaloo merged and they formed into RAINBOWSCOOTS! Tchang Zu and Magma Gloom merged and they formed into TCHANG MAGMA! Rainbow Dash and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Scarlet, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Flash Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - I hope we give both Nolan and F'Nale the Black Gates

---

Doc Ock was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) I hope you guys give both Nolan and F'Nale the Black Gates. Or at least Nolan.

Scarlet: I hope so too. But also this whole mission is right up Nicole and Emu's alleys because Nicole is the Goddess of Video Games and Emu is for Ex-Aid who are Video Game Kamen Riders.

Sailor Valmorg: That is too true on that and it's awesome.

Flash Man: Boy it sure is.

Starlight Glimmer: I think that is so cool that we are using video games like this to battle an enemy.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure is awesome.

Hex: It sure is awesome!

Doctor Octopus: It sure is something! Lets do it!

Scarlet and Doc Ock called out their Klinklang. Scarlet merged with Jimmy Neutron and they formed into JICARLET! Doc Ock and Griffin merged and they formed into DOCGRIFFIN! Scarlet and group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Dark Magician, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll - For turning all of Columbus, Ohio into a Dystopian nightmare Sorrento and F'Nale will pay the ultimate price

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) For turning all of Columbus, Ohio into a Dystopian nightmare, Sorrento and F'Nale will pay the ultimate price. They won't get away with this!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) No they sure won't! One will get the black gates and they other will go to prison forever.

Songbird: That is for sure.

Dark Magician: This whole place suffered because of them.

Princess Luna: And they will pay for it big time.

Moondust: That is for sure.

Snowdrop: Especially for using bombs.

Gari: You got that right.

Dark Skylanders: I agree there too.

Tala: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Harry Potter and Tala called out Mismagius. Harry and Princess Luna merged and they formed into LUNAHARRY POTTER! Tala and Specter merged and they formed into TALSPECTER! Harry and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Misaka Mikoto, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - Sorrento and F'Nale are going down

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) Sorrento and F'Nale are going down. With the help of virtual gaming!

Stacy Bolton: That is for sure and it will be so awesome.

Aria Blaze: Boy it sure will be! It'll be like going into the world of Tron or Questworld.

Ranamon: That is perfect for y'all. And amazing for you and your friends Rundas.

Rundas: That is for sure and we are Video game characters ourselves.

Ghor: Yeah that will be awesome.

Gandrayda: It sure will be awesome.

Misaka Mikoto: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it will be so cool.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: I think so too.

Amber Morning: Yeah this will be fun.

Spotlight: I think it will be good too.

Ranamon: I agree too y'all. Lets do it!

Stacy and Ranamon called out their Kyogre. Stacy and Maria merged and they formed into STAMARIA! Ranamon merged with New Wave and they formed into NEWRANA! Stacy and group fired waves of water and light and smashed them down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Crustaceo

---

Crustaceo was next.

Crustaceo: Boy this will be fun.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah!

Crustaceo: Then lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Nolan Sorrento, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Nolan Sorrento symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: CLAW CANNON! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Crustaceo you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: Your time is up Nolan.

Troy: Your game's over!

Tsukasa: For good!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Para-Dx!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME FORCE!

Tsukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned clones of the Ex-Aid Riders and the Megaforce Rangers turned into the Ex-Aid Riders too!

Maria: Time for Backup! (TURNS DIAL) ROBO BEAST FORCE 6!

She summoned Robo Blaze, Trifire, Valerie the Weredog, Rinka, Chumbot and Jellyfishnoid!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at Sorrento and bashed and pulverized and blasted him.

Ikkatosh and Accato blasted and smashed him.

Dead End, Kup, Emu and Nicole used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dead End's weapons, Kup's Musket Laser and Emu and Nicole's powers 100-fold

Dead End and Nicole Knudson: VIDEO GAME FURY BLAST!

Emu and Kup: VIDEO GAME LASER STORM!

Magician's Valkyria Power of Magic and INSTIGATOR: MYSTIC SCEPTER LAUGHTER BLAST!

Blastertron Light Force and MetalSeadramon: RIVER OF LIGHT BLAST!

Griffon of Power and Springfield Bullies: GRIFFON BULLY BLAST!

Vampire of Anger and Toyman: VAMPIRE ANGER BLAST!

White Aura Power and Artie Ziff: WHITE AURA FURY BLAST!

Snakes of Fire and King Hiss: HISSING FIRE STRIKE!

Maximal Wolf Fury and Mammoth: WOLF MAMMOTH FURY BLAST!

7's of Luck and Speed Demon: SEVENS OF LUCK BLAST!

Sphinx of Riddles and Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD FURY BLAST!

Sea Temple Defender Family and See-More: SEA TEMPLE DEFENDER BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nicole Knudson, Ex-Aid Riders, Sunset Shimmer, Lincoln, Lily, and me: VIDEO GAME RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: GAME ELEMENT STYLE: FINAL FANTASY!

Entrapta: GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: SUPER MARIO!

Perfuma: GAME NATURE STYLE: SONIC THE HEDGEHOG!

Frosta: GAME ICE STYLE: PACMAN!

Jessica Kaios: GAME FIRE STYLE: KIRBY!

Yuna: GAME WATER STYLE: METROID!

Toph: GAME EARTH STYLE: EARTHBOUND!

Makoto: GAME WIND STYLE: STAR FOX!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said games.

Lincoln and his harem: GAME FINAL SMASH: GAMING HADOUKEN BLAST!

They fired a barrage of video game powered hadouken!

Lincoln: This is the end for you, you megalomaniacal piece of shit.

Lincoln summoned a set of rocks from the Earth, crushing Nolan Sorrento with them before growing to a large size and stomped his head destroying the rocks and leaving Nolan Sorrento paralyzed. Then, Lincoln grew to an astronomical size and firing a beam into Nolan Sorrento that obliterates all but his limbs.

Me: Whoa, that was…?!

Nicole: One of Cetrion's two Fatalities: Good and Evil. He summoned a set of rocks from the Earth, crushing Nolan Sorrento with them before growing to a large size and stomped his head destroying the rocks and leaving Nolan Sorrento paralyzed. Then, Lincoln grew to an astronomical size and firing a beam into Nolan Sorrento that obliterates all but his limbs.

Lincoln shrank back to normal size, and as soon as Nolan Sorrento's spirit appeared, he drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead banishing him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Nolan Sorrento, now our six-year long conflict has finally come to an end.

Nico: You said it, and it looks like your unfinished business has finally been settled, Lincoln, now you know how J.D. and I feel to have finally settled unfinished business. Awesome job, gang, we're rid of Nolan Sorrento for good.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Maldragora.

?: SOON, YOU WILL ALL PERISH BEFORE MY MIGHT!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of dark magic that came out of nowhere.

Nicole: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Maldragora, before one of us blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Maldragora.

Nicole: I always knew you'd come back, Maldragora, you were never one to stay dead.

Maldragora: Soon, all of you will be!

Hannah MacKenzie: As if! The only one dying here today is you!

Suddenly, Hannah MacKenzie's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a neon red and orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, lava, phoenixes, dragons, and angels, she unholstered her Fire Excalibur from her back, and as he approached Maldragora, she left neon red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, lava, phoenixes, dragons, and angels with every step.

Hannah MacKenzie: Maldragora, I will never forgive you for the crimes you committed, you tried to recreate Rendashia according to your own image, but in the end, your death plunged the entire demon world into war, and now, you come back to try and recreate the world in your own image. That is unforgivable, and for that, you shall suffer the consequences of your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Hannah MacKenzie was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon red and orange energy with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and The Volcanic Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Maldragora: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hannah MacKenzie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hannah MacKenzie grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red and orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, lava, phoenixes, dragons, and angels surrounding her, she has The Volcanic Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magma, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Volcanic Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magma, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hannah MacKenzie has on a short-sleeved black blouse, sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, black pants, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, lava, phoenixes, dragons, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Volcanic Monsters surrounded by lava and flames. Suddenly, Hannah MacKenzie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Hannah MacKenzie's Fire Excalibur, Volcanic Monsters-themed greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, lava, phoenixes, dragons, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hannah MacKenzie's Volcanic Firestorm Inferno Volcanic Monsters Greatsword of Inferno Fire Volcanic Monsters Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Volcanic Duel Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Volcanic Monsters' heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large red gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Volcanic Monsters that said, "Hannah MacKenzie, Gene-Slammer of The Volcanic Monsters, Incredibly Powerful Fire and Lava Master, Older Sister of Zoey MacKenzie Incredibly Powerful Swordswoman, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of The Dark Creator, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of and Master of Flames, Lava, Volcanoes, Swords, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and the Volcanic Duel Monsters"

ハンナ・マッケンジー、火山モンスターのジーン・スラマー、信じられないほど強力な火と溶岩の達人、ゾーイ・マッケンジーの姉、信じられないほど強力な剣士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・リンの粉砕者、ダーク・クリエイターの宿敵、素晴らしいメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして炎、溶岩、火山、剣、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、そしてボルカニックデュエルモンスターズ

Suddenly, Hannah MacKenzie's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Hannah MacKenzie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VOLCANIC MONSTERS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VOLCANIC FIRE INFERNO LAVA VOLCANIC MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRE INFERNO LAVA VOLCANIC MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRE INFERNO LAVA VOLCANIC MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC FIRE INFERNO VOLCANIC MONSTERS GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hannah MacKenzie's Super Angel-Volcanic Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Maldragora saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of dark magic to kill her, but Hannah MacKenzie fired a massive barrage of crimson red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fire, swords, magma, lava, phoenixes, dragons, and angels at Maldragora, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Now, that's really awesome. Hannah MacKenzie has transformed into her Super Angel-Volcanic Monsters-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we destroy Maldragora once and for all.

Hannah MacKenzie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Volcanic Fire Inferno Volcanic Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Volcanic Fire Inferno Volcanic Monsters Goddess Angel) And that's exactly what's going to happen to him. Now, let's rip him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Hannah MacKenzie.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to conquer the world are over, Maldragora, and now, we shall put an end to you once and for all and make sure you never come back.

Hannah MacKenzie and Lincoln went after Maldragora who continued firing dark magic blasts at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental

Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Maldragora and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Hannah also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Maldragora mad.

Maldragora: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Suddenly, Maldragora transformed into his second form, The Worldmaker, and he tried to fire more dark magic blasts at Hannah MacKenzie and Lincoln, but Lincoln charged out, and then, he drove his massive greatsword into Maldragora's stomach, and he began sucking out Maldragora's magic and he made it his own, and as he removed his massive greatsword from Maldragora's stomach, he left the demon dazed, and that left him open to attack.

Lincoln conjured water from thin air, and performs a small flourish with it before firing the water in a pressurized stream, tearing off the flesh on Maldragora's face, then, he conjures a plume of flame as it incinerates the lower half of Maldragora's body, and, as Maldragora desperately tried to crawl away, Lincoln finished him off by sending three metallic blades through what's left of his body. Then, as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln and Hannah drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Hannah MacKenzie and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Hannah MacKenzie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Hannah MacKenzie: That's the end of you, Maldragora. Thanks for helping me destroy Maldragora for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hannah.

Suddenly, Hannah MacKenzie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hannah MacKenzie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Volcanic Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and volcanoes erupting superhot lava and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hannah MacKenzie absorbed the elemental forces and flames and lava and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, now that's what I call an epic fight of Volcanic Monsters VS. Dark Magic Demon, Lincoln, Hannah, you two showed Maldragora no mercy, and you used the second of Cetrion's Fatalities, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That's right.

Me: I'd be surprised to find out if you can also perform all of the Fatalities of Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors along with those from Outworld. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting?

Lincoln: I've actually got three Keyblade Knights planned for tomorrow: they are Aylene Atlantis, Keyblade Knight of Atlantis from Atlantis The Lost Empire, Talia Hawkins, Keyblade Knight of Treasure Planet from the 2002 movie Treasure Planet, and Hannah Hollow, Keyblade Knight of Hollow Bastion.

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa! I knew you'd pick them, Lincoln, and you're going to love meeting them. Aylene Atlantis is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the defender of Atlantis. She's a Keyblader and she has the power of all the secrets of Atlantis and has the power of the Great Crystal as well as the knowledge and skills of over 10,000 years of Atlantean Secrets, and she's good friends with Kida, Milo, Eli, Sweet, Audrey, Mole, Vinny, Cookie, and all the inhabitants of Atlantis, and she HATES both Rourke and Hellstrom with a vengeance for trying to exploit the powers of Atlantis for their own selfish reasons. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Laney Emperyous: Talia Hawkins is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the defender of the planet Montressor and Treasure Planet. She's a Keyblader and she has the power of all the worlds of Treasure Planet and is the seeker of Flint's Trove as well as the knowledge and skills of over 1,000 Worlds of planets that Flint went to get the treasure for Treasure Planet. And is good friends with Jim Hawkins, Eli, Captain Amelia, Dr. Dopler, Long John Silver and all the inhabitants of Montressor, and she HATES the crew of the Legacy with a vengeance for trying to get the treasure and for trying to kill Jim and crew. Especially Mr. Scroop for killing Mr. Arrow. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Selene Emperyous: And Hannah Hollow is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hollow Bastion and the younger sister of Halinora Hollow, Sailor Soldier of Hollow Bastion, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Dark Riku, Maleficent and the horrible plan to use the 7 Princesses, Kairi included, to unleash darkness on the worlds and for unleashing the Heartless. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: (WHISTLES) So, we got three Keyblade Knights we're meeting tomorrow, one from Atlantis, one from Treasure Planet, and one from Hollow Bastion. We're in for one awesome rescue tomorrow.

Me: We sure are.

Riku: Wait, if Hannah sees Dark Riku in The Masters of Evil, she will no doubt rip his head off, right?

Max Goof: Lincoln will be ready to restrain her if she gets any desire for revenge on him, Riku.

Lincoln: That's right.

Evil Lyn: Nolan's gone for good.

Tchang Zu: And his partner's in jail.

Doctor Octopus: It's a shame this adventure's over. I would've loved to study this technology some more.

Tala: Maybe during free time.

Nico: Yeah.

Ranamon: (to the Iron Giant) Take care, big guy.

He waved and we left.

Nico: That's it for Sorrento.

Eli: Good riddance. He was total garbage.

Xenia: That was fun!

Nico: Yeah it was! Great job today everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: He messed with Video Games and now he paid for it.

Xenia: He sure did.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Never use video games as weapons or else.

Xenia: Yep.

We later gave all of 2045 Columbus a total overhaul and made it an awesome and bigger city and then merged it with our world and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Ready Player One was a great movie and it was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn

Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Gluttony, Mad Steamhorn, Parasite and King of Flan as well as Musa, Erina, Touma, Umiko, Noel and Levi and we're going to Russia and we're going to battle the Frozen Fiend with the help of Scooby Doo and the gang and Cornelia and also Lana and Snowdrop are going to transform there! And we're going to battle Another Hungry Burger, Angus Beef, Jalapeño Cheddar, Sirloin, Tri-Tip, Porterhouse, Rib-Eye, Ghost

Pepper Death, Pork, Chicken, Crab, Wagyu, Kobe, Italian, Smoked and Steak, Evil Cloud Man and Diabolico. The villains from Hungry Burger to Steak are ALL BURGER MONSTERS! This will be awesome. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Palafin and her name is Calypso Kapalua. She is from Hawaii.

The match-up scene is for Aldonza Calavera, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Emperor Vandole, the tyrannical monarch of the Vandole Empire and a major villain in the World of Mana video game series.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Atlantis, and we got bad news: Rourke is back for revenge, but we're going to destroy him for good and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're also going to meet three Keyblade Knights in the process. The first is Aylene Atlantis, Keyblade Knight of Atlantis from Atlantis The Lost Empire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the defender of Atlantis. She's a Keyblader and she has the power of all the secrets of Atlantis and has the power of the Great Crystal as well as the knowledge and skills of over 10,000 years of Atlantean Secrets, and is good friends with Kida, Milo, Eli, Sweet, Audrey, Mole, Vinny, Cookie, and all the inhabitants of Atlantis, and she HATES both Rourke and Hellstrom with a vengeance for trying to exploit the powers of Atlantis for their own selfish reasons. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The second is Talia Hawkins, Keyblade Knight of Treasure Planet from the 2002 movie Treasure Planet, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the defender of the planet Montressor and

Treasure Planet. She's a Keyblader and she has the power of all the worlds of Treasure Planet and is the seeker of Flint's Trove as well as the knowledge and skills of over 1,000 Worlds of planets that Flint went to get the treasure for Treasure Planet, and is good friends with Jim Hawkins, Eli, Captain Amelia, Dr. Dopler, Long John Silver and all the inhabitants of Montressor, and she HATES the crew of the Legacy with a vengeance for trying to get the treasure and for trying to kill Jim and crew. Especially Mr. Scroop for killing Mr. Arrow. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

And the third is Hannah Hollow, Keyblade Knight of Hollow Bastion, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hollow Bastion and the younger sister of Halinora Hollow, Sailor Soldier of Hollow Bastion, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Dark Riku, Maleficent and the horrible plan to use the 7 Princesses, Kairi included, to unleash darkness on the worlds and for unleashing the Heartless. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We're going after the Duck Collector from Regular Show next and we're going to throw that duck monster in prison.

See you next time.

# THE FIGHT TO SAVE THE DUCKS

This chapter is based on the Regular Show episode A Bunch of Baby Ducks

---

Over in Moscow, Russia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Gluttony, Mad Steamhorn, Parasite and King of Flan as well as Musa, Erina, Touma, Umiko, Noel and Levi and we were there for a really fun and awesome and cool rescue. Literally cool. Because we're going to watch the Grand Emperor's Tournament and the teams competing were USA 🇺🇸 and Russia 🇷🇺. It was a grand battle.

Nico: This is the first time we're going to see the Tournament like this.

Maria: It sure is.

Cornelia: I'm so excited to see this.

Rarity: Me too darlings.

Lori: It's literally going to be fun.

Anastasia: I can't wait to see the trophy adorned with father's diamonds.

Eli: It's going to be awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will.

Camie: I have a feeling this will be one awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Musa, I want to thank you, Diabolico, and your teams for coming.

Musa: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Me: It sure will.

Erina: I'm really excited to see this too.

Lincoln: Me too Erina.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Erina, what do you like to do in your free time?

Erina: I like to go to the beach and relax and have fun.

Lincoln: When she is not cooking she likes to go to the beach in her smoking hot purple bikini and sunbath.

Qin: She is awesome in that.

Erina: Thanks guys.

Lola: You're welcome.

Erina: But also I like making my own recipes for cooking.

Xenia: Neat.

Camie: Awesome.

Me: Erina is an amazing cook and she knows a lot about cooking.

Lincoln: She even taught me a bunch of awesome new recipes I knew nothing about.

Lola: They are really awesome.

Nico: Can you say one example?

Erina: Sure. I made Smoked Chicken Tarragon in creamy Smoked Curry Vindaloo Sauce.

Me: (DROOLS) That is one of my favorites.

Nico: (DROOLS) Oh boy that sounds delicious.

Qin: Boy it sure is good.

Laney: Mmm. Smoked Chicken Tarragon in Creamy Smoked Curry Vindaloo Sauce. (DROOLS)

Lola: Boy all her food is awesome.

Nico: Who liked the mission yesterday?

We all raised our hands. Nicole the highest.

Nicole: I loved the mission the best.

Emu: Boy so did I. That was so much fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Qin: That was the most fun we've ever had.

Camie: It sure was cool.

Nico: Don't forget E.T.

Me: I know.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Shanan: It sure was.

Lola: Boy that all brought back so many awesome memories.

Nico: It sure did.

Lana: That was awesome.

We went into the stadium for the tournament.

Nico: Okay, guys, I've got word from Fred that The Frozen Fiend is at a hockey game here in Moscow, and is causing havoc hurting the Russian and U.S.A. hockey teams.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Thank goodness we didn't bring Lynn because of what she did to The Texas Roughnecks a few days ago. But, we still need to stop The Frozen Fiend.

Me: Oh man, I still remember this case all too well. The Frozen Fiend is none other than Russian Figure Skater, Galina Korzhakov.

Cornelia: Wait, I remembered hearing about her, she was a famous figure skater in Russia, but what caused her to go down the wrong path.

Me: She wanted to steal the priceless diamonds covering the Emperor's Cup and she had a special dress made with fake diamonds and was going to switch them out with the real diamonds. But, we stopped her and sent her to prison.

Cornelia: We got to stop her, and then, I'll talk some sense into her and get her to realize that she did some incredibly wrong deeds, and that I viewed Galina as a hero.

Lincoln: And Galina will realize that she was wrong and cry, it's good you'll be taking up that task, Cornelia.

Anna Anyanova: And between us, it's best we don't tell Winter Icyin about this.

Nico: Why not?

Anna Anyanova: Do we need to remind you of what she did in freezing Puppetmon and Cyber Cat for that crack they made about Lincoln, and that icy dark threat she made towards that mischief-making imp, Mr. Mxyzptlk, after we got rid of the Dark Sides of The Cul-De-Sac Kids last year?

We shuddered in fright.

Me: Point taken.

Sabrina Lorelai: We haven't forgotten that if anyone dares to piss Winter off by hurting Lincoln like they did, the poor sap is literally heading right for Hell. Even though Winter is also a figure skater herself, it's best we let Cornelia talk to Galina, and spare her from suffering Winter's wrath.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Was she your idol before you became a Guardian?

Cornelia: She sure was. She is what inspired me to become a great skater.

Me: Wow! Just like how Mick Swagger inspired and transformed Luna to become a great rock star.

Nico: Yep.

Cornelia: When I heard about what happened to her, I made it one of my missions to get through to her to make her into a better person.

Xenia: Wow! That is truly admirable of you Cornelia.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Just like how we did to so many people in the past.

Maria: Galina will make an awesome addition to the Redemption Squad.

Nico: But she won't come quietly.

Lana: Me and Snowdrop will help face her to stop her.

Me: Yeah. This will be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Lincoln: Right. (Senses for The Frozen Fiend) AHA! Gotcha! The Frozen Fiend is 20 yards from our location and it's already chasing Shaggy and Scooby who managed to get The Emperor's Cup away from it, time to set our trap and catch The Frozen Fiend. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. Anna, when we get back, give that fat mutant Hell!

Anna Anyanova: With pleasure.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on The Frozen Fiend.

Nico: Now lets see. Where are you Frozen Fiend?

We saw Shaggy and Scooby with The Emperor's Cup, and The Frozen Fiend was behind them.

Me: Here they come!

Nico: Almost there… !

Shaggy and Scooby got into a safe zone we made.

Me: NOW, LINCOLN, SPRING THE TRAP!

Lincoln formed a wall of ice to keep The Frozen Fiend from trying to attack Shaggy and Scooby. Then, winter music played as the spirits of the famous figure skaters appeared from nowhere, and they all danced around him and they fired waves of ice which hit The Frozen Fiend. Then, the spirits converge and a massive explosion erupted followed by a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech, and we appear.

Frozen Fiend: (ROARS) GIVE ME THE EMPEROR'S CUP!

Lola: As if! You tried to hurt the Russian and Siberian hockey teams on your rampage, do you think we'll just let you get away with this?!

Lana: Looks like you've left us no choice but to settle this with force.

Suddenly, Lana's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Khione's Arctic Icestorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and Arctic Love from her back, and as she approached The Frozen Fiend, she left rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lana: There's no way we're letting you leave here with The Emperor's Cup, Frozen Fiend, you beat up the Russian and Siberian hockey teams during their match, and for what, to steal The Emperor's Cup. This is just like with The Texas Roughnecks who stole The Golden Puck, and you should be lucky we didn't bring Lynn because once we take her off her leash, you'd be dead meat. But, you're still going to pay for what you did, you frozen ghoul.

Suddenly, Lana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are owls, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Frozen Fiend: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Khione's Arctic Icestorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and Arctic Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are owls, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Frozen Fiend: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LANA AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, FROZEN FIEND!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LANA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LANA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lana grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large marine blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow owl holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on owl earrings with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant, she has on a a sleeveless marine blue shirt with ice phoenix on it, blue pants with ice crystals and snowflakes on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high combat boots with owls on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with ice crystals, snow, ice, snowflakes, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an owl with snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with marine blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have marine blue tips and marine blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on marine blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lana's massive Khione's Arctic Icestorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lana Loud's Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Snow Justice and Greek Arctic Snow Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the Goddess of Snow, Khione, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue owl heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large owl heads with marine blue gems for eyes and a white angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and large marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the owl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large marine blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Lana Loud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lola Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vexen, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Azrael (BlazBlue), Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Khione, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Hope, and Master of Ice, Snow, and Owls"

ラナ・ラウド、ラウド家の三番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹であり、ローラの愛する双子の妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、スキッピーの愛するガールフレンド、泥を愛するゴッサムのグリース・モンキー、ロイヤル・ヨーク、勇敢な宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主そしてミシガン、真の不滅の英雄、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のラナの子孫、ヴェクセンの大敵、破壊者モラグ・マクラフリンとアズラエル（ブレイブルー）、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、キオネの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、希望の大使、そして氷、雪、フクロウのマスター

Suddenly, Lana's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lana Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OWL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX ANGEL OF

DIVINE KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Lana's Super Angel-Owl-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Frozen Fiend saw it, he fell into a rage and threw icicles at Lana, but Lana formed an ice shield and blocked the icicles, and she fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels at The Frozen Fiend, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but this really angered him now.

Nico: (AMAZED) OH MAN!

Me: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Lincoln: (AMAZED) That really is awesome, Lana, you transformed in the same way as me, J.D., Lori, Leni, Luna, Sam, Luan, Lynn, Lucy, and Laney!

Lana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Greek Arctic Icestorm Owl Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Greek Arctic Icestorm Owl Angel Hope) Yes, I have, Lincoln. Now, it's Snowdrop's turn.

Snowdrop: That's right, I'm not letting that fiend get away with this.

Cornelia: Try not to hurt her too bad, okay?

Lana: We'll try not to.

Suddenly, Snowdrop's pale ice blue eyes turned neon pale ice blue and she was surrounded by a white and dark blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered Princess Luna's sword, and as she approached The Frozen Fiend, she left white and dark blue energy, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Snowdrop: I believe Lana said everything that she needed to, and now, we shall put a stop to you, Frozen Fiend, and make you pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Snowdrop was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and dark blue energy with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Frozen Fiend: the eyes of judgement.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Princess Luna's sword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of white and dark blue energy with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Frozen Fiend: the eyes of judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SNOWDROP! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SNOWDROP EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(ICE AGE TRIBAL MUSIC PLAYS)

Snowdrop grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven snow white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white curled hair with light blue streaks, she has neon pale ice blue eyes and a white and dark blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and snowflake emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pale ice blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and the Night, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with dark blue gems on the gold snowflake links and dark blue crystal links and a marine blue snowflake-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with dark blue gems for eyes and the Night, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant, she has on a ice blue dress and dark blue coat and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, moonlight, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a snowflake with the Full Moon shining down. Suddenly, Snowdrop felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with white and dark blue tips on the massive light blue feathers grew and sprouted out from her back and her white curled tail with ice blue streak grew longer and she now has a light blue horn on her head. Snowdrop has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Snowdrop's sword, Princess Luna's sword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and dark blue energy, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Snowdrop's Children of The Night Alicorn Eternal Snow Wolf Moon Magical Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Wolf Moon Love and Wolf Moon Night Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large light blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with light blue gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light blue gems for eyes and large light blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light blue gems for the eyes and a large light blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and forest green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Snowdrop, Long-Lost and Loving Daughter of Princess Luna, Loving Sister of The Children of The Night, Swordmaster of The Wolf Moon, Alicorn Princess of The Night, Archenemy of Frankenstein, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Snow, Ice, The Night, The Wolf Moon, Magic, and Alicorns"

スノードロップ、長い間行方不明でプリンセス・ルナの愛する娘、夜の子供たちの愛する妹、ウルフムーンの剣士、夜のアリコーンプリンセス、フランケンシュタインの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇

気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、そして雪、氷、夜、狼のマスター月と魔法とアリコーン

Suddenly, Snowdrop's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Snowdrop has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOLF MOON WINTER NIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC WINTER NIGHT WOLF MOON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC WINTER NIGHT WOLF MOON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC WINTER NIGHT WOLF MOON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Snowdrop's Super Angel-Wolf Moon Winter Night Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Frozen Fiend saw it, he fell into a rage and was about to attack her, but Snowdrop fired a massive barrage of white and dark blue energy, stars, snow, ice, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns at The Frozen Fiend, and they all exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Snowdrop's transformed into her Super Angel-Wolf Moon Winter Night Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, now let's make The Frozen Fiend feel the full fury of The Wolf Moon and the powers of ice.

Snowdrop: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Winter Night Wolf Moon Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Winter Night Wolf Moon Princess Angel Love) You said it, big brother.

Camie: Aw, now, that's really cute.

Princess Luna: I've asked Lincoln to babysit Snowdrop and the other Children of the Night, and he is really is an amazing babysitter.

Laney: He's really great with kids, and his experience with his newborn infants and own kids has really prepared him for anything.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Snowdrop and Lana, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It's over, Frozen Fiend, it's time we brought your hockey career to an end

Lincoln, Snowdrop, and Lana went after The Frozen Fiend, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white, light blue, and dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Frozen Fiend and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Lana, and Snowdrop attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Frozen Fiend mad.

He threw an icicle at us, but Lincoln fired a rainbow fire blast and melted it. Nico used Pyro's powers on her. And melted some of the ice.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Blows on Whistle) Hey, you! (Holds out Red Card) That's assault! You're heading for The Penalty Box!

Nico: You heard the ref!

Lincoln fired ice lightning at The Frozen Fiend and he was sent flying and crashed into The Penalty Box and he fell down dazed. Then, Lincoln used one of his massive and long white wolf tails to tie up The Frozen Fiend and brought him to us.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It's all over for you, Frozen Fiend, or should we say…

Lincoln removes the mask.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Galina Korzhakov.

Velma: I should've known. Luckily, J.D.'s past knowledge of the case helped out greatly, and the trap you sprung on her was genius, Lincoln.

Cornelia: Galina, why would you even do something like this?

Galina Korzhakov: (Russian Accent) All I wanted was the priceless diamonds covering the Emperor's Cup, and I framed Brett Hull so the Fiend wouldn't tarnish Russia's reputation.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Greed and ambition, those two are literally a deadly and toxic combination.

Nico: Those who have big ambitions and dreams in life who wind up getting consumed by greed wind up heading down a dark road, and for some, it means no return.

Me: And a permanent fall into darkness.

Anastasia: Galina, Those diamonds belonged to my father.

Galina Korzhakov: But that's impossible. Anastasia died over 107 years ago.

Anastasia: That's true. But I'm back thanks to Lori.

Lori: It's literally a long story.

Cornelia: Galina, you have to understand that what you are doing is wrong on so many levels. When I was little, I viewed you as my hero, you were the top figure skating champion in Russia, and I strove to follow your example. I worked hard and practiced every day for years, that's what made me who I am. But, your greed and ambitions led you down a very dark path, and you need to understand your deeds have consequences, do you really want the consequences of your greed and ambitions to weigh heavily on your conscience? You don't, this is your opportunity to give yourself a second chance, and you can start right here and now.

Suddenly, Cornelia's words hit Galina like a blade piercing her heart, and she realized that she was wrong and she broke down and cried with Cornelia comforting her.

Nico: Nice work, Cornelia. You helped her get a second chance.

Anna Anyanova: Nicole always knew her sister's words can pierce even a heart so cold. Now, Galina will get a second chance.

Cornelia: So, what do you say? Wanna come along quietly?

Galina Korzhakov: Yes I will. I'm so sorry for everything.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) She can get some community service, but she did injure the players and frame Brett Hull, which means, this'll lead to serious jail time.

Nico: We'll talk with the judge to work something out for her, Lincoln.

We all cheered as Lincoln, Snowdrop, and Lana holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Snowdrop's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer white and light blue-streaked tail, longer light blue horn, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent, and Lana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Lana and Snowdrop were a little dizzy and were about to pass out until Lincoln caught them in his arms.

Lana: Oh man, I feel dizzy.

Snowdrop: Same here.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really did awesome!

Nico: You got that right, and that was some smart thinking pulling the ref move on The Frozen Fiend, Lincoln.

Luan: And Lana was right, we didn't bring Lynn with us for this one. Galina's no criminal, she got a bit caught up by her ambitions and greed, and I hope everyone's doing their best to keep Lynn on a leash again!

Anna Anyanova: Along with Winter, you know how scary Winter gets!

Lincoln: Along with Lynn!

Me: Yipe. Let's hurry and find the diamonds and put them back in The Emperor's Cup, take care of The Anothers, and head back home before Lynn and Winter break loose.

We found the diamonds in a Russian Nesting Doll and we put them back in The Emperor's Cup.

Anastasia: My father's diamonds are back safe.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Lori: Those are literally beautiful diamonds.

Xenia: They sure are.

Nico: Now, no one will steal them ever again.

Maria: Wishful thinking.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: You see guys those diamonds are a very important part of Russia's history. For over 110 years they have been a massive piece of history that dates back to the 1913 Tricentennial Anniversary of the Romanov Dynasty.

Anastasia: That's right. I remember my father made those diamonds. He was going to give them to me for my 18th birthday. But fate had different plans.

Lori: Yeah because of Rasputin.

Nico: At least the asshole's dealt with.

Me: Yep. Thank goodness.

Anastasia: And my family has been avenged.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Velma: Yeah that was so amazing though.

Nico: I think I have just the perfect form of community service for Galina.

Me: Really?

Nico: Yep. Teach people how to ice skate.

Xenia: That's brilliant.

Lola: They will love that.

Xenia: They sure will.

Cornelia: I would love that too. Skating with my hero is going to be fun.

Galina Korzhakov: It will be and thank you for not sending me back to prison.

Me: It's our pleasure Galina.

Nico: Now, you just need to wait for Lynn and Winter to calm down

Lincoln: Don't worry Nico. I told them and they calmed down.

Nico: Good. Now for our business.

Qin: Yep. The Anothers.

Eli: And Nico is going to be eating all these Anothers. We have Hungry Burger, Angus Beef, Jalapeño Cheddar, Sirloin, Tri-Tip, Porterhouse, Rib-Eye, Ghost Pepper Death, Pork, Chicken, Crab, Wagyu, Kobe, Italian, Smoked and Steak, Evil Cloud Man and Diabolico.

We gasped!

Diabolico: Those are villains that are called the The Hungry Burger Brigade. They are all Burger Villains.

Me: And they are named after various kinds of meats.

Erina: All meats commonly and rarely used as burgers.

Me: Some of them are incredibly expensive. But thinking about those burgers is… (DROOLS) Making my mouth salivate.

Nico: (DROOLS) Mine too. I'm going to eat all those burgers.

Eli: The Anothers Minus Diabolico are all one person.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: Believe it or not only one person this time. Camille Bergeron.

Nico: Our Cajun Master VS 16 Burgers.

Lola: Spiciness VS Burgers of Doom.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Hey I like that. That's good.

Me: More like Scovillain VS Hungry Burgers.

Nico: Good good.

Maria called her in and in a ginormous pepper plant out of a bunch of fiery explosions from the Peppers came Camille Bergeron!

Camille Bergeron: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Here and ready for action.

Nico: You're facing them all. But let me eat them after that!

Camille Bergeron: Ooowee! Love me some good spicy burger fighting fun.

Me: That's the spirit.

Nico: And here they come!

Out came Another Hungry Burger, Angus Beef, Jalapeño Cheddar, Sirloin, Tri-Tip, Porterhouse, Rib-Eye, Ghost Pepper Death, Pork, Chicken, Crab, Wagyu, Kobe, Italian, Smoked and Steak and Evil Cloud Man!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: (DROOLS) (SLURP) Those all look so tasty.

Xenia: They sure do.

Another Hungry Burger: (In a girls voice) This will be good though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with gold hair, golden eyes and had golden angel wings and had gold clothes and she had a tiara that had the Money Dopant Symbol on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a golden sword and a golden gun.

Me: (GASP) Melanie Money!

Nico: WHOA!

Melanie Money: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Melanie is the embodiment for the Money Dopant. She has money powers and has been giving money to all of the homeless over the years.

Nico: WHOA! That is super charitable.

Melanie Money: It sure is. I also helped J.D. give houses to a massive number of homeless camps in Montana and in Wyoming. I travel all over the world and help people in need.

Nico: That is very charitable and philanthropic.

Melanie Money: It sure is and when you have money powers like mine you tend to have an infinite amount of money than you know what to do with.

Philip: Boy that is amazing that you can do that!

Shotaro: Have robbers and thieves come after you?

Melanie Money: Countless times. And they even tried to kill me. But I would always fight back.

Me: Good thing too. By the way is the Another Diabolico friendly or hostile?

Melanie Money: Friendly and she is an amazing one.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry about this. But I'm really hungry right now.

Melanie Money: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Erina: Oh yeah!

Erina fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Cloud Man and I caught the Wonder Ride Book. Camille fired waves of fire and blasted the burgers.

Nico: FEEDING FRENZY!

Nico ran and ATE ALL THE BURGERS! He ate them all.

Nico: Ahh. (LOUD BELCH!)

He belched up the Wonder Ride Books and I caught them.

Me: Ew.

Nico patted his belly,

Me: Boy someone is really full.

Qin: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: That was so good.

We laughed.

Me: Someone was really hungry.

Lola: Yep.

Musa: Now for the Another Diabolico.

Nico burped.

Nico: Oh pardon me.

May: No worries.

Me: There's the Another Diabolico.

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER DIABOLICO!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This will be good.

Another Diabolico: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun started without me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had bat wings and had purple eyes and she had purple clothes.

Me: (GASP) Mamba Vypra!

Diabolico: Lady Mamba. Good to see you again.

Mamba Vypra: You too Diabolico. Its been a long time. I heard that my sister and Loki are now part of the M.O.E.

Diabolico: They sure are.

Me: Awesome to see you again Mamba. Also guys, Mamba is Diabolico's friend as well as Vypra's sister.

They gasped!

Nico: VYPRA'S SECOND SISTER!?

May: WHOA!

Luan: That is amazing!

Mamba Vypra: I heard you guys met Praxina a while back and Vypra and her went at each other's throats.

Me: Yeah we sure did. I didn't even know she had a terrible history with her back then.

Nico: Me neither.

Mamba Vypra: Yeah.

Kaito: (Gets out Hurricanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Mamba Vypra: No he didn't. I teleported out of there before he could say anything.

Me: Ooh crafty.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Mamba Vypra: No worries.

She turned into Another Diabolico!

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) You should be very proud of Vypra.

Geiz: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) She's a very good leader.

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor

Luan: And she is an awesome archenemy.

Another Diabolico: I already am proud of her and Luan you are doing an amazing job as her archenemy.

Luan: Thanks. She is an amazing swordmaster too.

Another Diabolico: Runs in the family.

Qin: It sure does.

Nico: (Groans) J.D. I'm too full to move. Can you do this for me?

Me: Sure thing. Time for dark clouds. (ACTIVATES DIABOLICO AND EVIL CLOUD MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

I fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Watch this one. (ACTIVATES GLUTTONY AND MAD STEAMHORN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And this! (ACTIVATES PARASITE AND KING OF FLAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: I have a sudden craving for flan now.

Erina: I'll cook some for you when we get home. (ACTIVATES EVIL CLOUD MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of lightning and smashed her down.

Then KGBeast, Muggshot, Sonoza, Gamma Metroid, Astral Drop Will and Spike came.

Me: Nice team KGBeast.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Thanks comrades and Comradess Galina it's good you renounced your criminal ways.

Galina Korzhakov: Thanks Comrade Anatoli.

Qin: Awesome.

?: WOOHOO! SURF'S UP DUDES!

Then we saw a huge wave of water flow in and then riding on it was a Palafin!

Me: Cool! A Palafin!

Xenia: Neat!

She then got a surfboard out and got on it and reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes from Hawaii!

Nico: Calypso Kapalua! Wow!

Qin: Kahunaess Calypso! Awesome!

Calypso Kapalua: Awesome to see you guys! I got this!

She fired a wave of water and blasted down Another Diabolico and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Mamba over.

Me: RADICAL!

Xenia: YEAH!

She stopped in front of us and was holding her Surfboard.

Me: Awesome!

Calypso Kapalua: That was some grand surfing.

Erina: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Calypso Kapalua: When me and Nico went to Maui and we surfed on the largest ever wave there and a bunch of mermaids from the dark side came and tried to kill us and we killed them. Then me and Nico won the Big Kahuha of Hawaii.

Lincoln: That is awesome!

Me: Cowabunga dudes!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Calypso hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Calypso Kapalua: Same here dude.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Irma, and Kin Tsuchi are heading to Atlantis, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got bad news: Rourke is back for revenge, but we're going to destroy him for good and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Atlantis, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we got bad news: Rourke is back for revenge, but we're going to destroy him for good and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: I can't fucking believe it! That bastard's back! I'LL RIP HIS FUCKING HEART OUT AND SHOVE IT IN HIS MOUTH!

Hiroshi Ohira: What the? Okay, why did you just get that fired up, Nico?

Lincoln explained about Rourke's history, and when he was finished, Hiroshi Ohira was just as fired up as Nico, but a tornado of fire and lava exploded out of him!

Hiroshi Ohira: That's it, if I ever see that bastard, I'll send him straight to Hell!

Irma: Hell's too good of a place for him, there's only one place he's going.

Max Goof: The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw three girls head for us: one is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long light blue hair and blue plaid hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings surrounded by light blue flames, and the symbol of Atlantis on her forehead, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless vest, light blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and the crystal for the pendant, light blue skirt, light blue stockings, light blue legwarmers, light blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, water, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Atlantis in her right hand is an Atlantis-themed Keyblade.

The second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long orange hair tied in a ponytail, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in an orange sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless orange blouse, yellow skirt, black pants, orange knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, tech, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Treasure Planet in her right hand is a Treasure Planet-themed Keyblade.

And the third is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long violet hair and violet hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she's dressed in a short-sleeved pink blouse, pink sleeveless top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, pink skirt, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hollow Bastion, in her right hand is the Oblivion Keyblade, and with them are the three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aylene Atlantis, Keyblade Knight of Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, Keyblade Knight of Treasure Planet, and Hannah Hollow, Keyblade Knight of Hollow Bastion.

Aylene Atlantis: That's right, and we got the girls away from that asshole, Rourke, and Hannah pissed him off by firing a blast of darkness from her Keyblade.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Which means he should be coming after us… right now!

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO GET THE CRYSTAL!

We saw our old enemy, Rourke, and man, was he pissed off.

Sylvester: How unpleasant to see you again, Rourke, but now, it's time for you to die once and for all!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've threatened Atlantis for the last time, Rourke, and now, it's time for you to die once more, and this time, stay down!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal

Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer

Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic

Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Rourke, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Rourke's eyes turned yellow and he was covered in black smoke: he was transforming into a Heartless, but this one is based on his crystal form. Then, Lincoln threw the Fire Dagger I got for him for his birthday, but he also infused it with Black Gates Energy and he threw it and it pierced his heart, and he literally exploded, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're through harming Atlantis, Rourke. (To Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow) And it's so good to see you again, Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow.

Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow: You too, Linky.

Lincoln made two clones of himself and went up to Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow and they hugged them, and Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aylene Atlantis: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Talia Hawkins: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass.

Hannah Hollow: No kidding, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are

really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Aylene Atlantis, Keyblade Knight of Atlantis, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the defender of Atlantis. She's a Keyblader and she has the power of all the secrets of Atlantis and has the power of the Great Crystal as well as the knowledge and skills of over 10,000 years of Atlantean Secrets, and is good friends with Kida, Milo, Eli, Sweet, Audrey, Mole, Vinny, Cookie, and all the inhabitants of Atlantis, and she HATES both Rourke and Hellstrom with a vengeance for trying to exploit the powers of Atlantis for their own selfish reasons. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Carolina Keyblada: The second girl is Talia Hawkins, Keyblade Knight of Treasure Planet from the 2002 movie Treasure Planet, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the defender of the planet Montressor and Treasure Planet. She's a Keyblader and she has the power of all the worlds of Treasure Planet and is the seeker of Flint's Trove as well as the knowledge and skills of over 1,000 Worlds of planets that Flint went to get the treasure for Treasure Planet, and is good friends with Jim Hawkins, Eli, Captain Amelia, Dr. Dopler, Long John Silver and all the inhabitants of Montressor, and she HATES the crew of the Legacy with a vengeance for trying to get the treasure and for trying to kill Jim and crew. Especially Mr. Scroop for killing Mr. Arrow. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Emily Monroe: And the third girl is Hannah Hollow, Keyblade Knight of Hollow Bastion, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Hollow Bastion and the younger sister of Halinora Hollow, Sailor Soldier of Hollow Bastion, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Dark Riku, Maleficent and the horrible plan to use the 7 Princesses, Kairi included, to unleash darkness on the worlds and for unleashing the Heartless. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa!

Max Goof: And Hannah, don't get pissed off, but we now have Dark Riku in The Masters of Evil, and as much as you want to kill him, we did get rid of Maleficent and all of the Disney Villains except for Pete and a few Disney Villains who have honor.

Hannah Hollow: I wish you'd told me that earlier.

Lincoln: Don't tell me you clobbered Dark Riku earlier in Montana, right?

Aylene Atlantis: We had to explain the whole thing to Vypra, and keep Hannah from trying to kill him.

Talia Hawkins: It was ugly.

Goofy: Gawrsh, I hope it wasn't too severe.

Sora: I hope not too.

Lincoln: Same here, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Aylene Atlantis in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Talia Hawkins in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Hannah Hollow in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aylene Atlantis: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Loves appeared on the necks of Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Hannah Hollow: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow.

Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes and they jumped Lincoln and they proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, and massive muscled body, and he also returned the kisses, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The three girls are Ayako Midorikawa, Misuzu Aoyama, and Saeko Kuroki from OL - Modae Naku -

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayako Midorikawa, Misuzu Aoyama, and Saeko Kuroki from OL - Modae Naku -

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayako Midorikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayako Midorikawa and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Rourke, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil,

Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his

wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful

rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ayako Midorikawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayako Midorikawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayako Midorikawa, Misuzu Aoyama, and Saeko Kuroki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with five Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Rourke, who came back for revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down, and when Rourke turned into a Heartless that's similar to his crystal form, Lincoln threw the Fire Elemental Dagger I got him for his birthday which pierced his heart and killed him and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln, Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's the absolute last time Rourke dares to show his face again!

Lincoln: After what he's done, he deserves to be forgotten forever.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: That bastard deserves to be forgotten after what he tried to do.

After finally destroying Rourke once and for all and sending him to The Black Gates forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aylene Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, and Hannah Hollow saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aylene Atlantis: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Talia Hawkins: He's definitely been bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Hannah Hollow: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aylene Atlantis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how

strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Hannah Hollow: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Aylene, Talia, Hannah, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Aylene Atlantis: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln, Talia, Hannah, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels went to Lake Huron for an awesome day of fun in the sun and sand, but then, we caught the stench of sewage in the air, and we knew only person who could smell like raw sewage: Chandler, and he was still out for Lincoln's blood, and he also brought those two assholes, Artie and Trent, with him. We had enough of those asshole, so Lincoln fired blasts of water at Chandler, Artie, and Trent, and put them in water prisons, then, we called the cops.

Talia Hawkins: The cops came and arrested those three after we gave our statements to the cops and we made sure to press charges on them.

Hannah Hollow: Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really enraged that Chandler tried to kill Lincoln again, but we noticed the absence of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, we did some snooping in Lori's room and found out through cellphone texts that Chandler wasn't alone in this, and we found out the real masterminds behind it were that Alpha Bitch Control Freak, Lori, that superstitious aggressive farting four-legged monstrosity, Lynn, that sociopathic raging pageant demon, Lola, that cold-hearted mad scientist, Lisa, and that homicidal deranged prankster, Luan. We were so pissed off at them, and we did the one thing all of us knew was bad: we let Winter Icyin off her leash and she went on the rampage on those five, and she came back with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tied up and beaten up and frozen in a block of ice.

Hannah Hollow showed the picture of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan beaten and tied up and frozen in a block of ice.

Eli: HOLY FISHPASTE!

Nico: Jeez, is that really the worst of Winter's wrath?!

Lincoln: Usually, her wrath is more tamed but still just as cold and dark, but when we let her off her leash, she goes on a rampage and this is the result of it.

Me: (GULPS) So, that's why I saw formations of ice that day!

Luna: Yep.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki are dressed in the two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Adamancipator Researcher: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Adamancipator Researcher, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki are in your harem.

Livewire: I knew my DC Superhero Girls counterpart would join Lincoln's harem sooner or later.

Lincoln: And you were the one who planned that get-together with her with that date at Metropolis, Leslie.

Volcana: With you, Leslie, and her DC Superhero Girls counterpart. (Snickers) You had black and red lipstick marks all over you, it looked like you got covered in kissy tattoos.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (DC Superhero Girls 2019), Adamancipator Researcher, and Amanokujaki, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure

vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

?: HHHHHHEEEEEEEELLLLLLLLPPPPPPPPPP!

Suddenly, Hiroshi Ohira saw a girl with crimson red hair, crimson red eyes, crimson red clothes, and she was getting attacked by Flip's musclebound thugs.

Hiroshi Ohira: Oh, you bastards!

Hiroshi Ohira flew out after Flip's musclebound thugs, and he fired blasts of fire and lava at them and it forced them to get away from the girl.

Hiroshi Ohira: Oh, that's it, you bastards. If you think you can attack an innocent girl on the orders of that fat mutant, Flip, you're heading right for Hell!

Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, and he ran at Flip's musclebound thugs and he fired powerful blasts of crimson red and orange energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at them, and they exploded with fiery incredible power.

The musclebound thugs got so angry, and they ran at Hiroshi Ohira, but he grabbed one of them, and he sucked out his massive muscle mass, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more and his massive black angel wings with crimson red and orange tips spread out and glow. Then, he did the same to the other thugs, and when he was done, all of the thugs were literally thin as rakes and he fired waves of fire and lava which incinerated them and he sent them to The Black Gates. Hiroshi holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down.

Hiroshi Ohira: Hey, are you okay?

Red-Haired Girl: Yeah, I'm good.

Then, when the girl looked up, she saw who it was that saved her.

Red-Haired Girl: Hiroshi Ohira?!

Hiroshi Ohira: Wait, how do you know who I am?

Red-Haired Girl: It's me, Rachel Kurayami.

Hiroshi Ohira: Oh, no way. Rachel Kurayami?! I almost didn't recognize you!

We also joined up with Hiroshi Ohira.

Riley Kurayami: (Japanese Accent) Sister?

Rachel Kurayami: Riley.

Lincoln: Wait a second, Rachel "Dragon Queen" Kurayami?!

Me: You know her, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, I do, Rachel Kurayami is Riley's older sister from Japan, and she's fiery and deadly to bullies and cheating gold-digging girls who think they can get away with whatever they want.

Rachel Kurayami: And the reason why I have the nickname "Dragon Queen" is because of this.

Suddenly, Rachel Kurayami revealed that she has massive red dragon wings and a red dragon's tail.

Nico: Whoa.

Hiroshi Ohira: I saw her many times in High School in New York, but I never knew about that.

Rachel Kurayami: I kept it hidden. And I heard from Yodobashi and Mika of Terumi, I knew she and Misaki were a bunch of gold-digging roaches, and I knew of all the other times you've had rotten luck with your other wives, I wanted to tell you my feelings, but you got together with Terumi.

Hiroshi Ohira: I divorced Terumi two days ago, Rachel, and I became single once again.

Rachel Kurayami: Still, it's unfair that you had to go through Hell like that, and I didn't want you to go through that sort of Hell: getting cheated on by unfaithful gold-digging roaches.

Suddenly, Rachel Kurayami went up to Hiroshi Ohira and hugged him, and then, she kissed him hard on the lips as his eyes went wide and alarm bells rang in his head, but then, he returned the kiss as he wrapped his arms around her waist, and suddenly, we saw his eleven massive and long phoenix tails burst into flames and they transform into eleven massive and long black wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings.

Riley Kurayami: (Japanese Accent) This is definitely one relationship that'll definitely bloom into true love.

Hiroshi Ohira: We're going to take it slow, Riley.

Rachel Kurayami: Yeah, besides, you've got to worry about your future wedding with your big hunk of a man.

Riley Kurayami: (Face red with embarrassment) Rachel.

Hiroshi Ohira: Now, that's one thing I never forgot: Rachel harmlessly teased Riley about her feelings for Lincoln, and she predicted one day they'd get married. Though it always ended with a pillow fight between them in their room, and that was all before Rachel and Riley moved to Royal Woods.

Riley Kurayami: (Japanese Accent) Yep, and now, we're together once again.

We headed back to the World Tree Estate, and helped Rachel Kurayami settle in and she was going to be rooming with Hiroshi since they're now a couple.

---

Later Nico was back in shape and we were in the Simulator getting ready for an awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Now that I'm back in shape, next galaxy is Bowser's Dark Matter Plant Galaxy.

Me: Awesome! You definitely know that I will be going with you on that one.

Xenia: Go for it.

Nico: All right. Anyone else?

Tyler Bowman: Me, Shope, Roach and Kevin will go.

Nico: Supernoobs it is.

Xenia: Awesome.

Beast Boy: Me and Tara will go as well.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Lets go.

We went into the Simulator.

Xenia: Here we go.

Nicole activated it and we were at Bowser's Dark Matter Plant.

Beast Boy: Here we are.

Tara: Wow what a crazy place.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the Radio) You only have to get to that circle over there.

We saw the circle arena.

Me: Easy.

Tyler: This will be good.

Beast Boy: Yep.

?: Let me help with this too.

We saw a Revavroom.

Me: Cool a Revavroom!

Nico: Neat.

Revavroom: (In a girls voice) Looks like this will be fun.

Nico: Danica Jordan!? Wow!

Revavroom: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Don't revert back till this is done.

Revavroom: Right.

Nico: Lets go.

We flew off to the arena to face Bowser.

We arrived and then BOWSER CAME!

Bowser: Glad you could make it. Jr. told me about the school of drugs. That was honestly messed up.

Me: Boy that REALLY was messed up!

Nico: No kidding.

Tyler Bowman: News sure spread here didn't it.

Bowser: It sure did.

Beast Boy: You know we still gotta kick your butt, right?

Bowser: Look at it this way. At least you get to see some fireworks from up close!

Tara: Bring it on!

Bowser fired fireball blasts at us and I fired waves of fire and blasted them and the blasts hit Bowser all over.

Beast Boy turned into a TYRANNOSAURUS and bit Bowser on his butt!

Tara then fired a blast of fire and burned Bowser!

Beast Boy: You know what, Bowser? Congratulations. You finally managed to force me to use a form I never thought I would use again.

He turned into HIS BEAST FORM!

He then went bonkers on Bowser and bashed and smashed him all over!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: (gets out Diabolico and Major Disaster's Ridewatches) Save some for me!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted Bowser all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

The Supernoobs blasted Bowser all over and Revavroom fired an energy blast and blasted Bowser.

Nico: Now for an awesome combo.

Beast Boy: Me and Tara will do that!

Me: Go for it!

Beast Boy and Tara: VOLCANIC SCATH FIRESTORM!

They fired a blast of fire and energy and the blasts all hit Bowser and he was knocked down!

Nico: YEAH!

Beast Boy: Had enough?

Bowser got up.

Bowser: Yes I have. But for now this was only round 2. The final round is around the corner.

He teleported away and then a Grand Star Appeared!

Me: There's the Grand Star!

Nico: Cool!

Beast Boy: Me and Tara got it.

They went and got it.

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Revavroom reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and grey clothes.

Danica Jordan: That was so fun!

Nico: It sure was!

We all high five!

Kevin Reynolds: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Danica Jordan: When me and Nico were in a dragrace and Nico plowed through a bunch of cars with Queen Bee girls in them and smashed every bone in their bodies.

Nico: That was funny and cool.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Danica hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Danica Jordan: Same here.

We left the simulator and everyone cheered wildly.

Later we saw the mascots getting ready to go out.

Daffy Duck: What's going on there?

Poromon: We got word that followers of Peter Griffin's cult are out and about so we're heading out to reeducate them with a little unbrainwashing.

Me: That's not even a real word but Brian told me all about that. That testicle-chinned buttfucker made a really stupid cult.

Nico: We'll go with you guys.

Poromon: Thanks.

Maria: Wait. What's this cult called again?

Brian: It's not really a cult it's a church. It's called the First United Church of the Fonz.

Nico: That's a weird name.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Peter didn't know ANYTHING about religion.

Xenia: No he sure didn't.

Me: Lets go find us some Fonz members.

We went to find them.

Fluttershy: How did this get started?

Stewie: It all started when the fat man's father came for a visit.

Brian: Yeah.

Brian told us about it.

---

Peter's devout Catholic father, Francis, visits Quahog. Upon arrival, he insists that Stewie be baptized as a Catholic. After visiting a church with Peter and Stewie, Francis is informed that the holy water is tainted and he will have to wait. Francis is in disbelief, and baptizes Stewie himself. Stewie soon becomes unwell and is informed that he must be quarantined and kept in a germ-free environment by a doctor for the time being until his immune system's strength recovers at the end of the episode. Then Lois discovers that Francis coaxed Peter into having Stewie baptized without her knowledge, and tells Peter to choose his own religious beliefs and not allow himself to be a slave to his father's religion. Peter initially converts to Mormonism to take advantage of polygamy, but then discovers that Mormons cannot drink alcohol. He then tries Jehovah's Witnesses and attempts door-to-door preaching. However, when he finds someone who is actually interested in hearing what he has to say, he realizes he has no idea what to teach them. As a last resort, Peter tries Hinduism but gets himself kicked out after tackling the guru to the floor, believing the red dot on his head to be a laser spot from a sniper rifle. Unable to find a religion suited to him, Peter decides to create his own religion, based on Happy Days, calling his newly founded church the "First United Church of the Fonz".

To the Griffins' (mainly Lois') surprise, many people turn up for the first worship service, much to the annoyance of Brian, who dislikes the idea that Peter is a religious leader. In order to stop Peter from continuing his new religion, Brian joins forces with Francis to find a way to deter people from worshiping the Fonz. Three actors - serving as representatives from other religions - show up to the services of the Church of the Fonz. The first, Sherman Hemsley, informs people that he has formed the Church of George Jefferson (from All in the Family and The Jeffersons) and a good portion of the congregation leaves with him. The second person is Gavin MacLeod, who claims to have created the Church of Captain Stubing (from The Love Boat) and another chunk of the congregation leaves with him. The third person is Kirk Cameron and Peter assumes that Cameron is there to announce the formation of the Church of Mike Seaver (Cameron's character on Growing Pains), but Cameron says he's there to convert people to Christianity and the remainder of the congregation leaves with him. Back at home, Lois comforts Peter, who is upset at the failure of his

Church, by telling him that the values he was preaching were noble, and if he inspired even one person to embrace them, it was worthwhile, but Peter highly doubts it and converts back to Christianity. The scene shifts to Francis, who is looking at a picture of the Fonz. He puts it down on a table, gets on his knees as if to pray, and claps to the beat of "Rock Around the Clock" as the episode ends.

---

When itt was done we were shocked!

Qin: What an idiot!

Lola: Yeah! Peter does not know anything about religion.

Runabout: You can't just make up a religion!

Me: No you can't!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah we find those Fonz members and get them back on track.

We went and found them all over thanks to Lisa's new brainwashing detection goggles that she invented and Poromon fired the ray and they reverted back to Christianity and their religions they were part of before.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Nice job Lisa.

Maria: Are you all alright?

Man: I think so. I need to get back to my old church.

Me: Okay.

He went and did so.

Camie: Who is Fonz?

Me: Oh he was a character that Henry Winkler played as on Happy Days back almost 50 years ago.

Camie: Whoa!

Nico: That was a long time ago.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: You're kidding me! The whole Fonz religion is based on Happy Days?!

Me: Looks like it!

Nico: That is absolute fucking nonsense!

Xenia: No kidding there!

Nico: Of all the ridiculous fucking idiotic.

Stewie: I was in a ball the whole first time.

Nico: You were?

Brian: He sure was. He was in one of those big plastic balls like what Geo was in.

Lincoln: Our pet hamster? Wow.

Nico: Yeah.

Stewie: I know. Crazy huh?

Me: Yep.

We found more Fonz people and unbrainwashed them.

Nico: You okay?

Woman: Yeah. Don't remember anything about what Fonz was.

Me: Good.

Lana: Yeah.

?: Boy that stupid Peter brainwashed people with a stupid religion huh?

We saw a Cyclizar.

Me: Cool a Cyclizar!

Nico: Nice.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had brown clothes and a black vest.

Nico: Charlene Davidson!? Whoa!

Charlene Davidson: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Blur: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Charlene Davidson: When me and Nico found a bunch of antique motorcycles in the junkyard and we made them good as new.

Nico: We sold them at a collectors auction and Charlene and family got lots of awesome money.

Me: That's amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Charlene hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Charlene Davidson: Same here.

RD Lincoln: Although we have nothing against Happy Days

Me: I don't either.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I don't either. Dad said it was his favorite show growing up.

Camie: That is cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Then the previous group came.

King Shark: Can me, Vulkanus, Brass Knuckles, 2016 Morbucks, Beast Man, Evil Lyn, Tchang Zu, Doctor Octopus, Tala, and Ranamon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Eli: This will be fun and cool.

Me: Yeah it sure will.

Merrick: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Orthworm And Glimmora next.

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than another of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, The Duck Hunter, and he's back for revenge once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico, where are Mordecai and Rigby?

Just then, Mordecai and Rigby arrived.

Mordecai: We're here, and let me guess, we got another of our old enemies coming back, right?

Lincoln: Right on the money, Mordecai. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw in the vision is none other than another of your old enemies, The Duck Collector, and he's back for revenge once more.

Rigby: Wait, what?

Mordecai: Dude, this is not good, we need to get to The Park at once and get rid of The Duck Collector for good.

Nico: My thoughts exactly, Mordecai.

Me: What can you tell us about him?

Mordecai: Fluttershy will not like this guy one bit.

He told us about him.

---

The Duck Collector is the minor antagonist of Regular Show, serving as the main antagonist of the episode "A Bunch of Baby Ducks". He had an obsession with ducks, indicated by the accessories in his truck.

He was voiced by Julian Holloway.

The Duck Collector tries to buy the baby ducks at first, but Mordecai and Rigby chase him off due to him being creepy. He later kidnaps the baby ducks and after Mordecai and Rigby follow him on the back of the baby duck's mother, the two cause his truck to crash into the fountain at the park. The ducklings escape from him, but he declared that he will have them and nearly kills their mother, Mordecai, and Rigby; however, the baby ducks save them by transforming into a giant buff man with a duck's head that says "STEP OFF" (like Rigby taught them) and with an ignited hand, chopped and killed the Duck Collector. Later, he was revived by Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. as one of the enemies in "Exit 9B".

The Duck Collector reappears with the rest in the crowd from the start of the portal. He along with the rest then goes after them. Later, he is shown with a sword and goes towards to attack Mordecai, but then gets shoved by Rigby. Later on, he appears again, where he was about to attack Pops. During the attempt, Giant Susan gets thrown by the Baby Ducks (in transformation), and crashes on the road where the board was placed at where the Duck Collector was standing at the end of it.

The Duck Collector then gets launched in the air, and the Baby Ducks (in transformation) then sees him and does the same move as shown in "A Bunch of Baby Ducks", while saying "STEP OFF," and kills the Duck Collector the same way they did in the first episode they appeared in, but in the air this time, and without the explosion.

---

When it was done we were shocked! But Fluttershy was shaking in rage.

Me: Uh Fluttershy? Are you okay?

Fluttershy: That, GREAT! BIG FAT! MEANIE!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and flew down to the surface in a burst of rage!

secs agoNico: Lets head down there too!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Emperor Vandole, the tyrannical monarch of the Vandole Empire and a major villain in the World of Mana video game series, and he's come back to conquer the world once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we aren't going to like hearing: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Emperor Vandole, the tyrannical monarch of the Vandole Empire and a major villain in the World of Mana video game series, and he's come back to conquer the world once more.

Nicole: Oh, not him, that guy's trouble with a capital T.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Leave him to me and Linky, Nicole. He will face the true wrath of The Fabled Duel Monsters!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Oh no, this won't end well for Vandole, he doesn't know that much of Aldonza Calavera's reputation for hunting down those who use The Black Arts to hurt innocent people for their own amusement.

Nico: Which means Aldonza Calavera will unleash the demons of Xibalba on him! (Shudders) This isn't going to end well for him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Park to take down The Duck Collector

Lincoln: We'll make sure this hunter never hurts anyone ever again, and once we get done with The Duck Hunter, you're next, Vandole.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) You better be ready, Vandole. You have already marked yourself for death, and now, you shall pay the price for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to The Park to destroy The Duck Hunter, and once we get done destroying The Duck Hunter, Aldonza Calavera and Lincoln are going to destroy Emperor Vandole.

We were off to the Park.

---

We arrived in the park and caught up to Fluttershy.

Brass Knuckles: Sorry about the delay, Fluttershy. But Lincoln was sensing for other bad guys

Fluttershy: Oh it's okay. Where is that Duck Collector? I'm hoping to give him the biggest reprimanding ever.

Nico: Oh you sure will get your chance.

Camie: We're going to send that malodorous mallard eater to prison and make him eat rotten duck.

Me: Ooh I like it.

Arixam: We need to find the ducks themselves

Nico: I think that's them right there.

We saw a duck pond and river in the Park and there were LOTS of ducks.

Nico: Whoa there they are.

Me: Wow.

We went over.

Benson: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Benson. I take it you heard…

Skips: That the Duck Collector is back? Yeah we know and also I felt it from Lincoln's premonition.

Beast Man: Which of you guys are the family of duck?

Fluttershy: Oh I think these guys are.

We saw a bunch of ducks.

Me: Aww they are cute.

Laney: They sure are.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fluttershy: These ducks know Mordecai, Rigby and friends.

Mordecai: Those are the ducks.

Lusamine: Can you guys talk?

Duck 1: We sure can.

Duck 2: And we even showed geese what for.

Mordecai: Yeah they sure did.

Benson: Boy that was awesome.

Skips: It sure was.

Nico: You mean THOSE Geese?

We saw the geese!

Mordecai: Oh no not those guys again!

Goose 1: Now we have come to reclaim our land! You ruined us and you will pay for it! We were in the process of terraforming this lake for our own kind! We will remove all non-goose lifeforms and fertilize the soil! This lake WILL FOREVER BE OURS!

Tchang Zu: Hey! We're already busy with one threat today!

Me: Allow me to scare them off.

I went over to them and then FLARED UP MY RAINBOW PHOENIX FORCE AURA!

Me: (DEMONIC VOICE) (To the Geese) YOU ARE GOING STOP COMING TO THIS PARK AND MAKE SURE YOU DON'T MARK YOUR TERRITORY HERE! THEN YOU WILL LEAVE AND NEVER COME BACK!

Goose 1: Or what?

I grabbed the goose and gave him my own version of the Penance Stare and threatened to turn him into a roast goose for dinner. The geese were off in fright.

I powered down.

Me: That was good.

Xenia: Yeah!

Carly Atlas: I thought you guys were mallards.

Me: That was a fun one though. But those geese were jerks.

Lola: Yeah. Also it's the Duck Collector we want.

Xenia: Yep.

Fluttershy: I'm going to give that meanie what for.

Eli: Well he is 20 klicks away and closing.

Namine put on her duck mask.

Namine: Quack quack.

Tala: Oh, that's her way of communicating with you guys.

Me: UCH! (In my head) I am so sick of Namine wearing that duck mask. Brings back bad lines and memories.

Duck 1: It's cute.

Duck 2: Yeah it sure is.

Daffy Duck: Oh so that's her little plan. SHOOT THE DUCK! SHOOT THE SUCK!

Elmer then pointed his rifle at Daffy and then…

BANG!

He blasted him.

Me: (LAUGHS) Never gets old.

Namine took off her duck mask.

Namine: How will that gag work out for you if I'm not wearing my

Duck Mask?

Ratso: He'll probably refer to Donald.

Donald Duck: HEY!

Me: Actually for years Daffy has been trying to do that to Bugs.

Bugs: He's right on that docs.

Daffy Duck: And I'm always the goat.

I held up a sign that said Goat Season.

Daffy: What?

BANG!

Daffy got shot by Elmer again.

Duck 1: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Me: Yep.

Daffy went up to me with a hateful glare.

Daffy: You're a dirty dog!

Me: And YOU are a dirty skunk.

Daffy: I'M a dirty skunk!? I'm a dirty skunk!?

I held up a sign that said Dirty Skunk Season.

BANG!

Daffy got shot again.

Nico: Nice one!

Daffy: Brother am I a pigeon!

Laney held up a sign that said Pigeon Season.

BANG!

Daffy got shot again.

Ranamon: I got an idea!

Ranamon got out a sign that said Raccoon Season.

BANG!

Daffy got shot again!

Nico: Nice one!

We laughed all over.

Me: Boy just like back in the old days huh Daffy?

Daffy: Yeah those were good times.

Guyhawk: Wait. Why was Daffy shot? The sign said Raccoon Season!

Elmer Fudd: Sowwy guys. Force of habit.

Guyhawk: No worries.

Me: But you're not going after Rigby or Sly and family are you?

Elmer Fudd: Oh goodness no.

Nico: Good.

Duck 1: That was funny still.

Rigby: I would've liked to see you shoot me!

Doctor Octopus: Really now?

Elmer: Wike this?

BANG!

Rigby got blasted and the top of him had ALL HIS FUR SHOT OFF!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: That hurt.

Me: Boy that blasted all his fur off. He is as naked as a nudist on a iceberg.

Rigby: SHUT UP! I WILL KILL YOU!

Anemone: Poromon, don't take offense to this. But I want to try something.

Anemone took out a sign that said Mascot Season.

Poromon: HEY!

Manaphy: Not funny!

Horsea: That was not funny!

Poliwag: YEAH! What an insult!

Manaphy: YEAH!

Elmer: I would never hurt the mascots.

Duck 2: Funny.

Evil Lyn: And now to get us ready.

She held up a sign that said Duck Poacher season.

Me: That I can deal a Death Punch on.

Rigby: I'LL KILL YOU!

He then dealt a death punch square to my chest and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

There was a powerful shockwave and knocked me down and then I got up and I had a huge hole blasted through my chest and it exposed my heart and I belched up a huge amount of blood!

Nico: RIGBY!

Me: (GAGS) (COUGHS) What the fuck was that!?

Rigby: That was a Death Punch.

RD Lana: No kidding!

Me: (SPITS) Wow! That was powerful!

Nico: No shit!

Xenia: Ouch!

Varie healed me.

Me: Rigby think you can teach me that?

Rigby: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Rigby: You're lucky to survive that though!

Me: Thank goodness for immortality and invincibility.

Qin: No kidding.

Rigby: But I would be honored to teach you.

Me: That would be an awesome Power Rangers finisher move.

Nico: Boy it sure would.

Benson: FYI, I'm not gonna have poaching of ducks in this park.

2016 Morbucks: Good thinking.

Me: Good thinking Benson.

Varie healed me up.

I got up.

Nico: Man J.D. are you alright?

Me: I'll be okay.

Goku gave me a Senzu Bean.

Me: Thanks Master Goku.

I ate it and I was healed up.

Me: Ahh.

Eli: I sense him. He's over there!

We saw a figure coming on the horizon to the park. It was THE DUCK COLLECTOR!

Smithers: Entrance time!

Me: To quote Mr. Burns… (Imitating Burns) Smithers lets make this a fun one.

Smithers: (LAUGHS) You got that right sir.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was good.

We went at te Duck Collector.

The Duck Collector was walking. Then the spirits of ducks came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you poacher, Fluttershy has a few choice words to say to

you!

Duck Collector: Oh really?

Benson: Sir, if you don't stop this, I'm gonna have to ask you that you leave.

Duck Collector: Here's my answer!

Benson got kicked in the groin.

DING!

We winced!

Me: (WINCES) OOH!

Benson: (in pain) Guys, kick his fucking ass!

Vulkanus: With pleasure!

Fluttershy: YOU! You should be ashamed of yourself! You poach and hurt cute little harmless, BABY DUCKS! REALLY!? (SCREAMING) WHY YOU'RE JUST A GREAT **BIG *MEANIE!*** (WARBLING NOISE) ALL THOSE POOR DUCKS DID NOT DESERVE THAT! WHAT MAKES YOU THINK YOU'RE SO SPECIAL! LIKE THE RULES OF COMMON COURTESY DON'T APPLY TO YOU!? WHY DON'T YOU PICK ON SOMEONE YOUR OWN SIZE!

Fluttershy scared the living shit out of him with her enhanced Stare.

I then screamed and jumped in Nico's arms in fright!

Nico: OOF! You're giving me a hernia J.D.!

Me: Fluttershy scares me like this!

Nico: You also kicked Benson in the groin!

Ben: And YOU NEED A SERIOUS SCARE TREATMENT!

He turned into TOEPICK!

Ben: TOEPICK!

Me: Uh oh!

His face grate opened and then Duck Collector turned WHITE AS A SHEET AND HE WAS SCREAMING IN FRIGHT LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

He walked up to Duck Collector!

Duck Collector: GET AWAY FROM ME! GET AWAY FROM ME! NO NO NO NO!

HE WAS SCREAMING SCARED SHITLESS!

Toepick: How'd you like that?!

Qin: BOY HE REALLY GOT Scared shitless to the extreme!

But then…

LOUD WET SUPER FART!

Duck Collector soiled his pants over 100 times!

Xenia: WHOA!

Laney: Boy that is awesome!

Namine put on her Duck Mask.

Namine: Quack quack! (punches Duck Collector)

POW BAM SMASH BIFF!

Then..

BANG!

Elmer blasted Duck Collector in his face.

Me: Watch this.

Nico: Uh J.D. can you get out of my arms? I'm getting a cramp.

Me: Oh sorry.

I got out.

Me: IT'S DUCK COLLECTOR SEASON!

I pulled out said sign.

Then numerous DUCK HUNTERS popped out of the bushes and then…

NUMEROUS BANGS!

THEY BLASTED HIM FULL OF HOLES!

Eddy fired his blaster to add to it.

He was blasted all over.

We blasted him all over with our blasters too.

Eddy: YEAH!

Donkey Kong, Coco Turner and the DK Crew blasted him all over with fruits and coconuts and more.

We were really pulverizing him.

Then he was down. But not out.

Then Electropede, Harpymon, Chillyfish, Thundermon, General Schwarz, Black Manta, Goro, Puppetmon, White Lightning, and Black Lance came.

Nico: Electropede, Harpymon, Chillyfish, Thundermon, General Schwarz, Black Manta, Goro, Puppetmon, White Lightning, and Black Lance.

Electropede: You okay, Benson?

Benson: I'm fine. I just need to heal my groin.

Harpymon: I should be laughing. But I'm not,

Chillyfish: You shouldn't in this case.

Nico: Yeah.

Thundermon: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Frozen Fiend.

Nico: We sure did.

General Schwarz: That was oddly heartwarming.

Nico: It was.

Cornelia: It was awesome though.

Dyna Boy came out.

Me: Back for another round I see Dyna Bot.

Dyna Bot: I sure am.

Qin: Cool.

Dyna Bot: I really liked the Hunting Season references today.

Me: Yeah those were fun.

Qin: They sure were.

Xenia: Yeah they were funny.

Bugs: Yeah those were great and good times.

Daffy Duck: Boy they sure were.

We got the battles underway.

---

Paula (Loud House), Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Meru (One Piece), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Millipede

Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - Nico's rescue was a mystery in Russia and Cornelia talked some sense into Galina Korzhakov

---

Electropede was first.

Electropede: (to Paula) Nico's rescue was a mystery in Russia. And Cornelia talked some sense into Galina Korzhakov

Paula: She sure did and that was so awesome hearing about that.

Aussa: We're really proud of Cornelia. So is Megan.

Meru: we were glad she talked some sense into her.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: It sure was cool.

Electropede: Good for her and Lana and Snowdrop transformed. I'm proud of them. Lets do it!

Paula and Electropede called out their Galvantula. Paula and Lynn merged and they formed into PAULYNN! Electropede merged with Shiv and they formed into SHIVELECTRO! Paula and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Tree Hugger, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - Us battling Another Hungry Burger, Angus Beef, Jalapeño Cheddar, Sirloin, Tri-Tip, Porterhouse, Rib-Eye, Ghost Pepper Death, Pork, Chicken, Crab, Wagyu, Kobe, Italian, Smoked and Steak, Evil Cloud Man and Diabolico

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Nico, Musa's team, Diabolico's team, and the others did good battling Another Hungry Burger, Angus Beef, Jalapeño Cheddar, Sirloin, Tri-Tip, Porterhouse, Rib-Eye, Ghost Pepper Death, Pork, Chicken, Crab, Wagyu, Kobe, Italian, Smoked and Steak, Evil Cloud Man and Diabolico. (laughs) Nico ate nearly all of them, didn't he?

Orion: He sure did! (LAUGHS) He was so bloated he couldn't move.

They laughed!

Rosty: Boy he sure was! Nico was really stuffed.

Tree Hugger: That was a really far out meal for him dudes.

Rarity: Boy it was darlings. Nico ate all the burger villains like no big deal.

Sweetie: Boy if I ate all those burgers I would be so stuffed I wouldn't eat for the rest of the year.

They laughed Again.

Gill Grunt: Boy no kidding.

Harpymon: Boy I don't blame you! Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

He turned into the Green Ninja Storm Samurai Ranger! Orion and Harpymon called out their Pidgeot. Orion merged with Rosty and they formed into ROSRION! Harpymon and Snow Ghost merged and they formed into SNOWHARPY! Orion and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Gi, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Seashell, Glory and Peach Fizz,

# Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - Lincoln's Rescue in Atlantis and killing Rourke once and for all

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) Lincoln's Rescue was in Atlantis. And he killed Rourke once and for all.

Gi: Boy he sure did and we were not expecting Rourke to turn into a heartless when he turned into his Crystal Form.

Zecora: That was a very unexpected development and it was a truly scary sight to see, but Rourke met a terrible end with a very terrible interest fee.

Seashell: And that Fee was his life.

Glory: With a trip to the black gates.

Peach Fizz: Permanently.

Fluttershy: That is for sure but it was a really good battle for us.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was cool!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That was a fun battle ja.

Stealth Elf: It sure was there!

Chillyfish: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Gi called out Gyarados and Chillyfish called out Tentacruel. Gi merged with Aylene and they formed into Gilene! Chillyfish and Tar Monster merged and formed into CHILLYTARFISH! Gi and team fired waves of water, leaves, grass, fruit and flowers and smashed them down.

## Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Sawa Takigawa, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Meeting Aylene Atlantis, Keyblade Knight of Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, Keyblade Knight of Treasure Planet, and Hannah Hollow, Keyblade Knight of Hollow Bastion

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) I heard you guys met Aylene Atlantis, Keyblade Knight of Atlantis, Talia Hawkins, Keyblade Knight of Treasure Planet, and Hannah Hollow, Keyblade Knight of Hollow Bastion. What are they like?

Sage: They all are Lincoln's guardian angels and they are the defenders of the worlds of Atlantis, Treasure Planet and Hollow Bastion. Aylene hates Rourke, Talia hates Long John Silver's crew and Hannah Hollow hates Dark Riku and Maleficent and ALL the Heartless in general.

Fujiko: Boy no kidding there.

Sawa Takigawa: They are awesome keybladers too.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy they sure are and it's so cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all were amazed by them.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Thundermon: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Sage and Thundermon called out Mega Jolteon. Sage and Rainbow Dash merged and they formed into SAGEBOW DASH! Thundermon and Tchang Zu merged and they formed into THUNDERTCHANG ZU! Sage and team fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Cassie McCallister, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun - Bowser's Dark Matter Plant Galaxy

---

General Swartz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) The next Galaxy was Bowser's Dark Matter Plant. Did Beast Boy really turn into his Beast form there?

Ink Rose: He sure did and it was cool.

Suno: We all were amazed by it.

Cassie McCallister: That was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was cool to see.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: Yeah it sure was.

General Schwarz: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Ink Rose and General Schwarz called out their Darkrai! Ink Rose and Brittney merged and formed into INKBRITT! General Schwarz and Rex Goodwin merged and formed into REXSCHWARZ! Ink Rose and group fired waves of darkness, purple fire, bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Enjuley Gude, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - The Mascots finding members of Peter Griffin's cult Fonz and unbrainwashing them

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) The Mascots found members of Peter Griffin's cult Fonz and unbrainwashed them. Fonz isn't even a real religion!

Yusuke: No it sure as hell isn't!

Harold: Yeah it was some stupid religion for Henry Winkler's character in Happy Days back almost 50 years ago.

Enjuley Gude: (German Accent) Oh ja that was crazy.

Pinkie Pie: Boy it sure was!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Peter would have to be an even bigger idiot to make a religion like that.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: Yeah was a moron.

Black Manta: Boy that testicle chinned douchebag always made everyone around him miserable. Lets do it!

Yusuke and Black Manta called out their Machamp. Yusuke and Harold merged and they formed into YUSROLD! Black Manta and Skeleton Men merged and they formed into SKELETON MANTA! Yusuke and team fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Homura Akemi, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - The Duck Collector is back

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) The Duck Collector is back. How dangerous is he again?

Silverstream: He's more like an egotistical poacher.

Natsu: Yeah he just wants to collect ducks as trophies.

Homura Akemi: What a jerk.

Applejack: Yeah no kidding! And we have ducks on the farm and love them.

Apple Bloom: Fluttershy doesn't like this guy one bit.

Flashwing: No he doesn't.

Goro: I don't blame her one bit. Lets do it!

Silverstream and Goro called out their Machamp. Silverstream merged with Raiden and they formed into SILVERRAIDEN! Goro and Aqueduct merged and formed into GORODUCT! Silverstream and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Yura (Inuyasha), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - The Duck Collector is going to jail for poaching ducks

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) The Duck Collector is going to jail for poaching ducks. He's not worth killing.

Yae: Nah but he will not enjoy stuffing ducks for dinners.

Hanon: That is for sure.

Yura: Yeah and it will not feel good for him to eat them.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure.

Starshine Sparkle: I know.

Spyro: Yep.

Puppetmon: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Yae and Puppetmon called out their Greninja. Yae and Ariel merged and they formed into YAERIEL! Puppetmon and Ghost merged and they formed into GHOSTPUPPET! Yae and team fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Emily Tamaki, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - The Duck Collector will be STUFFING Ducks in prison for dinners

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) The Duck Collector will be STUFFING Ducks in prison for dinners. It's fitting punishment for him.

Princess Frosta: Boy it sure is! I hope he is not happy with that.

Shirahoshi: Me too! That will be awesome to see him like that.

Emily Tamaki: I Agree there too.

Princess Luna: You got that right.

Moondust: That will be funny to see.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah that will be cool.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

White Lightning: I hope he enjoys that. Lets do it!

Frosta and White Lightning called out their Aurorus. Frosta and Julie Tancheno merged and they formed into FROST TANCHENO! White Lightning and Blue Pearl merged and they formed into BLUE LIGHTNING! Frosta and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Hikari Viper, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - The Duck Collector is going do EAT Ducks instead of collecting them behind bars

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) The Duck Collector is going do EAT Ducks instead of collecting them behind bars. Personally, I like the Peking Duck.

Jimmy: All ducks are amazing. Peking Duck is really tasty and awesome.

Billy: All ducks are amazing.

Hikari Viper: They sure are.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure and ducks are awesome.

King Solar: They sure are.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: All the ducks are colorful too.

Black Lance: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Jimmy and Black Lance called out Aegislash. Jimmy and Billy merged and they formed into JILLY THE SNOTBUCKET! Black Lance and Major Mucus merged and formed into MAJOR LANCMUCUS! Jimmy and group fired waves of light and snot and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dyna Bot

---

Dyna Bot was next.

Dyna Bot: Boy that Duck Collector is gonna be in a lot of trouble with Fluttershy.

Nico: That is an understatement! She used her stare on him and made him scared shitless to the point where he soiled his pants 50 times.

May: That was awesome!

Dyna Bot: You got that right! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch fo weapons called the Destroyers of The Duck Hunter, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Duck Hunter symbol etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

RPM Ranger: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Nico: Here! ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

Nico threw a rainbow cell with the number of 500,000,000 in the shape of a dragon on it!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy, elements and spirits and blasted Dyna Bot all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Dyna Bot you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Emma: No one goes after cute ducks!

Tsukasa: Especially not you!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Wild Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Nico: You're going to be stuffing ducks for dinner in prison from now on!

Duck Collector: NOT THAT! ANYTHING BUT THAT!

Me: Yes that!

We went at him and punched and pulverized and bashed him all over!

Blur, Runabout, Daffy Duck and Fluttershy used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blur's Electro Laser, Runabout's Particle Beam Rifle and Fluttershy and Daffy's powers 100-fold.

Blur and Daffy Duck: LIGHTNING DUCK BLAST!

Fluttershy and Runabout: KINDNESS LEAF PARTICLE BLAST!

GUTS OF SHARKS AND KING SHARK: SHARKS OF DOOM BLAST!

RAINBOW BUTTERFLY BEAUTY OF NATURE AND VULKANUS: RAINBOW BUTTERFLY FURY BLAST!

CELESTIALSAPIEN POWER AND BRASS KNUCKLES: CELESTIAL FURY BLAST!

RED TURBO SPEED AND 2016 MORBUCKS: TURBO GOLD BLAST!

EARTH AND TERRA DRAGONS AND BEAST MAN: EARTH AND TERRA BLAST STORM!

SPEED OF TURBO AND EVIL-LYN: SPEED OF MAGIC BLAST!

SOULCALIBUR FURY AND TCHANG ZU: SOULCALIBUR LIGHTNING BLAST!

FLASH OF SPEED AND DOC OCK: SPEED OCK BLAST!

MAGIC OF DARKNESS AND TALA: MAGIC DARKNESS BLAST!

LIGHTNING SHOT FORCE AND RANAMON: LIGHTNING SHOT VAPOR BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORMM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Mordecai, Rigby, Daffy Duck, Tornado Bolt and Laney: NATURE OF THE PARK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DUCK ELEMENT STYLE: MALLARD!

Jessica Kaios: DUCK FIRE STYLE: CANVASBACK!

Nanami: DUCK WATER STYLE: FULVOUS WHISTLING DUCK!

Julie Makimoto; DUCK EARTH STYLE: MARBLED DUCKQ

Makoto Nanaya: DUCK WIND STYLE: BLACK-BELLIED WHISTLING DUCK!

Sari: DUCK LIGHTNING STYLE: ALABIO DUCK!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said ducks.

Lincoln and his harem: DUCK FINAL SMASH: DUCK STRIKE!

They summoned ducks to attack the Duck Collector.

Lincoln: Hunting Season's over!

We fired rainbow energy blasts at The Duck Hunter, and they hit their target and formed into a straitjacket and tied him up, and he was condemned to prison forever

Nico: You should've known by now, you dare to hunt any animal such as ducks, we'll come after you and make you suffer the consequences. Awesome job, gang, we've taken care of The Duck Hunter.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Emperor Vandole.

?: SOON, YOU WILL ALL PERISH BEFORE MY MIGHT!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold

Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a blast of dark magic that came out of nowhere.

Nicole: I knew there was no mistaking that voice from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Emperor Vandole, before one of us blasts you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Emperor Vandole.

Nicole: I always knew you'd come back, Emperor Vandole, you were never one to stay dead.

Emperor Vandole: None of you will live to see the dawn of my rule!

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) The only one who will die here is you, Vandole, you pendejo!

Suddenly, Aldonza Calavera's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a black and crimson red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, imps, demons, and angels, she unholstered her massive Shadow Greatsword and Fabled-Themed Greatsword from her back, and as she approached Emperor Vandole, she left black and crimson red energy, stars, darkness, light, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, imps, demons, and angels with every step.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Emperor Vandole, I will never forgive you for the crimes that you have committed against the world of Fa'Diel, your tyrannical lust for power and warmongering led you down a path of eternal darkness, and even worse, you sold your own soul to Mavolia in exchange for demonic powers. That is something I will never ever forgive, and now, you shall face the wrath of the Fabled Monsters and the powers of darkness and the blessed and the damned!

Suddenly, Aldonza Calavera was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and crimson red energy with stars, darkness, light, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic magic surrounding the vortex, there are imps, angels, demons, and The Fabled Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with the symbol of The Fabled on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Emperor Vandole: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Aldonza Calavera emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aldonza Calavera grew to 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a black and crimson red energy aura with stars, darkness, light, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, imps, demons, and angels surrounding her, she has The Fabled Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and her Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on imp earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Light, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has the Fabled Monsters with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Light, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aldonza Calavera has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, long frilly midnight black skirt with the Fabled Symbol on it and jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, light, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, imps, demons, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Fabled Monsters surrounded by darkness and light with The Order of The Fabled symbol and the Anti-Sergio symbol on top. Suddenly, Aldonza Calavera felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with crimson red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand, and she has her imps with her.

Suddenly, Aldonza Calavera's Shadow Greatsword, Fabled Monsters-themed greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and crimson red energy, stars, darkness, light, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, imps, demons, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aldonza Calavera's Fallen Angel Mexican Darkness Fabled Monsters Greatsword of Fallen Angel Mexican Darkness Fabled Monsters Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the Fabled Duel Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Fabled Monsters' heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gems in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Fabled Monsters that said, "Aldonza Calavera, Gene-Slammer of The Fabled Duel Monsters, Member of The Order of The Fabled, Powerful Master of Darkness, Light, The Occult, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Dark Arts, Childhood Friend of Maria Garcia, Isabella Andwraith, Emilia Ashenveil, Martina Dianaira, Alicia Dyf, Gabriella Gallabas, Luciana Grimro, Jade Krus, Renata Kushano, Liliana Lurrie, Amaia Marcosia, Isabel Miztoji, Lola Oltro, Sara Ragin, Valeria Raven, Angelina Soulkis, Regina Topi, Camila Urustos, Carmen Valkyrus, Daniela Abanc, Carina Catsith, Elisa Cerburrel, Paula Chawa, Sierra Ganashia, Zoe Kokkator, Itzel Kudabbi, Natalia Nozoochee, Erica Peggulsus, Rosa Rubyruda, and Estela Unicore, Despisers of Practitioners of Dark Santeria and the Dark Side of Mexican Witchcraft, Expert on Mexico's Spooky Legends, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Lucy Loud and The Young Morticians' Club, Smasher of Dark Lori, Despiser of Sergio Casagrande, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Light, The Occult, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, and The Fabled Duel Monsters"

アルドンザ・カラベラ、伝説のデュエルモンスターズのジーン・スラマー、伝説の騎士団のメンバー、闇、光、オカルト、闇魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして闇の魔術の強力なマスター、マリア・ガルシアの幼なじみ、イザベラ・アンドレイス、エミリア・アシェンヴェイル、マルティィナ・ディアナイラ、アリシア・ディフ、ガブリエラ・ガラバス、ルシアナ・グリムロ、ジェイド・クルス、レナータ・クシャーノ、リリアナ・ルーリー、アマイア・マルコシア、イザベル・ミツトージ、ローラ・オルトロ、サラ・ラギン、ヴァレリア・レイヴン、アンジェリーナ・ソウルキス、レジーナ・トピ、カミラ・ウルストス、カルメン・ヴァルキュラス、ダニエラ・アバンク、カリーナ・キャットシス、エリサ・セルバレル、ポーラ・チャワ、シエラ・ガナシア、ゾーイ・コッカトール、イッツェル・クダビ、ナタリア・ノズーチー、エリカ・ペグルスス、ローザ・ルビルダ、エステラ・ユニコア、ダーク・サンテリアの実践者とメキシコのダークサイドの軽蔑者魔術師、メキシコの不気味な伝説の専門家、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する守護天使で未来の妻、ルーシー・ラウドと若い葬儀家クラブの友人、ダーク・ロリを粉砕する者、セルジオ・カサグランデを軽蔑する者、チーム・ラウド・フェニック

ス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして闇、光、オカルト、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、闇の芸術、そして伝説のデュエルモンスターのマスター

Suddenly, Aldonza Calavera's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Aldonza Calavera has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FABLED MONSTERS-DEMON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY LIGHT INFERNAL DARKNESS MAGIC FABLED DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC HOLY LIGHT INFERNAL DARKNESS MAGIC FABLED DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY LIGHT INFERNAL DARKNESS MAGIC FABLED DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Aldonza Calavera's Super Angel-Fabled Monsters-Demon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Emperor Vandole saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of dark magic to kill her, but Aldonza Calavera fired a massive barrage of black and crimson red energy, stars, darkness, light, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, imps, demons, and angels at Emperor Vandole, and they exploded as they hit him and he got blown into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Maria Garcia: (AMAZED) HOLY FRIJOLES!

Nico: OH MAN!

Lincoln: Awesome, Aldonza Calavera's transformed into her Super Angel-Fabled Monsters-Demon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga, and now, it's high-time we show Vandole what happens when he messes with true masters of darkness.

Aldonza Calavera: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Darkness Holy Light Infernal Darkness Fabled Monsters Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Holy Light Infernal Darkness Fabled Monsters Goddess Angel Love) Along with messing with powers beyond his imagination. Let's turn his dreams into a living nightmare and end his life, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Aldonza Calavera.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to conquer the world of Fa'Diel are over, Vandole, and now, it's time for you to be dethroned for eternity.

Aldonza Calavera and Lincoln went after Emperor Vandole who continued firing dark magic blasts at them, but they dodged them all, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Emperor Vandole and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Aldonza Calavera also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Emperor Vandole mad.

Emperor Vandole: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Emperor Vandole tried to fire more dark magic blasts at Aldonza Calavera and Lincoln, but Lincoln charged out, and then, he drove his massive greatsword into Emperor Vandole's stomach, and he began sucking out Emperor Vandole's mastery of the power of Mana and demonic powers and he made it his own, and as he removed his massive greatsword from Emperor Vandole's stomach, he left the tyrannical monarch dazed.

Then, Lincoln summoned imps who proceeded to tear Emperor Vandole's face and leave bleeding cuts and scars, and then, Lincoln fired a blast of crimson red and black vampiric energy and it hits Vandole and Lincoln sucked out all his blood leaving Vandole as a dried up husk, and when his spirit appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of black energy which hit Vandole and condemned him to The Black Gates for all eternity. We cheered wildly for what Aldonza Calavera and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Aldonza Calavera's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) With your death, may Fa'Diel know peace once more. Thanks for helping me get rid of Emperor Vandole, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aldonza.

Suddenly, Aldonza Calavera wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aldonza Calavera's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Fabled Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness surrounding them and light shining down from Heaven on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aldonza Calavera absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) Ay, that was truly incredible! Lincoln, Aldonza, that was truly some amazing work, you both showed Vandole no mercy, and that finisher you used on him, the last time you used it was on Antonio Maldonado and The Order of Nuestra Señora de la Santa Muerte.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Those Black Santeria deranged fanatics who worshipped Santa Muerte?!

Lincoln: Yep, they came back on January 9th, and for 30 days, from January 9th to February 7th, we went into battle against those bastards, and we sent them all to The Black Gates forever.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) Drat, I missed out on the chance to rip that religious fanatic, Antonio Maldonado, and his equally religiously fanatical nutcase members to shreds as well.

Me: That's okay, but we can tell you this: they paid the price. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Diana Destiny, Keyblade Knight of Destiny Islands.

Kairi: Oh, no way. We haven't seen Diana Destiny in such a long time!

Sora: It sure has been years since we'd last seen Diana.

Riku: You said it.

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa! I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you're going to love meeting her, guys. Diana Destiny is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Destiny and the younger sister of Dana Destiny, Sailor Soldier of Destiny Islands, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Dark Riku and all the Heartless in general as well as what they did to her home before. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends on the islands including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa, so Sora, Riku, and Kairi are in for a huge reunion with Diana Destiny tomorrow.

Lincoln: You said it.

Eli: Wait a second, if Diana finds out Dark Riku in The Masters of Evil, she will no doubt rip his head off.

Max Goof: Lincoln will be ready to restrain her if she gets any desire for revenge on him, but if anything, she'll be doing it early like with Hannah Hollow.

Lincoln: Yep. Dark Riku's going to be in a hospital bed for more than a week.

Black Manta: Go after innocent ducks, will he?

Goro: That'll show him.

Nico: Yep.

Puppetmon: Are you guys okay?

Duck 1: We sure are.

Xenia: Good.

White Lightning: That's good.

Nico: Yeah.

Black Lance: Where do you guys wanna celebrate?

Me: Actually we got to get ready for the big barbecue for tomorrow.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Oh right. Tomorrow is the 4th of July.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Never mess with ducks or else you'll answer to me.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The episode A Bunch of Baby Ducks was a cute one from Regular Show. That one aired on June 6, 2011.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as KGBeast, Muggshot, Sonoza, Gamma Metroid, Astral Drop Will and Spike as well as Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins and Mai Valentine And we're going to a planet made of Chicken Parmasan, Ribs, Philly Cheesesteak, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Buffalo Chicken, Tuna, and many more kinds of sandwiches. And Lola Loud and Pepperdance are going to battle TRINA RIFFINS WHO HAS ESCAPED AND IS ON THE WARPATH TO KILL US! Lola and Pepperdance are going to transform against her! Also we're going to battle Another Borscht, Udon, Curry, Tomato, Chicken Noodle, Clam Chowder, Chicken Tortilla, Wonton, Egg Drop, Butternut Squash, Nacho Cheese, Minestrone, Chili, Italian Wedding, Seafood, Pea, Corn, Cabbage, Garlic, Muggshot and KGBeast. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Glimmora and her name is Roxanne Amethyst and she is an amazing geologist.

The match-up scene is for Celeste Niji Draconia, Gene-Slammer of The Seven Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the team of evil female dodgeball players from Hazeltucky, who have broken out of prison, and they still want to kill Lincoln, fat chance of that happening.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Destiny Islands, and we got word that our old enemy, Verminious Snaptrap has broken out of prison, and he's out for revenge on us. But, we're going to take him down again and condemn him to being humiliation fodder in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing for Life. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Diana Destiny, Keyblade Knight of Destiny Islands, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Destiny and the younger sister of Dana Destiny, Sailor Soldier of Destiny Islands, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Dark Riku and all the Heartless in general as well as what they did to her home before. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends on the islands including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

It's the 4th of July and we're going to be celebrating an awesome holiday and also we're going to battle Tavington, who's teamed up with the Independence Day aliens. And we're going to destroy them both.

See you next time.

# 4th of July 2023 Adventure and Fun

HAPPY 4TH OF JULY 2023

---

Flying through the endless voids of Space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli,

Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as KGBeast, Muggshot, Sonoza, Gamma Metroid, Astral Drop Will and Spike as well as Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins and Mai Valentine and we were heading to an awesome and great new food planet. And I had a feeling that this was going to be a really good one.

Nico: I have a feeling this food planet will be perfect for our 4th of July feast for later on.

Qin: Me too.

Laney: We're going to have an awesome barbecue.

Xenia: We sure are.

Lana: I'll say!

Lola: I'm really excited for that.

Me: Me too! I love the 4th of July because of not just the fireworks but also the awesome barbecues and the songs we play for our country to celebrate 247 years of freedom.

Camie: That is awesome.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) I'm really looking forward to this too comrades.

Maria: Me too.

Nico: Onewa. I want to thank you, KGBeast, and your teams for coming

Onewa: It's not problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Adagio Dazzle: Especially with me being with J.D. and everyone.

Nico: You got that right Adagio.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Adaigo, are you glad you're not evil anymore?

Adagio Dazzle: I sure am. Me and all my sisters are.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is. And we are even more glad that they are now an amazing force of good and redemption.

Xenia: They sure are.

Me: And the song they have overflows us with amazing amounts of negative energy.

Camie: Yeah it sure does.

Lola: Yeah that is amazing.

Nico: Yep. And the coolest part is that they are great at lifting weights at the beach.

Me: Muscle Beach awesomeness for them.

Adagio Dazzle: That is awesome and fun for us.

Me: Yep.

Nico: How much do you lift?

Adagio Dazzle: 4,000 pounds.

Me: Aria lifted up an entire Beach Bleachers there. That weighed over 60,000 pounds.

Nico: WHOA! That's right I remember seeing that.

Me: That was awesome!

Lily: It sure was!

Muggshot: That's like me lifting up 50 palettes of concrete blocks.

Nico: You do have that level of strength Muggshot.

Qin: He sure does.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy yesterday was a crazy mission.

Me: Boy no kidding. But Fluttershy and Toepick scared the living daylights out of the Duck Collector.

Xenia: Boy they sure did.

Nico: No one hurts innocent ducks!

Fluttershy: That is for sure on that.

Qin: I agree there!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Now the Duck Collector will have all the time in the world to reflect on what he did in prison.

Me: Stuffing ducks.

We laughed.

Nico: Yep. But it was also really funny how we used Daffy Duck references like that.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was so funny.

Lana: Those always crack me up.

Xenia: Never gets old.

Nico: Anemone just did the Mascot Season thing for a laugh

Me: Yeah she sure did.

Qin: That was funny. Even though the mascots didn't like it.

Camie: It was still funny.

Eli: But Daffy got blasted all over the place by Elmer.

Nico: Just like back in the old days with Bugs and Daffy.

Lola: (LAUGHS) So funny.

Nico: And now, Dahlia the Duck has new friends.

Xenia: Yep she sure does.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Still a fun mission though.

Maria: We're getting close.

Nico: We're already here.

We saw that we were at the planet and it looked like a mountainous forest planet.

Me: Looks like a mountain forest planet from up here.

Maria: Yep.

Nico: Lets get closer.

We went down to the planet and we then landed and we saw that it was a planet MADE OF SANDWICHES! WE SAW THAT IT WAS A WORLD FULL OF Chicken Parmasan, Ribs, Philly Cheesesteak, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Buffalo Chicken, Tuna, and many more kinds of sandwiches!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: A Sandwich planet! Oh wow!

Lola: OH BOY!

Nico: I call dibs!

Me: Me for Buffalo Chicken!

We got to eating!

Me: (EATING BUFFALO CHICKEN SANDWICH) MMM! Oh wow! SO good!

Xenia: (Eating Rib Sandwich) Mmm! Delicious.

Laney: (Eating Tuna Sandwich) Boy this is awesome!

Lana: (Eating Chicken Bacon Ranch Sandwich) I'll say! Mmm!

Nico: (Eating Buffalo Chicken Sandwiches) Mmm! Boy these are delicious!

Eli: They sure are!

Adagio Dazzle: There are so many kinds of sandwiches here.

Fu: Perfect for our barbecue!

Nico continued eating.

Nico was eating all over and he was really hungry!

Xenia: Whoa!

May: Look at Nico eat.

Maria: He is hungry!

Camie: Yep.

I was eating too.

May ate as well.

May: (Eating Rib Sandwich) So good.

Laney: Boy it sure is!

Lola: Man there's enough here to last forever.

Xenia: Yeah there is!

Camie: No kidding.

Maria ate as well.

Maria: (Eating Tuna Sandwich) Yummy!

Qin: Boy this is amazing.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: I think this is an awesome planet.

Nico: Let's pack some

Qin: Good idea!

Lola: Yeah!

We went and did so and got LOTS OF SANDWICHES for everyone and for our feast.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: How many is that?

Nico: 560 million.

Me: More than enough.

Qin: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got a very huge emergency. I just got word from Dad and it appears Trina Riffins has escaped and is now on the warpath to kill us with her INCREDIBLY explosive temper!

We gasped.

Nico: Trina's escaped again!? That bitch, doesn't she know when to give up?!

Me: She doesn't, and the humiliations we've dealt unto her combined with her incredibly explosive temper have driven her completely over the edge, and now, she's really really really out for blood!

Qin: Oh boy.

Lola: We've got to put a stop to her, and this time, we're throwing her in the Super-Maximum Solitary Confinement Wing in Dad's restaurant. Lincoln built it after the breakouts of Icky Vicky and Mandy, so it looks like Trina's going to be the next one thrown inside the Super-Maximum Solitary Confinement Wing.

Lincoln: You got that right. (Senses for Trina Riffins) AHA! Gotcha! Trina is 20 yards from our location and she's already barreling towards us and she is already at Nth-Degree Fucked Up and her incredibly explosive anger is already completely out of control. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. Anna, when we get back, give that fat mutant Hell!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Trina Riffins.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Xenia: As long as we get to kick some butt.

Lola: I can't wait to kick that pink haired bitches butt!

Nico: Wait. I don't hear her anymore.

Me: Hmm.

?: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP EXPLOSIVE SCREAM) I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, FOR HUMILIATING ME AND RUINING MY LIFE!

Nico: Oh there she is.

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, you explosive-tempered bitch!

We saw our target, Trina Riffins, and she was absolutely out of her mind, she had devil horns on her head, her eyes were red with insane rage, her face was red and her mouth was foaming, and she had claws on her hands.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Eli: Uh oh!

Nico: She doesn't even look human anymore, she now looks like an out-of-control rabid animal with a nasty case of rabies!

She threw a bomb at us, but Lincoln saved us by putting up a massive and powerful diamond barrier, and the bomb hit the barrier and exploded, but it stood strong, and that just made Trina even angrier than ever and she was hitting the barrier with her fists, but that didn't work, but it did make her fists bloody, and she tried to bite the barrier with her teeth, but even with her braces, it didn't work: SHE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HER MIND AS SHE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

Lola: She's even worse than I was because of Dark Lola, but while I was freed from her, Trina's just born pure evil and she's nothing more than a Spawn of Satan, and like all Spawn of Satan, she must face judgement for her sins!

Lincoln: And she's committed a ton of them that would make her worthy of eternal damnation!

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Trina Riffins which hit her in the face and sent her flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Trina Riffins, who got back up, but now she was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Trina Riffins: I DON'T GIVE A FLYING DAMN OF HOW POWERFUL YOU ALL ARE, I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL AND TURN GOTHAM ROYAL YORK INTO A GRAVEYARD! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND RUINS MY LIFE AND LIVES!

Lola: Ah, shaddup!

Me: Shut your fucking mouth you flat-chested pink-haired spawn of Satan!

Lola fired a powerful fire blast which hit Trina Riffins and singed her eyebrows off, and that made Trina even madder than ever.

Lincoln: Nice shot, Lola.

Lola: Thanks.

Lola then teleported and punched her all over her face and bashed her senselessly!

I then grabbed Trina.

Me: I'm going to tear your fucking ass to pieces!

I then started by punching her in her face and then I gouged her eyes out and ripped them RIGHT OUT OF HER FACE!

SHE SCREAMED IN AGONY!

Nico: Nice!

I kicked her in the face and punched her into a tree!

Lola the grabbed Trina..

Lola: Not fun without any eyes is it!

POW! BLAM!

She punched her square in the face and jaw.

Me: Nico I don't know about you but I've had enough of this bitch to last an eternity!

Lola: DARN TOOTIN!

Lola then pulled out a minigun and Laney braced her up against a tree with vines and then Lola fired NUMEROUS ROUNDS OF BULLETS INTO TRINA AT A FEROCIOUS LEVEL!

Me and Maria fired Machine Guns and Grenade Launchers at her and blasted her all over! Then we stopped and she fell to the ground a massively bloody and bleeding mess! Then a MASSIVE FLOOD OF GOLD BARS, RUBYS, JEWELS AND MORE EXPLODED OUT OF HER!

Me: Right! I forgot about the curse.

Nico threw a pie at her and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Numerous sapphires blasted out of her.

Camie: Take that!

POW BLAM! BIFF! KROW! BAM! WHAM! BAM!

Laney and Lana punched Trina all over the place with incredible fury!

Blood dripped from her mouth and Nico licked her.

Nico: YUCK! Your blood tastes like rotten haggis and bat guano.

Qin: YUCK!

Xenia: That's disgusting.

Nico: Time for an overdue spanking!

Nico put her on his knee and then he spanked her!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP

WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Maria: BIG BAD TRINA'S GETTING A SPANKING!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Eli: I'm going to slap some sense into you!

ELI SLAPPED HER ALL OVER HER FACE LIKE HOW GOKU DID AGAINST FRIEZA!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

King Kai: OH YEAH! OKAY GIVE IT TO HER ELI! OH YEAH! MAKE HER REALLY FEEL IT! YES YES YES!

Nico and Eli then punched her and bashed her into a tree!

Nico poured hot sauce down her throat.

STEAMHORN WHISTLE!

FIRE THEN EXPLODED OUT OF HER MOUTH LIKE A MASSIVE JET OF FLAMES!

SHE RAN AROUND LIKE A CHICKEN WITH HER HEAD CUT OFF!

Qin: Nice!

Laney: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Trina then stopped and then turned to Nico and she was really MAD AT HIM!

Trina: YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK CHAN! I'M GOING TO KILL YOUR PRECIOUS MOTHERFUCKING WIFE RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOU AND EAT HER HEART AND THEN BANISH HER TO THE

WARP

Nico: You can't even send people to the Warp. We can!

Me: YEAH YOU PUTRID FUCKING LOSER!

Trina then went at me and I went at her and then I punched her square in the chest and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and powerful explosive shockwave blasted out and she was sent flying and crashed into a tree and then we saw that the punch blasted her chest open and there was a huge hole in it and exposed her black heart to the open!

Nico: WHOA! You learned the Death Punch J.D.!?

Me: Wasn't that hard to figure out. Rigby learned it really fast.

Xenia: Nice!

Nico: Be happy we don't plan on ending you now!

Trina then belched out a huge amount of blood and she was REALLY BLEEDING PROFUSELY!

Xenia: Whoa! That really damaged her!

Nico: Yeah it sure did!

Suddenly, Lola's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes, she unholstered her massive Gabja's Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love from her back, and as she approached Trina Riffins, she left rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, and phoenixes with every step.

Lola: We've absolutely had it up to hear with you and your explosive temper, Trina, no matter how many times we've humiliated you, and in many cases, beaten you down and put a muzzle on your mouth, you just don't even know when to quit. You're just a rage-crazy, explosive-tempered, violent, psychopathic, homicidal, monstrous Spawn of Satan with a heart as black as the night itself. Now, it's high-time we take you down once more.

Suddenly, Lola was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, orange flames, and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Trina Riffins away and she hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Riffins: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lola's massive Gabja's Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, orange flames, and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Trina Riffins away and she hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Riffins: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LOLA AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, TRINA!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LOLA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LOLA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lola grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow phoenix and rainbow dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame links and pink crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink shirt with orange phoenix on it along with her sash, pink skirt, pink pants with rainbow flames on the legs of the pants, white knee-high combat boots with phoenix buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon with flames and rainbow flames surrounding it.
Suddenly, Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with pink tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long

blonde wolf tails have pink tips and pink markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola's massive Gabja's Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lola Loud's Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Goddess of Fire, Gabja, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and large dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Lola Loud, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lana Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Winston, Sassy Fiery Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of

Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers,, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Garfield Lynns Also Known as Firefly, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Ice Sword: Yukianesa, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gabja, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Flames and Phoenixes"

ローラ・ラウド、ラウド家の4番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、ラナ・ラウドの愛する双子の妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ウィンストンの愛するガールフレンド、生意気な燃えるようなページェント・ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの女王、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主、ミシガン州、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のローラの子孫、ガーフィールド・リンズの宿敵としても知られるファイアフライ、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、アイス・ソード役：ユキアネサ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ガブジャの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして炎とフェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Lola's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lola Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE GABJA FIRE PAGEANT

QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL RAGE AND DIVINE GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lola's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Trina Riffins saw it, she went absolutely fucked-up insane and tried to stab Lola with a knife she stole from Lynn's Table, but Lola fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Trina Riffins and knocked the knife out of her hand which was then sent back to Lynn's Table, Trina got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever!

Lola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Draconic Rage Phoenix Firestorm Pageant Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Draconic Rage Phoenix Firestorm Pageant Angel Love) Sheesh, looks like I've made that rage monster even angrier than ever!

Lincoln: You sure have, Lola. Now, then, I believe it's Pepperdance's turn to make that rage monster even angrier than ever.

Pepperdance: That's right, Linky.

Me: Oh no, now things are literally going to heat up even more!

Nico: You're screwed now!

Me: Big time!

Nico: With Pepperdance transforming as well, Trina's never going to live to see tomorrow!

Suddenly, Pepperdance's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a chili pepper red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Pepperdance's Alicorn Eternal Magical

Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Pepper Love and Cajun Pepper Harmony from her back, and as she approached Trina Riffins, she left chili pepper red energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Pepperdance: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Trina, and Lola was right about every single word she said about. Now, it's high time we take you down and throw you into a cage where you rightfully belong, you rage-crazy animal!

Suddenly, Pepperdance was surrounded by a massive vortex of chili pepper red energy with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Riffins: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Pepperdance's massive Pepperdance's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Pepper Love and Cajun Pepper Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of chili pepper red energy with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Riffins: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT,

EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PEPPERDANCE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PEPPERDANCE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(CAJUN DANCE MUSIC PLAYS)

Pepperdance grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven chili pepper red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chili pepper red hair with light red streaks, she has neon green eyes and a chili pepper red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and chili pepper emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with forest green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and the Love, Fire Pepper, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and the Love, Fire, Pepper, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with chili pepper red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and chili pepper red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Pepperdance has on a short-sleeve red shirt with chili peppers on it, grey pants, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a chili pepper. Suddenly, Pepperdance felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive chili pepper red angel wings with light red tips on the chili pepper feathers and long chili pepper red tail with light red streaks grew much bigger for her new body and she now has a light red horn on her head. Pepperdance has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large chili pepper red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Pepperdance's massive Pepperdance's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Pepper Love and Cajun Pepper Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of chili pepper red energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pepperdance's Cajun Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Fire Pepper Love and Cajun Fire Pepper Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded chili pepper red gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large chili pepper red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with chili pepper red gems for eyes and large unicorn head with chili pepper red gems for eyes and large chili pepper red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with chili pepper red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with chili pepper red gems for the eyes and a large chili pepper red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and chili pepper red Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a chili pepper red kanji below the alicorn that said, "Pepperdance, Alicorn Princess of Hot Peppers, Awesome Hot Sauce and Spice Producer, Great Friend of Cayenne, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Cajun Fox, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fire, Chili Peppers, Hot Sauces, Spices, Magic, and Alicorns"

ペッパーダンス、唐辛子のアリコーンプリンセス、素晴らしいホットソースとスパイスの生産者、カイエンの偉大な友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ケイジャン・フォックスの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の食卓の騎士団のメンバー、そして火、唐辛子、ホットソース、スパイス、魔法、そして魔法の達人アリコーン

Suddenly, Pepperdance's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Pepperdance has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SPICY CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC SPICY CHILI PEPPER NUCLEAR SPICY PEPPER LOVE CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC SPICY CHILI PEPPER NUCLEAR SPICY PEPPER LOVE CHILI PEPPER ALICORN

PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC SPICY CHILI PEPPER NUCLEAR SPICY PEPPER LOVE CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Pepperdance's Super Angel-Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Trina Riffins saw it, she wound up getting a heart attack, it didn't kill her, but it only made her EVEN MORE ANGRIER, and she tried to stab Pepperdance with a knife again, but Pepperdance fired a massive barrage of chili pepper red energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns at Trina Riffins, and they exploded as they hit her, she got back up and this made her EVEN MORE ANGRIER!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Pepperdance's transformed into her Super Angel-Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, I hope you're ready to have your braces smashed out of your mouth!

Pepperdance: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Nuclear Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Nuclear Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess Angel Love) For sure. Let's get her, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Pepperdance and Lola, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a huge mistake breaking out again, Trina, now you've just made your punishment infinite-times more painful than ever, you psycho!

Lincoln, Pepperdance, and Lola went after Trina Riffins who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, chili pepper red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Trina Riffins and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Pepperdance, and Lola attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies came exploding out of her because of Lincoln's curse, and this was really really really driving Trina Riffins mad and she was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, SHE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND SHE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Trina Riffins: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND LIVES!

Nico: Have some hot sauce!

Nico poured a huge jug of my hottest hot sauce ever down her throat: THE EL FUEGO DIABLO SUPERNOVA 500,000,000,000,000,000 DEATH SAUCE!

Trina then had MASSIVE JETS OF FIRE EXPLODE OUT OF EVERY ORIFICE IN HER BODY AS SHE SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING AGONY!

Nico: Hot enough for ya?

Lola: Because it's only going to get hotter!

Trina Riffins ran at Lincoln, Lola, and Pepperdance now super mega enraged and now completely out of her mind, but Lincoln kicked her hard in the stomach and sent her flying up into the air, and he'd held out his left hand.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) CHILI PEPPER MEGA BARRAGE!

Lincoln fired a more powerful version of the Chili Pepper Barrage, and the peppers hit Trina Riffins, and some of them went into her mouth, and then!

KABOOM!

The peppers exploded in her mouth, and she screamed, shrieked, and screeched as her mouth was literally on fire, and that allowed Lincoln, Lola, and Pepperdance to throw three massive rainbow fire balls at Trina Riffins which exploded and not only did tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies explode out of Trina Riffins, but she was sent flying back to Lynn's Table, put into a rainbow energy straitjacket, and put into a cage made of solid titanium lined with neutronium and rainbow energy and she was sent to The Super-Maximum Solitary Confinement Wing at Lynn's Table in a separate cell and she went bat-shit crazy as she screamed in extreme rage and anger. We all cheered as Lincoln, Lola, and Pepperdance holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Pepperdance's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer chili pepper red tail, longer light red horn, and massive chili pepper red angel wings are permanent, and Lola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Lola: That'll teach you never to come after us again, you rage-crazy, psychopathic filthy animal!

Suddenly, Pepperdance felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Pepperdance?

Pepperdance: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that bitch the violent beating of her life.

Nico: You got that right! All of us sure did and Lincoln, Lola, Pepperdance, you guys really unleashed some untold wild violence on Trina, and Lincoln, you used a more powerful version of my Chili Pepper Barrage, that was really wild.

Lincoln: Trina was asking for it big time.

Lola: He never forgot what Trina did in kidnapping Lucky Lily Fruitshine, Phoenix Allura, Jenna Li, and Mana Oyama and she tried to shoot them with a machine gun.

Me: And we used machine guns on Trina.

Pepperdance: There was definitely no forgiveness for Trina that day nor for any of her crimes, she deserves every bit of pain and suffering.

Suddenly, Pepperdance wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Pepperdance's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Pepperdance sucked in and absorbed the fires and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: And with that new Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing added at Lynn's Table, Trina, Icky Vicky, and our other resident jerks won't be causing any trouble for us ever.

Lincoln: Nope, and the only time they'll be coming out is when it's time for our humiliation sessions.

Nico: You got that right, Lincoln.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Boy that had to be the most Cajun Spice filled battle ever.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now for other business.

Eli: And Nico you are going to love this one. Because the Anothers are Another Borscht, Udon, Curry, Tomato, Chicken Noodle, Clam Chowder, Chicken Tortilla, Wonton, Egg Drop, Butternut Squash, Nacho Cheese, Minestrone, Chili, Italian Wedding, Seafood, Pea, Corn, Cabbage, Garlic, Muggshot and KGBeast.

All of us: HUH?

KGBeast: The Anothers minus Muggshot and myself are all part of a team called The Soup Squad. They are living bowls of those kinds of soups.

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: That's interesting.

Lola: Very interesting.

Nico: Boy those are all soups from all over the world.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I'm drinking them!

Me: I knew you were going to say that!

Eli: And the Anothers minus KGBeast are all one person.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Nice!

Maria: Who do we call in for this?

Me: Amira Farooqi and her own MetalSeadramon.

Nico: NICE!

Lola: All those soups are going to be her Archenemy? Whoa!

KGBeast: That is awesome there.

Me: And Nico just to help refresh your memory that's Pakistan's Digidestined.

Nico: I know.

Me: Oh. Okay just wanted to be sure.

Nico: Let's call her.

I did so and then Amira and MetalSeadramon came.

Amira Farooqi: We got your call guys.

MetalSeadramon: Wow! Look at all this. A Sandwich planet.

Amira Farooqi: Boy this is an amazing planet.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: So you're the second MetalSeadramon.

MetalSeadramon: I sure am. Noah has a MetalSeadramon as his archenemy in the M.O.E. I'm Amira's partner Digimon.

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Amira Farooqi: Boy you guys have been really busy here. What happened?

Me: Well aside from eating sandwiches, Trina was here and Lola and Pepperdance and many of us tore her apart and sent her back to Lynn's Table.

Amira Farooqi: Whoa! You guys have done a good job.

Lincoln: We sure have.

MetalSeadramon: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Your partner was turned into an Another version of him.

Amira Farooqi: Wow! Yeah I heard all about that. That was crazy.

MetalSeadramon: Boy it sure was. I'm just glad that she's back to normal.

Xenia: We are too.

Maria: I'm going to give the M.O.E. Cannon a rest for this.

Qin: Okay then.

Me: And here they come!

We saw the Anothers! We saw Another Borscht, Udon, Curry, Tomato, Chicken Noodle, Clam Chowder, Chicken Tortilla, Wonton, Egg Drop, Butternut Squash, Nacho Cheese, Minestrone, Chili, Italian Wedding, Seafood, Pea, Corn, Cabbage, Garlic and Muggshot!

Me: WHOA!

Laney: They are walking bowls of soup!

Amira Farooqi: So my archenemies are 19 living bowls of soup from all over the world. That is cool!

KGBeast: It sure is. The Soup Squad was formed to get revenge on all the people that ate soup.

Me: Many of us do.

Xenia: Yeah.

Another Borscht: (In a girls voice) That is crazy huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair with purple and green highlights and she had blue eyes and blue and purple clothes and she had Blue Angel Wings and had a tiara that had the symbol of the Aurora Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of solar fire.

Me: (GASP) Allie Aurora!

Allie Aurora: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Allie is the Embodiment of the Aurora Dopant. And she has all the powers of the Aurora Borealis and the Aurora Australis and she has all the powers of ice and the sun.

Nico: WHOA!

Philip: Boy that is awesome!

Shotaro: It sure is!

Allie Aurora: Yeah no kidding. I heard all about what happened during Nuju's big day mission in Japan. That was so epic.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Lola: That was a fun one.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Allie Aurora: No worries.

Me: By the way is the Another KGBeast friendly or hostile?

Allie Aurora: Friendly and you might like this one.

Me: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Adagio Dazzle: Lets dance.

Adagio and Amira fired energy blasts and blasted the Anothers. I caught Muggshot's ridebook.

Nico: Time to guzzle down soup!

Nico ran and guzzled down all 19 Soups from the Anothers.

Nico: AAHHH!

But then…

LOUD BELCH!

Nico belched really big. He burped out all the Wonder Ride Books. Then Nico fell right to sleep.

Nico woke up 10 minutes later.

Me: Have a nice food coma nap?

Nico: I didn't realize I fell asleep. But that was good soup.

Me: You licked all 19 of those dishes clean.

May: Boy you sure did.

Allie Aurora: Boy Nico has one awesome and amazing appetite.

Me: You haven't seen anything yet Allie. He practically eats all the food in Lynn's Table down to the last piece of Lynn-sagna.

Xenia: It's true. He has a huge appetite.

Rita: You wouldn't believe how much of Lynn's food he eats.

Me: But then again Saiyan's have huge appetites.

Allie Aurora: Boy I can see that.

Nico: I am not getting left out this time!

Me: You still always have that contingency plan of yours just in case.

Nico: True.

Me: Yep. Now for Another KGBeast.

Onewa: This will be good.

Nico: She should be on her way now.

Me: Right now actually!

We saw ANOTHER KGBEAST!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Another KGBeast: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) The fun is about to start everyone.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and had a beet in the middle of her forehead and she had purple angel wings and had purple clothes and she had a Stirring Spoon Magisword in her hands.

Me: (GASP!) Mila Vinogradova!

Nico: Whoa!

Mila Vinogradova: Good to see you again Comrade J.D.

Me: Same to you. Mila is from Moscow and she is know as one of the best Borscht makers in all of Russia. It's how they gave her the title Королева фиолетовой свеклы. That means The Queen of The Purple Beets.

Nico: Cool!

KGBeast: A pleasure to meet a fellow countrygirl from Russia.

Mila Vinogradova: Same here Comrade Anatoli.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

MIla Vinogradova: Just to make my borscht the best in the world.

Me: Your borscht already is the best there is. It's so tasty.

Xenia: Wow.

Mila Vinogradova: It sure is.

Me: Sorry we have to fight light this though.

Mila Vinogradova: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER KGBEAST!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Feel the power of Brawn! (ACTIVATES KGBEAST AND MUGGSHOT'S RIDEWATCHES)

He bulked up and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

May: Time for some heat! (ACTIVATES SONOZA AND GAMMA METROID'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed her down.

Maria: Time for some lightning power! (ACTIVATES ASTRAL DROP WILL AND SPIKE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and lightning and smashed her down.

Adagio: Lets sing.

Another KGBeast: Here we go.

She called out more of Flip's thugs and then Adagio sang her song and then the thugs all KILLED EACH OTHER in a brutal and horrible bloodbath and then we absorbed all their Negative Energy.

Me: Yeah!

Allie Aurora: WHOA! That was amazing!

Me: Yep.

Adagio Dazzle: Now for some brawn of my own. (ACTIVATES MUGGSHOT'S RIDEWATCH)

She buffed up and then smashed down Another KGBeast!

Me: Oh yeah! Nice one!

Then Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Blackbriar Thorn, Starman EXE, Werewolf By Night and Hanayaida came.

Nico: Nice team Touch & Go!

Mr. Touch: Thanks Nico.

Me: Boy this awesome.

?: Boy I'll say!

Then we saw a Glimmora appear.

Me: Cool a Glimmora.

Xenia: Awesome.

Glimmora: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nicole: (GASP) Roxanne Amethyst! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, and blue clothes and had an Amethyst Jewel imbedded in the middle of her forehead and had purple crystal angel wings.

Roxanne Amethyst: Awesome to see you again Nicole. And you too Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Roxanne Amethyst: I got this.

She fired an energy blast and knocked down Mila and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and I brought her over.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Nicole how do you know Roxanne?

Nicole: She's one of my colleagues in geology and she knows a lot about rocks and minerals and can even make crystals of her own with her powers.

Nico: Awesome!

Adagio: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Roxanne Amethyst: When me and Nico found an awesome pocket of blue diamond crystal in a mine my family has. Made us filthy rich.

Me: Blue Diamond is the most valuable gemstone in the world and valued at over $100,000.00 per carat.

Qin: Wow! That's awesome.

Roxanne Amethyst: Yep. It was all valued at over $600,000,000,000.00.

We were amazed.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: That was fun.

Nico and Roxanne hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Roxanne Amethyst: Same here.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Irma, Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna are heading to Destiny Islands, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls, but we got word that our old enemy, Verminious Snaptrap, has broken out of prison, and he's out for revenge on us. But, we're going to take him down again and condemn him to being humiliation fodder in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing for Life.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Destiny Islands, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls, but we got word that our old enemy, Verminious Snaptrap, has broken out of prison, and he's out for revenge on us.

Me: Snaptrap's broken out of prison?!

Laney: Why am I not surprised? Snaptrap always breaks out of prison to cause havoc once more in Petropolis.

Lincoln: Yeah, but, we're going to take him down again and condemn him to being humiliation fodder in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing for Life.

Pohatu: Excellent idea, Lincoln.

Princess Celestia: I agree, now let's find Snaptrap and give him the beating he deserves.

Lynn: We haven't forgotten what Snaptrap did in creating robot versions of The Mascots to frame them and get them thrown in jail. So, we're going to give him quite the beating he'll never forget.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long light blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful light blue angel wings, and the symbol of Atlantis on her forehead, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and blue Wayfinder for the pendant, light blue skirt, black shorts, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, water, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Destiny Islands in her right hand is the Destiny's Embrace Keyblade, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Diana Destiny, Keyblade Knight of Destiny Islands.

Diana Destiny: That's right, and I got the girls away from that dirty rat, Snaptrap.

Kairi: And I can guess you fired blasts of water at him and got him soaking wet, right, Diana?

Diana Destiny: You know it.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO TAKE OVER PETROPOLIS AND TAKING MY CREW AWAY FROM ME!

We saw our old enemy, Verminious Snaptrap, and boy, was he mad, and he was soaking wet!

Sylvester: You brought all that on yourself, you dirty rat! Now, you're going to pay for what you did!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic

Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Let's unleash all kinds of Hell upon Snaptrap, gang! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Pohatu and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Snaptrap, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we proceeded to unleash all kinds of hilarious gags on him: Lincoln, Nico, and I fired blasts of lightning that electrocuted Snaptrap and showed his skeleton, he and Lynn dripped lava down his pants and he got a nasty case of butt burn, he and Luna played their guitars so loud, they made his eardrums pop out of his head, he and Luan fired fairies who proceeded to blast him with light from their wands and he got burned bad, and his other siblings really unleashed Hell by giving him a double super mega wedgie, turning him into a human pretzel, shredding his clothes, throwing mud in his eyes, pouring acid on his skin, throwing dirty diapers at him, etc.

When we were done, Snaptrap looked like he got caught in a tornado outbreak, and then, Lincoln put him in a rainbow energy straitjacket and sent him back to The Uranus Prison and condemned him to be humiliation fodder in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing for Life. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're in for a lifetime of humiliation, Snaptrap, and it's much worse than spending an eternity in Hell. (To Diana Destiny) And it's so good to see you again, Diana Destiny.

Diana Destiny: You too, Linky, and it's so good to see you again, Sora, Riku, and Kairi.

Sora: You too, Diana.

Lincoln went up to Diana Destiny and they hugged her, and Diana Destiny is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on

her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Diana Destiny: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and

he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Diana Destiny, Keyblade Knight of Destiny Islands, she's my Guardian Angel from Destiny and the younger sister of Dana Destiny, Sailor Soldier of Destiny Islands, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Dark Riku and all the Heartless in general as well as what they did to her home before. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends on the islands including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa!

Max Goof: And Diana, don't get pissed off, but we now have Dark Riku in The Masters of Evil, and as much as you want to kill him, we did get rid of Maleficent and all of the Disney Villains except for Pete and a few Disney Villains who have honor.

Diana Destiny: I wish you'd told me that earlier.

Sora: Don't tell me, you clobbered Dark Riku earlier in Montana, right?

Diana Destiny: Vypra explained the whole thing, and I had to stop before it got ugly again. I hadn't forgotten what Hannah did to him yesterday.

Goofy: Gawrsh, I hope it wasn't too severe.

Kairi: Knowing Diana, her beating must've been more severe than Hannah's yesterday.

Lincoln: Dark Riku's going to be out of commission again, thanks to Diana's attack on him.

Diana Destiny: Next time, I'll need a tracker put on me in case I do something like that again.

Lincoln: It's okay, we get it though, we hated Dark Riku for what he did, and we got our blows in on him as well in the past.

Diana Destiny: Yeah, that's true.

Lincoln: And now that you're here, Diana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Diana Destiny in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Diana Destiny: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Diana Destiny's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Diana Destiny: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Diana Destiny.

Diana Destiny had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, and massive muscled body, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The four girls are Umika Konohoshi, Yuu Akeuchi, Matataki Raimon, and Haruno Takaragi from Hoshikuzu Telepath.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Umika Konohoshi, Yuu Akeuchi, Matataki Raimon, and Haruno Takaragi from Hoshikuzu Telepath.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Umika Konohoshi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Umika Konohoshi and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Snaptrap, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of

Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Umika Konohoshi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Umika Konohoshi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Umika Konohoshi, Yuu Akeuchi, Matataki Raimon, and Haruno Takaragi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with five Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Verminious Snaptrap, who broke out of prison for revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to Snaptrap and many of them busted out laughing and then Lincoln condemning him to being humiliation fodder in The Uranus Prison's Maximum Security Solitary Confinement Wing for Life, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Diana Destiny have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I certainly didn't expect that dirty rat, Snaptrap, to break out of prison.

Lincoln: He's nothing more than a criminal, and now, he's nothing more than humiliation fodder for us in The Uranus Prison.

Nico: He deserves it, plus, his former members from D.O.O.M. had since cut their ties with him and they want nothing to do with him anymore.

Me: You got that right, besides, Snaptrap never treated any of them with respect at all, and he was cruel and remorseless when it came to abusing them. So, they decided to cut their ties with him two years ago after we captured him.

Laney: Yep, now Snaptrap is truly alone for good, and he's now humiliation fodder for eternity.

---

After taking down Snaptrap and throwing his butt back in prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Diana Destiny saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Diana Destiny: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those

900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Diana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Diana Destiny: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Diana Destiny: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Diana, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Diana Destiny: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels went to Lake Huron for an awesome day of fun in the sun and sand, but then, we caught the stench of a dumpster in the air, and we knew only person who could smell like a dumpster: Flip, and he was still out for Lincoln's blood. We had enough of that mutant cheapskate, so Lincoln fired blasts of water at Flip and gave him a bath, but that didn't save him for long as we then piled on and brutally beat his three-cheeked ass up, then, we called the cops who came and arrested that mutant after we gave our statements to the cops and we made sure to press charges on them.

Hannah Hollow: Soon enough, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really enraged that Flip tried to kill Lincoln again, and they literally wanted Flip's head on a pike. Show them the video, Diana.

Diana Destiny showed the video of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all screaming death threats on Flip, and they were seriously out for his head.

Eli: HOLY FISHPASTE!

Nico: Jeez, Flip really pissed off The Loud Family big time!

Lincoln: He sure did.

Me: He even pissed me off, he made too many numerous attempts on Lincoln's life, and I swore that if he ever did this again, I would throw his remains into a cesspool!

Luna: Yeah, it was ugly.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Carrie: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Carrie, and it's perfect for our 4th of July date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Carrie, Calista, Candela, and Maxima, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's

much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

We were getting ready for our awesome 4th of July party.

Mascots: HAPPY 4TH OF JULY EVERYONE!

Zecora: The 4th of July is so much fun. Here is the food for everyone!

Me: Thanks Zecora.

Nico: Boy this is always fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: I love a good 4th of July.

Me: Me too. We celebrate 247 years of freedom.

Lola: Wow!

We had ribs, sandwiches, potato salad, baked beans, chicken wings

and more.

Sir George: This food is delicious!

Me: It sure is.

Vypra: We love a good holiday feast.

Dark Spicer: You said it.

Me: I'm looking forward to the fireworks though.

Lord Drakkon: Me too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nightbird: Remember some of the times we celebrated this holiday?

Lord Drakkon: Boy those were so fun.

Qin: They sure were.

Me: Yep. Some of the best ever.

Lola: Yep.

?: Room for one more?

We saw an Orthworm.

Me: Cool an Orthworm.

Nico: Nice.

Orthworm: (In a girls voice) Happy Independence Day everyone.

Nico: Natalie Bradford!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, red clothes and had green eyes.

Natalie Bradford: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Arcee: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Natalie Bradford: When me and Nico took down a bunch of jewel robbers and Nico got me this awesome jewel pendant.

Me: (Whistles) That is beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Natalie Bradford: Yep.

Nico and Natalie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Natalie Bradford: Same bere.

We had an awesome amount of food.

Me: (Eating ribs) Mmm!

Eli: (Eating Beans) Good beans.

Qin: All of it is good.

We had a lot of fun food. Horsea: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Houndstone, Flamigo and Cetitan.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: That will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemies, Tavington and remnants of the Harvester Aliens, and they've come back for one thing: revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it

meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figures I saw in the vision are none other than our old enemies, Tavington and remnants of the Harvester Aliens, and they've come back for one thing: revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: WHAT?!

Eli: Oh no!

Me: Oh shit, I can't believe it! But, this is perfect for our Fourth of July adventure, now we can get rid of Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens and send them all straight to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: The fights we started with those vile individuals years ago will finally be brought to an end, and we'll be rid of them for good.

Me: These must be remnants of them that were scattered all over the universe and when we blew up their home planet 2 years ago it sent out a distress signal and told them all about us doing so and now they are coming for revenge.

Camie: Who is Tavington and who are the Harvester Aliens?

Me: Tavington was a Revolutionary War Colonel that lived back 242 years ago. And the Harvesters are aliens that want to destroy all planets in the universe and exterminate all life to harvest their resources for themselves.

Everyone that hadn't heard about it gasped.

Cami: What can you tell us about them?

Me: They are not friendly guys.

Nico: Dude, Tavington's a monster. What kind of bastard kills a kid and a town of people?!

Juran: Who did he kill?!

Me: A lot of people back over 240 years ago

I went over their histories and they were awful.

---

HARVESTERS

The Harvesters are the main antagonists of the Independence Day franchise, appearing in the films Independence Day and Independence Day: Resurgence. They are a space-faring genocidal race of hostile alien species that destroy planets, and take their orders from their Queens, the overarching antagonists of the franchise. When they destroyed the Sphere's race, she rescued other aliens from the Harvesters.

Their vocal sound effects were provided by Frank Welker, who also did the vocal sound effects of Max 3000 in Man's Best Friend, Red Death in How to Train Your Dragon, Rudy in Ice Age: Dawn of the Dinosaurs, Ludmilla in Bartok the Magnificent, Sabor in Tarzan, Rhino in James and the Giant Peach and Mor'du in Brave.

In an unspecified time in the past, the Harvesters presented themselves as a threat to the universe itself, due to their plague-like nature. Attacking from their own homeworld, their empire encountered a highly-advanced civilization of trans-sentient beings which they pushed to the brink of extinction.

For thousands of years, the Harvester Empire has been at war against a coalition of many alien races, who lost their planets to the Harvesters. This war remains at a stalemate as the Harvesters could not locate their enemies' planet of origin. Because of this, the Harvesters attempt to hunt down a sapient artificial intelligence known as the Sphere for its vital information on their enemies. The remnants from this civilization escaped with technology that they stored at a sanctuary world, where they have since actively prepared species with the necessary tools to combat the Harvesters. Recognizing the beings as a threat, the Harvesters are determined to discover the sanctuary world and prevent the spread of the means that can defeat them.

The first recorded interaction between humanity and the aliens was in 1947, when an Attacker crashed on the Foster Ranch outside of Roswell, New Mexico. In the crash, two aliens were killed, while a third was seriously injured. The crashed ship, the two bodies and the injured alien were brought to the new Air Force installation outside of Rachel, Nevada called Homey Airport, (better known as "Area 51"). The survivor died within a matter of weeks. Over the next 49 years, scientists at Area 51 studied the Attacker, attempted to repair it and studied the physiology of the three alien corpses. However, none of the technology of the Attacker could be accessed, either for experiments or reverse engineering, as there was no Mothership nearby and human technology were unable to duplicate the power source of the Attacker.

Vietnam War veteran Russell Casse claimed to have been abducted by the aliens in 1986, with the purpose of conducting horrific experiments upon him. However, the veracity of these claims are debatable and as such, Casse was largely dismissed for suffering Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD).

On July 2, 1996, a Mothership arrives at the Moon and begins to transmit command signals into Earth's satellite system. During this time, a number of satellites crash into the Mothership, which significantly disrupts terrestrial communications. After establishing a permanent position, the Mothership deploys three dozen city-sized City Destroyers to position themselves over major cities. The signal progressively becomes weaker after every new transmission, with the end of the signal indicating when each City Destroyer should fire upon cities.

On July 3, 1996, humanity is devastated, as the largest cities are now in ruins and hundreds of millions of people are dead. The City Destroyers move on to other major cities, with the intention being to destroy every last one within a matter of days. There are a number of attempts by humans to defend themselves against the City

Destroyers, but each of these ends in utter failure, while the alien casualties are minimal, with only one reported crashed Attacker.

On July 4, 1996, the tide of war takes an abrupt turn. In the early Nevada morning, the captured Attacker from 1947 is deployed from Area 51 by the humans, with Captain Steven Hiller piloting and computer scientist David Levinson as a passenger. The Mothership summons the Attacker and docks it in the center of the ship. Levinson connects to the aliens' internal network and uploads a computer virus that disrupts the Mothership's systems and causes the shields to go down for fifteen minutes. With this slim window of opportunity, the United States Air Force manages to destroy a City Destroyer when Casse goes kamikaze into the primary weapon. This strategy is shared with other nations and the City Destroyers everywhere are destroyed. A City Destroyer that previously landed and drills into the earth's crust in the Congo issues a distress signal, calling for other civilizations to come to their aid. Soon after, Hiller and Levinson shoot a nuclear missile into the transport hub of the Mothership and escape. The Mothership then explodes, thus ending the first invasion.

In the twenty years following the first invasion, humanity has worked industriously to prepare for another global threat. The nations have unified to create a defense grid around the planet and Moon that cannibalizes the Harvester's technology from the debris of the first invasion.

A massive Harvester Mothership in the midst of a mission receives the distress beacon from the first mission. Infuriated, the Queen orders an assault on Earth. Their enemy, the Sphere, arrives shortly before they arrival of the Harvester Mothership, but is mistaken for the aliens, so it is shot down by the humans. The Harvester arrives and promptly disables Earth's defenses and situates itself over the Atlantic Ocean.

Upon detecting the presence of the Queen, the humans launch a defensive strike against the Harvester Mothership, with the intention of killing her. Predicting this move, the Queen allows the humans close to her, then has Attackers swarm the scene. A sparse number of humans infiltrate the Harvester and crash land in the ship's interior ecosystem, due to an electromagnetic pulse issued.

The Sphere is activated, which prompts lures the Queen's ship. Taking advantage of her determination, Levinson reroutes the signal from the Enemy to a space tug carrying cold fusion bombs, piloted by former President Whitmore. Through a sacrificial mission, Whitmore flies into the Queen's ship and detonates the bombs directly in front of her. The Queen, however, survives and continues her pursuit of the Enemy. Upon snagging the Enemy, the Queen is attacked and killed by ships piloted by Dylan Hiller and Jake Morrison. With the death of the Queen, the aliens go catatonic, the Harvester releases its grip on Earth and the second invasion ends.

## COLONEL WILLIAM TAVINGTON

Colonel William Tavington is the main antagonist of the 2000 historical war film The Patriot. He is the subordinate of General Cornwallis & Benjamin Martin's archenemy.

He was portrayed by Jason Isaacs, who also played Colonel Mekum in Soldier, Lucius Malfoy and the Basilisk in the Harry Potter film franchise, Captain James Hook in the 2003 Peter Pan film, Zhao in Avatar: The Last Airbender, Ra's al Ghul in Batman: Under the Red Hood, Satan in Castlevania: Lords of Shadow, The Grand Inquisitor in Star Wars Rebels, Dr. Heinreich Volmer in A Cure for Wellness, Dracula in Monster Family, Gabriel Lorca in Star Trek: Discovery, SkekSo in The Dark Crystal: Age of Resistance, Billy Butcher in The Boys Presents: Diabolical, and Dick Dastardly in Scoob!.

When a young man named Gabriel Martin signs up to join the Continental Army during the American Revolution in 1776, he is eventually forced to return home to his father, a French and Indian War veteran named Benjamin, and his six siblings following the Siege of Charleston. The wounded Gabriel is accompanied by many British and American soldiers who were also injured during the battle, but as Benjamin and his family take care of them, Tavington and his Dragoons appear in an attempt to arrest Gabriel. When Benjamin's son Thomas tries to free Gabriel from Tavington's men, Tavington shoots him dead. As Benjamin grieves for his son, Tavington has his house burned down and orders every wounded American soldier to be executed. Benjamin and his other two sons, Nathan and Samuel, track the redcoats holding Gabriel and brutally murder them. Tavington hears this news from a lone survivor, though he is unable to discover who is behind the massacre and labels the assailant as the "Ghost".

Benjamin is soon given the rank of colonel by his former commanding officer, Colonel Harry Burwell, and he and Gabriel then plan to fight the British forces. Lord Cornwallis, a general in the British army and who Tavington is serving under, discovers that the "Ghost" and his followers have been attacking his units, stealing his belongings (including his two Great Danes given to him by King George III) and destroying his ferries heading to Charleston. An irritated Cornwallis blames Tavington for provoking the attackers with his brutal mannerisms, yet Tavington manages to persuade Cornwallis to allow him to use these mannerisms to deal with them. Tavington goes out in search of the identities of some of the assailants and kills their families before burning their houses down. He discovers Benjamin's identity and travels to the house of Benjamin's sister-in-law, Charlotte, who is looking after his children. Tavington and his men search the house but Charlotte and the children manage to hide from them. Tavington later rides to the town that supplies Benjamin's forces and assembles its inhabitants within the church, claiming that they will be forgiven for their actions if they reveal to him where Benjamin's secret hideout is located. One man reveals the location to him but Tavington has the church burned down anyway, killing everyone inside, including Gabriel's new wife Anne.

Gabriel hears word of Tavington's slaughter and furiously attacks him and his men at their encampment. When only Tavington remains, Gabriel shoots him and he collapses to the ground. Unsure if he is dead or not, Gabriel approaches the body in an attempt to stab him, only to have Tavington rise up and stab Gabriel himself before fleeing. Benjamin arrives and cradles his dying son in his arms, but manages to gather enough strength to continue fighting after being reminded of Gabriel's dedication to the cause.

Benjamin, his followers, and a Continental Army regiment later attack Cornwallis' forces in a grueling battle, during which Tavington targets Benjamin personally. Benjamin manages to knock Tavington off his horse and prepares to shoot him, but ends up hitting him in the shoulder after an explosion distracts his aim. Tavington attacks

Benjamin with a sword and despite Benjamin's attempts to block him, he is soon beaten and Tavington prepares to deliver the final blow. However, Benjamin ducks just in time and grabs a bayonet lying nearby before stabbing Tavington in the gut. Tavington stumbles and gasps, and Benjamin finally avenges his two sons by stabbing Tavington once more through the throat, killing him.

After Tavington's death, General Cornwallis and his men surrendered in 1781 in Yorktown Virginia and giving the USA their independence.

---

When I was finished everyone was shocked and horrified and enraged.

Applejack: WHY THAT NO GOOD EVIL SIDEWINDER!

Apple Bloom: WHAT A HEARTLESS JERK!

Nico: YEAH! He killed Benjamin's son and family and killed numerous people! He's a monster!

Nico: Benjamin Martin's son didn't deserve to die like that!

Me: Yeah that monster is one that is going to get the black gates!

Xenia: We're going to have 240 years of justice to dish out on him!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Yeah and now we're going to kill both threats.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the team of evil female dodgeball players from Hazeltucky, and they've broken out of prison and they still want to kill Lincoln, fat chance of that happening. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Celeste, you're so not going to like it one bit: the figures we sensed belong to the team of evil female dodgeball players from Hazeltucky, and they've broken out of prison and they still want to kill me.

We gasped.

Anna Anyanova: Those bitches are back?! I thought we sent them to prison after we defeated them on Nico's rescue, along with the team of evil female dodgeball players from Hazeltucky Lynn hired to kill you and Celeste.

Celeste Niji Draconia: Yeah, and now, the dodgeball team whom were defeated by you guys during one of Nico's rescues have broken out the team whom Lynn hired to kill us, and now, they've come together to kill Lincoln again?! Like Hell am I going to let that happen, those bitches are dead: worse than dead!

Nico: I should've known those bitches wouldn't stay down!

Me: They're from Hazeltucky, and they have a reputation for harboring hatred for Royal Woods and are just flat-out evil thanks to Hawk and Hank.

Nico: I would've thought with their deaths and banishments to The Black Gates, the evil hanging on Hazeltucky would end, but that evil would never die unfortunately. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to finally get rid of Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens for good has come!

Lincoln: Tavington has caused enough trouble because of his treachery and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens will never return to plague Earth, and once we get done with destroying Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens, you better be ready for dodgeball seasons, you dodgeball bitches from Hazeltucky.

Celeste Niji Draconia: You shouldn't have tried to come back for more, now we'll finish what was started long ago, and this time, we'll make sure that you never ever come back!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and went to the ship and we headed out to destroy Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens, and once we get done destroying Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens, Lincoln and Celeste Niji Draconia are going to destroy the massive teams of evil female dodgeball players from Hazeltucky.

We head out to the planet Tatooine.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 8021.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Tatooine to destroy the Harvesters Aliens and Colonel William Tavington. For the 4th Of July we're going to make sure those monsters all get the black gates for good.

Eli: Tavington is going to pay.

Nico: Did I mention that he killed Gabriel's Fiancée Anne.

Qin: What a dirtbag!

Xenia: Yeah!

Laney: Yeah!

Xenia: We're going to rip that monster apart.

Vypra: You'll need these too.

Vypra gave us new weapons called the Saviors of The Fourth of July, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the American Flag etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico: I actually watched that movie up close.

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: Awesome.

We arrived at the planet Tatooine. We called all our allies from all over the universe to help us.

In Mos Espa we landed and we had everyone gathered. The Jedi and everyone were keeping everyone ready.

Me: We're ready Mr. President. This is going to be the biggest attack ever.

Qin: Yep.

President Whitmore: In less than an hour aircrafts from here and us will join others from around the universe and you will be launching the largest aerial battle in the history of the universe. Universe, that word should have new meaning for all of us today. We can't be consumed by our petty differences anymore. We will be united in our common interests. Perhaps it's fate that today is the 4th of July and you will once again be fighting for our freedom not from tyranny, oppression, or persecution but from annihilation. We're fighting for our all of out rights to live, to exist, and should we win today the 4th of July will no longer be known as an American or an Earth holiday but as the day when the Universe declared in one voice, "We will not go quietly into the night. We will not vanish without a fight. We're going to live on. We're going to survive. Today we celebrate our Independence Day!"

Me: AND THAT INDEPENDENCE DAY IS FREEDOM FROM THE HARVESTERS!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

We were ready.

Nico: Whitmore, it really is good to have you back.

President Whitmore: It's good to be back Nico.

Xenia: We're so glad.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Not to point fingers but your death affected Lincoln badly

President Whitmore: Yeah I can tell it did. I saw what happened to him from Heaven. That was terrible.

Lincoln: But after seeing you back I'm better now.

President Whitmore: I'm glad you're better.

Nico: We all are.

Me: Lets get ready guys.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Here we go.

Maria: No telling what the asshole has planned.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Here we go.

We then got ready and we got into our planes and ships and we were off.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was ready to launch an orbital attack from above.

We were flying and fighter jets and starships were flying with us.

We saw THE HARVESTERS SHIP! The last one! It was a SHIP THAT WAS AS BIG AS HALF OF THE ENTIRE PLANET!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Xenia: That is huge!

Lola: WHOA!

Me: This is it guys! Fire at will!

We fired missiles and energy blasts at the ship and they hit the ship and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

We caused a significant amount of damage to the ship and blew 25% of the ship apart.

Lincoln: Yeah!

President Tom: Wow! That did it!

Then a massive armada of alien fighter ships came.

May: Here they come!

Luan fired a massive blast of light and blew some of the ships apart.

Eddy: (shoots aliens with blaster) HAPPY INDEPENDENCE DAY, MOTHERFUCKERS!

The ships were exploding all over the place as fiery debris.

Maria: (shoots water at aliens) You just had to attack the Earth on the 4th of July!

The water made one of the aliens collide with another ship and they exploded.

Lola and Suzi fired massive blasts of fire and energy and many ships exploded.

G1 Soundwave: (shoots at aliens) Independence Day aliens: about to die.

Soundwave fired blasts from his Concussion blaster and he destroyed a lot of ships.

Me: Lets cut these aliens down to size! Rolling Cutter!

I activated Cut Man's Rolling Cutter and fired a scissor blade and they sliced and diced the ships.

Laney: YEAH!

Laney fired waves of fire and blasted the Harvester Ships all over!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere and blew them apart.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Where's Tavington?!

Me: He could be in any one of these ships!

I fired a blast of energy and blew many ships apart and blasted them all over.

Laney: YEAH! Take that!

Lincoln and Linka fired massive blasts of lightning and blew many ships apart!

Eli and Varie and Nico fired a massive energy blast and it hit the mothership and blew the entire Mothership into pieces!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: OH YEAH!

The ship went down and was blasted to rubble!

Nico: That's it for the mothership!

Laney: We still have the fighters.

I fired waves of energy and blew the fighters all over. Then in one of them I saw a human pilot and it was COLONEL WILLIAM TAVVINGTON!

Me: That one there!

I fired a light blast and marked it!

Me: That ship right there!

Nico: I see it! We need to destroy his ship and get him on the ground.

President Whitmore: I got him!

He fired machine guns and blasted him down and he fell to the ground and crashed.

Me: BOOYAH!

WE blasted the rest of the ships.

Me: Nico you face Tavington. I can tell you have some anger with him.

Nico: With pleasure!

Nico flew down to face him.

Tavington got out of the ship and he was pissed.

Nico: I've got 242 years of pain to dish out of you Tavington!

Nico looked at him with absolute hatred in his eyes!

Nico: You're gonna pay for what you did to Thomas. And to Anne.

Tavington: (oddly solemn) (British Accent) It's laughable that you're angry at me for the deaths of two minor civilians. They were the ones that got in the way. I exist only to protect England. That is the sole purpose for which I was born. And every action I take, no matter how violent or how cruel, is for the greater good of my people. (gets angry) And now, I have no people to accept me back. My soul… that… is what you… HAVE TAKEN… FROM ME!

Tavington went at him and Nico and Tavington clashed with their swords and Nico kicked him back.

He got up.

Tavington: I'm going to make sure that they suffer! These pitiful Americans I will kill them all one and take them from you one by one!

Nico: You're worse than Hitler, Tavington! And I'm going to stop you!

They went and clashed powerfully all over the place and sparks flew everywhere as they clashed!

Nico kicked him in the face and Tavington spit out some blood.

Tavington There's only one way this ends, Chan. Either you die. Or I do!

Nico: Then I'll go with you dying because I don't die that easily!

They resumed clashing and massive fiery explosions blasted off above them as we were finishing off the last of the ships.

Nico punched him down and stood ready!

Tavington: I was bred to be a soldier, Chan. Trained my entire life to kill. Where did you train? in a house?!

Nico: As a matter of fact, YES I DID! I was born on the planet Vegeta and I was raised on Earth! I trained hard and got stronger every day.

Nico teleported and punched him in his face and then they got back to clashing.

Nico kicked him down.

Then he pulled out an 18th Century Musket Gun and pointed it at him and then fired and Nico caught the ball bullet with lightning fast speed!

Nico: This is the 21st Century. The Revolutionary War ended back 242 years ago. It's over for you Tavington. You lost that war back then.

Nico punched him down and stood ready!

Tavington: I was bred to be a soldier, Chan. Trained my entire life to kill. Where did you train? in a house?!

Nico: As a matter of fact, YES I DID! I was born on the planet Vegeta and I was raised on Earth! I trained hard and got stronger every day.

Nico teleported and punched him in his face and then they got back to clashing.

Nico kicked him down.

Then he pulled out an 18th Century Musket Gun and pointed it at him and then fired and Nico caught the ball bullet with lightning fast speed!

Nico: This is the 21st Century. The Revolutionary War ended back 242 years ago. It's over for you Tavington. You lost that war back then.

Tavington: (sees a few civilians) If you love these people so much, you can mourn for them! (aims at them)

Nico teleported and kicked the gun out of his hands.

Nico: Nice try Tavington. But you will never be as fast as me. You're just an outdated joke.

Nico kicked him in the face.

Skywarp fired at several ships.

Skywarp: Boy the ships are still everywhere!

Numerous ships crashed onto the ground!

Nico kicked Tavington all over and then punched him into the sand!

Camie: What do these aliens look like?

Then a soldier of the Harvester came out of a ship and it was UG-

LY!

---

Physically, the Harvesters are no more or less durable than humans, having similar tolerances to environmental conditions as humans and capable of breathing oxygen. However, they are much more slender in appearance than humans, with a quasi-humanoid body without their bio-suit. Somewhat shorter than humans, Harvesters are small, bluish-gray creatures, standing between 3 to 4 feet. They have two long arms and feet each with two digits. The rear section of their head is enlarged, and their face sported two large pupil-less reflective eyes that feature white nictitating membranes in lieu of eyelids.

Lacking vocal cords, Harvesters communicate by using a sophisticated form of telepathy which could be use to exert mind control to "possess" other beings, or at least partially; by attaching tentacles from their bio-suit to the victim's necks and using their vocal cords to communicate their words with a non-telepathic species. Despite this, they can still be heard uttering bestial roars, as demonstrated by the Harvester pilot when encountering Hiller and later when using Okun as a puppet.

In some cases, the Harvesters are also shown to be capable of projecting their thoughts into another lifeform's mind in the form of visions, and killing or injuring other lifeforms with their telepathy. The aftermath of the War of 1996 revealed that this direct mind-to-mind contact with humans leave a residual effect; in which humans share consciousness with the aliens, as shown by some humans (such as Dr. Brackish Okun, Thomas Whitmore and Dikembe Umbutu) having first-hand visions of the Harvesters.

A neural connection with the Harvesters, presumably can be made through physical contact with an alien, or by suffering its own telepathic assaults. Some encounters result in lengthy comas, while others can pass briefly, leaving the host with a permanent connection to the alien hive mind. The hive mind seems to be activated when in close enough proximity to approaching alien entities, or if a telepathic pulse is being dispersed throughout the collective horde. Alien messages and specific dialogue can also be broadcast and intercepted through this connection. Despite this, humans with a connection to the hive mind cannot communicate back with telepathy because they do not have extra-sensory perception.

The Harvesters are an extremely advanced species in both terms of technology and sophistication. They have mastered the construction and operation of directed energy weapons, energy shields, and massive, gargantuan spacecraft. However, they are noted to have reached a plateau in which they have made no major advancements in at least decades, as their success rate has not necessitated them. As linear travel is inefficient, the aliens instead utilize wormholes to significantly decrease the duration of their journeys.

Their technology is both mechanical and biological in nature, hence their very organic appearance. In essence, their technology and material are 'grown' rather than manufactured.

Due to their naturally frail physiology, the Harvesters enhance themselves by wearing large, armored bio-suits that significantly enhance their strength and make them extremely dangerous in a physical confrontation. These suits are equipped with large arms and legs, as well as a series of tentacles that are not only effective in combat, but also allow the aliens to take over the minds of their victims and speak for them.

A Queen's suit is also larger and more insectoid. It appears that the Queens may have provided some inspiration for the design of these suits due to their broader physical appearance that more closely resembles the suit. Although extremely durable to the extent that it compensates for their fragile nature, the bio-suits nonetheless are only capable of withstanding a direct blow to the "face" enough to merely knock them unconscious, as evidenced by the Harvester pilot when Hiller forced it to crash land, where he proceeded to punch it in the face and caused it to be left unconscious for several hours until it awoke in Area 51.

The aliens travel across space in massive motherships that are around 5,000 km in diameter. These massive ships are controlled by a Harvester Queen, the main individual of the alien species that can order the release of numerous motherships, which are still considerably large and measure approximately 400 km in diameter. Each ship has 83 City Destroyers, with a diameter of 25 kilometer. Many motherships exist, each commanded by a respective Queen. When one Queen is killed in action, her ship and fleet are called back to the horde of other Harvesters for a new Queen to take over.

Inside these massive ships exist vast ecosystems and even indigenous plant life. Harvester motherships provide entire ecosystems and use planetary cores for fuel. Their purpose is to extract a planet's core for means of refueling and growing Harvester technology.

As demonstrated in the War of 1996, the Harvesters' military tactics consist of large-scale attacks, destroying a planet's major cities simultaneously using the Destroyers, wiping out the indigenous military forces, and following afterward gathering its natural resources and drilling into the planet's core and harvesting its thermal energies. This act would neutralize the planet's magnetic field and thereby allowing solar radiation to incinerate the planet's surface. This was apparently the same process they would use every time they invade a habitable world.

No other Harvester ship was known to be in the vicinity of Earth during the War of 1996. The events of the War of 1996 suggest that the motherships may frequently function as independent agents in the invasion of planets as a first line of offense, with the primary goal being to eradicate any and all armed resistance on the planet. Additionally, one or more City Destroyers may serve as priming agents in the extraction of resources, such as the one City Destroyer that landed in the National Republic of Umbutu and began drilling.

This process could possibly be due to the overwhelming technological advantage of the aliens, who may usually not need to deploy a larger and more powerful solution to subdue a civilization, and instead deploy units in such a fashion so as to make invasion and resource extraction across large numbers of planets as efficient as possible. After the aliens were repelled in 1996 and the distress call was sent, the arrival of the much more massive Harvester mothership could be seen as an unusual "escalation" of an event that typically does not merit such a response, requiring the Harvester mothership to perform both the roles of offense and extraction.

---

Camie: WHOA!

Qin: See they are UGLY!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Harvesters all over.

Lola: Take that!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted them into dust.

Camie: YEAH!

Lola: And this!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Thundercracker: Take them down!

He blasted them into dust.

Nico punched Tavington all over and punched him down.

Nico: You make me sick Tavington! All those people did nothing to deserve death! They were just INNOCENT people that didn't deserve to die!

Horsea: Keep it coming, guys!

We continued blasting numerous ships all over!

Arcee, Nightbird, Zecora and Sir George used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Arcee and Nightbird's weapons and Zecora and Sir George's powers 100-fold.

Arcee and Zecora: VOODOO AUTOBOT BLAST!

Sir George and Nightbird: ENGLAND RETRIBUTION FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the ships all

over!

Manaphy: Awesome!

Lincoln: Light me!

I lit it.

Lincoln: GO TO HELL, TAVINGTON! AND TAKE YOUR FRIENDS WITH YOU!

The firework went at Tavington and it was infused with massive black energy blasts and the firework hit Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens, and the massive firework exploded and they were sent to The Black Gates forever!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DAZZLING FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: Thanks, guys!

Me: That was AWESOME!

Nico: That's the end of our long feud with Tavington and the remnants of the Harvester Aliens, awesome job, gang.

Qin: YEAH!

WE ALL CHEERED WILDLY!

The Harvesters and Tavington are all now a forgotten memory!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMS) SSSSSSSTTTTTTTTTTTTTIIIIIIIIIIINNNNNNKKKKKOOOOOLLLLNNNN

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy

Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a volley of dodgeballs that suddenly came out of nowhere.

Celeste Niji Draconia: I knew there was no mistaking those voices from anywhere, you better get out here right now, Dodgeball Bitches from Hazeltucky, or we'll blast you all out!

A massive bunch of figures came out, and they're none other than The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players.

Dodgeball Player: DIE!

The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players continued throwing dodgeballs at the diamond barrier, but the barrier continued holding strong, and it was making them even more pissed off.

Celeste Niji Draconia: You dumb animals still have small brains as always, and yet, you're still driven by wrath and bloodlust. That's it, now you bitches are done.

Suddenly, Celeste Niji Draconia's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a white and rainbow energy aura with stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, light, earth, water, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Crystal Beasts-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players, she left white and rainbow energy, stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, light, earth, water, phoenixes, and

angels with every step.

Celeste Niji Draconia: I can already see you Alpha Bitches from Hazeltucky haven't changed at all, and you're still out for blood as always. Did you really think you can come back again to kill Lincoln and not expect to suffer the consequences?! You're just as dumb and stupid as the day we knocked you out and sent you to prison, but now, you leave me no choice but to resort to the one thing that'll ensure you all never return! Prepare to suffer the consequences!

Suddenly, Celeste Niji Draconia was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and rainbow energy with, stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, light, earth, and water surrounding the vortex, there are carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, phoenixes, angels, and The Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with the seven crystal gems on its wings and with red eyes glaring at The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Celeste Niji Draconia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Celeste Niji Draconia grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has colored highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair, she has neon blue eyes and a white and rainbow energy aura with stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, light, earth, water, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Seven Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris and the seven crystal gems embedded in her right arm, she has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Aurora, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has the Seven Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Aurora, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her rainbow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Celeste Niji Dracona has on a sleeveless white crop top, white skirt, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, light, earth, water, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Seven Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon surrounded by light and gems. Suddenly, Celeste Niji Draconia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with aurora tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Celeste Niji Draconia's Crystal Beasts-themed greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and rainbow energy, stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, light, earth, water, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celeste Niji Draconia's Holy Heavenly Aurora Light Crystal Beasts Greatsword of Holy Heavenly Aurora Light Crystal Beasts Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads and below the angel heads is a large white dragon head with red gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold cuff Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left large gold cuff Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the Crystal Beasts' heads with the appropriate gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt and a gold version of Rainbow Dragon's head with red gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon that said, "Celeste Niji Draconia, Gene-Slammer of The Seven Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon, Powerful Dodgeball Player, Loving Older Sister of Colleen Niji Draconia, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Awesome Friend of Girl Jordan and Mollie, Smasher of Dark Lynn, Destroyer of The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Crystal Gems, and The Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon"

セレステ・ニジ・ドラコニア、七つのクリスタル・ビーストとレインボー・ドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、強力なドッジボール選手、コリーンの愛情深い姉、ニジ・ドラコニア、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、少女ジョーダンとモリーの素晴らしい友人、ダーク・リンの粉砕者、破壊のヘーゼルタッキー女子ドッジボール選手の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決

意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光のマスター、クリスタルジェム、そして水晶獣とレインボードラゴン

Suddenly, Celeste Niji Draconia's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Celeste Niji Draconia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL BEASTS-RAINBOW DRAGON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY LIGHT AURORA SEVEN CRYSTAL GEMS CRYSTAL BEASTS MONSTERS GODDESS COSMIC HOLY LIGHT AURORA SEVEN CRYSTAL GEMS CRYSTAL BEASTS MONSTERS GODDESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY LIGHT AURORA SEVEN CRYSTAL GEMS CRYSTAL BEASTS MONSTERS GODDESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Celeste Niji Draconia's Super Angel-Crystal Beasts-Rainbow Dragon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction saw it, they went mad with rage and threw more dodgeballs with brutal strength at her to kill her, but Celeste formed seven crystal shields matching the Seven Crystal Beasts and blocked the dodgeballs, and she fired a massive barrage of white and rainbow energy, stars, rubies, topaz gems, amber gems, emerald gems, sapphire gems, cobalt gems, amethyst gems, carbuncles, tigers, mammoths, eagles, tortoises, cats, dragons, light, earth, water, phoenixes, and angels at The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction, and they exploded as they hit them, they got back up, but now, they were absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Colleen Niji Draconia: (AMAZED) WHOA!

Nico: OH MAN!

Lincoln: Awesome, Celeste Niji Draconia's transformed into her Super Angel-Crystal Beasts-Rainbow Dragon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we teach The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction a painful lesson they'll never forget.

Celeste Niji Draconia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holy Light Aurora Draconic Seven Crystal Beasts Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Holy Light Aurora Draconic Seven Crystal Beasts Goddess Angel Love) And it's one they'll take with them to the grave. Let's tear those bitches to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Celeste Niji Draconia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You rotten Hazeltucky Dodgeball Players have caused us enough trouble to last an eternity, this is where it ends with your lives destroyed for good!

Celeste Niji Draconia and Lincoln went after The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction who continued throwing dodgeballs at them, but they dodged and blocked them all with jewel shields, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold

halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his golden armored claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Celeste Niji Draconia also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction even madder than ever!

Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction: WE'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction threw more dodgeballs at Lincoln, but he had dodged all of them thanks to his dodging skills and parkour skills. Then, he threw dodgeballs that he made of the seven crystal gems right at them, and they hurt like Hell when The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction got hit hard, this knocked out their teeth and made their mouths bleed like crazy. Then, Lincoln and Celeste Niji Draconia fired powerful blasts of white and rainbow energy at them, which destroyed The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction and sent their asses to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Celeste Niji Draconia and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Celeste Niji Draconia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Celeste Niji Draconia: Burn in Hell forever, Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction. Thank you for helping me get rid of The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Celeste.

Suddenly, Celeste Niji Draconia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Celeste Niji Draconia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Seven Crystal Beasts and Rainbow Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light shining down from Heaven on them and gems raining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Celeste Niji Draconia absorbed the elemental forces and light and collected the gems and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Colleen Niji Draconia: Oh man, that was truly incredible! Linky, Celeste, that was truly some amazing work, you both showed The Hazeltucky Female Dodgeball Players of Destruction no mercy, and you sent those Alpha Bitches straight to Hell for good!

Lincoln: And by Hell, we mean The Black Gates.

Celeste Niji Draconia: They've caused enough trouble to Royal Woods for too many years, now they can join Hawk and Hank in The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, the eyes of Hilary Thestalos, Charlene Novamenova, Leina Mobius, Nika Zaborg, Gina Granmorg, Varie Raiza, Darcy Erebus, Dawn Ehther, Luna Angmarl, Alina Kuraz, and Raven Delg glowed, and it showed them of what's going to happen tomorrow and the days to come: it appears their evil older brothers, Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, Logan Angmarl, Aaron Kuraz, and Robert Delg, have broken out of prison and they want revenge on their sisters and Lincoln, and even worse, they also Gene-Slammed themselves into The Elemental Monarch Duel Monsters. When we all saw it, we knew it meant huge trouble.

Lincoln: Girls, what's wrong?

Hilary Thestalos: Linky, we've got huge trouble: they're back.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Them, you mean, your evil older brothers, Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, Logan Angmarl, Aaron Kuraz, and Robert Delg?! Them, them?!

Nico: Whoa, they sound like they're bad news. Who are they?

Lincoln: You're right about one thing, J.D., they're bad news, and you're not going to like it. Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, Logan Angmarl, Aaron Kuraz, and Robert Delg are the evil older brothers of Hilary Thestalos, Charlene Novamenova, Leina Mobius, Nika Zaborg, Gina Granmorg, Varie Raiza, Darcy Erebus, Dawn Ehther, Luna Angmarl, Alina Kuraz, and Raven Delg, and they're no heroes like their sisters, they are eleven of the most dangerous criminals and thugs Royal Woods has ever had the displeasure of knowing, and they also worked for Flip.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yep, and six years ago, we stopped them and Flip who tried to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme, but while Flip got away from the cops as usual, Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, Logan Angmarl, Aaron Kuraz, and Robert Delg got captured and they got sentenced to Life in Prison for the rest of their lives.

Hilary Thestalos: We thought it would be over, but we were wrong. Now, a year later, they've broken out of prison and they want revenge on us and Lincoln, and even worse, they've also Gene-Slammed themselves into The Elemental Monarch Duel Monsters.

We gasped in horror.

Nico: Oh shit, so tomorrow, we've got ourselves an epic showdown of Elemental Monarchs of Good VS. Elemental Monarchs of Evil.

Me: Yep. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Trina Traverse, Keyblade Knight of Traverse Town.

Tina Traverse: My little sister, that's awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa! I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you're going to love meeting her, guys. Trina Traverse is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Tina Traverse, Sailor Soldier of Traverse Town, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Julius, the monster from Runaway Brain, and all the Heartless in General as well as what they did to her home before including separating all 99 puppies from Pongo and Perdita. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on the Destiny Islands including Sora's mother and she's a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Now, that's awesome.

Riku: We haven't seen Trina in a long time as well.

Pongo: Same here.

Perdita: It'll be great to see her again.

Sora: You said it.

Nico: Best way to spend 4th of July!

Me: Boy I'll say!

Qin: This was so awesome!

Camie: OH YEAH IT WAS!

Xenia: YEAH!

President Whitmore: It's good to help you guys after so long. Lincoln, I'm sorry you had to suffer because of my death.

Lincoln: It's okay Mr. President. I'm glad you're back sir.

Me: We all are.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone! And happy Independence Day!

Manaphy: Let's celebrate!

We went back home to Earth and then we saw the Fireworks go off and they were beautiful!

Me: WOW!

Nico: What magnificent fireworks!

Xenia: Yep.

(AMERICA THE BEAUTIFUL PLAYS)

Oh beautiful for heroes proved

In liberating strife

Who more than self, their country loved

And mercy more than life

America, America may God thy gold refine

'Til all success be nobleness

And every gain divined

And you know when I was in school

We used to sing it something like this, listen here

Oh beautiful, for spacious skies

For amber waves of grain

For purple mountain majesties

Above the fruited plain

But now wait a minute, I'm talking about

America, sweet America

You know, God done shed his grace on thee

He crowned thy good, yes he did, in brotherhood

From sea to shining sea

Me: (To the viewers) Happy Independence Day Everyone and an awesome 247 years of Freedom to all of you!

I winked at the camera and it closed in the form of a firework around my face and the flag of the United States waved in the background.

HAPPY INDEPENDENCE DAY!

---

Another awesome chapter done.

HAPPY INDEPENDENCE DAY TO YOU ALL!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Blackbriar Thorn, Starman EXE, Werewolf By Night and Hanayaida as well as Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician and Sorcerer of Dark Magic And we're going to Pahkitew Island and we're going to battle Evil Chris McLean there and we're going to make sure that he pays for all the hurt he caused to all the contestants on Total Drama and LISA AND INK ROSE ARE GOING TO MAKE SURE HE GOES THROUGH THE SAME PAIN THAT HE DEALT TO THE CAMPERS! Also we're going to battle Another Kidney, Pinto, Fava, Chili, Navy, Lima, Garbanzo, Cannelini, Rotten and Jelly Beans as well as Evil Search Man and Touch & Go. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Houndstone and her name is Nyssa Carter and she is a vampire.

Tomorrow, we've got ourselves an epic showdown coming, and in the days to come, The Elemental Monarch Gene-Slammers in Lincoln's harem and Lincoln are going to take down and destroy the older brothers of the Elemental Monarch Gene-Slammers, and they're no heroes, they are eleven of the most dangerous criminals and thugs Royal Woods has ever had the displeasure of knowing, and they also worked for Flip. Six years ago, their sisters and Lincoln stopped them and Flip who tried to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme, but while Flip got away as usual, the brothers of The Elemental Monarch Gene-Slammers got captured and they got sentenced to Life in Prison for the rest of their lives. Now, a year later, they've broken out of prison and they want revenge on their sisters and Lincoln, and even worse, they also

Gene-Slammed themselves into The Elemental Monarch Duel Monsters. It's an epic showdown of Elemental Monarchs of Good VS. Elemental Monarchs of Evil

Hilary Thestalos, Gene-Slammer of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch and Lincoln VS. Henry Thestalos

Charlene Novamenova, Gene-Slammer of Caius the Shadow Monarch and Lincoln VS. Charles Novamenova

Leina Mobius, Gene-Slammer of Mobius the Frost Monarch and Lincoln VS. Logan Mobius

Nika Zaborg, Gene-Slammer of Zaborg the Thunder Monarch and Lincoln VS. Nicholas Zaborg

Gina Granmorg, Gene-Slammer of Granmorg the Rock Monarch and Lincoln VS. George Granmorg

Varie Raiza, Gene-Slammer of Raiza the Storm Monarch and Lincoln VS. Vance Raiza

Darcy Erebus, Gene-Slammer of Erebus the Underworld Monarch and Lincoln VS. Damian Erebus

Dawn Ehther, Gene-Slammer of Ehther the Heavenly Monarch and Lincoln VS. Douglas Ehther

Luna Angmarl, Gene-Slammer of Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch and Lincoln VS. Logan Angmarl

Alina Kuraz, Gene-Slammer of Kuraz the Light Monarch and Lincoln VS. Aaron Kuraz

And Raven Delg, Gene-Slammer of Delg the Dark Monarch and Lincoln VS. Robert Delg

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Traverse Town, and we're going to take down take down Lord Raptor who's come back and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Trina Traverse, Keyblade Knight of Traverse Town, she's Lincoln's

Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Tina Traverse, Sailor Soldier of Traverse Town, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Julius, the monster from Runaway Brain, and all the Heartless in general as well as what they did to her home before including separating all 99 puppies from Pongo and Perdita. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on the islands including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Get ready as we do a special 14 part saga for where we help Spiderman of the Multiverse bring down numerous enemies in an awesome adventure. First up for part one in the Shattered Dimensions Saga is where we battle Evil Sasuke and we're going to send that monster straight to the darkest depths of oblivion forever..

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 1

## PART 1: TUTORIAL AND BATTLE WITH AN EVIL SASUKE

---

Over on Pahkitew Island off the coast of British Columbia, Canada was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Blackbriar Thorn, Starman EXE, Werewolf By Night and Hanayaida as well as Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician and Sorcerer of Dark Magic and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Nico: Boy so this is Pahkitew Island.

Camie: Boy this island is amazing.

Me: Oh it's more than just an island. Look here.

I went over and opened a flap on a tree and it showed that the island was all a cybernetically robotic island.

Nico: WHOA! This whole island is a machine.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Boy this is amazing.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Me: Yep. Chris took me to this island and it's awesome.

Fu: Boy that is really cool.

Sari: I'll say. Boy it's amazing that everything is all cybernetic here.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: This will be so fun.

Qin: It sure will. I can't believe that Wawanakwa Island sunk in Lake Huron during the All Star season and they had to use this island.

Nico: I know.

Laney: Scarlet nearly blew this entire island to kingdom come and killed everyone.

Me: And all that just for $880,000.

Qin: Yeah.

Tyler Bowman: Boy this is really cool that this is here.

Qin: I know.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Tyler, I want to thank you, Touch and Go, and your teams for coming.

Tyler Bowman: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Rattrap: It sure will be fun for us. I think we're going to have a good rat fun on this.

Lola: We all are Rattrap.

Nico: Yep.

Sari: I'm looking forward to this. Lord Gaara is proud of me for helping you all out.

Me: He sure is Sari. Sari and Matsuri are Gaara's closest and strongest supporters. In 150,000 years they rooted him on in the Hidden Sand when they were starting out and also when he turned into the 5th Kazekage.

Nico: That is amazing support.

Me: It sure is.

Sari: Yeah we do our best to look out for Lord Gaara.

Qin: Wow! That is amazing loyalty there.

Nico: Sari, what do you like to do in your free time?

Sari: I mostly like to sell flowers at a flower shop in the Sand.

Nico: That's good.

Sari: And I like hanging out with Pakura, Maki, Temari and all my friends at the Hot Springs.

Me: That's cool. Just as long as Jiraiya doesn't do his usual antics.

Nicole: I hope he doesn't, or the beatdown we gave him during the Underwear Bandit Fiasco will be the least of his worries.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Maria shuddered in fear.

Maria: That was HORRIBLE!

May: I know.

Nico: Selling flowers is pretty good.

Sari: Thanks. It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Boy yesterday was one of the most fun ever.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Laney: That was the best 4th of July ever.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Qin: We destroyed both Tavington and the Harvesters and rid the entire universe of a terrible threat and a monster that was a stain on America's history.

Nico: Thomas didn't deserve to die like that.

Me: No he sure didn't. But Nico you did great against Tavington.

Qin: You sure did.

Nico: Thanks. And he used Zod's lines like when Superman faced him.

Me: That was so cool.

Laney: Yeah.

Juran: Oh, please. He was no General Zod

Nico: No but those lines he used were a very similar form.

Me: Yeah but still that was awesome. And the best part of all that was President Whitmore making his speech.

Lincoln: That was awesome! And I feel so much better now that President Whitmore is back.

Me: Me too Lincoln. Boy that really hurt you psychologically didn't it.

Lincoln: Yeah it sure did. But it was mostly because of that Rebellion chip in me.

Nico: I definitely could've snapped Tavington's neck!

Me: Yeah you could've!

Nico: But that would've been too easy. I wanted to torture him a bit before the killing blow.

Lincoln: You're right on that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Qin, did Poromon give you a beer bottle?

Qin: He sure did. And all the Underground Girls got one too.

---

Sydney woke up to feel something under her pillow.

Sydney: What the!?

She found that it was a bottle of beer!

Sydney: Beer under my pillow!?

Sydney wasn't the only one!

Nanette, Sheila, Qin, Rice, Maxxine, Georgina, Kendra and Irene had one too!

Nanette: Poromon!

Sheila: Oh for crying out loud!

Rice: Poromon you are cute and silly!

Maxxine: Poromon!

Georgina: You cute little.

Kendra: Poromon you silly little!

Irene: You silly Mascot!

Qin: Poromon! You are the silliest ever!

FLASHBACK ENDS

We laughed at that one.

Me: (LAUGHS) Poromon you are so silly.

Nico: Yeah.

Juran: He's the beer fairy. What did you expect?

Nico: Yeah!

We walked around Pahkitew Island.

Me: Wow! There's the bonfire spot.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Boy it's amazing that Chris and Billy did all this here.

Tsuyu: It sure is.

Laney: There's the Cannon of Shame.

We saw a huge Human Cannonball Cannon there.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: (WHISTLE) Wow what a cannon.

Me: And it has enough firepower to blast someone back to the Canadian Mainland.

May: For elimination.

Me: Billy had all sorts of torturous methods for eliminations.

Qin: He sure did. I saw him use a giant toilet, a catapult, this, and then he was going to use a drone.

Nico: A Drone?

Qin: That's what I heard.

Nico: Wow.

Kaito: He didn't get the chance.

Me: Thank goodness because we shut down Total Drama before he could get that opportunity.

Xenia: Yep.

Zarya Moonwolf: That's for sure.

Qin: Oh Billy was going to have a new cast on if the show continued. Take a look.

She pulled out a bunch of photos of new contestants that were going to appear.

We saw a bunch of them.

Nico: Not bad.

Me: Can you tell us who's who?

Qin: I sure can.

She pointed to one photo.

Qin: That's Bowie. He's a very strong LGBTQ kid and he is very competitive.

Me: Power to the Pride of LGBTQ.

Luna: Rockin dudes.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: (Points to Another Photo) That's Priya. She was trained from birth to be a champion of Total Drama. Her mom and dad are superfans of the show and they have trained her to master and dodge EVERYTHING that Billy McLean can throw at her.

Me: WHOA! She is one tough and spirited girl.

Qin: Yep. (Points to Another Photo) That's Millie. She's a journalist and writes awesome stories on people.

Me: Cool.

Xenia: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah. (Points to Another Photo) That's Julia. She is a girl that looks like a sweet girl. But she is a backstabber. Not as bad as Heather was but she does like a good competition.

Me: She'll be perfect for the M.O.E.

Qin: Same with Bowie.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Yeah. (Points to Another Photo) That's Emma. She's a girl that was on another show and she is a very feisty one.

Nico: Neat.

Qin: Yep. (Points To Another Photo) That's Chase. He is Emma's Ex-Boyfriend and he is an amazing daredevil.

Me: Boy Kick Buttowski and me would have a lot of competition.

Qin: You sure would.

Rainbow Dash: That would be awesome.

Qin: It sure is. (Points to Another Photo) That's Zee. He's a laid back go with the flow kind of guy.

Me: Wow.

Qin: Yeah. (Points to Another Photo) That's Ripper. He is more like a fat version of Duncan and he is just as crazy. But he has a REALLY Crazy gift. He is a big time gas bag and farts much more than Owen and any of us. He's trying to break his record for the most farts ever released.

Me: WHOA! He sure looks like he can do it.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah. He might even be in competition with Garby.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah. (Points to Another Photo) That's Raj and Wayne. They are Hockey Superfans from Alberta.

Xenia: Cool!

Lincoln: Lynn would love meeting them.

Qin: She sure would. (Points to Another Photo) This girl here Mary-Kate is a pickpocket. She is a very skilled pickpocket and grabs valuables when people aren't looking.

Nico: Whoa! She would be perfect for the M.O.E.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: (Points to another Photo) That's Damien. He's a smart guy but he panics a lot.

Nico: Whoa.

Xenia: He does look like a smart guy.

Qin: Yep. (Points to Another Photo) This girl makes even Izzy look like a saint. That's Lauren and she likes to be called The Scary Girl. She is a Deranged Lunatic. She said she wants to make friends and then kill them and collect their skulls to talk to.

Laney: WHOA! She's a whackjob!

Lana: That girl belongs in a nuthouse!

Himiko: Yeah no kidding. But also she reminds me in every way of me back when I was a villain.

Qin: She looks like a mixture of you, Izzy and Harley Quinn.

Me: Boy what a nasty combination. No offense Himiko.

Himiko: None taken.

Nico: Lauren would definitely be in the M.O.E. Vypra will have to watch her very carefully.

Qin: (Points to Another Photo) That's Nichelle. She is a very famous movie star.

Lana: Cool!

Qin: Yep. (Points to Another Photo) That's Axel and you would like her. She is an awesome Zombie Apocalypse Survival Specialist. She said she has a 9.7 Zombie Apocalypse Survival Ranking.

Me: Whoa that's impressive.

Xenia: That sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: And lastly… (Points to the last photo) That's Caleb.

Me: Boy I know Caleb. He came to my high school on a Foreign Exchange program and we became great friends.

Nico: Awesome!

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: What can he do?

Qin: He is a heartthrob and a total stud and a dreamboat. He can swoon anyone over with his looks.

Xenia: Geez!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Thank goodness they didn't have to go through what everyone did on Total Drama.

Nico: No shit. But some of these guys will make great recruits to the team and to the M.O.E.

Camie: I Agree there.

May: That's a good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Also I heard rumors going around that Lauren might actually be possessed by a demonic force.

WE GASPED!

Lucy Loud: GASP!

Nico: That would not be good.

Xenia: Yeah. That could explain why she has a nasty obsession to kill.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We still don't know for sure.

Brittney: We'll have to see for ourselves.

Xenia: Yeah something is telling me that she wasn't always like this.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Overall, these guys look interesting.

Me: They sure do.

But then a paper airplane landed in my head.

Me: Whoa. Huh?

I picked it out and then unfolded it.

Nico: What's that?

Me: A note. (Reading) "Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Next Rescue for Nico come to my house for Lauren the Scary Girl's parents, 1313 Rovington Dr. Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada."

Qin: That note sounds like a call for help.

Nico: Yeah.

I put the note in my pocket.

Nico: That's nice and ominous.

Me: Well we'll worry about it next rescue tomorrow.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got a very huge emergency. I just got word that an evil version of Chris McLean is here.

We gasped.

Me: What?!

Lincoln used his cyborg eyes and found out Evil Chris McLean had set up traps all over the place to kill us.

Lincoln: And it gets worse: he'd set up traps all over the place to kill us!

Nico: That son of a bitch! I originally thought it was Billy McLean who broke out to get revenge on us, but Mr. Lynn told us Billy McLean was still chained up to his post in the restaurant.

Lisa Loud: And I confirmed Father's report, Billy McLean is still at the restaurant and chained to his post. Now, how shall we deal with the traps?

Lincoln: Eli, you and I better take care of the traps.

Eli: Right.

We went through the place, and Lincoln and Eli used the Force to disable the traps that Evil Chris had set up.

Qin: That was a great idea you had, Lincoln, you and Eli both took care of Evil Chris' traps, that'll get him so pissed off, he's bound to come after us.

Eli: You got that right. Lincoln, is he coming after us now?

Lincoln: Let me check. (Senses for Evil Chris McLean) AHA! Gotcha! Evil Chris is 20 yards from our location and he's already barreling towards us and he is already at Nth-Degree Fucked Up, he must have seen we'd disabled all of his traps, and now, he's finally come out of hiding to kill us himself. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. Anna, when we get back, give that fat mutant Hell!

Anna Anyanova: With pleasure.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Evil Chris McLean.

Me: Now for some fun. Time to torture him just like how Billy tortured our friends.

Nico: So much for your traps!

Me: Come and get some you malignant bald-headed torturer!

?: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP EXPLOSIVE SCREAM) YOU ALWAYS RUIN MY FUN! WHY CAN'T ALL OF YOU JUST DIE?!

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, asshole!

We then saw our target, Evil Chris McLean, and he was mad as Hell. He got out and threw a bomb at us, but Lincoln saved us by putting up a massive and powerful diamond barrier, and the bomb hit the barrier and exploded, but it stood strong, and that just made Evil Chris even angrier than ever and he was hitting the barrier with his fists, but that didn't work, but it did make his fists bloody, and then, he got out a bazooka and fired at it, it still didn't work: HE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

Nico: That fucker is absolutely out of his mind!

Lincoln: He's just as bad as Billy McLean, but unlike Billy, we're putting this animal out of his misery.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Evil Chris McLean which hit him in the face and sent him flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Evil Chris McLean, who got back up, but now he was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Evil Chris McLean: I'm not finished yet!

Evil Chris McLean hit a red button on his remote control and a massive bomb came out with enough power to destroy Pahkitew Island.

Evil Chris McLean: In two minutes, the bomb will detonate and destroy the entire island taking you all with it, YOU'RE ALL DEAD, LOSERS! (LAUGHING MANIACALLY)

Lisa Loud: You psychopathic madman!

Me and Nico: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Lisa Loud: My sentiments exactly, and someone needs to put you down for good.

Lisa used her powers and de-activated the bomb, and that angered Evil Chris to no end.

Nico: YEAH! Nice one, Lisa!

Lincoln: That's my little sister. (To Evil Chris McLean) Sorry, bastard, but your big finale's failed, and because of that stunt you pulled with the bomb, you've just sealed your fate!

Nico: What wire would you have cut?

Lisa: The red wire. It's that obvious.

Me: Now it's time for our own big finale! (SIGHS) May God forgive me.

I pulled out a bucket of chum!

EVERYONE GASPED IN HORROR!

Nico: Oh MAN! IS HE GOING TO DO WHAT I THINK HE IS!?

Eli: HE WOULDN'T!

I then ate the bucket of chum.

Laney: OH MAN! HE WOULD!

My stomach rumbled violently!

Nico: HE'S GOING TO BLOW!

EVERYONE DUCKED AND COVERED!

BUT THEN…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM!

I HURLED MY GUTS OUT ALL OVER EVIL CHRIS MCLEAN! SATURATING HIM IN A DELUGE OF VOMIT!

Nico: OH SICK!

Eli: THAT WAS GROSS!

Luna then fainted.

FWOMP!

Lana: That… Was… AWESOME!

Tsuyu: GEEZ! What a vomit storm!

Lola: Boy that was funny and gross!

Nico: How'd you like that?

Qin: Boy he is going to smell like that for a long time!

Zarya Moonwolf: Yeah no kidding!

Lana: Awesome!

Me: Nico, if I ever do that again, I want you to rip my heart out and eat it.

Nico: I'd never do that to you!

Me: I just fucking ate a bucket of chum and fucking hurled my fucking guts out all over Evil Chris!

Nico: But still I would never do that to you!

Me: You're right.

Qin: At least it's better than eating a 50 foot tapeworm.

Me: Yeah! (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

(PROJECTILE VOMITS)

I then hurled my guts out all over Nico!

Nico: AW SICK!

Me: (Groans) (FAINTS)

I fainted.

Nico: He's gonna be out for a while.

Then my contingency plan kicked in.

POOF!

Clone me: Not if bosses contingency plan kicks in.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: But I am never going to do that again.

Nico: I wouldn't either.

Me: And don't worry. Boss ironed out all the bugs.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria washed Nico off.

Nico: Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Me: All right time to kick this evil jerkwad's butt.

May: Wait. Did anyone transform?

Me: No but they are about to now.

Suddenly, Lisa's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, and tech angels, she unholstered her massive Hephaestus' Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Tech Love from her back, and as she approached Evil Chris McLean, she left rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, and tech angels with every step.

Lisa: I always know you were nothing more than trouble, you ignoramus mongrel, you purposefully used such horrendous methods that were considered illegal in the country and for what, your ratings? No, you used your horrendous illegal methods to quench your insatiable thirst for taking peoples' lives and to slake your sadism, and for that, you shall the price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Lisa was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and tech angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Chris McLean: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lisa's massive Hephaestus' Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Tech Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and tech angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Chris McLean: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LISA AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, YOU SICK TWISTED BASTARD!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LISA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LISA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lisa grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess,, she has green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, and tech angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow tech angel holding the Thunder Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on tech angels earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and green crystal links and a green tech angel-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a tech angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a long-sleeved green shirt with red phoenix on it, red pants with rainbow lightning bolts on the pants legs, black leather knee-high boots with tech angels on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, and tech angels on the coattails, and on the back is a tech angel with gears and rainbow lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails now have green tips and green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lisa's massive Hephaestus' Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Tech Love and all the greatswords and swords she's gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, and tech angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lisa Loud's Almighty Hephaestus Green Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Greek Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Greek Tech Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Greek God, Hephaestus, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the tech angel that said, "Lisa Loud, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Dexter, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Professor Finbarr Calamitous, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Dr. Carol Linnaeus, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Hephaestus, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Tech, Lightning, and Angels"

リサ・ラウド、ラウド家の5番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、デクスターの愛情深いガールフレンド、知性のある科学者でゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの天才、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、デストロイヤー、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの殺し

屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の錬金術師リサの子孫、フィンバール・カラミタス教授の宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンとキャロル博士の破壊者リンネ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの創設者、ヘファイストスの使者およびチャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてテクノロジー、ライトニング、エンジェルのマスター

Suddenly, Lisa's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lisa Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TECH ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lisa's Super Angel-Tech Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Chris McLean saw it, he went absolutely fucked-up insane and tried to stab Lisa with a knife, but Lisa fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, and tech angels, and they hit Evil Chris McLean, and he also got electrocuted badly. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever!

Lisa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Greek Electric Lightning Tech Phoenix Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Greek Electric Lightning Tech Phoenix Angel Love) Apologies for keeping you all waiting.

Nico: No worries Lisa.

Ink Rose: And now, your soul will be condemned to eternal darkness for what you've done.

Suddenly, Ink Rose's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, black roses, dark magic, spiders, bats, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Ink Rose's Alicorn Eternal Magical Dark Rose Gothic Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Dark Rose Love and Gothic Dark Rose Harmony from her back, and as she approached Evil Chris McLean, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, black roses, dark magic, spiders, bats, and Alicorns with every step.

Ink Rose: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Evil Chris, and Lisa was right about every single word she said about. Now, it's high time we take you down and send your soul to the darkness where it rightfully belongs.

Suddenly, Ink Rose was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, black roses, and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there are bats, spiders, and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Chris McLean: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Ink Rose's massive Ink Rose's Alicorn Eternal Magical Dark Rose Gothic Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Dark Rose Love and Gothic Dark Rose Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, black roses, and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there are bats, spiders, and an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Chris McLean: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO INK ROSE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, INK ROSE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(JILLIAN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Ink Rose grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark purple hair with pastel purple streaks, she has neon pastel purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, black roses, dark magic, spiders, bats, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and black rose emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Ink Rose has on a black Gothic dress with spider web designs and bat beret in her hair, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, black roses, dark magic, spiders, bats, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a black rose. Suddenly, Ink Rose felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pastel purple angel wings with black tips on the pastel purple feathers and long dark purple tail with pastel purple streaks grew much bigger for her new body and she now has a pastel purple horn on her head. Ink Rose has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ink Rose's massive Ink Rose's Alicorn Eternal Magical Dark Rose Gothic Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Dark Rose Love and Gothic Dark Rose Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and pastel purple energy, stars, darkness, black roses, dark magic, spiders, bats, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ink Rose's Goth Alicorn Eternal Magical Dark Rose Gothic Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Dark Rose Love and Equestrian Gothic Dark Rose Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded purple gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and large unicorn head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Ink Rose, Gothic Alicorn Princess of The Dark Gothic Rose, Goth Girl of Equestria, Friend of Moonlight Raven, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of General Schwarz, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Empathy, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Humility, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Member of The Goths of Darkness, and Master of Darkness, Black Roses, Dark Magic, and Alicorns"

インク・ローズ、ダーク・ゴシック・ローズのゴシック・アリコーン・プリンセス、エクエストリアのゴス少女、ムーンライト・レイヴンの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、シュワルツ将軍の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、共感、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、謙虚さ、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者とクイーン オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、闇のゴスのメンバー、そして闇のマスター、ブラックローズ、ダークマジック、アリコーン

Suddenly, Ink Rose's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Ink Rose has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK ROSE GOTHIC ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC DARK GOTH DARK ROSE LOVE GOTHIC ROSE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC DARK GOTH DARK ROSE LOVE GOTHIC

ROSE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC DARK GOTH DARK ROSE LOVE GOTHIC ROSE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ink Rose's Super Angel-Dark Rose Gothic Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Chris saw it, he became EVEN MORE ANGRIER, and he tried to stab Ink Rose with a knife again, but Ink Rose fired a massive barrage of black and pastel purple energy, stars, darkness, black roses, dark magic, spiders, bats, and Alicorns at Evil Chris McLean, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up and this made him EVEN MORE ANGRIER!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Ink Rose's transformed into her Super Angel-Dark Rose Gothic Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, I'm going to enjoy smashing your face in!

Ink Rose: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Gothic Dark Rose Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Gothic Dark Rose Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And we're also going to enjoy sending your soul into the darkness where you belong, Evil Chris.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ink Rose and Lisa, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a huge mistake laying out those traps and trying to kill us, Evil Chris. Now, you will face the full extent of our wrath and you will pay for every last one of your transgressions.

Lincoln, Ink Rose, and Lisa went after Evil Chris McLean who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Chris McLean and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Ink Rose, and Lisa attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Evil Chris McLean mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Evil Chris McLean: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Nico: Chum's the least of your worries now!

Me: You got that right!

I pulled out a leach blaster.

Me: Taste leaches!

POP POP POP POP!

I fired 4 leaches and they stuck to Evil Chris and they hurt.

Laney: Top this one!

Laney called a bunch of voracious snapping turtles and she hit them with a hockey stick and they chomped onto Evil Chris and then one BIT HIM RIGHT IN THE KIWIS! OUCH!

Me: Time for you to throw up Evil Chris!

I pulled out a bottle of Ipecac!

Nico: Ipecac!? Whoa.

I then shoved it down his throat and teleported back.

Laney: Is something supposed to happen?

Me: Wait for it.

But then…

Evil Chris: HULEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

HE WAS HURLING HIS GUTS OUT!

Evil Chris: LEEEEEEEHHHHHHHH! Oh… Oh, God, why didn't anybody tell me… HULLLLLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHH! Oh, my God, my insides are on fir… LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHH! No, please… no more… no more, no… LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHH! WHAT THE FUCK IS HAPPENING… GAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAALLLLLL! Get the phone! Call nine-one-on… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHH! Chef, Chef, Chef get in here… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHH! Okay. I think it's all gone. I think it's… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHH! I don't wanna, I don't wanna… HULLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHH! LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHH! LEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH! BLEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

[The vomiting stops for a bit, and the whole area around him is covered in puke.]

Me: (Smirks) Who wants chowder?

Evil Chris: HUUULLLLLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHH!

HE PROJECTILE VOMITED ALL OVER!

Nico launched a beehive and then it stuck onto Evil Chris and he screamed as he was being stung all over!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Nico: Have fun being stung!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: That was funny.

Lincoln: It sure was!

But then Evil Chris McLean ran at Lincoln, Lisa, and Ink Rose now super mega enraged and now completely out of his mind, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him flying up into the air, and he'd held out his left hand, and the Seven Dragon Balls on his Dragon Ball Bracelet glowed, and they fired seven black and red energy blasts that formed into a massive black and red energy ball, then, he condensed it to the size of his body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BLACK GATES JUDGEMENT BALL!

Lincoln fired the black and red energy ball which hits Evil Chris McLean and sent him straight to The Black Gates forever, we all cheered as Lincoln, Lisa, and Ink Rose holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ink Rose's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer purple tail, longer pastel purple horn, and massive pastel purple angel wings are permanent, and Lisa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Lisa: That'll teach that psychopathic sociopath a lesson he'll never forget.

Suddenly, Ink Rose felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Ink Rose?

Ink Rose: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that asshole the violent beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, Lisa, Ink Rose, you guys really unleashed untold violence on that asshole, and that was a Black Gates version of The Negative Karma Ball you used on him, right,

Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, it's known as The Black Gates Judgement Ball, and it has the same function of The Black Gates.

Lisa: Given what Billy McLean has done in the past, it was indeed perfect for Lincoln to use it on Evil Chris.

Ink Rose: There is no forgiveness to be given to Evil Chris for any of his crimes, he deserves every bit of pain and suffering as his heart and soul were as black as the night itself.

Suddenly, Ink Rose wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ink Rose's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ink Rose sucked in and absorbed the darkness and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That was a really intense fight, and I didn't expect Evil Chris to have a bomb planted as part of his grand finale.

Lincoln: But, in the end, his grand finale has come to an end, and now, he's in The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln beamed the bomb to our weapons vault for any future use we have for it.

Me: That was so funny though.

Nico: Now for other business.

Eli: Yep and we have Another Kidney, Pinto, Fava, Chili, Navy, Lima, Garbanzo, Cannelini, Rotten and Jelly Beans as well as Evil Search Man and Touch & Go.

Me: Whoa! All beans!?

Mr. Touch: Oh they are all called The Bean Platoon. And yes they are all living beans. But they all fart all the time. Smells horrible.

Mr. Go: Except for Jelly Beans. They are sweet.

Qin: Cool!

Maria: Who do we call in for that?

Me: Lenora Mountaineu.

Mr. Go: That's perfect and they all agreed to have one archenemy.

Xenia: Neat.

Lincoln: Elemental HERO Darkbright VS Beans of Farts and Evil.

Me: I like it.

Maria called her in and then in a flash of black lightning came LENORA MOUNTAINEU!

Lenora Mountaineu: I'm here guys!

Nico: Awesome.

Lenora Mountaineu: Whoa why is everything all inundated in throw up?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Qin: Yeah.

Misty Brightdawn: We do NOT want to talk about it!

Lenora Mountaineu: Oh boy.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Glad you came.

Lenora Mountaineu: Glad I could make it.

Qin: Boy this was a funny battle though.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Touch & Go are one person. And she is a brutal and strong one.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This will be interesting!

Nico: Here they come!

We saw The Anothers! We saw Another Kidney, Pinto, Fava, Chili, Navy, Lima, Garbanzo, Cannelini, Rotten and Jelly Beans as well as Evil Search Man!

Me: WHOA!

They were farting big time!

FART FART FARTFARTFARTFARTFART FART FART FART FART FART FART! FARTFARTFART!

Nico: Boy they sure are gassy!

Qin: WHEW! No kidding!

Another Kidney Bean: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. Can't help it.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red fire angel wings and had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Violence Dopant on it and on her skirt was the same symbol.

Me: (GASP) Varya Violence!

Varya Violence: Yep. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Varya is the Embodiment of The Violence Dopant and she is the most brutal and savage out of them all. She can bash anyone's faces in with incredible strength and ferociousness and one time she beat up a bad bully so bad that she literally smashed EVERY SINGLE bone in his body into dust! Turning him into a lifeless blob.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Qin: That is brutal!

Philip: No kidding but that is awesome!

Varya Violence: It sure was and I was defending people I care about. I use violence to help people hence why I'm the embodiment of Violence.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: You'd get along with the Trinity of Violence.

Varya Violence: (LAUGHS) Yeah I would definitely fit right in.

Lola: We would be known as The Quartet of Violence.

Me: Good name.

Varya Violence: Just because I'm brutal and fierce and deadly doesn't mean that I'm completely heartless. I have a heart of gold.

Me: Good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Touch & Go friendly or hostile?

Varya Violence: Well she is Hostile and she has it out for Sakura Knudson.

Sakura Knudson: A Hostile one out for me!? I wonder what happened?

Me: I guess we'll find out soon.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Lenora Mountaineu: Lets do it!

Sari: Oh yeah!

They fired waves of black lightning and energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught Evil Search Man's book. Nico then went and ate the beans and he loved them.

Nico: Ahh. (LOUD BELCH)

He belched out the Wonder Ride Books and I caught them.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Time for backup!

Maria: Already on it! (TURNS DIAL) DIABOLICAL FURY 6!

She summoned Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Gluttony, Mad

Steamhorn, Parasite and King of Flan!

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Nico: This will be good.

Qin: Yep.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER TOUCH & GO!

Xenia: WHOA!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Nico: Who the fuck are you?!

Another Touch: (In a girls voice) SAKURA SHOULD KNOW!

Sakura Knudson: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and had blue eyes and had tattered black clothes.

Sakura Knudson: (GASP) Ashley Griffin!

Me: WHOA! Ashley what happened!? You look like you were living out on the streets!

Ashley Griffin: Thanks to Sakura I HAVE been living on the streets!

Nico: WHOA! You know her?

Sakura Knudson: And I wish I didn't. Ashley was from a very powerful and prominent rich family and she was one of the meanest queen bee girls we met.

Ashley Griffin: She is also the one that gave me this!

She turned and to our shock and horror we saw that she had a nasty blast hole scar on her back!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: That looks like an energy blast scar!

Sakura Knudson: Yep. I blasted her back as a reminder that if she messed with me or my brother or anyone else that there will be hell to pay.

Nico: What happened?

Sakura Knudson: It was 10 years ago. It was after me and J.D. caught Ashley picking on the disabled.

FLASHBACK - Colorado: 10 Years ago.

Sakura Knudson: (Voiceover) Me and J.D. found Ashley picking on a girl that was in a wheelchair and We were recording it all with our phones. We showed it to the principal and got her expelled.

We stood outside looking triumphant as we saw her leave.

Ashley Griffin: I will get you for this Sakura! You will rue the day you crossed me!

Then she went down the path.

But then…

Sakura fired an energy blast and it hit her square in the back and it exploded! Blasting a nasty hole in her back that was really burned, cauterized and bleeding bad. Smoke came out of Sakura's hand from the blast.

Young Sakura Knudson: Consider that your first and only warning shot. If you mess with me or my brother or anyone else, there will be hell to pay! That's a promise!

Sakura Knudson: (Voiceover) That's how she got my mark on her. Ashley's mom and dad were absolutely furious with her after that and they sent her to a boarding school in another part of the world.

They also disinherited her from their fortune and even disowned her. She vowed to have terrible revenge on me.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Sakura Knudson: And that's how I ruined her life.

Ashley Griffin: And I even heard you were kidnapped.

Sakura Knudson: Yes by Swartz and he trained me.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger Gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger Gear) But I think we know what said promise was.

They got KingCalibur Swords.

Me: And that's to get revenge on my sister for ruining your life and blasting you which gave you that scar.

Ashley Griffin: That's right!

Me: You had it coming Ashley.

Sakura Knudson: Swartz taught me a lot of things but the one thing that he would never do was Pick on the Disabled! They did nothing to deserve that kind of treatment! Now it's time you go to jail!

Nico: That can be your new home from now on.

Sakura Knudson: You've had this coming for a long time.

Sakura teleported and punched and kicked and bashed Ashley all over and knocked her teeth out and kicked her down.

Ashley had blood dripping from her mouth.

Ashley Griffin: You are SO DEAD!

Ashley went at her but Sakura jumped and kicked her in the face and then she kicked her in the back and bashed her down.

Sakura flipped back and then Ashley turned into ANOTHER TOUCH & GO!

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) It's your own fault for picking on that girl.

Geiz: (Gets out King Ohger gear) Especially given her disability!

Sougo and Geiz got KuwagataOhgerArmor.

Nico: That's right! You brought all that on yourself!

Xenia: Big time!

Nico: No one picks on the disabled! (ACTIVATES TOUCH & GO AND EVIL SEARCH MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

May: That is disgusting! (ACTIVATES BLACKBRIAR THORN AND STARMAN EXE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of stars and energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And that shows you have no soul! (ACTIVATES WEREWOLF BY NIGHT AND HANAYAIDA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Sari: And take this one! (ACTIVATES EVIL SEARCH MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired missiles and blasted her all over.

Then SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Earth Imperial Ninja Fumin, Universe 666 Scar, Gammaizer Climate and Tornado Tyrant came.

Nico: Nice team SkullMeramon.

SkullMeramon: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Boy that is cool!

Me: Yep. It sure is.

Then a Houndstone came.

Me: Cool a Houndstone.

Lola: Wow.

Brittney: What a cool one.

Houndstone: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Nyssa Carter! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, blue eyes and had sharp fangs and she had purple clothes.

Nyssa Carter: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Sakura Knudson: Wow you're a vampire?

Nyssa Carter: I sure am. Lets get her.

Sakura and Nyssa: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

They both fired energy blasts and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and then we tied her up and gagged her.

Nico: Awesome!

Nyssa Carter: Oh yeah!

Sari: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nyssa Carter: When me and Nico found and blew apart a massive cult of werewolves in Romania.

Me: Whoa that is amazing. I singlehandedly mutilated and mauled a cult of werewolves as J.D. the Nocturnal in Paris.

Nyssa Carter: I heard all about that. That was amazing.

Lola: Yep. It was bloody.

Zuria: And awesome seeing J.D. like that.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Nyssa hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nyssa Carter: Same here.

We later went back home and then Nico put my real self in my bed in my bedroom.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The

Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, and Tree Rex are heading to Traverse Town, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty-three girls here, but we're also going to take down take down Lord Raptor who's come back and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Traverse Town, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty-three girls here, but we're also going to take down Lord Raptor who's come back yet again.

Luna: What? Didn't you take that zombie rockstar down on your rescue last year, dude?

Lincoln: I did, but it appears he used his magic and sent his soul right back to the Underworld.

Nico: He cheated Death, oh, I hate it when he does that!

Lincoln: He's survived much worse, but we're going to take him down again and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Tracer: (British Accent) Right, and since we're here in Traverse Town, we're bound to run into the Keyblade Knight of Traverse Town.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, and she's dressed in a purple blouse, purple sleeveless crop top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is

Traverse Town in her right hand is the Ends of The Earth Keyblade, and with her are the twenty-three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Trina Traverse, Keyblade Knight of Traverse Town.

Trina Traverse: Yep, and I got the girls away from that rockstar zombie.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU WILL PAY FOR CRASHING MY PERFORMANCE AGAIN!

We then saw our target, Lord Raptor, and boy, was he mad.

Sylvester: Gig's over, Lord Raptor. Time to take a bow and clear the stage!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You cheated death last year, and now, you left us no choice but to resort to more violent measures. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang

transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Tracer's team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal

Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lord Raptor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired dark magic blasts and tied Lord Raptor up in a dark magic straitjacket, and then, he grabbed and threw him into a portal that led right to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You should consider yourself lucky that I didn't do worse to you. (To Trina Traverse) And it's so good to see you again, Trina Traverse.

Trina Traverse: You too, Linky, and it's so good to see you again, Sora, Riku, and Kairi.

Sora: You too, Trina Traverse.

Lincoln went up to Trina Traverse and they hugged her, and Trina Traverse is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Trina : Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Trina Traverse, Keyblade Knight of Traverse Town, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the younger sister of Tina Traverse, Sailor Soldier of Traverse Town, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Julius, the monster from Runaway Brain, and all the Heartless in general as well as what they did to her home before including separating all 99 puppies from Pongo and Perdita. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on the islands including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Selene Emperyous: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Wow. Plus, we got Pongo, Perdita, and their 99 children are at The World Tree Estate: their new home, and we threw Cruella De Vil in prison for good.

Trina Traverse: Good riddance, she deserves to rot in prison for good.

Lincoln: She won't last a single day in prison, I can bet that in the next few weeks, Cruella De Vil will probably die from her mentally unstable state.

Girl Jordan: (Smirks) Care to wager on that, Linky? If you're right on that, all of us will go on a date to the Bahamas. But, if you're wrong, then, you'll be subjected to a full night of extreme lovemaking from all of us for four weeks, and we mean, ALL! NIGHT! (Slow Motion) LONG!

May: (Smirks) And the same will apply to you, honey.

Varie: (Smirks) And to you too, J.D.

Nico and I gasped!

Me: OH NO, YOU DIDN'T!

Nico: They did, dude! Our harems teamed up and made a really huge bet! (Gulps)

Lincoln: (Smirks) Alright, you're on!

Luna: And he took the bet!

Lola: Lincoln's right though, Cruella's deeds are that notorious in the space prisons and in London and it won't be long before one of them goes in for the kill.

Lincoln: And if that happens, you know what'll happen to her. And now that you're here, Trina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Trina Traverse in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks

sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Trina Traverse: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Trina Traverse's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Trina Traverse: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Trina Traverse.

Trina Traverse had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, and massive muscled body, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twenty-three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The twenty-three girls are Aoi Hinata, Iris Smith, Kitty Saifon, Lucy Fuuke, Mina Winston, and Sheryl Winzar from Men At Work 2 ~ Welcome to Hunter Academy ~, Justine Cleighton, Lisa Earhart, Loretta Stone, Marion Weinberg, Mira Eden, Miriam Sinclair, Mizuho Ayanokouji, Monica Albright, and Phyllis Siphon from Men At Work 3 ~Hunter-tachi no Seishun~, Justine Crichton, Kath, Leana Crichton, Lisetta Pages, Mireille Carre, Reina Crichton, and Shizuho Ainsworth from Men At Work 4, and Mithra from Asura's Wrath.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aoi Hinata, Iris Smith, Kitty Saifon, Lucy Fuuke, Mina Winston, and Sheryl Winzar from Men At Work 2 ~ Welcome to Hunter Academy ~, Justine Cleighton, Lisa Earhart, Loretta Stone, Marion Weinberg, Mira Eden, Miriam Sinclair, Mizuho Ayanokouji, Monica Albright, and Phyllis Siphon from Men At Work 3 ~Hunter-tachi no Seishun~, Justine Crichton, Kath, Leana Crichton, Lisetta Pages, Mireille Carre, Reina Crichton, and Shizuho Ainsworth from Men At Work 4, and Mithra from Asura's Wrath.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mithra: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mithra and the other twenty-two girls saw who it was that saved them from Lord Raptor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful

Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels,

Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mithra: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twenty-two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aoi Hinata: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aoi Hinata, Iris Smith, Kitty Saifon, Lucy Fuuke, Mina Winston, Sheryl Winzar, Justine Cleighton, Lisa Earhart, Loretta Stone, Marion Weinberg, Mira Eden, Miriam Sinclair, Mizuho Ayanokouji, Monica Albright, Phyllis Siphon, Justine Crichton, Kath, Leana Crichton, Lisetta Pages, Mireille Carre, Reina Crichton, Shizuho Ainsworth, and Mithra with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the zombie rockstar, Lord Raptor, who came back and it was due to him cheating death a year ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in taking him down and Lincoln tying him up in a dark magic straitjacket and sent to The Masters of Evil's HQ, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Trina Traverse have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe it, Lord Raptor came back again, and even worse, he cheated death a year ago on your rescue in Tennessee.

Lincoln: He was never one to stay dead, but now, he's in The Masters of Evil, so no harm done.

Eli: Actually, you did do much more harm to him, given that your future wife is Hsien-Ko, and that zombie's tried to get her affections for years through dark means.

Nicole: He's got you on that one, and being the white knight you are, you weren't going to stand by and let him do that.

Nico: She's right though, you always come to the defense of your future wives and Guardian Angels when some dumbass tries to flirt with them or try to kidnap them, and it never ends well for them.

Me: I can't forget any of those events either.

---

After taking down Lord Raptor and throwing him to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Trina Traverse saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Trina Traverse: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream

of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Trina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Trina Traverse: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Trina Traverse: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Trina, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Trina Traverse: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels went to Lynn's Table for a special lunch date. But then, we heard a loud belch in the air and caught the stench of B.O. in the air, and we knew only person who would have B.O.: Lynn, and she was still out for Lincoln's blood. We'd had enough of that moron, so Lincoln fired blasts of water at Lynn and gave her a bath, but that didn't save her for long as we then piled on and brutally beat her ass up, then, Lincoln punched her in the face and gave her a black eye. Then, he ordered her to leave, that animal roared and beat her chest like a gorilla and ran out on all fours like the farting animal that she is.

Hannah Hollow: But, as soon as she got back home, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really enraged that Lynn tried to kill Lincoln again, thanks to us giving them the message. Show them the video, Trina.

Trina Traverse showed the video of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all glaring at Lynn, and that resulted in Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily pouncing on and brutally beating Lynn into the dirt. When they were done, Lynn looked like she got into a nasty fight with some big thugs at the biker bar.

Eli: HOLY FISHPASTE!

Nico: Jeez, Lynn pissed off her family big time along with her little brother once more!

Lincoln: She sure did, we thought she'd finally learn her lesson after all those other times.

Me: But, she didn't, like Lincoln said, Lynn had her head too far up her butt and she was incredibly too stubborn and too prideful.

Luna: That Dark Side made think only with her butt and not with her head and heart. She was such a stubborn jackass, and some of us had murder on our minds if Lynn ever did that again, forget about Lincoln's Guardian Angels coming after her because the next time she dared to do that, we'd be the ones to end up going after her and finishing what his Guardian Angels started.

Laney Emperyous: But, that wouldn't work for you, Luna, don't forget: Lynn also had Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with her. Even if you succeeded in ending Lynn, you'd wind up getting targeted for death by Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and Lincoln wouldn't want you, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud to pay the price for standing up for him.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis are heading to Hydrocity Zone.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Professor Bellis: Wow, so this is Hydrocity Zone, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Professor Bellis, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Hydrocity Zone, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis are in your harem.

May: That's really awesome. Plus, when you marry Princess Sara in the future, Lincoln, you'll be related to The King and Queen of the Mirage Kingdom, and she fell in love with you on the day we went after Hansen.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Rita (Hoenn), Noelle, Princess Sara, Verona, Wilhomena, Rita (New Pokémon Snap), and Professor Bellis, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that. And you also know what today is, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, today's the start of the war against the evil older brothers of the Elemental Monarch Gene-Slammers.

Hilary Thestalos: We'll be ready for our dumbass older brothers, and we'll make them pay.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Bigmouth Galaxy.

Eli: Cool!

Me: That was that one that looks like a fish.

Nico: Yep.

Shope: I'll go next.

Julie Yamamoto: I'll go too.

Nico: Okay then.

Nicole: Go get it.

They went in and Nicole activated the simulator and they were at BIGMOUTH GALAXY.

Nico: Whoa!

Julie Yamamoto: Bigmouth Galaxy.

Shope: So awesome.

Nico: Any tips on this one Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) This one is a very simple one. Just get to and open the treasure chest at the end. But you have to dive into the water to get to it.

Nico: Okay.

Shope: Looks like we're getting wet.

Julie Yamamoto: That's for sure.

?: Let me help.

A Flamigo came.

Nico: A Flamigo! Wow!

Flamigo: (In a girls voice) (Jamaican Accent) I think this will be fun mon.

Nico: Maria Reid!? Wow!

Julie Yamamoto: Don't revert back yet.

Flamigo: Don't worry. I will save that for the end.

Nico: Here we go.

They dove in.

Nico: I see Gringills up ahead!

Julie Yamamoto: Me too.

Shope: Lets get them!

Flamigo fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Julie Yamamoto: Wall ahead. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and blew it apart and they went through.

Then they swam and got to the shore at the end. Then they saw the chest.

Nico: There's the chest and NUMEROUS Goombas are in front of it.

Shope: This will be fun.

Flamigo fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: (gets out Touch and Go and KGBeast's Ridewatches) Let's clear a path!

Nico activated them and blasted the Goombas.

Then Shope fired a blast of lightning and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico blasted the chest open! Out came the star!

Nico: There it is!

Shope and Julie went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria Reid reverted back and she was a girl with pink hair and pink clothes and had pink angel wings.

Maria Reid: That was so awesome mon!

Nico: Yeah!

They all high five.

Nico: YEAH!

Shope: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Maria Reid: When me and Nico were on my family's banana farm mon. And we gave Kingston a huge load of bananas.

Nico: That was awesome. It always reminded me of the Banana Boat song.

Julie Yamamoto: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Maria Reid: It sure was mon.

They hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Maria Reid: Same here mon.

They left.

Later we were watching TV and Courage was resting on Muriel's lap as she was rocking and Eustace was reading the paper.

We were watching War Movies with Eustace.

But then…

Eustace: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace Scared Courage with his ugly mask. But in doing so it caused a chain reaction that led to…

Chef Hatchet: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

But then..

Duncan: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Samey: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Stacey: (PROJECTIVE VOMITING)

Total Drama Contestants: (MASSIVE PROJECTILE VOMIT FEST!)

OH SICK!

They vomited streams of rainbow vomit all over the place and saturated much of the floor in it!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! CLEANUP ON ISLE 36!

Eustace laughed.

But then…

KRABONK!

Eustace got bashed on the head with a mallet!

Eustace: OW! (Dazed and stupid) What did I do?

Poliwag: Hey, Poromon.

Pormon: What?

Poliwag: Are you hungry?

Poromon turned slowly toward him. After a short glance to check that there wasn't some nasty parasite feeding off the blue Pokemon's brain, he bounced to his side.

Poromon: (whispers in Poliwag's ear): Let me tell you a secret.

Poliwag: What?

Poromon: I'm a second-level baby digimon, so…

Poliwag: Yeah, and so?

Poromon: I'M ALWAYS HUNGRY!

Poliwag jumped so far away he toppled over the side of the couch and fell to the ground, his eyes replaced with two large black swirls. Poromon returned to his position and resumed pressing the remote's button with a speed a dactylographer would have envied him. After a few seconds, Poliwag jumped back on the couch and glared at him.

Poliwag: What was that for?

Poromon: Ask a stupid question, get a stupid answer.

Poliwag: Oh. That's funny.

Poromon: Want to raid the cookie jar?

Poliwag: Lets do it.

Horsea: Did someone say cookies?!

Manaphy: We're in.

Poromon; Awesome. Lets go.

Poliwag: There they are!

They saw the cookie jar.

They got to the cookie jar and then opened it and then…

ALARMS BUZZ AND AIR HORNS BLARE!

Manaphy: WHOA!

Eli: AHA!

Lana: Caught you red handed mascots!

Lola: Those are daddy's chocolate s'mores caramel cluster cookies. They are for after dinner!

Ranamon: You put those back!

Poromon: Never! (eats a few cookies)

Manaphy: You're in trouble Poromon!

Poromon: I'm a bad bird!

Lana: HEY!

They ran!

Mascots: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE US ALIVE!

They ran with the cookies!

Lola: GET BACK HERE WITH THOSE COOKIES!

They ran fast!

Twins: HEY! WHAT DID WE JUST SAY!? YOU GET BACK HERE NOW!

Diamond Tiara: Ok, what have they done now?!

Me: Ran off with Mr. Lynn's freshly baked cookies he made for after dinner.

Lincoln: Oh no! Not our chocolate s'mores caramel cluster cookies!

Me: Just be glad it's not May's food.

May: Yeah.

Diamond Tiara: Boy those must be really good cookies.

Lincoln: They are some of the best D.T.

Nico: They sure are.

They were hiding behind a bunch of boxes in the basement.

Poromon: They'll never find us here!

?: Oh I wouldn't be so sure.

They saw a Cetitan!

Manaphy: Whoa a Cetitan!

Poromon: Shh! Be quiet! We're hiding!

Then the door opened.

Ranamon: Aha! Found y'all!

Manaphy: Uh oh!

Poromon: Oh no.

Qin: Give those cookies back!

Poliwag: NEVER!

Horsea ate a few more cookies.

Diamond Tiara: All right give us those cookies!

Me: Boy those must be really good cookies to eat for the mascots.

Nico: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

?: Can you hear me everyone?

Astrotrain: King Kai, now isn't the best time!

?: (sarcastically) Well, I guess I can call back later.

Spiderman: Madame Web?!

Me: Madame Web!? Wow!

Cetitan: (In a girls voice) Wow this will be good.

Nico: Kira Cetalia!? Wow.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and purple clothes and had a blue whale in the middle of her forehead.

She grabbed the mascots and came upstairs.

Madame Web then appeared in person.

Spiderman: Madame Web? What are you doing here?

Madame Web: I need your help with something very urgent.

Me: It's an honor to meet you Madame Web and we'll do what we can to help you.

Nico: What's the problem?

Madame Web: The Tablet of Order and Chaos shattered and I need your help to find and collect all the pieces that were scattered across the multiverse and bring them back.

Spiderman: Before anyone asks, it wasn't me!

Madame Web: I know it's not this version of you. It was caused accidentally by another version of you. One who is very similar to you but without the existence of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Hmm. Very unusual.

Qin: Yeah. So it's a Spiderman that we haven't met yet.

Nico: One that comes from a universe where we don't exist.

Camie: Wow.

Me: Very interesting.

Nico: Where are the fragments?

Madame Web: The pieces are now fragmented across other dimensions, dimensions that are strange reflections of our own… (shows the 1930s world of Spider-Man Noir) A past unlike ours… (shows the younger world of Ultimate Spider-Man) A present day out of synch… (shows the futuristic world of Spider-Man 2099) And a distant future which may or may not come to pass.

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

Qin: A 1930's version of Spiderman, Ultimate Spiderman and Spiderman 2099.

Nico: All versions we read about.

Lola: Stan Lee showed us those versions.

Me: And you must have heard about our battle with the Marvel Zombies right?

Madame Web: Yes and thankfully they are not part of this. You freed them though. But this will be an interesting journey for all of you.

Me: We're really excited about this one.

Madame Web: Whenever you are ready, I will send each of you to help these Spider Man get the first fragment of their respective dimensions.

Me: Hold that thought. Got to ask Kira what her favorite memory of Nico is.

Madame Web: Oh right. That is a mandatory question with you.

Me: Yes it is.

Springer: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kira Cetalia: When me and Nico were out on my family's catamaran and we saw a huge awesome pod of White Blue Whales.

Qin: That is so cool.

Me: Boy that is something you don't see every day. A White Blue Whale.

Xenia: Yeah those are rare.

Kira Cetalia: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kira Cetalia: Same here.

Buzzerbeak squawked sternly at the mascots

Nico: Now now Buzzerbeak. If they wanted some cookies they could have just asked for some.

Poromon: Sorry.

Me: Wait! I just remembered.

I went over to TAS Spiderman.

Me: I remember that your worlds version of MJ was sent to another universe by accident.

TAS Spiderman: That's right. I don't know where to start. She could be anywhere.

Xenia: And with an infinite number of universes out there it'll be like finding a needle in a haystack.

Me: With our technology we got to know where to look. But maybe this will be a perfect opportunity to find her.

TAS Spiderman: It just might be the time.

Nico: Yeah!

Spiderman: You know we have to find the Fragments, right?

Me: I know that. Just saying. Come on guys look at him. The Animated Series Spiderman is worried about her.

Xenia: I agree. We got to find her.

Nico: J.D. is right. I am worried about his worlds version of Mary Jane too. We got to find her. So as a side mission we'll gladly find her.

TAS Spiderman: Thank you guys. Thank you.

Me: Now we can get started.

Xenia: Okay.

The previous group came.

General Schwarz: Can me, Electropede, Harpymon, Chillyfish, Thundermon, Black Manta, Goro, Puppetmon, White Lightning, and

Black Lance go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Boy this will be fun.

Me: I hope we get to kill most of Spiderman's enemies in each universe.

Girl Jordan: Especially Carnage!

Xenia: YEAH!

Thundercracker: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Veluza and Dondozo next.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Yep. What's the first stop?

Madame Web: That is going to be in Noir New York in the Noir Universe.

Me: Whoa! Black and White Roaring 20s style.

Rarity: Oh this is going to be most fun and good.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Evil Sasuke, and he was out for our heads once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, not you again!

Lincoln sounded the alarm, and we came inside.

Nico: Lincoln, what's wrong?

Lincoln: We got big trouble, Nico. I had a vision and saw who it was that we're going to confront today: the figure I saw is none other than Evil Sasuke, and he's out for our heads once again.

Me: (FLARES UP RAINBOW PHOENIX FORCE AURA) WHAT?! THAT FUCKING ASSHOLE, HE JUST DOESN'T EVEN KNOW WHEN TO FUCKING QUIT?!

Nico: I know, right? That asshole and the others like him literally have a fucking death wish when it comes to trying to kill us!

Twilight Sparkle: He's not getting away with this. In fact, I'm going to use the Evil Sasuke Rant on him!

We gasped.

Lincoln: Oh, man, this should be good, and I'm also joining in on this as well, Twilight.

Eli: He's right, after all, you're his future wife, and he doesn't want you getting hurt especially not by that asshole!

Me: That's right.

Nico: We're not letting that asshole get away with this. Come on, gang, we're going to rip that good-for-nothing selfish asshole to fucking shreds and spit on his remains!

Me: He's going to get his throat ripped out of his neck!

Lincoln: Along with his black heart!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Henry Thestalos, the evil older brother of Hilary Thestalos and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Hilary and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Hilary, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Henry Thestalos, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

We gasped.

Hilary Thestalos: So, the first of those thugs is none other than my older brother, Henry. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a hotheaded asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: Think on the level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina, that's how bad it was.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say yesterday, he Gene-Slammed himself into Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch, right, Hilary.

Hilary Thestalos: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Henry live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy Evil Sasuke and rip that asshole to fucking shreds.

Lincoln: There's absolutely no way we're letting Evil Sasuke live, we're ending him once and for all, and once we get done killing him, you're next, Henry Thestalos.

Hilary Thestalos: You've gone way too far this time, Henry. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you are reduced to ashes after we get done with Evil Sasuke.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed out to destroy Evil Sasuke, and once we get done destroying that asshole, Lincoln and Hilary Thestalos are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Henry Thestalos, the first of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods.

We were off to the Shattered Dimensions Universe

---

We arrived in the Shattered Dimensions Universe.

Electropede: You must be the main alternate Spidey for this adventure.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: And you guys must be Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Great to finally meet ya! Heard so much about you. Just FYI, save the killing for those who deserve it.

Nico: Gotcha. No killing unless it's absolutely necessary.

Me: Yeah. Except Girl Jordan here is going to kill all the versions of Carnage.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: That I can accept.

Me: Good. She has a very nasty vendetta against him.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I heard about that.

We land simultaneously on a ledge as we get ready for one epic adventure.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Let's get started! These neighborhoods aren't gonna friendly themselves.

Me: To us all criminals are not friendly.

Madame Web: If you follow my instructions, I will assist you in finding a fragment now.

William: Who are we to refuse a lovely lady? Lead on, M.W.!

Madame Web. All right. You will need to reach that ledge to begin your quest!'

Nicole: I love a good video game.

Nico: (we jump over the ledge easily) Wait, this quest involves jumping?

Madame Web: And now, scale the wall. In your case, with your signature powers.. And in Spider-Man's case, his unique adhesive abilities.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Uh, I believe the technical term is 'stick- 'em powers'.

Maria: Um, are we calling them that?

Me: Spiderman had to adjust to his powers for a while.

Spiderman: Yeah it's true.

Nico: Wow this is gonna be awesome.

We flew with Spiderman.

Madame Web: I am augmenting your Spider Sense. Now, instead of just detecting danger, you have the added abilities of seeing through objects, locating enemies and Tablet fragments, as well as discerning structural weaknesses in your environment. Now, instead of just detecting danger, yo have the added abilities of seeing through objects, locating enemies and Tablet fragments, as well as discerning structural weaknesses in your environment.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Coooooool!

Me: That is awesome.

Madame Web: Indeed.

Qin: It sure will be fun.

Camie: Yeah.

Madame Web: Use your webbing to pull that wall down.

Spiderman: All right

Me: Lets do it.

I used my webslinging powers too and so did Spiderman and we broke the wall apart!

Me: And that's called…

Spiderman: Breaking and Entering.

Nico: You have webslinging powers too?

Me: I never even knew about it until now.

With his new Spider-Sense, Shattered Dimensions Peter sees through the wall that hides a Tablet fragment.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I see it! (attaches several weblines onto the wall and gets ready to pull it down)

Nico: Yeah.

With his amazing strength, he pulls down the wall to reveal the fragment trapped inside. We approached the floating rock for Spider-Man to grab, Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, look what we found.

Madame Web: Excellent work. A job well begun is half done! Now to another Spider-Man! And bestow a different gift upon him. King Kai will be mentoring him. But I will send Team Loud Phoenix Storm to his location.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Gotcha. I'll see you guys tomorrow, right?

Lasher: You can count on it.

Me: You got it.

In an alternate dimension, very much like the Amazing Shattered Dimensions Universe but… younger, a 15-year-old Peter Parker is clinged to the wall inside a water dam-like facility. His costume is just like his older counterpart with the classic red and blue, but unlike his other counterparts, he is much weaker and less experienced. To compensate for that, Madame Web took a familiar black symbiote, and without his consent or knowledge, Peter bonds with it, much to his instant dismay.

Ultimate Spidey: The Black Suit? What am I doing in the BLACK SUIT!? I-I hate this thing!

King Kai: Stay calm, young Peter. This suit has extra abilities you will need in your quest.

Ultimate Spiderman: Like what, tryin' to take over my body!?

King Kai: I said STAY CALM! Madame Web's psychic powers will keep it from overwhelming you.

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah? Well, I hope she kept the receipt. Wait who is that?

King Kai: Pleasure to meet you. Before you begin, let me introduce you to your new allies, who are also good friends of mine.

Ultimate Spidey: What're they like?

King Kai: See for yourself.

Then we came in.

Me: What's shaking?

Ultimate Spiderman: WHOA Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too. Whoa! The Black Suit looks great. Also we have a black suited version of you in the M.O.E.

Nico: Long story.

Ultimate Spiderman: Who was that that talked?

Me: That was King Kai. One of our biggest helpers who has alerted us to many of our biggest adventures and adversaries.

Nico: Yep.

Ultimate Spiderman: Wow! That is cool.

King Kai: I'm also going to be your instructor for your missions of finding the fragments.

Maria: (to Ultimate Spiderman) You're honestly looking good. Even though you're wearing an evil alien parasite

Ultimate Spiderman: Evil? Yes! Alien? Not exactly. Let's just say I'm wearing last year's failed science experiment.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Chillyfish: You must've been Spider Man for about a year. That might explain why you're wearing the Black Suit. You're not as experienced as our Spiderman, and if we learned anything from our adventures, you need all the power you can get to survive.

Me: Yeah. Believe it or not we battled a 2007 version of you called Bully Peter.

Ultimate Spiderman: Bully Peter?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Xenia: Yeah he was a total jerk

Nico: But that's another story.

Ultimate Spiderman: I srre.

King Kai: Now, let's retrieve the next fragment! Spit spot!

Ultimate Spiderman: Did you just say spit-sp-?

King Kai: Let us test your control over the Black Suit. First: with your ability to Web Zip, you can travel quickly from perch point to perch point. Try it now.

Me: Here we go.

Ultimate Spiderman does what he's told and web zips on a line of perch points with us following.

Me: Like the Ninja Spire Jump that Sly Cooper knows.

King Kai: Occasionally, in order to reach distant perch points, you will have to jump towards them and web-zip in midair.

Ultimate Spiderman: Uh-huh. Talk about a leap of faith!

Me: No kidding.

King Kai: And you can run across narrow walkways like the one you're on without fear of falling, due to your natural agility and powers of adhesion.

Ultimate Spiderman: They're called 'Stick- 'Em Powers'. Did one of the other me's make that joke already?

Nico: Yeah they did.

King Kai: Yes. Madame Web didn't find it funny.

Stormy Weather: But we did!

Me: That's for sure.

Ultimate Spidey: Yeesh!

Qin: Yeah.

King Kai: The fragment is at the end of the corridor. Can you swing across to it?

Ultimate Spiderman: Can I? Buddy, it's my trademark.

Me: Lets go.

We flew with Ultimate Spiderman.

Nico: Spiderman! How's that Black Suit feeling so far, 'cause I don't want our team up to have you turn into a brain-eating monster with a dental problem.

Ultimate Spiderman: I gotta admit, the suit does seem fairly under control. And I feel stronger… faster! Maybe this'll work out after all… fingers crossed!

Me: That is cool.

Goro: You should not let the suit control you. You control it.

Ultimate Spiderman: Well, if I get out of control, you and your buddies need to take me down. Heck, you can use one of your fatalities on me if you want.

Me: That's going a little overboard.

Maria: We'll calm you down if possible. But we are NOT killing you.

Ultimate Spiderman: Lady, if I lose it, you might not have any other option.

Nico: We're NOT going to resort to that. Just leave it to us.

As soon as we dropped down to the ledge, Ultimate Spiderman grabbed the fragment.

Ultimate Spiderman: They're all gonna be this easy to find, right?

King Kai: No.

Ultimate Spiderman: Son of a…

King Kai: But right now, Professor Paradox is mentoring a Spiderman from the future. I will send J.D. and the others there now.

Headstrong: Later, Ultimate Peter.

Ultimate Spideman: Don't forget about what we talked about.

Nico: Peter, we'll try not to think about that.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That is for sure.

In a time set about a century into the Amazing Universe is the third Spider-Man. The Spider-Man of tomorrow. Spider-Man 2099. Returning in his classic, hi-tech blue and red costume as he jumps off a perch point and skydives onto one of the extremely tall skyscrapers in this futuristic city.

Professor Paradox: Greetings, Miguel O'Hara, Spider-Man of the year 2099.

Spiderman 2099: That's me. Ready to save the universe and lookin' good while doing it.

Professor Paradox: You won't be saving the universe alone, you know. Look to your side and meet your new friends.

We landed by him.

Me: Miguel O'Hara A.K.A. Spiderman 2099.

Spiderman 2099: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: It sure is. WOW! Look at this place.

Nico: The end of the 21st Century! This is amazing seeing this!

Laney: This is incredible!

Spiderman 2099: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Spiderman 2099: This isn't your first time in the future, is it?

White Lightning: Nope. Ask Ben 10,000 and Terry.

Me: Long story but really awesome.

Batman 2039: Yeah I'm the Batman of 2039.

Ben 10,000: And I'm from the year 2037.

Spiderman 2099: That is amazing.

Me: Many of us come from awesome timelines and worlds.

Paradox: The next fragment is close. Just ahead, in fact!

Cuckoo Clocker: We're on it.

Spiderman 2099: Gotta watch out, though. This area's property of the Alchemax corporation, and that means the Public Eye'll be everywhere.

Lisa Loud: And what, pray tell, is a Public Eye?

Spiderman 2099: Not a what, a who. The police force owned by Alchemax. And I'm not sure which is more corrupt!

Me: We'll have to find out more about them.

Nico: Yeah.

We spotted a police hovercraft about to land on the road near us

Spiderman 2099: Speak of the devil. Here comes the Public Eye now!

Me: Then lets blast them.

Paradox: Many enemies will try to stop you from collecting fragments. You must defeat them in combat!

Spiderman 2099: Tell me about it! I tried to defeat them in cards once. Didn't go so good.

A few Public Eye Officers landed.

Paradox: These ones look easy. Try light attacks.

Miguel shrugged, walked up to the Officers, and while holding back, beats them up and knocks them out.

I fired energy blasts and blew their heads clear off their shoulders.

Qin: YEAH!

Paradox: Here comes more! Perhaps something stronger?

Spiderman 2099: Keep the battle tips coming, buddy. It's like having Sun Tzu as a life coach.

Black Lance: Miguel, I think Paradox is far older then Sun Tzu.

Me: Well actually I'm not really sure how old he is.

Quick Man: Nice, Miguel. Your speed's most definitely superior to the other Spider-Men. And me.

Spiderman 2099: Having 50% spider dna would do that to someone. Somehow. Now watch this.

Nico: That is for sure!

Miguel grabs an officer to beat on, striking him relentlessly before swinging him around on a web and got too caught up in his excitement that he accidentally throws him off the building.

I kicked him in one into the air and smashed him down.

Spiderman 2099: Oh no! I didn't mean to- (man disappeares)-make him disappear?"

Paradox: You didn't! Madame Webb saved him from peril and transported him to safety thanks to a dimension rift caused by the Tablet. But please, try not to be so cavalier next time. Leave that to Team Loud Phoenix Storm as well as the last Spider Man they meet next.

Spiderman 2099: Good to know you got my back! Guess I'll just worry about my front.

Nico: Paradox is right. If it comes down to it, leave the killing to us.

Me: That's right. Your enemies are now OUR enemies!

Xenia: Yeah!

Paradox: Beware, heroes - here come the last wave! Take them out howsoever you choose… and make it good!

Spiderman 2099: You are one bloodthirsty old man. I like it!

Puppetmon: These ones are getting knocked out.

Me: Leave that to me! LIGHTNING SHOWER RAIN!

I fired a massive volley of energy needles and blasted them down. Knocking them out. Spiderman 2099 and me grabbed one with our webs and threw one into the ground.

With their enemies vanquished and defeated, we are free to collect the third fragment floating inside the next room

Spiderman 2099: Ahh… that was a good warm-up. So when do we get a real challenge?

Paradox: I fear it will be sooner than you think! And finally, Team Loud Phoenix Storm must turn their attention from the future to a world set in the past. Whose Spider Man Clockwork is mentoring.

Thetis: Miguel, before we go, have you seen a version of Mary Jane Watson around?

Spiderman 2099: A younger one? Not really. Have you checked in the worlds of the other Spiderman?

Me: Well we're trying to find her so she can be reunited with the TAS version of him. Long story.

Spiderman 2099: I hope you find her.

Me: Thanks Miguel.

In a universe set somewhere between the 1920s and 1930s, criminal gangs exist in every corner of this quiet city. Thankfully, the New York of this world is constantly protected by its shadowy hero of legend. The man with eyes without a face. The Spider-Man. This noir Spider-Man found himself hanging upside on his web inside a train station that has been taken over by criminal scum, which means it's his job to clean them out.

Noir Spidey: Say your prayers, punks - here comes the Spider-Man. (looks around the area) Whadda we got here?

Clockwork: Looks like criminal forces in this world have already found one of the fragments! They've taken over the station.

Noir Spiderman: And this used to be such a nice place. (jumps onto a shadowy ledge above an unexpecting goon)

Clockwork: Use the shadows to your advantage. See if you can subdue these opponents silently - with stealth attacks.

Noir Spideman: You read my mind, pal.

Clockwork: Yes. That's what me and my friends do. And due to how deeply influenced this world is by the villains you face, you are allowed to kill them. As long as you don't draw attention

Noir Spidey: Best news I've heard all day.

Without the punk knowing at all until it was too late, the Spider-Man silently webs up his mouth then body, yanking him upwards to repeatedly punch to death to shut up his mumbling before tying him onto the perch point

Noir Spideman: Those typewriters they're slinging are no joke. Won't last long if they open up on me. Even if I'm allowed to kill these dirtbags now.

Clockwork: Agreed. If an enemy spots you, it is imperative to defeat him quickly or retreat, either into the shadows or high above. I have gifted you with new web-swinging power - they will be useful in this respect.

Noir Spideman: Oh, I like this! Thanks for the enhanced powers, Clockwork. The webs normally just kinda splatter everywhere.

Clockwork: Use your Spider-Sense to locate the fragment!

Noir Spidey obliges and locates the fragment behind a metal gate.

Clockwork: There! Through that gate! I will send Team Loud Phoenix Storm to accompany you.

Noir Spiderman: Whaddya waitin' for?

We arrived.

Me: We arrived.

Noir Spiderman: Awesome to meet you guys.

Me: You too Peter.

Xenia: Sorry to drop in like this.

Me: So it's a stealth battle they want. I like it.

I used Starlight Glimmer's invisibility and went and snapped a guard's neck.

I then did the same to another.

Noir Spiderman: Don't let the deathbugs bite.

Black Manta: Deathbugs?

Noir Spiderman: Because we're killing them? Look, it's not often I make quips, alright?!

Me: Shh.

Nori Spiderman: Sorry.

Me: But yeah I understand.

RD Lola: By the way, have you seen a red haired woman anywhere?

Noir Spiderman: Can you be more specific?

Me: (Holds up photo of TAS Mary Jane) Mary Jane Watson. She's from TAS Spiderman's world. Long story.

Noir Spider: No haven't seen her. Sorry.

Me: Well we'll find her.

Nico: Yeah.

With the stationed cleared of goons, we reunite to collect the fourth fragment after Spidey web-pulls the gate right open so he could grab it.

Noir Spidey: And that's the end of that.

Thundermon: Not quite. We still have an Evil Sasuke to kill.

Noir Spiderman: Who?

Me: Long and ugly story. He really HATES my guts because I humiliated him big time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: You'll see soon.

We looked and then we saw by the train station, EVIL SASUKE!

Qin: Target sighted.

Beelzemon: Entrance time!

Noir Spiderman: Good thing all the goons here are dead.

We went at him.

Evil Sasuke was looking around. But then the spirits of Spiderman came and swirled around him and then they converged and then a massive spider appeared and it roared and then it bursted open and revealed NUMEROUS SMALLER SPIDERS! They popped into fireworks and then we came out.

Nico: Now that was an entrance worthy of Spiderman!

Eli: Too bad those weren't wolf spiders.

Camie: Yeah.

Evil Sasuke Saw me and we glared at each other.

Me: Nice to see you again you fucklipped asswipe!

Noir Spidey: Oh, that's an Evil Sasuke.

Evil Sasuke: Made a new friend, you motherfucking curs?!

Me: More than that you freak!

Noir Spidey: Look, buddy. I get they're a bit naive to how this world works and tad bit annoying. But we have no time to be messing around with you.

Evil Sasuke: You'll just have to make the time, you motherfucking cur!

He tried to punch Noir Spiderman but the webhead grabbed his arm and broke it before webbing him to the wall.

Harpymon: What did you just do?!

Noir Spiderman: What? I made sure he can't go anywhere until after the usual battles are finished. That way, you can kill him easily. You're welcome.

Lincoln: You seriously don't know how our fights against Evil Sasuke go, do you?!

Noir Spiderman: Well, you guys still don't know much about how this world works. That makes us even, doesn't it?

Me: We usually like to rough him up a bit before the usual battles start.

Nico: Yeah.

Noir Spiderman: So what, you want me to just free him so you can do your rants?

Me: Well yes.

Noir Spiderman: Okay.

He did so.

Qin: Now this will be fun.

Twilight Sparkle unholstered her massive Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Eternal Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Eternal Magical Friendship and True Eternal Friendship Magic Skylander Love from her back and transformed into Super Angel-Friendship Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmonious Elemental Magic Skylander Princess Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel of Divine Harmonious Elemental Magic Skylander Princess Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel Justice and Divine Harmonious Elemental Magic Skylander Princess Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel Love.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Twilight Sparkle, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. J.D. remembered that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness.

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As one of the most powerful fighters and warriors and champions in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And on top of that, we both fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge, and above all, betraying the very village your clan founded.

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln: You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why J.D. killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why J.D. killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!

We literally cheered wildly at the joint Evil Sasuke Rant Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln did, and that really really really pissed off Evil Sasuke!

Me: YEAH! YOU TELL HIM, GUYS! AND FUCK YOU, FUCKWEED ASSHOLE!

Nico: YOU'RE HEADING FOR AN EARLY GRAVE, YOU FUCKER!

Noir Spiderman: (glares at Evil Sasuke) Consider yourself lucky.

Evil Sasuke: I don't believe in luck. All I want is…

POW!

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln punched him down. He got up.

Twilight Sparkle unholstered her massive Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Eternal Friendship Alicorn Greatsword of True Eternal Magical Friendship and True Eternal Friendship Magic Skylander Love from her back and transformed into Super Angel-Friendship Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmonious Elemental Magic Skylander Princess Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel of Divine Harmonious Elemental Magic Skylander Princess Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel Justice and Divine Harmonious Elemental Magic Skylander Princess Magic Friendship Alicorn Princess Angel Love.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Twilight Sparkle, and so did we as we unholstered our weapons and transformed.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. J.D. remembered that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as he was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness.

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja, and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As one of the most powerful fighters and warriors and champions in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And on top of that, we both fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge, and above all, betraying the very village your clan founded.

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln: You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why J.D. killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why J.D. killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!

We literally cheered wildly at the joint Evil Sasuke Rant Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln did, and that really really really pissed off Evil Sasuke!

Me: YEAH! YOU TELL HIM, GUYS! AND FUCK YOU, FUCKWEED ASSHOLE!

Nico: YOU'RE HEADING FOR AN EARLY GRAVE, YOU FUCKER!

Me: Time to DANCE!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) Now the fun starts.

Noir Spiderman: Well, might as well help you guys.

Me: Thanks.

(RAGE - NARUTO SHIPPUDEN MOVIE 2 OST PLAYS AT 2:18 TO 2:55)

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

Nicole: YEAH! GET HIM DAD!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln went at Evil Sasuke and blasted and smashed him all over!

Noir Spidey snuck up and jumped on him and bashed him on his back and then Twilight Sparkle grabbed Evil Sasuke and bashed him on his face and Lincoln kicked him in the mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Twilight Sparkle kicked him in the face and punched him into a wall!

He got up and was really pissed!

Evil Sasuke: I AM AN UCHIHA ELITE! THIS IS NOT HAPPENING!

Misty Brightdawn: You're an elite of nothing!

Misty teleported and kicked Evil Sasuke in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at Evil Sasuke with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Lincoln blasted Evil Sasuke all over with energy blasts and lightning and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

Misty Brightdawn, Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln and Maxxine kicked Evil Sasuke in his face and teleported and punched him in his back and teleported and punched him in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

HE WAS PISSED!

I teleported and punched Evil Sasuke hard in his face and knocked him down! Evil Sasuke tried to do the same ferocious moves that Trakeena did on me but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked him in his face and leg swept him and kicked him in his back and I kneed him in his face and punched him all over. I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Misty Brightdawn blasted Evil Sasuke all over with incredible force and energy blasts.

It was getting intense!

Me: You are just as pathetic as ever Sasuke!

POW!

I smashed Evil Sasuke in his face and sent him crashing into a huge building wall and it crashed onto him!

Me: SUPER KAIO KEN!

I flared up a massive red aura and flew at him and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and then a massive amount of blood belched out of him!

Xenia: Nice one!

Maxxine punched him as he exploded out of the rubble! Lincoln kicked him into the air and I punched him right in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a massive amount of blood!

Me: You make me fucking sick Sasuke. You only care about spreading hatred and evil and making people miserable and you don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer and only care about nothing but yourself! You would rather see people die! And another thing, I SHOW ABSOLUTELY NO REMORSE for killing your entire clan!

KROW!

I punched Evil Sasuke in his stomach and kicked him in his face

I threw him and Misty Brightdawn teleported and kneed Evil Sasuke in the face and sent him flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked him all over with ballistic fury! Lincoln then teleported and then punched him and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Noir Spiderman: Had enough, chump?

Evil Sasuke got up!

Evil Sasuke: I WILL NOT STOP! NOT UNTIL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU ARE ALL DEAD!

POW!

Twilight Sparkle punched him in his face!

POW! BLAM POW SMASH!

Noir Spiderman: Good thing I had Clockwork grab the Fragment already.

Me: Good thinking. But we're not done yet!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Sasuke all over!

Then chains tied him up and then Tri Klops, Katnappe, Devack, Beautiful Gorgeous, Mojo Jojo, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, and Stratos came.

Nico: Tri Klops, Katnappe, Devack, Beautiful Gorgeous, Mojo Jojo, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, and Stratos.

Tri Klops: No sign of TAS MJ?

Nico: Not yet.

Me: Yeah nothing.

Katnappe: I'm sure you'll be able to find her.

Me: Yeah.

Devack: Before someone unfriendly does.

Qin: We will.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Nico) We heard you fought an evil version of Chris McLean.

Nico: We sure did.

Mojo Jojo: How was it?

Me: Epic and funny.

Qin: You would not believe what happened there.

Vulpes and Rofer then came.

Me: Vulpes and Rofer! Two of you this time?

Vulpes: Well Rofer wanted to volunteer for seeing how the Death Punch will affect us.

Me: That sounds fair enough.

Nico: Yeah.

Vulpes: So, Rofer here will be to demonstrate the Death Punch, right?

Me: Yep.

Lola: This will be cool.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Volcanic Rocket, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - Nico's rescue on Pahkitew Island and Lisa and Ink Rose transforming and kicking Evil Chris McLean's ass!

---

Tri-Klops was first.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) Nico's rescue was on Pahkitew Island. And Lisa and Ink Rose transformed to kick Evil Chris McLean's ass!

Zick: Boy they sure did! That was so awesome! But in the process J.D. ate a bucket of chum and hurled his guts out all over Evil Chris and then he fainted.

Roshi: OH GOOD GOD That was horrible! He drenched him all over the place with vomit!

Wataru: That was gross and funny. But also silly! J.D.'s contingency plan came into effect after that. And J.D. shoved a bottle of Ipecac down his throat.

They laughed!

Volcanic Rocket agreed there.

Rainbow Dash: Boy you should have seen what happened! He was hurling his guts out all over like how Peter, Brian, Chris and Stewie did.

Scootaloo: That was so funny!

Whirlwind: We all laughed our heads off.

Tri-Klops: That is funny! I hope J.D. is okay.

Zick: He'll be fine. He just fainted.

Tri-Klops: He'll be out probably for the rest of the day. Lets do it!

Tri-Klops and Zick called out Slowking and Camerupt! Zick and Elena Potato merged and they formed into ZILENA! Tri-Klops merged with Malchior! They formed into TRILCHIOR! Zick and group fired waves of energy and wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Tessa (Skylanders), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - Another Kidney, Pinto, Fava, Chili, Navy, Lima, Garbanzo, Cannelini, Rotten and Jelly Beans as well as Evil Search Man and Touch & Go

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) Nico, Tyler Bowman's team, Touch and Go's team, and the others did good battling Another Kidney, Pinto, Fava, Chili, Navy, Lima, Garbanzo, Cannelini, Rotten and Jelly Beans. As well as Another Evil Search Man and Touch & Go

Starfire: They sure did and it was most amazing.

Larry Loud: Boy it sure was! The Anothers minus Touch & Go were the Embodiment of the Violence Dopant and her name is Varya Violence. She is a strong and brutal one and one time she beat up a bully so brutally that she destroyed every single one of his bones and reduced them to dust.

Katnappe: WHOA! That is intense! She must be that strong!

Larry Loud: Oh she is. And the Another Touch & Go was a girl that Sakura Knudson left her mark on 10 years ago.

Katnappe: How did she do that?

Larry Loud: She fired an energy blast and it burned her right in her back and it will serve as a reminder of how she got her expelled and got her sent to prison.

Katnappe: WOW! That is a nasty mark!

Tessa: Boy dragonfeathers! It really was.

Fluttershy: She came after Sakura to get revenge on her for that.

Tornado Bolt: Boy she sure did.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja! Ja! She sure did.

Stealth Elf: That was intense.

Katnappe: WHOA! That is amazing. Lets do it!

Starfire and Katnappe called out their Liepard! Starfire and Blackfire merged and they formed into ONYXFIRE! Katnappe and Heart

Roidmude merged and they formed into KATHEART! Starfire and group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Dante, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Celica, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - Lincoln's rescue in Traverse Town

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Traverse Town. How was it?

Dante: It was really awesome and we took down Lord Raptor and put him into your ranks.

Jessie Bannon: That was really fun. Also Girl Jordan came up with a really wild and crazy bet.

Devack: Really? What was it?

Dante: If Cruella's mental instability kills her in the next few weeks, Lincoln will treat all of his harem to a date in the Bahamas. But if he is wrong, Lincoln, J.D. and Nico are going to have a really big all night 4 week lovemaking fest!

THEY GASPED!

Devack: OH MAN!

Professor Monkey For A Head: All their harems ganged up on them!

Celica: Yeah no kidding there! What a wager!

Devack: A 4 WEEK LOVEMAKING FEST!? I don't know how the team is going to handle all that!

Starlight Glimmer: (Mischievous Smirk) I'm looking forward to this!

Cozy Glow: This is gonna be a good one.

Hex: Yeah no kidding!

Devack: Boy no kidding! This is gonna be a long couple of weeks! Lets do it!

Dante and Devack called out their Infernape! Dante merged with Jessie Bannon and they formed into DANJESSIE! Devack and Professor Monkey For A Head merged and they formed into PROFESSOR DEVACK FOR A HEAD! Dante and team fired waves of yellow fire and bones. blood, skulls, magic, stars and llightning and smashed them down.

Rita Loud, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Lusamine, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - Meeting Trina Traverse

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) I heard you guys met Trina Traverse. What's she like?

Rita Loud: She is the Keyblade Knight of Traverse Town and also she hates Cruella De Vil and Julius from Runaway Brain.

Cana: She is really powerful and awesome.

Lusamine: Boy she is an awesome one.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah she is amazing.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Boy she is really something. Lets do it!

Rita and Beautiful Gorgeous called out their Oricorio! Rita and Cana merged and they formed into RICANA! Beautiful merged with Lipsyncher and they formed into BEAUTIFUL LIPSYNCH! Rita and group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Numbuh 274, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders,Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - Bigmouth Galaxy

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) The next Galaxy was Bigmouth Galaxy. Did Nico have to go underwater?

Jaune: They sure did and it was awesome.

Miti: I'll say! And it was really fun.

Numbuh 274: I agree there and they had fun.

Rarity: I thought it was really fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Mojo: That is awesome. Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo, am ready!

Jaune and Mojo called out their SIMIPOUR! Jaune and Donkey Kong merged and they formed into JAUNE KONG! Mojo and Grodd merged and they formed into MOJO GRODD! Jaune and group fired waves of water, ice, jewels and coconuts and smashed them down.

## Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Leona (Dragon Quest), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - The Mascots got their hands caught in the Cookie Jar

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) The Mascots got their hands caught in the Cookie Jar. Honestly, why couldn't you have just let the poor things have the cookies?

Tea Gardner: Well even though it was one of the oldest known crimes in the book it was still funny to see. Also those cookies were for after dinner and Lynn Sr. gave us strict orders for not to eat any of them till them.

Lindsey: Yeah but it was awesome how they did that.

Leona: Boy no kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: Sly Cooper told us that he, Murray and Bentley did a VERY WELL planned theft of cookies from the cookie jar at the orphanage.

Starshine Sparkle: That was an awesome one..

Spyro: It sure was.

Copperhead: Except the mascots went for a direct approch. Lets do it!

Tea and Copperhead called out their Ribombee and Seviper. Tea and Aqua Spirit merged and they formed into TEA THE AQUA WARRIOR! Copperhead and Chilly Willy merged and they formed into COPPERWILLY! Tea and team fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Luz & Amity, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - So we're heading into the Spiderverse

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) So, you guys are headed into the Spiderverse. Which of the 4 Spidermen is your favorite?

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Oh that is a really tough one. But I would have to say the Ultimate Spiderman. I like that one because Mary Jane can turn into the Ultimate Spiderwoman.

Jinora: That was a cool one.

Luz: It sure was. And I have a feeling that Girl Jordan is soon going to go ballistic on another version of Carnage later on.

Amity: But I have a feeling that this one won't have Cletus Kasady.

Applejack: Boy this is gonna be a good one.

Apple Bloom: Yeah.

Flashwing: It sure will be good.

Hank Scorpio: This sure will be good. Lets do it!

Sophie Casterwill and Hank called out Moltres. Sophie and Jinora merged and they formed into SOPORA! Hank and Evil Heat Man merged and formed into HANK THE HEATMEISTER! Sophie and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Crystal Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - It was awesome meeting Madame Web

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) It was awesome meeting Madame Web. And how do you guys like my team?

Mizore: Your team is really amazing and cool. Also it was awesome meeting her.

Shazam: It sure was and she helped Spiderman on his journey many times before.

Crystal Man: We were amazed ourselves too.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah no kidding! That was amazing to meet her!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was amazing.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: You got that right.

SkullMeramon: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Mizore and SkullMeramon called out their Cryogonal. Mizore merged with Monet and they formed into Mizoret. SkullMeramon and Mzingo's Parliament merged and they formed into SKULLMERA PARLIAMENT! Mizore and group fired waves of blue fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Layla Heartfilia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea

Dragon, and Undertow - Evil Sasuke is back and is the first villain and Twilight Sparkle did my rant on him

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to Flare Corona) Evil Sasuke is back as the first villain. And Twilight Sparkle did J.D.'s rant on him

Flare Corona: That was so awesome seeing that. She and Lincoln really showed him who is in charge.

Hanabi: Boy they sure did.

Aries: I'll say!

Layla Heartfilia: That was really cool.

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

King Solar; Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah you got that right.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was awesome.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Flare and Scorpion called out Drapion and Moltres. Flare and Lillian Hale merged and they formed into FLARLILLIAN! Scorpion and Facilier merged and they formed into SCORPILIER! Flare and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Gyro Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - Twilight Sparkle and

Lincoln are doing an amazing job tearing him apart

* * *

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln are doing an amazing job tearing Evil Sasuke apart. And Noir Spiderman is backing us up here.

Baihumon: Boy he sure is amazing. And this whole place is like what happened during the Roaring 20s.

Bastemon: That was really cool and those were awesome comics for that time.

Gyro Man: You got that right.

Princess Luna: Yeah that was really cool.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: Yep that is for sure.

Stratos: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Baihumon and Stratos called out Entei and Thundurus. Baihumon and Francesca merged and they formed into BAIHUCESCA! Stratos and Pizza Face merged and they formed into STRATPIZZA! Baihumon and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

J.D. Knudson VS Rufos

* * *

Rufos was next.

Rufos: So Rigby punched you right in your chest and blew a massive hole in you!? That is incredible!

Me: It was! That was powerful!

Rufos: Boy that must've been a really massive and powerful punch.

Me: Yeah.

Rufos: Lets see how strong it is! Lets do it!

Me: Gladly!

I ran at him and then drew my fist back and punched him square in the chest and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

My Death Punch not only blasted him with a powerful shockwave but also blew him to smithereens in a massive fiery explosion!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! That was powerful! All it took was one punch to kill him!

I saw that flaming pieces of him were scattered all over!

Me: WHOA! Rufos you have failed this city!

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Vulpes

---

Vulpes was next.

Vulpes: Boy this will be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

May: Oh yeah!

Vulpes: Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called The Destroyers of Evil Sasuke, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the anti-Evil Sasuke etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

KAMEN RIDER!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

They got it ready!

Nico put on a Pink Harpy Disk. They loaded the disks in.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blew him apart and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Vulpes you have failed this city!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers, Victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Troy: Good thing you don't have a fragment.

Tsukasa: Now we just have to finish you off!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Spider Kumonos!

Tsukasa turned into the Red King Ohger and Daiki called out clones of the King Ohgers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers!

Maria: And now for Backup! (TURNS DIAL) CATACLYSM FORCE 6!

She summoned Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Imperious, Morpho Knight, Universe 666 Twin Masters and Elestomp!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be good!

We went at Evil Sasuke and bashed and smashed him all over.

Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, Loderool, and Nivenna

Ranamon, Diamond Tiara, Springer and Astrotrain used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ranamon and Diamond Tiara's powers, Springer's wind funnel laser and Astrotrain's ionic displacer rifle 100-fold!

Ranamon and Springer: VAPOROUS WIND FUNNEL BARRAGE!

Astrotrain and Diamond Tiara: IONIC DIAMOND BLAST!

Mermaids and Sports and Electropede: MERMAIDS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Chakras of Trees and Harpymon: CHAKRA TREE STORM BLAST!

Pipsqueaks of Social Media and Chillyfish: SOCIAL FURY BLAST!

Thunder of Build and Thundermon: LIGHTNING BUILD STORM!

Fury of the To'KuStar Predator and General Schwarz: DARKNESS PREDATOR BLAST!

Azuril Water Power and Black Manta: AZURIL WATER BLAST!

Magic of The Gun and Goro: MAGIC GUN STORM BLAST!

Hair Demon Power and Puppetmon: HAIR DEMON FURY BLAST!

Diamondhead Jewel Storm and White Lightning: DIAMONDHEAD JEWEL STORM BLAST!

Omega Vylon Force and Black Lance: OMEGA VYLON FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts,

Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Me, Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln and Eli: SPIDERVERSE FURY STRIKE!

We fired waves of energy and magic.

Lincoln: SPIDER ELEMENT STYLE: WOLF SPIDER!

Jessica Kaios: SPIDER FIRE STYLE: JUMPING SPIDERS!

Nanami: SPIDER WATER STYLE: CRAB SPIDERS!

Julie Makimoto: SPIDER EARTH STYLE: WIDOW SPIDERS!

Chie Satonaka: SPIDER WIND STYLE: TRAPDOOR SPIDER!

Sari: SPIDER LIGHTNING STYLE: VELVET SPIDER!

Lincoln: COLOR ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGE!

Jessica Shannon: COLOR STING STYLE: RED!

Peni Parker: COLOR WEB STYLE: BLUE!

Jessica Kaios: COLOR FIRE STYLE: YELLOW!

Yuna: COLOR WATER STYLE: PURPLE!

Toph: COLOR EARTH STYLE: GREEN!

Tatsumaki: COLOR WIND STYLE: SILVER!

Sari: COLOR LIGHTNING STYLE: WHITE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said spiders and colors.

Lincoln and his harem: SPIDER FINAL SMASH: SPIDER STRIKE!

They summoned spiders to attack!

Lincoln and his harem: COLOR FINAL SMASH: RAINBOW FIREWORKS!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding rainbow fireworks!

The blasts all hit evil Sasuke and exploded all over!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) GO TO HELL, EVIL SASUKE!

Twilight Sparkle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Elemental Friendship Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) AND DON'T YOU DARE COME BACK!

We fired massive black energy blasts at Evil Sasuke, and the blasts exploded and he screamed with pure insane rage as he was sent to The Black Gates forever! Lincoln and Twilight Sparkle powered down.

Nico: That's one less motherfucking cur! Awesome job, gang, we got rid of Evil Sasuke!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Hilary's older brother, Henry Thestalos.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) HILARY, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fireballs that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the fireball volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch appear.

Hilary Thestalos: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Thestalos skinsuit, and show yourself, Henry!

Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal flames, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with crimson red hair and crimson red eyes similar as Hilary's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Henry Thestalos, the evil older brother of Hilary Thestalos and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: So, that's Henry Thestalos. He sure does look like a thug who belongs in prison.

Hilary Thestalos: He sure does. I never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Henry, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Henry Thestalos: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Hilary Thestalos: As always, you're all bark and no fucking bite, Henry. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels, she unholstered her massive Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch's Greatsword of Firestorm Justice from her back, and as she approached Henry Thestalos, she left crimson red energy, stars, crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels with every step.

Hilary Thestalos: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Henry, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Henry, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, crimson red flames, and flames surrounding it, there are phoenixes and angels and Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Henry Thestalos: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hilary Thestalos emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hilary Thestalos grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels surrounding her, she has Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch with the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hilary Thestalos has on a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless crimson red top with a star on it, crimson red skirt, crimson red pants, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch surrounded by crimson red flames. Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with red tips and red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos' massive Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch's Greatsword of Firestorm Justice and all the greatswords and swords she had began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hilary Thestalos' Inferno Firestorm Monarch Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch Inferno Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Greatsword of Draconic Phoenix Firestorm Monarch Thestalos Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four crimson red dragon heads with crimson red gems in its mouths and large crimson red phoenix head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the crimson dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch that said, "Hilary Thestalos, Gene-Slammer of Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch, Really Talented and Awesome Sports Star and Athlete, Lover of Nuclear Hot Spicy Food, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Firestorm Prometheus, Destroyer of Henry Thestalos, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crimson Red Flames, Phoenixes, Dragons, and Angels"

ヒラリー・セスタロス、ファイアーストーム君主セスタロスのジーン・スラマー、本当に才能のある素晴らしいスポーツスターでアスリート、核の激辛料理の愛好家、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ファイアーストームの大敵

プロメテウス、ヘンリーの破壊者テスタロス、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして真紅の赤い炎、フェニックス、ドラゴン、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Hilary Thestalos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THESTALOS THE FIRESTORM MONARCH-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CRIMSON RED DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM INFERNO THESTALOS THE FIRESTORM MONARCH DRAGON PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE CRIMSON RED DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM INFERNO THESTALOS THE FIRESTORM MONARCH DRAGON PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRIMSON RED DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM INFERNO THESTALOS THE FIRESTORM MONARCH DRAGON PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hilary Thestalos' Super Angel-Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Henry Thestalos saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch and fired blasts of fire at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, crimson red flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels at Henry Thestalos, and they exploded as they hit him, hey got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY JUMPING SPICY PEPPERS!

Nico: OH DAMN!

Lincoln: Awesome, Hilary Thestalos has transformed into her Super Angel-Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Henry big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Henry.

Hilary Thestalos: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Inferno Thestalos The Firestorm Monarch Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Inferno Thestalos The Firestorm Monarch Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Hilary Thestalos.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Henry, but I can look on the bright side, when I get married to Hilary in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Hilary Thestalos and Lincoln went after Henry Thestalos who continued throwing fireballs at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Henry Thestalos and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his golden claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Hilary Thestalos also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Henry Thestalos even madder than ever!

Henry Thestalos: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Henry Thestalos threw more fireballs at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his rainbow fire aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Henry Thestalos' stomach and he began absorbing the fire powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Thestalos the Fire Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength, and that had caused Henry Thestalos to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Then, Lincoln and Hilary Thestalos fired powerful blasts of fire at Henry Thestalos, which incinerated the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Hilary Thestalos and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Hilary Thestalos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Hilary Thestalos: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Henry. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hilary.

Suddenly, Hilary Thestalos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hilary Thestalos' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Thestalos the Firestorm Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hilary Thestalos absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Henry Thestalos, but we still got ten more of those thugs to deal with.

Charlene Novamenova: Which means tomorrow, it's my brother's turn to die.

Me: Yep. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Ersa Eotw, Keyblade Knight of The End of The World.

Michelle Emperyous: Whoa, awesome, and you'll love meeting her. Ersa Eotw is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Chernabog, ALL THE DISNEY VILLAINS and all the Heartless in General as well for what they did to SO MANY WORLDS and wants to destroy EVERY Single one of them. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Damn, that's really awesome!

Lincoln: Yep. She's that powerful.

Copperhead: Sorry we draged you into the Evil Sasuke battle.

Noir Spiderman: Don't worry about it. Someone had to help teach him a lesson.

Me: And that's all of us.

Hank Scorpio: At least we got 4 fragments.

Nico: Yep.

SkullMeramon: That's a good start.

Qin: Yeah.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: But the day isn't over yet.

Stratos: We have to give Madame Web a status report.

Me: Yeah better get over there.

We teleported there.

Madame Web: You've recovered the first quarter of the Tablet. Excellent.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: We've always been good at scavenger hunts. Me longer then these guys.

Nico: Anything you should warn us about before we head out collecting more fragments?

Madame Web: Like moths to a flame, those with evil hearts will be drawn to the unleashed power of the Tablet, gaining new and frightening powers. So far, you have been fortunate that none of them fallen into enemy hands.

William: Why'd you have to go and say THAT? Man, what a jinx!

Madame Web: For now, rest well. Your adventure is only starting.

Me: This is just part one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But we're going to have fun. Great job today everyone.

Lola: Yeah!

Spiderman: (To the viewers) This was awesome for part one of the

adventure.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. I was going to wake up tomorrow morning.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 1 of The Shattered Dimensions saga done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Earth Imperial Ninja Fumin, Universe 666 Scar, Gammaizer Climate and Tornado Tyrant as well as Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock and Monet, and we're going to Manitoba, Canada and we're going to exorcise Lauren and send her Scary Girl self to the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle an evil version of Chandler from another universe! Lily and Ms. Cheerilee are going to transform against him and make that menace to society pay! Also we're going to battle Another Darkball, Invisible, Defender, Stealth Soldier, Wyvern, Behemoth, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper and SkullMeramon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dondozo named Mona Rico and she is a great fishing angler.

The next match-up is Charlene Novamenova, Gene-Slammer of Caius the Shadow Monarch and Lincoln VS. Charles Novamenova

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Manistee, Michigan, and we got word of an awesome treasure there: they're called The Sickle Swords of Hinon, three sets of powerful sickle swords crafted by the Iroquois God of Thunder, but these sickle swords are meant only for the champions of Hinon meaning Lincoln, Linka, and Dakota Maracle, and once they get them, we're also going to destroy an old enemy of Dakota Maracle's named Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan, Amber Mahigan's former brother who had angered the Iroquois gods and was cursed to be a Skinwalker. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Ersa Eotw, Keyblade Knight of The End of The World, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Chernabog, ALL THE DISNEY VILLAINS and all the Heartless in General as well for what they did to SO MANY WORLDS and wants to destroy EVERY Single one of them. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

For Part 2 we're going to battle Kraven The Hunter and there's going to be a surprise reunion there.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 2

## PART 2: JUNGLE OF KRAVEN THE HUNTER

---

Walking through the bustling streets of Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Earth Imperial Ninja Fumin, Universe 666 Scar, Gammaizer Climate and Tornado Tyrant as well as Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock and Monet and we were walking over to Lauren the Scary Girl's house for exorcising her Scary Girl Persona out of her. All the Total Drama Contestants were with us too.

Qin: Boy this must really be urgent.

Me: That's what it said on their note.

Mizore: But I'm ready to help out if need be.

Xenia: Same here.

Gwen: I knew that Lauren had nasty problems but I didn't think it was this bad. I've known Lauren since we were in preschool and she was never like this.

Xenia: Boy I wonder what happened that caused this to happen to her.

Brittney: We'll find out soon

Mizore: Yeah something is seriously up..

Nico: Mizore, I want to thank you, SkullMeramon, and your teams for coming.

Mizore: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome.

Billy Batson: I'm ready for this and it will be awesome.

Me: You got that right Billy.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I'm ready for anything.

Xenia: We all are.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Billy Batson: When you first met Lauren, Gwen, what was she like before?

Gwen: Lauren was a sweet girl and had not a mean bone in her body.

Me: Weird.

Camie: Yeah I wonder what could have caused her to go off the deep end like that?

Courtney: Lots of rumors have been flying around about her. I heard that it was that her father used her in a demonic ritual.

Duncan: That's nothing babe. I heard her father was Canada's most dangerous and most prolific serial killer that killed over 326 people. He got shot and killed by police and people are saying that she embraced her evil father's ways.

Owen: I heard rumors she ate some evil beans and it made her crazy.

We were skeptical.

Me: Really?

Owen: Eh it's possible.

Billy Batson: Guys, I'm sorry that one of my enemies tried to blow up the planet

Me: It's not your fault Billy. Mr. Mind is the one that thought it all up so if anyone is to blame for all that blame him.

Poromon: And besides we beat him and his team and I got to eat him for dinner.

Billy Batson: (LAUGHS) Yeah you sure did. That was awesome.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I couldn't stop laughing after that. That was so awesome seeing Poromon eat a villain like that.

Me: Poromon is a bird Digimon and Birds eat Worms. So it's fitting.

Brittney: But that was still one of the most awesome adventures we've ever had.

Lincoln: It sure was and a lot of fun things came out of that one. We found out that we have Scottish in our blood.

Me: And we brought back Lincoln's Ancestors and defeated that big-assed bitch Morag.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) Aye. It's true lads. That was a fun adventure.

Nico: It sure was. And it was amazing seeing the portrait of the Louds of McLoud Castle. The resemblance was completely uncanny.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: That was amazing seeing that.

Billy Batson: That was a really awesome adventure back then. But I did not expect Mr. Mind to do all that.

Me: We didn't expect it either. But look on the bright side, Poromon ate him for dinner and we banished him to the Black Gates later on.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Either way Mr. Mind got what was coming to him and then some.

Billy Batson: If I knew that any animal could eat Mr. Mind, I would've brought pets with me during the times I fought him.

Nico: That is true.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But that adventure will forever go down in history as one of our most memorable ones ever.

Nico: Yes it sure will.

Laney: Yep.

Spiderman: And now we have another awesome big adventure going on. A journey across the Multiverse of Spiderman.

Xenia: Boy we sure do.

Billy Batson: That is so amazing.

Nico: Guys, which Spiderman is your favorite so far?

Me: Oh gosh that's a really tough one. I don't want to pick just one of them. I like all of them.

Xenia: Me too.

Laney: That is hard to say. I like all of them.

Camie: Me too.

Varie: Boy all those versions of Spiderman were awesome.

Spiderman: I'm honored you think so.

Me: I agree there. I hope we don't fight J. Jonah Jameson in those worlds of the Multiverse.

Nico: Nah. Jameson may hate Spiderman but he wouldn't last long in A fight.

Me: Eh you're right on that one.

Qin: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: I just know we're going to fight a version of Carnage in that one and I will make sure that one pays BIG TIME!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Felicia told me that she was bonded with the Queen Symbiote.

Nicole: That one is from the game Web of Shadows.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We're not going to face her like that or face Venom from there are we?

Nico: No we aren't. King Kai and Madame Web assured me that.

Xenia: Oh good.

Qin: Whew.

Nico: Yesterday, we were lucky no bad guys used any of the fragments. But we're not gonna have that kind of luck anymore

Me: Well I say bring it on.

Nico: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Me: I'm just worried about the Black Suit version of Peter. You know the kind of trouble he went through because of the Venom Symbiote when he was bonded to it? It caused nothing but problems for him.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Spiderman: I agree there. And he wants us to kill him if he gets out of control like that?

Me: No way in hell are we going to do that. We need to make some sort of device.

Lisa Loud: I already thought ahead.

She pulled out a restraining bracelet.

Lisa Loud: The Anti-Symbiote Control Bracelet. This device will reign in the power of the symbiote and give the user full control over their extraterrestrial inhabitant that is inside them.

Me: Very genius Lisa.

Nico: Smart and awesome thinking there.

Lisa Loud: Thank you. It will work perfectly.

Me: Great. But seeing the world of 2099 was amazing.

Nico: Boy it sure was. That was so cool seeing that.

Laney: No kidding. Seeing all those advanced buildings like that was really awesome.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Lets worry about all that later. Right now we got to focus.

Me: Right.

Maria: Here we are.

I held up the map and the address.

Me: This is it. 1313 Rovington Dr.

It was a really nice mansion but it had a really scary and spooky black and ominous presence around it.

Qin: (GULP)

Nico: I've got a bad feeling about this.

Xenia: Me too.

We went up to the door and knocked on it.

Lauren's mom answered.

Lauren's mom: (Shaking in fright) Team Loud Phoenix Storm? Oh am I glad to see you! Come in.

We went in.

We saw that the house was really nice.

Me: Wow nice house.

Lauren's mom: Oh why thank you. But ever since Lauren became like this no one would even want to come near this place! I'm so scared!

Me: Ma'am it's okay. Just calm down.

Maria: It'll be all right.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You think we're fucking stupid? I know you basically lured us here into a trap. It's no secret that you probably learned we're collecting fragments. So you brought us here so we could be taken out!

Eli: NICO! Calm down! She is not making this up! She is telling you the truth and there is no trap here. I sensed for it.

Nico: Oh. Sorry. Just being cautious.

Lauren's mom: No worries.

Me: Now how about you start at the beginning and tell us what happened?

Lauren's mom: Well okay. This all started because Lauren's father was a Satanic Cult Leader and he was also a dangerous serial killer.

She showed a bunch of Canadian Newspapers.

Lauren's mom: These will tell you.

I looked at them.

Me: (Reading) "The Thunder of Satan claims 312th Victim in Selkirk. Canadian Police Teams Up with The FBI of The United States to Stop Satanic Cult." Whoa this was bad.

Nico: No kidding!

Gwen: WHOA!

Courtney: So both mine and Duncan's Rumors were all true!?

Qin: That is crazy!

Brittney: It must've been a contingency ritual. When her father was killed he must've invoked a demonic force to take possession of her to finish his work and kill more people in the name of the devil.

Me: It could be. Here we go.

We went into her room and it was a scary black room and there were SKULLS ALL OVER THE PLACE.

Me: Good god.

We saw Lauren playing with them.

Lauren: Oh hello there!

Nico: You comfy?

Lauren: I sure am. Want to be my friends and then have me kill you?

Himiko: She is so much like me that it's scary.

Brittney: I sense a demonic force in her.

I then splashed her with holy water!

Me: Okay demon reveal yourself.

Lauren: (DEMONIC VOICE) Nice move to flush me out!

Brittney: I know that voice! Astaroth!

Nico: Who is Astaroth?

Brittney: The Demon of Blood and one of Great Duke of Hell in the first hierarchy with Beelzebub and Lucifer.

Astaroth: (Through Lauren) Very good Brittney. I'm flattered you remember me.

Me: What have you done to Lauren!

Astaroth: Not to sound like Pazuzu but she is in here with us.

Qin: Let her go!

Astaroth: Oh I'm afraid I can't do that. You see, I was summoned here as a contingency plan by her father and I am here to stay.

Xenia: So it was a Contingency Plan!

Astaroth: I heard you were collecting fragments of some sort. Hand them over and I may let you live.

Me: Sorry but I'm afraid we can't give them to you. And why are you interested in them? Demons wouldn't want them.

Brittney: He's saying that to trick us dad.

Me: So you turned Lauren into a bloodthirsty murderous fiend!

Astaroth: I did and I like it! It fits her perfectly.

Me: These skulls have no blood and that is utterly and horribly vile!

Astaroth: I know. Isn't it great.

Me: But why are you interested in the fragments? Demons of Hell would never want stuff like that.

Nico: You probably want them because they can make you powerful.

Astaroth: That is true. But I only want to use the fragments to bring my master and lord Lucifer and my demon brethren to this world.

Me: Well sorry to disappoint you but we can't let that happen.

Brittney: So we'll make this simple.

Brittney then drew a pentagram on the floor and lit some candles and pulled out her spell book.

Brittney: This is going to make sure you never cause any harm.

She spread her black wings of darkness and then storm clouds rolled in and thunder rumbling was heard.

Brittney chanted a powerful incantation and Astaroth was screaming and Lauren held her head in pain as she was regaining control!

Brittney's eyes turned as black as night as she was chanting the incantation and then lightning struck all over. Then as she finished the Incantation Lauren SPLIT IN TWO! One was a girl with blond hair and had it down to her lower back and she had blue eyes and had a blue and purple shirt and had black pants and white shoes. And Scary Girl was now a separate persona!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is amazing black magic!

Scary Girl: Hello! (As Astaroth) What have you done!?

Me: Brittney separated you and made you a separate person!

Nico: And the Fragments we collected are already with Madame Web!

Astaroth: Madame Web!? Impossible!

Laney: Oh I assure you it isn't.

Nico: Now for an Exorcism!

Brittney: I'm on it!

She changed to the Exorcism!

Brittney: (READING INCANTATION)

***Exorcizamus te, omnis immunde spiritus, omni satanica potestas, omnis incursio***

***infernalis adversarii, omnis legio, omnis congregatio et secta diabolica, in nomini et***

***virtute Domini nostri Jesu Christi, eradicare et effugare a Dei Ecclesia, ab animabus***

***ad imaginem Dei conditis ac pretioso divini Agni sanguini redemptis.***

***Amen!***

Then the demon left Scary Girl and went back to hell!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was awesome!

Lauren woke up and she was groggy.

Nico: Have fun in Hell. Literally.

Lauren: What? What happened?

She saw us.

Brittney: Are you all right?

Lauren: I think so. But I have the worst headache.

Me: It's a crazy story. Mostly because of her and a demon.

She saw her Scary Girl side!

Lauren: (GASP!)

Scary Girl: Hello me! Want to die?

Lauren: You were the monster made from me!? Oh man!

Me: Yeah long ugly story.

I teleported Scary Girl to the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah.

We went down and told Lauren's mom everything that happened.

Lauren: So I was possessed by a demon and it turned me into that scary monster version of me!?

Courtney: Yeah that was strange and scary.

Xenia: You turned into a murderous version of yourself that was a homicidal maniac.

Himiko: Yeah it reminded me so much of what I was like before. It was scary.

Brittney: Yeah. But I used my dark magic to free the murderous side of you. Then I exorcised the demon out of that and sent that back to hell.

Xenia: We then sent that side of you to the M.O.E.

Me: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Courtney: Not only that but your room is completely littered with skulls.

Nico: Yuck.

Lauren: Dear God! What have I become!?

Nico: It wasn't your fault.

Nico: That demon wanted some things we're collecting.

Me: He sure did.

Lauren: What was he after?

Me: The fragments of the Tablet of Chaos and Order. He was going to use those to bring Hell to Earth.

Lauren's mom: That's horrible!

Camie: Yeah it was.

Himiko: It would be like what happened on HIM's decimated version of Earth except billions of times worse.

Camie: Yeah.

Lauren: That's terrible!

Lauren: What would happen if you guys used them?

Nico: We're NOT using them.

Me: We're not even allowed to. Their power is far too strong.

Nico: He's right.

Eli: If we did who knows what kind of horrible things would happen.

Me: Some things are best left unmentioned or untouched.

Nico: And it would defeat the point of Great Responsibility.

Me: That's right. We're trying to find them and bring them back so that it can be fixed.

Lauren: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Lauren: But thank you all so much for saving me.

Courtney: You're welcome Lauren. It's good to have you back.

Lauren: Same here Courtney.

Himiko: Thank goodness.

Juran: Let's bring the skulls home.

Nico: No Juran. The least we can do is give them a proper burial.

Brittney: I agree. These are all victims of a monster that dad killed. They need a good burial.

Nico: Yeah.

Juran: You're right.

Vroon: Let's at least give them to kids as birthday presents

Nico: Vroon that is a terrible idea. People would think of us as madmen.

Me: Yeah we are NOT like Jeffery Dahmer. He was pure evil and a monster that did all that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: That's right.

Vroon: Okay okay. That's a terrible idea.

We then took the skulls and put them all in a coffin that Lucy made and we put them in it. Then we went to the local graveyard and buried them.

Nico: There.

Qin: Good.

Nico: No one's transformed yet?

Me: Not yet. We haven't gotten down to the main event.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Eli: I wonder what it is.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got a very huge emergency. Now we can get on with the main event. I just got word that an evil version of Chandler is here and he's out to kill me.

We gasped.

Qin: What?! Just when I thought we'd seen the last of Dark Chandler along with his Royal Defenders counterpart!

Me: Oh no!

Lincoln: Actually, this evil version of Chandler that we're going to be dealing with today is actually from another universe and this one is hellbent on killing his universe's Lincoln and making him suffer for getting him in trouble all the time.

Me: He's still similar to Dark Chandler and his Royal Defenders counterpart: a heartless asshole and a murderous bastard.

Lincoln: Yep, but the final straw came when his universe's Lincoln got him expelled for plotting something so terrible and so horrific, it led to him being disowned by his parents and sent to jail forever.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man! And didn't you tell me that Chandler tried to blow up the school and frame you and Lincoln long ago and get you both sent to jail?

Me: Yep, and that's what led to him making that deal with The Devil and he escaped from the asylum and went on that murderous rampage of his and it's also what led to Laney getting her powers from Gaia along with Riley getting her powers from Ninsar.

Lily: I still haven't forgotten that day, and there is absolutely no way that I'm going to let that rotten, ugly, stupid, heartless bully asshole get away with trying to murder my big brother, I will end him!

We saw the fire in Lily's eyes.

Laney: Oh no. I've seen that fire before, that's the very same fire I had in my eyes that day when I took down Chandler and got him expelled and when he made that deal with The Devil: there's no mistaking it, Lily's going to kill that Alternate Chandler and make him pay for everything he's done.

Ms. Cheerilee: The same goes with me.

Lincoln: And me as well, I'm not letting Alternate Chandler get away with this. (Senses for Alternate Chandler) AHA! Gotcha! Alternate Chandler is 20 yards from our location and he's already barreling towards me and he is already at Nth-Degree Fucked Up. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Alternate Chandler.

Me: Lets get him guys.

Nico: Yeah!

?: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP EXPLOSIVE SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU FOR FUCKING RUINING MY LIFE AND FOR EVEN EXISTING AT ALL, LOUD!

Nico: There you are!

We then saw our target, Alternate Chandler, and he was extremely crazy and insane with revenge and hatred. He got out and threw a knife at Lincoln, but Lincoln deflected it with his Elemental Shield of Harmony forming on his left gold Bracer, and he then saved us by putting up a massive and powerful diamond barrier. Alternate Chandler got out a machine gun and started firing on the barrier, but the barrier stood strong as the bullets were being blunted, and that just made Alternate Chandler even angrier than ever and he was still firing at the barrier, but that still didn't work. Then, he tried to beat the barrier with his fists, but that didn't work either, but it did make his fists bloody, and then, he got out a bazooka and fired at it and it exploded, it still didn't work: HE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL LINCOLN!

Nico: That fucker is absolutely out of his mind!

Alternate Chandler: YOU RUINED MY LIFE LARRY!

Me: His name is Lincoln!

Girl Jordan: YEAH! Get it right you dipstick!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: He's just as bad as Dark Chandler and Chandler's Royal Defenders' counterpart! All the more reason for us to kill him!

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Alternate Chandler which hit him in the face and sent him flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Alternate Chandler, who got back up, but now he was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Alternate Chandler: (GROWLS) LOUDS, LOUDS, LOUDS! EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TIME I'VE HEARD OF YOUR ACHIEVEMENTS AND YOUR NAME, IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY INSANE TO NO FUCKING END! YOU RUINED MT PLANS AND MY LIFE AT EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TURN, IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR STUPID NOSE INTO MY FUCKING BUSINESS, THE WORLD AND EVERY LAST FOOL ON IT WOULD BE BOWING AT MY FEET, AND I WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL LIFE ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET! I HATE YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, I HATE YOU, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE! HHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEE!

Alternate Chandler had an extreme villainous breakdown, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and immense rainbow aura flared up extremely as he gained a massive power and energy boost of astronomically infinite proportions from his extremely toxic and horrendous hatred.

Me and Nico: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Lily: He's even worse than Dark Chandler in every way! That's it, I'm putting that stupid animal down for good!

Nico: You're going down, asshole!

Billy Batson: After everything I heard from Lincoln's Guardian Angels, I'm going to make sure he pays for it all.

Qin: Same with me!

Anna Anyanova: Same here! This is gonna be good.

Billy Batson: Better bring out the big guns! SHAZAM!

LOUD THUNDERCLAP!

In a massive flash of lightning and a strike of thunder, Billy Batson turned into CAPTAIN THUNDER!

Shazam: Aw yeah!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit Alternate Chandler and electrocuted him all over!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and blasted him all over!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Me: YEAH! Billy I love it how you do that!

Shazam: Thanks! Sure is awesome.

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Ball on Nico's bracelet glowed and Nico fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Shocking, ain't it?!

Me: And there's many more volts where that came from!

Suddenly, Lily's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Coventina's Glowing Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love from her back, and as she approached Alternate Chandler, she left rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lily: You sick, twisted, psychopathic, heartless, empty-headed, good-for-nothing asshole, you know, one of you was bad enough seven years ago, but to find out there are other alternate versions of you who are just like the one we hated, that's clearly one too many! Laney already had her turn long ago, now it's my turn, now I will end your pathetic life here and now!

Suddenly, Lily was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alternate Chandler: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lily's massive Coventina's Glowing Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alternate Chandler: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LILY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, YOU LITTLE SHITSTAIN!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LILY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LILY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lily grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has lavender highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow mermaid holding the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha with lavender gems on the gold water drop links and lavender crystal links and a lavender mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short sleeved lavender shirt with ocean blue phoenix on it, lavender skirt with ocean waves and sea animals on it, black pants with ocean waves on the legs, black knee-high boots with mermaid buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid with water, ocean waves, and sea creatures surrounding it. Suddenly, Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with lavender and ocean blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have lavender tips and lavender markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on lavender fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Lily's massive Coventina's Glowing Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lily Loud's Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded glowing aqua blue gems and the Celtic Goddess of Water, Coventina, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large glowing ocean blue gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large mermaid heads with glowing ocean blue gems for eyes and a large angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and lavender gem on the bottom of the mermaid heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The

Universe with large lavender gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with lavender gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid that said, "Lily Loud, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Carlitos Casagrande, Photographer of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Expert Healer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Ivan Evans Also Known as Ebon, Student of Nicole Knudson, The Krusty Krab's Top Fry Cook, Savior of Bikini Bottom, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Alistair Smythe, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Coventina, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Glowing Water and Sea Creatures"

リリー・ラウド、ラウド家の6番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、カルリートス・カサグランデの愛するガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの写真家、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、エキスパート・ヒーラー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、

美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主、ミシガン州、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、エボンとしても知られるイワン・エヴァンスの宿敵、ニコール・クヌードソンの生徒、ザ・クラスティー・クラブのトップフライ・クック、ビキニボトムの救世主、スコットランドの17世紀のラウド湖のリリーの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンとアリスター・スミスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバーであり創設者、コヴェンティナの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウドの擁護者大声ファミリー、光る水と海の生き物の達人

Suddenly, Lily's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lily Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were really amazed by Lily's Super Angel-Mermaid-Sea Creature-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Alternate Chandler saw it, the fucker went absolutely fucked-up insane and tried to stab Lily with a knife, but Lily fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Alternate Chandler, and he also got drenched badly. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever!

Lily: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship

Celestial Eternal Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Phoenix Angel Compassion) At least, I made sure to give you a bath since you clearly needed it. You smell like raw sewage and B.O., seriously, you ever hear of a shower!

We then saw green stink lines coming off of him.

Qin: YUCK!

Me: WHEW! Geez! You smell worse than a toxic waste dump!

Lincoln: He never heard of one, he always came to school smelling like raw sewage thanks to being at the sewage plant that his ex-dad works at.

Ms. Cheerilee: And he lacks both manners and discipline just like Dark Chandler.

Me: And he lacks REALLY good hygiene.

Nico: But what do you expect from a kid that spends his life in the sewer.

Ms. Cheerilee: Which is why he will pay the price for his misdeeds.

Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee's grayish harlequin eyes turned neon grayish harlequin and she was surrounded by a moderate cerise and rose energy aura with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Ms. Cheerilee's Alicorn Eternal Magical Cheering Flower Teacher Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Flower Teacher Harmony from her back, and as she approached Alternate Chandler, she left moderate cerise and rose energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Ms. Cheerilee: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much you disgust us, Alternate Chandler, and Lily was right about every single word she said about you, and now, you leave us with no other choice but to give you a harsh lesson in discipline.

Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate cerise and rose energy energy with stars, flowers, light, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rose phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alternate Chandler: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Ms. Cheerilee's massive Ms. Cheerilee's Alicorn Eternal Magical Cheering Flower Teacher Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Flower Teacher Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of moderate cerise and rose energy energy with stars, flowers, light, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rose phoenix with red eyes glaring at Alternate Chandler: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MS. CHEERILEE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MS. CHEERILEE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(CONJUNCTION JUNCTION BY SCHOOLHOUSE ROCK PLAYS)

Ms. Cheerilee grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven moderate cerise orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rose highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pale light grayish rose with light ceriseish gray stripes, she has neon grayish harlequin eyes and a a moderate cerise and rose energy aura with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flower emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cerise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Love, Flower, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Love, Flower, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moderate cerise crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moderate cerise gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Ms. Cheerilee has on a white short-sleeved and brown sleeveless blouse, green shirt with flowers, brown and green knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a flower. Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light grayish angel wings with moderate cerise tips on the pale light grayish feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and her long pale light grayish tail with light ceriseish gray stripes grew much bigger for her new body and she now has a light ceriseish gray stripes horn on her head. Ms. Cheerilee has on her Ring of the Phoenix with moderate cerise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee's massive Ms. Cheerilee's Alicorn Eternal Magical Cheering Flower Teacher Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Flower Teacher Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate cerise and rose energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ms. Cheerilee's Magic Teacher Alicorn Eternal Magical Cheering Flower Teacher Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Flower Teacher Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light rose gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged moderate cerise blade, large moderate cerise Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large moderate cerise gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with moderate cerise gems for eyes and large pony head with moderate cerise gems for eyes and large moderate cerise gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with moderate cerise gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with moderate cerise gems for the eyes and a large moderate cerise gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and moderate cerise Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a moderate cerise kanji below the alicorn that said, "Ms. Cheerilee, Alicorn Princess of Flower Education, Teacher of Ponyville Schoolhouse, Teacher of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Bradford Buzzard, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Empathy, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Humility, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Light, Flowers, Magic, and Alicorns"

チアリー女史、花教育のアリコーン・プリンセス、ポニービル・スクールハウスの教師、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズの教

師、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ブラッドフォード・バザードの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、共感、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、謙虚さ、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の卓の騎士団のメンバー、そして光、花、魔法、そしてアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Ms. Cheerilee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FLOWER TEACHER ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FLOWER LOVE TEACHER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FLOWER LOVE TEACHER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FLOWER LOVE TEACHER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ms. Cheerilee's Super Angel-Flower Teacher Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Alternate Chandler saw it, he became EVEN MORE ANGRIER, and he tried to stab Ms. Cheerilee with a knife again, but Ms. Cheerilee fired a massive barrage of moderate cerise and rose energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns at Alternate Chandler, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up and this made him EVEN MORE ANGRIER!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: (AMAZED) WOW!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Ms. Cheerilee's transformed into her Super Angel-Flower Teacher Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, I'm going to enjoy smashing your face in!

Ms. Cheerilee: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Flower Teacher Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Flower Teacher Alicorn Princess Angel Love) There truly is no need for any of us to hold back against him, what he tried to do to you in the past, Lincoln, can never be forgotten.

Nico: You're dead now!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Now it's personal!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ms. Cheerilee and Lily, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) For seven years, I've been caused too much pain and suffering by the counterpart I know here. This has been a long time coming, and now, you will pay a hefty price for your crimes and for the trauma you've inflicted!

Lincoln, Ms. Cheerilee, and Lily went after Alternate Chandler who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, moderate cerise and light rose energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Alternate Chandler and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold armored claws and he, Ms. Cheerilee, and Lily attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Alternate Chandler mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Alternate Chandler: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Bring it on you sewage eating filthbucket!

I went at him and punched and kicked him all over the place!

Me: Nico!

KROW!

I kicked him in the back of the head and sent him flying to Nico!

Nico punched and kicked him in the stomach numerous times!

Nico: Eli!

Nico kicked him to Eli and Eli punched him and pulverized him all over and bashed him in his face.

Eli: Camie!

Eli punched him to Camie and she bashed and pulverized him.

Camie: Nico!

She kicked him back to him.

Nico then punched him and he gave him a wedgie!

HOING!

Xenia: YEAH!

Chandler screamed like a little girl!

Nico: Had enough?

Alternate Chandler: NEVER!

Alternate Chandler ran at Lincoln, Lily, and Ms. Cheerilee now super mega enraged and now totally completely out of his mind, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him flying up into the air, and he held out his left hand, and the Seven Dragon Balls on his Dragon Ball Bracelet glowed, and they fired seven black and red energy blasts that formed into a massive black and red energy ball, then, he condensed it to the size of his body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BLACK GATES JUDGEMENT BALL!

Lincoln fired the black and red energy ball which hits Alternate Chandler and sent him straight to The Black Gates forever, we all cheered as Lincoln, Lily, and Ms. Cheerilee holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ms. Cheerilee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer pale light grayish rose with light ceriseish gray stripes tail, longer moderate cerise horn, and massive pale light grayish rose angel wings are permanent, and Lily's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Lily: That'll teach that psychopathic sociopath a lesson he'll never forget.

Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Ms. Cheerilee?

Ms. Cheerilee: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that asshole the violent beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, Lily, and Ms. Cheerilee, you guys unleashed untold violence on that asshole, and you used The Black Gates Judgement Ball on Alternate Chandler, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep.

Lily: Given what Chandler has done to Lincoln in the past, it was the perfect way to destroy him.

Ms. Cheerilee: There was no forgiveness to be given to him for any of his crimes, he deserves every bit of pain and suffering as his heart and soul were as black as the night itself.

Suddenly, Ms. Cheerilee wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ms. Cheerilee's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flowers growing around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ms. Cheerilee sucked in and absorbed the flowers and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That was a really intense fight you guys fought.

Lincoln: But, in the end, we got rid of that little monster for good.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: We'll keep an eye on the universe that Alternate Chandler came from for any more threats.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Whatever it is we'll be ready.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Now for other business.

Eli: Yep. We have Another Darkball, Invisible, Defender, Stealth Soldier, Wyvern, Behemoth, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper and SkullMeramon.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! The Heartless from Hollow Bastion.

Eli: Yep.

Maria: Who do we call for them?

Me: Haru, Aki & Fuyu Salisbury, The Firestorm, Hera Olympus and Talika.

Xenia: Cool!

Qin: What about Natsu Salisbury?

Me: She has the Wizard Heartless.

Nico: Oh and that's not included.

Eli: Nope. But the Anothers minus SkullMeramon are all one person.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Yeah! Too bad it's not food again.

Qin: That would have been funny though.

Maria called them in and then out of vortexes of flowers, leaves and ice and fire and energy came Haru, Aki & Fuyu Salisbury, The Firestorm, Hera Olympus and Talika.

Haru: Hey, guys!

Nico: Awesome! You made it.

Fuyu: We sure did.

Aki: Looking forward to this.

Me: Sorry Natsu isn't present girls. Her archenemy is not present amongst the anothers.

Aki: No worries there.

Talika: But it will be fun.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Darkball, Invisible, Defender, Stealth Soldier, Wyvern, Behemoth and Creepy Lighthouse Keeper!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be fun.

Another Invisible: (In a girls voice) It will be awesome and cool.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and purple angel wings and had purpled clothes and she had a tiara with the Weather Dopant symbol on it and the same symbol was on her skirt. She also had purple lightning surging on her hands and she had a sword with intensely powerful purple lightning on the blade.

Me: (GASP) Winona Weather!

Xenia: WHOA!

Winona Weather: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Winona is the Embodiment of the Weather Dopant from Kamen Rider W. And she has amazing and intensely powerful weather control powers and she has awesome purple lightning powers.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing!

Philip: Boy it sure is! The Weather Dopant gave us an amazing challenge last year.

Winona Weather: That's what I heard. I heard you killed that jerk and gave Katsumi his heart.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Quite frankly I would have given Katsumi my own heart. Immortality and Invincibility has its perks.

Winona Weather: That's true it does.

Me: By the way is the Another SkullMeramon friendly or hostile?

Winona Weather: Friendly and she is also an embodiment like me and you will love seeing this.

Nico: COOL!

Me: I have a feeling this one will be awesome.

Winona Weather: Yeah.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Winona Weather: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted the Another Heartless and Creepy Keeper and we got a massive Negative Energy Increase and it made us stronger!

Nico: YEAH!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Cool!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) KGB BEAST FORCE!

She summoned KGBeast, Muggshot, Sonoza, Gamma Metroid, Astral Drop Will and Spike!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER SKULLMERAMON!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This one is hot!

Me: Yeah!

Another SkullMeramon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, ocean blue angel wings and had blue clothes and she had a tiara with the Symbol of the Ocean Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fish tail going out of her butt and she had the Trident of Poseidon in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Oceanus Ocean!

Nico: WHOA!

Oceanus Ocean: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Oceanus Ocean is the Embodiment of the Ocean Dopant from Kamen Rider W.

Philip: Whoa! We never faced that one before.

Nico: That's because that one was an unused one on the show.

Me: We never saw that one or the Gaia Memory for it.

Oceanus Ocean: I know! That sucks that it was never shown there.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Yep. Oceanus has all the powers of water and can talk to fish, mermaids and even can breathe and fight underwater without the water buoyancy restrictions.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Wow! Just like Isaribi can.

Oceanus Ocean: Yep.

Me: And she also has Blue Fire Powers. She was born with those.

Nico: Wow!

Oceanus Ocean: It's true and I like it.

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) I wonder why the Ocean Gaia Memory wasn't used.

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) It must've slipped Philip and Shotaro's minds.

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor.

Me: Either that or it was faced offscreen.

Eli: Yeah.

Oceanus Ocean: Yeah. Either way it will be fun to face it in the M.O.E. or if it's running around.

Me: Yeah.

Oceanus turned into Another SkullMeramon!

Nico: Time to burn! (ACTIVATES SKULLMERAMON'S RIDEWATCH) (Echoing) METAL FIREBALL!

Nico fired a blast of blue fire and blasted her down!

Nico: WOO YEAH! Now for this! (ACTIVATES CREEPY LIGHTHOUSE KEEPER'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Top this! (ACTIVATES EARTH IMPERIAL NINJA FUMIN AND UNIVERSE 666 SCAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: Time to feel the wind! (ACTIVATES GAMMAIZER CLIMATE AND TORNADO TYRANT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of wind and lightning and blasted her all over.

Shazam: This will be awesome! (ACTIVATES CREEPY LIGHTHOUSE KEEPER'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Then Zavok, Axel, Lance, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Mandilok and Captain K. Rool came.

Nico: Nice team Zavok!

Zavok: Thanks Nico!

Me: Sweet!

?: Boy I'll say!

We saw a Dondozo!

Me: Cool a Dondozo!

Nico: Neat!

Dondozo: (In a girls voice) And it's awesome to see you again Nico!

Nico: Mona Rico! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue overalls and blue boots and she had a badge on her pants that said Catcher of Big Mona!

Mona Rico: This will be awesome.

Lincoln: First this.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated Oceanus and the Mona fired a wave of energy and blasted Another SkullMeramon and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Oceanus Ocean: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Me: Wait a second, Mona you're the great fishing angler!

Mona Rico: Yep and I caught the elusive Big Mona.

Camie: Who is Big Mona?

Me: The biggest and most elusive catfish in the entire Louisiana Bayou. No one has EVER Been able to catch her for a long time.

Mona Rico: Not until now thanks to me.

Me: Awesome.

Shazam: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mona Rico: Easy one. Where me and Nico caught Big Mona back 8 years ago. We did not eat her for dinner. Instead, we put her in my mansion's huge aquarium. She's my friend.

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Xenia: You must be really proud to have caught a huge and elusive fish like Big Mona.

Qin: I heard that some guy named Snakebite Scruggs has been trying to catch her for years and failed every time.

Mona Rico: That's right and I have a story on him you won't like when we meet my parents soon.

Me: We'll have to hear it.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Mona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mona Rico: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, and Kwame are heading to Manistee, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word of an awesome treasure there: they're called The Sickle Swords of Hinon, three sets of powerful sickle swords crafted by the Iroquois God of Thunder, but these sickle swords are meant only for the champions of Hinon meaning Lincoln, Linka, and Dakota Maracle.

And once they get them, we're also going to destroy an old enemy of Dakota Maracle's, a fallen and pure evil Ottawa named Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan, Amber Mahigan's former brother who had angered the Iroquois gods and was cursed to be a Skinwalker.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Manistee, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got word of an awesome treasure there: they're called The Sickle Swords of Hinon.

Nicole: I read about them, according to legend, The Iroquois God of

Thunder, Hinon, crafted these powerful blades and infused them with his divine thunder, but there's a catch: only the champions of Hinon can wield these powerful hooks.

Me: Namely Lincoln, Linka, and Dakota Maracle, wow.

Nico: Awesome, and we've got word of a Skinwalker here.

Lincoln: And I know this evil Skinwalker all too well, the same with Amber, it's her evil former older brother, Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan.

Eli: What did he do to earn the wrath of both tribes?

Amber Mahigan: Damian spilled the blood of his own friends and even his own girlfriend back in our home, then, he went to and killed Dakota's friends and spilled their blood, and he committed the ultimate blasphemy ever: he drank the blood of his victims and even ate their flesh.

We gasped.

Lincoln: They named him Black Fang because he had the carnivorous appetite of a wolf, but that very name would also seal his fate.

Dakota Maracle: That's right, because of committing the ultimate blasphemy of drinking human blood and eating human flesh, the Gods of both Iroquois and Ottawa cursed Damian and he was turned into a Skinwalker for eternity.

Kwame: Which means there's no way for him to lift the curse.

May: Committing that kind of blasphemy and angering the Iroquois and Ottawa Gods, he's nothing but a monster.

Lincoln: Which is why he must die! Plus, we also found out that The Sickle Swords of Hinon can also be used to slay those who got cursed by the Iroquois Gods and turned into a Skinwalker. Let's find them and get after Damian.

We headed out, and then, we came across three stone pedestals with Thunderbird Reliefs carved into them, and suspended in mid-air on top of the pedestals are The Sickle Swords of Hinon: the hook-like sickles have curved blades with pointed hook tips, ivory thunderbird heads for the hilt, black handles, and nut-shaped ivory weights for the pommels.

Nico: Whoa, so those are The Sickle Swords of Hinon.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, The Sickle Swords of Hinon went to the hands of their masters: Lincoln, Linka, and Dakota Maracle, and once they were in hand, lightning crashed down from the skies as a Thunderbird flew into the air and screeched.

Me: Alright, Lincoln, Linka, and Dakota Maracle now have The Sickle Swords of Hinon.

Lincoln: Now, we can go after Damian Mahigan and kill him.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless crop top, black skirt, black bellbottom pants, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, darkness, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Traverse Town in her right hand is the Ultima Keyblade, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ersa Eotw, Keyblade Knight of The End of The World.

Ersa Eotw: Yep, and I got the girls away from Amber's ex-brother, the monstrous Skinwalker.

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar, and we saw our target, once a man with black hair and tanned skin, but now, turned into a black-furred werewolf as punishment: it was Amber Mahigan's evil brother, Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan.

Sylvester: Your days of eating the flesh of your victims are over!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: For too long, you've evaded death for your crimes, Damian. Now, we shall avenge the victims of your rampage and send you to Hell once and for all! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his

Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, May, Kwame, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-

Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Damian Mahigan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Dakota Maracle used The Sickle Swords of Hinon to rend and tear at his flesh, and then, lightning came out of the hook-like sickles and they proceeded to fry his brain and heart, and his soul was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Burn in Hell forever, Damian Mahigan.

Amber Mahigan: Mom and Dad were right to disown you after what you did.

Dakota Maracle: Now, the spirits of the slain can finally rest in peace.

Lincoln: You said it, girls. (To Ersa Eotw) And it's so good to see you again, Ersa Eotw.

Ersa Eotw: You too, Linky, and it's so good to see you again, Sora, Riku, and Kairi.

Sora: You too, Ersa Eotw.

Lincoln went up to Ersa Eotw and they hugged her, and Ersa Eotw is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ersa Eotw: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and

he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Ersa Eotw, Keyblade Knight of The End of The World, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Chernabog, ALL THE DISNEY VILLAINS and all the Heartless in General as well for what they did to SO MANY WORLDS and wants to destroy EVERY Single one of them. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Selene Emperyous: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa, and The End of The World is where we defeated Xehanort's Heartless, Ansem, Seeker of Darkness years ago.

Me: That was a memorable battle.

Nico: It sure was, that Heartless paid the price for trying to cover the world in darkness.

Lincoln: Same with Maleficent, her group of Disney Villains, and Organization XIII.

Eli: Xehanort's Heartless was a danger to the worlds and the universe, he deserved his fate.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you're here, Ersa.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ersa Eotw in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ersa Eotw: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ersa Eotw's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ersa Eotw: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ersa Eotw.

Ersa Eotw had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The five girls are Chihiro Midou, Hiina Kujou, Kuzuha, and Mutsuki Kamishiro from Inakoi ! ~ Oinarisama to Motemote no Tatari ~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chihiro Midou, Hiina Kujou, Kuzuha, and Mutsuki Kamishiro from Inakoi ! ~ Oinarisama to Motemote no Tatari ~

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chihiro Midou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chihiro Midou and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan the Cursed Skinwalker,, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees,

Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Chihiro Midou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up

to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chihiro Midou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chihiro Midou, Hiina Kujou, Kuzuha, and Mutsuki Kamishiro with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we'd told the rest of the team of Lincoln, Linka, and Dakota Maracle getting The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Dakota Maracle's named Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan, Amber Mahigan's former brother who angered the Iroquois and Ottawa Gods by killing and drinking the blood and eating the flesh of his own murdered friends and the friends of Dakota Maracle, and as a result, was cursed to be a Skinwalker.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down that Skinwalker, and then, Lincoln and Dakota Maracle using The Sickle Swords of Hinon to slice Damian Mahigan's stomach open, and the magical lightning electrocuted and fried his heart and sent his soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Ersa Eotw have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I had no idea about the fact that two of your Guardian Angels had a common enemy.

Lincoln: And that it was Amber's worthless evil ex-brother, Damian, and what he did long ago crossed a huge line.

Me: He committed a very serious blasphemy, and he got the punishment of the Iroquois and Ottawa Gods.

Nico: And he finally paid the price with his life.

---

After destroying Damian Mahigan, The Cursed Skinwalker and sending him to The Black Gates for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ersa Eotw saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ersa Eotw: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect

us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ersa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ersa Eotw: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Ersa Eotw: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Ersa, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Ersa Eotw: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels went to Lynn's Table for a special lunch date. But then, we heard a loud and angry scream in the air and caught the overpowering scent of perfume in the air, and we knew only person who would have on excessive amounts of perfume: Lola, and she was still out for Lincoln's blood. We'd had enough of that rampaging pageant she-demon, so Lincoln fired blasts of water at Lola and gave her a bath, but that didn't save her for long as we then piled on and brutally beat her ass up, then, I punched her in the face and gave her a black eye. Then, Lincoln ordered her to leave, that demon roared and ran out of there.

Hannah Hollow: But, as soon as she got back home, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really enraged that Lola tried to kill Lincoln again, thanks to us giving them the message. Show them the video, Ersa.

Ersa Eotw showed the video of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all glaring at Lola, and that resulted in Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily pouncing on and brutally beating Lola into the dirt. When they were done, Lola looked like she got into a nasty fight with some big thugs at the biker bar.

Eli: HOLY FISHPASTE!

Nico: Jeez, Lola pissed off her family big time along with her older brother once more!

Lincoln: She sure did, we thought she'd finally learn her lesson after all those other times.

Me: But, she didn't, Lola's pride and her violent temper, not to mention her condescending attitude and her heartless behavior, made it impossible.

Luna: That Dark Side made her act like such a drama queen and think she's better than everyone all around her. She was such a rotten animal, and some of us had murder on our minds if Lola ever did that again, forget about Lincoln's Guardian Angels coming after her because the next time she dared to do that, we'd be the ones to end up going after her and finishing what his Guardian Angels started.

Laney Emperyous: But, that wouldn't work for you, Luna, don't forget: Lola also had Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan with her. Even if you succeeded in ending Lola, you'd wind up getting targeted for death by Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan, and Lincoln wouldn't want you, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud to pay the price for standing up for him.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko

(Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Mary: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mary, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami are in your harem.

May: That's really awesome.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Luz Noceda, Simulator Amity Blight, Simulator Willow Park, Emira Blight, Reiko (Chun-Li ni makase China), Mary, Ruby, and Demon Machami, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were walking passed Rolf's house and we saw him mowing the lawn.

Me: Good afternoon Rolf.

Rolf: Hello Fire Chief J.D. Boy.

Sam Sharp Loud: Rolf, have you seen the mascots?

Rolf: Cute Mascots are somewhere.

Me: I hope they aren't in your chicken coop.

We heard the pigs squealing.

Rolf: Wilfred.

We went to check the farm of Rolf and saw the Mascots hiding with some of the animals. Poromon was with the chickens, Poliwag with the pigs, Manaphy with Victor and Horsea with Rolf's cow.

Autumn Blaze: What are you guys doing now?

Jirachi: (Offscreen) Ready or not here I come!

Me: Ooh they're playing hide and seek.

Qin: Fun.

Poromon: Yep.

Eddy: Good times. I remember when we played. We had a great hiding spot.

Me: That metal hideout that you camouflaged to look like a shrub?

Eddy: Yep.

Edd: That was a great hiding spot.

Thunderblast: Wait. Where's Tentacool?

Poromon pointed to the orange tree and we saw her there.

Me: Oh.

Jirachi came and looked around.

Beast Boy: Payback time.

He turned into a parrot.

Beast Boy: Poromon's here! Poromon's here! (SQUAWKS)

Poromon: HEY!

Jirachi: Thanks!

Poromon: Payback for what?

Beast Boy: Replacing my milk with beer!

Beast Boy flew over to Poliwag.

Beast Boy: Poliwag's here! Poliwag's here! (SQUAWKS)

Poliwag: WHY YOU DIRTY!

Jirachi: Thank you!

Beast Boy flew over to Manaphy.

Beast Boy: She's over here! She's over here! (SQUAWKS)

Manaphy: BEAST BOY!

Jirachi: Thanks Beast Boy!

Beast Boy flew over to Horsea.

Beast Boy: She's over here! She's over here! (Squawks)

Horsea: BEAST BOY! YOU LITTLE!

Beast Boy reverted back.

Beast Boy: That's for giving me beer instead of milk!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is too rich!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Me: Poromon swiped Beast's Boy's milk for his cereal and replaced it with beer and got Beast Boy drunk as a loon. He swore to get back at the mascots one day.

Nico: That is crazy!

Tentacool: (in her mind) He'll never find me

?: Actually I found you.

She saw a Veluza!

Tentacool: (SCREAMS)

They both fell out of the tree.

Me: Whoa a Veluza!

Nico: Neat!

Veluza: (In a girls voice) Looks like I saved Beast Boy the trouble of finding her.

Nico: Vera Simone!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and grey clothes and had purple eyes.

Vera Simone: That was fun.

Wheelie: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vera Simone: When me and Nico went to my family's fashion store and I made Nico dress up in girl dresses.

Nico: (GROANS) I WISH I COULD FORGET THAT!

Me: Oh boy. If any of you laugh at Nico I will kill you!

Vera Simone: Relax it was a long time ago.

Me: Oh.

Nico and Vera hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vera Simone: Same here Nico.

Khybon: I think for each mission, a Loud Kid and several others should take the lead

Nico: That's not a bad idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: I like it!

Xenia: Yeah I think it's cool.

Me: Yep.

Laney: Hmm. I have a hunch on who we'll face first. So, me, Casey, Ruby, Ang Leung, Laval, Ryotaro, and Lin Chung Will lead

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Qin: Okay.

The previous group came.

SkullMeramon: Can me, Tri Klops, Katnappe, Devack, Beautiful Gorgeous, Mojo Jojo, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, and Stratos go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the first mission to retrieve the first piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The first piece of The Tablet is located in Earth-TRN579, and it's in the hand of that Earth's Kraven the Hunter.

Lincoln: But, where as our Earth's Kraven is good, this one is evil. But, he, like all incarnations of Kraven, has honor, he could be a potential member for The Masters of Evil, but we need to first defeat him in battle.

Kraven the Hunter: (Russian Accent) That's true, but he won't be easy.

Nico: No, he'll put up a fight, and that's just how we like it.

Me: So it's Kraven the Hunter next.

Larry Koopa: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tatsugiri, Annihilape and Clodsire.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Charles Novamenova, the evil older brother of Charlene Novamenova and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Charlene and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Charlene, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Charles Novamenova, the second of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

We gasped.

Charlene Novamenova: So, now my older brother, Charles, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say yesterday, he Gene-Slammed himself into Caius the Shadow Monarch, right, Charlene.

Charlene Novamenova: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Charles live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once

and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Earth-TRN579 to retrieve the first piece of The Tablet and defeat Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter.

Lincoln: The hunt has finally begun, and once we get done defeating Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter and retrieving the first piece of The Tablet, you're next, Charles Novamenova.

Charlene Novamenova: You've gone way too far this time, Charles. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Caius the Shadow Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you are reduced to ashes after we get done defeating Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Earth-TRN579 to retrieve the first piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and defeat Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter, and once we get done defeating him and sending him to The Masters of Evil, Lincoln and Charlene Novamenova are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Charles Novamenova, the second of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods.

---

The Amazing Shattered Dimensions Spider-Man swings through the skies of his city while testing out his new Spider-Sense in search of the next fragment with us following him. Spider-Man uses his new Spider-Sense and managed to locate a fragment inside a nearby building.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Whattya know! I swing around long enough, and my new upgraded Spider-Sense points me towards a fragment!. You guys wait out here in case something happens.

Me: Okay.

Katnappe: We don't like the idea of you going in alone.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: What's the worst that can happen?

Me: Please don't ask that.

He crawls up a wall towards an open window.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Definitely sensing something from inside the, uhhh… jungle room?

He finds the fragment at the end of the corridor inside a room with animal trophies attached to the walls.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, look over there! If it isn't Mr. Tablet Fragment. Right there waiting for us to grab it. Which can only mean one thing…

Expectedly, Peter's Spider-Sense tells him to start jumping when a cage drops out of nowhere almost catching them

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: IT'S. (dodges flying darts) A. TRAP! (grabs the fragment) Gotcha! That wasn't so bad, actually. (room gets filled with knockout gas) Oh COME ON!

Watching him as he sleep is a man. A hunter. The greatest hunter in the entire world, and a familiar enemy to Spider-Man.

It was none other than SERGEI KRAVENOV A.K.A. KRAVEN THE HUNTER!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (Russian Accent) Rest now, my prey. Save your strength. For when you awake, we begin… THE HUNT! (laughs)

Anakin: Guys, I sense Shattered Dimensions Spiderman's about to be moved somewhere.

Eli: I feel it too Master Anakin. He's being taken to South America.

Laney: Lets go!

We were off.

We arrived in South America.

---

Hours later, far away from New Vale City, Shattered Dimensions Spiderman is slowly waking up in unfamiliar territory after being put to sleep by Kraven.

We arrived at an amazing temple.

Me: Wow! What a temple! T'Chala doesn't this remind you of Wakanda?

Black Panther: As a matter of fact it does.

Qin: It's amazing.

Lola: Yeah!

Nicole: I wonder if there is any treasure worth finding here.

Me: There miight be.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (groans as he wakes up) Unnnnhhh… Kraven! That maniac. Where has he taken me this time? What horrible death trap will I have to overco…

Shattered Dimensions Spidey wakes up to learn he was kidnapped to a giant jungle area in some ancient ruins.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Hey! This is a pretty nice view, actually.

?: Well, look who's awake.

He turned to see us there.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, guys.

Me: Are you alright?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yeah I'm okay.

Laney: This is the reason we didn't want you to go off by yourself.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: That's why I had you guys wait outside.

Me: You made the right call on that.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Where are we?

Me: Looks like an ancient temple in the Andes Mountains of South America.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Me: If Kraven wants a hunt, we'll give him one. And I know just the attire for it. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)!

Nico: YEAH!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: WOW! That is so cool J.D.

Me: Thanks.

We jump across large gaps exploring the jungle for a little bit until they came across a large wooden gate. Waiting for them before the gate is our enemy, Kraven, looking to be holding a fragment of the Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Nico: There you are, Kraven!

Me: Sergei Kravenov A.K.A. Kraven the Hunter. Nice day for a hunt isn't it?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Welcome, Spider Man! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome to the jungle! This rock - it holds great power, no?

Grounder: Doubt you'll use it for great responsibility.

Me: That tablet piece is actually part of something important.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: I could use it to crush you… like a bug.

Me: We'll see about that.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: That wouldn't be very sporting of you, would it?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Ah, you speak a great truth! Let it be your prize, then - if you can survive my gauntlet! Your powers against my skills, your brains against mine. Come! Enter my game of death! (jumps high and over his wooden gate) Claim your trophy - if you dare!

With that, the gate opened.

Me: I always love a good challenge.

Nico: Me too.

But then my super enhanced hearing picked up something.

Me: (GASP) Guys I hear something.

I heard it and it was an all too familiar voice.

?: (Crying) Oh Peter help me!

Me: (GASP) It's TAS Mary Jane! She's here!

Kraven's voice can heard echoing throughout the jungle, speaking to us as we traverse his hunting grounds

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Come, my friends, do not delay! The great hunt BEGINS! Hurry! Hurry!

Me: Always ready for a hunt!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman So you want us to run through the jungle? Should we not look back?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Do not mock me, Spider-Man!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (web swinging) Wow. You're awfully touchy for a guy who wears leopard print pants. Keep your tights on! We're coming!

Devack: (jumps over bottomless pits) Maybe if your jungle wasn't filled with bottomless pits, we'd be there already!

Nico: That would not be good!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Come, come! We have only scratched the surface!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Seeing you so excited is creeping me out.

Me: But it is fun!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: And there is a red haired woman somewhere in this jungle. Feel free to bring her to your world.

Poromon: Just like that, huh?

Me: That's who we're here for.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: I am a hunter. But not a heartless one. She has no part in this challenge.

Nico: And J.D. knows she is here!

TAS Spiderman: SHE IS!? Where!?

Me: I sense her 720 yards from here! This way!

Nico: Meet us at the first stop!

Me: Right!

Me and TAS Spiderman went to find her!

I looked from above.

Me: That treehouse! Look!

We saw a treehouse that wasn't there.

We flew down and landed.

Me: Mary Jane!

TAS Spiderman: M.J!

She came out and it was TAS Mary Jane!

TAS Mary Jane: (GASPS) PETER!

TAS Spiderman took off his mask and they went and hugged for the first time in years!

They even kissed.

I was happy for them.

TAS Mary Jane: I thought I would never see you again! (CRYING)

TAS Spiderman: Me too! I am so sorry.

TAS Mary Jane: It's not your fault.

Me: Mary Jane we're so happy you're safe.

TAS Mary Jane: I know. Thank you. How did you find me? Who are you?

Me: J.D. Knudson, Second in Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's a long story.

TAS Spiderman: We'll tell you later. Right now we got to catch up to the team.

Me: Right.

We went back to the team and caught up to everyone.

Nico: M.J.!

Lori: Oh what a relief!

TAS Mary Jane: I'm so glad you all found me.

Nico: We are too! Thank goodness.

Laney: You wouldn't believe how devastated TAS Spiderman was when Green Goblin sent you here.

Lola: Yeah.

Soon, we caught up to Kraven, usto show up on his platform.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Yes, there is much for you to experience here. Traps. Long-range weapons. And of course, hand-to-hand combat.

Me: That we can deal with.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven signals to a group of mercenaries to join him on the arena confronting us

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: How cute. You put together your own boy band!

Me: You have your own band of Mercenaries.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: My disciples. They have come to study at the foot of the master. To learn the art of the hunt - from the GREATEST hunter of all!

Me: Very challenging. But then again it wouldn't be a good hunt if it was just YOU to face.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: That is too true.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: And the most modest.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: You dare mock me in front of my students!?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: No… in front of your boy band.

Nico: Whoa.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Men! Remember what I have taught you. Strike hard. Strike fast… and show no mercy.

With that, he left his students against us

Me: Bring it on!

Casey: Yeah! Let's see if you've got what it takes. Jungle Beast, Spirit Unleashed!

Ryotaro: Henshin!

They transformed!

Casey: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Nico: Lets get them!

I then slashed a man with my scythe and kicked him in the face and elbowed one in the face.

Nico anc Casey and Ryotaro bashed them down.

Laney formed a sword and slashed one.

Spiderman used a web rope and smashed one into the ground.

Casey: These guys aren't even a challenge!

Me: Well like I have learned in chess, in order to get to the king (Punches a man in the face) one must first go through the pawns.

I leg swept a man and bisected him in half.

Ryotaro: YEAH! And my roll call is this. FLAMES OF TIME! KAMEN RIDER DEN-O!

Spiderman used his defensive stance to dodge a hunter's attacks.

I slashed him in half.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted them.

Nico leg swept one and knocked him down and then plunged his hand into his back and RIPPED OUT HIS SPINE!

RIP!

Camie: NICE!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Nico is a Predator!

Maria: We can only move on when all the hunters in this area are dealt with!

Me: That's fine with me.

I dodged numerous blows with incredible speed and dodged 30 attacks.

We defeated 10 hunters.

Nico: NICE!

Qin: YEAH!.

Maria: Now we can move on.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: It seems my men have not proved much of a challenge for you.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (swings above a large gap) Are you kidding? Those guys were brutal. We barely survived!

Me: Well they weren't that much of a challenge anyway.

Eye Five: Yeah. They almost killed us.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Really?

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: No. We creamed 'em.

We got to another part of the temple.

Laney threw a bunch of pots and they hit a bunch of hunters!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

I grabbed a hunter by his neck and punched him square in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a massive amount of blood and I punched him in the face and knocked him down.

We bashed Hunters all over the place and went into a new room.

With them knocked out, we enter a new room where more hunters show up to get embarrassed.

Hunter 1: For Kraven!

Hunter 2: For the thrill of the hunt!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, you talk like him too! Lion's head vests for EVERYONE!

Mojo Jojo: Well, maybe not everyone.

Me: I sense these guys are faster. But so am I!

I used Rainbow Dash and Flash's speeds and slashed them and bisected one and then clashed with my scythe and one of his swords and kicked him down and slashed him down.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman threw a sandstone jar at a hunter.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I'm Spider Man. It's what I do. I break pots.

Maria: You know, Pots spelled backwards is stop.

Me: That is true.

We bashed and slashed the hunters.

We got to another long temple ravine.

We saw Kraven.

Shattered Dimenions Kraven: (continues evading us) Come! The jungle still holds MANY surprises.

Me: I'm always ready for anything.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (pretends he's asleep with loud snoring noises) I'm sorry. Were you saying something?

Poliwag: Something about 'hunt' and 'prey' and 'lions'.

Nico: Funny.

We land at a water fountain that is booby-trapped with outrageously numerous tranquilizer darts fired from the wall.

Poromon: (dodges darts in short reaction time) WHOA! AH-AH-AH-AH! Whew!

I grabbed all the darts that were fired and had them all in between my fingers.

Ruby: (jokingly) That's the last time we're mocking him.

Horsea: Not in a million years.

Nico: Yeah.

We saw him with hunters ahead.

Lola: There.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (to his men): Wait for them to come within range. When you have the shot… take it! (runs off again)

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman I guess this begins the bullet-dodging portion of the festivities.

Shooters take position on top of several totem poles over a bottomless pit. Shattered Dimensions Spidey zip kicked one of them off his perch point.

Me: So it's a shootoff huh?

Apple Bloom: I got this!

She kicked a man and took his gun and then blasted his head clear off his shoulders.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Nice shot!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted the snipers!

Me: Take that!

We continued on and got to another room!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (runs away again) Do you not feel it, now? The blood pounding in your veins? The thrill that rouses the hair on your neck, that makes a drumbeat of your heart?

Weather Vane: I did feel that, but I thought it was something I ate.

Me: You know Sergei this is turning into a fun challenge.

We blasted numerous men.

We fired waves of more energy and elements.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey used a Web Strike on a hunter.

And bashed him down.

Qin: Yeah!

I slashed the hunters down!

We walk into a large chamber that has more ancient ruins inside. Then, something dangerous triggers Shattered Dimensions Peter's Spider-Sense that prompts himself and us into a defensive stance.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Spider-Sense! (quickly dodges a fiery spear) Fiery spear! Point taken.

We noticed the spear came from more hunters ahead.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Another boy band! Are you guys gonna sing for us?

Hunter: Get them!

Hank Scorpio: Let's see if we can finish these guys in 4 minutes!

Me: I only need 2.

I went and ran fast and slashed and blasted them. Then I threw the darts I caught and stabbed them all over in one fell swoop!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: WHOA! That was genius!

Me: Thanks.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: If I know Kraven, this place'll be loaded with traps. Gotta stay alert!

Ang Leung: Don't worry. We see them.

Eli: Allow me.

Eli used the Force and disabled the traps all over.

Qin: Awesome!

We soon arrive in an open area next to a beautiful and peaceful waterfall. Shattered Dimensions Spider-Man swings above us. Unaware to us, Kraven is spying on us with his sniper rifle, zooming closer to the webline and shoots it, breaking it, Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (crashes to the ground): Yikes!

Disk Wars Mandarin: Are you okay?

Me: Someone's Shooting at us!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I'm alright. Don't that that's gonna work. Hmm, gonna have to find another way. (spots Kraven about to shoot him again) Oh COME ON!

We dodge his bullet as it knocks down a tree instead.

Me: HEY! What do we look like!? A Herd of buffalo!?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Sorry, I'm allergic to bullets. They ruin my complexion!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Bah! You cannot dodge forever!

Me: Neither can you! You can't shoot at us forever!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the hunters coming!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: (to a hunter) Get over here!

He grabbed one with a tentacle and smashed him down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven shot Shattered Dimensions Spiderman in the shoulder. But he was still alive.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I'm not dead?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (laughs) You think I would end this so quickly? Those are only dummy rounds!

Laval: (Sarcastically) Well, that makes me feel a lot better!

Me: Now here is a real one!

I fired an energy blast and it hit Kraven and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was blasted back.

Me: Come on someone like you getting hit by a blast that weak? I don't think so Sergei.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: You outrageous… You are LUCKY! That is all!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: To be fair, I'm also quite handsome.

Chaor: (growls) Someone knock these trees down so we can keep moving!

Me: Gladly!

I fired energy blasts and knocked down a tree and we crossed. Then we knocked down more trees and crossed and got to a temple.

Me: Made it!

As we get closer, Stratos hears something faint, but getting louder as we slowly approach.

Stratos: Are you guys hearing that? It sounds like cheering.

Maria: Wonder what's that all about?

William: Look over there. Looks like we're approaching some kind of arena.

Nico: Okay, I know it's a bit early but now we should do our entrance. Give the crowd something to enjoy.

Me: Good idea.

We went at the arena.

Then in the arena the spirits of the jungle appeared and swirled around the floor and they converged and then a tree formed and the spirits of the jungle formed around it and they formed into fruits and they popped open and out came us.

Xenia: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Now that was an entrance of the jungle.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Let me guess - two men enter, one man leaves. Am I right? Or in this case - one man and team.

Suddenly, a very large tribal man drops into the arena, wearing a skull mask and holding a large club as a weapon and snarling intensely at us.

Me: WHOA!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Wow! Love your headdress. Is that from the Skull Collection? May I suggest an accoutrement? Perhaps something from the Webbed Collection?

Huge Hunter: KILL YOU!

Ryotaro: Not gonna happen!

Wing Form!

Ryotaro went into Wing Form.

Casey: Strike Rider Cruise!

Me: YEAH!

I then slashed the Huge Hunter in half and killed him in an instant!

Qin: Take that!

Ryotaro and Casey stayed in their super modes as two more tribal brutes suddenly dropping in unannounced to fight the heroes.

Before the second fight could begin however, Kraven suddenly arrives to interrupt it with menacing disappointment towards his men, Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Still they live. I thought I taught you better than that!

Kraven took out one of his swords and jumped down, quickly uppercutting the first brute and knocking him out. Then he dives down cutting down the second brute, who fell on his knees before falling unconscious while the crowd chanted Kraven's name.

Crowed: KRA-VEN! KRA-VEN! KRA-VEN!

Alucard: Tell me you didn't-

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (chuckles) Relax. I only knocked them out. (to the crowd) I promised to show you a TRUE hunt. I promised you a VICTORY… and I am a man of my WORD! And now… (to us) the endgame!

Me: I guess it's true what they say huh Sergei. You want something done right, you got to do it yourself.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: That is true.

Me: All right. Lets make this a hunt to remember. But I know you're holding back. So lets make this fun.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Lets do it.

Madame Web: He's blinded by the thrill of the hunt! Wait for him to lunge, then strike!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Thanks for the advice, Webb! We'll use it when he's not killing us!

Kraven charges up a lunge striking at Casey and Ang Leung.

I formed my scythe and then went at Kraven and we clashed powerfully and sparks flew all over the place and I kicked him in the face and punched him down and fired waves of blue fire and blasted him down. Then I teleported and kicked him in the back.

TAS Mary Jane: WHOA! J.D. is so fast and powerful!

TAS Spiderman: He sure is.

Me and Kraven clashed and then we got in our faces.

Me: You know this has always been one of my favorite battles between two different animals. The Wolf VS The Lion.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: That is a good battle.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Uh, in case you haven't heard, there's a law against hunting men, even ones with 'stick- 'em powers'!

SkullMeramon: (groans) We are NOT calling them that!

Me: I agree there!

I kicked Kraven down and he roared and went at me and I slashed him across his chest with my scythe and blew him down.

Me: YEAH!

He was down!

Kraven got up and used his swords to disarm Ruby of Crescent RoseI

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: You are no true warrior if you cannot fight me without your toy.

He lunges at her, which was the moment she needed to attack him instead with her Semblance while he was left wide open.

Ruby: Have I impressed you yet? (gets Crescent Rose back)

Ozpin: (in Oscar Pine's head) I knew she would remember what I taught her about hand to hand combat back in Haven Academy.

Oscar Pine: Yeah. No kidding.

Ruby kicked Kraven over to Ryotaro.

And he kicked him down!

Ruby Rose: OH YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven ran up to Shattered Dimensions Spidey and grappled with him.

Madame Web: The best offense is a good defense.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Gotcha!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven slashed at the webhead only for him to dodge it while keeping him close. Then he beat the crap out of him. The process repeated 2 more times.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Lights out, Kraven!

POW!

He delivered a swift flying kick that sends the weakened hunter flying out of his dome screaming.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: This hunt is OVER! And as the victors, we command you to LEAVE!

The hunters actually complied.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Wait. That actually worked?

Lin Chung: Perhaps we should find Kraven now.

Me: Right but Peter that was well done! Awesome!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Thanks!

We went to find Kraven. And we found him in a big temple.

We went inside a temple. We saw Kraven standing on some type of lift. He held his side in pain and his head lowered in shame, holding the fragment in his hand as if that's all he has left now.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: My men have abandoned me because of you. You made a mockery of my teachings.

Me: Maybe those were the wrong reasons to teach anyone.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: t wasn't so much a 'mockery' as a complete shambles.

Nico: Hey, don't take it too hard. What matters is that you put up a good and honorable fight.

Me: Yeah you are a very formidable adversary.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (not listening) It does not matter. I have failed… and now I have nothing left… No dignity. No HONOR!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Sergei. Don't do something you're gonna regret.

Maria: He's right, Kraven. Let's just take a deep breath and calm down.

Disk Wars Deadpool: Don't bother. This is an unavoidable part of the level.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Nothing to stop me from using THIS!

He absorbs the fragment's power into himself as a powerful yellow aura explodes around his body. His eyes glow a menacing yellow as he puts on a smile that scares us!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! His power is stronger than ever!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Great, you did something we'll regret.

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

The amped-up Kraven zooms side to side with speeds that seem to rival Flash, Quicksilver, Dash, Rainbow Dash, Live Action Bumblebee, Sonic, and Ruby's speed while laughing creepily.

Me: WHOA! That fragment gave him superspeed!

Nici: INCREDIBLE!

He moves so fast that suddenly, he just disappeared.

Maria: That speed! Where'd he-?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Right behind you..

I sensed him and turned and We quickly spun around to see Kraven face-to-face, which is pretty creepy to say the least

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Ah! Such power! (speeds backwars) I have the speed of the tiger! (instantly zooms to the other end of the chamber) The strength of the lion! And like the great cats… (jumps high to another floor) I shall play with my prey!

Me: More like speed and strength of a cheetah, tiger, jaguar and lion.

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Looks like we're going up top.

We got to the top of the temple.

Kraven faced us!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, Kraven, how'd you snare that fragment anyway?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: I am not completely ignorant in the ways of modern man, my friend! I secured it on the internet!

Copperhead: Say what?!

Me: (Skeptical) Really?

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: You're joking.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: (jumps up higher) No. I had the winning bid.

Me: Very clever.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: I have a question for you J.D.

Me: What is it?

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Is it true that you faced your worlds version of the Sinister 6 under the command of a kid named Paul?

Me: As a matter of fact yes it is. He hired you, Vulture, Sandman, Electro, Mysterio and Hydro Man to try and kill us and Ash Ketchum mostly.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: I see and did you really give Sandman's daughter your heart?

Me: I sure did. She was dying and needed a heart transplant so I volunteered. Immortality and Invincibility has its perks.

He jumped up.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Looks like he went up. How're we gonna get to him?

Me: Looks like we got to solve a puzzle.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yep.

Nicole: We got to put that gear in that hole there.

We saw it.

Me: Here we go.

We ran fast.

The lift stopped as it took us outside above the jungle in an arena where a tall broken tower is in front and above us.

Me: Wow!

We looked around until all eyes were set on Kraven appearing suddenly in front of them wielding his twin-blades,

Me: Nice view from up here.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: Indeed. No witnesses. No distractions. Here. Now! It ends!

Me: How right you are!

Suddenly from top of the temple structure, an explosion erupted like a volcano causing the arena to shake and surround the edges with a ring of fire as pillars started to rise from the ground. We stare at Kraven with the determination and courage that we could still beat him even when he's supercharged with the fragment's power.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: For once, you and I are in total agreement.

Tri Klops: You tell him!

Casey: Time to bring out the big guns! Jungle Master Mode!

Liner Form!

Ryotaro went into Liner form

They turned into their most powerful forms!

Me: Time to go all out! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS!)

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

A MASSIVE VORTEX OF BLUE FIRE EXPLODED OUT AROUND ME AND I WAS READY!

I went at enhanced Kraven and punched him in his face and kicked him all over and blasted him and kicked him all over!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: WHOA! WHAT SPEED!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

I punched him and kicked him down and then punched him in his face! We then clashed all over with intense sword clashes and I slashed him all over.

Laval and Lin Chung nodded at each other before charging at Shattered Dimensions Kraven.

Nico: Knock him through those pillars!

Laval: RIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and chi and blasted him threw the pillars!

I fired waves of blue fire blades and slashed him through more of them!

Ruby and Ryotaro charged at him next.

And they slashed and kicked him.

Nico: Take this!

Nico fired a powerful energy blast and blasted him all over!

Lola: And this!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Laney: Speed masters take him on!

Rainbow Dash and the Speed Masters bashed and pulverized him all over with incredible speed!

Casey and Ang charged at him.

They jumped and kicked him down with devastating force into another pillar!

Xenia: YEAH!

Then Rowdyruff Boys, Killer Croc, Dayu, Unicorn, Hydros, Zavok, Fireor, Count Nocturne, Samon Shakekisutanchin, and Six Gum Gang appeared.

Nico: Rowdyruff Boys, Killer Croc, Dayu, Unicorn, Hydros, Zavok, Fireor, Count Nocturne, Samon Shakekisutanchin, and Six Gum

Gang.

Brick: So, this is what happens when someone uses a fragment!

Shattered Dimensions Kraven: You should use one of these sometime!

Killer Croc: No thanks! I'm tough enough as it is!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I'll keep him busy while you guys have the usual battles!

Dayu: Good luck!

He went to face him.

Unicorn: (to Nico) We heard you helped cure Lauren.

Nico: We sure did.

Hydros: You didn't even bring one skull home?

Nico: No way! People will think we're as bad as Jeffery Dahmer!

Hydros: Okay okay you're right.

Hisser came out.

Me: Hisser. Up for another awesome round I see.

Hisser: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Hisser: If a fragment can do this to someone, imagine if someone uses the complete Tablet!

Me: Don't even talk like that.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got the usual battles underway.

Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Princess Cadance, Spy Rise, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman Gang - Nico's rescue in Manitoba, Canada and exorcising Lauren from her Scary Girl persona as well as battling an evil Chandler from another universe and Lily and Ms. Cheerilee transforming!

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were first.

Boomer: (to Lucca) Nico's rescue was in Manitoba, Canada and exorcising Lauren from her Scary Girl persona.

Butch: As well as Lily and Ms. Cheerilee battling an evil Chandler from another universe and transforming!

Lucca: Yeah we don't know which universe he was from but he was a horrible kid.

Cheryl: He sure was.

Spy Rise: But he is gone for good now.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy this kid REALLY HATED Lincoln and his entire family.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah he sure did.

Sunburn: That was one bad kid.

Brick: Boy no kidding. Lets do it1

Lucca called out Moltres and the Rowdyruff Boys called out their Machamp. Lucca merged with Marle and they formed into LUCARLE! The Rowdyruff Boys and the Sumo Wrestlers merged and they formed into THE SUMO RUFF BOYS! Lucca and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

Keiko Yukimura, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, Catherine Torres, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - Us battling Another Darkball, Invisible, Defender, Stealth Soldier, Wyvern, Behemoth, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper and SkullMeramon.

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) Nico, Mizore's team, SkullMeramon's team, and the others did good battling Another Darkball, Invisible, Defender, and Stealth Soldier. And Another Wyvern, Behemoth, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper and SkullMeramon.

Keiko: They sure did and it was so fun.

Honoka: We also found out that the Anothers were both the Embodiments of the Weather and the Ocean Dopants.

Killer Croc: WHOA! That is really cool! And from what I heard the Ocean Dopant was not seen in Kamen Rider W and neither was the Gaia Memory for it.

Emu: I know! J.D. said that sucked!

Catherine Torres: Yeah that was crazy.

Fluttershy: But it was amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it sure was.

Killer Croc: Whoa that is awesome! Lets do it!

Keiko and Killer Croc called out Bellossom and Feraligatr. Keiko and

Honoka merged and they formed into KEIHONOKA! Killer Croc merged with the Ghost of Dr. Coffin and they formed into KILLER CROCOFFIN! Keiko and group fired waves of energy and leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and vegetables and smashed them down.

---

Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Scratch, Anubis of Cruelty, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - Lincoln's rescue in Manistee, Michigan

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Manistee, Michigan. How was it?

Emma: It was really awesome and they went and found the Sickle Swords of Hinon and battled Damian "Black Fang" Mahigan, Amber Mahigan's evil former brother that was cursed to be a skinwalker for committing a horrible act of blasphemy against the Iroquois Gods.

Mokuro: We don't know what it was he did but it really angered them Six Ways To Sunday.

Scratch: Yeah something really big happened with him that got them angry.

Anubis: It sure was bad.

Pinkie Pie: Boy it sure was bad! What a partypooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure.

Featherweight: Yeah that was one bad guy.

Sprocket: And because of all that he paid the ultimate price.

Coconuts: Yeah he sure did! What a wretched weasel.

Grounder: I thought he was a skinwalker.

BLANG!

Grounder got hit in the head by Scratch.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: That's what he was cursed to become you dumbbot!

Dayu: But either way he had it coming. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

She turned into the Pink Samurai Ranger!

Emma and Dayu called out their Shedinja. Emma merged with Mia Watanabe and they formed into EMMIA WATANABE! Dayu and Madame Noir merged and they formed into MADAME DAYNOIR! Emma and team fired waves of pink energy, metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

Sheila Castille, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Dana Owllton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - Meeting Ersa Eotw

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) I heard you guys met Ersa Eotw. What's she like?

Sheila: She is the Keyblade Knight for The End of The World and she absolutely hates all the Heartless in General and also hates Chernabog and Ansem.

Meilin: Boy she sure does.

Dana Owllton: You wouldn't believe how powerful she is and all that.

Rarity: We were amazed that she is that strong too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is amazing.

Unicorn: Wow! Lets do it!

Sheila and Unicorn called out their Arcanine and Galar Rapidash. Sheila merged with Meilin and they formed into SHEILIN! Unicorn and Capricorn Zodiarts merged and they formed into UNICAPRI ZODIARTS! Sheila and group fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Corrin (Fire Emblem) Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Weather Vane and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - The Mascots playing Hide and Seek in Rolf's house

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) The Mascots played Hide and Seek in Rolf's house. (laughs) Too bad Vera Simone and Beast Boy revealed their hiding spots!

They laughed!

Azulongmon: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny.

Sara: The reason was because Beast Boy was peeved that Poromon swiped his milk and replaced it with beer and put it in his cereal. Beast Boy got drunk because of that.

Corrin: Yeah that was crazy.

Applejack: But it was funny.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Hydros: That sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Azulongmon and Hydros called out their Mega Kyogre. Azulongmon merged with Sara and they formed into SARA THE EASTERN SOVEREIGN OF LIGHTNING! Hydros merged with King Jellyfish and they formed into KING HYDROSFISH! Azulongmon and group fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Kalolo the Jackalope, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - The Mascots had fun

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) The Mascots sure had fun playing hide and seek. And what do you think of my team?

Ace Bunny: They sure did and your team is really awesome and cool!

Pyra: Boy I'll say. I'm looking forward to this one.

Kalolo: Same here. That is so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree too. This will be fun.

Spyro: It sure was awesome.

Zavok: Yeah it sure will be. Lets do it!

Ace and Zavok called out their Electavire. Ace and Pyra merged and they formed into Acera! Zavok and Axel merged and they formed into ZAVAXEL! Ace and group fired waves of fire and magic and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - Kraven the Hunter next

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) Kraven the Hunter is next. And Laney, Casey, Ruby, Ang Leung, Laval, Ryotaro, and Lin Chung are doing good fighting him.

Wheeler: Boy they sure are!

Arienne: That is so awesome seeing them battle him.

Evil HERO Inferno Wing: You got that right.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure is awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah and this version of Kraven is powerful and fast. But he is not faster than a god.

Hex: You got that right.

Fireor: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Wheeler and Fireor called out their Entei. Wheeler and Arienne merged and they formed into WHEARIENNE! Fireor and Ted Carson merged and they formed into FIREORCAR! Wheeler and group fired waves of fire, skulls, bones, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Mindy (Yugioh GX), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - TAS Mary Jane was in a treehouse not far from Kraven's fort

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) TAS Mary Jane was in a treehouse not far from Kraven's fort. Good thing Kraven didn't hurt her.

Marceline: That is amazing that she was teleported here to Universe 712.

Melody: We found out from King Kai that this was Universe 712. Crazy.

Mindy: Green Goblin really made a massive blunder by sending her here.

Rainbow Dash: That is for sure.

Scootaloo: And now here we are and found her.

Whirlwind: Green Goblin is definitely getting the Black Gates for that.

Count Nocturne: Big time. Lets do it!

Marceline and Count Nocturne called out their Crobat. Marceline and Melody merged and they formed into MARCELODY! Count Nocturne and Evil Bubble Man merged and they formed into

COUNT BUBBLES! Marceline and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, The Muses, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Kraven is gonna get his butt kicked

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Kraven is gonna get his butt kicked. No matter how fast the fragment made him!

Zero G: We are amazed that fragment made him fast like that!

Lightspeed: Boy he's as fast as me and that is cool!

Metamorpho: He sure is! That fragment gave him superspeed.

Cleo: That is amazing.

Princess Celestia: We had no idea that the fragments can do that.

King Solar: That is really amazing.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is crazy.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: Boy no kidding there.

Mass Master: That is really awesome.

Energizer: You got that right.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: No kidding! Lets do it!

The Power Pack and Samon called out their Seaking and Barraskewda. The Power Pack and Syd Chang merged and they formed into THE NATURE POWERPACK! Samon and the U-Foes merged and they formed into THE CHEMICAL SALMON FORCE! The Power Pack and group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven Sampson, Charge Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - Kraven will be facing the prowl of J.D. as Wolf Moon

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) Kraven will be facing the prowl of J.D. as Wolf Moon.

Lunk: I think it's kinda fitting.

Right: Boy it sure is awesome.

Fright Rider: I agree there too!

Charge Man: The Wolf facing Kraven. That is cool.

Princess Luna: Yeah that is so cool.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: That is awesome.

Goof: Duh yeah it is.

Wilbur: I'll say.

Gari: That is so something.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Dixie: That is awesome y'all.

Runt: Yep. Lets do it!

Right and the Six Gum Gang called out the Rapidash. Right and Fright Rider merged and they formed into RIGHT RIDER! Siren Sara and the Six Gum Gang and they formed into the SIREN GUM GANG! Right and team fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

## Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hisser

Hisser was next.

Hisser: Boy the fragments of the Tablet can grant powers? That is crazy!

Nico: No kidding there!

May: Yeah!

Hisser: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Saviors of The Tablet of Order and Chaos, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Philip and Shotaro: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER ENERGIZE!

Nico: FIRE!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Hisser you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win!

---

regrouped.

Madame Web: He's too fast! Distract him with your own speed to give Spider-Man a chance to deliver the damage!

Troy: On it!

Tsukasa: And we know just the distractions!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of all the Megaforce Team.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) CYBORG FORCE 6!

She summoned Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Blackbriar Thorn, Starman EXE, Werewolf By Night and Hanayaida!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We went at Kraven and bashed and pulverized him all over!

Autumn Blaze, Sam S.L., Wheelie and Thunderblast used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Autumn Blaze and Sam's powers and Wheelie's weapons 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon

Autumn Blaze and Wheelie: INFERNO WHEELIE BLAST!

Sam S.L. And Thunderblast: VOLCANIC THUNDER MEGABLAST!

Volcanic Rocket Firestorm and Tri-Klops: VOLCANIC ROCKET FIRE BLAST!

Phoenix Riders of Skylands and Katnappe: PHOENIX RIDER SKYLANDER BLAST!

Monkey Flames of Fire Emblem Mages and Devack: MONKEY FLAME FORCE BLAST!

Pokemon Masters of Light and Beautiful Gorgeous: POKEMON LIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Undercover Teens of KND and Mojo Jojo: UNDERCOVER TEEN BLAST!

Dragons of Magic and Copperhead: SNAKE DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Pride of Demon Magic and Hank Scorpio: DEMON PRIDE BLAST!

Crystal Power and SkullMeramon: CRYSTAL FURY FIRESTORM!

Celestial Magic of the Heartfilia and Scorpion: CELESTIAL MAGIC BLAST STORM!

Gyro of the Western Sovereign and Stratos: GYRO WESTERN SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Applejack, Spiderman, me, Nico and Mary Jane: SPIDER RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: JUNGLE ELEMENT STYLE: LION!

Jessica Shannon: JUNGLE STING STYLE: TIGER!

Peni Parker: JUNGLE WEB STYLE: SPIDER!

Mai Shiranui: JUNGLE FIRE STYLE: RHINO!

Nanami Simpson: JUNGLE WATER STYLE: FROG!

Makoto: JUNGLE WIND STYLE: EAGLE!

Julie: JUNGLE EARTH STYLE: ELEPHANT!

R. Mika: JUNGLE LIGHT STYLE: LEOPARD!

Juri Han: JUNGLE DARK STYLE: ANACONDA!

Akko: JUNGLE STAR STYLE: JAGUAR!

Menat: JUNGLE SPIRIT STYLE: MONKEY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: JUNGLE FINAL SMASH: JUNGLE ANIMAL STAMPEDE!

They summoned a stampede of jungle animals!

The blasts hit him and knocked him down.

Shattered Dimensions Kraven ran up to Laney and grappled with her. Shattered Dimensions Kraven slashed at Laney only for her to dodge it while keeping him close. Then she beat the crap out of him. The process repeated 2 more times.

SMASH! SMASH!

She then kicked him down!

Laney: Take that!

Madame Web: Now, Spider-Man, attack while he's preparing his own!

Me: Lets do it together!

Me and Spiderman went at him and then I flew and threw him and Shattered Dimensions Spiderman kicked him square in the face and bashed him right into the wall and he was knocked out!

Me: Bullseye!

Xenia: Take that!

Lincoln: Time to end this fight!

We fired rainbow energy blasts which hit Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter and knocked him out, and we saw the first piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos come out of him. Lincoln fired a web which grabbed the piece and he put it into a special case, and we sent Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Whoa, now that was quite a tough fight, but we did it, we defeated Earth-TRN579 Kraven the Hunter and got the first piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Charlene's older brother, Charles Novamenova.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) HILARY, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the nine large black orbs orbiting around Lucy's legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Lola's legs, the eight large search pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine large marine blue orbs orbiting around Lana's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eight large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the nine large sky blue orbs orbiting around Lori's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Leni's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake and Luan's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the nine large brown orbs orbiting around Laney's legs the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the nine large light green orbs orbiting around Lisa's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the nine large lavender orbs orbiting around Lily's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the ten large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large purple orbs orbiting around Luna's legs, the nine large search pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the fireball volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Caius the Shadow Monarch appear.

Charlene Novamenova: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Caius skinsuit, and show yourself, Charles!

Caius the Shadow Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal darkness, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with purple hair and purple eyes similar as Charlene's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Charles Novamenova, the evil older brother of Charlene Novamenova and the second of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: So, that's Charles Novamenova.

Charlene Novamenova: The second of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would've never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Charles, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Charles Novamenova: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Charlene Novamenova: As always, you're all bark and no fucking bite, Charles. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, shadows, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Caius the Shadow Monarch's Demonic Dark Greatsword of Shadow Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Charles Novamenova, she left black and purple energy, stars, shadows, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Charlene Novamenova: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Charles, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Henry, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, shadows, and darkness surrounding it, there are demons, phoenixes, and angels and Caius the Shadow Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Charles Novamenova: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Charlene Novamenova emerged, but she was changed forever.

Charlene Novamenova grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with flower in her hair, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, shadows, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Caius the Shadow Monarch with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Caius the Shadow Monarch with red gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple demon-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Charlene Novamenova has on a purple sleeveless checkerboard open blouse, short-sleeved purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, shadows, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Caius the Shadow Monarch surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova's massive Caius the Shadow Monarch's Demonic Dark Greatsword of Shadow Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she had began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, shadows, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Charlene Novamenova's Demonic Darkness Monarch Caius the Shadow Monarch Inferno Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Darkness Phoenix Shadow Monarch Caius Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Caius the Shadow Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four black phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and large purple phoenix head with black gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the purple dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Caius the Shadow Monarch's head with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Caius the Shadow Monarch that said, "Charlene Novamenova, Gene-Slammer of Caius the Shadow Monarch, Famous Bounty Hunter of Dangerous Criminals, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Dharkon, Destroyer of Charles Novamenova, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Shadows, Phoenixes, Demons, and Angels"

シャーリーン・ノヴァメノバ、影の君主カイウスのジーン・スラマー、危険な犯罪者の有名な賞金稼ぎ、ラウドの愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ダルコンの大敵、チャールズ・ノヴァメノバの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、影、フェニックス、悪魔、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Charlene Novamenova has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CAIUS THE SHADOW MONARCH-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL HOLY DARKNESS SHADOW CAIUS THE SHADOW MONARCH DEMON PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNAL HOLY DARKNESS SHADOW CAIUS THE SHADOW MONARCH DEMON PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL HOLY DARKNESS SHADOW CAIUS THE SHADOW MONARCH DEMON PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Charlene Novamenova's Super Angel-Caius the Shadow Monarch-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Charles Novamenova saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Caius the Shadow Monarch and fired blasts of darkness at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, shadows, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels at Charles Novamenova, and they exploded as they hit him, hey got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN!

Lincoln: Awesome, Charlene Novamenova has transformed into her Super Angel-Caius the Shadow Monarch-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Charles big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Charles.

Charlene Novamenova: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Holy Darkness Shadow Phoenix Caius The Shadow Monarch Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Infernal Holy Darkness Shadow Phoenix Caius The Shadow Monarch Demon Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Charlene Novamenova.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Charles, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Charlene in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Charlene Novamenova and Lincoln went after Charles Novamenova who continued throwing darkness blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Charles Novamenova and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Charlene Novamenova also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Charles Novamenova even madder than ever!

Charles Novamenova: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Charles Novamenova threw more darkness blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his darkness aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Charles Novamenova's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the dark powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Caius the Shadow Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength, and that had caused Charles Novamenova to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Then, Lincoln and Charlene Novamenova fired powerful blasts of dark fire and darkness at Charles Novamenova, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Charlene Novamenova and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Charlene Novamenova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Charlene Novamenova: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Charles. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Charlene.

Suddenly, Charlene Novamenova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Charlene Novamenova's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Caius the Shadow Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and shadows and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Charlene Novamenova absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Charles Novamenova, but we still got nine more of those thugs to deal with.

Leina Mobius: Which means tomorrow, it's Logan's turn to die.

Lincoln: Logan's not getting out of this, and I hope you use your deadly ice touch on him, Leina.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Darla Darkworld, Keyblade Knight of Darkworld.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh, no way, there's a Keyblade Knight of The Realm of Darkness?!

Me: I didn't know about that!

Sora: We did, but you didn't bother to ask.

Aqua: And she's someone who's helped me when I was trapped there for ten years.

Michelle Emperyous: That's right, Aqua, and you guys are going to love meeting her. Darla Darkworld is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Chernabog, ALL THE DISNEY VILLAINS and all the Heartless in general as well as the Nobodies, Unversed and all that for what they did to SO MANY WORLDS and wants to destroy EVERY single one of them. Also, she LOATHES and despises all of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they are all destroyed forever. She is known as The Dark Angel of Darkworld because for over ten years, she helped Aqua out while she was stuck in there and made sure she never turned into Anti-Aqua. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the

Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Wow, she really helped you for ten years while you were stuck in there, and she prevented you from turning into Anti-Aqua.

Aqua: She sure did.

Lincoln: She'll be happy to see you again, Aqua, and that you and Ventus have since been in a committed relationship.

Roxas: Her jaw's bound to drop to the floor when she finds out. Hmm.

King Mickey: Is something wrong, Roxas?

Roxas: I've been thinking about something, Henry and his friends may have relied on dumb luck to pull off a daring and bold escape, but to Gene-Slam themselves into the Elemental Monarch Duel Monsters, even that's an impossibility.

Hilary Thestalos: True, they are literally that dumb. (Realizes what Roxas means) Wait, what are you getting at, Roxas?

Roxas: Call me crazy, but I think an outside force is responsible for giving Henry Thestalos and his friends the means of Gene-Slamming themselves into the Elemental Monarch Duel Monsters, and this outside force is also seeking out the fragments of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, Roxas, if you're right about that, I'll get you, Xion, Lea, Namine, and Isa five Sea Salt Ice Cream smoothie from Ben's favorite smoothie shop.

Lea: We'll hold you to it, Nico.

Zavok: Yes! We won!"

Fireor: The hunter has been HUNTED!

We looked to see the fragment float from Kraven's body and levitate before the winning team.

Madame Web: Excellent, heroes! You've done it!

Count Nocturne: And just in time. If we never hear the word 'hunt' again, it'll be too soon.

Madame Web: Now to the other fragments… The hunts resumes! (we groan)

Samon Shakekisutanchin: What about Kraven?

Goof: We can bring him into our ranks.

Nico: Awesome.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: After how we tried to turn us into kabobs?!

Dixie: Hey, he ain't like Green Goblin. Or Carnage!

Wilbur: He's an honorable man. Besides, the Prime Version is in the Redemption Squad.

Me: It's only fair he be put into the M.O.E.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But part 2 done. Great job guys.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) The hunt is done.

Me: Yep.

We went back home. TAS Spiderman got TAS Mary Jane settled in to our estate and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 2 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Kalolo the Jackalope, Zavok, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion. And we're going to Endsville and we're going to battle Dark Billy and he is going to try to kill me. Carol and Cayenne are going to transform against him. And we're going to battle Another Vorash, Inferno, Magman, Heat Thing, Lava Monster (PPG), Lava Golem, Axel and Zavok. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Annihilape named Bianca Cena. (No Relation to John Cena)

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Leina Mobius, Gene-Slammer of Mobius the Frost Monarch and Lincoln VS. Logan Mobius

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Ann Arbor, Michigan, but we're also in for one fierce battle and in the other upcoming fierce battles in the days to come. For tomorrow, we're going to take down and destroy Wyzen of the Seven Deities, and we're also going to find out from the former member of The Seven Deities, Yasha, that Deus, Olga, Augus, Kalrow, and Sergei of The Seven Deities are back as well, and they're also out to kidnap Mithra. But, Lincoln's not going to stand for that, nor let those six demi-gods do as they please to his future wife. And we're also going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Darla Darkworld, Keyblade Knight of Darkworld, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Chernabog, ALL THE DISNEY VILLAINS and all the Heartless in general as well as the Nobodies, Unversed and all that for what they did to SO MANY WORLDS and wants to destroy EVERY Single one of them. Also SHE LOATHES And despises all of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they are all destroyed forever. She is also known as the Dark Angel of Darkworld, because for over 10 years she helped Aqua out while she was stuck in there and made sure she never turned into Anti-Aqua. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

For part 3 of the saga we're going to help Noir Spiderman battle Hammerhead and destroy him.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 3

## THE GANGSTERISM OF NOIR HAMMERHEAD

---

Walking through the Endsville Sector of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Kalolo the Jackalope, Zavok, Axel, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Universe 666 Sharptooth, Mandilok, Captain K. Rool, and Eustace, and we were there to make sure Billy wasn't stirring up or causing any trouble.

Me: So the next rescue is in Endsville. I hope Billy isn't causing problems.

Maria: (Sternly) He better not be or I'm going to kick his ass big time!

Qin: No kidding!

Laney: I've had enough stupid shenanigans from him to last a lifetime!

Nico: Believe me guys all of us have had enough of Billy being stupid and causing problems but I think it's time we stop getting mad at him.

Xenia: Yeah it's getting old.

Lola: I agree there guys. We have been really hard on him and it's time we bury the hatchet.

Lana: Yeah this has gone on for far too long.

Camie: I agree there. Like it or not Billy is our teammate and he needs to be treated like one.

Kalolo: I agree there myself guys.

Varie: Same with me.

Me: I agree there. Sure he may be an idiot but he can't help it.

Leni: Yeah just like my Ed is and he is funny.

Eddy: Yeah Billy may be an idiot but like Ed he is our idiot.

Luan: That's right.

Nico: I agree there.

Ace Bunny: That's for sure.

Nico: Ace, I want to thank you, Zavok, and your teams for coming.

Ace Bunny: Anytime Nico. This will be so fun.

Pyra: I'm looking forward to this one.

Tsuyu: Me too.

Nico: Pyra, what do you like to do in your free time?

Pyra: Well when I'm not kicking butt I'm working at my own ice cream parlor.

Me: Cool!

Nico: You make your own flavors of ice cream?

Pyra: I sure do. I make over 50,230 flavors. And don't worry I don't make the disgusting ones.

Lola: You should try her ice cream Nico. She makes some of the best fruit ice cream sundaes ever. She even makes awesome sundaes from fruits that Sunny and friends bring to her.

Sunny Starscout: It's true. We give her some of our fruits to help with her sundaes.

Nico: Hey that's cool! We'll have to check it out.

Me: It'll be perfect for it. It's supposed to be a really hot day today.

Nico: Whew! No kidding.

Maria: (to Lola) You tried the sundaes, haven't you?

Lola: I sure have. They are so yummy!

Pyra: Lola is one of my frequent customers and she loves all of the flavors.

Nico: Boy that must be really good ice cream.

Pyra: Oh it is Nico.

Axel: Awesome!

Nico: Looking forward to it.

Me: Yeah me too.

Laney: Boy yesterday was a fun mission.

Me: Boy you said it Laney. You did really well leading your own team.

Laney: Thanks J.D. It was fun.

Nico: And J.D. did really amazingly well against Kraven. Wow! The Wolf VS The Lion.

Me: That was so cool.

Maria: I honestly was uncomfortable fighting him.

Me: No worries though.

Nico: But we have had three big victories come out of that one.

Maria: We have?

Me: Yep. We rescued TAS Mary Jane and reunited her with TAS Spiderman.

Nico: We beat Kraven in the most awesome hunt ever.

Eli: And we got the fragment of the tablet back.

Me: But we were really shocked seeing that the tablet fragment gave him superhuman speed.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was awesome seeing him run that fast.

Lola: No kidding! He was all over the place!

Me: The Prime Universe version of Kraven was NEVER that fast. But that was still an amazing hunt that even the Imakandi can be proud of.

Nico: I agree there.

May: I'm just glad he used dummy rounds.

Me: Me too. And that was a hunt none of us will forget.

Camie: Boy that was cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Boy if a fragment of the Tablet can grant superspeed like that then WHO KNOWS what kind of powers Spiderman's other enemies can get?

Girl Jordan: Like maybe Carnage and Venom can become separate entities without the need for a bonded host.

Me: That would be crazy.

Nico: Girl Jordan, if ANY version of Carnage gets his hands on a fragment, it'll probably result in something far worse.

Me: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: I agree there. But regardless any version of Carnage has got to go and die!

Me: You're right on that!

Nico: But still that was fun and the best part is that I'm so happy that TAS Spiderman and TAS Mary Jane are back together.

Qin: That really devastated Peter back then.

Spiderman: It sure did. I felt really bad for him when that happened to him.

Me: And Green Goblin is the one that sent Mary Jane there in the first place. Nico, if we ever face TAS Green Goblin or Shattered Dimension Green Goblin, let me be the one that kills BOTH of them.

Nico: You got it. Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got a very huge emergency. I just got word that the Dark Side of Billy is here, and he's going to try and kill J.D. and he hates him with every fiber of his being!

We gasped.

Me: Oh fuck me on a stick!

Nico: Oh shit!

Me: WHY THAT BUBBLE-NOSED MALODOROUS IDIOT! HE WANTS NOTHING MORE THAN TO SNAP MY NECK FOR SIDING WITH MANDY AND DEFYING HIM! I'LL KILL HIM!

Laney: What an idiot!

Lincoln: I know how much you want to kill him, J.D., but we don't want you going on your own since that idiot is extremely dangerous and unstable. You're staying with us, and to make sure that stupid idiot doesn't try anything.

Me: Don't worry. I'm not going to duplicate what Spiderman did when we got there.

Lincoln: Good.

Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us.

Carol: Nice move.

Nico: Smart move. Now, let's get after that idiot, do you know where he is, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let me check. (Senses for Dark Billy) AHA! Gotcha! That bubble-nosed malodorous brainless idiot is 20 yards from our location and he's already barreling towards J.D. and he is already at Nth-Degree Fucked Up. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Laney: That mutated cheapskate!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Dark Billy.

Qin: Now we can go after him.

Nico: Okay, Billy. The fuck did you do this time?!

?: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP EXPLOSIVE SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU FOR SIDING WITH MANDY AND DEFYING ME! (CRAZED BABBLING)

Me: Yeah, FUCK YOU TOO, YOU BUBBLE-NOSED IDIOT!

We then saw our target, Dark Billy, barreling towards me, and he was extremely crazy and insane with revenge and hatred. He got out and threw a knife at me, but the massive and powerful diamond barrier stopped it. Dark Billy got out a machine gun and started firing on the barrier, but the barrier stood strong as the bullets were being blunted, and that just made Dark Billy even angrier than ever and he was still firing at the barrier, but that still didn't work. Then, he tried to beat the barrier with his fists, but that didn't work either, but it did make his fists bloody, and then, he got out a bazooka and fired at it and it exploded, it still didn't work: HE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF

HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL ME!

Nico: That stupid idiot is absolutely out of his brainless mind!

Laney: HE'S OUT OF CONTROL!

Lincoln: Just like with that crazier version of Billy, he's getting put down like the moron he is.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Dark Billy which hit him in the face and sent him flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Dark Billy, who got back up, but now he was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Dark Billy: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP EXPLOSIVE SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU! I'll KILL YOU ALL! (CRAZED BABBLING)

Lana: Sorry but we don't speak IDIOT!

Lincoln: BUZZ OFF, YOU PSYCHOTIC BABOON!

Lincoln fired a powerful blast of rainbow super lightning and electrocuted Dark Billy with infinite volts of electricity, and it caused Dark Billy's skeleton to show.

Carol: We've just about had it up to hear with you, you bubble-nosed idiot!

Nico: But this version of Billy shares his fears. Like clowns!

Me: Like this! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHTMARE OF THE HORRIBLE CLOWNS!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into TERRIBLE CLOWNS!

Dark Billy: (SCREAMS) CLOWNS! THEY WILL DESTROY US ALL!

They pelted Dark Billy with Pies and farted in his face and squirted him with flowers and more!

Maria: I've got a few things to say to this asshole!

Nico: After that is his other fear. Spiders!

Me: Like this. NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHT OF THE EIGHT LEGGED FREAKS!

I fired a massive wave of darkness and summoned a massive swarm of spiders and DARK BILLY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND CRAPPED HIS PANTS!

Maria walked up to Dark Billy with one of the ANGRIEST SCOWLS on her face ever!

Me: UH OH.

Maria: You want to know what I think about you?

Dark Billy: WHAT?

Maria: (Maria angrily opens her menacing eyes and screams furiously, as she unleashes a massively powerful blue beam of fury, it strikes Dark Billy, but due to it's sudden power, all of us were blown away)
**RRRRAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA
YOU ARE THE LAZIEST AND MOST REPULSIVE LAZY NO-GOOD SLACKER EVER IN ALL OF THE CITY OF ENDSVILLE AND GOTHAM ROYAL YORK AND YOU DRIVE ME FUCKING NUTS! CAN'T YOU JUST LISTEN TO US ONCE AND OBEY OUR ORDERS FOR ONCE IN YOUR SINGLE MOST PATHETIC WORTHLESS LIFE?! 'CAUSE IF YOU DID, YOU'D SEE WE'RE TRYING TO TEACH YOU SOME SIMPLE RESPONSIBILITY, SOME PRIDE IN DOING A JOB WELL DONE IN THE FIELD OF BATTLE! BUT YOU WOULDN'T KNOW A JOB WELL DONE IF YOU PAID SOMEONE TO DO IT FOR YOU, (Tears are STREAMING and blowing off his face) AND EVEN THEN YOU'D SCREW IT ALL UP ON THE ACCOUNT THAT YOU CAN'T EVEN FOLLOW THE SIMPLEST OF INSTRUCTIONS, WORRYING MORE ABOUT LOOKING LIKE A TOTAL IDIOT AND SLACKING OFF THAN DOING YOUR JOB!**

WE WERE SHOCKED AND HORRIFIED!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: HOLY CRAP!

Carol: MARIA THAT WAS AWESOME!

Maria: Thanks.

Nico: Let's not give him the chance.

Carol: I agree there!

Suddenly, Carol's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura, stars, Gravity Lightning, elemental forces, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kaiju's Atomic Sword of Elemental Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Billy, she left rainbow energy, stars, Gravity Lightning, elemental forces, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Carol: You really are a brainless idiot! J.D. had every right siding with Mandy because she knows how to get out of any situation, and you, you're just a destructive brainless idiot who enjoys causing tons of trouble, and you claim J.D.'s defying you?! No, it's the opposite really: you're the one defying him and all reason and common sense and go about causing trouble and mayhem! It's high-time you find out the hard way of what we do to idiots like you, moron!

Suddenly, Carol was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, Gravity Lightning, and elemental forces of The Kaiju surrounding the vortex, there are Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Billy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Carol's massive Kaiju's Atomic Sword of Elemental Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, Gravity Lightning, and elemental forces of The Kaiju surrounding the vortex, there are Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Billy: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF CAROL AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, HORSEBUTT!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CAROL! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CAROL EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Carol grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, Gravity Lightning from King Ghidorah and the other elemental forces of the

Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has King Ghidorah, Godzilla, Mothra, and the other Kaiju emblazoned on her forehead, she has on golden King Ghidorah earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Atomic, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links, purple crystal links and a purple King Ghidorah-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Godzilla with blue gems for eyes and holding the Atomic, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Carol has on a long-sleeved purple shirt with a glowing blue phoenix, skirt made of the golden scales of King Ghidorah, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with blue flames, elements, and Gravity Lightning on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat are Godzilla, King Ghidorah, and Mothra surrounded by elemental forces and stars. Suddenly, Carol felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings surging with powerful Gravity Lightning and yellow tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Carol has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, her gold wedding ring on her right pinkie finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Carol's massive Kaiju's Atomic Sword of Elemental Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, Gravity Lightning from King Ghidorah, elemental forces of The Kaiju, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Carol Pusateri's Atomic Element Kaiju Queen Greatsword of Atomic Elemental Kaiju Queen Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Kaiju monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, two large versions of King Ghidorah's two heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer golden handle with King Ghidorah's scales on it, four gold Godzilla heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths and a large angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem on the bottom of the Godzilla heads and three gold lightning bolt keychain with Mothra keychain pendant on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold King Ghidorah head with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Kaiju monsters that said, "Carol Pusateri, Awesome Friend of Lori Loud, Childhood Friend and Sister of Maria Rockell and Her Sisters, Loving Wife of Vince Pusateri and Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Older Sister of Connor, Loving Daughter of Mrs. Pingrey, Destroyer of Morgan, Ex-Daughter of Mr. Pingrey, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Saïx the Lunar Diviner and Albert Michaels Also Known As Atomic Skull, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of The Kaiju Monsters, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Atomic Energy, Cosmic Radiation, Elemental Forces, and The Kaiju"

キャロル・プサテリ、ローリ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、マリア・ロッケルとその姉妹の幼馴染であり妹、ヴィンス・プサテリの愛する妻であり、多くの子供たちの愛する母、コナーの愛する姉、ピングリー夫人の愛する娘、モーガンの破壊者、元-ミスター・ピングリーの娘、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼ

ルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、月の占い師サイクスとアルバート・マイケルズの宿敵アトミック・スカルとしても知られ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、怪獣モンスターの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして原子力、宇宙放射線、元素の力、そして怪獣のマスターとしても知られています。

Suddenly, Carol's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Carol has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU QUEEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ATOMIC ELEMENTAL FORCE KAIJU QUEEN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ATOMIC ELEMENTAL FORCE KAIJU QUEEN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ATOMIC ELEMENTAL FORCE KAIJU QUEEN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Carol's Super Angel-Kaiju Queen-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Billy saw it, the stupid idiot went mad and babbled like crazy and ran at her to kill her, but Carol fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, Gravity Lightning from King Ghidorah, elemental forces of The Kaiju, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Dark Billy and knocked him down. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever and he babbled like crazy again!

Carol: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Atomic Elemental Kaiju Queen Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Atomic Elemental Kaiju Queen Phoenix Angel Love) Like J.D. would say, I don't speak babbling idiot. But, it doesn't matter, you're going to die for good.

Cayenne: And we'll make sure you never come back!

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING DEAD, YOU STUPID IDIOT!

Nico: Lincoln, I hope you use Winter Icyin's curse on him like you did to that crazier version of Billy last year.

Lincoln: I've got something like that planned for Dark Billy, and I'll combine that with Killer Frost's ability to absorb heat. That idiot's so doomed.

Carol: You got that right!

Maria: Go, Carol!

Carol punched him in his face.

Carol then gave him a massive and deadly super MEGAWEDGIE!

Carol then punched him all over his face and pulverized him.

Me: Here is another thing that Billy is terrified of! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: TERROR OF THE MAILMAN!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a scary and horrible version of the mailman!

Nightmare Mailman: Bills for Billy!

Dark Billy: (SCREAMS LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!)

Nico: I forgot about that.

Me: No worries. Oh Nico! I found this for you! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHT OF THE GIANT EVERYTHING!

I fired a huge wave of darkness and it formed into a HUGE SWARM OF MASSIVE BIG ASS SPIDERS! DARK BILLY SCREAMED IN FRIGHT LIKE A FRIGHTENED MOUSE AND A LITTLE GIRL!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That's a Goosebumps book I saw. It's not one of yours but it was part of it. It's called Night of The Giant Everything.

Nico: I don't have that one in my collection. But that is a cool one.

Me: We'll have to do that one later on.

Nico: Who else needs to transform?

Cayenne: I do.

Suddenly, Cayenne's purple cerise eyes turned neon purple cerise and she was surrounded by a four-tone red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Cayenne's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Pepper Love and Cajun Pepper Harmony from her back, and as she approached Dark Billy, she left four-tone red energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Cayenne: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Dark Billy, and Carol was right about every single word she said about. Now, it's high time we destroy you once and for all for all the trouble you've caused to Endsville and the Underworld.

Suddenly, Cayenne was surrounded by a massive vortex of four-tone red energy with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Billy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Cayenne's massive Cayenne's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship

Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Pepper Love and Cajun Pepper Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of four-tone red energy with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Billy: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CAYENNE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CAYENNE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(RUSSIAN DANCES OF THE NUTCRACKERS SUITE PLAYS)

Cayenne grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven purple cerise orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has punk highlights in the bangs of her short four-tone red hair, she has neon purple cerise eyes and a four-tone red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, fire, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and chili pepper emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cerise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and the Love, Fire Pepper, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and the Love, Fire, Pepper, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with chili pepper red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and chili pepper red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Cayenne has on a short-sleeve red blouse, dark red dress with chili peppers on it, pink high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a chili pepper. Suddenly, Cayenne felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light pink angel wings with four-tone red tips on the light pink feathers and long four-tone red tail grew much bigger for her new body and she now has a light pink horn on her head. Cayenne has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large chili pepper red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cayenne's massive Cayenne's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Pepper Love and Cajun Pepper Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of four-tone red energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cayenne's Cajun Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Nuclear Spicy Pepper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Cajun Fire Pepper Love and Cajun Fire Pepper Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded chili pepper red gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large chili pepper red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with chili pepper red gems for eyes and large unicorn head with chili pepper red gems for eyes and large chili pepper red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with chili pepper red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with chili pepper red gems for the eyes and a large chili pepper red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and chili pepper red Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the alicorn that said, "Cayenne, Alicorn Princess of Hot Peppers, Awesome Hot Sauce and Spice Producer, Great Friend of Pepperdance, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Angry Nashville Hot Chicken, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fire, Chili Peppers, Hot Sauces, Spices, Magic, and Alicorns"

カイエン、唐辛子のアリコーンプリンセス、素晴らしいホットソースとスパイスの生産者、ペッパーダンスの偉大な友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、怒っているナッシュビル・ホットチキンの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の食卓の騎士団のメンバー、そして火、唐辛子、ホットソース、スパイス、魔法の達人、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Cayenne's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Cayenne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SPICY CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC SPICY CHILI PEPPER NUCLEAR SPICY PEPPER LOVE CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC SPICY CHILI PEPPER NUCLEAR SPICY PEPPER LOVE CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC SPICY CHILI PEPPER NUCLEAR SPICY PEPPER LOVE CHILI PEPPER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Cayenne's Super Angel-Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Billy saw it, the idiot had lost his mind and babbled like crazy and ran at her to kill her, but Cayenne fired a massive barrage of four-tone red energy, stars, superhot flames, fires, chili peppers, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Dark Billy and he got burned bad. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier and babbling like a crazier idiot than ever!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Cayenne's transformed into her Super Angel-Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, I hope you're ready to have your empty head bashed in, you moron!

Nico: You're screwed now!

Me: Big time!

Cayenne: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Nuclear Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Nuclear Spicy Chili Pepper Alicorn Princess Angel Love) For sure. Let's get him, Linky!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Cayenne and Carol, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, idiot! And you are not laying one hand on J.D., I'll have your arms and legs broken into several thousand pieces!

Me: And we're going to bash your bubble nose in, stupid!

Nico: Hope you're ready for your medicine!

Qin: Because the doctor called for 5 helpings of PAIN and AGONY!

Lincoln, Cayenne, and Carol went after Dark Billy who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, four-tone red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Billy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Cayenne, and Carol attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Dark Billy mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Dark Billy: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL! (CRAZY BABBLING)

Dark Billy ran at Lincoln, Carol, and Cayenne now super mega enraged and now totally completely out of his mind, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a tree, and he held out his left hand, and rainbow energy formed around it.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and blasted him.

Nico punched him!

KRABLAM!

Punched him square in his head!

I kicked him square in the crotch!

Me: That's for beating the living shit out of me you putrid little toad!

Eli grabbed his back and ripped his skin off and he screamed in pain!

Me: Try this on! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: NIGHTMARE OF THE BAD LUCK SNAIL!

I fired a wave of darkness and then he got a MASSIVE DOSE OF BAD LUCK PAIN!

Dark Billy got hit by EVERYTHING THE CATASTROPHE SNAIL PULVERIZED HIM WITH!

Me: Ouch!

Qin: Nice one!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico got out soap.

Me: Soap?

Nico: You'll see.

Nico shoved the whole bar of soap down Dark Billy's throat and then Dark Billy screamed as he was billy CLEANED UP FROM THE INSIDE!

Me: EW! That would taste horrible!

Nico: Well, he likes getting dirty!

Nico cleaned him from the inside and the outside and he was SQUEAKY CLEAN!

Xenia: Squeaky Clean!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: Okay you Malodorous Tub of Horse Lard! Come and get me! No wonder Blandy hates your guts!

WHOA THAT WAS CRUEL!

Nico gave him the middle finger!

DARK BILLY THEN EXPLODED IN RAGE!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BODY HEAT ABSORPTION DRAIN!

Lincoln fired the rainbow energy beam and as it hit Dark Billy, Lincoln began sucking out all his body heat, and that literally turned Dark Billy into a frozen vegetable. Lincoln then fired a blast of ice, and it hit Dark Billy and shattered him into a thousand pieces and he was sent to The Black Gates for good. All that was left of him was his skull. GOOD RIDDANCE, YOU BUBBLE-NOSED SNOT-FILLED MALODOROUS IDIOT! We all cheered as Lincoln, Lola, and Pepperdance holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cayenne's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer four-tone red tail, longer light pink horn, and massive light pink angel wings are permanent, and Carol's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent.

Carol: Good riddance for good, you brainless idiot.

Suddenly, Cayenne felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Cayenne?

Cayenne: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that stupid idiot the violent beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right, and Lincoln, Carol, Cayenne, you guys really turned up the heat in this fight, and that technique you used was a combination of Winter Icyin's curse and Louise's ability to absorb heat, right?

Lincoln: Yep, that technique allowed me to suck out and absorb a target's entire body heat and body temperature, and once that happens, they immediately get turned into a frozen vegetable for good.

Carol: Ultimately dying from exposure to extreme elements. And you had a cold trap set for him with that one.

Eli: You guessed it.

Cayenne: That was really awesome, and that idiot had it coming.

Suddenly, Cayenne wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cayenne's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cayenne sucked in and absorbed the fires and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Ace Bunny: Well, at least, Endsville won't have to worry about any of Billy's antics with Dark Billy gone.

Me: True, but we're still keeping an eye on Billy.

Nico: Good thinking, J.D.

Ace Bunny: Hey, girls, come here a sec.

Ace Bunny called the girls who are in my, Lincoln's, Nico's harems over.

Ace Bunny: Okay, I know that we're aware of the bet you girls made with the boys regarding Cruella's awaited demise, and I got word that in two days, Cruella will meet her end, but not by her unstable mental state. But, I got word she may try to break out and go after Pongo, Perdita, and their 99 children again.

Eman Reynolds: That crazy she-devil, if Trina finds out, she'll finish what was started long ago.

Ace Bunny: Yeah. But, you remember the words that were said right, if Lincoln was wrong about her dying from her unstable mental state.

Girl Jordan: (Smirks) It's full-on all-out Lovemaking City for four weeks all night long for Lincoln, Nico, and J.D., and all of us as well. Nice one, Ace.

Eli was stunned when he sensed it with The Force: ACE BUNNY WAS THE INSIDE RABBIT FOR THE HAREMS OF ME, NICO, AND LINCOLN, HE GAVE THEM INTEL OF WHAT'S ABOUT TO GO DOWN WITH CRUELLA DE VIL

UH OH!

I then picked up the skull of Dark Billy.

Me: Little gift for Scary Girl in the M.O.E.

Billy: Hey, guys! What's been going on here?

Me: Oh hey Billy. We were just kicking the living crap out of your dark side.

Qin: We sure were.

Billy: Cool!

Xenia: Yep we destroyed him.

Maria: You weren't causing any trouble were you?

Billy: Nope. I was just getting a soda. (Drinks a soda) (BELCH)

Me: Oh.

Maria: Well that's okay.

Nico: What have you been up to this morning?

Billy: Well I battled a slime monster with Mandy and Grim.

Me: That explains why there was goo all over the place when we came here.

Nico: Yuck.

Me: Good job though.

Billy: Thanks.

Nico: Have you seen any fragments? If not, you might want to inform Grim anyway

Billy: I did find this though.

He pulled out a black rock and gave it to us. Sure enough it was a fragment of the Tablet.

Me: Awesome! Thanks Billy.

Billy: Anytime.

Nico: You should still inform Grim

Billy: Actually he already knows. He heard about you guys collecting these fragments.

Me: Well that's good news.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But good job defeating that slime monster.

Billy: Thanks.

Nico: Well, you can resume what you were doing.

Billy: Okay. See ya guys.

Me: Bye Billy.

He left.

Me: I wonder what this piece of the Tablet would do?

Nico: No idea.

I sent it to Madame Web.

Nico: That's one more fragment down.

Me: Yep. And who knows how many to find.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Now for business.

Lola: Yep. The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see what we got.

Eli sensed for them and then gasped.

Eli: WHOA! We have hot ones. We have Another Vorash, Inferno, Magman, Heat Thing, Lava Monster (PPG), Lava Golem, Axel and Zavok

Me: WHOA! All fire and alien.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers from Vorash to Lava Golem are one person. I also sense that they are 3 Embodiments of Dopants.

Me: Whoa! That is amazing.

Nico: That means Another Axel and Another Zavok are both individual people.

Eli: Yep.

Maria: Who do we call in for this?

Me: Yenfei, Esmeralda Volvenstein, Caitlyn Valiant, Azari Firedancer, Lava Carol and Leona Felonius.

Eli: Whoa! 5 fire and 1 water.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Here we go.

Maria called them in and in 3 Swirls of Fire, a Swirl of Water, The Alchemy Symbol for Fire and a Vortex of Lava came Yenfei, Esmeralda Volvenstein, Caitlyn Valiant, Azari Firedancer, Lava Carol and Leona Felonius.

Caitlyn Valiant: Hey guys!

Esmeralda Volvenstein: We're ready for some fiery action.

Azari Firedancer: This will be fun.

Nico: There they are!

Then out came Another Vorash, Inferno, Magman, Heat Thing, Lava Monster (PPG) and Lava Golem!

Me: WHEW! This is gonna be hot!

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: Awesome!

Another Vorash: (In a girls voice) It sure will be awesome and hot.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes, fire angel wings, orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Magma Dopant on it and the symbol of Magma was on her skirt and she had a sword of lava.

Me: (GASP) Molly Magma!

Molly Magma: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Molly is the Embodiment of the Magma Dopant. She is a living volcano and she has fire and lava powers that are incredibly intensely hot.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: WHEW! That is amazing!

Molly Magma: It sure is.

Philip: Wow! The Magma Dopant really was a hot one.

Shotaro: It sure was.

Molly Magma: That is for sure and I am as hot as a volcano.

Caitlyn Valiant: Boy you sure are! You look like you're too hot to handle!

Molly Magma: I get that all the time and it's too true.

Me: By the way are the other Anothers friendly or hostile?

Molly Magma: Friendly and you're going to be in for a surprise seeing them.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Molly Magma: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

The Anothers Respected archenemies fired waves of fire, lava and water and blasted them down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books. But then…

SIZZLE!

Me: YEOWCH!

Maria: Whoa they are way too hot!

I dropped them and Maria cooled them off.

She then sprayed my hands with water.

Me: WHEW! Thanks Maria.

Nico: Now for Another Axel.

Pyra: That one is going to be fiery.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Awesome. I'll help Pyra face him since I faced him in Halloween Town.

Me: Good idea Lola.

Axel: I like it.

Nico: There she is!

We saw a Dark Corridor come out and then out came ANOTHER AXEL!

Nico: WHOA!

Axel: Been a while since we used Dark Corridors.

Lola: No kidding.

Another Axel: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. Still getting used to that.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and she was a girl with neon pink hair and had pink eyes and crystal angel wings and had pink clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Jewel Dopant on her head and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a crystal sword.

Me: (GASP) Julia Jewel!

Nico: Cool!

Julia Jewel: Been a while J.D.

Me: It sure has. Julia is the Embodiment of the Jewel Dopant and she has amazing Crystal Powers. She can make jewels from ANY kind of crystal in the world.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Yep and she is one of the most amazing fashion and jewelry designers I've seen.

Julia Jewel: It's true. Check it out.

She formed an amazing rainbow and blue diamond crystal and then broke it apart and then turned it into an amazing beautiful and awesome jeweled dance dress.

Lola: WOW!

Rarity: (GASP) Oh my darling that is such an amazing and beautifully crafted dance dress!

Julia Jewel: Thanks. I got most of my designs inspired by fashion magazines and I even make my own.

Carol: Boy that is so cool!

Julia Jewel: It sure is.

Nico: Wait until you meet the Kiramagers.

Me: Yeah they are rangers that govern jewels.

Julia Jewel: I heard about that. Here May try it on.

She had May try on the dress she made.

Me: WHOA!

May: Oh wow!

Leni: O.M. GOSH! That is totes an amazing and great dress.

May: Wow! This is so beautiful! I look like a princess in this.

Woz: Rejoice! Lord Nico has one dazzling and beautiful princess. May I present Lady May the Rainbow Fair.

Me: Ooh that was perfect Woz.

Nico: I like it!

Woz: Thank you, Lord Nico

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Boy those jewels sparkling and shining in the sun make it a perfect prismatically beautiful dress.

May: Boy I look great.

Julia Jewel: I'm glad you like it.

May folded up the dress neatly.

Me: Julia you and Rarity and Leni and the Fashion Brigade would make an awesome partnership.

Julia Jewel: I know we will.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Lincoln: First this.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Julia Jewel: Wow!

Me: Now the fire burns!

Pyra: This will be good!

Lola: YEAH!

They ignited auras of fire.

Another Axel had vortexes of fire blast out and then got his Chakram's ready and then Lola and Pyra clashed with him and fire and sparks flew all over and we were absorbing fire all over.

Me: WHOA! Infernal!

Xenia: It's like watching Lola battle Axel all over again during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Axel: It sure feels like it.

Lola: Burn, baby!

Axel: Hey! That's my line!

Molly Magma: WOW! That is awesome!

Me: And intensely hot.

Lola and Pyra really blasted him all over and then they fired a massive blast of fire and blasted him into oblivion! I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Got it.

His Chakrams were on the ground and I picked them up.

Me: Awesome.

I gave them to Molly Magma.

Molly Magma: What are these for?

Me: For you Molly. You use fire so I thought it would be perfect.

Molly Magma: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Xenia: Boy that was intense.

Me: Now for Another Zavok.

Julia Jewel: Boy were all the members of Organization XIII really that strong?

Me: That is a total understatement. They were so powerful that they could make even the strongest of Heartless look like Ants in comparison.

Julia Jewel: Whoa!

Laney: Yeah they were that powerful but they gave us an awesome challenge.

Lana: They sure did.

Lily: Me and my siblings each faced one of each member of the organization and we governed their element and we had an amazing challenge with them.

Qin: That was so epic.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was.

Lucy: We thought so.

Me: Yep.

Julia Jewel: Wow!

Nico: I know. We just have to wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER ZAVOK!

Me: WHOA!

Ace: This will be good.

Me: Yep.

Another Zavok: (In a girls voice) It will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and purple angel wings and had pitch black clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Nightmare Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a darkness sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP!) Nikita Nightmare!

Nikita Nightmare: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Nikita is the Embodiment of the Nightmare Dopant.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA!

Brittney: Wow! That must mean you are known as the Queen of Fear.

Nikita Nightmare: That's right. I'm known as the master of fear and terror. I have the power to bring ones own nightmares and fears to life and scare them really bad.

Me: She can scare them TOEPICK SCARED bad.

Nico: Holy shit!

Qin: Scary!

Philip: Boy no kidding! The Nightmare Dopant gave me and Shotaro a really hard time before.

Shotaro: Yeah that was horrible.

Nikita Nightmare: Boy I can tell it did.

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Beast Morphers Blaster and Zocks got a Super Megaforce Blaster.

Nikita Nightmare: Actually he didn't promise me anything. You know why? I scared the living shit out of him with the one thing he fears more than anything. I scared him with this.

She showed us the MONSTER FROM METAMORPHOSIS THE ALIEN FACTOR FROM 1990 - THE FOSTER SPAWN!

Eli: WHOA!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!?

Me: WHOA! The Foster Spawn from Metamorphosis The Alien Factor!

The Foster-Spawn, formerly known as Dr. Michael Foster, is the main antagonist of the 1990 American horror film Metamorphosis: The Alien Factor.

After being bitten on the hand by an extraterrestrial organism from which he was harvesting DNA, Dr. Michael Foster is infected, causing him to transform into a gigantic monstrous beast.

## Appearance

The Foster-Spawn resembles a gigantic mass of tumorous flesh with two long elephantine legs and a third, much shorter leg. The creature's body appears to have numerous open sores or wounds all over its body. Its head sits at the end of a long neck and is similar to a barracuda with exposed gums, small eyes, and numerous sharp teeth.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember this horrible monster! Me and Swartz had a horror movie night and I picked this movie and it scared the living shit out of him. He had nightmares that haunted him for over 4 months!

Qin: BOY! He must've been really scared of it.

Shanan: Boy no shit! Wait a second! That's a Xefromvextrian Behemoth! They are parasitic monsters from the planet Xefromvextra in the galaxy EGSY8p7. They are REALLY dangerous creatures and they are very horrifying.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Scary.

Nikita Nightmare: Yep and wow! I didn't know that's what they were.

Shanan: Yeah.

Nico: Boy you really scared Swartz bad.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Nikita Nightmare: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch) Anything more you can tell us about yourself?

Geiz: (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch) Besides the ability to make fear?

Nikita Nightmare: I have darkness powers and The power of horror in its entirety. I have powers that are strong enough to even make Scarecrow soil his pants.

Me: That would have been really amusing to see.

Nikita Nightmare: I know.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this though.

Nikita Nightmare: No worries.

She turned into Another Zavok.

Nico: (gets out Zavok's Ridewatch) Time for Zeti power!

Nico activated it and fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Me: That was really clever scaring Swartz like that!

Sakura Knudson: Who knew he would be so terrified of that.

Nico: Yeah!

Another Zavok: I know.

Nico: (gets out Axel's Ridewatch) Burn, baby!

Axel: HEY!

Nico activated it and fired waves of fireballs and blasted her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: I actually saw that movie Metamorphosis The Alien Factor and it didn't scare me one bit. But that was amazing that you know that movie and scared Swartz like that with that monster.

Another Zavok: That is awesome huh?

Me: Yeah.

Another Zavok: You are one brave guy to face that movie.

Me: Thanks

May: (gets out Lance's Ridewatch) My turn!

May activated it and fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 SHARPTOOTH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a roar blast and smashed her down.

Maria: Top this one! (ACTIVATES MANDILOK AND CAPTAIN K. ROOL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy and spiked cannonballs and blasted her all over with them.

Nico: Nice!

Me: How about this too? (ACTIVATES EUSTACE'S RIDEWATCH) (Imitating Eustace) STUPID DOG! YOU MADE ME LOOK BAD! (Gets out ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

I scared Eustace with his own mask!

Eustace: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

I laughed!

Kalolo: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Me: Funny.

BLAM!

I got bashed on the head by Nico with a rolling pin!

Me: OW! WHAT THE FUCK MAN!

Nico: Sorry.

Pyra: My turn!

Pyra activated Axel's ridewatch.

Pyra: BURN BABY!

Pyra fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Then Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Jubjub Bird, Red Eye King, Angel Roidmude and Velociraptors came.

Nico: Awesome team Pterodactyl Ghost!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome.

?: Boy I'll say!

We saw an Annihilape!

Me: Whoa an Annihilape!

Qin: Don't look into it's eyes or it will kill you by beating you to death!

Annihilape: (In a girls voice) Just because I'm an Annihilape now doesn't mean that I can always do that.

Qin: Bianca Cena!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had green athlete clothes on.

Bianca Cena: Awesome to see you again Little Komodo.

Qin: Boy I haven't been called that in a while.

Bianca Cena: I know. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down Another Zavok and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Nikita over and she was wobbling and we got her sat down.

Pyra: Boy that was awesome!

Me: Are you by any chance related to…

Bianca Cena: (LAUGHS) Everyone thinks I am related to famous actor and WWE Wrestler John Cena but no I am not. But he is my hero and I love wrestling and fighting.

Nico: Yep.

Pyra: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bianca Cena: When me and Nico went to an awesome WWE Game and we participated in a tag-team wrestling match and brought down The Skullsmooshers. Their names were Cain and Judah Logan and they were the deadliest tagteam wrestlers ever.

Nico: We beat them with a move called The Titanium Iron Piledriver.

Nicole: WHOA!

Rainbow Dash: That is AWESOME!

Nico: Yep.

Bianca Cena: Yeah and we won the $50,000,000,000.00 prize.

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome.

Bianca Cena: Yep.

Nico and Bianca hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Bianca.

Bianca Cena: Me too Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Ben 10,000, and Bai Tza are heading to Ann Arbor, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also in for one fierce battle and in the other upcoming fierce battles in the days to come.

For today, we're going to take down and destroy Wyzen of the Seven Deities, and we're also going to find out from the former member of The Seven Deities, Yasha, that Deus, Olga, Augus, Kalrow, and Sergei of The Seven Deities are back as well, and they're also out to kidnap Mithra. But, Lincoln's not going to stand for that, nor let those six demi-gods do as they please to his future wife.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Ann Arbor, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also in for one fierce battle today and in the other upcoming fierce battles in the days to come.

Mithra: I'm afraid you're right, Lincoln. The person we're going after is Wyzen of The Seven Deities.

Nicole: (GASPS) Wyzen of The Seven Deities?! He's back! Oh man, and he's also among the Eight Guardian Generals who betrayed and banished your father, Asura, to Naraka and murdered your mother, Durga.

Lincoln: Mithra told me of what she went through because of what they did in kidnapping her and forcing her into helping them go through The Great Rebirth. She's an innocent person dragged into their extremist crusade that would've caused utter calamity, and for what: an eternal paradise. This is one of madness, and now, they're at it again. I will not stand for it at all!

Nico: Yeah, we'll make them pay.

Me: We all will. By the way, Nicole, how did you find out about The Seven Deities?

?: Because I had a meeting with her earlier on before Nico's rescue.

We then saw who it was that Nicole talked to: it was Yasha, former member of The Seven Deities and The Eight Guardian Generals and the uncle of Mithra.

Lincoln: Yasha, former member of The Seven Deities and The Eight Guardian Generals.

Yasha: Yes, that is correct, Lincoln. Now, the incarnations of Wyzen, Deus, Olga, Augus, Kalrow, and Sergei that you're going against, they're indeed The Deities from 12,500 years ago. But, I found out they're separate entities compared to the modern day incarnations of myself, Wyzen, Deus, Olga, Augus, Kalrow, Sergei, and Asura.

Ben 10,000: How did they come into being like that?

Lincoln: I can only guess one lowlife capable of doing that: Logan Vance.

Leina Vance: (GROWLS) That bastard, now he's going to pay for this later on today.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, and she's dressed in a black sleeveless blouse, black sleeveless top, long frilly black skirt with jewels around the waist, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, darkness, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Darkworld in her right hand is Master Xehanort's Keyblade, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Darla Darkworld, Keyblade Knight of Darkworld.

Darla Darkworld: Yep, and I got the girls away from Wyzen, and he was about to kill them and absorb their souls.

?: You will pay for getting in the way of The Seven Deities, foolish humans!

We then saw our target: Wyzen of the Seven Deities, and he had violence and blood on his mind.

Sylvester: Time to send you on a one-way trip to the darkness, Wyzen.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: For 12,500 years, you indiscriminately slaughtered countless humans and looked down on them when you were supposed to be protecting mankind, and for what, your delusional crusade. No, that ends here, now you shall face the wrath of Heaven and Hell! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal

Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer

Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Violence Deity, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into the Violence Deity's stomach and he sucked out and absorbed his superhuman strength, superhuman durability & endurance, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Violence, Mantra Orbs manifestation, flight, soul extraction, and halo and he made them his own. Then, he fired a black fire blast that incinerated the Violence Deity into ashes and sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln gained Wyzen's Golden Gauntlet as a trophy and added weapon to his massive arsenal of weapons.

Lincoln: That's one down, and five more deities to go. (To Darla Darkworld) And it's so good to see you again, Darla Darkworld.

Darla Darkworld: You too, Linky, and it's so good to see you again, Sora, Riku, and Kairi.

Sora: You too, Darla.

Lincoln went up to Darla Darkworld and they hugged her, and Darla Darkworld is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Darla Darkworld: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Darla Darkworld, Keyblade Knight of Darkworld, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Chernabog, ALL THE DISNEY VILLAINS and all the Heartless in general as well as the Nobodies, Unversed and all that for what they did to SO MANY WORLDS and wants to destroy EVERY Single one of them. Also SHE LOATHES and despises all of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they are all destroyed forever. She is also known as the Dark Angel of Darkworld, because for over 10 years, she helped Aqua out while she was stuck in there and made sure she never turned into Anti-Aqua. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: So, you were the one who helped Aqua in The Realm of Darkness for ten years after she wound up there?

Darla Darkworld: That's right, and you were the ones who freed her from The Realm of Darkness, and Ben did a good job in keeping Anti-Aqua from coming out.

Lincoln: He did, but on the day Dad got his powers, Anti-Aqua came out and nabbed Ben to kill him for what he did in restraining her. Good riddance to that parasite.

Selene Emperyous: Anti-Aqua was nothing but trouble, she was even worse than The Heartless.

Lincoln: You said it, and we got rid of her two years ago. But, we can never forget what she'd done to Aqua in torturing her, and now that you're here, Darla.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Darla Darkworld in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Darla Darkworld: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Darla Darkworld's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Darla Darkworld: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Darla Darkworld.

Darla Darkworld had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The five girls are Eimi Fujigaya, Chizu Seimiya, Collet Carlini, and Taeko Izumi from 1/1 Kareshi Kanojo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Eimi Fujigaya, Chizu Seimiya, Collet Carlini, and Taeko Izumi from 1/1 Kareshi Kanojo.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Eimi Fujigaya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Eimi Fujigaya and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Wyzen of The Seven Deities, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The

Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's

loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with

angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Eimi Fujigaya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eimi Fujigaya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Eimi Fujigaya, Chizu Seimiya, Collet Carlini, and Taeko Izumi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Wyzen of the Seven Deities, and we also found out from the former member of The Seven Deities, Yasha, that Deus, Olga, Augus, Kalrow, and Sergei of The Seven Deities are back as well, and they're also still out to kidnap Mithra, and even worse, these separate entities were created by Logan Vance.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating Wyzen down and Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into the Violence Deity's stomach and he sucked out and absorbed his superhuman strength, superhuman durability & endurance, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Violence, Mantra Orbs manifestation, flight, soul extraction, and halo and he made them his own, and firing a black fire blast that incinerated the Violence Deity into ashes and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Darla Darkworld have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh, now those Elemental Monarchs of Evil have seriously crossed a fucking line bringing back old enemies of one of your future wives.

Lincoln: I know. Logan Vance better say his prayers later on today, he's going to get what's coming to him.

Leina Vance: He'll pay for everything he's done and more!

Nico: That asshole is looking at a one-way trip to Hell for this.

---

After destroying Wyzen of The Seven Deities and sending him to The Black Gates for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Darla Darkworld saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Darla Darkworld: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now

looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Darla, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Darla Darkworld: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Darla Darkworld: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Darla, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Darla Darkworld: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels went to Lynn's Table for a special lunch date. But then, we heard a loud and angry scream in the air and caught the overpowering scent of perfume in the air, and we knew only one person who would have on excessive amounts of perfume as the doors were burst open:

Lola, and she was still out for Lincoln's blood. We'd had enough of that rampaging pageant she-demon, so Lincoln fired blasts of water at Lola and gave her a bath and washed off the excessive amounts of perfume, but that didn't save her for long as we then piled on and brutally beat her ass up, then, I punched her in the face and gave her a black eye. Then, Lincoln ordered her to leave, that demon roared and ran out of there.

Hannah Hollow: But, as soon as she got back home, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud were really enraged that Lola tried to kill Lincoln again, thanks to us giving them the message. Show them the video, Darla.

Darla Darkworld showed the video of Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud all glaring at Lola, and that resulted in Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lisa, and Lily pouncing on and brutally beating Lola into the dirt. When they were done, Lola looked like she got into a nasty fight with some big thugs at the biker bar.

Eli: HOLY FISHPASTE!

Nico: Jeez, Lola pissed off her family big time along with her older brother once more!

Lincoln: She sure did, we thought she'd finally learn her lesson after all those other times.

Me: But, she didn't, Lola's pride and her violent temper, not to mention her condescending attitude and her heartless behavior, made it impossible.

Luna: That Dark Side made her act like such a drama queen and think she's better than everyone all around her. She was such a rotten animal, and some of us had murder on our minds if Lola ever did that again, forget about Lincoln's Guardian Angels coming after her because the next time she dared to do that, we'd be the ones to end up going after her and finishing what his Guardian Angels started.

Laney Emperyous: But, that wouldn't work for you, Luna, don't forget: Lola also had Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan with her. Even if you succeeded in ending Lola, you'd wind up getting targeted for death by Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan, and Lincoln wouldn't want you, Leni, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lily, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud to pay the price for standing up for him.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza are heading to Aris Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Manuela da Silva: Wow, so this is Aris Beach, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Manuela, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Aris Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for an awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Gold Leaf Galaxy is next.

Me: Cool! That's an Autumn Leaf covered Galaxy and themed after it.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Awesome!

Aki Salisbury: I'll go with you for that one since Fall is my season.

Nico: Good reason for that.

Me: Yep.

Starfire: And me and Blackfire shall accompany you.

Nico: Okay then.

Ilana: I'll go too.

Nico: Okay then. Lets head in.

They did so and Nicole activated it and they were at GOLDEN LEAF GALAXY!

Nico: We're here.

Aki Salisbury: Oh wow! This is perfect for me.

Nico: Boy it sure is.

Starfire: Oh this is a most glorious galaxy.

Nico: Anything we need to know, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you just got to fly around and get to the star.

Nico: We're going after Undergrunt Gunner next.

Nicole: That will be an easy one. You just got to smash the top of him. I'll tell you how when you get there.

Nico: Okay then.

?: I'll help too.

They saw a Tatsugiri!

Blackfire: A Tatsugiri! Wow.

Tatsugiri: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Lillian Quincy!? Whoa! Don't revert back yet. We need to finish this.

Tatsugiri: I know. I was hoping to save that for the end.

Nico: All right. Lets go.

They were off.

They flew all over the galaxy.

Ilana: I don't see anything yet.

Nico: But it is a beautiful one.

They then saw UNDERGRUNT GUNNER!

Ilana: There it is!

Blackfire: And there are lots of Goombas!

Nicole: Okay you got to smash the top of the turret window dome three times from above.

Nico: Okay.

Nico: (gets out Zavok and SkullMeramon's Ridewatches) Let's burn some shit!

Nico activated them and fired a powerful blast of fire and blasted the turret dome.

Ilana: Oh yeah!

Ilana and Tatsugiri fired a blast of energy and Starfire and Blackfire fired waves of energy and they hit the turret dome!

Nico: YEAH!

Then he got REALLY STEAMING ANGRY!

Me: WHOA! Now he's mad!

Aki Salisbury: I got this!

She fired a blast of fire and the blast hit the dome and shattered it and then the turret exploded!

Then the star appeared!

Nico: That did it!

Starfire: We got this.

Starfire, Blackfire, Aki and Ilana got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Lillian reverted back and she was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and had a yellow kimono on.

Lillian Quincy: Yeah!

They all high five!

Starfire: Please tell me. What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Lillian Quincy: When me and Nico made awesome sushi rolls for everyone in school and everyone loved them so much that they didn't leave any for us.

Blackfire: They must've been really hungry.

Nico: Oh they were.

Aki Salisbury: Yep.

Nico and Lillian hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lillian Quincy: Same here Nico.

They got out of the simulator and we cheered for them.

We saw the mascots with many more friends.

Numbuh 2: Are those more mascots with you guys?

Poromon: Yep. Illumise, Sableye, Joltik, Larvitar, Guzzlord, Ho Oh, Bronzor, Ferroseed, Grookey, and Bulbasaur

Me: Whoa! Hey guys.

Illumise: Hello there.

Sableye: We're trading Pokemon Trading Cards.

Allie Wilde: Boy that takes me back.

Me: That was awesome. Allie had a huge collection of Pokemon Cards.

Qin: That is cool.

Poliwag: It sure is.

Rarity: Darlings, where do you meet the 10 of them?

Manaphy: We meet in the park usually. But we invited them over.

Nico: That's okay then.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is. Awesome you guys are doing this.

Ho-Oh: Indeed.

Guzzlord: And we think it's fun.

Bulbasaur: We do too.

G1 Bombshell: What cards did each of you get?

Manaphy: Many kinds. I got Gyarados, Team Rocket Dragonair, Ninetales and Articuno.

Poliwag: Zapdos, Articuno, Moltres and Misty's Gyarados.

Poromon: Rapidash, Moltres, Mew and Bellossom.

Nico: Cool.

Lola: Boy that is cool.

They shows a wide variety of cards.

Nico: So many of them.

?: Boy no kidding.

We saw a Clodsire.

Me: Cool a Clodsire.

Xenia: Neat.

Clodsire: (In a girls voice) Pokemon Cards are so cool.

Nico: Mina Lumpus!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had yellow clothes and had a moose in the middle of her forehead.

Mina Lumpus: Awesome to see you again Nico and thank you for sending my father to the pokey.

Me: Wait are you related to…

Mina Lumpus: Yep. Algonquin C. Lumpus was my father.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw dropped and I put it back.

Me: Nico you got to stop doing that or you're going to catch flies.

Nico: Sorry.

Qin: We didn't know Lumpus had a daughter.

Mina Lumpus: I know. My father was a pest and a fraud. I hate him.

Me: Who doesn't.

Preceptor: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Mina Lumpus: When me and Nico smeared Lumpus' name all over social media by calling him all kinds of horrible names.

Laney: What did you call him?

Mina Lumpus: They are too graphic to say.

Laney: Oh.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Mina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mina Lumpus: Same here.

Wood Man: Who's next to lead?

Lana: Me, Jack Landors, Ace, Kairi Yano, and Keiichiro, Lupin, Sento, and Legion Superman

Me: Awesome!

Qin: You'll do great Lana.

Lola: Go Lans!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lana: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Then the previous group came.

Count Nocturne: Can me, Rowdyruff Boys, Killer Croc, Dayu, Unicorn, Hydros, Zavok, Fireor, Samon Shakekisutanchin, and Six Gum Gang go with you guys?

Boomer: We also got new Pokemon mascots too.

Dixie: Seviper, Metagross, Absol, Registeel, Wugtrio, Perrserker, Steelix, Flapple, Gengar, and Eternatus.

Me: Cool!

Nico: That is awesome! And Yes you all sure can and this is gonna be fun.

Qin: Yep it sure will.

Nico: Awesome.

Venom: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Butch: Also, I doubt there's a version of you in the Noir world.

Nico: I don't think there is either and Also Farigiraf and Dudunsparce next.

Me: Awesome.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the second mission to retrieve the second piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The second piece of The Tablet is located in Noir Earth, and it's in the hands of Noir Hammerhead.

Me: Joseph Lorenzini A.K.A. Hammerhead.

Spiderman: Boy been a long time since we faced him in the Prime Universe.

Maria: Last time was back when we made that video about Nico.

Nico: I remember that! That was cool.

Lincoln: Then, this means, in addition to going after Noir Hammerhead, we'll also be dealing with that thug's gangsters. Which means we need to take to the shadows.

Nico: And assassinate those gangsters.

Me: This'll put our stealth skills to the test, especially on an Earth set in the 1920s, the Roaring 20s and the era of mobsters.

Nico: Those wiseguys better say their prayers.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Logan Mobius, the evil older brother of Leina Mobius and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Leina and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Leina, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Logan Mobius, the third of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

We gasped.

Leina Mobius: So, now my older brother, Logan, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say yesterday, he Gene-Slammed himself into Mobius the Frost Monarch, right, Leina.

Leina Mobius: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Logan live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Noir Earth to retrieve the second piece of The Tablet and defeat Noir Hammerhead.

Lincoln: It's curtains for that wiseguy, curtains, and once we get done defeating Noir Hammerhead and retrieving the second piece of The Tablet, you're next, Logan Mobius.

Leina Mobius: You've gone way too far this time, Leina. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Mobius the Frost Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you're turned into an ice statue after we get done defeating Noir Hammerhead.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Noir Earth to retrieve the second piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and defeat Noir Hammerhead, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Leina Mobius are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Logan Mobius, the third of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods.

With that we were off.

NOIR UNIVERSE - NEW YORK CITY, NEW YORK - 1936

We stood under the night in a completely different dimension unlike her own. A world where everything appears mostly black and white, and gang violence overruns the depressive streets of New York City. We kneeled on top of a rooftop looking down at the "noir-styled" civilians walking on the sidewalks.

Me: This is the city. New York City, New York. 1936. This City has a million stories, mysteries and dangers. Crime was running rampant.

Nico: We can do better without the Noir comic dialogue J.D. But that was really good.

Me: Thanks. Sorry just adding excitement.

Saya Takagi: This place makes the world me and my friends came from look downright cheerful.

Lunk: Where the heck is he? Shouldn't we be searching for the fragment together? Should've brought us along to whoever he's meeting.

Dexter: Patience, Lunk. We're in new territory. I don't think the people of this universe are accustomed talking to people like us. Spider-Man said he's meeting with someone who might have an idea of a fragment's location.

Wilbur: Doesn't his new Spider-Sense has the ability to locate other fragments?

Maria: It's best to be careful. We don't know who else might be after the fragments.

Batman: True. Still, it's a little weird teaming up with a Peter Parker but with a personality similar to me and not as trusting. I actually admire him already.

Me: You do share the same common interests Bruce.

Killer Croc: We're in a world set in the 1930s during the Great Depression, Bats. Combined with Spider-Man's presumed backstory, it would make sense he's more of a 'loner' and less cooperative than the one we know.

Vegeta: (smirks) At least he doesn't constantly fill the air with his lame jokes, don't you agree?

Spiderman: Hey! My jokes aren't lame!

Me: Guys lets focus.

Varie: But this makes me really fit in. I love Noir Detective Stories.

Laney: Me too.

Rarity: And me too Darlings.

Numbuh 2: This is perfect for me too as a detective.

Noir Spiderman: You guys been spending time making fun of me?

We turned our eyes when we notice Spidey Noir suddenly greet them on the rooftop

Lana: What took you so long?

Noir Spiderman: Was talking to Felicia Hardy.

Goof: The Black Cat?

Noir Spiderman: Who?

Black Cat: My counterpart here. She's the Black Cat, right? A cat thief like yours truly?

Noir Spiderman: She's not a thief! Her nightclub is called the Black Cat. Where did you get the idea she's a thief like you are?

Black Cat: Oh. Sorry. Different universe, different rules I guess.

Keiichiro: What did she tell you? Is it related to our mission?

Noir Spiderman: She tipped me off there's business happening at the waterfront tonight. The kind that's bringing out the worst of the worst from the criminal underworld.

Maria: The fragments. Who's after them?

Noir Spiderman: The Goblin.

Nico: Norman Osborn aka the Green Goblin exists in this universe too?

Noir Spiderman: He's just called the Goblin. The biggest and most dangerous crimelord in the city. Me and him have some history. The kind you don't want to hear.

Me: Well we'll definitely kill him later on and send him to the Black Gates.

William: We have a good hunch what it's like. Seems like you two are DESTINED to cross paths throughout the cosmos.

Nico: Knowing Osborn, if he gets his hands on the fragments, it won't end well for anyone.

Me: Nope it won't.

Noir Spiderman: I intend to finish him off this time. If you can keep up, then follow my lead if you don't want to die a horrible death. (swings towards the waterfront)

Me: Don't worry, we don't die that easily.

Lana: (sarcastically) He certainly knows how to rally a team.

We flew to help Noir Spiderman.

We travel through the night on the waterfront, leaping from rooftop to rooftop avoiding detection by civilian and foes alike. On the docks, rats scurry about their grim business as we arrived on a roof above our objective.

Noir Spiderman: Looks like Felicia was on to something. (sees two thugs carrying a crate)

Thug 1: Whoa, it's slippin'!

He dropped the crate and causes it to break into pieces, revealing a Tablet fragment that was kept inside.

Thug 2: Hey! Look at this!

Thug 1: It's just a hunka rock? What's all the extra protection for?

?: The Goblin payin' you to ask questions now?

The two men and us looked to see a large man with a flat head wearing a black mob suit over his red shirt. The man with the skull deformity is holding twin Tommy guns that pack each packs a wallop and appears to be the boss of these criminal punks.

We saw that it was JOSEPH LORENZINI A.K.A. HAMMERHEAD! And this guy was NO PUSHOVER!

Nico: Hammerhead.

Noir Spiderman: So you've met already?

Carmen: We have someone exactly like him in our dimension, but he seems more at home in this one.

Me: It's the Prime Universe version where we're from. Long story.

Thug 1: N-no, Hammerhead-.

Noir Hammerhead: Then shaddap. Goblin sez the Spider's comin' after the Tablet and he wants all measures taken to stop him gettin' it."

Noir Spiderman:I'm flattered.

Me: Soon he will die.

Noir Hammerhead Now load it in before I lose my cool.

His two men did what they were directly ordered as one of them grabbed the fragment and put it back inside the truck as they started driving away.

Noir Spiderman: Oh, you're gonna lose your cool, all right…

Lana: We can't let them get away with the fragment.

Noir Spiderman: Agreed. Hope you guys learned to keep up.

Me: Oh we will.

Noir quickly fires two weblines on the rail of the back of the pick-up truck with us following him

Thug 1: It's him!

Thug 2: The Spider-Man! And there's some other guys following him!

Noir Hammerhead: Then stop gawkin' and start throwin' lead!

On command, the man in the passenger seat took out his gun and started firing at us. The Spider-Man quickly grabbed onto his weblines with both hands to stay centered better. Eventually, we jumped up with Noir Spidey following. The truck stopped at a trainyard after the goons noticed we suddenly disappeared from their backs.

Thug 1: I-I think we lost 'em!

Noir Hammerhead: Keep you eyes peeled. You see somethin', shoot first and ask questions never. We're not takin' any chances, read me?

Thug 2: Loud and clear, boss.

They were unaware that we were silently observing them hiding in the darkness above their unsuspecting heads.

Me: (In my head) keep yapping Hammerhead. Soon you will be nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Thug: Welcome, boss! We got everything set up for ya…

Noir Hammerhead: Save it, Montana. No time for gab. I got a real important delivery for Mister Osborn."

Noir Spiderman: That's right, Hammerhead. And I'm gonna follow you right to him.

RD Sam Sharp: We're here too, remember?

Noir Spiderman: (dryly) Almost forgot. I rarely work in a team. Always better solo. Teammates would just slow me down.

Lori: You'll find we're literally more up your speed. But we're in your territory, so suck it up and learn how to cooperate in a team.

Sasuke: (Whispering) You know I once thought like you and thought teammates were a weakness. But they are now a strength.

Noir Spiderman: I see.

Lori: First off, how should we proceed?

Noir Spiderman: Too many Tommy guns for my taste. Better hug the shadows for now - 'less me and you two wanna get filled fulla holes.

Maria: No thank you.

Me: Lets go.

We went invisible.

Noir Hammerhead: Montana, you're with me. We got business to discuss."

Noir Hammerhead: Right, boss."

Noir Hammerhead: You and you, watch my back while we're on the move. Savvy?

Thug 1: Right, boss.

Thug 2: Right, boss.

Noir Hammerhead: And Ox.

Noir Ox: Yeah, boss?

Noir Hammerhead: Stand there and look stupid. From what I can see, you've had a lot of practice. All right, ya mutts, listen up! Osborn wants us to be ready for anything. And Mr. Osborn always knows what's best, doesn't he fellas? (hears confused murmurs) Yeah, that's right. So let's get to it.

We hid.

Unicorn: Before following Hammerhead, let's take down the guards posted here with stealth attacks. Preferably on the ground.

Noir Spiderman: Okay. Ox and Montana can be knocked out. Waste the others.

Me: Leave that to us.

We used the shadows as our weapon of camouflage.

We then used webbing to tie up the guards and then we ripped their skins off and tied them to a pole.

Noir Spiderman: Nice.

Nico: Is that all?

Noir Spiderman: For now anyways. (shoots webline to zip near Hammerhead's current location)

Maria: (to the Trinity of Violence) His attitude makes you 3 look cheerful.

Lola: Tell me about it.

I had my Infrared Vision on and had an audio analyzer bar on too.

Noir perches on a lamppost near and above Hammerhead. We soon join him as we all stare at Hammerhead and his group standing next to a gate.

We listened and I analyzed the audio.

Noir Hammerhead: Let's go, get this open.

His men did so as two men escorted a terrified man through the gate.

Maria: Is that…?

Me: An innocent bystander.

Noir Spiderman: That's one of the trainyard workers! What's this all about?

Man: Why? Why are you doing this?

Noir Hammerhead: Let's just say I don't want anyone stickin' their webbed nose in any of my business. The Spider-Man and his sidekicks try to pull a rescue, you grease this stooge. Savvy?

Thug: Yeah, boss.

Noir Hammerhead: Good. Let's go.

Lincoln: Did he just call us sidekicks?

Noir Spiderman: He shouldn't have brought innocent people into this. That just makes me mad.

Me: Makes me infuriated. I can't wait to snap Hammerhead's neck.

Jack Landors: This time, let's knock the guards out while we're within arm's reach of them.

Nico: You read my mind.

We waited for the right moment.

Noir Spiderman quietly moved towards the guard and grabbed him by the mouth.

He punched and knocked him out.

I grabbed a man and then ripped his skull and he was ripped to shreds.

Nico did the same thing and blood splattered everywhere.

Eli used the force and made one man fall asleep.

We went up to the man that was threatened.

Man: You're the Spider-Man! Who are your friends?

Noir Spiderman: They're not friends. Just people here to help me stop and kill Hammerhead, and we're gonna need your help with that gate without alerting attention.

Man: Sure thing, Spider-Man.

The worker ran up to the gate to use his keys to unlock it for the heroes.

Noir Spiderman: Thank you."

Man: Glad to do what I can. But I think Hammerhead has more of my friends taken hostage."

Maria: We'll save them. Don't worry. Go hide in a safe place and call the police.

Noir Spiderman: Forget about the police.

May: Why?

Noir Spidey: Experience has taught me never to trust a policeman from this world. Just when you think one's all right, they turn corrupt.

Nico: In a world like this, that's understandable.

Me: Sir here.

I gave the man a nice steak dinner.

Man: Oh thanks. I'm hungry.

Me: Be careful.

We went back to finding Hammerhead.

We hid in the shadows and found him.

Goon: So what is this thing Osborn's having you deliver?"

Noir Hammerhead: I'll tell you what it ain't: just a rock. Nah, it's got some kinda powers."

Goon: How'dya know?

Noir Hammerhead: How do I explain it? It's like… it's like it almost talks. Y'know? If you listen to it real close, it speaks to you, like… like a dame. But no dame I ever knew. Cooing, or I dunno… whispering."

Goon: Whispering?

Noir Hammerhead: Yeah. Soft and gentle… and low… WHADDAYA LOOKING AT!?

Goon: N-nothing!

Noir Hammerhead: Guy's looking at me like I'm nuts.

Noir Spiderman: He's not the only one.

Lana: The fragment talks?

Maria: Who knows? Anyone unaccustomed to incredible power like that fragment would think they hear something.

Me: Hmm.

Lola: Like the Marker and the Necromorphs.

Me: Very much.

Noir Hammerhead: Get that gate open, you lousy jerks! What do I pay you for!?

Thug: Yes, sir!

Noir Hammerhead: Come on! What are you waitin' for, Christmas?

Man: You can't do this. You got no right!

Noir Hammerhead: (gestures to one of his Tommy Guns) See this gat? That's all the right I need, pally. Anyone else tries to get through, you squirt 'em with lead, get me?

Thug: Eww. Yeah boss. You can count on me, I won't let you down.

Noir Hammerhead: Cut the balloon juice. I get it. Lest go over there and keep an eye out.

Noir Spiderman: Still got more of that food for when we free him too?

Me: Plenty.

Noir Spiderman: Good.

Using the shadows we dismembered the goons and ripped them apart.

Thug: So where'd you get that hunk o' rock?

Noir Hammerhead: Jersey. Fell outta the sky in an explosion of light, lands in Grover's Mill. Osborn hears about it from some of our boys there, sends me out to fetch it.

Thug: You don't sound so happy.

Noir Hammerhead: No? Listen to my voice. I'm thrilled. The boss tells me to do something, I do it. I ask him my opinion, he tells me. He wants me to be his little errand boy… I deliver.

Noir Spiderman: He's got Osborn pulling his strings, I've got a floating time spook. I'm starting to wonder which of us is more of a puppet…

Danny: (grabs a guard) Did you just call Clockwork a floating time spook?

Nico: He did.

Me: Shh.

We got the 2nd man freed and I gave him food and then told him to head home and lock his doors.

Goon: So, Osborn…

Noir Hammerhead: Osborn's workin' my last nerve. He's got me, Vulture, all of us bosses collectin' these fragments - runnin' errands for him like bag boys. I'll tell ya what though. If Osborn thinks he's the only one who can appreciate the power of this thing, he's not as sharp as he thinks he is."

Goon: You gonna keep it for yourself?

Noir Hammerhead: I'm gonna do what I'm gonna do. Don't worry about it.

William: I doubt a knucklehead like him can control that power if he used it.

Goon: And what about Spider-Man? And his sidekicks?

Luna: We are not sidekicks, dude!

Me: Shh.

Goon: (Noir Hammerhead chuckles darkly) Ehhh… what's so funny?

Noir Hammerhead: You leave the Spider-Man and his new friends to me. They're not as sharp as they think they is either.

Noir Spiderman and Lincoln: We resent that!

Me: Shh.

Nico: We don't want him to know we're here.

We continued to follow and dismembered and knocked out all the guards.

We got to a man.

Nelson Muntz: Are you hurt?

Man: Y-Yeah… Who are you…? This is no place for kids!

Noir Spiderman: Don't worry. He's with me.

Man: Spider-Man?!

Noir Spiderman: We need your help tracking Hammerhead. Can you open the gate for us?

Man: I'm all over it, Spider-Man!

Batman: It'll be risky going through the front door.

Noir Spiderman: Not to mention idiotic. We'll go through that vent up there.

Me: Okay.

We went to the vent and hid.

The serious webslinger crawls up into the vent as we follow him. We landed in a large vent system. We looked down to see We were over Hammerhead and couple of his men with the guns with flashlights turned kneeled down looking down. Soon, one of Hammerhead's men came running through the front door. Hammerhead turned to him with guns still in his hands as his men turned too.

Noir Hammerhead: Don't tell me you haven't killed them yet.

Goon 1: They - They've been tearing the place apart. Freeing the hostages, ripping the gates up, knocking out the guys, dismembering them and even some of them had their skins ripped

off.

Noir Hammerhead: That so?

The frightening mobster walked towards him and smacks his gun on his face so hard he fell to the ground near-death, bleeding intensely from the side of the face.

Goon 2: Holy…

Noir Hammerhead: Told him not to tell me. All right now. Time to step it up.

Hammerhead turned away and started moving forward to the next room as his two men followed, leaving a bleeding man on the floor.

Zavok: Geez, even in the old days, I would never treat my Fellow Deadly 6 members that badly.

Me: This guy is really pissing me off.

Nico: I can't wait to kill this guy.

We stood up and started to walk carefully and slowly on top following Hammerhead.

Noir Hammerhead: Spider! You out there? You hear me? Hear this: it's war now. After tonight, you're gonna need a pallbearer - and I'll be at your service! I'll be nice and even bury you with your sidekicks And your girls… (chuckles) They'll be right beside me.

Nicole: Like Hell we will!

Ace Bunny: We're not letting that happen!

Me: If he wants a fight we'll give him Armageddon.

Xenia: And it won't be pretty.

Hammerhead finally stopped in front of a door to the next room.

Noir Hammerhead: You two stay put. They'll be coming through here after me. Your job is to stop 'em. And if you don't - you'll wind up like that jerk. Believe it.

Goon 1: Wh-where are you going?"

Noir Hammerhead: Me? I gotta put something together for when they get past you guys. Not that I don't have total faith in you… but I don't.

He then walked through the door and slammed it shut as his men stood guard unhappily.

Goon 1: Thanks for the vote o' confidence.

Goon 2: Yeah! Thanks, Hammerhead. Go climb up your thumb.

Noir Spiderman: Sorry, fellas. I'm about to prove him right.

Nico: Not without us you don't.

The silent spider used his Spider-Sense to locate a vent panel to pull down with his webbing. We walked through the vent behind him as we entered another room, dropping down on a platform above more of Hammerhead's men.

Noir Hammerhead: (through the PA system) Enjoy creeps. I got my toughest men in here and they ain't leaving until you stop sucking air.

Noir Spiderman: Yeah? Let's see how tough they are. I'll take the top. You two take the bottom."

Lincoln: You really like being alone, do you?

Noir Spiderman: What gave you that idea? (zips to top floor)

Lincoln: How are we supposed to send Noir Hammerhead to the Black Gates if we can't get this version of Spiderman to be a team player?!

Lana: It's like we said before. Different universe, different rules. A different Spider-Man.

Rothar: Just give him time. Me and my fellow Underworlders more or less used to be like that.

Me: Like it or not we work in all of this together.

Danny Phantom destroyed all of the men and killed them.

Count Nocturne was perched above a guard.

Count Nocturne: Prepare for your demise.

He pounced and sucked his blood.

I fired a wave of energy and obliterated the guard.

Me: Take that.

I then ripped a guard's head off.

Noir Spiderman was crawling on a wall, a nearby guard not noticing him yet.

Then he knocked him out.

Xenia: Take that.

We then got the last of the guards.

Nico: That's that.

Noir Spidey: You guys sure took them out fast.

Lana: It's called teamwork. Maybe you can learn a thing or two from it.

Me: Yeah.

Noir Spiderman: When I have the time for it, sure.

Nico: Enough arguing. We need to focus on finding Hammerhead.

Noir Spiderman: (sighs) Fine. Follow me. Spider-Sense should tell us where to go.

Kairi Yano: But first, with all the guards knocked out, me, Keiichiro, and Sento should change into something more comfortable.

Noir Spidey: Um… okay?

Jack Landors: SPD EMERGENCY!

Kairi Yano: Kaitou Change!

Keiichiro: Keisatsu Change!

Sento: Henshin!

They transformed!

Jack Landors: 1! SPD RED!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sento: FORMULA FOR JUSTICE! KAMEN RIDER BUILD!

They were ready.

Me: I like it.

We decided to walk forward carefully, each of us getting a feeling we're about to run into a trap. That was when Noir's Spider-Sense started buzzing like crazy, as it points to Hammerhead immediately firing his guns at us

Noir Spiderman: (flips out of the way)

Nico: (dodges the bullets) Whoa!

Noir Spiderman: Anyone hurt?

Loud House Taylor: (smiles) Aww. You do care!

Noir Hammerhead: You think you can take me? Come on and have a go if you think you're hard enough! (runs out the door)

Nico: Get back here, coward!

We quickly ran into what appeared to be a small coliseum surrounded by train cars and tracks that connect to different areas of the trainyard.

Nico: Show yourself, Hammerhead!

Noir Hammerhead: Hey, Spider and friends.

We face forward looking at a train car turner in the middle of the coliseum. On it, Hammerhead had installed a large rapid power machine gun mounted on ready to fire,

Noir Hammerhead: Wanna go a few rounds?

Noir Spiderman: Trust me - it'll only take one.

Me: Yeah!

As soon as he heard that taunt, bullets started flying at an alarming rate.

Clockwork: (in our heads) Find cover!

Noir Hammerhead: I'll slice ya to ribbons!

Me: I'll rip you to pieces Fuckface!

We found cover behind a pillar across from each other as the bullets were still flying. The bullets managed to destroy one pillar.

Nico: Fuck a duck!

I teleported and kicked him square in the face and punched him in the chest and kicked him in the crotch. I teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and knocked him down. I grabbed him and smashed him head first into the metal!

Me: Had enough Frankenstein!?

POW!

I punched him in his face and kicked him into a pillar and knocked him down.

Noir Spiderman: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah he sure is!

He went back to his guns and fired and I caught all his bullets with LIGHTNING FAST SPEED!

Runt: For a weapon from the 30s, it's sure packing a lot of bullets.

Noir Spiderman: I have a plan to take him, but I'm gonna need your help for it.

Lincoln: Aha! You admitted it!

Noir Spiderman: Shut up! I need a few of you to keep his eyes off me so I can strike him from the back.

Legion Superman: Me and Jack can do that. Maybe even disable his gun in the process

Noir Spiderman: That could work. Just keep him distracted.

Jack Landors: First, let me do this. Battlizer mode!

He donned his SPD Battlizer!

He ran out of ammo and I threw all his bullets back at him.

I teleported and kicked him in his face!

Me: Had enough Frankenstein!

Noir Hammerhead: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU CALL ME!?

Me: You heard me! FRANKENSTEIN!

Noir Hammerhead: WHO THE FUCK DO YOU THINK YOU ARE!?

Me: SOMEONE YOU DON'T WANT TO PISS THE FUCK OFF!

I kicked him in his face!

Me: But if you must know Joseph Lorenzini A.K.A. Hammerhead, my name is J.D. Knudson, Second in command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Noir Hammerhead then realized that he was messing with not just the Spiderman of his world but also THE MOST POWERFUL FORCE IN THE ENTIRE MULTIVERSE - TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Noir Hammerhead: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!?

The guards then knew who we were and they ran away like cowards!

It was Noir Spiderman's turn as he jumped on Hammerhead and started beating him up.

Noir Hammerhead: No more… please… please… I give! I give.

Noir Spiderman: Had enough, huh? Now, hand over that ro-.

Hammerhead quickly reared his head back and headbutted him with his thick head, sending the spider flying a good distance back and landed on the ground on his back.

I caught him.

Noir Hammerhead: Sucker.

I put a tracer on his back!

Noir Spiderman: Cheap shot!

Me: He suckerpunched you.

Lana: Oh, you did not just do that!

Lana rushed at Noir Hammerhead and grappled with him. She beat the crap out of him a few times before the jerk tried to heatbutt her. But Lana put his foot on his head before punching him some more.

This process repeated two times before she pushed the jerk back. Noir Hammerhead fired his guns at Lana but Keiichiro, Jack Landors, and Kairi Yano fired back, cancelling the bullets out.

Noir Hammerhead: Heh. Easily matched. But that's gonna change real soon. (runs off)

Keiichiro: At least Lana and J.D. got a few hits in.

Lisa Loud: Hmm. It might be old fashioned. But perhaps we can take this gun and put it into one of our ships.

Me: That's not a bad idea Lisa. He also completely had no idea who he was facing.

Nico: Nope he totally underestimated our power.

Noir Spiderman: You okay?

Lana: I'm fine. Didn't leave a scratch on me.

Noir Spiderman: And the rest of you?

Nico: We're okay. But we need to keep moving, before that fragment falls in Osborn's hands. Or worse. Hammerhead starts using the fragment for himself.

Me: Yeah. And I sense he is up to something.

Noir Spiderman: You honestly did a nice job against Hammerhead.

Lana: Thanks!

Noir Spiderman: And so did you J.D. Your power is incredible.

Me: Like I said, power is one thing but friendship is another.

Noir Spiderman: But don't let it get to your own head. We're not done yet.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: What's your deal? Why do you have a hard time trusting people?

Noir Spiderman: Cause the last time I trusted someone, he was in league with the Goblin.

Lana: He?

Noir Spiderman: His name was Ben Urich. A reporter from the Daily Bugle. Had enough info to put against corrupted politicians and underworld criminals like Osborn. But he didn't use that info against Osborn. He instead used it to blackmail him in order to get enough money to feed his secret drug habit. He betrayed me. What's worse, he was the guy who inspired me to become Spider-Man. That's why I prefer being a solo act.

Lana: I'm sorry. I had no idea.

Noir Spiderman: But now you do. Why I don't trust most people. So, you'll have to pardon me if I have trouble adjusting to working with people from other worlds who don't get the world I've lived in all my life.

Me: That's understandable and I actually know Ben Urich. He actually knows all about the identity of Daredevil in our universe.

Daredevil: He's right. My real name is Matt Murdock and I go by Daredevil.

Me: Long story on that.

Noir Spiderman: I see.

Sasuke: Like you Spiderman, I too felt the same way. When my brother killed my clan because of the village's corruption I had a lot of difficulty trusting people.

Noir Spiderman: I see.

Lupin: How'd it go?

Batman: The area's all clear. We can move on.

Nico: Good.

Burner Man: But I hope you don't mind some of the corpses being burnt.

Lupin: Not at all. Let's keep moving!

Batman: (to Noir Spiderman) Peter, believe it or not, I used to feel the same way as you do. I used to think I could protect Gotham alone. But Clark, J.D., and the others changed that. And with their help, I was able to destroy one of the worst monsters who ever lived. We're not asking you to completely change who you are. But just give what we're trying to tell you some thought.

Noir Spiderman: I… I understand.

We exited the building into another wide trainyard. Spidey shot a webline and swung on a structure above.

Noir Hammerhead: (over the PA system) And along comes the Spider and his annoying friends. I had a feeling you'd make short work'a those other jerks. This might be a little more difficult for ya. Five of my best trigger-men. Five hostages. And you three are such a bleedin' heart, you'll wanna rescue 'em, won'tcha? Heh heh. Good luck. My boys spot ya - even for a second - and you'll wake up in hell.'

Noir Spiderman: You're a pip, Hammerhead.

Noir Hammerhead: (darkly chuckles) Sayonara, creeps.

Noir Spiderman: The floating time spook sure walked me into it this time!

Kerchak: We need to cooperate. Stick to the shadows and make our play.

Noir Spiderman: Right. Take these palookas down one by one.

Me: I got that.

I formed clones and we went to each of the guards and dismembered them and then Nico, Varie, May, Lola and Lana freed the hostages.

Man: (to Fireor) W-Who are you? WHAT are you?!

Fireor: I'm Fireor. And I'm helping Spider Man. Don't worry.

He got a man out.

Me: Nice job!

Qin: Yeah!

We got all the men out.

Man 2: Thanks!

Lana: No problem.

Lola: Yeah.

Then, on a walkway across from where we're standing, a clanking sound made across the walkway. We look forward to see Hammerhead himself, looking mad. And in his hand, it's the fragment we've been searching for.

Nico: Give up the fragment, Hammerhead!

Me: Yeah! You got nowhere to run.

Noir Hammerhead: You want this, tough guy? Come an' take it. Just you and me, Spider, mano a mano. (runs off)

Me: Gladly!

Noir Spiderman: (web zips after him) That suits me fine.

Lana: Wait! It might be a trap!

Sento: He's more of a musclehead then Banjo.

Banjo: Hey!

Spider-Man Noir flew over the walkway and landed on the ground, but everything was dark. Hard to see through. At that moment, his Spider-Sense tingled as the spotlights suddenly flash on him, revealing he's surrounded by still cargo train cars with some of Hammerhead's men in view with guns pointed at him.

Noir Hammerhead: (from a distance) Finish him, boys!

Noir Spiderman: You miserable, lying snake!

I fired a massive blast of energy and blew the men apart and killed them all.

Xenia: Bullseye!

Nico: Now lets go.

Lana: I TOLD you this would be a trap!

Noir Spiderman: (punches a goon) Berate me later!

Tayuya: We know you prefer working alone and have trouble trusting others, but it's time you start fucking trusting us! If you fucking don't, all of our realities will be fucking destroyed! Do you REALLY want that to fucking happen?! Didn't your uncle ever fucking teach you the motto, 'With great power comes great responsibility'?!

Noir Spiderman: No! What I've been taught is that, 'If there is too much power, then it is the responsibility of the people to take it away.

Tayuya: Then if someone like Goblin fucking gets these fragments, it's our job to work as a team to take them back or else whole worlds will be fucking in danger! Got me?!

Nico: That's enough guys! We got to focus!

I fired waves of energy and smashed the rest of the thugs.

Noir Hammerhead: You idiots, I want this done! Bring in the big guns!

Noir Spiderman: More guns?

He then heard stomping that got his Spider-Sense tingling. He turns around looking at a large man with equally large muscles carrying a large hammer approaching us.

Me: WHOA!

Noir Spiderman: Oh, he means this guy. Sharp outfit. What are you supposed to be? (avoids a violent slam from him)

Hydros: The strong, silent type. Gotcha.

Keiichiro: Let us help you with this! Good striker!

Good Striker: Right!

The Patrangers used Good Striker to fuse themselves into Patren Ugou.

Patren Ugou: Patren Ugou!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Hydros: I got this with you guys.

Hydros fired an ice blast and froze the big hammer wielding thug and then we fired energy blasts and shattered him into a million pieces.

Nico: Pathetic big guns.

Legion Superman: And you say that was your best guy? What else ya got?

Goon 1: Nuts to this! Let's beat it!

Goon 2: Right behind ya!

Me: Yeah you'd better run!

Nico: Yeah, run away.

Noir Hammerhead: (runs out the door) You idiots! You're all worthless!

Me: You're the one that's worthless!

Nico: After him!

Noir Spiderman: I'm coming for you, Hammerhead! Time for that 'mano a mano' we talked about earlier.

Me: Let do this!

We went after him.

We ran out the door as we find themselves on a dirt path that leads to a worn-out tall circular building.

Noir Spiderman: Hammerhead is over there. I just know it.

But then, his head buzzed like crazy and the ground suddenly shook us. We stumbled and quickly looked ahead to see strange yellow lights flashing out of the building. We also heard Hammerhead laughing insanely as if he's experiencing something very good at the moment, which got usextremely worried.

Lana: What did he do?

Anakin: Damn. He must've used the fragment. I can feel it's power from here.

Horsea: What should we do?

Noir Spiderman: Simple. We beat the crap outta him. This time, the hammer falls!

Dayu: We got just the song for this!

Soundwave began playing a song from the Dorsey Brothers.

Me: Good song choice.

Nico: Lets go. Entrance time.

We went at the tower.

Noir Hammerhead laughed and then the spirits of the 1920s and 30s came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out of the wall and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Nowhere to run and nowhere to hide. You're finished Joseph!

Me and Noir Hammerhead looked at each other with ferociously deadly glares.

We saw what happened to Hammerhead. His forehead looks to have expanded with cracks of energy and his Tommy guns are fused into his hands. But that wasn't the shocking part. The Heartless Symbol was on his head.

WE GASPED!

Noir Spiderman: The hell…?

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!

Sora: He's turned into a Heartless!

Lola: Not good!

Mandy: Hmph. A slight improvement for you, Hammerhead.

Noir Hammerhead: (darkly smirks) I shoulda used this rock sooner! First I'll get rid of you punks. Then I'll get rid of Osborn! I'll OWN this town! Ready for a REAL fight, tough guys?

Me: Hmph! We're going to kill you before you get that chance!

Noir Spiderman: Mister, we were made for it.

Jack Landors: Swat Mode!

Kairi Yano: Super Lupin Red!

Keiichiro: Super Patren 1gou!

Sento got out a black can appeared.

Sento: The Patrangers aren't the only ones who can merge!

Banjo: Dammit, I hate this part!

ARE YOU READY?! RABBIT! DRAGON! BE THE ONE! CROSS-ZBUILD! YEA! YEAH!

Sento and Banjo merged into Cross Z Build.

Nico: YEAH!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice, We're taking your treasure.

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO: We're Taking you down by force!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Also you aren't the only one that has incredible power!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) Time for you to pay for your crimes!

(DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Me and Noir Hammerhead glared at each other and it was intense!

OHHAAHAHAHAH!

ZOOM!

KRABOOOOM!

I punched him in the face with devastating force and speed and blasted a hole through the wall of the tower!

I kicked him straight into the air and bashed him into the ground and fired energy blasts and blasted him all over!

I teleported and kicked him and Nico punched him and kicked him. He got up.

Noir Hammerhead fired a rocket from his guns at Brick.

Brick: (dodges it) Oh great! His new hands are also rocket launchers! It'll be hard fighting him up close with those!

Jack Landors: He's not the only one with guns!

Jack fired his blaster at Noir Hammerhead's rockets while Legion Superman charged at him and bashed him down and then I teleported and grabbed his hands and headbutt him and kicked him in his face and grabbed him in a scissor hold and smashed him into the ground.

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and blasted him all over!

Sento: The Laws of Victory are set!

Banjo: I feel unbeatable at this moment!

In their combined Cross Z Build form, Sento and Banjo charged at Noir Hammerhead alongside Ace Bunny.

They slashed and kicked Noir Hammerhead all over and I elbowed him on his head and he belched out a massive amount of blood!

Qin: YEAH!

I teleported and kneed him in the face and knocked him down.

Kairi Yano jumps down behind the engine for cover. He suddenly got a vision of Noir Hammerhead firing a rocket at him and the engine.

Kairi Yano: Everyone get clear!

Hammerhead growls as he shoots explosive rounds at the engine he's taking cover as he dodged it. Suddenly, the engine blew up and covers the whole arena in a thick smokescreen that's hard to see through.

Lupin: Now's our chance!

Lupin jumps to one of the broken beams above the arena. As Keiichiro used his VS. Changer to shoot at Hammerhead's bullets through the smoke, Lupin jumped on the mobster's back and stomped on it, dishing out painful damage.

I grabbed Noir Hammerhead and bashed him from side to side!

Qin: OH YEAH!

I threw him into a bunch of barrels and blasted him down and then Lana fired waves of icicles and blasted and slashed him all over.

Noir Hammerhead: Looks like we're not evenly matched anymore, cops!

Kairi Yano: Jack and Keiichiro are cops. I'm one of the Phantom Thieves everyone's talking about.

Noir Hammerhead: (fires a rocket at him) You're gonna be a dead thief in a few minutes!

I teleported and redirected the rocket and it hit Noir Hammerhead and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down!

Noir Hammerhead: HEY! Whose side are you on!?

Me: The side that kicks your big fat twisted fucking ass!

I fired waves of fireballs and blasted him all over!

Nico: For the record, we're all on the same side. Which is against you!

Nico punched him square in the face and bashed him down.

Then Comic Book Guy, Bane, Ice Demon, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Pyros, Lythos, Hydrax, and Kerbero Gangan came.

Nico: Comic Book Guy, Bane, Ice Demon, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Pyros, Lythos, Hydrax, and Kerbero Gangan.

Comic Book Guy: It's hard to believe you all would ever have trouble trusting this version of Spider Man. Most versions are light hearted.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) I guess this one must be one of the exceptions.

Ice Demon: (to Noir Spiderman) Just remember what J.D. and the others have been telling you.

Noir Spiderman: I will. And I'll start by keeping Hammerhead off you guys while the usual battles are going on.

Me: Awesome.

Marluxia: (to Nico) We heard you faced an evil version of Billy.

Nico: We sure did.

Black Knight Ghost: Did you forget he doesn't like the mailman?

Nico: Yes I did.

Me: That was crazy.

Lola: Yeah.

Then Gorgax came!

Me: Gorgax. Up for another round?

Gorgax: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Gorgax: Geez, Hammerhead likes using his guns as much as Eddy likes using his blasters.

Eddy: Ain't that the truth.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: But soon those guns are about to be used on him.

Qin: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Papillon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Nico's rescue in Endsville and battling Dark Billy and Carol and Cayenne transforming

---

Comic Book Guy was first.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) Nico's rescue was in Endsville and battling Dark Billy. Carol and Cayenne transformed too.

Whitney: They sure did and it was a really amazing and fun sight to hear about.

Anko: It sure was and they really tortured him all over with his own fears.

Gagaga Girl: That was so fun and cool.

Papillon: Dark Billy had the same fears as the one we know.

Fluttershy: He was afraid of Spiders, Clowns and the Mailman.

Tornado Bolt: Whoever heard of being afraid of the mailman?

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja. That is a crazy fear.

Stealth Elf: That was crazy.

Comic Book Guy: Yeah that is a crazy being afraid of the mailman. Lets do it!

Whitney and Comic Book guy called out their Simisage and Emboar. Whitney and Carol merged and formed into WHITCAROL! Comic Book Guy merged with Saix and they formed into SAIX THE COMIC MASTER OF THE MOON! Whitney and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Laney Loud, Kara (Di Gata Defenders), Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Gaia (Dragon City), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Us battling Another Vorash, Inferno, Magman, Heat Thing, Lava Monster (PPG), Lava Golem, Axel and Zavok who were the Embodiments of Magma, Jewel and Nightmare

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) Nico, Ace's team, Zavok's team, and the others did good battling Another Vorash, Inferno, Magman, Heat Thing, Lava Monster (PPG), Lava Golem, Axel and Zavok. They were the Embodiments of Magma, Jewel and Nightmare.

Laney: Yeah that was so cool! And you should see the dress that Julia Jewel made for May.

Laney showed the dress and it was beautiful.

Buff Frog: Wow! That is an amazing dress!

Bane: She looks Muy Buena in that one.

Laney: May loved it and she looked like a true princess in it.

Kara: Also we found out that Nikita Nightmare scared the living daylights out of Swartz with the monster from the movie Metamorphosis The Alien Factor.

Bane: (GASP!) Ay Caramba! I remember seeing that movie amigos when it was movie night in Peña Doro Prison. I couldn't sleep for 3 weeks!

Laney: You saw that movie too?

Bane: Si! That monster scared me so bad.

Gaia: Boy that monster is scary! We found out from Shanan that the monster was what was called a Xefromvextrian Behemoth! They are parasitic carnivorous monsters from the planet Xefromvextra in the galaxy EGSY8p7.

Bane: Is that what that monster was?! Wow!

Buff Frog: That's amazing!

Applejack: We had no idea creatures like that existed.

Apple Bloom: Me neither.

Flashwing: Yeah that was scary.

Bane: That's amazing that you guys found out about all that. Lets do it!

Laney and Bane called out Mega Leafeon and Machamp. Laney and Flora merged and they formed into LANFLORA! Bane and Man Boy merged and they formed into BANEBOY! Laney and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and leaves and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Plant Lola, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - Lincoln's rescue in Ann Arbor Michigan

---

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Ann Arbor Michigan. How was it?

Thetis: It was really fun and we battled Wyzen of the Seven Deities and that was awesome.

Britney Crosby: Boy it sure was.

Plant Lola: That was so fun and cool.

Rarity: Boy it was really fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was and we banished him to the black gates.

Gill Grunt: It sure was fun.

Ice Demon: I can tell. Lets do it!

Thetis and Ice Demon called out their Vaporeon and Glaceon. Thetis merged with Sailor Mercury and they formed into Sailor Umi III! Ice Demon and Spooky Space Creep and they formed into THE ICE SPACE CREEP! Thetis and group fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Katie Forester, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - Meeting Darla Darkworld

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) I heard you guys met Darla Darkworld. What's she like?

Layla Williams: We were really amazed to hear about this one. She is the Keyblade Knight of the Realm of Darkness and she helped Aqua while she was there for over 10 years and she helped make sure that she didn't turn into Anti-Aqua and she helped her battle her demons.

Marluxia: Wow! Wait I remember hearing about Darla Darkworld. I heard she is that strong.

Layla Williams: Oh she is. And she is an amazing guardian angel not just for Lincoln but for Aqua too.

Nathalie Sancoeur: That was so awesome.

Lillymon: Boy it sure was coo.

Katie Forester: Yeah. Not only that but no offense but she absolutely despises all of Organization XIII.

Rainbow Dash: I think the TRUE version. Not the fake one.

Scootaloo: Yeah that is for sure.

Whirlwind: She wants to make sure that she destroys all of them.

Marluxia: Wow! That is amazing that Lincoln has an angel like her! Lets do it!

Layla and Marluxia called out their Bellossom. Layla and Laney merged and they formed into LAYNEY! Marluxia and Bane merged and they formed into MARLUXBANE! Layla and group fired waves of leaves, grass, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Stan Lee, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - Gold Leaf Galaxy

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) Nico went to Gold Leaf Galaxy next. Who did he fight there?

Red She-Hulk: They fought Undergrunt Gunner and that was fun.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) But the entire galaxy was beautiful to see.

Stan Lee: It was really beautiful and perfect for Aki Salisbury true believers.

Twilight Sparkle: That galaxy was really amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: The fall leaves there were really beautiful.

Spyro: Boy they sure were.

Black Knight Ghost: Boy that must've been fun. Lets do it!

Red She Hulk and Black Knight Ghost called out Golem and Machamp. Red She-Hulk and She-Hulk merged and they formed into BROWN SHE-HULK! Black Knight Ghost and Trumbipular merged and they formed into ARMORED ELEPHANT KNIGHT! Red She-Hulk and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Spring Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, King Stefan and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - The Mascots trading Pokemon Cards

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) I didn't know the Mascots collected Pokemon

Cards. Can you name some of said cards?

Erza: There were so many of them that it was hard to name all of them. But we saw Jolteon, Flareon, Vaporeon, Leafeon, Glaceon, Umbreon, Skarmory, Lapras and many more.

Botan: (British Accent) Allie Wild said it really took her back and it was fun.

Spring Man: Boy it sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was fun.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: We were amazed by it.

Xigbar: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Erza and Xigbar called out their Aegislash and Lunala. Erza merged with Nuria and they formed into ERZNURIA! Xigbar merged with the Volcano Men and they formed into XIGBAR THE VOLCANIC GUNSLINGER! Erza and group fired waves of energy, bones, skulls, blood, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Yinhé Lóng, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros the Lava Titan, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - So Noir Hammerhead has a fragment

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros: (to Zhuqiaomon) So Noir Hammerhead has a fragment. And he already used it on himself!

Zhuqiaomon: Boy no kidding! It turned his skin into metal! It's going to take extreme heat to kill him.

Katara: That is for sure.

Yinhe: It sure will be tough.

Sunset Shimmer: But it will be awesome to face him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I think it will be fun though.

Sunburn: It sure will

Pyros: Boy we have our work cut out for us. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon and Pyros called out their Magcargo. Zhuqiaomon and me merged and we formed into J.D. KNUDSON THE ARMORED KNIGHT OF THE SOUTHERN FIRE SOVEREIGN! Pyros and Lord Drakkon merged and they formed into THE DRACONIC LORD OF LAVA! Zhuqiaomon and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Bentley, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Earth Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universer 666 Trakeena - Noir Hammerhead has metal skin!? Whoa he is going to be tough!

---

Lythos was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) Noir Hammerhead has metal skin and is a Heartless now thanks to the fragment!? Whoa, he is going to be tough!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) It sure will lad and we did not expect this to happen to him too.

Crimson Comet: Seeing him turn into a heartless is scary.

Bentley: It sure is scary too.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is for sure.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah that is for sure there.

Featherweight: It sure is scary.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Lythes: That is no joke there. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon and Lythos called out their Regirock! Ebonwumon and Ayaka Laurence merged and they formed into AYAKA THE KNIGHT OF THE NORTHERN SOVEREIGN! Lythos merged with Evil Earth Man and they formed into THE TECTONIC TITAN OF EARTH! Ebonwumon and group fired waves of earth, rock, metal, lightning and gears and they smashed them down.

---

Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Charlotte Hazelrink, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast - Hammerhead is one ruthless gangster! I remember that Spiderman and us took him down a long time ago when Maria was making that video

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) Hammerhead is one ruthless gangster! I remember that Spiderman and you guys told me how you took him down a long time ago when Maria and Carmen were making that video.

Ino: Yeah that was an awesome video project everyone made back then.

Natsume: That was a really cool one.

Charlotte Hazelrink: It sure was awesome.

Princess Celestia: That was a really cool one.

King Solar: It sure was awesome to hear about.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlilght: That was awesome to hear about.

Hydrax: It sure was. Lets do it!

Ino and Hydrax called out their Bellossom. Ino and Lillyvoir merged and they formed into INOLILLY! Hydrax and 666 Mystique merged and they formed into HYDRASTIQUE! Ino and group fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass and light and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Centaur Man, Serafall Leviathan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - Hammerhead is tough and dangerous and he is getting the Black Gates

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Hammerhead is tough and dangerous. I just hope I can be able to help Lana, Jack Landors, Ace, Lupin Red and Patren 1gou, Lupin, Sento, and Legion Superman give him the Black Gates to prove I'm more better at guns then him!

Gaz: That is definitely for sure there!

Fat Albert: Yeah you got that right there!

Serafall: I agree there myself.

Princess Luna: No kidding! We're going to make sure he is going to the Black Gates.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yeah he wiil pay for his crimes.

Gari: You got that right on that.

Blackout: I agree there.

Kerbero Gangan: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Gaz and Kerbero called out their Umbreon and Copperajah. Gaz merged with Centaur Man and they formed into GAZTAUR! Kerbero and Blizzard Wolfang merged and they formed into KERBEROLIZZARD WOLFANG! Gaz and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy VS Gorgax

---

Gorgax was next

Gorgax: Boy Hammerhead looks scary as a heartless.

Nico: No shit there.

May: Yeah.

Gorgax: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Noir Hammerhead, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Super Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up and locked it on target.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit Gorgax and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Gorgax you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Noir Hammerhead: You don't stand a chance now, Spider. Not with this rock powering me up!

Noir Spiderman: (smirks) But I got something you don't!

Troy: And that's friends!

Tsukasa: And teammates!

Me: And a heart!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Rangers.

We were ready.

Me: It's over Hammerhead! YOU'RE FINISHED!

We went at him and punched and smashed and pulverized him all over the place!

Junda, Najarin, and Lystone blasted and slashed and smashed him all over.

Rarity, Numbuh 2, Bombshell and Perceptor used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Numbuh 2 and Rarity's powers, Bombshell's shells and missiles and Perceptor's concussion rifle 100-fold.

Rarity and Bombshell: MISSILES OF JEWELS

Numbuh 2 and Perceptor: CONCUSSION 2 FORCE!

Tech Spy Fury and the RowdyRuff Boys: TECH SPY FURY BLAST!

Toepick Mayhem and Killer Croc: TOEPICK FEAR BLAST!

Loyalty of Quakes of Fear and Dayu: FEAR OF CRUEL DOOM!

Noctowl Force and Unicorn: NOCTOWL DARK BLAST!

Dragons of Light and the Eastern Sovereign and Hydros: DRAGONS OF LIGHT AND LIGHTNING!

Jackalopes of the 28th Century and Zavok: JACKALOPE FURY BLAST!

Inferno Wing Flames and Fireor: INFERNO WIND FIRESTORM!

Rescue Cuteness Might and Count Nocturne: CUTENESS DARK BLAST!

Muses of the Arts and Samon Shakekisutanchin: ART OF THE SALMON STORM!

Charging Ram force and Six Gum Gang: CHARGING RAM BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Laney, Lana, Varie, Numbuh 2 and Noir Spiderman: DARKNESS JEWEL FORCE OF JUSTICE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: 1920s BAND ELEMENT STYLE: THE DORSEY BROTHERS!

Entrapta: 1920s BAND LIGHTNING STYLE: THE WOLVERINES!

Perfuma: 1920s BAND NATURE STYLE: WARING'S PENSYLVANIANS!

Frosta: 1920s BAND ICE STYLE: THE SAVOY ORPHEANS!

Jessica Kaios: 1920s BAND FIRE STYLE: NEW ORLEANS RHYTHM KINGS!

Yuna: 1920s BAND WATER STYLE: ORIGINAL DIXIELAND JAZZ BAND!

Toph: 1920s BAND EARTH STYLE: SEXTETO HABANERO!

Chie Satonaka: 1920s BAND WIND STYLE: THE MERRY MACS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said bands of the 1920s.

Lincoln and his harem: 1920s BAND FINAL SMASH: MUSICAL NOTES BLOWOUT!

They played musical instruments from the 1920s which fired out explosive musical notes at Noir Hammerhead which explodes on contact!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Lana got headbutted and pinned to the wall at Hammerhead's mercy.

Noir Hammerhead: (points gun directly at Lana's face) Say goodnight, kid!

Noir Spiderman: DON'T TOUCH HER!

Noir Spiderman rushed at Noir Hammerhead, pushed him off Lana, and grappled with him. He beat the crap out of him a few times before the jerk tried to heatbutt him. But Noir Spiderman put his foot on his head before punching him some more. This process repeated two more times.

Lana did the same and grappled with him and bashed him all over the place!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM BIFF BOOF!

Lana then pushed Noir Hammerhead back so Noir Spidey would do a web strike on him and he bashed him down and knocked him out and got the Fragment!

Nico: That did it!

Lana then formed a huge icicle infused with Black Gates energy and then STABBED NOIR HAMMERHEAD IN HIS CHEST! HE WAS FOUND GUILTY OF HIS CRIMES BY ALL THOSE HE HURT AND KILLED AND HE WAS BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES!

Me: Enjoy the Black Gates.

We powered down.

Nico: That wiseguy and his mugs are now sleeping with the fishes. Awesome job, gang, we destroyed Noir Hammerhead and his thugs and got the second piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Leina's older brother, Logan Mobius.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LEINA, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of ice blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the ice blast volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Mobius the Frost Monarch appear.

Leina Mobius: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Mobius skinsuit, and show yourself, Logan!

Mobius the Frost Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal ice, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with blue hair and blue eyes similar as Leina's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Logan Mobius, the evil older brother of Leina Mobius and the third of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: So, that's Logan Mobius.

Leina Mobius: The third of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would've never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Logan, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Logan Mobius: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Leina Mobius: As always, you're all bark and no fucking bite, Logan. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Leina Mobius' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Mobius the Frost Monarch's Sub-Zero Arctic Greatsword of Frost Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Logan Mobius, she left blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Leina Mobius: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Logan, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Logan, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Leina Mobius was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Mobius the Frost Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Logan Mobius: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Leina Mobius emerged, but she was changed forever.

Leina Mobius grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing ice blue hair, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Mobius the Frost Monarch with the Ice Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Mobius the Frist Monarch with blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Leina Mobius has on a blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, blue skirt, blue bellbottom pants, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Mobius the Frost Monarch surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Leina Mobius felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Leina Mobius' massive Mobius the Frost Monarch's Sub-Zero Arctic Greatsword of Frost Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she had began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leina Mobius' Arctic Sub-Zero Monarch Mobius the Frost Monarch Arctic Snow Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Arctic Snow Phoenix Frost Monarch Mobius Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light blue gems and Mobius the Frost Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four blue phoenix heads with light blue gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mobius the Frost Monarch's head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below Mobius the Frost Monarch that said, "Leina Mobius, Gene-Slammer of Mobius the Frost Monarch, Master of The Sub-Zero Death Touch, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Frost, Destroyer of Logan Mobius, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snow, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイナ・メビウス、フロスト・モナーク・メビウスのジーン・スラマー、サブゼロ・デス・タッチの達人、愛する守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、フロストの大敵、ローガン・メビウスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの驚くべきメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして雪、氷、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Leina Mobius' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Leina Mobius has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MOBIUS THE FROST MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DEATHLY SUB-ZERO ARCTIC MOBIUS THE FROST MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE DEATHLY SUB-ZERO ARCTIC MOBIUS THE FROST MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEATHLY SUB-ZERO ARCTIC MOBIUS THE FROST MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Leina Mobius' Super Angel-Mobius the Frost Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Logan Mobius saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Mobius the Frost Monarch and fired blasts of ice at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels at Logan Mobius, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, THAT'S COLD!

Lincoln: Awesome, Leina Mobius has transformed into her Super Angel-Mobius the Frost Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Logan big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Logan.

Leina Mobius: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Deathly Arctic Sub-Zero Snow Phoenix Mobius The Frost Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Deathly Arctic Sub-Zero Snow Phoenix Mobius The Frost Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Leina Mobius.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Logan, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Leina in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Leina Mobius and Lincoln went after Logan Mobius who continued throwing ice blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Logan Mobius and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Leina Mobius also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Logan Mobius even madder than ever!

Logan Mobius: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Logan Mobius threw more ice blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his ice aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Logan Mobius' stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the ice powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Mobius the Frost Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength, and that had caused Logan Mobius to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Then, Lincoln and Leina Mobius fired powerful blasts of ice at Logan Mobius, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Leina Mobius and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Leina Mobius' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent.

Leina Mobius: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Logan. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Leina.

Suddenly, Leina Mobius wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Leina Mobius' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Mobius the Frost Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and snow and ice behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Leina Mobius absorbed the elemental forces and snow and ice and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Logan Mobius, but we still got eight more of those thugs to deal with.

Nika Zaborg: Which means tomorrow, it's Nicholas Zaborg's turn to die.

Lincoln: Nicholas isn't getting out of this, and I hope you electrocute him to death, Nika.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Cierra Oblivion, Keyblade Knight of Castle Oblivion.

Roxas: We haven't seen Cierra in a long time.

Namine: Same here.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd mention her, Lincoln, and you guys are going to love meeting her. Cierra Oblivion is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they all pay for using Namine and messing with Sora's memories and make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Yeah, we hated finding out that they used Namine to mess with Sora's memories. Oh, I hope that Cierra doesn't try to viciously attack them like what's happened to Dark Riku.

Lincoln: Knowing Cierra, she won't show any mercy to them at all, and she'll be doing it early before we meet her on my rescue tomorrow.

Nico: Nuts.

We were panting heavily from their tough battle that they managed to win over Hammerhead. All that was left was the fragment, which floats waiting to be collected by us. We powered down.

Clockwork: Thank you, Spider Man and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. The "floating time spook" appreciates your assistance.

Noir Spiderman: (grabs the fragment sheepishly) Yeah, sorry about that.

Xigbar: Shouldn't have called him that.

Noir Spiderman: Alright. I'm going to trust you guys, but don't make me regret it.

Pyros: Don't worry. You won't.

Qin: Yeah.

Lythos: Almost forgot. How long did it take for you guys to clear that previous ambush?

Nico: Probably under 2 minutes.

Hydrax: That's a good estimate.

Kerbero Gangan: And this area is no longer under the control of Osborn's empire.

Me: But just as a going away present…

I went over and ripped off Hammerheads head and stabbed it on a spear and then wrote a threatening message in Hammerhead's blood and wrapped it around the spear and then threw it to the Oscorp Building in the Noir Universe.

Nico: Nice. Great job today everyone.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Gangsters beware because they are dead meat.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

Goblin was watching but then the spear flew in and stuck to the wall and he saw it and saw the message and he read it. It said I AM GOING TO KILL YOU! PREPARE TO DIE!

And TLPS was on it.

Goblin roared in rage!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 4 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Jubjub Bird, Red Eye King, Angel Roidmude and Velociraptors as well as Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman and Griselda Nottingshire and we're going to Gotham Royal York Park and we're going to relax but also we're going to battle THE HARVESTER, the Wacko Deranged farmer that wants to kill us and more! Also Whitney and Saffron Masala are going to transform against him and it's going to hurt REALLY BAD! Also we're going to battle Another Ham, Grilled Cheese, Black Forest Ham, turkey, Peanut Butter & Jelly, Salami, Chicken, Bologna, BLT, Tuna, Meatball, Chicken Parmasan, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Rib, Philly Cheesesteak, Droog and

Pterodactyl Ghost. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Farigiraf and her name is Mikoto Kilamanjaro.

The next match-up is Nika Zaborg, Gene-Slammer of Zaborg the Thunder Monarch and Lincoln VS. Nicholas Zaborg

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and we're taking down and destroying the next of The Seven Deities, Kalrow of The Seven Deities. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Cierra Oblivion, Keyblade Knight of Castle Oblivion, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they all pay for using Namine and messing with Sora's memories and make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Part 4 of the saga is where we go and battle 2099 Hobgoblin! That one is going to be explosive.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 4

## THE MADNESS OF 2099 HOBGOBLIN

---

Over in Gotham Royal York Park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Jubjub Bird, Red Eye King, Angel Roidmude and Velociraptors as well as Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman and Griselda Nottingshire and we were there for some good relaxation.

Me: Boy this is fun.

Qin: You said it.

Carly Atlas: Nothing like a little relaxing after fighting in the multiverse.

Spiderman: It sure is awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Nico: I'll say. I hope the next villain we face next won't be as ruthless as Hammerhead was.

Me: Yeah me too.

Lana: That was still awesome.

Maximum Ride: It sure was awesome.

Nico: Max, I want to thank you, Pterodactyl Ghost, and your teams for coming

Maximum Ride: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Misty Tredwell: Boy you said it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Suki: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Suki, do you and Sokka plan to get married anytime soon?

Suki: I sure do. Just don't know when that will be.

Me: Well you'll find a good time for it. Believe me after everything you guys went through during the great war with the Fire Nation you more than earned a fresh start.

Xenia: Yeah that was horrible that happened to you.

Lola: Yeah.

Suki: It sure was. But I'm glad you all came and helped us win that war.

Me: Boy that was so epic.

Xenia: It sure was.

Juran: And yet, you're not a bender?

Suki: Nope. I am a Kyoshi Warrior and that's fine with me.

Me: Not all fighters in the world of Bending are benders you know.

Lola: He's right on that.

Qin: That's for sure.

Juran: That makes sense.

Lana: It sure does.

Xenia: But it was so awesome battling Ozai and Azula there.

Camie: That must've been awesome.

Me: It was.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy that was an awesome adventure yesterday.

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Nico: Noir Spiderman is very similar to Batman. But at least he's warming up to us

Qin: He sure is.

Lola: Noir Spiderman is really cool.

Varie: Yeah he sure is.

Lana: I agree.

Nico: And Noir Hammerhead isn't a scumbag that messes around.

Me: No he sure as hell wasn't the kind of guy to mess around like that.

Qin: But that was so scary seeing him turn into a Heartless like that.

Lola: Yeah that was completely unexpected.

Nico: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah. But now thanks to us he is a forgotten memory.

Me: And he had the fucking audacity to call us SIDEKICKS! (GROWLS) What a motherfucking potholder fucker!

Maria: But how come he turned into a Heartless and not Kraven?

Nico: I guess the fragments can do that to completely evil people. Kraven is definitely not completely evil.

Me: Yeah he had honor whereas Hammerhead did not. He was pure evil incarnate.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: He sure was.

Camie: But either way he is a forgotten memory.

Nico: By the way J.D. why did you spear his head like that?

Me: I wanted to send Goblin a memento and a threatening message to him. I skewered his head on a spear and attached a note to him written in Hammerhead's own blood. I wrote I am Going To Kill You.

Prepare to Die. TLPS.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: (hears something) Wait. Do you guys hear something?

Me: I sense something evil. EXTREMELY PURE evil. And the smell of blood is in the air.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got a very huge emergency. I just got word that (GULPS) The Harvester is back!

We gasped in shock.

Me: What?! But, that's impossible, you and Rarity got rid of him during the final part of her mission with the Kiramagers and in your dream because of Fear Fox.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Yes, it's true, but you're not going to like this. I found out that there are many more versions of him, and this one has captured a lot of innocent people and he's planning on cutting them open and harvesting their organs.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh shit, so that means there are many more versions of The Harvester out there.

Me: This is not good.

Lincoln: Yep, so this means, the nightmare of The Harvester isn't over yet, not by a long shot.

Eli: Damn.

Whitney: We need to get rid of him for good.

Saffron Masala: (Indian Accent) And that we will.

Lincoln: If he wants to die once again, we're more than happy to oblige. AHA! Gotcha! The Harvester is 20 yards from our location and he's already barreling towards us and he is seriously out for blood. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates.

We then began rescuing the many victims he's going to kill, and they escaped. Then, we set our sights on The Harvester.

Me: Lets go get that maniacal slasher.

Nico: Thanks, King Kai. But shouldn't you be in charge of mentoring Ultimate Spiderman?

King Kai: I know that Nico. I'm just giving you all the heads up like I normally do. No reason I can't do both.

Nico: Good idea.

?: YOU HAVE RUINED MY HARVEST!

Suddenly, we saw our target: The Harvester, and he was furious we ended his harvest once again. He threw a sickle at us, but Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us and the sickle bounced off the barrier. The Harvester continued throwing sickles at the barrier, but it didn't work, and he tried to hit it with a pitchfork, and that didn't work either thanks to the barrier: HE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

Lincoln: THIS HAS GONE ON LONG ENOUGH! YOU ARE DONE TORMENTING ME!

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at The Harvester which hit him in the face and sent him flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight The Harvester, who got back up, but now he was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Me: YEAH! GET MAD, LINCOLN, THAT CRAZY FUCKED-UP SLASHER FARMER'S FUCKED WITH THE WRONG LOUD!

Nico: YOU CROSSED IT, YOU MADMAN! SAY YOUR PRAYERS!

Whitney: Now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Whitney's eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura, stars, flowers, Celtic Symbols, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Harvester, she left rainbow energy, stars, flowers, Celtic Symbols, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Whitney: You really make me sick to no absolute end, Harvester. You captured and killed a lot of innocent people and harvested their organs for your crops, that is absolutely disgusting. You've spilled oceans of innocent blood and those oceans of spilled innocent blood stained your cornfields, and now, I will avenge them here and now, and end your miserable life!

Suddenly, Whitney was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, flowers, and Celtic Symbols surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Harvester: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Whitney's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, flowers, and Celtic Symbols surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Harvester: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF WHITNEY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, YOU INSANE BLOOD-DRENCHED MADMAN!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO WHITNEY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, WHITNEY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS.

Whitney grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, flowers, Celtic Symbols, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Celtic

Triquetra emblazoned on her forehead, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded in the gold flower links, purple crystal links and a purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, Whitney has on a long-sleeveless purple dress, blue heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flowers, and Celtic Symbols on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a phoenix, angel, and Creiddylad the Celtic Goddess of Flowers surrounded by flowers and stars. Suddenly, Whitney felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with purple tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, Whitney has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, her gold wedding ring on her right pinkie finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Whitney's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, flowers, Celtic Symbols, phoenixes, and angels, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Whitney's Celtic Flower Power Creiddylad Celtic Greatsword of Celtic Flower Power Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded colored gems and Creiddylad, the Celtic Goddess of Flowers etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four purple phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths and a large angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Creiddylad that said, "Whitney, Awesome Friend of Lori Loud, Dana, Jackie, Mandee, and Carol Pusateri, Awesome Tennis Star, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Comic Book Guy and Sushi World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Creiddylad the Celtic Goddess of Flowers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Flowers, Tennis, and Celtic Symbols"

ホイットニー、ロリ・ラウド、ダナ、ジャッキー、マンディー、キャロル・プサテリの素晴らしい友人、素晴らしいテニスのスター、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力のマスター、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者であり殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、コミック・ブック・ガイと寿司界の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ケルトの花の女神クレイディラッドの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして花のマスター、テニス、ケルトのシンボル

Suddenly, Whitney's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Whitney has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CREIDDYLAD BEAUTY CELTIC FLOWER GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CREIDDYLAD BEAUTY CELTIC FLOWER GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CREIDDYLAD BEAUTY CELTIC FLOWER GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Whitney's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Harvester saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Whitney fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, flowers, Celtic Symbols, phoenixes, and angels, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit The Harvester and knocked him down. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever and his eyes turned blood red!

Whitney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Celtic Creiddylad Celtic Flower Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Celtic Creiddylad Celtic Flower Phoenix Angel Love) You've had this coming for a long time.

Kit: So, what exactly is Lincoln's deal with the Harvester?

Me: Well it's a Slasher Horror Film about a farmer that was well liked until a drought ravaged his land and then he turned into a homicidal monster and started slashing and killing people left and right for their organs. It scared Lincoln so badly that it gave him REALLY HORRIBLE nightmares for a long time and traumatized him.

Nico: Lincoln was told not to go see that movie but he did so and he paid the price.

Me: Yeah. I helped him as best as I could. We went into his dreams and helped him out but he was still scared.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah I remember all that.

Qin: Yikes.

Lincoln: For what he did traumatizing me, he deserves every bit of pain and suffering coming to him! I'll spill his blood and guts all over the streets! I'll tear his brain out and feed it to the vultures! Then I'm going to rip his stomach, Lungs, Intestines and liver out and Then, I'll tear his heart out of his chest and devour all of those!

WE GASPED!

LINCOLN WAS SPEWING ALL SORTS OF VIOLENT DEATH THREATS AT THE HARVESTER! AND THEY WERE SO VIOLENT AND GROSS, WE RAN TO NEARBY TRASHCANS AND BARFED!

Nico: OH YUCK!

Eli: THAT IS SO DISGUSTING!

Me: Damn, and I thought the death threats we've made to some of the lowest criminals was that bad and gross, but this one is on a whole new level of violence and grossness.

Saffron Masala: (Indian Accent) That may be true, but, we're still going to make him pay for what he's done.

Suddenly, Saffron Masala's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a purple and light orange energy aura with stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Saffron Masala's Alicorn Eternal Magical India Flower Curry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal India Curry Love and India Curry Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Harvester, she left purple and light orange energy, stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Saffron Masala: (Indian Accent) There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Harvester, and Whitney was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we destroy you once and make you pay for the deaths of so many innocent people.

Suddenly, Saffron Masala was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and light orange energy with stars, flowers, curry, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Harvester: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Saffron Masala's massive Saffron Masala's Alicorn Eternal Magical India Flower Curry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal India Curry Love and India Curry Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of purple and light orange energy with stars, flowers, curry, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Harvester: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SAFFRON MASALA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SAFFRON MASALA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(INDIA MUSIC PLAYS)

Suddenly, Saffron Masala's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a purple and light orange energy aura with stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Saffron Masala's Alicorn Eternal Magical India Flower Curry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal India Curry Love and India Curry Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Harvester, she left purple and light orange energy, stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Saffron Masala: (Indian Accent) There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Harvester, and Whitney was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we destroy you once and make you pay for the deaths of so many innocent people.

Suddenly, Saffron Masala was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and light orange energy with stars, flowers, curry, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Harvester: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Saffron Masala's massive Saffron Masala's Alicorn Eternal Magical India Flower Curry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal India Curry Love and India Curry Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of purple and light orange energy with stars, flowers, curry, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Harvester: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SAFFRON MASALA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SAFFRON MASALA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Saffron Masala grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven dark purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light orange highlights in the bangs of her long curly two shades of dark fuchsia hair, she has neon moderate magenta and a purple and light orange energy aura with stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flower emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cerise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and the Love, Flower, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with dark purple gems for eyes and the Love, Flower, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Saffron Masala has on a short-sleeve white shirt, orange neckerchief with gold embroideries, white pants with orange fabric around the waist, brown shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a flower. Suddenly, Saffron Masala felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light orange angel wings with fuchsia tips on the light orange feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long dark fuchsia tail grew much longer for her new body, and her light orange horn on her head grew longer. Saffron Masala has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark fuchsia gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Saffron Masala's massive Saffron Masala's Alicorn Eternal Magical India Flower Curry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal India Curry Love and India Curry Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and light orange energy, stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Saffron Masala's India Alicorn Eternal Magical India Flower Curry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal India Curry Love and India Curry Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded chili pepper red gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large fuchsia gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with fuchsia gems for eyes and large unicorn head with fuchsia gems for eyes and large fuchsia gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with fuchsia gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with fuchsia gems for the eyes and a large fuchsia gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and fuchsia Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a fuchsia kanji below the alicorn that said, "Saffron Masala, Alicorn Princess of India Curry, Daughter of Coriander Cumin, Chef at The Tasty Treat Restaurant, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Madam Argentina, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The

Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of India Coriander, Curry, Magic, and Alicorns"

サフラン・マサラ、インドカレーのアリコーンプリンセス、コリアンダー・クミンの娘、テイスティ・トリート・レストランのシェフ、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、マダム・アルゼンチンの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、終末二十三の破壊者とクイーン・オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情のテーブル騎士団のメンバー、そしてインドのコリアンダー、カレー、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Saffron Masala's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Saffron Masala has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-INDIA CURRY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC INDIA CURRY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC INDIA CURRY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC INDIA CURRY FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Saffron Masala's Super Angel-India Curry Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Harvester saw it, he lost his mind and ran at her to kill her with his scythe, but Saffron Masala fired a massive barrage of purple and light orange energy, stars, flowers, curry, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Harvester and he got burned bad. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Eli: (TRULY AMAZED) AWESOME… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Saffron Masala's transformed into her Super Angel-India Curry Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, now you're really heading for Hell now!

Saffron Masala: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm India Curry Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm India Curry Alicorn Princess Angel Love) (Indian Accent) For sure. Let's get him, Linky!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Saffron Masala and Whitney, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've made me go through night after night of terrible nightmares, and now, this never-ending nightmare ends here, I shall put an end to it for good together with your life.

Lincoln, Saffron Masala, and Whitney went after The Harvester who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fuchsia and light orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Harvester and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Nico: There was a lesson to be learned about that whole mess.

Me: Never watch movies like that until you are old enough to do so.

Nico: Right that's half of it.

Me: And always listen you your parents.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Me, Laney and Varie waited outside the theater for Lincoln while he watched it.

Nico: Wow.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Saffron Masala, and Whitney attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Harvester mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

The Harvester: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND I WILL HARVEST YOUR ORGANS!

The Harvester ran at Lincoln, Saffron Masala, and Whitney now super mega enraged and now totally completely out of his mind, but Lincoln kicked him hard in the stomach and he fell to his knees on the concrete road. Then, he proceeded to mutilate The Harvester in the most gruesome ways imaginable: LINCOLN FIRST STABBED HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD INTO THE HARVESTER'S STOMACH, AND HE SLASHED IT OPEN SPILLING HIS STOMACH, INTESTINES, LUNGS AND BLOOD! THEN, HE PLUNGED HIS LEFT HAND INTO THE HARVESTER'S CHEST AND PULLED OUT HIS FRESH BLEEDING HEART, AND THEN, HE DEVOURED IT!

HE WAS EATING ALL OF HIS ORGANS AND INSIDES! OH YUCK!

OUR FACES IMMEDIATELY TURNED GREEN, AND WE RAN TO NEARBY TRASHCANS AND HURLED LIKE THERE'S NO TOMORROW!

Me: OH! MAN, THAT WAS SO GROSS!

Nico: THAT IS SO GROSS!

Me: Yeah! (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

(PROJECTILE VOMITS)

I then hurled my guts out all over Nico!

Nico: AW SICK! NOT AGAIN!

Chunk: OH GEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight Sparkle and Fluttershy were hurling their guts out and Rarity hurled all over and so was Starlight Glimmer!

Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack and Pinkie Pie hurled all over the place!

Nico: Maria, please wash me off.

Maria hurled her guts out all over the place!

Same with Eli and Varie and Laney.

MASSIVE HURL FEST!

Luna: (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Nico: THAT WAS SO SICK! LINCOLN, PLEASE END HIM BEFORE YOU DO ANYTHING ELSE THAT'LL LEAD TO ANOTHER PUKE FEST!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BLACK GATES JUDGEMENT BALL!

Lincoln fired a black and blood red energy ball and as it hit The

Harvester, he was destroyed and he was sent to The Black Gates for good. We all cheered as Lincoln, Whitney, and Saffron Masala holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Saffron Masala's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer dark fuchsia tail, longer light orange horn, and massive light orange angel wings are permanent, and Whitney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Whitney: Good riddance for good, you murderous bastard.

Suddenly, Saffron Masala felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Saffron?

Lincoln's face was covered in blood.

Saffron Masala: (Indian Accent) I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that bloodthirsty monster the violent beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: And you ate him for… (VOMITS!)

Suddenly, Nico ran to another trashcan and hurled into it.

May: Yeesh, and you really made Nico threw up after what you did in cutting open The Harvester's stomach and spilling his stomach and organs and intestines along with his blood and plunged your hand into his chest, ripped out his beating heart and organs, and then devoured them. I know you hated The Harvester, but that was some serious stomach-churning overkill.

Me: Made us all throw up.

Lincoln: (Embarrassed) Sorry, guys. Next time, I'll give you all a fair warning.

Me: Good.

Whitney: Especially with what King Kai told us about many more versions of The Harvester.

Eli: The streets are going to be so inundated with puke, and the trashcans are literally filled to the brim because of it.

Saffron Masala: (Indian Accent) We'll give the warning when that happens.

Suddenly, Saffron Masala wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Saffron Masala's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flowers growing around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Saffron Masala sucked in and absorbed the flowers and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Maria: Here Nico.

Nico got washed off and he was cleaned.

Nico: Thanks.

Maria: No prob.

Me: But I think all of us lost our breakfasts after that.

Qin: No kidding there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: Boy no kidding. I'm so hungry and so thirsty.

Nico: Lincoln, next time, just eat his heart.

Lincoln: I guess I went overboard on that.

Me: Uh that's an understatement.

Nico: I'll have Leslie Tiana come and cook us something.

Qin: Awesome.

Leslie Tiana came and made us all of her foods.

Leslie Tiana: Boy that was some crazy battle. But you guys must be hungry.

Me: That's an understatement.

We had Cajun crawfish, Lamb tagine, Grilled lamb sausage, Zucchini bisque, Crabmeat po'boy, Chicken sausage po'boy, Crawfish sausage po'boy, Cochon de lait po'boy, Turkey giardiniera po'boy, Roast beef po'boy, Alligator po'boy, Catfish amandine, Crawfish amandine, Crawfish étouffée, Boiled crawfish, Cajun crawfish boil, Cajun shrimp, Duck pasta, Fried crab cake, Pecan catfish, Blackened redfish, Seafood mirliton casserole, Fried chicken, Fried green tomatoes, Stuffed shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue brisket sandwich, Barbecue chicken sandwich, Smoky bacon greens, Seafood au gratin, Seafood gumbo, Chicken gumbo, Jambalaya, Spinach artichoke, Creole sweet potato pone, Red beans and rice with sausage, Veggie red beans and rice, Pralines in cookies, Oyster pralines, Oyster shots, Oyster patties, Bananas Foster, King cake, Dixie cake, Pecan pie, Cajun boudin, Boudin balls, Crawfish rémoulade, Shrimp and lump crabmeat ravigote, Au croissant crawfish po'boy and Yaka mein.

We were really hungry and starving after that.

We were really hungry and ate triple orders of it all.

Later we had all the plates cleaned.

Me: Ahh!

Nico burped!

Nico: Oh pardon me.

Me: Boy I'm stuffed!

Leslie Tiana: Boy you sure are. You guys were really hungry.

Lola: We sure were. (BELCH) Oh scuse me.

Lana: Boy that was so awesome.

Applejack: It sure was tasty.

Laney: It sure was.

May ate some.

May: (Eating Po'Boys) Mmm!

Qin: (Eating Banana Foster) Mmm! Delicious!

Xenia: Delicious and awesome.

We were stuffed and full.

Nico: Ahh.

Me: Boy that was great! Thanks Leslie.

Leslie Tiana: Anytime J.D.

Kit: Boy Leslie you make really awesome food.

Nico: Leslie is one of the best Creole Chefs in all of Louisiana.

Qin: It's true.

Leslie Tiana: Thanks.

Kit: You're welcome.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah we're so full.

Rarity: Boy we sure are.

We were so full and it was awesome.

Nico: Now for business.

Me: Yep. We have the Anothers to face. If they are foods we're going to be in for a really tasty buffet of awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: Well as a matter of fact the Anothers we're facing are sandwiches. We have Another Ham, Grilled Cheese, Black Forest Ham, turkey, Peanut Butter & Jelly, Salami, Chicken, Bologna, BLT, Tuna, Meatball, Chicken Parmesan, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Rib, Philly Cheesesteak, Droog and Pterodactyl Ghost.

We gasped!

Qin: So they are all sandwich villains?

Pterodactyl Ghost: Oh they sure are. They are called the Sandwich Platoon. They are living sandwiches that want to get revenge on people for eating them.

Qin: Boy that is crazy!

Nico: I think I got room in my stomach for them.

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: I got just the one for this one. Irina Ellandra.

Nico: Cool!

Pterodactyl Ghost: The Sandwich Platoon agreed to be the archenemies of only one person.

Qin: Wow! This will be cool.

Eli: Yep and this is crazy. All those anothers are 4 People.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: 4 People! Wow!

Nico: So half of the Sandwiches, The Other Half of the Sandwiches, Droog and Pterodactyl Ghost are all 4 people.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Nice.

Maria called her in.

Out of a swirl of Water came IRINA ELLANDRA!

Irina Ellandra: I'm here guys.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

Then out came Another Ham, Grilled Cheese, Black Forest Ham, Turkey, Peanut Butter & Jelly, Salami, Chicken, Bologna, BLT, Tuna, Meatball, Chicken Parmesan, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Rib, Philly Cheesesteak and Droog!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Those are awesome villains.

Lola: Yep.

Another Ham: (In a girls voice) I think this is cool.

Another Chicken Bacon Ranch: (In a girls voice) I agree too.

Another Droog: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Me: Those voices!

They merged and reverted back and they were 3 girls. One was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and green athletic clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the T-Rex Dopant on her head and she had the same symbol on her shorts and she had a volcanic hot halberd in her hands. The second girl was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red clothes and had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Key Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had the Bond of Flames Keyblade in her hand. The third girl was a girl with purple hair and yellow eyes and had lightning angel wings and had purple and yellow clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Lightning Dopant on and she had the symbol of the Lightning Dopant on her skirt and she had the Thunderbolt of Zeus in her hands!

Me: (GASP) Leia Lightning and Tanya Tyranno!

Lincoln and Kayla Key!

Nico: Whoa!

Tanya Tyranno: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Leia Lightning: Same here.

Kayla Key: And Lincoln you look awesome.

Lincoln: Same here. Guys Kayla Key is the Embodiment of Key from Kamen Rider W and the Keyblade Knight of Twilight Town.

She's one of my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she was born in Twilight Town but raised on the planet Earth, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Organization XIII, and all the Heartless in General as well as what they did to so many worlds and more. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Namine, Cid, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on the Destiny Islands including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua, Ventus, Terra, and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She is also an amazing Struggle champion and she beat Seifer and his friends in many struggle games for 12 years in a row. She is a truly unstoppable force of nature. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is awesome though.

May: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Tanya Tyranno: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: FEEDING FRENZY!

Irina and Suki fired waves of fire and smashed the Another Droog and Nico went and ATE THE ANOTHER SANDWICHES AND He ate them all down to the last crumb.

Nico burped for the second time that day

Then the Wonder Ride Books came out of his mouth.

Me: Ew.

I caught them and they were covered in spit.

Nico: Sorry.

Me: No worries.

Maximum Ride: Now for Another Pterodactyl Ghost.

Nico: Friendly or hostile?

Me: Oh right Mandatory Question on that one.

Tanya Tyranno: Friendly and she is REALLY Strong and powerful.

Kayla Key: And is an awesome flyer too like all of us.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) BLUE FIRE FORCE!

She summoned SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Earth Imperial Ninja Fumin, Universe 666 Scar, Gammaizer Climate and Tornado Tyrant.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait for long!

We saw a figure flying in the air and it was ANOTHER PTERODACTYL GHOST!

Me: Another Pterodactyl Ghost.

Qin: Whoa!

She landed.

Another Pterodactyl Ghost: (In a girls voice) Boy this is so fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with light green hair and light green eyes and had green clothes and rainbow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Utopia on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a rainbow sword.

Me: Umika Utopia!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: The Embodiment of the Utopia Dopant right?

Umika Utopia: That's right.

Qin: Cool!

Me: She wants to bring peace and love the right way instead of the evil way. Also she is an awesome flyer too.

Kaito: (gets out OOO gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Fourze gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Core Medal Sword and Zocks got a Fourze Astroswitch Sword.

Umika Utopia: No he didn't. I put him under a utopia illusion that made him act like a baby.

We LAUGHED!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That explains why he had been acting like that.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Umika Utopia: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out OOO Ridewatch) I was sure Tanya Tyranno would be Another Pterodactyl Ghost!

Rider Time! (Drum beat mixed with Tatoba Combo's ending song) Taka, Tora, Batta! OOO!

Geiz: (gets out Meteor Ridewatch) They're both dinosaurs, after all.

(Right-hand Ridewatch's announcement)! Armor Time! (Meteor Driver standby disco music) Meteor, Ready? Meteor!

Sougo got OOOArmor while Geiz got MeteorArmor.

Tanya Tyranno: I know what you're thinking. But you're half right. We may be dinosaurs but Pterodactyls are technically flying reptiles.

Nico: She's right on that.

Sougo: That is interesting.

Nicole: Yeah it's very interesting.

Umika Utopia: Yeah. Sorry about this.

She turned into Another Pterodactyl Ghost.

Nico: Time to fly! (ACTIVATES PTERODACTYL GHOST AND DROOG'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Beware the Jubjub Bird and shun the frumious Bandersnatch. (ACTIVATES JUBJUB BIRD AND RED EYE KING'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Time for more flight! (ACTIVATES ANGEL ROIDMUDE AND VELOCIRAPTOR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Suki: Top this! (ACTIVATES DROOG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy waves and smashed her down.

Then Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Lightning Empress, Mzingo's Parliament, Wolfgang (Dino Fury) and Wizards (Spyro) came.

Nico: Awesome team Harpymon!

Harpymon: Hey thanks!

Then a Farigarif came!

Me: Cool a Farigarif!

Qin: Cool!

Farigarif: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Mikoto Kilimanjaro!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl black hair and blue eyes and had red clothes.

Mikoto Kilimanjaro: I got this.

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed down Another Pterodactyl Ghost and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Umika over.

Me: That was awesome.

Suki: It sure was. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mikoto Kilimanjaro: When me and Nico climbed the mountain of my namesake, Mount Kilimanjaro and we found an awesome blue crystal there that I have here around my neck.

Me: Cool!

Laney: That sure is beautiful.

Mikoto Kilimanjaro: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Mikoto hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mikoto Kilimanjaro: Same here Nico.

We went back home

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner and Tink Wingfeather are heading to Kalamazoo, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're taking down and destroying the next of The Seven Deities, Kalrow of The Seven Deities.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Kalamazoo, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're taking down and destroying the next of The Seven Deities, Kalrow of The Seven Deities.

Mithra: We need to be careful with him though, Lincoln. Kalrow is known as the tactician of The Eight Guardian Generals, and he always has a few plans up his sleeve.

Sebastian Mendez: Not for much longer.

Sebastian made pools of darkness in the selected areas which forced out more of Flip's musclebound thugs, and they weren't safe for long. Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates.

Hawkgirl: One of these days, Flip's going to go way too far.

Lincoln: He's already going way too far, Hawkgirl, and he's way too stupid to even learn his lesson.

Anna Anyanova: Like I said, Flip's brain and butt smell like a dumpster, and he's way too stupid and uneducated.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, and she's dressed in a green-sleeveless vest, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, darkness, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Castle Oblivion in her right hand is the Way to The Dawn Keyblade, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Cierra Oblivion, Keyblade Knight of Castle Oblivion.

Cierra Oblivion: Yep, and I got the girls away from Kalrow, and he was about to kill them and absorb their souls.

?: You will pay for getting in the way of The Seven Deities, foolish humans!

We then saw our target: Kalrow of the Seven Deities, and he had violence and blood on his mind.

Sylvester: Time to send you on a one-way trip to the darkness, Kalrow.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: For 12,500 years, you indiscriminately slaughtered countless humans and looked down on them when you were supposed to be protecting mankind, and for what, your delusional crusade. No, that ends here, now you shall face the wrath of Heaven and Hell! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True

Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic

Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Hawkgirl and her team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Sloth Deity, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into the Sloth Deity's stomach and he sucked out and absorbed his superhuman strength, superhuman durability & endurance, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Sloth, Mantra Orbs manifestation, flight, soul extraction, and halo and he made them his own. Then, he fired a black fire blast that incinerated the Sloth Deity into ashes and sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln gained Kalrow's Staff as a trophy and added weapon to his massive arsenal of weapons.

Lincoln: That's two down, and four more deities to go. (To Cierra Oblivion) And it's so good to see you again, Cierra Oblivion.

Cierra Oblivion: You too, Linky, and it's so good to see you and the others again, Sora, Riku, and Kairi.

Sora: You too, Cierra.

Lincoln went up to Cierra Oblivion and they hugged her, and Cierra Oblivion is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit

Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Cierra Oblivion: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Cierra Oblivion, Keyblade Knight of Castle Oblivion, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they all pay for using Namine and messing with Sora's memories and make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Sheesh, that's one powerful grudge you hold against them.

Namine: And it's so powerful that if she ever saw them again, there was going to be blood, and she's scary when she gets super mad.

Roxas: (Shudders) Now, I know what happens whenever anyone dares to make Lola mad.

Luna: Yeah, but when Cierra gets this mad, her fury puts even the wrath of Lori, Lynn, and Lola to shame, and they were quick to lose their tempers easily.

Lincoln: Yeah, we hadn't forgotten about that, and now that you're here, Cierra.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Cierra Oblivion in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Cierra Oblivion: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Cierra Oblivion's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Cierra Oblivion: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Cierra Oblivion.

Cierra Oblivion had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Ema Kanzaki, Himari Ichijou, Isami Momoki, Kana Konoe, Manaka Nimomiya, Misuzu Kirishima, Riho Ayabe, and Yuno Shinonome from 1/7 no Mahoutsukai.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ema Kanzaki, Himari Ichijou, Isami Momoki, Kana Konoe, Manaka Nimomiya, Misuzu Kirishima, Riho Ayabe, and Yuno Shinonome from 1/7 no Mahoutsukai.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ema Kanzaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ema Kanzaki and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Kalrow of The Seven Deities, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the

Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity

Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ema Kanzaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ema Kanzaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ema Kanzaki, Himari Ichijou, Isami Momoki, Kana Konoe, Manaka Nimomiya, Misuzu Kirishima, Riho Ayabe, and Yuno Shinonome with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal

Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Kalrow of the Seven Deities.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating Kalrow down and Lincoln driving his massive greatsword into the Sloth Deity's stomach and he sucked out and absorbed his superhuman strength, superhuman durability & endurance, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Sloth, Mantra Orbs manifestation, flight, soul extraction, and halo and he made them his own, and firing a black fire blast that incinerated the Sloth Deity into ashes and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Cierra Oblivion have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Okay, that makes two down and four to go.

Lincoln: Yep. Logan Mobius made quite a mess with that stunt of his.

Leina Mobius: That bastard didn't care, he wanted us both to suffer and die because of what we did in stopping him, his buddies, and Flip six years ago, but, we'll clean up his mess once again.

Nico: Sometimes, I hate it when evil relatives try to fuck things up for their relatives.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: In any case, I already made it a policy that if any of my harem and Guardian Angels' evil relatives come out to kill us, they're already facing death for their crimes.

* * *

After destroying Kalrow of The Seven Deities and sending him to The Black Gates for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Cierra Oblivion saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Cierra Oblivion: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Cierra, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Cierra Oblivion: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Cierra Oblivion: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Cierra, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Cierra Oblivion: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels went to Gus' Games and Grub for an awesome lunch date. But, then, we heard the doors being smashed open, and we saw who it was that did this: it was Joan's ex-little brother and eternal enemy of Joan and Lincoln, Jack Delenney, that insane vengeance-crazed bastard broke out of prison yet again to try and kill Lincoln and Joan once more. But, I had enough of him and his insane vengeance, we then piled on and brutally beat his ass up, then, Lincoln punched him so hard in the face, he gave him a black eye. Then, Lincoln called the cops and he was taken back to prison.

Nico: Why, that little shit!

Melanie Artorgius: Our words exactly, Nico. Ugh, we absolutely couldn't even stand Jack Delenney because of what he tried to do to Lincoln and Joan, he really was The Devil Incarnate.

Eli: I hate to ask this, but was he part of a group that wanted you and the Knights of The Michigan Table dead?

Lincoln: You mean, Michigan's Knights of Destruction? Yeah, that's them alright. They're a demonic group of evil knights formed by the evil brothers of The Knights of the Michigan Table. But, we don't have to worry about them, we defeated them five years ago and banished them from Michigan, and Dana Orichalcum had killed them and sent them except for Jack Delenney who was still locked up in Westfinster Prison to The Black Gates. When we killed Jack Delenney, we basically brought an end to Michigan's Knights of Destruction.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Yikes, an encounter with The Dark Angel of The Orichalcos, for those who have committed some truly atrocious sins, that's like ultimately getting a death sentence. (Shudders)

Lincoln: Yep. That's exactly it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Dark Magician Girl: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Simulator Dark Magician Girl, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Dark Magician Girl, Universe 666 Carmilla, Pirotess, and Universe 666 Nui Harime are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Manuela da Silva, Amy, Hoimei, Shaomei, and Eliza, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS

AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

At Phoenix Land we were having fun with the newest and funnest attraction. The Dazzlings, Rarity and May were Dunk Girls for Dunking Tanks.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Camie: Boy it sure is.

May: I look smoking hot like this.

Me: You sure do May!

May was in a smoking hot red bikini and the Dazzlings were in their swimsuits.

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Me: This will be so fun. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

CUCKOO NUT MAGISWORD!

I fired a Coconut with Bird Wings and a beak and then..

BONK!

DING!

It hit the target and dropped Adagio into the tank!

KRASPLASH!

Adagio came out wet with her hair a mess.

Adagio Dazzle: (COUGHING) Why you little!

Me: Oh light up Adagio. At least it works.

Nico: Yeah.

Then the Mascots came with more mascots.

Lincoln: New mascots?

Poromon: Yep. Meet Alolan Vulpix, Oddish, Magnemite, Riolu, Bellsprout, Pichu, Swinub, Squirtle, Tyrogue, Growlithe, Murkrow, Mantyke, Abra, Spearow, Ponyta, Voltorb, Mew, Lapras, Skitty, and Cyndaquil.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Awesome to meet you all.

Alolan Vulpix: Same here.

Oddish: It's so awesome to be with you guys.

Voltorb: Yep.

Nico: Awesome having you all with us.

Lola: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Lemme give this a shot.

Me: Go for it R.D.

She got a baseball.

Rainbow Dash: Okay May you asked for this!

May: [faking fear] "Rainbow Dash's gonna dunk me? Oh no! Rainbow Dash's gonna bump us!" [She laughs.] "What's he gonna do, Ball me to death?" [She laughs again.] "Oh look, I'm scared all round! Round as a ball!" [She takes the shape of a ball for good measure.]

Ed: (LAUGHS) Ball Jokes are funny!

Then she threw the ball and then…

BAM!

DING!

It hit the target and then dropped May!

KRASPLASH!

SHE GOT DUNKED!

May came out all wet!

Me: Nice one R.D.!

May: (GROWLS)

Nico: Come on May it's just fun.

Qin: At least the tank isn't full of piranhas or electric eels.

May: You're right.

Me: That would not be a fun sight.

Dreadwind: Let me try!

Nico: Go for it Dreadwind.

Dreadwind got 4 baseballs and loaded them into his blaster and locked them on target and they hit the bullseyes.

DING DING DING DING!

Then the Dazzlings and May dropped into the tanks!

KRASPLASH!

We laughed!

They were all wet!

Aria Blaze: HEY!

Sonata Dusk: (LAUGHS) Do it again!

Maria: Alright!

Vambre: (British Accent) Lovely bunch of Cuckoo Nuts anyone?

She gave everyone Cuckoo Nut Magiswords and we fired them at the bullseyes.

BONK! DING!

They were really getting dunked over and over and over.

Nico: Thanks, Vambre!

Vambre: Anytime Nico.

Sonata Dusk was having fun and so was May!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Eli: You think that's cool look what Rarity is gonna do.

We saw something and then gasped!

WE SAW RARITY IN A GINORMOUS HIGH DROP DUNK TANK AND IT WAS OVER 100 FEET UP AND IT WAS FULL OF CHOCOLATE SYRUP!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Nico: UH OH!

May: WOW! Look how high that is!

Qin: (Slurps) And it's full of chocolate syrup!

Rainbow Dash: Rarity is going to try dunking herself in a tank full of chocolate syrup!? That is AWESOME!

Nico: Oh boy.

Poromon: I wanna lick the chocolate!

Lincoln: Lets see if I can hit the target.

Me: Go for it Lincoln.

Lincoln took a ball and threw it and then it hit the target!

BAM!

DING!

Rarity: UH OH! (SCREAMS)

She then dropped 100 feet and then…

KRASPLORF!

She splashed into the giant tank of chocolate syrup with a huge splash and it was huge!

She got out totally drenched in chocolate syrup!

Rarity: That was A MOST FUN ADVENTURE!

Me: WOW!

Rarity: Who wants to lick me!?

Lincoln: I do!

Spike the Dragon: I do too!

Lincoln licked her face!

So did Spike.

Pinkie Pie: Looks like Spikey Wikey loves Rarity covered in chocolate!

Me: Wow! Nice shot Lincoln!

Lynn: Yeah way to go bro!

Lincoln: Thanks guys.

Poromon: Move! My turn to lick!

Rarity: Now now darlings plenty of chocolate to lick.

Me: But that was really fun. Just imagine if Lori did that with a huge tank full of Nacho Cheese sauce. (GETS AN IDEA) Hey! I got an idea

Nico: What is it?

Me: Be right back.

I ran and brought GIANT TANKS FULL OF SAUCES! Ketchup, Mustard, Mayonnaise, Nacho Cheese Sauce, Barbecue Sauce, Vanilla Pudding, Chocolate Pudding and so much more.

Nico: Condiment Sauce and Pudding Dunkapalooza!

Qin: Yeah!

?: Boy that is a lot of fun stuff!

We saw a Dudunsparce!

Me: Cool a Dudunsparce.

Nico: Neat.

Dudunsparce: (In a girls voice) Boy this will be fun!

Nico: Nikki Everest!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair, blue eyes and blue and yellow clothes.

Nikki Everest: May I try a shot?

Me: Sure.

She threw a ball at a target.

BAM!

DING!

May then fell into the water.

KRASPLASH!

May got out all wet.

Me: Nice one!

Wreck Gar: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nikki Everest: When me and Nico found a bunch of evil sherpas in Nepal and we tore them apart.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Nikki hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nikki Everest: Same here.

Now it was time for our next mission.

Gravity Man: Who's gonna lead this time?

Lori: How about me, Wes, Joe, Astro Boy, Marty, Sougo, and Taro?

Me: Awesome ideas.

Qin: Good idea Lori.

Lori: Thanks.

The Previous group came.

Pyros: Can me, Comic Book Guy, Bane, Ice Demon, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Lythos, Hydrax, and Kerbero Gangan go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Cross Crow: (Russian Accent) Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Kingambit, Great Tusk and Scream Tail next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Yep.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the third mission to retrieve the third piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The second piece of The Tablet is located in 2099 Earth, and it's in the hands of 2099 Hobgoblin.

Nico: Then, this means…

Lincoln: He's getting The Black Gates no question about it, he's committed a lot of horrible crimes in his Earth, and they are unworthy of any sort of forgiveness.

May: He deserves only death for his crimes.

Nico: My thoughts exactly.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Nicholas Zaborg, the evil older brother of Nika Zaborg and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Nika and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Nika, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Nicholas Zaborg, one of of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

We gasped.

Nika Zaborg: So, now my older brother, Nicholas, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say yesterday, he Gene-Slammed himself into Zaborg the Thunder Monarch, right, Nika.

Nika Zaborg: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Nicholas live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Noir Earth to retrieve the third piece of The Tablet and defeat 2099 Hobgoblin.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this one alive, 2099 Hobgoblin, your Angels of Death are coming for your worthless hide, and once we get done defeating 2099 Hobgoblin and retrieving the third piece of The Tablet, you're next, Nicholas Zaborg.

Nika Zaborg: You've gone way too far this time, Nicholas. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Zaborg the Thunder Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you're turned into an ice statue after we get done defeating 2099 Hobgoblin.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to 2099 Earth to retrieve the third piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and defeat 2099 Hobgoblin, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Nika Zaborg are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Nicholas Zaborg, the third of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods.

We were off.

---

NEW YORK CITY - 2099

---

We arrived in New York City in the year 2099.

Me: Wow! New York City, 2099.

Xenia: So awesome and advanced.

Spider-Man 2099 swings through the skies of his futuristic city in the year 2099 while testing out the new power he was given by Madame Web.

Spiderman 2099: This new 'spider-sense' is a trip… (to us) How are you guys liking 2099 so far?

Comic Book Guy: Actually, pretty good. I always wanted to visit this part of the Marvel Era.

Me: It's really awesome and cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Spiderman 2099: Boy it sure is awesome.

Miguel jumps off his webline before firing another one from his spinnerets. His head starts buzzing but isn't completely sure what it means yet,

Spiderman 2099: Hmmm?

Lori: What's wrong?

Spiderman 2099: I'm not sure. Either I'm not used to my spider-sense yet, or I'm sensing one of the fragments… closing in on me?

We looked around as best as they could of incoming fragment, when suddenly, a winged creature slammed his claws on Spider-Man. He crashed against a tall building before painfully sliding down onto a platform below.

Nico: (we come to his side) Hey, no one does that to a version of Spiderman!

Me: YEAH!

Spidey 2099: Ugh… I was right. Well, at least we found it!

Nico gazed at the mysterious attacker before us. A creature slammed down in front of us. A cybernetic winged creature donning purple and orange armor with red eyes and a mask resembling that of a smiling demon.

Nico: W-What in the world is THAT?

Miguel tried to secretly ease his way back to the edge, but the creature stopped him with a smile

?: Ah ah ah, Spider! Don't fade on me yet!

Before any of us could move, the creature grabbed Miguel by the neck as he struggles to break free and not choke.

Spiderman 2099: What are you supposed to be? A demonic kumquat?

?: You can call me… THE HOBGOBLIN! Every Spider-Man needs one.

We saw that it was RODERICK KINGSTON A.K.A. THE HOBGOBLIN!

Lori: The Hobgoblin?! There's a Hobgoblin in 2099?!

Me: Roderick Kingston A.K.A. The Hobgoblin.

2099 Hobgoblin: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I'm impressed you all know about me.

Me: You're just as fucked up as your Prime Universe counterparts are.

Lincoln (growls): I'm getting sick of all these Goblins to last an eternity! Not including a few exceptions, of course.

The future Hobgoblin briefly turns his attention to us with a creepy smile on his face still.

Hobgoblin 2099: Interesting. It's Team Loud Phoenix Storm, but something tells me you two don't belong here. Shouldn't you be long dead?

Lori: Shouldn't you?! There's NO WAY the original Hobgoblin survived all these decades into the future!

Spiderman 2099: And news flash, 'Hobbie' - you're not our first Goblin.

Hobgoblin 2099: Ah! But this Goblin has ONE thing the others never had…

Hobgoblin quickly reveals the Tablet fragment in his possession that immediately gets a surprised reaction from the trio.

Us: The fragment!?

Me: UH OH!

Hobgoblin 2099: Yeees! And with its power, I'm going to tear this world APART!

Me: We'll see about that!

Hobgoblin cackled wickedly as he drops Spider-Man to his doom.

Hobgoblin 2099: (to us) Catch me if you can!

He gave us the middle finger before flying near where he dropped Miguel.

Me: GLADLY!

Lori: We're literally flying after him and Miguel, right?

Nico: We don't have a choice!

Me: Lets go!

We flew after him.

Nico: Taste this too! (ACTIVATES HOBGOBLIN'S RIDEWATCH) EAT PUMPKIN BOMBS!

Nico threw them and they hit 2099 Hobgoblin and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

2099 Hobgoblin: HEY! THOSE ARE MINE!

Drag Strip: Lemme give you the boost you need!

Drag Strip grabbed Miguel and threw him at 2099 Hobgoblin. The webhead quickly shot a webline as it attaches to Hobgoblin, then pulls himself onto his back.

2099 Hobgoblin: Hey! Get your own ride!

But the spider is completely clinged onto his back as he starts relentlessly punching his head, causing the goblin to spin and crash into various structures that only serve giving him pain while Spiderman continues to pummel him.

BAM BAM BAM!

I teleported and punched 2099 Hobgoblin hard in his face and kicked him in his stomach!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Nico teleported and punched him.

Miguel dropkicks on a surprised Hobgoblin's back. Miguel makes completely sure the villainous cyborg takes the full blunt of the crash on a platform down below. We landed after that.

Ice Demon: That's gotta hurt!

Me: YEAH!

2099 Hobgoblin: Nice try! (stands up unharmed) But my nanofiber wings broke the fall.

Me: That's very impressive.

2099 Spiderman: Nanofiber? How'd you get your claws on that?

2099 Hobgoblin: Oh, wouldn't you love to know?"

2099 Spiderman: Yeah. That's… why I… asked.

2099 Hobgoblin threw pumpkin bombs that we avoided.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the bombs and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Fiery explosions blasted off all over!

Paradox: (in our heads) Those bombs are powerful. Too powerful to survive!

Me: Yeah we see thay.

Lori: We know, Professor. Only Hobgoblin is cabable of surviving them. But let's see what happens if we make him drop them!

Nico: Yeah!

Lori fired a wind blast that made 2099 Hobgoblin drop a bomb.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

It hurt him big time in a powerful explosion!

2099 Spiderman: Nice job, Lori. But if we REALLY want to damage him, we should throw them back at him!

Lori: Good idea.

2099 Hobgoblin: Don't mind me! I'm just doing a little REDECORATING!

He threw more bombs at us but Miguel used a web to throw one back at him.

I fired energy blasts and Nico fired more Pumpkin Bombs and we blasted him all over with them.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Fiery Explosions were REALLY Blasting him all over!

2099 Hobgoblin got up.

2099 Hobgoblin: Scared to face me eh?!

Me: YOU'RE the one that should be scared of us! But does a ROBOT Like you experience fear!?

2099 Hobgoblin: So you know I'm a machine!

Me: A Really well built one!

Lori fired waves of wind and blew him all over.

2099 Hobgoblin: C'mere, blondie! I have a move that'll BLOW you away!

Hobgoblin flaps his wings forward and unleashes a big gust of wind at Lori. But she countered with her own wind.

Lori: (To us) NOW do you see why it's literally my turn to shine today?

Lincoln: GO LORI!

Lori fired a powerful tornado blast and blew him all over.

Nico and me threw more Pumpkin and Energy blasts and the blasts hit him all over and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was blasted all over!

2099 Spiderman: Ready to hand over that fragment or do we still have to beat it outta ya?"

Me: Yeah! Or do you want some more?

Before we could do anything against him, Hobgoblin instantly flapped his wings wildly. We shielded our eyes from the wind and struggled to stay in place as Hobgoblin flew above taking out his pumpkin bombs,

Me: Nice wind blasts.

2099 Hobgoblin: I'd love to stay and play, but I've got places to destroy… people to kill!

He cackles while throwing the bombs at us, forcing us to jump away and give enough time for Hobgoblin to fly away through the city.

2099 Spiderman: Oh good. I was worried this was gonna be too easy.

Me: It never is too easy.

Lori: Ugh. See, this is why we could never be supervillains. We don't laugh at our own jokes.

2099 Spiderman: What about Luan?

Luan: I always laugh at my own jokes! They sure aren't SPIDEY! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

2099 Spiderman: Oh that was funny!

Nico: Lets go!

Wes: Before we go after Hobgoblin, how about me, Sougo, and Taro get our game faces on?

2099 Spiderman: Fine by me.

Wes: Time for Time Force!

Sougo: Henshin!

Taro: Avatar Change!

They transformed!

Wes: TIME FORCE RED!

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

Sougo: 50 YEARS OF RIDERS! KAMEN RIDER ZI-O!

Nico: OH YEAH!

We Flew After him!

Hobgoblin is making quite a mess throughout the city throwing his pumpkin bombs without a care in the world. Destroying property damage on the streets and causing more air traffic than usual. The madman flies towards a Stark-Fujikawa building and spots a squadron of Public Eye patrolling the area and have immediately started firing at him the moment they heard about the ruckus he's been causing all night.

Public Eye Officer: Smashing the city? Why are you doing this?

2099 Hobgoblin: Because it's FUN!

Hobgoblin cackles madly, throwing a bomb that blows away the officer. While fighting the Public Eye on his own, Hobbie spots the heroes still pursuing him, which gives him a great idea to have a little more fun.

We fired energy blasts and blasted Hobgoblin all over!

2099 Hobgoblin: (out loud) Thanks, PARTNERS! I warmed them up for you! Now FINISH them off! (flies off)

Weirdwolf: Wait! We're not with him!

But it was already too late as the Public Eye fell for the ruse and have their guns aimed on them.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Public Eye Officer 1: They're working together!

Public Eye Officer 2: But aren't they Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Public Eye Officer 3: Whoever they are she's aiding dangerous criminals! And if they ARE Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we'll kill two birds with one stone! That'll bring Alchemax closer to the top!

Lori: Unbelievable! What is wrong with you people?! We're not criminals! We're not even from this era!

2099 Spiderman: No use trying to reason with them! I told you these guys are stupidly corrupt!

Miguel threw a bench at one of them.

2099 Spiderman: Sorry. But you've been benched!

Carol: Chew on these!

Carol fired finger blasts and they blasted Hobgoblin and the officers and blasted them into dust!

Qin: Sorry officers but you are too corrupt and your law enforcement licenses are revoked!

Me: There's new sheriffs in town now! Us!

Black Knight Ghost: Where did Hobgoblin go?

2099 Spiderman: I can still sense the fragment he has. He's still around, but with the Public Eye after us, we need some cover. Let's head inside this building!

Poromon: After I do this!

Poromon flew to one of the high antennas in the monorail and landed on it.

Nico: Poromon, what are you doing?

Poromon: Enjoying the view on this antennae. It's really high up!

Nico: Poromon get down from there we got to get moving!

Poromon: Okay okay.

He flew down.

We went into the building.

We run inside the building, fighting through another wave of PE officers as the entire building goes red from the "CODE RED PUBLIC ALERT" sign moving along the holo-screens. As 2099 Spider-Man kicks another officer down as we enter a sizable room with large glass windows surrounding us, the windows shatter from a blast coming from a Public Eye jet bike.

Public Eye Officer 1: Halt, Spider-Man, HALT!

Public Eye Officer 2: Don't move, bug! You and your buddies are all under arrest!

Me: You're the one that is under arrest!

Lori: I am NOT going to get arrested in the FUTURE!

I fired waves of energy and teleported the officers to our prisons.

Joe Shimamura: Let me handle the ones on the jet bikes.

Nico: Go for it!

Joe charged at the ones on the jet bikes and blasted them down with energy blasts.

Qin: YEAH!

Qin fired fireballs and blasted the bikes and we teleported the Public Eye officers to prison.

We landed on another building. And just at the moment we did, a PE officer runs out the door with a rocket launcher that's ready to fire.

2099 Spidey:… Oh, shock me.

Public Eye Officer: Take this, freaker.

Me: Shut up assfucker!

The Officer fires a homing missile at us. Thinking quickly, Pounce got it to follow him and stood in front of the officer. And then, he jumped out of the way.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the officers all over.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

The officers were blasted off their Jet Bikes and beamed over to our prisons.

The Officer that fired the missile ended up hit by it.

Hydrax: I swear, SPD is never corrupt like these guys are.

Jack Landors: That is for sure!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the jet bikes.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

They were blasted all over.

We flew to another building.

Public Eye Officer 1: It's some of the fugitives!

Public Eye Officer 2: Drop 'em!

More Public Eye start showing up to attack us, but Miguel won't give them the chance. He uses his Accelerated Vision to make it seem like time is slowing down for him, when instead he's moving near lightspeed and demolishing the officers in seconds flat.

Astro Boy: What was that?!

2099 Spiderman: Accelerated vision makes everything seem slower. This'll come in handy!

Me: COOL!

I did the same and bashed and blasted the officers all over the place!

Nico: Take that!

2099 Hobgoblin showed up again.

2099 Hobgoblin: That's it, partner! GET 'EM!

Lori: (sarcastically) I'm literally glad you find this funny!

2099 Hobgoblin: Of course I do!

He tossed more pumpkin bombs that forced us to evade right away.

I fired energy blasts and they hit 2099 Hobgoblin and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was blasted all over!

2099 Spiderman: We didn't start this, but we're gonna finish it! (webs bomb right back at 2099 Hobgblin.

Again, the Public Eye intervenes attacking all of us.

Public Eye Officer: Don't move!

Maria: Excuse us, officers! Can't you understand he's NOT WITH US?!

2099 Hobgoblin: Get 'em, buddies!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the officers and then blasted Hobgoblin all over.

2099 Spiderman: This guy makes Flipside look sane!

Sugarcoat: Flipside?

2099 Spiderman (sighs): Can I tell that story for when we're not fighting this guy?

Me: Sure.

I fired energy blasts and they hit Hobgoblin and exploded all over!

2099 Hobgoblin cackled evilly after throwing another Pumpkin Bomb.

I fired more energy blasts and blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

2099 Hobgoblin was mad.

Taro: Oh, you want to have a laugh off? (laughs proudly)

2099 Hobgoblin: (scowls) You think you can out laugh me?!

Taro and 2099 Hobgoblin then got into a contest on how can out laugh the other.

Nico: So… when did this suddenly become a laugh off?

Me: Don't know don't care.

I fired waves of energy and blasted 2099 Hobgoblin all over and he was really feeling those blasts!

2099 Hobgoblin: (gets out another pumpkin bomb) INCOMING!

He throws it at Lori. She jumped away in time as the bomb destroys the glass of an elevator shaft instead. Hobgoblin cackles before flying inside and up the shaft.

Miguel fires a webline into the elevator shaft to start climbing on with us following.

2099 Spiderman: I'm the last one who should call anyone a freak. But that guy is a freak.

Kerbero Gangan: Took the words right out of our mouths!

Me: This guy is MORE than just a freak. He's a FREAK in Capital Letters. Hence why we're going to kill him.

We went to follow him.

Another explosion almost caused the elevator to drop on them, but Miguel was able to stop it with his webbing. Miguel starts climbing up the shaft with us following.

Public Eye Officer 1: All units! Fugitives last spotted on Platform 2! Could be headed this way!

2099 Hobgoblin: (somewhere in the building) Could it be?

Public Eye Officer 2: Look out! It's him!

Public Eye Officer 3: Is… is that him?!

Public Eye Officer 4: (sees us) Right over there!

The Public Eye start firing at us as they make our escape running inside the building.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the officers and blew them apart!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Sougo: Is this what you deal with every day?

2099 Spiderman: Pretty much! At least I'm getting a workout!

Me: You sure are!

We got to the top of a building on the top floor.

We pant a little regaining our breath from being constantly hounded by the Public Eye and pursuing the Hobgoblin.

2099 Hobgoblin: Getting tired?" Speaking of him, Hobby gets their attention by casually leaning next to a door with his arms crossed, almost as if he's been waiting for them.

Birdbrain: What is up with this guy?

Iron Boy: I don't know. His technology. I've never seen anything like it. It's too cutting edge, even for me.

2099 Spiderman: You're not like the other Goblin I fought. Who are you? Where did you come from?

2099 Hobgoblin: Not yet, Spider. Why spoil the MYSTERY?

Hobgoblin starts running away from us before jumping down from the building.

Me: Looks like it's time for another freefall session.

2099 Spiderman: (to Lori) Ladies first.

Lori: Such a gentleman.

She jumped and we followed.

We went after 2099 Hobgoblin.

2099 Hobgoblin: Away, away, and up! (flies away from us)

Lythos: It's up, up, and away! You don't get to butcher Superman's line!

Nico: Yeah!

We bashed and blasted him all over the place.

Nico: Take that!

We fired more Pumpkin Bombs and blasted him all over.

2099 Spiderman: Same deal as last time?

Marty: Same deal as last time. But first, let me give you a little boost!

He threw him and 2099 Spiderman bashed and pulverized him.

Qin: YEAH!

I fired waves of bombs and blasted him all over.

2099 Hobgoblin: What are you doing, vermin?

2099 Spiderman: (web strikes on his back) Forcing you to pull over!

2099 Spiderman then began to pummel him like before.

Then he was bashed down into the floor!

Me: Take that!

We landed!

Unfortunately, Hobgoblin recovered easily from the fall.

2099 Hobgoblin: You're not going to get rid of me that way! Wings, remember?

2099 Spiderman: Nanofiber mesh - you didn't do this to yourself. Someone MADE you!

Darkwing: What have we been saying this whole time?

2099 Hobgoblin: So perceptive!

Me: He's a robot! Someone did a really good job putting him together!

2099 Hobgobllin: That's right.

We then noticed several Public Eye dropships are coming to interrupt our little chat with Hobgoblin

Me: Spider-Man, look! More Public Eye!

2099 Spiderman: Great! Must've attracted some attention with our skydiving routine!

2099 Hobgoblin: Aw! And just when you were getting warm! We'll have to continue this discussion later…

Taro: Avatar Change!

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! Grand Zi-O~!

Sougo became Grand Zi O.

Taro turned into ZENKAISER!

Officer: Permission to use lethal force granted!

Me: All right then. Time to bring out the Big Guns!

I unsheathed my sword and I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) Time for some firepower! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive swirling vortex of fire and light and it obliterated ALL OF THE OFFICERS IN AN INSTANT!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

2099 Spiderman: WOW! That was really powerful!

Me: That was just for starters.

But more came.

Nico got an idea and grabbed a few bombs that 2099 Hobgoblin threw at us. Nico threw them at the Public Eye Officers.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The explosions blasted them into bloody messes.

2099 Spiderman: How about we finish this in under 4 minutes?

Me: I only need 15 seconds! (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

From the heavens I fired a massive and incredibly powerful shower of purple lightning and blasted the rest of the Officers into oblivion!

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: WHOA!

Lori: That was literally epic!

Nico: Yep.

Lori turned around to see 2099 Hobgoblin charge at her. They ended up grappling with one another. Lori beat the crap out of 2099 Hobgoblin. When he tried to slash her, she avoided and beat the crap out of him some more. This repeated 2 more time before Lori pushed him back.

2099 Hobgoblin: (scowls) You ruin all my fun! (flies away)

Lori: (shrugs) Someone's gotta do it!

Me: Suck on this poison! (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

I formed my sword into a deadly whip and slashed him in the chest and it dissolved his chest plate and we saw that he was a robot!

Nico: I DON'T BELIEVE IT! HE'S A ROBOT!

2099 Hobgoblin: YOU'RE CORRECT SIR!

2099 Hobgoblin flew into the building

Xigbar: Okay, after we collect all the fragments, we have to replace the Public Eye with a better police force!

Me: You read my mind Xigbar.

Nico: Come on guys. We got to get after him.

We went after 2099 Hobgoblin.

We went into the building and saw lots of futuristic weapons.

Inque: Look at all these weapons. It's even better then the ones of my time!

Nico: Miguel, is it okay if we claim some of these?

2099 Spiderman: Help yourselves guys.

We went and got laser weapons, bombs and blasters and more.

Me: Awesome.

Lori: Boy these are literally amazing.

Xenia: They sure are.

Laney: Yeah.

We were really loaded with them and we resumed after 2099 Hobgoblin.

Once prepared for what might be our final battle against Hobgoblin, we rush out the room to meet with the cybernetic villain waiting for them in a large corridor.

2099 Hobgoblin: Why don't we meet up top? I heard the view is to DIE for. (flies up an elevator shaft)

2099 Spiderman: Don't wait on our account. If we're not there in five minutes, start killing yourself without us.

Marluxia: I doubt he's the suicidal type.

Me: No he isn't. He's showing us to an arena for the final showdown.

Nico: In that case, Entrance time!

Barricade: We might as well do the entrance as soon as the elevator stops

Nico: Uhh all of us aren't going to fit in there.

Me: He's right.

We went over and flew at the building. Then 2099 Hobgoblin laughed and then the spirits of the future came and they swirled around him and then converged and then a flying saucer appeared and then out came numerous aliens and then they popped open and we came out.

Me: Now that was a Science Fiction Style Entrance.

We saw that 2099 Hobgoblin used the fragment. Not only did it heal his damage. But it also turned him into a Heartless. Weirdly enough, despite the Heartless symbol on his chest, he remained the same.

WE GASPED!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) So, you have used the fragment. But how is it that you remain the same.

2099 Hobgoblin: (laughs evilly) There's a few things you need to learn about the powers of darkness. Those who master it and become a Heartless willingly retain their original forms!

2099 Spiderman: Either way. there's Nowhere to run, Hobbie.

Lori: Don't literally take this the wrong way, but the more we literally get to know you, the less we literally like you.

2099 Hobgoblin: Oh, but there's so much more to learn about me! Take my PSI-powers, for instance…

2099 Hobgoblin surrounds himself in an orange energy as the central device begins to activate. In an instant, the sky turns a dark red as everything around them looks disoriented as if they've been brought to hell itself.

Iron Boy: Psi-powers?! What's going on?!

2099 Hobgoblin: Not bad, eh? Let's see what happens when I add the fragment's power to the mix.

Hobgoblin lands behind the central device as he powers up his Psi-powers with the Tablet fragment's mystical energy. Suddenly, multiple realistic illusions of Hobgoblin appear besides him, greatly shocking the heroes.

WE GASPED AGAIN!

2099 Spiderman: Wh-wh-what's happening…?

Me: He can clone himself!

Then to add more shock to our faces, we witness a gigantic shadowy clone of Hobgoblin rising from outside the arena, much to Hobgoblin's increasing pleasure,

2099 Hobgoblin: OHHH… I like this!

Lori: This… this literally can't be real…

2099 Hobgoblin: WELCOME TO MY REALITY, HEROES… Hope you survive the experience!

Taro: Oh, we WILL survive this! GolDon Momotaro!

Ah, Seiya! Seiya! Seiya, Seiya, Seiya, Seiya, Seiya! Kanzen Muketsu no Oni Taiji! GolDon Momotaro! Yo! Tenka Musou!

Taro got his GolDon Momotaro armor!

King Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Oh~ma~!

Sougo got his Kamen Rider Zi-O OhmaForm

Wes: Red Battle Warrior!

He donned his Red Battle Warrior Armor!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Me: I think I'll start us off! (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

I fired a wave of red lightning and it split off and formed into numerous chains and bashed the clones all over and blasted down the Real 2099 Hobgoblin!

Paradox: (in our heads) Get rid of these flying creatures as soon as you can, and hurry! Hobgoblin is using the fragment to replenish his strength!

Sheila: I'll get rid of them with a spiral orb web!

Sheila did so and wrapped them up and bashed the clones down.

Me: Take this You jerk! (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

I formed a powerful blade of lightning and fired a massive shower of lightning and slashed off HIS WINGS!

2099 Hobgoblin screamed in pain!

Yost Spiderman: You sound like the Gobby from my world.

2099 Hobgoblin: (chuckles) I do, don't I? I guess it's only fair that I finish what that one started!

Me: Like hell you will!

I teleported and fired waves of energy blasts and blasted him all over and fiery explosions blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He was really having a bad day!

Wes and Joe Shimamura dodged the Pumpkin Bombs and I fired energy blasts and threw them back and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: NUOVA STAR!

The 4 Star Ball on his bracelet glowed and he formed a powerful ball of intense fire and it hit 2099 Hobgoblin and exploded into a massive torrent of fire!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Laney: OH YEAH!

Then he came out of the flames like Terminator and then we saw that he was REALLY A ROBOT!

Nico: WHOA!

Then Dr. Light, El Oso, Bronze Kneecap, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Cavalier, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Ebon, and Turtle came.

Nico: Dr. Light, El Oso, Bronze Kneecap, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Cavalier, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Ebon, and Turtle.

Dr. Light: I find it hard believe that someone could make a robot like you.

2099 Hobgoblin: This is the future, remember? You can build almost anything here!

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) He's got you there amigo.

2099 Spiderman: Leave him to me while the usual battles are going on.

Bronze Kneecap: Good luck!

Me: Go get him!

Tar Pit: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Harvester.

Nico: We sure did.

Black Spider: Lincoln definitely shouldn't have seen that movie!

Me: Well he WANTED to see it but ended up getting the shit scared out of him. You wouldn't believe what he went through with that.

Black Spider: I see what you mean.

Spiketron then came out.

Me: Spiketron. Back for another round I see.

Spiketron: I sure am.

Qin: Cool cool.

Spiketron: (to Lincoln) Did you really EAT the Harvestor?!

Lincoln: I sure did.

Me: Made us all HURL our guts out!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: OH IT WAS SO GROSS!

Laney: YEAH!

We got the battles underway.

---

Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Breakfast

Princess, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - Nico's rescue at the Park and us battling The Harvester and Whitney and Saffron Masala Transforming

---

Dr. Kairi was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) Nico's rescue was battling the Harvester at the Park. Whitney and Saffron Masala Transformed against him.

Kairi: They sure did and Lincoln literally mauled him and ate his organs.

Dr. Light and group turned green around the gills and were about ready to throw up.

Future Mai: Boy that was disgusting.

Breakfast Princess: Yeah that was awful but fitting for Lincoln.

Princess Celestia: It sure was and it was justice for him.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was crazy.

Amber Morning: Boy after all the trouble the Harvester did to Lincoln he got justice.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Dr. Light: Oh that is gross! Lets do it before we toss our cookies!

Kairi and Dr. Light called out their Cresselia. Kairi and Aqua merged and they formed into KAIAQUA! Dr. Light and Skulker merged and they formed into SKULLIGHT! Kairi and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Sakura Kasugano, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Don Ocatvio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - Another Ham, Grilled Cheese, Black Forest Ham, turkey, Peanut Butter & Jelly, Salami, Chicken, Bologna, BLT, Tuna, Meatball, Chicken Parmasan, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Rib, Philly Cheesesteak, Droog and Pterodactyl Ghost who were the Embodiments of T-Rex, Key, Lightning and Utopia

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) Nico, Maximum Ride's team, Pterodactyl Ghost's team, and the others did good battling Another Ham, Grilled Cheese, Black Forest Ham, turkey, Peanut Butter & Jelly, Salami, Chicken, Bologna, BLT, Tuna, Meatball, Chicken Parmasan, Chicken Bacon Ranch, Rib, Philly Cheesesteak, Droog and Pterodactyl Ghost. They were the Embodiments of T-Rex, Key, Lightning and Utopia.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy they sure did and it was fun. And we were amazed at who they were.

Kairi Yano: Yeah no kidding. And they are really awesome too.

Sakura Kasugano: That is for sure.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was amazing.

Sunburn: No kidding there.

El Oso: You got that right. Lets do it!

Sunset and El Oso called out their Flareon and Ursaring. Sunset merged with Flamebird and they formed into SUNFLAME BIRD! El Oso and Ragnaros merged and they formed into EL RAGNOSO! Sunset and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Stella, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Hsien Ko, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - Lincoln's rescue in Kalamazoo Michigan

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap (to Stella) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kalamazoo Michigan. How was it?

Stella: It was really awesome and we were there to Kalrow of The Seven Deities.

Terrorsaur: Boy that was so awesome.

Hsien Ko: It sure was cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: You got that right on there.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Bronze Kneecap: Yeah that was awesome. Lets do it!

Stella and Bronze Kneecap called out their Klinklang.

Terrorsaur: I'm always up for this. TERRORSAUR, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Stella and Elyon merged and they formed into STELYON! Bronze Knight and 1984 Terminator merged and they formed into BRONZE TERMINATOR! They fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Clown Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and

## Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - Us meeting Cierra Oblivion

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit: (to Onua) I heard you guys met Cierra Oblivion. What's she like?

Onua: She is the Keyblade Knight of Castle Oblivion and she is an incredibly strong and powerful Keyblader. She also hates all of Organization XIII for what they did in forcing Namine to mess with Sora's memories.

Smolder: Boy that was.

Clown Man: That was a scary time for Sora back then.

Applejack: Boy it sure was.

Apple Bloom: But it was really amazing because we heard that Ventus was found there.

Flashwing: He sure was.

Tar Pit: Wow! Yeah I heard about that. Lets do it!

Onua and Tar Pit called out their Muk. Onua merged with Smolder and they formed into ONUSMOLD! Tar Pit and Sir Toasty merged and they formed into SIR TARTOAST! Onua and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and fire and smashed them down.

---

## Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Mega Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - Phoenix Land Fun and the Dazzlings and May were Dunk Tank

Girls

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) You guys had Phoenix Land Fun earlier. The Dazzlings and May were Dunk Tank Girls.

Jenny: That was so awesome seeing that.

Pyris: Boy it sure was!

Mega Man: Rarity even did a dunk into a tank from 100 feet filled with chocolate syrup.

Pinkie Pie; BEST GAMES EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They were fun at Phoenix Land.

Featherweight: J.D. made it more fun by having tanks full of sauces there too.

Sprocket: That was awesome.

Black Spider: Boy J.D. sure knows how to make all things fun. Lets do it!

Jenny and Black Spider called out their Klinklang and Ariados. Jenny and Pyris merged and formed into JENPYRIS 9! Black Spider and the Ghost of Elias Kingston merged and they formed into BLACK SPIDERKINGSTON! Jenny and group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Maureen Connor A.K.A. Permafrost, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - the

Dazzlings and May got soaked! BIG TIME!

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) The Dazzlings and May got soaked! BIG TIME!

Luke: Boy they sure did dudes! That was so fun to see.

Wendy Darling: It sure was!

Maureen Connor: Yeah it was so much fun.

Rarity: It sure was darlingsl I still have chocolate syrup in my ears though.

Sweetie Belle: Lincoln missed a spot.

Gill Grunt: Yeah he sure did.

Cavalier: That must've been fun. Shall we start?

Luke pulled out a white glove and went over and slapped Cavalier across the face with it.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

They called out their Aegislash.

Luke and Wendy Darling Merged and they formed into WENLUKE! Cavalier and Yost Korvac merged and they formed into CAVAKORVAC! They clashed with swords and Luke and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, Eager Young Space Cadet, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - The next Fragment is in 2099 and Hobgoblin has it

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) Hobgoblin has the next fragment in 2099. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Andros: Plenty of futuristic hover cars and all that. But yeah this was amazing seeing Hobgoblin here.

Mai Takatsukasa: Boy this one is crazy as the Prime Universe one.

Eager Young Space Ghost: He r-r-r-really was crazy.

Fluttershy: It sure was.

Tornado Bolt: He sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah no kidding.

Stealth Elf: Yeah I agree there.

Overdrive: I do too. Lets do it!

Andros and Overdrive called out their Steelix. Andros and HOOD Merged and they formed into ANDROS THE HOODED WARRIOR! Overdrive and Machine Gun Gamma merged and they formed into THE OVERDRIVE GUN KNIGHT! Andros and team fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Skeleton Princess, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - Hobgoblin has Clone Powers from it and he was blowing up stuff left and right with pumpkin bombs!

---

Enchantress (DC) was next.

Enchantress: (to Ilana) Hobgoblin has Clone Powers from the fragment. And he was blowing up stuff left and right with pumpkin bombs!

Ilana: No kidding there! Just like in the prime universe he is a screwed up monster!

Ets: Yeah no kidding! What a jerk!

Skeleton Princess: Yeah he sure is!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we're really going to tear him apart for this.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right on that.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding!

Enchantress: I Agree there! Lets do it!

Ilana and Enchantress called out their Mismagius. Ilana and Ets merged and they formed into ILANETES! Enchantress and Lillith merged and they formed into Enchanted Lillith! Ilana and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lily Loud, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Trifa Triplets, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rubberband Man and Inque VS Ebon, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Hobgoblin is going to be given the Black Gates for this!

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) Hobgoblin is going to be given the Black Gates for this! But if Alchemax has a problem with Lori, Wes, Joe, Astro Boy, Marty, Sougo, and Taro destroying him, they can always make a new one.

Lily: Yeah no kidding! But one Hobgoblin is more than enough for us to deal with.

Nightshade: Indeed there my good lady.

Melanie Trifa: Yeah Hobgoblin is a monster.

Starlight Glimmer: He sure is.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: He needs to be destroyed big time.

Ebon: Yeah I agree there too. Lets do it!

Lily and Ebon called out Vaporeon and Umbreon. Lily merged with Starlight Glimmer and they formed into LILYLIGHT GLIMMER! Ebon and Dr. Starline merged and they formed into EBON STARLINE! Lily and group fired waves of water, skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Ivonna Cammezots, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Hobgoblin better be writing his will!

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Hobgoblin better be writing his will! Because by the time we're done with him, he's gonna be a Heartless pile of scrap metal!

Hikaru: You got that right! But we did not expect this one to be a robot.

Esther Blanchett: Yeah that is for sure.

Ivonna Cammezots: Total surprise for us but J.D.'s Data Vision saw it and that was cool.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there.

Moondust: That is for sure.

Snowdrop: That was an amazingly well made robot.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: I agree.

Turtle: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Hikaru called out Jolteon and Turtle called out Torterra. Hikaru merged with Thor and they formed into HIKATHOR! Turtle merged with Gearhead and they formed into TURTLEGEAR! Hikaru and group fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

Beast Morphers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Spiketron

Spiketron was next.

Spiketron: Boy the 2099 Hobgoblin is a dangerous one.

Nico: You got that right!

May: Yeah what a jerk! Just as dangerous as the Prime Universe version.

Spiketron: Boy he sure is. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of 2099 Hobgoblin, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Nico: Lets get him!

They summoned the Beast X Blasters.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Nico: Spiketron you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: The fragment is healing Hobgoblin faster then we can damage him!

Tsukasa: That won't be a problem for long!

Me: Lets get him!

Kamen Ride: Fourze!

Kamen Ride: Meteor!

Tsukasa turned into Fourze and Daiki summoned Clones of the Fourze Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! SPACE FORCE OF 40 YEARS!

They turned into the Fourze Riders too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SONIC DOOM 6!

She summoned Zavok, Axel, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Universe 666 Sharptooth, Mandilok and Captain K. Rool!

Me: YEAH!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized and smashed him all over!

Astro Boy and Marty flew at 2099 Hobgoblin.

They bashed and blasted him!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him!

Xenia and Lola fired energy arrows and fireballs and blasted him.

Cyrenox and Quadore blasted and smashed him all over.

Lincoln, Rainbow Dash, Wreck Gar and Dreadwind used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Lincoln and Rainbow Dash's powers, Wreck Gar's Armor Axe and Dreadwind's Weapons 100-fold.

Lincoln and Wreck Gar: LIGHTNING AXE FURY!

Rainbow Dash and Dreadwind: RAINBOW JET SURPRISE BLAST!

BUTTERFLIES AND NATURE AND COMIC BOOK GUY: BUTTERFLY COMIC BLAST!

LEAVES AND NATURE AND BANE: LEAF NATURE STRENGTH BLAST!

PLANTS AND WATER AND ICE DEMON: NATURE WATER ICE BLAST!

GHOSTS AND NATURE AND MARLUXIA: GHOSTS OF NATURE BLAST!

TRUE BELIEVERS OF EXCELSIOR AND BLACK KNIGHT GHOST: MARVEL EXCELSIOR BLAST!

SPRINGS OF SWORDS AND XIGBAR: SPRING SWORD STARBLAST!

SOVEREIGN OF THE SOUTHERN FIRE AND GALAXIES AND PYROS: SOVEREIGN OF FIRE BLAST!

SOVEREIGN OF THE NORTHERN FOREST AND TECHNO GENIUS POWER AND LYTHOS: SOVEREIGN OF FOREST BLAST!

MAGIC OF FLOWERS AND WORK AND HYDRAX: MAGIC OF FLOWERS BLAST!

MAGIC OF THE DEAD DARKNESS AND KERBERO GANGAN: MAGIC OF DARK DEAD BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp

Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Spiderman, Scootaloo, Lori, Nico and Eli: EXPLOSIVE LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WEB ELEMENT STYLE: SPIRAL ORB!

Entrapta: WEB LIGHTNING STYLE: FUNNEL!

Perfuma: WEB NATURE STYLE: COBWEB!

Frosta: WEB ICE STYLE: MESH!

Colette: WEB LIGHT STYLE: TRIANGLE!

Ryuko: WEB DARK STYLE: SHEER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said spiderwebs

Lincoln and his harem: SPIDER WEB FINAL SMASH: SPIDER WEB EXPLOSIVE!

They fired explosive spider webs at the 2099 Hobgoblin which explodes on contact

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Taro slashed at 2099 Hobgoblin, knocking him down while laughing.

2099 Hobgoblin: (gets up with a scowl) I'll teach you to outlaugh me!

Taro and 2099 Hobgoblin once again had a contest to see who could outlaugh the other. But this gave Sougo just enough time to jump on 2099 Hobgoblin.

Sougo: The laugh off was a good distraction!

He then bashed him down with a powerful kick!

KRASMASH!

Me: Lets finish this freak!

Lincoln: Time to end this fight!

2099 Hobgoblin pants with exhaustion as he slowly descends back onto the central device of the roof and glares intensely at us

2099 Hobgoblin: Why don't we go for a ride?

He flies over and would've grabbed Lori, if Miguel's Spider-Sense didn't have him push her away and get captured instead.

Lori: Spider-Man!

Hobgoblin flies him way high above the roof.

2099 Hobgoblin: I didn't want you!

2099 Spiderman: Not everyone gets what they want, Hobs!

They ended up grappling with one another. Miguel beat the crap out of 2099 Hobgoblin. When he tried to slash him, he avoided it and beat the crap out of him some more. This repeated 2 more times.

2099 Spiderman tackles 2099 Hobgoblin and they were seconds away from crashing onto the roof.

2099 Spiderman: You keep bragging about your fancy wings… let's see you land without 'em!

Miguel fiercely rips off his wings so he won't survive another major fall again as he.

Then Spiderman 2099 let go and Lori fired a WIND FORCE KAMEHAMEHA BLAST!

It hit him and he crashes the goblin onto the roof in complete pain. Hobgoblin moans greatly with his last breath before dying.

Paradox: You've done it, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! And not a moment too soon.

2099 Spiderman: You said it, Professor. Now let's take a better look at these…

Cavalier: Let us do that.

Miguel looks at one of the wings he ripped off while giving the other one to Double D for him to study as well, to the best of his ability since this is 2099 technology he's studying.

Overdrive: Well?

Double D: My knowledge of 2099 technology is still INCREDIBLY limited, but from what I could tell, it looks to be nanofiber fused with…"

2099 Spiderman: Bio-organic circuitry?!"

DC Enchantress: How is that possible?

2099 Spiderman: Only one corporation has technology advanced enough for this…

Ebon: And that would be?

The fragment emerges from his unconscious body into the Miguel's hand

2099 Spiderman: Alchemax!

Turtle: We'll have to do something about them as we're collecting the fragments.

Me: We could declare them as a terrorist organization and have someone tell everyone the truth about them like with Robocop and how we exposed Omnicorps.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Then his spirit came!

Lori: You are literally through Hobgoblin!

She put the kanji for Judgement on him and then he was found guilty by those he hurt and was banished to the black gates. He was gone forever!

Nico: Go to Hell, you bastard. Awesome job, gang, we destroyed 2099 Hobgoblin and got the third piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Nika's older brother, Nicholas Zaborg.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) NIKA, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of bolts of lightning that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the lightning bolt volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Zaborg the Thunder Monarch appear.

Nika Zaborg: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Zaborg skinsuit, and show yourself, Nicholas!

Zaborg the Thunder Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal lightning, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with purple hair and yellow eyes similar as Nika's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Nicholas Zaborg, the evil older brother of Nika Zaborg and the fourth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: So, that's Nicholas Zaborg.

Nika Zaborg: The fourth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would've never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Logan, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Nicholas Zaborg: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Nika Zaborg: As always, you're all bark and no fucking bite, Nicholas. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Nika Zaborg's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Zaborg the Thunder Monarch's Supercell Electric Thunderstorm Greatsword of Thunder Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Nicholas Zaborg, she left purple energy, stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nika Zaborg: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Nicholas, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Nicholas, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Nika Zaborg was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and bolts of lightning surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nicholas Zaborg: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nika Zaborg emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nika Zaborg grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing neon purple hair with lightning bolt streak, she has neon yellow eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Zaborg the Thunder Monarch with the Thunder Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Zaborg the Thunder Monarch with purple gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nika Zaborg has on a purple sleeveless blouse with gold lightning bolts, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt with gold lightning bolts, purple stockings, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Zaborg the Thunder Monarch surrounded by lightning bolts. Suddenly, Nika Zaborg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with purple tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with blue tips and yellow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Nika Zaborg's massive Mobius the Frost Monarch's Supercell Electric Thunderstorm Greatsword of Thunder Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she had began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nika Zaborg's Supercell Electric Thunder Monarch Zaborg the Thunder Monarch Thunderstorm Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Supercell Phoenix Thunder Monarch Zaborg Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four purple phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large purple phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the purple phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zaborg the Thunder Monarch's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Zaborg the Thunder Monarch that said, "Nika Zaborg, Gene-Slammer of Zaborg the Thunder Monarch, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Flip, Archenemy of Harrington Rosewood, Destroyer of Nicholas Zaborg, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ニカ・ザボーグ、サンダー・モナーク・ザボーグのジーン・スラマー、ラウドの愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、フリップのスマッシャー、ハリントン・ローズウッドの大敵、ニコラス・ザボーグの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Nika Zaborg's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Nika Zaborg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ZABORG THE THUNDER MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DEATHLY SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM ZABORG THE THUNDER MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE DEATHLY SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM ZABORG THE

THUNDER MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEATHLY SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM ZABORG THE THUNDER MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Nika Zaborg's Super Angel-Zaborg the Thunder Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Nicholas Zaborg saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Zaborg the Thunder Monarch and fired blasts of lightning at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels at Nicholas Zaborg, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, THAT'S SHOCKING!

Lincoln: Awesome, Nika Zaborg has transformed into her Super Angel-Zaborg the Thunder Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Nicholas big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Nicholas.

Nika Zaborg: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Deathly Supercell Thunderstorm Phoenix Zaborg the Thunder Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Deathly Supercell Thunderstorm Phoenix Zaborg the Thunder Monarch Phoenix Angel) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Nika Zaborg.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Nicholas, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Nika in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Nika Zaborg and Lincoln went after Nicholas Zaborg who continued throwing lightning bolts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Nicholas Zaborg and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Nika Zaborg also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Nicholas Zaborg even madder than ever!

Nicholas Zaborg: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Nicholas Zaborg threw more lightning blasts and bolts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his lightning aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Nicholas Zaborg's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the lightning powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Zaborg the Thunder Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength, and that had caused Nicholas Zaborg to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Then, Lincoln and Nika Zaborg fired powerful blasts of lightning at Nicholas Zaborg, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Nika Zaborg and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Nika Zaborg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Nika Zaborg: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Nicholas. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nika.

Suddenly, Nika Zaborg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nika Zaborg's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Zaborg the Thunder Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lightning crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nika Zaborg absorbed the elemental forces and bolts of lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Nicholas Zaborg, but we still got seven more of those thugs to deal with.

Gina Granmorg: Which means tomorrow, it's George Granmorg's turn to die.

Lincoln: George isn't getting out of this, and I hope we bury him under thousands of tons of lava, Gina.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Wilma Acres, Knight of the 100 Acre Wood.

Michelle Emperyous: Yes, I knew you'd choose her for tomorrow, Lincoln, and you guys are going to love meeting her. Wilma Acres is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for the 2023 movie Winnie The Pooh: Blood and Honey and wants to make sure that disgraceful movie gets taken down forever, and yes, her angel wings LITERALLY drip honey. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends as well as Merlin and Pooh and all his friends of the 100 Acre Wood and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the

X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa. And it's too bad she didn't come to the trial we had when it came to that disgraceful movie to Pooh and his friends.

Lincoln: I know, but she must've heard about the trial, and her wish was fulfilled thanks to powerful testimony from Pooh, Sora, and Mickey.

Mickey: Her wish indeed came true alright.

Sora: It sure did.

Cheryl Vesparina: And she sounds like an awesome honey producer.

Lincoln: She is, we collect the honey that drips from her angel wings and we put it in jars to sell it to the public and to bakeries and restaurants.

Me: They raked in a lot of money from their honey selling.

Nico: Whoa. You certainly are quite the businessman, Lincoln, first, your comics sell like hotcakes in comic book stores, now we hear you and some of your Guardian Angels sell food and ingredients to the public and to bakeries and restaurants? I hate to find out how much you have in your account.

Lori: I literally saw it, and my jaw literally dropped. Lincoln put the money he makes from his comics and selling food and ingredients in his account, and he had kept it a secret from Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and he made his account hack-proof which pissed Lisa off.

Luna: We warned Lisa about that many times, and Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to take our bro's hard-earned money and squander it, but Lori called the police and had those four taken to jail, and they were so pissed off at Lori, they kicked her out of their Anti-Lincoln Alliance and swore that if they get the chance, they'll kill her for betraying them!

Nico gasped.

Nico: Why, those shameless, heartless, stupid… !

Me: Whoa, easy dude, easy. I was mad myself at those four, and when Lincoln heard it, he told Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita, and had them put in a Scared Straight Program that lasted for five weeks, and when they came back, they were literally scared straight.

Nico: Jeez. Well, they brought it on themselves because of it.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But that's another fragment down.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: You got that right.

Nico: This was fun. Great job today everyone.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Another fragment done. Now the fun is about to start.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home and went to sleep after we enjoyed the rest of the day.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 4 complete.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Lightning Empress, Mzingo's Parliament, Wolfgang (Dino Fury) and Wizards (Spyro) As well as Orion,Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake and Thunder (Teen Titans) and we're going to Restaurant Lane which is a street in the city that is lined with restaurants of all kinds. And they are awesome and delicious. But while we're there, we're going to find out that thousands of people there are all sick from food poisoning and the streets will be INUNDATED in vomit and blood and we're going to find out that disgraced so-called chef Guy Grazer has escaped from prison and is OUT FOR REVENGE! HE IS OUT TO DESTROY ALL RESTAURANTS IN AMERICA FOR REVENGE AND HE VOWED THAT IF HE COULDN'T HAVE A RESTAURANT THEN HE WILL PERSONALLY MAKE SURE THAT NO PART OF AMERICA EVER WILL! BECKY AND CRYSTAL LULLABY ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HIM AND MAKE THAT HOT-TEMPERED JERK PAY FOR HIS CRIMES IN FULL! Also we're going to battle Another Liar, Invisible, Spider, Taboo, Bat, Puppeteer, Jewel Dopant, Snow Ghost and Harpymon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Great Tusk. Her name is Brianna Crow. She is Nico's friend from Construction Class.

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Gina Granmorg, Gene-Slammer of Granmorg the Rock Monarch and Lincoln VS. George Granmorg

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Grand Rapids, Michigan, and we're taking down and destroying the next of The Seven Deities, Augus of The Seven Deities. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Wilma Acres, Knight of the 100 Acre Wood, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for the 2023 movie Winnie The Pooh: Blood and Honey and wants to make sure that disgraceful movie gets taken down forever, and yes, her angel wings LITERALLY drip honey. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends as well as Merlin and Pooh and all his friends of the 100 Acre Wood and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Part 5 is where we are going to face Ultimate Electro and this one will be ELECTRIFYING!

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 5

## THE ELECTRIFYING POWER OF ELECTRO

---

Walking down an awesome and amazing street in the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Lightning Empress, Mzingo's Parliament, Wolfgang (Dino Fury) and Wizards (Spyro) As well as Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake and Thunder (Teen Titans) and the street was called Restaurant Lane and it was called that because of all the restaurants that were along the entire street on both sides.

Nico: Wow look at all these restaurants.

Xenia: Boy there are so many of them.

Me: Yep this is the restaurant street of the City and we call it Restaurant Lane. It's home to many of the restaurants from all over the country.

Nico: Boy so many of them. Vesuvius Pizza, Chili Dog-Topia, Creole Queen Suppertime, Fisherman's Wharf Seafood Buffet, wow look at them.

Qin: I know.

Varie: Boy it's so awesome.

Me: Yep. The best kinds of restaurants are at the end of the street. You're seeing the Fast Food Part of the street.

Nico: And this part of the street here must be for restaurants like Lynn's Table and the Krusty Krab.

Me: Right.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Awesome. Everyone sure likes to eat here.

Nico: Yep.

Orion: Boy even Homer does.

(HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF BY DURAN DURAN PLAYS)

We saw Homer eating everything from all the restaurants there.

Me: Boy he sure is hungry.

Orion: I'll say!

Nico: Orion, I want to thank you, Harpymon, and your teams for coming

Orion: Not a problem Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Rosty: I'm really excited for this.

Me: I'm glad you are Rosty.

We saw many of our friends working on Restaurant Lane in their own amazing restaurants.

Nico: Wow look at all our friends working.

Camie: They sure are working really hard at making great food.

Laney: I'll say.

Lincoln: I have a feeling this is going to be a fun culinary adventure.

Qin: That would be so awesome.

Rosty: I agree there. I'm really excited about this too.

Laney: I am too.

We saw an awesome New Orleans Food restaurant that Leslie Tiana is running and Lisa Simpson is working there as a jazz musician for it and is helping a great band.

Me: Boy Lisa sure is doing a great job in a jazz band.

They were playing JAZZMAN BY BLEEDING GUMS MURPHY - (SEASON 6 EPISODE 22)

Lisa Simpson: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Lift me won't you lift me

Above the old routine

Make it nice

Play it clean

Jazzman!

When the Jazzman's testifyin',

A faithless man believes.

He can sing you into paradise,

Or bring you to your knees.

Jazzman, take my blues away,

Make my pain the same as yours with every change you play.

Jazzman, oh, Jazzman.

It was awesome seeing her play for everyone.

They were eating great food while listening to great Jazz talent from Lisa.

Nico: Boy everyone loves Lisa's singing.

Laney: They sure do. I play the saxophone myself and we both have talent even though people don't recognize it.

Me: That is true. We love your talents.

Camie: Yep.

Rosty: But that is still awesome.

We saw an Irish and Scottish Dance bar and Woody Woodpecker, Scotsman and Luna Loud's Ancestor, Lena Loud were playing the bagpipes in an awesome Scotland band for the customers.

Me: Boy that is so cool that Scotsman, Lena and Woody are part of an awesome Scottish Band.

Qin: Boy that is so awesome.

They stopped.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Top of the morning wee laddies!

Lena Loud: (Scottish Accent) Perfect day for a rescue on this Bonnie Scottish morn.

Me: It sure is guys! Great job with the band everyone!

Woody Woodpecker: Thanks guys! Good luck on the rescue!

Me: Thanks Woody! Awesome perfomance!

They waved as we left.

Nico: Rosty, I like that your name is short for Jack Frost

Rosty: Thanks Nico. It's really awesome.

Laney: Jackie Frost would get along great with you as a Jack Frost.

Rosty: She sure would and Jack Frost and Elsa think so too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But I hope you make sure not to get melted.

Rosty: Don't worry about that. We don't melt.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah. Wow! Yesterday's mission was one of the most explosive ever.

Nico: Boy no shit there!

Laney: 2099 Hobgoblin put up one doozy of a fight!

Me: Boy that was the most explosions we've seen from ANY version of Hobgoblin.

Qin: NO kidding.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: But Lori you did an absolutely awesome job yesterday.

Lori: Thank you J.D. That was literally so fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Harpymon: He was just as crazy as the Prime version before we got him into our ranks

Me: Boy that is an understatement. I think he was crazier than the Prime Version.

Taro: But I outlaughed him greatly!

Me: No one can OUTLAUGH you Taro.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome!

Taro: It sure was!

Camie: You got that right.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure. I don't want to start a rivalry between you Pinkie Pie.

Me: All of us are great laugh masters in our own way.

Luan: That is too true.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: But that was still so awesome!

Nico: And the most interesting part is that Alchemax built him.

Me: That was amazing to see.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And already have someone planted on the inside of Alchemax and she is getting all the intel on them she can. Soon she will reveal the truth.

Nico: Really? Who?

Me: Makina.

Nico: Oh right! She got to work on exposing the warden of the Vault. Now she is in Alchemax. Clever thinking.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Lisa Loud: I am keeping the Nanofiber wings of Hobgoblin as trophies

Me: Good idea Lisa.

SQUISH

Me: What the?

I stepped in a huge PUDDLE OF VOMIT!

Me: AW SICK!

We saw the whole STREET FLOODED WITH VOMIT!

Xenia: OH YUCK!

Camie: The whole street is covered in throw up!

Nico: Clean up on aisle whatever!

But then we saw 15 AMBULANCES drive down the street!

Me: Whoa!

Varie: Better go see what's up!

We ran after the ambulance. But something caught Lincoln's eye.

Lincoln: You guys head there! I'll catch up!

He saw a newspaper and he bought one for a quarter and took it and read it.

Lincoln: Hmm. (GASP!) Oh no! I got to tell everyone!

ZOOM!

We got to the gourmet district of Restaurant Lane and to our shock and HORROR WE SAW THOUSANDS OF PEOPLE HURLING THEIR GUTS OUT AND FLOODING THE ENTIRE STREET WITH VOMIT AND STOMACH CONTENTS!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Qin: All these people have food poisoning!

Nico: You think a fragment's causing this?

Me: I don't think so.

Eli: I don't sense anything.

I went over to a man.

Me: Sir what happened?

Man: I had a delicious bowl of ratatouille and then I got sick instantly with food poisoning. (VOMITS!)

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Oh man!

Lana went and got some food she found on a table.

Lana: It looks and tastes okay to me. (Eating ratatouille.) Mmm! I like it.

Me: You're a good girl eating your vegetables Lana. Hmm.

I took a fork and tasted it.

Me: (Eating) Hmm. I don't see what the…

But then I tasted something HORRIBLE and then spit it out!

Me: (SPITS) OH YUCK! Wait I know that taste anywhere. All this food was spiked with chum!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Lana: Awesome!

Lana was eating it.

Eli: I knew you would like it Lana.

Nico: No way Plankton did this!

Lincoln: I know who it is! Everyone, we have got ourselves a huge emergency!

Lincoln showed me a paper he bought.

Me: (Reading) "Disgraced Chef and Hot Tempered Hater of Friendship Guy Grazer Escapes From Prison! Vowing to get revenge on all restaurants by wiping out all of America's Restaurants. Saying that if he can't have a restaurant then NO ONE IN AMERICA is allowed to have one!?"

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: WHAT?! THAT FUCKER'S ESCAPED?! I'LL RIP HIM LIMB FROM LIMB!

Nico: HE DID THIS SAYING IF HE CAN'T HAVE A RESTAURANT, THEN NO ONE CAN?! I WILL END HIM!

Lincoln grabbed me and Nico by the collars of our shirts and bashed our heads together!

BONK!

We had birds circling around our heads and chirping.

Eli: HEY! I was going to do that!

Lincoln: Sorry Eli but Guys, I know you want to end him, but no. We're still going to smash his face in, bash his brains out of his head, and break his arms and legs.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, that bastard snake asshole's going to get it. But, first, we better cure everyone that he poisoned with his chum-laced food.

Lincoln: Luckily, I have this made.

Lincoln took out a massive cauldron filled with a glowing rainbow liquid.

Lincoln: This is my special recipe: I call it Rainbow Nectar Soup: it's made from the nectar of Rainbow Flowers along with a drop of Cheryl Vesparina's Ambrosia honey, and just one serving of this soup will get everyone back in shape and healthy once more.

Nico: Wow!

Rita: We've seen Lincoln cook many delicious foods, and it made his dad cry tears of joy.

We gathered all those who were poisoned by Guy Grazer's chum-spiked food, and Lincoln poured the Rainbow Nectar Soup into bowls, and when they drank it, they suddenly became 100% better.

Man: Wow, this soup is so awesome! Thanks, Lincoln! And if you see Guy Grazer, please kick his ass!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Will do.

Nico: Talk about a fast cure, Linc, that soup of yours literally got everyone feeling much better now!

Me: Now, we can kick Guy Grazer's ass!

Lincoln: You said it.

Me: With pleasure.

Nico: Let's have it outside here.

Me: Good idea.

Lincoln: (Senses for Guy Grazer) AHA! Gotcha! Guy Grazer is 20 yards away and barreling towards us! He must've found out my Rainbow Nectar Soup cured everyone who ate his chum-spiked food, and now, he's out for blood. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Anna Anyanova: That mutant is really pissing me off!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Guy Grazer.

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) KKKKKKNNNNNNNUUUUUDDDDDSSSSOOOONNN!

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, asswipe!

Suddenly, we saw our target: Guy Grazer, and he was absolutely insane and crazy. He threw a bomb at us, but Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us and the bomb hit the barrier and exploded, but not a single dent was made. Grazer continued attacking the barrier in a fit of rage, first he tried shooting it with machine guns, but it didn't work, and then, he tried to hit it with his fists, and that didn't work either, but his fists were really bloody: HE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

I jumped out and kicked him down and punched him in the face! I knocked him down.

Me: YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING FUCKING EXCUSE FOR A CHEF! YOU WOULDN'T KNOW ABOUT GOOD COOKING IF IT CAME AND BIT YOU ON THE ASS!

Nico: YEAH YOU GOOD FOR NOTHING CHEF CHARLATAN!

Those words made Guy Grazer super mega angry and he continued attacking at me in a fit of untold rage.

I punched him all over the place!

Eli: Nice going, bro, now you've gone and really made him mad!

Me: Good. Let him get mad.

Maria: And you are NOT ruining our restaurant!

Me: Yeah you has been chef!

Guy Grazer: KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON! You have been nothing but a fucking thorn in my side and you always RUIN EVERYTHING I DO! Why?! I hate you J.D. Knudson! I HATE YOU MORE THAN FUCKING LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE ON THIS FUCKING PLANET! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE IN THIS ENTIRE UNIVERSE! I never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! I HATE YOU INFINITELY MORE THAN ANYONE OR ANYTHING TIMES A THOUSAND TRILLION INFINITIES! Why is it always you that must hate my cooking, why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time, again and again?! WHY! YOU NO GOOD FUCKING SON OF A FUCKING MOTHERFUCKING BITCHI am getting so sick of the Knudson family sticking their nose where it doesn't belong! If it hadn't been for you then I would already be the greatest chef ever and be the best ever with my own restaurant! BUT NO! YOU JUST HAD TO RUIN EVERYTHING FOR ME! YOU MAKE ME SICK! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE YOU! HAAAAAAAAAAAAATEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAATEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEE

BUT THEN…

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY INTENSELY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ME WITH INCREDIBLY DEVASTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 300 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN IT FORMED A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL PHOENIX! IT CROWED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER AND THEN THE FIRE PHOENIX WENT BACK TO EARTH AND I GOT AN INTENSELY POWERFUL SUPERCHARGE FROM HIS HATRED! I EMERGED WITH AN INTENSELY INCREDIBLY POWERFUL NEW RAINBOW OUTFIT!

Nico: WHOA! That villainous breakdown REALLY SUPERCHARGED J.D.!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Thanks for the power boost you heartless food hater!

Nico: Maybe if you just made good food, you wouldn't be in this position!

Qin: Yeah! Your food has no love in it!

Laney: All food is made with love! You have no heart! Only hatred!

Camie: And that makes you nothing but a disgrace!

I teleported and shoved an entire bucket of chum down his throat and he swallowed it!

Nico: Uh oh.

I teleported back.

Laney: Is something supposed to happen?

Me: Wait for it.

(GUY'S STOMACH GRUMBLED!)

Guy Grazer: HULEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

HE WAS HURLING HIS GUTS OUT!

Guy Grazer: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU MAKE ME EAT!?

Me: Chum!

Guy Grazer: LEEEEEEEHHHHHHHH! Oh… Oh, God, why didn't anybody tell me… HULLLLLLLEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHH! Oh, my God, my insides are on fir… LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHH! No, please… no more… no more, no… LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHH! WHAT THE FUCK IS HAPPENING… GAAAAAAAAAAAAAAALLLLLL! Get the phone! Call nine-one-on… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHH! Chef, Chef, Chef get in here… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHHH! Okay. I think it's all gone. I think it's… HULEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHH! I don't wanna, I don't wanna… HULLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHH! LEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHHHH! LEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH! BLEEEEEEEEHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

[The vomiting stops for a bit, and the whole area around him is covered in puke.]

Me: (Smirks) Who wants chowder?

Guy Grazer: HUUULLLLLLEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEHHH!

HE PROJECTILE VOMITED ALL OVER!

Lincoln: I think this has gone on long enough.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Guy Grazer which hit him in the face and sent him flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Guy Grazer, who got back up, but now he was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Guy Grazer: IF I CAN'T HAVE A RESTAURANT, NO ONE IN AMERICA CAN!

Lincoln punched him hard in the face and knocked out his teeth.

Lincoln: That's because you're a poor excuse for a chef who has no talent in cooking and you have no business even being in the restaurant business. You're a convicted criminal and that's all you will ever be.

Me: And you're going right back to the stony lonesome for the rest of your life!

Becky: But, not before we break every last bone in your body.

Nico: Not so fun eating your own poison, is it?!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Becky's eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, animals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Guy Grazer, she left rainbow energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Becky: Words can't even describe how much I hate you so much, Grazer. You never had any sort of talent in cooking whatsoever, and

Lincoln's also right: you're a pathetic excuse for a chef who has no sort of business even being in the restaurant business when clearly your food is disgusting, and now, to find out you're at it again with poisoning people with your disgusting chum-spiked food to get revenge on all restaurants in America, you just crossed a serious line this time. You're going right back to prison, and this time, you're staying there until the day you die.

Suddenly, Becky was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, plants, and animals surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Guy Grazer: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Becky's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, plants, and animals surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Guy Grazer: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF BECKY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD AND VOMIT SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, YOU SORRY EXCUSE FOR A CHEF!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO BECKY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, BECKY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Becky grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length red hair, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, animals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a green dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems embedded in the gold leaf links, green crystal links and a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, Becky has on a sleeveless green striped shirt, black pants, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, animals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon surrounded by plants, leaves, animals, and stars. Suddenly, Becky felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with green tips on the large red feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, Becky has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Becky's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, plants, leaves, animals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Becky's Nature Firestorm Konohanasakuya-Hime Japanese Greatsword of Japanese Nature Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded colored gems and Konohanasakuya-Hime, The Tree Blossom Blooming Princess etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four green dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths and a large angel head with green gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the dragon that said, "Becky, Awesome Friend of Lori Loud, Dana, Jackie, Mandee, and Carol Pusateri, Older Sister of Paige, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Rich Texan and Lego Atrocitus, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Konohanasakuya-Hime the Tree Blossom Blooming Princess, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of

Plants, Animals, Fire, and Dragons"

ベッキー、ロリ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、ダーナ、ジャッキー、マンディー、そしてキャロル・プサテリ、ペイジの姉、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、リッチ・テキサンとレゴ・アトロシトゥスの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、木の花咲くや姫の使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして植物、動物、火、そして龍のマスター

Suddenly, Becky's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Becky has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KONOHANASAKUYA-HIME JAPANESE PLANT MASTER GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KONOHANASAKUYA-HIME JAPANESE PLANT MASTER GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KONOHANASAKUYA-HIME JAPANESE PLANT MASTER GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Becky's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Guy Grazer saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Becky fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, plants, leaves, animals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Guy Grazer and knocked him down. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever and his eyes turned blood red!

Becky: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Celestial Eternal Japanese Konohanasakuya-Hime Nature Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Japanese Konohanasakuya-Hime Nature Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You've had this coming for a long time.

Lincoln: You're going right back to prison, Guy Grazer, and we'll make sure that you never ever try to escape ever again.

Crystal Lullaby: But, not before we give you a proper beating for everything that you've done.

Me: You're heading right for Hell, asshole!

Nico: There's nowhere for you to run!

Eli: Try to ruin all restaurants in America, will you? You better be ready to pay the price for what you tried to do!

Me: And it's GOING TO HURT really bad!

Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby's grayish sap green eyes turned neon grayish sap green eyes and she was surrounded by a light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, crystals, music notes, soundwaves, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Crystal Lullaby's Alicorn Eternal Magical Moonlight Crystal Song Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Moonlight Love and Crystal Song Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Harvester, she left light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, crystals, music notes, soundwaves, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Crystal Lullaby: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Guy Grazer, and Becky was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we make you pay for what you've done in making everyone eat your disgusting chum-spiked food.

Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby was surrounded by a massive vortex of light arctic bluish gray energy with stars, moonlight, music notes, crystals, soundwaves, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an

Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a arctic gray blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Guy Grazer: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Crystal Lullaby's massive Crystal Lullaby's Alicorn Eternal Magical Moonlight Crystal Song Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Moonlight Love and Crystal Song Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light arctic bluish gray energy with stars, moonlight, music notes, crystals, soundwaves, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a arctic gray blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Guy Grazer: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CRYSTAL LULLABY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CRYSTAL LULLABY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(MOONLIGHT ON HAVASU CREEK BY NICHOLAS GUNN PLAYS)

Crystal Lullaby grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven light arctic bluish gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light arctic bluish gray highlights in the bangs of her long light purple and light violet hair, she has neon grayish sap green eyes and a light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, crystals, music notes, soundwaves, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star, crystal, and crescent moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sap green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with arctic blue gems for eyes and the Love, Crystal, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with arctic blue gems for eyes and the Love, Crystal, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with arctic blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and arctic blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Crystal Lullaby has on a long-sleeved purple sweater, purple plaid skirt, blue shoes with crystal buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, crystals, music notes, soundwaves, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a crystal cluster with the crescent moon behind music notes. Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light arctic bluish gray angel wings with purple tips on the light arctic bluish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long light purple and light violet tail grew much longer for her new body, and her light arctic bluish gray horn on her head grew longer. Crystal Lullaby has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby's massive Crystal Lullaby's Alicorn Eternal Magical Moonlight Crystal Song Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Moonlight Love and Crystal Song Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, crystals, music notes, soundwaves, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal

Lullaby's Crystal Song Alicorn Eternal Magical Moonlight Crystal Song Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Moonlight Love and Crystal Song Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light arctic bluish gray gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and large unicorn head with purple gems for eyes and large fuchsia gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and fuchsia Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Crystal Lullaby, Alicorn Princess of Moonlight Songs, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Golden Homunculus, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Crystals, Moonlight, Songs, Magic, and Alicorns"

クリスタルの子守唄、月光の歌のアリコーン・プリンセス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ゴールデン・ホムンクルスの宿

敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の真の女神、悪、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者および殺害者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者、およびクイーン・オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ・テーブル騎士団のメンバー、クリスタル、ムーンライト、ソング、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Crystal Lullaby has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL SONG MOONLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC CRYSTAL MOONLIGHT SONG MELODIOUS FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC INDIA CRYSTAL MOONLIGHT SONG MELODIOUS FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC CRYSTAL MOONLIGHT SONG MELODIOUS FRIENDSHIP ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Crystal Lullaby's Super Angel-Crystal Song Moonlight Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Guy Grazer saw it, he lost his mind and ran at her to kill her with a knife, but Crystal Lullaby fired a massive barrage of light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, crystals, music notes, soundwaves, moonlight, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Guy Grazer and he got burned bad. He got back up, but now, he was even angrier and crazier than ever!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Crystal Lullaby's transformed into her Super Angel-Crystal Song Moonlight Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, now you're really heading for Hell now!

Crystal Lullaby: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Crystal Melodious Moonlight Song Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Crystal Melodious Moonlight Song Alicorn Princess Angel Love) For sure. Let's get him, Linky!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Crystal Lullaby and Becky, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've stayed in prison where you belong, Grazer, but when you decided to break out to get revenge again, you've basically left us no choice but to break your arms and legs!

Me: That's right!

?: Hey, did you think you're starting the party without me?

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, red hairband, necklace with red gem pendant, she has massive and beautiful crimson red angel wings with red lightning bolt with Red Ranger tattoo on her right arm, white bridal gloves, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, crimson red fires, Red Rangers, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a red lightning bolt with all the Red Rangers surrounding it in a circle, and in her right hand is the Fire Smasher, Jayden's weapon.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GASPS) Tracey Burrows, Embodiment of The Red Rangers!

Me: Wait, what?! She's the…?!

Nico: Embodiment of all the Red Rangers?! OH MAN!

Eli: WHOA!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I knew we'd meet you here, and we certainly wouldn't think of starting the battle without you.

Lincoln, Crystal Lullaby, Becky, and Tracey Burrows went after Guy Grazer who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light arctic bluish gray energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Guy Grazer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Nico: How about a knuckle sandwich?!

KRAPOW!

Nico punched him square in the face and bashed him down.

Lincoln: First this!

Lincoln fired a wave of gold energy.

I then punched Guy in the chest and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of energy blasted out and he had HIS ENTIRE CHEST BLASTED OPEN AND HE HIT A FIRE HYDRANT! He was a bloody mess. But then a HUGE pile of gold bars as big as a massive number of restaurants exploded out of him and he was healed up.

Qin: WHOA! The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse?

Lincoln: Yep.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Crystal Lullaby, Becky, and Tracey Burrows attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Guy Grazer mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Guy Grazer: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Tracey then decided to attack him by herself, and she displayed the powers of all 47 years of Red Rangers in her. First, she used the powers of Jayden Shiba and she fired a slash of fire energy with a swing of her Fire Smasher and it hit Guy Grazer, then, she used the powers of Troy Burrows and Shane Clarke she fired a blast of red winds and the wind gusts turned into a tornado and it really shredded Guy Grazer.

Then, she used the powers of Carter Grayson and she fired red spectral energy blasts from her Fire Smasher. Then, she used the powers of Nick Russell and Leanbow and she fired a blast of red magic and fire and Guy Grazer got burned bad, then, she used the powers of Tommy Oliver, T.J. Johnson, Leo Corbett, Scott Truman, Mack Hartford, Jack Landors, Sky Tate, and Andros and she fired a blast of red energy and stars which hit Guy Grazer and he seriously got hit hard, then, she used the powers of Wes Collins and Eric Meyers and she fired red time blasts which hit Guy Grazer and he looked like an old man and she slashed at him with her Fire Smasher, and he returned to normal.

Then, she used the powers of Casey Rhodes and Devon Daniels, and she fired red energy that took the form of the tiger and cheetah and they tore Guy Grazer's jumpsuit with their claws, then, she used the powers of Connor McKnight, Tyler Navarro, and Zayto and fired red energy which took the form of T-Rexes and they bashed Guy

Grazer with their tails, and finally, she used the powers of Brody Romero and fired red energy shurikens which pinned Guy Grazer to a tree.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Then, the Red Power Rangers all arrived.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Crystal Lullaby, Becky, and Tracey Burrows attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Guy Grazer mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Guy Grazer: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Tracey then decided to attack him by herself, and she displayed the powers of all 47 years of Red Rangers in her. First, she used the powers of Jayden Shiba and she fired a slash of fire energy with a swing of her Fire Smasher and it hit Guy Grazer, then, she used the powers of Troy Burrows and Shane Clarke she fired a blast of red winds and the wind gusts turned into a tornado and it really shredded Guy Grazer.

Then, she used the powers of Carter Grayson and she fired red spectral energy blasts from her Fire Smasher. Then, she used the powers of Nick Russell and Leanbow and she fired a blast of red magic and fire and Guy Grazer got burned bad, then, she used the powers of Tommy Oliver, T.J. Johnson, Leo Corbett, Scott Truman, Mack Hartford, Jack Landors, Sky Tate, and Andros and she fired a blast of red energy and stars which hit Guy Grazer and he seriously got hit hard, then, she used the powers of Wes Collins and Eric Meyers and she fired red time blasts which hit Guy Grazer and he looked like an old man and she slashed at him with her Fire Smasher, and he returned to normal.

Then, she used the powers of Casey Rhodes and Devon Daniels, and she fired red energy that took the form of the tiger and cheetah and they tore Guy Grazer's jumpsuit with their claws, then, she used the powers of Connor McKnight, Tyler Navarro, and Zayto and fired red energy which took the form of T-Rexes and they bashed Guy Grazer with their tails, and finally, she used the powers of Brody Romero and fired red energy shurikens which pinned Guy Grazer to a tree.

We were absolutely amazed!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Eli: UNBELIEVABLE!

Nico: I wonder if there are Embodiments of the Ranger teams?

Me: I'm sure there are. But that would be so cool!

Then, the Red Power Rangers all arrived.

Tommy Oliver: We just saw the explosions, what was…? (Sees Tracey Burrows) Oh man, it's Tracey.

Jayden: Tracey Burrows, I knew we'd run into her.

Then, Lincoln tied Guy Grazer up in a red energy straitjacket and threw him in a prison van that took him straight back to prison. We all cheered as Lincoln, Becky, and Crystal Lullaby holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Crystal Lullaby's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer light purple and light violet tail, longer light arctic bluish gray horn, and massive light arctic bluish gray angel wings are permanent, and Becky's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Becky: Have fun rotting back in prison.

Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Crystal?

Crystal Lullaby: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that crazy prick the violent beating of his life.

Nico: You got that right. Plus, we ran into one of your Guardian Angels here, and it turns out she's the Embodiment of all the Red Rangers from 47 years.

Becky: We certainly were surprised to see her here.

Crystal Lullaby: And she really laid quite the beatdown on Guy Grazer.

Suddenly, Crystal Lullaby wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Crystal Lullaby's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and crystal clusters growing around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Crystal Lullaby sucked in and absorbed the crystal clusters and elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: So, are you going to introduce us to your Guardian Angel?

Lincoln: Right. This is Tracey Burrows, Embodiment of The Red Power Rangers, she's my Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of all the Red Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all of the Red Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met me when we were ten years old. One day, Tracey was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see me running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on me, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt me and they were going to kill us both, but Tracey used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to Mom and Dad who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from me and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up my physical wounds and hugged me and I hugged her as I cried, it really wounded her to see me go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told me about her, and when I found out she's The Embodiment of all the Red Power Rangers, I fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, I alone found out she's the sister of Troy Burrows, the Red Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Red Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards me, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to me once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

My jaw and Nico's literally dropped to the floor.

CLANG! CLANG!

Eli closed our jaws.

Me: Oh man… , I… , I can't believe it! So, in addition to being the powerful Embodiment of all the Red Rangers from 47 years, she's also the sister of Troy Burrows?!

Nico: That really is so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and you now have a special look at who we're going to meet after the Keyblade Knights, and now that you're here, Tracey.

Sheila and Tom came.

They arrested Guy Grazer.

Sheila: We'll take it from here guys.

Tom: Back to the stony lonesome for you Grazer!

They loaded him in.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Tracey Burrows in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Tracey Burrows: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Tracey Burrows' neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Tracey Burrows: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tracey Burrows.

Tracey Burrows had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Thanks, Tracey.

Tracey Burrows: No problem Nico. That was a Super Mega Win.

Troy Burrows: That's my awesome sister!

Me: Troy you never told us that your sister was one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Troy Burrows: You never asked. But yeah she is a true force to be reckoned with.

Qin: She sure is.

Nico: Boy that is for sure.

Tracey Burrows: I heard so much about what my brother and his team have been doing with all of you guys and I'm so proud of them for doing all that with you.

Me: Your brother and his team have been one of the most amazing and most awesome helpful teams ever. We met them when we were in our last days of school and they showed us that they had over 35 years of teams back then before we expanded with more of the Super Sentai Teams coming up.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Tracey Burrows: And I heard all about Jason David Frank's death! That was awful!

Me: It sure was!

We took off our hats and put our hands on our hearts and had a moment of silence for him. He will never be forgotten.

Tracey Burrows: That was a massive shock for me!

Me: It was a massive shock for many of us and all Power Ranger

Fans everywhere!

Sunny Starscout: Yeah we got the news when we were about to head into battle with Opaline.

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: But we vowed to honor the destruction of Lord Zedd and Rita in his memory.

Tracey Burrows: Good idea.

Nico: We're collecting fragments of a mystical artifact. Wanna help us out with that?

Tracey Burrows: The Tablet of Order and Chaos. Yeah I heard about that. I would be honored.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: You're bound to see lots of Morphs from your brothers team during the whole thing

Tracey Burrows: I'm really looking forward to it.

Me: You will love it. Also the Kamen Riders help out too.

Tracey Burrows: Awesome!

Hitoshi: You're going to love seeing us in action too.

Souto: We helped the Super Sentai Teams from time to time over the years.

Me: Yep and the Kamen Riders all helped us out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Tracey Burrows: That's what I was hearing! Oh and I have someone here with me for this.

Out came Takeshi Hongo A.K.A. Kamen Rider! The First Kamen Rider from 1971!

Me: (GASP) Takeshi Hongo!

Takeshi Hongo: Been a long time since we saw each other J.D.

Me: It has been a while. We owe you big time for helping us out during day 1 of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Takeshi Hongo: I'm glad I could help you guys out.

Nico: Thanks for coming back.

Takeshi Hongo: Anytime Nico. I'm so sorry you guys had to go through all that.

Me: It's all right Takeshi.

Nico: But we're glad you helped us.

Takeshi Hongo: Yeah. But if you guys ever run into my teammate from Kamen Rider Black that story will really make you cry.

Me: Oh boy. Kamen Rider Black from 1987. I heard that was the darkest version out of them.

Nico: And we're also meeting the Embodiments of Dopants.

Takeshi Hongo: That's what I was hearing. That is so cool that you're meeting them. Oh speaking of which. I saw dark versions of Liar, Invisible, Spider, Taboo, Bat, Puppeteer, Jewel Dopant including Snow Ghost and Harpymon.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: I remember those Dopants. Some of those we battled during Nuju's Ambassador Missions.

Eli: Wow! And he is right! I sense them. Also they are 4 people.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Who do we call for that?

Me: Lets see. Yi, Hannah Cheddar, Julia Vendettia, Engagement Ring Princess, Winter Varyona, Veronica Keiron and Nemesis Prime (Beast Wars).

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Awesome!

Takeshi Hongo: This will be interesting to see.

Laney: You're going to love it Takeshi.

Philip: For the first Kamen Rider from 1971 it will be fun.

Me: Yep. Oh guys! I just got word that Kamen Rider Geats finishes their adventures on August 27th next month.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Can't wait to meet them.

Me: So if we ever resume our ambassador missions, lets have Himiko Toga be an ambassador for it.

Himiko: Me?! Whoa! I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements came Yi, Hannah Cheddar, Julia Vendettia, Engagement Ring Princess, Winter Varyona, and Veronica Keiron.

Yi: Hey, guys!

Me: Awesome you came.

Then a rumble was heard and then came a huge mammoth! And it was NEMESIS PRIME of Beast Wars.

Nemesis Prime: I'm here guys. Ready for action.

Qin: Cool.

Me: We'll take the Ambassador Missions into consideration. Just give us some time on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Himiko: Okay then.

Nico: There they are!

We then saw Another Liar, Invisible, Spider, Taboo, Bat, Puppeteer and Jewel Dopant as well as Snow Ghost.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: The strangest part is that the Invisible Dopant didn't look like a monster at all.

Nico: I know.

Another Liar Dopant: (In a girls voice) But this will be fun.

Another Spider Dopant: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) It sure will.

Another Bat Dopant: (In a girls voice) Yeah it will!

Me: Those voices!

They merged and reverted back. One was a girl with aqua green hair and had blue eyes and had purple clothes and green angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Rocket Dopant on it and the symbol was on her skirt and she had a Rad Rocket Magisword in her hands. The second girl had pink hair and pink eyes and had pink angel wings and had a beautiful blue dress on and she had a crown on her head and she also had a tiara with the symbol of the Queen Dopant on and the same symbol was on her dress and she had a scepter in her hands. The Third Girl had black hair and red eyes and had black clothes and red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Bomb Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Little Blue Bomb Magisword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Roxanne Rocket, Connie Victoria Queen and Bianca

Bombshell Bomb!

Nico: WHOA!

Roxanne Rocket: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Connie Victoria Queen: It sure is good to see you again.

Bianca Bombshell: You guys have been busy haven't you.

Me: That's an understatement. Roxanne Rocket is the Embodiment of the Rocket Dopant and she is amazingly fast and has the power to breathe in space. She also has star powers too and no she is not related to Roxy Rocket even though they both share the same name. Connie Victoria Queen is the Embodiment of the Queen Dopant and she has light powers and she is also the Great Great Granddaughter of Queen Victoria of London.

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: It's an honor to meet you Princess.

Connie Victoria Queen: No need for formalities. But thank you.

Me: And Bianca Bombshell is the Embodiment of Bomb and she is a Demolition Master.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Bianca Bombshell: Yeah.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Harpymon friendly or hostile?

Roxanne Rocket: Friendly and she is a really awesome one.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them! Time to Count Up Your Sins!

Philip: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

They exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books and the false Gaia Memories shattered into pieces.

Qin: That's it for them.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long.

We saw a figure fly in and it was ANOTHER HARPYMON!

Harpymon: WOW! It's like I'm looking at myself in the mirror.

Qin: It sure feels like it!

Another Harpymon: Boy no kidding!

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had clothes for one of each color of the rainbow and had pink eyes and she had rainbow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Prism on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a rainbow energy sword.

Me: (GASP) Penny Prism!

Penny Prism: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Penny is the Embodiment of Prism and she has rainbow powers and is awesome with the powers of light. And she also has Rainbow Wind powers. She can fire wind and light.

Harpymon: Wow! Just like me with my wind powers.

Penny Prism: That's right.

Kaito: (gets out Decade gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out W gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Decade Sword and Zocks got a Sword of Dopants.

Penny Prism: No he didn't promise me anything. I fired a wave of wind and spun him around in a tornado so fast that he got dizzy and then threw up big time.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was so dizzy that day that he hurled all over the place.

Penny Prism: Yep and I used that time to escape.

Me: Cool.

Sougo: (gets out Decade Ridewatch) You would definitely get along with Lori.

Armor Time! (Upbeat rock music) KamenRide! Wow! Decade! Decade! Deca~de! (Decade transformation noises)

Geiz: (gets out Accel Ridewatch) She had her time to shine yesterday.

Armor Time! (Accel transformation noise) Accel! Accel! (Motorcycle revving)

Sougo got DecadeArmor while Geiz got AccelArmor

Penny Prism: I'm sure I would. Looking forward to helping you guys out.

Me: Awesome.

Penny turned into ANOTHER HARPYMON!

Nico: Feel the Wind! (ACTIVATES HARPYMON'S RIDEWATCH) (ECHOING) WIND SEEKER!

He fired a blade of wind and blasted her down.

Nico: And some ice! (ACTIVATES SNOW GHOST'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of ice and froze her.

May: All in agreement for taking her down?

We raised our hands.

Mzingo: Motion shall carry.

May: (ACTIVATES LIGHTNING EMPRESS AND MZINGO'S PARLIAMENT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Laney: How come we did that?

Me: Sorry it's part of Mzingo's rules. They have to cast a vote before anything is done. Politics method.

Laney: Oh.

Maria: Now this. (ACTIVATES WOLFGANG AND WIZARD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired sonic blasts and magic and smashed her down.

Rosty: Now for some ice!

Rosty activates Snow Ghost's Ridewatch and blasted her with ice and froze her.

Then 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Flamite, Terminator (Dark Fate), Sublimino and Water Kang came.

Nico: Nice team 10,000 Volt Ghost!

10,000 Volt Ghost: Thanks Nico.

Me: Electrifying!

Nico: Yep.

?: It sure is!

Then a Great Tusk came!

Me: Cool! A Great Tusk!

Nico: Wow! Looks like an evolved version of Donphan.

Xenia: Except it's the ancestor of one.

Great Tusk: (In a girls voice) That sure is awesome though.

Nico: Brianna Crow!? Whoa!

She reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and magenta clothes and had brown angel wings.

Brianna Crow: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down Another Harpymon and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and brought Penny Prism over.

Me: Awesome!

Rosty: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Brianna Crow: Easy. When me and Nico built an amazing Underwater Hotel in Australia.

Me: Wait you guys built the Bubble Hotel in Australia!? That's the coolest underwater hotel ever and the view of the crystal clear blue waters of the ocean and the coral reef is amazing.

Qin: That sure is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Brianna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Brianna Crow: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), and Herald are heading to Grand Rapids, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty-three girls here, but we're also taking down and destroying the next of The Seven Deities, Augus of The Seven Deities.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Grand Rapids, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty-three girls here, but we're also taking down the next of The Seven Deities, Augus of The Seven Deities.

Mithra: Yes, but despite his bloodlust, Augus is an honorable man, but don't underestimate him.

Lincoln: I know, he's really strong and he puts up a serious fight. But, so do we, if he wants a fight, then I'll give him a fight.

Nico: That's the spirit.

Noah: You got that right. But, why do I have a feeling something bad is about to happen to Augus?

Lincoln: You're not wrong on that one, Noah, I feel it too, and we already know the other Elemental Monarchs of Evil are still watching from the shadows.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long honey blond hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blonde angel wings dripping with honey, and she's dressed in an orange sleeveless vest, sleeveless orange top, golden honey skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, honey, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is 100 Acre Woods in her right hand is the Sweet Memories Keyblade, and with her are the twenty-three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Wilma Acres, Keyblade Knight of the 100 Acre Woods.

Wilma Acres: Yep, and I got the girls away from Augus. But, he's coming to fight us.

?: How perceptive you are. Now, let us begin!

We then saw our target, Augus of The Seven Deities.

Sylvester: Well then, if it's a fight you want, then, you'll get one, Augus.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You should know we're not going to show you any mercy, Augus, we'll fight you with all we got! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super

Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Noah's team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Greed Deity, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as

they hit him.

Augus: (LAUGHS) Yes, that's what I like to see. Now, then, time to get serious!

Suddenly, Augus was stabbed in the spine with a knife by Granmorg the Earth Monarch who vanished in a vortex of infernal lava and earth, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with orange hair and dark red eyes similar as Gina Granmorg's, massive muscular build, and he's dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was George Granmorg, the evil older brother of Gina Granmorg and the fifth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

George Granmorg: You had one fucking job, Augus: kill them all, yet you didn't! You failed us! YOUR LIFE IS FOREFEIT!

George Granmorg removed the knife and left Augus to die from a severely fatal wound.

Gina Granmorg: YOU FUCKING ASSHOLE!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blade which slashed George's cheek and blood came out, and he fled. We holstered our weapons and powered down as we ran up to Augus who was really bleeding badly from George's attack.

Lincoln: Augus, are you alright?

Augus: (Groans) That… bastard. He stabbed me hard in the back and severed my spine, and he also punctured my lung.

Me: That fucking asshole! He's dead, worse than dead after our mission today!

Nico: That's for sure! He disrupted our fight and stabbed Augus inflicting a fatal wound.

Augus: (To Lincoln) I… I know I'm… not going to live for much longer. But, I won't let my final breath be wasted: I want you to absorb me, once you do that, you'll be even more stronger than ever, and please… , look after Mithra.

Lincoln saw into Augus' eyes and soul, and even in his last moments in life, he still maintains his honor and his wishes are indeed true.

Lincoln: Understood.

Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger which opened up into a large sucker and then, he latched it onto Augus' head. Then, Lincoln sucked him into his body and absorbed the Greed Deity and he acquired Augus' superhuman physical strength, superhuman speed, agility & reflexes, superhuman durability & endurance, superhuman stamina, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Greed, flight, soul extraction, and halo, and he also claims Augus' sword, Wailing Dark, as a trophy and added weapon to his massive arsenal of weapons. Then, the stinger changed back.

Lincoln: Augus, I swear to you, your code of honor will live on, and George, you will pay for what you did today with your own blood.

Nico: An honorable man like that does not deserve to be back-stabbed like that, that lowlife will pay for this!

Lincoln: That he will, Nico. (To Wilma Acres) And it's so good to see you again, Wilma Acres.

Wilma Acres: You too, Linky, and it's so good to see you and the others again, Sora, Riku, and Kairi.

Sora: You too, Wilma.

Lincoln went up to Wilma Acres and he hugged her, and Wilma Acres is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Wilma Acres: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Wilma Acres, Keyblade Knight of the 100 Acre Woods, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for the 2023 movie Winnie The Pooh: Blood and Honey and wants to make sure that disgraceful movie gets taken down forever, and yes, her angel wings LITERALLY drip honey. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends as well as Merlin and Pooh and all his friends of the 100 Acre Wood and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Sora: We won the trial days ago, and we got that movie banned forever, and it was thanks to the testimony of Pooh, King Mickey, and I that we won the case.

Wilma Acres: Wait, what?! You guys won the trial?!

Lincoln: We did, and we got that movie banned forever.

Wilma Acres: I hope the Mascots won't freak out about that anymore.

Lincoln: They won't, and we have our ways of making sure they don't, and now that you're here, Wilma.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Wilma Acres in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora

and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lincoln: Whoa, and your blood still tastes like honey.

Wilma Acres: It always is, and you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Wilma Acres' neck with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Wilma Acres: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Wilma Acres.

Wilma Acres had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she jumped Lincoln and proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twenty-three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The twenty-three girls are Natsumi Satou, Asami Nagoshi, Risa Iwai, Mari Okuda, Nozomi Iwai, Makoto Fukunaga, Maki Kudou, Kei Nakajima, Rika Kihara, Ai Nitta, Kaori Kawai, and Hitomi Yoshino from 12nin no Onna Kyoushi and Akira Naruse, Nao Yabe, Natsumi Machida, Iori Kikuna, Sayuri Furubuchi, Mari Nakayama, Shizuka Aihara, Misako Yokohama, Ryouko Katakura, Miyuki Kamoi, and Miho Hashimoto from 12nin no Onna Kyoushi Re-Innovation -In-.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Natsumi Satou, Asami Nagoshi, Risa Iwai, Mari Okuda, Nozomi Iwai, Makoto Fukunaga, Maki Kudou, Kei Nakajima, Rika Kihara, Ai Nitta, Kaori Kawai, and Hitomi Yoshino from 12nin no Onna Kyoushi and Akira Naruse, Nao Yabe, Natsumi Machida, Iori Kikuna, Sayuri Furubuchi, Mari Nakayama, Shizuka Aihara, Misako Yokohama, Ryouko Katakura, Miyuki Kamoi, and Miho Hashimoto from 12nin no Onna Kyoushi Re-Innovation -In-

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Natsumi Satou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Natsumi Satou and the other twenty-two girls saw who it was that saved them from Augus of The Seven Deities, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving

Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas,

Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Natsumi Satou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twenty-two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Natsumi Satou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natsumi Satou, Asami Nagoshi, Risa Iwai, Mari Okuda, Nozomi Iwai, Makoto Fukunaga, Maki Kudou, Kei Nakajima, Rika Kihara, Ai Nitta, Kaori Kawai, Hitomi Yoshino, Akira Naruse, Nao Yabe, Natsumi Machida, Iori Kikuna, Sayuri Furubuchi, Mari Nakayama, Shizuka Aihara, Misako Yokohama, Ryouko Katakura, Miyuki Kamoi, and Miho Hashimoto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Augus, the honorable of the Seven Deities.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating Augus down, but before Augus could get serious and really go all out, he was stabbed in his spine by George Granmorg and left to die from a fatal wound and driven off by us and it led to Augus asking Lincoln to absorb which he did and he assimilated and he'd acquired Augus' superhuman physical strength, superhuman speed, agility, and reflexes, superhuman durability and endurance, superhuman stamina, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Greed, Mantra Orbs manifestation, flight, soul extraction, and halo and gaining Augus' sword, Wailing Dark, as a trophy and added weapon to his massive arsenal of weapons, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Wilma Acres have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I know that's another member of The Seven Deities defeated, but Augus was an honorable man whom you wanted to have put in prison.

Lincoln: That's right, but because of what that asshole, George Granmorg, did, he basically sentenced Augus to die, and he asked me to absorb him and I gained all his powers and abilities along with his sword. I'm not letting George Granmorg live, later on today, he dies and I will make him suffer a lot for his crimes and I'll eat his heart and tear him to pieces. Augus' honor will live on, that I promise, it's what he would want.

Maria: Same here.

Gina Granmorg: But, it also proves one thing: George Granmorg truly is nothing more than pure evil incarnate with a pitch-black heart of evil and darkness. That asshole's life is done.

Me: He will pay!

Nico: With his own blood!

---

After Augus' mortal wounding by George Granmorg and his absorption by Lincoln, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Wilma Acres saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face,

hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Wilma Acres: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Wilma, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Wilma Acres: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Wilma Acres: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Wilma, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Wilma Acres: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were canning some honey to sell to the markets and restaurants and Lori was helping us with managing the orders. But, then, we heard a loud belch in the air along with the smell of B.O. in the air, and we knew who it was that announced her arrival: it was Lynn, and she burst into our honey-producing factory, and she was out for blood. Lynn charged right at us and was about to kill us, but I fired honey blasts from my angel wings and they hit Lynn and stuck her to the wall and she was unable to move. We then called Luna who pulled Lynn out of the wall and threw her in a cage and took her back home where she got grounded for twenty weeks and thrown in a metal container like the animal she is.

Lori: She almost ruined their operations just because she was still driven by her bloodlust, which is why I was glad she, Lola, Lisa, and Luan banished me from their Anti-Lincoln Alliance forever, though it didn't mean I was off the hook that easily, but I was getting there by helping out. If it were up to me, I'd call the cops on that jackass jock and have them send her smelly butt to prison for good like the animal she is.

Me: I saw what Wilma did to Lynn and it was crazy, she was covered head to toe in honey and we had to spray her with a gallon of water, but she didn't want to get clean.

Rita: There was no way we'd let her track honey all over the house, and she did have it coming, and I was proud that day of Lori helping her brother and Wilma with their honey production.

Nico: She was improving, but to Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, she committed treachery.

Lincoln: And to me, if they tried anything to kill me or Lori, I would end their careers long before they could begin.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir are heading to Reef Resort.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Denise Marmalade: Wow, so this is Reef Resort, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Denise, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like someone really had a good time at Reef Resort, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Meddy EXE, Universe 666 Atlas, Belle, Denise Marmalade, Droitclair, and Eratoeir, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and he should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy

Adventure.

Me: I wonder which galaxy will be next.

Lola: This will be good.

Nico: Next is Sea Slide Galaxy.

Me: Sweet!

Stacy Bolton: I'll go with you for that. Surfing is one of my things.

Nico: Awesome!

Sage: I'll come too.

Nico: Okay then. Lets go.

They went in and Nicole activated the Simulator and they were at SEA SLIDE GALAXY!

Nico: Wow! Sea Slide Galaxy.

Stacy Bolton: Perfect Surfing Spot for me.

Nico: Yep.

Sage: It sure is beautiful.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just got to get to the star. But this one is going to have a Cosmic Mario there.

Nico: Uh oh.

Then they heard Laughter and out came COSMIC MARIO!

Sage: Whoa is that!?

Nico: Cosmic Mario!

He looked like Mario but he was made of stars.

Cosmic Mario: You will never get to that star!

Nico: Come and stop us!

They teleported and got to surfing on the waves of the galaxy.

(SURFIN' DERP INSTRUMENTAL BY THE CAMPANULAS PLAYS)

They got to surfin and it was fun!

Stacy Bolton: YEAH! COWABUNGA!

Sage: SURF'S UP DUDES!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Cosmic Mario was catching up to them!

Nico: (gets out Harpymon and Pterodactyl Ghost's Ridewatches) This'll slow him down!

He activated them and fired waves of lightning and wind and blasted him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Stacy: Take this!

She fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Cosmic Mario!

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of lightning blades from his sword and electrocuted Cosmic Mario all over and slowed him down.

Nico: YEAH!

They surfed on.

Nico: We must be ahead of him now!

They saw the lighthouse and in front of it was the star!

Nico: There it is!

They got to it and a Kingambit appeared!

Nico: A Kingambit!

Kingambit: (In a girls voice) I got this!

Nico: Kimi Exxington! Wow.

Kingambit fired an energy blast and blasted Cosmic Mario.

Nico: YEAH!

Sage and Stacy got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Kingambit reverted back and she was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had yellow clothes.

Kimi Exxington: That was awesome!

Stacy Bolton: Righteous!

They high five.

Sage: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kimi Exxington: When me and Nico raided a casino and stopped an intense illegal gambling operation.

Nico: Yep. That was over in Utah where Gambling is Illegal.

Stacy Bolton: Wow!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Kimi hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kimi Exxington: Same here.

They later left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

Later we were eating lunch. We were having Porkchops.

Wednesday Addams: What are you guys eating?

Me: Porkchops. The mascots made them.

Nico: They did a really good job.

I put nuclear hot barbecue sauce on mine.

Me: (Eating) Mmm!

Wednesday Addams: May I try some too?

Me: Sure Wednesday.

She had some.

Lightning Dust: I'll have some too!

Poromon: Now now we made more than enough for everyone.

Xenia: Awesome.

We got to eating and had a great meal.

Lightning Dust: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Timon: Exquisite and delicious.

Nico: It sure is.

Lana: Yep.

Crumplezone: Now THIS is food!

Nico: You got that right!

Homer: WOOHOO! Always love good pork chops.

Poliwag: And with extra gravy for you Homer.

He dumped gravy on them.

Ed: Yum! Gravy!

We laughed!

?: May I have some too?

We saw a Scream Tail.

Me: Cool a Scream Tail.

Misty Tredwell: Wow it looks like a Jigglypuff.

Me: It sure does look like one.

Xenia: But it's the ancestor of a Jigglypuff.

Scream Tail: (In a girls voice) Yep. Pretty cool.

Nico: Simone Oceanbird!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had blue eyes and yellow and purple clothes.

Simone Oceanbird: Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Yep and yeah you can have some.

Simone Oceanbird: Awesome.

She got to eating with us.

Ultra Magnus: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Simone Oceanbird: When me and Nico found a cave and we found that it was a beautiful crystal cave.

Nico: It was really awesome.

Simone Oceeanbird: Yep.

Me: Beautiful.

Nico and Simone hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Simone Oceanbird: Same here.

Batch: (to the mascots) Did you guys love those pork chops?

Poromon: (BURPS) Oh pardon me.

Poliwag: We sure did.

Xenia: Boy they were great. (BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Nico: Those were good.

The previous group came.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the third mission to retrieve the fourth piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The fourth piece of The Tablet is located in Ultimate Earth, and it's in the hands of Ultimate Electro.

Lincoln: Whoa. Okay, this is one electrifying battle that I'm so going to enjoy, and all those battles with Electro have prepared me for this. But, I fear it won't be easy: if Ultimate Electro has the fourth piece, it's bound to have done something to him.

Nico: My thoughts exactly.

Ren Krawler: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Linehalt: 2, right?

Nico: Yep. Brute Bonnet And Flutter Mane.

Xenia: Neat! Those two are the ancestors of Amoonguss and Misdreavus.

Qin: Awesome.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the third mission to retrieve the fourth piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The fourth piece of The Tablet is located in Ultimate Earth, and it's in the hands of Ultimate Electro.

Me: WHOA! This will be electrifying!

Lincoln: Whoa. Okay, this is one electrifying battle that I'm so going to enjoy, and all those battles with Electro have prepared me for this. But, I fear it won't be easy: if Ultimate Electro has the fourth piece, it's bound to have done something to him.

Nico: My thoughts exactly.

Eli: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than George Granmorg, the evil older brother of Gina Granmorg and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Gina and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Gina, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Gina Granmorg, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison, and we can't forget what he did to Augus on my rescue.

Gina Granmorg: That's something we can't forget ever, Linky. So, now my older brother, George, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say yesterday, he Gene-Slammed himself into Granmorg the Rock Monarch, right, Gina.

Gina Granmorg: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let George live a single second further and after what he did to Augus, now he's really crossed it, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Ultimate Earth to retrieve the fourth piece of The Tablet and defeat Ultimate Electro.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, Ultimate Electro, you're going to be taken down, and once we get done defeating Ultimate Electro and retrieving the fourth piece of The Tablet, you're next, George Granmorg, and you better be ready to die along with answering for what you did to Augus.

Gina Granmorg: You've gone way too far this time, George. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Granmorg the Rock Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you're left as molten slag after we defeat Ultimate Electro, and you will answer for what you did to

Augus, you asshole.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Ultimate Earth to retrieve the fourth piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and defeat Ultimate Electro, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Gina Granmorg are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, George Granmorg.

We were off.

---

NEW YORK CITY - ULTIMATE SPIDERMAN UNIVERSE!

---

The sun sets in this younger, alternate version of the Amazing Shattered Dimensions Universe. Ultimate Spider-Man is swinging comfortably in a forest outside the city bonded with the Black Suit that he hates so much. But thanks to Madame Web and her psychic powers keeping it under control, Peter is given a chance to enjoy it this time and the useful enhancements it gives to his spider-powers. Hopefully.

Ultimate Spiderman: What is that weird smell? Oh. Right. Fresh air! (swings deeper into the forest) Wish I could enjoy bein' outta the city, but this suit is throwing me. I feel dirty… And not in a fun, let's-go-clubbing way.

?: Hey! Wait for us!

Ultimate Spider-Man turned around to see us catching up to his position.

Ultimate Spiderman: Hey guys! You all made it.

Me: Glad we could.

Poromon: That black suit is makin' ya a speedy little spider.

Ultimate Spiderman: Don't call me little, Kirby Junior. How're you guys liking my dimension so far?

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Honestly, it's not so much different from our dimension.

Me: It's cool though.

Lisa Loud: Also this will help you stay in permanent control of the symbiote in you.

She put the device she made on him and it reigned in the symbiote completely.

Ultimate Spiderman: Wow! Thanks Lisa.

Me: You'll see what it does soon.

Ultimate Spiderman: Alright. Gotta focus. That magic rock is around here somewhere.

Spider-Man faces the power plant in front of us. His upgraded Spider-Sense is sensing a fragment in that vicinity, as well as familiar trouble. The power plant is more active than usual. The blue electricity it's discharging seems to be getting drained by something else. Or someone. Someone that Spider-Man knows all too well.

Ultimate Spidey: Aaaaand I just figured out where. Follow me.

We race into the electrical complex to find a bald-headed man with a body made of blue pure energy sucking up some of the electricity in the joint. And once he's charged up, he spirals into the air cackling electricity around his naked body.

We saw that it was MAXWELL DILLON A.K.A. ELECTRO!

Horsea: Is that… Electro?

Ultimate Electro: Aww, if it isn't the spectacular spider-schmuck. And you brought new friends and pets!

Poliwag: We're not pets!

Me: Maxwell Dillon A.K.A. Electro. Awesome and electrifying to see you.

Ultimate Spiderman: (blocks view of Ultimate Electro's groin) Oh dude, pants! No one wants to see your junk. There are girls here!

Lincoln: Don't forget Nicole.

Me: Yeah haven't you heard of clothes!?

Ultimate Electro:: Keep laughin', punks. See what I found? (shows us fragment) What do you think happens if I use it?

Me: The FRAGMENT!

Ultimate Spiderman: Uhhh… Interest rates go down?

Lincoln: Free medical care?.

---

Suddenly, thunder booms in the sky as dangerous sparks of electricity frequently cackle from multiple generators around Electro, much to his pleasure and likening,

Ultimate Electro: YES! It's like my powers are totally unleashed - now I can absorb ALL this energy! ENERGY WITHOUT LIMIT!

Ultimate Spiderman: And yet, still no pants.

Me: WOW! This is gonna be ELECTRIFYING TIMES 100!

Lincoln: It sure will be! But I HAVE lightning without limit too!

Me: Me too!

Me and Lincoln FLARED UP INCREDIBLY POWERFUL LIGHTNING AURAS!

Me: SHOCKING!

To demonstrate his enhanced powers and scare away, Electro uses his electricity to turn on a nearby truck and its headlights.

Ultimate Electro: See what I can do now?!

Ultimate Spiderman: (sarcastically) We are SO impressed! We never SEEN anyone start a TRUCK before!

Ultimate Electro: Laugh it up, loser!

Me: He is made of pure lightning so that's no surprises there.

Cynder: Give it up, Electro. By now, we're familiar with your tricks.

Ultimate Electro: (confused) I don't remember ever fighting you punks!

Me: That's because we're Team Loud Phoenix Storm! The most powerful force in the entire universe!

Ultimate Electro: I've heard many things about you all! You have amazing power and were responsible for destroying many bad guys.

Me: And they were infinitely more powerful than you right now.

Lincoln: You're definitely going to remember the beatdown we're about to give you now!

Lincoln jumped over to punch the electric man, but he was too fast and flew away from him

Me: WOW! He is fast!

Ultimate Electro: You can't keep up! I'm moving at the speed of light! Now, how about THIS?!

He drops several electrical orbs in front of his enemies, not as attacks, but as a way to create beasts made from his pure energy.

WE GASPED!

Ultimate Spiderman: Wh-What the?!

Ultimate Electro: Impressive, huh?

Ultimate Spiderman: Little versions of you? I think the word is 'creepy'.

Me: He can create minions of pure lightning!? That is so cool!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Ultimate Electro: You know what I love? Some backup!

Maria: I thought you love lamps and eating batteries.

Me: EW!

Ultimate Electro: Very funny!

Me: El Oso was Electro back home ever capable of doing that?

El Oso: No amigos, he tried many times but could never get it right.

Nico: That is still cool though.

Unknown to us, the truck that Electro turned on earlier starts driving on its own and towards us.

Ultimate Electro: (laughs) What was that about not being impressed about that truck trick?

We jumped out of the way and I fired a wave of lightning and threw the truck at him and he dodged it and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That was awesome! You turned that truck into a remote controlled toy with your lightning.

Ultimate Electro: Yeah I have many more amazing powers with this.

Me: That is awesome. And Electro-Beast Synthesis. That is awesome. Lets see if I can do that.

I formed a huge ball of lightning and threw it and it formed into A DRAGON OF INTENSE LIGHTNING!

Ultimate Electro: WHAT!?

Nico: WHOA!

El Oso: AY CARAMBA! That is amazing!

Nico: WOW!

Me: Not bad for my first time doing that huh?

Ultimate Electro: Very amazing!

I fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Lightning Beasts and blasted them down.

The Lightning Dragon blasted down Ultimate Electro with a massive blast of lightning and he was down!

Lincoln: WHOA!

Qin: That was intensely shocking!

Girl Jordan: YEAH IT WAS!

Xenia: That was cool!

Lincoln goes up and confronts Electro and fires upon the electrical menace, but he keeps moving so fast none of his shots connect,

Ultimate Electro: Ha ha! You can't touch me!

Tar Pit throws a large object that almost hits him while he was distracted with Lincoln, but he still managed to dodge it in time.

Ultimate Electro: (laughs) Hasta la bye bye, losers! (flies away through a tunnel)

Ultimate Spiderman: Zapping away, Electro? I thought you'd be electrified to fight us with your new powers!

Lincoln: How re-volting.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Lincoln!

Tar Pit: Can't think of any more puns, huh?

Ultimate Spiderman: Sorry we don't have anything more current.

Me: It was till SHOCKING!

Nico: Yeah!

We blasted the lightning minions.

Me: Boy this is REALLY ELECTRIFYING!

Static Shock: It sure is! I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Me too.

Stopping with the puns for now, we pursue the electric man through the tunnel while making sure they don't get zapped by his electrified traps. We followed him into a water maintenance room with several workers still working here. Electro spots the water pump behind a gate and gets the bright idea to damage it, slowly filling the room with electrified water that'll kill the trapped workers, distracting us long enough for him to laugh and escape.

Worker 1: He broke the water pump!

Worker 2: Somebody HELP! The water's electrified!

Tai Kamiya: More people to save. All in a heroic day's work.

Me: I'll take in all the electricity.

I unsheathed my sword and like a powerful lightning rod I sucked in all the electricity!

Kevin Levin: Let me help too!

Kevin absorbed all the electricity too.

Dusk: Now to rescue the trapped workers.

Naruto: I got that!

He formed Shadow Clones and they went and did that.

Naruto got the workers to the valve room and and they opened the door.

Man: Okay door's open guys!

Me: Thanks!

Cavalier: Thanks for the help, gentlemen! Get to someplace safe, because somebody's gonna get shocked!

Me: Yeah we're talking billions of volts of electricity.

Man: Okay!

They got to a safe spot and we went down a tunnel.

We rush through the door and into a tunnel hunting down Electro. When we entered the tunnel, Spidey can feel his head buzzing to danger, possibly Electro. At the same time, Nico's hearing some strange, weird noises coming from the end of the tunnel.

Nico: Do you guys hear something?

Me: I sure do.

We soon arrive in a generator room to see Electro absorbing massive amounts of energy from the generators, which is making him feel very disturbingly good judging from how he's feeling.

Ultimate Electro: Ah! That hit the spot! Yeah, baby! Like that! Right there!

Ultimate Spidey: Uh, ew! Do you and your generator, like, need some time alone?

Qin: Yeah!

Eret: He's absorbing all the energy from the generators

Electro finishes absorbing all the energy this generator room could produce and unleashes a large electrical shockwave throughout the chamber to show off his increase in power.

Ultimate Electro: Let's get this party started.

Ultimate Spiderman: Ah, you turned this place into a disco. Classy.

Me: Lets dance then.

I teleported and punched him in his face and knocked him down. Then we clasped hands and lightning struck all over!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Billy Batson: Time for some action here! SHAZAM!

LOUD THUNDERCLAP!

He turned into CAPTAIN THUNDER!

Nico: Lets give him an incredible surge! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and he fired a powerful blast of lightning.

Thor, Storm, Captain Thunder, Lightning Lad, Lincoln, Linka and the lightning users fired lightning blasts and they hit me and I absorbed the lightning and overloaded Ultimate Electro and he screamed in pain as I punched him down with devastating force and punched and kicked him all over!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: WHOA! THIS IS REALLY ELECTRIFYING!

Xenia: Wow!

While this was going on, Poromon took the time to drink some beer.

Ultimate Electro: What are you doing?

Poromon: Chasing you made me thirsty.

Ultimate Electro: Okay. You had enough to drink. (grabs beer)

Poromon: (pulls beer to him) No. This is my beer! Get your own!

Ultimate Electro and Poromon started fighting over the beer.

DC Enchantress: You're choosing now to drink!?

Nico: All right don't make me report you both to the principal!

I teleported and punched Ultimate Electro down.

Me: That's Poromon's beer! Not yours! If you want to hit someone as fast as Saturn's lightning, then hit me!

He went at me and I dodged his strikes and fired powerful blasts of lightning and smashed him down.

Ultimate Electro then teleported on top of one of the generators.

King Kai: (in our heads) Look for Electro on top of the generators!

Marcus Damon: I see him!

He was absorbing more electricity!

Me: Uh oh!

He teleported.

Ultimate Electro: SURPRISE!

He then FIRED A MASSIVE CONCENTRATED BLAST OF LIGHTNING!

I then fired a massive energy wave of lightning too and the blasts collided and lightning struck all over the place with intense voltage!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: AWESOME!

Xenia: WOW! That is powerful!

Eli: WOW! That is amazing!

We stopped for a sec.

Ultimate Electro: WOW! That is amazing how you know so many lightning techniques!

Me: You would be amazed at what I can do along with all of us. Lets see how you handle Zzzax's power!

I turned myself into PURE LIGHTNING!

I then teleported and punched him all over with intense force!

Nico: HOLY TESLA COILS!

Eli: WHOA! I didn't know bro can do that!

Varie: WOW! J.D. turned into PURE LIGHTNING!

Mollie: That is so cool!

Lincoln then charged at Ultimate Electro and started grabbling with him. He beat the crap out of him. When Ultimate Electro tried to punch him, he dodged it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This process repreated 2 more times before Lincoln then pushed him back. Spidey lunges forward with another flying kick at the seemingly weakened Electro, only for him to miss as the villain teleports away from his attack and hovers before him and us.

Ultimate Electro: You kids think you're SO hot, don'tcha?!

Ultimate Spiderman: Actually, now that you mention it…

Ultimate Electro: Well guess what, twerps? That's just one o' the generators in this joint. And the more of 'em I drain, the stronger I'll get!

Nicole: Can you at least get some clothes first?

Ultimate Electro roars and flies off from her annoying joke.

Nicole: I was actually being serious.

Nico: After him guys!

Xenia: YEAHQ

Lincoln: I'm really mad now!

Ultimate Electro: I'm done with you!

He decided create red versions of his electrical beasts to slow us down.

Me: Red Lightning Beasts!? WHOA!

Ultimate Electro: Enjoy suckers! More friends for you to play with.

Grier: Let's clear them in less then a minute!

Me: All I need (Reverts back) Is 10 seconds!

I fired blasts of Saturn Lightning and blasted them all down.

Nico: YEAH!

Now outside, Electro summons more electric beasts that rampage towards us.

Spider-Man morphs his arm into a large tendril and sweeps the creatures off the bridge they're running on. Electro tries to run them over with another truck but that quickly failed, so he quickly goes back summoning more monsters to fight for him.

Ultimate Electro: Let's make this a party!

He now creates green electric monsters that can shoot beams of energy from their mouths.

Me: WHOA! Green Lightning Beasts that can fire laser blasts!? WHOA!

Turtle: Let's trick those green monsters into using their lasers on the other monsters!

Eli: Allow me!

Eli ignited his lightsaber and deflected the blasts and blew the beasts apart!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: Nice job Eli!

Ultimate Electro: Feeling a little 'rundown'?"

Ultimate Spiderman: OOOH. We're all doing puns now? Then let's socket to 'em.

Lincoln: Haha. Getting a little charge outta this, aren't ya?

Me: Yeah we are!

Acid Storm: Seriously! Enough with the puns!

Ultimate Spiderman: Hey, hey. Don't need to get so short.

Ultimate Electro: Urgh! Even I'm getting sick of your lame jokes! Here's something to shut you up!

Electro uses his energy to create a more powerful energy creature: A large purple electrified beast that roars like a beast.

Me: WHOA! He summoned a Purple Lightning Beast!

Nico: And this one is bigger than the others!

Ultimate Spiderman: You're a big fellow.

Lincoln attacks first with some strong punches on the purple beast. Surprisingly, it's electric shield is too strong for him to break through and is then slashed away with its electrified claws.

Lincoln: Ouch. Alright. These ones might be a little annoying.

Maria attacks from a distance, throwing crates and other objects that disrupt it's shield.

Maria: Throwing stuff at it seems to be doing the trick.

Me: I got this one! CHIDORI!

I formed a Chidori and slashed the beast and destroyed it!

Qin: Nice one!

Sasuke: That was awesome!

We continue chasing our enhanced villain into the next room inside the power plant.

Maria: Stop running away, Electro!

Me: YEAH YOU COWARD!

Ultimate Electro: (summons more purple monsters among other variants) You can't tell me what to do! (leaves)

The purple creatures slowly walk towards confronting our with their beasty roars. Before we knew it, one of them lunged at us and starts attacking them, but we're able to hold their own. The same can't be said for the Ultimate Spider-Man though. The other purple beast lunged onto his body and violently pins him to the floor while making it very hard for him to free himself.

Ultimate Spiderman: Hey! Get off me!

But the beast claws him, which not only hurts, but is also making him angrier.

Ultimate Spidey: Get off! (the beast attacks him again) I said, get OFF ME, you little FREAK-!

He violently double kicks the beast off of him with so much force he sent it flying, causing it to collide into the wall, cracking it in the process.

Nico: Whoa! Kid Spidey was using a lot more power than usual.

Yang: That's… not a good sign.

Both her and Knuckles look at Spider-Man as they notice something odd going on with him. His body is emanating a dark aura as his black suit looking like it's ready to burst from all the rage and pain it experienced, something Spider-Man is desperately trying to prevent from happening.

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh man, I knew this would happen!

Mikey Kudo: Spiderman, calm down. Okay?

Ultimate Spidey: I can't! It's this SUIT! Gotta get it off me before I-.

Me: UH OH!

But alas, it was too late. His short-tempered rage was enough to strengthen his symbiote into the next, destructive level of carnage,

Ultimate Spidey: ARRRRGGGGHHHHHH!

Tendrils explode from multiple parts of his body and unleashes a powerful shockwave that blew back his friends and foes to a corner.

WE GASPED!

Maria: What power!

Me: HOLY FUCK!

He destroyed the beasts with ease!

Lola: WHOA!

The rage-powered Ultimate Spider-Man has had enough and cuts loose with the full, raw power of the black suit. Lightning-fast tendrils demolishes the electric monsters in his path. His spinning tentacles move so fast with so much power even the larger, purple creatures stand powerless against his raging might. Spider-Man's punches become so fired up that whenever he pounds the ground with them, several large tendril spikes surge from beneath and pierces through his enemies until they pop.

Manaphy: Look at him go! That rage! Such ferocious strength! It's almost scary!

Lisa Loud: J.D. here!

She gave me a remote control and I pressed the button and the device activated and calmed him down.

Ultimate Spiderman: WHOA! What happened?

Me: Remote control for Lisa's device.

Lisa Loud: What you experienced was the calming devices power to help keep you calm.

Ultimate Spideman: Thanks. I'm okay now!

Jungle Fury Jarrod: You sure?

Ultimate Spiderman: I'm fine, I'm fine! Honest. Surprisingly, I was still pretty much in control over myself. Guess Madame Web has a tighter leash on this suit than I thought.

Me: Boy thank goodness.

Nico: Don't scare us like that. We thought we lost you.

Ultimate Spiderman: Sorry. For once, I just wanted to have a little fun with this suit while it's not trying to turn me into a monster.

Lincoln: You sure that symbiote you're wearing ISN'T an alien?

Ultimate Spiderman: No, it's not. This suit was originally created by my father in an attempt to cure cancer. As you can clearly tell, it didn't work out very well. I am MORE than happy to take this thing off once we're done saving reality.

Me: Wow that is interesting.

Lincoln: You don't have to decide now. But now you have a new

'Rage Mode' to help you out in battle. If you want my advice… Only use that power as a last resort. And get a hold of that temper. Trust me. We speak from experience.

Me: Yeah only use it as a last resort.

Ultimate Spiderman: Good idea.

We continued after Ultimate Electro.

We rushed at full speed to find Electro somewhere in the power plant. We quickly dispatched the monsters trying to keep them busy and run to the next set of generators. As we horrifyingly expected, Electro is already there draining them of their energy making himself stronger than ever, becoming slightly bigger as well.

Ultimate Electro: I'm becoming MORE than powerful. I'm becoming UNSTOPPABLE!

Me: We'll see about that!

Ultimate Spiderman: And you're still not wearing any pants, sooo, two steps forward, one step back.

Me: Yeah! Put some clothes on Sparky!

King Kai: Electro is even more powerful now. Strike when his energy field is down!

Me: He may be more powerful now. But he will be electrocuted!

Ebon: (to Ultimate Electro) I used to fight Static on a daily basis. You're not any different.

Ultimate Electro: Tell me there were more electric Bang Babies then just Static.

Ebon: Honestly… no.

Me: Static is the only one out of all of them. I think the Quantum Vapor only used each kind of power once.

Ultimate Electro: Oh. Forget I asked then.

Nico: Noted.

Emu: I got something that might help.

Gachan! Level Up! Tenchi sozo no chikara! (Get make!) Mirai no gamer! Mighty Creator VRX!

Emu got his Creator Gamer form.

Me: Oh yeah!

Emu: Lets make this fun!

Qin: And continue this without Continues!

Lola: Yeah!

Emu: Lets dance!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Ultimate Electro and blasted him all over.

Both Agumon and Data Squad Agumon charged at him

Agumon: (ECHOING) PEPPER BREATH!

They fired fireballs and blasted him.

Me: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING WHIP!

I fired a wave of lightning and it grabbed Ultimate Electro and I threw him and smashed him into the ground!

Me: Take that!

Michael: Go, Electrode!

Michael's Electrode came out before he and Shoutmon charged at Ultimate Electro.

Shoutmon slashed Ultimate Electro.

Michael: ELECTRODE THUNDER!

He fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted Ultimate Electro!

Xenia: Take that!

Ultimate Spiderman: Wow. You guys are more powerful than I thought. Like smaller versions of the Hulk but don't turn green.

Me: We'll take that as a compliment.

Electro gets slammed onto the crater, feeling a lot weaker than he was a moment ago as we confront him.

Ultimate Electro: I need to recharge…

Ultimate Spiderman: You know what I find helps? Rest and relaxation, turn the tv off, just have a little 'me' time… But that's probably not what you're talking about.

Me: Yeah.

Ultimate Electro zaps Ultimate Spiderman before charging at him. The two of them grapple with each other. He beat the crap out of him. When Ultimate Electro tried to punch him, he dodged it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This process repeated 2 more times before Ultimate Spidey then pushed him back. Ultimate Electro then ran away.

Me: Get back here coward!

Lincoln: Should we be shocked he did that?

Spinister: Probably not.

Me: Nah. Lets get after him!

We went after him!

We quickly catch up to Electro through an incoming thunderstorm as his powers continue to grow from generators. But he is still in need of more energy to reach full power. He creates a large swarm of his electric monsters to keep us busy for a bit, even throwing in a truck that almost rams into Spider-Man for good measure.

Ultimate Spiderman: (dodges it) Trucks. We get it! You REALLY have a thing for trucks, huh? A-Are you sure you want to be called 'Electro'? How 'bout 'Electruck'? Truckacon? Truck Master? Truckleberry Finn? Trucker V? I know, Professor Pickup!

We couldn't hold it any longer. The truck joke was too funny it caused us to burst into insane laughter.

We laughed a lot!

Me: Okay that was funny!

Ultimate Electro: BE QUIET!

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah. I really drove that one into the ground.

Me: What jealous you can't come up with a truck joke!?

Ultimate Electro: Maybe THESE will shut you up!

Electro creates two more large purple beasts in front of a building while he infiltrates it for energy.

Ultimate Spiderman: Maybe they'll make me talk more. You'll never know.

Overdrive: How about I take control of those trucks?

Nico: Go for it.

He did so and sent them back and smashed him with them!

Qin: YEAH!

Ultimate Electro: (summons more creatures) Maybe these will keep you out of my hair!

Ultimate Spiderman: You don't even have hair.

Black Spider: Not that they'll stop us anyway.

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted more Lightning creatures.

Me: Yeah!

Xenia and Laney fired waves of energy and arrows and blasted the Lightning Beasts.

Ultimate Electro: (summons more creatures) Maybe these will keep you out of my hair!

Ultimate Spiderman: You don't even have hair.

Black Spider: Not that they'll stop us anyway.

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted more Lightning creatures.

Me: Yeah!

Xenia and Laney fired waves of energy and arrows and blasted the Lightning Beasts.

Ultimate Electro: You sure you and Webhead aren't related?

Black Spider: Just because we have Spider in our names doesn't mean we're related. My real name is actually Eric Needham.

Ultimate Electro: I see.

Ultimate Spiderman: Time to get my rage on!

Me: Uh oh!

Ultimate Spiderman went into Rage Mode.

He bashed and pulverized the Lightning Beasts all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Ultimate Spiderman: That's all of his pets. Where did Electro go?

Lincoln: Probably somewhere inside absorbing more power

King Kai: Lincoln is right. Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you must keep Electro from gaining more access to power sources.'

Nico: We already knew that.

King Kai: Perhaps, but you don't know the grave consequences you're facing for failing to stop him.

Ultimate Spiderman: (sighs) Worse than a little light show, huh?

King Kai: MUCH worse.

Ultimate Spiderman: Of course.

Nico: Lets go!

We went into the Dam.

The large door that leads inside the generator room opens for us, most likely because Electro is in the middle of absorbing more and more energy as his strength keeps on increasing to almost immeasurable heights.

Ultimate Electro: Yes… yes… yes!

Me: WHOA! He's getting bigger!

Ultimate Spiderman: No, no, no?

Ultimate Electro: More power!

Lincoln: Less!

Ultimate Electro: More!

Ultimate Spiderman: LESS!

Ultimate Electro: MORE!

Me: Make up your mind!

Nico: Why don't you just give up, Elec-?

Electro interrupts Nico with a frightening roar of power as everything inside the generator room goes crazy with electricity as he flies away.

Nico: Okay never mind But, y'know, if you change your mind, giving up is still an option.

Lincoln runs over to a walkway, trying to pursue Electro, but the second he approaches, the out-of-control electricity shocks him to the ground.

Lincoln: The electricity is crazy here! We'll never reach Electro like this!

Nico: No shit!

Ultimate Spidey: We just need to stop the electricity! That's how we'll get to Electro!

?: Spider-Man! HELP!

We look over to see a worker on his own surrounded by electricity.

Me: Oh man!

Lincoln: I'll get him!

Lincoln flew over and rescued him.

Lincoln: You okay?

Worker: Yes, I am fine.

Lincoln: Can you help us get to Electro?

Worker: Sure thing. Follow me.

The worker leads us to a terminal that he immediately starts working on.

Wroker: Me and my co-workers use these terminals whenever we experience an electrical overload. I can use them to shut it down, but I won't be able to stop them all. You'll need to rescue my other co-workers in the building and bring them to the other terminals. Two of them will help you open the blast doors to Electro!

Me: Okay!

Xenia: Got it!

We saw the two co-workers.

Me and Xenia flew over and rescued them and brought them over.

Nico: Are those doors open yet?

One of them replies with a thumbs up, confirming they have succeeded opening the blast doors. As the giant doors open and they walk in, Peter's head is buzzing like crazy.

Tomahawk Man: Time for our entrance!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at the door.

At the dam the spirits of thunder appeared and swirled around the area and then converged and then…

---

Lightning struck all over and then lightning formed into a thunderbird and it released a cry and then we came out. But what we SAW WAS SHOCKING FOR US! NO PUN INTENDED!

Below a massive and dangerous lightning storm that tears a frightening hole into the sky, we stand together in total united shock, staring at the electrified, gigantic Electro after he has absorbed too much energy.

Me: HO-LY! FUCKING! SHIT!

Nico: (pales) Mommy.

Eli: LOOK AT THE SIZE OF HIM! He's as big as a kaiju!

And the giant Electro is still draining energy. He's standing behind a dam blocking a massive amounts of water but cares more absorbing the energy from generators attached on it.

Ultimate Electro: I HAVE BECOME A BEING OF PURE ENERGY!

Lincoln and Ultimate Spidey: WITHOUT PANTS!

Ultimate Electro: NEXT - THE CITY! ALL THAT POWER!

Dr. Light: Not unless we stop you! You might have electricity. But I have light itself!

Spider-Man seems to have an idea. Taking a closer look, he notices the rain reacting to Electro's giant body, and as a science kid, he knows electricity hates getting in contact with water.

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh, don't like the rain, huh?

Ultimate Electro: IT'S HARMLESS… LIKE YOU ALL.

Ultimate Spiderman: Lemme see what we can do about that. On BOTH counts!

Andros: Red Battlized Ranger!

Maximum Gashat! Gachan! Level Max!

Emu became Maximum Mighty X.

Me: Time for some pain!

I Fired waves of energy and blasted Ultimate Electro all over!

Lincoln and Linka and Thor, Storm, Captain Thunder and all the lightning users blasted him all over!

Nico: Spiderman, what's the plan? Because your Ultimate self, Emu, and Andros can't keep him occupied forever!

Spiderman: (points to dam) See that dam?!

Lincoln: Say no more! We just gotta destroy it!

Me: Right!

Ultimate Spidey: And big boy's gonna help us do it! Just look at him!

Me: Yeah!

I fired a massive blast of energy at the dam and blasted huge holes in and blasted the energy pylons.

Lincoln: Taste my thunder blade!

Lincoln fired a massive blade of lightning and blasted the dam.

Qin: Take that!

Then Eccentro, Ragdoll, Riddler, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Dodgeball Wizard, Batroc, Xaldin, Abra Kadabra, and Motor Ed appeared.

Nico: Eccentro, Ragdoll, Riddler, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Dodgeball Wizard, Batroc, Xaldin, Abra Kadabra, and Motor Ed.

Eccentro: Our Electro would love meeting this one.

Ragdoll: After all the fragments are gathered.

Metal Sonic: Good idea.

Marionette Shadow: (to Nico) We heard you fought Grazar.

Nico: We sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Are the poisoned people okay?

Nico: Yeah they are okay.

Me: All cured.

Meteor came.

Me: Meteor! Back for another round?

Meteor: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Meteor: Damn, Ultimate Electro sure is big right now!

Me: You're not kidding there!

Qin: Yeah!

We got the battles underway!

---

Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Beetlemon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - Nico's Rescue and Guy Grazer returning for Revenge by POISONING ALL THE RESTAURANTS FOOD and Becky and Crystal Lullaby Transforming and kicking his hot tempered ass into pulp

---

Eccentro was first.

Eccentro: (to Linka) Nico's Rescue involved Guy Grazer returning for Revenge by POISONING ALL THE RESTAURANTS FOOD. Becky and Crystal Lullaby Transformed and kicked his hot tempered ass into pulp

Linka: Yeah that was an amazing sight. But it was awesome! Guy Grazer did a big time Kurata style Villainous breakdown and it massively supercharged J.D.

Eccentro: That explains what that massive explosion of energy was earlier!

Linka: Yep. Also we met the Embodiment of the Red Rangers, Tracey Burrows. She is Troy Burrows Little sister.

Eccentro: Wow! I didn't know Troy had a sister.

Linka: Yep and she is also Lincoln's guardian angel and has 47+ Years of rangers in her. Also we met Takeshi Hongo, the first Kamen Rider from 1971.

Eccentro: WOW! I heard he helped you guys out during the 20 Days of Darkness when you were in Twilight Town.

Linka: He sure did! That was so awesome and cool.

Cow: We were amazed that he showed up with Tracey.

Chicken: We sure were!

Beetlemon: Boy that was so awesome having him help us.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: You got that right.

Whirlwind: That was cool!

Eccentro: Boy I can't help but wonder what other riders came from the 1970s and 80s that helped you guys during that time. Lets do it!

Linka and Eccentro called out their Pyroar and Raikou! Linka and Lincoln merged and they formed into LINKACOLN! Electro and Eccentro merged and they formed into ELECCENTRO! Linka and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Sonnya Magnetwelle, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - Us battling Another Liar, Invisible, Spider, Taboo, Bat, Puppeteer, Jewel Dopant, Snow Ghost and Harpymon and they were the Embodiments of Rocket, Queen, Bomb and Prism

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll (to War Machine): Nico, Orion's team, Harpymon's team, and the others did good battling Another Liar, Invisible, Spider, Taboo, Bat, Puppeteer, Jewel Dopant, Snow Ghost and Harpymon. They were the Embodiments of Rocket, Queen, Bomb and Prism.

War Machine: Yeah that was so awesome!

Thumbelina: We were really amazed to see all that.

Sonnya Magnetwelle: Yeah that was cool.

Pinkie Pie: That was a really amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featheweight: Yeah that was cool.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Ragdoll: That is awesome! Lets do it!

War Machine and Ragdoll called out Skarmory and Mimikyu! War Machine and Iron Man merged and they formed into THE IRON MACHINE MAN! Ragdoll and Grizzly merged and they formed into GRIZZLY DOLL! War Machine and group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Ingenica, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - Lincoln's rescue

---

Riddler was next

Riddler: (to Tecna) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Grand Rapids. Riddle me this: How was it?

Tecna: (British Accent) It was a really crazy one. We were there to destroy the next of The Seven Deities, Augus of The Seven Deities. But we got a shock seeing George Granmorg double cross him and kill him! Lincoln absorbed him into him.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye! That was a really bold move of Lincoln now.

Ingenica: It sure was.

Fluttershy: It was sad to see Augus die.

Tornado Bolt: Even though George was the one pulling the strings Augus still had honor in him.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja He did nothing to deserve that.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Riddler: That is awful! But I'm glad Lincoln saved him from dying like that. Lets do it!

Tecna and Riddler called out their Unown! Tecna and Helena Helios merged and they formed into TECELENA HELIOS! Riddler and Thraxx merged and they formed into RIDTHRAXX! Tecna and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Sound Bobby, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - Meeting Wilma Acres

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) I heard you guys met Wilma Acres. What's she like?

Vinyl Scratch: She is the Keyblade Knight of the 100 Acre Wood and she has wings that literally drip honey. Also she absolutely despises and loathes the movie Blood and Honey and she was amazed that we got that movie banned with that trial.

Rui: That was amazing she saw that.

Sound Bobby: No kidding everyone. That was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was what we call the trial of the century for that day.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was awesome too.

Hex: That is for sure.

Metal Sonic: That is so cool that she is the knight of the 100 Acre Wood. Lets do it!

Vinyl and Metal called out Meloetta. Vinyl and Octavia Melody merged and they formed into VINOCTAVIA! Metal Sonic and Roman Torchwick merged and they formed into METAL ROMAN! Vinyl and group fired waves of energy, blood, skulls, bones, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Soldier 76, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - A fun Adventure in Sea Slide Galaxy

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) Nico had a fun Adventure in

Sea Slide Galaxy. Wasn't expecting Cosmic Mario though

Style Queen: Me neither but that was so awesome that they faced him.

Yelan: It sure was. He looked like Mario but made of stars.

Soldier 76: That was really awesome.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and it was amazing to see them face him.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was cool too.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Marionette Shadow: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Style Queen and Marionette Shadow called out their Gigalith. Style Queen merged with Phantom Lady and they formed into STYLE PHANTOM! Marionette Shadow and Mad Scotty merged and they formed into MAD MARIONETTE! Style Queen and group fired waves of gold, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Rika Noralenshikov, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - The Mascots eating Porkchops

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (To Dan) The mascots made porkchops earlier. I hoped everyone liked them.

Dan: Oh we did and they were tasty.

Nate: Yeah they sure were tasty.

Rika Noralenshikov: That is for sure. It was amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: Not bad for the mascots first try at porkchops.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy they sure were tasty.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Dodgeball Wizard: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Dan and Dodgeball Wizard called out their Magcargo. Dan and Clyde merged and they formed into DANCLYDE! Dodgeball Wizard and Golden Gut merged and they formed into DODGEBALL GUT! Dan and group fired waves of fire and dodgeballs and blasted them down.

---

Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Fuu (Kingdom Hearts), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - The next Villain is Ultimate Electro and Nico is really going to make that Walking Lightning Rod Pay

---

Batroc the Leaper was next.

Batroc: (to Cap) The next Villain is Ultimate Electro. Nico, Lincoln, Tai Kamiya, Andros, Marcus Damon, Mikey Kudo, Emu, and Michael are really going to make that Walking Lightning Rod Pay

Captain America: You got that right and this is gonna be very electrifying!

Hannah Montgomery: It sure is! And this is very fitting for Lincoln too because Electro is his archenemy.

Fuu: Boy it sure is awesome and Electrifying.

Applejack: It sure is! This is gonna be perfect for Linky!

Apple Bloom: I'll say! This will be so fun.

Flashwing: You got that right!

Batroc: Yeah this will be awesome! Lets do it!

Captain America and Batroc called out Arcanine and Persian! Captain America mered with Terramar and they formed into CAPTAIN TERRAMAR OF AMERICA! Batroc and Evil Stormy Weather merged and they formed into BATROC THE STORM! Captain America and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Beast Boy, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Luigi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - The Fragment gave Electro the power to make Lightning Minions!

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) The Fragment gave Electro the power to make Lightning Minions! Oh, and now he's a giant.

Beast Boy: Yeah that was crazy!

Rapunzel: He's now like a titan of lightning!

Luigi: (Italian Accent) That is-a really scary.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure is!

Starshine Sparkle: But this is really awesome seeing him like this.

Spyro: Yeah!

Xaldin: Boy no kidding! Did Lisa's device stop the symbiote from trying to take over Black Suit Spiderman here?

Beast Boy: It sure did! Spiderman is now in full control permanently.

Xaldin: Cool! Lets do it!

Beast Boy and Xaldin called out their Suicune. Beast Boy and Rapunzel merged and they formed into RAPUNZEL THE BEAST TAMER! Xaldin and Yost Whirlwind and they formed into XALDIN THE FURIOUS TORNADO! Beast Boy and team fired waves of wind and magic and smashed them down.

---

Hawkeye, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Alessa Garcia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - Ultimate Electro is going into the M.O.E.

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Ultimate Electro is going into our ranks. He'll get along with the one we know and love

Hawkeye: I know he will and this is gonna be fun.

Kevin: Boy it sure will be cool.

Alessa Garcia: I have a feeling one of the Embodiments we'll meet soon will be his archenemy.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it will be cool.

King Solar: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: I agree there too myself.

Abra Kadabra: I do too. Lets do it!

Hawkeye and Abra Kadabra called out their Decidueye and Mismagius. Hawkeye and Blazewing Butterfly merged and they formed into HAWKEYE THE BLAZEWING ARROWS! Abra Kadabra and Scorch Woman merged and formed into THE SCORCHING MAGIC MEISTRO OF THE 61ST CENTURY! Hawkeye and group fired waves of arrows, fire and light and smashed them down.

---

Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Boy this will be electrifying battling Electro

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Dude, this will be electrifying battling Electro. He's Nico's favorite Spidey villain

Yang: Boy he sure is and that is so awesome.

Zipp Storm: Yeah that is so cool.

Universe 666 Daybreaker: I agree there too and it's awesome.

Princess Luna: You got that right there.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure.

Snowdrop: Boy no kidding. This guy is really electrifying.

Gari: He sure is.

Blackout: Literally shocking.

Motor Ed: That is for sure. Serioously. Lets do it!

Yang and Motor Ed called out their Miraidon. Yang and Rainbow Dash merged and they formed into YANGBOW DASH! Motor Ed merged with Tchang Zu merged and they formed into MOTOR TCHANG! Yang and group fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

## Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Meteor

Meteor was next.

Meteor: Boy this version of Electro is shocking!

Nico: Electrifying and awesome.

May: He sure is powerful.

Meteor: No kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Ultimate Electro, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAARRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and then the Dino Spike hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Tyler Navarro: Monster Extinct!

Nico: Meteor you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Ultimate Spiderman: Aww. The mugic wore off.

Troy: Don't worry.

Tsukasa: We got a better plan in mind!

Kamen Ride: W

Kamen Ride: Cyclone!

Kamen Ride: Joker!

Kamen Ride: Eternal!

Kamen Ride: Accel!

Kamen Ride: Skull!

Kamen Ride: Heat!

Kamen Ride: Luna!

Kamen Ride: Trigger!

Kamen Ride: Metal!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider W and Daiki called out clones of the W Riders.

Megaforce Riders: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DOUBLE FURY FORCE!

They turned into the W Riders!

Nico: Time to short-circuit this madman!

We went at him and fired waves of lightning and energy.

Nom blasted him all over the place.

Lightning Dust, Wednesday, Ultra Magnus and Crumplezone used the Earth, Autobot and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ultra Magnus's lightning and Lightning Dust and Wednesday's powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Lightning Dust and Ultra Magnus: LIGHTNING STRIKE HAMMER SHOT!

Wednesday and Crumplezone: CRUMPLEDARK BLAST!

Breakfast Anyone and Dr. Light: BREAKFAST LIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Japanese Firestorm Fury and El Oso: JAPANESE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Darkstalker Force and Bronze Kneecap: METAL DARKSTALKER BLAST!

Clowns of Earth and Tar Pit: TAR CLOWN SHOT!

Mega Man Protector of Robots and Humans and Black Spider: SPIDER MEGA BLAST STORM!

Permafrost Force and Cavalier: PERMAFROST SWORD BLAST!

Duck Dodgers Cadet and Overdrive: DUCK DODGERS SPEED BLAST!

Skeletons of Galaluna and Enchantress: SKELETONS OF GALALUNA BLAST!

Water Dragon Triplets and Ebon: WATER DRAGON SHADOW BLAST!

Terrorsaur Fury and Turtle: TERRORSAUR FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy.

Rainbow Dash, Lincoln, Nico, Spiderman and Linka Loud: LIGHTNING SPIDER THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of lightning and energy.

Lincoln: LIGHTNING ELEMENT STYLE: THUNDER BLADE!

Entrapta: LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK BALL!

Perfuma: LIGHTNING NATURE STYLE: ELECTRO FLOWERS!

Frosta: LIGHTNING ICE STYLE: ICY THUNDER ICICLES!

Jessica Kaios: LIGHTNING FIRE STYLE: SCORCH BOLTS!

Yuna Kamihara: LIGHTNING WATER STYLE: HYDRO THUNDER KICKS!

Julie Makimoto: LIGHTNING EARTH STYLE: THUNDERQUAKE FISTS!

Chie Satonaka: LIGHTNING WIND STYLE: THUNDER CYCLONE KICK!

Lincoln and his harem: LIGHTNING FINAL SMASH: THUNDERBOLT BLAST!

They fired a massive thunderbolt at Ultimate Electro!

Ultimate Spiderman webbed up Ultimate Electro's free hand

Ultimate Electro: WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!

He once again rips his hand off the web and accidentally damages another part of the dam.

Ultimate Spiderman: Admiring that massively naked body of yours that is SCREAMING for some clothes! Unfortunately, none of the stores on the planet sell giant-size pants! Tol'ja to get some when you could, but now it's too late!

Me: Yeah!

Ultimate Electro: (about to finish us) TIME TO TALK TO THE HAND!

Ultimate Spiderman: Why didn't you do that sooner instead of having your hand talk to someone else?

Ultimate Electro: HUH?!

Lincoln: Are you that clueless to not realize we've been fighting on a dam this entire time? I wouldn't be shocked if you were..

Nico: Surf's up!

The water slowly starts to pop from the open cracks and spray all over onto Electro, weakening him immensely as more keep pouring on him.

Ultimate Electro: UH, NO, NO, C'MON! C-C'MON, NO WAY!

Ultimate Spiderman: Hey big guy!

He attached numerous webbing onto his giant face for him and us to hold onto, as he activates his "Power-Up Mode" for the final attack.

Ultimate Spidey: DRINKS ARE ON US!

We launched ourselves from the webbing to deliver one massively powerful, combined punch onto the villain's face, pushing him to get drown by the dam's water.

Ultimate Electro: THE WATER - IT'S TAKING ME APARRRT!

Nico: I won't let that happen!

Nico snapped my fingers and he was teleported ot the Shield Prison of this world.

Dodgeball Wizard: You seem shocked.

With Ultimate Electro finally defeated, his piece of the Tablet floats idly above the water waiting to be grabbed by us.

Ultimate Spiderman: And that's why you never make toast in the bathtub.

He swung over grabbing the fragment as we quickly land back at the power plant platform.

Batroc: What did you do with him?

Nico: I teleported him to the Shield Prison of this world until we gather all the Fragments.

Xaldin: Considering what might happen as we get close to that, that was a good call.

Me: Awesome.

Abra Kadabra: But that's another fragment down.

Motor Ed: Got that right! Seriously!

King Kai: Congratulations, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You really showed him what's… watt!

Ultimate Spiderman and Lincoln: Womp-wahhh.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: That was funny.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Gina's older brother, George Granmorg.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) GINA, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of lava and rock that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the lightning bolt volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Granmorg the Rock Monarch appear.

Gina Granmorg: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Granmorg skinsuit, and show yourself, George!

Granmorg the Rock Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal lava, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with orange hair and red eyes similar as Gina's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was George Granmorg, the evil older brother of Gina Granmorg and the fourth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, George Granmorg.

Gina Granmorg: The fifth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would have never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, George, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

George Granmorg: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Gina Granmorg: Like what you did to Augus, as always, you're all bark and no fucking bite, Nicholas. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Gina Granmorg's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, earth, lava, rocks, crystals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Granmorg the Rock Monarch's Volcanic Earth Rock Crystal Greatsword of Rock Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached George Granmorg, she left orange energy, stars, earth, lava, rocks, crystals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gina Granmorg: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, George, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and

Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Nicholas, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong! And I will make absolutely sure you answer for what you did in mortally wounding Augus, you condemned an honorable man to death because he refused to follow your orders, you will pay even more with your life, you asshole!

Suddenly, Gina Granmorg was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, earth, lava, rocks, and crystals surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Granmorg the Rock Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at George Granmorg: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Gina Granmorg emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gina Granmorg grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, earth, lava, rocks, crystals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Granmorg the Earth Monarch with the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Lava, Rock, Crystal, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Granmorg the Rock Monarch with purple gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Lava, Rock, Crystal, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gina Granmorg has on an orange sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved orange shirt, orange skirt, orange stockings, orange legwarmers, orange shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, lava, rocks, crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Granmorg the Rock Monarch surrounded by lava, earth, rock, and crystals. Suddenly, Gina Granmorg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with lava tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Gina Granmorg's massive Granmorg the Rock Monarch's Volcanic Rock Earth Crystal Greatsword of Rock Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, earth, lava, rocks, crystals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gina Granmorg's Earth Volcanic Rock Crystal Monarch Granmorg the Rock Monarch Volcanic Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Rock Phoenix Rock Monarch Granmorg Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Granmorg the Rock Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orang dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large orange phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Granmorg the Rock Monarch's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Granmorg the Rock Monarch that said, "Gina Granmorg, Gene-Slammer of Granmorg the Rock Monarch, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Scoots, Archenemy of The Puppet King, Destroyer of George Granmorg, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rocks, Earth, Lava, Crystals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジーナ・グランモーグ、岩の君主グランモーグのジーン・スラマー、ラウドの愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、スクートのスマッシャー、パペット・キングの大敵、ジョージ・グランモーグの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンブ宇宙へのアサダーであり希望の灯台、友情とエレメンツの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者でありスレイヤー邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして岩、地球、溶岩、結晶、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Gina Granmorg's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Gina Granmorg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GRANMORG THE ROCK MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DEATHLY VOLCANIC EARTH ROCK CRYSTAL GRANMORG THE ROCK MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE DEATHLY VOLCANIC EARTH ROCK CRYSTAL GRANMORG THE ROCK MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DEATHLY VOLCANIC EARTH ROCK CRYSTAL GRANMORG THE ROCK MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gina Granmorg's Super Angel-Granmorg the Rock Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when George Granmorg saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Granmorg the Rock Monarch and fired blasts of lava, rock, earth, and crystals at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, earth, lava, rocks, crystals, phoenixes, and angels at George Granmorg, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, THINGS ARE REALLY GOING TO GET ROCKY!

Lincoln: Awesome, Gina Granmorg's transformed into her Super Angel-Granmorg the Rock Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off George big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, George.

Gina Granmorg: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Deathly Volcanic Rock Lava Crystal Phoenix Granmorg the Rock Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Deathly Volcanic Rock Lava Crystal Phoenix Granmorg the Rock Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Gina Granmorg.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, George, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Gina in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death! And what you did to Augus, now you will pay an even greater price.

Gina Granmorg and Lincoln went after George Granmorg who continued firing rocks, lava, earth, and crystals at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at George Granmorg and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Gina Granmorg also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving George Granmorg even madder than ever!

George Granmorg: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

George Granmorg fired more rocks, lava, earth, and crystals at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his lightning aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into George Granmorg's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the rocks, lava, earth, and crystals powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Granmorg the Rock Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength, and that had caused George Granmorg to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Lincoln kicked George Granmorg off his massive greatsword, and he'd holstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and then, he unholstered Augus' Wailing Dark sword, and he charged the sword with rainbow energy, and then, he fired 5 to 6 enormous vertical slashes and waves of mantra that slashed through George Granmorg and he was left with many bleeding scars, and he holstered Augus' Wailing Dark and it vanished.

Then, Lincoln and Gina Granmorg fired powerful blasts of lava, rock, earth, and crystals at George Granmorg, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Gina Granmorg and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Gina Granmorg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Gina Granmorg: Burn in The Black Gates forever, George. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gina.

Suddenly, Gina Granmorg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gina Granmorg's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Granmorg the Rock Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and rocks, crystals, lava, and earth behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gina Granmorg absorbed the elemental forces and rocks, crystals, lava, and earth and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of George Granmorg, but we still got six more of those thugs to deal with.

Gina Granmorg: And we also avenged Augus' death.

Varie Raiza: You sure did, which means tomorrow, it's Vance Raiza's turn to die.

Lincoln: Vance isn't getting out of this, and I hope we blow him away and slice him to ribbons, Varie.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one that Max and his friends would like: Sonia Spoonerton, Keyblade Knight of Spoonerville.

Max Goof: Oh man, we hadn't seen Sonia in such a long time.

Roxanne: Same here, it'll be awesome seeing her again.

Selene Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Sonia Spoonerton is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a Keyblader Knight and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Bradley Uppercrust III. Plus, she's also a very awesome friend of Max, P.J., Roxanne, Bobby and all of Max Goof's friends including Goofy himself, and she's also a very funny girl and she does all kinds of crazy and wild funny shenanigans on Goofy and Max's enemies and all for a REALLY FUNNY Laugh to make their enemies miserable. She's also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends as well as King Mickey, Donald, Daisy and everyone in Disney Castle and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Michelle Emperyous: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Yipe, we certainly don't want to mess with that prankster!

Goofy: She only does it for a laugh.

Max Goof: But, it usually ends with Brad getting humiliated, the same with Pete.

P.J.: If my Dad sees her, he'll freak! But, she'll be glad to know that Brad's now humiliation fodder.

Tank: And he won't be getting out ever again. And after what happened with Augus, there's no doubt we'll be dealing with the last three members of The Seven Deities.

Lincoln: Deus, Olga, and Sergei. Yeah, we'll be dealing with them, and we'll end them before Vance Raiza does.

Varie Raiza: That's right, and what that asshole, George, did, now they've sought out the deaths of The Seven Deities.

Yasha: Their bloodlust indeed sickens me to no end.

Varie Raiza: Along with their heartlessness, Yasha.

Nico: That's another fragment found. Great job!

Spiderman: (To the viewers) This was really electrifying.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 5 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket And Fire Princess as well as 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Flamite, Terminator (Dark Fate), Sublimino and Water Kang. And we are going to Traverse Town and we're going to stop Cruella De Vil and we're going to kill that devil monster for good. Jackie and Cloudkicker are going to transform against her and it's going to be powerful Justice. Also we're going to battle Another Jawbreaker, Hurricail, Achilles (Troy), Artemisia (300), Ephialtes (300), Charon (Dante's Inferno), Judge and 10,000 Volt Ghost. Also we're going to meet a Flutter Mane gene-slammer named Kira Greengrass, No relation to Daphne Greengrass.

for tomorrow, the next match-up is Varie Raiza, Gene-Slammer of Raiza the Storm Monarch and Lincoln VS. Vance Raiza

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Marquette, Michigan, and we're taking down and destroying the last three members of The Seven Deities, Deus, Olga, and Sergei before Vance Raiza tries to kill them. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Sonia Spoonerton, Knight of Spoonerville, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Bradley Uppercrust III. She is also a very awesome friend of Max, P.J., Roxanne, Bobby and all of Max Goof's friends including Goofy himself. She is also a very funny girl and also does all kinds of crazy and wild funny shenanigans on Goofy and Max's enemies all for a REALLY FUNNY Laugh and also to make their enemies miserable. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends as well as King Mickey, Donald, Daisy and everyone in Disney Castle and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Part 6 is where we face Sandman and this one is going to be a tough one.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 6

THE DUST STORM OF SANDMAN

---

Walking through the streets of Traverse Town was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket And Fire Princess as well as 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Flamite, Terminator (Dark Fate), Sublimino and Water Kang and we were there for a really fun and awesome rescue.

Me: Boy been a while since we were in Traverse Town.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Xenia: Feels like forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Boy it sure is a nightly town.

Varie: Yeah it sure is.

Ax: I think this is awesome though.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Ax, I want to thank you, 10,000 Volt Ghost, and your teams for coming.

Ax: It's my pleasure Nico. This will be really fun and cool.

Me: It sure will.

Cia: I'm looking forward to this too.

Varie: Me too.

Nico: Cia, what do you like to do in your free time?

Cia: I'm a Tai Chi and Yoga Instructor.

Me: Good choice there.

Qin: It sure is. Tai Chi is so relaxing and fun.

Laney: And full of spiritual tranquility.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And it really gets the energies flowing.

Cia: That's right and it's good for the mind and the soul.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: A yoga instructor is a good job too.

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: I agree there too.

Qin: Same with me.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Same here.

Me: Yeah. Boy that was one ELECTRIFYING mission ever for us yesterday.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (laughs) Is that why you have me and my team coming with you guys today?

Me: (LAUGHS) I wish. But no. We just picked you guys at random. But that was still one of the most shocking missions ever. No pun intended.

Nico: Yeah but that was awesome.

Me: I didn't know Electro was gonna do that. Make beasts of pure lightning light that? That was so cool!

Xenia: It sure was awesome seeing him do that!

Laney: No kidding!

Lincoln: Yeah! Not even Electro of the Prime Universe could do that.

Me: Yeah no kidding. El Oso said he tried many times before and failed.

Qin: He sure did. But J.D. that was so cool you did that like he did!

Me: Except mine was a dragon. First time ever doing that to tell you all the truth.

Nico: I actually had a lot of fun fighting him. Not gonna lie.

Me: Boy me too Nico. That was the most fun ever. And the most lightning any of us ever used.

Lincoln: And the best part is that it was fitting for me because Electro is my archenemy.

Xenia: That is true.

Qin: That was still so awesome.

Laney: Also J.D. you really surprised us when using a form similar to Zzzax.

Me: That too was my first time doing that. Had to keep the lightning powers coming for all that.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Nico: And King Kai? That actually was a nice pun you did.

King Kai: (Laughing) (Telepathically to Nico and us) Yeah that was funny.

Me: All those puns we did were funny. Luan and all of us got a kick out of them.

Xenia: We sure did.

Luan: They really Shocked us with laughter! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Now, is there anything else you need to inform us of?

King Kai: I'll let Lincoln explain. It's his bet after all.

Nico: What do you mean by that?

But King Kai already disconnected.

Telephone Receiver: If you would like to make a call, please hang up and dial again.

Nico: He hung up on us. How rude.

Lincoln: I'll tell you all later. Right now we got problems.

Xenia: What is it?

Lincoln: Everyone, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: Cruella De Vil's escaped from prison and she's coming for revenge and to finish what she started!

We gasped.

Eli: Cruella's escaped?! WHAT THE HELL?!

Nico: That she-devil's escaped?! Oh no.

Suddenly, Trina Traverse appeared in a fit of rage.

Trina Traverse: That ugly she-devil, I'll rip her to shreds! Oh, I got Pongo, Perdita, and their 99 kids to the World Tree Estate as soon as Cruella's escape reached them.

Lincoln: Awesome work, Trina.

Anna Anyanova: And I know you're going to rip Cruella to shreds, Trina. (Mischievous Smirk) And you know what that means, right, Linky?

Lincoln, Nico, and I had atomic red blushes on our faces.

Lincoln: Cruella didn't die from her mentally unstable state, and she broke out to finish what she'd started, and I still remember the bet. If

Cruella didn't die from her mentally unstable state: it's four weeks of Lovemaking City all night long for me, Nico, and J.D.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We knew it was coming. Now, we have to honor our part in the bet.

Nicole: That's right, you, Lincoln, and Nico took the challenge and Cruella didn't die from her mentally unstable state, Dad. So, you three boys are in for four weeks of intense lovemaking all night long.

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: We know. Kaito: We're not getting any sleep tonight, are we?

Nicole: Don't worry about that. I strengthened my magic to put up stronger silencing barriers.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Well, boys, we've got four weeks of intense lovemaking all night long with our harems, so we have to honor that part of the bet. But, first, let's take care of Cruella and send her butt straight to The Black Gates. (Senses for Cruella De Vil) AHA! Gotcha! Cruella De Vil is 20 klicks away and she's barreling towards us in her car! She must've found out Trina got Pongo, Perdita, and their 99 children away from her, and now, she's out for blood.

Nicole: I'm surprised she hadn't gotten her driver's license taken away and banned for life from even setting one foot in a car.

Me: Yeah no kidding. She should have had her drivers license revoked forever.

Lincoln: Drat, we should've asked the police to do that two years ago after we took her down back in London.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Cruella De Vil.

Nico: Where is she?

(CAR HONKING)

Me: That answer your question.

CRASH CRASH CRASH!

SHE WAS PLOWING THROUGH BUILDINGS LIKE A MADWOMAN!

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO CREATE THE ULTIMATE DALMATIAN FUR COAT AND THROWING ME IN PRISON!

We then saw our target, Cruella De Vil, and boy was she absolutely out of her mind: her hair was wild and her eyes were red and they were murderous and crazy! She was about to run us over in her car, but Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us and Cruella's car hit the barrier and exploded, but not a single dent was made. Cruella De Vil continued attacking the barrier in a fit of rage, first she tried shooting it with machine guns, but it didn't work, and then, she tried to hit it with her fists, and that didn't work either, but her fists were really bloody: CRUELLA DE VIL WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HER MIND AS SHE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

Lola: Whoa, looks like prison wasn't too kind to her, in fact, she looks even worse than ever!

Lana: (Snickers) If you ask me, the crazy murderous convict look is an improvement.

Lincoln: Then, she'll be taking that look to her grave.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Cruella De Vil which hit her in the face and sent him flying into a wall and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Cruella De Vil, who got back up, but now she was even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Nico: Long time no see, Cruella. I thought we made sure you were forever locked up in prison and you got put in a cell in Solitary Confinement since you're considered the most dangerous person in London!

Cruella: You ruined everything, I could've finally had those Dalmatians, and I could've finally made my Dalmatian Fur Coat! But, you, YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Trina Traverse: You did this to yourself, Cruella.

Trina slashed at Cruella De Vil with her Ends of The Earth Keyblade and got a slash mark on her cheek.

Jackie: That slash mark Trina left you is just the beginning.

Rarity: And another thing.

She kicked Cruella and went flying and her fur coat came off and she crashed into a wall.

Rarity: You don't deserve to be a fashion mogul!

I went over and picked up her fur coat.

Me: Hmm.

I felt how soft it was.

Me: Ooh Cruella sure had really good taste in fur coats.

Lincoln took the coat.

Lincoln: And I know just who to give this to.

Lincoln used his powers to turn the fur coat blue and he gave it to Rarity.

Rarity: (GASP) Oh my this is an amazing and yet great stylish fur coat Linky. Thank you.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

Zocks: You think you have it bad? The rest of us aren't getting any sleep because you didn't die if your mental state!

Me: Say what?

Qin: I think you got that messed up Zocks.

Cruella: YOU'RE GOING TO DIE FOR RUINING ME!

Suddenly, Jackie's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fires, explosions, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Cruella De Vil, she left rainbow energy, stars, fires, explosions, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Jackie: Words can't even describe how much I hate you so much, Cruella. You've tried numerous times to kidnap Pongo, Perdita, and their 99 kids so you can kill them and make your Dalmatian fur coat, that just proves you have a huge problem with your vanity and you have disregard for the lives of animals, and for that, you better be ready to be reduced to ashes when I get through with you.

Suddenly, Jackie was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fires, and explosions surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cruella De Vil: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Jackie's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fires, and explosions surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cruella De Vil: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF JACKIE AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, YOU SHE-DEMON FROM HELL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO JACKIE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, JACKIE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Jackie grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink, red and orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair, she has neon pink eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fires, explosives, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a red dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on dragon earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems embedded in the gold flame links, pink crystal links and a pink dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Jackie has on a long-sleeved white sweater with orange dragon on it, pink skirt, dark pink knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fires, explosives, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon surrounded by fire, explosives, and stars. Suddenly, Jackie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with pink tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, Jackie has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Jackie's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fires, explosives, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jackie's Explosive Firestorm Vulcan Roman God Fire Greatsword of Roman Explosive Fire Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded orange gems and Vulcan, The Roman God of Fire, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four orange dragon heads with pink gems for eyes and large pink gems in their mouths and a large angel head with pink gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon that said, "Jackie, Awesome Friend of Leni Loud, Dana, Becky, Mandee, and Carol Pusateri, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Krusty The Clown and Bazooker Doomlander, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Vulcan The God of Fire, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Explosions, Fire, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジャッキー、レニ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、ダーナ、ベッキー、マンディー、キャロル・プサテリ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒クラス

ティの大敵、ピエロとバズーカーのドゥームランダー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、バルカンの使者にしてチャンピオン、火の神、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして爆発、火、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Jackie's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Jackie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE VULCAN EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM FIRE GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC VULCAN EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM FIRE GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC VULCAN EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM FIRE GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Jackie's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Cruella saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Jackie fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, explosives, fires, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Cruella and knocked her down. She got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy!

Jackie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Roman Vulcan Explosive Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eterna Roman Vulcan Explosive Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You've had this coming for a long time, Cruella.

Lincoln: Looks like you've just changed your sentence from prison to death.

Cloudkicker: But, before we kill you, we're going to give you the brutal beating of a lifetime.

Me: You've had this coming for a very long time, Cruella.

Nico: We were hoping you'd die in prison because of your unstable mental state, but you were that stubborn like a rock.

Eli: But, when you decided to break out of prison to go after the Dalmatians once again, you've just sealed your own fate, and now, we'll see to it that we never have to deal with you again, you old shrew!

Zocks: I meant that the lovemaking fears are what's gonna keep us up at night.

Nico: Oh.

Me: That makes sense. But that shouldn't affect us. And we got plenty of sleep.

Suddenly, Cloudkicker's grayish cerise eyes turned neon grayish cerise and she was surrounded by a pale Persian blue energy aura with stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Cloudkicker's Alicorn Eternal Magical Soccer Star Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sun and Cloud Love and Soccer Star Harmony from her back, and as she approached Cruella De Vil, she left pale Persian blue energy, stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Cloudkicker: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Cruella De Vil, and Jackie was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we send you straight to Hell for what you've done in the past!

Suddenly, Cloudkicker was surrounded by a massive vortex of light pale Persian blue energy with stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cruella De Vil: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Cloudkicker's massive Cloudkicker's Alicorn Eternal Magical Soccer Star Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sun and Cloud Love and Soccer Star Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light pale Persian blue energy with stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cruella De Vil: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CLOUDKICKER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CLOUDKICKER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(Y'ALL READY FOR THIS FOR SPACE JAM PLAYS)

Cloudkicker grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven pale Persian blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long light brilliant amber and very light yellow hair, she has neon grayish cerise eyes and a pale Persian blue energy aura with stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star, the Sun and a cloud, and a soccer ball emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with grayish cerise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pale Persian blue gems for eyes and the Love, Sun, Soccer, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with pale Persian blue gems for eyes and the Love, Sun, Soccer, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pale Persian blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pale Persian blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Cloudkicker has on a short-sleeved purple soccer shirt, red skirt with her cutie mark on it, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is the sun and cloud and soccer ball. Suddenly, Cloudkicker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light Persian blue angel wings with light brilliant amber and very light yellow tips on the large light Persian blue feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long light purple and light light brilliant amber and very light yellow tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light Persian blue horn on her head. Cloudkicker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light Persian blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cloudkicker's massive Cloudkicker's Alicorn Eternal Magical Soccer Star Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sun and Cloud Love and Soccer Star Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light pale Persian blue energy, stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cloudkicker's Sun cloud Weather Alicorn Eternal Magic Soccer Star Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sun and Cloud Love and Eternal Soccer Star Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light pale Persian blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and large unicorn head with purple gems for eyes and large fuchsia gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pale Persian blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and fuchsia Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Cloudkicker, Alicorn Princess of Weather Soccer Stardom, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Wax Phantom, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of The Sun, Clouds, Soccer, Magic, and Alicorns"

クラウドキッカー、ウェザーサッカースターダムのアリコーンプリンセス、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、ワックスファントムの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮

者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、太陽、雲、サッカー、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Cloudkicker's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Cloudkicker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SOCCER STAR WEATHER ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP WEATHER SOCCER STAR ATHLETE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP WEATHER SOCCER STAR ATHLETE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP WEATHER SOCCER STAR ATHLETE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

Nico: I like this song!

Me: Me too!

We were amazed by Cloudkicker's Super Angel-Soccer Star Weather Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Cruella saw it, she lost her mind and ran at her to kill her with a knife, but Cloudkicker fired a massive barrage of light pale Persian blue energy, stars, suns, clouds, soccer balls, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Cruella De Vil and she got hit hard. She got back up, but now, she was even angrier and crazier than ever!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Cloudkicker's transformed into her Super Angel-Soccer Star Weather Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and what you tried to do to her, now you're really heading for Hell now!

Cloudkicker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Weather Soccer Star Athlete Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Weather Soccer Star Athlete Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That's the only place for someone like her. Let's get her, Linky!

Me: Y'ALL READY FOR THIS!?

We went at Cruella.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Cloudkicker and Jackie, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Cruella, now we'll fix the mistake we made of sending you back to prison two years ago, and this time, we're sending you off to Hell for good, you she-devil from the darkest depths of Hell!

Lincoln, Cloudkicker, and Jackie went after Cruella De Vil who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pale Persian Blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Cruella De Vil and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Cloudkicker, and Jackie attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Cruella De Vil mad and she was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, SHE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND SHE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Cruella De Vil: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

I kicked her in her face and Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned her.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted her.

Nico: Anyone got a Basketball?

Lynn teleported to us.

Lynn: Someone call for a Basketball?

She twirled a basketball on her finger.

Nico: Thanks Lynn!

Lynn: Anytime.

Me: One sec.

I spun around and I was in an awesome Red, Orange and Yellow Basketball outfit.

Me: Tadah!

Nico: Cool!

Me: I'll explain later.

I dribbled the ball and did a Michael Jordan style energy dunk and it hit Cruella and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: WOO!

Nico dribbled the ball on Cruella's head.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Lynn dribbled the ball and passed it to me and I dunked it and smashed her on the head with it.

Nico: YEAH!

Carly put on a football helmet

Carly Atlas: It's Gut-Check Time!

The ball went for Cruella and then Carly ran fast and BASHED HER RIGHT IN THE STOMACH with devastating force!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Cloudkicker: YEAH!

Cruella De Vil ran at Lincoln, Cloudkicker, and Jackie now completely crazy and out of her mind, but Lincoln and Cloudkicker kicked her into the air and Lincoln imprisoned Cruella inside an energy ball. Jackie then summoned massive barrels of explosives and TNT, and Cloudkicker kicked the energy ball with Cruella imprisoned inside it, and she passed it to Lincoln who gave a super mega-hard kick and he kicked the ball hard and sent it hurtling towards the massive barrels of explosives and TNT, and then… !

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMMMM!

THE MASSIVE BARRELS OF EXPLOSIVES AND TNT EXPLODED AND SET OFF MEGA EXPLOSIONS!

That's when The Loonatics arrived.

Ace Bunny: What the heck was that?!

Me: What you just saw, Ace, was justice being served to Cruella De Vil.

Nico: Damn. I never expected Jackie to get out that much TNT and explosives, she must've really really hated Cruella De Vil.

Then, Cruella's spirit appeared and Lincoln, Jackie, and Cloudkicker drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead and condemned her to The Black Gates forever, good riddance. We all cheered as Lincoln, Jackie, and Cloudkicker holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Cloudkicker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer light brilliant amber and very light yellow tail, longer pale Persian blue horn, and massive pale Persian blue angel wings are permanent, and Jackie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Jackie: Good riddance forever, Cruella De Vil.

Suddenly, Cloudkicker felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Cloudkicker?

Cloudkicker: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that psycho she-demon the violent beating of her life.

Nico: You got that right, and Jackie, I didn't expect you to summon that much TNT and explosives, you must've really hated Cruella that much.

Jackie: Hate isn't the word I'd use, I despised her.

Cloudkicker: We all did, now we're so glad she's gone forever.

Suddenly, Cloudkicker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cloudkicker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cloudkicker sucked in and absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Well, we lost the bet, and we know what that means.

Girl Jordan: (Mischievous Smirk) Yep, you're in for four weeks of Lovemaking City all night long, Linky.

Suddenly, the girls in my, Nico, and Lincoln's harems high-fived Ace Bunny.

Me: (Realizes something) Wait a second.

Nico: (Realizes it) So, the one person or rabbit who gave our harems all the intel on Cruella De Vil's planned escape from prison.

Lincoln: (Pieces together everything) Was Ace Bunny?!

CLANG! CLANG! CLANG!

My jaw, Nico's, and Lincoln's dropped to the floor and Eli put our jaws back in our mouths.

Nico: Oh, damn! I certainly didn't expect that.

Lincoln: Me neither.

Ace Bunny: Your harems were the masterminds behind it, I just provided extra help.

Suddenly, Ace Bunny was hugged from behind by Lexi as she wrapped her arms around his waist.

Ace Bunny: Uh… , Lexi, what's with the sudden hug from behind?

Lexi Bunny: (Mischievous Smirk) You didn't think the boys were going to be in for Lovemaking City now, right, lover boy?

Suddenly, a smirk appeared on the faces of Nico, Lincoln, and I, and Ace Bunny suddenly found out too little too late.

Lincoln: Did you think we wouldn't be suspicious about you and our harems, Ace. Eli told us about it, so we decided to get together with Lexi who soon found out from us that you're the inside rabbit of our harems.

Me: And she planned an inclusion to the bet, but for you two, it's a full five-week lovemaking fest all night long for you two.

Nico: You didn't think it would escape us for long, Ace?

Ace Bunny: Heh, well played. Now, I know why you're called The Man With A Plan, Lincoln. Plus, I've been thinking it's time I got real serious with Lexi since we've been together for a long time, and why wait a single second further.

Suddenly, Ace turned around and he grabbed Lexi's arms and really gave her a deep passionate kiss which caused her ears to rise high up into the air and alarm bells to ring in her head, and she really returned it with a super intense passion as she had an atomic red blush on her face. They separated, but Lexi still had a deep red blush on her face and was still stunned by his sudden advance.

The girls did catcalls and the boys did wolf whistles.

Lexi Bunny: Well, well, well, when did you start becoming that romantic and seductive?

Ace Bunny: Oh, I can be that romantic and seductive when I want to be. Same went with the boys, namely Lincoln, J.D., and Nico.

Lincoln, me, and Nico: Dude.

Nico's harem, Lincoln's harem, and my harem: Well, he's right about that.

Juran: I may have to sleep somewhere else.

Me: Lets worry about that after the next part of our mission.

Qin: Yeah.

Lynn: But that was an awesome game there.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome sports uniform J.D.

Me: Thanks. I was the star basketball player for my middle school basketball team. Won them a lot of games.

Lynn: WHOA! You and I have so much in common J.D.

Me: Yep. Played for the Firebirds.

Qin: Nice!

Nico: Good to know.

Me: Yeah. One of these days we should do an adventure with Bugs Bunny and Michael Jordan and friends and battle the Monstars.

Nico: Awesome idea!

Carly Atlas: That was so fun during Anna's Babysitting adventure.

Eli: Whoa yeah it was! Anna got to play on the team with her hero Michael Jordan.

Nico: Boy I remember seeing that! That was so awesome.

Lynn: Cool!

Nico: But we're talking full time

Me: Yep. That will be awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: We'll worry about that later. (SPINS AROUND)

I was back in my normal clothes.

Me: Now it's time for business.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense that we have Another Jawbreaker, Hurricail, Achilles (Troy), Artemisia (300), Ephialtes (300), Charon (Dante's Inferno), Judge and 10,000 Volt Ghost.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: Ephialtes and Artemisia!? Whoa they lived back over 2,500

years ago.

Xenia: Yeah! And Charon the Boatman from when we went to Hell!? That was scary.

Lana: And the legendary Achilles from Greek Myth!? Awesome!

Xenia: Yeah he was a strong one.

Laney: Until he got hit by an arrow in his ankle.

Lynn: I know.

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Catherine Konstantin Eduardovich Tsiolkovsky, Selena Spartacus, Francesca Castellano, Sakura Quetzal, Sora Asura and Emerald Banner.

Laney: COOL! So the gene-slammers of the Legendary Planets, Gladiator Beasts, B.E.S. Core, Monarchs, Sky Scourge and the Alchemy Beasts. That will be awesome.

Me: And Selena told me that she wanted to face Artemisia from 300. Her ancestors kingdom battled her all those years ago.

Nico: I'll never forget seeing that in the movie 300. that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And Achilles from Troy was one tough guy.

Lola: Yeah. Immortal, Strong and deadly.

Camie: Until he got hit in his heel.

Nico: Yep.

Brittney: Charon was the boatman that took the damned to Hell.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: "Through Me the Way to The City of Woe, Through Me the Way to Everlasting Pain. Abandon all Hope Ye Who Enter Here." That was scary.

Xenia: Yeah.

Maria called them in and then they came in vortexes of elements.

Emerald Banner: Hey, guys.

Me: Hey girls. Glad you could make it.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Selena Spartacus: I'm ready for Another Artemisia. My ancestor's kingdom battled her eons ago and now I have a chance to see what she was like back then.

Me: Well she was a deadly force back over 2,500 years ago and she hated the Greeks with a vengeance for what happened back then.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: And lets not forget that Ephialtes is with them too.

Selena Spartacus: So the traitor of my ancestral homeland is in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep.

Camie: What was Ephialtes known for back then?

Me: Well 2,500 years ago Ephialtes was known for betraying the Greeks by selling them out to the Persians.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: And we saw him as one of the Frozen Giants in Hell in the 9th Circle.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Yeah. And the Anothers minus 10,000 Volt Ghost are one person.

Me: Wow!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Rotten Jawbreaker, Hurricail, Achilles (Troy), Artemisia (300), Ephialtes (300), Charon (Dante's Inferno) and Judge!

We were amazed!

Me: Cool!

Laney: So Hurricail is in the M.O.E. Too? Wow!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Rotten Jawbreaker: (In a girls voice) I saw the battle with Cruella and that was fun!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and we saw NO ONE THERE!? What the?

Me: What the!?

Nico: Where did she go?

But then…

HOING!

Nico got a nasty atomic wedgie!

SNAP!

Nico: HEY!

Laney: WHOA!

Nico got the underwear off him.

Nico: OKAY YOU WISEASS! WHERE ARE YOU!

We saw a figure come out and it was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had magenta and green clothes and had green and pink angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Invisible Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a black blade lightsaber in her hands.

Me: (GASP!) (LAUGHS) Irena Invisible! I had a feeling it was you.

Irena Invisible: Sorry about that. But that was funny.

Me: Yeah. Irena is the embodiment of the Invisible Dopant and she has the power to go invisible and she can do all kinds of pranks. She is a very deadly fighter and a powerful force to be reckoned with.

Eli: That is cool.

Lola: (laughs) Remember when the mascots turned invisible?

Me: (LAUGHS) How can I forget. That was funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Irena Invisible: Let me guess, they used Invisible Spray didn't they?

Me: They sure did. That stuff really worked amazingly well.

Irena Invisible: Yeah that is known as the Ultimate Prank.

Me: Yep.

Nico: GIVE ME A WEDGIE WILL YA!?

Me: Whoa easy Nico. She is just having a little fun.

Nico: Oh you're right.

Me: I can actually see people that are invisible with Infrared Vision.

Irena Invisible: Really?

She went invisible.

Irena Invisible: Can you see me now?

I turned on my infrared vision and saw her heat signal plain as day.

Me: I see you right there Irena. You may be invisible on the Visible Light part of the spectrum but your heat signal or Infrared Signature is not invisible.

Qin: Yep.

Irena Invisible: That is cool!.

Me: It sure is.

She turned visible.

Me: BTW is the Another 10,000 Volt Ghost friendly or hostile?

Irena Invisible: Friendly and you are going to be really surprised seeing her.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Irena Invisible: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

Selena clashed with Another Artemisia and we blasted the rest of the Anothers and I got the Wonder Ride Books!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Selena was really going at her!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Go Selena!

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Nico: Usually, it would be done by now.

Me: I know. But Selene wanted to have a shot at this.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Just like back all those years ago.

Misty Tredwell: Wow! No kidding!

Then she kicked Another Artemisia and stabbed her and and she fell and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Wow!

Qin: That was amazing!

Laney: Yeah it was!

Me: Yep. Now for the Another 10,000 Volt Ghost.

Maria: Time for some backup. (TURNS DIAL) HARPY FORCE 6!

She summoned Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Lightning Empress, Mzingo's Parliament, Wolfgang (Dino Fury) and Wizards (Spyro).

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure made of pure black lightning come! It was ANOTHER 10,000 VOLT GHOST!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Another 10,000 Volt Ghost. Electrifying isn't it?

Nico: Yep.

Another 10,000 Volt Ghost: (In a girls voice) But it's perfect for me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and had purple eyes and had black and purple clothes on and she had wings of lightning and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Zeus Dopant on and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a sword of lightning in her hands and The Thunderbolt of Zeus was on in her other hand too.

Me: (GASP!) ZHALIA ZEUS!

Zhalia Zeus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Zhalia is the Embodiment of the Zeus Dopant and she has INTENSELY strong lightning powers and is also believed to be the Incarnate of Zeus himself.

10,000 Volt Ghost: WHOA! That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Nicole: Boy we never faced the Zeus Dopant before. That one was from the Kamen Rider W Video Game Memories of Heroez.

Qin: Yeah! That was awesome.

Philip: Boy he was a strong one! And intensely powerful too like a god.

Shotaro: Yeah he gave me and the riders from Zi-O and OOO a hard time!

Sougo: I remember that! That was crazy!

Eiji: No kidding!

Me: Boy thank goodness he wasn't the main target during Nuju's missions or on his big day.

Qin: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Gorenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out JAKQ gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Gorenger Sword and Zocks got a JAKQ Sword.

Zhalia Zeus: No he didn't. He was in a hurry to send me out because my power was too strong for him.

Me: I'm not surprised. The Zeus Dopant was said to be right on par with Zeus himself. So he was scared of your power.

Zhalia Zeus: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Gorenger Ridewatch) We actually know Zeus himself.

Geiz: (gets out JAKQ Ridewatch) We can have you meet him sometime.

Sougo got AkarangerArmor while Geiz got SpadeAceArmor.

Zhalia Zeus: It would be an amazing honor to meet my namesake.

Me: Yep.

Zhalia turned into ANOTHER 10,000 VOLT GHOST!

Nico: Time for some lightning fast judgement! (ACTIVATES 10,000 VOLT GHOST AND JUDGE'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a powerful blast of lightning and smashed her down.

May: Time for some termination! (ACTIVATES FLAMITE AND TERMINATOR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy waves and smashed her down.

Maria: And some water power! (ACTIVATES SUBLIMINO AND WATER KANG'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of water and shorted her out.

Me: Nice!

Cia: Now for me! (ACTIVATES JUDGE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

Then Thundermon, Strikning, Carapax, Penny the Chicken, Tublat and Overload came.

Nico: Nice team Thundermon!

Thundermon: Thanks Nico. Boy the lightning sure keeps striking you guys all over especially after yesterday huh?

Me: Boy that's a SHOCKING Understatement!

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

?: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Then a Flutter Mane appeared!

Me: Cool a Flutter Mane.

Nico: Awesome!

Xenia: The Ancestor of Misdreavus.

Qin: Yep.

Flutter Mane: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) I think it's too.

Nico: Kira Greengrass!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had purple clothes.

Kira Greengrass: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of magic and smashed down Another 10,000 Volt Ghost and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I caught Zhalia Zeus as she was wobbling. I brought her over.

Me: Awesome!

Laney: Yeah! Wait Kira are you related to…

Kira Greengrass: Daphne Greengrass? No everyone thinks that we are related because we share the same last name. We are not biologically related.

Cia: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kira Greengrass: When me and Nico went to London and stopped a massive terrorist plot to bomb Buckingham Palace and it was an awesome adventure.

Nico: Kira was knighted by the queen herself as Dame Kira Greengrass.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: It was.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kira Greengrass: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Optimus, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, and Killer B are heading to Marquette, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're taking down and destroying the last three members of The Seven Deities, Deus, Olga, and Sergei before Vance Raiza tries to kill them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Marquette, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to take down and destroy the last three members of The Seven Deities, Deus, Olga, and Sergei before Vance Raiza tries to kill them.

Nico: After what happened with Augus getting back-stabbed by George Granmorg yesterday, that's one outcome we can't let happen again.

Me: Those assholes, now they're going to kill anyone who is unable to kill us?! They really are just absolute pure evil and insane.

Optimus: Either way, they must be stopped for good.

Lincoln: Right, Optimus.

Eli: (Sensed for Vance Raiza) We'd better hurry and destroy Olga, Deus, and Sergei, Vance Raiza is heading for them and he's got blood on his mind!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, one green right eye and one purple left eye, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings with jewels on them, and she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless vest, sleeveless dark blue crop top, dark blue skirt, black bellbottom pants, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Spoonerville in her right hand is a Goof Troop-themed Keyblade, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sonia Spoonerton, Keyblade Knight of Spoonerville.

Max Goof: Aw yeah, our resident Keyblade Knight has returned.

Sonia Spoonerton: You got that right, and I got the eight girls away from Olga, Deus, and Sergei who are heading this way, and bad news: Vance Raiza is also heading this way!

Lincoln: Which means we need to kill Olga, Deus, and Sergei and fast before Vance Raiza can do so and slake his thirst for blood.

?: (THREE ENRAGED VOICES) YOU SHALL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE TO THE SEVEN DEITIES!

We then saw our targets: Olga, Deus, and Sergei of The Seven Deities, and we saw our uninvited guest, Vance Raiza, and he was out for blood, but Max Goof fired a blast of light from his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade which trapped that bloodthirsty asshole inside a barrier.

Sylvester: Now that our uninvited guest has been detained, time to send you three to join Wyzen and Kalrow in Oblivion!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You got that right, Sylvester, and we sent Augus to his eternal rest in Heaven yesterday due to George Granmorg's intrusion, but you three will get the same fate as Wyzen and Kalrow! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy

Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Optimus and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Deities of Pride, Lust, and Vanity, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the three tips of three of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers which opened up into large suckers, and then, he latched them onto Olga, Sergei, and Deus' heads. Then, Lincoln sucked them into his body and he absorbed the Deities of Pride, Lust, and Vanity and he acquired Olga, Sergei, and Deus' superhuman physical strength, superhuman speed, agility & reflexes, superhuman durability & endurance, superhuman stamina, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Pride, Lust, and Vanity, lightning manipulation, ice manipulation, flight, soul extraction, and halos, and he also claims Deus' weapon, Sakra, as a trophy and added weapon to his massive arsenal of weapons. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and when the barrier Max put on Vance Raiza to keep him from interfering went down, he roared in rage at us and he'd fled the area.

Lincoln: We did it, now we're finally rid of The Seven Deities for good.

BUT THEN…

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LINCOLN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 300 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL THUNDERBIRD! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER AND THE THUNDERBIRD SUDDENLY ABSORBED THE PRIMORDIAL GOD, CHAKRAVARTIN, THE GOD OF MANTRA AND RULER OF NARAKA, AND THEN, THE FIRE THUNDERBIRD WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LINCOLN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST! LINCOLN EMERGED AND BEHIND HIS HEAD, HE NOW HAD A GOLD VERSION OF MITHRA'S HALO: A LARGE GOLD HALO IN THE CENTER WITH GOLD ANGEL WINGS ON THE BOTTOM SIDE AND FOUR ORBITING GOLD RINGS ON EACH CORNER!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: SO AWESOME! You just went through an astronomical supercharge just like J.D. did yesterday with Guy Grazer, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I did, and this was a result of what I did to Wyzen, Kalrow, Olga, Deus, and Sergei, and also, absorbing Augus.

Mithra: You also absorbed Chakravartin, The Primordial God and Father of Mantra, as well, and you've now gained a gold version of my halo, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I felt it for myself, Mithra, and now, I know how I'd gotten even more stronger as a result: I also absorbed Chakravartin. Everyone's going to ask questions about it, so we'll be ready. (To Sonia Spoonerton) And it's so good to see you again, Sonia Spoonerton.

Sonia Spoonerton: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you and your friends again, Max and Goofy, same with you, Riku, Kairi, and the others, Sora.

Sora: You too, Sonia.

Lincoln went up to Wilma Acres and he hugged her, and Wilma Acres is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, the gold version of Mithra's halo behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Wilma Acres: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Sonia Spoonerton, Keyblade Knight of Spoonerville, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and Spoonerville, she's a Keyblader and she harbors a very very nasty hatred for Bradley Uppercrust III. She's also a very awesome friend of Max, P.J., Roxanne, Bobby, and all of Max Goof's friends including his dad, Goofy. She's also a very funny girl and also does all kinds of crazy and wild funny shenanigans on Goofy and Max's enemies all for a REALLY FUNNY laugh and also to make their enemies miserable. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi and all their friends as well as King Mickey, Donald, Daisy, and everyone in Disney Castle and she's a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Sora: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa, oh man, I'd like to find out what kinds of crazy and wild funny shenanigans she'd done unto Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of your enemies.

Me: Trust me, you'd blow milk out your nose if you saw Sonia's shenanigans, they're a wild and crazy laugh riot that gets everyone roaring with laughter.

Lincoln: Even Mickey, Donald, and Goofy laughed at Sonia's shenanigans, they were that wild and that crazy.

Donald Duck: You betcha.

Goofy: It was something to see alright.

Lincoln: You got that right, and now that you're here, Sonia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sonia Spoonerton in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sonia Spoonerton: Whoa, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sonia Spoonerton's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sonia Spoonerton: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sonia Spoonerton.

Sonia Spoonerton had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The eight girls are Shizuku Ariyama, Simulator Akiho Kousaka, Misaki Aikawa, Saori Igarashi, Rina Saijou, Kanata Shinozaki, Saya Shizumori, and Aoi Koshimizu from My Girlfriend is a Shobitch.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shizuku Ariyama, Simulator Akiho Kousaka, Misaki Aikawa, Saori Igarashi, Rina Saijou, Kanata Shinozaki, Saya Shizumori, and Aoi Koshimizu from My Girlfriend is a Shobitch.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Shizuku Ariyama: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shizuku Ariyama and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Deus, Olga, and Sergei of The Seven Deities, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a gold version of Mithra's halo behind his head: a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe,

Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental

Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in

its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Shizuku Ariyama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shizuku Ariyama: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shizuku Ariyama, Simulator Akiho Kousaka, Misaki Aikawa, Saori Igarashi, Rina Saijou, Kanata Shinozaki, Saya Shizumori, and Aoi Koshimizu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Deus, Olga, and Sergei, the last three members of The Seven Deities.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating the three down and absorbing them using Cell's absorption and assimilated and acquired their superhuman physical strength, superhuman speed, agility, and reflexes, superhuman durability and endurance, superhuman stamina, immortality, vacuum adaptation, Mantra of Pride, Lust, and Vanity, lightning manipulation, ice manipulation, Mantra Orbs manifestation, flight, mind incursion, telekinesis, soul extraction, and halos and gaining Deus' nunchaku, Sakra, as a trophy and added weapon to his massive arsenal of weapons along with what they saw happen to Lincoln, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Sonia Spoonerton have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, now we're rid of The Seven Deities, and that was so awesome that you went through the same thing J.D. went through yesterday, Lincoln, and you also absorbed Chakravartin into your body thanks to the Thunderbird, whoa.

Lincoln: Yep, and because of what I did in absorbing all the powers and abilities of The Seven Deities and absorbing Chakravartin, I also gained a gold version of Mithra's halo.

Me: It does look awesome and it's also supporting proof that you're also a god among men, Lincoln.

Nico: Same with all of us, but the halo showing proof of that, I'd hate to see Flip try anything of his dumbass stunts again!

Lincoln: Yeah, but he'll never ever learn.

After getting rid of Olga, Sergei, and Deus of The Seven Deities, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sonia Spoonerton saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sonia Spoonerton: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sonia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonia Spoonerton: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sonia Spoonerton: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Sonia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sonia Spoonerton: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were heading to Lynn's Table to help his dad with the lunch rush, and it was seriously packed with Gotham Royal York's school sports teams coming back from their games and they were hungry. Plus, after many of Lynn's fiascos because of her destructive rampages, she'd been prohibited from Lynn's Table. But, then, we heard a loud belch in the air along with the smell of B.O. in the air, and the alarm sounded, but we knew who it was that'd announced her arrival: it was Lynn, and she burst through the doors, and she was out for blood. Lynn charged right at Lincoln and was about to kill him, but I got out a hose and blasted Lynn with it and she got stuck to the wall in a Symbiote web Venom made and she was unable to move. We then called Luna who pulled Lynn out of the wall and threw her in a cage and took her back home where she got grounded for twenty weeks and thrown in a metal container like the animal she is.

Nico: Wait, what? Lynn was prohibited from entering Lynn's Table?

Lynn Sr.: As much as it hurt me, she was. Because of her murderous rampages and trying to kill her brother, I had to prohibit Junior from Lynn's Table, and the security system that was installed there kept her from setting one foot there. But, she trashed Becky Long's robots many times over and she always triggered the alarm.

Becky Long: Those were some of our best inventions, and that animal trashed them, she was lucky I wasn't going to kill her!

Laney Emperyous: Becky and her sisters worked hard in building those robots and Lynn trashed all of them too many times, and the Long Sisters were that close to trying to kill her, so we had to restrain them.

Nico: Before it starts to get ugly, and we all know the eternal conflict of Brain VS. Brawn.

Lincoln: Lynn almost wanted to fight them, but I warned Lynn if she laid one hand on my Guardian Angels, I would rip her ponytail off and kick her so hard in her butt, she wouldn't sit down for a week!

Lily: That threat alone sent that animal running on all fours back to The Loud House and grunting like a gorilla.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff are heading to Emerald Coast, and they're not the only ones, Ace Bunny and Lexi Bunny are going with them.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ace Bunny was dressed in black and yellow-trimmed swim trunks, sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lexi Bunny was dressed in a black and pink-trimmed two-piece bikini, black sandals, and she had her weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Punk Shock: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Punk Shock, and it's perfect for our date.

Ace and Lexi: Double Date, you mean?

Lincoln: Right. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ace Bunny, Lexi Bunny, Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and Lexi Bunny got a massive and deep atomic blush on her face when she saw Ace Bunny lift a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell with two hands.

but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Ace went up to Lexi and he hugged her, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you and Ace really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) That… was… really… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff are in your harem.

Spyro: We had a feeling Punk Shock had feelings for Lincoln seven years ago, and now, those feelings were true.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Emma Gilbert, Simulator Cleo Sertori, Simulator Rikki Chadwick, Punk Shock, Blueberry Pie, and Raspberry Fluff, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Ace Bunny: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

At Paleozoic World we were there to see new dinosaurs that we have introduced.

Me: You guys are going to love this. I got the idea for it from a box of my old toys I found.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: What is it?

Me: Follow me.

Apu: (India Accent) What would you like to show us?

Me: You'll see.

We arrived in front of a cage and everyone GASPED!

All of us: WHAT IS THAT!?

We saw a new kind of dinosaur! It was HALF AMARGASAURUS AND HALF SPINOSAURUS! It was called AMARGOSPINUS!

Me: That is Amargospinus - Half Amargasaurus and half Spinosaurus. This is one of the members for the new exhibit we made called THE CHAOS EFFECT!

Nico: WHOA! I remember seeing those toys. They were cool!

Eli: Wow!

Eli went over and the dinosaur peered through and Eli tamed it.

Eli: Thata girl.

Fluttershy: Eli is an amazing dinosaur tamer.

Me: He sure is.

Saffron Masala: (India Accent) I have no words.

Nico: Wow! How did you talk to John Hammond about this?

Me: I asked him if I could introduce these into Paleozoic World and then I used my powers to make the real things. Now they are part of an awesome new exhibit called The Chaos Effect.

Lola: That is so cool!

Me: Yep. Let me show you what we got.

We walked around and saw a bunch of hybrid dinosaurs:

Pachysaurolophus - Pachycephalosaurus, Parasaurolophus, and Ankylosaurus

Stegospinus - Stegosaurus and Spinosaurus

Deinonycanis - Deinonychus and Dire wolf

Dilophospinus - Dilophosaurus and Spinosaurus

Ankyloranodon - Pteranodon & Ankylosaurus

Tyrannops - Tyrannosaurus rex and Lycaenops

Compstegnathus - Compsognathus, Stegosaurus, and African Tree Frog

Tanaconda - Tanystropheus and Green anaconda (Eunectes murinus)

Ultimasaurus - Tyrannosaurus rex, Velociraptor, Triceratops, Ankylosaurus, and Stegosaurus

And so many more!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: What a bunch of amazing combinations!

Skullcruncher: Do they have big teeth?

Me: Some of them do. But not all of them.

Qin: Good.

Camie: This is amazing.

Varie: It sure is.

Nico: We could use them on missions.

Me: Not a bad idea. We'll keep that in mind.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: Boy that is so cool.

?: It sure is!

Out came a Brute Bonnet.

Me: Cool a Brute Bonnet!

Nico: The Ancestor of Amoonguss.

Xenia: Yep.

Brute Bonnet: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Felicia Shiitake!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and brown eyes and had brown and green clothes.

Qin: The queen of mushrooms is back!

Brute Bonnet: Yep.

Warpath: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Felicia Shiitake: When me and Nico went into the forest to collect Maitake mushrooms for my cooking and and we found not only a bunch of them but also an amazing treasure. This sword on my back.

We saw that she had a blue bladed sword.

Nicole: (GASP) The Sword of Amanitas! That is the sword of all mushrooms and it has the power to grow all kinds of mushrooms in any part of the world no matter what the conditions are. I've been trying to find a sword like that for years.

Felicia Shiitake: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Felicia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Felicia Shiitake: Same here Nico.

Tarantulas: Who leads next?

Luna: How about me, Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert, Right, Juro, Arturo, and Zixx?

Me: Awesome ideas!

Right: Cool!

Lola: This will be fun!

Nico: It sure will be.

The previous group came.

Batroc: Can me, Eccentro, Ragdoll, Riddler, Metal Sonic, Marionette Shadow, Dodgeball Wizard, Xaldin, Abra Kadabra, and Motor Ed go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Xenia: This will be a really fun one.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Slither Wing, Sandy Shocks and Iron Treads next.

Xenia: Cool! The first two are the ancestors of Volcarona and Magneton and the last one is a future relative of Donphan.

Nioc: Yep.

Qin: Cool!

Laney: Awesome.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the third mission to retrieve the fifth piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The fifth piece of The Tablet is located on Amazing Earth, and it's in the hands of Flint Marko A.K.A. Sandman.

Nico: Oh man.

Lincoln: I know I may be uncomfortable fighting him, but it's required: we need to get the fragment out of him, and we'll send him to The Masters of Evil like we did with Ultimate Electro.

Me: Good idea, Linc.

Nico: And since we're going against the Amazing version of Sandman, Flint, Gaara, you guys up for keeping him busy?

Sandman: Leave that to us.

Gaara: Of course.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Vance Raiza, the evil older brother of Varie Raiza and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Varie and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Varie, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Vance Raiza, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

Varie Raiza: So, now my older brother, Vance, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a windbag asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say yesterday, he Gene-Slammed himself into Raiza the Storm Monarch, right, Varie.

Varie Raiza: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Vance live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Earth-TRN579 and take down William Baker and retrieve the fifth fragment of The Tablet of

Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, Shattered Dimensions Flint, we're stopping you and getting that fragment back, and once we get done taking down Fliny, you're next, Vance Raiza.

Varie Raiza: You've gone way too far this time, Vance. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Raiza the Storm Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that your remains are scattered to the winds after we get done taking down William Baker.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Earth-TRN579 to retrieve the fifth piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and defeat Flint Marko, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Varie Raiza are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Vance Raiza.

With that we were off to the Amazing Spiderman universe.

---

NEW YORK CITY - AMAZING SPIDERMAN UNIVERSE

---

We arrived.

Nico: Here we are! The Roxxon mining site!

Me: Wow! Looks like this mine is still in operation.

Eli: Looks like this mine hasn't been used in a long time.

We located another piece of the Tablet somewhere in a sandy mining site owned by the Roxxon corporation. Shattered Dimensions Spider-Man jumps off a broken railing down to the sandy ground.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey guys you made it! Gotta hurry up and find the next fragment!

Luna: (sees the fragment) Found it!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Um, great. So why is my spider-sense tingling?

Me: Uh oh!

Something unexpected appears before the heroes. The sand on the ground starts to change. Rising from beneath and morphing what appears to be a giant sand hand.

Nico: Of course this was another TRAP!

We were suddenly slammed deep into the sand. Some choked yells can be heard from the sand, implying we are still alive just buried. It wasn't long until Shattered Dimensions Spider-Man punched up through the sand and used his strength to help himself back up to the surface and then quickly dragged us back up with him.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Jeez! Talk about a dirt nap! But where's the…

?: Lookin' for this, webhead?

We stand tall confronting the filthy criminal full of dirty tricks.

It was none other than FLINT MARKO A.K.A. THE SANDMAN! And he was holding the fragment in his sandy hands.

Luna: Figured it was this guy.

Me: Flint Marko, A.K.A. The Sandman.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Well if it ain't my ol' pal, Flint Marko: The Sandman! Y'know, every time we play together, I end up digging sand out of my costume for weeks.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I got a game for you to play.

Sandman disappears, dissolving himself completely into the sand out of sight while keeping the heroes in suspense.

Nico: I don't like the sound of that.

Me: Me neither.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Marko? (only receives a powerful gust of sand to the face) Marko?

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: POLO!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman web-zips to safety and we run to his side on a broken mining rail high above the sand.

Nico: Damn, he could learn something from Luan in the joke department.

Me: Yeah! But how about this to slow him down!

I fired a wave of fire and turned some of his sand into glass!

I went over to him.

Me: Flint listen. I know you went through a lot of hard times because of being turned into this. But hear me out first.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I'm listening.

Me: You heard about what happened to the prime universe version of you right? You heard how I helped save your daughters life by giving her my own heart right?

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Yeah I heard all about that. That was a really amazing deed you did back then.

Me: Immortality and Invincibility has its perks. But Flint deep down you are not a bad person like this. You are still a good man and you care about people.

Nico: He's right on that. You didn't deserve to have this happen to you.

Marvel Loki: So, why don't you give up the fragment nice and easy?

Me: So we'll make this easy. Hand over the fragment and we'll be on our way.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Hey, I admit I don't kill civilians. But without this rock, all I am is just another Spider Man punching bag!

Large amounts of sand are starting to morph into something deadly now that Sandman is here. The supervillain is using his enhanced powers to transform into a gigantic sand cyclone, sucking up nearly everything as it rampages through the mining site.

Me: WHOA!

Luna: Sandstorm powers? That ain't good.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yeah, there's definitely gonna be sand in my costume after this.

Me: Boy I'm going to need one helluva shower when this is over!

Shattered Dimensions Spidey web zipped on 3 moving objects.

Me: Luna drench him with water! Water makes sand mushy.

Gaara: Leave this to me too!

Gaara used his powers and slowed down the sand somewhat.

Aruto: Let's get our game faces on first. Henshin!

Right: ToQ Change!

Juru: Kiramai Change!

They transformed!

TOQ ICH!

Juru: Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!

Aruto: THE JOKES OF MACHINES AND GRASSHOPPERS! KAMEN RIDER ZERO ONE!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Camie: YEAH!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: J.D.

His face showed from the cyclone.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I really must thank you for saving the prime universe version of my daughter. You saved her from death and even though he is me I will always be grateful to you. But I'm sorry we have to do this.

Me: It's what we must do to save you. Just like in the 2007 movie!

Nico: At least he's trying to get his humanity back!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Thank goodness.

Debris is flying thanks to the sandstorm as most of them are flying into the heroes' direction, making it pretty hard to see as they keep getting hit by them.

I had goggles on to block out the sandstorm.

Eccentro: We gotta find some way to take the winds out of his sands!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Over there! That water tower should do the job!

Nico: Okay! Let's go!

Me: RIGHT! Everyone take these!

I gave everyone goggles to block the sand and wind.

Nico: Thanks J.D.!

We jumped from object to object while Spider-Man web-zips from them. Though the winds were fierce, we were able to push through and make it to the water tower. Spider-Man quickly attaches his webbing onto water container to pull himself back.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Cool off, Flint!

Me: More like blow off!

He jumped forward with a flying kick that knocks the water out onto the sandstorm, reducing it all the way back to regular 'ol, angry Sandman.

I fired a wave of water and drenched him.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: You think that'll stop me? Think again

Sandman morphs his right hand into a hammer and rushes to smash his nemesis and us.

Nico: Yoink!

We jump away to trick Sandman into smashing the water tower instead, causing himself to make spitting noises as the water splashes onto his body turning him into a muddy mess with legs.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Oh look - you're all wet! Want me to go grab a towel?

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one!

The dirty Sandman spits and spats and gets hit with a ladder that got a little giggle from Luna.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: You're not goin' anywhere! I can search control ANY sand I see now… ANY sand at all!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yeah? You could make a killing in the landscaping business.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I'll make a killing, all right!

I fired waves of water and drenched him!

He absorbed more sand to clean himself of the mud. A sandy vortex replaces his feet as he moves around trying to smash us with his makeshift weapons.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Let's do this!

Me: GLADLY!

I formed a Water mace with Hydro Man's powers!

He forms a hand mace and would've slammed Spider-Man with it if he didn't dodge him in time.

I smashed his face in with it and drenched him and smashed him down! Then he got back up and went at Spiderman!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I'm not ready yet. How 'bout a drink first?

Spiderman grabs a nearby water barrel with his webbing and throws it at Marko, drenching him with water and turning him back to mud.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Always with the smart-mouth!

Aruto: It's part of his charm! And just in case you clean yourself off again…

Progrise! Let's rise! Le-Le-Let's rise!

Aruto turned into MetalCluster Hopper!

Me: Nice!

I formed water swords and slashed Shattered Dimensions Sandman all over and drenched him!

Then I fired waves of fire and turned his mace arm into glass and shattered it!

Me: Glass is made from sand. What did you expect?

Aruto and Zixx charged at Flint.

Thomas the Tank Engine: And cue one of Aruto's jokes.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Wait. A talking train?!

Thomas the Tank Engine: I'm not just a train, I'm Thomas the Tank Engine!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Boy I remember reading those books all the time! Good times.

Me: Those were good times.

Aruto: This is one that will CHARGE you down! (LAUGHS)

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Aruto and Zixx and Thomas smashed him down with powerful force!

Me: Top this one! (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

I fired a massive blast of water and drenched the powerful huge cyclone!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: (to Aruto) You make even more annoying jokes than Webhead!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Now, that's not very nice.

Me: HEY! Aruto has just as awesome jokes as Spiderman and Luan do!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: And you. You always know how to tick me off!

Sandman generates multiple hands from beneath the sand to rise and follow the acrobatic webhead with flying fists.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: How do I tick you off? Is it because I make fun of your name? Your hair? Your clothes? Or is it because I keep making you wet all the time?

Me: I think it's ALL of the Above!

Spiderman throws another web barrel at him, turning him back to mud once more, weakening his powers.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: YES!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: So all of the above.

Me: I just said that. (UNSHEATHES SWORD) (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

I had my sword ignite in a white hot blade and then I slashed Sandman and ignited him in an intensely hot vortex of white fire and turned him and a bunch of his hands and clones into glass!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: POWERFUL!

Sandman charged at Luna and they grappled with each other. Luna beat the crap out of Sandman. When he tried to smash her with a sand mace, she dodged it and beat the crap out of him some more. This continued 2 more times before Luna pushed him back.

Me: Take this one! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive intensely hot vortex of fire and light and turned half of his body into glass and he shattered! But he regenerated.

Me: Flint listen! Your daughter would not want you to become like this!

Penny Marko: That's right daddy!

Penny came. She was a 17 year old girl now. And she had a growth spurt. She had longer brown hair and blue eyes and had green and red clothes and had fire angel wings and she had a huge scar on her chest that showed where her heart transplant took place.

Penny Marko: Look what J.D. did for me.

She showed her scar.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Oh Penny. It's good J.D. saved you. I'm sorry you have to see me like this.

Penny Marko: I know daddy. I know. J.D. has to do what he has to in order to save you.

Sandman growls angrily after having enough of our annoying assault. He uses the sands to blow us away while giving them us an intense glare.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I got a better idea for how to deal with you guys.

He swirled into the sand and forms a twister to flee deeper in the mining site.

Me: He went into the mine!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: That's nice and ominous.

Me: Lets go!

We went after him!

We began our quest pursuing the Sandman through the area, beginning by running into a sandy ol' building nearby the search battlefield.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey Flint? Where'd ya go?

Before we could take another step towards the next door, it was suddenly blocked off thanks to a wall of sand formed by the Sandman

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I DON'T NEED TO FIGHT YOU IN PERSON ANYMORE!

Sandman uses his new powers granted by the fragment to create humanoid monsters made from pure sand to fight his battles for him.

Luna: He can create sand monsters now?

Me: WHOA! Sand Clones! That is cool!

Qin: First Electro and now Sandman!

Rotwood: Everyone, find water barrels and water valves to get rid of these creatures! Fire works too!

Me: Boy what a Sandstorm of a Battle!

I fired a wave of fire and turned the clones into glass!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman threw several water barrels while Poromon pecked a water valve open.

He drenched them.

Me: YEAH! Now for this too! (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

I fired a massive blast of lightning and froze the monsters into Fulgurites!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Petrified Lightning!? Awesome!

Xenia: Clever!

Riddler: (smirks) Riddle me this, Sandman: Was that the best you could offer?

Sandman unleashed a frustrated yell after his sand minions were destroyed by us. His frustration led to him destroying the ceiling of the building with his sandstorm and unknowingly removed the sand wall blocking our path.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Leaving already? You never stay and cuddle.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: What's wrong Flint? Can't stand the heat?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Talk about having the floor pulled out from under you.

Me: No kidding.

Luna: Sandman was dangerous enough before without the fragment.

Vert: Yeah. We need to get that fragment away from him, but we won't be able to do it with this sandstorm in our way. Where's the nearest water tower?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: All the way over there. We can use that to flush him out.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman took the lead while web zipping on objects to get to the water tower. He did this for about 30 seconds.

Me: I got an idea! Katara, Maria, you get the water out of the tower and drench him.

Maria: We're on it!

Katara: Leave that to us!

Maria and Katara used their powers and Waterbending to drench the sandstorm!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Did ya really think it was gonna be that easy?!

Sand appears underground and immediately form into a large and strong Sand Golem that roared at us.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Just like in the 2007 movie!

Me: Wow! I got this one! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive intensely hot vortex of fire and light it hit the entire golem and turned it into a glass statue!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Qin: WHOA! Make an awesome living room decoration!

Spider-Man wastes no time web-pulling the water tower and kicking it, tipping the large amounts of water onto the sandstorm and weakening Sandman of his power. The supervillain unleashes a scream of rage and is starting to get really angry with our heroes' interference.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: What's wrong? Moisturizing is supposed to be good for the skin!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman's reward for the quip? Sandman charging at him and grappling with him. Shattered Dimensions Spiderman beat the crap out of him. When he tried to smash him with a sand mace, he dodged it and beat the crap out of him some more. I formed a fire mace ball and smashed the Sand Mace and it shattered into glass! This continued 2 more times before he pushed him back. Sandman growls through his angry scowl, glaring at us before turning into a sand vortex and escapes to the mines.

Me: He's going into the mines!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Where ya goin' now? Can we come? Huh? Huh? Can we?

Skarr: Calm down, will you? You're acting like a little kid.

Luna: Aw, let him have his fun. That's just who he is.

Me: Yeah he always makes awesome quips like that.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets get after him.

We went after him again.

As soon as we entered the mines, rocks fell down blocking the entrance most likely because of Sandman, leaving us trapped until they could find another way out. Still, none of us are worried, most notably Spider-Man as he still has something to joke about their situation,

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Aww, we aren't going into the spooky ol' mine, are we? Will we have to solve a mystery and unmask someone dressed as a ghost too? If so, my money's on Old Man Jenkins.

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome and funny.

Luna: We would make a killer mystery gang. I'm the girl with the glasses. You're the guy with the shaggy hair. And Poromon's our talking dog.

Marionette Shadow: May I ask why?

Me: (LAUGHS)

Poromon: (Gets out beer) Because my Scooby Snax are beer! (to Shattered Dimensions Spiderman) Want some?

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Me: (LAUGHS) Stop it with the Scooby Doo references. You're killing me!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (LAUGHS) Yeah. But no thanks Poromon I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay.

Nico: Aruto, remember that thing we talked about earlier?

Aruto: Yeah, I know. I just hope you made it easy for me to control.

Right: Nico, what are you talking about?

Nico: You'll see.

Me: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Luna: So where's Sandman? You'd think we run into him by now.

Spider-Man spot another door just up ahead and swings towards it,

Me: In this area he could be anywhere.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Okay. I've seen enough scary movies to know this is the moment when the monster jumps out.

Me: Me too.

Our suspicions were unfortunately confirmed when out of nowhere a giant hand made of sand rises to block our exit.

WE GASPED!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I knew it!

ME: WHOA!

The giant hand grabs us and ruthlessly throws some of us onto a platform. The sand changes, rising high forming a giant monster that resembles the Sandman but with glowing yellow eyes and blocking our own path of escape.

RD Clyde: Unnhhhh… my head!

I was unscathed because I was flying.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I'LL KILL YOU!

Nico: No thanks, I think that would make it worse.

Aruto: I hope this works.

Singurize! Hakai, hametsu, zetsubō, metsubō seyo. Conclusion one.

Aruto turned into Kamen Rider Ark One

WE GASPED!

Me: Kamen Rider Ark One!? Oh shit on me and fuck me sideways!

Nico: But watch.

He was in full control of it.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman (smashes the platform): HOW CONVINENT! YOU'RE ALREADY SIX FEET UNDER!

Abra Kadabra: Don't count us out yet!

Sandman switches his tactics for a moment and starts spitting sand balls in a machine gun-like fashion.

Luna: Taste my aqua beam!

Luna fired a beam of water and blasted him all over.

Me: (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

I fired a massive blast of water and blasted the giant Sandman all over with and turned him into a pile of mush!

While this was going on, Poromon drank the beer he got out.

Juru: And cue Poromon's drunk talk.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Oh look who it is! Mr. I'm-so-dirty-I-love-to-shit-myself! Come here you son of a bitch! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit Shattered Dimensions Sandman and turned him into a fulgurite!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Okay Poromon you've had enough. (SNAPS FINGERS)

He was back to normal.

Aruto went at Sandman and punched and blasted him all over!

Aruto: It's okay guys! I'm now in full control of this form. No harm at all.

Me: WOW! That is cool!

Having enough of us muddying up his body, Sandman unleashes a mighty roar so loud it eventually destroys all the carts with the barrels, lessening our chances to weaken him again.

Luna: He destroyed all the carts! What do we do?!

Thorn: No problem. Look.

Thorn points to a mining mechanism to their left that has reactivated somehow and is automatically bringing them more water barrels to use in battle.

Thorn: His little temper tantrum must've reactivated the machines in these mines bringing us more water barrels!

Me: Not very smart thinking there!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: OH COME ON! CAN'T I CATCH A BREAK?!

Aruto: Hey, you do what you do. We do what we do.

Me: And now we can do this! (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

I slammed the ground with my sword and sent a shockwave of rock and hurled numerous barrels of water and drenched him with them hitting him!

Xenia: WHOA! Nice one!

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: I gotta say it: Here's mud in your eye!

He swung web hammers onto his face and smacked his head off the platform in pain. The giant Sandman screams in pain while turning into a sand vortex and fleeing from the mines.

Me: WHOA!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, don't leave us alone in here! This place is scary.

Motor Ed: (scoffs) I am not scared! Seriously.

Me: Me neither!

Qin: Lets go!

We ran after him!

Nonetheless, we fearlessly pursue the supervillain through the mines and would've escaped already if more sand monsters didn't block our path to keep us busy.

Aruto: More sand monsters? Give it a rest, Marko. You know they can't slow us down.

Sand Monster 1: I'll crush you!

Sand Monster 2: No, no. Bury them!

Luna: Wha?

Sand Monster 3: Drown them in sand!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Uh, Flint? I dunno if spreading your consciousness across multiple creatures was such a good idea.

Me: WHOA! NO KIDDING!

Nico: He might be losing himself to the fragment. We need to get that thing back before he loses more of his mind.

Me: It's power is corrupting him! Making him more and more unstable!

Eli: He's right! I sense it.

Nico: Marko the Fragment! You got to get rid of it!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: Oh you would like that wouldn't you?

Nico: I know how it feels Flint. It feels exhilarating. The power. But you will lose yourself Flint.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I like being bad. It makes me happy.

Me: HEY! That line was only reserved for the 2007 version of Venom.

We found ourselves back outside to an area similar to before with a giant sand tornado tearing up the site and sucking up every platform and debris one by one much to our dismay.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Again with the tornado? This sure didn't stop us last time. It won't stop us now.

Me: This one is even bigger!

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I'M WARNING YOU, WALL-CRAWLER!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yeah, but you're all hot air.

Me: All bark and no bite!

Family Guy Penelope: Hmm. Found a water tower we could use. It'll take some time to get there on foot. And this tornado is a little stronger than the other one.

Me: Lets go then.

Nico: You heard him!

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: I'm gonna take back what I said about landscaping. You'd be better off going into demolition.

Me: Demolition is always fun!

More sand monsters are then summoned to stop us from tipping the water tower.

Xaldin: Your tornado is made of sand. But I make tornadoes made out of pure air.

Xaldin used his lances to tip down the water tower onto the tornado to weaken Sandman. The super-criminal is getting more and more irritated with our attempts to stop him. He shouts out a frustrated yell and dashes his tornado onto us. We screamed as we are painfully tossed onto another platform.

Nico: He's getting a little angry.

Luna: Over there! And it's not far!

Just before we race onto the platform that'll take us there, it annoyingly got sucked into the tornado before we reached it.

Luna: Dude! Just ONE platform! Is that too much to ask?!

Me: I got this! (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

I fired an energy arrow blast and it hit the center of the tornado and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and incredibly powerful explosion of wind blew the tornado apart and we got to the platform!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Luna: That bought us some time dudes!

But then the tornado reformed!

Nico: Okay. This is the last water tower!

Me: We just got to break it open.

Qin: Easier said than done.

Hopefully for the last time, Spider-Man uses his webbing and amazing strength to tip the giant tower and dump the water onto the tornado that should stop it for good. A now furious Sandman roars from our constant annoyance and once again flees to the mines to hide.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Back to the old salt mines… literally. (we enter the mine) The deeper into the mine he gets, the more sand he'll have around him… the bigger he'll get!

Nico: And he'll keep growing stronger because of the fragment. This is not looking good.

Me: No it isn't. I sense his power rising fast.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: I'm getting tired of you guys… WE'RE getting tired of you guys! (Sand minions appear)

Me: Oh boy.

Luna: Sandman, listen to us! The more you use that fragment, the more it separates your own mind! Don't you get it! You won't be you anymore!

Zixx: He's not listening, Luna! We just need to hurry and find him and get back the fragment!

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the Sand Minions and they turned into glass.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Let's see where he went this time.

Luna: Where do we go from here?

Cut Man: Hmmm, sand. He's must'a gone through this wall.

Me: Yeah.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: This wall looks a little too thick for our powers to have any real effect. We'll need something bigger. That drill could probably make Swiss cheese of it, but it's operator must'a run off as soon as-.

Operator: Help! Somebody help me! I'm bein' attacked by - S-SAND CREATURES!?

Me: Oh no!

Lola: I got this guys!

Lola flew after the Sand Creatures and blasted them with fire and turned them to glass and got the man to the drill.

Dodgeball Wizard: Are you okay, mister?

Operator: Phewww… thanks for saving my bacon! Anything I can do to getcha back…

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Funny you should say that. Can you work that drill?

Operator: Can I? Buddy, just swing me over to her!

He went and did so.

Nico: YEAH!

Operator: (Sand golems appear) Aw nuts! We got company, guys! Keep those sand things off my drill!

Me: Right!

We blasted the Sand Golems with water and fire and blasted them all over. We melted them and hardened them.

Xenia: Yeah!

The Operator drilled into the wall.

Operator: We're through!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Nice! One thing I can say about you, pal - you know the drill.

Operator: First time I saved Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah!

We went out the mine.

Nico: Now to find Flint.

Blackarachnia: J.D., we should do our entrance as soon as we exit out of this!

Me: Right!

We went through the mine.

Outside the spirits of the Earth came and they swirled around the area and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above the mine and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Maria: Better summon backup for this! (TURNS DIAL) PTERODACTYL FURY 6!

She summoned Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Jubjub Bird, Red Eye King, Angel Roidmude and Velociraptors!

Nico: YEAH!

Luna: There's no use hiding anymore, Sandman! Surrender the fragment and give up peacefully! There's no way you can win against us!

Me: We'll just hunt you down to the ends of the earth and find you wherever you go and take the fragment back by force!

That was the taunting needed to bring out Sandman in all his terrifying glory. Massive amounts of sand starts rising from the ground and instantly chases us ike a humongous sand wave, all with Sandman's creepy face seen pop up on it periodically,

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: YOU CAN'T STOP ME NOW, RUNTS! I SPREAD MY MIND TOO FAR! FARTHER THAN EVER! I AM NOWHERE! I AM EVERYWHERE!

Danny Phantom: HEY! UNDERGROWTH SAID THE SAME THING!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yeah? We're really happy for you, but, talking to everywhere AND nowhere at the same time is kinda distracting!

Metal Sonic: How about you show your face?

Vinyl Scratch: YEAH YOU COWARD!

Lola: YEAH!

Luna: We are NEVER going on that ride again anytime soon.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Okay, maybe we should head for cover before Sandm-.

Unfortunately, his spider-sense is ringing like a storm as he quickly realizes there's no place for us to hide from his increasing power,

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yikes! Nowhere to go!

Me: UH OH!

The sinister Sandman laughs as he forms another tornado outside, but this time trapping us in it so they won't use another water tower to stop him again.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: IT'S THE END OF THE LINE FOR YOU, SPIDER-PUNK, AND YOUR SCARED LITTLE FRIENDS! I'LL FINISH YOU-!"

Inside the tornado, we could do nothing but watch in surprise to see not one, but two faces of the Sandman form within his own tornado, with each having their own split personality.

Sandman 2: KILL THEM NOW?

Sandman 1: NO! PLAY WITH THEM A WHILE-!"

A third face then immediately joins the conversation with the other personalities

Sandman 3: DON'T GIVE THEM THE CHANCE TO ESCAPE-!

Sandman 1: I WANNA MAKE THEM SUFFER-!"

Sandman 2: MAKE IT LAST!

Sandman 3: NO, DO IT NOW! KILL THEM!

Me: Boy it's like talking to yourself!

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Flint, your consciousness can't handle being spread this thin! The fragment has made you TOO powerful!

Me: YEAH!

Sandman 1: YOU WOULD SAY THAT!

Sandman 2: WAIT, WHAT IF HE'S RIGHT?

Sandman 3: NO, IT'S A TRICK-!

Sandman 2: IT'S NOT A TRICK - I CAN FEEL IT!

Sandman 1: SHUT UP-!

Sandman 2: ADMIT IT, HE'S RIGHT!"

Sandman 1: HE'S LYING!"

Sandman 3: SHUT UP - ALL OF YOU! JUST SHUT UP-!

Sandman: QUIIIIET!

Me: SHEESH BREAK IT UP YOU THREE!

Ragdoll: At least they can agree on one thing. They all want us dead.

Right: Not on our watch!

Juru: Kiraful Change!

Right: Hyper Mode!

Progrise! Hell's energy has destroyed the world! Hellrising Hopper! Heaven or hell it doesn't matter.

Aruto turned into Hellrising Hopper!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: This will be good!

Me: Time to intensify the deluge and the heat!

Thomas the Tank Engine sped ahead at one face while Right slashed at one face. I then spotted something.

Nico: Is that this world's Juggernaut's helmet?

Me: It sure is.

I went and gave it to Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

Nico flew and smashed a face!

I fired a massive blast of fire and turned a face into glass!

Vert drove at one face in the Saber car while Juru ran at another face.

Vert: Might want to teleport that back to him.

Nico: I'll do that.

Nico did so.

Qin: Take this!

Qin fired more blasts of fire and blasted the sand all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Ben: Time for some heat!

He turned into Heatblast!

Ben: HEATBLAST!

He fired a massive blast of fire and turned much of the sand into glass!

Ben then turned into Water Hazard.

Ben: WATER HAZARD!

He fired a massive blast of water and melted the sand all over!

Maria, Luna, Bai Tza, Katara, Lily, Mera, Oceanus Shenron, Ariel and the Water Users drenched him all over the place.

Nico: I got an idea! Storm! We need a huge RAINSTORM!

Storm: You got it!

Storm then commanded the weather and formed a massive and powerfully huge torrential downpour of rain.

It drenched him and melted part of him.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: What exactly led to that heart transplant thing?

Nico: The Prime versions of you, Kraven, Vulture, Electro, Mysterio, and Hydro Man being led by Paul to kill J.D. and the others?

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: (laughs) That punk kid? He's no Doc Ock or Green Goblin!

Me: Maybe so but he was a jerk and he had it coming for everything he did.

Penny Marko: That is for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Then Arbormon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Dodgeball Wizard, Dumbbelltron, Oculous, Ben Ravencroft, Deadwood, Moonstone, and Mercurymon came.

Nico: Arbormon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Dodgeball Wizard, Dumbbelltron, Oculous, Ben Ravencroft, Deadwood, Moonstone, and Mercurymon.

Arbormon: You're not really that excited to be fighting this version of Sandman.

Nico: Of course we're not! He's definitely one of the more villains who has honor.

Me: That's for sure! This fragment is making him totally out of control!

BlackWarGreymon: But right now, he has a fragment and you have to get it out of him.

Me: That's right!

David Cain: No one said being a hero is easy.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Gameface: Also, we heard you killed Cruella.

Nico: We sure did.

Dumbbelltron: And you know what that means.

Our faces turned an atomic bright red.

Me: Yeah we sure do.

Then General Schwarz came!

Me: General Schwarz! Up for another round I see.

General Schwarz: I sure am.

Ink Rose: Awesome and cool.

Me: Yep.

General Schwarz: (to Right) I'm glad you're one of the people who gets to shine today.

Right: Me too.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Konan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Nico's Rescue in Traverse Town and us battling Cruella De Vil and Jackie and Cloudkicker transforming

---

Arbormon was first.

Arbormon: (to Kari) Nico's Rescue was in Traverse Town battling Cruella De Vil. Jackie and Cloudkicker transformed too.

Kari: Boy they sure did and that was an awesome and amazing battle there.

Angewomon: They did a little basketball fun against her and Rarity got to keep Cruella's fur coat.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Lincoln turned it blue and made it good as new. She loves it.

Konan: That coat looks beautiful on her.

Princess Celestia: I think it's great and Rarity loves the fur coat. J.D. said it was a fur coat made of Russian Sable fur.

Arbormon: WOW! That is one of the most expensive kinds of fur coats in the world.

King Solar: It sure is.

Solar Eclipsa: Even though Animal Activists hate it I think that's a beautiful fur coat.

Amber Morning: I do too. Can you believe that Cruella was the number 1 enemy of all animal activists around the world?

Spotlight: She was Number 1 on their hate list for turning animals into fur coats.

Arbormon: Boy I don't blame them one bit! Lets do it!

Kari and Arbormon called out Cresselia and Trevenent. Kari and Fire merged and they formed into KARFIRE! Arbormon and Bushroot merged and they formed into BUSHARBOR! Kari and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Nikiya, Fasha, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Cierra Constellar, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - Us battling Another Rotten Jawbreaker, Hurricail, Achilles (Troy), Artemisia (300), Ephialtes (300), Charon (Dante's Inferno), Judge and 10,000 Volt Ghost who were the Embodiments of the Invisible and the Zeus Dopants

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon (to Nikiya): Nico, Ax's team, 10,000 Volt Ghost's team, and the others did good battling Another Rotten Jawbreaker, Hurricail, Achilles (Troy), Artemisia (300), Ephialtes (300), Charon (Dante's Inferno), Judge and 10,000 Volt Ghost. They were the Embodiments of the Invisible and the Zeus Dopants

Nikiya: They sure did and we were amazed by what the Zeus Dopant can do.

Fasha: Yeah her power is amazing! You should see what she is capable of.

Axel Manning: The Zeus Dopant we never faced before and that was the main bad guy of the Kamen Rider W Video Game, Memories of Heroez.

Cierra Constellar: Thank goodness that one wasn't the main target of Nuju's big day mission.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy no kidding there. That would be a difficult challenge.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: I agree on that one. Also the Invisible Dopant Embodiment is a really funny prankster. She gave Nico a really big wedgie.

They laughed!

BlackWarGreymon: That is funny! Was she amazed that the mascots used Invisible Spray that one time?

Nikiya: She sure was and that stuff really worked.

BlackWarGreymon: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nikiya and BlackWarGreymon called out their Machamp. Nikiya and Fasha merged and they formed into NIKFASH! BlackWarGreymon and Yost Rhino merged and they formed into BLACK RHINO OF

WAR! Nikiya and group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Rinka Kunitachi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - Lincoln's rescue in Marquette, Michigan

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Marquette, Michigan. How was it?

Palutena: It was really fun and we were there to take down the last three members of The Seven Deities, Deus, Olga, and Sergei before Vance Raiza tries to kill them.

Elemental Woman: That was so fun doing that.

Rinka Kunitachi: It sure was.

Fluttershy: We had a really fun time with that one.

Tornado Bolt: We sure did and it was great.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: It sure was fun and cool.

David Cain: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Palutena and David called out their Regifairy! Palutena and Elemental Woman merged and they formed into LADY PALUELEMENTA! David and Lego Poison Ivy merged and they formed into DAVID POISON! Palutena and group fired waves of light, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

## Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Sailor Moon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - Meeting Sonia Spoonerton

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) I heard you guys met Sonia Spoonerton. What's she like?

Margo: She is one of the funniest girls we ever met. She is the Keyblade Knight of Max Goof's home town Spoonerville and she is really funny.

Arrowette: She and Max and Roxanne and PJ and Bobby are awesome friends and they got into all kinds of goofy and funny shenanigans.

Sailor Moon: They make us laugh really hard.

Rainbow Dash: I'll say! It's so awesome.

Scootaloo: She is a riot!

Whirlwind: Yeah she sure is!

Gameface: Boy that is so cool! I didn't know Max's home town Spoonerville had a Keyblade Knight until now. Lets do it!

Margo and Gameface called out their Greninja and Hitmonchan. Margo merged with Lynn and they formed into MARLYNN! Gameface and Shiv merged and they formed into GAMESHIV! Margo and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Yoda, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - Paleozoic World has New Dinosaurs and they are Hybrid Dinosaurs!?

---

Dumbbelltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Paleozoic World has New Dinosaurs. Are they really Hybrid Ones!?

Ben 10,000: They sure are and they are some of the most amazing we've seen.

Bai Tza: J.D. got the ideas for them from a box of old dinosaur toys he found in his attic and they were made into an amazing new exhibit.

Yoda: An interesting idea it is.

Starlight Glimmer: It's called the Chaos Effect Exhibit.

Cozy Glow: They are hybrid dinosaurs and they were really amazing.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Dumbbelltron: Boy that is gonna be amazing to see! Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 and Dumbbelltron called out their Machamp. Ben 10,000 merged with Bai Tza and they formed into BAI TENNYTZA! Dumbbelltron merged with the laughing ghosts and they formed into THE LAUGHING DUMBBELLTRON! Ben 10,000 and group fired waves of water, blood, bones, skulls, lightning, stars, magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tommy, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Crystal Laney, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - The Chaos Effect Dinosaurs were cool!

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) The Chaos Effect Dinosaurs were cool! Can you name some of them?

Tommy: I sure can.

He gave them a list of the dinosaurs we saw:

Amargospinus - Amargasaurus and Spinosaurus

Pachysaurolophus - Pachycephalosaurus, Parasaurolophus, and Ankylosaurus

Stegospinus - Stegosaurus and Spinosaurus

Deinonycanis - Deinonychus and Dire wolf

Dilophospinus - Dilophosaurus and Spinosaurus

Ankyloranodon - Pteranodon & Ankylosaurus

Tyrannops - Tyrannosaurus rex and Lycaenops

Compstegnathus - Compsognathus, Stegosaurus, and African Tree Frog

Tanaconda - Tanystropheus and Green anaconda (Eunectes murinus)

Ultimasaurus - Tyrannosaurus rex, Velociraptor, Triceratops, Ankylosaurus, and Stegosaurus

And so many more!

Oculous: WHOA! Those are all amazing and awesome combinations!

Allomere: WOW! Those sure are!

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) We were really amazed that they were made like that.

Crystal Laney: And all thanks to a box of toys that J.D. found for them.

Rarity: They sure are amazing to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy and Eli tamed a lot of them too.

Gill Grunt: They sure are cool. And they were made from not just dinosaurs but from snakes and frogs too. Snakes and frogs have been around for millions of years and also Dire Wolf was around back over 30,000 years ago.

Oculous: Boy that is really cool! I wonder what a Bajadasaurus combined with Argentinosaurus, Supersaurus and Amargasaurus would look like.

Tommy: Boy that would be an amazing combination! Some of the largest dinosaurs on the planet like that would be cool!

Oculous: It sure would! Lets do it!

Tommy and Oculous called out Articuno and Unown! Tommy and Rosty merged and they formed into TOMOSTY! Oculous and Snow Ghost merged and they formed into THE SNOW EYE! Tommy and group fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Purple Heart, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - So Flint Marko is next

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) So Flint Marko is next. I can imagine Luna, Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert, Right, Juru, Aruto, and Zixx have their work cut out for them.

Shannon: Lets not forget Gaara and our Sandman. Boy this is gonna be rough.

Blackfire: It sure will.

Purple Heart: All the Water Users are going to be in for a wild ride with this one.

Applejack: They sure are and it will be tough.

Apple Bloom: I agree there myself.

Flashwing: Yep.

Ben Ravencroft: It will be fun. Lets do it!

Shannon and Ben called out their Mismagius. Shannon and Blackfire merged and they formed into SHANNBLACK! Ben and Heart merged and they formed into Benheart! They fired waves of black magic, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Youngblood, Wood Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - The fragment is making Flint's powers stronger and uncontrollable

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) The fragment is making Flint's powers stronger and uncontrollable. And now, he just became a sandstorm whirlwind filled with his faces!

Jonny: Boy that is so freaky!

Wynn: That was scary too! Ben said it reminded him of seeing the emotions he had with Alien X.

Wood Man: And Danny Phantom said it reminded him of Undergrowth being in many places at once.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so freaky!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding there!

Sunburn: That was amazing that he can do that.

Deadwood: Wow yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Jonny and Deadwood called out their Trevenant. Jonny merged with Wynn and they formed into JONWYNN THE WOOD FORCE! Deadwood and Emil Eagle merged and they formed into THE FLYING WOODMONGER! Jonny and group fired waves of fire and wind and smashed them down.

---

Kopaka, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Frostwrath, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - We're going to need a lot of water to calm him down

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) We're going to need a lot of water to calm him down. Good thing there are water barrels flying around.

Kopaka: Boy no kidding there! And the Water users have their work cut out for them.

Arisia: Yeah no kidding there.

Frostwrath agreed.

Pinkie Pie: But this will be an amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It will be a fun one.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: I think so too.

Moonstone: You got that right. Lets do it!

Kopaka and Moonstone called out their Avalugg and Aurorus. Kopaka merged with Nuju and they formed into KOPANUJU! Moonstone and Titanium Titan merged and they formed into MOONTANIUM TITAN! Kopaka and group fired waves of ice, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Chuck (Pokemon), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - At least I'm trying to get through to him by telling him how I helped him in our universe

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) At least J.D.'s trying to get through to Flint by telling him how he helped him in our universe. (growls) Why couldn't he have given you guys the fragment while there was still time?!

Davis: His mind is too badly consumed with power from the fragment. It won't let him until we defeat him.

Eria: Yeah no kidding there. Penny Marko showed him her scar she got from the surgery thanks to J.D.

Chuck (Pokemon): He was really touched that J.D. did that for her.

Princess Luna: He sure was. That did get through to him somewhat.

Moondust: But we need to drench him in water to help calm him down.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding.

Gari: It's not going to be easy.

Blackout: But we can do it.

Mercurymon: I know you guys can! Lets do it!

Davis and Mercurymon called out their Skarmory. Davis merged with Eria and they formed into DAVERIA! Mercurymon and Evil Jewel Man merged and they formed into JEWEL MERCURY MAN! Davis and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS General Schwarz

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: Wow this version of Sandman is brutal and a dangerous one.

Nico: Because his mind is unstable because of the power of the fragment.

May: Yeah no kidding there.

General Schwarz: Boy this is gonna be a tough one. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Amazing Sandman, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready! The rangers and riders all transformed and they were ready too!

Nico: Lets dance!

Right: HYPER RESSHA!

He donned the Hyper Ressha Battlizer and got the Ressha Blaster ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted General Schwarz and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: General Schwarz you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Sorry we have to do this, Flint.

Tsukasa: But it's for your own good!

Kamen Ride: Spade Ace!

Kamen Ride: Dia Jack!

Kamen Ride: Heart Queen!

Kamen Ride: Clover King!

Kamen Ride: Big One!

Tsukasa turned into Space Ace and Daiki summoned clones of the JAKQ Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JAKQ!

They turned into the JAKQ RANGERS!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Maria: I already summoned backup.

Me: Lets go!

We went and blasted and smashed Shattered Dimensions Sandman all over!

Poromon threw a beer bottle at one of the faces.

SMASH!

Sandman 2: OUCH! A beer bottle!? Is that the best you can do?

Poromon: Nope! This is! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the face and turned it into a fulgurite!

Xenia: Nice one!

Poliwag slapped a face with his tail.

Sandman 3: OUCH!

Poliwag jumped back.

Qin: Okay it's time to end this!

Saffron Masala, Apu, Skullcruncher and Warpath used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Warpath's strength, Skullcruncher's demolecularization gun and Apu and Saffron Masala's powers 100-fold.

Saffron Masala and Warpath: STRENGTH OF INDIA BARRAGE!

Apu and Skullcruncher: INDIA SKULLCRUNCHING BLAST!

Lightning Spirits Power and Eccentro: LIGHTNING SPIRIT FORCE BLAST!

Magnet Warrior Might and Ragdoll: MAGNET WARRIOR FURY BLAST!

Techno Inventor Power and Riddler: TECHNO INVENTION POWER BLAST!

Sounds of Music and Metal Sonic: MUSIC RAVE BLAST!

Soldiers of 76 and Marionette Shadow: 76 SOLDIERS BLAST!

Mavelus Inferno and Dodgeball Wizard: MAVELUS INFERNO SHOT!

Struggle Mayhem Power and Batroc: STRUGGLE MAYHEM BLAST!

Luigi Power of Pizza and Spaghetti and Xaldin: WIND PIZZA SPAGHETTI SHOT!

Monkey Flame Signer Power and Abra Kadabra: MONKEY FLAME SIGNER BLAST!

Flare of Daybreaker and Motor Ed: FLARE OF THE SUN BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Spiderman, Nico, Luna and me: EARTH DEMOLISHING FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WATER ELEMENT STYLE: AQUA BEAM!

Yuna: WATER STYLE: WATER BALLOON!

R. Mika: WATER LIGHT STYLE: SHINING AQUA BLAST!

Juri Han: WATER DARK STYLE: SHADOW AQUA SWORD!

Menat: WATER SPIRIT STYLE: SPIRIT TSUNAMI!

Akko: WATER STAR STYLE: WATER STARS!

The fired waves of water and elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER FINAL SMASH: AQUA TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive tsunami and drenched Sandman!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: More water?

Me: HAVE A WHOLE OCEAN FULL!

We drenched him with a massive LAKE FULL OF WATER!

Lincoln: Time to end this fight!

Nico: Did that do it?

Me: Almost!

We fired energy blasts which hit Flint Marko and he was tied up and he was sent to The Masters of Evil. Lincoln then fired a golden thread of web which grabbed the fragment and he put it into a special case with the other pieces.

Me: Yeah it did!

Nico: At least, you'll have a much better job there than running loose yet again. Awesome job, gang, we defeated Flint Marko and got the fifth piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Varie's older brother, Vance Raiza.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) VARIE, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam

Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of wind that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the wind volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Raiza the Storm Monarch appear.

Varie Raiza: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Raiza skinsuit, and show yourself, Vance!

Raiza the Storm Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal wind, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with green hair and green eyes similar as Varie's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Vance Raiza, the evil older brother of Varie Raiza and the sixth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, Vance Raiza.

Varie Raiza: The sixth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would have never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Vance, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Vance Raiza: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Varie Raiza: You're all bark and no fucking bite, Vance. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Varie Raiza's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Raiza the Storm Monarch's Hurricane Windstorm Greatsword of Storm Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Vance Raiza, she left green energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Varie Raiza: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Vance, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Vance, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Varie Raiza was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars and winds surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Raiza the Storm Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Vance Raiza: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Varie Raiza emerged, but she was changed forever.

Varie Raiza grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length green hair, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Raiza the Storm Monarch with the Wind Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Raiza the Storm Monarch with purple gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Star, and

Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Varie Raiza has on a green sleeveless blouse, sleeveless green shirt, green skirt, green stockings, green legwarmers, green shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Raiza the Storm Monarch surrounded by stars and winds. Suddenly, Varie Raiza felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Varie Raiza's massive Raiza the Storm Monarch's Hurricane Windstorm Greatsword of Storm Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Varie Raiza's Hurricane Wind Monarch Raiza the Storm Monarch Hurricane Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Wind Phoenix Storm Monarch Raiza Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Raiza the Storm Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four green phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large green phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the green phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball

Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Raiza the Storm Monarch's head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Raiza the Storm Monarch that said, "Varie Raiza, Gene-Slammer of Raiza the Storm Monarch, Windmill Worker and Expert Cook Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Flip, Archenemy of Wind, Destroyer of Vance Raiza, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヴァリー・ライザ、嵐の君主ライザのジーン・スラマー、風車労働者で料理人、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、フリップのスマッシャー、風の宿敵、ヴァンス・ライザの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Varie Raiza's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Varie Raiza has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RAIZA THE STORM MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HURRICANE WINDSTORM RAIZA THE STORM MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE WINDSTORM RAIZA THE STORM MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE WINDSTORM RAIZA THE STORM MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Varie Raiza's Super Angel-Raiza the Storm Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Vance Raiza saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Raiza the Storm Monarch and fired blasts of winds at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of green energy, winds, phoenixes, and angels at Vance Raiza, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, THINGS ARE REALLY GOING TO GET WINDY!

Lincoln: Awesome, Varie Raiza's transformed into her Super Angel-Raiza the Storm Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Vance big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Vance.

Varie Raiza: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Hurricane Windstorm Phoenix Raiza the Storm Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Hurricane Windstorm Phoenix Raiza the Storm Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Varie Raiza.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Vance, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Varie in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Varie Raiza and Lincoln went after Vance Raiza who continued firing winds at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Vance Raiza and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Varie Raiza also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Vance Raiza even madder than ever!

Vance Raiza: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Vance Raiza fired more winds at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his wind aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Vance Raiza's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the wind powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Raiza the Storm Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glow, and that caused Vance Raiza to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and sent Vance Raiza flying into the air, then, Lincoln and Varie Raiza fired powerful blasts of winds at Vance Raiza, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Varie Raiza and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Varie Raiza's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Varie Raiza: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Vance. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Varie.

Suddenly, Varie Raiza wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Varie Raiza's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Raiza the Storm Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Varie Raiza sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Vance Raiza, but we still got five more of those thugs to deal with.

Darcy Erebus: Which means tomorrow, it's Damian Erebus' turn to die.

Lincoln: Damian isn't getting out of this, and I hope we drag his soul down into the darkest depths of Hell for this, Darcy.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's also for one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Iona Xion, Keyblade Knight of The Kingdom of Corona and Embodiment of Xion, The 14 Elements of The Sun.

Roxas, Lea, and Xion gasped.

Xion: Oh man, no way, Iona Xion! We haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Iona Xion is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of The Sun and the 14 Elements, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Mother Gothel for locking up Rapunzel and using her powers over the sun to sustain her youth, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they did to Xion and make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Having the powers of The Sun and the 14 Elements of Organization XIII?! Damn, she's a deadly force for light.

Lincoln: You said it, Nico, and if you mess with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother, sparks will fly.

Xion: (Shudders) We hadn't forgotten what happened last time. Man, it was ugly!

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Well, we did lose the bet.

Nico: Yeah, that's true.

Lincoln: But, a bet's a bet. So, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true. Oculous: Yuck! I got sand in my mouth!

Me: (SPITS) ME TOO! BLECH!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Well, it wasn't exactly a day at the beach. But it was worth it.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shattered Dimensions Sandman) Thanks for the Fragment.

Shattered Dimensions Sandman: (weakly) No. Thank… you. (falls unconsious)

FWOMP!

Deadwood: He's just knocked out. Using the Fragment really took a lot out of him

Me: No kidding! Like how I was knocked out when I got hit by that planet destroying rocket.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: And now to clean the sand out of my shorts.

Moonstone: While we prepare for tonight.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: What do you mean?

Mercurymon: Because of a bet, Nico and J.D. and Lincoln will be making a lot of love with their harems. We're not gonna be getting any sleep!

Madame Web: (in our heads) Not to worry. I will soundproof the rooms.

Nico: Really?

Madame Web: You've done a good job with the fragments. It's the least I can do.

Nicole: Thanks Madame Web.

Nico: Great job today everyone! That's number 5 down.

Laney: Yep.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Boy this was a SANDY adventure huh?

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and took a shower to got the sand out

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on a super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

HUBBA HUBBA!

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: Lincoln was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: I was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: Nico was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: Ace Bunny was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

THIS IS GONNA BE A LONG 4 WEEKS!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 6 done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer,

Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sage and Fujiko as well as Thundermon, Strikning, Carapax, Penny the Chicken, Tublat and Overload and we're going to Gravity Falls and we're going there to battle Pacifica's so-called parents who have escaped from prison and are out for revenge on us for sending them to prison! Also Mandee and Blossomforth are going to transform against them and it will be awesome! Also we're going to battle Lumpjaw, Orange Slice Candy, Skittles Monster, M&Ms Villains, Chocolate Cake, Waffles, Pancakes, Sushi, Burrito, Burger of Giant Beef, Strikning and Thundermon. Also we're going to meet a Slither Wing Gene-slammer. Her name is Sevyon Korzhamenshekova. She's from Russia and has an awesome mastery of fire.

Tor tomorrow, the next match-up is Darcy Erebus, Gene-Slammer of Erebus the Underworld Monarch and Lincoln VS. Damian Erebus

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Sterling Heights, Michigan, and we also got a nasty case of bad news: the emotionless and cold-blooded former mad scientist of the defunct Incognito Labs turned convicted criminal, Dr. Carol Linnaeus, has escaped from prison once again and regained her intelligence thanks to the help of Damian Erebus, the evil older brother of Darcy Erebus, and she's about to do something that we never thought we would encounter again. It seems she'd gotten her hands on the files on Project: Mother in Law, and she injected a Funnel Web Spider with the Alien DNA that was used in the 2000 horror movie, Spiders, and it has grown into a dangerous and very super aggressive monster spider and wants to lay its eggs inside living hosts for them to grow and hatch. But, we're not going to let that happen once again, we're going to destroy that alien mutant monster spider and this time for good, and Dr. Carol Linnaeus will pay the ultimate price for her unethical and illegal experiments and all for her desire for glory, and that price will be her life, and we'll also make sure that Damian Erebus pays infinite-fold for that stunt later on after our mission to get the next fragment of the Tablet of Order and Chaos! And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight and one of the Embodiments of Organization XIII, her name is Iona Xion, Keyblade Knight of The Kingdom of Corona and Embodiment of Xion, The 14 Elements of The Sun, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of The Sun and the 14 Elements, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Mother Gothel for locking up Rapunzel and using her powers over the sun to sustain her youth, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they did to Xion and make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

For part 7 try not to hurl your guts out as we battle Noir Vulture and this one is going to be brutal.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 7

## THE CANNIBALISM OF NOIR VULTURE

---

Walking through the town of Gravity Falls, Oregon was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sage and Fujiko as well as Thundermon, Strikning, Carapax, Penny the Chicken, Tublat and Overload. And we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Been a while since we were here in Gravity Falls.

Xenia: Boy no kidding! It has been a while.

May: We had all sorts of fun adventures here.

Lola: We sure did.

Camie: I heard all about those adventures. They were cool.

Carly Atlas: Boy they sure were.

Nico: Yeah those were really fun.

Lola: Yeah they were.

Nico: Sage, I want to thank you, Thundermon, and your teams for coming.

Sage: It's my pleasure Nico.

Fujiko: This is gonna be so fun.

Me: It sure will be.

Nico: Fujiko, how did you like Sheila's ambassador missions?

Fujiko: Oh they were so much fun and awesome.

Xenia: They were really awesome and we took down some of the most dangerous crime lords.

Fujiko: And we stole all their loot and it was fun.

Me: That sure was awesome. Kairi Yano and the LupinRangers all had a great time with those missions too.

Laney: They sure did.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That was so epic.

Nico: And you reunited with Lupin.

Fujiko: I sure did.

Qin: That was so fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was the SANDIEST that we ever went on.

Lola: No kidding! I still have sand stuck in my ears.

Lola patted her head and then sand poured out of her eyes and made a sandcastle from all of the sand.

Nico: I didn't enjoy fighting him at all.

Qin: Me neither. But we had to in order to get that fragment away from him.

Laney: It sure was crazy. But it had to be done.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: That was still fun though.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: He wasn't able to fully control the fragment's power.

Me: No he wasn't. But that was crazy awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Qin: It's hard to imagine the fragment can do that to him.

Laney: Yeah it stretched his mind really thin.

Xenia: Almost to the brink of total insanity.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: At least he didn't turn into a Heartless.

Nico: Thank goodness for that.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: I know.

Camie: Yeah.

We got to walking around Gravity Falls.

Me: Boy I can't remember the last time we were here in Gravity Falls.

Xenia: Feels like forever.

Nico: This place is full of crazy shit.

Camie: Like what?

Me: Supernatural, legendary, mythological, demonic and all kinds of mystical phenomena here.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This is an awesome town too.

Laney: But even this town had its problems.

Xenia: Yep. The worst of them being Bill Cipher.

Camie: Who was Bill Cipher?

Me: He was an Illuminati demon.

Camie: Illuminati?

Me: You know that pyramid with an eye that you usually see on the back of the $1.00 bill? That sort of thing.

I went over his history.

When I was done it was shocking!

Camie: Whoa man!

Xenia: Yeah that was crazy! Discord warned us about him and we were shocked. But we faced him and banished him to the Warp.

Camie: How did you find out about him the first time?

Me: We found out about him when we found out that the Royal Defenders recruited him.

Nico: Yeah and looking back I can't believe they did that.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Who are we facing this time?

Me: Lets ask Lincoln.

Lincoln: Everyone, we've got a huge emergency, I got word from Dipper, Mabel, and their friends that Pacifica's so-called parents have broken out of prison and they're out for revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: Those fucking traitors to America and the world!

Me: I can't believe they've escaped!

Qin: Pacifica's evil so-called parents!? Oh man! How the hell did they escape from prison!?

Maria: YEAH! We made sure we locked them up and threw away the key!

Suddenly, the four golden rings orbiting around the large golden halo behind Lincoln's head glowed and fired four beams of light which then formed into a viewing window: we saw the footage of how Pacifica's so-called parents escaped from prison, it was Damian Erebus who infiltrated the prison and slaughtered the guards and then, he approached their cell, opened it, and opened a portal to Gravity Falls and they ran into it.

Me: So Darcy Erebus's brother did it!

Nico: YEAH! Wait look!

Another viewing window appeared and that also showed that earlier, he also went to the cell of the emotionless and cold-blooded former mad scientist of the defunct Incognito Labs turned convicted criminal, Dr. Carol Linnaeus, and busted her out, and he sent her to Sterling Heights, Michigan. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos stop glowing.

Anna Anyanova: So, that's how those two escaped and wound up in Gravity Falls: Damian Erebus did this! And earlier today, he also freed that emotionless and cold-blooded scientist, Dr. Linnaeus. Oh, when Darcy finds out about this, she's so going to be pissed off times infinity.

Lincoln: We'll worry about her later, right now, we should deal with Pacifica's so-called parents. If they refuse to stay in prison, then, the only thing waiting for them is death.

Lincoln fired a barrage of rainbow energy blasts which hits a massive army of hitmen hired Pacifica's so-called parents and killed all of them, and we also met up with Dipper, Mabel, and the others.

Nico: As if they couldn't stoop any lower, now they resort to hiring hitmen.

Lincoln: They should know we don't take kindly to hitmen coming after us. (Senses for Pacifica's so-called parents) AHA! Gotcha! Pacifica's so-called parents are 20 yards away and they are barreling towards us in, and they're out for blood.

Nicole: Soon, their own blood's going to be spilled.

Lincoln: That's for sure.

Me: Big time!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Who are Pacifica's parents?

Me: Their names are Preston and Priscilla Northwest. That was an awesome adventure I'll never forget.

I went over what happened in chapter 803.

At the estate, things were very quiet. Sakura Avalon was making lunch and we were watching TV and playing card games.

Thundercracker: You sure the 5 of you will be ok at McDonald's, Nico?

Nico: We will Thundercracker. Qin and I have a lot of catching up to do after we haven't seen each other for 7 years.

May: So we have to get to know her.

Thundercracker: That's understandable. But have a good time boss.

Nico: Thanks Thundercracker. We will.

Me: Have a good time guys.

Nico: We will man.

They left.

At the McDonalds in the middle of town, Nico, Qin, May, Britney Crosby and Robby Schwartz were having awesome burgers.

Qin: Good burgers Nico.

Nico: Thanks Qin.

Qin: So what have you been doing over the course of the last 7 years?

Nico: You missed out on a lot Qin. As I'm sure you heard about my exploits in the Digital World.

Qin: I sure did and you told me what happened with Ken. That was horrible.

Nico: Yeah. But J.D. and everyone helped me get over my grief and my PTSD.

Qin: I'm so happy for you Nico.

May: And Nico is also the most amazing boyfriend ever!

Nico: Me and May have been dating for almost a year now. Ever since I moved here to Gotham Royal York.

May: Yep. We're now on our 3rd date.

Qin: That's wonderful Nico! I'm so happy for the both of you.

Nico: Thanks Qin. J.D. and everyone are true friends. They are like brothers and sisters to me and everyone.

Robby Schwartz: (to Qin) Ever since Nico and the others rescued me, Britney, and the other Very Special guests from Horrorland, he's been like a big brother to us.

Nico: That's great that you think of me with such high regard Robby.

Robby Schwartz: It's true man.

Britney Crosby: Yep.

Qin: So I heard you all are going after the Goosebumps Monsters.

Nico: Yep. I'm now the leader of my own branch of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We're called the Goosebumps Monster Busters. Our goal is to destroy all the Goosebumps Monsters one by one.

Qin: That's amazing! I heard you were tormented by Slappy the Evil

Living Dummy.

Nico: He was a nightmare brought to life for many people.

Britney Crosby: And I'm one of his victims.

Qin: That's awful Britney. I'm so sorry that happened to you.

Britney Crosby: It's all right Qin. But thank you. At least we'll never have to see Slappy ever again.

Nico: Yep. And he'll never torment us ever again.

Qin: Good. And Nico why did Thundercracker call you boss?

Nico: Oh you don't know about this. But 3 months ago we destroyed the biggest and most powerful Transformer of them all. The Transformer Devil himself - Unicron.

May: That was one of our most explosive and unforgettable battles.

Qin: Wow! I heard about all that!

Nico: Yep. It was one of the biggest battles we've all ever had. It was before we formed Goosebumps Monster Busters. Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Autobots and Decepticons of Cybertron, Earth, Velocitron, Animatron and Gigantion all formed an incredibly powerful alliance and put aside their differences to work together to destroy Unicron and rid the entire universe of his ultimate evil. We all worked together and destroyed him. After that I was officially made the new leader of the Decepticons and I'm leading them on the right path to redemption.

Qin: Nico that's so amazing!

Nico: Thanks Qin. I was made the leader of the Decepticons after we killed Megatron on one of our missions.

May: It was one of the longest and toughest battles ever.

Robby Schwartz: I heard about that. That's amazing!

Britney Crosby: It sure is.

Nico: Yep and I got this awesome medal that shows my leadership of the Decepticons. I got it for my 16th birthday.

Nico showed them said medal.

Qin: That's an amazing medal.

Robby Schwartz: That's an awesome medal. It's the symbol of the Decepticons.

Nico: That's right. It shows that I'm their leader.

Qin: Who was the leader of the Decepticons before you?

Nico: It was Megatron. And you would hate this guy Qin. He was the worst ever.

Nico revealed the full extent of Megatron's Crimes.

Nico: And there you have it.

Qin: Nico that's horrifying!

Robby Schwartz: I can't believe that Megatron is that malevolent.

Britney Crosby: I'm glad he's dead and in the River of Fire. I heard that Lori Jimenez, Lily Loud and Optimus Prime beat him together.

Nico: That's right.

Qin: Wow! I'm so glad.

May: I am too Qin.

Qin: Good. May how did you get your awesome powers if I may ask?

May: Most of us got our powers from the gods and deities of myths from all over the world. I got my powers from the Cold Fire Snowflake of Tsovinar, the Goddess of the Sea in Armenian Myth.

Nico: Most of us were chosen by the gods themselves to be their champions to protect the universe and our loved ones from the threats of all evil. That's how we were able to overcome many obstacles on our journey. Friendship and love are two of the most powerful forces ever and they can overpower hatred and evil.

Qin: That's amazing Nico! I've missed out on so much.

Nico: I know.

Qin: What was the most action packed adventure you were on?

Nico: That is an easy one. The most action packed adventure we did was the Battle with Nerissa.

Qin: I've heard about that all over the news! That was an epic battle.

May: It was Qin. It was one of our most explosive and most epic battles ever. It was so powerful that it threatened to tear the entire planet apart.

Qin: Wow! But who was Nerissa?

Nico: She was the most evil person you would hate with a vengeance. She was a rogue Guardian of Candrakar.

Nico revealed the full extent of her crimes.

Qin: That's horrible!

May: Yeah. But J.D. destroyed her with a massive Kamehameha Wave blast that obliterated her into nothing. It was a powerful battle that carried enough power to destroy 100 Solar Systems.

Qin: That's incredible! I'm glad she got what she deserved. And J.D. is right about everything he says. With great power comes great responsibility.

Nico: That's J.D.'s trademark saying. It's been with him for a long time.

Qin: That's amazing. I'm so glad I'm with you all on Team Loud

Phoenix Storm. I've missed out on so much.

Nico: I know.

Then they saw a bunch of people falling asleep unexpectedly.

Nico: That's weird. Everyone fell asleep.

May: I sense a Clow Card guys!

Nico: I feel it too.

Qin: I feel strange.

Nico: You're sensing a Clow Card.

May: And if my suspicions are right then we're facing the Sleep Card.

They looked at the ceiling and they saw a fairy. It was the Sleep Card. 眠 Sleep resembles a young, periwinkle, sprite with a six-point star on its forehead and one, overlarge, feathered ear on the left side of her head and short hair. Sleep sometimes carries a small wand, which usually produces the magical dust that induces sleep.

Qin: That little fairy is The Sleep Card?

Nico: Yep. If she sprinkles you with her dust, you fall asleep.

Qin: Thanks not a good thing. Induced sleep is not a good feeling. Let me handle this one.

Nico: Go for it Qin.

Qin went out of the booth and she flipped over and went at the Sleep Card. She then dodged it as the Sleep Card was flying at her and she grabbed it.

Qin: Gotcha! It's not my bedtime! RETURN TO YOUR POWER CONFINED!

Qin held out her hand and an energy card appeared and it sucked in the Sleep Card. It turned back into a Clow Card.

Qin: That was amazing!

Nico: Way to go Qin! You caught your first Clow Card.

Qin: I didn't know I could do that.

Nico: First for everything. J.D. told me what happened when Sakura caught this card. She was so sad that she ruined her dads work because of it.

Qin: Oh poor girl. What does her dad do?

Nico: He's an archaeology professor at Michigan University. He transferred here from Japan. But Sakura thought it was her fault.

May: Yeah. She felt so bad about it that she was crying hard.

Britney Crosby: Yeah.

Qin: Oh poor Sakura.

Nico: Yeah. That day still haunts her and she thought it was all her fault. She blamed herself for it.

Qin: Oh man.

Britney Crosby: We were really concerned for her.

Qin: I'm sorry that happened to her.

Nico: I know. But she's better now.

Qin: Good. I'm glad.

Back at the estate we were watching TV and playing card games. I was in deep thought.

Me: Hey Sheila I've been thinking about something.

Sheila: What is it J.D.?

Me: I was thinking about what the Shredder spliced you with and I think that the monster DNA he spliced you with is not monster DNA but Alien DNA.

Sheila: That is a strong possibility. Do you think you can find out what it is?

Me: Sure. But I'll need some blood. One drop should do it.

Donatello: I never did find out the species of your monster forms.

Me: Lets find out what they are.

I pulled up the computer and Sheila cut her finger.

Me: Put your sample here.

Sheila put a drop of her blood into an analyzer machine in the computer and it was analyzing it. It found out that Sheila was spliced with Uintahzian Rockspider DNA.

Me: Wow! Uintahzian Rockspider DNA.

Laney: Uintahzian Rockspiders?

Lana: Those creatures look really scary.

Me: It says here that they are an extremely savage and ruthless predatory species of spider from the planet Uintahzia, located 2.3 million Light-Years away from Earth in the Andromeda Galaxy. Their legs are so powerful that they can destroy solid bedrock like a thin piece of wood. And they eat anything by wrapping them up in webbing.

Nicole: I remember seeing those creatures. They are extremely voracious and extremely dangerous.

Shanan: Yeah they are terrifying as well.

Nanette: Lets find out what Thunderlegs is.

Me: Okay.

Nanette put a drop of her blood into the analyzer machine in the computer and it found out that Nanette was spliced with Xepthorgan

Stormbeetle DNA.

Me: A Xepthorgan Stormbeetle?

Nanette: So that's what Thunderlegs Species is called.

Lola: Wow! I've never heard of a creature like that.

Me: Me neither Lola. Lets see.

I found out that they come from the gas giant planet Xepthorga.

The planet Xepthorga is a Super Gas Giant planet located in the Unknown Zone of the Universe. It is 400 billion kilometers or 248,548,476,894 miles in diameter. Making it one of the largest known planets in the universe. It's also home to some of the most powerful and most violent storms of any planet. Winds blow at 10,500,000 miles per hour and lightning strikes at 100 quadrillion strikes every 1/16 of a second and it is one of the most electrically charged planets in the universe.

Me: Wow! Planet Xepthorga is a violent storm planet!

Lori: That is literally a terrifying and strange planet!

Varie: That planet looks fierce just from looking at it.

Me: No kidding. It says here that Xepthorgan Stormbeetles eat the lightning from the clouds of the planet and it gives them more power and strength.

Nanette: That explains why I have a diet for lightning when a thunderstorm rolls in.

Lola: I didn't know it was possible for that to happen.

Me: And it says here that they use the strong currents of the wind to fly and they can fly in the planets extreme gravity.

Lisa: Wow! That's an amazing feature for an extraterrestrial insectoid organism.

Me: It sure is.

Stewie: These test results are fascinating!

Me: They sure are Stewie.

Brian: I never even knew all these creatures even existed.

Sydney: Me neither. So we've been spliced with Alien DNA.

Chione: That is like what happened to me.

Sheila: Hard to imagine.

Sydney: I wonder what Quarry's species is.

Me: Lets find out.

Sydney put a drop of her blood into the analyzer and the machine revealed that Sydney was spliced with the DNA of a Manitouan Cave Hopper.

Me: A Manitouan Cave Hopper?

Sydney: So that's Quarry's species?

Lincoln: I didn't know that Quarry's species was called that.

Me: Lets see what it says about the planet.

I looked it up and it said that Quarry comes from the planet Manitou VII.

Planet Manitou VII is a strange planet located in the Unknown Zone. A Mysterious Event caused 20% of the planets structure to be blasted to space dust. It is named after Manitou Springs in Colorado and the planet is home to the largest cave system ever. Loaded with rock formations, crystal rooms, stalactites, stalagmites and columns. It is also loaded with bats of many types that live in the ceiling.

Me: Whoa! The planet is like Earth but 20% of its structure has been blown apart.

Lily: What caused that?

Me: It says it's unknown.

Naruto: What does it say about Quarry's Species?

Me: Lets see. It says that Manitouan Cave Hoppers are an insectoid humanoid species that live in the caves of the planet and they are extremely predatory. They are very phobic of light and they hide in the darkness of the caves for protection from the planets 3 suns.

Sydney: That's incredible. But I wonder how the planet got 20% of its structure blown apart.

Me: Maybe Quarry might know.

Sydney: Let me see.

Sydney talked to Quarry in her subconscious.

Sydney: How did your home planet get 20% of its planetary structure get blown apart?

Quarry: A massive meteor crashed into the planet over 500 million of your years ago Sydney. The meteor would be the size of your planets moon.

Sydney: That's unbelievable! Thank you for telling me this.

Quarry: You're welcome Sydney.

Sydney told us.

Me: So a massive meteor crashed into Manitou VII?

Aylene C.: And it was as big as the moon? That's incredible!

Luna: That's awful dude!

Naruto: It's amazing that his world survived that.

Me: No kidding bro. But I wonder what George, Ken, Roy and Max were spliced with.

Lucy Loud: We'll have to find out when we invite them over.

Me: I know Lucy. But now we know what happened. The Shredder spliced you guys with Alien DNA from planets all over the universe.

Chione: The Shredder was really playing with fire.

Helen Wheels: He sure was. It's absolutely despicable that he was doing all that.

Alan (Ben 10): I know. I can't believe he was that evil.

Nico and the others came back.

Me: Hey guys.

Autobot Jazz: So, how was McDonald's?

Nico: It was great Jazz. We had a great lunch. Also Qin caught the Sleep Card.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Way to go Qin!

She handed it to me.

Qin: Thanks J.D. It was so cool capturing the Sleep Card.

Nico: She did a great job.

I signed the card.

Me: We also found out some very interesting information.

We revealed what we found out about Sydney, Nanette and Sheila.

Nico: So the Shredder Spliced them with Alien DNA from different planets? That's madness!

Me: We had to find out what species they were. We couldn't just refer to them as monsters forever.

Nico: That's true. But I've never heard of creatures like these.

Lola: None of us have Nico.

Qin: It's amazing that you all know so much about so many alien creatures from all over the universe.

Me: Thanks Qin.

Stacy: We've been to many planets and it is so awesome!

Rita: Oh kids.

Lori: What is it mom?

Rita: I have great news for you all. We're gonna go and visit your cousins Dipper and Mabel Pines.

The Loud Kids cheered.

Lincoln: I haven't seen cousin Dipper in forever.

Lana: Me neither.

Luna: Dude its been so long.

Me: Where do they live?

Laney: They live in Gravity Falls, Oregon.

Me: That's a beautiful place. But I heard rumors flying around that it's home to lots of legendary creatures.

Luan: It is. And it's a Legend-ary Place! (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

Most of us laugh while everyone else signed.

Qin: (Laughs) That was so funny!

Me: Luan is a major kick in the butt Qin. She cracks us up.

Nico: Gravity Falls is an amazing place.

Me: What can you tell us about your cousins guys?

Lori told us about them.

Me: Wow! Your cousins are amazing.

Lori: Thanks J.D.

Me: So Dipper is called that because he has a birthmark in the shape of the Big Dipper in the middle of his forehead?

Laney: Yep. It's his birthmark.

Me: He's not the only one that has a constellation birthmark.

I pulled back my trench coat flap and on the right side of my neck was a birthmark in the shape of the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird.

Lincoln: Wow! That's an interesting birthmark.

Me: It's the Constellation of Phoenix the Firebird. It's a constellation that only appears in the night skies of the Southern Hemisphere. I was born on October 14th in New Zealand while my parents were on Vacation there. It was at that moment that I also had this birthmark on me.

Nico: That's so cool!

Xion: I didn't know the stars did that to you.

Nicole: The power of the stars works in all kinds of mysterious ways.

Laney: That is very enigmatic.

Me: It sure is. Ms. Rita can we all go and meet Dipper and Mabel?

Rita: Sure J.D. They'll be so excited to meet you all.

Me: Awesome! And without a doubt they have heard about all of us.

Varie: This is gonna be awesome!

We got ready to go to Oregon.

GRAVITY FALLS, OREGON

We were flying and driving and riding our horses as we were in the forests of southwestern Oregon. We arrived in Gravity Falls. It was an amazing town.

Me: Wow! Gravity Falls, Oregon.

Lincoln: This place is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

We arrived at a cool place called the Mystery Cabin. It was a cool place where famous creatures of legend and cryptozoology are put on display.

Me: Wow. So this is the Mystery Cabin.

Nico: This is so cool!

There we saw Dipper and Mabel Pines!

Dipper: Hey guys!

Lincoln: Cousins!

They hugged!

Lori: It's great to see you guys!

Mabel: We missed you guys!

Dipper: Whoa! No way! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? It's so awesome to meet you all!

Me: It's a pleasure to meet you Dipper. And you too Mabel.

Mabel: You are so awesome guys!

Nico: Thanks Mabel.

Mabel: (hugs Cacnea in cuteness) Cacnea's so cute!

James: Funny. Most of the time, Cacnea's the one that hugs me.

Dipper and Mabel told us why we were called to Gravity Falls.

Dipper: We're glad you're all here J.D. There's a reason why.

Me: What's wrong?

Dipper: We were invited to a party at the Northwest Estate.

Me: The Northwest Estate? You mean the Northwest's? The most richest family in all of Oregon?

Dipper: That's right.

Nico: Who are the Northwest's?

Me: Only the most powerful and richest family in all of the state of Oregon.

I revealed the whole history of the Northwest Family.

---

150 years prior to the events of "Northwest Mansion Mystery," the mansion was built and completed by local lumberjacks with the promise that the Northwests would host an annual party to the public of Gravity Falls. However, this promise was broken, allowing only upper-class citizens of Oregon into the party.

In "The Golf War," the Pines family and Soos drove Pacifica home from Ye Royal Discount Putt Hutt as a nice gesture by Mabel, since her parents hadn't arrived to pick her up and it was starting to rain. After Pacifica opened the gates to her home, Dipper and Mabel saw how exquisite it was and agreed they should have charged her for the taco Mabel gave her.

In "Northwest Mansion Mystery," it was revealed that the mansion was haunted by one of its original creators, a lumberjack who had sworn vengeance on the Northwests. The Northwests hired Dipper to get rid of the spirit by trapping it into a silver mirror, but the spirit escaped by breaking the mirror. The spirit then returned to the mansion and started turning people into wood, refusing to stop until a Northwest opened the party gates up to the public like their ancestors promised. Once everyone at the party was turned to wood, including Dipper, Pacifica opened the party to the public, appeasing the spirit and lifting the curse.

In "The Stanchurian Candidate," the mansion briefly appears on a map of Gravity Falls.

In "Weirdmageddon 3: Take Back The Falls," the Northwest family loses their fortune, resulting in Preston having to sell the mansion in order to stay wealthy. Meanwhile, Old Man McGucket acquires wealth by marketing his inventions to the US government; and after spotting the mansion for sale, he purchases it. After Dipper and Mabel leave Gravity Falls, McGucket is seen standing in the fancy interior of the mansion.

---

Me: The Northwest Family may be rich, but they also have some incredibly shady activity.

Laney: What kind of Shady Activity?

Me: A lot of evil activity.

I revealed all of Preston Northwest's Activity.

---

Preston is introduced in "Irrational Treasure" celebrating Pioneer day with his family and using his relation to the Town's supposed founder as an excuse to lord his superiority over the people.

He later returns in "The Golf War" to drop his daughter off at a match between her and Mabel, however rather than stay to support his daughter, he and his wife leave to go to a party- offering her the words of advice: "Don't lose".

But its not until "Northwest Mansion Mystery" that Preston demonstrates just how evil a man he truly is, in fact serving as the true main antagonist of the episode. Preston's ancestor Nathaniel had manipulated local lumberjacks into building what became the family mansion 150 years earlier, by promising he would use the space for a great public service- an annual party held by the family for the workers in the community. However, on the day of their party, the Northwests refused to let in the Lumberjacks and hold up his end of the bargain- instead laughing them off and enjoying a soiree for the rich. Adding injury to insult, the mass removal of the mountainside trees caused mudslides that same evening which killed several of the lumberjacks. One lumberjack among those who died swore a curse on the Northwest line with his dying breath; unless they agreed to honor the promise and let the common folk into their annual party after 150 years he would return to seek revenge.

As the curse began to come true, rather than opening the gates and letting the common folk in to break the curse, Preston instead forced his daughter to manipulate Dipper into getting rid of the ghost. Its revealed in this episode as opposed to simply being neglectful, Preston is outright emotionally and psychologically abusive towards Pacifica- going so far as to train her to respond on command to a small bell he keeps on his person (like a dog).

After Dipper successfully trapped the ghost in a silver mirror, Preston thanked him and then began to welcome his guests. However upon learning the truth from the trapped ghost, Dipper angrily stormed back in and called Preston out for his callousness and deception. While Pacifica attempted to apologize to Dipper, Preston intimidated his daughter into silence before smugly dismissing Dipper and his anger- reminding him that this would be the last time anyone of "his kind" (the common-folk) would be allowed at his party.

However, the ghost managed to free itself from the mirror and began terrorizing the party, transforming the guests into wooden statues and causing general mayhem. Rather than agree to break the curse and save his guests, Preston instead hid with his wife and a butler in a panic room- leaving everyone else to their doom.

Once the ghost had turned everyone into wood, it planned to burn the mansion down killing everyone. However, Pacifica (having received renewed confidence from Dipper) decided to go against her family's legacy by breaking the curse. However Preston was watching the scene from a trap door, and emerged to order his daughter to leave the gates closed and join them in the panic room (he also reveals his plan to kill and eat the family butler if their food ran out before the ghost left). However finally standing up to her psychologically abusive father Pacifica opened the gates, letting the common people in and breaking the curse. This undid the ghost's damage and saved everyone. However, Preston's only response was narrow-minded shock and terror that the common folk were invading his party.

In "Weirdmageddon Part 1", Preston attempts to offer an allegiance to the dream demon Bill Cipher after he melts the Nathaniel Northwest Statue, despite Pacifica scorning him for it. Bill chooses to disfigure his face by rearranging his facial features instead. Preston collapses in front of a screaming Pacifica and Priscilla.

In the series' finale "Weirdmageddon 3: Take Back the Falls", it is shown that Preston and Priscilla were petrified and added into Bill's throne of human agony along with many other citizens while Pacifica evaded capture. Eventually, Dipper, Mabel, and their friends were able to free the citizens, and Preston's face was returned to normal. When Pacifica was called in to help to stop Bill, Preston (doing the right thing for once) encouraged her to do so. Following Bill's death and the end of Weirdmageddon, Preston was among the people delighted that everything was finally back to normal. However, he was ultimately forced to sell his mansion in order to maintain his family's wealth due to his attempted allegiance with Bill, much to his distress. He is last seen breaking down in tears as the mansion is put on for sale.

---

Me: I've been gathering evidence on Preston Northwest and his wife Priscilla for a while now. So far all my evidence was too little. I needed to make Preston talk and make him talk about his crimes. But because all the security around the mansion is too tight, I haven't been able to do so.

Dipper: That's awful.

Me: But I have a plan. I'm going to go undercover as a rich acquaintance of the Northwest's and expose them while wearing a wire.

Laney: That's perfect!

We then put our plan into action.

We set up camp at a hill and we saw a beautiful mansion that was not nearly as nice as ours. We saw that the mansion was amazing! But it was heavily guarded. We saw that guards were everywhere holding all the people back and it was a big party. But it wasn't just any ordinary party. It was the annual Northwest Grand Party. One of the biggest parties of the year. But I found out that a terrible event happened at the house 150 years ago. In the 19th Century, when Preston Northwest's Great Grandfather, Nathaniel Northwest had the mansion built, he promised to throw a great party for everyone. But when the house was done, Nathaniel went back on his word and double-crossed everyone by refusing to let them in and because of that, they were cursed. The Lumberjack vowed that 150 years after the mansion was built, he would return from the dead and get revenge on all the Northwest's. And he promised to kill all the Northwest's if the people don't get their wish.

Me: So the party is a result of another family turned evil because of their own greed and selfishness.

Laney: This is absolutely disgusting.

Lori: The Northwest's are literally the worst.

Me: They make it sound like they're dating the most hated person ever.

Lincoln: So what are we gonna do?

I got amazing rich people costumes and we went in under assumed identities. Horsea and Private were posing as stuffed animals. Skipper, A.J. and the penguins went into the security system room.

We went into the mansion and we saw a lot of party guests and more.

Me: Wow. Very exquisite place.

Lincoln: This place is beautiful.

Laney: It's just as nice as our mansion.

Lori: The Northwest's literally have incredible good taste.

Lola: They sure do.

We met Pacifica Northwest.

Pacifica: Welcome to the party.

Me: (Normal voice) Tha… (Clears throat) (In a falsetto) (British Accent) Thank you Ms. Pacifica.

Lincoln: (In a falsetto) Thank you for inviting us.

I saw Preston and Priscilla Northwest.

Me: (In my head) Targets sighted.

We then talked to Pacifica alone.

Pacifica: So what is the reason you wanted to talk to me alone?

Me: (Normal Voice) Pacifica, My name is not Cornelius Knickerbocker.

I reveal my face.

Pacifica: J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Me: That's right. We are really here to arrest your parents. We know you lied to us. But I have a feeling you were coerced into doing it.

Mabel: But I thought you invited us here because a ghost was troubling you.

Pacifica: (tears in her eyes) I lied about it, Mabel. All of it, all of it was a lie.

Mabel: Excuse me?

William: I thought you were rich.

Pacifica: That part is true. But everything else about my family is a lie! My lifestyle, the respect, everything! I made up everything about what I said about my family! All because I wanted to have friends. That's why I acted like a snob over the years! I just wanted some respect from everyone else! I thought that if I was more like my parents, I'd think people would like me! But I was wrong! Everything was my fault! It's all my fault that nobody in the Gravity Falls likes me, and I guess it serves me right! I was such an idiot for everything that I did! I guess… I'll never learn. I'll never have any friends now.

All of us felt really bad for Pacifica now.

Pacifica: (sobs) You guys might as well just kill me now. It's better then being a slave to my parents any longer!

Ultra Humanite: I have a better idea. (fires a net at Pacifica, trapping her) Apologies, but this is a safety precaution so you don't do anything bad to yourself.

Pacifica: I understand.

Me: Gerard, that's not necessary. Dipper will look after her.

Dipper: Okay.

Me: Okay but we have to keep up a front.

In the hall they saw the security room.

Shocker: I saw at least three armed guards on the perimeter.

Rhino: Right, Herman. (sees A.J. going into the security console) What the hell are you doing, AJ?

AJ: I recognize the security system. My parents had the exact one once. I'll have the access code cracked and security disabled before you could say "breaking and entering". (finishes supposedly disabling security) There. We're in.

Maria: I wouldn't be so sure about that.

A.J.: Why's that?

Francis: Because you just tapped into a dummy box, which means those guards are gonna be here quicker than you can say "rookie mistake."

The guards approached them.

Guard: Hands up.

Shocker, Rhino, Francis, and Maria punch them, knocking them unconscious.

They found the real security system and disabled it.

A.J.: (In a radio) J.D. we disabled the security system.

Me: (Telepathically) Good work A.J. Wait for my command.

A.J.: Roger that.

I walked up to Preston and Priscilla.

Preston: Ah Cornelius Knickerbocker how great of you to show up.

Me: (In a falsetto) (British Accent) (Turns on wire) Thank you old chap. I have a question for you? What lead to the success of your magnificent wealth?

Preston: Well it was not an easy task. But I had to lie my way to get to the top. Over the years my family stole from banks all over the country and we lied and made corrupt deals with all of the most powerful figures in the world. But it was mostly Russia to help certain people get into power. Like the senators of the world and the Prime Ministers.

Me: So you're saying that you meddled in certain world elections?

Preston: Indeed.

Outside was an ice cream truck. But what everyone doesn't know is that it's an undercover FBI truck with equipment inside. The man at the wiretap gave the thumbs up saying we got it.

Director Wray: SWAT Team lets move in.

They got ready.

Director Wray: (On the Radio) J.D. you were right. We're moving in.

Me: (Telepathically) Great Director Wray.

I used the sleep card to knock out the guards into a deep sleep.

Lana opened the gates and the SWAT Team moved in.

Lola and Lily then opened the doors and the SWAT Team came in.

Preston: What's going on here!?

Me: (Normal Voice) The end of a criminal empire!

I took off my disguise and we all did the same.

Me: Surprise!

Preston: J.D. Knudson and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? What's going on here!?

They put him and Priscilla in handcuffs.

Director Wray: Preston Northwest, you're under arrest for fraud, child abuse, high treason and first class conspiracy. You have the right to remain silent. Anything you say can and will be used against you in a court of law.

My Dark Orb detector went off and there was a dark orb somewhere in the house.

Me: There's a dark orb here.

Pacifica: Yes. It's over there.

We saw it on a pedestal. The Dark Orb was as big as a huge pearl.

Me: There it is.

Nico: That was easy to find. But Preston and Priscilla Northwest, you both have failed this world as parents and as people.

Skipper: Private, Kowalski. Get all the papers detailing the Northwest's family history. Rico, you're with me. We're going to loot the mansion of its' undeserved possessions.

Private: Yes sir!

Pacifica: You never loved me "Mom and Dad"! All you ever cared about was money and wealth! And it was because of you that I never get to do the things I want or have any friends! You never gave me what I wanted!

Laney: You disgust me! You two give loving parents a really bad name!

Lana: That's right!

Lola: Yeah!

?: They do give loving parents a bad name don't they?

We turned and we saw Daolon Wong! He was reborn as a Heartless! He was now known as the Nightmare Leech Wizard!

Nico: Daolon Wong!

Me: We killed you!

Nightmare Leech Wizard: Yes you did kill me.

Jade Chan: You're even more uglier than before, Wong.

Nightmare Leech Wizard: That's your opinion. But I think of this as something else. After all, was it not inevitable that I would become a Heartless?

Maria: Where are you going with this?

Nightmare Leech Wizard: I have observed my capabilities since being reborn in this form. I have learned that a Heartless loses the body that it once had as a normal being. But what really intrigued me is that it becomes stronger than its' original body. In addition, the brain keeps going and the Heartless in question no longer ages, making it immortal.

William: What are you trying to say?

Nightmare Leech Wizard: That perhaps being a Heartless is a gift, a way to separate the weak from the strong. After all, most villains like me are superior to all average humans. I see this in nature, predators consuming the prey, the weak. So, by killing me, you basically helped me move on to the next stage in human evolution.

Me: Don't flatter yourself yet you freak! You act like you know the Heartless inside and out. But your knowledge is dangerously lacking. Heartless are not immortal. They can die just like everything else. They are born from the darkness in the heart. But like the darkness, the light will destroy them! Lets dance Wong! But not in here. Lets take the fight outside.

Nightmare Leech Wizard: Good idea. A mansion like this is too exquisite to be destroyed.

Me: Very sporting of you. Director Wray, don't take the Northwest Parents away yet. We need to have them taste the power of Team Loud Phoenix Storm when we're done with our old friend here.

Director Wray: Understood J.D.

We went outside to the forest and we went at the Nightmare Leech Lizard. I punched him in the face and slashed him with my sword and I punched him in the face again.

Nico: Daolon Wong, you have failed this world!

Nico punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach with devastating force and kicked him in the face and slashed his eyes out.

Lori and Jade fired a massive blast of wind and blew him around in a powerful tornado of wind.

Leni crushed him with a tree and Luna slammed a powerful blast of water into him.

Vince fired a bunch of crystal shards and slashed him all over.

Aylene and Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned him.

Qin: Time to show you some dragon power!

Qin turned into Scalebreath! Her eyes turned green and slit and her skin turned dark yellow and scaly and her head grew larger and turned into a lizards head and her tongue turned into that of a snake and she grew a tail from her butt and her fingers turned into claws and so did her toes.

Scalebreath: Time to burn!

Scalebreath breathed a massive blast of fire at Daolon Wong's heartless and burned him bad.

Me: That was so awesome!

Scalebreath: Thanks J.D.

Me: Lets see how you like some combos!

Jazz: Lets get him! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his arm and it enhanced his Spectrum Beacon and Speakers 100-fold.

Robby Schwartz: This is gonna be interesting! EARTH CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm and it enhanced his Technokinetic Powers 100-fold.

Jazz and Robby Schwartz: VERTIGO LIGHT LASER DEATHSTORM!

Robby Schwartz made a powerful laser gun and Jazz fired a light show from his spectrum beacon that made Daolon Wong disoriented and dizzy and Robby fired his laser gun and it hit him and exploded.

KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

James: Lets do it Cacnea! ANIMATRON CYBER KEY POWER!

The Animatron Cyber Planet Key went into his right arm device and it enhanced his Cacnea's abilities 100-fold.

G1 Thundercracker: Lets get him! CYBER KEY POWER!

The Earth Cyber Planet Key went into his back and it enhanced his weapons and abilities 100-fold.

James: Cacnea, use Energy Ball!

G1 Thundercracker and James: SUPERSONIC ENERGY BOMB SURPRISE!

Cacnea fired an energy ball and Thundercracker flew at Mach 8 or 5,600 miles per hour and it released a massive sonic boom blast and it merged with the Energy Ball and the blast slammed into Daolon Wong and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Carol: Lets get him Maria!

Maria: You got it Carol!

Carol fired a powerful blast of Burning Godzilla's Atomic Ray and Maria fired a massive blast of water.

Carol and Maria: NUCLEAR MEGATSUNAMI BURST!

The blasts combined and turned into radioactive water and it burned the Daolon Wong Heartless and exploded.

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Jade: You will never be welcome here again Daolon Wong! HYPERCANE SUPERSHRED STORM!

Jade Chan fired a massive blast of wind and it hit Daolon Wong and shredded him all over.

Pacifica Northwest: This is the power of friendship! MONEY RAY DEATHSTORM!

Pacifica fired a powerful green energy blast in the shape of dollar signs and they hit him and exploded. He died on the spot and his spirit went into the River of Fire.

Daolon Wong: This can't be happening! I'm immortal!

Me: Go back to Hell!

Daolon Wong was gone forever. In the flames of eternal forgetfulness.

Me: Now to make sure that Pacifica's parents know what they are dealing with!

Dipper: You got it J.D.! I've always wanted to try this. Pacifica, I've wanted to tell you this for a while. I love you. Ever since we defeated Bill Cipher, I've wanted to tell you about that. I love you and you are the most beautiful girl ever. I love you Pacifica.

Pacifica was shocked! She never felt this way before. But she knew it was true.

Pacifica: I love you too Dipper!

They kissed for the first time and we were so happy for them both.

Me: I'm so happy for you guys.

Pacifica: Lets do a final smash together.

Dipper: You got it!

Dipper and Pacifica: ZODIAC LOVEFIRE BURST!

Dipper and Pacifica fired a powerful blast of fire in the shapes of the symbols of the Celestial Zodiac and they slammed into Pacifica's parents and they exploded with the intensity of a bunch of landmines. It didn't kill them. But it did send a message to them.

Me: This is what you get for your crimes against Oregon and the country.

Nico caught a Ferrothorn and a Klinklang during the battle.

Pacifica: (To the Viewers) Having all the money in the world does not bring you happiness. It only brings misery.

Me: You got that right.

We moved the Northwest Mansion and all of the town of Gravity Falls to the Gotham Royal York area and it was in the forest sector. We moved the Northwest Mansion to the estate grounds and it was connected to the estate. Dipper and Mabel and the Pines family live in the mansion and so does Pacifica. Preston and Priscilla Northwest were found guilty of their crimes and sentenced to 20 Life terms plus 10,742 years without parole in Federal Prison and were ordered to pay the entire city of Gravity Falls $928,827,826,829,637,846,978.00 in restitution. Most of that money went to Pacifica and Dipper. Odd and Wendy Corduroy got hitched.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Camie: (GASP!) That is horrible! I can't believe that Pacifica would endure horrible abuse from them.

Nico: Yeah I know.

Qin: Boy I remember that day. I just joined the team back then and that was one of my most fun adventures.

Laney: That was so fun.

May: Yeah it sure was.

Juran: They aren't good parents!

Me: No they weren't.

Camie: No they sure weren't!

Me: But the log mansion that they built is amazing. It's now Pacifica and Dipper's awesome home too.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Wow!

Lincoln: Yep. And they are bound to have some help in this. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Pacifica's so-called parents.

Me: Now to find out where Pacifica's evil parents are.

Nico: Think we should tell Pacifica about this?

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAMS) YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING OUR LIVES AND THROWING US IN PRISON, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Lincoln: And here come the criminal snobs now!

We then saw Pacifica's so-called parents, and boy were they absolutely out of their minds: their hair was wild and their eyes were red and they were murderous and crazy! They got out a bazooka and fired a missile at us, but Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us and the missile hit the barrier and exploded, but not a single dent was made. Pacifica's evil so-called parents continued attacking the barrier in their fit of rage, first, they tried shooting at it with machine guns, but it didn't work, and then, they tried to hit it with their fists, and that didn't work either, but their fists were really bloody: THE NORTHWESTS WERE ABSOLUTELY OUT OF THEIR MINDS AS THEY CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

Lola: Whoa, looks like prison wasn't too kind to them, in fact, they look even worse than ever!

Lana: (Snickers) If you ask me, the crazy murderous convict look is an improvement, coupled with the fall from grace.

Me: Fitting for devils like you.

Lincoln: They were never good people to begin with, they were born criminals and traitors, and like the criminals and traitors before them, Hell awaits for them.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln fired two diamond balls at The Northwests which hit them in the face and sent them flying into a wall and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight The Northwests, who got back up, but now they were even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Mr. Northwest: YOU STUPID GOODY-TWO-SHOES HEROES HAVE RUINED EVERYTHING! OUR RICHES, OUR EMPIRE, YOU'VE RUINED EVERYTHING!

Mrs. Northwest: WE WILL RIP YOUR HEADS OFF AND MOUNT THEM ON A WALL AND SPIT ON YOUR GRAVES!

Lincoln fired golden web blasts which gagged The Northwests' mouths.

Lincoln: Seriously, if you have nothing nice to say at all, don't even open your big fat mouths at all!

Mandee: Either way, your lives are about to end here and now.

Me: Yeah. And another thing you two? Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Nico: Seriously, should we tell Pacifica?

Me: We'll tell her and Dipper when we get back. But don't you have anything you want to say to them Nico?

Nico: Oh I got a few words to say to these two.

Nico went over to them.

Nico: I have a list of top 10 parents in the world. It doesn't include you two!

Priscilla Northwest: HEY! We are really good parents.

Me: Bullshit! You're terrible parents! Pacifica showed us her scars and we saw that you burned, slashed and bruised her all over!

Xenia: YEAH! You give all parents everywhere a bad name!

May: YEAH!

Camie: Does Pacifica have REALLY Terrible scars like that?

Me: Oh it's horrible Camie! You wouldn't believe the kind of abuse she went through! She has burn marks, slash marks, cut marks and they even branded NW on her back!

Xenia: Yeah she showed us the scars and they were terrible!

Zocks: NW?

Nico: The initials of her former last name - Northwest.

Qin: They even carved Don't Lose into her back.

Zocks: Oh I get it.

Preston Northwest: HEY! Everything we did was the best for Pacifica!

Me: (SCOFFS) "THE BEST!?" More like she had to endure sessions of pure torturous hell!? As a loving father myself I would NEVER do that to my own children!

Eli: YEAH! You two give all fathers everywhere a REALLY Bad name!

Mandee: And now it's time you paid the ultimate price for everything you did!

Suddenly, Mandee's eyes turned neon turquoise and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fires, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Northwests, she left rainbow energy, stars, fires, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mandee: Words can't even describe how much I hate you two mongrels so much. You've committed a ton of crimes against the world and on top of that, your crimes resulted in your vast wealth, but it's also further proof that none of you never cared for anyone else, all you ever care about is yourselves. Not only that, but you also physically and psychologically abused Pacifica and ordered her to do your bidding, that's also further proof that you're nothing more than bad parents, and for that, I'll reduce you both to ashes!

Suddenly, Mandee was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fires, flames, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Northwests: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Mandee's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fires, flames, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Northwests: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF MANDEE AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOUR TIME'S FINALLY UP, YOU PRICKS!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MANDEE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MANDEE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Mandee grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large turquoise orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and orange highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair, she has neon turquoise eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fires, flames, lavas, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a red dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on dragon earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with turquoise gems embedded in the gold flame links and turquoise crystal links and a turquoise dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with turquoise gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Mandee has on a long-sleeved turquoise sweater with red dragon on it, green polka-dotted skirt, brown knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fires, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon surrounded by fire, lava, and stars. Suddenly, Mandee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light brown angel wings with turquoise tips on the large light brown feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, Mandee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large turquoise gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand, and she now has a gold version of a gold version of Mithra's halo behind her head: a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner.

Suddenly, Mandee's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fires, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mandee's Volcanic Firestorm Xiuhtecuhtli Aztec God Fire Greatsword of Aztec Fire Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded turquoise gems and Xiuhtecuhtli, The Aztec God of Fire, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large turquoise gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four orange dragon heads with turquoise gems for eyes and large pink gems in their mouths and a large angel head with turquoise gems for eyes and turquoise gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large turquoise gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with turquoise gems for eyes and a large turquoise gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the dragon that said, "Mandee, Awesome Friend of Leni Loud, Dana, Becky, Jackie, and Carol Pusateri, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Patty and Selma and Flame Stag, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Xiuhtecuhtli The Aztec God of Fire, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Lava, Fire, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マンディー、レニ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、ダーナ、ベッキー、ジャッキー、そしてキャロル・プサテリ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサ

ディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒パティとセルマとフレイム・スタッグの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、アステカの火の神シウテクトリの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして溶岩、火、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Mandee's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Mandee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE XIUHTECUHTLI AZTEC VOLCANIC FIRESTORM FIRE GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC XIUHTECUHTLI AZTEC VOLCANIC FIRESTORM FIRE GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC XIUHTECUHTLI AZTEC VOLCANIC FIRESTORM FIRE GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Mandee's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Northwests saw it, they went absolutely mad and they ripped the gold web off their mouths.

Mr. Northwest: YOU LOW-BORN BITCH! GUARDS, KILL HER! AND ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Mr. Northwest called in a massive army of hulking muscled thugs and they charged at us, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes, and that pissed off The Northwests. But, before they could do anything, Mandee fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, fires, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit The Northwests and knocked them down. They got back up, but now, they were even angrier than ever and their eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy!

Mandee: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Aztec Xiuhtecuhtli Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Aztec Xiuhtecuhtli Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You two snobs have been asking for this for a very very long time.

Lincoln: Looks like you've just changed your sentence from prison to death.

Blossomforth: But, before we kill you, we're going to give you the brutal beating of a lifetime.

Me: And if you jackasses so much as call for anymore musclebound hulking thugs, we'll throw them to Lincoln and let him drain them dry.

Nico: Yeah, we've got ourselves an expert musclebound thug slayer, and not even the musclebound thugs our resident jerks send after us are safe from him.

Eli: Say your prayers, jackasses!

Nico: Another thing? You two are probably worse then Bill Cipher!

Preston Northwest: DON'T YOU DARE COMPARE US TO THAT MONSTER!

Nico: Ooh struck a nerve.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Blossomforth's brilliant cornflower blue eyes turned neon brilliant cornflower blue and she was surrounded by a brilliant cerise energy aura with stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Blossomforth's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Cloudsdale Flight Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Northwests, she left brilliant cerise energy, stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Blossomforth: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, you evil heartless Northwests, and Mandee was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we send you straight to Hell for what you've done in the past!

Suddenly, Blossomforth was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant cerise energy with stars, winds, flowers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Northwests: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Blossomworth's massive Blossomforth's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Cloudsdale Flight Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of brilliant cerise energy with stars, winds, flowers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Northwests: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO BLOSSOMWORTH! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, BLOSSOMWORTH EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(MISIRLOU OF PULP FICTION PLAYS)

Blossomforth grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven brilliant cerise orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long brilliant cerise hair with grayish emerald green stripes and she has a gold version of Mithra's halo behind her head: a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant cornflower blue eyes and a brilliant cerise energy aura with stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flower emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant cornflower blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cornflower blue gems for eyes and the Love, Wind, Flower, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with brilliant cornflower blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cornflower blue gems for eyes and the Love, Wind, Flower, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brilliant cerise crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brilliant cerise gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Blossomforth has on a short-sleeved green blouse, blue skirt with flowers, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a flower. Suddenly, Blossomforth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pinkish gray angel wings with brilliant cerise and grayish emerald green tips on the large pinkish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long brilliant cerise and grayish emerald green tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a pinkish gray horn on her head. Blossomforth has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant cerise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Blossomforth's massive Blossomforth's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Cloudsdale Flight Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant cerise energy, stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Blossomforth's Flower Cloudsdale Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Love and Flower Cloudsdale Flight Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded brilliant cornflower blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged brilliant cerise blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large brilliant cerise gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with brilliant cerise gems for eyes and large unicorn head with brilliant cerise gems for eyes and large brilliant cerise gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brilliant cerise gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant cerise gems for the eyes and a large brilliant cornflower blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and cornflower blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant cerise kanji below the alicorn that said, "Blossomforth, Alicorn Princess of Flying Flower Friendship, Loving

Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Evil Wing Man, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Flight, Flowers, Magic, and Alicorns"

ブロッサムフォース、空飛ぶ花の友情のアリコーンプリンセス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、邪悪なウィングマンの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメット・フォースのアルティメット・フォース真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼の善良な真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者オパリン女王、馬術の擁護者、ポニービル、キャンタロット、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、飛行、花、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Blossomforth's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Blossomforth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FLOWER FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CLOUDSDALE FLOWER FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CLOUDSDALE FLOWER

FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CLOUDSDALE FLOWER FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Blossomforth's Super Angel-Flower Flight Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Northwests saw it, they went absolutely mad and we saw their mouths foaming.

Nico: I love that song!

Eli: Me too!

Varie: Yeah!

Laney: Now it's time to show these bad parents what for!

Me: I would call the Northwest Family, THE FAMILY OF SATAN!

Mr. Northwest: YOU LOW-BORN BITCH! GUARDS, KILL HER! AND ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Mr. Northwest called in another massive army of hulking muscled thugs and they charged at us, but I fired vacuum tubes from my chest which latched onto the chests of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora tips spread out and I really grew even stronger. Suddenly, something appeared behind my head, it was a gold version of Mithra's halo behind my head: a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner.

When I was done, the vacuum tubes had detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into me, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and I fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes, and that pissed off The Northwests.

Me: Okay, now this is new. (Flexes arms) Whoa, and I'm even more ripped and buff than ever.

But, before they could do anything, Blossomforth fired a massive barrage of brilliant cerise energy, stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Northwests and they got hit hard. They got back up, but now, they were even angrier and crazier than ever!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Blossomforth's transformed into her Super Angel-Flower Flight Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, now you're really heading for Hell now!

Blossomforth: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Flower Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Flower Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That's the only place for someone like them. Let's get them, Linky!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Cloudkicker and Jackie, and so did we as we also

unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You Northwests are done running loose, and now, it's time for you both to go to Hell and stay there for eternity.

Lincoln, Blossomforth, and Mandee went after The Northwests who've now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brilliant cerise energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Northwests and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Blossomforth, and Mandee attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Northwests mad and they were becoming EVEN MORE

ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! THEN, THEY LITERALLY TURNED INTO OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOGS AND THEY WERE FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Mr. and Mrs. Northwest: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL! LOW-BORN GUTTER TRASH!

KRABLAM!

Nico punched Mr. Northwest in the face and sent him crashing Mrs. Northwest and sent them crashing into a tree.

SMASH!

But then they got up and went at us.

Nico: Want some more?!

Nico then pulled out a can of spinach.

Nico: Time for something Popeye can be proud of.

Nico popped open the can and ate the spinach and then…

BOING! BONG!

Nico flexed his muscles and they showed MOUNT EVEREST IN THEM!

Nico: YEAH!

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM! TING TING TING TING TING TING TING TING TING TING!

Nico then punched Mr. Northwest all over the place and beat him to a pulp!

May then pulled out a can of spinach too and opened it and then ate it.

BOING! DING!

She flexed her muscles and then a battleship showed in it and fired its cannons and then she bashed and pulverized Mrs. Northwest!

May: That's how it's done!

Rarity and Rainbow Dash were having popcorn and enjoying the fight.

Laney: Boy this is one fight that Popeye would love!

The Northwests ran at Lincoln, Blossomforth, and Mandee now completely crazy and now out of their minds, but Lincoln and Blossomforth kicked them into the air and Lincoln imprisoned The Northwests inside two rainbow energy balls. Mandee then summoned massive barrels of explosives and TNT, and Lincoln and Blossomforth kicked the energy balls with The Northwests imprisoned inside them, and they passed it to Mandee who gave a super mega-hard kick and she kicked the balls hard and sent it hurtling towards the massive barrels of explosives and TNT, and then… !

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMMMM!

THE MASSIVE BARRELS OF EXPLOSIVES AND TNT EXPLODED AND SET OFF MEGA EXPLOSIONS!

Me: AW YEAH! NICE ONE!

Nico: TAKE THAT, YOU DUMBASS EVIL RICH CRIMINAL ASSHOLES!

Me: YEAH!

Then, The Northwests' spirits appeared and Lincoln, Mandee, and Blossomforth drew the Judgement Kanji on her forehead and condemned them and all their ancestors to The Black Gates forever, good riddance. We all cheered as Lincoln, Mandee, and Blossomforth holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Blossomforth's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer brilliant cerise and grayish emerald green striped tail, longer pinkish gray horn, and massive pinkish gray angel wings are permanent, and Mandee's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent.

Mandee: Good riddance forever, you criminal snobs.

Suddenly, Blossomforth felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Blossomforth?

Blossomforth: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave those criminals the violent beatings of their lives.

Nico: You got that right, and you did the same tactic Jackie used on Cruella, Mandee.

Mandee: It's proof of how much I despised Pacifica's so-called parents.

Blossomforth: We all did, now we're so glad they're gone forever.

Suddenly, Blossomforth wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Blossomforth's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Blossomforth sucked in and absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's two more old enemies gone for good.

Suddenly, another massive army of hulking muscled thugs hired by

The Northwests appeared and they charged at us, but Nico fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into Nico and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive dark blue angel wings with dark blue tips spread out and glowed and he also grew even stronger. Suddenly, something had appeared behind Nico's head: a gold version of a gold version of Mithra's halo: a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner.

When Nico was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Nico, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Nico: Oh damn, that was quite a rush. (Notices the halo) And I also got the same gold version of Mithra's halo. (Sees his now bigger massive muscles) And I'm also even more buff and ripped! How was that possible?

Lincoln: You and J.D. saw what happened when I did that, right? Your bodies scanned and copied it and you acquired the same technique.

Me: He's right, whoa.

Varie: And we'll get used to seeing you even bigger and beefier than ever, J.D.

May: Same with you, Nico.

Then, May and Varie kissed Nico and I on our cheeks, and Nico and I had atomic red blushes on our faces.

Me and Nico: WHOA MAMA!

WE LAUGHED!

Lincoln: Nice!

Nico: Now onto other business.

Eli: Yep. And we have Another Lumpjaw, Orange Slice Candy, Skittles Monster, M&Ms Villains, Chocolate Cake, Waffles, Pancakes, Sushi, Burrito, Burger of Giant Beef, Strikning and Thundermon.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa. Wait a second. Lumpjaw from the movie Fun and Fancy Free? Whoa I never saw that movie before but it was awesome.

Eli: Yep it sure was.

Lana: Yeah those were good times.

Nico: Boy that brings back memories.

May: Who do we call?

Me: Heidi Reynolds, Gina Matta Hari, Valencia Raiden, Camie, Cammy, Camula & Camee Cammos, Ronalda Paleozoa, Melanie Loki, Simone Terrance, Roxanne Talbot, Yin Yolei and Zina Zinnia.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Nice!

Eli: Yep and the most cool part is that we have 6 Embodiments. The Anothers minus Thundermon are 6 people. But I sense that one of them has it REALLY DARK.

Me: Uh oh.

Maria called them in.

Yin Yolei: Hey, guys.

Heidi Reynolds: We're here guys!

Nico: Awesome you all came.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: This will be a good one and here comes the first Another.

We saw ANOTHER LUMPJAW!

Valencia Raiden: Another Lumpjaw!? Boy I haven't seen that one in like forever.

Me: Yeah.

We saw that it was CRYING REALLY HARD.

Me: Oh man.

Another Lumpjaw: (CRYING HARD) (In a girls voice) You have to help me J.D.!

Me: (GASP!) Oh dear god!

She reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and she had purple eyes and was in orange torn clothes and to our shock and horror she had TALLY MARK SCARS ALL OVER HERSELF!

Me: (GASP!) Veronica Zsasz!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man!

Her Tally Marks were still bleeding too like they were freshly cut!

We brought her over to us.

Me: Oh dear god.

Nico: What happened?

Veronica Zsasz: (WAILING SCREAMING) MY FATHER DID THIS TO ME!

Nico: Victor Zsasz you monster fuckup!

Me: I'll face him Nico! Varie you comfort and help Veronica.

Varie: Right!

Then a figure came out with a bloody knife and he was in an orange jumpsuit and it was VICTOR ZSASZ!

Me: Victor Zsasz!

Victor Zsasz: (LAUGHS HOMICIDALLY AND MALEVOLENTLY) YES!

Me: I have had it with you! Now I'm going to kill you once and for all!

Victor Zsasz: And how are the Joker's biggest masterpieces today?

Me: Shut your fucking mouth! That doesn't work on us anymore! For your information we are nothing like the Joker. Now it's time you died!

I teleported and kicked him in his face and leg swept him and punched him square in his stomach and then punched him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Camie: So he is Victor Zsasz?

Nico: Yep.

Camie: What are those scars all over his body?

Eli: They show how many people he killed. He killed over 300 people.

Laney: Not nearly as many as the Joker. But he is just as screwed up as he is.

I kicked him in the crotch and grabbed him by his head and smashed him into the ground!

I pulled him out and bashed him all over!

He pulled out his knife.

Me: You call that toothpick a knife?

Then I pulled out.

Me: THIS is a knife!

I slashed off his hand and he screamed in pain his hand fell to the ground with the knife in it.

Xenia: Nice one!

Nico: Did you know there's at least one version of him I actually like? It's not this one!

Lola: Really Nico?

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's for all the people you killed! Now here is this! For hurting your OWN DAUGHTER!

I then stabbed him all the way through his black heart and channelled Black Gates energy into my sword and he was found guilty by all those he hurt and was banished to the Black Gates forever!

Me: Good riddance.

Varie was healing Veronica up as she was crying hard.

Nico: How he had a daughter, I will never know.

Me: Must be from someone in Arkham.

Veronica Zsasz: Yes I am the also the daughter of Jaina Hudson.

Me: The White Rabbit? Whoa.

Xenia: Wow.

Nico: Please tell me she's sane!

Veronica Zsasz: She is but she went into hiding after Victor was resurrected.

Me: She is one of Batman's forgotten enemies.

Xenia: Yeah.

Varie healed her up good.

Varie: I'm sorry this happened to you.

Veronica Zsasz: I know.

Thundermon: We'll have your mom join our ranks.

Veronica Zsasz: I would like that very much.

Nico: First lets separate you and then deal with the Another.

Veronica Zsasz: Good idea.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her and then Heidi Reynolds blasted the Another Lumpjaw and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: There we go.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Now for the rest of them.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: The Anothers Minus Thundermon are all 5 people individually.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Orange Slice Candy, Skittles Monster, M&Ms Villains, Chocolate Cake, Waffles, Pancakes, Sushi, Burrito, Burger of Giant Beef and Strikning!

Me: Whoa! Boy I haven't had Orange Slice Candy in forever!

Nico: OH WOW! M&M'S! I'm eating all these after we beat them!

Me: I knew you would!

Another Skittles Monster: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and split into 5 figures and reverted back. The first girl had orange hair and had yellow eyes and had yellow and orange clothes and had yellow wings and had a tiara with the Symbol of The Sun in it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a sun sword. The second girl had blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Moon on it with the same symbol on her skirt and she had a moon sword. The third girl had aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had aqua blue clothes and had blue wings and had a tiara with the symbol of a Whale on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a blue scythe in her hands. The 4th girl had orange hair and had red eyes and had red clothes and she had red wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Explosion Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a fire whip in her hand. And the last girl had red hair and red eyes and had orange clothes and had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Spice dopant on and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a chili pepper sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Selene Sun, Mina Moon, Winona Whale, Elandra Explosion and Svetlana Spice!

Selene Sun: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Mina Moon: Boy you are looking awesome.

Me: Yep. These girls are the embodiments of the Sun, Moon, Whale, Explosion and Spice Dopants.

Nico: COOL! Spice and Explosion were unused in the show.

Me: I know and the others were made up.

Nico: Nice!

Laney: Wow! What can you all do?

Selene Sun: I have the powers of the Sun and control fire and light.

Mina Moon: I have the powers of the Moon and control darkness and the stars.

Winona Whale: I have the powers to talk to whales and can summon pods of them and even control the water.

Elandra Explosion: I have the power to fire energy blasts and can blow stuff up with 100 pounds of C4.

Svetlana Spice: And I have the power to grow pepper and spice plants and also use fire.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: That is cool!

Me: Is the Another Thundermon friendly or hostile?

Selene Sun: Friendly and you're going to be surprised who it is.

Me: Okay then.

Maria: Awesome.

Me: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoé

They glowed and were separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: Must eat!

Fujiko fired an energy blast and blasted down Another Strikning and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Nico ran and ate the rest of them and he was stuffed!

Nico: Ahh! (LOUD BELCH!)

He belched out the Wonder Ride Books and I caught them.

Me: Ew.

Nico: Excuse me.

Me: Boy that was a tasty one.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: That was tasty!

Qin: Now for Another Thundermon.

Lola: That one is going to be shocking.

Me: Boy we've just been full of puns these last couple of days haven't we?

Eddy: (LAUGHS) We sure have been.

Nico: Except yesterday involved sand.

Lana: Yeah.

Mina Moon: I can tell. Lola still has sand coming out of her ears.

Lola: Yeah it was crazy.

Svetlana Spice: I heard you guys were collecting the fragments of the Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Me: We sure have.

Selene Sun: I found this on Victor Zsasz. He dropped it as he was coming after you guys.

She pulled out a fragment of the tablet.

Me: Hey thanks Selene.

I put it in our case for the tablet.

Nico: Now we wait for Another Thundermon.

But then…

ZOOOM!

We saw something move fast and then…

ZZAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP!

Nico got zapped in the butt!

Maria: Wait. Zsasz didn't use his fragment?!

Elandra Explosion: No he dropped it before he got here to you guys.

Me: That's a relief. Zsasz obviously had no idea what the fragments can do.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: But who is the wiseass that shocked me!?

Eli: I think that guy!

We saw ANOTHER THUNDERMON!

Me: WHOA! Another Thundermon.

Thundermon: Boy who is that handsome shocker?

Another Thundermon: (In a girls voice) I am a shocking one huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair, green eyes, and had blue clothes and blue wings and she had a tiara with the symbol for Sea on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a sword of pure water.

Me: (GASP) Saya Sea!

Saya Sea: Awesome to see you again J.D. No pun intended.

Me: Same to you. Saya is the Embodiment of the Sea Dopant.

Nico: Another unused Dopant.

Me: Yep. And she has the powers of the Sea and even Storms at sea. She can use the powers of lightning, water and the wind and she has the power to talk to fish and knows lots of amazing mermaids.

Saya Sea: It's true. Awesome having the powers of the ocean like this.

Thundermon: Boy that is awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) I hope there are Embodiments of the Ranger teams next.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) All 47 of them.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Saya Sea: Actually believe it or not there are. You'll all meet them soon.

Me: Awesome! Sorry we have to fight like this.

Saya Sea: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER THUNDERMON!

Optimus Primal: Lets make this fun too. Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Cheetor: This will be fun! Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Rhinox: You know this will be awesome. Rhinox, MAXIMIZE!

He roared and transformed!

Rattrap: I'm always up for some fun. Rattrap, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed as well.

Nico: Time to bring down the lightning! (ACTIVATES THUNDERMON AND STRIKNING'S RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired spikes and they hit Another Thundermon and then lightning struck her and electrocuted her.

May: Top this! (ACTIVATES CARAPAX AND PENNY THE CHICKEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And this too. (ACTIVATES TUBLAT AND OVERLOAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of bananas and lightning and smashed her down!

Fujiko: Taste this lightning! (ACTIVATES STRIKNING'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired spikes and lightning struck Another Thundermon all over.

Then Turtle, Scirocco Mole, Dr. Abel Cuvier, Universe 666 Floronic Man, Meka and Wolf Eels came.

Nico: Awesome team Turtle!

Turtle: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Yeah!

?: (Speaking in Russian) Мальчик, это будет веселая команда. (Boy that is gonna be a fun team.)

We then saw a Slither Wing come.

Me: Cool a Slither Wing.

Nico: Nice!

Slither Wing: (In a girls Voice) Рад снова видеть тебя, Нико, и тебя тоже, Цинь. (It's good to see you again Nico and you too as well Qin.)

Nico: Sevyon Korzhamenshekova! (Speaking in Russian) Я тоже рад тебя видеть. (It's good to see you too.)

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had blue eyes and had orange angel wings and had orange clothes.

Sevyon Korzhamenshekova: Мы можем поговорить после того, как закончим здесь. (We can talk after we finish here.)

She fired a blast of fire and smashed down Another Thundermon and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Saya Sea over.

Me: (Speaking in Russian) Мальчик, Семен, это было действительно потрясающее выступление. (Boy that was a really amazing performance there Semyon.)

Semyon Korzhamenshokova: Спасибо, товарищ Кнудсон. Я люблю хороший бой. (Thank you comrade Knudson. I do love a good battle.)

Fujiko: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Me: Фудзико хочет знать, какое у вас самое любимое воспоминание о нем. (Fujiko wants to know what your favorite memory is of him.)

Semyon Korzhamenshokova: Мне больше всего нравится, когда мы с Нико устроили соревнование по поеданию борща, и Нико победил, съев более 100 тарелок борща. Это был самый борщ, который я когда-либо видел, чтобы он ел. (My favorite is when me and Nico had an all you can eat borscht eating contest and Nico won by eating over 100 bowls of borscht. That was the most borscht I've ever seen him eat.)

Me: She said that her favorite was an all you can eat borscht eating contest and Nico won by eating over 100 bowls of it. That was the most borscht she ever saw him eat.

Nico: That was a lot of borscht there. Good times too.

Nico and Semyon hugged.

Nico: Я соскучилась по тебе, Семен. (I've missed you Semyon.)

Semyon Korzhamenshokova: То же самое со мной, Нико. (Same with me Nico.)

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Stacy, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda and Alpha 5 are heading to Sterling Heights, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls, but we also got a nasty case of bad news.

Earlier today, the emotionless and cold-blooded former mad scientist of the defunct Incognito Labs turned convicted criminal, Dr. Carol Linnaeus, has escaped from prison once again and regained her intelligence thanks to the help of Damian Erebus, the evil older brother of Darcy Erebus, and she's about to do something that we never thought we would encounter again.

It seems she'd gotten her hands on the files on Project: Mother in Law, and she injected a Funnel Web Spider with the Alien DNA that was used in the 2000 horror movie, Spiders, and it has grown into a dangerous and very super aggressive monster spider and wants to lay its eggs inside living hosts for them to grow and hatch. But, we're not going to let that happen once again, we're going to destroy that alien mutant monster spider and this time for good, and Dr. Carol Linnaeus will pay the ultimate price for her unethical and illegal experiments and all for her desire for glory, and that price will be her life, and we'll also make sure that Damian Erebus pays infinite-fold for that stunt later on after our mission to get the next fragment of the Tablet of Order and Chaos!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Sterling Heights, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls, but we also got a nasty case of bad news, as we had seen: earlier today, the emotionless and cold-blooded former mad scientist of the defunct Incognito Labs turned convicted criminal, Dr. Carol Linnaeus, has escaped from prison once again and regained her intelligence thanks to the help of Damian Erebus, the evil older brother of Darcy Erebus, and we'd also gotten bad news: she's done something that we never thought we would encounter again. You remember my rescue a year ago in the world of the 2000 horror movie, Spiders?

Me: Yeah, I remember. What's up?

Lincoln: It seems she'd gotten her hands on the files on Project: Mother in Law, and she injected a Funnel Web Spider with the Alien DNA that was used in the 2000 horror movie, Spiders, and it has grown into a dangerous and very super aggressive monster spider and wants to lay its eggs inside living hosts for them to grow and hatch.

We gasped.

Lisa Loud: That madwoman, she's unleashed untold calamity with that stunt!

Nico: That bitch!

Lincoln: We're not going to let that happen once again, first, we're going to destroy that alien mutant monster spider and this time for good, and then, Dr. Carol Linnaeus will pay the ultimate price for her unethical and illegal experiments and all for her desire for glory, and that price will be her life, and we'll also make sure that Damian Erebus pays infinite-fold for that stunt later on after our mission to get the next fragment of the Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Stacy: You said it. Now, let's find that mutant alien monster spider and destroy it.

We travelled throughout Sterling Heights, and we saw people cocooned inside webs, we got them out and scanned them: the spider didn't lay any eggs in them, not yet anyways. We got them to safety at a hospital in Sterling Heights. Suddenly, we heard something we thought we'd never hear again.

?: (SCREECH)

Lincoln: Oh boy, it's here!

Lincoln put up the massive diamond barrier, and we soon saw our target: the spider that Dr. Carol Linnaeus injected with the Alien DNA and it grew into a super aggressive out-of-control breeding monster. It was trying to attack the barrier, but nothing helped, and it was still screeching like crazy.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long sunlight blonde hair, sunlight yellow, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful golden angel wings and Sun Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, elements, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Kingdom of Corona, in her right hand is the Ever After Keyblade, appear in the barrier and with her are the fourteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Iona Xion, Keyblade Knight of The Kingdom of Corona and Embodiment of Xion, The 14 Elements of The Sun.

Iona Xion: Yep, and I got the girls away from that mutant spider and that cackling madwoman who wanted the spider to cocoon them and lay eggs in their flesh.

Lincoln fired a massive fire blast which hit the spider and it exploded and the barrier still up protected us from the spilled guts of the spider! TRIPLE YUCK YUCK!

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU RUINED MY EXPERIMENT!

We then saw our target, Dr. Carol Linnaeus, and boy was she mad and out of her mind.

Sylvester: Well, look who showed up to see her big bad creation get destroyed and incinerated to ashes.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We made a mistake sparing you a year ago, now we'll correct that, but this time, you're going to pay the ultimate price for your crimes against nature and mankind and all for your sick desire for glory! Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic

Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha

unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Stacy and her team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dr. Carol Linnaeus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Dr. Linnaeus: HUMAN BEINGS ARE NOTHING MORE THAN TEST SUBJECTS TO BE USED, ABUSED, AND MURDERED! I WILL ACHIEVE MY ROAD TO GLORY!

Then, Lincoln fired threads of red energy from his massive greatsword which pierced Dr. Linnaeus' arms and legs, and then, with an upward swing of his massive greatsword, he tore Dr. Linnaeus to pieces and sent her spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Linnaeus, your days of treating human beings as your test subjects are over. (To Iona Xion) And it's so good to see you again, Iona Xion.

Iona Xion: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Sora, Lea, Namine, and Roxas again, Xion.

Xion: You too, Iona.

Lincoln went up to Iona Xion and he hugged her, and Iona Xion is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, the gold version of Mithra's halo behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Iona Xion: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to

measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Iona Xion, Keyblade Knight of The Kingdom of Corona and Embodiment of Xion, The 14 Elements of The Sun, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of The Sun and the 14 Elements, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Mother Gothel for locking up Rapunzel and using her powers over the sun to sustain her youth, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they did to Xion and make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Xion: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Roxas: We hadn't forgotten just how deep her hatred for Mother Gothel was, along with her hatred for Organization XIII.

Lincoln: You said it, but that old witch paid the price.

Iona Xion: Thank God, I hated her with all my heart.

Eli: Plus, we didn't know you're the Keyblade Knight of The Kingdom of Corona. So, the embodiments of Organization XIII are also Keyblade Knights of the worlds Sora and the others went to.

Xion: You guessed it.

Lincoln: Yeah, not only do they have the powers of each of the members of Organization XIII, but they're also Keyblade Knights as well, and no one dares to mess with them at all.

Me: Because one wrong move, and they were toast, and the same went with Lincoln's old enemies.

Nico: Namely Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks from Royal Woods and Great Lakes City.

Lincoln: And Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, just one of their attempts to kill me and the Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments will pulverize the daylights out of them, and now that you're here, Iona.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Iona Xion in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his gold halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Iona Xion: Whoa, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Iona Xion's neck with sunlight yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and sunlight yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Iona Xion: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Iona Xion.

Iona Xion had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The fourteen girls are Julia Murai, Momoi, and Takahama from Great Teacher Onizuka, Vermilio and Hyura from Helck, and Claire, Simulator Arnest Flaming, Jessica, Sophitia Femto, Cu Chulainn, Seireen, Maria, Mao, and Doctor Annabelle from Classroom for Heroes.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Julia Murai, Momoi, and Takahama from Great Teacher Onizuka, Vermilio and Hyura from Helck, and Claire, Simulator Arnest Flaming, Jessica, Sophitia Femto, Cu Chulainn, Seireen, Maria, Mao, and Doctor Annabelle from Classroom for Heroes.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Julia Murai: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Julia Murai and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Dr. Carol Linnaeus and that mutant funnel web spider of hers, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a gold version of Mithra's halo behind his head: the large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice,

Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with

rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Julia Murai: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Julia Murai: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal

Love appeared on the necks of Julia Murai, Momoi, Takahama, Vermilio, Hyura, Claire, Simulator Arnest Flaming, Jessica, Sophitia Femto, Cu Chulainn, Seireen, Maria, Mao, and Doctor Annabelle with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the emotionless and cold-blooded former mad scientist of the defunct Incognito Labs turned convicted criminal, Dr. Carol Linnaeus, who escaped from prison once again and regained her intelligence thanks to the help of Damian Erebus, the evil older brother of Darcy Erebus, and she'd gotten her hands on the files on Project: Mother in Law, and injected a Funnel Web Spider with the Alien DNA that was used in the 2000 horror movie, Spiders, and it grew into a dangerous and very super aggressive monster spider and wanted to lay its eggs inside living hosts for them to grow and hatch.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did first by rescuing the captured people and destroying the giant mutant spider and finally laying the beatdown on Dr. Carol Linnaeus and Lincoln finishing her off and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Iona Xion have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe it, so the reason for what happened at Sterling Heights, it was because of that bitch, Linnaeus!

Lincoln: Yep, but we destroyed her grotesque creation and destroyed her too.

Darcy Erebus: But, this won't deter Damian, not even for a second.

Lincoln: I know, Darcy.

Me: But, he won't get away with this, not even for a second.

Suddenly, Lincoln's halo glowed, and a gold glow appeared behind the heads of the rest of our team, and then, when the golden glow disappeared, we saw the rest of our team now had golden versions of Mithra's halo behind their heads: a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner.

Nico: Now, that's so awesome.

Maria: That's really awesome. Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

---

After getting rid of the giant mutant spider and finally getting rid of Dr. Carol Linnaeus and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Iona Xion saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Iona Xion: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now

looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Iona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Iona Xion: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Iona Xion: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Iona, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Iona Xion: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Reinengers', and it was seriously packed with customers. But, then, we heard a loud banshee shriek in the air, and the alarm sounded, but we knew who it was that'd announced her arrival: it was Lori and she was out for blood. Lori charged right at Lincoln and was about to kill him, but I blasted Lori with a blast of light and she was blinded temporarily and I pushed her and she got stuck to the wall in a Symbiote web Venom made and she was unable to move. We then called Luna who pulled Lori out of the wall and threw her in a cage and she took her back home where she got grounded for twenty weeks and thrown in a titanium cage.

Nico: Lori, what the heck were you even thinking trying to attack Lincoln at Leni's place of work?! If she saw you, she'd hit you on the head with a sandal.

Lincoln: Leni wanted to do just that to Lori, but Miguel and Fiona stopped her from doing so and they let her go back to work. But, that didn't mean Miguel and Fiona would restrain themselves from going at Lori.

Me: It was ugly, Fiona and Miguel told Lori off saying that she's not an older sister, she was a control freak with an unquenchable thirst for blood and destruction, and Fiona said if she were in Leni's shoes, she'd be disgusted having her for an older sister.

Nico: Jeez! Fiona, you took a huge risk angering Lori like that.

Fiona: I had to, Lori was really pushing her luck with trying to kill her little brother, and I'd heard all of the scary stuff from Lincoln's Guardian Angels and I wanted to throw up in a trash can. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really did tons of shit towards their brother and no one was able to stand up to any of them because they were that frightening. But, he was so lucky to have his nice sisters and parents by his side along with his Guardian Angels.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, you mess with Linky, you risk eternal damnation from us!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain are heading to Lake Floria.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ace Bunny was dressed in black and yellow-trimmed swim trunks, sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Princess Misa: Wow, so this is Lake Floria, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Princess Floria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Lake Floria, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain are in your harem.

Chi-Chi: You can thank me and Goku for introducing Princess Misa, Melee, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, and Dr. Nain to Lincoln, they heard all about Lincoln and they wanted to meet him. So, we set them up on a dinner date at Lynn's Table, and immediately, sparks flew when he laid eyes on them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Princess Misa, Universe 666 Towa, Universe 666 Aeos, Melee, and Dr. Nain, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Ace Bunny: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Toy Time Galaxy.

Me: Cool! That one looked like a toy robot.

Xenia: Boy those are fun.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who wants to go with me?

Mera: Me and Aquaman will go with.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Cool cool.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: All right lets head in.

They went into the simulator and Nicole activated it and they were at Toy Time Galaxy!

Nico: Here we are.

Mera: Wow!

Aquaman: Amazing!

Mera: It sure is.

Nico: Buzz and Woody would like this

Mera: They sure would.

Nico: We're going after a Undergrunt Gunner.

Aquaman: Cool!

Nico: Any tips on that one Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just do what you did before in Gold Leaf Galaxy.

Nico: Okay.

?: Let me help too!

They saw a Sandy Shocks!

Nico: Cool a Sandy Shocks.

Sandy Shocks: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Sandra Tesla! Wow! Don't revert back yet.

Sandy Shocks: I won't. I was gonna wait till the end anyway.

Nico: Lets go then.

Aquaman: Any sand relation? Because we got a lot of that yesterday

Sandy Shocks: Nope. Just lightning.

Nico: Lets go.

They were off and they got to the planet and saw UNDERGRUNT GUNNER! He was on a jar of balls.

Nico: This will be good.

Nico: (gets out Thundermon and 10,000 Volt Ghost) Sandy, watch this!

Nico activated them and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the gunner!

Sandy Shocks: AWESOME! Now this!

She fired waves of lightning and blasted the Gunner.

Mera: YEAH!

Then the gunner steamed red with rage!

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Nico: Yep.

Aquaman: We got this!

Aquaman and Mera fired a wave of energy and blasted the Gunner and then it exploded!

Me: YEAH!

The star came out!

Nico: There it is!

Aquaman: We got it.

Aquaman and Mera went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Sandra reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and yellow eyes and had yellow clothes and purple wings.

Sandra Tesla: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

They high five!

Mera: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sandra Tesla: When me and Nico were on our way to class and then we saw a bunch of bullies attacking some of the nerds and then I fired a blast of lightning and it hit them in their butts and burned them badly and we got them expelled.

Nico: That was funny.

Aquaman: Wow.

Nico and Sandra hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sandra Tesla: Same here.

They left the simulator and we cheered.

---

Later we were watching TV and then Colette came in and she was red all over.

Raj: (India Accent) You okay, Colette?

She then started swelling up and she was all swollen!

Me: OH MAN! She's having a Peanut Allergy attack!

We got up and then brought her over!

Me: Laney, Varie get Epinephrine allergy shots stat!

Varie: On it!

Draco: Does Nico know about this?!

Nico: Yes I do! She is severely allergic to peanuts.

Sam Sparks: Welcome to my world!

We sat her on the couch.

Me: Okay who gave her peanuts!?

Rita: Oh I it was from this!

She pulled out a bag of peanut butter chocolate Oreo cookies.

Me: Oops! Must've mistooken them for regular Oreos.

Laney and Varie came back and gave Colette an Epinephrine Shot.

Colette took in a big breath of air.

Colette: (INHALES) WHEW! Thanks guys.

Me: Are you okay Colette?

Colette: Yeah I think so.

Octopunch: (to the mascots) You guys know what to do.

They helped Colette.

Poromon: Are you okay?

Colette: Yeah I'll be okay.

Poliwag: Here Nico.

Poliwag gave Nico the cookies.

Nico: It's all right guys. You didn't know.

Rita: Oh actually I bought those cookies for all of us. But you can have them Nico.

Nico: Thanks Ms. Rita.

Me: Sorry Colette we had no idea you were allergic to peanuts until Nico told us.

Poromon: Maybe you should Shark out.

Colette: Why?

Me: Why would there be a reason for her to shark out if she is having a Peanut Allergy attack?

Poromon: Just to see if it cures her

Nico: Poromon sharking out won't do that.

Laney: Epinephrine shots are the best thing to keep Peanut Allergies at bay.

Poromon: Oh right.

Nico: That and avoiding foods that contain peanuts.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: She has to be careful.

Qin: Yeah.

?: Tough doing that huh.

We saw an Iron Treads!

Me: Cool an Iron Treads.

Xenia: The future relative of Donphan. Neat.

Iron Treads: (In a girls voice) Boy not every day you have to deal with allergies huh?

Nico: Jeri Quincy? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had magenta sports clothes on.

Jeri Quincy: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Seaspray: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jeri Quincy: When me and Nico were in Iron Works classes and Nico and I made awesome decorative fountains.

She pulled out a photo album and we saw amazing and beautiful fountains.

Me: Whoa those are amazing.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jeri hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Jeri Quincy: Same here.

Beastbox: Who's next to lead?

Luan: How about me, Scott, Tracer, Animated Optimus, Live Action Optimus, Wataru, and Jun?

Me: Good ideas.

Nico: I like it. Okay Luan it's your turn to shine now.

Qin: Cool.

The previous group came.

Gameface: Can me, Arbormon, BlackWarGreymon, David Cain, Dumbbelltron, Oculous, Ben Ravencroft, Deadwood, Moonstone, and Mercurymon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Awesome.

Burst Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Next will be Iron Bundle and Iron Hands.

Me: Cool!

Xenia: Future Relative of Hariyama and Delibird!

Nico: Yep.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The fifth piece of The Tablet is located on Noir Earth, and it's in the hands of Noir Vulture, and he's an actual cannibal.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: That's just disgusting!

Eli: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: A cannibal like that running loose, this is one we're so going to put down and sent to The Black Gates for good.

Me: You said it, Linc.

Nico: We're not letting that disgusting cannibal live a single second further, this time, he dies here and now.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Damian Erebus, the evil older brother of Darcy Erebus and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Darcy and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Darcy, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Damian Erebus, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from

Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

Darcy Erebus: So, now my older brother, Damian, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a demonic asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say he Gene-Slammed himself into Erebus the Underworld Monarch, right, Darcy.

Darcy Erebus: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Damian live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Noir Earth and destroy Noir Vulture and retrieve the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, Noir Vulture, we're ending you and taking that fragment back, and once we get done destroying Noir Vulture, you're next, Damian Erebus.

Darcy Erebus: You've gone way too far this time, Damian. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Erebus the Underworld Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that your soul is sent to the darkest depths of Hell after we get done destroying Noir Vulture.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Noir Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and destroy Noir Vulture, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Darcy Erebus are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Damian Erebus.

We were off to the Noir Universe.

## NOIR NEW YORK CITY

We arrived in Noir New York City.

The late night train whistle its loud horn while moving along the rails in this quiet city. The train was alone. Minding its own business with no one around to disturb it. One second it passes by buildings as a blur. The next second, it's being watched by The Spider-Man and us on a nearby rooftop.

Noir Spidey: Next on my list - Osborn's right-hand monster."

Nico: Who might that be?

Noir Spiderman: A sadistic circus geek who grew to love the taste of raw flesh… like his namesake. I assume you heard the name, 'Adrian Toomes', from your universe?

Me: Yeah we know him.

Luan: The Vulture? We know him. He's an old man that likes to fly around in a bird costume. He's Hay Lin's archenemy and a good friend of ours.

Hay Lin: He's right and he's a good man for me.

Noir Spidey: Good to know. Because this one isn't a friend of mine. Call him whatever you want. I'll always call him the bastard who killed my uncle.

Luan: What? So it was the Vulture that killed your uncle in this universe?

Noir Spiderman: Not just killed… Eaten.

Me: What the fuck!?

Not even Nico could hide the expression on his face when he heard how Uncle Ben died in this universe. He was stunned speechless while everyone else was stunned and feeling a little disgusted to boot.

Noir Spiderman: (sighs and gets out barf bag) Okay, if you guys need to vomit after hearing that, here's a bag.

Me: Oh thanks.

I gave it to Twilight Sparkle and she threw up her guts.

Me: Ew. Good thing I brought plenty of extras.

I gave them to most of us and then…

NASTY VOMIT STORM!

YUCK!

Many of us threw up!

Noir Spiderman: You guys really have a nasty history with cannibals don't you?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Noir Spiderman: Sorry you guys got sick like that.

Me: No worries. It's just a very touchy thing for us.

Noir Spiderman: It was Osborn who ordered the death of my uncle, and sent Vulture to eat him alive. I thought I killed that monster the last time we fought, but somehow he survived and got his hands on a fragment.

Luan: You tried to KILL Vulture?

Noir Spiderman: He tried to kill my aunt. And don't act too surprised. You guys have killed lots of people like him.

Me: You're right on that.

Luan: That's a good point.

Noir Spiderman: With him alive, I won't rest until he gets what he deserves for all that he's killed. I could honestly use your help.

Nico: That's what we're here for.

Me: We'd be glad to help.

BlackWarGreymon: Let's go find that lowlife before he finds something else to eat.

Me: Yeah.

Noir Spiderman: I can sense he's near. Follow my lead.

We leap off the building and runs on another while searching for the cannibalistic criminal. It won't be long until we heard something, or someone, slashing their search sharp fingernails on their own wanted poster. A rat can be heard minding their own business scurrying in a dark alley, until a creepy old man suddenly leaps over and grabs the poor rat while he's looking very hungry to eat anything, like the juicy dirty rat in his hands.

?: Hhhhhungrrry!

The old man immediately bites on the rat, feasting on its flesh and bones with no one to disturb his dinner. No one except for us

We saw that it was ADRIEN TOOMES A.K.A. VULTURE! But this one looked a lot like Gollum and Voldemort except he was a bloodthirsty cannibal!

Noir Spiderman: What's the matter, Toomes? No humans around for dinner?

Annoyed, Noir Vulture turned to face us, giving us a good look at his face.

Me: WHOA! He really IS one of Nature's Most Cruelest Mistake!

Jet Vac: (British Accent) Capital observation there.

Luan: That's your Vulture? He's a lot creepier than I thought.

Nico: He looks like Gollum and Voldemort!?

Noir Spiderman: Who?

Me: Long story.

Vulture is in no mood to tangle with Spider-Man, much less us. He fears he might end up dead like the last time he fought the webslinger. The old man bails, running away into the dark alleys to escape the web-crusader and us.

Noir Spiderman: You can't escape us, coward!

Me: Get back here you overgrown chicken!

We went after him!

Vulture cuts corners in the alleyways running scared from his relentless pursuers. Spider-Man chases him with all his speed, swinging through the air with all of his attention focused on hunting down the murderer of his uncle. We continued to follow him.

Me: Boy this guy is fast!

Luan: (in her head) This world's Spider-Man is determined to stop Vulture. I mean, why wouldn't he? This man murdered his uncle and tried to kill his aunt. To think in this universe, it was the Vulture that killed his Uncle Ben. Not some random burglar that Peter willingly let go and still regrets that decision to this day. I feel bad. Behind that tough and distrusting demeanor, this world's Peter is genuinely a good guy that's suffered so much betrayal and loss.

Noir Spidey: Stop for a second.

Luan: What is it?

Noir Spidey: Spider-Sense is picking up Vulture's men patrolling past this corner.

Eli: I sense it too.

Alan: We gotta move fast if we're gonna keep up with him.

Ann: Let's take them down while not touching the ground first. And without being seen.

Me: Right.

Nico: Lets fly.

We flew into the air.

We overheard a conversation between two of them.

Goon 1: Vulture says he's gonna give me a promotion.

Goon 2: To what? Head mook?

Timon: (In his head) Hey you mook! That's my line!

Goon 1: Whaddya you know? You ain't educated.

Oculous: Now that we've listened to that, let's stand on the ground and slam these guys against the walls.

Me: You read my mind.

We landed and then I teleported and grabbed them and smashed them against the wall!

We tied them up and sent them to prison.

Xenia: They weren't worth our time.

Noir Spiderman: Nice job, gang. Let's hurry. Sensing Vulture stopped nearby.

We silently move forward and soon locates the Vulture. Unfortunately, we were forced to hide when they see he's meeting with more of his men.

Noir Spiderman: Damn. More of Vulture's trigger men.

Noir Vulture: The Spider-Man and his new friends are after me!

Thug: Don't worry, Mister Toomes. They drops in, they get lead poisoning.

Noir Spiderman: Vulture's flown the coop again, but he's not getting away. Not from me.

We take some time perching from above thinking who they should take out first. As we get ready to know them out, one of Vulture's men shivers in fear before meeting with his inevitable search fate.

Thug: I rather deal with Spider-Man than Vulture any day. That guy gives me the heebie jeebies.

Scott Truman: Careful what you wish for.

Me: I have an idea. Raven?

Raven: On it,

She used her darkness and grabbed some of the thugs and teleported them to our prisons.

We got rid of the thugs and teleported some of them to prison.

Qin: Boy this version of Vulture is REALLY moving so fast.

Xenia: He sure is.

Me: He has one of the fragments. I sense it.

Centaur Man: That's all of them in this area, but no sign of Vulture.

Shadow looked around finding no signs of where their feathered friend ran off to.

Noir Spiderman: He couldn't have gone that far.

Luan: Do you think he might've gone inside this building?

It was a building called the "Creole Club", which sounds like the perfect hideout for the Vulture to escape to.

Me: Creole Club? Very unusual place.

Noir Spiderman: Probably. Doesn't hurt to check it out. Besides, I could use a drink.

Me: Yeah I am a little thirsty.

Xenia: Me too.

We casually walk into the Creole Club in hopes of finding Vulture inside. The criminal dirtbag unfortunately isn't inside, but some of his men are hanging out and minding their own business, that is, until Spider-Man decides to ruin their little fun.

Noir Spiderman: Hey guys. Don't suppose I can get a glass of milk to feed my pet mascots.

Large Brute: Sorry, pal. But I got somethin' here to get you GOOD an' 'hammered'!

Noir Spiderman: Who invited mount ugly?

I snickered.

Deadwood: Let's clear this place out in under 2 minutes.

While this was going on, Poromon found a good stash of beers in the place before drinking one of them.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) You can shut up there ugly! (HIC)

BASH!

Poromon bashed down the large brute.

Poliwag: (Slurred Speech) You like that bub! (HIC!) How about this!

Poliwag fired bubbles and blasted them down.

I talked to the bartender.

Bartender: Want something?

Me: Sarsaparilla please.

He gave me a bottle and I gave him good money.

Me: Keep the change.

Bartender: Thank you sir!

Me: You're welcome.

I drank it.

Me: Ahh. Good stuff.

Bartender: So what brings the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm here?

Me: Just need some information please. We came here to kill Adiren Toomes A.K.A. The Vulture.

Bartender: Ah yeah the cannibal nutjob thug. You heard what he did to Ben Parker?

Me: Yeah we did. Poor guy.

Bartender: Yeah he was very well liked here. Everyone loved him. Until he got inside information on Goblin and his gang. Toomes was ordered to kill him and make sure nothing was left.

Me: (Slurps) And by that you mean eaten and dismembered and mutilated.

Bartender: Yeah that's right!

Me: Motherfucking kumquat. That's why we're all going to kill him.

Bartender: I hope you all do. This town was horrifically terrorized by him long enough.

Me: That is a promise.

Goon: (angrily) He think he's cute!

Noir Spiderman: Bitch, I'm adorable.

The Drunk mascots came up in between them.

Manaphy: (Slurred Speech) (HIC!) NO WE'RE Adorable and we'll kick your ass!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted the Goon and then Horsea did the same.

Horsea: (Slurred Speech) Yeah you like that tubby! (HIC)

Noir Spiderman: By unanimous decision, THE SPIDER-MAN AND HIS GUESTS! Raaah.

Tracer: Glad to see you're lightening up.

Poromon: (offers beer) Beer for the winner?

Noir Spiderman: Oh no thanks.

Me: Have a sarsaparilla.

I gave him one.

Noir Spiderman: Thanks.

Bartender: I heard some guys killed Hammerhead.

Me: That was us. I also ripped off Hammerhead's head and mounted it on a spear and threw it to Goblin. Sending a threatening message to him that his days are numbered.

Bartender: Wow! You guys are incredible.

Me: We are not called the most powerful force in the entire universe for show.

Outside I heard something.

Noir Vulture: Worthlessss! All of you! How can you protect me if you can't even protect yourselves!? Finish The Spider-Man and his friends OR I'LL FINISH YOU!

The cannibal throws one of his own men dead through the club's window as a warning to his other minions and the heroes.

Luan: Our Vulture was never like this! Even during the old days, he would never eat people alive!

Me: No fucking shit there! (Finishes Sarsaparilla) Ahh. (Burps) Oh pardon me. But I needed that. Thank you.

Bartender: Anytime.

Nico: Lets go get him!

We zip out the window and found Vulture waiting for us on a platform. Eddy fired his blaster to stop him but missed. The Vulture was surprisingly fast for his age and book it through an alleyway filled with several dozen of his own men patrolling their path to him. They have their spotlights turned on, scanning from the ground to the walls for us.

Flywheels: How are we gonna get across without being seen?

Noir Spiderman: I got an idea (to Luan) Wanna piggyback ride?

Luan: Really?

Noir Spidey: You're the one who keeps complaining I should stop being a loner. Think of this as a trust exercise.

Me: Good idea.

Luan got on his back.

We went invisible.

Noir Spiderman: Don't tell me your Spider-Man doesn't carry you like

this.

Luan: Not usually. But he and some of the others know how cheer us up when we're feeling down.

Noir Spiderman: You have good friends.

Luan: Of course I do. We worked through incredible hardships in our lives. Some which were never easy. Yet somehow, we always find a way to get through them with a smile. An odd quirk, but can be very inspiring. What about you? Do you have any friends that are like that?

Noir Spiderman: Ben Urich was one before he betrayed me. Robbie Robertson is a good friend of mine. There's Felicia, but sometimes I wish we were more than friends if you catch my drift, but the two of us live totally different lives.

Me: I see what you mean.

Luan: Do you know a woman named Mary Jane Watson? I know you'd be good friends with her.

Noir Spiderman: I think there's someone that goes by that name that works at the Bowery Welfare Center run by my aunt. I'll check her out later. We're almost there.

Me: Lets go.

Luan: Yeah.

We approached to the building in front of us where Vulture is presumably hiding, but before we head inside, we foun some of his lackeys wasting time with their own little conversation.

Goon 1: Vulture seems creepier than usual.

Goon 2: Yeah. And that's sayin' somethin'.

Goon 1: I didn't think anything could scare him. He's usually the scariest thing around. His breath always stinks too.

Me: (In my head) His breath smells worse than a dead carcass.

Goon 2: Yeah… what's that guy eat?

Three more mooks are also seen having their own little conversation near a car.

Goon 3: Never seen Vulture like that! He was sweatin' bullets!

Goon 4: Yeah. And anything that scares a guy like that… scares me.

Goon 5: The Spider and his little friends wants to muscle in on this action, they're messing with the wrong gang. I'll fill 'em fulla daylight!

Goon 3: It's nighttime.

Goon 5: Same principle.

Goon 4: Doesn't sound as good though. 'I'll fill 'em fulla nighttime'?

Goon 5: Exactly.

Goon 3: See, this is why we're just goons. Because we have stupid discussions like this.

Noir Spiderman: Reinforcements, huh? I'll take down every thug in this town if I have to.

Mercurymon: If you have any charge attacks, you should use them.

Me: Good idea.

Noir Spiderman: Lets do it.

Noir Spiderman and Luan bashed all the thugs all over with incredible speed.

Misty Tredwell used green fire to banish some of them to Hell.

Noir Spiderman: Hit the sack!

Me: They sure got SACKED on that one. (LAUGHS)

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Good one.

Noir Spiderman: That's all of them. Let's not waste any more time. Vulture's inside here, right?

Nico: If he didn't leave.

Scott: Let's get our game faces on first. RPM, get in gear!

Wataru: Henshin!

Scott turned into RPM Red!

Wataru transformed!

Scott: GET IN GEAR! RPM RED!

Wataru: VAMPIRE FORCE OF BATS! KAMEN RIDER KIVA! (DEMONIC LAUGHTER AND LIGHTNING STRIKES)

Brittney: Perfect for a gothic force of good.

Qin: Yep.

Spidey turns around to face the door to the building. He carefully opens it into an abandoned building with nothing but crates and spotlights left. We thread carefully as we walk inside and keeping an eye out for Vulture, but so far there's no trace of the old coot. But something is definitely making Spider-Man's head buzz as his spider-sense is acting up like crazy.

Noir Spiderman: I got a bad feeling about this…

Me: Same here.

And like a true horror movie, something crashes through the windows with a terrifying scream that startles us.. It's the Vulture in all his creepy glory. He quickly lunges at his killer, The Spider-Man, pinning him to the ground and making him struggle as he doesn't want to meet the same search fate as his uncle.

Noir Vulture: No more games - it's time for the Vulture to FEASSST!

Noir Spiderman: Yeah? Eat this!

They grappled with each other. Noir Spiderman beat the crap out of Noir Vulture. The Cannibal tried to chomp on him but he dodge it before beating the crap out of him some more. This repeated two more time before Noir Spidey pushed him back as we got ready to kick the feathers out of the old man.

Me: Time to Ruffle Some Feathers!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and punched him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth. I punched him pulverized him in his face 19 times.

Xenia fired an arrow and it hit him on his back and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

It burned a hole in his back!

Qin blasted him all over with fire blasts!

Me: You killed Ben Parker! Now you will die!

Qin: We're going to torture you and then kill you!

Xenia: It's going to hurt! REALLY Bad!

Camie: Yeah!

Noir Vulture: Feel my blades!

Vulture jumps back to give himself the distance to hurl numerous knives at us

Nico: (dodges them) Not interested.

I grabbed all the blades he threw.

Animted Optimus knocked the cannibal down with his axe.

Noir Vulture: I thought you don't hurt humans!

Live Action Optimus: There is a difference between not killing humans and allowing humans to harm others.

Animated Optimus. And you lost the right to be human after what you did to Ben Parker!

Me: That's right!

I threw the blades he threw and they slashed Noir Vulture all over the place!

Varie: Nice one!

Girl Jordan: What you did makes you worse than Cletus Kasady!

Noir Spiderman I thought you were dead, Toomes. But at least I can beat the hell outta you some more before killing you. (punches him)

Aqua Man: (Mega Man) If you had wings, you might stand a chance. Couldn't you have been named after an eagle?

Me: Yeah. Vulture is not a fitting name for you. They are Nature's CRUELEST Mistake!

Camie: Couldn't you pick a really graceful bird like Osprey or Gannet?

Ben Ravencroft: This is no time to be messing around with a spotlight.

Noir Spiderman: There's a reason why Vulture likes to hide in the shadows. His eyes are too sensitive to light. Turn this on…

Spiderman turns on the spotlight and focus the light onto Vulture's eyes, causing the cannibal to hiss and growl in pain from being gazed by the fierce light blinding him!

Noir Spiderman: And he becomes as blind as a bat.

Me: Lets add to that one! (Puts hands in a sign) SOLAR FLARE!

I released a massively bright flash of white light as bright as 100,000 suns right in Noir Vulture's face and blinded him!

Noir Vulture: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) MY EYES! MY EYES!

His eyes were badly burned! NOW HE WAS OFFICIALLY BLIND AS A BAT!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him brutally!

Animated Optimus and Live Action Optimus punched Noir Vulture. Vulture shakes his agonizing head before looking up to see both versions of Optimus about to punch him again. This time, the old cannibal was able to dodge their attacks and leap onto an upper railing for safety.

Noir Spiderman: (in his head) You're not getting away from me this time.

Spiderman jumps and uses his web-strike towards Vulture, kicking him and knocking themselves out through the broken glass window.

Luan: Spider-Man!

Spider-Man must've silently admit that last action was a mistake after accidently knocking himself out from the fall. He slowly comes to looking a little daze, not seeing he's lying on a train rail but is still able to hear Vulture's taunting voice

Noir Vulture: (to his face) Looks like you have a train to catch! Or will it catch you!?

Spiderman's vision returns to normal just as the worrying light from a train approaches. Vulture escapes to safety as he continues taunting the hero,

Noir Vulture: End of the line for you!

The train is closing in any second and the best Spider-Man could do is groan and barely stand up. He shakes his pained head and blinks a few times while staring at the light of the train getting brighter and brighter as it's about to hit him.

Noir Spiderman: This might hurt.

Fortunately for him, he's got friends who've come to save him. Like Live Action Optimus.

Live Action Optimus: I've got you!

He got him away from the train coming.

Qin: Nice try!

I punched Vulture and smashed him into a bunch of boxes and they were full of Fish.

Luan suddenly arrives and blastscuts Vulture in half, but the old man scurries away like a scared dog before she got the chance.

Luan: You can't run forever, Vulture!

Noir Vulture: Stay back! I'm warning you!

Noir Spiderman: Well too bad we're not listening.

Me: We're going to destroy you!

With no goons at the moment, Noir Spiderman is free to web swing after Vulture with us following. Eventually, we landed at a rooftop.

Noir Vulture: Why are you bothering me, huh? Can't we work out some kind of deal?

Me: We don't negotiate with people like you!

Noir Spiderman: Sure. We get the rock. You get killed by a firing squad.

Vulture declines with his hisses and retreats to more rooftops

Noir Vulture: You don't know who you're messing with!

Buffo: Oh, Buffo knows. Buffo just don't care.

Noir Vulture: Let's see you do THIS!

Vulture leaps around certain rooftops as a way to show us of the people he's taken hostage. His men are already there guarding the hostages with orders to kill them if they spot anyone trying to save them.

Luan: We've got to get those people to safety.

Noir Spiderman: Level with me, Toomes. Were you always this wrong in the head?

Me: Yeah were you always this fucked up?

Moonstone: Before we go after Vulture, we have to rescue the hostages.

Me: Right!

Qin: Lets do it!

We went and rescued the hostages all over the place.

Nico: Are you okay?

Man: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Awesome. Get home and stay there. We got this.

Man 2: Okay.

The hostages ran.

Noir Spiderman: The people are safe. Too bad the same won't be said for Vulture.

Me: That's for sure.

Noir Spiderman is still eager to give Toomes a beating and hurries with his allies to find him. They jump and zip over rooftops while searching for the Vulture's current whereabouts or any clues where he might be.

Wataru: Over there. His shadow.

He spotted a clue and points to a large shadow that resembles Vulture on a tall building up ahead. We head for the source of the light emanating that shadow and found Vulture, perching like the disgusting bird he is on a Daily Bugle billboard waiting for them. The ugly-dressed coot smiles creepily before jumping down to confront the heroes. Not by himself. Instead, he calls others to kill them for him

Noir Vulture: GET HIM, BOYS!

Vulture's men walk out the door into the building and has them fight the heroes while he cowardly escapes inside.

Noir Spiderman: The more the merrier.

Me: Get back here you coward!

I threw energy blades and blasted Vulture's men all over and slashed them into dust.

Livewire grabbed one thug

Livewire: How about a kiss?

Livewire kissed him while shocking him. Litreally.

Ed: ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Charlie McGee grabbed another thug.

Charlie McGee: Time for a kiss?

She then kissed him and then he ignited into flames and turned into ashes!

Me: WHOA! The Kiss of The Phoenix!

Luan: C'mon. We can't stand around here. Vulture's getting away.

Noir Spiderman: We're closing in on him. I can feel it (we rush through a door into a corridor that leads to the tall tower ahead) If I know Vulture, he'll go higher and higher… like a bird.

We take it easy and decided to walk into the tower, not wanting to risk rushing into a potential trap. But the second they did, Peter's spider-sense goes off like it never has before.

Noir Spiderman: Oh no.

A sudden explosion hits us and knocks us unconscious. It took a few moments for us to regain consciousness. I formed a force field to protect me. Our eyes are blurry and we have a hard time getting up. Not only that, we smell something. Something burning. And it's happening all around them. We see fire burning out of control as our vision is returning to us. We groan from all the ringing in our ears after that explosion, but we're still able to hear Vulture's taunting voice as he's kneeling right in front of us,

Noir Vulture: Wakey-wakey… eggsss and bakey! Care for a drink? WELCOME TO HELL!

The old geezer leaps into the smoke and throws an explosive Molotov that causes more things to blow up and go aflame while he laughs maniacally from all the destruction he has brought upon them.

Noir Spiderman: Guys! Get up! Get up! GET UP! EVERYTHING IS ON FIRE!

Luan: Oh my god… What did that monster DO?!

Dumbbelltron: He led us right into a trap!

Noir Spiderman: My god! There are other people in here… You maniac! What have you done?!

Luan: We gotta save them!

I then busted in!

Me: Come with me guys!

Nico: WHOA! Perfect timing!

I teleported and got the hostages out and then I brought the entire team out!

Nico: WHOA! Nice save J.D.!

Luan: We've underestimated Vulture! We're not used to this one being so deranged to the point of insanity!

Jun: We'll have Vulture pay for this later! Focus getting these people out of here!

Me: I already took care of that guys. But this version of Vulture will pay for his crimes! BIG TIME!

Camie: YEAH!

Noir Spidey: You're going DOWN!

Spiderman attaches a webline onto Toomes to zip across, lunging himself to grab the madman and knock themselves crashing through a window.

Luan: Not again!

The Spider and the Vulture fell down from a considerable height that would kill any normal man. Good thing neither of them are normal as they crashed through a skylight and landed on their sides. Spider-Man grunts from the pain while Vulture makes a cowardly escape through a warehouse.

Noir Vulture: Never catch me… NEVER!

Noir Spider-Man stands up through his aching body at the same time we regroup with him.

Luan: Are you okay?

Noir Spidey: I'm fine. I really gotta stop jumping out of windows when chasing a bird that can't fly.

Mandarin: Especially since you don't have the ability to fly. You haven't fought alongside us so many times yet.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That's true.

Me: But either way we got to get him.

Camie: I'm so sick of this guy!

Luan: Me too!

Hay Lin: I HATE THIS MONSTER!

David Cain: He shouldn't have anywhere to run now.

Nico: A cornered animal is the most dangerous.

Me: Yeah but we got him right where we want him.

Xenia: And it will be brutal.

Lola: No way are we going to let him get away with everything he did.

Noir Vulture: When will you fools stop chasing me?!

Suzumebachi: When you're six feet under!

Me: And sent off to Hell!

Nico: Okay, Vulture. You have nowhere to run. Give up the fragment. And maybe. Just maybe. We might just throw you in prison.

Me: IF We're in a good mood! Which we AREN'T!

Noir Vulture: Couldn't leave me alone, could you? You want to take thissss rock away from me! You fools and Osssborn! But it wants me! ME! MEEEE! It's been calling me! Singing! Don't you hear it?! NO! Of course not! It doesn't want YOU! NONE OF YOU! I'm not SCARED of you, Spider-Man! I'm not scared of OSBORN! I'm not scared of ANYONE! I have the ROCK! I have the POWER! And I'm going to use it NOW!

Luan: Vulture, NO!

But it is already too late, as sensed by Spider-Man with his spider-sense roaring like crazy.

Noir Spiderman: No! We're too late!

Nico: Hurry! We need to do our entrance! We still have some time!

Me: Right!

We went at him!

Noir Vulture laughed and then The spirits of the birds of the world came and then swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Nowhere to run Vulture! You are dead meat!

Noir Spiderman: VULTURE! Where are you, you piece of trash-!

Popping up out of nowhere, a fragment-powered Vulture strikes Spider-Man with his claws before disappearing suddenly.

Arbormon: Where did he-?

A surprised Arbormon glances around for the Vulture, only for him to teleport to his blindspot and strike him down next. Luan looks ahead to see Vulture surrounded in a creepy orange aura lunging at him from his teleport dash, but she was able dodge his lunge in time and get a good look on him. He was a Heartless now. But aside from turning his teeth into bunch of needle-thin fangs and the Heartless symbol on his chest, nothing much changed.

WE GASPED!

Luan: So you used the fragment to gain teleportation powers and become a Heartless.

Me: No wonder we had problems with him!

Noir Vulture: I'm gonna leave my mark on you, brace face!

Noir Vulture pounced on Luan and they grappled with each other. Luan beat the crap out of Noir Vulture. The Cannibal tried to chomp on her but she dodged it before beating the crap out of him some more. This repeated two more time before Luan pushed him back.

POW BLAM! SMASH!

Noir Vulture: There is nothing you can do to stop me! With this power, even the mighty Goblin will fall before me!

Nico: Not going to happen!

Me: I'm going to kill Goblin first before you even get the chance! And you aren't the only one that can teleport!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and teleported and punched him in the back and teleported and kicked him in the chest and punched him in the face and then teleported and bashed him in the back!

Noir Vulture: (laughs evilly) Burn! Die, die, die! (gets out Moltov cocktail)

Eddy: You first!

Eddy fired his blaster at him, causing him to drop the cocktail.

Eddy: No one messes with Luan!

The cocktail smashed and burned Noir Vulture!

Qin: Nice!

Eddy fired blaster shots and they hit Noir Vulture!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired waves of explosive arrows and blasted him.

Noir Vulture: Chomp chomp! (laughs insanely)

Nico: You're a fucking monster! Our Vulture would never do what you do!

Noir Vulture: Then your Vulture is a fucking fool!

Me: YOU'RE THE FOOL! YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

I punched him and kicked him SQUARE in the crotch and then punched him right in the stomach and punched him right in his face and bashed him in the face with a drop kick!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poromon: CANNIBALS LIKE YOU DESERVE TO FUCKING DIE!

Poromon pecked him.

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

But then Count Spankulot appeared out of nowhere and spanked Noir Vulture all over and laughed maniacally!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Count Spankulot REALLY SPANKED HIM BAD!

Noir Vulture's butt was GLOWING RED!

Then Girder, Krusty, Count Spankulot, Eris, Shade, Abis Mal, Leap Frog, Weather Wizard, Count Vertigo, and Juggernaut appeared.

Nico: Girder, Krusty, Count Spankulot, Eris, Shade, Abis Mal, Leap Frog, Weather Wizard, Count Vertigo, and Juggernaut.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Girder: Nice shot, Count!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Well, he's been bad, hasn't he?

Nico: He's been more than bad!

Me: He is pure fucking evil!

Krusty: Our Vulture is probably disgusted about how this one turned out.

Me: Yeah no shit there!

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you killed Pacifica's parents.

Nico: We sure did.

Shade: Did you tell her?

Nico: Yep we did and she is glad they are gone. We threw their ashes into the sun.

Shade: Good riddance.

?: Boy he is a monster!

Then a figure came out and it was DOOMWAVE from episode 4 of Super Ninja Steel!

---

Doomwave is sent to plant the Tsunami Machine to engulf the entirety of Summer Cove and wipe it out but Aaron Foster's drone breaks it using a net. He is first seen on the big screens of the Warrior Dome as he reports to Madame Odius that his machine has been broken. After being ordered by Odius to get on with it, Doomwave tries to fix it along with an army of Basherbots and Badonna coming along but the Ninja Steel Rangers (having discovered his plan using the drone) arrive and morph to take him and the Basherbots on. As most of the Rangers fight the Basherbots, Brody takes on Doomwave and is able to overpower the monster but, right before the Rangers can shoot him with the Ninja Blasters and before Levi's Rockstorm Guitar Rockstorm Blast, the monster is able to move away from the lasers as they destroy the Basherbots. Afterwards, he takes his machine and escapes into the ocean with no one to stop him and no way to reach him. After Doomwave fixes his Tsunami Machine, he returns and encounters the Power Rangers again as they are about to set the drone to the water. Preston and Calvin try to get the drone into the water but Doomwave shoots lightning from his eyes to bring them down. Right before he can destroy them, Levi and Brody step in and kick the monster back, allowing Calvin and Preston to put the drone in the water. Doomwave gets back on his feet and knocks the remote out of Hayley's hand. The tsunami then starts and Doomwave summons an army of Basherbots to aid him in battle so the male Rangers fight them off whilst Hayley and Sarah are able to retrieve the controller to control the drone and use it to capture the machine. After dealing with the Basherbots, Brody and Levi then combine their Red Ninja Strike Final Attack and Tornado Slash Final Attack to destroy Doomwave. The monster is dunked into the ocean and bemoans his feeling of defeat before imploding as Levi takes a selfie. With the threats eliminated, Hayley and Sarah pull the Tsunami Machine onto shore and use their Ninja Blasters to obliterate it.

Doomwave is then gigantified in the water by Cosmo Royale and he attacks the Rangers with his more powerful lightning vision. With him out at sea, the Megazords will not be able to attack but the Rangers acquire a new Zord Star by Mick that latches on to the drone (much to the Rangers' surprise) and transforms it into the Sub Surfer Zord. The newly-created Zord attacks Doomwave so the monster himself tries to fight back but he is no match. The Sub Surfer Zord then changes into its Ninja Zord Mode and overpowers Doomwave even more. The Rangers summon their Ninja Steel Zords and form the Ninja Steel Megazord before combining it with the Sub Surfer Zord to form the new Sub Surfer Ninja Megazord. Doomwave tries one last attempt to defeat it but is obliterated by the Riptide Slash Final Attack.

Brody: Doomwave!

Doomwave: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to plant a Tsunami Machine and wipe out the city off the face of the Earth.

Doomwave: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Doomwave: Too bad there's hardly any water here.

Noir Spiderman: There is. You guys just haven't seen it yet.

Me: Yeah but It will be awesome to face you.

Saya Sea: I would love having you as an archenemy.

Doomwave: Boy I would be honored! The Embodiment of Sea VS Tsunami Warrior.

Me: Very fitting and cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Metal Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki- Nico's rescue in Gravity Falls and Battling Pacifica's so-called parents and Mandee and Blossomforth transforming

---

Girder was first.

Girder: (to Roach) Nico's rescue was in Gravity Falls Battling Pacifica's so-called parents. And Mandee and Blossomforth transformed.

Roach: It was so awesome and now we finally sent those rotten parents to the Black Gates.

Mira: We sure did. They had it coming.

Metal Man: Yeah they sure did have it coming for everything they did.

Pinkie Pie: Those two were horrible partypoopers.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) And they gave all parents everywhere a bad name.

Featherweight: They sure did.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Girder: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Girder and Roach called out their Skarmory.

Roach and Mira merged and they formed into ROMIRA! Girder and Quicksand merged and ther formed into GIRDQUICKSAND! Roach and group fired waves of energy, lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - Us battling Another Lumpjaw, Orange Slice Candy, Skittles Monster, M&Ms Villains, Chocolate Cake, Waffles, Pancakes, Sushi, Burrito, Burger of Giant Beef, Strikning and Thundermon who are the embodiments of Sun, Moon, Whale, Explosion, Sea and Spice

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Nico, Sage's team, Thundermon's team, and the others did good battling Another Lumpjaw, Orange Slice Candy, Skittles Monster, M&Ms Villains, Chocolate Cake, Waffles, Pancakes, Sushi, Burrito, Burger of Giant Beef, Strikning and Thundermon. They're the embodiments of Sun, Moon, Whale, Explosion, Sea and Spice.

Jackie: We were amazed to see them. The Sea, Explosion and Spice Dopants were all unused in the show.

Donald Duck: Yeah it was cool.

Bomb Man: Boy it sure was. We were amazed seeing Embodiments of them.

Sunset Shimmer: They were really cool to see.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah they sure were.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Krusty: Boy they sure must've been awesome! I heard one of them was the Daughter of Victor Zsasz.

Jackie: She sure was!

Krusty: Boy I did not like that guy one bit! To be honest those scars he has all over him REALLY freak me out. Lets do it!

Jackie and Krusty called out their Ducklett. Jackie and Xion merged and formed into JACKION! Krusty and Dark Riku merged and they formed into KRUSTRIKU! Jackie and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Princess Shirahoshi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshiine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - Lincoln's rescue in Sterling Heights, Michigan and we took down Dr. Carol Linnadeus

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Sterling Heights, Michigan. He took down Dr. Carol Linnadeus, who has been VERY bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: You got that right and it was awesome how they took her down.

X-Squad Bangray: She had it coming for her terrible experiments.

Shirahoshi: That is for sure. She deserved it.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too.

Starshine Sparkle: What she did makes her a monster.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Count Spankulot: That is for sure and now she is gone. Lets do it!

Lucy and Count called out their Lunala and Crobat. Lucy merged with Princess Shirahoshi and they were called LUCY SHIRAHOSHI! Count and Marina Del Rey merged and they formed into COUNT DEL REY! Lucy and group fired waves of magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Meeting Iona Xion

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) I heard you guys met Iona Xion. What's she like?

Lane: She's the embodiment of Xion and she is also the Keyblade Knight of the world of Tangled.

Howard: We were amazed to hear about all that.

Fyora: Boy we sure were.

Fluttershy: She is a really magical one.

Tornado Bolt: Boy she sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja she is amaing.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is awesome.

Eris: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lane and Eris called out their Regifairy! Lane and Miia merged and they formed into LANEMIIA! Eris and Ghost of Witch McCoy merged and they formed into ERIS GHOST MCCOY!

Lane and group fired waves of light, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Razor (Swat Kats), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - Toy Time Galaxy

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Nico visited Toy Time Galaxy. Were there any good toys there?

Black Widow: It was a really amazing galaxy.

Owl: I say it sure was.

Razor: I thought it was a neat place.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was awesome and it was a fun place.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: It sure was fun.

Shade: Nice. Lets do it!

Black Widow and Shade called out their Regidark. Black Widow and Evil HERO Inferno Wing merged and they formed into BLACK WIDOW THE INFERNO WING! Shade and Blazing Skull merged and they formed into THE SHADE SKULL! Black Widow and group fired waves of energy, darkness, skulls, blood, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Hina, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - The mascots saving one of the Sharkettes with a Peanut Allergy

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) The mascots helped Colette big time. Hard to believe she had a Peanut Allergy

Weiss: I know. That was crazy.

I.M. Weasel: It sure was a crazy allergy and a dangerous one too.

Hina: It sure was crazy.

Rarity: That is for sure darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. Poor Colette.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Abis Mal: I agree there. Lets do it!

Weiss and Abis Mal called out Diancie. Weiss and Rarity merged and they formed into WEIRARE! Abis Mal and Duff Killigan merged and they formed into ABISDUFF! Weiss and team fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Nefertimon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - Noir Vulture is next and THIS ONE IS A CANNIBAL!

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Noir Vulture is next. THIS ONE IS A FUCKING CANNIBAL!

Lightning Dust: Unlike the one we know, this guy is one whacked up fruit loop! What a monster!

Mika: Yeah no kidding there!

Nefertimon: That is for sure.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah this one is a monster.

Scootaloo: Worse than that.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Leap Frog: Boy no kidding and he tried to kill you guys with a fire! Lets do it!

Lightning Dust and Leap Frog called out Greninja! Lightning Dust and Mika merged and formed into LIGHTNING MIKA! Leap Frog and Glue Man merged and formed into LEAPGLUE! Lightning Dust and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed

them down.

---

Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Aurora Haiku, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - Hay Lin is REALLY PISSED OFF that this version of the one we know is a bloodthirsty savage monster that looks and acts like Gollum

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Hay Lin is REALLY PISSED OFF that this version of Vulture we know and love is a bloodthirsty savage monster that looks and acts like Gollum. I hope she helps Luan, Scott, Tracer, Animated Optimus, Live Action Optimus, Wataru, and Jun rip his fucking head off!

Shane: Boy that's an understatement!

Star Girl: Yeah no kidding! This guy is a monster!

Aurora Haiku: Yeah this guy is a monster from hell!

Applejack: He is worse than that1

Apple Bloom: No kidding there! He is worse than Professor Pyg!

Flashwing: He sure is!

Weather Wizard: Boy he sure is! Lets do it!

Shane and Weather Wizard called out their Castform! Shane and Star Girl merged and they formed into SHANESTAR! Weather Wizard and Uchoten merged and formed into WEATHERTEN! Shane and group fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Haruka Kito, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Vertigo, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles - This version of Vulture has teleportation powers because of the fragment he has

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) This version of Vulture has teleportation powers because of the fragment he has. Like that'll save him!

Courtney: That fragment makes him be in many places at once.

Froze: Yeah that was crazy.

Haruka Kita: It sure was.

Princess Luna: But he is not going to use that fragment ever again!

Moondust: Not on our watch.

Snowdrop: That's for sure.

Gari: Yeah! He tried to kill us! Now we're going to kill him!

Blackout: And it will hurt!

Count Vertigo: This guy is pure evil! Lets do it!

Courtney and Count Vertigo called out their Crobat! Courtney and Gwen merged and they formed into COURTGWEN! Count Vertigo and Pied Piper merged and they formed into COUNT VERTIPIPER! Courtney and group fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Kendrix Morgan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - This version of Vulture is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) This version of Vulture is DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates. And for a good fucking reason!

Cameron: That is for sure!

Fasha: Yeah he is absolutely too dangerous!

Kendrix: And he will pay big time!

Princess Celestia: And it will hurt really bad.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: He is a monster.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Juggernaut: You got that right! Lets do it!

Cameron and Juggernaut called out their Greninja and Mega Machamp. Cameron and Iron Man merged and they formed into IRON CAMERON! Juggernaut and Grizzly merged and they formed into JUGGERGRIZZ! Cameron and group fired waves of light and smashed them all over.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Doomwave

---

Doomwave was next.

Doomwave: Boy this version of Vulture really did a number on you guys.

Nico: No shit.

May: That was crazy.

Doomwave: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Noir Vulture, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: Lets dance!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Doomwave and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Doomwave you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped!

Troy: You don't have wings!

Tsukasa: But we'll show you real ones!

Me: And we're your Angels of DEATH!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

Me: Time for you to pay!

We went at him and kicked and pulverized and blasted and slashed and bashed him!

Nico: Use the Spotlights! Remember! He's weak to light!

We shined light on him all over and he screamed!

Hay Lin then punched him down.

Hay Lin: Alright, that is it! I've had it up to hear with you, you vicious cannibal!

Suddenly, something within Hay Lin's mind snapped as memories of Noir Vulture's cannibalism and his crimes against the people rushed through her head, and her sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, winds, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hay Lin's Kandrakar Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached Noir Vulture, she left pink energy, stars, winds, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hay Lin: You know what, you really really make me sick to no end. You absolutely have no disregard for human life, and you not only committed some very serious crimes, but you also ate your victims as well, that's just disgusting! (SUDDENLY GETTING ANGRY) But, to also find out you have no sense of remorse or regret for what you've done… , YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A SICK TWISTED AND PURE EVIL MONSTER AND A PATHETIC MISTAKE OF NATURE, VULTURE, AND FOR THAT, I WILL DESTROY EVERY SINGLE TRACE OF YOU UNTIL THERE'S NOTHING LEFT OF YOU STANDING!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Hay Lin's rage: Noir Vulture's time was up!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Me: Not good!

Noir Spiderman: What's happening?!

Lincoln: You're about to see what happens when someone's crimes and remorseless behavior pushes us past our limits. HIT THE DECK, SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

We immediately took cover as Hay Lin screamed like a madwoman and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of wind and energy blasted out and she was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, winds, magic, and life energy surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Noir Vulture: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hay Lin emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Hay Lin grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue-black hair put in two pigtails and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has pink energy aura with stars, winds, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Wind Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blue-black gems in the gold star links and blue-black crystal links and a blue-black phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with blue-black phoenix on it, pink skirt with winds on them, pink pants, pink knee-high high heels, and a pink long sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with winds and stars surrounding it. Suddenly, Hay Lin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue-black angel wings with sky blue tips on the large blue-black feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Hay Lin has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sky blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hay Lin's massive Hay Lin's Kandrakar Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Justice was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, winds, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hay Lin's Celestial Kandrakar Hurricane Quintessence Greatsword of Magical Kandrakar Wind Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and the symbols of Wind and Kandrakar etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue-black blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue-black gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large angel head with blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, Hay Lin has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large blue-black gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue-blue gems for eyes and large blue-black gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There are blue Chinese characters below the phoenix that said, "Hay Lin, Guardian of Air, Loving Granddaughter and Successor of Yan Lin, Loving Daughter of Joan and Chen Lin, Loving Younger Sister of Xenia Lin, Friend of Will Vandom, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Lillian Hale, Kadma, Cassidy, Halinor, Nerissa, and Many, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Adrien Toomes Also Known as Vulture, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Loving Sister of Yost Spiderman and His Friends, Loving Girlfriend of Eric Lyndon, and Master of Quintessence, Winds, and Life Energy"

海·林，空气守护者，慈爱的孙女和燕林的继承人，琼和陈琳的爱女，林仙妮的爱妹妹，威尔·范多姆的朋友，伊尔玛·莱尔，塔拉尼·库克，科妮莉亚·黑尔，莉莲·黑尔，卡德玛，卡西迪，哈利诺，妮莉莎和许多人，大声凤凰风暴团队的神奇成员，宇宙的勇敢战士，保护者，捍卫者和救世主宇宙、多元宇宙及更远的宇宙的大使和希望灯塔，友谊和元素的力量的大师，天界塞尔纳加之怒的大师，黑门的大师，终极善良的终极力量，真正的真理女神，正义，爱，同情，希望，宽恕，勇敢，美德，决心，忠诚，诚实，慷慨，善良，无私，勇气和信任，毁灭者和邪恶的杀手，疯狂、凶残、残忍、虐待狂的混蛋，神奇而强大的老师的神奇而强大的学生，阿德里安·图姆斯的大敌，也被称为秃鹫，黑暗尼丽莎和火卫一的毁灭者，约斯特蜘蛛侠和他的朋友们的可爱妹妹，埃里克·林登的可爱女友，精髓、风和生命能量的大师

Suddenly, Hay Lin's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Hay Lin has SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR AIR QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR AIR HURRICANE QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR AIR HURRICANE QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR AIR HURRICANE QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hay Lin's Super Angel-Kandrakar Air Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Noir Vulture saw it, he went insane with rage and ran at her to slice her to shreds, but Hay Lin fired a powerful barrage of pink and sky blue energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels at Noir Vulture, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, and this really angered him now.

Hay Lin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic

Kandrakar Air Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Air Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live, Vulture! Time to die!

Hay Lin bashed and viciously pulverized Noir Vulture all over the place with extreme savagery!

While this was happening, Nico shined another spotlight on Noir Vulture.

Hay Lin went at him and really beat the living shit out of him with incredibly brutal force!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Hay Lin fired a massive blast of wind and blew him in a huge tornado and blew him around in it.

Hay Lin teleported and bashed and kicked him all over!

Siado, Malvadine, and Nivenna blasted and smashed him all over.

Draco, Raj, Seaspray and Octopunch used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Draco and Raj's powers and Seaspray's laser cannons and Octopunch's torch gun 100-fold.

Draco and Seaspray: FIRESTORM LASER BLAST!

Raj and Octopunch: INDIA TORCH BLAST!

Origami Angel Power and Arbormon: ORIGAMI ANGEL BLAST!

Constellar Space Power and BlackWarGreymon: CONSTELLAR SPACE BLAST!

Rebel Force of Eli and David Cain: REBEL FORCE MEGABLAST!

Moon Princess Force of Light and Gameface: MOON PRINCESS FORCE BLAST!

Jedi of Dagobah and Dumbbelltron: JEDI DAGOBAH BURST!

Crystal Elemental Fury and Oculous: CRYSTAL ELEMENT BLAST!

Purple Beauty Force and Ben Ravencroft: PURPLE BEAUTY FORCE SHOT!

Wood of Nature and Deadwood: WOOD OF NATURE BLAST!

Frostwrath Ice Force and Moonstone: FROSTWRATH ICE STORM!

Fighting Force of Chuck and Mercurymon: FIGHTING FORCE BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Hay Lin, Nico, Spiderman, me and Lincoln: BIRD SPIDER MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BIRD ELEMENT STYLE: EAGLE!

Entrapta: BIRD LIGHTNING STYLE: FALCON!

Perfuma: BIRD NATURE STYLE: FINCH!

Frosta: BIRD ICE STYLE: PENGUIN!

Jessica Kaios: BIRD FIRE STYKE: BITTERN!

Nanami Simpson: BIRD WATER STYLE: BLUEBIRD!

Julie Makimoto: BIRD EARTH STYLE: CHICKADEE!

Chie Satonaka: BIRD WIND STYLE: MAGPIE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said birds.

Lincoln and his harem: BIRD FINAL SMASH: EXPLOSIVE BIRD KI BLASTS!

They fired explosive ki blasts based on birds at Noir Vulture which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: Keep it coming with the spotlights!

Luan fired waves of light and blasted Noir Vulture.

Eddy and Princess Celestia blasted Noir Vulture all over.

Lola fired a wave of fire and burned him!

Camie fired waves of Aurora energy and blasted him!

Lola: Take that!

Nico shined another Spotlight on him.

He screamed and Hay Lin and Luan blasted him with wind and light!

Me: YEAH!

Wataru and Jun jumped on Noir Vulture and then bashed and punched him down!

Qin: And this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Noir Vulture all over!

Scott: Not gonna turn into another form?

Wataru: Nah. I just need my basic form for this guy.

Scott: Suit yourself.

Scott got out the Shark Attack Disk he got from Jayden.

Scott Truman: Shark Attack Mode!

Scott turned into his Shark Attack mode! He slashed and bashed Noir Vulture!

Tracer: (British Accent) You're not the only one who can teleport!

Tracer teleported over to where Noir Vulture teleported and then she and Scott punched him.

KRABLAM!

Eli: Come on guys!

Me: Lets finish this fucker!

Hay Lin went after Noir Vulture, and she fired extremely powerful blasts of pink and sky blue energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, magic, winds, phoenixes, and angels at Noir Vulture, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hits him. She attacked him with her massive new greatsword leaving scars on him, and she even slashed off his arms as he screamed in pain.

Noir Spiderman: This is for my uncle!

BLAM!

He punched him square in the face with devastating force!

Me: NICE! Hey Toomes!

I showed my shoulder.

Me: You hungry? Come and get a bite. Right here. Nice and tender and tasty. Come on. You know you want it.

Noir Vulture: Big mistake.

HE WENT AT ME AND THEN…

CHOMP!

HE BIT MY SHOULDER!

Me: No… BIG MISTAKE ON YOU!

He then screamed in excruciating agony and he was melting and dissolving into blood and mess and mush and he was screaming and then he melted into nothing but a pile of blood and slop!

Nico: WHOA!

Xenia: J.D.'s poisonous blood killed him!

Noir Spidey: It's over for you, you filthy vermin…

Abis Mal: You sure you don't want to end his spirit? He did murder your uncle.

Noir Spiderman: No. I think I've done enough to avenge him. Besides, I already killed him once.

Leap Frog: Good. I know your uncle would be proud.

Noir Spiderman: Thanks. Now, with Vulture out of the way… (grabs the fragment) Osborn's next!

Weather Wizard: Damn right!

Count Vertigo: All he has is his low level goons.

Noir Spidey: I owe you guys one for this.

Juggernaut: Just doing our job

Then his spirit came.

Me: This is for pissing all of us off.

I then painted the Judgement Kanji on him and then the spirits of all those he killed came and found him guilty and banished him to the black gates. Forever!

He was now a forgotten memory.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah.

After we destroyed Noir Vulture, Hay Lin holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Hay Lin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue-black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance, you filthy cannibal! Awesome job, gang, we destroyed Noir Vulture and got the next piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Darcy's older brother, Damian Erebus.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) VARIE, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around

Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the dark energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Erebus the Underworld Monarch appear.

Darcy Erebus: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Erebus skinsuit, and show yourself, Damian!

Erebus the Underworld Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal wind, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with neon purple hair and dark purple eyes similar as Darcy's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Damian Erebus, the evil older brother of Darcy Erebus and the seventh of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, Damian Erebus.

Darcy Erebus: The seventh of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would have never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Damian, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Damian Erebus: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Darcy Erebus: You're all bark and no fucking bite, Damian. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Darcy Erebus' dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with stars, darkness, hellfire, souls of the dead, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Erebus the Underworld Monarch's Demonic Hellfire Darkness Dead Soul Greatsword of Underworld Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Damian Erebus, she left black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, hellfire, souls of the dead, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Darcy Erebus: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Damian, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them die at the hands of Stern Fern in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Damian, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Darcy Erebus was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, darkness, hellfire, and souls of the dead surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Erebus the Underworld Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red blood eyes glaring at Damian Erebus: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Darcy Erebus emerged, but she was changed forever.

Darcy Erebus grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has black and blood red highlights in the bangs of her long neon purple hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with stars, darkness, hellfire, souls of the dead, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Erebus the Underworld Monarch with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Erebus the Underworld Monarch with red gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Darcy Erebus has on a sleeveless gray blouse, short-sleeved purple shirt, purple skirt, purple stockings, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, hellfire, souls of the dead, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Erebus the Underworld Monarch surrounded by stars, darkness, hellfire, and souls of the dead. Suddenly, Darcy Erebus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with black tips and stars on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Darcy Erebus' scythe, massive Erebus the Underworld Monarch's Demonic Hellfire Darkness Dead Soul Greatsword of Underworld Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, hellfire, souls of the dead, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Darcy Erebus' Infernal Underworld Monarch Erebus the Underworld Monarch Demonic Darkness Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Darkness Phoenix Underworld Monarch Erebus Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Erebus the Underworld Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four black phoenix heads with dark purple gems for eyes and large black phoenix head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Erebus the Underworld Monarch's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Erebus the Underworld Monarch that said, "Darcy Erebus, Gene-Slammer of Erebus the Underworld Monarch, Friend and Sister of Lucy Loud, Master Summoner of The Undead and Master of The Souls of The Damned, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Stern Fern, Archenemy of Bat (Super Mario), Destroyer of Damian Erebus, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダーシー・エレバス、冥界君主エレバスのジーン・スラマー、ルーシー・ラウドの友人であり妹、アンデッドのマスター・サモナー、ザ・ダムドのマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い守護天使で将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、スターン・ファーンの破壊者、バットの大敵（スーパーマリオ）、ダミアン・エレバスの破壊者、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、ブレイブ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、ロイ誠実さ、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Darcy Erebus' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Darcy Erebus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EREBUS THE

UNDERWORLD MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL DEMONIC DARKNESS DAMNED SOUL UNDEAD EREBUS THE UNDERWORLD MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNAL DEMONIC DARKNESS DAMNED SOUL UNDEAD EREBUS THE UNDERWORLD MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL DEMONIC DARKNESS DAMNED SOUL UNDEAD EREBUS THE UNDERWORLD MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Darcy Erebus' Super Angel-Erebus the Underworld Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Damian Erebus saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Erebus the Underworld Monarch and fired blasts of darkness at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, darkness, hellfire, damned souls, phoenixes, and angels at Damian Erebus, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, THE GATES OF THE UNDERWORLD HAVE BEEN OPENED, AND THE SOULS OF THE DAMNED ARE ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED!

Lincoln: Awesome, Darcy Erebus' transformed into her Super Angel-Erebus the Underworld Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Damian big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Damian.

Darcy Erebus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Infernal Damned Soul Darkness Phoenix Erebus the Underworld Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Infernal Damned Soul Darkness Phoenix Erebus the Underworld Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Darcy Erebus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Damian, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Darcy in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Darcy Erebus and Lincoln went after Damian Erebus who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Damian Erebus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Damian Erebus also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Damian Erebus even madder than ever!

Damian Erebus: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Damian Erebus fired more darkness blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his darkness aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Damian Erebus' stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the wind powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Erebus the Underworld Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and halo glowed, and that caused Damian Erebus to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and sent Damian Erebus flying into the air, then, Lincoln and Darcy Erebus fired powerful blasts of darkness at Damian Erebus, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Darcy Erebus and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Darcy Erebus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, gold halo behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Darcy Erebus: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Damian. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Darcy.

Suddenly, Darcy Erebus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Darcy Erebus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Erebus the Underworld Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and the souls of the damned echoing in agony behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Darcy Erebus sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces, darkness, and damned souls and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Damian Erebus, but we still got four more of those thugs to deal with.

Dawn Ehther: Which means tomorrow, it's Douglas Ehther's turn to die.

Lincoln: Douglas isn't getting out of this, and I hope we call down the wrath of the angels and powers of Heaven upon him and let them hand down their holy judgement on his soul, Dawn.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's another one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Sora Roxas, Keyblade Knight of the Dwarf Woodlands and Embodiment of Roxas, The Key of Destiny.

Roxas, Lea, and Xion gasped.

Xion: Oh man, no way, Sora Roxas! We haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Sora Roxas is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of Light and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Queen Grimhilde for what she did in poisoning Snow White with that poison apple, and it's so powerful and brutal that she wants nothing more than to kill her, cut her head off, and stuff it with poison apples. Plus, she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they did to Roxas by making him do all their dirty work and even worse, making him have to put Xion down which broke his heart long ago, and she swore they'd all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: The Keyblade Knight of The Dwarf Woodlands and The Embodiment of Roxas, The Key of Destiny?! Oh man, she must be one skilled Keyblade Knight.

Lincoln: She sure is, Nico, and she even uses The Oathkeeper and Oblivion Keyblades along with the Treasure Trove Keyblade.

Eli: No surprise though, she is Roxas' Embodiment and it makes sense that she also uses Oathkeeper and Oblivion as well.

Noir Spiderman: Thanks for the help, guys. And I really do mean that.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Good fucking riddance.

Laney: He had it coming.

Luan: That was awesome and cool.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. But we're not done yet. That was number 6 of the fragments.

Xenia: Yep.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) This was a brutal and awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on a super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for

Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: Lincoln was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: I was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: Nico was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated: Ace Bunny was in for four weeks of all-night intense wild lovemaking.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 7 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Turtle, Scirocco Mole, Dr. Abel Cuvier, Universe 666 Floronic Man, Meka and Wolf Eels as well as Hikaru, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess and Amy the Crystal Princess and we're going to a planet made of tacos and we're going to have an awesome taco feast for Sonata Dusk and more. Also we're going to battle Screwball, one of Spiderman's enemies and we're going to have Fiona and Sonata Dusk transform against her. Screwball is like Spiderman's version of Deadpool and is a Social Media Butterfly. Also we're going to battle Another Doomwave, 50 Foot Tapeworm, Human Fly, Kangaroo, Walrus, White Rabbit, Big Wheel, Wicked Wall, Video Man, Stilt Man, Scirocco Mole and

Turtle. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Iron Hands and her name is Noriko Kimimoto.

Tor tomorrow, the next match-up is Dawn Ehther, Gene-Slammer of Ehther the Heavenly Monarch and Lincoln VS. Douglas Ehther

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Newark, New Jersey, and we got a case of trouble: it appears that an old enemy of Selene Laverna's past when she fought alongside Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors has shown up, a powerful dark sorcerer by the name of Dorian Quinlan has been sighted there, and he's causing havoc, and even worse, he's also a very fanatical supporter of Shao Kahn and his minions. When he heard of what we did in killing Shao Kahn and sending him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates last year along with what we did in banishing Mileena to an unknown planet, sending Bi-Han, Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness after Lincoln stripped them of their powers, and killing D'Vorah and sending her to The Black Gates, he went insane with rage and he swore that he would kill us if it was the last thing he would ever do. But, it is going to be the last thing he ever does, we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Sora Roxas, Keyblade Knight of the Dwarf Woodlands and Embodiment of Roxas, The Key of Destiny, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of Light and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Queen Grimhilde for what she did in poisoning Snow White with that poison apple, and it's so powerful and brutal that she wants nothing more than to kill her, cut her head off, and stuff it with poison apples. Plus, she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they did to Roxas by making him do all their dirty work and even worse, making him have to put Xion down which broke his heart long ago, and she swore they'd all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal

Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

For part 8 we're going to battle 2099 Scorpion. But this one has a tragic story to him.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 8

The Tragic Sting of The 2099 Scorpion

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to another awesome food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Turtle, Scirocco Mole, Dr. Abel Cuvier, Universe 666 Floronic Man, Meka and Wolf Eels as well as Hikaru, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess and Amy the Crystal Princess and we were heading there for an awesome rescue.

Me: I wonder what this food planet will be like.

Qin: Boy who knows.

Nico: I bet it will be a fun one.

Sonata Dusk: I hope it's a planet made of tacos.

Nico: That will cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure would. We haven't seen a taco planet yet.

Xenia: No kidding.

Hikaru: I'm really excited about this oone.

Esther Blanchett: Me too.

Nico: Hikaru, I want to thank you, Turtle, and your teams for coming

Hikaru: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Esther, what do you like to do in your free time?

Esther: When I'm not learning how to try and be a queen, I'm a minister at a church.

Lola: Being a minister is a good idea.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fiona Hernandez: Just like how we met Nico.

Maria Hernandez: We met Nico in church and that is perfect for you.

Esther: I'm glad you think so.

Nico: I pity the poor idiots who try to vandalize a church when you're around.

Esther: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Don't worry we made sure to hire extra protection around Esther's church.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Boy the Noir Vulture REALLY PISSED US OFF six ways till Sunday!

Nico: No lie there! That version of him was a monster!

Turtle: Our Vulture was horrified by his Noir's actions

Me: Boy he must've puked up Carrion after hearing what he did.

Turtle: YUCK! But yeah he did. By the way J.D. how is your shoulder from where he bit you?

Me: Good. All healed up.

Nico: That was genius using your poisonous blood to kill him.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: Light was able to severely harm him.

Qin: Just like the Bioraptors we faced. Remember those?

Nico: That is very coincidentally similar.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: But also he looked like a mixture of Gollum and Voldemort.

Fiona Hernandez: Boy that was shocking. How did Noir Spiderman handle being told about them?

Me: He did not like those 2 one teeny tiny bit. He was really enraged about them that he broke a fire hydrant clear off.

Lola: GEEZ! I would be mad myself at the mention of those two.

Nico: But either way, the Ben Parker of that world has been avenged.

Me: Along with all the other people that Noir Vulture killed. Now all we have left is Goblin and that world will be forever free.

Xenia: You got that right.

Girl Jordan: I can't wait to face Ultimate Carnage and show that son of a bitch what for!

Qin: You really are looking forward to that huh?

Girl Jordan: Yep.

Me: Any version of Carnage is prey for Girl Jordan the Carnage Destroyer.

We laughed!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Hey that's a great title.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Okay. If that version of Ultimate Carnage isn't Kasady, you can still kill said Serial Killer if he shows up

Girl Jordan: Deal.

Qin: Good.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet.

We saw that it looked like a desert planet from above.

Me: Looks like a desert planet from up here.

Nico: Lets get a closer look.

We went down to the planet and we landed and to our amazement and Sonata Dusk's delight we saw that it was A PLANET MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF TACOS!

Me: OH WOW! It's a planet of Tacos!

Xenia: Boy this is cool!

Sonata Dusk: OH BOY! TACOS! I LOVE TACOS!

We laughed!

Me: Boy Sonata Dusk is home!

Nico: Let me try some!

We went and ate some.

Me: Oh boy! (CRUNCH) Mmm! Crispy, delicious and yummy!

Xenia: Boy this planet is a perfect Taco Tuesday Haven.

Sonata: My tacos!

Me: Now Sonata there's more than enough for everyone. (CRUNCH) Mmm! Yummy.

Nico: (CRUNCH) Mmm! Boy the kids of Springfield elementary would love this planet. I heard they LOVE Taco Tuesday. (Season 25, Episode 13)

Qin: Boy they sure do. (CRUNCH) Mmm! So good. Anyone brought any taco sauce?

Sonata: Get your own!

Me: Sonata there's PLENTY here.

Sonata Dusk: Oh sorry.

Qin: No worries. (LAUGHS) Taco fever. (CRUNCH) Mmm!

Lola: Boy these are awesome. (CRUNCH) Mmm! Delicious.

Me: They sure are.

Girl Jordan was thinking about something.

Me: Something on your mind Girl Jordan?

Nico: You're wondering why Ultimate Electro is still in the SHIELD prison if that world? I just feel it might pay off soon.

Girl Jordan: No no it's not that. I have this strong feeling that the Carnage we're about to face later on is actually going to be the clone of Gwen Stacy. Like the one we met when I was in that blind rage like that. Remember?

Me: Boy I remember that one. That was a scary comic I read. Stan Lee said that Ultimate Spider Man Vol. 11 was his most brutal work he ever made.

Girl Jordan: But looking back I can't believe I did that. I was so hellbent on getting revenge on Carnage.

Leeli: It'll be okay Girl Jordan. You didn't know that one was Gwen Stacy.

Takeshi Hongo: I can't believe that Girl Jordan was robbed of her life by Carnage. What he did to her was horrible.

Me: And ever since then Girl Jordan has been hellbent on destroying all versions of Carnage all over and she is not going to stop till she kills ALL of them.

Turtle: Except the ones in our ranks.

Girl Jordan: I know. Those are the exceptions.

Me: But if this version of Ultimate Carnage is going to be like the one I saw in the comic book, then we're going to be in for one helluva rescue operation when we face him.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Tell you what Girl Jordan, when we face Ultimate Carnage, we'll rescue Gwen and then you can transform into your most powerful form and blast the Carnage Symbiote into smithereens and banish him to the Black Gates.

Girl Jordan: I would like that very much J.D.

Me: Good.

Nico: We may have to brace ourselves if Ultimate Carnage gets his hand on a fragment.

Me: If he does, we'll be ready for it.

Qin: The power of those fragments is amazing!

Nico: Boy no kidding. As much as it pains me to say it but those fragments made the villains we faced AS POWERFUL As us.

Me: Yeah they sure did! Boy we're going to have to pull off the kiddie gloves with these guys.

Xenia: Yeah.

Juran: Or we keep doing what we normally do.

Me: And that is beat their butts and get the fragments.

Nico: Yep but J.D. does raise a good point. If these fragments make any villain as powerful as us then we're going to have to get serious and raise the stakes.

Eli: I agree. We can't afford anymore mistakes like with Noir Vulture.

Lola: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: What powers have wee seen so far from them?

Me: Kraven got super speed, Hammerhead got metallic skin, 2099 Hobgoblin got Cloning Powers, Electro got Lightning Beast Synthesis, Sandman got unstable stronger sand powers, and Noir Vulture got teleportation. Who knows what the rest will be capable of.

Qin: But so far all those powers they got were amazing. Especially Ultimate Electro's powers.

Me: That was the coolest one out of them all.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: Are you referring to Noir Spidey just running after Noir Vulture and almost getting run over by a train?

Me: Both that and how that bomb got you guys put into a burning building and almost deep fried.

Nico: Good point.

Eli: Yeah. (Crunch) Mmm!

Qin: J.D. is right on that. We can't afford to make anymore slipups with power like this.

Spiderman: I agree there. With these fragments out there we got to take this seriously.

Lola: Right.

Girl Jordan: Yeah.

Maria: Hey, that scumbag just got a lucky shot in.

Me: Maybe so but that is one mistake we can't make again.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Agreed.

We had a good snack.

Me: (Crunch) Mmm! Good tacos though.

Sonata Dusk: They sure are. Thanks for taking me here.

Me: No problem. But it's awesome.

Xenia: Yep. Now to get to work.

Nico: We can't speak for the other 4 Spideys. These ARE their worlds after all.

Me: I know.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a really crazy rescue here on the taco planet, and this will be of interest to you, Peter: I found out that the villain we'll be facing is your old foe, Screwball.

Me: Liz Allen A.K.A. Screwball!? Whoa!

Spiderman: Screwball's here?! Ooh boy, this is going to be one screwy fight with her again.

Nico: She's one of your old foes, and why did you say it's going to be a screwy fight with her again?

Lincoln: Screwball is one of Peter's goofiest foes, she's a self-styled performance artist and she's the world's first live-blogging super-villain.

Nico: What? She's a live-blogging supervillain?! Sheesh, now that really is screwy!

Me: I know, Pete told me she was an internet personality and social-media attention monger to such an extent that she actually committed her crimes on camera and uploaded them on her blog.

Eli: Is she crazy?! She's literally trying to get caught!

Lincoln: And not only that, but her website also has 18 million subscribers, so she's already famous on the internet.

Spiderman: And she's also a master impersonator, she once impersonated me. I tell ya, that girl's all kinds of screwy.

Lincoln: Well, we definitely know where she's going: The Masters of Evil, but first, we got to fight her, and knowing her, she's gonna live-stream it for her blog.

Nico: I agree there.

Pipp Petals: Boy she is like me because I like to post on Social Media too.

Qin: That is amazingly coincidental.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Does she have cameras here?

Lincoln: No she likes using her phone mostly.

Nico: That makes sense.

Me: Boy she would get along great with Lori and Pipp. Both of them are Social Media Bloggers.

Xenia: They sure are.

Pipp Petals: We sure would. Oh my glitter that is too true.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: (Senses for Screwball) AHA! Gotcha! She's 20 yards away and closing fast! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Screwball.

Me: All right lets get her.

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln: This is so definitely different from the villains we faced in the past, whenever we go after our old enemies and villains who we haven't gone after on Nico's or my rescues, they're always pissed off and extremely insane with revenge on their minds, but you're an exception.

Spiderman: What'd you expect, she's not like any of our enemies.

Fiona: And if it's a fight she wants with us for her blog, she's got one.

Nico: She's here somewhere

Me: Keep your eyes pealed.

?: I hope you all are ready, I've got the cameras rolling and we are streaming!

Spiderman: Should've guessed it was you, Screwball. Come on out, hope you got your cameras rolling!

We then saw our target, Liz Allen A.K.A. Screwball, Spiderman's goofiest foe, and she's got flying cameras and they are on and rolling.

Me: Liz Allen A.K.A. Screwball.

Spiderman: Boy been a long time since we last faced each other Liz.

Screwball: I know it feels like forever Webby. I was beginning to think you forgot about me.

Spiderman: I know a lot of enemies.

Me: It's the major enemies we had to go after mostly.

Nico: (Whistles) Flying cameras, you really know how to live-stream.

Me: Very cool and awesome.

Screwball: You bet I am, now come on, let's get this fight started!

Lincoln: This is so definitely different from the villains we faced in the past, whenever we go after our old enemies and villains who we haven't gone after on Nico's or my rescues, they're always pissed off and extremely insane with revenge on their minds, but you're an exception.

Spiderman: What'd you expect, she's not like any of our enemies.

Fiona: And if it's a fight she wants with us for her blog, she's got one.

Suddenly, Fiona's eyes turned neon electric blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Screwball, she left rainbow energy, stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Fiona: You're definitely not like any of the villains we'd fought against, and since you've already got your cameras rolling and ready to post the footage on your blog, well then, you've gotten your wish, so let's give your audience the fight you've been looking for.

Screwball: Yes! Oh, BTW, there's another massive army of hulking musclebound thugs heading here and they're on the orders of two rich people.

Lincoln: The Northwests still have armies of hulking musclebound thugs? Jeez, their connections with the criminal underworld really run deep.

Me: Which means more for Lincoln to drain dry of their massive muscle mass and great physical strength!

Lincoln: And you and Nico as well, J.D.

Nico: He's right, we can't let him do this on his own, we've got to help out Lincoln. Even though they are already dead, it won't hurt to piss them off from beyond the grave.

Me: Yeah, that's a good idea.

Suddenly, Fiona was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, bolts of lightning, and sparks of lightning surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Fiona's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, bolts of lightning, and sparks of lightning surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF FIONA AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: HOPE YOUR CAMERAS ARE SHOCK-PROOF! BECAUSE SPARKS ARE ABOUT TO FLY!

Eli: BIG TIME!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO FIONA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, FIONA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Fiona grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has electric blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair and a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon electric blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has an electric blue dragon with bolt of lightning on its stomach emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with electric blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with electric blue gems embedded in the gold flame links and electric blue crystal links and a electric blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Fiona has on a long-sleeved pink-striped sweater with electric blue dragon on it, blue jeans, black shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, bolts of lightning, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon surrounded by lightning bolts and stars. Suddenly, Fiona felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with electric blue tips on the large dark brown feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, Fiona has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large electric blue gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand

Suddenly, Fiona's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, bolts of lightning, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fiona's Electric Thunderstorm Astrape and Bronte Twin Greek Goddess Greatsword of Greek Lightning Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded electric blue gems and Astrape and Bronte, The Greek Twin Goddesses of Lightning, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large electric blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large electric blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four pink dragon heads with electric blue gems for eyes and large pink gems in their mouths and a large angel head with electric blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with electric blue gems for eyes and a large electric blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the dragon that said, "Fiona, Awesome Friend of Leni Loud, Jackie, Mandee, and Miguel, Employee of Reinengers' Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and

Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Snake Jailbird and Volt Kraken, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Astrape and Bronte, The Greek Twin Goddesses of Lightning, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Lightning, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フィオナ、レニ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、ジャッキー、マンディー、ミゲル、ライネンジャーズの従業員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、コムの真の女神情熱、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒、驚くべきものと力強い生徒強力な教師、スネーク・ジェイルバードとボルト・クラーケンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、アストラペとブロンテの使者でありチャンピオン、ギリシャの双子の雷の女神、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして稲妻、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Fiona's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Fiona has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE ASTRAPE AND BRONTE GREEK SUPERCELL ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ASTRAPE AND BRONTE GREEK SUPERCELL ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ASTRAPE AND BRONTE GREEK SUPERCELL ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Fiona's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Screwball saw it, she took out her phone and she took a pic of Fiona and posted it on her blog.

Fiona: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Greek Astrape and Bronte Lightning Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Greek Astrape and Bronte Lightning Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) I might've guessed you'd take a picture.

Screwball: Just to let my subscribers know who I'm fighting. Oh, and those thugs should be coming right now.

Suddenly, we saw three massive armies of The Northwests' hulking musclebound thugs charging right at us like stampeding bulls.

Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the first wave of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Then, I fired vacuum tubes from my chest which latched onto the chests of the second wave of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I really grew even stronger. When I was done, the vacuum tubes had detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into me, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and I fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Finally, Nico fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the third wave of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into Nico and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive dark blue angel wings with dark blue tips spread out and glowed and his halo also glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Nico was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Nico, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Sonata Dusk: That's it for The Northwests' musclebound hulking thugs. Now, we can get this battle started.

Screwball: Hmm. Nope. Not getting pissed off. I don't know what everyone else is talking about.

Me: I don't either. Also Liz you are like Spiderman's version of Deadpool.

Screwball: I do act like him don't I.

Jamesdean5842: Except you don't break the fourth wall like he does all the time.

Screwball: Yeah that is confusing.

Me: But it's what he does.

Nico: Are you really Peter's old classmate?

Screwball: I sure am. And we went to Midtown High School Together.

Me: You must've heard about him being Spiderman as well.

Screwball: I sure did and let me tell you I was shocked finding out about that.

Me: So was most of the city. But thanks to us killing most of every hero's major enemies they don't have to live in fear anymore.

Nico: It's true. Most of them are in our frenemies of the M.O.E.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a purple, dark blue, and light blue energy aura with stars, light, purple hearts, magic, music notes, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sonata Dusk's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Selflessness and Celestial Music Love, and as she approached Screwball, she left purple, dark blue, and light blue energy, stars, light, purple hearts, magic, music notes, and Alicorns with every step.

Sonata Dusk: Like Fiona said, you're not like any of our old enemies from the past, but we already know you're looking for a fight, so consider it your wish granted, Screwball.

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple, dark blue, and light blue energy with stars, light, magic, purple hearts, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Sonata Dusk's massive Sonata Dusk's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Selflessness and Celestial Music Love, and it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of purple, dark blue, and light blue energy with stars, light, magic, purple hearts, and music notes surrounding it, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix is a

MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SONATA DUSK! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SONATA DUSK EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(LA MER BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Sonata Dusk grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven dark blue and light blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights and dark blue streaks in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue and light blue streaked hair in a ponytail, she has neon purple eyes and a purple, dark blue, and light blue energy aura with stars, light, purple hearts, magic, music notes, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with Sonata Dusk's cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with a blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Selflessness and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold music note links and purple crystal links and a purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Selflessness and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant, she has on a white and gold-accented choker with red jewel pendant on her neck, Sonata Dusk has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple skirt, purple knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, hearts, and music notes on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by light and music notes. Suddenly, Sonata Dusk felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the light blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her dark and light blue streak tail also grew longer, and she now has a light blue unicorn horn on her head. Sonata Dusk has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk's massive Sonata Dusk's Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Light Selflessness and Celestial Music Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant cerise energy, stars, flowers, winds, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sonata Dusk's Redemption Siren Song Musical Alicorn Greatsword of Equestrian Redemption Light Selflessness and Celestial Siren Song Music Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light blue blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with dark blue gems for eyes and large unicorn head with brilliant cerise gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant cerise gems for the eyes and a large dark blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and dark blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant cerise kanji below the alicorn that said, "Sonata Dusk, Alicorn Princess of Siren Song Redemption Friendship, Friend of Sunset Shimmer, Friend of Adagio Dazzle and Aria Blaze, Loving Girlfriend of Cye, Archenemy of Sir Raleigh, Lover of Tacos, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Siren Songs, Magic, and Alicorns"

ソナタ・ダスク、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・サイレン・ソング・リデンプション・フレンドシップ、サンセット・シマーの友人、アダージョ・ダズルとアリア・ブレイズの友人、サイの愛するガールフレンド、ローリー卿の宿敵、タコスの恋人、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者とクイーン・オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、そしてセイレーンの歌、魔法、そしてアリコーンの達人

Suddenly, Sonata Dusk's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sonata Dusk has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SIREN SONG REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP REDEMPTION MELODIOUS SIREN SONG ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF

DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP REDEMPTION MELODIOUS SIREN SONG ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP REDEMPTION MELODIOUS SIREN SONG ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sonata Dusk's Super Angel-Siren Song Redemption Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Screwball saw it, she took out her phone and she took a pic of Sonata Dusk and posted it on her blog.

Sonata Dusk: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Siren Song Redemption Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Siren Song Redemption Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Might've known you'd take a picture of me and post it onto your blog.

Screwball: I got to let my subscribers know about it, alright, now we can fight.

Lincoln: Figures you'd say that.

Nico: Also, have you come across any magic rocks?

Screwball: No sorry I haven't.

Me: Good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sonata Dusk and Fiona, and so did we as we also

unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now that we made sure that the hulking musclebound thugs of The Northwests along with Flip's musclebound thugs had been dealt with, now we can fight without their interruptions whatsoever.

Lincoln, Sonata Dusk, and Fiona went after Screwball, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple, dark blue, and light blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Screwball and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Sonata Dusk, and Fiona attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Screwball: WHOO! Man, that blog I saw wasn't kidding, you guys are literally beyond mega strong, it's like you guys are literally gods.

Me: We get called that all the time.

Eli: Yeah we're practically gods among man.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It's a combo of being blessed by the gods and seven years of training non-stop. Now, to end this fight.

Lincoln fired golden spider silk webs at Screwball, and she was wrapped up in a golden silk cocoon and she was carted off to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We all cheered as Lincoln, Fiona, and Sonata Dusk holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sonata Dusk's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer dark blue and light blue-streaked tail, longer light blue horn, and massive light blue angel wings are permanent, and Fiona's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Leni: How did you learn how to fire gold spider silk webs, Lincoln?

Nico: Remember when Lincoln absorbed Chakravartin after taking down Deus, Olga, and Sergei of The Seven Deities?

Me: Oh yeah, now I remember, and he did fire golden spider web blasts at The Northwests yesterday to shut their big fat mouths, and when we were grabbing the fragments of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's soft as fabric but tough as steel.

Spiderman: Dang, so whenever I find villains webbed up in gold spider silk, I'll already know that it's you, Lincoln.

Lynn Sr.: He tied up a group of robbers who tried to break into the restaurant and free that mutant, Flip, and his brother and cousin, in golden spider silk cocoons, and he even webbed their mouths shut.

Me: Just like how I do it with Red Spider Silk. That is awesome.

Suddenly, we saw two thugs coming at us, and Lincoln fired gold spider silk and wrapped them up in gold spider silk cocoons and beamed them to the police station where they got sent to prison.

Lincoln: Nice try, you fat mutant!

Lincoln formed three massive balls of gold spider silk and he threw it into a portal and it hit Flip, his brother, and his cousin, and they were covered head to toe in gold spider silk.

Flip: BLECH! GROSS!

Flip, his cousin, and his brother shook it off, and soon found out Flip had a bomb on his head.

Flip: AH! GIMME A BREAK!

THEN… !

KABOOM!

The bomb exploded and Flip, his brother, and cousin were covered in soot and scattered gold spider silk, and they were cursing and howling with anger as we saw it through a one-way window and we bust out laughing hysterically.

Nico: WHAT A LOSER!

Eli: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Me: THAT'S FOR ALWAYS SENDING A BUNCH OF MUSCLEBOUND THUGS AT US, YOU HAIRY MUTANT AND YOUR BUTT AND BRAIN SMELL LIKE A DUMPSTER!

Nico and I gave Flip the finger as the one-way window closed.

Lincoln: Guys, you know that's a one-way window, right? Flip wasn't going to see it either way.

Eli: We know, but this'll make him see if he ever does that stunt again, he's going down!

Laney: That stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Was Liz one of your past girlfriends?

Spiderman: No she's just a friend. Only one person was for me and that's Mary Jane.

Qin: That's true.

Me: Speaking of which I wonder how TAS Spiderman and TAS Mary Jane are doing?

Nico: I'm sure they are doing great.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I bet you he was glad to see her again.

Me: Oh he was.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: And in the jungle of Kraven the Hunter.

Xenia: Yep.

Applejack: That was an amazing adventure there.

Nico: Yep. Now for business.

Me: The Anothers.

Lola: Lets see what we got.

Eli: We have… WHOA! Most of them are some of Spiderman's enemies. We have Another Doomwave, 50 Foot Tapeworm, Human Fly, Kangaroo, Walrus, White Rabbit, Big Wheel, Wicked Wall, Video Man, Stilt Man, Scirocco Mole and Turtle.

Me: WHOA! Just like Saya Sea said. She is going to have

Doomwave as her archenemy.

Lola: Yeah! And the 50 Foot Tapeworm?

Me: I got a call from my friend Ripper, one of the future stars from Total Drama, he and Julia had to eat that. You should have seen what happened.

Nico: I'll take your word for it.

Spiderman: So the rest of my funniest enemies are in the M.O.E. That is cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Richard Deacon A.K.A. Human Fly, Frank Oliver A.K.A. Kangaroo, Hubert Carpenter A.K.A. Walrus, Lorina Dodson A.K.A. White Rabbit, Jackson Weele A.K.A. Big Wheel, Joshua Waldemeyer A.K.A. Wicked Wall, Francis Byte A.K.A. Video Man and Wilbur Day A.K.A. Stilt Man.

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be interesting.

Spiderman: Boy it'll be interesting to face them again.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Saya Sea, Avianna Triplets, Connie Trevalyon, Cecilia Lola, Zuzana Berzins, The Whoopass Twins, Celica Akamichi, Sally Spitfire, Aurora Cromwell, and Gina Everest.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Wow! This will be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Maria called them in.

In swirls of elements came said people.

Connie Trevalyon: Hey, guys!

Nico: Awesome you all made it.

Zuzana Berzins: (Latvian Accent) Wow! A Taco planet. This is amazing.

Sally Spitfire: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I Sense that the Anothers minus Turtle are all one person.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Easy.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Doomwave, 50 Foot Tapeworm, Human Fly, Kangaroo, Walrus, White Rabbit, Big Wheel, Wicked Wall, Video Man, Stilt Man and Scirocco Mole!

Me: WHOA!

Cecilia Lola: WHOA! So we get some of Spiderman's enemies as our Archenemies!

Sally Spitfire: That's very fitting! Since we are dealing with them now.

Avianna Triplets: And we get a tapeworm as our archenemy!? GROSS!

Me: Uch! Tell me about it.

Another Human Fly: (In a girls voice) That is gross huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and and she was a girl with brown hair and orange eyes and had brown angel wings and had brown clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Quicksand on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Sand Sword.

Me: (GASP) Qadira Quicksand!

Nico: Whoa!

Qadira Quicksand: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Qadira is the Embodiment of the Quicksand Dopant.

May: Whoa that is amazing.

Laney: What powers do you have for that one?

Qadira Quicksand: I can do this.

She fired a beam of energy and turned the ground underneath May into Quicksand and she sunk down to her stomach.

May: Hey! Whoa that is crazy cool!

Nico pulled her out.

POP!

Nico: Boy that is awesome!

Qadira Quicksand: It sure is.

Nico: Interestingly, a few days ago, we fought sand.

Qadira Quicksand: That is interestingly coincidental.

Qin: It sure is.

Philip: But that is awesome that you can do that.

Camie: Yeah.

Qadira Quicksand: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Turtle friendly or hostile?

Qadira Quicksand: Friendly and this one is an amazing and interesting one.

Me: Really? Wow.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoé

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

Saya Sea: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Qin: Take that!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) THUNDER FURY 6!

She summoned Thundermon, Strikning, Carapax, Penny the Chicken, Tublat and Overload!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Strikning: Wow a Taco Planet.

Me: Yep. Sonata Dusk is in heaven.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Sonata: MY TACOS!

Me: See what we mean?

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah she is home.

Nico: Sonata sure loves her tacos.

Me: Yep. But Sonata you must be really full. I think you've had enough to eat till dinner.

Sonata Dusk: Yeah you're right. (BURPS) Oh pardon me.

Me: No worries.

Strikning: But this is an amazing planet that is perfect for Taco Tuesday.

Nico: You got that right.

Maria: And you shouldn't be greedy.

Sonata Dusk: I know.

Me: Lets just focus first.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: And here she comes!

We saw Another Turtle!

Turtle: Whoa who is that handsome devil?

Me: Another version of you.

Lola: Yep.

Another Turtle: (In a girls voice) I think it's amazing that this planet is here.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and had green angel wings and had purple and orange clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Pangaea Dopant on and she had a skirt with the same symbol on it and she had a green plant sword.

Me: (GASP) Paige Pangaea!

Nico: WHOA!

Paige Pangaea: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here Paige. Paige is not only the embodiment of the Pangaea Dopant but she is also immortal and has been around ever since Pangaea back over 237 million years ago.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: That's incredible!

Paige Pangaea: It sure is. And it was fitting that I was turned into Another Turtle. Turtles have been around since 230 million years ago and I saw how they lived and all that during that entire timeframe.

Me: Turtles have been around since the dawn of the dinosaurs and have survived the Chicxulub Impact and more.

Nico: Yep.

Philip: We never faced the Pangaea Dopant before. That is awesome.

Shotaro: What powers do you have from it?

Paige Pangaea: I can do this.

She fired a wave of energy and formed an amazing Triassic Cycad Tree!

Me: WHOA! That's a Cycad Tree from 230 million years ago!

Nicole: Wow! That is an amazing specimen.

Paige Pangaea: Many more where that came from.

Me: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Timeranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out GoGoV gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Time Force Sword and Zocks got a Lightspeed Rescue Blaster.

Paige Pangaea: No he was in too much of a hurry. Specifically because I have some special friends from my travels in those days back over 230 million years ago.

Nico: Like what kind of friends?

Paige Pangaea: I can summon all kinds of predators from back then. Deinosuchus, Eoraptor, Herrarasaurus, all kinds of creatures.

Nicole: Wow! Deinosuchus was the first ever crocodile and Eoraptor and Herrarasaurus were 2 of the first ever dinosaurs.

Paige Pangaea: That's right.

Nico: He was scared of being turned into lunch by your friends.

Paige Pangaea: Nice.

Sougo: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) Can we meet some of them in the future?

Geiz: (Gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) As long as they don't make a mess.

Sougo got TimeForceRedArmor while Geiz got LightspeedRescueRedArmor.

Paige Pangaea: I would be honored. Sorry we have to fight like this.

She turned into Another Turtle!

Nico: This will be awesome. (ACTIVATES TURTLE AND SCIROCCO MOLE'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

May: I hope I don't turn into a Chimera. (ACTIVATES DR. ABEL CUVIER AND UNIVERSE 666 FLORONIC MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: And now this. (ACTIVATES MEKA AND WOLF EELS RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of energy and blasted her down.

Esther: Now for some fun. (ACTIVATES SCIROCCO MOLE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Then Trumbipular, Sindbad, 2021 Kraid, Elephant Undead, Bat Man and Flonk came.

Nico: Nice team Trumbipular!

Trumbipular: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Cool!

?: HIYAH!

We then saw an Iron Hands come!

Me: Cool an Iron Hands!

Iron Hands: (In a girls voice) (Japanese Accent) I'm ready to kick some butt!

Nico: Noriko Kimimoto!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and green eyes and was in a red kimono!

Noriko Kimimoto: This will be fun.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Turtle and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I brought Paige over.

Me: Awesome!

Esther: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Noriko Kimimoto: When me and Nico were going to Class and then I caught a bully pulverizing a nerd and then I walked over and gave him a merciless beatdown.

Nicole: Nice!

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Noriko hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Noriko Kimimoto: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem,

Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, and the Zevo-3 are heading to Newark, New Jersey, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got a case of trouble.

It appears that an old enemy of Selene Laverna's past when she fought alongside Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors has shown up, a powerful dark sorcerer by the name of Dorian Quinlan has been sighted there, and he's causing havoc, and even worse, he's also a very fanatical supporter of Shao Kahn and his minions. When he heard of what we did in killing Shao Kahn and sending him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates last year along with what we did in banishing Mileena to an unknown planet, sending Bi-Han, Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness after Lincoln stripped them of their powers, and killing D'Vorah and sending her to The Black Gates, he went insane with rage and he swore that he would kill us if it was the last thing he would ever do. But, it is going to be the last thing he ever does, we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Newark, New Jersey, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got big trouble. Selene, your old enemy from Outworld is back.

Selene Laverna: (GASPS) No, not him.

Anna Anyanova: Oh no, you mean?! DORIAN QUINLAN'S HERE?! THAT PSYCHOPATHIC MALEVOLENT DARK SORCERER!

Nico: Whoa, sounds like you know him.

Selene Laverna: And I wish I hadn't. Like Anna said, Dorian Quinlan is a powerful dark sorcerer and one of my worst enemies, and even worse, he's also a very fanatical supporter of Shao Kahn and his minions.

We gasped.

Thor: So, another of Shao Kahn's minions has been located here.

Lincoln: And I already know what he's after along with causing havoc, when he heard of what we did in killing Shao Kahn and sending him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates last year along with what we did in banishing Mileena to an unknown planet, sending Bi-Han, Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness after I stripped them of their powers, and killing D'Vorah and sending her to The Black Gates, he went insane with rage and he swore that he would kill us if it was the last thing he would ever do.

Nico: Fucked-up bastard, he'll pay for what he's done.

Lincoln: You said it, and he's right though, it is going to be the last thing he ever does, we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates forever. Now, let's get after that dark sorcerer and kill him!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long sunlight blonde hair, sunlight yellow, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings and Light Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, elements, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Dwarf Woodlands, in her right hand is the Treasure Trove Keyblade and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sora Roxas, Embodiment of Roxas, Keyblade Knight of the Dwarf Woodlands and the Key of Destiny.

Sora Roxas: Yep, and I got the girls away from that insanely fanatical malevolent dark sorcerer. I thought Selene got rid of him in Outworld, but knowing him, he always comes back from the dead.

?: YOU ACCURSED BLASPHEMOUS MURDERERS, YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO SHAO KAHN THE CONQUERER!

We then saw our target: a young man with long black hair, red eyes full of hatred, pale skin, and he's dressed in black sorcerer's robes, it was Dorian Quinlan, the malevolent powerful dark sorcerer and insanely fanatical supporter of Shao Kahn.

Sylvester: Well, if it isn't Shao Kahn's fanatical supporter and longtime enemy of Selene Laverna.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, and D'Vorah already paid the price for their crimes, and so will Mileena, Bi-Han, Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika in due time. And now, you will suffer the very same fate as Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, and D'Vorah, Dorian. Let's get him and rip him in half!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental

Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and

Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Thor and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed

Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dorian Quinlan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the four orbiting gold halos in the corner of Lincoln's large gold halo fired red absorption blasts which hit Dorian Quinlan and they sucked out all his black magic, dark magic, dark magic arts, and knowledge of dark spells and Lincoln made them his own, and then, he fired a blast of light which hit Dorian Quinlan and incinerated him into ashes and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of causing havoc and destruction on Earth and Outworld are finally over, Dorian, now go join Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, and D'Vorah in The Black Gates forever. (To Sora Roxas) And it's so good to see you again, Sora Roxas.

Sora Roxas: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Sora, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Roxas.

Roxas: You too, Sora.

Lincoln went up to Sora Roxas and he hugged her, and Sora Roxas is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sora Roxas: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Sora Roxas, Keyblade Knight of the Dwarf Woodlands and Embodiment of Roxas, The Key of Destiny, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of Light and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Queen Grimhilde for what she did in poisoning Snow White with that poison apple, and it's so powerful and brutal that she wants nothing more than to kill her, cut her head off, and stuff it with poison apples. Plus, she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII and wants to make sure they did to Roxas by making him do all their dirty work and even worse, making him have to put Xion down which broke his heart long ago, and she swore they'd all pay for their crimes. She's also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Roxas: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Xion: We hadn't forgotten just how deep her hatred for Queen Grimhilde was, along with her hatred for Organization XIII.

Lincoln: You said it, but that vanity-obsessed queen paid the price.

Sora Roxas: Thank God, I hated her with all my heart.

Eli: Plus, we didn't know you're the Keyblade Knight of The Dwarf Woodlands. So, the embodiments of Organization XIII are also Keyblade Knights of the worlds Sora and the others went to.

Xion: You guessed it.

Lincoln: Yeah, not only do they have the powers of each of the members of Organization XIII, but they're also Keyblade Knights as well, and no one dares to mess with them at all.

Me: Because one wrong move, and they were toast, and the same went with Lincoln's old enemies.

Nico: Namely Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks from Royal Woods and Great Lakes City.

Lincoln: And Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, just one of their attempts to kill me and the Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments will pulverize the daylights out of them, and now that you're here, Sora.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sora Roxas in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his gold halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sora Roxas: Whoa, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sora Roxas' neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sora Roxas: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sora Roxas.

Sora Roxas had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The six girls are Firia Carnelius, Vivian Carnelius, Rinrei Chou, Silph, Lucifer Nanari, and Shiori Sanders from Metamor Fantasy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Firia Carnelius, Vivian Carnelius, Rinrei Chou, Silph, Lucifer Nanari, and Shiori Sanders from Metamor Fantasy.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Firia Carnelius: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Firia Carnelius and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Dorian Quinlan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie

Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and

eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel,

his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Firia Carnelius: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Firia Carnelius: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Firia Carnelius, Vivian Carnelius, Rinrei Chou, Silph, Lucifer Nanari, and Shiori Sanders with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Dorian Quinlan, a powerful dark sorcerer and an old enemy of Selene Laverna's past when she fought alongside Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and even worse, Dorian Quinlan was also a very fanatical supporter of Shao Kahn and his minions, and when he heard of what we did in killing Shao Kahn and sending him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates last year along with what we did in banishing Mileena to an unknown planet, sending Bi-Han, Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, the fallen Elder God, Shinnok, and the Titan of Time, Kronika to The Book of Vile Darkness after Lincoln stripped them of their powers, and killing D'Vorah and sending her to The Black Gates, he went insane with rage and he swore that he would kill us if it was the last thing he would ever do.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that dark sorcerer into the ground and Lincoln firing four red energy blasts from the four orbiting golden rings on each corner of his large golden halo behind his head and that sucked out Dorian Quinlan's dark magic, black magic, and dark magic spells and he made them his own and finishing him off by firing a blast of light that incinerated him and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Sora Roxas have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I had no idea that there was another dark sorcerer in the employ of Shao Kahn.

Lincoln: But unlike the treacherous sorcerers, Quan Chi and Shang Tsung, Dorian Quinlan was a truly fanatical supporter of Shao Kahn, and he killed many warriors in that tyrant's name, and he'd also gotten himself put on the death list of Quan Chi and Shang Tsung for not wanting to join them.

Selene Laverna: Dorian Quinlan's fanatical devotion to Shao Kahn in the end cost him his life, and he is now in The Black Gates forever, and it won't be long before we also send Mileena, Bi-Han, Rain, Tanya, Skarlet, Reiko, Sektor, Motaro, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika to join Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung in The Black Gates forever.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: They all deserve to pay for their crimes against Earth and all the realms, and they'll pay with their own blood.

---

After getting rid of Dorian Quinlan and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sora Roxas saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sora Roxas: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sora Roxas: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sora Roxas: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Sora, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sora Roxas: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Tall Timbers Park, and we were there for a nice relaxing day there. But, our relaxing day at the park came to an end when we heard a loud belch in the air, and we caught the stench of B.O. and smelly feet, but we knew who it was that'd announced her arrival: it was Lynn and she was out for blood. Lynn charged right at Lincoln on all fours and was about to kill him, but I blasted Lynn with a blast of light and she was blinded temporarily and Lincoln punched her and she got stuck in a Symbiote web Venom made between two trees and she was unable to move. We then called Luna who pulled Lynn out of the wall and threw her in a cage and she took her back home where she got grounded for twenty weeks and thrown in a titanium cage like the animal that she is.

Nico: At it again?! Ugh, that animal just doesn't even know when to quit!

Lincoln: Lynn was always such an animal, she never knew when to stop with her aggressive and very brutal roughhousing. We always warned Lynn about this, but no, she was way too stubborn and very hard-headed.

Me: And she always had her head up her butt many times, and like Lincoln said, she always listened with her butt instead of her head.

Laney: And that always got her in big trouble for her dumb actions.

Lily: And we've had to restrain ourselves many times whenever we had the urge to beat her into a bloody stain, which wasn't easy by the way!

Luna: It was never easy trying to restrain ourselves whenever we had the urge to beat Lynn to a bloody pulp, she always does a lot of aggressive things that get on our nerves and wind up getting Lincoln hurt.

Me: Yeah, it was really bad.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ace Bunny was dressed in black and yellow-trimmed swim trunks, sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Will Vandom: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Will, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin are in your harem.

Phoebe Vandom: Wow, now the Simulator versions of our sisters are now in Linky's harem, that's awesome!

Will Vandom: We already have our boyfriends, and to find out our Simulator counterparts have those same feelings you, Nicole, Xenia, Emma, and Hayley had for Lincoln, that was definitely a surprise, Phoebe.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Will Vandom, Simulator Irma Lair, Simulator Taranee Cook, Simulator Cornelia Hale, and Simulator Hay Lin, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Ace Bunny: And that mutant should be screaming with pure

vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

* * *

In the Park of Gotham Royal York, the mascots were going to do something with a bunch of Skittles Candy.

Poromon: This will be so fun.

Manaphy: It sure will.

We came.

Me: What are you guys doing this time?

Poromon: We're going to make it rain skittles like on those commercials on TV.

Scorp: I'm gonna go prep the medbay.

Poromon: Lets do it.

They dug a hole and planted Skittles of each color and watered them.

Manaphy: Now we wait.

But they didn't have to wait long. There was a rumble and then a HUGE RAINBOW BURSTED OUT OF THE GROUND and then it rained skittles candy!

EVERYONE WAS AMAZED!

We put out baskets and they filled up quickly with Skittles.

Qin: Wow! This is awesome! I love skittles!

Duncan: Lemme try some.

Duncan took a handful and ate them.

Xenia: Boy this is awesome!

Eli: I love Skittles.

We filled up thousands of baskets full of Skittles.

Armada Cyclonus: So, does this cover the whole city?

We saw EVERYONE all over the city catching skittles.

Armada Cyclonus: I'll take that as a BIG Yes.

Qin: Yeah this sure is AWESOME!

Me: Yep.

?: Boy I love Skittles candy!

Then out came an Iron Bundle!

Me: Cool an Iron Bundle.

Nico: Neat.

Iron Bundle: (In a girls voice) Boy look at all this!

Nico: Layla Glitterstorm!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and blue and purple clothes and had purple butterfly wings.

Layla Glitterstorm: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Powerglide: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Layla Glitterstorm: When me and Nico made it rain Butterfinger Bars at our school and it was awesome.

Me: That is awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Qin: We called that day the Day of The Butterfingerpalooza.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Layla hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Layla.

Layla Glitterstorm: Same here.

We gathered LOTS OF Baskets of skittles and went back home.

One thing was for sure, we weren't going to be running out of skittles candy anytime soon.

---

We then decided to get ready for the next mission. We put the baskets full of skittles in the kitchen.

Golden Queen: Who wishes to volunteer to lead this time?

Lily: Me, Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji, and Blossom Z

Nico: Awesome ideas.

Qin: Cool!

Kameo: Yeah this will be fun.

Lola: It sure will.

Then the previous group came.

Weather Wizard: Can me, Girder, Krusty, Count Spankulot, Eris, Shade, Abis Mal, Leap Frog, Count Vertigo, and Juggernaut go with you guys this time?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us and this is gonna be fun.

Qin: It sure will be fun.

Long Haul: Boss, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Iron Jugulis, Iron Moth and Iron Thorns next.

Xenia: Cool! The future relatives of Tyranitar, Volcarona and Hydreigon.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The fifth piece of The Tablet is located on 2099 Earth, and it's in the hands of 2099 Scorpion.

Lincoln: Another of Alchemax's mad creations, and if he's anything like 2099 Hobgoblin, then, there's only one thing waiting for him.

Me: M.O.E.

Nico: You said it, and unlike the one we know, this one's a dangerous monster who only hunts and kills whom his creator has ordered him to kill. So, there's no doubt we're sending this monster right to the M.O.E.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Douglas Ehther, the evil older brother of Dawn Ehther and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Dawn and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Dawn, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Douglas Ehther, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

Dawn Ehther: So, now my older brother, Douglas, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a demonic asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say he Gene-Slammed himself into Ehther the Heavenly Monarch, right, Dawn.

Dawn Ehther: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Douglas live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to 2099 Earth and destroy 2099 Scorpion and retrieve the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, 2099 Scorpion, we're ending you and taking that fragment back, and once we get done stopping 2099 Scorpion, you're next, Douglas Ehther.

Dawn Ehther: You've gone way too far this time, Douglas. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Ehther the Heavenly Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that your soul faces Heaven's judgement after we get done destroying 2099 Scorpion.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to 2099 Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and stop 2099 Scorpion, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Dawn Ehther are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Douglas Ehther.

We were off to 2099 New York.

---

We Arrived in the year 2099 in New York City.

Me: Here we are again.

Xenia: Yep.

2099 Spiderman: Hey, guys. Good to see you back here.

Krusty: I don't get how you can work for Alchemax knowing their crimes.

2099 Spiderman: Hey, I don't like it either. But it pays well.

Me: Well we have the organization under investigation.

Lola: Yep. We have someone on the inside.

Qin: Yep.

2099 Spiderman: Good.

Public Eye Announcement: All Public Eye units in the vicinity report to 121st and Lex. One of those fragments Alchemax is looking for has been found!

Public Eye Officer: Units 94 and 98 en route.

Me: Uh oh.

From what it sounded like, the Public Eye has managed to secure a fragment of the Tablet in the future city. Two officers are riding their sky bikes en route to Alchemax with the fragment and deliver it to their boss. But none of them have questioned, or even cared to ask, why Alchemax are so interested in these fragments in the first place. For whatever reason, it can't possibly be good, especially when it has become clear the fragments like to attract unwelcome company.

Public Eye Announcement: All units be advised, Alchemax warns that the fragment may attract freakers or other-.

And while the two officers were listening to the radio, they had no idea they were spied on by a mutated green monster from a rooftop. The mysterious monster lets out a monstrous howl as it drops down and lands on one of the officers' skybikes and wastes no time smacking it's driver to his death with its scorpion hand.

Public Eye Officer 2: Shock! What is that thing?

They saw that it was KRON STONE A.K.A. SCORPION 2099!

Scorpion 2099 jumps onto the other skybike to kill its driver as well.

Public Eye Officer 2: Don't move! Hands where I can see 'em!

2099 Scorpion: Hands!?

Scorpion swipes at the officer without remorse, sending him falling to his screaming demise. The skybike crashes onto a nearby Alchemax-owned science building, causing an explosion big enough for us to notice when we approached the area for the fragment.

We saw him!

2099 Spiderman: That can't be good…

We watch Scorpion rampaging through a small army of Public Eye officers as he not holds anything back and send them flying to their deaths. And as much we don't like the Public Eye, we take action to help them stop Scorpion.

Me: Kron Stone A.K.A. Scorpion 2099!

Lily: Who's he? Scorpion's disgusting great-great-grandson?

2099 Spidey: Worse. It's Kron Stone! My older brother!

Lily: What?!

Nico: Kron Stone?! But wasn't he Venom?

2099 Spiderman: Not anymore. I didn't even like the guy when he was human…

2099 Scorpion: MIIINE!

The mutated Kron Stone he found the fragment he's been looking for. But for what reason, it remains unclear. Before he could escape however, his annoying younger brother and us showed up to stop him.

2099 Spiderman: Ah ah ah. You forgot the magic words. "May I please have the-"

2099 Scorpion: DIIIEEEE!

Scorpion swings his large stinger tail onto Miguel and us and smacks us to the floor so he could have the time to escape into the tower.

I dodged the tail just in time.

Lily: Don't shake your tail at us when we're talking to you!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: But that version of Scorpion is much more insane!

Xenia: Yeah he looked like a totally out of control monster!

Alarm: SECURITY BREACH! SECURITY BREACH!

The alarms blared immediately as soon as Scorpion smashes into the building and destroying everything and everyone that's trying to get in his way. We are on our way and would've pursued him by now if the Public Eye didn't bring out one of their largest, toughest officers to block their path while geared out in hi-tech, heavy armor wielding a large, one-handed blade.

2099 Spiderman: Ah, shock. It's a S.I.E.G.E.

Me: Oh shit!

Nico: A what?

2099 Spiderman: **SI** tuational **E** mergency **GE** ar. The Public Eye likes to outfit some of their members with that tech. Just one of them gave me a lot of trouble when I started this superhero gig.

SIEGE Officer: I'll take care of 'em!

The SIEGE starts firing its missiles at us and watches them do what we can to stay clear of their path.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the missiles and blasted them back and blew them apart!

SIEGE Officer: Program 3.13: Eliminate Spider-Man and his unnamed allies.

Lily: Not long ago, you guys recognized we're Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Now you don't know who we are anymore. You cops are not only corrupt, but also forgetful.

Blaster Tron: (scans the SIEGE Officer) Scanning for weaknesses. Suggestion: Divert missiles into hitting SIEGE Officer.

Eli: Leave that to me.

Eli used the Force on numerous missiles and blasted the SIEGE Officers apart.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Eris: More Public Eye! Don't worry! I'll clear the area!

2099 Spiderman: Thanks, Eris. I'll finish off Tiny here so we can move on and find Kron.

Eris: Okay.

She threw golden apples and they formed into A PINGZAP!

IT WAS FARTING ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INTENSE STINKINESS!

LOUD FARTS AND LONG LOUD FARTS!

THEY SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Nico: GROSS!

The Public Eye and SIEGE Soldiers coughed and gagged and groaned and vomited all over from the REALLY FOUL STENCH!

2099 Spiderman: WHEW! Nice one!

Shanan: Pingzats have been really known to release nasty farts that make human farts and skunk farts smell like flowers in comparison.

Qin: GOOD GOD!

2099 Spiderman: And to think your Gear was a challenge the first time.

We are just about done cleaning up the area of Public Eye before regrouping with Miguel.

Animorphs Jake: No more Public Eye for now. We should get moving into the building.

2099 Spiderman: Agreed.

Me: But Eris' chaos attack gave us a perfect cover.

We run into the building to pursue 2099 Scorpion. It didn't take long as we quickly see him mumbling to himself in front of the inner door

2099 Scorpion: She promised… she promised!

Lily: What's he talking about?

Me: I don't understand.

Scorpion hisses after spotting us on his back

2099 Scorpion: Leave Kron alone! (escapes through the ceiling vent)

2099 Spiderman: Kron, wait up a second!

Me: YEAH!

Miguel would've pursued him until he noticed the disgusting eggs that were laid by the door.

Me: What the? Eggs?

2099 Spidey: Eggs? Where did they come from?

Public Eye Officer 1: I heard something! Cover me!

A Public Eye officer runs out the side door with his partner after hearing the Scorpion and us. When the two ran out, they quickly discovered the scorpion eggs, much to their shared disgust.

Public Eye Officer 2: What the freak are these?

2099 Spiderman: Stay back! You don't know what-!

The second the idiotic officers touched one of them, the eggs exploded. Unleashing a powerful, and equally disgusting acid that instantly kills them,

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Lily: Disgusting!

Nico: YUCK!

Me: That acid is as strong as Xenomorph Blood!

2099 Spiderman: Boy that is potent!

A shielded officer runs out the other side door with two gunners after responding to Scorpion's rampage

Shielded Officer: Breach warning, Sector 84! Available units to Sector 84!

Nico: My, what nice shield you have.

Shielded Officer: The better to arrest you punks with!

Nico: (throws egg at him) Arrest this!

He threw the egg and it hit the officer and exploded and melted him.

Me: Top this too! KLENDATHU STYLE NINJA ART: TANKER BEETLE PLASMA STORM!

I fired an orange blast of orange plasma and it hit NUMEROUS Men and melted them like lava and fire!

Xenia: WHOA!

Lily takes a second to sniff the air of a terrible odor and quickly covers her nose and mouth when we found more acid eggs laid around the room,

Lily: Ew! These eggs REEK! Who put these things here?

Me: (GAGS) HOLY FUCK! WHAT ARE THESE EGGS MADE WITH!?

Strike Man: They look like scorpion eggs. It must be from Scorpion.

2099 Spiderman: My god. I didn't realize they accidently mutated Kron and changed him enough to lay eggs.

Lily: They? Who mutated him? Alchemax?

Spider-Man hums to himself seemingly hesitant to say anything, which is a little unusual for him. Lily notices this and wants to question him further, if they didn't hear people screaming from the other side of the door that's blocking them.

Public Eye Officer: Get back! Ahhh! Get away from me! - Oh no! NO!

2099 Spiderman: No time to discuss that. We need to find out what's going on in there.

Iron Boy: How 'bout you web up one of these eggs and throw it at the door? My scans say they're pretty acidic to melt down almost anything.

Me: Yeah they look like they can even melt even the strongest of metal.

2099 Spiderman: Good idea.

He got an egg and threw it and burned a hole through the floor.

Lily grabbed the officer and tied him up and gagged him.

We waste no time running through the melted door after Scorpion, avoiding exploding eggs on the way. We saw Scorpion holding a Public Eye officer in his giant claw arm.

2099 Spiderman: Drop him! Now!

A growling Scorpion angrily throws away the unconscious cop to the side before running away from his brother.

2099 Scorpion: Will hurt others if followed!

Scorpion leaps across the large and wide room into another. Following him will be a problem as the doors behind him shut tight. Heavily protected that not even the acid eggs could melt through it.

Lily: He got away! And I don't think his eggs will be enough to melt that door.

2099 Spiderman: How can we get those doors to open and follow Scorpion? I bet those scientists can help us

He looks down to the below floor to see two scientists that he believes can help them open the door. Unfortunately, they have another problem. Scorpion laid his eggs everywhere, and while some of them remain acidic and stationary, the others hatch mini-scorpion babies. Babies that are just as deadly and monstrous as their maker and want nothing more than destruction, starting with the scientists and forcing them to hide behind protected doors.

Abis Mal: Okay, this is getting twisted.

Me: It sure is! I got this!

I fired a powerful white hot energy blast and melted the door open!

Then numerous baby scorpions appeared.

Lily: Baby scorpions. I would call them cute if they weren't so ugly and smelly.

Me: Me too!

Leo Corbett: The fragment gave Scorpion a lot more power than we thought. He can reproduce and lay thousands of eggs that can hatch into these mini scorpion monsters.

Lily: At least he's not Venom anymore to produce Venom babies. I wonder what happened that turned him into Scorpion in the first place. Miguel seemed to have a clue but doesn't want to say anything.

Leo Corbett: He is his brother. He probably doesn't want to talk about it.

Lily: I guess so.

Leo Corbett: Let's not force him to say anything. To take your mind off it, why don't you throw an egg at one of the fans to melt it.

Lily: All right then.

Lily grabbed an egg and it hit them and exploded and melted them!

Me: Nice one!

Scientist 1: Who are you guys? Did you take care of those monsters outside?

Princess Luna: Yes. We're with Spider-Man. We've come to save you. And we need your help to open the door so we can chase the Scorpion.

Scientist 1: Okay. Just take me to one of the console at the door, but

I'm still gonna need my colleague to help me.

Me: Right.

I went and did so.

Scientist 1: Thanks.

The door opened.

2099 Spiderman: I got the other scientist!

Me: Great.

Scientist 2: Give us a moment. We'll get this door open for you. In the meantime, protect us from any more monsters.

More scorpions hatch from their eggs growling for destruction. A small swarm of the baby freaks rushes over like rampaging animals to begin the onslaught where we're are standing and protecting the scientists.

I fired waves of fire.

Nico: Shock! They're coming!

2099 Spiderman: You're starting to fit in.

Nico: Yep.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted the swarm all over.

Poromon threw a beer bottle at one of the eggs.

SMASH!

Me: Poromon it's going to take more than Beer Bottles to destroy them.

Poromon: You're right. (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and obliterated numerous scorpions.

Qin: YEAH!

Qin fired waves of ice and froze them and shattered them.

2099 Spiderman: Well, you can't blame a mascot for trying!

Me: Yeah!

Scientist 1: Got it!

The door was open!

2099 Spiderman: Alright! Thanks for the help, fellas. Might not like 'em, but wait for the Public Eye to get you outta here. We'll go deal with our mutated pest problem.

Scientist 1: Right. Thank you.

Nico: Lets go!

We went to find Scorpion 2099.

We had to be careful crossing through the corridor. Some areas were covered in toxic acid, much to our disgust. We walked around the ones wecan, and if not, we jumped over them. When we arrived at the end of the corridor, Miguel's spider-sense starts tingling like crazy to a certain mutated brother.

2099 Spiderman: Kron's behind this door. I'll talk to him. You guys get ready.

Me: Right.

Leo Corbett: Right. Go, Galactic!

Eiji: Henshin!

Leo transformed and so did Eiji!

Leo: GALACTIC RED!

Eiji: COINS OF JUSTICE! KAMEN RIDER OOO!

Qin: NICE!

Spider-Man melts the door blocking our path with an egg entering a large chamber covered in dried acid and slime because of Scorpion.

2099 Spiderman: Scorpion! I want that fragment!

2099 Scorpion: NO! MMMMINE!

Miguel and us look up to see the snarling Scorpion jump down from a digital air display advertising the Oscorp name.

2099 Spiderman: You don't understand. The power in that thing. It's dangerous.

2099 Scorpion: See me? See this!? I'M dangerous! MONSTER! But no more-she promised!"

2099 Spiderman: 'She' who? Who promised?

Scorpion is too stubborn and angry to tell him anything and tries to swing his tail on him and us.

I dodged it and grabbed him and threw him down.

2099 Spiderman: Kron! Listen to me-!

2099 Scorpion: No, YOU LISTEN! Smart lady said get rock. Bring her rock. Promised make me human again. HUMAN!

2099 Spiderman: Who? What lady?

Scorpion declined to answer. Only unleashes a screeching roar that devastates our ears.

Juggernaut: I think the time for talking is over!

Leo Corbett: Light of Orion, activate!

HE GLOWED AND GOT AN AWESOME BELT BUCKLE, ARMBAND, CLAW GAUNTLET AND CROSSGUARD FOR HIS QUASAR SABER!

Qin: Oh yeah!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Lola: Take that!

I then looked in his thoughts. I then saw who it was that promised him and it was SERENA PATEL A.K.A. DOCTOR OCTOPUS 2099!

Me: (GASP) Oh man! So that's it!

2099 Scorpion: I'll rip you to shreds! Heads or tails?!

We barely avoided his tail strikes. But that's when he saw Poromon drinking beer.

2099 Scorpion: Beer? Mine! (grabs beer)

Poromon: No! It's my beer! Get your own!

2099 Scorpion and Poromon started fighting over the beer.

Me: Oh for fucks sake!

I fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted 2099 Scorpion!

Me: Guys I know who promised him. I saw his thoughts! It was Serena Patel A.K.A. Doctor Octopus 2099!

WE GASPED!

I teleported and kicked 2099 Scorpion in the back and smashed him into the floor!

Lily fired a water blast at him. Scorpion recovered and got a good look at her. He takes a moment to sniff her, getting her scent for an odd reason that quickly angers him

2099 Scorpion: YOU! Your scent! It's that of a LOUD!

Lily: What is it to you?

2099 Scorpion: YOU DID THIS TO ME!

Lily: What do you-?

Before she could question him, Scorpion tries to stab her with his tail. The startled Lily rolls and flips a few times, narrowly dodging his pincer strikes before confronting him again on two feet

Lily: What are you talking about?! I barely know who you are!

2099 Scorpion: Burns was your archenemy. So your family is respnosible for making me a monster!

Lily: Wait. Burns?!

Me: How do you know Burns!?

2099 Scorpion shot acid from his tail at her but she dodged out of the way before 2099 Spidey knocked him down. He then tied 2099 Scorpion up with his webs.

2099 Spiderman: She has nothing to do with this, Kron! You know full well that Burns was responsible. I always try many times to help you. But you insist on lashing out at innocent people and causing destruction wherever you go!

Nico: (to me telepathically) Let's not ask Miguel about that right now. He can tell us on his own time.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico.) Agreed. I have a feeling this story with Kron and the Loud Family runs REALLY Deep.

Kron climbed on the wall and started shooting acid at us.

We dodged it.

2099 Scorpion: You can't stop Scorpion!

Paradox: (in our heads) You must dislodge Scorpion somehow.

2099 Spiderman: His acid is creating the eggs! Something I can use to knock him off there!

Kameo: I'll help you with that.

Kameo turned into Chilla. Chilla then fired an icy spear at Scorpion while Miguel threw one of the eggs. This knocked him to the floor for Animorphs Jake to turn into a Tiger and pounce on him.

Animorphs Jake: Guys, we need to finish this battle in two minutes!

Me: I only need 20 seconds.

I teleported and kicked him down.

Me: I know this isn't a good time. Kron what the hell are you talking about! What Burns are you talking about!?

2099 Scorpion kicked me off just as Spider-Man leaps forward with an attack of his own. Scorpion intercepts but Miguel was able to dodge his attack and stomp on his head, yet still got surprisingly entangled by the big guy's tail. Miguel struggles to break free even when using all his strength. The best he could is glare at Scorpion's disgusting face from an upside down angle.

2099 Spiderman: You seem upset.

Scorpion roars directly onto his face as they grappled. Miguel beat the crap out of him. When he tried to attack with his pincher, he dodged it and beat the crap out of him some more. This repeated 2 more times before Scorpion had enough of his brother's inference and decides to mercilessly throw him at us Just when we recovered from Scorpion's earlier attack, we looked ahead for a split second until Miguel accidently collided with us. Scorpion's throw had so much power it smashed us through a wall and fall down a vent while we're repeatedly yelping in pain. The ride stopped when we fell down into a seemingly empty small room.

Lily: Unghhh… Watch where you're going next time.

Me: Ouch. Sorry.

2099 Spiderman: I'm gonna make him pay for that. Just as soon as I can move.

Public Eye Officer: Look who we got here!

A Public Eye officer and a few of his pals were also in the same room with them, looming over us

2099 Spiderman: Awww shock…

Me: Oh shit! Sorry guys we don't have time to play.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the officers.

Me: Now Miguel what did he mean by that? What version of Burns did he mean?

2099 Spiderman: Glad that was over. C'mon. Let's get out of this room and find Scorpion before he hurts more people.

He prepares to walk towards the door and find a way to open it, but then quickly realize we are barely moving from our spot. We also seem concerned. Worried over something going on in our minds.

2099 Spiderman: What's wrong, guys?

Threatpack: Sorry. It's just that, well…

Lily: Miguel, what EXACTLY happened to Kron? How did he go from Venom to Scorpion? And why is he blaming my family for his mutation?

Miguel sighs to himself, knowing full well there was no way he could've kept us in the dark for so long when fighting Scorpion. Seeing how he doesn't sense Kron anywhere at the moment, he thinks it's time to tell us his backstory.

2099 Spiderman: Guess it's only fair after what you heard. Alright I'll tell you, but I'll try to make it brief. As you already know, Kron used to be Venom. He's been bonded to the symbiote for so long it finally corrupted his mind and made him deadlier than ever. Several months ago, Kron broke out of prison and was causing a ruckus as usual while trying to hurt those I care about. I wasn't going to let that happen, so when we fought, I neutralized his symbiote with the town's sonic speakers and finally separated him from the symbiote. He wasn't Venom anymore. And while he was still a jerk, Kron appreciated he wasn't a monster anymore after it tried to search control him. He was happy being human again and tried to be better. It didn't last. Shortly after, Alchemax announced a way to recreate Paradigm's Gene Slammer methoid.

Stacy Bolton: Say what?

2099 Spidey: It was a project meant to improve medical purposes. The idea was to splice the DNA of anything, whether man or animal and use it in a variety of ways like regrowing a person's limb or heal even the worst of scars. One day, Kron was messing around in one of the Alchemax labs because he was curious and got his hands on Scorpion DNA. While that was going on, I just happened to be in the area fighting one of Burns' descendants.

Nico: Who was it?

2099 Spiderman: His name was Albert Charles Montgomery Burns. He was defeated but not before he made the lab Kron was in explode in order to spite me. He got the Death Penalty as a result. But it was worse for Kron. The Scorpion DNA merged with him. As a result, He got turned into the fearsome freaker we see him as now.

Me: That's horrible.

Nico: Gosh. So, what happened after he turned into Scorpion?

2099 Spiderman: He went insane. He was finally separated from the symbiote only to almost immediately return as an even bigger monster. Worst part that there was no way to reverse the process. He was DESEPERATE to find a cure by any means necessary. I honest to god tried to help him, but his condition was incurable. I tried telling him, but he wouldn't listen. I tried many times to help him but Kron always lashed out at others for this pain.

Nico: That is horrible!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Damn that Burns! Even in death his family always tries to find ways to give us more headaches than they already have.

Lily: But how does my family fit in to this? Why did he say my family was involved in this?

2099 Spiderman: He thinks that because Burns was your archenemy that you guys were responsible for it. But you really aren't.

There was a brief moment of silence as we process the story into our minds. We stare at Miguel wide-eyed after hearing about Scorpion's origin. Lily then looks down at the floor in a depressive state, feeling guilty and sorry for him.

Lily: I can't believe it… So that's why Scorpion wanted to kill me. He blames my family for Albert Burns' actions since Burns was our archenemy. I guess he has a right to…

2099 Spiderman: Lily, It's not your fault. This isn't even your era. What happened to Burns in your era was back over 60 years ago. You can't blame yourself for this.

Lily: I KNOW, but… ! Miguel, I'm…. I'm so sorry. My era or not, my family did this to your brother. I have too much respect for you, and this is how I repay you…?

2099 Spiderman: Listen, Lily. Like you said, it was an accident. I don't blame you, your family, or Kron for this. If there's anyone to blame, it's Albert's dumb ass for causing this. And he already got the Death Penalty for his crimes.

Count Vertigo: Are you sure there's no way to cure him?

2099 Spiderman: I'm one of the smartest geneticists in the city and I couldn't find a cure. But whoever sent Scorpion for the fragment claims she has one, but I don't believe it. We need to find Scorpion and get him to talk.

Nico: (to me telepathically) He forgot that you said the name already. But let's catch up to Kron just to make sure.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) I agree there.

Nico: We need to catch up to Kron fast.

The moment we start walking towards the door, Miguel's spider-sense begins tingling of something from the other end,

2099 Spiderman: Uh-oh. I think we're about to have visitors.

Eli: Scorpions incoming!

The door begins melting because of the raging mini-scorpions from outside. Two of the monsters growls and lunge at us, only for Miguel to easily punch them aside.

Lily: Where are we?

2099 Spiderman: We're in the metro station. This place is a mess.

Me: Wow looks like it was turned into a hive.

Civilian: HELP! SPIDER-MAN!

A random civilian shouts for the hero's attention to save him as he's being cornered in a destroyed train by a scorpion monster.

Civilian: Do something! You've got to stop this!

It's not just him. Several more people are in immediate danger from the scorpions while some are running for their lives.

2099 Spiderman: We need to get everyone outta here before they become scorpion food!

Eiji: If we split off, we can still save them! We gotta move!

Me: Lets go!

We went to help them out.

Woman: You saved me! You actually saved me!

Eli: We sure did.

We saved all the people and freed them and even blasted numerous scorpions all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Thanks to our efforts, almost all of the civilians have escaped to safety. Sirens can be heard coming from outside, so that means the police are soon to come down and clean up the station of the scorpion swarm. But just as Spider-Man saved the last remaining person, his spider-sense warns him that Scorpion has appeared dropping down on one of the digital logo signs above. Scorpion snarled, grabbing our attention as well as he immediately runs away through the station.

2099 Spiderman: Hey! Big, green and oviparous! We're not done with you!"

Lily: Scorpion! Stop running away! You don't have to do this! We can find some way to help you!

2099 Spiderman: Listen. You think you're a freak. Okay. You are a little on the freakish side, but, I'm a freak too. I mean, look at me. I'm lucky I don't shoot webs outta my butt.

Scorpion continues to make hissing sounds as if he's crying and doesn't want to talk to him at all.

Blast Off: It sounds like he's crying.

Qin: Yeah.

2099 Scorpion: STOP FOLLOWING ME!

He starts destroying public property and structures to impede our pursuit of him.

Lily: And now he's back to sounding angry!

Lily narrowly slides under a collapsing structure while everything Scorpion destroys in the station falls apart. Ceiling signs and digital billboards almost fall on Spider-Man and us but we barely managed to avoid getting crushed by them too..

I used my psychic powers to keep the billboards from falling and I put them back up.

Qin: There!

Xenia: WHEW!

Nico: Looks like Scorpion's kids and the Public Eye are fighting each other.

Maria: Before we continue, we need to take them out in 4 minutes.

2099 Spiderman: Accelerated vision can help with that!

Me: And my super speed.

Miguel used accelerated vision to beat the crap out of all the enemies.

And I used my super speed to help beat the shit out of all the enemies too

Leap Frog: Man, your Accelerated Vision is cool! By the way, guys, I'm actually gonna be participating in the usual battles again.

Nico: But you already had your turn.

Leap Frog: I know but I'm an extra for that.

Nico: Oh.

Yost Reed: It's not that Accelerated Vision makes you fast. It makes enemies too slow. Fascinating.

Me: Very fascinating too.

Qin: Yep.

Lols: That is awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

We quickly caught up with Scorpion but was too late to stop him from entering the elevator.

2099 Scorpion: Escape - escape!

2099 Spiderman: You said a woman sent you after the fragment. I want a name!

Scorpion does nothing but hiss from inside the elevator as it takes him to the rooftop. He did however leave behind his eggs that immediately hatch into his rampaging children to kill the heroes.

Carly Atlas: Awww shock.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated the children.

Qin: Take that.

Miguel quickly presses a button to call down the elevator for us to ride

2099 Spiderman: C'mon! We need to hurry to the roof!

Shade: Anyone who can't fit meet us at the top!

Me: I'll teleport most of us there!

Nico: Right!

2099 Spiderman: Okay

We enter the elevator as it closes for us while Miguel perches on top of it because of habit.

2099 Spiderman: Up and at them.

Miguel sits still to enjoy the long, extremely high ride to the rooftop. As the elevator takes the group outside, we notice several Public Eye hovercrafts approaching the rooftop as well, seemingly sent to apprehend Scorpion. But the mutated villain wouldn't let them without a fight, as evident from the sounds of the officers' terrifying screams fighting against his children.

Public Eye Officer 1: They're all over the place!

Public Eye Officer 2: Clear the landing zone!

Public Eye Officer 3: We can't stop them!

Public Eye Officer 4: Keep firing! Keep firing!

Public Eye Officer 5: Look out!

Public Eye Officer 6: Watch your right!

Public Eye Officer 7: Behind you!

Public Eye Officer 8: Game changer, man! Game changer!

Blossom Z: (pales) I'm not the only one who hears that, right?

Me: Nope. We hear it too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Eventually, the elevator made it to the top for our exit. But the second we walked out, they shockingly notice that a massive battle is going on between the Public Eye and the scorpions on the circular rooftop of the building. The battle is chaotic and it would appear the Public Eye are losing. Even when they have two S.I.E.G.E. soliders by their side, the scorpions' ferocity and monstrous strength prove to be a hectic challenge for them to overcome.

Nico: Should we pick sides here? Who should we help out?

2099 Spiderman: Is that a question? Neither of course! Let's clear them out before Scorpion ends this!"

Public Eye Officer: Secondary targets, Spider-Man and his allies, are in the vicinity! Spread the assault on them!

Lily: You morons! We're trying to help you!

Wendy Koopa: Geez, was the Scorpion DNA merged with Kron from an Emperor Scorpion or what?!

I fired energy waves and blasted the officers and 2099 Scorpion.

Nico: I don't know what he was merged with.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Public Eye. Scorpions. It does not matter. All of you have been very bad!

Me: Not even spanking will make them listen.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the officers.

Laney then grabbed 2099 Scorpion with strong vines.

Laney: Now listen to us Kron!

It's us versus the Public Eye versus the Scorpion Babies. A massive three-way fight that's hard to determine who has the upper hand. Some officers were knocked out by the monsters, but the monsters got destroyed us. We are holding our own against both factions, but more from both sides keep coming to start giving us a hard time. And during this entire time, Scorpion has been watching us hidden behind a structure on the roof. Watching, and getting tired of this senseless fight that's delaying his plans in becoming human again. He's had enough.

2099 Scorpion: ENOUGH! (breaks free from the vines) ENOUGH! (lunges and easily destroys one of the Public Eye hovercrafts) ENOUGH! (and does the same to another one)

And because of Scorpion's aggressive rampage, the glass dome everyone is standing on is starting to crack beneath them, much to their increasingly frightened shock.

2099 Spiderman: Shock shock shock shock shock shock shock shock-!

Me: SHIT SHIT SHIT AND QUADRUPLE SHIT!

Most, if not all the Public Eye officers are already dead from the freefall. If not, the falling debris and the large explosion from the destruction of their hovercrafts certainly did them in and the scorpions.

Hex Girls Luna: Let's do an entrance when we land!

Me: You got it.

We flew down and 2099 Scorpion landed and then the spirits of the scorpions appeared and then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Nowhere to run Kron!

Girder: We survived somehow, but… what is this place?

It would seem we landed in another room infested with Scorpion's mess.

2099 Spiderman: Lord. This is Kron's hideout, isn't it? This is where he was running to… He just wanted to get home.

Me: Whoa. Like a scorpion running to its burrow.

We now realized why Scorpion was in such a hurry to run away from everybody. A home where he could enjoy himself being alone. One of the hovercrafts crashed onto the large "Stark-Fujikawa" sign hanged from the ceiling as Scorpion himself stands on the ship. With every jump off the crashed ship, Scorpion gives out grunts of exertion before landing on the outer arena above his nest.

2099 Scorpion: Home, yes! Hide. Then bring rock to lady. Be human again!

2099 Soiderman: Who is she, Kron? Who put you up to this?

Scorpion leaps down to his nest to cling on the wall to answer.

2099 Scorpion: Pretty… pretty suit she wears - green and yellow - And arms so shiny and many…

2099 Spiderman: Shiny arms? What… metal?

Nico: Now, you just confirmed what we needed to know.

2099 Scorpion: No more talk. You and Loud try to stop me, just like before. You die!

Me: Bring it on!

Eiji: Time to test out a new form!

Leo Corbett: Red Armored Ranger!

Taka! Kujaku! Condor! (Phoenix screech) Ta~ja~dol! Eter~nity

Eiji turned into Tajadol Combo Eternity.

Leo donned his Red Armor! Awesome!

Nico: Awesome! Lets do it!

I then fired waves of energy and blasted 2099 Scorpion!

Lily: Scorpion! I'm sorry our archenemy was involved in turning you into this thing! But we can't let you hurt anyone else!

Eiji and Leo Corbett avoided Scorpion's tail strikes and jumped at him.

Lily jumped and kicked him in the face!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted 2099 Scorpion!

Qin: And this!

She fired ice and blasted him.

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: (to me telepathically) That hovercraft above him might do the trick. And those eggs can bring it down on him after the usual battles.

I saw it.

Me: (To Nico telepathically) That's perfect.

I fired waves of ice and blasted 2099 Scorpion all over.

Then Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Gramma Stuffum, General Schwarz and Metal Sonic came.

Nico: Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Gramma Stuffum, General Schwarz and Metal Sonic.

Kaos: Kron did nothing to deserve this!

INSTIGATOR: No, he didn't.

Octagon: I know he might not listen. But I really do hope you get a chance to at least talk to him.

Me: It"s not going to be easy.

Carmen Dillo: (to Nico) We heard you fought Screwball.

Nico: We sure did.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) She's an unusual one.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

?: Boy she sure is.

A figure came out and it was TRUMPUS!

---

Trumpus was sent down with an army of Triangulars. However the army was attacked by Wild ZyuohKing. He dealing his Jaccard deck over the population which attached themselves to foreheads and caused mass disruption as people with matching cards were repulsed from each other via painful shocks. However, his game was thwarted by Sela, who discovered that the effect could be negated by defacing the cards before destroying his Card Case. However, the Zyuohgers were prevented from defeating Trumpus by the introduction of The World, who was sent to preserve Trumpus by

Ginis at Quval's request. Then Naria told him to retreat and he obeys to retreat.

After The World proved to be an exceptionally intimidating opponent, Trumpus was allowed to proceed with his second Blood Game in which he trapped people in 4 Choice Boxes that could not be destroy lest their lives be risked while those who attempted to free them were blasted back by the exploding Joker cards which they pulled from the box. While Yamato dealt with The World alone, the Zyumans were able to free everyone by destroying Trumpus' heart before defeating him.

Trumpus is later "revived" and enlarged, alongside Amigard, by Bangray after scanning Zyuoh Shark's memory of them. After, both of them are destroyed by Wild Tousai King.

Another giant copy of Trumpus was created by Bangray from Quval's memory along with Illusion and Amigard in an attempt for the Zyuohgers to summon Cube Whale, only for them to be destroyed by Wild Tousai King's Zyuoh Direct Straight.

---

Yamato: Trumpus!

Trumpus: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were a royal flush monster and your blood game was 4 of them. Dealing with one for each of the 4 suits.

Nico: Yep.

Trumpus: Awesome memory.

Me: Yep.

William: Too bad you don't have Yugioh Cards in your arsenal.

Trumpus: Nah. I like being simple.

Me: That suits us. No pun intended.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Genie Woman, Zatanna, Dr. Strange, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Lord Stratosfear, Vathek, Count Moneybones, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue on a planet made of Tacos, Fiona and Sonata Dusk transforming against Screwball

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue was on a planet made of Tacos. And Fiona and Sonata Dusk transforming against Screwball

Twilight Sparkle: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Carol Ferris: You should have seen what she was like. She was a total Social Media Butterfly.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she was awesome.

Spyro: And a powerful one who had amazing skills. She loves selfies.

Zatanna: She sure does and she is really amazing with that.

Dr. Strange: I agree there too.

Genie Woman: I agree there too. She loves being sociable

Kaos: Boy she sure does! Lets do it for I, KAOS, command it!

Twilight Sparkle: ALICORN POWER!

She flared up a purple Alicorn Aura!

(THE NIGHT OWLS BY LITTLE RIVER BAND PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND MAGIC SWIRLED AROUND HER)

There's a bar right across the street

He's got a need he just can't beat

Out on the floor, he shuffles his feet away

He'll get the girl 'cause he looks so fine

He's gonna win her every time

He knows he will, he's dressed to kill

He's a night owl

So move on, there's a heart of a night owl callin'

To belong, she's cryin' in the night

Be strong, and find the heart of the night owl fallin'

Stay up 'til dawn 'til the night is gone

What will become of the restless kind?

Where do they go when they've done their time?

Wearin' their hearts out on the line for all to see

Must be the gypsy in their soul

They have a need to rock and roll

They always will, they're out there still

They're the night owls

So move on, there's a heart of a night owl callin'

To belong, she's cryin' in the night
Be strong, find the heart of the night owl fallin'
Stay up 'til dawn 'til the night is gone
'Til the night is gone
There's a bar right across the street
He's got a need he just can't beat
Out on the floor, he shuffles his feet away
He'll get the girl 'cause he looks so fine
He's gonna win her every time
He knows he will, he's out there still
He's a night owl
So move on, there's a heart of a night owl callin'
To belong, she's cryin' in the night
Gonna be strong, and find the heart of the night owl fallin'
Stay up 'til dawn 'til the night is gone, yeah
'Til the night is gone
Until the night is gone, yeah
The night goes on and on
Until the night is gone
The night goes on and on
Until the night is gone

They danced and fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them

all over.

Kaos: WOW! We're doing Changeman Auras and Songs now. I like it. BAHAMUT POWER!

He flared up a black aura and it was shaped like Bahamut!

(WALK OF LIFE BY DIRE STRAITS PLAYS)

Kaos: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DOOM SHARKS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Woo-hoo, woo-hoo

Here come Johnny singing oldies, goldies

Be-bop-a-lula, baby what I say

Here come Johnny singin' "I got a woman"

Down in the tunnels, trying to make it pay

He got the action, he got the motion

Oh yeah, the boy can play

Dedication, devotion

He turnin' all the nighttime into the day

The song about the sweet ole lovin' woman

He do the song about the knife

And he do the walk, do the walk of life

Yeah, he do the walk of life

Here come Johnny, gonna tell you a story

Hand me now my walkin' shoes

Here come Johnny with the power and the glory

Backbeat, the talkin' blues

He got the action, he got the motion

Oh yeah, the boy can play

Dedication, devotion

He turnin' all the nighttime into the day

The song about the sweet ole lovin' woman

He do the song about the knife

And he do the walk, do the walk of life

Yeah, he do the walk of life

Here come Johnny singing oldies, goldies

Be-bop-a-lula, baby what I say

Here come Johnny singing "I got a woman"

Down in the tunnels, trying to make it pay

He got the action, he got the motion

Oh yeah, the boy can play

Dedication, devotion

He turnin' all the nighttime into the day

And after all the violence and double talk

There's just a song in all the trouble and the strife

You do the walk, yeah, you do the walk of life

Hmm, you do the walk of life

A-woohoo

Woo-hoo-hoo

Woo-hoo-hoo

Woo-hoo

Woo-hoo-hoo

Yeah, do the walk of life

They danced and dodged his strikes! Then they fired magic blasts and smashed them down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Cosmo, Lego Mr. Mxyzptlk, Luan Loud, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Evil Metal Man, Metallo, Terminator 1984, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - Us battling Another Doomwave, 50 Foot Tapeworm, Human Fly, Kangaroo, Walrus, White Rabbit, Big Wheel, Wicked Wall, Video Man, Stilt Man, Scirocco Mole and Turtle. Boy it's not every day we battle against more of Spiderman's Enemies and they were the Quicksand and Pangaea Embodiments

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) Nico, Hikaru's team, Turtle's team, and the others did good battling Another Doomwave, 50 Foot Tapeworm, Human Fly, Kangaroo, Walrus, White Rabbit, Big Wheel, Wicked Wall, Video Man, Stilt Man, Scirocco Mole and Turtle. Boy, it's not every day we battle against more of Spidey's Enemies and they were the Quicksand and Pangaea Embodiments.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! We sure did and it was really fun and amazing!

Willow Emillston: We thought it was really cool!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was awesome.

Featherweight: We all thought it was cool.

Sprocket: Yeah it was!

INSTIGATOR: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie: HOBGOBLIN POWER!

She flared up a hobgoblin shaped pink aura!

(HAY PACHUCO! BY ROYAL CROWN REVUE PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER.

Hey, Pachuco

Hey

Summer of '43

The man's gunnin' for me

Blue and white mean war tonight

Say damn my pride

And all the other cats livin' down eastside

Or maybe just my brim's too wide

Ooh, Marie

You better grab my jack and zip gun for me

And I'll face no shame

'Cause tonight's the night I die for our name

Well, I'd like to be swingin'

Dancin' and swingin'

Just havin' a time

Free to do whatever

Now more than ever

I've gotta stick with that gang of mine

Hey

Hey

Hey

Hey

Hey

Hey

Hey, Pachuco

They danced and fired waves of gears and energy and smashed them all over.

INSTIGATOR: Awesome! METALLITRON POWER!

He flared up a silver Robot aura!

(MONY MONY BY TOMMY JONES PLAYS)

INSTIGATOR: (SINGING DIVINELY AS GEARS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Here she comes now, say "Mony, Mony"

Well, shoot 'em down, turn around, come on

Oh, yeah

Hey, she gives me love and I feel alright now

(Everybody)

You got me tossin', turnin' in the middle of the night

And I feel alright

I say, yeah

(Yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Well, you make me feel (Mony, Mony)

So (Mony, Mony)

Good (Mony, Mony)

Yeah (Mony, Mony)

So good (Mony, Mony)

Alright (Mony, Mony)

Come on (Mony, Mony)

Alright, baby (Mony, Mony)

I say, yeah

(Yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Come on

Break me, shake me, Mony, Mony

Shotgun, get it done, come on, Mony

Don't stop, 'cause it feels so good, yeah

Hey, eh

Well don't stop now, hey, come on, Mony

Well, come on, Mony

Yeah

(Yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Well, you make me feel (Mony, Mony)

So (Mony, Mony)

Good (Mony, Mony)

Yeah (Mony, Mony)

Alright (Mony, Mony)

Come on (Mony, Mony)

So good (Mony, Mony)

Alright (Mony, Mony)

I say, yeah

(Yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Yeah (yeah)

Aaaaahh

So good

(Ooh, I love you, Mony, mo, mo, Mony)

So good

(Ooh, I love you, Mony, mo, mo, Mony)

Alright

(Ooh, I love you, Mony, mo, mo, Mony)

Yeah, Mony, Mony

Yeah

(Yeah)

Everybody

(Yeah)

Yeah

Yeah

Yeah

Yeah

Come on (come on)

Come on (come on)

Come on (come on)

Everybody

Alright (Mony, Mony)

Alright (Mony, Mony)

Come on

Well, you've got it

Yeah

Hey, yeah

Oh, yeah

They danced and fired waves of lightning and smashed them all over.

Pinkie Pie and group fired waves of energy and metal and smashed them down.

---

Applejack, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Woody, Lone Ranger (Disney Infinity), Jessie (Toy Story), Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Agrit, Sixsix, Psyphon, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - Lincoln's rescue in Newark, New Jersey

---

Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid (to Applejack): We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Newark, New Jersey. How was it?

Applejack: It was really great! And we took down Dorian Quinlan.

Woody Woodpecker: It sure was a cool one.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was!

Octagon: That is amazing!

Rhomboid: Lets do it!

Applejack: GNOME POWER!

She flared up a Brown Gnome Aura!

Rhomboid and Octagon: GOLEM POWER!

They flared up a Brown Golem Aura!

Applejack sang Apple Tree Blues by Caamp and Song and the Vreedle Brothers sang Wooly Bully by Sam the Sham and the Pharaohs.

They fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples. Applejack's and group won.

---

Rarity, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Jewel Man, Leni, Maria, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Haggis MacHaggis, Golf Jamen, Great Puttinski, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - Meeting Sora Roxas

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) I heard you lads met Sora Roxas. (laughs)

It's funny how she's a combination of Sora and Roxas' names!

Rarity: It sure is darlings and she is also the embodiment of Roxas from Organization XIII.

Papillon: We were amazed to hear about that one.

Sweetie Belle: Boy she is really amazing.

Gill Grunt: She sure is awesome.

Duff Killigan: Aye I can tell she is amazing. Lets do it!

Rarity: MERMAID POWER!

She flared up a Blue Mermaid Aura!

Duff: SELKIE POWER!

He flared up a blue Selkie Aura!

Rarity and Duff Killigan same these songs: Glamorous by Fergie and Rock Around the Clock by Bill Haley and they danced and fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed down Duff and group.

---

Fluttershy, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Plant Man, Wood Man, Eliza Thornberry, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Armadillo (DC), Army-Dillo, Toothpick, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - The Mascots planting Skittles and it was raining Skittles Candy like in the commercials

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) The Mascots planted Skittles earlier. It was raining Skittles Candy like in the commercials

Fluttershy: Yeah it sure was and it was really amazing.

Sailor Juno: It sure was! And I love good Skittles Candy.

Tornado Bolt: Me too!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja You got that right.

Stealth Elf: I think it's really cool myself.

Carmen Dillo: That sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Fluttershy: EINGANA POWER!

She flared up a green aura that looked like the snake Eingana!

Carmen Dillo: DRYAD POWER!

He flared up a Green Dryad aura!

Fluttershy sang The Promise by When in Rome and Carmen Dillo sang Grease by Frankie Valli. Fluttershy and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Fire Man, Kaz, Flame Man, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Grizzly, Lumpjaw, Three Bears (Puss N Boots), Don Ocatvio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - The Raining Skittles Commercials are cool

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) The Raining Skittles Commercials are cool. Can I have some?

Sunset Shimmer: We got more than enough for everyone back home and it's really amazing that the mascots did all that.

Kairi Yano: It sure was.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We have lots of baskets full of them.

Sunburn: All really tasty and awesome.

El Oso: Boy that is amazing! Lets do it!

Sunset Shimmer: PHOENIX POWER!

She flared up a Red Phoenix Aura!

El Oso: CHUPACABRA POWER!

He flared up a red aura in the shape of the Mexican Chupacabra!

Sunset Shimmer sang Africa by Toto and El Oso sang Smoke Gets In Your Eyes by the Platters.

Sunset Shimmer and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Princess Cadance, Elec Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Shendu, Xiao Fung, Hsi Wu, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) The next villain is 2099 Scorpion. Is it wrong that I feel sorry for him?

Rainbow Dash: Not at all! This one went through a nightmare.

Noel: Boy he sure did and it was awful.

Princess Cadance: Yeah his mind is really messed up!

Scootaloo: It's really sad.

Whirlwind: It sure is sad.

Tchang Zu: I agree there. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash: PEGASUS POWER!

She flared up a Blue Pegasus Aura!

Tchang Zu: ZEUS POWER!

He flared up a Blue Zeus Aura!

Rainbow Dash sang Young Turks by Rod Stewart and Tchang Zu sang La Bamba by Los Lobos. Rainbow Dash and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

## Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Strike and RD Carol VS Dr. Starline

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: Boy this version of Scorpion is one seriously messed up guy.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding! He is really insane!

Cozy Glow: He sure is! His mind is completely messed up!

Hex: Boy no kidding! Poor guy.

Star Strike: Yeah he is really damaged not just physically but mentally.

RD Carol: Yeah no kidding.

Dr. Starline: Boy that is awful this happened to him. Lets do it!

Starlight Glimmer and group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lucy and Kitty & Bunny (CTCD) VS Hades Beast Specter

---

Hades Beast Specter was next.

Hades Beast Specter: I heard you guys have been finding the Embodiments of the Dopants. Is that true?

Princess Luna: It sure is and they are for Dopants that were on the show and those not shown and those we never saw before.

Moondust: Boy they are really amazing.

Snowdrop: They sure are.

Gari: This is really something.

Blackout: Yeah and their powers are really amazing.

Hades Beast Specter: Boy that is for sure! Lets do it!

Princess Luna and group fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lola VS King of Flan

---

King of Flan was next.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) The Embodiments of the Dopants are amazing.

Princess Celestia: It sure is amazing.

King Solar: Boy no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: All their powers are amazing too.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: I think it's cool too.

King of Flan: I agree there. Lets do it!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

## Indigo Zap, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Eon, Lightning Dust and RD Lincoln VS China White

China White was next.

China White: I can't believe that because of Albert Burns that it lead to 2099 Scorpion turning into this!

Indigo Zap: Boy no kidding there! He turned into a nightmare!

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah he is really crazy!

Triple Flynn: No kidding there and it's awful he turned into this.

Flynn: No kidding there. That is awful!

Cali: You got that right.

Hugo: No kidding there too.

Eon: It's really awful there.

Lightning Dust: Yeah I agree there.

China White: Yeah what a horrible monster he turned into. Lets do it!

They fired waves of blue lightning and smashed her down.

---

Ink Rose, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Dark Man, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Soap Shadow, Billiard Shadow, Madame Noir, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun- Boy this version of Scorpion went through a HORRIBLE Nightmare

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) Boy, this version of Scorpion went through a HORRIBLE Nightmare. He did nothing to deserve this.

Ink Rose: No he sure didn't! This is horrible!

Suno: Boy it sure is horrible!

Celestia: Yeah and all because of the descendent of Burns! Albert Burns.

Konan: That is crazy that we found out about him.

Carly Atlas: Yeah no kidding! We were shocked to hear about that.

General Schwarz: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Ink Rose: WENDIGO POWER!

She flared up a pitch black aura in the shape of the Wendigo!

General Schwarz: BANSHEE POWER!

He flared up a pitch black aura in the shape of the Banshee.

Ink Rose sang Broken Heart by White Lion and General Schwarz sang Up the Creek by Cheap Trick. They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Starfire, Blackfire, Wildfire, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Gramma Stuffum, Proper Patrol, Count Spankulot, Common Cold, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - 2099 Scorpion will be perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) (German Accent) 2099 Scorpion will be perfect for our ranks. After Lily, Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji, and Blossom Z give him a thrashing.

Luster Dawn: I agree there too. But we were really shocked to find out that 2099 Scorpion was made this way because of the descendent of Burns.

Molly Molloy: No kidding! Especially after everything he did to us in the Prime Universe and how he has given us a tremendous number of headaches.

Catherine Torres: Yeah that guy was a monster!

Lemmy Koopa: That is an understatement there.

Wendy Koopa: Yeah no kidding!

Gramma Stuffum: Oh ja ja that is crazy there! Lets do it!

Luster Dawn: SUN MERMAID POWER!

She flared up a yellow aura and it formed into a Winged Mermaid of the Sun!

Gramma Stuffum: MINOTAUR POWER!

She flared up a brown aura that was shaped like the Minotaur!

Luster Dawn sang Send Me an Angel by Real Life and Gramma Stuffum sang Love Fever by Gayle Adams. They fired waves of energy and light and blasted them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: Which is your favorite Dopant Embodiment that you encountered so far?

Lightning Dust: Boy that's a good question. I like all of them. It's hard to pick just one.

Buffo: Buffo think all of them are amazing.

Finn: I do too.

Leap Frog: Boy they sure are amazing. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

---

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: Boy Sonata Dusk REALLY Loved that planet of tacos didn't she?

Apple Bloom: She sure did! She felt right at home there on that planet.

Kerchak: She was eating tacos all over.

Penelope (Family Guy): And she loved them all over.

Frozen Fright: She sure loves tacos! Lets do it!

Apple Bloom and group fired waves of apples and energy and smashed them down.

## Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

Thunder Terror was next.

Thunder Terror: Boy what is up with the jerks escaping from Lynn's Table like that!?

Sweetie Belle: I have no idea! But they are really getting out and causing a lot of problems for us.

Anastasia (Cinderella): Yeah they sure are.

Coco Pommel: And it's not good.

Thunder Terror: Yeah this is awful. Lets do it!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

Magma Gloom was next

Magma Gloom: Geez those jerks love to cause trouble.

Scootaloo: Boy they sure do.

Kendra Daniels: I agree there.

Cozy Glow: Monsters.

Magma Gloom: No kidding. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Toxic Horror: Boy this is like a combination of the movies Aliens, THEM and all kinds of insect horror movies.

Diamond Tiara: Boy it sure is!

Slinkman: Yeah this is really crazy.

Carly Atlas: No kidding there.

Toxic Horror: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Diamond Tiara and and group fired waves of energy and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: Boy these scorpions are horrible.

Silver Spoon: They sure are and it's awful.

Magma Man: Yeah no kidding.

RD Lori: Yeah that is for sure.

Louie PoisonSea: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Silver Spoon and group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Octavia Melody, Onyx (MLP G5), Jazz Hooves, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Metal Tails, Metal Knuckles, Metal Amy, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - Horrible that 2099 Scorpion has to go through all this.

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) It's Horrible that 2099 Scorpion has to go through all this. (growls) And all because Albert Burns wanted to spite Miguel!

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah no kidding! That was horrible!

Rui: Yeah that makes me mad!

Melody: After causing so many headaches to all of us, his hatred lives on in his descendants.

Hex Girls Luna: What a monster!

Dusk: Yeah that is heavy!

Metal Sonic: No kidding! Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch: SIREN POWER!

She flared up an aqua blue aura in the shape of the Sirens of Odysseus.

Metal Sonic: ANGEL POWER!

He flared up a white aura in the shape of an angel.

Vinyl Scratch sang Girls Night Out by the Judds and Metal Sonic sang Mr. Roboto by Styx. Vinyl and group fired waves of music and energy and smashed them down.

## Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Trumpus

Trumpus was next.

Trumpus: Boy this has to be the most scorpions you ever faced.

Nico: No kidding there!

May: It sure is!

Trumpus: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of 2099 Scorpion, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

AAAAHHAAAAHHAHAH WOOOWOOOWOWO!

They transformed and were ready!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Nico: You you're going to regret it! Lets get him!

Rangers: CUBE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and cube blasts and blasted him down and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Game Over Trumpus. You have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: I'm sorry, Kron. We really are.

Tsukasa: But this needs to end. For both our sakes.

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Red!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Green!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Titanium!

Tsukasa turned into Lightspeed Rescue Red and Daiki called out clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) 10,000 VOLT SHOCK 6!

She summoned 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Flamite, Terminator (Dark Fate), Sublimino and Water Kang.

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

We went at him and smashed and pulverized 2099 Scorpion.

Duncan, Scorp, Powerglide and Armada Cyclonus used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Powerglide's thermal beam, Cyclonus' lasers and Duncan and Scorp's powers 100-fold.

Duncan and Powerglide: THERMAL SCORPION BLAST!

Scorp and Armada Cyclonus: LASER STING SHOT!

Metal Roach Force and Girder: METAL ROACH BASH!

Explosions and Bombs And Krusty: EXPLOSIVE CLOWN BOMB SHOWER!

Spanking Zodiac and Mermaids and Count Spankulot: SPANKING ZODIAC MERMAID SHOT!

Queen of Faeries and Eris: QUEEN OF FAERIES BLAST!

Missiles of The Elite and Shade: DARKNESS MISSILE FURY SHOT!

Jewels of Ice and Abis Mal: ICE JEWEL STORM SHOT!

Speed of the Power of Egypt and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING SPEED BLAST!

Aurora Power Goth and Weather Wizard: AURORA POWER GOTH BLAST!

Donbrother of Manga and Count Vertigo: MANGA VERTIGO BLAST!

Pink Lost Galaxy Force of Earth and Juggernaut: GALAXY PINK SMASHER!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Duncan, Starlight Glimmer, Lily and me: STARSTORM OF FURY!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SCORPION ELEMENT STYLE: EMPEROR SCORPION!

Jessica Kaios: SCORPION FIRE STYLE: SHIELD-TAILED SCORPION!

Nanami Simpson: SCORPION WATER STYLE: TAZMANINAN RED CLAWED SCORPION!

Julie Makimoto: SCORPION EARTH STYLE: DEATHSTALKER SCORPION!

Tatsumaki: SCORPION WIND STYLE: GIANT HAIRY SCORPION!

Sari: SCORPION LIGHTNING STYLE: DICTATION SCORPION!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said scorpions.

Lincoln and his harem: SCORPION FINAL SMASH: SCORPION MARCH!

They summoned scorpions to attack and they bashed and smashed him.

Lily: You know what? You claim to want to return to being human again. But if you continue hurting others, you'll be a monster inside or outside!

Maria: A little harsh, don't you think?

2099 Scorpion: LOOUUD!

Lily: (frightened) A little, yeah.

2099 Scorpion charged at Lily and they grappled with each other. Lily beat the crap out of him. When he tried to attack her with his pincher, she dodged it and beat the crap out of him some more. This repeated 2 more times before Yost Reed stretched out his body to restrain his left arm while Blossom Z wrapped her Yo Yo around the right arm.

Me: Now for this!

Me and Nico threw acid eggs and they hit ropes holding up a hovercraft and then they broke and dropped the craft and then they got out of the way and then…

CRASH!

It crashed onto him! Crushing him down.

Me: That must've hurt.

2099 Spiderman: I'm sorry, Kron. If there were any other way to help you change back, I would. But this is bigger than either of us.

El Oso: Wish there was something we could help him. He may have been a villain, but… from being Venom to Scorpion, that's a hard life, even for him.

Lily: I still feel bad. I feel responsible for what turned him into this.

2099 Spidey: Don't be. The future is still unknown. For both me and Kron.

The fragment emerges from Scorpion's body for us to collect.

Paradox: Congratulations, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You've retrieved another fragment. This day is yours!

Tchang Zu: Yeah? Then how come we feel so bad about it?

The Masters of Evil members who were in the usual battles nodded to each other and began getting the hovercraft off of 2099 Scorpion.

2099 Spiderman: What are you doing?

Gramma Stuffum: We're doing what Alchemax probably won't. And that's helping Kron.

General Schwarz: You said it yourself. He does not deserve this fate.

Me: I agree there too.

Metal Sonic: Calamitous, Vexen, and the other geniuses in our ranks should be able to figure something out.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy that oughta calm him down.

Nico: Good riddance, you filthy monster! Awesome job, gang, we destroyed 2099 Scorpion and got the next piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Dawn's older brother, Douglas Ehther.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) DAWN, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr.

Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding them behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of light blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the light energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Ehther the Heavenly Monarch appear.

Dawn Ehther: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Ether skinsuit, and show yourself, Douglas!

Ehther the Heavenly Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal light, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with yellow hair and yellow eyes similar as Dawn's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Douglas Ehther, the evil older brother of Dawn Ehther and the eighth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in

Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, Douglas Ehther.

Dawn Ehther: The eighth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would have never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Douglas, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Douglas Ehther: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Dawn Ehther: You're all bark and no fucking bite, Douglas. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Dawn Ehther's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, lights, crystals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ehther the Heavenly Monarch's Crystal Heavenly Greatsword of Heavenly Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Douglas Ehther, she left white and golden yellow energy, stars, lights, crystals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dawn Ehther: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Douglas, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Douglas, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Dawn Ehther was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with stars, heavenly lights, and crystals surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red blood eyes glaring at Douglas Ehther: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Dawn Ehther emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dawn Ehther grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has heavenly white highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a golden yellow and white energy aura with stars, heavenly lights, crystals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Ehther the Heavenly Monarch with the Light Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Ehther the Heavenly Monarch with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dawn Ehther has on a sleeveless golden yellow blouse, golden yellow sleeveless tank top, yellow skirt, yellow stockings, yellow legwarmers, yellow shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, heavenly lights, crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Ehther the Heavenly Monarch surrounded by stars, heavenly lights, and crystals. Suddenly, Dawn Ehther felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow and white angel wings with golden yellow tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with white tips and white markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Dawn Ehther's massive Ehther the Heavenly Monarch's Heavenly Crystal Light Greatsword of Heavenly Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow and white energy, stars, heavenly lights, crystals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dawn Ehther's Heavenly Light Monarch Ehther the Heavenly Monarch Crystal Holy Heavenly Light Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Light Phoenix Heavenly Monarch Ehther Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four white phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large white phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ehther the Heavenly Monarch's head with white gems for eyes and a large yellow gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Ehther the Heavenly Monarch that said, "Dawn Ehther, Gene-Slammer of Ehther the Heavenly Monarch, Master of All The Powers of The Angels of Heaven and Crystals, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Scoots, Archenemy of Fire Bro, Destroyer of Douglas Ehther, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The

Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of All The Powers of The Angels of Heaven, Crystals, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ドーン・エーサー、天の君主エーサーのジーン・スラマー、天とクリスタルの天使のすべての力のマスター、ラウドの愛情深い守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、スクートのスマッシャー、ファイアー・ブロの大敵、ダグラス・エーサーの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして天の天使、クリスタル、光、フェニックス、天使のすべての力のマスター

Suddenly, Dawn Ehther's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Dawn Ehther has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EHTHER THE HEAVENLY MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CRYSTAL LIGHT ANGEL HEAVENLY EHTHER THE HEAVENLY MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE CRYSTAL LIGHT ANGEL HEAVENLY EHTHER THE HEAVENLY MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CRYSTAL LIGHT ANGEL HEAVENLY EHTHER THE HEAVENLY MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dawn Ehther's Super Angel-Ehther the Heavenly Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Douglas Ehther saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Ehther the Heavenly Monarch and fired blasts of light at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of golden yellow and white energy, heavenly lights, crystals, phoenixes, and angels at Douglas Ehther, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, HEAVEN'S FURY IS ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED!

Lincoln: Awesome, Dawn Ehther's transformed into her Super Angel-Ehther the Heavenly Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Douglas big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Douglas.

Dawn Ehther: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Heavenly Crystal Light Phoenix Ehther the Heavenly Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Heavenly Crystal Light Phoenix Ehther the Heavenly Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he

joined Dawn Ehther.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Douglas, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Dawn in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Dawn Ehther and Lincoln went after Douglas Ehther who continued firing light blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Douglas Ehther and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Dawn Ehther also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Douglas Ehther even madder than ever!

Douglas Ehther: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Douglas Ehther fired more light blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his light aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Douglas Ehther's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the light powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Ehther the Heavenly Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and halo glowed, and that caused Douglas Ehther to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and sent Douglas Ehther flying into the air, then, Lincoln and Dawn Ehther fired powerful blasts of light and crystals at Douglas Ehther, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Dawn Ehther and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Dawn Ehther's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, gold halo behind her head, and massive golden yellow and white angel wings are permanent.

Dawn Ehther: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Douglas. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dawn.

Suddenly, Dawn Ehther wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Dawn Ehther's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ehther the Heavenly Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and heavenly lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Dawn Ehther sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and heavenly lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Douglas Ehther, but we still got three more of those thugs to deal with.

Luna Angmarl: Which means tomorrow, it's Logan Angmarl's turn to die.

Lincoln: Logan isn't getting out of this, and I hope you make his worst nightmares come to life with a swing of your scythe, Luna.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's another one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Elrena Larxene, The Keyblade Knight of San Fransokyo and The Embodiment of Larxene The Savage Nymph of the 12 Thunderbolts.

Sora and his friends gasped.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Elrena Larxene is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of lightning, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Alister Krei for what had happened to Professor Callaghan's daughter, Abigail, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Larxene and wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Whoa, so we're not the only ones who hate Krei for what happened to Callaghan's daughter.

Lincoln: Elrena hated him so much, she wanted to fry his heart for it, but she didn't, she wanted to see justice done the right way, and Krei also had tons of money which means he'd have the means to hire tough security and/or flee the country.

Nico: That's true, Lincoln, which is why I'm so glad I'd served that lawsuit on Krei years ago and that cost him everything: his money, his company, and his reputation, and it got him sent to federal prison for good.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

He woke up.

Nico: Kron, before you attack us, listen to what we have to say.

2099 Scorpion: Not like I have any choice now.

Me: Good. Now we have a lot to tell you.

We told him everything.

Lily: Kron, we really are sorry that this happened. But it's not our fault or yours. It was Albert's fault for causing that explosion.

Me: Yeah. He was the descendant of this man.

I showed him a photo of Burns.

Kron: Charles Montgomery Burns? I've heard about him.

Me: One of our most hated enemies. He's dead now and gone forever thanks to the Black Gates.

Qin: Long story.

We told him everything about how he caused so much damage to countless lives and more. He was shocked and horrified!

2099 Spiderman: And Albert got the Death Penalty through the electric chair when I busted him.

Me: I didn't know they did the electric chair still in this time.

2099 Spiderman: All forms of the old Capital Punishment methods of New York were reinstated.

Me: Wow.

Nico: They did that in Sing Sing Prison years ago.

2099 Spiderman: I know.

Me: But he speaks the truth.

Lily Loud: So, you see? The only one responsible is already dead.

2099 Scorpion: Oh god. What have I done!

Nico: Kron.

Metal Sonic: It's your choice, Kron. Keep on working for whoever put you up to this with no guarantee of a cure. Or you let us help you.

2099 Spiderman: While I reevaluate my genetic skills.

2099 Kron: I'll go with you guys and have you help me. I need all the help I can get.

Nico: Wise decision.

Qin: Yep.

2099 Scorpion: But I want to be able to turn into this at will.

Metal Sonic: We can do that.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Awesome.

Poromon: You still don't get my beer. It's mine!

2099 Scorpion: I don't know what I was thinking getting after that. I didn't want it.

Poromon: Good.

Nico: But we got another fragment. Great job today everyone.

Me: Yep. Number 7 down.

Laney: Yep.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Boy this was a crazy one.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Lets go home.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 8 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Trumbipular, Sindbad, 2021 Kraid, Elephant Undead, Bat Man and Flonk as well as She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, and Vina Lexington and we're going to a Tar Swamp Planet and we're going to battle Amy who has escaped from Lynn's Table and is out for revenge! Samey, Dana and Indigo Zap will transform against her! Also we're going to battle Another Di Lung, Raccoons, Valkyries, Sandman, Dog Skeletons, Sindbad and Trumbipular. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Iron Moth. Her name is Leah Beethoven.

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Luna Angmarl, Gene-Slammer of Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch and Lincoln VS. Logan Angmarl

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Louisville, Kentucky, and we're going to destroy our prime universe's Towa and Aeos who were brought back by Logan Angmarl and sent to cause havoc and we're going to send them to The Black Gates before Logan Angmarl can also get the chance to kill them and slake his thirst for blood. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight and Organization XIII Embodiment, her name is Elrena Larxene, Keyblade Knight of San Fransokyo and The Embodiment of Larxene - The Savage Nymph of the 12 Thunderbolts, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of lightning, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Alister Krei for what had happened to Professor Callaghan's daughter, Abigail, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Larxene and wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Next up for part 9 of the saga is where we go after Deadpool and that one is going to be an awesome case of deja-vu.

see you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 9

The Game Show of Deadpool

---

In the early morning hours at 3:30 AM, Clyde had a dream, and he saw six figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Kyoto, Japan. But, they were no ordinary six figures, their were, Lindsey McBride, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Hex Maniac. Cheetor Tano, An Cheetah/Human girl. Grimlock the Wyvern, An Humanoid Wyvern. TransMechanoid, An Cybertronian Warrior. Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, An Humanoid Pteranodon. and Axe-Mantis, An Giant Mantis. Clyde woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Hex Maniac, Lincoln Loud, Dotty Loud, Black Alpha, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Clyde: Same dream as me?

Lincoln: We sure did, buddy.

Hex Maniac: And it also means that we found out where our daughter at.

Black Alpha: Along with a Cheetah/Human girl, a Humanoid Wyvern, a Cybertronian Warrior, a Humanoid Pteranodon, and a Giant Mantis.

Lincoln: (to Dotty Loud) And Dotty, what are you doing up so late? shouldn't you be in bed?

Dooty Loud: Dotty got same dream as you guys.

Lincoln: Oh, That makes more sense.

Me: they're at Kyoto, Japan.

Nico: Another city of Japan? That's not good at all.

Clyde: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, buddy.

Clyde, Lincoln Loud, Dotty Loud, Hex Maniac, Black Alpha, Me, and Nico were heading to Kyoto, Japan. Then, Clyde saw a shorter-than-average, plus-sized and stocky 13-years-old girl who has light skin, brown eyes with a pair of round black-framed glasses, and black medium length hair. She also has black nail polish on her fingernails. She wears a navy blue and white striped sweater, skinny blue jeans, and black flats. A 14-year-old Cheetah/Human girl who has tan fur, long brown hair that reaches down to her ankles, a tail that reaches the floor, and pointed ears. She has green eyes and spots on her cheeks and shoulders. She wears pink blush, blue eyeshadow and pink lipstick. She wears a yellow sweatshirt with an blue collar and sleeve cuffs, a yellow tank top with blue borders and a cheetah face design, yellow and blue capris and yellow sneakers with white laces and black cheetah prints on the toe area. She also has simple gold bracelets. A dark green Humanoid Wyvern with large demon wings, fire breath, dragon-themed armor and a spiked tail, welding a staff-mace like weapon. A dark greenish Cybertronian Warrior with black striped around his body, winged doors-like on his back and he has youthful looks wearing samurai's helmet-like with V-shape. His Autobot symbol and Tech Element symbol are located on his chest. A orange and brown Humanoid Pteranodon with flapping/gliding wings and makeshift weapons that all came from his claws. He wears yellow jeans with a large buttoned pocket on one leg, black shin guards (which his claws protrude through), and a gold necklace-like collar. And A giant greenish mantis-like creature with sharped blades, small blades and has four large wings. Clyde saw who they are, it was Lindsey, Cheetor Tano, Grimlock the Wyvern, TransMechanoid, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, and Axe-Mantis.

Clyde: Excuse me, are you Lindsey?

Lindsey McBride: Yes, we are, And who are you?

Clyde: I'm Clyde McBride of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my buddy and brother-in-arms, Lincoln Loud, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know too well.

Then, Hex Maniac came out, and when Lindsey Mcbride saw her, she were stunned.

Lindsey McBride: Mother?

Hex Maniac: I'm here, my little ghost-type.

Lindsey McBride, ran up to Hex Maniac, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Clyde joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Lincoln, and Dotty Loud.

Clyde: And there's something you should know, Hex Maniac, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Lindsey McBride: That means… you're my father.

Clyde smiled, and that filled Lindsey McBride with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Cheetor Tano, Grimlock the Wyvern, TransMechanoid, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, and Axe Mantis join the hug as well.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Clyde told everyone what happened. We were proud of what Clyde did in reuniting Hex Maniac with her daughter, and Lindsey McBride now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. And when Caitlyn Loud saw Lindsey McBride, She blushes so hard and Suddenly, Lindsey McBride wrapped her arms around Caitlyn Loud's back, as her chest pressed against Caitlyn Loud's chest and her stomach pressed against her abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Caitlyn Loud's face, and she wrapped her arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lindsey McBride leans down to Caitlyn Loud's face, they kissed passionately as Lindsey McBride's right leg lifts up, and when Lincoln's kids and Clyde's Kids see them, they all cheered wildly.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola,

Lisa and Lily as well as Trumbipular, Sindbad, 2021 Kraid, Elephant Undead, Bat Man and Flonk as well as She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, and Vina Lexington and we were heading to another amazing planet.

Me: Darn shame this planet we're heading to is not a food planet.

Qin: Yeah that would be awesome.

Xenia: It sure would be cool.

Carly Atlas: I agree there.

Kaina: I wonder what this planet we're heading to will be like?

Nico: We'll find out.

Xenia: Yeah.

She-Hulk: but I'm looking forward to this one.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Jen, I want to thank you, Trumbipular, and your teams for coming

She-Hulk: Anytime Nico. This will be so fun.

Xenia: Yeah it will.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye mateys. It sure will be fun.

Nico: Anya, remember the first time we met?

Anya Rodriguez: Aye Lad. We met during an amazing fishing boat journey many moons ago.

Qin: Boy we were on a tuna fishing excursion back then.

Me: Cool!

Anya Rodriguez: Aye. It was a fun time back then.

Lola: I love going fishing.

Xenia: Me too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And now, you're part of my harem.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye lad. And it's a good adventure for us.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But yesterday's mission with 2099 Scorpion was so insane.

Me: Boy no kidding. I can't believe he was that crazy!

Qin: Yeah that was awful!

Lana: And all because of an explosion made by Albert Burns!

Maria: We still got the fragment.

Nico: But it was a hollow victory. Because we might've cost Kron his only chance at being human again! (sighs) Some heroes we are.

Me: Nico don't blame yourself. Like 2099 Spiderman said it was all an accident. And this had nothing to do with us.

Nico: Oh you're right. But the good thing is that we did save Kron from himself.

Trumbipular: Yeah Nico you're not to blame for what happened to Kron. Besides, our best scientists at M.O.E. HQ are working around the clock to reverse Kron's condition and give him the power to change at will.

Me: I know you all can do it.

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: The best thing is that we saved Spiderman's brother in that time.

Laney: We sure did.

Nico: On the plus side, Albert Burns got the Death Penalty for causing the whole mess.

Me: Yeah that's a good thing. It would have been nicer if we gave him the black gates but what's done is done.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But man those Eggs that he laid smelled horrible! And the acid was as potent as Xenomorph Blood.

Lola: Boy that was REALLY Strong. No exaggerations on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: Yeah that was powerful stuff.

Sento: Isn't this similar to what happened to that Fartor guy?

Me: Now that you mention it Sento, yes that was EXACTLY like what happened with him.

Qin: Yeah! He went crazy because his brother farted on him 24/7!

Nico: YEAH! That was nuts!

Lola: No kidding!

Camie: Yuck!

Me: Yeah we threw his brother in jail and then he died when I lit a match and threw it on him and it blew him apart. But now he's in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But the important thing is that we saved Kron.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it was a black planet.

Me: Whoa from up here it looks like a dark planet.

Qin: Sure does. Minus the dark environment.

Nico: Lets get closer.

We went down to the planet and we landed and saw that it was a really scary, foreboding and creepy Tar Swamp Planet!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! It's a Tar Swamp planet.

Nico: Boy this place gives me the creeps.

Qin: Me too.

Me: It sure is a scary place.

We heard tar bubbling all over and we saw scary dinosaur and alien skeletons sticking out of the tar and there were scary creatures all over that not even the bravest of warriors could even imagine.

Laney: Boy this planet is scary.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico noticed that Lily was very quiet.

Nico: Lily, you okay? You seem quiet back there.

Lily: (Sniffles) I just feel so guilty about Kron. I feel like it's all my fault. (Voice breaking) I feel like I'm the one that did that to him! (CRYiNG HARD)

Lincoln then hugged her and comforted her.

Lincoln: Oh Lily it's not your fault.

Me: Lily it is not your fault.

Lily: Why not? Burns was OUR enemy!

Me: He was our enemy yes. But if it's any consolation he was EVERYONE'S Enemy. He was pure evil incarnate.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah Lily. Everyone HATED Burns for everything he did not just to us but to everyone all over the planet.

Xenia: That's right.

Rarity: Oh Lily darling it's not your fault this happened to Kron.

Laney: Yeah Lily you aren't to blame for what happened to Kron.

Sunset Shimmer: The important thing is we saved him and you should be happy that he was saved from what he was.

Lily: (CRYING) But he blamed me for him turning into that! WHY!? Why would he do that!?

Me: Lily he wasn't in his right state of mind.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah Lily he was just having problems and they overpowered his judgement.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah Lily. Burns may have turned Kron into that monster but the important thing is that we saved him from a terrible fate and that's all that matters.

Me: Yeah.

Lily: But we should've done something to make sure his descendant didn't hurt Kron like that!

Me: Lily we had no idea this was going to happen and we didn't know about it until 2099 Spiderman told us.

Professor Paradox came.

Professor Paradox: That is right Lily. You didn't know this was going to happen.

Me: Oh hello Professor.

Nico: Awesome to see you again.

Professor Paradox: And you too everyone. And you all are doing a really great job so far.

Me: Thank you.

He went over to Lily.

Professor Paradox: Lily listen. What happened to Burns in that timeframe was something no one even saw coming. Not even you guys. And like 2099 Spiderman said he was given capital punishment for his crimes and the atrocities he did back then. So don't blame yourself for something Burns did.

Lily: (Sniffles) I just feel so terrible about what happened.

Me: I know Lily. I know.

Trumbipular: (to Paradox) You know, I never even saw you during the old days.

Professor Paradox: I know. So many things went unnoticed.

Nico: Yeah.

Applejack: Come on Lily buck up. You did a great job when it was your moment to shine. The important thing is you saved Kron and made sure that sidewinder Burns had all his work be for nothing.

Me: Applejack is right Lily. You saved Kron. Hollow Victory or not you still did a good thing for him. We all did.

Lily knew we were right and she then wiped away her tears.

Lily: You're right guys. Thank you. And thank you professor.

Professor Paradox: My pleasure Lily.

Nico: Awesome.

Paradox: And try not to go crazy hunting for the next fragment.

Me: Don't worry we won't.

Nicole: I have a feeling later today we're going to experience a WILD Case of extreme Deja-Vu.

Nico: What makes you say that Nicole?

Nicole: Call it a hunch.

Paradox: But keep up the good work on getting those fragments.

Me: We will Professor.

Then he left.

Nico: Good advice from Paradox there along with all of us.

Nico: I'm glad he gave us that talk. Out here, it's just a swamp.

Me: I know. A Tar Swamp.

Lily: Boy this place is really scary.

Qin: And creepy.

Lily: I was expecting a food planet actually.

Me: Me too. But you know this entire place reminds me of the Swamps of Sadness.

Camie: Scary place.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

May: Boy this planet is as scary as Dagobah.

Qin: Yeah except the swamps are all tar.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana touched the tar and it was as STICKY as glue!

Lana: Boy this is really STICKY.

Me: Like glue.

Nico: Let's not sink into it.

Me: Good thing we're here on this big rock. Plenty of paths here too.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Lincoln: Okay, everyone, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, I just got word from Dad that Amy's escaped from her shackles at Lynn's Table and is on the warpath to kill us for everything we did to her and get revenge on her sister!

We gasped.

Nico: That heartless, greedy, psychopathic, bloodthirsty bitch has escaped again!

Me: I can't believe it. First, Icky Vicky escaped, then, The Platypus Brothers, then, Trina Riffins, and now, Amy's escaped from her shackles once more! If I find out Schnozmo was behind this, I'm gonna rip that big fat nose off his face and shove it down his throat!

Suddenly, the four golden halos orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window: we saw the footage of how Amy escaped: she had help from Flip who had a key in his pants, he threw it in her cell and she used it to escape, but not before she slashed the eyes of Flip and Icky Vicky with a knife, and she ran off. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos stop glowing.

Anna Anyanova: So, that's how that bitch escaped: that dumbass mutant!

Nico: Flip I'll tear your balls off for this!

Lincoln: Now, he's really pushing his luck further with us, and he's already getting himself that close to getting his humiliation sentence switched over to death.

Nico: You got that right! That dumbass mutant!

Me: I'll tear that ugly mustache off his face and shove it right up his three-cheeked ass!

Samey: We'll worry about him in the future, J.D., but that dumb stunt that he pulled in helping Amy escape came back to bite him in the butt, and that bitch repaid him by slashing his eyes and Icky Vicky's eyes out.

Lincoln: Karma bit that moron hard in his three-cheeked ass, now, we got to take down Amy and send her right back to Lynn's Table. (Senses for Amy) AHA! Gotcha! Amy's 20 yards away and she's barreling towards us in a fit of bloodthirsty rage, and she's really out for blood!

Nicole: I'll tear that ugly bitch to shreds for this!

Lincoln: Save seconds for us, Nicole. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you have got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Me: He sent more of his thugs at us again?!

Lincoln: Yep. (Sighs) Flip's going to go way too far one of these days.

Me: Facing all these thugs from Flip is getting REALLY Old.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Amy.

Qin: Now to tear Amy apart.

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE TO ME, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! AND I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU AS WELL FOR REVENGE, YOU LITTLE BITCH!

Lincoln: And here come the psychopathic elitist bitch now!

We then saw Amy, and boy was she absolutely out of her fucking mind: her hair was wild and her eyes were red and they were murderous and crazy! She got out a bazooka and fired a missile at us, but Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us and the missile hit the barrier and exploded, but not a single dent was made. Amy continued attacking the barrier in a fit of rage, first, she tried shooting at it with machine guns, but it didn't work, and then, she tried to hit it with her fists, and that didn't work either, but her fists were really bloody, and she tried to stab it with the knife she used to slash out Icky Vicky and Flip's eyes, but the knife broke: AMY WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HER MIND AS SHE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US!

Me: THAT BITCH IS COMPLETELY OUT OF HER MIND!

Nico: SHE'S NOW EVEN WORSE THAN ICKY VICKY AND TRINA RIFFINS! AND THEY HAD COMPLETELY OUT OF CONTROL TEMPERS!

Lincoln: Either way, Amy's getting another savage beating and we're breaking her arms and legs for this!

Lincoln fired two diamond balls at Amy which hit her in the face and stomach and sent her flying into a wall and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Amy, who got back up, but now she's even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Amy: YOU! YOU! YOU! FUCKING LOSERS! YOU'VE RUINED MY LIFE! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING REMAINS!

Me: Ah, fuck you, bitch!

Nico: You said it, and you did this to yourself, you heartless bitch! You deserved every bit of payback for everything you've done and you deserve nothing but eternal humiliation and damnation!

Dana: And you've had this coming for a very long time.

Amy: I'M GONNA DROWN YOU IN THIS SWAMP!

Samey: NOT IF I DROWN YOU FIRST!

They jumped and pounded each other!

POW! BLAM!

BIFF!

Amy got punched in her face and bashed all over!

Nico: Nice!

Suddenly, Dana's marine blue eyes turned neon marine blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow and marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow owls, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Marzanna's Ice Sword of Cold Justice, and as she approached Amy, she left rainbow and marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, snow owls, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dana: You really really make sick to no end, Amy, you absolutely caused nothing but pain and total suffering to Samey for too many years, not to mention the fact that you and your heartless bitch of a mother murdered her father, and that you've also been killing homeless people and other innocents just because they got in your way. You're just a sick twisted piece of shit who deserves the worst of our punishments, which is why we're taking you down once more and we're sending you straight back to Lynn's Table and you'll be put in tighter shackles along with getting an increase to your humiliation sentence!

Suddenly, Dana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and marine blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it, there's an owl, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amy: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Dana's massive Marzanna's Ice Sword of Cold Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and marine blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it, there's an owl, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amy: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF DANA AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! NOW, YOU'RE FINALLY GOING TO GET IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO DANA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, DANA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS)

Dana grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair tied up in a ponytail and she now has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon marine blue eyes and a rainbow and marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a marine blue owl emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with marine blue iris, she has on owl earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems embedded in the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Dana has on a long-sleeved lavender and white-striped sweater with marine blue owl on it, black skirt with snowflakes on it, dark brown knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is an owl surrounded by snow, ice, and stars. Suddenly, Dana felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with marine blue tips on the large dark brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Dana has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on lavender fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Dana's massive Marzanna's Ice Sword of Cold Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana's Arctic Snowstorm Marzanna Slavic Goddess Snowstorm Greatsword of Slavic Snow Owl Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded lavender gems and Marzanna, The Slavic Goddess of Snow, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue owl heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four marine blue owl heads with lavender gems for eyes and large lavender gems in their mouths and a large angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the owl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large lavender gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the owl that said, "Dana, Awesome Friend of Lori and Leni Loud, Mandee, Whitney, Becky, Jackie, and Carol Pusateri, Loving Girlfriend of Axel Adell, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Principal Seymour Skinner and Gra

Doggler, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Marzanna The Slavic Goddess of Snow, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Snow, Ice, Owls, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダーナ、ローリとレニ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、マンディー、ホイットニー、ベッキー、ジャッキー、そしてキャロル・プサテリ、アクセル・アデルの愛するガールフレンド、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、冷酷、サディスティックバスターズ、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、シーモア・スキナー校長とグラ・ドグラーの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、マルザンナの使者でありチャンピオンであるスラブの雪の女神、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして雪、氷、フクロウ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Dana's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Dana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OWL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE MARZANNA SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE SNOW GODDESS OWL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MARZANNA SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE SNOW GODDESS OWL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MARZANNA SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE SNOW GODDESS OWL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Dana's Super Angel-Owl-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Amy saw it, the bitch went absolutely insane and ran at Dana with a knife to kill her, but Dana fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit

Amy and knocked her into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and she was foaming at the mouth!

Dana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Slavic Marzanna Owl Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Slavic Marzanna Owl Phoenix Angel Phoenix Angel Love) You've had this coming for a very long time, you monster bitch.

Samey: Same here, and I've had it up to hear with you, Amy!

Me, Nico, Lincoln, and everyone: We all have!

This was more than enough to get Amy really mad as her face turned red, steam blew out of her ears like a train whistle, her teeth turned sharp, and her mouth was foaming.

Samey went at her and punched her and bashed her in her face.

Suddenly, Samey's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow and marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Amy, she left rainbow and marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Samey: You really really make sick to no end, Amy, you absolutely caused me nothing but pain and total suffering for too many years, not to mention the fact that you and that heartless bitch that I formerly call my mother murdered Dad years ago, and you've also been killing homeless people and other innocents just because they got in your way. You're just nothing more than a sick twisted piece of shit who deserves the worst of our punishments, which is why we're taking you down once more and we're sending you straight back to Lynn's Table and you'll be put in tighter shackles along with getting an increase to your humiliation sentence!

Suddenly, Samey was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and marine blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amy: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Samey's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and marine blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amy: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF SAMEY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! NOW, YOU'RE FINALLY GOING TO GET IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SAMEY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SAMEY EMERGED FOREVER

CHANGED!

(TOTAL DRAMA INTRO PLAYS)

Samey grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she now has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon marine blue eyes and a rainbow and marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a marine blue dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with marine blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems embedded in the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Samey has on a long-sleeved dark blue and white sweater with marine blue owl on it, dark blue skirt with snowflakes on it, dark blue knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a dragon surrounded by snow, ice, and stars. Suddenly, Samey felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with marine blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew and sprouted out from her, Samey has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Samey's massive greatsword and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Samey's Arctic

Snowstorm Morana Slavic Goddess Snowstorm Greatsword of Slavic Snow Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded lavender gems and Morana, The Slavic Goddess of Snow and Death, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four marine blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths and a large angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with marine blue gems for eyes and a large dragon gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji below the dragon that said, "Samey, Awesome Friend of Many, Loving Daughter of Her Father, Despiser of Amy and Her Evil Ex-Mother, Loving Girlfriend of Tech E. Coyote, Despiser of Billy McLean, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Morana The Slavic Goddess of Snow and Death, and Master of Snow, Ice, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サミー、多くの人の素晴らしい友人、父の愛する娘、エイミーと邪

悪な元母を軽蔑する者、テックE.コヨーテの愛するガールフレンド、ビリー・マクリーンを軽蔑する者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、信頼の真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、モラナの使者でありチャンピオン、スラブの雪と死の女神、そして雪、氷、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Samey's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Samey has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE MORANA SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE SNOW GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MORANA SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE SNOW GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MORANA SLAVIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM ICE SNOW GODDESS DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Samey's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Amy saw it, the bitch went absolutely insane and ran at Samey with a knife to kill her, but Samey fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Amy and knocked her into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and she was foaming at the mouth!

Samey: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Slavic Morana Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Eternal Slavic Morana Dragon Phoenix Angel Phoenix Angel Love) Never again will I ever let you run free, you filthy animal! You're going on ice and you're heading right back to your cell at Lynn's Table!

Indigo Zap: But, not before we give you the vicious beating that you deserve!

Nico: You're heading for on a one-way trip to Beatdown City, population: you, you ugly bitch!

This was more than enough to get Amy really mad again as her face turned redder, steam blew out of her ears like a train whistle, her teeth turned sharp, and her mouth was foaming even more.

Suddenly, Amy was shot in the shoulder.

Nico: Who opened fire?!

Eddy: Wasn't me!

Me: Not me! But whoever it was had a good shot.

None of us saw a shadowed figure run off and teleport out of there.

Amy was leaking out big red rubies.

Suddenly, Indigo Zap's brilliant gamboge eyes turned neon brilliant gamboge and she was surrounded by a brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Indigo Zap's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Cloudsdale Flight Harmony from her back, and as she approached Amy, she left brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy, stars, lightning bolts, shadows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Indigo Zap: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Amy, and Dana and Samey were right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we give you the beatdown of your miserable life!

Suddenly, Indigo Zap was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy with stars, lightning bolts, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an indigo blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amy: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Indigo Zap's massive Indigo Zap's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Cloudsdale Flight Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy with stars, lightning bolts, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an indigo blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amy: the red eyes of eternal death: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO INDIGO ZAP! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, INDIGO ZAP EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(SPACE JAM SONG PLAYS)

Indigo Zap grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has cerulean blue highlights in the bangs of her long brilliant brilliant dark conflower blue hair with moderate cerulean blue and moderate arctic blue streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant gamboge eyes and a brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, shadows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flower emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant gamboge iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark conflower blue gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns along with gold lightning bolt earrings and gold hoop earrings, she also has an Alicorn with dark conflower blue gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark conflower blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brilliant dark conflower blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Indigo Zap has on a sleeveless dark blue blouse with sparkles and red inlay, dark blue skirt with sparkles, red pants with sparkles, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, shadows, lightning bolts, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a shadow lightning bolt. Suddenly, Indigo Zap felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light amberish gray angel wings with brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue tips on the large amberish gray feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her long dark conflower blue tail with moderate cerulean and moderate arctic blue streaks grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light amberish gray horn on her head. Indigo Zap has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant dark conflower blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Indigo Zap's massive Indigo Zap's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Cloudsdale Flight Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy, stars, lightning bolts, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Indigo Zap's Shadowbolt Cloudsdale Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Flight Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadowbolt Love and Shadowbolt Cloudsdale Flight Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded cerulean blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged brilliant dark conflower blue blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large brilliant dark conflower blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with brilliant cerise gems for eyes and large unicorn head with brilliant dark conflower blue gems for eyes and large brilliant dark conflower blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brilliant dark conflower blue on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant dark conflower blue gems for the eyes and a large brilliant dark conflower blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and brilliant dark conflower blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant dark conflower blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Indigo Zap, Alicorn Princess of Indigo Shadowbolt Friendship, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of China White, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of

The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Shadows, Lightning, Magic, and Alicorns"

インディゴ・ザップ、インディゴ・シャドーボルトの友情のアリコーン・プリンセス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、チャイナ・ホワイトの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十の破壊者-スリーとオパリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、シャドウ、ライトニング、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Indigo Zap's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Indigo Zap has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-INDIGO SHADOWBOLT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CLOUDSDALE INDIGO SHADOWBOLT FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CLOUDSDALE INDIGO SHADOWBOLT FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM

MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CLOUDSDALE INDIGO SHADOWBOLT FLIGHT ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Indigo Zap's Super Angel-Indigo Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Amy saw it, the bitch went absolutely insane and ran at Indigo Zap with a knife to kill her, but Indigo Zap fired a massive barrage of brilliant dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean, and moderate arctic blue energy, stars, lightning bolts, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Amy and knocked her into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and she was foaming at the mouth!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Indigo Zap's transformed into her Super Angel-Indigo Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, now you're really heading for Hell now!

Indigo Zap: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Indigo Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Indigo Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That's the only place for someone like her. Let's get them, Linky!

Nico: We'll work out who shot her later!

Me: But whoever it was really was a good marksman and sharpshooter.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Indigo Zap, Dana, and Samey, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a big mistake breaking loose from your shackles again, Amy, now you're about to get an even worse beating and I won't be surprised if we break your arms and legs!

Me: Lets smash her into pieces!

Lincoln, Indigo Zap, Dana, and Samey went after Amy who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow and marine blue energy, dark conflower blue, moderate cerulean and moderate arctic blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental

Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Amy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

The brutal attacks caused massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies to explode out of Amy, and that was also combined with the attacks Dana and Samey gave her along with what we did to her when she came barreling towards us.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Indigo Zap, Samey, and Dana attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Amy mad and she was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! AND THEN, SHE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND SHE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Amy: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING GRAVES!

Me: Not if we throw you into the Sun!

Amy ran at Lincoln, Indigo Zap, Samey, and Dana now completely crazy and now out of her mind, but Lincoln and Indigo Zap kicked her into the air and Lincoln summoned a storm, and Amy got zapped by bolts of indigo shadow lightning, and that caused massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies to explode out of Amy, and Dana and Samey fired blasts of ice which froze her in a block of ice, and they smashed it and Amy got a nasty cold. Then, Lincoln fired gold spider webs and he'd wrapped her up in an indestructible gold spider silk straitjacket lined with rainbow energy, and then, he opened up a portal leading back to Lynn's Table and her cell and he, Indigo Zap, Dana, and Samey kicked Amy inside and she was back in her cell, and when the portal closed, Amy screamed out with extremely nasty hatred and violence. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Dana, Samey, and Indigo Zap holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Indigo Zap's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer dark conflower blue tail with moderate cerulean and moderate arctic blue streaks, long light amberish gray horn, and massive light amberish gray angel wings are permanent, Samey's new new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent, and Dana's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Dana: Don't you ever let me catch you coming after us again, Amy!

Samey: Otherwise, you're in for a severely brutal beating than the previous ones we'd given you!

Suddenly, Indigo Zap felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Indigo Zap?

Indigo Zap: I'm a little dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that monster bitch the violent beatings of her life.

Nico: You got that right, and I liked that move you and Indigo Zap did in kicking her high up into the air, Lincoln, and then, summoning a storm to zap her with indigo shadow lightning, that was wicked.

Lincoln: She had to face the wrath of The Shadowbolts, and what better way than that.

Indigo Zap: That was really hilarious, and when I saw her skeleton, man that was so funny!

Suddenly, Indigo Zap wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Indigo Zap's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Indigo Zap sucked in and absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: And when we get back, we're increasing the jerks' humiliation sentences to ten eternities.

Our jaws dropped.

CLANG!

Eli put them back.

Me: Yipe, those jerks are in for even worse Hell now!

Nico: Big time.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I also made sure to put that mutant in a separate Solitary Confinement cell at Lynn's Table and if that idiot tries anything else, I also put a shock collar on him, and he'll be hit with 900,000,000,000 volts of electricity.

Nico: Nice. Thanks, King Kai.

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're welcome. Oh, and heads up, more of the Northwests' musclebound hulking thugs are heading for you.

Eli: Again?! Sore loser rich assholes!

Suddenly, we saw three massive armies of The Northwests' hulking musclebound thugs charging right at us like stampeding bulls.

Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the first wave of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass, strength, energy, and virility, and it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Then, I fired vacuum tubes from my chest which latched onto the chests of the second wave of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass, strength, energy, and virility, and it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I really grew even stronger. When I was done, the vacuum tubes had detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into me, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and I fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Finally, Nico fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the third wave of The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking The Northwests' massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass, strength, energy, and virility and it was being pumped into Nico and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive dark blue angel wings with dark blue tips spread out and glowed and his halo also glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Nico was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Nico, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Eli: Those were the last of The Northwests' thugs, awesome!

Lincoln: I would've thought they'd have more. But, it looks like after we brought an end to their crime empire, all their wealth and assets were seized and most of it was given as restitution to those they'd badly affected.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now, we've finally brought a permanent end to the Northwests' influence for good.

Me: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yep.

Trumbipular then called Deadshot.

Deadshot: Hello?

Trumbipular: (to Deadshot) Hey, Deadshot. Did you shoot Amy in the shoulder by any chance?

Deadshot: No I was here at M.O.E. HQ doing some target practice.

Trumbipular: Hmm. Odd.

Deadshot: Try not to dwell on it too much.

Trumbipular: Okay. Thanks.

He hung up.

Me: Well at least Amy is back where she belongs.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Now to our business.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: and we have Another Di Lung, Raccoons, Valkyries, Sandman, Dog Skeletons, Sindbad and Trumbipular.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Bai Tza: Wait some of those are all enemies of Courage and Francesca.

Nico: Really?

Bai Tza: That's right. Di Lung is that guy that says Watch Where You're Going You Fool!

Nico: That's not nice.

Lincoln: No it isn't. And this version of the Sandman is where I helped him on one of my rescues and helped him find his teddy bear. He couldn't sleep without it.

Lily: Just like how Linky can't sleep without Bun Bun.

Qin: Wow!

Me: I remember that. Muriel was awake for days.

Nico: Poor Muriel.

May: Yeah.

Nico: I used to sleep with a blanky

Me: Really?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We won't laugh at you for that.

Lana: The Dog Skeletons we met when Courage went looking for the Storm Goddess's dog Duncan. They bashed our heads in with bones.

Nico: Ouch. And you guys found a massive bone.

Laney: Yep.

Lana: The Raccoons are these guys.

She pulled out a wanted poster of them.

Lana: They trashed our camp and took Muriel and we had to find her.

Laney: Yeah. We were camping in the forest.

Nico: Wow.

Bai Tza: And we met the Valkyries when we were in Norway. They were trying to find their sister Brunhilde who was in love with the Troll King. And we saw a wedding with them. It was so awesome.

Nico: Aww that is awesome.

Me: I heard all about that. That was an awesome way to end a brutal feud with the Valkyries and the Trolls.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Burner Man, The Valkyrie Sisters, St. Louis, Iona Xion and Caroline Hellstrom.

Nico: Cool! The Valkyrie Sisters are perfect for the Valkyries that you all met.

Bai Tza: Very fitting too.

Lily: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers for Di Lung, Raccoons, Valkyries, Sandman and Dog Skeletons are all one person. Same with Sindbad and Trumbipular.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Yeah.

Maria called them in.

Then in swirls of vortex and riding in on horses came said people called in.

Burner Man: Hey, guys!

Qin: Glad you all could make it.

Erda Valkyrie: We are ready for action!

Nico: Yeah!

Burner Man: Boy on a Tar Swamp planet. This is a scary place.

Qin: I know.

Nico: There they are!

Valkyrie Sisters: YO TO HO!

Then out came Another Di Lung, Raccoons, Valkyries, Sandman and Dog Skeletons!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Another Di Lung: (In a girls voice) Boy it sure will be.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had dark blue clothes and she had blue diamond crystal angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Diamond Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a diamond crystal sword.

Me: (GASP) Diana Diamond!

Diana Diamond: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Diana is the embodiment of the Diamond Dopant and she is a great master jewel maker and she makes diamond crystals and jewels.

Lola: Wow!

Rarity: Oh that is a really amazing power.

Diana Diamond: It sure is.

Nico: You and Rarity will get along fine

Diana Diamond: I know. I love all of Rarity's fashions and they are amazing.

Me: They are the ENVY of everyone in schools and more. Also the Diamond Dopant is an unused one.

Nico: Boy what a ripoff.

Philip: I know. Hard to imagine.

Shotaro: Yeah.

Me: By the way Diana is the Another Sindbad and Trumbipular friendly or hostile?

Diana Diamond: Friendly and they are really powerful too.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Nice.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoé

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Lets get them!

Another Di Lung: WATCH WHERE YOU'RE GOING YOU FOOL!

Nico: Watch where YOU'RE GOING you fool!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Now for Another Sindbad.

Nico: Not to be confused with Sinbad.

Me: Nope. Sindbad's name has a D after the N.

Qin: Good observation.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets see here.

Me: There!

We then saw a figure and it was ANOTHER SINDBAD!

Anya Rodriguez: Ahh there be the catch of the day.

Me: Yep.

Another Sindbad: (In a gitls voice) Love that sailor talk.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Water Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a water sword.

Me: (GASP) Wanda Bench Water!

Nico: Whoa!

Wanda Bench Water: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Yep. Wanda is te Embodiment of the Water Dopant, Another unused Dopant. And she has intensely powerful water powers. And this is a shocker. She is the little sister of Morris Bench A.K.A. Hydro Man.

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Eli, Nico and Luna's jaws dropped in surprise!

I put them back.

Luna: YOUR BROTHER IS HYDRO MAN!?

Nico: Boy that is amazing!

Wanda Bench Water: I know. I'm glad my brother is now your archenemy Luna. That is so cool.

Luna: It's rockin dude.

Me: Yep.

Philip: Wow that is amazing that your brother is Hydro Man. Also being the Embodiment of the Water Dopant is fitting for you because you and your brother both have water powers.

Maria: Just like me.

Wanda Bench Water: I know.

Nico: Your older brother has been a real good friend.

Luna: He sure is.

Spiderman: He was one of my most dangerous enemies before. Now he is a cool guy.

Wanda Bench Water: I heard. That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Anya Rodriguez: Now for some fun lads.

Anya fired waves of energy and smashed the Another and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER TRUMBIPULAR!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Another Trumbipular.

Trumbipular: Boy who is that handsome devil?

Me: Another you.

Another Trumbipular: (In a girls voice) But this will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and orange eyes and had red, orange and yellow clothes and had fire angel wings and had phoenix tail feathers and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Phoenix Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Penelope Phoenix!

Penelope Phoenix: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Penelope is the Embodiment of the Phoenix Dopant and she not only has all the powers of a phoenix but also she has the strength of a thousand elephants and also loves peanuts.

Penelope Phoenix: Yeah they are tasty.

Kaito: (gets out Gekiranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out RPM gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Jungle Fury Sword and Zocks got an RPM Sword.

Penelope Phoenix: He didn't say anything because I turned into a ball of fire and flew out of there.

Me: Ooh the fireball escape maneuver.

Xenia: Nice.

Penelope Phoenix: I know.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Penelope Phoenix: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER TRUMBIPULAR!

Sougo: (gets out Jungle Fury Ridewatch) One of our friends has a peanut allergy.

Geiz: (gets out RPM Ridewatch) Please don't get offended by that.

Sougo got JungleFuryRedArmor while Geiz got RPMRedArmor.

Another Trumbipular: Don't worry I am not offended at all.

Me: Good.

Nico: Time for some Elephant Sailor Power. (ACTIVATES TRUMBIPULAR AND SINDBAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: Top this too. (ACTIVATES 2021 KRAID AND ELEPHANT UNDEAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Maria: I'll bash your head in! (ACTIVATES BAT MAN AND FLONK'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and bashed her all over.

Anya Rodriguez: This be a fun one. (ACTIVATES SINDBAD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of coconuts and bashed her all over.

Then Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Mr. Magic Pierrot, Ferocious Fins, Lord Peel and Fat Bastard came.

Nico: Nice team Mummy!

Mummy: Thanks Nico.

Me: Cool!

?: I'll say!

We then saw an Iron Moth!

Me: Cool an Iron Moth!

Qin: Nice.

Iron Moth: (In a girls voice) It sure is an awesome sight.

Nico: Leah Beethoven!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had fire butterfly wings and had orange clothes.

Leah Beethoven: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted down Another Trumbipular and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought Penelope over.

Me: Awesome!

Laney: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Anya Rodriguez: I wanted to ask that but it be too strange lass.

Leah Beethoven: No worries. My favorite is when me and Nico put on an awesome concert for everyone in school and it was a song called The Dance of The Phoenix.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That was so fun to watch.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Leah hugged.

Nico: I missed you.

Leah Beethoven: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem,

Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Red She Hulk, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, and Thundarr the Barbarian are heading to Louisville, Kentucky, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy our prime universe's Towa and Aeos who were brought back by Logan Angmarl and sent to cause havoc and we're going to send them to The Black Gates before Logan Angmarl can also get the chance to kill them and slake his thirst for blood.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Louisville, Kentucky, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Towa and Aeos from our prime universe who were brought back by Logan Angmarl and sent to cause havoc and we're going to send them to The Black Gates before Logan Angmarl can also get the chance to kill them and slake his thirst for blood.

Goku: I get Logan bringing them back to cause havoc is one thing, but turning around to kill them and slake his thirst for blood, he's attempting to repeat the same tactics as George Granmorg and Vance Raiza.

Luna Angmarl: That's just like my dumbass brother. He really is that out of control and bloodthirsty.

Lincoln: It's just like Logan to do so, but he's already gotten his death sentence the day he and the other Elemental Monarchs of Evil broke out, so I have no problem killing him right where he stands.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo and the four gold rings orbiting around his halo glowed and they fired blasts of light and imprisoned three individuals inside prisons that cut off their energy, the three figures in those prisons were Moro, the Planet-Eater, Mira, the artificial demon and servant of Towa, and Hearts, the leader and founder of the Core Area Warriors.

Gohan: And here I was hoping not to see these three again.

Lincoln: Moro, Mira, and Hearts. So, Aeos and Towa weren't the only ones Logan Angmarl brought back from the dead.

Chronoa: That madman. We need to take care of Moro, Mira, and Hearts immediately, they're just as dangerous as Towa and Aeos.

Lincoln: Leave that to me.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his back and Moro in the stomach and Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Moro's magic, cosmic energy absorption, telekinesis, illusion creation, mind reading, heightened awareness, Ki manipulation, Ki sense awareness, nigh-immortality, high intelligence, superhuman strength, and vast cosmic powers, along with all of the energy of the the Iragi Star System that Moro had consumed and brought about mass extinction on 320 planets 10 million years ago, and Lincoln reduced him to being an old corpse, and Lincoln channeled Black Gate energy through his massive greatsword and he sent Moro to The Black Gates.

Then, Lincoln stabbed Mira in the stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing Mira's dark magic, flight, Ki manipulation, fighting skills, and super-strength and made them his own, and Lincoln channeled Black Gate energy through his massive greatsword and he sent Mira to The Black Gates.

Finally, Lincoln stabbed Hearts in the stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing Hearts', immeasurable strength, immeasurable speed, immeasurable durability, acrobatics, true flight, spaceflight, very strong fighting skills, extremely strong Ki manipulation, energy manipulation, self-sustenance, heart reading/ telepathy, telekinesis, information analysis, analytical prediction, energy absorption, dimensional travel, clairvoyance, and resistance to pain, extremely high temperatures, extremely low temperatures, madness manipulation, morality manipulation, cosmic radiations, time manipulation, and corruption and made them his own, and Lincoln channeled Black Gate energy through his massive greatsword and he sent Hearts to The Black Gates.

Red She-Hulk: That's three super baddies put down, and two more to go.

Eli: (Sensed Logan Angmarl's energy) We better hurry, Logan Angmarl is on his way to kill Towa and Aeos.

Lincoln: He won't get far.

Suddenly, Lincoln's halo glowed and fired a blast of light and trapped Logan Angmarl in a prison so he wouldn't interfere. Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short sunlight blonde hair, sunlight yellow, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful electric blue angel wings and Thunder Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, lightning bolts, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is San Fransokyo, in her right hand is the Nano Gear Keyblade and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elrena Larxene, Keyblade Knight of San Fransokyo and The Embodiment of Larxene, The Savage Nymph of the 12 Thunderbolts.

Elrena Larxene: Yep, and I got the girls away from those two bitches, and that was a sweet move you did in imprisoning that asshole in a light prison, and thank God you also took care of those three vile monsters, Moro, Hearts, and Mira. I don't know what that asshole was thinking.

?: It won't matter anyways, because all of you are going to die!

We then saw our targets, Mira and Aeos, The Supreme Kai of Time, and they were out for blood.

Chronoa: Traitor, my husband's blade will cut your head clean off your shoulders!

Sylvester: Well, someone's certainly out for revenge on Aeos.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Chronoa and her sisters told me of Aeos, and she's bad news and in every way like Kronika, so I'm definitely looking forward to ending her and that demon, Mira, for good. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm

Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Red She-Hulk and her team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer

Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Towa and Aeos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, the four orbiting gold halos in the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo fired red absorption blasts which hit Mira and Aeos, and

Lincoln sucked out and absorbed Towa's flight, Ki blast, Ki sense, dark magic, Time Breaker mind control, Resurrection, size manipulation, giant form, techniques, dark evolution, energy absorber, and metramo-ring and Aeos' flight, energy construct creation, energy projection, portal creation, telekinesis, and time manipulation and made them his own, and he fired blasts of light which Aeos and Towa and incinerated them into ashes and sent their spirits to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down. The barrier keeping Logan Angmarl imprisoned went down, and when he saw what Lincoln did, he roared in rage and ran off like the coward he is.

Lincoln: Moro, Mira, Hearts, Towa, and Aeos, you five bastards have failed this entire universe, and Logan, don't think you're getting out of this, because of what you did, you just made your death sentence a lot easier for us to hand down when we get rid of you later on today. (To Elrena Larxene) And it's so good to see you again, Elrena Larxene.

Elrena Larxene: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Elrena.

Lincoln went up to Elrena Larxene and he hugged her, and Elrena Larxene is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elrena Larxene: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Elrena Larxene, Keyblade Knight of San Fransokyo and The Embodiment of Larxene, The Savage Nymph of the 12 Thunderbolts, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of lightning, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Alister Krei for what had happened to Professor Callaghan's daughter, Abigail, and she also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE

MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Larxene and wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Michelle Emperyous: She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Xion: We hadn't forgotten just how deep her hatred for Alister Krei was for what happened to Abigail, along with her hatred for Organization XIII.

Lincoln: You said it, but Krei is now in prison for life and his wealth and fortune and his company are now in Abigail's hands and Nico sued Krei for 750 million dollars.

Elrena Larxene: Wait, he sued Krei for that much?! Damn, and I'm so glad Abigail now has control of KreiTech Industries and is now working further to benefit mankind, and Krei can rot in prison for all I care.

Sora: Actually, take a look at what really happened to Krei.

Sora showed Elrena Larxene what happened years after Krei lost everything, Krei lost his home and he was left homeless on the streets.

Elrena Larxene: Oh shit, so Krei's now a homeless bum on the streets?!

Eli: Karma hit him real hard. Plus, we didn't know you're the Keyblade Knight of San Fransokyo.

Xion: She helped Hiro and the team deal with San Fransokyo's foes and sent them to prison.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one dares to mess with her nor the rest of The Keyblade Knights.

Me: Because one wrong move, and they were toast, and the same went with Lincoln's old enemies.

Nico: Namely Scoots, Flip, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks from Royal Woods and Great Lakes City.

Lincoln: And Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, just one of their attempts to kill me and the Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments will pulverize the daylights out of them, and now that you're here, Elrena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Elrena Larxene in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his gold halo and four surrounding gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elrena Larxene: Whoa, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Elrena Larxene's neck with electric blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and electric blue crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elrena Larxene: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elrena Larxene.

Elrena Larxene had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Sara Kamiizumi, Reina Kenzaki, Yurika Takadera, Azumi Shiomi, Rinne Katsura, Madoka Toono, and Fuyuno Iwase from Abstinence Ward.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sara Kamiizumi, Reina Kenzaki, Yurika Takadera, Azumi Shiomi, Rinne Katsura, Madoka Toono, and Fuyuno Iwase from Abstinence Ward.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sara Kamiizumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sara Kamiizumi and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Aeos, Towa, Moro, Mira, and Hearts, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded

Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sara Kamiizumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sara Kamiizumi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sara Kamiizumi, Reina Kenzaki, Yurika Takadera, Azumi Shiomi, Rinne Katsura, Madoka Toono, and Fuyuno Iwase with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Towa and Aeos from our prime universe and they were brought back from the dead by Logan Angmarl, but they weren't the only ones: it turns out that asshole also brought Moro, Mira, and Hearts back as well, but he wanted to kill them to slake his thirst for blood and right before they double-cross him.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did to Moro, Mira, and Hearts by stabbing them in the stomach with his massive greatsword and sucking out and absorbing their energy and powers and abilities and made them his own and sent them to The Black Gates and then laying the beatdown on the traitorous omnicidal Supreme Kai of Time and the demon Towa and Lincoln firing four red energy blasts from the four orbiting golden rings on each corner of his large golden halo behind his head and that sucked out Aeos and Towa's powers and he made them his own and finishing them off by firing two blasts of light that incinerated them and sent them to The Black Gates forever which sent that dumbass Logan Angmarl roaring in rage and running, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Elrena Larxene have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That dumbass, I can't believe he brought back five of the universe's most dangerous criminals and enemies of Master Goku and the Z-Fighters.

Lincoln: All he ever desired was revenge on us for what happened six tears ago, but as always, his lack of common sense proved to be the deciding factor in the fates of Moro, Mira, Hearts, Aeos, and Towa.

Chronoa: Along with his own.

Luna Angmarl: That's right, Chronoa. I'm not letting that dumbass live, he dies after we get the next piece of the Tablet.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: That asshole's getting the beatdown of his miserable life!

---

After getting rid of Aeos, Towa, Moro, Mira, and Hears and this time for good along with driving off that dumbass Logan Angmarl, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elrena Larxene saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elrena Larxene: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elrena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elrena Larxene: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Elrena Larxene: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Elrena, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Elrena Larxene: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were in his room, and we were there doing homework. But, our day came to an end when we heard a loud bellow of rage in the air, and we caught the stench of B.O. and smelly feet, but we knew who it was that'd announced his arrival: it was Flip and that mutant was out for blood. He was about to charge inside, but what that moron didn't know was I summoned a storm and he got hit hard by lightning bolt after lightning bolt and he was electrocuted many times over and while that was happening, Lincoln had called the cops who came to The Loud House and after Flip got hit by one last lightning bolt and he was knocked down. Then, he was cuffed and thrown inside of the cop car, and he bellowed in rage as he was taken back to prison.

Nico: He was at it again?! Ugh, that dumb mutant doesn't even know when to quit!

Lincoln: Flip was nothing more than a moron who has no education and his brain and butt smelled like a thousand dumpsters from New Jersey!

Me: He pissed us all off big time!

Lily: And we've had to restrain ourselves many times whenever we had the urge to beat him into a bloody stain, which wasn't easy by the way!

Luna: It was never easy trying to restrain ourselves whenever we had the urge to beat Flip to a bloody pulp, he's done a ton of low things in the past and tried to kill Lincoln, but now, he's nothing more than a pariah.

Me: Yeah, and now, he's nothing more than a dummy for humiliation sessions!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ace Bunny was dressed in black and yellow-trimmed swim trunks, sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi had

feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Rusty Rose: Wow, so this is Everbay Coast, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Rusty Rose, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-

Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Rusty Rose, Simulator Tron Bonne, Emilie Christie, Amanda Blackstone, Screwball (Marvel's Spider-Man), Zephyr, Simulator Violet Parr, Universe 666 Scanty and Kneesocks, and Simulator Anna Aoi, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out

their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Ace Bunny: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy

adventure.

Nico: Guys, next is Bonefin Galaxy.

Maria: Whoa that galaxy was creepy.

Me: Yep. So Kingfin next.

Nico: Yep.

Randy Cunningham: Me and Ben will go then.

Qin: Awesome.

Yae: I'm going too.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and Nicole activated the Simulator and they were at BONEFIN GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are.

Yae: Bonefin Galaxy.

Randy Cunningham: Wow this is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: (On the radio) The boss is Kingfin. You have to hit him 3 times with your powers or shell throwing.

Nico: Okay.

Yae: Let's dive in!

They flew and dove in and Yae turned into a mermaid!

Nico: Whoa!

Then they saw KINGFIN!

HE WAS A MASSIVE SKELETON FISH CARCASS!

Nico: (pales) Mommy.

Ed: That big fish reminds me of Angus my more than lucky fishy.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Yae: Nico now is not the time to get cold feet.

Nico: You're right. Lets get him!

Randy Cunningham: YEAH!

Ben turned into Ampfibian!

Ben: AMPFIBIAN!

Randy and Ampfibian fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted Kingfin!

Nico: (gets out Trumbipular and Turtle's Ridewatches) Ben, this sort of fits since Trumbipular is one of your bad guys.

Ampfibian: It sure does!

Nico activated them and fired energy waves and blasted Kingfin.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Then an Iron Jugulis came!

Nico: Cool an Iron Jugulus!

Iron Jugulis: (In a girls voice) This will be cool and fun.

Nico: Abby Jugulus!? Whoa!

Iron Jugulis: Yep.

She fired an energy blast and it hit Kingfin.

Yae then fired a bazooka blast and it hit Kingfin and then he exploded!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Then the star came.

Nico: There it is!

Yae: We got it.

Yae, Ben and Randy got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Abby Jugulus reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and purple clothes.

Abby Jugulus: That was awesome!

They all high five.

Randy: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abby Jugulus: When me and Nico shoved a bucket of chum down a mean girls throat and she hurled her guts out all over.

Nico: Yep. That was awesome.

Yae: Awesome.

Nico and Abby hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Abby Jugulus: Same here Nico.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

Later the mascots were having a good meal. They were eating Tangerine Chicken.

Gwenpool: You guys enjoying the tangerine chicken?

Poromon: You bet we are.

Poliwag: (Eating) Delicious.

Manaphy: (Eating) It sure is!

Nico: Cool cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Where did you guys get it?

Lynn Sr.: Oh I made it. It's really awesome doing a meal like this.

Me: It sure is awesome.

Deadpool: (To the viewers) Boy the Mascots sure love to eat don't they?

Jamesdean5842: You got that right Wade.

Deadpool: You know, with all the shenanigans you 4 go through, I'm surprised there hasn't been an opening where you guys get arrested.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: That is too true.

Jamesdean5842: Believe me guys, that is the last kind of opening on my mind.

Nico: No kidding.

Deadpool: (concerned) You okay now, Lily? I know last chapter was a tearjerker.

Lily: I'm much better now. Thanks.

Deadpool: Good.

Qin: We're happy.

Deadpool: Now, gimme some of that chicken.

Lynn Sr.: I made enough for everyone.

We had some and it was tasty.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Yummy.

Lola: (Eating) Delicious.

Thunderblast: We're gonna need the energy later.

Me: I know.

Qin: I have a feeling something huge is coming.

Xenia: Me too.

?: Boy that chicken smells great!

We saw an Iron Thorns.

Me: Cool an Iron Thorns.

Nico: Awesome.

Iron Thorns: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Linda Thornsby? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had blue eyes and green gym clothes.

Linda Thornsby: Can I have some chicken too?

Nico: Sure.

We gave her some and it was good.

Beachcomber: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Linda Thornsby: When me and Nico played dodgeball and we smashed the other teams faces in with our brute strength.

Jared: Nice!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Fun times.

Nico and Linda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Linda Thornsby: Same here.

Raythor: Who can lead this time?

Leni: How about me, Jayden, Randy, Kermit, Rango, Tsukasa, and Ikki and Vice?

Nico: Ooh good idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That will be fun.

Nico: I have a feeling this will be a good one.

The previous group came.

Carmen Dillo: Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Duff Killigan, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Gramma Stuffum, General Schwarz and Metal Sonic go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Astro Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Baxcalibur and Gholdengo.

Me: Nice!

Qin: We only have a couple Pokemon to go.

Nico: I know.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The next piece of The Tablet is located on Ultimate Earth, and it's in the hands of Ultimate Deadpool.

Lincoln: Oh boy. We're so going to be in for quite the challenge with this version of Deadpool, and he's bound to do the same thing that Adrena-Lynn did, but this is going to end with Ultimate Deadpool knocked out and sent to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Oh man, if he's doing the same thing Adrena-Lynn did two years ago, we really need all of our parkour skills and we better be ready to bring the pain to Ultimate Deadpool.

Me: Along with whoever's with him.

Lincoln: This is also something that The Wilson Sisters are so going to be looking forward to.

Bianca Wilson: We already know of Uncle Wade's skills, so this is going to be one awesome challenge for us.

Gemma Wilson: You said it.

Trisha Wilson: That Ultimate version of Uncle Wade is in for one crazy surprise with us, and if we're right, then Logan Angmarl is going to trigger the warning right… now!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Logan Angmarl, the evil older brother of Logan Angmarl and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Dawn and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Luna, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Logan Angmarl, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

Luna Angmarl: So, now my older brother, Logan, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such a demonic asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say he Gene-Slammed himself into Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch, right, Luna.

Luna Angmarl: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Logan live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Ultimate Earth and take down Ultimate Deadpool and retrieve the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, Ultimate Deadpool, we're taking you down and we're taking that fragment back, and once we get done taking down Ultimate Deadpool, you're next, Logan Angmarl.

Luna Angmarl: You've gone way too far this time, Logan. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you suffer the full extent of the powers of darkness and fear after we get done taking down Ultimate Deadpool.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Ultimate Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and take down Ultimate Deadpool, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Luna Angmarl are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Logan Angmarl.

We were off.

* * *

A TV Screen turned on with a logo.

?: PAIN FACTOR! With your host… the anti-hero for hire… the mask for your task… the guy who won't die… DEADPOOL!

Hosting it was none other than WADE WILSON A.K.A. DEADPOOL!

And what a way to introduce the Ultimate version of the Merc with the Mouth, Deadpool, starring in his own reality TV program broadcasted live from an oil tanker in the middle of an ocean. A fake audience cheers and claps for the Merc with a Mouth as he introduces himself to viewers around the globe,

Ultimate Deadpool: Hi, Ma! And welcome to Pain Factor, the only show where you compete for your life! And remember, viewers, I'm available for black ops missions, assassinations, and birthday parties!

Ultimate Spideman: I don't know what's weirder… that this guy can somehow come back from the dead, or that they gave him a TV show.

He was watching the show with us on a window TV while out in the city looking for the next fragment.

Me: Yeah.

INSTIGATOR: I never expected for there to be an Ultimate Version of Deadpool. He's just as talkative as ours.

Deadpool: You know I'm standing right here, right?

INSTIGATOR: Sorry.

Ultimate Spiderman: Deadpool was never this… talkative.

Nico: That's hard to believe.

Ultimate Spiderman: He used to be a serious anti-mutant extremist, but after me and the X-Men kicked his butt on some island, he came back to life crazier than ever. He thinks he's in a video game. Or fanfiction, sometimes.

Leni: Good to know.

Me: He is as awesome as the Deadpool we all know and love though.

Octagon: It's good he's not an anti mutant person anymore. Otherwise, we'd have some problems.

Wolverine: Yeah no kidding.

Ultimate Deadpool: Coming up, we've got a very special Pain Factor - with a very guest running the gauntlet!

Ultimate Spiderman: Who?

Ultimate Deadpool: You, Spider-Man!

Nico: Huh?!

Me: What the!?

Ultimate Spiderman: Wait… what?

Leni: I wasn't expecting that.

Ultimate Deadpoo: That's right! Our guest today will be the one, the only, the friendly neighborhood Spider-Man. And if he wants, he can bring Team Loud Phoenix Storm too. Especially since there's at least 2 versions of me with them.

Me: WHOA!

Disk Wars Deadpool: Damn right!

Ultimate Deadpool: Because they need this!

And to persuade us to play the game, Deadpool shows them the grand prize of a lovely Tablet fragment sitting on a Deadpool-themed pedestal.

Ultimate Spiderman: Television, you are cruel mistress.

Me: Deadpool has a really amazing habit of breaking the 4th Wall but this one is going to be all over the place.

Jamesdean5842: Boy no kidding. This is gonna be a wild and crazy one.

Deadpool was kind enough to have a helicopter pick us up to take them to his oil tanker in the middle of an ocean where we'll be special guests in his wonderful show. Ultimate Spider-Man was hanging upside down from below the helicopter outside.

Pilot: You know, you can ride inside.

Leni: That's just who he is.

Me: Most of us are going to fly.

Ultimate Spiderman: Wow, that's not too big or anything. Can somebody say 'overcompensating'?

The helicopter soon drops us off at a helipad, where we are greeted by several flying TV screens that Deadpool is using to speak to them from wherever he is on the tanker.

Me: Why am I picking up a really strong feeling of Deja Vu.

Ultimate Deadpool: Spiderman! Can I call you Spidey? Hey, thanks so much for you and your pals being part of our little "webisode". Heh heh, 'cause… 'cause you shoot the web… OK. Hey can I get you guys anything before we start? Soda? Bottled water?' He asked them.

Ultimate Spiderman: How about the fragment?

Ultimate Deadpool: (laughs) Good one! Okay, here we go, picture up! In three… two… and…

The cameras roll again as it's time to begin the special episode of-

Ultimate Deadpool: Welcome welcome welcome to Pain Factor!

Ultimate Spiderman: Is there a mute button for him?

Me: I wish there was.

Lola: Yeah.

Ultimate Spiderman: Welp, might as well get this over with.

We walk along a bridge into a room up ahead. With every step we take, flames burst out of the holes on the sides of the bridge as a cool way to introduce us into the game.

Me: WHOA!

Ultimate Deadpool: And here they are! The terrifying… the deadly… the amazing… SPIDER-MAN, and his amazing friends!

Ultimate Spiderman: Just what I always wanted: A tasteful introduction.

Me: Awesome welcome.

Lasher: Is it too late to quit this game?

Leni: And leave the fragment in the hands of Deadpool of all people?

Lasher: I'm almost tempted to say yes.

Shortly after walking through the bridge, we entered a little media room with a lonely camera stand looking at them. Deadpool himself then shows his face on the multiple TV screens inside the room

Ultimate Deadpool: Not a bad entrance {mine's gonna be better, though, later on in the chapter}, but could you guys put a little more "oomph" in it, ya know, for the cameras. This is going on live to MILLIONS of viewers.

Ultimate Spiderman: I'll show 'em what we think of your cameras.

Sure enough, Ultimate Spidey destroys the camera with a single punch, cutting off his connection between his show and his audience in some places.

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey! That was a live feed you just killed! Now what am I going to tell its folks?

Ultimate Spiderman: Tell 'em it was a mercy killing. If they've seen your show, they'll understand.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Wade this is not a game you're playing. This is a dangerous one.

Xenia: It sure is.

Ultimate Spiderman swings over to land in the oil rig, while we follow. We then look up to the large screen covered in static on the wall, as Deadpool quickly fixes it so he could appear to talk to us.

Ultimate Deadpool: Listen, Webby. I can't have you swingin' around in your footy pajamas with your buddies destroying my cameras.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Someone has to do it.

Ultimate Deadpool: You're gonna have to tangle with my ARMY! And by "army" I mean Production Assistants. And by Production Assistants I mean unpaid interns. And by unpaid interns I mean "fans". You guys are gonna have to tangle with my FANS!'

Me: We get the idea.

We stand there, baffled and dumbfounded, as we have little words to respond to the fact we'll be fighting his fanboys.

Ultiamte Spiderman: Lamest. Supervillain. Ever.

Me: Welcome to Comic Book Guy's world.

The TV switches back to the "Pain Factor" logo the second his fanboy army appears walking out a garage door to confront us with their baseball bats.

Leni: We're really doing this, aren't we?

Ultimate Spiderman: Yup.

Me: Okay Fanboy's COME AND GET SOME!

We went at them and punched and kicked and slashed and pulverized them all over!

I threw a grenade and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and blew them apart!

Ultimate Spidey: You fanboys are a lot more dangerous online!

Leni: Fighting fanboys aside, how else are we gonna win this game and get the fragment?

Ultimate Spidey: Those cameras are his eyes and ears. Knock 'em out and we'll flush him out. And I see one right over there.

Jayden: Where are the others?

I saw one.

Me: I see one.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted it.

Xenia: YEAH!

I punched a fanboy and kicked one and headbutt one and then bashed one in the crotch!

Ultimate Deadpool: By the way, I was the one who shot Amy. You're welcome!

Nico: That was you?!

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, I don't like the bitch, alright? She probably has 2013 people who hate her by now!

Me: You're right she does!

Jamesdean5842: He is right on that. Total Drama All Stars and Total Drama Pahkitew Island came out on September 10th, 2013 and and like how most of us HATE Sasuke Uchiha most of us hated Amy.

Nico: WOW!

Me: Trumbipular was wondering if Deadshot might have done that.

Ultimate Deadpool: Nope. That was me.

Me: Very clever.

On our way to a camera, Nico stepped on a whoopee cushion. In fact, he saw dozens of whoopee cushions on the floor.

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: Seriously?!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Ultimate Deadpool: Just wanted to liven things up.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is really funny too!

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Eddy: Top this one!

He threw the El Mongo Stink Bomb!

It hit Ultimate Deadpool and then.

LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

It exploded and Ultimate Deadpool coughed and gagged!

Nico then punched the camera.

KRASMASH!

Me: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

We then went to find another camera.

Ultimate Deadpool: By the way, nice job against Mr. Mind in the chapter covering the movie.

Nico: Thanks!

Ultimate Deadpool: Makes up for the fact that he hasn't had a full live action debut.

Poromon: That is true and he tasted like chicken!

Qin: He sure did!

Jamesdean5842: That was an awesome adventure for everyone.

Nico: Yep.

Spiderman fires a web shot that seemingly destroys the last camera, thus ruining Deadpool's game show.

Ultimate Spiderman: Easy peasy. (Spider sense tingles) Why is my Spider-Sense telling me there are MORE cameras popping up?

Ultimate Deadpool: C'mon, like I wouldn't have a backup plan? This is live TV, baby - the show must go on!

More cameras popped up.

Acid Man: I suspected this looked too easy.

Ultimate Deadpool: Also, I hope there are Gene Slammers for Robot Masters after the Pokemon ones.

Me: That would be a really awesome series!

Xenia: Yeah!

Astro Man: Is that even possible? We're not made of organic matter.

Galaxy Man: We're all mostly metal.

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, Digimon are made of data and yet there are Gene Slammers of those.

Me: You know he's right. But that will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Metal Sonic: I'm scanning for the locations of the cameras now.

Ultimate Spiderman: No need. One's flying in the sky above us and one's behind a cage nearby which I'll quickly take care of.

Me: Okay. I'll face the flying one.

I flew up and blasted the Flying Camera.

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: YEAH!

Ultimate Spidey: I just got rid of the baged one.

Randy Cunningham: That's two cameras down. How many do we have left?

Ultimate Spiderman: Two more, thankfully. They're around this area.

Let's check out the one in this room. Seems somewhat interesting.

Me: Right!

Lynn: Boy I'm really getting a massive case of deja-vu here. This is very similar to the battle we had with Adrena-Lyn.

Kim Possible: Yeah it sure is!

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, this is NOT like with Adrena Lyn. She wanted to use HER show to get rid of you guys! I, on the other hand, know you guys are immortal and am using my show simply to mess with you guys and have some fun.

Nico: Well, that's reassuring.

Me: Even though I love a good joke and love some fun what Adrena Lyn did was horrible. This is fun and awesome.

Qin: Yep.

We carefully enter the room as we have no idea what awaits them inside. What did await us was a little confusing as it looks like we've walked into an extremely cheap knockoff room based off "The Price is Right". There's even a small audience made of Deadpool's fans watching from upstairs while Deadpool continues acting as the host from the TV.

Ultimate Deadpool: Spider-Man! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! YOU GUYS are the next contestants on "The Priceless Fight!" COME ON DOWN!

Me: Feels like I'm back on the Price is Right.

Deadpool gestures us to a wall with a colorful gate that has his small logo on it.

Ultimate Deadpool: Let's see what you've won…

Loud footsteps can be heard from behind the gate as it opens, and walks out a large Deadpool-themed brute with a hammer

Ultimate Deadpool: A ridonkulously big enemy to fight!

Ultimate Spiderman: That's a prize?

The brutish fanboy roared, looking ready to clobber the heroes.

Ultimate Deadpool: Uh-oh! Looks like the Spider and friends are about to get squished!

Leni: This should only take a second.

Ultimate Deadpool: Aaand - we're out to commercial.

Ultimate Spiderman: YeahbutHUH?!

Ultimate Deadpool: Don't worry, we'll pick it up in the same spot when we come back. Guys? Get down there and keep the talent limbered up in the meantime.

Harley Quinn: Oh boy! This is gonna be fun!

Leni: Anyone have the fast forward button to skip this commercial?

Ultimate Spiderman: One fast forward coming up.

Ultimate Spiderman entered Rage Mode and then stated off by taking out 5 Fanboys.

We bashed them all over.

Me: Now back to our show!

A fanboy humorlessly drags another along the ground as Deadpool reappears on TV and stays true to his word picking things off from where they left off.

Ultimate Deadpool: Looks like the Spider and friends are about to get squished. GO GET HIM, BEAUREGARD!

Ultimate Spiderman: 'Beauregard?'

General Schwarz: Heh, your parents must've been on something when naming you.

The now named Beauregard roared.

Me: Bring it!

I formed an energy hammer and then smashed and bashed Beuregard and bashed him into a pulpy pancake!

Qin: Yeah! Take that!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Ultimate Spiderman: Third camera's down.

Ultimate Deadpool: Aw, man! Where am I gonna find another fan that big and antisocial?

Ultimate Spiderman: I dunno. How friendly are you with Ben Grimm?

Kermit: Or how about Cinderblock?

Thing: Yeah how friendly are you with me!?

Lola: Yeah!

The last camera, presumably, is inside a sizable control room designed after "The Oprah Winfry Show" as if we're walking into a talk show. There's some chairs sitting around on a circular platform with a Deadpool balloon in the middle, and the last camera waiting to be destroyed in front of the room.

Ultimate Spiderman: Mine!

Spidey rushes to destroy it, only for the camera to quickly disappear into the ground because of a proximity defense for being too close

Ultimate Spiderman: Wha-?

Me: A Proximity Defense System!

Ultimate Deadpool: Welcome to "The Wadey Wilson Show". Today's guests, Spider-Man and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Clawful: At least you haven't forgotten us.

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, Spiderman, buddies. Have a seat. Let's talk about the question of everyone's lips… how HOT is Kitty Pryde?

Leni: Uh, why are we talking about her?

The embarrassed Peter was groaning as it sounds like he doesn't want to talk about his complicated love life.

Ultimate Deadpool: Uhh! Almost as hot as that redhead I always see you saving.

Nico: You mean MJ?

Ultimate Spiderman: SSH!

Ultimate Deadpool: MJ, huh? Is that her name? Do I sense a bit of a love triangle there?

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh my god. I'm getting out of here.

Ultimate Deadpool: And is it true there's a clone of you out there with your brain, but trapped inside a girl's body?

Nico: Wait, REALLY?

Ultimate Spidey: Ehhh…

Ultimate Deadpool: Cause that's kinda like CREEPY. And by kinda I mean "insanely". I'd still hit it though.

Ultimate Spiderman: I'm gonna be sick.

Stewie: Sorry. But I'm gonna have to cut this short before you piss Nicole off!

Stewie fires a single shot from his blaster at the last camera as it reappears since no one is close to it at the moment, thus ruining Deadpool's show for his worldwide audience.

Me: Nice shot Stewie!

Leni: Feeling okay?

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah. Thanks for that. Can we go home already?

Gramma Stuffum: We destroyed all his cameras, so unless he has more, I think we're done.

Ultimate Deadpool: Congratulations, heroes! You've ruined my broadcast. And you deserve your prize…

Ultimate Spiderman: The fragment?

Just then, a fanboy knocks Ultimate Spiderman out with his mike.

Ultimate Deadpool: That won't do!

Fanboy: BAD SUPERHEROES! BAD!

Nico: Don't even think about doing that to us!

Ultimate Deadpool: (sighs) Can you at least go to the next area after the morph? Because that's where I'm taking webhead.

Jayden: That we can do. Go Go Samurai!

Tsukasa and Ikki: Henshin!

They transformed!

Jayden: FIRE! SAMURAI RANGER READY!

Tsukasa: DECADE OF RIDERS! KAMEN RIDER DECADE!

Ikki: TYRANNO DEMON! KAMEN RIDER REVICE!

Me: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Lets do it!

A while later, the knocked out Spiderman slowly wakes up on a lonely arena in the ocean while hearing the sound of someone driving a ski boat.

Ultimate Spiderman: Oww, my head!

Rango: Pete! Glad to see you're up!

Ultimate Spiderman: Did Deadpool knock you guys out too?

Vice: Nope. After Jayden and Ikki morphed, he let us teleport here.

Ultimate Spiderman: (sarcastically) That's nice of him.

Ultimate Deadpool: (on a ski boat) YOO-HOO! Watch me, Mommy! Watch me!

He says this only because he's deliberately about to crash his own boat to his own arena and cause it to explode upon impact, which only served to give him an explosion entrance as he jumps onto the middle of the arena while making an awesome pose in front of us.

Ultimate Deadpool: Ta-daa! Live an in person! The one, the only, DEADPO-oh, look at you.

Ultimate Spiderman: What about me?

Ultimate Deadpool: I thought you'd be taller. Oh well, we just won't use a lot of wide lenses. (continuing) DEADPOOL! Thank you, thank you. Don't throw flowers, just send money.

Ultimate Spiderman: Don't take this the wrong way, but you seem a couple peas short of a pad.

Leni: Was it not obvious already?

Me: Yeah!

Ultimate Deadpool: Just imagine my boss theme from the game playing right now!

Nico: What is he talking about?

Ultimate Spiderman: Don't question him. Just punch him.

Leni: I'll slash him!

Leni tried to slash him with her sword but he countered with his own swords.

Ultimate Deadpool: Now I see why you're leading. Because we both like to use swords among other things!

Jayden: Super Samurai Mode!

He donned his Super Samurai Outfit!

Qin: OH YEAH!

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: Let me clash with his swords.

Ultimate Deadpool clashed his swords with mine.

CLANG!

Sparks flew all over.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

We were clashing all over the place with incredible force.

Qin: Yeah!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

I kicked him in the face and knocked him down.

Ultimate Deadpool fired his gun at me at the same time I fired an energy blast at him. As a result, both my right arm and Deadpool's left arm got severed.

Ultimate Deadpool: Let's see who can regrow their limbs the fastest! And let's also see if your arm can grow into a second you!

Me: All right then.

I regrew my arm fast in 2 seconds. Deadpool had his arm grow back in 5 seconds.

Me: Thanks to Majin Buu's powers I can grow back my limbs instantly.

Leni charged at Ultimate Deadpool and grappled with him. She beat the crap out of him. When Ultimate Deadpool tried to slash at her, she avoided it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This continued two more times before she pushed him back.

Ultimate Deadpool: Now THIS is something that should've been in every level!

Nico: YEAH!

I punched Ultimate Deadpool down.

Ultimate Deadpool jumped over Randy and Jayden as they charged at him.

Ultimate Deadpool: How about that, Randy? You helped Nico against Kingfin. And now, you're one of the main focuses of this chapter.

Randy: We'll see.

He kicked Ultimate Deadpool and then clashed with him and I kicked Ultimate Deadpool in the back of the head.

Qin blasted him with a fire blast.

Vice: Well, I think it's time we settled that debate!

Ultimate Deadpool: (to Vice) People keep saying that you're the Kamen Rider version of me.

Vice: Well, I think it's time we settled that debate!

Ultimate Deadpool fired his guns at Tsukasa, Ikki, and Vice as they charged at him.

Then they dodged the bullets and smashed him down.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Ultimate Deadpool teleports away to one of the helipads.

Ultimate Deadpool: Get in there, boys! Show wally-webs and his buddies here they can't twist my doorknobs.

Ultimate Spiderman: Wally-webs? Seriously?

Me: Couldn't you come up with something unique?

Nico: Yeah!

Ultimate Deadpool then ended up pointing his guns at his Prime Version, who pointed a gun right back at him.

Deadpool: It really is a shame we have to fight each other.

Ultimate Deadpool: I know. It's an honor to meet another version of me!

Deadpool: Same here! But if I learned anything from hanging out with these guys, it's responsibility. And it's our responsibility to get that fragment even if we have to kick the crap out of you.

Ultimate Deadpool: Then do me a favor and don't hold back. Because I'm not going to.

Me: Like meeting yourself in the mirror.

Qin: It sure is.

Zhuqiaomon: I'll say!

Varie: Yeah.

Ultimate Deadpool jumped over Tsukasa as he tried to punch him.

Ultimate Deadpool: Just passing through, Tsukasa?

Tsukasa ducked.

Tsukasa: Yeah I'm just passing through.

Me: And also we're a bunch people you don't want to piss off!

Nico: Yeah!

Ultimate Deadpool clashed swords with Jayden.

Ultimate Deadpool: So, Jayden. When exactly are you guys meeting those Ranger team embodiments?

Nico: That's what I want to know!

Jayden: We're going to meet them after the Pokemon Gene-slammers are done.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: In a couple of days.

Ultimate Spiderman morphed his arms into tendrils.

Ultimate Spiderman: Time we wrapped this up. Gabriel, Leni, grab my tentacles. I got an idea.

Gabriel: Um… okay?

Leni: A girl touching a tentacle?

Ultimate Spiderman: This isn't Japan. Don't worry.

Leni: Ah. In that case

Spiderman starts spinning around himself while holding onto Gabriel and Leni. After building up momentum, Spiderman hurls both of them into Deadpool as he quickly webs him up so he won't escape, delivering a brutal frontal attack.

KRASMASH!

Me: WHOA! Nice combo attack!

Ultimate Deadpool: Owie!

After slightly rebounding from hitting him, Gabirel and Leni then each deal an additional strike to him simultaneously.

Nico: That had to hurt!

Venom: Boy that was really clever!

Camie: No kidding!

Ultimate Deadpool: Oh I just remembered, I have to… uh… floss.

Me: Why? Do you need to brush your teeth

Ultimate Spiderman: Ah, don't run away like a snivelling coward just cause we were whipping your heinie.

Ultimate Deadpool: I'm not running away! I'm just going to find a dictionary so I can look up 'snivelling'! Snivelling… (laughs) Hahaha - heinie. (hops onto a ski boat)

Tchang Zu: Get back here!

Leni: Oh no you don't!

We flew after him as he drove his ski boat. Spider-Man takes the more fun approach and attaches two weblines on the retreating boat to ski on from behind as he hollers in enjoyment.

Me: You're not going to get away from us that easily!

Xenia: YEAH! We'll find you like a bird seeking it's prey!

A few minutes later, Deadpool is still on his ski boat while successfully luring us to another dangerous oil rig for us to play in

Ultimate Deadpool: Well, my little petunias, it's been fun! For me, I mean. Not so much for you guys.

He purposely crashes his boat to a bottom tower to stop Spider-Man who's still skiing behind him.

Ultimate Spiderman: Uh-oh! Whoa!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Spidey quickly web-zips to the top of the tower before he was caught in the explosion

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

We got out of the explosion.

Ultimate Spiderman: Okay. That was an experience.

Leni: You okay? That was quite a ride, huh?

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah.

Tsukasa: Where did Deadpool run off to?

Ultimate Spiderman: Must've escaped before his boat crashed.

We find ourselves walking in a large tube with steam vents all around.

Ultimate Spiderman: Nowhere to go but up.

We flew up.

Eventually, we managed to crawl out the tube with little difficulty. We walk out the door into another oil rig that presumably has the same rules, cameras and traps as the other one wesurvived in. But this one features a little conversation between four of Deadpool's unpaid intern fanboys.

Fanboy 1:Hey man. Love your outfit.

Fanboy 2: Back atcha! You get yours in the fan club catalogue too?

Fanboy 1: Nah, the gift shop. You know, if you get it in person they actually tailor it for you.

Fanboy 3: No way! Right there in the shop?

Fanboy 1: Yeah. I mean, they take your measurements there in the shop. Doing the actual tailoring takes a couple days, but it's sooo worth it.

Fanboy 4: Yeah, I was gonna say -.

Fanboy 1: I mean, right?

Fanboy 2: Dude dude dude dude dude… turn around, let me look at how it fits ya. Yeah. I gotta say, that is really nice.

Fanboy 1: I'm telling you, man. Tailored.

We stand there from a distance in silence, motionless after listening to their strange little conversation. We exchange weird looks and eyebrow raises before casually walking away while allowing those fanboys continue talking about tailored clothes in peace.

Me: Are they talking about their outfits?

Eli: Sure feels like it.

Qin: Yeah.

Leni: So I'm assuming there are cameras here too?

Ultimate Spiderman: Yup. Nine.

Rose the Huntsgirl: Where are they?

Ultimate Spiderman: Two in the sky. Six down in a lower level. And one somewhere in the center here.

Ikki: Let's see if this makes it easier.

Vice Up! Gattsuri! Nottori! Kuronuri! Kamen Rider Revice! Vice! Vice! Vice!

Ikki and Vice merged into Kamen Rider Jack Revice.

Me: All right.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get to finding time and tearing them apart.

We appraoched a camera with a couple of Fanboys near it.

Fanboy: Gonna need to see some clearance.

Ultimate Spiderman: Will this count?

He disarmed the fanboy of his gun.

I took it and blew his head off.

Qin blasted the camera.

Qin: One down.

We went and found camera after camera and blasted them.

We appraoched another camera with a bop bag and nearby fanboys. I approached the bop bag and it began beeping.

Bop bag: Hi! I'm a bop bag ready to go boom!

Nico: Say what?!

Nico threw the camera and bop bag and then it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Nico: Close one. But it destroyed the camera.

Duff Killigan destroyed a camera with his golf clubs.

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, Duff. You and Lori ever gonna have that golf off that was promised so many times in the story?

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Lad, we're still planning that out!

Lori: Yeah!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted more cameras apart.

Nico: Take that.

Ikki saw a camera with a huge fanboy near it.

Ikki: Another huge one!

The fanboy tried to hit Ikki with his hammer only for him to knock out nearby smaller fanboys.

BOWLING CRASH!

Nico teleported and snapped the big fanboys neck.

Eli then smashed the camera.

Qin: Nice one!

Me: I wonder if Deadpool would be able to come back after someone snap his neck.

Nico: Yeah he might.

Leni: PLEASE tell me that's all the cameras?

Ultimate Spiderman: Uhhhhh…

Leni: How many THIS time?!

Ed: Leni calm down.

Ultimate Spiderman: Seven.

Thorn: WHY?!

Ultimate Spiderman: Now, now! Good news, there all seem to be standing in one place.

Leni: Thank god.

Me: Good. That will make it easier.

Xenia: Yep.

Ultimate Deadpool: Did I mention that these ones have flamethrowers?

Nico: Say what now?!

Me: Flamethrower cameras!? You got to be out of your fucking mind!

Then we saw them look at us and then they fired streams of fire at us! WE ABSORBED THE FIRE ALL OVER!

The ultimate Spiderman is too sick of all these cameras showing up to annoy us and quickly goes in destroying them all. All but three, as the remaining cameras are inside a studio room similar to other one that was used for "The Wadey Wilson Show". Spiderman regroups with us inside the studio room.

Nico: I REALLY hope these are the last cameras

Me: Same here.

Ultimate Deadpool: Welcome back to "The Wadey Wilson Show", with our special guests, Walthrop Webs and our favorite invincible heroes.

Nico: Damn straight!

Ultimate Deadpool: Now, Walthrop, let's talk about that time you and Wolverine switched brains…

Leni: That really happened?

Ultimate Spiderman: I rather not discuss that.

Nico: Didn't Doc Ock have a scrapped plan involving that?

Ultimate Spiderman: Well actually, I've got a question for you, Deadpool. Where'd you get that fragment?

Ultimate Deadpool: 'I'm really glad you asked. It was on my bed when I woke up one morning.

Me: Seriously? Did the Tooth Fairy give it to you for losing some of your teeth?

Ultimate Deadpool: Very funny.

Ultimate Spiderman: Is that ALL of the cameras?!

Ultimate Deadpool: Oh the horror. The inhumanity!

Me: Sheesh bub get a better acting career.

Wolverine: Alright, bub. Where are you?! Zip it and tell us where you are so we can knock your lights out?!

Ultimate Deadpool: Oh, I'm waving to you outside.

Nico: Wait, what?!

We look out the window to see that the merc with the mouth really is waving at them outside on a nearby platform even though he is still on TV right now.

Me: He sure is crafty I'll give him that.

Qin: Lets get him!

Ultimate Deadpool: Congratulations! For surviving this long, you've received the Pain Factor Home Game! Now you can risk your well-being and sanity for the entertainment of others in the comfort of your own home! Follow me to pick up your prize!

He leaps onto a container and jumps down to another oil rig building nearby.

Ultimate Deadpool: Can the prize be stuffing a sock in your mouth, instead?

We zip over and follow him into the next building. When we entered the large studio room, the doors and windows suddenly close shut to prevent us from escaping.

Nico: Of course! Another trap!

Ultimate Spiderman: Did you seriously just try to lock us in a room? What are we, grounded?

Ultimate Deadpool: Just sit tight, my little mouth breathers. We gotta pause for another word from our sponsor. Brought to you by Denzel Washington!

And so, while we keep themselves occupied fighting his fanboy army and a one or two brutes entering the studio, Deadpool babbles on about that sponsor of his for his commercial break.

We blasted them all over the place.

Ultimate Deadpool: There is a world of sprits. Unseen by most, but just as real as our own. And when you need a guy to penetrate those mysteries, you know who to call. STRANGE. Doctor Strange. Yeaaah, Stephen Strange Junior. A man who has ventured back from the other side. And has cheated death himself is now available for…

Leni: How long is he going to keep talking?

Ultimate Spiderman: Hopefully another few seconds.

Ultimate Deadpool:… When it comes to the supernatural, there's only one name to call. STRANGE…

Nico: He's still talking.

Ultimate Spiderman: Another few seconds.

I put on earmuffs and fired waves of energy and blasted the fanboys and blew them apart. Then I fired an energy blast and blew the door apart.

Ultimate Deadpool:… Okay everybody. We're back in five. Four. Three…

Deadpool finally shuts up, for a brief moment, and opens up the doors for us to finally walk outside after we finished surviving his onslaught of his fans. We stand outside on a platform next to nothing but the big wide ocean and several platforms out in the near distance.

Leni: I give up. What now?

Once again, Deadpool shows his face on the floating screens around the platform with an important announcement.

Ultimate Deadpool: With highs in the mid-60s and the low of 75. On the bad news tip, viewers are advised to seek higher ground 'cause we're about to have a MASSIVE tidal wave tear through here. Looks like it'll be caused about five seconds from now by some nutty feathered plucker detonating a WHOLE mess of explosives underwater. Of course, the question on everyone's lips is: Who would be CRAZY enough to- Oh, wait. IT'S ME!

Rhomboid: He's going to do what now?

And then, bam, just like that, Spider-Man's head tingles throughout the brain and beyond after sensing his biggest obstacle yet, because out there vastly approaching from the distance, it's the biggest tidal wave he has ever laid eyes upon, and it's coming right for them this instant.

Ultimate Spiderman: HOLY SHIT!

Me: TIDAL WAVE!

Maria: IS HE INSANE?!

Ultimate Spiderman: Go, go, GO, GO, GO, GO!

WE RUSHED OUT AND FLEW UP INTO THE AIR!

We got out of there just in time.

Ultimate Deadpool: Unbelievable! They deserve a breather for that one! Too bad they're gonna have to race another tidal wave!

Nico: HUH?!

We see the second tidal wave approaching from more underwater explosives detonated by Deadpool.

Ultimate Spidey: Go, go, GO, GO, GO, GO, GO!

We flew higher and got out of there as the wave hit.

Qin: Close one.

Xenia: Geez!

Me: Nice try Wade!

Ultimate Spiderman: WOOO! DID IT! And I think I just peed my costume a little bit.

Ultimate Deadpool: I heard that. Again, we're broadcasting this… LIVE.

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh, great.

Sixshot: Hey, if I was wearing pants, I'd be on the same boat.

Ultimate Deadpool: Speaking of boats…

And while we continue traversing to the next tall platform, another tidal wave predictably appears. What we didn't predict is that this one puts the other two to shame from how big and utterly terrifying it looks like.

Leni: Oh. My. God.

Ultimate Deadpool: I dunno, man. I don't think that platform's gonna be high enough, do you? You remember what I said about boats a second ago. You MIGHT wanna think about catching the next boat, know what I mean? Think you can escape this and get to my platform in 1 minute?

St Patricia: Let's do our entrance as soon we get close to him!

Me: Right!

Nico: Lets go!

We went after him.

He later got to the platform and then the spirits of the actors of the world appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the platform and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay Wade you've had your fun. Now you got to deal with us!

Ultimate Deadpool: And here they are! Bedeviled and bedraggled, drowned but not out… the men and woman, the myths, the legends, the non-mutant superheroes

Ultimate Spidey: Do villains find me this annoyingly talkative? Uh… Don't answer that. All right, Ugly McEvilsteen! You're about to get CANCELLED!"

Ultimate Deadpool: Aaaand… cut! hat's a wrap! Great show, everybody! Great show. Here ya go kid - you earned it!

He casually tosses the webhead the fragment he and us have fought tirelessly for all day.

Nico: FINALLY!

Ultimate Spidey: Uh… thanks.

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, fair is fair, right? BTW, what's the deal with that thing, anyhoo?

Ultimate Spiderman: Well, it's a long story. Basically it gives bad guys extra super powers, so I have to…

Me: Wait it's too easy.

But he took a closer look at the fragment, only to flip it and see the "Made in Canada" logo on the back, quickly realizing we've been tricked

Ultimate Spiderman: Wait a sec… This is a prop!

Kaos: You tricked us!

Me: I knew it was a fake!

Meanwhile, Deadpool reveals he's still in possession of the real Tablet fragment in his hand as he begins absorbing its incredible power for a new trick.

Ultimate Deadpool: OHH-HHHH, CANDY BAR! GONNA GET A CANDY BAR!

And the power he receives is perhaps the worst, most horrifying power imaginable that'll make him truly unstoppable to beat that we cannot comprehend if they could. And that is? The ability to make clones of himself. 2 of them, in fact.

WE GASPED!

Ultimate Deadpool: Snap! Crackle! Chop!

Ultiamte Spiderman: Oh god no.

Me: Three Deadpool for the price of one!

Deadpool 1: I love this! Finally, some to laugh at my jokes! Hey, what's green and makes noise?

Deadpool 2: What?

Deadpool 1: The Incredible Honk!

Deadpool 1 made a funny noise that got his clones laughing aloud while we stand there horrified of the three Deadpools. But once they're done laughing, they only have one other thing they want to do now.

Deadpool 2: KILL 'EM!

Deadpool 3: KILL 'EM!

Deadpool 1: KILL 'EM!

Tsukasa: More of you won't matter!

Final Kamen Ride: Decade!

Tsukasa became his complete form.

Synchro Up! Ohing! OK! Shonin! Rex! Rolling! Kamen Rider! Revi! Vice! Revice! Shin!

Ikki and Vice merged into Kamen Rider Revice Shin.

Me: I'll take the one with swords.

Nico: The one with the Grenade Launcher is mine.

Eddy: And I'll take the one with the blaster.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: Boy dealing with one Deadpool is enough now we got to deal with Ugly One, Ugly Two and Ugly Three!

Deadpool 3: Pineapple surprise!

He threw grenades at Kermit, but he dodged them as they exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Kermit: Say. Something does seem different about this Deadpool. So far he's only been chugging grenades at me. Not using his other weapons.

Anakin was clashing his lightsabers to block Deadpool 2's blades.

ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAP!

Anakin: This one is using his swords against me. My lightsaber is better!

I clashed with Deadpool 2.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Rango was firing his guns to counter Deadpool 1's own guins.

Rango: This one seems to prefer a shootout with me.

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Eddy fired laser and energy blasts from his blaster.

Ultimate Spiderman: Wait! I think I understand what Kermit is talking about. These Deadpools. They're not just clones. They're different personalities split into physical form with each one favoring their own weapon. In a way, they're weaker than when they were as one since neither of them have access to a full arsenal.

Me: That is very awesome!

Qin: It sure is.

I clashed more with Deadpool 2.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

The three Deadpools all disappear to drop numerous big bag bombs from the sky. They formed together to form a heart shape.

Nico: Incoming!

We narrowly avoided the multiple, devastating explosions from the Deadpool bombs.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Deadpools then suddenly reappear back in the arena laughing like crazy

Deadpool 1: That was Deadpoolicious. In case you're wondering, that's my new word for awesome.

Deadpool 2: Looks like you'll live for ONE MORE DAY!

Deadpool 3: Hey, this is my taunt line.

But then he saw us in a force field dome I made and we were unscathed.

Me: Nice try!

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Seriously, man?!

Deadpool 1: Relax. Tell ya what. If you defeat us in a specific order, I'll join your little club.

Nico: Which is?

Deadpool 2: First, guns. Then swords. And finally, grenades.

Qin: Good idea.

Deadpool 1: (fires guns at Eddy) Ever wonder if you got your own Omnitrix?

Eddy: That would be cool.

Deadpool 1: Your Sinister 12 could consist of your evil twin, Your Bro in the Iron Monger suit, Lobo, Some wacko with a bat and explosives, Jack Spicer, Control Freak, Psyphon, Crimson Dynamo, Skulker, Fracture, Electro, and Clayface!

Eddy: That would be so awesome!

BANG!

Eddy fired a blast and blasted Deadpool 1 down.

CLANG!

Deadpool 2: (clashes swords with me) The force is strong with you!

Me: The Force has ALWAYS been strong with me.

KROW!

I kicked him in the face and slashed him and cut a huge whole across his chest!

Me: Try regenerating from this.

I teleported behind him and grabbed him and snapped his neck!

Deadpool 3 got cocky and juggled his grenades only for Nico to knock him down.

The grenades then hit Deadpool 3 and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Three Deadpool were down.

They all got up.

Me: Amazed you survived all that.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico charged at Deadpool 2 and bashed him down.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Deadpool 1 and Eli fired Force lightning blasts and electrocuted him.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Had enough?

Deadpool 1: Never!

But then Roman Goodwin, Carly Atlas, Devack, Misty Tredwell, Kalin, Greiger, Rex Goodwin, Atomic Skull, Ben Ravencroft and Kerbero Gangan came.

Nico: Roman Goodwin, Carly Atlas, Devack, Misty Tredwell, Kalin, Greiger, Rex Goodwin, Atomic Skull, Ben Ravencroft and Kerbero Gangan.

Deadpool 1: And in this corner, we have the Dark Signers, the DC version of Radioactive Man, one of the Ganglers from Lupinranger vs Patranger, and a powerful sorecerer that only me and few others remember!

Atomic Skull: Never thought of myself that way.

Ben Ravencroft: At least some people remember me.

Qin: Yeah.

Kerbero Gangan: I was lucky enough to be in the Core MOE members.

Nico: Yeah.

Roman Goodwin: (To Nico) We heard you faced Amy.

Nico: We sure did.

Carly Atlas: Please tell me you thrashed her!

Me: We did Carly. You were there with us.

Carly Atlas: Oh right.

Then Shaidos came.

Me: Shaidos. You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Shaidos: I know.

Qin: Cool.

Deadpool 2: Anything you want to say to the cameras.

Shaidos: Um… don't stay out too late?

Me: Good advice.

We got the battles underway.

---

Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Wednesday Addams, Ingrid Third, Bonnie Terrez, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, Black Widow (Sailor Moon), Spidertron, Dokugomon, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - Nico's rescue on a Tar Swamp Planet, Lily was crying about yesterday and we were battling Amy and Samey, Dana and Indigo Zap transformed against Amy.

---

Roman Goodwin was first..

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) Nico's rescue was on a Tar Swamp Planet where Lily was crying about yesterday. And Samey, Dana and Indigo Zap transformed against Amy before battling against her.

Bertrand: They sure did and it was really amazing.

RD Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding there. It was amazing.

Wednesday Addams: It was a really fun battle and cool.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: It sure was cool.

Roman Goodwin: I'm glad that Amy got sent back to Lynn"s Table. Lets do it!

Bertrand: JOROGUMO POWER!

He flared up a black and red aura in the shape of the a Jorogumo!

Roman: WERESPIDER POWER!

He flared up a red aura in the shape of a Human Spider!

Bertand sang opposite attract by Paula Abdul and Roman sang You Can't Hurry Love by Phil Collins and they fired waves of red fire and magic and smashed them down.

---

Haiku, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Shadow Lucy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Hummerzoom, Humzee, Swoopy, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - Us battling Another Di Lung, Raccoons, Valkyries, Sandman, Dog Skeletons, Sindbad and Trumbipular and they were the Embodiments of Water, Diamond and Phoenix

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Nico, She Hulk's team, Trumbipular's team, and the others did good battling Another Di Lung, Raccoons, Valkyries, Sandman, Dog Skeletons, Sindbad and Trumbipular. They they were the Embodiments of Water, Diamond and Phoenix.

Haiku: That was really amazing.

Goku: It sure was awesome to see.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too. It was awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was cool.

Hex: Yeah it was.

Carly Atlas: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Haiku: FLARE FAIRY POWER!

She flared up an orange aura in the shape of a Fire Fairy!

Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD POWER!

She flared up an orange aura in the shape of a hummingbird.

Haiku sang Another Day in Paradise by Phil Collins and Carly sang Venus by Bananarama. Haiku and group fired waves of orange fire, blood, bones, skulls, magic, stars and lightinng and smashed them down.

---

## Dante, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Raven, Gwen, Crimson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Evil Coconuts (Sonic), Monkar (Samurai Jack), Gorillamon, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - Lincoln's rescue in Louisville, Kentucky

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Louisville, Kentucky. How was it?

Dante: It was really fun and cool. we took down Towa and Aeos.

Jessie Bannon: That was really awesome and fun.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun and cool one.

Featherweight: You got that right.

Sprocket: It sure was cool.

Devack: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Dante: BIGFOOT POWER!

He flared up a yellow aura in the shape of Bigfoot!

Devack: MONKEY POWER!

He flared up a yellow aura in the shape of a monkey.

Dante sang Wolf Totem by The Hu and Devack sang Rock Me by Amadeus. Dante and group fired waves of yellow fire, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Persephone, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Ennui, Lars Loud, Young Gwen, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Freezard, Snizzard, Datascammer, Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - Meeting Elrena Larxene

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) I heard you guys met Elrena Larxene. (laughs) Her name is Elena's former name and Nobody name combined!

Persephone: That is really cool. Also she is the embodiment of Larxene as well as the Keyblade knight of San Fransokyo.

Hex: She is really amazing.

Rarity: She most certainly is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: She is really awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Misty Tredwell: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Persephone: KOMODO POWER!

She flared up a Green Aura in the shape of a Komodo Dragon!

Misty Tredwell: COCKATRICE POWER!

She flared up a green aura in the shape of a Cockatrice!

Persephone sang Show Me Love by Robin S and Misty Tredwell sang Holiday by Madonna. Persephone and group fired green fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Morpheus, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Natasha Hernandez, Sakura Adachi, Shannon Simpson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Bulldozer Org, Constructicon Devastator, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Bonefin Galaxy was next

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Bonefin Galaxy was next. All anyone has to do there is fight the Kingfin.

Morpheus: Yeah no kidding. He was a big fish carcass.

Giganta: Yeah he sure was.

Applejack: We were amazed by it.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: That was awesome though.

Kalin: It sure was. Lets do it!

Morpheus: CYCLOPS POWER!

He flared up a blue aura in the shape of the Cyclops!

Kalin: OGRE POWER!

He flared up a blue aura in the shape of an Ogre.

Morpheus sang Ninja Rap by Vanilla Ice and Kalin sang Sledgehammer by Peter Gabriel. Morpheus and group fired waves of blue fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Boris, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Sylvia Exitor, Night Wing Sorceress, Halifa, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Splashing Whale Raider, Whale Imagin, Whale Mutant, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - the Mascots had a good lunch eating Chinese Tangerine Chicken

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Mascots had a good lunch eating Chinese Tangerine Chicken. I hope you had some as well.

Boris: Oh we all did and it was good.

Kouta: Boy some of the best ever.

Fluttershy: It was a really good meal for everyone.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja it was.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Greiger: Cool. Lets do it!

Boris: KRAKEN POWER!

He flared up a dark blue aura in the shape of the Kraken!

Greiger: WHALE POWER!

He flared up a dark blue aura in the shape of a whale!

Boris sang No Scrubs by TLC and Greiger sang Step By Step by New Kids on the Block. Boris and group fired waves of indigo fire, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Brittney, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Alicia Chan, Lydia Deetz, Yumi Ishiyama, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Tengu Warriors, Iyo Hoshino, Crow Imagin, Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - Ultimate Deadpool is next and we're getting a strong sense of Déjà-Vu

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Ultimate Deadpool is next. You guys must be getting a strong sense of Déjà-Vu

Brittney: We sure are. This is exactly like what Adrena-Lyn did a while back and it was crazy.

Amber: We were told all about that and it was amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy that was a really amazing adventure.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Rex Goodwin: Boy that is very coincidental. Lets do it!

Brittney: ARGENTAVIS POWER!

She flared up a purple aura in the shape of the Argentavis Bird from millions of years ago.

Rex Goodwin: CONDOR POWER!

He flared up a purple aura in the shape of a condor!

Brittney sang Say My Name by Destiny's Child and Rex sang Gettin' Jiggy with It by Will Smith. Brittney and grou fired waves of purple fire and fire and smashed them down.

---

Maggie, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Mavis, Sam Manson, Juleka, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Universe 666 Blight, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - Ultimate Deadpool is doing what Adrena-Lyn did

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Ultimate Deadpool is doing what Adrena-Lyn did. Except it's less trying to kill you guys and more having fun and messing around.

Maggie: Yeah Deadpool is really having a lot of fun.

Kimimaro: I agree there too.

Rainbow Dash: This is going to be a really fun and awesome

adventure.

Scootalo: It sure will be.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Atomic Skull: Boy this will be awesome. Lets do it!

Maggie: MOTHMAN POWER!

She flared up a black aura in the shape of the Mothman!

Atomic Skull: MONGOLIAN DEATH WORM POWER!

He flared up a green aura in the shape of the Mongolian Death Worm!

Maggie sang I Will Always Love You by Whitney Houston and Atomic Skull sang I Want It That Way by the Backstreet Boys. Maggie and group fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Lorica the Dark Matter, Darla Darkworld, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Sanderson Sisters, Ghost of Sarah Ravencroft, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - Ultimate Deadpool is doing a lot of 4th Wall Breaking

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) Ultimate Deadpool is doing a lot of 4th Wall Breaking. (laughs) That still won't help him against Leni, Jayden, Randy, Kermit, Rango, Tsukasa, and Ikki and Vice!

Shannon: No it won't! But Deadpool always is a really funny guy.

Blackfire: He sure is a funny guy.

Princess Luna: I agree there and it's amazing.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yeah it's awesome.

Gari: Yeah you said it.

Blackout: I agree there.

Ben Ravencroft: I agree there. Lets do it!

Shannon: WITCH POWER!

She flared up a Black Witch Aura!

Ben Ravencroft: YATAGARASU POWER!

He flared up a purple aura in the shape of the legendary Three Legged Crow from Japanese Folklore.

Shannon sang Bed of Roses by Screaming Trees and Ben sang In God's Country by U2. Shannon and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Centaur Man, Elizabetha Draculana, Carla Nazca, Elizabeth Victoria, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Kangaroo (Marvel), Kangaroo Monster (CTCD), Kangarumon, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - Ultimate Deadpool can be in 3 places at once with the fragment

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Ultimate Deadpool can be in 3 places at once with the fragment. Too bad each clone has a specfic part of his arsenal.

Gaz: But it makes it even more awesome and challenging.

Fat Albert: Yeah it sure does!

Princess Celestia: It sure does and it's fun. J.D. is really showing him his swordsmanship.

King Solar: Wow no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah and Leni is helping out with that.

Amber Morning: Boy no kidding. That is awesome.

Spotlight: I'm worried that this whole Oil Platform might explode.

Kerbero: Me too. Lets do it!

Gaz: TRI-HORNED BUNYIP POWER!

She flared up a brown aura in the shape of the Tri-Horned Bunyip!

Kerbero: KANGAROO POWER!

He flared up a Kangaroo Shaped brown aura!

Gaz sang What Have You Done For Me Lately by Janet Jackson and Kerbero sang Keen by That Petrol Emotion! Gaz and group fired waves of light and smashed then down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Shaidos

---

Shaidos was next.

Shaidos: Boy this version of Deadpool is silly.

Nico: And one helluva talker.

May: No kidding.

Shaidos: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Ultimate Deadpool, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Lucky: Time to Test Your Luck!

Tsurugi: Lets make this Legendary!

Nico: Lets get him!

GALAXY!

Rangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and stars and blasted Shaidos all over and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Shaidos you have failed this world!

Kyurangers: We will take back the galaxy!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Deadpool 3: This is the part where you do a Legendary Mode, right?

Troy: And call for backup.

Tsukasa: It'll be exciting since this is my time to shine.

Kamen Ride: RPM Red!

Kamen Ride: RPM Blue!

Kamen Ride: RPM Green!

Kamen Ride: RPM Yellow!

Kamen Ride: RPM Black!

Kamen Ride: RPM Silver!

Kamen Ride: RPM Gold!

Tsukasa turned into RPM Red and Daiki summoned clones of the RPM Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

They turned into the RPM Rangers!

Jayden: Shogun mode! Power of the Ancestors!

He donned his Shogun Mode!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

We then went at all three Deadpool and bashed and smashed them all over.

Rango shot at the Deadpool with the guns.

BANG BANG!

The blasts hit him in his legs.

Qin: Take this!

She fired blasts of fire and burned him.

Anakin slashed at the Deadpool with the swords,

SLASH SLASH!

He slashed him down!

Nico fired an energy blast and blasted the Grenade Launcher Deadpool.

Me: Yeah! Now to end this!

Nico knocked out the gun one and the sword one.

Me: Time for this!

Qin: Lets dance!

Deadpool: There's only room for one Deadpool!

Eximiar, Swassa, Gintanai, Loderool, Nivenna, Aokua, Lystone, Lomna, Aszil, Rothar, and Illexia blasted and Smashed Ultimate Deadpool.

Deadpool, Gwenpool, Beachcomber and Thunderblast used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Beachcomber's weapons and Deadpool and Gwenpool's powers 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Deadpool and Thunderblast: THUNDER DEAD SHOT!

Gwenpool and Beachcomber: BEACH GWEN BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle's Magic of Friendship and Kaos: MAGIC OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Pinkie Pie's Laughter of Tech Parties and INSTIGATOR: TECH OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Applejack's Honesty of Apples & Earth and the Vreedle Brothers:

EARTH OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Fluttershy's Kindness of Animals & Life and Carmen Dillo: LIFE OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Rarity's Generosity of Jewels & Water and Duff Killigan: WATER OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer's Forgiveness of Fire and El Oso: FIRE OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash's Loyalty of Lightning & Air and Tchang Zu: AIR OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer's Empathy of Skulls & Bones and Dr. Starline: UNDEAD OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Princess Luna's Moonlight Darkness and Hades Beast Specter: DARK OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Princess Celestia's Light of the Sun and King of Flan: LIGHT OF SKYLANDS BLAST!

Vinyl Scratch's Music of the Rave and Metal Sonic: RAVE MUSIC BLAST!

Luster Dawn's Sunlit Love and Gramma Stuffum: DAWN FOOD BLAST!

Ink Rose's Darkness of the Gothic and General Schwarz: GOTHIC DARKNESS FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet,

Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN BLAST OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Spiderman, Mane 10, Deadpool, Nico, Eli, Leni and me: DEADPOOL RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ACTOR ELEMENT STYLE: DENZEL WASHINGTON!

Entrapta: ACTOR LIGHTNING STYLE: LEONARDO DICAPRIO!

Perfuma: ACTOR NATURE STYLE: TOM CRUISE!

Frosta: ACTOR ICE STYLE: TOM HANKS!

Shantae: ACTOR MAGIC STYLE: ROBERT DE NIRO!

Akko: ACTOR STAR STYLE: SAMUEL L. JACKSON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said actors.

Lincoln and his harem: ACTOR FINAL SMASH: ACTOR BLAST!

They fired hadoukens based on film actors!

The blasts all hit Ultimate Deadpool and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ultimate Spidey charged at Deadpool 2 and grappled with him. He beat the crap out of him. When Deadpool 2 tried to slash at him, he avoided it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This continued two more times before he pushed him back.

Leni punched him in his face and pounded him.

Lincoln: Show's over, Deadpool.

That attack knocked back Deadpool so hard he starts moving around all dizzy like as he could barely hold his own footing. His two clones soon disappear as his strength and comedy drains from his body

Ultimate Deadpool: We'll be righ' back… after theesh messhages…

FWOMP!

Deadpool finally falls down to the ground, snoring loudly while knocked out cold.

Devack: Thank God that's over!

Misty Tredwell: That was actually pretty fun.

Me: He is out cold.

As we regroup, the fragment we fought so desperately fought so long and hard for emerges from his body.

I grabbed the fragment.

Me: Got it.

King Kai: Another successful mission! You get a HIGH rating for that one.

Greiger: Damn straight!

Me: You got that right King Kai.

Ultimate Spidey: Uh, just one thing… How do we get home?"

We remember we're standing in an arena out in the middle of nowhere.

Me: Lets just head back to New York.

I took out a compass and pointed north.

Me: That way.

Rex Goodwin: We can teleport out of here.

Kalin: After we drop Deadpool off at SHIELD Jail,

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

We did so and landed back in New York City.

Nico: And that's a wrap. Awesome job, gang, we took down Ultimate Deadpool and got the next piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Luna's older brother, Logan Angmarl.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LUNA, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the dark energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch appear.

Luna Angmarl: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Angmarl skinsuit, and show yourself, Logan!

Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal darkness, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with black hair and dark blue and purple eyes similar as Luna's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Logan Angmarl, the evil older brother of Luna Angmarl and the ninth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, Logan Angmarl.

Luna Angmarl: The ninth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would have never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Logan, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Logan Angmarl: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Luna Angmarl: You're all bark and no fucking bite, Logan. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Luna Angmarl's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch's Fiendish Darkness Nightmare Scythe of Fiendish Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Logan Angmarl, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Luna Angmarl: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Logan, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Logan, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Luna Angmarl was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars and darkness surrounding it, there are nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, angels, and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Logan Angmarl: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Luna Angmarl emerged, but she was changed forever.

Luna Angmarl grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch with the Fiend Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fiend, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch with red gems for eyes and holding the Fiend, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Luna Angmarl has on a short-sleeved black blouse, black sleeveless tank top, long black frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch surrounded by stars, nightmare creatures, and fiends. Suddenly, Luna Angmarl felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Luna Angmarl's massive Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch's Fiendish Darkness Nightmare Scythe of Fiendish Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luna Angmarl's Fiendish Darkness Monarch Angmarl the

Fiendish Monarch Fiendish Demon Darkness Phoenix Angel Scythe of Darkness Phoenix Fiendish Monarch Angmarl Justice, it's a brand-new massive scythe measuring at 8'6" in length with embedded purple gems and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, curved blade with large purple dragon head on the tang, large white angel faces built into both sides of the heel, longer midnight black handle, four black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large purple phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch's head with red gems for eyes and large purple gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch that said, "Luna Angmarl, Gene-Slammer of Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch, Duchess of Nightmares, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Billy McLean, Archenemy of Kaminari Kogoro, Destroyer of Logan Angmarl, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Darkness, Fiends, Nightmares, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ルナ・アングマール、凶暴な君主アングマールのジーン・スラマー、悪夢の公爵夫人、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラ

ウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ビリー・マクリーンの粉砕者、雷小五郎の宿敵、ローガン・アングマールの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そしてサヴィまたは、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、悪魔、悪夢、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Suddenly, Luna Angmarl's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Luna Angmarl has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ANGMARL THE FIENDISH MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIENDISH DARKNESS ANGEL FIENDISH DARKNESS ANGMARL THE FIENDISH MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE FIENDISH DARKNESS ANGEL FIENDISH DARKNESS ANGMARL THE FIENDISH MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIENDISH DARKNESS ANGEL FIENDISH DARKNESS ANGMARL THE FIENDISH MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Luna Angmarl's Super Angel-Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Logan Angmarl saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch and fired blasts of darkness at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, darkness, nightmare creatures, fiends, phoenixes, and angels at Logan Angmarl, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, HELL'S FURY IS ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED!

Lincoln: Awesome, Luna Angmarl's transformed into her Super Angel-Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Logan big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Logan.

Luna Angmarl: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Fiendish Nightmare Darkness Phoenix Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Fiendish Nightmare Darkness Phoenix Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Luna Angmarl.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Logan, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Luna in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Luna Angmarl and Lincoln went after Logan Angmarl who continued firing light blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Logan Angmarl and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatsword and scythe leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Luna Angmarl also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Logan Angmarl even madder than ever!

Logan Angmarl: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Logan Angmarl fired more darkness blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his darkness aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Logan Angmarl's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the darkness powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and halo with four orbiting golden rings glowed, and that caused Logan Angmarl to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and sent Logan Angmarl flying into the air, then, Lincoln and Luna Angmarl fired powerful blasts of darkness at Logan Angmarl, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Luna Angmarl and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatsword and scythe and powered down, and Luna Angmarl's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, gold halo with four orbiting gold rings around the halo's corners behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Luna Angmarl: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Logan. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Luna.

Suddenly, Luna Angmarl wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Luna Angmarl's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Angmarl the Fiendish Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and fiends shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Luna Angmarl sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and fiends and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Logan Angmarl, but we still got two more of those thugs to deal with.

Alina Kuraz: Which means tomorrow, it's Aaron Kuraz's turn to die.

Lincoln: Aaron isn't getting out of this, and I hope you burn him with the fiery intensity of the sun, Alina.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's another one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Marcella Marluxia, Keyblade Knight of The Castle of Dreams and Embodiment of Marluxia, The Graceful Assassin of the 11 Colors of Flowers.

Sora and his friends gasped.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Marcella Marluxia is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of lightning, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Lady Tremaine and her evil daughter, Drizella, for what they did in subjecting Cinderella to so much physical and psychological abuse, along with what Lady Tremaine did in murdering Cinderella's father so she could get his wealth and kill Cinderella, but she also knew Anastasia Tremaine is finally on the side of good and cut ties with her sister and mother, and if she ever saw Lady Tremaine and Drizella ever again, she swore to kill them and have Dana Orichalcum send them to The Black Gates.

Ella Tremaine: So, she's not the only one who wants that monster and her daughter dead.

Nico: Damn.

Lincoln: And like the other Organization XIII, Marcella also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Marluxia and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and she came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Wow.

Eli: If Lady Tremaine and Drizella dare to come back, if Marcella or Ella find out, blood will be spilled.

Nico: (GULPS) It'll be Bloodbath City.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true. Me: But we did great.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone. Number 8 down.

Xenia: Yep.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) This was a really crazy one.

Me: It sure was.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 9 Done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Mr. Magic Pierrot, Ferocious Fins, Lord Peel and Fat Bastard as well as Maxxine, Mokunai XI, Elementai Heroes Avian, Burstinatrix, Clayman, Bubbleman, Sparkman, Necroshade, Wildheart and Bladedge. And plug your noses because we're going to Nowhere and we're going to battle Conway the Contaminationist and we're going to see that he turned the Bagge Farm into a cesspool and that it is a total dump! Also we're going to battle Bubble Bass and an enemy from Catherine Windsor's past. Also we're going to see Tabby and Lemon Zest transform against them! Also we're going to battle Another Ship Org, Plug Org, Turbine Org, Camera Org, Toy Org, Barbed Wire Org, Human Specimen Org, Flute Org, Retinax, Quadra Org, Mandilok, Nayzor, Bulldozer Org, Zen-Aku, Locomotive Org, Bell Org, Freezer Org, Tire Org, Monitor Org, Mummy of Anhk-Ha and Mummy. Also we're going to meet gene-slammers for Gholdengo and Mega Man. Their names are Elinara Midas and Mina Mega.

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Alina Kuraz, Gene-Slammer of Kuraz the Light Monarch and Lincoln VS. Aaron Kuraz

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Vermont, and we're going to destroy Magaki, main antagonist of The King of Fighters XI, but that won't be easy, Alina Kuraz's vile brother, Aaron Kuraz, is rushing to kill Magaki and slake his thirst for blood. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight and Organization XIII Embodiment, her name is Marcella Marluxia, Keyblade Knight of The Castle of Dreams and Embodiment of Marluxia, The Graceful Assassin of the 11 Colors of Flowers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of lightning, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Lady Tremaine and her evil daughter, Drizella, for what they did in subjecting Cinderella to so much physical and psychological abuse, along with what Lady Tremaine did in murdering Cinderella's father so she could get his wealth and kill Cinderella, but she also knew Anastasia Tremaine is finally on the side of good and cut ties with her sister and mother, and if she ever saw Lady Tremaine and Drizella ever again, she swore to kill them and have Dana Orichalcum send them to The Black Gates, and Marcella also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Marluxia and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

For part 10 we're going to battle Juggernaut and it will be a battle of brawn!

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 10

## THE SMASHING DESTRUCTION OF JUGGERNAUT

---

Walking along the streets of the middle of Nowhere, Kansas to the Bagge Farmhouse was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Mr. Magic Pierrot, Ferocious Fins, Lord Peel and Fat Bastard as well as Maxxine, Mokunai XI, Elementai Heroes Avian, Burstinatrix, Clayman, Bubbleman, Sparkman, Necroshade, Wildheart and Bladedge and we were heading there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Lola: I wonder what is the problem at the Bagge house this time.

Lana: We'll find out soon.

Camie: This sounds like something of great importance.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I hope Courage and family didn't get hurt.

Varie: Me too.

Nico: Yeah that's the last thing we want.

Laney: No kidding.

Leni: But they will be fine.

Avian: I know they will be okay.

Maxxine: Yeah I agree.

Nico: Maxxine, I want to thank you, Mummy, and your teams for coming.

Maxxine: No problem Nico. It'll be so fun to help out.

Sougo: It's awesome having you with us sis.

Maxxine: It sure is.

Mokunaii XI: I'm looking forward to this.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Mokunaii, remember when we met you in 2021?

Mokunaii XI: I sure do. That was during J.D.'s rescues.

Qin: That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Those were really fun back then. I had a lot of fun doing all those.

Nico: You sure did.

Camie: Those were awesome to hear about.

Nico: You and Atem get along great.

Mokunaii XI: I sure do. Same with Eli. He is Atem's son after all.

Eli: It's true. And it's awesome.

Nico: That is true.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: Yep.

Leni: Boy yesterday's mission was a totes cray cray one.

Me: Boy no kidding! That version of Deadpool was a wild one.

Nico: I actually had fun with that one.

Me: Me too!

Pinkie Pie: That was an amazing and fun battle.

Nico: No kidding. J.D. it's amazing you can regenerate faster than Deadpool.

Me: I'm amazed myself.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Boy I would hate to be Ship Org when he does that to you.

Me: Me too.

Camie: Ship Org did that to you!?

Me: Yep. He slashed off my leg. But I regenerated it.

Xenia: It's true.

Maria: That wasn't like Adrena Lyn's version at all.

Me: Maybe not. But it did bring back memories of it.

Qin: It sure did.

Lola: That was an awesome one.

Camie: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: And Leni you did a good job leading there.

Leni: Thanks Nico. I totes had a lot of fun.

Qin: We all did.

Jamesdean5842: Boy that version of Deadpool really did a lot of 4th Wall Breaking there.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: But you never did answer Deadpool on whether your severed arm would grow into another you.

Me: Oh right. No I didn't. I was so caught up in the fought. Lets see.

I unsheathed my sword and then SLASHED MY OWN ARM OFF!

Nico: J.D. are you fucking crazy!

I regrew my lost arm.

Nico: Oh right I forgot.

But then my severed arm disintegrated.

Me: Nope.

Nico: Wow. Make sure no one gets their hands on it.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, everyone, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, I just got word from Courage and Francesca that Conway the Contaminationist has turned the farm into a nasty cesspool of garbage and filth again!

Bai Tza: What?! Again?!

Nico: Gross!

Me: OH YUCK!

Lana: Cool!

Lincoln: And it gets worse: I just got word from Dad that Bubble Bass has escaped from his shackles at the restaurant, and even worse news that you're not going to like, Catherine: it was from one of your old enemies.

Catherine Windsor: (GASPS) (British Accent) What?! One of my old enemies freed that gluttonous bag of fish paste?! If it's who I think it is, then, you and I are going to rip that bastard to shreds!

Tabby: Along with cleaning up Conway's act and sending him back to The Masters of Evil and sending Bubble Bass back to Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: First, let's clean up the farmhouse and send that pig back to The Masters of Evil, so they can clean up his act.

Me: Lets go see how bad it is first.

We headed for the farmhouse, and like Lincoln said: Conway the Contaminationist turned the farm into a nasty cesspool of garbage and filth again!

WE GASPED!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

It was a MASSIVE AND DISGUSTING FILTHBUCKET!

Qin: OH THIS IS VOMITVILLE!

Lola vomited.

Rarity: OH NO NONO NO! I'm not setting foot on a place like this.

Lincoln: Here Rarity.

He picked her up and carried her Bridal Style.

Rarity: Oh why thank you Linky darling.

Me: Aww so cool.

Nico: Lets go see how bad this is.

We went into the farmhouse and what we saw REALLY DISGUSTED US TO THE BRINK! THE WHOLE PLACE WAS A MASSIVE DUMP! There was garbage, sludge and filth EVERYWHERE!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Francesca: Oh thank goodness you all came!

Courage: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: What the fuck happened in here!?

Eli: Did your plumbing system throw up!?

Francesca: It's Conway! He's back!

Nico: We know.

Francesca: I tried to stop him but his filth is too strong.

Eustace: (Weak Voice) Oh hey guys.

Muriel: (Weak Voice) You guys have to save us.

Me: Good god you two look HORRIBLE!

Conway came with a barrel of radioactive waste.

Me: Conway the Contaminationist?

We saw that he was a REALLY REALLY old man that looked like he had clothes from almost 200 years ago.

Conway: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What do you think of my health benefits for this?

Me: You call THIS BEING HEALTHY!?

Nico: This place is fucking filthy!

Francesca: YEAH! You turned our entire farm into a cesspool!

Conway: It's a great feeling! Especially for me. Would you believe I'm 214 years old?

All of us: WOW!

Nico: You lived for so long thanks to all this!?

Me: But that's impossible! That would mean that you were born back in the year 1809!

Eli: How in the world is that possible?

Varie: That's what I want to know.

Conway: It's the benefits of filth.

Me: We know the feelings of living that long. But unlike you we live by being clean and healthy.

Conway: Because you're all immortal.

Me: Yes we are immortal. But we didn't get that way because of filth.

Nico: Yeah.

Aylene C.: What you're doing to this place is too much.

Lincoln: And Rarity here can't STAND Filth and being dirty!

Rarity: That's right! I hate being dirty and filthy!

Courage: Welcome to my world Rarity.

Lola: Same here.

Muriel: Help us guys.

Me: Hold on Muriel!

Francesca: I'll gladly help you out1

So we got to work straight away as Courage made a machine out of the parts of Conway's plane and Lincoln put a durable and indestructible balloon at the end. Then, Courage pressed the remote control and the machine activated and cleaned up the mess in front of the farm and trapped it inside the balloon.

Me: Wow! That is a powerful vacuum.

Nico: Nice job Courage.

Qin: Yeah.

Francesca: That was awesome.

Conway: You know what? I bet that Lana girl would like all this instead of having your reactions!

Lana: Hey I may like all things filthy but this is going too far. Even for me I too have my limits.

Nico: Now we just got to get the filth out of the farmhouse.

Me: I got an idea.

I set up one of those health bubbles and then attached the vacuum to the entrance of it.

Me: Okay.

Then, we proceeded with the inside of the farm.

Me: Here we go.

Eli: Ready!

Me: Contact!

Courage activated the machine and it sucked out all of the filth in the farm and into the balloon, and Courage and Francesca caught Muriel and Eustace, but as for Conway, they didn't catch him and he was sucked inside the balloon full of filth.

We deactivated the machine and Muriel and Eustace breathed in fresh clean air and were restored to normal health.

Muriel: Oh my! I haven't felt this good in days.

Eustace: Yeah.

Me: Are you guys alright?

Muriel: Thanks to all of you guys.

Francesca: Boy that was crazy.

Conway the Contaminationist: Help! Get me out. (Realizes something) Well, you know, it's not so bad in here, nice and polluted. (Coughs)

Courage tied up the balloon.

Muriel: Well, now Conway can live the way he wants like a pig.

Me: Back at M.O.E. HQ.

Courage set the balloon free and right into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ, and Lincoln had explained to Vypra of what Conway did, so he was in big trouble.

Lincoln: That should do it. Now, to get a shower.

Lincoln summoned a massive rainstorm and we all got poured on by heavy rains which washed all of the filth off and we were clean and fresh.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Lincoln.

Eddy: Sockhead has had one of those days before.

Nico: I heard.

Lola: Yeah like when he couldn't take a shower and lost his mind.

Qin: Or he was covered in raw sewage because of Mole Mutants.

Eli: WHEW! No kidding there. The guy loves being clean.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lincoln put Rarity down.

Rarity: Oh thank you Lincoln for keeping me clean.

Lincoln: Anytime Rarity.

Muriel: I can't believe we were lead to becoming so filthy and dirty like that.

Me: Muriel, Eustace, you don't need to be filthy and dirty to live forever. You already have all that on your own with us.

Eustace: You're right guys.

Nico: (smiles at Eustace) Well, look at you in a good mood today.

Eustace: Don't get used to it. Better to be clean than being filthy like a stupid filthy dog.

Nico: Welcome back Eustace.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Now, to get after Bubble Bass. (Sensed for Bubble Bass) AHA! Gotcha! That gluttonous tub of Fish Paste is 20 yards away and he's closing fast and he's pretty steamed by what we just did. (Sensed one of Catherine Windsor's enemies) And I also caught the bastard who helped him escape. (Found out who it is) Oh shit, not him! Catherine, the one who freed Bubble Bass is none other than Adrian Langston.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) What?! That bloodthirsty murderous traitor to England and the enemy of our family! He was the one who freed Bubble Bass! I'll kill him!

Nico: Whoa! I've never seen you get this fired up, Catherine, and who is Adrian Langston? You called him a bloodthirsty murderous traitor to England and enemy of your family, so he did something to piss you and your family off.

Me: Who is Adrian Langston?

Lincoln: He's done tons of things to piss Catherine and her family off, but I think you should hear it from me since Catherine told me about this bastard. Adrian Langston, he's a descendant of one of England's monarchs, but he's no nobleman or brave warrior, he was a cruel remorseless sadistic bastard with a penchant for murdering people who got in his way and he had an insatiable thirst for blood and destruction. He was absolutely jealous of Catherine Windsor and her family so much so that he's tried numerous attempts to kill them all, but thanks to the royal guards, all his murderous plots were foiled, and Catherine did the one thing that forever got that bastard labelled a traitor to England: she broadcasted all of Adrian's crimes and murderous schemes to all of England, and soon enough, the cries of outrage and hatred for Adrian Langston were heard throughout The British Isles and all of England wanted the heads of Adrian Langston and his family, who also helped him in his plots. In the end, Adrian Langston was arrested and sent to prison for the rest of his miserable life, and as for his parents, his cousins, and his brother and sister, they were forever declared outcasts and traitors to all of England and Catherine Windsor banished them to the wilds of The English Moors. Stripped of their power and wealth and forever labelled as outcasts of England and forever filled with bitterness, hatred, and resentment towards Catherine Windsor and her family, Adrian Langston's parents, cousins, and his brother and sister committed suicide by drinking wine laced with the poisonous water hemlock. The news of their suicides reached Adrian in his prison, and he went mad with rage and hatred and he swore one day, he'd break out of prison and he would kill her and her entire family along with killing every single person in England and burn all of England to the ground!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit! This guy is absolutely fucked-up crazy to the infinite power!

Francesca: This guy sounds like he is dangerous!

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln: And we called him the male version of Lila Rossi, which fits him perfectly. So, Adrian was the one who freed Bubble Bass after he busted out of prison. That's it, the streets of England will run red with his blood!

Lola: Yeah.

Chloe Bourgeois: It doesn't help that he shares the first name of the Adrian that Marinette knows and loves!

Lincoln: Actually his name is spelled differently. It's spelled A-D-R-I-A-N.

Me: The Adrien we know has an E in it.

Chloe Bourgeois: Oh! That's completely different.

Me: Just because they share the same name doesn't mean that they are biologically related or similar.

Nico: He's right.

?: You pathetic losers will pay for humiliating me!

Lily: Yeah, up yours, Bubble Butt!

We then saw our first target, Bubble Bass, and boy was he really steamed up.

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR RUINING EVIL'S GLORIOUS PLANS TO DESTROY THIS MISERABLE PLANET, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! AND I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU AS WELL FOR THE DEATHS OF MY ENTIRE FAMILY, YOU UGLY BITCH!

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) And there's no mistaking that enraged voice from anywhere!

We then saw our second target: he was a male with brown hair, pale-looking skin, he had red eyes full of murderous hatred and wanton desire to spill blood and cause destruction, and he was dressed in tattered clothes befitting a fallen nobleman: it was Adrian Langston, the murderous bloodthirsty traitor of England. He got out a bazooka and fired a missile at us, but Lincoln made a massive and powerful diamond barrier protecting all of us and the missile hit the barrier and exploded, but not a single dent was made, and that pissed him off. Adrian Langston continued attacking the barrier in his fit of murderous bloodthirsty rage, first, he tried shooting at it with machine guns, but it didn't work, and then, he tried to hit it with his fists, and that didn't work either, but his fists were really bloody, and she tried to stab it with a knife, but the knife broke: ADRIAN LANGSTON WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL US AND CATHERINE WINDSOR!

Nico: WHAT A FUCKED-UP CRAZY PSYCHOPATHIC BLOODTHIRSTY ASSHOLE!

Bubble Bass: What are you doing?! You can't even make a single dent in that?!

Bubble Bass chugged a whole truck of Fizz Bomb soda. Suddenly, his stomach rumbled as the sound of a gun being cocked was heard, and then…

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Bubble Bass let out a monstrously loud belch at the barrier, but the barrier had no dents as always.

Me: GEEZ! WHAT A BELCH!

Adrian Langston: STAY OUT OF MY FUCKING WAY! THEY'RE MINE TO KILL!

Adrian Langston stabbed Bubble Bass in the stomach and kicked him away as blood red rubies came out of his wound.

Lincoln: Okay, I may not care for Bubble Bass because he's a jerk, but I refuse to let you live a single second more, Adrian!

Lincoln fired two diamond balls at Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass which hit them in the face and stomach and sent them flying onto the ground and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready to fight Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass, who got back up, but Adrian Langston is now even more out of control and completely bat-shit rage crazy insane!

Adrian Langston: I'LL KILL YOU! I'LL FUCKING KILL ALL OF YOU!

Lincoln: We're immortal, stupid! You can't kill us!

Tabby: But, unlike with Bubble Bass, we're so going to enjoy killing you.

Nico: I admit you came close, Bubble Ass. But not close enough!

Bubble Bass: It's Bubble BASS You ingrate!

Then Bubble Bass drank more Fizz Bomb Cola and then…

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

He belched right in Nico's face at point blank range and the belch ripped the skin off his face and head and showed his skull!

Nico: You are a disgusting fish! When was the last time you brushed your teeth?

He regenerated his skin, muscles and stuff.

Me: Also you call that a belch?

Nico: THIS is a belch.

Nico drank a gallon of soda and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD SUPER MONSTROUS LOUD BELCH!

Nico belched in Bubble Bass's face so loudly that it ripped his clothes, skin, muscles and organs off! Leaving only his skeleton!

Nico: Top that!

The curse Bubble Bass had caused him to have an incredible deluge of gold bars and jewels explode out of him as he was fully back to normal.

Eustace: Oh! GOLD AND JEWELS! I'm rich! I'm rich!

Me: All yours Eustace!

He took all the gold bars and jewels.

Bubble Bass then took a deep breath. But then…

Tiny pathetic Weak Burp.

Nico: Now who is the Burping Champion.

Bubble Bass CRIED LIKE A PATHETIC LITTLE TWO YEAR OLD!

Xenia: What a baby!

Suddenly, Tabby's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Tabby's Rock Star Solar Rainbow Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Solar Rainbow Plant Phoenix Iris' Justice and as she approached Adrian Langston, she left sunlight yellow energy, rainbow lights, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tabby: You absolutely make sick to no end, Adrian Langston! You've already shown that despite you are a descendant of English royalty, you showed your true colors: the true colors of a psychopathic, sadistic, monstrous psychopath with an insatiable thirst for blood and destruction, and like those before you, it's time for you to die! But, you, Bubble Bass, you're going right back to prison for good, you gluttonous bag of fish paste!

Suddenly, Tabby was surrounded by a massive vortex of sunlight yellow energy with rainbow lights, stars, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Bubble Bass and Adrian Langston: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Tabby's massive Tabby's Rock Star Solar Rainbow Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Solar Rainbow Plant Phoenix Iris' Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of sunlight yellow energy with rainbow lights, stars, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Bubble Bass and Adrian Langston: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF TABBY AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU'RE GETTING A SEVERE THRASHING ONCE MORE, BUBBLE BUTT, AND DEATH'S COMING FOR YOU, ADRIAN LANGSTON!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TABBY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TABBY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS)

Tabby grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long black hair with purple highlights gelled upwards and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon purple eyes and purple eyeshadow and a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, plants, leaves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and the sun of Iris emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Tabby has on an aubergine jacket, mini t-shirt with horizontal stripes, pink checkered skirt, white platform boots, she has on large gold metal bands with pink gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbow lights, plants, leaves, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by plants, leaves, rainbow lights, and stars. Suddenly, Tabby felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink tips on the feathers grew bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings grew a little longer, Tabby has on her Ring of the Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tabby's massive Tabby's Rock Star Solar Rainbow Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Solar Rainbow Plant Phoenix Iris' Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sunlight yellow energy, plants, leaves, rainbow lights, stars, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Tabby's Cosmic Sun Rock Star Solar Rainbow Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Solar Rainbow Plant Phoenix Iris' Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and pink etchings and a phoenix and the Greek Goddess, Iris, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with rainbow gems in their mouths and a large purple phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel, Tabby has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Tabby, Best Friend of Luna Loud, Sam, Mazzy, Sully, and Chunk, Fan of Mick Swagger, Wild and Energetic and Talented Rockstar, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Emberlynn Harlow of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Emissary and Champion of Iris, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Rainbow Lights, Plants, Stars, Phoenixes"

ルナ・ラウドの親友タビー、サム、マジー、サリー、ミック・スワガーのファン、ワイルドでエネルギッシュで才能あるロックスター、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下たち、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の愛する妻、リンカーン嫌いの軍団のエンバリン・ハーロウの破壊者、使者、そしてアイリスのチャンピオン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳の真の女神、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺

人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、レインボーライトのマスター、植物、星、フェニックス

Suddenly, Tabby's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Tabby has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR COSMIC ROCKSTAR NATURE IRIS SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ROCKSTAR NATURE IRIS SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR COSMIC ROCKSTAR NATURE IRIS SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Tabby's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass saw it, they fell into a rage, but Adrian Langston was even worse, the fucking bastard went absolutely insane and ran at Tabby with a knife to kill her, but Tabby fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy blasts, sunlight yellow energy, plants, leaves, rainbow lights, stars, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass and knocked Adrian Langston into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever and his eyes turned even more blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and he was foaming at the mouth!

Tabby: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Immortal Rockstar Cosmic Iris Solar Rainbow Firestorm Plant Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Cosmic Rockstar Solar Iris Rainbow Firestorm Plant Phoenix Love) You've been asking for this for a very long time, Langston. The rest of your family paid the price for helping a fucker like you murder Catherine Windsor and her family, and now, you'll join them in Hell!

Luna: That's telling 'em, Tabby. (Suddenly sees Bubble Bass trying to run) Oy, fuckers, don't think you're getting of this!

Luna made a wall of stone that kept Bubble Bass and Adrian Langston from trying to escape.

Lincoln: Whoa, you've been getting some training from Stone Luna?!

Luna: Yep.

Rita: Nice one, sweetie. But, I don't know if that wall will help, that glutton will try to bash through it with that gut of his!

Lincoln and I fired a golden and red spider silk web blast which webbed Bubble Bass in a golden web and red straitjacket and he couldn't get out of it.

Spiderman: Ooh, mixing of gold and red spider silk! Stylish!

Lemon Zest: It does look awesome, but that's still not saving those two from our wrath!

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I concur, but although Bubble Bass will be getting only a savage beating from us, it is Adrian Langston who's going to die here today.

Lincoln: And we'll make his death extremely painful!

Nico: You're in trouble now!

Me: OH YEAH!

Suddenly, Lemon Zest's light brilliant amber eyes turned neon light brilliant amber and she was surrounded by a light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy aura with stars, lemons, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Lemon Zest's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Lemon Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Lemon Harmony from her back, and as she approached Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass, she left light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy, stars, lemons, shadows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Lemon Zest: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Adrian Langston, and Tabby was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we end your miserable life, and we're sending you right back to your prison at Lynn's Table, Bubble Bass, but not before we beat the living daylights out of you!

Suddenly, Lemon Zest was surrounded by a massive vortex of light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy with stars, lemons, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light brilliant lime green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Lemon Zest's massive Lemon Zest's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Lemon Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Lemon Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy with stars, lemons, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light brilliant lime green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LEMON ZEST! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LEMON ZEST EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(SHINE LIKE RAINBOWS BY THE RAINBOOMS PLAYS)

Lemon Zest grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has lime green highlights in the bangs of her long light pistachio hair with pale, light grayish green and light brilliant lime green streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light brilliant amber eyes and a light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy aura with stars, lemons, shadows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flower emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant amber iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with amber gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Lemon, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns along with gold lightning bolt earrings and gold hoop earrings, she also has an Alicorn with amber gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Lemon, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light amber crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light amber gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Lemon Zest has on a short-sleeved dark blue blouse with sparkles and green inlay, dark blue plaid skirt with sparkles and lightning bolts, dark blue pants with sparkles and green stars, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lemons, shadows, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a shadow lightning bolt. Suddenly, Lemon Zest felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light grayish amaranth angel wings with light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green tips on the large pale light grayish amaranth feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long light pistachio tale with pale light grayish green and light brilliant lime green tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a pale light grayish amaranth horn on her head. Lemon Zest has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large lime green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lemon Zest's massive Lemon Zest's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Lemon Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Lemon Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy, stars, lemons, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lemon Zest's Shadowbolt Crystal Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Lemon Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadowbolt Love and Shadowbolt Crystal Lemon Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded yellow gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged light lime green blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large amber gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with lime green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light lime green gems for eyes and large light lime green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light lime green on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light lime green gems for the eyes and a large light lime green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and brilliant dark conflower blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light lime green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Lemon Zest, Alicorn Princess of Lemon Shadowbolt Friendship, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Baron Von Shellshock, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Shadows, Lemons, Magic, and Alicorns"

レモン・ゼスト、アリコーン・オブ・レモン・シャドウボルトの友情、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、フォン・シェルショック男爵の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、道を破壊する者オムスデイ トゥエンティ スリーとクイーン オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、シャドウ、レモン、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Indigo Zap's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lemon Zest has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEMON SHADOWBOLT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT LEMON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE

COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT LEMON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT LEMON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lemon Zest's Super Angel-Lemon Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Adrian Langston and Bubble Bass saw it, they fell into a rage, but Adrian Langston went absolutely insane and ran at Lemon Zest with his knife this time to kill her, but Lemon Zest fired a massive barrage of light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy, stars, lemons, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Bubble Bass and Adrian Langston and knocked them into the wall, they got back up, but now, Adrian Langston was even angrier than ever and his red eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and he was foaming at the mouth!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Lemon Zest's transformed into her Super Angel-Lemon Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, Adrian Langston now you're really heading for Hell now!

Lemon Zest: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Lemon Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Lemon Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) That's the only place for someone like him. Let's get them, Linky!

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I will also join in as well. There's no way I'm letting Adrian get away, he must die!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Lemon Zest, Tabby, and Catherine Windsor, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a big mistake breaking loose from your shackles, Bubble Bass, now you're going to get a savage beating before we send you right back to Lynn's Table, and as for you, Adrian Langston, a worse fate awaits you: one that ends with you dead in a pool of your own blood!

Lincoln, Lemon Zest, Tabby, and Catherine Windsor went after Bubble Bass and Adrian Langston, who went Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, light pistachio, pale, light grayish green, and light brilliant lime green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-

Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Bubble Bass and Adrian Langston and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

The brutal attacks caused massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies to explode out of Bubble Bass, and that was also combined with the attacks we've given that glutton along with what we did to him when he came barreling towards us, and that knocked him down easily and Lincoln and I fired gold and red spider silk and tied him up and Lincoln sent him back to Lynn's Table, and now, all that's left was to destroy Adrian Langston.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Tabby, Lemon Zest, and Catherine Windsor attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Adrian Langston mad and he was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! AND THEN, HE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND HE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Adrian Langston: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING GRAVES! AND I WILL BURN ALL OF ENGLAND TO THE GROUND!

Maxxine: Make them pay!

Lincoln: With pleasure!

Adrian Langston ran at Lincoln, Lemon Zest, Tabby, and Catherine Windsor now completely crazy and now out of her mind, but Lincoln, Lemon Zest, Tabby, and Catherine Windsor kicked him into the air and Lincoln summoned a storm, and Adrian Langston was electrocuted severely with lightning strike after lightning strike and he crashed onto the ground. Then, Lincoln grabbed Adrian Langston and he unholstered one of his Sickle Swords of Hinon and he then sliced him across the stomach with his sickle causing him to bleed profusely, then, Lincoln lifted Adrian Langston up above his head and let all of his blood pour onto his face and body, and he drank some of Adrian's spilled blood and his body absorbed all the excess blood spilled and he threw Adrian Langston's body into the air where Lincoln fired a blast of fire which incinerated Adrian's body and sent him to The Black Gates forever along with his parents, brother, sister, and cousins who were in Hell.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Good riddance forever to you and your damned family, you good-for-nothing parasite! Your days of threatening England are over!

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Lemon Zest, Tabby, and Catherine Windsor holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lemon Zest's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer light pistachio tail with pale light grayish green and light brilliant lime green streaks, long pale light grayish amaranth horn, and massive pale light grayish amaranth angel wings wings are permanent, Samey's new new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent, and Tabby's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) You're finished forever, Adrian Langston, and you're done running loose, Bubble Bass.

Suddenly, Tabby and Lemon Zest felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Lemon Zest okay, Tabby?

Tabby: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Lemon Zest: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave Bubble Bass quite the beatdown and made him fall like a ton of bricks.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: That blubber-butt glutton had no chance, and you guys really laid quite the vicious beatdown on Adrian Langston and sent him straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Along with his parents, cousins, brother, and sister who were sent to Hell for their crimes and after they committed suicide years ago.

Me: Good riddance.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Now, we are finally rid of Adrian Langston and his entire family, the traitors of England are now no more.

Tabby: You said it.

Lemon Zest: He and his family deserve only death.

Me: Boy Adrian and his family had to be the worst ever traitors in England's history since Kim Philby.

Qin: Yeah.

Catherine Windsor: Oh they were that dangerous J.D.

Me: But it's good they are gone forever.

Suddenly, Lemon Zest wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lemon Zest's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lemon Zest sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Tabby wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tabby's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tabby absorbed the lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I still can't believe that rotten black-hearted monster was the one who freed Bubble Bass. He may have planned this, but his thirst for blood and destruction along with his desire for revenge had blinded him to the fact that we're immortal and invincible and we easily take down jerks like Bubble Bass and destroy monsters like him.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: And if we run into anymore of Catherine Windsor's enemies, then, death awaits them as well.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) You said it.

Me: That is for sure.

Maxxine: Nice job!

Lemon Zest: Thanks Maxxine.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: I had no idea that Catherine had a MASSIVELY huge enemy over in England.

Me: Yeah that was crazy.

Nico: No kidding.

Catherine Windsor: But thank you guys for helping me destroy him and his family.

Lincoln: It was our pleasure Catherine.

Nico: Yeah. Now for the big business.

Muriel: Oh my. You mean?

Me: Yep. The Anothers.

Eustace: Who do you have this time?

Eli: We have Another Ship Org, Plug Org, Turbine Org, Camera Org, Toy Org, Barbed Wire Org, Human Specimen Org, Flute Org, Retinax, Quadra Org, Mandilok, Nayzor, Bulldozer Org, Zen-Aku, Locomotive Org, Bell Org, Freezer Org, Tire Org, Monitor Org, Mummy of Anhk-Ha and Mummy.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Almost All Orgs.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Boy those are all mostly enemies of the Wild Force Rangers.

Nico: Yeah and we know them all too well.

Laney: The Wild Force Rangers are going to have a field day hearing about this.

Nico: Should we call them and anyone else?

Me: Good idea. And we'll call in Meyrin Hawke, Cybertron Red Alert, Sakura Yamamoto, Mandy Edgarton, Selica Monroe, Sunburst, Riley Anderson, Mia Addison, Kin Tsuchi, Kylie Griffin, Evelyn Valentine, Vayra Volans, Erin Ramirez, Jennifer Torrence, Eleanor Collins, Elise Florrence, Leviathan the Sea Mage, Palea the Lava Golem and Killer Frost.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Maria: It sure is.

Maria called them in.

Then we saw Cybertron Red Alert coming in his Rocket Carrier Form.

Nico: Cool!

They came and they got out and Cybertron Red Alert transformed.

Cybertron Red Alert: We got your call guys.

Riley Anderson: This is gonna be fun.

Cole: So the next set of Anothers are some of the Orgs?

Me: Yep and you're going to be shocked to see who they are.

Eli: I sense that the Another Orgs and Mummy of Anhk-Ha are 6 people!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Here they come!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Ship Org, Plug Org, Turbine Org, Camera Org, Toy Org, Barbed Wire Org, Human Specimen Org, Flute Org, Retinax, Quadra Org, Mandilok, Nayzor, Bulldozer Org, Zen-Aku, Locomotive Org, Bell Org, Freezer Org, Tire Org, Monitor Org and Mummy of Anhk-Ha!

Me: WHOA!

Cole: WHOA IS RIGHT!

Taylor: Look at them all!

Mia Addison: Boy this is gonna be fun!

Leviathan: It sure will be!

Riley Anderson: Yeah!

Another Mandilok: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Another Nayzor: (In a girls voice) It sure will be!

Me: (GASP) Those voice!

They merged and reverted back into 6 figures.

The First Girl had green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and had green dragon wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Dragon Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a dragon sword

The Second girl had purple hair and purple eyes and had black clothes and she had purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Ghost Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a ghost sword.

The Third Girl had green hair and brown eyes and had green clothes and had the kanji for Haze on her right arm and she had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Pollution Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of smog.

The 4th Girl had black hair and green eyes and had snot dripping from her nose and also she had aqua blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol for the Bacteria Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had aqua blue angel wings and had a green crystal sword.

The 5th Girl had purple hair and had purple eyes and purple clothes and no shoes and she had purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Swamp Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her shorts and she had a purple blade scythe.

The 6th Girl had orange hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes from Alaska and she had brown angel wings and she had the a tiara with the symbol of the Totem Dopant on it and it was also on her coat and she had a blue ice sword.

Me: (GASP!) Dahlia Dragon, Gloria Ghost, Polly Haze Pollution, Becky Bacteria, Sadie Mae Swamp and Tessa Totem!

Nico: WHOA! The Embodiments of the Dragon, Ghost, Pollution, Bacteria, Swamp and Totem Dopants. Right?

Me: Yep.

Sadie Mae Swamp: It's good to see y'all again J.D.

Me: You too Sadie.

Tessa Totem: Wow you guys are looking great.

Me: Same to you girls.

Nico: 4 unseen Dopants and 2 new ones.

Me: Yep.

Dahlia Dragon: It's really awesome.

Laney: What powers do you girls have?

Dahlia Dragon: I have the power to call dragons and I can use fire powers and element powers from them.

Gloria Ghost: I have the power to call ghosts and talk to the dead and even fire ghost rays and all that.

Courage gulped.

Polly Haze Pollution: I have the power to control pollution and even destroy it and I have all of Haze Shenron's powers.

Laney: WOW!

Becky Bacteria: (COUGH) I have the powers of disease. And as you can see I'm always sick.

Varie: Oh poor girl.

Becky Bacteria: I also can make people sick with energy waves. But only on bad people. (COUGHS)

Me: Yeah she is permanently sick because of that.

Nico: Poor girl.

Sadie Mae Swamp: I have the powers of the swamp and I can turn use swamp mud to suck people into the ground.

Me: That's very similar to Caribou.

Sadie Mae Swamp: It sure is.

Tessa Totem: And I have the powers of all the spirits of the Totems of Alaska and all the Animal Spirits of the world.

Nicole: Wow! You would really get along great with my niece Isabel. She is the shaman of the team and knows so much about the animal spirits.

Tessa Totem: That is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: By the way is the Another Mummy friendly or hostile?

Sadie Mae Swamp: She is friendly y'all.

Qin: Cool.

Tessa Totem: And she is a really interesting one.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoé

They glowed and separated from the Anothers!

Cole: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Cole Evans: "Blazing Lion! Red Lion Ranger!"

Taylor Earhart: "Soaring Eagle! Yellow Eagle Ranger!"

Max Cooper: "Surging Shark! Blue Shark Ranger!"

Danny Delgado: "Iron Bison! Black Bison Ranger!"

Alyssa Enrilé: "Noble Tiger! White Tiger Ranger!"

Merrick: "Howling Wolf! Lunar Wolf Ranger!"

Kendall: Magnificent Peacock! Aqua Peacock Ranger!

All: "Guardians of the Earth, United we roar! Power Rangers Wild Force!"

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome!

Me: Lets do it!

I went Super Angel!

Me: OH YEAH!

Another Ship Org: I'll send ye all to Davy Jones Locker!

Me: Bring it on! It's payback time for slashing off my leg!

Nico: Lets dance!

Cole: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

He summoned the Lion Blaster and it was ready!

Me: FIRE!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements and the blasts all hit the Orgs and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

Nico: OH YEAH! You orgs have failed this world!

I caught their Wonder Ride Books.

Mokunaii fired an energy wave and blasted the Another Mummy of Anhk-Ha and I caught the Wonder Ride Book for him.

We powered down.

Me: That was fun! Huh?

I saw the Wolf Mask on the ground and I went and picked it up.

Me: The Wolf Mask. I remember this all too well. Merrick this brings back memories right?

Merrick: It sure does. That's the mask that made me turn into Zen-Aku.

Me: Boy I remember that all too well. That was awful that happened to you.

Merrick: I know.

Me: Here Riley.

I gave her the Wolf Mask.

Riley Anderson: The Wolf Mask?

Me: Little trophy for you and to always have with you to show that you battle Zen-Aku.

Riley Anderson: Cool!

Nico: That was fun!

Me: Boy it sure was!

Eli: Boy that had to be an all time record!

Me: The most Power Rangers monsters destroyed in one fell swoop.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: But that was awesome.

Cole: Boy it sure was.

Qin: I'll say!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) ELEPHANT FORCE 6!

She summoned Trumbipular, Sindbad, 2021 Kraid, Elephant

Undead, Bat Man and Flonk!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Mummy: This will be so fun.

Lola: Yep.

Trumbipular: Whoa!

They saw fires all over.

Trumbipular: Boy what a battle.

Me: Lots of Anothers.

Qin: Yep.

Flonk: Boy that is awesome guys.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Now, we wait.

But then…

---

We saw streaks of purple lightning streak across the sky.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Purple Lightning!?

Nico: WOW!

Mummy: Wow! But this isn't Dr. Viktor's work.

Me: No you don't have purple lightning powers.

Laney: And she is not a Transylian.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Although the old days involving you involved purple lightning.

Mummy: Yeah it's how me and my team got around thanks to Dr. Viktor.

Me: There!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER MUMMY! Purple Lightning was surging all over her!

Me: WOW! The purple lightning coming off of this one is intense!

Qin: That is intense voltage!

Another Mummy: (In a girls voice) It sure is electrifying.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple angel wings that were surging with intensely powerful purple lightning and she had purple clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Plasma Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had an intensely powerful sword of purple lightning.

Me: (GASP!) Pika Plasma!? Whoa!

Pika Plasma: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Pika Plasma is the Embodiment of the Plasma Dopant and she has incredibly intensely strong purple lightning powers.

Nico: WHOA! That is powerful!

Eli: Yeah!

Pika Plasma: It sure is. And it's because not only am I the embodiment of the Plasma Dopant but I'm also the gene-slammer of a Loboan, Thep Khufan, Transylian and an Ectonurite.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: That is incredible!

Pika Plasma: It sure is. The reason is that I had a fatal blood condition and I had to receive a transfusion of blood from all 4 of those creatures. And it worked. But as an unexpected side effect I got all their powers. Purple Lightning and Lightning Manipulation, Sonic Howls, Bandage Control and Intangibility and more .

Mummy: Wow! So you have all my powers along with Yenaldooshi, Dr. Viktor and Zs'Skayr's powers! That is amazing!

Brittney: Like a true queen of the Monsters of Horror.

Pika Plasma: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Pika Plasma: No he didn't actually. I used my Intangibility to fly out of there before he could say anything.

Qin: Wow!

Me: That is awesome that you have all the powers of the creatures of the planets of the Anur System.

Riley Anderson: Ben told me so much about those planets and how he went there before and they are scary.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

Pika Plasma: I can tell. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Me: No worries.

She turned into Another Mummy.

Mummy: You know what's crazy was is that I was sent to get Corrodium for a powerful darkness ray to block out the sun for Zs'Skayr to rule the world.

Another Mummy: I heard about that. That was amazing.

Camie: What is Corrodium?

Riley Anderson: Corrodium is an intensely powerful radioactive mineral that's used as a powerful and extremely unpredictable energy source. It comes from the Anur System. It also has an incredibly powerful side effect and it mutates anything that is exposed to it.

Mummy: She's right.

Camie: WHOA! That is deadly stuff.

Me: It sure is.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: Time to keep this UNDER WRAPS! (ACTIVATES MUMMY AND MUMMY OF ANHK-HA'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired bandages and tied her up.

May: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES MR. MAGIC PIERROT AND FEROCIOUS FINS RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Maria: And this fart stack! (ACTIVATES LORD PEEL AND FAT BASTARD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy and blasted her all over.

Mokunaii XI: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES MUMMY OF ANHK-HA'S RIDEWATCH)

She wrapped bandages around her.

Then Whiplash, Evil Snake, Gold Monster, Fleurina, Penguin and Jack came.

Nico: Nice team Whiplash!

Whiplash: Thanks Nico!

Me: Awesome!

?: Boy it sure is!

?: I agree!

Then out came a Gholdengo and a girl with blue hair with had blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had a device on her arm.

Nico: COOL!

Me: WHOA! A Gholdengo and I don't believe we met.

Mina Mega: Mina Mega is my name and I'm the gene-slammer for Mega Man.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA! Mina awesome to see you again.

Mina Mega: You too Qin and Nico it's awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here.

Gholdengo: (In a girls voice) Good to see you too Nico.

Nico: Elinara Midas!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and had golden clothes.

Elinara Midas: We got this.

Mina Mega turned her hand into a powerful energy blaster and they both fired energy blasts and blasted down Another Mummy and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it. I brought Pika over.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: That is cool!

Mina Mega: But my old clothes ripped when I got Gene Slammed. So, yeah. I'm gonna be naked when I revert back.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: But you are the first Robot for Mega Man Gene-slammer we met.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That is awesome.

Mina Mega: It sure is. And like Mega Man, I have all his abilities and powers.

Nico: That is cool.

Mokunaii XI: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Elinara Midas: When me and Nico were in class and we saw a bunch of poor kids at a table and then I decided to make them filthy rich. I took off my gloves and turned their entire table into solid gold just by touching it.

Me: Wow!

Qin: She has the Midas Touch. Her ancestor was the legendary King Midas himself.

Me: That is amazing! I read stories about him.

Elinara Midas: That is cool. And it's also the reason why I never take off my gloves. My power to turn anything I touch into gold is so powerful that I can LITERALLY turn anything I touch into gold. Even food. So I had these gloves made for me to make sure I don't touch anything without them on.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Mina Mega: My favorite is when me and Nico went to New York and we busted a Drug Operation there.

Nicole: Cool!

Qin: Yep that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Lets revert you back Mina.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Anyone peeks at her and you are dead.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know this is gonna hurt.

Mina Mega: I know. I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back. She groaned and held her stomach in pain.

Mina Mega: OH GOD IT HURTS!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

Her skin came back and she was back to normal but she was naked but she still had an armband device on her arm.

Mina got up and was naked.

Mina Mega: GAH! (COVERS HERSELF)

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade went in and gave her an awesome new set of clothes. She had all blue clothes on and she looked awesome.

Mina Mega: Oh wow! I look awesome!

Varie showed a mirror.

Mina Mega: Boy I look awesome and it feels good to be back in my human skin.

Qin: It sure does.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged both Elinara and Mina.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Elinara Midas: We missed you too Nico.

Mina Mega: Same here. And there are many others like me just so you know.

Nico: I had a feeling there were.

Me: Also Mina you can now use your awesome arm device without the need to transform into your robot form.

Mina Mega: Cool!

Me: And here.

I gave her the powers of all the Mega Man robots and Mega Man X Robots to use.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Rice, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, and Sailor Moon are heading to Vermont, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Magaki, main antagonist of The King of Fighters XI, but that won't be easy, Alina Kuraz's vile brother, Aaron Kuraz, is rushing to kill Magaki and slake his thirst for blood.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Vermont, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Magaki, the main antagonist of The King of Fighters XI, but that won't be easy, Alina Kuraz's vile brother, Aaron Kuraz, is rushing to kill Magaki and slake his thirst for blood.

Nicole: So, the god's trusted retainer came to avenge his fallen master. I knew it was only a matter of time, but we will end him.

Lincoln: Before Aaron Kuraz does.

Me: That piece of crap is already losing it!

Raven Delg: Along with Robert. They know it's their last chance to try and kill us.

Rice: So far, they lost Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, and Logan Angmarl. Now, they're already on their last legs.

Lincoln: Yep. We just need to kill Aaron Kuraz today, and tomorrow, Robert Delg will perish.

Nico: And we'll forever be rid of The Elemental Monarchs of Evil.

Eli: (Sensed Aaron Kuraz's energy) We better hurry, Aaron Kuraz is on his way to kill Magaki.

Lincoln: He won't get far.

Suddenly, Lincoln's halo glowed and fired a blast of light and trapped Aaron Kuraz in a prison so he wouldn't interfere. Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair, sunlight yellow, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and Flower Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, flowers, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Castle of Dreams, in her right hand is the Stroke of Midnight Keyblade and holstered on her back is The Graceful Dahlia, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marcella Marluxia, Keyblade Knight of The Castle of Dreams and Embodiment of Marluxia, The Graceful Assassin of the 11 Colors of Flowers.

Marcella Marluxia: Yep, and I got the girls away from that servant of that extremist deity, and that was a sweet move you did in imprisoning that asshole in a light prison.

?: You shall all pay for what you did to my master, you filthy humans!

We then saw our target, Magaki, who's transformed into his alien form and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: There's no forgiveness for someone who tried to awaken that destructive extremist and destroy the world!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: The only thing you deserve is death, Magaki, for what you tried to do in awakening Orochi. Let's get him and rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf

Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Rice and her team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The

L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Magaki, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, the four orbiting gold halos in the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo fired red absorption blasts which hit Magaki, and he sucked out and absorbed Magaki's Energy Sense, Transformation, Energy Projectile, Energy Shield, Translocation, Teleportation, Teleporting Projectile, Portal Creation, Explosion, Invisibility, Dimensional Walking, and Energy Field and made them his own, and then, Lincoln stabbed Magaki in the chest with his one of his massive and long eleven white wolf tails as he transformed the tip into Cell's stinger and he absorbed Magaki. Then, Lincoln drained Magaki's soul of all his energy and banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the barrier keeping Aaron Kuraz imprisoned went down, and when he saw what Lincoln did, he roared in rage and ran off like the coward he is.

Lincoln: That's it for you, Magaki, and Aaron, you can run, but you can't hide and you're not getting out of this as well, later on today after our mission, you're dead. (To Marcella Marluxia) And it's so good to see you again, Marcella Marluxia.

Marcella Marluxia: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Marcella.

Lincoln went up to Marcella Marluxia and he hugged her, and Marcella Marluxia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf

Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marcella Marluxia: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Marcella Marluxia, Keyblade Knight of The Castle of Dreams and Embodiment of Marluxia, The Graceful Assassin of the 11 Colors of Flowers, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of lightning, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Lady Tremaine and her evil daughter, Drizella, for what they did in subjecting Cinderella to so much physical and psychological abuse, along with what Lady Tremaine did in murdering Cinderella's father so she could get his wealth and kill Cinderella, but she also knew Anastasia Tremaine is finally on the side of good and cut ties with her sister and mother, and if she ever saw Lady Tremaine and Drizella ever again, she swore to kill them and have Dana Orichalcum send them to The Black Gates, and Marcella also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Marluxia and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes.

Laney: She wasn't the only one who had a grudge against Marluxia.

Lily: Yeah, I still remembered the grudge you held against Marluxia, Laney, and you hated him that much for forcing Namine to mess with Sora's memories.

Lori: Same with Larxene.

Michelle Emperyous: We hadn't forgotten about that one. And Marcella is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: We'd heard from Vypra that Drizella has been recruited into The Masters of Evil and she's now the archenemy of Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest. But, she'll be kept in line, but as for Lady Tremaine, if she ever thinks of coming back, she's heading for The Black Gates.

Marcella Marluxia: If she dies by my hand or by Ella's, I'm fine with either, just as long as that cruel old woman is gone forever.

Ella Tremaine: You're not the only one who wants that old crone dead.

Eli: Yeah, Ella hates her "mother" that much for what she did to Cinderella, but she saw the good in Anastasia.

Marcella Marluxia: At least, Anastasia's changed, but I'll be keeping an eye on Drizella because one wrong move, and I cut her head off!

Lincoln: We'll leave that punishment to Vypra, she can handle Drizella if she sees one wrong slip from her, and now that you're here, Marcella.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marcella Marluxia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his gold halo and four surrounding gold halos on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her, and he also caught the scent of her perfume which made his deep sapphire blue eyes turn deep blood red.

Me: Whoa, what on Earth?!

Nico: Your eyes changed from deep sapphire blue to deep blood red.

Michelle Aphrodite: (GASPS) Oh no, if Lincoln catches the scent of our fragrant smelling perfumes, it causes his eyes to change from deep sapphire blue to deep blood red, and it literally drives him wild.

Lincoln's eyes change back from deep blood red to deep sapphire blue.

Lincoln: It took me years to get that sort of thing under control.

Rita: Which wasn't easy by the way, whenever he caught the scent of his Guardian Angels' perfume, his body temperature rises extremely and thoughts of passion and romance literally take over.

Marcella Marluxia: I almost forgot about that, next time, I'll be more careful. But, whoa, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marcella Marluxia's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marcella Marluxia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marcella Marluxia.

Marcella Marluxia had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The five girls are Tsumugi Hibikino, Yukari Hibikino, Yui Hibikino, Shizuno Hayami, and Youko Honomi from Hibikino-san-chi wa Eroge-ya-san!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tsumugi Hibikino, Yukari Hibikino, Yui Hibikino, Shizuno Hayami, and Youko Honomi from Hibikino-san-chi wa Eroge-ya-san!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tsumugi Hibikino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tsumugi Hibikino and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Magaki, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Tsumugi Hibikino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Tsumugi Hibikino: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's

massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tsumugi Hibikino, Yukari Hibikino, Yui Hibikino, Shizuno Hayami, and Youko Honomi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Magaki, the main antagonist of The King of Fighters XI, but we also had a very slight interference, Alina Kuraz's vile brother, Aaron Kuraz, who rushed to kill Magaki and slake his thirst for blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down Magaki and Lincoln firing four red energy blasts from the four orbiting golden rings on each corner of his large golden halo behind his head and that sucked out Magaki's powers and he made them his own and finishing him off by stinging him with his tail and absorbing him and after draining his soul of all his energy and sent him to The Black Gates forever which sent that dumbass Aaron Kuraz roaring in rage and running, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Marcella Marluxia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Thank goodness you got rid of Magaki and sent that dumbass running. So, was it true that the scent of Marcella's perfume caused your eyes to turn from deep sapphire blue to deep blood red?

Lincoln: How did…?

Maria showed the clip and he also saw who it was that posted it: Zipp Petals. Lincoln turned to face her and Zipp Petals knew she was busted, she tried to run, but Lincoln was way too fast as he then pounced on Zipp Petals and he pinned her arms to the ground and he'd used the tips of his tails to tickle her feet and her armpits.

Zipp Petals: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OKAY, OKAY, I GIVE!

Lincoln: (Sly Grin) Thank you.

Lincoln let go of Zipp Petals' arms and after he got up, he helped her up, then he kissed her on the lips which she returned.

Nico: Damn, Lincoln was way too fast, he pinned Zipp down and tickled her.

Me: If anyone tried to run, he'd pin them to the ground faster than a lightning bolt. Which means if any dumbass thugs try anything, it's lights out!

* * *

After getting rid of Magaki and this time for good along with driving off that dumbass Aaron Kuraz, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marcella Marluxia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marcella Marluxia: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marcella, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marcella Marluxia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marcella Marluxia: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marcella, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Marcella Marluxia: Oh man, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were outside in the front yard and we were helping Mrs. Loud with some gardening. But, our day came to an end when we heard a loud belch in the air, and we caught the stench of B.O. and smelly feet, but we knew who it was that'd announced her arrival: it was Lynn and she was out for blood. She was about to charge at Lincoln and kill him, but I summoned sweet smelling flowers that attacked that moron and I sprayed her with water which cleaned her up and she came out smelling a rose. She was absolutely disgusted that I'd given her a bath and gotten rid of that gym bag smell, and she roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla and she was about to charge at me again, but Mr. Loud grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and threw her inside her cage.

Nico: Jeez, what got her gym shorts riding up her butt?

Lincoln: Lynn lost a softball game against Hazeltucky, and she was literally in a nasty mood. Soon, we found out she attacked Margo, Polly, and Paula, and we got them to the hospital, and we immediately called Coach Keck and told her that she can bench Lynn for three weeks.

Me: I remember that day all too well, and boy, Lincoln really got into Dad Mode when he made the call to Coach Keck.

Lily: We thought it was Dad who did it, but no, it was Lincoln.

Luna: Mess with Lincoln or his Guardian Angels and family, and he'll unleash the very thing that made Mom quite the feared character among the Michigan School System.

Me: Yeah, by the way, how did you girls find out about what happens to Lincoln when he catches the scent of your perfumes?

Becky Long: We found out about it thanks to doing a trial experiment I did, we put on some of our sweet smelling perfume and we let the scent head into Lincoln's nose, and then, we saw it: we saw Lincoln's eyes turn from deep sapphire blue to deep blood red, his fangs lengthened, and we also had found out his body temperature rose to extreme levels and passion and love took over his body, and we wound up getting covered in kisses on our faces, and we let him feed on our blood again.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Just one whiff of perfume and Lincoln will literally go wild?!

Girl Jordan: (Mischievous Smirk) Yep.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance are heading to Indigo Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ace Bunny was dressed in black and yellow-trimmed swim trunks, sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aika: Wow, so this is Indigo Ocean, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aika, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika

Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Indigo Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance are in your harem.

Leina Vance: I had no idea that some of our Simulator counterparts developed feelings for Lincoln.

Jinx: And now, they're part of his harem. Plus, now we can tell who's who by the jewelry on their neck.

Satsuki: Yeah, we don't want any sort of confusion.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Jinx, Gory Fangtell, Aika, Fina, Simulator Rika Minami, Karla the Gray Witch, Nonon Jakuzure, Simulator Mako Mankanshoku, Simulator Satsuki Kiryūin, and Simulator Leina Vance, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Ace Bunny: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost

his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later Courage was going to tell us some of his favorite and awesome adventures.

Juggernaut then came in.

Juggernaut: Hey, guys. Don't mind me. I'm just stopping by.

Me: No worries Cain. Awesome having you with us.

Cameron: It sure is. Courage was going to tell us what some of his favorite adventures.

Courage: Mm-hmm.

Me: It's going to be awesome hearing about some of them.

Courage: One of my favorites was when Muriel was turned back into a 3 year old girl when a tornado sucked her in.

Me: A Tornado did that to her?

Bai Tza: It sure did. That was really crazy.

Francesca: Grandma Muriel was back in her toddler days. That tornado took over 75 years off her.

Muriel: It was good being a little girl back then.

Cameron: Can we hear more of these?

Me: Yeah.

Courage: Sure. One time we we found Professor Frith all beaten up and he told us that a mummy rose from the dead and was out for revenge.

We gasped!

Francesca: We found out that Grandma Muriel and Grandpa Eustace were the reincarnations of an ancient Mayan Princess and her Poobah. Look here.

She pulled out a scroll and showed an ancient drawing of them.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Wow!

Nicole: Oh wow! That is amazing. Wait a second. That's the Mayan Princess Zyanya Curiel and her Poobah was Chaac Bustace. Zyanya loved cookies.

Laney: Amazing!

Bai Tza: That sure is amazing.

Francesca: It sure is. We found out about a terrible injustice done to the baker eons ago and we used Past Life Regression hypnosis and found exonerated the Baker of his crimes and brought the Poobah to justice.

Qin: Wow!

Mindwipe: Any vampire ones?

Francesca: No I don't think so.

Mindwipe: Oh.

Courage: There was this one time where I found a stone and I gave it to Muriel and it made her Invisible.

Me: Whoa! An Invisibility Stone?

Vince: I've heard about a project for that from long ago. It was abandoned and the stone was lost.

Courage: I found the stone.

He pulled out a blue glowing stone.

Eustace: Stupid ugly rock.

Vince: (GASP) Oh wow!

Vince took it.

Vince: This stone is a piece of government history. I'll put it in my room for safety.

Me: Okay Partner.

Nico: Most of us can turn invisible anyway.

Starlight Glimmer: We sure can.

Courage: But here is something really crazy. The Computer downloaded into Muriel and in Muriel's body he did ALL KINDS of crazy daredevil tricks.

Me: Whoa like what?

Courage: He was going to shoot himself out of a cannon through the moon to Mars.

Lola: THAT IS NUTS!

Courage: Yep. And then plunge into the San Andreas Fault during an earthquake.

Me: GEEZ!

Courage: And then ski down the Empire State Building into an Open Sewer!

WE GASPED!

Me: Holy Crap!

Kick Buttowski: Not even I am that crazy doing stunts like that. That is BEYOND CRAZY!

Qin: No kidding!

Nico: That could've destroyed the world!

Me: Yeah!

Courage: I know! Crazy! But a crazy one is where Eustace did all kinds of nasty things to me on a TV Show called Angry Nasty People!

Qin: I remember seeing that when me and J.D. found Missy.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: That was crazy.

Missy: I was hoping that we would both revert back naked.

Qin: I know. But not with boys watching.

Eustace: You want to see nasty? (PUTS ON UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed!

But then…

BONK!

Eustace got bashed on his head with a rolling pin courtesy of Francesca.

Eustace: OW! What did I do?

Me: Oh brother. What else happened?

Francesca: There was this one time where Courage and I found a Kangaroo Monster skeleton buried in our yard and Grandpa Eustace broke his back. Dr. Vindaloo said he needed a spinal disk transplant.

Me: OOH! Is that even possible?

Lisa Loud: It's very highly unlikely.

Courage: We used the bone from the Kangaroo Monster to do it. But in doing so we ended up turning Eustace into a Kangaroo Monster.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA!

Poromon: That really happened?

Francesca: Yeah. As a result he took Grandma Muriel and went on a global hop trip and smashed NUMEROUS buildings in various parts of the world. We had a very dangerous option. We both had to turn into Kangaroo Monsters.

Me: WHOA!

Courage: Yeah the only thing that can defeat a kangaroo monster is another kangaroo monster.

Me: Geez!

Francesca: Yeah. I turned into a blue Kangaroo Monster and Courage turned into a purple one. It was really cool turning into a Kangaroo Monster.

Nico: Wow!

Francesca: Yep. We both took down Grandpa Eustace as Kangaroo Monsters. We got that bone removed too.

Lola: Ouch.

?: Boy that must've hurt.

We saw a Baxcalibur.

Me: Cool a Baxcalibur.

Baxcalibur: (In a girls voice) Those were awesome stories.

Nico: Alice Arthur? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and grey clothes.

Alice Arthur: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Alice Arthur: Those stories you were telling were great.

Nico: Yep.

Cosmos: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Alice Arthur: When me and Nico went hiking and we found something in a rock and it was really a huge Whale Monster skeleton.

Nico: We dug it up and did some research on it. It was a monster called Baleenopteryx Oceanus. It's a flying whale monster that lived millions of years ago and it ruled the sky and the ocean. It was a monster that was over 500 feet long and weighed over 900 tons. It crushed even the mighty Tyrannosaurus with a nasty belly flop.

Me: Holy crud!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: What did it look like back then?

Nico: This.

He pulled up an image of one and it was a flying blue whale with fanged teeth and its wings were huge.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! That is a scary whale.

Lola: No kidding!

Flapjack: Bubbie would not like meeting a whale like that!

Nico: No kidding. But the bones are extremely valuable and are worth trillions of dollars.

Me: WHOA! That is amazing.

Alice Arthur: Yep. It's how my family got rich.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Alice hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Alice Arthur: Same here.

Nautilator: Who leads this time?

Lynn: How about me, Jason, Ripster, Dr. Nick, Shu, Zayto, and Kit?

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! You are going to do great Lynn.

Me: Yeah!

Ripster: JAWSOME!

Lola: Yeah it is!

Nico: Yep.

Juggernaut: Something tells me I should stick around for this.

Nico: I have a feeling you will.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: this will be fun though.

The Previous Group came.

Roman Goodwin: Can me, Carly, Devack, Misty, Kalin, Greiger, Rex Goodwin, Atomic Skull, Ben Ravencroft and Kerbero Gangan go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Laney: Yep.

Camie: I have a feeling this one is gonna be good.

Sonata: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wo-Chien, Chien-Pao, Ting-Lu, Chi-Yu, Roaring Moon and Iron Valiant.

Xenia: Cool! The Treasures of Ruin and the future and Ancient Relatives of Mega Salamence and Gardevoir & Gallade.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: Wow!

Me: The Treasures of Ruin are intensely powerful.

Eli: Yeah.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The next piece of The Tablet is located on Amazing Earth and it's in the hands of that world's Juggernaut.

We gasped.

Me: WHOA!

Juggernaut: The Amazing version of Me?! Whoa!

Nico: Oh man.

Me: This is gonna be tough!

Lincoln: Whoa, if he's anything like our Juggernaut, then, he won't be going down easy. He'll put up a fight, and it'll require tons of strategy to wear this guy down and brute force aplenty to knock him down.

Me: Yeah, he'll put up a fight, but we're ready.

Nico: You got that right.

Me: In that case…

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) I'm going to need every ounce of power I can muster for this one.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Aaron Kuraz, the evil older brother of Alina Kuraz and one of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Dawn and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Alina, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Aaron Kuraz, one of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

Alina Kuraz: So, now my older brother, Aaron, has come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such an asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say he Gene-Slammed himself into Kuraz the Light Monarch, right, Alina.

Alina Kuraz: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Aaron live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Shattered Dimensions Earth and take down Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and retrieve the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut, we're taking you down and taking that fragment back, and once we get done with him, you're next, Aaron Kuraz.

Alina Kuraz: You've gone way too far this time, Aaron. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison. But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Kuraz the Light Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that your soul faces Heaven's judgement after we get done with Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Shattered Dimensions Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and take down Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Alina Kuraz are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Aaron Kuraz.

We were off to the Amazing Universe!

---

The last fragment in the Shattered Dimensions Amazing Universe is located in a New York construction site, which is exactly where we're heading right now

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (swings onto a cement mixer truck) Somewhere in this giant construction yard is the next fra-.

Luckily for him, our fragment is lying on the dirt right next to him, plain as day

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Oh. Well, this is a little too easy.

Almost immediately after he said that, the entire construction yard feels like it's shaking as if an earthquake just hit.

Me: UH OH!

Carly Atlas: Why did you say that?

Immediately out of nowhere, the truck Spidey was perching on blew up into pieces, scattering him and us as we all scream for their lives

?: OUTTA MY WAY!

Then they quickly realize it wasn't an earthquake that shook the ground or blew up the truck, but instead got rammed through by a powerful force. It was none other than the one and only, the unstoppable CAIN MARKO A.K.A. JUGGERNAUT! And he looks to be in a hurry.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Juggernaut! Yeesh, could things get any worse?

Me: Cain Marko A.K.A. Juggernaut!?

He had to ask, because the second after he said that, his spider-sense warns him of an incoming missile fired from a flying helicoptor

Lynn: You did it again, didn't you?

The explosion from the missile blew us off the high platform, causing us to scream again for our lives. Juggernaut successfully jumped away from the giant explosion. An explosion caused by his pursuer dressed in all in white.

In that helicopter was none other than SILVIJA SABLINOVA A.K.A. SILVER SABLE!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Give up, Juggernaut! Silver Sable's on your tail!

Me: Silvija Sablinova A.K.A. Silver Sable! We haven't met her in the prime universe yet!

Silver Sable is the one pursuing Juggernaut. She's the one riding the helicoptor while being in control of the weapons system that almost killed us, who she has no idea are in the area.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: GET LOST!

Juggernaut angrily throws a large construction truck to get her off his back, but missed as the helicoptor flew slightly up to avoid his toss.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Not a chance, Marko. My Wild Pack can track your every move. And for the bounty that's on your head? We'd follow you to the ends of the Earth.

Me: WHOA! A Bounty!? I wonder how much it is.

Nico: No idea there.

Qin: Yeah.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I think we should let them play through. All we care about right now is that fragm-.

And just when his bad luck wasn't bad enough already, he quickly notices the fragment had a small meeting with Juggernaut's massive foot

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Oh, come ON! Juggy musta picked it up somehow - and he's probably too stupid to even realize it!

Me: It's on his foot!

Lynn: We can't let Cinder take him in before we get that fragment!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: All right, guys, think. Cinder said something about tracking him…

Nico: Over there! On his head!

Me: He's got a tracer on him!

We quickly find the noticeable tracking device attached to the back of Juggernaut's helmet. Spiderman quickly fires a webline to yank away the device.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: This'll buy us a little alone time with Juggy.

He flings the tracking device as far as he could away from the area to trick Silver Sable to follow, which she accordingly falls for.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Shocker! Rhino! Juggernaut is moving fast to the east! Don't let him get away!

Silver Sable contacted her allies as her helicoptor follows Juggernaut's supposed signal when he really hasn't moved from his original position yet.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Great! Now it's just him and us!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: YOU!

Me: Yes us!

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Great… now it's just him and us!

Jason Lee Scott: Peter, follow our lead and you'll be fine. It's Morphin Time!

Zayto: Link to Morphin Grid!

Kit: Kamen Rider!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Zayto: TYRANNO FURY! DINO FURY RED!

Kit: RED DRAGON KNIGHT!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Come and get some Cain!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Once I get started, nothing can stop me!

Me: EXCEPT ME!

Juggernaut charges forward like an unstoppable freight train that destroys everything in his path, but lucky for us, we managed to jump over his head to safety before he could rip us apart. But a few pillars didn't get lucky.

I teleported and kicked him in the back of his head and teleported and punched him in the face with devastating force and kicked him in the face and punched him down!

Shatterd Dimensions Spiderman: Ooohh, so THAT'S why they call you the Juggernaut. I totally get it now.

Jason and Zayto slashed at him.

They slashed him all over.

Our Juggernaut SMASHED HIS FIST into his face and sent him crashing into a wall!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Make way for PAAAAIN!

He threw a cement truck at us but Shattered Dimensions Spidey jumped over it.

Lynn: Does NOTHING stop this guy?!

Search Man: He's the 'unstoppable' Juggernaut, remember? Even Hulk and Thor have trouble putting this guy down, and they're the strongest we know!

Juggernaut: And he IS me too.

Ripster and Dr. Nick charged at him.

They punched him down.

Godzilla 1998's roar was heard!

He roared and fired a blast of his Emerald Atomic Breath and blasted Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut down!

Me: That must've hurt!

Lola: Yeah!

He got back up!

Devack: He's not the tiny bit exhausted?!

Lynn: That's some mutant invulnerability.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: What are you talking about? I'm no mutant!

Nico: You're not?

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Nope. I was Just a normal guy who became unstoppable because of some magic gemstone I found in a cave.

Lynn: Really? We thought you were a mutant because you're Charles Xavier's brother.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Nope. He's Just a human bulldozer.

Nico: That's probably the same case with ours.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Now, enough talking!

Kit: Couldn't agree more!

Shu and Kit jumped at him.

They kicked him down.

Me: KAIO KEN ATTACK!

I flared up a red aura and punched him hard in his stomach and smashed him down with a powerful punch!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Juggernaut: It may be true for this version of me. But for me I am

100% mutant.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Let's see how tough you are, girly!

Lynn: BRING IT ON YOU BIG OAF!

He charged at Lynn and grappled with her. But she ended up beating the crap out of him. When he tried to punch her, she dodged it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This continued two more times before she pushed him back.

POW!

She punched him down and then Lynn Jr. Kicked him down.

Lynn kicked him hard in his face and Rainbow Dash and Paula and Margo bashed and smashed him all over the place and kicked him down.

Spider-Man slowly walks behind the seemingly weakened Juggernaut while cracking his fists for the final attack,

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Okay, laughing boy! Now hold still while I deliver the coup-de-grace!

Before Spider-Man could finish him off, Juggernaut surprises him as he immediately turns around and grabs his whole body.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: I hate French food!

Marinette: (Offended) HEY!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: No, coup-de-grace, it means, like-.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: IT MEANS YOU'RE OUTTA HERE!

Juggernaut harshly throws the webhead through several buildings and windows and some other stuff across the construction site, until the hero found himself crashing somewhere else far away from his original position.

I teleported and grabbed him.

Me: You okay?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Yeah. Well… I guess that's one interpretation.

Nico: Hang on, Spidey!

We went towards where he was thrown. But not before Jason looked at Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut one last time.

Jason: Don't think this is over. You have something we need. And the only way to get that is to take you down! (follows us)

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: (laughs) I'll be waiting!

Me: You're going down Tubby!

He ran!

With us by his side, Shatted Dimensions Spidey found the strength within to stand up after surviving Juggernaut's unstoppable assault, only to be quickly met with more obstacles flying above us. Two helicoptors are flying above their location as one of them so happens to have Silver Sable on board, much to our dismay as we have enough on our plate as it is. Two more helicoptors came and in them was HERMAN SCHULTZ A.K.A. SHOCKER and ALEXEI SYTSEVICH A.K.A. RHINO! And their helicopters were next to hers as well.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Spider-Man, what a pleasant surprise! And you brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm. There's a nice little yacht I've had my eye on, and the bounty on your head should just about cover the cost!

Me: Silvija Sablinova A.K.A. Silver Sable. You know in our universe we haven't met you or recruited you yet.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: So I heard.

Hornet Man: Well, I doubt there's a bounty on our heads.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: There isn't. We just want to test how tough you are.

Me: Herman Schultz A.K.A. Shocker and Alexei Sytsevich A.K.A. Rhino.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Nice to know that you know us.

Nico: Come down here and find out!

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Tempting. But we're saving our strength for the main target.

Me: I take it you mean Juggernaut. Right?

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: That's right.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I see where this is going. Us vs. your gang of misfits, am I right?

Sable presses the headset communicator to talk to her fellow teammates.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Attention all units! You have new secondary targets - Spider-Man and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Shattered Dimesnions Spiderman: This is working out exactly the opposite of perfectly.

Me: Yep. But I could use a challenge.

Several Wild Pack gunners began fighting us. But Shattered Dimensions Spiderman threw one of them at another.

Misty Tredwell: Why are you two working for Sable?

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: With Ock and the other Sinister 6 members either locked up or MIA, we've needed to find work.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Lucky for us, Sable was more then happy to have us.

Me: Hmm a little deja-vu. The Prime Universe versions of Shocker and Rhino with us said the same thing before a long time ago.

I threw Hobgoblin's bombs and blasted the Gunners all over in powerful explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Livewire, Lincoln, Linka and Fiona fired waves of lightning and blasted the Gunners.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker fired a blast of energy and I dodged it and the blast hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I fired a blast of energy and it hit Shocker and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Shattered Dimensions Rhino charged at me and I slid underneath him and fired an energy blast and it hit him square in the back and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He got really hurt!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: His power is incredible!

Nico then fired a red web shot from his fist and it wrapped around Shattered Dimensions Shocker and then using Electro's powers he channelled lightning through the web and it zapped Shattered Dimensions Shocker!

He screamed in pain!

Tara threw numerous boulders at Shattered Dimensions Rhino and smashed him into the ground.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: WOW! That was genius!

Nico: Thanks.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: (Groans) That hurt.

Me: Because you underestimated our power.

Eli used the force and Threw them back into their helicopters.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: C'mon. Can any of you stop these guys?

Lynn: Sable, we don't have time for this! We need to get to Juggernaut! He has something that's VERY important!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: This is really nothing personal. But we really need that bounty on his head. (glares at Shattered Dimensions Rhino) Since a certain someone botched up that last job.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Hey, it's not my fault Kasady tried threatening that woman and her daughter in front of us. He was asking to get ripped in half!

Girl Jordan: You killed Kasady here!? Thank you!

Shattered Dimension Rhino: You really have it out for Kasady don't you?

Me: Don't fucking ask. But it serves that motherfucker right!

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: You're just lucky that we were able to get that Carnage symbiote in a container.

Me: So the Symbiote is still at large. But at least we know that we're going after Carnage here later on.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: (to us) That's right. But how about this? First one to stop Juggernaut takes all!

Ripster: Bring it on! We like challenges!

Me: Challenge accepted!

Just then, Sable's sensors on her helicoptor picks up Juggernaut's location

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Juggernaut is coming in fast from the east! Shocker, Rhino, cover me… We'll finish Spider-Man and his pals later.

With that, they fly away.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Phew! I thought they'd never leave."

Lynn: And now we have to deal with Sable, Rhino, Shocker and their mercenaries as well as Juggernaut.

Streex: Thanks a lot, bro!

Ripster: You know as well as I do how they are! We just gotta beat them to Juggernaut. He shouldn't be too hard to find.

Me: But at least Kasady is dead.

Girl Jordan: Too bad I couldn't give him the Black Gates here.

Qin: I know.

Girl Jordan: I have a feeling that my hunch might be right.

Qin: If that's the case then we're going to be in for one awesome battle.

Lola: Yeah.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: OUTTA MY WAY, RUNTS!

Our little conversation was quickly cut short when we spotted Juggernaut ramming out from a building while tearing through the Wild Pack

Wild Pack Mercenary 1: Watch it!

Wild Pack Mercenary 2: It's the Juggernaut!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: And you! You're going down - the hard way! (jumps onto Shattered Dimensions Rhino's helicopter)

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Hey guys! I could use a little help! Juggernaut's on me! Not joking!

He worriedly sees the unstoppable roaring man entering his ship and throwing out his henchmen, including the pilot which immediately causes his Helicopter to spiral out of control into another area. Another helicopter flies down before the heroes to drop down mercenaries wielding shields commanded by a Wild Pack Captain.

Birdbrain: So… just us, huh?

Wild Pack Captain: Secondary targets spotted. Get them!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Oh, come on. Really?

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Wild Pack Men all over.

Girl Jordan: Taste the Water Dragon!

She flared up a blue water aura and released a massive blast of water that turned into an incredible water dragon and it destroyed the men.

The mercenaries with shields tried charging at us but they ended up being hit by several bricks thrown by Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut.

Lynn: Thanks for the help!

Kalin: Lynn, I really think he's throwing stuff at ALL of us!

Me: I agree. Lets see how they like these!

I fired energy blasts away from them.

Nico: You missed!

Me: Not quite!

The blasts came back and they hit all the mercenaries with shields and blasted them apart in fiery explosions and even one hit Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Hit in the Blind Spot! Very genius!

The Wild Pack Captain cracked his knuckles.

Dr. Nick: Spiderman, can you take care of this one?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Gladly!

He used a charge attack to blind the Wild Pack Captain.

KRASMASH!

He bashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

Me: Come on Sable is this the best your men can do?

Suddenly, Rhino is revealed to have survived the crash of his aircraft as he charged at Juggernaut, knocking him back.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: You again?! I'll flatten you this time!

Rhino's response? As Juggernaut charged towards him, he threw him to the ground.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: You're a toughie. You might be our most difficult job yet, which makes things more fun!

Juggernaut doesn't care what he wants and quickly flees after getting up.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Where ya goin', Juggy? You scared?

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Rhino, get in another helicopter and go after the Juggernaut! He might be gone, but we can still get Spider-Man and the others! Pin them down!

Rhino rides on another Bullhead to track down Juggernaut while Sable sends a horde of mercenaries to slow us down.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Boooooo.

Me: Bring it on!

We fired more energy blasts and blasted them all over.

I then used my super Speed and formed a Rasengan in my hand.

Me: RASENGAN!

I slammed it into Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and smashed him down into the ground!

I then kicked Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut in his face and knocked him down!

Nico: NICE!

Despite this, Juggernaut ran off with Rhino going into his helicopter after him.

Lynn: Alright. We're gonna have to get inside that building to get to Juggernaut.

Sixshot: (to Juggernaut) No offense, dude.

Juggernaut: None taken. But this is getting intense!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But you heard the lady. Lets go.

We went into the building.

Wild Pack Captain: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! We've been waiting for you!

Greiger: Sorry we're late! Traffic sucked.

Me: Yeah we were caught by traffic.

Wild Pack Captain: At least you made it for your bounties to be cashed.

Me: How much is the bounty?

Wild Pack Captain: $500,000,000.00.

Me: That's just pennies compared to the bounty we're REALLY worth.

Wild Pack Captain: Oh really?

Me: Yep. We're worth over $500 GOOGOLPLEX. That's 500 with a Googol Zeroes.

HIS JAW DROPPED!

Wild Pack Captain: HOW DID YOU ALL AMASS AN INCREDIBLY MASSIVE BOUNTY?

Me: You could say that in our universe we destroyed Thanos along with so many dangerous enemies that we have had NUMEROUS aliens and bounty hunters from all over the universe come and try and kill us. And they all failed.

Wild Pack Captain: We'll see about that.

Shu sent Blue Dragon to attack the Wild Pack Captain.

Shu: Hasta La Vista, Baby!

Blue Dragon: (laughs) Arnold Schwarzenegger would be proud!

Me: Yes he would!

We tied him up and beamed him to the SHIELD Prison.

Qin: Nice.

Turbo Man: Yoo hoo. Juggy! There you are!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Why do you keep following me?!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Let's just say you have something we need.

Me: And it's very important.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Bah! I've wasted enough time with you.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Was it something I said?

We chase him into a sewer pipeline.

Me: He went into a sewer!?

Lana: Cool!

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Me: Plug your noses everyone.

We went in.

Rarity: From one filth to another!

Lincoln: Tell me about it.

Lincoln held her bridle style and they were in a clean aura to protect them.

Me: I've had enough filth to last a lifetime today.

We went after Juggernaut.

Juggernaut eventually found an exit by making his own, ramming through a wall in the sewers like it was nothing and found himself standing on a building in the construction site boxed in, as another building is blocking his way. And what's even worse, Silver Sable's helicopters finally caught up with him as it suddenly hovers before the unstoppable man.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Hey, Juggernaut! I got something for you…

Sable had her helicoptor's chin-mounted machine gun fire annoying rapidfire bullets on the invulnerable titan as he roars with sheer rage.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: You're boxed in, Marko. There's no way out.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Then I'll make one!

And to the shock of everyone watching him, Juggernaut furiously leaps through the tall building that was blocking him and actually smashed it into pieces in the process.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: Ho-lee…

Iron Boy: Oh my…

Lynn: That's… wow.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Jeez. Not often you see a guy pick a fight with a building - and win.

Rex Goodwin: I believe it was Goethe who said: 'He who jealously guards his fears, secretly yearns to bring them about… Either him or Irving Forbush.

Nico: Interesting.

Qin: Yep.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Man, did you see that?! He brought down the whole building!

Me: We all saw it!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Be impressed on your own time! AFTER HIM!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Sounds like they're going my way. Maybe we can snag a ride.

Spiderman quickly launches a webline to zip himself to her helicoptor's belly, sticking under the vehicle. We hurry to join him by turning invisible. Cinder's helicoptor takes off, flying over a large construction yard that has immediately turned into a warzone between the Wild Pack and the Juggernaut. Juggernaut holds nothing back against his enemies as he smashes, leaps and rams through dozens of mercenaries.

Wild Pack Gunner: Look at him go!

Shielded Wild Pack: And it's only one guy. Can you believe that?

Wild Pack Captain: Dude's a human wrecking ball…

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Get over it!

Wild Pack Captain: Yes, Ms. Sable.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Emerald, what's his location?

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: He's headed west - towards the building under construction.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: That's the Oscorp building. Go! Go!

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Hey, what's that over there? On the belly and wings of your Bullhead?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Uh-oh…

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Yo Sabler, Spiderman and his pals are taking a ride on your transport! I can see them from here!

Zayto: That's our cue to boogie. Thanks for the ride, guys!

Me: SEE YA SUCKERS!

We quickly jump off the aircraft before Silver Sable could take notice of them. She's annoyed with their constant interference but is still determined to capture Juggernaut first, so she ignores them for him but still has her mercenaries to occupy them.

Wild Pack Gunner: Secondary targets acquired! I have visual on Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: You have a visual on YOUR FACE!… Yeah, that sounded better in my head.

Nico: Heh, ya think?

Nico took a good look at the huge mess Juggernaut left behind from his rampage. He caused so much destruction that the path to pursue the musclebound villain was blocked by a large fire leak thanks to the pipes that were destroyed by Juggernaut earlier.

Nico: How are we going to get through that mess?

Lynn: I see workers down there. Look!

Lynn points to three construction workers hiding in different corners down in the large sandbox full of dangerous mercenaries.

Lynn: Maybe if we help one of those workers, they can help us.

Me: Lets go help them out!

We went and did so.

Worker: Hey, Spider-Man! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Help me out!

Ember McLean: Sure, but we need help closing off those burning pipes!

Worker: I can do that. Get me and my pals to those consoles. We're gonna override the consoles to turn off all three pipes at the same time!

Me: Okay!

We went and got them to the consoles.

Qin: All right!

Worker 2: Spider-Man. Am I glad to see you.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: I need your help with something, okay?

Worker: Yeah, sure, sure. Whatever you need. Hey, do I get to spin some webs? Or use the other powers your buddies have?

Atomic Skull: (chuckles) Sorry. But you can't.

Me: It doesn't work that way.

Kit: You CAN close off those burning pipes

Worker 2: That we can do.

Me: Great.

Cheetah: So, how long is this going to take?

The pipes cooled down and the door was clear.

Cheetah: Oh! Nevermind then.

Me: Now we can get moving.

With the fire gone, we head for the still-in-construction Oscorp Tower where Juggernaut, and the Wild Pack, was last spotted in the vicinity.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: Juggernaut has been spotted at the Oscorp Building!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: All forces, engage! (to us) Looks like we're winning this race, wallcrawler! If you're smart, you and your friends should crawl the way home.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Oh yeah? Well we're NOT smart! In fact, we'll show you JUST how STUPID we are!

Lynn: Really?

Ben Ravencroft: That didn't come out right.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: That also sounded better in my head.

Me: Top this!

I fired energy blasts and blew the helicopters apart.

Xenia: Oh yeah!

We continued on and we saw the tower.

Eventually, we made it to the front of the Oscorp Building and found Juggernaut trying to run away.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Gotta reach Juggernaut before Sable's thugs blast him - and the fragment - to pieces!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Move in on him!

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: What's he doing?!

Juggernaut roars, as he makes scary jumps on each helicoptor in terrifying succession to try and drag them into a force crash that'll end very painfully for the Wild Pack.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable:: Shake him! Shake him off!

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: I can't! He's dragging me down!

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Shocker, look out!

Juggernaut violently throws Shocker's helicopter away in a path that would almost surely end badly for him!

Nico: No!

But thank the heavens he survived as Shocker quickly regain control of her transport and stopped it from meeting an untimely crash.

Lynn: He's okay.

Livewire: This is getting ugly by the second.

Nico: Entrance time, guys. We need to end this. NOW!

Me: Right!

We went at him.

Shattered Dimension Juggernaut roared and then the spirits of muscles appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared.

Me: End of the line Cain!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: You got nowhere else to go!

Juggernaut is being attacked from all sides by the Wild Pack and their helicoptors firing everything they got to stop him. The muscleman has nowhere to go but up, making mighty leaps from ledges to scaffoldings around the building to escape his pursuers once and for all.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Hey, can I have your autograph?

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Again with you!? You're not gonna catch me!

Nico: Of course we will! After that last stunt you pulled, we're more determined than ever to catch you!

Me: That's right!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Wait, what about my autograph?

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Stick it in your web!

Lynn: (we keep chasing him) Can't get away from us!"

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Better put some hustle in my bustle! That's why I carry a bustle around, to put hustle in.

Nico: Where? In your nonexistent pockets?

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Hey Sable! The more you chase me, the more I start to think you're sweet on me!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Oh, don't flatter yourself.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: You know what, Sable, you're kinda hot. FOR A MANLY CHICK!

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: Somebody has a death wish.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: He's in for it now!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: All forces, open fire on my mark!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Nah, I'm just kidding. You're not that hot. (gets hit from gunfire) Why won't you just GO AWAY?!"

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Why won't you just give up?

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: I'm gonna make you wish you were never born!"

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Aw, now Juggernaut, is that any way to talk to a lady?

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: You want to fight me?! COME UP HERE AND FACE ME ONE-ON-ONE!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: No thanks, ugly, I'm fine from where I am.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Sheesh! Express your feelings for each other already!"

Me: Yeah get a room you two!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: You just don't shut up, do you?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Anybody want a peanut?

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Stay outta my business.

Me: This IS Our business!

Lynn: Sorry, Cinder, but we're on world-saving business. Juggernaut's ours!

Nico: Juggernaut's throwing a lot of debris at us. If we jump on top of them, we should make it to the top by 45 seconds.

Me: Lets do it! We only need 10 seconds.

We ran fast and got to the top!

Spider-Man was the first to arrive on the rooftop of the Oscorp building shortly before his friends to find Juggernaut, who he can sense is somewhere near him.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: C'mere, runt.

Juggernaut quickly makes his presence known to the webslinger as he makes a furious charge for him,

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Time to scrape you off my shoe once and for all!

The bruiser punches him high into the air, but the webhead quickly fired his webbing to zip himself onto his chest.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Let's get a good look at that gorgeous mug!

Spider-Man punches him in the face a few times to leave him a little stunned, long enough for the hero to latch onto his back and throw away his helmet to reveal his red hair and full face.

Me: Nice hair for you.

Juggernaut: Now that is good looking hair there.

I teleported and kicked Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut in the stomach and punched him down.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey charged at Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and grappled with him. He ended up beating the crap out of him. When the big guy tried to punch him, he dodged it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This continued two more times before he pushed him back.

I punched and kicked and slashed Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut all over.

Nico blasted him too.

Even after that onslaught of attacks directed to his face, Juggernaut doesn't know when to quit. He quickly gets back onto his two feet as if our attacks did little more but piss him off.

Me: He sure is tough.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: That's not gonna save you. (charges at full speed at us) I'm the Juggernaut, remember? Once I start moving - nothing can stop me!

Too bad for Juggernaut, for all his strength, he lacks the brain to see he's being lead to a trap by us as we all jump on the near top of a tall vertical crane.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: That's what we're counting on!

Lynn: What if you start moving DOWN?

Nico: TIMBERRRRR!

Ourcombined weight, mostly from Juggernaut, causes the crane to collapse and causes all of us to fall high from the air downwards to the building.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: This is gonna be a bumpy ride!

We stomped on Juggernaut as we crash down through the dozens of floors of the Oscorp building. Juggernaut grunts from taking the full painful blunt of each floor first while we use him as footing. From the Wild Pack's point of view in the safety of their helicoptors, they receive a first class view of the destruction of the Oscorp building as everything collapses like a broken down Lego set that took months to build.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: Holy… !

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Land the Helicoptors NOW- we're going in! It'll be a miracle if any of them survived that.

They saw that we did.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: IMPOSSIBLE!

We miraculously survived the destruction we have wrought, wounded and bleeding from the head yet still very much alive deep below in a wrecked parking lot.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Ta-daaaaa…

Lynn: We're… never… doing that… again.

Kerbero Gangan: Don't be too sure…

More pained moans was heard from within a pile of debris nearby, seemingly from the Juggernaut slipping in and out of consciousness.

Nico: Looks like dropping a building on him did the trick.

Me: It sure did.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: This might be our only chance - gotta get our hands on that fragment before he finds it-."

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Hey… what's this glowy thing?

Lynn: Too late. He found it.

Me: Oh NOW he sees it.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Aw, crumbs…

A dangerous yellow aura emanates from the rubble that buried

Juggernaut, as he slowly rises from beneath with a new mystical aura that has also turned his eyes pure yellow filled with incredible power.

Me: UH OH!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: I'M EVEN MORE POWERFUL THAN BEFORE!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Are you also nicer?

Juggernaut roars, unleashing a powerful shockwave that almost blows us back.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: No, guess not.

Kit: We can get stronger too!

Survive Mode!

Zayto: Dino Knight Mode!

Kit donned his Survive Mode.

And Zayto donned his awesome Dino Knight Armor!

Me: YEAH!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: THIS IS MORE LIKE IT!

The fragment-enhanced Juggernaut is instantly loving his new strength, as one stomp to the ground was enough to creates a localized earthquake that stuns us to get swiftly blown back from a ferocious shockwave clapped by his hands.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: Perfect! We couldn't stop him before, and here he is MORE unstoppable!

Me: Not quite.

Nico punched Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut, surprisingly inflicting good damage on him.

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: OW! That actually hurt!

Nico: It did? How? Thought you were invulnerable. We're not even using our full power.

Madame Web: (in our heads) You seem to be onto something. I sense the fragment's power is at odds with his Crimson Gem of Cyttorak.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: So with great power comes great vulnerability? Well, if that's the case, I'll take it!

Me: Oh yeah!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: Don't you know who I am? I'm the Juggernaut, bitch!

Me: Do I look like I give a flying fuck? Motherfucker!

Eddy: I never get tired of that!

I teleported and bashed him square in his face and knocked him down and he held his face in extreme pain!

Nico: Nice one!

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard came.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard.

Scorcher: Look on the bright side. At least no civilians were hurt.

Evil Star: Even the workers you rescued are okay.

Me: That is true.

Firepower: That's something to be proud of.

Nico: Yep.

Key: (to Nico) We heard you went to Nowhere.

Nico: We sure did.

Overdrive: How was it?

Me: Conway the Contaminationist turned the farm into a cesspool and it was gross.

?: Boy what a Nightmare!

A figure came out and it was NERO KILNER from episode 17 of LupinRangers VS PatRangers!

---

Nero Kilner is a tapir-themed Gangler Monster and the main antagonist in episode 17 of 2018 TV series called Kaitou Sentai Lupinranger VS Keisatsu Sentai Patranger. Also he's equipped with an expanding sword-like treasure called Long, long et long.

He is voiced by Ryōtarō Okiayu who previously voiced Computer Engineer Gate, Hades Warrior God Cyclops and Mangetsu Kibaoni.

Nero Kilner made his first appearance at the docks of Japan where he'd used his Nemulance as he put four people into a dream like sleep.

A while later he was at the Ganglers Mansion where he'd explained his plan to his boss on how to conquer earth even though it was a dull plan Dogranio Yaboon doesn't mind at all just as long it gets the job done.

A while later he was at the docks where he fought the cops and thieves a while later he managed to put the 3 cops and Lupin Yellow into the dreamworld. However thanks to Lupin Yellow into singing a song to Patren1gou he managed to snap out of it and fired his gun in the sky thus destroying the dream world that Nero Kilner made and freeing everyone from their. However while Nero was complaining on how they destroyed his Dreamworld he was unknowing letting Lupin Red to gain access to his safe (which his password is 6-0-3) and stole Long,long et long (which translate as "Long, Long, long") expanding sword after that he was taken out by PatrenUgou.

However thanks to Goche Ru Medou he was then enlarged and battled Pat Kaiser Biker after that he was then destroyed by this finisher called PatKaiser: Lock-Up Strike.

* * *

Sakuya: Nero Kilner!

Nero Kilner: Been a while rangers!

Me: I Remember you! You were going to cause trouble by turning the world into a nightmare! Umiko's song saved everyone.

Nero Kilner: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks. Can you really put people to sleep?

He fired a beam of energy and it hit Nico and he fell onto me and he was fast asleep!

Me: Wow! HEY NICO! RISE AND SHINE SLEEPYHEAD! SLEEP TIME IS OVER! BATTLE TIME IS NOW!

Nico: Huh? What?

Me: Nero knocked you out.

Nico: Oh.

Nero Kilner: And this is a natural power. Not one provided by a Collection piece.

William: You just joined the group of Power Ranger monsters with dream abilities!

Nero Kilner: I sure did!

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

# Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Billy Cranston, Trini Kwan, Kimberly Ann Hart, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, Firebrand, Pyro, Evil Fire Man, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Nico's Rescue and Battling Conway the Contaminationist

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher (to Jason): Nico's Rescue involved Battling Conway the Contaminationist, Bubble Bass, and Adrian Langston. And Lemon Zest and Tabby transforming.

Jason: Yeah that was a really disgusting sight!

Indigo Zap: The whole farm was turned into a cesspool because of Conway!

Twilight Sparkle: It was gross! Lincoln had to carry Rarity the whole time because it was filthy.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was gross!

Spyro: It sure was!

Ellie Singh: But the craziest part was that we found out that Catherine Windsor and her family had a terrible history with Adrian Langston and his family.

Scorcher: Adrian Langston!? I've heard of him! He was the most notorious traitor in all of England! I heard that Catherine brought him to justice and got his family exiled to the Moors.

Twilight Sparkle: You heard right and they called him England's Male Lila Rossi.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah he vowed to get revenge on Catherine Windsor and her family for ruining his life! He vowed to kill her and then burn all of England to the ground.

Scorcher: That's horrible! Is he dead?

Spyro: He sure is. We killed him and banished him and his accursed family to the Black Gates.

Scorcher: Good riddance. Lets do it1

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS POWER!

He flared up a Red Aura and it was shaped like a Tyrannosaurus!

Scorcher: IFRIT POWER!

He flared up an orange aura in the shape of the Ifrit Fire Demon!

Jason sang Games People Play by Inner Circle and Scorcher sang Good Riddance (Time of Your Life) By Green Day and Jason and group fired waves of magic and fire and smashed them down.

---

Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Cestro, Tideus, Delphine, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Ironmonger, ARGO-12, 11X, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - Us battling Bubble Bass, Adrian Langston and Another Ship Org, Plug Org, Turbine Org, Camera Org, Toy Org, Barbed Wire Org, Human Specimen Org, Flute Org, Retinax, Quadra Org, Mandilok, Nayzor, Bulldozer Org, Zen-Aku, Locomotive Org, Bell Org, Freezer Org, Tire Org, Monitor Org, Mummy of Anhk-Ha and Mummy as well as Lemon Zest and Tabby transforming. The Anothers were the Embodiments of the Dragon, Ghost, Pollution, Bacteria, Swamp, Totem and Plasma Dopants

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nico, Maxxine's team, Mummy's team, and the others did good battling Another Ship Org, Plug Org, Turbine Org, Camera Org, Toy Org, Barbed Wire Org, Human Specimen Org, Flute Org, Retinax, Quadra Org, Mandilok, Nayzor, Bulldozer Org, Zen-Aku, Locomotive Org, Bell Org, Freezer Org, Tire Org, Monitor Org, Mummy of Anhk-Ha and Mummy. The Anothers were the Embodiments of the Dragon, Ghost, Pollution, Bacteria, Swamp, Totem and Plasma Dopants.

Aurico: I know and it was fun and cool.

Gretchen Holland: That was so awesome. And that was the most monsters from Wild Force that we took down in one fell swoop.

Rarity: That was so fun though darlings.

Sweetie Belle: And we found out that the Embodiment of Plasma is also the Gene-slammer of Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Dr. Viktor, Vladit and Zs'Skayr.

Firepower: WOW! That is amazing! All the powers of the creatures of the Anur System are inside her!

Gill Grunt: Yep. The reason is because she had a fatal blood disease and they gave her blood from them.

Firepower: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Aurico: LOCH NESS MONSTER POWER!

He flared up a blue aura in the shape of the Loch Ness Monster!

Firepower: U.F.O. POWER!

He flared up a grey aura in a Flying Saucer!

Aurico sang Don't Speak by No Doubt and Firepower sang Closer to Free by Bodeans. Aurico and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Tanya Sloan, Kat Hilliard, Adam Park, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Gravity Man, Ultimate Kevin, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Lincoln's rescue in Vermont was battling Magaki

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Vermont. He battled Magaki there, right?

Tommy Oliver: He sure did and it was really awesome.

Elastigirl: It sure was and that was fun.

Fluttershy: It was a really amazing adventure and rescue.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is for sure.

Evil Star: That is cool! Lets do it!

Tommy Oliver: GREEN DRAGON POWER!

He flared up a Green Aura in the shape of a dragon.

Evil Star: ATMOSPHERIC JELLYFISH POWER!

He flared up a purple aura in the shape of an Atmospheric Jellyfish.

Tommy sang If Ya Gettin' Down by Five and Song and Evil Song sang Daughter by Pearl Jam! They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Cassie Chan, Justin Stewart, Blue

Senturion, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Dark Riku, Evil Roxas, Xigbar, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - Meeting Marcella Marluxia

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) I heard you guys met Marcella Marluxia. What's she like?

TJ: She's the embodiment of Marluxia as well as the Keyblade Knight of the Castle of Dreams, Cinderella's world.

Supernova Zap: She is a really amazing girl and absolutely hates Lady Tremaine.

Sunset Shimmer: And her power over flowers and light is amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding and it's awesome.

Key: That is really cool! Lets do it!

TJ: HARPY POWER!

He flared up a blue aura in the shape of the Harpy!

Key: SORCERER POWER!

He flared up a purple aura in the shape of a wizard!

TJ sang Hey Boy, Hey Girl by Chemical Brothers and Key sang Virtual Insanity by Jamiroquai. TJ and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, Ashley Hammond, Zhane, Carlos, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Birdbrain and

# Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), RID Scourge, Mascumax, K.A.R.R., Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - Courage's Adventures are amazing

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive: (to Andros) Courage's Adventures are amazing. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Andro: Plenty of cars. But yeah all of his adventures were amazing.

Mai Takatsukasa: Yeah they sure were. We found out that Courage did it all.

Starlight Glimmer: He cleared the name of a Baker who got falsely turned into a mummy thousands of years ago, he and Francesca defeated Eustace as a Kangaroo Monster by turning into Kangaroo Monsters themselves, Muriel turned into a daredevil and Muriel one time was invisible.

Cozy Glow: Because of a stone that Courage found and gave to her.

Overdrive: Boy those are really amazing adventures.

Hex: They sure were.

Overdrive: Wow! Lets do it!

Andros: VENUS POWER!

He flared up a yellow aura in the shape of Venus!

Overdrive: ROADRUNNER POWER!

He flared up a purple aura in the shape of the Roadrunner!

Andros sang Violent by Stellar and Overdrive sang The Globe by Big Audio Dynamite! Andros and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Kendrix, Damon, Mike, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Deadshot, King Shark, Killer Frost (Suicide Squad), Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - Courage went on SO MANY Awesome adventures

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo: (to Leo) Courage went on SO MANY Awesome adventures. What's your favorite one?

Leo: Boy I liked a lot of them. But my favorite is when Muriel went invisible.

Ophelia Nefertiti: Eustace ate some of Muriel's dog food she made for that contest and he spit it out and was scrubbing his tongue for a while.

Carly Atlas: It was really funny.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Apple Bloom: But that stone really was amazing that it made Muriel Invisible like that.

Flashwing: Vince said that it was a long buried project that the Government was working on.

El Diablo: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Leo: MANTICORE POWER!

He flared up a Red Manticore Aura!

El Diablo: ROC POWER!

He flared up an Orange Roc aura!

Leo sang Distant Sun by Crowded House and El Diablo sang Bed of Roses by Bon Jovi. Leo and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Carter, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Dana Mitchell, Ryan Mitchell, Kelsey Winslow, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Grodd, Shade, Solomon Grundy, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Talika - Next we're facing Juggernaut and stopping Silver Sable, Shocker and Rhino from claiming a huge bounty on him

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman: (to Carter): Next, we're facing Juggernaut. And until we get his fragment, we have to stop Silver Sable, Shocker and Rhino from claiming a huge bounty on him.

Carter: Not just him but us too. Our bounty here is measly peanuts compared to what the bounty the Entire universe put out on us.

Serafall: Yeah we're just that big for a bounty.

Toyman: How much is your bounties?

Pinkie Pie: $500 Googolplex!

Toyman: WHOA! That is a lot of money! I don't think ANY Bounty Hunter will be able to catch you guys.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) No they won't.

Featherweight: But it is awesome that we have a huge bounty.

Sprocket: Boy it sure is!

Toyman: Wow no kidding! Lets do it!

Carter: MAMMOTH POWER!

He flared up an Orange Mammoth Aura!

Toyman: HORUS POWER!

He flared up a Yellow Horus Aura!

Carter sang Battery by Metallica and Toyman sang Part Time Lover by Stevie Wonder. Carter and group fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Wes Collins, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Lucas, Trip, Katie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Chillyfish, Steerwoman Shelinda, Captain Mutiny, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mouth - This version of Juggernaut is stronger but less resilient because of the fragment

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) This version of Juggernaut might be stronger. But now, he's less resilient because of the fragment

Wes Collins: Boy no kidding! J.D. really is really pulverizing him.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) He sure is lads.

Rainbow Dash: And he is doing an awesome job.

Scootaloo: Yeah that is amazing!

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Villamax: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Wes: CHRONOS POWER!

He flared up a Yellow Chronos Aura!

Villamax: KRONOS POWER!

He flared up a red Kronos Aura!

Wes sang Baby Grand by Billy Joel and Villamax sang Lover Come Back to Me by Dead Or Alive. Wes and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Taylor, Max, Danny, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Leon, Universe 666 Pigma, Panther, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman- - Juggernaut is a strong and powerful one

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf: (to Cole) Juggernaut is a strong and powerful one. But it's nothing Lynn, Jason, Ripster, Dr. Nick, Shu, Zayto, and Kit can't handle.

Cole: Nope but this is gonna be so fun.

Lilith Sahl: It sure will be.

Princess Luna: Yeah Lynn and group are doing amazingly well.

Moondust: They sure are.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: It's so fun.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Wolf: Indeed. Lets do it!

Cole: NEMEAN LION POWER!

He flared up a Red Nemean Lion Aura!

Wolf: WEREWOLF AURA!

Wolf flared up a Blue Werewolf Aura!

Cole sang Uptown Girl by Billy Joel and Wolf sang My Man by Yoko Ono. Cole and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Tori, Dustin, Cam, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Evil Stormy Weather, Nine (MHA) Weather Report, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - Lynn's Team has her work cut out for her.

---

Weather Was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) Lynn's Team has her work cut out for her. But they and us have faced tougher.

Shane: That is for sure.

Star Girl: I know they can pull through for this one.

Princess Celestia: I do too. It will be fun!

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: It will be awesome to see how Lynn kicks his butt.

Amber Morning: You aren't kidding there.

Spotlight: I'm looking forward to this.

Weather Wizard: Same here. Lets do it!

Jake Holling: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the Black King Ohger!

Shane: IRIS POWER!

He flared up a Rainbow Aura shaped like Iris!

Weather Wizard: ZEUS POWER!

He flared up a Blue Aura shaped like Zeus!

Shane sang The Girl I Used To Know By Brother Beyond and Weather Wizard by Chris Norman. They fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Nero Kilner

---

Nero Kilner was next.

Nero Kilner: Boy this is an amazing series of adventures so far huh?

Nico: It sure is! I love this so far.

May: Boy me too!

Nero Kilner: I can tell! Lets do it!

LupinRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umika: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: THE INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were ready for action!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice, We're taking Your Treasure!

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO, WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nero Kilner: Bring it on!

Nico: With pleasure!

Nico teleported and kicked him in his face and they blasted him all over. Then Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

PatRangers: PATBLAST!

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All that was left of him was his safe!

Nico: Oh yeah! Nero Kilner you have failed this world!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You WERE unstoppable.

Tsukasa: But not anymore!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Green and Daiki summoned clones of all the Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the green rangers for Dino Fury, Kiramagers, Zyuohgers, ToQgers, PatRangers and Mighty Morphin Rangers respectively.

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) TURTLE FURY 6!

She summoned Turtle, Scirocco Mole, Dr. Abel Cuvier, Universe 666 Floronic Man, Meka and Wolf Eels!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Time to kick some butt!

We went at Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and beat the living crap out of him!

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked out a tooth!

Colossus punched him.

KRABLAM!

He belched out a huge amount of blood!

Qin: And this!

Qin fired ice rocks and smashed him all over the place.

Eddy blasted him with his blaster!

Edzilla: ED SMASH HELMET MAN!

BLAM BLANG SMASH WHAM!

He smashed him all over the place with devastating fury!

Nico kicked him in the stomach and bashed him all over!

Eli fired Force Lightning blasts and electrocuted him and smashed him all over!

Donkey Kong ate a Banana and threw a banana peel

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut ran and then stepped on the peel and then went sliding and then he rammed face first into Garnet's Big Armored fist!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Awesome DK.

Donkey Kong: Thanks!

Nico: And you too Garnet.

Garnet: That was fun.

I then grabbed Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut

Me: I learned this one from TV.

I then spun around fast and then…

KRASMASH!

I smashed him hard into the ground with devastating force!

Nico: Nice one!

Hulk: HULK SMASH!

KRABLAM! SMASH SMASH!

He smashed him down hard!

Qin: OH YEAH! GO HULK!

Applejack then bashed Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut with incredible super strength!

KRASMASH WHAM WHAM WHAM BIFF!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico then got out an anvil.

Nico: Good thing his helmet's off!

Nico then dropped it and Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut got up and then…

BLANG!

He got hit ON THE HEAD WITH THE ANVIL!

Qin: OUCH!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I got an idea! Tara?

Tara: Right!

She used her powers and lifted Juggernaut out of the ground still in the rock and held him upside down.

Me: Watch this.

DING DING DING!

I went over and bashed Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut all over the place with powerful force like I was bashing a punching bag!

Lynn: COOL!

Me: Have at it Lynn!

Lynn: Thanks!

Lynn bashed him all over the place with incredible force and bashed him brutally!

Poromon pecked him!

Poromon: YOU LIKE THAT!

Nico: (LAUGHS!)

Shattered Dimensions Shocker, Rhino and Silver Sable saw us doing all this and were having some popcorn.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: This is really funny!

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Now we can get them.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: Oh come on Sable enjoy the show. It's not every day we get to see stuff like this.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: You're right.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: Besides, they pretty much beat all of our best men. It's best if we just sit back, enjoy the show, and hope they don't end up killing him.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: I agree.

We gave them a REALLY AWESOME AND FUNNY SHOW!

Nico: And now for the grand finale!

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna blasted and smashed him all over.

Cosmos, Mindwipe, Cameron and Juggernaut Used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Cosmos and Mindwipe's weapons and Cameron and Juggernaut's powers 100-fold.

Juggernaut and Cosmos: COSMIC SMASHER PUNCH!

Cameron and Mindwipe: MIND FURY BLAST!

Spiders of the Red Flame and Roman Goodwin: RED FLAME

SPIDER BLAST!

Hummingbirds of the Orange Flame and Carly Atlas: ORANGE FLAME HUMMINGBIRD BLAST!

Monkeys of the Yellow Flame and Devack: YELLOW FLAME MONKEY BLAST!

Lizards of the Green Flame and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME LIZARD BLAST!

Giants of the Blue Flame and Kalin: BLUE FLAME GIANT BLAST!

Whales of the Indigo Flame and Greiger: INDIGO FLAME WHALE BLAST!

Condors of the Purple Flame and Rex Goodwin: PURPLE FLAME CONDOR BLAST!

Atomic Darkness of Goths and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC GOTHIC BLAST!

Witches of Salem, Massachusetts and Ben Ravencroft: SALEM WITCH BLAST!

Gothic Masters of Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: DARKNESS KANGAROO BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Juggernaut, Cameron, Rainbow Dash, Spiderman, me, Nico and Lynn: SMASHING THUNDER MEGA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MUSCLE MAN ELEMENT STYLE: ARNOLD SCHWARZENEGGER!

Entrapta: MUSCLE MAN LIGHTNING STYLE: DWAYNE "THE ROCK" JOHNSON!

Perfuma: MUSCLE MAN NATURE STYLE: BRUCE LEE!

Frosta: MUSCLE MAN ICE STYLE: SYLVESTER STALLONE!

Shantae: MUSCLE MAN MAGIC STYLE: STEVE REEVES!

Akko: MUSCLE MAN STAR STYLE: VIN DIESEL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said muscle men.

Lincoln and his harem: MUSCLE MEN FINAL SMASH: MUSCLE BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on actors with muscles!

The blasts all hit Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and exploded on contact!

MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION! Lincoln: We're taking back that fragment and taking you down!

Nico: What stops the Juggernaut? Here's your answer!

Me, Nico, Eli, Spiderman, May and Varie: ALL OF US!

We then drew a punch back and then…

SUPER KRABLAM!

WE PUNCHED HIM IN HIS STOMACH WITH DEVASTATING FORCE AND THEN HE BELCHED OUT A MASSIVE AMOUNT OF BLOOD!

Qin: WHOA!

Lynn: Had enough!

Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut: YOU LITTLE BITCH! (SPITS) I'LL TEAR YOU APART!

He ran at Lynn and then in Slow Motion, Lynn jumped and then with a powerful metallic fist of metal formed around her hand she went at him and then geared up the punch and then it went at him and then….

KRABLAM!

SLOW MOTION IMPACT OF DEVASTATING FORCE!

The impact of the fist was so powerful that it not only knocked out most of his teeth, send blood splattering all over and more but it sent him flying! Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut crashed right into a massive block of concrete!

KRASMASH!

All of us: OOOOOHHH!

Me: That's gonna hurt!

Nico: OUCH! Nice job Lynn!

I then went and got the fragment.

Me: I'll take that.

Nico: Whew, that guy sure put up a really tough fight, but we got him. Awesome job, gang, we took down Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut and got the next piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Alina's older brother, Aaron Kuraz.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) ALINA, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of light blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the light energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Kuraz the Light Monarch appear.

Alina Kuraz: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Kuraz skinsuit, and show yourself, Aaron!

Kuraz the Light Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal light, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with golden yellow hair and yellow eyes similar as Alina's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Aaron Kuraz, the evil older brother of Alina Kuraz and the tenth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, Aaron Kuraz.

Alina Kuraz: The tenth of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would have never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Aaron, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Aaron Kuraz: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Alina Kuraz: You're all bark and no fucking bite, Alina. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Alina Kuraz's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, lights, suns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kuraz the Light Monarch's Light Solar Sun Greatsword of Light Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Aaron Kuraz, she left golden yellow energy, stars, lights, suns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alina Kuraz: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Aaron, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Aaron, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong!

Suddenly, Alina Kuraz was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars, sunlight, and suns surrounding it, there are phoenixes, angels, and Kuraz the Light Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red blood eyes glaring at Aaron Kuraz: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Alina Kuraz emerged, but she was changed forever.

Alina Kuraz grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has heavenly white highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, lights, suns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Kuraz the Light Monarch with the Light Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Sun, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Kuraz the Light Monarch with red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Sun, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her golden yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Alina Kuraz has on a sleeveless golden yellow blouse, golden yellow sleeveless top, golden yellow skirt, yellow stockings, yellow legwarmers, yellow shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lights, suns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Kuraz the Light Monarch surrounded by stars, lights, and suns. Suddenly, Alina Kuraz felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with golden yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Alina Kuraz's massive Kuraz the Light Monarch's Sun Solar Light Greatsword of Light Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, lights, suns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alina Kuraz's Solar Light Monarch Kuraz the Light Monarch Solar Sun Light Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Light Phoenix Solar Monarch Kuraz Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Kuraz the Light Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large golden yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large golden yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four golden yellow phoenix heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and large golden yellow phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the golden yellow phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kuraz the Light Monarch's head with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large golden yellow gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Kuraz the Light Monarch that said, "Alina Kuraz, Gene-Slammer of Kuraz the Light Monarch, Master of The Powers of The Sun, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Amy, Archenemy of Dublor, Destroyer of Aaron Kuraz, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of The Sun, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリーナ・クラズ、光の君主クラズのジーン・スラマー、太陽の力の達人、ラウドの愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、エイミーの粉砕者、ダブロルの大敵、アーロン・クラズの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメンツの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠

誠、正直、寛大、親切、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊えー、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤーであり、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、太陽、光、フェニックス、天使の力の達人です

Suddenly, Alina Kuraz's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Alina Kuraz has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALINA THE LIGHT MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR LIGHT ANGEL SOLAR SUN KURAZ THE LIGHT MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ANGEL SOLAR SUN KURAZ THE LIGHT MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SOLAR LIGHT ANGEL SOLAR SUN KURAZ THE LIGHT MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alina Kuraz's Super Angel-Kuraz the Light Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Aaron Kuraz saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Kuraz the Light Monarch and fired blasts of light at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, light, suns, phoenixes, and angels at Aaron Kuraz, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, THE SUN'S FURY IS ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED!

Lincoln: Awesome, Alina Kuraz's transformed into her Super Angel-Kuraz the Light Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Aaron big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Aaron.

Alina Kuraz: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Solar Light Phoenix Kuraz the Light Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Solar Light Phoenix Kuraz the Light Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Alina Kuraz.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Aaron, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Alina in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Alina Kuraz and Lincoln went after Aaron Kuraz who continued firing light blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Aaron Kuraz and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Alina Kuraz also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Aaron Kuraz even madder than ever!

Aaron Kuraz: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Aaron Kuraz fired more light blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his light aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Aaron Kuraz's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the light powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Kuraz the Light Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head glowed, and that caused Aaron Kuraz to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and sent Aaron Kuraz flying into the air, then, Lincoln and Alina Kuraz fired powerful blasts of sunlight at Aaron Kuraz, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Alina Kuraz and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Alina Kuraz's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Alina Kuraz: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Aaron. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alina.

Suddenly, Alina Kuraz wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alina Kuraz's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Kuraz the Light Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and sunlight shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alina Kuraz sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and sunlight and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Aaron Kuraz, which means now there's one last Elemental Monarch of Evil to deal with.

Raven Delg: My brother, Robert Delg. He's not getting out of this tomorrow.

Lincoln: He sure isn't, Raven. Tomorrow, he's about to get a true taste of true fear and what happens when he dares to mess with the powers of darkness.

Me: That I'd like to see. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's another one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Lucy Luxord, Keyblade Knight of The Caribbean and The Embodiment of Luxord, the Gambler of the 10 Fates and Power of Time.

Sora and his friends gasped.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Lucy Luxord is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of time and fate, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Davy Jones, Cutler Beckett, Blackbeard, and Salazar, and she wants nothing more than to kill them all and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Lucy also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Luxord and his evil self and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Luxord: And like my evil self in The Masters of Evil and I in The Redemption Squad, Lucy believes in playing fair and playing the game right.

Lincoln: That's right, Luxord.

Nico: This will no doubt be one awesome rescue tomorrow when we meet Lucy Luxord, and there's no doubt she's heard of what happened with Luxord joining The Redemption Squad years ago and his evil self joining The Masters of Evil three years ago as well.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Blood Red) You better be ready tomorrow, Robert Delg, because tomorrow is judgement day, and you shall pay the price for every last one of your misdeeds.

Raven Delg: We'll make you pay with your own blood, and your soul will be dragged into the dark for all eternity.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

We then saw Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut knocked out and mangled up.

El Diablo: Would you look at that? Something CAN stop the Juggernaut.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: All we needed to do was sacrifice our ribs.

Me: Ouch. But the Fragment took away much more than that. It took his invulnerability.

Qin: Yep.

Toyman: This should be the final fragment in this dimension.

Me: I think it is.

We then saw Silver Sable, Rhino, and Shocker approach us.

Villamax: Here's your target bruised but alive.

Shattered Dimensions Silver Sable: Hard to believe you're just giving him to us after all this.

Wolf: Hey, we just wanted the fragment. Now that we have it, he's all yours.

Me: Yep. Feel free to cash in on that bounty.

Shattered Dimensions Shocker: Do we even want to know what that is?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: All you need to know is that it's important.

Weather Wizard: But when we're done with our business regarding it, maybe you 3 can join the Masters of Evil.

Shattered Dimensions Rhino: That would be nice. But right now, we're gonna cash in this bounty and gets lots of bucks!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah!

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Juggernaut was tough.

Me: He sure was. We only have one more fragment to find in the Noir Dimension next.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Watch out Goblin.

We went back home. We still were in a bet we had to honor.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 10 complete.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Whiplash, Evil Snake, Gold Monster, Fleurina, Penguin and Jack as well as Devon, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington and Tina Lindsington and we're going into the Simulator and we're going to battle 2013 Chris Hargensen and her boyfriend Billy Nolan and we're going to help 2013 Carrie come back to her senses as well as bring her insane mother to justice. Also we're going to see Carrie White Loud, Sugarcoat and Giggles transform. Also we're going to battle Another Whip, Sharky, Big Boss Brain, Squirrel Monster, Alien (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Flame Eye Monster, Ferocious Jaws, Eustace the Chicken, Evil Snake and Whiplash. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammers of Wo-Chien, Chien-Pao, Ting-Lu, and Chi-Yu and their names are Florence Nightingale Jones, Maria Polo Jones, Carla Columbus Jones and Hermione DeSoto Jones and they are the daughters of Indiana Jones and are awesome and amazing treasure hunters and explorers and are powerful and awesome and also the gene-slammer of Roll and her name is Rina Mega and she is a powerful one like her sister Mina.

The final match-up scene for this saga is Raven Delg, Gene-Slammer of Delg the Dark Monarch and Lincoln VS. Robert Delg

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to West Virginia, and we're going to destroy Mukai, the main antagonist from the 2003 game The King of Fighters, but that won't be easy, Raven Delg's vile brother, Robert Delg, is rushing to kill Mukai and slake his thirst for blood, and he's finally gone insane after seeing every last Elemental Monarch of Evil being slain by Lincoln and The Elemental Monarchs of Good. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight and Organization XIII Embodiment, her name is Lucy Luxord, Keyblade Knight of The Caribbean and The Embodiment of Luxord, the Gambler of the 10 Fates and Power of Time, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of time and fate, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Davy Jones, Cutler Beckett, Blackbeard, and Salazar, and she wants nothing more than to kill them all and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Lucy also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Luxord and his evil self and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Part 11 is going to be Noir Goblin and we're going to make sure his reign of terror ends forever.

See you next time

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 11

FALL OF NOIR GOBLIN AND HIS EMPIRE OF EVIL

---

In the Simulator Control Room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Whiplash, Evil Snake, Gold Monster, Fleurina, Penguin and Jack as well as Devon, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington and Tina Lindsington and we were getting ready for an awesome battle as we were heading in to help Carrie White deal with Billy Nolan, Chris Hargensen and Carrie's psychotic mother.

Me: I can't wait to give those monsters what for.

Nico: Same here.

Carrie W.L.: Same here. It'll be good to confront my evil demons.

Nico: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Devon: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Lola: Nico I hope you torture Billy first while we make Chris watch.

Nico: Oh that you can count on.

Whiplash: That will be fun.

Nico: Devon I want to thank you, Whiplash and your teams from coming with us.

Devon: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Tsukuyomi: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Tsukuyomi, are you happy I reunited you with Sougo?

Tsukuyomi: I sure am. And that was so awesome.

Me: That was a lot of fun back then.

Maxxine: It was really fun for us during my missions.

Tsukuyomi: And it was awesome sending Clyde and Syd helping me and the Zi-O Riders keep the Time Jackers at bay till the big day

mission.

Me: Nice to know my plan worked back then.

Camie: It sure did.

Tsukuyomi: I know. But you all saved me from that.

Qin: That was awesome.

Sougo: The best part is that Maxxine became my big sister.

Maxxine: I sure did.

Nico: Yeah.

Taro: Boy being turned into Greeeds like that is VERY SIMILAR to how people got turned into Hitotsuki's.

Xenia: Very close. They involved desires. Except one was formed from Villainous Breakdowns and the other from Core Medals.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission was one that was of Juggernaut Proportions.

WE LAUGHED AT MY PUN!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Me: Thanks! (LAUGHS) But seriously it sure was awesome battling Juggernaut.

Nico: Boy Juggernaut had to be the strongest one out of all the villains we faced so far in these adventures collecting the fragments.

Laney: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But Lynn you and your team did a great job leading and battling against him.

Lynn: That was so fun. And the Fragment took away his invulnerability.

Me: That made him an easy target to bring down with pain.

Lynn: He probably would've defeated us if he hadn't used the fragment and lost his invulnerability.

Me: That is for sure. But thanks to the fragment doing that we brought the Unstoppable Juggernaut to his knees.

Lana: We sure did.

Lola: He was totally helpless against our power.

Nico: He sure was.

Eli: And the best part was that Silver Sable, Shocker and Rhino there got to enjoy a great show.

Nico: They sure did.

Lynn: And that finishing blow I did was something I learned off of the Matrix movies. That was so fun.

Camie: Very well done.

Rhino: I honestly didn't expect to see the other me there.

Shocker: Or the other me.

Me: Neither did all of us. That was awesome.

Nico: I wonder what they will do with the bounty on their Juggernaut?

Me: Probably enjoy themselves in the lap of luxury.

Nico: (to Rhino) You should be proud of your counterpart for killing his version of Kasady.

Rhino: I sure am.

Girl Jordan: That did answer my question on whether that world's version of Kasady is still alive.

Nico: It sure did.

Me: That world's version of Kasady may be dead but the Carnage Symbiote is still at large.

Xenia: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: And I have a feeling my hunch will be right.

Laney: We'll find out soon.

Lincoln: Yep. Are we ready?

Nico: We're ready. Lets go.

The Simulator activated, and we were in Chamberlain, Maine, but it descended into Hell thanks to the cruel prank of Chris Hargensen.

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK!

Much of the city looked like it was blown apart by a war! There were burning buildings and cars and flaming wrecks everywhere.

Nico: Oh man, Chamberlain, Maine, and it's descended into Hell.

Me: My god. What the hell happened here!?

Eli: This place looks like a warzone.

Carrie White-Loud: Chris' prank on that day traumatized me, and it led to the deaths of so many innocent people, both her, Billy, and my mother were to blame for this.

Me: If we see that monster, we're killing her.

Lincoln: Without a doubt. Plus, after this, we're also going after Margaret White, and we decided to bring Sebastian with us.

Sebastian Mendez: That's correct. After we get done killing Chris, we're going after Margaret next, and I'll not only show her true pain, but I'll also show her pure unadulterated Hell.

Suddenly, the four golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window: we saw everything that happened before our arrival, as Carrie was with Tommy underneath the spotlight, Chris dumps the blood unto Carrie's head and the bucket falls on Tommy's head killing him and Chris played the shower video and that caused Carrie to lose it and she killed all the students but she'd spared Miss Desjardin due to her being pregnant as she was able to escape and Carrie left the school and locked the doors as the entire school burned and Chris and Billy escaped. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos stop glowing.

Lincoln: Chris' prank has already led to Tommy getting killed and Carrie losing control of her powers and she went berserk and killed everyone except for Miss Desjardin who was pregnant and she was able to escape, Carrie left a minute later, and Chris and Billy escaped before the chaos began, but the others are dead.

Me: That little bitch is dead when we get her along with her boyfriend.

Eli: They'll both pay.

We walked around and saw the entire town in flaming shambles.

Me: What a mess!

Nico: This is horrible!

Laney: And all because of that cruel prank done by Chris!

Devon: Better transform.

Tsukuyomi: Same here.

Devon: Activate Beast Power!

Tsukuyomi: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Xenia: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Should we go to the school to check things out?

Me: There is no school to go to.

We saw the entire school completely engulfed in flames.

Nico: Oh nevermind.

Qin: Geez!

Eli: Lincoln, do you know where Carrie's Simulator counterpart is?

Lincoln: Let me pick up on her presence (Sensed Carrie's Simulator Counterpart) Whoa! I just picked up on her psychic energy, she's 500 yards away. Let's head on over and help her and then, we go stop Chris and Billy, along with hunting down Margaret White.

We headed for Simulator Carrie's location and not a second to lose.

We ran down the street and followed the trail of destruction that was brought in Carrie's rampage.

We saw buildings destroyed and burning and cars on fire and more.

Me: Holy Shit.

Carrie White Loud: I can't believe I did all this! This is a nightmare! Chris made me do it and so did my mother.

Nico: I know.

Laney: Heartless insane fools.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: I should probably put these out.

Me: Good idea. (Sees Something) Wait look! There!

We then saw something at the end of the trail and we saw Carrie White and she was in her dress and DRENCHED IN BLOOD!

Me: There!

We went over to her!

Me: Carrie stop!

We went over.

Simulator Carrie: Have you all come to die?!

Lincoln: No, Carrie. We're here to help you, we know what Chris and Billy did and what you suffered through because of them and your mother.

Carrie White-Loud: He's right. I suffered a lot because of Chris, Billy, and my mother, Chris repeatedly tortured and tormented me in school and I was physically and mentally abused by my mother who'd tried to kill me, and because of them, everyone I knew had died and the town became nothing more than a reminder of that dark day. But, it was because of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I was eventually given a new life and a new home years ago, and for the first time, I felt the love of being in a family: a love that was ruined by the elitist cruelty of Chris Hargensen, the criminal actions of Billy Nolan, and the homicidal religious fanaticism of Margaret White, and I also became the mother of two very beautiful girls as well who I'd adopted, they helped me out of that darkness, let us help you out of this dark road as well.

Me: That's right! Carrie let us help you destroy those monsters. Once and for all!

Simulator Carrie soon realized that what we said was true, and she broke down and cried.

Giggles: Margaret and Chris are going to pay for what they did.

Lincoln: That they will.

Carrie White-Loud: We're glad you're feeling better. Now, let's get you cleaned up.

Lincoln made a shower appear over Simulator Carrie and it cleaned off all the blood on her.

Lincoln: Now, we can hunt down Chris and Billy. (Sensed for Chris and Billy) AHA! Gotcha, you two bastards! Chris and Billy are 20 yards away and they're coming right at us.

Anna Anyanova: Let's get that fucking bitch.

Nico: (Cracks knuckles) Welcome to the corner of pain and suffering.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Aren't any thugs going to come at us?

Lincoln: Nope not this time.

Nico: Great.

Xenia: Makes it easier.

Anna Anyanova: Saves us a lot of trouble.

Laney: Good.

Nico then saw the headlights of a car.

We didn't have long to wait: soon, we heard a car engine roaring and we saw our targets, Christina Hargensen and her boyfriend, Billy Nolan.

Nico: Hey! Go around, you jerk!

Simulator Chris Hargensen: Kill her, Billy! RUN THAT UGLY BITCH INTO THE GROUND!

Me: Uh oh.

Billy Nolan gunned it and he was speeding right at Simulator Carrie to run her over, but Lincoln steps forward and he punched the car hard and it exploded into nothing but scrap metal, and all that's left was Chris and Billy in their seats.

Simulator Billy Nolan: YOU FUCKER! YOU DESTROYED MY CAR! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU!

Nico: Sorry. Your license has been revoked!

Simulator Billy Nolan: I'll kill you punk!

He ran up to Nico and then…

KRABLAM!

Nico punched him square in the stomach with devastating force and knocked all the wind out of him!

Then Nico had FLAME CHAINS burst out of the ground and they grabbed Billy's arms and legs and made it impossible for him to move as they held him in place.

Nico: How would you like to die? Swift and fast or Slow and Excruciatingly painful?

Whiplash: How about I get in on that?!

Nico: Sure!

Me: Same with me!

I formed an energy whip!

May and Maria were holding Chris in a chair and forcing her eyes to stay open as she watches us TORTURE BILLY!

Me: Now make a wish Billy. 50 lashes! (ACTIVATES WHIP'S

RIDEWATCH)

CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK!

Me: 10!

CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK!

Nico: 20!

CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK!

Whiplash: 30!

CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK!

Me: 40!

CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK CRACK!

Nico: 50!

He had bleeding cuts all over him and was dripping blood all over.

Maria: Take a look at what you've done!

May: Because of your cruel prank, 270 people are dead!

Laney: Their blood is on your hands!

Simulator Chris: I DON'T FUCKING CARE! CARRIE IS A MOTHERFUCKING FREAK AND SHE BELONGS IN HELL!

POW!

Maria punched her in the face!

Maria: You motherfucking pissant!

Me: Now how about this one?

I pulled out a branding iron in the shape of the star of Satan and made it glow red hot.

Nico: Your mark of damnation.

I went over to him and tore his shirt off and then put the brand on his back and he screamed in pain!

SIZZLE!

Simulator Billy: (SCREAMS OF EXCRUCIATING AGONY)

Nico: Does that hurt? Good!

Eli: How about this too?

Eli went over and then did something we would never expect. We saw him GOUGE HIS EYES OUT! LITERALLY!

Billy screamed in pain! Eli then squished Billy's eyes!

Simulator Billy: (SCREAMS OF AGONY)

Simulator Chris: BILLY NO!

Me: How does it feel Billy! The pain you caused to so many people! The hurt you caused! HOW DOES IT FEEL!

Nico: We can't even go to the school for evidence now!

Me: Because of you and Chris, YOU BURNED THAT WHOLE SCHOOL TO THE GROUND! You killed 270 people!

May: You hear that Chris?

Simulator Chris: THIS WHOLE MOTHERFUCKING TOWN CAN GO TO HELL! I HATE CARRIE WHITE! SHE CAN GO FUCKING BURN IN HELL! MOTHERFUCKING PISSFUCKER!

BLAM POW BIFF!

May punched her in the face and knocked out some of her teeth!

Nico: You deserve the same fate we gave Joker, Luthor, Burns, and Crocker!

Me: And that is death and the Black Gates! But not after we torture you for a bit. To make you feel the same pain Carrie felt.

I then took out a katana and then stabbed him in the gut. Then…

SQUELCH!

I pushed the Katana and then gave him a NASTY CASTRATION AND DISEMBOWELMENT!

Blood and intestines and organs POURED OUT OF HIM!

Nico: Nice one!

Natasha Hernandez: Learned that one from Snowman I'll bet.

Me: Yep I sure did.

Natasha Hernandez: Nice.

Nico then broke his arm.

CRUNCH!

I took a sledgehammer and SMASHED HIS LEGS!

CRUNCH CRUNCH!

Nico then broke his other arm!

Then I took out a pair of pliers.

Me: Lets play Dentist.

Nico: With his teeth?

Me: Yep. Open his mouth.

Nico did so.

I then pulled out all of his teeth one by one and he screamed in agony!

* * *

Chunk: OH GEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends threw up EVERYWHERE!

Nico: Don't act like you don't deserve this!

Me: Because you do!

Nico: Yep. J.D. you can kill him.

Me: And I know just how to do it. First this.

I plunged my hand in into his chest and then..

SQUELCH!

Ripped out his beating heart!

I then force Billy to eat it!

Me: Now! EAT IT!

He was chewing on it but barely.

Me: Now for this one. This is gonna be bloody.

I got behind him.

Me: NIGHTMARE CARNAGE STYLE NINJA ART: DISMEMBERMENT OF THE SAND JELLYFISH!

I fired out tentacles from my hands and they latched onto Billy and then then they were eating him all over! Then they REALLY MUTILATED HIM! Blood and innards splattered everywhere as he was being eaten all over. Not just from the outside but from the inside too! He was reduced to nothing but bloody slop!

I then banished him to the Black Gates forever.

Simulator Chris: (IN DESPAIR) NOOOOOO! BILLY!

Me: BLECH! His blood tasted like gunpowder, bat guano and cow shit!

Maria: YUCK!

Nico: Good riddance!

Lily: That was one Jellyfish that SpongeBob wouldn't catch.

Nico: Yep. Now for our caged bully!

We set our sights on Chris.

Then, Lincoln kicked Chris hard and she crashed into a tree, and that really pissed that bitch off bad!

Simulator Chris Hargensen: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL FUCKING KILL ALL OF YOU!

Anna Anyanova: Fuck you, bitch!

Anna Anyanova fired blasts of light and darkness at Chris Hargensen and she got burned bad.

Lincoln: Nice one, Anna!

Me: That was brutal!

Nico: But, well-deserved.

Carrie White-Loud: Indeed. Now, it's high-time that we deliver unto Chris' black heart and soul her punishment for her crimes.

Eli: Your day of eternal damnation has arrived, bitch!

Sabrina Lorelai summoned tentacles of darkness that restrained

Chris Hargensen so she couldn't even escape.

Sabrina Lorelai: You're not getting out of this, you must pay for the lives lost!

Maria: Did you even realize that one of the only people to escape was pregnant?!

Simulator Chris: I DON'T FUCKING CARE! I NEVER WILL CARE! ALL I CARE ABOUT IS WHAT I WANT!

Me: So in a way…

BLAM!

She punched her in the face.

Maria: (Finishes for me) YOU'RE A FUCKING SPOILED BRAT!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: You're disgusting!

Nico: You deserve every last bit of this!

Me: BIG TIME!

Suddenly, Carrie's eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, rainbow crystals, heavenly lights, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Chris Hargensen, she left white and golden yellow energy, stars, rainbow crystals, heavenly lights, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Carrie White-Loud: Even after all this time, you're still nothing more than a monster through and through. You've bullied, tortured, and tormented me and made my hellish life even worse than before, Chris, and despite the repeated warnings you'd gotten from Miss. Desjardin, you refused to listen, and because of that stupid prank you and Billy pulled and the homicidal religious fanaticism of Margaret White, over 200 people lost their lives. I will never forgive you for what you've done, and now, it's time for you to join your boyfriend in Hell where you rightfully belong.

Suddenly, Carrie White-Loud was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with stars, rainbow crystals, and heavenly lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chris Hargensen: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Carrie White-Loud's sword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy with stars, rainbow crystals, and heavenly lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chris Hargensen: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF CARRIE WHITE-LOUD AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU'VE HAD THIS COMING FOR A VERY LONG TIME, HARGENSEN!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CARRIE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CARRIE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(DANTE'S INFERNO CROSSING THE STYX PLAYS)

Carrie White-Loud grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow and white highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, rainbow crystals, heavenly lights, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with gold sun links and rainbow crystal links and a golden yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an angel with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Light, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, Carrie White-Loud has on a sleeveless white blouse, white skirt, gold knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with gold crosses, stars, rainbow crystals, heavenly lights, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an angel behind a golden cross. Suddenly, Carrie White-Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the white feathers now have golden yellow and rainbow tips, Carrie White-Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pearl with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Carrie White-Loud's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, stars, rainbow crystals, heavenly lights, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Carrie White-Loud's Heavenly Archangel Judgement Greatsword of Heavenly Archangel Judgement, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and an archangel etched on the 7'6" massive, white, double-edged blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four white angel heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large golden yellow gems in their mouths and a large angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and golden yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below the angel that said, "Carrie White-Loud, Survivor of The Black Prom Incident of Chamberlain, Maine, Loving Mother of Beautiful Daughters, Ex-Daughter and Destroyer of Margaret White, Loving Half-Sister of Rachel Lang, Divine Punisher of Christina Hargensen and Billy Nolan, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Emissary and Champion of The Heavens, and Master of Heavenly Light, Rainbow Crystals, and Angels"

キャリー・ホワイトラウド、メイン州チェンバレンの黒人プロム事件の生存者、美しい娘たちの愛する母、マーガレット・ホワイトの元娘で破壊者、レイチェル・ラングの愛する異母妹、クリスティーナ・ハーゲンセンとビリー・ノーランの神罰者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情とエレメンツの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真のインモールタル・ヒーロー、悪の破壊者にしてスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、天の使者でありチャンピオン、そして天の光、レインボー・クリスタル、そして天使のマスター

Suddenly, Carrie White-Loud's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Carrie White-Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCHANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE RAINBOW CRYSTAL HEAVENLY ANGEL HEAVENLY LIGHT GODDESS ARCHANGEL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC RAINBOW CRYSTAL HEAVENLY ANGEL HEAVENLY LIGHT GODDESS ARCHANGEL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC RAINBOW CRYSTAL HEAVENLY ANGEL HEAVENLY LIGHT GODDESS ARCHANGEL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Carrie White-Loud's Super Angel-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Chris Hargensen saw it, the bitch fell into a homicidal rage and ran at Carrie to kill her, but Simulator Carrie suspended her in mid air and Carrie White-Loud fired a massive barrage of white and golden yellow energy, stars, rainbow crystals, heavenly lights, phoenixes, and angels which hit Christina Hargensen and she was sent flying into a nearby tree, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and she was foaming at the mouth!

Simulator Carrie: That wouldn't hold her off for long.

Nico: You're in for pain now!

Simulator Chris: I ALWAYS KNEW YOU WERE A FREAK WHITE!

Carrie White Loud: I would rather be a freak than a heartless monster! Like you!

Simulator Chris went at Carrie and then Carrie bashed her square in her stomach and she belched out a HUGE AMOUNT OF BLOOD!

Carrie White-Loud: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Heaven Holy Rainbow Crystal Light Archangel Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Holy Rainbow Crystal Light Archangel Phoenix Angel Love) True, but I'm not the only one who wants to teach her a lesson.

Sugarcoat: Yeah, I also want to teach her a lesson!

Giggles: Me too.

Suddenly, Giggles' aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow and aqua blue energy aura with water, stars, ocean waves, sea creatures, plants, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Giggles' Aqua Laughter Maelstrom Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Laughter Maelstrom Plant Sea Creature Phoenix Justice from her back, and as she approached Christina Hargensen, she left rainbow and aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, plants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Giggles: You really are nothing more than a heartless psychopath, Chris Hargensen, you tortured and bullied Carrie and despite the repeated warnings, you ignored all of them because you're still acting so high and mighty and think you're above everyone, but you're not, plus that prank you and your boyfriend pulled was indeed the last straw, I hope you're ready to drown in a neverending sea of pain and suffering!

Suddenly, Giggles was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, stars, and plants, surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures swimming and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Christina Hargensen: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Giggles' massive Giggles' Aqua Laughter Maelstrom Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Laughter Maelstrom Plant Sea Creature Phoenix Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and aqua blue energy with water, ocean waves, stars, and plants, surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures swimming and phoenixes flying around the vortex and in the vortex is an aqua blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Christina Hargensen: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF GIGGLES AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GIGGLES! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GIGGLES EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS)

Giggles grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair and a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon aqua blue eyes and a rainbow and aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, plants, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and mermaid emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Giggles has on a green vest with ocean waves, blue striped shirt, orange ruffles, blue pants, large red clown shoes, purple eyeliner shaped like diamonds, yellow hat with a flower on top, and red clown nose, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, sea creatures, plants, phoenixes and, angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves, water, sea creatures, plants, and stars. Suddenly, Giggles felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and her eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings grew much larger and longer for her new body, Giggles has on her Ring of the Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on white gloves with the emblem of The Loud House on it.

Suddenly, Giggles' massive Giggles' Aqua Laughter Maelstrom Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Laughter Maelstrom Plant Sea Creature Phoenix Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, plants, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Giggles' Slavic Vales Water Laughter Maelstrom Plant Cosmic Greatsword of Laughter Maelstrom Plant Sea Creature Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and a phoenix, mermaid, and the Slavic God of Water and Mischief, Vales, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue mermaid heads with blue gems in their mouths and a large aqua blue phoenix head with an aqua blue gem in its mouth below the large aqua blue mermaid heads for the pommel, Giggles has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid, angel, and phoenix that said, "Giggles, Best Friend of Luan Loud, Awesome Comedian and Clown, Comedy Enthusiast of Royal Woods, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Flora Marley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters and Christina Hargensen, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Plants, Sea Creatures, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Laughter"

クスクス、ルアン・ラウドの親友、素晴らしいコメディアンで道化師、ロイヤル・ウッズのコメディ愛好家、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のフローラ・マーリーの破壊者、そしてコスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者クリスティーナ・ハーゲンセン、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の擁護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、ジェネロスの真の女神らしさ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒がしい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒門のマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、騒々しい家の擁護者、そして水のマスター、オーシャンウェーブ、植物、海の生き物、星、フェニックス、天使、そして笑い

Suddenly, Giggles' immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Giggles has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA WATER COSMIC COMEDIC

PLANT LAUGHTER MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE WATER COSMIC COMEDIC PLANT MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC COMEDIC PLANT MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Giggles' Super Angel-Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Christina Hargensen saw it, she flew into another maddening rage and ran at her to kill her, but Giggles fired a massive barrage of rainbow and aqua blue energy, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, stars, plants, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit and drenched Chris Hargensen and she hit another tree, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and she was foaming at the mouth!

Nico: At least the other Juggernaut put up more of a fight!

Me: You on the other hand are pathetic!

Carrie White Loud: Yeah Chris! You are pathetic! I'm more of an angel than you EVER will be!

POW!

Carrie punched Chris hard in her face and broke her nose!

Giggles: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Laughter Maelstrom Plant Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Water Cosmic Comedic Maelstrom Plant Mermaid Phoenix Angel Love) You're done bullying and torturing Carrie, Chris.

Anna Anyanova: Oh, and we called your dad and we told him everything and he's really pissed off at you!

Sugarcoat: So, expect a very ugly visit from your dad soon while we're beating the daylights out of you.

Suddenly, Sugarcoat's grayish orchard eyes turned neon grayish orchard and she was surrounded by a light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, dynamite, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sugarcoat's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sugar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sugar Harmony from her back, and as she approached Chris Hargensen, she left light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, dynamite, shadows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Sugarcoat: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Chris Hargensen, and Carrie and Giggles were right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we end your miserable life but not before we beat you senseless and watch as your dad comes here and tells you off for what you did to Carrie and disowns you.

Suddenly, Sugarcoat was surrounded by a massive vortex of light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy with stars, dynamite, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grayish orchard phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chris Hargensen: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Sugarcoat's massive Sugarcoat's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sugar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sugar Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy with stars, dynamite, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grayish orchard phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chris Hargensen: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SUGARCOAT! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SUGARCOAT EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(SHINE LIKE RAINBOWS BY THE RAINBOOMS PLAYS)

Sugarcoat grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light opalish gray highlights in the bangs of her long light opalish gray hair with light arctic bluish gray streaks streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon grayish orchard eyes and a light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, dynamite, shadows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and dynamite emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with grayish orchard iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Sugar, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Sugar, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sugarcoat has on a short-sleeved dark blue blouse with sparkles and orange inlay, dark blue plaid skirt with sparkles and lightning bolts, dark blue pants with sparkles and red stars, red knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, dynamite, sugar, shadows, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a shadow lightning bolt. Suddenly, Sugarcoat felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light phthalo bluish gray angel wings with light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray tips on the large light phthalo bluish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long light opalish gray tail with light arctic bluish gray streaks grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a pale light phthalo bluish gray horn on her head. Sugarcoat has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large bluish gray gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sugarcoat's massive Sugarcoat's Eternal Magical Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sugar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sugar Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, dynamite, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sugarcoat's Shadowbolt Crystal Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sugar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadowbolt Love and Shadowbolt Crystal Sugar Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged grayish orchard blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray gems for eyes and large light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grayish orchard on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light lime green gems for the eyes and a large light lime green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and grayish blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a grayish blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Sugarcoat, Alicorn Princess of Sugar Shadowbolt Friendship, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Panther Caroso, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Shadows, Sugar, Magic, and Alicorns"

シュガーコート、アリコーン シュガー・シャドウボルトの友情のプリンセス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、パンサー・カロソの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット・フォースの究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十の破壊者-スリーとオパリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、シャドウ、シュガー、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Sugarcoat's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sugarcoat has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUGAR SHADOWBOLT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SUGAR ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SUGAR ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SUGAR ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lemon Zest's Super Angel-Sugar Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Christina Hargensen saw it, she flew into another maddening rage and ran at her to kill her, but Sugarcoat fired a massive barrage of light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, dynamite, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Chris Hargensen and she hit another tree, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever and her eyes turned blood red, murderous, and super crazy, and she was foaming at the mouth!

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Sugarcoat's transformed into her Super Angel-Lemon Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, I'm going to rip your throat out!

Sugarcoat: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Sugar Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Sugar

Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Let's get her, Linky, and we'll be sure her father delivers the final nail to her coffin.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sugarcoat, Carrie White-Loud, and Giggles, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Chris, now you're really heading for Hell after what you've done, and the same will go for Margaret White!

Lincoln, Sugarcoat, Carrie White-Loud, and Giggles went after Christina Hargensen, who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Super Crazy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow and aqua blue energy, light opalish gray and light arctic bluish gray energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Chris Hargensen and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Giggles, Sugarcoat, and Carrie White-Loud attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Christina Hargensen even madder and she was becoming EVEN MORE ANGRIER BY THE SECOND! AND THEN, SHE LITERALLY TURNED INTO AN OUT-OF-CONTROL RABID DOG AND SHE WAS FOAMING AT THE MOUTH EVEN MORE!

Simulator Chris Hargensen: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SUPER MEGA ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING GRAVES!

Simulator Chris Hargensen ran at Lincoln, Sugarcoat, Carrie White-Loud, and Giggles now completely crazy and now out of her mind, but Lincoln, Sugarcoat, Carrie White-Loud, and Giggles kicked her into the air and Lincoln summoned a storm, and Simulator Chris Hargensen was electrocuted severely with lightning strike after lightning strike and she crashed onto the ground. Then, Lincoln wrapped her up in a gold spider silk straitjacket, and just in time too, we saw her dad arrive, and boy was he pissed off at Chris big time.

Mr. Hargensen: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Christina! So, everything we'd heard from Maria and the others was true! You've tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions! I can't believe that you're even my daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to Carrie?!

Maria: Everything we told you is all true, Mr. Hargensen. Your daughter is a monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years!

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, she's gotten away with everything by using your reputation, and no one's been able to stop her.

Eli: And let's not forget what she'd done in threatening everyone who's crossed her path!

Anna Anyanova: That was until we came here to stop your daughter.

Mr. Hargensen: And we thank you for what you did, Anna. Lincoln's lucky to have a Guardian Angel and future wife like you in his harem.

Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, and Anna Anyanova went up and kissed him on the lips and he returned it. Then, he turned to face Chris Hargensen who was literally in big trouble.

Me: Mr. Hargensen, you have raised someone who is nothing short of a monster! If Chris was the Devil in Human Skin she would make Satan himself look like a saint! Your daughter is literally the Spawn of Hell and is PURE EVIL INCARNATE. She has caused nothing but pain and trouble to everyone around her! She only cares about no one but herself and has cheated her way into getting what she wants. Can't you see that Chris has no love for anyone? She HATES YOU! She hates everyone and EVERYTHING! She treated all her friends like garbage and she treated them like they were her slaves and she ruled the school with fear! And she has no love or compassion for ANYONE! She tortured everyone in the school and made them all look like a bunch of motherfucking idiots! You have poisoned her mind with nothing but bullshit elitist status and look at what she became! A HEARTLESS RUTHLESS PSYCHOPATHIC MONSTER! And she played a REALLY CRUEL Prank on Carrie White Here. Drenching her in pigs blood and Humiliating her in front of the whole school with her period! And because of that, Carrie went on a rampage and BURNED THIS WHOLE TOWN to the ground! Killing over 270 people! The blood of all those people is on HER HANDS!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Wait. What about her mom?

Me: We'll deal with Carrie's mom when the time comes.

Nico: Oh.

Eli: Yeah.

Mr. Hargensen: I did my best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and started causing trouble, God knows how many times I'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used my reputation to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and if you hadn't been stopped, you would've wound up taking more lives in other cities. Well, that all ends here and now! Chris, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and it'll be passed on to your younger sister, Amanda, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Simulator Chris Hargensen: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOL! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL! DO YOU HEAR ME?!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a muzzle and she was muzzled.

Maria: Thank you for that, Lincoln, I'm getting sick and tired of hearing her big fat mouth running off like that!

Mr. Hargensen: I never want to see your face again! You're no longer my daughter, you can go ahead and get rid of her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, Mr. Hargensen.

Me: Remember this Chris. KARMA is a bitch!

Lincoln then brought his massive greatsword down on Chris' neck and beheaded her with one swift cut and she was sent to The Black Gates.

Me: Awesome! Now, we got to deal with Margaret White.

?: YOU WRETCHED SPAWN OF THE DEVIL!

Carrie White-Loud: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Heaven Holy Rainbow Crystal Light Archangel Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Holy Rainbow Crystal Light Archangel Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like we don't have to go after her. Here she comes!

We then saw Margaret White, and she's literally gone on a homicidal rampage and was about to kill Carrie with a knife she had. But, Sebastian fired chains of black energy which wrapped around her arm and he tightened his hand and the chains tightened her arm even more and then… !

CRACK!

The chains broke Margaret's arm as she screamed in agonizing pain and she dropped the knife.

Sebastian Mendez: You really make me sick, you religious fanatic. You physically abused and mentally tortured your own daughter and for what, to fulfill your religious fanaticism? That's one of the things I can't even stand with fools like you.

Suddenly, Sebastian was surrounded by a black and red energy aura and we felt the darkness rise up from inside him: THE GATES OF HELL HAVE BEEN OPEN AND ALL HELL WAS ABOUT TO BREAK LOOSE ONCE MORE!

Sebastian Mendez: You never cared for your daughter, you treated her like a plague instead of giving her love and you never raised her properly like a real mother, you led her down that path and she'd have fallen down into darkness had we not arrived. Chris Hargensen already paid the price for her part in what she did to Carrie along with her boyfriend, Billy Nolan. (DEMONIC VOICE) Now, it's your turn, Margaret White!

Sebastian unholstered his massive greatsword from his back and he snapped his fingers and he had sent many knives at Margaret White which went through her body and the entire place was inundated with her blood and the knives then pinned Margaret White to the wall crucifying her, and then, he raised his massive greatsword above his head, and then… !

SLASH!

Sebastian slashed her with his massive greatsword and more of her blood sprayed out from her and onto him, and he opened a portal to The Black Gates which dragged Margaret White's soul inside it, and he sent her dead body to Hell to be food for the demons. Everyone in The Simulator saw it even The Z-Fighters and Buster's gang from Acme Acres.

Gohan: Oh man, I thought I'd never ever have to see that again!

Goku: Me neither.

Drakus: (GULPS) So, that's… really Sebastian?! My God, what on Earth caused him to turn into that!

X-Squad Cell: And I've got a feeling Dustin Keystone and Dark Chase Young weren't the only ones behind that.

Buster Bunny: We've got a lot of explaining to do later.

Vegeta: He's right. You all deserve to know the truth as to why he becomes like that whenever any fool dares to piss him off especially when it comes to family.

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Sugarcoat, Carrie White-Loud, and Giggles, holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sugarcoat's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer light light opalish gray tail with light arctic bluish gray streaks, long light phthalo bluish gray horn, and massive light phthalo bluish gray feathers angel wings wings are permanent, Samey's new new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and Giggles' new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Carrie White-Loud: Good riddance, Chris and Billy, and goodbye forever, "Mother".

Suddenly, Sugarcoat and Giggles felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Sugarcoat okay, Giggles?

Giggles: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Sugarcoat: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that bitch, Chris Hargensen, quite the beatdown of her life.

Nico: And finally, the final nail of her coffin was her father finding out of her crimes and disowning her and Lincoln beheading her and sending her straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Now, she and Billy can be together in The Black Gates.

Carrie White-Loud: The same went with Margaret, that woman was never my mother, she was the true spawn of The Devil.

Giggles: You said it.

Sugarcoat: Those three devils deserved death.

Suddenly, Sugarcoat wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sugarcoat's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sugarcoat sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Giggles wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Giggles' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Giggles absorbed the water and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That takes care of that.

Me: Good riddance.

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Now for our business.

Eli: The Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: We have Another Whip, Sharky, Big Boss Brain, Squirrel Monster, Alien (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Flame Eye Monster, Ferocious Jaws, Eustace the Chicken, Evil Snake and Whiplash.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Bai Tza: Whoa! These guys are wicked scary! Courage turned into the Flame Eye Monster and the Ferocious Jaws as a way to warn Muriel and Eustace.

Lana: Eustace turned into a chicken when he had one of the Space Chicken's eggs for breakfast.

Lana: The Big Boss Brain and the Alien were emotion sucking parasitic aliens.

Me: Weird. What did they look like?

Laney showed a hologram of them.

Shanan: WHOA! Wait a second! Those are Emotibrainians! They are a race of Emotion Sucking Parasitic Aliens that want to conquer the universe with emotions from others.

Nico: Ugly!

Me: yeah!

Bai Tza: The Squirrel Monster we encountered on Mount Rushmore and it mauled Eustace. Sharky was that captain we met when we found Carmen the Opera Singing Serpent.

Lincoln: You guys should hear Carmen sing. She has an amazing voice.

Me: I'm sure she does. Wow.

Bai Tza: And The Whip looks like Eustace as a Western Outlaw.

Nico: WHOA!

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Bianca Bombshell, Umika Utopia, Leia Lightning, Hannah Hollow, Helena Halloween - Knight of Halloween Town, Lola Vordranakova A.K.A. Sailor Vodran, Kammie Amii A.K.A. Sailor Kamino and Katherine Khitomera A.K.A. Sailor Khitomer.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Yeah this will be cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: It sure will.

Maria called them in.

In swirls of elements came said people.

Sailor Kamino: Hey guys!

Sailor Khitomer: We're here.

Me: Awesome girls.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Whiplash are all one person.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

Then out came Another Whip, Sharky, Big Boss Brain, Squirrel Monster, Alien (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Flame Eye Monster, Ferocious Jaws, Eustace the Chicken and Evil Snake!

Qin: Whoa!

Xenia: This will be big.

Lola: Yep.

Another Sharky: (In a girls voice) Terrible what happened here huh?

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had brown clothes and had a tattoo that looked like a meteor on her arm and she had star angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Meteor Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Shooting Star Magisword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Meteora Meteorite!

Qin: WHOA!

Meteora Meteorite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Meteora is the embodiment of the Meteorite Dopant and she has all the power of a meteor and delivers an explosive punch.

Meteora Meteorite: I sure do.

Philip: That is awesome! We never faced the Meteorite Dopant before.

Shotaro: It sure is.

Nicole: What powers do you have as a result of that?

Meteora Meteorite: I have the power to breathe in space and I can fire fireballs that destroy things with the force of an asteroid impact.

Laney: WHOA! That is powerful!

Qin: Like a living asteroid shower.

Me: Yeah! BTW Is the Another Whiplash friendly or hostile?

Meteora Meteorite: Friendly and you will get very hungry from her.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Oh yeah!

Hannah Hollow: Lets blast them.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers. I then caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER WHIPLASH!

Me: Another Whiplash!

Whiplash: Who is that handsome fellow?

Nico: Another you.

Another Whiplash: (In a girls voice) It's going to be fun though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and had red clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Noodle Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Spaghetti Noodle Sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Nyarla Noodle!

Nico: OOH!

Nyarla Noodle: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Nyarla is the Embodiment of the Noodle Dopant. She is not only an awesome and great pasta chef that can make any kind of noodle there is. But she can also use noodles as any kind of weapon there is.

Nyarla Noodle: That's right. I like making Noodle Whips too.

She formed an Udon noodle whip.

Nyarla Noodle: It's part of my many powers as the Embodiment of the Noodle Dopant.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Patranger gear) Zocks, I'm joining in too!

Zocks: Cool!

They got LupinRanger & PatRanger blasters and a Star Sword.

Nyarla Noodle: Actually he didn't promise me anything. I made an incredibly big bowl of my escape noodles for Swartz.

Nicole: What's that?

Nyarla Noodle: Homemade Porcini Spaghetti and it's got a nasty secret ingredient in it. EXTRA EXTRA STRONG super laxatives.

WE LAUGHED!

Laney: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That explains why he was on the toilet for over 7 hours that day!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT IS RICH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Nyarla Noodle: Yep. I used that time he was in there to run.

Me: Nice!

Sougo: (gets out Kyuranger ridewatch) Noodles as whips, huh?

Geiz: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) That's actually very clever.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Can I join in too?

Sougo: Sure.

Sougo got ShishiRedArmor, Geiz got Patren1gouArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Me: Awesome. Sorry we have to fight like this.

Nyarla Noodle: No worries.

She turned into Another Whiplash!

Nico: Taste these whips! (ACTIVATES WHIPLASH AND EVIL SNAKE'S RIDEWATCHES)

He formed a whip and lashed her all over!

Qin: WHIP IT GOOD!

May: This is golden! (ACTIVATES GOLD MONSTER AND FLEURINA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of gold and wind and smashed her down.

Maria: Now this one. (ACTIVATES PENGUIN AND JACK'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her down.

Tsukuyomi: Time to Whip It Up! (ACTIVATES EVIL SNAKE'S RIDEWATCH)

She lashed her all over.

Then Red X, Burnertron, Evil Kirby, Shear, Sushi World and Teruteru Hanamura came.

Nico: Nice Team Red X!

Red X: Thanks Nico and nice job torturing Billy. We saw the whole thing.

Burnertron: That was awesome.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: That was fun.

?: That jerk had it coming.

Then we saw a Wo-Chien, Chien-Pao, Ting-Lu, and Chi-Yu and a girl that looked like Roll!

Me: Cool! Wo-Chien, Chien-Pao, Ting-Lu, and Chi-Yu!

Nicole: And Roll?

Wo-Chien: (In a girls voice) I think this will be fun.

Roll 2: Yeah it will!

Nico: (GASP) Florence Nightingale Jones, Maria Polo Jones, Carla Columbus Jones and Hermione DeSoto Jones, and Rina Mega! Wow!

They reverted back. Florence was a girl with red hair, blue eyes and had red clothes, Maria was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes, Carla was a girl with green hair, blue eyes and green clothes and Hermione was a girl with yellow hair, blue eyes and yellow clothes and Rina was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had red and white clothes on and she had red angel wings and an arm device like Mina Mega's.

Rina Mega: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Florence Nightingale Jones: Yep. We got this.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Nyarla over.

Hermione DeSoto Jones: That was fun!

Nico: I'm surprised you're not naked this time, Rina. Because the others might be.

Rina Mega: I know.

Nicole: Wait I thought you girls looked familiar. You're the daughters of Indiana Jones!

Carla Columbus Jones: That's right. We heard you met our dad a while back.

Me: We sure did and your dad is an awesome treasure hunter.

Nicole: He sure is.

Nico: That is awesome!

Me: Yep.

Tsukuyomi: What's your favorite memories of Nico.

Florence Nightingale Jones: When we went into an ancient underground city in Japan and found these.

They showed 4 books on their backs.

Nicole: (GASP) The Books of Kajin, Dojin, Suijin and Kazejin! I've been trying to find those for years and they are the books of the Gods of the Elements of Japan themselves.

Carla Columbus: Yep.

Nico: That was fun.

Rina Mega: My favorite is when me, Nico and Mina went and bashed a massive diamond smuggling operation and brought them down.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Rina Mega: Same here Nico.

Hermione DeSoto: It's going to be awesome helping you out.

Me: Yep.

We went back.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro,

Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, and The Loonatics are heading to West Virginia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Mukai, the main antagonist from the 2003 game The King of Fighters, but that won't be easy, Raven Delg's vile brother, Robert Delg, is rushing to kill Mukai and slake his thirst for blood, and he's finally gone insane after seeing every last Elemental Monarch of Evil being slain by Lincoln and The Elemental Monarchs of Good.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in West Virginia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Mukai, the main antagonist from the 2003 game The King of Fighters, but that won't be easy, Raven Delg's vile brother, Robert Delg, is rushing to kill Mukai and slake his thirst for blood.

Me: He's finally gone insane after seeing every last Elemental Monarch of Evil being slain by you and The Elemental Monarchs of Good.

Nico: But, that won't matter, later on today, he's going to die like the rest of the rest of his team.

Casey: He dug his own grave for everything he's done.

Eli: (Sensed Robert Delg's energy) We better hurry, Robert Delg is on his way to kill Mukai.

Lincoln: He won't get far.

Suddenly, Lincoln's halo glowed and fired a blast of light and trapped Robert Delg in a prison so he wouldn't interfere. Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blonde hair put in a ponytail, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and Time Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, clocks, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Caribbean, in her right hand is the Wheel of Fate Keyblade and in her left hand are the Fair Game cards, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lucy Luxord, Keyblade Knight of The Caribbean and The Embodiment of Luxord, the Gambler of the 10 Fates and Power of Time.

Lucy Luxord: Yep, and I got the girls away from that servant of that extremist deity, and that was a sweet move you did in imprisoning that asshole in a light prison.

?: I commend you all for coming this far, and in honor of your achievements, I shall face you all myself

We then saw our target, Mukai, who's transformed into his alien form.

Sylvester: There's no forgiveness for someone who tried to awaken that destructive extremist and destroy the world!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: The only thing you deserve is death, Mukai, for what you tried to do in awakening Orochi. Let's get him and rip him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney

Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Casey and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mukai, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as

they hit him.

Mukai: So, this is the very power and might of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I admit defeat: my powers are now yours, Slayer of Orochi.

Then, as if understanding Mukai's wish, the four orbiting gold rings in the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo fired red absorption blasts which hit Mukai, and he'd sucked out and absorbed Mukai's Geokinesis, Transformation, and Stone Techniques and made them his own. Then, Lincoln stabbed Mukai in the chest with his one of his massive and long eleven white wolf tails as he transformed the tip into Cell's stinger and he absorbed Mukai into his body and the stinger had changed back. Then, Lincoln drained Mukai's soul of all his energy and banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the barrier keeping Robert Delg imprisoned had gone down, and when he saw what Lincoln did, he roared in rage and ran off like the coward he is.

Lincoln: That's it for you, Mukai, and Robert, you can run, but you can't hide and you're not getting out of this as well, later on today after our mission, you shall be the last one to die. (To Lucy Luxord) And it's so good to see you again, Lucy Luxord.

Lucy Luxord: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Lucy.

Lincoln went up to Lucy Luxord and he hugged her, and Lucy Luxord is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lucy Luxord: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Lucy Luxord, Keyblade Knight of The Caribbean and The Embodiment of Luxord, the Gambler of the 10 Fates and Power of Time, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of time and fate, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Davy Jones, Cutler Beckett, Blackbeard, and Salazar, and she wants nothing more than to kill them all and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Lucy also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Luxord and his evil self and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Laney: My little sister, Lily, defeated Luxord's evil self in Port Royal during The 20 Days of Darkness and he not only accepted defeat, but he allowed her to put him into a Disk.

Lucy Luxord: He always believed in fair play.

Lily: Yep, and while Luxord himself is in The Redemption Squad, we put his evil self into The Masters of Evil just to even out The Organization.

Lucy Luxord: Well, I hope so.

Lea: Hey, don't worry, we've now grown to tolerate them now as frenemies.

Michelle Emperyous: True, Lea, but The Keyblade Knights still held their grudges against them. Lucy came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: She even taught me how to use Luxord's powers as well and she really helped Clyde with mastering his time powers as well.

Clyde: You got that right, she taught me a lot. Hey, maybe she can teach all those who have Time Powers her tricks as well.

Nico: Not a bad idea, Clyde.

Lincoln: Good idea, buddy.

Me: I'd like to see what kinds of tricks Lucy taught you.

Lincoln: Maybe for another time, J.D. Today's the day we learn of that very darkness Sebastian kept hidden.

X-Squad Cyclonis: Yeah, I'd hate to find out the truth.

Drakus: Same here.

Lincoln: But, it needs to come out into the open one day, and now that you're here, Lucy.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Lucy Luxord in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his gold halo and four surrounding gold halos on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lucy Luxord: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lucy Luxord's neck with gold gems on the gold lightning bolts and gold crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lucy Luxord: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lucy Luxord.

Lucy Luxord had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Akina Miyazawa, Hina Natsukawa, Aoi Fukunaga, Yuuki Futaba, Yui Hamada, Haruka Takai, and Suzuran Tsuji from Issho ni H Shiyo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akina Miyazawa, Hina Natsukawa, Aoi Fukunaga, Yuuki Futaba, Yui Hamada, Haruka Takai, and Suzuran Tsuji from Issho ni H Shiyo.

Ed Cowart: Ooh boy, Lincoln, this new set of girls you just rescued are extremely busty and extremely beautiful and are likely even hotter than Lady Tsunade.

Lincoln: Ed, you better watch it. Are you girls okay?

Akina Miyazawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akina Miyazawa and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Mukai, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope

to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back

of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Akina Miyazawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akina Miyazawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akina Miyazawa, Hina Natsukawa, Aoi Fukunaga, Yuuki Futaba, Yui Hamada, Haruka Takai, and Suzuran Tsuji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mukai, the main antagonist from the 2003 game The King of Fighters, but we also had a very slight interference, Raven Delg's vile brother, Robert Delg, who rushed to kill Mukai and slake his thirst for blood.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down Mukai and Lincoln firing four red energy blasts from the four orbiting golden rings on each corner of his large golden halo behind his head and that sucked out Mukai's powers and he made them his own and finishing him off by stinging him with his tail and absorbing him and after draining his soul of all his energy and sent him to The Black Gates forever which sent that dumbass Robert Delg roaring in rage and running, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Lucy Luxord have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Thank goodness you got rid of Mukai and sent that dumbass running.

Lincoln: Yeah, but now, he's completely gone crazy and insane, thanks to what we've done to the rest of his buddies.

Raven Delg: And now, he'll finally join the rest of his blockhead dirtbag friends in The Black Gates after today's mission to get the next Tablet fragment.

Nico: You two will definitely send him straight to Hell for this.

Me: They sure will.

---

After getting rid of Mukai and this time for good along with driving off that dumbass Robert Delg, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lucy Luxord saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lucy Luxord: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lucy, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lucy Luxord: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lucy Luxord: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. Okay, now it's time to get down to business. Buster, Vegeta, you two said something that concerned about what we saw with Sebastian, right?

Buster Bunny: Yes, we did.

?: Hey, don't start without me.

Suddenly, we saw an extremely sexy and beautiful black-haired Succubus appear from a tornado of darkness, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and she had a large bust, she has black bat wings and tail, and she was dressed in a black sexy two-piece bikini.

Drakus: Oh shit, our favorite sexy Succubus, Rachel Carrington, is back!

Suddenly, Rachel Carrington grabbed Drakus and shoved his head right in between her breasts as she held onto him.

Rachel Carrington: Oh, it's so good to see you again, Drakus, my hot cryptid warrior!

Drakus' face turned bright red and he was about to squirt blood from his nose again, but he held that in while we laughed.

Nicole: Drakus, you know her?

Rachel let Drakus breathe after smothering his face in her breasts.

Drakus: Yeah, I do, Nicole. Everyone, meet my old friend, Rachel Carrington, and as you can guess, she's an extremely sexy and beautiful black-haired Succubus. I had to protect her from the leery eyes of perverts who think they can get a chance to get with her, and I even got covered in blood when I go into Blood Rage Mode. But, I was unable to save her long ago.

Lincoln: What happened?

Rachel Carrington: Ask him! (Points at Sebastian)

Sebastian Mendez: Damn it! I should've known you'd still remember all that even after you got freed from that bitch!

Nico: Hey, what's with the hostility?

Drakus: I never told anyone except my Squad this, but, Rachel Carrington wound up getting killed by Sebastian in cold blood long ago.

We gasped.

X-Squad Cyclonis: And if that wasn't bad enough, he sent her to Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd who brought her back and brainwashed her into becoming Zixkle, Daughter of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd.

We gasped in shock!

Lincoln: And that was a long time ago, long before he was purified by Nyx. So, that's why… !

Rachel Carrington: Yep, because of that, I developed a blood hatred for him. But, I was able to get myself separated from the Zixkle persona and I still retain my immense demonic powers, dark magic, demonic magic, and darkness powers, that Zixkle persona had the same thing copied into her body.

Lincoln: Yeah, and when Dark Sebastian came back from the dead, Sebastian dragged her out and I drove my massive greatsword into Zixkle's stomach, and I'd sucked out all of her dark powers, dark magic, and enormous demonic powers and he made them his own and purified her dark Wonder Ride Book and it transformed into a new Super Book for Sebastian called The Divine Dark Emissary of Nyx, and then, to add insult to injury on Lord Zedd even more, I drained Zixkle of all her life energy, and as soon as her soul appeared, Lincoln banished her to The Black Gates forever.

Rachel Carrington: Damn it, I should've come over to see it for myself.

Drakus: Yeah. But, she like her mother and father was a sore loser, she'd tethered the last remaining fragment of her evil soul to Brandon Skellington's old enemy, Darryl Calderon and one of the allies of Oogie Boogie, but during Lincoln's rescue in Auradon, during a musical fight that was inspired by The Filthy Finale Oogie Song from The Nightmare Before Christmas: Oogie's Revenge, we had destroyed Darryl Calderon and not only was he banished to The Black Gates, but also, the last soul fragment of Zixkle as well was also banished to The Black Gates forever and she's been forever erased from both existence and history.

Rachel Carrington: Okay, but that still doesn't forgive what he did in killing me and sending me to be turned into their puppet.

Me: That was mainly due to the darkness of Chase Young's Dark Side and his descent into madness thanks to Dustin Keystone.

Nico: Yeah, Chase Young's Dark Side was the one who did this! He tethered that dark side of his back to him even after he got freed thanks to Lincoln's purification technique, and his moment of freedom was gone again.

Drakus: And Nyx's intervention separated him from his Dark Side, but that bastard caused a shit ton of damage, but now, he's gone for good.

Rachel Carrington: Oh man, I had no idea.

Lincoln: Dark Chase caused a ton of suffering to me as well, but he paid the price for good.

Rachel Carrington: Good riddance to that piece of shit.

Nico: Yep.

Buster Bunny: Alright, gang, it's time you learned the truth of Sebastian's extreme violence when he's off his leash. Now, it's no surprise that Sebastian is dangerously violent to the truly irredeemable as we saw from many villains we'd fought not to mention extremely scary, but way before he was purified and freed from his dark side, he was an extremely terrifying and dangerously murderous sadistic monster with an unquenchable thirst for blood and a desire to destroy mankind on Earth and all life in the universe and the universes beyond.

Babs Bunny: Yet despite all that, a part of the real Sebastian was there, but what Vegeta did years before J.D. moved to Michigan, we eventually saw what happens when you really get him that mad.

Bugs Bunny: Yep.

Bugs Bunny put up a video of a fight that took place many years ago, and we saw The Looney Tunes and The Z-Fighters fighting against Sebastian and The Z-Fighters' old enemies that he brought back from the dead and put them under his control, and it was literally like Hell on Earth as we'd seen that Sebastian and the resurrected old enemies of The Z-Fighters laid waste to all in their path.

Past Gohan: You seriously don't even know when to quit, Sebastian?!

Past Buster Bunny: You're like a bad case of poison ivy that just won't go away!

Past Sebastian: SILENCE, VERMIN!

Past Sebastian summoned hands of darkness that tried to swat them away, but Gohan blasted the dark hands and then blasted the dark monster in the shoulder with a powerful energy blast and he shrieked in pain, and Buster got out a huge mallet and whacked him hard in the face and sent him flying into a rock formation which crumbled under him. But, he got out and he was mega insane now!

Past Sebastian: You… wretched… little! (SCREAMING DEMONICALLY)

Past Sebastian went at them with murder on his mind, only to get sidewinded by Vegeta who charged right at him, but the dark demon flew out of the way and dodged the attack. But, he went right at Vegeta trying to cut his arms, legs, or his head off, but he dodged them, and he punched Sebastian hard in the stomach and fired an energy blast which should've eviscerated his vital organs, but that didn't work as his wounds immediately healed thanks to The Curse of Devil's Point.

Past Vegeta: You seem to be quite the resilient little pest. But, it won't matter, no one's ever going to miss you, not even your own family, and you'll be nothing more than a forgotten memory to them, including those who died before you!

But, that ultimately did it: the very speaking ill of the dead, especially some of his family who died, had caused Sebastian's blood red eyes and dark red sclera which were full of insanity changed back dark brown with white sclera, but he now had tears of blood in his eyes, and we saw a black and red energy aura of pure unadulterated malevolence flare up around him: THE GATES OF HELL WERE ABOUT TO OPEN!

Past Sebastian: Vegeta! YOU! HOW DARE YOU SPEAK ILL OF THE DEAD, ESPECIALLY THOSE OF MY OWN FAMILY! I'LL KILL YOU!

Sebastian finally lost control and went after Vegeta, but by doing so, the spell he put on the enemies of The Z-Fighters was starting to fade, and Raditz and Nappa were the first to see it and rushed at Sebastian and stood in front of him.

Past Nappa: What are you doing, you psycho! The spell you put is starting to fade!

Past Raditz: If you don't want to end up lying dead in a pool of blood, you better get control of your actions!

Past Sebastian: GET THE HELL OUT OF MY WAY, YOU WORTHLESS FILTHY APES!

SLASH!

Sebastian had slain Raditz and Nappa in a fit of demonic rage, but that would eventually be the very beginning of his rage, he then went after Frieza, and he slashed off Frieza's tail and his arms and legs in a violent rage, and as he got near, he plunged his foot into Frieza's chest and his blood sprayed all over him. Then, he went after Cell and the others and he'd slain every last one of them and the whole place was literally inundated with blood and he was also covered head to toe in blood.

Past Goku: What on Earth would possess you to do such things?!

Past Goten: You have absolutely no shame whatsoever!

Past Sebastian: DIE!

Past Sebastian went at Vegeta and pounced on him, and with his sharpened claws, he clawed at the Saiyan Prince's chest leaving claw marks: he was seriously an out-of-control animal! But, Goten and Trunks blasted him off, but that just made him even angrier than ever. Suddenly, Gohan stabbed him in the stomach with Trunks' sword that he dropped when Sebastian attacked him, and the demonic monster screamed and he howled in unearthly rage, and then, all the souls of The Z-Fighters' old enemies went right back to Hell, and Sebastian fell onto the ground in a pool of blood: the spilled blood of The Z-Fighters' enemies and his own.

Past Buster Bunny: You're through, demon of mankind!

Past Plucky Duck: This better be the last time we deal with him. (Pointing to the dead body)

Past Sebastian: Not likely!

Sebastian's wounds healed and he levitated off the ground which shocked us.

Nico: What the?! He survived all that?! Damn!

Me: Jeez!

Past Sebastian: You may have defeated me once more, but you know as well as I do that I can never die! And as long as I still live, not a single soul will ever be safe! It may not be today, nor tomorrow, but soon! This world and every living soul on it will perish and be wiped from existence! (CACKLING WITH MALEVOLENT INSANITY)

Sebastian disappeared in a tornado of blood-stained darkness while his malevolent insane cackling still echoed in the air.

Past Buster Bunny: And as long as you're still alive, we'll always be there to end your insanity once again should you dare to rise from the dead once more, you vile fiend of The Netherworld!

The video ended and we cheered wildly.

Me: OH MAN! THAT WAS LITERALLY ONE EPIC BATTLE!

Nico: No fooling, you all had guts to stand up to that monster! But, now we know the truth as to why Sebastian has quite the violent streak in him, and it's really horrific.

Lincoln: (Shudders) Yeah, and that he double-crossed the enemies of The Z-Fighters and killed all of them, especially what he did to Frieza, Raditz, and Nappa.

Laney: Yeah, that was gruesome! And what he did to Master Vegeta by clawing at his chest with his claws!

Vegeta: It's alright, I deserved that.

Nico: But still, that was brutal. (To Sebastian Mendez) Sometimes, you're infinite-times worse than Lynn when she goes on her Packing Day rampages!

Eli: I was about to say it!

Gohan: But, what matters is that Sebastian's been freed from his Dark Side for good, yet none of us can forget what he did in the past.

Goku: Those memories still haunt us whenever he lets himself off his leash.

Drakus: (Shudders) I knew he could be dark, but this, that's enough to give anyone nightmares for life!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet are heading to Blub-Blub Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Kari Kamiya: Wow, so this is Blub-Blub Ocean, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Kari, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator

Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Blub-Blub Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet are in your harem.

Kari: I had no idea that some of our Simulator counterparts developed feelings for Lincoln.

Tea: And now, they're part of his harem. Plus, now we can tell who's who by the jewelry on their neck.

Yuffie: Yeah, we don't want any sort of confusion.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Kari Kamiya, Simulator Yolei Inoue, Simulator Rika Nonaka, Simulator Tea Gardner, Simulator Yuffie Kisaragi, and Universe 666 Scarlet, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Ace Bunny: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: Leave that to me. (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT THE JERKS) SHUT YOUR HALF-WIT PIE HOLE, YOU MORONIC MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Bowser Jr's Lava Reactor is next.

Me: Cool! Or hot in this case.

Nico: Yep.

Tahu: Me and Vakama will go this time.

Vakama: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Zhuqiaomon: And I'll go as well.

Sora Takenouchi: Me and Phoenixmon too.

Nico: Cool!

Kari: Me and Gatomon will come too!

Nico: Cool! Okay.

They went into the Simulator and then Nicole Activated it and they were at Bowser Jr.'s Lava Reactor Galaxy.

Nico: We're in.

Tahu: Hot and amazing brothers.

Vakama: Yep it sure is.

Kari: This is gonna be fun.

Gatomon: Yeah it is.

They went to the galaxy and then out came BOWSER JR.!

Gatomon: There you are!

Bowser Jr.: Yes here I am.

Zhuqiaomon: This will be a hot one!

Bowser Jr.: Oh It sure will be! Get them Kaliente!

Then came KING KALIENTE!

Bowser Jr: Surprised? He's back for round 2!

Nico: Time to cool him down again!

Zhuqiaomon: Yep.

Bowser Jr.: Have fun!

He left.

The monster was ready.

Tahu: Bring it on!

Nico: (gets out Whiplash and Mummy's Ridewatches) Let's restrain you!

Nico activated them and fired whips and vines and bind him.

Nico: YEAH!

Phoenixmon: (Echoing) CRIMSON FLAME!

She fired a wave of fire from her mouth.

Zhuqiaomon: (Echoing) PHOENIX FIRE!

He fired a fire blast from his mouth.

Sora and Kari and Gatomon fired energy blasts. Tahu and Vakama fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Nico: Take that!

Then a Roaring Moon Came!

Nico: Cool a Roaring Moon!

Roaring Moon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be really fun.

Nico: Giselle Moon!? Whoa! Don't revert back yet.

Roaring Moon: I'm not.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Kaliente.

Kaliente then got mad!

Me: WHOA! Now is mad!

Gatomon ran to a coconut.

Gatomon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING PAW!

She bashed it and it hit Kaliente and then he exploded!

BOOM!

Out came the star!

Nico: There's the star!

Sora: Me and Kari will get it.

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Roaring Moon reverted back. Giselle Moon reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and blue clothes and she had green angel wings.

Giselle Moon: That was awesome!

They all high five.

Gatomon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Giselle Moon: When me and Nico found a secret awesome hot spring in the middle of the forest and I showed off my awesome bikini to him. It was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: Cool.

Nico and Giselle hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Giselle Moon: Me too Nico.

That went back and we cheered.

Later we were wondering something.

Kevin Levin: You guys wonder what Mevya does all day?

TAS MJ: He probably just stays here bored.

Maria: You know this is a mascot we're talking about here.

Kevin: Nope.

He showed a video we made of Mevya.

It was called the Day of Mevya.

Me: (on the video) (Australian Accent) Crikey. Mevya goes to the arcade for some fun too mates.

We saw Mevya heading in for some fun.

Mevya was playing Skii Ball and so many awesome games and he won all sorts of prizes.

Next we saw Mevya going to lunch at an awesome salad bar.

Me: (On the video) Crikey. Nothing like having a good salad for lunch mates.

TAS Spiderman: That is for sure.

Mevya: I'm a vegetarian. It's part of what I like.

Nico: Nice.

TAS Spiderman: Mevya, do you get into legal trouble while doing this?

Mevya: Nope. I just want to have some fun every now and then.

Me: Yeah the guy wants to have some fun.

With us was Elizabeth Galleth who is also the Iron Valiant Gene-slammer. She was a girl with green hair and green clothes and had pink eyes and had a pink sword.

Elizabeth Galleth: (British Accent) Here is where I come in.

Mevya then came across an Iron Valiant.

Mevya: (On the video) Hey an Iron Valiant.

Iron Valiant: (In a girls voice) Are you Mevya?

Mevya: I sure am.

She reverted back into the girl we saw.

Elizabeth Galleth: My name is Elizabeth Galleth.

Mevya: Mevya: I'm one of the mascots. I take it you know Nico?

Elizabeth Galleth: That's right. Went to school with him. Showed him all about the Royal Knights.

Mevya: Want to hang out with me?

Elizabeth Galleth: I would be honored.

They went to the mall.

Ransack: You tell her where you came from?

Elizabeth Galleth: I sure did. I was from England.

Nico: Yep.

We then saw Mevya and Elizabeth hang out at the pet store and they were hugging and petting the puppies.

Lana: Aww.

Nico: Those puppies are so cute.

Lana: Yeah.

Later they went over to Mindy's prison cell.

Mindy: Well if it isn't the losers!

Mevya: You're the loser Mindy!

Elizabeth Galleth: That's why you will always be alone and a worthless pig.

Mordecai: HEY YEAH!

Rigby: She told her off!

Mordecai and Rigby: OOOOOOOOOOOOOOHHHHHH!

WE LAUGHED and High Fived!

Muscle Man: You know who else thinks she is a loser? MY MOM!

Nico: Mevya, you did tell her where you come from, right?

Mevya: I sure did and she was amazed.

Elizabeth Galleth: Yep. Mevya told me about the world of Pisciss and it's amazing.

Lola: That is awesome and cool.

Eli: Yep.

The video was done.

Me: That was fun!

Lola: Yep.

Outback: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elizabeth Galleth: When me and Nico went to the museum and found out more about about my ancestral British heritage and it was amazing.

Nico: We went to a Medieval exhibit and it was fun.

Lola: Cool!

Me: That sure is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Elizabeth hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Elizabeth Galleth: Same here Nico.

Me: Aww.

Stone Man: Who gets to lead this time?

Lucy Loud: Me, Connor, Zatch and Kiyo, Jason Jenkins and Kong, Ultimate Alliance Iron Man, Ness, and Jason James.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Darkness falls.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Varie: This will be fun.

The Previous Group came.

Key: Can me, Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Cool.

Me: I have a feeling this will be epic.

Shockwave: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well since these are the only Pokemon Gene-slammers left, we're do Koraidon, Miraidon, Walking Wake and Iron Leaves. And also we'll do the Robot Master, Cut Man next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Nice!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The next piece of The Tablet is located on Noir Earth and it's in the hands of that world's Goblin.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: I KNEW IT!

Lincoln: Whoa, if he's anything like our Green Goblin, then, he won't be going down easy. He'll put up a fight, and it'll require tons of strategy to wear this guy down.

Me: Yeah, he'll put up a fight, but we're ready, and this time, we'll end him for good.

Nico: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Robert Delg, the evil older brother of Raven Delg and the last of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on Raven and Lincoln for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Raven, you're not going to like it: the figure we sensed is none other than your evil older brother, Robert Delg, the last of the eleven most dangerous thugs from Royal Woods, and he's coming to get revenge on us for ruining the scheme they formed with Flip six years ago to destroy the world economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending him to prison.

Raven Delg: So, now my older brother and the last of The Elemental Monarchs of Evil, Robert, has finally come after us. I always knew that stupid moron would be the first to come after us, he's such an asshole!

Nico: Yeesh, and Lincoln wasn't kidding when he said you two had bad blood.

Lincoln: And like with the others, their level of hatred is on the same level of hatred Vypra had with Praxina.

Anna Anyanova: Yep, what an asshole. But, we also can't underestimate him: you did say he Gene-Slammed himself into Delg the Dark Monarch, right, Raven.

Raven Delg: Yes, I did, Anna. But, I refuse to let Rober live a single second further, this time, I'm ending that asshole once and for all.

Nico: Oh man, I have no doubt this is going to get ugly later on. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Noir Earth and destroy Noir Goblin and retrieve the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, Noir Goblin, we're ending you and taking that fragment back, and once we get done with him, you're next, Robert Delg.

Raven Delg: You've gone way too far this time, Robert. I thought we were done with you and the rest of your buddies after we stopped you and Flip six years ago from trying to destroy the world's economy with a grand extortion scheme and sending you to prison.

But, like the dumbass moron you truly are, you and your buddies decided to bust out of prison a year later, and even worse, you Gene-Slammed yourself into Delg the Dark Monarch. This won't stand, I'll make sure that you are forever consumed by fear and darkness after we get done with Noir Goblin.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Noir Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and destroy Noir Goblin, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Raven Delg are going to kill and destroy her evil older brother, Robert Delg, and destroy the last of The Elemental Monarchs of Evil and last of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

---

We arrived in the Noir Universe.

Lucy Loud: A carnival?

We stand in the darkness before a large gate that leads into an abandoned carnival, which has been converted into The Goblin's criminal base of operations. With Hammerhead and Vulture defeated, their boss, Norman Osborn, Spider-Man's worst enemy and the bane of his existence, is the only criminal left that stands between us and recovering the last fragment in this dimension.

Me: Wow.

Noir Spiderman: That's right. The old Carnival. Osborn's camped out here, somewhere in this rotted alley of nightmares. But I'll find him - him and the fragments he's collected

Firepower: Remember, you're not alone in this anymore. If this Goblin is anything like ours, we need to watch our backs.

Noir Spidey: What's your Goblin like again?

Lucy Loud: He's rotten to the core and cares for nobody but himself. A madman that takes pleasure off of other people's pain and misery. He was killed by own glider when he tried to use it to kill us.

Noir Spiderman: Sounds like a charming fellow.

Me: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: And with this Goblin in possession of a fragment, I already know he'll plunge everything into his darkness if we don't do something about it.

Me: That's why we're giving Goblin the Black Gates and it will be ending with death.

It's dark and spooky in a dimly-lit house of mirrors with nothing but one or two lightbulbs to barely brighten the little fun house. A nervous thug walks inside the house of mirrors to talk to the big man of crime himself.

We saw that it was NORMAN OSBORN A.K.A. THE GREEN GOBLIN! Or just Goblin in this case. And he was the ringleader of all the of crime in all of Nori New York! The thug doesn't directly talk to the crimelord face-to-face. The scared little mook is surrounded by the mirrors that all share his shadowy boss's cold and intimidating figure.

Thug: He's after those rocks we've been bringing you. First he and his new friends got Vulture and Hammerhead, and now they're headed here! I'm tellin' ya, Mr. Osborn, The Spider-Man is comin'!

Noir Osborn: Do you take me for a fool?

Noir Osborn: W-what?

Noir Osborn: I want them to come. Let the spider and his pals fall into my web! (clenches his hand on fragment) The other fragments made Hammerhead and Vulture more powerful - let's see what this one does for me!

The lightbulbs in the room start flickering ominously as if they are reacting to the terrifying power growing within Osborn. His loud screams can be heard transforming from the darkness. His body can barely be seen transforming from the mirrors beside the thug. Transforming into something large. Something deadly. Something monstrous with power so great the lightbulbs shatter, as only the silhouette of the monster Osborn has transformed into can be seen standing like a freak in the darkness.

Back with us, Anakin sensed something eerie has affected the atmosphere that surrounds the carnival with a good guess who caused it

Anakin: I sense a disturbance in the Force. It would seem Goblin is finally making his move.

Me: I feel it too.

Eli: Same here.

Lucy Loud: This is it. We have to stop him and free this city from his corruption.

Noir Spiderman: I've waited a long time for this, Osborn. Tonight, your criminal empire ends.

Me: And you die by our hands! (EYES GLOW RED) And it will be slow and excruciatingly painful.

We take it slow while approaching the gate to the carnival, keeping their guard up as they walk into the unknown. Fireworks blast into the sky, lighting up the hideout with the brightness that exploded in the area.

Noir Goblin: Welcome, Spider-Man.

We saw him!

Lucy Loud: Goblin…

Me: Norman Osborn A.K.A. Green Goblin. Or do you prefer just Goblin.

Noir Goblin: Just goblin for now.

Me: Your time has come Norman!

Noir Goblin: Look around! Do you and your new friends know where you are?

Noir Spiderman: A demilitarized zone?

Noir Goblin: The carnival where I once starred in the freak show. Many years ago. The perfect place to begin my revenge.

Noir Spiderman: Great idea.

Me: Now it's time for you to die!

We jumped over the gate as Spidey and Lucy Loud perch themselves on some rope hanging all around the carnival, with us near them, as we continue listening to Goblin's ramble,

Noir Goblin: But when I came back, I had to relocate the current employees to more temporary lodgings. And I do mean temporary…

Osborn intentionally tips them off to the hostages he has locked up in cages in the carnival guarded by his henchmen.

Noir Goblin: I have this unfortunate tendency to kill things when I'm bored. Heh heh. You'll see.

Noir Spiderman: Wrong, Goblin. Cause we're gonna find them, and we're gonna save them. Then we're gonna find you and put you down like the wild dog you are. And last but not least, we're gonna bring back the fragment… starting NOW!

Me: And it's going to hurt really bad.

Flash Man: And after that, we need to do something about this carnival.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way Goblin, did you like my little threatening message I sent you in the form of Hammerhead's head?

Noir Goblin: YOU were the one that sent that!?

Me: That's right! He had no idea who he was fucking around with. TLPS? That means Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Noir Goblin was shocked! But he was overconfident.

Me: We're coming for you Osborn and you will pay!

We looked around.

We found a hostage to our left and heas there immediately to save them from the guards. But before we could get near, we heard some fireworks about to explode in the sky.

Kraven: Everyone, hide!

We quickly realize the light from those fireworks will give out our location if we don't hide immediately. So we do just that, hiding behind a circus tent just in time until the light from the fireworks dissipates and the area is covered in darkness again.

Thug 1: What was that? I thought I saw somethin' over there.

Thug 2: Probably just your imagination.

Lucy Loud: That was a little close. The fireworks almost gave me away They seem to go off once every minute. Goblin knows we attack from the shadows and is trying to take that away from us. Clever bastard, but I shouldn't be surprised. This is Norman Osborn we're talking about. Unfortunately for this Osborn, he doesn't know the shadows are MINE to control.

Nico: Try doing that on the ground. And let's make sure no guards see us.

We nodded.

I went invisible completely and like a predator I snuck up to many guards and killed them.

El Diablo: Let's start rescuing hostages now.

Noir Spiderman: My pleasure.

Noir Spiderman was perched on a spotlight, about to web a guard up.

He webbed him up with ease.

I snuck up on a guard from behind and snapped his neck.

Then I freed the hostage.

Connor: Let's keep on rescuing the hostages.

Poromon flew above a guard.

He stabbed a guard with a powerful beak peck through his head and killed him.

Qin: Nice one Poromon.

Varie killed a guard like how the El of Water did and drowned him in the air.

Nico: Clever.

Woman: Spider-Man, I don't know how to thank you. Could I buy you and your friends an egg sandwich?

Noir Spiderman: Uh, no thank you. Just get out of here.

Woman: Okay. (flees)

Me: stay in your home ma'am.

Woman: Right!

Poromon: Would've accepted if she offered beer.

Nico: Yeah you would.

Nico: Lets get moving.

?: ABANDON ALL HOPE, YE WHO ENTER HERE…

Suddenly, we turned around when we heard Goblin's voice speaking from a door that has a creepy clown face at the other end of the area,

Noir Goblin: ABANDON ALL HOPE, YE WHO ENTER HERE…

Me: Through me the Way to The City of Woe, Through me The Way to Everlasting Pain. Abandon All Hope Ye Who Enter Here.

Most of the lights in the carnival go out, almost turning it into a carnival of darkness.

Noir Spiderman: Cheery.

Me: But we can face it.

Lucy Loud: So I guess we… follow the direction where that creepy voice came from in the darkness.

Shade Man: It's most likely a trap.

Noir Spiderman: Yeah, but I don't care.

Shade Man: At least we're all in agreement. After all, I in particular am one of the masters of the shadows. What's the worst that can happen?

Connor: Lemme get my game face on. Dino Thunder, Power Up! HA!

He turned into Dino Thunder Red!

Connor: TYRANNO POWER! DINO THUNDR RED!

He was ready!

We made our way through the area by following the sound of the Goblin's voice, eventually approaching the clown face door where it's originating from. It keeps repeating the same line over and over again trying to us away,

Noir Goblin: ABANDON ALL HOPE, YE WHO ENTER HERE…

Noir Spiderman: You make it sound so invit-.

And like the terrifying monster he is, the Goblin himself smashes through the clown door's teeth without warning in his new monster form, He quickly struck us down to the ground with a single strike from his new claws before twe could've reacted at all.

Me: WHAT IN THE FUCKING HELL!

Lucy Loud: Wh-What in the…?

We saw this world's Goblin up close. A grotesque, abominable and monstrous version of himself that closely resembles the Green Goblin from our world.

Me: NOW HE LOOKS LIKE A TRUE GREEN GOBLIN!

Villamax: So this is what the Goblin looks like using the fragment.

Noir Goblin: That's right. BEHOLD! The Goblin in all his glory! Stronger! More powerful-.

Noir Spiderman: And that hair! It's scarier than ever!

Me: Now THIS is the kind of Green Goblin that we know.

That didn't get a laugh from his nemesis. Instead, it earns him getting angrily grabbed by the leg, and while he does try using his webbing to break free from his grasp, this transformed Goblin is much stronger than him as he quickly slammed him lying on the ground in pain.

Noir Goblin: I'll give you something to be scared of!

The mutated Goblin tries to stomp his nemesis into a crater, but the webhead just barely moved away from his attack to web his legs down to kneel so he can go in and pummel his grotesque face with a dozen punches. But surprisingly, none of his attacks seem to faze the monster one bit, as Goblin quickly grabs his neck

Noir Goblin: The more you hit me, the more you feed my rage! (brutally slams the poor hero onto the ground)

Just when Goblin was going to stomp onto his weakened nemesis, I interrupt him with a barrage of punches and kicks that also barely faze the mutated criminal

Nico: The fuck?!

Noir Goblin: Is that the best you got, stupid monkey?! (violently smacks his backhand on me)

Nico: Take this!

I then fired an energy blast that blew his arm clean off.

Nico: (smugly) Looks like I just left my mark on you!

Noir Goblin laughs evilly as he suddenly regenerated his arm.

Me: (shocked) Does nothing faze you?!

Noir Goblin: Not anymore, Knudson. The Goblin is now INVINCIBLE! Oh, how I could end you right now. But why end things so soon?

He then punched me to the ground.

But I dodged the punch.

Noir Goblin: You are all pathetic! And you thought you could beat me? HA!

Not one to give up, Spider-Man quickly got back on his feet and vaults over onto the mob boss' back, repeatedly punching him with everything he's got. Goblin gets annoyed from his futile efforts and quickly slams him back onto the ground,

Noir Goblin: Give it your best shot, then, if you can! Come and get your superior… The Goblin Victorious!

He retreats into a tent behind the destroyed clown gate.

Lucy Loud: Goblin was… never this powerful, was he?

Noir Spiderman: He was never this ugly either. The fragment must've mutated the scaled green skin that he's too embarrassed to show to everyone, turning him into the splitting image of the monster he really is.

Lucy Loud: He'll be hard to fight with skin that dense.

Nico: And he also seems to have regenerative abilities! I knew it wouldn't be that easy!

Me: Maybe he has a blind spot. The Back! That's it!

Qin: But we'll have to use TOTAL Obliteration.

Soon, we run into a tent straight ahead, believing Goblin retreated inside. Everything inside the tent is dank and empty with only a large circus ball left in the center below the only light in the tent, until that light shorted-out and leaving us in total darkness.

Noir Spiderman: Seems 'The Goblin Victorious' forgot to pay his electric bill.

Lucy Loud: Guys, get your guard up!

Noir Spiderman: Why?

The lights turn back on so he can properly see we've become surrounded by a large amount of thugs that snuck in through the darkness to fight us.

Noir Spidey: Aw, applesauce.

Jason Jenkins grabbed the circus ball and threw at the goons.

Jason Jenkins: Okay, was this here the whole time?

Me: I think so.

I fired a massive blast of energy and obliterated the thugs in an instant!

Then Noir Goblin came!

Noir Goblin: NO!

Me: Top this!

I fired an energy blast and it missed him!

Noir Goblin: Your aim must be getting sloppy Knudson!

Me: Don't bet on it!

The blast came back and HIT HIM SQUARE IN THE BACK AND EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The blasted blew a huge hole RIGHT IN HIS BACK! Shockingly to him the wound wasn't healing!

Noir Goblin: DAMN! YOU HIT THE BLIND SPOT!

Nico: His back is his weakness!

Noir Goblin charged at Noir Spidey and they grappled with each other. Noir Spidey beat the crap out of Noir Goblin. When he tried to hit him, he dodged it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This process repeated for 2 more times before I decided to hit him in the back in his blind spot. It was glowing red. This stunned Noir Goblin just long enough for Noir Spidey to knock him back.

Noir Goblin: You guys are putting up more of a fight this time. I like that! (flees out of the tent)

I fired a massive blast of energy as he ran and it hit him on the back again and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted really bad!

Nico: At least we know he's not completely invincible.

Noir Spiderman: You were right though J.D. His blind spot on his back is his weakness.

Maria: It's like a zit that causes you discomfort when touched.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Nice analysis there J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Qin: That was awesome.

We ran out of the tent to find Goblin running outside in another area of the carnival. He was dripping a trail of blood which will make it easy to follow him. The monster mobster was already at the other side of the area running into an open clown door guarded by a few of his men. Noir Spiderman looks around spotting more of Goblin's men patrolling the area while some are guarding three new hostages behind electrified cages

Noir Spiderman: We got more hostages trapped behind electrified gates.

Lucy Loud: And more fireworks. This might be tricky.

Noir Goblin: Oh Spider. One man against so many. Your friends won't make much of a difference, I assure you. What are you thinking, I wonder? How hopeless it is to defy ME? How defeat is BEARING down? Relentless. Unstoppable. I almost feel so sorry for you. Almost.

Me: Keep on talking motherfucker. That's all you are.

Noir Spiderman: Keep hiding behind the mike, Osborn.

Skywarp: At least his goons can't regernate.

Skywarp teleported very close behind a thug and shot him in the head quietly.

I teleported behind a bunch of thugs and killed them by ripping out their spines and brains and skulls.

Nico: Nice.

Just for good measure, Noir Spiderman webbed up a nearby thug while he was crawling on the wall.

I teleported the webbed up men to our space prisons.

Xenia: They are not going to light prison.

Me: Nope.

Weather Wizard: Spiderman, will you do the honors before we move on?

Noir Spiderman: Gladly.

While standing by a wall, Noir Spiderman webbed up the nearby guard and slammed him against said wall.

He was dead.

Me: Nice.

We went and followed Noir Spiderman.

We were allowed to carefully walk inside Goblin's little funhouse of doom. Things inside weren't what we totally expected. We enter some kind of chamber surrounded by a lot of doors. Very creepy clown doors that speak with the Goblin's voice.

Noir Goblin: WELCOME… WELCOME TO MY HOUSE!'

Noir Spiderman: Phew! All these grinning faces are creepin' me out… it's like an advertisement for hell.

We looked around the new twisty room we dropped in from the chamber.

Elena Validus: What room is this?

Nor Spiderman: Well, this is certainly a twist.

Nico: Does this room remind anyone of any place we've been to in the past?

Me: Now that you mention it. It does.

But that's when he started coughing.

Nico: You okay, Pete?

Noir Spiderman: I don't… think so.

Quickly, it becomes apparent we walked right into a gas chamber pumping out jets of gas from the vents metal-barred floors we're standing on

Nico: He's filling the room with poisonous gas! We're not affected. But you are! We gotta find a way outta here!

May: Norman's gonna get it when it's time to take him down!

UA Iron Man: Look at it this way. At least he doesn't have a glider!

Me: Yeah. Cyanide Gas! Not good!

With not much time left before the gas kills Noir Spiderman, we figured destroying one of the clown doors will reveal the exit. Lucy Loud breaks down one, only for it to be a dud. Nico punched through the teeth of a door only for that one to be a dud as well, wasting more time as the gas continues to kill Noir Spidey. UA Iron Man gave it a shot and fired his repulsors on the teeth of another door, which was the lucky one that revealed a hole to escape through.

UA Iron Man: This one! Hurry!

We flee from the chamber, dropping down to a more confusing twisted hallway.

Another clown door opens for us to walk through as we try to be careful what's awaiting in the other side. We found ourselves in a room that has been completely flipped upside down. Everything is topsy-turvy, much to our shock and slight confusion.

Noir Spiderman: Okayyy, either we've flipped our wigs, or this room is -Aaauugh!

While Spider-Man was joking, a surprising green gas hits us causing us to scream as we can hear the Goblin laughing from the shadows.

The rest of were once again noit affected. Spidey falls down onto the upside down floor, disoriented thanks to the gas as he has a hard time getting up. We drop down to make sure he's ok. He feels so lightheaded as the room looks to be shaking when it's not. It also doesn't help there are some thugs that have come to fight us

Noir Spiderman: Darn, that gas… Can't… concentrate…

Thug 1: What're you tryin' to hit, bugbrain?

Thug 2: Not so tough now, are ya?

Noir Spiderman: Shut… your mouths!

Noir Spiderman jumped up and stomped on the ground, knocking the thugs back.

Wolf: Peter, no! You need a few minutes to recover! We'll handle this!

Noir Spiderman: That'll teach you to flap your jaw. Say hi to your dentist for me. (to Nico) Thanks, guys. That was a little close.

Me: No kidding!

Nico: Now it's personal.

Xenia: Yep.

He was back to normal.

Noir Spiderman: (takes a deep breath) Thanks, guys. I mean that.

Ness: See? If you learn to trust others that deserve to be trusted, they'll always have your back.

Me: You're welcome Pete.

Noir Spiderman: Yeah. What is Vertigo Gas?

Me: It's a gas that induces vertigo. It makes you dizzy and slow. Throws you out of whack.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Good thing it's only temporary though but me and Lisa were able to make the antidote for it. It will make you permanently immune to it too.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: Smart thinking.

Me: I knew it would come in handy for this situation.

Another clown door opens for us to walk through as we try to be careful what's awaiting in the other side. We found ourselves in a room that has been completely flipped upside down. Everything is topsy-turvy, much to our shock and slight confusion.

Noir Spidey: Okayyy, either we've flipped our wigs, or this room is - Aaauugh!

While Spider-Man was joking, a surprising green gas hits us causing us to scream as we can hear the Goblin laughing from the shadows. The rest of were once again noit affected. Spideran falls down onto the upside down floor, disoriented thanks to the gas as he has a hard time getting up. We drop down to make sure he's okay. He feels so lightheaded as the room looks to be shaking when it's not. It also doesn't help there are some thugs that have come to fight us

Noir Spidey: Darn, that gas… Can't… concentrate…

Thug 1: What're you tryin' to hit, bugbrain?

Thug 2: Not so tough now, are ya?

Noir Spiderman: Shut… your mouths!

Noir Spiderman jumped up and stomped on the ground, knocking the thugs back.

Wolf: Peter, no! You need a few minutes to recover! We'll handle this!

I punched and pulverized the thugs!

Me: It's Vertigo Gas!

Nico: You saw this one before?

Me: Yeah!

I punched a thug!

Me: I have the antidote!

I pulled out a purple liquid and injected it into Spiderman and he was back to normal.

Noir Spiderman: Whoa. I really need an aspirin.

But of course, we're still in the enemy's stronghold as the Goblin suddenly shows up from a hole to remind us.

Noir Goblin: NOT SO FAST!

Goblin lunges at Lucy Loud grappling with her. She beat the crap out of him. When he tried to hit her, she dodged it and continued to beat the crap out of him. This repeated two more times before she pusehd him back.

Lucy Loud: Wanna risk getting killed early, Osborn?

His response was fleeing.

Me: Get back here you coward!

Noir Spiderman: Guess he couldn't take what we were dishing out!

Jason James: Think we should step our game up.

Connor: Right! Triassic Ranger!

He donned his Triassic Battlizer!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: This guy is REALLY STARTING to piss me the fuck off!

Me: Same with me!

We looked around the new twisty room we dropped in from the chamber.

Elena Validus: What room is this?

Nor Spidey: Well, this is certainly a twist.

Me: Does this room remind anyone of any place we've been to in the past?

Noir Spiderman: I keep tellin' ya, Osborn, you gotta pay your electric bill.

Noir Goblin: (Growls) Rrraaaahh! Get some lights on them! NOW! Find them and shoot them!

As a door on the wall opens up, a couple of turrets present themselves with some spotlights, designed to kill us if they get spotted.

Me: Uh oh.

Noir Spiderman Better grab the shadows.

Jungle Fury Camille: This'll suit me fine. But we should do this in 2 minutes.

Me: I only need 30 seconds.

I went invisible and went over to a turret and destroyed it.

We did the same to the others.

Another sense of Deja-vu kicks in, as shortly after exiting the twisted hallway, we found ourselves in another chamber full of clown face exits.

Lucy Loud: Another chamber similar to the other one. Does that mean more gas?"

And it sounds like she's right, as they quickly hear the sound of poisonous gas pumping out from beneath the metal floor to kill them with again. Once again, the rest of us are immune.

Noir Spiderman: You're right! Hear that sound? More gas! Better find a way outta here before they're measuring us for wooden kimonos!. Or in this case, mostly me!

Toyman: How did you find the exit before?

Noir Spiderman: One of their eyes didn't look right, moving differently from the others

Lucy Loud: Like this one?

Noir Spiderman: Exactly. Stand back!

I fired a blast at the eye and blasted it.

Nico: Take that!

We got into the next room where it's completely safe and small.

Noir Spiderman: Finally.

Connor: Not out of the woods yet. Super Dino Mode!

He donned his Super Tyranno Mode!

RRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAARRRRR!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: I think it's time for our entrance. Wouldn't you say?

We ran ahead through the carnival still on the hunt for Osborn.

Roxas: Where did he run off to this time?

Lucy Loud: Up there!

We found a very angry Goblin hanging from the structure that's holding up a ferris wheel.

Noir Goblin: I'LL HAVE MY REVENGE! I'LL TEAR THIS PLACE DOWN WITH MY BARE HANDS IF I HAVE TO!

Noir Spiderman: Wait. He's not gonna…

Spiderman wondered if Goblin really is going to break the ferris wheel to kill us, which would be a little extreme even for him. And it looks like Goblin might actually do it judging from how he's looking at the ferris wheel.

Noir Spidermn: Is he…? Could he…?" Spidey asked.

Lucy Loud: He can't be THAT crazy, can he…?

Me: I have a feeling he will be!

Unfortunately, Goblin really is that crazy as we can hear his furious grunts to lift the ferris wheel from the structure holding it. And with the ferris wheel broken free, Goblin delightfully has it roll in the direction of a civilian locked tight to a carnival car between a very narrow area.

Noir Spiderman: He is, he could, and he did.

Man: Oh no! HELP!

I teleported and formed a jello wall and stopped it and got the man out.

Man: WHEW! Thank you!

Me: No problem.

Overdrive: Before we continue, can you guys see if I can use any vehicles around here.

Me: Bumper Cars, Roller Coaster Cars, I don't think those count. But here.

I gave him a missile tank.

Overdrive: Perfect.

The pathway that leads inside the tent is given a somewhat grand show with harmless sparks flying over us as we carefully walk to the clown door.

Lucy Loud: Somebody is ready for a show.

Noir Goblin: (over the PA System) You fools think you're so high and mighty. Where were people like YOU when I was growing up in the freak show? Capering in the straw for the amusement of the FACES pressed against the bar. Where were the heroes then, huh? I never had a chance. And NOW, NEITHER DO YOU!

Evil Star: (scoffs) Who's he trying to kid? Yeah, people laughed at him when he was in this carnival's freak show. But he's just using that as an excuse to kill people in his way.

Blake: He's no better than Adam Taurus.

Me: Yeah. I don't feel sorry for this douchebag one bit. He killed so many innocent people and now it's time for us to kill him.

Nico: You got that right.

Bowser: Entrance time, motherfuckers!

Nico: Showtime!

We went at the door.

Then in the main show hall was Noir Goblin and then the spirits of insects appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then energy blasts hit him on his back and exploded and then we teleported out.

Me: Time for you to die!

Noir Goblin: I WILL KILL YOU!

He went at me and I punched him in the face and knocked him down and shockingly he felt that one!

Me: When we blasted your blind spot that turned out to be your Achilles Heal. Now you are vulnerable to all pain!

Finally, after surviving all his death traps and defeating all of his men, we have at last cornered the Goblin in his large circus tent that will be used as the arena for our final showdown.

Noir Spiderman: Are you gonna stand there babbling all night, or are we gonna end this?

Noir Goblin. YOU!

Noir Spiderman: That's me.

Me: Don't forget us!

We saw that Noir Goblin finally turned into a Heartless. The Heartless symbol was on his chest.

WE GASPED!

Scorcher: About time you turned into a Heartless!

Connor: Battlizer, Power Up!

Me: He looks scary this way.

Connor donned his Battlizer and it was ready!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Lets do it then.

I powered up to my full strength and then punched him in his face and punched him in his crotch and kicked him in his stomach! I teleported and blasted him in on his back and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported and kicked him in his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Me: What's a matter Goblin Fucker!? Had Enough? Or do you want some more?

Noir Goblin threw Nico at the lights. But that was a mistake as everything went dark. Too dark for Noir Goblin to see us .

Noir Goblin: I don't need lights to find you. I can smell your fears.

Me: Then you will smell your fear!

Zatch: Kiyo, now's our chance to do some sneak attacks on him!

Kiyo: Wanna do that with me, Ness?

Ness: You bet! P.K. STARSTORM!

Kiyo: ZEKER!

They fired a massive barrage of lightning and star blasts and blasted Noir Goblin all over.

He was knocked down.

Me: (sounding like Dirty Harry) What's going on here? What? Huh? Oh, what, you going for something? (His eyes dart aside; pan over slightly to Noir Spiderman.) You going for him?

Noir Goblin: (moaning) No.

(Cut back and forth between the two.)

Me: You want some more, man?

Noir Goblin: Uh, I wasn't.

Me: You do?

Noir Goblin: No.

Me: Yeah?

Noir Goblin: No.

(My foot slams down in his face, and the beating resumes.)

I bashed him all over and blasted him.

Thankfully for Goblin, and unfortunately for us, the lights were fixed and came back on, brightening up the arena once more. But what's worse for us, the moment the power came back on, Goblin has summoned a lot of his henchmen to the show and to assist their roaring master.

Noir Goblin: Power's baaaack, and there's nowhere left for you to hide!

He picked up one of the broken poles as a weapon.

Nico: Guys, trick him into hitting his goons!

Tara: I got this!

She picked up a pole and channelled intensely hot fire into it. Then Noir Goblin clashed and the pole clashed with his and melted it clear in half!

Qin: WHOA!

He grabbed another pole and then swung it at Tara and she flared up an intense fire aura and melted it into white hot slop!

Noir Goblin: WHAT THE!?

Tara: You should learn never to mess with someone who burns intensely with the fires of hell!

Nico: Like I said, trick him into hitting his goons!

He then went at me and then I substituted with one of his Goons and then.

SQUELCH!

HE PUNCHED THE GOON'S HEAD CLEAR OFF HIS

SHOULDERS IN A BLOODY MESS!

Me: Now watch this. NINJA ART: ENEMY MISIDENTIFICATION JUTSU!

I used a powerful genjutsu that made Noir Goblin mistake his goons for us and then he killed all of them easily! SUCKER!

UA Iron Man: This would be a lot easier for you if you used a glider

Noir Glider: No need for one!

He went at us and I teleported and kicked him down.

Me: Had enough?

Then Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Common Cold, Roquefort, Katnappe, Technus, Xaldin, Waffle Woman and Salami Swami came.

Nico: Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Common Cold, Roquefort, Katnappe, Technus, Xaldin, Waffle Woman and Salami Swami.

Number 7: After Goblin is defeated, we should have all the fragments in this Dimension.

Zs'Skayr: And this world will be free of evil.

Nico: You got that right.

Common Cold: (to Nico) We heard you killed Chris.

Nico: We sure did.

Roquefort: I hope you killed Billy and Carrie's mother too.

Me: Oh we did. Nico, me and Whiplash tortured Billy and then the girls mangled up Chris and killed her and Sebastian Mendez here killed Margaret.

Roquefort: Nice!

Xenia: Yep.

Dark Spicer: (to Spiderman) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Spiderman: You should know better than to say that to your friendly neighborhood spiderman.

Nico: Yep.

Trawler then appeared!

Me: Trawler! Up for another round I see.

Trawler: Aye lad. I sure be ready.

Me: Cool cool.

Trawler: I hope you guys do something nice with this circus after this.

Nico: Oh we will.

Me: I know we will make it a great addition to Phoenix Land.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Spicer: Watch this!

He turned into a spiked Hammerhead Titanothere that had spikes all lover and had 10 legs.

Hammerstroyer: Call me… Hammerstroyer!

Shanan: WOW! A Hammerhead Titanothere hybrid!

Spiderman: That's from Pandora, right?

Hammerstroyer: It sure is! (charges at Spiderman)

Spiderman substituted with a bunch of goons and Dark Smashed them down into roadkill.

Dark reverted back.

Dark Spicer: Now this.

He turned into a Spiked Arrowtongue and it was purple and had sonar pings coming out of it.

Spearsonar: I call this one… Spearsonar!

Zatch: Isn't that from Darwin IV?

Spearsonar: Damn straight!

Shanan: Wow! An Arrowtongue Hybrid! That is cool!

Spearsonar: It sure is.

He charged at Zatch and Kiyo.

Kiyo: ZEKER!

He had Zatch fire a blast of lightning and knock him down.

We got the battles underway.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Leni, Jimmy, Sarah, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Legion Ex Machina, Big Rig, ARGO 12, Live Action Sebtinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - Us battling Chris Hargensen, Billy Nolan and Margaret White and Nico Torturing Billy brutally and Sugarcoat, Carrie White Loud and Giggles Transforming

---

Number 7 was first.

Number 7: (to Ed) Nico's rescue was battling Chris Hargensen, Billy Nolan and Margaret White. While Nico Tortured Billy brutally, Sugarcoat, Carrie White Loud and Giggles Transformed.

Ed: That was a really fun rescue there.

Lori Jimenez: It sure was and everyone made sure they suffered.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure did and it was gross but awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Number 7: They got what was coming to them. Lets do it!

Ed: CURSE OF EVIL TIM POWER!

He formed a black aura shaped like Evil Tim!

Number 7: METAL DRAGON POWER!

She formed a grey aura shapped like a Metal Dragon.

Ed sang It's Still Rock And Roll to Me by Billy Joel and Number 7 sang Robot Rock by Daft Punk. Ed and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Edd/Iron Boy, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Linka, Rolf, Jonny, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Dr. Viktor, Mummy, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Us battling Another Whip, Sharky, Big Boss Brain, Squirrel Monster, Alien (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Flame Eye Monster, Ferocious Jaws, Eustace the Chicken, Evil Snake and Whiplash who are the Embodiments of the Meteorite and Noodle Dopants

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr: (to Iron Boy) Nico, Devon's team, Whiplash's team, and the others did good battling Another Whip, Sharky, Big Boss Brain, Squirrel Monster, Alien (Courage The Cowardly Dog), Flame Eye Monster, Ferocious Jaws, Eustace the Chicken, Evil Snake and

Whiplash. They are the Embodiments of the Meteorite and Noodle Dopants

Edd: It was a really intriguing sight.

Rei: It sure was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing and fun.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Zs'Skayr: You got that right. Lets do it!

Edd: IRON DRAGON POWER!

He flared up a brown Iron Dragon Aura!

Zs'Skayr: SKELETON DRAGON POWER!

Zs'Skayr flared up a grey Skeleton Dragon Aura.

Edd sang End of the Road by Boyz II Men and Zs'Skayr sang Somebody's Watching Me by Rockwell. Edd and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Luan, Kevin, Nazz, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, Chameleon Bot, Wuya,, Katnappe, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Lincoln's Rescue in West Virginia to destroy Mukai

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in West Virginia. He destroyed Mukai there, right?

Eddy: That's right. It was awesome.

DaughteR: It sure was.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was AMAZING!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah it was.

Dark Spicer: That is cool! Lets do it!

Eddy flared up a Tooth Fairy Aura and Dark flared up a Harvester Alien Aura. Eddy sang Never Gonna Give You Up by Rick Astley and Dark sang the Sounds of Silence by the Beastie Boys. Eddy and group fired waves of energy, lightning and metal and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Batman, Batgirl, Nightwing, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Professor XXXL, Gramma Stuffum, Knightbrace, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - Meeting Lucy Luxord

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) I heard you guys met Lucy Luxord. (laughs) Both her first and last name start with the letter L!

Robin: I know. That is really cool.

Dark Magician Girl: Yeah that was really amazing.

Fluttershy: That is an amazing sight.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is amazing.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it sure is.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Common Cold: Yeah. Lets do it! (SNEEZES)

Robin flared up a Harpy Aura and Common Cold flared up an Ill Witch aura. Robin sang Thief by Imagine Dragons and Comman Cold sang Common Cold by Super Whatevr. Robin and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Panther, Aqualad, Speedy, Sailor Ysmault, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Count Spankulot, Knightbrace, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - Bowser Jr.'s Reactor Galaxy and King Kaliente Round 3

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Next was Bowser Jr.'s Reactor Galaxy. And King Kaliente was back for Round 2.

Raven: Yeah that was a fun adventure for everyone.

Derpy Hooves: It sure was fun!

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right and it was fun.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: Yeah it was fun.

Roquefort: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Raven flared up a Yatagarasu Aura and Roquefort flared up a Mousetaur aura. Raven sang Dark Horse by Katy Perry and Roquefort sang Cheeseburger In Paradise by Jimmy Buffett. Raven and group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Blackfire, Galfore, Wildfire, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Air Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Catwoman, Superfriends Cheetah, Fat Cat, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - Mevya Documentary

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe (to Starfire): So, Mevya had his own Documentary. What DOES he do all day?

Starfire: He went to the arcade, the mall and then pestered Mindy in prsion.

Larry Loud: That was so fun and awesome.

Rarity: Boy it sure was fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was fun and cool.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Katnappe: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Starfire flared up a Tamaranean Glibnort Aura and Katnappe flared up a Sphinx Aura. Starfire sang With A Smile by Eraserheads and Katnappe sang Burglar by the Rose Brothers. Starfire and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Larry 3000, Lego Cyborg, Iron Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Vortex, Skulker, Ghost Ember, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow - Noir Goblin is Next! And we're going to kill him

---

Technus was next.

Technus (to Cyborg): Noir Goblin is Next! And you guys are going to kill him for what he's done and caused!

Cyborg: Booyah! We sure are!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) And it will be ultimate justice.

Applejack: We're going to tear that sidewinder to pieces.

Apple Bloom: We sure are and it will hurt.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure will!

Technus: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Cyborg flared up a MechaKingGhidorah Aura and Technus flared up a MechaGodzilla aura and Cyborg sang Robots By Flight of The Conchords and Technus sang It's Not Unusual by Tom Jones. Cyborg and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Beast Boy, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Hot Head, Wonder Twins, Kiba Inuzuka, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Windfall, Whirlwind, Evil Dreamcatcher, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - Noir Goblin is going to Pay for Everything he did in blood and Lucy and her team are going to spill it

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin (to Beast Boy): Noir Goblin is going to Pay for Everything he did in blood. And Lucy and her team are going to spill it

Beast Boy: Yeah that is for sure!

Rapunzel: What he did to so many people is pure evil!

Rainbow Dash: It sure is!

Scootaloo: And it will be painful for him.

Whirlwind: That we can promise on!

Xaldin: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Beast Boy flared up Dryad Aura and Xaldin flared up a Sylph Aura. Beast Boy sang Little Green Bag by George Baker Selection and Xaldon sang Bats in The Belfry by Dispatch. Beast Boy and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Geoforce, Toph, Flashwing, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Haggis McHaggis, Mad Scotty, Muddy Mudskipper, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - The Fragment LITERALLY TURNED HIM into a Heartless Green Goblin

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) The Fragment LITERALLY TURNED OSBORN into a Heartless Green Goblin! But he's not completely invincible.

Tara: No he isn't. His back is a blind spot.

Chiro: Yeah he is going to pay.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it will be painful.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: No kidding!

Waffle Woman: And it will be painful. Lets do it!

Tara flared up a Mongolian Death Worm Aura and Waffle Woman flared up Hobgoblin aura. Tara sang Escapade by Janet Jackson and Waffle Woman sang Do You Like Waffles by Parry Gripp. Tara and group fired waves of earth, rock, fire and light and smashed them down.

---

Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Crystal Man, Tetrax, Jewel Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Gangreen Gang, Mojo Jojo, 2016 Morbucks, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - The Noir Dimension will have all of the Goblin Gang given the Black Gates shortly

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami (to Kole): The Noir Dimension will have all of the Goblin Gang given the Black Gates shortly. And we'll have Lucy, Connor, Zatch and Kiyo, Jason Jenkins, Ultimate Alliance Iron Man, Ness, and Jason James to thank for it.

Kole: Thank goodness and it will be good.

Lola Ferrington: Yeah they all deserve death for everything they did!

Princess Luna: I agree there.

Moondust: No kidding. They had it coming.

Snowdrop: I agree there. What a bunch of monsters!

Gari: That is for sure!

Blackout: No kidding there.

Salami Swami: That is for sure there. Lets do it!

Kole flared up a crystal dragon aura and Salami Swami flared up a Meat Dragon aura. Kole sang Hell in Paradise by Yoko Ono and Salami Swami sang You Spin Me Round (Like a Record) By Dead Or Alive. Kole and group fired waves of light and crystal and darkness and smashed them down.

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Trawler

Trawler was next.

Trawler: This is gonna be brutal!

Nico: Yeah it sure will be!

May: No kidding!

Trawler: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Noir Goblin, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINE TO MORPHIN GRID!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him guys!

Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Trawler and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a cell and Eli picked it up.

Nico: Trawler you have failed this world.

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy: RANGERS THAT'S A SUPER MEGA WIN!

---

We regrouped.

Noir Goblin: Poor little spider. No uncle. And hardly any friends here. You're all alone.

Troy: You're wrong.

Tsukasa: He's not alone!

Me: He now has US!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Red!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lupin X!

Kamen Ride: Patren 1gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren 2gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren 3gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren X!

Tsukasa turned into LupinRed & PatRed and Daiki summoned clones of the LupinRangers and PatRangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

They turned into the LupinRangers & PatRangers!

Me: Lets do it!

We went at Noir Goblin and bashed and kicked and pulverized him all over the place!

Qin fired a massive blast of fire and burned him.

Nico fired a massive energy blast and blew his arms and legs off!

Noir Spiderman: Just stand down already, Osborn! You know as well as I do you've lost the moment we took down your flunkies, Hammerhead and Vulture, and we're coming straight for you!

Noir Goblin: I… refuse… to… die here! If I can survive hundreds of venomous spiders trying to pierce my skin with their bites, the bite of one idiotic, pathetic, and lonely bug will just be as weak as the people his heart cares SO MUCH for!

UA Iron Man: Like we said.

Jason James: He's not alone.

UA Iron Man and Jason James charged at Noir Goblin.

They bashed him down.

Qin: And he never will be!

Me: Because we have the one thing you NEVER Will have and that is FRIENDSHIP!

I slashed him across his face!

TAS MJ & Spiderman and Ransack and Outback used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Outback's mortar cannon and MJ and Spiderman's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon.

TAS MJ and Ransack: SPIDER CANNON BLAST!

TAS Spiderman and Outback: SPIDER MISSILE BARRAGE!

Mighty Morphin Dinosaur Fury and Scorcher: FIRE DINOSAUR BURST!

Aquitar Water Fury and Firepower: MISSILES OF WATER BARRAGE!

Zeo Stellar Fury and Evil Star: STELLAR ZEO BLAST!

Speeding Turbo Fury and Key: TURBO SPEED FORCE BLAST!

Stellar In Space Fury and Overdrive: IN SPACE FIRE BLAST!

The Lost Galaxy of Fire and El Diablo: LOST GALAXY FIRESTORM BURST!

Rescue of Lightspeed Rescue and Toyman: TOYS OF LIGHTSPEED BLAST!

Time Force Fury and Villamax: TIME FORCE FURY BLAST!

Lions of Wild Force and Wolf: LIONS OF WILD BLAST!

Weather Ninja Storm and Weather Wizard: THUNDER NINJA STRIKE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lucy Loud, Princess Luna, Goths of Darkness and me: DARKNESS FURY MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of darkness.

Lincoln: ARACHNID ELEMENT STYLE: SPIDER!

Mai Shiranui: ARACHNID FIRE STYLE: SCORPION!

Nanami Simpson: ARACHNID WATER STYLE: MITES!

Julie Makimoto: ARACHNID EARTH STYLE: TICKS

Tatsumaki: ARACHNID WIND STYLE: DADDY LONGLEGS!

Sari Sumdac: ARACHNID LIGHTNING STYLE: SUNSPIDERS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said arachnids.

Lincoln and his harem: ARACHNID FINAL SMASH: ARACHNID EXPLOSIVE STAMPEDE!

They fired explosive ki blasts based on the arachnids of the world at Noir Goblin which explodes on contact

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

He was blasted down!

Me: Time for you to go back in your cage! In hell!

Noir Goblin: Back in the cage, eh? Back to the freak show.

Spider-Man quickly turns around noticing a cannon he can use, using several backflips before firing his webbing to insert himself into the cannon, and when all is said and done, he launches himself straight at Osborn to delivering the finishing tackle that knocks out the fragment he had absorbed into his body.

Me: Sheesh buddy get a life!

Noir Spiderman: Oh, boo hoo.

Noir Goblin: I guess this is the part where you take me to prison then.

Noir Spiderman just turned away and walked away from him.

Noir Goblin: (laughs) Oh, don't give me that! I ruled over the City from so many years, killed and caused the deaths of so many people, got your uncle killed, and Hell, it's not even the end of the year yet. But so what?! We all know you'll send me to prison in the end!

Noir Spiderman thought hard about his decision.

Me: Prison is too lenient for you!

Noit Spiderman: (clenches his fist) Every decision you've ever made ends with death and misery. People die. I stop you. And you'll just break out and do it all over again.

Noir Goblin: Just think of it as a running GAG!

Noir Spiderman's Spider Sense began tiggling of Noir Goblin about to attack him from behind.

He jumped and I STABBED NOIR GOBLIN RIGHT THROUGH HIS BLACK HEART WITH MY SWORD ALL THE WAY THROUGH HIM!

His evil spirit appeared.

Me: You've had this coming for a long time! UZUMAKI BLACK

JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

I painted the kanji for Judgement on him and he was found guilty by those he hurt.

He was fading.

Noir Goblin: (starts to fade away) Are you happy now?!

Noir Spiderman: (takes off his mask) Wanna know something funny? Even after everything you did, after how you had Vulture kill Uncle Ben, I still would've sent you to prison.

Noir Goblin: (laughs) Oh, Spider Man. I have to admit. That really is… very funny!

Me: Goodbye Goblin and Good Riddance!

With that, Noir Goblin faded from existence forever.

He was gone forever.

Katnappe: Nice job, Peter. This must've been a long time coming, but you finally freed this city from the Goblin's dark reign.

Technus: No more people will have to suffer any longer, not while you're around protecting them.

Noir Spiderman: I'll admit. I wouldn't have done it without you guys watching my back. I don't say this to a lot of people that I've only known for like a day, but… thank you. You guys are alright.

Me: Thanks

Xaldin: It was our pleasure.

Noir Spiderman: I'm being serious. I really owe you guys for this.

Waffle Woman: You don't owe us anything.

Salami Swami: Other then joining the team.

Me: But the dark cloud of evil over the Noir Dimension is gone for

good.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Game over, Goblin, now go to Hell!

We fired massive and powerful black energy blasts that hit Noir Goblin and he was knocked down and out, and when the fragment came out of him, Lincoln fired a golden spider silk web that caught it and he put it into the case with the other fragments and Noir Goblin was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Go to Hell, you son of a bitch. Awesome job, gang, we got rid of Noir Goblin and got the next piece of The Tablet.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Raven's older brother, Robert Delg.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) RAVEN, LINCOLN, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING OUR PLAN TO DESTROY THE WORLD'S ECONOMY AND SENDING ME TO FUCKING PRISON!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko

Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the dark energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever. Then, we saw Delg the Dark Monarch appear.

Raven Delg: (GROWLS) I always knew there was no mistaking that foul mouth from anywhere, get out of that Delg skinsuit, and show yourself, Robert!

Delg the Dark Monarch vanished in a vortex of infernal darkness, and in its place stood a 6'11" tall male with black hair and red eyes similar as Raven's, massive muscular build, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit: it was Robert Delg, the evil older brother of Raven Delg and the last of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods.

Nico: We meet once again, Robert Delg.

Raven Delg: The last of the eleven most dangerous thugs in Royal Woods, I would've never thought I'd have to see your ugly face again, Robert, I made sure we were done with you after we foiled the grand extortion scheme you, your buddies, and your boss, Flip, made to destroy the world's economy six years ago and sent you to prison for good.

Robert Delg: Laugh all you want, bitch, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU AND LINCOLN FOR RUINING MY LIFE! NO ONE CROSSES THE ELEMENTAL MONARCHS OF EVIL AND LIVES!

Raven Delg: You're all bark and no fucking bite, Robert. Now, you're just acting like a rabid dog who needs to be put down.

Suddenly, Raven Delg's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, shadows, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Delg the Dark Monarch's Infernal Demon Darkness Greatsword of Dark Monarch Justice from her back, and as she approached Robert Delg, she left black and red energy, stars, shadows, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Raven Delg: Even after we sent you and your buddies to prison six years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Robert, and it's not just that. You've always hated me ever since the day I was born and when I was growing up, you always tried to find ways to make my life Hell and even worse, you tried to find ways to kill me. Mom and Dad were right to have kicked you out of the house after you turned eighteen, they also couldn't stand your bullshit any longer, and what you, your buddies, and Flip tried to do six years ago with that scheme of yours, you broke Mom and Dad's hearts, and you sent them spiraling into depression because of it, and I was also forced to see them take their own lives in that downward spiral of depression. We were right to have disowned you, Robert, and now, I'm going to do Mom and Dad a favor and send you straight to Hell where you rightfully belong! Today, The Elemental Monarchs of Evil die here and now!

Suddenly, Raven Delg was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, shadows, darkness, and dark magic surrounding it, there are demons, phoenixes, angels, and Delg the Dark Monarch flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Robert Delg: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Raven Delg emerged, but she was changed forever.

Raven Delg grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, shadows, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Delg the Dark Monarch with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Delg the Dark Monarch with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Raven Delg has on a midnight black sleeveless top, midnight black skirt, midnight black stockings, midnight black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, shadows, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is

Delg the Dark Monarch surrounded by stars and darkness. Suddenly, Raven Delg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Raven Delg's massive Delg the Dark Monarch's Infernal Demon Darkness Greatsword of Dark Monarch Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, shadows, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Raven Delg's Infernal Darkness Monarch Delg the Dark Monarch Demonic Darkness Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Dark Phoenix Shadow Monarch Delg Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Delg the Dark Monarch etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four midnight black phoenix heads with blood red gems for eyes and large midnight black phoenix head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the midnight black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Delg the Dark Monarch's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Delg the

Dark Monarch that said, "Raven Delg, Gene-Slammer of Delg the Dark Monarch, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Fear, Halloween Food Expert, Horror Queen of Halloween, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Smasher of Amy, Archenemy of King Squeaky, Destroyer of Robert Delg, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Darkness, Fear, Halloween, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイブン・デルグ、ダーク・モナーク・デルグのジーン・スラマー、闇と恐怖の力の達人、ハロウィーン・フードの専門家、ハロウィーンのホラー女王、ラウドの愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、エイミーの粉砕者、キング・スクイーキーの大敵、ロバート・デルグの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、恐怖、ハロウィーン、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Suddenly, Raven Delg's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Raven Delg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DELG THE DARK MONARCH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL FEAR DEMON DARKNESS ANGEL INFERNAL FEAR DEMON DARKNESS DELG THE DARK MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNAL FEAR DEMON DARKNESS ANGEL INFERNAL FEAR DEMON DARKNESS DELG THE DARK MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL FEAR DEMON DARKNESS ANGEL INFERNAL FEAR DEMON DARKNESS DELG THE DARK MONARCH PHOENIX MONARCH ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Raven Delg's Super Angel-Delg the Dark Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Robert Delg saw it, he went fucking mad with rage and transformed into Delg the Dark Monarch and fired blasts of darkness at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger, and she fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, shadows, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels at Robert Delg, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: OH DAMN! NOW, TRUE FEAR AND DARKNESS IS ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED!

Lincoln: Awesome, Raven Delg's transformed into her Super Angel-Delg the Dark Monarch-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Robert big time, and now, it's high-time we got rid of you for good, Robert.

Raven Delg: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Infernal Demon Darkness Phoenix Delg the Dark Monarch Phoenix Angel and Divine Infernal Demon Darkness Phoenix Delg the Dark Monarch Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Raven Delg.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You really made a huge mistake coming after us, Robert, but I take comfort knowing when I get married to Raven in the future, I won't have a heartless twisted bastard like you for a brother-in-law, and like all my future wives' evil relatives, only one thing awaits you: death!

Raven Delg and Lincoln went after Robert Delg who continued firing dark blasts at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Robert Delg and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Raven Delg also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Robert Delg even madder than ever!

Robert Delg: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

Robert Delg fired more light blasts at Lincoln, but he absorbed them and it made him even more stronger as his darkness elemental aura became more ferocious. Then, Lincoln drove his massive greatsword into Robert Delg's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing the light powers he'd gotten when he Gene-Slammed himself into Delg the Dark Monarch along with his massive muscle mass and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head glowed, and that caused Robert Delg to revert back to normal, but now, he was thin as a rake and he was really weak.

Drakus: Alright, you fucked-up, money-grubbing ass! TIME FOR YOU TO GET FUCKED!

Drakus and The X-Squad proceeded to beat Robert Delg up until he was bloody and his bones were absolutely broken in many places!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and sent Robert Delg flying into the air, then, Lincoln and Raven Delg fired powerful blasts of darkness at Robert Delg, which destroyed the fucker and sent his ass to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Raven Delg and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Raven Delg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Raven Delg: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Robert. Thank you for helping me get rid of my evil older brother forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Raven.

Suddenly, Raven Delg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Raven Delg's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Delg the Dark Monarch flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Raven Delg sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: We did it, we got rid of Robert Delg, and we finally got rid of The Elemental Monarchs of Evil!

The Elemental Monarchs of Good and Lincoln cheered wildly.

Drakus: Wow, you guys are really excited about that.

Hilary Thestalos: Those asswipes caused all that trouble six years ago, so yeah, they deserve their fate.

Suddenly, we heard Flip bellow with rage and hatred towards us and our rainbow energy auras flared up extremely.

King Kai: (Telepathically) (Snickers) And I made sure to broadcast all of their deaths to Flip, and he's absolutely mad now! I wouldn't be surprised if he died of a heart attack.

Lincoln: Too easy, he may be old, but he's survived a lot worse than that.

Me: Tough son of a bitch! So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's another one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII and it's one Irma will like: Darla Demyx, Keyblade Knight of Monstropolis and Embodiment of Demyx, The Melodious Nocturne of The 9 Oceans and Melodious Water.

Sora and his friends gasped.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Darla Demyx is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of water and music and she's a very good friend of Mike, Sully, Boo, and all of the monsters of Monstropolis, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Randall Boggs, and she wants nothing more than to kill him and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, but she knew why Waternoose did the crimes he committed, but she found out he finally had a change of heart and became good, and Darla also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Demyx and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Irma: Wow, and being Demyx's embodiment, she also knows how to play his sitar, right?

Lincoln: She sure does.

Luna: She knows how to rock out on that sitar like how I rock out on my guitar.

Noir Spiderman: Now, what to do with this carnival?

Me: Leave that to us.

We took everything in the carnival and moved it to Phoenix Land in our universe and made an awesome and super fun new attraction and obstacle course. We call it MARVEL LASER BATTLES. It's a laser tag and obstacle course battle zone where you battle all the marvel villains as posters and protect civilians from them too.

Nico: WOW! This is an amazing success! Look at how many people are lined up for it.

Qin: WOW! No kidding!

Me: Yep and the cool part is that it's for ALL Ages.

Nico: Awesome.

Noir Spiderman: This was a good move. To erase all the evil things that happened here.

Me: It sure is. I'm glad we were able to help out.

Nico: That was so awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Me: Yep. 2 Dimensions down and 2 more to go.

Qin: Yep.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure for us all.

Me: Yep. But now we have another adventure.

Noir Spiderman: What's that?

Me: (SIGHS) Our bet we have.

The girls in our harems looked at us mischievously.

Noir Spiderman: You probably should consider ending the bet early.

Me: We're trying to convince the girls but they are just hooked on it.

Nico: Yeah. We're trying.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 11 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie

Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Red X, Burnertron, Evil Kirby, Shear, Sushi World and Teruteru Hanamura as well as Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy And Yan Lin And we're going into the simulator and we're going to Crystal Lake and we're going to battle JASON VOORHEES, the iconic slasher from the Friday The 13th Horror movies! We're going to make sure that monster pays for all the people he killed and make sure he gets sent to the black gates forever and Maggie and Sour Sweet are going to transform against him! Also we're going to battle Another Ring Man, Dive Man, Skull Man, Pharaoh Man, Bright Man, Toad Man, Drill Man, Dust Man, Stone Man, Gravity Man, Crystal Man, Charge Man, Wave Man, Napalm Man, Star Man, Gyro Man, Screw Man, Tank Man, Jet Man, Glue Man, Rainbow Man, Comet Woman, Trinitro Man, Yo-Yo Man, Yoku Man, Whirlpool Man, Hammer Man, Bomb Man, Burnertron and Red X. And we're going to meet gene-slammers for Cut Man, Koraidon and Miraidon. Their names are Connie Cut and Koria & Mirai Ishiwama.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Selene Valerious, Gene-Slammer of Vampire Hunter, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Yohan, the central antagonist of the Webtoon comic Unholy Blood, a former human who became a vampire after drinking his saviors' blood, his childhood friend's parents.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Scotland, and we're going to face Cruz Silva, later becoming the "Queen" of The Lost, the posthumous central antagonist of Code Vein. Once she was a friendly girl who was inspired to save the Revenants from their suffering, but all of the experimentations on her drove her to insanity and reduced her into a mindless, feral monster. But, Lincoln's going to cure her and we're going to destroy the dark side of her: the mindless feral monster that's known as The Queen of The Lost. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight and Organization XIII Embodiment, her name is Darla Demyx, Keyblade Knight of Monstropolis and Embodiment of Demyx, The Melodious Nocturne of The 9 Oceans and Melodious Water, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of water and music and she's a very good friend of Mike, Sully, Boo, and all of the monsters of Monstropolis, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Randall Boggs, and she wants nothing more than to kill him and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, but she knew why Waternoose did the crimes he committed, but she found out he finally had a change of heart and became good, and Darla also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Demyx and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Part 12 is going to be 2099 Doc Ock and she is going to be put into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 12

## THE TECHNOLOGICAL POWER OF 2099 DOCTOR OCTOPUS

---

In the Simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Red X, Burnertron, Evil Kirby, Shear, Sushi World and Teruteru Hanamura as well as Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy And Yan Lin and shockingly we were at Crystal Lake, home of the infamous Crystal Lake Murders who were committed by the dastardly JASON VOORHEES! We're in the simulator to kill him once and for all.

Nico: Crystal Lake.

Me: Boy this place has a lot of bad memories.

Qin: Yeah. This place is home to the infamous Crystal Lake Murders.

Xenia: Jason Voorhees.

Eli: Yeah. He is a monster.

Nico: Yep. And this time he is going to pay for his crimes.

Bender: He can just bite my shiny metal ass!

Me: As long as he bites my big fat fucking ass.

Bender: Yeah!

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und this is going to be so fun!

Qin: It sure is Hunter.

Nico: Hunter, I want to thank you, Red X, and your teams for coming.

Hunter: Bitte Nico und this will be so much fun ja.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Bender, have I ever told you you're a funny robot?

Bender: (LAUGHS) I get that all the time Nico. And it's an amazing thing that comes with the job description.

Me: It's amazing how you met Homer and his family the first time. We were amazed that a robot from the year 3000 was able to come and meet Homer and family.

Bender: Yeah and I stayed in his basement for 1,000 years and it was awesome.

Lola: That is cool that you stayed there for that long.

Lana: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: What's amazing is that we did not expect a time capsule being poisoned with all that radioactive waste under Springfield would contribute for you to go back in time to meet Homer and Family. (Season 26 Episode 6)

Bender: Yeah that was amazing.

Lola: It sure was.

Lisa Loud: A Most amazing endeavor.

Nico: You and the mascots should have a drinking contest one of these days

Bender: (LAUGHS) That would be so fun to see and do.

Me: Oh god it's gonna be martial law when that happens.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) I was being serious but yeah.

Nico: I know. Boy that was a brutal mission yesterday.

Lucy Loud: It was Nico. But it was good we got rid of all the villains from the Noir Dimension.

Qin: That was really brutal.

Camie: It sure was. But the dark shadow of Goblin and his gang has been lifted.

Tsuyu: Thank goodness.

Himiko: Yeah that was terrible.

Nico: Fitting that he turned into a monster that matched his true self.

Me: That sure was fitting.

Qin: But he was practically indestructible. Except for that blind spot on his back.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Thanks to J.D. blasting that we exposed his Achilles Heel so to speak.

Nico: We sure did. Nice job J.D.

Me: Thanks. And now Noir Spiderman's family and friends all have been avenged and we collected all the fragments for the Noir Dimension.

Nico: At least he didn't have pumpkin bombs and a glider.

Me: No thank goodness.

Sirius: Yeah thank goodness for that or there would have been massive numbers of problems.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: And we put the amusement park we battled in to good use.

Lincoln: Boy I'll say. Me and Clyde love it. It's an awesome laser tag arena.

Me: Boy it's a big hit attraction in Phoenix Land. People are loving it a lot.

Nico: They sure are. (LAUGHS) Even Stan Lee Himself is loving it!

In Phoenix Land, Stan Lee was blasting away at the villains he created.

Stan Lee: Take that you scum! That was totally fun there True Believers! EXCELSIOR!

Back in the Simulator we laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Boy Stan Lee said he is having the time of his life there.

Laney: (LAUGHS) For the creator of Marvel Comics he is having tons of fun.

Nico: The best part is that Noir Spiderman learned a thing or two about trusting others.

Me: He sure did. Like Sasuke told him he knows exactly what Noir Spiderman went through. But now Noir Spiderman knows that bonds of friendship and the love of those you care about are the greatest strength one can have.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. We showed him that friendship can come from the most unexpected of places. Even from total strangers just willing to give you an hand or a hoof.

Lola: That is true.

Me: Yep and now Noir Spiderman is officially on the team.

Lola: Yep. When this is over we'll have 4 new Spiderman with us.

Nico: We sure will. Including a Black Suit Spiderman from the Ultimate Universe with an Awesome new and amazing Rage Mode.

Laney: You got that right.

Zocks: Should we expect to see a lot of dead bodies?

Me: I have a feeling we will. This is Jason Voorhees we're talking about here. He's responsible for the deaths of 163+ People.

Everyone that hadn't heard about it gasped in utter shock!

Nico: I know.

Me: He is the iconic horror movie mascot from the Friday The 13th Movies. First came out in 1980.

Brittney: Yep. For over 43+ years Jason Voorhees has been a symbol not just in horror movies but in Halloween Fun.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: How many movies did he appear in?

Me: From 1980 to 2023 there have been a total of 12 movies. The last one was back in 2009.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Wow!

Eli: Yeah.

Camie: Where is Crystal Lake located?

Me: Cunningham County, New Jersey.

Nico: Wow! Near my old neck of the woods.

Qin: Not far from it.

Xenia: Yeah.

We continued on.

Lincoln: Jason will pay for all the people he's killed and he's getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates.

Me: Last time we faced him was in the real world when he and the other horror movie slashers came back during the War Against The Doomsday 23.

Eli: And Drakus transformed because of it, and we sent them and

Jason to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: And last year when we met Selene Emperyous, we sent Pamela Voorhees to The Black Gates to join her bloodsoaked son. Let's head on down to kill Jason, and to make sure he doesn't try to get us.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier around all of us to protect us from Jason Voorhees.

Me: Awesome! Now, let's get after Jason.

Eli: He'll pay. Lincoln, do you know where Jason is?

Lincoln: Let me pick up on his presence. (Sensed Jason Voorhees) AHA! Gotcha! He's 20 yards away, and not even the darkness can keep him safe from us.

Nico: Jason Voorhees, your time's up, you murderous blood-soaked bastard.

But then A corpse fell in front of us!

PLOP!

We screamed!

We saw that it was that of a teenage girl and she was horribly disemboweled and butchered!

Nico: OH MAN!

Me: GOOD GOD!

Laney: HOLY MACKEREL!

Brittney went over to the corpse.

Brittney: This kill was done a few days ago.

Nico then saw another corpse.

Nico: Another one here!

It was that of a man and he was stabbed all over!

Me: JEEZ!

Eli: UH look there!

We saw THE WHOLE CAMP COVERED IN BUTCHERED AND SAVAGELY DISMEMBERED AND DISEMBOWELED AND MUTILATED PEOPLE!

Nico: Oh good god!

Lincoln: Jason's been here, he always leaves a trail of dead bodies in his wake.

Twilight and friends got green around the gills and then HURLED THEIR GUTS OUT!

Twilight and the Mane 10: (PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM)

Nico even saw another corpse hanging from a tree.

Me: Oh yuck!

Qin: When we're done here we should give all these people a proper burial.

Nico agreed.

Nico: Then we need to destroy this entire camp.

Laney: I agree.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Huh? Wait look!

We saw a girl walking and she was stabbed in the stomach.

Me: We got a live one!

We went over and she had red hair, red eyes, red clothes and had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Blood

Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blood sword.

Me: (GASP) Oh my god Bliss Blood!

I picked her up and she was badly wounded.

Varie: I got this.

She went and healed her.

Nico: You know her?

Me: She's the embodiment of the Blood Dopant and has the powers of Blood.

Nico: Wicked.

Bliss Blood: Thank goodness you're here J.D.

Me: Hang in there Bliss. You'll be okay.

Varie: You'll be okay Bliss.

She healed her.

Varie: The good news is that your wounds aren't fatal. But you lost a lot of blood.

Nico: We better get you to the infirmary.

Nico called them in and then Maria Santiago and Robo Lori came and put her on a gurney and took her to the Infirmary.

Another corpse fell on Maria.

Maria: OOF! (SCREAMS)

Brittney and Lucy got it off her.

Maria: Oh yuck!

Me: Boy this whole place is is a Corpse storm!

A severed head fell on May

BONK!

May: OUCH! (SCREAMS) SEVERED HEAD!

Me: Boy Jason's turning this whole camp into a CORPSE DUMP!

Lola: No kidding!

BLOOD POURED ONTO NICO!

KRASPLAT!

Me: OH YUCK!

Nico: Now that's just nasty!

Me: GROSS!

Qin: LETS JUST KILL JASON AND GET IT OVER WITH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Good idea!

Lincoln: WAIT! Look there!

We saw 2 girls running! One was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and she had fire angel wings and had orange clothes and she had a tiara that had the symbol for the burning Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt. And she had a fire sword. The other was a girl with red hair and orange eyes and had red clothes and she had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Blaze Dopant on it with the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP That's Bianca Burning and Briana Blaze!

We saw them running from JASON VOORHEES!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him and just as he was about to attack them…

CLANG!

I blocked his attack with my sword!

Me: Pick on someone your own size you undead zombie!

KROW!

I kicked him in his face and knocked him down.

Bianca Burning: Thanks for saving us J.D.!

Me: No problem girls.

Briana Blaze: We were almost dead meat!

Me: Thank goodness we came.

Nico: Suffer for your crimes!

Me: Yeah!

Me and Nico fired energy blasts and they hit his mask and blasted it off. THEN HE ROARED AT US WITH HIS HORRIFYING CORPSE FACE! CAMIE SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Eli: GOOD GOD! What happened to him!?

Me: He has an extremely rare genetic disease called Treacher Collins Syndrome. I've actually seen this before.

Nico: Yikes.

Camie: You have?

Me: Yep. In science and health documentaries.

Maria: A face only a mother would love.

Me: That is a goddamn fact.

He roared at us again.

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: His mind's already long gone, now all that's left is nothing but murder and destruction.

Lincoln: Which will end with his death here and now.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Jason Voorhees which hit him and he crashed onto the ground. Lincoln kept the barrier up, and he was right: Jason got right back up, and he tried to throw his machete at the barrier, but it shattered.

Maggie: There is truly no forgiveness for an undead monster like yourself, and not even Hell will have you.

Suddenly, Maggie's eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a rainbow, black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark flames, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Maggie's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice from her back, and as she approached Jason Voorhees, she left rainbow, black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, dark flames, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maggie: There are indeed no words to describe the hatred that I feel for you, Jason Voorhees, you've murdered and butchered far too many innocent souls and so much blood has been spilled by your hands. If Hell refuses to have you, then, there's only one way to make sure you die here and now: I will destroy you completely until not a single trace of you remains in this world.

Suddenly, Maggie was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with darkness, dark flames, blood, and stars surrounding it, there are vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a midnight black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Jason

Voorhees: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Maggie's massive Maggie's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with darkness, dark flames, blood, and stars surrounding it, there are vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a midnight black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Jason Voorhees: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF MAGGIE AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU'VE HAD THIS COMING FOR A VERY LONG TIME, JASON, AND NOW, YOUR DAY OF JUDGEMENT HAS FINALLY COME!

(A DEMON'S FATE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Maggie grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs, she has neon blood red eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maggie has on a long-sleeved midnight black top, black skirt, knee-high black boots, she has on large gold metal bands with green gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Maggie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings grew much longer and bigger, Maggie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Goth of Darkness ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maggie's massive Maggie's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maggie's Primordial Greek Darkness Erebus Eternal Cosmic Primordial Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Primordial Green Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and vampire bat, vampire dragon, and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black dragon head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Maggie has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with fire-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Maggie, Older Sister of Haiku, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Albert Michaels Also Known As Atomic Skull, Leader of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of The Horned King and Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, The Horned King, and Jason Voorhees, Emissary and Champion of Erebus, The Greek God of Darkness, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Vampire Dragons, Angels, and Phoenixes"

マギー、俳句の姉、闇のゴスのメンバー、闇、オカルト、吸血鬼の恋人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、アトミック・スカルとしても知られるアルバート・マイケルズの宿敵、ブラック・ランタン軍団のリーダー、ホーンド・キングとナタの破壊者リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団の嘘のエヴェレット、角のある王、そしてジェイソン・ボーヒーズ、エレバスの使者でありチャンピオン、ギリシャの闇の神、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなバスターds、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、騒々しい家の擁護者、そして闇、ダークファイア、ヴァンパイア、夜の生き物、星、ヴァンパイアドラゴン、天使、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Maggie's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Maggie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS

EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maggie's Super Angel-Vampire-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Jason Voorhees saw it, he got out another machete to hack Maggie to pieces, but Maggie fired a massive barrage of rainbow, black, and blood red energy blasts with darkness, dark fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Jason Voorhees and it sent him flying into a tree back first, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off!

Maggie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Primordial Erebus Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Primordial Erebus Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) That was only just the start of what's coming for you, Jason.

Sour Sweet: You got that right. Now, it's my turn to join in on the fight.

Suddenly, Sour Sweet's moderate indigo eyes turned neon moderate indigo and she was surrounded by a moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy aura with stars, arrows, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sour Sweet's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Candy Archer Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Candy Harmony from her back, and as she approached Jason Voorhees, she left moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy, stars, arrows, shadows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Sour Sweet: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Jason Voorhees, and Maggie was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we end your miserable life and make you answer for all those you've killed!

Suddenly, Sour Sweet was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy with stars, arrows, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rose phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jason Voorhees: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Sour Sweet's massive Sour Sweet's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Candy Archer Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Candy Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy with stars, arrows, shadows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rose phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jason Voorhees: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SOUR SWEET! THEN, AS

SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SOUR SWEET EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Sour Sweet grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large moderate rose orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has moderate rose highlights in the bangs of her moderate rose hair with lighter moderate rose and grayish aquamarine streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon moderate indigo eyes and a moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy aura with stars, arrows, shadows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and arrow emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with moderate indigo iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with indigo gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Candy, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Candy, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and indigo gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sour Sweet has on a sleeveless dark blue blouse with sparkles and dark blue inlay, turquoise skirt with sparkles and lightning bolts, dark blue pants with sparkles, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, arrows, shadows, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a shadow lightning bolt. Suddenly, Sour Sweet felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light grayish gold angel wings with moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine tips on the large pale light grayish gold feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long moderate rose tail with lighter moderate rose and grayish aquamarine streaks grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a pale light grayish gold horn on her head. Sour Sweet has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate rose gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sour Sweet's massive Sour Sweet's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Candy Archer Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Candy Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy, stars, arrows, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sour Sweet's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Candy Archer Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Crystal Candy Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded turquoise gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, moderate rose blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large moderate rose gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with moderate rose gems for eyes and large unicorn head with moderate gems for eyes and large light opalish gray and moderate rose gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with moderate rose gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with turquoise gems for the eyes and a large moderate rose gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and moderate rose Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a moderate rose kanji below the alicorn that said, "Sour Sweet, Alicorn Princess of Candy Shadowbolt Friendship, Former Student of Crystal Prep, Awesome Archer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Leon Powalski, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of

Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Shadows, Candy, Archery, Magic, and Alicorns"

サワー・スウィート、キャンディ・シャドウボルトの友情のアリコーン・プリンセス、クリスタル・プレップの元生徒、素晴らしい射手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、レオン・ポワルスキーの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアルXの怒りのマスターエルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、終末二十三の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の卓の騎士団のメンバー、影、キャンディ、アーチェリー、マジック、アリコーンの達人

Suddenly, Sour Sweet's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sour Sweet has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CANDY ARCHERY SHADOWBOLT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT CANDY ARCHERY ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT CANDY ARCHERY ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT CANDY ARCHERY ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sour Sweet's Super Angel-Candy Archery

Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jason Voorhees saw it, he went at her to kill her, but Sour Sweet fired a massive barrage of moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish aquamarine energy, stars, arrows, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Jason Voorhees and he crashed into another tree, and he got back up, but we made that zombie even madder than ever.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Sour Sweet's transformed into her Super Angel-Candy Archery Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, I'm going to rip your limbs right off along with your head!

Sour Sweet: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Candy Archery Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Candy Archery Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Let's get him, Linky, and send him straight to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sour Sweet and Maggie, and so did we as we also

unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done killing innocent people, Jason, now it's time for you to answer for all the blood you've spilled and the lives you've taken!

He threw a knife at us.

I caught it and threw it back and slashed him in his chest.

Then I fired a wave of energy and it hit his chest and exploded! Revealing his black heart!

Me: Nice!

Nico: Lincoln, Sour Sweet, Maggie, Have At Him!

Lincoln: With pleasure!

Lincoln, Sour Sweet, and Maggie went after Jason Voorhees, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow, black, and blood red energy, moderate rose, lighter moderate rose, and grayish turquoise energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Jason Voorhees and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Maggie, and Sour Sweet attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Jason Voorhees even madder than ever.

Jason went at Lincoln, but Lincoln kicked Jason high up into the air, and Sour Sweet fired arrows that pierced his arms, legs, and chest, and finally, he, Maggie, and Sour Sweet fired powerful blasts of energy that hit Jason Voorhees and hit him hard. Then, they channeled Black Gate energy into their massive greatswords

Lincoln, Maggie and Sour Sweet: SAY HI TO MOMMY…

SHEEN!

THEY SKEWERED HIM ALL THE WAY THROUGH HIS BLACK HEART!

Lincoln, Maggie and Sour Sweet: IN HELL!

Jason's body exploded in black flame and he was sent to The Black Gates forever!

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Sour Sweet, and Maggie holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sour Sweet's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer moderate rose tail with lighter moderate rose and grayish aquamarine streaks, long pale light grayish gold horn, and massive pale light grayish gold angel wings wings are permanent, and Maggie' new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, we saw all the souls of Jason's slain victims finally leave this world, their souls have been avenged and now they can finally rest in peace.

Eli: Their spirits have finally been avenged.

Me: Yep, now they can finally rest in peace.

Suddenly, Sour Sweet and Maggie felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Sour Sweet okay, Maggie?

Maggie: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Sour Sweet: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that undead zombie slasher quite the beatdown of his undead life.

Nico: And because of that, you guys avenged the souls of all those he'd murdered.

Lincoln: At least their souls can finally rest in peace for good.

Maggie: We called the police to pick up the slain victims and notified their families. They at least need some sense of closure.

Sour Sweet: Jason deserved much worse than Hell, and we gave that to him.

Nico: Yep, that bloodsoaked slasher wound up getting judged by the dead and erased from existence for good.

Suddenly, Sour Sweet wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sour Sweet's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sour Sweet sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Maggie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maggie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maggie sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.
Me: That's the end of Jason Voorhees.

I went over to Bianca and Briana.

Me: You girls alright?

Bianca Burning: Thanks to you guys. Thank you.

Briana Blaze: Yeah we were almost dead meat.

Nico: So you girls are the Embodiments of the Burning and Blaze Dopants.

Bianca Burning: Yep. We both have intense fire powers as you can see.

Me: Yep.

Brittney: Me and goths already put all the bodies in coffins and are sending them to graveyards.

Me: Great.

Laney: Guys can we go to the park next?

Most of our faces are turning green.

Me: Uh oh. Nico we better get them to a bunch of trash cans fast.

Nico: Right.

Then we teleported and we were at the park and then we went to a bunch of trash cans and then MOST OF US HURLED OUR GUTS OUT!

Bianca Burning: Boy you guys have very sensitive stomachs don't you.

Me: I know.

Nico: What about the camp?

Lisa Loud: Already took care of it.

Back in Crystal Lake, Lisa planted a bomb.

3… 2..1..0.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION BLEW THE ENTIRE CAMP INTO OBLIVION! IT WAS COMPLETELY REDUCED TO A CRATER!

Everyone came back.

Nico: Feel better?

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we're okay.

Maria: That was awful. Oh here Nico.

Maria entombed Nico in a ball of water and washed all that blood off him.

Eddy: BING!

Maria: SPINCYCLE!

Maria spun Nico around all over.

Eddy: BING!

Maria: WASHER OFF!

Maria dropped the ball and Nico was all clean.

Nico: Like I said. Nasty!

Me: Tell me about it.

Maria: How about I wash all of you guys off?

Carol: We'd like that Maria.

Eddy: I brought some soap for that.

Nico: Thanks Eddy.

Maria used her powers and entombed us minus Eddy and her and Bianca and Briana in a huge ball of water. Eddy Squirted a huge stream of it into the water ball.

Maria: Here we go.

We got lathered up, rinsed and more.

Eddy: BING!

Maria: SPINCYCLE!

She spun us all around like in a spincycle.

Eddy: BING!

Maria: WASHER OFF!

She released all the water and then we were and then Nico air dried us. But then…

POOF!

We puffed up due to the extreme cleanliness.

Nico: There!

Me: Now I know how it feels to be in a washing machine. But thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem. My Water Powers are always good for something.

Eli: Yep.

Me: No we can get down to our business.

Eli: Yep. We have Another Ring Man, Dive Man, Skull Man, Pharaoh Man, Bright Man, Toad Man, Drill Man, Dust Man, Stone Man, Gravity Man, Crystal Man, Charge Man, Wave Man, Napalm Man, Star Man, Gyro Man, Screw Man, Tank Man, Jet Man, Glue Man, Rainbow Man, Comet Woman, Trinitro Man, Yo-Yo Man, Yoku Man, Whirlpool Man, Hammer Man, Bomb Man, Burnertron and Red X. (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Me: Holy crap! That's a lot of Robot Masters for this one!

Xenia: No kidding!

Maria gave Eli some water.

Eli: Thanks Maria.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Well the good news is half of those already have archenemies. So we'll call in Sumire Denellda, Heidi Coors, Robbie the Ox, Chomper, Mighty Ray, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Kimimaro, Minami

Qintinilla, Future Mai, Buster Bunny, Daipenmon, Crimson Comet, Mika Kozuru, Suno, Kelly Orimoto, Midnight Express and Lyna the Light Charmer.

Nico: COOL!

Me: And for the rest I have just the ideas.

I unsheathed my sword and then chanted powerful incantations and then Twilight and friends went DAYDREAM!

They were in their Daydream Forms!

Nico: WHOA!

Daydream Twilight: Wow! So our Daydream Forms will be some of their Archenemies.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Let's call them

Me: All right then.

Maria called them in.

ZOOM!

Midnight Express came in his bullet train form and everyone that was called came in.

Kelly Orimoto: Awesome way to come in huh?

Midnight Express: Yeah I wanted to make this fun by coming in as my bullet train form.

Me: Awesome entrance there.

Eli: I also sense that the Anothers minus Another Red X are 7 people.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Ring Man, Dive Man, Skull Man, Pharaoh Man, Bright Man, Toad Man, Drill Man, Dust Man, Stone Man, Gravity Man, Crystal Man, Charge Man, Wave Man, Napalm Man, Star Man, Gyro Man, Screw Man, Tank Man, Jet Man, Glue Man, Rainbow Man, Comet Woman, Trinitro Man, Yo-Yo Man, Yoku Man, Whirlpool Man, Hammer Man, Bomb Man and Burnertron!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is a lot of robots!

Lola: Yep.

Another Dive Man: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Another Star Man: (In a girls voice) We're excited for this.

Me: (GASP) Those voices)

They merged and reverted back and they were 7 girls.

The first girl had green hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and green clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Zephyr Dopant on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a wind sword.

The 2nd Girl had black hair and orange eyes and had orange angel wings and had black and orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Halloween Dopant on it and she had it on her skirt too and she had a Halloween Sword

The 3rd Girl had blue hair and yellow eyes and had blue angel wings and she had grey wolf ears and a grey wolf tail and she had blue clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Wolf Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a moon sword.

The 4th girl had aqua hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Mermaid dopant on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a mermaid sword in her hands.

The 5th girl had golden hair and orange eyes and had yellow clothes and she had gold wings literally dripping honey and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Honey Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Beehive Magisword in her hands.

The 6th Girl had black hair and green eyes and had green angel wings and had green clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Elephant Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an elephant sword.

And the 7th girl had yellow hair and had brown eyes and had gold wings and had yellow clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Pyramid Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a golden Egypt Sword.

Me: (GASPS!) Zia Zephyr, Halinor Halloween, Wahya Wolf, Maya Mermaid, Hina Honey, Eleanor Elephant and Phoebe Pyramid!

Zia Zephyr: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you.

Nico: Cool! The Embodiments of the Zephyr, Halloween, Wolf, Mermaid, Honey, Elephant and Pyramid dopants.

Me: Yep.

Nicole: Wow! What powers do you girls have?

Zia Zephyr: I can control wind and gentle breezes.

Halinor Halloween: I can summon the forces of all things scary and use all things on Halloween.

Wahya Wolf: I can summon wolves and use the powers of the moon and the night and I also have extremely powerful hearing.

Maya Mermaid: I can call mermaids of the light and dark sides to help me and I'm an amazing singer and I have the powers of water.

Hina Honey: I can call bees and even make honey and control it.

Eleanor Elephant: I can call elephants and talk to them and even have plant powers.

Phoebe Pyramid: And I can built pyramids and I have powers over the sands and I also know all about Egypt's history.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: That is cool!

Lola: It sure is!

Philip: Boy that is really amazing that you girls can do that.

Zia Zephyr: It sure is.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Maya Mermaid: I know.

Me: Wait is the Another Red X friendly or hostile?

Maya Mermaid: Friendly and you're going to be surprised by this one.

Me: Cool.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated from the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy blasts and blasted them and I caught all the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Take that

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) WHIP IT GOOD!

She summoned Whiplash, Evil Snake, Gold Monster, Fleurina, Penguin and Jack!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We then saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER RED X!

Me: This one is gonna be tough.

Nico: Yep.

Another Red X: (In a girls voice) It will be fun though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and orange eyes and she had black and yellow clothes and she had black angel wings and she had the symbols of the Nazca Lines of the Dark Signers along her arm and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Nazca Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of darkness in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Nora Nazca!

Nora Nazca: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here

Nico: The Embodiment of the Nazca Dopant no doubt.

Me: Yep. And she is also a master of the powers of the Fires of the Nazca Lines and also is a deadly martial artist and has incredible mastery over many kinds of weapons.

Red X: Wow! That is amazing! Just like me and I can do all that minus the fires of the Nazca Lines.

Carly Atlas: That is cool that you have all the powers the Dark Singers do.

Nora Nazca: Yeah it sure is.

Me: By the way Nora are you related to Carla Nazca? She is one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nora Nazca: Actually yes I sure am. She's my little sister and I was trying to find her.

Me: Carla will be so happy to see you!

Lincoln: She sure will!

Kaito: (gets out Bioman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dynaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Bio Sword and Zocks got a Dynaman Sword.

Nora Nazca: Just to be reunited with my sister Carla.

Me: Well she is back in the Estate.

Lincoln: Yeah we found her on one of my rescues. Long story.

Me: Yep.

Nora Nazca: Cool!

Laney: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Bioman Ridewatch) Carla's gonna be so happy.

Geiz: (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch) She sure is.

Sougo got Red1Armor while Geiz got DynaRedArmor.

Nora Nazca: J.D. already said that but yeah. I know.

Me: Sorry about this though.

Nora Nazca: No worries.

She turned into ANOTHER RED X!

Nico: Time to kick some shiny metal ass! (ACTIVATES RED X AND BURNERTRON'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and fire and smashed her down.

May: This is gonna burn! (ACTIVATES EVIL KIRBY AND SHEAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Top this too. (ACTIVATES SUSHI WORLD AND TERUTERU HANAMURA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Bender: My turn!

Another Red X: You got something to say to me?

Bender: Bite my Shiny Metal Ass!

Another Red X: I walked right into that one didn't I?

Me: Yep.

Bender: Take this! (ACTIVATES BURNERTRON'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Then Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Acrobat of the Luck, Impostra, Eagle Deadman and Owl Orphnoch came.

Nico: Nice team Spymaster!

Spymaster: Thanks Nico!

But then we heard motorcycle engines.

Me: Motorcycle Engines?

Qin: Look!

We saw a Koraidon and Miraidon coming and on the Miraidon was a Cut Man!

Me: WHOA! Koraidon & Miraidon!

Nico: And Cut Man?

They stopped.

Cut Man 2: (In a girls voice) It looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Connie Cut!? Whoa!

Koraidon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Miraidon: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Qin: Koria and Mirai Ishiwama!? Cool!

The 2 Pokemon reverted back and Koria was a girl with orange hair and had red and pink clothes and blue eyes and Mirai was a girl with purple and yellow clothes and had purple hair and blue eyes.

Nico: Awesome!

Mirai Ishiwama: We got this!

They fired waves of energy and smashed down Another Red X and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and brought Nora over.

Me: Yeah!

Connie Cut: And yes, I'm naked

Me: I had a feeling you were. Lets revert you back first.

Nicole: And no peeking or else!

Bender: UP YOURS BITCH! I CAN…

Nicole held up a can opener.

Nicole: You were about to say?

Me: DON'T… TEST… NICOLE, BENDER!

Bender: Okay okay okay.

He covered his eyes.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Just so you know this is gonna hurt.

Cut Man 2: Thanks for telling me.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and was in pain.

We covered our eyes.

She threw up all over Bender!

Bender: AW THAT IS SO GROSS CHUMPETTE!

Connie reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had red eyes and had pink angel wings and had a pair of scissors emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Connie Cut: (GROANS) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade went and gave her new pink clothes.

Connie Cut: Wow! I look awesome!

Varie: You sure do.

Bender: Yeah! What's your favorite memories of Nico?

Koria: When me and Mirai went on an awesome motorcycle journey to Weinertopia, the Kingdom of Wieners.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Awesome!

Connie Cut: Mine is where me and Nico slashed numerous thugs in a mafia organization all over.

Nico: Awesome.

Laney: Cool!

Nico hugged all three of them.

Nico: I missed you girls.

Koria: We missed you too Nico.

Connie Cut: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, and Loki (Marvel) are heading to Scotland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to face Cruz Silva, later becoming the "Queen" of The Lost, the posthumous central antagonist of Code Vein.

Once she was a friendly girl who was inspired to save the Revenants from their suffering, but all of the experimentations on her drove her to insanity and reduced her into a mindless, feral monster. But, Lincoln's going to cure her and we're going to destroy the dark side of her: the mindless feral monster that's known as The Queen of The Lost.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in our ancestral home of Scotland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to face Cruz Silva, later becoming the "Queen" of The Lost, the posthumous central antagonist of Code Vein.

Eli: I sense that she's split in two: one who's a friendly girl and the other is a feral mindless beast.

Nicole: And you're right about that, Eli. Cruz Silva was once a friendly girl who was inspired to save the Revenants from their suffering, but all of the experimentations on her drove her to insanity and reduced her into a mindless, feral monster that's known as The Queen of The Lost.

Lincoln: But, I'm not going to destroy her, I'm going to cure her and we're going to destroy The Queen of The Lost.

Me: How are you going to do that?

Lincoln: I'll gladly show you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold. Lincoln has transformed into a new Hero Form called LINCOLN, GOD OF THE ETERNAL WHEEL OF LIFE!

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: This is the result from that unintentional absorption of Chakravartin along with absorbing and acquiring all his immense powers and abilities, and this resulted in a brand-new form that I unlocked. In this form, I'm known as Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Nico: That form is really awesome!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful aqua blue angel wings and Water Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, water, ocean waves, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Monstropolis, in her right hand is the Happy Gear Keyblade, and with her are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Darla Demyx, Keyblade Knight of Monstropolis and Embodiment of Demyx, The Melodious Nocturne of The 9 Oceans and Melodious Water.

Darla Demyx: Yep, and I got them away from Cruz Silva, but she's not looking good.

?: I will destroy you all!

We then saw our target, Cruz Silva, turned into the mindless Queen of the Lost.

Lincoln: Hold on, this may sting a little.

Lincoln fired gold webs to restrain her, and then, his large golden halo and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which cured her and that also separated her from The Queen of The Lost who was just a rabid mindless animal. Varie got her and sent her back to The World Tree Estate in an ambulance.

Sylvester: Now, all we got to do is destroy this animal!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That's right. Come on, gang, let's get The Queen of The Lost and destroy her for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel

Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends,

The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Eli's team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Queen of The Lost, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln formed 27 gold Mantra Orbs and he fired them at The Queen of The Lost and she was overwhelmed by the barrage and destroyed, and Lincoln fired a blast of gold energy that hit her soul and sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Lincoln: That's it for Cruz Silva's dark side, now she can have a brand-new life. (To Darla Demyx) And it's so good to see you again, Darla Demyx.

Darla Demyx: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Darla.

Lincoln went up to Darla Demyx and he hugged her, and Darla Demyx is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Darla Demyx: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this sexy hot mama?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Darla Demyx, Keyblade Knight of Monstropolis and Embodiment of Demyx, The Melodious Nocturne of The 9 Oceans and Melodious Water, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of water and music and she's a very good friend of Mike, Sully, Boo, and all of the monsters of Monstropolis, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Randall Boggs, and she wants nothing more than to kill him and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, but she knew why Waternoose did the crimes he committed, but she found out he finally had a change of heart and became good, and Darla also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Demyx and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Eli: Jeez! Well, thank goodness it's against Randall and not Randy.

Darla Demyx: No, Randy I'm good with, it's Randall I've got a problem with.

Michelle Emperyous: Too bad you didn't get a chance to throw him right back into that trailer so he can get the stuffing beaten out of him by the mother and son who thought he was a gator, that was hilarious!

Selene Emperyous: Too easy, you know she wants to kill him, Michelle. Darla came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: So, is it true she threw him into that trailer where he got the stuffing beaten out of him?

Lincoln: Yep, the mother and son thought he was another gator that got into their house again, and he got the stuffing beaten out of him with a shovel.

Nico: (Winces) And there's nothing worse than getting hit with a shovel.

Lincoln: Even Lynn's baseball bats dealt a lot of damage to someone's head, which was why we kept all of the blunt instruments in the shed and locked up tight, so Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan would not try to grab any of them to hit me on the head with.

Drakus: Did they try anyways?

Lincoln: Yep, one time, and I had to spend a month in the hospital because of Lynn hitting me in the head with a shovel.

Drakus: That stupidhead!

Lincoln: That's another reason why we're glad to be rid of Dark Lynn forever, and now that you're here, Darla.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Darla Demyx in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Darla Demyx: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Darla Demyx's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Darla Demyx: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Darla Demyx.

Darla Demyx had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Amana Yamabuki, Chizuru Yotsuba, Kaho Akamatsu, Kairi Tsubaki, Kanami Yotsuba, Kisae Yotsuba, Mei Hanamizuki, Mia Hiiragi, Suzuka Fuyou, and Tomako Inugaya from Cantaloupe Collector.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amana Yamabuki, Chizuru Yotsuba, Kaho Akamatsu, Kairi Tsubaki, Kanami Yotsuba, Kisae Yotsuba, Mei Hanamizuki, Mia Hiiragi, Suzuka Fuyou, and Tomako Inugaya from Cantaloupe Collector.

Ed Cowart: Ooh boy, Lincoln, this new set of girls you just rescued are extremely hot.

Lincoln: Ed, you better watch it. Are you girls okay?

Amana Yamabuki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amana Yamabuki and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Cruz Silva's dark side, The Queen of The Lost, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary

Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Amana Yamabuki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amana Yamabuki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amana Yamabuki, Chizuru Yotsuba, Kaho Akamatsu, Kairi Tsubaki, Kanami Yotsuba, Kisae Yotsuba, Mei Hanamizuki, Mia Hiiragi, Suzuka Fuyou, and Tomako Inugaya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Cruz Silva, once a friendly girl who was inspired to save the Revenants from their suffering, but all of the experimentations on her drove her to insanity and reduced her into a mindless, feral monster known as The Queen of The Lost.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did by transforming into his new Hero Form: Lincoln, The God of The Eternal Wheel of Life and firing rainbow blasts that separated Cruz Silva from The Queen of The Lost and we throttled The Queen of The Lost and Lincoln destroyed her with that 27 Mantra Orb barrage and sent her soul to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him and steam escaped his ears. Lincoln and Darla Demyx have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: WHOA! So, in that new form of yours, you literally cured Cruz Silva from that split personality that was in her.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've yet to discover the other powers that come with my new form as Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Me: Damn, I certainly was quite surprised when you changed into that new form of yours.

Nico: Me too, it was really powerful!

Eli: We'll try it out on more powerful opponents next time, I can't wait to see what the effects will be on them.

Lincoln: They'll be begging for death by the time I get through with them, and it'll tell them to never mess with a god among men with omnipotent power and can easily end their life in a split second.

Me: We already saw how many powerful villains that fell to my hand that quickly.

Nico: Yeah, especially with your new transformations, they had a look of fear on their faces.

---

After saving Cruz Silva and destroying The Queen of the Lost, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Darla Demyx saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Darla Demyx: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Darla, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Darla Demyx: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Darla Demyx: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Darla, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Darla Demyx: Ooh, I was hoping you'd ask that. Well, this one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Lake Superior and we were going for a swim in the water. But, then, we had a run-in with a bunch of hulking musclebound beach bullies who tried to attack us, but Lincoln being much taller, much bigger, much imposing, intimidating, and extremely stronger than them beat them all to a pulp. Then, he grabbed the leader of the group and made him spill the beans, and we soon found out the mastermind behind sending them at us was that control freak Alpha Bitch, Lori! I blasted her out with a stream of water, and Lincoln put her in a water prison, and she literally freaked out and went ballistic in there. But, we already told the rest of the family of what Lori did and she got her butt grounded for eighteen weeks and sent to Aunt Ruth's.

Nico: Okay, it's bad enough Lori tried to kill Lincoln, but to get a bunch of hulking musclebound beach bullies to do the job, now that's going way too far.

Me: We got told all that after Lori got sent to Aunt Ruth's, oh and as for those hulking musclebound beach bullies, turns out they had criminal records that were extensive and they're a bunch of thugs working for a drug dealer, so Lincoln bit them on the neck and sucked out their blood and massive muscle mass, and he also absorbed them into his body by sprouting out Cell's tail and he stung them on the chest with the stinger and absorbed them until their swim trunks were left.

Eli: How did he even learn that trick?!

Nico: (Realizes something) Wait a second! Lincoln, did you by any chance acquire the same power that I have which is assimilating the powers and abilities of the villains captured or destroyed?!

Lincoln: I was hoping you'd find that out, and you're right, I did. I don't know how it happened, but with every villain we'd captured or destroyed, I'd assimilated all their powers and abilities.

Nico: Just like what happened with my battle with Ken. Did anyone else know of it?

Me: No, we didn't, but now, we know!

Lynn Sr.: We never knew about that before, and neither did Lincoln.

Rita: Which means you and Lincoln are also somewhat alike, Nico, the same with Lincoln and J.D.

Nico: Well, we love our families, we love all our future wives, we hate perverts and heartless bastards who think they can do whatever they want. Whoa! Okay, I think you're right, Ms. Rita!

Me: Yeah, those similarities you pointed out are eerily correct.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda are heading to Aquarius. But, they're not the only ones, Yamcha and his girlfriend, Vidro, are also joining in as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Yamcha was dressed in orange swim trunks, sandals, and he has his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Vidro was dressed in a two-piece black bikini, and Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and Lincoln removed Putine's Dark Side and sent her to The Black Gates and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Akina: Wow, so this is Aquarius, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Akina, and it's perfect for our first date.

Yamcha: You said it. Shall we?

Lincoln, Yamcha, Vidro, Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and Vidro got a massive blush on her face when she saw Yamcha lift up a 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up toAkina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Yamcha went up to Vidro and he hugged her, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs the same with Yamcha.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Aquarius, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily

Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Akina the Saiyan Hero, Aurora the Elite Demon, Forte the Female Saiyan Berserker, Dr. Emily Leggings, Tights, Nico the Elite Android, Robelu, Putine, Viola, and Simulator Princess Zelda, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Yamcha: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were over in the park of the city. Doctor Octopus came.

Doctor Octopus: Hey, guys. Just visiting.

Me: No problem Otto.

Qin: Cool.

Doctor Octopus: So What's going on?

Lincoln: I'm going to see what it's like to be a Kangaroo Monster.

Courage: He wants to see what being a Kangaroo Monster is like so he can see if it's fun.

Me: Cool.

I got out the Kangaroo Monster bone.

Me: Here we go. Ready Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ready.

Lincoln had his back go intangible. I put in the bone.

Scarlett: Lincoln, this really is no time to be fooling around.

Lincoln: Come on Scarlett we got to have some fun before the big mission.

Me: So far so good.

But then Lincoln grew and transformed into an ORANGE KANGAROO MONSTER! He was a 30 foot tall Kangaroo Monster!

Lincoln: WHOA!

Me: WOW! Lincoln how do you feel?

Lincoln: WOW! I feel amazing!

Jim Crocodile Cook: (Australian Accent) You look really amazing mate!

Ellie Singh: He sure does!

Lincoln: Want to go for a hop in Australia?

Ellie Singh: Sure.

He put them in his pouch.

We teleported to Australia.

---

In Australia we were the deserts of Melbourne.

Lincoln: Here we go.

Lincoln was hopping and they were exploring all over.

Jim Crocodile Cook: Home sweet home!

Ellie Singh: It sure is amazing!

BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM!

Lincoln: Boy I love coming to Australia. And being a Kangaroo Monster is amazing!

We were flying alongside him.

Me: You sure do look awesome Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks!

Nico: I hope you don't step on anything!

Lincoln: I'll be careful!

But then Lincoln hopped on a huge POACHER CAMP!

CRUSH!

GIRL SCREAM!

Lincoln: Huh?

We saw that the poachers were all pulpy pancakes.

Me: Ooh that's gonna hurt!

Camie: But those were poachers.

Courage: Ouch.

---

Meanwhile, at Masters of Evil HQ, Calamitous and Vexen finally managed to return Kron Ston to human form.

Calamitous: Finally! After 4 days!

Kron Stone: I… don't know what to say.

Vypra: I'm a woman of my word.

Kron Stone: And I think it's time I be a man of mine. As you know, I was in my Scorpion form for some time now. But one day, that smart lady with tentacles found me.

Vypra: Who was the name of the lady?

Kron Stone: Serena Patel.

Vypra: Whoa! That's Doc Ock's Successor in 2099.

Kron Stone: Yep.

* * *

Nico: Having fun, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I sure am!

Xenia: Awesome!

Headstrong: How long do you want to keep going?

Lincoln: I think I saw all of Australia like this.

Jim Crocodile Cook: He loved it.

Ellie Singh: That is cool.

?: I'll say!

?: Me too!

Then we saw a Walking Wake and Iron Leaves.

Me: Cool! Walking Wake and Iron Leaves.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: The Ancient relative of Suicune and the future relative of Virizion.

Walking Wake: (In a girls voice) That is awesome.

Iron Leaves: (In a girls voice) Being a giant kangaroo must be fun.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: Sheila and Sydney Australis!? Wow!

They reverted back and Sheila was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had purple and blue clothes on. Sydney was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green clothes on and had a green sword.

Sheila Australia: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same to you girls.

Pipes: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Sheila Australis: When we were here in Australia and Nico and us found an amazing aurora crystal cave.

Sydney Australis: It was amazing.

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Sydney Australis: We did too Nico.

Me: Aww. And that wraps up the Pokemon Gene-slammers.

Nico: Alright, Lincoln. Fun's over. Time for you to turn to normal.

Lincoln: Aww but I like this.

Me: How about we give you the power to turn into this at will?

Lincoln: That works.

I snapped my fingers and Lincoln reverted back and he also got the power to turn into a Kangaroo Monster at will.

Lincoln: Nice!

Notacon: Who leads next?

Lisa Loud: Me, Yusei, Devon, Juni, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, and Gingka.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Lisa Loud: It will be a most amazing honor to lead this mission.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Sunny Tennyson: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well we're officially done with all the Pokemon. Now we move on to the Robot Masters. Next will be Guts Man.

Nicole: Nico told me that he wants to start with the Mega Man games in order. Starting with Mega Man 1.

Rina Mega: This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Lola: It sure will be.

Me: And the Guts Man gene-slammer must be someone with superhuman strength.

Camie: Yeah.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The next piece of The Tablet is located on 2099 Earth, and it's in the hands of 2099 Doctor Octopus.

Lincoln: Dr. Serena Patel A.K.A. Dr. Octopus, she's Director of Alchemax's Shadow Division along with being a scientist. Looks like we're going to be taking her down and sending her to The Masters of Evil along with getting her fragment of The Tablet.

Nico: You said it. By the way, Lincoln, did you find out who it was that Gene-Slammed the evil older brothers of your Elemental Monarch Guardian Angels into the Elemental Monarchs of Evil?

Lincoln: I did some work by sorting their blood memories, and the culprit behind it is someone whom Shattered Dimensions Spiderman knows all too well.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: We'll worry about him later. Let's get a move-on.

Doctor Octopus: Oh right I just remembered! I got a call from Vypra and she told me that Kron was promised all that by Serena Patel.

Me: I knew it!

Xenia: Whoa! Is Kron…

Doctor Octopus: Yes Kron is now officially cured and has the power to change at will.

Xenia: Great!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Yohan, the central antagonist of the Webtoon comic Unholy Blood, a former human who became a vampire after drinking his saviors' blood, his childhood friend's parents, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone I certainly don't like at all: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Yohan, the central antagonist of the Webtoon comic Unholy Blood, a former human who became a vampire after drinking his saviors' blood, his childhood friend's parents, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Selene Valerious: (Romanian Accent) So, we've got ourselves a vampire coming after us.

Lincoln: He's not just a vampire, Selene, he's a ruthless vampire with a solid desire to overthrow human society, and he will do anything to succeed in that goal, whether it means he has to kill his servants or even harm innocent people. I refuse to let that vampire live, I'll drain him dry of every last drop of blood from his body and absorb his withered body!

Eli: Yikes! Lincoln's vampiric fury has been unleashed!

Nico: Yeah, and we know what happens when a vampire's fury is unleashed. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to 2099 Earth and defeat 2099 Doc Ock and retrieve the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out this, 2099 Doc Ock, we're taking you down and taking that fragment back, and once we get done with her, you're next, Yohan.

Selene Valerious: (Romanian Accent) You better be ready to die, Yohan, I've killed many vampires for years, and all of them have fled in fear of hearing my arrival reach their ears. You won't be different from the rest of them, by day's end, you'll be reduced to dust.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to 2099 Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and take down 2099 Doc Ock, and once we get done with her, Lincoln and Selene Valerious are going to destroy Yohan.

We were off to 2099

---

We arrived in the year 2099 and we caught up to 2099 Spiderman.

We were in front of Alchemax Tower.

2099 Spiderman: You guys made it.

Me: We wouldn't miss this for anything.

2099 Spiderman: Great. We're going into Alchemax Tower and infiltrating it.

Me: Nice.

Lisa Loud: Are you sure this is a good idea? Infiltrating one of the biggest, most highly technological megacorporations in the world?

2099 Spiderman: Positive.

At the moment, we are infiltrating Alchemax Tower, headquarters to the corrupted corporation that controls the future with an iron fist. Every obstacle we have encountered up until this point all share a connection with the company. The mysterious creator behind Hobgoblin. The woman who hired Scorpion to collect the fragments. Alchemax seems to be only place in the entire world that will give us the answers we seek, and hopefully won't lead to our untimely demise.

2099 Spiderman: Scorpion was going to bring his fragment to someone here, at one of the high security labs.

He crawls on the ceiling while we carefully follow him from the ground, running below him until we noticed the laser security grid ahead and stopped.

Lisa Loud: A laser grid. Shouldn't be a problem. Thanks for warning us about these, Spiderman.

2099 Spiderman: Luckily, my secret identity happens to work here. I know these security systems better than anyone… 'cept, maybe, whoever's collecting these fragments! Though I have a hunch who it is.

Number 7: Kron told us who it is after he got cured.

2099 Spiderman: Really?

Me: Yep. Dr. Serena Patel.

2099 Spiderman: (GASP) Oh man! I know her.

Inside one of Alchemax's most secured and secret laboratories, a beautiful and intelligent woman is seen conducting experiments and research on the Tablet fragment she acquired through mysterious means. A woman that wears a pretty suit that glows green and yellow, like Scorpion described earlier, with arms so shiny and many, almost like she's dressed in an "octopus" suit.

?: Preliminary tests confirm what I've suspected from the beginning, that this artifact is an energy source of almost immeasurable power!

She was unaware of us dropping down from the ventilation shaft, or so we think.

?: Clearly, this calls for proactive measures… to prevent it from falling into the hands of…

Suddenly, her multiple pink arms latch onto the limbs of 2099 Spiderman, Lisa Loud, Devon, Juni, Gentaro, and Gingka while suspending them in midair,

?: RIVALS!

Nico: Oh no! Busted!

2099 Spidey: Serena Patel! I figured you were behind this!

We saw who it was and it was DR. SERENA PATEL A.K.A. DOCTOR OCTOPUS 2099!

Serena Patel: Long time no see, Spider-Man. And you brought the original Doctor Octopus and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. (to Doctor Octopus) I must say that it is an honor to meet you, Doctor Otto Octavius who is also the Original Doctor Octopus. I am a big fan of your work.

Doctor Octopus: I'm flattered.

Serena Patel: You all should be lucky that I don't have enough tentacles to restrain all of you. We haven't been properly introduced, haven't we, Team Loud Phoenix Storm? I'm Serena Patel, head of Alchemax's Shadow Division.

Me: Pleasure to meet you too doctor. Kron told us so much about you and all that. Your armor suit is very impressive instead it has 6 arms instead of 4.

Serena Patel: Thanks for the compliment.

Nico: Never heard of the Shadow Division.

Serena Patel: Yes. That's why it's called 'Shadow Division'.

Nico: Ah, touché.

2099 Spiderman: So what's the master plan this time, Patel? You shadowy types always have one.

Serena Patel: Hmm. I could kill you, or I could explain everything and then kill you. I think I'll just kill you. (throws 2099 Spidey, Lisa Loud, Devon, Juni, Gentaro, and Gingka into wall)

2099 Spiderman: Sonofa-.

They teleported and landed

Serena Patel: Computer. This laboratory has been compromised. Initiate self-destruct sequence… ten seconds.

2099 Spiderman: Ten seconds? That's barely enough time to come up with a clever explosion-related quip!

UH OH!

Meanwhile, Patel uses one of her arms to press a button on the computer that opens a hatch door on the floor for herself to escape through while leaving us to burn.

Serena Patel: Ooh… that must really burn you up. So long, heroes. It's been a blast.

Nico: Oh, she's good.

Lisa Loud: Good at already annoying me.

The countdown has reached five seconds and it continues counting down while we are about to be trapped inside when the whole lab explodes on us.

Lisa Loud: Um… Miguel?!

Spiderman quickly looks around for an escape route as the countdown reaches two. In that instant, he notices the escape hatch Patel used is about to be closed, which might be their only way outta there. He grunts with extreme urgency as he uses his webbing to stop the hatch before it completely traps them inside.

2099 Spiderman: HOLD ON!

He quickly grabs Lisa as we jump through the open hatch screaming, as the countdown hits zero and explosions start consuming the lab in their fire.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY EXPLOSION!

We got out of there just in time as the whole building exploded into a massive and incredible fireball!

Me: WHOA! That was close!

Nico: YEAH!

We're freefalling down a long vertical tunnel.

Me: WOOHOO!

2099 Spiderman: Is it me or is it hot in here?!

We were feeling the heat from the explosion!

Gargoyle: The explosions are coming right behind us!

Lisa Loud: We got more trouble incoming!

Numerous robotic arms fashioned from Patel's likeness popped up through the corridor to try and slow us down.

Serena Patel: YOU CAN'T ESCAPE! I'M IN COMPLETE CONTROL HERE!

Nico: All we have to do is avoid your tentacles!

I slashed her Tentacles all over as they came at us.

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Lisa Loud: Please tell me we'll get out of here alive?!

2099 Spiderman: Oh shock!

Lisa Loud: I don't like that shock!

2099 Spiderman: Better slow my fall somehow… WEBS DON'T FAIL ME NOW!

Spider-Man quickly lets go of Lisa so he can fire his webbing to the exit point, creating a web net that should catch us.

2099 Spiderman: Ah! I think it's gonna work!

But we immediately crash through the webbing and bounce onto the floor while making grunts of pain.

Me: OOF! Ow.

Lisa Loud: Perfect landing…

Me: Ew. Sticky. Now I know how a fly feels when it's trapped it a spiderweb.

Dark Spicer: Where are we…?

We slowly stand up inside what appears to be some kind of highly advanced reactor room not unlike Tony Stark's Arc Reactor. Patel climbs down from the vertical shaft we fell through with her tentacles, standing on top of her newest invention

Me: Looks like an energy reactor.

Serena Patel: Welcome to the Shadow Division, heroes. Tomorrow's weapons, developed today. And at the heart of it all - my masterpiece! Impressive, isn't it?

2099 Spiderman: Meh.

Serena Patel: What do you mean, 'meh'?

2099 Spiderman: I've seen one of these before.

Serena Patel: No you haven't!

2099 Spiderman: I have. I totally have.

Dark Spicer: It does remind me of Ottos' Octo Reactor. (to Doctor Octopus) No offense.

Doctor Octopuss: None taken.

Serena Patel: Irrelevant!

Me: What is this reactor?

Serena Patel: This is a Condensed Matter Reactor! The only one in existence!

2099 Spiderman: Is THAT what it is? Ohhhhhh. Meh.

Serena Patel: Maybe THIS will impress you!

Patel reveals her fragment to the heroes as she walks on top of her ingenious reactor

WE GASPED!

Me: The Fragment!

Serena Patel: The power of a million thermonuclear reactions at my command! Now the world is mine! Everybody sing - everybody praise - ME!

The platform levitates her into her reactor so she can start activating it.

Incredible amounts of energy start forming in her reactor that looks like its's ready to burst at any moment, which is a big no-no for us standing inside the reactor chamber.

Lisa Loud: Uh, should we shut that thing down before she does something crazy?

Too little too late as the reactor did unleash a tremendous burst of energy that knocks us out screaming.

We are sent flying outside her reactor chamber, that was built inside a giant metal sphere suspended in the air. We quickly crash down on another area below the floating metal sphere, grunting in pain yet again.

I landed.

Dark Spicer: Ugh… Too little too late for that I'm afraid…

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

2099 Spiderman: Ow. Just… ow. Is everyone okay?

Me: Yeah I'm fine.

Nico: Me too.

Lisa Loud: I Think so. Now how are we gonna shut off her machine without risk blowing ourselves up again?

Me: We're going to need a plan here for this one.

Qin: Yeah I agree.

Nico: This is gonna be one of those situations where we're going to need some strategy.

2099 Spidey: Okay, see those cables attached to the sphere… They gotta go somewhere. First step, figuring out where.

Yusei: There's four of them. Do you think it'd be better we'd split up and see where each cable goes?

2099 Spiderman: No. We're inside Alchemax, and who knows what sort of crazy experiments Patel have in stored for us here.

Lisa Loud: Like that?

Some weird lizard-like robotic monstrosities that can walk on two legs are suddenly ejected from capsules on the walls, making weird monster roars as they break free to attack us.

Me: WHOA!

Lisa Loud: What the heck are these things?!

2099 Spiderman: Told you guys. Not exactly sure what they are myself

Me: WOW!

I looked at them with my data eyes.

Me: They are Lizard Sentinels and they are IMBUED WITH THE POWERS OF THE BOHRAK!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: I did not see that coming!

Jack Spicer gunned one of them down. Once the creatures die, he notices they leave behind a purple sphere that pulsates with light.

Jack Spicer: It's their core, and it seems to be unstable. We can use these to our advantage! Dark me, get ready to duck!

He threw the unstable core at a small swarm of creatures fight Dark Spicer as Tesladoom.

They fired waves of lightning and blasted them.

Me: Top this one. (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

My sword blade glowed white hot and I slashed the sentinels and they all BURSTED INTO AN INTENSE WALL OF INCREDIBLE FIRE!

2099 Spiderman: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: You haven't seen anything yet!

Serena Patel: Clever, but not clever enough!

The door inside Lab 1 opens for us

Lisa Loud: Says who! Just watch us as we ruin your plan! (to Miguel) How are we gonna do that again?

2099 Spiderman: The answer lies inside this lab.

We enter the large Lab 1 with its own reactor built on the end of the corridor.

Me: This one has its own reactor.

Roquefort: It's an energy core! This must be one of the devices powering her reactor. If we can remove it, she'll lose a quarter of energy to sustain the fusion energy.

2099 Spiderman: Leave this one to me, guys.

Me: Wait Miguel it's too easy. I have a feeling this one is guarded.

Nico: Me too.

More Sentinels appeared

Nico: I hate when I'm right sometimes

Me: Touche. (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

I then smashed the ground with my sword and then destroyed all the sentinels!

Me: Now for this!

I formed a miniature version of the sun in my hands.

Me: The Power of The Sun In The Palm of My Hand.

Doctor Octopus: Cool! Nice one!

I threw the sun and it hit the Reactor and exploded into oblivion!

Qin: WHOA! Nice one!

2099 Spiderman: Three more to go.

Devon: Awesome, it's working! There should be more cores like this in the other labs! Let's keep moving.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go.

We continued on.

We hurry to Lab 2 while avoiding as many unnecessary fights against Patel's creatures as best as we could as we want to stop her plans immediately. We quickly arrive at the entrance to Lab 2 only for a sudden force field to block us from entry.

Lisa Loud: A force field?

Me: Whoa. Not good.

A wall opens up next to the force field that moves into the center a giant mechanical arm, much to our shock.

2099 Spiderman: What the…?

Serena Patel is seen walking down on the large cable above to insert her metal arms into the machine.

Serena Patel: This should finish you handily!

2099 Spiderman: Giant mechanical arm, huh? Meh.

Lisa Loud: A lame invention for a lame scientist.

Serena Patel: Bite your tongue! In fact, I'll be happy to do it for you!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Devon: Bring it on! Activate Beast Power!

Gentaro: Henshin!

Devon transformed and so did Gentaro!

Devon: CHEETAH POWER! BEAST MORPHER RED!

Gentaro: 40 YEARS OF RIDERS OF THE STARS! KAMEN RIDER FOURZE!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Yeah!

Patel commands her Mech Arm to slam its pincer to kill us. Unfortunately, the arm moves at a snail's pace compared to us and we can move out of the way from its predictable attacks.

Lisa Loud: Seriously, she's one of the smartest scientists in the future that works for one of the highly advanced companies in the world, and this is what she's using to fight us? Sad really.

2099 Spiderman: Credit comes where credit's due, it's hard to get a good shot with her moving constantly moving like that.

Serena Patel: Need a hand?

Patel finally was able to land a strike on Spider-Man, as Dominique was able to dodge her slam and found herself standing on one of the four hexagon shapes panels on the ground. When the panel Dominique is standing on randomly opens up, she quickly notices there's a purple electrical space that was hidden beneath it.

Dominique: Maybe we can use this electric panel to stun her machine. Just need to get her attention.

Me: Leave that to me! (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

I fired a massive blast of lightning and several energy blasts and stunned her all over.

2099 Spiderman ran up the mechanical arm and began pounding Patel. Then he uses his webbing on her so he could jump back high in the air and come down with a powerful dive kick.

Serena Patel: No! You insolent wretches! You've broken my power couplings! I can't work this arm anymore!

2099 Spiderman: Ha! Then I hope you've got a giant sling-.

Patel is too annoyed to listen to his little joke as she detaches herself from the useless giant arm to flee to safety.

2099 Spiderman: She ran off from my little joke before I could finish.

Lisa Loud: Don't think I haven't noticed you're slowly picking up Peter's wisecracks.

2099 Spiderman: One of the side effects of teaming up with the original.

Lisa Loud: I know what you mean. Well, at least the force field's down.

Me: Yep. Now lets head into reactor 2.

We went and did so.

The door into Lab 2 opens for us to enter through. Like the other lab, this room has an energy core providing the energy for her reactor, which means it needs to be disabled quick. But unlike the previous core, this one's protected by a force field which will make it harder to disable.

Juni Cortez: That energy core looks like it's protected by a force field.

Me: I think it is.

I threw a piece of metal and it hit the Force field and it was vaporized.

Juni Cortez: I HATE IT WHEN I'M RIGHT!

2099 Spiderman: That's gonna be a little difficult to bypass, but we'll have to try something.

Alchemax Scientist: Hey, Spider-Man! Over here!

An Alchemax scientist waves his arms from nearby as he shouts the hero's name to get his attention and assistance.

2099 Spiderman: You're an Alchemax employee. Are you here to help us or get us killed?

Alchemax Scientist: Help you! Doctor Patel is crazy with her experiments and they could get us killed! I can help you lower the force field around the power core. Just watch my back.

Me: Okay!

2099 Spiderman: Alright, but we have our eyes on you if you try anything funny.

Eli: He's telling the truth. I sense it.

Me: Yeah. Lets go!

Public Eye Officer: It's the fugitives!

As expected, some corrupted Public Eye cops working for Patel run out a side door to arrest us and prevent us from succeeding with our plans to deactivate the force field.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Lsia Loud: These guys again?

2099 Spiderman: Hey, Public Eye. Isn't there somewhere more productive you could be doing? Like eating donuts maybe?

Blast Man: How about using Accelerated Vision on these guys?

2099 Spiderman: My pleasure!

Miguel used accelerated vision on the Public Eye Officers before giving them a beatdown.

I fired waves of energy and blasted them.

The Force Field was down!

Nico: Uh-oh! Spiderman! They're bringing out the big guns!

A SIEGE Officer approached us from the door along with a few more cops by his side.

2099 Spiderman: A S.I.E.G.E.? This'll take a while.

Miguel did a charge attack on the SIEGE Officer.

Technus: Patel underestimates me. Here I, Technus - Master of All Things Electronic and Beeping, can control as much technology as I can find!

He controlled a bunch of electronic gizmos and formed into a huge armor and then bashed the SIEGE Officer into dust!

Xenia: Take that!

I fired an energy blast and destroyed the energy core!

Nico: YEAH!

Serena Patel: No!

A hologram of Patel projects itself in the room to complain about us breaking her stuff.

Serena Patel: This is very expensive, DELICATE equipment!

Yost Wolverine: (smirks) But they're the best kind to break.

Me: And easy to make you bankrupt!

This annoys Patel enough to turn off her hologram as we exit the lab back to the main area to see another cable have lost inputting energy to the main reactor.

2099 Spiderman: Two down, two to go!

Me: Now we got to find the 3rd Reactor.

Nico: Yep.

We went to find it.

As we quickly make our way over to the corridor that leads into Lab 3, we are sealed by more force fields that's preventing us from escaping as we are forced to deal with more of Patel's robotic lizard experiments.

Paragus: Miguel, web up those flying Maintenance Drones and throw it at the experiments!

2099 Spiderman: You got it!

He webbed them and did so and they exploded!

Qin: Oh yeah!

2099 Spiderman: Door's open! Let's get a move on!

We jump high to where the door is on the upper platform. We quickly run inside a mini lab of some kind before they enter the real lab on the other side, if the doors didn't close on us again and leave us trap inside.

2099 Spiderman: Great! Now what?!

His spider-sense warns him that they need to fend off smaller, more explosive monsters wanting to attack them.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Salami Swami barely jumped from an explosion of one of the small suicide monsters.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) Don't let them touch you! They'll explode and take you out with them!

Me: Kamikaze Spider Drones! I got this! (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

I fired a massive wave of water and blasted them apart in massive fiery explosions!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Qin: NICE!

We entered Lab 3. This lab is a lot larger than the previous laboratories. Miguel spots the end of the corridor into the energy core room is blocked with even more force fields using his Accelerated Vision, but he does see three terminals over there that can be used to deactivate them, and if wewant to use the terminals, we're gonna need to rescue the three scientists trapped behind glass doors.

2099 Spiderman: I get it. Save the scientists, get them to deactivate the force field. Piece of cake.

Me: Yep.

And of course, the Public Eye are here for our heads and will not go down without a fight, making our rescues a little harder.

Public Eye Officer: (on hovering jetbike) Stay where you are, bug!

Female Scientists: Can someone let me out?!

2099 Spiderman: Look, I'm here to help! Hold on just a sec!

Gentaro: We'll be right there!

Miguel web slammed a Public Eye Officer.

Me: Lets go!

We fired waves of energy and blew up the Public Eye men.

Lori flew and got the female scientists out.

Female Scientists: Thank you!

Miguel then web strike punched a Public Eye Officer on his jetbike!

KRASMASH!

Nico: Take that!

The scientists got to the controls and then the force field was down!

Xenia: It's down!

Lisa Loud: Hold on just a second. Look at this hologram.

We took a look at a circular platform that has a spinning hologram standing on it, which suspiciously resembles that of Scorpion.

Lisa Loud: It's the Scorpion. Patel was the one who hired him to collect the fragments in exchange for a cure. I wonder, if it WAS possible to cure him, would she have kept her promise?

Me: Hmm.

2099 Spiderman: She probably would've done it by extracted the Scorpion DNA to make an army of Scorpions

Me: That could be.

Nico: Good thing we made a third option.

Me: Send him to the M.O.E. where they can cure him and he can transform at will.

Xenia: Yep.

2099 Spiderman: That is right.

I then fired a blast of energy and blew up the 3rd Reactor.

Qin: Number 3 destroyed!

Serena Patel: Oh, wonderful! Another one!

Nico: Did you really have a cure planned for Kron?

Serena Patel: Do you know how difficult it was to make one?

Nico: (sarcastically) Thanks for making us feel like jerks even more!

Me: I can only speculate how hard it is.

Nico: Yeah.

We went to the break room between Lab 3 and the main area as we get ready to shut down the last remaining energy core. Before we could proceed to our objective, the doors are shut for a moment as Patel has a few words to share with us, projecting herself as several very annoyed-looking holograms,

Serena Patel: I can't believe I've let you live this long! I'm warning you, fools. Give up now before I'm forced to destroy each and every one of you. I'm a patient woman, heroes. But my patience is at an end!

2099 Spiderman: Oooh, we're really getting under your skin! We keep this up, you're gonna have a meltdown, aren't ya?

Serena Patel: I won't!

Frightwig: You will!

Serena Patel: SILENCE (turns off communications)

The door opens for us to leave, back into the main area where there is now only one cable left powering the reactor.

2099 Spiderman: Only one more to go!

Me: Lets go find it and destroy it.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Entrance time Nico?

Nico: Not yet.

Me: Okay.

A sense of Deja-vu clouds our minds as we were about to enter Lab 4 only for it to be blocked by another force field and guarded by another giant mechanical arm that Patel comes down to use it to fight us a second time.

Lisa Loud: Again with the arm? Don't you have enough on your back?

Serena Patel: Let's try this again.

2099 Spiderman: Yeah, let's! You're gonna need the world's biggest SLING, because that arm's about the get BROKEN!

Xaldin: Was that what you're gonna say before?

2099 Spiderman: Possibly.

Serena Patel: DIIIIIE!

She swung the arm.

Me: (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massively powerful vortex of intense fire and light and it hit the arm and melted it as white hot slop!

Qin: WHOA!

2099 Spiderman: That was awesome!

Serena Patel: Why fight me, Otto? Join me and we can crush Team Loud Phoenix Storm together!

Doctor Octopus: Tempting offer. But I'm sticking with my friends. Besides, there's a chance the fragment might be affecting your mind.

Serena Patel: Very well then!

Eli: It is affecting her mind. I sense it.

Qin: We got to get it out of her now.

Serena Patel: Babbling jackanape! Must you fools ruin EVERYTHING!?

2099 Spidey: Is that a trick question?

Gingka: What's a jackanape?

Nico: I have no idea.

Me: What the fuck is a Jackanape?

Patel charged at Miguel and grappled with him. He beat the crap out of her. When she tried to strike him with his tentacles, he dodged them and beat the crap out of her some more. This continued two more times before he pushed her back. Patel flees once again in anger from her second defeat by us as the force field shuts down and we can finally infiltrate Lab 4, finding ourselves standing on a platform at one end of a long, technological corridor with seemingly no proper bottom.

2099 Spiderman: Hello, let's see where this go.

Me: Lets check it out.

Nico: Huh. You know, I just noticed, but why does the Alchemax logo look strangely like the Avengers' own?

2099 Spiderman: That because it kinda is. I've been working here for YEARS and I still can't believe they just flat out ripped off their logo.

Lisa Loud: You must be joking. What is WRONG with these people?

Me: No idea. But the sooner their corruption is brought to light the better.

Nico: Yeah.

We enter a small room with another trapped scientist behind a glass door.

Female Scientist: HELP!

Lisa Loud: That woman is in danger! We have to help her! (hologram of Serena Patel appears) You again?! You don't know when to quit, do you?

Serena Patel: You're not the first to try and stop me, heroes. Even some of my subordinates have accused me of megalomania.

Me: Really?

2099 Spiderman: And let me guess, you listened to their concerns calmly with an open mind?

Serena Patel: Not quite.

Katnappe: That was my guess.

Serena Patel: Public Eye! We have intruders at Lab 4!

Me: Here they come!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Public Eye men.

Leni and Lori freed the scientist.

Female Scientist: Thanks, Spider-Man and you too Lori and Leni. She wasn't always like this. Ever since that artifact fell into her hands.

Lisa Loud: We can connect the dots. Can you help us get past this barrier?

Female Scientist: I can try. Hold on!

Lisa Loud: Thank you.

She went to the controls.

We fired energy waves and blasted the Public Eye.

Serena Patel: There must have been a power fluctuation!

2099 Spiderman: There was, and it was caused by your ego!

Me: That's right and your mind.

We make it to the power core area, which also shows a hologram of the Hobgoblin floating in front of the device.

Maria: Hey look, Spiderman! It's a hologram of the Hobgoblin!

2099 Spidey: This confirms Alchemax's involvement in his creation. Patel created the Hobgoblin, possibly using the DNA of previous Goblins, to create a cyborg clone with the added abilities to collect the fragments and kill me.

Me: I knew it had to be their doing!

Lisa Loud: Though when we fought, it seemed like Hobgoblin wanted to BETRAY Patel and destroy the world himself. Heh. Seems like no matter the era, you could never trust a Goblin. Except the one from the Ultimate Alliance world.

Me: That is true.

Nico: We should destroy this lab to make sure no more atrocities like this happen.

2099 Spiderman: There's something so satisfying about this.

Serena Patel: Fools! That won't stop me - all you've done is ensure your own doom!

2099 Spiderman: Yeah, says you.

His spider-sense starts firing off to the reactor starting to blow up behind us and forming a giant explosion.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

2099 Spidey and Lisa Loud: Aww shock!

Me: IT'S GOING TO BLOW!

2099 Spidey: We gotta get outta here!

Miguel quickly grabs Lisa as he web-swings them away from the explosion as fast as he could, while we fly next to them.

Serena Patel: I can't wait to watch you BURN!

2099 Spiderman: If we keep this up, we might outpace it!

Nico: What about that scientist lady we rescued?!

Rainbow Dash: I already have her here!

Rainbow Dash went and got her with her super speed earlier and she had her in her arms.

Me: Nice save R.D.!

Nico: YEAH!

And as quickly as we could, we just managed to escape from the explosions as we jump into the sealed room where it's safe to rest and catch our breath from the fire.

Lisa Loud: That was a little too close.

Me: No shit!

Blizzard Man: You said it. (Patel's holograms appear)

Serena Patel: You all have done better than expected. But it ends now. I admire your persistence, heroes, but it's taken you as far as you'll go. I admit, I'm impressed, but then, I had low expectations. I hope you enjoyed your little run while it lasted, because it's over.

Me: Don't count on it. It's just beginning.

2099 Spiderman: You're just jealous.

Lisa Loud: Or extremely arrogant. She acts like a spoiled child with her temper tantrums.

Me: That is putting it mildly.

Blizzard Man: She reminds me a bit of Wily.

2099 Spiderman: That's why she is one of the few villains I ENJOY making fun of.

Nico: I can tell.

Qin: But either way we got to stop her.

Common Cold: We can enter the main central reactor room again!

Me: Yep.

Nico: This will be good.

Eli: I'm ready.

Wood Man: Entrance time!

Me: Lets do it.

Nico: Yeah!

We went at the reactor door.

Serena Patel was really mad and infuriated! But then the spirits of octopuses appeared and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: We're pulling the plug on you Patel!

Nico: This ends now!

Lisa Loud: It's over, Patel! Consider your science project a complete and utter failure!

Me: Yeah!

Serena Patel: Congratulations, you've shut down a number of redundant energy batteries. A minor inconvenience!

Zs'Skayr: I dunno. You seemed pretty ticked off when we shut them down.

Me: Yeah you were pissed off from that.

Serena Patel: SILENCE! As long as I have the artifact, my Reactor is UNSTOPPABLE! And the destruction I wreak with it will be a testament to its magnificent design!

2099 Spiderman: Really? Doesn't seem like much of a machine if it gets all its power from a magic rock.

Serena Patel: You cretin! Do you have even the slightest idea what complicated engineering is required for it to successfully derive energy form a mystical artifact?! Do you?! DO YOU?!

2099 Spiderman and Lisa Loud: Meh.

Me: Meh.

Serena Patel: I'LL KILL YOU!

Me: You can try but we're Immortal. We can't die.

Devon: Not gonna happen! Beast X Visor Linked! Activate Beast X Mode!

Fusion On! (Opera music)

Gentaro became Meteor Fusionstates

They went into their Battlizers!

Qin: OH YEAH!

The extremely furious scientist surrounds herself in an impenetrable barrier while attached in the center of her reactor, using its energy to sweep the floor with extremely painful lasers that we will have to avoid.

Nico: Why couldn't you have been based on a blue ringed octopus?!

Lisa Loud: We can't hurt her while she's hiding in the reactor! How do we get her outta there?!

Maria: These switches might do the trick!

Me: I got it!

I fired lasers and blasted the switches and she was out of it!

Me: Now's our chance!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Patel all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Yusei and Gingka charged at her.

Yusei: I SUMMON STARDUST DRAGON!

He summoned Stardust Dragon!

Gingka: LET IT RIP!

He launched his GALAXY PEGASUS BEYBLADE!

They fired waves of energy and stars and blasted her all over!

Patel uses the energy she managed to absorb from the reactor to surround herself in another shield.

Lisa Loud: Another force field? Are you THAT insecure?

She charges at us with her very fast-moving tentacles that are admittedly a little difficult to avoid in time. Lisa and Spiderman try to attack, but that force field makes it almost impossible to touch her, but Iron Boy seem to notice a weakness in her barrier while flying above her.

Iron Boy: Does she not realize she's consuming a great deal of energy trying to hurt us? Maybe we can use that to our advantage!

Me: Good idea Double D.

She used up a lot of energy and Lisa kicked her in her face and punched her in the face and bashed her in the back of her head!

Me: Take this! (ECHOING) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

I fired a massive barrage of black energy lasers and they hit Patel and blasted her all over!

Me: What's the matter Patel? Can't handle the fact that you were wrong about EVERYTHING!?

Serena Patel: (ENRAGED) I WILL KILL YOU!

She went at me and I grabbed one of her tentacles and channeled lightning into it and electrocuted her all over.

The reactor was low on power.

Serena Patel: Power level: low? I need to recharge, then I'll be finish with you inferior specimen!

She comes to the center to attach her tentacles to her reactor to recharge her energy, unleashing a powerful shockwave to attack them with in the process.

Devon: Bad idea taking a nap during a fight!

Devon and Juni charged at her while she was recharging.

Then they bashed her down and disconnected her from the source.

Me: We need to destroy that reactor!

Serena Patel: (to Yost Wolverine) You're just as annoying as you are in this era!

Yost Wolverine: Remind me to meet my future self here sometime!

Yost Wolverine and Gentaro charged at her.

They jumped and kicked her and bashed her down.

Qin: Take that!

Me: What's the matter Patel? Lagging in brain power?

Serena returns to her reactor to get a little more serious. Her impenetrable barrier returns as her hologram self projects from the Reactor itself to look intimidating, using its energy to summon her robotic monster minions to fight for their creator. She fired lasers at us which we avoided.

Nico: Guys, make her laser hit her minions!

Connor Daniels: I got it!

He used his Technokinetic powers and had the lasers fire at the robotic monsters and blew them apart!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Nice job Cooper!

The unstable energy cores were left from the defeated creatures.

Nico: Let's throw these at her!

Me: Good idea!

Eli: I got it!

Eli used the Force and threw them at her and they exploded when they hit her!

MASSIVE POWERFUL EXPLOSIONS!

The explosions knocked her all over the place.

Serena Patel: Do not throw my own creations at me to hurt me?!

Lisa Loud: Oh, I'm sorry. I was just testing a little theory like any GOOD scientist would, and it seemed to have worked.

Nico: And that is to knock some sense into you by bashing your head in with what you created.

Me: Yeah!

Laney: Had enough yet!?

2099 Spiderman: Now would really be a good time for the usual battle members to show up!

Nico: Agreed!

Then Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Selma & Patty, Krusty, Cargill, Rich Texan, Skinner and Comic Book Guy came.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Nico: Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Selma & Patty, Krusty, Cargill, Rich Texan, Skinner and Comic Book Guy.

Wiggum: We already knew about Serena Patel when Kron told us about her.

Chalmers: Kron is alright, by the way.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: I'm glad for that.

Fat Tony: It took our scientists some time to cure him though.

Me: I can tell.

Cantwell: (to Nico) We heard you fought Jason Voorhees.

Nico: We sure did.

Patty: Please tell me there were survivors!

Me: Yes three of them. One is in the infirmary and the other 2 only are shaken up.

Patty: Thank goodness.

?: No kidding!

A figure came out and it was WHAC-A-MOLE JAMEN from episode

17 of Kiramagers!

---

The Whac-A-Mole Jamen is one of two main antagonists (the other is a Hammer Basra) in episode 17 of 2020 TV series called Mashin Sentai Kiramager. He is a Gold Body Whac-A-Mole-themed Jamenshi of Dark Empire Yodonheim whose dark energy was used to release the Hammer Basra.

He is voiced by Hiroyuki Muraoka who's one of the franchise's recurring suit actors for monsters, and previously voiced Blizaru, Zukangami, a Karateloid, a Domeloid, Meshiubaindaver, Ruretta Gerou and both the Daikon World and the Great Daikon World.

The Whac-A-Mole Jamen made his first appearance disguised as a human as introduced to himself via hologram as he was talking to Takamichi during his flashback however in his first attempt he was overwhelmed by this Jamen's ability.

Now back to the present with help from Tametomo and Juru's inspiration the Mole Buster Jamen got pounded by this new arsenal Yellow Stone Hammer thus finishing the first stage of Whac-A-Mole Jamen's game. After that he revealed his true form and told them his scheme, but if they want to defeat him they need to defeat his game first so its on to the next stage.

A while later the Whac-A-Mole Jamen was in the mansion as he sends out the Bechats to slow down Tametomo while Galza (who'd somehow arrived in the said mansion) battles Takamichi. Once they arrived to the attic Tametomo has somehow got affect with stunning spell from one of defeated Bechats making him impossible to hit one of the moles.

However once Tametomo removed sludge off of him and his mashin he used all of the strength and destroyed the game/dealing damage to the Whac-A-Mole Jamen. After that he was then destroyed by this finisher called Kiramai Buster thus winning the game and freeing the civilians that lost to it.

---

Juru: Whac-A-Mole Jamen!

Whac-A-Mole Jamen: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to pound numerous people in a human version of Whac-A-Mole.

Nico: My favorite game.

Whac-A-Mole: Awesome! Yes good memory there.

Me: Yep.

William: You could do good in the arcade.

Whac a Mole Jamen: Really?

Me: You sure could.

Timmy: Better than the game I played at Flappy Pappy Bob's Learn-A-Torium.

Me: Betty and Gary ruined it with their peabrained antics.

Nico: Yep.

Whac-A-Mole Jamen: Well those two don't know anything.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Homer Simpson, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Barney, Bart Simpson, Milhouse, Martin Prince, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Lou, Eddie, Mike Brickowski, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Nico's Rescue in Crystal Lake and Maggie and Sour Sweet Transforming and destroying Jason Voorhees

---

Wiggum was first.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Nico's Rescue was in Crystal Lake. And Maggie and Sour Sweet Transformed and destroyed Jason Voorhees

Homer: They sure did and it was another vomit story!

Cuprosklodowskite: Yeah no kidding there! That was brutal!

Pinkie Pie: But we took down Jason.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really cool.

Featherweight: It was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Wiggum: At least he deserved it. Lets do it!

Homer flared up a Donut Dragon Aura and Wiggum flared up a Chili Dragon Aura. Homer sang Food For Thought by UB40 and Wiggum sand Down Under by Men At Work. Homer and group fired waves of donuts, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Siyana, Princess Celestia, Luster Dawn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Leopold, Principal Wolverine, Skinner, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - Us battling Another Ring Man, Dive Man, Skull Man, Pharaoh Man, Bright Man, Toad Man, Drill Man, Dust Man, Stone Man, Gravity Man, Crystal Man, Charge Man, Wave Man, Napalm Man, Star Man, Gyro Man, Screw Man, Tank Man, Jet Man, Glue Man, Rainbow Man, Comet Woman, Trinitro Man, Yo-Yo Man, Yoku Man, Whirlpool Man, Hammer Man, Bomb Man, Burnertron and Red X who were the embodiments of Zephyr, Halloween, Wolf, Mermaid, Honey and Elephant, Pyramid and Nazca Dopants

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers (to Stella): Nico, Hunter's team, Red X's team, and the others did good battling Another Ring Man, Dive Man, Skull Man, Pharaoh Man, Bright Man, Toad Man, Drill Man, Dust Man, Stone Man, Gravity Man, Crystal Man, Charge Man, Wave Man, Napalm Man, Star Man, Gyro Man, Screw Man, Tank Man, Jet Man, Glue Man, Rainbow Man, Comet Woman, Trinitro Man, Yo-Yo Man, Yoku Man, Whirlpool Man, Hammer Man, Bomb Man, Burnertron and Red X. They were the embodiments of Zephyr, Halloween, Wolf, Mermaid, Honey and Elephant, Pyramid and Nazca Dopants

Stella: They sure were and also we found 3 more. The Embodiments of the Blood, Burning and Blaze Dopants too. So that makes 11 in one rescue. That's a record.

Bonnie Terrez: Yeah we met the 3 when they were attacked by Jason and the rest as the Anothers.

Sunset Shimmer: That was really awesome to see there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was.

Sunburn: The Blood Embodiment is in the Infirmary and the rest are all okay.

Chalmers: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Stella flared up a Sun Dragon Aura and Chalmers flared up a Harpy Dragon aura. Stella sang Walkin on the Sun by Smash Mouth and Chalmers sang Barracuda by Heart. Stella and group fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Kari Kamiya, Yolei, Mimi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, Al Cabone (Time Squad), Big Toe, TAS Kingpin, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Lincoln's rescue in Scotland and facing Cruz Silva

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs: (to Sora) Lincoln's rescue was in Scotland.

Louie: And he faced Cruz Silva.

Sora Takenouchi: That's right and they cured him and destroyed his dark side.

Penelope Waverly: That was so much fun.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy it sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really fun too.

Spyro: Yeah everyone had fun.

Fat Tony: That is cool they did. Lets do it!

Sora flared up a Phoenix Aura and The Mafia flared up Gangster Auras. Sora sang Little Birds by Robert Clay and the Mafia sang The Boys are Back In Town by Thin Lizzy. Sora and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Meg Griffin, Hayley Smith, Larry 3000, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Professor Lupin, Gilderoy Lockhart, Alastor Moody, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - Meeting Darla Demyx

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) I heard you guys met Darla Demyx. (laughs) Both her names start with the letter D!

Lisa Simpson: That is cool and amazing.

Chloe Terrington: it sure is amazing and cool.

Applejack: I think it sure is amazing.

Apple Bloom: I think it's awesome myself.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Cantwell: That is so cool. Lets do it!

Lisa flared up a Vishnu Aura and Cantwell flared up an aura shaped like Vritra. Lisa sang Gear Jammer by George Thorogood and Cantwell sang Girls Just Want To Have Fun by Cyndi Lauper. Lisa and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Jackie, Fiona, Dana, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Volcanic & Blizzard Lord, Evil Gemini Man, Gemini Warriors (Sailor Moon), Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - Lincoln turning into a Kangaroo Monster and he is tall and big.

---

Patty & Selma were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) Lincoln turned into a Kangaroo Monster. He was tall and big.

Mandee: He sure was! That was so cool seeing him as a 30 foot tall Kangaroo!

Serenity Wheeler: It sure was awesome to see that.

Fluttershy: It was cool seeing him like this. Now he can change into that at will.

Tornado Bolt: He was amazing as a Kangaroo Monster.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) He was cool ja.

Stealth Elf: He sure was.

Patty: Boy that is cool!

Mandee: Yep. Light you before we start?

Selma: Oh sure.

They put cigarettes in their mouths and Mandee flicked her finger and formed a flame and they lit their puffed their cigarettes.

Selma: Ahh. Thank you.

Mandee: You're welcome.

Patty: Now lets do it!

Mandee flared up a Fire Sprite Aura and Patty & Selma flared up a Coal Golem aura! Mandee sang Disco Inferno by Trammps and Patty & Selma sang Raspberry Beret by Prince and the Revolution. Mandee and group fired waves of fire and leaves, grass, flowers, Fruit and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Whitney, Carol, Teri, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Krusto (Simpsons), Clown Boss (Glover), Clown Firefighter (Brave Little Toaster), Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - Jim Crocodile Cook is Amazed that Lincoln can turn into a Kangaroo Monster now and he even took Jim and Ellie on a hopping tour of some parts of Australia.

* * *

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Jim Crocodile Cook was Amazed that Lincoln can turn into a Kangaroo Monster now. He even took Jim and Ellie on a hopping tour of some parts of Australia.

Jackie: Boy it was so much fun!

Donald Duck: Yeah it was!

Rarity: It was really cool and awesome darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was cool!

Gill Grunt: You got that right!

Krusty: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Jackie flared up a Fairy Aura and Krusty flared up a Pennywise aura. Jackie sang One Week by Barenaked Ladies and Krusty sang Safety Dance by Men In Hats. Jackie and group fired waves of fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Penelope Waverley, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Universe 666 Opaline, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Wiggum, Springfield Mafia, Lyle Lanley, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - 2099 Doctor Octopus is next

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) 2099 Doctor Octopus is next. We found out thanks to Kron telling us.

Girl Jordan: I know. We were told from our Doctor Octopus. That is awesome.

Max Gibson: Yeah it sure is amazing.

Rainbow Dash: This version of Doctor Octopus is crazy awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Cargill: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan flared up a sea dragon aura and Cargill flared up a Gaia aura. Girl Jordan sang Hotel California by the Eagles and Cargill sang Whip It by Devo. Girl Jordan and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and water and smashed them down.

---

Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Dana, Carol, Whitney, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Doug Dimmadome, Texas Ripper, Yosemite Sam,Golden Gut, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - Serena Patel is a massive fan of Dr. Otto Octavius

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Serena Patel is a massive fan of Dr. Otto Octavius. Too bad that ain't gonna stop Lisa, Yusei, Devon, Juni, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, and Gingka from kicking her ass!

Beck: No it sure won't and it will be fun.

Clyde: Yeah that is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: We're really going to have fun on this one.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: Yeah we sure are.

Rich Texan: I agree there. Lets do it! YEEHAW!

Becky flared up a Forest Spirit Aura and Rich Texan flared up a Ghost Indian Aura. Becky sang Green Green Grass of Home by Tom Jones and Rich Texan sang For the Love of Money by The O'Jays. Becky and group fired waves of leaves, bones, skulls, blood, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Ice, Blizzard, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ice Man, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Cantwell, Perfection Teacher (CTCD), Professor Snape, The Teacher (Little Nightmares 2), Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - Lisa and her team are going to be in for a wild ride

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner (to Dana): Lisa and her team are going to be in for a wild ride. But this fits Lisa since she's a genius.

Dana: Yeah no kidding and it's perfect for her.

Abigail Davis: It sure is.

Princess Luna: It fits her perfectly since we're facing a woman of science.

Moondust: I agree there myself.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: Yep.

Blackout: And it's very awesome.

Skinner: It sure is. Lets do it!

Dana flared up a Yuki-Onna aura and Skinner flared up a Medieval Executioner aura! Dana sang Ice Ice Baby by Vanilla Ice and Skinner sang Your Love By The Outfield. Dana and group fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Lori Loud, Carol, Bobby, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Sumoto, Sumo Kong, Sumo Wrestlers (Simpsons Game), Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Serena Patel has Technokinetic powers like Cooper Daniels and Lisa Loud do because of the Fragment

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) Serena Patel has Technokinetic powers like Cooper Daniels and Lisa Loud do because of the Fragment. And she's using said fragment to power a reactor.

Whitney: Yeah that is amazing that it is capable of doing that.

Anko: We were amazing seeing all that.

Princess Celestia: This is gonna be one amazing and powerful battle.

King Solar: No kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure will be.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: It sure will be fun and cool.

Comic Book Guy: I agree. Lets do it!

Whitney flared up a Flower Fairy aura and Comic Book Guy flared up an Every Man aura. Whitney sang Jungle Love by The Steve Miller Band. Comic Book Guy sang Baby Got Back by Sir Mix A Lot. Whitney and group fired waves of leaves and light and smashed them down.

---

# Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, Nico, May, Rarity, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lily and Lucy VS Whack A Mole Jamen

---

Whack A Mole Jamen was next.

Whack A Mole Jamen: Boy this is gonna be fun.

Nico: Boy it sure will. I also was a pro at Whack A Mole. Broke the machines every time and won all their tickets.

Whack A Mole: That is awesome!

May: Yep.

Whack A Mole: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of 2099 Doc Ock, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion and a crystal formation formed behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Nico then formed a huge hammer!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

The group fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Nico swung the hammer down onto Whack A Mole Jamen and then…

KRABLAM!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He smashed it onto his head and he exploded in a huge fiery explosion!

Nico: OH YEAH! WHACK A MOLE JAMEN YOU HAVE FAILED THIS UNIVERSE.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Noah: You're giving science a bad name!

Tsukasa: Time to kick your ego down a notch!

Kamen Ride: DynaRed!

Kamen Ride: DynaBlue!

Kamen Ride: DynaBlack!

Kamen Ride: DynaYellow!

Kamen Ride: DynaPink!

Tsukasa turned into DynaRed and Daiki summoned clones of the Dynaman.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DYNAMAN!

They turned into the Dynaman!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) MUMMY FORCE 6!

She summoned Mummy, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Mr. Magic Pierrot, Ferocious Fins, Lord Peel and Fat Bastard!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Lets get her!

We went at her and punched and smashed and pulverized her all over.

More creatures came at us.

We blasted them and threw the energy cores at Patel and smashed her face in with powerful explosions.

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Yeah!

2099 Spiderman: Keep at it, guys!

We were really tearing the creatures apart.

Poromon: How much longer do we have to keep this up?!

Nico: No idea!

Junda, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Sobtjek, Lanker, Jaal, Ario, Tangath Toborn, Siado, Malvadine, Bierk, Skaratalas, Faash, and H'earring blasted and smashed her all over.

2099 Spiderman: Alright. Let's finish this up!

Pipes, Headstrong, Scartlett and Doctor Octopus used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pipes Exhaust Pipes, Headstrong's Plasma Sphere Shooter and Scarlett and Doctor Octopus' powers 100-fold.

Pipes and Scarlett: TECHNO EXHAUST BLAST!

Headstrong and Doc Ock: OCTOPUS PLASMA BURST!

Goofy Stupidity of Ed and Number 7: IDIOT ED BLAST!

Smarts of Double D and Zs'Skayr: SMARTS EDD BLAST!

Schemes of Jawbreakers of Eddy and Dark Spider: SCHEMES EDDY BLAST!

Leadership and Fights of Robin and Common Cold: ROBIN FURY BLAST!

Crows and Dark Magic of Raven and Roquefort: DARK RAVEN SHOT!

Tamaran Power of Starfire and Katnappe: TAMARAN STARFIRE BLAST!

Technology of Cyborg and Technus: CYBORG TECH BLAST!

Wildlife of The Jungle of Beast Boy and Xaldin: WILDLIFE JUNGLE BEAST BOY BLAST!

Earthshaking Power and Fire of Terra and Waffle Woman: TERRA FIRE AND EARTH BLAST!

Crystal Beauty of Kole and Salami Swami: KOLE CRYSTAL BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Lisa Loud, Doctor Octopus, Scarlett and me: MAGIC TECH FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: OCTOPUS ELEMENT STYLE: BLUE-RINGED OCTOPUS!

Hilda: (BRITISH ACCENT) OCTOPUS FIRE STYLE: GIANT PACIFIC OCTOPUS!

Yuna: OCTOPUS WATER STYLE: BLANKET OCTOPUS!

Toph: OCTOPUS EARTH STYLE: MIMIC OCTOPUS!

Chie Satonaka: OCTOPUS WIND STYLE: UMBRELLA OCTOPUS!

Sari Sumdac: OCTOPUS LIGHTNING STYLE: COCONUT OCTOPUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into Said Octopuses.

Lincoln and his harem: OCTOPUS FINAL SMASH: OCTOPI RAGE!

They summoned various octopi to attack 2099 Dr. Octopus!

The blasts hit her and knocked her down!

Serena Patel fell to the ground unconscious.

Spiderman 2099: (catches her) Gotcha. You're right. I am incredible.

Skinner: What a gentleman.

Spiderman 2099: Am I not allowed to do that for all women, no matter if they try to kill me?

Krusty: Honestly, there's nothing wrong with that.

Me: Yeah

Cargill: Either way, these are the last fragments in 2099.

Spiderman 2099: Not bad for our team up together, huh?

Me: You got that right.

Comic Book Guy: Best. Team up. Ever.

Rich Texan: But what happens to Alchemax now?

?: I can answer that.

Out came Makina.

Me: Makina. Glad you're okay.

Makina: Now watch this.

She turned on a TV and then we saw a news report.

Woman: We have a massive and amazing story tonight. An Anonymous report has exposed the corruption of all the members of the Alchemax company and how it lead to the arrest of all its staff for the creations of Hobgoblin and Scorpion as well as having the Public Eye and SIEGE officers turn on Team Loud Phoenix Storm. The staff of the Public Eye and its officers were all arrested for corruption and numerous crimes against the city.

Me: That answers that. Well done Makina.

Xenia: Yeah.

2099 Spiderman: We're going to give the entire Public Eye a massive and huge overhaul.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: But this was awesome.

Nico: That was quite a tough fight, but we did it, we took down 2099 Doc Ock, got the next piece of the Tablet, and Serena Patel will be sent to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Yohan, that god wannabee vampire.

?: All of human civilization shall be overthrown and I shall rule over the Earth!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around

Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the dark energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Yohan, or I will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Yohan, the former human turned powerful vampire.

Nico: So, that's Yohan. He looks like any normal human being by appearance.

Lincoln: But, that's only with his physical appearance, take a look at his eyes.

We saw that Yohan has blood red eyes with slit pupils and fangs.

Me: He's right, blood red eyes with slit pupils and fangs: that's the… !

Nico: The tell-tale sign that he's a vampire, and an evil one who must be slain!

Selene Valerious: (Romanian Accent) That's exactly what's going to happen to him.

Suddenly, Selene Valerious' blood red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, shadows, darkness, blood, demons, vampires, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Yohan, she left black and red energy, stars, shadows, darkness, blood, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selene Valerious: (Romanian Accent) You may have saved us all the trouble of hunting you down, Yohan, but I still will never forgive you for what you did in betraying mankind. You were once a young always kind-hearted towards the surroundings and willing to help those in vain. However, after you becoming "God", you became a ruthless vampire with a solid desire to overthrow human society and you'd do anything to succeed in that goal, whether it means killing your own servants or even harm innocent people. That is unforgivable, and for that, you will pay, and by day's end, you'll be reduced to ashes.

Suddenly, Selene Valerious was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, shadows, darkness, and blood surrounding it, there are demons, vampires, phoenixes, angels, and

Vampire Hunter flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Yohan: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Valerious emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Valerious grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, shadows, darkness, blood, demons, vampires, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Vampire Hunter with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Blood, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Vampire Hunter with red gems for eyes and holding the Darkness, Blood, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red bat-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Valerious has on a crimson red coat, white shirt, white cravat, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, shadows, darkness, blood, demons, vampires, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Vampire Hunter surrounded by stars, blood, and darkness. Suddenly, Selene Valerious felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Valerious' massive Vampire Hunter-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, shadows, darkness, blood, demons, vampires, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selene Valerious' Infernal Blood Soaked Darkness Vampire Hunter Demonic Darkness Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Dark Phoenix Blood Soaked Vampire Hunter Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Vampire Hunter etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four midnight black phoenix heads with blood red gems for eyes and large midnight black phoenix head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the midnight black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Vampire Hunter's head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below Vampire Hunter that said, "Selene Valerious, Gene-Slammer of Vampire Hunter, Master of The Powers of Darkness and Blood, Blood Descendant of Valerious The Elder, Member of The Knights of The Holy Order, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Felix Asmodeus and Dracula, Destroyer of Yohan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Darkness, Blood, Vampire Hunters, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セレーネ・ヴァレリアス、ヴァンパイア・ハンターのジーン・スラマー、闇と血の力のマスター、ヴァレリアス・ジ・エルダーの血の子孫、聖騎士団のメンバー、愛する守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、フェリックス・アスモデウスとドラキュラの破壊者、ヨハンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモの勇敢な戦士宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、血、吸血鬼ハンター、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Suddenly, Selene Valerious' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Selene Valerious has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE HUNTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLOOD SOAKED VAMPIRE DARKNESS ANGEL BLOOD SOAKED DEMON DARKNESS VAMPIRE HUNTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE BLOOD SOAKED VAMPIRE DARKNESS ANGEL BLOOD SOAKED DEMON DARKNESS VAMPIRE HUNTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE BLOOD SOAKED VAMPIRE DARKNESS ANGEL BLOOD SOAKED DEMON DARKNESS VAMPIRE HUNTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Valerious' Super Angel-Vampire Hunter-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Yohan saw it, the vampire fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Selene Valerious fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, shadows, darkness, blood, demons, vampires, phoenixes, and angels at Yohan, and they exploded as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely pissed and driven mad by wrath and bloodthirst.

Sheena Valerious: (GASPS) Oh, no way!

Wendy Valerious: Oh, tell me we're not seeing things!

Nico: You're not, girls.

Lincoln: You're definitely not seeing things, Selene Valerious has transformed into her Super Angel-Vampire Hunter-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got rid of that bloodsucking betrayer of mankind.

Selene Valerious: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Blood Soaked Demon Darkness Vampire Hunter Phoenix Angel and Divine Blood Soaked Demon Darkness Vampire Hunter Phoenix Angel Love) Exactly what I was about to say, Linky. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Selene Valerious.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused enough mayhem and spilled too much blood already, Yohan, and now, you will pay for everything that you've done!

Selene Valerious and Lincoln went after Yohan, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Yohan and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Selene Valerious also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Yohan even madder than ever!

Yohan: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, Yohan, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The Champions of The Gods. But, you, you're just a former human turned vampire who desired only to destroy mankind, and now, your hour of judgement is at hand!

Lincoln ran with superhuman speed and grabbed Yohan by his neck, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Yohan's neck and he not only sucked out his blood, but he also assimilated his superior vampire physiology, superhuman strength, superhuman speed, superhuman endurance, superhuman agility, enhanced senses, advanced intelligence, vampire affecting abilities, and empowerment and he made them his own, and he also absorbed Yohan into his body through physical contact with his skin. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on and absorbing Yohan, an energy card with Yohan's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and he sent Yohan to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Selene Valerious and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Selene Valerious' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Selene Valerious: (Romanian Accent) Burn in The Black Gates forever, you undead scum. Thank you for helping me get rid of Yohan forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Valerious wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Valerious' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Vampire Hunter flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness around them and blood raining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selene Valerious sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and blood and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: It's been a long while since I've fed on and absorbed some vampires.

Nico: Yeah, I've forgotten about the fact that you absorb vampires, werewolves, and powerful super-powered villains. But, you've already been getting back to that sort of routine.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one and it's another one for the Embodiments of Organization XIII and it's one Lola will like: Arlea Axel, Keyblade Knight of The Pride Lands and Embodiment of Axel, The Flurry of 8 Dancing Flames.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Arlea Axel is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of fire and she's a very good friend of Simba and his friends, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Scar for killing Mufasa along with his wife Zira, and she wants nothing more than to kill them both and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Arlea also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Axel and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Lola: Hey, I remember her all too well. (Shudders) I can't forget what she did to Lori when she went too far trying to kill Lincoln yet again, and she got burned badly!

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: Long story, Nico.

Lincoln: You'll hear it tomorrow, Nico, hope you can keep yourself from trying to kill Lori.

Eli: I'll be ready in case Nico loses it. (Cracks Knuckles)

Nico: (GULPS)

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) But this was an awesome mission for us.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

2099 Spiderman: I'll still work here. But I'm undecided if I want to become CEO or not.

Me: Nonetheless Miguel, you did great.

Qin: Yeah you can give this company a massive overhaul and have it devise technologies for the betterment of society.

2099 Spiderman: That works. Okay I'll be a CEO and give this company a total overhaul and make TONS of changes.

Me: Great.

2099 Spiderman: I honestly couldn't have done it without you guys.

Me: It was our pleasure Miguel.

Me and Miguel shook hands.

Xenia: Boy this was so much fun.

Me: We're not done yet. We still have the Ultimate and Amazing Universes left.

Lola: Yep.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 12 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie

Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Acrobat of the Luck, Impostra, Eagle Deadman and Owl Orphnoch as well as SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward And Princess Mindy and we're going to a planet made of peaches and we're going there to battle the MILLER FAMILY WHO HAS ESCAPED FROM PRISON TO GET REVENGE ON NICO FOR RUINING ALL THEIR PLANS TO DESTROY ALL THE WORLDS FOOD SOURCES. And Polly Paine and Sunny Flare are going to transform against them and we're going to send those Peach Terrorists Back to prison where they belong! And we're going to battle Another Prawn, Pirate Queen, Dennis, The Tickler, Lip Cervas, Filthy Phil, Le Spatula 3000, Nosferatu (SpongeBob), Gordon (SpongeBob), Old Man Jenkins (SpongeBob), SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Robot Sandy, Robot Patrick, Robo Plankton, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cutie Pie, Victor the Hugo, Hot Sauce Drop, Mantis Robot (SpongeBob), Sweaty Sock, Moldy Pizza, Rotten Fruit Raw

Sewage Ball, Nasty Patty, Master Udon, Morrigan and Spymaster. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Guts Man and her name is Gia Guts.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Serenity Serenade, Gene-Slammer of The Lunalight Monsters and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Vholran Igniseri, one of the two main antagonists (alongside the Great Spirit of Rena) and the final antagonist of Tales of Arise

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Syria, and tomorrow and the days to come, we've got ourselves a very dangerous series of battles taking place: we've gotten word that Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero have been brought here and they're causing havoc, and we're also going to find out the person responsible for this mess is none other than Boss Cass who also came back from the dead and he had gotten his hands on a Dark Orb and used one of Quan Chi's spells to summon Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero to cause havoc. This time, Boss Cass has gone too far, but we'll make him pay for what he'd done, the first Revenant we're going after is the Revenant version of Liu Kang, but we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free him. And we're in for a treat: we're also going to be meeting two girls along the way. The first is Arlea Axel, Keyblade Knight of The Pride Lands and Embodiment of Axel, The Flurry of 8 Dancing Flames, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of fire and she's a very good friend of Simba and his friends, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Scar for killing Mufasa along with his wife Zira, and she wants nothing more than to kill them both and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Arlea also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Axel and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

And the second is Darcy Minjarra, The Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Burramudgee, Australia, the world of Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, she's a member of Bush Rescue and an old friend of Ty and his friends and she goes and rescues people in need and whenever an emergency comes up, and she, Ty, Sly, and Shazza have more than once dealt many dangerous blows to Boss Cass and his minions, and here's a secret: Darcy had a rare and fatal blood disease when she was born, but she was saved when the doctors did a blood transfusion, but what the doctors didn't know was that the blood they used for her risky operation was the blood of a thousand powerful demon lords from The Underworld, the transfusion was a success and not only did she undergo a very powerful transformation, but that powerful demon blood completely changed her physiology forever: she was reborn as a very powerful god-like demon and she acquired her own version of the Devil Sword Dante along with red and black angel wings growing and sprouting out from her back and very powerful god-like abilities and powers over darkness and hellfire, she became faster, stronger, and more powerful than ever. Boss Cass and his minions were extremely afraid of her even before she'd received that blood transfusion, and now, they became even more afraid of her because one wrong move and Boss Cass and his minions were a one-way trip straight to Hell. She moved to Royal Woods and she met Lincoln when they were seven years old, and she'd defended Lincoln with a fierce passion from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and all of Lincoln's enemies, and she got along well with Lincoln's nice sisters and parents, she especially got along well with Lucy and The Young

Morticians' Club when they found out about her secret, and she hates Chandler with a bloody passion especially when she found out about what he did in making that deal with The Devil seven years ago, she hates it when some people make deals with The Devil because in the end, no matter what, The Devil will come for their soul. She swore to fight against The Devil and his minions despite being a powerful demon herself, but Ty and the others knew of it, and they swore to keep it a secret especially from that crime lord cassowary, Boss Cass.

The next part of the saga for part 13 is where we go battle Carnage and Girl Jordan is going to make sure THAT MONSTER PAYS FOR EVERYTHING!

See you next time.

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 13

## THE BLOODTHIRSTY MALIGNANT ZOMBIES OF CARNAGE

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty

Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Acrobat of the Luck, Impostra, Eagle Deadman and Owl Orphnoch as well as SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward And Princess Mindy and we were heading to a mysterious new planet for an awesome rescue.

Nico: I have a feeling this planet is going to be fun and good.

Lola: Me too.

Camie: This will be awesome and cool. I have a feeling this planet is going to be fun.

Me: It sure will be. All the planets we go to are fun.

Varie: They sure are.

Girl Jordan: I agree there.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) You said it. It's so fun.

Nico: Spongebob, I want to thank you, Spymaster, and your teams for coming.

SpongeBob: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be awesome helping all of you out.

Natilee: I'm really excited about this one everyone.

Nicole: I can tell you're going to have fun sis.

Shanan: Yeah this will be awesome.

Nico: Natilee, have you been in any recent dreams lately?

Natilee: I sure have. I saved a girl that was having a nightmare about the movie The Haunting of Connecticut and I also saved a girl from the Beast in the movie Poltergeist III.

Nico: Cool!

Natilee: Also I went into May's dream and she had a really horrible nightmare. She was being chased by Jiraiya naked in the Leaf Village.

Nico: WHOA!

May: (Groans) That was a terrible nightmare!

Nico: I… didn't even know naked dreams like that exist.

Natilee: It's a horrible problem. As a dreamwalker I have to make sure no one has dreams like that.

Nico: That is crazy.

Girl Jordan: I had a dream like that and CHANDLER was chasing me naked through the city!

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: Girl Jordan told me all about that long ago and I beat the living crap out of him.

Leni: Yeah it's true.

Anna Anyanova: I gave Chandler a big kick in the crotch with a spiked boot,

Nico: (WINCES) Ouch!

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Natilee: Yeah. I wasn't around back then. But now that I am all dreams will be safe.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yep. Boy yesterday's mission was awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Xenia: I'll say!

Lola: Now the 2099 Universe is safe.

Nico: Yesterday was the beginning of a bright future.

Girl Jordan: It sure was.

Me: We got all the tablet fragments there back.

Qin: We sure did.

Spymaster: We have Serena Patel in our infirmary and she has the worst ever headache ever. She said she feels like she got hit by a bullet train coming in at over 50,000 miles per hour.

Me: Ouch!

Spymaster: Yeah that fragment really drained her big time and gave her a tremendous headache.

Laney: Ooh ouch.

Spymaster: Yeah. Vexen even gave her a really big block of ice to help her.

Nico: Wow that really took it out of her.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

Nico: And Alchemax is corruption free.

Me: Yep. Also we gave that entire Public Eye force a MASSIVE Overhaul.

Lana: No kidding. Thanks to Makina's inside job.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Lisa you did a really great job leading your team for that one.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was my pleasure to lead a team there.

Lola: Yep. All that's left is me. Now it's my turn to shine.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Define overhaul.

Me: They had to hire new workers that have no mad scientist stories, get new equipment that won't be used for crime, new repairs, new staff, new files, everything.

Maria: Oh.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it looked like a desert planet from space.

Me: Looks like a desert planet from up here.

Nico: It sure does.

We went down to the planet and landed and we saw that it was a PLANET MADE OF PEACHES!

Me: Cool! A Planet made of peaches!

Nico: WOW!

Laney ate one.

Laney: (Eating) MMM! Juicy and delicious!

Nico: Let's dig in!

We went and ate some.

Natilee: Boy this planet is cool! Jared would love this planet.

Me: Boy he sure would! Taro don't you think this planet is very fitting for you?

Taro: It sure is and I was born from a peach myself!

Xenia: Very cool and coincidental.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: How about you try one, Taro?

Taro: Sure.

He ate one and it was a sweet and juicy one.

Taro: Mmm! Boy the fruit I was born from is tasty.

Me: It sure is! (Eating) But you can't eat the pits.

Lana: Yeah.

Applejack: This is amazing that there is a planet of peaches.

Me: It sure is Applejack. I hope there isn't a feud with a farm family that grows peaches and your family.

Applejack: Nope there isn't thankfully.

Me: Whew. Good.

Taro: Feud?

Me: You know like a heated argument between families like how the Hatfields and McCoys did years ago,

Taro: Oh.

Applejack: Thankfully there isn't one like that.

Natilee: Thank goodness. There was one with the Pears and the Apples but that passed thanks to dad and Jared.

Me: Yeah it's how we brought back Applejack and Apple Bloom's mom and dad.

Nico: I remember that. But at least there is no feud between peaches and apples.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Taro: But this is really amazing.

Camie: Boy I'll say.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Boy the Georgia Peach Growers on Earth would love this planet to the brink. And Georgia is known as the Peach State.

Xenia: That is too true.

Samurai Jack: They sure would. I think this is a very amazing and interesting planet.

Me: Brings back memories of when we saved that baby from being turned into dinner by those robots.

Varie: Boy I remember that.

Fu: That was epic. And we saved that baby and found his mother.

Laney: But he inadvertently achieved the Spirit of the Samurai, Sakai.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lola, if the baddie today is who I think it is, then it is a REALLY good thing it's your time to shine.

Lola: Yep because Symbiotes are weak against fire.

Girl Jordan: And I have a feeling my hunch is correct. J.D. I have a deal for you.

Me: What is it? It's not a lovemaking fest with you is it?

Girl Jordan: NO NO! Goodness. No. My deal is If we face Carnage and Cletus then you can kill Cletus Kasady. But leave me saving Gwen Stacy from the Carnage Symbiote and killing the Carnage

Symbiote.

Me: Oh. That's a good deal. Okay you have a deal.

Nico: Don't want Lincoln jealous, right?

Me: Don't worry I would never do that to Lincoln. I have too much honor for that.

Lincoln: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Girl Jordan: Besides Lincoln is for me and his harem.

Me: Great.

Lincoln: And you know this planet is perfect for this. I just got this.

Lincoln pulled out a newspaper and the article showed the Miller Family.

Me: (Reading) "Miller Family Escapes! Agricultural Terrorists of the organization S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. break out of Maximum Security Federal Prison! Miller Family sent to prison for trying to destroy the Country's food supply by wiping out all other fruits except peaches is believed to be out for revenge against Nico Chan and Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?" OH SHIT!

Nico: Well… fuck.

Camie: Who are the Miller family?

Me: They are a family of Agricultural Terrorists that want to destroy all the worlds fruits and replacing them all only with peaches. But in doing so that will destroy the entire global economy.

Nico: Yep. They work for a terrorist organization called S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. That stands for the Secret Underground Society of Peach Entrepreneurs Nixing Sour Exports. I worked for the C.I.A. and one of my biggest missions before I joined the team was to bring down the Miller Family.

Nico went over their history.

---

Jeff, Carly, and Ryan Miller, collectively known as The Miller Family, are the main antagonists of The Loud House episode "Family Bonding". They are a seemingly normal family that move next door to the Louds, later revealed to be spies working for S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E..

Jeff was voiced by John DiMaggio, who also voiced Bender in Futurama, Dr. Drakken in Kim Possible, Joker in Batman: Under the Red Hood, Nitro Zeus in Transformers: The Last Knight, Jekhide in Mia and the Migoo, Hannibal McFist in Randy Cunningham: 9th Grade Ninja, Lobo in Justice League: Action, Brother Blood in Teen Titans, and General Grievous in Star Wars: Clone Wars. Carly was voiced by Annie Sertich. Ryan was voiced by Pierce Gagnon.

The Millers were sent by an organization called S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. (Secret Underground Society of Peach Entrepreneurs Nixing Sour Exports) to begin a plot to dispose of the world's cherries, starting with Royal Woods. They moved into a house next door to The Loud Family. However, Lincoln and Clyde became suspicious of them, as they discovers the Millers were putting together a giant machine in their attic. Lincoln tries to warn his family, but they refuse to believe him since he and Clyde have always had a habit of accusing the new neighbors whenever they move into Royal Woods, and their suspicions always end up being wrong causing Lincoln to take matters into his own hands so he can prove to them that he is telling the truth this time.

For the next few days, Lincoln and Clyde proceed to spy on the Millers. While spying on Jeff, they see him meeting up with a woman in a trench coat at a library to obtain a book on how to grow Georgia peaches. While spying on Carly, they see her getting mad at Flip when he tries suggesting to her if she wants the highly-preferred cherry-flavored Flippee instead of a peach-flavored one. While spying on Ryan after the put a microphone in his slice of pizza, they overhear a conversation between him and Lynn Loud, where he says he'll be busy doing other things, including taking out the trash (where Lincoln and Clyde point out that trash night isn't tonight).

After obtaining enough evidence, Lincoln and Clyde realize who the Millers work for and what their goal is (to destroy the world's cherries). When Clyde questions how they can stop them, Lincoln says he says he knows a way.

During a welcome barbecue party, Lincoln attempts to use that distraction to sneak into their house and find the machine that is set to destroy the cherries. However, he is caught in their home because of Lola (who probably had her suspicions about this entire BBQ welcome party thing) finding out about his infiltration from Clyde, and tattling to everyone via megaphone. When he told them everything he and Clyde found out, the Millers played dumb as they cover up their motive by stating that they work for a weather organization causing Rita and Lynn Sr. to ground Lincoln for causing so much trouble for the Millers. As the family prepares to leave, Clyde calls up Lincoln to ask if the mission was a success, but Lincoln declines and declares the mission a failure. When Lincoln tosses his walkie-talkie, he unknowingly hits a button on the weather console that reveals a secret room with a machine ready to destroy all the cherries in 20 seconds.

Rita, Lynn Sr. and the Loud Sisters gasp in horror as the Millers evilly admit they're actually a family of spies working for S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. (meaning that Lincoln and Clyde were actually telling the truth the entire time). Lincoln was able to beat the Millers and deactivate their machine before it could begin destroying the world's cherries. The Millers proclaim that they won't rest until they make Georgia peaches the popular fruit of the world, and before the Louds can arrange for them to be handed over to the authorities, Ryan uses a peach-shaped smoke bomb to make their getaway.

Later that day, news reporter Katherine Mulligan states that authorities are currently on the lookout for the Millers, and congratulates Lincoln and Clyde for foiling the evil spies' attempt to destroy the world's cherries.

---

When he was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: That's terrible!

Tsuyu: These guys are monster!

Me: Yep. And we faced them during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Nico: Those peach-crazed assholes, what the hell were they thinking?!

Me: Those dummies, and there's no doubt they're here on a planet of peaches no less!

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: How'd they break out?!

Suddenly, the four golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window: we saw everything that happened earlier: The Miller Family were freed by none other than our old enemy, Boss Cass, who's come back from the dead once again. But, we saw several dark figures with him, and when we saw who they were, Lincoln was in shock: the several dark figures with Boss Cass were the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos stop glowing.

We saw the whole thing and we were horrified.

Lincoln: So, that explains it, The Miller Family were busted out by that crime boss, Boss Cass, who's come back from the dead, and if that wasn't enough, he also has the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero. Lord Raiden and the others are going to want to hear about this, especially Ty and his friends.

Just then, Ty and Sly arrived, along with Lord Raiden and the other Earthrealm Warriors.

Ty the Tasmanian Tiger: (Australian Accent) There's no need to explain, Lincoln. Lord Raiden saw the whole thing, and we came here to warn you all.

Sly the Tasmanian Tiger: (Australian Accent) Boss Cass has done some very low things, but busting The Miller Family out of prison, along with having the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero with him, that's going too far, mate.

Me: But, how did Boss Cass bring them here?

Raiden: He had a Dark Orb with him and he even used one of Quan Chi's spells to summon them here.

We gasped.

Lincoln: This time, Boss Cass has gone too far, we'll make him pay for what he's done, along with freeing the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero. But, first, we should deal with The Miller Family and send them back to prison.

Eli: Right. But, they could be anywhere on this planet.

Camie: But didn't you guys send them to the Neptune Prison?

Me: No we didn't. We sent them to the Uranus Prison. We should have told the FBI To make sure that they are locked up tight.

Laney: Now we have a chance to correct that mistake.

Nico: How far are they?

Lincoln: 50 klicks to the north.

Me: Then lets go. You know Nico we could just leave them here because this planet is perfect for peach terrorists like them.

Nico: Very tempting and fitting. But no. That would be too cruel. They belong in prison.

Lana: Yeah.

Me: You're right. This time we send them to the Neptune Prison.

Qin: Good idea. And put them in solitary confinement forever.

We went to find them.

Me: Keep your eyes peeled for them.

Laney: We might as well give them all the peaches they can eat.

Lana: Good idea.

May: Are they hiding?

Me: On a planet like this it's heaven for them and easy to hide.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli sensed for them with the Force.

Eli: There!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted 3 figures out from a peach rock and it was THE MILLER FAMILY!

Me: Jeff, Carly and Ryan Miller. Nice to see you three again.

Nico: I'm amazed you three are here. On a planet of peaches of all things. Very fitting for you.

Ryan Miller: Yes it sure is.

Jeff Miller: And now you will pay for everything you did to us!

Nico: Just surrender and we can get this over with.

Carly Miller: NEVER! You know the kinds of agony we went through eating all those fruits that we hate!? IT'S HORRIBLE! We were forced to eat all the fruits we were trying to destroy!

Ryan Miller: APPLES, BANANAS, STRAWBERRIES, WATERMELONS! IT'S TORTURE!

Me: You brought all that on yourselves!

Lola: Yeah! For trying to destroy the entire country's food supply!

Applejack: Apples are NOT bad!

Me: Neither are strawberries!

Carly Miller: APPLES ARE THE WORST! THEY ARE SO DISGUSTING!

Applejack: (INSULTED) YOU BETTER APOLOGIZE!

Me: Applejack don't waste your breath on them. They hate all kinds of fruits other than peaches and love only peaches.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mr. Miller: THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT, CHAN! IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR NOSE INTO OUR BUSINESS, THE ENTIRE WORLD'S FOOD SUPPLIES WOULD'VE BEEN DESTROYED AND THE ONLY FOOD SOURCE WOULD ONLY BE PEACHES!

Nico: Don't go blaming me for that, when you threatened to destroy the world's food supplies and replace them with peaches, you basically committed an act of terrorism!

Me: And that's one thing we don't like, it's terrorists!

Lincoln: Boss Cass crossed a huge line breaking all of you out of prison. Now, we're going to fix that and send all of you back to prison, but this time, in one of our space prisons!

Polly Pain: And we'll make sure you never break out again!

Taro: I like peaches myself because I was born from one but I would NEVER Go that far as to destroy the entire planet's food supply!

Carly Miller: What are you going to do? Laugh us to death?

Taro: I see you like my adventures. But no. We're going to show you that PEACHES can fight back! DONBROTHER STYLE!

Me: Lets get them!

Me, Lyra, Donbrothers and Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST!

WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON

DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS

THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP LIVES ON IN EVERYONE! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of fire blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Sunny Starscout: ALL RIGHT!

Carly Miller: The Piraka Gang aren't here to interfere this time!

Spymaster: That's because they are now in the M.O.E.

Me: Time to show that fruits can be deadly!

I used the Kamen Rider Gaim Gear!

It formed my sword into an amazing and powerful FRUIT SABER! It was called THE HELHEIM FRUIT BLISS BLADE OF GAIM!

Me: COOL!

Kouta: Wow! That sword is cool!

Me: Yep! TASTE DRAGONFRUIT!

I swung my sword and fired Dragonfruits and they flew into the Miller's mouths and then they screamed in agony as their tongues were burning from them.

Nico: WHOA!

Ryan Miller: DRAGONFRUIT! YUCK!

Me: That was for starters! How about LEMONS!

I swung my sword and fired lemons into their mouths and then they scrunched up from the sourness!

Haruka: Suck on that real good!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is one way to turn into a Sourpuss! (LAUGHS)

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Eddy!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Eddy! How about Oranges!

I swung my sword and fired Oranges!

They went into the Millers mouths and turned as ORANGE AS ORANGE CREMESICLES!

Me: WHOA!

Luan: Orange you glad you like oranges now!? (LAUGHS) Get it?

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) I liked that one!

Me: But I didn't know that they LITERALLY turned orange from oranges.

Nico: These fruits should be pacifiers for the mascots.

Maria: Hey the mascots are not babies Nico.

Nico: I know. But they sure would be perfect for them.

Carly Miller: Well your MASCOTS ARE PATHETIC FREAKS!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh!

Nico was shaking his fist in rage!

Nico: Did I hear that right? What did you say?

Me: Uh oh. She just fucking pushed their buttons big time.

Carly Miller: I SAID YOUR MASCOTS ARE PATHETIC FREAKS!

Me: Boy she is MILES down Shit Creek.

Nico: (sing song voice) Oh Poromon!

The Mascots came.

Mascots: You called?

We told them what they said.

Poromon: WHY YOU LITTLE PEACH EATING BITCH!

Mascots: WE'LL SHOW YOU WHO THE FREAK IS!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the Millers!

Poliwag slapped them with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Manaphy: HAD ENOUGH!?

Poromon: How about this! YOU WANT TO SEE SOMETHING HORRIFYINGLY FREAKY! WELL (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY TO THEM) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY ISN'T IT!? (SHOWS IT TO JEFF) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Jeff Miller: IS THAT WINNIE THE POOH!? (VOMITS)

Poliwag: (SHOWS CARLY THE TRAILER) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Carly Miller: OH I THINK I'M GONNA BE SICK! (VOMITS ON JEFF!)

Manaphy: (SHOWS RYAN THE TRAILER) LOOK AT IT!

Ryan Miller: OH GOOD GRAVY!

MASCOTS: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL THREE OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THE MILLERS TURNED WHITE AS SHEETS AND WERE SCARED OUT OF THEIR MINDS!

Nico: Horsea didn't even get to have a turn

Horsea: Sorry. (SQUIRTS INK INTO THEIR EYES!)

Nico: Now she did.

Lola: Yep.

Carly Miller then slapped Horsea But she dodged it.

Horsea: MISSED ME! MISSED ME! Now you got to kiss me!

Horsea kissed Carly Miller FULL ON THE MOUTH!

Carly Miller spit all over the place!

Qin: That is too funny!

Carly Miller got angry and slapped Manaphy but Manaphy dodged it!

Manaphy: NICE TRY BITCHFACE!

Poromon: Now lets show them an awesome new move we made!

They joined hands!

Mascots: CUTIE RAZZLE DAZZLE!

[They zip away. Cut to them, gaining altitude and spinning about the point of their joined hands. As they speed up, their light trails gradually merge and brighten, and sparks are thrown off until individual mascots can no longer be seen. The whirling dervish barrels toward the Millers from behind and disintegrates into a shower of sparks that engulf them.]

Jeff: WHAT IS THIS!

[Slowly, the Millers are lifted into the air and turned headfirst toward the ground; all three are then carried a distance, spun again to point down headfirst, and slammed to into the ground four times in quick succession. After the fourth hit, the menacing destroyers of fruit are all lifted even higher than before and put into free fall. Following this fifth and final slam, the mascots float off to one side and spin down before breaking their formation. All 4 of them are suffering from extreme dizziness-Manaphy flat on her back, Poromon shaking his head to clear it, Horsea jittering around at random and Poliwag spinning around stupidly.]

Poromon: (woozily) Remind me never to do that again.

Qin: That was AWESOME!

Me: WHOA! I Got dizzy just by watching that! That was so awesome!

Nico: Where did you learn that?

Poromon: The Powerpuff Girls taught us that.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Blossom told us about their Razzle Dazzle move. That is so awesome!

Nico: Yep.

The Millers got up and they were BADLY HURT!

Me: WHOA! You guys did a number on them! Well done.

Lincoln: Now it's time for the coup de grace! Time for me, Polly Paine and Sunny Flare to take them down.

Nico: Go for it!

Suddenly, Polly Pain's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow and sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, stars, flames, sports equipment, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Polly Pain's Athletic Solar Flame Cosmic Greatsword of Athletic Solar Flame Phoenix Nike's Justice from her back, and as she approached The Millers, she left rainbow and sunlight yellow energy, rainbow lights, stars, flames, sports equipment, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Polly Pain: Even after we kicked your behinds and sent you all to prison years ago, you still refuse to give up?! I got to say, you're really are a bunch of stubborn jackasses, but enough is enough, now you leave me no other choice but to give you all a well-deserved thrashing!

Suddenly, Polly Pain was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and sunlight yellow energy with flames, stars, sports equipment, and rainbow lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Miller Family: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Polly Pain's massive Polly Pain's Athletic Solar Flame Cosmic Greatsword of Athletic Solar Flame Phoenix Nike's Justice and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and sunlight yellow energy with flames, stars, sports equipment, and rainbow lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Miller Family: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF POLLY PAIN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE

YOURSELVES! You peach-crazed terrorists are in big big trouble now!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO POLLY PAIN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, POLLY PAIN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Polly Pain grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair and a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a sunlight yellow energy aura with rainbow lights, flames, stars, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix and the Torch of Nike emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Polly Pain has on a sleeveless yellow tank top, purple short, pink sneakers, she has on large gold metal bands with purple gems on her biceps and thighs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with rainbow lights, flames, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames, rainbow lights, and stars. Suddenly, Polly Pain felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings also grew longer and bigger, Polly Pain has on her Ring of the Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone

of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Polly Pain's massive Polly Pain's Athletic Solar Flame Cosmic Greatsword of Athletic Solar Flame Phoenix Nike's Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and sunlight yellow energy, flames, rainbow lights, sports equipment, stars, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Polly Pain's Greek Athletic Olympic Solar Flame Nike Cosmic Greatsword of Greek Athletic Solar Flame Phoenix Nike's Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and purple etchings and a phoenix and the Greek Goddess of Victory, Nike, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with rainbow gems in their mouths and a large purple phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Polly Pain has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Polly Pain, Best Friend of Lynn Loud, Margo Roberts, and Paula Price, Member of The Gotham Royal York Roller Derby, Good Sportswoman and Talented Athlete, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Frejya Jordan of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters and The Miller Family, Emissary and Champion of Nike, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Light, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ポリー・ペイン、リン・ラウド、マーゴ・ロバーツ、ポーラ・プライスの親友、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・ローラー・ダービーのメンバー、優れたスポーツウーマンで才能あるアスリート、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下たち、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、愛情深いリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団とミラー家のフレイヤ・ジョーダンの破壊者、ナイキの使者でありチャンピオン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、マスター天のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、真の不滅の英雄、ラウドハウスの擁護者、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒門のマスター、火、光、星、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Polly Pain's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Polly Pain has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GREEK SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC NIKE SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEK SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC NIKE SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGELJUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEK SOLAR COSMIC ATHLETIC NIKE SOLAR FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Polly Pain's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Millers saw it, they went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Polly Pain fired a massive barrage of rainbow and sunlight yellow energy, flames, rainbow lights, sports equipment, stars, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Millers and they got hit hard and burned bad, they got back up, but now, they were extremely madder than ever and more insane.

Polly Pain: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Greek Athletic Cosmic Nike Solar Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Greek Solar Cosmic Athletic Solar Nike Solar Firestorm Phoenix Angel Love) Alright, now I'm ready to smash your faces in, you peach-crazed terrorists!

Girl Jordan: Ooh boy, when Polly Pain gets ready to rumble, you better watch out!

Lincoln: Yep.

Sunny Flare: Let me also join in as well, there's absolutely no way I'm going to be left out of the action.

Nico: You hear that? Your nightmare's just beginning!

Me: You peach-crazed pinheads are heading right back to prison!

Eli: But, not before we break every single bone in your bodies!

We were spewing threats at The Millers like crazy, and that made them get angrier than ever and they were already foaming at the mouth like rabid dogs!

Suddenly, Sunny Flare's moderate cerise eyes turned neon moderate cerise and she was surrounded by a grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy aura with stars, suns, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Sunny Flare's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Millers, she left grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy, stars, suns, light, shadows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Sunny Flare: There's absolutely no words that can describe how much I hate you so much, Millers, and Polly Pain was right about every single word she said about you. Now, it's high time we send you all right back to prison where you will never be free again!

Suddenly, Sunny Flare was surrounded by a massive vortex of grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy with stars, arrows, suns, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a indigo phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Millers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Sunny Flare's massive Sunny Flare's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy with stars, arrows, suns, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a indigo phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Millers: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A

MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SUNNY FLARE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SUNNY FLARE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Sunny Flare grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large moderate cerise orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has moderate cerise highlights in the bangs of her grayish mulberry hair with light raspberry streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon moderate cerise eyes with dark indigo eyeshadow and a grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy aura with stars, suns, shadows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and sun emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with moderate cerise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with indigo gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Sun, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with indigo gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Sub, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and indigo gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sunny Flare has on a sleeveless dark blue and red blouse with sparkles and dark blue inlay, dark blue pants with sparkles, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, suns, shadows, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a shadow lightning bolt. Suddenly, Sunny Flare felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light turquoisish gray angel wings with grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy tips on the large light turquoisish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long grayish mulberry tail with light raspberry streaks grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light turquoisish gray horn on her head. Sunny Flare has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate cerise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sunny Flare's massive Sunny Flare's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy, stars, suns, light, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunny Flare's Solar Sun Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Sun Solar Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with grayish mulberry gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, dark indigo blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark indigo gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with dark indigo gems for eyes and large unicorn head with moderate cerise gems for eyes and large dark indigo gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grayish mulberry gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with turquoise gems for the eyes and a large moderate rose gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and grayish mulberry Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a grayish mulberry kanji below the alicorn that said, "Sunny Flare, Alicorn Princess of Solar Shadowbolt Friendship Love, Former Student of Crystal Prep, Awesome Archer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The

Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Shadows, Sunlight, Magic, and Alicorns"

サニー・フレア、ソーラー・シャドウボルトのアリコーン・プリンセス、友情の愛、クリスタル・プレップの元生徒、素晴らしい射手、リンカーンの未来の愛する妻ラウド、宇宙666の大敵ライラ・ロッシ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、終末二十三の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、影、日光、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Sunny Flare's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sunny Glare has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUN LOVE SHADOWBOLT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SUNNY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SUNNY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SUNNY LOVE ALICORN

PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sunny Flare's Super Angel-Sun Love Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Millers saw it, they went at her to kill her, but Sunny Flare fired a massive barrage of grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy, stars, suns, light, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Millers and they crashed into another peach tree, and they got back up, but we made them even madder than ever.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Sunny Flare's transformed into her Super Angel-Sun Love Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you three tried to do to her, I'm gonna stuff a watermelon bomb down your throats!

Sunny Flare: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Solar Sun Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Solar Sun Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Now, that I'd like to see. Let's get them, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sunny Flare and Polly Pain, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I hope you've enjoyed your only moment for freedom because after this, you're heading right back to prison, and this time, you'll be rotting inside Solitary Confinement forever.

Lincoln, Sunny Flare, and Polly Pain went after The Millers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow and sunlight yellow energy, grayish mulberry and light raspberry energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Millers and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Polly Pain, and

Sunny Flare attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Millers even madder than ever.

Jeff Miller: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU… ! YOU… ! WE WILL KILL YOU, YOU ROYAL WOODS CHERRY EATING BLASPHEMERS!

The Millers ran at Lincoln, Polly Pain, and Sunny Flare and they were absolutely out of their minds, but Lincoln, Polly Pain, and Sunny Flare kicked The Millers right into another peach tree, and then, Lincoln grew three watermelon bombs and he did as he promised: he, Polly Pain, and Sunny Flare shoved them down their throats, and they ran back to us and as soon as they covered their ears!

KABOOM! KABOOM! KABOOM!

The watermelon bombs exploded, and The Millers screamed as they tried to get the watermelon out of their mouths and some of it even came out of their noses! GROSS!

Me: EW! That's just disgusting!

Nico: Ugh, now that's just gross on so many levels!

Then, Lincoln tied them up in gold spider silk straitjackets and sent them back to prison. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Sunny Flare, and Polly Pain holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Sunny Flare's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer grayish mulberry tail with light raspberry streaks, long light turquoisish gray horn, and massive light turquoisish gray angel wings wings are permanent, and Polly Pain's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Next time those clowns try to escape, they're going to be humiliation fodder!

Suddenly, Sunny Flare and Polly Pain felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Sunny Flare okay, Polly?

Polly Pain: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Sunny Flare: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave those peach-crazy terrorists the beatdown of their lives.

Nico: And that watermelon bomb trick you did, Lincoln, that was really hilarious!

Lincoln: They went through all that in prison, I figure I'd do the same.

Polly Pain: And like Nico said, if they try to escape again, they're humiliation fodder.

Sunny Flare: You got that right.

Nico: And based on that kind of behavior, it's not much longer before they get turned into humiliation fodder.

Suddenly, Sunny Flare wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sunny Flare's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sunny Flare sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Polly Pain wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Polly Pain's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, and Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Polly Pain sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Okay, we got The Millers taken care of. But, now comes the big challenge today and in the next few days on my rescue.

Liu Kang: Going after the Revenant versions of myself, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jackson, and Sub-Zero.

Ty: (Australian Accent) Is there a way to get them back to normal?

Raiden: There is a way. Normally, Quan Chi's death would make restoration impossible.

Jacqui Briggs: Dad, Sub-Zero, and Scorpion from the alternate timeline were restored thanks to you, Raiden. But, when Scorpion killed Quan Chi, that made restoring Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, and Jade impossible.

Lincoln: However, we've learned a lot about magic for years and I know just how we can break Quan Chi's curse, and I was preparing for this kind of scenario. But, we can't underestimate them, we're going to need all hands on deck.

Nico: I've already sent the alert to the rest of the team and The Masters of Evil, Lincoln. And they are pissed at Boss Cass for what he did.

Ty: (Australian Accent) And so are we.

Sly: (Australian Accent) We'll worry about him later, we've got to deal with the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero.

Me: Right.

Nico: Nice!

Me: That was awesome guys!

Sunny Flare: Thanks guys. It was fun.

Qin: Yep. Now we've seen the last of the Millers.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: If they try to escape and come after us again we'll make them into Humiliation Fodder.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Now for business.

Eli: Yep and we have a lot of Anothers. We have Another Prawn, Pirate Queen, Dennis, The Tickler, Lip Cervas, Filthy Phil, Le Spatula 3000, Nosferatu (SpongeBob), Gordon (SpongeBob), Old Man Jenkins (SpongeBob), SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Robot Sandy, Robot Patrick, Robo Plankton, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cutie Pie, Victor the Hugo, Hot Sauce Drop, Mantis Robot (SpongeBob), Sweaty Sock, Moldy Pizza, Rotten Fruit Raw Sewage Ball, Nasty Patty, Master Udon, Morrigan and Spymaster! (PANTS)

Me: WHOA! All mostly SpongeBob's enemies.

SpongeBob: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Eli: (PANTS) Someone get me some water!

Poliwag: On it!

Poliwag squirted water into Eli's mouth and he drank it all.

Poliwag stopped.

Eli: Ahh. Thanks Poliwag.

Poliwag: Anytime.

Maria: Who are we gonna call for this?

Me: Flynn McCallister, Vivi Nefertari, Heather Riley, Ophelia Nasturtium, Yumi Ratara, Catherine Torres, Olivia Gansley, Kai'sa, Zilius Zox, Natsume, Lion-O, Camille Poultria A.K.A. Sailor Poultry Prison, Mass Master, Future Lightspeed, Shinichi Saruhara, Majestic Red Dragon, Zoe Paleozoic, Toon Dark Magician, Yuriko Yamaguchi, Firestorm, Kaisa and Lin Chung.

Maria: WHOA!

Qin: COOL!

Shinichi: Since I'm already here that saved that trouble.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Oh and the Anothers minus Spymaster are all one person.

Xenia: Cool!

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so.

Then out of several elemental vortexes came said people.

Lion O: Hey, guys!

Me: Glad you all could make it.

Sailor Poultry Prison: Wow and on a planet of peaches! Amazing!

Mass Master: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Flynn McCallister: (Scottish Accent) This is gonna be awesome laddies.

Me: It sure is Flynn.

Nico: Yep.

Me: HERE THEY COME!

We saw Another Prawn, Pirate Queen, Dennis, The Tickler, Lip Cervas, Filthy Phil, Le Spatula 3000, Nosferatu (SpongeBob), Gordon (SpongeBob), Old Man Jenkins (SpongeBob), SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Robot Sandy, Robot Patrick, Robo Plankton, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cutie Pie, Victor the Hugo, Hot Sauce Drop, Mantis Robot (SpongeBob), Sweaty Sock, Moldy Pizza, Rotten Fruit Raw Sewage Ball, Nasty Patty, Master Udon and Morrigan!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Oh boy.

Another Dennis: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be out of this world fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue clothes and she had star wings and purple eyes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Space Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a star sword.

Me: (GASP!) Sirius Space!

Sirius Space: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Sirius is one of my friends from space camp and she is the embodiment of the Space Dopant.

Nico: Cool!

Laney: Wow that is awesome!

Nicole: Yeah! What powers can you do with that?

Sirius Space: I have the powers of all the stars and I can use the powers of the Nebulae, stars, Constellations, planets, galaxies and more.

Nicole: That is really cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: By the way is the Another Spymaster friendly or hostile?

Sirius Space: Friendly and she is someone that Aylene Carter and Littlefoot and friends know.

Me: Cool!

Aylene Carter: This will be awesome to see.

Me: Yep.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Sirius Space: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: FIRE!

We fired and blasted the Anothers and I caught all the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome.

Sirius Space: That was awesome!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER SPYMASTER!

Qin: WHOA! Another Spymaster!

Nico: Yep. This will be good.

Another Spymaster: (In a girls voice) I think it will be too.

Aylene Carter: (GASP) That voice!

Me: Is that!?

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had green eyes and had blue clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Jurassic Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt as well as the Jurassic Park Symbol too and she had a time stone necklace as well and in her hands was a Jurassic Sword.

Me: (GASP) Jenna Jurassic!

Jenna Jurassic: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Aylene Carter: Jenna!

Jenna Jurassic: Aylene!

They hugged.

Aylene Carter: It's so awesome to see you again.

Jenna Jurassic: Same here. Aylene and I have known each other since we were in kindergarten and we talked for a long time about dinosaurs and more.

Me: That is awesome. Also Jenna is a warrior of dinosaurs and she and I infiltrated rival Genetics Companies that Dr. John Hammond is familiar with and spied on them and we found out that they were making dinosaurs to sell on the worlds black market as weapons.

EVERYONE GASPED!

Nicole: That is not good!

Eli: No kidding!

Me: Yep but we stopped them.

Jenna Jurassic: That was so fun.

Spymaster: You have the makings of an awesome spy Jenna.

Jenna Jurassic: Thanks.

Me: Also she is the Embodiment of the Jurassic Dopant.

Nicole: Wow! That is awesome!

Philip: It sure is! What powers do you have as a result of that?

Jenna Jurassic: I have the powers of all the Dinosaurs ever known and I can also summon all kinds of dinosaurs to help me.

Me: COOL!

Nico: That is amazing!

Jenna Jurassic: I can even go to the Great Valley and talk to all kinds of creatures there and I even know dinosaurs that appeared in many parts of the world. I even went to Isla Sorna and I can talk to the dinosaurs that are there. I know many kinds there.

Eli: That is so cool!

Jenna Jurassic: That sure is cool!

Me: Yep. You would love meeting all the dinosaurs we have over in Paleozoic World. We built that park after Isla Nublar suffered a massive 1815 Tambora Eruption and sunk into the ocean.

Qin: That was awful.

Jenna Jurassic: I heard all about that! That was awful!

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Jenna Jurassic: Well he didn't promise me anything. I escaped to the Great Valley before he said anything.

Me: Very crafty.

Aylene Carter: It sure is. He should never underestimate someone that knows all about the Time Stone.

Me: We actually went to the Great Valley Many times before.

Littlefoot: It's true and it's really awesome having J.D. and friends all with us to help us.

Ducky: Oh yes yes yes.

Petrie: It fun.

Me: Yep.

Jenna Jurassic: That is awesome and it's awesome that you are with everyone now Littlefoot.

Littlefoot: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Sorry we have to fight like this though Jenna.

Jenna Jurassic: I know.

She turned into Another Spymaster!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Here comes awesome! (ACTIVATES SPYMASTER AND MORRIGAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

he fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES ACROBAT OF THE LUCK AND IMPOSTRA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy waves and blasted her all over.

Maria: Taste the Undead! (ACTIVATES EAGLE DEADMAN AND OWL ORPHNOCH'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Natalee: This will be awesome! (ACTIVATES MORRIGAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy waves and blasted her down.

Then Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Haze Shenron, Paradox Roidmude, Plantimals and Fu (DBXV) came.

Nico: Cool team Billy!

Billy Numerous: Thanks Nico! Y'all will love seeing what they can do!

Me: Cool!

?: Lets pound some bad guys!

Then we saw a Guts Man!

Me: Whoa! Guts Man!

Guts Man 2: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome!

Nico: Gia Guts!? Whoa!

She hurled a boulder and smashed down Another Spymaster and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. I brought Jenna over.

Me: That was awesome.

Guts Man 2: I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Peek at her and I'll gouge your eyes out!

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: This is gonna hurt.

Guts Man 2: I know.

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and doubled over in pain!

She screamed in agony.

Gia Guts: IT HURTS SO MUCH!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She was back to normal and had brown hair and red eyes and had a muscle arm flexing emblazoned in the middle of her forehead. She was naked.

Gia Guts: (GROANS) That hurt like hell. (Sees herself) GAH! (COVERS HERSELF) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade went and gave her new clothes. They gave her awesome red sports clothes.

Varie: There.

She saw herself.

Gia Guts: Cool! I look great!

Varie: You sure do.

Natilee: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gia Guts: When I was in the state weightlifting competition and I lifted over 75,000 pounds of weight.

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! You must be really strong.

Nico: She was born with amazing superhuman strength.

Me: Wow! That is amazing.

Gia Guts: Yep.

Nico: I'd hug you but you'd crush me.

Gia Guts: I know. But I missed you Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Nico kissed her instead.

Gia Guts: Aww.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Ariel, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, and Alice Liddell are heading to Syria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're going to deal with the first of Quan Chi's revenants: the revenant version of Liu Kang, and we're going to break Quan Chi's curse on him and free him.

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Syria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're also going to deal with the first of Quan Chi's revenants: the revenant version of Liu Kang, and we're going to break Quan Chi's curse on him and free him.

Vypra: I can't believe Boss Cass did this! He's one dead cassoway after we get done freeing and purifying the Revenants.

Cassie Cage: We can't make any mistakes when dealing with him, after Shinnok got killed by Raiden in the alternate timeline, Liu Kang and Kitana's revenants became the new rulers of The Netherrealm and Liu Kang's revenant became further corrupted by Shinnok's influence and he's far more powerful.

Me: Damn.

Nico: We really can't underestimate him now.

Lincoln: That's right. Although Shinnok's dark influence and Quan Chi's curse stoked his desire for revenge against Lord Raiden, Kronika's lies made it even more worse than ever. He needs to be stopped and purified of the curse for good.

Ariel: There's no doubt we need to save him, and I think this may call for you to use your Hero form you showed us yesterday.

Lincoln: Exactly what I was thinking.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Electro: Whoa, so that's his new Hero Form he showed yesterday.

Girl Jordan: That's right.

Lincoln: Alright, now let's go after Liu Kang's revenant.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful fire angel wings and Fire Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, black stockings, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, flames, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Pridelands and in her right hand is the Bond of The Blaze Keyblade.

And the second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and she's dressed in a sleeveless red crop top, red skirt with the symbol of Bush Rescue on it, red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with boomerangs, darkness, hellfire, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Bush Rescue, in her hand is the Devil Sword Dante, and with them are the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Arlea Axel, Keyblade Knight of The Pride Lands and Embodiment of Axel, The Flurry of 8 Dancing Flames.

Ty: (Australian Accent) And Darcy Minjarra, The Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers.

Arlea Axel: That's right, and we got the girls away from that murderous piece of crap.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) And Boss Cass ran off like the coward he is. I knew he was behind this!

?: RAIDEN!

We then saw our target, the Revenant version of Liu Kang, and he was out for Raiden's head.

Sylvester: Oh boy, here he comes now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I knew he'd come as soon as he saw Lord Raiden. But, we still need to take him down, come on, everyone!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-

Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Ariel and her team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze

Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Revenant version of Liu Kang, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied him up, and then, he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Revenant Liu Kang and purified him freeing him of Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's dark influence. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Alternate Liu Kang: W-what happened?

Liu Kang explained everything to his alternate self, and he was horrified by what he'd done.

Alternate Liu Kang: I can't believe what I'd done. I let my anger blind me and stain my honor, I had turned against my own comrades and cost them their lives, and I betrayed Lord Raiden and the Elder

Gods. I am filled with so much regret.

Lincoln: This wasn't your fault, it was Kronika's lies along with the dark actions of Quan Chi, Shinnok, and Shao Kahn from your timeline that this happened to you.

Alternate Liu Kang: But, still, what I'd done can never be forgotten. (To Liu Kang) There is something I need you to do, Liu Kang: I need you to assimilate me. You'll not only have my powers, but you'll also have knowledge on all of Kronika's plans as well. This is the only way I can redeem myself.

Liu Kang: I understand.

Liu Kang went up to his alternate self and he placed his hand on his head, and then, Alternate Liu Kang glowed with bright green light as he was assimilated into Liu Kang and he assimilated all his alternate self's powers and knowledge. Suddenly, a massive tornado of orange fire and blue fire exploded out of him and surrounded him, and two dragons of orange and blue fire flew around the vortex. Then, the vortex faded, and Liu Kang emerged.

But, he underwent quite a powerful transformation: he now had glowing neon blue dragon and cloud tattoos on his arms, stomach, and chest, necklace of blue prayer beads, black and blue pants, boots, and hat with the White Lotus symbol on his back, and he also now has massive black angel wings with red and blue tips on the black feathers.

Nico: That was incredible!

Lincoln: Liu Kang assimilated his purified alternate self, and assimilated all his alternate self's powers and knowledge.

Liu Kang: Yes, and I've also acquired the locations of the other Revenants.

Ty: (Australian Accent) Boss Cass may have had everything planned out, but now, we'll be able to put a stop to the other Revenants.

Sly: (Australian Accent) And free them from Shinnok's influence and

Quan Chi's curse.

Lincoln: That's exactly right. (To Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra) And it's so good to see you both again, Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra.

Arlea Axel: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Arlea.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) It's been seven years since we last met, mate. And it's also good to see my two favorite Tasmanian Tigers again.

Ty: (Australian Accent) Too right, Darcy.

Lincoln went up to Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra and he hugged her, and Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Arlea Axel: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) Too right. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these two sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, the first girl is Arlea Axel, Keyblade Knight of The Pride Lands and Embodiment of Axel, The Flurry of 8 Dancing Flames, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of fire and she's a very good friend of Simba and his friends, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Scar for killing Mufasa along with his wife Zira, and she wants nothing more than to kill them both and send them straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Arlea also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Axel and she wants to make sure they all pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Michelle Emperyous: You got that right, and she came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: And the second girl is Darcy Minjarra, The Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers, she's my Guardian Angel from Burramudgee, Australia, the world of Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, she's a member of Bush Rescue and an old friend of Ty and his friends and she goes and rescues people in need and whenever an emergency comes up, and she, Ty, Sly, and Shazza have more than once dealt many dangerous blows to Boss Cass and his minions, and here's a secret: Darcy had a rare and fatal blood disease when she was born, but she was saved when the doctors did a blood transfusion, but what the doctors didn't know was that the blood they used for her risky operation was the blood of a thousand powerful demon lords from The Underworld, the transfusion was a success and not only did she undergo a very powerful transformation, but that powerful demon blood completely changed her physiology forever: she was reborn as a very powerful god-like demon and she acquired her own version of the Devil Sword Dante along with red and black angel wings growing and sprouting out from her back and very powerful god-like abilities and powers over darkness and hellfire, she became faster, stronger, and more powerful than ever. Boss Cass and his minions were extremely afraid of her even before she'd received that blood transfusion, and now, they became even more afraid of her because one wrong move and Boss Cass and his minions were a one-way trip straight to Hell. She moved to Royal Woods and she met me when we were seven years old, and she'd defended me with a fierce passion from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and all of Lincoln's enemies, and she got along well with mt nice sisters and parents, she especially got along well with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club when they found out about her secret, and she hates Chandler with a bloody passion especially when she found out about what he did in making that deal with The Devil seven years ago, she hates it when some people make deals with The Devil because in the end, no matter what, The Devil will come for their soul. She swore to fight against The Devil and his minions despite being a powerful demon herself, but Ty and the others knew of it, and they swore to keep it a secret especially from that crime lord cassowary, Boss Cass.

Nico: Whoa!

Ty: (Australian Accent) No one would ever want to mess with her, because the only thing awaiting them is death by her hand.

Sly: (Australian Accent) She killed a lot of Boss Cass' minions, it wasn't pretty.

Lincoln: Yeah, it sure wasn't, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Arlea Axel in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln went up to and hugged Darcy Minjarra in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Arlea Axel: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra's necks with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, mate, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra.

Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes and they then pounced on Lincoln and they proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The fifteen girls are Ema Sanada, Espresso Sabatini, Funako Chiba, Haruna Takasaki, Hikari Satake, Kageko Satake, Kotoko Yotsuya, Li Meng Meng, Misao Yaguruma, Nanashi, Nogiku Nago, Nozomi Takasaki, Quin, Saori Aso, and Septem from The Story of 15 Beautiful Girls Adrift.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ema Sanada, Espresso Sabatini, Funako Chiba, Haruna Takasaki, Hikari Satake, Kageko Satake, Kotoko Yotsuya, Li Meng Meng, Misao Yaguruma, Nanashi, Nogiku Nago, Nozomi Takasaki, Quin, Saori Aso, and Septem from The Story of 15 Beautiful Girls Adrift.

Ed Cowart: Ooh boy, Lincoln, this new set of girls you just rescued are extremely hot.

Lincoln: Ed, you better watch it. Are you girls okay?

Ema Sanada: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ema Sanada and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Revenant Liu Kang, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The

Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's

loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with

angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ema Sanada: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ema Sanada: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ema Sanada, Espresso Sabatini, Funako Chiba, Haruna Takasaki, Hikari Satake, Kageko Satake, Kotoko Yotsuya, Li Meng Meng, Misao Yaguruma, Nanashi, Nogiku Nago, Nozomi Takasaki, Quin, Saori Aso, and Septem with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we took down the first of the Revenants of Quan Chi.

Maria: We've taken down Liu Kang's revenant, and without him leading, they'll have no leadership.

Nico: But, they're still just as dangerous as ever.

Me: Yeah, and Liu Kang's revenant was really that dangerous, but we stopped him and Lincoln freed and purified him, and Liu Kang assimilated his alternate self acquiring his powers and knowledge.

Raiden: Now, we know the locations of the other Revenants, and it won't be long before we fight them in the days to come.

Jacqui Briggs: We'll save them, except for Kabal's revenant, he's getting The Black Gates.

Lincoln: No question about it, he's just as bad as the one we dealt with on Shang Tsung's island.

Me: Death made him even worse.

Nico: Once a criminal always a criminal.

---

After purifying Revenant Liu Kang and Liu Kang assimilated him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Arlea Axel: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Arlea Axel: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Darcy, Arlea, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Arlea Axel: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln, Darcy, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Lake Huron for a beach date. But, then, we had a run-in with a bunch of hulking musclebound beach bullies who tried to attack us in a surprise ambush, but we anticipated the attack, and Lincoln being much taller, much bigger, much imposing, intimidating, and extremely stronger than them beat them all to a pulp. Then, he grabbed the leader of the group and made him spill the beans, and we soon found out the mastermind behind sending them at us was that control freak Alpha Bitch, Lori!

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) I blasted the bloke out with a blast of demonic energy, and then, Lincoln put her in a dark energy prison, and she literally freaked out and went ballistic in there. But, we already told the rest of the family of what Lori did and she got her butt grounded for eighteen weeks and sent to Aunt Ruth's. It turns out she planned the attack to happen by hearing the info from that belching farting animal, Lynn, and Lori wanted them all dead including Ronnie Anne and Girl Jordan.

Nico: (ENRAGED VOICE) WHAT?!

Me: We were told all that after Lori got sent to Aunt Ruth's, oh and as for those hulking musclebound beach bullies, turns out they had criminal records that were extensive and they're a bunch of thugs working for a drug dealer, so Lincoln bit them on the neck and sucked out their blood and massive muscle mass, and he also absorbed them into his body by sprouting out Cell's tail and he stung them on the chest with the stinger and absorbed them until their swim trunks were left.

Varie: That explained how and why Lincoln was much bigger in muscle mass and even more stronger and that explained what happened to him when Darla told her story.

Luna: We eventually knew the reasons why: and who were behind that.

Nico: I forgot to ask, did Lynn get grounded for assisting Lynn?

Lincoln: She sure did with me grabbing her and throwing her in a metal container, and she was so scared seeing me even more taller, bigger, and stronger than her.

Luna: She almost peed her shorts, but it was worth it seeing the fear on her face.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora are heading to Ripple Field. But, they're not the only ones, Clyde and Selina Kyle A.K.A. Catwoman (DC Superhero Girls 2019) are also joining in as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Clyde was dressed in dark blue swim trunks, sandals, and he has his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Selina Kyle A.K.A. Catwoman (DC Superhero Girls 2019) was dressed in a two-piece black bikini, and Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ninjini: Wow, so this is Ripple Field, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ninjini, and it's perfect for our first date.

Clyde: You said it, buddy. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, Aurora, Clyde and Selina Kyle A.K.A. Catwoman (DC Superhero Girls 2019) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and Selina Kyle A.K.A. Catwoman (DC Superhero Girls 2019) got a massive blush on her face when she saw Clyde lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Clyde went up to Selina Kyle A.K.A. Catwoman (DC Superhero Girls 2019) and he hugged her, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs the same with Clyde.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Ripple Field, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora are in your harem.

Spyro: We knew that Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora had feelings for Lincoln years ago, and it was only a matter of time before they joined his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ninjini, Gearshift, Tuff Luck, Head Rush, Knight Mare, Stormblade, Splat, Nightfall, Golden Queen, Bad Juju, Ember, Tidepool, Barbella, Boom Bloom, and Aurora, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates.

Yamcha: And that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost

his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy Adventure.

Nico: Next is Sand Spiral Galaxy.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That one is a tricky one.

Nico: Yep.

Takanuva: Me and Sora will go with.

Sora: We sure will.

Nico: Cool!

They went into the Simulator and Nicole Activated it and they were at SAND SPIRAL GALAXY,

Sora: Wow! This is gonna be tough.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) You just have to get to the star in the middle at the very end. But it's not easy. You have have to get through the bottle and out the other side to get to it.

Nico: Oh boy.

Takanuva: Lets go then.

Sora: Yeah.

They went through the bottle

They got to the back of the bottle and saw the star on a ball in the middle of a spinning ring set.

Nico: There's the ball.

Takanuva: Yep.

Nico: So, who do you think we'll find here? Another Robot Master Gene Slammer? Or an Embodiment of a Ranger team?

Sora: Embodiment of a Ranger Team.

Nico: Same there.

?: You mean me then?

They saw a girl with red hair and she had blue eyes and had red angel wings and had red clothes and a tiara with the symbol for the

Gorengers on it from 1975 and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Gloria Gorenger: Gloria Gorenger - Embodiment of The Gorengers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Gloria!

Gloria Gorenger: Same to you Nico.

Sora: We'll have to talk more later. Goombas dead ahead!

Gloria Gorenger: I got this.

She fired yellow energy waves and blasted some of them.

Nico: Awesome!

Sora and Takanuva fired waves of light and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: (gets out Spymaster and Red X's Ridewatches) Have some of this!

Nico activated them and fired waves of lasers and blasted the goombas.

Nico: Go for the star!

Takanuva: You got it!

Sora and Takanuva went for the star and they got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Gloria Gorenger: That was fun!

Nico: Yep!

They high five.

Takanuva: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Gloria Gorenger: Well I am the embodiment of the very first Super Sentai Team from Japan. I am also the destroyer of the forces of

The Black Cross Führer who is the leader of the Black Cross Army. My mission like the Gorengers is to destroy the forces of the Black Cross Army.

Nico: Cool!

Gloria Gorenger: Also I like to have ramen contests and I love my ramen EXTRA MEATY. Especially with this.

She pulled out a poster of a MASSIVE huge bowl of ramen called the SUPER MEATY RAMENZILLA.

Nico: Whoa the Super Meaty Ramenzilla! That is the biggest and most meatiest bowl of ramen in the world.

Gloria Gorenger: Yep. And I ate that bowl 10 times. Won every time.

Nico: Wow!

Sora: That is awesome!

Gloria Gorenger: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Gloria Gorenger: I would be honored.

We left the simulator and we were watching TV.

Later the Mascots were heading out and they had awesome medieval costumes on.

Leeli: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: We're going to the Renaissance Fair.

Me: COOL! We'll go too.

I spun around and I was in Medieval Norse Warrior Clothes.

Nico: Nice!

I also had a Norse Valknut tattoo on my arm.

Me: What do you think?

Nico: Cool!

Me: I am Sir Thunderrock, Champion of Strength.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) That is an amazing costume lad.

Me: Thanks Rockhoof.

Nico: we'll all go get into our costumes.

We went and did so.

We were ready. Nico was dressed like Captain Jack Sparrow!

Nico: Now this is awesome!

Girl Jordan: Let's get going!

We were off to the Renaissance Fair.

---

We arrived and we were at the Renaissance Fair of Michigan.

Me: Boy this is awesome!

Lola: Look at all the people here! Perfect for princesses.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Sideways: Where should we check out first?

Nico: The swords for me.

Me: I'm hitting the games.

I pointed to the Vegetable Justice Game.

Nico: Nice.

Poromon: I'll play too.

Me: Okay.

I was playing Vegetable Justice and I hit the man 5 times in a row! EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR THAT!

Nico looked at all the amazing swords and they were amazing.

May got cinnamon roasted almonds.

Maria got amazing jewelry.

We all got awesome food and yes Poromon and the mascots got beer.

Tara participated in an awesome jousting match with M.O.E. Member SIR BUTCHALOT!

She won by smashing him off his horse! She had awesome ROCK Armor on!

Beast Boy: Go Tara!

Sir Butchalot: And who are you young lady?

Tara: Call me Dame Tara of the Markovian Volcano.

Sir Butchalot: Cool name. Bring it on babe.

Tara: Don't call me babe.

Then they went at each other and then…

KRASMASH!

She knocked him right off his horse and smashed him down!

Tara: YEAH!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Me: That was awesome!

Beast Boy: WOOHOO!

Me: Jousting has been very popular since 1,500 years ago.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: How's the beer, Poromon?

Poromon: Good!

Laney: The Turkey Legs here are great.

Nico: They sure are.

Girl Jordan: This is always fun coming here.

Poromon drank the beer.

Poromon: Ahh. (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny.

Me: I miss the Pokemon Gene-slammer finding.

Nico: It was fun while it lasted.

Xenia: I know.

Nico: But the Robot Master Gene Slammer finding is just beginning

Me: Yep.

Qin: We got all the time in the world for that.

Swerve: Don't forget the Ranger team Embodiments

Nico: True.

Qin: But it will be fun doing all those.

Xenia: It sure will.

We later went got back home and were back in our normal clothes.

Azula: Lola, who else is getting a time to shine with you?

Lola: Shane, Dan, Kai, 2012 Leo, Kouta, and Artha.

Me: Awesome!

Camie: Cool choices.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: This will be fun.

The previous group came.

Wiggum: Can me, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Selma & Patty, Krusty, Cargill, Rich Texan, Skinner and Comic Book Guy go with you guys?

Legs: It's nice to meet the embodiment of the Gorengers.

Selma: And the Gene Slammer of Guts Man.

Gloria Gorenger: Same here.

Gia Guts: It's awesome to meet you guys too.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Lola: Yep.

Wiggum: Cool.

Nelson: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Bomb Man next.

Me: Whoa explosive.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep and I'm hoping for the Embodiment of JAKQ next.

Lola: Ooh a Royal Flush of Power.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yep.

Gloria Gorenger: That will be awesome.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The next piece of The Tablet is located on Ultimate Earth, and it's in the hands of Ultimate Carnage which is really a clone of Gwen Stacy.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man!

Girl Jordan: So, the time has finally come. (Sighs) I knew it, this needs to be done, Gwen Stacy will be freed, but Carnage will die!

Lincoln: We can't underestimate this version of Carnage though, this one has the ability to drain the life force of its victims, and with the fragment of the Tablet in its body, who knows what it can do.

Me: Good question.

Suddenly, the spell that was used during the battle against the resurrected Werecats came back once more but even more stronger than ever!

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Remember the spell we used to protect ourselves from the resurrected Werecats, now it's come back in response to Ultimate Carnage's power to drain the life force of its victims.

Nico: So, we've got ourselves the advantage over it. That monster's going down and the clone of Gwen Stacy will be freed.

Me: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone

else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Vholran Igniseri, one of the two main antagonists (alongside the Great Spirit of Rena) and the final antagonist of Tales of Arise, and he's coming to kill us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone I certainly don't like at all: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Vholran Igniseri, that hegemonic knight, and he's coming to kill us all and rule the world.

Nicole: Ugh, not that asshole! But, you shouldn't underestimate him, he's quick on his feet and has quick reflexes along with being a skilled swordsman and he has mastery over Water-elemental astral energy, using it to cast high-powered arts and enhance his blows with ice, and he also has sovereign powers, but he winds up trading most of his agility to use more Dark-elemental attacks, as well as even stronger manifestations of ice and other elemental attacks.

Serenity Serenade: So, when things start to get rough for him, he'll use his dark elemental attacks but sacrifice his agility, which is something we'll use to our advantage.

Nico: With gaining strength, he develops a weakness, that's right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Ultimate Earth and free Gwen Stacy's clone and destroy Ultimate Carnage and get the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting out of this, Ultimate Carnage, we're freeing Gwen Stacy's clone, destroying you, and claiming the next fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos, and once we get done with him, you're next, Vholran Igniseri.

Serenity Serenade: You're not getting out of this, you hegemonic son of a bitch, we'll put you down for good and make you suffer, but that'll be for after we destroy Ultimate Carnage.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Ultimate Earth to retrieve the next piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos, free Gwen Stacy's clone, and destroy Ultimate Carnage, and once we get done with that bastard, Lincoln and Serenity Serenade are going to destroy Vholran Igniseri.

We were off to the Ultimate Spiderman Universe.

---

We arrived in the Ultimate Spiderman Universe.

Me: We're here.

Lola: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be somewhat like in the comic books.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will be.

Girl Jordan: I have a feeling this is gonna be brutal.

Lola: (we entered the Ultimate Triskelion) HELLOOOOOO! Is anyone home?! It's the girl scouts! I know you don't know most of us, but we kinda need your help saving the universe!

We carefully walk through the front yard leading to an entrance, taking note that the place seems completely abandoned. Everything is quiet. Too quiet for what supposed to be the world's greatest military force that houses hundreds of specially trained SHIELD agents that can take on almost anything. For no one around is a big sign something happened, and it's not good.

Louie: No one's home.

Me: Yeah it's like they left. Weird.

Ultimate Spiderman: (swings around building above us) Great. Just great. I figure, why not swing by the Triskelion and see if we can get some help from Nick Fury or any of his S.H.I.E.L.D. agents… and this is what we find?

He lands before a hole alongside us into the building that was blown open from an explosion of some kind.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Where did this hole come from? Was there a prison breakout?

Me: Looks like it.

We carefully enter through the destroyed hole into the Triskelion.

Ultimate Spiderman: (getting a bad feeling) Either something really big happened here, or Nick Fury has terrible taste in decoration.

While walking through a hallway deeper in the building, Anakin grunts in pain from suffering a small headache.

Me: Anakin?

Ahsoka: Master Skywalker?

Obi Wan: Anakin, are you okay?

Anakin: I'm fine, but it's weird. I'm sensing the fragment here in the Triskelion.

Me: I feel it too.

Lola: SHIELD found a fragment? That makes things easier.

Anakin: Maybe, but, something's different. I'm sensing its energy spread throughout the facility, and it feels… mutated somehow.

Lola: What does that mean?

Me: I don't know. But I'm getting a really bad feeling about this.

Security Voice: Prisoner 900M has escaped holding. All available security units to Prison level.

Lola: Prisoner 900M?

Me: Uh oh.

Ultimate Spidey: In the entire history of having bad feelings, the one I'm having right now is the worst.

Nico: What is it?

Our questions are answered in ways none of us expected when we entered a control room. The moment we walked inside, Spider-Man suddenly stops in his tracks in horrified shock from what he found.

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh no. No, no, no.

Lola: Pete, what's wrong?

What we saw was hard for us to describe as we too quickly became frozen in horrified shock from what we're staring at.

Lola: Wha… What in the… What is…

Lola doesn't know what to say, and you can't blame her when we're staring at numerous husks of dead SHIELD agents scattered around the room with some entangled by mysterious red webbing.

WE GASPED!

Nico: These are SHIELD agents. What happened…? It looks like something DRAINED the life outta them.

I went over to them.

Me: Good god! Totally drained! Almost mummified!

Ultimate Spiderman seems to be only one who truly recognizes the immense danger we had the unfortunate timing to get involved.

Ultimate Spiderman: I've seen this before… this red goop… bodies drained to husks… (knows who caused this) There's only one thing that could do this. One thing…

Lola: What is it?

Suddenly, a frightening monstrous roar echoes throughout the building that quickly got us to put up their guard.

WE GASPED!

Me: What the fuck was that!?

Nico: Was that a monster?

Girl Jordan: It's Carnage!

Lola: Spiderman, what's going on? Just WHAT are we dealing with?

Spiderman doesn't want to talk about it as this is a mess that's personal to him, but he knows if we want to survive the coming carnage, we needed to know who and what we're up against.

Ultimate Spiderman: What I'm about to tell you isn't easy for me to say… You know this black suit I'm wearing?

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We do.

Ultimate Spiderman: There's another one just like it created from a sample of my own blood, infused with the chemicals from my father's research on this suit. Born from it is a red parasitic monster that consumes others to sustain itself like a vampire.

Lola: A red parasitic monster… (eyes widen) Oh god no… Carnage… You mean Carnage exist in this universe?

Girl Jordan: OH MAN!

Ultimate Spiderman: If that's what you call him, yeah.

Commander Mars: So that freak we heard screaming was Carnage? Not good at all. Carnage is probably THE worst serial killer in the world! He's a pure psychopath, and the guy behind the suit isn't any sweeter, Cletus Kasady. He's the one who ruined Girl Jordan's life. Is he Carnage in this universe too?

Ultimate Spiderman: No. Though Kasady in this world got thrown in the prison here for trying to blow up an orphanage a few days ago.

Me: That motherfucking dirtbag shitstain!

Ultimate Spiderman: I know. This is where things get a little complicated. The one wearing that suit is a good friend of mine… Gwen Stacy.

WE GASPED!

Lola: Gwen?! She's ALIVE in this universe, as Carnage?!

Ultimate Spiderman: Not exactly. It's actually a clone of Gwen wearing the suit. The original was that monster's first victim! (to Girl Jordan) So if you think Carnage ruined your life, you haven't even begun to imagine what he did to mine!

Loa: Oh no… I'm so sorry…

Girl Jordan: Oh man! That is horrible!

Nico: So in this universe, Carnage was created from your DNA and is bonded to a clone of your dead best friend? That's just… just… SICK beyond words!

Me: That is beyond fucked up! WHAT THE FUCK WAS SHIELD THINKING DOING THAT!?

Ultimate Spiderman: Believe me, out of all my enemies, I feel the most responsible for this monster. We have to stop him before he destroys the entire Triskelion.

Me: Lets go!

Girl Jordan: I GOT TO SAVE HER FAST! IT WILL KILL HER!

Me: Lets go stop her!

Ultimate Spiderman leads us down a wrecked hallway carefully so they won't get potentially ambushed by Carnage.

Ultimate Spiderman: Okay. Keep it together.

A dying SHIELD agent suddenly screams while being thrown bloody at a window we were walking past in the hallway. We shout from the jumpscare, thankful the dead body didn't break through the glass.

Eddy: I'm not freaking out. I'm not freaking out.

Me: Keep it together!

Things get even creepier after we walked out of the hallway. We stand on a ledge above a large room that has been filled with dead SHIELD bodies, leaving us horrifyingly disgusted.

Me: WHAT A MESS!

Ultimate Spiderman: My god… It's a massacre. (to us) Even any of you want to vomit, go ahead. I won't judge you.

Twilight and friends HURLED THEIR GUTS OUT!

Twilight and friends: (PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM)

Luna: (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Lola: Gwen really did this? Even if she is a clone, is there no way to reach her?

Ultimate Spiderman: I wish. C'mon, we gotta keep moving. There's no helping them anymore.

He jumps down the ledge before us. We pass by the corpses on the floor that makes us sick to the stomach with every one we see as we walk by them. But midway over to a door, Peter has his head buzzing like mad because his spider-sense detects something, and it seems to be coming from the twitching corpses that should be dead.

Ultimate Spiderman: This shouldn't be possible…

We looked and saw the supposedly dead SHIELD agents slowly rise from the floor, making weird moans as all of them start moving towards us.

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING SHITWADS!?

Fat Tony: Zombies?! How are they standing on two feet again?! They should be DEAD?!

Ultimate Spiderman: I don't know! The red goop must've brought them back to life! That doesn't make any sense!

Lola: We can discuss the science later, Peter! We need to take them out and put them back to rest!

Ultimate Spiderman: No need to tell me twice!

Ultimate Spiderman used a charge attack on several zombies involving black spikes coming out of him.

I fired a massive blast of fire and it hit all the zombies and incinerated them all in an insant and Lola did the same to them too.

Nico: Try your rage mode to knock them back!

Ultimate Spiderman: Okay!

He went rage and bashed and pulverized them!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Top this!

I then clapped my hands and released a MASSIVE AND POWERFUL MACH 30 SONIC BOOM! AND BLEW THE CARNAGE ZOMBIES APART INTO OBLIVION!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: AWESOME!

In the next room, there's another zombie horde waiting for us, much to their annoyance.

Lola: Aw great. More?!

Me: They're like cockroaches!

Shane: Hey, there's someone else here!

Female Scientist: Get away from me! Please! Please…

Me: I see her!

She traps herself in a room as she's frightened for her life, but the zombies start to attack the door repeatedly to break in and kill her.

Ultimate Spiderman: Hang on!

I fired a massive blast of fire and incinerated the zombie.

We opened the door.

Me: It's okay we're here to help.

Female Scientist: WHEW! Thank you! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: It's safe now. You can come out.

The woman nods as she can see the zombies have been killed again and opens the door to personally thank us.

Female Scientist: Thank you.

Ultimate Spiderman :You mind explaining what the hell is goin' on?

Female Scientist: Carnage.

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah, that much we got.

Me: That much we saw.

Female Scientist: No, that red monster, the clone, that's what we call him: Prisoner 900M, case designate 'Carnage'. He escaped while, uh, we were studying him. I managed to lock him out of here, but then the agents he killed somehow… re-animated themselves…

Ultimate Spiderman: He never had that kind of power before. Tell me this doesn't have anything to do with him being exposed to a mystical fragment.

Female Scientist: My god. How did you know?

Ultimate Spiderman: You stupid…

Lola: What is WRONG with you people?! There's a girl bonded to that monster! Why would you do that?!

Female Scientist: We had to risk it! I know Director Fury wouldn't have approved! But the energy readings we got when the two were in proximity suggested-.

Maria: Oh, great! Ultimate Fury doesn't even know about this!

Me: Oh boy!

Ultimate Spiderman: Just. Open. The fucking. Door.

The scientist knows better than to continue arguing with us and quickly turns to the terminal to open the door that'll lead them to Carnage.

Female Sceintist: You're -? Wait - you people are going in there after it? Why?

Ultimate Spiderman: Because great power comes with great responsibility. Something you wouldn't understand.

Girl Jordan: I hate all versions of Carnage more than all life itself!

Female Scientist: Why?

Girl Jordan: Because that monster RUINING MY FUCKING LIFE! And I vowed to KILL ALL VERSIONS of Carnage!

Me: Ma'am you need to get out of this place and get to safety.

Female Scientist: Right.

We rush into the next room where Carnage is in. But not before Sinestro punches the scientist in the face, knocking her to the

ground.

Sinestro: Just so we're clear, all the damage Carnage does and all the lives he ends is because of you and your scientists!

Me: Was that necessary Sinestro?

Sinestro: Sorry.

I picked her up and beamed her to the infirmary.

Once inside, we see CLETUS KASADY A.K.A. CARNAGE! But it wasn't him. It was actually Gwen Stacy A.K.A. Ultimate Carnage is in the middle of draining the remaining lifeforce of a SHIELD agent with his back tendrils.

Patty: That thing definitely looks like Carnage. A pure monster, no matter the dimension.

Before we could think about fighting Carnage, a new player shows up from another door to assist. A large silver-colored, humanoid battle robot specifically programmed to fight monsters like Carnage.

We saw that they were SPIDER SLAYER ROBOTS!

Lola: What's that?

Ultimate Spiderman: That looks like a newer version of SHIELD's Spider-Slayer robots.

Lola: SHIELD created Spider-Slayers? To what? Kill you?

Ultimate Spidey: My relationship with SHIELD is strained at best!

Spider-Slayer Mark II: Symbiotic presence detected! Purge protocol engaged!

It confronts Carnage with its flamethrower to burn it alive, screaming in agony

Ultimate Spiderman: What the-!?

The red monster couldn't handle the heat anymore and flees through an open door while growling at us.

Me: Oh Growl yourself!

Ultimate Spiderman: Hey, all right! Score one for the flamey robot thing.

Me: Fire is one of its weaknesses.

His spider-sense kicked in about the robot now having its sensors targeted on him, or more specifically the black suit he's bonded to,

Ultimate Spiderman: Whuh-oh!

Me: UH OH!

Spider-Slayer Mark II: Parasitic organism detected! Purge protocol engaged!

Ed: Who's he talking about?!

Eddy: Spider-Man, you idiot! He's wearing a symbiote too, remember?!

Ultimate Spiderman: I knew this black suit was a bad idea!

Lola: Wait, this is a good thing!

Ultimate Spiderman: How is this a good thing?! I'm about to be barbecued!

Lola: No. It's targeted on you but not us, because we're not bonded to a symbiote. Meaning it won't bat an eye while we trash it into scrap!

Lola delivers a powerful right swing on the slayer's back, damaging it. And as she suspected, the slayer continues to ignore her for the symbiote bonded to Spider-Man.

Lola: See? I knew it! Just keep it distracted while we deliver the goods.

Me: At least they aren't after us!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the robots all over!

We chase the rampaging Carnage outside, where we quickly witness that all hell has broken loose at the Triskelion. Dozens of zombified SHIELD soliders swarm the few Spider-Slayers in the area and slowly overwhelm them. SHIELD copters are fighting the infestation from the air, unleashing all the weapons they got on the zombies before Carnage and his monster posse lunge at the copters and kill the pilots inside.

Shield Agent 1: It's all over! We need backup NOW!

Shield Agent 2: Mayday, mayday! I can't hold them off!

Drago: There are zombies EVERYWHERE! This would be a good time to call the Avengers!

Ultimate Spiderman: The who?!

Dan Kuso: You know, Earth's mightiest heroes!

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh, you mean the Ultimates.

Me: The Ultimates?

Nico: Yeah! Whoever they are.

Ultimate Spidey: Last I heard, they're in Europe, dealing with something big.

Me: I see.

Lola: As opposed to this 'small, little thing' here. I bet they're really on vacation, which is something I'm gonna need if we survive this apocalypse!

Ultimate Spiderman: You and me both, sister! (throws explosive barrel at zombies)

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were blasted into oblivion!

Me: Take that!

Ultimate Spiderman: There's a door in the way. Let me web pull it open.

Me: Okay.

He opened it with his web.

Qin: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: This is gonna be awesome.

Ultimate Gwen Stacy: (Telepathically to Girl Jordan) HELP ME! SAVE ME!

Girl Jordan: (GASP) GWEN IS REALLY IN AGONY!

Ransik slashed at a Spider Slayer.

Ransik: Sorry. But we can't risk you going after Spider Man.

Me: That's for sure!

I fired waves of fire and melted the robots into nothing!

Xenia: Take that!

We spot Carnage being assaulted by bullets from a helicopter. The beast roars from their annoying attacks and jumps over a mess of flames to escape us

Ultimate Spiderman: We're gonna stop you, whatever it takes!

He chases the monster on toppled towers while we glide over the huge fire pit to another battle royale on the other side.

Nico: There's more here?!

Ultimate Spiderman: Have you forgotten?! We're in the middle of a zombie apocalypse!

Lola: This brings back bad memories of when we had to do this too.

Me: No shit!

Ultimate Spiderman: Wait! You mean these things were after you guys too?!

Lola: They weren't created from a symbiote! Just regular zombies! And one version of Spiderman was one of said zombies too!

Me: Yeah no shit!

Cargill: Girl Jordan, this isn't just about killing Carnage anymore. If he escapes into the city, there's no stopping him! He'll cause a Symbiote invasion with zombies as well!

Ultimate Spiderman: Yikes! There's no way I'm letting that happen!

Me: Me neither! Take this!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the symbiote all over!

I fired waves of fire and burned the Carnage Zombies all over the place!

Qin: And this too!

She fired waves of fire and incinerated them all over!

Lola: And this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the Zombies.

But in every room, we keep fighting horde after horde of zombies that don't know when to quit. They may be easy to kill individually, but as a swarm they're a little more difficult to handle. Through our teamwork, we survive each horde with a few scratches until our pursuit of the main monster took us inside a large prison-like room.

Ultimate Spiderman: No way.

Spiderman looked inside the prison cells and wonders if his eyes are messing with him, as it looks like the prisoners behind bars have become affected by Carnage's symbiote and have transformed into creepy copies of himself.

Lola: See? This is what I was talking about. People turning into monsters by symbiotes.

Ultimate Spiderman: Great. Because things weren't sucky enough.

The holographic shields that imprisons the prisoners quickly disappear because of this infestation, so now the infected monsters are free to serve their new master and kill the people that imprisoned them.

Nico: They're breaking out!

Lola: Then take them out!

Me: Lets kill them!

Ultimate Spiderman: I know we're gonna have to fight all these things. I just know it!

Nico: Wait. Who's that over there?

We saw a familiar serial killer becoming another one of the Symbiote creatures too.

It was none other than CLETUS KASADY!

Ultimate Spiderman: That would be this world's Cletus Kasady. And now, he's become another symbiote creature. Good thing he's not as powerful as the Carnage here.

Kai: J.D., take him out. But don't waste any time. We still have Carnage to go after!

Me: I know. I want to savor this fucking moment!

I went over to him.

Me: Cletus Kasady. Now I can kill you where you stand.

Kasady: You are like me J.D.

Me: Here's what I say to you Kasady! You're a fucking cancer! You are a fucking cancer to anyone and everyone you come across. Deceived by your own fucking parents, and no wonder your fucking daddy could never look at you the same way again after how you killed his wife, your mother, just by being born! Because you are FUCKING PATHETIC! YOU'RE A FUCKING STAIN ON THIS PLANET!

I HAD THROWN KASADY'S OWN WORDS RIGHT BACK AT HIM!

Kasady: NO ONE TALKS TO ME LIKE THAT!

He went at me and I blocked his punch and kicked him in his face.

I punched him in his stomach and punched him in his face and kicked him in the stomach. Then I plunged my hand into his chest and then…

SQUELCH!

RIPPED OUT HIS BEATING HEART!

Then I shoved it down his throat!

Then I put a fire bomb infused with black gates energy in it down his throat.

Me: Give my fucking regards to Oblivion!

I left and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

I blew him into a million flaming pieces and banished him to the black gates.

Me: Fast enough?

Kai: Perfect J.D.

Ultimate Spiderman threw a flaming object at a crowd of symbiote creatures.

It hit them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

They were blown apart!

The exit door finally opens.

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah. Now it opens.

He was a little annoyed that the door took so long to open but it quickly didn't matter to him anymore. He's just glad that it did open so we could escape into a larger prison room where more spawns of Carnage are causing a ruckus.

Scientist: Spider-Man! Help! Up here!

A male scientist shouts for help from the upper floor.

Ultimate Spiderman: Someone's in trouble! We need to find him!

Killer Frost: Wait. Up there!

We saw a cell with Ultimate Deadpool and Ultimate Electro together. Ultimate Deadpool was bouncing a ball on the walls.

Maria: That's where you sent Ultimate Deadpool and Ultimate Electro, right?

Nico: Yep. Good thing I sent them here, huh?

Me: Clever thinking. I'll get the scientist out.

I flew and blasted the Carnage Zombies and got the scientist out.

Nico: There.

We went to the cell of Ultimate Electro and Deadpool.

Ultimate Deadpool: Hey, guys. What's going on?

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh, you know. The weather's perfect. We're just walking around. Oh, and all Hell's broken loose here.

Girl Jordan: This whole place is infested with Carnage Zombies and Gwen Stacy is in trouble because she is bonded with Ultimate Carnage.

Lola: Yeah!

Ultimate Electro: So that's what's going on!

Nico: Yep.

Ultimate Electro: Wait. So that's why you sent us here?

Nico: It was a gamble I had to take.

Me: It was a big gamble.

Lola: But that's beside the point.

Me: As much as it pains me to say this but we really need your help to bring this version of Carnage down.

Ultimate Deadpool: You know I'm in! This is what should've happened instead of that Easter Egg in the actual game!

Nico: I agree.

Jamesdean5842: I do too.

Ultimate Electro: (Reluctantly) OH Why not!? I've got nothing else to do anyway.

Elrena Larxene: I guess we're going to spend some time together for this. I am going to be your archenemy.

Ultimate Electro: Awesome.

Krusty: Just to clarify, she's the one bonded to Carnage here.

Ultimate Electro: (grimly) I don't mean to insult you guys. But there's a chance that she's probably dead by now.

Ultimate Deadpool: Then how come her voice was heard by Girl Jordan earlier in the chapter?

Girl Jordan: He's right! She's still alive! She spoke to me telepathically. I'm not going to give up on her.

Qin: We won't either.

Nico: Lets not waste anymore time.

We opened the cell… just as some zombies attacked us. Ultimate Electro fired electricity at them while Ultimate Deadpool fired his guns at their heads.

Scientist: Thanks for getting me to safety. And good luck stopping this - you're gonna need it!

Ultimate Spiderman: No kidding.

Ultimate Electro: You guys are just letting them off easy after they caused all this?

Ultimate Deadpool: I know that Sinestro punched one of them earlier in the chapter.

2012 Leo: Trust me. They're NOT getting off easy. Not after the Nick Fury of this world comes back and sees all this.

Me: That's right.

Nico: And when he does the scientists are going to be in a lot of trouble.

And after fighting our way through more monsters inside a large hanger filled with Carnage's webbing, we made their way back outside in the wide wreckage of a crashed Helicarrier, much to our terrified shock that Carnage somehow took one of those giant ships out of the sky.

Ultimate Spiderman: I don't believe it. Is that a crashed Helicarrier?

King Stefan: (Scottish Accent) This is serious. Just where is Carnage before he destroys something else?

And to our startled shock, we all witness the malevolent Carnage himself lunge from one of the functional reactors that survived the Helicarrier crash onto Spider-Man to attack him.

Ultimate Deadpool: Boss battle time!

Ultimate Spiderman: You had to say something, your majesty?!

The webhead manages to avoid Carnage's tendrils long enough for him to grab and throw the creature into the ground. They then grappled with each other. Ultimate Spidey beat the crap out of Carnage. When he tried to slash at him, he dodged iteebfore beating the crap out of him some more. This continued 2 more times.

Ultimate Spidey: I've had ENOUGH!

He ruthlessly stomps on his face, before throwing the clone into a reactor to burn. Carnage roars in anger and pain from the heat of the reactor, as he jumps out of it in flames and confront us for another assault.

Lola: This Carnage isn't much of a talker, is he?"

Ultimate Spiderman: Surprisingly, since he has my DNA and all!

Nico: Normally, he would talk in an insane fucked up way. This one just growls and roars.

Shane: Just the way we like it! Ninja Storm, Ranger Form!

Kouta: Henshin!

They transformed!

Shane: POWER OF AIR!

Kouta: ORANGE ARMS OF THE ORANGE SWORD! KAMEN RIDER GAIM!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Ultimate Carnage!

I saw an opening that revealed Ultimate Gwen's shirt!

Girl Jordan: Hold on!

She then went over and grabbed Ultimate Gwen and she pulled hard with all her might!

Girl Jordan: (STRAINING) LET HER GO YOU MALIGNANT SACK OF ROTTEN ARTERIES!

I grabbed onto Girl Jordan and we pulled!

Ultimate Gwen was SCREAMING IN AGONY AS WE PULLED!

Ultimate Spiderman fired a web rope that hit my back and he pulled too!

Nico: Lets pull!

EVERYONE GRABBED THE WEB!

Ultimate Carnage pushed us back by pulling on Ultimate Gwen!

Me: (GRUNT!)

Laney: It's so strong!

Skinner: We're gonna have to weaken Carnage to get her out.

Ultimate Spiderman: I got an idea.

Ultimate Spiderman got on top of a reactor. He jumped out of the way as Ultimate Carnage jumped there to attack him. Ultimate Electro then shocked the monster, making it fall into the reactor.

Ultimate Spiderman: Okay. That's one of the ways to damage it.

Then!

SNAP! Ultimate Gwen WAS FREED and Girl Jordan and me caught her!

CRASH!

Me: That did it!

Nico: WHOA!

Girl Jordan: HOLY MACKEREL!

Me: Awesome!

Ultimate Gwen: (Groans Very Weakly)

Me: Gwen? Are you okay?

Varie looked her over.

Varie: She's going to be really weak for a while. The separation took a lot out of her.

Ultimate Gwen: But you did it. You all saved me. Girl Jordan I am forever in your debt.

Girl JOrdan: It was my pleasure.

Kouta: Okay. Carnage should be helpless right now, right?

Ultimate Gwen: No. Inside of him, I could feel his power changing thanks to the Fragment. It doesn't need a host anymore.

WE GASPED

Sure enough, Ultimate Carnage reformed and roared at us. Drago and Beau attacked with fireballs from their mouths.

Me: WHOA!

Drago: Everyone! Carnage is weak to fire! Attack him with that!

I Fired a massive blast of fire and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back up.

Me: Boy this is a first! A Symbiote without a host!

Ultimate Carnage: Car… Car… Carnage don't need a host!

Me: WHOA! He can talk!

Spiderman: You don't want to be friends do you?

Ultimate Carnage: FRIENDS!? Carnage is CHAOS!

Me: Why am I getting a sudden case of Deja Vu here!?

Toad Man: The fragment also made it sentient!

Shane and Kai charged at him and they kicked him down.

Ultimate Carnage then starting laughing LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!

Me: He's just as fucked up as any version of Kasady that we know!

Comic Book Guy: Kai, I hope you remember your element is fire. That's Carnage's weakness!

Kai: I know!

He fired a massive vortex of fire and blasted him!

Me: Take this then! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive vortex of swirling fire and intense light and blasted Ultimate Carnage with incredible power!

Nico: WHOA!

Ultimate Carnage roared at me!

Me: ROAR YOURSELF!

Girl Jordan: I HAVE HAD IT WITH THIS MONSTER!

Ultimate Carnage roared and ran.

We prepare themselves for another assault against him until we heard a SHIELD agent panicking in their comms.

SHIELD Agent: Mayday! Mayday! This is Helicarrier Delta-Sierra!

Can anyone hear me? Mayday! We're coming back in!

The man screamed for immediate assistance, which gave Carnage the chance to flee climbing on the crashed Helicarrier while they were too distracted listening to the panicking in their ears. Spidey quickly grabs ahold of Lola as he zips themselves onto the Helicarrier to climb up with us. We chased Carnage to the top, only to see him making a beeline for the control tower in the center of the Triskelion.

Drill Man: Where's that freak running to now?

Ultimate Spiderman: Looks like he's headed for that control tower.

We jump down to a safe place to land as the SHIELD agent from before continues freaking out in their ears

SHIELD Agent: Mayday, mayday! Some of those creatures got on board! Repeat, we have been boarded!

We quickly turn around to see the Helicarrier vastly coming into view from the air.

Lola: Is that the Helicarrier they're in? And is it… heading right for us?

SHIELD Agent: They're in the cockpit! They're in the -!

Scientist: OH GOD!

The Helicarried was now crashing in the same direction as us

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh geez! No, no, no, no!

Nico: Everyone start running!

WE RAN FAST.

Rich Texan: Guys, we're not gonna make it!

Me: OH YES WE ARE!

WE TELEPORTED AWAY!

The entire HELICARRIER EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

We were safe from harm.

We made a little crash landing ourselves inside a hanger.

Nico: I can't believe it! We're alive! How did we survive something like that?!"

Me: Yeah!

Lola: I dunno. I don't think I've ever been so scared in my life…

Ultimate Spiderman: I never. Wanna do that. Again.

SHIELD Agent: Evacuate! All cleared personnel out of this area immediately! Move it people! Get those birds in the air, let's go! Come on!

A SHIELD agent orders the transports ships that are in the hanger with us to get launched into the sky to help fight the symbiotes. Speaking of, our main target, Carnage, is also spotted inside the hanger and hitches a ride on one of the transport ships into the air.

Girl Jordan: THERE HE IS!

Nico: Get back here, you parasitic freak!

Ultimate Spiderman: Maybe we can hitch a ride.

SHIELD Agent: We've taken heavy damage from infected prisoners! I'm losing altitude! All hands, brace for imp-!

The SHIELD agent was riding a helicopter when he was cut off, as his copter has taken too much damage in the warzone in the sky and makes a loud crash below into a fiery explosion.

MASSIVE AND HUGE FIERY EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Ultimate Spiderman: This is INSANE!

Lola: Not just insane! (we hop onto the second transport) We're living a NIGHTMARE! And it's a nightmare we might not have a chance of ever waking up!

The transport ship does its job and transports us into the aerial warzone between SHIELD and the symbiotes. As much as we want to help, we know that the only way to save the Triskelion is by defeating Carnage and retrieving his fragment. Thankfully, the transport survives the aerial battle as it takes us close enough to the control tower, right next to a broken window we can jump through to infiltrate!

Me: Lets jump through that window there!

Nico: Right!

Ultimate Spiderman: Okay, Spiderman. Just - pull it together. You're safe now. Okay? You're safe…

Cantwell: You terrified, kid?

Ultimate Spiderman: "I'm not terrified! I'm not!

Nico: Hey, no one would blame you if you're scared. This is a lot to take in for someone your age.

Me: Yeah.

Ultimate Spiderman: What scares me the most is knowing this is all my fault. If I never gave Dr. Connors a sample of my blood, none of this would've ever happened. Gwen would still be alive and her clone wouldn't have been the host for that freak! How do I stop this?

Me: Pete Pete! Pull yourself together! This is not your fault!

Lola: Easy, Pete. We know you feel guilty about all of this. It's what makes you who you are. You have to be brave. Rise up and be greater than yourself. I know one day you'll grow up to be one of the world's greatest heroes. I've seen it with my own eyes. Now it's time to take that first step into adulthood by making a future for yourself, starting by defeating Carnage. And don't worry. We'll have your back. Always. I promise you that.

Me: That's for sure!

Ultimate Spidey: Thanks for that. Kinda needed something to cheer me up.

Nico: Good.

Ultimate Gwen: But we still need to stop Carnage.

Nico: And by we, you mean us. YOU are staying here.

Ultimate Gwen: It's not safe anywhere. And I'm not gonna let that freak get away with using my body for that!

Me: We won't either!

Nico: But how are you gonna defend yourself against him?

May: I may have an idea.

Me: Gene-slammer?

May: Gene-slammer.

Me: Cool!

Ultimate Gwen: Turn me into a Megalodon! I want to rip that monster apart with the power of a shark from 30,000,000 years ago!

Me: That we can do.

Maria: Lets get you fitted for this first.

She pulled out a pink and purple leotard.

Ultimate Gwen: Good idea. Don't want my clothes getting ripped.

Ultimate Spiderman: Like the Hulk?

Nico: At least the big guy still has purple pants when he Hulks out!

Hulk: Nico right on that. Hulk still has pants.

Qin: Yep.

Nico gave Gwen a Senzu bean and she ate it and was better!

Ultimate Gwen: WHOA! I feel amazing!

Me: Yep.

Maria, Varie and Teresa set up a portable changing room and gave her the leotard and Gwen gave Maria her clothes.

She came out.

Ultimate Gwen: Wow! I look awesome! And purple and pink are my favorite colors.

Me: Awesome! Just so you know Gwen this is going to hurt REALLY BAD but you'll have the power to change at will.

Ultimate Gwen: I know. I'm ready for it.

Me: Okay. Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS!)

She groaned and her stomach grumbled and she grew in size and muscles and her skin turned purple.

Her boobs vanished into her chest.

Ultimate Gwen: There goes my womanhood.

Then she grew a fin out of her back and her teeth turned into SHARK TEETH! Then her head turned into a shark and then her hands grew claws. She turned into A MEGALODON!

Ultimate Gwen: WHOA! How do I look?

Varie showed her a mirror.

Ultimate Gwen: OH WOW! I look awesome!

Me: Not bad for your first time.

Stacy Bolton: Welcome to the Shark Club.

She saw her hair in a pile on the floor

Me: Don't worry. When you revert back your hair will grow back on your head.

Ultimate Gwen: Okay. How about in this form I'm called SPIDERSHARK!

Nico: Ooh! That would be fitting if you were Spider Gwen.

Ultimate Gwen: Yeah. Ooh! How about OMEGARIP!?

Me: WHOA! That's not bad!

John Bolton: YEAH!

Me: RIGHTEOUS!

Unfortunately, the noise attracted a crowd of zombies.

Ultimate Spiderman: Oh come ON! Do you guys have my back on this one?

Me: We always have EVERYONE's back!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

I fired a massive wave of fire and incinerated NUMEROUS ZOMBIES!

Omegarip punched a Zombie and smashed him into NUMEROUS ZOMBIES!

Omegarip: AWESOME!

She then grabbed a zombie and BIT HIM IN 2!

Omegarip: BLECH! THAT IS GROSS!

Nico: YUCK!

Lola: I think Carnage is up top! Spiderman, can you climb me up there?

Ultimate Spiderman: Stick to me and I'll stick to it!

Nico: What are we? Chopped Liver?

?: No that's what I am!

We saw a jar of chopped liver and a rimshot was heard.

Ultimate Spiderman: Was that?

Ultimate Deadpool: Oh it's a silly running gag that appears in this story every now and then.

Jamesdean5842: (LAUGHS) It's funny for a good laugh every now and then.

Very soon, we are together as they successfully climb to the top of the control tower.

Ultimate Spidey: Now what do we have here…? (pulls head away) Yuh! Don't let 'em see you! Careful…

We carefully peep inside to see a large, disgusting red egg sitting in the center of Carnage's nest.

Me: What the fuck is that?

Gravity Man: Okay, just a guess, but I'm thinking… smash the giant egg in the center of the room.

Lola: Not a bad plan.

Ultimate Deadpool: This is usually the part where an entrance is made!

Chalmers: How right you are!

Me: Lets do it!

We went at the window.

Inside the nest the spirits of birds appeared and they swirled around the Carnage Nest and then converged and then.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION blasted through the wall and fireballs rained down and blasted all the Carnage Swarm and the egg and a phoenix cry was heard. We came in.

?: Spider-Man! Spider-Man! If you and your friends can hear me, this is Agent Welling of S.H.I.E.L.D.! We're sending in new Slayer Robots that have been programmed to recognize you as an ally! Look for the red ones!

Me: That is helpful.

Ultimate Spidey: Well, whaddaya know! Our very own robot sidekicks. I'll call this one 'Herbie'. (to Lola) What do you wanna call yours?

Lola: Princess.

Me: Nice!

We fired waves of fire and blasted the egg all over the place!

Poromon: You sure chirping won't hurt Carnage?

Lisa Loud: Unlikely.

Nico: Symbiote monsters incoming!

Ultimate Spiderman: Get away from my Herbie!

We fired waves of energy and elements and fire and blasted them all over!

Qin: Take this!

Qin fired a massive blast of fire and incinerated them!

Lola and Nico fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Beast Wars Inferno: These monsters will all burn! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired a massive flamethrower blast from his gun!

Lola: Keep roasting that egg, Princess! I'll protect ya!

Princess did so.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted the Symbiote monsters all over the place left and right.

I fired a massive wave of fire and blasted the egg.

Nico, Nuova Shenron, Fire Man, Flame Princess and all the fire users blasted the egg and incinerated it.

Me: Boy if Ultimate Carnage turned all those Thanos erased in the Infinity War Movie into Carnage Zombies, I don't think it would be a good sight!

Nico: DON'T EVEN THINK ABOUT IMAGINING STUFF LIKE THAT!

Eli: That would not be a really good thing!

The egg was destroyed to reveal Carnage.

Agent Welling: Yeah! Take that, big red!

Carnage then pinned Lola to the ground. She manages to avoid Carnage's tendrils long enough for her to grab and throw the creature into the ground. They then grappled with each other. Lola beat the crap out of Carnage. When he tried to slash at her, she dodged iteebfore beating the crap out of him some more. This continued 2 more times before Lola then grabs his leg and throws it at a burning structure that falls on him.

CRASH!

Me: Take that you bloodthirsty freak!

Ultimate Spiderman: Had enough?!

Carnage quickly lunges at him roaring directly to his face.

Ultimate Spiderman: Guess not!

He grabs its tendril so he could pummel his face some more. The monstrous clone tries to attack Spider-Man and us some more if the Slayers weren't burning his skin off. So, he buries his tendrils into the floor to surge and pierce the robots into their destruction.

Lola: Princess, no!

Me: We can build another one! Lets destroy him!

We fired more waves of fire and blasted Ultimate Carnage!

Shane: Battlizer Mode, Engage!

Soiya! Kachidoki Arms! Iza shutsujin! Ei! Ei! Oh!

Kouta turned into Kachidoki Arms.

Shane donned his awesome Ninja Storm Ballizer!

Qin: Oh yeah!

They fired waves of energy and wind and smashed Ultimate Carnage.

I fired waves of fire and blasted Ultimate Carnage.

Stewie used his flamethrower.

Stewie: YOU LIKE THAT YOU BLOODFUCKING BASTARD!? YOU LIKE THAT! YOU LIKE THAT!

Nico: YEAH!

Bender: Take this!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted Ultimate Carnage all over.

Bender: You and your bloodthirsty ways can bite my shiny metal ass!

Ultimate Carnage tried to do just that to Bender's ass.

CHOMP!

AND HE BIT A NASTY CHUNK OUT OF HIS METAL BUTT! AND SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Qin: OOH OUCH!

I fired a wave of fire and blasted Ultimate Carnage in his face!

Nico: You okay, Bender?

Bender: I'll be okay. Nothing a little welding won't cure.

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Allow me to help you with that.

Lisa fired a fire ray blast and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Then Evil Xion, Evil Roxas, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Lexaeus, Vexen, Xaldin, Xigbar, Universe 666 Xemnas, Vanitas, Universe 666 Anti-Aqua, Universe 666 Ansem, Dark Riku, Robo Blaze and Dr. Light came.

Nico: WHOA! Evil Xion, Evil Roxas, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Lexaeus, Vexen, Xaldin, Xigbar, Universe 666 Xemnas, Vanitas, Universe 666 Anti-Aqua, Universe 666 Ansem, Dark Riku, Robo Blaze and Dr. Light!

Me: Awesome! All the members of Organization XIII for this.

Larxene: You look good like that, Gwen.

Omegarip: Thanks!

Marluxia: Too bad for all the dead agents though.

Demyx: Their deaths won't be in vain!

Me: No they sure won't be in vain.

Saix: (to Nico) We heard you fought the millers.

Nico: We sure did.

Zexion: I can't believe they tried to slap not just Horsea but Manaphy too!

Horsea: They are so predictable.

Manaphy: I know! But it was fun!

Manga World then came out.

Manga World: I'm up for another round baby.

Me: Awesome! This will be fun.

Manga World: You know I'm pretty much the first World Monster you guys fought, right?

Me: Yes we remember that.

Zarya: You turned me and J.D. into Manga pages on my first mission.

Manga World: Awesome memory and that was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

We got the battles underway.

---

## Crystal, Universe 666 Opaline and Chase Young VS Evil Xion

---

Evil Xion was first.

Evil Xion: Whoa what a brutal battle! Carnage is really giving all of you a hard time isn't he?

Crystal: That is a total understatement! Girl Jordan is going to have her hands full with this one!

Universe 666 Opaline: She sure is and this is getting intense.

Chase Young: Boy no kidding there.

Evil Xion: I have a feeling Girl Jordan is going to rip him apart! Lets do it!

Crystal and group fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her down.

---

Edith Norris, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon and Sarah VS Evil Roxas

---

Evil Roxas was next.

Evil Roxas: Boy Ultimate Gwen went through a nightmare with Ultimate Carnage!

Edith Norris: No kidding there! But Girl Jordan made sure she saved her.

Universe 666 Nightmare Moon: That is for sure there. It was awesome.

Sarah: Yeah that was amazing!

Evil Roxas: At least Ultimate Gwen is gonna be okay. Lets do it!

Edith and group fired waves of light and slime and smashed him down.

---

Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Evil Livewire, Electro, Spark Mandrill, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - Nico's rescue on a planet made of peaches and us battling the Miller Family and Polly Paine and Sunny Flare transforming against them. Just like old times for Nico

* * *

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) Nico's rescue was on a planet made of peaches and battling the Miller Family just like old times. Polly Paine and Sunny Flare transformed against them.

Volcana: They sure did and it was really fitting for the Miller Family too because it was on a planet made of Peaches.

Nanael: Those were some really juicy peaches and Taro said he felt right at home there because he was born from a peach himself.

Sunset Shimmer: That is really cool and the Peach Lovers of Georgia would love going to a planet like that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They sure would and it was so amazing to see.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

Larxene: That is a really cool planet! Lets do it!

Volcana flared up a Lava Dragon Aura and Larxene flared up a Thunderbird Aura. Volcana sang Love Don't Come Easy by White Lion and Larxene sang Oops I Did It Again by Britney Spears. Volcana and group fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed her down.

* * *

Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Wood Man, Plant Man, Poison Ivy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Evil Poison Ivy, Monster Tree Stump, Monster Dandelion, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - Us battling Another Prawn, Pirate Queen, Dennis, The Tickler, Lip Cervas, Filthy Phil, Le Spatula 3000, Nosferatu (SpongeBob), Gordon (SpongeBob), Old Man

Jenkins (SpongeBob), SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Robot Sandy, Robot Patrick, Robo Plankton, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cutie Pie, Victor the Hugo, Hot Sauce Drop, Mantis Robot (SpongeBob), Sweaty Sock, Moldy Pizza, Rotten Fruit Raw Sewage Ball, Nasty Patty, Master Udon, Morrigan and Spymaster and they were the embodiments of the Jurassic and Space Dopants

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) Nico, Spongebob's team, Spymaster's team, and the others did good battling Another Prawn, Pirate Queen, Dennis, The Tickler, Lip Cervas, Filthy Phil, Le Spatula 3000, Nosferatu (SpongeBob), Gordon (SpongeBob), Old Man Jenkins (SpongeBob), SpongeBob Robot (BFBB), Robot Sandy, Robot Patrick, Robo Plankton, Pirates (SpongeBob), Cutie Pie, Victor the Hugo, Hot Sauce Drop, Mantis Robot (SpongeBob), Sweaty Sock, Moldy Pizza, Rotten Fruit Raw Sewage Ball, Nasty Patty, Master Udon, Morrigan and Spymaster. They were the embodiments of the Jurassic and Space Dopant

Layla Williams: I know and that was awesome to see! Aylene and the Jurassic Dopant go back and they are awesome friends.

Nathalie Sancoeur: That is really amazing that they know each other like that.

Fluttershy: I think it's really amazing too.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there and she also is an amazing fan of Jurassic Park and knows so much about all the dinosaurs of the world.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja. She is very smart.

Stealth Elf: No kidding there.

Marluxia: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Layla flared up an Ent Aura and Marluxia flared up a Flower Sprite Aura. Layla sang Should I Love You by Cee Farrow and Marluxia sang Rio by Duran Duran. Layla and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jared, Kenshin Himura and Universe 666 Makoto Shishio VS Evil Luxord - Girl Jordan really is going to make sure she rescue's Gwen Stacy from Ultimate Carnage isn't she

---

Evil Luxord was next.

Evil Luxord: Boy Girl Jordan really made sure that she rescued Ultimate Gwen from Ultimate Carnage didn't she.

Jared: She sure did and that shows that her heart is just as strong and spirited as her love for Lincoln too. She did just as awesome as she did back when she saved Carol Ferris when she got sick.

Kenshin Himura: That was really amazing and we're glad she did that.

Universe 666 Makoto Shishio: Yeah she went through a lot to help her.

Evil Luxord: Yeah that is true determination to save all those she cares about there. Well done to Girl Jordan. Lets do it!

Jared and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Water Man, Aqua Man, Wave Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, New Wave, Evil Aqua Man, Evil Splash Woman, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - Lincoln's Rescue in Syria and battling Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Syria. He battled the Revenant version of Liu Kang.

Irma: He sure did and that was such a really fun battle there.

Kin Tsuchi: You got that right and everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

Rarity: It was a really amazing battled there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: It sure was awesome and fun.

Demyx: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Irma flared up a mermaid aura and Demyx flared up a siren aura. Irma sang Surfin USA by the Beach Boys and Demyx sang Shake, Rattle and Roll by Joe Turner. Irma and group fired waves of water and ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Pyra, Universe 666 Daybreaker and Flare Woman VS Axel

---

Axel was next.

Axel: That is absolutely CRAZY That this version of Carnage was made because of SHIELD experimenting on it!

Pyra: I know! We were shocked and horrified! But of course like we have always known, you mess with the laws of mother nature and there will be horrible and terrible consequences.

Universe 666 Daybreaker: Yeah that is for sure! It came back and bit them hard on their butts big time.

Flare Woman: Yeah no kidding!

Axel: That is terrible! Lets do it!

Pyra and group fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

## Carol, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Godzilla, King Ghidorah, Mothra, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Moon Monster, Moonbeast (D&D), David Kessler, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - Meeting Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra, The Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) I heard you guys met Arlea Axel and Darcy Minjarra, The Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers. What are they like?

Carol: Ariea Axel is the Embodiment of Axel and is also the Keyblade Knight of the Pridelands and she is an amazing master of fire. Also Darcy is an amazing member of Bush Rescue and she knows Ty and Sly and also hates Boss Cass with a vengeance.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: She is a really powerful force to be reckoned with.

Applejack: Yeah she sure is and is amazing.

Apple Bloom: I'll say!

Flashwing: Boy that is really cool!

Saix: Wow! That is really awesome! Lets do it!

Carol flared up a Godzilla Aura and Saix flared up a Moon Rabbit Aura. Carol sang Boogie Wonderland by Earth, Wind and Fire and Saix sang Full Moon by Sonata Arctica. Carol and group fired waves of moonlight, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples

and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Stella, Tecna, Bloom, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Mysterio, Baron Mordo, Count Vertigo, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - The Sand Spiral Galaxy

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Sand Spiral Galaxy was next. Was it made of quicksand?

Roxy: It sure was and it looked like a giant bottle and it was pouring quicksand out of it.

Dr. Light (JL): That was a tricky one.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was! But they did a good job in the end.

Maud Pid: (Monotonously) It was a really fun adventure for them.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome and fun.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Zexion: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Roxy flared up an Earth Fairy aura and Zexion flared up an Owlman aura! Roxy sang Mamby by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy and Zexion sang Oh Johnny, Oh Johnny by the Andrew Sisters, Roxy and group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Wendy Marvel, Rin Nohara and Obito Uchiha VS Lexaeus

---

Lexaeus was next.

Lexaeus: So now you guys are starting to meet the Embodiments of the Ranger Teams.

Wendy Marvel: We sure are and this is gonna be so fun and cool to meet them.

Rin Nohara: We are really excited for this one.

Obito Uchiha: Boy we sure are and it's awesome.

Lexaeus: Glad you guys are excited for that. Lets do it!

Wendy and group fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Lana, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Blizzard Man, Ice Man, Tundra Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Blizzard Wolffang, Chill Penguin, Fenri Lunaedge, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Us going to a local Renaissance Fair and we were dressed up in amazing costumes

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) You guys went to a local Renaissance Fair. You guys were dressed up in amazing costumes.

Lana: We sure did and we had a lot of fun there.

Rip: Boy everyone looked so cool there.

Starlight Glimmer: The costumes were really awesome and it felt like all of us went back in time to 1,500 years ago.

Cozy Glow: That was so much fun. We did games, had great food and bought all kinds of awesome stuff.

Hex: We sure did and it was awesome.

Vexen: Glad you all had a great time. Lets do it!

Lana flared up an Ice Dragon Aura and Vexen flared up a Yuki Onna Aura. Lana sang Free Bird by Lynyrd Skynyrd and Vexen sang Sky Full of Stars by Coldplay. Lana and group fired waves of ice, bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Beast Boy, Camille and Jarrod VS Xaldin - Tara participating in an amazing jousting competition at the Renaissance Fair

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: Tara participated in a jousting competition at the Renaissance Fair and won against Sir Butchalot. That was awesome.

Beast Boy: She sure did and really had a lot of fun on that.

Camille: That was so awesome seeing her in action like that.

Jarrod: It sure was cool.

Xaldin: She should be proud of herself like that. Lets do it!

Beast Boy and group fired waves of wind and energy and smashed him down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Lucy Heartfilia, Juvia Lockser, Cana Alberona, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Evil Galaxy Man, Evil Astro Man, Mars, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - Ultimate Carnage is next and GIRL JORDAN IS REALLY HELLBENT ON RESCUING GWEN STACY FROM HIM AND MAKING CARNAGE PAY!

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Ultimate Carnage is next. GIRL JORDAN IS REALLY HELLBENT ON RESCUING GWEN STACY FROM HIM AND MAKING CARNAGE PAY!

Erza: You are not kidding on that one there and she really rescued Gwen Stacy from him and now she is determined to make Ultimate Carnage suffer.

Botan: (British Accent) Yes she sure is and it will be good.

Twilight Sparkle: Girl Jordan vowed to help save her like how she saved Carol Ferris when she was under the weather that one time.

Starshine Sparkle: That took a tremendous amount of guts doing that back then.

Spyro: It sure did and that was awesome.

Xigbar: Yeah no kidding there! I'm proud of Girl Jordan. Lets do it!

Erza flared up a Black Knight Aura and Xigbar flared up a Star Dragon aura. Erza sang Hello Again by The Cars and Xigbar sang Cheap Love by Del Shannon. Erza and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Amara Valmorgia, Nico and J.D. Knudson VS Universe 666 Xemnas

---

Universe 666 Xemnas was next.

Universe 666 Xemnas: That is amazing that everyone faced the Miller Family on a planet of peaches like that.

Amara Valmorgia: It sure is and we were floored seeing them again after all this time. And on a planet of peaches too which was fitting for them.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there. That was an awesome place for them.

Me: I was thinking of having us leave them there to be in peach heaven but Nico said that as tempting as that was it was too cruel.

Universe 666 Xemnas: Yeah you're right on that one. Lets do it!

Amara, me and Nico fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Spiderman, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, M.J., Black Cat, White Tiger, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Evil Luxord, Evil Roxas, Evil Xion, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - Lola and her team have their work cut out for them!

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) Lola and her team have their work cut out for them! I'm just sorry Ultimate Carnage caused so much pain for your Ultimate counterpart.

Spiderman: Boy no kidding there. What Ultimate Carnage did really affected him big time.

Carmen: Boy you're not kidding there. What he did to not just the Ultimate Spiderman but top countless others is beyond horrifying!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah this was the most brutal part of the adventure we had.

Scootaloo: It sure was scary.

Whirlwind: You're not kidding there.

Vanitas: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Spiderman flared up a Jorogumo Aura and Vanitas flared up a Wendigo aura. Spiderman sang Dancing in the Park by Bruce Springsteen and Vanitas sang Eclipse by Pink Floyd. Spiderman and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Kanan the Swordmistress, Terra and Roxas VS Universe 666 Ansem

---

Universe 666 Ansem was next.

Universe 666 Ansem: The way Carnage crashed that Helicarrier was crazy.

Kanan: Boy it sure was scary and wicked.

Terra: We almost barely escaped from there with our lives.

Roxas: That was a close one though.

Universe 666 Ansem: It sure was scary. Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Rainbow Neos, Aqua and Ventus VS Universe 666 Anti-Aqua

---

Universe 666 Anti-Aqua was next.

Universe 666 Anti-Aqua: I just can't believe that this version of

Carnage can cause so much damage in a short amount of time.

Rainbow Neos: Boy we can't either.

Aqua: Yeah this is awful and horrible.

Ventus: No kidding there.

Universe 666 Anti-Aqua: I agree. Lets do it!

They fired waves of rainbows and energy and smashed her down.

---

Xion, Children of The Night and Amber Morning VS Dark Riku

---

Dark Riku was next.

Dark Riku: I have a feeling Ultimate Carnage is going to be ready for something.

Xion: I have that same feeling myself as well.

Gari: Yeah me too and it's not going to be pretty.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Dark Riku: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Xion and group fired waves of 14 elements and smashed him down.

---

Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Kairi, Riku, Aqua, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Robo Roxy, Infernotron, Burnertron, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - J.D. made sure Cletus Kasady is dead for good

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) J.D. made sure Cletus Kasady is dead for good. And now, Lola, Shane, Dan, Kai, 2012 Leo, Kouta, and Artha are going to make sure Ultimate Carnage burns in Hell.

Sora: That is an absolute fact for sure and give them both the Black Gates.

Pakura: And it will be painful and powerful.

Princess Celestia: I agree there and it will be justice of the highest caliber.

King Solar: I agree too on that one.

Solar Eclipsa: That is too darn for sure on that.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yep I agree.

Robo Blaze: You got that right. Lets do it!

Sora flared up an Angel Aura and Robo Blaze flared up a Cyborg Aura. Sora sang Hawaiian Rollercoaster Ride by Mark Keali'i Ho'omalu & Kamehameha Schools Children's Chorus and Robo Blaze sang Rock Your Body by Justin Timberlake. Sora and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Namine, Aqua, Xion, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon- SHIELD's experiments went horribly wrong and Carnage now has the power to turn the dead into SYMBIOTIC ZOMBIES!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) So, thanks to SHIELD's experiments gone horribly wrong, Carnage now has the power to turn the dead into SYMBIOTIC ZOMBIES!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

Kairi: I know we were shocked and horrified seeing that!

Future Mai: That was a nightmare on steroids!

Princess Luna: This is what happened when you play with fire.

Moondust: And it NEVER ends in a good note.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: What SHIELD did was really messed up.

Blackout: That is an understatement.

Dr. Light: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

Kairi flared up an Angel Aura and Dr. Light flared up a Light Fairy Aura. Kairi sang Hold the Line by Toto and Dr. Light sang Tell Her About It by Billy Joel. Kairi and group fired waves of light and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Saber Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lisa, Lucy and Lily VS Manga World.

---

Manga World was next.

Manga World: Holy crap this was a brutal battle on steroids!

Nico: That is a total understatement.

May: No kidding.

Manga World: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Ultimate Carnage, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

Zocks danced and the mascots and Will came and danced with him.

Poromon: WE LOVE DANCING TO THIS!

Will: WE SURE DO!

They transformed and were ready!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Kaito: ZENKAI CANNON!

They got that one ready and charged it up.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired massive waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Manga World and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico picked up his gear.

Nico: Manga World you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Don't like being set on fire?

Tsukasa: Too fucking bad!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into all the Red Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Red Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

They turned into some of the red rangers!

Nico: Lets get this monster for good!

We went at him and blasted him all over with intense fire.

Suddenly, something within Girl Jordan's mind snapped brutally as memories of what that psychopath did in getting her disowned those seven years ago and ruined her life rushed right through her head.

Girl Jordan: (Thinking) You ruined my life those seven years ago, you sick twisted son of a bitch, and it wasn't just me, but all those who had their lives ruined: Tabby, Liam, Rusty, Zach, Haiku, Polly, and Giggles.

Lincoln and Leeli felt it: her mind's snapped and they also heard her thoughts, along with all of us.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she's surrounded by a rainbow and ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Girl Jordan's Cosmic Celtic Water Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice from her back, and as she approached Ultimate Carnage, she left rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, sea dragons, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Girl Jordan: (Thinking) You ruined every last one of our lives, and yet, you fucking didn't care, you enjoyed causing pain and suffering and all for your love of causing chaos and destruction. No more! (Out Loud) I have had it up to hear with you to last a billion eternities, Carnage, you ruined so many lives and enjoyed causing pain and suffering to all those in your path and all for your love of causing chaos and destruction. (SUDDENLY GETTING MAJOR LEAGUE PISSED OFF AS HER OCEAN BLUE ENERGY AURA

FLARES UP EVEN MORE) Too many have suffered and so many have lost their lives, and yet, you don't care at all… , YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN AN AGENT OF CHAOS AND DESTRUCTION WHO HAS CAUSED NOTHING MORE THAN PAIN AND SUFFERING FOR THE LAST TIME, YOU SICK, TWISTED, FUCKED-UP, BLOODTHIRSTY, BLOOD-CRAZED, VILE, PSYCHOPATHIC SON OF A BITCH! NOW, YOU'RE GOING TO DIE A HORRIBLE BLOODY DEATH FOR EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE DONE, AND NOT A SINGLE SOUL WILL SAY A KIND THING ABOUT YOU BECAUSE THERE'S NOTHING TO EVEN SAY TO A SADIST LIKE YOU, CARNAGE! YOUR DAYS OF CAUSING CHAOS AND DESTRUCTION ARE ABOUT TO END HERE AND NOW!

We gasped at the sudden and very dangerously wild extent of Girl Jordan's rage: Carnage has absolutely fucked up for the last time, and now, he's going to die horribly!

Me: OH SHIT!

Eli: UH OH!

Nico: She snapped in the same way you did when we faced Hitoshi, now things are really going to get ugly!

Lincoln: I've seen how fierce Girl Jordan is when Dodgeball Day is declared, and no one wants to get on the wrong side of her. But, what Kasady did seven years ago has proven to be the last straw. STAND YOUR GROUND! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

Ultimate Carnage went after Girl Jordan, but then, she screamed like a madwoman to the infinite power and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion of power and energy as her energy exploded, and then, she was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and ocean blue energy with ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ultimate Carnage: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex sent Ultimate Carnage flying and crashing into a wall.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Girl Jordan's massive massive Girl Jordan's Cosmic Celtic Water Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and ocean blue energy with ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ultimate Carnage: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF GIRL JORDAN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, you psychopathic bloodthirsty monster!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED

AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GIRL JORDAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GIRL JORDAN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan grew from 7'6" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair with blue bow on the side of her head and a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow and ocean blue energy aura with stars, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the pendant along with gold Thunderbird pendant and above them is an ocean blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and ocean blue crystal links from her her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links for her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, Girl Jordan has on a yellow sleeveless yellow midriff top with an ocean blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with ocean waves, long black pants with the waves of the oceans on the legs, ocean blue knee-high leather combat boots, gold metal bands with ocean blue gems on her biceps and thighs and she now has ten large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with sea dragons, sea animals, water, snow, ice, and ocean waves on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves and snow. Suddenly, Girl Jordan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings grew longer and larger, Girl Jordan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's massive Girl Jordan's Cosmic Celtic Water Ler's Sea Dragon Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade and surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle, large ocean blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer blue handle decorated with ocean blue dragon scales, four large ocean blue sea dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and a large ocean blue dragon head with an ocean blue gem in its mouth below the large sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji below the sea dragon, mermaid, phoenix, and angel that said, "Jordan Rosato, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rosato, Spiritually Connected Sister of Leeli Wingfeather, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Lifelong Childhood Friend Now Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Descendant of Seventeenth Century Duchess Jordan of Ireland and Powerful Protector of Ireland's Long and

Proud History, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady Also Known As Carnage and Nathan Puwalsky, Archenemy of Russ Cargil, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Snow, Ice, Sea Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジョーダン・ロサト、ロサト夫妻の愛する娘、リーリ・ウィングフェザーの精神的につながった姉妹、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのアスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェルの女王、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、生涯の幼なじみであり、現在はリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻を愛する、17世紀の子孫アイルランドのジョーダン公爵夫人であり、アイルランドの長く誇り高い歴史の強力な守護者、カーネージとしても知られるクレタス・キャサディの破壊者、そしてラス・カーギルの大敵であるネイサン・プワルスキー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒の門のマスター、真の不滅の英雄、ラウドハウスの擁護者、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒の門のマスター、水、雪、氷、海のドラゴンのマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CELTIC ATHLETIC ARCTIC SNOW MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC ATHLETIC ARCTIC SNOW MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ATHLETIC ARCTIC SNOW MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Ultimate Carnage saw it, he charged at Girl Jordan to kill her, but Girl Jordan fired a barrage of rainbow and ocean blue energy blasts, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels at Ultimate Carnage, and it sent the feral bloodthirsty monster flying into a wall back first, he got back out, but he was growling like a fucked-up sideways feral animal.

Ultimate Spiderman: WHOA! Girl Jordan looks incredible!

Me: She transformed! This is amazing!

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) CARNAGE YOUR TIME HAS COME!

Ultimate Spiderman: WOW! Girl Jordan looks incredible! It's like she changed into a TRUE Goddess!

Nico: She sure did.

Carnage decided to use his tendrils to grab Lola by her arms he laughs as he suspends the weakened fire user in midair with his tendrils to start draining her health into his own to replenish his strength. Ultimate Spiderman looks in horror to see Lola slowly having her lifeforce drained by Carnage, giving him flashbacks of how Gwen Stacy died the same way.

Ultimate Spiderman: Lola, NO! RRRAAAAAAAAAGH! (goes into Rage Mode) YOU'RE NOT KILLING ANYONE ELSE! NOT TODAY!

Spider-Man forms a giant tendril with his hands to utterly devastate on Carnage, forcing him to let go of Lola.

Ultimate Spiderman: LET'S FINISH THIS, GIRL JORDAN!

Girl Jordan: WITH PLEASURE!

They went at Ultimate Carnage and BRUTALLY THRASHED HIM INTO SLOP!

Girl Jordan: How is your suit feeling?

Ultimate Spiderman: I'm fine! You guys were right! The Suit doesn't control me! I control it!

Me: That's right Spiderman! YOU Are the one in control! NOT the suit!

Girl Jordan: That's right.

Xenia: YEAH!

We bashed and blasted Ultimate Carnage all over.

Seeryn, Riggan, Deenha, Cyrenox, and Chaor Blasted and burned Ultimate Carnage all over.

Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sideways and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Girl Jordan and Leeli's powers and Swerve's strength 100-fold and turned Sideways shield into a bladed shield.

Girl Jordan and Swerve: SMASHING MAELSTROM DRAGON BLAST!

Leeli and Sideways: SPEARS OF THE SONG!

Drunk Shenanigans of Homer Simpson and Wiggum: DRUNK CHILI BLAST!

Light of Stella of the Sun and Chalmers: SUN STORM BURST!

Love of the Phoenix Love from Sora and The Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX FLAME BLAST!

Buddha Power of Lisa Simpson and Cantwell: BUDDHA FURY BLAST!

Smokes and Fire and Mandee and Patty and Selma: FIRESTORM SMOKES BLAST!

Maelstrom Retribution of Girl Jordan and Cargill: MAELSTROM RETRIBUTION OF GIRL JORDAN DRAGON SHOT!

Bombs of Jackie and Krusty: BOMB STORM BLAST!

Leaves and Vines of Becky and Rich Texan: LEAVES OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Ice Ice Baby of Dana and Skinner: ICE ICE BABY COLD SNAP!

Plant Storm of Whitney and Comic Book Guy: PLANT STORM FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage

Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN STORM OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: NIGHT STORM OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Girl Jordan, Mane 10, me, Laney and Lola: JUSTICE OF ELEMENTS BLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energrgy and elements.

Lincoln: SOUND ELEMENT STYLE: CHIRP!

Entrapta: SOUND LIGHTNING STYLE: GROWL!

Perfuma: SOUND NATURE STYLE: HOOT!

Frosta: SOUND ICE STYLE: CRACKLE!

Jessica Kaios: SOUND FIRE STYLE: BARK!

Yuna: SOUND WATER STYLE: QUACK!

Toph: SOUND EARTH STYLE: RUMBLE!

Chie Satonaka: SOUND WIND STYLE: THUNDER!

They fired waves of energy and elements based on sounds.

Lincoln and his harem: SOUND FINAL SMASH: SONIC BLAST!

They fired explosive soundwave waves at Ultimate Carnage which explodes on contact!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You're fucking through, you asshole!

Lincoln: You said it, Girl Jordan, this asshole has lived for far too long and taken far too many lives!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Girl Jordan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I hope you've enjoyed your only moment for freedom because you're dead, you bloodthirsty asshole!

Lincoln and Girl Jordan went after Ultimate Carnage, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow and ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ultimate Carnage and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he and Girl Jordan attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Ultimate Carnage even more insane than ever.

Ultimate Carnage went insane and went after Girl Jordan and Lincoln with intent to drain them dry of their life forces, but the spell reacted and fired a blast of green energy that hit Ultimate Carnage hard and sent him flying into another wall and pissed him off even more.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's use Yurgen's Tune to get rid of the Carnage Symbiote, girls.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Celtic Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) Right, Linky.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli proceeded to sing Yurgen's Tune as Girl Jordan and Leeli's ocean blue energy auras and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up, fireflies flew around them, the skies turned into oceans with sea dragons swimming and mermaids singing.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli: (Singing Divinely)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Suddenly, the song began to be heard all over the planet, and then, a sudden explosion of life energy erupted, and it released a powerful wave of light and life energy, and then, it hit Ultimate Carnage, and the song blasted Ultimate Carnage until only his head was left and it was still laughing like a fucked up lunatic!

Girl Jordan: OKAY CARNAGE THIS IS FOR EVERYONE YOU KILLED!

She raised her hands into the air.

Girl Jordan: EVERYONE SHARE YOUR ENERGY WITH ME!

We gasped!

Me: The Spirit Bomb!? No way!

Nico: WHOA! Lets do it guys!

We gave Girl Jordan our energy and then so did Ultimate Gwen and Ultimate Spiderman.

It formed AN INCREDIBLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL SPIRIT BOMB AS BIG AS THE WHOLE MOON!

WE WERE INCREDIBLY IN AWE!

(DBS THE BIRTH OF A GOD PLAYS AT 2:10 TO 3:25)

Girl Jordan: CARNAGE! THIS IS THE ENERGY OF EVERYONE I LOVE INCLUDING ALL THOSE WE CARE ABOUT AS WELL AS THE ENERGY FROM THE SPIRITS OF ALL THOSE WHO DIED AND SUFFERED BECAUSE OF YOU! INCLUDING ME! LET ME MAKE ONE THING CLEAR TO YOU! YOU RUINED MY LIFE AND I GOT IT BACK! AND I WILL NOT LET YOU RUIN GWEN STACY OR PETER PARKER OR ANYONE ELSES LIVES EVER AGAIN! NOT WHILE I AM PRESENT! REMEMBER THIS! MY NAME IS GIRL JORDAN ROSATO AND I AM YOUR WORST NIGHTMARE!

SHE THREW THE INCREDIBLY MASSIVE SPIRIT BOMB AT HIM! THEN IT ENVELOPED HIM AND COMPLETELY OBLITERATED CARNAGE IN AN INSTANT AND NOT EVEN AN ATOM OF HIM

WAS LEFT AND HE WAS BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES FOR ALL ETERNITY! ALL THOSE HE KILLED WERE AVENGED!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Damn, now that was really powerful, just like what happened last time. Burn in The Black Gates forever, Ultimate Carnage.

We cheered as Lincoln and Girl Jordan holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Girl Jordan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, eleven massive and long light brown tails, Third Eye, and massive light brown wings are permanent.

Girl Jordan: Never again will I ever have to deal with you, you bloodthirsty asshole. Thank you for helping me destroy Ultimate Carnage for good, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Girl Jordan.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Girl Jordan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Sea Dragon, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and waves raging and snow falling behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Girl Jordan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and ocean waves and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln fired a gold spider silk web which grabbed the piece of the Tablet and put into the case with the others.

Nico: That was quite a tough fight, but we did it, we destroyed

Ultimate Carnage and got the next piece of the Tablet.

Ultimate Spiderman: Awww yeah! Turkey! You're outta here! What? I thought you liked being on fire! My bad.

Ultimate Spiderman then got the fragment.

Ultimate Spiderman: (more seriously) And stay dead!

Me: PERMANENTLY!

Vexen: That's all the fragments in this dimension.

Xigbar: And we killed Carnage.

Vanitas: After he killed so many people.

Robo Blaze: All we can do is give them a purper burial.

?: What the fuck happened here?!

Dr. Light: Uh oh. Ultimate Nick Fury's back!

We saw NICK FURY!

Me: Director Fury. We need to have a little chat. And we need to have it NOW!

Ultimate Nick Fury: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Good to finally meet you guys.

Me: Pleasure is ours. I just wish it could've been under better circumstances.

Ultimate Nick Fury: Now, you wanna tell me why while I was taking a day off, thousands of my agents are dead and at least 2 Helicarriers are destroyed?!

Ultimate Spiderman: (coldly) Ask your scientists.

Ultimate Nick Fury: What happened to all of you?

Me: Most of us got seriously hurt because of an experiment that went on in SHIELD behind YOUR back.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And THOUSANDS of people lost their lives today because of THAT Particular experiment gone wrong!

We told him everything and he was shocked!

DIRECTOR FURY WAS PISSED!

He was looking at his scientists with utter disbelief and anger!

Ultimate Nick Fury: Going behind my back, performing an experiment involving a dangerous prisoner, causing the deaths of thousands of agents, and 2 Helicarriers are destroyed. You motherfucking idiots have anything you wanna say for yourselves?!

Scientist 1: Well Director Fury Sir…

Ultimate Deadpool: I like how he said Motherfucker due to being modeled on and played by Samuel L Jackson.

Ultimate Nick Fury: (to Ultimate Deadpool and Ultimate Electro) And you two! Did you both have anything to do with this?!

Nico: No director Fury. They were with us.

Vypra then appeared.

Vypra: It's all right. They are going to be with me Director Fury. I am going to have them put into the M.O.E. Effective immediately.

Me: They helped us destroy Carnage.

Ultimate Gwen Stacy: And Girl Jordan here saved my life. She saved me from a monster that made me kill thousands of innocent people. I will always be forever grateful to her for everything she did to me.

Girl Jordan: Carnage was the monster that destroyed my life and ruined everything for me. I vowed to destroy all versions of Carnage.

Nico: Yep.

Ultimate Nick Fury: (facepalms) This HAD to happen while the Ultimates were on vacation.

Lola: Ha! I knew they weren't really on an important mission!

Me: I know. Of all the rotten things that had to happen it had to be during a time when they were on vacation.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Ultimate Nick Fury: All the motherfucking scientists who were part of this motherfucking experiment are motherfucking fired! Pack your motherfucking things and get out!

Scientist 1: No sir you can't!

Ultimate Nick Fury: OUT!

Me: Director Fury if I may?

Ultimate Nick Fury: What is it?

Me: Instead of firing them we'll make sure this never happens again and instead of sending them to prison we'll give them community service. They had no idea this would happen. Besides we saved their lives too. It wouldn't be fair if we just let them go home jobless.

Ultimate Nick Fury: Oh you're right. You raised a good point there.

Me: Thank you.

Ultimate Nick Fury: They can start by giving the Triskelion a fresh coat of paint from top to bottom!

I gave them paint buckets.

Me: It's gonna take a long time for all this stuff to be cleaned up. But they can do it.

Ultimate Nick Fury: I know. But you guys did a great job stopping Carnage. For that all of SHIELD is grateful.

Me: I'm sorry so many people died today because of it.

Nico: Yeah it was a bloodbath.

Ultimate Deadpool started peeing on the ground.

Ultimate Spiderman: Dammit, Deadpool. You're just making it worse!

Me: Wade! You are not a dog that marks his territory!

Ultimate Deadpool: I had to go!

Me: Well NOT ON THE GROUND!

Ultimate Deadpool: I haven't gone all day.

Nico: (gives Ultimate Nick Fury a check) Here's a check to cover the damages

It was worth $500,000,000,000,000.00

Ultimate Nick Fury: It's more than enough. Thank you.

Nico: You're welcome. We have more money than we know what to do with.

Me: Comes with the job description. Got to get funds somehow. But we don't' brag about it.

Ultimate Nick Fury: That's good you don't. But thank you all for saving us.

Me: It was our pleasure sir.

Nico: Make sure to give the dead bodies proper burials.

Ultimate Nick Fury: I will.

He left and went back to SHIELD HQ.

Ultimate Spiderman: Thank you so much for helping me guys.

Me: It was our pleasure Pete.

Nico: I just didn't think it would end like this though.

Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding. This was one brutal and infernally rough battle.

Nico: Yeah.

Ultimate Gwen: But no kidding there.

Nico: But we got number 13 of the fragments down.

Me: And only one more to go.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Vholran Igniseri, that hegemonic dark knight.

?: I shall destroy you all, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and I shall rule over the Earth!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around

Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of ice blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the ice energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Vholran Igniseri, or I will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Vholran Igniseri.

Nico: So, that's Vholran Igniseri.

Lincoln: Yep. I always knew you'd one day show up, and now, I'll kill you and avenge the population of Ganath Haros.

Vholran Igniseri: They are worthless fools only to be used my playthings.

Serenity Serenade: Ganath Haros' population are not your playthings, and I'll make you regret it with your life.

Suddenly, Serenity Serenade's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a moonlight blue energy aura with stars, moonlight, crescent moons, sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Moonlight Greatsword from her back, and as she approached Vholran Igniseri, she left moonlight blue energy, stars, moonlight, crescent moons, sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Serenity Serenade: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Vholran Igniseri, you used the population of Ganath Haros as your playthings, you attempted to destroy the great spirits, and you attempted to use your sovereign powers to conquer the entire world. Your selfish ambitions have caused nothing but devastation and now, I'll see to it that you die here and now!

Suddenly, Serenity Serenade was surrounded by a massive vortex of moonlight blue energy, stars, moonlight, and crescent moons surrounding the vortex, there are sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and The Lunalight Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a midnight blue phoenix with the symbol of The Lunalight Monsters on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Vholran Igniseri: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Serenity Serenade emerged, but she was changed forever.

Serenity Serenade grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long midnight blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a moonlight blue energy aura with stars, moonlight, crescent moons, sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, she has The Lunalight Monsters surrounding the crescent moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Moon, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Lunalight Monsters with blue gems for eyes and holding the Moon, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her moonlight blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and midnight blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Serenity Serenade has on a sleeveless midnight blue top, midnight blue skirt, midnight blue stockings, midnight blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, crescent moons, sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Lunalight Duel Monsters with a crescent moon and surrounded by stars and moonlight. Suddenly, Serenity Serenade felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight blue angel wings with dark blue tips and crescent moons on the large midnight blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long midnight blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with midnight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Serenity Serenade's massive Moonlight Greatsword, Lunalight Monsters-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moonlight blue energy, stars, moonlight, crescent moons, sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Serenity Serenade's Haunting Moonlight Lunalight Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Crescent Moon Phoenix Haunting Moonlight Lunalight Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and The Lunalight Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight blue blade, large midnight blue wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large midnight blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four midnight blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large midnight blue phoenix head with blue red gems for eyes and a large blue red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the midnight blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with midnight blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lunalight Wolf's head with midnight blue gems for eyes and a large midnight blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Lunalight Monsters with midnight blue gems for eyes and midnight blue gems in their mouths around the belt, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight blue kanji below The Lunalight Monsters that said, "Serenity Serenade, Gene-Slammer of The Lunalight Monsters, Princess of The Moonlight Serenade, Master of The Full Moon Madness Glare, Powerful Master of The Moonlight Greatsword, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Vholran Igniseri, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moonlight, The Stars, and The Lunalight Monsters"

セレニティ・セレナーデ、ルナライト・モンスターのジーン・スラマー、ムーンライト・セレナーデのプリンセス、フルムーン・マッドネス・グレアのマスター、ムーンライト・グレートソードの強力なマスター、愛情深い守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ヴォーランの破壊者イグニセリ、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして月光、星、そして月光の怪物の達人

Suddenly, Serenity Serenade's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Serenity Serenade has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LUNALIGHT MONSTERS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CELESTIAL MOONLIGHT FULL MOON LUNALIGHT GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL MOONLIGHT FULL MOON LUNALIGHT GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL MOONLIGHT FULL MOON LUNALIGHT GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Serenity Serenade's Super Angel-Lunalight Monsters-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Vholran Igniseri saw it, he unholstered his black katana and then ran at her to kill her, but Serenity Serenade fired a massive barrage of moonlight blue energy, stars, moonlight, crescent moons, sheep, cats, foxes, birds, panthers, butterflies, tigers, rabbits, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which hits Vholran Igniseri and despite his agility, he got hit hard, he got back up, and he was now pissed off.

Serena Lunalight: (GASPS) Oh, no way! Did Serenity just…?!

Me: She did, Serena, she did!

Lincoln: You got that right, Serenity Serenade transformed into her Super Angel-Lunalight Monsters-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga, and she really pissed off that hegemonic knight, now the fight's about to begin.

Serenity Serenade: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Celestial Moonlight Lunalight Monsters Goddess Phoenix Angel and Divine Celestial Moonlight Lunalight Monsters Goddess Phoenix Angel Love) And it will end with his dead. Now, let's tear him to shreds, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Serenity Serenade.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused enough mayhem and spilled too much blood already, Vholran Igniseri, on behalf of all those you've killed, you die.

Serenity Serenade and Lincoln went after Vholran Igniseri, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow and midnight blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Vholran Igniseri and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Serenity Serenade also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Vholran Igniseri even madder than ever!

Vholran Igniseri: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, Vholran Igniseri, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The Champions of The Gods. But, you, you're nothing more than a bio-engineered nihilistic control freak with a desire to destroy everything and rule the world. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

Lincoln ran with superhuman speed and grabbed Vholran Igniseri by his neck, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Vholran Igniseri's neck and he not only sucked out his blood, but he also assimilated his swordsmanship, unparalleled reflexes, and sovereign powers and he made them his own, and he also absorbed Vholran Igniseri into his body through physical contact with his skin. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done feeding on and absorbing Vholran Igniseri, an energy card with Vholran Igniseri's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and he sent Vholran Igniseri to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Serenity Serenade and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Serenity Serenade' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight blue angel wings are permanent.

Serenity Serenade: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you hegemonic asshole. Thank you for helping me get rid of Vholran Igniseri forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Serenity.

Suddenly, Serenity Serenade wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Serenity Serenade's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and The Lunalight Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and the full moon in the sky shining moonlight shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Serenity Serenade sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and moonlight and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Vholran Igniseri was one villain I've been wanting to get rid of for a long time.

Nicole: No one liked him in the slightest, Lincoln, and you did the lands a favor getting rid of him.

Nico: Big time.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got two really good ones and it's another two for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Silina Saix, Keyblade Knight of Space Paranoids and Embodiment of Saix, The Luna Diviner of The 7 Moons and Zellia Zexion, Keyblade Knight of The Enchanted Dominion and Embodiment of Zexion, The Cloaked Schemer of The 6 Illusions.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen them in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw them.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick them, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting them as well, Silina Saix is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of the moon and she's a very good friend of Tron and his friends, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Sark and the MCP, and she wants nothing more than to destroy them both and delete them from existence forever, and Silina also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII including Saix for what happened with Xion and she wants to make sure that he and all of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal

Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Selene Emperyous: And Zellia Zexion is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of illusions and she's a very good friend of Princess Aurora, Prince Phillip, Flora, Fauna, Merryweather, and Princess Aurora's parents, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Maleficent for that curse she put on Princess Aurora along with what she's done in trying to drown the worlds in eternal darkness and she'd like nothing more than to kill her and send her straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Zellia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Zexion and she wants to make sure all of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: And Zellia is going to be glad to know we got rid of Maleficent along with the rest of her allies.

Lincoln: You said it. She never liked Maleficent in the slightest.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Nico: Great job today everyone even though this one ended on a bittersweet note we still had a great battle.

Me: And this one reminded me of something that happened on a previous adventure we had. Tomorrow I got to make a pit stop.

Nico: Okay.

Ultimate Spiderman: I'm glad we got to do this.

Nico: You and the other Spideys be ready to help us tomorrow. I have a feeling the last battle of this adventure is gonna be big.

Me: Yeah.

Ultimate Spiderman: I have that same feeling myself.

Xenia: Yep.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) WHOA! Some battle we had here huh? Hope you all liked it.

Xenia: We all did.

Nico: Lets go home.

We went and did so.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs)

And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 13 done!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn

Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Haze Shenron, Paradox Roidmude, Plantimals and Fu (DBXV) as well as Ben 10, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula And Hot Dog Princess and we're going into the simulator to Camp Kidney and we're going to get Lumpus to snap and see the campers for the true monster he really is and we got LOTS OF Tricks up our sleeves for that and Haiku and Frosty Orange are going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Grand Duke of Owls, Universe 666 Clockwerk, Owl Orphnoch, Owl Beast, Grand Duke's minions and Billy Numerous. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bomb Man and her name is Brie Bomb. She is very explosive.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Celestia Eatos, Gene-Slammer of The Guardians Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Heaven Ascension DIO, the main antagonist of JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Eyes of Heaven, he is the version of Dio Brando in a universe where he won against the Joestars and became a god-like figure.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Morocco, and we're face the second of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kitana, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free her. And we're going to meet the next two Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments: the first is Silina Saix, Keyblade Knight of Space Paranoids and Embodiment of Saix, The Luna Diviner of The 7 Moons, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of the moon and she's a very good friend of Tron and his friends, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Sark and the MCP, and she wants nothing more than to destroy them both and delete them from existence forever, and Silina also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII including Saix for what happened with Xion and she wants to make sure that he and all of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

And the second is Zellia Zexion, Keyblade Knight of The Enchanted Dominion and Embodiment of Zexion, The Cloaked Schemer of The 6 Illusions, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of illusions and she's a very good friend of Princess Aurora, Prince Phillip, Flora, Fauna, Merryweather, and Princess Aurora's parents, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Maleficent for that curse she put on Princess Aurora along with what she's done in trying to drown the worlds in eternal darkness and she'd like nothing more than to kill her and send her straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Zellia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Zexion and she wants to make sure all of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The final part is next for the Shattered Dimensions saga! We're going to battle Mysterio next!

See you next time

# INTO THE SPIDERVERSE PART 14 - FINALE

THE ILLUSIONS OF MYSTERIO

---

In the simulator control room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku

Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Haze Shenron, Paradox Roidmude, Plantimals and Fu (DBXV) as well as Ben 10, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula And Hot Dog Princess and we were getting ready for a crazy, wild and funny rescue.

Me: I can't wait to get Lumpus so ticked off that he reveals who he REALLY IS.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Me too!

Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding! That will be so fun.

Lola: Yeah it will!

Camie: This will be so fun and cool.

Ben Tennyson: It sure will be!

Carly Atlas: I'm excited for this too.

Nico: Ben, I want to thank you, Billy, and your teams for coming.

Ben Tennyson: My pleasure Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Wallflower Blush: I agree there myself. It will be fun.

Nico: Boy this will be so funny.

Lola: It sure will be.

Girl Jordan: Yeah.

Wallflower Blush: I've got all sorts of crazy gags for him.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: We all do.

Nico: Wallflower, how are the school photos in our school going for you?

Wallflower Blush: Going really well. Check it out.

She showed us photos on her phone of all of us in one awesome Panoramic Picture hung over the School Administration Office and it was over a heart that said OUR MOST FAVORITE STUDENTS.

Me: Aw so awesome.

Lincoln: Boy good times.

Wallflower Blush: And look underneath it.

It was a massive photo of Lincoln, his sisters and all of his harem and guardian angels.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

She even showed us photos of each of us.

Wallflower Blush: You all look great.

Nico: And this time, you're not ignored.

Sunset Shimmer: That is a sure thing.

Wallflower Blush: I know and I'm also a great mother. Sorry I missed that battle.

Me: It's not your fault W.B. You were just exhausted.

Wallflower Blush: W.B.?

Me: Your initials.

Wallflower Blush: Oh right! I get it.

Xenia: That was still so fun though.

Lola: Yep.

Girl Jordan: Boy the mission yesterday had to be the most brutal ever.

Lola: You're not kidding!

Camie: I can't believe we survived that!

Nico: Me too! Ultimate Carnage REALLY was a brutal one!

Me: No kidding there. But we made it out alive.

Maria: The Shield agents he killed, on the other hand…

Me: I know. So many of them all died.

Xenia: That was awful.

Lola: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: So many casualties.

Nico: And all because they were fucking around with mother nature like that.

Spiderman: I know. That was awful.

Girl Jordan: Yeah.

Me: But Girl Jordan is the main hero of that entire mission. Because she saved not only Gwen Stacy but also she saved the entire world from a nasty Symbiote Zombie Apocalypse.

Lola: Don't forget me!

Me: I know Lola and you did a great job leading your own team.

Lola: Thanks.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Now all the Loud Kids have had their moment to shine.

Camie: They sure did.

Xenia: That was epic.

Wallflower Blush: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: It was a good thing I sent Electro and Deadpool to the Shield prison of that world.

Me: It was a gamble that really paid off.

Nico: Yep. So J.D. what was that pit stop you needed to make?

Me: It was to Howard's house. Before you joined the team. He was a kid that had a robot to date for a girlfriend. She was a synthoid named Cynthia.

Nico: What happened?

Me: We were pretty steamed with him because he did so many things just to get popularity and in the end his house exploded and his parents were pissed. Yesterday was a big wakeup call. Nick Fury yelling at the scientists triggered that.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: I went and apologized to Howard. I told him sorry on behalf of everyone and all of us.

Maria: To be fair, he DID put everyone at risk.

Me: Yeah. But everyone did get out safely.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But he forgave us. Turns out he is not the kind of person to hold a grudge against us.

Nico: That's good. I'm glad he forgave you guys.

Me: Yeah. I gave him the money he spent on that Synthoid.

Nico: Cool cool. Lets head into the simulator.

We then went in and it activated and we were near Camp Kidney.

Nico: We're here in Camp Kidney, back when Lumpus was still "Scoutmaster".

Me: He won't be for much longer.

Lincoln: You got that right, we're going to expose Lumpus and make him show his true colors and get the scouts to see the kind of monster he really is.

Eli: This is going to be so awesome, and what'll happen with Simulator Lumpus, is he going straight to prison?

Lincoln: Ugh, no way, we've already got one Lumpus on our universe and he's put on ice forever, we're sending this one to The Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah, one Lumpus is bad enough already, two would be a nightmare. Now, let's head on over and expose that monster moose.

We got a move on and we remained in the shadows to avoid being seen by Lumpus.

Ben: It's not like we can just walk up to Lumpus and ask how he became Scoutmaster.

Me: No we got to force it out of him.

Nico: We got to use every funny method on him.

Me: And I have a plan.

I whispered to everyone and told them my plan. I will use an imitation of Lazlo and call Lumpus a bunch of terrible names and then when he comes out we go CRAZY-ASS Sampson on him. That will get him to talk.

Nico: Brilliant.

Lola: I like it.

Nico: Let's get to it.

Me: Here we go. (Clears Throat) (Imitating Lazlo) Hey Scoutmaster Lumpus! Your antlers are stupid and you know what!? You smell like boogers and raw sewage and your breath smells like cow pies and your butt smells like a toxic waste dump! (EVERYONE HEARING ME SNICKERED AT THAT ONE) AND ANOTHER THING YOU'RE UGLY AND STUPID AND YOU SMELL LIKE ROTTEN MEAT!

Nico: Hey that was really good.

Laney: You think Lumpus heard all that?

Me: 3… 2… 1…

Lumpus: WHAT DID YOU SAY ABOUT ME MONKEY BOY!? I WILL RIP YOU APART AND TURN YOU INTO BANANA PIE!

Lumpus came out enraged with fire coming out of his ears and nose!

But then…

KRASPLAT!

Eli and Lana dumped a Garbage can full of raw sewage on him!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico peeled a banana and ate it and then put the banana peel near him.

Lumpus: WHEN I GET MY HANDS ON THAT…

SQUISH!

He slid…

Lumpus: WHOOA!

SPLAT!

He slid right into a tub full of CHOCOLATE PUDDING!

PEANUTBUTTER SHORTCAKE!

All the scouts were laughing at him!

Nico then got out a whoopee cushion.

Nico put it on the ground.

Lumpus: (GROWLS) I WILL GET THAT…

LOUD FART!

He stepped on the whoopee cushion and it let out a REALLY LOUD FART!

Lumpus: OH Pardon me everyone.

But then I teleported a LIMBURGER CHEESE BOMB into his pants and pressed a button on the remote control and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

IT STANK SO BAD THAT IT MADE SOME OF THE CAMPERS THROW UP!

Nico got out a water balloon.

Nico: Lets get him.

Me: Yeah. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

SLINGSHOT MAGISWORD!

Me: Fire.

We fired a massive shower of Water balloons and they were filled with raw sewage, ketchup, mustard, relish, vomit, toilet water, urine

and more.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

All the Scouts laughed at him hysterically.

Me: Watch this one guys.

I threw my voice over to him.

Me: (Imitating Lumpus through him) Edward is the most pathetic bean scout ever and I love Lazlo more than I do him!

Edward: (INSULTED) HEY! WHY YOU STUPID!

Lumpus: I DIDN'T SAY THAT…

Edward then beat up Lumpus brutally!

Nico: (imitates Lumpus' voice) Slinkman is the worst person in the world!

Slinkman: Why you ungrateful little!

Lumpus: SLINKMAN NO I DIDN'T SAY THAT!

HE PUNCHED LUMPUS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

POW BLAM BIFF SMASH WHAM!

BASH BASH BASH BASH BASH BASH!

He bashed him with a mop!

Me: (Imitating Lumpus) Chef McMousli makes the most disgusting food in all of history! Organic food is so (LOUD FART NOISE)

Chef McMousli came out enraged and he force fed WORM FILLED SAUSAGES DOWN LUMPUS' THROAT!

Nico: I wonder what those taste like.

Lana was eating Worm Filled Sausages.

Lana: They're earthworm sausages.

Nico: Oh gross. Sorry I asked.

Me: No worries.

But then LUMPUS EXPLODED IN INTENSE RAGE!

Me: (Giddy) Here it comes.

Lumpus: THAT DOES IT! YOU ALL MAKE ME SO SICK! I HATE CAMP KIDNEY! I HATE IT HATE IT HATE IT HATE IT HATE IT! I HATE EVERYTHING ABOUT IT! I KIDNAPPED THE REAL SCOUTMASTER AND STUFFED HIM IN THE CLOSET AND STOLE HIS JOB BECAUSE I WANTED A CAMP OF MY OWN TO RUN AND BE FREE!

Everyone gasped.

Me: Bingo.

Lumpus: THAT'S RIGHT! YOU HEARD ME! I AM A FAKE! A FRAUD! I'M NOT THE REAL SCOUTMASTER!

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window and right in front of the campers and Slinkman, and then, it began to play a video compilation: it showed every last one of Lumpus' crimes and it played in full view of all the campers including Commander Hoo-Ha who was here and it also played to the Squirrel Scouts of Acorn Flats.

Needless to say, everyone was disgusted by Lumpus and were ABSOLUTELY OUTRAGED, and when the part played of how he stole the role of Scoutmaster from Heffer because he was a control freak, that did it! EVERYONE IN PRICKLY PINES AND ACORN FLATS SCREAMED IN DISGUST AND OUTRAGE AT LUMPUS!

NOW HE WAS SEEN AS THE FRAUD AND MONSTER HE REALLY IS!

Simulator Lumpus: YEAH! I LIED SO WHAT! I WANT TO BE IN CONTROL!

?: ALL YOU ARE IS NOTHING MORE THAN A FUCKED-UP MONSTER AND A PIECE OF SHIT!

Me: That's all we need to hear!

Suddenly, the spirits of the campsites of The United States appeared from out of nowhere and they converged and attacked Lumpus with blasts of elements and energy, and then, they converged and a massive explosion erupted and a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech were heard, and we appeared in front of Lumpus.

Lumpus: YOU!?

Me: Yes us!

Nico: The jig is up Lumpus! You're through!

Me: We pulled all those pranks on you and revealed your true self! Now everyone knows who you really are Lumpus.

Nico: (Imitating Lumpus) What did you think of that?

Me: (Imitating Lumpus) I thought it was funny.

Slinkman: Hey that was really good!

Simulator Lumpus: WHAT HAVE YOU ALL DONE?!

The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Me: Simply put we exposed your actions to all of Prickly Pines!

Lincoln: We always learn about our enemies before we strike: the first rule when going to war against a petty and pathetic control freak like you.

Lumpus: So what if you heard the truth? You'll never prove it to everyone else. And I'll find a way out of this. I always do. So ha! Now, why don't you run along and continue getting those fragment pieces or whatever? I got a lot of planning to top this. Maybe I'll takeover an amusement park next!

Commander Hoo-Hah: (Offscreen) NO YOU WON'T LUMPUS!

They saw Hoo-Hah and 2 policemen and insane asylum guards.

Lumpus: (GASP) Commander Hoo-Hah!?

Commander Hoo-Hah: We heard everything Lumpus! You are a disgusting freak!

We smirked.

Lumpus got out a gun and shot it at the guards.

But the gun was really a Squirt Gun.

Lumpus: WHAT THE!?

Me: I replaced your gun with a squirt gun.

Eli came back with the REAL SCOUTMASTER! It was Heffer.

Heffer: UH HUH! UH HUH! That's him Commander! That is the bad moose who locked me in the closet all summer and stole my job as scoutmaster! He fooled all of you! He's an imposter, a fake and worse… He is NO SCOUTMASTER OF CAMP KIDNEY!

Campers: WHHHHAAAAAAAAAATTTT!?

RECORD SCRATCH!

Lumpus: YEAH! SO!?

Nico: Stand down and come quietly, Lumpus. It doesn't have to be this way.

Lumpus: What? Lock me in your space prisons? Letting you torture me? Beat me to a pulp? Humiliate me? No. I have worked too hard for my work to be undone. Besides, we both know you would never someone with a job. Especially a scoutmaster!

Nico: You really think that after you just admitted you're a fraud? Besides, your schemes have almost gotten Lazlo and the rest killed most of the time. Last chance. Stand down or I'm taking you down.

Lumpus: HA! I'D LIKE TO SEE YOU TRY MONKEY FACE!

Lumpus fled into the forest.

Juran: Dammit, he could be anywhere in that forest!

Me: Don't worry.

I pulled a long ENERGY ROPE and pulled Lumpus back!

Lumpus: NOOOO!

Nico: You're not going anywhere!

But then…

ZOOOOM! WHAM!

HE GOT HIT ON THE HEAD WITH A BOWLING BALL GOING AS FAST AS A BULLET!

OUCH!

Me: Lets smash his head in!

We then bashed and pulverized him all over the place!

Nico: Wait. Who threw that bowling ball?!

Me: Not me.

Unknown to us a shadowy figure was lurking in the bushes.

?: I don't want you all to fall against that buffon. That right is mine.

Especially after all the planning I've done.

The figure disappeared in a puff of smoke.

Nico: (shrugs) Guess we'll never know.

Me: Now back to mister buttface moose.

We bashed and pulverized him all over!

Then I smashed and bashed him all over.

Me: Okay Haiku, Frosty Orange you're up.

Frosty Orange: Awesome!

Simulator Commander Hoo-Ha: And I agree. LUMPUS! You have absolutely disgraced the very honor of being a Scoutmaster! I can't believe that you had the nerve to do all that to these young scouts and caused a whole mess of trouble in Prickly Pines. As of this moment, you are hereby stripped of the title of Scoutmaster because you stole it from the rightful person!

Everyone cheered!

Simulator Slinkman: And as of this moment, I quit! Enjoy getting your antlers ripped off!

Simulator Slinkman punched Lumpus right in the face, and now, as if Lumpus was mad enough, NOW HE HAS OFFICIALLY LOST IT AND TURNED INTO A COMPLETELY INSANE MADMAN OUT FOR BLOOD!

Simulator Lumpus: (CRAZY BABBLING) YOU! YOU! I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND FEED YOUR ENTRAILS TO THE BUZZARDS!

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Lumpus which hit him in the face and knocked out his teeth.

Haiku: You are now all alone, and now, the darkness will claim your soul.

Suddenly, Haiku's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a rainbow, black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark fire, orange fire, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Dark Queen's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Poetic Justice from her back, and as she approached Lumpus, she left rainbow, black, and blood red energy, stars, darkness, dark fire, orange fire, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Haiku: No words can ever describe how much I hate you, Lumpus, you really are nothing more than a worthless piece of garbage who has no care for anyone except for yourself, you're an insane control freak and fraud and your soul is as black as your rotten heart. There's no place for the likes of you in this world or the next, and now, your Angel of Death has come to claim your soul.

Suddenly, Haiku was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark fire, and orange fire surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Haiku's massive Dark Queen's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Poetic Justice and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark fire, and orange fire surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HAIKU AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU'VE HAD THIS COMING FOR A VERY LONG TIME, LUMPUS, AND NOW, YOUR DAY OF JUDGEMENT HAS FINALLY COME!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO HAIKU! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, HAIKU EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(A DEMON'S FATE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Haiku grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark fire, orange fire, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and blood red crystal links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short-sleeved black dress top with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black leather knee-length combat boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with darkness, dark fire, orange fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Haiku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Haiku has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Goth of Darkness ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Haiku's massive Dark Queen's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Gothic Poetic Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, darkness, dark fire, orange fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Haiku's Nordic Dark Queen Demonic Vampire Greatsword of Odin's Gothic Poetic Demon Vampire Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and vampire bat, raven, and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black raven heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black dragon head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Haiku has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Haiku, Younger Sister of Maggie, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth Girl of Michigan and Expert on Dark Magic, Dark Legends, and The Occult, Best Friend of Lucy Loud and The Young Morticians, Member of The Orange Lantern Corps, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Emissary and Champion of Odin, Archenemy of Carly Atlas, The Dark Signer of The Hummingbird Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Orange Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Ravens, Angels, and Phoenixes"

俳句、マギーの妹、闇のゴスのメンバー、若い葬儀屋のクラブのメンバー、ミシガン州のゴス少女、闇の魔術、闇の伝説、オカルトの専門家、ルーシー・ラウドと若い葬儀屋の親友、メンバーオレンジ・ランタン軍団の一員、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、オーディンの使者にしてチャンピオン、カーリー・アトラスの宿敵、ハミングバードの闇の署名者、地縛不滅のアスラ・ピスク、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の

真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、ラウド・ハウスの擁護者、そして闇のマスター、ダーク・ファイア、オレンジファイア、ヴァンパイア、夜の生き物、星、カラス、天使、フェニックス

Suddenly, Haiku's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Haiku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-RAVEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC NORDIC DARKNESS ODIN SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC NORDIC DARKNESS ODIN SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC NORDIC DARKNESS ODIN SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Haiku's Super Angel-Vampire-Dragon-Raven-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Lumpus saw it, the bastard went absolutely insane with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Haiku fired a massive barrage of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, darkness, dark fire, orange fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Lumpus, and he got hit hard, he got back up, but now, he was absolutely angrier than ever and he was foaming at the mouth.

Haiku: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Odin Nordic Darkness Vampire Raven Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Odin Nordic Darkness Vampire Raven Phoenix Angel Love) That was only just the start of what's coming for you, Lumpus.

Maggie: Indeed, and don't think I'll let you handle this on your own, Haiku. I'm also joining in as well.

Frosty Orange: Same with me. But, wait, I thought you had your turn when you and Sour Sweet went after Jason, Maggie.

Lincoln: She did, but since Haiku's her sister, Maggie's not going to let her sister handle this on her own.

Nico: Yeah, having both sisters fighting Lumpus means double the trouble for him.

Me: You're heading for an early grave, asshole!

We were spewing death threats at Lumpus like crazy, and this was absolutely pissing him off even more than that.

Suddenly, Maggie's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a rainbow, black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark flames, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Maggie's Primordial Greek Darkness Erebus Eternal Cosmic Primordial Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Primordial Greek Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice from her back, and as she approached Lumpus, she left rainbow, black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, dark flames, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maggie: There are indeed no words to describe the hatred that I feel for you, Lumpus, and it's like my sister said, a fraud and criminal like you deserves death, and the Dark Angels of Death shall gladly give that to you.

Suddenly, Maggie was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with darkness, dark flames, blood, and stars surrounding it, there are vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex and in the vortex is a midnight black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Maggie emerged, but she was changed forever.

(A DEMON'S FATE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Maggie remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maggie has on a short-sleeved midnight black shirt, black skirt, knee-high black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Maggie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings grew much longer and bigger, Maggie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Goth of Darkness ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maggie's massive Maggie's Primordial Greek Darkness Erebus Eternal Cosmic Primordial Darkness Demonic Dragon

Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Primordial Greek Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maggie's Primordial Greek Darkness Erebus Eternal Cosmic Primordial Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Primordial Greek Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and vampire bat, vampire dragon, and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black dragon head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Maggie has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with fire-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Maggie, Older Sister of Haiku, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Albert Michaels Also Known As Atomic Skull, Leader of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of The Horned King and Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, The Horned King, and Jason Voorhees, Emissary and Champion of Erebus, The Greek God of Darkness, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The

Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Vampire Dragons, Angels, and Phoenixes"

マギー、俳句の姉、闇のゴスのメンバー、闇、オカルト、吸血鬼の恋人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、アトミック・スカルとしても知られるアルバート・マイケルズの宿敵、ブラック・ランタン軍団のリーダー、ホーンド・キングとナタの破壊者リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団の嘘のエヴェレット、角のある王、そしてジェイソン・ボーヒーズ、エレバスの使者でありチャンピオン、ギリシャの闇の神、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなバスターds、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、騒々しい家の擁護者、そして闇、ダークファイア、ヴァンパイア、夜の生き物、星、ヴァンパイアドラゴン、天使、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Maggie's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Maggie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL

ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maggie's Super Angel-Vampire-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lumpus saw it, he went madder with rage and ran at Maggie to kill her, but Maggie fired a massive barrage of rainbow, black, and blood red energy blasts with darkness, dark fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Lumpus and it sent him flying into a tree back first, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and even more angrier than ever!

Maggie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Primordial Erebus Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Primordial Erebus Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) And now, only one person is left to transform and then, we can destroy you.

Frosty Orange: And that person is me.

Suddenly, Frosty Orange's moderate orchid eyes turned neon moderate orchid and she was surrounded by a pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, snow, ice, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Frosty Orange's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Harmony from her back, and as she approached Lumpus, she left pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy, snow, ice, shadows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Frosty Orange: There's absolutely no words that describe how much

I hate you so much, Lumpus, and Haiku and Maggie were right to say that about you. Now, it's high time we give someone like you the punishment of a lifetime: and that punishment is death!

Suddenly, Frosty Orange was surrounded by a massive vortex of pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy with stars, snow, ice, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moderate orchid phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Frosty Orange's massive Frosty Orange's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy with stars, snow, ice, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moderate orchid phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY,

AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO FROSTY ORANGE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, FROSTY ORANGE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Frosty Orange grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pale light grayish arctic blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has moderate orchid highlights in the bangs of her pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon moderate orchid eyes with dark indigo eyeshadow and a pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, snow, ice, shadows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and snowflake emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with moderate orchid iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with indigo gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with indigo gems for eyes and the Love, Shadow, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and indigo gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Frosty Orange has on a sleeveless light grayish arctic blue and orange blouse with sparkles and dark blue inlay, dark blue pants with sparkles, dark blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, shadows, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a shadow lightning bolt. Suddenly, Frosty Orange felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale vermillion angel wings with light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tips on the large pale vermillion feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a pale vermillion horn on her head. Frosty Orange has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate orchid gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star

Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Frosty Orange's massive Frosty Orange's Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy, snow, ice, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Frosty Orange's Arctic Shadow Alicorn Eternal Magical Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Shadow Bolt Love and Shadow Bolt Arctic Orange Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with pale light grayish arctic blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, pale vermillion blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark indigo gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with dark indigo gems for eyes and large unicorn head with moderate cerise gems for eyes and large dark indigo gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pale light grayish arctic blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with arctic blue gems for the eyes and a large arctic blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and pale vermillion Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a pale light grayish arctic blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Frosty Orange, Alicorn Princess of Arctic Shadowbolt Friendship Love, Former Student of Crystal Prep, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of

Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Shadows, Snow, Magic, and Alicorns"

フロスティ・オレンジ、北極シャドウボルトのアリコーン・プリンセス、友情愛、クリスタル・プレップの元生徒、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の破壊者トゥエンティースリーとオパリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、影、雪、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Frosty Orange's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Frosty Orange has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCTIC LOVE SHADOWBOLT ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SNOW LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SNOW LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP CRYSTAL SHADOWBOLT SNOW LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Frosty Orange's Super Angel-Snow Love Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lumpus saw it, he went insane and this time, he ran at her to kill her, but Frosty Orange fired a massive barrage of pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy, snow, ice, shadows, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Lumpus and he crashed into another tree, and he got back up, but she made him even madder than ever.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Frosty Orange's transformed into her Super Angel-Snow Love Shadowbolt Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, I'm gonna stuff a bomb down your throat!

Frosty Orange: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Arctic Snow Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Arctic Snow Shadowbolt Flight Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Now, that I'd like to see. Let's get him, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Frosty Orange, Maggie, and Haiku, and so did we as we also

unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're through, Lumpus, you've caused too much trouble for the last time for all of Prickly Pines, and now, it's time for you to die.

Lincoln, Maggie, Frosty Orange, and Haiku went after Lumpus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow, black, and blood red energy, pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lumpus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Frosty Orange, Maggie, and Haiku attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Lumpus even madder than ever.

Lumpus went at Lincoln, but Lincoln kicked Lumpus high up into the air, and Frosty Orange fired blasts of ice that shackled his arms and legs, and Haiku and Maggie fired blasts of darkness at him which burned him, and finally, Lincoln channeled Black Gate energy into his massive greatsword as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade was glowing with black energy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Never show your face here in Camp Kidney or Prickly Pines ever again!

SHEEN!

LINCOLN SKEWERED HIM THROUGH HIS CHEST AND RIGHT THROUGH HIS BLACK HEART!

Then, Lumpus' body exploded in black flame and was turned into moose steaks and his soul was sent to The Black Gates forever!

I was having moose steaks for lunch.

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Maggie, Frosty Orange, and Haiku holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Frosty Orange's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tail, long pale vermilion horn, and massive pale vermilion angel wings wings are permanent, Haiku's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent, and Maggie' new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Haiku: Good riddance for good, Lumpus.

Suddenly, Frosty Orange and Maggie felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Frosty Orange okay, Maggie?

Maggie: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Frosty Orange: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that monster moose quite the beatdown of his life.

Nico: Yeah, and Frosty did awesome shackling his arms and legs in case he tried to run away like a coward, and Maggie and Haiku blasted him with darkness.

Lincoln: And I delivered the coupe de grace by skewering him through his chest and black heart with my sword.

Haiku: Lumpus deserved it for his crimes.

Nico: He sure did, what a monster.

Me: Better we get rid of his Simulator counterpart than throw him in prison, we've already got one Lumpus in our universe, two of them would be a nightmare.

Lincoln: Yep, one's been locked away forever and put on ice and we got the Simulator Counterpart in The Black Gates for what he's done.

Suddenly, Frosty Orange wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Frosty Orange's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Frosty Orange sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Maggie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maggie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maggie sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: That's it for Simulator Lumpus. But, I sensed someone was there while we were thrashing him, and he had ill intentions for us. I think it may be the last one who has the final piece of The Tablet.

Nico: If that's true, Lincoln, then that means… !

Anna Anyanova: He may also be the mastermind responsible for busting Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, Logan Angmarl, Aaron Kuraz, and Robert Delg out of prison and Gene-Slamming them into The Elemental Monarchs to help them get their revenge on Hilary Thestalos, Charlene Novamenova, Leina Mobius, Nika Zaborg, Gina Granmorg, Varie Raiza, Darcy Erebus, Dawn Ehther, Luna Angmarl, Alina Kuraz, and Raven Delg, and he may also be the one responsible for trying to get the other Tablet fragments!

We gasped.

Me: We'll find out later on today. Right after we take down the Anothers, we're going after the next of Quan Chi's masterpieces.

Lincoln: The Revenant version of Kitana.

Me: Boy turning him into Moose Steaks was AWESOME! (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Nico: Sorry you guys had to see that.

Lazlo: It's okay but that was all great!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: Sorry I insulted you, Slinkman.

Slinkman: No worries Nico but that was really good.

Edward: That was a really good imitation.

Me: Same with me. (Imitating Lumpus) I'm an irresponsible bighorned dunderhead buttface freak.

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Edward: (LAUGHS) Hey that was great!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico: (imitates Raj) (Indian Accent) I'm Raj. And I'm a marshmallow hoarder and I also love cheese from the Kafizzle River!

EVERYONE LAUGHED!

Raj: (LAUGHS) (Indian Accent) Hey that is really amazing!

Lincoln: (Imitating Patsy) Hi Lazlo, want to see what's going on at Acorn Flats?

Everyone laughed at that.

Lazlo: (LAUGHS) Great impression of Patsy there!

Lincoln: Thanks!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Slinkman: Boy you guys are just full of voices for that.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Now for our business.

Me: Yep. Time for our fun.

Eli: We have Grand Duke of Owls, Universe 666 Clockwerk, Owl Orphnoch, Owl Beast, Grand Duke's minions and Billy Numerous.

Me: WHOA! All Owls.

Lola: This is gonna be a Nocturnal Nightmare!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Thankfully not as many this time. Charlotte Cooper, Hal, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington and Riley Misaki.

Nico: Cool!

Lola: Awesome!

Maria called them in and in swirls of darkness and light came said people.

Charlotte Cooper: Hey guys!

Riley Misaki: We're ready for some action and fun.

Hal: You got that right.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Billy Numerous are all one person.

But then we heard an Owl Call.

Me: Whoa hear that?

Nico: It's an owl.

We heard it.

Nico: I think that was them!

I put my hands together.

Me: (MAKES A BIRD WHISTLE)

Nico: Cool.

Fluttershy: That is a good bird whistle.

Lola: Awesome.

Then a bunch of figures came.

Nico: There they are!

We saw that they were Another Grand Duke of Owls, Universe 666 Clockwerk, Owl Orphnoch, Owl Beast and Grand Duke's minions!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: Wow this is awesome!

Another Owl Orphnoch: (In a girls voice) That was an awesome owl call. I taught you well.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and orange eyes and had grey owl wings and she had black clothes and had a tattoo of a grew owl on her arm and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Owl Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an Owl Sword.

Me: (GASP) Olivia Owl! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Olivia Owl: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Olivia is the Embodiment of the Owl Dopant and she is a very smart and wise girl and she has the power to talk to birds. Mostly owls and she has the powers of darkness and moonlight.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Philip: Boy that is really awesome! I don't think we ever faced the Owl Dopant before.

Me: Well you have but it's a Manga exclusive Dopant. It was made in the Kamen Rider W Manga.

Philip: Oh!

Shotaro: That makes sense. But that is cool!

Me: Yep.

Camie: That is cool though.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Billy Numerous friendly or hostile?

Olivia Owl: Friendly and this one is full of surprises.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: This will be cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Olivia Owl: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy blasts and more and blew them apart and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: Take that!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SPY FORCE 6!

She suummoned Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Acrobat of the Luck, Impostra, Eagle Deadman and Owl Orphnoch.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: Yep. (Sees something) Nico please hit me on my head and tell me I'm not seeing double.

Nico: Why?

Me: We didn't have to wait long.

We saw a bunch of figures and it was ANOTHER BILLY NUMEROUS!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: We're surrounded!

Me: Yep.

Another Billy Numerous: (In a girls voice) Sorry for the surprise like

this.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged back and she reverted back. It was a girl with green hair and had red eyes and she had dark green clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Gene Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a DNA Helix Sword.

Me: (GASP) Gina Deoxys Gene!

Nico: Cool!

Gina Deoxys Gene: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Gina is the Embodiment of the Gene Dopant and she has one of the most unusual powers ever. She can clone herself as anything or anyone.

Gina Deoxys Gene: Yep. Watch.

She had slime come off her and it formed into a perfect carbon copy clone of Suien, the Rogue Ninja from the Hidden Waterfall.

Fu: WHOA! That's Suien!

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Philip: Yeah!

The clone merged back with her.

Zocks: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito: Because we can grant it instead. Zenkaiju gear!

Zocks got a Donbrothers Sword and Kaito donned his Zenkaiju armor.

Gina Deoxys Gene: No he didn't promise me anything. I turned myself into a mouse and snuck out of there when he wasn't looking.

I also have shapeshifting powers.

Qin: Very crafty.

Xenia: That is sneaky.

Gina Deoxys Gene: I know. I'm what you call a female version of Dr. Muto.

Nicole: That is so cool and awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Sougo: (Gets out Zenkaiger Ridewatch) You sure you're not a Deoxys Gene Slammer?

Geiz: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Because you have the same name and abilities.

Sougo got ZenkaizerArmor while Geiz got DonMomotaroArmor.

Gina Deoxys Gene: (LAUGHS) I get that all the time but I assure you I am not a gene-slammer for Deoxys.

Sougo: That does make sense.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Gina Deoxys Gene: No worries.

She turned into Another Billy Numerous.

Nico: Time to see double! (ACTIVATES BILLY NUMEROUS' RIDEWATCH)

He made 1080 clones of himself!

Nicos: AND NOW THIS! (ACTIVATES GRAND DUKE'S MINIONS RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over.

May: Try this one! (ACTIVATES HAZE SHENRON AND PARADOX

ROIDMUDE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a rainbow blast of energy and blasted her down.

Maria: Top this! (ACTIVATES PLANTIMALS AND FU'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and acid and smashed her down.

Me: Take that!

Wallflower Blush: Time for some darkness! (ACTIVATES GRAND DUKE'S MINIONS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Then Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sumo Wrestler Army, Dark Kamen Rider Drive, Land Pollution Vice Minister Hiramechimedes and Hydra (Hercules) came.

Nico: Nice team Multiple Man!

Multiple Man: Thanks Nico!

Nico: Awesome!

But then a bomb flew in and landed by Another Billy Numerous and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted her down and she was back to normal and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

I brought Gina over.

Me: Who did that!?

Nico: Bugs doing a bomb gag?

?: No that was me.

We saw BOMB MAN!

Me: Bomb Man!? Whoa!

Bomb Man 2: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Brie Bomb!? Cool!

Bomb Man 2: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too. Let me guess, naked?

Bomb Man 2: Yep.

Me: Oh boy.

Nicole: Anyone peeks and I'll gouge your eyes out and shove them so far down your throat that you'll be pooping them out your butt.

Nico: (GULP)

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Bomb Man 2: I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes. I snapped my fingers.

She doubled over in pain and then vomited bombs all over Edward and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded and burned Edward all over and was HURT REALLY BAD!

Edward: I'm okay!

Brie was back to normal and she had black hair and red eyes and black angel wings and had a bomb symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Brie Bomb: (GROANS) That really hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! I need some clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her an awesome all black clothing ensemble.

Varie gave her a mirror.

Brie Bomb: Oh wow! I look awesome!

Rarity: You're welcome.

Wallflower: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Brie Bomb: I am known as the Demolition Queen. One time me and Nico were at a Demolition Derby and I had an awesome armored car with all kinds of weapons and blew the competition away by blasting them with missiles.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was so explosive.

Lola: That is cool!

Brie Bomb: Boy it sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Brie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Brie.

Brie Bomb: Same here Nico.

We left the Simulator and everyone cheered wildly for us.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Rex Salazar, Tifa Lockhart, and Sable Spirit are heading to Morocco, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're face the second of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kitana, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free her.

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Morocco, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're face the second of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kitana, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free her.

Liu Kang: We've defeated my revenant yesterday, but even without him, the other Revenants are still as dangerous as ever.

Eli: Which is why we can't show them any mercy.

Lori: And since we're going after the Revenant version of Kitana, we're in for a serious challenge.

Lincoln: That's right, Lori.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Kitana: Now, we must hurry to find my Revenant.

Lincoln: Right, Kitana.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed.

Lincoln: Oh, you've got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Suddenly, we saw three massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs charging at us like stampeding bulls, and they were all out for blood.

Nico: Flip, I'll tear your crotch out for this!

Vypra: That mutant's getting such a castration for this!

Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the first wave of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Then, I fired vacuum tubes from my chest which latched onto the chests of the second wave of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I really grew even stronger. When I was done, the vacuum tubes had detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into me, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and I fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Finally, Nico fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the third wave of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of their massive muscle mass and it was being pumped into Nico and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive dark blue angel wings with dark blue tips spread out and glowed and his halo also glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Nico was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Nico, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a powerful blast of fire and incinerated them leaving them as ashes.

Girl Jordan: Honestly, Flip's going to go way too far one day!

Lincoln: He'd better be ready for another thrashing!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and Moon Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, moonlight, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Grid and in her right hand is the Photon Debugger Keyblade.

And the second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and Magic Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, magic, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Enchanted and in her right hand is the Fairy Star Keyblade, and with them are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Silina Saix, Keyblade Knight of Space Paranoids and Embodiment of Saix, The Luna Diviner of The 7 Moons and Zellia Zexion, Keyblade Knight of The Enchanted Dominion and Embodiment of Zexion, The Cloaked Schemer of The 6 Illusions.

Silina Saix: That's right.

Zellia Zexion: And we got the girls away from Kitana's revenant and Boss Cass took off again.

?: RAIDEN!

We then saw our target, the Revenant version of Kitana, and she was out for Raiden's head.

Sylvester: Oh boy, here she comes now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into

Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I knew she'd come as soon as he saw Lord Raiden. But, we still need to take her down, come on, everyone!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal

Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's

Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Rex Salazar's team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero

Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Revenant version of Kitana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied him up, and then, he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Revenant Kitana and purified her freeing him of Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's dark influence. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Alternate Kitana: W-what happened?

Kitana explained everything to her alternate self, and she was horrified by what she'd done.

Alternate Kitana: I can't believe what I've done. I let my anger and jealousy blind me, and even worse, I turned against my own comrades and cost them their lives, and I betrayed Raiden and the Elder Gods. I am filled with so much regret.

Lincoln: This wasn't your fault, it was Kronika's lies along with the dark actions of Quan Chi, Shinnok, and Shao Kahn from your timeline that this happened to you.

Alternate Kitana: But, still, what I'd done can never be forgotten. (To Kitana) There is something I need you to do, Kitana: I need you to assimilate me. You'll not only have my powers, but you'll also have knowledge of everything we'd heard from Kronika. This is the only way I can redeem myself.

Kitana: I understand.

Kitana went up to her alternate self and she placed her hand on her head, and then, Alternate Kitana glowed with bright green light as she was assimilated into Kitana and she assimilated all her alternate self's powers and knowledge. Suddenly, a massive tornado of blue energy and winds exploded out of her and surrounded her, and two blue dragons flew around the vortex. Then, the vortex faded and Kitana emerged.

But, she underwent quite a powerful transformation: she now had glowing neon blue dragons on her arms and stomach, blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair put in a ponytail, necklace of blue gems and blue gem pendant, and she has on her past self's outfit from Mortal Kombat 11, and she also now has massive black angel wings with blue tips on the black feathers.

Nico: That was incredible!

Kitana: Just like what Liu Kang did in assimilating his alternate future's self along with his powers and knowledge, I also did the same with my alternate future's self. Kronika will not get away with this, when the time comes that we face her, she will die, and the same will go with Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, and Bi-Han.

Lincoln: That's right, Kronika's done enough damage to too many timelines in her madness to create a New Era and Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, and Bi-Han have caused enough damage to Outworld and Earth, and they will answer for their crimes. (To Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion) And it's so good to see you both again, Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion.

Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, girls.

Lincoln went up to Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion and he hugged them, and Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Silina Saix: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Zellia Zexion: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon

with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these two sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, the first girl is Silina Saix, Keyblade Knight of Space Paranoids and Embodiment of Saix, The Luna Diviner of The 7 Moons, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of the moon and she's a very good friend of Tron and his friends, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Sark and the MCP, and she wants nothing more than to destroy them both and delete them from existence forever, and Silina also harbors a very very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII including Saix for what happened with Xion and she wants to make sure that he and all of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Michelle Emperyous: You got that right, and she came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: And the second girl is Zellia Zexion, Keyblade Knight of The Enchanted Dominion and Embodiment of Zexion, The Cloaked Schemer of The 6 Illusions, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of illusions and she's a very good friend of Princess Aurora, Prince Phillip, Flora, Fauna, Merryweather, and Princess Aurora's parents, and she harbors a very very nasty hatred towards Maleficent for that curse she put on Princess Aurora along with what she's done in trying to drown the worlds in eternal darkness and she'd like nothing more than to kill her and send her straight to the blackest depths of Hell, and Zellia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Zexion and she wants to make sure all of them pay for their crimes.

Selene Emperyous: She really hated that witch for what she did in casting that curse on Princess Aurora, along with Organization XIII. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Wow, that's really powerful, and you don't have to worry, we sent that witch along with the rest of her allies to The Black Gates during Zarya's mission with Zocks and his team last year.

Zellia Zexion: Good riddance.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Silina Saix in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln went up to and hugged Zellia Zexion in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Silina Saix: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion's necks with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Zellia Zexion: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion.

Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes and they then pounced on Lincoln and they proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The ten girls are Mafuyu Oribe, Ekaterina Kraeva, Elizabeth, Fumika Mitarai, Jita Phrygianos, Lulu Shiizaki, Miyuki Seta, Miyuri Tsujidō, Tsubasa Amano, and Yumie Hiiragi from Seikon no Qwaser.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mafuyu Oribe, Ekaterina Kraeva, Elizabeth, Fumika Mitarai, Jita Phrygianos, Lulu Shiizaki, Miyuki Seta, Miyuri Tsujidō, Tsubasa Amano, and Yumie Hiiragi from Seikon no Qwaser.

Urara Oikawa: (GASPS) So, those ten girls that were located here in Morocco were… !

Tomo Yamanobe: Were none other than Mafuyu Oribe, Ekaterina Kraeva, Elizabeth, Fumika Mitarai, Jita Phrygianos, Lulu Shiizaki, Miyuki Seta, Miyuri Tsujidō, Tsubasa Amano, and Yumie Hiiragi, our old friends.

Lincoln: And they were here in Morocco and thank goodness our Keyblade Knights got them away. Are you girls okay?

Mafuyu Oribe: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mafuyu Oribe and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Revenant Kitana, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope

to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back

of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mafuyu Oribe: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mafuyu Oribe: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mafuyu Oribe, Ekaterina Kraeva, Elizabeth, Fumika Mitarai, Jita Phrygianos, Lulu Shiizaki, Miyuki Seta, Miyuri Tsujidō, Tsubasa Amano, and Yumie Hiiragi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we took down the second of the Revenants of Quan Chi.

Maria: And now, we've taken down the second of Quan Chi's revenants.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've still got the Revenant versions of Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero to stop, and then, we get after Boss Cass before he does something even more dangerous.

Me: I'm gonna rip that dirty cassoway's head off for this!

Nico: Save seconds for all of us, J.D., he's not getting out of this alive!

---

After purifying Revenant Kitana and Kitana assimilated her, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Silina Saix and Zellia Zexion saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Silina Saix: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Zellia Zexion: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Silina Saix: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Zellia Zexion: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Silina, Zellia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Silina Saix: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln, Zellia, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Clyde's house and we were helping Clyde babysit his cats while his Dads were out of town with his Nana Gayle. But, then, we suddenly saw a bunch of hulking musclebound thugs outside, and boy, were they out for blood.

Zellia Zexion: But, that wasn't the worst part, suddenly, we heard the familiar sound of a loud belch in the air along with catching the smell of B.O., farts, and smelly feet, and we knew who it was that had those sorts of characteristics: that aggressive, belching, farting, rude pig of a sister, Lynn, and we put two and two together, and we found out that mutt was the one who hired those thugs to kill Lincoln, Clyde, and all of us. We weren't going to tolerate it, I created an illusion to make the thugs see nothing but money all over the place, and Silina and Lincoln went after that four-legged freak and they beat her senselessly into the dirt, tied her up, and threw her back to The Loud House, where she got grounded for nineteen weeks and thrown in a metal container.

Nico: That was a genius move you did using illusions to distract the thugs while Lincoln and Silina went after the culprit behind it.

Me: I was really fed up with Lynn, so I resorted to painful discipline by paddling her with a wooden paddle, but it didn't work since her butt basically broke the paddle. Damn her butt exercises!

Nico: You should've used a steel paddle on her, if wooden paddles break because of her constant butt exercises, then, steel paddles will make her butt bleed.

May: We should've done that long ago. Oh, and as for those hulking musclebound thugs Lynn hired, turns out they had criminal records that were extensive and they're a bunch of thugs working for one of Colorado's infamous drug dealers, so Lincoln bit all of them on their necks and he sucked out their blood, massive muscle mass, and great physical strength, and he also absorbed them into his body by sprouting out Cell's tail and he stung them on the chest with the stinger and absorbed them until their clothes were left.

Varie: That explained why Lincoln grew much bigger in muscle mass and even more stronger that day. Ugh, Lynn!

Luna: Lynn still wanted Lincoln, his harem, and Guardian Angels dead, and the same went with Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, but we warned them numerous times, but they had their heads too far up their butts to listen to reason. We wanted Mom and Dad to call the cops and send them to prison, and we held that threat in our minds.

Me: But, if they find out, they'd go after all of you for revenge.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto are heading to Beach Bowl Galaxy.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Lucy Heartfilia: Wow, so this is Beach Bowl Galaxy, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lucy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Ripple Field, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, fivr Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Lucy Heartfilia, Simulator Riana, Simulator Ami Mizuno A.K.A. Sailor Mercury, Simulator Rei Hino A.K.A. Sailor Mars, and Simulator Trista Meioh A.K.A. Sailor Pluto, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

At the beaches of the Alola Region in the Maldives was all of us. We were relaxing and having fun.

All the girls were in their swimsuits and smoking hot bikinis.

Me: Ahh this is the life.

Akiza: After a whole mission of killing zombies, we've earned this.

Nico: Boy you said it Akiza.

Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: I love a good session of relaxing at the beach.

Lincoln: Boy who doesn't.

Lana: Yeah.

Everyone was surfing, building sandcastles, collecting seashells, digging for buried treasure, playing volleyball and more.

Camie: A perfect way to enjoy the awesome fun of the summer season.

Me: You got that right.

Yusei: Are the mascots diving underwater?

Me: Yep.

The Mascots came back up with a treasure chest!

Poromon: Look what we found.

Nicole: Awesome!

They brought it over and opened it and in it was a big bunch of jewels!

Me: Cool! Awesome treasure guys.

Manaphy: Thanks Nicole.

Cybertron Ransack: Did you guys run into any bad fish?

Poromon: Nope.

?: Boy that is an awesome treasure haul.

We saw a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and had red clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the JAKQ Team on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Me: Oh and you are?

Jackie: My name is Jackie Arlene Kira Quintanilla and I am the Embodiment of the J.A.K.Q. Team from 1977.

Nico: Cool! Awesome to meet you Jackie.

Lola: Same here.

Tailgate: Tell us more about yourself.

Jackie: Sure. I am a big time Casino Gambler and I have been known to have one of the biggest winning streaks ever and I won all the money of one of the hotels in Las Vegas. I don't know which one. But it's true.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That is amazing.

Jackie: It sure is.

Nico: Awesome. Would you like to join the team?

Jackie: I would be truly honored.

---

We came back home.

Cybertron Crumplezone: That was a fun time at the beach!

Me: Yeah it was!

Nico: Nothing like a little fun at the beach to take some stress off.

Me: You said it.

Camie: That was so fun.

The previous group came.

Larxene: Can me, Marluxia, Demyx, Saix, Zexion, Vexen, Xigbar, Vanitas, Robo Blaze and Dr. Light go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Lola: We only have 1 last fragment to find.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Whew! That was an awesome series of adventures.

Saix: No kidding. Did you guys get back from the beach?

Me: We sure did. Had a lot of fun.

Lola: Yep.

Zexion: Cool.

Blitzwing: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Fire Man.

Me: Ooh! A Hot one.

Nico: And the next Embodiment will be for Battle Fever J.

Me: Cool! 1978's Super Sentai Team.

Lola: That will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Then, Madame Web had appeared.

Me: Madame Web, we're ready for the next mission to retrieve the final piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Madame Web: Excellent. The final piece of The Tablet is located on Shattered Dimensions Earth, and it's in the hands of the Shattered Dimensions version of Mysterio.

Lincoln: So, it's in the hands of that version of Quinton Beck. Hmm.

Nico: What's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: It's all coming together now, from what we'd seen on each adventure, each fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos gave each of the villains we faced on Noir Earth, 2099 Earth, Ultimate Earth, and Shattered Dimensions Earth some incredible powers: The Tablet Fragments on Noir Earth gave Noir Hammerhead the ability to fuse his guns to his arms and it transformed them into a

21st century rocket launcher and machine gun, gave Noir Vulture the ability to teleport in a puff of feathers and he became uglier than he already, and gave Noir Goblin a monstrous appearance with super-strength and durability, but has a large glowing hump on his back that is very vulnerable.

Me: WHOA!

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Then, on 2099 Earth, The Tablet Fragments there gave 2099 Hobgoblin the power to create red duplicates of himself while his psy power is active and create a defined space in which he makes illusions, it gave 2099 Scorpion the ability to create miniature minions that resemble him that hatch form eggs spewed form his tail acid, and it gave 2099 Doc Ock the ability to control any kind of technology with her mind.

Nico: Those were tough.

Lincoln: Then, on Ultimate Earth, The Tablet Fragments there increased Ultimate Electro's ability to absorb electricity, allowing him to become a giant being made of energy and create multi-colored feral electrical minions, and take control of trucks and drive them by pure thought, it gave Ultimate Deadpool the ability to create clones of himself, and it gave Ultimate Carnage the ability to turn those he drains the life force from people into zombified minions, which eventually mutate into feral beasts similar to him.

Girl Jordan: Those were even tougher and one of them led to a horrifying apocalypse with Ultimate Carnage.

Lincoln: Yeah, and on Shattered Dimensions Earth, The Tablet Fragments there gave Shattered Dimensions Kraven the Hunter super-speed, it enhanced Shattered Dimensions Sandman's powers to control sand is enhanced, but his psyche began to fragment after spreading his consciousness too thin to control the sand which lead to multiple consciousnesses, and it gave Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut ridiculously enhanced strength on top of his normal strength, but the Crimson Gem was at ends with the fragment's power, leaving his defense weak in exchange. (Realizes something)

Which means, the last fragment's in the hands of Shattered Dimensions Mysterio. (GASPS) Oh shit.

Eli: I'm not liking that.

Lincoln: Me too, but it's true. This means it'll give him the power to create real illusions and he's the mastermind behind what's happened the past fourteen days, he's after The Tablet of Order and Chaos so he can shatter the fabric of space to rule the world, and he's also the one responsible for busting Henry Thestalos, Charles Novamenova, Logan Mobius, Nicholas Zaborg, George Granmorg, Vance Raiza, Damian Erebus, Douglas Ehther, Logan Angmarl, Aaron Kuraz, and Robert Delg out of prison and Gene-Slammed them into The Elemental Monarchs to kill Hilary Thestalos, Charlene Novamenova, Leina Mobius, Nika Zaborg, Gina Granmorg, Varie Raiza, Darcy Erebus, Dawn Ehther, Luna Angmarl, Alina Kuraz, and Raven Delg.

Hilary Thestalos: (GASPS) So, that way, we'd be out of the way! That bastard! HE'S FUCKING DEAD!

Raven Delg: I WILL RIP HIM LIMB FROM LIMB FOR THIS!

Spiderman: Ooh boy, he riled up some of your Guardian Angels, and now, he's going to get his butt handed to him.

Lincoln: It's okay, Pete. But, now that we know who the mastermind is, we have to stop him once and for all before it's too late.

Me: I agree there!

ALARM BLARES!

Me: Uh oh!

I went to the computer and it showed that Madame Web was in trouble!

Me: OH NO! We got trouble at Madame Web's Apartment!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy,

Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Heaven Ascension DIO, the main antagonist of JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Eyes of Heaven, and he's the version of Dio Brando in a universe where he won against the Joestars and became a god-like figure, and he's come here to kill us all and rule the universe. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, you've got to be kidding me!

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone I thought we were finally rid of a year ago, you remember when Colleen Gallagher and I destroyed Dio Brando after we defeated Justice Lord Wonder Woman?

Jolyne Kujo: Oh yeah, we remember.

Lincoln: Well, you're not going to like this person one bit: the dark energy we sensed belongs to Heaven Ascension DIO, the main antagonist of JoJo's Bizarre Adventure: Eyes of Heaven, and he's the version of Dio Brando in a universe where he won against the Joestars and became a god-like figure, and he's come here to kill us all and rule the universe.

We gasped.

Me: Oh great, as if one Dio Brando wasn't bad enough, now, there's another version of him who became a god-like figure after winning against the entire Joestar bloodline?!

Celestia Eatos: That's it, you're turning him into your next meal, right, Lincoln?

Lincoln: You bet I am, but first, we got to stop Shattered Dimensions Mysterio.

Nico: Exactly what I was thinking. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Shattered Dimensions Earth to take down Shattered Dimensions Mysterio and take back the last fragment of The Tablet of Order and Chaos.

Lincoln: You're not getting away with this, Shattered Dimensions Mysterio, you may have planned all of this from the beginning, but now that we know you're the mastermind behind all this, you're going to be taken down for good and you're going straight to jail forever, and once we get done with that egomaniac, you're next, Heaven Ascension Dio.

Celestia Eatos: You're not getting out of this, you power-hungry God wannabe, we'll put you down for good just like with Dio Brando, right after we deal with that egomaniac.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we head to Shattered Dimensions Earth to retrieve the final piece of The Tablet of Order and Chaos and take down Shattered Dimensions Mysterio and send him to prison, and once we got done with that egomaniac, Lincoln and Celestia Eatos are going to destroy Heaven Ascension Dio.

We were off to Madame Web's Apartment.

---

We arrived.

Madame Web: Thank you all for coming.

Marluxia: It was our pleasure, Madame Web. Damn, we've really been collecting a lot of fragments.

Me: Boy no kidding! The one with Carnage was a truly brutal one.

Girl Jordan: Yeah that was amazing though.

Madame Web: And you all did a magnificent job collecting all of them. Sadly I'm afraid we have problems.

Skull Man: I know. The last fragment is still out there.

Ultimate Spiderman: But we got all of them in our worlds, right?

Noir Spiderman: Again, one fragment is left.

2099 Spiderman: So, where is it?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman's Spider Sense tingled.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: EVERYONE, GET DOWN!

We all ducked and I formed a force field as the wall of the apartment exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The wall exploded!

A familiar bubblehead appeared.

Then we saw that it was QUENTIN BECK A.K.A. MYSTERIO!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Ah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Thank you for doing all the hard work for me!

Me: Quentin Beck A.K.A. Mysterio! I had a feeling it was you next!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: I'm impressed that you know about me J.D.

Me: Nice entrance by the way.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Thank you. Did you like my little present I gave to that moose Lumpus?

Me: You're the one that threw that bowling ball!?

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Of course. Can't let Lumpus have all the fun. Most of it should be saved for me.

Me: So I see.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: And also I should thank you all for getting rid of 2099 Hobgoblin, the Noir Villains and Ultimate

Carnage. I never liked those guys.

Me: That is one thing we can agree on. I HATED ALL three 5 of those douchebags.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: I agree too. And young Girl Jordan hated Carnage too. Congratulations destroying him.

Girl Jordan: Thanks.

Me: One thing is for sure though. These fragments of the tablet have given us one helluva challenge. It made many of Spiderman's major enemies more powerful than anything we faced.

Lola: Yeah they sure did.

Qin: I'll say!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Indeed they have.

Ultimate Spiderman: The last fragment! You have it, don't you?!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Indeed I do.

2099 Spiderman: Aw, shock. Don't tell me you used us to get the rest of the fragments for you!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Without you all knowing it. At first, I thought of taking your mentor hostage. But then, I know you probably wouldn't have agreed to it if you knew I was out in the open.

Me: I had a feeling we would be used like this iin your dirty work! Quite frankly, I Knew this was your handiwork!

Noir Spiderman: You're diabolical, you know that?

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Thank you. Now, if you would kindly hand over the rest of the Tablet for me.

Demyx: Like we're gonna do that!

Me: Ha you think it's going to be easy don't you.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: (laughs) Oh, you don't have to do anything. The Tablet will decide for itself. I'm glad we got to have a nice little chat. Now the time has come!

He held out his fragment and the Tablet in Nico's hand started to get close to it.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Why so worried? You probably have a plan for this, don't you?

Nico: Unfortunately, no!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Too bad for you then! Check and mate!

The Tablet then reassembled itself in Mysterio's hands. Then he got highly immense power from the completed Tablet.

Me: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: POWER! BEYOND THAT OF A GOD!

His body grows in frightening size as he starts glowing with godly mystical energy.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: THE WALLS OF REALITY CRUMBLE BEFORE ME! BUT WHY BE SO HASTY? IT'S ONLY FAIR I TEST MY NEW POWER OUT!

And in a blink of an eye, the super-sized Mysterio completely shatters the very fabric of this universe, transformed into a powerful god-like being with powers over reality itself. This entire universe is in ruins. Everything has crumbled away into floating debris. Almost nothing is left, save for us and Madame Web standing on top of the ruins of her apartment.

HE WAS AS BIG AS A KAIJU!

Madame Web: The web of reality - the tapestry of the universe - is unravelling!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: YES! A UNIVERSE TO REMAKE IN MY IMAGE! BUT TO BE ON THE SAFE SIDE, I'LL MAKE SURE TO DESTROY YOU ALL! AND THEN, I WILL DEVOUR EVERY DIMENSIONS UNTIL ALL IS MYSTERIO!

King Kai: (in our heads) Don't worry. Me, Paradox, and Clockwork are ensuring that the rest of the universes are protected!

Me: (Telepathically) Thanks King Kai.

Nico: We got to stop him!

Me: Just because he played us for a bunch of fucking patsies doesn't mean we're going to give up! Right guys!?

All of us: RIGHT!

Madame Web: Our last chance! All of you, TOGETHER, are reality's only hope!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: No pressure, right?

Noir Spiderman: Got nothing better to do.

2099 Spiderman: I'm sure with all of us working together, there's no way we can lose! Mysterio doesn't know what he's up against!

Ultimate Spiderman (sarcastically): Yeah. I've always wanted to fight someone with the powers of a god.

Tarantulas: Not without us, you won't!

Me: We've come too far to give up!

Nico: And I already just devised a plan for it!

Maria: Really? What is it?

Nico: J.D. you teleport us to Glaren and then grow to his size and battle him and give a distraction. The rest of us will attack him all over.

Me: Right!

The entire universe has shattered. Multiple dimensions have been teared apart into pieces that are floating in a cosmic space of nothingness. The malevolent being behind the destruction of reality is the colossal Master of Illusions, Mysterio. He has gained godlike powers from the Tablet of Order and Chaos, turning him into an Arcane God of Destruction that wants nothing else but to destroy the multiverse and remake it in his image, and his image alone.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: I COMMAND REALITY ITSELF!

Noir Spiderman: You don't need to get a swelled head about it.

The hero that mocked the arcane god is none other than Spider-Man, but not the Spider-Man he is familiar with, but the Spider-Man from the Noir Universe. Standing together with his new friends and teammates, Jack Landors, Ace, Kairi Yano, and Keiichiro, Lupin, Sento, Legion Superman, Scott, Tracer, Animated Optimus, Live Action Optimus, Wataru, Jun, Connor, Zatch and Kiyo, Jason Jenkins and Kong, Ultimate Alliance Iron Man, Ness, and Jason James, they consist of the first of the last resistance against Mysterio if they hope to defeat him and save all the universes from his wrath.

Saix: This is the first step of your plan, right?

Nico It sure is! Alright, Noir Spidey. You and the others do what you do best and make sure he doesn't see you!

Noir Spiderman: Right.

I teleported us to Glaren and then I grew to his size and I was ready.

Me: Okay Bubblehead! Lets Rumble!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Gladly!

He fired energy blasts at me and I dodged them and fired energy blasts and blasted him all over and they hit him and blasted him all over!

I teleported and punched him right in his face and slashed him with my sword.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: So you want a sword fight huh?

He formed a purple energy sword of darkness!

Me: Cool sword.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Why thank you.

We then clashed!

Luan: What can we do? Sorry to say, but how can we hurt him? He's become a god. No joke.

Lucy Loud: He may have become a god, but that doesn't mean he's any smarter. Mysterio is not used to having this much power and decides to play with it like a child. For instance, he's still wearing that ridiculous helmet that's so obviously a weak spot. That's our goal, if we can reach him.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: WHERE ARE YOU, LITTLE SPIDER? IT'S NOT LIKE YOU HIDING LIKE A COWARD WITHOUT MAKING A PATHETIC JOKE! COME OUT AND FACE YOUR GOD!"

I kicked him!

Me: Less talking more fighting bubblebutt!

Noir Spiderman: That's it! Mysterio is not used to a Spider-Man that prefers to fight from the shadows. We can use that to our advantage as we get closer to attack his helmet.

Lana: Alright. Let's press the advantage without alerting him to our presence.

They agreed!

I clashed him and slashed him across his chest and punched him in the crotch and leg swept him and kicked him in the back and punched him down.

Nico: Boy J.D. is doing really well against him. For someone that's only half of Mysterio's power he is doing well.

Goku: He sure is Nico. I'm proud of J.D.

Nico: We all are Kakarot.

Team Noir starts making their move towards the gigantic Mysterio, zipping across several floating platforms when he's not shining his light on reality.

Noir Spiderman: Lana. Luan. Lucy. Thank you for everything. Not only is my world free from Osborn's reign of terror. But you three taught me a valuable lesson in teamwork, friendship, and trust.

Lucy: We're glad we could help you.

Luan: Yeah it was awesome.

Lana: It sure was.

POW! BLAM!

I punched him really hard!

Noir Spiderman: Damn! It's a good thing J.D.'s keeping him distracted or he would've spotted us by now!

Lucy Loud: No kidding.

I punched Mysterio in the stomach and kneed him hard.

I kneed him square in the crotch and punched his ball like a punching bag!

They winced seeing that!

DING!

I flipped and smashed his face in the helmet!

Nico: Whoa nice one.

Noir Spiderman and team used the shadows of the rocks and mountains of Glaren.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: YOU DARE TO DEFY ME? ME?! WHO HAS BECOME ONE WITH ALL OF CREATION?!

Blackarachnia: That sounds about right!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: WHA-?!

Just as Mysterio turn to the quip, his face got webbed by Spiderman Noir as he tries pulling him into their assault.

Noir Spiderman: (to Lana, Luan, and Lucy) You guys attack him now! But make sure phase 1 ends with a blow to his helmet!

Lucy: Right!

They fired waves of light, darkness and ice and blasted his helmet in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Mysterio screams in pain as he holds onto his cracked helmet. Mysterio falls into the void with Team Noir joining him for the ride.

Spidey Noir: Alright, Kid Spidey! Your team's up!

Zexion: Teach this version of Mysterio a lesson!

Ultimate Spiderman: With pleasure! Lets go!

Mysterio got up.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: By the way J.D. is it true that Paul had his own version of me in his Sinister 6?

Me: Every single word of it. Our prime universe version of you really was in his Sinister 6. Hired to kill us all.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: I see. I never liked that kid. He had a really nasty attitude problem. Neither did his brother Reggie. What a nasty punk.

Me: That's another thing we can agree on. We both hated that rotten egg Paul.

While falling into the ultimate version of Mysterio's new reality, Team Noir seemingly transform into the members of Team Ultimate, consisting of Ultimate Spider-Man, Lincoln, Tai Kamiya, Andros, Marcus Damon, Mikey Kudo, Emu, Michael, Leni, Jayden, Randy, Kermit, Rango, Tsukasa, Ikki and Vice, Lola, Shane, Dan, Kai, 2012 Leo, Kouta, and Artha as they all land on a floating platform surrounded by numerous floating debris, and of course, the gigantic Mysterio in front of them.

Ultimate Mysterio: BEHOLD… NOW THE TINIEST SPIDER OF ALL STANDS AGAINST ME WITH HIS MUSCLEBRAIN SIDEKICKS!

Ultimate Spiderman: Hey. I'm sensitive about my height, okay?

Leni: He's not that tiny, is he?

Lincoln: No, he's not, Leni.

Lola: We're smarter than we look, bubblehead!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Ultimate Spiderman: Lincoln. Leni. Lola. Thanks for everything. You guys helped me a lot about being a hero. And you made sure the Black Suit didn't take control of me.

Lincoln: It was our pleasure and your black suit is really awesome.

Leni: It like is totes amazing.

Lola: We all think so.

Ultimate Spiderman: I'm glad you think so. Lets do it.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: THERE IS NOTHING THAT I CANNOT SUMMON!

Mysterio uses his limitless energy to conjure up a horde of mindless purple creatures for them to play with.

Me: WHOA!

Lola: What are these, your dolls? They're not my type! (throws fireballs at them)

Leni: Is that the best you've got?

Ultimate Spiderman: Keep 'em coming! We can do this all day!

Lincoln: I'm just warming up!

They fired waves of lightning, fire and gravity and blasted the creatures.

Me: What kind of creatures were those you summoned?

Mysterio: They are called the Mindless Ones. They make good minions for me.

Me: Very interesting.

I kicked him in the stomach and knocked him down.

Ghuul: Heads up! He's up to something!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: I HAVE SOME OLD FRIENDS FOR YOU!

Mysterio then mystically sends out several purple orbs hovering over the platform, summoning purple copies of the various villains they have fought throughout our adventures as well as this one. Doppelgangers like Shattered Dimensions Juggernaut, Ivan Ooze, Paradigm, Cybertron Megatron, Nene, Void Queen, Xaviax, Ultimate Electro, Apocalymon, Furio, Kurata, Bagra, Kamen Rider Cronus, Nascour, 2099 Scorpion, Visser Three, Trakeena, Thorn (Kameo), Yost Dr. Doom, Kyouryu Greed, Him Z, 2099 Hobgoblin, Frax, Black Ghost, Peacekeeper, General, Swartz, Crocker and Burns, Ultimate Carnage, Lothor, Barodious, Captain Soto. 2012 Shredder, Kamen Rider Duke, Word Paynn, Noir Goblin, Mesogog, Zeno, Ramon De La Porta, Fold Nick Fury, Giygas, Stankfoot, Noir Hammerhead, Gruumm, General Deuce, Herlock Sholmes and Wilson, Evil Montana Max, Evolt, Legion Brainiac, Shattered Dimensions

Kraven, Dai Shi, Adam Taurus, Emperor of the Darkest Yin, Scorm, Negataros, High Roller, Noir Vulture, Venjix, Junkrat and Roadhog, Animated Sentinel, Live Action Fallen, Kamen Rider Arc, Satoru, Ultimate Deadpool, Xandred, Sorcerer, Constantine Frog, Mayor Tortoise John, Apollo Geist, Giff, Z One, 2099 Doctor Octopus, Evox, Surd, Yost Apocalypse, Sagittarius Zodiarts, Nemesis, Shattered Dimensions Sandman, Diesel 10, Krytus, Count Nair, Minjo, Ark, and Onccalon!

WE GASPED!

ME: WHOA! All of our major enemies Ivan Ooze brought back and that all of us faced on our big missions!

Nico: Doppelgangers of them!

Me: The Real ones have been banished to the black gates!

Eli: Most of them anyway. Some of them are all in prison.

Vexen: These aren't real! They're clones created by Mysterio!

Lincoln shot lightning at Ultimate Electro, Leni clashed swords with Ultimate Deadpool, and Lola threw fireballs at Ultimate Carnage.

Me: You've been eying our adventures haven't you?

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: In a way.

I punched him in the stomach and kicked him down with a drop kick.

He got back up and we clashed more!

Team Ultimate blasted the clones.

Evolt jumped to join Shattered Dimensions Mysterio and grew giant alongside him.

Me: Now I have a chance to set things right! Doppelganger or not!

I fired a wave of energy and chanted an incantation and separated Soichi Isurugi from him and then gave him to Nico. He was tired this

time.

I then SLASHED EVOLT and blasted him down and kicked Mysterio down.

Nico: WHOA! Nice save J.D.!

Soichi Isurugi: (Weakly) Thank you.

Varie looked him over.

Varie: He's just exhausted. He'll be like this for a while.

Ultimate Spiderman: (Shattered Dimensions Mysterio laughs) What's so funny? See a reflection of your outfit?

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: IMAGINE. ME BEING THREATENED BY AN ITSY BITSY SPIDER!

Ultimate Spiderman: (sarcastically) Yeah, that's hilarious.

Me: I'm not laughing Beck!

His spider-sense suddenly points him to look at the floating purple orbs that are summoning the villains.

Ultimate Spiderman: Why's my spider-sense pointing to those orbs? Wait, that's it! They must be linked to his power! If we destroy those, it might weaken him! Let's give it a shot!

Leni, Lola and Lincoln blasted the orbs with fire, gravity and lightning and blew them apart!

Tania: Nice! Now, keep going!

We were blasting the orbs and I kicked him in his helmet and bashed him down.

Nico then blasted the rest of the Doppelgangers.

Qin: Take that!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE! HOW

COULD A SPIDER SO YOUNG HAVE SO MUCH POWER?!

Ultimate Spiderman: It's easy. You underestimated me. I may be small, but I'm still strong. And with this black suit, I'm the strongest spider in the multiverse!"

He fires his webbing onto his weakened helmet to be pulled.

Lincoln: (to Leni and Lola) Now's our chance!

Lincoln, Leni and Lola blasted the helmet and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down and in pain!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: ENOUGH! ALL OF YOU ARE BENEATH ME! I AM A GOD FOUL CREATURE! AND I WILL NOT BE BULLIED BY…

IO GABBED HIM AND SMASHED HIM ALL OVER LIKE HOW HULK DID TO LOKI!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Me: Puny god.

Hulk: (LAUGHS) YOU TELL PUNY GOD!

Nico: J.D. SMASH!

Me: (In my head) He lost 50% of his power. We're almost there!

Mysterio screams in greater pain than before as everyone starts falling into the abyss.

Ultimate Spiderman: Future Spidey, we're passing you the torch! Good luck!

Xigbar: FYI, this is gonna be freefalling entirely!

Nico: Nice!

2099 Spiderman: Lets do it!

Team Ultimate find themselves freefalling in the endless void while seemingly transforming into the heroes in Team 2099. Which are Miguel O Hara, Wes, Joe, Astro Boy, Marty, Sougo, Taro, Lily, Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji, Blossom Z, Lisa, Yusei, Devon, Juni, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, and Gingka.

2099 Spiderman: Falling again! You know, standing on solid ground is so 2098.

Lily: But this is fun!

Kameo: It sure is!

Lisa Loud: Indeed it is!

I punched Mysterio and bashed him all over!

2099 Spiderman: Lori. Lily. Lisa. Thanks for everything. 2099 might not have been how you pictured the future. But I'm glad you guys came anyway. Thanks to you guys, Alchemax is now corruption free.

Lisa: It was all of our pleasure Miguel.

Lori: That was literally so fun and amazing.

Lily: Boy it sure was.

2099 Spiderman: You're not getting tired on us? Perhaps you haven't become a god after all.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: YOU DARE?! I WILL END YOU!

The arcane god throws a furious volley of energy blasts at the freefalling heroes, as they are doing everything in their ability to dodge his relentless attacks.

I deflected them back and blasted him all over!

Lori: That was literally close!

Lily: We won't catch up to him like this!

Lisa: Miguel, you're the fastest one here! We'll help you reach Mysterio!

2099 Spiderman: How so?

Lori: Watch this.

They flared up their energy and flew fast at him with incredible speed.

Hood Sickle: You guys are getting closer! Keep it up!

I provided more of a distraction and blasted him all over.

Then they got to his helmet and blasted him all over with wind, gears and water and energy and blasted him.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: HOW CAN THIS BE?! NO SPIDER-MAN CAN BE THIS FAST! NO ONE! THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE!

Me: NOTHING is impossible!

2099 Spiderman: I thought you've learned by now not all Spider-Men are alike! Case in POINT!

Miguel webs up Mysterio's helmet so Lori, Lily, and Lisa can attack it once more.

They blasted and then there was a huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

2099 Spiderman: Is this helping or hurting? I get the two mixed up. Oh whatever. OG Spidey! It's time for you to finish this!

Vanitas: Webhead, you help him too!

Amazing Spiderman: You got it!

Spiderman: Lets do it!

This is it. The final round. Team 2099 are falling into another bright section of Mysterio's twisted reality as they seemingly transformed to their best team: Team Amazing. Amazing Spider-Man lands first on a platform, distance from Mysterio, with Jason Lee Scott, Ripster, Dr. Nick, Shu, Zayto, Kit Taylor, Casey Rhodes, Ruby Rose, Ang Leung, Laval, Ryotaro Nogami, Lin Chung, Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert Wheeler, Right, Juru, Aruto, and Zixx meet him there.

Sour Sweet: I think it's time for an entrance!

Nico: Lets do it!

He crashed into the ground of Amazing Spiderman's universe and then the spirits of Spiderman came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted off above him and and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and fired waves of energy and blasted Mysterio all over.

Nico: Take that!

Me: Had enough Beck? Or do you want some more?

Robo Blaze: I swear, Muller-lyer illusions are much more pleasant!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: WHAT!?

Qin: You heard us!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: This will be fun!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Mysteio summoned more purple creatures.

Pam: Keep summoning your minions! We'll just keep on beating

them!

Eli blasted them all over.

Lazlo: Let me at that Stupid God Wannabe!

BAM BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

He bashed Mysterio all over the place.

Samson: SUCK ON THIS!

He threw a volleyball and it smashed his helmet.

Me: And this!

I threw a Heavy Bowling ball and it smashed him on his face!

KRABLAM!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Oh, I get it! Because I did that earlier!

Me: Yep. That was still funny though. So now we're even.

Kevin (EENE): Top this goofball!

He fired a bowling ball bazooka and blasted him square in the crotch with devastating force!

KRABLANG!

MYSTERIO SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

WE WINCED!

Dr. Light: Do you want to know something funny? The Prime you that was in Paul's Sinister 6 group wasn't even the real one. That was a robotic clone that was used to fake his own death!

Me: It's true!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Very clever and crafty.

Lola: It sure was.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Horsea spat ink at him.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Femme Fatale, Speed Demon, Robo Roxy, Mysterio and Copperhead came.

Nico: Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Femme Fatale, Speed Demon, Robo Roxy, Mysterio and Copperhead.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Well who is that handsome devil?

Mysterio: I'm you from the prime universe.

Me: Yep.

Mysterio: Also, I would never tamper with a powerful artifact like this!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Then you are a fool!

Duskmon: You're the fool here!

Grumblemon: And now, we're gonna teach you a lesson!

Me: In pain and torture!

Ranamon: (to Nico) We heard y'all fought Lumpus in the simulator.

Nico: We sure did.

Arbormon: Did you make him beg for mercy?

Me: Oh we got him REALLY MAD! And then we blasted him and then I ate him for lunch.

Arbormon: Nice.

Kagakuki came.

Me: Back for another round I see Kagakuki.

Kagakuki: Oh yeah I sure am because my art…

Me: Is an explosion. Yeah yeah yeah. We heard it a million fucking times.

Kagakuki: (to Taro) I see you're already morphed.

Taro: I was free falling.

Nico: He sure was.

We got the battles underway.

---

Jeri Katou, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Takato, Henry, Rika, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Myotismon, Velgmon, Earnadramon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Nico's rescue in the Simulator and getting Lumpus to show his true nature and Haiku and Frosty Orange transforming

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's rescue in the Simulator involved getting Lumpus to show his true nature. And Haiku and Frosty Orange transforming.

Jeri Katou: It was really cool to see happen there.

Shirley the Loon: Like it sure truly was.

Applejack: The pranks they pulled were so funny and cool.

Apple Bloom: (LAUGHS) And the voice impressions they did were really funny.

Flashwing: J.D. and Nico imitated Lazlo, Lumpus and Raj. That was so funny. Lincoln did one for Patsy and that was cool.

Duskmon: (LAUGHS) That is really cool and clever. Lets do it!

Jeri flared up a lion aura and Duskmon flared and Hræsvelgr Aura. Jeri sang (They Long to Be) Close to You by The Carpenters and Duskmon sang Pick Up The Pieces by Average White Band. Jeri and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Gigasmon, Golemon, Tortomon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Us battling Another Grand Duke of Owls, Universe 666 Clockwerk, Owl Orphnoch, Owl Beast, Grand Duke's minions and Billy Numerous and they were the embodiments of the Owl and Gene Dopants

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Nico, Ben's team, Billy's team, and the others did good battling Another Grand Duke of Owls, Universe 666 Clockwerk, Owl Orphnoch, Owl Beast, Grand Duke's minions and Billy Numerous. They were the embodiments of the Owl and Gene Dopants

Earth: They sure were awesome to see. Everyone thought they both were cool.

Sea: Yeah no kidding there.

Fluttershy: I thought they had amazing abilities.

Tornado Bolt: Same here. They were cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja. They were cool.

Stealth Elf: I agree there myself.

Grumble: That is cool! Lets do it!

Earth flared up a planet Earth Aura and Grumblemon flared up a golem aura. Earth sang Laughter in the Rain by Neil Sedaka and Grumblemon sang Good Times by Chic. Earth and team fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, John Bolton, Clint Bolton, Bobby Bolton, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, Calamaramon, Neptunemon, MegaSeadramon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - Lincoln's rescue in Morocco was battling Revenant Kitana

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Morocco. He battled Revenant Kitana

Stacy: He sure did and that was a really fun battle.

Aria Blaze: That was so fun to see.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding there and it was fun.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Ranamon: Y'all really had fun on that one. Lets do it!

Stacy flared up a Megalodon Aura and Ranamon flared up a Kraken Aura. Stacy sang You Are Not Alone by Michael Jackson and Ranamon sang I'm in Heaven When you Kiss My by A Touch of

Glass.

Stacy and group fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Yolei, Mimi, Sora, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Cherrymon, Woodmon, Petaldramon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Meeting Zellia Zexion

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) I heard you guys met Zellia Zexion. (laughs) Both her names start with the letter Z!

Kari: Yeah she is awesome too. She is a powerful master of Illusions and is also the Keyblade Knight for the Enchanted Dominion, The World of Sleeping Beauty.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) She is a really strong and powerful one too.

Rarity: She most certainly is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We all think she is awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah we sure do.

Arbormon: That is so cool. Lets do it!

Kari flared up an Angel Aura and Arbormon flared up a Dryad aura. Kari sang Working My Way Back To You by The Detroit Spinners and Arbormon sang Baba O'Riley by The Who. Kari and group fired waves of light, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, T.K., Matt, Tai, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Sakkakumon, Machinedramon, Gigadramon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Our day at the Beach

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) You guys went to the beach earlier. Did you have a nice time?

Davis: We sure did and it was so fun.

Eria: Everyone had a great time!

Pinkie Pie: It was an amazing and awesome party!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun and cool.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: It sure was cool.

Mercury: Glad you guys all had fun. Lets do it!

Davis flared up a Lightning Dragon Aura and Mercurymon flared up a Quicksilver Dragon aura and Davis sang Being With You by Smokey Robinson and Mercurymon sang Boogie Wonderland by Earth, Wind and Fire. Davis and group fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Jack Atlas, Chazz Princeton, Yuma Tsukumo, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Electro, Hydro Man, Doctor Octopus, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - Meeting the Embodiment of the JAKQ Rangers from 1977

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) You guys met the Embodiment of the JAKQ Rangers from 1977. And what Heartless robots can I use?

Yusei: How about Darkballs next?

Mysterio: Good choice.

Yusei: Also yeah her name is Jackie Arlene Kira Quintanilla and she is a really awesome casino gambler.

Chuck Chicken: She bankrupted an entire casino after winning all its money.

Starlight Glimmer: She is really that gifted and skilled.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: Yeah.

Mysterio: That is cool and it's amazing meeting my alt. self. Even those he is meaner than me. Lets do it!

Yusei flared up a Stardust Dragon aura and Mysterio flared up a Evil Eye aura. Yusei sang It's My Party by Dave Stewart & Barbara Gaskin and Mysterio sang Tiny Dancer by Elton John. Yusei and group fired waves of bones, skulls, lightning, blood, magic, stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Akiza Izinski, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Luna (5D's), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Robo-Blaze, Infernotron, Burnertron, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - SO MYSTERIO IS BEHIND ALL THIS!

---

Robo-Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) SO MYSTERIO IS BEHIND ALL THIS! He was biding his time until we had the rest of the fragments!

Akiza: I know! That was crazy!

Clara: But it was to be well expected! I had a feeling it was coming.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there too.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding.

Whirlwind: Yeah.

Robo-Roxy: That is crazy huh. Lets do it!

Akiza flared up a Rose Dragon aura and Robo-Roxy flared up a Rose Fairy Aura. Akiza sang Kiss from A Rose by Seal and Robo Roxy sang Baby, Baby by Amy Grant. Akiza and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows, wind and roses and smashed them down.

* * *

Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Ishizu, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Solomon Grundy, Shade, Captain Boomerang, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - MYSTERIO IS HUGE!

* * *

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) MYSTERIO IS HUGE! But you guys are gonna cut him down to size!

Tea: Yeah we sure are! J.D. is doing an amazing job battling him!

Lindsey: He sure is and it's amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: J.D. is providing an awesome distraction.

Starshine Sparkle: That is an awesome plan there.

Spyro: Believe it or not he actually expected this to happen with Mysterio.

Copperhead: So I heard. Lets do it!

Tea flared up a fairy aura and Copperhead flared up a Basilisk Aura. Tea sang What is Love? By Haddaway. Copperhead sang No Scrubs by TLC. Tea and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jaden, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Chazz, Syrus, Bastion, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Evil Turbo Man, Evil Charge Man, Evil Quick Man, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - Mysterio got REALITY WARPING POWERS AND WE'RE GOING TO MAKE SURE HE DOESN'T USE THEM

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Mysterio got REALITY WARPING POWERS. YOU GUYS NEED TO MAKE SURE HE DOESN'T USE THEM TO DESTROY THE REST OF REALITY!

Jaden: Hey it's cool. Trust me. We're not going to let him do so.

Reggie McDonnald: That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: But this is really fun and awesome.

King Solar: Boy it sure is.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: Boy what a battle.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Speed Demon: I think it's so awesome myself. Lets do it!

Jaden flared up an Elemental HERO Aura and Speed Demon flared up a Cheetah aura. Jaden sang Ashes to Ashes by David Bowie and Speed Demon sang Close to You by Burt Bacharach and Hal David. Jaden and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Mindy, Jasmine, Blair, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Madam Argentina, Peltra, 2016 Morbucks, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - Mysterio is going to jail!

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale: (to Alexis) Mysterio is going to jail! I like our Mysterio more.

Alexis: I do too. He has much more honor than this one.

Sasame: But J.D. and this one ware having a good talk too.

Princess Luna: They sure are. And as a bonus victory, J.D. resurrected Soichi.

Moondust: Thank goodness for that. We lost Soichi before and now we have him back.

Snowdrop: That was amazing that this Mysterio summoned doppelgangers of many of our biggest major enemies. He summoned Evolt and J.D. used that to his advantage and brought him back to life.

Gari: That was so awesome.

Blackout: It sure was.

Femme Fatale: No kidding. I'm glad he is back. Lets do it!

Alexis flared up a White Night Dragon Aura and Femme Fatale flared up a Hera Aura. Alexis sang Together We Are Beautiful by Fern Kinney and Femme Fatale sang Lady Marmalade by Labelle. Alexis and group fired waves of blue fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Revice Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kagakuki

---

Kagakuki was next.

Kagakuki: Boy J.D. is doing a really awesome job there.

Nico: He sure is.

May: I'll say!

Kagakuki: I agree too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Shattered Dimensions Mysterio, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of the Tablet of Order and Chaos etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed!

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were all ready!

Nico: OH YEAH! Now lets make this festive!

Taro: DONBROTHERS FESTIVAL BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all formed into an amazing dragon and then it slammed into Kagakuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Kagakuki you have failed this world!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete. All's Well that Ends Well.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Not bad for a final boss.

Tsukasa: But now, we end this!

Kamen Ride: Don Momotaro!

Kamen Ride: Saru Brother!

Kamen Ride: Oni Sister!

Kamen Ride: Inu Brother!

Kamen Ride: Kiji Brother!

Kamen Ride: Don Torabolt.

Kamen Ride: Don Doragoku!

Tsukasa turned into Don Momotaro and Daiki summoned clones of the Donbrothers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) REX X FORCE!

She summoned Red X, Burnertron, Evil Kirby, Shear, Sushi World and Teruteru Hanamura!

Me: YEAH!

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: Which side are you going to fight me for!?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted fucking ass!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized him all over the place with incredible force and fury!

Shatterd Dimensions Spiderman: Laney. Luna. Lynn. Thanks for everything. You guys didn't have to help me on my world. But you did anyway. I'll always be gratetful for that.

Laney: It was our pleasure.

Luna: It was really fun dudes.

Lynn: Yep.

We bashed and pulverized Mysterio.

Yusei, Akiza, Tailgate and Cybertron Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tailgate's weapons and Akiza and Yusei's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a blaster.

Cybertron Ransack and Yusei: SPEEDING STARDUST BLAST!

Akiza and Tailgate: FURIOUS ROSE FIRESTORM!

Sun of Crystal and Xion and Evil Xion: SUN CRYSTAL BLAST!

Slime of Revival Jam and Evil Roxas: LIGHT SLIME BURST!

Thunder and Fire of Volcana and Larxene: THUNDERSTRIKE FIRE BLAST!

Plants and Nature of Layla Williams and Marluxia: PLANT FURY FORCE!

Honor of Jared and Time and Luxord: TIME HONOR BLAST!

Guardian of Water of Candrakar and Demyx: WATER OF SPACE BLAST!

Xenoblade of Fire and Axel: FIRE BLADE INFERNO!

Moonlight Kaiju Queen and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU MEGABLAST!

Illusions of Nature of Roxy and Zexion: ILLUSIONS OF NATURE BLAST!

Wind and Earth of Wendy Marvel and Lexaeus: WIND AND EARTH ROCKSLIDE!

Ice and Snow of Lana and Vexen: ICE AND SNOW FREEZE WAVE!

Primal Wind of Beast Boy and Xaldin: WIND OF THE PRIMAL BLAST!

Stars and Swords of Erza and Xigbar: STARS AND SWORDS OF SPACE BLAST!

Darkness of Valmorg and Universe 666 Xemnas: DARKNESS OF VALMORG BLAST!

Rainbow Neos Colors and Universe 666 Anti-Aqua: RAINBOW PRISM BLAST!

Kanan the Swordmistress and Universe 666 Ansem: SWORDS OF SPACE AND DARKNESS!

Spiders of Darkness and Vanitas: SPIDERS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Elements of the 14 Suns and Dark Riku: 14 SUNS OF THE ELEMENTS BARRAGE!

Keys of Light from Sora and Robo Blaze: LIGHT KEYS BLAST!

Keys of Light from Kairi and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEYS SHINE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Nico, Eli, Spiderman, Loud Kids, Yusei Fudo and Qin: MAGIC OF SPIDERS AND ELEMENTS MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ILLUSION ELEMENT STYLE: MULLER-LYER!

Entrapta: ILLUSION LIGHTNING STYLE: EBBINGHAUS!

Perfuma: ILLUSION NATURE STYLE: ZÖLLNER!

Frosta: ILLUSION ICE STYLE: CAFÉ WALL!

Shantae: ILLUSION MAGIC STYLE: PONZO!

Akko: ILLUSION STAR STYLE: HERING!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said illusions.

Lincoln and his harem: ILLUSION FINAL SMASH: ILLUSION BLAST!

They fired explosive illusions!

The blasts all hit him and exploded on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman webs up Shattered Dimensions Mysterio's helmet.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: NOOO! NO! STOP! I'LL GIVE YOU THE TABLET! I'LL GIVE YOU ANYTHING YOU WANT!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: In that case, I want you to go to jail! (to Laney, Luna, and Lynn) You guys wanna finish this?

Me: How do we know this isn't a trick? I may be a warrior but even I am not that gullible.

Laney, Luna and Lynn fired waves of leaves, water and lava and blasted him and destroyed his helmet!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The energy Mysterio had absorbed from the Tablet slowly leaves him as his body glows and shrinks back to his normal size. Without the Tablet, Mysterio is back to being a normal stage magician that relies on illusions and tricks, too weakened to do anything while he lies on the ground at Team Amazing's mercy. Though his helmet is severely cracked and is completely outmatched and outnumbered, Mysterio still tries to scurry like the pathetic villain he is to the Tablet that's lying on the ground.

Shattered Dimensions Mysterio: WAIT! Wait, the Tablet! Oh, it could still be mine! It could still-!

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: (puts his foot down on the Tablet) Some guys never learn. And, uh… speaking of learning. You should learn how to count! Something tells me you're outnumbered. (throws him to his other counterparts) Gentlemen?

POW!

Noir Spiderman: (punches Mysterio over to Ultimate Spidey) I really hate this fella!

KROW!

Ultimate Spiderman: (kicks him over to 2099 Spiderman) Aww, c'mon, he's a blast to kick in the face.

2099 Spiderman: Pal, you got…

KRABAM!

That light disappeared as quickly as it appeared with the entire multiverse repaired from Mysterio's rampage. All the teams found themselves assembled in Madame Web's restored apartment with the old psychic lady back in her spider-chair feeling much better now that the universe is saved.

Me: He got his ass kicked!

We had him tied up.

Me: He should get the black gates for this.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: You're such a sore loser, Quinton, well, don't worry, the cops have kept your cell nice and warm.

Shattered Dimension Spiderman handed Shattered Dimensions Mysterio over to the cops who then proceed to take him straight to jail.

Nico: WHEW! That was a really tough fourteen day streak, but we did it, we got The Tablet of Order and Chaos back, beat Shattered Dimensions Mysterio, and saved the fabric of time and space from that egomaniac.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: that egomaniacal powerhungry God Wannabe, Heaven Ascension Dio.

?: I shall destroy you all, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and I shall rule over the Earth!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of ice blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the ice energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Heaven Ascension Dio, or I will force you out!

A figure came out, and it's none other than Heaven Ascension Dio, the god-like figure and alternate version of Dio Brando.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Dio. No matter how many centuries pass or in any other reality, you still remain the same: you're still a powerhungry God wannabe who turned himself into a vampire to gain immortality centuries ago, and you desired to rule the world, you make me sick as always!

Heaven Ascension Dio: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! DO YOU EVEN KNOW WHO I AM?!

Celestia Eatos: Clearly, we do, and you're no God, Dio Brando.

Nico: Oh! Oh man, now that's got to sting!

Me: Perfect for someone like him!

Suddenly, Celestia Eatos' neon green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, darkness, wind, earth, water, light, Guardian Duel Monsters, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered Celestial Sword - Eatos from her hip, and as she approached Heaven Ascension Dio, she left rainbow energy, stars, fire, darkness, wind, earth, water, light, Guardian Duel Monsters, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Celestia Eatos: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, no matter in any different reality or in a different universe, you're nothing more than a powerhungry God wannabe who turned himself into a vampire to gain immortality centuries ago, and you desired to rule the world, as always, you make me sick, Dio Brando. Dealing with our world's version of you wasn't bad enough, now to find out there's you?! That's one too many, and for that, we'll bring your desire for world domination to a permanent end once and for all!

Suddenly, Celestia Eatos was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, darkness, wind, earth, water, and light surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Guardian Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Heaven Ascension Dio: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Celestia Eatos emerged, but she was changed forever.

Celestia Eatos grew to 7'9" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long neon green hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, earth, water, light, wind, darkness, phoenixes, angels, and The Guardian Duel Monsters, she has The Guardian Duel Monsters surrounding the Guardian Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Light, Wind, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Guardian Duel Monsters with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, Water, Light, Wind, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her rainbow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Celestia Eatos has on a sleeveless pink vest, sleeveless pink crop top, pink skirt with the Butterfly Dagger holstered on her right hip, pink stockings, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, earth, water, light, wind, darkness, phoenixes, angels, and The Guardian Duel Monsters on the coattails and on the back are The Guardian Duel Monsters surrounded by stars, fire, water, earth, wind, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Celestia Eatos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with aurora tips on the rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long neon green wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with neon green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Celestia Eatos' Celestial Sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fire, earth, water, light, wind, darkness, phoenixes, angels, and The Guardian Duel Monsters, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Celestia Eatos' Elemental Guardian Duel Monsters Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Elemental Guardian Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and The Guardian Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four green phoenix heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large pink phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the green phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Guardian Eatos' head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Guardian Duel Monsters with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below The Guardian Duel Monsters that said, "Celestia Eatos, Gene-Slammer of The Guardian Duel Monsters, Powerful Master of The Celestial Sword and Butterfly Dagger, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Heaven Ascension Dio, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Earth, Water, Wind, Light, Darkness, The Stars, and The Guardian Duel Monsters"

セレスティア・イートス、ガーディアン・デュエルモンスターズのジーン・スラマー、天空の剣と蝶の短剣の強力な達人、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、天国の破壊者アセンション・ディオ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、土、水、風、光、闇、星、そしてガーディアンデュエルモンスターのマスター

Suddenly, Celestia Eatos' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Celestia Eatos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GUARDIAN DUEL MONSTERS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CELESTIAL SIX ELEMENTAL GUARDIAN DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE CELESTIAL SIX ELEMENTAL GUARDIAN DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL SIX ELEMENTAL GUARDIAN DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Celestia Eatos' Super Angel-Guardian Duel Monsters-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Heaven Ascension Dio saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of ice to kill her, but Celestia Eatos fired a massive and powerful barrage of rainbow energy, stars, fire, earth, water, light, wind, darkness, phoenixes, angels, and The Guardian Duel Monsters which hits Heaven Ascension Dio, and exploded with incredible power, he got back up, and he was now pissed off.

Serena Elma: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Celestia just…?!

Lincoln: She did, Serena, Celestia Eatos has transformed into her Super Angel-Guardian Duel Monsters-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off that god-like vampire now! Now, blood's about to be spilled.

Celestia Eatos: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Celestial Six Elemental Guardian Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix Angel and Divine Celestial Six Elemental Guardian Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix Angel Love) And we'll be rid of every single trace of Dio Brando permanently, let's get him, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Celestia Eatos.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble to last a couple of centuries, Dio Brando, and now, I'll make sure that not a single trace of you ever remains in this world! And this time, I'll make sure you never rise again!

Celestia Eatos and Lincoln went after Heaven Ascension Dio, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Heaven Ascension Dio and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Celestia Eatos also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Heaven Ascension Dio even madder than ever!

Heaven Ascension Dio: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, Dio, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The Champions of The Gods. But, you, you're no God, you're nothing more than a powerhungry god wannabe who sacrificed his own humanity and desires world domination. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

Lincoln ran with superhuman speed and he stabbed Heaven Ascension Dio in the chest with one of his tails' tips that he turned into Cell's stinger, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Heaven Ascension Dio who couldn't fight back, and as Lincoln was absorbing him and growing even stronger, he was also assimilating all of Heaven Ascension Dio's powers such as, his high intellect, expertise in psychology, manipulation, extensive knowledge of law, charisma, deception, leadership, endless craving for knowledge, hand-to-hand combat prowess, expertise in boxing, and knifemanship as a human, and as a vampire, all abilities he had as a human amplified such as superhuman strength, superhuman resilience, superhuman endurance, superhuman speed, superhuman dexterity, regeneration, ability to stick to any surface, ability to shoot high-pressured liquid from his eyes, cyrokinesis, hypnosis, necromancy, teleportation, ability to convert victims into zombie minions, ability to convert people into vampires, ability to create Flesh Buds, levitation, superhuman senses, and precision, and he also assimilated and absorbed his Stand, The World Over Heaven: and its' ability to freeze time, reflecting and rewriting attacks, corrupting minds, and warping reality.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing Heaven Ascension Dio, all that was left were his clothes and jewelry and the stinger changed back, and then, an energy card with Heaven Ascension Dio's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and he sent Heaven Ascension Dio to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Celestia Eatos and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Celestia Eatos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long neon green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive neon green angel wings are permanent.

Celestia Eatos: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you powerhungry bastard. Thank you for helping me get rid of Heaven Ascension Dio forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Celestia.

Suddenly, Celestia Eatos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Celestia Eatos' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and The Guardian Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Celestia Eatos sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: Okay, now I can finally say this: Dio Brando, you have failed this entire universe! Now, burn in The Black Gates forever, you worthless piece of crap!

Nicole: That's telling 'em, Lincoln. Of all the worst vampires who've ever plagued the world, Dio Brando was the worst, in a way, he's just like Deacon Frost!

Me: Now, that I was about to say, Nicole, those two are both pieces of shit! So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got two really good ones and it's another two for the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Vina Vexen, Keyblade Knight of Arendelle and Embodiment of Vexen, The Chilly Academic of The 5 Winters and Lorelei Lexeaus, Keyblade Knight of Beast's Castle and Embodiment of Lexeaus, The Taciturn Stalwart of The 4 Earthquakes.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen them in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw them.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick them, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting them as well, Vina Vexen is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of ice and she's the intelligent academic of The Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments and she's a very good friend of Princesses Anna and Elsa and all their friends, and she absolutely hates that powerhungry mongrel, Hans, with a very bloody vengeance so much so she wants nothing more than to kill him and leave him to die in the snow, and Vina also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Vexen and she wants to make sure he and the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Lana: Whoa, I remember her, and I never knew she was Vexen's Embodiment!

Selene Emperyous: That really caught you off guard, and it's a coincident that you have Vexen as your archenemy, Lana, and Even is part of The Redemption Squad.

Laney Emperyous: That's right. And Lorelai Lexeaus is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of earth and she's the collected and superhuman strong powerhouse of The Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments and she's a very good friend of Beast, Belle, and all their friends, and she absolutely hates that chauvinist pig, Gaston, with a very bloody vengeance so much so she wants nothing more than to kill him and leave him to die in the snow, and Lorelai also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Lexeaus and she wants to make sure that the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Hey, I remembered feeling some earthquakes years ago, so those were…?

Vorya Emperyous: Lorelai Lexeaus giving Lincoln's enemies a brutal thrashing? Yep, that's right.

Nico: Wow, she's really strong!

Lincoln: Well, she was born with superhuman strength and her superhuman strength outclasses Lynn's superhuman strength.

Nico: Damn, I hate to see the mug getting into a rumble with her!

Rachel Emperyous: Yeah, any who get into a rumble with her spends a month in the hospital and in a coma.

Lynn: Which is why I never dare attack her. Those last attacks by her years ago landed me in a full-body cast for two months.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Madame Web: Well done, brave heroes! The walls of reality are rebuilding themselves. Together you have saved an untold number of dimensions. These universes owe you a collective debt of gratitude.

Mercurymon: It was our pleasure!

Me: We're glad we were able to do it.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: We couldn't have done it without you fellas. Well… maybe I could've.

Noir Spiderman: Perhaps someday we'll work together again.

2099 Spiderman: We certainly make a spectacular team.

Ultimate Spiderman: The Fantastic Four! Or the Spider-Men! Spider-Mans? Spiders-Man. No, uh, Quad-Spiders and their amazing friends

Femme Fetale: Keep trying, kid.

Madame Web: The other Spider-Men must all return to their own dimensions.

Speed Demon: But they're now part of the team and can visit us anytime.

Ultimate Spiderman: See you later, new friends, and older and less cool versions of me.

2099 Spiderman: Old? Hey, I'm from the future. To me, all you guys are ancient history!

Noir Spidey: Good to know there IS a future. And people like you to carry on the good fight.

Ultimate Spiderman: Word.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: C'mon, Misty. Time to drop you off at Super-Villain Day Care.

Robo Roxy: Alright. But he's staying locked up in the local jail.

Engineer: I'll help make some devices to keep him locked up.

Copperhead: Good thinking.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now Mysterio will never cause trouble again. Great job everyone.

Lola: Yeah.

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Boy this was an awesome series of adventures!

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Lets go home.

Madame Web: Thank you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. For your part in saving our worlds from utmost destruction. And thank you, Spider-Man. You should be proud to know your legacy is being upheld across time and space.

Spiderman: I can't answer this since I'm the prime version. But what are your thoughts on those other mees?

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: those guys were all right, but you have to admit…

Noir Spiderman: (jumps off a rooftop building)… with four different Spider-Men…

Ultimate Spiderman: (sticking onto the wall of a building)… the one thing I know for sure…

2099 Spiderman: (spins a webline out to swing on)… out of all of 'em…

Across the web of reality, the four Spider-Men swing through the skies of their respective cities in the exact same style at the exact same time, as they all shout what they know is the truth about themselves

All 4 Spideys: I'M THE BEST!

ALL THE SPIDERMEN ARE THE BEST!

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and

Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga complete!

Boy this was an awesome saga! I never played Spiderman Shattered Dimensions before but this was an epic saga for it! We walked through the entire game for it in 14 chapters! It was so fun!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Scott, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei and Jolyne Cujoh as well as Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sumo Wrestler Army, Dark Kamen Rider Drive, Land Pollution Vice Minister Hiramechimedes and Hydra (Hercules) and we're going into the simulator to Paris and we're going to battle Lila Rossi and have Hawk Moth join the M.O.E. After we do some heavy duty convincing on him. Also Persephone and Supernova Zap are going to transform against Lila and we're going to send that lying conniving monster to the Black Gates and not have a repeat of letting her live because of our code. Also we're going to battle Brachiosaurus Deadman, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Sharptooth Swimmer (Land Before Time IX), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Plated Sharptooth (Land Before Time V), Sailback Sharptooth (Land Before Time XII), Horned Sharptooth (Land Before Time XIV), Star Creature and Multiple Man. Also we're going to meet a Fire Man Gene-slammer named Felicia Fire. She is a hot one.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Irena Steelswarm, Gene-Slammer of The Steelswarm Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Zarok, the medieval evil sorcerer hellbent on taking over the realm with an army of undead and other ghoulish creatures and main antagonist of the videogame MediEvil.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Lanzhou, China, and we're going to face the third of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kung Lao, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free him. And we're going to meet the next two Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments: the first is Vina Vexen, Keyblade Knight of Arendelle and Embodiment of Vexen, The Chilly Academic of The 5 Winters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of ice and she's the intelligent academic of The Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments and she's a very good friend of Princesses Anna and Elsa and all their friends, and she absolutely hates that powerhungry mongrel, Hans, with a very bloody vengeance so much so she wants nothing more than to kill him and leave him to die in the snow, and Vina also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Vexen and she wants to make sure he and the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

And the second is Lorelei Lexeaus, Keyblade Knight of Beast's Castle and Embodiment of Lexeaus, The Taciturn Stalwart of The 5 Earthquakes, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of earth and she's the collected and superhuman strong powerhouse of The Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments and she's a very good friend of Beast, Belle, and all their friends, and she absolutely hates that chauvinist pig, Gaston, with a very bloody vengeance so much so she wants nothing more than to kill him and leave him to die in the snow, and Lorelai also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Lexeaus and she wants to make sure that the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Next up is the movie Kickass and that one is going to be a brutal and powerful fight as we face Chris D'amico and make that kid pay.

see you next time.

# KICKBUTT TLPS STYLE

This chapter is based on the movie Kickass

---

In the control room of the Simulator was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Scott, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei and Jolyne Cujoh as well as Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sumo Wrestler Army, Dark Kamen Rider Drive, Land Pollution Vice Minister Hiramechimedes and Hydra (Hercules) and we were getting ready for a really harrowing and powerful adventure as we go to Paris and do 2 thanks there. 1: We're going to talk to Hawk Moth and get him to join the M.O.E. and 2: We're going to kill Lila Rossi.

Me: Boy this is gonna be a wicked ass adventure in Paris.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. Boy convincing Hawk Moth and killing Lila Rossi.

Lincoln: This time no Dark Orb Contamination to get in our way.

Camie: Thank goodness for that.

Lola: Yeah thank goodness.

Marinette: Mind if me and Adrien go with you guys to help out.

Me: Sure Marinette. We would like that.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Scott, I want to thank you, Multiple Man, and your teams for coming

Scott: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Qin: Yep. It sure will.

Firecracker Burst: I'm really excited for this one.

Nico: Firecracker, what do you like to do in your free time?

Firecracker Burst: I make my own fireworks.

Me: Cool!

Lincoln: That is awesome!

Firecracker Burst: Yep. It's how I got my cutie mark. I make my own fireworks and give them to people to set off during festivities.

Xenia: That is awesome and cool.

Applejack: That must take up a lot of work.

Camie: Yeah.

Firecracker Burst: It does and it took me 10 years to learn all about the art. I made some of the most amazing fireworks designs ever.

She pulled out a photo album of them and they included many kinds of breathtaking designs for them. Helix Chains, planets, stars, flags, hearts and more.

Me: Whoa that is awesome!

Camie: Boy it sure is.

Firecracker Burst: Yep. Ponyville and Canterlot called on me to be their chief Fireworks Show Master for it many times before.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Me: Fire Kraken, Flare Wolf, Panda King and our best Fireworks Users would be perfect to help you out.

Firecracker Burst: That is true. It sure would be fun.

Nico: Just don't point it at innocents.

Firecracker Burst: I won't. But making fireworks is more art than combat.

Me: Every firework is a breathtaking work of art. And it's VERY Dangerous business.

Nico: Yep.

Firecracker Burst: That is true.

Laney: Yep.

Me: Whew! Man we got all the pieces of the Tablet back. I can't believe that Mysterio turned into a giant like that!

Noir Spiderman: I know. But it was awesome taking him down.

2099 Spiderman: It sure was. I'm glad we took him down and got the tablet back.

Nico: So, how have things been in your worlds ever since the Tablet got reassembled?

2099 Spiderman: Everything has been brought to peace and Alchemax is now corruption free and the Public Eye have been more focused on catching criminals like Hobgoblin and all that.

Noir Spiderman: People no longer have to live in fear thanks to you guys.

Amazing Spiderman: People are truly thankful to you guys and me too.

Ultimate Spiderman: And thanks to you guys you helped me be in control of the Symbiote Suit.

Me: We're glad.

Amazing Spiderman: It was awesome having you all help us.

Me: That was an awesome adventure. I'm just glad you all are going to be okay now.

2099 Spiderman: I know. It was still so fun having you all help us out.

Nico: Yeah and J.D. you did a great job battling Mysterio and helping to keep him distracted long enough for all 4 teams to bring

him down.

Me: Thanks Nico.

Nico: And J.D. that was a good call to bring back Soichi like that.

Me: It was to make sure he didn't die a second time.

Eli: But to be honest, I did not expect Mysterio to bring in doppelgangers of many of our major enemies we faced. That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Boy it sure was. But the scariest part was seeing what each piece of the tablet can do to all those villains like that.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Qin: Yeah. How is Soichi doing?

Varie: He's really exhausted. Being Evolt for over 10 years like that really took it out of him and drained him. He's going to be in the infirmary for a while.

Sento: Boy I would feel the same way if that happened to me. I'm just so glad he's okay.

Gentoku: Me too. Soichi is a good man. It's horrible that happened to him.

Me: But at least he will be okay.

Qin: Yeah.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: And it was only fair me and my team did the finishing blow. I AM the best Spiderman, after all.

Noir Spiderman: You? I think I'm the best. I survived a city controlled by a criminal empire for God knows how long.

2099 Spiderman: I'm the best because I'm from the future!

Ultimate Spiderman: Nu uh. I'm the best! I'm the one with the Black Suit!

Spiderman: No. I'm the best because I'm the prime version.

Maria: (deadpans) One series of adventures and they turn into a bunch of bickering 3 year olds.

Me: Actually all 5 of you are the best Spidermen because you all did a great job together as one and you do a great job protecting everything.

Spiderman: That is true.

They all agreed.

Me: You all will be known as The Spiderman 5.

Spiderman: Ooh! I like that.

Noir Spiderman: That is perfect.

Lincoln: I hope it was all worth it, Nico. Because we had to forsake our usual way of doing things just to lead up to the Tablet reassembling. Including not teleporting to other planets for all the fights. Who knows if many people could've died because of your little power trip?

Nico: I know. But the important thing is we won and saved everything and everyone.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Besides it was an awesome adventure Lincoln and we had fun on that.

Me: Yeah. And we had a lot of good victories come out of it. We found TAS Mary Jane and reunited her with TAS Spiderman, Avenged Noir Spiderman's family and friends by killing all his enemies, Helped 2099 Spiderman saved Kron from himself, Saved Ultimate Gwen Stacy and gave her awesome Gene-slamming abilities and helped Girl Jordan kill another version of Carnage and also we brought back Soichi who died last year when we destroyed Evolt.

Nico: Yeah this has been a very productive 14 days.

Eli: It sure has.

Noir Spiderman: It sure has been and it was so fun.

Girl Jordan: It really was awesome and epic.

Ultimate Spiderman: How about we go into the simulator and discuss what happened during this adventure in there?

Me: Good idea. First this! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

The Simulator activated and we were in Paris, France.

Nico: We're here in Paris, France, and you're going to like what's in store for today's rescue. Lincoln, would you do the honors?

Lincoln: You bet. Okay, guys, we're going to expose Lila Rossi for the monster she really is!

Me: Oh! AWESOME!

Lincoln: And then, we're going to kill that monster bitch.

Eini then appeared.

Eini: This is going to be hilarious. Remember the same trick you used to expose Lumpus yesterday, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh yeah, that's exactly what I'm going to do, but that's not the only thing, I also asked Becky Long to upload the footage of all of Lila's crimes that Gallie and my other Guardian Angels, along with yours and Nico's friends have to everyone's phones.

Chloe: Once that happens, everyone will be out for that bitch's head.

Universe 666 Trixx came out of the Miracle Box on Lincoln's back.

Universe 666 Trixx: But, by day's end, she'll be dead by our hands.

Lincoln: Right, Universe 666 Trixx.

Zocks: Alright. Now, all you have to do is wait for us to give the signal when it's time to expose her.

Lincoln: Got it.

Me: Yep.

Nico: First before we go after Lila lets make a pit stop to Gabriel's dad. We need to settle some things.

We walked to the Agreste mansion.

Me: I always love coming to Paris. The City of Lights is awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

2099 Spiderman: Paris is an awesome city.

Me: It sure is Miguel.

Camie: Wow.

Me: When we were here to help Marinette and friends the first time, that became one of the most strenuous adventures we ever had. But that was also the first time Nico lead the team.

Nico: Yep it sure was.

Camie: Wow! That is awesome.

Laney: Yeah it was fun.

Adrien: My house is just around the corner.

We arrived at his mansion.

Ultimate Spiderman: Wow! Your house is amazing Adrien.

Adrien: Yep.

Me: Gabriel is a world famous fashion critic and Leni is one of his biggest fans. She gets most of her fashion designs from all of his magazines.

Leni: It's true and he is totes an amazing legend in fashions.

Brittney: It's true.

Nico: Yep.

Me: You see Adrien's dad is also Marinette and Adrien's most dangerous nemesis, HAWK MOTH.

I went over his history and it was sad and tragic.

2099 Spiderman: So he did all this because he wanted Emile back?

Me: Yeah. And back then we were suffering from the effects of Dark Orb contamination and it was messing around with us. But we didn't even know about it until much later on. We had to refrain from showing even the tiniest bit of anger or else we would be akumatized.

Nico: Yeah it wasn't easy. But we pulled through.

Lily: We sure did.

We went up to the door and Adrien knocked on it and Nathalie answered.

Nathalie: Adrien, now might not be the best time.

Adrien: Nathalie, please don't lie to me. Don't ask me how but I know Dad's Hawk Moth.

Nathalie: How did you-? Nevermind. Your father is dealing with an urgent situation that's come up.

Adrien: Okay. Not only do I have to talk to Dad about his secret. But I think I might know what that urgent situation is.

Lily: It's him trying to get the Miraculous to bring back Emile.

Nathalie gasped.

Nathalie: Follow me.

We followed her to Gabriel's study.

Nathalie: And that is a personal problem. This urgent situation… just came up today.

Me: Let me guess, Lila Rossi is giving him static.

Nathalie: Yes she's stealing an Akuma for herself.

Me: She's going to become Volpina again.

Qin: That girl is a monster.

Me: Yep. But we have a plan for her.

Nathalie: I'm glad you do.

We arrived at Gabriel's study.

Adrien: Uh dad we need to talk.

Gabriel: I'm busy son but what is it?

Adrien: Dad we know you're Hawk Moth.

He gasped.

Gabriel: Gorilla. Please leave us.

The Gorilla bowed and left the room.

Ultimate Spiderman: He doesn't talk much, does he?

Adrien: Nah he is the strong silent type.

2099 Spiderman: Who was that?

Me: That was Adrien's bodyguard Gorilla. He became the Gorilla Kaiju Akuma, Gorizilla.

Carol: Yep.

Me: We're sorry to come in like this so suddenly Gabriel. But we only wish to talk.

Adrien: Dad I know you did what you had to do to save mom. And I want you to know that I completely understand why you did all that.

Gabriel: (sighs) Adrien, you couldn't wait until later to talk to me about this?! Something came up! And since you know my secret, it's only fair you see what I'm referring to.

Gabriel turned on the security footage to reveal Lila Rossi sneaking into Hawk Moth's chamber. She smirked before grabbing an Akuma and running out.

Me: Cunning as a fox and just as evil.

Nico: That's another reason why we're here Gabriel. To kill her.

Gabriel: But isn't your code against killing kids?

Me: Under normal circumstances yes. But Lila Rossi is no kid. She's a monster. And we spared her because of our code. But not this time. We have a plan. We're going to expose her crimes to all of Paris and to everyone in France and the world. As the final nail in her coffin we're going to have her parents disown her before we kill her.

Chloe Bourgeois: Just wanted to make myself known. But she shot my Daddy and Marinette's Mom before. And she ends up killing you in an alternate timeline.

Gabriel gasped!

Me: It's a really long story. I don't know how someone like her got a gun but that is another mistake I'm not going to let happen again.

Nico: Yeah. And I'm not going to let that mistake in that time happen to you here in this time.

Gabriel: Thank you Nico.

Lincoln: Here.

He gave Gabriel a bulletproof vest.

Lincoln: Tom gave us some of his bulletproof vests just in case.

Nico: Cool.

Marinette: Um… back to the main reason we're here?

Nico: Sorry. Just taking precautions.

Marinette: Oh.

Gabriel: I'm glad you told me all this. I have to stop that monster.

Me: And we'll gladly help you.

Gabriel: And I want to redeem myself too. NOOROO DARK WINGS RISE!

He turned into HAWK MOTH!

Nico: Cool!

Me: We'll give you a place in the M.O.E. later on.

Lincoln: That's right.

Hawk Moth: All right. Lets do it.

Nico: Come on guys. We got a bad fox to stop.

Me: The Wolf has found its prey.

Nico: Also, we can cure your wife later.

Hawk Moth: I would like that very much.

Lily: Leave that to me. I can do that.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to Marinette's school.

Taro: I have an idea for one last Akumatization. Akumatize me.

Hawk Moth: Alright. What would you like your name to be?

Taro: Avataroki.

Me: The Donbrothers Hitotsuki!

Nico: That would have been so cool!

Eli: Whoa that would have been an awesome episode for Donbrothers.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Go for it.

Hawk Moth: Avataroki, this could very well be the last time I Akumatize someone. All I ask is that you bring down Lila Rossi. By any means necessary.

Taro: Like you even have to ask.

Instead of the usual Akumatization process, Taro was surrounded by an energy circle with the Donbrothers logo before turning into Avataroki.

Hawk Moth: That… usually doesn't happen.

Nico: What you told Taro must've been his desire.

Me: AWESOME! Wow! If this were a REAL episode of Donbrothers then this would be epic!

Haruka: It sure would!

Me: How do you feel Taro?

Taro: Amazing! First time ever being this.

Me: This is actually a Stage Show exclusive Hitotsuki. I read about it on the internet.

Taro: Wow! I didn't know about that.

Me: You learn something new everyday.

Nico: Yep. Also your Akuma's that you made Gabriel are in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep. Another long story. Avataroki pushed the doors to the school open.

We busted in. We saw the halls empty.

Me: No one is here.

Qin: Must be in class.

Me: Hmm.

We went to the cafeteria and we saw her. We then got into position and Lila Rossi was gloating and planning to kill Marinette and her friends.

Nico: Target sighted.

Me: It's showtime, Lincoln.

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window and right in front of the citizens of Paris, and then, it began to play a video compilation: it showed every last one of Lila Rossi's crimes and lies, and their phones went off and they had the clips of her crimes and lies as well playing on them.

Needless to say, everyone was disgusted by Lila Rossi, and that did it! EVERYONE IN PARIS AND THE ENTIRE WORLD SCREAMED IN OUTRAGE AT LILA ROSSI! NOW SHE WAS SEEN AS THE

LIAR AND EVIL HEARTLESS MONSTER SHE REALLY IS!

Simulator Lila Rossi: NO! NO! NO! NOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!

Me: Bingo.

Suddenly, the spirits of the Miraculous appeared from out of nowhere and they surround and attacked Lila Rossi with blasts of elements and energy, and they converged and a massive explosion erupted and a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech were heard, and we appeared in front of Lila Rossi.

Simulator Lila Rossi: WHAT THE FUCK HAVE YOU ALL DONE?!

The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Me: Simply put we exposed your actions to all of Paris and the world. Now, they see you for the liar and fucking monster you are.

Nico: Now, everyone here wants to see you dead and your blood spilled all over the streets of Paris.

That ultimately did it, Lila Rossi eventually went insane and turned into a rabid dog with rabies as her mouth was foaming.

Simulator Lila Rossi: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND FEED YOUR ENTRAILS TO THE BUZZARDS!

Lincoln fired a diamond ball at Lila Rossi which hit her in the face and knocked out all of her teeth and he took her Fox Miraculous and gave it to Simulator Alya.

Me: And you have something that belongs to Hawk Moth.

Simulator Lila: TAKE IT IF YOU CAN!

She turned into VOLPINA!

Me: RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(RUNNING WITH THE WOLVES BY AURORA PLAYS)

A massive vortex of blue fire exploded out around me and I released the power of the Wolf 🐺!

Volpina then made us see many copies of herself.

Noir Spiderman: After we beat Mysterio yesterday, this shouldn't be too hard.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman simply walked up to the real Volpina and punched her in the face.

POW!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: My turn! WOLF MOON STYLE NINJA ART: JANUARY WOLF PACK BLITZ!

I fired a massive wave of blue fire and it formed into a deadly wolf pack and blasted her down!

Me: TAKE THAT!

Marinette: TIKKI SPOTS ON! HA!

She turned into LADYBUG!

Adrien: PLAGG CLAWS OUT!

He turned into CAT NOIR!

Me: Oh yeah!

Volpina: And who are you supposed to be blue boy!

Me: I am WOLF MOON 🌙!

I fired blades of fire and blasted her all over!

Scott: Remember me, bitch?!

Volpina gasped!

Scott: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

He transformed!

Apple Bloom: And remember us!?

Volpina saw the Cutie Mark Crusaders and then she saw the memories of what happened to her! SHE WAS SHOT AND KILLED BY THEM!

Volpina: You 3! I'm gonna kill those whores you call sisters first!

Applejack, Rarity and Rainbow Dash GASPED AND THEN GROWLED IN RAGE!

Rarity: NO ONE CALLS ME A WHORE!

Applejack: WHY YOU DIRTY SNAKE IN THE GRASS!

POW!

Rainbow Dash punched Volpina in the face with incredible force and knocked out some of her teeth and then Chloe bashed her in the face and gave her a NASTY BLACK EYE!

Chloe: That's for shooting my dad! POLLIN BUZZ ON!

She turned into QUEEN BEE!

Nico: Now you are in trouble! PYRI! FIRE WINGS BURN!

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 4:00 TO 4:24)

Nico was enveloped in a swirling vortex of fire and he turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Nico: This will be good!

Me: You just pissed off a bunch of bears you bitch!

Avataroki punched Volpina.

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

She was smashed all over the place with powerful force!

Volpina got up and then got out a gun. She pointed it at Marinette and just as she was about to fire I fired a laser blast and blasted the gun out of her hands!

Eli teleported and caught it.

Me: Not this time!

Volpina then rang the school bell. The loud noise started hurting Ultimate Spidey's symbiote suit as he yelled in pain.

I fired a blast of energy and destroyed the bell.

Me: Nice try.

Then the kids and everyone came and saw us fighting Volpina.

Volpina then went at us and Nico and Marinette punched her down.

Marinette: That's for shooting my dad!

Kagami: I am getting my sword to stab that lying bitch! (runs off)

2099 Spiderman: Like we're going to wait for her to get her sword!

Nico: Yeah.

Persephone: You are now all alone, and now, the darkness will claim your soul.

Suddenly, Persephone's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a rainbow, black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark fire, green fire, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Persephone's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Gothic Poetic Phoenix Justice from her back, and as she approached Lila Rossi, she left rainbow, black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, dark fire, green fire, stars, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Persephone: No words can ever describe how much I hate you, Lila Rossi, you really are nothing more than a worthless piece of garbage who has no care for anyone except for yourself, you're an insane psychopathic homicidal sociopathic monster who wants to kill Marinette and her friends and see all of Paris burn. It's further proof that your soul is as black as your rotten heart, there's no place for the likes of you in this world or the next, and now, death has come for you at long last.

Suddenly, Persephone was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark fire, and green fire surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Lila Rossi: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Persephone's massive Persephone's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Gothic Poetic Phoenix Justice and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, darkness, dark fire, and green fire surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Lila Rossi: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF PERSEPHONE AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU'VE HAD THIS COMING FOR A VERY LONG TIME, LIE-LA, AND NOW, YOUR DAY OF JUDGEMENT HAS FINALLY COME!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PERSEPHONE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PERSEPHONE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Persephone grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark fire, green fire, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Persephone has on a long-sleeved midnight black dress with blood red designs, black pants, knee-high black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, green flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Persephone felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red and green tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings grew much bigger and longer, Persephone has on her Ring of the Phoenix with onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Persephone's massive Persephone's Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Gothic Poetic Phoenix Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, darkness, dark flames, green fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Persephone's Demonic Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Greatsword of Demonic Eternal Cosmic Darkness Dark Princess's Demonic Vampire Gothic Poetic Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and a vampire bat and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black vampire bat heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bats heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black vampire bat head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Persephone has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Persephone, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Member of The Young Morticians' Club, Goth of Michigan, Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Best Friend of Lucy Loud, Member of The Green Lantern Corps, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Misty Tredwell of The Dark Signers, Destroyer of Melanie Landon of The Legion of The Lincoln Haters and Lila Rossi, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Dark Curses, Green Fire, The Occult, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ペルセポネ、闇のゴスのメンバー、若い葬儀屋クラブのメンバー、ミシガンのゴス、闇、オカルト、吸血鬼の恋人、ルーシー・ラウドの親友、グリーン・ランタン軍団のメンバー、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダークチャンドラーとその手下、そして残りのリンカーンの敵たち、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ダーク・シグナーズのミスティ・トレッドウェルの大敵、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のメラニー・ランドンの破壊者、そしてコスモスの勇敢

な戦士、守護者ライラ・ロッシ、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、ラウドハウスの擁護者、およびマスター・オブ・ダークネス、ダーク・マジック、ダーク・ファイア、ヴァンパイア、夜の生き物、スター、ダーク・カース、グリーン・ファイア、オカルト、フェニックス、エンジェル

Suddenly, Persephone's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Persephone has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC GOTHIC DARKNESS VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Persephone's Super Angel-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Lila Rossi saw it, she went absolutely insane with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Persephone fired a massive barrage of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, darkness, dark fire, green fire, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels at Lila Rossi, and she got hit hard, she got back up, but now, she was absolutely angrier and insane than ever and she was foaming at the mouth.

Persephone: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Dark

Cosmic Eternal Darkness Gothic Blood Vampire Phoenix Angel and Divine Dark Cosmic Demonic Cosmic Eternal Gothic Darkness Vampire Phoenix Angel Love) That was only just the start of what's coming for you, Lila Rossi.

Supernova Zap: That's right, now death is finally coming for you, Lila Rossi, and no one's going to ever miss you!

Me: You're heading for an early grave, bitch!

We were spewing death threats at Lila Rossi like crazy, and this was absolutely pissing her off even more than that and she's being driven even more insane.

Avataroki grabbed Lila by the throat.

Lila: Wait! Can't we talk about this?!

Avataroki: No more talking. You're dying now!

Avataroki gripped his left hand around Lila's throat ready to snap her neck. But suddenly, he turned back into Taro.

Hawk Moth: What?! But the Akuma wasn't purified!

Nico: I was afraid of this. It's just like what happened when I battled Ulrich Wernerstein. Due to being around us, Taro's powers must've cured him of the Akuma!

Taro: This isn't good.

Me: Just like how the Akuma's wouldn't affect us because our power is too strong!

Lila grabbed Taro and threw him against the wall

Lila Rossi: (laughs evilly) Oh dear. Seems that someone's powers went down the drain. I, however, still have mine. Now then, before I snap your neck, do you have any last words?!

Taro (grins) Actually, yes. Avatar Change!

He transformed!

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

Marinette: You're through Lila! It's over!

Volpina: CHENG, CHENG, CHENG, CHENG, CHENG, CHENG! You have been nothing but a fucking thorn in my side and you always RUIN EVERYTHING I DO! Why?! I hate you MARINETTE CHENG! I HATE YOU MORE THAN FUCKING LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE ON THIS FUCKING CITY AND EVERYONE ON THIS FUCKING PLANET! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE IN THIS ENTIRE UNIVERSE! I never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! I HATE YOU INFINITELY MORE THAN ANYONE OR ANYTHING TIMES A THOUSAND TRILLION QUADRILLION INFINITIES! Why is it always you that must hate everything I do, why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time, again and again?! WHY! YOU NO GOOD FUCKING WHORE OF A FUCKING MOTHERFUCKING BITCH! I am getting so sick of the Cheng family sticking their nose where it doesn't belong! If it hadn't been for you then I would already be the greatest ever and be the best ever with my own life! BUT NO! YOU JUST HAD TO RUIN EVERYTHING FOR ME! YOU MAKE ME SICK! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE YOU! HAAAAAAAAAAAAATEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAATEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEE

BUT THEN…

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY INTENSELY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF MARINETTE WITH INCREDIBLY DEVASTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 300 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN IT FORMED A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL PHOENIX! IT CROWED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER AND THEN THE FIRE PHOENIX WENT BACK TO EARTH AND MARINETTE GOT AN

INTENSELY POWERFUL SUPERCHARGE FROM HIS HATRED! SHE EMERGED WITH AN INTENSELY INCREDIBLY POWERFUL NEW RAINBOW OUTFIT!

Nico: WHOA! That villainous breakdown REALLY SUPERCHARGED MARINETTE!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WHOA! Marinette how do you feel?

Marinette: I feel amazing! Now there is something I've been wanting to say to Lila.

Volpina: What is it!?

Marinette: I am Judgement and Heaven is Nigh.

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

I am as God made me,

I have no desire for a mouth at my breast or a pot on the fire

I heed the high voices, I go where I'm sent

To mow down the men who refuse to repent

I'm a scythe in a field full of briars

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

The courage of Catherine, the flames of the forge

The sword of St. Michael, the blood of St. George

I take what I'm given, I follow my truth

I gladly abandon the bloom of my youth

I'm the lashing that falls from the scourge

And they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

Christem ducem

Poena fortis

Et sanguinis effusio

Corda terant

Ut te quaerant

Ieso, nostra redemptio

I fight where God tells me, I never ask why

I've bloodied the Devil with steel from on high

I kill without consequence, heed no man's law

I sift out the righteous like grain from the straw

I am judgment and heaven is nigh

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

No, they won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They won't call me Mother or Sister or Wife

They will know me or not by the strength of my life

I will burn with a light of my own

They'll know me as Joan

They'll know me as Joan

Marinette went at Volpina and punched and kicked her all over the place with intense force.

Hawk Moth: I should've had Nathalie arrest you the minute you showed up on my door!

Me: YEAH!

I then kicked her in her face!

Lola: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her.

Marinette punched her in her face and legswept her and kicked her into the wall!

Ultimate Spiderman: Clever of you to exploit the suit's weakness. But that's not gonna happen again!

Me: No kidding. Hey Lila! I checked your medical records. You know those diseases you keep saying you have? Guess what, YOU HAVE NO SUCH DISEASES!

LIAR LIAR PANTS ON FIRE!

Nico: You're a disease yourself!

Me: Because you LIE all the time!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Oh and your parents? They are not Diplomats. Turns out they are just owners of a Pasta Shop!

LIAR LIAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Even your sister Savanna has more heart than you!

Noir Spiderman snuck up behind Lila and grabbed her.

Volpina: HEY!

Noir Spiderman: And you are nothing but a little disease spreading parasite!

Xenia: That's right.

Haruka: Savanna?

Me: Lila Rossi's older sister.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Savanna hates her sister for everything she does.

Lola: Yeah she's much nicer than Lila. She's the polar opposite of her.

Sabrina: (to Noir Spiderman) I'm not defending Lila. But doesn't holding her like that make you a pervert?

Noir Spiderman: You know what, Sabrina? It doesn't matter at this point!

Me: She's going to die anyway.

Marinette: She had this coming for a long time.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Supernova Zap's brilliant cobalt blue eyes turned neon brilliant cobalt blue and she was surrounded by a very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy aura with stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Supernova Zap's Alicorn Eternal Magical Sparkling Star Popstar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Superstar Nebula Love and Superstar Nebula Harmony from her back, and as she approached Lila Rossi, she left very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy, stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Supernova Zap: There's absolutely no words that describe how much I hate you so much, Lila Rossi, and Persephone was right to say that about you. Now, it's high time we you the punishment of a lifetime: and that punishment is death!

Suddenly, Supernova Zap was surrounded by a massive vortex of very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy with stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moderate orchid phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lila Rossi: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Supernova Zap's massive Supernova Zap's Alicorn Eternal Magical Sparkling Star Popstar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Superstar Nebula Love and Superstar Nebula Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy with stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moderate orchid phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lila Rossi: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SUPERNOVA ZAP! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SUPERNOVA ZAP EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Supernova grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant magenta orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant magenta highlights in the bangs of her very light blue violet hair with very pale cyan and light brilliant magenta highlights and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant cobalt blue eyes and a very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy aura with stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant cobalt blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cobalt blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Nebula, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with cobalt blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Nebula, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cobalt blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cobalt blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Supernova Zap has on a long-sleeved blue and purple shirt with heart, pink skirt with sparkles and orange hearts, pink high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a heart. Suddenly, Supernova Zap felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale yellow angel wings with very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta tips on the large pale yellow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long very light blue violet tail with very pale cyan and light brilliant magenta streaks grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a pale yellow horn on her head. Supernova Zap has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant cobalt blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Supernova Zap's massive Supernova Zap's Alicorn Eternal Magical Sparkling Star Popstar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Superstar Nebula Love and Superstar Nebula Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy, stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Supernova Zap's Sparkling Star Redemption Alicorn Eternal Magical Sparkling Star Popstar Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Superstar Nebula Love and Superstar Nebula Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with brilliant cobalt blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light brilliant magenta blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with brilliant cobalt gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with very pale cyan blue gems for eyes and large unicorn head with brilliant cobalt blue gems for eyes and large very light blue violet gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light brilliant magenta gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant cobalt blue gems for the eyes and a large light brilliant magenta gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light brilliant magenta Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light brilliant magenta kanji below the alicorn that said, "Supernova Zap, Alicorn Princess of Sparkling Pop Star Redemption Friendship Love, Friend and Partner of Kiwi Lollipop, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Emperor Z of Darkness, Destroyer of Lila Rossi, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Songs, Magic, and Alicorns"

超新星ザップ、スパークリングポップスターの償還のアリコーンプリンセス、友情愛、キウイロリポップの友人兼パートナー、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、闇の皇帝Zの大敵、ライラロッシの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、歌、魔法、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Supernova Zap's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Supernova Zap has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NEBULA POPSTAR REDEMPTION LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP NEBULA POPSTAR REDEMPTION LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP NEBULA POPSTAR REDEMPTION LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP NEBULA POPSTAR REDEMPTION LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Supernova Zap's Super Angel-Nebula Popstar Redemption Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lila Rossi saw it, she went even more insane and this time, he ran at her to kill her, but Supernova Zap fired a massive barrage of very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy, stars, hearts, nebulae, constellations, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Lila Rossi and she crashed into another wall, she got back up, but Supernova Zap made her even madder and more insane than ever.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Supernova Zap's transformed into her Super Angel-Nebula Popstar Redemption Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, I'm gonna break both your arms and legs before I snap your neck!

Anna Anyanova: And we also called your parents and told them what you did, and they are so mega super enraged at you. They're heading here right now!

Lila Rossi: WHY YOU LITTLE BITCH! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU!

Suddenly, a blast of black and orange symbiote goo went on her mouth and shut her up.

Nico: Huh?! Who did that?!

Supernova Zap: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Nebula Star Popstar Redemption Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Nebula Star Popstar Redemption Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) We'll worry about who did that and shut her big fat yap. Right now, let's rough her up and wait for her parents to arrive.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Supernova Zap and Persephone, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're through, Lila Rossi, Paris will soon be a better place without you in it!

Lincoln, Supernova Zap, and Persephone went after Lila Rossi who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Insane, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow, black, and blood red energy, very light blue violet, very pale cyan, and light brilliant magenta energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lila Rossi and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln transformed into Thunder Hare Super Angel Thunder Hare Xelnaga as his large white wolf ears turned into white rabbit ears and he whipped her hard with his Lightning Whip and she also got electrocuted bad.

His white rabbit ears changed back into white wolf ears, and they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Supernova Zap, and Persephone attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving Lila Rossi even madder and even more insane than ever until she looked like a rabid dog with rabies.

Lila Rossi: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND REDUCE PARIS TO ASHES!

Simulator Lila Rossi ran at Lincoln, Supernova Zap, and Persephone now completely crazy and now out of her mind, but Lincoln, Supernova Zap, and Persephone kicked her up into the air and Lincoln summoned a storm, and Simulator Lila Rossi was electrocuted severely with lightning strike after lightning strike and she crashed onto the ground. Then, Lincoln wrapped her up in a gold spider silk straitjacket, and just in time too, we saw her parents arrive, and boy were they pissed off at her big time.

Mr. Rossi: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Lila! So, everything we'd heard from Anna and the others was true! You've tarnished our family's reputation even with your despicable actions and you desired to burn all of Paris to the ground!

Mrs. Rossi I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to Marinette, her friends, and to all of Paris?!

Maria: Everything we told you is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Rossi. Your daughter is a rotten black-hearted monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she lies to everyone she crosses and she wants nothing more than to kill Marinette and her friends and burn all of Paris to the ground, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years!

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, she's gotten away with everything not by using your reputation, but through her lies and threats of physical violence, and no one's been able to stop her because she's that insane and pure evil.

Eli: And let's not forget what she'd done to everyone who's crossed her path!

Anna Anyanova: That was until we came here to stop your daughter.

Mrs. Rossi: And we thank you for what you did, Anna. Lincoln's lucky to have a Guardian Angel and future wife like you in his harem.

Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, and Anna Anyanova went up and kissed him on the lips and he returned it. Then, he turned to face Lila Rossi who was literally in big trouble.

Mr. Rossi: Your mother and I did our best to raise you right, but instead, you decided to go downhill and started causing trouble, God knows how many times I'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used nothing but lies to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and if you hadn't been stopped, you would've wound up taking someone's life. Well, that all ends here and now!

Mrs. Rossi: He's right, and we've been wanting to do this to you for a very long time, Lila, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and it'll be passed on to your older sister, Savannah, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Simulator Lila Rossi: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOLS! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL AND BURN ALL OF PARIS TO THE GROUND! DO YOU HEAR ME?!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a muzzle and she was muzzled.

Maria: Thank you for that, Lincoln, I'm getting sick and tired of hearing her big fat mouth running off like that!

Mr. Rossi: We never want to see your face again! You're no longer our daughter, our only children are Savannah and her brother.

Mrs. Rossi: Okay, you guys can go ahead and get rid of her and we also ran into someone who you may like to see.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, Mr. and Mrs. Rossi.

Lincoln channeled Black Gate energy into his massive greatsword as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade was glowing with black energy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Never show your face here in Paris ever again, you heartless bitch.

SHEEN!

LINCOLN SKEWERED HER THROUGH HER CHEST AND RIGHT THROUGH HER BLACK HEART!

Then, Lila Rossi's body exploded in black flame and she was sent to The Black Gates forever!

Marinette: Just like what happened when he killed Lumpus and Jason Voorhees.

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Supernova Zap, and Persephone holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Supernova Zap's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer very light blue tail with very pale cyan and light brilliant magenta highlights, long pale vermilion horn, and massive pale yellow angel wings are permanent, and Persephone's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Supernova Zap and Persephone felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Supernova Zap okay, Persephone?

Persephone: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Supernova Zap: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave that monster bitch quite the beatdown of her miserable life.

Nico: Yeah, and finally, the final nail of her coffin was her mother and father finding out of her crimes and disowning her.

Lincoln: And I delivered the coupe de grace by skewering her through her chest and black heart with my sword.

Persephone: Lila Rossi deserved it for all of her crimes.

Nico: She sure did, what a monster.

Me: It was really awesome to relive that moment of killing her again.

Suddenly, Supernova Zap wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Supernova Zap's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Supernova Zap sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Persephone wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Persephone's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Persephone sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Kagami: I got my sword. Where's the lying snake?!

Ultimate Spiderman: Sorry. We killed her already.

Kagami: Oh, goddammit!

Me: Sorry Kagumi. Here if it makes you feel better…

I snapped my fingers and formed a meat dummy shaped like Lila.

Kagumi: WOW! Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

She stabbed it and slashed and sliced and diced it.

Nico: How do you feel, Marinette?

Marinette: Relieved and much better than ever.

Me: Good.

Lola: That was awesome though.

Apple Bloom: And the best part is that we got another shot in at her.

Lola: You sure did.

Applejack: Good riddance to that disgusting snake.

Me: And the final nail in her coffin was Lila's parents disowning her.

Nico: You aren't really Ambassadors, are you?

Mrs. Rossi: Nope. We're really Pasta Shop owners.

Mr. Rossi: Make some of the best pasta in France.

Me: Neat.

Nico: How'd she even get a gun anyway?! Or sneak it in here?!

Mr. Rossi: Oh Lila was always getting in and out of trouble since kindergarten. We took her to many psychologists and they found nothing wrong with her. But she was always getting in trouble. We were just really scared of her.

Mrs. Rossi: I was too afraid to even make eye contact.

Mr. Rossi: When she was born, a bunch of men tried to take her and put her on the black market. Sometimes I wonder if we were right to stop them.

Nico: And that's not even counting how she had Chameleon pose as her Volpina self!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: And what harsh words would you use to describe Lila?

Marinette: She's a liar.

Luka: She's Uppity.

Adrien: Cruel.

Ayla: Unforgiving.

Chloe: Manipulative.

Juleka: Cynical.

Sabrina: Vile.

Kim: Stinky.

Kagumi: Whack.

Rose: Misanthropic.

Nino: Bungle ridden

Manon: Evil!

August: (Baby Talk)

2099 Spiderman: Who let that baby in here?

Me: Oh that's little August.

I picked him up.

Me: Aww you agree don't you?

He nodded.

Nico: You can add dead to that list now.

Me: Yep.

Juleka: Good riddance.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I have 2 words for her too. Evil Incarnate.

Lola: Good.

Nico: Three for her. Spawn of Satan.

Laney: Yep.

Me: I think everyone gets the point.

Xenia: Yeah.

Noir Spiderman: I just hope this isn't coming out of our paycheck.

Me: Nah. I got this.

I snapped my fingers and everything was fixed up.

Hawk Moth: Well a deal is a deal. I'll go into the Masters of Evil.

Nico: All right then.

Me: Cool. And it looks like the Donbrothers Hitotsuki is going into the M.O.E. Too.

Qin: Yep.

Taro: At least I was in control.

Me: You sure were.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now the fun part comes.

Qin: Yep. Time for the fun part. The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And we have a bunch of prehistoric ones. We have Brachiosaurus Deadman, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Sharptooth Swimmer (Land Before Time IX), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Plated Sharptooth (Land Before Time V), Sailback Sharptooth (Land Before Time XII), Horned Sharptooth (Land Before Time XIV), Star Creature and Multiple Man.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa!

Aylene Carter: Wow! Mostly Land Before Time dinosaurs.

Qin: Yeah.

Ikki: Including a Deadman.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Who do we call in for this one?

Me: Sora Roxas, Hailey Kirlian, Lorelai Roundtree, Juri Han, Chun Li, Cammy White and Ingrid.

Nico: Cool!

Then Maria called them in and out of vortexes of energy came said people.

Chun Li: (Chinese Accent) What did we miss?

Cammy White: (British Accent) I have a feeling the fun is about to start.

Me: It sure is and you haven't missed anything.

Luan: But we did sock it to Lila.

Lola: Yep.

But then…

Boom.

Lana: What was that?

Me: Shh.

Boom.

We heard it again.

Boom. Boom.

Eli: Anybody hear that. It's a um… (Boom) It's an impact tremor is what it is. I'm fairly alarmed here.

Nico: Why don't we ask THEM that?!

We saw Another Brachiosaurus Deadman, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Sharptooth Swimmer (Land Before Time IX), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Plated Sharptooth (Land Before Time V), Sailback Sharptooth (Land Before Time XII), Horned Sharptooth (Land Before Time XIV) and Star Creature!

Nico: OH BOY!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Awesome!

Another Brachiosaurus Deadman: (In a girls voice) Boy awesome way to make an entrance!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and she had green clothes and green angel wings and had a long Mamenchisaurus tail and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Brachiosaurus Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Lava sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Bianca Brachiosaurus!

Nico: WHOA!

Bianca Brachiosaurus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Bianca is the Embodiment of the Brachiosaurus Dopant and she has the strength and power of a thousand Brachiosaurus' and she has the appetite of a thousand of them.

Nico: WHOA!

Bianca Brachiosaurus: I know. Also I have the power to summon spirits of dinosaurs.

Nico: Cool!

Bianca Brachiosaurus: I know. Also I know a lot about different types of Sauropod Dinosaurs. I can also summon many kinds of them from many eras.

Xenia: That is cool!

Philip: And the Brachiosaurus Dopant was one that we never faced.

Me: Actually it's a Manga and Anime exclusive one.

Nico: Yep.

Philip: Oh.

Maria: Wait until you see Jurassic Park!

Bianca Brachiosaurus: I heard all about it and I heard it was destroyed by a volcanic eruption and had to relocate.

Me: Yep. It's now Paleozoic World.

Bianca Brachiosaurus: Cool.

Me: By the way is the Another Multiple Man friendly or hostile?

Bianca Brachiosaurus: Friendly and this one has many kinds of powers.

Me: Wow!

May: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Bianca Brachiosaurus: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy blasts and more and blew them apart and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Bianca Brachiosaurus: That was fun.

Nico: Now we wait.

Multiple Man: Better make an army for this.

He formed 1,500 clones!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Here it comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MULTIPLE MAN!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Another Multiple Man.

Another Multiple Man: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun started.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and had yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and had a light aura around her and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Heaven Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of angels in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Hannah Heaven!

Xenia: Cool!

Hannah Heaven: Awesome to see you again J.D. and I heard about everything that happened to you in that journey to find the fragments.

Me: That was fun. Hannah is the Embodiment of the Heaven Dopant and she has Omnipotent powers like me. She can do it all. Including multiply herself.

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: That is powerful!

Me: Yep.

Kaito: (Gets out Shinkenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Goseiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Samurai Sword and Zocks got a Megaforce Sword.

Hannah Heaven: No he didn't. He was in too much of a hurry to send me out. He was afraid of my power.

Me: I'm not surprised. Hannah's power is as strong as mine is.

Nico: That is really cool!

Qin: Yeah.

Hannah Heaven: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) Speaking of the Tablet, where is it now?

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) Hopefully somewhere secure.

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor.

Me: Yes it's safe. For good too.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to do this Hannah.

Hannah Heaven: No worries.

She turned into Another Multiple Man!

Nico: Time for some star clones. (ACTIVATES MULTIPLE MAN AND STAR CREATURE'S RIDEWATCHES)

May: And this! (ACTIVATES SUMO WRESTLE AND DARK KAMEN RIDER DRIVE'S RIDEWATCHES)

Maria: This too! (ACTIVATES HIRAMECHIMEDES AND HYDRA'S RIDEWATCHES)

They all fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

Firecracker Burst: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES STAR CREATURE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired stars and blasted her all over.

Me: Just so you know it's going to hurt.

Fire Man 2: I'm ready.

Me: Okay here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then Merman, Genbu, Commander Saturn, Water Galboros, Paradox Brothers and Hot Dog Monster came.

Nico: Nice team Merman!

Merman: Thanks Nico.

Then a Fire Man came!

Me: Whoa Fire Man!

Qin: This one is hot!

Lola: Yep!

Fire Man 2: (In a girls voice) This one will burn.

Nico: Felicia Fire! Wow!

Fire Man 2: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted down Another Multiple Man and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Hannah over.

Me: If I were to guess you're naked right?

Fire Man 2: Yep I sure am.

Nicole: Oh boy. No peeking or I'll gouge your eyes out and shove them up your nose!

The boys covered their eyes and I put on my blind man glasses.

She then doubled over in pain as she reverted back!

She groaned in pain.

Fire Man 2: It hurts!

Me: It'll be over in a few seconds!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and orange eyes and had fire angel wings and had a flame in the middle of her forehead.

Felicia Fire: (GROANS) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome knew red and orange clothes.

Varie held out a mirror.

Felicia Fire: Wow! I look awesome!

Nico: You sure do.

Firecracker Burst: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Felicia Fire: When me and Nico raided a mafia hideout and brought their entire operation down and arrested them all.

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Me: Boy it sure must've been.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Felicia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Felicia Fire: Same here Nico.

Later, we joined Mr. and Mrs. Rossi at their mansion.

Me: Wow, this is quite a fancy mansion.

Mr. Rossi: Thanks, J.D., and we can't thank you enough for telling us of what Lila had done, she was such a monster!

Mrs. Rossi: Indeed, she caused us and all of Paris so much pain and suffering, now Paris is safe once more. Oh, and about who fired that blast of goo that shut our ex-daughter up, okay, you can come in now.

Suddenly, we saw a massive 8'3" tall figure as big as The Hulk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and wearing a black symbiote bodysuit covering his massive and muscular hulking body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and his head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Whoa, so this is the guy who fired that blast of Symbiote goo that shut Lila's big fat mouth?!

Mr. Rossi: (Snickers) He sure did.

Lincoln: (Sees the orange color on the symbiote bodysuit) Wait, the orange color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is orange, isn't that right, Lincoln Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed his face: it was Lincoln Loud, but he had long wild white hair, neon orange eyes, fangs, and he looked like he was 21 years old with some black beard stubble on his chiseled jawline.

Black-Suited Lincoln: You catch on real quick, yeah, you're right, I'm you from a different Earth, and I bonded with a Symbiote and also got bit by the radioactive spider that gave Spiderman his powers as well.

Nico: Holy shit! You wound up bonding to a Symbiote Suit and getting bit by a radioactive spider?! That's what I call a double-whammy!

Me: No shit.

Black-Suited Lincoln: And it's not just me, but my Earth's sisters also bonded with the other Symbiotes and also got bit by radioactive spiders as well.

Suddenly, the symbiote's face appeared from Black-Suited Lincoln's shoulder.

Black-Suited Lincoln: This is my partner, Omega, he's the Symbiote that bonded to me.

Omega: Yes, and me and my fellow Symbiotes happen to be very "unique" in a way.

Girl Jordan: How so?

Omega: Would it count that we got exposed to cosmic radiation eons ago, and when we bonded with our hosts, the cosmic radiation imbued them with the same powers that all of you have?

Our jaws dropped.

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back.

Me: WHAT?! OH MAN!

Black-Suited Lincoln: Yep, and we've trained constantly for nine years and we became heroes in some way, and here's the additional bonus: the exposure to cosmic radiation eons ago had overridden our Symbiotes' weaknesses to sound and fire.

Nico: Damn! So, we can expect to run into your sisters in the future?

Black-Suited Lincoln: Exactly, and there's a reason why I'm here: I want to merge with you, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Are you sure?

Black-Suited Lincoln: I am, and I'd heard of your time to shine when you went after Ultimate Electro with Ultimate Spiderman, you really gave it to that living lightning rod.

Me: Whoa, word travels fast.

Nico: It sure has.

Lincoln: You got that right. Alright, let's do it.

Black-Suited Lincoln: Awesome. Now, please hold still, this is going to hurt.

Black-Suited Lincoln turned into Omega and he formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lincoln's stomach, and Lincoln began absorbing Black-Suited Lincoln into his body, and then, Lincoln's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lincoln began merging with Lincoln and Lincoln had gained all of his Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lincoln's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lincoln: It is. Hey, Black-Suited Lincoln, you settling in alright?

Black-Suited Lincoln: (Speaking through Lincoln's emblazoned Rainbow Thunderbird and Third Eye) Yeah, I've settled in perfectly.

We saw Lincoln's emblazoned Rainbow Thunderbird glow with orange light.

Eli: So, whenever we speak to you, the Thunderbird will glow with orange light.

Me: Awesome, we already can speak with Lincoln's other counterparts as well.

Lincoln 2, 3, and 4: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird) Exactly.

Girl Jordan: Ooh, Lincoln, try to summon your Symbiote suit.

Lincoln concentrated and immediately, his massive muscular body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with orange light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it.

Lincoln: Yep, it worked.

The Symbiote suit disappeared back into his body.

We later cured Ellie Agreste and Adrien had his mother back and Gabriel was happy. He was now as Hawk Moth for the M.O.E.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion

Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, and Jade are heading to Lanzhou, China, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're also going to face the third of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kung Lao, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free him.

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Lanzhou, China, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we're also going to face the third of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kung Lao, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free him.

Liu Kang: Just like with the other revenants, we can't show Kung Lao's revenant any mercy.

Black-Suited Lincoln: (Through The Rainbow Thunderbird) Especially if he uses that razor-sharp hat of his, now that'll be trouble.

T.J. Johnson: That's one thing we want to avoid when we fight Kung Lao's revenant.

Lincoln: Right, T.J.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Lincoln: Now, let's go find Kung Lao's revenant and fast.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long ice blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and Ice Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, ice, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Arendelle and in her right hand is the Crystal Snow Keyblade.

And the second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings and Earth Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, earth, roses, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Beast's Castle and in her right hand is the Rumbling Rose Keyblade, and with them are the fourteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Vina Vexen, Keyblade Knight of Arendelle and Embodiment of Vexen, The Chilly Academic of The 5 Winters and Lorelei Lexeaus, Keyblade Knight of Beast's Castle and Embodiment of Lexeaus, The Taciturn Stalwart of The 4 Earthquakes.

Vina Vexen: That's right.

Lorelai Lexeaus: And we got the girls away from Kung Lao's revenant and Boss Cass took off again.

?: RAIDEN!

We then saw our target, the Revenant version of Kung Lao, and he was out for Raiden's head.

Sylvester: Oh boy, here he comes now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I knew he'd come as soon as he saw Lord Raiden. But, we still need to take him down, come on, everyone!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, T.J.'s team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Revenant version of Kung Lao, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied him up, and then, he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Revenant Kung Lao and purified him and freeing him of Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's dark influence. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Alternate Kung Lao: W-what happened?

Kung Lao explained everything to his alternate self, and he was horrified by what he'd done.

Alternate Kung Lao: I can't believe what I've done. I let my own arrogance and anger blind me, and even worse, I turned against my own comrades and cost them their lives, and I betrayed Lord Raiden and the Elder Gods. I am filled with so much regret.

Lincoln: This wasn't your fault, it was Kronika's lies along with the dark actions of Quan Chi, Shinnok, and Shao Kahn from your timeline that this happened to you.

Alternate Kung Lao: But, still, what I'd done can never be forgotten. (To Kung Lao) There is something I need you to do, Kung Lao: I need you to assimilate me. You'll not only have my powers, but you'll also have knowledge of everything we'd heard from Kronika. This is the only way I can redeem myself.

Kung Lao: I understand.

Kung Lao went up to his alternate self and he placed his hand on his head, and then, Alternate Kung Lao glowed with bright green light as he was assimilated into Kung Lao and he assimilated all his alternate self's powers and knowledge. Suddenly, a massive tornado of spiritual wind exploded out of him and surrounded him, and a dragon of blue fire flew around the vortex. Then, the vortex faded, and Kung Lao emerged.

But, he underwent quite a powerful transformation: he now had glowing neon blue dragon and cloud tattoos on his arms, necklace of blue prayer beads, he has on his past self's outfit from Mortal Kombat 11, and his hat has the White Lotus symbol on it, and he also now has massive black angel wings with red and blue tips on the black feathers.

Nico: That was incredible!

Lincoln: Kung Lao assimilated his purified alternate self, and assimilated all his alternate self's powers and knowledge.

Kung Lao: Just like what Liu Kang did in assimilating his alternate future's self along with his powers and knowledge, I also did the same with my alternate future's self. Kronika will not get away with this, when the time comes that we face her, she will die, and the same will go with Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, and Bi-Han.

Lincoln: That's right, Kronika's done enough damage to too many timelines in her madness to create a New Era and Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, and Bi-Han have caused enough damage to Outworld and Earth, and they will answer for their crimes. (To Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus) And it's so good to see you both again, Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus.

Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, girls.

Lincoln went up to Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus and he hugged them, and Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Vina Vexen: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Lorelai Lexeaus: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these two sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, the first girl is Vina Vexen, Keyblade Knight of Arendelle and Embodiment of Vexen, The Chilly Academic of The 5 Winters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of ice and she's the intelligent academic of The Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments and she's a very good friend of Princesses Anna and Elsa and all their friends, and she absolutely hates that powerhungry mongrel, Hans, with a very bloody vengeance so much so she wants nothing more than to kill him and leave him to die in the snow, and Vina also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Vexen and she wants to make sure he and the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Michelle Emperyous: You got that right, and she came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: That's so awesome.

Lincoln: And the second girl is Lorelei Lexeaus, Keyblade Knight of Beast's Castle and Embodiment of Lexeaus, The Taciturn Stalwart of The 4 Earthquakes, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of earth and she's the collected and superhuman strong powerhouse of The Keyblade Knights and Organization XIII Embodiments and she's a very good friend of Beast, Belle, and all their friends, and she absolutely hates that chauvinist pig, Gaston, with a very bloody vengeance so much so she wants nothing more than to kill him and leave him to die in the snow, and Lorelai also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Lexeaus and she wants to make sure that the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Selene Emperyous: She really hated that pig for a long time, and she was glad he got thrown in prison forever. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Wow, that's really powerful, and you don't have to worry, if Hans comes back, he's getting The Black Gates forever!

Vina Vexen: I know we'd heard he got sent to The Warp for his crimes, but you're right, he could come back again, but if he does, it's The Black Gates for him.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Vina Vexen in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln went up to and hugged Lorelai Lexeaus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Vina Vexen: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus' necks with blue and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue and brown crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lorelai Lexeaus: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus.

Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes and they then pounced on Lincoln and they proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fourteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The fourteen girls are Asuka Senou, Ayaka Konno, Baron Masquerade, Kanae Aizawa, Kyouka Fubuki, Mai Kannazuki, Mayu Hoshino, Misuzu Kawamura, Moe Yagisawa, Nana Morimura, Risa Mizutani, Sayaka Mizukoshi, Touka Fubuki, and Yuna Shingyouji from G-Taste.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asuka Senou, Ayaka Konno, Baron Masquerade, Kanae Aizawa, Kyouka Fubuki, Mai Kannazuki, Mayu Hoshino, Misuzu Kawamura, Moe Yagisawa, Nana Morimura, Risa Mizutani, Sayaka Mizukoshi, Touka Fubuki, and Yuna Shingyouji from G-Taste.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Asuka Senou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Asuka Senou and the other thirteen girls saw who it was that saved them from the Revenant Kung Lao, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded

Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Asuka Senou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made thirteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Asuka Senou: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asuka Senou, Ayaka Konno, Baron Masquerade, Kanae Aizawa, Kyouka Fubuki, Mai Kannazuki, Mayu Hoshino, Misuzu Kawamura, Moe Yagisawa, Nana Morimura, Risa Mizutani, Sayaka Mizukoshi, Touka Fubuki, and Yuna Shingyouji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we took down the third of the Revenants of Quan Chi.

Maria: And now, we've taken down the third of Quan Chi's revenants.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've still got the Revenant versions of Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero to stop, and then, we get after Boss Cass before he does something even more dangerous.

Me: I'm gonna rip that dirty cassoway's head off for this!

Nico: Save seconds for all of us, J.D., he's not getting out of this alive!

* * *

After purifying Revenant Kung Lao and Kung Lao assimilated him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexeaus saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Vina Vexen: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Lorelai Lexeaus: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Vina Vexen: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Lorelai Lexeaus: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Vina, Lorelai, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Vina Vexen: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln, Lorelai, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Becky Long's house, and we were working on a project for science: we were working on a cold fusion generator, and with it, we were going to use it to provide a means of providing clean safe electricity to Michigan, and it would work in case a major blackout were to occur.

Lorelai Lexeaus :But, then, Becky's alarm sounded, and we suddenly heard the familiar sound of a loud belch in the air along with catching the smell of B.O., farts, and smelly feet, and we knew who it was that had those sorts of characteristics: that aggressive, belching, farting, rude, disgusting pig of a sister, Lynn, and we found out that mutt was come back to kill Lincoln and all of us. We weren't going to tolerate it, Lincoln and I went after that four-legged freak and we beat her senselessly into the dirt and tied her up.

Vina Vexen: And I froze her in a block of ice and pushed it back to The Loud House, and when Lynn was thawed out, she got grounded for nineteen weeks and thrown in a metal container after she got taken to the hospital and put in a full-body cast.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn didn't stand a chance against you and Lincoln, Lorelai.

Lincoln: Lynn acted like an animal, but we analyzed her movements and made the right moves to avoid her attacks and counter.

Me: That's why I saw Lynn in a full-body cast that day.

Varie: Lincoln told us the whole thing, and we were pretty pissed at Lynn that day.

Nico: Shame on that animal. By the way, did that cold fusion generator of yours work?

Vina Vexen: It sure did, and as a result, we were awarded with medals from the Science Committee of Royal Woods for an outstanding achievement.

Me: It worked like a charm and it was really awesome.

Nico: With an achievement and smarts like that, you could be in college.

Lincoln: She was really that smart, and her smarts have beaten Lisa any time she tried to kill me.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai: Wow, so this is Coral Capers, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ayeka, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator

Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Ayeka Masaki Jurai, Simulator Sasami Masaki Jurai, Simulator Ryoko Hakubi, Simulator Mihoshi Kuramitsu, Simulator Kiyone Makibi, and Simulator Mermista, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Deep Dark Galaxy.

Me: Cool!

Kairi: Me and Aqua will go next.

Nico: All right then.

Me: Go for it.

Aqua: Okay.

They went into the Simulator and Nicole activated it and they were at DEEP DARK GALAXY!

Aqua: Here we are.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Kamella all over!

Kairi and Aqua did the same and it hurt bad.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Looks like you're going after Kamella again. You gave to get to the ship he's at and then do what you did before to him.

Nico: Okay.

Kairi: Lets go then.

They dove underwater and found a ghost ship in a cave.

They got on board.

Aqua: Kamella. I know you're here!

Out came KAMELLA!

Nico: There he is.

Kairi: Time for round 2!

Aqua: Lets do it!

?: Let me help too!

A Figure came out and it was a girl with blue hair and she had blue eyes and had red clothes and angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Battle Fever J on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Nico: Whoa!

Janet Javier: Janet Javier the Embodiment of the Battle Fever J is ready.

Nico: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Multiple Man and Billy Numerous' Ridewatches)

Time to make an army!

He activated them and formed into an awesome army!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Kamella all over

Kairi: That's a lot of Nicos!

Aqua: No kidding.

The staff containing the star shattered and the star was freed!

Aqua: There's the star!

Nico: Go get it!

Kairi and Aqua went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Janet Javier: That was fun!

They all high five

Aqua: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Janet Javier: Certainly. I like traveling the world and seeing new places, new people. New cultures and more. Also I'm a photographer. I make my own art of places from around the world.

Me: Cool!

Nico: That's amazing. Would you like to join the team?

Janet Javier: I would be honored.

Later they left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

---

The mascots were playing a game on the computer.

MJ: What are you guys playing?

Poromon: League of Angels. It's really cool.

Poliwag: And the girls are all really pretty.

Me: Boy they sure are.

MJ: Ooh that is awesome.

Nico: League of Angels is one of my favorites. It's fun.

Ultimate Gwen: Where did you first find this game?

Poliwag: We saw it on YouTube and it was fun.

Manaphy: So we're hooked on it.

Nico: That's a fun game there.

Lola: Yeah and the wings of the girls are beautiful.

Xenia: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: And the powers they have are awesome.

Poromon: Yep.

Apeface: Have you gotten into any rivalries with the players in this game?

Poromon: No it's an adventure. Right now we're on level 10.

Me: Made really good progress.

Xenia: You sure did.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Some of the girls in this game would make great members of the team.

Nico: I agree there too.

Broadside: Can I see your avatars?

Poromon: Sure.

Poromon's avatar was a girl with blond hair with water powers

Poliwag's Avatar was a girl with brown hair with white wings

Manaphy's avatar was a girl with white hair and had 1 bat wing and 1 angel wing

Horsea's avatar was a girl with blue hair and bat wings.

Nico: Ooh pretty.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Those are awesome.

Ace: We should play that sometime.

Poromon: It's really fun!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Chris D'Amico, son of the deceased crime lord, Frank D'Amico, and he's planning on causing full-blown chaos as his revenge for the death of his father. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble

Lincoln: Why, that little… !

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Chris D'Amico, son of the deceased crime lord, Frank D'Amico, and he's planning on causing full-blown chaos as his revenge for the death of his father.

We gasped.

Diana Darkus: Ugh, not that asshole again!

Nico: Diana, you know that piece of shit?

Diana Darkus: Know him? I hate that asshole, along with his piece of crap father, Frank D'Amico, his ugly bitch mother, Angie D'Amico, and his equally heartless asshole uncle, Ralph D'Amico.

Lincoln: I don't know if I told you all this, but seven years ago, Diana was the one who got Ralph sent to prison for the rest of his life for his crimes, and ever since then, the entire D'Amico family wanted her head on a pike for what she did.

We gasped.

Eli: So, you've got some unfinished business with Chris, right?

Diana Darkus: That's right, and I'm really going to enjoy giving that murderous asswipe the ultimate castration by slicing off his crotch and chopping off his legs!

I and the rest of the male members of the team covered their crotches in defense!

Me: I didn't know you had such a terrible history with him.

Nico: That's some serious hate you have for that asswipe! Alright, after we get done beating his ass into the ground, we'll let you do that, Diana.

Diana Darkus: And I'd like Lincoln to help out as well, you chop off his legs, I get to castrate him.

Lincoln: Awesome!

Nico: First we'll watch Kickass and get to know what it's like for us and then we'll head out.

The previous group came.

Mercurymon: Can me, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Femme Fatale, Speed Demon, Robo Roxy, Mysterio and Copperhead go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Mercurymon: Okay then.

Xenia: Awesome.

Vegeta: Bokrua, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Elec Man next.

Me: Shocking!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: First we're going to watch the movie Kick-Ass and then learn about our target.

Lola: I'll get the popcorn.

Lola did so and wee then got to watching the movie.

* * *

Dave Lizewski is an ordinary teenager who lives in Staten Island, New York. Inspired by comic books, Dave plans to become a real-life superhero. He purchases and modifies a scuba diving suit and arms himself with batons. During his first outing, he gets stabbed and hit by a car. After recovering, he gains a capacity to endure pain and enhanced durability due to having some bones replaced with metal. In his absence from school, a rumor spreads that he is gay. As a result, his longtime crush, Katie Deauxma, immediately attempts to become his friend. Unhappy with the misunderstanding, Dave nevertheless appreciates the opportunity to get closer to Katie.

Dave returns to crime-fighting and gains notoriety after saving a man from a gang attack. Calling himself "Kick-Ass", he sets up a Myspace account where he can be contacted for help. Responding to a request from Katie, he confronts a drug dealer, Rasul, who has been harassing her. At Rasul's place, Kick-Ass is quickly overwhelmed by Rasul's thugs. Before they can kill him, two costumed vigilantes, Hit-Girl and her father, Big Daddy, intervene, easily slaughter the thugs and leave with their money. After coming home, Dave realizes he is in over his head and plans to give up crime-fighting. However, Hit-Girl and Big Daddy pay him a visit and encourage him.

Big Daddy's real identity is Damon Macready, formerly an honest cop. Framed by Mafia boss Frank D'Amico, he was jailed. His wife committed suicide, leaving behind his daughter Mindy. Against the protest of his former partner Marcus Williams, Damon trains himself and Mindy as preparation for getting revenge on Frank. They have been undermining Frank's operations by raiding his warehouses, robbing his money and destroying his drugs. Frank believes Kick-Ass is responsible for the attacks and targets him, though he mistakenly kills a party entertainer who is dressed like Kick-Ass. Frank's son Chris suggests a different approach and poses himself as a new vigilante named "Red Mist" and befriends Kick-Ass.

Chris plans to lure Kick-Ass into Frank's lumber warehouse and unmask him. However, they find the warehouse on fire and Frank's men dead. Red Mist retrieves a hidden camera he earlier placed in the warehouse, and he sees recorded footage of Big Daddy killing the men and burning the warehouse. Red Mist and Kick-Ass part ways. Frank watches the footage and learns of Big Daddy. Following the event, Dave decides to quit being Kick-Ass. He reveals his identity to Katie and clears up the misunderstanding about him being gay. She forgives him and becomes his girlfriend. However, Red Mist contacts him again and tricks him into revealing Big Daddy and Hit-Girl's location.

At one of Big Daddy's safe houses, Red Mist shoots Hit-Girl out of a window, and Frank's men capture Big Daddy and Kick-Ass. Frank intends to have his thugs torture and execute his captives in a live

Internet broadcast. While Kick-Ass and Big Daddy are being beaten by Frank's gangsters, Hit-Girl, having survived the shooting, storms the hideout and kills all of the gangsters. During the fight, one thug sets Big Daddy on fire. Big Daddy and Mindy say a tearful farewell before he dies of his burns. Kick-Ass and Hit-Girl resolve to defeat Frank D'Amico once and for all. Hit-Girl infiltrates Frank's headquarters and kills numerous guards and henchmen before running out of bullets.

When Hit-Girl is cornered by the thugs, Kick-Ass arrives on a jet pack fitted with miniguns and kills the remaining thugs. Kick-Ass and Hit-Girl then take on Frank and Red Mist. Kick-Ass fights Red Mist, which results in them knocking each other out. Frank overpowers an exhausted Hit-Girl. Before he can kill her, Kick-Ass regains consciousness and blasts Frank out of the window with a bazooka, killing him. Red Mist then regains consciousness, grabs his father's Samurai sword and pursues Kick-Ass in order to continue their fight just in time to see Kick-Ass and Hit Girl fly away on the jet pack.

Dave and Mindy retire from crime-fighting; Marcus becomes Mindy's guardian, and she enrolls at Dave's school. Meanwhile, Chris sits in his father's office, dressed in an upgraded suit, preparing to seek his revenge on Kick-Ass for killing his father. Facing the camera, he says, "as a great man once said, wait'll they get a load of me", before firing a gun at the screen.

---

When the movie was done we were amazed and shocked!

Tayuya: WHOA! J.D. you were not shitting about this movie. It's worse rotten than me.

Me: Told ya.

Nico: But it was still awesome!

Nicole: Hit Girl will make an awesome partner for me in hunting Bullies.

Diana Darkus: But we're not going after Frank, we're going after his son Chris.

She pulled up his history.

---

Christopher "Chris" D'Amico, also known as Red Mist and later The Motherf-ker, is the main antagonist of the Kick-Ass film duology, serving as the secondary antagonist of Kick-Ass and the main antagonist of Kick-Ass 2. He is the son of Frank D'Amico and the archenemy of Kick-Ass who went from an aspiring mobster to self styled supervillain after his father's death at the hands of Kick-Ass.

He was portrayed by Christopher Mintz-Plasse, who also portrayed Edward "Evil Ed" Lee in the 2011 remake of Fright Night.

In the first film, Chris appeared as Red Mist but also as the secondary antagonist.

When it is believed that Kick-Ass is responsible for killing Frank's drug dealers and henchmen, Chris disguises himself as a superhero, Red Mist, and befriends Kick-Ass. During this time, he learns that Big Daddy and Hit-Girl, not Kick-Ass, are the vigilantes intent on bringing down his father's business. He tricks Kick-Ass into taking him to meet Big Daddy and Hit-Girl, in order to lure all three heroes into a trap. He is as ruthless as his father, although he is still human enough not to harm those who pose no threat to him or his father, as evidenced when he pleads with Frank to spare Kick-Ass' life after proving his innocence.

However, when Kick-Ass forms an alliance with Hit-Girl in order to destroy the D'Amico family business, he engages Kick-Ass in a fight and tries to kill him, but ultimately loses the fight. After his father's death at the hands of Kick-Ass, Chris dons a new mask and vows revenge on Kick-Ass and Hit-Girl. At the end of the movie, he sits at his father's desk with a handgun and says "As a good man once said 'Wait till they get a load of me.'" He then shoots his handgun at the camera (breaking the fourth wall), ending the film.

Chris returns as the main antagonist of the sequel as The Motherfucker.

After his father's death, his mother insisted that Chris's obsession with killing Kick-Ass was unhealthy and that Frank died in a fire. Chris, in a fit of rage, accidentally kills his mother by breaking her tanning bed whilst she was in it. Chris takes his mother's outfit and renames himself The Motherfucker.

After his first crime results in failure, despite his goal of attempting to go viral, his right-hand man Javier says that Chris should be his own man and helps him assemble his league, the Toxic-Mega Cunts by paying people to kill Kick-Ass instead of doing the deed himself. Chris visits his Uncle in prison; during the visit, Ralph orders Javier killed in order to dissuade Chris from his path of villainy, but winds up pushing him even further into evil.

That night, he and the Toxic-Mega Cunts infiltrate the Justice Forever hideout and Mother Russia, second in command and bodyguard of D'Amico, kills Justice Forever leader Sal Bertollini (alias Colonel Stars and Stripes) by stabbing him in the chest with a machete. Despite sparing Sal's German Shepherd, Eisenhower, the team goes out for pizza. The next day, with his gang in tow, The Motherfucker learns Justice Forever member Night Bitch's identity and proceeds to attack her in her house. He then attempts to rape her, but when he is unable to get an erection, he hurts her just as Mother Russia kills many police officers outside.

When Dave's father takes blame for his son and claims to be Kick-Ass to police, The Motherfucker hires thugs to kill Dave's father in prison and assault Dave at the funeral. His minions kidnap Dave and fail to bring him back to the lair. He laughs when Kick-Ass and Hit-Girl infiltrate his lair, explaining he and his army outnumber them, not realizing that Hit-Girl is leading Justice Forever to his hideout. Scared and masking his fear by responding to Kick-Ass, he and Dave stare at each other in anger, before Kick-Ass punches him in the face. A massive brawl then breaks out between the heroes and villains, including Kick-Ass and The Motherfucker; Kick-Ass having the upper hand due to his extensive training. The Motherfucker flees with Kick-Ass in pursuit.

Once on the rooftop, The Motherfucker ambushes Kick-Ass by hitting him over the head as he runs through the rooftop door, sending him to the ground in a daze. After berating Kick-Ass for using his talents to help the defenseless, The Motherfucker and Kick-Ass duel. Eventually, The Motherfucker is beaten by Kick-Ass and falls defeated on the skylight. The skylight cracks, but Kick-Ass grabs The Motherfucker, reminding him that if he dies, he has no second chance. The Motherfucker refuses, swearing that he will return, and plummets to his death. As he falls, he realizes that he doesn't want to die, but he lands right in the shark tank. His relief is short-lived, though; he is promptly ambushed by his shark and seemingly killed.

In a post-credits scene, The Motherfucker is at a hospital, shown to have survived his fall into the shark tank but the shark attack had left him without his legs (and penis). Immobilized and in critical condition, he screams for attention as he attempts to get a sip of water, but is ignored. He will be headed to prison once he heals.

We were shocked hearing about all that!

Qin: What a jerk!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: This guy is one seriously badass piece of motherfucking shit!

Xenia: Big time!

Tayuya: Yeah no fucking shit there!

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: His name is the Motherfucker?! Aw man! There goes one of our best swear words!

Me: Well soon he will be a shitfucker.

Diana Darkus: When I disembowel him and rip him to shreds.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure

was in the vision: the figure is none other than Zarok, the medieval evil sorcerer hellbent on taking over the realm with an army of undead and other ghoulish creatures and main antagonist of the videogame MediEvil, and he's come back with an army of undead and ghouls to take over the world again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, you've got to be kidding me!

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone Brittney isn't going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Zarok, the medieval evil sorcerer hellbent on taking over the realm with an army of undead and other ghoulish creatures and main antagonist of the videogame MediEvil, and he's come back with an army of undead and ghouls to take over the world again.

Brittney: Zarok's back?! Again?!

Nicole: I should've known he'd be back once again, that medieval sorcerer was never one to stay dead and gone, and he's back with an army of undead and ghoulish creatures once more. He's got such a one-track mind!

Irena Steelswarm: But, that doesn't change the fact that Zarok is an evil sorcerer hellbent on world domination and bringing back the dead and summoning an army of ghoulish creatures to do so, he must be destroyed!

Lincoln: Yeah, he's even worse than Quan Chi.

Nico: I was just about to say that. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to New York, and we're going to pummel that dumbass, Chris D'Amico.

Lincoln: You better be ready for one serious castration and leg amputation, you sick twisted little mongrel, before we throw your butt back in jail, and once we get done with Chris D'Amico, you're next, Zarok.

Irena Steelswarm: Zarok will not get away with the crimes he's committed since The Middle Ages, that sorcerer will pay with his life!

Diana Darkus: Better be ready, Moron Face, payback's coming for your ass!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to New York to take care of Chris D'Amico and throw him back in prison, and once we got done with that shitstain, Lincoln and Irena Steelswarm are going to destroy Zarok.

We were off

---

We arrived in New York City.

Nico: Good old New York City.

Qin: Yep.

We arrived at Kickass and Hit Girl's school.

Duskmon: Here we are!

Me: Awesome school.

POW!

We saw a Hit Girl and Kickass beating up a bunch of thugs and they were coming!

Me: Lets go!

We went at them.

Me: Hey you motherfucking shitfaces! Pick on someone your own size!

I fired an energy blast and blew one of the thugs to pieces and splattered his blood and guts EVERYWHERE!

The thugs were shaking in their pants.

Me: Who wants some?

Then they peed in their pants and ran like cowards.

Me: Yeah you better run!

Kickass: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Thanks for helping us deal with those motherfuckers.

Me: Anytime. Awesome to meet you Dave and you as well Mindy.

Kickass: Same here.

Superman: You guys did really great there.

Hit Girl: It's an honor to meet Superman himself!

Airi: He's not all we brought.

Me: We have the entire Justice League and many heroes all over.

Qin: Yep.

Kickass: That is awesome!

Diana Darkus: I have some unfinished business to settle with Chris. I'm going to kill him and castrate him big time.

Ranamon: You guys got a base?

Hit Girl: My fathers mansion. We'll show you.

We went with them to her father's mansion and when we got there we saw that it was amazing. Her father was REALLY decked out in all kinds of amazing weapons and more.

Nico: Nice place.

Hit Girl: Thanks. It's home.

Me: What an amazing arsenal. You're practically a one man army

Mindy.

Hit Girl: I know. People will think twice before messing with me.

Me: You better believe it. They have no idea who they are fucking with.

Princess Rose: I hope you have more teammates.

Hit Girl: I'm afraid not. Just me and Kickass

Qin: Well now you have all of us too.

Diana Darkus: And me. Since the D'amico family is my problem too.

Kickass: Awesome.

Meg Griffin: Ha you know it's funny. The D'amico family also reminds me of Connie. Her last name was D'amico too.

Kick Ass: Didn't you guys just get done reassembling the Tablet of Order and Chaos?

Robo-Roxy: We sure did!

Me: Yeah that was a really brutal battle for all of us.

Camie: But we all did it and came through.

Xenia: We sure did.

Girl Jordan: But thanks to those battles we came out stronger than ever before.

Noir Spiderman: That's for sure. And I learned many big lessons too.

Laney: We taught the Spiderman of those universes that teamwork, friendship and love can help get you through anything. Even the toughest of all challenges.

Hit Girl: Which motherfuckers did you guys fight over those fragments?

Torch Man: A hunter, a walking pile of sand, a bruiser, a gangster, a cannibal, a crime boss, a goblin, scorpion, a scientist, a walking spark plug, a merc with a mouth, and a monstrous pile of malevolent spaghetti.

Me: They are Kraven the Hunter, Sandman, Juggernaut, Hammerhead, Vulture, Goblin, Hobgoblin, Scorpion, Doctor Octopus, Electro, Deadpool and Carnage.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Including a certain duckbutt haircut motherfucking shitsucking asswipe that hates my guts to the nth degree and calls me a motherfucking cur.

Kickass: An Evil Sasuke.

Me: Bingo.

Hit Girl: What happened to them?

Me: Well Sandman, Kraven, Juggernaut, Scorpion, Electro, Doctor Octopus and Deadpool are all in the M.O.E. The rest have been given the black gates.

Kickass: Good they can stay there.

Me: Yep.

Noir Spiderman: The ones we killed were Evil Sasuke, Hobgoblin, Hammerhead, Vulture, Goblin, Cletus Kasady, and Carnage.

Me: I just said that we killed them.

Noir Spiderman: Oh sorry.

Speed Demon: Hobgoblin was killed because he was a robot. Someone can always make another version of him.

Hit Girl: (laughs) I don't know when or where you guys got the guts to kill the asshole. But I like it!

Me: Well this was the 2099 version. Same guy but a different body.

Lola: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: Carnage was an epic one.

Hit Girl: Wow!

Ravager: So, do any scum know about this place?

Kickass: No thank goodness.

Me: Good. Then we can put this entire house under our protection.

Xenia: Yep.

Just then, we heard a knock on the door.

?: We know you dumb fucks are in there. Open the fuck up!

Femme Fatale: You guys were saying?!

Me: I got this.

I went over.

I opened the door quick and fired an energy blast and blew all the mafia men hired by Chris D'Amico and BLEW them all to smithereens.

Me: HAHA! Come in it's open.

Nico: Nice shot.

Then we heard more coming.

Me: More of them are coming!

I formed a force field over the house.

Me: That will hold them for a while.

Nauthilax: Where do you keep the guns?!

Hit Girl: This way!

She lead us to the guns and we got tons of them including more grenade launchers and more.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Copperhead: Those fucks will regret coming here!

Me: That is for sure. Here we go.

We saw them coming.

Me: (IMITATING SCARFACE) SAY HELLO TO MY LITTLE FRIEND!

I fired a grenade and it hit a bunch of men and blasted them all into a mess.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Wolfgang: Mate, why do I get the feeling that Connie brat sent them after us?!

Me: Wolfgang just because Chris and Connie share the same last name doesn't mean they are biologically related.

Meg Griffin: But if she did I will end her life.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then MANY MORE MEN came!

Cooper: I got this!

He used his technokinesis powers and made made laser turrets and they fired a blasted them all apart into a massive flaming mess!

Qin: Nice one Cooper!

Wolfgang: Sorry mates. I meant to say Chris!

Me: Oh no worries Wolfgang.

Qin: But his mafia man are all dead.

Me: We should put the FBI on full alert for anymore of D'amico's men.

Xenia: Good idea.

Me: These guys have no idea who they are fucking around with. They are facing the very team that killed Tony Montana and his men as well as Alesandro Sosa and his men and brought an end to the entire South American Mafia.

Qin: Yep.

Hit Girl: That was awesome though!

Xenia: Yeah it was.

But then…

ZING!

An arrow skewered a mafia man through his head and killed him and it Xenia that killed him.

Xenia: Hmm!

Mysterio: Which Heartless Robots should I summon for this?

Me: Pirate Heartless for this.

Mysterio: Good choice.

Qin: Awesome.

Coconuts: Chris' villain name is the Motherfucker. That's the filthiest bad guy name I've ever heard.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Now lets go get this monster.

Lola: He is going to pay.

Nico: Big time.

Arbormon: If I were him, where would I hide?

Me: Over there.

I pointed to a mansion on the roof of a building 200 yards ahead of us.

Nico: Obvious.

Xenia: Yep.

Tyzonn: Entrance time!

We went at the mansion.

Chris was INFURIATED! But then the spirits of all the superheroes appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire house exploded in a massive fiery explosion and blew him out into the courtyard and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out of the fire and then we landed.

Me: Okay you motherfucking douchebag. It's time for you to die.

Diana Darkus: I got a score to settle with you Chris the Motherfucker! Just like when I killed your father!

Chris: Don't you know who I am? I'm the Goddamn Motherfucker, bitch!

Me: HEY! No one uses Juggernaut's line but him!

Grumblemon: Another reason why we're getting rid of you! Motherfucker is one of our favorite bad words!

Me: And also use you obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

He went at me and I punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and kicked him in the crotch and nailed him hard!

I punched him in the face and stomach and kneed him square in the gut and he belched out a lot of blood.

Chris: I will wear your mother's stomach as a handbag, and your father's dick as a glove!

Me: Come and try it you assfucking piece of motherfucking shit!

I punched him in the face and grabbed him buy his throat and smashed my fist into his stomach 7 times with devastating force and he belched out a huge amount of blood!

Me: Top this.

I wrapped my tail around his neck and then tortured him and brutally beat him up with extreme savagery. He belched up a huge amount of blood and it landed on my face and I licked it off. I bashed him all over with intense savagery and mangled him all over the place as he was groaning and screaming in excruciating pain.

Me: Had enough?

Chris: (Groan) Fuck you!

Me: Okay then.

I resumed beating him up savagely and Ultimate Spiderman joined in and attacked him with his tendrils.

SMASH WHAM BIFF CRUNCH WHAM BIFF KROW BLANG SMASH!

We both were REALLY THRASHING HIM WITH INTENSE BRUTALITY!

Nico: Boy J.D. is really tearing him apart!

Vegeta: It's very fitting Bokrua. Frieza beat me up the same way and now he's getting a taste of the same method.

Nico: He sure is.

Hit Girl kicked his groin!

CRUNCH!

Hit Girl: Take that you dick!

BLANG!

All three of us were REALLY RIPPING HIS ASS APART!

I let go of him and Kick Ass grabbed his throat.

Kick Ass punched him in the face and kicked him down.

Me: Nice one.

He was BRUTALLY MANGLED from the nasty beatdown.

Camie: He had it coming.

Nico: He sure did.

I went over to him and pulled out my gun.

I then pointed it at his kneecaps.

BANG! BANG!

I blasted his kneecaps off!

He screamed in pain!

Then I pointed my gun at his crotch and the blasted his testicles open!

BANG BANG!

HE SCREAMED IN LOUDER PAIN!

Nico: Take that!

Camie: J.D. YOU ARE FUCKING INSANE! I LOVE IT!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Me: Soon he'll be dead.

Then Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Red X, Captain Cold, Baron Mordo, Blizzard, MetalSeadramon, Etemon, Bonz, Dayu and Harpymon came.

Nico: Lord Drakkon, Myotismon, Red X, Captain Cold, Baron Mordo, Blizzard, MetalSeadramon, Etemon, Bonz, Dayu and Harpymon.

Lord Drakkon: (to me) You did a number on him.

Myotismon: Not like he doesn't deserve it.

Red X: Because he does.

Me: What can I say? He had it coming for everything he did. But this is just the beginning.

Diana Darkus: When he gets to prison he will be in for a terrible surprise.

Nico: Yep.

Captain Cold: (to Nico) We heard you fought Lila Rossi.

Nico: We sure did.

Baron Mordo: I hope you give that bitch pain!

Nico: Oh we did.

Me: And it was awesome.

Frankenstein then came.

Me: Frankenstein! Whoa you sure are a glutton for punishment.

Frankenstein: I know. Awesome huh.

Me: Yep.

Frankenstein: This guy is getting beaten to death in prison, isn't he?

Diana Darkus: Nope. Worse. I have a terrible curse for him. You'll see what it is soon.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: This will be good.

We got the battles underway

---

J.D. Knudson, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Varie, Celica, Camie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Pink Ranger Slayer, Nayzor, Madame Noir, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma- Nico's rescue and us convincing Hawk Moth to join the M.O.E., as well as battling Lila Rossi and Persephone and Supernova Zap transforming

---

Lord Drakkon was first.

Lord Drakkon: (to me) Nico's rescue involve convincing Hawk Moth to join our ranks and battling Lila Rossi. Persephone and Supernova Zap transformed against her.

Me: They sure did and let me tell you it was a really awesome battle. Dark Orb Contamination did not interfere like it did that time. You wouldn't believe how stressful that was back then.

Lord Drakkon: I can only speculate.

Riley Anderson: But it was still a cool adventure back then and it was so fun.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was cool hearing about it from back then.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there too.

Spyro: It's amazing that we battled so many Akuma back then and it was cool.

Lord Drakkon: That was amazing. Did you guys have to fight Hawk Moth?

Me: Surprisingly no we didn't. We told him everything and he came along easily because Adrien knew his dad was Hawk Moth and why he did what he did. It was much easier than what happened the last time. Also we got another awesome Hitotsuki for you. Avataroki, the Donbrothers Hitotsuki. That was a Stage Show Exclusive Hitotsuki that I read about.

Lord Drakkon: WOW! That is cool! You guys never faced that one before.

Me: No we sure didn't. But Vypra and the Noto's gave us a huge freebie on that one.

Twilight Sparkle: We were amazed that Hawk Moth did that to Taro. Too bad it didn't last long because of our powers.

Me: Yeah that's why we couldn't stay that way for long because our powers are too strong.

Lord Drakkon: That is true. Lets do it!

I flared up a Phoenix Aura and Lord Drakkon flared up a Dragon Aura.

I sang You Make My Dreams (Come True) By Daryl Hall and John Oates andLord Drakkon sang Believer by Imagine Dragons. Me and my group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Nico Chan, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Shugesh, Fasha, Gine, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Piedmon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - Us Battling Brachiosaurus Deadman, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Sharptooth Swimmer (Land Before Time IX), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Plated Sharptooth (Land Before Time V), Sailback Sharptooth (Land Before Time XII), Horned Sharptooth (Land Before Time XIV), Star Creature and Multiple Man who are also the Brachiosaurus and Heaven Dopant Embodiments

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) You, Scott's team, Multiple Man's team, and the others did good Against Another Brachiosaurus Deadman, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Sharptooth Swimmer (Land Before Time IX), Browridge Sharptooth (Land Before Time VI), Plated Sharptooth (Land Before Time V), Sailback Sharptooth (Land Before Time XII), Horned Sharptooth (Land Before Time XIV), Star Creature and Multiple Man. They are also the Brachiosaurus and Heaven Dopant Embodiments

Nico: Boy they sure were and they were amazing and cool. The Anothers were Dinosaur Themed.

Lucy Dark: That was so cool and awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: We all thought it was really awesome to see.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was awesome.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Myotismon: Boy that is really awesome and amazing to see. Lets do it!

Nico flared up a King Kong aura and Myotismon flared up a vampire bat aura. Nico sang Kung Fu Fighting by Carl Douglas and Myotismon sang A Sky Full of Stars by Coldplay. Nico and group fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Nunnally, C.C., Carol, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo, Nosferata, TAS Dormammu, Count Vertigo, Evil Cut Man, Evil Roxas, DC Cupid, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, and Zululuk (Flashman) - Lincoln's rescue in Lanzhou, China and us battling Revenant version of Kung Lao

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lanzhou, China. He battled the Revenant version of Kung Lao.

Eli: He sure did and it was so awesome to see.

Crag: He was a good one and it was fun.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and everyone had a good time there.

Sweetie Belle: They sure did and it was so fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was.

Baron Mordo: That is really amazing there. Lets do it!

Eli flared up a Jedi Aura and Baron Mordo flared up a Count Dooku aura. Eli sang Moments in Love by Art of Noise and Baron Mordo sang Private Eyes by Hall and Oates and Eli's group fired waves of water, lightning and ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Vegeta, Edwayl, Kanaloa Ikaia, Nemo, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nuova Shenron, and Princess Rose vs Red X, TTG Slade, TTG Kitten, TTG Red X, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - Meeting Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexaeus

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) i heard you guys met Vina Vexen and Lorelai Lexaeus. What are they like?

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh they are the embodiments for Vexen und Lexaeus.

Bender: Vina is for ice and Lorelai is for Earth. And they both are awesome and cool.

Applejack: They sure are awesome and neat.

Apple Bloom: We all thought they were awesome. And they also the Keyblade Knights for Monstropolis and Arendelle. Vina is for Arendelle and Lorelai is for Monstropolis.

Flashwing: Yeah that is so cool and awesome.

Red X: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Hunter flared up a Nachzehrer aura and Red X flared up a Werewolf Aura. Hunter sang Are You Ready by ACDC and Red X sang Is This Love by Survivor. Hunter and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Qin, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Erica Haddock, Missy Rodgers, Ellie Singh, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Evil Ice Man, Evil Tundra Man, Mr. Freeze, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto - Deep Dark Galaxy

---

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Nico went to Deep Dark Galaxy. And Kamella was back for round 2.

Qin: He sure did and that was so fun to see.

Theo Martin: You got that right.

Fluttershy: Yeah it sure was really fun.

Tornado Bolt: They really showed that freak what for.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was a fun one.

Stealth Elf: I agree there myself.

Captain Cold: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Qin flared up a Komodo Aura and Captain Cold flared up a Yeti aura. Qin sang Fire Flower by Summer Salt and Captain Cold sang Just the Two of Us by Grover Washington Jr. and Qin and group fired waves of ice, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Jason Lee Scott, Carter Grayson, Wes Collins, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Blizzard Wolfang, Chill Penguin, Evil Freeze Man, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - The Mascots playing an Online Game

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard (to Troy): The Mascots were playing an Online Game. What's it called?

Troy Burrows: It was called League of Angels and that was a fun one.

Blizzard: Oh wow! I love that game! And the girls in that one are really beautiful.

Thrice Cream Man: Boy they sure are.

Starlight Glimmer: All of them will make awesome members for the team.

Cozy Glow: They sure will and it's awesome.

Hex: I'll say.

Blizzard: That is so cool though! Lets do it!

Troy Burrows: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

He turned into the Red Samurai Ranger. Jayden flared up a Red Dragon Aura. Blizzard Flared up a Yuki-Onna Aura. Troy sang Billie Jean by Michael Jackson and Blizzard sang How Can You Mend by The Bee Gees. Jayden and group fired waves of energy, bones, skulls, lightning, blood, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Noah Carver, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Theo Martin, Billy Cranston, Kevin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, WaruSeadramon, Seadramon, MegaSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Watching the Kickass movie

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) You guys watched the Kickass movie before the mission. Was there a lot of profanity?

Noah: Oh it sure was! It's what I call one Badass Movie!

Jericho: (Writing) Boy it was really awesome though!

Pinkie Pie: It was a really awesome and fun movie though!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was fun and cool!

Featherweight: It sure was awesome and fun.

Sprocket: Yeah we had fun watching that.

MetalSeadramon: Boy that is a great movie! Dark watches it all the time and he loves that movie. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

He turned into the Blue Samurai Ranger! Noah flared up a Sea Dragon aura and MetalSeadramon flared up a Sea Demon aura. Noah sang Goodbye to You by Roxette and MetalSeadramon sang Temptation by Prince. Noah and group fired waves of water, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Trini Kwan, Kelsey Winslow, Katie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Bandit Keith, Paradox Brothers, Camula, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - Don't mess with Hit Girl

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) Don't mess with Hit Girl. Or Kick Ass for that matter!

Gia: You got that right! And those two are people NEVER to mess around with. Especially Hit Girl.

Jean Bison: She is a one man army and is a deadly force.

Rainbow Dash: And her martial arts moves are really awesome.

Scootaloo: They sure are cool!

Whirlwind: She sure knows how to kick some butt.

Bonz: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

She turned into the Yellow Samurai Ranger. Gia flared up a Golem Aura and Bonz flared up a Wendigo aura. Gia sang Sailor Song by Toy Box and Bonz sang Thriller by Michael Jackson. Very fitting for him. Gia and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jake Holling, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Tessa, Persephone (Skylanders), Eon, Mike, Ziggy, Xander, Mandarin and Majin Buu VS Etemon, Gorillamon, Apemon and MetalEtemon.

---

Etemon was next.

Etemon: Boy I had no idea that Diana Darkus had a really nasty history with Chris's father there.

Jake Holling: It's crazy! She and Frank D'Amico hated each other for years.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah that is really crazy there.

Triple Berry: Boy it sure is crazy and this whole thing with gangsters reminded J.D. of how he killed the entire South American Mafia.

Flynn: That was still awesome though. But it sure is amazing how Diana and Chris hate each other like that.

Cali: That really is crazy. But it's very justified because we're going to give the D'Amico family what for.

Mags: Boy we sure are.

Hugo: It will be so fun and cool.

Tessa: Dragonfeathers! It sure will be awesome.

Persephone: What the mafia did here is very bad extremely!

Eon: Indeed it is.

Etemon: That is for sure there. Huhuhuhuh. Lets do it!

Jake: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

He turned into the Green Samurai Ranger. Jake flared up a Selkie Aura. Etemon flared up a King Kong aura. Jake sang Staying Alive by the Bee Gees and Etemon sang Disco Inferno by the Trammps. Jake and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Kimberly, Cassie Chan, Dana Mitchel, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Deker, Splitface, Vulpes, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - Chris D'amico is going to get his butt kicked like his father did

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) Chris D'amico is going to get his butt kicked like his father did. Only it's gonna be more painful.

Emma: That is for sure and it's going to be sweet and awesome.

Mokuro: I agree there myself and it will be fun.

Princess Celestia: And totally justified and more.

King Solar: This is so awesome seeing all this happen to him.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: I do too.

Spotlight: So fun and cool.

Dayu: You got that right. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

She turned into the Pink Samurai Ranger! Emma flared up a Cherry Blossom Fairy aura and Dayu flared up a Jade Dragon aura. Emma sang If I'd Been the One by 38 Special and Dayu sang Red Rockers by Condition Red. Emma and group fired waves of pink light and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Ryan Mitchell, Gemma, Noel, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Ornismon, Thunderbirdmon, Velgemon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - Chris D'Amico better start writing his will

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon: (to Orion) Chris D'Amico better start writing his will. Because he's in for a world of pain!

Orion: He sure is and he already is in a tremendous world of pain.

Rosty: That is for sure and it was awesome!

Princess Luna: Boy no kidding there and it is awesome.

Moondust: You got that right on that.

Snowdrop: No kidding there.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: Yep.

Harpymon: I agree too. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

He turned into the Gold Samurai Ranger! Orion flared up an El Dorado Aura and Harpymon flared up a Harpy Aura. Orion sang Back Street Pickup by The Angels and Harpymon sang It Won't Hurt by Dwight Yoakam. Orion and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Frankenstein.

---

Frankenstein was next.

Frankenstein: I'm ready to kick some butt.

Nico: Oh you better be ready.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Frankenstein: Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Chris D'Amico, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Kick-Ass etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Jason: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Frankenstein and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Frankenstein you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped!

Troy: Good thing we're already morphed for the occasion.

Tsukasa: And now, to kick some ass!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce Rangers!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and bashed and smashed him all over.

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!V

Me: And it's going to HURT Really bad!

We bashed him and pulverized him all over the place!

Hit Girl kicked him in the crotch and blood splattered all over her!

Kickass then crushed his legs that were blasted!

Nico: OUCH!

Maxxor, Rothar, Titanix, and Wamma blasted and smashed him.

Ultimate Gwen, Mary Jane, Broadside and Apeface used the Earth

Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Gwen and M.J.'s powers and Broadside's plasma pulse gun and Apeface's sonic boomer 100-fold.

Ultimate Gwen and Apeface: SONIC SHARK BLAST!

Mary Jane and Broadside: PLASMA CARNAGE BLAST!

Lions of Darkness and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION BLAST!

Earth, 3rd Rock from The Sun and Grumblemon: EARTH ROCKSLIDE BLAST!

Radical Water of Stacy and Ranamon: RADICAL WATER MEGABLAST!

Light Prayers of Nature and Arbormon: LIGHT PRAYER BLAST!

Metal of Davis and Mercurymon: METAL FURY BLAST!

Stars of Yusei and Mysterio: STARDUST ILLUSION BLAST!

Roses of Akiza and Robo-Roxy: ROSE FLAME BOMB STORM!

Dances of Tea and Copperhead: DANCING COPPERHEAD STRIKE!

Elemental HERO Power of Jaden and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL HERO FURY BLAST!

White Night Ice of Alexis and Femme Fatale: WHITE NIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP MEGABLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements

Twilight Sparkle, Hit Girl, Kickass, Diana Darkus, me and Nico: JUSTICE DARKNESS BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SUPERHERO ELEMENT STYLE: SUPERMAN!

Peni Parker: SUPERHERO WEB STYLE: SPIDERMAN!

Jessica Kaios: SUPERHERO FIRE STYLE: FIRESTORM!

Yuna: SUPERHERO WATER STYLE: NAMOR THE SUBMARINER!

Toph: SUPERHERO EARTH STYLE: WONDER WOMAN!

Makoto: SUPERHERO WIND STYLE: STORM!

Sari: SUPERHERO LIGHTNING STYLE: SHAZAM!

R. Mika: SUPERHERO LIGHT STYLE: HULK!

Juri Han: SUPERHERO DARK STYLE: BATMAN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said heroes of Marvel and DC.

Lincoln and his harem: SUPERHERO FINAL SMASH: SUPERHERO BLASTER!

They fired ki blasts based on Marvel and DC superheroes!

The blasts all hit Chris and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

He was knocked down.

Me: (sounding like Dirty Harry) What's going on here? What? Huh? Oh, what, you going for something? (His eyes dart aside; pan over slightly to Hit Girl.) You going for her?

Chris: (moaning) No.

(Cut back and forth between the two.)

Me: You want some more, man?

Chris: Uh, I wasn't.

Me: You do?

Chris: No.

Me: Yeah?

Chris: No.

(My foot slams down in his face, and the beating resumes.)

I bashed him all over and blasted him.

Lincoln saw Chris D'Amico trying to run, but he fired blobs of Symbiote goo which bound his wrists and ankles to the ground.

Nico: Don't think you're getting out of this unscathed, you little shitstain! Lincoln, Diana, administer the castration and leg amputation!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Gladly.

Lincoln held his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds up in the air and covered the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade with rainbow fire, and then… !

SLASH

Lincoln cut off Chris D'Amico's legs and he screamed with agonizingly excruciating pain, and then, Diana Darkus held her dark sword up in the air and covered the blade with dark fire, and then… !

SLASH!

Diana Darkus cut off Chris D'Amico's crotch as he screamed even more with agonizing pain!

Stewie: AAAH! AAAH! OH GOD! OH GOD! OH GOD!

Me: OH! OH GOD, I CAN'T BELIEVE THEY DID THAT!

Nicole: Jeez, maybe I should put Lincoln in as The Anti-Pervert Patrol's Castration Expert.

Then, Lincoln tied Chris D'Amico up in gold spider silk and Symbiote goo and threw him into a van that took him away.

Nico: He's not going to survive in prison, now that his legs and crotch were cut off. Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Chris D'Amico.

Diana Darkus: And the curse for him is that his father will see him in hell in prison and then Chris will explode and be banished to the black gates forever.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Zarok.

?: YOU FOOLISH HEROES WILL PERISH BEFORE THE MIGHT OF MY UNDEAD ARMY!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of dark energy blasts that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the dark energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Zarok, or I will force you out!

A figure came out, and it's none other than Zarok, the medieval evil sorcerer hellbent on taking over the realm with an army of undead and other ghoulish creatures and main antagonist of the videogame MediEvil.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Zarok. No matter how many centuries pass, your crazed desire to take over the world with an army of undead and ghouls refused to die with you, you make me sick as always!

Zarok: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! DO YOU EVEN KNOW WHO I AM?!

Irena Steelswarm: Clearly, we do, you defiler of the dead!

Suddenly, Irena Steelswarm's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a black and silver energy aura with stars, light, darkness, insects, fiends, swords, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her sword from her hip, and as she approached Zarok, she left black and silver energy, stars, light, darkness, insects, fiends, swords, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Irena Steelswarm: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, no matter how many centuries pass, your crazed desire to take over the world with an army of undead and ghouls refused to die with you, you defile the graves of the dead and used your dark magic to inflict pain and suffering on the living with no remorse or disregard for the lives of the innocent! Zarok, as punishment for all of your crimes that you've committed against the living and the dead, you are hereby sentenced to death!

Suddenly, Irena Steelswarm was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and silver energy with stars, light, darkness, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are insects, fiends, phoenixes, angels, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Zarok: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Irena Steelswarm emerged, but she was changed forever.

Irena Steelswarm grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black and silver orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has silver highlights in the bangs of her long neon midnight black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and silver energy aura with stars, light, darkness, insects, fiends, swords, phoenixes, angels, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters surrounding her, she has The Steelswarm Duel Monsters surrounding the Steelswarm symbol emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Sword, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has The Steelswarm Duel Monsters with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Sword, Light, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Irena Steelswarm has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black top, black skirt, black pants, black legwarmers, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, swords, light, darkness, insects, fiends, phoenixes, angels, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters on the coattails and on the back are The Steelswarm Duel Monsters surrounded by stars, swords, light, and darkness. Suddenly, Irena Steelswarm felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive silver angel wings with black and dark purple tips on the silver feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with silver tips and silver markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and

Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Irena Steelswarm's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and silver energy, stars, swords, light, darkness, phoenixes, angels, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Irena Steelswarm's Twilight Fiend Steelswarm Duel Monsters Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Twilight Fiend Steelswarm Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and The Steelswarm Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large silver phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four black phoenix heads with dark purple gems for eyes and large silver phoenix head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Steelswarm Origin's head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Steelswarm Duel Monsters with dark purple gems for eyes and dark purple gems in their mouths around the belt, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below The Steelswarm Duel Monsters that said, "Irena Steelswarm, Gene-Slammer of The Steelswarm Duel Monsters, Powerful Master of The Sword, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Destroyer of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Metal Sally Acorn, Destroyer of Zarok, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Swords, Light, Darkness, The Stars, Insects, Fiends, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters"

イリーナ・スティールズウォーム、スティールズウォーム・デュエルモンスターズのジーン・スラマー、強力な剣の達人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーの破壊者、メタルの大敵サリー・エイコーン、ザロックの破壊者、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして剣のマスター、光、闇、星、昆虫、悪魔、そして鋼鉄の決闘モンスター

Suddenly, Irena Steelswarm's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Irena Steelswarm has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STEELSWARM DUEL MONSTERS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE TWILIGHT SWORD STEELSWARM FIEND DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE TWILIGHT SWORD STEELSWARM FIEND DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE TWILIGHT SWORD STEELSWARM FIEND DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Irena Steelswarm's Super Angel-Steelswarm Duel Monsters-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Zarok saw it, he fell into a rage and summoned an army of demons to kill her, but Irena Steelswarm fired a massive and powerful barrage of black and silver energy, stars, swords, light, darkness, fiends, insects, phoenixes, angels, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters which cuts down the demons and hits Zarok and exploded with incredible power, he got back up, and he was now pissed off.

Selene Emperyous: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Irena just…?!

Lincoln: She did, Selene, Irena Steelswarm has transformed into her Super Angel-Steelswarm Duel Monsters-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Zarok now especially since she cut down his army of demons! Now, blood's about to be spilled.

Irena Steelswarm: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Twilight Sword Insect Fiend Steelswarm Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix Angel and Divine Twilight Sword Insect Fiend Steelswarm Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix Angel Love) We'll make Zarok pay for every last one of his crimes since the Middle Ages with his own blood, let's get him, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Irena Steelswarm.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble to last a couple of centuries, Zarok, and now, I'll make sure that not a single trace of you ever remains in this world! And this time, I'll make sure you never rise again!

Irena Steelswarm and Lincoln went after Zarok, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and silver energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spiders, whales, monkeys, hummingbirds, lizards, giants, condors, cats, llamas, dogs, snakes, spirals, wings, snakes, trees, crocodiles, herons, fish, dark dragons, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Damned Souls, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Ghouls, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Yetis, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Zarok and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Irena Steelswarm also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Zarok even madder than

ever!

Zarok: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, Zarok, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The Champions of The Gods. But, you, you're just a pathetic sorcerer who messed with dark powers that were far beyond your comprehension and not even your pathetic little mind could ever comprehend. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

Lincoln ran with superhuman speed and stabbed Zarok in the stomach with his massive greatsword and he began sucking out and absorbing Zarok's black magic, raising the dead, summoning demons, and vast knowledge of both science and magic and he made them his own. Suddenly, the gems on Lincoln's massive greatsword glowed green, and then, Lincoln began draining Zarok of his life force until he was nothing more than a withered lifeless old husk, and then, once his soul appeared, Lincoln threw him in a black coffin that sent Zarok to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Irena Steelswarm and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Irena Steelswarm's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Irena Steelswarm: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you powerhungry bastard. Thank you for helping me get rid of Zarok forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Irena.

Suddenly, Irena Steelswarm wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Irena Steelswarm's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and The Steelswarm Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Irena Steelswarm sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I certainly wasn't surprised to find out Zarok came back again, he was never one to stay dead.

Brittney: And he even committed crimes against the living and the dead.

Nicole: Oh yeah, resurrecting the dead and turning them into his zombie minions and summoning demons, those are crimes that can't be forgiven.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got three really good ones and they're the last three of the Embodiments of Organization XIII: Dahlia Xaldin, Keyblade Knight of Deep Space and Embodiment of Xaldin, The Whirlwind Lancer of The 3 Tornadoes, Irinia Xigbar, Keyblade Knight of The Land of Dragons and Embodiment of Xigbar, The Freeshooter of The 2 Stars of Space, and Allie Xemnas, Keyblade Knight of The World That Never Was and Embodiment of Xemnas, The Superior of The In-Between.

We gasped.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen them in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw them.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick them, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting them as well, Dahlia Xaldin is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of wind and she's a very good friend of Lilo, Stitch, and all their friends, and she defended them from Gnatu and from his former boss, Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel, and Dahlia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Xaldin for endangering Belle and trying to turn Beast into a Heartless so he can acquire his heart for the creation of Kingdom Hearts, and she wants to make sure he and the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Lori wasn't the only one to harbor a grudge against Xaldin that day, Dahlia held a bloody grudge as well on him.

Me: Yeah.

Laney Emperyous: Irina Xigbar is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of the stars and she's an awesome sharpshooter. She's a very good friend of Mulan, Shang, Mushu, and all their friends, and she harbors a truly nasty hatred for Shan Yu and the Huns for their attempts to attack and conquer China and she swore that if they ever attack China again, she would drench the lands of China with their blood, and Irinia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of

Organization XIII except for Xigbar, and she wants to make sure the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: She'll be happy to hear we got rid of Shan Yu, and we indeed drenched the land with their blood.

Selene Emperyous: You got that right, and Allie Xemnas is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of darkness and the void, and she also has the powers of negative energy, and the negative energy she radiates not only gives us an astronomical power boost that's similar to draining and absorbing an astronomically infinite number of Kisenian Blossoms, and she even has the power to make dishonorable villains fall prey to hatred and rage. She's the most powerful Keyblade Knight and the most powerful of The Embodiments of Organization XIII. She harbors a very very very very nasty hatred towards Xemnas for what he did to Nico that kick-started The 20 Days of Darkness, and she swore that one day, if he ever ever comes back from the dead, she would kill him and throw his body into a volcano, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards THE OTHER MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Roxas, Axel, Xion, Zexion, Lexeaus, Luxord, and Demyx, and she wants to make sure the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Me and Nico: Oh shit.

Nicole: Lincoln, if she finds out we have Xemnas in The Masters of Evil's prison, she'll go after him and finish what was started those years ago.

Lincoln: I hope Vypra can try and talk some sense into her before she kills Xemnas since he's lost all of his powers thanks to your curse.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Blizzard: Now, hopefully, his thugs will back off!

MetalSeadramon: Wishful thinking.

Bonz: We should face his father in the future.

Dayu: Good idea.

Harpymon: But right now, what curse should we put on him?

Me: Diana just told us already.

Lincoln: Yep. It's called the Geryon's Vengeance Torture Curse. It's a curse that will allow deceased relatives to see their loved ones die and explode and be banished to the black gates.

Me: WHOA! Scary!

Xenia: Brutal!

Nico: Nice!

Lola: Yeah.

Hit Girl: Thank you guys for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Yep.

Hit Girl: (To the viewers) You mess with me and you mess with all of us.

Me: You got that right.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet and we only had three weeks left. Oh boy.

THE END

---

Another chapter done!

Boy Kickass was one really badass movie an it was awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Merman, Genbu, Commander Saturn, Water Galboros, Paradox Brothers and Hot Dog Monster as well as Yumi Ishikawa and Kokou and we're going to a planet made entirely out of Wieners and we're going to harvest all of the wieners like on the episode of Ren and Stimpy called Wiener Barons. And we're going to battle Ol' Facefull from the Ren & Stimpy episode Travelogue and also we're going to battle THE TORTURED ONE FROM THE BIKINI BOTTOM HORROR COMIC! THIS TIME THERE WILL BE NO MERCY AT ALL FROM US AGAINST IT! AND APPLE FRITTER AND TRIPLE BERRY ARE GOING TO TRANSFORM AGAINST HIM AND IT WILL BE AWESOME! Also we're going to battle Another, Bratwurst, Frankfurter Würstchen, Leberwurst, Weisswurst, Blutwurst, Thüringer Rostbratwurst, Kochwurst, Knipp, Gelbwurst, Jagdwurst, Regensburger Wurst, Teewurst, Debrecener, Extrawurst, Currywurst, Ahle Wurst, Wollwurst, Leberkäse, Pinkel, Bierwurst, Polish, Nurenberger, Jalapeño Cheddar, Knackwurst, Genbu and Merman. And we're going to meet an Elec Man Gene-slammer named Elie Elec. She is SHOCKING.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Nicole Nerissa, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Chronos from Dragalia Lost

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Africa, and we're going to face the fourth of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Sindel, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free her. And we're going to meet the final three Keyblade Knights and Embodiments of Organization XIII, the first girl is Dahlia Xaldin, Keyblade Knight of Deep Space and Embodiment of Xaldin, The Whirlwind Lancer of The 3 Tornadoes, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of wind and she's a very good friend of Lilo, Stitch, and all their friends, and she defended them from Gantu and from his former boss, Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel, and Dahlia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Xaldin for endangering Belle and trying to turn Beast into a Heartless so he can acquire his heart for the creation of Kingdom Hearts, and she wants to make sure he and the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The second girl is Irinia Xigbar, Keyblade Knight of The Land of Dragons and Embodiment of Xigbar, The Freeshooter of The 2

Stars of Space, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of the stars and she's an awesome sharpshooter. She's a very good friend of Mulan, Shang, Mushu, and all their friends, and she harbors a truly nasty hatred for Shan Yu and the Huns for their attempts to attack and conquer China and she swore that if they ever attack China again, she would drench the lands of China with their blood, and Irinia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Xigbar, and she wants to make sure the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

And the third girl is Allie Xemnas, Keyblade Knight of The World That Never Was and Embodiment of Xemnas, The Superior of the In-Between, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of darkness and the void, and she also has the powers of negative energy, and the negative energy she radiates not only gives us an astronomical power boost that's similar to draining and absorbing an astronomically infinite number of Kisenian Blossoms, and she even has the power to make dishonorable villains fall prey to hatred and rage. She's the most powerful Keyblade Knight and the most powerful of The Embodiments of Organization XIII. She harbors a very very very very nasty hatred towards Xemnas for what he did to Nico that kick-started The 20 Days of Darkness, and she swore that one day, if he ever ever comes back from the dead, she would kill him and throw his body into a volcano, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards THE OTHER MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Roxas, Axel, Xion, Zexion, Lexeaus, Luxord, and Demyx, and she wants to make sure the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

It's party time! And we're celebrating the anniversary of when we defeated Grandfather on July 20th, 2021 and it's going to be an awesome recap of that day. It will be fun. Also it will be a non-combat chapter.

See you all next time.

# JULY 20TH ANNIVERSARY PARTY

This chapter is for the Anniversary of the Defeat of Grandfather

---

In the early morning hours at 2:30 AM, Clyde had a dream, and he saw four figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Rome, Italy. their were, Robyn McBride, daughter of Clyde's future wife, Gloria (Pokemon). Roller, An Panda-Pillbug Hybrid. Dragoking, An Humanoid Tiger Dragon. and Water Wu, An Frog-like creature. Clyde woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Gloria (Pokemon), Lincoln Loud, Black Alpha, Nico, and me also had the same dream.

Clyde: Did you guys have that same dream as me?

Lincoln: We sure did, buddy.

Gloria: And it also means that we found out where our daughter at.

Black Alpha: Along with a Panda-Pillbug Hybrid, a Humanoid Tiger Dragon, and a Frog-like creature.

Me: They're at Rome, Italy.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Out on the streets in Rome, Italy, is not a safe place for them.

Clyde: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Lincoln: You got that right, buddy.

Clyde, Lincoln Loud, Gloria (Pokemon), Black Alpha, Me, and Nico were heading to Rome, Italy. Then, Clyde saw a Irish-American 13-years-old girl who has light skin, brown eyes, and medium length hair. She wears a light blue shirt with dark blue collar and short sleeves and a picture of a robin bird on the front, dark blue parts with a black and white checkered jacket tied around the waist, and black and white striped slides. A hulking broad-shouldered Panda-Pillbug hybrid covered in natural, red armor plating on his back, shoulders, and the backs of his arms. He is predominantly white, with black on his upper half. He also has four white claws protruding from both of his paws. He has purple eyes and considerably small, yet sharp teeth. Roller wears an Panda-Pillbug symbol on his chest. A muscular humanoid tiger dragon, but his dragon wings, tail and right arm are mechanical. He wears a light blue shirt with sleeves rolled up and brown shirt vest over it, a double chain bullet bandolier with a jetpack, a blue scarf around his neck, a double chain bullet belt around his waist, and brown pants with pouches for his pistols on his thighs and belted bottoms that stop at his ankles. A dark blue and yellow humanoid frog-like creature with dark brown oval eyes. She wears a faded gray hooded cape, complete with a white-furred collar which is held together with a brown shell. She also wears a brown metal chest plate with a light gray t-shirt underneath, a stitched skirt, and grey winter snow boots which are wrapped with studded straps. She has gray fingerless gloves on each of her hands; moreover, her hand-mounted crossbow that is fitted onto her right forearm. Clyde saw who they are, it was Robyn McBride, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, and Water Wu.

Clyde: Excuse me, are you Robyn?

Robyn McBride: Yes, we are, And who are you?

Clyde: I'm Clyde McBride of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is my buddy and brother-in-arms, Lincoln Loud, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know too well.

Then, Gloria (Pokemon) came out, and when Robyn Mcbride saw her, she were stunned.

Robyn McBride: Mother?

Gloria (Pokemon): I'm here, sweetie.

Robyn McBride, ran up to Gloria (Pokemon), and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Clyde joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, and Lincoln.

Clyde: And there's something you should know, Gloria, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Robyn McBride: That means… you're my father.

Clyde smiled, and that filled Robyn McBride with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, and Water Wu join the hug as well.

Clyde: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Clyde told everyone what happened. We were proud of what Clyde did in reuniting Gloria (Pokemon) with her daughter, and Robyn McBride now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life. And when Zach Loud saw Robyn McBride, He blushes so hard and Suddenly, Robyn McBride wrapped her arms around Zach Loud's back, as her chest pressed against Zach Loud's pecs and her stomach pressed against her abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Zach Loud's face, and he wrapped his arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Robyn McBride leans down to Zach Loud's face, they kissed passionately as Robyn McBride's left arm was still wrapped around Zach Loud's neck, but she moved her right arm and her right hand onto Zach Loud's right pec, and when Lincoln's kids and Clyde's Kids see them, they all cheered wildly.

* * *

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Merman, Genbu, Commander Saturn, Water Galboros, Paradox Brothers and Hot Dog Monster as well as Yumi Ishikawa and Kokou and we were heading to another awesome and cool food planet.

Me: I wonder what this food planet will have on it.

Nico: Good question.

Noir Spiderman: You guys must really visit lots of awesome food planets.

Me: Oh we sure do. So many of them. They are really cool.

Xenia: Yeah they sure are.

Venux: You should see the kinds of planets we visit.

Camie: Yep. And they are awesome.

Nico: Some of them we go crazy for.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yumi, I want to thank you, Merman, and your teams for coming

Yumi: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Miku Yuuki: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Same with me.

Kokou: It's going to be really awesome.

Nico: Kokou, what do you to do in your free time?

Kokou: I teach yoga and martial arts at a dojo of my own called The Genbu North Temple.

Me: That's cool Kokou.

Genbu: I'm truly honored to have a dojo named from me.

Nico: It sure is cool though. That's an awesome way to teach people.

Kokou: I agree there.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: That's honestly a good job

Kokou: I think it's great too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: I like it.

Xenia: Yep. Boy yesterday was one badass mission.

Nico: Whoa! You're not kidding! That was so fun. And it was awesome meeting Kickass and Hit Girl.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: And we killed Chris D'Amico.

Nico: Make our favorite bad word his villain name, will he?

Me: Not on our watch.

Nico: What happened to Chris?

Lincoln: Diana said he died in prison and the curse killed him. His father in hell watched from there as he was banished to the Black Gates.

Me: He's gonna be MASSIVELY pissed about that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: And J.D. you were brutally sadistic doing all that to him. I'm impressed.

Me: Learned a lot from Anko and Ibiki.

Nico: Tayuya liked the two of them

Me: She sure did. She praised the two of them for having as rotten a mouth as hers.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Their mansion won't be attacked again!

Me: Nope. Because we moved it to Gotham Royal York into the estate. And with our security it will be completely impossible for ANY Mafia man to get to it.

Xenia: Yeah let them try.

Camie: It'll be like living in Fort Knox times ∞.

Me: Yep.

May: Where are we heading again?

Me: We're already here.

We saw that we were at an amazing planet and it looked like a desert planet.

Me: Wow! It looks like a desert planet from up here.

Nico: Lets check it out.

We went down to the planet and landed and saw that it was A WIENER PLANET!

Me: Cool! It's a Wiener Planet!

Nico: WHOA! These are amazing!

Lola: Wow! I have a feeling we're going to be harvesting and building up a lot of money from this one.

Nico: Yep just like how we helped Ren and Stimpy get rich. Right guys?

Camie: Are wieners worth their weight in gold?

Me: To the people of Canada and to Ren & Stimpy, they are worth their weight in diamonds.

Camie: Wow!

Maria: We can still eat some.

Me: Good idea.

Me: We're gonna work hard all over. Lets get to work.

[All of us walked offscreen. Sun was shining, and all of us were picking out the wieners out of the garden and I put the wieners in a basket and we were working really hard with them. Nico pours the wiener juice and he drinks the wiener juice.]

Nico: Mwah! C'est magnifique.

[May stomps her wieners in a barrel to get juice]

May ate some.

May: MMM! Delicious.

[Fades to the wiener field, Maria, Nico and us slash the wiener plains with a scythe. Laney was done.]

Laney: Phew.

[We got back to work Later on Lake Wiener which was a lake of baked beans and us and Eli was getting all the Wiener fishes and we were excited.]

Me: That's a lot of Wiener Trout!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: No kidding.

[In the mountains, Applejack digs with a pickaxe and mining wiener ore and later we were pumping with an oil well system and the pipe creaks and it blows all the wieners out of the pipe.]

Nico: YIPPEEE!

May: WE DID IT! [kisses Nico] WE DID I-I-I-IT! WE… STRUCK…

WIENIIIIIIIIES!

Me: YEAH!

Vroon: Don't get too happy. Sooner or later, someone's gonna be barging in

Me: You're right on that.

Laney: Hey look there.

We saw a figure in the distance.

It was a tree and laying on a bench was none other than Ol' Facefull.

Me: Is that Ol' Facefull?

Nico: What's he doing here? Lets go see.

Vroon: Not who I was thinking of.

We went to go see.

We saw him.

Me: Wow.

Camie: Who is Ol' Facefull?

Me: One of the most popular attractions of the continent of Acromeglia.

Nico: Ren and Stimpy told us all about him. He's a natural hot geaser in the city square. His eruptions are so punctual that you can set your watch bound.

Qin: Yep. I've actually been to Acromeglia. It's really awesome.

Magine: Hi there!

Me: Uh Magine he doesn't really talk hardly at all.

Nico: Yeah.

Magine: Oh.

But then he got up and then his stomach rumbled and his face puffed up.

Me: Uh oh.

He then vomited all over MAGINE!

AND MAN WAS IT DISGUSTING! SHE SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Nico: He does puke though!

Me: Yuck!

Magine: OH THIS IS GROSS!

Qin: I know. Same thing happened to me too. I smelled so horrible for over a month.

Camie: Jeez!

Maria washed Magine off.

Magine: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Me: Well he belongs back in the M.O.E.

I snapped my fingers and teleported him back.

Eli: (GASP!)

Me: Eli what's wrong?

Eli: We got big trouble! THE TORTURED ONE IS COMING!

Nico: SAY WHAT?!

Nico opened his mouth so wide from the shock that his skeleton literally fell out!

Me: The Tortured One!? Not good!

Camie: Who or what is The Tortured One?

Me: The Tortured One is a version of Patrick that went mad because of pain caused from Mr. Krabs.

I went over his history.

---

Patrick Star, or more specifically, his clone the Tortured One, is the main antagonist of the SpongeBob fan webcomic The Bikini Bottom Horror.

He is a more competent yet murderous version of his cartoon counterpart, being able to become a monstrous beast that can grab people and dissolve them into fluids that he then dines on. He is also able to clone into multiple Patricks due to his ability to regenerate his body from severed limbs and vice versa.

The story starts with SpongeBob asking Patrick if he wants to go jellyfishing with him, only for Patrick to ask him if he knows how starfish feed. He then proceeds to eat SpongeBob as he explains, apologizing to SpongeBob after he injects him with enzymes and seemingly kills him. Sandy, after learning this, leaps out to avenge him by slicing Patrick in half. However, this just results in the two halves regenerating to become two Patricks, both of which attempt to eat her. As this happens, Barnacle Boy notices the chaos that the Patricks are causing throughout Bikini Bottom and announces to Mermaid Man that there's evil afoot, only for the starfish on Mermaid Man's nose to turn out to be another Patrick clone, who promptly jumps off his face, ripping it off and causing him to bleed to death.

Sandy manages to make it to the Krusty Krab, where she explains to Mr. Krabs that SpongeBob has been eaten by Patrick and that they need to board up the restaurant before they are too. However, a Patrick sticks a large tendril into the building, smashing a hole through the boards, and grabs Sandy with it, dragging her through the hole. Then the Patrick prepares to kill Krabs, who shifts into his giant crab form to try to kill him. After tearing the Patrick's head off, though, the sea star tells him about how he knows about Krabs cutting off one of his arms and using it to generate a clone, which he tormented for years as he used it to make Krabby Patty meat.

As the Patrick finishes his backstory, a group of Patricks grab Krabs's legs and tear them off. Later, Sandy and Squidward enter the Krusty Krab and see Mr. Krabs overturned, with his legs and claws lying around him in pools of blood. He explains how a Patrick forced him to eat a raw Krabby Patty before a small starfish bursts out of his chest, killing him once and for all. A lone Patrick emerges ande Squidward tries to put him to sleep with a song. This Patrick covers his ears and rips them off before turning into his monster form, breaking Squidward's clarinet and knocking him down onto the floor.

This Patrick then turns back into his normal form, now scarred by the bullets fired at him by Sandy and the spaces where his ears used to be. A group of Patricks then surround the two, preparing to kill them both. However, Squidward turns into his monster/Kraken form, killing all of the clones around them. Sandy then decides to shoot the one that killed Krabs, only for Plankton to appear and tell her not to shoot, explaining that she'll want to see where the clone is going. They follow it underneath the Krusty Krab, where a machine hangs from the ceiling.

Plankton explains that the machine is what the tortured clone was hooked up to, injecting it with growth hormones and allowing Krabs to take pieces of the clone's body and turn them into patty meat. Sandy is so disgusted by the revelation that she winds up puking in her suit. Plankton then shows her something even more disturbing: a cult of Patrick clones. The small Patrick clone tugs on a Patrick's robe and says that he has returned. The Patrick responds by telling him that he is too small and unready to rejoin with the Tortured One, and that he must feed some more before returning again. Then a much larger Patrick enters the area, saying that he is ready to rejoin and that the souls that he once fed would now be fed to him.

The other cultists shout "Rejoice" as he leaps into and falls toward the bottom of the pit. Then a Patrick throws Sandy over the edge of the balcony she's standing on, revealing that Plankton had tricked her into going there so that he would be spared by them. After he leaves, a Patrick absorbs her gun and then holds her above the pit, where she sees a large, outer-space-like vortex, which opens up and reveals SpongeBob's face, who tells her to join him and become a part of something beautiful. Beneath the vortex, it is shown that there is actually a large pool of acid, which some grinning Patricks are being dissolved by.

She seemingly considers joining him before wriggling out of the Patrick's grasp and tossing him into the pit, causing him to dissolve in the acid at the bottom. The other cultists are grabbed by dozens of clawed hands that suddenly break through out of the ground, tearing them apart as they happily watch Sandy get grabbed by the hands, which attempt to tear her apart as well. However, she manages to get free by unzipping her suit and escaping with just her helmet. However, more hands grow from the walls of the tunnel she runs through as a crack forms and begins growing in the earth above. When Squidward flies up to get an aerial view of the crack, he sees that there are actually five of them, all forming the shape of a star. At the center of the cracks is the Krusty Krab, which is destroyed as a huge starfish arm breaks through the ground and lands on Larry.

Larry is then torn apart and killed by the tiny appendages of the colossal starfish, which then eats him and stands up above the wreckage of the Krusty Krab, revealing itself to be the tortured clone that Krabs had been using as his source for Krabby Patty meat for years, now also combined with many Patricks. It uses another arm to break through the roof of a building where some survivors hide out, eating Bubble Bass and a few other unfortunate fish. It then attempts to eat a mother and her child, but Squidward grabs the arm with a rope and yanks it out before it's able to grab them, saying to it that its fight is with him.

They engage in a battle, with Squidward tossing the Tortured One down onto the ocean floor, ordering it to stay down. It responds by lifting itself up and causing Squidward to fly into his house, destroying it in the process. In response, Squidward lifts up SpongeBob's pineapple and tosses it straight into the mouth of the

Tortured One, causing it to bleed and begin choking as Squidward flies up to finish it off. Meanwhile, a Patrick that had learned about the secret formula's true amount of secrecy and became heartbroken over the realization finds Gary, who nuzzles against the clone's leg. The clone responds with a promise to redeem himself for his wrongdoing and make things right.

Squidward tries to shove the pineapple further down the Tortured One's throat, only for the pineapple to break into multiple pieces and cause Squidward to nearly be pushed into the TO's stomach. When Squidward looks into it, he sees what look like the ghosts of Larry and SpongeBob that try to convince him to give up and let go. The latter also holds a clarinet that he tells Squidward to play so he can let go and join them. As he holds it out, both the ghosts suddenly begin disintegrating and melting away. Suddenly, Squidward sees the vision of a large audience of rotting and disintegrating sea-dwellers eaten by the monster, including Bubble Bass and Squilliam Fancyson, all telling him to let go and play them a final song to bring him peace. Before Squidward can make a decision, though, Sandy shows up to break him out of his trance and hit the Tortured One with a rocket launcher.

Plankton and Karen then show up in a giant mech, the former wishing to redeem himself for what he did to Sandy. He cuts off one of the Tortured One's limbs and burns its wound to keep the limb from regenerating. However, the small Patrick appears behind him to grab him with its stomach and eat him, killing him after his head explodes. Sandy kills the clone, but the Tortured One's limb begins to grow into a new monster and Karen, without Plankton, is unable to go over to burn it completely. So Sandy and Squidward push her over and allow her to self-destruct atop the limb. It attempts to grab hold of Squidward before Karen blows up, but Sandy shoots off the tentacle that it grabs onto and they quickly fly away before they get caught in the explosion.

Chapter 16 reveals that a Patrick had gone over to Squidward's house to attempt to consume him, but it was foiled after Squidward stuck his clarinet into one of its eyes. Outside, he saw the destruction that the Patricks were causing, including the clothes and the dissolved body of SpongeBob, which Squidward lamented over and which triggered his apology for not being a better friend. After the flashback, the Patricks attempt to kill Squidward by eating their way to his brain, but stop when Good Patrick shows up and berates the Tortured One for his supposed ignorance, explaining how nobody besides Mr. Krabs knew that Krabby Patties were made out of starfish meat, which causes Squidward to jaw-drop in shock and horror. Good Patrick then asks the Tortured One why everyone should be punished for something they never knew about, to which it responds by saying that they never asked and tries to kill the good Patrick by smashing it.

Squidward finally blasts off the Patricks attached to him with ink and prepares to take down the Tortured One once and for all, only to see SpongeBob holding on to the arm that attempted to squish Good Patrick. After SpongeBob reveals that he was able to come back to life because of his ability to regenerate via a single cell, he fuses with all of the cells covering all the Patricks and becomes Porifera. After devouring all of the Patricks (except for Good Patrick), he prepares to go to battle with the Tortured One, explaining how what it did was far more monstrous than what was done to it before finally delivering the first punch, officially starting the battle between the two. They both manage to tear pieces of each other apart. As a result, the Tortured One releases its stomach in an attempt to consume him, causing Porifera's skin to melt as he comes into contact with it.

After Barnacle Boy sacrifices himself to make Mt. Bikini Bottom erupt, Sandy (now Mermaid Squirrel) and Squidward attempt to push the Tortured One into the resulting crack in the earth. Sandy tries to save SpongeBob, but Squidward says that it's too late, with most of his skin having been melted off of his body. Inside of the Tortured One's mindscape, SpongeBob (not appearing as Porifera) sees the TO, being hoisted by a machine similar to the one in the Krusty Krab. He explains to SpongeBob his plans to consume everything in the ocean indiscriminately, not caring whether or not anyone he eats had anything to do with his torment. He then grabs SpongeBob with multiple hooks and stretches him out, intending to torment and eventually kill SpongeBob.

However, Gary, finding his way into the mindscape, slithers up his body and bites him, while in the real world, TO's stomach pops open. When Squidward realizes he can save SpongeBob/Porifera, he goes up to him and manages to snap him out of his trance. Porifera, now mostly a large skeleton, lifts up the Tortured One and throws it into the magma-filled crevice, finally killing it once and for all. Porifera nearly goes down with it as the ground where he stands collapses, but Patrick, Sandy, and Squidward manage to grab a small chunk of him before he falls in, which turns into SpongeBob in his normal form and hugs the group.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about him was shocked and horrified!

Noir Spiderman: THAT IS AWFUL!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: And Mr. Krabs Greed lead to all that!?

Tsuyu: What kind of monster would do that!?

Nico put his skeleton back in.

Nico: I hate it when that happens. But yeah! It was horrible!

Eli: Yeah.

Me: We saw him in this comic book.

I pulled out the comic book we printed for it.

I gave it to Camie and showed it to her.

When Camie saw it she turned WHITE AS A SHEET!

Camie: Oh my god!

She then fainted.

FWOMP!

Laney got out smelling salts and woke her up.

Nico: THAT ABOMINATION MUST PAY!

Tsuyu: Mr. Krabs isn't like that is he!?

Sirius: If he is we got to kill him!

Lily: Guys calm down! Before you all joined the team we did a thorough check of the Krusty Krab and found nothing like what we saw in the comic book in it. This all took place in an alternate universe.

Camie: Oh. Good.

Xenia: Nico had a massive paranoia fit when he saw it.

Me: Yeah. He grabbed a gun and wanted to kill Patrick.

Nico: I was really scared.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: He tried getting me, Lori, and Lynn to destroy Patrick before he can "destroy us". And then, he tried getting Dive Man and Sandy in on it.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there!

Qin: It was full of Nightmare Fuel.

Sakura Knudson was reading it.

Sakura Knudson: I remember showing Swartz this comic. He was so scared shitless from it that he wouldn't come out of his room for a week.

Nico: He was scared of this comic too?

Sakura Knudson: Horrified! He had really horrible nightmares about monster starfish coming to land and tearing him apart.

Qin: GEEZ!

Sougo: Who would have thought that Swartz was scared of starfish.

Nico: Yeah.

May: These starfish, maybe.

Me: But not any other kind of starfish.

May: Yeah. If it was Starro that would have been a WHOLE different ballgame.

Nico: Yeah no shit.

Me: Thank goodness it wasn't. But the monsters that SpongeBob, Patrick, Squidward and Mr. Krabs all turned into were REALLY epic and cool.

Nico: They sure were.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: WHY ARE WE STILL TALKING?! WE MUST KILL THAT MONSTER!

Me: NICO! We got to at least tell everyone what we're up against first.

Nico: Oh right. I forgot.

Me: No worries. But yeah. This all happened because of Mr. Krabs greed. He turned the Tortured One into a cash cow for making krabby patties out of him.

Lily: Yeah thank goodness we will never eat Starfish. I don't even want to know what they taste like.

Me: Me neither.

Nico: That version of Mr. Krabs got what he deserved.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Okay now we can go find him.

Nico: Good!

Eli: He's 40 miles northwest from here!

Me: Should we call in the entire team?

Nico: NO! WE MUST KILL THAT MONSTER NOW!

Me: NICO!

SLAP!

I slapped him across the face!

Me: Nico pull yourself together! I know you want to kill this monster but at least stay calm and let us all help destroy him.

Nico: (Pants) You're right. Thanks man. I needed that. J.D. call the entire team in. We need all the help we can get.

I did so.

Juran: Hey, isn't this good enough? Among us here are a girl who's a vampire who can go Hammerhead and one of Skeletor's former evil warriors.

Nico: The Tortured One is a monster that can duplicate himself and attack NUMEROUS people all at once.

Juran: Oh right.

Then the entire team appeared.

Jared: We got here as soon as we could!

Celica: Yeah! So the Tortured One is back! Not good!

Lincoln: That's for sure, Eli.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings and she's dressed in a red short-sleeved crop blouse, sleeveless red crop top, red skirt with the symbol of The Gaia Memory on it, red stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with elemental forces, Gaia Memories, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Dopant symbols and in her right hand is the Sword of Hope.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh, no way, Caitlin Mackenzie, Embodiment of All The Dopants.

Me: Wait, did you say Embodiment of All The Dopants?! No wonder we felt so much incredible power!

Nico: Yeah, it's really powerful!

Lincoln: And that's true, Caitlin Mackenzie is my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the most powerful of my Guardian Angels because she's the Embodiment of all The Dopants from Kamen Rider W. She has all of the elemental powers of all The Dopants combined along with omnipotent power as strong as ours. She's a very skilled and very powerful swordswoman and she knows how to fight hard and smart in combat. She also knows all of The Dopant Embodiments and when she'd found out that they'd gotten kidnapped by Swartz and turned into Anothers in his plan to get rid of us, she was so enraged and so extremely pissed off big time, she'd called upon the Angels of Heaven who appeared in his lair and proceeded to slash him with their swords and blast him with heavenly light and fire, and they even branded him with the mark of eternal damnation, and the angels spoke that one day Swartz would be eternally damned for his crimes, and when the day of our battle against Swartz came last year.

Me: Oh damn! She did all that to him!

Sakura Knudson: So, that's why I saw him all banged up, slashed, and bleeding like crazy.

Lincoln: Yep, and the words of the angels came true when we destroyed Swartz and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. Caitlin came to Royal Woods and she met me when we were three, and we played together and hung out ever since.

Caitlin Mackenzie: Yep. But, one day, when I was eleven, I heard the sound of a bloodcurdling scream when I was walking down Franklin Avenue, I rushed on over to The Loud House: the source of the scream, I kicked the door in and I found Lincoln lying in a massive pool of blood and I also found Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Mr. and Mrs. Loud terrified by the sight of it. Caitlin asked what occurred and everyone told me that Lincoln got attacked and brutally and viciously stabbed by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who planned this whole attack on Lincoln to get rid of him once and for all. As soon as they were done explaining, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan came back, but they were only greeted with glares from the angry nice sisters and parents, but me, I was mad, no, I was super mega pissed off beyond all forms and concepts of reason, and I viciously pounced on and proceeded to beat the living crap out of those five with the fury of the heavens and I blasted them with elemental blasts so ferociously and powerful, I knocked them out.

We gasped.

Eli: You did all that to them?!

Me: She did.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, it was vicious, then, she called an ambulance over who picked up Lincoln and she went with them to the hospital, and she donated her blood to save Lincoln's life, and it did, but it also gave him all the elemental powers of all The Dopants from Kamen Rider W combined along with omnipotent power as strong as yours, J.D., and while Lincoln and Caitlin were both at the hospital, the news reached the rest of us who proceeded to call the cops and take Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan away, and they got thrown in the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse for ten months. Caitlin Mackenzie hated Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a very burning vengeance, and she swore if they ever did this sort of thing to Lincoln again, she would kill them and send them straight to Hell.

Nico: Oh shit! So, if they did anything like that to Lincoln again… !

Luan and Lola: She would kill us!

Lincoln: Yeah, she would.

Caitlin Mackenzie: But, when I heard the rumors that Chase Young was the one who turned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and Principal Huggins into those very fucked-up monsters, I had decided to let go of that hatred because the very source of your suffering is dead.

Lincoln: He caused enough suffering to too many people for 1,500 years, and now that you're here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Caitlin Mackenzie in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Caitlin Mackenzie: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Caitlin Mackenzie's necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue and colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Caitlin Mackenzie: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Caitlin Mackenzie.

Caitlin Mackenzie had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Lincoln: Now, that we've reunited, let's get going.

Nico: Lets get moving!

We were off!

Gaon: It might already be too late.

Me: It's never too late.

We flew over a mountain and then we saw him, THE TORTURED ONE!

HE WAS A GINORMOUS KAIJU SIZED PINK STARFISH!

Lightning struck all over the place and the skies were surging with it.

Camie: OH! MY! GOD!

Xenia: Yep! He's huge.

Tortured One: (GODZILLA 2014 ROAR)

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Lets blast him! KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAA MEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA!

Nico: FINAL FLASH!

Eli: GALICK GUN!

Varie: MASENKO HA!

Vince: SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

Girl Jordan: AIR SHATTERING ENERGY BALLS!

Lola: NUOVA STAR!

We fired a massive barrage of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him SQUARE IN THE BACK AND EXPLODED!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

HE ROARED IN INTENSE PAIN AS HE WAS NOT GOING TO BE ABLE TO REGENERATE FROM THAT ONE!

Juran: Holy shit!

Nico: I TOLD YOU THIS IS AN ABOMINATION!

Tortured One: No. This is Patrick!

Patrick: HEY! That's my line!

The Tortured One saw Krabs of our world.

Tortured One: I haven't forgotten, Krabs. Your Krabby Patty secret formula… IS ME. You stole a piece of me, all those years ago… AND WE WANT IT BACK! Most people know that sea stars can regenerate a lost limb… but few know that in some cases, the lost limb can generate a new sea star.

Mr. Krabs: But I have NOT cooked you in this universe!

Tortured One: Maybe so. But it still doesn't absolve you. Sea star nervous systems aren't centralized. They're spread throughout our limbs. So when I ate an undercooked Krabby Patty… the memory cells fused with my own, endowing me with my copy's endless nightmares, his anguish, and his lust for REVENGE!

Me: Your petty vengeance blinds you!

Tortured One: And I don't know why you're all even stopping me. I'm not the one who started all this in the first place.

Me: It was the Krabs of your universe! You killed him! Shouldn't that have been enough?

The Tortured One: I wasn't done with just Krabs. I will make sure that all creatures suffer. Starting with SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: Why me!?

The Tortured One: You devoured my flesh for years without ever even bothering to learn what you were consuming.

SpongeBob: It was me from your universe you killed!

The Tortured One: But your ignorance absolves you of nothing! Once I've dissolved every last cell in your body, I'll finish Sandy, and Squidward, and the rest of Bikini Bottom. Then I'll grow a new army of stars and we will spread across the entire ocean, consuming everything, indiscriminately like you. But first I'm going to enjoy… Tearing your mind apart!

Me: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE! If you think we're going to let you kill all life in the ocean then you got another thing coming!

Nico: YOU MUST PAY FOR YOUR CRIMES!

Me: YEAH!

I fired a massive blast of fire and burned the Tortured One all over!

Nico: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico formed a powerful red energy ball and threw it and it hit The Tortured One and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

He was blasted all over and burned! He was blown into a billion pieces. But only 1 piece was STILL Living and it regrew into a new star and it was THE TORTURED ONE IN ITS TRUE FORM!

Me: At least all the pieces won't be able to regenerate because they are burned.

Zocks: You pinheads are going down!

Tortured One: Who you calling pinhead?

Me: Uh you PINHEAD!

I then formed a bowling ball and rolled it.

Tortured One: Yaaaahhhh… ! [the bowling ball hits the Tortured One, transforming him into several pins. A "strike" symbol appears. The ball later crashes onto him, hitting the Tortured One again. Another "strike" symbol appears]

SpongeBob: You okay, Patrick?

Tortured One: [offscreen] Finland!

Me: That's funny.

Nico: SPONGEBOB, DO NOT BE CONCERNED FOR THE ABOMINATION!

SpongeBob: Okay okay! Sorry!

Nico: Even after two years had passed, he's still as hideous as ever.

Apple Fritter: Either way, he must be destroyed once and for all!

Suddenly, Apple Fritter's brilliant emerald green eyes turned neon brilliant emerald green and she was surrounded by a brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy aura with stars, apple fritters, apples, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Apple Fritter's Alicorn Eternal Magical Apple Helper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Apple Helper Love and Apple Helper Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Tortured One, she left brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy, stars, apple fritters, apples, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Apple Fritter: There's absolutely no words that describe how much I hate you so much, Tortured One and Krabs, so many of Bikini Bottom's innocents have suffered far too much because of your greed and all of Bikini Bottom suffered because of it, and now, I will make sure that the both of you are destroyed here and now!

Suddenly, Apple Fritter was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy energy with stars, apple fritters, apples, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moderate orchid phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Tortured One and Krabs: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Apple Fritter's massive Apple Fritter's Alicorn Eternal Magical Apple Helper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Apple Helper Love and Apple Helper Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy energy with stars, apple fritters, apples, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moderate orchid phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Tortured One and Krabs: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU'VE HAD THIS COMING FOR A VERY LONG

TIME, TORTURED ONE, AND NOW, YOUR DAY OF JUDGEMENT HAS FINALLY COME!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO APPLE FRITTER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, APPLE FRITTER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Apple Fritter grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant malachite green and strong sea green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant emerald green highlights in the bangs of her brilliant malachite green and strong sea green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant emerald green eyes and a brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy aura with stars, apple fritters, apples, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and apple emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant emerald green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Apple, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with emerald green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Apple, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Apple Fritter has on a short-sleeved blue and white shirt, blue skirt with apple fritters, pink cowboy boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, apples, apple fritters, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is an apple. Suddenly, Apple Fritter felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light yellow angel wings with very brilliant malachite green and strong sea green tips on the large light yellow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long brilliant malachite green and strong sea green tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light yellow horn on her head. Apple Fritter has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Apple Fritter's massive Apple Fritter's Alicorn Eternal Magical Apple Helper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Apple Helper Love and Apple Helper Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy, stars, apple fritters, apples, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Apple Fritter's Sweet Apple Orchard Helper Alicorn Eternal Magical Apple Orchard Helper Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Apple Fritter Love and Sweet Apple Orchard Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with brilliant malachite green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, brilliant emerald green blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with brilliant malachite green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with brilliant emerald green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with brilliant emerald green gems for eyes and large brilliant emerald green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brilliant emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant emerald green gems for the eyes and a large light brilliant magenta gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light brilliant malachite green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant emerald green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Apple Fritter, Alicorn Princess of Apple Orchard Helper Friendship Love, Friend and Helper of The Apple Family, Lover of Apple Fritters, Strong and Powerful Apple Orchard

Farmer, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Froot Loops Queen, Destroyer of The Tortured One, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Apples, Magic, and Alicorns"

アップルフリッター、リンゴ果樹園のアリコーンプリンセス、ヘルパー友情の愛、アップル家族の友人でありヘルパー、アップルフリッターの恋人、強くて強力なリンゴ果樹園の農家、リンカーンの愛情深い将来の妻ラウド、フルートループス女王の大敵、拷問された者の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情の騎士団のメンバーテーブル、リンゴ、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Apple Fritter's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Apple Fritter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-APPLE ORCHARD HELPER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP SWEET

APPLE ORCHARD HELPER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP SWEET APPLE ORCHARD HELPER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP SWEET APPLE ORCHARD HELPER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Apple Fritter's Super Angel-Apple Orchard Helper Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Tortured One and Krabs saw it, they went even more insane and ran at her to kill her, but Apple Fritter fired a massive barrage of brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy, stars, apple fritters, apples, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Tortured One and Krabs and they crashed into a wall of sausages, they got back up, but Apple Fritter made them even madder and more insane than ever.

Suddenly, a blast of black and turquoise blue symbiote goo went on her mouth and shut her up.

Nico: Huh?! Who did that?!

Apple Fritter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Apple Orchard Helper Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Apple Orchard Helper Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) We'll worry about who did that later. Right now, it's time for Triple Berry to transform.

Triple Berry: That's right.

Suddenly, Triple Berry's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with stars, berries, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Triple Berry's Alicorn Eternal Magical Triple Berry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Berry Pony Love and Berry Pony Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Tortured One and Krabs, she left dark purple energy, stars, berries, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Triple Berry: There's absolutely no words that describe how much I hate you so much, Tortured One and Krabs, and Apple Fritter was right to say that about you. Now, it's high time we deliver you two the punishment of a lifetime: and that punishment is death!

Suddenly, Triple Berry was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark purple energy with stars, berries, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pale light yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Tortured One and Krabs: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Triple Berry's massive Triple Berry's Alicorn Eternal Magical Triple Berry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Berry Pony Love and Berry Pony Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of dark purple energy with stars, berries, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pale light yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Tortured One and Krabs: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TRIPLE BERRY! THEN, AS

SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TRIPLE BERRY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Triple Berry grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant magenta highlights in the bangs of her dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light violet eyes and a dark purple energy aura with stars, berries, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and berry emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Berry, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with dark purple gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Berry, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Triple Berry has on a long-sleeved dark purple shirt with berries, dark purple skirt, dark purple high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, berries, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a berry. Suddenly, Triple Berry felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light pale yellow angel wings with dark purple tips on the large light pale yellow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her long dark purple braided tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light pale yellow horn on her head. Triple Berry has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Triple Berry's massive Triple Berry's Alicorn Eternal Magical Triple Berry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Berry Pony Love and Berry Pony Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, stars, berries, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Triple Berry's Jungle Berry Alicorn Eternal Jungle Magical Triple Berry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Jungle Berry Pony Love and Berry Pony Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with light pale yellow gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, dark purple blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with dark purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with dark purple gems for eyes and large unicorn head with dark purple gems for eyes and large dark purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with dark purple gems for the eyes and a large dark purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and dark purple Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Triple Berry, Alicorn Princess of Jungle Triple Berry Friendship Love, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Ghost of Captain Cutler, Destroyer of The Tortured One and Krabs, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Plants, Leaves, Berries, Magic, and Alicorns"

トリプルベリー、アリコーン ジャングルの王女 トリプルベリー 友情の愛、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻 ラウド、カトラー船長の幽霊の宿敵、拷問された者とクラブの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、植物、葉、果実、魔法、そして魔法の達人アリコーン

Suddenly, Triple Berry's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Triple Berry has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-JUNGLE BERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP JUNGLE BERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP JUNGLE BERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP JUNGLE BERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Triple Berry's Super Angel-Jungle Berry Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Tortured One and Krabs saw it, they went even more insane and this time, they ran at her to kill her, but Triple Berry fired a massive barrage of dark purple energy, stars, plants, leaves, berries, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit The Tortured One and Krabs and they crashed into another wall of sausages, they got back up, but Triple Berry made them even madder and more insane than ever.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Triple Berry's transformed into her Super Angel-Jungle Berry Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and with what you tried to do to her, I'm gonna break both your arms and legs before I snap your necks!

Triple Berry: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Jungle Berry Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Jungle Berry Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) You got that right, now let's get those monsters, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Apple Fritter and Triple Berry, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and Krabs are done, Tortured One, we may have spared you both two years ago, but now, this time, there shall be no mercy from any of us, and now, you two will die horribly and you will never ever come back!

Lincoln, Apple Fritter, and Triple Berry went after The Tortured One and Krabs who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Insane, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brilliant malachite green and strong sea green energy, dark purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Tortured One and Krabs and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Apple Fritter, and Triple Berry attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Tortured One and Krabs even madder and even more insane than ever until they looked like rabid dogs with rabies.

Bikini Bottom Horror Krabs: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Tortured One and Krabs ran at Lincoln, Apple Fritter, and Triple Berry now completely crazy and now out of her mind, but Lincoln, Apple Fritter, and Triple Berry kicked Bikini Bottom Krabs into The

Tortured One and Lincoln summoned a storm, and they got electrocuted severely with lightning strike after lightning strike and they crashed onto the ground.

Suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with turquoise blue light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Whoa, so this is the one who fired that blast of Symbiote goo at Krabs and The Tortured One?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust)(Sees the blue color on the symbiote bodysuit) Wait, the blue color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is blue, isn't that right, Lori Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lori Loud, but she had longer blonde hair, neon blue eyes, fangs, and she looked like he was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lori: Yep, and my brother literally told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he merged with Lincoln yesterday.

Black-Suited Lori: I knew he would.

Black-Suited Lori fired black symbiote goo which bound The Tortured One and Krabs to the ground.

Black-Suited Lori: Now, end them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic

Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Got it.

Nico: YES! KILL THAT ABOMINATION!

They blasted it all over the place with indiscriminate fury and power.

Lincoln channeled Black Gate energy into his massive greatsword as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade was glowing with black energy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for the both of you!

Lincoln fired a massive black energy beam which hits The Tortured One and Krabs and the both of them were incinerated in black flame and their souls were sent to The Black Gates forever!

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Apple Fritter, and Triple Berry holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Apple Fritter's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer brilliant malachite green and strong sea green tail, long light yellow horn, and massive light yellow angel wings are permanent, and Triple Berry's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer dark purple tail, and massive light pale yellow angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Apple Fritter and Triple Berry felt wobbly and they were about to faint, but Lincoln caught them in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You and Triple Berry okay, Apple Fritter?

Apple Fritter: I'm a little dizzy from that.

Triple Berry: Same here, but we're alright.

Me: Now, you know how we felt. But, that was so awesome, you guys really gave those demonic monsters quite the beatdown of their miserable lives.

Nico: Yeah, and Black-Suited Lori showed up and held them down by firing symbiote goo at them.

Lincoln: And I delivered the coupe de grace by firing a blast of black energy from my greatsword.

Apple Fritter: Which destroyed them both and sent them to The Black Gates.

Triple Berry: They deserved it.

Suddenly, Apple Fritter wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Apple Fritter's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Apple Fritter sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Then, Triple Berry wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Triple Berry's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Triple Berry sucked in and absorbed the elements.

Just then, Lori arrived, and she saw her Black-Suited self.

Lori: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Lori: Yep, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to them yesterday and you know why I'm here.

Lori: Yep.

Black-Suited Lori turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lori's stomach, and Lori began absorbing Black-Suited Lori into her body, and then, Lori's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lori began merging with Lori and Lori gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lori's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lori: It literally is. Hey, Black-Suited Lori, you settling in alright?

Black-Suited Lori: (Speaking through Lori's emblazoned Rainbow Eagle, Fairy, Dragon and Third Eye) Yeah, we've literally settled in perfectly.

We saw Lori's emblazoned Rainbow Eagle, Fairy, and Dragon glow with blue light.

Eli: So, whenever we speak to you, the Rainbow Eagle, Fairy, and Dragon will glow with blue light.

Me: Awesome, and we already can speak with Lori's other counterpart as well.

Lori 2: (Through the Rainbow Eagle, Fairy, Dragon, and Third Eye) Exactly.

Girl Jordan: Ooh, Lori, try to summon your Symbiote suit.

Lori concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with blue light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it.

Lincoln: Yep, it worked.

The Symbiote suit disappeared back into Lori's body.

Nico: AT LAST! THE MONSTER IS DESTROYED!

Me: Thank goodness! I did not expect Krabs from that universe to be there too.

Nico: (Sigh of relief!) I overreacted a bit there didn't I?

Twilight Sparkle: A bit?

Nico: Okay I REALLY Overreacted there. Sorry guys.

Eli: No worries Nico.

Jared: At least we got rid of the monster.

Maria: And no one innocent got killed.

Me: Yeah and we avenged all those killed in the universe he came from.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: And destroyed the terror of Krabs and his insatiable greed.

Mr. Krabs: That version of me was a monster.

Plankton: At least that version of me died a hero.

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: I hope we didn't make a mess

Me: Nope. We were out in the boondocks here. So that's a relief.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah lets head back and collect the fortune in wienies here.

Xenia: Good idea.

We went back and then collected our loot in wieners.

Nico: It was worth it!

Me: Yep. We'll build a massive wiener fun zone for Phoenix Land.

Xenia: I like that.

Nico: We have so many possibilities.

Eli: Yep.

Horsea: Can I try some?

Nico: Sure.

We tried some wieners and they were juicy, delicious and tender.

Me: Mmm! Delicious.

May: I'll say.

Horsea burped.

Horsea: Oh pardon me.

Nico: No worries.

Lols: Good. But this was a really profitable rescue.

Qin: It sure was.

Noir Spiderman: That Tortured one thing made my Vulture look cute.

Me: That is an understatement. Noir Vulture didn't kill as many people as The Tortured One did.

Qin: Yeah.

Noir Spiderman: How many did it kill?

Me: Countless.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Now we got other business to do.

Eli: The Anothers and this is fitting for this planet. We have Another Bratwurst, Frankfurter Würstchen, Leberwurst, Weisswurst, Blutwurst, Thüringer Rostbratwurst, Kochwurst, Knipp, Gelbwurst, Jagdwurst, Regensburger Wurst, Teewurst, Debrecener, Extrawurst, Currywurst, Ahle Wurst, Wollwurst, Leberkäse, Pinkel, Bierwurst, Polish, Nurenberger, Jalapeño Cheddar, Knackwurst, Genbu and Merman.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Anothers that are different different kinds of German Sausages.

Merman: Yep. We call them the Sausage Warriors.

Qin: Cool!

Hunter: (German Accent) Wunderbar. Sounds like mein kind of villain team.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: I'm DEFINITELY eating them.

Maria: Everyone's here. So, who's up?

Heffer: I'll eat all these sausages. You know I love to eat.

Rocko: (Australian Accent) Go get them mate.

Xenia: Yeah!

Eli: The Anothers minus Merman are all one person.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Here they come!

We saw the Anothers! We saw Another Bratwurst, Frankfurter Würstchen, Leberwurst, Weisswurst, Blutwurst, Thüringer Rostbratwurst, Kochwurst, Knipp, Gelbwurst, Jagdwurst, Regensburger Wurst, Teewurst, Debrecener, Extrawurst, Currywurst, Ahle Wurst, Wollwurst, Leberkäse, Pinkel, Bierwurst, Polish, Nurenberger, Jalapeño Cheddar, Knackwurst and Genbu!

Qin: WHOA! They are all anthropomorphic sausages.

Nico: (SLURPS) I'm eating them.

Another Bratwurst: (In a girls voice) (German Accent)

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and she had orange clothes and orange angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Hot Dog Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Hot Dog Sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Bianka Bierwurst!

Nico: WHOA!

Bianka Bierwurst: Guten Morgen to you J.D.

Me: Guten morgen to you. Bianka is the Embodiment of the Hot Dog Dopant.

Philip: We never saw that one before.

Bianka Bierwurst: It's one that was artificially made.

Me: Yep and she has the powers of hot dogs, wieners, sausages and more.

Bianka Bierwurst: Und it's so fun.

Nico: Sorry about the mess. We were fighting AN ABOMINATION!

Bianka Bierwurst: Nein problem Nico. Mein gott that Starfish was huge.

Me: Boy it sure was. A long story there.

Nico: Yeah.

Bianka Bierwurst: I see.

Me: Is the Another Merman friendly or hostile?

Bianka Bierwurst: Friendly und she is a really gifted one.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Anyway, sorry we have to do this

Bianka Bierwurst: Ach it's all right Nico.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: YEAH!

Kokou blasted the Another Genbu and I caught the Wonder Ride Book for it.

Heffer: Lets get cooking!

Heffer fired energy and blasted the sausages.

Nico: LETS EAT!

Nico ran fast and ate the Anothers and he was stuffed!

Nico the belched and out came the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Nice one!

Maria: I'm saving the MOE cannon for tomorrow

Me: Okay then.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Now for Another Merman.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: She shouldn't be too far

Me: Right there!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MERMAN!

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Merman: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Plesiosaurus Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blue water sword.

Me: (GASP) Pelee Plesiosaurus!

Nico: COOL!

Pelee Plesiosaurus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Pelee is the Embodiment of the Plesiosaurus Dopant and she has the power to breathe underwater, talk to fish, swim fast without buoyancy resistant and even knows mermaids and everything.

Merman: That is amazing! Just like me with the same skills.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Pelee Plesiosaurus: No he didn't. I drenched him in water and crashed him into a wall and ran out of there.

Me: Nice.

Lola: That is clever!

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Pelee Plesiosaurus: No worries.

She turned into Another Merman!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: Here's this! (ACTIVATES MERMAN AND GENBU'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of rock and water and smashed her all over.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES COMMANDER SATURN AND WATER GALBOROS RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and water and smashed her all over.

Maria: Also this! (ACTIVATES PARADOX BROTHERS AND HOT DOG MONSTER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and hot dogs and blasted her down.

Kokou: And this too! (ACTIVATES GENBU'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired rock shots and smashed her down.

Then King Shark, Utomodachi, Shark Brothers, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Poison Ivy and Universe 666 Mystique came.

Nico: Nice team King Shark!

King Shark: Hey thanks Nico!

Qin: Awesome!

But then…

ZAAAAAAAAAPPPP!

A blast of lightning flew in and hit Another Merman and knocked her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and I brought over Pelee.

Me: Cool! Thanks Lincoln.

Lincoln: Uh that wasn't me.

Me: If it wasn't you then who?

?: From me.

We saw Elec Man.

Elec Man 2: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Elie Elec!? Whoa!

Elie Elec: Awesome to see you again Nico. And I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: You look at her and I'll make you hurt worse than Chris did.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know this is going to hurt.

Elie Elec: I know.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and was reverting back!

She vomited Lightning and it hit me and electrocuted me.

ZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPP!

Me: Ouch.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had purple eyes and had yellow angel wings and had a symbol of a lightning bolt in the middle of her forehead.

Elie Elec: (GROANS) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! (Covers herself) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The Fashion brigade moved in and gave her an awesome purple outfit. She looked awesome.

Elie Elec: Wow! I look awesome.

Varie: You sure do.

Nico: Yep.

Kokou: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Elie Elec: When me and Nico went to a money convention and a bunch of robbers came in to steal all the money but we stopped them and got them arrested.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Cool.

Nico and Elie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Elie Elec: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Marceline, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, and Charlie McGee are heading to Africa, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to face the fourth of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Sindel, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free her.

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Africa, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to face the fourth of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Sindel, and we're going to break Quan Chi's spell and free her.

Jade: You'll have to fight her in the very same way you fought the Sindel we all know, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's exactly right, Jade.

Sindel: If she's anything like me, she won't go down without a fight, but in that alternate timeline, I don't know if you know this, but she helped Shao Kahn murder Jerrod.

We gasped.

Nico: What?! She betrayed and murdered Jerrod?!

Me: She willingly helped Shao Kahn conquer Edenia in that alternate timeline?!

Kitana: She handed Edenia over to a terrible fate in that alternate timeline.

Marceline: It's going to be tough to decide if we should spare her or kill her.

Lincoln: We need to spare her, Marceline, and I'll use the very spell I used.

Sindel: To free her, and I'll also be giving you a helping hand, I know how to deal with her.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Lincoln: Right, Sindel. Now, let's go find your Revenant.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings and Wind Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, wind, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Deep Space and in her right hand is the Hyperdrive Keyblade.

The second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and Star Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, stars, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Land of Dragons and in her right hand is the Hidden Dragon Keyblade.

And the third is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long silver hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and Dark Kanji on her forehead and she's dressed in a black dress, dark blue stockings, black knee-high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, darkness, stars, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The World That Never Was and in her right hand is the Ultima Keyblade from Kingdom Hearts 2, and with them are the thirteen girls.

Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras exploded and flared up extremely as we gained an astronomical power boost.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Dahlia Xaldin, Keyblade Knight of Deep Space and Embodiment of Xaldin, The Whirlwind Lancer of The 3 Tornadoes, Irinia Xigbar, Keyblade Knight of The Land of Dragons and Embodiment of Xigbar, The Freeshooter of The 2 Stars of Space, and Allie Xemnas, Keyblade Knight of The World That Never Was and Embodiment of Xemnas, The Superior of the In-Between of The Dark Void.

Allie Xemnas: That's right.

Dahlia Xaldin: And we got the girls away from Sindel's Revenant, but not before snipping some of her hair.

Irinia Xigbar: And Boss Cass took off again.

?: RAIDEN!

We then saw our target, the Revenant version of Sindel, and she was out for Raiden's head.

Sylvester: Oh boy, here she comes now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I knew she'd come as soon as she saw Lord Raiden. But, we still need to take her down, come on, everyone!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang

Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai

Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Marceline and her team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's

Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Revenant version of Sindel, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied him up, and then, she chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Revenant Sindel and purified her and freeing her of Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's dark influence along with ending Shao Kahn's spell that bewitched her. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Alternate Sindel: W-what happened?

Sindel explained everything to her alternate self, and she was horrified by what she'd done.

Alternate Sindel: I can't believe what I've done. I let my own thirst for power blind me, I murdered Jerrod, turned against Edenia, and even worse, I turned against Kitana, Jade, and their comrades and cost them their lives, and I betrayed Raiden and the Elder Gods. I am filled with so much regret.

Lincoln: This wasn't your fault, it was Kronika's lies along with the dark actions of Quan Chi, Shinnok, and Shao Kahn from your timeline that this happened to you.

Alternate Sindel: But, still, what I'd done can never be forgotten. (To Sindel) There is something I need you to do, Sindel: I need you to assimilate me. You'll not only have my powers, but you'll also have knowledge of everything we'd heard from Kronika. This is the only way I can redeem myself.

Sindel: I understand.

Sindel went up to her alternate self and she placed her hand on her head, and then, Alternate Sindel glowed with bright green light as she was assimilated into Sindel and she assimilated all her alternate self's powers and knowledge. Suddenly, a massive tornado of purple energy and winds exploded out of her and surrounded her, and two purple dragons flew around the vortex. Then, the vortex faded and Sindel emerged.

But, she underwent quite a powerful transformation: she now had glowing neon purple dragons on her arms and stomach, purple highlights in the bangs of her long white hair with long black streak, necklace of purple gems and purple gem pendant, and she has on her past self's outfit from Mortal Kombat 11, and she also now has massive black angel wings with white tips on the black feathers.

Nico: That was incredible!

Sindel: Just like what Liu Kang did in assimilating his alternate future's self along with his powers and knowledge, I also did the same with my alternate future's self. Kronika will not get away with this, when the time comes that we face her, she will die, and the same will go with Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, and Bi-Han.

Lincoln: That's right, Kronika's done enough damage to too many timelines in her madness to create a New Era and Mileena, Shinnok, Rain, Tanya, Reiko, Skarlet, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, and Bi-Han have caused enough damage to Outworld and Earth, and they will answer for their crimes. (To Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas) And it's so good to see you all again, Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas.

Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, girls.

Lincoln went up to Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas and he hugged them, and Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, gold version of Mithra's halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Dahlia Xaldin: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Irinia Xigbar: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Allie Xemnas: Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, the first girl is Dahlia Xaldin, Keyblade Knight of Deep Space and Embodiment of Xaldin, The Whirlwind Lancer of The 3 Tornadoes, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of wind and she's a very good friend of Lilo, Stitch, and all their friends, and she defended them from Gantu and from his former boss, Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel, and Dahlia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII especially Xaldin for endangering Belle and trying to turn Beast into a Heartless so he can acquire his heart for the creation of Kingdom Hearts, and she wants to make sure he and the rest of them pay for their crimes. She's also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Whoa.

Lincoln: The second girl is Irinia Xigbar, Keyblade Knight of The Land of Dragons and Embodiment of Xigbar, The Freeshooter of The 2 Stars of Space, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of the stars and she's an awesome sharpshooter. She's a very good friend of Mulan, Shang, Mushu, and all their friends, and she harbors a truly nasty hatred for Shan Yu and the Huns for their attempts to attack and conquer China and she swore that if they ever attack China again, she would drench the lands of China with their blood, and Irinia also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Xigbar, and she wants to make sure the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Nico: You don't have to worry though, we killed Shan Yu in January of this year and sent him and the Huns to The Black Gates during the Chinese New Year.

Irinia Xigbar: Awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and the third girl is Allie Xemnas, Keyblade Knight of The World That Never Was and Embodiment of Xemnas, The Superior of the In-Between, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader with the powers of darkness and the void, and she also has the powers of negative energy, and the negative energy she radiates not only gives us an astronomical power boost that's similar to draining and absorbing an astronomically infinite number of Kisenian Blossoms, and she even has the power to make dishonorable villains fall prey to hatred and rage. She's the most powerful Keyblade Knight and the most powerful of The Embodiments of Organization XIII. She harbors a very very very very nasty hatred towards Xemnas for what he did to Nico that kick-started The 20 Days of Darkness, and she swore that one day, if he ever ever comes back from the dead, she would kill him and throw his body into a volcano, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards THE OTHER MEMBERS of Organization XIII except for Roxas, Axel, Xion, Zexion, Lexeaus, Luxord, and Demyx, and she wants to make sure the rest of them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: And that negative energy increase we had, she gave us that?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's one of her special abilities, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Dahlia Xaldin in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Irinia Xigbar in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln went up to and hugged Allie Xemnas in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Dahlia Xaldin: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas' necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Allie Xemnas: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas.

Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas had a smile on their face and tears in their eyes and they then pounced on Lincoln and they proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The thirteen girls are the Simulator versions of Diane Parker, Cathy King, Amy Young, Hannah Choi, Heather Valentine, Marina Romanova, Maddie O'Malley, Evie Holloway, Katherine Woolf, Zara Tien, Gwen Harper, Priya Desai, and Carrie James from Criminal Case.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's the Simulator versions of Diane Parker, Cathy King, Amy Young, Hannah Choi, Heather Valentine, Marina Romanova, Maddie O'Malley, Evie Holloway, Katherine Woolf, Zara Tien, Gwen Harper, Priya Desai, and Carrie James from Criminal Case.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Simulator Diane Parker: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Simulator Diane Parker and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from the Revenant version of Sindel, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees,

Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Simulator Diane Parker: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Simulator Diane Parker: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Diane Parker, Cathy King, Amy Young, Hannah Choi, Heather Valentine, Marina Romanova, Maddie O'Malley, Evie Holloway, Katherine Woolf, Zara Tien, Gwen Harper, Priya Desai, and Carrie James with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we took down the third of the Revenants of Quan Chi.

Maria: And now, we've taken down the third of Quan Chi's revenants.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've still got the Revenant versions of Kabal, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero to stop, and then, we get after Boss Cass before he does something even more dangerous.

Me: I'm gonna rip that dirty cassoway's head off for this!

Nico: Save seconds for all of us, J.D., he's not getting out of this alive!

* * *

After purifying Revenant Sindel and Sindel assimilated her, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Dahlia Xaldin, Irinia Xigbar, and Allie Xemnas saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Allie Xemnas: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Irinia Xigbar: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Dahlia Xaldin: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've

also gotten smarter as well.

Allie Xemnas: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Dahlia Xaldin: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Allie, Irinia, and Dahlia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Allie Xemnas: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln, Dahlia, Irinia, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Girl Jordan's house and we were there for a pool party, since she invited Lincoln and all of us.

Dahlia Xaldin: But, then, Becky's alarm sounded, and we suddenly heard the familiar sound of a loud belch in the air along with catching the smell of B.O., farts, and smelly feet, and we knew who it was that had those sorts of characteristics: that aggressive, belching, farting, rude, disgusting pig of a sister, Lynn, and we found out that mutt was back to kill Lincoln and all of us.

Irinia Xigbar: We'd had enough of that filthy animal running loose again, so we pounced on and beat that mutt hard into the ground, but then, Allie fired a blast of darkness and void energy at her which made Lynn be overcome with the same thing Nico went through because of Xemnas, but for Lynn, she was being confronted by visions of Lincoln pointing out her misdeeds and all the times she'd gotten his blood on her hands, and it made her go crazy. We told Lynn there was only one way for the torment to end: she needed to show genuine remorse for her actions to Lincoln, but being the totally stubborn jackass that she was, she refused.

Eli: Lynn!

Lincoln: We were pretty angry ourselves that Lynn refused to show genuine remorse, so those visions of me continued torturing her, but a few weeks later, she was literally tired, weak, and tormented and she broke down and cried and she showed genuine remorse by apologizing to me and I accepted her apology and we hugged, and that led to Lynn being freed from Allie's curse.

Nico: So, Lynn showed genuine remorse and that broke Allie's curse, that's an impressive condition she put out for her.

Lincoln: Yeah, but Lisa was enraged that Lynn broke because of Allie's curse, and she did the one thing that pissed me off to that day: she threw Allie into a portal that led to The Realm of Darkness and she was laughing insanely.

We gasped.

Carolina Keyblada: We were super pissed off that Lisa did that, but Darla helped Allie out of there in less than a second, we told Mr. and Mrs. Loud of what Lisa did to Allie, and they were enraged, but none more so than Lincoln. He electrocuted Lisa with 900,000,000,000 volts of lightning and sent her flying into a metal container and he welded the door shut! That was how pissed off he was.

Lola: Lisa went way too far that day, and we never talked to her for nine months.

Nico: Lisa Loud, of all the horrible things you've ever done to Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, this is one that definitely takes the cake!

Me: It really did it, and Lincoln was so enraged at what Lisa did, he made her experience the extent of his fury.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator

Luna are heading to Deep Bloober Sea.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Akiza Izinski: Wow, so this is Deep Bloober Sea, it sure is awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is, Akiza, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa

Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Deep Bloober Sea, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Shadow Weaver, Shattered Glass Airachnid, Universe 666 Trina Riffin, Simulator Tifa Lockhart, Simulator Rinoa Heartilly, Simulator Quistis Trepe, Simulator Selphie Tilmitt, Simulator Akiza Izinski, and Simulator Luna, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Chronos from Dragalia Lost and he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Chronos from Dragalia Lost and he's come to destroy the world again.

Nicole: Oh, shit, this isn't good.

Nicole Nerissa: We need to slay that traitorous dragon here and now.

Lincoln: Exactly what we're going to do, Nicole. That traitorous dragon has caused enough damage already, he will be hunted down and destroyed.

Me: This is going to be one deadly and wild battle.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, we may not have a mission for today, but we still need to hunt down and destroy Chronos.

Lincoln: That traitorous dragon will die for his crimes!

Nicole Nerissa: I will never allow him to live a single second further, this time, he dies here and now!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to the park to destroy Chronos of Dragalia Lost.

We arrived at the park to hunt down the traitorous dragon, Chronos.

Me: Alright, we're here in the park.

Nico: Yeah, now where is that traitorous dragon, Chronos?

?: YOU FOOLISH HEROES WILL PERISH AND BE WIPED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around

Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of light, time, fire, water, wind, and darkness that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the elemental volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Chronos, or you will be forced out!

A titanic dragon closer to appearance to a kaiju with glowing eyes and gold-colored horns and a large, yellow, circular structure behind him with five wings representing the five Greatwyrms came out, it was none other than Chronos, the traitorous dragon of Dragalia Lost.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Chronos. You continue to serve your master, Morsayati, and continue to cause mayhem to humanity, you make me sick.

Chronos (Dragalia Lost) YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! DO YOU EVEN KNOW WHO I AM?!

Nicole Nerissa: Clearly, we do, traitor of the dragons!

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, quintessence, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached Chronos, she left pink energy, stars, quintessence, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nicole Nerissa: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, you may have appeared to be a kind dragon who wants to help Euden fulfill his wish of saving Zethia. However, it was only a front for your true self: and your true self is a sadistic and heartless minion of Morsayati who doesn't care for the lives of mortals. That is truly unforgivable, Chronos, you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of The Heart of Kandrakar, I will make you pay for every last one of those crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, magic, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chronos: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nicole Nerissa emerged, but she was changed forever.

We arrived at the park to hunt down the traitorous dragon, Chronos.

Me: Alright, we're here in the park.

Nico: Yeah, now where is that traitorous dragon, Chronos?

?: YOU FOOLISH HEROES WILL PERISH AND BE WIPED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of light, time, fire, water, wind, and darkness that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the elemental volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Chronos, or you will be forced out!

A titanic dragon closer to appearance to a kaiju with glowing eyes and gold-colored horns and a large, yellow, circular structure behind him with five wings representing the five Greatwyrms came out, it was none other than Chronos, the traitorous dragon of Dragalia Lost.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Chronos. You continue to serve your master, Morsayati, and continue to cause mayhem to humanity, you make me sick.

Chronos (Dragalia Lost) YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! DO YOU EVEN KNOW WHO I AM?!

Nicole Nerissa: Clearly, we do, traitor of the dragons!

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, quintessence, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, life energy, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Guardian of Kandrakar greatsword from her back, and as she approached Chronos, she left pink energy, stars, quintessence, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, magic, life energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nicole Nerissa: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, you may have appeared to be a kind dragon who wants to help Euden fulfill his wish of saving Zethia. However, it was only a front for your true self: and your true self is a sadistic and heartless minion of Morsayati who doesn't care for the lives of mortals. That is truly unforgivable, Chronos, you don't deserve forgiveness for your crimes, and as The Guardian of The Heart of Kandrakar, I will make you pay for every last one of those crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, magic, life energy, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chronos: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nicole Nerissa emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nicole Nerissa grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, ice, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of The Heart in the hands of an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on angel earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Quintessence, Element, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with pink gems for eyes and holding the

Quintessence, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nicole Nerissa has on a short-sleeved light blue shirt and sleeveless pink blouse, necklace with the Heart of Kandrakar, pink skirt, pink pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, light, darkness, magic, ice, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Heart of Kandrakar surrounded by quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, fire, earth, water, wind, earth, light, darkness, magic, ice, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Nicole Nerissa has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa's Sword of Kandrakar and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, fire, wind, earth, light, darkness, ice, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nicole Nerissa's Quintessence Elemental Magic Heart of Kandrakar Guardian Greatsword of Elemental Kandrakar Quintessence Lightning Heart Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of The Heart etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large neon gold dragon heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a gold dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nicole Nerissa has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the symbol of The Heart that said, "Nicole Nerissa, Guardian of Quintessence and The Heart of Kandrakar, Chosen Guardian of Kandrakar, Loving Elder Daughter of Nerissa, Friend of Hay Lin, Irma Lair, Taranee Cook, Cornelia Hale, Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Phoebe Vandom, Hayley Lair, Emma Cook, Nicole Hale, Xenia Lin, and Eliza Brown, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Destroyer of Chronos, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Quintessence, Lightning, Fire, Earth, Ice, Water, Light, Darkness, Magic, Stars, Life Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ニコール・ネリッサ、クインエッセンスの守護者とカンドラカーの心、カンドラカーに選ばれた守護者、ネリッサの愛する長女、ヘイ・リンの友人、イルマ・レア、タラニー・クック、コーネリア・ヘイル、キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン・リン、フィービー・ヴァンダム、ヘイリー隠れ家、エマ・クック、ニコール・ヘイル、ゼニア・リン、エリザ・ブラウン、守護天使でリンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、ロイヤルウッズのジャークの軽蔑者、クロ

ノスの破壊者、ダークネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして神髄、雷、火、土、氷、水、光、闇、魔法、星、生命エネルギー、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Nicole Nerissa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR HEART QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR HEART ELEVEN ELEMENTAL MAGIC QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR HEART ELEVEN ELEMENTAL MAGIC QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR HEART ELEVEN ELEMENTAL MAGIC QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Nicole Nerissa's Super Angel-Kandrakar Heart Quintessence Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Chronos saw it, he fell into a rage and fired blasts of elements to kill her, but Nicole Nerissa absorbed the elemental blasts and they made her stronger than ever, and she fired a powerful barrage of pink energy, quintessence, life energy, stars, lightning, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, ice, magic, phoenixes, and angels at Chronos, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, he got back up and this really angered him now.

Nerissa: Incredible, Nicole's transformed.

Lincoln: She did, and she really pissed off Chronos now!

Nicole Nerissa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Heart Eleven Elemental Magic Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Heart Eleven Elemental Magic Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) You bet I did, and now, it's high-time to put an end to this traitorous dragon once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Nicole Nerissa.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for a lifetime, Chronos, now, it's high-time we put an end to you once and for all.

Nicole Nerissa and Lincoln went after Chronos who continued firing blasts of elemental energy at them, but Lincoln and Nicole Nerissa absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Chronos and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Nicole Nerissa also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Chronos even madder than ever and used his Chronokinesis to heal his wounds!

Chronos: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, Chronos, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The Champions of The Gods. But, you, you're nothing more than a traitor to all dragons and a threat to mankind. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

Then, Lincoln fired black Symbiote tentacles from his chest who grabbed Chronos and he began pulling Chronos to him, and once Chronos made contact with Lincoln's skin, Lincoln began absorbing the titanic dragon into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he assimilated all of Chronos' superhuman physical attributes, huge size, nigh-immortality which was also added to his true immortality, high intelligence, shapeshifting, Photokinesis, Chronokinesis, Pyrokinesis, Hydrokinesis, Aerokinesis, Umbrakinesis, and dimensional travel, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head.

Then, an energy card with Chronos' drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Chronos' forehead, the traitorous dragon was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Nicole Nerissa and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Nicole Nerissa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nicole Nerissa: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you traitorous dragon. Thank you for helping me get rid of Chronos forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nicole.

Suddenly, Nicole Nerissa wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nicole Nerissa's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nicole Nerissa sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I certainly wasn't expecting Chronos to appear, but we managed to get rid of that traitorous dragon for good.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Yeah, what a traitor. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Jessie Campbell, Keyblade Knight of The Toy Box.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Jessie Campbell is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and proud defender of toys. She's a very good friend of Andy, Woody, Buzz, and all their friends, and she harbors a truly nasty hatred for that nasty toy-destroying monster, Sid Phillips, and wanted to make him pay for his crimes against toys, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII, and she wants to make sure them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Me and Nico: Oh shit.

Nicole: So, we're not the only ones who harbor hatred for that little toy-destroying monster.

Lincoln: Yep, she hated Sid Phillips for his crimes against toys, so much so that if she ever saw him yet again, she'd summon the spirits of the destroyed toys to get revenge on Sid.

Nico: Even resorting to that?! Whew! But, she won't have to worry about him, we did defeat him months ago and sent him to The Charon Reform School.

Lincoln: That we did, so she won't resort to resurrecting the spirits of the destroyed toys to get their revenge on Sid. But, if he does try to get out to get revenge, I'll ask Jessie to do just that.

Me: (Snickers) Now, that would be hilarious to see.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Nico: But later after the party later today.

---

Later we were at the table and in front of us were jars of Carolina Reaper Peppers!

Horsea: What are you guys eating?

Me: Carolina Reaper Peppers. We're having a contest to see who can eat the most of them from the jar.

EVERYONE GASPED!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Ready for this?

Eli: We're ready.

(THE GOOD THE BAD AND THE UGLY THEME PLAYS)

We all looked at each other with competitive faces.

Poliwag: It's been nice knowing you guys.

Nico: Ready?

Me: Ready.

Nico took a pepper out.

Nico: Bring on the pain.

CRUNCH!

Nico ate a pepper and almost INSTANTLY his face turned red and fire exploded out.

I took 4 peppers and ate them and a fire aura exploded out with devastating force!

Laney bit one and then SCREAMED IN AGONY AS A JET OF FIRE BLASTED OUT OF HER MOUTH AND BURNED LYNN!

She fainted!

Lemmings: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP! (PICKS UP LANEY) HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

Nico ate 5 of them and intense fire formed around him.

FWOMP FWOMP FWOMP!

Carol, Sam and Lori fainted from the intense heat.

Lemmings: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP! (Picks them up) HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

I ate 8 of them and more fire exploded out of me.

Eli, May and Maria fainted too.

Lemmings: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP! (Picks them up) HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

Manaphy: I'll cool them down

Varie: Okay.

Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy fainted from the intensely powerful spice!

Lemmings: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP! (Picks them up) HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

Poromon: They're dropping like flies!

And he was right on that. Until only me and Nico remained.

Tentacool, Manaphy, Horsea, Vaporeon and the Water Mascots were giving everyone water.

I then took a pepper and ate it and my fire aura grew.

Nico then took the last pepper and looked at it and then he fainted.

FWOMP!

I WON!

Me: OH YEAH BABY!

Xenia: J.D. WINS!

I took the last of the peppers in the jar and ate them and drank the juice too and my fire aura exploded out more and it was awesome.

Nico got up and coughed out smoke and fire.

Poromon: Sorry, Nico!

Nico: (WHEEZES) No worries.

?: Boy that is a brutal one!

We saw a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and she had red clothes and red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Denziman on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Dana Denziman: Dana Denziman - Embodiment of the Denziman from 1980 ready for action!

Me: Awesome to have you with us Dana.

Xenia: Same here.

Horsea: Tell us more about yourself.

Dana Denziman: Sure. I like collecting Marvel Comics and I am a huge fan of the Marvel comics. Also I have a really massive collection of them and they are so fun. Also I like going fishing and even surprising people I love.

Qin: Nice.

Xenia: Awesome

Dana Denziman: Yeah.

Me: Would you like to join the team?

Dana Denziman: I would be honored.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ice Man next.

Me: Ooh a cold one next.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: You guys know what today is

Qin: Yep. The Anniversary of the battle with Grandfather!

Xenia: Boy that was awesome.

We went down to Lynn's Table for the party.

---

At Lynn's Table we were celebrating an awesome party.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Nico: To the death of Grandfather 2 years ago.

Lold: Yeah!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Vypra: 2 Years have passed already.

Nico: Yep.

Kit: Mind explaining?

Me: Well on July 20th, 2021 which was 2 years ago today we went into battle against the most evil Adult Villain that the Kids Next Door ever faced. His name was Grandfather and he was Numbuh 1's grandfather and Numbuh 0's father.

I went over his history and it was horrible.

---

Grandfather is the overarching antagonist of the Codename: Kids Next Door series, serving as the main antagonist of Cartoon Network's 3rd animated feature film, Codename: Kids Next Door Operation: Z.E.R.O. He is by far the most powerful and evil villain that the KND has faced as a whole.

He is an extremely powerful and tyrannical being who once ruled the world before he was overthrown by his elder son, Monty Uno. Many years later, he was revived by his younger son and successor, Father, and began transforming the people of the world into Senior

Citi-zombies. Grandfather is very tall and lanky, and significantly taller than a normal person. He had a bald head and a large beard with long, scraggly strands of hair. He is also the grandfather of Nigel Uno (Numbuh 1), and Number Zero/Monty Uno's father and arch-nemesis.

He was voiced by Neil Ross, who also voiced Norman Osborn/ Green Goblin in Spider-Man: The Animated Series, the Cyclops in The SpongeBob SquarePants Movie, and Colonel Volgin in Metal Gear Solid 3: Snake Eater.

During the Victorian Era, Grandfather (back then known as Pappy) ruled the world with an iron fist and forced all children to work in his tapioca factories. One day, his son, Monty Uno, discovered the Book of KND, led an uprising of children and defeated his evil father by erasing memories and powers.

During the dawn of the 21st century, Grandfather's other son, Benedict Uno, used the Recommissioning Module on Grandfather, then a decrepit old man, to restore his former self, and expected to work together with him to destroy the Kids Next Door and rule the world alongside him. However, Grandfather shunned his son and ordered him to leave, calling him a failure and claiming that he liked his other son more.

He then revealed his plan: To turn all of the kids in the world into Senior Citi-zombies, as well as everyone who was ever a kid. The villains cheered, until they realized that they all used to be children and that this amounted to every person in the world. They tried to flee, but in vain. Once Grandfather turned all of them into his zombie minions, he ordered them to invade the Kids Next Door's treehouses throughout the world, turn them into zombies as well, and turn their treehouses into tapioca factories. Soon, every nearly KND operative (and presumably every person) on the planet was transformed, save for Numbuh 1, who would commission his father by the name of Numbuh 0 again.

After establishing his rule over the world, Grandfather turned his efforts to finding and destroying the Book of KND, as it could provide children with hope; the only thing that could defeat him. Grandfather arrived near its location just in time to be confronted by his son

Monty, who was carrying the book in his back pocket. Monty wrestled with Grandfather until he found the Book of KND. Monty was able to resist Grandfather's power, but soon began to succumb to it.

Monty was able to fight off Grandfather long enough for Sector V to launch the KND Moonbase at him, and seemingly destroyed him. However, Grandfather survived relatively unscathed and emerged from the wreckage, only to find out that he was standing in a Decommissioning Chamber from the Moonbase. Grandfather and Numbuh 0 were both decommissioned once again, and turned back into their harmless, and clueless adult selves. This causes all of the Senior Citi-Zombies to turn back into their regular selves too and the tapioca factories to turn back into sector tree houses.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified.

Kit: WHOA!

Taro: What kind of villain name is Grandfather?

Me: Well he is an old man but also he is the VERY FATHER of all Adults, the ultimate Evil.

Nico: His goal was to kill the entirety of kids around the world and even DOUBLE CROSS and kill his own family.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kit: What a monster!

Camie: No kidding!

Lola: Yep. We went into battle with him and he was that dangerously strong.

Knightbrace: He even double crossed us too!

Zarya: Yeah no kidding.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) What he did was very bad.

Me: Worse than that Count. He was beyond pure evil.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: He also could turn people into Senior Citizombies

Numbuh 2: Yeah he sure did.

Qin: That was crazy.

Kit: WHOA! That must've been scary!

Xenia: Yeah it was.

Numbuh 2: It was.

Nico: Yeah and he turned all the KND Treehouses into Tapioca pudding factories.

Mary Knudson: And I don't really like Tapioca pudding.

Numbuh One: But I also learned a few things

Kit: Like what?

Numbuh 1: I found out that my father was really the legendary Numbuh 0.

Me: His father helped start the 7th Generation of The Kids Next Door. Which was really awesome.

Lola: That was a massive shock.

Me: And that the Delightful Children were really the long lost members of Sector Z.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: And that Father was really his uncle. Both his Grandfather and uncle were Genocidal monsters that want to destroy the entire human race.

Xenia: Yeah.

Numbuh One: (laughs) I also learned how to crash a moon base!

Me: He sure did. It was a Kamikaze attack. It worked.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: This is the old Moonbase.

I showed the old one.

Me: And here is the new version.

I showed them that.

Kit: Wow! That is amazing.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Kit: That was really awesome.

Me: Yep. But you don't know the full extent of what happened back then. We not only dealt with Grandfather but also we faced evil versions of the Adult Villains and even Clones of Patrick from the Tortured One.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Tsubasa: That was one you first fought that monster?!

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Qin: Scary too.

Me: Yeah and we faced Dark Versions of the Adult Villains too. Here's what went down back then.

I went over everything that happened in chapter 1463 in detail and it was awesome.

When I was finished everyone was absolutely amazed!

Kit: Wow! That is so cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Numbuh One: I did the final blow.

Kit: That is cool! Way to go Nigel.

Numbuh 1: Thanks.

Me: It was epic!

Nico: And now, Grandfather will never harm any kids again.

Me: Neither will Father. And after that awesome battle Nigel and Rachel got hitched. 1 year after that war they got married and it was awesome.

Laney: it sure was

Varie: That was a great wedding and we found out that Rachel's mother was in the KND long ago.

Numbuh 362: Yep. My mother was Numbuh 361.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Kit: That sure is awesome! Congratulations to both of you.

Taro: We're so proud of you guys.

Numbuh 1: Thank you all.

Me: You're welcome.

Poromon: I hope you have lots of kids!

Numbuh 1: I know we will. But not now. Soon.

Numbuh 362: Yeah. Soon.

Qin: Someday.

Xenia: Yeah.

Turbo: And back then I helped out in that battle. It was so fun.

Lola: Yeah you sure did Turbo. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Turbo: I sped you guys to where he was.

Me: That was so awesome. And we owe you big for that.

Turbo: Aw it was nothing.

Numbuh 1: Yeah.

Nico: I'll never forget that day

Me: Me neither. That was so epic.

Kit: Boy that was an awesome day for you all.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: It sure was.

We had a really great party and it was so much fun.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for 20 more days

THE END

---

Another awesome party done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O

Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as King Shark, Utomodachi, Shark Brothers, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Poison Ivy and Universe 666 Mystique as well as Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy And Mimi Tasogare And we're going to Maretime Bay and it's going to be a brutally hot day for everyone and everypony there as they are trying to stay cool from a blistering heat wave and also we're going to battle The Platypus Brothers who have broken out thanks to Flip and we're going to see Seashell, Peach Fizz and Morning Glory as well as Petunia Paleo transform against them and after that, Eli is going to pulverize the living crap out of Flip. Also we're going to battle Another Whale Skeleton, Horse Skeleton, Elephant Skeleton, Snake Skeleton, Utomodachi and King Shark. Also we're going to meet an Ice Man Gene-slammer and her name is Eis Ice. She is COLD!

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Claire Callaghan, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Elysium, the major antagonist in Dragalia Lost

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Dublin, Ireland, and we're going to face the fifth of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kabal, and we're going to have Drakus destroy him for good. And we're going to meet the next

Keyblade Knight, her name is Jessie Campbell, Keyblade Knight of The Toy Box, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and proud defender of toys. She's a very good friend of Andy, Woody, Buzz, and all their friends, and she harbors a truly nasty hatred for that nasty toy-destroying monster, Sid Phillips, and wanted to make him pay for his crimes against toys, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII, and she wants to make sure them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Next chapter is gonna be for the video game DeBlob and we're going to battle Comrade Black and it's going to be awesome as we stop that monster from draining the color and ruling over the planet.

See you next time.

# BLOBS OF COLOR VS BLOBS OF COLORLESS

This chapter is based on the game De Blob

---

Walking through the streets of Maretime Bay was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as King Shark, Utomodachi, Shark Brothers, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Poison Ivy and Universe 666 Mystique as well as Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy And Mimi Tasogare and it was a scorcher. It was really hot out and the ponies and people were trying to find ways to keep cool.

Me: WHEW! Man is it hot outside.

Nico: Boy no kidding. It's 100˚Fahrenheit out here.

Maria: Good thing I have plenty of water.

Me: Yeah. At least it's not 130˚ like it was that one time.

Lana: Boy no kidding.

Lola: It's really hot.

Rarity: At least we're trying to stay cool.

Rainbow Dash: Too bad everyone and everypony isn't at the beach. That would be a great way to cool down for them.

Camie: I agree there.

Zipp Storm: I know.

Peyton: Yeah they need to cool down too.

Nico: Peyton, I want to thank you, King Shark, and your teams for coming.

Peyton: No problem Nico. I can't wait to eat and kick some butt too.

Me: (LAUGHS) You are always sure hungry Peyton.

Nico: Yeah.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) He sure has an appetite for fun and action.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: Crimson Fox, I never did get to hear your real name

Crimson Fox: Oh I apologize Nico. It's Vivian D'Aramis or Constance D'Aramis. We are twin sisters that share the same Superhero name.

Laney: It's complicated Nico.

Crimson Fox: Oui. I'm Vivian today.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: That is really awesome. Twins that can be one hero.

Lola: Yeah.

Crimson Fox: Oui oui. It's confusing I know.

Nico: And what jobs do you have?

Crimson Fox: We both work as Librarians.

Me: That works.

Nico: Cool cool.

Laney: I like that Vivian.

Twilight Sparkle: Me too. Being a Librarian is fun.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: Boy that was an awesome party yesterday.

Kit: It sure was and it was so fun to hear about what you guys did that day 2 years ago.

Taro: It sure was. You guys really had a great battle back then.

Nico: That was a great adventure for us back then.

Haruka: It's scary to know that Grandfather could turn others into zombies.

May: They're not really zombies.

Me: They were called Senior Citizombies. They were Senior Citizens that act like zombies.

Haruka: Oh that's different.

Nico: Yeah. But it was awesome.

Maria: And he was even worse then Father

Me: Yeah because both Father and Grandfather were going to destroy the entire human race by killing all the kids.

Qin: Yeah what a bunch of heartless evil monsters.

Nico: Yeah. Either way they both got what they deserved.

Kit: Thank goodness. You guys sure did great killing them. And you gave them both the Black Gates right?

Me: Yep. Good riddance.

[splat]

We saw that Seashell, Glory and Peach Fizz had their ice creams fall on the ground.

Seashell, Glory, and Peach Fizz: Huh? [crying]

Me: Oh don't worry girls I got this. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ICE CREAM SCOOP MAGISWORD!

I gave them all new scoops of ice cream for their cones.

Seashell: Hey thanks J.D.!

Peach Fizz: Boy it sure is hot out today.

Glory: Yeah!

Me: Whew no kidding girls. You all trying to stay cool in this heat?

Seashell: We sure are.

Me: Want to come with us?

Peach Fizz: Sure.

They got to licking their cones.

Nico: And Sector Z is back where they belong.

Lola: Yep. And the Moonbase is better than ever.

Xenia: It sure is. And the Kids are now finally free of evil.

Nico: Yep. And most of the Adult Villains are now in the M.O.E.

Lana: They sure are.

Hitch Trailblazer and Sunny Starscout were in overdrive making smoothies for everyone.

Hitch Trailblazer: Okay, Sunny! We've got two super citrus…

Sunny Starscout: Yup!

Hitch Trailblazer:… three triple berry…

Sunny Starscout: Got it!

Hitch Trailblazer:… one dreamy greenie, and one grilled cheese with extra-cheesy French fries?

Sunny Starscout: Huh?

Hitch Trailblazer: Wait a second.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [giggling]

Hitch Trailblazer: Nice try, Sparky! Silly little dragon.

GRILLED CHEESE SANDWICH AND FRENCH FRIES MAGISWORDS!

I gave Sparky and awesome meal for that.

Hitch Trailblazer: What the!?

Me: (LAUGHS) That is a funny order for a little dragon.

We laughed!

Sunny Starscout: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yeah. Whew! Sure is hot out isn't it?

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah it sure is.

Sunny Starscout: Boy everypony is trying to find ways to beat the heat.

Me: I know.

Peyton: Good thing I can use water, huh?

Nico: That is for sure.

Sunny Starscout: Usual Smoothies guys?

Me: Sure!

Eli: Yes please.

They got to work and gave us our awesome smoothies.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh. Kiwipaya Blue Raspberry. Delicious.

Nico: Boy all the fruits are awesome. (Slurps) Ahh. Especially Banana Blue Raspberry Strawnana.

Xenia: Yeah.

Misty Brightdawn: That was a really awesome party yesterday though.

Pipp Petals: It sure was guys.

Nico: Yeah everyone had fun. Guys I'm sorry you had to see me overreact to the Tortured One like that though.

Me: It's all right Nico.

King Shark: (panting) As a shark, I'm particularly dying of heat!

Me: It could be worse. At least we're not on the planet Valmorg. That's over 2,000˚ Fahrenheit there.

King Shark: That is true.

Sunny gave him a big Gigagulp Smoothie.

King Shark: Ahh sweet relief. Thanks Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: You're welcome King Shark.

He slurped it down.

Dahlia: I can't believe it's this hot out.

Nico: You're telling me Dahlia.

Sunset Shimmer: I like finding ways to beat the heat. But it's cool we're drinking smoothies like this.

Lola: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: I always love good smoothies to beat the heat.

Juran: I'm fucking dying out here!

Me: I know. But we went through worse than this.

Maria gave Juran some water.

Me: At least the situation is not as bad as what happened when Arnold, Gerald and friends were about to be killed by the Jolly Olly Man during a heat wave like this.

Nico: Really?

Me: It was crazy. He was charging $50.00 for Orange Cremesicle.

Nico: What!? That's highway robbery and during a heat wave.

Me: I know.

Gaon: Need… water.

Maria gave him some.

Nico: What happened back then?

Me: Well it was just about 3 weeks ago. I got word that the Jolly Olly Man escaped from prison and I knew that the best way to find him would be in a sweltering heat wave like this.

---

I was walking down the sidewalk of the city.

Me: (Voiceover) It was 120˚ Fahrenheit that day and I was using Vexen's ice powers to keep me cool which really works perfectly I might add.

Past me: Whew! What a scorcher. But perfect to flush out the Jolly Olly Man. But the kids are going to be desperate for some relief.

Me: (Voiceover) You should have seen what was going on for kids to be cooling down. The Swimming Pools were full to capacity, air conditioning units were on the fritz, Mr. Green was staying cool inside the freezer and kids were trying to stay cool, the City Sanitation department was on strike and garbage was piling up, Ice bags melt fast, scorching hot themed movies were playing in the theaters, it was grade A Unbearable.

Past Me: Whew! Man this is nuts! This heat really has people desperate for relief.

Me: (Voiceover) But then came Mr. Hothead Kidhater himself the Jolly Olly Man.

I saw a bunch of kids trying to get ice cream.

Past me: Uh oh.

Helga: Yeah well I DEMAND that you supply me with some Ice Cream before I kill you!

Past me: Oh great.

I went over.

Arnold: What's going on?

Sid: Highway robbery! The jerk's charging $100.00 for a scoop of ice cream.

Past Me: What!? That's a ripoff!

I went over to him.

I grabbed him by his shirt.

Past me: You better give these kids ice cream or else!

Jolly Olly man: Oh yeah?

CRUNCH!

I kneed him right in the crotch and grabbed the truck and lifted it up and gave everyone his ice cream.

Past me: There you go kids. Now take this Jolly Olly Man!

POW!

I punched him square in the face and sent him flying right into a BURNING BUILDING!

He was screaming in pain as he was on fire! Then the paddy wagon came and put him out and took him back to the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Past Me: Nice.

Me: (Voiceover) I put a curse on him that will banish him to the black gates if he ever pulled something like that again.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: That's why I hate the Jolly Olly man.

Nico: Ouch.

Eli: I hate that jerk too.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: The guy never learns. Now he has 3rd degree burn scars over 80% of his body.

Laney: Yep.

Lana: Ouch.

Vroon: WE'RE GOING TO DIE OUT HERE!

Nico: Knock it off Vroon. No we aren't.

Laney: Yeah. This is nothing we can't handle.

Nico drank some water.

Maria: There you go.

Nico: Ahh.

Me: Come on guys you're overreacting. This heat is nothing compared to what we went through on Valmorg.

Carol: Yeah we handled worse than this.

Xenia: This is a walk in the park compared to Valmorg.

Nico: You're right guys. Besides there should be work to do.

Qin: Yeah. Rain, Sleet, Snow, Extreme Heat we can do it.

Lola: Yeah.

May drank some water.

May: Ahh. Thanks.

Maria: Anytime.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency. We got word from Dad that The Platypus Brothers have escaped once again.

We gasped.

Lola: What?! But, didn't we already kick those four morons into the ground?!

Lincoln: We did, but the last time, the culprit behind that was Schnozmo. But, Dad told me Schnozmo is still in his cell and chained to the wall.

Me: Well, if it wasn't Schnozmo, then, who was it?

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window and we saw the footage at Lynn's Table. Then, we saw The Platypus Brothers get busted out, but then, we saw who it was that freed them, it was none other than that smelly mutant cheapskate and pariah of Gotham Royal York, Flip! The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

WE WERE EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AND SUPER ENRAGED: FLIP WAS THE ONE WHO FREED THE PLATYPUS BROTHERS AGAIN!

Me: (SUPER ENRAGED SCREAM) THAT UGLY STUPID MUTANT! I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT FUCKFACE WAS THE ONE WHO FREED THEM!

Nico: YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING STUPID MORON, I'M GONNA SLASH YOUR TESTICLES OFF FOR THIS!

Lincoln: As much as I want to bash your heads in, I want to agree with you.

Me and Nico: You do?

Then, we saw Lincoln's body turn atomic red, and then, he really let out his anger. WE KNEW THAT IT MEANT TROUBLE!

Me and Nico: OH SHIT!

Lincoln: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE ENRAGED EXTREMELY ANGRY SCREAM) (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY) FLIP, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR CROTCH RIGHT OFF AND SHOVE THEM RIGHT UP YOUR THREE-CHEEKED SMELLY BUTT, AND THEN, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR ARMS OFF AND SHOVE THEM RIGHT UP YOUR EARS AND SHOVE YOUR LEGS RIGHT IN YOUR UGLY MOUTH! THEN, I'M GONNA TEAR YOUR UGLY HEAD OFF YOUR SHOULDERS, MOUNT IT ON A STAKE, AND PARADE IT THROUGH TOWN! THEN, I'LL TAKE YOUR HEADLESS BODY AND THROW IN THE DESERT FOR THE VULTURES AND OTHER CARNIVORES TO EAT!

May and Varie screamed as they jumped into Nico's and my arms!

Me: OOF!

Nico: May, you okay?

May: Nope… ! Sometimes, Lincoln really scares me when he gets this angry!

Varie: (GULPS) Same here.

Me: It'll be all right girls.

Lincoln cooled down, but not Eli, his body was literally firetruck red, and when he opened his eyes, they were literally blood red, and steam whistled out of his ears!

TRAIN WHISTLE!

Me: UH OH!

Eli: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE ENRAGED EXTREMELY ANGRY SCREAM) (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY) FFFFFFFFFFFLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPPPPP

Eli took off to Lynn's Table in a fit of mega destructive rage as he left a trail of superhot flames, and as he barged into the restaurant, he went at Flip and he proceeded to give Flip the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and most graphic beating no one could ever imagine as we saw it through the viewing window the four large orbiting gold rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's halo created, and it was indeed ugly.

ELI SMASHED FLIP IN HIS UGLY NOSE, HE TORE HIS MUSTACHE OFF AND HE SHOVED IT INTO HIS BELLY BUTTON, THEN HE PROCEEDED TO TEAR FLIP'S REMAINING HAIR OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

THEN, ELI'S NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND HE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH FLIP ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD THAT TRANSFORMED INTO BLOOD RED RUBIES THANKS TO LINCOLN'S CURSE, THEN, HE GOT OUT HIS SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

ELI SLASHED FLIP'S THREE BUTT CHEEKS AND HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND FLIP LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: JEEZ! THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT I WOULD'VE DONE TO FLIP IF I WENT INTO THAT KIND OF RAGE!

Luan: No way, Lincoln, if you went into that kind of rage, it would've been much more bloodier and much more graphic.

Me: GEEZ!

Flip was mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

Rita: Okay, now that really is too gruesome, and I have to agree with Luan with what she said, if it had been Lincoln, the thrashing he would've given Flip would've been much more bloodier and much more graphic.

Me: I've got a feeling he could be at this for a long while!

But, just when I was about to be proven right, we saw Eli do the worst thing anyone could ever do to Flip: HE GOT OUT A BOMB AND STUFFED IT INTO HIS THROAT, HE GOT OUT OF THE RESTAURANT, AND THEN… !

KABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

THE BOMB EXPLODED AND FLIP WAS COVERED IN SOOT AND HIS LOWER BODY'S SKELETON WAS EXPOSED AND TONS OF

GOLD, JEWELS, GEMS, AND CURRENCIES EXPLODED FROM FLIP THANKS TO ELI'S RAMPAGE ON FLIP!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Eli: IF YOU EVER DO SOMETHING LIKE THAT AGAIN, I'LL RIP YOUR LUNGS RIGHT OUT OF YOUR CHEST AND FEED THEM TO THE EAGLES! YOU GODDAMN UGLY MUTANT CHEAPSKATE ASSHOLE!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Un-fucking-believable!

Eli was breathing heavily thanks to his rampage against Flip, but he cooled down a few seconds later.

Lincoln: You okay, Eli?

Me: You feeling much better?

Eli: Yeah, I am. Now, we better get after The Platypus Brothers and stop them.

Nico: Yeah.

We were pretty uneasy, but Eli cooled down after his rampage on Flip, and he was in a shit ton of big trouble with Lynn Sr. who was now pretty pissed off as he stands over Flip menacingly.

Lynn Sr.: You've done tons of shitty things, Flip, but this is the absolute worst! You're just lucky that it wasn't Lincoln who barged in, because if he did, you wouldn't even survive. But, that doesn't mean you are safe from me.

Lynn Sr.'s nails turned into sharp claws, and Flip gulped in horror: HE WAS UP SHIT CREEK WITHOUT A PADDLE NOW!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: Let's let Mr. Lynn have his fun.

Me: Good idea.

WE HEARD SCREAMING AND MORE AND THE VIEWING WINDOW CLOSED.

Qin: Whew!

Nico: That was brutal. Now we got to find the platypus brothers.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: They couldn't have gone far.

Eli: (Senses for them) Found them. They are heading towards the Crystal Brighthouse.

Sunny Starscout: Then we better get over there!

Hitch Trailblazer: Lets go everyone and everypony.

We teleported there.

We were there.

Laney: Wow that is fast and cool.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Yep. Time to give those rotten beaver-tailed bean turds what for.

Nico: They're probably sweating too.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Now, let's go find Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip and pulverize them. (Senses for Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip) AHA! Gotcha! They're 100 clicks north of our location and they're heading right for us. (Sensed Flip's musclebound goons) Oh, you've got to be kidding! FLIP!

Me: So, now he's sent his goons at us again?!

Lincoln: He didn't do so in the past three days, but now, Flip's absolutely back on trying to piss us off again!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip.

Cheesley: (NTH DEGREE SCREAMING) YOU LUMPHEADS ARE GOING TO PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO US!

We then saw CHEESELY, ALPINE, FANCY-PANTS AND PHILLIP THE PLATYPUS BROTHERS!

Nico: Well if it isn't our least favorite beaver-tailed buttfaces.

Xenia: Time for some buttkicking. (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Me: And it's going to hurt REALLY bad! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Should've known you four jackasses would break out again!

Cheesly: YOU SHUT YOUR MOUTHS! YOU'VE RUINED US!

Lincoln: YOU DID THAT TO YOURSELVES, YOU MORONS!

Lincoln punched Cheesly hard in the face, and sent him flying into the others and they crashed into a wall.

Me: We'd already let Eli loose and he mongrelized Flip who freed you four again, and now, it's your turn.

Seashell: Yeah, we're not letting you four duck-billed freaks get out of this alive!

Glory: You're heading right back to Lynn's Table.

Peach Fizz: And not in one piece!

Nico grabbed my glass of water and threw it.

SPLASH!

Alpine: HEY! Actually I needed that. It was hot.

Maria: Then here. HAVE SOME MORE!

She fired a blast of water at them like a mad fire hydrant and drenched them all over!

Lola: TAKE THAT!

Me: Watch this one! (MAD CAT YOWL)

Then NUMEROUS MAD CATS CAME AND MAULED THEM ALL OVER THE PLACE!

They got out and had piano keys for teeth.

Nico poured ketchup on them.

I even put mayonnaise, herbs and sauce on them.

I rang a dinner triangle.

Me: Tick Tock! Dinner!

TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK TICK TOCK!

Tick Tock the Crocodile came and he saw the Platypus Brothers come and licked his chomps and then went over and ate them and chewed them all over the place.

Me: That taste good Tick Tock?

He nodded as he swallowed them.

Then they reappeared and Tick Tock had a good meal.

Tick Tock gave us and thumbs up and left.

Nico: Funny.

Nico threw an anvil.

Me, Eli and Lincoln threw anvils too and then..

KRABLANG!

They got hit by them!

OUCH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

King Shark charged at them.

King Shark then smashed them down with a powerful charge!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Hey you dorks! Look! (PULLS OUT UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Platypus Brothers: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHH!

They screamed and then fell to pieces!

Nico: Nice one!

May: Oh may god forgive me for this. (ACTIVATES OL' FACEFULL'S RIDEWATCH)

She then rumbled and then HURLED HER GUTS OUT ALL OVER THE BROTHERS!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: You okay, babe?

May: Yeah I'll be fine. But that was funny.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Here's a funny one. (ACTIVATES NARUKO'S RIDEWATCH)

I then formed numerous Sexy Jutsu versions of my entire harem.

But then the PLATYPUS BROTHERS GOT LAUNCHED INTO THE AIR WITH A MASSIVE NOSEBLEED!

Nicole: SO the brothers are perverts too! I'll fix that!

But then SHE REALLY WENT BALLISTIC ON THEM!

NICOLE SMASHED THE BROTHERS IN THEIR BEAKS AND SHE TORE THEIR TAILS OFF AND SHE THEM DOWN THEIR THROATS, THEN SHE GOUGED THEIR EYES OUT AND RIPPED THEIR FEET AND ARMS OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

THEN, NICOLE'S NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND SHE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH THE BROTHERS ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HER SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD THAT TRANSFORMED INTO BLOOD RED RUBIES THANKS TO LINCOLN'S CURSE, AND SHE SCRATCHED THEM ALL OVER LIKE HOW REN DID IN THE INFAMOUS REN SEEK'S HELP EPISODE! THEN, SHE GOT OUT HER SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

NICOLE SLASHED THE FOUR OF THEM ALL OVER AND THEN SLASHED ALL FOUR OF THEIR CROTCHES CLEAN OFF AND THE PLATYPUS BROTHERS ALL LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

The Platypus Brothers were all being mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

SHE VICIOUSLY MAULED AND TORE ALL FOUR OF THE BROTHERS LIMB FROM LIMB!

Nico: Brutal!

Me: (Whispering to Nico) Just imagine if that happened to Jiraiya.

Nico: (GULP)

She stopped 45 minutes later.

Most of us were STILL HURLING OUR GUTS OUT!

Twilight Sparkle: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Fluttershy: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Sunset Shimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rainbow Dash: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rarity: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

It was horrible!

Nicole: Geez! Sorry about that guys.

Nico: It's fine. What about Applejack and Pinkie Pie?

Applejack, Pinkie Pie, Starlight Glimmer, Sunny and friends were also throwing up.

Starlight Glimmer: (Groans) That was so horrible.

Nico: You're not going to kill your dad are you?

Nicole: No way! I would never do that to my father. Especially you, Lincoln, Ace Bunny or Clyde. Not with you guys doing lovemaking these last few days.

Xenia: Good.

Me: Good.

Nicole: But at least you weeded out more perverts.

But then there was a rumble and then massive piles of gold bars and huge jewels exploded out of the brothers.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Nice one!

Nico: We're not done with this yet!

Seashell: Now it's our turn!

Peach Fizz: I've had it with these clods!

Morning Glory: Same with me!

Petunia Paleo: I'm going to rip these 4 apart!

Me: Go get them girls!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Seashell, Glory, and Peach Fizz turned neon colors and they're surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, seashells, fireworks, peaches, magic, and Alicorns, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, they left colored energy, stars, seashells, fireworks, peaches, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Seashell: You four jerks absolutely make me sick, it's bad enough you jerks enjoyed tormenting and torturing your little brother, but you also enjoy making the lives of everyone around you a living nightmare with your stupid antics, and that's something I can't stand!

Glory: But, it's quite obvious that you refuse to change and still want to remain the jerks that you are, and Flip had some goddamn nerve to break you jerks free.

Peach Fizz: Eli had already given that fat mutant cheapskate the thrashing of his life, and now, it's your turn.

Seashell, Glory, and Peach Fizz: THE MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAKS ARE GOING TO TEACH YOU FOUR DUCK-BILLED BEAVER-TAILED FREAKS A LESSON!

Suddenly, Seashell, Glory, and Peach Fizz were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, seashells, fireworks, peaches, and magic surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into The Maretime Bay Pipsqueaks' swords, and they glowed, and then, surrounding the massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, seashells, fireworks, peaches, and magic surrounding the vortexes, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip: the red eyes of death are MASSIVE VORTEXES OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF THEM AND THEIR POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SEASHELL, GLORY, AND PEACH FIZZ! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SEASHELL, GLORY, AND PEACH FIZZ EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Seashell grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, conch shells, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and conch shell emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Shell, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Shell, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Seashell has on a short-sleeved pink shirt, pink skirt with stars and conch shells, green knee-high boots with conch shell buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, conch shells, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a conch shell. Suddenly, Seashell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with green tips on the large purple feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her green tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a purple horn on her head. Seashell has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Seashell's massive Seashell's Alicorn Eternal Magical Conch Shell Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Conch Shell Love and Pipsqueak Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, conch shells, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Seashell's Maretime Bay Conch Shell Alicorn Eternal Magical Conch Shell Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Conch Shell Love and Pipsqueak Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, brilliant purple blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant emerald green gems for the eyes and a large light brilliant magenta gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian

Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant emerald green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Seashell, Alicorn Princess of Maretime Bay Conch Shell Pipsqueak Friendship Love, Friend of Glory and Peach Fizz, Member of The Maretime Bay Pipsqueaks, Friend of Twilight Sparkle and Her Friends, Defender of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Mama Cosma, Destroyer of The Platypus Brothers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Conch Shells, Magic, and Alicorns"

貝殻、アリコーン メアタイム湾のプリンセス コンクシェル ピプスクィーク 友情の愛、栄光とピーチフィズの友人、メアタイム湾ピプスクィークスのメンバー、トワイライトスパークルとその友人の友人、トワイライトスパークルの遺産の擁護者、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻 ラウド、大敵ママ・コスマ、カモノハシ兄弟の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、キャンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、法螺貝、魔法、アリコーンの達人

Suddenly, Seashell's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Seashell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK CONCH SHELL LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK CONCH SHELL LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK CONCH SHELL LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK CONCH SHELL LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

Glory grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her light purple hair with light blue lines and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and firework emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Firework, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Firework, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Glory has on a short-sleeved purple shirt, purple skirt with stars and fireworks, green knee-high boots with firework buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a firework. Suddenly, Glory felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with purple tips on the light blue purple feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her purple tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light blue horn on her head. Glory has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Glory's massive Glory's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firework Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Firework Love and Pipsqueak Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, stars, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Glory's Maretime Bay Firework Alicorn Eternal Magical Firework Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Firework Love and Pipsqueak Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with light blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, purple blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and large unicorn head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with blue gems for the eyes and a large light blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the alicorn that said, "Glory, Alicorn Princess of Maretime Bay Firework Pipsqueak Friendship Love, Friend of Seashell and Peach Fizz, Member of The Maretime Bay Pipsqueaks, Friend of Twilight Sparkle and Her Friends, Defender of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Mama Cosma, Destroyer of The Platypus Brothers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Fireworks, Magic, and Alicorns"

栄光、アリコーン メアタイム湾花火のプリンセス ピプスクィーク友情の愛、貝殻とピーチフィズの友人、メアタイムベイ ピプスクィークスのメンバー、トワイライトスパークルとその仲間たちの友人、トワイライトスパークルの遺産の擁護者、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻 ラウド、ママの大敵コズマ、カモノハシ兄弟の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、悪の破壊者であり殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団の一員であり、花火と魔法とアリコーンの達人。

Suddenly, Glory's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Glory has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK FIREWORK LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK FIREWORK LOVE ALICORN

PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK FIREWORK LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK FIREWORK LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

And Peach Fizz grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her white hair with blue, yellow and red streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has light green eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, peaches, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and peach emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Peach, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Peach, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Peach Fizz has on a short-sleeved white shirt, white skirt with stars and peaches, orange knee-high boots with peach buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, peaches, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a peach. Suddenly, Peach Fizz felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with white and red tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her white tail grew much longer for her new body, and her orange horn grew longer, Peach Fizz has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Peach Fizz's massive Seashell's Alicorn Eternal Magical Peach Fizz Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Peach Love and Pipsqueak Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, peaches, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Peach Fizz's Maretime Bay Peach Fizz Alicorn Eternal Magical Peach Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Peach Fizz Love and Pipsqueak Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with red and white gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, orange blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with red gems for eyes and large unicorn head with green gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant red gems for the eyes and a large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and orange Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the alicorn that said, "Peach Fizz, Alicorn Princess of Maretime Bay Peach Pipsqueak Friendship Love, Friend of Glory and Seashell, Member of The Maretime Bay Pipsqueaks, Friend of Twilight Sparkle and Her Friends, Defender of Twilight Sparkle's Legacy, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Mama Cosma, Destroyer of The Platypus Brothers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Peaches, Magic, and Alicorns"

ピーチ・フィズ、メアタイム・ベイのアリコーン・プリンセス ピーチ・ピプスクィック・フレンドシップ・ラブ、栄光と貝殻の友人、メアタイム・ベイ・ピプスクィークスのメンバー、トワイライト・スパークルとその仲間たちの友人、トワイライト・スパークルの遺産の擁護者、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ママの大敵コズマ、カモノハシ兄弟の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、悪の破壊者であり殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末23の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびキャンタロットの擁護者、友情の食卓の騎士団のメンバーであり、ピーチ、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Peach Fizz's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Peach Fizz has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK PEACH FIZZ LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK PEACH FIZZ LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK PEACH FIZZ LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP MARETIME BAY PIPSQUEAK PEACH FIZZ LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the Super Angel-Maretime Bay Pipsqueak

Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformations of Seashell, Glory, and Peach Fizz, and when Lincolns saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Edward's four older brothers saw it, they bellowed with rage and ran at them with fresh new clubs to kill them, but The Pipsqueaks fired massive barrages of colored energy, conch shells, fireworks, peaches, magic, Equestrian Magic, and Alicorns at the jerks, and they got hit and electrocuted and sent flying into a brick wall, they got out, but now, they were pissed off!

Seashell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Conch Shell Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Conch Shell Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) You four really are a bunch of crazy jerks.

Glory: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Firework Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Firework Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Once a bunch of bullies always a bunch of bullies.

Peach Fizz: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Peach Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Pipsqueak Peach Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Now, you four are really going to get it!

The Platypus Brothers bellowed with rage and were about to run at them like rampaging bulls, but then, four blobs of black and sea foam green symbiote goo webbed their feet to the ground.

Eli: Huh?! Okay, who the heck did that?!

Suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with turquoise blue light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Whoa, so this is the one who fired that blast of Symbiote goo at those assholes?!

Nico: Hah, those four can't get after us like a bunch of rampaging bulls!

Lincoln: Wait, the sea foam green color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is sea foam green, isn't that right, Leni Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Leni Loud, but she had longer blonde hair, neon sea foam green eyes, fangs, and she looked like he was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Leni: Yep, and Linky told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Leni: I knew he would.

Leni: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Leni: Yep, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Leni: Yep.

Black-Suited Leni turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Leni's stomach, and Leni began absorbing Black-Suited Leni into her body, and then, Leni's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Leni began merging with Leni and Leni gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Leni's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Leni: It totes is. Hey, Black-Suited Leni, you settling in alright?

Black-Suited Leni: (Speaking through Lori's emblazoned Rainbow Dragon and Third Eye) Yeah, we've totes settled in perfectly.

We saw Leni's emblazoned Rainbow King Ghidorah glow with sea foam green light.

Eli: So, whenever we speak to you, the Rainbow King Ghidorah will glow with sea foam green light.

Me: Awesome, and we already can speak with Leni's other counterpart as well.

Leni 2: (Through the Rainbow King Ghidorah and Third Eye) Exactly.

Girl Jordan: Ooh, Leni, try to summon your Symbiote suit.

Leni concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with sea foam green light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it.

Lincoln: Yep, it worked.

The Symbiote suit disappeared back into Leni's body.

Cheesly: When we get out of this, we'll beat you all to death!

Petunia Paleo: The only ones getting beaten to death will be you and your dumb brothers, Cheesly!

We were spewing threats of thrashings at Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip, and that made those four dunderheads super mega angry, and they tried to get after us, but with the symbiote goo fired at their feet by Black-Suited Leni's arrival, they were stuck, and soon, they were dead worse than dead.

Suddenly, Petunia Paleo's light Persian blue turned neon light Persian Blue and she was surrounded by a grayish azure and cornflower blue energy aura with stars, bones, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Petunia Paleo's Alicorn Eternal Magical Paleontologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Paleontologist Love and Paleontologist Harmony from her back, and as she approached The Platypus Brothers, she left grayish azure and cornflower blue energy, stars, bones, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Petunia Paleo: There's absolutely no words that describe how much I hate you and your brothers so much, Cheesly, and The Pipsqueaks were right to say that about you. Now, it's high time we deliver you four the punishment of a lifetime and send you right back to Lynn's Table.

Suddenly, Petunia Paleo was surrounded by a massive vortex of grayish azure and cornflower blue energy with stars, bones, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a Persian blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Platypus Brothers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Petunia Paleo's massive Petunia Paleo's Alicorn Eternal Magical Paleontologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Paleontologist Love and Paleontologist Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of grayish azure and cornflower blue energy with stars, bones, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a Persian blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Platypus Brothers: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY,

AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO PETUNIA PALEO! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, PETUNIA PALEO EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Petunia Paleo grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light Persian blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pale cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her grayish azure and cornflower blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light Persian Blue eyes and a grayish azure and cornflower blue energy aura with stars, bones, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and bone emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light Persian blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Bone, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Bone, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with azure blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and azure blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Petunia Paleo has on a sleeveless azure blue crop top with bones, dark blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, bones, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a bone. Suddenly, Petunia Paleo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light grayish opal angel wings with grayish azure and cornflower blue tips on the large pale light grayish opal feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her grayish azure and cornflower blue tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light pale light grayish opal horn on her head. Petunia Paleo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light Persian blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Petunia Paleo's massive Petunia Paleo's massive Petunia Paleo's Alicorn Eternal Magical Paleontologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Paleontologist Love and Paleontologist Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grayish azure and cornflower blue energy, stars, bones, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Petunia Paleo's Archeology Bone Alicorn Eternal Magical Archeologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Archeologist Friendship Love and Archeologist Artifact Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light Persian blue blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with light Persian blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with Persian blue gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light Persian blue gems for eyes and large Persian blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light Persian blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light Persian blue gems for the eyes and a large light Persian blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light Persian blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light Persian blue kanji below the alicorn that said, "Petunia Paleo, Alicorn Princess of Archeologist Friendship Love, Friend of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Whale, Horse, Elephant and Snake Skeletons, Destroyer of Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip Platypus, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Bones, Magic, and Alicorns"

ペチュニア・パレオ、考古学者のアリコーン・プリンセス、友情愛、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、クジラの大敵、馬、象、蛇の骸骨、チーズリー、アルパイン、ファンシー・パンツの破壊者、フィリップ・カモノハシ、勇敢宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、そして星、骨、魔法、そしてアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Petunia Paleo's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Petunia Paleo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN ARCHEOLOGIST LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN ARCHEOLOGIST LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN ARCHEOLOGIST LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN ARCHEOLOGIST LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Petunia Paleo's Super Angel-Equestrian

Archeologist Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Platypus Brothers saw it, they went absolutely insane and managed to get unstuck and ran at her to kill her with clubs again, but Petunia Paleo fired a massive barrage of grayish azure and cornflower blue energy, stars, bones, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Cheesly and his brothers again and they crashed into another wall, they got back up, and they were even madder and more insane than ever.

Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Nico: So awesome!

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Petunia Paleo's transformed into her Super Angel-Equestrian Archeologist Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, same with The Pipsqueaks, and with what you four tried to do to them, I'm gonna break both your arms and legs before I break your heads open! And I'll give you four an even worse beating than what Eli did to Flip!

We gasped!

Petunia Paleo: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Archeologist Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Archeologist Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Yep, you four are done for, let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined The Pipsqueaks and Petunia Paleo, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Flip already got the beating he deserved from Eli, and now, it's your turn to suffer the consequences of our wrath!

Lincoln, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, and Petunia Paleo went after Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Phillip who's now gone Nth Degree Fucked-Up Insane, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, light blue energy, orange energy, grayish azure and cornflower blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Platypus Brothers and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, The Pipsqueaks, and Petunia Paleo attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really really driving The Platypus Brothers even madder and even more insane than ever until they looked like rabid dogs with rabies.

Cheesly: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Platypus Brothers ran at Lincoln, The Pipsqueaks, and Petunia Paleo now completely crazy and now out of their minds, but Lincoln, The Pipsqueaks, and Petunia Paleo kicked The Platypus Brothers into the air and Lincoln summoned a storm, and they got electrocuted severely with lightning strike after lightning strike and they crashed onto the ground.

Then, Lincoln pounced on Cheesly, Alpine, Fancy Pants, and Alpine, and he proceeded to give them an even worse version of the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and most graphic beating Eli gave Flip, and it's like nothing anyone could ever imagine as we saw it.

LINCOLN SMASHED THEM IN THEIR NOSES, HE TORE THEIR TAILS OFF AND HE SHOVED THEM INTO THEIR BELLY BUTTONS, THEN HE PROCEEDED TO TEAR THEIR HAIR OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

THEN, LINCOLN PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH CHEESLY, ALPINE, FANCY PANTS, AND PHILLIP ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS GOLDEN-ARMORED CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD THAT TRANSFORMED INTO BLOOD RED RUBIES THANKS TO HIS CURSE, THEN, HE RAISED HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD INTO THE AIR, AND THEN!

---

LINCOLN SLASHED THEIR CROTCHES CLEAN OFF AND THEY LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Me: I've got a feeling he could be at this for a long while!

But, just when I was about to be proven right, we saw Lincoln do the worst thing anyone could ever do to The Platypus Brothers: HE GOT OUT AND IGNITED FOUR BOMBS AND STUFFED THEM INTO THEIR THROATS, HE GOT BACK TO US, AND THEN… !

KABOOOOOOMMMMM!

THE BOMBS EXPLODED AND THE PLATYPUS BROTHERS WERE COVERED IN SOOT AND THEIR LOWER BODIES' SKELETONS WERE EXPOSED AND EXTREMLY MASSIVE TONS OF GOLD, JEWELS, GEMS, AND CURRENCIES EXPLODED FROM THEM THANKS TO LINCOLN'S RAMPAGE!

Cheesly: (SUPER AFRAID) THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN EVEN BEAT THAT MONSTER! HE'S EXCESSIVELY TOO STRONG!

Alpine: (SUPER AFRAID) THAT'S IT, WE'RE DONE FOR IF WE STAY ANY LONGER! LET'S GET OUT OF HERE!

Phillip: (ANGRY) WHAT?! ARE YOU SUGGESTING WE RUN?! THEY RUINED OUR LIVES, WE DON'T RUN, WE STAY AND FIGHT!

But, bad move: Lincoln charged at them on all fours and he was going to kill them, that made The Platypus Brothers turn white as ghosts and they ran for their lives only for Lincoln to headbutt Cheesly in his stomach and he crashed into the others.

Cheesly: YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THE LAST OF US! WE'LL BREAK OUT AGAIN AND GET OUR REVENGE ON YOU JERKS ONCE AGAIN!

Suddenly, Lincoln let out a massively loud roar that shook the ground and he pounded his chest like a gorilla and that made Cheesly and his other brothers turn even paler and they ran into a portal that I opened up and they were back in their separate isolated cells at Lynn's Table.

We were really shaking in our shoes!

Nico: Oh… , shit!

Me: Flip's really crossed it when he busted those four morons out of their posts. That stain's already inching closer to getting his just desserts! But, this also proves one thing: mess with Lincoln and that beast will show them no mercy.

We cheered wildly as Lincoln, The Pipsqueaks, and Petunia Paleo holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and The Pipsqueaks' new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eyes, longer tail, longer horns, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Petunia Paleo's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer grayish azure and cornflower blue tail, and massive light pale opal angel wings are permanent.

Petunia Paleo: That'll teach those four jerks never to come after us again!

Seashell: They better not, or else those four morons are in for an even worse beating, same with that moron, Flip.

Suddenly, The Pipsqueaks and Petunia Paleo pounced on Lincoln and they kissed him all over his face, massive muscular body, eight-pack abs, and lips, and he returned it, and we cheered for them.

Lincoln: Well, we taught those morons a painful lesson again. How's Dad's thrashing of Flip?

Just then, Lynn Sr. showed up, but his hands were literally covered in blood.

Lynn Sr.: Just got done thrashing that mutant and leaving tons of scratches all over him, including that fat hairy gut of his, and I just got quite the bounty of blood red rubies.

Lynn Sr. showed us ten bags full of blood red rubies courtesy of his thrashing of Flip.

Laney: That's so awesome, Dad!

Luan: Yeesh, I knew Lincoln hated Flip that much that he wanted him to pay, but Dad's fury because of Flip hiring that serial killer to kill Gramps years ago along with all the other things Flip's tried to do to us proved that you want him dead, Dad.

Lynn Sr.: I never should've tried to be friends with that moron if I had known of his real nature, but he'll one day get his just desserts by our hands if he goes over the edge one more time.

Me: That stain will face his punishment!

Nico: And he'll suffer for everything he's ever done!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That takes care of that!

Me: Thank goodness.

Lola: We'll make sure they are staying there this time.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: No kidding.

Lincoln: Flip does something like this again I'll make sure we give him the Black Gates for good.

Qin: I agree!

Laney: Yeah that stain on our lives has done too much damage.

Nico: But part of that was graphic!

Nicole: Sorry.

Me: Both Eli and Nicole's parts were.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Yep. Now for business. We have Another Whale, Horse, Elephant and Snake Skeletons, Utomodachi and King Shark.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Animal skeletons are archenemies? Whoa!

King Shark: Oh yeah! We call them The Skeleton Terrorizers. They are called that because they are animal skeletons that are alive.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Eli: Nice.

Maria: Who do we call for them?

Me: Believe it or not she's right here. Petunia agreed to be their archenemy.

Petunia Paleo: Wow! That is so cool!

Maria: Boy that was easy. Didn't have to call anyone else in.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: And I sense that they are one person. Minus Another King Shark.

Me: Neat.

Nico: There they are!

We saw figures come in and they were Another Whale, Horse, Elephant and Snake Skeletons and Utomodachi!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: WHOA! They are living Skeletons!

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! Fright Rider would get along great with them and so would Ghost Roaster, Funny Bone and all the Undead Skylanders.

Me: They sure would.

Another Whale Skeleton: (In a girls voice) That is for sure!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back. She was a girl with blue hair and had black clothes and had star angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Comet Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a star sword. And her eyes are blank and white meaning she's blind.

Me: (GASP) Callie Comet!

Callie Comet: Awesome to hear your voice again J.D.

Me: You too Callie.

Maria: Oh man She's blind. I wonder what happened.

Me: 15 years ago she lost her vision because her house caught on fire and she was burned in her eyes when a piece of burning debris fell on her and she lost her vision. But she also has the powers of Comets and can command the stars and more.

Philip: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Callie Comet: It sure is. And I've also relied on the wind and vibrations in the air to help me get around.

Nico We can fix that.

Me: Like this. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then she had her blue eyes returned to her and for the first time in 15 years she could see everything clearly again!

Callie Comet: (GASP!) I… I… I CAN SEE! I can see! Wow! What happened!?

Me: I restored your vision. You can see again.

Callie then ran and hugged me.

Callie Comet: Wow! Thank you! This is amazing! Boy I have so much to catch up on now that I can see again! Boy I can't wait to tell my mom.

Me: She is going to be really happy.

Callie Comet: My god J.D. you look amazingly tall.

Me: I know. A lot has happened in 15 years.

Nico: Sorry your first sight is this.

Callie Comet: I can tell a lot went on here. But I heard it all. You guys really messed up the Platypus Brothers.

Me: We sure did. Sorry you had to hear all that. But now that you can see again we have so much to show you.

Callie Comet: And I can't wait to see it all.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another King Shark friendly or hostile?

Callie Comet: Friendly and she is really interesting and cool.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Callie Comet: No worries.

Me: Those skeletons will make great additions to our museum of fun.

Qin: Yep.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Petunia Paleo: Time for action!

She and Crimson Fox fired waves of energy and blasted them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) CLONES GALORE 6!

She summoned Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sumo Wrestler Army, Dark Kamen Rider Drive, Land Pollution Vice Minister Hiramechimedes and Hydra (Hercules)!

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER KING SHARK!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Another King Shark: (In a girls voice) Boy this will be fun!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with dark blue hair and blue eyes and she had pitch black clothes and she had black angel wings and a tiara that had the symbol for the Terror Dopant on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a demon sword.

Me: (GASP) Trina Terror!

Trina Terror: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Trina is the Embodiment of the Terror Dopant and she is known as the master of terror and she has the power to bring your worst fears to life. She even can use Doom Sharks like Kaos can and she can even summon nightmare sharks to terrorize people all over.

King Shark: Wow! Awesome to meet an amazing shark master.

Trina Terror: Same here.

Kaito: (gets out Jetman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito got a jet sword and Zocks got a Mighty Morphin sword.

Trina Terror: No he didn't promise me anything. I used his fear of The Tortured One and made it scare him really bad. I used my nightmare sharks to make them scarier than every.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Clever and awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Nice work!

Trina Terror: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) King Shark can be scary too.

Geiz: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) He even ate Luther Paradigm alive once.

Sougo got RedHawkArmor while Geiz got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor

King Shark: It's true. I did. He tasted like chicken.

Trina Terror: Nice! I'm glad he is dead now.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry we have to fight like this.

Trina Terror: No worries.

She turned into Another King Shark!

Nico: Spread the sharks! (ACTIVATES KING SHARK AND UTOMODACHI'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired blasts of energy and blasted her down.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES SHARK BROTHERS AND GAMMAIZER FIRE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her down.

Maria: Top this too. (ACTIVATES EVIL POISON IVY AND UNIVERSE 666 MYSTIQUE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and leaves and smashed her down.

Crimson Fox: Now for this one. (ACTIVATES UTOMODACHI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Webstor, Man Spider, Banshee Woman, Levia-Slate, Leo Zodiarts and Mosquito Girl came.

Nico: Awesome Team Webstor!

Webstor: Thanks Nico.

But then I felt a chill run down my back.

Me: (SHIVERING) WHOA! That was a little cold!

Nico: Yeah that was cold!

?: Sorry.

We saw Ice Man.

Me: Ice Man. Wow!

Ice Man 2: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that. I am a cold one.

Nico: Eis Ice!? Whoa!

Eis Ice: Good to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired ice blasts and blasted Another King Shark and she was back to normal and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

I brought Trina over as she was wobbling.

Me: Awesome!

Eis Ice: That was fun.

Me: Let me guess, you're naked right?

Eis Ice: Yep.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Anyone peeks at her I will do much worse than I did with the Platypus Brothers.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt a lot.

Eis Ice: I know. I'm ready.

Me: Okay. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She then doubled over in pain.

She threw up.

She fired a beam of ice and it froze May in a block of ice! She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had a snowflake in the middle of her forehead.

Eis Ice: (Groans) That hurt.

She got up and was naked.

Eis Ice: Whoa. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new blue clothes.

Eis Ice: Wow! Awesome clothes. Whoa! I froze May in a block of ice! Sorry about that.

Me: One sec.

I fired a wave of fire and thawed her out.

May: It's fine. You have ice powers like me. I expected your first name to begin with an I.

Eis Ice: I know. But my name is Eis Ice. Like Eis Shenron. Ice Ice would sound confusing and silly.

Nico: Clever.

Crimson Fox: It sure is. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Eis Ice: When me and Nico found a bunch of mafia men and we froze them in ice and delivered them to the cops.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Eis hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Eis Ice: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro,

Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, and Omi are heading to Dublin, Ireland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to face the sixth of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kabal, and we're going to have Drakus destroy him for good.

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Dublin, Ireland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to face the sixth of Quan Chi's revenants: the Revenant version of Kabal, and we're going to have Drakus destroy him for good.

Nico: (Gulps) What exactly do you have planned for him?

Drakus: Oh, you'll see alright.

Sebastian Mendez: Knowing you, it's bound to be bloody and horrific.

Omi: We must find Kabal's revenant and put a stop to him.

Lincoln: That goddamn thug is going to get a bloody death for everything he's done for The Black Dragon Clan, and he deserves only the cruelest death for his misdeeds.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and she's dressed in a blue dress, red knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, toys, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Toy Box and in her right hand is the Favorite Deputy Keyblade and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Jessie Campbell, Keyblade Knight of The Toy Box.

Jessie Campbell: That's right, and I got the girls away from Kabal's Revenant before that thug could kill them and Boss Cass took off again.

?: You're all about share a grave!

We then saw our target: the Revenant version of Kabal, and he was out for our heads!

Sylvester: You Black Dragon scumbag! It's time for you to die!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Even in this world and in your timeline, you have and always will be a criminal, Kabal, and there is no place for you here!

Let's get that Black Dragon thug and make him pay!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird

Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Omi, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Revenant Kabal, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light,

Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Drakus: I've been waiting to do this to you for a long time, Black Dragon asshole!

Drakus kicked him into a room, closes the door, and turns out the lights, and what follows is a series of painful screams & bear noises as a polar bear tears at Revenant Kabal, and other sounds being heard from the door. Just as the screams stop, Revenant Kabal bursts through the door, with scratches all over. He tried to escape and get after us again, but the bear grabs him, and dragged in back in to finish the job, only for Revenant Kabal to run, slip on banana peels Drakus placed, and fall down a trap door, and he's dead from the fall at the bottom, and his soul is sent to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Lincoln: Never again will The Black Dragon Clan plague Earth ever again, rot in The Black Gates forever with the rest of your fellow thugs, Revenant Kabal! (To Jessie Campbell) And it's so good to see you again, Jessie Campbell.

Jessie Campbell: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Jessie.

Lincoln went up to Jessie Campbell and he hugged her, and Jessie Campbell is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jessie Campbell: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and

he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Jessie Campbell, Keyblade Knight of The Toy Box, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Keyblader and proud defender of toys. She's a very good friend of Andy, Woody, Buzz, and all their friends, plus, she knew that Hannah Phillips and Andy are dating and she was really happy for them, but she harbors a truly nasty hatred for Hannah's nasty toy-destroying vile monster, Sid Phillips, and wanted to make him pay for his crimes against toys, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII, and she wants to make sure them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Me: Jeez, so we weren't the only ones who hated that nasty toy-destroying monster.

Nico: Looks like it, and we took care of Sid Phillips and we threw him in The Charon Reform School for the rest of his life.

Jessie Campbell: Good, that no-account scumbag deserved it.

Michelle Emperyous: He sure did, and Jessie came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Laney: She never took kindly to those who would destroy toys, and Sid was at the top of her list.

Lincoln: She swore if she ever saw him hurt another toy again, she'd summon the spirits of the destroyed toys to get revenge on him.

Luna: Thank goodness she didn't, it would've gotten pretty ugly.

Lincoln: Yeah, thank goodness, and now that you're here, Jessie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Jessie Campbell in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Jessie Campbell: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Jessie Campbell's necks with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Jessie Campbell: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Jessie Campbell.

Jessie Campbell had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she then pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The four girls are Mari Enomoto, Masayo Ukai, Sayaka Asai, and Yuko Igarashi from Dirty Laundry.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mari Enomoto, Masayo Ukai, Sayaka Asai, and Yuko Igarashi from Dirty Laundry.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mari Enomoto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mari Enomoto and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the Revenant version of Kabal, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's

loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with

angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mari Enomoto: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mari Enomoto: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mari Enomoto, Masayo Ukai, Sayaka Asai, and Yuko Igarashi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we took down the next of the Revenants of Quan Chi.

Maria: And now, we've taken down the next of Quan Chi's revenants.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've still got the Revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero to stop, and then, we get after Boss Cass before he does something even more dangerous.

Me: I'm gonna rip that dirty cassoway's head off for this!

Nico: Save seconds for all of us, J.D., he's not getting out of this alive!

* * *

After destroying Revenant Kabal, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Jessie Campbell saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Jessie Campbell: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Jessie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle

mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Jessie Campbell: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Jessie Campbell: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Jessie, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Jessie Campbell: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Paige's house for some fun. But, then, Becky Long's alarm sounded, and we suddenly heard the familiar sound of a loud belch in the air along with catching the smell of B.O., farts, and smelly feet, and we knew who it was that had those sorts of characteristics: that aggressive, belching, farting, rude, disgusting pig of a sister, Lynn, and we found out that mutt was back to kill Lincoln and all of us. We'd had enough of that filthy animal running loose again, so we pounced on and beat that mutt hard into the ground, but then, I hogtied that animal and ran her back to The Loud House and she got grounded for nineteen weeks and thrown into a metal container.

Eli: Not again, Lynn!

Nico: Sometimes, Lynn is such a glutton for punishment.

Lincoln: She sure was a glutton for punishment, no matter how many times we'd clobbered her, she always came back for more, she was stubborn, infuriating, and narrow-minded thanks to her Dark Side.

Luna: Which is why we're so glad to be rid of her for good.

Me: You said a mouthful, Luna.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō are heading to Shoal Atoll.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black swim trunks with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Da Qiao: So, this is Shoal Atoll, it truly is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Da Qiao, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Shoal Atoll, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Da Qiao, Simulator Zhu Rong, and Simulator Nō, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Dreadnought Galaxy.

Me: That battleship galaxy! Whoa! I remember that one.

Nicole: Boy that was a challenge.

Nico: Who wants to go with?

Rocket Raccoon: Me and Eddy?

Me: Ooh! Cool!

Eddy: Lets do it!

They went in and it activated and they were at DREADNOUGHT GALAXY!

Nico: We're here.

Eddy: Wow!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the Radio) Well you guys are going to face Topmaniac for round 2 right?

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: So do what you did to him before.

Nico: Okay then.

?: Let me help you guys.

Out came a girl with yellow hair and red eyes and she had yellow clothes, Red Angel Wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Sun Vulcan team from 1981 on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Sun Sword in her hand.

Sunny Vulcan: Sunny Vulcan, Embodiment of The Taiyo Sentai Sun Vulcan Team of 1981 ready for action.

Rocket Raccoon: Awesome to have you with us.

Sunny Vulcan: Same here.

Nico: Awesome!

Sunny Vulcan: Lets go get that top.

Nico: With pleasure.

Eddy: All right!

They were off.

Eddy: If I were a spinning top, where would I hide?

Nico: Right there.

They found an arena and they landed and out came TOPMANIAC! For round 2!

Nico: Topmaniac!

Eddy: Lets get him!

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah!

Sunny Vulcan: This is gonna be good!

Nico: (gets out King Shark and Merman's Ridewatches) This might get fishy!

Nico activated them and fired waves of water and smashed the top of Topmaniac's head.

Nico: YEAH!

Sunny Vulcan: I am not just the Embodiment of the Sun Vulcan Team but I am also known as the Princess of the Sun.

She fired sun bombs and they hit the top of Topmaniac and blasted him.

Nico: WHOA!

Eddy: Awesome! Now time for me and Rocket.

Rocket: You don't have to tell me twice!

They fired last blasts from their blasters and blasted him and he exploded!

Nico: YEAH!

Then the star came out!

Nico: There's the star!

Eddy: Me and Rocket got it!

They got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Sunny Vulcan: That was awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

They high five.

Rocket Raccoon: Anything else you want to say about your background?

Sunny Vulcan: Sure. I am called the Princess of The Sun because I was literally born on the Sun and raised on Earth and it's how I got amazing Sun powers. Also I am one of the best pastry chefs in the world and I make some of the most amazing cakes and donuts in the world.

Nico: Cool!

Eddy: Boy you would be amazing for Lily and Homer. They love all foods including donuts.

Nico: It's true.

Sunny Vulcan: I can tell they will love them.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Sunny Vulcan: I would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly.

---

Meanwhile at M.O.E. HQ in Montana, Griffin was heading into his room.

Griffin: Time for me to take a nap for a few hours.

With that, Griffin hopped on his bed and clutched his pillow. Or at least he thought it was a pillow.

Griffin: Huh?

Poromon: Hello?

Manaphy: Hey Griffin.

Griffin: Hey what are you guys doing here?

Poliwag: Having some fun.

Horsea: And we're hiding to have fun with Maria and everyone.

Griffin: Do Nico, May and everyone know you're here?

Manaphy: They should get our message.

Splat: Hey, has anyone seen the mascots?

Maria: Nope. Haven't seen them.

Nico: Me neither.

May: Yeah.

I was getting a glass of juice.

Me: Huh?

I saw a note.

Me: (Reading) "Gone to M.O.E. HQ to have some fun. Come and find us. Mascots." Oh you silly guys.

I went and brought the note over to Nico and he read it.

Nico: WHAT!?

UH OH!

Manaphy: This is a nice room, Griffin.

Griffin: Thanks. My bed as you see is a birds nest.

Poromon: Perfect for a fellow bird.

Griffin: Indeed.

---

We were flying over to M.O.E. HQ.

Nico: When I find those little sillies they are going to be in trouble.

Me: Nico don't be too hard on them! You know they just like to have fun. Besides they want to see more of M.O.E. HQ. It's not every day we go see what their HQ is like.

Nico: You're right on that. It is not every day we go there.

Inkling: I hope they haven't caused too much trouble.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

---

In Griffin's room the Mascots were reading books.

Poromon: Awesome selection of books.

Griffin: Thanks.

Manaphy: They sure are awesome and Mama loves all these.

Griffin: I'm glad she does.

Poliwag was jumping on the bed with Horsea

Horsea: Bouncy!

Poliwag: HAHAHA! YEAH!

Griffin: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure is.

The doorbell rang and it was a scary demonic laugh.

Mascots: (SCREAM)

Griffin: Oh it's just our doorbell. Scary huh.

Outside we heard the doorbell.

Me: Okay that doorbell is scary.

Nico: Yeah sounds like something out of a haunted house.

Eli: Yeah.

Vypra answered it.

Vypra: Hey guys.

Me: Hello Vypra. Sorry to drop by like this.

Vypra: You want to find the mascots right?

Me: Uh yeah.

Vypra: They're in Griffin's room. Follow me.

Horri Bull: I hope they haven't mssed up Griffin's room.

Vypra: No they are just talking and getting to see his room.

Me: That's cool.

Vexen: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Vexen. Sorry for the unexpected swing by but the mascots are here.

Vexen: Ah no worries.

We were led to Griffin's room.

Vypra: Here we are.

I knocked on the door.

Griffin: Come in!

We opened it and saw the mascots looking at photo albums with Griffin.

Griffin: And here is me bashing Iron Man in New York.

Poromon: Wow!

Me: Aw you're reminiscing about stuff.

Poromon: Hey guys!

Punch: How the Hell did you guys get out of the Estate anyway?!

Poromon: Oh we took this.

He showed a special pneumatic tube system that goes from our estate to the M.O.E. HQ

Poromon: It's called the Mascot Tube Transport.

Manaphy: We secretly built it. It's a tube system that goes from the estate to here.

Nico: That is totally new.

Me: Very crafty. Like one of those old fashioned mail delivery tubes.

Poromon: Yep.

Qin: That is slippery and genius.

Griffin: I didn't know you built that here.

Nico: When did you build this?!

Manaphy: 6 months ago. We built it to get to know the M.O.E. HQ better and hang out with everyone here.

Me: Oh. That is cool

May: Aww you guys want to spend time with everyone here.

Me: That's understandable.

Lisa Loud: Next time, ask permission!

Nico: You took the words right out of my mouth Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Apologies.

Poromon: Sorry.

Me: No harm done but you should ask us.

Poromon: We will.

Griffin: Hey, at least you saw my room. Now, there's only 309 of the core ones to go.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is true. Your room is awesome Johnny.

Nico: A birds nest for a bed is cool.

Qin: Yeah.

* * *

Later we were back home.

Carnivac: We have to get a full view on the Core Masters of Evil members rooms in the future

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: I do too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Comrade Black from DeBlob, and he's planning to drain the color and take over the world of DeBlob. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Comrade Black from DeBlob, and he's planning to drain the color and take over the world of DeBlob.

We gasped.

Nicole: That color draining black and white monster!

Nico: Comrade Black from DeBlob? Whoa!

Me: We're not letting that monster drain the color of the world of DeBlob and take over!

Nico: You said it, that monster's getting his death sentence!

Camie: Who is Comrade Black?

Nicole: The main bad guy from the video game DeBlob.

She went over his history.

He invades the fictional world of Chroma City, taking away all the color with the help of the INKT Corportaion - prompting the titular hero of Blob to save the city alongside a rebel faction known as the Color Underground.

Comrade Black attempts everything from propaganda campaigns to the creation of super-soldiers to try and deal with Blob but continually fails to stop the hero.

When Blob and the Color Underground manage to liberate nearly all of Chroma City, Comrade Black desperately orders all his troops to retreat to his spaceship in Lake Raydia, and attempts to launch all the stolen color into a black hole where it will be lost forever.

Blob manages to stowaway onto the spaceship and defeat Comrade Black, then detonates a device that devours the spacecraft in a burst of color and whimsy.

A post-credits scene reveals that Comrade Black survived the destruction of his spaceship, and is now trapped on a tiny island populated by cute, colorful creatures, much to his hatred.

However, in de Blob 2 it is revealed that Comrade Black escaped his island by forcing its inhabitants to build him a cannon to do so, which shoots him to a colorful city called Prisma City.

By the time Blob and his new friend Pinky track him down, they find that the Downtown District of the city is colorless, and later they begin to learn about a mysterious priest named Papa Blanc who is participating in the election of Prisma City's new mayor. Blob and Pinky begin to suspect something when they find that Papa Blanc is turning all the Raydians into mindless, color-hating people called Blancs by brainwashing them in ink and using strange henchmen called Shepherds to keep everyone in line with hypnosis. Sure enough, when the elections are over and Papa Blanc wins, he turns out to be Comrade Black! Blob was able to stop Black from officially being sworn in, but then he escaped and continued his reign of gray over the city.

When the duo of heroes arrive at the city zoo, turned into a detention center, Blob receives a surprising telegram from Black, who tells Blob he has captured the Color Underground and is now humiliating them in front of the Inkies and Blancs. But Blob is able to break into the zoo, reclaim it from INKT, and rescue his friends.

Eventually, Blob regains more and more of Prisma City with his color powers, eventually forcing Comrade Black to take over the Prisma City Space Agency and launch himself and his few remaining Inky soldiers into space. When Blob and Pinky follow him, they learn that the entire time Comrade Black had been using them. At the end of each level in the game, a mysterious satellite dish on the Major Landmark shoots an energy beam into the sky. On the last level, Black reveals that ironically he was relying on Blob's color energy to power his doomsday device which he calls a Hypno Ray that will hypnotize the entire planet. Again, he taunts Blob by forcing him several times to choose to save Graydians trapped in biodomes rigged with explosives and risk running out of time, or keep going and abandon them.

When Blob reaches Black on the Hypno Ray, Black touches the beam of the Hypno Ray and it mutates him, making him grow much larger, stronger, and fatter, beginning the final boss battle. As the battle continues, it goes on from just fighting Comrade Black to fighting off several groups of his soldiers ranging from normal Inky Soldiers to a new bazooka wielding soldier called the Spikey Inky. Blob was able to defeat Comrade Black by overloading the Hypno Ray with color. This creates a black hole in which Comrade Black was sucked in, but Pinky saved Blob and they both arrived safely on Planet Raydia.

A post-credits cutscene shows that Comrade Black is still alive in space, but with all his army gone and lost deep in space, it's very doubtful he'll be able to terrorize Planet Raydia ever again…

---

When she we done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: He wants to drain the color from everything huh? Not on our watch!

Alice Gehabach: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Hydranoid: I bet you they're all going to vomit when reverting back now.

Nico: Yeah. Now we have the robots from Mega Man 2 to meet. Next will be Heat Man.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: And hot too.

Lola: Yeah!

Then the previous group came. Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Elysium, the major antagonist in Dragalia Lost and he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Elysium, the major antagonist in Dragalia Lost and he's come to destroy the world.

Nicole: Oh, shit, this isn't good.

Claire Callaghan: We need to slay that traitorous dragon here and now.

Lincoln: Exactly what we're going to do, Claire, and just like what I did to Chronos yesterday, I'm going to absorb him!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: This is going to get ugly. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the world of DeBlob, and we're going to destroy that monster, Comrade Black.

Lincoln: Comrade Black isn't getting away with this, he's going to be destroyed for trying to drain the color and take over the world, and once we get done with destroying Comrade Black, you're next, Elysium.

Claire Callaghan: I will never allow him to live a single second further, this time, he dies here and now!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to the world of DeBlob and destroy Comrade Black and take back the color, and once we get done with destroying Comrade Black, Lincoln and Claire Callaghan are going to destroy Elysium of Dragalia Lost.

We went to the ship and we were off to the planet Raydia.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 9033.9: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet Raydia. Our mission is to help Blob and his team the Color Underground battle the evil Comrade Black and make sure no color gets turned into black and white forever.

Xenia: This is gonna be amazing.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We were at the planet Raydia.

Drakkon: Is this it?.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Lets engage the landing.

We got to landing and we were in front of Chroma City and it was being drained of its color.

Me: So this is Chroma City.

Inkling: Perfect place to recolor it.

Splat: It sure is.

Fourtress: How do we find Blob?

Chan Lee: Shouldn't be too hard. Just look for a moving blob with a smiling face.

Nico: How about right there?

We saw Blob and his friends of different colors fighting Comrade Black's men.

Nico: Lets make a mess!

We went at them.

Blob: No way are we letting you drain our city!

But then…

KRASPLAT!

Orange paint splattered all over the soldiers and they dissolved!

Inkling: Never mess with color.

Blob: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to meet you all and Lady Nicole thank goodness you all arrived.

Nicole: I'm glad we did and no need for formalities. Just Nicole is fine.

Blob: I'm glad you all came. Lets meet up at our base.

We followed him.

We arrived at the base of Blob and friends and it was an abandoned subway station.

Baron Mordo: Is there a base that you guys use?

Blob: It sure is.

Green Blob: We're glad you made it though.

Orange Blob: Yeah we're going to destroy Comrade Black once and for all.

Purple Blob: We've had it with him.

Blob: Oh, this is the Color Underground. They've been good friends for a long time. This is the Professor, who's the leader. And these are Arty, Zip, Bif, and Pinky

Zenet Surrow: Nice to meet you guys!

Contestir: You seem like a good resistance.

Pinky: We sure are.

Arty: Yep and it's awesome to have the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm here.

Camie: We're glad to help out.

Me: Yep.

Captain Cold: (looks outside) Man, those Graydians look miserable.

Blob: I know. Comrade Black is draining all the color from everything and making the world sad and depressing.

Nico: No kidding.

Xenia: This is horrible.

Qin: Maybe my rainbow ray can make the color come back.

Blob: Luckily, all I have to do is get in contact with color and I can not only free the Graydians. But also recolor the buildings too.

Gus Grav: That's good thinking.

Vulcan: We can help with that as well.

Me: We are going to need a lot of color and more.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: I can do orange for this.

Xenia: And we all can do each of the colors.

Blob went outside came in contact with a pool of Orange Color, becoming orange as a result.

Blob: Can you guys cover me while I paint the Graydians and the buildings?

Dayu: We can! Comrade Black's goons won't be able to hurt us with their ink weapons.

Me: That we can do.

I got my Paintbrush of Iris ready!

Tabby: Lets do it mates!

Splat: Yeah!

We blasted the Black Goons with our paint and Inkling and Splat blasted them with Ink.

Splat: The Art of War!

She fired paint and dissolved them.

Blob turned orange and turned the buildings orange.

Hotlink: Keep it up, Blob!

Nico: Yeah!

Blob: You got it!

We fired waves of color and drenched all of Comrade Black's men and destroyed them.

Inkling: Suck on Ink!

She fired waves of orange ink and blasted Comrade Black's men all over!

KRASPLAT!

Pinky: Don't let Blob get into any water. Any color he has will wash off!

Harpymon: Like we'll let that happen!

Me: Right!

Qin fired her rainbow ray and blasted numerous men of Comrade Black.

Nico: Yeah! Nice shot Qin.

Qin: Thanks!

Jesse Glenn: (to Comrade Black's men) Now now. It's not polite to interrupt a star of a performance.

Plitheon: Especially when he's working!

They fired lasers and me and Nico fired waves of paint and drenched the men.

SPLAT!

Mickey: Top this one!

He fired waves of paint thinner and drenched and dissolved the men and killed them.

Me: Awesome job Mickey!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

Rainbow Dash ran fast and fired rainbow lightning and blasted Comrade Black's men.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Bonz: I'll summon some monsters to protect you, Blob!

Blob: Thanks!

Bonz summoned his signature undead monsters! He summoned Pumpking and more.

Nico: Take that!

Mason Brown: Blob, tell me you're almost done!

Avior: Because now, they're sending in the big guns!

Blob: Just finished!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! Lets see how they like this!

She ran fast and flew into the air and then..

BOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

She formed a massive Sonic Rainboom and rained down color all over and melted the big guns and tanks over the place and destroyed Comrade Black's men and even restored the color to the entire city!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Great job R.D.!

Rainbow Dash: That was really awesome!

Blizzard: There. Everything's colorful again.

Nico: Thanks to Rainbow Dash's Sonic Rainboom.

Xenia: Yep and all of us.

Blob: That is for sure.

Twilight Sparkle: Never underestimate the power of the Sonic Rainboom.

Lola: And the power of the colors of the rainbow.

Nico: Yep. Now to figure out our next move.

Sabator: Oh, it's obvious what that is.

Nurzak: We end Comrade Black's reign of terror.

Nico: Yep.

We set our sights on Comrade Black's ship.

Nico: Entrance time people!

We went at the ship.

Comrade Black was INFURIATED! All his plans were ruined.

Then the spirits of the colors appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then a diamond came out and fired waves of rainbow lights and blasted the ship all over and burned everything in rainbow fire and then out of a blast of rainbow light came us.

Me: Now THAT was a dazzling one!

Comrade Black: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right Black! Your color draining days are over!

Red X: Nowhere left to run now!

Comrade Black: SILENCE! I KILL YOU!

I fired a wave of rainbow lightning and blasted him all over the place!

Me: Take that you fiend!

Comrade Black fired ink at us. But the ink had no effect.

Ren Krawler: Seriously?

Linehalt: You know that has no real effect on us, right?

Me: Is that the best you can do?

Rainbow Dash ran fast and fired rainbow lightning and blasted him.

Rainbow Dash: YOU LIKE THAT DIRT CLOD!?

Nico: Top this!

He fired a massive wave of rainbow energy and blasted Comrade Black all over.

Myotismon: The last thing anyone will hear of you wll be the sound of you going splat!

Me: Yeah!

Courage: And that will be from me doing this!

He took in a deep breath and then….

Courage: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH

COURAGE RELEASED A MASSIVELY LOUD AND POWERFUL SCREAM AND IT SHOOK EVERYTHING ALL OVER THE SHIP! COMRADE BLACK GROANED AND SCREAMED IN PAIN FROM IT! AND HE WAS MELTING FROM THE SCREAM!

Courage stopped 1 minute and 30 seconds later and he was really beat.

Nico: Nice, Courage!

Francesca: Good golly! That scream is powerful!

She picked up Courage and held him. He was tired.

Comrade Black was a pile of slop from that!

Me: That will hold him long enough for us to have the usual battles.

Then Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Kite Man, Magneto, Melter, Jack O Lantern and Ragdoll came.

Nico: Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Kite Man, Magneto, Melter, Jack O Lantern and Ragdoll.

Pinky: Are you guys having a colorful day?

Nico: We sure are!

Black Adam: Good to know.

Me: Yeah!

Jet: Everything here won't be black and white by the time this is done.

Me: That is for sure.

Golden Glider: We heard you fought the Platypus Brothers.

Nico: We sure did.

Mole Man: I hope you guys made them scream!

Me: Oh we sure did. And it was awesome!

Turkey Jerk came.

Me: Geez Turkey Jerk you sure can't get enough punishment can you?

Turkey Jerk: Nope. I love it.

Me: Okay Mr. Eager-To-Be-Pulverized.

Turkey Jerk: So, the ink has no effect on you guys, huh?

Nico: They were designed to be lethal to Blob, not us.

Me: Yep.

Turkey Jerk: Thank goodness.

We got the battles underway.

---

Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Superboy, Supergirl, Legion Superman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Katie Kaboom, Chicken Boo, Satan (Animaniacs), Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidian - Nico's Rescues on a Wiener Planet with us striking it rich there and also in Maretime Bay and we battled The Tortured One and Eli beat the living crap out of Flip, Apple Fritter, Triple Berry, Seashell, Peach Fizz and Morning Glory and Petunia Paleo Transforming against the Platypus Brothers and the Tortured One

---

Pinky & The Brain were first.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico's Rescues were on a Wiener Planet with us striking it rich there and also in Maretime Bay. Not only did he battle The Tortured One and Eli beat the living crap out of Flip but Apple Fritter, Triple Berry, Seashell, Peach Fizz and Morning Glory and Petunia Paleo also Transformed against the Platypus Brothers and the Tortured One.

Superman: It was really awesome seeing all that during these couple of days.

Shizuka: We were amazed seeing the Wiener Planet and that was

awesome.

Legion Superman: It sure was awesome. And battling that Tortured One was scary.

Twilight Sparkle: I know. But it was awesome taking it down.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy it sure was. Especially with the Platypus Brothers. Man NICOLE REALLY tore them limb from limb.

Spyro: Everyone was hurling their guts out from the sight of Nicole and Eli thrashing Flip and the Platypus Brothers.

Brain: I would be grossed out too from the sight of that.

Pinky: The sight of what brain? What is so gross?

BLANG!

Brain hit Pinky on the head with a crowbar.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY AND STUPIDLY)) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Be quiet you imbecile. Lets do it!

Superman flared up a Planet Krypton aura and Pinky & The Brain flared up Cheese Dragon Auras. Superman sang Place Your Hands by Reef and Pinky & The Brain sang Ain't No Doubt by Jimmy Nail. Suprman and group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Batgirl, Robin, Batman 2039, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Strikning, Evil Elec Man, Evil Fuse Man, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - Us battling Another Bratwurst, Frankfurter Würstchen, Leberwurst, Weisswurst, Blutwurst, Thüringer Rostbratwurst, Kochwurst, Knipp, Gelbwurst, Jagdwurst, Regensburger Wurst, Teewurst, Debrecener, Extrawurst, Currywurst, Ahle Wurst, Wollwurst, Leberkäse, Pinkel, Bierwurst, Polish, Nurenberger, Jalapeño Cheddar, Knackwurst, Genbu and Merman as well as Another Whale, Horse, Elephant and Snake Skeletons, Utomodachi and King Shark who were the Embodiments of the Hot Dog, Plesiosaurus, Comet and Terror Dopants. WHEW! I need a drink

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam (to Batman): Nico and the others did good battling Another Bratwurst, Frankfurter Würstchen, Leberwurst, Weisswurst, Blutwurst, Thüringer Rostbratwurst, Kochwurst, Knipp, Gelbwurst, Jagdwurst, Regensburger Wurst, Teewurst, Debrecener, Extrawurst, Currywurst, Ahle Wurst, Wollwurst, Leberkäse, Pinkel, Bierwurst, Polish, Nurenberger, Jalapeño Cheddar, Knackwurst, Genbu and Merman as well as Another Whale, Horse, Elephant and Snake Skeletons, Utomodachi and King Shark who were the Embodiments of the Hot Dog, Plesiosaurus, Comet and Terror Dopants. (pants) WHEW, I need a drink!

Maria came and gave him some water.

Black Adam: (GULPING) Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: You're welcome.

Batman: Boy that is a lot of villains isn't it.

Suriko: Yeah no kidding!

Starlight Glimmer: It's just amazing that we faced so many of them.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is amazing and it was fun.

Hex: It sure was.

Black Adam: No kidding and awesome. Lets do it!

Batman flared up a Hades Aura and Black Adam flared up a Zeus Aura. Batman sang Informer by Show and Song and Black Adam sang You Don't Treat Me No Good by Sonia Dada and Batman and group fired waves of skulls, magic, blood, lightning, bones and stars and smashed them down.

Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Arisia, Kilowag, Jessica Cruz, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Admiral Zhao, Universe 666 Azula, Universe 666 Ozai, Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - Lincoln's Rescues in Africa and in Dublin, Ireland and us battling Revenant Sindel and Kabal

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) I heard Lincoln's Rescues were in Africa and in Dublin, Ireland. He battled Revenant Sindel and Kabal.

Green Lantern: Yeah they were both really awesome and fun.

Amelia Waverley: Everyone had fun on those battles.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did and it was so fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was awesome and great.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Jet: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Green Lantern flared up an Ion - Entity of Will Aura and Jet flared up a Phoenix Aura. Green Lantern sang Lovefool by The Cardigans and Jet sang I Love The Night Life by Alicia Bridges. Green Lantern and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down

Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Maximum Ride, Angel, Nudge, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Dust Man, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - Meeting the Embodiments of Xaldin, Xigbar and Xemnas as well as Jessie Campbell

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) I heard you all met the Embodiments of Xaldin, Xigbar and Xemnas. As well as Jessie Campbell.

Hawkgirl: We sure did. Their names are Dahlia Xaldin, Irina Xigbar and Allie Xemnas and they are the Keyblade Knights for Deep Space - the World of Stitch, The Land of Dragons - the World of Mulan and The World That Never Was and also Jessie is the Knight for Toy Box - the World of Toy Story.

Magneto: That is really cool!

Angel (X-Men): It sure is awesome.

Rainbow Dash: We all think it's really awesome too.

Scootaloo: Boy no kidding there. That was awesome and fun.

Whirlwind: I agree too.

Magneto: Yeah. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl flared up an angel aura and Magneto flared up a Magnetar Star aura. Hawkgirl sang I'd Do Anything For Love by Meatloaf and Magneto sang Shine by Collective Soul. Hawkgirl and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Aquagirl, Aqualad, Aqua, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Melt Man (Mega Man), Heat Thing, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Dreadnought Galaxy

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) The next Galaxy was Dreadnought Galaxy. Topmaniac came back for round 2 there.

Aquaman: Yeah he sure was.

Snow White: That was a really awesome adventure.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings. Everyone had fun.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was fun.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Melter: I think so too. Lets do it!

Aquaman flared up an Atlantis Aura and Melter flared up a Slime aura. Aquaman sang 1979 by Smashing Pumpkins and Melter sang Fly by Sugar Ray. Aquaman and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Speedy, Arrowette, Robin Hood, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Headless Horseman (EENE), Evil Bomb Man, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - US having a Carolina Reaper Pepper Eating Contest and the Mascots Hiding out and having fun in Griffin's room

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern (to Green Arrow): You guys had a Carolina Reaper Pepper Eating Contest yesterday. And today, the Mascots Hid out and had fun in Griffin's room

Green Arrow: They sure did and man those peppers everyone ate were explosively hot!

Kento: WHEW! No kidding! My mouth was on fire the whole day!

Applejack: My mouth was burning hotter than the sun!

Apple Bloom: That was hot and fun.

Flashwing: It sure was. But the Mascots had fun there.

Jack O Lantern: They sure did and man that is crazy. Lets do it!

Green Arrow flared up a Robin Hood Aura and Jack O Lantern flared up a Headless Horseman Aura. Green Arrow sang Sweat (A La La La La Song) by Inner Circle and Jack O Lantern sang Accidentally by Kelly Street. Green Arrow and group fired waves of arrows, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Wonder Girl, Amazon Archer, Amazon Swordwoman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, Evil Wind Man, Evil Air Man, Evil Tornado Man, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - The party we had was awesome and fun

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man (to Wonder Woman): The party we had was awesome and fun. We talked about how we destroyed Grandfather.

Wonder Woman: We sure did and that was really awesome and fun.

Silica: That was a really awesome battle for us back then.

Fluttershy: It was a really fun and amazing battle.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was really fun ja.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was really cool.

Kite Man: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman flared up an Amazon Aura and Kite Man flared up a Roc aura. Wonder Woman sang Big Me by Foo Fighters and Kite Man sang You Gotta Be by Des'ree and Wonder Woman and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Sailor Mars, Marsmon, Agent of Force - Mars, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Evil Ground Man, Evil Earth Man, Evil Crystal Man, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - Chroma City is invaded by the INKT Corporation and we're going to help stop them

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man (to Martian Manhunter): Chroma City is invaded by the INKT Corporation. And we're going to help stop them!

Martian Manhunter: I agree there too. They robbed the city of their color.

Felix: They sure did and we will make sure they are stopped.

Pinkie Pie: What they did makes them party poopers!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure there.

Featherweight: I agree too and no one steals color on our watch.

Sprocket: I agree there too and it will be painful.

Mole Man: You got that right. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter flared up a Mars Aura and Mole Man flared up a Mole Aura. Martian Manhunter sang Fading Like a Flower by Roxette and Mole Man sang Ironic by Alanis Morisette. Martian Manhunter and group fired waves of fire, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Quick Man, Turbo Man, Nitro Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Ice Kate, Misha & Janelyn, Evil Tundra Man, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - Comrade Black is behind this and we're going to make sure he doesn't steal all the color

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider (to Flash): Comrade Black is behind this. We're going to make sure he doesn't steal all the color.

Flash: You got that right. And we repainted the whole city.

Fiona Hernandez: That is for sure there.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding! No town should EVER be turned black and white.

King Solar: I agree there myself.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Same here too.

Golden Glider: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Flash flared up a Cheetah Aura and Golden Glider flared up an Undine Aura. Flash sang The Impression That I Get by Mighty Mighty Bosstones and Golden Glider sang It Ain't Ove Till It's Over by Lenny Kravitz. Flash and group fired waves of light and smashed her down.

---

War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Iron Man, Iron Woman, Cameron, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Baby Button Eyes, Puppet King, Movie Slappy, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - No city is going to be black and white on our watch

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (To War Machine) No city is going to be black and white on our watch. We have colors for a good reason!

War Machine: Yeah life can't exist without color!

Thumbelina: I agree there myself!

Princess Luna: You got that right on that.

Moondust: Yeah without color one world would be dark and depressing.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: I agree there myself.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Ragdoll: You got that right. Lets do it!

War Machine flared up a Tank aura and Ragdoll flared up a Demon Doll Aura. War Machine sang Let Me Entertain You by Robbie Williams and Ragdoll sang Break my Stride by Unique II. War Machine fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Turkey Jerk.

---

Turkey Jerk was next.

Turkey Jerk: Boy this is gonna be a good adventure.

Nico: It sure will be.

May: Oh yeah it will.

Turkey Jerk: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and it had a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Comrade Black, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the seven colors of the rainbow etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: POWER BLASTER!

They had the blaster ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Turkey Jerk and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Turkey Jerk you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're about to go splat!

Tsukasa: Big time!

Kamen Ride: TyrannoMightyMorphin!

Kamen Ride: TriceraMightyMorphin!

Kamen Ride: MammothMightyMorphin!

Kamen Ride: TigerMightyMorphin!

Kamen Ride: PteraMightyMorphin!

Kamen Ride: DragonMightyMorphin!

Tsukasa turned into Mighty Morphin Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mighty Morphin Rangers.

Maria: And for backup! (TURNS DIAL) CLONES OF FURY!

She summoned Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Haze Shenron, Paradox Roidmude, Plantimals and Fu (DBXV)!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him and punched and pulverized him all over.

Horri-Bull, Punch, Inkling and Splat used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Inkling and Splat's powers and Horri-Bull's Concussion Blaster and Punch's Mortar Blaster 100-fold.

Horri-Bull and Inkling: SPLATTING CONCUSSION BLAST!

Punch and Splat: SPLATTING MORTAR SHOT!

Phoenix and Dragon of Power and Lord Drakkon: DRAGON

PHOENIX MEGABLAST!

Saiyan Pride and Myotismon: SAIYAN MYOTIS BLAST!

The Force of Eli and Baron Mordo: FORCE MAGIC BLAST!

German Power with Hunter and Red X: GERMAN X STORM BLAST!

Firestorm Komodo of Qin and Captain Cold: KOMODO FIRESTORM BLIZZARD!

47+ Years of Red Ranger Power of Troy and Blizzard: 47 RED BLIZZARDS!

47+ Years of Blue Ranger Power of Noah and MetalSeadramon: 47 RIVER BLASTS!

47+ Years of Yellow Ranger Power of Gia and Bonz: 47 BONE BLASTS!

47+ Years of Green/Black Ranger Power of Jake and Etemon: 47 NETWORK BLASTS!

47+ Years of Pink Ranger Power of Emma and Dayu: 47 PINK FURY BLASTS!

47+ Years of 6th Ranger Power of Orion and Harpymon: 47 SILVER BLASTS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Blob, Rainbow Dash, Inkling, Splat, Nico, me and Laney: ART OF WAR MEGA DELUGE!

We fired a massive blast of ink and energy.

Lincoln: COLOR ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGE!

Jessica Shannon: COLOR STING STYLE: RED!

Peni Parker: COLOR WEB STYLE: YELLOW!

Jessica Kaios: COLOR FIRE STYLE: INDIGO!

Yuna: COLOR WATER STYLE: BLUE!

Toph: COLOR EARTH STYLE: GREEN!

Makoto: COLOR WIND STYLE: VIOLET!

They fired waves of elements that formed into said colors.

Lincoln and his harem: COLOR FINAL SMASH: RAINBOW BLASTER!

They fired a massive rainbow laser!

The blasts all hit Comrade Black and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down and a mess.

Comrade Black: NO! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! BLOB YOU'LL BE JUST AS BAD! JUST AS CONNIVING! JUST AS EVIL! AND JUST AS UNFORGIVABLE AS THOSE MONSTERS YOU HELP! WE'RE PAINT AND INK! WE'RE BETTER THAN THIS!

We went over to him!

Me: Well WE AREN'T!

Nico: GOODBYE BLACK!

Lincoln: AND GOOD FUCKING RIDDANCE!

We stomped on him and banished him to the black gates!

Lincoln: Drown in Eternal Darkness, Comrade Black!

Nico: Burn in Hell forever, you color-draining freak! Awesome job, gang, we've freed the world from Comrade Black and restored the color he'd stolen.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the misanthropic dragon, Elysium.

?: YOU FOOLISH HEROES WILL PERISH AND BE WIPED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of light and elemental magic that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the elemental volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Elysium, or you will be forced out!

A giant white dragon with gold horns and blue eyes and a blue jewel on his chest came out, it was none other than Elysium, the misanthropic dragon from Dragalia Lost.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, Elysium, you tried to destroy humanity and set out on keeping the world on a linear path, at first, you were a kind and caring dragon who believed in the power of possibility, but you fell down a dark path.

Elysium (Dragalia Lost): HUMANITY IS TO BLAME FOR IT! I WAS DOING WHAT I BELIEVED TO BE RIGHT!

Claire Callaghan: No, what you've been doing was trying to destroy humanity and destroy the world, and I cannot allow that to go on any further.

Suddenly, Claire Callaghan's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a white and purple energy aura with stars, light, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Elysium, she left white and purple energy, stars, light, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Claire Callaghan: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, you may have appeared to be a truly kind and caring dragon who believed in the power of possibility at first. But, upon you seeing the branching worlds crumble away and become a threat to other worlds, you decided to create a perfect world: one without freedom and is set on a linear path. Because of it, you became a control freak that desires complete control over the world, you belittle humans, believing that only you have the power to keep the world in check. You are even worse than the many other control freak villains that Team Loud Phoenix Storm's killed in the past, Elysium, and for that, there shall be no mercy for the likes of you!

Suddenly, Claire Callaghan was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and purple energy, stars, light, and psychic energy surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Elysium: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Claire Callaghan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Claire Callaghan grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long white hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a white and purple energy aura with stars, light, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Claire Callaghan has on a sleeveless white crop top, white skirt, white stockings, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler surrounded by stars, light, psychic energy, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Claire Callaghan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with purple tips on the white feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Claire Callaghan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Claire Callaghan's massive Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and purple energy, stars, light, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Claire Callaghan's Psychic Fairy Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler Greatsword of Psychic Light Arcana Force EX Light

Ruler Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and Arcana Force Ex The Light Ruler etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple phoenix heads is a purple dragon head with white gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Claire Callaghan has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large version of Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler's head with white gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler that said, "Claire Callaghan, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler, Powerful Psychic and Mindwalker, Master of The Powers of The Light of Destruction, Member of The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Metal Tails, Despiser and Destroyer of Sartorius, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Psychic Energy, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

クレア・キャラハン、アルカナフォースEXのジーンスラマー、光の支配者、強力なサイキックおよびマインドウォーカー、破壊の光の

力のマスター、アルカナフォースジーンスラマーズのメンバー、愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、大敵メタル・テイルズ、サルトリウスの軽蔑者であり破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、サイキックエネルギー、妖精、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Suddenly, Claire Callaghan's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Claire Callaghan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCANA FORCE EX THE LIGHT RULER-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE LIGHT PSYCHIC ARCANA FORCE EX LIGHT RULER FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LIGHT PSYCHIC ARCANA FORCE EX LIGHT RULER FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC LIGHT PSYCHIC ARCANA FORCE EX LIGHT RULER FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Claire Callaghan's Super Angel-Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Elysium saw it, he fell into a rage and fired blasts of elements to kill her, but Claire Callaghan stopped the blasts with a blast of psychic energy and redirected them at him, and she fired a powerful barrage of white and purple energy, stars, light, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels at Elysium, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit him, he got back up and this really angered him now.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) (GASPS) Oh, no way,… , did Claire just…?

Lincoln: She did, Melanie, Claire transformed into her Super Angel-Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off Elysium now!

Claire Callaghan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Light Psychic Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler Fairy Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Light Psychic Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler Fairy Phoenix Angel Love) You bet I did, and now, it's high-time we put an end to this misanthropic dragon once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Claire Callaghan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for a lifetime, Elysium, now, it's high-time we put an end to you once and for all.

Claire Callaghan and Lincoln went after Elysium who continued firing blasts of elemental energy at them, but Lincoln and Claire Callaghan absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Elysium and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Claire Callaghan also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Elysium even madder than ever!

Elysium: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, Elysium, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The

Champions of The Gods. But, you, you're nothing more than a threat to mankind and to all worlds. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

Then, Lincoln fired black Symbiote tentacles from his chest which grabbed Elysium and he began pulling Elysium to him, and once Elysium made contact with Lincoln's skin, Lincoln began absorbing the titanic dragon into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he assimilated all of Elysium's light magic, elemental magic, summoning other dragons, complete control over mana, universal transcendence, draconic physiology, and superhuman physical attributes, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head.

Then, an energy card with Elysium's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Elysium's forehead, the misanthropic dragon was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Claire Callaghan and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Claire Callaghan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Claire Callaghan: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you misanthropic dragon. Thank you for helping me get rid of Elysium forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Claire.

Suddenly, Claire Callaghan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Claire

Callaghan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and light shined down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Claire Callaghan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I certainly wasn't expecting Elysium to appear, but we got rid of that misanthropic dragon for good.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Yeah, what a traitor. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a really good one: Princess Selene Scala Ad Caelum, Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen her in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw her.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting her, Princess Selene Scala Ad Caelum is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful Keyblader. She's not only The Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum, but she's also the Princess of Scala Ad Caelum, and she harbors a very nasty brutal hatred towards Xehanort big time for sending armies of Heartless there, and because of it, so many people had lost their hearts and were turned into Heartless, and she swore that one day, she'd return and take her revenge on Xehanort, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII, and she wants to make sure them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Me and Nico: Oh shit.

Nicole: Oh man, so Xehanort was the one who sent the Heartless to Scala Ad Caelum and because of it, so many people had lost their hearts and were turned into Heartless?!

Lincoln: It's a day that forever haunts Selene to this day, and she swore one day that she'd make him pay for what he did.

Me: It just proves how much of a lowlife Xehanort really is.

Nico: He's an unforgivable monster!

Eli: If he dares to come back again, it's The Black Gates for him.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Kite Man: Now THAT'S a splat!

Magneto: A loud one.

Melter: But now, no one here has to worry about losing their color.

Jack O Lantern: Alright, everyone who has ink on them, line up to get washed.

Ragdoll: It might not be lethal to us but it sure leaves a stain.

Me: Yeah.

Maria washed us off.

Laney: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Me: Black is now a forgotten memory.

Camie: Yep.

Luz: Boy thank goodness and that was awesome how you used the lines we used to kill Belos.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Blob: Boy it sure was cool! Thank you so much for helping us.

Nico: It was our pleasure Blob.

Me: Yeah this was awesome and colorful.

Nico: Great job today guys.

Blob: (To the viewers) Coloring is fun and very creative for everyone.

Laney: It sure is and it's fun.

We went back hoe and Chroma CIty was made part of Gotham Royal York and placed into our protection.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks. 19 days to go.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

De Blob was a great game. Never played it before but I think it might have been the springboard for the game Splattoon. That was so fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn

Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Webstor, Man Spider, Banshee Woman, Levia-Slate, Leo Zodiarts and Mosquito Girl along with Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard And Tanya Sloan and we're going to a gravy waterfall forest planet and we're going to see Ed chug lots of gravy and also we're going to battle Gary and Betty who we faced during the 20 Days of

Darkness and Nico has a very heartfelt apology for them and also we're going to have Garden Grove and Dahlia transform against them and Gary and Betty will be put in the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Giant Germs, Evil Beekeeper, Lunch Lady (Johnny Test), Blast Ketchup, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Man Spider and Webstor. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Heat Man named Hena Heat. She is hot.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Adrienne Candelaria, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy DeJoule, one of the villains from the video game Blood Omen: Legacy of Kain.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to India, and we're going to face the last five of Quan Chi's revenants: the revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero, and we're going to free and purify them from Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's influence. And we're going to meet the next Keyblade Knight, her name is Princess Selene Scala Ad Caelum, Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful Keyblader. She's not only The Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum, but she's also the Princess of Scala Ad Caelum, and she harbors a very nasty brutal hatred towards Xehanort big time for sending armies of Heartless there, and because of it, so many people had lost their hearts and were turned into Heartless, and she swore that one day, she'd return and take her revenge on Xehanort, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII, and she wants to make sure them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Frank D'Amico is back and he is not alone and we're going into battle not just against him but we're also going to battle a massive army of evil versions of everyone in Springfield, Quahog and Citiesville and it's going to be brutal and powerful!

See you next time

# GOTHAM ROYAL YORK VS MOBSTERS OF NYC

This is the Second Part of Kickass.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Webstor, Man Spider, Banshee Woman, Levia-Slate, Leo Zodiarts and Mosquito Girl along with Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard And Tanya Sloan and we were heading to another awesome and cool food planet.

Me: I wonder what this planet is going to be like.

Fu: Boy good question. We'll find out when we get there.

Noir Spiderman: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: I am too.

Brittney: I'm excited to.

Lola: As am I.

Nico: All the planets we visit are fun.

Lucy Loud: I'm really excited myself. I can't wait to kick some butt there.

Laney: Same here.

Nico: Lucy, I want to thank you, Webstor, and your teams for coming

Lucy Loud: It's my pleasure Nico. It's going to be fun.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) I'm really looking forward to all this everyone.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye so am I lass.

Varie: We're all excited for it.

Nico: Renee, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Renee Ravenclaw: I sure do. It was back when I was first teaching him how to master the arts of dark magic when he was wanting to learn how to use magic for a magic show.

Lincoln: Being the descendant of Rowena Ravenclaw, she knows all about the powers of magic.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: Also Renee your ancestor as you know was one of the founding members of Hogwarts.

Renee Ravenclaw: That is true. I'm glad she founded an amazing school like Hogwarts.

Nico: We are too and now you're part of Lincoln's awesome harem.

Renee Ravenclaw: I sure am and proud of it.

Me: Yeah you sure are.

Nico: You should be proud

Renee Ravenclaw: Oh I am.

Me: Yeah. Yesterday was a colorful one.

Qin: It sure was. We restored all the color to Chroma City.

Me: And met Blob and his friends.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Blob is such a colorful guy.

Me: He and his friends ALL are colorful. No pun intended. But that was awesome.

Laney: It sure was. And that Scream that Courage let out to immobilize Black like that? That was awesome.

Camie: Yeah it sure was!

Varie: Man Courage has to have the most powerful lungs in the universe for a scream like that.

Bai Tza: Oh he does. When all of Courage's enemies came to kill us, me and Courage dominated them in Dodgeball and Courage delivered the final blow by using a scream of that kind of power.

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: Powerful!

Ultimate Spiderman: Boy that is amazing. I hope it didn't damage me because of the Symbiote.

Nico: It was worth it though

Me: It sure was.

Luz: And J.D., Nico, Lincoln that was so clever using the line that Eva, Lillith and King used on Belos.

Nico: That was awesome.

Felicia Wittebane: That was really awesome. That was exactly how I would have done it back then to my ancestor when we destroyed him.

Me: Thanks. That was fun. I had to put my shoes in the wash back home. Sorry if I'm coming in my bare feet.

I had my shoes off and was in my bare feet.

Nico: No worries J.D.

Maria: I contributed to most of the washing

Me: Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime. Oh we're here.

We arrived at a brown planet and it looked like a mountain world.

Nico: Looks like a mountain world from up here.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico: Lets get closer.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we saw that the planet was not just a mountain planet but there were WATERFALLS OF GRAVY!

Me: Whoa!

I went over to a river and tasted one and it was gravy!

Me: It's gravy!

Nico: I don't believe it! A Gravy Waterfall planet! This is amazing!

Eddy: We should call Lumpy!

Me: Good idea.

We called Ed.

Ed: Hi guys!

Me: Ed we have something delicious for you.

Ed smelled my finger.

Ed: FEE FI FOE PRAVY! I SMELL DELICIOUS GRAVY!

Me: Yep. And it's here! A Gravy Waterfall planet!

Eddy: Dig in to your heart's content, Lumpy!

Ed: GRAVY! YUM YUM YUM YUM!

He dove into a pool with a waterfall and was EATING LOTS OF GRAVY!

Ed: YUM! Scottish Haggis Gravy!

He dove into another pool!

Ed: DELICIOUS! Swiss Cheese Chicken Gravy!

He dove into another pool!

Ed: YUMMY! Mexican Hot Tamale Gravy! I'M IN GRAVY HEAVEN GUYS!

We laughed hysterically!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Go Lumpy Go!

Nico: We should eat some too!

Ed: There's Plenty for everyone! Who needs a ladle?

He held out a bunch of ladles in his toes.

I took one and dove in.

Me: (SLURPS) Delicious! If only we had some mashed potatoes to go with this. It would be perfect.

Nico: I know.

Maria: Who says we can't have some here too?

I then used my powers and grew mashed potatoes pots there.

Nico: There!

We got some mashed potatoes and slathered gravy on them.

Nico: Oh boy!

We got to eating.

Nico: YUMMY!

Eli: Delicious!

Zuria: Boy it's like when we were back at that Mashed Potatoes and

Gravy planet. That was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah. And Ed sure can't get enough Gravy can't he?

Me: HE LOVES the stuff Misty. He has a big bathtub full of Gravy in his bathroom.

Eddy: It's true!

Nico: I know.

Me: Yeah it's funny. Plus Ed makes ALL KINDS of things with gravy. He makes gravy cereal, gravy cakes, gravy gelatin, gravy fishballs, gravy pie, he is a Gravy Recipe Book.

Leni: And that is totes cool. I love making all of Ed's favorite foods with gravy.

Nico: That explains why we have so much instant gravy mix in Leni and Ed's pantry.

Ed: Yep!

Laney: I didn't know that Ed was a great chef that cooks with gravy.

Lola: Oh yeah. He is cool.

Me: And he not only likes jawbreakers but he also is an amazing Gravy Aficionado.

Nico: Yep he knows all about gravies from around the world.

Eddy: Steal Ed's gravy at your own peril.

Me: Wouldn't even attempt it. Besides on a gravy waterfall planet like this there's more than enough for all of us.

Nico: Yeah there sure is.

Eddy: At least we're not on a planet of Butterscotch Pudding.

Me: No that would NOT be a good thing. You know how Ed is with his allergies especially to butterscotch pudding.

Camie: Ed is allergic to butterscotch pudding?

Me: Oh he sure is. If any of it gets on him he gets all swollen and he grows hives all over him and he itches like crazy.

Camie: GEEZ!

Qin: Yeah we found out about it from a bet that went down between Eddy and friends.

Camie: What was the bet?

Me: Ed, Edd, Eddy, Rolf, Jonny and Kevin participated and they had to go 24 hours without their favorite things. Rolf couldn't eat any meat, Kevin couldn't call the Ed's dorks, Jonny couldn't listen to Plank, Eddy couldn't yell, Edd couldn't say smart words and Ed couldn't eat gravy. To them it was a bet but to us it was TORTURE.

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: Yikes.

Camie: Boy YIKES!

Me: In the end Ed mistook some butterscotch pudding for gravy and dove into it and he came out a swollen itchy mess. We had no idea he was allergic to the stuff.

Camie: That is crazy!

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: Any gravy thieves will be killed by Edzilla!

Me: You got that right Eddy!

Ed continued devouring gravy

He was REALLY GUZZLING DOWN the stuff like crazy.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Go Lumpy Go!

We laughed hysterically at the sight!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Luan: He sure gets a Gravyboat for that! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed more!

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Ed then got an idea and went to a tree. He had a vine in his hands.

Ed: "Look at me!" [Ed is holding on to the vine as he perches on a tree branch.] "I'm as helpless as a kitten in a tree." [He swings down.] "Meow."

Eddy: "Go, Lumpy, go!"

[Ed hits the Another Tree and swings backwards.]

Eddy: "He shoots!" [Eddy puts Nico in front of his path. Ed snatches him and dunks Nico at the peak of his swing into a pool of gravy.] "He scores!"

KRASPLAT!

Ed: "Yahoo!" [He falls towards me.]

I caught him with my feet.

Me: Boy that was awesome. With my heavy shoes on I would never be able to do this.

Ed burped.

Me: Excuse you Ed.

Ed: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico came out of the gravy pool covered in gravy.

Nico licked himself off.

Nico: Yummy.

He came out.

Nico: Hope you don't mind that we get it!

Me: Sorry.

Eddy: Boy we sure made Lumpy happy.

Xenia: We sure did.

May: Ed's a happy boy right now

Eli: Yep he sure is.

Lincoln: Yeah. Now to get to work. I just found out something that Nico is not going to like.

Nico: What is it?

Lincoln: Gary and Betty are here and they are coming for us!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh man! Not them! But wait I got to set things right with them. I killed them during the 20 Days of Darkness and I'm going to apologize for that.

Juran: Do you have to?

Me: Juran he has to! During that time he wasn't in control of himself when he did it. The Digimon Emperor made him do that against his will and now he has to apologize from the bottom of his heart.

Lola: Yeah I know we hate them as much as anyone else but they are not killers they are actually dimwitted idiots that are overprotective of kids.

Juran: Oh.

Camie: Who are Gary and Betty?

Me: They were workers at a daycare camp for kids that were REALLY overprotective of kids.

I went over their history.

---

Happy Peppy Gary and Peppy Happy Betty are two workers at Camp Learn-a-Torium who are extremely overprotective of the kids in their care.

Happy Peppy Gary and Betty first appear in "Totally Spaced Out" when Timmy was sent to the Learn-a-Torium by his parents after Vicky had been kidnapped by Mark Chang. They were so annoying and protective that Timmy was willing to travel across the galaxy to get Vicky back, rather than spend a minute under their care. At the end of the episode, they were apparently captured by Mark Chang and his pals, and were being used as moles in a "Whack-A-Mole" type game.

They had a somewhat major role as villains in "Baby Face". After Timmy wishes himself into a baby to avoid Francis, he's nearly pummeled by Francis anyways after he throws up on him, but is saved by Happy Peppy Gary and Betty who sing a short song and place Francis inside a Fun Box, literally a small cage with lots of padlocks on it suspended over a pit. Eventually, Timmy grows weary of Happy Peppy Gary and Betty's singing and bad food, which is causing his fellow babies to cry, and uses blocks to wish them to the alligator inhabitants in the zoo. However, before baby Timmy can use the blocks to wish himself ten again (since he can't speak), Gary and Betty double back and then get very angry at Timmy and the other babies for not sleeping on time and staying up late while they were gone and proceed to wrap Them in blankets. Timmy tries to escape, but Gary and Betty catch him and place him in an even more secure crib, which makes Timmy start crying. In response to the crying infant, Gary and Betty simply place a soundproof chamber over Timmy's crib, and don't appear for the rest of the episode. Timmy however is saved by the other babies in the nursery and help him get to the name plate maker in the big kids' room.

Their final appearance was in "School's Out!: The Musical", where it's revealed they were little more than pawns in Head Pixie and Sanderson's "37-year plan" involving Flappy Bob, the owner of the Learn-A-Torium. After Flappy was freed from the Pixies' scheming by Timmy and becomes a clown again, Gary and Betty took over the Learn-A-Torium and tried to get the children to come there while it was under their wing, however Timmy and his fairies then held a fun concert right inside the Learn-A-Torium, where the music and lack of safety upset Gary and Betty a lot (Betty was so upset by the lack of safety she apparently had a heart attack). They, along with the Learn-A-Torium, haven't been seen since.

---

When I was finished everyone was somewhat shocked.

Juran: So they are just overprotective of them. That's no surprise.

Zocks: Just like how Flint is very overprotective of me and all that.

Kaito: Isn't that the other way around too?

Zocks: In a way.

Juran: So they are safety freaks.

Me: Exactly.

Qin: Yep.

Me: But Nico has to set things right for them by convincing them that he wasn't in control of himself back then.

Eli: We'll need someone to come and vouch for him.

Maria: Salem can do that.

Eddy: Why do I get the feeling this is gonna end badly?

Me: Eddy don't doubt yourself like that.

Maria called in Salem.

Salem then appeared.

Salem: I am here everyone.

Eli: Awesome. (Senses for them) They are 20 klicks to the north of here.

We gasped.

Me: What again?!

Nico: Sheesh, I knew they were stupid, but it looks like that memory is the only thing still inside their heads.

Eli: But, they still won't stop until they get revenge on us for what that asshole made you do to them. Lincoln, I hate to say it, but did Boss Cass have a hand in this?

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window and we saw the footage: and it proved Eli right, Boss Cass brought them to Gotham Royal York to still get revenge on Nico. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Camie: That dirty cassoway! He's gonna pay for this!

Nicole: And that he will.

Me: (To Lincoln) Lincoln, I hate to say this, but if we want to teach Gary and Betty a lesson, we're going to need you to (GULPS) go into Full Beast-Mode and turn into Monstrous Lincoln.

The other Loud Sisters and Rita gasped in horror!

Luna: Dude, are you mad?!

Lola: Asking Lincoln to turn into that monster?! That's like opening Pandora's Box again!

Lisa Loud: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Luan, and I still have nightmares of seeing him like that!

Nico: (GULPS) J.D., you sure about this?!

Me: I am.

Nico: Okay. Lincoln, can you…?

Lincoln: Say no more, I know just what to do.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged out even more with veins forming, his long wild white hair became wilder, and his eyes turned from deep sapphire blue to deep blood red with dark circles under his eyes. LINCOLN'S GONE FULL-BEAST MODE AND TURNED INTO MONSTROUS LINCOLN!

Eli: Uh… Lincoln, you're still there?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yeah, I'm still in control, Eli. (Senses for Gary and Betty) AHA! Gotcha! Gary and Betty are 20 yards away, but they suspect nothing. We'll catch them off guard with the same monstrous surprise I gave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan long ago. (Sensed Flip's musclebound goons) Oh, you've got to be kidding! FLIP!

Me: So, now he's sent his goons at us again?!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Obviously. Even after the thrashing Eli and Dad gave him, he still won't quit!

Lincoln concentrated on Flip's army of armed musclebound thugs, and then, waves of red energy came right out of them and they screamed in agonizing pain, and the waves of red energy flowed into Lincoln and he was getting stronger and stronger and stronger still, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the thugs were all drained of all their energy and were all left as dried up corpses drained of their life forces, muscle mass, virility, and strength, and he sent them to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on Gary and Betty who were looking for us.

Gary: Where are they?! WHERE!

Betty: They should be here somewhere!

But, we were already hiding in the shadows.

Me: (Smirks) That's right, keep looking, but a monstrous surprise is waiting for you.

Then… !

MONSTROUSLY MASSIVE AND EXPLOSIVELY LOUD BELCH!

A monstrously massive and explosive loud belch was heard, and it caught Gary and Betty off. Then, a massive shadow sped right past them, and it's got them scared stiff.

Then, something opened the bush and was looking at them as they were looking for the source, and something was breathing heavily as steam came out of his mouth, and he got his hands away from the bush.

MONSTROUSLY MASSIVE AND EXPLOSIVELY LOUD BELCH!

Another monstrously massive and explosive loud belch was heard as the ground quaked!

Nico: Lets go. (GULPS) I hope I know what I'm doing.

We went to find them.

We looked and heard something.

Nico: Okay! You can come out now. I'm unarmed!

Then out came GARY AND BETTY! And they were a mess.

Me: Whoa man! You two look like you were here for a while.

Gary: We have! And we were eating nothing but gravy for days!

Betty: We're really hungry!

We got them sat down and gave them good food and they had Ulti-Meatums and pizza and more.

Gary: Ahh thanks guys. BUT WE ARE STILL ANGRY WITH HIM! (POINTS TO NICO)

Me: And believe me you have every right to be but please just hear him out.

Nico: (sighs) Okay, Gary and Betty. I'm sorry for… whatever. (Walks away)

Eddy: See?! What'd I tell you?!

Me: Uh oh!

Ed: DON'T GO NICO!

Ed grabbed Nico and pulled him back.

Nico groaned, knowing he wasn't getting out of this.

Nico: (walking back) Dammit, Ed. You're very luckt that you're stronger than me and J.D. Otherwise

Having enough, Gary and Betty then grabbed his throat.

Nico: Okay, what? I'm sorry, okay, there?

Eddy: (facepalms) Still not helping your case.

Gary: [angry] "For the honor of our humanity…

Betty: We challenge you to a duel!"

Eddy: "A duel? Uh oh!"

Gary: "Prepare yourself, Nico, as vengeance will be ours."

Me: WHAT!? You can't be serious! I will face you both in his steed!

Gary: You're going to die for him!?

Me: To show you that vengeance is wrong and that he is truly sorry for what he did.

Salem: He's right! Nico wasn't in control of himself back then!

Betty: LIAR!

Me: Okay you have gone off the deep end.

Nico: It's actually true.

Betty: Really?

Me: Yes. So, you might want to reconsider the whole duel thing. I really am sorry.

Eddy: But can you really blame his insincere apology considering you two?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Let me show you what happened back then.

I showed them what happened because of the Digimon Emperor during those days in the 20 Days of Darkness and it was all 100% true.

Nico: So, yes. I really am sorry. But I'm NOT sorry for the Digimon Emperor beating up the kids from South Park.

Me: I still hate that show. Always have and always will.

Qin: Me too!

Betty: Wow. I didn't know you were not in control.

Gary: We're sorry too Nico.

Betty: Yeah.

Nico: Can you let go of my throat now?

Gary: Oops sorry.

They let go of him.

Betty: And I agree with your opinion about the South Park Kids.

Gary: Yeah I hate that show too.

Me: Welcome to the club.

Betty: But I can tell you guys are here to fight us.

Gary: Yeah and you have a job to do.

Me: How about we make this funny.

I pulled out a giant fish club.

Eddy: A dueling fish?

Me: Yep.

Gary: And we accept your apology.

Nico: Thank you.

Me: Lets dance.

WHAM BLAM SMASH!

I smashed both of them in their heads with the fish!

Nico and all of us got out Dueling Fish and smashed their faces in!

Me: I know you guys are really overprotective of kids. But if we may ask why?

Gary: Oh it's both our faults.

Me: Why?

Betty: Because before we joined Flappy Bob's we had a daughter of our own.

Me: Really?

Gary: Yeah.

He pulled out a photo of her and she looked like a mini version of Betty.

Me: Aww she was adorable.

Betty: Yeah. We loved her more than anything. But then tragedy struck. She was playing on the railroad tracks to get her ball and then she didn't see the train coming and then… (Voice Breaking Then… (WAILING) SHE GOT HIT BY THAT TRAIN!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh my god!

Qin: We had no idea you were going through so much pain.

Nico: And suddenly, we feel like jerks.

Me: Feeling that way because you didn't know is all part of being human. But yeah we do feel like jerks.

Gary: It's okay guys you didn't know. It's why we were so overprotective of everything. We didn't want the same thing to happen to all kids like it happened to our daughter.

Me: Oh man. Sorry that happened. What was her name?

Gary: Tryni and she was an angel.

Me: Aww.

Eddy accidentally hit his fish into Nico's face.

WHAM!

Nico: OW! GODDAMMIT, EDDY!

Eddy: Sorry Nico.

Eddy smashed Betty on her head!

SMASH!

Nico: Nice!

Eddy: Timmy might not be understanding however.

Betty: I know and we treated him like a baby.

Qin: He had no idea you were going through all that.

Me: In fact. I think it's time for your souls to be healed. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then beams of light shined down from the heavens and then the divine singing of angels was heard.

(THE MYSTICS DREAM FROM 6:07 TO 7:10 PLAYS)

A figure came down from in the light and it was TRYNI!

Gary and Betty were in awe.

Tryni: Hey mom and dad. I'm back.

She landed and Gary and Betty went over and hugged and smothered their daughter with love and kisses for the first time in years.

Gary: TRYNI WE MISSED YOU SO MUCH!

Betty: WELCOME BACK HONEY!

But, before Gary and Betty could go after Nico, Lincoln appeared and he had in his arms a bundle of snowballs that he made.

Lola: OH NO!

Luna: OH BOY!

Lincoln roared like an animal and fired the snowballs like crazy and Gary and Betty got pulverized like crazy!

Me: This is just like when I dealt with Lynn on Packing Day!

Lincoln's eyes turned from deep blood red back to deep sapphire blue and he relaxed himself.

Lincoln: That's right.

Dahlia: You really scared the daylights out of them. Now, it's high-time I teach them a lesson.

Tryni laughed at that.

Suddenly, Dahlia's light violet eyes turned neon light violet and she was surrounded by a pale light grayish turquoise energy aura with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Dahlia's Alicorn Eternal Magical Jungle Flower Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Jungle Flower Love and Jungle Flower Harmony from her back, and as she approached Gary and Betty, she left pale light grayish turquoise energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Dahlia: I understand that you still bear anger towards Nico for what happened years ago, Gary and Betty, but this was all the fault of The Digimon Emperor putting him through Hell, but if you refuse to listen to reason, then you will listen through force!

Suddenly, Dahlia was surrounded by a massive vortex of pale light grayish turquoise energy with stars, fritters, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gary and Betty: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Dahlia's massive Dahlia's Alicorn Eternal Magical Jungle Flower Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Jungle Flower Love and Jungle Flower Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of pale light grayish turquoise energy with stars, fritters, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gary and Betty: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! YOU HEARD WHAT SHE SAID, IF YOU WON'T LISTEN TO REASON, THEN YOU WILL LISTEN THROUGH FORCE!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO DAHLIA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, DAHLIA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Dahlia grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light violet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light violet highlights in the bangs of her pale light grayish turquoise hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light violet eyes and a pale light grayish turquoise energy aura with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flower emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Flowers, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Flowers, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light violet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Dahlia has on a long sleeved orange jacket, white shirt, pink skirt, black pants, pink slippers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a flower. Suddenly, Dahlia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light grayish cerise angel wings with light violet and pale light grayish turquoise tips on the large pale light grayish cerise feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her pale light grayish turquoise tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light pale light grayish cerise horn on her head. Dahlia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Dahlia's massive Petunia Paleo's massive Dahlia's Alicorn Eternal Magical Jungle Flower Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Jungle Flower Love and Jungle Flower Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pale light grayish turquoise energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dahlia's Jungle Flower Princess Alicorn Eternal Magical Jungle Flower Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Jungle Flower Love and Jungle Flower Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with turquoise gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light violet blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with light violet gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with light violet gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light violet gems for eyes and large Persian blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light violet gems for the eyes and a large light violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light violet Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light violet kanji below the alicorn that said, "Dahlia, Alicorn Princess of Florist Baker Friendship Love, Friend of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Pharaoh Man EXE, Thrasher of Gary and Betty, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Flowers, Magic, and Alicorns"

ダリア、アリコーン 花屋のパン屋のプリンセス 友情の愛、キューティー マーク クルセイダーズの友人、リンカーン ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ファラオ マン エグゼの大敵、ゲイリーとベティのスラッシャー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、

友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、花、魔法、そしてアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Dahlia's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Dahlia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN FLORIST BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN FLORIST BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN FLORIST BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN FLORIST BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dahlia's Super Angel-Equestrian Florist Baker Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Gary and Betty saw it, they were literally in trouble, and Dahlia fired a massive barrage of pale light grayish turquoise energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns which hit Gary and Betty and they went flying into a wall, they got back up, but they knew they were in trouble now!

Dahlia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Florist Baker Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Florist Baker Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Out of all the villains we'd faced, at least, Gary and Betty didn't go crazy.

Lincoln: After what Nico did in deeply apologizing from the bottom of his heart and what we did in resurrecting Tryni, they're starting to recover.

Garden Grove: Yeah, but we still got to defeat them and send them to The Masters of Evil.

Suddenly, Garden Grove's pale, light grayish cerulean eyes turned neon pale, light grayish cerulean and she was surrounded by a grayish aquamarine energy aura with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Garden Grove's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Master Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Master Love and Flower Master Harmony from her back, and as she approached Gary and Betty, she left grayish aquamarine energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Garden Grove: Dahlia was right about everything that she said to you two, and don't worry, we'll try to make this quick and painless.

Suddenly, Garden Grove was surrounded by a massive vortex of grayish aquamarine energy with stars, flowers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pale light grayish gamboge phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gary and Betty: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Garden Grove's massive Garden Grove's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Master Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Master Love and Flower Master Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of grayish aquamarine energy with stars, flowers, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pale light grayish gamboge phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gary and Betty: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GARDEN GROVE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GARDEN GROVE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Garden Grove grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pale aquamarine orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pale light grayish cerulean highlights in the bangs of her grayish aquamarine hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon pale light grayish cerulean eyes and a grayish aquamarine energy aura with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and bone emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pale light grayish cerulean iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Flower, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Flower, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cerulean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cerulean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Garden Grove has on a long-sleeved dark purple blouse, dark blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a flower. Suddenly, Garden Grove felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pale light grayish gamboge angel wings with grayish aquamarine tips on the large pale light grayish gamboge feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her grayish aquamarine tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light pale light grayish gamboge horn on her head. Garden Grove has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light aquamarine gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Garden Grove's massive Garden Grove's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Master Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Master Love and Flower Master Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grayish aquamarine energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Garden Grove's Crystal Flower Master Alicorn Eternal Magical Crystal Flower Master Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Crystal Flower Master Love and Crystal Flower Master Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light Persian blue blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with light aquamarine gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with aquamarine gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light aquamarine gems for eyes and large aquamarine gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light aquamarine gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light Persian blue gems for the eyes and a large light Persian blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light aquamarine Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light aquamarine kanji below the alicorn that said, "Garden Grove, Alicorn Princess of Crystal Flower Friendship Love, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of SCP-054 Water Nymph, Thrasher of Gary and Betty, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Flowers, Magic, and Alicorns"

ガーデン・グローブ、クリスタル・フラワーのアリコーン・プリンセス、友情愛、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、SCP-054の水のニンフの大敵、ゲイリーとベティのスラッシャー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒と強力な教師、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、花、魔法、そしてアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Garden Grove's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Garden Grove has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-

HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Garden Grove's Super Angel-Equestrian Crystal Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Gary and Betty saw it, they knew they were in trouble, and Garden Grove fired a massive and powerful barrage of grayish aquamarine energy, stars, flowers, magic, and Alicorns which hit Gary and Betty, they got back up, and they knew they were in trouble.

Nico: So awesome!

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Eli: (AMAZED) So awesome!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Garden Grove's transformed into her Super Angel-Equestrian Crystal Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form same with Dahlia, now we can take the fight to Gary and Betty.

Garden Grove: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Crystal Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Crystal Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) We'll make it quick and painless, let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of

Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Dahlia and Garden Grove, and so did we as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Luckily, since you're not as bad as the other villains, we'll just make it quick and painless.

Dahlia: Well, that's one villain whom we've taken down swiftly.

Garden Grove: And at least, they are finally recovering.

Suddenly, Garden Grove and Dahlia pounced on Lincoln and they kissed him all over his face, massive muscular body, eight-pack abs, and lips, and he returned it, and we cheered for them.

?: Aw, bogus, looks like I missed the fight.

Suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with purple light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Yeah, sorry about that.

Nico: But, they weren't like any of the other villains we'd fought against, they were just hurt and angry.

Lincoln: Yeah. (Sees the purple color) Wait, the purple color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is sea foam green, isn't that right, Luna Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Luna Loud, but she had longer blonde hair, neon purple eyes, fangs, and she looked like he was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Luna: Yep, and our Linky told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Luna: I knew he would.

Luna: Whoa, dude, is that… me?

Black-Suited Luna: Yep, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Luna: Yep.

Black-Suited Luna turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Luna's stomach, and Luna began absorbing Black-Suited Luna into her body, and then, Luna's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Luna began merging with Luna and Luna gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Luna's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Luna: It is. Hey, Black-Suited Luna, you settling in alright?

Black-Suited Luna: (Speaking through Luna's emblazoned Rainbow Mermaid and Third Eye) Yeah, we've settled in perfectly, dude.

We saw Luna's emblazoned Rainbow Mermaid glow with purple light.

Eli: So, whenever we speak to you, the Rainbow Mermaid will glow with purple light.

Me: Awesome, and we already can speak with Luna's other counterpart as well.

Luna 2: (Through the Rainbow Mermaid and Third Eye) Exactly.

Girl Jordan: Ooh, Luna, try to summon your Symbiote suit.

Luna concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with purple light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it.

Lincoln: Yep, it worked.

The Symbiote suit disappeared back into Luna's body.

Nico: And that would be it for this part.

Me: Yep.

Gary: Thank you guys for helping us.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Betty: Yeah. We decided to join the M.O.E. And the Redemption Squad.

Me: Fair enough.

Eli: Cool.

Tryni: I got a lot of catching up to do.

Xenia: I can tell you do.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: I sense that they are villains that Johnny Test faced.

Lola: Whoa!

Eli: They are Another Giant Germs, Evil Beekeeper, Lunch Lady (Johnny Test), Blast Ketchup, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Man Spider and Webstor.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Whoa! So they decided to have Blast Ketchup put into the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah! And Cyborg Versions of Johnny and Dukey!? That's crazy!

Laney: And an evil version of Beekeeper? Wacky!

Me: Yeah.

Webstor: The Honey Bars he has are really tasty. You guys should try them.

Nico: Awesome

Webstor: Yep and those giant germs were made when Johnny mixed his sisters formula with his dads.

Me: Big mistake. And they decided to give the lunch lady that Susan, Mary and Johnny know a shot too.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: Eis Ice, Felicia Fire, Elie Elec, Brie Bomb and Connie Cut.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: They will be happy to battle them.

Nico: How about that. Our newly recruited gene-slammers for them.

Eli: Yep. I sense that the Anothers minus Webstor are 2 people.

Nico: Interesting and cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Let's call them.

Maria did so.

Then out of vortexes of elements came Eis Ice, Felicia Fire, Elie Elec, Brie Bomb and Connie Cut!

Connie Cut: We're ready for this guys!

Felicia Fire: Yeah this will be fun.

Elie Elec: This will be fun and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Here they come!

Then out came Another Giant Germs, Evil Beekeeper, Lunch Lady (Johnny Test), Blast Ketchup, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey and Man Spider!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be ugly!

Noir Spiderman: GOOD GOD! What happened to that version of Spiderman!?

Nico: Don't fucking ask!

Me: Lets just say that it's his Spider half of his powers that grew out of control.

Noir Spiderman: Oh man.

Spiderman: Yeah and it was a nightmare I never want to go through again.

Maria: Rest assured we ensure that won't happen to any of you!

Noir Spiderman: Thanks guys. That means a lot.

Another Evil Beekeeper: (In a girls voice) That must've been awful!

Another Cyborg Johnny: (In a girls voice) Yeah no kidding.

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

They merged and reverted back. One was a girl with magenta hair and had blue eyes and pink clothes and she had purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Anomalocaris Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Flower Sword.

The second girl was a girl with yellow hair and orange eyes and she had green clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Quetzalcoatlus Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword.

Me: (GASP) Amelia Anomalocaris and Qin Quetzalcoatlus!

Nico: COOL!

Amelia Anomalocaris: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Qin Quetzalcoatlus: Yeah it sure is.

Me: You too girls. Amelia and Qin are the embodiments of the Anomalocaris and Quetzalcoatlus Dopants and they are both paleontologists and they can summon Cambrian Sea Creatures and even all the Pterodactyls from millions of years ago.

Nicole: Wow! That is really awesome! Anomalocaris lived back over 520 million years ago and Quetzalcoatlus was the largest of all the flying reptiles that lived 68 million years ago.

Nico: WOW!

Amelia Anomalocaris: I know. Cool huh?

Philip: That is awesome! And the Quetzalcoatlus Dopant was the largest Dopant me and Shotaro ever faced.

Shotaro: Yeah it was just as big as one from back then!

Me: They didn't call Quetzalcoatlus the largest ever flying reptile for nothing.

Nicole: You got that right.

Qin Quetzalcoatlus: That is too true on that.

Camie: How big was a Quetzalcoatlus back then?

Me: It had a wingspan that was as big as a Cessna 172 Prop Plane and it was over 36 feet long.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: That is amazing!

Nicole: Yeah no kidding.

Qin Quetzalcoatlus: That is amazing huh?

Nico: Yep.

May: I think it's awesome too.

Me: By the way is the Another Webstor friendly or hostile?

Amelia Anomalocaris: Friendly and she is amazingly strong and powerful.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Amelia Anomalocaris: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Awesome.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Now for the Another Webstor.

Me: Yep.

Spiderman: This should be awesome and neat.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SHARK FORCE 6!

She summoned King Shark, Utomodachi, Shark Brothers, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Poison Ivy and Universe 666 Mystique!

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah! Now we wait.

Me: Yep. We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure come out and it was ANOTHER WEBSTOR!

Nico: WHOA!

Webstor: Hey who is that handsome guy?

Nico: Another you Webstor.

Another Webstor: (In a girls voice) But It is awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and had Red angel wings and she had red and blue clothes on like those of Spiderman and the Spiderman Emblem was on her shirt and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Hydrogen Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a red and blue sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Hailey Hydrogen A.K.A. SpiderNebula!

Nico: SpiderNebula!? Whoa!

Hailey Hydrogen: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here and Peters you are going to love this. Like you guys she was bitten by a Radioactive spider herself and it gave her Spider Powers.

Spiderman: WOW! That is amazing!

Noir Spiderman: Wow! Welcome to the Spiderman club!

Hailey Hydrogen: It's an honor and also Spiderman is my hero and I love all his adventures and the bad guys he fought are awesome.

Me: They sure are. Also Hailey is the embodiment of the Hydrogen Dopant and she has the power to use the powers of Nebulae from all over the universe as her power.

Nico: That is cool!

Xenia: It sure is! Just like Akiko Suzuki can.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Yep and thanks to me helping her with the Spiderman comic books and the Spiderman movies and TV shows I helped her become an awesome hero and gave her the name SpiderNebula.

Nico: That is so Cool!

Hailey Hydrogen: It sure is.

Camie: Wow! That is awesome!

Spiderman: I'm truly honored that you look up to me and my fellow Spiderman as your inspiration.

Hailey Hydrogen: And it's an honor to be in the presence of Spiderman and his counterparts.

Noir Spiderman: We're glad to have someone who wants to be like us.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin sword and Zocks got a Jet Sword.

Hailey Hydrogen: Actually no he didn't. I webbed him up in a web cocoon and left him there as I fled.

Noir Spiderman: Just like how I dealt with some of my enemies.

Me: Very crafty! And the thing is just a few days ago we helped retrieve fragments of the Tablet of Order and Chaos and killed Noir Spiderman's enemies and killed Ultimate Carnage and 2099 Hobgoblin.

Girl Jordan: It's true. We gave them the black gates.

Hailey Hydrogen: Boy I heard all about that from Madame Web. She contacted me a couple of days ago and I wondered if it was all true. Now I see it is. Awesome job!

Me: Thanks.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) It's a good thing no Fragments fused with any Dark Orbs.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) Because that wouldn't have been good.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor and Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Hailey Hydrogen: No kidding! No one would want to see that.

Me: I agree there.

Lincoln: Since you are a Spider Hero lets separate you first.

Hailey Hydrogen: Good idea.

Lincoln separated her from Another Webstor.

She jumped over to us.

Hailey fired blue webs from her hands and wrapped up Another Webstor!

Me: Awesome!

Hailey's Spider Sense went off.

Hailey Hydrogen: Look out!

Another Webstor fired acid globs and we dodged them!

Me: WHOA!

Spiderman: WOW! Thanks!

Lucy Loud: This one's putting up more of a fight!

Hailey Hydrogen: Boy no kidding there!

Nico: (gets out Webstor's Ridewatch) Time to fight Spider with Spider!

Nico activated Webstor and Man Spider's ridewatches and fired webs that webbed up Another Webstor's mouth.

May: Taste this! (ACTIVATES BANSHEE WOMAN AND LEVIA-SLATE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired sonic waves and smashed down Another Webstor!

Maria: Time for some Leo power! (ACTIVATES LEO ZODIARTS

AND MOSQUITO GIRL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Me: YEAH!

Renee Ravenclaw: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES MANSPIDER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired black webs and blinded Another Webstor!

Then Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Mekenobite, Maremotus, Dr. Gene Splicer and Evil Blackarachnia came.

Nico: Cool team Roman!

Roman: Thanks Nico!

Hailey Hydrogen: WHOA! I loved watching Super Hero Squad back when I was a little girl. That show was funny.

SHS Carnage: I'm honored you like us.

Hailey Hydrogen: But Girl Jordan, I thought you wanted to kill all the versions of Carnage for how they ruined your life?

Girl Jordan: I still do but some versions of Carnage I can tolerate.

Nico: And they are in the M.O.E.

Hailey Hydrogen: Oh. That's different.

But then a blast of fire hit Another Webstor and blasted him and I caught the Ridewatch.

Me: WHOA!

?: That was awesome!

Heat Man came!

Me: Whoa! Heat Man!

Heat Man 2: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Nico: Hena Heat!? Whoa!

Me: Wow this one is hot.

Maria: Now that's packing heat!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nice shot though.

Hena Heat: Thanks.

Me: And I have a feeling you're naked.

Hena Heat: Yep.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: Anyone that peeks at her I will rip their heads off!

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt a lot Hena.

Hena Heat: I'm ready.

Me: Okay. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in excruciating pain.

She vomited.

And she vomited out a blast of fire and it hit Qin and burned her arm.

Qin: OUCH!

Varie was healing her.

Hena reverted back and she had orange hair and yellow eyes and had fire angel wings and she had a symbol of a flaming match in the middle of her forehead.

Hena Heat: (GROANS) That hurt. (GASP) Oh man sorry Qin. I didn't see you.

Qin: No worries.

Hena Heat: (SEES HERSELF) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave her a new orange outfit and she looked amazing.

Hena Heat: Wow! This looks awesome on me.

Me: It sure does.

Nico: How do you feel?

Hena Heat: Awesome and better than ever.

Renee Ravenclaw: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hena Heat: When me and Nico were at a chili pepper farm and Nico dared me to eat 5 ghost peppers and I succeeded.

Qin: Boy I remember that! You had fire coming out of your mouth every time you talked.

Me: WHOA! That is infernal.

Xenia: Yeah.

Hena Heat: But it was fun. And the farm makes really great hot sauces.

Me: You are a tough girl Hena. Just like me. I make my own hot sauces and they are good.

Hena Heat: Awesome!

Nico and Hena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Hena.

Hena Heat: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, and Lars are heading to India, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to face the last five of Quan Chi's revenants: the revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero, and we're going to free and purify them from Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's influence.

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in India, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to face the last five of Quan Chi's revenants: the revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero, and we're going to free and purify them from Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's influence.

Nico: As we guessed it, and by the first light of dawn tomorrow, Boss Cass will pay for everything he has done.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Boss Cass made a huge mistake bringing the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero here along with other misdeeds he's done in the past few days since his return. But, this ends here and now.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and white rabbit's tail, and massive white angel wings turned from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Lars: Quan Chi's dark magic will end here and now, once we find the last five Revenants.

Lincoln: That's right.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she's dressed in a blue royal dress, blue stockings, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with light, Keyblades, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Scala Ad Caelum, in her right hand is the Ultima Weapon Keyblade from Kingdom Hearts 3 and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Princess Selene Scala Ad Caelum, Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: That's right, and I managed to get the girls away from the Revenants versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero and Boss Cass took off again.

?: You will never leave here alive!

We then saw the Revenants versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero, and they were out for our heads.

Sylvester: The final five Revenants of Quan Chi have arrived. Now, we can free them from his curse and Shinnok's influence.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Then, by tomorrow, we'll go after Boss Cass and make him pay for causing chaos for the last few days. Come on, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm

Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Lars, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby

Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied them up, and then, he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit the Revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero and purified them and freed them of Quan Chi's curse and Shinnok's dark influence. Then, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero assimilated their alternate selves and they gained their powers and knowledge along with black and dark brown angel wings.

We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, large gold wolf ears, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails and gold rabbit's tail, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Lincoln: It's finally over, we freed the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Stryker, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero and banished Revenant Kabal to The Black Gates, now all that's left is to deal with Boss Cass tomorrow. (To Selene Scala Ad Caelum) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Scala Ad Caelum.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, Selene.

Lincoln went up to Selene Scala Ad Caelum and he hugged her, and Selene Scala Ad Caelum is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, this is Selene Scala Ad Caelum, Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful Keyblader. She's not only The Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum, but she's also the Princess of Scala Ad Caelum, and she harbors a very nasty brutal hatred towards Xehanort big time for sending armies of Heartless there, and because of it, so many people had lost their hearts and were turned into Heartless, and she swore that one day, she'd return and take her revenge on Xehanort, and she also harbors a very nasty hatred towards ALL THE MEMBERS of Organization XIII, and she wants to make sure them pay for their crimes. She is also very great friends with Sora, Riku, Kairi, Eli, Cid, Namine, Roxas, Xion, Yuffie, Leon, Aerith, and all their friends on all worlds including Sora's mother and is a very awesome sister to Aqua and Sora and Kairi and she is so happy for Sora and Kairi when they got married.

Kitana: And you're not the only one who'd lost her home to darkness, Selene.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: We both lost everything to evil, Kitana. I lost all my friends and family due to Xehanort unleashing hordes of Heartless there and many of them were also turned into Heartless and Shao Kahn murdered your father, King Jerrod of Edenia, and he took and merged Edenia with Outworld and put Sindel under a spell that made her into the cruel Empress of Outworld.

Michelle Emperyous: That's something we'd noticed: a common link between you and Kitana, Selene.

Selene Emperyous: Both of you are members of royalty and both of you had lost your homes to evil, for you, Selene, Scala Ad Caelum was ravaged by The Heartless due to the cruelty of Xehanort, and for Kitana, she lost her father and Edenia to Shao Kahn's aggression and underhanded tactics.

Lincoln: One day soon, we'll head for Scala Ad Caelum and restore everyone to life, Selene.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: Now, that is something I know you'll fulfill: my family and friends restored and Scala Ad Caelum finally free of Xehanort's evil for good. But, the same can't be said for Edenia: once Shao Kahn merged Edenia with Outworld, the spell can't be undone.

Kitana: And it can't be undone without destroying Outworld and the other merged realms, too many have lost their homes and their lives to Shao Kahn, he has left far too many scars that can never be healed.

Nico: That bastard, I'm so glad we destroyed him, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung last year and sent them to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You got that right, those three were the biggest major threats to Earth and the realms, but we did all the realms a service by removing them and sending them to The Black Gates, and now that you're here, Selene.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selene Scala Ad Caelum in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Scala Ad Caelum's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Scala Ad Caelum.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes and she pounced on Lincoln and she proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The eight girls are the Simulator versions of Anko Uehara, Fuyumi Kujirakawa, Nagisa Nagase, and Azusa Fuyutsuki from Great Teacher Onizuka, the Simulator versions of Takako Shimizu and Yumi Omura from Chobits, the Simulator version of Ran Mouri from Case Closed and Anna Hanyu from Buddy Daddies.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's the Simulator versions of Anko Uehara, Fuyumi Kujirakawa, Nagisa Nagase, and Azusa Fuyutsuki from Great Teacher Onizuka, the Simulator versions of Takako Shimizu and Yumi Omura from Chobits, the Simulator version of Ran Mouri from Case Closed and Anna Hanyu from Buddy Daddies.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Anna Hanyu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Anna Hanyu and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the Revenant versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and

Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Anna Hanyu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Anna Hanyu: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Anko Uehara, Fuyumi Kujirakawa, Nagisa Nagase, Azusa Fuyutsuki, the Simulator versions of Takako Shimizu and Yumi Omura, the Simulator version of Ran Mouri, and Anna Hanyu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we've finally taken down all the Revenants of Quan Chi.

Maria: Whew, now that's what I call a major threat averted!

Lincoln: Yeah, we've freed the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Stryker, Jade, Nightwolf, Jax, and Sub-Zero who'd merged with Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Jade, Nightwolf, Jax, and Sub-Zero, and we banished Kabal's revenant to The Black Gates.

Me: Now, all that's left is to deal with Boss Cass.

Nico: He's not getting away with this, along with what he's done in the past few days. By dawn's first light tomorrow, he will die and he will never come back.

---

After freeing and purifying the Revenant versions of Sub-Zero, Jax, Jade, Nightwolf and Stryker, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Scala Ad Caelum saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now

looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Gus' Games and Grub for some fun. But, then, Becky Long's alarm sounded, and we suddenly heard the familiar sound of a loud shriek of rage, and we knew who it was: Lincoln's snobby, manipulative, sociopathic, bad-tempered, pink-wearing pageant demon of a sister, Lola, and we found out she was out to kill Lincoln again for defying her. But, I had enough of her, I decided to show Lola what happens when she messes with a real princess, I fired blasts of water which drenched Lola and caused her make-up to run and I proceeded to pulverize her like mad and I tied her up with light energy ropes.

Nico: OOH! Man, that was brutal! Lola made a big mistake fighting you!

Lincoln: Selene may be a princess, but she knows how to fight and Lola stood no chance against her.

Laney: Lola didn't want to fight her, but her Dark Side was such a sociopathic monster and she was willing to try and fight her and kill her so she can kill Lincoln, his Guardian Angels, and harem. She was so lucky Selene roughed her up.

Lana: No kidding, because we were about to get her!

Lily: But, Selene dealt with her and made her pay.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid are heading to Laverra Beach, and joining them is Ets, Miko Kubota, and the rest of his harem.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black swim trunks with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Ets was dressed in black and cyan blue swim trunks, blue sandals, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Miko Kubota and the rest of his harem are dressed in colored two-piece bikinis, sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess

Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid are are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Seashell: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Seashell.

Ets: And it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, Simulator Zahra Rashid, Ets, Miko Kubota, and the rest of Ets' harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and Miko Kubota and the rest of Ets' harem saw Ets lift a massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbell in his hands, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and Ets made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to his harem and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Ets and his clones and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln and Ets covered in kisses on their faces, bodies, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Princess Peach, Simulator Princess Daisy, Simulator Erina Nakiri, Petunia Paleo, Seashell, Glory, Peach Fizz, Simulator Ridley, and Simulator Zahra Rashid, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

We were at Phoenix Land.

Hit Girl: So, this is Phoenix Land, huh?

Me: Yep. This is our very own amusement park. We built it out of inspiration from Glove Universe down in Bikini Bottom.

Lily: Yep and we have so much to do here.

Me: Roller Coasters, All kinds of games, good food and fun for everyone for the whole family.

Nico: Yep. It's open all year round too.

Kickass: Cool and awesome.

Me: So much fun.

Nico: Yep.

Kickass: There's a new addition, right?

Me: Yep we just built a new attraction. You guys are all going to love it. We just opened it up 3 hours ago.

We then came to an awesome castle that looked like it was made of hot dogs!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Welcome to Wiener Haven Castle! It's a castle made entirely out of hot dogs and wieners. Not real wieners but it looks like it.

Nico: COOL!

Laney: That is awesome!

Xenia: You got the inspiration from the wiener planet right?

Me: Bingo. But it's not just a castle.

We went in and it was also an awesome restaurant, all you can eat buffet of hot dogs and baked beans and more.

Me: It's also an awesome restaurant and an all you can eat wiener buffet.

Sonic: Boy this is perfect for a chili dog restaurant!

Nico: Boy this is an awesome restaurant! And the rooms are all themed after something.

Me: Yep. I got the ideas for them from Casa Bonita. It's a restaurant I went to in Colorado a long time ago and it was fun. It had rooms for tropical islands, caves, planets, Italian Villas, mines and more.

Nico: That is awesome!

Octane: What are you guys waiting for? Dig in!

We got to eating hot dogs and wieners.

Me: MMM! Awesome.

Nico: Yeah!

?: Mind if I join you too?

We saw a girl with red hair and blue eyes and had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Goggle-V rangers on it from 1982 on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Gina Goggle V: Gina Goggle the Fifth, Embodiment of the Goggle-V Rangers from 1982.

Me: Awesome to meet you Gina.

Gina Goggle V: Same to you.

Sandstorm: Tell us more about yourself.

Gina Goggle V: Sure. I am a virtual reality computer engineer and I work on computers and make awesome video games and more.

Qin: COOL!

Lola: That is awesome!

Gina Goggle V: It sure is and also I work a lot turning awesome retro video games into amazing virtual reality games.

Laney: That is really amazing.

Gina Goggle V: It's a lot of work but it's fun.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Gina Goggle V: I would be honored.

We later left for home.

Shego: Man, those were good wieners!

Me: You said it Shego.

Nico: (BURPS) Pardon me.

Lincoln was watching TV with Girl Jordan and then suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Frank D'Amico, he's come back from Hell and he's brought with him a massive army of evil versions of everyone from Springfield, Quahog, and Citiesville to kill us all as revenge for what we did in killing his son, Chris, three days ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we heard it and headed for home!

Lincoln: ATTENTION TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! THIS IS LINCOLN LOUD! WE GOT AN EMERGENCY SITUATION OF PRIME OMEGA CALIBER! REPORT BACK TO BASE AT ONCE!

THIS IS NOT A DRILL! REPEAT! THIS IS NOT A DRILL!

We came back fast!

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Frank D'Amico, he's come back from Hell and he's brought with him a massive army of evil versions of everyone from Springfield, Quahog, and Citiesville to kill us all as revenge for what we did in killing his son, Chris, three days ago.

We gasped.

Me: OH MAN!

Diana Darkus: That son of a bitch has come back from Hell?! No doubt about it, he's after revenge for what we did to his asshole son!

Nico: We've already dealt with that piece of shit we call his son three days ago, and now, Frank has come back from Hell with a massive army of evil versions of everyone from Springfield, Quahog, and Citiesville to kill us all as revenge for what we did in killing his son?!

Me: That piece of shit asshole! We're gonna kill him and his massive army of evil versions of everyone from Springfield, Quahog, and Citiesville! IT'S ON NOW, YOU PIECE OF SHIT!

Me: I got to warn the president right now.

Kickass: We can discuss what to do at my mansion!

I went to my room and pushed a button for the Red Phone to the White House.

Me: J.D. Knudson, Emergency Code ΓΣΛΞ.

President: Yes J.D. what's going on?

Me: Mr. President we have a Class 9 Emergency Situation. Frank D'Amico, the most ruthless mafia boss in New York City has returned from the dead and is out for revenge. He amassed a terrible army of evil versions of Springfield, Quahog and Citiesville and he is coming for us to kill us for killing his evil son Chris.

President: Oh no! How much time before he gets there?

Me: We thing 4 hours.

President: I'll send the army there right away.

Me: Thank you sir.

I hung up.

We went to the mansion of Kickass.

Horsea: Let's include Catapults to launch at the scumbags.

Nico: Good idea Horsea.

Qin: We're going to need every kind of weapon we can muster against them.

Nico: I agree.

I did a scan and it showed that they were coming from the East Northeast and Frank had amassed 21,000,000 people together.

Nico: Oh boy. One man leading 3 cities worth of evil people.

Camie: In three of the most HATED cities in the country.

Poromon: Just like in Angry Birds.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yep.

Eli came back.

Eli: Okay everyone is in their homes. The whole city is put on safety lockdown.

Xenia: Good.

Nico: How long will it be before they get here?

Me: 2 Hours.

Nico: Lets get ready.

Me: We're going to need a lot of help.

?: I agree with you on that one!

Suddenly, we saw four girls appear in The World Tree Estate, the first girl has pink hair, blue eyes, pink clothes, pink angel wings, a pink lightning bolt tattoo on her right shoulder, and the Ptera Arrow Bow in her right hand, the second girl has yellow hair, blue eyes, yellow clothes, yellow angel wings, a yellow lion tattoo on her right shoulder, and the Golden Eagle sword in her right hand, the third girl has blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings, blue lightning bolt tattoo with a Blue Power Ranger on it, and the Power Lance in her right hand, and the fourth girl has black hair, blue eyes, black clothes, black angel wings, a black lightning bolt tattoo with a Black Power Ranger on it, and the Magna Defender sword in her right hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, Natalie Carver, Embodiment of The Blue Rangers, Gina Moran, Embodiment of The Yellow Rangers, and Jackie Holling, Embodiment of The Black Rangers!

Tracey Burrows: Oh man, I knew we'd catch up to them here!

Emily Goodall: You bet, it's awesome to see you here, Tracey, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It's awesome to see you all as well, Emily.

Nico: Wait, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, you're right. The first girl is Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, she's my Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Pink Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Pink Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met me when we were ten years old. One day, Emily Goodall was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see me running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt me and they were going to kill us both, but Emily Goodall used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to Mom and Dad who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from my and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up my physical wounds and hugged me and I hugged her as I cried, it really wounded her to see me go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told me about her, and when I found out she's The Embodiment of all the Pink Power Rangers, I fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, I and only I alone found out she's the sister of Emma Goodall, the Pink Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Pink Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards me, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to me once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Emma Goodall: Yep, that's my little sister.

Tracey Burrows: The second girl is Gina Moran, Embodiment of The Yellow Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Yellow Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Yellow Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Gina Moran was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Gina Moran used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Yellow Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Gia Moran, the Yellow Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Yellow Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Gia Moran: When Gina told me about what they did, I was ready to go down there and clobber those five.

Lincoln: Your sister took them down with no problems at all.

Tracey Burrows: Yep. The third girl is Natalie Carver, Embodiment of The Blue Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Blue Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Blue Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Natalie Carver was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Natalie Carver used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Blue Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Noah Carver, the Blue Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Blue Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Noah Carver: Trying to mess with Natalie was really a big mistake.

Tracey Burrows: Yep, it was going to end badly. And the fourth girl is Jackie Holling, Embodiment of The Black Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Black Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Black Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Jackie was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Jackie used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Black Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Jake Holling, the Black Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Black Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Me: Whoa, so now, we have the Embodiments of all The Main Power Rangers on our side.

Lincoln: There's also the possibility of The Embodiment of all The 6th Power Rangers as well, but we'll wait on that. Now, then, let's head down there and send Frank to join his son in The Black Gates for good!

Diana Darkus: That asshole's pissed us off for the last time!

?: I agree with you on that one!

Suddenly, we saw four girls appear in The World Tree Estate, the first girl has pink hair, blue eyes, pink clothes, pink angel wings, a pink lightning bolt tattoo on her right shoulder, and the Ptera Arrow Bow in her right hand, the second girl has yellow hair, blue eyes, yellow clothes, yellow angel wings, a yellow lion tattoo on her right shoulder, and the Golden Eagle sword in her right hand, the third girl has blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings, blue lightning bolt tattoo with a Blue Power Ranger on it, and the Power Lance in her right hand, and the fourth girl has black hair, blue eyes, black clothes, black angel wings, a black lightning bolt tattoo with a Black Power Ranger on it, and the Magna Defender sword in her right hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, Natalie Carver, Embodiment of The Blue Rangers, Gina Moran, Embodiment of The Yellow Rangers, and Jackie Holling, Embodiment of The Black Rangers!

Tracey Burrows: Oh man, I knew we'd catch up to them here!

Emily Goodall: You bet, it's awesome to see you here, Tracey, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It's awesome to see you all as well, Emily.

Nico: Wait, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, Nico, you're right. The first girl is Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, she's my Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Pink Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Pink Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met me when we were ten years old. One day, Emily Goodall was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see me running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt me and they were going to kill us both, but Emily Goodall used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to Mom and Dad who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from my and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up my physical wounds and hugged me and I hugged her as I cried, it really wounded her to see me go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told me about her, and when I found out she's The Embodiment of all the Pink Power Rangers, I fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, I and only I alone found out she's the sister of Emma Goodall, the Pink Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Pink Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards me, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to me once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Emma Goodall: Yep, that's my little sister.

Tracey Burrows: The second girl is Gina Moran, Embodiment of The

Yellow Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Yellow Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Yellow Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Gina Moran was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Gina Moran used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Yellow Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Gia Moran, the Yellow Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Yellow Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Gia Moran: When Gina told me about what they did, I was ready to go down there and clobber those five.

Lincoln: Your sister took them down with no problems at all.

Tracey Burrows: Yep. The third girl is Natalie Carver, Embodiment of The Blue Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Blue Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Blue Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Natalie Carver was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Natalie Carver used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Blue Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Noah Carver, the Blue Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Blue Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Noah Carver: Trying to mess with Natalie was really a big mistake.

Tracey Burrows: Yep, it was going to end badly. And the fourth girl is Jackie Holling, Embodiment of The Black Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47 years of Black Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Black Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Jackie was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Jackie used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Black Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Jake Holling, the Black Megaforce Ranger and that she'd also met the previous Black Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Me: Whoa, so now, we have the Embodiments of all The Main Power Rangers on our side.

Lincoln: There's also the possibility of The Embodiment of all The 6th Power Rangers as well, but we'll wait on that. Now, then, let's head down there and send Frank to join his son in The Black Gates for good!

Diana Darkus: That asshole's pissed us off for the last time!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than DeJoule, one of the villains from the video game Blood Omen: Legacy of Kain and she's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to DeJoule the Energist, one of the villains from the video game Blood Omen: Legacy of Kain and she's come to destroy the world.

Nicole: Oh, shit, this isn't good. She's an energy being and she's really deadly and powerful.

Adrienne Candelaria: Either way, we've got to stop her.

Lincoln: Exactly what we're going to do, Adrienne, and since she's a being of pure energy, I'm going to absorb her.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: No doubt you're going to do the same thing you did in absorbing Chronos and Elysium. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to New York and we're going to kill that son of a bitch, Frank D'Amico, along with his army of evil versions of Springfield, Quahog, and Citiesville citizens!

Lincoln: That bastard saw his own son getting sent to The Black Gates, and now, he decides to return from the dead to get revenge on us?! He and his army are going to be left dead in an ocean of their own blood, and once we get done with destroying Frank D'Amico, you're next, DeJoule.

Adrienne Candelaria: You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, DeJoule, you'll meet your end after we take care of Frank D'Amico.

Diana Darkus: Better be ready, Buttface, we're coming to nail your ass to the wall!

Nico: Hmm. Something's missing.

Me: What is it?

Nico: The previous Group.

Me: Right!

Maria: I'll call them.

Jack O Lantern: Can me, Pinky & The Brain, Black Adam, Jet, Golden Glider, Mole Man, Kite Man, Magneto, Melter, and Ragdoll go with you guys?

Nico: Sure guys. We're going to need to all the help we can get.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Jack O Lantern: Awesome.

Lea: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wood Man next.

Me: Cool!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out.

We got our weapons ready and went to meet the Army and they supplied us from many weapons and more.

---

We were ready for action.

Pinky: What do we do now, Brain?

Brain: I suggest the mascots take turns keeping watch.

Marvel Loki: Good idea. Who gets first watch?

Poromon: I will!

Me: If my hunch is right, they will be coming right over that hill over there.

I pointed to a hill 5 miles away to the East Northwest.

Xenia: This will be brutal.

Me: I have the defense grid set to max.

Nico: Good.

Stewie: Anything yet, Poromon?

Poromon: Nothing. Nothing yet.

Me: It'll be a few minutes but be ready for anything.

General Thornton: Condition RED!

We waited.

Poromon: I see something! HERE THEY COME!

I flew up and saw A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY HUGE ANGRY MOB ARMED WITH PITCHFORKS, TORCHES, WEAPONS AND MORE!

Me: Oh shit! Here they come!

We saw them and they were chanting DEATH TO TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Nico: Here they come guys!

General Thornton sounded the air raid sirens.

Me: Fire at will!

Nico: You heard him! Fire at will!

Jet: Maria, you might want to summon Mernan's team!

Maria: Already on it! (TURNS DIAL) MERMAN FORCE 6!

She summoned Merman, Genbu, Commander Saturn, Water Galboros, Paradox Brothers and Hot Dog Monster.

Nico: Yeah!

General Thornton: This is Thornton! All Units Fire At Will!

Frank D'Amico: CHARGE!

They came at us!

We fired waves of energy, bullets, missiles, grenades, bombs and elements and blasted them all over the place.

KRABOOOOM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico threw a bunch of grenades!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Rhino: Fire the catapaults!

They hurled flaming bomb rocks and blasted numerous people apart!

KRABOOOOM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABOOOOM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

Lasers from the World Tree fired and blasted the men all over.

Mole Man: Moloids, attack!

Mole Man summoned numerous Moloids and they bashed and slashed a lot of people all over.

Frank D'Amico: DON'T JUST STAND THERE! KILL THEM! KILL ALL OF THEM! LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

They kept on coming!

Rubberband Man: I'm afraid to ask but… are there any scumbags that we know?

Me: We'll find out.

Nico: Lets not waste any time! CHARGE!

WE ROARED AND CHARGED!

We went at them and then slashed and clashed with them all over and the attack was brutal and savage! BLOOD AND GUTS WERE FLYING ALL OVER!

Magneto: You were fools to use metal weapons against us!

Magneto used his powers and threw their weapons back at them.

I slashed a man and beheaded him and then I stabbed a man and disemboweled him and grabbed his intestines and rapped them around Evil Otto's throat and cleaved him in half right down the middle and fountains of blood spewed out all over Evil Burns! I then grabbed Burns and snapped him like a twig and then threw him into a wood chipper!

Nico: Guess that answers your question Adam!

Rubberband Man: It does!

2099 Spiderman: I remember you all too well, Burns! Your descendant caused an explosion that mutated Kron just to spite me!

Sandman: That was really low!

Nico: He's in a thousand pieces now thanks to that wood chipper.

2099 Spiderman: Good.

I then banished his spirit to the Black Gates.

Quagmire then came!

Nico: I knew you would come! I got some pissed off friends for you to face!

Nico blew his flute and then a rumble was felt and then the thousands of victims that Quagmire raped on a daily basis came running to him!

Quagmire: All right! Time for more fun! Giggity!

Swordsman: You're in for pain!

The girls ran at him and then stabbed, mutilated him and ripped him to shreds and even raped and butchered him all over.

Me: Brutal!

Laney: Nice one!

Then Peter came and Meg Griffin punched and bashed him all over!

Meg Griffin: THAT'S FOR FARTING IN MY FACE YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Meg Griffin: THAT'S FOR TURNING PEOPLE AGAINST ME!

She punched and pulverized him to dust!

She then slashed and disemboweled him!

Meg Griffin: And this is for me…

BANG!

She BLEW HIS ENTIRE HEAD OFF!

Meg Griffin: Just for making my life hell!

Connie D'Amico came.

Meg then snapped Connie's neck! And banished both her so-called father and bully to the Black Gates!

Bai Tza: Who's next?!

Joe Quimby and Hans Sprungfeld came and she snapped their necks and slashed their heads off and then banished their spirits to the Black Gates and then Nico banished Quagmire's spirit to the Black gates.

We slashed and blasted numerous people all over the place with indiscriminate fury! Limbs and body parts were flying EVERYWHERE!

Laney: YEAH!

Laney lashed a man with her vine whip and slashed numerous men all over!

An evil version of Chris Griffin came and I then slashed him in half and bisected him. I ripped out his heart and made him eat it and then I threw his bloody body into the Springfield Mafia.

Melter: Anyone else we should recognize?

Nico: Nope.

I slashed Evil Stewie and Brian and Adam West and banished them to the Black Gates as well as Bertram.

All of the citizens of Evil Springfield, Alt. Quahog and Citiesville were all killed and banished to the black gates.

Nico: Now for Frank D'Amico.

Demona: There was an Evil version of Brian?

Me: Yeah we never saw that before.

Nico: Yeah. Well now we don't have to worry. Lets go get him. ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at Frank as he was running.

Frank was running like a coward and then the spirits of Superheros came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Frank D'Amico you are dead meat!

Diana Darkus: I killed you before and I can kill you again!

Frank D'Amico: YOU KILLED MY SON!

Me: Because that Bastard Motherfucker deserved it! Just like you will!

Golden Glider: Get ready for the beating of your life!

Nico: Yeah!

I went at him and punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged his strike and punched him in his nose and kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth and I punched him in the stomach 29 times and then I kicked him in his face and knocked out more teeth!

Nico then punched him in the chest and kicked him in the crotch and then bashed him in the back of his head.

Kite Man: Let me have a shot!

Kite Man fired an energy blast and blasted him.

Kite Man: YEAH!

Nico then grabbed Frank and smashed his face in all over.

Nico: How does that feel huh? The pain you delivered to countless people!?

Teresa: Wanna hear something?!

Frank D'Amico: WHAT!?

She released a powerful sonic scream and he screamed from the loud power of it!

Me: You like that!?

Qin: YEAH!? YOU LIKE THAT!?

Black Adam: Now, you will taste my wrath!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

Qin: Yeah!

Hit Girl kicked him square in the face and bashed him down.

Kickass bashed him all over with his clubs!

Nico gave him a wedgie.

HOING!

He screamed like a little girl!

Nico: SUPER NOOGIE!

Nico put him in a headlock and gave him a NASTY NOOGIE that drew blood!

BUZZSAW NOISE!

Xenia: Nice one!

Nico then kicked him in the face!

Then Vypra, Vexen, Calamitous, Hydro Man, Shiv, Bane, Webstor, Firefly, Ebon, King Hiss and Leonard came.

Nico: Vypra, Vexen, Calamitous, Hydro Man, Shiv, Bane, Webstor, Firefly, Ebon, King Hiss and Leonard.

Vypra: Man, you guys were busy!

Me: That is a total understatement.

Vexen: I didn't expect Frank to make an army that big.

Me: Me neither.

Calamitous: Good thing you guys took care of them.

Hydro Man: (to Nico) We heard you made amends with Gary and Betty.

Nico: I sure did.

Me: And we found out why they were so overprotective of all kids. They lost their daughter in a tragic accident and it devastated them. I resurrected her.

Hydro Man: Oh man! No wonder!

Shiv: Timmy, I hope you heard all that.

Timmy Turner: I did and I can't stay mad at them for something that happened like that.

Me: Good.

Hate Master came and then our auras flared up exponentially!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Hate Master. Up for another round I see.

Hate Master: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Hate Master: I think I stepped on some blood.

Me: Sorry about that.

Hate Master: No worries.

Me: But this will be good.

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Lane Loud, Cheese Sandwich, Giggles, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, Diabolico, Loki, Jinxer, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Nico's rescue on a gravy waterfall planet and Ed was guzzling down gravy of different flavors and Garden Grove and Dahlia transforming against Gary and Betty who Nico apologized to.

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue was on a gravy waterfall planet where Ed was guzzling down gravy of different flavors. And Garden Grove and Dahlia transformed against Gary and Betty who Nico apologized to.

Luan: That was a really awesome adventure and Ed felt really right at home there. It was something he couldn't GRAVY out of. (LAUGHS) Get it?

The group laughed at her joke.

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Nate Adams: (LAUGHS) Yeah! But that was a really awesome planet to see.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was! It was one that Ed loved.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a good planet.

Featherweight: You got that right.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Vypra: That sure is a fun planet. Lets do it!

Luan flared up a Loki Aura and Vypra flared up a Hræsvelgr Aura. Luan sang I Love To Laugh from Mary Poppins and Vypra sang Leader of The Pack by The Shangri-Las. Luan and group fired waves of light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lana Loud, Rip, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Tessa, Eon, Killer Frost and Poison Ivy VS Vexen - Ed sure loves his gravy and that gravy planet was perfect for him.

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: Boy Ed sure loves his gravy. (LAUGHS) And that gravy planet was perfect for him.

Lana: (LAUGHS) It sure was awesome for Ed.

Rip: Yeah it sure was and it was really fun seeing a planet like that.

Trixie Lulamoon: I thought it was a really amazing planet and it was perfect not just for Ed but also The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: I agree there too. I thought it was awesome.

Flynn: It sure was awesome! Especially for Ed and he loves his gravy.

Cali: Yeah he can't get enough of the stuff. He sure loves it.

Mags: And we found out that he makes his own gravy foods. The guy is an awesome chef with gravy.

Hugo: Yeah he makes everything from it.

Tessa: He sure does and that is awesome.

Eon: It really is amazing too.

Vexen: I never knew Ed was so gifted with Gravy. Lets do it!

Lana and group fired waves of energy and ice and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lola Loud, Chunk, Suzi (Camp Lakebottom), Lindsey Sweetwater, Lexx Loud, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lea and Francis VS Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Heat Man Evil Torch Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Us Battling Another Giant Germs, Evil Beekeeper, Lunch Lady (Johnny Test), Blast Ketchup, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Man Spider and Webstor who were the embodiments of Anomalocaris, Quetzalcoatlus and Hydrogen

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly (to Lola): Nico, Lucy's team, Webstor's team, and the others did good Battling Another Giant Germs, Evil Beekeeper, Lunch Lady (Johnny Test), Blast Ketchup, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Man Spider and Webstor. They were the embodiments of Anomalocaris, Quetzalcoatlus and Hydrogen.

Lola: Yeah they are really cool! Their names are Amelia Anomalocaris, Qin Quetzalcoatlus and Hailey Hydrogen. And the shocking part is that Hailey is also SpiderNebula. She's a girl that has all the same powers as Spiderman. She got bit by a radioactive spider and got the same powers as Spiderman did.

Firefly: WHOA! That is amazing!

Chunk: Yeah it sure is! We were amazed by it.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure were and she also has Nebula Powers

too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all were amazed by it.

Sunburn: Yeah we sure were.

Firefly: WOW! That is cool! Did the spider she got her powers from come from the same source?

Lola: Surprisingly no. This one was made radioactive from radioactive materials that were dumped in a mineshaft.

Firefly: Wow! Did Spiderman's enemies become her enemies too?

Lola: They sure did. Spiderman's enemies like Venom, Carnage, Sandman, Rhino, Green Goblin and all of them became her enemies too.

Firefly: Wow! That is extremely coincidental. That is amazing! Lets do it!

Lola and Firefly flared up a Phoenix and Firefly aura and Lola sang Material Girl by Madonna and Firefly sang Fireball by Pitbull. Lola and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rika Noralenshikov, Dexter, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Jimmy Neutron, Levi Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Mandark, Professor XXXL, Estroy, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - Lincoln's rescue in India to battle the Revenant Versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in India. He battled the Revenant Versions of Stryker, Nightwolf, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero.

Lisa Loud: And thankfully those were the final members of the Revenants to defeat. But it was a good adventure.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) That was a really amazing adventure too.

Princess Celestia: It was really fun and cool to see.

King Solar: You got that right there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was awesome.

Amber Morniing: It sure was fun.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Calamitous: Yeah. Lets do it!

Lisa and Calamitous flared up a Bigfoot and Robot Aura. Lisa sang She Blinded Me With Science by Thomas Dolby and Calamitous sang Enter Sandman by Metallica. Lisa and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Laney Loud, Kara, Larry Loud, Poison Ivy, Plant Man, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Evil Clayface, Lego Joker, Lego Bane, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Meeting Princess Princess Selene Scala Ad Caelum

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) I heard you amigos met Princess Princess Selene Scala Ad Caelum. What's she like?

Laney: She is amazing and she is the Keyblade Knight of Scala Ad Caelum and she is also the princess of that world! We were amazed hearing about her.

Kara: We found out that she hates Xehanort for unleashing the Heartless and Nobodies on her land and she wants to destroy him big time.

Fluttershy: After what he did in trying to destroy in trying to destroy the entire universe I am not surprised that she wants to do so.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too. What he did is horrible.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja. No kidding there. And we were amazed by her story.

Stealth Elf: We sure were.

Bane: That is amazing amigos. Lets do it!

Laney flared up a dryad aura and Bane flared up a Hercules aura. Laney sang How Deep Is Your Love By The Bee Gees and Bane sang Be A Man by Macho Man Randy Savage. Laney and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lily Loud, Nightshade, Carlitos, Mollie, Girl Jordan, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon, Kangor, Talon, H2Olga, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Wienie Castle in Phoenix Land

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon: (to Lily) So, today was the first day of Wienie Castle in Phoenix Land. Eat any good Wienies there?

Lily Loud: We sure did and they were tender, juicy and awesome.

Nightshade: I agree there too my good lady.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there and they were awesome and good.

Cozy Glow: Those were some of the most delicious wieners ever. Those wieners we harvested from that planet were tasty.

Hex: That is for sure.

Ebon: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Lily and Ebon flared up mermaid and dark fairy auras. Lily sang Don't Stop Til You Get Enough by Michael Jackson and Ebon sang Push It by Salt-N-Pepa and Lily and group fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning, skulls, bones and blood and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Loud, Nightscream, Margo, Paula, Lightning, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Ebon, Hotstreak, Puff, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - Wienie Castle has baked bean pools, everyone can eat all the wienies they want and more. It's an all you can eat buffet castle and restaurant at the park

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) Wienie Castle has baked bean pools, everyone can eat all the wienies they want and more. It's an all you can eat buffet castle and restaurant at the park.

Lynn: Boy it sure is and it is a great restaurant. J.D. based it on themed rooms he saw at a restaurant he knew in Colorado years ago and it's awesome.

Nightscream: Boy it sure was cool.

Rainbow Dash: And all those themes were perfect for it too.

Scootaloo: They sure were.

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Shiv: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Lynn and Shiv flared up Nike and Vulcan auras. Lynn sang Y.M.C.A. by Village People and Shiv sang Sharp Dressed by ZZ Top. Lynn and group fired waves of energy, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

---

Luna Loud, Shou Ronpo, Mazzy, Sam S.L., Chunk (Loud House), Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Scorpion, Doctor Octopus, Lizard, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - So Frank D'Amico is coming after us for revenge!

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) So Frank D'Amico is coming after us for revenge! And he's not alone either.

Luna Loud: Yeah no kidding! He has a massive army of over 21,000,000 people with him!

Shou Ronpo: And it's a bloody battle!

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure is.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Hydro Man: No kidding! You guys have blood all over you. Lets do it!

Luna and Hydro Man flared up Mermaid Auras. Luna sang Kickstart My Heart by Motley Crue and Hydro Man sang Twist and Shout by The Beatles. Luna and group fired waves of water, earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Haiku, Bertrand, Persephone, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Merman, Whiplash, Count Marzo, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark- We killed Frank's son and now the father is MASSIVELY Pissed enough to bring an army of Springfield, Quahog and Citiesville Citizens with him to kill us in an all out war

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy) We killed Frank's son. And now the father is MASSIVELY Pissed enough to bring an army of Springfield, Quahog and Citiesville Citizens with him to kill us in an all out war!

Lucy Loud: It's really wicked and amazing.

Renee Ravenclaw: You got that right everyone.

Princess Luna: This is turning out to be really awesome and fun.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: No kidding.

Webstor: Boy this is gonna be good. Lets do it!

Lucy and Webstor flared up Vampire and Jorugumo auras. Lucy sang Take on Me by A-Ha and Webstor sang Africa by Toto. Lucy and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Dustin Brooks, Becky, Dana, Teri, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Evil Clawful, Beast Man, Trap Jaw, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - Boy Frank is really determined to kill us

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss: (to Leni) Boy, Frank is really determined to kill us. Good thing good old Merman and his team are keeping his backup busy.

Leni: Thank goodness for that and it's totes cool.

Dustin Brooks: I agree there too and this will be brutally powerful.

Rarity: I must agree darlings and it will be good.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding!

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

King Hiss: You said it! Lets do it!

Leni and King Hiss flared up Snake Auras. Leni sang Barbie Girl by Aqua and King Hiss sang Pretty Woman by Roy Orbison. Leni and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Carol, Whitney, Bobby, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King, Foreman Pig, Chef Pig, King Pig (Angry Birds App) Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - Soon Frank will join his son in the Black Gates forever

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) Soon, Frank will join his son in the Black Gates forever. His death may or may not involve him being shot by guns.

Lori: That is literally for sure and it will be good.

Bisca Mulan: You got that right Lori.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm ready to kick his butt!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: Yeah you got that right!

Leonard: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lori and Leonard flared up Harpy Auras. Lori sang Wannabe by Spice Girls and Leonard sang Landslide by Fleetwood Mac. Lori and group fired waves of wind and magic and smashed them down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hate Master.

---

Hate Master was next.

Hate Master: Boy what a brutal battle!

Nico: You got that right!

May: Yeah.

Hate Master: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and it had a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Frank D'Amico, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Kick-Ass etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mighty Morphin Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 3!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

They summoned the Power Cannon!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Hate Master you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Your son fell before us!

Tsukasa: And you won't last long either!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

We all went at him and smashed and slashed and blasted him all over the place.

Qwun, Drakness, Tassanil, Crawsectus, Kughar, Vinta, Lore, Intress, Kamengareth, Mudeenu, Najarin, Lystone, Enre Hep, Laarina, and Quadore blasted and smashed him all over.

Kickass, Hit Girl, Octane and Sandstorm used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Kickass and Hit Girl's powers as well as Octane's liquid flamethrower and Sandstorm's Sandblaster gun 100-fold.

Octane and Hit Girl: FLAMING DEATH BLAST!

Sandstorm and Kickass: SANDSTORM KICKASS BURST!

WARRIORS OF KRYPTON AND PINKY AND THE BRAIN: KRYPTON LASER BLAST!

WARRIORS OF GOTHAM CITY AND BLACK ADAM: GOTHAM BAT BLAST!

WARRIORS OF PLANET OA AND JET: OA WILL BLAST!

WARRIORS OF THEMISCYRA AND KITE MAN: THEMISCYRA AMAZON BLAST!

WARRIORS OF MARS AND MOLE MAN: MARS FIRE BLAST!

WARRIORS OF SPEED AND GOLDEN GLIDER: SPEED FURY

BLAST!

WARRIORS OF THANAGAR AND MAGNETO: THANAGAR WING SHOT!

WARRIORS OF ATLANTIS AND MELTER: ATLANTIS AQUA BLAST!

WARRIORS OF METROPOLIS AND JACK O LANTERN: METROPOLIS ARROW BLAST!

WARRIORS OF EARTH AND SWORDSMAN: EARTH FORCE BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Hit Girl, Kickass, me, Diana Darkus, Lincoln and Nico: KICKASS RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive energy blast.

Lincoln: SUPERVILLAIN ELEMENT STYLE: LOKI!

Jessica Kaios: SUPERVILLAIN FIRE STYLE: LEX LUTHOR!

Yuna: SUPERVILLAIN WATER STYLE: DR. DOOM!

Toph: SUPERVILLAIN EARTH STYLE: CLAYFACE!

Makoto: SUPERVILLAIN WIND STYLE: MODOK!

Sari: SUPERVILLAIN LIGHTNING STYLE: JOKER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said supervillains.

Lincoln and his harem: SUPERVILLAIN FINAL SMASH: VILLAINOUS KI BLAST BARRAGE!

They fired explosive super villain ki blasts at Frank D'Amico which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down.

Lincoln: YOU'RE THROUGH, YOU PIECE OF CRAP!

Diana Darkus: NOW, GO JOIN YOUR FUCKING SON IN THE BLACK GATES FOREVER!

Lincoln and Diana Darkus fired black energy blasts which hit Frank D'Amico and he was incinerated into ashes and his spirit and the spirits of his army were being dragged to The Black Gates.

Frank D'Amico: NO! NO! NOOOOOOO! DAMN YOU! FUCK YOU! FUCK YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS IN INSANE RAGE AND FADES AWAY)

Nico: Yeah, fuck you too, shithead! Awesome job, gang, we got rid of Frank D'Amico for good, and he's now with his shithead son in The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Diana Darkus' business with Frank and Chris is now resolved. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: DeJoule the Energist.

?: You foolish humans shall all perish and be wiped from the face of the Earth!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of lightning and energy that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the lightning and energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, DeJoule, or you will be forced out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than DeJoule the Energist and a member of The Circle of Nine.

Lincoln: DeJoule the Energist, member of The Circle of Nine. I always knew you'd show up, and now, you're here to cause havoc on Earth, not while we're here, you insane energy being!

DeJoule: YOU DARE TALK TO ME LIKE THAT?! DO YOU KNOW WHO I AM!?

Adrienne Candelaria: Clearly, we do, and we've had enough of you.

Suddenly, Adrienne Candelaria's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached DeJoule, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Adrienne Candelaria: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, and I'm also sick of what you did in Nosgoth, because of Nupraptor, you went insane and you teamed up with Bane and Anacrothe and created the Dark Eden, from where you all started a plot to twist the land. That is unforgivable, I don't care if you are a powerful being, DeJoule, when you dare to target humanity to make them all suffer, you just crossed the point of no return, and it can only end in one thing: your death!

Suddenly, Adrienne Candelaria was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, and psychic energy surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at DeJoule: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Adrienne Candelaria emerged, but she was changed forever.

Adrienne Candelaria grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Arcana Force EX The Light Ruler with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Adrienne Candelaria has on a sleeveless black crop top, black skirt, black stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler surrounded by stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Adrienne Candelaria felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Adrienne Candelaria has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Adrienne Candelaria's massive Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Adrienne Candelaria's Psychic Fairy Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler Greatsword of Psychic Gentle Darkness Arcana Force EX Dark Ruler Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Arcana Force Ex The Dark Ruler etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black phoenix heads is a black dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Adrienne Candelaria has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large version of Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler's head with white gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler that said, "Adrienne Candelaria, Gene-Slammer of Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler, Powerful Psychic and Mindwalker, Master of The Powers of The Gentle Darkness, Member of The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Metal Tails, Despiser and Destroyer of Sartorius, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Gentle Darkness, Psychic Energy, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エイドリアン・カンデラリア、アルカナフォースEXダークルーラーのジーンスラマー、強力なサイキックおよびマインドウォーカー、優しい闇の力のマスター、アルカナフォースジーンスラマーズのメンバー、愛情深い守護天使であり、メタルの大敵であるリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻テイルス、ザルトリウスの軽蔑者であり破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして穏やかな闇、サイキックエネルギー、妖精、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Suddenly, Adrienne Candelaria's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Adrienne Candelaria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCANA FORCE EX THE DARK RULER-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE GENTLE DARKNESS PSYCHIC ARCANA FORCE EX DARK RULER FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF

DIVINE COSMIC GENTLE DARKNESS PSYCHIC ARCANA FORCE EX DARK RULER FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC GENTLE DARKNESS PSYCHIC ARCANA FORCE EX DARK RULER FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Adrienne Candelaria's Super Angel-Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when DeJoule saw it, she went mad and fired a blast of lightning and energy at her to kill her, but Lincoln got in front and held out his left hand and he absorbed the blast of lightning and energy and it made him even stronger than ever, and Adrienne Candelaria fired a powerful barrage of white and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels at DeJoule, and they exploded with such incredible power as the barrage hit her, she got back up and this really angered her now.

Melanie McPherson: (Scottish Accent) (GASPS) Oh, no way,… , did Claire just…?

Lincoln: She did, Melanie, Adrienne transformed into her Super Angel-Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and she really pissed off DeJoule now!

Adrienne Candelaria: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Gentle Darkness Psychic Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler Fairy Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Gentle Darkness Psychic Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler Fairy Phoenix Angel Love) After you absorbed that blast of lightning and energy she fired at me. Now, let's end that energy monster once and for all, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Adrienne Candelaria.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, DeJoule, now, it's high-time we put an end to you once and for all.

Adrienne Candelaria and Lincoln went after DeJoule who continued firing blasts of lightning and energy at them, but Lincoln and Adrienne Candelaria absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at DeJoule and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Adrienne

Candelaria also attack her with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving DeJoule even madder than ever!

DeJoule: YOU WORTHLESS HUMANS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You can't kill us, DeJoule, we're immortal and invincible, and we're also The Champions of The Gods and we're known as gods among humans. But, you, you're nothing more than a threat to mankind and to all worlds. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

Then, Lincoln fired black Symbiote tentacles from his chest which grabbed DeJoule and he began pulling Elysium to him, and once DeJoule made contact with Lincoln's skin, Lincoln began absorbing the Guardian of The Pillar of Energy into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he assimilated DeJoule's energy fire manipulation, lightning manipulation, lightning, her spell Sky Fury, creation, powering devices, energy aura, and life manipulation, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head.

Then, an energy card with DeJoule's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on DeJoule's forehead, DeJoule was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Adrienne Candelaria and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Adrienne Candelaria's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Adrienne Candelaria: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you misanthropic dragon. Thank you for helping me get rid of Elysium forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Adrienne.

Suddenly, Adrienne Candelaria wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Adrienne Candelaria's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Adrienne Candelaria sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I certainly wasn't expecting DeJoule to show up. But, this means we're going to face the rest of The Circle of Nine soon, but we'll be ready for them.

Me: You said it.

Nico: If they show up, most of them will wind up in The Black Gates, except for Kain, he may have done some dark things, but he's honorable, so there's a spot open for him in The Masters of Evil. So, Lincoln, who's the next Keyblade Knight we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got three really good ones: Ophelia Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, Keyblade Knight of La Cité des Cloches, and Felicity Fantasia, Keyblade Knight of Fantasia.

Sora: Oh man, no way, we haven't seen them in years.

Roxas: It sure has been years since we last saw them.

Michelle Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick them, Lincoln, and you guys will love meeting them, Ophelia Olympus is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan who has an incredibly powerful connection to the Gods of Greece and is as strong and powerful as all of them. She's a Keyblader and she's a very powerful fighter and friends with Herc, his friends, and the Olympian Gods, and like Eli, she has a habit of blowing Hades' hair out and causing some pretty hilarious trouble for his minions, Pain and Panic, in The Underworld. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Selene Emperyous: Olivia Devereaux is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is known as The Avatar of The Bells of The Seven Judgements. She's good friends of Quasimodo and his friends, and she harbors an extremely fierce hatred towards Frollo for everything he's done along with blaspheming against God, and she swore that one day, she would make Frollo suffer the Seven Judgements of Heaven for all of his sins. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Rachel Emperyous: And Felicity Fantasia is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is an awesome master of music and more. She also harbors a hatred towards Chernabog for the dark crimes that he'd committed over the eons, and when the news of his destruction along with the destruction of The Firebird reached her, she was glad to know the first Disney Villain and dangerous fire beast are finally gone for good. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Me: Whoa! So, there's a Keyblade Knight for Olympus, Paris in Quasimodo's world, and Fantasia, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: And they're the last three Keyblade Knights that we're meeting tomorrow, and it's perfect because tomorrow is Boss Cass' final day alive.

Nico: That dirty cassoway's time will finally be up, and we'll never have to see him again!

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Bane: That takes care of that.

Webstor: Both Father and Son won't bother us anymore.

Firefly: No, they won't.

Me: Thank goodness for that.

Ebon: But you guys sure made a mess.

Me: Not just all over but on us too.

King Hiss: It was worth it, though.

Leonard: Let's clean it up.

Me: Good idea. We're going to need one helluva shower;.

Nico: You got that right. Great job today everyone.

Kickass: (To the viewers) Now this was a bloody battle and it was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and got a much needed shower.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

18 days to go.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a bloody one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders,

Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Mekenobite, Maremotus, Dr. Gene Splicer and Evil Blackarachnia as well as Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen and Rose Paladin And we're going to Nowhere to save Eustace, Muriel, Courage and Francesca from being turned into plant food by vegetables made from Hornets, Pythons and Piranhas and and we're going to turn all those vegetables into an ABC Salad. And Snowbelle Treefrost and Strawberry Sunrise are going to transform against those vegetables. Also we're going to battle Another ACME Wildcat, Pandabubba, Salvador Cumo, Evil Dojo, Mala Mala Jong, Sapphire Dragon, Hannibal Roy Bean, SHS Carnage and Roman Goodwin. Also we're going to meet a Wood Man Gene-slammer named Wuya Wood.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Alexis Arcana, Gene-Slammer of The Arcana Force Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the next member of The Circle of Nine from the Legacy of Kain, Bane, Guardian of The Pillar of Nature

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Australia for the biggest showdown ever: we're going to destroy Boss Cass once more and make him pay for all the trouble he's caused us in the past few days: from bringing the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero here to breaking out The Millers and so much more along with his many crimes against Ty and his friends, and we're sending that dirty cassoway straight to The Black Gates forever! And we're going to meet the final three Keyblade Knights:

The first is Ophelia Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan who has an incredibly powerful connection to the Gods of Greece and is as strong and powerful as all of them. She's a Keyblader and she's a very powerful fighter and friends with Herc, his friends, and the Olympian Gods, and like Eli, she has a habit of blowing Hades' hair out and causing some pretty hilarious trouble for his minions, Pain and Panic, in The Underworld. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The second is Olivia Devereaux, Keyblade Knight of La Cité des Cloches or the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame from 1996, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is known as The Avatar of The Bells of The Seven Judgements. She's good friends of Quasimodo and his friends, and she harbors an extremely fierce hatred towards Frollo for everything he's done along with blaspheming against God, and she swore that one day, she would make Frollo suffer the Seven Judgements of Heaven for all of his sins. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

And the third is Felicity Fantasia, Keyblade Knight of Fantasia from 1940 and 2000, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is an awesome master of music and more. She also harbors a hatred towards Chernabog for the dark crimes he'd committed over the eons, and when the news of his destruction along with the destruction of The Firebird reached her, she was glad to know that the first Disney Villain and dangerous fire beast are finally gone for good. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The next chapter is gonna be awesome as we're going to destroy the Game Show Manager and it will be awesome.

See you next time.

# Battle with The Bad Game Store Owner

This chapter is based on the Regular Show episode But I Have a Receipt

---

Walking through Nowhere, Kansas was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Mekenobite, Maremotus, Dr. Gene Splicer and Evil Blackarachnia as well as Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen and Rose Paladin and we were heading to the Bagge Farmhouse because Francesca, Courage, Muriel and Eustace had something awesome to show us.

Me: I wonder what it is that Francesca, Courage, Muriel and Eustace have to show us.

Lola: We'll find out soon.

Bai Tza: I have a feeling this is gonna be just as awesome as what we saw the first time.

Lana: You're right on that.

RD Girl Jordan: I have that same feeling too.

Camie: Well it will be fun. I hope it's better than when we were here the last time when the farm was turned into a cesspool.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: I agree there.

Nico: Bertrand, I want to thank you, Roman, and your teams for coming.

Bertrand: It's my pleasure Nico and it'll be so fun to help you.

Nico: It sure is.

Brittney: I agree there.

Nico: RD Girl Jordan, I'm sorry we had to fight you and your team in 2020.

RD Girl Jordan: It's all right Nico. You just did what you had to do to stop us.

Me: Looking back on that day that was a really brutal battle for all of us.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: I know.

RD Girl Jordan: I just can't believe that we were like that because of Sindri Myr.

Brittney: I know. What he did to all of you guys and made you so tyrannical and controlling is awful.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: But it's a good thing we eventually freed you guys

Qin: Yeah.

RD Girl Jordan: Thanks to RD J.D.

Me: Awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yesterday was brutal as well.

Me: You're not kidding on that one.

Qin: A lot of blood spilled during that.

Xenia: And we killed Frank D'Amico and all the scumbags of the Three Hated Cities.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Lola: That is for sure.

Varie: That was bloody and awesome.

Bertrand: It sure was.

2099 Spiderman: Remind us to go against Burns in the simulator. I still have to personally pay him back for the pain he caused to Kron.

Me: Noted Miguel.

Qin: That can be the next rescue.

Lola: Good idea.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: It could be a good rescue idea in the future. Not tomorrow.

Qin: Oh sorry.

Nico: Okay, Courage. What do you have to show us?

Me: I think we're seeing it. LOOK!

We saw the Bagge Farmhouse inside a massive and big geodesic dome!

Xenia: WHOA! Look at that!

Varie: That is a big dome!

Camie: Magnificent!

We saw that it had a beautiful garden in it worthy of Eden.

Xenia: Boy what a garden!

Nico: Lets head inside.

We went to the door and I tried to open it but it wouldn't budge!

Me: What the?

I tried to open it.

Nico: What is it locked?

Me: No the doorknob is turning.

Francesca, Muriel, Eustace and Courage came!

They tried to get it open but couldn't!

Me: (GASP) No wonder we can't get in and they can't get out! The door is welded shut!

Nico: OH MAN! Look!

We saw PLANT MONSTERS!

Lana: Oh no, that company gave the Bagge farm the dome again!

Me: Uh oh!

Bai Tza: That's it, we're so going to have a very stern talk with that company after we turn all those vegetables into salads.

Eli: I've got some salad dressing and croutons for this! Lincoln, I hate to say it, but did Boss Cass have a hand in this?

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window and we saw the footage: and it proved Eli right, after the company brought down the dome, Boss Cass appeared and welded the door shut and he was laughing maniacally as he disappeared into a dark corridor. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Camie: That dirty cassoway! He's gonna pay for this!

Nicole: And that he will later on today on Lincoln's rescue.

Zocks: Courage! Explanation! Now!

Me: We'll have to teleport inside!

Nico: Right!

We teleported inside.

Eustace: Stupid plants!

He kicked a log and then tomatoes flew off the vines in a Delta Formation and then they formed Stingers. THEY STUNG EUSTACE'S FACE ALL OVER THE PLACE!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

YICHIHUAHUAS THAT IS REALLY GOING TO HURT!

Eustace screamed as the tomatoes chased him.

Laney: I'm never looking at tomatoes the same way again!

Me: Huh? What's this?

I picked up a seed package.

I read the ingredients.

Me: (Reading) "Ingredients: Hornets, Pythons, PIRANHAS!?" WHAT THE FUCK!?

Kaito: Courage, please. Tell us how this all started!

Courage: I sure can tell you! This happened when we were hungry and we found a newspaper add that said Free Food Forever. We got this dome and these seeds that came with it. We planted them and then got this amazing garden. Then we found out that the vegetables want to eat us! We tried to get out but couldn't!

Me: Because someone welded the door shut!

Courage: Yeah!

Snowbelle Treefrost: Sheesh, so we got ourselves a nasty case of animal-veggie hybrids?! That company's getting such an earful from us!

Strawberry Sunrise: Darn tooting!

Lincoln: Luckily, it won't end in a lawsuit, just an earful from us.

Nico: Yeah! WAIT! Bai Tza, didn't this happen to you before?

Bai Tza: Yeah it sure did! I remember that!

She went over what happened in the events of chapter 526.

---

At the Bagge Farm they were trying to grow some fruit and vegetables by hand.

Lincoln poured water on the plant they were growing.

Courage: Mm-hmm.

But the plant died.

Lincoln: Aw man.

Bai Tza: That's a shame.

Laney: Poor plant.

Lana: This place is a dead place.

Earth: Yep. But we can't give up. We have to find a way to get some food.

Laney: I could use my plant powers but I want to use the conventional method for once.

The wind blew and a newspaper hit Courage.

Francesca grabbed it and read an article.

Francesca: Hey look at this Grandma Muriel.

Muriel: "FREE FOOD FOREVER. CALL 555-GLUTTON"

Laney: This could be the answer to our problems.

They called them.

Later a big truck was with them and a man in a suit was too.

Man: We at Mega-Veg are delighted that you and your family have volunteered to test our product.

Bai Tza: You're welcome sir.

Laney: Happy we could help out.

Man: Never before in the L's of agriculture has mankind had an edible product that can withstand the harsh elements of nature.

Lincoln: This is gonna be amazing.

Lana: It sure is.

Earth: Yeah.

Man : Planted under our new Millennium Geodesic Environmental Dome.

Lincoln: Wow! What a dome.

Laney: It's a magnificent structure.

Man: And with just a few of our patented mega-seeds and the press of a button, you'll all have a garden that will be the envy of all your neighbors.

Lana: I can't wait to see this.

Francesca: This is gonna be so cool.

He hands Laney some packages of seeds and opens the dome door and they went in.

Man: Just step inside your new dome home and let the growing begin.

Laney: Thank you sir.

They went in and it was a cool dome. But a hissing sound was heard and Courage saw the man with a blowtorch welding the door suit.

He left.

Courage: On no.

Muriel: Here's the seeds the nice man left us.

Laney: Yep. We have cabbages, peas and tomatoes.

Laney opened the packages and dumped them out.

Lincoln: How does this dome work?

Bai Tza: I think this is how.

Bai Tza was by a button underneath a sign that said Activate Dome.

Lincoln: Okay.

Francesca pushed the button and storm clouds built over the barn with thunder and lightning and a tornado formed. It picked them up and spun them around and it was raining hard. Lightning struck hard as they screamed and ran inside for cover. When the storm stopped 3 minutes later it was sunny again.

Muriel: I hope our little seeds survived.

They went outside and saw an incredibly beautiful garden worthy of Eden.

Muriel: Oh my!

Laney: Wow! What a garden!

Lincoln: It's magnificent.

Earth: The beauty of natures bounty.

Bai Tza: This is a beautiful garden.

Muriel: Lets start the harvest guys.

Francesca: You got it Grandma Muriel.

They went out and started picking vegetables.

Muriel was picking tomatoes and she heard it buzzing somehow. She was shaking it.

Muriel: Oh a honeybee must've gotten lost in here.

Courage sniffed some peas and they roared at him and scared him.

Francesca: What's wrong Courage?

Courage: These plants are alive!

Laney: Well yeah they're supposed to be.

Muriel: I know you're hungry Courage.

She picks the whole plant of peas.

Muriel: I'll have that vegetable stew cooking in no time.

Francesca: I've got a bad feeling about this guys.

Earth: Me too.

In the kitchen they were waiting when suddenly they heard Muriel screaming. They ran into the kitchen and saw the pea plant with Muriel wrapped in it and it was going to EAT HER!

Laney: Those plants ARE alive!

Lana: Leave her alone you evil vegetable!

She punched the peas and it let her go and the peas then fired pea balls at Laney and she formed a baseball bat of vines and bat them back. They went into the living room afraid.

Muriel: You know those vegetables you want to eat guys, I think they want to eat us.

Lincoln: I know.

Earth: We have to get out of here!

They ran for the door of the dome and it was stuck.

Lincoln: I can't get it open!

Courage: That man welded the door shut!

Francesca: We're trapped!

Laney found an empty package of seeds.

Laney: What in the world is in these seeds he gave us? (Reads ingredients) "INGREDIENTS: HORNETS, PYTHONS, PIRANHAS!?" Oh dear lord! These plants are the most dangerous animals on the planet!

Lana: Let me see.

Lana read the ingredients and she was shocked.

Lana: These plants are an abomination to nature.

Laney: Wait! I have an idea!

Laney fired a blast of pheromone dust and it made the plants smell like steaks and the plants ate each other and turned into a green mess of roughage.

Lana: What a mess.

Lincoln: That's a lot of salad.

Lana: Way to go Lanes! What did you do?

Laney: I sprayed the plants with a pheromone dust of my creation that makes them smell like steak and they cannibalized each other.

Lincoln: That was very clever!

Earth: Great job Laney!

They cheered wildly for her.

Muriel: Indeed. Great job Laney.

Laney: Lets clean this all up and use my kind of super seeds.

In her hands were super seeds of a different kind.

Lana: You got it Laney.

Lana ate all of the vegetables.

Lincoln: (to the viewers) Now that is a girl that loves to eat her vegetables.

Lana ate 2000 pounds of all roughage vegetables and she was big and heavy.

Lana released a mega belch.

BBBUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUURRRRRRRRRR

She was back to normal after belching.

Lana: Excuse me.

They laughed.

Bai Tza: You are a good girl eating your vegetables.

Laney planted her seeds and they became all kinds of fruits, vegetables and more and this time without the animal DNA infused into them. One thing was for sure, They would never run out of food again. And Lana unwelded the door and they were free to go in and out to get clothes and stuff.

Lincoln then called us.

Me: Hey buddy.

Lincoln: Hey J.D.

Me: We saw on the satellites that the farm is in a huge dome.

Lincoln: Yeah. We're now a dome house.

Me: Oh that is cool!

Lincoln: It is. Lila how did Wuzzy beat a Blox?

Lila: It was with me and Yumi.

Wuzzy, Lila and Yumi did a combo called CARNIVORE FLAMER SAWBLADE. Yumi threw one of her fans and it turned into an energy saw blade and Wuzzy turned it into a razor sharp steak and Lila set it on fire. It turned into a flaming steak saw blade and slashed the Blox apart and it exploded.

Me: That was awesome Lila! Well done. Great job turning the farm into a dome guys.

Lincoln: Thanks J.D.

Me: Be safe there man.

Lincoln: Will do.

The call clicked off.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When she was done we were shocked!

Lola: Oh man!

Lana: I remember that! I ate all these vegetables right here! 2,000 pounds of them!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: Boy not only was the farm turned into a huge greenhouse but this beats the movie Little Shop of Horrors by a longshot!

Maria: And now, they're back for revenge.

Nico: Because of Boss Cass!

Me: Lets turn these vegetables into SALAD! (Spins Magisword Bracelet)

CHAINSAW MAGISWORD!

Nico: Now you're talking! ATTACK!

We went at the vegetables and sliced and diced and mulched them!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Nico: Anyone got a chainsaw?

Laney: Here!

Laney gave him one.

Nico: Thanks Laney.

Nico revved it up!

VROOM VROOM!

Nico: Lets mulch them!

We got to mulching and slicing the vegetables all over!

Nico: Trim these hedges!

Nico slashed and mulched them all over.

Nicole: Jared would not touch these vegetables with a 20 foot pole!

Lola: How about having them Deep Fried!

Lola fired a blast of fire and they caught fire! But the vegetables survived the fire!

Nico: They can withstand fire!? WHOA!

Laney: These are strong vegetables.

Lana: Yep.

Nico: We need acid!

Lisa Loud: Already have it.

She threw acid and splashed them but the vegetables were too strong for that!

Me: WHOA! Those are some really tough vegetables!

Lisa Loud: Not even acid destroys them!? Very tough.

Nico: Yep.

May: (growls) Let's see if they can survive some combo attacks!

May and Nico: SHREDDING ICE STORM!

They fired waves of ice blades and shredded the vegetables!

Me: That works!

Nico: YEAH!

May: Awesome!

Laney and Lola: FLAMING LEAF BLADESTORM!

They fired waves of fire leaf blades and shredded more of them!

Suddenly, Snowbelle Treefrost's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a wintergreen energy aura with stars, trees, snow, ice, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Snowbelle Treefrost's Alicorn Eternal Magical Winter Tree Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Winter Tree Love and Winter Tree Harmony from her back, and as she approached the Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes, she left wintergreen energy, stars, trees, snow, ice, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Snowbelle Treefrost: You bad veggies really make me sick, I have no idea what that company was even thinking when they created you! Well, one thing is for sure, we're cutting you all down and turning all of you into freshly chopped salads for everyone!

Suddenly, Snowbelle Treefrost was surrounded by a massive vortex of wintergreen energy with stars, trees, snow, ice, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Snowbelle Treefrost's massive Snowbelle Treefrost's Alicorn Eternal Magical Winter Tree Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Winter Tree Love and Winter Tree Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of wintergreen energy with stars, trees, snow, ice, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING VEGETABLE JUICE SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED

AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SNOWBELLE TREEFROST! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SNOWBELLE TREEFROST EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Snowbelle Treefrost grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light wintergreen orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light green highlights in the bangs of her dark wintergreen hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon dark purple eyes and a dark wintergreen energy aura with stars, trees, snow, ice, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and snow-covered tree emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Winter, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Winter, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Snowbelle Treefrost has on a long sleeved ice blue jacket with white fur collar and white fur trim, light violet shirt, tree-themed skirt, brown pants, ice blue boots with white fur trim, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, trees, snow, ice, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a snow-covered tree. Suddenly, Snowbelle Treefrost felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light green angel wings with dark wintergreen tips on the large light green feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her dark wintergreen tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light green horn on her head. Snowbelle Treefrost has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark wintergreen gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Snowbelle Treefrost's massive Snowbelle Treefrost's Alicorn Eternal Magical Winter Tree Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Winter Tree Love and Winter Tree Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark wintergreen energy, stars, trees, snow, ice, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Snowbelle Treefrost's Winter Tree Master Princess Alicorn Eternal Magical Winter Tree Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Winter Tree Love and Winter Tree Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with light green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, dark wintergreen blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with dark purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with dark purple gems for eyes and large unicorn head with dark purple gems for eyes and large dark purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark wintergreen gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and dark wintergreen Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a dark wintergreen kanji below the alicorn that said, "Snowbelle Treefrost, Alicorn Princess of Winter Tree Master Friendship Love, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Hanging Lamp, Thrasher of The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Snow, Ice, Trees, Magic, and Alicorns"

スノーベル・ツリーフロスト、冬の木のマスター友情愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、吊り下げランプの大敵、ピラニア・キャベツのスラッシャー、ニシキヘビとスズメバチのトマト、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、そして星、雪、氷、木、魔法のマスター、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Snowbelle Treefrost's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Snowbelle Treefrost has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN WINTER TREE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN WINTER TREE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN WINTER TREE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN WINTER TREE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Snowbelle Treefrost's Super Angel-Equestrian Winter Tree Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes saw it, they went crazy and went at her to eat her, but Snowbelle Treefrost fired a massive barrage of dark wintergreen energy, stars, trees, snow, ice, magic, and Alicorns which hits The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes and they got frozen, but soon, they thawed out, and they were madder than ever.

Snowbelle Treefrost: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Winter Tree Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Winter Tree Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Oh boy, looks like I've made them even madder than ever.

Lincoln: You sure did, Snowbelle, but they're still getting chopped into a million pieces.

Strawberry Sunrise: And turned into salads.

Eli got out the salad dressing and croutons.

Nico: We already got some recipes for summer salads we can use.

Me: That is if Lana doesn't eat all of them like what happened years ago.

Laney: We'll make sure Lana shares with everyone. Right, Lana?

Lana: (Chuckles Shyly)

Suddenly, Strawberry Sunrise's brilliant harlequin eyes turned neon brilliant harlequin and she was surrounded by a brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy aura with stars, fire, strawberries, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Strawberry Sunrise's Alicorn Eternal Magical Fiery Strawberry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sunrise Strawberry Love and Sunrise Strawberry Harmony from her back, and as she approached Gary and Betty, she left brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy, stars, fire, strawberries, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Strawberry Sunrise: Snowbelle was right about everything that she said about you cannibalistic mutant veggies, you're not eating our friends ever, now you better be ready for us to turn you into salad!

Suddenly, Strawberry Sunrise was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy energy with stars, fire, strawberries, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a very light yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Strawberry Sunrise's massive Strawberry Sunrise's Alicorn Eternal Magical Fiery Strawberry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sunrise Strawberry Love and Sunrise Strawberry Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy energy with stars, fire, strawberries, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's an Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a very light yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO STRAWBERRY SUNRISE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, STRAWBERRY SUNRISE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Strawberry Sunrise grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant crimson orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant harlequin highlights in the bangs of her brilliant crimson hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant harlequin eyes and a brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy aura with stars, fire, strawberries, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and bone emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant harlequin iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with crimson gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Fire, Strawberry, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with brilliant crimson red gems on the gold flame links and brilliant crimson red crystal links and strawberry-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an Alicorn with crimson gems for eyes and holding the Love, Star, Fire, Strawberry, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant, and she also has on her new white and gold accented choker on her neck, Strawberry Sunrise has on a sleeveless pink crop top with a sun and strawberry on it, pink shorts with cutie mark on her left thigh, pink knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, strawberries, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a strawberry and The Sun. Suddenly, Strawberry Sunrise felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive very light yellow angel wings with brilliant crimson tips on the large very light yellow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her brilliant crimson tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a very light yellow horn on her head. Strawberry Sunrise has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant crimson gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Strawberry Sunrise's massive Strawberry Sunrise's Alicorn Eternal Magical Sun Strawberry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sun Strawberry Love and Sun Strawberry Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy, stars, fire, strawberries, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Strawberry Sunrise's Sunny Fire Strawberry Alicorn Eternal Magical Sunny Fire Strawberry Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Sunny Fire Strawberry Love and Sunny Fire Strawberry Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with very light yellow gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, brilliant crimson blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with brilliant crimson gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with crimson gems for eyes and large unicorn head with crimson gems for eyes and large crimson gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brilliant crimson gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant crimson gems for the eyes and a large brilliant crimson gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and brilliant crimson Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant crimson kanji below the alicorn that said, "Strawberry Sunrise, Alicorn Princess of Sunrise Fire Strawberry Love, Friend of Rarity, Loving Girlfriend of Marucho Marukura, Archenemy of Ayatoriko, Thrasher of The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Strawberries, The Sun, Magic, and Alicorns"

ストロベリーサンライズ、サンライズファイアのアリコーンプリンセス ストロベリーラブ、レアリティの友、丸倉丸長の愛する彼女、あやとりこの宿敵、ピラニアキャベツのスラッシャー、パイソンピーとホーネットトマト、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、終末二十三の破壊者であり、オパリン女王であり、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者であり、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバーであり、星、イチゴ、太陽、魔法のマスター、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Strawberry Sunrise's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Strawberry Sunrise has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN SUNRISE STRAWBERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN SUNRISE STRAWBERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN SUNRISE STRAWBERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN SUNRISE STRAWBERRY LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Strawberry Sunrise's Super Angel-Equestrian

Sunrise Strawberry Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes saw it, they went crazy and went at her to eat her, but Strawberry Sunrise fired a massive barrage of brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy, stars, strawberries, sunlight, fire, magic, and Alicorns which hits The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes and they got hit hard, but they soon became madder than ever.

Strawberry Sunrise: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Sunrise Strawberry Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Sunrise Strawberry Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) I don't know about you, but I've got a sudden craving for deep-fried cannibal veggies!

Nico: Let's fry those monsters!

Lincoln: And chop them down to size!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Snowbelle Treefrost and we joined Strawberry Sunrise as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the last time we ever have to deal with you cannibalistic veggies, and Boss Cass, you better be ready for Hell later today!

Lincoln, Snowbelle Treefrost, and Strawberry Sunrise went after The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark wintergreen energy, brilliant crimson and very light yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Snowbelle Treefrost, and Strawberry Sunrise attacked them with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We're gonna need some additional help!

Lincoln summoned Leobreaker and Wingsaber, and Leobreaker turned into clawed gauntlets and Wingsaber turned into metal wings that went onto Lincoln's massive angel wings.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) LINCOLN LOUD, SAVAGE CLAW WING MODE!

Nico: WHOA! Now, that's so awesome!

Me: Now, things are really going to get messy!

Lincoln used the Earth, Autobot, and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys, and he gained the weapons of the Autobots and Decepticons and he went at The Piranha Cabbages, Python Peas and Hornet Tomatoes, and he slashed and diced those cannibalistic veggies to shreds. Then, Leobreaker and Wing Saber transformed back, and we saw the mess. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Snowbelle Treefrost, and Strawberry Sunrise holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Snowbelle Treefrost's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer dark wintergreen tail, longer light green horn, and massive light green angel wings are permanent, and Strawberry Sunrise's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer brilliant crimson tail, and massive very light yellow angel wings are permanent.

Rarity: My word, that certainly is a lot of chopped salad.

?: It sure is.

Suddenly, we saw a brown-haired girl with orange clothes and she has Mothra's massive wings on her back.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Melanie Mothra, Gene-Slammer of Mothra, Queen of The Kaiju.

Nico: Whoa, you know her?

Lincoln: Yep, this is Melanie Mothra, Gene-Slammer of Mothra, Queen of The Kaiju, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan, and she's a lover of moths and butterflies. Plus, she was the first person to see Mothra up close when she emerged from her cocoon, but as a result of it, Melanie was exposed to the radioactive energy of Mothra, and as a result, she'd gained all the powers of the incarnations of Mothra from the 1960s to now, and she'd also gained Mothra's massive wings as well along with a very powerful spiritual connection to The Kaiju Queen. She showed me and the other Guardian Angels what happened to her, and she made them promise not to tell anyone else of this, especially Lisa, who'd try to dissect her and find out her secret, and she really hates Lisa with a blazing passion.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, one day, Melanie was walking through Franklin Avenue when she heard a loud scream along with the sound of mad laughter. She knew there was only one person who could make that loud scream: Lincoln, and the sound of mad laughter was none other than Lisa. She flew to The Loud House and barged into Lisa's room and she saw Lincoln tied to a steel table with a laser aimed at him, and Lisa was laughing like the mad scientist she is. She was about to activate the laser and kill Lincoln, but she fired golden silk webs from her hands and they wrapped around Lisa as it formed into a gold cocoon prison where she couldn't get out. She freed Lincoln and told the rest of the family what happened, and as soon as Lisa got free and came after Melanie and Lincoln, she was greeted by the angry stares of her other sisters and parents, and she got grounded for eighteen weeks, and the worst part: Melanie threw her in The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse for those eighteen weeks.

We gasped.

Eli: Lisa, of all the psychopathic, evil things you've ever done against Lincoln, this was the worst!

Luna: Dude, she's done tons of worst things to Lincoln and we've lost track of them.

?: That's something our Lisa used to have until she changed for the better.

Suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with yellow light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: You really scared us!

Lincoln: Big time. (Sees the yellow color) Wait, the yellow color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is yellow, isn't that right, Luan Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Luan Loud, but she had longer brown hair, neon yellow eyes, fangs, and she looked like he was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Luan: Yep, and our Lincoln told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Luan: I knew he would.

Luan: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Luan: Yep, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Luan: Yep.

Black-Suited Luan turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Luan's stomach, and Luan began absorbing Black-Suited Luan into her body, and then, Luan's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Luan began merging with Luan and Luan gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Luan's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Luan: It is. Hey, Black-Suited Luan, you settling in alright?

Black-Suited Luan: (Speaking through Luan's emblazoned Rainbow Angel, Fox, and Fairy and Third Eye) Yeah, we've settled in perfectly.

We saw Luan's emblazoned Rainbow Angel, Fox, and Fairy on her forehead glow with yellow light.

Eli: So, whenever we speak to you, the Rainbow Angel, Fox, and Fairy will glow with yellow light.

Me: Awesome, and we already can speak with Luan's other counterpart as well.

Luan 2: (Through the Rainbow Angel, Fox, and Fairy and Third Eye) Exactly.

Girl Jordan: Ooh, Luan, try to summon your Symbiote suit.

Luan concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with yellow light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it.

Lincoln: Yep, it worked.

The Symbiote suit disappeared back into Luan's body.

Suddenly, Snowbelle Treefrost wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Snowbelle Treefrost's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and snow falling down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Snowbelle Treefrost sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Now, we have to give the company a good talking to!

Me: First lets get this dome open.

Lisa pulled out a laser and opened the door and we got out.

Nico: WHEW!

Laney: I planted my seeds and replaced the old seeds with mine like before.

Nico: Goodl

Muriel: Oh thank you guys.

Me: Anytime.

Francesca: That was rough.

Camie: I know.

Then the Mega-Veg Fram-Aceuticals compant truck came and the man got out.

Man: Well how are you all liking the dome.

We glared at him with a very stern glare.

Me: Sir we need to have a VERY SERIOUS talk about the dome.

Laney: The dome works well and they loved it.

Me: But EXPLAIN THIS!

I showed the ingredients in the seeds.

Man: That could be anyone's ingredients.

Me: Don't play dumb. Your vegetables tried to turn the Bagge family into plant food!

Francesca: The vegetables were made with hornets, pythons and piranhas and they tried to eat us!

Nico: Care to enlighten us? Hmm?

The man was sweating nervously.

Man: Okay okay! We designed a bunch of vegetables to test so that can eat people! Boss Cass FORCES US to make them to kill people!

Nicole: Boss Cass! I knew it!

Me: What the hell were you thinking being in the employ of a monster like Boss Cass!?

Nico: Being forced I get!

Man: He promised us good money for it!

Qin: You know very well that Cass is not going to hold up to his end of the bargain!

Xenia: Yeah he is just going to double-cross you in the end!

Laney: That stupid Cassowary is going top pay for this.

Me: But what Boss Cass was doing to you guys was not helping people at all! It was REALLY PLAYING with fire.

Xenia: By combining the DNA with some of the most dangerous animals on the planet with vegetables to eat people is crimes against nature!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: And they were difficult to kill!

Lana: But they make great salad.

Me: But still it's wrong on so many levels to do stuff like this for a criminal monster like Cass.

Xenia: Yeah. Instead of many vegetables that kill people you should make foods that are healthy and good that everyone will love.

Sunny Starscout: We make our own fruits and they taste really great.

Nico: Yeah make fruits that are good.

Maria: And make creatures that are like puppies.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: That works.

Lola: Yeah. But not with creatures that will kill people.

Nico: You'll even get paid for real.

Me: Yeah.

Man: Oh you're right! Working for Cass was a bad idea! Instead of growing vegetables that will kill, we're going to grow vegetables that EVERYONE will love and enjoy. Including fruits like you said.

Me: Good.

Xenia: Awesome.

Muriel: That is lovely.

Me: Also where can we get a dome like this? It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is. It makes an amazing greenhouse.

We laughed.

Me: But yeah it does.

Man: I doubt you'll need it.

Me: Never know. Can't hurt to have a place to grow new things.

Nico: True.

Man: But thank you all for helping me realize what a fool I was.

Me: Anytime. Just don't work for someone as crooked as Boss Cass again.

Laney: Yeah.

Man: Muriel, Eustace and family can keep the dome.

Laney: I already grew some new plants for them.

Man: Awesome. I'll see you all around.

He left.

Nico: That went pretty well, actually.

Qin: It sure did.

Camie: Yeah.

Courage: Mm-hmm.

Lola: I agree there. That was fun.

Nico: Plant monsters attacking us otherwise.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: And we made salad out of them.

Lana: Good salad.

Camie: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome

Nico: Now for business.

Eli: Yep and we have Another ACME Wildcat, Pandabubba, Salvador Cumo, Evil Dojo, Mala Mala Jong, Sapphire Dragon, Hannibal Roy Bean, SHS Carnage and Roman Goodwin!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! The ACME Wildcat was a ferocious one.

Lola: Yeah the Coyote got scratched and ripped to shreds by it.

Nico: Yep. So they decided to recruit more members of the Heylin.

Roman Goodwin: We sure did.

Carly Atlas: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I knew locking up the remaining Heylin members would pay off!

Me: You got that right!

Qin: It sure did.

Maria: Awesome!

Lola: Only Dark Chase Young deserved death.

Lana: You got that right.

Nico: Anyway, who do we call?

Me: Gia Guts, Rina Mega, Melanie Mothra, Reggia McArthur, Allie Metallica, Allie Zeras and Ashley Zeras.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: It sure will be.

Maria: I'll call them in.

She did so.

In swirls of elements and energy came said girls.

Gia Guts: Hey, guys!

Nico: Glad you all came.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers are 7 people.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: This will be awesome.

Nico: There they are!

Then we saw Another ACME Wildcat, Pandabubba, Salvador Cumo, Evil Dojo, Mala Mala Jong, Sapphire Dragon, Hannibal Roy Bean and SHS Carnage.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Pandabubba: (In a girls voice) It sure will be for us!

Another Evil Dojo: (In a girls voice) You said it.

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

A couple of them merged and they reverted back into 6 girls.

The first one was a girl with golden yellow hair and she had blue eyes and had yellow angel wings and had yellow clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Venus Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a planet sword.

The second girl had green hair, green eyes and blue lightning angel wings and she had green clothes and she had a Kirby Crown made of lightning and had a tiara with the symbol of the Spark Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a lightning sword in her hands.

The third girl had blue hair and red eyes and had blue angel wings and she had 7 poisonous snakes for tentacles growing out of her back too and she had blue clothes and a tiara with the symbol for the Yamata No Orochi dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a snake sword.

The fourth girl had black hair and blue eyes and she had purple angel wings and had purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Squid Dopant on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a squid sword.

The fifth girl had green hair and had green eyes and had green angel wings and had green clothes and she had a Tornado Kirby crown on her head and had a tiara with the symbol of the Twister Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a tornado sword.

The sixth girl had pink hair and blue eyes and had rainbow butterfly wings and she had pink clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Butterfly Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a butterfly sword.

Me: (GASP!) Aphrodite Venus, Sena Spark, Yumi Yamata-No-Orochi, Saya Squid, Tammy Tornado and Brie Butterfly!

Nico: Whoa! The Embodiments of the Venus, Spark, Yamata-No-Orochi, Squid, Twister and Butterfly Dopants right?

Brie Butterfly: That's right.

Philip: Wow! This is amazing!

Sena Spark: It sure is.

Qin: What powers do you girls have because of that?

Aphrodite Venus: I have the powers of Venus herself and I have the powers of Love and can grant amazing beauty to any girl.

Nico: Awesome.

Sena Spark: I have the powers of lightning and can fire lightning blasts and even use lightning auras.

Xenia: That is amazing.

Yumi Yamata-No-Orochi: I have the powers of the mighty 8 Headed Serpent of Japanese Myth and as you see I have 7 snakes coming out of my back and I can use the powers of the 8 elements of the Skylanders.

Laney: That is really cool!

Saya Squid: I have the powers of a squid and I am just as powerful as one. I can crack open a walnut with my bare hands.

Lola: That is powerful!

Xenia: Yeah!

Tammy Tornado: I have the powers of tornadoes and I can blow my enemies all over in them and even form storms that produce tornadoes.

Nico: Powerful and awesome!

Brie Butterfly: And I have the power to summon butterflies of every kind of color and I can even make elemental butterflies and even have butterflies damage my opponents.

Xenia: Wow! That is amazing!

Camie: It sure is!

Fu: That is really cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: By the way is the Another Roman Goodwin friendly or hostile?

Sena Spark: Friendly and she is amazingly powerful.

Nico: Neat!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They separated from the Anothers.

The Wildcat Yowled and we fired waves of energy and blasted them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lola: Yep.

Me: Now for the Another Roman Goodwin.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER ROMAN GOODWIN!

Me: Whoa! Another Roman.

Lola: This is gonna be brutal.

Xenia: Yep.

Another Roman: (In a girls voice) It will be fun though.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and had yellow angel wings and she had a light aura around her and she had yellow clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Shine Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and on her right arm was the Spider Nazca Line and she had a shine sword.

Me: (GASP) Sheena Shine!

Nico: WHOA!

Sheena Shine: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Sheena is the embodiment of the Shine Dopant and has amazing light powers. Also as you can tell she is also the Embodiment of the Spider Earthbound Immortal, Uru.

Roman Goodwin: Wow! That is amazing! So the Earthbound Immortals have Embodiments too and not just Gene-slammers.

Sheena Shine: It's true and It's cool.

Carly Atlas: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Build Ridewatch) I hope you put up a fight like Another Webstor did.

Armor Time! (Electronic rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (Gets out Brave Ridewatch) It's more fun that way.

Armor Time! (Fantasy Gamer Level 2 transformation music) Level Up! Brave!

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got BraveArmor.

Sheena Shine: I know I will.

Lincoln: Lets do it!

Lincoln separated her.

Another Roman: I WILL BANISH YOU TO THE NETHERWORLD!

Me: Not if we banish you first!

He fired waves of red fire and I fired waves of fireballs and blasted them all over and massive explosions blasted out.

Xenia: Now this is a fight!

Nico: Try this red fire! (ACTIVATES ROMAN AND SHS CARNAGE'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of red fire and energy and smashed her all over.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES MEKENOBITE AND MAREMOTUS' RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed her all over.

Maria: Taste this! (ACTIVATES DR. GENE SPLICER AND EVIL BLACKARACHNIA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

RD Girl Jordan: Top this too! (ACTIVATES SHS CARNAGE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Then Titania, Vathek, Berserker, Universe 666 Makunga, Ruby Thursday and Minotaur came.

Nico: Nice team Titania.

Titania: Thanks Nico.

?: I got this one.

Out came Wood Man!

Me: Wood Man! Wow!

Wood Man 2: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Wuya Wood!? Whoa!

Wuya Wood: Yep.

She fired leaves and blasted Another Roman and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Awesome!

Wuya Wood: Oh and yes I am naked.

Me: Oh boy. We know the drill.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Wuya Wood: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain as she reverted back! She vomited tree sap all over May!

May: YUCK!

Wuya reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had brown angel wings and she had a tree symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Wuya Wood: (GROANS) That really hurt. Oh man! Sorry May.

May: No worries.

Wuya Wood: (Sees herself) GAH! I NEED NEW CLOTHES!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome green and brown clothes.

Varie formed a mirror and she saw herself.

Wuya Wood: Oh wow! I look awesome.

Maria: You sure do.

Nico: You have the same first name as the Wuya Jack Spicer and his Dark Side know.

Wuya Wood: I sure do. And also I have her powers but they are mostly used for good.

Nico: Cool!

RD Girl Jordan: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wuya Wood: When me and Nico busted a massive drug ring and sent them to prison.

Nico: Yep that was fun.

Laney: Cool.

Nico and Wuya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Wuya Wood: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Raiden, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Morpheus, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, and Noelle Silva are heading down to Australia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also in for the biggest showdown ever: we're going to destroy Boss Cass once more and make him pay for all the trouble he's caused us in the past few days: from bringing the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero here to breaking out The Millers and so much more along with his many crimes against Ty and his friends, and we're sending that dirty Cassowary straight to The Black Gates forever!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Australia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also in for the biggest showdown ever: we're going to destroy Boss Cass once more and make him pay for all the trouble he's caused us in the past few days: from bringing the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero here to breaking out The Millers and so much more along with his many crimes against Ty and his friends, and we're sending that dirty Cassowary straight to The Black Gates forever!

And we had the whole team with us, since we got ourselves a huge battle, and we also brought The Masters of Evil with us.

Sly: (Australian Accent) At long last, the time's arrived, mate.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) Too right. Boss Cass is finally going to die here and now.

Ty: (Australian Accent) All his plots from the last few days: from bringing the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Kung Lao, Sindel, Kabal, Stryker, Jade, Jax, and Sub-Zero here to breaking out The Millers and so much more along with his many other crimes against all of us and Australia. Now, he's got nowhere left to run, this will be his final resting place.

Nico: After everything he's done, finally, the time has arrived to end him for good.

Me: Never again will we let Boss Cass get away with his crimes!

Morpheus: He's already getting The Black Gates for his misdeeds, he truly is a monster.

Suddenly, we saw three girls appear before us: the first girl has purple hair, violet eyes, purple clothes, purple angel wings, and she has the Hero's Origin Keyblade in her hand, the second girl has dark purple hair, dark purple eyes, purple and yellow clothes, aurora angel wings, and she has the Guardian Bell Keyblade in her hand, and the third girl has aqua blue hair, red eyes, aqua blue clothes, aqua blue angel wings, and she has the Counterpoint Keyblade in her hand, and with them are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ophelia Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, Keyblade Knight of La Cité des Cloches, and Felicity Fantasia, Keyblade Knight of Fantasia.

Ophelia Olympus: That's right, and we got the girls away from that dirty Cassowary, Boss Cass, and he's on his way here!

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I WILL MAKE YOU ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY ALL OF YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target: Boss Cass along with another person that was also brought back, Professor Karlos, and they were in a giant robot suit, and Boss Cass was literally out for blood!

Sylvester: You can no longer hide behind Quan Chi's Revenants or those whom you've forced to help you, Boss Cass. Now, today is Judgement Day!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: The suffering you've caused can never be healed, Boss Cass, now you will pay the ultimate price for every last one of your misdeeds. Let's tear him to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms

and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Morpheus and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive

Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Boss Cass and Professor Karlos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

We destroyed their robot suit in the process and that forced Boss Cass and Professor Karlos out, they tried to run, but Lincoln fired two black energy boomerangs which hit Boss Cass and Professor Karlos and they exploded into ashes and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's finally over, Boss Cass is gone forever and that monster will never return to terrorize the world again! (To Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia) And it's so good to see you again, Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia.

Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you, Riku, Kairi, Roxas, Lea, Namine, and Xion again, Sora.

Sora: You too, girls.

Lincoln went up to Selene Scala Ad Caelum and he hugged her, and Selene Scala Ad Caelum is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three sexy hot mamas?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D, the first girl is Ophelia Olympus, Keyblade Knight of Olympus, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan who has an incredibly powerful connection to the Gods of Greece and is as strong and powerful as all of them. She's a Keyblader and she's a very powerful fighter and friends with Herc, his friends, and the Olympian Gods, and like Eli, she has a habit of blowing Hades' hair out and causing some pretty hilarious trouble for his minions, Pain and Panic, in The Underworld.

Carolina Keyblada: The second girl is Olivia Devereaux, Keyblade Knight of La Cité des Cloches or the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame from 1996, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is known as The Avatar of The Bells of The Seven Judgements. She's good friends of Quasimodo and his friends, and she harbors an extremely fierce hatred towards Frollo for everything he's done along with blaspheming against God, and she swore that one day, she would make Frollo suffer the Seven Judgements of Heaven for all of his sins.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: And the third girl is Felicity Fantasia, Keyblade Knight of Fantasia from 1940 and 2000, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she is an awesome master of music and more. She also harbors a hatred towards Chernabog for the dark crimes he'd committed over the eons, and when the news of his destruction along with the destruction of The Firebird reached her, she was glad to know that the first Disney Villain and dangerous fire beast are finally gone for good.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's really awesome, and I can guess you've hated Chernabog and The Firebird, right, Felicity?

Felicity Fantasia: You said it, and I'm glad Chernabog got what he deserved along with The Firebird, even though it flew into Hiroshi and tried to possess him.

Darren Arcangela: Only for him to pull a reverse on it and he sucked out and absorbed all of its powers and transformed and banished it to The Black Gates, and he helped Lincoln and Selene Laverna defeat Conduit Edwards who came back for revenge.

Hiroshi Ohira: I was quite surprised they hadn't consumed his soul like they did with his men.

Lincoln: Nah, besides we already killed him once, but stripping him of all his powers and throwing him in prison forever, that's a better way, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ophelia Olympus in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Olivia Devereaux in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Felicity Fantasia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ophelia Olympus: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia's necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Felicity Fantasia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia.

Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes and they pounced on Lincoln and they proceeded to kiss him on his face, lips, massive muscled body, and eight-pack abs, and he also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The six girls are Chisato Arimiya, Emiri Kasai, Misora Arimiya, Shion Arimia, Shouko Yuhara, and Sumire Arimiya from Jokei Kazoku ~Inbou~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chisato Arimiya, Emiri Kasai, Misora Arimiya, Shion Arimia, Shouko Yuhara, and Sumire Arimiya from Jokei Kazoku ~Inbou~

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chisato Arimiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chisato Arimiya and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Boss Cass and Professor Karlos, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of

Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Chisato Arimiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Chisato Arimiya: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chisato Arimiya, Emiri Kasai, Misora Arimiya, Shion Arimia, Shouko Yuhara, and Sumire Arimiya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we've finally gotten rid of Boss Cass for good.

Maria: We did it, we're finally rid of that monster, Boss Cass, for good.

Lincoln: You said it. Boss Cass has caused us enough trouble to last a lifetime.

Me: You got that right. That dirty, stupid Cassowary!

Nico: Either way, he paid the price, and now, he's gone for good and we'll never see that monster ever again.

---

After finally getting rid of Boss Cass and this time for good along with Professor Karlos who also came back as well, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux, and Felicity Fantasia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Ophelia Olympus: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Olivia Devereaux: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Felicity Fantasia: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ophelia Olympus: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Felicity Fantasia: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Ophelia Olympus: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln, Olivia, Felicity, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at our gym and Lincoln and I were doing some wrestling practice, and we were also practicing some new wrestling techniques. But, then, the gym's alarm sounded, and we suddenly heard the familiar sound of a loud belch in the air along with the stench of B.O. and feet, and we knew who it was: Lincoln's rude, aggressive, superstition-crazed, stupid, belching, farting pig of a sister, Lynn, and she was out to kill Lincoln again to slake her thirst for blood. But, I had enough of her, I decided to show Lynn the consequences for her misdeeds, first, I fired blasts of lightning which electrocuted Lynn, but that just made her angrier, so I proceeded to pulverize her like mad and I tied her up with light energy ropes.

Olivia Devereaux: Then, we proceeded to send her back to The Loud House by throwing her onto a catapult we call The Loser Launch, it was meant not only for Lincoln's many enemies, but also, for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Felicity Fantasia: Then, we launched Lynn and she was sent hurtling back to The Loud House where she got scolded and told off by the rest of her sisters and parents, and she was thrown inside a cage once more like the gorilla she is.

Nico: Lynn, just how many rampages have you gone on that always ended with you getting your own butt handed to you?!

Luna: Too many times, dude, she always got her butt handed to her. We're just lucky she didn't let loose some lethal gas and make her escape.

Lincoln: Which is why we always come prepared in case Lynn tries that kind of stunt by bonking her on the head with a mallet.

Selene Emperyous: But, because of the fact that her head was literally that hard, we broke a lot of mallets bonking her on the head.

Selene Emperyous showed all of the pictures of all the broken mallets from all the times they bonked Lynn on the head with them.

Nico: Sheesh!

Lincoln: Yeah, but this is what happened when Lynn didn't listen to our warnings over and over again.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes are heading to Float Islands.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new

large orange and black swim trunks with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim trunks, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Night Glider: Wow, so this is Float Islands, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Night Glider, and it's perfect for our date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Float Islands, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes Rashid are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Night Glider, Simulator Hinatsuru, Simulator Makio, Simulator Suma, Simulator Orihime Inoue, Nelliel Tu Odelschwanck, and Simulator Alexis Rhodes, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Matter Splatter Galaxy is next.

Qin: Whoa that one was a tricky one.

Lola: Yeah.

Ed: Me and Homer will go next.

Nico: Cool!

Homer: WOOHOO! This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Yep.

They went into the Simulator.

Bart: Hope Mr. Fatass gets his big butt kicked.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!? Oh right. I'll strangle you later boy!

Bart: (LAUGHS)

Lori: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Lori strangled Bart!

WE LAUGHED!

The simulator activated and Nico, Homer and Ed were at MATTER SPLATTER GALAXY!

Nico: Whoa this one is gonna be VERY Tricky.

Ed: Any tips, Nicole?

Nico: Aw Ed I was gonna ask that.

Ed: Oops sorry Nico.

Nicole: (On the Radio) (LAUGHS) Well as you can see this galaxy causes parts to appear when those sparks touch it. The only way to get the star is to get to the end of the galaxy.

Nico: Oh boy. We'll have to fly the whole way.

Ed: Yep!

?: I'll help with this too.

They saw a girl with green hair and she had red eyes and had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Dynaman Rangers on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Deborah Dyna: Deborah Dyna, Embodiment of the Dynaman ready for action.

Nico: Awesome to meet you. Tell us more about yourself later.

Deborah Dyna: Okay then.

They were off.

Homer: I see Goombas!

Edzilla: ED SMASH GOOMBAS!

Homer and Ed smashed and pulverized the Goombas.

Nico: (gets out Roman Goodwin and Webstor's Ridewatch) Let's web these guys up!

Nico activated them and fired waves of red fire web and blasted the Goombas all over.

Homer: WOOHOO!

Deborah Dyna blasted the Goombas all over with energy waves and they exploded.

Nico: YEAH!

They saw the star at the end.

Nico: There it is!

Ed and Homer: We got it!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Homer: WOOHOO!

Ed: YEAH!

Deborah Dyna: That was fun!

They high five.

Homer: NOW you can tell us more about yourself?

Deborah Dyna: Sure. I'm a demolition master and I have the power to make explosive energy blasts and make deadly explosions. Also I bring down abandoned buildings as a wrecker for a construction company so they can make new buildings.

Nico: That is cool!

Deborah Dyna: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Deborah Dyna: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

---

Later me and the mascots were walking home after an awesome shopping trip at the mall.

Poromon: Thanks for coming with us, J.D.

Me: No problem guys. It's always fun to do some shopping.

Poliwag: It sure is.

Manaphy: I hope Mama likes the new clothes I bought for her.

Me: She'll love them Manaphy.

Poromon: I hope everyone likes this new Bavarian Mint and German Black Stout Beer I got.

Me: It'll be perfect for making new chili for dinner.

Horsea: I agree.

Poliwag: Let's take this shortcut.

We looked down a path and saw that it cut through a slum neighborhood.

Me: You sure that's a good idea?

Poliwag: It'll be faster.

Me: It does lead to the estate. Okay.

We went down the path and we saw that it was leading through a bunch of houses that were a total bunch of dumps.

Me: Boy this place is a dump.

Manaphy: Yeah I don't like it.

We saw lots of kids that were in rough shape.

Me: Poor kids. They look hungry and they are in tatters.

Poromon: Yeah.

I used my powers and made food and gold trees grow for them.

Me: There you go kids. Help yourselves.

Kid 1: Thank you J.D.!

Me: Anytime.

We continued and smelled an alfalfa smell.

Me: Uh oh.

Horsea: Wait. I'm getting Deja Vu.

Me: Really?

Horsea: Yeah.

Then a bunch of gang members came out.

Gang Man: Well look what we got here!

Gang man 2: You look like easy targets.

Me: You don't know what you're up against barfbrains.

Gang man 3: Oh we don't huh?

Gang Man 4: You give us your money and we'll let you go.

Me: Sorry but you aren't getting any money from me.

Gang Man: Oh really?

Gang Man 2: Hey, look. A puffball!

The man hopped on Poromon and pressed his groin against his back.

Poromon: OKAY YOU ARE GROSS! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the Gang Man and electrocuted him!

Gang Man 1: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He went at us and then I punched and pulverized all 4 of them.

Horsea: NO ONE DOES THAT TO US!

Horsea squirted ink into one of their eyes.

Manaphy blasted one with energy and Poliwag slapped the last one down all over with his tail!

Curly: Something wrong, Nico?

Nico: My mascot senses seem to be tingling.

Curly: Mascot Senses? Why are you sending them after Moe? Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

SLAP BOOF BONK POINK!

Moe slapped him across his face, hit him on the stomach and his head and poked his eyes.

Moe: No you pumpkinhead he means the Mascots are in trouble!

Nico: Lets go!

They went down to the surface.

A bunch of drunk women came out next.

Me: Oh great the drunk whorehouse look is in.

Drunk Woman: (Slurred Speech) I will snap your neck you turd!

Drunk Woman 2: (Slurred Speech) Lets make love together.

Me: Already doing that with a bunch of my wives for the next 17 days you bitch.

I fired waves of webbing and tied them all up.

Nico and the team came.

Nico: Hey!

Larry Fine: You guys all right?

Me: Yeah we're okay.

Nico: WHOA! You guys have been busy!

Sheila: Well I'll be! You guys went through the Darkdirt Slums and busted the Slaydrug Fury Gang! We've been trying to find and bust these guys for years.

Me: Well I'll be!

Ren then saw something.

Ren: Oh my.

Maria: What is it, Ren?

Maria had the misfortune of seeing a drunk woman press Horsea against her boobs.

Maria: HEY!

POW!

She bashed that bitch off her.

Horsea: I actually liked that feeling.

Maria: Oh Horsea.

Sheila: There's something you should know about this area as well.

Blitzwing: Dare I ask what it is?

Sheila: This place is also the area where Reginald Moonbeam got his drugs from.

Me: Say what!?

Nico: Oh good god!

Xenia: Not good!

Roger Smith: Hey, guys. Look!

We saw that Roger Smith was on a throne made of cocaine bricks with a crown on his head.

Sky Lynx: Of course there would be cocaine here!

Me: Roger get off that!

Nico: Boy there's enough cocaine here to screw up an army.

Laney grabbed Roger with a vine lasso and pulled him off.

Qin: These douchebags are all in huge trouble.

The police all came and busted them. They were going to be sent to the slammer for the rest of their lives.

Roger Smith: Well, you have to admire the throne that I built!

Nico: Not if it's made of cocaine.

Qin: Yeah! That stuff is dangerous!

The D.E.A. came and confiscated all the cocaine in the area.

Nico: (to the Mascots) Are you guys okay?

Poromon: We're fine. Thanks to J.D.

Manaphy: Yeah he kept an eye on us the whole way.

Poliwag: Yep.

Horsea: He sure did.

Nico: Awesome. Lets head home.

* * *

We got back home.

Poromon: We need a shower.

Broccoli Guy: Why?

Poromon: BECAUSE I WAS NEARLY USED AS A SEX TOY, THAT'S WHY!

Broccoli Guy: Okay sorry I asked.

The mascots went and got a good shower.

Nico: Doing okay in there?

Poromon: Yeah we're fine.

The water turned off and they came out and dried off.

Manaphy: Ahh! Much better.

Horsea: Yeah.

Nico: Good.

Poliwag: Next time, we're taking a different shortcut.

Nico: Good idea.

Xenia: Yeah but you guys did bring down one of the most dangerous gangs ever.

Lola: You sure did.

Poliwag: True. We sure did.

Nico: And they will never terrorize the city again.

Maria: And J.D. helped a lot of miserable kids.

Poromon: He sure did. Those poor kids.

Me: They were on verge of death and would have starved.

Nico: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Those conditions they were living in were absolutely disgusting.

Laney: Poor kids. J.D. gave them gold and food trees.

Nico: Boy thank goodness. Now it's time for our next mission.

The previous group came

Firefly: Can me, Vypra, Vexen, Calamitous, Hydro Man, Shiv, Bane, Webstor, Ebon, King Hiss and Leonard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: This will be fun and cool.

Nico: Yep.

Chill Bill: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bubble Man next.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: It sure will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Game Store Manager, another old enemy of Mordecai and Rigby's, and he's using video games as a weapon to kill Mordecai and Rigby because they demanded a refund. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than The Game Store Manager, another old enemy of Mordecai and Rigby's, and he's using video games as a weapon to kill Mordecai and Rigby because they demanded a refund.

We gasped even Nicole and Sunset Shimmer.

Nicole: Using video games as weapons to kill our friends just because of demanding a refund?! That is inexcusable!

Sunset Shimmer: Big time, this guy's going to get his head bashed in and thrown in prison!

Nico: If there's one thing we can't forgive, it's using video games to hurt our friends, let's get that nose rag and string him up by his own petard!

Lincoln: Save some for me, Nico. This guy's no true video game store owner, he's just a jerk, and I'm gonna show him what happens when he messes with video games!

Me: Oh shoot! Now, he's really gone and done it!

Camie: Who is this jerk?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up his history.

---

Mordecai and Rigby buy a The Realm of Darthon Game from him they try to play it with their friend on game night. However, they quickly leave claiming the game stinks so Mordecai and Rigby decide to return it and get their money back.

When they arrive at the store next morning, they push their way through the line and demand a refund from the manager. However, since the game was opened, he can't accept it and states that Mordecai and Rigby are playing it wrong. So, they drive all his customers away by telling them how bad the game is. After multiple attempts, Mordecai and Rigby drive off his last customer. Enraged, the Game Store Manager uses a spell book to transport them into the game.

Once there, Mordecai and Rigby fight off his monsters with a little help from Skips, Pops and Benson. The manager then sends them away and reveals himself to them as Darthon the ruler of the realm and master of the game. After counteracting many attacks from Mordecai and Rigby using his imagination, they quickly discover that they can use their own imagination. After counteracting all of his attacks Mordecai then stabs the Game Store Manager with the immunity sword (which is immune to all rule changes).

After returning to reality the Game store Manager finally gives up and refunds their money. He then drives home with a ruler in his chest and possibly dies.

He returns in "Exit 9B" where he is revived by Garrett Bobby Ferguson Jr. as Darthon. However, he was sent back after Thomas signs the document.

---

Nico: WHOA! This guy is a jerk!

Carol: He makes Comic Book Guy look like a saint!

Xenia: Yeah!

King Hiss: Are you kidding? Comic Book Guy is much better than him!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: What a jerk! Lets head to the park.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Bane the Druid, the next member of The Circle of Nine and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature from the Legacy of Kain, and he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Bane The Druid, the next member of The Circle of Nine and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature from the Legacy of Kain, and he's come to destroy the world.

Nicole: Oh man, he must've heard about what happened to DeJoule yesterday, so now, he's come to get revenge for the fallen Guardian of The Pillar of Energy. And we can't underestimate Bane The Druid either, he's the Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, which means he has nature powers and nature manipulation and he's deadly.

Alexis Arcana: That's true, but either way, we've got to stop him! (Suddenly senses other figures) Oh shoot, and it's not just Bane The Druid, Guardian of The Pillar of Nature that's coming here, but also, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, so we got the eight remaining members of The Circle of Nine to deal with?!

Lincoln: And each of them are Guardians the Pillars of States, Dimension, Conflict, Death, and Mind, but Moebius wanted to kill them and cause chaos in Nosgoth. I think we'll be doing Kain a favor by getting rid of them, and he'll face us tomorrow.

Me: He's smart by choosing to bid his time, he knew the others had betrayed him, and he wasn't going to throw his life away by helping them.

Nico: I have no words to even say, Kain's a tactical genius when it comes to battle and he knows of our reputation. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to help Mordecai and Rigby take down that Bad Game Store Owner.

Lincoln: No one uses video games as weapons to hurt our friends and gets away with it, we'll teach him a lesson he'll never forget, and once we get done with that criminal, you're next, Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature.

Alexis Arcana: Along with you, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planer and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind, your days of causing havoc in Nosgoth are about to end tonight!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to the park to help Mordecai and Rigby take down the Game Store Owner and make him pay, and once we get done with him, Alexis Arcana and Lincoln are going to destroy Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind.

We were off to the Park.

---

We arrived at the park.

Eye Five: The good old park.

Nicole: Yep. When we find this guy I'm going to really lay down the law on him.

Xenia: So will the Ex-Aid Riders.

We went into the house.

Vypra: Mordecai? Rigby? Are you guys there?

Mordecai and Rigby were on the sofa playing video games.

Mordecai: Hey guys!

Rigby: What's happening?

Me: Well we got big trouble.

Benson: What are you guys doing!? Get back to work or YOU'RE BOTH FIRED! (See's us) Oh hey guys. I didn't see you come in.

Me: No worries Benson. We got big problems though.

Gulper: Yeah. I need some soda!

Nico gave him some.

Benson: What's the problem?

Me: Mordecai and Rigby are not going to like this but that Game Store Owner is back for revenge.

Mordecai: Are you kidding me?!

Webstor: We shit you not.

Nicole: Lincoln's premonitions are never wrong. Also this guy messed with the wrong people and they are me and the Ex-Aid riders.

Nico: You got that right!

Lincoln: And it will be painful.

Shield Shredder: Where are Muscle Man and the others?

Benson: I'll go get them.

He went and did so.

He later came back with them.

Skips: So the Game Store Manager is back.

High Five Ghost: I hate that guy! He was a jerk!

Muscle Man: Yeah he wouldn't give back Mordecai and Rigby's money!

Ebon: How did you guys defeat him the first time?

Mordecai: We stabbed him with the immunity sword and won.

Rigby: He took us into the game.

Mordecai: One sec.

Mordecai went to his room and he came back with a spell book.

Nicole: (GASP) The Videocronomicon! I thought it was just a legend.

Nico: What is that book?

Nicole: The Satanic Magical Tome of Video Gaming. It contains dark magic spells that can make people be put into video games.

Brittney: He was playing with forces no one can understand.

Mordecai: He used that very spell book to put us in the game and have us battle him.

Brittney: I got reports from the spirits of the Netherworld that one of their books was missing and from the looks of things this is the book.

Nico: Not good guys. Not good.

Masker Mind: Wait. Isn't that similar to the Necronomicon?

Nicole: Yes it is. But this book is for video games.

Nico: Oh boy.

Calamitous: Explain to me how this could possibly be from the Netherworld?

Brittney: This book is overflowing with Satanic energy. Let me show you and confirm it.

Brittney drew a satanic symbol on the floor and chanted an incantation. Then a spirit of a demon came.

Demon: I have heard you call Lady Brittney.

The demon looked over the book.

Demon: It is as you said Lady Brittney. This is definitely the missing book that was stolen from the Netherworld library.

Mordecai: Whoa.

Brittney: Thank you for confirming that for us.

Demon: I will take this book back to the library.

He did so.

Slobber Trap: Aww. I was hoping to look at it some more.

Nico: At least we found out where the Game Store Manager got that power.

Xenia: I agree.

Nicole: Now we have to come up with a plan to get this guy to talk and get EVERYONE to see what kind of jerk this guy is.

Lincoln: And send him to prison after we bash him all over.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) I didn't know that demons are interested in video games.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Oh demons love them mon. We play them as much as Billy does.

Lincoln: That is really cool.

Grim: It is. We all think they are just as fun as battling bad guys.

Lola: Yeah.

Manterror: What do we need for this fight?

Me: We have a microphone, and a good wire that leads to the radio and PA system.

Xenia: Nice.

Luan: Leave that to me.

Nico: Nice.

Muscle Man: You know who else has a good wire?

Shiv: (laughs) Oh, I know the answer to this one!

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed and it was funny.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: This will be good.

Retrax: We need anything else?

Nico: I think we're good.

Luan: Yeah this will be good.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: I sense him. He is 50 klicks to the south and closing fast.

Hydro Man: Perfect! Why go to him when we can just let him go to us?

Nicole: Yep. Now here's what we do.

We were told our plan and Nicole was going to stand out and face him and get him to talk and when she gets him to talk… BAM! We hit him hard in a powerful ambush.

Nico: Awesome plan.

Me: Yeah.

We put our plan into action. Nicole was waiting.

Then she turned and saw GAME SHOW MANAGER!

Game Store Manager: Nicole Knudson, Goddess of Video Games.

Nicole: The very same. You and I need to have a little chat. It's because of a certain 2 people that you refused to help.

Game Store Manager: Okay, so I wouldn't give those two their receipt. So what?

Ruckus: (in disbelief) (Whispering) It was that easy?!

Me: Shh.

Nicole: That's besides the point. What I want to know is why?

Game Store Manager: Because those two have no respect for ANY GAME! I have the much better games than anyone! I am better than everyone! I am the true god of games!

Nicole: You are no god of games. I am. I played all games with heart and mastered them perfectly.

Game Store Manager: Well, that's why those two aren't getting their receipt. And I don't even see them here anyway.

Nicole: That's because we were waiting for you to open up.

Game Store Manager: We? Who is we!?

Then the spirits of the games of the world came and then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard! And we came out.

Me: Game Store Manager you are under arrest.

Leonard: You're busted!

Mario: Let's-a go!

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole pulled out a microphone.

Nicole: Now everyone knows who you really are and you are nothing but a greedy video gaming sheister!

Nico: That's right!

Nicole: And a pathetic Video Gaming Loser.

Game Store Manager: NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY TO ME!

He went at Nicole and she punched him in the face.

Mario hopped on his head.

Game Store Manager: Hey! I'm not a Goomba!

Mario: No but-a you should be!

BONK BONK BONK!

Nicole fired a fireball and blasted the Game Store Manager.

BOOM!

Nico: Nice one!

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the manager!

Mario got a fire flower.

He used it and fireballs and blasted Game Show Manager all over with fire and blasted him.

Samus: And this too!

She fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

Yoshi fired eggs and bashed him.

Mario then got an Ice Flower and fired ice blasts and froze him in a block of ice!

Nico: That will hold him long enough for the usual battles to be done.

Then Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Hsi Wu, Mummy, Shendu, Spymaster, Griffin and Roxy Rocket appeared.

Nico: Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Killer Shrike, Hsi Wu, Mummy, Shendu, Spymaster, Griffin and Roxy Rocket.

Trap Jaw: I didn't know there was a video game version of the Necronomicon.

Beast Man: But it's interesting.

Nicole: It sure is.

Unicorn: When there's time, we should look into it.

Nicole: Yeah.

Killer Shrike: (to Nico) We heard you fought a lot of vegetables.

Nico: We sure did.

Hsi Wu: Did you eat any of them?

Eli: We sure did and they were a tasty and awesome salad.

Nico: Oh yeah.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was MACHINE BEAST TAMER KERIS from episode 28 of Ohrangers!

She came to Earth to help Baranoia destroy KingRanger. She was the first enemy to be killed by King Pyramidder's Battle Formation, after she witnessed Bara King being slain by King Pyramidder in Carrier Mode.

Eli: Machine Beast Tamer Keris! I remember you! You were sent to help Baranoia destroy KingRanger.

Machine Beast Tamer Keris: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Me: So you're an unadapted monster for the Zeo Rangers.

Machine Beast Tamer Keris: I sure am. Darn shame.

William: I bet you probably would've been a powerful opponent for Tommy and the others.

Keris: I know!

Me: That would have been so awesome.

Xenia: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, UA Iron Man, UA Thor, UA Wolverine, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Evil-Lyn, Evil Clawful, Whiplash (He-Man), Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - Nico's rescue in Nowhere and us saving Eustace, Muriel, Courage and Francesca from being turned into plant food by vegetables made from Hornets, Pythons and Piranhas and thurning all those vegetables into an ABC Salad. And Snowbelle Treefrost and Strawberry Sunrise transforming.

---

Trap Jaw was first.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) Nico's rescue in Nowhere involved saving Eustace, Muriel, Courage and Francesca from being turned into plant food by vegetables made from Hornets, Pythons and Piranhas. Snowbelle Treefrost and Strawberry Sunrise transformed amd turned all those vegetables into an ABC Salad.

Sydney Burlington: You got that right. Those vegetables were really dangerous.

Mikey 2003: Yeah they sure were and it was awful hearing about them.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure was and the Bagge Family turned their farmhouse into a domed farm and it turned into a farm of horrors.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was crazy!

Hex: It was brutal.

Trap Jaw: Boy I can tell! Lets do it!

Sydney and Trap Jaw flared up Butterfly and Robot Auras. Sydney sang Two Become One by Spice Girls and Trap Jaw sang Sabotage by Beastie Boys. Sydney and group fired waves of bones, blood, lightning, stars, magic and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Izuku, Ochaco, Tsuyu, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Two-Bad, Count Marzo, Trap Jaw, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Battling Another ACME Wildcat, Pandabubba, Salvador Cumo, Evil Dojo, Mala Mala Jong, Sapphire Dragon, Hannibal Roy Bean, SHS Carnage and Roman Goodwin who were the Embodiments of the Venus, Spark, Yamata No Orochi, Squid, Twister, Butterfly and Shine Dopants

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Nico, Bertrand's team, Roman Goodwin's team, and the others did good battling Another ACME Wildcat, Pandabubba, Salvador Cumo, Evil Dojo, Mala Mala Jong, Sapphire Dragon, Hannibal Roy Bean, SHS Carnage and Roman Goodwin. They were the Embodiments of the Venus, Spark, Yamata No Orochi, Squid, Twister, Butterfly and Shine Dopants.

Nanette: They sure did and it was so cool.

Ryo: Boy you said it and they are amazing with what they can do too.

Rarity: Indeed there darlings and they are really amazing.

Sweetie Belle: Boy they sure are.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Beast Man: You said it there. Lets do it!

Nanette and Beast Man flared up Scarab and Animal Kingdom Auras. Nanette sang Wrong Way by Siblime and Beast Man sang As Long As You Love My by The Backstreet Boys. Nanette and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Sheila Castille, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Lupin III, Goemon XIII, Fujiko, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Grizzly, Ironmonger, Living Laser, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - Lincoln's rescue in Australia to battle Boss Cass

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Australia. He battled Boss Cass there.

Sheila: He sure did and this time we've officially seen the last of that rotten egg Boss Cass.

Meilin: we sure did and he had it coming.

Pinkie Pie: You bet! And that party pooper got what he deserved.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure there.

Featherweight: I agree there myself.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Unicorn: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Sheila and Unicorn flared up Unicorn Auras. Sheila sang Give me One Reason by Tracy Chapman and Unicorn sang Don't Cry by Guns N Roses. Sheila and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Eon Kid, Gaff, Ally, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Shriek, Count Vertigo, Evil Silver Banshee, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Meeting Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux and Felicity Fantasia

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike: (to Rice) I heard you guys met Ophelia Olympus, Olivia Devereaux and Felicity Fantasia. What are they like?

Rice: They are the Keyblade Knights of the worlds of Hercules from 1998, The Hunchback of Notre Dame from 1996 and Fantasia from 1940 and 2000.

Killer Shrike: Cool! Fantasia is amazing.

Rice: You got that right.

Haruko: I love all the music in Fantasia. Also The Hunchback of Notre Dame is my favorite. It was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: All three of them are cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They all sure are.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there.

Killer Shrike: You got that right. Lets do it!

Rice and Killer Shrike flared up Crab and Siren Auras. Rice sang Tears in Heaven by Eric Clapton and Killer Shrike sang Mmm Mmm Mmm Mmm by Crash Test Dummies. Rice and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Sougo, Geiz, Woz, Tsukuyomi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Yenaldooshi, Dr. Viktor, Zs'Skayr, Mummy of Anhk-Ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - Matter Splatter Galaxy

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy: (to Maxxine) Next was Matter Splatter Galaxy. Was it a tricky one?

Maxxine: It sure was! They had to stay on the level as the path was fading in and out because of sparks that revealed it.

Mokunai XI: That was crazy!

Fluttershy: It sure was a crazy level but they won that one.

Tornado Bolt: They sure did. It was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was a challenge.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Mummy: Boy that sure is a challenge. Lets do it!

Maxxine and Mummy flared up Mummy Auras and Maxxine sang Moving On Up by M People and Mummy sang I Know by Dionne Farris. Maxxine and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Charlie Brown, Pig Pen, Sally Brown, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Evil Bai Tza, Dai Gui, Tchang Zu, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - The Mascots taking a shortcut through the slums

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu: (to Kendra) The Mascots took a shortcut through the slums. … how bad was it?

Kendra: EXTREMELY BAD! The poverty rate was terrible and there were terrible drug gangs and Prostitutes there that Sheila and Tom were after for years and not only that but it was also the area where Reginald Moonbeam got his drugs from!

Shendu: That's terrible! But that is good you all stopped them.

Kendra: Well actually J.D. and the Mascots all stopped them. It was crazy.

Yost Spiderman: Boy that was nuts! But I'm glad they were caught and sent to prison.

Applejack: That place was a nightmare for those kids.

Apple Bloom: It sure was. Poor kids.

Flashwing: Yeah that was nuts!

Shendu: Wow! That is crazy! I'm glad those gangs were caught. Lets do it!

Kendra and Shendu flared up Dragon Auras. Kendra sang Larger Than Life by The Backstreet Boys and Shendu sang Champagne Supernova by Oasis. Kendra and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Heatwave, Blades, Boulder, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Evil Tso Lan, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - Rigby and Mordecai need help with dealing with the Game Store Manager

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina) Rigby and Mordecai need help with dealing with the Game Store Manager. Any info on him?

Georgina Montgomery: Well he is a vengeful businessman and he wants to prove that his games don't suck eggs.

Spyro: Yeah Nicole is not going to let him use video games as weapons. To her all video games are like her children.

Rainbow Dash: That is for sure and it will be painful for this guy.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Whirlwind: As Goddess of Video Gaming she is not going to take that lying down.

Hsi Wu: Boy I don't blame her. Lets do it!

Georgina and Hsi Wu flared up Sky Dragon Auras. Georgina sang Walking in Memphis by Marc Cohn and Hsi Wu sang I Believe I Can Fly by R. Kelly. Georgina and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Mr. Krabs, Plankton, Pearl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Sportsmaster, Cluemaster, Count Dooku, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - This is gonna be a royal battle

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) This is gonna be a royal battle. What's the Game Store Manager capable of?

SpongeBob: Well from what we can see he is a man that uses video games as weapons and also runs a crappy video game store.

Natilee: Yeah and my sister Nicole is really steamed at him for abusing video games like that.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there myself.

Starshine Sparkle: I can't believe he did that to Mordecai and Rigby all just because they wanted their money back.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding. How stupid and petty is that.

Spymaster: I agree there. Lets do it!

SpongeBob and Spymaster flared up Krabby Patty and James Bond Auras. SpongeBob sang Thought I'd Died And Gone To Heaven by Bryan Adams and Spymaster sang Hard to Handle by Black Crows. SpongeBob and group fired waves of Magic and Krabby Patties and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Nick, Ms. Fowler, Judy Neutron, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Grizzly, Leap Frog, Toad, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodder - The Game Store Manager will be a dead one

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) The Game Store Manager will be a dead one. Any chance on replacing him?

Jimmy Neutron: Well there is that possibility and the odds of that are really good. But the Game Store Manager won't be dead he will be put in your ranks.

Sweet Leaf: Yeah we agreed to send him to be with you guys.

Griffin: Ahh that's understandable.

Princess Celestia: It sure is. And Control Freak can show him some awesome new moves and more.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Same here myself.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Griffin: He'll be a great addition to our ranks. Lets do it!

Jimmy and Griffin flared up Gryphon Auras. Jimmy sang The Most Beautiful Girl In The World by Prince and Griffin sang Don't Turn Around by Ace Of Base. Jimmy and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Sam Manson, Tucker, Valerie Grey, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Evil Livewire, Evil Volcana, Evil Poison Ivy, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - The Game Store Manager wants a clash, we'll give him one.

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket (to Danny): The Game Store Manager wants a clash, huh? Then we'll give him one.

Danny: You got that right and it will be fun and awesome.

Princess Hisui: That is for sure and it will be one of justice.

Princess Luna: That is for sure and I love a good battle with the sword.

Moondust: Same here.

Snowdrop: The power of the Night will bring darkness to him.

Gari: And it will be awesome.

Blackout: It sure will.

Roxy Rocket: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Danny and Roxy flared up Ghost and Rocket Auras. Danny sang What it's Like by Everlast and Roxy sang Ordinary World by Duran

Duran. Danny and group fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Keris.

---

Keris was next.

Keris: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Nico: Oh it sure will be fun.

May: You got that right.

Keris: It sure will. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of Video Games, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbols of the video games throughout the decades etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Time for some action!

Zeo Rangers: ZEO CANNON!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up and then they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Keris and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Keris you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: To quote a friend of ours…

Tsukasa: We're clearing this with no continues!

Emu: YEAH YOU SAID IT!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Para-Dx!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Tsukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned clones of the Ex-Aid Riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME FORCE!

They turned into the Ex-Aid Riders!

Nicole: Lets dance!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized him all over!

Sky Lynx, Blitzwing, Three Stooges and Ren & Stimpy used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sky Lynx's weapons, Blitzwing's weapons and cannon and Ren & Stimpy and the Three Stooge's powers 100-fold.

Three Stooges and Sky Lynx: SLAPSTICK FIRESTORM INCINERATOR!

Ren & Stimpy and Blitzwing: SLAPSTICK FART STORM CANNON!

PIGS OF LORI WIND AND LEONARD: WIND FART STORM!

FASHIONS OF LENI AND KING HISS: SNAKE FASHION BLAST!

WATER OF LUNA AND HYDRO MAN: WATER LOUD SHOT!

LIGHT OF LUAN AND VYPRA: LIGHT SWORD BURST!

SPORTS OF LYNN AND SHIV: SPORTS OF LAVA BLAST!

DARKNESS OF LUCY AND WEBSTOR: DARKNESS WEB BLAST!

PLANTS OF LANEY AND BANE: PLANT STRENGTH SHOT!

ICE OF LANA AND VEXEN: ICE COLD SHARDSTORM!

FIRE OF LOLA AND FIREFLY: FIRESTORM BLAST WAVE!

GENIUS OF LISA LOUD AND CALAMITOUS: GEARS OF SCIENCE BLAST!

GLOW OF LILY AND EBON: GLOW LIGHT BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly

Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Mordecai, Rigby, Nicole Knudson and me: VIDEO GAME RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: VIDEO GAME ELEMENT STYLE: SUPER MARIO!

Entrapta: VIDEO GAME LIGHTNING STYLE: LEGEND OF ZELDA!

Perfuma: VIDEO GAME NATURE STYLE: SONIC THE HEDGEHOG!

Frosta: VIDEO GAME ICE STYLE: METROID!

Shantae: VIDEO GAME MAGIC STYLE: CRASH BANDICOOT!

Akko: VIDEO GAME STAR STYLE: MEGA MAN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said games.

Lincoln and his harem: VIDEO GAME FINAL SMASH: VIDEO GAME BLAST!

They fired ki blast based on video games!

The blasts hit the game shop manager and blasted him down!

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains that tied up the Game Store Owner, and we sent him into The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: That'll teach you never to use video games as weapons to hurt our friends! Awesome job, gang, we've taken down The Game Store

Owner.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and seven loose ends to tie up: Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind.

?: You shall all pay for what you did to DeJoule the Energist, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr.

Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind, or you shall be forced out!

Seven figures came out, and they were none other than Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind, the seven other members of The Circle of Nine.

Lincoln: Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind. I knew you'd show up as soon as word of DeJoule's death reached you, and now, you're here to get revenge for your fallen comrade, not while we're here.

Anacrothe: YOU DARE TALK TO US LIKE THAT?! DO YOU KNOW WHO WE ARE!?

Alexis Arcana: Clearly, we do, and we've had enough of you.

Suddenly, Alexis Arcana's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, and Lightning, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her weapon, The Forsaken Sword of Thanatos from her back, and as she approached Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor, she left rainbow energy, stars, Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, and Lightning, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alexis Arcana: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, and I'm also sick of what you did in Nosgoth, because of you, Nupraptor, you all went insane and you created the Dark Eden, from where you all started a plot to twist the land. That is truly unforgivable, I don't care if all of you are powerful beings, when you dare to target humanity to make them all suffer, you just crossed the point of no return, Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor, and it can only end in one thing: your death!

Suddenly, Alexis Arcana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, and psychic energy surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and The Arcana Force Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Alexis Arcana emerged, but she was changed forever.

Alexis Arcana grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has The Arcana Force Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Time, Space, Ice, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Light, Lightning, Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has the Arcana Force Duel Monsters with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Time, Space, Ice, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Light, Lightning, Dark and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and colored gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Alexis Arcana has on a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Arcana Force Duel Monsters surrounded by Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, psychic energy, phoenixes, and angels. Suddenly, Alexis Arcana felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with aurora tips on the rainbow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, Alexis Arcana has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Alexis Arcana's Forsaken Sword of Thanatos and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, psychic energy, phoenixes, and angels, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alexis Arcana's Psychic Elemental Fairy Arcana Force Forsaken Thanatos Greatsword of Psychic Elemental Fairy Arcana Force Forsaken Thanatos Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Arcana Force Duel Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple phoenix heads is a black dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Alexis Arcana has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large version of Arcana Force EX The Dark Ruler's head with red gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and golden versions of the other Arcana Force Duel Monsters' heads on and around her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal

Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Arcana Force Duel Monsters that said, "Alexis Arcana, Gene-Slammer of The Arcana Force Duel Monsters, Powerful Psychic and Mindwalker, Master of The Powers of Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, and Lightning, Leader of The Arcana Force Gene-Slammers, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Wielder of The Forsaken Sword of Thanatos, Emissary and Champion of Thanatos, Despiser and Destroyer of Sartorius, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, Psychic Energy, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Arcana Force Duel Monsters"

アレクシス・アルカナ、アルカナフォースデュエルモンスターズのジーンスラマー、強力なサイキックおよびマインドウォーカー、時間、空間、氷、星、自然、火、重力、地球、水、光、闇、雷の力のマスター、リーダーアルカナフォースのジーンスラマーズ、愛する守護天使にしてリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、タナトスの見捨てられた剣の使い手、タナトスの使者にしてチャンピオン、サルトリウスの軽蔑者にして破壊者、チームラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして時間、空間、氷、星、自

然、火、重力、地球、水、光、闇、稲妻、超能力エネルギー、妖精、フェニックスのマスター、エンジェルズ、アルカナフォースデュエルモンスターズ

Suddenly, Alexis Arcana's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Alexis Arcana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCANA FORCE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC THANATOS ARCANA FORCE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC THANATOS ARCANA FORCE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL PSYCHIC THANATOS ARCANA FORCE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Alexis Arcana's Super Angel-Arcana Force Duel Monsters Goddess-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Bane the Druid and Guardian of The Pillar of Nature, Anacrothe the Alchemist and Guardian of The Pillar of States, Azimuth the Planner and Guardian of the Pillar of Dimension, Malek The Paladin and Guardian of The Pillar of Conflict, Moebius the Time Streamer and The Oracle of Nosgoth, Mortanius the Necromancer and Guardian of the Pillar of Death, and Nupraptor The Mentalist and Guardian of the Pillar of Mind saw it, they went insane and fired elemental blasts at her, but she used her psychic powers to deflect them back at them, and she fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, psychic energy, phoenixes, and angels, psychic energy, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit them, they got back up, and that attack made them angrier than ever.

Melanie McPherson: (GASPS) Oh, no way,… , did Alexis just?!

Lincoln: She did, Melanie, Alexis Arcana has transformed into her Super Angel-Arcana Force Duel Monsters Goddess-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, there's nowhere for Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor to run.

Alexis Arcana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Elemental Psychic Arcana Force Duel Monsters Thanatos Goddess Fairy Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Elemental Psychic Arcana Force Duel Monsters Thanatos Goddess Fairy Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, now there's nowhere left for them to run and nowhere left to hide, now let's tear them apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Alexis Arcana.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor, now it's time for you to join DeJoule in Hell forever!

Alexis Arcana and Lincoln went after Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor who continued firing blasts of elemental energy at them, but Lincoln and Alexis Arcana absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Alexis Arcana also attack them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor even madder than ever!

But, before they could do anything else, Lincoln fired black Symbiote tentacles from his chest which grabbed Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor and he began pulling them to him, and once they made contact with Lincoln's skin, Lincoln began absorbing the Guardians of The Pillars of Nature, States, Dimension, Conflict, Death, Mind, and the Oracle into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he assimilated all their powers and abilities, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head.

Then, energy cards with the drained souls ofBane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on their forehead, Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor were sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Alexa Arcana and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Alexa Arcana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Alexis Arcana: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor. Thank you for helping me get rid of Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alexis.

Suddenly, Alexis Arcana wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alexis Arcana's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Arcana Force Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alexis Arcana sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I certainly didn't expect Bane the Druid to also bring Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor, but we've taken them all down and banished them to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: You got that right. So, Lincoln, now that we got the Keyblade

Knights, who's the Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've actually got a good idea for this next set of Gene-Slammers: I call them the 13 Gene-Slammers of the 13 Primes and Embodiments.

Nico: (GASPS) The 13 Gene-Slammers of The 13 Primes, whoa! Now, this should be good. So, who's the first Prime Gene-Slammer?

Lincoln: The first one we're meeting tomorrow is the Gene-Slammer of Prima.

Michelle Emperyous: Awesome, and there's only one person who'd be the Gene-Slammer of Prima: Elise Dragonball, Gene-Slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball.

Pan: I knew it would be my twin sister, and you guys will love meeting her.

Gohan: That's right, Elise Dragonball is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, but she's also the Embodiment of Dragon Ball. She's easily identified because of her black hair, black angel wings, and she wears an orange gi and orange skirt. She's also the twin sister of Pan and also my daughter, and only Lincoln knew that Elise like her sister Pan, can turn into a Super Saiyan. She, Pan, and Lincoln would always train together anywhere even underwater which helped Elise and Pan master each Super Saiyan transformation to the point that even the flaws of Super Saiyan 3 and Super Saiyan 4 were no longer present. Lincoln made Elise a necklace containing replicas of each of the 7 Dragon Balls, and to show thanks for that as well as helping her and Pan master each Super Saiyan transformation, Elise and Pan kissed Lincoln on the lips. Elise hated The Wet Bandits with blazing passion, why, because they tried to steal from Hercule Satan while Lincoln, Elise, and Pan were there, what a bunch of morons. But, their plan to steal from Hercule Satan ended badly and Lincoln, Elise and Pan did not take kindly to that, so they beat the living crap out of them and kicked them so hard, they sent them flying right back to prison.

Nico: Whoa, I had no idea your second daughter and Pan's sister is

Lincoln's Guardian Angel, that's so awesome!

Pan: And Elise really hated Frieza with a blazing passion.

Lincoln: Who doesn't?

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Mummy: Make video games bad, will he?

Shendu: We'll straighten him out.

Spymaster: And we'll find someone to replace him.

Griffin: We'll think of something.

Nico: Good.

Roxy Rocket: (to Mordecai and Rigby) Now, go get as many refunds as you can get.

Mordecai: He took $100.00 from us both.

Me: So that's $200.00 he owes you.

Nico: Not cool.

We went to his store and got their money.

Mordecai: Thank you guys.

Me: No problem.

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone.

Mordecai: (To the viewers) Never go to a store where someone is a total jerk.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

16 days to go.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the episode of Regular Show, But I Have

A Receipt which aired on March 7th, 2011. It was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Titania, Vathek, Berserker, Universe 666 Makunga, Ruby Thursday and Minotaur as well as Fabia Sheen, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro and Hana Natsuki and we're going on an amazing treasure hunt on an island a lake in the middle of the jungles Colombia and also we're going to battle Twisted Pocahontas and she is coming to get us! Watermelody and Gabby Griffin are going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Mamemon Brothers, Parasite, Gabby Gator, Necrolai, Vathek and Titania. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bubble Man and her name is Bubbles Soapra. She is a master of Bubbles and soap.

The match-up scene is for Diana Darkus, Gene-Slammer of the Dark World Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to fight and take down Kain, the vampire from The Legacy of Kain in a duel, and they're going to recruit him to The Masters of Evil.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to downtown Gotham Royal York, and we got bad news: it appears that another old enemy of The Trouble Busters is running loose, her name is Sarah McCoy, she's a big time troublemaker who's known as a heartless Karen who thinks she's better than everyone around her and she enjoys making everyone miserable for her own amusement. Well, she's about to get a visit from us and The Trouble Busters and we're going to take her down and throw her in prison where she belongs. And we're going to meet the first 13 Prime Gene-Slammers and Embodiments. The first one we're meeting tomorrow is Elise Dragonball, Gene-Slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, but she's also the Embodiment of Dragon Ball. She's easily identified because of her black hair, black angel wings, and she wears an orange gi and orange skirt. She's also the twin sister of Pan, and only Lincoln knew that Elise like her sister Pan, can turn into a Super Saiyan. She, Pan, and Lincoln would always train together anywhere even underwater which helped Elise and Pan master each Super Saiyan transformation to the point that even the flaws of Super Saiyan 3 and Super Saiyan 4 were no longer present. Lincoln made Elise a necklace containing replicas of each of the 7 Dragon Balls, and to show thanks for that as well as helping her and Pan master each Super Saiyan transformation, Elise and Pan kissed Lincoln on the lips. Elise hated The Wet Bandits with blazing passion, why, because they tried to steal from Hercule Satan while Lincoln, Elise, and Pan were there, what a bunch of morons. But, their plan to steal from Hercule Satan ended badly and Lincoln, Elise and Pan did not take kindly to that, so they beat the living crap out of them and kicked them so hard, they sent them flying right back to prison, and Elise really hated Frieza with a blazing passion.

The next chapter is going to be for the movie Spirit: Stallion of The Cimarron and we're going to meet Spirit and Little Creek and battle General Custer and his men. But they are going into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# THE FREE SPIRIT OF THE CIMARRON

This chapter is based on the movie Spirit: Stallion of The Cimarron.

---

Walking through the jungles of an island in the middle of a lake in Colombia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Titania, Vathek, Berserker, Universe 666 Makunga, Ruby Thursday and Minotaur as well as Fabia Sheen, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro and Hana Natsuki and we were there for an amazing and awesome treasure hunt.

Me: I wonder what the treasure hunt will be for this time.

Nicole: This will be awesome dad.

Lola: All the treasure hunts are great.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: They sure are.

Zuria: This is gonna be so fun.

Lola: It sure will be.

Fabia Sheen: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Fabia I want to thank you and Titania and your teams for coming with us.

Fabia: It's our pleasure Nico. And it's going to be so fun.

Qin: It sure will be awesome.

Konata: It sure will be great.

Nico: Konata, what do you like to do in your free time?

Konata: I haven't really given it much thought. I'm still in school and studying hard. But If I had to pick one I would like to say going to the Museum and the Zoo.

Twilight Sparkle: Those are good ideas there.

Me: They sure are.

Nico: Those are good choices.

Qin: They sure are.

Konata: Thanks.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Those are really fun too.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: I hope you graduate soon.

Konata: I got a long way to go.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nicole: Boy yesterday was a fun one.

Nico: It sure was.

Daring Do: I thought it was fun too.

Rainbow Dash: All of us did!

Nico: Yep and we brought the good name of all video games back.

Laney: And gave the Game Store Manager his just desserts.

Nico: He confessed rather quickly

Nicole: He sure did. I guess it was because he was in front of me as the Goddess of Video Games.

Nico: Maybe. But one thing is for sure, he was not shy about bragging what he did.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Rainbow Dash: He had some kind of nerve to mess around with video games like that!

Lincoln: Yeah what a jerk!

Nico: Mario attacked him the most.

Nicole: He sure did and all the video gaming stars had a hand in it.

Janeen Aran: They sure did and it was really cool.

Qin: I agree there myself.

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

Maria: The best part was that Mordecai and Rigby got their refunds.

Me: Yeah that is for sure. $200.00.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: And we sent that bum off to jail.

Lola: Yep.

Titania: In our prison.

Nico: Yep.

We continued on.

Nico: So Nicole what is the treasure we're trying to find?

Nicole: It's a really good one that Watermelody will like hence why we have her with us. We're going to find The Sword of Suikakaze.

Nico: Cool!

Watermelody: Wow! This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Lola: Sounds like something from Japan and not Colombia.

Philip: I was just going to say that.

Xenia: It sure does sound like it.

Nico: Is it close?

Nicole: According to this map it's located right here on this island in the middle of Lake Tota. It's in a hidden temple in the middle of the island. Legends say that this sword has the powers of all watermelons.

Nico: Neat.

We trekked on and found the temple!

Nicole: There it is! The Temple of Suikakaze.

Nico: Cool!

May: Shall we?

Nico: Lets shall.

We went in and it was an amazing jungle temple.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: This is amazing.

Sakura Knudson: Boy the treasure hunts are always fun.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: How did the sword come to be?

Me: Hmm.

I then saw something on a wall and it was a story.

Me: Whoa this is amazing. It's a story about the sword.

Nico: What does it say?

Me: Lets see.

I looked at it.

Me: Wow! This is cool. It says here "Long Ago in Ancient Japan, the evil Japanese Warlord, Aka Manshu Shura came and brought a terrible time of conquest to all of Sengoku Era Japan and he brought a terrible time of slavery and disorder and ruled over the entire kingdom with an iron fist. Anyone that dared oppose the terrible warlord would meet a gruesome and terrible fate and everyone lived in terrible fear because of him. He destroyed all the kingdom's crops and burned down peoples homes and taxed the good people to the brink of poverty and left hundreds to starve. But a young little girl named Siyana Suika was not going to let her fellow people live in fear any longer and was determined to make sure the warlord pays. Making a pact with the God of The Harvest, Inari, she was bestowed a mighty sword that was imbued with the powers of Watermelons and she started rounding up all the kids of the kingdom she gave them food and love and even hope and even rallied all the people of the kingdom to rebel against Aka Manshu Shura and they slain him once and for all and freed the kingdom after so many years of tyranny. Siyana was hailed as a great and brave hero to all of Sengoku Era Japan. But news of Aka Manshu's defeat spread and fearing that the sword would be used for evil, Siyana and her family traveled to a faraway land to hide the sword in this temple away from the hands of evil. Only a soul of pure heart and the love of watermelons can wield it."

Nico: WHOA! That is incredible.

Maria: Nice story.

Laney: That girl must've been a very brave one back then.

Philip: Boy no kidding. I read stories about the evil warlord Aka Manshu Shura. He was a monster.

Shotaro: Yeah he made Genghis Khan look like a saint.

Xenia: That is terrible.

Qin: But that is amazing that a little girl so full of hope and wanting to fight for freedom would save her people like that.

Xenia: I agree there.

Nico: Who gets the sword?

Nicole: Well like I said earlier it's the reason why I have Watermelody and Gabby Griffin coming with us. Watermelody is perfect for this sword.

Watermelody: I'm honored Nicole.

Nicole: Lets go find it then.

Nico: And watch for traps.

Nicole: Right.

We went to find the sword. We then found a huge room and it was full of a huge grove of watermelons and in an alter we saw the sword! It was THE SWORD OF SUIKAKAZE!

Nico: Whoa! There it is!

Nicole: At last I found it! The Sword of SuikaKaze!

Qin: That is an amazing sword.

Laney: Wow.

Nico: Go ahead, Watermelody.

Watermelody gulped and went over to the sword.

She then grabbed the handle and pulled it out and then it glowed! Then she was enveloped in a vortex of red energy and watermelons!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED PLAYS)

She had awesome new red and green clothes and got awesome green angel wings! When the vortex faded she was forever changed!

Qin: WHOA!

Lincoln: Wow! Watermelody how do you feel?

Watermelody: Wow! I feel amazing Linky!

Nico: You sure do. Congratulations Watermelody.

Watermelody: Thanks Nico.

Nico: But I don't think we're done here.

Eli: No we aren't and guys you are not going to like this but we have a code TPΘ emergency.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Oh no! A Twisted Princess is loose!

Nico: Which one Eli?

Eli: Oh no! It's Pocahontas!

Me: (GASP!)

WE GASPED!

Nico: OH NO!

Qin: Oh man!

Maria: I got to call Allie and Helena.

She did so and they appeared.

Allie Knudson: I got your call! Oh man this is really bad! This version of Pocahontas is the result of John Smith dying at the hands of Ratcliffe! In a fit of rage, she kills the Governor to avenge John, but she isn't satisfied. So she goes on a killing spree, ending the life of any and all settlers but it doesn't fix her broken heart.

WE GASPED AGAIN!

Nico: Oh man! Because of Ratcliffe she made sure we never set foot in America to establish it!

Qin: Damn that Ratcliffe!

Me: In that world but the one we knew didn't do that.

Laney: Thank goodness.

Camie: That was back over 413 years ago right?

Qin: Yes it was.

Maria: So it's a universe where America isn't the same as ours!

Allie Knudson: That's right.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Looks like it's time to correct some history!

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: I sense her. She's 40 klicks to the south.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to find her and we stayed alert.

Nico: She has to be here.

Then I heard something coming towards us and then I caught a spear!

Nico: Whoa! Nice catch!

?: ANYONE THAT LIVES IN MY WORLD WILL DIE!

We saw her! TWISTED POCAHONTAS!

We saw that she had a left arm armor sleeve and had blood marks on her clothes and leg and had 2 skulls tied around her waist and she had a blood dripping dagger in her hand.

Me: Oh no!

Laney: Pocahontas? I can't believe you would become like this!

Twisted Pocahontas: Don't you dare pity me!

Me: Pocahontas listen! Ratcliffe may have been a jerk but what he did to Smith back then was not right on so many levels! That was 413 years ago! I'm sorry about what he did to Smith.

Twisted Pocahontas: Then why are you against me?!

Me: We're not against you! We're trying to save you from this horrible monster that you became! The Pocahontas we know would NEVER Become a ruthless cold blooded killing machine! She is a true hero of America! She saved Captain John Smith from being executed at the hands of her own father! She helped her father realize the kind of pain that hatred and fear can bring and how it poisons ones soul with darkness and evil! Pocahontas is more than just a hero of America…

Eli: She is also a girl that I love as a sister! Because I helped her in Sora's adventures ages ago!

J.D. 3: It's true!

Pocahontas: My Twisted version merged with me!

WE GASPED!

Me: It possessed her! Oh man!

Nico: So that's why she is like this!

Eli: I will not let this monster hurt my sister!

Eli fired a wave of light and separated her from Twisted Pocahontas.

Nico: Now it's personal!

Me: This madness went on for far too long!

Nico: We're still purifying her. She did nothing to deserve this!

Qin: I agree!

Nico: Sorry Pocahontas! But this is for your own good!

Suddenly, Watermelody's grayish fuchsia eyes turned neon grayish fuchsia and she was surrounded by a light green and pale green energy aura with stars, music notes, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns, and as she approached Twisted Pocahontas, she left light green and pale green energy, stars, music notes, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Watermelody: I understand what happened to you because of Radcliffe: your grief over the death of Captain John Smith turned into vengeful hate and you became the very thing your father had gone through because of hatred poisoning his soul with darkness and evil. But, I intend to save you from this fate, and not even the vengeful hate you harbor in your fractured heart and soul will stop me!

Suddenly, Watermelody was surrounded by a massive vortex of light green and pale green energy with stars, music notes, watermelons, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pinkish gray phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Pocahontas: the eyes of salvation.

Me: Whoa, what's with the blue eyes?

Lincoln: I found out that if it's someone who must be saved, the blue eyes on the phoenix in the vortex means salvation.

Nico: Oh, I get it, and the red eyes which we've seen are the eyes of eternal death.

Lincoln: You got it.

Eli: That's really awesome!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable

Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into The Sword of Suikakaze, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light green and pale green energy with stars, music notes, watermelons, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pinkish gray phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Pocahontas: the eyes of salvation is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: THE BATTLE TO SAVE TWISTED POCAHONTAS' SOUL IS FINALLY AT HAND!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO WATERMELODY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, WATERMELODY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Watermelody grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light and pale green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pinkish gray highlights in the bangs of her light and green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon grayish fuchsia eyes and a pale green and light green energy aura with stars, music notes, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and watermelon and music note emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with fuchsia iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with light green gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Music, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pale green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Watermelody has on a short-sleeved black shirt, red skirt with music note, black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, music notes, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a music note. Suddenly, Watermelody felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light green angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the feathers have grayish pink tips, her light and pale green tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a grayish pink horn on her head. Watermelody has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Watermelody's Sword of Suikakaze and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light and pale green energy, stars, music, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Watermelody's Musical Watermelon Princess Alicorn Eternal Magical Musical Watermelon Suikakaze Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Music Watermelon Love and Music Watermelon Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with pale green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, grayish pink blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with light green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with light green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light green gems for eyes and large light green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light gems for the eyes and a large light green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and dark light green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Watermelody, Alicorn Princess of Melodious Watermelon Friendship Love, Wielder of The Sword of Suikakaze, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Savior of Twisted Pocahontas, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Snow, Music, Watermelons, Magic, and Alicorns"

ウォーターメロディー、メロディアスなスイカの友情愛のアリコーンプリンセス、水風風の剣の使い手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ひねくれたポカホンタスの救世主、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の

驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者および女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、雪、音楽、スイカ、魔法、およびアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Watermelody's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Watermelody has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN WATERMELON MUSIC MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN WATERMELON MUSIC MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN WATERMELON MUSIC MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN WATERMELON MUSIC MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Watermelody's Super Angel-Equestrian Watermelon Music Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Pocahontas saw it, she went mad and went at her to kill her, but Watermelody fired a barrage of light and pale green energy, stars, music notes, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns which hits Twisted Pocahontas, she got back up, but now she was even more enraged.

Suddenly, we saw Radcliffe's soldiers appear, but they were turned into vampires, and they went at us, but they suddenly stopped and flinched in fear.

Lincoln: Wait, why are they? (Suddenly realizes the scent) That scent of vampire blood, there's no mistaking it.

?: Well, well, looks like there's no need for any introductions.

We turned around, and we were met by none other than Kain, the vampire anti-hero and The Scion of Balance.

Brittney: Kain, the last member of The Circle of Nine, The Scion of Balance.

Nicole: You've already found out that we'd killed DeJoule, Bane, Anacrothe, Azimuth, Malek, Moebius, Mortanius, and Nupraptor, and Lincoln absorbed them and acquired all of their powers and abilities.

Kain: That is correct, Nicole, and I intend to have a duel with him and Diana Darkus later on today.

Lincoln: Very well, we accept your proposal to a duel later on today.

Kain: (Smiles) Excellent, and I'd rather you take care of the soldiers I've just fed on before any of them escape.

Kain disappeared as he turned into a flock of bats and flew off, and Lincoln took care of Radcliffe's turned soldiers by absorbing them into his body.

Watermelody: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Music Watermelon Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Music Watermelon Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Well, now we know what's happening later today. Now, it's time for Gabby to transform.

Gabby Griffin: Right, we got to save Twisted Pocahontas from this dark fate.

Suddenly, Gabby Griffon's moderate turquoise eyes turned neon moderate turquoise and she was surrounded by an arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, winds, griffins, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Gabby Griffon's Equestrian Griffin Eternal Magical Flight Wind Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flight Wind Love and Wind Flight Harmony from her back, and as she approached Twisted Pocahontas, she left arctic bluish gray energy, stars, winds, griffins, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Gabby Griffon: Watermelody was right about everything that she said about you, Twisted Pocahontas, what happened to you, this was because of Radcliffe, and because of it, your grief turned into vengeful hatred and it made you follow the same path as your father. We're going to save you from the fate that befell you and purify your soul and heart.

Suddenly, Gabby Griffon was surrounded by a massive vortex of arctic bluish gray energy with stars, winds, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's a Griffin and Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Pocahontas: the eyes of salvation.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Gabby Griffon's massive Gabby Griffon's Equestrian Griffin Eternal Magical Flight Wind Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flight Wind Love and Wind Flight Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of arctic bluish gray energy with stars, winds, and magic surrounding the vortex, there's a Griffin and Alicorn flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Pocahontas: the eyes of salvation is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY,

AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GABBY GRIFFON! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GABBY GRIFFON EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Gabby Griffon grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large arctic bluish gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise highlights in the bangs of her arctic bluish gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon moderate turquoise eyes and an arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, winds, griffins, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn and Griffin with a star and bone emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with arctic bluish gray iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with turquoise gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn and Griffin with turquoise gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with grayish arctic blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and grayish arctic blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Gabby Griffon has on a short-sleeved arctic grayish blue shirt, pink shorts with cutie mark on them, gold sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, wind, magic, griffins, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn and Griffin surrounded by stars and on top of the Alicorn's horn are wind gusts. Suddenly, Gabby Griffon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her large dark azurish gray wings turned into massive dark azurish gray angel wings with turquoise tips on the feathers and her arctic bluish gray tail grew much longer for her new body. Gabby Griffon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large arctic bluish gray gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gabby Griffon's massive Gabby Griffon's Equestrian Griffin Eternal Magical Flight Wind Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flight Wind Love and Wind Flight Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of arctic bluish gray energy, stars, winds, griffins, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabby Griffon's Hurricane Equestrian Griffin Eternal Magical Flight Wind Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flight Wind Love and Wind Flight Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with grayish arctic blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, dark azurish gray blade, large gold griffin heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with grayish arctic blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with grayish arctic blue gems for eyes and large unicorn head with grayish arctic blue gems for eyes and large grayish arctic blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grayish arctic blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with grayish arctic blue gems for the eyes and a large grayish arctic blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and grayish arctic blue Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a grayish arctic blue kanji below the Alicorn and Griffin that said, "Gabby Griffon, Awesome High-Flying Griffin, Awesome Friend of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Savior of Twisted Pocahontas, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Wind, Magic, Griffins, and Alicorns"

ギャビー・グリフォン、素晴らしい空飛ぶグリフィン、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズの素晴らしい友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ひねくれたポカホンタスの救世主、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者および女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、星、風、魔法、グリフィン、およびアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Gabby Griffon's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Gabby Griffon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN HURRICANE FLIGHT MASTER LOVE GRIFFIN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EEQUESTRIAN HURRICANE FLIGHT MASTER LOVE GRIFFIN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN HURRICANE FLIGHT MASTER LOVE GRIFFIN PRINCESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN HURRICANE FLIGHT MASTER LOVE GRIFFIN PRINCESS LOVE!

We were amazed by Gabby Griffon's Super Angel-Equestrian Hurricane Flight Love Griffin Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when

Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Pocahontas saw it, she went mad and went at her to kill her, but Gabby Griffon fired a barrage of arctic bluish gray energy, stars, winds, griffins, magic, and Alicorns which hits Twisted Pocahontas, she got back up, but now she was even more enraged.

Gabby Griffon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Hurricane Flight Love Griffin Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Hurricane Flight Love Griffin Princess Angel Love) Okay, looks like we've gotten Twisted Pocahontas really mad now.

Lincoln: Now, we can fight and save her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Watermelody and we joined Gabby Griffon as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang on, we're going to save you even if it means we have no choice but to fight.

Lincoln, Watermelody, and Gabby Griffon went after Twisted Pocahontas, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light and very pale green energy, grayish arctic blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Twisted Pocahontas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Watermelody, and Gabby Griffon attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, as they hit her, and this was making Twisted Pocahontas mad.

But, before Twisted Pocahontas could attack, a massive figure came charging in like a bull and hit her with a football tackle and sent her flying into a tree, and we saw what it was: a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with red light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Jeez, you sure shoulder tackled her hard!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) She sure did. (Sees the red color) Wait, the red color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is red and knows how to shoulder tackle people, isn't that right, Lynn Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lynn Loud, but she had longer chestnut brown hair, neon red eyes, fangs, and she looked like he was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lynn: Yep, and our Lincoln told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Lynn: I knew he would.

Then, Lynn arrived.

Lynn: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Lynn: Yep, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Lynn: Yep.

Black-Suited Lynn turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lynn's stomach, and Lynn began absorbing Black-Suited Luan into her body, and then, Lynn's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lynn began merging with Lynn and Lynn gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lybn's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lynn: It is.

Black-Suited Lynn: (Speaking through Lynn's emblazoned Rainbow Dragon and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yeah, we've settled in perfectly.

Lynn concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with red light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and she fired black and red symbiote goo which bound Twisted Pocahontas' wrists and ankles, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thanks for the assist, Lynn.

Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Pocahontas and it not only purified her, but it also cleansed her of the hatred and rage she had in her because of Radcliffe. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Watermelody, and Gabby Griffon holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Watermelody's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, longer light and pale green tail, longer pinkish gray horn, and massive light and pale green angel wings are permanent, and Gabby Griffon's new body, clothes, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer grayish arctic blue tail, and massive dark azurish gray angel wings are permanent and Lincoln's wild gold hair, large gold wolf ears, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails and gold rabbit's tail, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Eli: That was really a close one. We saved Pocahontas and freed Twisted Pocahontas from the hatred and rage that consumed her broken heart and soul.

Suddenly, Watermelody wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Watermelody's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Watermelody sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Suddenly, Gabby Griffon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gabby Griffon's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gabby Griffon sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

We brought the Pocahontas we know over to us.

Me: Are you all right?

Pocahontas: I think so.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Twisted Pocahontas: I'm so sorry!

She broke down crying.

I went over to her and I comforted her.

Me: It's not your fault. Your grief turned into vengeful hate which made you become the thing your father almost did. Ratcliffe made you that way and it's not to late to change. It's not too late to save people from those like Ratcliffe.

Laney: That's right.

Me: 413 years may have passed since then but you still have all the time in the world to stop corrupt nobility and all that.

Xenia: That's right.

Nico: But at least you got the consequences of messing up the timeline correct.

Twisted Pocahontas: I did?

Qin: You sure did.

Twisted Pocahontas: I'm glad. I'm sorry for everything.

Me: It's all right.

Nico: We can't restore what you lost. But we can find you a new home.

Me: If you want you can stay in Michigan with us?

Twisted Pocahontas: That is a good idea. I would like that.

Me: Good.

Nico: Off you go then.

We teleported her to the estate.

Xenia: That was fun.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Hmm. You know this got me thinking. I can't help but wonder if there are Keyblade Knights for the worlds of Pocahontas, The Black Cauldron and others.

Nico: Hmm. You know there just might be.

Maria: Worry about that later

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Now for the main business of our adventure.

Maria: Better call in backup just in case. (TURNS DIAL) RED FLAME SPIDER STORM!

She summoned Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Mekenobite, Maremotus, Dr. Gene Splicer and Evil Blackarachnia!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: This will be good.

Eli: Lets see here. (SENSES FOR THE ANOTHERS) Whoa! We have Another Mamemon Brothers, Parasite, Gabby Gator, Necrolai, Vathek and Titania.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Geez!

Me: We better stop gasping like that. We could begin to like it. But man this will be interesting.

Carly Atlas: And easy to face too. It's just me, Misty and Shiro that you guys have here with you.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding.

Shiro: Now I'm really glad I came with you guys on this.

Nico: Anyone else we need to call?

Me: Just Celica.

Qin: Cool! That is easy.

Maria: Yep.

She called Celica in.

Celica: I'm here and ready for action.

Lola: Awesome.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Titania are one person.

Xenia: Nice!

Lola: Cool.

Nico: I see them!

Then we saw Another Another Mamemon Brothers, Parasite, Gabby Gator, Necrolai and Vathek!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This will be good.

Another BigMamemon: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and she had blue angel wings and she had aqua blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Jellyfish Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a lightning sword and then 2 giant Sea Wasp Jellyfish came and they were buzzing like bees and surging with incredible electricity.

Me: (GASP) Jenna Jellyfish!

Jenna Jellyfish: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Jenna is the Embodiment of the Jellyfish Dopant and she has all the powers of Jellyfish including intense lightning and a deadly venomous sting and those 2 Jellyfish with her are her friends.

Jenna Jellyfish: Yep they sure are. I am known as the princess of Jellyfish and I can have Jellyfish fly in the air and in the sea and on land.

Qin: Whoa! That is awesome!

Lily: Boy you would get along great with SpongeBob. He and I go Jellyfishing and have a lot of fun with it.

Jenna Jellyfish: That is awesome.

Nico: Do you think jellyfish jelly would taste good on Krabby Patties?

Lily: Oh believe me Nico it does. SpongeBob invented it and EVERYONE loves it. Mr. Krabs even got the stupid idea of having SpongeBob capture all those jellyfish and squeeze them dry of their jelly for it. But I convinced SpongeBob to later put it back on the menu.

Nico: That's cool!

Lily: The jelly adds a delicious fruity sweetness to the patty.

Nico: Nice.

Jenna Jellyfish: We'll have to try it sometime.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: By the way Jenna is the Another Titania friendly or hostile?

Jenna Jellyfish: Friendly and she is a REALLY strong one.

Qin: Nice.

Maria: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Qin: It's on!

But then…

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPP!

Jenna's 2 Jellyfish friends electrocuted all the Anothers and blasted them and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Celica: Boy that REALLY saved us a lot of trouble.

Carly Atlas: It sure did.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah no kidding!

Leni: Zappity Zap Zap!

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Leni, Lumpy is really rubbing off on you. But that is definitely something Ed would say.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER TITANIA!

Qin: Another Titania!

Xenia: Whoa this one looks powerful!

Titania: No kidding and she is just as strong.

Another Titania: I sure am.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had brown angel wings and brown sports clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Mountain Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her shorts and she had a powerful rock sword.

Me: (GASP) Melanie Mountain!

Melanie Mountain: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Melanie is the Embodiment of the Mountain Dopant and she has INCREDIBLY strong and powerful superhuman strength. She lifted up a huge mountain with one hand tied behind her back like I did.

Melanie Mountain: Yep I sure did and that was fun.

Titania: Wow! You have amazingly strong strength like I do.

Melanie Mountain: I sure do and I have the power to even make mountains. New mountains and even volcanoes.

Nico: That is really awesome!

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive sword and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Melanie Mountain: No he didn't promise me anything. I punched him square in the face and knocked out all of his teeth and smashed his jaw into dust.

Sakura Knudson: HOLY CRAP! That explains why he had all of his teeth replaced with dental implants!

Nico: OUCH!

Me: They don't call Melanie the Mountain Smasher for nothing.

Laney: WHOA! That is powerful!

Gwen: Boy if she did that to someone like Amy she would smash every single bone in her body into dust.

Melanie Mountain: I'll gladly show you that I can do that later on.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) Oh, we'll gladly let you do that.

Geiz: (Gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) That way, she won't escape again.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Melanie Mountain: Looking forward to it.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Melanie Mountain: Awesome.

Another Titania: I WILL RIP YOU APART!

Melanie Mountain: Not in this life bitch!

Then…

SUPER MEGA KRABLAM!

She punched her in the face so hard that it smashed her skull into powder! All her teeth smashed into dust!

Nico: OOH! OUCH!

Titania: JUMPING ABSORBING METAL! That is a powerful punch!

Nico: YEAH! No shit!

Xenia: Brutal!

Nico: Time to smash some skulls! (ACTIVATES TITANIA AND VATHEK'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and skulls and smashed Another Titania down.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES BERSERKER AND UNIVERSE 666 MAKUNGA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy fists and smashed Another Titania down.

Maria: Top this! (ACTIVATES RUBY THURSDAY AND MINOTAUR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy fists and smashed Another Titania down!

Konata: Take this! (ACTIVATES VATHEK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a skull storm and blasted Another Titania down.

Then Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Mewberty Star, Mr. Nasty, Yost Wrecking Crew and Another Faiz came.

Nico: Nice team Brass Knuckles!

Brass Knuckles: Thanks Nico.

Takumi: Whoa! Is that the Another version of me?

Me: Yep. Crazy story.

Mr. Nasty: Oh shut your fucking trap you worthless loser!

I got right into his face!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST CALL ME!?

Mr. Nasty: YOU ARE A WORTHLESS LOSER!

Me: OH YEAH! Well your mother makes worthless garbage clothes that smell like someone took a shit in them!

Mr. Nasty: Well you look like something cows threw up!

Me: Oh yeah!? Well I've seen uglier looking idiots come in last at the UGLY IDIOT CONTEST!

Mr. Nasty: YOU HAVE A FACE THAT COULD CRACK A SINK!

Me: OH YEAH!? Well you have a face that could crack an entire city dump!? (RASPBERRY!)

Eli grabbed me and Mr. Nasty.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed our heads together and we had birds spinning and chirping around our heads.

Me and Mr. Nasty: OUCH!

Nico put soap in his mouth.

Me: Yuck! That will leave a bad taste in his mouth.

?: Boy no kidding!

Bubble Man came!

Me: Bubble Man! Cool!

Bubble Man: (In a girls voice) I hope he gets that poop dump he calls a mouth cleaned out.

Nico: Bubbles Soapra! Whoa!

Bubbles Soapra: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of bubbles and destroyed Another Titania and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Laney: That sure was.

Nico: You're naked, right?

Bubbles Soapra: I sure am.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my Blind Man Glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Mr. Nasty: I'm not covering my eyes!

Brass Knuckles: Just do it or Nicole will kill you! And she is NOT Bluffing!

Mr. Nasty: Okay okay!

He did so.

Me: It's going to hurt though.

Bubbles Soapra: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain.

Then she threw up soap and it hit May right in her eyes.

May screamed in pain as she got SOAP RIGHT IN HER EYES!

May: OW OW OW! I GOT SOAP RIGHT IN MY EYES!

Maria: Oh man I hate it when that happens!

Maria washed it off.

Bubbles reverted back and had blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and she had a symbol for bubbles in the middle of her forehead.

Bubbles Soapra: (Groans) Oh man that hurt. (GASP) Oh man sorry May! I didn't see you there.

May: Ow ow! No worries!

Maria washed her eyes.

Bubbles Soapra: (Sees herself) GAH! I'm not even in my bathtub and I'm naked! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade moved in and gave her new awesome blue clothes.

Bubbles Soapra: Wow! What an awesome outfit.

Varie: Thanks.

May: That always stings!

Me: I know. I hate it when that happens.

Bubbles Soapra: I know.

Konata: Me too. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Bubbles Soapra: When me and Nico were tasked with doing an incredibly impossible task and that was to give the stinkiest and most filthy man in our city a bath. He never took a bath for 34 years. He never even washed or showered even ONCE in his life.

Me: GOOD GOD!

Lana: Cool!

Nico: His stench was so dangerous that it virtually took on a mind of its own.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Did you succeed?

Nico: Yep.

Bubbles Soapra: Yeah we fired a water and soap combo blast and got him SQUEAKY clean.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is disgusting! But man that is awesome you did that.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Bubbles hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bubbles Soapra: Same here.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion

Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell and Sophia Nurenberg are heading to downtown Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears that another old enemy of The Trouble Busters is running loose, her name is Sarah McCoy, she's a big time troublemaker who's known as a heartless Karen who thinks she's better than everyone around her and she enjoys making everyone miserable for her own amusement. Well, she's about to get a visit from us and The Trouble Busters and we're going to take her down and throw her in prison where she belongs.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Downtown Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news.

Alana Monroe: And I know what that bad news is: it appears that another old enemy of ours is now running loose, her name is Sarah McCoy, she's a big time troublemaker who's known as a heartless Karen who thinks she's better than everyone around her and she enjoys making everyone miserable for her own amusement.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shoot.

Nico: If she's as bad as you girls say, you know what that means?

Lincoln: Yep, and just like with that pest, Aiden, Sarah's going straight to prison for good.

Koji: And we know what this means.

Alana Monroe: Yep.

Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor: TIME FOR THE TROUBLE BUSTERS!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings and she's dressed in an orange short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, orange skirt, dark blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with fire, dragons, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Prima, one of The 13 Primes and on top is Shenron and the Seven Dragon Balls, in her right hand is a greatsword with the Seven Dragon Balls embedded on the massive wide blade and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elise Dragonball, Gene-Slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball.

Elise Dragonball: You got that right, and I got the girls away from that ugly bitch, Sarah, and she's already heard the words, "Time for The Trouble Busters!", and now, she's really pissed now.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU UGLY BITCHES!

We then saw a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and she was dressed in fancy clothes, but she was extremely evil and murderous, it was Sarah McCoy, another of The Trouble Busters' enemies.

Alana Monroe: Well, look who just showed up.

Sylvester: Just in time to get sent to prison for good.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Should've known we'd catch you running loose again, Sarah. But, your days of running wild and hurting people on your little rampages end here, time to say hello to a lifetime behind bars.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel

Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends,

The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Koji and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Sarah McCoy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs and tied Sarah McCoy up and we called the cops who grab Sarah and threw her into a police car, and Nico and I gave her the finger and she was screeching like crazy as the car drove off. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Enjoy spending the rest of your life in prison with Aiden. (To Elise Dragonball) And it's so good to see you again, Elise Dragonball.

Elise Dragonball: You too, Linky, it's been a long time, and it's also good to see you and the rest of the family again, Pan.

Pan: You too, Elise.

Lincoln went up to Elise Dragonball and he hugged her, and Elise Dragonball is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elise Dragonball: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Elise Dragonball, Gene-Slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and not only is she the Gene-Slammer of Prima, but she's also the Embodiment of Dragon Ball. She easily identified because of her black hair, black angel wings, and she wears an orange gi and orange skirt.

Gohan: She's also the twin sister of Pan and my youngest daughter, and only Lincoln knew that Elise like her sister Pan, can turn into a Super Saiyan. She, Pan, and Lincoln would always train together anywhere even underwater which helped Elise and Pan master each Super Saiyan transformation to the point that even the flaws of Super Saiyan 3 and Super Saiyan 4 were no longer present. Lincoln made Elise a necklace containing replicas of each of the 7 Dragon

Balls, and to show thanks for that as well as helping her and Pan master each Super Saiyan transformation, Elise and Pan kissed Lincoln on the lips.

Nico: Whoa, so you helped them master each Super Saiyan transformation to the point that even the flaws of Super Saiyan 3 and Super Saiyan 4 were no longer present? That's incredible.

Selene Emperyous: And Elise hated The Wet Bandits with blazing passion, why, because they tried to steal from Hercule Satan while Lincoln, Elise, and Pan were there, what a bunch of morons. But, their plan to steal from Hercule Satan ended badly and Lincoln, Elise and Pan did not take kindly to that, so they beat the living crap out of them and kicked them so hard, they sent them flying right back to prison.

Eli: What a bunch of boobs.

Selene Arcangela: They sure were, and like all of us, Elise really hated Frieza with a blazing passion.

Elise Dragonball: I hated that monstrous tyrant for everything he did, but when I heard of what you all did in giving him, Cell, King Cold, Garlic Jr., and many more of our old enemies The Black Gates, I was so glad to hear the news, but I can tell there are several of them who are in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Yeah, they happen to be The Ginyu Force, Cui, and several others, and we're keeping an eye on Cui, since he was Frieza's trusted soldier.

Vegeta: And if he tries to double cross Vypra, Lincoln's curse will take his life and send him to The Black Gates.

Elise Dragonball: Dad did tell me that you've been busy with making some awesome curses, that's so awesome.

Goku: His favorite one is The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse, and this one makes gold, jewels, gems, and many other currencies explode out of those hit by it, and two of those victims are none other than The Wet Bandits, and they're now humiliation fodder for

us.

Elise Dragonball: (GASPS) Ooh, now we can humiliate them all we want and get tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies from them?

Gohan: And from the several other jerks namely Flip, Lewis Travolta, Pablo, Anderson, Amy, Billy McLean, and Bradley Uppercrust III just to name a few. But, the two jerks who got The Black Gates were our former humiliation fodder, Scoots and Killjoy Huggins, and you've already heard the rumors.

Elise Dragonball: That Chase Young's Dark Side was the true cause of Lincoln's suffering and why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and Principal Huggins became those horrible monsters? I've heard, Dad, and I'm glad that monster got what he deserved.

Lincoln: Me too, Elise, and now that you're here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Elise Dragonball in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elise Dragonball: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Elise Dragonball's neck with the Seven Dragonballs on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her

neck.

Elise Dragonball: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elise Dragonball.

Elise Dragonball had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them immediately. The twelve girls are Ruby Hoshino, Kana Arima, Mem-Cho, Akane Kurokawa, Frill Shiranui, and Minami Kotobuki from Oshi no Ko, Lammis, Hulemy, Shui, and Filmina from Reborn as a Vending Machine, I Now Wander the Dungeon, and Akane Kusunoki, Tomoe Kusukoni, and Yuko Kimishima from Menage a Twins.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ruby Hoshino, Kana Arima, Mem-Cho, Akane Kurokawa, Frill Shiranui, and Minami Kotobuki from Oshi no Ko, Lammis, Hulemy, Shui, and Filmina from Reborn as a Vending Machine, I Now Wander the Dungeon, and Akane Kusunoki, Tomoe Kusukoni, and Yuko Kimishima from Menage a Twins.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ruby Hoshino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ruby Hoshino and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Sarah McCoy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the

Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity

Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ruby Hoshino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ruby Hoshino: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ruby Hoshino, Kana Arima, Mem-Cho, Akane Kurokawa, Frill Shiranui, Minami Kotobuki, Lammis, Hulemy, Shui, Filmina, Akane Kusunoki, Tomoe Kusukoni, and Yuko Kimishima with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another enemy of The Trouble Busters named Sarah McCoy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating that bitch down and Lincoln tied her up with gold spider silk and gave her to the cops and they took her away, everyone cheered as they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips as steam whistled from his ears. Lincoln and Elise Dragonball have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so that explains the mayhem we heard about in downtown, so another enemy of The Trouble Busters was running loose?!

Lincoln: Yep, but we defeated Sarah and sent her to the same prison we sent Aiden to, that's another troublemaking pest taken down.

Alana Monroe: You said it, but there's more troublemakers out there, and we'll be there to stop them.

Me: You got that right.

After taking down Sarah McCoy and throwing her in prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elise Dragonball saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his

eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elise Dragonball: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elise, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elise Dragonball: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really

strong, and really powerful man.

Elise Dragonball: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Elise, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Elise Dragonball: We were hoping you'd ask that. Well, one time, Lincoln and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at the gym and we were doing some more workouts, but this time, we had an Anti-Gravitation Chamber installed courtesy of Bulma. But, then, the gym's alarm sounded, and we suddenly heard outside the familiar sound of an idiotic killjoy running loose and screaming for Lincoln's blood to be spilled, and we knew who that was: Killjoy Huggins. I'd had about enough of that moron running loose, so we ended the training early, and we went out to confront that moron, but it turns out he also had thugs with him, and that was more than enough for Lincoln to let loose his more vicious side, he tore the thugs to shreds and he also drank all of their blood. That also made Killjoy Huggins mad, but before he could get after Lincoln, I kicked him hard in the groin and he went down like a pile of bricks.

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh! That's really got to hurt.

Selene Emperyous: Not as much as when she told Superintendent Chen of what he tried to do again, she got so mad, she got out a medieval flail and whacked him hard on the head with it, and don't even ask where she got that from!

Me: Yeah, I don't think I'd want to know the answer.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco are heading to Aqua Star.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Snowbelle Treefrost: Wow, so this is Aqua Star, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Snowbelle, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Aqua Star, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco are in your harem.

Eli: And Snowbelle joined Lincoln's harem after we took care of those cannibal veggies in Nowhere.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Snowbelle Treefrost, Simulator Wonder Woman, Simulator Hawkgirl, Simulator Supergirl, Simulator Power Girl, Simulator Stargirl, Simulator Huntress, Simulator Vixen, Simulator Starfire, Simulator Raven, Simulator Tania, Simulator Mai Valentine, and The Attendant/Coco, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's

much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

At Lynn's Table, Lana and the Jeeve's Weevil were at a table.

Applejack: Um… what in tarnation is this?!

Me: Another contest.

Jeeves Weevil: Okay then. In this competition we'll find out who can ingest the most AWFUL food. But I warn you, I'm an expert at eating foul stuff you know. Studied at the Bad Taste Academy At Mold On Crumpet.

Lana: I'm an expert at eating disgusting food too.

Me: Oh boy better get the mops and Stomach Pumps ready.

Nico: (GULPS)

Jeeves Weevil: Okay then. Lets start with boiled broccoli.

Out came a couple of plates and they had boiled broccoli on them.

Lana and Jeeves Weevil ate them.

Lana: That wasn't too bad.

Jeeves Weevil: Now this. Now old RANCID boiled broccoli.

Out came plates with ROTTEN DISGUSTING BROCCOLI AND IT SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Me: I THINK I'M GONNA BE SICK!

Qin: THIS IS NOT GOING TO END WELL!

Lara Laramie: WHOSE IDEA WAS THIS?!

Me: Lana and Jeeves Weevil.

Bai Tza: They had a contest like this before and it ended in a draw.

Lincoln: It's true.

Lana and Jeeves Weevil ate their broccoli.

Nico: OH YUCK! (VOMITS)

May: I FEEL THE SAME (VOMITS)

Jeeves Weevil: Old rancid boiled broccoli that I've had between my toes for a week.

WE GASPED!

Out came plates of them and this SMELLED REALLY WORST!

Xenia: OH THIS IS DISGUSTING!

Lana and Jeeves Weevil ate their portions.

Me: OH SICK!

Lincoln: Oh YUCK!

But then came A MASSIVE VOMIT FLOOD!

NICO, MAY, MARIA, LANEY, LOLA, RARITY, APPLEJACK, PINKIE PIE, RAINBOW DASH, TWILIGHT SPARKLE, FLUTTERSHY, STARLIGHT GLIMMER, SUNSET SHIMMER, GWEN, BRITTNEY, JARED AND LINCOLN HURLED ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Luna fainted!

FWOMP!

Jeeves Weevil: Now for burned tomatoes.

Out came plates of burned tomatoes.

Me: Burned tomatoes? Yuck.

Lana and the Weevil ate them.

Me: Oh boy.

Jeeves Weevil: Now old RANCID burned tomatoes.

Out came plates of burned tomatoes that were REALLY ROTTEN and they smelled REALLY HORRIBLE!

Lugnut: What have we done to deserve this?!

WE WERE REALLY THROWING UP!

Lana and the Jeeves Weevil ate theirs.

Lana: Now lets see how you like my favorite. Raw Chum.

WE GASPED!

Me: OH BOY.

Lana got out buckets of chum.

Plankton: This is gonna be brutal! I CAN'T WATCH!

He covered his eye!

Lana ate her bucket.

The Jeeves Weevil was about to eat his but then…

Jeeves Weevil: (VOMITS ALL OVER)

Me: (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

All of us then went and HURLED OUR GUTS OUT ALL OVER THE JERKS!

MASSIVE SUPER PROJECTIVE VOMIT STORM!

Flip: AW MAN YOU GUYS ARE SERIOUSLY GROSS!

Cheesly: THAT WAS GROSS!

Amy: YOU ARE SO DISGUSTING!

SUPER MEGA KRABLAM!

Melanie Mountain punched Amy in the face so hard that she smashed her entire skeleton into powder and then she melted into a pile of slop! She was a boneless blob!

Melanie Mountain: Now that felt good.

Poromon: NEVER DO THIS AGAIN! (pukes all over Sydney)

Sydney: OH POROMON!

Poromon: Sorry.

Lana: Now that is how you eat disgusting food.

Me: (PROJECTILE VOMITS INTO BUBBLE BASS'S MOUTH)

Nico: OH THAT WAS SO DISGUSTING!

Me: You should have seen how Billy made all the contestants on Total Drama throw up!

Courage: (GROANS)

Then he forced open Flip's mouth and hurled into it!

Courage: BLECH!

OH YUCK!

Me: OH YUCK!

Lana: Looks like I win.

Lana ate Jeeves Weevil's bucket of chum.

Lana: That was awesome.

Manaphy puked on Sheila.

Sheila: OH YUCK! Manaphy not on me! (PUKES ON MAY!)

May: HEY!

?: Boy what a gross contest!

We saw a girl with pink hair and blue eyes and had red angel wings and red clothes and had a tiara with the Bioman symbol on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Me: Oh hello there.

She fired waves of water and got the place cleaned up.

Nico: Thanks.

Bianca Bio: Bianca Bio - Embodiment of the Bioman from 1984.

Me: Awesome to meet you Bianca.

Elita One: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Bianca Bio: I sure can. I'm a biomedical engineer and I also work with biomechanical engineering. I make organic cybernetic limbs to help those that lost them get new limbs.

Me: Whoa that is really complex but amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Bianca Bio: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Bianca Bio: I would be honored.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Is everyone ok now?

Poliwag puked on Nanette.

Nanette: POLIWAG!

Red Lantern Ratchet: (sweatdrops) That's a no.

Me: Big time.

Lana: Sorry you had to see that guys.

Nico: Lana I will say this. You are the AWESOME QUEEN of crud.

May: That is for sure.

Nico: But as a bonus victory you got us to throw up all over the jerks.

Me: Yep and some of us even threw up in their mouths.

Lana: Awesome!

Jerks: (PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM)

The jerks vomited out emerald jewels by the millions.

Horsea puked on Qin.

Qin: HEY!

Horsea: Sorry Qin.

Maria washed off Nanette and Qin.

Bianca Bio: Jeez! What the fuck did you all see that caused you all to throw up like that?

Nico: You don't want to know!

Melanie Mountain: But some good came out of all this. I got to bash Amy's bones into dust and turn her into that.

She was made into a boneless pile of slop.

Sakura Knudson: She's not kidding on that.

Lola: Wow!

Jeeves Weevil: And I'm really proud of you Lana. You are a truly amazing master of eating awful foods.

Lana: Thanks Mr. Weevil.

Jirachi puked on Maxxine.

Maxxine: OH SICK!

Jirachi: Sorry Maxxine.

Maria cleaned her up.

Tentacool and Eevee puked on Georgina and Kendra.

Georgina: OH YUCK!

Kendra: DISGUSTING!

Maria washed them off too.

Luna Loud: Major puke storm.

Lisa Loud: That was the most disgusting thing I have ever seen.

Mevya puked on Rice

Rice: Aw yuck!

Mevya: Sorry.

Maria washed her off too.

Nico: Lets all head home.

We went back home.

The last thing we wanted was for Lynn's Table to become a puke flood.

---

We arrived back home.

Me: HOLY SHIT THAT WAS AWFUL!

Xenia: Yeah!

The previous group then came.

Unicorn: Can me, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Killer Shrike, Hsi Wu, Mummy, Shendu, Spymaster, Griffin and Roxy Rocket go with you guys?

The Mascots all puked at the same time.

Killer Shrike: OH YUCK! What happened?

Me: Don't fucking ask!

Izzy Moonbow: Lana had an eating contest of the most grossest foods with Jeeves Weevil and she won.

Shendu: ARE YOU SERIOUS!?

Trap Jaw: Lana beat Jeeves Weevil at eating that crud!?

Me: Made us all hurl our guts out.

Laney: It's why we said you don't want to know.

Killer Shrike: Sorry I asked! Are you all okay?

Me: Better now. Most of us.

Nico: Yeah. But to answer your question yes you all can come with us.

Trap Jaw: All right!

Lily: Awesome.

Trap Jaw: Is everyone done puking?

We nodded.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than General Custer from the world of Spirit: Stallion of the Cimmaron. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than General Custer from the world of Spirit: Stallion of the Cimmaron.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, I remembered seeing Spirit: Stallion of the Cimmaron, and that version of Custer was an honorable villain along with his men

Nico: So, we're going to recruit him and his men to The Masters of Evil, alright, let's get ready to head on out.

Eli: This is going to be one awesome adventure.

Commander Mars: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Air Man this time.

Qin: Cool!

Me: One of the Wind this time. Nice.

Nico: Yep. And I have just the mission for us.

Nico went and grabbed a movie case and it was for the movie Spirit: Stallion of The Cimarron.

Qin: COOL! That's one of my favorites.

Laney: Spirit is a great horse!

Applejack: YEEHAW! So we're going to meet Spirit.

Nico: Yep. First we'll watch the movie and then head out.

Me: We're going to need a lot of snacks and water too.

Lola: Good idea.

I got to work and made us all everything possible for us to eat and drink. We then got to watching the movie.

---

In the 19th-century American West, a Kiger mustang colt, Spirit, is born to a herd of wild horses; he grows into a stallion and assumes the leadership of the herd. One night, upon following a strange light near his herd, Spirit finds horses tied to a log and their wranglers sleeping around a campfire. They awake and, after a chase, capture him and take him to a US cavalry fort.

The leader of the fort, the Colonel, orders Spirit to be broken; however, Spirit defies all attempts. The Colonel retaliates by having him tied to a post for three days without food or water. Meanwhile, a Lakota Native American named Little Creek is also brought into the fort and held captive. After three days, Spirit is weak enough that the Colonel takes control of him, boasting that any wild horse can eventually be tamed, but seeing the disappointment in the other captive horses, Spirit gets a second wind and throws him off. Humiliated and livid, the Colonel is about to shoot him before Little Creek frees himself from his bonds with a knife and saves Spirit; they escape, releasing the other horses in the process. However, Little Creek catches Spirit himself and takes him to his village.

After returning to the Lakota village, Little Creek attempts to tame Spirit with kindness, but Spirit still refuses to be broken. Little Creek ties Spirit with his mare Rain, hoping she can discipline him. Spirit eventually falls in love with Rain despite not understanding her attachment to humans. Soon, Little Creek and Spirit come to a mutual respect and the former realizes that the horse will never be tamed, so he lets Spirit go. Spirit is about to return to his herd and convince Rain to come with him when he notices the Colonel and his men charging to attack the village. During the battle, at which Spirit returns to help, the Colonel shoots Rain and she falls into a river; he is about to shoot Little Creek, but Spirit knocks the Colonel off his horse, deflecting the shot and saving his life. Spirit then runs after Rain in attempts to rescue her, but they both plummet over a waterfall. Spirit stays by Rain's side, only for the cavalry to recapture him but leave her for dead. Little Creek tends to Rain and vows to free Spirit in return for his life being saved by him.

Broken, Spirit is put in a train with other captured horses from the village and loses his self-worth. However, he has a vision of his family from his homeland running free, strengthening him again. Spirit is forced to work on the transcontinental railroad, pulling a steam locomotive with other horses. After noticing that the railroad will pass right through his home, Spirit quickly breaks free from the sledge and then frees the other horses. They all escape, but the loss of the horses causes the locomotive come tumbling down the hill with Spirit running for his life from it. It crashes into a station and into another locomotive, causing an explosion that sets the forest ablaze. Spirit is trapped when the chain around his neck snags on a fallen tree. Little Creek intervenes setting him free, and together they escape by jumping into a ravine.

The next morning, the Colonel and his cavalry find Spirit and Little Creek and a chase ensues through the Grand Canyon, where they get trapped on one side of a gorge. Spirit makes an incredible leap to the other side, and his bravery amazes the Colonel; he stops one of his privates from shooting Spirit, and humbly accepts defeat and leaves them be. Celebrating their victory & freedom, Little Creek returns to the Lakota village with Spirit and finds Rain nursed back to health, and names the stallion "Spirit Who Could Not Be Broken". Spirit and Rain are then set loose by Little Creek; they depart to Spirit's homeland, and they all reunite with the herd.

---

We were really amazed by the movie and when it was done we were cheering wildly.

Nico: That is awesome!

Me: Boy it sure was!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was so fun and cool!

Me: Yeah it was!

Camie: So we're going after General Custer and his men.

Me: Yep and this takes place back at the end of the 1860s before Custer became General.

I went over his history.

---

George Armstrong Custer, or better known as The Colonel, is the main antagonist of DreamWorks' 6th full-length animated feature film Spirit: Stallion of the Cimarron (sometimes called Spirit).

He was voiced by James Cromwell, who also played Robert Callaghan in Big Hero 6, Dr. Arthur Arden in American Horror Story: Asylum, Captain Dudley Smith in L.A. Confidential, Joseph Campbell in The General's Daughter, William Donahue in Eraser and Warden Hazen in the 2005 remake of The Longest Yard.

When Spirit is brought to the Colonel's army base by a band of wranglers, he notices the numerous cavalry horses forced to work for the army and tries to flee as the soldiers try to stop him until the Colonel breaks up the scuffle. The Colonel orders his men to bring him to a blacksmith named Murphy for him to be tamed, only for him to get severely beaten by the wild mustang. The Colonel then takes Spirit to the corral and tries to have his soldiers break him, but all attempts fail miserably. The Colonel then orders his men to tie up Spirit and deprive him of any food or water for three days as punishment for his defiance.

During those three days, the Colonel is introduced to a Lakota tribesman named Little Creek, who was caught and arrested by his men for stealing supplies from the base. The Colonel then orders his soldiers to tie up Little Creek to the post and deprive him of any food or water as well. When Spirit's three days were up, the Colonel begins to ride the weakened Spirit as he desperately tries to shake him off, to no avail. As the Colonel proudly boasts about his apparent success, Spirit quickly regains his confidence and manages to throw the Colonel off his back. As the Colonel gets back up, he notices the other cavalry horses cheering for Spirit's victory and orders one of his soldiers to reprimand Spirit as he pulls out his revolver to shoot Spirit. However, Little Creek manages to free himself and stop the Colonel before escaping the fort with Spirit and the other cavalry horses.

The Colonel and his men got more horses and launch a surprise attack on a Lakota village. Ironically, the village he was attacking was where Little Creek resided. Rain (whom Spirit had strong feelings for) comes to Little Creek's aid and runs against the Colonel, but she gets mortally wounded by the Colonel and is swept away by a river. As Little Creek tries to swim to shore, the Colonel raises his gun to kill Little Creek, but Spirit knocks the Colonel off his horse. The Colonel becomes surprised at Spirit's coincidental reappearance, while Spirit runs to rescue Rain.

After Spirit and Rain get swept by a waterfall, the Colonel's soldiers capture Spirit and take him away to a railway station to have him transported to the construction site of the Northern Pacific Railroad, while leaving Rain to die. Upon arriving at the site, however, Spirit destroys the railroad project once he realized that it was going to invade his homeland and escapes the construction site with Little

Creek after he came to rescue him in exchange for saving his life.

The Colonel and his cavalry unit accidentally find Spirit and Little Creek in the Grand Canyon the next day after the destruction of the Northern Pacific Railroad. A dangerous chase is ensued and Spirit and Little Creek manage to knock out a few soldiers before being cornered by the cavalry. However, the pair successfully manage to escape their pursuers as Spirit leaps across the canyon, amazing the Colonel. One of his men raises his rifle to shoot at the pair, but the Colonel stops him. Both exchange nods of recognition and the Colonel leaves quietly with his men.

---

When it was done we were amazed!

Nico: Just like back in real life in those days.

Me: Yep. But back in the 1870s during the Battle of the Little Bighorn up in Montana, Custer and the 7th Cavalry attacked Sitting Bull's village, but were overwhelmed by thousands of Lakota warriors and killed in the battle, making it one of the most significant military defeats the U.S. suffered during the Sioux wars, which would eventually lead to the infamous Wounded Knee massacre of 1890 in retaliation for Custer's defeat.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That was terrible!

Xenia: Yeah it was .

Leslie Gesneria: Let's go to where he is.

We nodded.

Me: Lets saddle up!

We whistled and called our Rapidash.

We got on them and opened a portal and we got Cowboy hats on.

Me: LETS RIDE!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Kain, and he's coming for his duel with Lincoln and Diana Darkus. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and it's just as we thought from this morning: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Kain, and he's coming for our duel.

Nicole: Just as we'd thought.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've been going over his information, and it turns out he's a vampire anti-hero, he may have done some dark things, but he'd saved Nosgoth from terrible evil such as The Sarafan, The Hylden, and The Elder God, the eldritch being responsible for the decay of the Pillars and their very corruption.

Brittney: That's right, so you're suggesting that we bring him into Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Exactly, Brittney. He's already proven that he's a hero despite the dark things he's done, and as I promised, I intend to fight him with everything I've got.

Nico: Just be careful, Lincoln, he's a really skilled and deadly adversary, and that sword he has is also very deadly.

Nicole: The Soul Reaver, an indestructible sword forged with metal and powered with the energies of The Pillars, and it also has the ability to drain the blood and consume the souls of its slain victims.

Lincoln: That thing has slain countless Sarafan soldiers and drained their blood and consumed their souls, I know just how deadly that blade is, but I'm ready for Kain.

Diana Darkus: And so am I.

Nico: Fighting Kain will no doubt be a challenge, but to also have him as a member of the team and future member of The Goths of Darkness, who are we to ignore something like that. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to meet Spirit and his friends.

Lincoln: And take down Custer and his men and send them to The Masters of Evil, and once we get down with our mission, we shall have our duel, Kain.

Diana Darkus: We've taken down the corrupted Guardians of The Pillars of Energy, Nature, Conflict, Dimension, Time, States, and Mind, and now, we shall have our duel with The Scion of Balance.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to meet Spirit and his friends and take down General Custer and his men and send them to The Masters of Evil, and once we got done with them, Diana Darkus and Lincoln will have their duel with Kain, The Scion of Balance. But, unknown to us, Kain heard our intentions and smiled.

Kain: So, you also extend an invitation for me to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm after finding out more about me. Hmm, very well, I'll graciously accept your invitation right after our duel.

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

WE WERE OFF TO 1869 UTAH

Kain turned into a swarm of bats and followed us to the world of Spirit: Stallion of the Cimmaron.

---

UTAH - WORLD OF SPIRIT: STALLION OF THE CIMARRON - 1869

---

We arrived.

Me: Wow! Here we are.

Nico: Amazing!

Hsi Wu: Hope you don't mind that I fly all the way!

Nico: Not at all.

We then saw Little Creek and Spirit riding fast from Custer's men!

Me: There! Lets get them!

Nico: YEAH!

We rode after them.

Me: Okay speedy jerks! Your rides end here!

I fired energy blasts and blew the men apart!

Nico: YEAH!

Juandissimo Magnifico: Hola, Spirit!

Spirit: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Little Creek: It's an honor! I heard so many things about you by the spirits.

Lincoln: Pleasure to meet you Little Creek.

Me: This way!

We went to a cave in the distance and I fired an energy blast and blew a rock wall apart and blocked up the chasm.

Me: That will hold them while we talk.

We went to the cave.

We got to the cave and went in.

Me: Okay that will hold them.

Shendu: Are you an American Quarter Horse?

Spirit: I guess so.

Little Creek: Thanks for saving us back thre.

Me: No problem. Custer and his men won't give up that easily. But we're going to be ready for them.

Xenia: Yeah.

Spirit: And I see fellow horses are with you guys too.

Ilana: They're called ponies.

Twilight Sparkle: We're not just ponies. But we're Earth Ponies, Unicorns, Pegasi and Alicorns.

Me: It's a really long story. But the adventures we had with Twilight Sparkle and friends were some of the most amazing and eventful in all of the team.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure were. And it's always awesome.

Spirit: Wow that is cool!

Little Creek: Boy you guys did it all with them.

Nico: Yep.

Griffin: How about I fly and try to locate Custer?

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Griffin flew to find him.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Spirit: (sniffs something) Why do I smell a bit of throw up?

RD Luna: It's a long story, dude.

Spirit: Did you guys get really sick?

Me: You could say that.

Qin: Yeah it was awful.

Kai Green: But this is gonna be a really amazing adventure for us.

Little Strongheart: I agree too.

Energon Scorponok: Can one of us ride on you?

Spirit: Oh sorry but I'm afraid that Little Creek here has earned my trust on that.

Nico: That's understandable.

Xenia: No worries.

Me: To earn a horses trust you got to understand and earn his respect. It takes a lot of work. Just like to earn the trust and respect of a Rapidash.

Lara Laramie: That is true there.

Roxy Rocket: You also don't want to smell of vomit, do you?

Spirit: No. But I can tell you all cleaned yourselves off.

Qin: Yeah we did.

Spirit: I'm glad.

Xenia: Yeah.

Neytiri: I'm sorry you had to smell that on us.

Spirit: It's okay.

Fluttershy: It's a really weird story.

Panda King: (to the Rapidash) Don't be shy. Go introduce yourselves to Spirit.

They went and did so and they were good friends already.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Be careful with their manes though. They are made of intense pure fire.

Spirit: Okay.

Little Creek: Will do.

Spymaster: Don't let that fool you though. They're very friendly.

Little Creek: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And they are really fast too.

Nico: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: And they are powerful as well.

Shocker: Guys, I think I see Custer's Men approaching!

I looked through my binoculars and saw a dust cloud coming.

Me: That's them!

Griffin came back.

Griffin: They are coming.

Nico: We can see that.

Me: Time for an entrance right?

Killer Shrike: Let's get his goons out of the way first!

Me: All right then.

We got on our Rapidash.

Nico: Lets get them.

Me: Lets ride!

We went at them.

The men came towards the cave and then the spirits of the Native American Indians appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out in front of the men and a phoenix cry was heard and then we jumped out of the explosion!

Me: YEEEHAW!

I fired blasts of fire and blasted the men all over.

Nico formed a vine lasso and swung it and around and then snagged a man and pulled him down.

Lara Laramie: I really like how amazing you are, Spirit!

Luxord: (laughs) I knew you would love him!

Spirit: (LAUGHS) YEAH! It's so fun!

Little Creek: It sure is!

We fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the Men.

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Applejack used a lasso and grabbed a man and pulled him off! Little Strongheart bashed the men all off their horses!

Spirit: Any specific reason why Lara and Applejack are taking a liking to me?

Mummy: It's actually quite simple.

Me: They live on ranches and farms and have Texas and Western Pride.

Spirit: That is for sure! And I like it!

Xenia: That is awesome and cool!

Dead End: If we don't get to Custer, we'll be overrun.

Nico: That won't happen!

We got the last of his men down.

Nico: Lets go!

We then rode and we saw him. We were in front of COLONEL GEORGE ARMSTRONG CUSTER!

Colonel Custer: Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I presume?

Me: Colonel George Armstrong Custer, I've read so much about you in books all the time in Civil War history and all about everything you have accomplished.

Colonel Custer: Your accomplishments are just as amazing as I had heard J.D. Congratulations are in order for taking down some of your most dangerous enemies.

Me: The feeling is mutual.

Beast Man: And guess what? You're next!

Me: Sorry we have to do this colonel. But it's to show you that some horses and some people just want to be left alone and be free.

Colonel Custer: I understand.

Me: You are truly honorable colonel.

Qin: That is for sure.

I fired tiny energy beams and blasted his men down.

Nico: And you're an important part to history. So… yeah.

Colonel Custer: I agree. Also J.D. one thing has me interested. You look like Charles Sumner.

Me: That's because he's my ancestral uncle.

Colonel Custer: I had a feeling! And he was attacked by Brooks a while back.

Nico: Brooks?

Me: South Carolina's Senator Preston Brooks attacked Charles Sumner by caning him on May 22nd, 1856.

Nico: Geez!

Eli: I didn't know about that.

Colonel Custer: Yeah that was terrible back then.

Me: It sure was.

Maria: Some backup will keep your men busy! (TURNS DIAL) SPIDER FURY 6!

She summoned Webstor, Man Spider, Banshee Woman, Levia-Slate, Leo Zodiarts and Mosquito Girl.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Poromon then vomited all over a man.

Colonel Custer: So, how long have your mascots been puking?

Me: About uhh 2 hours.

Nico: Yeah.

Then Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Vulture, New Wave, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Electro, Eccentro and Zzzax came.

Nico: Dr. Viktor, Demyx, Heat Wave, Dai Gui, Vulture, New Wave, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Electro, Eccentro and Zzzax.

Dr. Viktor: Custor is pretty much an honorable villain.

Heat Wave: That means he's not gonna die.

Dai Gui: Lucky him.

Me: He's a very important piece of America's history.

Dai Gui: That is true.

Vulture: (to Nico) We heard you found another treasure.

Nico: We sure did.

New Wave: What was it?

Philip: It was called the Sword of SuikaKaze. It's a sword from Japanese legend.

Me: Really awesome story.

?: Boy that is cool!

A figure came out and it was HH WASSHOISHOI from episode 28 of Carranger!

---

Bowzock's best festival coordinator. He had Zelmoda kidnap Ichitarou Tenma for the Bowzock Festival, using a conductor for the "evil-power lightning" so they could suck the evil (& life) out of the boy. However, due to a miscalculation, it was Ritchihiker who was hit by the lightning, which transformed him and gave him more power. After being defeated by Signalman, Wasshoishoi ate Imo-youkan but was quickly killed by Sirender's Siren Vulcan.

---

Eli: HH Wasshoishoi! I remember you! You had Zelmoda kidnap Ichitarou for the Bowzock Festival.

HH Wasshoishoi: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Me: Another Unadapted monster right?

HH Wasshoishoi: Yep. Darn shame.

Me: I know! What a ripoff.

HH Wasshoishoi: I bet I could've been a very good opponent for the American Turbo Rangers.

William: Glad to know you're being specific

Nico: Yeah.

HH Wasshoishoi: That is true.

We got the battles underway.

---

Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Emma Cook, Halinor, Nigel Ashcroft, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Firefly, Firebrand, Scorcher, Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Nico's Rescue was an awesome treasure hunt and Watermelody and Gabby Griffin transformed and battled Twisted Pocahontas

---

Heat Wave was first

Heat Wave: (to Taranee) Nico's Rescue was an awesome treasure hunt. And Watermelody and Gabby Griffin transformed and battled Twisted Pocahontas.

Taranee: That was a really awesome and amazing battle.

Hiita: Yeah no kidding and they saved Pocahontas from her Twisted self and redeemed her too.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so awesome and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Heat Wave: I agree. Lets do it!

Taranee and Heat Wave flared up Phoenix Auras.

Taranee sang Smells like Teen Spirit by Nirvana and Heat Wave sang Ring of Fire by Johnny Cash. Taranee and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Hayley Lair, Cassidy, Stephen (WITCH), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Vexen, Evil Xion, Axel, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - Us Battling Another Mamemon Brothers, Parasite, Gabby Gator, Necrolai, Vathek and Titania who were the embodiments of the Jellyfish and Mountain Dopants

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) Nico, Fabia's team, Titania's team, and the others did good Battling Another Mamemon Brothers, Parasite, Gabby Gator, Necrolai, Vathek and Titania. They were the embodiments of the Jellyfish and Mountain Dopants

Irma Lair: They sure are amazing and the Jellyfish Embodiment was really awesome.

Kin Tsuchi: She sure is and these embodiments are awesome.

Rarity: They sure are darlings and they are amazing.

Sweetie Belle: You're not kidding there.

Gill Grunt: You said it.

Demyx: I agree too. Lets do it!

Irma and Demyx flared up Mermaid Auras. Irma sang Surfin' USA by the Beach Boys and Demyx sang Shake, Rattle and Roll by Joe Turner. Irma and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Xenia Lin, Yan Lin, Eric Lyndon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture, Yost Vulture, TAS Vulture, Vulture (Scooby Doo), Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - Lincoln's rescue in Gotham Royal York and we battled Sarah McCoy

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) I heard Lincoln's rescue in Gotham Royal York. He battled Sarah McCoy there.

Hay Lin: Yeah that was so cool and that girl was a really heartless Karen.

Kurano: Yeah that girl was a monster!

Rainbow Dash: She sure was and she was not awesome!

Scootaloo: But she is now in jail forever!

Whirlwind: Thank goodness.

Vulture: Good riddance. And Hay Lin you did a great job avenging my good name by killing that Noir Version of me.

Haylin: I'm glad I did Adrien.

Vulture: Good. Lets do it!

Hay Lin and Vulture flared up Sylph Auras. Hay Lin sang Rock This Town by the Stray Cats and Vulture sang Tutti Fruiti by Little Richard. Hay Lin and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

## Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Kadma, Caleb, Tara, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Hsi Wu, Po Kong, Tchang Zu, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - Meeting Elise Dragonball

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) I heard you guys met Elise Dragonball. What's she like?

Cornelia: She is the gene-slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball. She is really powerful and is also Pan's Twin Sister.

Genkai: That is so cool and awesoe.

Applejack: Boy it sure is amazing.

Apple Bloom: No kidding there.

Flashwing: It sure is awesome.

Dai Gui: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Cornelia and Dai Gui flared up Minotaur Auras!

Cornelia sang Rockin Robin by Bobby Day and Dai Gui sang Don't Be Cruel by Elvis Presley. Cornelia and group fired waves of earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

## Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Phoebe Vandom, Nerissa, Matt Olsen, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Mummy, Yenaldooshi, Zs'Skayr, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - LANA AND JEEVES WEEVIL HAD A DISGUSTING FOOD EATING CONTEST!? (VOMITS)

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) LANA AND JEEVES WEEVIL HAD A DISGUSTING FOOD EATING CONTEST!? (weakly) Excuse me for a moment before we battle. (VOMITS)

He later came back.

Will Vandom: You okay?

Dr. Viktor: Yeah I'm fine.

Will Vandom: Yeah it was really gross and bad.

Snowdrop: You got that right. It was crazy and gross.

Twilight Sparkle: We were really hurling from it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was crazy.

Spyro: It was gross but funny because we got throw up all over the jerks.

Dr. Viktor: That is funny! Lets do it!

Will and Dr. Viktor flared up Thunderbird and Frankenstein Auras. Will sang I'm a Believer by The Monkees and Dr. Viktor sang Tonight I Could Fall In Love by Suzi Quatro. Will and group fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed them down.

Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Wave Man, Dive Man, Splash Woman, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Eon, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Heatstroke, Shakedown, Windfall, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock and Zizza - I can't believe you guys saw Lana eat all that food like that!

* * *

New wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) I can't believe you guys saw Lana eat all that food like that!

Maria: I know! It was so gross!

Mirai Cheng: That was awful!

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was!

Triple Berry: Boy it sure was gross!

Flynn: No kidding there! But that was awesome they threw up on the jerks there.

Cali: It might have been gross but it was funny.

New Wave: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Maria and New Wave flared up Undine Auras. Maria sang Magic Dance by David Bowie and New Wave sang by Mack the Knife by Bobby Darin. Maria and group fired waves of water and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Nicole Knudson, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Starfox Team, Mario, Wreck It Ralph, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Star Wolf, Psycho

Rangers, Mutant Rangers, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - Lana is one AMAZING GIRL to eat that much disgusting food against the Jeeves Weevil!

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak (to Nicole): Lana is one AMAZING GIRL to eat that much disgusting food against the Jeeves Weevil! And the next monster I'm summoning isn't a pushover.

Out came DISNEY INFINITY DARTH VADER!

Nicole: Disney Infinity's Darth Vader! Awesome choice. Lana is a really amazing girl there.

Red Tornado: Indeed she is.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding there and we were really hurling.

Cozy Glow: Yeah they sure were.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Control Freak: And the mascots are still hurling too. Lets do it!

Nicole and Control Freak flared up Star Dragon and Metroid auras. Nicole sang Just My Imagination (Running Away With Me) By The Temptations and Control Freak sang Mambo Swing by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy. Nicole and group fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, skulls, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Shanan, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Wood Man, Plant Man, Leaf Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Argit, SixSix, Forever King, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - Spirit is an amazing horse

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) Spirit is an amazing horse. And he's a friendly one too.

Shanan: He sure is and he is really fast and awesome.

Fu: He sure is and Little Creek is awesome too.

Fluttershy: Spirit and Little Creek are amazing friends and Applejack and Lara love him too.

Tornado Bolt: I think it's really cool too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That is for sure too.

Stealth Elf: I agree too.

Vulkanus: Me too. Lets do it!

Shanan and Vulkanus flared up Dryad Auras and Shanan sang Every Loser Wins by Nick Berry and Vulkanus sang She Believes In Love Again by the Beach Boys. Shanan and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and Fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lincoln Loud, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Clyde, Rusty, Liam, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Yost Electro, Ultimate Electro, Electro 2099, Evil Elec Man, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms - Spirit is so awesome with his herd and loves all of us being friends with horses. Even Applejack, Apple Bloom and Lara Laramie love him

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Spirit is so awesome with his herd and loves all of us being friends with horses. Even Applejack, Apple Bloom and Lara Laramie love him

Lincoln: They sure do and that is so awesome and cool.

Slab: Boy it sure is. I think it's awesome that they admire him.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there too! That is amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is amazing.

Featherweight: I agree too. That is cool.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Electro: That is cool! Lets do it!

Lincoln and Electro flared up Thunderbird auras! Lincoln sang Stand Out by Tevin Campbell and Electro sang Thunderstruck by AC/DC. Lincoln and group fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

---

Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Elec Man, Raidramon, MegaSeadramon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Camula, Dark Scorpion Burglars, Titan (Yu-Gi-Oh GX), Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - So we're facing the famous General Custer and his men!? Wow!

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) So we're facing the famous General Custer and his men!? Wow!

Linka: I know! I read so much about Custer in books and he is amazing.

Cow: He sure is guys.

Chicken: Boy no kidding there.

Princess Luna: All figures of history are amazing.

Moondust: I agree there.

Snowdrop: That is for sure.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: I agree too.

Eccentro: History is awesome. Lets do it!

Linka and Eccentro flared up Thunderbird Auras. Linka sang The Sign by Ace of Base and Eccentro sang Straight Up by Paula Abdul. Linka and group fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Lightning Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Yost Electro, Ultimate Electro, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - General Custer is a very famous figure in America's history

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) General Custer is a very famous figure in America's history. But it's really up to you guys what his fate is.

Mollie: We are going to have him put in with you guys.

Seira Amagi: And he has too much honor.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. And he will be perfect for you guys.

King Solar: I do too and it's awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Custer is important.

Amber Morning: Yeah he sure is.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Zzzax: I agree there and he is important. Lets do it!

Mollie and Zzzax flared up Lightning Dragon auras. Mollie sang Everything She Wants by Wham and Zzzax sang Black is Black by Los Bravos. Mollie and group fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS HH Wasshoishoi

---

HH Wasshoishoi was next.

HH Wasshoishoi: Boy this was a crazy day huh?

Nico: Boy you're not kidding there.

May: Yeah it was crazy.

HH Wasshoishoi: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Defenders of The Cimarron, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Spirit etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted HH Wasshoishoi and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! HH Wasshoishoi you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We Regrouped.

Troy: This honestly has been fun, Custer.

Tsukasa: But now, it's time we end this!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers!

We went at Custer and his men and bashed and smashed and blasted them all over.

Blugon, Odu Bathax, and Ikkatosh blasted and smashed them.

Elita One, Lugnut, Applejack and Lara used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Elita One's weapons and Applejack and Lara's powers 100-fold and Lugnut had his Punch of Kill Everything attack enhanced.

Lara and Elita One: RAPIDASH FIRESTORM BURST!

Applejack and Lugnut: HONESTY APPLE BLAST!

SYDNEY OF ULTIMATE ALLIANCE AND TRAP JAW: ULTIMATE ALLIANCE BLAST!

NANETTE OF MHA AND BEAST MAN: MHA MEGABLAST!

SHEILA OF LUPIN III AND UNICORN: LUPIN III THIEF STRIKE!

MAXXINE OF ZI-O AND MUMMY: ZI-O FURY BLAST!

GEORGINA OF RESCUE BOTS AND HSI WU: RESCUE BOT LASER STORM!

RICE OF EON KID AND KILLER SHRIKE: EON KID FURY BLAST!

KENDRA OF CHARLIE BROWN AND SHENDU: CHARLIE

BROWN FORCE BLAST!

SPONGEBOB THE FRY COOK KING AND SPYMASTER: FRY COOK MEGA BLAST!

JIMMY NEUTRON BOY GENIUS AND GRIFFIN: FURY OF THE GENIUS BLAST!

DANNY PHANTOM PROTECTOR OF AMITY PARK AND ROXY ROCKET: GHOST OF AMITY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lara Laramie, Applejack, Fluttershy, me, Spirit and the Knights of the Friendship Table: EQUESTRIA RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HORSE ELEMENT STYLE: AMERICAN QUARTER HORSE!

Jessica Kaios: HORSE FIRE STYLE: AMERICAN PAINT HORSE!

Nanami: HORSE WATER STYLE: ARABIAN HORSE!

Julie Makimoto: HORSE EARTH STYLE: DUTCH WARMBLOOD HORSE!

Tatsumaki: HORSE WIND STYLE: BLACK FOREST HORSE!

Rachel: HORSE LIGHTNING STYLE: WELSH COB HORSE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said horses.

Lincolna dn his harem: HORSE FINAL SMASH: HORSE CHARGE BLITZH!

They summoned a stampede of horses to attack!

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains that tied up General Custer and his men, and we sent them to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: It's over for you, Custer. Awesome job, gang, we've taken down General Custer and his men.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing for us to do, and one last bit of business: our duel with Kain, Scion of Balance.

?: Yes. Now, our duel can finally begin.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, you can come on out now, Kain, I know you followed us here.

A swarm of vampire bats descended and transformed into none other than Kain, Scion of Balance and the vampire who saved Nosgoth from many terrible and ancient threats.

Lori: So, that's Kain.

Lincoln: The vampire and savior of Nosgoth himself.

Brittney: And whom we encountered when we faced Twisted Pocahontas this morning on Nico's rescue.

Diana Darkus: We'd already taken care of the eight corrupted Pillar Guardians and no doubt due to the dark manipulations of The Elder God that dwelled within Nosgoth.

Kain: Yes, and Lincoln absorbed them and acquired all of their powers and drained their souls before sending them to The Black Gates. I knew it would come to this outcome, the Pillar Guardians were far too corrupted by the creature Raziel rebelled against, and to that, you've earned my thanks. Now, I believe it's time, and I overheard your conversation, I shall gladly join Team Loud Phoenix Storm only after you defeat me in our duel.

Diana Darkus: You knew of our intentions from the beginning, alright then.

Nicholette Torrington: This is it, now the battle is about to begin.

Suddenly, Diana Darkus' pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her dark sword, and as she approached Kain, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Diana Darkus: We'd faced each of the corrupted Pillar Guardians, and Lincoln absorbed them and he assimilated all of their powers and after he drained their souls, he sent them straight to The Black Gates, and now, we stand face to face with you, The Scion of Balance and the vampire hero who has saved Nosgoth from chaos wrought on by The Sarafan Brotherhood, The Hylden, and the parasite who tried to force Raziel into being his servant only to rebel against him and stand with you again as your right hand. Kain, Scion of Balance, prepare yourself!

Suddenly, Diana Darkus was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, phoenixes, angels, and The Dark World Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Diana Darkus emerged, but she was changed

forever.

Diana Darkus grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, shadows, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has The Dark World Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has the Dark World Duel Monsters with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her black and purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Diana Darkus has on a short-sleeved black blouse, black sleeveless top, black ankle-length skirt, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, shadows, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Dark World Duel Monsters surrounded by stars, darkness, dark magic, shadows, black magic, and Satanic magic. Suddenly, Diana Darkus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Diana Darkus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Diana Darkus' dark sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, shadows, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Diana Darkus' Infernal Dark World Eternal Black Magic Darkness Greatsword of Infernal Dark World Eternal Black Magic Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Dark World Duel Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with crimson red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple phoenix heads is a black dragon head with crimson red gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Diana Darkus has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large version of Zure, Knight of Dark World's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and golden versions of the other Dark World Duel Monsters' heads on and around her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Dark World Duel Monsters that said, "Diana Darkus, Gene-Slammer of The Dark World Duel Monsters, True Master of Darkness, Master of The Powers of The Dark World Duel Monsters, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Vilepawn Archfiend, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Shadows, Black Magic, Dark Magic, Satanic Magic, and The Powers of The Dark World Duel Monsters"

ダイアナ・ダーカス、暗黒世界デュエルモンスターズのジーン・スラマー、闇の真のマスター、暗黒世界デュエルモンスターズの力のマスター、愛する守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、バイレポーンの大悪魔の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの驚くべきメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、影、黒魔術、暗黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして暗黒世界デュエルモンスターの力の達人

Suddenly, Diana Darkus' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Diana Darkus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK WORLD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE INFERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC DARK WORLD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE INFERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC DARK WORLD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE INFERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC DARK WORLD DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Diana Darkus' Super Angel-Dark World Duel Monsters Goddess-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kain saw it, a smile was seen on his face as he unholstered his Soul Reaver from his back.

Nicholette Torrington: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Diana just…?!

Lincoln: She did, Nicholette, Diana Darkus has transformed into her Super Angel-Dark World Duel Monsters Goddess-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's time.

Diana Darkus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Infernal Darkness Black Magic Dark World Duel Monsters Goddess Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Infernal Darkness Black Magic Dark World Duel Monsters Goddess Demon Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, it's time to fight Kain. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Diana Darkus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) As we said, Kain, we're not holding back and certainly not against you.

Kain: Yes, do not hold back, show me everything you have.

Diana Darkus and Lincoln went Kain, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Kain and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Diana Darkus also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Kain: (Laughs) I certainly see how and why you've earned your reputations as mighty and cunning warriors. But, I'm just getting started.

Kain clashed with Lincoln and Diana Darkus, as they clashed fearsomely.

Nicole: Lincoln and Diana are keeping up with Kain's every move.

Brittney: Lincoln did say he wasn't holding back, and he's right about that, he's able to keep up with Kain who has many centuries of fighting experience, the same with Diana.

The swordfight drew to a close with Diana and Lincoln pushing Kain back.

Kain: Most impressive, you're indeed quite skilled to keep up with me. Now, then, come, use your combo attacks against me.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) With pleasure.

Diana Darkus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Infernal Darkness Black Magic Dark World Duel Monsters Goddess Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Infernal Darkness Black Magic Dark World Duel Monsters Goddess Demon Phoenix Angel Love) Let's end this fight.

Lincoln and Diana Darkus channeled dark energy into their massive greatswords, and the blades were glowing with purple energy and darkness.

Lincoln and Diana Darkus: DARK WORLD INFERNAL FURY SLASHSTORM!

Lincoln and Diana Darkus unleashed a very powerful storm of darkness and dark energy slashes with swings of their massive greatswords and they knocked down Kain and he was defeated. Kain got back up and he holstered his Soul Reaver on his back. Lincoln and Diana Darkus holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Diana Darkus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Kain: Impressive work, you've certainly shown me that you've more than earned your reputations, and I am a man of my word, I would be honored to join you.

Lincoln and Kain shook hands.

Lincoln: We are honored to have you as a member of the team, Kain.

Brittney: And we also welcome you to The Goths of Darkness.

Brittney gave Kain the ring of The Goths of Darkness.

Kain: And I am also honored to join you and The Goths of Darkness, Brittney Knudson.

Nico: So, now not only do we have Kain as a member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Diana Darkus: But, he's also become a member of The Goths of Darkness as well. Thanks for helping me with the duel against Kain, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Diana.

Suddenly, Diana Darkus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Diana Darkus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the Dark World Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Diana Darkus sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Lincoln, Diana, you two did an amazing job, you both fought Kain with everything you got.

Lincoln: That's right, and we know better than to hold back against him: there's a reason why he has earned his reputation.

Kain: Along with that very mantle as Scion of Balance. And there are two more Keyblade Knights that J.D. has mention: the one for Pocahontas and the other for the world Elionwy came from.

Selene Emperyous: (GASPS) You speak of Tarin Caulder, The Keyblade Knight of The Black Cauldron and Ellora Pocahontas, Keyblade Knight of the Mystic Woods.

Nico: So, J.D.'s right about that possibility.

Selene Emperyous: And they're also among The Keyblade Knights, Tarin Caulder is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the elder sister of Eilonwy. She's a powerful Keyblader with mastery over all forms of magic, and she helped Eilonwy and his friends on their adventures. She also harbors a very strong and powerful hatred towards The Horned King and his accursed dark artifact, The Black Cauldron, and she swore one day that she would destroy The Horned King and The Black Cauldron and end his evil reign. But, when the news hit of what we all did in destroying both The Black Cauldron and sending The Horned King to The Black Gates reached her, she was eternally grateful to all of us. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Michelle Emperyous: And Ellora Pocahontas is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the Direct Descendent of Pocahontas and she has 413 years of history with her dating back to 1610. She has a very strong hatred for Ratcliffe for what he tried to do to Pocahontas' home and tribe, and she swore that if any descendant of Ratcliffe is even alive in any matter, she will slay that descendant and damn Ratcliffe's entire family to Hell. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We gasped.

Eli: Wow.

Lincoln: And we're meeting them tomorrow, along with the next Prime Gene-Slammer: The Gene-Slammer for Vector Prime.

Elise Dragonball: And there's only one girl who'd be Gene-Slammed into Vector Prime: Zoey Tsukino, Gene-Slammer of Vector Prime and Embodiment of Sailor Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and not only is she the Gene-Slammer of Vector Prime, but she's also The Embodiment of Sailor Moon as well as an incredibly beautiful fashionista who's said to have even made swimsuits that not only shine beautifully like diamonds. She's also the twin sister of Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, but she has bubblegum pink hair and pink shirt and skirt. She and Lincoln successfully designed beautiful bikinis that in addition to granting those that don't have water powers water powers plus the ability to breathe underwater without the need of scuba gear whereas those with water powers are increased significantly, in addition to their elemental powers increased incredibly, they also increase their beauty significantly. In fact, Lincoln and Zoey designed the bikinis for the girls in Lincoln's harem. Lincoln made Zoey a beautiful pink bikini. To show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater, and she hates Trina Riffins with a passion.

Sailor Moon: I haven't seen Zoey in a long time, and now I know why, Team Rocket Gene-Slammed her.

Shanan: Now, that just made our hatred towards them rise even more.

Lincoln: And I'm also hoping to meet a Fusion Gene-Slammer of

Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood.

Eli: A Fusion Gene-Slammer of Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood?!

Me: The monster from Dungeons and Dragons and creature from Magic the Gathering, that's really bloody.

Nicholette Torrington: And there's only one person who'd be Gene-Slammed into Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood: Ayuna Persephone, Goddess of Blood and Gene-Slammer of Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and she's also known as The Goddess of Blood, she's a very powerful master of blood-based magic and combat and she knows when to take and when to give blood. Her skills in blood-based combat and magic earned her quite a powerful reputation and even The Yakuza and the other Japanese criminal gangs feared her because one wrong move on trying to hurt her and there was going to be blood. She moved to Royal Woods long ago and she taught Lincoln in everything that she knows in blood-based combat and magic and she also saved his life when he got brutally attacked by Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson and she donated some of her blood to save his life, and Lincoln felt even more revitalized thanks to her blood thanks to his vampire and werewolf physiology. But, here's the very thing that only Lincoln and his Guardian Angels know about her: it turns out that Ayuna Persephone is the sister of Skarlet, the insane blood mage of Shao Kahn, however, Ayuna's blood-based powers were all natural but Skarlet's blood-based powers were given to her when Shao Kahn brought her up from the streets and he taught her Blood Magik and bound her to The Blood Code. But, she also knew that Shao Kahn's Blood Magik led to madness and Skarlet's addiction to it had driven her down into madness. One day, Ayuna and Lincoln along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Lake Huron for a date, but that date was ruined when Skarlet showed up and she tried to attack Lincoln and drink his blood to feed her hunger for blood. But, Ayuna saved him from Skarlet who tried to slice open his arm, she was so angered by Skarlet's attempted attack on Lincoln, Ayuna ferociously attacked Skarlet, and as a result, she severed all ties with her as Skarlet fled right back to Outworld, and Ayuna swore that if she ever saw Skarlet again, she would finish what was started and she and Lincoln will drain that Blood Witch dry of every last drop of blood.

We gasped.

Nico: She's also the older sister of Skarlet?!

Lincoln: Shao Kahn's insane blood mage, and I still remembered that attempted attack she made on me, Ayuna, and my Guardian Angels five years ago. Oh, we both swore if we ever saw Skarlet again, Ayuna and I would finish what we started and drain Skarlet dry of every last drop of blood.

Me: That's a serious grudge they held against her.

Nico: Lincoln, when we get after Skarlet in the future, I'll leave her to you and Ayuna and make sure you make her pay.

Lincoln: We will.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Control Freak: Well, that was fun.

Vulkanus: And Custor is still alive.

Electro: So are his men.

Eccentro: So, what do we do with them?

Zzzax: Any ideas?

Me: Hmm. Put them into the M.O.E. Too. They are just as important to America's history as Custer.

Qin: Good idea.

Spirit: Yeah. Thank you guys for everything.

Me: Aww it was nothing.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone

Lara Laramie: (To the viewers) This was an adventure of the west.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

16 Days to go.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Spirit: Stallion of the Cimarron is really cool and I was really surprised to see that Custer was the bad guy. That is cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jack Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara and Ryuzetsu as well as Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Mewberty Star, Mr. Nasty, Yost Wrecking Crew and Another Faiz and we're going to the beach for some fun in the sun and awesome fun. Also we're going to battle Red Man who is back from the dead to get revenge on me for destroying him and blowing up all of Deadman Wonderland and also Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow and Flurry Heart are going to transform against that monster and Shiro is going to be rid of her demons forever. Also we're going to battle Another Taipan, Vulture (Scooby Doo), Bald Eagle, Eagles (Little Brother, Big Trouble), Fagin (War of The Birds), Universe 666 Lord Shen, Nigel, Vlad Vladikoff, Roc (MLP), Diablo (Sleeping Beauty), Evil Crash Man and Brass Knuckles. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Air Man and her name is Airina Air. Her powers are for wind.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Camille Izumi, The Gene-Slammer of All 1,400+ Digimon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Sire Denathrius, one of the two main secondary antagonists of World of Warcraft: Shadowlands.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Nosgoth, and we're going to destroy The Hylden Lord and end the Hylden once and for all. And we're going to meet four girls as mentioned at the end of Chapter 2172: the first girl is Tarin Caulder, The Keyblade Knight of The Black Cauldron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the elder sister of Eilonwy. She's a powerful Keyblader with mastery over all forms of magic, and she helped Eilonwy and his friends on their adventures. She also harbors a very strong and powerful hatred towards The Horned King and his accursed dark artifact, The Black Cauldron, and she swore one day that she would destroy The Horned King and The Black Cauldron and end his evil reign. But, when the news hit of what we all did in destroying both The Black Cauldron and sending The Horned King to The Black Gates reached her, she was eternally grateful to all of us. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The second girl is Ellora Pocahontas, Keyblade Knight of the Mystic Woods, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the Direct Descendent of Pocahontas and she has 413 years of history with her dating back to 1610. She has a very strong hatred for Ratcliffe for what he tried to do to Pocahontas' home and tribe, and she swore that if any descendant of Ratcliffe is even alive in any matter, she will slay that descendant and damn Ratcliffe's entire family to Hell. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

The third girl is Zoey Tsukino, Gene-Slammer of Vector Prime and Embodiment of Sailor Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and not only is she the Gene-

Slammer of Vector Prime, but she's also The Embodiment of Sailor Moon as well as an incredibly beautiful fashionista who's said to have even made swimsuits that not only shine beautifully like diamonds. She's also the twin sister of Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, but she has bubblegum pink hair and pink shirt and skirt. She and Lincoln successfully designed beautiful bikinis that in addition to granting those that don't have water powers water powers plus the ability to breathe underwater without the need of scuba gear whereas those with water powers are increased significantly, in addition to their elemental powers increased incredibly, they also increase their beauty significantly. In fact, Lincoln and Zoey designed the bikinis for the girls in Lincoln's harem. Lincoln made Zoey a beautiful pink bikini. To show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater, and she hates Trina Riffins with a passion.

And the fourth girl is Ayuna Persephone, Goddess of Blood and Gene-Slammer of Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and she's also known as The Goddess of Blood, she's a very powerful master of blood-based magic and combat and she knows when to take and when to give blood. Her skills in blood-based combat and magic earned her quite a powerful reputation and even The Yakuza and the other Japanese criminal gangs feared her because one wrong move on trying to hurt her and there was going to be blood. She moved to Royal Woods long ago and she taught Lincoln in everything that she knows in blood-based combat and magic and she also saved his life when he got brutally attacked by Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson and she donated some of her blood to save his life, and Lincoln felt even more revitalized thanks to her blood thanks to his vampire and werewolf physiology. But, here's the very thing that only Lincoln and his Guardian Angels know about her: it turns out that Ayuna Persephone is the sister of Skarlet, the insane blood mage of Shao Kahn, however, Ayuna's blood-based powers were all natural but Skarlet's blood-based powers were given to her when Shao Kahn brought her up from the streets and he taught her Blood Magik and bound her to The Blood Code. But, she also knew that Shao Kahn's Blood Magik led to madness and Skarlet's addiction to it had driven her down into madness. One day, Ayuna and Lincoln along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Lake Huron for a date, but that date was ruined when Skarlet showed up and she tried to attack

Lincoln and drink his blood to feed her hunger for blood. But, Ayuna saved him from Skarlet who tried to slice open his arm, she was so angered by Skarlet's attempted attack on Lincoln, Ayuna ferociously attacked Skarlet, and as a result, she severed all ties with her as Skarlet fled right back to Outworld, and Ayuna swore that if she ever saw Skarlet again, she would finish what was started and she and Lincoln will drain that Blood Witch dry of every last drop of blood.

Get ready for a fun royal adventure as we meet Sir Gabelthorp and help him bring down the Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters and we're going to really give them a good thrashing.

See you next time.

# KINGDOM OF THE DIRTY MATTRESS

This chapter is based on the Regular Show Episode Ace Balthazar Lives.

In the early morning hours at 2:20 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw six figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Phoenix, Arizona. But, they were no ordinary six figures, they were Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine, twin daughters of Lincoln's future wife, Lilithmon. Flame Sport, Trail Blazer's Younger Sister. Echo Jazz-Wave, an DJ Unicorn Stallion. Brain Freeze, An Ice Changeling. and Overkill the Raptor, An Humanoid Velociraptor. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Lilithmon, Spyro, Trail Blazer, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Lilithmon: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughters are at.

Trail Blazer: Along with a DJ Unicorn Stallion, a Ice Changeling, a Humanoid Velociraptor, and a fire pegasus (sighs) who is my little sister; Flame Sport.

Spyro: (to Trail Blazer) I didn't know you have a sister?

Trail Blazer: It's a long story. Anyway, Any ideas where exactly?

Me: Thier at Phoenix, Arizona.

Nico: Out on the streets in Phoenix, Arizona? Is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue her, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Lilithmon, Spyro, Trail Blazer, Me, and Nico were heading to Phoenix, Arizona. Lincoln saw a 13-years-old young girl who has very pale skin and white hair with black streaks that she wears are rather short pigtails with a hairclip that resembles a skull with wings. she also wears purple lipstick and eyeshadow with large shiny eyes with pink irises. She has Bat-like wings on her back which she uses to take flight. She usually wears a black dress with an Dark Element symbol on it, & pink sleeves and tights with black stripes and black boots. A 13-years-old girl who has fair skin, light blue eyes and long blonde hair with pink streaks that goes down to her knees. Her cheeks have light pink hearts on them. She has Angel-like wings on her back which she uses to take flight. She wears a mostly white and pink tank top with an Light Element on it, a pink rah-rah tutu skirt, a blue-ribboned headband, white leggings and pink & blue wedge strap sandals. A red pegasus filly with brown mane and tail with a orange stripe, She has her mane tied into a ponytail. Her cutie mark is a Soccer ball with fire aura around it. A White Unicorn Stallion with Green Mane and Tail with red and blue stripes. His wearing Blue Shades and a pair of Headphones. His cutie mark is a pair of headphones with an MP3 Player and Nunchucks. A Cyan and Black Changeling whose four wings and antenna can fold up into a hooded robe (much akin to a poncho), giving him the appearance of a phantom. he has large green eyes with dark green spots, and he has three pointed fingers on each front, and two toes on each rear. And a purple humanoid Velociraptor who has red eyes, sharp pointy teeth, a vertebrate-like body, a protective dark purple exoskeleton, a long flexible scorpion-like stinger tail, and segmented blades in his forearms. He wears a bush hat, and a dark brown hunting vest with an Undead Element symbol on the back, underneath is a purple t-shirt, and dark brown pants. His wielding a sniper rifle. Lincoln saw who they are, it was Creepy Peppy, Sunny Sunshine, Flame Sport, Echo Jazz-Wave, Brain Freeze, and Overkill the Raptor.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine?

Sunny Sunshine: Yes we are.

Creepy Peppy: (low husky voice) Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan.

Spyro: I'm Spyro. Greatest hero of Skylands.

Trail Blazer: And I'm Trail Blazer.

Lincoln: And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Lilithmon came out, and when Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine saw her, they were stunned.

Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine: Mother?

Lilithmon: I'm here, girls.

Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine, ran up to Lilithmon, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Spyro, and Trail Blazer.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Lilithmon, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Flame Sport, Echo Jazz-Wave, Brain Freeze, and Overkill the Raptor join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Creepy Peppy and Sunny

Sunshine to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Lilithmon with her daughters, and Creepy Peppy and Sunny Sunshine now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

(TREASURE TROVE COVE BY BANJO KAZOOIE PLAYS)

At the beaches of the Alola Region was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jack Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara and Ryuzetsu as well as Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Mewberty Star, Mr. Nasty, Yost Wrecking Crew and Another Faiz and we were there for some relaxing fun at the beach.

Me: Ahh this is the life.

Xenia: Boy you said it!

Venus: I always love coming to the beach.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Jack Atlas: This is so much fun everyone.

Camie: It sure is fun Jack.

Carly Atlas: I love it too.

Nico: Jack, I want to thank you, Brass Knuckles, and your teams for coming

Jack: It's my pleasure Nico. And its going to be fun.

Mr. Nasty: Especially with Mr. Haggisface here!

Me: Easy for you to say Mr. Ugly-Face!

Everyone was having fun at the beach. We were building sandcastles, playing volleyball, surfing, sunbathing, collecting seashells, digging for buried treasure, diving for treasure, and so much more.

Misty Tredwell: Hey J.D. can you rub some sunscreen on my back?

Me: Sure thing Misty.

I went and did so.

Nico: Aww.

May: So awesome.

Jeri Kamiya: I always love coming to the beach myself.

Laney: Me too.

Nico: Jeri, remember when we first met?

Jeri Kamiya: I sure do. We were in over at an awesome robot convention and I was showing off my awesome robot I made.

Nico: That was awesome. And you made that awesome robot that looked like Gearshift who you were gene-slammed with.

Jeri Kamiya: I sure did and that was amazing.

Me: That is so cool Jeri.

Misty Brightdawn: You are very talented in making robots.

Jeri Kamiya: Thanks guys.

Nico: And now you're part of my harem.

Jeri Kamiya: I sure am.

Qin: That is awesome.

Rarity: Oh this is so fabulous darlings.

Me: It sure is Rarity.

Lincoln: I agree there.

Starlight Glimmer: Especially after an awesome mission yesterday.

Me: Boy that was awesome too. It was really awesome helping Spirit and Little Creek.

Apple Bloom: It sure was. Everyone sure had fun with that.

Nico: Yeah it was cool.

Applejack: I thought Spirit was awesome!

Me: Me too Applejack! All of us did.

Rainbow Dash: Boy he sure was!

Nico: Yeah! That was an awesome adventure for us and our Rapidash.

Camie: That is for sure.

Me: YEEHAW! That was a great adventure.

Applejack: YEEHAW! It sure was!

Nico: Too bad one of us couldn't ride him.

Me: I know. But like I said, to earn a horses respect and trust you have to show hard work and earn its friendship.

Qin: That is too true.

Xenia: I agree.

Laney: That is too true.

Nico: Custer was actually a nice guy.

Me: He sure is. And is honorable. And also a very important part of our country's history.

Lola: That is true.

Qin: That was still a very fun adventure.

Me: Yep.

Nico: J.D. can you answer this for me?

Me: Sure.

Nico: Any particular reason why Shiro and Gantu are with us?

Me: Oh I invited them to come with. They wanted to have some fun too. Also Shiro said something important is going on here. It'll surface to her soon.

Nico: Oh. Okay.

Shiro: But it will be awesome helping you guys.

Gantu: It always is.

Maria: It's probably a false alarm.

Me: You never know. For now lets just have some fun.

Lana: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash and Lincoln were playing volleyball and it was awesome.

Me: Hey guys check this out!

I then grabbed a huge weight of boulders and lifted it up with ease.

Me: YEAH!

All the people cheered for me.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Thanks.

Sonata Dusk: Watch this.

Sonata stands in front of a weight. She picks it up, grunting as she does so. The crowd cheers for her, and she throws the weight down.

Laney: Nice job Sonata!

Me: How about a little more weight? [bends down to pick up a weight heavier than Sonata's] Observe.

The weight had big metal blocks on it.

Me: [grunts as I picks it up, my eyes bulging, and veins stick out from my neck. The crowd cheers, and I then throw the weight down]

CRASH!

Nico: WHOA! Nice!

Adagio Dazzle: Hey watch this one! [picks up an anchor weight. The crowd cheers for her, but stop when they realize that I lifted the spectator stands]

I held them all up.

All of us cheered!

Aria Blaze: Way to go J.D.!

Me: Thank you guys!

Maria: You should be proud!

Me: You bet I am. Nothing like a little Muscle Beach fun too.

Lily: At least the Ripped Pants Fiasco didn't happen like with SpongeBob.

Xenia: Too true.

Me: I don't think I would like that.

Varie: (LAUGHS) No you wouldn't.

Luan: That is one thing you can't get RIPPED from. (LAUGHS TO RIMSHOT) Get it?

WE LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: That wouldn't be fun.

Me: No it wouldn't.

Eli: Yeah. (SENSES SOMETHING) UH OH! Guys we got big trouble!

Me: What's wrong Eli?

Eli: Shiro is right! The Wretched Egg is here!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Uh oh!

Lincoln: And he is out for revenge against J.D. for destroying Deadman Wonderland and ruining his fun.

Lola: Oh man!

Me: So it's payback he wants huh? Let him come.

Camie: Who is the Wretched Egg?

Me: The demon that lived in Shiro and framed Ganta for killing a bunch of children and got him sentenced to death in Deadman Wonderland.

I went over his history.

---

Shiro, also known as the Wretched Egg, is the secondary antagonist/deuteragonist of the manga and anime series Deadman Wonderland. She is the source of the Branch of Sin virus, making her responsible for the existence of all Deadmen.

She was voiced by Monica Rial.

Shiro is the artificial daughter of Hagire Rinichiro who was infected with a mysterious virus that gave her abilities which was being researched by Sorae Igarashi, whose son Ganta the girl befriended. However, as years passed, Shiro suffered horrific human experimentation to have virus evolve into the Branch of Sin strain. Though she became the first Deadman, Shiro's ordeal caused her to homicidal alter ego that became known as the Wretched Egg which caused the Great Tokyo Earthquake. Despite being the opposite of Shiro in nearly every way possible, the Wretched Egg shared her other self's affection for Ganta but from different perspectives. Though she can be subdued by a lullaby generated by Deadman Wonderland's Mother Goose mainframe, there are moments when the Wretched Egg assumes control over Shiro's body.

One such event was the slaughter of Ganta's classmates and giving Ganta his Branch of Sin. Later, Ganta ends up being framed for the massacre and sentenced to Deadman Wonderland where he is greeted by Shiro despite his inability to remember her at first. During that time, the Wretched Egg persona surfaced a few times with Ganta unaware of at the time. Eventually, the Wretched Egg persona integrates back into Shiro once the Mother Goose system's lullaby no longer represses her and reveals to Ganta that her actions against him were so that he, the one she loves, can be the one to end her misery.

The two battled (with Ganta unable to bring himself to kill her), which caused the whole prison/theme park to crumble into the ocean, resulting in a draw. She was sent to a mental hospital afterwards.

---

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Camie: Oh man!

Laney: Yeah it was horrible.

Camie: That is REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: Yep. Deadman Wonderland was a prison carnival that made a North Korean Prison Camp seem like Child's Play.

Nico: Yeah it was terrible.

May: We shut it down though.

Me: And blew the entire island to kingdom come.

Carly Atlas: Boy I remember that. We sent that entire prison into the sea and freed all the prisoners.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was a crazy adventure and I was only at a fraction of the power I had back then as I do now.

I went over what happened back in the events of chapter 953 and it was epic.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and amazed.

Kaito: Good riddance!

Nico: I know.

Me: But back then we didn't use the black gates on the Red Man. Now we have a chance to do so.

Eli: Yep.

Lincoln: I would've thought we were finally rid of The Red Man after J.D. obliterated him, but now, he has come back after all these years for revenge. This time, there's not going to be any mercy.

Toola Roola: That's right, we'll end him forever.

Coconut Cream: He'll pay for everything he's done.

Cozy Glow: And what he did in forcing Shiro to kill, this is one demon that deserves to be purged for eternity.

Flurry Heart: You got that right. Lincoln, do you know where The Red Man is?

Lincoln: Let me check it out. (Sensed for The Red Man) AHA! Gotcha! The Red Man is 40 yards away and he's barreling towards J.D. in a fit of bloodthirsty rage.

Me: I'm ready for that monster once more!

Lincoln: Yeah, he has no idea of how much you've evolved since then. (Sensed for Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you've got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Nico: He's sent his thugs after us again, didn't he?

Lincoln: Yep. I got this.

Suddenly, Flip's musclebound thugs arrived and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage, but then, Lincoln held out his left hand, and then, streams of blood and energy were being extracted out from Flip's musclebound thugs and went into Lincoln's open mouth, and Flip's thugs also had their muscle mass and massive physical strength absorbed by Lincoln. When Lincoln was done, Flip's musclebound thugs were left as lifeless, dried-up, and drained corpses and were sent to The Black Gates. Then, we set our sights on The Red Man.

Camie: This is gonna be brutal.

Xenia: Yep. It sure will be.

Nico: How close is he?

Eli: (Senses for him) Moving fast! He's 500 klicks south and closing fast!

We stood ready.

Eli: 400 klicks!

Nico: WHOA! REALLY Closing fast!

Camie: Oh boy!

Eli: 300 Klicks!

Lola: Lincoln get everyone to safety! This is gonna get ugly!

Lincoln: Right!

Lincoln did so.

Eli: 200 klicks!

We then saw waves of water coming at us.

Eli: 100 Klicks!

We then saw a figure and it was THE RED MAN!

Me: There!

The Red Man came to us!

Red Man: (NTH DEGREE ENRAGED SCREAMING) J.D. KNUDSON!

Nico: Oh boy!

Red Man: YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! I WILL MAKE SURE YOU NEVER BREATHE ANOTHER OUNCE OF AIR EVER AGAIN!

Me: We'll see about that!

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) For everything you did to Ganta and to Shiro, I'm going to make sure you pay for it all Times Infinity!

Xenia: Yeah!

Red Man: YOU SHALL BE DESTROYED FOR RUINING ME! BRANCH OF SIN: ORIGINAL SIN/ROOTS!

The Red Man created a whip of blood which resembled a hurricane and lashed at the barrier and the hurricane force winds were really powerful, but the barrier protected us and it didn't shatter.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: I hadn't forgotten about that technique The Red Man has. If he wants blood, fine. BRANCH OF SIN: OWL'S EYEBALL!

Lincoln formed floating bombs made of blood, and then, he snapped his fingers and sent the bombs at The Red Man which exploded and sent him flying into the ground. Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready against The Red Man, who was still out for blood.

Me: I never thought you'd come back, you psycho! I thought I was done with you!

Red Man: I will never die, I will always come back!

Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow, and Flurry Heart: Says you and every other bad guy we've dealt with!

I went at the Red Man faster than a laser and punched him in the face with devastating force and we exploded high into the air with incredible speed and power and we flew.

I fired a powerful energy blast and the Red Man fired a powerful blast of energy and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion was so powerful that it shook much of the area with incredible force!

I kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the face with devastating force.

Me: DARK STYLE NINJA ART: SUICIDE BOMB RASENSHURIKEN!

I formed a powerful pitch black Rasenshuriken and it had a black and red core and I threw it at the Red Man and it hit him and exploded with a massive explosion of dark energy and a terrifying bloodcurdling scream followed.

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHH

It stunned him.

Camie: Okay that was scary!

Me: SOLAR STYLE NINJA ART: SOLAR STORM RASENSHURIKEN!

I formed a powerful glowing yellow Rasenshuriken that had a core that looked like a small sun and it had powerful solar flares around it and I threw it at the Red Man and it hit him and exploded in a massive explosion of solar fire.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Solar Fire rained down on the area and ignited much of it into a raging inferno and exploded everywhere.

KRABBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOOOOMM! KABOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

I fired a powerful blast of lightning at the Red Man and electrocuted him all over and punched him in the face with incredible force and I fired a massive blast of fire at him and burned him. I backed away and charged up a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it was rainbow color.

Me: KAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

I fired a massive blast of energy and it hit the Red Man and fully engulfed him and he screamed in pain as he was trying to stop it.

But when the smoke cleared he was half of the evil creature he once was!

Maria: J.D., get him into the water!

Me: Right!

I teleported and grabbed him and threw him into the ocean!

KRASPLASH!

Maria then punched and pulverized him with water all over.

Maria: Take this!

She fired a massive barrage of water blasts and bashed him all over the place!

Shiro and Ganta: THIS IS FOR MAKING US ENDURE HELL!

They fired waves of red energy and blasted Red Man all over the place!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired energy arrows and they hit Red Man and exploded!

Misty and Carly blasted Red Man with Orange and Green Fire.

Maria forced water into Red Man's mouth.

Maria: Drink that you moron!

He then exploded out of the water and flew into the air!

HE WAS REALLY MAD NOW!

Red Man: (GROWLS) (ENRAGED NTH DEGREE SCREAMING) KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON, KNUDSON! You have been nothing but a fucking thorn in my side ever since you came to Deadman Wonderland and you RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME! Why?! I hate you J.D. Knudson! I HATE YOU MORE THAN FUCKING LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE ON THIS FUCKING PLANET! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE IN THIS FUCKING ENTIRE UNIVERSE! I never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! I HATE YOU INFINITELY

MORE THAN ANYONE OR ANYTHING TIMES A THOUSAND QUADRILLION, TRILLION, BILLION INFINITIES AND ETERNITIES! Why is it always you that must hate everything I do, why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time, again and again?! WHY! YOU NO GOOD FUCKING SON OF A FUCKING MOTHERFUCKING BITCH AND A WHORE! I am getting so sick of the Knudson family sticking their nose where it doesn't belong! If it hadn't been for you then I would already be the greatest master of the world ever and be the best ruler ever with my own world of Deadman to Rule! BUT NO! YOU JUST HAD TO RUIN EVERYTHING FOR ME! YOU MAKE ME SICK! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE YOU! HAAAAAAAAAAAAATEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAATEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEE

BUT THEN…

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY INTENSELY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ME WITH INCREDIBLY DEVASTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 130,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN IT FORMED A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL PHOENIX! IT CROWED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER AND THEN THE FIRE PHOENIX WENT BACK TO EARTH AND I GOT AN INTENSELY POWERFUL SUPERCHARGE FROM HIS HATRED! I EMERGED WITH AN INTENSELY INCREDIBLY POWERFUL NEW RAINBOW OUTFIT!

Nico: WHOA! That villainous breakdown REALLY SUPERCHARGED J.D.!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Thanks for the power boost you heartless monster!

I flew at Red Man and bashed him all over the place with incredibly indiscriminate fury.

I kicked him in the stomach!

Nico threw a grenade at him.

It went into his mouth and he swallowed it.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was blasted all over from that explosion!

He reformed but was weak.

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow, and Flurry Heart turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, chess pieces, crystals, hearts, paint, cupcakes, magic, and Alicorns, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached The Red Man, they left colored energy, stars, chess pieces, crystals, hearts, paint, cupcakes, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Toola Roola: You really really make us sick to no end.

Coconut Cream: And it's not just for all the people that you've deliberately harmed or killed to slake your thirst for blood.

Cozy Glow: But, you've tormented Shiro for so many years and caused her nothing but nightmares.

Flurry Heart: And that is unforgivable, and for that, you shall pay the ultimate price for your crimes!

Suddenly, Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow, and Flurry Heart were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, chess pieces, crystals, hearts, paint, cupcakes, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at The Red Man: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into the greatswords of Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow, and Flurry Heart, and then, they glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, chess pieces, crystals, hearts, paint, cupcakes, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at The Red Man: the red eyes of eternal death are FOUR MASSIVE VORTEXES OF OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF THEM AND THEIR POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TOOLA ROOLA, COCONUT CREAM, COZY GLOW, AND FLURRY HEART! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TOOLA ROOLA, COCONUT CREAM, COZY GLOW, AND FLURRY HEART EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Toola Roola grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light rose orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her light rose, light amber, and brilliant scarlet hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light opal eyes and a light rose, light amber, and brilliant scarlet energy aura with stars, paint, paintbrushes, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and paintbrush emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with fuchsia iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light opal gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Paint, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with light opal gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Paint, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony with brilliant scarlet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brilliant scarlet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented choker on her neck, Toola Roola has on a short-sleeved light rose shirt, brilliant scarlet skirt with paintbrush, black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, paint, paintbrushes, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a paintbrush. Suddenly, Toola Roola felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light ceriseish gray angel wings with light rose, light amber, and brilliant scarlet tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her light opal and indigo tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light ceriseish gray horn on her head. Toola Roola has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Toola Roola's Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light rose, light amber, and brilliant scarlet energy, stars, paint, paintbrushes, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Toola Roola's Colorful Paintbrush Artist Princess Alicorn Eternal Magical Colorful Paintbrush Artist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Colorful Artist Love and Paintbrush Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with scarlet and amber gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light rose blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with light rose gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with light rose gems for eyes and large unicorn head with light green gems for eyes and large light rose gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light rose gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with light gems for the eyes and a large light rose gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light rose Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a light rose kanji below the alicorn that said, "Toola Roola, Alicorn Princess of Colorful Paintbrush Artist Friendship Love, Friend of Coconut Cream, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Destroyer of The Twisted Egg, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Paint, Magic, and Alicorns"

トゥーラ・ルーラ、カラフルな絵筆アーティストのアリコーンプリンセス、友情愛、ココナッツクリームの友人、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、ツイステッドエッグの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、

セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、スター、ペイント、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Toola Roola's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Toola Roola has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN COLORFUL ARTIST PAINTBRUSH LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN COLORFUL ARTIST PAINTBRUSH LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN COLORFUL ARTIST PAINTBRUSH LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP COLORFUL ARTIST PAINTBRUSH ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

Coconut Cream grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant amber orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant amber highlights in the bangs of her pale light grayish heliotrope, green, and very light lime green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant amber eyes and a pale light grayish heliotrope, green, and very light lime green energy aura with stars, pies, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and pie emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with lime green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with light amber gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Pie, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with light amber gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Pie, and

Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony with light lime green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented choker on her neck, Coconut Cream has on a short-sleeved green shirt, lime green skirt with pie, black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, pie, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a pie. Suddenly, Coconut Cream felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light ight cyanish gray angel wings with pale light grayish heliotrope, green, and very light lime green tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her pale light grayish heliotrope, green, and very light lime green tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light cyanish gray horn on her head. Coconut Cream has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Coconut Cream's Sword of The Knights of The Friendship Table and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pale light grayish heliotrope, green, and very light lime green energy, stars, pies, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Coconut Cream's Colorful Desserts Princess Alicorn Eternal Magical Colorful Desserts Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Desserts Love and Desserts Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with lime green gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light cyanish gray blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with light rose gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with very light green gems for eyes and large unicorn head with very light green gems for eyes and large very light green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with very light green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with very light green gems for the eyes and a large very light green gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and very light green Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a very light green kanji below the alicorn that said, "Coconut Cream, Alicorn Princess of Colorful Desserts Baker Friendship Love, Friend of Toola Roola, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Destroyer of The Twisted Egg, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Desserts, Magic, and Alicorns"

ココナッツクリーム、カラフルなデザートのアリコーンプリンセスパン屋の友情愛、トゥーラ・ルーラの友人、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、ツイストエッグの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、終末二十三の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、星、デザート、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Coconut Cream's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Coconut Cream has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN COLORFUL DESSERTS BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN COLORFUL DESSERTS BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN COLORFUL DESSERTS BAKER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP COLORFUL DESSERTS BAKER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

Cozy Glow grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large moderate scarlet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pinkish gray highlights in the bangs of her pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon moderate scarlet eyes and a pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, chess pieces, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a chess piece on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with grayish arctic blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with scarlet gems for eyes and the Love, Redemption, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with moderate scarlet gems embedded on the gold heart links and grayish arctic blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with moderate scarlet gems for eyes and holding the Love, Redemption, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Cozy Glow has on a sleeveless cerulean blue dress with chess piece on the skirt, red shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, light, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is a chess piece. Suddenly, Cozy Glow felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pinkish gray angel wings with light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tail also grew longer, and she now has a pinkish gray horn on her head. Cozy Glow has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cozy Glow's massive Cozy Glow's True Heart Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Redemption Love and True Love Redemption Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, chess pieces, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Cozy Glow's True Light Heart Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Redemption Love and True Light Love Redemption Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded arctic blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged moderate scarlet blade, large pinkish gray Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light arctic blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pinkish gray Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a Pegasus head with arctic blue gems for eyes and large scarlet gem on the bottom of the pinkish gray Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with scarlet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pinkish gray gems for the eyes and a large moderate scarlet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and pinkish gray Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a pinkish gray kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Cozy Glow, Alicorn Princess of True Heart Redemption Love, Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Loving Daughter of Aurora Shine, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Archenemy of Techno Pirate, Destroyer of Lila Rossi and The Twisted Egg, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Light, Magic, and Alicorns"

コージー・グロウ、トゥルー・ハート・リデンプション・ラブのアリコーン・プリンセス、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズのメンバー、オーロラ・シャインの愛する娘、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、アップル・ブルームの親愛なる友人、スクータルー、スウィーティー・ベルと多くの、愛するザ・キューティーのメンバーマーク・クルセイダーズ、テクノ海賊の大敵、リラ・ロッシとツイステッド・エッグの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、宇宙のマスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者、そして女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、星、光、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Cozy Glow's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Cozy Glow has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

Cozy Glow grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large moderate scarlet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pinkish gray highlights in the bangs of her pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon moderate scarlet eyes and a pale light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy aura with stars, chess pieces, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a chess piece on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with grayish arctic blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with scarlet gems for eyes and the Love, Redemption, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with moderate scarlet gems embedded on the gold heart links and grayish arctic blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with moderate scarlet gems for eyes and holding the Love, Redemption, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Cozy Glow has on a sleeveless cerulean blue dress with chess piece on the skirt, red shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, light, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is a chess piece. Suddenly, Cozy Glow felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pinkish gray angel wings with light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray tail also grew longer, and she now has a pinkish gray horn on her head. Cozy Glow has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cozy Glow's massive Cozy Glow's True Heart Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Redemption Love and True Love Redemption Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light grayish arctic blue and light arctic bluish gray energy, stars, chess pieces, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Cozy Glow's True Light Heart Redemption Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Redemption Love and True Light Love Redemption Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded arctic blue gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged moderate scarlet blade, large pinkish gray Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light arctic blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large pinkish gray Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a Pegasus head with arctic blue gems for eyes and large scarlet gem on the bottom of the pinkish gray Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with scarlet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pinkish gray gems for the eyes and a large moderate scarlet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and pinkish gray Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a pinkish gray kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Cozy Glow, Alicorn Princess of True Heart Redemption Love, Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Loving

Daughter of Aurora Shine, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Dear Friend of Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, and Sweetie Belle and Many, Loving Member of The Cutie Mark Crusaders, Archenemy of Techno Pirate, Destroyer of Lila Rossi and The Twisted Egg, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Light, Magic, and Alicorns"

コージー・グロウ、トゥルー・ハート・リデンプション・ラブのアリコーン・プリンセス、キューティー・マーク・クルセイダーズのメンバー、オーロラ・シャインの愛する娘、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、アップル・ブルームの親愛なる友人、スクータルー、スウィーティー・ベルと多くの、愛するザ・キューティーのメンバーマーク・クルセイダーズ、テクノ海賊の大敵、リラ・ロッシとツイステッド・エッグの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、宇宙のマスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末の23の破壊者、そして女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、星、光、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Cozy Glow's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Cozy Glow has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TRUE LOVE REDEMPTION ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

And Flurry Heart grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light cerise to grayish violet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has cerulean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light cerise to grayish violet hair with light arctic blue streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon light opal eyes and a light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue energy aura with hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with the Crystal Heart on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cerulean blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded on the gold heart links and cerulean blue crystals and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Crystal, Heart, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Flurry Heart has on a sleeveless cerulean blue dress, blue shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, hearts, crystals, and magic on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by crystals and right on top of its horn is the Crystal Heart. Suddenly, Flurry Heart felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light magenta gray angel wings with tinges of pale light grayish fuchsia and light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue tips on the large feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blue curled tail and pale light grayish fuchsia horn on her head also grew longer. Flurry Heart has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light opal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Flurry Heart's massive Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Empire Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Love and Eternal Crystal Heart Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light cerise to grayish violet and light arctic blued energy, hearts, crystals, crystal hearts, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Flurry Heart's Crystal Heart Empire Crystal Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Equestrian Crystal Heart Love and Magic Equestrian Eternal Crystal Heart Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded light purple gems and her cutie mark and the Crystal Heart etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large light arctic blue gem embedded in the rainguard, longer midnight black handle, four large white Alicorn heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and a large purple gem on the bottom of the white Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and white gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Flurry Heart, Alicorn Princess of Love, Princess of The Crystal Empire, Loving Granddaughter of Princess Amore, Loving Niece of Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, Loving Daughter of Princess Cadence and Shining Armor, Amazing and Loving Niece of Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Wera Vann, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Loving Sister of Michael and Rui, and Master of The Crystal Heart, Crystal Magic, and Love"

フルーリー・ハート、愛のアリコーン・プリンセス、クリスタル・エンパイアのプリンセス、プリンセス・アモーレの愛する孫娘、プリンセス・セレスティアとプリンセス・ルナの愛する姪、プリンセス・ケイデンスとシャイニング・アーマーの愛する娘、トワイライト・スパークルとリンカーン・ラウドの愛すべき姪、大敵ヴェラ・ヴァンの、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、騎士団のメンバーフレンドシップテーブルの代表、マイケルとルイの愛する妹、そしてクリスタルハート、クリスタルマジック、そしてラブのマスター

Suddenly, Flurry Heart's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Flurry Heart has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALICORN-CRYSTAL HEART PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE

# EQUESTRIAN CRYSTAL HEART TRUE ETERNAL LOVE ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by the transformations of Flurry Heart, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream, but when The Twisted Egg saw it, he went mad and tried to attack them once more with its Branch of Sin, but Flurry Heart, Cozy Glow, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream fired massive barrages of colored energy, stars, chess pieces, crystals, hearts, paint, cupcakes, magic, and Alicorns at The Twisted Egg and exploded with incredible power as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was even more enraged and homicidally insane.

Flurry Heart: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Crystal Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Equestrian Crystal Heart Eternal Love Crystal Alicorn Princess Angel Justice) Lincoln's still evacuating everyone from what's about to happen.

Toola Roola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Equestrian Colorful Paintbrush Artist Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Equestrian Colorful Paintbrush Artist Alicorn Princess Angel Love) It's best he keeps on with evacuating the residents.

Coconut Cream: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Equestrian Colorful Dessert Baker Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Equestrian Colorful Dessert Baker Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Yeah, he's got a whole block to evacuate and get to safety.

Cozy Glow: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Equestrian True Love Redemption Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Equestrian True Love Redemption Alicorn Princess Angel Love) And we can't distract him from his job, looks like it's up to the four of us to put this evil monster down. Come on, girls, let's give this monster a taste of girl power!

Cozy Glow, Flurry Heart, Coconut Cream, and Toola Roola went after The Red Man, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of colored energy, stars, chess pieces, crystals, hearts, paint, cupcakes, magic, and Alicorns, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit The Twisted Egg. Then, they attacked The Twisted Egg with slashes from their massive greatswords leaving bleeding scars and they also smashed The Twisted Egg all over the place with their superhuman strength, and this was driving The Twisted Egg madder and homicidally insane than ever.

Twisted Egg: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND BATHE IN YOUR BLOOD!

Kain: I'm afraid that will not happen.

Kain stabbed The Twisted Egg in his chest with The Soul Reaver, and then, we saw the blade glow red with energy, and the sword sucked out The Twisted Egg's soul and blood, and The Twisted Egg fell to the ground drained of blood and lifeless due to having its soul sucked out. Then, Kain conjured a card of energy with the soul of The Twisted Egg imprisoned inside it, and then, the Judgement Kanji had appeared on The Twisted Egg's forehead and banished it to The Black Gates forever. Cozy Glow, Flurry Heart, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and their new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tails and horns, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Then, Lincoln came back.

Lincoln: Girls, sorry I didn't help out in the fight.

Flurry Heart: That's okay, Lincoln, we already gave The Twisted Egg the beatdown of its miserable life.

Cozy Glow: And Kain ended it when he stabbed him in the chest with The Soul Reaver.

Coconut Cream: And the sword sucked out The Twisted Egg's blood and soul, and he banished the soul of The Twisted Egg to the Black Gates forever.

Nicole: Thank goodness he ended it quickly or The Twisted Egg would've gone into town and attacked everyone while you were evacuating the people.

Lincoln: Yeah, that would've been a mess.

Cozy Glow: But, you did an awesome job evacuating the people to safety, Lincoln, while we took care of The Red Man and banished Shiro's demons forever.

Lincoln: You sure did, and when Clyde finds out how much you, Toola Roola, and Coconut Cream have changed, no doubt he's gonna get a nosebleed.

Laney: Big time.

?: Aw, looks like I missed the fight.

Suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with brown light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman.

Me: Yeah, sorry about that.

Nico: That twisted monster was already taken care of before you came here.

Lincoln: Wait, the brown color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is red and knows how to shoulder tackle people, isn't that right, Laney Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Laney Loud, but she had longer dark brown hair, neon brown eyes, fangs, and she looked like she was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Laney: Yep, and our Lincoln told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Laney: I knew he would.

Laney: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Laney: Yep, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Laney: Yep.

Black-Suited Laney turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Laney's stomach, and Laney began absorbing Black-Suited Luan into her body, and then, Laney's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Laney began merging with Laney and Laney gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Laney's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Laney: It is.

Black-Suited Laney: (Speaking through Lynn's emblazoned Rainbow Fairy, Dragon, and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yeah, we've settled in perfectly.

Laney concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with green light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body.

Nico: There. It's done.

I powered down.

Me: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Nico: Yep.

Shiro: Now I'm free of my demons.

Xenia: Thank goodness for that.

Maria: Were there any casualties?

Lincoln: No I got everyone to safety.

Nico: Great.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Eli: Yep. Now for the Anothers.

Xenia: Who do we have?

Elil: Whoa! We have Another Taipan, Vulture (Scooby Doo), Bald Eagle (Star VS The Forces of Evil), Eagles (Little Brother, Big Trouble), Fagin (War of The Birds), Universe 666 Lord Shen, Nigel (Rio), Vlad Vladikoff (Dr. Seuss), Roc (MLP), Diablo (Sleeping Beauty), Evil Crash Man and Brass Knuckles.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa.

Brass Knuckles: Oh yeah! We call all those birds the Birds of Prey Doomflighters.

Xenia: That is a good branch name.

Brass Knuckles: Thanks. I thought so too.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Vados, Ophelia Simpson, Bubbles Soapra, Deborah Dyna, Bianca Bio, Wuya Wood, Hena Heat, Jackie Arlene Kira Quintanilla, Gloria Gorenger and Janet Javier. Some of the Embodiments of the Rangers and the Robot gene-slammers we met wanted to have a shot.

Nico: Good call.

Qin: Nice.

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements came said people.

Bubbles Soapra: Hey guys!

Deborah Dyna: This is gonna be so fun.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Wuya Wood: Whoa!

They saw the battle that took place.

Hena Heat: Wow! What a battle! What happened?

Me: Long story.

May: Short version? We got rid of another scumbag.

Nico: Yep.

Shiro: It's my inner demon.

Wuya Wood: I see.

Vados: That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: Oh and I sense the Anothers minus Brass Knuckles are all 5 people.

Nico: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Taipan, Vulture (Scooby Doo), Bald Eagle (Star VS The Forces of Evil), Eagles (Little Brother, Big Trouble), Fagin (War of The Birds), Universe 666 Lord Shen, Nigel (Rio), Vlad Vladikoff (Dr. Seuss), Roc (MLP), Diablo (Sleeping Beauty) and Evil Crash Man!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be rough!

Another Vulture (Scooby Doo): (In a girls voice) This will be really fun.

Another Bald Eagle: (In a girls voice) (In pain) I hope so.

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

They merged and reverted back and were 5 girls.

The first girl was a girl with golden hair and orange eyes and had orange angel wings and had orange clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Creamsoda Dopant on and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an orange sword.

The second girl was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and purple angel wings and she had purple clothes and she looked like she was mangled up in a meat grinder and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Jinx Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a purple sword.

The third girl was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had crystal angel wings and had blue clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Quartz Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a crystal sword.

The 4th girl had yellow hair and blue eyes and had elf ears and she had green angel wings and green clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Peter Pan Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a golden sword.

The 5th girl had yellow hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Yggdrasil Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Valknut on her arm and she had a viking runesword.

Me: (GASP!) Cillia Creamsoda, Janet Jinx, Kira Quartz, Patricia Pan and Yesenia Yggdrasil!

Nico: WHOA! The embodiments of the Creamsoda, Jinx, Quartz, Peter Pan and Yggdrasil Dopants.

Cillia Creamsoda: That's right.

Laney: Oh my god! What happened to you Janet?

Then a basketball flew in from out of nowhere and smashed right into Janet's face with incredible force and smashed some of her teeth out and she had blood dripping from her mouth.

Me: OOH! Ouch!

Xenia: That must've hurt!

Me: Janet is the unluckiest girl in the world and in the entire history of humanity. She was literally born on Friday the 13th and ever since then, all kinds of terrible things have been happening to her.

Nico: Ooh ouch!

Maria: And the rest?

Me: Well Cillia has the powers of soda.

Cillia Creamsoda: Yep and I make the best root beer and cream soda of any flavor ever.

She pulled out a glass and filled it with Blue Raspberry Cream Soda and gave it to Nico.

Nico drank it all down.

Nico: (GULP) Ahh! Boy that is great! Blue Raspberry is awesome. (LOUD BELCH) Oh excuse me.

Cillia Creamsoda: No worries.

Janet Jinx: Aside from being the most unluckiest girl in the world with bad stuff always happening to me I have the power to make the same things happen to anyone else by firing energy blasts at them.

Kira Quartz: I have crystal powers.

Patricia Pan: I have the power to grant anyone the power to fly like how Peter Pan does by sprinkling fairy dust on them. It makes them permanently fly too.

Yesenia Yggdrasil: And I have the powers of the World Tree and I have pretty much all of them.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Really cool.

Nico: (to Janet) We'll help you with your problem in the future.

Janet Jinx: Thank you guys.

Me: You thought Samson was extremely unlucky, Janet's bad luck is the worst! But it only affects her and no one else.

Nico: I've never been one that's superstitious but thank goodness.

ZOOM! BLANG!

Another basketball smashed her in her face!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Patricia Pan: Yeah its been a really bad nightmare for her ever since.

Me: Yeah. Except Samson gets hit by volleyballs.

Cillia Creamsoda: Ouch!

Nico: Sorry we gave to do this.

Janet Jinx: No worries.

ZOOM! BLAM!

Janet got hit in the face with another Basketball!

Nico: YIKES!

Laney: Geez! That is really going to sting!

Patricia Pan: Basketballs hurt worse than volleyballs do.

Nico: Ouch.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Lets get them!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Cillia Creamsoda: Thanks guys!

Me: Anytime Cillia.

Cillia Creamsoda: How about I give you all some soda.

Me: Sure.

We brought Janet over and healed her up.

Cillia gave us all different cream sodas of different flavors.

Me: (Gulping down soda) Ahh! Pineapple Cream Soda. Delicious.

ZOOM! BLANG!

Another basketball flew in from out of nowhere and bashed Janet square in her face!

Lana: OOH! That is gonna leave a mark!

Camie caught the ball.

Camie: GEEZ! Where are all these basketballs coming from!?

Nico: No idea.

Maria: From a basketball factory?

Me: Hmm.

I looked up where the nearest Basketball factory was and it was all the way over in Japan.

Me: The nearest one is over in Japan but that factory has lots of problems. Its been firing basketballs accidentally out of the roof because of a broken machine.

Nico: Ooh.

ZOOM! BLANG!

Janet got hit by another basketball!

Me: OUCH!

Lana: I'll be right back.

Lana pulled out her tools and teleported over to it.

Sakura Knudson: Lana brought her tools with her?

Me: Never leaves home without them. Handyman's code she says.

Lana teleported back.

Lana: All fixed. Turns out it was a broken spring that needed to be fixed.

Me: Oh.

Janet Jinx: Thank you Lana.

Nico: Now, your problem's solved.

Me: There are other ball factories but we'll have to keep our eyes peeled.

I saw another basketball coming and this time I caught it!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHOA! Nice catch!

Me: Whew! Thanks. I'll have to make a shadow clone bodyguard for Janet. Now we have Another Brass Knuckles to face.

I formed a shadow clone and it watched over Janet. Another basketball came and he caught it.

Me: Awesome! Keep catching those balls and keeping them away from her.

Me 2: You got it boss.

Nico: One day, we'll solve her problem for fucking good.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But again, let's focus on the task at hand.

We nodded.

Me: Now where are you?

Eli: There!

We saw ANOTHER BRASS KNUCKLES!

Me: There you are.

Nico: Yeah!

Another Brass Knuckles: (In a girls voice) Boy this was a crazy battle!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and had purple angel wings and had purple clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Triceratops Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a dinosaur sword!

Me: (GASP) Trina Tricera!

Nico: Whoa!

Trina Tricera: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Trina is the embodiment of the Triceratops Dopant and she has amazingly strong superhuman strength and she has the strength of 500,000 Triceratops.

Lola: WHOA! That is strong.

Trina Tricera: Yep and I also beat up my foes with brass knuckles too.

She pulled out a pair of them.

Trina Tricera: Never leave home without them.

Nico: Cool!

Brass Knuckles: That is amazing and awesome! You are strong and deadly like me.

Trina Tricera: I sure am.

Nico: That is powerful.

Trina Tricera: Yep and like a triceratops not only am I strong but I'm also a true vegetarian.

Cera: Wow! Awesome to meet a girl that's like a triceratops.

Aylene Carter: That is cool.

Trina Tricera: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger gear too) Because we can grant it instead.

They got King Ohger swords.

Trina Tricera: Nope because I punched Swartz and broke is nose and knocked him out and ran.

Nico: OUCH!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why Swartz had a nasty concussion and a broken nose back then.

Lola: OUCH! But that was cool!

Xenia: Yeah.

Trina Tricera: I know.

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) We got plenty of other triceratops.

Geiz: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) Wanna meet them?

Sougo and Geiz both got KuwagataOhgerArmor.

Trina Tricera: I would be honored.

Lincoln: Lets make this fun.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated the Another from her.

Trina Tricera: Lets smash this buttfreak!

Trina then punched Another Brass Knuckles in the face and knocked out all of his teeth!

Nico: OUCH!

She punched him brutally all over and REALLY SMASHED HIM INTO PULP!

Brass Knuckles: WHOA! When you said she was strong you weren't kidding J.D.

Me: Never any doubt.

Nico: Time to smash! (ACTIVATES BRASS KNUCKLES AND EVIL CRASH MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He smashed down Another Brass Knuckles with incredible force.

May: I eat motherfucking jerkfaces like you for breakfast! (ACTIVATES MEWBERTY STAR AND MR. NASTY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Brass Knuckles down.

Maria: Time to wreck him! (ACTIVATES YOST WRECKING CREW AND ANOTHER FAIZ'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Brass Knuckles.

Jeri Kamiya: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES EVIL CRASH MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a laser blast and blasted Another Brass Knuckles.

Then Yenaldooshi, Boss Wolf, Daisy the Chupacabra, Hungry Larry, Eight Ball and Buffalo Gals came.

Nico: Nice team Yenaldooshi!

Yenaldooshi: Thanks.

Boss Wolf: Whoa! She is really pulverizing Another Brass Knuckles!

[Trina Tricera was really beating up Another Brass Knuckles]

Rainbow Dash: The champ takes a swift uppercut to the jaw. [punches herself]

Laney: Another Brass Knuckles is against the ropes. A left, a right.

Rainbow Dash: How can a man stand it?

[Another Brass Knuckles falls flat on the sand, knocking out his his teeth and he has a really nasty mangled up face.]

Laney: Oh, and the champ is down!

Rainbow Dash: [holding up Trina Tricera's arm] The winner!

Trina Tricera: Thanks!

?: Boy that was awesome!

Then Air Man came!

Me: Cool Air Man!

Nico: Awesome!

Air Man: (In a girls voice) Boy she really beat him up.

Nico: Airina Air! Wow!

Me: Cool!

Airina Air: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this.

She fired a wind blast and blew Another Brass Knuckles apart and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: And R.D., Laney you two would make awesome Wrestling and Boxing Announcers.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks J.D.

Laney: That was fun.

Daisy cuddled up to you.

Me: Aww Daisy.

I picked her up.

Me: I know I missed you too and so does Billy.

Airina Air: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Airina Air: Whoa that's a lot of basketballs your clone caught J.D.

We saw that my clone caught over 20 balls.

Me: We're not going to be running out of basketballs anytime soon. You wouldn't believe how many basketballs Lynn pops every now and then by accident.

Nico: Yeah.

Airina Air: I can see that. Oh and I'm naked guys.

Me: Uh oh.

I put Daisy down and I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nicole: That's right boys. Remember my threat.

Me: It's going to hurt a lot though.

Airina Air: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain!

She threw up.

But instead of vomit she threw up intense air and blew May right into a brine pool 500 yards away and it SMELLED HORRIBLE!

KRASPLAT!

May came out and she smelled really bad!

Airina reverted back and she had sky blue hair and blue eyes and blue angel wings and she had blue angel wings and she had the kanji for Air in the middle of her forehead.

Airina Air: (GROANS) That hurt.

May came back.

Me: May are you… (Sniffs) OH GOOD GOD! MAY YOU SMELL LIKE SHIT!

May: I was blown into a brine pool.

Nico: OH YUCK!

May: Why does this happen to me!?

Eddy: Well don't look at me! I didn't write this script!

Jamesdean5842: (Whistling innocently)

Airina Air: Oh sorry May! I wasn't looking where I was firing air.

May: No worries.

Airina Air: (SEES HERSELF) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade gave her new awesome sky blue clothes and they looked awesome.

Airina Air: Wow! I look amazing!

Leni: It totes is perfect for you Airina.

May: I wish I could've landed in normal water

Maria: We'll clean you up.

Bubbles Soapra: Can I help out?

Maria: Sure.

Maria entombed May in a ball of water and Bubbles added soap and Maria spun May around like she was in a washing machine.

Eddy: BING!

Maria: SPINCYCLE!

She spun May around like in a spincycle!

Eddy: BING!

Maria: Washer off.

She turned off and May was wet and clean.

Airina Air: Time for drying.

She fired a wave of wind and blowdried her.

May puffed up.

May: Ahh. That felt good.

Nico: I'm glad, babe.

May: Yeah.

Laney: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Airina Air: When me and Nico were over at my family's wind farm and Eco-Terrorists tried to dump toxic waste there and we stopped

them.

Me: Those stupid Eco-Terrorists. But that's good you did.

Nico: Yep.

Airina Air: Yeah.

Nico and Airina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Airina Air: Same here.

We fixed the beach and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi

Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man and Emma Gilbert are heading to Nosgoth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy The Hylden Lord and end the Hylden once and for all.

Me: What is this place?

Nicole: I know exactly where we are, Dad, we're here in Nosgoth, Kain's home.

Kain: It has been a while since I've been back home.

Lincoln: And it's also our first time here, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy The Hylden Lord and end the Hylden once and for all.

Eli: What are The Hylden?

Brittney: The Hylden are one of the three sapient species that're dominant in Nosgoth, along with the vampires and the humans. They're technologically-adept beings, "different in method and intention" to the Ancient vampires, but similar in power. Before Nosgoth's recorded history, they rejected the Elder God's doctrine and his Wheel of Fate incurring the Ancient vampires' wrath, which resulted in the consequent Vampire-Hylden war that'd raged on for a millennium, and it concluded with the banishment of the entire Hylden race to The Demon Realm, and as a result, The Pillars of Nosgoth were raised to seal the Hylden in The Demon Realm, but the Hylden retaliated by laying the blood curse which turned the noble vampire race into creatures that must feed on blood.

Kain: That is correct, and because it became taboo for any vampire to mention them, we refer to our old enemy as The Unspoken. I thought I'd taken care of their lord long ago, but it looks like his threat that he would return was indeed true.

Lincoln: We can't let any of them live, today, we're ending The Unspoken and their damned race for good. But, it won't be easy, they also have the help of the Sarafan Brotherhood.

Dante Vale: They have many strongholds here, so we need to bring them down.

Lincoln: Along with the Sarafan warriors and vampire hunters.

We travelled through Nosgoth, as we headed for one of the strongholds of The Sarafan Brotherhood and Lincoln and Kain had slain each of the Sarafan soldiers and vampire hunters and their swords had absorbed their blood and consumed their souls and we met a girl with brown hair, red eyes, black dress, black angel wings, and black heels, and she had a Black Cauldron-themed Keyblade, it was Tarin Caulder, The Keyblade Knight of The Black Cauldron.

Next, we travelled to the second of the strongholds of The Sarafan Brotherhood and Lincoln and Kain had slain each of the Sarafan soldiers and vampire hunters and their swords had absorbed their blood and consumed their souls and we met a girl with black hair, blue eyes, orange clothes, orange angel wings, and she had a Pocahontas-themed Keyblade, it was Ellora Pocahontas, Keyblade Knight of the Mystic Woods.

Next, we travelled to the third of the strongholds of The Sarafan Brotherhood and Lincoln and Kain had slain each of the Sarafan soldiers and vampire hunters and their swords had absorbed their blood and consumed their souls and we met a girl with blood red hair, blood red eyes, black coat red clothes, red and black angel wings, and she had Finn's Demon Sword in hand, it was Ayuna Persephone, Goddess of Blood and Gene-Slammer of Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood.

Finally, we travelled to the last of the strongholds of The Sarafan Brotherhood and Lincoln and Kain had slain each of the Sarafan soldiers and vampire hunters and their swords had absorbed their blood and consumed their souls.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long bubblegum pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she's dressed in a bubblegum pink short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless bubblegum pink top, bubblegum pink skirt, bubblegum pink knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with moonlight, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Vector Prime, one of The 13 Primes and on top is the symbol of Sailor Moon, in her right hand is a longsword, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: And we finally meet up with you, Zoey Tsukino, Gene-Slammer of Vector Prime and Embodiment of Sailor Moon.

Zoey Tsukino: That's right, and we managed to get the four girls away from The Hylden Lord, but Ayuna, Ellora, and Tarin wound up getting lost and wound up in the strongholds of The Sarafan Brotherhood.

Lincoln: We already rescued them and killed the soldiers and vampire hunters there. Now, there's only one person left who must be killed.

?: KAIN, I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR DESTROYING ME!

We then saw our old enemy, The Hylden Lord, and he was out for Kain's blood.

Kain: How tragic for you to return back into the living world, but it's a shame that your life is about to end once more.

Sylvester: Along with the rest of your race.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You were the ones responsible for the curse you put on the vampires along with what The Elder God has done, now you and your race are heading right for Oblivion along with that parasite responsible for all of this!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot

Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren

Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Dante Vale and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Hylden Lord, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln chanted an ancient incantation and covered the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade of his massive greatsword in black and red energy as it wailed with darkness untold. Then, he stabbed The Hylden Lord in the chest, and then, The Hylden Lord burst into black flames along with his entire race, but it also had other effects as Lincoln's spell also hit The Elder God: the parasite that was responsible for all the dark events of Nosgoth, and Lincoln sucked out and absorbed all of The Elder God's vast godlike powers sustained through connection to the Wheel of Fate, omnipresence, nigh-omniscience, immortality, soul absorption, immense strength, immense durability, and immense magical power and he made all of them his own, and he banished the souls of The Hylden Lord, The Hylden, and The Elder God to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've caused enough pain and suffering to all of Nosgoth for over a thousand years, now your plans to bring Nosgoth to ruin are finally over. (To Tarin Caulder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone) And it's so good to see you all again, Tarin Caulder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone.

Tarin Caulder: You too, Lincoln.

Ellora Pocahontas: It's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Tarin Caulder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone and he hugged them, and Tarin Caulder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you four since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ayuna Persephone: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon

with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, the first girl is Tarin Caulder, The Keyblade Knight of The Black Cauldron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the elder sister of Eilonwy. She's a powerful Keyblader with mastery over all forms of magic, and she helped Eilonwy and his friends on their adventures. She also harbors a very strong and powerful hatred towards The Horned King and his accursed dark artifact, The Black Cauldron, and she swore one day that she would destroy The Horned King and The Black Cauldron and end his evil reign. But, when the news hit of what we all did in destroying both The Black Cauldron and sending The Horned King to The Black Gates reached her, she was eternally grateful to all of you for ending him.

Michelle Emperyous: The second girl is Ellora Pocahontas, Keyblade Knight of the Mystic Woods, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the Direct Descendent of Pocahontas and she has 413 years of history with her dating back to 1610. She has a very strong hatred for Ratcliffe for what he tried to do to Pocahontas' home and tribe, and she swore that if any descendant of Ratcliffe is even alive in any matter, she will slay that descendant and damn Ratcliffe's entire family to Hell.

Me: Whoa, so if she ever sees any descendant of Ratcliffe, that descendent will be slain and the entire family will be damned to Hell?

Eli: That's a serious grudge she holds.

Lincoln: Big time.

Laney Emperyous: The third girl is Zoey Tsukino, Gene-Slammer of Vector Prime and Embodiment of Sailor Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and not only is she the Gene-Slammer of Vector Prime, but she's also The Embodiment of Sailor Moon as well as an incredibly beautiful fashionista who's said to have even made swimsuits that shine beautifully like diamonds. She's also the twin sister of Serena Tsukino A.K.A. Sailor Moon, but she has bubblegum pink hair and pink shirt and skirt. She and Lincoln successfully designed beautiful bikinis that in addition to granting those that don't have water powers water powers plus the ability to breathe underwater without the need of scuba gear whereas those with water powers are increased significantly, in addition to their elemental powers increased incredibly, they also increase their beauty significantly. In fact, Lincoln and Zoey designed the bikinis for the girls in Lincoln's harem. Lincoln made Zoey a beautiful pink bikini. To show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underwater, and she hates Trina Riffins with a passion.

Nico: Wow. And Lincoln, I hate to ask, but does Zoey…?

Lincoln: Know about the arguments that Rei and Serena get into? Yeah, she does, and being her twin sister, she hates it when that happens.

Sailor Mars: (GULPS) I can't forget all the times Zoey thrashed me all over the place. That still gives me nightmares to this day.

Rachel Emperyous: Maybe now, you'll be very careful with what you say about Serena, otherwise, Zoey will find out and hurt you again. And the fourth girl is Ayuna Persephone, Goddess of Blood and Gene-Slammer of Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and she's also known as The Goddess of Blood, she's a very powerful master of blood-based magic and combat and she knows when to take and when to give blood. Her skills in blood-based combat and magic earned her quite a powerful reputation and even The Yakuza and the other Japanese criminal gangs feared her because one wrong move on trying to hurt her and there was going to be blood. She moved to Royal Woods long ago and she taught Lincoln in everything that she knows in blood-based combat and magic and she also saved his life when he got brutally attacked by Lynn, Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson and she donated some of her blood to save his life, and Lincoln felt even more revitalized thanks to her blood thanks to his vampire and werewolf physiology. But, here's the very thing that only Lincoln and his Guardian Angels know about her: it turns out that Ayuna Persephone is the sister of Skarlet, the insane blood mage of Shao Kahn.

Lincoln: But, there's a difference: Ayuna's blood-based powers were all natural, but Skarlet's blood-based powers were given to her when Shao Kahn brought her up from the streets and he taught her Blood Magik and bound her to The Blood Code. But, she also knew that Shao Kahn's Blood Magik led to madness and Skarlet's addiction to it had driven her down into madness.

Selene Emperyous: And she really pissed off that day five years ago. One day, Ayuna and Lincoln along with the rest of his Guardian Angels were at Lake Huron for a date, but that date was ruined when Skarlet showed up and she tried to attack Lincoln and drink his blood to feed her hunger for blood. But, Ayuna saved him from Skarlet who tried to slice open his arm and bleed him dry, she was so angered by Skarlet's attempted attack on Lincoln, Ayuna ferociously attacked Skarlet.

Lincoln: And as a result, she severed all ties with her and we forced Skarlet to flee right back to Shao Kahn in Outworld, and Ayuna and I swore if we ever saw Skarlet again, we'll finish what we started and we'll drain that leech dry of every last drop of blood.

Ayuna Persephone: I hated that leech for what she tried to do to Lincoln five years ago, if she ever shows her face again, we'll be the ones bleeding her and Reiko dry.

Lincoln: When that time comes, they'll be bled dry, and now that you four are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Tarin Caulder in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Ellora Pocahontas in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Zoey Tsukino in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Ayuna Persephone in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Zoey Tsukino: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbirds Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone's necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with four white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Ayuna Persephone: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone.

Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Sarah Scorpion, Sylia Von Bernstein, Cecil Von Gielen, and Karin Von Gielen from Space Pirate Sara.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sarah Scorpion, Sylia Von Bernstein, Cecil Von Gielen, and Karin Von Gielen from Space Pirate Sara.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sarah Scorpion: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sarah Scorpion and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Hylden Lord, along with his entire race, The Sarafan Brotherhood, and The Elder God, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita

Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas,

Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sarah Scorpion: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Sarah Scorpion: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sarah Scorpion, Sylia Von Bernstein, Cecil Von Gielen, and Karin Von Gielen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were The Hylden Lord, the Hylden race, the soldiers of The Sarafan Brotherhood, and The Elder God, the eldritch parasite responsible for all the conflict in Nosgoth.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened to all of them with Lincoln and Kain killing and absorbing the blood and souls of the Sarafan soldiers and vampire hunters and Lincoln killing The Hylden Lord by chanting an ancient incantation and covered the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade of his massive greatsword in black and red energy as it wailed with darkness untold and stabbed The Hylden Lord in the chest, causing him to burst into black flames along with the rest of his entire race and Lincoln's spell also hit The Elder God: the parasite that was responsible for all the dark events of Nosgoth, and Lincoln sucking out and absorbing all of The Elder God's vast godlike powers sustained through his connection to the Wheel of Fate, omnipresence, nigh-omniscience, immortality, soul absorption, immense strength, immense durability, and immense magical power and he made all of them his own, and banished the souls of The Hylden Lord, The Hylden, The Sarafan Brotherhood, and The Elder God to The Black Gates forever, Lincoln, Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa! You guys really caused quite a bloodbath in Nosgoth.

Lincoln: And we brought an end to The Hylden Lord, The Hylden, The Sarafan Brotherhood, and The Elder God for good, now Nosgoth is finally in peace once more.

Kain: Indeed. Though I am to remain the last surviving vampire because of their ploys and schemes, but I can take solace knowing that The Hylden Lord, The Hylden, The Sarafan Brotherhood, and The Elder God are finally gone forever, and Nosgoth is finally in peace forever.

Nico: You're right. They've caused enough trouble to last an eternity.

* * *

After destroying The Hylden Lord, The Hylden, The Sarafan Brotherhood, and The Elder God and finally brought an end to the chaos in Nosgoth forever, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Zoey Tsukino: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Ellora Pocahontas: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Tarin Calder: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ayuna Persephone: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Tarin Calder: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Zoey Tsukino: Oh, I was hoping you'd ask that, we've got a video to show.

Zoey Tsukino put up a video on the big screen and it showed Lincoln, Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone along with the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem at Lake Superior, and Lincoln was in a pair of orange swim trunks and the girls were in the bikinis that he and Zoey Tsukino made.

Past Lincoln: This really is an awesome day for us to be at Lake Superior.

Past Zoey Tsukino: You said it.

?: GET THEM! GET THOSE BITCHES!

Then, suddenly, out of nowhere, a massive army of hulking musclebound beach bullies were heading towards Lincoln, Tarin Calder, Ellora Pocahontas, Zoey Tsukino, and Ayuna Persephone along with the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem and they were out for blood.

Past Ayuna Persephone: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, if we find out you five were responsible for this mess, you're going to get your eyebrows shaved off, your heads shaved, and you're going to get such a beating for this!

Suddenly, they saw Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turn blood red and his fangs grew longer, along with his claws getting sharper.

Past Tarin Calder: Oh shoot. Lincoln's about to feed yet again, this is going to get wild!

Past Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) As always, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, you always try to find ways to piss me off big time, but what you did just now hiring those hulking musclebound beach bullies to kill us all so you can see us all die and slake your thirst for blood and for your own sadism, you've just crossed a serious line, and you five get to watch as I feed on your hired thugs!

Lincoln ran at the hulking musclebound beach bullies with such superhuman speed, it was like a fast blur, and then, he grabbed their leader by the neck, and then, he sank his fangs into his neck, and the beach bully screamed as Lincoln sucked out all his blood, he sucked out his muscle mass, virility, and great physical strength, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and he also grew even stronger. When he was done, his first victim looked like a dried up piece of jerky drained of blood and muscle mass.

Past Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) Next.

Then, Lincoln ran at the other terrified hulking musclebound beach bullies, and then, one by one, he grabbed them each by their necks, and then, he sank his fangs into their necks and the beach bullies screamed in pain as Lincoln sucked out all their blood, he also sucked out all of their muscle mass, virility, and great physical strength, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and he also grew even stronger. When he was done, the rest of them looked like their leader: a dried up piece of jerky drained of blood and muscle mass.

Then, Lincoln's blood red eyes turned back to deep sapphire blue, but he was now even much more muscular and even more taller in height after feeding on those hulking musclebound beach bullies as his orange swim trunks were now even more snug around his waist and thighs, his fangs and claws shrank back to original size.

Past Lincoln: Sorry you all had to see that again.

Past Nicholette Torrington: That's alright. So, was it Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan that hired them?

Past Lincoln: It's actually all five of them that did it.

Past Zoey Tsukino: WHAT?! OH, THAT'S IT, WHEN WE GET BACK TO THE LOUD HOUSE, I'M GONNA WRING THEIR NECKS!

Past Lincoln: (Hugs Zoey Tsukino) Nah, don't even bother. Odds are, Luna already found out and the rest of the family is already chewing them out.

The video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, so Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan hired those hulking musclebound beach bullies to kill you all again?! Their bloodlust literally had no end!

Me: Neither did their hatred, but their hulking musclebound beach bully thugs wound up getting killed and fed on by Lincoln who absorbed their muscle mass, virility, and great physical strength, and he'd undergone yet another muscle mass and height increase of hulk-like proportions.

Lynn Sr.: We warned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan about that, but they never listened, every time they hire musclebound thugs to kill their brother, he winds up killing them and turning them into his next meal.

Rita: And every single time, we'd see Lincoln come back even taller and even more muscular than ever, and after Lincoln, his Guardian Angels, and harem came back, Zoey went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and beat the stuffing out of them, it was brutal.

Me: Yeah, it was gruesome.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna are heading to Kremlantis.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Gabby Griffin: Wow, so this is Kremlantis, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Gabby, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Kremlantis, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna are in your harem.

Eli: And Gabby joined Lincoln's harem after we took down Twisted Pocahontas.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Gabby Griffin, Simulator Bloom, Simulator Flora, Simulator Stella, Simulator Roxy, Simulator Layla, Simulator Musa, and Simulator Tecna, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later we were getting ready for another awesome and great Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Melty Molten Galaxy is next.

Taranee: WHOA!

Me: That one is Volcanically Hot!

Nicole: Yeah and that one is gonna be incinerating.

Nico: Yep.

Taranee: Me and Tecna will go with on this one.

Tecna: (British Accent) I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: Yep.

They went in and the Simulator Activated and they were at MELTY MOLTEN GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are!

Taranee: Wow! This is a hot one!

Tecna: Whew! No kidding!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going after Fiery Dino Piranha next right?

Nico: We sure are.

Nicole: Well just do what you did before with Dino Piranha. But watch out for the fire attacks he has.

Nico: Will do.

Taranee: Boy this one is going to be hot.

Nico: Yep.

?: I'll help too.

Out came a girl with red hair, red eyes, red angel wings and red clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Changeman on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an awesome red aura around her.

Chandra Changeman: Chandra Changeman, Embodiment of the Changeman from 1985 ready for action.

Nico: Cool!

Taranee: It's an honor. Can you tell us about yourself later?

Chandra Changeman: Sure.

Nico: Lets go.

They were off and saw that it was all a planet made entirely out of molten lava.

Taranee: Wow this place is really hot!

Tecna: You're telling me.

Chandra Changeman: This is my favorite level in this world.

Taranee: Awesome.

Nico: Be on the lookout for a fiery egg.

Chandra Changeman: There!

They saw the egg.

Chandra Changeman: I'll crack it open. PEGASUS POWER!

She flared up a Blue Pegasus Aura and flew at the egg and smashed onto it with a stomp! It got up and she kicked its tail and cracked it open and revealed FIERY DINO PIRANHA!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Nico: (gets out Brass Knuckles and Titania's Ridewatches) It's pounding time!

Nico activated them and he fired a wave of energy and it formed into fists and blasted him on the head.

He roared and fired fireballs and Nico dodged them.

Chandra Changeman: This guy needs to REALLY COOL down! MERMAID POWER!

She flared up a Blue Mermaid Aura and fired a wave of water and extinguished his flames!

Taranee: Time to fight fire with fire!

Taranee fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Then Fiery Dino Piranha got REALLY ANGRY! Flames exploded out of him!

Me: WHOA MAN! Now he is mad!

Tecna: No kidding!

Fiery Dino Piranha fired a bunch of fireballs at them and they dodged the blasts.

Tecna: You play with fire and you are going to get burned! SONIC BLAST!

She fired a sonic blast and blasted him.

Chandra Changeman: You aren't the only one that plays with fire! DRAGON POWER!

She flared up a Red Dragon Aura and fired waves of fire into his mouth and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

Then the star came out!

Nico: Awesome! Get the star girls!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Chandra Changeman: That was so fun!

Taranee: Yeah it was!

They all high five!

Tecna: Now, you can tell us more about yourself.

Chandra Changeman: Sure. I'm a Metaphysical Crystal Maker. I make spiritual crystals imbued with the powers of the spirits of animals and they help guide and teach their wearers the powers of their personalities. And they give them powers of their spirits and the elements.

Isabelle: Wow! That is amazing! I would definitely get along with her.

Me: You sure would Isabelle.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join the team Chandra?

Chandra Changeman: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and came back and we cheered for them.

---

Later the mascots, we were walking back home from the Arcade after having an amazing amount of fun there.

Eli: That was really fun.

Poromon: I always love going to the arcade.

Mevya: Me too!

Stewie: Oh no.

Starlight Glimmer: What's wrong?

?: STEWIE GILLIGAN GRIFFIN!

We saw a little girl with blond hair and she had a pink dress on.

Stewie: Oh god Olivia Fuller.

Laney: You know her Stewie?

Stewie: She's my ex-girlfriend.

Me: Uh oh.

Pipp Petals: What do you want?

Olivia: I'm here to talk to Stewie about why he dumped me!

Nico: Dumped you?

Me: Stewie can you tell us what happened?

Stewie: Okay but you won't like it.

He told us what happened.

---

Stewie discovers that his old friend, Olivia, a toddler actress, is coming to the end of her Hollywood career because her "Tasty Juice" advertisement campaign has been dropped. Olivia is now making an appearance at the Quahog mall to open a new store. Stewie decides to go the mall where he intends to ridicule her, but falls in love with her after seeing her again. Olivia, however, does not return the same feelings, so Stewie seeks advice from Brian on how to make Olivia like him. Brian and Stewie observe next-door neighbor Glenn Quagmire get his way by being mean to a woman, and Stewie comes to the conclusion that women respond to men who mistreat them.

Stewie and Olivia begin to bond shortly afterward, and the two spend their time bonding by sitting in a park while eating ice cream. As they sit and eat their ice cream, they mock various people, such as a man smelling his own hand, a Jewish cowboy, a man who cuts his own hair, and an uptight and hardworking Asian man who is looking at his watch. They also go to a birthday party for one of Olivia's friends. Olivia introduces Stewie to her old friend, a child actor named Victor, and she obliges Stewie to get both of them punch, but a jealous Stewie only wishes Victor to go away. The couple begin to argue constantly, and their latest argument ends with them getting married. After the marriage, which Rupert officiates, their relationship does not get any better. Later, the couple accompanies Brian on a double-date with his girlfriend, Jillian. During the date, the pair continue to bicker throughout, leading to Stewie starting an argument with a person in the restaurant who asks him to be quiet. He feels the relationship is failing, but Brian encourages him to reconsider and Stewie agrees to return to Olivia. Returning to his playhouse to apologize and make up with her, Stewie discovers Olivia "cheating" on him with her friend Victor (although the two are just playing with silly putty). With the relationship over, a seemingly distraught Stewie leaves the playhouse, which he then sets on fire with both Olivia and Victor inside

* * *

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: (GULP) Nothing is more terrible than a jealous lover. No offense Stewie.

Stewie: None taken but yeah looking back I can't believe I did that.

Fellbat: Well, newsflash. Stewie's not like that anymore!

While this was going on, the mascots tiptooed behind Olivia and got out water balloons.

Me: (Sees the mascots doing what I think they are about to do)

(Smirks)

Nico: And another thing. How did you survive that fire?

Olivia Fuller: I flushed myself down the toilet. But Victor never made it.

Me: Oh man. Also that toilet part I didn't need to hear but that was a crazy method of escape.

Stewie: Yes and Olivia I found someone else and it's Penelope here.

Me: He's right.

Penelope: Indeed there.

Olivia Fuller: But I STILL LOVE HIM!

But then…

KRASPLAT!

The mascots pelted her with Water Balloons full of Brine and Raw Sewage!

Chromia: If you really love Stewie, you'll let him go. Sure, Penelope and Stewie had a rough start. But they've proven to be perfect for each other.

Me: I agree. Olivia don't mess this up for Stewie. He is not that kind of person anymore. If anyone was to blame for his rotten attitude it was all of Quahog in general including Peter Griffin. That fat testicle-chinned jerkwad got what he deserved.

Olivia Fuller: Okay and you're right. I'm sorry Stewie. Maybe we can be still friends.

Stewie: I would like that.

Poromon: The water balloons were worth it!

Me: Yep.

Olivia Fuller: I deserved that. I'm sorry.

Stewie: Apology accepted.

Poromon: We regret nothing!

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived.

Nico: So… where did you get the water balloons?

Poromon: I bought tons of them for occasions like this.

Nico: Oh.

Then the previous group came.

Flywheels: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Metal Man next.

Qin: Ooh! Buzzsaw power.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters, another old enemy of Mordecai and Rigby's, and they're already causing trouble again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters, another old enemy of Mordecai and Rigby's, and they're already causing trouble again.

Me: What?! Didn't we already deal with those losers a year ago?!

Nico: We did, but like the sore losers they are, they refuse to quit! Well, then, if it's another thrashing they want, then that's what they're going to get.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Sire Denathrius, the Fallen Eternal One, he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Sire Denathrius, the Fallen Eternal One, he's come to destroy the world.

Lola: Oh no. Sire Denathrius, he was one of the Eternal Ones, the universe's Pantheon of Death, before he rebelled, his divine task was to punish the wicked and evildoers after their deaths, and in turn, grant them a chance at redemption beyond it. Just like his master Zovaal, Denathrius originally held true to his purpose, and while his ways were cruel and at times even horrific, it was in the name of preserving the balance, and he was not an outright evil being. But, just like Zovaal, his task begun to slowly corrupt and warp him with darkness and malice.

Camille Izumi: Which means he must be put down for good.

Lincoln: And we'll be the ones to do just that, Camille, after we take care of our troublemakers.

Nico: That's right. Come on, gang, we're heading out to help Mordecai and Rigby take down The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters.

Lincoln: We'll make sure that this time, those jerk waiters finally learn their lesson the hard way, and once we get done with them, you're next, Sire Denathrius.

Camille Izumi: What you and Zovaal have done in betraying the other Eternal Ones in order to rule all of reality can never be forgiven, Denathrius, and for that betrayal, you will pay the ultimate price for your crimes!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to help Mordecai and Rigby take down The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters, and once we took them down, Lincoln and Camille Izumi are going to destroy Sire Denathrius.

We were off to park.

---

We arrived at the park.

Heat Wave: And we were just here 2 days ago!

Nico: I know.

Me: But it's always fun to come here to the park.

Camie: Yeah. It sure is.

Varie: Yep.

Mordecai: Hey guys! You made it!

Rigby: Yeah!

Me: Like we would ever miss out on a fun adventure here.

Mordecai: Awesome! We have someone cool for you to meet. Follow us.

Needlenose: Another friend of yours?

Mordecai: Yep.

We got to a hill and then to our amazement we saw a MASSIVE MEDIEVAL CASTLE made entirely of mattresses that were filthy and it was amazingly well built!

Xenia: WOW!

Me: A castle made of mattresses!?

Nico: Wow!

Mordecai: Yep and you are going to like who lives in it.

Vulture: Who lives in it?

Mordecai: It's our friend Sir Gabelthorp and he is a knight from another world where it doesn't have electricity and everyone and everything live in a medieval lifestyle.

Me: That is cool and amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Octopunch: I can't wait to meet him!.

Sir Gabelthorp then came out.

Sir Gabelthorp: Then look no further friends.

We saw him and he had an oatmeal box helmet, potato sack helmet and cardboard tube sword.

Nico: Wow.

Sir Gabelthorp: Tis the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. An honor to meet thee.

Xenia: Same to you.

Me: It's a pleasure.

We went into the castle and it was amazingly well built.

G1 Venom: This is a nice castle

Sir Gabelthorp: Thank thee. It be a good place for home.

Sarah (EENE): Not to sound rude but it smells like my brother's feet.

Sir Gabelthorp: Been trying to get rid of the stench but it be a tough one.

Me: It's like building a fort out of sofa cushions.

Nico: It sure feels like it.

Zzzax: We didn't come here just to meet you

Me: We came here because we found out that The Eggscellent Knight is back and he is coming after us.

Sir Gabelthorp: What!?

Mordecai: Not him!

Rigby: Not good!

Me: I think he's coming after me because I won the Eggscellent challenge the last time and won.

Nico: That's right! I remember that! You licked that entire plate clean and we held off the waiters there.

Me: Yeah you sure did and man was I hungry.

Camie: Wow! What was on that omelette?

Me: It was a 12 egg omelette covered in cheese and chili and it had biscuits and a fruit bowl and I ate that whole thing and won a hat that said I am Eggscellent on it.

Xenia: I remember seeing that and we were helping out in Starlight Glimmer's Ambassador missions during that time I think.

Starlight Glimmer: I remember that and it was so awesome too.

Live Action Optimus Prime: That was a big omelette back then.

Spinister: You won fair and square

Me: I sure did and those Eggscellent Waiters didn't want me to win.

Nico: Yeah.

Sir Gabelthorp: Thou have the stomach of a champion J.D.

Me: Thanks. It was a really delicious omelette.

Eccentro: The knight can go to our ranks

Nico: I think that's a great idea.

Me: Yep.

Bludgeon: How far are they?

Eli: (Senses for them) They are coming this way. 75 klicks and closing.

Me: Wow. Not as fast as the Red Man was closing.

Nico: Yeah he was coming at us REALLY fast.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vulkanus: I can get my pickaxe aliens here.

Shanan: Good idea Vulkanus.

Sir Gabelthorp: Thou are all very resourceful.

Eli: Yeah. Wait I sense that he has the waiters with him too.

Nico: Those guys again!? They just don't know when to quit!

Sir Gabelthorp: Thou must have faced these waiters before.

Me: 4 times. I think. I don't know I lost count. First time was when we battled the Eggscellent Challenge, 2nd was during the Death Sandwich Challenge, and I forget the others.

Nico: That's okay.

Terrorsaur: How much time does that give us?

Eli: I think about 35 minutes.

Nico: Plenty of time.

Xenia: Good.

New Wave: No eating challenge this time.

Me: Nope. The waiters must still be pissed at us for supposedly ruining their restaurants when in actuality it was the opposite.

Xenia: Yeah we made them successful.

Laney: That is for sure. And their food was awesome.

Camie: I'll say.

Ibara Shiozaki: I agree there too and it's fun.

Chomp Chest: If you ask me, I would've finished that challenge in seconds

Nico: We know you would Chomp Chest. You are always hungry for that.

Chomp Chest: Ain't that the truth.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: We need to get ready for this.

Me: I'll fight eggs with eggs. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

Dai Gui: Good choice.

Me: Thank you.

Nico: Lets go scramble some eggs.

We were off to face Eggscellent Knight.

Brawlrus: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets do it! (Pulls out Rotten Egger's Egg Blaster)

We went at them.

Eggscellent Knight and the waiters were walking and then the spirits of the knights of old appeared and they swirled around them and then they converged and then a massive shower of eggs and rotten eggs rained down and they splattered them all over and then the eggs all converged and merged into one big egg yolk and then it popped and out came a massive cloud of confetti and we came out.

Me: That is one that Yolks up the fun!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Dr. Viktor: You fools realize that instead of running your business, we made it more popular, correct?

Waiter: We don't care!

Me: Hey your food was good but your motto of saying The Customer is Always Right is long forgotten.

Eggscellent Knight: So you are the famous J.D. Knudson. Congratulations are in order for winning the Eggscellent Challenge.

Me: That was a little over a year ago but thank you.

Eggscellent Knight: You're welcome. And you have a truly great appetite.

Nico: (to the Eggscellent Knight) This is nothing personal. But your buddies, on the other hand…

Me: We got to kick their butts.

Waiter: GET THEM!

They went at us!

POW BIFF SMASH KROW!

Nico punched and kicked them.

Eli punched one in the face and Varie punched and kicked one in the stomach and crotch.

Xenia kicked a waiter in the face.

Me: This will be fun. Top these eggs.

I fired giant eggs and they hit the Eggscellent Knight and splattered him all over with eggs.

Me: Eggsceptional power.

Nico threw lots of eggs.

They splattered all over the waiters and drenched them all over.

Nico then fired rotten eggs.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

LOUD FARTS! LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Sonic: Boy they are just are rotten as Robuttnik!

Poliwag went to a pile of eggs. He hit them with his tail and sent them splattering all over the Waiters.

I fired waves of giant eggs and splattered them all over the Eggscellent Knight.

Eddy: Is it my imagination or do raw eggs smell like a wet dog.

Xenia: Rotten Eggs smell the worst.

Camie: Yeah! YUCK!

Horsea went to another pile of eggs.

She inhaled them and fired them like a machine gun and blasted them all over the Waiters.

Nico: I got an idea. (ACTIVATES THE YOLKER'S RIDEWATCH)

We got rapid fire egg machine guns.

Nico: Oh we're going to Egg you up

Me: Yep. Fire!

We fired MILLIONS OF EGGS AT THE WAITERS AND THE EGGSCELLENT KNIGHT!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

They were pelting them all over by the boatloads!

Nico: Boy this CRACKS Me up! (LAUGHS

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Me: The Yolk's on him!

We laughed some more!

We blasted him some more with eggs!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Me: EGGS-Citing isn't it!

We laughed some more!

Poromon went to another pile of eggs!

He threw them at the Waiters and drenched them all over.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT
SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Nico: Nice one! That CRACKS me up!

We laughed again!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Eggs puns are funny!

Then Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Gearhead, Grizzly, Top, Abra Kadabra, Dark Turtles, Trapster, Trumbipular and Johnny 13 came.

Nico: Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Gearhead, Grizzly, Top, Abra Kadabra, Dark Turtles, Trapster, Trumbipular and Johnny 13.

Johnny 13: Boy what a mess!

Xenia: No kidding there!

Batroc: Clean up on aisle 12.

Shade: No. Clean up everywhere!

Gearhead: I hope some eggs are still okay.

Nico: Don't worry they wil be.

Grizzly: (to Nico) We heard you went to the beach.

Nico: We sure did.

Top: I hope you had fun.

Me: We had an awesome time.

Mamamite and Termitus Came.

Me: Back for another round I see Mamamite and Termitus.

Mamamite: Yep we sure are.

Termitus: And it'll be fun.

Me: Nice.

Mamamite: It's like you guys had a food fight!

Termitus: You know that's wasting food, right?

Me: Not when you have the Giant Egg Magisword, Yolker's Ridewatch and Rotten Egger's blaster.

Mamamite: That is true.

Nico: Infinite eggs.

Xenia: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Major Glory, Captain Britain, Yost Captain America, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Leap Frog, Kangaroo, Lego Red Hulk, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - Us relaxing at the beach and battling Red Man who was trying to get revenge on me for destroying Deadman Wonderland and Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow and Flurry Heart transformed against him

---

Batroc was first.

Batroc: (to Cap) Nico's rescue was relaxing at the beach and battling Red Man who was trying to get revenge on JD for destroying Deadman Wonderland. Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Cozy Glow and Flurry Heart transformed against him

Captain America: Yeah and we finally got rid of Shiro's demons once and for all. It was really awesome.

Hannah Montgomery: It sure was. Shiro can now live free of her demons.

Twilight Sparkle: Thank goodness for that. I'm glad Shiro can be free and we were really proud of all 4 of them. Including my niece.

Starshine: Yeah she has really come a long way just this year alone.

Spyro: She sure has and we're proud of them.

Batroc: We are proud too. Lets do it!

Captain America and Batroc flared up auras for the Flags of America and France. Captain America sang Love is All Around by Wet Wet

Wet and Batroc sang Vogue by Madonna. Captain America and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Hawkeye, Nick Fury, White Tiger, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Evil Shade Man, Evil Shadow Man, Dark Man, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - Us battling Another Another Taipan, Vulture (Scooby Doo), Bald Eagle, Eagles (Little Brother, Big Trouble), Fagin (War of The Birds), Universe 666 Lord Shen, Nigel, Vlad Vladikoff, Roc (MLP), Diablo (Sleeping Beauty), Evil Crash Man and Brass Knuckles who are the embodiments of Creamsoda, Jinx, Quartz, Yggdrasil, Peter Pan and Triceratops Dopants

* * *

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) Nico, Jack Atlas' team, Brass Knuckles' team, and the others did good battling Another Another Taipan, Vulture (Scooby Doo), Bald Eagle, Eagles (Little Brother, Big Trouble), Fagin (War of The Birds), Universe 666 Lord Shen, Nigel, Vlad Vladikoff, Roc (MLP), Diablo (Sleeping Beauty), Evil Crash Man and Brass Knuckles. They are the embodiments of Creamsoda, Jinx, Quartz, Yggdrasil, Peter Pan and Triceratops Dopants

Black Widow: Yeah that was incredible and awesome.

Owl: I say now it sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was cool.

Cozy Glow: Janet Jinx REALLY got mangled up! She was literally born on Friday the 13th and has had the WORST bad luck of anyone. She gets bashed in her face all over by basketballs!

Hex: J.D. already caught 50 basketballs that nearly hit her.

Shade: Ouch! I hope she gets rid of that problem. Lets do it!

Shade and Black Widow flared up Bat and Black Widow Spider Auras. Black Widow sang Things Can Only Get Better by D:ream and Shade sang Follow You Down by Gin Blossoms. Black Widow and group fired waves of darkness, skulls, blood, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Iron Woman, War Machine, Kevin Levin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Mor'Du, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Ghost Bear, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Lincoln's Rescue in Nosgoth to destroy the Hylden Lord

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Nosgoth. He destroyed the Hylden Lord there.

Iron Man: He sure did and that was awesome.

Korra: It sure was and now the Hylden Lord is destroyed.

Pinkie Pie: Boy you bet he is!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there. Thank goodness for that.

Featherweight: I agree too. That guy was a monster.

Sprocket: He sure was.

Grizzly: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Iron Man and Grizzly flared up Metal Golem and Bear Auras. Iron Man sang If You Could Read My Mind by Stars on 54 and Grizzly sang Children by Robert Miles. Iron Man and group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Big Insect, Aliinsection, Metal Armored Bug, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Evil Top Man, Time Geargolem, Tornado Man, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - Meeting Ellora Pocahontas, Tarin Caulder, Zoey Tsukino and Ayuna Persephone

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) I heard you guys met Ellora Pocahontas, Tarin Caulder, Zoey Tsukino and Ayuna Persephone. What are they like?

Ant Man: Ellora Pocahontas and Tarin Caulder are the Keyblade Knights for the worlds of Pocahontas from 1995 and The Black Cauldron from 1985. Zoey is Serena's sister and the Embodiment of Sailor Moon and Ayuna is the Goddess of Blood and is the gene-slammer of Bloodfire Ooze and Wall of Blood.

Top: WOW! That is amazing!

Andrea Davenport: We all thought so too.

Fluttershy: That is so amazing and cool.

Tornado Bolt: We all thought so and Ellora is the descendent of Pocahontas and she also hates Governor Ratcliffe for what he did back 413 years ago.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and Tarin is a powerful mage and she is the older sister of Eilonwy.

Stealth Elf: We all were amazed to meet them too.

Top: Boy that is amazing! Lets do it!

Ant Man and Top flared up Ant and Tornado Bird Auras. Ant Man sang Closing Time by Semisonic and Top sang Learn to Fly by Foo

Fighters. Ant Man and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Storm, Black Lightning, Stormy Weather, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Overload, Overdrive, Technus, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - Melty Molten Galaxy and meeting the Embodiment of the Changeman from 1985

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead: (to Thor) Next was Melty Molten Galaxy and meeting the Embodiment of the Changeman from 1985. And what vehicles can I use here?

Thor: Plenty of cars. Also yes it was a hot one for the,.

Uta: Boy it sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was a world made entirely of lava.

Scootaloo: WHEW! No kidding there! That was a hot one.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Gearhead: That is hot! Lets do it!

Thor flared up a Thor Aura and Gearhead flared up a Loki aura. Thor sang Bitter Sweet Symphony by The Verve and Gearhead sang The Sun Is Shining by Bob Marley. Thor and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Hawkeye, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Robin Hood, Green Arrow, Arrowette, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Spinister and Julio

Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Baron Mordo, Felix Faust, Ben Ravencroft, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - Eli, Stewie and the Mascots at the mall being confronted by Olivia

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Eli, Stewie and the Mascots were at the mall being confronted by Olivia. I hope it didn't end badly.

Hawkeye: No it didn't thank goodness. We told her why Stewie was like that and it was mostly because of all of Quahog's evil and corruption.

Kevin: Yeah that was awful but she forgave him.

Rarity: It sure was and it was good that she forgave him.

Sweetie Belle: The mascots splashed her with water balloons of Sewage.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Abra Kadabra: Yeah that is for sure! Lets do it!

Hawkeye and Abra Kadabra flared up Robin Hood Auras. Hawkeye sang Everybody Hurts by R.E.M. and Abra Kadabra sang The Freshmen by Verve Pipe. Hawkeye and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Gamora, Star Lord, Drax, Groot, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Trickster, Spymaster, Sportsmaster, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - Sir Gabelthorp is a really cool knight and he lives in a Dirty Mattress Castle

* * *

Trapster was next.

Trapster: (to Rocket) Sir Gabelthorp is a really cool knight. But he lives in a Dirty Mattress Castle.

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah he sure does and that is so cool!

Jasmine: We all thought it was neat.

Applejack: The mattress is really well made and it was amazing.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding. That was cool!

Flashwing: Boy it sure was.

Trapster: That is cool he made that whole castle like that. And it's a perfect way to recycle old mattresses. Lets do it!

Rocket and Trapster flared up auras for Artemis and Athena. Rocket sang Here Comes The Hot Stopper by Ini Kamoze and Trapster sang Little Miss Can't Be Wrong by Spin Doctors. Rocket and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Hercules, Ripping Friends, John Cena, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, Shredder 1987, 1987 Stockman, Pizza Face, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - Sir Gabelthorp is a brave knight

* * *

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Mikey: (to Hulk): Sir Gabelthorp is a brave knight.

Dark Raph: I hope he kicks lots of ass!

Hulk: Hulk think knight is cool too.

Eda: He sure is awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: And he is just like the Knights of Old and they are cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Sure are amazing.

Sunburn: Boy I'll say!

Dark Donny: You got that right.

Dark Leo: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Hulk and the Dark Turtles flared up auras for Blob, Zeus, Poseidon, Hades and Vulcan. Hulk sang She Will be Loved by Maroon 5 and Dark Turtles sang Ballroom Blitz by Sweet. Hulk and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Red She-Hulk, Cammy White, Chun Li, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Elestomp, Elephantitan, Smogger, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters are coming for us!

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters are coming for us! Said Eggscellent Knight can go into our ranks.

She-Hulk: That is for sure and that will be awesome.

Anya Rodriguez: Been many moons since we faced the waiters.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding.

Moondust: Not since the time we were on one of the food planets.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: I forget which one but that was nuts.

Blackout: Yeah it sure was.

Trumbipular: That is for sure. Lets do it!

She-Hulk and Trumbipular flared up auras for Odin and Ganesha. She-Hulk sang Strike It Up by Black Box and Trumbipular sang Paradise City by Guns N Roses. She-Hulk and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Danny Phantom, Kamen Rider Ghost, Casper the Friendly Ghost, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Kitty, Ember, Penelope Spectra, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Those waiters are nothing but trouble and they still think that we ruined their restaurants where it was just the opposite.

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Those waiters are nothing but trouble. They still think that we ruined their restaurants where it was just the opposite.

Ghost Rider: Yeah and we made their restaurants more popular than ever. What kind of people would think that we destroyed them.

Chester Cheetah: Probably people with the wrong ideals baby.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding and those restaurants we won at are really good and tasty.

King Solar: The food is really good.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is awesome.

Amber Morning: All the food is awesome.

Spotlight: I think it's awesome too.

Johnny 13: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Johnny got on his motorcycle.

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

Ghost Rider: Lets ride!

He transformed and revved up his motorcycle and they went after him. Ghost Rider flared up a Satan Aura and Johnny 13 Flared up a Persephone Aura. Ghost Rider sang Poison Arrow by ABC and Johnny sang So by Love and Rockets. Ghost Rider and team fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mamamite and Termitus

---

Mamamite and Termitus were next.

Mamamite: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Termitus: It sure will be.

Nico: Oh yeah! We're ready for it.

May: You said it.

Mamamite: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened Mamamite's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Eggscellent Knight and The Waiters, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Mordecai and Rigby etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get them!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit the two of them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Nico: Mamamite and Termitus you two have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: This has been a good food fight.

Tsukasa: And there's still more where that came from!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Spider Kumonos!

Tsukasa turned into King Ohger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the King Ohgers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers!

Eggscellent Knight: Fitting for this situation.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Lets make this fun!

We went at them and bashed and pulverized Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters all over.

Starlight Glimmer, Pipp Petals, Chromia and Fellbat used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chromia's weapons, Fellbat's Dead Eye Beam and Starlight and Pipp's powers 100-fold.

Starlight Glimmer and Chromia: LASERS OF THE UNDEAD!

Pipp Petals and Fellbat: BAT BEAUTY BLAST!

Lightning of Will Vandom and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING CANDRAKAR SHOT!

Water of Irma and Demyx: WATER CANDRAKAR BLAST!

Fire of Taranee and Heat Wave: FIRE CANDRAKAR BURN!

Earth of Cornelia and Dai Gui: EARTH CANDRAKAR LEAF STORM!

Wind of Hay Lin and Vulture: WIND CANDRAKAR HURRICANE!

Maelstrom of Maria and New Wave: MAELSTROM WAVE BLAST!

Video Games of Nicole and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME JUSTICE BLAST!

Life of Shanan and Vulkanus: LIFE JUSTICE UNIVERSE BLAST!

Elemental Lightning of Lincoln and Electro: ELEMENTAL LIGHTNING BLAST!

Elemental Lightning of Linka and Eccentro: ELEMENTAL LIGHTNING BURST!

Lightning of Mollie and Zzzax: LIGHTNING FURY MEGABLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Mordecai, Rigby, Lana, Lola and Lily: EGGS OF JEWELED JUSTICE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: KNIGHT ELEMENT STYLE: ALFRED BRENDEL!

Entrapta: KNIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: RALF DAHRENDORF!

Perfuma: KNIGHT NATURE STYLE: PLÁCIDO DOMINGO!

Frosta: KNIGHT ICE STYLE: BERNARD HAITINK!

Shantae: KNIGHT MAGIC STYLE: BOB HOPE!

Akko: KNIGHT STAR STYLE: EUGENE ORMANDY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said knights.

Lincoln and his harem: KNIGHT FINAL SMASH: KNIGHT BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on knights

We fired rainbow energy blasts which turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket and rainbow energy chains that tied up The Eggscellent Knight and the Waiters and we sent them all to prison.

Nico: That'll teach you never to break out of prison and come after us again! Awesome job, everyone, we took care of those sore losers once more.

Lincoln: Now, there's one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Sire Denathrius.

?: You will all perish and all of reality will be destroyed!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of blood red energy that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the blood red energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Sire Denathrius, or I will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Sire Denathrius, the Fallen Eternal One and the creator and the former leader of the realm of Revendreth and its inhabitants, the Venthyr people.

Lincoln: Sire Denathrius, creator and the former leader of the realm of Revendreth, and The Fallen Eternal One. I knew you'd show up one way or another, once you had your divine task to punish the wicked and evildoers after their deaths, and in turn, grant them a chance at redemption, but soon enough like Zovaal, your task began to slowly corrupt and warp you with darkness and malice and you joined Zovaal in his omnicidal campaign to remake all of creation, you are nothing more than a traitorous deity who must pay the price for his misdeeds!

Sire Denathrius: YOU DARE TALK TO ME LIKE THAT?! DO YOU KNOW WHO I AM?!

Camille Izumi: Clearly, we do, and we've had enough of you.

Suddenly, Camille Izumi's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, time, space, ice, nature, fire, gravity, earth, water, light, darkness, lightning, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered EmperorGreymon's sword from her back, and as she approached Sire Denathrius, she left rainbow energy, stars, time, space, ice, nature, fire, gravity, earth, water, light, darkness, lightning, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Camille Izumi: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, and I'm also sick of what you did in betraying the other Eternal Ones. Once, you were the one who was tasked with punishing the wicked and evildoers after their deaths, and in turn, grant them a chance at redemption beyond it, and you stayed true to your original purpose. But, over time, your task began to slowly corrupt and warp you with darkness and malice, and that in turn, made you join Zovaal who'd already fallen into madness and wanted to destroy reality and remake it in his image. That is unforgivable, and for that, Sire Denathrius, you shall pay the ultimate price for your betrayal with your life!

Suddenly, Camille Izumi was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, time, space, ice, nature, fire, gravity, earth, water, light, darkness, lightning, magic, and elemental forces surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the spirits of over 1,400 plus Digimon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Sir Denathrius: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Camille Izumi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Camille Izumi grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, space, ice, time, nature, fire, gravity, earth, water, light, darkness, lightning, magic, elemental forces, phoenixes, angels, and Digimon surrounding her, she has The Digimon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Time, Space, Ice, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Light, Lightning, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has the 1,400 Digimon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Time, Space, Ice, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Light, Lightning, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and colored gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Camille Izumi has on a sleeveless dark blue vest, sleeveless dark blue crop top, the symbols of The Spirits of Fire, Ice, Light, Wind, Thunder, Earth, Wood, Water, Steel, and Darkness on her blue skirt were glowing along with the glowing Crests of Courage, Friendship, Love, Sincerity, Knowledge, Reliability, Hope, Light, Kindness, Miracles, and Destiny on her right arm, blue stockings, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the over 1,400 Digimon surrounded by Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, and Magic. Suddenly, Camille Izumi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with aurora tips on the rainbow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, Camille Izumi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Camille Izumi's EmperorGreymon's sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, Magic, Wood, Digimon Spirits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Camille Izumi's Elemental Spirit and Digi-Crest Digimon Greatsword of Elemental Spirit and Digi-Crest Digimon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the over 1,400 Digimon along with the symbols of The Spirits of Fire, Ice, Light, Wind, Thunder, Earth, Wood, Water, Steel, and Darkness and The Crests of Courage, Friendship, Love, Sincerity, Knowledge, Reliability, Hope, Light, Kindness, Miracles, and Destiny etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large dark blue phoenix heads is a dark blue dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and a rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Camille Izumi has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large version of EmperorGreymon's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and golden versions of the other Digimon's heads on and around her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the Digimon that said, "Camille Izumi, Gene-Slammer of All The One-Thousand Four-Hundred Plus Digimon, Cousin of The Digi-Destined Izzy Izumi, Omega Digimon Warrior, Master of The Powers of Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, Magic, and Wood, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Wielder of The Sword of EmperorGreymon, Archenemy of Kimeramon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Time, Space, Ice, Stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, Wood, Magic, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Digimon"

カミーユ・イズミ、千四百以上のすべてのデジモンの遺伝子スラマー、デジ運命のイジー・イズミのいとこ、オメガデジモン戦士、時間、空間、氷、星、自然、火、重力の力のマスター、地、水、光、闇、稲妻、魔法、そして木、愛する守護天使にしてリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、エンペラーグレイモンの剣の使い手、キメラモンの宿敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして

時間、空間、氷、星、自然、火、重力、地球、水、光、闇、稲妻、木、魔法、フェニックス、天使のマスター、そしてデジモン

Suddenly, Camille Izumi's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Camille Izumi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OMEGA DIGIMON GODDESS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE ELEMENTAL SPIRIT OMEGA DIGIMON GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE ELEMENTAL SPIRIT OMEGA DIGIMON GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ELEMENTAL SPIRIT OMEGA DIGIMON GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Camille Izumi's Super Angel-Omega Digimon Goddess-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Sire Denathrius saw it, he went mad with rage and he fired blood red energy at her to kill her, but Lincoln used his telekinesis to deflect it back at Denathrius, and that allowed Camille Izumi to fire a massive and powerful barrage of rainbow energy, stars, Nature, Fire, Gravity, Earth, Water, Light, Darkness, Lightning, Magic, Wood, Digimon Spirits, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Denathrius and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Izzy: (GASPS) Oh, no way,… , did Camille just…?!

Nico: She did, Izzy, she really did!

Lincoln: Yep, Camille Izumi has transformed into her Super Angel-Omega Digimon Goddess-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, there's nowhere for Sire Denathrius to run.

Camille Izumi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Elemental Omega Digimon Goddess Phoenix Angel and Divine

Cosmic Elemental Omega Digimon Goddess Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, now let's tear Denathrius apart, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Camille Izumi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, Denathrius, now it's time for you to pay the price for turning your back on the other Eternal Ones and mankind itself!

Camille Izumi and Lincoln went after Sire Denathrius who continued firing blasts of blood red energy at them, but Lincoln and Camille Izumi absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Sire Denathrius and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Camille Izumi also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Sire Denathrius even madder than ever!

But, before they could do anything else, Lincoln ran with superhuman speed and stabbed Denathrius in the chest with his massive greatsword, and as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade began glowing with red energy, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Sire Denathrius' extreme superhuman strength, extreme superhuman durability, extreme superhuman agility, nigh limitless blood magic, nigh limitless death magic, and nigh limitless shadow magic and made them his own, but he didn't stop there, then, Lincoln's massive greatsword began devouring Sire Denathrius' blood and it also sucked out his soul and Lincoln absorbed both Sire Denathrius' blood and soul, and as he removed his greatsword from Denathrius' chest, the Fallen Eternal One was reduced to being nothing more than a dried up corpse. Then, an energy cards with Sire Denathrius' drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Sire Denathrius was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Camille Izumi and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Camille Izumi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Camille Izumi: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Sire Denathrius. Thank you for helping me get rid of Sire Denathrius forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Camille.

Suddenly, Camille Izumi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Camille Izumi's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and the 1,400 plus Digimon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Camille Izumi sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I certainly didn't expect Sire Denathrius to show up, but we still got rid of him in the end for his crimes.

Lola: But, this means that you'll fight against Zovaal very soon, now that word of Denathrius' death has reached him.

Lincoln: If that omnicidal fallen Eternal One shows up, he'll suffer the same fate as Denathrius.

Nico: That's for sure. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Alpha Trion.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alpha Trion: Corona Misaki, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion and Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, she's not only the Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion, but she's also the Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo, and she's also the twin sister of Tenchi Masaki, she has black hair with blue shirt and blue skirt and blue angel wings. She's also an incredible and powerful swordswoman as she'd trained to use all swords even the lightsabers. She and Lincoln have also trained in kendo, and Lincoln made Corona a blue necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion.

Me: Oh, I hate to find out what that prick did to get her mad.

Max Goof: If I hear that what he did was so horrific, I'm flying down to Lynn's Table and I'll do a lot worse to him.

Nico: We know what you did to him months ago, and it was still as bloody as ever, Max.

Sonia Spoonerton: Save some for me, Max. I've had it up to hear with that goddamn prick.

Lincoln: Okay, now it's really going to get ugly if the story we hear tomorrow is that bad.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Eggscellent Knight: Impressive! You have truly earned this victory.

Abra Kadabra: Thank you.

Dark Don: And lots of eggs were used too.

Dark Leo: And we made a mess.

Me: Big time.

Trapster: Don't forget the paste caused by my battle.

Trumbipular: It was worth it, though.

Eggscellent Knight: Though I cannot speak for the waiters.

Johnny 13: You know what? If they try this again, we'll always be ready for them!

Qin: Yeah we sure will.

Me: Sorry about the mess to the park Benson.

Benson: No worries guys. But that was a lot of eggs!

Me: You should have seen the number of eggs we used to pelt the Flying Dutchman's Ship.

Nico: That was a lot. But great job everyone!

Benson: That was fun. (To Mordecai and Rigby) Now clean up this mess or you're BOTH FIRED!

Nico: They did win their share of the battle.

Muscle Man: You know who else loves a battle like this?

Nico: I think I know what's coming!

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed at his joke.

Nico: YEAH!

Rarity: (To the viewers) This was a great battle today darlings. Hope you loved it as much as we did.

Lola: I know we all did.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for

Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

15 days to go.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a funny and awesome one. This chapter was based on the episode of Regular Show called Ace Balthazar Lives. It aired on February 4th, 2013.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Yenaldooshi, Boss Wolf, Daisy the Chupacabra, Hungry Larry, Eight Ball and Buffalo Gals as well as Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder And Neela Kaosudoragon and we're going to a planet made of Italian Foods like Spaghetti, Cannelloni, Manicotti, Sausages, Pizza, Chicken Parmasan, Garlic Bread and more and we're going to eat all kinds of awesome foods. And we're going to battle Stromboli from the 1940 movie Pinocchio and also The Volvenstein Sisters and Posey Bloom are going to transform against him and it's going to be awesome. Also we're going to battle Another Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Evil Pizza, 8 Pizza Slices of Doom, Pizza the Kid, Boss Wolf and Yenaldooshi. And we're going to meet a Metal Man Gene-slammer named Mina Metal and she is a buzzsaw master.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Lindsay Moonbow, Gene-Slammer of Starcast, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Zovaal, the main antagonist of World of Warcraft: Shadowlands.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Scala Ad Caelum and like Lincoln promised, we're going to restore all of the people who'd been turned into Heartless by Xehanort and restore the land to what it was long ago. But, our job won't be done yet, we eventually get word from Nicole that Skarlet, Shao Kahn's Blood Magik-addicted assassin, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wants revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn. But, we're going to destroy her once again and seal her right back into The Book of Vile Darkness, this time, with a stronger seal and curse. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Corona Misaki, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion and Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, she's not only the Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion, but she's also the Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo, and she's also the twin sister of Tenchi Masaki, she has black hair with blue shirt and blue skirt and blue angel wings. She's also an incredible swordswoman as she has trained to use all swords even the lightsabers. She and Lincoln have trained in kendo, and Lincoln made Corona a blue necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion.

Next up is where we go into battle against Ultrabot 2000 from the episode of Dexter's Lab called Ultra-Jerk 2000 and we're going to have that robot put into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# DEXTER'S ROBOT IS A JERK

This chapter is based on the episode of Dexter's Lab called Ultra Jerk 2000

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Yenaldooshi, Boss Wolf, Daisy the Chupacabra, Hungry Larry, Eight Ball and Buffalo Gals as well as Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder And Neela Kaosudoragon and we were heading to an awesome new food planet and it was going to be a good one.

Me: I have a feeling this is gonna be a good.

Nico: Me too. I can't wait to see what kind of planet we're going to.

Camie: It will be fun.

Lola: It always is fun.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Zuria: I know it will be a good one.

Girl Jordan: Same here.

Nico: Kaiba, I want to thank you, Yenaldoshi, and your teams for coming.

Kaiba: It's my pleasure Nico and it will be good to help you out.

Nico: Yep.

Aquarius: I agree there and it will be so fun.

Tsuyu: I agree there as well.

Nico: How are you at controlling your temper right now, Aquarius?

Aquarius: Still trying to control it. My anger may be bad but it's still hard to control.

Camie: What does she mean by that?

Me: When we first met Aquarius she had a very ROTTEN temper.

Any little thing would set her off.

Camie: (GULP)

Nico: Yeah but at least she's working on it. She did all those things to Lucy because she loved her like a second mother and all that.

Eli: Yeah it's true.

Ultimate Spiderman: I know the feeling. You probably know from the fight with the electric monsters that I can go rage mode, right?

Aquarius: Yes I remember that.

Me: That was brutal. But that was still awesome seeing those monsters made of lightning like that.

Nico: That sure was fun. But yeah Pete that was scary still.

Ultimate Spiderman: I know.

Aquarius: I'm sorry I get angry all the time like that. It's because Lucy's mother Layla made me promise to watch over her like any loving mother would have wanted. She loved me and when she died it hurt really bad. But when she came back it made me reclaim a piece of my heart that was lost.

Me: That's good you're starting to open up.

Aquarius: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah. At least you're telling us why you are so angry all the time and why you do it.

Aquarius: (Smiles) That is true.

Camie: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Man Yesterday's mission was cool.

Laney: It sure was and a messy one.

Varie: That had to have been the most eggs we ever threw at one person.

May: Manaphy didn't get to throw any!

Me: Sorry but it was still fun.

May: You're right. But yeah that was a funny mission.

Lola: It sure was. And Sir Gabelthorp was amazing.

Xenia: Living in a castle made of recycled mattresses was cool.

Laney: It sure was.

Juran: Where are the waiters now?

Yenaldooshi: In our prison where they will stay.

Me: Good.

Camie: I can't believe those guys caused so many problems for you in the worlds of food.

Nico: I know. But they did make eating challenges really fun.

Me: They sure did.

Qin: I agree there. That was awesome for us.

Nico: Yep. But at least they won't cause anymore headaches in the future.

Maria: And that's good.

Me: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and from space it looked like a volcano planet.

Me: Wow! From up here it looks like a volcano world.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets take a closer look.

We flew down to the planet and we landed and we were amazed to see that it was a planet made of Italian Foods like Spaghetti, Cannelloni, Manicotti, Sausages, Pizza, Chicken Parmasan, Garlic Bread, Lasagna, and more!

Me: WHOA! It's a planet made of all kinds of Italian Foods!

Xenia: Oh wow!

Nico: This is amazing!

May: I call the pizza!

Maria: I call the Lasagna and the Chicken Parmasan!

Lincoln: Lets eat!

We got to eating!

Me: (Eating Spaghetti) (Slurp) Mmm! Boy this is delicious.

Laney: (Eating Sausages) Mmm! Yummy!

Camie: (Eating Garlic Bread) Delicious!

Misty Brightdawn: (Eating Cannelloni) Mmm! Boy this is really delicious!

Lana: I'll say! (Eating Manicotti) Mmm! Boy dad would love coming to this planet.

Nico: Let's invite the mascots

Maria: Good idea.

I snapped my fingers and they appeared.

Poromon: Hey guys! WOW! An Italian Food planet!

Manaphy: This is amazing!

Nico: It sure is. Eat to your hearts content guys.

Manaphy: Me and Poromon want to try something.

They got a plate of spaghetti and got to eating. The sucked on one noodle as Laney was playing Italian music on an accordion and then then they kissed when their mouths met on the noodle.

May: Poromon, if you get Manaphy pregnant, I'll kill you.

Nico: May calm down. Besides that was one of the cutest scenes ever. Like in the movie Lady and The Tramp.

May: Oh you're right and I loved that scene myself. I'm just looking out for Manaphy is all.

Nico: I know you are.

Lola: Yeah. (Eating Cannelloni) Mmm! It's all delicious.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Mmm! (Eating Lasagna and Chicken Parmasan) Mmm! So good. Nico what's your favorite food here on this planet?

Nico: Pizza!

Me: (LAUGHS) I had a feeling! Boy the Turtle Brothers would love the food here on this planet as well.

Xenia: They sure would. Especially the pizza.

Camie: Yeah!

Tsuyu: (Eating Spaghetti) (Slurps) Mmm! So tasty.

Horsea: Can I eat with you, Poliwag?

Poliwag: Sure Horsea.

They got to eating Spaghetti and like Manaphy and Poromon they ate and got to kissing at the middle of a noodle.

It was awesome.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so cute.

Maria: (LAUGHS) That scene always gets me choked up.

Leni: You're not choking are you Maria?

Maria: No Leni. It's an expression. It means I get either laughing or crying at the sight of it.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you mean.

Maria: Poliwag, I'll fucking kill you if you get Horsea pregnant

Nico: Sis cool down.

Maria: Sorry. Like May I'm just looking out for Horsea.

Nico: No worries.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: This planet is awesome though.

Nico ate another pizza.

Nico was eating all sorts of awesome foods.

May: (Eating Manicotti) Mmm! Boy it's awesome food.

Lola: It sure is.

Rarity: (Eating Lasagna) It's really delicious darlings.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. I think it's so amazing seeing a planet like this.

Me: Boy our friends on the team from Italy would love coming here.

Horsea continued eating and she was eating spaghetti and lasagna.

Horsea: Mmm! It's so awesome.

Poliwag: It sure is. And Laney giving us awesome accordion music like this really brings the theme of Italy to here and to us.

Nico: It does tie the whole place together. Awesome talent too.

Laney: Thanks guys.

Me: Laney is not only a talented artist but she is also skilled with a saxophone and is great at making costumes and more. Laney also plays jazz at the Bridlewood Jazz club on certain occasions.

Izzy Moonbow: It's true and she is one amazing saxophone player.

Nico: Cool.

Eddy ate some.

Eddy was eating spaghetti.

Eddy: (SLURPS) MMM!

Luan ate some too and they met at the middle of a noodle and kissed too.

SMOOCH!

Luan: Whoa. Can I get fries with that shake.

Eddy: Yes ma'am.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: So cute!

Me: Yeah.

We had a great meal.

Me: Boy this was awesome.

Nico: (LOUD BELCH) Oh excuse me.

Me: (LOUD BELCH) Pardon me.

Lola: No worries.

Eli: Whoa! And talk about perfect timing. I sense a baddie here.

Nico: Who?

Eli: It's Stromboli from the world of Pinocchio!

WE GASPED!

Nico: At least it's not Coachman

Qin: Or Monstro.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Stromboli?

Me: He's a stage manager from the 1940 movie Pinocchio. Very iconic. And he tried to show off Pinocchio.

I went over his history.

---

Stromboli is one of the main antagonists of Disney's second full-length animated feature film Pinocchio (which is based on the 1883 Italian novel The Adventures of Pinocchio by the late Carlo Collodi), the main antagonist in the 2000 semi-remake Geppetto and one of the supporting antagonists in Mickey's House of Villains. He is also Pinocchio's archenemy and the evil counterpart of Geppetto.

He is based on Mangiafuoco, the puppet master of the novel. Mangiafuoco was willing to burn Pinocchio because he ruined his show, but ends up sparing him and gives him 5 gold coins. Stromboli is much more villainous than Mangiafuoco and never gives the hero any help, intending to exploit him as long as he can

instead.

He was voiced by the late Charles Judels, who also voiced the Coachman in the same film.

He learned of a living puppet named Pinocchio from Honest John and Gideon. To that end, Stromboli planned for Pinocchio to perform in his show, which Pinocchio did with glee (in his famous "I have no strings" melody). With the show declared a success, Stromboli received lots of money and paid Honest John and Gideon a miserable percentage of it.

However, after the show had finished, Stromboli showed his true nature when Pinocchio wished to return home to Geppetto (though he promised to be back in the morning). Stromboli declared Pinocchio belonged to him now and locked him up into a birdcage, planning to tour the world to make money from his performances and chop him into firewood when he became too old to perform or if Pinocchio refuse to work. A horrified Pinocchio begs for his freedom, but he is violently silenced when Stromboli roars at Pinocchio to shut up, shaking the whole wagon and threatening to knock him silly. After bidding Pinocchio good night, Stromboli laughs maniacally as he exits, starting up his caravan for his next performance as Pinocchio demands for release.

Eventually, Pinocchio was freed from the cage by the Blue Fairy and Jiminy Cricket. Stromboli is not seen again for the remainder of the film, following this encounter, but his marionette show is presumably bankrupt and flopped or at least he reacted in anger and desperation after realizing that Pinocchio has escaped.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it gasped.

Me: And it's very fitting too since we're on a planet made of Italian food.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Yep. He is an Italian man.

Camie: He sure is.

Poromon was still eating.

Poromon: Mmm! But it'll be good to get some payback in on him for using Pinocchio like that.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Also Stromboli reminds me of a situation me and the Brave 12 went through with Samurai Jack and the Cranky Wizard.

Nico: Right where he got turned into a chicken!

Samurai Jack: That was a wild endeavor for me.

Me: Yep.

Nico: How did you guys free Jack like that?

Me: When Jack was turned into a chicken he was captured by robot fight master Cacciatore. We did not like this guy one bit.

Fu: Yeah he reminded us of Stromboli in every way.

Me: Yep. We formed a plan of attack and when he was eating his dinner with the lasagna we busted in and got Jack out.

Nico: Nice. How did you change him back?

Me: In a stroke of luck we found the cranky wizard and I grabbed him and forced him to change Jack back.

Nico: Nice.

Poliwag: Most of us weren't there for that.

Me: No this was back in the teams old days.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Right! I remember reading about that in Jack's book. That was cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: And it's where I got the idea to put some of the robots we faced in the M.O.E.

Nico: Nice. I like that idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Samurai Jack: Fighting all those robots were fun times for us.

Ashi: They sure were.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. Where is he now?

Eli: (Senses for him) 50 klicks to the north.

Nico: All right then. Have you guys had enough to eat?

Poromon: Yep.

We nodded.

Nico: Good. Lets go.

Me: I have a feeling he has thgs too.

Lincoln: Let me check it out. (Sensed for The Red Man) AHA! Gotcha! Stromboli is 50 yards away and he's barreling towards us in a fit of bloodthirsty rage, he has no idea of how much that we've evolved since then. (Sensed for Flip's musclebound thugs) Oh, you've got to be kidding me! FLIP!

Nico: He's sent his thugs after us again, didn't he?

Lincoln: Yep. I got this.

Suddenly, Flip's musclebound thugs arrived and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Stromboli.

We were off to find him.

Nico: Shouldn't be hard to find.

Me: Nope.

Eli: That smoke there.

We saw a campfire.

Nico: That must be him. Lets go.

We went over a hill and saw his stage heard him grumble in Italian.

Lincoln: Time for my entrance.

We went at him and he grumbled and then the spirits of Italy appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then lightning struck out of the ground and a Thunderbird screech was heard and then we came out!

Nico: Hello there Stromboli! Nice planet you're on for this huh?

Stromboli: (Italian Accent) Team Loud-a Phoenix Storm! Where is that little-a puppet!

Laney: If you must know he is back home.

Stromboli: That-a little brat will pay for ruining-a me!

Me: (Speaking in Italian) Questo perché è ora che ti mostriamo quanto sia sbagliato usare e abusare dei burattini per la tua stessa avidità Stromboli! (That's because it's time for us to show you how wrong it is to use and abuse puppets for your own greed Stromboli!)

Xenia: Yeah!

Stromboli: YOU! Because of you all, you ruined my show! I could've finally been famous!

Lincoln: By exploiting Pinocchio, all you ever cared about was money and you deserved it big time.

Me: Along with getting turned into a donkey!

Holly Volvenstein: Now, you've come back to get revenge. Looks like you've left us no other choice but to give you another thrashing.

Manaphy got out eggs.

Manaphy: Never got to use these yesterday.

She threw them.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Mascots: CUTIE ATTACK!

They jumped and pounded him and shoved him into a pile of pizzas.

Nico: Okay now that's funny.

Poromon: How about this!

Poromon smashed him into a pile of bread and made him eat it.

Lana: Hey I got an idea! Watch this.

Lana flew into his stage and grabbed some puppets.

Lana used the Puppets from Russia and Switzerland and had them bash and pulverize Stromboli.

Lana: (Through the Swiss Puppet) (Swiss Accent) Ja that is what you get for abusing us! (Through the Russian Puppet) (Russian Accent) This is for abusing Pinocchio!

Nico: Hey that is really good!

Poromon: It sure was!

Lana: Geppetto taught me how to use and talk through puppets.

Qin: Well done.

Lana: (Through a French Girl Puppet) (French Accent) Zis is for making us dance to your disgusting music.

SLAP SLAP! KICK!

She kicked him square in the crotch and slapped him across his face.

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Geppetto is not only a great maker of toys, clocks, music boxes and more but also a great puppet maker and puppeteer and a teacher.

Nico: He sure is.

Lana: Yeah.

We got all the puppets he used out of there.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of The Volvenstein Sisters turned neon and they were surrounded by brown, green, blue, and red energy auras with stars, winds, water, earth, fire, phoenixes, and angels, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Stromboli, they left brown, green, blue, and red energy, stars, winds, water, earth, fire, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Holly Volvenstein: You really make us sick, you know that, Stromboli.

Esmeralda Volvenstein: You took advantage of Pinocchio and turned him into your main attraction for your show.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: And all for you to earn money from the public.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: But, when your scheme was exposed, you were eventually shunned forever as the con artist that you are, and now, you come back seven years later for revenge, for that, we're going to tear you apart!

Suddenly, The Volvenstein Sisters were surrounded by massive vortexes of brown, green, blue, and red energy with stars, winds, water, earth, and fire surrounding the vortexes, there are phoenixes, angels, and Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, and Waterveiled Assassin flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring right at Stromboli: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into the greatswords of The Volvenstein Sisters, and then, they glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortexes of brown, green, blue, and red energy with stars, winds, water, earth, and fire surrounding the vortexes, there are phoenixes, angels, and Black Rock Triskelion, Holocaust Disciple, Cyclonic Ravager, and Waterveiled Assassin flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring right at Stromboli: the red eyes of death are FOUR MASSIVE VORTEXES OF OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF

THEM AND THEIR POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO THE VOLVENSTEIN SISTERS! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, THE VOLVENSTEIN SISTERS EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Holly Volvenstein grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brown eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with stars, earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels surrounding her, she has Black Rock Triskellion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Black Rock Triskellion with orange gems for eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her brown phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold rock links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Holly Volvenstein has on a sleeveless orange vest, brown crop top, brown skirt, brown pants, brown legwarmers, brown sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels on the coattails, and on the back is Black Rock Triskelion surrounded by earth and rocks. Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight brown wolf tails with orange tips. Holly Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein's massive Black Rock Triskelion's Elemental Alchemical Earth Draconic Phoenix Shadow Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Earth Triskelion Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown and orange energy, stars, earth, rocks, dragons, phoenixes, and earth angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Holly Volvenstein's Elemental Alchemical Black Rock Triskelion Elemental Alchemical Earth Draconic Phoenix Shadow Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Earth Triskelion Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Black Rock Triskelion etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight brown blade, large brown dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large brown phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large orange dragon head with brown gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the brown phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Black Rock Triskelion's head with brown gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below Black Rock Triskelion that said, "Holly Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Black Rock Triskelion, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Earth, Loving Sister of Esmeralda Volvenstein, Lanaiya Volvenstein, and Allie Anne Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Dr. Warpnik, Destroyer of Qiienna of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ホリー・ヴォルベンシュタイン、ブラック・ロック・トリスケリオンのジーン・スラマー、元素錬金術師の大地の天使、エスメラルダ・ヴォルベンシュタインの愛する妹、ラナイヤ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、そしてアリー・アン・ヴォルベンシュタイン、女王蜂ミーン・ガールズの解体者、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、ワープニク博士の宿敵、ホーリーギドラ惑星の地球外秩序のキイエナの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、力のマスター友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Holly Volvenstein's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Holly Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BLACK ROCK TRISKELION-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SEISMIC ALCHEMICAL BLACK ROCK TRISKELION EARTH

PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SEISMIC ALCHEMICAL BLACK ROCK TRISKELION EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SEISMIC ALCHEMICAL BLACK ROCK TRISKELION EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Esmerelda Volvenstein grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has red eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, fires, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Holocaust Disciple emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Holocaust Disciple with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Esmerelda Volvenstein has on a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red top, red skirt, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Holocaust Disciple surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips. Esmerelda Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein's massive Holocaust Disciple's Elemental Alchemical Fire Draconic Phoenix Fire Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Esmerelda Volvenstein's Elemental Alchemical Holocaust Disciple's Elemental Alchemical Fire Draconic Phoenix Fire Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Holocaust Disciple etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large red dragon head with orange gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the crimson red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Holocaust Disciple's head with orange gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Holocaust Disciple that said, "Esmerelda Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Holocaust Disciple, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Fire, Loving Sister of Holly Volvenstein, Lanaiya Volvenstein, and Allie Anne Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Magman, Destroyer of Volccaaea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

エスメレルダ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、ホロコースト弟子のジーン・スラマー、元素錬金術師の炎の天使、ホリー・ヴォルベンシュタインの愛する妹、ラナヤ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、そしてアリー・アン・ヴォルベンシュタイン、女王蜂ミーン・ガールズの破壊者、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、マグマンの大敵、地球の破壊者聖ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のヴォルカエア、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Esmerelda Volvenstein's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Esmerelda Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE FIRE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE FIRE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL HOLOCAUST DISCIPLE FIRE DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Lanaiya Volvenstein grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her short green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels surrounding her, she has Cyclonic Ravager emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Cyclonic Ravager with green gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold wind gust links and she also has a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Lanaiya Volvenstein has on a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels on the coattails, and on the back is Cyclonic Ravager surrounded by wind. Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings. Lanaiya Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein's massive Cyclonic Ravager's Elemental Alchemical Wind Draconic Phoenix Wind Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Wind Ravager Justice greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, winds, dragons, phoenixes, and wind angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Lanaiya Volvenstein's Elemental Alchemical Cyclonic Ravager's Elemental Alchemical Wind Draconic Phoenix Wind Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Wind Ravager Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Cyclonic Ravager etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large sky blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and large green dragon head with sky blue gems for eyes and large sky blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the green phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cyclonic Ravager's head with sky blue gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Cyclonic Ravager that said, "Lanaiya Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Cyclonic Ravager, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Wind, Loving Sister of Holly Volvenstein, Esmerelda Volvenstein, and Allie Anne Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Jeannine Gale Also Known As The Sylph, Destroyer of Loppera of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Wind, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ラナイヤ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、サイクロン・ラヴェジャーのジーン・スラマー、元素錬金術師の風の天使、ホリー・ヴォルベンシュタインの愛する妹、エスメレルダ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、そしてアリー・アン・ヴォルベンシュタイン、女王蜂ミーン・ガールズの破壊者、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、ジャニーン・ゲイルの宿敵としても知られるシルフとして、地球外秩序の聖ギドラ教団のロッペラの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真

の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Lanaiya Volvenstein's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Lanaiya Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CYCLONIC RAVAGER-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HURRICANE ALCHEMICAL CYCLONIC RAVAGER WIND DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HURRICANE ALCHEMICAL CYCLONIC RAVAGER WIND DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HURRICANE ALCHEMICAL CYCLONIC RAVAGER WIND DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

And Allie Anne Volvenstein grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels surrounding her, she has Waterveiled Assassin emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Waterveiled Assassin with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Allie Anne Volvenstein has on a sleeveless aqua blue open vest, sleeveless aqua blue blouse, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels on the coattails, and on the back is Waterveiled Assassin surrounded by water and ocean waves. Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings. Allie Anne Volvenstein has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein's massive Waterveiled Assassin's Elemental Alchemical Water Draconic Phoenix Water Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Water Assassin Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and water angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Allie Anne Volvenstein's Elemental Alchemical Waterveiled Assassin's Elemental Alchemical Water Draconic Phoenix Water Greatsword of Elemental Alchemical Water Assassin Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Waterveiled Assassin etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue dragon head with blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the aqua blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Waterveiled Assassin's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below Waterveiled Assassin that said, "Allie Anne Volvenstein, Gene-Slammer of Waterveiled Assassin, Elemental Alchemical Alchemist Angel of Water, Loving Sister of Holly Volvenstein, Esmerelda Volvenstein, and Lanaiya Volvenstein, Demolisher of Queen Bee Mean Girls, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of The Elementals of Earth, Wind and Fire, Destroyer of Vexxtrea of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

アリー・アン・ヴォルベンシュタイン、水ベールの暗殺者のジーン・スラマー、エレメンタル・アルケミストの錬金術師、水の天使、ホリー・ヴォルベンシュタインの愛する妹、エスメレルダ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、そしてラナイヤ・ヴォルベンシュタイン、女王蜂ミーン・ガールズの破壊者、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、地球のエレメンタルズの大敵、風と火、地球外秩序の聖ギドラ惑星秩序のヴェクストレアの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Allie Anne Volvenstein's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Allie Anne Volvenstein has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATERVEILED ASSASSIN-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAELSTROM ALCHEMICAL WATERVEILED ASSASSIN WATER DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE MAELSTROM ALCHEMICAL WATERVEILED ASSASSIN WATER DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAELSTROM ALCHEMICAL WATERVEILED ASSASSIN WATER DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by the transformations of The Volvenstein Sisters, and when Nico saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Stromboli saw them, he went mad with rage and ran at them to kill him, but The Volvenstein Sisters fired powerful blasts of red, green, brown, and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, rocks, earth, winds, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Stromboli and exploded and sent him flying into another wall of pasta, he got back out, but he was madder than ever.

Holly Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Earth Black Rock Triskelion Draconic Phoenix Earth Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Elemental Alchemical Earth Black Rock Triskelion Draconic Phoenix Earth Angel Love) Now, all that's left is for Posey Bloom to transform.

Esmerelda Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Disciple Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Elemental Alchemical Fire Holocaust Disciple Draconic Phoenix Fire Angel Love) Then, we can deliver a beatdown to Stromboli.

Lanaiya Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Wind Cyclonic Ravager Draconic Phoenix Wind Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Elemental Alchemical Wind Cyclonic Ravager Draconic Phoenix Wind Angel Love) With Nico joining us.

Allie Anne Volvenstein: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Alchemical Ocean Waterveiled Assassin Draconic Phoenix Water Angel and Divine Draconic Phoenix Elemental Alchemical Ocean Waterveiled Assassin Draconic Phoenix Water Angel Love) And Lincoln joining Posey Bloom.

Lincoln had a red blush on his face when Allie said that.

Nico: Allie.

Suddenly, Posey Bloom's lime green eyes turned neon lime green and she was surrounded by a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, flowers, tulips, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Posey Bloom's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Tulip Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Tulip Love and Flower Tulip Harmony from her back, and as she approached Stromboli, she left pink and yellow energy, stars, flowers, tulips, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Posey Bloom: Holly and her sisters were definitely right to say all of that to you, Stromboli, there's absolutely no way I can forgive you for what you did to Pinocchio, and now, I'm gonna make you pay.

Suddenly, Posey Bloom was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and yellow energy with stars, flowers, tulips, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Stromboli: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Posey Bloom's massive Posey Bloom's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Tulip Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Tulip Love and Flower Tulip Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of pink and yellow energy with stars, flowers, tulips, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Stromboli: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO POSEY BLOOM! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, POSEY BLOOM EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Posey Bloom grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon lime green eyes and a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, flowers, tulips, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and tulip emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with lime green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Tulip, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Tulip, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Posey Rose has on a long sleeveless pink dress with tulip petals on the dress, pink heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, tulips, flowers, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a tulip. Suddenly, Posey Rose felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the large yellow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her pink tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a yellow horn on her head. Posey Rose has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Posey Rose's massive Posey Bloom's Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Tulip Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Flower Tulip Love and Flower Tulip Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and yellow energy, stars, tulips, flowers, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Posey Bloom's Flower Tulip Master Alicorn Eternal Magical Flower Tulip Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Magic Flower Tulip Love and Magic Flower Tulip Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with yellow gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, pink blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with yellow gems for eyes and large unicorn head with yellow gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with yellow gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and pink Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the alicorn that said, "Posey Rose, Alicorn Princess of

Maretime Tulip Flower Friendship Love, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Stromboli, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Flowers, Tulips, Magic, and Alicorns"

ポージー・ローズ、メアタイムのアリコーンプリンセス、チューリップフラワー、友情の愛、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻、ラウド、ストロンボリのスラッシャー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十の破壊者-スリーとオパリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、花、チューリップ、魔法、そしてアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Posey Bloom's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Posey Bloom has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN TULIP FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TULIP FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN

PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN TULIP FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP TULIP FLOWER MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Posey Bloom's Super Angel-Equestrian Tulip Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Stromboli saw it, he went crazy and went at her to hurt her, but Posey Bloom fired a massive barrage of pink and yellow energy, stars, tulips, flowers magic, and Alicorns which hits Stromboli, and he got sent flying into another pasta wall, he got out, but now, he was even madder than ever.

Posey Bloom: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Equestria Tulip Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Equestrian Tulip Flower Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Looks like we've got no other choice but to beat Stromboli down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Looks like it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Posey Rose and Nico joined the Volvenstein Sisters, and so did the rest of us as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We went easy on you seven years ago, Stromboli, but this time, we're not going easy on you, time for you to get a really brutal thrashing.

Lincoln, Posey Bloom, The Volvenstein Sisters, and Nico went after Stromboli, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and yellow energy, red, brown, green, and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Stromboli and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Posey Rose, The Volvenstein Sisters, and Nico attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Stromboli crazy.

Stromboli was about to run at us again, but suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with grey light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman, and she fired Symbiote goo at his wrists and ankles and bound them together.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Now, all that's left is to tie him up.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Wait, the grey color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person whose favorite color is black, isn't that right, Lucy Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lucy Loud, but she had longer dark brown hair, neon red eyes, fangs, and she looked like she was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lucy: Sigh, yes, and our Lincoln told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Lucy: I knew he would.

Lucy Loud: Gasp, is that… me?

Black-Suited Lucy: Yes, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Lucy Loud: Yes, I am.

Black-Suited Lucy turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lucy's stomach, and Lucy began absorbing Black-Suited Lucy into her body, and then, Lucy's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-

Suited Lucy began merging with Lucy and Lucy gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lucy's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lucy Loud: It is.

Black-Suited Lucy: (Speaking through Lucy's emblazoned Rainbow Vampire Bat and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yes, we've settled in perfectly.

Lucy concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with grey light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body. Then, Lincoln fired golden spider silk webs at Stromboli, and he was wrapped up in a golden silk cocoon and he was carted off to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We cheered as Lincoln, Posey Bloom, The Volvenstein Sisters, and Nico holstered their weapons and powered down, and The Volvenstein Sisters' new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long wolf tails, and massive angel wings are permanent, and Posey Bloom's new body, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer pink tail, yellow horn, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Holly Volvenstein: That's it for Stromboli, and he'll be settling in The Masters of Evil.

Nico: There's also the threat of Lincoln's curse taking his life if he tries something stupid.

Me: We should've asked Lincoln to put it on our universe's Peter Griffin, I wanted to see that curse in action.

Lincoln: Yeah, I should've done just that. But, when he got exposed for betraying Vypra and sided with Audrey Blade, we still gave him his punishment in the end and sent him to The Black Gates to join his good-for-nothing son there.

Eli: You said it.

Suddenly, Posey Bloom wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Posey Bloom's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Posey Bloom sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Noir Spiderman: And that's the end of that

2099 Spiderman: Boy Lana that was really well done.

Bai Tza: All those puppet lessons you learned from Courage, Francesca and Geppetto came in handy.

Lana: They sure did. (Through the Swiss puppet) Ja this was a good adventure here on this planet Nico. Ja ja ja und a fun one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Glad you all liked it.

Me: (LAUGHS) The Muriel and Eustace Puppets are going to have lots of new friends back home.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: Let's get them home.

Me: Good idea. But we're not done here yet.

Nico: Oh right! On to main business.

Luan: Looks like Benny and Mrs. Appleblossom are going to have some awesome friends too.

Eddy: Yep they sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got more Italian Anothers. We have Another Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Evil Pizza, 8 Pizza Slices of Doom, Pizza the Kid, Boss Wolf and Yenaldooshi.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Uh oh!

Lola: Oh man! So the Spank Happy Vampire Sector V Members are in the M.O.E. Nice.

Xenia: That is crazy! I hope we don't get spanked by them!

Lola: I'll have to have my buttcheeks amputated from them!

Nico: I still got room in my stomach for more pizzas.

Qin: Awesome.

Horsea: (to Lincoln) I remember that Sector V became that way when Spankulot wanted to spank you and your sisters for getting mad at Nico for his contingency plans

Lincoln: Me too! That was awful!

Lola: And we were too mad to realize that it was Talon that made us that made. I'm sorry Nico.

Leni: Yeah no kidding. We totes didn't know.

Nico: Aw it was a long time ago guys. I forgave you for that.

Me: Lets not forget that we encountered the Spank Happy Sector V members in Russia when we were on a rescue and preparing Cornelia for her Ambassador Missions.

Nico: Yeah! I remember that.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Anyway who do we call for this?

Me: Ukyo Kuonji, Pizza Princess, Belle Muldoon and Pocahontas.

Nico: Cool!

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so.

Lincoln: Wait. Me, Lily, Luna, and Laney didn't get mad at him.

Horsea: But you still did nothing to prevent him from leaving.

Lincoln: I know and I can't believe that we didn't do anything.

Me: Guys lets not go on guilt trips from back then. It was a long time ago and Nico forgave you guys.

Nico: Yeah it's all water under the bridge. Besides I've never been one to hold a grudge against you.

Lily: Yeah thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

In swirls of pizzas came said members.

Belle Muldoon: Hey guys.

Pizza Princess: Awesome to see you all. And wow this planet is perfect and fitting for me.

Me: It sure is Pizza Princess.

Pocahontas: Thank you all for saving me from my Twisted self.

Me: It was our pleasure Pocahontas.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Her home is still gone though.

Me: I know.

Pocahontas: I know that. But we are her friends now too.

Me: True. But lets just focus on the matter at hand.

Nico: Oh right! Sorry.

Maria: First backup. (TURNS DIAL) BRASS BUTTKICKING BRIGADE!

She summoned Brass Knuckles, Evil Crash Man, Mewberty Star, Mr. Nasty, Yost Wrecking Crew and Another Faiz.

Another Faiz: Wow! Look at this planet.

Mr. Nasty: A perfect place for a bunch of lousy stupid beanheads!

Me: Takes one to know one stupid!

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Yenaldooshi are one person.

Me: Nice. That is much easier.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Evil Pizza, 8 Pizza Slices of Doom, Pizza the Kid and Boss Wolf!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Too bad I didn't bring any garlic bulbs. But the rest of those pizzas look awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Just as long as the Another Pizza the Kid doesn't pelt us with cactus balls!

Another Evil Pizza: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) Boy that must've really hurt.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had brown clothes and had the flag of Great Britain on her shirt and she had brown angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Tea Dopant on her and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Hot Tea Magisword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Charlotte Darjeeling Tea.

Charlotte Darjeeling Tea: It's good to see you again J.D. Jolly Good.

Me: You too Charlotte. Charlotte is the Embodiment of the Tea Dopant and she is known for making many different kinds of teas from all over the world.

Nico: Cool!

Charlotte Darjeeling Tea: And I make some of the most delicious and expensive teas anywhere too. Would you care for some?

Nico: Oh certainly.

She pulled out a cup and gave it to Nico and poured him a cup of tea.

Nico: Why thank you. (Takes a sip) Mmm! Da-Hong Pao tea. I haven't had that kind of tea in years.

Me: That is expensive stuff at $1.2 million per kilo.

Nico: Wow.

Charlotte Darjeeling Tea: Very exquisite.

Me: By the way Charlotte is the Another Yenaldooshi friendly or hostile?

Charlotte Darjeeling Tea: Friendly and she is very powerful too.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Charlotte Darjeeling Tea: No worries chaps.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Now time to eat the pizzas.

May held on to his cup and Nico ran and ate the pizzas.

Aquarius blasted the Another Boss Wolf.

Another Numbuh 1: (Transylvanian Accent) You have been bad and shall feel THE STINGY WRATH OF NIGEL SPANKULOT!

Me: Time for you to rise and shine! SOLAR FLARE!

I released a massive flash of light as bright as 100,000 suns which was blasted right in their faces!

THUNDERCLAP!

Another Numbuh 1: Wha? Aah!

THEY SCREAMED IN INTENSE PAIN AS THE LIGHT FROM THE ATTACK BURNED THEM!

Another Numbuh 5: Aah!

Another Numbuh 4: Aah!

Another Numbuh 3: Aah!

Another Numbuh 2: Aah!

Another Numbuh 1: NOOOOOOO!

THEY BURSTED INTO INTENSE FLAMES AND WERE INCINERATED!

I caught their wonder ride books!

Nico belched up the Wonder Ride Books of the pizzas!

Sakura Knudson: HOLY SHIT WAS THAT BRIGHT!

May: That was intense!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Tasty.

Me: Yep.

Laney: But that was awesome!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER YENALDOOSHI!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another Yenaldooshi.

Yenaldooshi: Boy who is that good looking wolf?

Me: Another you.

Another Yenaldooshi: (In a girls voice) I think it's cool myself.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, purple eyes, red wolf ears, red wolf tail, red dragonfly wings and had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Meganeura Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a wolf sword and she had a Plumbers Badge on her hip.

Me: (GASP!) Melody Meganeura!

Nico: WHOA! I take it you're the embodiment of the Meganeura Dopant.

Melody Meganeura: That's right and I'm also half Loboan.

Me: Melody is half human, half Loboan and she has sonic howl powers and can see in the dark and her Meganeura Dopant powers allow her to fly as fast as a dragonfly and she can summon Carboniferous insects too.

Nicole: That is awesome and the Meganeura lived back over 350 million years ago.

Melody Meganeura: That is right.

Laney: Wow! That is cool that one of the Plumbers Kids is a Dopant Embodiment.

Melody Meganeura: Yep.

Kaito (Gets out Dynaman gear): Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks (Gets out Bioman gear): Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Bio Sword!

Melody Meganeura: No he didn't because I blasted him with a sonic howl blast and locked him in the toilet and ran out of there.

Me: Nice!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him in the bathroom locked in there for 3 hours.

Nico: Nice one.

Melody Meganeura: Yeah.

Sougo (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch): You should meet Selene Long.

Geiz (Gets out Bioman Ridewatch): She's a Loboan Gene Slammer.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor.

Melody Meganeura: I am sure we would get along great there.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated Another Yenaldooshi.

Me: Nice!

Melody Meganeura: Lets dance! (FIRES A SONIC HOWL!)

The blast blasted down Another Yenaldooshi!

Me: Whoa! That is loud!

Nico: No kidding!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Time for the Wolf to Howl! (ACTIVATES YENALDOOSHI AND BOSS WOLF'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a sonic howl blast and blasted Another Yenaldooshi down.

May: Taste these bloodsuckers! (ACTIVATES DAISY AND HUNGRY LARRY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed Another Yenaldooshi down.

Maria: Eight ball in the corner pocket! (ACTIVATES EIGHT BALL AND BUFFALO GALS RIDEWATCHES) (SINGING) BUFFALO GALS WON'T YOU COME OUT TONIGHT, COME OUT TONIGHT, COME OUT TONIGHT? BUFFALO GALS WON'T YOU COME OUT TONIGHT AND DANCE BY THE LIGHT OF THE MOON?

She fired energy blasts and blasted Another Yenaldooshi!

Aquarius: Taste this water!

Maria fired waves of water and blasted Aquarius fired waves of water and drenched Another Yenaldooshi!

Aquarius: And this too! (ACTIVATES BOSS WOLF'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Yenaldooshi.

Then Biowulf, Ludo, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, Universe 666 Eon, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids) and Pizza Face came.

Nico: Nice team Biowulf!

Biowulf: Thanks Nico.

Me: That's funny! We faced Another Pizza Face earlier.

Pizza Face: Very coincidental.

McWolf: Boy been a long time since we saw each other guys.

Me: I know. Since my rescues.

Xenia: Yeah.

?: That is crazy.

A Metal Man came.

Me: Whoa Metal Man.

Nico: Nice.

Metal Man: (In a girls voice) This will be one that Saws some logs.

Nico: Mina Metal! Wow!

Mina Metal: Yep. I got this.

She fired sawblades and slashed Another Yenaldooshi and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: That one shredded him!

Qin: Yep.

Mina Metal: Yeah. Oh guys I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nicole: Good move there.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Mina Metal: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain!

She vomited and accidentally fired a sawblade and Applejack dodged it and it accidentally cut herself across her cheek. Blood dripped from her cut and Mina reverted back and she had brown hair and green eyes and grey angel wings and she had a buzzsaw symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Mina Metal: (Groans) That really hurt. (GASP) Oh man! Sorry Applejack! I cut you.

Applejack saw blood dripping from her cheek.

Applejack: Oh it's all right.

Varie healed her up.

Mina Metal: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her new brown clothes and she looked awesome.

Maria: There you go.

She looked at herself and she looked awesome.

Mina Metal: Boy I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Mina Metal: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: Boy sis she sure cut you.

Applejack: I'll be all right. You know I cry on the inside and I'm a tough girl.

Me: Yeah you sure are Applejack.

Varie: Besides this wound is nothing. At least it won't form a scar.

Nico: Like how Darla got hers.

Aquarius: Yeah. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mina Metal: When me and Nico were in Metalworks and we made a whole car there.

Nico: That was so cool and fun.

Xenia: Wow!

Mina Metal: Yep.

Nico and Mina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mina Metal: Same here.

We went back home.

Later Will Vandom woke up from a nap. That's when she felt something under her pillow.

Will Vandom: What's under my pillow?

She felt under her pillow and found a beer bottle.

Will Vandom: What the!? Poromon!

Will Vandom had just had a visit from Poromon the Beer Fairy.

Not just her. Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, and Hay Lin too.

They all had a visit from Poromon.

Guardians of Candrakar: POROMON!

Me: (LAUGHS) Poromon the Beer Fairy strikes again.

Lola: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Luan: You know it's funny. Vypra told me to tell you this but The M.O.E. Has an ACTUAL Beer Fairy there.

Poromon: SAY WHAT!?

Nico: But not to worry. You're the only beer fairy we love!

Me: Boy Now we BOTH have Beer Fairies!

Poromon: Boy that is crazy! Looks like I got me some competition.

Nico: You sure do.

Vina Vexen: And Vypra told me that this Beer Fairy is my Archenemy.

Nico: That is funny.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Kaiba, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Leeli's siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, and Aula are heading to Scala Ad Caelum, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but like Lincoln had promised to

Selene Scala Ad Caelum, he's going to restore all of the people who'd been turned into Heartless by Xehanort and restore the land to what it was long ago.

But, our job won't be done yet, we eventually get word from Nicole that Skarlet, Shao Kahn's Blood Magik-addicted assassin, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wants revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn. But, we're going to destroy her once again and seal her right back into The Book of Vile Darkness, this time, with a stronger seal and curse.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Scala Ad Caelum, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but like I promised you, Selene, I'm going to restore all the people who'd been turned into Heartless by Xehanort and restore the land to what it was long ago.

Selene Scala Ad Caelum: That's right. But, there's also the second part of the rescue. Nicole, would you like to say it?

Nicole: Of course, Selene. This morning, I'd found out that Skarlet, Shao Kahn's Blood Magik-addicted assassin, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wants revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn.

We gasped and Ayuna Persephone was now really pissed off big time.

Ayuna Persephone: That blood-draining leech! I'll cut her legs off and bleed her dry!

Me: So, after we restore the people and the land to normal, we got that bloodsucking harpy to deal with.

Nicole: And not only are we going to destroy her again, but we're going to seal her right back into The Book of Vile Darkness, this time, with a much stronger seal and a curse Lincoln has for her along with Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, Kollector, Bi-Han, and Mileena if she dares to return from the planet Sebastian banished her to.

Suddenly, we saw balls of blood being thrown right at us, and Lincoln devoured them, and we knew that Skarlet was the one behind that attack.

Ayuna Persephone: (GROWLS) I'm gonna kill that bitch for trying to attack us like that!

Kaiba: We'll have to worry about Skarlet later, right now, we need to focus on the first part of the mission.

We headed for the castle, and then, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's crisscross orange straps on his chest harness and orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and rabbit's tail, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold as Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his back, and the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged jewel-embedded golden blade glowed with intense gold energy and rainbow fire, and then, a massive gold circle appeared surrounded by crosses and runes which drew all of The Heartless that inhabit the land. Suddenly, the circle glowed even more brighter, and then, we saw it: all the Heartless that inhabited the land were changed back into the people they were, and among them were Selene's parents.

Me: Wow.

Nico: He did it, he restored everyone.

Lincoln: Now, we can go after Skarlet.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she's dressed in a blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue top, blue skirt, blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with moonlight, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alpha Trion, one of The 13 Primes and on top is the symbol of Tenchi Muyo, in her right hand is a greatsword, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Corona Misaki, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion and Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo.

Corona Misaki: That's right, and I managed to get the girls away from that bloodsucking parasite, but not before giving her a few scars as we got away.

?: I will bathe in your blood for what you did in destroying Shao Kahn, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We then saw our target, Skarlet, and she was really out for our heads.

Ayuna Persephone: SKARLET, I WILL TAKE YOUR LIFE FOR WHAT YOU TRIED TO DO TO US FIVE YEARS AGO!

Sylvester: That leech has drained her last victim!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I will never forget what you tried to do in that attack on us five years ago, Skarlet, time to bring your bloodsucking rampage to an end for good together with your life!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Kaiba and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The

Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Skarlet, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired blood tendrils that pierced Skarlet's heart, and then, the tendrils drained Skarlet dry of every last drop of blood which killed her, and then, we sealed her spirit into The Book of Vile Darkness again, but she, along with Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, Kollector, Bi-Han, and Mileena, also now had Lincoln's new curse on her which'll kill her when we truly destroy her, and she will be sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails and white rabbit's tail, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange.

Lincoln: Next time when we face you for real, Skarlet, you'll know what pain really is. (To Corona Misaki) And it's so good to see you again, Corona Misaki.

Corona Misaki: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Corona Misaki and he hugged her, and Corona Misaki is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Corona Misaki: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Corona Misaki, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion and Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, she's not only the Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion, but she's also the Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo, and she's also the twin sister of Tenchi Masaki, she has black hair with blue shirt and blue skirt and blue angel wings. She's also an incredible swordswoman as she has trained to use all swords even the lightsabers. She and I trained a lot in kendo, and I made Corona a blue necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion.

Nico: Wait, you trained a lot in Kendo? I think I remembered seeing a Kendo competition in the news six years ago. (Realizes something) Oh man, you're the one who took down the Kendo champion from Thailand.

Qin: (GASPS) You mean, he took down our Kendo champion expert, Riley Tsurugi? Whoa!

Me: I never knew about that.

Nico: But, we did, Riley's our Kendo champion expert from Thailand, she's an expert when it comes to Kendo, that's how she was also known as a skilled and powerful swordswoman. But, wait, we also did remember hearing on the news that someone tried to sabotage the competition and kill you and Riley both, and that person got arrested and sent to prison.

Corona Misaki: You heard right, and that someone was Bradley Uppercrust III.

We gasped.

Eli: That good-for-nothing prick! What the hell did he do that time?!

Max Goof: Whatever it was, it was as always isn't good, but we'll have to hear all of it later on today. If it's as bad as all the other things he's done in the past, he's getting both his arms and legs broken and there's going to be blood.

We sensed that the air around Max Goof grew seriously tense.

Lincoln: Oh man, when the air grows seriously tense around Max, it definitely won't end well, and now that you're here, Corona.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Corona Misaki in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Corona Misaki: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Corona Misaki's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Corona Misaki: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Corona Misaki.

Corona Misaki had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The six girls are Briar from Soulstice, Yuria, Alisa, and Kana from Bakunyuu Shimai, and Irena and Tasha from Buta Himesama.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Briar from Soulstice, Yuria, Alisa, and Kana from Bakunyuu Shimai, and Irena and Tasha from Buta Himesama.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Briar: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Briar and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Skarlet, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large

gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Yuria: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Alisa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Briar, Yuria, Alisa, Kana, Irena, and Tasha with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we told everyone of what Lincoln did in restoring everyone in Scala Ad Caelum and freeing the land from darkness, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Skarlet, Shao Kahn's Blood Magik-addicted assassin, who escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wanted revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that bloodsucking harpy into the dirt and Lincoln firing red tendrils which pierced Skarlet's heart and he drained her dry of every last drop of blood and we sealed her into The Book of Vile Darkness again this time with a stronger seal and Lincoln's new curse that he put on her, Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, Kollector, Bi-Han, and Mileena, and that'll claim her life when we truly face her in the future, everyone cheered for us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips which he returned, Lincoln and Corona Misaki have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That was so awesome that you restored everyone in Scala Ad Caelum along with Selene's parents, and you gave that bloodsucking harpy the beatdown of her life.

Lincoln: And Skarlet's also become the first to be marked with my new curse: I call it The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse.

We saw the picture of the mark: it's an inverted pentagram in the hands of a wraith: the physical manifestation of The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse.

Lincoln: Skarlet's been marked with an inverted pentagram in the hands of a wraith which happens to be the physical manifestation of the curse. When we kill her in the future, the curse will take her life and a wraith will appear and drag her soul to The Black Gates.

Eli: I hope you do the same to Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, Kollector, and Bi-Han should they dare escape from The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nicole: Along with Mileena if she dares to return from the planet she was banished to.

Lincoln: I'll do just that if any of them dare to escape and return.

---

After restoring the Heartless in Scala Ad Caelum to the people they were along with killing Skarlet once again and sending her to The Book of Vile Darkness with The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Corona Misaki saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Corona Misaki: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Corona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Corona Misaki: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Corona Misaki: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Corona, can you show us the story on how Bradley Uppercrust III got busted for trying to kill Lincoln and Riley Tsurugi in that Kendo competition six years ago?

Corona Misaki: Gladly.

Corona Misaki put up a video on the big screen and the video then showed Lincoln and Nico and Qin's friend, Thailand's kendo champion, Riley Tsurugi, and they were facing off against each other during the kendo tournament. But, before they could begin, we saw a suspicious figure placing bombs on the kendo sticks so they can explode and kill them. Then, Corona saw the figure about to leave, and she charged in and pulverized him and she disarmed the bombs as well and removed them and put them in a bag for the police.

Kendo Instructor: Corona, what happened?

Past Corona Misaki dragged the figure to the Kendo Instructor.

Past Corona Misaki: Sensei, I captured this figure who placed bombs on the kendo sticks that Lincoln and Riley were going to use, and he planned to trigger the bombs to explode and kill them.

Corona Misaki unmasked the figure, and without a doubt, it was Bradley Uppercrust III.

Past Lincoln: Bradley Uppercrust III, notorious College X-Games cheater and manipulative bastard. I should've known you were behind that latest attempt at trying to kill us again.

Lincoln reeled his fist back, and then… !

POW!

Lincoln punched Bradley Uppercrust III hard in the face and knocked him out. The cops came and they took the bombs to be put into evidence and they took that asshole away, the tournament had resumed and we saw Lincoln really keeping up with Riley Tsurugi, and he won the tournament and was awarded with a medal as the video ends.

We were proud of Lincoln for winning, but we were really enraged and pissed off at Brad once more.

Nico: That asshole! It's bad enough he tried to kill Lincoln, but to try and kill Riley as well?!

Qin: He's getting his head torn off!

But, before Qin could, Max Goof took off for Lynn's Table, and he barged into Brad's cell, and then, he proceeded to beat the stuffing out of Brad and we heard it from the gym, and saw it through a one-way window Lincoln made.

POW! BANG! WHACK! SLASH!

Nico: Oh! Oh man, okay, now that's just gruesome!

Me: Damn! Okay, that was really brutal!

This went on for a few minutes, and then, Max Goof came back with his hands covered in blood and he really broke out in a sweat.

Max Goof: Next time I hear another sort of revelation about him, I'm sending him on a one-way trip to The Malevolent Insanity World.

Nicole: I'll get a portal ready in case that happens.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen are heading to Cheep Cheep Lagoon.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found outSimulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Wendy Marvell: Wow, so this is Cheep Cheep Bay, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Wendy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Cheep Cheep Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Fillonce, Simulator Ishilly, Simulator Lulis, Simulator Bisca Connell, Simulator Wendy Marvell, Simulator Levy McGarden, and Simulator Evergreen, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later at a warehouse…

POW!

A man crashed into the wall.

We were bashing and pulverizing numerous Drug Makers.

Lisa Loud: Honestly, the trail your drugs that leave behind was easy to spot.

POW!

She punched a man in his stomach and kicked him down.

Dexter: That is for absolute certainty!

BLAM!

Dexter bashed one man down.

Dexter: Ha! I can kick ass too!

Nico: You tell them Dexter!

BLAM!

I punched a man in his face.

Me: You illegal drug producers make me sick!

Xenia: Yeah!

Xenia fired an arrow through a man's leg.

?: Let me help out!

Out came a girl with red hair and purple eyes and red angel wings and red clothes and she had a tiara with the Flashman symbol on and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Fiona Flash: Fiona Flash, Embodiment of the Flashman from 1986 is here.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

She fired a wave of light and blasted the men all over.

Me: We can talk more later.

Crumplezone: Roger, put those back!

Roger Smith: And leave good cocaine wasted?

Nico: (Sternly) Roger Seth Smith!

Roger Smith: (Pouts) Alright fine! Also my middle name is not Seth. In fact I don't think I have a middle name.

Nico: Sorry.

Roger Smith put the cocaine back.

We got the men arrested and the drugs and all that were seized.

We had them all loaded into the van.

Sheila: You guys are looking at life without parole.

Me: Yep.

Fiona Flash: Good riddance.

G1 Firestar: Tell us more about yourself.

Fiona Flash: Sure. I'm a light scientist and I have light powers as you saw. Also I am an amazing construction worker.

Nico: Cool!

Lola: Yeah.

Fiona Flash: Yep. Both are fun.

Me: Would you like to join the team?

Fiona Flash: I would be honored.

Indigo Zap: Okay. That's all the drugs there, right?

Me: Yep. Searched all over and there's not one brick left.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Lemon Zest: Yeah thank goodness for that one.

Poromon: I like to you see you guys tell me how cocaine can benefit others!

Me: Poromon wake up and smell the beer. Cocaine doesn't do ANYONE any good. All it does is destroy.

Nixo: Yeah Cocaine is poisonous not just to you but to your soul.

Xenia: Cocaine is evil stuff.

Poromon: That was actually a rhetorical question. I honestly prefer beer over cocaine.

Me: That's why cocaine needs to be destroyed.

Nico: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Me: Man that was a good drug bust.

Lola: Yep.

Dexter: Now it's time to get down to the task at hand. I need your help guys.

Nico: What's wrong Dexter?

Dexter: My lab has been taken over by a robot I made.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: We'll gladly help out Dexter.

The Previous Group came.

Dark Leo: Can me, my brothers, Batroc the Leaper, Shade, Gearhead, Grizzly, Top, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Trumbipular and Johnny 13 go with you guys?

Dark Don: Nice drug bust, by the way.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Xenia: Yep.

Napalm Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crash Man next.

Napalm Man: Cool cool.

Me: Yep. Okay Dexter how about you start at the beginning and tell us what happened?

Dexter: Well I wanted to create a robot to help me work and operate my lab and he is called Ultrabot 2000. He fixed up most of my machines but as I rested he built many machines without my consent. And then when I woke up earlier this morning he made a huge tower and put himself in it and took over my lab and he called me obsolete and was going to destroy me. So I came to find you guys for help.

WE GASPED!

Lisa Loud: (GASPS) Oh, Sweet Einstein, we need to head over there and disable that super intelligent android at once!

Nico: And I agree with you on that one, Lisa. Hmm, and we can reprogram him to be in The Masters of Evil.

Me: Good thinking, Nico.

Lincoln: Lisa, you'll need this.

Lincoln gave Lisa a computer virus.

Lisa Loud: (GASP) The computer virus that was used to corrupt Todd's programming along with the other robots?

Becky Long: You kept a copy of it?

Lincoln: Just for such an emergency such as this.

Nico: Nice one.

Eli: Yeah.

Poromon: Assuming that it hasn't found a way to resist it.

Lincoln: Don't worry I made sure that no renegade computer will resist this one.

Nico: Good. But if this guy is a renegade robot then we're going to need a plan. First we'll send a small surveillance probe to see what he looks like.

Xenia: Right.

Eli activated the probe that was no bigger than the size of a common housefly and had it sent to Dexter's house and it flew in and went into his room and then into his lab. We then saw that there were giant red camera eyes all over the place and we saw a huge tower and in it was Ultrabot 2000.

Nico: Whoa very interesting.

He had eyes and ears all over the place. Attacking him from all sides will NOT be easy.

Poliwag: Well, now we can't go to Dexter's house yet.

Nico: This is gonna be tougher than I thought.

Camie: Yeah.

Dark Raph: And I was itching for a fight too!

Dark Mikey: So was I!

Nico: We got to use our heads for this one. We got to hit him from a place he'll never see coming.

Lola: Hmm.

Qin: Maybe we can use some kind of distraction.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Let's head to Mandark's house first.

Me: Agreed.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Zovaal, the second Fallen Eternal One, he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like one bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Zovaal, the second Fallen Eternal One, he's come to destroy the world.

Lola: Oh no. I knew Zovaal would be the next one to arrive once Sire Denathrius was killed. Zovaal once worked in harmony with his kin in providing an essential aspect of the cycle of life and death; the eternal imprisonment of the most twisted and irredeemable souls in existence. But, eons ago, he betrayed the others, and sought to bring about a new age of death and darkness to the Shadowlands, and the worlds beyond. His plot completely disrupted this cycle and brought drought and misery to the Shadowlands by stealing all the arriving souls, and in turn, their anima, the vital resource of the afterlife. He also orchestrated the ascension of Sylvanas to the position of Warchief, leading to the destruction of Teldrasil, as well as the liberation of the Old God N'Zoth, and then the shattering of the veil itself.

Lincoln: Zovaal's ultimate goal is the complete unmaking of all of reality, and in turn, recreate it in his will, and subjugate all of creation to it, and he's someone that all of Azeroth loathes with a blazing passion: Zovaal is a paragon of evil and malice, while he was originally in harmony with the rest of his kin, over time, he would become full of hate and cruelty. He harbors an extreme drive to enslave and punish, Zovaal sees all of creation as a perversion of what he sees as a "perfect universe", this being a universe where all life and death is bound to his will. Secretly, he's responsible for a large number of the worst events in Azeroth's history, there is no deed too evil, no plan too reprehensible to achieve his goals. He intends to unmake all of reality and end all life in the universe, so that life can be born anew as his slaves.

Lindsay Moonbow: That fiend! He's going to die horribly for this.

Nico: He's nothing more than an omnicidal death god who wants nothing more than to destroy all life in the universe and make all life be born anew as his slaves, he deserves to die the cruelest and most painful death imaginable! Alright, gang, let's go, we need to help Dexter take down the Ultrabot 2000.

Lincoln: And let Lisa reprogram him to serve The Masters of Evil, and once we get done with that super intelligent android, you're next, Zovaal.

Lindsay Moonbow: What you and Denathrius have done in betraying the other Eternal Ones so you can destroy reality and end all life in the universe so it can be born anew as your slaves can never be forgiven, Zovaal, and for that betrayal, you will pay the ultimate price for your crimes!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to Mandark's house to form a plan to help Dexter to take down The Ultrabot 2000 and reprogram him to serve The Masters of Evil, and once we were done with that, Lincoln and Lindsay Moonbow are going to destroy Zovaal and make that omnicidal death god pay for the eons of suffering he'd orchestrated in the worst points in Azeroth's history.

---

We arrived at Mandark's house.

Mandark: Hey, guys!

Batroc: Hey, Mandark. Can we come into your house?

Me: We need your help on this one Mandark. A Renegade Robot of Dexter's creation has taken over Dexter's lab and has made all forms of attack on it virtually impossible and we need your help to destroy it and reprogram it and have it put into the M.O.E.

Mandark: Come on in.

Sugarcoat: Great!

We went in.

Mandark: This is gonna be a hard one. What does this robot look like?

We showed him and also showed his network around Dexter's lab and how he took over.

Mandark: Very interesting.

Gearhead: Also, got any vehicles I can borrow?

Mandark: Plenty of my vehicles for that.

Gearhead: Great.

Nico: Yeah.

Abra Kadabra: But didn't you build this before?

Dexter: Yes it was a long time ago. I repaired him and decided to give him another chance. I rebooted him and made him forget about everything that happened.

Me: Well he still had some traces of that programming still in him.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Swindle: Maybe this Gear Blade I'm selling can help.

Nico: Good idea Swindle.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Trumbipular: Now, the robot is haywire again and locked us out of Dexter's lab.

Mandark: The best way is to go underground.

Xenia: Perfect.

Nico: We're going to need a huge drilling machine.

Mandark pressed a button and out came a REALLY HUGE Mole Drill!

Itasis: You don't think the robot knows that we're here, do you?

Dexter: No it's only limited to my lab.

Me: That's good. Perfect for catching it off guard from underneath.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Good idea.

Itasis: You don't think the robot knows that we're here, do you?

Dexter: No it's only limited to my lab.

Me: That's good. Perfect for catching it off guard from underneath.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Good idea.

Johnny 13: I call front seat!

We got into the drill.

Me: Wow very amazingly well built Mandark.

Mandark: Thank you.

Nerissa: This will be fun.

Johnny 13: I call front seat!

Nico: Here we go.

He activated it then we drilled through the dirt and our holographic navigation showed we were right on target.

Kickback: What about Dee Dee and Dexter's parents?

Dexter: Mom and dad are watching TV and working around the house and Dee Dee is over at her friends house.

Nico: Oh.

Dexter: Last time Dee Dee tricked the lasers into thinking the Robot was me and they blasted him.

Me: Very clever.

Trapster: I don't think that will work again

Me: I agree there.

Nico: No I don't think it's going to fall for the same trick twice.

Laney: I agree there.

Xenia: Yep. Robots like computers learn from their mistakes.

Me: That's why we're doing this from a different approach.

Grizzly: Hence the drill.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We're 75 meters away.

Nico: We're close.

Mandark: Get ready for the entrance guys.

Nico: Right.

Veon: Assuming there are no rocks in the way

Nico: So far none.

Me: Target reached.

In Dexter's lab Ultrabot 2000 and his Ultrabot 4000 Observation units were looking around for trouble. But then there was a rumble.

Ultrabot 2000: What's that!?

But then out came the mole drill from under the floor!

The doors of the mole machine opened and then the spirits of gears swirled around Ultrabot 2,000 and blasted the Ultrabot 4000 observation units and destroyed them and then they converged and then…

KRAABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above Ultrabot 2000 and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Dexter: I will not let you take my lab!

Ultrabot 2000: Greetings Dexter. And greetings to you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Welcome to my laboratory. That was a very impressive sneak attack you did on me.

Top: Give Dexter his lab back!

Ultrabot 2000: I am sorry Roscoe Dillon but I'm afraid I cannot do that.

Top: Why?

Ultrabot 2000: Because I made the lab efficient. You see, I was built for maintenance but I was programmed to make it very efficient. While Dexter slumbered I began an analysis of Dexter's primitive laboratory and found it to be highly inefficient. By salvaging useful components and destroying obsolete ones I was able to create this tower, capable of performing functions thousands of times greater than its predecessor. Rendering the former laboratory and its creator obsolete. And all obsolete materials must be destroyed.

Nico: You obviously have forgotten the number one rule of the laws of robotics and that is NEVER TO HARM HUMANS!

Marah: We're not asking again!

Me: And we're not going to take no for an answer!

Ultrabot 2000: Like I said, I am afraid I can't do that.

Me: Then you leave us with no choice but to use force.

Ultrabot 2000: Then you leave me no choice.

He then called out NUMEROUS COPIES OF HIMSELF!

Nico: WHOA!

Dexter: A ROBOT ARMY!

Iron Man: It's like battling with Ultron!

Shade: We got this!

We went at them and slashed and blasted the robots all over the place left and right and reduced many of them to scrap metal and blasted them all over.

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

BOOOM BOOOOM BOOM BOOOM BOOOOM BOOOM BOOOM!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Aruto this is like we're going up against Arc and Skynet. On a smaller scale.

Aruto: It sure is. HENSHIN!

METAL HOPPER!

He donned his Metalhopper Rider Form!

Flora: Yeah, bro!

Nico: YEAH!

Flora and Aruto blasted and slashed the robots.

We blasted them all over and destroyed them.

Ben went Upgrade

Ben: UPGRADE!

He merged with the robots and they formed into giant laser cannons.

Nico: Now we're talking!

Nico got into it.

Nico: Awesome job Ben!

Upgrade: Thanks Nico. Wait till you see it fire.

Nico: Yeah!

Nico pressed a button and it fired a massive energy blast and obliterated the robot clones all over!

Nico: Awesome!

Then Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavelier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff came.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavelier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff.

Stinky Butt: The robot's been busy!

Anti Wanda: It sure has!

Cavalier: It'll be a good addition to our ranks:

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you went to another planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Mammoth: Was it really made of pizza? And I can't believe I didn't come!

Me: Oh it was made of more than pizza. It was made of all the awesome Italian Foods.

Nico: Yep.

Mammoth: Oh wow! Now I REALLY Can't believe I didn't come!

Nico: You would have loved it.

Icy Angel came.

Me: Icy Angel. Back for another round I see.

Icy Angel: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Icy Angel: Look at all these robot remains!

Me: We'll put them to good use later on.

Nico: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And it will be most rewarding.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Wind

Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Fat Bastard, Nojoke, Smokescreen, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Nico's rescue on a planet of Italian Food and battling Stromboli with the Volvenstein Sisters and Posey Bloom transforming

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt (to Loki): Nico's rescue was on a planet of Italian Food and battling Stromboli. The Volvenstein Sisters and Posey Bloom transformed against him

Loki: It literally was awesome and fun and it was fitting for Stromboli too because of that.

Stinkbomb: Yeah the Italian Planet fitted perfectly with him.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure did and it was a tasty one.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: And awesome.

Stinky Butt: Boy it sure was. Lets do it!

Loki and Stinky Butt flared up Butt Auras and they farted. Songs for Loki and Stinky Butt: Baggy Trousers by Madness and I Will Survive by Gloria Gaynor. Loki and group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Gravity Man, Metal Man, Star Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Anti-Jorgen, Anti-Tooth Fairy, Foop, Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - Us battling Another Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Evil Pizza, 8 Pizza Slices of Doom, Pizza the Kid, Boss Wolf and

Yenaldooshi who were the Embodiments of the Meganeura and Tea Dopants

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda (to Loni): Nico, Kaiba's team, Yenaldoshi's team, and the others did good battling Another Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Evil Pizza, 8 Pizza Slices of Doom, Pizza the Kid, Boss Wolf and Yenaldooshi. They were the Embodiments of the Meganeura and Tea Dopants

Loni: They totes were and it was amazing.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! It sure was cool.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings and we were having fun there.

Sweetie Belle: Boy we sure were.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Anti-Wanda: Glad y'all had fun. Lets do it!

Loni and Anti-Wanda flared up auras of Aphrodite! Songs for Loni and Anti Wanda: Keep on Moving by Five and Friday I'm in Love by The Cure. Loni and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Wave Man, Dive Man, Splash Woman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Swordsman, Beagle Boys (KH), Pete, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - Lincoln's rescue in Scala Ad Caelum and restoring ALL OF The people that Xehanort turned into Heartless and destroying Skarlet, Shao Kahn's Blood Magik-addicted assassin

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier (to Luke): I heard you Lincoln's rescue was in Scala Ad Caelum. He restored ALL OF The people that Xehanort turned into Heartless and destroying Skarlet, Shao Kahn's Blood Magik-addicted assassin

Luke: Yeah that was an amazing adventure!

Wendy Darling: It sure was fun.

Fluttershy: I thought it was a really magical adventure.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure is fun ja.

Stealth Elf: I think so too.

Cavalier: That is true. Shall we?

He pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across the face with it.

Luke: I accept your challenge.

They clashed with swords and Luke and Cavalier flared up Three Musketeers Auras. Songs for Luke and Cavalier: song: Hands Up (Give me your Heart) by Ottawan and song: You're so Vain by Carly Simon. Luke and group fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Bright Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Hades, Ares (Hercules), Pain & Panic, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Meeting Corona Masaki, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion and Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo

---

Eris was next

Eris (to Lane): I heard you guys met Corona Masaki, Gene-Slammer of Alpha Trion and Embodiment of Tenchi Muyo. What's she like?

Lane: She's the twin sister of Tenchi Masaki and she is really cool and amazing.

Howard: She sure is.

Pinkie Pie: I think she is amazing! And she is a powerful and great fighter and master of the lightsaber.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree too.

Featherweight: Yeah she is awesome.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Eris: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Lane and Eris flared up Auras for Eris and Discord! Songs for Lane and Eris: Tubthumping by Chumbawumba and Free Your Mind by En Vogue. Lane and group fired waves of light, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Polly Paine, Margo, Paula, Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Gizmo, See-More, Billy Numerous, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - Us bashing and thrashing a massive drug ring

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth (to Boy Lynn): You guys were bashing and thrashing a massive drug ring earlier. Did you get some good hits in?

Boy Lynn: We sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Huanglongmon: Those guys never saw it coming.

Rainbow Dash: But it sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: Those monsters got what they deserved.

Whirlwind: That is for sure.

Mammoth: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Boy Lynn and Mammoth flared up Mammoth auras. Songs for Boy Lynn and Mammoth: song: Bitter Sweet Symphony by the Verve and Price of Cotton Blues by the Allen Brothers. Boy Lynn and group fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lars, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Shadow Man, Shade Man, Dark Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Roman Torchwick, Good Cinder Fall, Universe 666 Salem, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - That is one less drug operation dealt with

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) That's one less drug operation dealt with. What kinds of drugs were there?

Lars: Cocaine, Heroin, Ecstacy, the works.

Irina Wendolva: And as usual Roger tried to take some.

Twilight Sparkle: But we stopped him.

Starshine Sparkle: We sure did.

Spyro: That guy needs to stop that.

Raven Branwen: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lars and Raven flared up Crow auras. Songs for Lars and Raven Branwen: Song: American Pie by Don Mclean and Saturday Night by Bay City Rollers. Lars and group fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Leif, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Pack Rat, Mighty Mom, Bane, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - Dexter made Ultrabot 2000 to look after the lab for him

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King (to Leif): Dexter made Ultrabot 2000 to look after the lab for him. Unfortunately, he did too good of a job.

Leif: Yeah and it took over.

Camie the Mermaid: That robot was TOO GOOD at his job.

Applejack: But we're going to stop him.

Apple Bloom: We sure are and it will be good.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Condiment King: I agree too. Lets do it!

Leif and Condiment King flared up Hotdog and Hamburger auras. Songs for Leif and Condiment King: Bad, Bad Leroy Brown by Jim Croce and song: Blame It on The Boogie by The Jacksons. Leif and group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Fire Man, Flame Man, Heat Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Amoeba Boys, Mojo Jojo, Universe 666 HIM, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Ultrabot 2000 really knew what he was doing but he went out of control

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks (to Lexx): Ultrabot 2000 really knew what he was doing. But he went out of control!

Lexx: Yeah he sure did and that was crazy!

Goofy: Gawrsh it sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there myself.

Sunburn: Same here.

2016 Morbucks: I agree too. Lets do it!

Lexx and 2016 Morbucks flared up Dragon and Dollar Sign auras. Songs for Lexx and 2016 Morbucks: song: Take Me Home, Country Roads by John Denver and song: Brick House by The Commodores. Lexx and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Jimmy Neutron, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Spankulot, Big Brother, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - Ultrabot 2000 took over Dexter's lab

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL (to Levi): Ultrabot 2000 took over Dexter's lab. Now we have to help your female counterpart and Dexter get it back!

Levi Loud: And we will get it back her Dexter.

Carapace: Yeah we sure will.

Princess Luna: And we will shut down that robot.

Moondust: That is for sure there.

Snowdrop: No kidding.

Gari: No robot is going to take what is rightfully Dexter's.

Blackout: That is for sure!

Professor XXXL: You got that right. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

Levi and Professor XXXL flared up Periodic Table Auras. Songs for Levi and Professor XXXL: I Like Dreamin' by Kenny Nolan and Miss You by The Rolling Stones. Levi and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Wood Man, Leaf Man, Plant Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Springfield Mafia, Good Burns, Selma & Patty, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Ultrabot 2000 will be perfect for the M.O.E

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff (to Leon): Ultrabot 2000 will be perfect for our ranks. If we can get close enough to reprogram it.

Leon: Yeah we can do that with Lincoln's virus.

Simone Houou: After we thrash it around.

Princess Celestia: It's going to be fun and awesome.

King Solar: It sure will be.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: We're ready for him.

Spotlight: We sure are.

Artie Ziff: Awesome. Lets do it!

Leon and Artie flared up Auras for The Heat and Eternal Kamen Riders. Songs for Leon and Artie Ziff: i Wanna Be Like You by Big Bad Bad Voodoo and Keep It Comin' Love by KC and the Sunshine Band. Leon and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Icy Angel.

---

Icy Angel was next.

Icy Angel: Boy this is gonna be a tough one.

Nico: You're not kidding.

May: Yep.

Icy Angel: I agree there. Lets do it!

Nico opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Ultrabot 2000, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Dexter etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get her!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Icy Angel you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Tsukasa: Time to pull the plug.

Troy: That's for sure!

Kamen Ride: Red1!

Kamen Ride: Green2!

Kamen Ride: Blue3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow4!

Kamen Ride: Pink5!

Tsukasa turned into Bioman Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Bioman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman!

Maria: And for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SMASHING FURY 6!

She summoned Titania, Vathek, Berserker, Universe 666 Makunga, Ruby Thursday and Minotaur!

Me: Time to make sure this robot can never go Ultron again!

We went at him and blasted him.

Crumplezone and Dexter: CRUMPLE DEATH RAY!

Lisa Loud and Firestar: LASERS OF THE INFERNO!

CAPTAIN AMERICA'S PATRIOTISM AND BATROC - PATRIOT AMERICA BLAST!

BLACK WIDOW'S ESPIONAGE AND SHADE: DARKNESS WIDOW BLAST!

THOR'S THUNDER HAMMER AND GEARHEAD: LIGHTNING GEAR STORM!

ANTS GALORE OF ANT MAN AND TOP: ANTS GALOR FURY BLAST!

HULK GAMMA STRENGTH AND DARK TURTLES: HULK GAMMA

SMASH BASH!

IRON MAN'S TECHNOLOGY AND GRIZZLY: IRON GRIZZLY BLAST!

MARKSMANSHIP OF HAWKEYE AND ABRA KADABRA: ARROWS OF MAGIC!

GUARDIAN GALAXY OF ROCKET RACCOON AND TRAPSTER: GALACTIC RACCOON BLAST!

SHE-HULK POWER OF GAMMA AND TRUMBIPULAR: ELEPHANT HULK FURY BLAST!

HELLFIRE OF THE GHOST RIDER AND JOHNNY 13: HELLFIRE GHOST BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energgy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Nico and me: MAGIC OF THE SMARTS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: GEAR ELEMENT STYLE: GEAR BLADE!

Jessica kaios: GEAR FIRE STYLE: BLAZE GEAR!

Nanami: GEAR WATER STYLE: AQUA GEAR!

Toph: GEAR EARTH STYLE: STONE GEAR!

Chie Satonaka: GEAR WIND STYLE: JET GEAR!

Sari Sumdac: GEAR LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK GEAR!

They fired elemental gears.

Lincoln and his harem: GEAR FINAL SMASH: GEAR BLAST!

They fired explosive gears and the blasts all hit Ultrabot 2000 and smashed him all over.

Lisa used the Computer Virus Lincoln gave her, and it fried the Ultrabot 2000, and then, she got to work in reprogramming it, and it was now in the service of The Masters of Evil and sent him to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Whew, okay, now that was a close one, but we did it, we stopped the Ultrabot 2000 and Lisa reprogramed it to serve The Masters of Evil.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative, but the copy of that computer virus Lincoln had was the one that stopped it, so he also helped out with that.

Lincoln: Thanks, Lisa. Now, there's one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Zovaal.

?: All of reality will be destroyed and all life will be forced to obey me!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of blue energy that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the blue energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Zovaal, or I will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Zovaal, the Fallen Eternal One and member of The Pantheon of Death.

Lincoln: Zovaal, Jailer of The Wicked and The Fallen Eternal One. I knew you'd show up one way or another, once you had your divine task to punish the wicked and evildoers after their deaths, and in turn, grant them a chance at redemption, but soon enough, your task began to slowly corrupt and warp you with darkness and malice and you turned against your fellow Eternal Ones and embarked on an omnicidal campaign to destroy reality and all life in the universe so it can be made anew as your slaves, you're nothing more than an omnicidal death deity who must pay the price for orchestrating the large number of the worst events in Azeroth's history!

Zovaal: YOU DARE TALK TO ME LIKE THAT, GOD AMONG MEN?! DO YOU KNOW WHO I AM?!

Lindsay Moonbow: Clearly, we do, and we've had enough of you.

Suddenly, Lindsay Moonbow's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, space, darkness, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her dark broadsword from her back, and as she approached Zovaal, she left black and purple energy, stars, space, darkness, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lindsay Moonbow: Everything that Lincoln said about is indeed true, and I'm also sick of what you did in betraying the other Eternal Ones. Once, you were the one tasked with overseeing the eternal torment and imprisonment for the foulest of souls, and you stayed true to your original purpose. But, over time, your task began to slowly corrupt and warp you with darkness and malice, and you turned against the other Eternal Ones as you fell into madness and wanted to destroy reality and remake it in your image with you as master over life and death and all life in the universe as your slaves.

That is unforgivable, and for that, Zovaal, you shall pay the ultimate price for both your betrayal and your orchestrating the large number of the worst events in Azeroth's history with your life!

Suddenly, Lindsay Moonbow was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, space, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Starcast flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Zovaal: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lindsay Moonbow emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lindsay Moonbow grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, space, darkness, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Starcast in the purple crescent moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Space, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also Starcast with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Space, Ice, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple Starcast and crescent moon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lindsay Moonbow has on a sleeveless black vest, sleeveless black crop top, the symbol of The Dark Skylanders on her black skirt was glowing, black pants, black legwarmers, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Starcast surrounded by stars, space, and darkness. Suddenly, Lindsay Moonbow felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Lindsay Moonbow has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lindsay Moonbow's dark broadsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, space, darkness, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lindsay Moonbow's Starcast Outer Space Dark Skylanders Greatsword of Darkness Starcast Outer Space Dark Skylanders Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Starcast etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black phoenix heads is a black dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Lindsay Moonbow has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Starcast's head with white gems for eyes for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Starcast that said, "Lindsay Moonbow, Gene-Slammer of Starcast, Friend of James Dean Knudson, Master of The Powers of Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Zovaal, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate

Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Space, Darkness, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リンジー・ムーンボウ、スターキャストのジーン・スラマー、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの友人、闇の力の達人、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ゾヴァールの破壊者、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、冷酷でサディスティックな野郎、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして宇宙、闇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Lindsay Moonbow's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Lindsay Moonbow has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STARCAST-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARK SKYLANDERS STARCAST SPACE DARKNESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARK SKYLANDERS STARCAST SPACE DARKNESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARK SKYLANDERS STARCAST SPACE DARKNESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lindsay Moonbow's Super Angel-Starcast-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Zovaal saw it, he went mad with rage and he fired blue energy at her to kill her, but Lincoln used his telekinesis to deflect it back at Zovaal, and that allowed Lindsay Moonbow to fire a massive and powerful barrage of black and purple energy, stars, space, darkness, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Zovaal and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Me: (GASPS) Oh, no way,… , did Lindsay just…?!

Nico: She did, J.D., she really did!

Lincoln: Yep, Lindsay Moonbow has transformed into her Super Angel-Starcast-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, there's nowhere for Zovaal to run.

Lindsay Moonbow: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Skylanders Darkness Starcast Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Skylanders Darkness Starcast Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, now let's tear Zovaal apart and make him pay for everything he's done, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Lindsay Moonbow.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, Zovaal, now it's time for you to pay the price for not only turning your back on the other Eternal Ones eons ago, but also, for the orchestrating of so much pain and suffering during the dark events in Azeroth's history!

Lindsay Moonbow and Lincoln went after Zovaal who continued firing blasts of blue energy at them, but Lincoln and Lindsay Moonbow absorbed them and it made them infinite times stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Zovaal and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Lindsay Moonbow also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Zovaal even madder than ever!

Zovaal: YOU! YOU! HOW DARE YOU ALL DEFY ME?! YOU WILL ALL DIE!

But, before he could do anything else, Lincoln ran with superhuman speed and stabbed Zovaal in the chest with his massive greatsword, and as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade began glowing with red energy, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Zovaal's nigh-infinite magic, godly durability, godly strength, and immortality and made them his own, but he didn't stop there, then, Lincoln's massive greatsword began devouring Zovaal's blood and it also sucked out his soul and Lincoln absorbed both Zovaal's blood and soul, and as he removed his greatsword from Zovaal's chest, the Fallen Eternal One was reduced to being nothing more than a dried up corpse. Then, an energy card with Zovaal's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on his forehead, Zovaal was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Lindsay Moonbow and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Lindsay Moonbow's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Lindsay Moonbow: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Zovaal. Thank you for helping me get rid of Zovaal forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lindsay.

Suddenly, Lindsay Moonbow wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lindsay Moonbow's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Starcast flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness with twinkling stars behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lindsay Moonbow sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: I knew Zovaal would show up when news of Denathrius' death hit him, but we also got rid of him in the end for his crimes.

Lola: And you avenged all the souls that'd fallen during the dark events in Azeroth's history.

Suddenly, all of the souls that died during a large number of dark events in some of Azeroth's history were freed and they ascended to Heaven.

Nico: By killing Zovaal and Denathrius, all of the souls who died during a large number of dark events in some of Azeroth's history have been freed and they're ascending to Heaven to finally rest in peace for good. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Solus Prime.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Solus Prime: Kikki Himura, Gene-Slammer of Solus Prime and Embodiment of Rurouni Kenshin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she's the younger sister of Kenshin Himura, and like her brother, she has red hair but she has on a purple shirt and purple skirt. She also protected Lincoln from bullies, in fact when Lynn tried to bully Lincoln, Kikki actually went as far as to slash Lynn's clothes off leaving her only in her undergarments, then, she threw her right into a swimming pool. To show thanks for saving him, Lincoln kissed Kikki on the lips, and she hates Lynn with a passion.

Me: Ooh, I remember that day all too well.

Nico: Man, I knew Lynn always wound up getting beaten up badly, but when it ends with her getting her clothes slashed off leaving her only in her undergarments and thrown right into a swimming pool, Lynn must've done something to piss her off bad.

Lincoln: Trust me, when you hear the story tomorrow, you'll see the reason why Kikki did just that.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Raven Branson: Now we can access Dexter's lab again

Condiment King: And the robot's under control.

2016 Morbucks: It sure is.

Me: Lincoln's virus worked perfectly.

Lincoln: It sure did.

Professor XXXL: This calls for a snowcone celebration!

Artie Ziff: After we explain to Dexter's family about the mess.

Me: Agreed.

We went and told them everything and they understood.

Dexter's Mom: My goodness. Thank goodness Dexter is okay.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Dexter's Dad. At least you guys helped him out.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was a grand time.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Dexter: This was a good one. (To the viewers) If you ever build a robot, make sure to do the programming right.

Me: That is for sure.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

14 days left.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was for the episode of Dexter's Laboratory called Ultra Jerk 2000. That was a crazy and awesome episode. It aired on October 22nd, 1997 and that was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy and Sabrina, as well as Biowulf, Ludo, Universe 666

Ultimate Carnage, Universe 666 Eon, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids) and Pizza Face and we're going into the mountains and we're going to stop Boss Biggis from hurting people in his quest to find more gold. Boss Biggis is from the episode of Batman called The Forgotten. Firecracker Burst and Aura (MLP) are going to transform against him and we're going to have him put into the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung, Admiral Zhao, LeFou, Sunfire, Abacus Cinch, Witchfire, Lady Flamicorn, Kru'll The Eternal, Baddie Undine, Morpho, Honest John & Gideon, Chocolate Sailor, Wolfblade Conglomerate, Moby Duck, Zimbo, Gansley the Deepsea Warrior, Johnson the Judge Man, Crump the Nightmare Penguin, Ludo and Biowulf. Also we're going to meet a gene slammer for Crash Man and her name is Cierra Crash.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Taylor Kamiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hades from Saint Seiya, and he's come back for revenge against Lincoln and his Guardian Angel, Mako Pegasus, for defeating him.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to San Fransokyo, and we got ourselves a situation: we got word from Nicole that the traitorous Edenian, Tanya, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wants revenge on us for killing her. But, we're going to take her down hard and force her to join The Masters of Evil, but she'll also have the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her as a means of Vypra and all of us keeping an eye on her, because one wrong move, and Tanya is done for. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Kikki Himura, Gene-Slammer of Solus Prime and Embodiment of Rurouni Kenshin, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she's the younger sister of Kenshin Himura, and like her brother, she has red hair but she has on a purple shirt and purple skirt. She also protected Lincoln from bullies, in fact when Lynn tried to bully Lincoln, Kikki actually went as far as to slash Lynn's clothes off leaving her only in her undergarments, then, she threw her right into a swimming pool. To show thanks for saving him, Lincoln kissed Kikki on the lips, and she hates Lynn with a passion.

The next adventure with Dexter is for where we help save Dexter's mom and Dad and Dee Dee from gooey aliens that control their minds.

See you next time.

# GOOEY ALIENS PARASITES AMONG US

This chapter is based on the Dexter's Laboratory episode Gooey Aliens That Control Your Mind.

The rescue for Nico is is in honor of the late George Murdock who voiced Biggis.

RIP George Murdock - June 25, 1930 - April 30, 2012

---

Walking through the mountains outside of the city of Gotham Royal York was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy and Sabrina, as well as Biowulf, Ludo, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, Universe 666 Eon, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids) and Pizza Face and we got reports of a prison camp for homeless people.

Me: If it's one thing I hate above all others it's a prison camp. Especially one for Homeless people to be used for digging for gold.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. I think Batman told us about this guy before.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: You're right and his name is Boss Biggis.

I went over his history.

---

Boss Biggis is a one-shot antagonist in Batman: The Animated Series, seen as the main antagonist in the episode "The Forgotten".

He is an obese crime lord who enslaves homeless people from Gotham City and forces them to work in his gold mine.

He was voiced by the late George Murdock, who also played God in Star Trek V: The Final Frontier, Harry Volk in Smallville, and Lieutenant Scanlon in Barney Miller.

Boss Biggis is the owner of a slave camp outside of Gotham. He sends his henchmen to kidnap homeless people and force them into slavery, harvesting gold ore from nearby mines. In one instance, his henchman brought in Gaff Morgan (Batman in disguise, but he had amnesia due to a blow to the head when he was captured).

Biggis locks up disobedient slaves in metal boxes to bake in the desert sun. After Bruce remembered he was Batman, he freed himself and went after Biggis shortly after defeating Biggis' men. Biggis was later taken into custody. He is usually seen eating something.

Batman mocks this fact at the end of the episode upon defeating Biggis. A sudden flood left Biggis begging Batman not to let him drown, and Batman pulls the repulsive man to safety, saying, "When you taste prison food, you'll wish I had."

---

When I was done everyone was shocked.

Camie: That is disgusting!

Xenia: Yeah it sure is!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: We're not going to kill him as he doesn't have any powers. Just a huge appetite.

Lola: Yeah.

Jake Long: I can't wait to rip this guy apart.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: Jake, I want to thank you, Biowulf, and your teams for coming.

Jake Long: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be fun and cool.

Qin: Yep.

Yumi Yoshimura: Yeah this will be fun and cool.

Nico: Yumi, remember when we met you and Ami?

Yumi Yoshimura: I sure do and that was so awesome and cool.

Me: Boy that was so cool.

Laney: Yeah it was!

Yumi Yoshimura: Yeah and some of you guys are really awesome fans of ours.

Me: We love all your songs and they are great.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: And your adventures are awesome too.

Nico: I remember Ami ended up possessed by that spirit.

Yumi: Yeah no kidding.

Me: It was that of a really badass drummer named Crazy Stix.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: That was crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Whoa that must've been nuts.

Xenia: It was.

Sakura Knudson: Geez no kidding.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Boy Dexter's lab was really in trouble wasn't it?

Nico: And then some. Taken over by Ultrabot 2000.

May: We couldn't access Dexter's house!

Nico: So we had to come up with a plan. Mandark was really kind to let us use one of his machines.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was a very genius tactic.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: That was really cool to use one of Mandark's machines for it.

Laney: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah that was amazing.

Maria: Ironic how Mandark helped us shut down one of Dexter's inventions.

Me: Yeah. And the neat part is that Ultrabot 2000 reminded me of HAL-9000 from the 2001 movies as well as Ultron.

Nico: Boy that is really crazy and Ultron is another one of my favorite badass villains next to Electro and Crimson Dynamo.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: Yep. But at least the plan we had worked and we took him down.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And we can access Dexter's house again

Qin: That's a relief.

Camie: Yeah.

Sirius: Guys we're here.

We got behind some rocks and hid and we saw a nasty looking slave camp. We saw a bunch of people being worked like slaves and treated like garbage and men were REALLY PUSHING them around and ordering them around was Boss Biggis!

Me: There is our target.

Nico: Think we should tell Bruce about this?

Me: I already sent a signal to the Batcave.

?: I'm right here guys.

We saw Batman.

Batman: So Biggis is back.

Me: Yeah we saw that.

Nico: And he really stepped up his guards the last time you were here Bruce.

Sirius: Lets see what he has planned for this.

Using her quirk, Sirius's ultrasonic hearing picked up what Biggis was planning.

Boss Biggis: That gold will be mine and then I'll use all of it to make my camp bigger for more all over the country.

Guard: And what will you do with the slaves?

Boss Biggis: Sell them on the black market.

Sirius: Not on our watch.

Sirius told us everything.

Me: That is sick.

Batman: I'll take out the guards. Then tell you when it's all clear,

Me: Go get them Bruce.

He fired a grappler to a rock and swung to a tower.

We kept our eyes peeled on Batman for the signal.

Batman was perched above one guard.

He grabbed him.

POW!

He knocked him out.

Me: One down.

He then used the shadows and grabbed another guard.

KROW

Knocked him out too.

Noir Spiderman: Batman is really skilled in stealth like me.

Nico: No doubt on that one.

Maria: Croc did say you and him are similar.

Noir Spiderman: That is true.

We saw him take down the guards one by one and tied them all up.

He waved to us.

Me: All clear.

Nico: Lets go.

We went into the camp.

Nico: Now we free the slaves.

Varie: I'll have a transport take them to safety.

Nico: Okay.

Varie called it in.

We went to a hut and I kicked the door down.

Man: What the?

Me: Come with us if you want to get out of here.

Man: Team Loud Phoenix Storm all right. Lets go guys!

They got out and ran to the transport and it got out.

Me: That's that.

Nico: Phase 2 done. Now for Phase 3. Taking down Biggis.

In a cabin Biggis was eating like a pig.

Biggis: (Eating) Hurry up with that gravy!

A man came with a bowl of gravy.

Biggis: (Eating a drumstick) If those fools let that prisoner escape, I'll eat them alive! (Eating)

A guard came in frantic.

Guard: Fire! Giant fire! Horrible!

Biggis: What are you babbling about? What fire!?

Me: (Offscreen) Right here fatty!

We came in with fire auras ablaze!

Guard: There!

Biggis: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Surprise!

I threw the guards we knocked out outside at him and they crashed onto him. He went for his gun.

Batman got out a Batarang And threw it and it hit him.

I then punched him in his face and kicked a guard and threw him into Biggis!

Batman grabbed Biggis.

Batman: Remember me?

Biggis: How can I forget!? YOU RUINED EVERYTHING FOR ME BATMAN!

Me: He's not just Batman!

He revealed himself!

Biggis: (GASP) YOU! You're billionaire Bruce Wayne!? But wait a second.

He remembered a lookalike that had white hair.

Biggis: You're that prisoner that escaped!

Batman: Bingo!

Me: He infiltrated your camp and he had amnesia! But he should be thanking you Biggis. If you hadn't put him in that Isolation cell he wouldn't have gotten his memory back and now we're going to kick your sorry keister to kingdom come!

We punched him in his face.

Batman: You didn't watch the news, did you?

Biggis: I couldn't because my prison cell had no TV!

Me: How did you get out by the way?

Biggis: I don't know it was some kid with long black hair and had demonic brown eyes.

Me: Chase Young. Why the hell am I not surprised.

Nico: Yeah. Well now you're going to a much better prison.

Batman: And we really do mean that. Because you're not much of a threat.

Me: You don't have any powers like most of the villains we know do.

Lincoln: By exploiting and hurting innocent people, all you ever cared about was money.

Nico: Yeah, you're no different from that mutant, Flip!

Me: And he's done a shit ton worse because his greed was way too insatiable, and he's willing to kill someone to get money!

Firecracker Burst: And we're going to make you pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Firecracker Burst's moderate cobalt blue eyes turned neon moderate cobalt blue and she was surrounded by a brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Firecracker Burst's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Firecracker Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Firestorm Firecracker Love and Firestorm Firecracker Harmony from her back, and as she approached Boss Biggis, she left brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy, stars, fire, flames, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Firecracker Burst: You really make me sick, Boss Biggis, you're literally that greedy for gold that you exploited, abused, and forced innocent people into helping you find gold, in some ways, you're a lot like that ugly greedy cheapskate mutant, Flip. But, unlike him, you're getting sent straight to a brand new prison after we beat you down.

Suddenly, Firecracker Burst was surrounded by a massive vortex of brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy with stars, fire, flames, fireworks, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grayish spring green with red eyes glaring at Boss Biggis: the red eyes of judgement.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Firecracker Burst's massive Firecracker Burst's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Firecracker Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Firestorm Firecracker Love and Firestorm Firecracker Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy with stars, fire, flames, fireworks, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grayish spring green with red eyes glaring at Boss Biggis: the red eyes of judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Me: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Nico: OH MAN, THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO FIRECRACKER BURST! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, FIRECRACKER BURST EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Firecracker Burst grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant gamboge highlights in the bangs of her brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon moderate cobalt blue eyes and a brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy aura with stars, fires, flames, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and flame emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cobalt blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cobalt gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with cobalt gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brilliant gamboge crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brilliant tangelo gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Firecracker Burst has on a short-sleeved brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge shirt with flames, brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge skirt, tangelo knee-high high-heel boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a flame. Suddenly, Firecracker Burst felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive grayish spring green angel wings with brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge tips on the large grayish spring green feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge tail grew much longer for her new body, and her grayish spring green horn on her head grew longer. Firecracker Burst has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Firecracker Burst's massive Firecracker Burst's Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Firework Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Firestorm Firework Love and Firestorm Firework Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy, stars, fire, flames, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Firecracker Burst's Fiery Firework Alicorn Eternal Magical Firestorm Firework Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Firestorm Firework Love and Firestorm Firework Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with brilliant gamboge gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, brilliant tangelo blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with brilliant tangelo gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with yellow gems for eyes and large unicorn head with yellow gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brilliant tangelo gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with yellow gems for the eyes and a large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and brilliant tangelo Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge kanji below the alicorn that said, "Firecracker Burst, Alicorn Princess of Equestria Firestorm Firework Friendship Love, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Boss Biggis, Archenemy of The Star Creature, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Fire, Fireworks, Magic, and Alicorns"

ファイヤークラッカーバースト、アリコーンプリンセスオブエクエストリアファイアストーム花火友情愛、リンカーンラウドの愛する未来の妻、ボスビギスのスラッシャー、スタークリーチャーの宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、終末二十三の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、星、火、花火、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Firecracker Burst's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Firecracker Burst has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN FIRESTORM FIREWORKS MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN FIRESTORM FIREWORKS MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN FIRESTORM FIREWORKS MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN FIRESTORM FIREWORKS MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Firecracker Burst's Super Angel-Equestrian Firestorm Fireworks Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Boss Biggis saw it, he got out his gun and was about to fire at her, but Firecracker Burst fired a massive barrage of brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy, stars, fire, flames, fireworks, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Boss Biggis and knocked him down, and now, he is even angrier than ever.

Firecracker Burst: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Maretime Bay Equestria Firestorm Fireworks Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Firestorm Fireworks Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Oh boy, looks like I've made him even angrier than ever.

Lincoln: You sure did, Firecracker.

Aura: But, we're about to make him even angrier than ever and take him down for good.

Me: We already got a nice prison cell with your name on it!

Nico: But, it's not back at the Gotham City Prison.

Suddenly, Aura's moderate cyan eyes turned neon moderate cyan and she was surrounded by a moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy aura with stars, pillows, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Aura's Alicorn Eternal Magical Aura Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Magic Aura Love and Magic Aura Harmony from her back, and as she approached Boss Biggis, she left moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy, stars, pillows, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Aura: Firecracker Burst was definitely right to say all of that to you, Boss Biggis, there's absolutely no way I can forgive you for what you've done in your constant quest for gold, and now, I'm gonna make you pay.

Suddenly, Aura was surrounded by a massive vortex of moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy with stars, pillows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light opal phoenix with red eyes glaring at Boss Biggis: the red eyes of judgement.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal

Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Aura's massive Aura's Alicorn Eternal Magical Aura Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Magic Aura Love and Magic Aura Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy with stars, pillows, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light opal phoenix with red eyes glaring at Boss Biggis: the red eyes of judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO AURA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, AURA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Aura grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large opal orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has mulberry highlights in the bangs of her moderate opal hair with light opal streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon moderate cyan eyes and a moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy aura with stars, pillows, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and pillow emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Pillow, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with cyan gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Pillow, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moderate cyan crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moderate cyan gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Aura has on a long sleeveless moderate cyan dress with pillows on the dress, mulberry knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, pillows, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a pillow. Suddenly, Aura felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light mulberryish gray angel wings with moderate opal and light opal tips on the large light mulberryish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her moderate opal tail with light opal streaks grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a light mulberryish gray horn on her head. Aura has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate opal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aura's massive Aura's Alicorn Eternal Magical Aura Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Magic Aura Love and Magic Aura Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy, stars, pillows, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aura's Alicorn Eternal Magical Aura Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Magic Aura Love and Magic Aura Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with moderate opal gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, light mulberryish gray blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with opal gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with opal gems for eyes and large unicorn head with yellow gems for eyes and large opal gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with opal gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with opal gems for the eyes and a large opal gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and opal Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a mulberry kanji below the alicorn that said, "Aura, Alicorn Princess of Equestrian Dream Friendship Love, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Thrasher of Boss Biggis, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Pillows, Magic, and Alicorns"

オーラ、馬術夢のアリコーンプリンセス、友情愛、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ボス・ビギスのスラッシャー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十の破壊者スリーとオパ

リン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、スター、ピロー、マジック、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Aura's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Aura has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN PILLOW DREAM MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN PILLOW DREAM MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN PILLOW DREAM MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN PILLOW DREAM MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aura's Super Angel-Equestrian Pillow Dream Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Boss Biggis saw it, he went crazy and went at her to hurt her, but Aura fired a massive barrage of moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy, stars, pillows, magic, and Alicorns which hits Boss Biggis and he got sent flying into another wall, he got out, but now, he was even madder than ever.

Aura: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Pillow Dream Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestrian Pillow Dream Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Looks like we've got no other choice but to beat Boss Biggis down and send him to The Masters of Evil's Prison.

Lincoln: He wasn't going to go down without a fight, so if he wants a fight, fine.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Firecracker Burst and Aura, and so did the rest of us as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of going after gold are over, Boss Biggis, and now, you're about to trade your fancy suit for an orange prison jumpsuit.

Lincoln, Firecracker Burst, and Aura went after Boss Biggis, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge energy, moderate opal, light opal, and light mulberryish gray energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods,

Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Boss Biggis and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Firecracker Burst, and Aura attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Boss Biggis crazy.

Boss Biggis was about to run at us again, but suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with marine blue light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman, and she fired Symbiote goo at his wrists and ankles and bound them together.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Now, all that's left is to tie him up.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Wait, the marine blue color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person who has marine blue as her favorite color, isn't that right, Lana Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lana Loud, but she had longer blond hair, neon marine blue eyes, fangs, and she looked like she was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lana: Yep, and our Lincoln told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Lana: I knew he would.

Lana: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Lana: Yes, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Lana: Yes, I am.

Black-Suited Lana turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lana's stomach, and Lana began absorbing Black-Suited Lana into her body, and then, Lana's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lana began merging with Lana and Lana gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lana's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lana: It is.

Black-Suited Lana: (Speaking through Lana's emblazoned Rainbow Owl and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yes, we've settled in perfectly.

Lana concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with marine blue light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body. Then, Lincoln fired golden spider silk webs at Boss Biggis, and he was wrapped up in a golden silk cocoon and he was about to be carted off to The Masters of Evil's prison. We cheered as Lincoln, Aura, and Firecracker Burst holstered their weapons and powered down, and Firecracker Burst's new body, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer brilliant tangelo and brilliant gamboge tail, grayish spring green horn, and massive grayish spring green angel wings are permanent, and Aura's new body, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer moderate opal tail with light opal streaks, light mulberryish gray horn, and massive light mulberryish gray angel wings are permanent.

Firecracker Burst: That's it for Boss Biggis, his desire for gold has been ended, and he'll be settling in The Masters of Evil after his time in prison.

Aura: He'll settle in perfectly, besides, he's not like that moron, Flip.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Suddenly, Firecracker Burst wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Firecracker Burst's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Firecracker Burst sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Then, Aura wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aura's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aura sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Me: Oh and there you can have an all you can eat buffet of all your favorite meals.

Biggis: I can live with that.

We then beamed him to the M.O.E. Prison.

Me: Boy that was too easy.

Batman: At least we didn't give him prison food.

Me: Or chum.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: He'll never bother another destitute man ever again.

Me: Now it's time for business.

Nico: The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! We have a lot of them. Another Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung, Admiral Zhao, LeFou, Sunfire, Abacus Cinch, Witchfire, Lady Flamicorn, Kru'll The Eternal, Baddie Undine, Morpho, Honest John & Gideon, Chocolate Sailor, Wolfblade Conglomerate, Moby Duck, Zimbo, Gansley the Deepsea Warrior, Johnson the Judge Man, Crump the Nightmare Penguin, Ludo and Biowulf.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! Anothers for all the Extra Battle Members.

Nico: Yeah!

Fiona Hernandez: Me and my sisters and Himiko are already here with you guys. So we just need the rest.

Nico: Who will they be?

Me: Catherine Iron Lan Kai, Rhonda Monroe, Irena Malkovich, Shinoa Hiragi, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Logan White, Laniya Momoshiki, Laura Wynn, Omaima Lexington, Sonnya Furya, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Natasha Katariina, Gloria Gellespie, Hailey

Timaeus, Joan Critias, and Gina Hermos.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: This is gonna be fun and awesome.

Fiona Hernandez: It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so.

Then out of swirls of elements and energy came said people.

Irena Malkovich: We're ready for action.

Omaima Lexington: Yeah we sure are. (LOUD FART) Oops. Sorry.

Nico: It's fine.

Me: Her condition.

Noir Spiderman: Oh.

2099 Spiderman: Crazy condition.

Me: Yeah she can't help it.

2099 Spiderman: Oh.

We went outside.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers are 10 Embodiments. The Anothers minus Biowulf are 9 people.

Me: Wow. This will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: This will be fun.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung, Admiral Zhao, LeFou, Sunfire, Abacus Cinch, Witchfire, Lady Flamicorn, Kru'll The Eternal, Baddie Undine, Morpho, Honest John & Gideon, Chocolate Sailor, Wolfblade Conglomerate, Moby Duck, Zimbo, Gansley the Deepsea Warrior, Johnson the Judge Man, Crump the Nightmare Penguin and Ludo!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Boy it sure will!

Nico: Yep.

Another Weddinmon: I'm ready for this one.

Another Su Yung: All of us are.

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

They merged and reverted back into 9 girls.

The first girl had brown hair and blue eyes and had brown angel wings and she had brown clothes and had a tiara with the symbol for the Quagmire Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a mud sword.

The second girl had blue hair and green eyes and had blue angel wings and had blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Oasis Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a flower sword.

The other 7 girls had hair of each color of the rainbow and had eyes of each color and they had wings and clothes of each color and they had lantern power rings on their fingers and they had tiaras with each symbol of the Lantern Corps on their heads and the same symbols on their skirts and they had swords of each color.

Me: (GASP) Quetzali Quagmire, Oksana Oasis, Yillia Ysmault, Odelia Okaara, Quenna Qward, Orla Oa, Oriana Odym, Nadine Nok and Zhalia Zameron!?

Nico: WHOA! If I were to guess the Embodiments of the dopants for the Quagmire, Oasis and the Lantern Planets.

Oksana Oasis: That's right.

Yillia Ysmault: Yep and like the lanterns we represent the Emotions of the Spectrum and govern each entity.

Xenia: Boy that is awesome!

Nico: That sure is.

Eli: Quetzali you are not related to Glenn Quagmire are you?

Quetzali: Oh hell no! I am not related in any way, shape, or form to that ugly serial rapist pedophile!

Juran: What does Quagmire stand for then?

Quetzali Quagmire: Swamps and Quicksand.

Juran: Oh. That's different.

Laney: What powers do you have as the Embodiments?

Quetzali Quagmire: I can turn any place in any environment into a swamp.

She fired an energy blast and it morphed the area into a really awesome and scary swamp. The huts and towers sank into the muck.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool.

Quetzali Quagmire: Yep.

Oksana: I have the power to transform any area into a lush and beautiful oasis.

Nico: That is amazing.

Yillia Ysmault: And like the lanterns, me and the Lantern Planet Embodiments have the powers of all the Lanterns and the Entities.

Oriana Odym: It's true.

Nadine Nok: Nok. It's amazing there.

Me: Just like all the lanterns we know.

Brittney: That is really cool.

Nico: Boy I'll say!

Nico: We actually have the Prime Atrocitus and his Universe 666 version with us. Along with all the leaders of the Lantern Corps.

Zhalia Zamaron: I heard all about that. The entities themselves told us that you all have been working long and hard with them all over the universe.

Qin: Yeah we sure have.

Zhalia Zamaron: And Girl Jordan, what you did to save Carol Ferris when you were sick back then, that took a lot of guts and strength and for that you have my respect.

Girl Jordan: Thank you very much.

Zhalia Zamaron: You're welcome.

Me: By the way is the Another Biowulf friendly or hostile?

Orla Oa: Friendly and she is a cold and awesome one.

Me: Neat.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated.

Me: Time for action.

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Laniya Momoshiki: That was fun!

Fiona Hernandez: Man I miss those fun extra battles.

Lola: Yeah those are fun.

Nico: Now for the Another Biowulf.

May: All we can do is wait.

Then we heard a wolf howl.

Me: Whoa a wolf.

Biowulf: I hope it's a friendly one.

Then we saw a white Malamute-Wolf Hybrid.

Me: Whoa!

She came over to me.

Me: Wait Selkie? Oh it's good to see you girl.

I pet her.

Nico: You know this dog?

Me: I sure do. Then that means….

Nico: The Another Biowulf!

We saw her and it was ANOTHER BIOWULF.

Selkie went over to it.

Another Biowulf: (In a girls voice) Selkie remembers you J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and a ice blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and she had a blue kimono on and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Yuki-Onna Dopant on it and the same symbol on the Kimono and she had an ice sword.

Me: (GASP) Yukara Yuki.

Nico: Whoa!

Yukara Yuki: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Yukara is the Embodiment of the Yuki-Onna Dopant and she like Mizore Shirayuki is also a Yuki-Onna.

Nico: Cool! She has ice powers like Mizore does too.

Yukara Yuki: That's right. And Selkie as you saw is my friend and J.D. knows her too.

Me: Yep. She's an Alaskan Malamute Wolf Hybrid.

Biowulf: That is amazing. Very awesome bond.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an In Space Sword and Zocks got a Lost Galaxy Sword.

Yukara Yuki: No he didn't. I fired a wave of ice and it formed into a wolf pack and froze him in a block of ice and me and Selkie escaped.

Me: Very crafty.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found Swartz frozen like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Yukara Yuki: I had a feeling you were going to double cross Swartz soon Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: I know. But do be honest I didn't want to get my hands dirty. So I'm glad J.D. and everyone did my double-cross for me.

Me: Happy to help sis.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) Looks like another mascot has been added to the team.

Geiz: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) Now, he gets to go on many misadventures. Including beer drinking!

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor.

Yukara Yuki: I heard all about the misadventures of the mascots and they are funny. But Selkie is not like the mascots unfortunately.

Sougo: Oh. That's a relief.

Nico: Good.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated Another Biowulf from her.

She and Selkie came over.

Yukara Yuki: This will be so fun!

Yukara fired waves of ice and blasted Another Biowulf.

Nico: Time for some Wolf Power! (ACTIVATES BIOWULF AND LUDO'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted Another Biowulf all over.

May: Sorry about this Girl Jordan. CARNAGE IS CHAOS! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ULTIMATE CARNAGE AND UNIVERSE 666 EON'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Biowulf.

Maria: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES MCWOLF AND PIZZA FACE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of funny energy and blasted Another Biowulf!

Yumi: LETS ROCK! (ACTIVATES LUDO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Biowulf!

Then Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Needle Hair, Mauler, Universe 666 Blackheart and Werewolf Ghost came.

Nico: Nice team Shiva.

Lady Shiva: Thanks Nico. This will be fun.

Kuroto Dan: It sure will!

?: LOOK OUT BELOW!

Then we saw a figure crash onto Another Biowulf and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Was that a meteor?

Me: No it wasn't.

We saw that it was a Crash Man!

Me: Crash Man!?

Nico: Whoa! LITERAL Crash Man.

Lola: Yeah!

Crash Man: (In a girls voice) Sorry about the rough entrance.

Nico: Cierra Crash! Whoa!

Qin: That must've hurt.

Cierra Crash: Sorry about that. I can't help it. I'm always accident prone.

Lola: Yikes.

Me: Our friend Eugene is the same way. He always gets hurt.

Xenia: Yeah Arnold and his friends always see him get hurt.

Camie: Yep. He has the worst luck ever.

Cierra Crash: Ouch.

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Cierra Crash: Yeah my clothes ripped off me.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Cierra Crash: I know. I get hurt pretty much all the time so I'm pretty much used to all forms of pain.

Nicole: Boy you get hurt all the time don't you?

Cierra Crash: Yeah I sure do.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and was reverting back.

She threw up and accidentally fired a mace ball and it hit Nico in his crotch and smashed him and he screamed like a little girl!

Nico: (SCREAMS LIKE A LITTLE GIRL)

THE BOYS WINCED AND COVERED THEIR MANHOODS!

Some of us fainted!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had a symbol shaped like a car crash in the middle of her forehead and she had cuts and bruises and scrapes all over her body.

Cierra Crash: (GROANS) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry Nico!

Nico fell to the ground holding his crotch!

Nico: I'm okay!

May: OUCH!

Cierra Crash: (Sees herself) OH MAN! I need some clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her orange clothes and she looked awesome.

Cierra Crash: Boy I look great!

Me: You sure do. (GASP) Oh man those cuts and bruises are bad.

Varie: Let me look you over.

Varie did so and had her sitting on a chair.

Varie: Boy you really had it rough. These injuries are bad.

Cierra Crash: Yeah I had everything happen to me. I was mauled by coyotes, clawed by bears, crushed by rocks, the works.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: Jeez you look like you went through a thousand saw mills.

Lola: No kidding!

Applejack: Boy you really hurt yourself there.

Apple Bloom: No kidding.

Sougo: We met someone recently with that kind of luck.

Me: Yeah Janet Jinx. She gets really hurt all the time because she was born on Friday the 13th. But her luck only affects her.

Cierra Crash: Boy that sucks.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: But you've had it worse than Janet has. I've never seen anyone but Eugene get hurt this much.

Laney: No kidding.

Yumi Yoshimura: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cierra Crash: My favorite is when Me and Nico were heading to class and then a bunch of bullies beat the living crap out of me and Nico beat them badly and got them expelled.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Serves those douchebags right.

Lola: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah I remember that.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Cierra hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cierra Crash: Same here.

Lana: INCOMING BOULDER!

We saw a really huge boulder rolling at us!

I then punched it and it cracked in two and revealed an amazingly BEAUTIFUL BLUE DIAMOND GEODE!

Nico: WHOA! It's a blue diamond geode!

Lola: Wow!

The diamonds were WORTH A LOT!

Nico: Lets take this back home.

Rarity: These diamonds are amazing darlings.

We took them back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, and Muriel are heading to San Fransokyo, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got ourselves a situation: we've gotten word from Nicole that the traitorous Edenian, Tanya, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wants revenge on us for killing her. But, we're going to take her down hard and force her to join The Masters of Evil, but she'll also have the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her as a means of Vypra and all of us keeping an eye on her, because one wrong move, and Tanya is done for.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in San Fransokyo, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got ourselves a situation. Nicole, would you like to say it?

Nicole: Of course, Lincoln. This morning, I'd found out the traitorous Edenian, Tanya, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wants revenge on us for killing her.

We gasped.

Selene Laverna: That treacherous Edenian, she's getting Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse for this!

Lincoln: Whoa, easy, Selene. I get that Tanya's betrayed Edenia and sided with Shao Kahn and many of the other malefactors of Outworld and The Netherrealm, but I've got an idea: just like with Frost, we're going to viciously beat her down and condemn her to forced servitude to The Masters of Evil, and just like Frost, Tanya will have my Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her.

Dan: I get it, that'll serve as a means of Vypra and all of us keeping an eye on her, because just one wrong move, and Tanya is done.

Lincoln: Right, Dan. Now, let's find that treacherous Edenian.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Solus Prime, one of The 13 Primes and on top is the symbol of Rurouni Kenshin, in her right hand is a katana, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Kikki Himura, Gene-Slammer of Solus Prime and Embodiment of Rurouni Kenshin.

Kikki Himura: That's right, and I managed to get the girls away from that treacherous Edenian, but not before giving her a few scars as we got away.

?: You will all pay for ruining Lord Shinnok's plans to destroy all life on Earth and across all realms, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We then saw our target, the treacherous Edenian, Tanya, and she was really out for our heads.

Selene Laverna: Tanya! I will tear your heart right out of your chest for what you did in betraying all of Edenia!

Sylvester: That sadistic traitor's just taken her last breath!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: As much as I want to give you my curse, Tanya, you're worth more alive than dead, but don't think you're getting out of this, you witch! You're getting a long overdue thrashing for what you have done in the service of evil!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Dan's team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Tanya, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln summoned dragons that attacked Tanya, and they fired blasts of fire which knocked her down, but not out. Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning which electrocuted Tanya and she now has the Hinon's Vengeance Curse on her and she was tied up with gold spider silk and thrown to The Masters of Evil with a warning: CAREFUL, SHE'S EXTREMELY DANGEROUS AND TO BE TREATED WITH HARSH TREATMENT FOR HER TREACHEROUS ACTIONS! We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and the dragons vanished.

Lincoln: You should be lucky we weren't considering killing you in the future, Tanya, but should you dare to rebel again, your life will end. (To Kikki Himura) And it's so good to see you again, Kikki Himura.

Kikki Himura: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Kikki Himura and he hugged her, and Kikki Himura is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kikki Himura: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Kikki Himura, Gene-Slammer of Solus Prime and Embodiment of Rurouni Kenshin, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, she's the younger sister of Kenshin Himura, and like her brother, she has red hair but she has on a purple shirt and purple skirt. She also protected me from bullies, in fact when Lynn tried to bully me, Kikki actually went as far as to slash Lynn's clothes off leaving her only in her undergarments, then, she threw her right into a swimming pool. To show my thanks for saving me, I kissed Kikki on the lips, and she hates Lynn with a passion.

Nicole: I remember that incident all too well, you told me what Kikki did in slashing Lynn's clothes off leaving her only in her undergarments, and it was because of what she tried to do to you.

Me: Lynn really crossed it big time that day.

Nico: And it ended with her getting her clothes slashed off and left in her undergarments, and thrown in a swimming pool, I guess that's what happens when she tries to bully her brother.

Eli: Big time.

Lincoln: But, that's what happens when Lynn tried to bully me, and now that you're here, Kikki.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Kikki Himura in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kikki Himura: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kikki Himura's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Kikki Himura: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kikki Himura.

Kikki Himura had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Kaori Shiina, Saki Midorisawa, Yuko "Kaoru" Imai, and Sayaka Tamura from Parade Parade.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaori Shiina, Saki Midorisawa, Yuko "Kaoru" Imai, and Sayaka Tamura from Parade Parade.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kaori Shiina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaori Shiina and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Tanya, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large

orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off

them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Kaori Shiina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaori Shiina: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaori Shiina, Saki Midorisawa, Yuko "Kaoru" Imai, and Sayaka Tamura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Tanya, the treacherous Edenian, who escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and she still wanted revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that treacherous Edenian into the dirt, and then, Lincoln giving her the Hinon's Vengeance Curse and tied her up and written a warning to Vypra to watch Tanya because she's way too dangerous and way too treacherous and threw her to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered for us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips which he returned, Lincoln and Kikki Himura have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: You guys really gave that treacherous Edenian witch the beatdown of her life, and that was an awesome move in summoning dragons to blast her down, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Even though we weren't going to kill her, I still wanted her to pay for everything she's done in the service of evil.

Me: Same here.

Nico: We made Tanya pay for her crimes, and we condemned her to forced eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil, and with Lincoln's curse still on her, there's no way she'll try to rebel against Vypra, not unless she wishes to risk death.

---

After taking down Tanya and throwing her to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kikki Himura saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kikki Himura: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kikki, and I can still defend myself,

and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kikki Himura: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Kikki Himura: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Kikki, can you show us the story on what you did to Lynn?

Kikki Himura: Gladly.

Kikki Himura put up a video on the big screen and the video then showed Lincoln and Kikki Himura along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem at a swimming pool and they were having fun, but their fun was about to be rudely interrupted.

MONSTROUS BELCH!

Past Kikki Himura: What the Hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and what on Earth is that smell?!

Past Lincoln: Oh great, Lynn! Not again!

Then, Lynn came out and she was about to attack Lincoln once again, but then, Kikki unsheathed her katana, and then… !

* * *

Then, as soon as Kikki sheathed her katana, Lynn's clothes were slashed off and she was left in her undergarments, and then, Kikki grabbed Lynn and she threw her into the swimming pool, and she got out and she was soaking wet.

Past Kikki Himura: I've already taught you a lesson, now leave, you unwashed pig!

Lynn's face was red with embarrassment and roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla and ran off on all fours like the four-legged monstrosity she was, but she wound up getting caught by Luna and tied her up and dragged her back to The Loud House to face her punishment as the video ends.

May: Sheesh, I still remember that day all too well.

Maria: Same here, but man, Lynn really crossed the line too many times to count, and I knew that it would end really badly for her.

Nicole: Kikki made her point all too well about defending Lincoln, especially when it came to really defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln: And it always ended badly for Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, along with many of my other enemies.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa are heading to Oho Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Kinana: Wow, so this is Oho Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Kinana, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Oho Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa are in your harem.

Nico: And I can also tell which is the Simulator version of May because of the jewelry.

May: Along with which is the Simulator version of Serena, so that way, we won't be confused at all.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Kinana, Simulator May, Simulator Serena, Simulator Sora Takenouchi, and Simulator Mimi Tachikawa, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

Inuyasha: (YELLS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AT FLIP) SHUT YOUR PIE HOLE, YOU MUTANT!

Suddenly, the Beads of Subjugation on Flip's neck glowed and the amplified gravity forced Flip to faceplant on the ground, and we laughed hysterically.

Nico: Those Beads of Subjugation really are awesome!

Lincoln: And that'll be to remand that stupid mutant if he so much as gets anymore dumb ideas once again. Remind me to add more punishments to him.

Me: We'll do just that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Snow Cap Galaxy.

Me: Ooh! Better bundle up for that one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Irma: Me and Musa will go with you.

Nico: Awesome. Lets go.

They went into the Simulator and Nicole activated it and they were at Snow Cap Galaxy.

Nico: We're here.

Irma: Yep and it's cold.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one doesn't have much to do except play hide and seek with those three bunnies there.

Nico: That's an easy one.

They went over.

Musa: Hi, little bunnies!

Bunny: Hey guys! You want to play hide and seek for this star we have?

Nico: Sure.

Bunny: Find us and catch us.

They ran and hid.

Then the whole place was covered in snow.

?: Let me help too.

A girl came and she had purple hair and had red eyes and red angel wings and red clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Maskman on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Mika Maskman: Mika Maskman, Embodiment of the Maskman from 1987 is here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Mika.

Irma: Same here.

Musa: We can talk later. We got some bunnies to find.

Irma: Better tell those Goombas that!

The Goombas came to stop them!

Nico: Lets get them!

Irma and Musa fired waves of water and sonic energy and blasted them.

Mika Maskman: Take this!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Musa: Awesome!

Nico: (gets out Biowulf and Yenaldoshi's Ridewatches) I'm hungry like the wolf!

Nico Activated them.

(HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF BY DURAN DURAN PLAYS)

Nico then fired waves of sonic energy and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: Okay. Now, let's find the first bunny.

Nicole: Try that big snowman in front of you.

Nico: Okay.

Nico blasted it with fire and melted it and Nico caught the first bunny!

Nico: Yeah!

Musa: How many bunnies are there again?

Nico: Three.

Nicole: One is behind that tree right there.

Musa: I got it.

Musa went and got it.

Irma: One to go.

Nicole: Try that snowdrift in front of you Irma.

Irma: Okay.

Irma went to the snowdrift.

She found the 3rd bunny!

Mika, Irma and Musa found all the bunnies and they caught them.

Bunny: You got us! Here you go!

They released the star!

Nico: Wow!

Irma: We got it!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH! That was too easy.

Mika Maskman: That was so fun!

They high five!

Irma: Now, you can tell us about yourself.

Mika Maskman: Certainly. I'm an artist and I make masks.

She pulled out photos of the masks she makes.

Nico: Ooh those are awesome. Tribal and halloween masks.

Mika Maskman: Yep. It's fun and awesome.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join the team?

Mika Maskman: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

Twilight woke up from a nap.

Twilight Sparkle: (YAWNS) That was a good nap and I needed it too after all that studying. (Feels something) Mmm. What's this?

She pulled out a bottle of beer that was under her pillow!

But it wasn't just her. It was Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, Applejack, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna too!

Mane 10: POROMON!

They were just visited by POROMON THE BEER FAIRY!

We laughed!

Me: Looks like Poromon got to the Mane 10.

Flurry Heart: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

---

Later I was reading a book in my room and then there was a knock on my door.

Poromon: Laundry call!

Me: Oh laundry day! Come on in!

The mascots came in.

I got up.

Poromon: Got any laundry J.D.?

Me: Lots of it. Lets see.

I went to my closet and went in and came out with a huge basket full of dirty clothes.

Poliwag: Wow! That's a lot of clothes.

Me: I know.

I went down to the laundry room with the mascots.

Poromon was doing laundry with the mascots.

Poromon: Wow! That's a lot of laundry J.D.

Me: I know.

We separated the whites from the colors.

Blackfire: Here's some clothes from me.

Blackfire came down with dirty versions of her black Tamaranean clothes.

Poliwag: Thanks Blackfire.

Starfire: I too have dirty wardrobes.

She put in her dirty clothes.

Manaphy: Thanks Starfire.

Me: (To the viewers) In our estate because there are so many people here we have TONS AND TONS of dirty clothes and let me tell you it's why we have to have over 400 washing machines.

The camera showed a massive line of washing machines.

Me: You would not believe how much bleach and detergent we use for it.

Starfire: Are you enjoying the laundry?

Manaphy: We sure are.

Me: Makes me wonder if there are any Cybertronians that look like washing machines.

Horsea: Boy good question.

Bonecrusher: There aren't any as far as I know.

Me: That's okay. If there were they would not like having the taste of soap in them. No offense.

Bonecrusher: None taken.

We all came and had LOADS of dirty clothes.

Eli: Boy that's a lot of clothes we have huh?

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: At least we aren't washing clothes by hand.

Nico: We used to do that years ago.

Laney: No kidding.

Moonracer: Poromon, guys, meet Selkie.

Poromon: We met and she is a beautiful dog.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Yukara told us she wants to be a mascot but a full time dog and not drink beer.

Moonracer: That makes sense.

Poliwag did puppy eyes to Selkie.

Selkie was confused.

Me: Poliwag the Puppy eyes won't work on Selkie. It's okay Selkie. Poliwag is being cute.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. Selkie made her choice.

Poliwag: Okay okay.

Later the laundry was finished.

Scavenger: Laundry's all done!

Me: Yep. Now to fold all our clothes and put them away.

I took my clothes and folded them and hung them up and everyone did the same.

Xenia: There.

Lola: Man lots of clothes huh?

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: Selkie, drinking beer isn't the only thing we do.

Me: She knows already.

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: Oh.

Dexter then came in! He was frantic!

Dexter: Guys! Guys! I need help!

Me: Dexter what's wrong?

Dexter: My mom and dad and sister have been taken over by aliens!

We gasped!

Me: What kind of aliens!?

Dexter: Gooey aliens!

Nico: Oh no! We got to get over there and fast!

The previous group came!

Eris: Can me, Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavelier, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff come with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

Me: We got an emergency situation. Aliens have landed and have taken over Dexter's mom and dad and Dee Dee.

They gasped!

Condiment King: Oh man! Not good!

Me: Dexter what do these aliens look like?

He showed up a device and it showed that they were goo aliens and they have taken over the minds of Dexter's mom and dad and Dee Dee!

WE GASPED!

Shanan: (GASP!) On man! This is not good! This is not good! Those are parasitic aliens called Yoluks!

Nico: Yoluks!? What the fuck are they?

Shanan: They are parasitic mind control aliens from the planet Yolus and they are dangerous aliens that move from planet to planet that take over all lifeforms to make themselves the most superior lifeforms in the universe!

We gasped!

Laney: And now Earth is their next target for an Invasion!

Kabuto: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Quick Man next.

Lola: Fast one.

Me: Yep. Ax these aliens remind you of the Yeerks in any way?

Ax: Actually yes they do.

Shanan: Except the Yoluks don't come from our Galaxy. They come from a really distant galaxy at the very distant edge of the universe.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: And now they are here on Earth for an invasion.

Dexter: They're building an alien transceiver in my laboratory.

Lisa Loud: (GASPS) Oh, Sweet Einstein, we need to head over there and help Dexter free them at once and stop their attempted invasion.

Nico: And I agree with you on that one, Lisa.

Me: They're trying to contact their ship for invasion.

Nico: Fu, charge up superlaser and find their mothership and blast it on my command.

Fu: Right. I'm on it!

Lincoln also summoned a bunch of flamethrowers charged and infused with Black Gates energy.

Me: Whoa, and those are some awesome flamethrowers.

Lincoln: I infused these with Black Gates energy to destroy those alien parasites after we get them out of Dexter's mom, dad, and Dee Dee.

Nico: Good idea Lincoln!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy,

Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Lincoln's old enemy, Hades from Saint Seiya, and he's come back for revenge against Lincoln and his Guardian Angel, Mako Pegasus, for defeating him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God, he's back!

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman. Equuleus Shoko, Northern Crown Katya, Ursa Minor Xiaoling, Freya, Cassiopeia Erda, Sparrow Mudan, Delphinus Mii, we've got ourselves huge trouble: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to our old enemy, Hades, and he's come back for revenge against me and Mako Pegasus for defeating him long ago.

Equuleus Shoko, Northern Crown Katya, Ursa Minor Xiaoling, Freya, Cassiopeia Erda, Sparrow Mudan, and Delphinus Mii gasped in shock and horror. Suddenly, Athena appeared.

Athena: I was indeed afraid that he would return.

Equuleus Shoko: If this is true, then, we have to destroy him once more, Lady Athena.

Nico: Wait, Lincoln, you fought and defeated Hades?!

Taylor Kamiyama: He did. Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Mako Pegasus, Gene-Slammer of Nexus Prime and Embodiment of Saint Seiya, trained to master using Cosmos to the point of being immune to the effects of The Underworld and they both got some new God Cloths, Mako wears the white and blue version of the Pegasus Cloth of her brother, Pegasus Seiya, while Lincoln wears the Thunderbird Cloth which helped Mako, Lincoln, and The Bronze Saints defeat Hades.

?: And here I thought we were rid of Hades for good.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she's dressed in a white short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue top, blue skirt, blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with moonlight, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nexus Prime, one of The 13 Primes and on top is the symbol of Saint Seiya, and in her right hand is a greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Mako Pegasus, Gene-Slammer of Nexus Prime and Embodiment of Saint Seiya.

Mako Pegasus: That's right, Lincoln, it's good to see you again, along with you, Lady Athena, and the rest of the Bronze Saints.

Athena (Saint Seiya): It is good to see you too, Mako.

Mako Pegasus: So, Hades has come back, has he? He was always such a sore loser.

Lincoln: He'll pay for his crimes in full, Mako.

Nico: And that he will. Alright, gang, let's go, we need to help Dexter save his parents and Dee Dee from those gooey alien parasites.

Lincoln: They've picked the wrong planet to conquer, we'll make them pay, and once we get done with those gooey alien parasites, we will finish what we started years ago, Hades, but this time, this battle will end with your death.

Taylor Kamiyama: You've tormented humanity for the last time, you misogynistic God of the Dead, now you will face the consequences for your crimes against humanity for eons.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to help Dexter free his parents and Dee Dee from a bunch of gooey alien parasites, and once we were done with that, Lincoln, Taylor Kamiyama, and Mako Pegasus are going to destroy the ancient enemy of The Bronze Saints and Athena, Hades, and make him pay for his crimes against humanity.

We were off to Dexter's house.

We walked into Dexter's home.

We looked around.

Me: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Anti Wanda: What do these aliens look like?

Me: Dexter already showed us.

Dexter showed his device to her.

Anti-Wanda: I see now.

Shanan: We got to hurry. Every second we waste is another step closer to invasion.

We went up to Dexter's room.

Gru: I think I see a few of them right now!

We saw a little slime.

I got it and put it in a jar.

Me: Got it.

I looked at it.

Me: Whoa ugly little thing.

I scanned it with my omnitrix and so did Bella, Ben and Gwen and Ben 10,000.

Omnitrix: 502,236,343,672,345,342 unknown DNA samples found. Scan complete.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh my god. Over 500 quintillion aliens?

Nico: That's more than The Thing.

Animorphs Jake: No kidding.

One of the aliens got into Nico's head through his ear.

Raven Brawen: NICO, NO!

It looked like it successfully controlled him… until Nico puked the alien out.

Nico: That was disgusting!

Me: At least our powers are too strong for these aliens to take over our minds.

Lincoln fired a flamethrower blast and banished it to the Black Gates.

Me: And they don't like fire. Wait.

I put my ear against the bookcase.

Eli: What is it?

Me: Shh.

I heard them talking.

Leozack: The lab's been taken over again?!

Me: Shh.

We listened.

Dexter's mom: (In an alien voice) The human race will soon be under the control of us and they will bow down to the Yoluks.

Dexter's dad: (In an alien voice) These foolish Earthlings will be submitting to our will.

Dee Dee: (In an alien voice) No one will stop us when this transceiver is built and we begin our invasion.

We were shocked.

2016 Morbucks: They're leaving. Everyone hide!

We hid and went invisible.

They came out walking weirdly.

They left.

Me: They went to get some more equipment.

Nico: I got an idea.

We went into the lab and went and planted bombs on the transceiver.

Me: No one invades without a fight.

Nico: That is for sure.

We armed the bombs.

I had a remote detonator.

We heard them coming back.

We hid again.

RD Lisa Loud: Soundwave, see if you can block the transmission.

Soundwave: Transciever is not fully operational yet.

Me: At least it's not complete. But soon it won't be used.

Nico: Yeah. They have no idea there are bombs on the transceiver.

Lola: This will be good.

Artie Ziff: Detonate them now to get them outside!

Me: Right.

I had my finger on the button.

Me: Make my day.

BEEP!

I pressed the button and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded and destroyed the transceiver and blasted all three of them outside of the lab.

We ran outside…

The three were on the street and then the spirits of fire appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and faced them.

Me: No one invades Earth without a fight from us!

Nico: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Xenia: YEAH!

Dexter's dad: You will not mess with us Earthlings.

I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted them.

RD Sam Sharp: Sorry. But you're not allowed in Dexter's Lab again!

RD Sam Sharp fired waves of fire and they dodged them.

Dexter's dad: Your time is up Earthlings.

Me: Bring it on!

I teleported and bashed Dexter's dad in his face and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Dexter's mom: Destroy them sister unit.

Dee Dee went at us and Lincoln and Linka fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Nico: Take that!

Dexter's Dad: Retreat!

The 3 of them retreated. But unknown to them, Nico slipped a tracker on Dee Dee's body.

Dexter: Let them go. Now that they're out of my house, I can now work on making devices to properly thwart them.

Professor XXXL: I'm just glad we FINALLY get the lab to ourselves.

Me: Good.

Nico: They won't get far. I put a tracer on them.

Me: Good.

Fu: (On the radio) Nico I found the mothership. It's in stationary orbit in between the orbits of Saturn and Uranus.

Nico: Excellent. Fire.

Fu: Right.

Fu pressed the button and fired a laser blast and it flew fast and it hit the Mothership of the Yoluks and destroyed it in a massive and powerful explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Fu: BULLSEYE! Target destroyed!

Nico: Good job Fu!

We entered Dexter's lab.

RD Sam Sharp: This gives us time to make weapons to kill the

Yoluks.

Dexter: I'll get started right away!

Lisa Loud: I'll help.

Nico: We got the Yoluks right were we want them. With no mothership to go back to they have been backed into a corner.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: The Flamethrowers I made can help in this.

Me: Cool.

Condiment King: Dexter, you should also put in a proper security system to protect your lab.

Nico: Yeah.

Dexter: Agreed. Thank you.

Nico: You're welcome.

Condiment King: I agree too.

Nico: Yeah.

We were watching for anything and Nico was keeping an eye out in case they came back.

Constantine (Robotboy): Dexter, how are those weapons coming along?

Dexter: All finished. My Ionic Black Gates Disintegrator Ray. This will obliterate all traces of the atoms of the Yoluks.

Me: Lets give it a whirl.

I put out a jar with some Yoluks.

Nico: Here we go.

Nico opened the jar and They came out and I fired a black laser blast and obliterated them instantly!

Nico: WHOA! It works!

Me: Perfectly! Well done Dexter and Lisa.

Disk Wars Deadpool: I remember that in Kirby's games too!

Nico: That was fun.

Nicole: Yeah it's cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Okay are we ready?

Me: Ready.

Eli: Ready. I sense them coming back.

Cavalier: Ha! They will not take this laboratory twice!

Me: No they won't.

Lisa Loud: Thanks to the new security measures that I installed a few minutes ago. I simply input Dexter's data in the form of retinal scans, tongue impressions, hair and DNA samples."

Luan: [suspicious] "Uh… how'd you get his DNA samples?""

Lisa: [feigning innocence] "Did I say DNA samples?"

Kaiba: Lisa, what do you mean by that?

Me: Lisa has her ways Kaiba. When you have known her for 7 years like I have you know what she can do. Also this lock is accessible by eyes, tongueprint hair, blood and spit and even unmentionable crap.

Lisa Loud: Precisely.

Nico: Very clever.

Stinky Butt:… how about we kick their asses now?!

Nico: Lets go.

We went to face Dexter's mom and dad and sister under Yoluk control.

We faced them.

Me: Back for more?

Dexter's mom: You will not get the drop on us this time.

Me: We'll see about that. This is our planet and the Yoluks are NOT welcome here!

Xenia: No one invades our planet without a fight!

Nivenna: Sorry, Dee Dee. I'll try not to leave a scar.

Dee Dee: Bring it on.

I swung my Scorch Blade and fired blades of fire and blasted them down.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Dexter fired energy blasts and blasted them down.

Nico used Firefly's powers and blasted them with fire.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Laney and Lola and Lily and blasted them.

Camie fired waves of energy and Aurora Energy and blasted them.

Mevya hopped over to Dee Dee and blasted her with water.

Tentacool and Jirachi fired waves of energy and lasers and blasted them.

Nico: Take that!

Then Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Iceage, Pterodactyl Ghost, Amora, Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Solomon Grundy and Bizarro came.

Nico: Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Iceage, Pterodactyl Ghost, Amora, Ice Demon, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Solomon Grundy and Bizarro.

Me: Nice.

Nico: How do we know you guys aren't infected by the aliens?!

Steam Smythe: Because we fought them on the way here.

Hydrax: But they were no match for us.

Iceage: But if you don't believe us, you can have Eli use the Force to check.

Me: Good enough for me.

Pterodactyl Ghost: We heard you fought that prison warden.

Amora: What was his name again?

Nico: His name was Boss Biggis.

Iceage: Oh yeah! Riddler told us about him. Not a nice guy.

?: No kidding there.

A figure came out and it was Soft Body Saima Beast Deathmine from episode 28 of Go-Go-V!

---

Deathmine was utilized by Denus in controlling the laboratory of Professor Kagami, the man who devised the AI behind GoGoFive's Liner Boy, in a scheme to force the doctor who give his work a program to make it controlled for Psyma usage. GoGoFive try to face it initially in order to save Kagami, Liner Boy, and their own Shou (who was assisting the doctor), but had a hard time facing its defenses. Ultimately after GoGreen is able to save the doctor's baby boy from the Psyma, he unleashes his entire wrath upon the Psyma Beast before the team destroy it with Victory Buster.

After being resurrected by Pierre, Deathmine is initially assisted by the brainwashed Liner Boy in fighting Victory Robo; but with Shou's previous acknowledgement that Liner Boy is also his son, Kagami frees the robot from Psyma control. With it back on their side, GoGoFive use a "battle formation" where Victory Robo punches Liner Boy, making it streak through the sky and rip right through Deathmine, destroying it.

---

Eli: Soft Body Saima Beast Deathmine! I remember you. You were sent to force a doctor give his work a program to make it for Psymas.

Deathmine: That's right.

Nico: Yep.

Deathmine: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know! An episode where the Max Solarzord gets controlled would've been awesome!

Me: Yeah it sure would!

Qin: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Tenten, Hinata, Fu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, 2016 Zombozo, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - Nico's rescue was taking down Boss Biggis and Firecracker Burst and Aura transformed

---

Steam Smythe was first.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) Nico's rescue was taking down Boss Biggis. Firecracker Burst and Aura transformed against him.

Sakura Haruno: They sure did and it was really fun.

Sonata Dusk: It sure was and it was cool.

Applejack: We gave that guy what for.

Apple Bloom: We sure did.

Flashwing: Yep.

Steam Smythe: That is cool! Lets do it!

Sakura and Steam Smythe flared up Earth Dragon and Gear Dragon auras. Songs for Sakura Haruno and Steam Smythe: Sing Sing Sing by Benny Goodman and Knock Three Times by Tony Orlando and Dawn.

Sakura and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Temari, Pakura, Sari, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Contemptra, Madame Woe, Screamer, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast - Another Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung, Admiral Zhao, LeFou, Sunfire, Abacus Cinch, Witchfire, Lady Flamicorn, Kru'll The Eternal, Baddie Undine, Morpho, Honest John & Gideon, Chocolate Sailor, Wolfblade Conglomerate, Moby Duck, Zimbo, Gansley the Deepsea Warrior, Johnson the Judge Man, Crump the Nightmare Penguin, Ludo and Biowulf and they were the embodiments of the Yuki-Onna, Quagmire, Oasis, Ysmault, Okaara, Qward, Oa, Odym, Nok and Zamaron dopants

Hydrax was next

Hydrax: (to Ino) Nico, Jake's team, Biowulf's team, and the others did good battling Another Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung, Admiral Zhao, LeFou, Sunfire, Abacus Cinch, Witchfire, Lady Flamicorn, Kru'll The Eternal, Baddie Undine, Morpho, Honest John & Gideon, Chocolate Sailor, Wolfblade Conglomerate, Moby Duck, Zimbo, Gansley the Deepsea Warrior, Johnson the Judge Man, Crump the Nightmare Penguin, Ludo and Biowulf. They were the embodiments of the Yuki-Onna, Quagmire, Oasis, Ysmault, Okaara, Qward, Oa, Odym, Nok and Zamaron dopants

Ino: That was so cool to hear about all that.

Natsume: Yeah it sure was.

Fluttershy: Embodiments of the lantern planets are really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: They sure were cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah no kidding there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is for sure.

Hydrax: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Ino and Hydrax flared up fairy auras. Songs for Ino and Hydrax: Woody Boogie by Baltmora and Let a Little Love Come In by Bob McDill. Ino and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Samus Aran, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, Kolin, Zelda, Corrin, Palutena, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Meteor, Stingrage, Freezard, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - Lincoln's rescue in San Fransokyo to face Tanya the Edenian

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in San Fransokyo. He faced Tanya the Edenian there.

Samus: He sure did and it was so cool.

Rita: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: I'll say! We put Tanya in the M.O.E. with you under a curse.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She tries anything it won't end well for her.

Sunburn: That is for sure.

Iceage: Yeah. That is for sure. Lets do it!

Samus flared up a Metroid aura and Iceage flared up a Mammoth aura. Songs for Samus and Iceage: Be Good To Yourself by Journey and Paint Work by The Fall. Samus and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Nude, Angel, Fang, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Snow Ghost, Steam Demon, Gold Monster, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - Meeting Kikki Himura

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) I heard you guys met Kikki Himura. What's she like?

Maximum Ride: She's the sister of invincible samurai Kenshin Himura and she is just as strong, fast and powerful as he is and also she is the gene-slammer of Solus Prime.

Suki: And she is really gifted too. She is really fast. One time Lynn went on a warpath and then she slashed off all her clothes and left her in nothing but her underwear and it was total humiliation.

Rainbow Dash: She is really awesome with a sword.

Scootaloo: Boy she sure is.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Wow! Just like her brother Kenshin! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Maximum Ride and Pterodactyl Ghost flared up Falcon and Pterodactyl Auras. Songs for Maximum Ride and Pterodactyl Ghost: Butterfly on a Wheel by Mission and No Thunder, No Fire, No Rain by Tim Finn. Maximum Ride and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Li, Meilin, Madison, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Baron Mordo, Nosferata, Morgan Le Fay, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Snow Cap Galaxy

---

Amora was next.

Amora (to Sakura): Nico went to Snow Cap Galaxy next. Did he really have to chase 3 bunnies there?

Sakura Avalon: He sure did and it was fun to see.

Buster Bunny: Yeah it sure was cool.

Twilight Sparkle: They had a really fun time on that one.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah and it was cool.

Spyro: You got that right.

Amora: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Sakura and Amora flared up Merlin Auras. Songs for Sakura Avalon and Amora: Can't Wait Til Tomorrow by Johnny Gill and Tear it Up by Queen Sakura and group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Neptune, Luna Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Snow Ghost, Snow Beast, Snow Creature, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - The Mascots did the Laundry and we had LOTS OF CLOTHES to wash

---

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon (to Thetis): The Mascots did the Laundry. You guys had LOTS OF CLOTHES to wash!

Thetis: With as many people as we have living in our estate we have LOTS of clothes.

Britney Crosby: We sure did and that is no joke.

Rarity: Yeah we have a lot of clothes indeed darlings.

Sweetie Belle: We sure do. So amazing.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Ice Demon: That is a lot of clothes. Lets do it!

Thetis and Ice Demon flared up Mermaid and Yuki-Onna Auras.

Songs for Thetis and Ice Demon: Blame It on The Radio by John Parr and Rock The Night by Europe. Thetis and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Animorphs Jake, Rachel, Tobias, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Gold Monster, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - We got Gooey Aliens that are controlling Dexter's mom and Dad and Dee Dee!

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) We got Gooey Aliens that are controlling Dexter's mom and Dad and Dee Dee! Reminds you of the Yeerks, doesn't it?!

Ax: That sure does! Shanan says these are creatures called the Yoluks and they are just as dangerous as the Yeerks.

Cia: Except they have over 500 Sextillion Aliens woven into them! It's really amazing!

Starlight Glimmer: You thought The Thing had so many aliens, we found out that these aliens have SO MANY MORE Aliens in them.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is crazy!

Hex: No kidding there!

10,000 Volt Ghost: Yeah that is nuts. Lets do it!

Ax and 10,000 Volt Ghost flared up Thunderbird Auras. Songs for Ax and 10,000 Volt Ghost: You Might Think by The Cars and Red Guitar by David Sylvian. Ax and group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Mega Man, Roll, Dr. Light, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Fishing Rod Jamen, Vacation World, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Like something out of The Invasion of the Body Snatchers we are facing Dexter's parents and Dee Dee while they are controlled by these aliens and we got to stop them from sending a signal to start an invasion of Earth

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin (to Power Pack): Like something out of The Invasion of the Body Snatchers, we're facing Dexter's parents and Dee Dee while they're controlled by these aliens. We got to stop them from sending a signal to start an invasion of Earth!

Zero G: We already destroyed their transceiver and made sure that the mothership was destroyed.

Lightspeed: We sure did and that was fun.

Metamorpho: Thank goodness they were outfoxed by us.

Mass Master: You got that right.

Energizer: That is for sure.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah we used our superlaser and blew those party poopers away.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We sure did and made sure they were destroyed.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: That's good you guys blew up their mothership too. Lets do it!

Power Pack and Samon flared up auras for a Phoenix, Sylph, Mermaid, Gnome and Salmon Princess. Songs for Power Pack and Samon Shakekisutanchin: Yes or No by The Go-Gos and Restless by Elton John. The Power Pack and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Serenity Wheeler, Mai Valentine, Joey Wheeler, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Copperhead, Grodd, Parasite, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - These Aliens picked the wrong day to take over Earth especially with us on guard

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy: (to Tristan) Aliens picked wrong day to take over Earth. Especially with Grundy on guard!

Tristan: That is for sure. No aliens are invading Earth on our watch.

Candy: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: That is too true on that.

King Solar: I agree there myself.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: Same with me.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

Tristan and Grundy flared up Cyborg and Skeleton Fairy Auras. Songs for Tristan and Grundy: Every Heartbeat by Amy Grant and Orion by Metallica. Tristan and group fired waves of light and bone and smashed them down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Earthworm Jim, Peter Puppy, Snot, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Evil Livewire, Toyman, Captain Cold, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2. - No alien will invade the Earth

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro (to Princess What's Her Name): Aliens will invade the Earth. If they don't, we won't be there to stop them!

Princess What's Her Name: We sure won't be there.

Asami: That's not for sure.

Princess Luna: No we won't be there.

Moondust: You're not right on that.

Snowdrop: Aliens will be messing with us.

Gari: They will stand a chance.

Blackout: Yes they will.

Bizarro: That is for sure. Lets not do it.

Princess What's Her Name and Bizarro flared up Butterfly and moth auras. Songs for Princess What's Her Name and Bizarro: Don't You

(Forget About Me) by Simple Minds and The Warrior by the Scandal.

Princess and her group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Laney and Lucy VS Soft Body Saima Beast Deathmine

---

Soft Body Saima Beast Deathmine Was next.

Deathmine: Boy this is gonna be fun.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Oh yeah!

Deathmine: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Gooey Alien Parasites, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Dexter etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Carter: Lets do it guys!

Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

They transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

Carter: V-LANCERS!

They summoned their V-Lancers!

Carter: SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired rainbow lasers that converged into a big blast!

Carter: On target!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Deathmine exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
2

Nico: OH YEAH! Deathmine you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Jake: You think there are more of these aliens inside people?

Tsukasa: We'll check after this.

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Me: Lets get them!

We went at them!

Dexter's Dad: Bring…

Dexter's Mom: It on…

Dee Dee: Earthlings!

They went at us and we bashed and pulverized and smashed them and blasted them.

Starfire, Moonracer, Bonecrusher and Blackfire used the Tamaran and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Starfire and Blackfire's powers, Moonracer's laser pistol and Bonecrusher's concussion bombs 100-fold.

Starfire and Moonracer: TAMARAN LASER BARRAGE

Blackfire and Bonecrusher: SMASHING CONCUSSION LASER BARRAGE

FARTS AND WIND OF LOKI AND STINKY BUTT: WIND FART SURPRISE!

FASHIONS AND GRAVITY OF LONI AND ANTI-WANDA:

GRAVITY FASHION SURPRISE!

ROCK AND WATER OF LUKE AND CAVALIER: ROCK WATER SWORD SURPRISE!

COMEDY AND LIGHT OF LANE AND ERIS: LIGHT CHAOS COMEDY SURPRISE!

SPORTS AND LAVA OF BOY LYNN AND MAMMOTH: SPORTS LAVA SURPRISE!

DARKNESS AND CROWS OF LARS AND RAVEN BRANWEN: DARKNESS CROW SURPRISE!

SAUCE AND ICE OF LEIF AND CONDIMENT KING: SAUCE ICE SURPRISE!

ROYAL FIRE OF LEXX AND 2016 PRINCESS: FIRE ROYAL SURPRISE!

GENIUS AND GEARS OF LEVI AND PROFESSOR XXXL: GENIUS GEAR SURPRISE!

PHOTOS AND WATER OF LEON AND ARTIE ZIFF: WATER PHOTO SURPRISE!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Blackfire, Starfire, Wildfire, Gabriella Victoria, Sunset Shimmer, Nico, Eli, Me and Celica: TAMARAN RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired energy blasts.

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: SCORCH SWORD!

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: FLAME BURNER!

Yuna: FIRE WATER STYLE: STEAM BLADE!

Toph: FIRE EARTH STYLE: LAVA AVALANCHE!

Chie: FIRE WIND STYLE: SCORCH JET STREAM!

Sari: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: FIREBOLT!

They fired waves of fire and elements and they formed into said attacks.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: RAGING INFERNO!

They fired a massive fire wave!

---

We forced out the gooey alien parasites from Dexter's parents and Dee Dee and contained them inside a container, and then, we put in the flamethrowers and we pulled the triggers, and they fired black fire which hit the parasites and burned all of them into a crisp and sent them and their entire race to The Black Gates.

Nico: That'll teach you filthy parasites never to mess with our planet ever again! Awesome job, gang, we've saved Dexter's parents and Dee Dee and stopped the parasites' plan to conquer Earth.

Lincoln: We sure did, now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Bronze Saints' old enemy, Hades.

?: Lincoln Loud, Mako Pegasus, Bronze Saints, Athena, I will kill every last one of you for what you did in stopping my conquest of Earth!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of black energy that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the black energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out, Hades, so that we can end our long battle together with your life.

A figure with six black wings came out, it was none other than Hades, the hated enemy of The Bronze Saints and Athena.

Lincoln: Hades. I never thought we'd have to deal with you again, we defeated you and stopped you long ago.

Hades (Saint Seiya): Yet, you made the mistake of sparing me, it took me seven long years, and now that I've regained my strength, I will have my long awaited revenge on you and the Bronze Saints for ending my plans to destroy humanity and conquer Earth!

Lincoln: Enough, Hades! Never again will we ever let you destroy mankind and conquer Earth, you and your armies will perish here and now!

Suddenly, Lincoln's gold chestplate on his chest harness glowed with gold light, and then, Lincoln was adorned in elaborate gold armor with gold mask and his massive white angel wings were covered in gold armor with gold armor wings behind the gold armored angel wings.

Me: (GASPS) So, that's the Thunderbird God Cloth?! Wow!

Athena: That's correct, J.D.

Taylor Kamiyama: I still haven't forgotten how awesome seeing The Thunderbird Cloth is, and now, it's high time we took care of you for good.

Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, elements, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hades, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, elements, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Taylor Kamiyama: I never thought we'd ever have to see you again, Hades, Lincoln, Mako, and the Bronze Saints defeated you seven years ago and made sure you would never ever return, but yes, it's true they didn't kill you and you were able to regain your strength, but that's a mistake that's going to be corrected. This time, you will die here and now, and your eons-long plan to conquer Earth and destroy humanity will end here and now!

Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, flames, elements, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with the symbol of Kamen Rider Saber on its chest and red eyes glaring at Hades: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Taylor Kamiyama emerged, but she was changed forever.

Taylor Kamiyama grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Saber logo on her head and a crimson red dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a dragon with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple Starcast and crescent moon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Taylor Kamiyama has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, crimson red stockings, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon surrounded by fire and flames and on top is the Kamen Rider Saber logo. Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the crimson red feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Taylor Kamiyama has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama's Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taylor Kamiyama's Crimson Red Inferno Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon Kamen Rider Saber Greatsword of Crimson Red Inferno Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon Kamen Rider Saber Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Saber etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red dragon heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large crimson red dragon heads is a crimson red dragon head with red gems for eyes and a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Taylor Kamiyama has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem for the belt buckle on her waist, Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Books, Kaenken Rekka seiken, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the dragon that said, "Taylor Kamiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saber, Loving Sister of Touma Kamiyama Also Known As Kamen Rider Saber, Master of The Powers of Fire, Wielder of The Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon Wonder Ride Books, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Hades, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

テイラー神山、仮面ライダーセイバーの化身、仮面ライダーセイバーとしても知られる神山飛羽真の愛する妹、炎の力のマスター、ブレイブドラゴンとエレメンタルドラゴンワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛するガーディアンエンジェル、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ハデスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生

徒、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Taylor Kamiyama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER SABER-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SABER CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM BRAVE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SABER CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM BRAVE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SABER CRIMSON RED FIRESTORM BRAVE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Taylor Kamiyama's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Saber-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hades saw it, he went mad with rage and he fired black energy at her to kill her, but Lincoln fired a blast of gold lightning which destroyed Hades' black energy blast, and that allowed Taylor Kamiyama to fire a massive and powerful barrage of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Hades and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Touma: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Taylor just…?!

Nico: She did, Touma, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Taylor Kamiyama's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Saber-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's time to fight Hades once more.

Taylor Kamiyama: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Crimson Red Firestorm Kamen Rider Saber Brave Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Crimson Red Firestorm Kamen Rider

Saber Brave Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) And bring an end to him for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Taylor Kamiyama.

Mako Pegasus also joined in as she adorned herself in the white and blue version of Pegasus Seiya's Pegasus Cloth.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has been a long time coming, Hades, and now, we shall finish what we started seven years ago and this time, your conquest of Earth shall be brought to an end here and now, together with your life.

Taylor Kamiyama, Mako Pegasus, and Lincoln went after Hades who continued firing blasts of black energy at them, but Lincoln kept firing gold lightning from his massive gold armored angel wings, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Hades and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Taylor Kamiyama, and Mako Pegasus also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Hades even madder than ever!

Hades (Saint Seiya): YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your hatred towards humanity has made you blind to the true potential of mankind, and it made you truly weak as a result. You have no sort of compassion nor sympathy for mankind, and this is the reason why you must pay the price for your crimes against humanity and Earth.

Hades roared with anger and rage and flew right at Lincoln as they clashed ferociously, but Lincoln had proven that he wasn't the same little kid who defeated him seven years ago, as he not only disarmed Hades, but he also slashed off Hades' six black angel wings.

Hades (Saint Seiya): No, this is impossible! How could you still beat me even after seven years?!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I've evolved a lot since those seven years had passed, and I became even stronger and more powerful than ever far surpassing even the most powerful of villains that we'd faced.

Then, Lincoln stabbed Hades in the chest with his massive greatsword, and as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade began glowing with red energy, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Hades' mass destruction, super strength, super durability, super speed, possession, illusion creation, telekinesis, ninth sense, and necromancy and made them his own, but he didn't stop there, then, Lincoln's massive greatsword began devouring Hades' blood and also sucked out his soul and Lincoln absorbed both Hades' blood and soul, and as he removed his greatsword from Hades' chest, the god of The Underworld was reduced to being nothing more than a dried up corpse. Then, an energy card with Hades; drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji then appeared on his forehead, Hades was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Taylor Kamiyama, Lincoln, and Mako Pegasus did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Lincoln's Thunderbird Cloth and Mako's Pegasus cloth came off and changed back into a Thunderbird and Pegasus, and Taylor Kamiyama's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Now, our fight against you is truly over, Hades.

Mako Pegasus: Your plans to destroy humanity and conquer Earth are over.

Taylor Kamiyama: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Hades. Thank you for helping me get rid of Hades forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Taylor.

Suddenly, Taylor Kamiyama wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Taylor Kamiyama's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and The Brave Dragon and Elemental Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Taylor Kamiyama sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! Plus, we also got a chance to see you donning the Thunderbird Cloth that you received from Athena and you really kicked Hades to the curb, Lincoln, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and we made sure that Hades was finally brought to an end for good, and he will never ever come back.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Micronus Prime.

Mako Pegasus: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Micronus Prime: Yuria Fudo, Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime and Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, she's not only the Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime, but she's also the Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh and she's also the sister of Yusei Fudo. She has blue hair, green skirt, and a green shirt. She and Lincoln competed in couples dueling tournaments and they won every single one of them. Lincoln made Yuria a blue-green necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Flip with a passion.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, and like her brother, Yusei, her signature monster is Stardust Dragon.

Yusei: That's right.

Eli: And I hate to find out what that mutant did to anger her.

Lincoln: Trust me, you're not going to like hearing it.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Me: Oh man, here we go.

Nico: Yep. Another wild lovemaking night.

Lincoln: A bet's a bet, so as men, we've got to fulfill our end of the bet.

Ace Bunny: That's true.

Ice Demon: Are Dexter's family going to be alright?

10,000 Volt Ghost: They're fine.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: They'll probably think it was all a bad dream when they wake up.

Solomon Grundy: Grundy happy to hear that.

Bizarro: Today was a very bad day.

We got them in the bedroom bed.

---

We later saw them in their bed.

Me: Are you all doing okay?

Dexter's dad: (Back to normal) (Weak and in pain) Man that was the worst thing that has ever happened to us.

Dexter's mom: (Back to normal) (Weak and in pain) I feel like I got hit by a bullet train.

Dee Dee: (Back to normal) (Weak and in pain) Me too and it really hurts.

Me: (Nervous Chuckle) Sorry about all that. But it was the only way to save you guys.

Dexter: (Nervous chuckle) Yeah.

Nico: Boy they are gonna be like that for a long time. I hope we weren't too rough on them.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But the important thing is we saved the planet from an incredibly horrible invasion. Great job guys.

Dexter: Thanks. (To the viewers) Aliens better beware because we're always watching.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

And as soon as me, Nico, Lincoln, and Ace Bunny stepped into our rooms, Lincoln, Nico, and I saw our harems waiting for us in our rooms all dressed in smoking hot bras and panties lying on three super extra-extra-extra large beds fit for an expanding harem and Ace saw Lexi lying on a king-sized bed.

When Lincoln saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when Nico saw his harem, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his blue eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem, and when I saw my harem, I had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, my rainbow eyes turned deeper with fiery passion, and my nose was bleeding: I was dumbstruck by the sight of his harem.

And when Ace Bunny saw Lexi, he had a really bright atomic red blush on his face, his deep sapphire eyes turned deep red with fiery passion, and his nose was bleeding: he was dumbstruck by the sight of her.

Girl Jordan, Varie, May, and Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, big boy?

Lincoln, Me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lily the Mermaid walked seductively up to Lincoln, Varie walked seductively up to me, May walked seductively up to Nico, and Lexi Bunny walked seductively up to Ace Bunny.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for four weeks of intense lovemaking.

Varie: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on my massive pecs) Cause trust us, it's going to be wild.

May: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Nico's massive pecs) And it's going to be intense.

Lexi Bunny: (Seductive Voice and rubs her hands on Ace Bunny's massive pecs) Hope you're ready for a wild ride!

Lincoln, me, Nico, and Ace Bunny: Whoa, mama.

Lily the Mermaid and the rest of Lincoln's harem guided Lincoln into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Lincoln and his ever expanding harem, and Lily the Mermaid closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

Varie and the rest of my harem guided me into my room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for me and my ever expanding harem, and Varie closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

May and the rest of Nico's harem guided Nico into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for Nico and his ever expanding harem, and May closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

And Lexi Bunny guided Ace Bunny into his room and onto the super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for him and Lexi, and Lexi Bunny closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

We were in for another night of wild lovemaking as part of Lincoln's bet that we'd be at this for four weeks.

13 days to go.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was based on the episode of Dexter's Laboratory called Gooey Aliens That Control Your Mind and that was a freaky one! That episode aired on April 8th, 1998 and it was cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie

Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Wreck It Ralph, Calhoun, Fix It Felix, Vanellope and Taffyta and friends as well as Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Needle Hair, Mauler, Universe 666 Blackheart and Werewolf Ghost as well as Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Z'neth, Peak and Apex and we're going to the world of Sugar Rush and we're going to battle King Candy who has returned from the dead to get revenge and we're also going separate King Candy from Turbo and banish Turbo to the Black Gates and also we're going to battle Twisted Vanellope who is going to get revenge on King Candy for destroying her world. We're going to send King Candy to the M.O.E. Also we're going to save Twisted Vanellope from herself and we're going to see Maud Pie and Somnambula transform against her at their most powerful. Also we're going to battle Another Sugar Rush Trio, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kurato Dan and Lady Shiva. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Quick Man. Her name is going to be Kat Quick and she is FAST!

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Rachel Shindo, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blades, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy our old enemy, Eon, who's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us, and it's also our perfect opportunity to get revenge on Eon for kickstarting The 20 Days of Darkness.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Bellwood, and we got ourselves a situation: we got word from Nicole that Reiko, Shao Kahn's general, has escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him. But, we're going to destroy Reiko once again and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill him when we truly face him in the future. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Yuria Fudo, Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime and Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, she's not only the Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime, but she's also the Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh and she's also the sister of Yusei Fudo. She has blue hair, green skirt, and a green shirt. She and Lincoln competed in couples dueling tournaments and they won every single one of them. Lincoln made Yuria a blue-green necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Flip with a passion, and like her brother Yusei, her signature monster is Stardust Dragon.

Bring out the bars of soap everyone because it's going to be a funny swearstorm as we battle the rude sides of Dexter and Dee Dee and we're going teach those rude hooligans what for.

See you next time.

# DEXTER & DEE DEE VS RUDENESS

This chapter is based on the banned episode Rude Removal

---

In the video game hub of the world of Wreck It Ralph was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Wreck It Ralph, Calhoun, Fix It Felix, Vanellope and Taffyta and friends as well as Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Needle Hair, Mauler, Universe 666 Blackheart and Werewolf Ghost as well as Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Z'neth, Peak and Apex and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Nico: Boy so this is the Central Hub that you know Ralph.

Wreck It Ralph: Yep and you guys are going to love the world we're going to visit.

Nico: Cool.

Vanellope: Yep this will be so fun.

Fix It Felix: It sure will be cool.

Camie: I'm really excited for this one.

Nicole: So am I guys.

Nico: Kim, I want to thank you, Shiva, and your teams for coming.

Kim: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Nicole: It sure will. Follow me guys.

We went into a video game cord that leads to the world of Sugar Rush and it was like a long tunnel.

Nicole: Continue talking guys it's going to be a while before we get there.

Camie: Okay.

Emu: I've always wondered what it was like to be inside a cord.

Nicole: You guys are in for some fun.

Nico: Noir, remember when you met Lincoln?

Noir Wendoma: I sure do and it was during when Lincoln was in science class and Lisa showed up and she was going to splash acid in his face and I kicked the acid away and trapped her in a ball of darkness and sent her flying back home.

Lisa Loud: Yes I remember that and it was well deserved because of my dark side.

Nico: Well at least you are rid of that.

Lisa Loud: True.

Noir Wendoma: But yeah that's how we met.

Lincoln: It's true.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: Awesome.

Nico: And now, you're in Lincoln's harem.

Noir Wendoma: I sure am.

Kurato Dan: And she is a great archenemy for me.

Me: She sure is.

Lisa Loud: Our mission yesterday was one that saved the world from destruction.

Me: Yeah we stopped the Yoluks from taking over.

Xenia: We sure did.

Nico: I did not expect them to take over Dexter's mom, dad and Dee Dee like that.

Shanan: Me neither. But at least we stopped them.

Nico: They tasted awful! You wanna know what they tasted like?!

Me: What did they taste like?

Nico: Raw Sewage!

FART!

All of us: EW!

Me: THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Nico: Yeah!

Lana: Oh man! I may like disgusting stuff but that is too gross even for me.

Pinkie Pie: Boy that is as bad as that disgusting pie Rainbow Dash made for me.

Me: YUCK! That one almost made me hurl my guts out!

May: At least you weren't taken over.

Nico: Thank goodness. Our powers were too strong to let that happen.

Lana: And those aliens reminded Ax of the Yeerks. And those Yeerks tasted like toxic waste!

All of us: YUCK!

Nico: That is even worse!

Me: Disgusting! No wonder you hurled after eating one.

Laney: Yeah.

Shanan: That was gross. But either way I'm glad we saw the last of the Yoluks.

Nico: Me too. I had to gargle a WHOLE BOTTLE of mouthwash to get that taste out of my mouth!

Juran: Wait. What if there are still some out there? They could even be in this room right now!

Eli: Don't worry there aren't. I sensed for them and there are NONE with us or anywhere else.

Nico: Good.

Me: That's a relief.

Nicole: Yeah. Oh we're here.

We had arrived in the world of the video game SUGAR RUSH!

Nicole: Welcome to the game Sugar Rush.

Nico: WHOA!

Vanellope: It feels great to be home.

Nico: Boy Vanellope your home game is amazing!

Eli: It sure is! Look at all this candy!

Nicole: I know. My sister Mary would love this world. This is one of the video games I beat back when I was a little girl that got me the title of the Goddess of Video Games.

Nico: Wow!

Emu: So this is one of the worlds that gave you that title.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico ate some nearby candy.

He ate a gumdrop.

Nico: Just as awesome!

Nicole: Yep the candy here tastes awesome.

Lola: It's true and it's great.

Taffyta: It feels great to be back home.

Candlehome: I was getting a little homesick.

Nico: I can tell.

Wreck It Ralph: It sure is an awesome place to come to. Also I can tell that you didn't bring us here to reminisce on some fun.

Nicole: Nope. I'm afraid not Ralph.

Nico: What's wrong.

Nicole: I'm afraid I have bad news. King Candy/Turbo is back!

WE GASPED!

Nico: I have a feeling he's bringing his Cy Bug form this time.

Nicole: No not this time. My powers told me that he is back to his King Candy/Turbo form.

Nico: Oh.

Camie: Who is Turbo?

Nicole: He was a video game character that was in Turbo Time. I'll explain.

she went over his history.

---

Turbo, also known under his persona King Candy, is the main antagonist of Disney's 52nd full-length feature film Wreck-It Ralph.

He was originally the titular racer of the in-universe arcade game Turbo-Time before he abandoned it to take over the more popular RoadBlasters, leading both of the games getting crashed and being put out of order. Following this, Turbo infiltrated the world of Sugar Rush under a false identity so he could maintain his popularity. He is the former boss of Sour Bill, Wynnchel, Duncan and briefly the Cy-Bugs, as well as the arch-nemesis of Vanellope von Schweetz and

Wreck-It Ralph.

He was voiced by Alan Tudyk, who also voiced Lenny in Ice Age, the Duke of Weselton in Frozen, Alistair Krei in Big Hero 6 and its spinoff series, Duke Weaselton in Zootopia, Van Wayne in Powerless, Ludo in Star vs. the Forces of Evil, Elias Marcos in Justified, Joker in Harley Quinn and Iago in the live-action Aladdin remake, and also portrayed Ben Chapman in 42.

When Litwak's Arcade first opened, Turbo was the star of the racing game TurboTime. The game was by far the most popular in the arcade, and Turbo relished in all the attention the fans gave him, at the expense of the other characters of the game. However, another racing game called RoadBlasters soon arrived and superseded TurboTime's popularity due to its superior graphics, thus causing Turbo to become extremely jealous. Going mad with envy, Turbo abandoned his own game and attempted to take over RoadBlasters, only to end up crashing it, Both TurboTime and RoadBlasters were put out of order permanently, and Turbo was presumed dead. Turbo's actions became a cautionary tale amongst the characters in the arcade and spawned the idiom "going Turbo."

Unbeknownst to the rest of the arcade, Turbo survived the displacement of both games and hid in the bowels of Game Central Station for many years afterwards. When a new candy-themed racing game called Sugar Rush was plugged in, Turbo saw an opportunity to reclaim his lost glory. After successfully infiltrating the game unnoticed, he found his way into its code room and made several adjustments. With his old appearance too recognizable, he created a date box for himself and altered his own appearance to fit amongst the game's residents, giving himself the name "King Candy". Then, in a bid to take the lead role become the game's main character, he attempted to delete the game's original main protagonist, Princess Vanellope Von Schweetz from the mainframe by tearing out her data box and pushing it away from all the others, but his attempt only managed to corrupt her coding, effectively turn her into a "glitch". Unable to get rid of her completely, King Candy went on and literally locked up all the characters' memories of Vanellope's existence and real purpose, including hers, allowing him to usurp her place as the game's ruler and main character, as well as her personal cart as his own. As an extra consequence, Vanellope also became unable to leave the game due to her glitched nature, so if the game was ever unplugged, she would not be able to escape and be forced to perish along with it.

Despite his best efforts, there was a fatal flaw in King Candy's plan: if Vanellope were to ever cross the finish line in an official race, the game will automatically reset and the original codes that he altered would be fully restored to the way they were, thus exposing him for the fraud he was. To prevent this from happening, King Candy took advantage Vanellope's corrupted condition by claiming that as a "glitch", she was never meant to exist, and that her erratic nature made her unsuitable for racing and therefore a threat to the game. This was enough to turn everyone else against her, forcing her into destitution as an outcast, and being unable to escape from the game, she had to endure the abuse while hiding out in an unfinished level within the coke-soda volcano. For unknown reasons, Turbo trusted Sour Bill enough to reveal his machinations in private, or Bill learned it on his own but was too afraid to stand up to him. Another flaw in his plan was that despite his claims of Vanellope's unintentional existence, her picture riding his cart was still on the side of the game's console. Also, Turbo apparently never even figured out how to make it so he could regenerate himself outside his original game, as all arcade characters were subjected to the rule of not being able to regenerate if they "died" outside their respective game of origin.

For the next fifteen years, King Candy reigned supreme over Sugar Rush while Vanellope was treated as an outcast. But all of this changed when Wreck-It Ralph of the classic old-school arcade game Fix-It Felix, Jr. arrived after attempting to earn a medal in the modern first-person shooter game Hero's Duty to finally gain respect from his fellow game characters. When Vanellope met him in the Candy Cane Forest and discovered his medal dangling on the branch, she stole the metal to use it as a gold coin in order to buy her way into the Random Roster Race that King Candy was hosting. At first he didn't recognize her, but after her name appeared on the racers list, King Candy immediately ordered her arrest, but a taffy-covered Ralph appears and distracted everyone, allowing her to escape.

When Candy realized that the "taffy monster" was Ralph, he did not exactly welcome him to his homeland with open arms and wanted to know what Ralph is doing his realm. Ralph explains what had happened between him and Vanellope, and Candy deduces that Ralph's medal and Vanellope's coin were one in the same. Angry that Vanellope is now able to enter the race if allowed due to Ralph's meddling, he orders his men to escort Ralph out his kingdom and threatens to throw him in his "Fungeon" if he sees him again and then takes his leave to hunt down Vanellope. Unfortunately, Ralph escaped and once again met up with Vanellope after her cart was destroyed by other racers who came to mock her. After short conversation Vanellope agreed to help Ralph get his medal back if he helped her get an actual kart to win the race.

King Candy and his enforcers then find Vanellope and Ralph in the Kart Bakery but the duo escape with a functioning kart and the king and his minions give chase. When they elude their pursuers by hiding in an unfinished track within Diet-Cola Mountain, King Candy orders his men to find Vanellope and destroy her new kart to prevent her from ever racing.

When his minions were unable to find Ralph and Vanellope, he decided to take action himself by entering into the game's code room, from where he successfully retrieves Ralph's medal. He left the castle in Sour Bill's care and managed to locate Ralph in the same place he lost him. At first, Ralph was furious to see the king and attempted to pummel him, but Candy returned the medal in exchange for his mercy and attention. Candy then explains that he is simply trying to protect Sugar Rush as well as Vanellope by keeping her from racing, because if Vanellope wins the race, the players will be able to choose her avatar, and that her glitching will make them think the game's broken and it will be put out of order as a result. King Candy and his people will be forced to evacuate and Vanellope will be left behind (since her glitching cannot allow leaving the game) and die with it. Having convinced Ralph to help him, Candy takes his leave. Ralph then reluctantly smashes Vanellope's kart and makes her cry before returning back to his game in disgrace, which allowed King Candy to finally capture Vanellope and confine her in his Fungeon along with Fix-It Felix.

However, after noticing a picture of Vanellope on the side of the game console in King Candy's cart, Ralph returns to Sugar Rush and interrogates Sour Bill with this fact who was cleaning up the destroyed Vanellope's cart. After the short "tortures" Sour Bill confesses what King Candy had done and that allowing her to race and cross the finish line would fix what he did. This truth enables Ralph to free Vanellope from the Fungeon and fix her kart with Felix's help.

Assured his reign over Sugar Rush was finally safe from Vanellope, King Candy participated in the Random Roster Race without worry. But in the Ice Cream Mountains, which was the final part of the track, he is shocked to see Vanellope pass him by and uses a shortcut to ambush her inside the caves, tackling her kart with his own in an attempt to run her off the track. The angered ruler starts attacking her with the antenna of his kart, but she managed to grab it, causing him and Vanellope to glitch as well and penetrating his codes, exposing his true identity as Turbo in front of Ralph and Felix who saw everything on a large screen; both were shocked at him having survived for so long after he was believed to be gone. With his true identity discovered, Turbo boasted his identity and his reprogramming of Sugar Rush to his liking, and then attempted to kill Vanellope by ramming her and her kart into a stalagmite with sign but she willingly glitched herself and her kart away from certain death. Just as Turbo was about to follow suit, he was eaten alive by a Cy-Bug (the one Ralph accidentally brought into the game) that appeared on the track.

He survived this ordeal as Cy-Bugs could merge with whatever they consumed, transforming Turbo into a monstrous Cy-Bug hybrid and self-proclaimed leader of the Cy-Bugs. As Sugar Rush is about to be destroyed and devoured by the swarm, Ralph initiates a plan to destroy them all by wrecking the Mentos stalactites towards the Diet Cola volcano that would set off a makeshift light beacon in a form of a geyser capable of attracting the Cy-Bugs to their deaths by vaporizing them on contact. Just as Ralph is about to make the final smash, Turbo arrives and swats him away, announcing that he has become a powerful virtual virus and that he has the power to take over any game he wants to, but not before kill Ralph in vengeance. As such, Ralph and Turbo engage in a fight, ending with Turbo grabbing Ralph and flying up into the sky, where he sadistically intends to force Ralph to bear witness as a helpless Vanellope is about to be devoured by several Cy-Bugs.

Turbo declared it would be "game over" for Ralph and Vanellope, but Ralph disagrees and he frees himself from Turbo's grasp and makes one final blow at the Diet-Cola geyser. As Ralph is about to fall into the cola lava, Vanellope saves him just in time using her own glitching abilities (which she can now control) and a kart belonging to Crumbelina DiCaramello. The lava spews out of the bottle-shaped volcano and destroys the bugs as planned. Turbo attempts to flee, but his programming breaks down and he becomes attracted to the beacon and ends up flying straight into the lava, killing, vaporizing, and deleting him along with all the other Cy-Bugs. And since he was unable to regenerate in Sugar Rush because he originated from TurboTime (as stated earlier in the film that video game characters cannot regenerate outside their own games), Turbo is gone for good and erased from existence, avenging the two games he put out of service and the possible deaths he selfishly caused.

After Turbo's demise, Vanellope finally crosses the finish line, thus restoring the game to the way it was before Turbo's tampering. All the damage done by the Cy-Bugs was fixed and everyone's memories were released, allowing them to remember that Vanellope is their true ruler and main protagonist.

In the six years following his death, King Candy's floral art in Sugar Rush had since been replaced with the floral art of Vanellope since he never belonged to the game in the first place. However, King Candy's trademark crown could still be seen near the grandstands; Turbo's damage to Vanellope's code was still noticeable as she continued glitching uncontrollably and erratically at times despite having reset the game. This in turns leads to all the Internet being endangered when Ralph buys the Arthur virus from Double Dan in an attempt to dissuade Vanellope from staying at Slaughter Race, leading Arthur to replicate Vanellope's glitching and nearly take over all the cyber-world.

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Nico: He's a renegade Video Game Character.

Varie: Yeah.

Nicole: Yeah that's right and I'm not going to let that monster get away with what he did to video games everywhere. As Goddess of Video Games it's my duty to make sure all video game villains get justice brought to them.

We then heard a roar.

Nico: I know that roar.

We saw a Cy-Bug!

Nicole fired an energy blast and blasted the Cy-Bug!

Nicole: Pathetic Cy-Bugs.

Calhoun: Nice job Nicole.

Nicole: Thanks Calhoun.

Kaito: Bug squashed. Game over, right?

Nico: No. When it comes to Cy Bugs, there's more then just one…

Eli: I don't sense anymore Cy-Bugs or their eggs here. So we're in the clear.

Nicole: Good. But they aren't the main problem. It's King Candy that we need to worry about.

Fix It Felix: I'm here to fix anything just in case.

Me: Great.

Eli: Yeah but also it's not just King Candy we have to face! I sense that one of the Twisted Princesses are here too!

WE GASPED!

Xenia: Oh man!

Nico: I know.

Nicole: Don't tell me… Is it…

Eli: Yeah it's Twisted Vanellope!

WE GASPED AGAIN!

Nicole called in Allie and Helena.

Allie Knudson: I heard the news and this is not good!

Helena Nicos: Yeah Twisted Vanellope is hellbent on killing King Candy for what he did.

She went over his history.

---

Ralph and King Candy were fighting in the sky over Diet Cola Mountain when Ralph managed to break free of his grasp. Vanellope's heart stopped as she watched Ralph fall from a distance. She glitched across Sugar Rush, avoiding the horde of cy-bugs that have taken over the game. As Ralph plummeted to the summit of Diet Cola Mountain, King Candy commanded a swarm of cy-bugs that descended upon him. He managed to smash through the Mentos roof of the mountain just as the swarm attacked him. A few Mentos managed to make it into the boiling Diet Cola lava but not enough to trigger a full volcanic eruption since the swarm was able to shield most of the falling Mentos. The cy-bugs threw Ralph to the ground, sending him crashing through Vanellope's home. She glitched into the mountain just in time to see Ralph stumble out of the debris as he was surrounded by cy-bugs. Ralph attempted to stand and immediately grabbed his side in pain and dropped to one knee. Ralph was pierced by a long candy cane shard. He grabbed the shard and pulled it out. He let out a howl that rang through the mountain. The cy-bugs began to attack. Ralph used the shard to stab the first cy-bug. The pain from the motion hurt so much that it caused Ralph to crumple to the ground. Just as the other cy-bugs were about to attack, Vanellope glitched to Ralph and then glitched through the mountain with him on the front of her kart. Vanellope was so happy to see Stinkbrain but her celebration was short lived when she noticed how hurt Ralph was. She needed to get Ralph to Felix so he could heal him. They glitched back to the Sugar Rush entrance that was barely being held by Sergeant Calhoun and Felix. Calhoun ran out of ammo and heaved her pistol at the nearest cy-bug. Her and Felix were backing up into the Game Central Station tunnel until they noticed Vanellope carrying a mortally injured Ralph. Felix rushed back out into the game just as a cy-bug snapped at him and got a hold of his belt. Calhoun rushed out and roundhoused the cy-bug off the bridge as it tore Felix's belt from his waist along with his magic hammer. He reached out for it as it fell but it was out of his grasp. Calhoun grabbed him and then rolled back into the tunnel. The bridge was completely overrun. Vanellope manages glitched over the horde as Ralph noticed that the cy-bugs were about to enter the tunnel with no way for Calhoun and Felix to stop them. Ralph looked back at Vanellope and smiled and a lone tear ran down her face. She knew what Ralph was about to do. Ralph leapt from the cart and came down on the bridge just in front of the tunnel entrance, shattering the bridge and connecting wall and sending himself and all the cy-bugs plummeting to the valley below. Vanellope let out a cry of despair and chased after him. When she got to the bottom of the canyon the cy-bugs were swarming over Ralph. She saw his hand reaching out of the swarm but his hand became lifeless and fell back in. The cy-bugs all seemed to stop and then all turned around and looked at her. They started to approach slowly and then the horde parted, revealing a monstrous plaid cy-bug with a glowing heart on its head that said "You're My Hero". Vanellope slammed her hand on the steering wheel and cried out Ralph's name. The plaid cy-bug raised it's head and then let out a menacing howl that sounded like "WRECK IT!". And then suddenly charged at Vanellope. She quickly shifted the cart into gear, gunned the engine, whipped the cart around, and took off in the opposite direction. As she raced through the valley she noticed the candy walls cracking from Ralph smashing the bridge. Huge boulders of rock candy began to fall all around her. Each one, only inches away from wrecking her kart. She glanced behind her to see that the plaid cy-bug was right on her tail and snapping at her. She turned back around and looked up and narrowly avoided a giant boulder that ended up crushing the plaid cy-bug, sending it's head sailing in front of her. She slammed on the brakes and drifted to a stop. All the rock candy from the avalanche settled and all that could be heard was the distant buzzing of the cy-bugs. She got out of her cart and walked toward the head of the cy-bug. She dropped to her knees and placed her hand on it. Her heart was heavy and her eyes filled with tears as she gritted her teeth. She picked up the head of the cy-bug and placed it on her kart. She ran her fingers over the heart on the cy-bug's head and under her breath said "King Candy will pay for this!"…

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Vanellope: This twisted version of me killed Ralph!? Oh man!

Nico: Not good!

Qin: We'll worry about her later.

Nico: King Candy comes first.

Nicole: That's right. This version of Vanellope is lost without Ralph. But that changes when we kill King Candy/Turbo. Lets go.

We went to the castle.

We got to the castle.

Me: Here we are.

Nico busted the door down.

We saw KING CANDY/TURBO!

Nico: King Candy! Or do you prefer being called Turbo?

King Candy: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Nicole Knudson how nice to see you again.

Nicole: I would say the same for you Turbo but I would be lying.

Vanellope: You took my kingdom Turbo and no one does that to me!

Turbo: Might want to watch your words, Glitch. I'm on the throne here!

Me: Wrong!

I fired a blast of energy and destroyed the throne and blasted him off it and he rolled onto the floor and I took his crown.

Me: This was never yours.

I gave it back to Vanellope.

Wreck It Ralph then grabbed King Candy.

Wreck It Ralph: You want to know something you candy coated heart of darkness? I may be a halitosis-riddled warthog but I am more than that. I am a villain with a heart and you are nothing more than a glitch!

He threw him and smashed him into a wall!

He got up.

Me: Vanellope is the rightful ruler of this world. You tore this place apart when you tried to delete her code and lock away all the people's memories of her!

Nicole: That's right Turbo! And you are Obsolete!

Nico: That's right! You're just an outdated and pathetic sack of useless data. You tried to take over this world but in the end all you have done was make it stronger with the unions of all the video games coming together.

Nicole: And your actions here in this game have done more good than harm. You made Vanellope stronger than ever. You gave her an amazing power and she can now be in many places at once. In a way, she turning into a glitch turned out to be a blessing in disguise.

Because she is a better racer that you will ever be!

THEN HE SCREAMED IN RAGE!

Turbo: You're ruining everything! First Ralph shows up from nowhere and keeps throwing monkey wrenches in my plans and now, at the end of it all, you won't even stay out of racing. Months of planning down the crapper! I just wanted to bring order to my kingdom But you've denied me even that. I have nothing to live for!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Nicole: It's time for you to pay for your crimes! As goddess of video games, you are going to face my Divine Justice.

A Cybug then came in and ate him.

Kaito: Did he just get eaten by the Cy Bug?!

Nico: Oh fuck…

But then he was enveloped in an orb of darkness and he emerged changed!

Turbo: Welcome to the boss level!

HE EMERGED AS A CY-BUG!

---

As a Cy-Bug, Turbo was about 30 feet (9 meters) long. He had the body structure of a cockroach or silverfish, could curl into a ball for protection like an armadillo or pill bug or attacking and had a neck that could expand in length. His face (especially) now looks puppet-like. Also, in his King Candy face, his teeth have been filled to sharp points. His colors consisted of mostly purple, orange, and pink and the tips of his claws had a darker tone of purple. He also gained six orange striped legs, four large ones and two smaller ones on his chest. His head also sported purple markings which were also on his face along with a yellow marking under his crown. King Candy's crown also changed now having a spiky appearance and apparently becoming a permanent part of his body. With his transformation, he gained sugar-coated hot pink wings for flight that could fold in and out at will. Whenever his Cy-Bug programming occurred, King Candy's eyes turned blue and pixelated while the Turbo persona remained unchanged. King Candy also retained his cufflinks, lace collar, and bowtie.

---

Ralph: Turbo!

Turbo: (chuckles) Because of you, Ralph, I'm now the most powerful virus in the arcade! (chuckles again) I can take over any game I want! I should thank you… but it'd be more fun to kill you.

Me: You are one seriously ugly sack of corrupted data!

I teleported and punched him in the face with devastating force and kicked him in the stomach and bashed him down and teleported back as he was about to strike and I fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over!

Turbo punched Kuroto, destroying one of his lives. Kuroto came out of a Warp Pipe as his life counter reached 100!

Kuroto: I can continue myself as long as I have lives. But you only have one. And since this isn't your game, you can't regenerate!

Me: That's right!

Emu: Lets do it!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

I punched Turbo in his face.

Me: Take this!

I fired a wave of energy and it separated his King Candy half from Turbo! Turbo was now a Cybug!

King Candy: OH MAN! Is that what I turned into!?

Nico: Yep.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Turbo!

Turbo: Turbotastic!

Me: More like Turbo-Slacktic!

Nico: Good one!

Emu: We'll finish this without the need for Continues!

Turbo: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He then charged up an energy blast!

Nicole: Uh oh!

Nicole then fired a powerful energy blast and Turbo did the same and the blasts collided and Nicole's blast overtook his blast and it hit Turbo and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion destroyed his Cy-Bug half and he was back to just being Turbo!

Turbo: I still have my glitch powers!

Nico: Like that will matter!

He teleported and Nico teleported too. Nico and Turbo did the same all over the place.

Nico teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and knocked him down.

Nico and Nicole punched and pulverized him!

POW! BLAM!

SMASH! WHAM!

They sent him flying and smashed him into the wall!

He got up and he was madder than ever!

Turbo: I can take it! I can take anything you can throw at me. Ready for another round?

Ralph: Always.

Turbo: Huh?

Ralph: We'll never let you win!

Ralph grabbed Turbo and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him into pulp!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH!

He smashed him all over the place!

Ralph: I'm Gonna Wreck You!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He bashed him into dust!

He was knocked to the ground.

Ralph: To quote the Hulk, "Puny Video Game."

Nico: The big guy would be proud.

Ralph: Yeah!

Taffyta: Lets cherry bomb the guy!

Candlehead: You read my mind!

Turbo got up!

Nicole: Cherry Bombs fire!

They threw the cherry bombs and they all hit Turbo and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted all over in a huge cherry bomb explosion!

Nico: Hit him with ice cream!

Lola: Good thing I brought these ice cream blasters from the Kids Next Door.

Lola loaded some in it and fired and blasted him all over and he was going to be really cold there!

Nico: Nice one!

Emu saw that he had new Gashats.

Emu: Gashats for Fix It Felix Jr. and Sugar Rush?

Nicole: Yep. I used my powers of video gaming to make new Gashats based on all the video games we know.

Nico: Cool!

Me: I got an idea! (ACTIVATES ICE CREAM MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a wave of chocolate and it hit Turbo and covered him and then it hardened.

Nico: Nice one!

Emu activated Sugar Rush's Gashat!

SUGAR RUSH!

He got an awesome and really amazing candy Battlecruiser Car!

Nico: Awesome!

Emu: Say hello to my jawbreakers!

He pressed a button and then…

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He fired jawbreakers from a cannon and they smashed Turbo with devastating force!

Nico: Awesome!

Emu: Now to fix this place up. (ACTIVATES FIX IT FELIX'S GASHAT)

FIX IT FELIX JR.

WE CAN FIX IT!

He fixed up the whole castle and made it more amazing than ever!

Nico used Control Freak's powers.

Nico: I'm going to wreck it!

Nico summoned an 8-Bit version of Ralph!

Nicole: Awesome choice!

Wreck It Ralph: Hey who is that good looking guy?

8 Bit Ralph: I'M GONNA WRECK IT!

Nico and 8 Bit Ralph bashed Turbo all over!

Nicole: Nice one! Now to unleash the divine wrath of games. (ACTIVATES WRECK IT RALPH, HERO'S DUTY AND SUGAR RUSH'S GASHATS)

WRECK IT RALPH! HERO'S DUTY! SUGAR RUSH!

ULTIMATE VIDEO GAME GODDESS POWER!

Nicole glowed intensely and her eyes glowed with the power of ALL THE VIDEO GAMES IN THE WORLD COMBINED INTO ONE!

Nicole: (OTHERWORLDLY VOICE) ***TURBO OF TURBOTIME, YOU AND YOUR CORRUPTION TO THE WORLD OF SUGAR RUSH HAS CAUSED CHAOS AND DISASTER TO THE WORLDS OF VIDEO GAMING! AND NOW YOU SHALL PAY THE ULTIMATE PRICE!***

She then fired a powerful Triforce Blast and it hit Turbo and shattered him and his code and banished him to the Black Gates for All Eternity!

We were in awe!

Me: Nicole that was unbelievable!

Nicole landed.

Nicole: I know dad. It was the power of all the video games uniting.

Nico: That was awesome!

Taffyta: And now we've seen the last of Turbo.

Nico: Good riddance!

Qin: Yep.

Nicole: But we're not done yet. Twisted Vanellope is next.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: She shouldn't be far.

WRECK IT!

Allie Knudson: Here she comes!

Then a dark version of Vanellope's car crashed onto the castle courtyard!

Twisted Vanellope: WHERE IS KING CANDY!?

We saw her! TWISTED VANELLOPE!

Vanellope: Oh man! Is that me!?

Nico: What you would have become if the ending with Turbo ended wrong.

Eli: My god! Vanellope what happened!?

Twisted Vanellope: I vowed to make King Candy pay for his crimes against me and the world!

Me: King Candy was really an obsolete video game named Turbo.

Nicole: We beat you to the punch on that.

Twisted Vanellope: You destroyed King Candy?

Me: No. King Candy was separated from his Turbo persona.

Juran: Which one's the real Vanellope?!

Vanellope: I'm right here.

Allie Knudson: This one in front of us is Twisted Vanellope.

Juran: Oh.

Twisted Vanellope: I will avenge Ralph and everyone in Sugar Rush for what King Candy did to me.

Ralph: I got an idea to prove which one's the real Vanellope. Vanellope, when's my birthday?

Both Vanellopes: Um…

Ralph: (sadly) Geez, Vanellope, I thought we were pretty good friends

Nicole: All three of your games were made back on October 30th, 2012.

Ralph: She's right.

Vanellope: Yep.

Calhoun: That is awesome.

Nico: Vanellope, let's all take a deep breath.

Vanellope took a deep breath and released it slow.

Vanellope: Hey that helps.

Nico: Good.

Me: (To Twisted Vanellope) Now listed, King Candy of your world may have done wrong and destroyed Ralph there but killing King Candy here will not solve anything. We have him slated to join the M.O.E. And also we can't let you get revenge.

Twisted Vanellope: Why?

Me: Because if you kill King Candy all it will lead you too is a path to your own destruction.

Twisted Vanellope: Why don't you just bring back Ralph's code?!

Nico: Because it might not be the same!

Nicole: And besides you come from another universe and I'm not sure if my powers can do that to video game characters like that.

Nico: Have you ever tried before?

Nicole: Once or twice and it came out all wrong.

Nico: Oh. Looks like I was right on that.

Nicole: But either way Vanellope you need to stop this crusade for revenge. It'll only end with your death.

Maud Pie: Now, we must heal her soul and heart.

Suddenly, Maud Pie's light turquoise eyes turned neon light turquoise and she was surrounded by a grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray energy aura with stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Maud Pie's Alicorn Eternal Magical Gothic Geologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal

Gothic Geologist Love and Gothic Geologist Harmony from her back, and as she approached Twisted Vanellope, she left grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray energy, stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Maud Pie: Twisted Vanellope, I understand the pain and suffering that you had to go through when you lost Ralph and all because of Turbo, but you have to understand: killing him won't heal your heart or your soul, it'll only send you further down into darkness, and you'll become even worse than him. You must be set free from the pain and suffering that your heart has been put through here and now.

Suddenly, Maud Pie was surrounded by a massive vortex of grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray energy with stars, rocks, minerals, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grayish blue violet with blue eyes gazing into Twisted Vanellope: the eyes of salvation.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Maud Pie's massive Maud Pie's Alicorn Eternal Magical Gothic Geologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Geologist Love and Gothic Geologist Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray energy with stars, rocks, minerals, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grayish blue violet with blue eyes gazing into Twisted Vanellope: the eyes of salvation is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT,

EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Me: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Nico: OH MAN, THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: THE BATTLE TO SAVE TWISTED VANELLOPE'S INJURED HEART IS ABOUT TO BEGIN SOON! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MAUD PIE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MAUD PIE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Maud Pie grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light turquoise highlights in the bangs of her grayish blue violet hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light turquoise eyes and a grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray energy aura with stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and rock emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Rock, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Rock, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with grayish blue violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Persian bluish gray gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Maud Pie has on a dark blue long-sleeved dress, black knee-high high-heel boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a rock. Suddenly, Maud Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive Persian bluish gray angel wings with grayish blue violet tips on the large Persian bluish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her grayish blue violet tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a Persian bluish gray horn on top of her head. Maud Pie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large grayish blue violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maud Pie's massive Maud Pie's Alicorn Eternal Magical Gothic Geologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Geologist Love and Gothic Geologist Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of Persian bluish gray energy, stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maud Pie's Goth Geologist Alicorn Eternal Magical Gothic Geologist Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Geologist Love and Gothic Geologist Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with turquoise and grayish blue violet gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, Persian bluish gray blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with grayish blue violet gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with turquoise gems for eyes and large pony head with grayish blue violet gems for eyes and large grayish blue violet gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grayish blue violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with turquoise gems for the eyes and a large grayish blue violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and grayish blue violet Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a grayish blue violet kanji below the alicorn that said, "Maud Pie, Alicorn Princess of Equestria Gothic Geologist Friendship Love, Younger Sister of Pinkie Pie, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Savior of Twisted Vanellope, Archenemy of Stinger, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Rocks, Minerals, Magic, and Alicorns"

モード・パイ、エクエストリアのアリコーンプリンセス、ゴシック地質学者、友情愛、ピンキーパイの妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ひねくれたヴァネロペの救世主、スティンガーの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、そして星、岩、鉱物、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Maud Pie's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Maud Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN GOTHIC GEOLOGIST MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-

HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN GOTHIC GEOLOGIST MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN GOTHIC GEOLOGIST MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN GOTHIC GEOLOGIST MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maud Pie's Super Angel-Equestrian Gothic Geologist Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Vanellope saw it, she went mad with rage and ran at her, but Maud Pie fired a massive barrage of Persian bluish gray energy, stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns, and they hit Twisted Vanellope and knocked her down, she got back up and now, she is even angrier than ever.

Maud Pie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Gothic Geologist Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Gothic Geologist Master Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) I'm sorry, Twisted Vanellope, but this is the only way to help you.

Lincoln: Yes.

Somnambula: We will save her soul and her heart from the hatred that consumed her.

Eli: What Turbo did to her can never be forgiven.

Nicole: You got that right, I'm so glad I got rid of that rotten little parasite by separating him from King Candy.

Vanellope: Who's now become my royal advisor, and I'm now Queen of Candy Land.

Suddenly, Somnambula's grayish blue violet eyes turned neon grayish blue violet and she was surrounded by a light scarlet energy aura with stars, desert sands, magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Somnambula's Egyptian Alicorn Greatsword of Egyptian Desert Hope and Desert Magic Justice from her back, and as she approached Twisted Vanellope, she left light scarlet energy, stars, desert sands, magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Alicorns with every step.

Somnambula: Maud Pie was right to say what she had to, what you went through because of Turbo was worse than a nightmare, but I cannot allow you to throw yourself even further into darkness due to your desire for revenge, Twisted Vanellope, your soul will be saved from the darkness that lurks in your soul and heart.

Suddenly, Somnambula was surrounded by a massive vortex of light scarlet energy with stars, desert sands, magic, and Egyptian hieroglyphs surrounding it, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Twisted Vanellope: the eyes of salvation.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into Somnambula's massive Somnambula's Egyptian Alicorn Greatsword of Egyptian Desert Hope and Desert Magic Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light scarlet energy with stars, desert sands, magic, and Egyptian hieroglyphs surrounding it, there are Alicorns flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Twisted Vanellope: the eyes of salvation is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SOMNAMBULA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SOMNAMBULA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Somnambula grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light scarlet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light scarlet highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon violet eyes and a light scarlet energy aura with stars, desert sands, magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn along with her cutie mark on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with violet iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Hope and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with light scarlet gems on the gold crescent links and turquoise crystal links and a light scarlet Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and holding the Hope and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Somnambula has on a sleeveless white blouse with Egyptian jewelry, slippers, white fabric on her hair, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, desert sands, magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Alicorns on the coattails, and an Alicorn on the back surrounded by sand dunes and on top of its horn are the Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Somnambula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light scarlet angel wings with dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise tips on the light scarlet feathers grew much bigger for her new body, her dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise tail grew longer, and she now has a light scarlet horn on her head. Somnambula has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Somnambula's massive Somnambula's Egyptian Alicorn Greatsword of Egyptian Desert Hope and Desert Magic Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light scarlet energy, stars, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Somnambula's Equestrian Harmony Pillar Egyptian Hope Sandstorm Alicorn Greatsword of Equestrian Magic Egyptian Desert Sands Hope and Equestria Magic Egyptian Desert Sands Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise gems and her cutie mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged light scarlet blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark winter blue and moderate turquoise gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with violet gems for eyes and a Pegasus head with violet gems for eyes and large light scarlet gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, Somnambula has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light scarlet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and violet gems for the eyes and a large moderate turquoise gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip and light Scarlet Crystal Saber holstered on the left hip. There's a light scarlet kanji below the Alicorn and Sand Dunes that said, "Somnambula, Egyptian Pegasus of Hope, Legendary Pillar and Hero of Harmony, Legendary Hero Who Defeated The Evil Sphinx, Redeemer of

Anatankha The Good Sphinx, Archenemy of The Snake Demon, Savior of Twisted Vanellope, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Protector of Egypt and Its Long and Rich History, and Master of The Powers of Hope and Desert Magic"

ソムナンブラ、エジプトの希望のペガサス、伝説の柱と調和の英雄、悪のスフィンクスを倒した伝説の英雄、アナタンカの救い主善のスフィンクス、蛇悪魔の宿敵、ねじれたヴァネロペの救世主、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を司る真の女神、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックバスターズ、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者、オパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友好卓の騎士団のメンバー、エジプトとその長く豊かな歴史の守護者、希望の力と砂漠の魔法のマスター

Suddenly, Somnambula's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Somnambula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN HARMONY PILLAR HOPE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC

FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN HARMONY PILLAR HOPE MASTER EGYPTIAN ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN HARMONY PILLAR HOPE MASTER EGYPTIAN ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN HARMONY PILLAR HOPE MASTER EGYPTIAN ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Somnambula's Super Angel-Equestrian Harmony Pillar Hope Master Love Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Twisted Vanellope saw it, she went mad and ran at her, but Somnambula fired a massive barrage of light scarlet energy, stars, desert magic, Egyptian hieroglyphs, and Alicorns which hit her and sent her into another wall of candy, she got back up, but now, she was madder than ever.

Somnambula: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Harmony Pillar Hope Master Love Egyptian Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Harmony Pillar Hope Master Love Egyptian Alicorn Princess Angel Love) I deeply apologize for what I did to you, but this is the only way that we can save you.

Lincoln: Along with tying you down before you seriously start to hurt somebody.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Maud Pie and Somnambula, and so did the rest of us as we also unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang on, Twisted Vanellope, we're going to save you from this eternal despair that haunts you.

Lincoln, Maud Pie, and Somnambula went after Twisted Vanellope, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, grayish blue violet and Persian bluish gray energy, light opal, light scarlet energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Twisted Vanellope and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Maud Pie, and Somnambula attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Twisted Vanellope crazy.

Twisted Vanellope was about to run at us again, but suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with pink light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and eight-pack abs and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman, and she fired Symbiote goo at her wrists and ankles and bound them together.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Now, all that's left is for Lincoln to cure her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yep. (Sees the pink light) Wait, the pink color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person who has pink as her favorite color, isn't that right, Lola Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lola Loud, but she had longer blond hair, neon pink eyes, fangs, and she looked like she was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lola: Yep, and our Lincoln told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Lola: I knew he would.

Lola: Whoa, is that… me?

Black-Suited Lola: Yes, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Lola: Yes, I am.

Black-Suited Lola turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lola's stomach, and Lola began absorbing Black-Suited Lola into her body, and then, Lola's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lola began merging with Lola and Lola gained all of her

Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lola's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lola: It is.

Black-Suited Lola: (Speaking through Lola's emblazoned Rainbow Dragon and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yes, we've settled in perfectly.

Lola concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with pink light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body.

Eli: Now, it's time to cure Twisted Vanellope.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied him up, and then, she chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Vanellope and purified her and freeing her of the darkness that contaminated her soul and heart. We cheered as Lincoln, Maud Pie, and Somnambula holstered their weapons and powered down and Lincoln's long wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange, and Maud Pie's new body, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer grayish blue violet tail, Persian bluish gray horn, and massive Persian bluish gray angel wings are permanent, and Somnambula's new body, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer dark arctic blue and moderate turquoise, light scarlet horn, and massive light scarlet angel wings are permanent.

Eli: We did it, that's another Twisted Princess saved from darkness and healed from despair.

Suddenly, Maud Pie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maud Pie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maud Pie sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Girl Jordan: Oh, and boys, we're considering ending the bet early. But, there's one way we can make up for those remaining days: how about a date to The Bahamas tomorrow?

Nico, Me, and Lincoln: AWESOME! WE'RE SO THERE!

Anna Anyanova: We already alerted Lexi about it, and she and Ace are also coming with us on this date tomorrow.

Nico: Nice.

Lincoln: So, we've got ourselves an awesome date planned for tomorrow.

Me: A beach date to the Bahamas with our harems.

---

Nico: We truly are sorry.

Me: Yeah your worlds version of Ralph did nothing to deserve that.

Twisted Vanellope: I know. But I'm ready. I'm ready to spend time in prison to reflect on my actions.

Nico: It won't be forever.

Twisted Vanellope: I know.

We sent her to our prison in the estate.

Nico: Well that was really fun.

Candlehead: Boy it sure was!

Taffyta: Yeah it was! We had a lot of fun too.

Nicole: Glad you all had so much fun.

King Candy then came and he was totally in shock and crying hard.

Then he did something unexpected. He got down on his knees and begged Nicole for forgiveness.

King Candy: (CRYING HARD) Lady Nicole please forgive me for everything I did! It was not my fault! Me and Turbo were one in the same! I CAN'T BELIEVE I WOULD DO ALL THIS TO THE VERY GAME I HURT! PLEASE FORGIVE ME!

Nico: Didn't expect that.

Nicole: King Candy rise. You are forgiven for the crimes you did here. But I have two conditions for you. 1 you must be under the servitude of the Masters of Evil as Princess Leia's archenemy. And 2 you will be appointed as royal advisor to the rightful ruler of the world of Sugar Rush and that is Vanellope Von Schweetz.

King Candy: I will gladly accept the position Lady Nicole.

Nicole: No need for formalities King Candy. Just Nicole is fine. But I'm glad you accept.

Nico: Good.

Maria: All is right in Sugar Rush now.

Me: Thank goodness.

Vanellope: Yeah thank goodness.

Eli: Now for our main business. And we don't have as many of them as we did before. We have Another Sugar Rush Trio, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kurato Dan and Lady Shiva.

Nico: Cool!

Laney: Wow! The Plesiosaurus from Crater Lake Monster is in the M.O.E! That is cool!

Nico: It sure is!

Maria: Who do we call in for this?

Me: Pelee Plesiosaurus and Misuzu.

Nico: Cool!

Maria called them in.

Flying on wings and entering in a swirl of water came said people.

Misuzu: Hey guys!

Pelee Plesiosaurus: Looks like the fun is about to begin.

Eli: Yep. And I sense the Anothers minus Lady Shiva are one person.

Nico: Cool.

Kuroto: I don't know whether to be flattered or insulted that Swartz would dare make a copy of my Godly talents

Nico: I was looking along the lines of both.

Noir Wendoma: Me too.

Kuroto: I feel the same way.

Me: Lets get ready.

Maria: First time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) WOLF PROWL 6!

She summoned Biowulf, Ludo, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, Universe 666 Eon, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids) and Pizza Face.

Biowulf: This will be fun!

McWolf: Yeah this is gonna be awesome and great!

Nico: I see them!

Then out came Another Sugar Rush Trio, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster) and Kuroto Dan!

Nico: WHOA!

Kuroto Dan: Hey! Who is that good looking dude!?

Me: That is another you.

Another Plesiosaurus (1977): (In a girls voice) Boy awesome battle you guys had huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and she had yellow eyes and yellow clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Xerotes Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a fire sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Xinnia Xerotes!

Xinnia Xerotes: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: The Embodiment of the Xerotes Dopant?

Me: Yep.

Nico: What is Xerotes?

Me: You know those cracks that you see in mud when it gets really dry during a drought? That's them.

Nico: Oh.

Xinnia Xerotes: Yep. I have the power to cause droughts and make it very dry for places and make rain not fall.

Me: Yep she sure does.

Nico: Wow.

Me: By the way is the Another Lady Shiva friendly or hostile?

Xinnia Xerotes: Friendly and she is a really cold one.

Me: Ooh.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Xinnia Xerotes: No worries.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Nico: Lets dance!

They fired waves of elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Xinnia Xeratos: That was fun!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Me: Now for the Another Lady Shiva.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER LADY SHIVA!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another Lady Shiva!

Kim Possible: This will be cool.

Another Lady Shiva: It sure will!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and aqua blue eyes and she had aqua blue and blue clothes and a brown skirt and she had brown gloves and she had blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Ice Age Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had an Ice Sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP!) Irina Holocene!

Xenia: Whoa!

Then we heard an Elephant Trumpet and a wolf howl and a Saber Tooth Tiger Roar and out came a HUGE WOOLLY MAMMOTH, A Dire Wolf and a Smilodon!

Nico: Whoa! A Woolly Mammoth, A Dire Wolf and a Smilodon too!

Nicole: Wow! We haven't seen those in over 20,000 years!

Irina Holocene: I know. These are my friends Edvus the Mammoth, Dirus the Dire Wolf and Svira the Smilodon.

Me: Cool! And also Irina is not only the Embodiment of the Ice Age Dopant but she is also a deadly martial artist and has amazing knowledge of the Lazarus Pits.

Nico: Cool!

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got out a Dino Thunder Sword and Zocks got a Delta Blaster.

Irina Holocene: No he didn't. I fired a wave of ice and froze him in a block of ice and left.

Me: Very clever.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that happened to him a lot. Many things happened to him during his encounters with the Embodiments of the Dopants.

Irina Holocene: He completely underestimates our power.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also Irina you would love meeting our friends Manny, Sid, Diego and Scrat and their friends.

Irina Holocene: I love the Ice Age Movies.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) Just don't steal Scrat's acorn.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) He REALLY loves that thing

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Irina Holocene: I know. That is so funny.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated her.

Irina Holocene: Time for some buttkicking!

She kicked Another Lady Shiva all over and punched her and Svira slashed her with her claws and Edvus grabbed Another Lady Shiva and smashed her all over!

Dirus bit her on her leg!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Lets dance! (ACTIVATES LADY SHIVA AND KUROTO DAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and smashed Another Lady Shiva down.

May: Time for some painful hair! (ACTIVATES NEEDLE HAIR AND MAULER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired stabbing hair strands and smashed Another Lady Shiva down.

Maria: This touch will hurt! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 BLACKHEART AND WEREWOLF GHOST'S RIDEWATCHE)

She teleported and touched Another Lady Shiva and knocked her down and she was in a lot of pain!

Noir Wendoma: Take this! (ACTIVATES KUROTO DAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy waves and blasted her all over.

Then Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Universe 666 Calibur, Baraka, Hobgoblin and Goludora came!

Nico: Nice team Cheshire!

Cheshire: Thanks Nico!

2099 Spiderman: Wow! So you are this worlds version of the Hobgoblin we fought!

Hobgoblin: I sure am.

Me: Like I said Miguel, Same guy but this is the Prime Universe version of him.

Nico: That's right.

Hobgoblin: Honestly, the blueprints for my 2099 version are still there. You can easily make another of that.

2099 Spiderman: I think I've had enough of my worlds version of you to last a life time.

Nico: Yeah.

But then…

ZOOOM!

A figure zoomed fast passed Nico!

Nico: What was that?

Me: Uhh Nico… Don't look now but…

Nico saw that his PANTS WERE PULLED DOWN!

Nico: GAH!

Nico pulled them up!

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

?: (LAUGHS) Sorry Nico!

We saw Quick Man!

Me: Whoa! Quick Man! This is a fast one!

Quick Man: (In a girls voice) I sure am!

Nico: Kat Quick! Wow!

Kat Quick: I got this.

She bashed down Another Lady Shiva and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: That was funny.

Nico: PULL MY PANTS DOWN WILL YOU!?

Kat Quick: I said I was sorry!

Me: Come on Nico she's just having some fun.

Nico: You're right.

Kat Quick: Oh I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know it's going to hurt really bad.

Kat Quick: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she fired a wave of energy and it shredded May's clothes and left her in her underwear!

May: (SCREAMS) All my clothes are ribbons!

Kat Quick reverted back and she was a girl with magenta hair and had blue eyes and she had pink angel wings and had the kanji for Swift in the middle of her forehead.

Kat Quick: (Groans) That really hurt. (GASP) Oh man! Sorry May! I didn't know I hit you like that.

May: No worries!

Rarity: Don't worry darlings we can fix this.

Rarity made awesome new clothes for them both. Kat had pink clothes and she looked awesome.

Kat Quick: Cool! I look fast and amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

May: Wow! I look great.

Maria: Nice job Rarity.

Rarity: Thank you, darlings!

Nico: You're welcome.

Kat Quick: Boy that was fun.

Noir Wendoma: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kat Quick: When me and Nico went and took down a massive illegal beer operation. This was a company that spiked beer with cocaine.

Me: Whoa! That is dangerous!

Nico: Roger Smith would have loved that one.

Me: Uch!

Nico: Yeah he would but it's true.

Kat Quick: I know.

Nico and Kat hugged.

Nico: Missed you Kat.

Kat Quick: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, and Hercules are heading to Bellwood, and not only is Lincoln is going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got ourselves a situation: we've gotten word from Nicole that Reiko, Shao Kahn's general, has also escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him. But, we're going to destroy Reiko once again and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill him when we truly face him in the future.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Bellwood, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got ourselves a situation. Nicole, would you like to say it?

Nicole: Of course, Lincoln. This morning, I'd found out that Reiko, Shao Kahn's general, has also escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and he still wants revenge on us for killing him.

We gasped.

Selene Laverna: That bastard, we're so going to destroy Reiko once again and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill him when we truly face him in the future.

Lincoln: Exactly, Selene. Reiko has committed a ton of crimes in Shao Kahn's name, he and Skarlet both, and there's absolutely no way I'm going to let that bastard get away with this.

Sam Simpson: And who could've guessed we'd track him right here in Bellwood. Ben's going to be so pissed off when he finds out about it.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she's dressed in a green short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt, green knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Micronus Prime, one of The 13 Primes and on top is the Stardust Dragon, in her right hand is a greatsword and on her right wrist is a Duel Disk and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Yuria Fudo, Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime and Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh.

Yuria Fudo: That's right, and I also got the girls away from Reiko before he could kill them all.

?: Shao Kahn will bless me greatly when I've presented your heads to him from beyond the grave!

We then saw our target, Reiko, Shao Kahn's general, and he was out for blood!

Selene Laverna: Reiko! I'm gonna tear your heart right out of your chest for what you've done in the service of Shao Kahn! Just like Skarlet, you're nothing more than a worthless piece of shit!

Ayuna Persephone: That's telling 'em, Selene!

Sylvester: You're done terrorizing Earth, servant of Shao Kahn!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're heading right back into The Book of Vile Darkness, and you're getting a much stronger curse put on you along with a much stronger seal to keep you there!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-

Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Sam's team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze

Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Reiko, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired blood tendrils that pierced Reiko's heart, and then, the tendrils drained Reiko dry of every last drop of blood which killed him, and then, we sealed his spirit into The Book of Vile Darkness again, but this time, he had a stronger seal put on him to keep him from escaping and he now has Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him that'll kill him when we truly face him in the future. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Next time when we face you for real, Reiko, you'll know what pain truly is. (To Yuria Fudo) And it's so good to see you again, Yuria Fudo.

Yuria Fudo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Yuria Fudo and he hugged her, and Yuria Fudo is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yuria Fudo: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are

really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Yuria Fudo, Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime and Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, she's not only the Gene-Slammer of Micronus Prime, but she's also the Embodiment of Yu-Gi-Oh and she's also the sister of Yusei Fudo. She has blue hair, green skirt, and a green shirt. We both competed in couples dueling tournaments and we won every single one of them. I made Yuria a blue-green necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and she hates Flip with a passion, and like her brother Yusei, her signature monster is Stardust Dragon.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: So, like your brother, your signature monster is Stardust Dragon, which means you also have your brother's Signer Mark on you, right?

Yuria Fudo: You guessed it.

Yuria showed us the same Signer Mark Yusei has on her right arm.

Me: Whoa. So, that also makes you a Signer as well.

Eli: Looks like it.

Suddenly, a demon arrived to speak with Brittney.

Demon: Lady Brittney, we have done our investigation as to how Skarlet, Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, Kollector, and Bi-Han escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness.

Brittney: What did you find out?

Demon: We found out Bi-Han was the one who orchestrated it, he made a dark portal and that's how he, Skarlet, Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector were able to escape.

We gasped.

Sub-Zero: Even imprisoned and long dead, he's still as dangerous as ever.

Lincoln: So, not even The Book of Vile Darkness can keep him contained for long?! Bi-Han's way too dangerous, when we face him again, he's getting the Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse put on him along with getting sealed back into The Book of Vile Darkness, and with a stronger seal put on it.

The demon closed the dark shadow portal Bi-Han made in The Book of Vile Darkness and went back to The Underworld.

Nicole: Bi-Han was the one who did this right under my nose?! Lincoln, when we face him again, we'll use a combo that we've been working on that'll imprison that death-obsessed powerhungry wraith for good in The Book of Vile Darkness.

Lincoln: You got it, Nicole, and now that you're here, Yuria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Yuria Fudo in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Yuria Fudo: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Yuria Fudo's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Yuria Fudo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yuria Fudo.

Yuria Fudo had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The nine girls are Amelia Bookworm, Amy, Eiko Higaki, Kiki Shikigi, Lyla Shikigi, Mei Shijimi, Minami Matsudo, Suika Akikawa, and Towa Nijou from Girls Frantic Clan.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amelia Bookworm, Amy, Eiko Higaki, Kiki Shikigi, Lyla Shikigi, Mei Shijimi, Minami Matsudo, Suika Akikawa, and Towa Nijou from Girls Frantic Clan.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Amelia Bookworm: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amelia Bookworm and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Reiko, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope

to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back

of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Amelia Bookworm: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Amelia Bookworm: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amelia Bookworm, Amy, Eiko Higaki, Kiki Shikigi, Lyla Shikigi, Mei Shijimi, Minami Matsudo, Suika Akikawa, and Towa Nijou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird

Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Reiko, Shao Kahn's general, who escaped from The Book of Vile Darkness, and he still wanted revenge on us for killing him and Shao Kahn, and even worse, they found out the one who orchestrated the escape of Skarlet, Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector from The Book of Vile Darkness was Bi-Han who had opened a dark portal within The Book of Vile Darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that asshole into the dirt and Lincoln firing red tendrils which pierced Reiko's heart and he drained him dry of every last drop of blood and we sealed him into The Book of Vile Darkness again this time with a stronger seal and Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him when we truly face him in the future, everyone cheered for us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips which he returned, Lincoln and Yuria Fudo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so Bi-Han was the one who orchestrated his escape along with the escape of Skarlet, Reiko, Tanya, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector from The Book of Vile Darkness?!

Lincoln: Yep, even dead, he's still as dangerous as ever.

Nico: That shadow wraith's going to pay for this when we face him again!

Me: You got that right. That shadow wraith will pay for that little stunt of his!

---

After destroying Reiko once again and sealing him back into The Book of Vile Darkness with a much stronger seal and The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with

900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Yuria Fudo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Yuria Fudo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuria Fudo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Yuria Fudo: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Yuria, what had Flip done to earn your hatred?

Yuria Fudo: I'll show you.

Yuria Fudo put up a video on the big screen and the video then showed Lincoln and Yuria Fudo along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem at a swimming pool and they were having fun, but their fun was about to be rudely interrupted.

LOUD BELLOW OF RAGE!

Past Yuria Fudo: What the Hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and what on Earth is that smell?!

Past Lincoln: Oh great! Not you again, you stupid mutant!

Then, Flip came out and he was about to attack Lincoln once again, but then, Yuria Fudo summoned Stardust Dragon which blasted him with stars and fire, and she unholstered her greatsword, and then…!

---

Then, as soon as Yuria holstered her greatsword, Flip's sweaty pit-stained clothes were slashed off and he was left in his dirty boxers, and then, Lincoln kicked Flip into the swimming pool, and he got out and he was soaking wet and stink lines seriously came off him. Then, Lincoln fired energy ropes that tied Flip up.

Past Yuria Fudo: You've gone and done it now, you stupid airheaded old mutant! I'm getting the cops again!

Yuria Fudo called the cops who arrived in no time and they grabbed Flip and threw him right back into the police car, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem gave him the finger as Flip bellowed with so much rage as the car drove him back to prison as the video ends.

Nico: That stupid mutant! I can't believe he tried to attack Lincoln again!

Lincoln: This was the 900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000th time that mutant tried to kill me in the past.

Nico and Eli's jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

I put their jaws back.

Eli: He tried to kill you that many times!? WHAT THE HECK!?

Nico: That good-for-nothing mutant!

Me: Yep, he was nothing but trouble!

Lincoln: We've counted up the numerous attempts he's made on my life for the last seven years, and it wasn't funny. You know how many times we've threatened to sue Flip for everything he's done and he freaked out so many times because it meant we'd take everything away from him.

Selene Arcangela: Everything he'd stolen from so many people in the past, he risked losing it all to us if we won.

Nico: Whoa.

Ben: Yeah, he would've been crying his head off if they won the lawsuit, and they also had the tons of evidence gathered of his crimes, so he wasn't getting out easy.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi are heading to Waikiki Beach, Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aries: Wow, so this is Waikiki Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aries, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Waikiki Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi are in your harem.

Me: And I can also tell which is the Simulator version of Lady Palutena and Camie because of the jewelry.

Nico: And we were surprised to find out Aries, Libra, and Virgo had feelings for Lincoln, this was quite a surprise.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aries, Simulator Aquarius, Libra, Virgo, Simulator Lady Palutena, and Simulator Camie Utsushimi, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive buckets full of chum appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T!

Then, the buckets full of chum were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVE PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM!

Flip vomited out tons of vomit-covered gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies like crazy!

Luna: EW! PUKE FEST!

Luna fainted!

FWOMP!

Flip stopped vomiting, but he was still green in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me and Nico: EW! GROSS!

Ronnie Anne: Whoa, you dumped buckets full of chum in his mouth and made him puke like crazy.

Girl Jordan: Next time, you should dump industrial bottles of hot sauce down his throat.

Lincoln: I'll do just that.

Me: We'll get some industrial bottles of my favorite hot sauces ready the next time you come back.

Nico: Yeah, we'll have him belching and farting fire like crazy.

---

Bloom woke up from a nap.

Bloom: (YAWN) Good nap. Huh?

She felt something under her pillow and she found a bottle of beer! But it wasn't just her. Stella, Roxy, Layla, Tecna, Musa and Flora all had beer bottles too!

Winx Club: POROMON!

POROMON THE BEER FAIRY STRUCK AGAIN!

Laney: Poromon you are one silly guy.

Poromon: Ain't it the truth.

In the park on the surface, Fluttershy was having an awesome picnic with her animal friends and she was having a great time with them.

Fluttershy giggled and was having fun.

Squirrel: (Chittering)

Fluttershy: What's wrong Monroe.

He pointed up and Fluttershy saw a fireball coming down from the sky.

Fluttershy: Is that a fireball? (GASP) And it's coming towards me!

THEY DOVE ASIDE AND THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It crashed right by her picnic spot with a massive thunderous explosion!

Me and Nico heard the explosion!

Me: Good golly what was that!?

Nico: Sounded like an explosion in the park!

Me and Nico went over.

Fluttershy saw a crater and it had a glowing red hot huge rock in it.

Fluttershy: Oh wow. What is that?

Me: Fluttershy!

We and Nico came.

Me: Are you okay?

Fluttershy: I think so. This crashed here.

Me and Nico gasped!

Me and Nico: WHOA!

Nico: Fluttershy this is a meteor!

The team came after hearing and feeling the explosion.

Izzy Moonbow: What happened?!

Me: A meteor crashed here!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh my gosh! Are you okay Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: I'm all right. But this meteor crashed here.

Applejack: Wow! What a huge rock.

Me: Boy this is amazing.

Tara: Boy this meteor is nowhere near as big as the one that crashed into Dallas.

Nico: Yeah but this is amazing.

Pinkie Pie: Let's check it out!

We went and checked it out and it was glowing red hot.

Me: Lets cool it down.

Luna fired a wave of water and steam came off it and it was cooled down.

Me: Wow a perfectly round meteor.

But then…

CRACKING

Me: Is it an egg?

It cracked down the middle and then it split open and then to our shock and amazement it broke in two and inside it was a MASSIVE GEODE FULL OF BEAUTIFUL AND SPARKLING BLUE DIAMONDS!

WE GASPED!

They were sparkling with intense beauty that it was amazing!

Me: Oh wow!

Rarity: Oh my goodness! Oh these are absolutely amazing gems!

Nicole: Oh wow! These are blue diamonds! These came from space!

Nico: Wow! We never saw gems like this before!

Me: This is a very rare experience.

Razorclaw: Let's take them!

Nico: Now Razorclaw these are Fluttershy's gems now so they are hers.

Fluttershy: And I think I know just what to do with them.

Me: First we got to find out how much they are worth.

We later took the diamonds back to the estate and ran an analysis and we saw that they were extremely rare OCEAN BLUE DIAMONDS and they were priced at over $100,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 per carat and we had 40,000,000 pounds of them. We valued them at over $500 Googolplex! IT WAS AMAZING!

Nico: WHOA!

Razorclaw: Wow! Fluttershy this is amazing that you got all that money.

Fluttershy: It is but I don't want it all for myself. I just want to give most of it to you guys and then use some of it to build a mansion and a sanctuary for my animal friends in our park at the estate.

Me: That's really thoughtful of you Fluttershy.

Lincoln: It sure is.

?: I agree.

A girl came and she had red hair and purple clothes and red eyes and had red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Liveman on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Liv Choujyu: Liv Choujyu, Embodiment of the Liveman from 1988 at your service. I saw the meteor crash a few minutes ago. Thank goodness you're okay.

Me: Same here. But awesome to meet you Liv.

Grimlock: Me Grimlock want to know more about Liveman Girl.

Liv Choujyu: Well I'm an animal conservationist and I look after and protect endangered animals. I love animals as much as anyone and I would like them to be safe, happy and loved whether it's in the zoo or in any part of the world.

Fluttershy: Oh you an I have so much in common. I love all animals myself too.

Nico: That is awesome. Liv would you like to join the team?

Liv Choujyu: I would be honored.

We finished building a massive mansion for Fluttershy as well as a HUGE Animal sanctuary worthy of Eden in our park and it was breathtaking.

Me: Wow! Awesome Mansion.

Xenia: It sure is amazing.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you all.

Kerchak: Are any of the jewels left?

Me: Tons of them. We have them in the vault.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Dexter and Dee Dee came in and they were really happy and in a good mood.

Me: Hey Dexter, Hey Dee Dee. Oh you two are in a very happy mood today.

Dee Dee: (Posh Accent) Indeed we are and we must say that Fluttershy's new mansion is absolutely magnificently well made and lovely.

Dexter: (Posh Accent) Yes it is most amazing.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you so much.

Me: Nico, Dexter and Dee Dee seem too happy. (Suspicious) TOO Happy.

Eli: They sure do.

Me: Did something go on with you two that made you this happy?

Dexter: Why goodness no. We are just in a good mood today.

They left. 10 minutes later, William came in with all soaked in mud.

Maria: William! Sweetie, what happened to you?!

Me: Geez! You're all covered in mud!

Lana: Awesome!

William: Oh, this? I was just minding my own business when Dexter and Dee decided to throw a water balloon full of mud at me! And then, I saw them kicking around several trash cans!

Lisa Loud: What?! That can't be right!

William: Lisa, if I were you, I'd find your boyfriend and his sister. Tell them to come quietly. Or they're going down.

Me: That can't be right! We just saw them a few minutes ago and they complimented Fluttershy's amazing mansion.

William: Weird! They were cussing up a storm at me and told me that Maria is a fucking whore!

Maria: (GASP)! (ENRAGED) WHY THOSE LITTLE BRATS!

Me: Something is very fishy here. Dexter and Dee Dee know better than to use foul language like that for people their ages.

Eli: I sense it too.

Dexter and Dee Dee came back and they had a plate of tea and cookies.

Dexter: Would you care to partake in some tea and cookies?

Me: Oh why thank you.

I took some tea and cookies.

Me: Mmm Darjeeling Tea and Coconut Chocolate Chip. My favorites. Also Dexter and Dee Dee you didn't splash William with mud filled water balloons and kicked over a bunch of trash cans did you?

Dee Dee: Why goodness no we would never do such a thing.

Eli: They are telling the truth. I sense it.

Then the previous group came in and they were covered in Ol' Facefull Vomit!

Me: Oh good god! What the fuck happened to you guys!?

Steam Smythe: These 2 threw up all over us!

Hydrax: They called us a bunch of horrible names too!

Eli: They didn't do that! Something is really up here.

Ice Demon: Can me, Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Iceage, Pterodactyl Ghost, Amora, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Solomon Grundy and Bizarro go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can but first lets clean you guys off.

Maria: I hope you are waterproof 10,000 Volt Ghost.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Don't worry I am.

Maria: Good.

She fired waves of water and washed them all off.

Amora: Ahh thanks.

Dexter: Perhaps I can explain. I invented a machine called The Rude Remover.

Me: Rude Remover? This I got to see.

Nico: Yeah. And we got to clear up things with Dexter's mom.

Beelzemon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Flash Man next.

Me: Ooh illuminating.

Nico: Yep. We better get over to Dexter's house and see what's up.

We nodded.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, the evil Chronian, Eon, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God, he's back!

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to our old enemy, the evil Chronian, Eon, and he's come back from the dead seeking revenge on us.

We gasped, and we also had thoughts of murder and revenge on our minds.

Me: THAT SON OF A BITCH! HE'S COME BACK?! I'LL TEAR HIS FUCKING THROAT OUT FOR WHAT HE'S DONE!

Camie: Whoa, why is J.D. so fired up?!

Nico: He's not the only one, all of us are. Eon, Ben's old enemy, was the one who kick-started The 20 Days of Darkness by wiping away the memory of the warning that we were given of The Digimon Emperor's return.

Shanan: We all hated Eon for what he did, but his plan to destroy us when The 20 Days of Darkness happened failed, we emerged from The 20 Days of Darkness even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: That's right, but all of us were wanting a chance to get bloody revenge on Eon, however, I've got plans for him. So, instead of sending him straight to The Black Gates even though he deserves it, we're going to send him straight to The River of Fire.

Nico: It's been a long time since we've banished anyone to The River of Fire, that's perfect, Lincoln.

Rachel Shindo: Same here, but that'll be right after you stab Eon in the stomach with your massive greatsword and suck out and absorb all his powers, right?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rachel.

Me: Aw man, I was hoping you'll just give him The Black Gates and be done with it.

Nico: Now, now, J.D., this is Lincoln's choice, so we just got to go along with it, besides, we've got bigger fish to fry. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got to wrangle up and take down the Rude Sides of Dexter and Dee Dee.

Lincoln: And because of what they did in hurting William and some of the city, Vypra's not going to be in a very forgiving mood, in fact, she's going to roast those two on a spit, and once we get done with those two hooligans, you're next, Eon, and we're not showing you any mercy at all, not after what you did!

Rachel Shindo: What you did in kick-starting The 20 Days of Darkness left an irreversible scar on the team and left a dark stain on their history, Eon, you better be ready to face Hell!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Dexter and Dee Dee deal with their Rude Side counterparts, and once we got done with those two foul-mouthed hooligans, Rachel Shindo and Lincoln are going to destroy Eon and send his spirit straight to The River of Fire!

We were off to Dexter's house.

Hydrax: I hope they haven't done too much damage!

Me: So do I.

We got to Dexter's house and we went in.

Dexter: This way please.

We went up into Dexter's room and Dexter let us into his lab and we went in and he and Dee Dee showed us the Rude Remover.

Xenia: Is this the Rude Remover?

Dee Dee: It sure is.

Me: Very Interesting.

Nico: How does it work?

Dexter: You get in this pod right here on the right and it removes the rudeness you have in you and puts it there in the other pod.

Me: Geez!

Nico: No wonder you two are in such a happy mood. You had your rudeness taken out.

Lola: Yeah very amazing.

Weather Vane: Why DID you have them removed to begin with?

Dexter: Quite frankly it was because Dee Dee and I were always fighting with each other like normal sisters and brothers. And we accidentally stumbled into the machine and it worked.

Me: At least it worked perfectly.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And as a result your rude sides were separated from you guys. Albeit being an accident.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I hate to say it. But if we want you both to be whole, we need to get those rude sides back. I'll look from the sky.

Nico: Okay.

Dexter opened the skylight and he flew out.

Nico: Now we got to tell Dexter's mom what happened.

We went to the kitchen and saw Dexter's mom frantic.

Me: Dexter's mom? Are you okay?

Dexter's mom: Where are those two?

Dragon: (Skunk Fu) Did they hurt you?

Dexter's mom: Dexter and Dee Dee!? They have rotten mouths!

Me: Dexter's mom please calm down. Let us explain what happened.

We did so and she was shocked.

Dexter's mom: So Dexter and Dee Dee's rude sides were separated from them because of Dexter's rude remover machine and are on the loose?

Me: Yeah his machine worked perfectly.

Nico: A little TOO Perfectly.

Carol: This machine reminds me of when Lisa used her own version of a rude remover to remove my evil persona Morgan. Remember that?

Lisa Loud: I certainly do Carol and that was a well built one.

Nico: It sure was.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Guys, you might want to take a look at this!

We saw on the news that Rude Dexter and Dee Dee were attacking an old lady!

They gave her a REALLY NASTY ATOMIC WEDGIE!

Old Lady: I CAN'T SEE!

Rude Dexter: SUCKS TO BE YOU, YOU FUCKING OLD CRONE!

Rude Dee Dee: What a Fucking Old Shrew!

Me: Why those little! I'm going to beat them at their own game with a good old fashion swear off! And we got the 2 best rotten mouths on the team. Me and Tayuya.

Tayuya: Darn fucking right!

Takinom: That's the least of our problems. The police are going to think Dexter and Dee Dee did this!

Nico: Well then lets go find them and take care of them.

Me: Yeah.

Pterodactyl Ghost came back. They were 30 klicks away.

Nico: Lets go face them.

Bizarro: Why are they so polite?!

Solar Man: Translation: Why are they so rude?

Nico: Because they were made this way by Dexter's machine by mistake. Now we got to get them.

Dexter's mom: I'll go with you guy.

Dexter: Thank you so much mother for helping us.

Dee Dee: It sure will be a good honor to have you help us.

Dexter's Mom: I like these versions of Dexter and Dee Dee. I like them a lot. But I need them back as a whole.

Nico: And we'll get them back. Lets go.

RD Lori: You sure it's literally a good idea for you to go with us?

Dexter's Mom: I need to be there to clear my real children's names.

Me: And she is just doing her job as a good mother.

Nico: Fair enough. Lets go.

We were off.

Rude Dexter and Dee Dee were about to attack a bunch of kids at a playground. But then the spirits of mischief and pranks appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

We saw that the Rude selves of Dexter and Dee Dee looked like them but with disheveled hair and had rotten tempers.

Me: Okay you dumb Rude Lookalikes, you're going to wish that you were never born!

Rude Dexter: Ah go fuck your ugly whores you freak!

Me: Pretty mouth of yours. Do you kiss your mother with it or use it to wipe your fucking ass!?

Arixam: You Mama's so stinky that she makes Stinkor look clean!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Uh no offense Dexter's mom.

Dexter's mom: None taken.

Rude Dee Dee: Our mom is a two-bit fucking whore!

WE GASPED!

Me: You just crossed the fucking line there my friend.

Lisa Loud gave Dexter's mom a super soaker blaster with a soap blaster attached to it.

Lisa Loud: This will be much easier than using a bar of soap.

Dexter's Mom: Thank you Lisa.

She fired a massive blast of soapy water at them both like how Bonnie Swanson does at the shooting range!

Nico: That is going to leave a bad taste in your mouth.

10,000 Volt Ghost fired waves of electricity and electrocuted them all over.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Shocking, isn't it?!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And another thing Rude Dexter, you're so dumb and fucking ugly that you make the world's ugliest man at a freakshow look pretty! (RASPBERRY)

WHOA THAT WAS CRUEL!

Tyrone McGee: Time to play a well deserved game of uncle!

Tyrone then grabbed Rude Dee Dee and twisted her leg like a spring!

TOING TOING!

Rude Dee Dee: UNCLE! UNCLE UNCLE!

Tyrone McGee: Say what!?

Rude Dee Dee: UNCLE! UNCLE UNCLE!

She then had her leg spun around.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one bro!

Me: Nice one!

Amora: I've got an idea.

Amora used her magic and summoned a massive shower of washtubs and they rained down and bashed the Rude Dee Dee and Dexter all over!

Me: Nice one! Oh boy may God forgive me. (ACTIVATES MR. NASTY'S RIDEWATCH) (To Rude Dexter) This is your native language. (HOOTS LIKE A MONKEY)

Nico: Mean.

Me: (To Dee Dee) You're the most pathetic of all bean heads! I've seen better looking dancers come in last and ugly motherfucking dance competition! And you got the ugliest motherfucking face ever! I bet it could crack open a 500 story skyscraper! (LAUGHS)

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nico if I ever say stuff like that again, rip my tongue out of my mouth.

Nico: What!? No way I don't want to do that.

Me: Oh.

Skarr: Have some of this!

He fired laser blasts and blasted the Rude Dee Dee and Dexter all over.

Nico: Take that you dirtbags.

Iceage: Chill out!

He fired waves of ice and froze them in blocks of ice and then Nico kicked them down.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Xenia: Yeah!

Poromon: Have a drink!

The mascots then made drinks made of Hydrogen Bitters, Old Panther and Cobra Fang Juice! They shoved the drinks down Rude Dexter and Dee Dee's throats.

POINK! GONG SOUND!

Rude Dexter and Dee Dee: MAWY HAD A WITTLE WAMB! IT'S FWEECE WAS WHITE A SNOW! AND EVERYWHERE THAT MARY WENT THE WAMB WAS SURE TO GO!

They walked around like toys and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded and were in their underwear!

Lois Griffin: I'm including soap anyway!

Lois fired soap grenades into their mouths and they exploded and bubbles exploded out of them.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Blech! That will taste bad.

I went over to Rude Dexter.

Me: You want to know what's grosser than you?

I shoved his face in my butt and then…

LOUD FART!

I farted in his face at point blank range!

Nico: OH MAN!

Meg Griffin: Better him than me.

Nico: Yep.

Steam Smythe: This is for crossing us!

Hydrax: And covering us with vomit!

They fired waves of energy and flowers and blasted them.

Me: YEAH! And top this one! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

LEGENDARY EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA MAGISWORD!

I fired a beam of energy and it hit the 2 Rude Selves and then their stomachs grumbled loudly!

Rude Dexter: (GROANS) IT FEELS LIKE I'M ABOUT TO GIVE BIRTH TO A FUCKING BABY!

Rude Dee Dee: (GROANS) ME TOO!

But then…

SUPER EXPLOSIVELY LOUD DIARRHEA EXPLOSION!

Nico: Brown House!

Ed: Who stepped on a duck?!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Not as funny as this one.

I fired a beam of lightning into the air.

Then air whistling was heard. Then…

CRASH!

(LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN)

They got crushed by a house made of fishsticks!

Second Air Whistling was heard and then…

CRASH!

(ITALIAN DANCE MUSIC WAS HEARD)

A bigger house made of pizza crashed onto that!

Then third air whistling was heard and then…

CRASH!

(MAGICAL SOUNDS)

A house made of healthy snacks crashed onto them.

Then a fourth air whistle was heard and then…

KRASMASH!

(SWISS YODELING)

A MASSIVE MANSION MADE OF CHEESE WHEELS AND CHEESES CRASH LANDED ONTO RUDE DEXTER AND DEE DEE!

Nico: Houses made of fishsticks, pizza, healthy snacks and Cheeses!?

Nico drooled.

Me: That cheese mansion was something extra I came up with.

The Rude Dexter and Dee Dee came out flatter than a pancake.

Me: Here's an awesome one.

I used a genjutsu and made it look like they stole May's food!

UH OH!

May: (FLARES UP FIRE AURA AND EYES WERE GLOWING RED WITH INCREDIBLY BLAZING HATE) NO ONE STEALS MY FOOD AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Nico screamed and jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! (Straining) You're giving me a hernia Nico.

Nico: May scares me when she is like this!

May then jumped on the rude sides of Dexter and Dee Dee and she pulverized and smashed and brutally mangled them all over IN A BRUTAL FIGHT CLOUD!

Manaphy: Go mama!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Uh Nico can you get out of my arms please? I'm getting a cramp.

Nico: Huh? Oh sorry.

He did so.

May bashed and pulverized and brutally mangled them all over.

She stopped and came back and the Rude counterparts were mangled up badly.

Nico: How'd you like that?!

Rude Dexter: FUCK YOU MONKEY FACE!

Nico: [enraged] "WHAT'D YOU CALL ME?!"

[Nico ran at them and slams a toilet down on Rude Dexter, knocking him into the ground. Rude Dee Dee runs up to him and throws a box of tissues at Nico. The box bounces harmlessly off Nico's head.]

Nico: "That was fucking pathetic!" [Nico brings a car down on Rude Dee Dee.]

KRASMASH!

Tayuya: Knock their fucking butts into next week!

Poromon threw a beer bottle at them.

SMASH SMASH!

He smashed them both on their heads!

Poromon: Top this one! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted the Rude versions of Dexter and Dee Dee!

Eustace: Here's what I say to you guys! (Pulls out Ugly Mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Rude Dexter and Dee Dee: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHH!

Eustace laughed at them and then…

BONK!

Muriel and Francesca bashed Eustace on his head with a Rolling Pin.

Eustace: OW! What did I do!?

Nico: You actually did good!

Muriel: Sorry Nico. Force of habit there.

Me: Oh.

Nico: No worries. That was funny.

Then Lythos, Stratos, Hydros, Pyros, Fireor, Chillyfish, Whirlin, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbelltron and Marionette Shadow came.

Nico: Lythos, Stratos, Hydros, Pyros, Fireor, Chillyfish, Whirlin, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbelltron and Marionette Shadow.

Chillyfish: Boy you guys have been having fun.

Me: Yeah we sure have.

Lythos: Dexter, you know William was close to arresting you and

Dee Dee, right?

Dexter: I know.

Stratos: Next time, don't remove your rude sides.

Hydros: You're not complete without it!

Me: I agree. Without rudeness you are basically only half of who you are.

Pyros: (to Nico) We heard you went to Sugar Rush.

Nico: We sure have. And it was awesome.

Fireor: Did you eat lots of candy there?

Nico: No but we had a lot of fun.

?: Glad you did.

Then a figure came and it was Univolt from episode 12 of Time Force!

---

Univolt, like all other mutants, was created as a result of chemical accident. Before the events of the series he was captured by Time Force. He was an extremely dangerous mutant and was placed in the X-Vault.

In the twelfth episode, he was released by Frax, who sent him to destroy the Rangers and the city. Univolt attacked the city with an army of Cyclobots. He was too strong for the Rangers. He used a powerful energy shotgun and was an extremely dangerous enemy. He easily defeated the Rangers and started to crush the city. Then the Silver Guardians arrived and tried to fight the mutant, but even together, the Rangers and the soldiers couldn't defeat the mutant. Univolt nearly killed the Silver Guardian commander, but Wes took the blast himself, which broke his helmet and revealed his identity to Eric and his father.

Univolt continued his rampage and easily bested the other Rangers. But Wes gained the upper hand and finally defeated Univolt, with his Time Strike and V-Weapon. The mutant was eventually defeated by a blast from the Vortex Blaster. After Univolt's defeat Frax stopped using his mutants and preferred to work with Ransik while working on his own plans

* * *

Wes: Univolt!

Univolt: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to destroy the rangers and the city and you were really formidable for the rangers.

Univolt: I sure was. Awesome huh?

Me: Yep.

Wes: You know that because of you, Eric found out who I was, right?

Univolt: I know. But look how well everything turned out in the end.

Me: Now he and Eric are awesome partners.

Qin: Yep.

Univolt: Neat.

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Wood Man, Mushroommon, Woodmon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Tortomon, Golemon, Minotarumon, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Eart Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universe 666 Trakeena - Nico's Rescue in Sugar Rush and we battled King Candy, Turbo and

Twisted Vanellope and gave Turbo the black gates and Maud Pie and Somnambula transformed against Twisted Vanellope

* * *

Lythos was first.

Lythos (to Ebonwumon): Nico's Rescue in Sugar Rush involved battling King Candy, Turbo and Twisted Vanellope. After he gave Turbo the black gates, Maud Pie and Somnambula transformed against Twisted Vanellope.

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) They sure did lad and it was a really fun and amazing battle for them.

Crimson Comet: It sure was.

Applejack: That was a really fun and great adventure and fun.

Apple Bloom: It sure was a cool one.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Lythos: That sure was fun. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon and Lythos flared up Auras for Genbu of the North. Songs for Ebonwumon and Lythos: Anything Goes by Gary Morris and Supernatural Love by Donna Summer. Ebonwumon and group fired waves of earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Andromon, HiAndromon, MetalTyrannomon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Mihiramon, Scorpiomon, Unimon, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - Us Another Sugar Rush Trio, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kurato Dan and Lady Shiva who were the Xerotes and Ice Age Dopant Embodiments

---

Stratos was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) Nico, Kim's team, Shiva's team, and the others did good battling Another Sugar Rush Trio, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kurato Dan and Lady Shiva. They were the Xerotes and Ice Age Dopant Embodiments

Baihumon: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Bastemon: It sure was cool and fun.

Pinkie Pie: You got that right!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun and awesome.

Featherweight: You got that right.

Sprocket: Yeah it was.

Stratos: Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Baihumon and Stratos flared up auras for Byakko the White Tiger of The West. Songs for Baihumon and Stratos: Goodbye by Night Ranger and You're the Best by Joe Esposito. Baihumon and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Elecmon, MegaKabuterimon, Andromon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, Ice Geargolem, Blizzard Lord, Blizzard, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - Lincoln's rescue was in Bellwood and we sent Reiko, Shao Kahn's general to the M.O.E.

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros (to Azulongmon): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Bellwood.

He fought Reiko, Shao Kahn's general.

Azulongmon: They sure did and it was really fun and amazing.

Sara: Yeah it was great.

Rarity: It was really fun and amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was cool.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Hydros: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Azulongmon and Hydros flared up auras for Seiyru the Blue Dragon of The East. Songs for Azulongmon and Hydros: Don't Forget Me by 1927's and One Good Lover by Ratt. Azulongmon and his group fired waves of lightning, water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

## Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Phoenixmon, Meramon, Blue Meramon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros, Ragnaros, Lava Golem, Volcanus, the Lava Titan, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - Meeting Yuria Fudo

---

Pyros was next.

Pyros: (To Zhuqiaomon) I heard you guys met Yuria Fudo. What's she like?

Zhuqiaomon: She's the sister of Yusei Fudo and she and Lincoln are awesome Tag Team Duel partners and never lost one duel.

Katara: That was so awesome and cool hearing about it.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and like her brother she also has a

Stardust Dragon.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She sure does and that is amazing.

Sunburn: It sure is awesome.

Pyros: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon and Pyros flared up auras for Suzaku the Vermillion Phoenix of The South. Songs for Zhuqiaomon and Pyros: Close to Me by The Cure and Raking the Town by Icehouse. Zhuqiaomon and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Kwame, Ma-Ti, Gi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Strikning, Magma, Trifire, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - Fluttershy was having a picnic with her animal friends and a meteor fell by her picnic!

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) Fluttershy was having a picnic with her animal friends. And then, a meteor fell by her picnic!

Wheeler: Yeah it sure did! It was a massive rock.

Arienne: It wasn't as big as the meteor that hit Dallas and it was not nearly as powerful.

Starlight Glimmer: That was intense though.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: You got that right.

Fireor: Boy that is amazing. I'm glad Fluttershy is okay. Lets do it!

Wheeler and Fireor flared up Darkfire Dragon Auras. Songs for Wheeler and Fireor: Bow Down Mister by Boy George and Let's Go To Paradise by Mental as Anything. Wheeler and group fired waves of fire, skulls, bones, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Wheeler, Gaia, Kwame, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Freezard, Falkar, Cycloptor, Trident, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - The meteor was made of Blue Diamond and it was priced at $5,000 Googolplex!?

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) The meteor was made of Blue Diamond. And it was priced at $5,000 Googolplex!?

Linka: (Russian Accent) It sure did and it was really cool.

Aquagirl: That was an amazing meteor.

Rainbow Dash: Fluttershy is thankful she wasn't hurt.

Scootaloo: But that was a beautiful bunch of jewels in it.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Whirlin: WOW! What a find there. Lets do it!

Linka and Whirlin flared up Apsara Auras. Songs for Captain Planet Linka and Whirlin: Attack Me With Your Love by Cameo and Turn To Gold by David Austin. Linka and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbow and smashed them down.

---

Gi, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Kwame, Ma-Ti, Wheeler, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Icy Angel, Villamax, Radstar, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - Dexter and Dee Dee look really happy and nice

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chllyfish: (to Gi) Dexter and Dee Dee look really happy and nice. (suspiciously) A little TOO happy and nice.

Gi: We were very suspicious about it at first and they even complimented Fluttershy's amazing new mansion that we built for her and her animal friends.

Zecora: Young Dexter and Dee Dee had been changed in a good way one might call, but not in a good way for their rudeness is a danger to all.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure. Rude Dexter and Dee Dee have been causing mayhem all over.

Starshine Sparkle: And it was not good. They pelted William with mud filled water balloons and even drenched the previous group of you guys in Ol' Facefull Throwup.

Spyro: And they gave an old lady a wedgie and hurt tons of people.

Chillyfish: Wow! That is crazy! Lets do it!

Gi and Chillyfish flared up Mermaid auras. Songs for Gi and Chillyfish: Seek & Destroy by Metallica and Mr. Heatmiser by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy. Gi and group fired waves of water and magic and smashed them down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Terrance, Tyrone, Francis, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta

Bayarsh, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Dogranio Yaboon, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - Rude Dexter and Dee Dee are going to get their butts kicked big time with pranks

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Rude Dexter and Dee Dee are going to get their butts kicked big time with pranks. I hope you join in!

Taylor: Oh you can bet I will do that.

Sally: This is gonna be funny.

Fluttershy: All those jokes we did were really funny.

Tornado Bolt: Boy they sure were.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) You got that right and it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Manta Bayarsh: That is cool. Lets do it!

Taylor and Manta flared up Dragon and Manta Ray Auras. Songs for Taylor and Manta Bayarsh: Cool It Now by New Edition and All Night Long (All Night) by Lionel Richie. Taylor and group fired waves of fire and leaves, grass, fruit and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Gwen, Ben, Max, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Infernotron, Burnertron, Slicertron, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - Rude Dexter and Dee Dee have mouths as bad as toxic waste dumps and we're going to pummel them with all kinds of funny pranks

Dumbbelltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) Rude Dexter and Dee Dee have mouths as bad as toxic waste dumps. And we're going to pummel them with all kinds of funny pranks.

Ben 10,000: Boy we sure are and we're going to wash their mouths out with a dump truck full of soap.

Bai Tza: That will be so cool and funny.

Princess Luna: It sure will be cool.

Moondust: I agree there as well.

Snowdrop: I love good jokes and more.

Gari: Me too. They are funny.

Blackout: They sure are.

Dumbbelltron: Yeah they are all funny. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 and Dumbbelltron flared up auras for all the Aliens planets and Atlas. Songs for Ben 10,000 and Dumbbelltron: Too Late For Love by Def Leppard and Read About It by Midnight Oil. Ben 10,000 and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Chloe Bourgeois, Marinette, Adrien, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Soap Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Billiards Shadow, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - This will be a battle of the funny as we fight rudeness with pranks

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow: (to Style Queen) This will be a battle of the funny as we fight rudeness with pranks. And you might want to include soap too.

Style Queen: Oh I intend to do so and this will be fun.

Yelan: Boy it sure will.

Princess Celestia: This will be so funny and awesome.

King Solar: I agree there and this will be a funny and cool one.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Amber Morning: Yep it is gonna be therapeutic.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Marionette Shadow: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Style Queen and Marionette Shadow flared up Eden and Paris Auras. Songs for Style Queen and Marionette Shadow: All I Need is a Miracle by Mike + The Mechanics and She Don't Know by Bon Jovi. Style Queen and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kamen Rider Kuuga, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Univolt.

---

Univolt was next.

Univolt: Boy this has been one crazy adventure.

Nico: You're not shitting on that one.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Univolt: Boy I would be pissed at what happened today. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Rude Dexter and Rude Dee Dee, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Dexter etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him!

Wes: VORTEX CANNON!

They formed the Vortex Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and then fired the cannon and the blasts all hit Univolt and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was reduced to the size of an action figure.

Nico then put him in a pod.

Nico: Univolt you have failed this city.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Noah: You guys are going back where you came from!

Tsukasa: In Dexter and Dee Dee!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the SPD Rangers.

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) LUNA LOBO 6!

She summoned Yenaldooshi, Boss Wolf, Daisy the Chupacabra, Hungry Larry, Eight Ball and Buffalo Gals!

Nico: Oh yeah! Lets get them!

We went at them and blasted and smashed them all over the place!

Pinkie Pie, Izzy Moonbow, Grimlock and Razorclaw used the Earth and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Grimlock's Sword, Razorclaw's Concussion Blasters and Pinkie and Izzy's

powers 100-fold.

Izzy Moonbow and Grimlock: BLADES OF LAUGHING FIRE!

Pinkie Pie and Razorclaw: LAUGHING CONCUSSION BLASTS!

SAKURA HARUNO OF THE SLUG AND STEAM SMYTHE: GEARS OF EARTH BLAST!

Ino Yamanaka of The Flower and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF JUSTICE!

SAMUS ARAN OF METROID AND ICEAGE: METROID ICE BLAST!

Maximum Ride The Flight of The Angel and Pterodactyl Ghost: FLIGHT OF THE ANGEL BLAST!

SAKURA AVALON OF THE CLOW AND AMORA THE ENCHANTRESS: CLOW MAGIC BLAST!

Thetis of Umi III and Ice Demon: MAELSTROM WATER BLAST!

AX OF THE ANDELITES AND 10,000 VOLT GHOST: LIGHTNING ANDELITE BLAST!

Power Pack of the Stellar Force and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON FURY BLAST!

TRISTAN TAYLOR OF THE CYBER UNDEAD AND SOLOMON GRUNDY: UNDEAD CYBER BLAST!

Princess What's-Her-Name of The Insectican Rebels and Bizarro: INSECTICON MEGA BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

They fired waves of magic and energy and elements!

Dexter, Dee Dee, Pinkie Pie, Lisa Loud, Nico and me: PRANK EMOTION RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time to bring the comedy! COMEDY INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

He insults Rude Dexter!

Lincoln Yo mama so Stupid she thought Call of Duty was a game about pooping! Yo mama so Strong she make bubbles out of Jolly Ranchers. Yo mama so Fat that the sorting hat sorted her to the house of Pancakes AKA IHOP. Yo mama so Ugly she's the reason why Waldo was hiding. Yo mama so Short in Fortnite she hides under The Storm. Yo mama so Stupid she got fired from the M&Ms factory for throwing out the Ws and she also tried to put in the alphabetical order. Yo mama so poor that the ducks throw bread at her. Yo mama so fat when she died she broke the stairway to heaven. Yo mama so rich she plays go fish with credit cards! Yo mama so Poor when she was asked what's for dinner, she took off her shoelaces and called it spaghetti.

He insults Rude Dee Dee

Lincoln: Yo mama so rich her tears are literally made of diamonds. Yo mama so stupid she got hit by a parked car. Yo mama so strong her blood type is cement. Yo mama so hot that people use her as a spice. Yo mama so fat her blood type is a mixture of caramel, chocolate, peanut butter and jelly. Yo mama so hot her blood type is lava. Yo mama so fat she got arrested for carrying 30 pounds of crack. Yo mama so stupid she stared at a carton of orange juice because it said concentrate. Yo mama so hairy she stars in Donkey Kong Games. Yo mama so fat her giant cereal bowl comes with a lifeguard. Yo mama so she thought Earthbending was about bending herself to the earth.

Toph: HAHAHAHAHA! She must be a complete idiot to try that to the other elements!

Lincoln: Yo mama so stupid she returned a donut because it had a hole in it.

Homer: HAAHAHAHAHAHA! What an idiot!

Lincoln: Yo mama so smart when Nappa what's her IQ vegeta said "it's over 9000!"

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That us funny!

Chronoa: COMEDY INSULT STYLE: SHAMEFUL INSULT ROAST!

She insults Rude Dexter

Chronoa: You are the shortest mistake ever made by science. You are also the weakest carbon copy of the original Dexter. You are dull and ugly and wear secondhand clothing. You're without question a mistake of nature! You are a short bucket of walking vomit! And no one will miss you, you shortass midget!

She insults Rude Dee Dee

Chronoa: You are ugliest mistake made by nature and science! You're mother was an ugly hamster and your father smelt of durian! You are a weak carbon copy of ballerina. Even bulla would be a better ballerina in fact if she wanted to. She could do the ballet in front of you to prove how much of a failure you are, you ugly tall bitch!

Rude Dexter and Rude Dee Dee cried like babies.

Chronoa: Aw I made the wittle babies cry. Would the babies like their bottles?

WE LAUGHED!

Nezuko Kamado: COMEDY JACKASS STYLE: SKATEBOARD BOWLING!

She strapped the rude jerks onto skateboards and threw them at bowling pins!

BOWLING CRASH!

STEEEERIKE!

Mitsuri Kanroji: COMEDY BEE STYLE: HONEYED PRIVATES!

She stripped the rude jerks of their clothes and covered their privates with honey then threw them right a giant beehive!

Rude Jerks: AAAAAHHHH! BEES!

WE LAUGHED ALL OVER!

Shinobu Kocho: COMEDY GATOR STYLE: GATOR OUCHIES!

She stripped the rude jerks of their clothes leaving only their undergarments placed roasted chickens in their underwear made them cross a tightrope all the while gators chomping on their butts trying to the chicken.

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Roll Caskett: COMEDY TECH STYLE: DEMOLITON DERBY!

She placed the rude jerks in remote cars and they got thrashed all over.

Tamayo: Have a nice trip and do have a nice fall. COMEDY PUSH STYLE: HOLE PUSH!

She pushed the rude jerks right into a 200 ft. hole and they landed on their fronts first!

CRASH! OUCH!

Risky Boots: COMEDY BLAST STYLE: CHIMNEY SHOOT!

She shoved the rude jerks right into a chimney, filled the chimney with lots of explosive gas and threw a fireball at the chimney which sent the rude jerks flying right into a lake.

KRASPLASH!

Shahrah the Genie: COMEDY MOUSE TRAP STYLE: MOUSE TRAP OUCH!

She fired a massive barrage of snapping mouse traps.

SNAPPING ALL OVER!

Merlina the Wizard: COMEDY NIGHTMARE STYLE: ETERNAL NIGHTMARE OF TORMENT!

She made illusions of monsters of ghouls n ghosts series and the monsters from the dark souls series which made the rude jerks crap and pee their pants and they fainted.

R. Mika: COMEDY PAIN STYLE: HUMAN PRETZEL OUCH!

She turned the rude jerks into a human pretzel.

Juri Han: COMEDY SHELL STYLE: CLAM BITERS!

She threw clams which chomped on the rude jerks' butts which sent them flying right into a vat of biting clams!

Makoto Nanaya: COMEDY LOBSTER STYLE: LOBSTER PAIN!

She grabbed Rude Deedee and pushed her head into a tank of live lobsters which one of them gripped Rude Dee Dee's ears and chomped her mouth Rude Dee Dee: OW OW OW OW!

Rude Dexter: HA HA HA! You look like Santa Claus.

Makoto Nanaya: Really?

She grabbed the lobster and shoved it down Rude Dexter's pants and then the lobster chomped on Rude Dexter's crotch which made him scream like an opera singer!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Bulla: Now Say You're Sorry! COMEDY OUCH STYLE: SLAP O PAIN!

She slapped the rude jerks all over!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Bulla: Are you sorry yet?

Rude Dee Dee: I think I peed a little.

Julie Makimoto: COMEDY HAMMER STYLE: WHACK A RUDE JERK!

She whacked the rude jerks like a game of whack-a-mole.

Zola: COMEDY WEDGIE STYLE: WEDGIE PAIN!

She gave the rude jerks a wedgie all the way up to Pluto.

Jessica Kaios: COMEDY FIRE STYLE: RAGING HEAD FIRE!

She set the heads of the rude jerks on fire and then they jumped right into a pool of water then the fire left the rude jerks bald.

Mermista: COMEDY SOAP STYLE: WASHING BATH TIME!

She fired a whirlpool of cherry scented soap water at the rude jerks which made the looking nice and clean.

Ty Lee: COMEDY FINGER STYLE: TWO FINGER WHACK!

She whacked the rude jerks repeatedly with two fingers like Uncle (Jackie Chan Adventures) did.

Litchi Faye Ling: Comedy Nacho Style: NACHO CHEESE MAYHEM!

She fired a tsunami of hot nacho cheese at the rude jerks.

Sari Sumdac: COMEDY SHOCK STYLE: SINK SHOCK!

She placed the hands of the rude jerks on an electrified kitchen sink which shocked the rude jerks to the point showing their skeletons.

Ryuko Matoi: COMEDY TOILET STYLE: SWIRLY TOILET!

She shoved the heads of the rude jerks into toilets that were filled with pee and diarrhea!

Lincoln and his harem: COMEDY FINAL SMASH: MEGA COMEDY MAYHEM!

They covered the rude jerks in chocolate caramel and various candies and allowed kids to lick all over the rude jerks then they covered the rude jerks with various gravies which caused Ed to lick all over them. Then they dropped a giant sandbox right onto the rude jerks and then summoned a stampede of hippos.

Rude Jerks: Hippos?!

And then a stampede of rhinos.

Rude Jerks: Rhinos?!

And then tripped the rude jerks in a pile of elephant poop

Rude Dexter: Okay seriously who the fuck has an elephant here?!

N'Dugo: Bad jerks fall in poop classic of physical comedy now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh ready?

Everyone: Ready! (laughs hysterically)

And finally they finished by taking turns head bonking slapping and eye poking the rude jerks.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs and wrapped Rude Dexter and Rude Dee Dee in gold spider silk web cocoons, and then, he threw them into the portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ where Vypra was waiting and we had the rudeness of Dexter and Dee Dee restored, and Vypra was extremely pissed. But, Lincoln closed the portal leaving them to their doom.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln, I really did not want to see what Vypra was going to do to them for what they did in knocking out Lord Drakkon. If they knocked out and hurt Dark Spicer, then it was really going to get ugly, but awesome job, gang, we took down those two rude foul-mouthed hooligans.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: our old enemy, the evil Chronian, Eon.

?: TENNYSON! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around

Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of purple time energy that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the purple time energy volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Eon, or be forced out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than our old enemy, the evil Chronian, Eon, and he was absolutely out for blood.

Eon: You good-for-nothing heroes, why can't any of you just fucking die?!

Lincoln: We told you this before, we can't die, we're immortal and invincible. Plus, don't think that we haven't forgotten your stunt in wiping our memories of the warning of The Digimon Emperor's return years ago, you wanted to see us destroyed during The 20 Days of Darkness with that stunt of yours, but you failed. In the end, we crawled out of the darkness stronger than ever, and what did you get? Nothing but the failure of your plot.

Eon: SILENCE, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING INSECT!

Eon fired another purple time ray at the barrier, but the absorption energy absorbed the time ray.

Rachel Shindo: You really don't know when to fucking quit, do you, Eon. Well, you leave us with no other choice but to end you.

Suddenly, Rachel Shindo's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, ice, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Lion Senki-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Eon, she left dark blue energy, stars, ice, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rachel Shindo: You really really make me sick to no fucking end, Eon, all you are is nothing more than a wrathful god wannabe who's tried to rule all of the timelines and enslave every version of Ben Tennyson, and you resorted to every sort of means to get what you want, and when you decide that if you can't rule the cosmos, you want nothing more than to destroy it. You really are the lowest of the low, and for that along with kickstarting The 20 Days of Darkness, you will die a very painful and very gruesome death for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Rachel Shindo was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, ice, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are lions, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Blades on its chest and red eyes glaring at Eon: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rachel Shindo emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rachel Shindo grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, ice, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Blades logo on her head and a blue lion emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on lion earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also a lion with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue lion-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rachel Shindo has on a sleeveless dark blue open blouse, sleeveless blue crop top, blue skirt, black pants, blue legwarmers, black knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, ice, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a lion surrounded by ice and on top is the Kamen Rider Blades logo. Suddenly, Rachel Shindo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the blue feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Rachel Shindo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rachel Shindo's Lion Senki-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, ice, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rachel Shindo's Marine Blue Arctic Ice Lion Senki Kamen Rider Blades Greatsword of Marine Blue Arctic Ice Lion Senki Kamen Rider Blades Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Blades etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, dark blue lion heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue lion heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large blue lion heads is a blue lion head with blue gems for eyes and a blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rachel Shindo has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold lion's head with blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem for the belt buckle on her waist, Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book, Suiseiken Nagare, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the lion that said, "Rachel Shindo, Embodiment of Kamen Blades, Loving Sister of Rintaro Shindo Also Known As Kamen Rider Blades, Master of The Powers of Ice, Wielder of Lion Senki Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of La Balva De, Destroyer of Eon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Ice, Lions, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイチェル・シンドウ、仮面ブレイドの化身、仮面ライダーブレイドとしても知られる進藤凜太郎の愛する妹、氷の力のマスター、ライオン戦記ワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使であり、ラ・バルバ・デの大敵であるリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻。、イーオンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信

頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして氷、ライオン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Rachel Shindo's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Rachel Shindo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER BLADES-LION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER BLADES BLUE ARCTIC ICESTORM LION SENKI PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER BLADES BLUE ARCTIC ICESTORM LION SENKI PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER BLADES BLUE ARCTIC ICESTORM LION SENKI PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rachel Shindo's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Blades-Lion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Eon saw it, he went mad with rage.

Eon: I WILL AGE YOU UNTIL YOU ARE NOTHING BUT DUST!

Eon fired time energy at her to age her until she's dust, but Lincoln deflected the blast and it hit Eon hard, and that allowed Rachel Shindo to fire a massive and powerful barrage of dark blue energy, stars, ice, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Eon and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Rintaro: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Rachel just…?!

Nico: She did, Rintaro, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Rachel Shindo's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Blades-Lion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, you're going to get it big time, Eon.

Rachel Shindo: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Marine Blue Icestorm Kamen Rider Blades Lion Senki Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Marine Blue Icestorm Kamen Rider Blades Lion Senki Phoenix Angel Love) Let's make him pay for what he's done, Linky.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Rachel Shindo.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has been a long time coming, Eon, and now, we'll finish what was started three years ago and you're going to pay for every last one of your crimes along with what you did in kickstarting The 20 Days of Darkness.

Rachel Shindo and Lincoln went after Eon who continued firing blasts of purple time energy at them, but Lincoln kept deflecting them right back at Eon and they hit him hard, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Eon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Rachel Shindo also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Eon even madder than ever!

Eon: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU AND I WILL DESTROY THE COSMOS!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is why you were considered one of the most dangerous and volatile of Ben's enemies. You have no compassion nor sympathy for anyone and you also have a complete disregard for life, your misuse of your power led to your race being wiped out of existence, and this is the reason why you must pay the price for your crimes against humanity and Earth.

Eon roared with anger and rage and flew right at Lincoln with a sword of energy he created as they clashed ferociously, but Lincoln not only disarmed Eon, but he also slashed off his mask and left a nasty scar on his face.

Eon: No, no, no! This is impossible!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You made a mistake underestimating any of us, we're not the same as we were when we dealt with you years ago, now it's time for you to die.

Then, Lincoln stabbed Eon in the chest with his massive greatsword, and as the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade began glowing with red energy, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing Eon's Chronokinesis, Teleportation, Ergokinesis, and Time Travel and made them his own, but he didn't stop there, then, Lincoln's massive greatsword began devouring Eon's blood and also sucked out his lifeforce, and when Lincoln, and as he removed his greatsword from Eon's chest, he was reduced to being nothing more than a dried up corpse. Then, Eon's drained spirit appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, Lincoln opened up a portal to The River of Fire.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Enjoy eternity in The River of Fire.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which hits Eon's spirit and he was then flung into The River of Fire and once he was inside, he was bound with energy chains to a pillar for eternal suffering and the portal closed and Eon was left screaming with rage and insanity. We cheered wildly for what Rachel Shindo and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Rachel Shindo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Rachel Shindo: Burn in The River of Fire forever, you son of a bitch.

Thank you for helping me get rid of Eon forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rachel.

Suddenly, Rachel Shindo wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rachel Shindo's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and The Lion Senki flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ice behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rachel Shindo sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and ice and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! Plus, you really really pissed Eon off big time, Lincoln. I was surprised he hadn't had a villainous breakdown.

Lincoln: No surprise though, since the only one that he'd be pissed off at is Ben. But, he crossed us years ago, and what he did that kickstarted The 20 Days of Darkness, that gave us enough reason to make him suffer.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Alchemist Prime.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Alchemist Prime: Asuka Tsuitenai, Gene-Slammer of Alchemist Prime, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and she's also the embodiment of Tottemo! Luckyman as well as the twin sister of Yōichi Tsuitenai A.K.A. Luckyman. She's also called The Karma Mistress because those who dared to harm those Asuka loves will always suffer the most extreme karmic punishment especially Killjoy Huggins. In fact, when Killjoy Huggins tried to hurt Lincoln while Asuka was with Lincoln, Killjoy Huggins suddenly suffered the most extreme case of diarrhea so bad that he crapped all over his own office with Superintendent Chen in the office at the time, and as a result, he was suspended for a year. To show his thanks for protecting him, Lincoln kissed Asuka on the lips, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa, so Killjoy Huggins really suffered from that extreme karmic punishment when he tried to hurt Lincoln while she was with him?!

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: I still remembered that day all too well, the janitor had to clean up the whole office from top to bottom, and Superintendent Chen made Killjoy Huggins suffer through Hell with that year-long suspension.

Nico: Damn.

Girl Jordan: That's why she's known as The Karma Mistress, any who dare to hurt those she loves will suffer extreme karmic punishment in some of the most humiliating ways imaginable. (SHUDDERS) I can't forget about the other extreme karmic punishments she made Chandler, Flip, and all of Linky's other enemies suffer through.

Nico: Just like what happened to Killjoy Huggins, I can bet they were so humiliating and so horrible for them, it left them badly humiliated.

Lincoln: In more ways than one, and this is one girl whose bad side you do not want to get on.

Selene Emperyous: Same with all of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, you get on our bad sides, and you'll find yourself on a one-way train ride to Hell.

Eli: That's one train ride no one wants to get on, not unless they want to risk losing their lives.

Lori: Literally, and that also included me, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan since we literally put Lincoln through Hell, but on an even more extreme level.

Luan: And we wound up getting put through Hell with his Guardian Angels in more ways than one.

Lynn: From the extreme butt-kicking and thrashings to extreme humiliations by them, it was a total nightmare.

Lola: Big time.

Lisa Loud: I still have nightmares from their last humiliations and thrashings from years ago.

Chillyfish: Dexter, are you and Dee Dee whole again?

Dexter: Rest assured, we are back to normal.

Whirlin: That's good.

Manta Bayarsh: Just the way we like it.

Dumbelltron: Now to check up on the old lady.

Marionette Shadow: And the other victims.

Old Lady: No need we're okay and we saw the whole battle.

Kid: Yeah that was awesome! Thank goodness you're back to normal Dexter.

Dexter: Thank you.

Lola: Boy that was crazy!

Me: Like we said when we had a friendship problem with the Kirins, Rudeness is part of you as Anger is and without anger or rudeness it only makes you half of who you are.

Autumn Blaze: I remember that lesson and it was awesome.

Me: Yes it was.

Nico: That it too true. But great job today everyone.

Dexter: (to the viewers) I learned a huge lesson today and that is that rudeness is part of everyone and even though this was an accident, one must be careful with rudeness.

Me: That is for sure.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This chapter was based on the Dexter's Lab episode Rude Removak and it was crazy. It aired on February 21, 1998.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO,

Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Universe 666 Calibur, Baraka, Hobgoblin and Goludora as well as Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru And AkaRed and to the castle of the Queen of Hearts in the world of Alice In Wonderland and we're going to battle TWISTED ALICE! And Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Litner, Marble Pie and Megan Williams are going to transform against her and we're going to return Twisted Alice to normal. Also we're going to battle Another Horst Bagge, Basil, Hustler Banana, Universe 666 La Magra Deacon Frost, Facilier's friends, Sewer Monster (SpongeBob), Goat (CTCD), Gypsy Moth and Cheshire. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Flash Man and her name is Flora Flash and she is a fast and bright one.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Kenzie Fukiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Imix, The Prince of Evil Fire Creatures, the evil archomental of fire, a minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and a major antagonist of Dungeons & Dragons franchise.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Slovakia, and we're going to destroy Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector once again and seal them into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill them when we truly face them in the future. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Asuka Tsuitenai, Gene-Slammer of Alchemist Prime, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and she's also the embodiment of Tottemo! Luckyman as well as the twin sister of Yōichi Tsuitenai A.K.A. Luckyman. She's also called The Karma Mistress because those who dared to harm those Asuka loves will always suffer the most extreme karmic punishment especially Killjoy Huggins. In fact, when Killjoy Huggins tried to hurt Lincoln while Asuka was with Lincoln, Killjoy Huggins suddenly suffered the most extreme case of diarrhea so bad that he crapped all over his own office with Superintendent Chen in the office at the time, and as a result, he was suspended for a year. To show his thanks for protecting him, Lincoln kissed Asuka on the lips, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

The next chapter is going too be Non-Combat as we see Dexter have problems keeping clean and we're going to see that a satellite is watching him and keeping him clean. Until something goes wrong and we fix it.

See you next time

# Dexter's Clean Clothes Dilemma

This chapter is based on the Dexter's Lab Episode called Streaky Clean

---

Walking through the castle grounds of the castle of the Queen of Hearts in Wonderland was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Universe 666 Calibur, Baraka, Hobgoblin and Goludora as well as Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru And AkaRed and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Wallflower Blush: Boy it feels amazing being back in the castle of the Queen of Hearts again.

Alice Kingsleigh: (British Accent) It sure feels amazing.

Xenia: It has been a while.

Me: No kidding. Boy this place is doing really well ever since we dethroned the queen.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Varie: The White Queen is the Rightful Ruler.

Nico: She sure is.

Casey Rhodes: I'm glad we stopped her back then.

Me: Me too Casey.

Nico: Casey, I want to thank you, Cheshire, and your teams for coming

Casey Rhodes: No problem Nico. This will be really fun to help you out.

Lena Isis: I'm looking forward to this to.

Phosphos: This sure is going to be awesome.

Nico: Lena, I just want you to know that you look more pretty like this then your Gundalian form.

Lena Isis: (Blushes) Oh why thank you Nico and I'm glad you think so.

Phosphos: Lena always has been a beautiful one like this too.

Girl Jordan: I agree there too. She is awesome.

Me: Yeah I agree too.

Lena Isis: I do look pretty. And now that Barodius is gone for good I have a lot of time to do the things I like doing best with my people and with the people of Earth.

Xenia: That's cool.

Phosphos: Nico, you better not be hitting on my partner!

Nico: I'm just stating facts. Who she choses as a boyfriend is up to her.

Lena Isis: I appreciate your statement Nico and it is my choice too.

Nico: Good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday was a really crazy one! Dexter and Dee Dee learned a REALLY HARD lesson about rudeness being part of everyone including them.

Lana: They sure have.

Maria: They fucking called me a whore!

Me: And they inundated the previous group with Ol Facefull vomit!

Xenia: And pelted William with mud!

Me: Yeah and gave an old lady a wedgie and cussed up one helluva storm!

Laney: Yeah!

Lena Isis: No offense to Tayuya but they were really rotten.

Me: They may have been rotten but we were REALLY rotten. But those pranks we did were really funny.

Nico: They sure were!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Yeah! You know Johnny Test told me that his sisters did the same thing to him once with a personality altering machine.

Lisa Loud: That was a very impressive machine that they built there.

Me: And the Rude Removal machine was very similar to the machine Lisa used to remove Carol's evil personality Morgan from her.

Carol: That is really awesome and cool there.

Nico: Very neat.

Maria: William was that close to throwing Dexter and Dee Dee in prison!

Me: I know but thank goodness he didn't.

Maria: Yeah I told him not to do so.

Me: But like we found out, without Rudeness and Anger you are only half of who you really are.

Xenia: Yeah. Anger and rudeness exists in everyone and there's no way to get rid of it. It's part of who you are.

Nico: That is true 100%.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wonderland is amazing as ever.

Me: Yeah it sure is. Without the Queen of Hearts tyrannical rule, everyone is doing better than ever.

Xenia: They sure are.

Eli: Yeah. Wait! (SENSES SOMETHING) Oh no! We got a Twisted Princess here!

Me: Oh no! Don't tell me! It's Alice?

Eli: Yeah!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man!

Maria: Better call in the experts.

Maria did so and Allie and Helena came.

Allie Knudson: This is not good guys! You are not going to like this version of Alice.

Helena Nicos: Her story is terrible.

She told us what happened.

After she's declared guilty, the Queen of Hearts and her army proceed to chase Alice through Wonderland. Unfortunately, Alice trips and hurts her leg, allowing them enough time to catch up to her. Alice is then dragged away by the Queen's soldiers. All of this is being watched by the Cheshire Cat who's hiding in the shadows. Alice is taken to the center of the Queen's garden maze where all the bodies of the many victims of the tyrannical Queen are discarded. And like all of the Queen's victims, Alice is beheaded and left in the center of the maze to rot. Unknown to the Queen, the Cheshire Cat followed her to the center of the maze and witnessed the tragic execution of the young girl. Once the Queen and her army has left, the Cheshire Cat appears. He feels extremely guilty for the death of this little girl… but that feeling soon passes, for the Cheshire Cat now had himself a new toy… a new body to posses… a new puppet to carry out his twisted motives. Wonderland WILL be his!

When she was done we were SHOCKED AND HORRIFIED!

Nico: It's like Bumby all over again!

Me: Except the Queen killed her and the Cheshire Cat took over her corpse!

Xenia: Not good!

Lola: We got to free her!

Nico: Yeah! Oh poor Alice. She was WRONGFULLY convicted of all this. She was a sweet little girl that did nothing wrong and she needs to be saved from this monster she is now.

May: Is that what our Cheshire Cat is really like?!

Me: No the one we know is not like that at all.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Fluttershy: I love the Cheshire Cat and he is so adorable.

Lola: Yeah. He sure is. Hmm. I wonder.

Nico: What are you thinking Lola?

Lola: It could be a dark orb that is possessing the Cheshire Cat for Twisted Alice.

Me: Hmm.

I looked and it showed that Lola was right!

Me: You're right Lola! We got to find her.

Nico: Right lets go!

Me: Better transform rangers just in case.

Zayto: Right!

Casey Rhodes: Jungle Beast! Spirit Unleashed!

Zayto: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Ryo: AURA CHANGE!

Juru: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready.

Casey: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Zayto: T-REX FURY! DINO FURY RED!

Ryo: RYO OF THE HEAVENLY FIRE STAR!

Juru: SHINING SPARKLING! KIRAMAI RED!

AkaRed: 47+ YEARS OF RED! AKARED!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

May: Now, we're ready!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go.

We went to find Twisted Alice.

Eli was leading us to her.

Me: I feel really bad for this version of Alice. She did absolutely nothing to deserve all this.

Xenia: Yeah this was horrible! They killed her and tossed her away like garbage.

Camie: Queen of Hearts you are a heartless and ruthless monster.

Nico: Yeah.

Wallflower Blush: Yeah we should have given her the Black Gates.

Nico: I agree there on that.

Laney: Yeah.

We got to the center of the maze and there we made a HORRIBLE AND GRUESOME DISCOVERY! We saw A MASSIVE PILE OF HEADLESS CARD CORPSES AND THEY WERE GROSS!

Me: Oh good god!

Xenia: So this is where the queen dumped the corpses!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Lola: We should burn all these corpses. Apparently the queen didn't know that corpses carry disease and more.

Nico: Yeah.

We then heard what sounded like Alice's voice.

?: Guys, over here!

Nico: Alice?

We saw Alice. The one we know.

Me: Alice? Oh thank goodness.

Alice: It really is me. I saw the Twisted version of myself. The Twisted version of me doesn't have a keyblade.

Eli: She's telling the truth. That really is her.

Me: Good.

Alice: Follow me.

We followed her and got to the center of the corpse pile and in the middle was saw TWISTED ALICE.

Me: There she is.

Nico: Oh my god.

We saw the cut mark on her neck that showed where she had been beheaded and also saw that her dress was a mess and a Joker-Esque Smile plastered on her face.

Me: Oh man. She looks like a female Joker.

Xenia: This is terrible. Minus the green hair.

Me: She still has the fucked up grin. Minus laughing like a fucked up lunatic.

We went up to her.

Nico:… Alice?

Twisted Alice: Hello everyone. Want to join me TO YOUR DOOM!

She then fired waves of darkness and I deflected them back at her!

Me: Cheshire Cat we know that's you controlling her! Let her go! She did nothing to deserve being controlled like this!

Twisted Chersire Cat: Now why would I do that? She died because of me and I lead to getting her executed.

Me: We know that. It was not your fault. The Queen of Hearts was going to kill her no matter what!

Nico: Yeah she was THAT ruthless and didn't care about who lived or died!

Xenia: She ruled over the land with an iron fist!

Alice: I just can't believe that this is what would have happened to me if I was killed by the queen.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Alice, I know you can hear me!

Twisted Alice: Have you come to…

Wallflower Blush: Alice you are not this kind of person. This is not the kind of Alice that you would become. You are more than just a sweet girl that I helped save from the Queen of Hearts. You are someone that I love like a sister andn I helped destroy the tyrannical rule of the Queen. Alice you did not deserve to be killed like this. You did nothing wrong.

Twisted Alice: But look at me! She killed me!

Wallflower Blush: I know that! That was unforgivable and I'm sorry. I can't believe that the Queen would do that to you. I'm sorry this happened to you and you did nothing to deserve this. The Queen is in prison forever now. We locked her up and THREW AWAY the key. But we can still save you Alice!

Twisted Alice: If you really want to save me, why don't you go back in time?!

Nico: To destroy the Queen with the Black Gates?! Tempting but no!

Twisted Alice: Who said anything about the Black Gates? I'm talking about going back in time and stopping me from going to Wonderland in the first place!

Nico: We're not doing that either. Wonderland is a part of you!

Wallflower Blush: Yeah Alice! You found Wonderland and you made TONS of amazing friends here! Including me! (WHISTLES)

Out came The Mad Hatter, March Hare, Dormouse, White Rabbit, Animals of Tolgey Woods, Cheshire Cat, Tweedle Dee & Tweedle Dum, The Walrus & the Carpenter, The Oysters, The Caterpillar, Dodo, Flowers and more.

Wallflower Blush: These people here are more than just the denizens of Wonderland. They are your friends and your family. Just like me! We comforted you when you were lost and we helped you in your time of sorrow and helped you. Don't you remember your sister and your cat Dinah? Don't you remember all the fun you had woth Dinah?

Cheshire Cat: You're forgetting the fact that it was because of her Princess of Heart status, Maleficent kidnapped Alice in the first place

Wallflower Blush: I have not forgotten that. And I never gave up on Alice when that happened.

Nico: Just like we never gave up on ALL of the Princesses.

Twisted Alice: But you said it yourself! I look like the Joker now! And if that's the case, I might as well act like him!

Nico: That's a lie Alice! The Joker was infinitely worse than this! Because he killed over 2,000 innocent people!

Wallflower Blush: Yeah! The Twisted version of The Cheshire Cat made you this way! You may have forgotten who you really are but I haven't. You need to get rid of this monster that is inside you. Get rid of it! Fight it!

Twisted Alice: You're right! I have to! I MUST!

Twisted Alice screamed in excruciating pain as she was using EVERY OUNCE OF HER WILL POWER to break free from Twisted Cheshire's control!

Cheshire: What's happening to her!?

Me: She's trying to break free of control from the Twisted Cheshire Cat. But he's not going down without a fight!

Ultimate Spiderman: Then we got to give her a little boost!

Cheshire: You might have been my inspiration. But we have to make this right!

Me: I have an idea! Girl Jordan don't kill me for this. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ULTIMATE CARNAGE'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired red tendrills and just as Twisted Cheshire Cat was being forced out of her they latched on to Twisted Cheshire Cat and drained him of his energy and I yanked with all my might!

I pulled him out of her!

Twisted Alice was free and she didn't have that grin anymore! She was back to normal. Varie then went over to her and healed her up with her powers.

Nico: We still have a target.

Qin: This will be good!

Qin fired fireballs and blasted Twisted Cheshire Cat!

Lola: No way will I allow you to poison Alice with lies!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted Twisted Cheshire Cat!

Twisted Cheshire Cat then vanished!

Eli: Don't get too confident there.

Eli used the force and sensed for him and then Fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Camie: Nice try!

Wallflower Blush: Top this!

She unsheathed her sword and slashed him and kicked him down.

Cheshire: I can vanish too!

POOF!

She vanished and then went invisible and slashed Twisted Cheshire Cat all over the place!

Alice: You are a stain on the Real Cheshire Cat's good name!

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Twisted Cheshire Cat all over!

The Red Rangers blasted and smashed the Twisted Cheshire Cat all over too!

Cheshire: I can vanish too!

POOF!

She vanished and then went invisible and slashed Twisted Cheshire Cat all over the place!

Alice: You are a stain on the Real Cheshire Cat's good name!

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Twisted Cheshire Cat all over!

The Red Rangers blasted and smashed the Twisted Cheshire Cat all over too!

Casey: Call to the beast inside!

He was ready!

Casey: RELEASE THE TIGER!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed into a tiger and bashed down the Twisted Cheshire Cat!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Varie was really healing up Twisted Alice. Her neck wound was healed up completely.

Maria sprayed water.

SPLASH!

Nico: Everyone knows that cats hate water!

Me: And another thing they hate? MICE AND RATS!

Using Fluttershy's animal calling powers I called in a massive swarm of mice and rats and then Twisted Cheshire Cat went nuts! The Mice and Rats pulverized him with cheese and bashed him all over!

Nico: Don't cats eat them?

Me: Normally but these are not your every day mice and rats.

We saw that the mice and rats were Looney Tunes rats and mice and they were the ones from the cartoons we all know and love.

Lana: Awesome! I loved watching these rats and mice and how they battled cats like that.

Nico: Awesome I remember watching those cartoons, They were funny!

May: They sure were!

Me: Yeah! And another thing that cats hate are birds! Especially THESE birds! (WHISTLES)

(RIDE OF THE VALKYRIES PLAYS)

NUMEROUS BIRDS FLEW IN and they divebombed Twisted Cheshire Cat all over like missiles and they even pelted him all over with fruit and even bashed him with bricks and concrete cinderblocks!

Nico: Nice one!

Poromon was among them!

Poromon: Okay you bad cat! Taste this! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Twisted Cheshire Cat!

Nico: Poromon!? Wow!

Poromon threw beer bottles and smashed him on his head!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

May: Nice one!

Poromon: Thanks guys!

Me: Normally cats like fish but these fish HAVE A NASTY BITE! (MERMAID CALL)

A wave of water flew in and it had a VORACIOUS SWARM OF PIRANHAS! They jumped on Twisted Cheshire Cat and mauled him all over!

BUZZSAW NOISE!

Poliwag, Manaphy, Horsea, and Tentacool we're among them!

Poliwag: Okay you bad cat! Taste this! He slapped Twisted Cheshire Cat with his tail.

Manaphy punched him all over!

Manaphy: NO ONE makes Alice a dangerous monster!

Horsea: Take this!

She fired a Hyper Beam blast and blasted Twisted Cheshire Cat all over!

Tentacool: Take this one!

Tentacool fired laser blasts and blasted Twisted Cheshire Cat!

Nico: Awesome!

May: Way to go guys!

Tentacool went to Varie.

Tentacool: Oh man I hope she's okay.

Jirachi came too.

Jirachi: You left me behind, jerks!

Tentacool: Sorry!

Wallflower: Now that you are here Jirachi time for these stars to fall!

She spread her wings and they showed the powerful endless reaches of space in them.

Wallflower: (ECHOING) STAR SHOWER!

She fired a massive barrage of shooting stars and they hit Twisted Cheshire Cat.

Jirachi: YEAH!

Jirachi fired waves of energy and blasted Twisted Cheshire Cat!

Horsea sprayed ink Into Twisted Cheshire Cats Eyes.

Lana: And everyone knows cats love living in garbage! (Echoing) GARBAGE DUMP!

She used Roachmon's powers and fired a massive torrent of garbage and buried Twisted Cheshire Cat in a pile of garbage!

Nico: Is that Trubbish?!

Twisted Cheshire Cat poked out of the pile.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) Nothing smells worse than a cat in a garbage dump.

We laughed!

Me: Wait.

We saw that there REALLY WAS A Trubbish too.

Me: Well I'll be. There is a Trubbish here.

Nico: Hey, little guy.

Trubbish: Trubbish.

Nico: Want to pulverize that bad cat for us?

Trubbish agreed and bashed Twisted Cheshire Cat all over.

Poromon: We have another mascot!

Me: We sure do!

Lola: Yeah!

Poliwag: All right!

Nico: Time for transformations to begin!

Sarada Uchiha: You got that right!

Himawari Uzumaki: It's buttkicking time!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, magic, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns, they unholstered their massive greatswords, and as they approached Twisted Alice and the Twisted Cheshire Cat, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, magic, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns with every step.

Sarada Uchiha: Alice, what happened to you was really really horrible.

Himawari Uzumaki: The only one who's to blame for it was The Queen of Hearts, but she wasn't the only one.

Margaret Stockington: That's right, the other person also to be blamed for it is the Twisted version of The Cheshire Cat.

Marble Pie: That's right, you turned Alice into this undead vengeful zombie and you delighted in seeing the chaos that you made her cause.

Megan Williams: That truly is unforgivable, and for that, we're freeing Alice from you, she's no longer your plaything and we will end you: the source of her pain, for good.

Suddenly, Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, elemental forces, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring right at Twisted Cheshire Cat: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into the greatswords of Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams, and then, they glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, elemental forces, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring right at Twisted Cheshire Cat: the red eyes of death are SIX MASSIVE VORTEXES OF OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF THEM AND THEIR POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SARADA UCHIHA, HIMAWARI UZUMAKI, MARGARET STOCKINGTON, YOKO LITTNER, MARBLE PIE, AND MEGAN WILLIAMS! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SARADA UCHIHA, HIMAWARI UZUMAKI, MARGARET STOCKINGTON, YOKO LITTNER, MARBLE PIE, AND MEGAN WILLIAMS EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Sarada Uchiha grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon dark brown eyes and a scarlet red energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a lightning phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and scarlet red crystal links and scarlet red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with red gems for eyes and the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its talons and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Sarada Uchiha has on a sleeveless red kunoichi uniform, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lightning. Suddenly, Sarada Uchiha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large scarlet red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sarada Uchiha's massive greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of scarlet red energy, stars, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sarada Uchiha's Hidden Leaf Electric Thunderstorm Phoenix Greatsword of Hidden Leaf Lightning Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the symbol of The Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged scarlet red blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large scarlet red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, Sarada Uchiha has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with scarlet red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Sarada Uchiha, Kunoichi of The Hidden Leaf, Destroyer of The Hidden Leaf's Many Dangerous Enemies, Daughter of Sakura Haruno, Former Uchiha, Savior of Twisted Alice, Destroyer of Twisted Cheshire Cat, Archenemy of Lightning Bot, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Phoenixes, and Angels"

うちはサラダ、木ノ葉隠れのくノ一、木ノ葉隠れの数多くの危険な敵の破壊者、春野サクラの娘、元うちは、ねじれたアリスの救世主、ねじれたチェシャ猫の破壊者、ライトニングボットの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Sarada Uchiha's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sarada Uchiha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIDDEN LEAF KUNOICHI-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HIDDEN LEAF SUPERCELL LIGHTNING STORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HIDDEN LEAF SUPERCELL LIGHTNING STORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HIDDEN LEAF SUPERCELL LIGHTNING STORM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Himawari Uzumaki grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, aura energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a blue fire phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Aura, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems on the gold flame links and dark blue crystal links and dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Aura, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Himawari Uzumaki has on a long-sleeved white kunoichi uniform, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, blue fire, aura energy, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by blue fire. Suddenly, Himawari Uzumaki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with blue tips on the dark blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large scarlet red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Himawari Uzumaki's massive greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, blue fire, aura energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Himawari Uzumaki's Hidden Leaf Aura Blue Fire Phoenix Greatsword of Hidden Leaf Aura Blue Fire Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the symbol of The Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, Himawari Uzumaki has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Himawari Uzumaki, Kunoichi of The Hidden Leaf, Master of The Byakugan, Destroyer of The Hidden Leaf's Many Dangerous Enemies, Daughter of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze and Hinata Hyuga, Savior of Twisted Alice, Destroyer of Twisted Cheshire Cat, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blue Fire, Aura Energy, Phoenixes, and Angels"

うずまきひまわり、木ノ葉隠れのくノ一、白眼のマスター、木ノ葉隠れの多くの危険な敵の破壊者、うずまきナルトの波風と日向ヒナタの娘、ねじれたアリスの救世主、ねじれたチェシャ猫の破壊者、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして青い炎、オーラエネルギー、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Himawari Uzumaki's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Himawari Uzumaki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIDDEN LEAF KUNOICHI-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HIDDEN LEAF BLUE FIRESTORM AURA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HIDDEN LEAF BLUE FIRESTORM AURA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HIDDEN LEAF BLUE

FIRESTORM AURA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Margaret Stockington grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, dark fire, fires, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her, she has Hellfire Wyrm emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hellfire Wyrm with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Margaret Stockington has on a short-sleeved orange blouse, sleeveless orange top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, dark fire, fires, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hellfire Wyrm surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Margaret Stockington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with orange tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips. Margaret Stockington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Margaret Stockington's massive Hellfire Wyrm's Elemental Dark Magic Fire Draconic Phoenix Fire Greatsword of Elemental Dark Magic Fire Holocaust Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, flames, dark fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels with every step, and when it emerged, it transformed into Margaret Stockington's Elemental Darkness Fire Hellfire Wyrm's Elemental Dark Fire Draconic Phoenix Fire Greatsword of Elemental Dark Hellfire Wyrm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hellfire Wyrm etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large orange dragon head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the orange phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hellfire Wyrm's head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Hellfire Wyrm that said, "Margaret Stockington, Gene-Slammer of Hellfire Wyrm, Master of Dark Fire Magic and The Occult, Master of Dark Curses, Demolisher of Bullies, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Princess Aura, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Dark Magic, Dark Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

マーガレット・ストッキントン、ヘルファイア・ワームのジーン・スラマー、ダーク・ファイア・マジックとオカルトの達人、闇の呪いの達人、いじめっ子の解体者、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、オーラ

王女の宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、闇の魔法、ダークファイア、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Margaret Stockington's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Margaret Stockington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HELLFIRE WYRM-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRESTORM DARK FIRE OCCULT HELLFIRE WYRM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE FIRESTORM DARK FIRE OCCULT HELLFIRE WYRM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE FIRESTORM DARK FIRE OCCULT HELLFIRE WYRM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Yoko Littner grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair tied in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon gold eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, guns, light, fire, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird

Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Yoko Littner has on a black and red flame-patterned bikini top, black shorts, white studded belt, pink thigh-high socks and white mid-calf boots designed with red flames emerging from the soles, black knee-high high-heel boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, guns, light, fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon surrounded by stars and flames. Suddenly, Yoko Littner felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive crimson red angel wings with pink tips on the large crimson red feathers grew and sprouted out from her back and she now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings. Yoko Littner has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Yoko Littner's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, guns, light, fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yoko Littner's Solar Light Crimson Red Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Solar Light Crimson Red Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with pink gems and a dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and large crimson red dragon head with pink gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the crimson red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji that said, "Yoko Littner, Expert Sharpshooter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Savior of Twisted Alice, Destroyer of Twisted Cheshire Cat, Archenemy of Teen Titans Go Slade, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Light, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ヨーコ・リットナー、射撃の名手、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ツイステッド・アリスの救世主、ツイステッド・チェシャ猫の破壊者、ティーン・タイタンズ・ゴー・スレイドの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして火、光、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Suddenly, Yoko Littner's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Yoko Littner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM SOLAR LIGHT FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE

COSMIC STARSTORM SOLAR LIGHT FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM SOLAR LIGHT FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Marble Pie grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark cyanish gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has grayish violet highlights in the bangs of her dark cyanish gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon grayish violet eyes and a dark cyanish gray energy aura with stars, rocks, marbles, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and rock emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with turquoise iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Rock, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Rock, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with grayish blue violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and Persian bluish gray gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck, Marble Pie has on a purple long-sleeved sweater, dark gray long pants with her cutie mark on it, sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, rocks, minerals, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a marble. Suddenly, Marble Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive turquoisish gray angel wings with grayish violet tips on the large turquoisish gray feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her dark cyanish gray tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a turquoisish gray horn on top of her head. Marble Pie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large grayish violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Marble Pie's massive Marble Pie's Alicorn Eternal

Magical Black Crystal Marble Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Black Crystal Marble Love and Black Crystal Marble Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark cyanish gray energy, stars, rocks, marbles, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marble Pie's Gothic Alicorn Eternal Magical Black Crystal Marble Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Black Crystal Marble Love and Black Crystal Marble Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with grayish violet gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, dark cyanish gray blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with grayish violet gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with grayish violet gems for eyes and large pony head with grayish blue violet gems for eyes and large grayish violet gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grayish violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with gray gems for the eyes and a large grayish violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and grayish violet Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a grayish violet kanji below the alicorn that said, "Marble Pie, Alicorn Princess of Equestria Timid Black Crystal Friendship Love, Younger Sister of Pinkie Pie and Maud Pie, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Savior of Twisted Alice, Destroyer of Twisted Cheshire Cat, Archenemy of Falken, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Black Crystals, Marbles, Magic, and Alicorns"

マーブル・パイ、エクエストリアのアリコーン・プリンセス 臆病なブラック・クリスタルの友情の愛、ピンキー・パイとモード・パイの妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ねじれたアリスの救世主、ねじれたチェシャ猫の破壊者、ファルケンの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、そして星のマスター、黒水晶、ビー玉、魔法、そしてアリコーン

Suddenly, Marble Pie's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Marble Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIAN BLACK CRYSTAL MARBLE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN BLACK CRYSTAL MARBLE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN BLACK CRYSTAL MARBLE MASTER ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIAN BLACK CRYSTAL MARBLE MASTER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

And Megan Williams grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon light blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, elements, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Love, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Love, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the golden sun bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented choker on her neck, Megan Williams has on a short-sleeved orange shirt, brown vest, dark blue jeans, dark brown knee-high high-heel boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elements, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn are The Elements of Harmony. Suddenly, Megan Williams felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with pink tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out from her back. Megan Williams has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Megan Williams' massive Megan Williams' Alicorn Eternal Magical Equestrian Elemental Defender Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Equestrian Elemental Defender Friendship Love and Eternal Equestrian Elemental Defender Friendship Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, elements, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Megan Williams' Elemental Alicorn Eternal Magical Equestrian Elemental Defender Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Equestrian Elemental Defender Friendship Love and Eternal Equestrian Elemental Defender Friendship Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with yellow gems and an Alicorn and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, pink blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with blue gems for eyes and large gold pony head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with blue gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and pink Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the alicorn that said, "Megan Williams, Human Defender of Equestria, Sister of Firefly, Savior of Twisted Alice, Destroyer of Twisted Cheshire Cat, Archenemy of The Headless Horseman, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Magic, The Elements of Harmony, and Alicorns"

ミーガン・ウィリアムズ、エクエストリアの人間擁護者、ファイアフライの姉妹、ツイスト・アリスの救世主、ツイスト・チェシャ猫の破壊者、首なし騎士の大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、

決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者および女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、およびカンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、スター、マジック、ハーモニーの要素、およびアリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Megan Williams' immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Megan Williams has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EQUESTRIA HERO DEFENDER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIA HERO DEFENDER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIA HERO DEFENDER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP EQUESTRIA HERO DEFENDER LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams, but when Twisted Cheshire Cat saw it, he ran at them to kill them, but Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams fired massive barrages of colored energy, stars, elemental forces, magic, and Alicorns at him and they exploded as they hit him, and this made him even angrier.

Then, Lincoln chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Alice and purified her and freeing her of the darkness that contaminated her soul and heart and brought her to us.

Megan Williams: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Harmony Hero

Defender Love Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine United Friendship Divine Cosmic Starstorm Equestria Harmony Hero Defender Love Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Nice one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Now, all that's left is to deal with the Twisted Cheshire Cat.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams, and so did we as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done causing pain to Alice, you twisted disgrace of The Cheshire Cat, now you're going to be destroyed here and now!

Lincoln, Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams went after Twisted Cheshire Cat, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Twisted Cheshire Cat and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Twisted Cheshire Cat crazy.

Twisted Cheshire Cat was about to run at us again, but suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with green light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and stomach and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman, and she fired Symbiote goo at his wrists and ankles and bound them together.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Now, all that's left is for Lincoln to kill him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yep. (Sees the green light) Wait, the green color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person who has green as her favorite color, isn't that right, Lisa

Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lisa Loud, but she had longer brown hair, neon green eyes, fangs, and she looked like she was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lisa: Affirmative, and our Lincoln had already told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Lisa: I knew he would.

Lisa Loud: Sweet Einstein, is that… me?

Black-Suited Lisa: Affirmative, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Lisa Loud: Yes, apparently.

Black-Suited Lisa turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lisa's stomach, and Lisa began absorbing Black-Suited Lola into her body, and then, Lisa's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lisa began merging with Lisa and Lisa gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lisa's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lisa Loud: It is.

Black-Suited Lisa: (Speaking through Lisa's emblazoned Rainbow Tech Angel and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yes, we've settled in perfectly.

Lisa concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with green light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to deal with Twisted Cheshire Cat.

Lincoln fired two Symbiote tendrils from his back which latched onto Twisted Cheshire Cat and Lincoln drained him dry of all his energy, and as soon as Lincoln retracted the tendrils and they sunk back into his back and body, Twisted Cheshire Cat was reduced to being a drained husk, and as soon as his spirit appeared, Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Lincoln, Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams holstered their weapons and powered down and Lincoln's long wild gold hair, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, and massive gold angel wings change back to white, and the gold crisscross straps of his chest harness and gold He-Man's loincloth change back to orange, and Sarada Uchiha, Himawari Uzumaki, Margaret Stockington, Yoko Littner, Marble Pie, and Megan Williams' new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange and crimson red wolf tails, longer dark cyanish gray tail, turquoisish gray horn, and massive colored angel wings are permanent.

Eli: We did it, that's another Twisted Princess saved from darkness and healed from despair.

Suddenly, Marble Pie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Marble Pie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Marble Pie sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Then, Yoko Littner wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Yoko Littner's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Yoko Littner sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Twisted Alice woke up and she had a horrible headache.

Nico: How are you feeling, Alice?

Twisted Alice: (Raspy voice) I have a horrible Headache and my throat hurts. What happened?

Varie: The queen slashed your head off and the Cheshire Cat you know made you into a monster.

Nico: But you're okay now.

Wallflower: Thank goodness. I'm sorry Alice.

Twisted Alice: I'm glad. Thank you all. You saved me.

Me: The queen is in prison and we gave the twisted Cheshire Cat the Black Gates.

Twisted Alice: Where do I go now?

Nico: You can live with us.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah and it'll be good time for you to recover.

Varie: Your voice is gonna be raspy for a while because of where the queen cut you.

Nico: Yeah.

Twisted Alice: I would like that guys. Thank you.

Nico: You're welcome.

We teleported her to the estate.

Me: Now we got to burn all these bodies.

Nico: Good idea.

Maria: Don't want them lying around.

Nico: Yeah. Do your stuff J.D.

Me: Okay.

I gave Camie and Varie a huge tank of gasoline and they dumped it all over the bodies.

Nico: All right that should be good.

We flew up into the air.

Me: Here we go.

I fired a massive blast of fire and then…

WHOOSH!

The bodies all bursted into intense flames and were incinerated in minutes.

Nico: It was for the best.

Me: Better than leaving them there to rot.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: At least they can be buried right.

Eli: Now for the main business. And whoa! We have Another Horst Bagge, Basil, Hustler Banana, Universe 666 La Magra Deacon Frost, Facilier's friends, Sewer Monster (SpongeBob), Goat (CTCD), Gypsy Moth and Cheshire.

WE GASPED!

Me: Eustace's brother is in the M.O.E.!? Geez!

Lily: I remember seeing that sewer monster in Bikini Bottom. That was horrible.

Lana: And that goat we helped with his back problem? Whoa!

Bai Tza: And I remember that Hustler Banana. That was crazy and they decided to recruit Basil. I'm glad for him.

Lucy: And they put in a universe 666 version of Deacon Frost with La Magra's power. Wicked.

Lola: And they have Facilier's friends in there too? Oh boy I hope they don't spark a war.

Nico: Yeah after how they double crossed him for not paying back his debt.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Chandra Changeman, Bianca Bio, Fiona Flash, Jessie Campbell, Kikki Himura, Sea Swirl and Caitlin MacKenzie.

Nico: Cool!

Lola: The embodiments of some of the ranger teams and the Embodiment of all the Dopants, Knight of the Toy Box, and even Sea Swirl of the Knights of the Friendship Table. Cool.

Nico: Yep.

Maria called them in and in swirls of energy with the symbols of the ranger teams and elements came in said people.

Sea Swirl: We're ready for action!

Caitlin MacKenzie: This will be so fun.

Me: I hope Eustace and Horst don't end up killing each other there. They hate each others guts.

Nico: Oh boy.

Eli: Yeah. And I sense that the anothers are all one person.

Me: Oh cool.

Nico: There they are!

Then out came nother Horst Bagge, Basil, Hustler Banana, Universe 666 La Magra Deacon Frost, Facilier's friends, Sewer Monster (SpongeBob), Goat (CTCD) and Gypsy Moth!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Basil farted!

Me: Ew! Who stepped on a duck!

Another Basil: (LOUD FARTS) (In a girls voice) Sorry can't help it.

Me: That voice.

They merged and and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple wings and had green clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Gas Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a glowing sword and she was farting up a storm!

Me: (GASP) Gabrielle Flatula.

Nico: Oh boy. Calabash Syndrome?

Gabriella Flatula: That's right. How did you know?

Me: Experiences. She is not only the embodiment of the Gas Dopant but she has REALLY NASTY TOXIC farts that would even put LORI'S farts to shame. They are poisonous enough to kill people.

Nico: Holy shit!

Gabriella Flatula: Yeah it's how I got the moniker, Gabriella of the Toxic Fart.

Me: Yep.

Nico: You won't kill us though!

Gabriella Flatula: No I know it won't work on you guys.

Me: Good. One time Gabriella farted so bad in a class field trip to one of the most dangerous maximum security prisons in the country that she literally Killed all the prisoners there!

Nico: Holy crap! That was you?

Gabriella Flatula: It sure was. My farts only effect bad people.

Me: Yep. It was funny but awesome.

Xenia: Wow that is crazy.

Me: By the way is the Another Cheshire friendly or hostile?

Gabriella Flatula: Friendly and she is a really powerful one.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Nico: Lets dance!

They fired waves of elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Now all we have is the Another Cheshire.

Gabriella Flatula: That was fun. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Qin: I can imagine Dark Lori smelling those farts.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER CHESHIRE!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This will be good.

Another Cheshire: Boy it sure will!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with sky blue hair and had blue eyes and blue angel wings and had tropical clothes on and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Tropical Dopant on and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fruit sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Megan Tropicalla.

Megan Tropicalla: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Megan is the embodiment of the Tropical Dopant and she loves all things tropical and Hawaiian and she also loves everything from Alice In Wonderland.

Cheshire: That is cool! Just like me when I got my inspiration from The Cheshire Cat.

Megan Tropicalla: That's right.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Megan Tropicalla: No he didn't. I fired a coconut and bashed him square in his face and on his head and made a run for it.

Sakura Knudson: Ooh! That explains why I found Swartz with a nasty lump on his head and a nasty broken nose and a black eye.

Me: Ouch! Too bad that wasn't enough to kill him. It would have saved us the trouble.

Megan Tropicalla: I know.

Me: What's done is done.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Megan Tropicalla: This will be fun though!

She fired waves of coconuts and they bashed Another Cheshire all over.

Me: To quote Patrick, "DA HA HA HA! That guy got hit in the head with a bunch of coconuts!"

Eli: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Nico: (Gets out Cheshire's Ridewatch) It's a good way for Wonderland right now!

Nico activated Cheshire and Gypsy Moth's ridewatches and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Me: OH YEAH!

Megan Tropicalla: This will be fun though!

She fired waves of coconuts and they bashed Another Cheshire all over.

Me: To quote Patrick, "DA HA HA HA! That guy got hit in the head with a bunch of coconuts!"

Eli: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Nico: (Gets out Cheshire's Ridewatch) It's a good way for Wonderland right now!

Nico activated Cheshire and Gypsy Moth's ridewatches and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Me: OH YEAH!

May: (gets out Universe 666 Calibur's Ridewatch) My turn!

She activated Universe 666 Calibur and Baraka's ridewatches. She fired waves of darkness and Fire and they formed into a Dark Dragon and a Phoenix and she blasted Another Cheshire and knocked her down!

Maria: (gets out Hobgoblin's Ridewatch) Let's get explosive!

Maria activated Hobgoblin and Goludora's ridewatches and fired energy blasts and blasted Another Cheshire and explosions blasted out!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Lena Isis: Lets do it! (ACTIVATES GYPSY MOTH'S RIDEWATCH)

She spread wings and fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sweetcheeks, Vortex Geargolem, Esper and Angry Chicken Wing came.

Nico: Nice team Vortex!

Vortex: Thanks Nico!

But then there was a flash of light and it froze Another Cheshire in place and then a blast of energy blasted her down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and we saw that it was Flash Man that did

it!

Flash Man: (In a girls voice) Now that was awesome!

Nico: Flora Flash! Wow!

Qin: Awesome!

Flora Flash: That was so fun.

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Flora Flash: I sure am.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Flora Flash: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and then reverted back and she had yellow hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and she had a symbol of a flash in the middle of her forehead.

Flora Flash: Oh man that hurt. (SEES HERSELF) Oh man!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade went in and gave her an awesome new dark blue set of clothes.

She looked really good.

Flora Flash: Wow I look awesome.

Varie: You sure do.

Lena Isis: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Flora Flash: My favorite is when me and Nico went through a tunnel of terror and it scared the living shit out of me. Then a real monster came and Nico blasted it.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was really cool.

Flora Flash: It sure was.

Nico: I thought so too.

Nico and Flora hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Flora Flash: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon

Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, and Jade are heading to Slovakia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to destroy Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector once again and seal them into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill them when we truly face them in the future.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Slovakia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to destroy Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector once again and seal them into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with my Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill them when we truly face them in the future.

Eli: If those six want to be destroyed again, we're more than happy to oblige.

Nicole: Which means, on your next rescue tomorrow, we're going to go after Bi-Han, since he was the one who caused the escape of himself, Skarlet, Reiko, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector.

Lincoln: That's right, Nicole.

Devon: We should go after Rain, Motaro, Sektor, and Kollector first, then, we'll get after Shinnok and Kronika.

Lincoln: Good idea, Devon.

We proceeded to go after Rain, Motaro, Sektor, and Kollector first, and we soon saw them running to us in a fit of rage for their own purposes: Rain for ruining his ambitions to conquer all realms, Motaro and Kollector for killing and banishing Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates last year, and Sektor for killing him.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning which overloaded Sektor and he also exploded, and his spirit was sealed back in The Book of Vile Darkness with a stronger seal and Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him, then, Lincoln used his blood powers and drew all blood from Rain, Motaro, and Kollector which he consumed and he sent their spirits back to The Book of Vile Darkness with a stronger seal and Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on them, and Lincoln put all of Kollector's gold and satchel into a scroll to give back to Outworld's citizens who had everything taken from them.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless top, purple long frilly skirt, purple stockings, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Alchemist Prime, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Asuka Tsuitenai, Gene-Slammer of Alchemist Prime and Embodiment of Tottemo! Luckyman.

Asuka Tsuitenai: That's right, and I also got the girls away from Shinnok and Kronika before they could kill them.

?: You will all die for ruining my plans to destroy The Elder Gods and all life across the realms for defying me!

?: And you will pay for turning Cetrion and Geras against me and ruining my plans to build a perfect New Era!

We then saw our targets, Shinnok and Kronika, and they were out for our heads.

Cetrion: I will never forgive you for the crimes you'd committed for eons, Kronika, nor will I ever forgive you for turning against The Elder Gods, Shinnok. Here today, I hereby sever all my ties with the both of you.

Sylvester: Now, pay for the sins you've committed over the eons.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're heading right back into The Book of Vile Darkness, and you're getting a much stronger curse put on the both of you along with a much stronger seal to keep you both there!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their

massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and

Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Devon and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic

Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Shinnok and Kronika, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired blood tendrils that pierced Kronika and Shinnok's hearts, and then, the tendrils drained them dry of every last drop of blood which killed them, and then, we sealed their spirits back into The Book of Vile Darkness again, but this time, they had a stronger seal put on them to keep them from escaping and they now have Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on them that'll kill them when we truly face them in the future. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Next time when we face you all for real, you'll know what pain truly is. (To Asuka Tsuitenai) And it's so good to see you again, Asuka Tsuitenai.

Asuka Tsuitenai: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Asuka Tsuitenai and he hugged her, and Asuka

Tsuitenai is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Asuka Tsuitenai: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a

tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Asuka Tsuitenai, Gene-Slammer of Alchemist Prime and Embodiment of Tottemo! Luckyman, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, and she's the twin sister of Yōichi Tsuitenai A.K.A. Luckyman. She's also called The Karma Mistress because those who dared to harm those Asuka loves will always suffer the most extreme karmic punishment especially Killjoy Huggins. In fact, when Killjoy Huggins tried to hurt me while Asuka was with me, Killjoy Huggins suddenly suffered the most extreme case of diarrhea so bad that he crapped all over his own office with Superintendent Chen in the office at the time, and as a result, he was suspended for a year. To show my thanks for protecting me, I kissed Asuka on the lips, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion.

Nicole: That kind of karmic punishment really made her feared by all bullies, just angering her by attacking Lincoln while she's near will result in them getting a horrible case of karma.

Me: (Shudders) I've seen the worst kinds of karmic punishments Asuka gave to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and they were so horrible just mentioning them again made me want to hurl.

Nico: We've seen the retribution Lincoln's Guardian Angels have dealt unto them, just what kind of karmic punishments did she give them?

I then whispered in Nico's ear about what she did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and he was so horrified, his skin turned white as a sheet.

Qin: What did you say to him?

I then whispered in Qin's ear about what she did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, and she was so horrified, her skin turned white as a sheet.

Nico: (Horrified) Oh… God… !

Qin: That's… really… really horrific!

May: I still remembered it all too well, and I didn't want to come out of my room for a week.

Lincoln: Yeah, it's that bad that no one would ever ever speak of it, and now that you're here, Asuka.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Asuka Tsuitenai in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Asuka Tsuitenai: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Asuka Tsuitenai's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Asuka Tsuitenai: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Asuka Tsuitenai.

Asuka Tsuitenai had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The three girls are Azucena Ortiz from Tekken and Simulator Mirei Shikishima and Simulator Mamori Tokonome from Valkyrie Drive Mermaid.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Azucena Ortiz from Tekken and Simulator Mirei Shikishima and Simulator Mamori Tokonome from Valkyrie Drive Mermaid.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Azucena Ortiz: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Azucena Ortiz and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie

Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and

eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel,

his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Azucena Ortiz: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Azucena Ortiz: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Azucena Ortiz, Simulator Mirei Shikishima, and Simulator Mamori Tokonome with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first in destroying Sektor, then draining Rain, Motaro, and Kollector of their blood and sealing them into The Book of Vile Darkness with a stronger seal on them and his Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on them, and finally us beating down Shinnok and Kronika and Lincoln firing red tendrils which pierced Shinnok and Kronika in their hearts and drained them dry of every last drop of blood and sealed them into The Book of Vile Darkness again this time with a stronger seal and Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on them when we truly face them in the future, everyone cheered for us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips which he returned, Lincoln and Asuka Tsuitenai have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Okay, now we've got Skarlet, Reiko, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector back in The Book of Vile Darkness and with your Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on them, and the only one left is Bi-Han, and he won't be easy to destroy again.

Lincoln: He won't escape again, this time, I'll show him what happens when he dares to piss us off for real.

Nico: That wraith's already in huge trouble now!

Me: You got that right.

---

After destroying Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and Kollector once again and sealing them back into The Book of Vile Darkness with a much stronger seal and The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on them, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Asuka Tsuitenai saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face,

hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Asuka Tsuitenai: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Asuka, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Asuka Tsuitenai: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Asuka Tsuitenai: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Asuka, we already know of what you did to Killjoy Huggins, but who else wound up getting your karmic vengeance?

Asuka Tsuitenai: I'll show you.

Asuka Tsuitenai put up a video on the big screen and the video then showed Lincoln and Asuka Tsuitenai along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem at a swimming pool and they were having fun, but their fun was about to be rudely interrupted.

MONSTROUS BELCH!

Past Asuka Tsuitenai: What the Hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and what on Earth is that smell?!

Past Lincoln: Oh great! Not you again, Lynn!

Then, Lynn came out and he was about to attack Lincoln once again, but then, suddenly, Lynn felt a nasty pain in her stomach, and then… !

MONSTROUSLY LOUD WET FART!

Lynn literally suffered the most extreme case of diarrhea so bad that she crapped all over her gym shorts and all over the pool area.

Past Asuka Tsuitenai: You've gone and done it now, you stupid animal! I warned you again and again never to go after Lincoln, but it went out of your ears and out of your butt!

Asuka Tsuitenai called Luna who arrived in no time and the rest of the family grabbed Flip Lynn and threw her right back into Vanzilla, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem gave him the finger as Lynn bellowed with so much rage as Vanzilla drove her back to The Loud House as the video ends.

Nico: Jeez, so this was the result of Lynn's attempted attack, and it ended with karmic retribution.

Lincoln: Yep.

Luna: We knew that Lynn angered Asuka big time, and this was the result of her bad actions against our brother.

Lori: Lynn was warned, but being the stubborn hard-headed moronic animal who thinks only with her butt and not her head, she ignored us too many times to count.

Luan: Asuka made Lynn suffer all sorts of karmic retribution, and it was really really bad, we thought it was going to put her in the hospital, but she let up on Lynn, thank goodness.

Me: Thank goodness it didn't come to that.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man was dressed in his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Cattleya: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Cattleya, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the back they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, but then, they saw hulking muscle-bound thugs hired by Flip coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and we saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… awesome!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan are in your harem.

Me: And I can also tell which is the Simulator versions of Cattleya, Melpha, Risty, Tomoe, and Sienna Khan because of the jewelry.

Nezuko Kamado: Yeah, and I certainly don't want Tanjiro to get confused or worse get mad at Lincoln for this sort of confusion.

Ed Cowart: Big time.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Cattleya, Simulator Melpha, Simulator Risty, Simulator Tomoe, and Simulator Sienna Khan, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still

refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Imix, The Prince of Evil Fire Creatures, the evil archomental of fire, a minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and a major antagonist of Dungeons & Dragons franchise, and he's come to burn the world to the ground. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Imix, The Prince of Evil Fire Creatures, the evil archomental of fire, a minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and a major antagonist of Dungeons & Dragons franchise, and he's come to burn the world to the ground.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shoot.

Ray Kayest: We already dealt with Olhydra last year, and now, we have to deal with Imix, the evil archomental of fire.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Yeah, but that fire elemental has no idea about his opponents.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right, we have the power to absorb elemental forces and that makes us even stronger than ever. So, Imix is so going to be absorbed like what Ray and I did to Olhydra last year.

Nico: The Elemental Evil beings literally fear us that much, they want all of us dead, but we're more than ready for them. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission for today, but we still got to stop Imix.

Lincoln: That living evil fire elemental will not burn the world to ashes, not if we have anything to say about it.

Kenzie Fukiyama: That's right, we'll put him out for good.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park to destroy Imix.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Imix, The Prince of Evil Fire Creatures, the evil archomental of fire, minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and major antagonist of the Dungeons & Dragons franchise.

Nico: Alright, we made it to the park. Now, where the heck is Imix?

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR THE DEATH OF OLHYDRA!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco

Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the fire volley was absorbed into us and we became even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Imix, or we will force you out.

A massive thirty foot tall pillar of flame with a face consisting of two black pitted eyes and a mouth came out, it was Imix, The Prince of Evil Fire Creatures, the evil archomental of fire, and minion of the Elder Elemental Eye.

Me: That's Imix?!

Nico: He's a living massive pillar of flame?! Whoa!

Ray Kayest: Each of the Evil Elementals have forms based on the elemental forces of fire, water, earth, air, and darkness.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Yeah, but he's about to meet the same end as Olhydra.

Suddenly, Kenzie Fukiyama's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, lightning, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Lamp do Alangina-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Imix, she left yellow energy, stars, lightning, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kenzie Fukiyama: You really are nothing more than a destructive force of nature, Imix, all you desire is to burn the entire world to the ground and make the Plane of Fire a place of evil, well, that's not going to happen on our watch, you're about to be extinguished forever.

Suddenly, Kenzie Fukiyama was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, bolts of lightning, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Espada on its chest and red eyes glaring at Imix: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kenzie Fukiyama emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kenzie Fukiyama grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has neon blue highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, lightning, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Espada logo on her head and a genie lamp emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and

Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kenzie Fukiyama has on a sleeveless yellow open blouse, sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, black pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by lightning and on top is the Kamen Rider Espada logo. Suddenly, Kenzie Fukiyama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the yellow feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Rachel Shindo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kenzie Fukiyama's Lamp do Alangina-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, lightning, swords, books, lions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kenzie Fukiyama's Yellow Supercell Lightning Storm Lamp do Alangina Kamen Rider Espada Greatsword of Yellow Supercell Lightning Storm Lamp do Alangina Kamen Rider Espada Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Espada etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large yellow phoenix heads is a yellow phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and a yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kenzie Fukiyama has on her large gold Bracers of The

Champions of The Universe with yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix's head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, Lamp do Alangina Wonder Ride Book, Raimeiken Ikazuchi, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix that said, "Kenzie Fukiyama, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Espada, Loving Sister of Kento Fukiyama Also Known As Kamen Rider Espada, Master of The Powers of Lightning, Wielder of The Lamp do Alangina Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Kasha, Destroyer of Imix, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケンジー吹山、仮面ライダーエスパーダの化身、仮面ライダーエスパーダとしても知られる吹山健人の愛する妹、ライトニングの力のマスター、ランプ・ド・アランジーナワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、大敵カーシャ、アイミックスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人

的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Kenzie Fukiyama's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Kenzie Fukiyama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER ESPADA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER ESPADA YELLOW LIGHTNING STORM LAMP DO ALANGINA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER ESPADA YELLOW LIGHTNING STORM LAMP DO ALANGINA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER ESPADA YELLOW LIGHTNING STORM LAMP DO ALANGINA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Kenzie Fukiyama's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Espada-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Imix saw it, he went mad with rage and fired blasts of fire at her, but she absorbed them and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a massive and powerful barrage of yellow energy, stars, lightning, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Imix and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Kento: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Kenzie just…?!

Nico: She did, Kento, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Kenzie Fukiyama's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Espada-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high time we extinguished that pillar of fire.

Kenzie Fukiyama: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Yellow Lightning Thunderstorm Kamen Rider Espada Lamp do Alangina

Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Yellow Lightning Thunderstorm Kamen Rider Espada Lamp do Alangina Phoenix Angel Love) Before he tries to burn the entire place to the ground.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Kenzie Fukiyama.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to burn the world to the ground and turn The Plane of Fire into a place of evil are over, Imix, now it's time for you to meet the same fate as Olhydra.

Kenzie Fukiyama and Lincoln went after Imix who continued firing blasts of fire at them, but Lincoln and Kenzie kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black

Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Imix and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Kenzie Fukiyama also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Imix even madder than ever!

Imix went at Lincoln, but Lincoln proceeded to absorb Imix into his body and he assimilated the evil fire elemental's pyrokinesis and strength. Then, Imix's drained spirit appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, the Judgement Kanji appeared on Imix's head and he was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Kenzie Fukiyama and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Kenzie Fukiyama's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Kenzie Fukiyama: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you living inferno. Thank you for helping me get rid of Imix forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kenzie.

Suddenly, Kenzie Fukiyama wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kenzie Fukiyama's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lightning crashing down behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Kenzie Fukiyama sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! Plus, you did the same thing when you absorbed Pyron last year.

Lincoln: Yep, I absorbed Imix into my body and assimilated his powers and strength, and that's another evil elemental put down for good.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Onyx Prime.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Onyx Prime: Yuriko Urameshi, Gene-Slammer of Onyx Prime and Embodiment of Yu Yu Hakusho, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. She's also the twin sister of Yusuke Urameshi, and she knew of her brother's adventures in The Spirit and Demon World. She and Lincoln would train in martial arts, and during their training, Lincoln kissed Yuriko on the lips, and like some of Lincoln's other Guardian Angels, she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion, and she's also going to reveal a terrible revelation about Brad that was so bad, her brother is literally going to go after him and kick his ass so hard, he won't be able to sit down for an entire year, and Max is also going to send Brad to The Malevolent Insanity World, or even worse, expose him to the horrors of The Dark Dimension.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh god.

Me: If this happens, this is going to get really really ugly if this happens tomorrow.

Lincoln: You got that right.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is the first Galaxy Mario went to.

Me: The Gateway Galaxy! I remember that one and it was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Girl Jordan: Me and Layla will go with you.

Layla: Yeah and it will be awesome.

Nico: Olay.

Leeli: Wherever Girl Jordan goes, I will go too.

Nico: Fair enough.

They went into the simulator and Nicole activated it and they were at GATEWAY GALAXY!

Nico: We're here guys.

Girl Jordan: Awesome!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is where you guys are going for the Red Star that gave Mario the power to fly.

Nico: That's right.

Nicole: Well the best tip I can give you guys it to collect all the purple coins and bash all the enemies there.

Nico: Okay.

Layla: Like those Goombas?!

Nicole: Exactly.

Girl Jordan: Time to kick some goomba butt!

Leeli: Yeah!

?: Let me help with them!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

A figure zoomed fast and bashed many goombas. Then it stopped and it was a girl with red hair, blue eyes and had purple clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Turborangers from 1989 on her head and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Tina Turbo: Tina Turbo, Embodiment of the Turborangers from 1989 at your service.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Tina.

Leeli: Wow you sure are fast.

Tina Turbo: I get that a lot.

Nico: Tell us more about yourself later when we finish up.

Tina Turbo: Okay.

Nico: (gets out Cheshire and Shiva's Ridewatches) Time to test out my martial arts skills!

Nico activated them and punched and kicked numerous Goomba's all over the place.

He was bashing their faces in.

Girl Jordan: Lets smash them all.

Leeli: Yeah!

Girl Jordan and Leeli blasted the Goombas with water. Same with Layla.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico found some purple coins.

Same with the group and then they found all 100 of them and then the red star appeared!

Nico: There it is!

Layla: We'll get it!

Leeli, Layla and Girl Jordan went and got it!

YOU GOT A RED STAR!

Tina Turbo: That was so fun!

Nico: Yeah!

They high five!

Girl Jordan: Tell us more about yourself.

Tina Turbo: Sure. I'm a Collector Car Restoration Specialist. I restore cars from junkyards and make them new again and it's really fun. I sell my cars worth millions on auto auctions and it's good money.

Nico: That is cool.

Tina Turbo: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Tina Turbo: I would be honored.

They came back and we cheered wildly.

SpongeBob: Squidward, have you seen my bubbles?

Squidward: The mascots are using them for a Rock, Paper, Scissors tournament since they don't have hands.

SpongeBob: Ooh! I got to see this.

SpongeBob saw them.

Poromon: Ready guys? 1…

Poliwag: 2…

Mascots: 3!

They blew and Poromon got rock and Poliwag, Manaphy and Horsea got scissors.

Poromon: Rock smashes scissors guys.

The Rock bubble smashes the scissors.

They laughed.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Hey that was great guys.

Manaphy: Thanks SpongeBob. Your bubbles are fun.

SpongeBob: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: What are you guys doing now?

Poliwag: Having a Rock, Paper, Scissors tournament by using SpongeBob's bubbles.

Horsea: Since we don't have any hands it was the best way to do so with them.

Nico: No harm done in that. That is cool.

Poliwag: It sure is.

Maria: Who's winning?

Poromon: Me so far.

Manaphy: Another round?

Poromon: Lets go.

They were playing many rounds and They were tied at 5 rounds each.

Nico: Boy thar is awesome guys!

Poromon: Yeah we're tied at 5 rounds for each of us.

Manaphy: Lets have 1 last round.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: Let's do it!

They dipped their wands.

Poromon: Ready? 1…

Poliwag: 2…

Mascots: 3!

They blew and Poromon, Poliwag and Horsea got Rock and Manaphy got Paper.

Manaphy: Paper covers rocks! I win!

We cheered.

May: Awesome job Manaphy!

Manaphy: Thank you!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Then we saw a blue laser beam fire.

Me: Whoa look at that.

We saw lasers fire and they smelled really good? What the?

The lasers were being fired from a new satellite we never saw before.

Flash Nan: Nico, since you met my Gene Slammer, which Gene Slammer of my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Spark Man next.

Me: The robots of Mega Man 3 next. Nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Another laser fired.

Me: Whoa! What is that laser?

Nico: So you're basically naked?

Nico: I don't know. But we're gonna find out.

We went down to the surface and followed the laser fire.

We then saw the laser fire one final blast. And then it stopped.

Me: Odd.

We looked around.

?: Psst.

Me: Huh?

Nico: What's that?

?: Guys over here.

We saw a pair of eyes and glasses in the bushes.

Me: Dexter? Is that you?

Nico: Dexter, what are you doing?

Dexter: My clothes have been vaporized! It was because of a new laser I made to eliminate stains from my clothes but something went wrong and it made my clothes evaporate.

Xenia: Oh man.

Lisa Loud: I'll go take a look at what is wrong with it.

Lisa flew up to it.

Dexter: No I'm wearing a frilly dress. Of course I'm naked!

Laney: Oh boy.

Nicole: Oh boy.

Me: Lets get you back to the estate and get you fitted for new clothes.

Nico: We need to make sure you're not seen like this!

Nicole: I got ya covered.

Nicole formed a ball of darkness around Dexter and we went back to the estate.

We got inside and Lisa came in.

LIsa: I appear to have found the problem. It appears that there was an unintended collision, albeit a minor one with the satellite Dexter built and the International Space Station and it activated the Stain Removal Intensifier to maximum power and it was responsible for the evaporation of all of Dexter's garments.

Nico: Geez!

Dexter: That explains why my clothes all vanished.

Nico: Is it fixed now?

Lisa Loud: Affirmative. I deactivated the Stain Removal Intensifier and it's back to the normal settings that Dexter had it at before.

Nico: Great.

Dexter: Oh thank you Lisa my darling genius.

Lisa Loud: Anytime Dexter.

We got Dexter to his room and he got his clothes on.

Dexter was clean and his satellite was fixed. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This chapter was for the episode of Season 3 of Dexter's lab called Streaky Clean and that one was cool. That one aired on November 16, 2001 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sweetcheeks, Vortex Geargolem, Esper and Angry Chicken Wing as well as Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia and Morana Marzanna and we're going to Paris, France and we're going to battle an Akumatized Version of Marinette and her name is Princess Justice! Sonnya Polumesyats And Fu the Seven-Tails Jinchuriki are going to transform against her into their most powerful forms and she is going into the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Zeru, Rishu, Thundermon, Airdramon, MegaSeadramon, LadyDevimon, Cerberusmon, Flymon, Ookuwamon, Phantomon, Teen Tornado and Vortex. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spark Man and her name is Katie Sparx and she is full of lightning.

The match-up scene is for Reika Ogami, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Ogrémoch, the Prince of Evil Earth, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Earth affiliated to the Elder Elemental Eye, and the twin brother of the more benevolent Entemoch.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Tunisia, and we're going to destroy Bi-Han once again and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill him when we truly face him in the future. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Yuriko Urameshi, Gene-Slammer of Onyx Prime and Embodiment of Yu Yu Hakusho, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. She's also the twin sister of Yusuke Urameshi, and she knew of her brother's adventures in The Spirit and Demon World. She and Lincoln would train in martial arts, and during their training, Lincoln kissed Yuriko on the lips, and like some of Lincoln's other Guardian Angels, she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion, and she's also going to reveal a terrible revelation about Brad that was so bad, her brother is literally going to go after him and kick his ass so hard, he won't be able to sit down for an entire year, and Max is also going to send Brad to The Malevolent Insanity World, or even worse, expose him to the horrors of The Dark Dimension.

The next chapter is going to be for the awesome and iconic movie Lady and The Tramp and we're going to battle Rat and give that plague ridden vermin a taste of justice.

See you next time.

# Awesome Disney Dogs and a Rat Problem

This chapter is based on Lady And The Tramp

---

At breakfast I was eating pancakes, steak, sausages, eggs, bacon, ham and homefries.

Me: Mmm! (Eating sausages)

I was reading the paper.

Me: Hmm. (Reading) "Mysterious bounty hunting group arrests and banishes 45 Queen Bee Mean Girls in New York City. Parents now glad their so-called daughters are forgotten." Wow. Whoever they are, they are really taking down Queen Bee Girls like no problem.

Nico: They are sure doing a good hunting them and making sure they pay for their crimes.

Me: Yep.

Later Davis Motomiya woke up.

Davis: Ahh. I had an awesome dream about a planet of soba noodles.

Veemon: That is awesome Davis.

Davis felt something under his pillow and he pulled out a bottle of beer!

But it wasn't just him. Yolei, Cody, T.K., Kari and Ken had one too!

Davis, Yolei, Cody, T.K., Kari and Ken: POROMON!

POROMON THE BEER FAIRY STRIKES AGAIN!

We laughed!

Me: Poromon the Beer Fairy strikes again.

Nico: He sure did.

They joined us later.

Poromon: Did you enjoy your beer bottles?

Yolei: Poromon we're kids and we can't drink beer yet.

Cody: Yeah Poromon.

Kari: I like the gesture Poromon but we are too young for beer.

Poromon: Oh thank you though.

Poliwag gave the Puppy Dog eyes.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Aw man.

Poromon: (to Hawkmon) What about you, my evolved form, would you like some beer?

Hawkmon: Oh no thank you. I don't drink beer sorry.

Poliwag gave the puppy dog eyes to him.

Hawkmon: You know that doesn't work on me.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough of that. It was a nice try though.

Poliwag: Drat.

---

(PARIS ACCORDION MUSIC PLAYS)

Later it was time for Nico's rescue. Walking through the streets of the city of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sweetcheeks, Vortex Geargolem, Esper and Angry Chicken Wing as well as Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia and Morana Marzanna and we were there for a fun and awesome rescue. Marinette and friends as well as the Cutie Mark Crusaders were with us as well as Sonnya Polumesyats.

Me: Boy it sure feels awesome to be back in Paris.

Xenia: It looks much more amazing than ever now that everyone will never have to worry about that monster Lila Rossi again.

Camie: Thank goodness.

We saw a woman talking to her child about Lila and how it's not allowed to be said.

Woman: (Speaking in French) Vous n'êtes jamais autorisé à dire le nom de l'un des citoyens les plus détestés et les plus détestés de France à côté d'Adolf Hitler et ce nom est Lila Rossi. Elle était le pur mal incarné. (You are never allowed to say the name of one of France's most hated and most loathed citizens next to Adolf Hitler and that name is Lila Rossi. She was pure evil incarnate.)

Me: Whoa looks like Lila's name is never allowed to be mentioned ever again.

Nico: It's just as bad as Hitler's name.

Me: Yeah she may not have been as bad as Hitler but she was going to be right up there.

Lola: Yep.

Marinette: It's good to be back home though.

Xenia: Yeah I can tell you were feeling homesick.

Chloe Bourgeois: I wonder how dad and Mrs. Cheng have been doing.

Me: We'll find out soon.

Aerrow: But it's awesome to be in Paris.

Nico: Aerrow, I want to thank you, Vortex, and your teams for coming.

Aerrow: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Olivia Echmeneff: This sure will be fun and cool.

Nico: Olivia, do you remember when you first met Lincoln?

Olivia Echmeneff: I sure do and it was in science class. We were working on tornado projects.

Lola: That was awesome.

Olivia Echmeneff: Yes it was and it was fun learning about them.

Xenia: That is so cool.

Lana: Yep.

Lincoln: It sure was fun and cool.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Olivia Echmeneff: I sure am and it's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah it sure is cool.

Nico: Yep. I'm glad Dexter is okay.

Lisa Loud: I am too. That new satellite he made is really an amazing stroke of genius.

Me: It sure is. A laser stain removing satellite system is a great idea. Hands free washing in satellite form.

Nico: I agree there.

Maria: Aside from yesterday's disaster.

Me: That was all an accident Maria. The International Space Station collided with it by mistake and triggered the Stain Removal Intensifier and it caused Dexter's clothes to evaporate.

Lisa Loud: I found out why too. Because the pilots of that station were asleep at the helm and weren't looking where they were going.

Xenia: Oops.

Camie: Not good.

Lisa Loud: Yes it was not good.

Nico: (to Lisa) I bet you liked seeing Dexter naked.

Lisa Loud: Nico I would prefer if your silly and humorous nature does not get me thrashed and pulverized by one Nicole Knudson.

Nico: Sorry.

Lisa Loud: But to answer your question I did not see anything.

Nico: At least it wasn't in school.

Lisa Loud: That is indeed true.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Thank goodness it didn't happen.

Nico: Yep.

We continued walking through the streets of Paris.

Nico: So far, everything's peaceful.

Me: Yep.

But then…

POW BLAM WHAM BAP BASH THWHAP!

We heard sounds of intense fighting coming from an evil biker bar and we went in and saw all the bikers and bad employees beaten up to within an inch of their lives! Every single bone in their bodies were broken and they were killed and more.

We gasped!

Me: Good god! These guys all have thrashed senselessly!

Nico: What happened here?

Me: These guys all have been viciously beaten up bad.

Marinette: Who would do this?

Laney: Someone with a MASSIVELY powerful Punisher-esque Hatred towards all bad guys.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: What happened here?

Me: These guys all have been viciously beaten up bad.

Marinette: Who would do this?

Laney: Someone with a MASSIVELY powerful Punisher-esque Hatred towards all bad guys.

Eli: Yeah.

We went over to them and saw that they were ALL SAVAGELY KILLED.

Me: These guys are all dead!

Eli: This is a bloodbath!

Then MORE FIGHTING WAS HEARD! It was coming from a warehouse.

We went over and saw NUMEROUS drug gang members and even members of the Italian Mafia all beaten to death!

Me: Oh man! I was after these guys for years. They are all dead!

Nico: Holy crap!

Me: Wait look!

We saw a calling card and it was a Ladybug with a Crown on it.

Me: Strange calling card. Better get ready! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

We heard a gasp behind us and saw a second Marinette there!

Nico: Wait? Marinette?!

Me: What the!? 2 Marinette's!?

Marinette 2: How could you guys do this? Forgetting me on a rescue and bringing along this imposter?!

Marinette 1: Don't listen to her, guys!. Remember: I am Judgement and Heaven is Nigh.

Marinette 2: Guys, no! Don't listen to her. I'm the real Marinette

Marinette 1: [runs towards Marinette 2] Don't listen to her. She's obviously a clone.

Marinette 2: Well, if I was a clone, which I'm not, at least I'm a perfect one. Not some ugly faker!

Marinette 1: Who are you calling ugly, you-?!

Lily: QUIIIIIIETTTTTT!

Lily was armed with a strawberry syrup gun!

Lily: Until I know who the real Marinette is, NOBODY MOVES AND NOBODY GETS HURT!

Both Marinette's: STRAWBERRY SYRUP!

The Zenkaigers got out their Geartlingers.

Juran: Everyone, stop! Until we can figure out which is the real Marinette, no one move. No one gets hurt.

Lily: I said that already.

Eli: Guys, I think I can-.

Juran: Eli, we're handling this right now!

Eli grumbled.

Me: Guys! Let Eli talk and do his job.

Eli: Thanks bro.

Eli used the Force and saw a butterfly of darkness in Marinette 2!

Eli: There!

He pointed to Marinette 2!

Lily fired a wave of Strawberry Syrup and drenched her and knocked her down.

Marinette: Nice one!

Marinette 2 was enveloped in a vortex of darkness and then she turned into a new Akuma. She turned into PRINCESS JUSTICE!

We gasped!

Me: Who in the 9 Fucking Levels of Hell are you!?

Princess Justice: I am the Cantankerous Creator of Crazy Carnage, The Destroyer of Demonic Darkness, The Eviscerator of Evil! I am Princess Justice, Punisher of The Devil! Like my work in killing these guys?

Me: Just because I was after them for years doesn't mean you had to kill them. But thanks for killing some of them for me.

Princess Justice: Where did you even get the strawberry syrup?!

Lily: Oh this? I had a similar situation happen to me in my family's restaurant and I made a Strawberry Syrup blaster and I used it to bring down a robot version of my dad that was made by that mutant cheapskate Flip.

Olivia Echmeneff: SAY WHAT!?

Anna Anyanova: That motherfucking mutant cheapskate!

Me: I remember that day.

Lola: Me too! That was nuts.

Princess Justice: Just because you've figured me out doesn't mean this is over!

Me: Oh it's going to be.

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren!

Me: Time for the wolf to strike! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

A MASSIVE VORTEX OF BLUE FIRE BLASTED OUT AROUND ME AND I WAS READY FOR SOME ACTION!

Princess Justice: Bring it on!

Me: Gladly.

I went at Princess Justice fast and fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over with the power of the wolf pack!

Nico: How did you even become this?!

Princess Justice: I was angry because people were mentioning that some criminals were loving Lila Rossi and I gave into anger and Hawk Moth turned me into Princess Justice. I made it my mission to kill all criminals that worship Lila Rossi.

Me: Lila Rossi was a total bitch and a heartless and evil monster. She got what she deserved. I agree there that anyone that is loving a monster like her is wrong on so many levels but that gives you no right to kill them like wild animals!

Nico: Yeah! Sure they were bad but this is going overboard!

Princess Justice: Normally I would agree with you but they deserved it just like she did! I will punish anyone that follows that monster!

Princess Justice was blasted all over the place by the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Apple Bloom: Take that!

Sweetie Belle: There's only room on this planet for one Punisher Villain and that's Punisher!

Scootaloo: Yeah you got that right!

Princess Justice: By the way I heard you 3 were the ones that killed Lila.

Apple Bloom: You got that right!

Scootaloo: We blasted her chest open…

Sweetie Belle: And blasted her entire head off!

Princess Justice: I see. You 3 have my thanks for destroying her.

Marinette: And do you know the funny part? I told her that I may have destroyed her spirit. But I never got to kill her physically.

Princess Justice: I am glad that she is gone yes. But I will still bring down anyone that follows her.

Me: You should be indebted to both the Cutie Mark Crusaders and to your non-akuma self for destroying her. Marinette banished her spirit to the Black Gates and the Cutie Mark Crusaders killed her on the physical plane.

Princess Justice: So I have heard. That was a very well done mission and I am proud of you guys for that.

Apple Bloom: That was a fun mission for us.

Nico: And she had Chameleon pose as her Volpina self.

Princess Justice: I saw that and heard all about that that.

Me: Yeah that was still a fun battle for us.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But time for things to get serious.

I fired waves of energy and blue fire and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu the Seven-Tails Jinchuriki, Night Glider, and Melon Mint turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, animals, magic, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns, they unholstered their massive greatswords, and as they approached Princess Justice, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, magic, animals, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns with every step.

Sonnya Polumesyats: I get that you want to bring justice to all those who'd worshipped that plague on Paris.

Fu: But, killing every last thug and criminal won't solve anything.

Night Glider: You need to understand that not all thugs and criminals deserve death.

Melon Mint: Only those who are beyond redemption deserve death, and it looks like we'll have to teach you that lesson personally.

Suddenly, Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu the Seven-Tails Jinchuriki, Night Glider, and Melon Mint were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, elemental forces, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are animals, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Princess Justice: the red eyes of judgement.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, they fired a beam of light into the greatswords of Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu the Seven-Tails Jinchuriki, Night Glider, and Melon Mint, and then, they glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, elemental forces, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are animals, phoenixes, angels, and Alicorns flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Princess Justice: the red eyes of judgement are FOUR MASSIVE VORTEXES OF OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF THEM AND THEIR POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO SONYA POLUMESYATS, FU, NIGHT GLIDER, AND MELON MINT! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, SONYA POLUMESYATS, FU, NIGHT GLIDER, AND MELON MINT EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Fu grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon orange eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, chakra, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels, she has a rhinoceros beetle with the Thunder Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on beetle earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links and an orange beetle-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rhinoceros beetle with orange gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless white blouse, sleeveless orange shirt, white skirt with lightning bolts, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning bolts, and beetles on the coattails and on the back is Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle surrounded by lightning bolts and beetles. Suddenly, Fu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings grew much bigger for her new body and the feathers had orange tips, and she has Chomei's seven wings out, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fu's massive Eternal Electric Lightningstorm Beetle Greatsword of Electric Beetle Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, chakra, lightning, beetles, and rhinoceros beetles, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fu's Seven-Tailed Chomei's Eternal Electric Lightningstorm Beetle Greatsword of Electric Seven-Tailed Beetle Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large beetle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large beetle heads and a large beetle head with orange gem in its mouth below the beetle heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracer on the left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Chomei's head with orange gems for eyes and a large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Chomei that said, "Fu, Jinchuriki and Partner of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle, Former Kunoichi of The Hidden Waterfall Village and Member of The Hidden Leaf Village, Friend of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze and Many, Destroyer of Suien and Killer of The Great Enemies of The Four Great Nations, Archenemy of Suzaku, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning and Rhinoceros Beetles"

フー、人柱力、七尾甲虫の長明のパートナー、滝隠れの里の元くノーで木ノ葉隠れの里のメンバー、うずまきナルトと波風ら多くの友人、水燕の破壊者であり四大敵の殺人者国家、スザクの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻とカブトムシの達人

Suddenly, Fu's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Fu's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHOMEI-SEVEN-TAILED

BEETLE-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL CELESTIAL ETERNAL XELNAGA SEVEN-TAILED ELECTRIC SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC SEVEN-TAILED ELECTRIC SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC SEVEN-TAILED ELECTRIC SUPERCELL THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Sonnya Polumesyats grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon blue eyes and a blue and black energy aura with stars, winds, birds of paradise, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a crescent moon with Apus the Bird of Paradise emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on bird earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal love with blue gems on the gold flame links and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and blue Bird of Paradise-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix and Apus the Bird of Paradise with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendants and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Sonnya Polumesyats has on a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless black blouse, long frilly blue skirt with jewels around the waist, black stockings, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, birds of paradise, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Apus the Bird of Paradise surrounded by stars and the wind. Suddenly, Sonnya Polumesyats felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with blue tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sonnya Polumesyats' massive greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, winds, birds of paradise, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sonnya Polumesyats' Sky Nature Apus Bird of Paradise Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Bird of Paradise Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the symbol of Apus the Bird of Paradise etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and a phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, Sonnya Polumesyats has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bird head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the phoenix and Apus that said, "Sonnya Polumesyats, Gene-Slammer of Apus the Bird of Paradise, Lover of All Life, Loving Future Wife and Friend of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Princess Justice, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Winds, Nature, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ソーニャ・ポルメシャッツ、極楽鳥アプスのジーン・スラマー、あらゆる命の恋人、愛する未来の妻でありジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの友人、プリンセス・ジャスティスの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、そして風、自然、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Sonnya Polumesyats' immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Sonnya Polumesyats' transformed into SUPER ANGEL-APUS BIRD OF PARADISE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA APUS BIRD OF PARADISE NATURE WIND PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC APUS BIRD OF PARADISE NATURE WIND PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC APUS BIRD OF PARADISE NATURE WIND PHOENIX ANGEL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Night Glider grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brilliant cerulean orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brilliant cerulean highlights in the bangs of her white and light phthalo bluish gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon brilliant cerulean eyes and a moderate azure energy aura with stars, moonlight, shadows, darkness, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and crescent moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brilliant cerulean iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cerulean gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with cerulean gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moderate azure crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moderate azure gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck, Night Glider has on a long-sleeved dark blue jacket, white shirt, black shorts, knee-high dark blue boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, shadows, darkness, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a crescent moon. Suddenly, Night Glider felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive moderate azure angel wings with brilliant cerulean and white tips on the large moderate azure feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her white and light phthalo bluish gray tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a moderate azure horn on top of her head. Night Glider has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brilliant cerulean gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Night Glider's massive Night Glider's Alicorn Eternal Magical Night Warrior Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Night Warrior Love and Night Warrior Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of moderate azure energy, stars, moonlight, shadows, darkness, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Night Glider's Warrior of The Night Alicorn Eternal Magical Night Warrior Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Night Warrior Love and Night Warrior Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with brilliant cerulean gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, moderate azure blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with brilliant cerulean gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with brilliant cerulean gems for eyes and large pony head with brilliant cerulean gems for eyes and large brilliant cerulean gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with moderate azure gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with brilliant cerulean gems for the eyes and a large moderate azure gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and moderate azure Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a moderate azure kanji below the alicorn that said, "Night Glider, Alicorn Princess of Night Warrior Friendship Love, Warrior and Flyer of The Night, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Shadows, Magic, and Alicorns"

ナイトグライダー、アリコーン 夜の戦士のプリンセス 友情の愛、夜の戦士とフライヤー、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻 ラウド、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使と灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、世界の破壊者ドゥームズデイ

23 とオパーリン女王、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、星、闇、影、魔法、アリコーンのマスター

Suddenly, Night Glider's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Night Glider has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NIGHT FLYER WARRIOR LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP DARKNESS SHADOW NIGHT FLYER WARRIOR LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP DARKNESS SHADOW NIGHT FLYER WARRIOR LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP DARKNESS SHADOW NIGHT FLYER WARRIOR LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS LOVE!

And Melon Mint grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink and light amaranth orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark rose highlights in the bangs of her pink and light amaranth hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon dark rose eyes and a pink and light amaranth energy aura with stars, soccer balls, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and watermelon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark rose iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with rose gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Soccer, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with rose gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Soccer, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink and light amaranth crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink and light amaranth gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck, Melon Mint has on a purple short-sleeved shirt, dark blue shorts with her cutie mark on it, sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, soccer balls, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and on top of its horn is a soccer ball and watermelon. Suddenly, Melon Mint felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive mint angel wings with pink and light amaranth tips on the large mint feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, her pink and light amaranth tail grew much longer for her new body, and she now has a mint horn on top of her head. Melon Mint has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink and light amaranth gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melon Mint's massive Melon Mint's Alicorn Eternal Magical Watermelon Soccer Star Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Watermelon Soccer Star Love and Watermelon Soccer Star Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and light amaranth energy, stars, soccer balls, watermelons, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melon Mint's Equestrian Soccer Star Alicorn Eternal Magical Watermelon Soccer Star Friendship Greatsword of Eternal Watermelon Soccer Star Love and Watermelon Soccer Star Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with mint gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, pink and light amaranth blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with rose gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with rose gems for eyes and large pony head with rose gems for eyes and large rose gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark rose gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with dark rose gems for the eyes and a large grayish violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and dark rose Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a dark rose kanji below the alicorn that said, "Melon Mint, Alicorn Princess of Soccer Star Watermelon Friendship Love, Soccer Star of Equestria, Former Student of Crystal Prep, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Eight Ball, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Stars, Watermelons, Soccer, Magic, and Alicorns"

メロン・ミント、アリコーン サッカースターのプリンセス スイカ友情の愛、乗馬のサッカースター、クリスタルプレップの元生徒、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、エイトボールの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパーリン、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして星、スイカ、サッカー、マジック、アリコーンの達人

Suddenly, Melon Mint's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Melon Mint has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SOCCER STAR WATERMELON LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP SOCCER STAR WATERMELON LOVE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP SOCCER STAR WATERMELON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC FRIENDSHIP SOCCER STAR WATERMELON ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint, but when Princess Justice saw it, she was about to attack them, but Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint fired massive barrages of colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, magic, and Alicorns at her and they exploded as they hit her, and this made her even angrier.

Fu: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Seven-Tailed Beast Electric Thunderstorm Beetle Phoenix Angel and Divine Seven-Tailed Beast Electric Thunderstorm Beetle Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like we've got no choice but to resort to violent force to fight her.

Lincoln: Yep, it's the only thing that can stop her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint, and so did we as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sorry, Princess Justice, but we've got to stop you before you resort to hurting someone else again.

Lincoln, Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint went after Princess Justice, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Princess Justice and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint attacked her with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Princess Justice crazy.

Princess Justice was about to run at us again, but suddenly, we saw a 7'9" tall female with the body of a goddess and she's wearing a black symbiote bodysuit with lavender light covering her body and it had the Spider emblem on its chest and stomach and her head and face was covered in the black goo and the only thing were its white eyes similar to Ultimate Spiderman, and she fired Symbiote goo at her wrists and ankles and bound them together.

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Now, all that's left is for Lincoln to web her up in gold spider silk.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yep. (Sees the lavender light) Wait, the lavender color on the symbiote suit, there's only one person who has lavender as her favorite color, isn't that right, Lily Loud?

Suddenly, the symbiote mask peeled itself off and it revealed her face: it was Lily Loud, but she had longer blonde hair, neon lavender eyes, fangs, and she looked like she was 21 years old.

Black-Suited Lily: Yep, and our Lincoln had already told you all about us, right?

Me: He did, and he already merged with Lincoln.

Black-Suited Lily: I knew he would.

Lily: What the? Is that… me?

Black-Suited Lily: That's right, and my world's Lincoln already explained the whole story to everyone and you know why I'm here.

Lily: Yes, I am.

Black-Suited Lily turned formed a massive black Symbiote web which latched onto Lily's stomach, and Lily began absorbing Black-Suited Lily into her body, and then, Lily's rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective aura had flared up extremely as Black-Suited Lily began merging with Lily and Lily gained all of her Black-Suited self's powers and abilities along with knowledge. Then, Lily's rainbow energy aura settled.

Me: Is it over?

Lily: It is.

Black-Suited Lily: (Speaking through Lily's emblazoned Rainbow Owl, Mermaid, Angel, and Phoenix and Third Eye) Yes, we've settled in perfectly.

Lily concentrated and immediately, her body was covered in a black Symbiote suit with lavender light reflecting off it and it had the spider emblem on it, and then, her symbiote suit went back into her body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to deal with Princess Justice.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webbing and tied Princess Justice up in golden spider silk threads. We cheered as Lincoln, Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint holstered their weapons and powered down, and Sonnya Polumesyats, Fu, Night Glider, and Melon Mint' new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive and longer pony and eleven black wolf tails, Chomei's tails, colored horns, and massive colored angel wings are permanent.

Eli: We did it, we defeated Princess Justice and stopped her from going after another group of thugs.

Suddenly, Night Glider wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Night Glider's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Night Glider sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Then, Melon Mint wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melon Mint's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Melon Mint sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces.

Night Glider: That was one rough fight, but we did it.

Lincoln: Yeah, we defeated Princess Justice.

Marinette: And you tied her up in golden spider silk. But, better be careful, who knows what kind of greedy slob may come after that silk.

Anna Anyanova: Actually, Lincoln's been killing those kinds of greedy slobs A.K.A. Flip's musclebound thugs, and they're that obsessed with greed, it made them easy prey for him to feed on.

Nico: Damn.

Me: And at the same time, he's been pissing off that mutant, Flip.

Lincoln: It's like he's got an extremely massive army of musclebound thugs, but all the more for me to kill and feed on.

Lucy Loud: We've gotten used to seeing the side of your mouth dripping with blood every time you'd finished your feeding frenzies.

Lily: Along with you drinking blood from the blood bank, Lucy.

Luna: We started out with getting you two ice cold blood bags from the blood bank, and now, you wind up getting fresh blood from criminals and thugs. (Smirks) Or in your case, bro, marking your future wives to keep any perverts and give our resident morons, Flip, Lewis Travolta, and Bradley a warning: if they get anywhere near your wives, you'll end them.

Lincoln's face turned red with embarrassment.

Me: And from the looks of it, if Flip goes way too far one more time, he's going to die and get sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: We'll be waiting for that day to come.

Mw: Yep.

Nico: I really am sorry.

Princess Justice: It's not your fault Nico. Besides it was fun battling you guys and you Sonnya. Maybe we can be archenemies in the M.O.E.

Sonnya Polumesyats: I would like that very much. Apus the Bird of Paradise VS Vigilante Ladybug. Has a nice ring to it don't you think?

Princess Justice: It sure does.

Qin: That is really cool.

Nico: How does Bridgette Dupain Cheng sound for your civilian name?

Princess Justice: That fits perfectly for me.

Marinette: It's like I have a twin sister now.

Princess Justice: (Giggles) It sure does feel like it!

Nico: You can de-transform now.

She did so and she looked like a red hair version of Marinette and had blue and pink clothes.

Nico: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Marinette: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Camie: I thought it was too. But that was amazing that Princess Justice ripped apart all those criminals just because they viewed Lila as royalty.

Nico: No shit.

Me: By the way Bridgette I hope you are all right with us having an X-Squad version of Lila with us? Our teammate Drakus recruited her. Long story and the M.O.E. Have a clone of Volpina with them.

Bridgette Cheng: I am cool with. As long as it's not the real thing.

Me: Good and the real thing was given the black gates. No need to worry about that.

Vice: Me, Ikki, and our team were in the area when she got her just desserts.

Me: It's true.

Bridgette Cheng: That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. Now for the main business.

Eli: And this is perfect for the Ronin Warriors. We have Another Zeru, Rishu, Thundermon, Airdramon, MegaSeadramon, LadyDevimon, Cerberusmon, Flymon, Ookuwamon, Phantomon, Teen Tornado and Vortex.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! All the Ronin Warriors then for that one.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: This is gonna be brutal.

Maria called them in.

Ryo: Hey guys.

Lola: Glad you all can make it.

Sage: So, there's a second Another Thundermon?

Nico: Looks like it. But this one is not going to have a Ridewatch.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Another Vortex are all one person.

Me: Wow! This will be good.

Nico: There they are!

We saw them and they were Another Zeru, Rishu, Thundermon, Airdramon, MegaSeadramon, LadyDevimon, Cerberusmon, Flymon, Ookuwamon, Phantomon and Teen Tornado!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be brutal.

Lola: Yep.

Another Zeru: (In a girls voice) But it will be fun and cool.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had aqua green and blue clothes and she had Aqua Green Angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Coelacanth Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had green bladed sword glowing with an orange aura.

Me: (GASP) Calico Coelacanth!

Nico: Cool! The Embodiment of the Coelacanth Dopant.

Calico Coelacanth: That's right and I am not just the Embodiment of the Coelacanth Dopant but I have actually been around ever since 409 million years ago and I have the power to summon all kinds of creatures from the Devonian Period to today.

All of us: WOW!

Laney: That is incredible that you lived that long.

Nicole: It sure is! And the Coelacanth is one of Nature's most amazing survivors. They were around since 409 million years ago and they have been around practically as long as sharks.

Nico: Yeah.

Calico Coelacanth: That's right. It's awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Vortex friendly or hostile?

Calico Coelacanth: Friendly and she is a really strong and powerful one.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Me: Lets dance!

Ryo: Care to start us off J.D.?

Me: Like you even have to ask. (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive and incredibly powerful vortex of searing fire and light!

Ryo: (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords glow and he swung them and fired a massive wall of white hot fire!

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He swung his spear and smashed the ground and sent a massive wave of rocks.

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of lightning and light from his sword.

Cye: (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a massive wave of water and energy!

Rowen: (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

He fired a massive energy blast arrow of Wind!

Anubis: (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired a massive blast of red lightning that split and formed into numerous chains!

Cale: (ECHOING) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired a massive blast of black lightning and lasers!

Dais: (ECHOING) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網!

He fired his Kamas and they formed into deadly webs of illusion!

Sekhmet: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He formed his swords into a whip and lashed at the Anothers!

Lady Kayura: (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired a massive shower of purple lightning from the sky!

The blasts all hit the Anothers and then obliterated them in a massive and incredibly powerful fiery explosion of incredible power!

EXTREMELY AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were destroyed and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: That was epic!

Me: Yep! Now for the Another Vortex.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) WONDERLAND CAT 6!

She summoned Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Universe 666 Calibur, Baraka, Hobgoblin and Goludora!

Nico: Oh yeah!

But then…

---

We saw lightning striking incredibly high into the sky from the ground.

Me: Wow! Look at that!

Xenia: That is intense lightning!

Nico: Yeah!

Vortex: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: All we can do know is wait!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

The lightning was coming towards us!

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw Another Vortex!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Another Vortex: Who is that good looking ghost?

Me: Another you.

Another Vortex: (In a girls voice) But this is gonna be awesome.

Me: (Gasp!) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and purple eyes and she had purple wings surging with intense lightning and she had yellow and purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Thunder Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had intensely powerful lightning around her fingers!

Me: (GASP!) Talia Thunder!

Nico: Whoa she is powerful!

Talia Thunder: I sure am and it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Talia is not just the Embodiment of the Thunder Dopant but she is also one of the strongest Weather Control Power users ever and her lightning is 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 times more powerful than anyone we know.

Lincoln: That is amazing!

Qin: WOW!

Vortex: Boy your weather powers are intensely strong! Just like mine.

Talia Thunder: I know. I get that all the time. I was given the moniker Talia Thunder - The Incarnation of Weather.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Talia Thunder: No he didn't because I formed a powerful tornado in his lab and it was surging with intense lightning and I had it blow Swartz all over the place and blast his machine with intense lightning and sent him crashing through 9 buildings.

Sougo: JUMPING TIME STREAMS!

Nico: WOW!

Tsukuyomi: That is amazingly powerful!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I saw 9 holes in the roof and through 8 buildings in Tokyo! Your power is amazingly strong and powerful!

Me: Boy Swartz really never stood a chance against you Talia. He should have known better than to mess with the power of the Embodiment of the Thunder Dopant especially when she has the powers of all the Gods of Weather combined into one.

Nico: Wow! That is incredible!

Talia Thunder: I know. Swartz never even knew my power was that strong.

Sougo (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch): This Ridewatch is perfect for this.

Geiz (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch): I'm just using this for backup.

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor

Lincoln: Lets separate you first and then you can have some real fun.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Talia Thunder: Awesome! Now the fun starts.

THUNDERCLAP!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted Another Vortex!

Nico: Time to fight weather with weather! (ACTIVATES VORTEX AND TEEN TORNADO'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a massive and powerful blast of lightning at Another Vortex and smashed him down!

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES SWEETCHEEKS AND VORTEX GEARGOLEM'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a massive blast of energy and lightning and smashed Another Vortex down.

Maria: Top this one! (ACTIVATES ESPER AND ANGRY CHICKEN WING'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a massive blast of energy and fire and blasted Another Vortex down.

Olivia Echmeneff: Top this one! (ACTIVATES TEEN TORNADO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a massive tornado and blew Another Vortex around and Talia fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Lola: That is powerful lightning!

Nico: Yeah!

Then Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Xu-Vazuu-Baa, Quadraxis, Phoenix and Dragon Lady came.

Nico: Nice team Weather Wizard!

Weather Wizard: Thanks Nico.

Me: This will be fun and cool.

?: It sure will.

Spark Man came!

Me: Whoa Spark Man!

Spark Man: (In a girls voice) This will be electrifying!

Nico: Katie Sparx! Wow!

Katie Sparx: Yep. I got this!

She fired a blast of lightning and blasted down Another Vortex and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: That was awesome!

Talia Thunder: Boy that was really electrifying.

Xenia: Yep.

Katie Sparx: It sure was. Oh guys just so you know I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know this is gonna hurt.

Katie Sparx: I know. I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Maria and electrocuted her!

Maria screamed as she got zapped!

Katie reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and yellow eyes and had yellow angel wings and she had a symbol for sparks in the middle of her forehead.

Katie Sparx: (GROANS) That really hurt. (GASP) Oh my god Maria I'm sorry I didn't see you.

Maria: I'm okay!

Me: To quote Ed, "Zappity Zap Zap!"

We laughed!

Katie Sparx: (LAUGHS) That's funny. (Sees herself) BUT IT'S NOT FUNNY SEEING ME NAKED! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome new purple clothes and she looked amazing.

Katie Sparx: Boy this is awesome! Perfect for the storm.

Me: Yeah it sure does.

Nico: Yep.

Olivia Echmeneff: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Katie Sparx: When me and Nico were in science class and I showed my awesome new Thunderstorm Weather Simulator and it was cool.

Nico: That was fun to see.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah that was cool.

Nico and Katie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Katie.

Katie Sparx: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr.

Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Aang, and Elastic Waistband are heading to Tunisia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Bi-Han once again and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill him when we truly face him in the future.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Tunisia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to destroy Bi-Han once again and seal him into The Book of Vile Darkness once more with a stronger seal and with my Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse, which will kill him when we truly face him in the future.

Nico: I still can't believe that Bi-Han pulled one right over our noses, he opened that portal inside The Book of Vile Darkness, and he, Skarlet, Reiko, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Shinnok, Kronika, and

Kollector were able to escape!

Me: He was dangerous in life, and even more so in death.

Nicole: Right. But, this time, we'll make him ever regret trying to cross us, his desire for death and destruction will end here, and he'll be back to being a prisoner in The Book of Vile Darkness.

Aang: We'll need to find him and fast before he starts killing again.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings and she's dressed in a green short-sleeved blouse, green sleeveless top, green skirt, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Onyx Prime, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Yuriko Urameshi, Gene-Slammer of Onyx Prime and Embodiment of Yu Yu Hakusho.

Yuriko Urameshi: That's right, and I also got the girls away from that shadow wraith before he could kill them and slake his thirst for blood.

?: Imprisoning me in that book will never stop me from killing all of you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We then saw our target, Bi-Han, as he appeared from a portal of darkness and shadows, and he was still out to kill us.

Sylvester: We've said it so many times before, we'll say it again, you can't kill us, Bi-Han!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That's right, we're immortal and invincible, but you, you may be immortal but you still can be killed. You're heading right back into The Book of Vile Darkness, and you're getting a much stronger curse put on the both of you along with a much stronger seal to keep you both there!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of

Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Aang and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-

Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bi-Han, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of shadows which hits Bi-Han and Lincoln drained him of all his power over the shadows and darkness and killed him with a purple energy blast, and then, we sealed his spirit right back into The Book of Vile Darkness again, but this time, he had a stronger seal put on him to keep him from escaping and his shadow powers were also gone, and he now has Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him that'll kill him when we truly face him in the future. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Next time when we face you all for real, you'll know what pain truly is. (To Yuriko Urameshi) And it's so good to see you again, Yuriko Urameshi.

Yuriko Urameshi: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Yuriko Urameshi and he hugged her, and Yuriko Urameshi is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yuriko Urameshi: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Yuriko Urameshi, Gene-Slammer of Onyx Prime and Embodiment of Yu Yu Hakusho, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in English. She's also the twin sister of Yusuke Urameshi, and she knew of her brother's adventures in The Spirit and Demon World. She and I would train in martial arts, and during their training, I kissed Yuriko on the lips, and like some of my other Guardian Angels, she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a passion, and she's also going to reveal a terrible revelation about Brad that was so bad, her brother is literally going to go after him and kick his ass so hard, he won't be able to sit down for an entire year, and Max is also going to send Brad to The Malevolent Insanity World, or even worse, expose him to the horrors of The Dark Dimension.

We gasped.

Nico: I can already guess that dumbass prick did something so horrible, it's bound to warrant a very severe asskicking from her brother and from the very person who brought him down.

Me: Big time.

Lincoln: What we're going to hear from Yuriko will no doubt warrant a severe butt-kicking from both Max Goof and Yusuke, and now that you're here, Yuriko.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Yuriko Urameshi in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Yuriko Urameshi: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Yuriko Urameshi's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Yuriko Urameshi: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yuriko Urameshi.

Yuriko Urameshi had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls and the boy who's with the girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Gloria Hayes, Roxie Sparks, Rose Zhao, Viola Pemberton, and Penelope Sage from Criminal Case and the boy with Gloria Hayes is her son, Carter Hayes, and Yaiko Galaxia and Elle Vulcania.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Gloria Hayes, Roxie Sparks, Rose Zhao, Viola Pemberton, and Penelope Sage from Criminal Case, and Yaiko Galaxia and Elle Vulcania.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome, and the boy with Gloria Hayes is her son, Carter Hayes. Thank goodness Yuriko saved them from that asshole.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Gloria Hayes: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Gloria Hayes and the six girls saw who it was that saved them from Bi-Han, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the

Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity

Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Gloria Hayes: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Roxie Sparks: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gloria Hayes, Roxie Sparks, Rose Zhao, Viola Pemberton, Penelope Sage, Yaiko Galaxia, and Elle Vulcania with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Bi-Han.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that shadow wraith down and Lincoln sucking out his powers and killed him and sealed him back into The Book of Vile Darkness again this time with a stronger seal and Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him which'll kill him when we truly face him in the future, everyone cheered for us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips which he returned, Lincoln and Yuriko Urameshi have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Carter Hayes is now part of Lincoln's family as his son.

Maria: That'll teach that wraith never to fuck with us ever again!

Lincoln: Wait until the day comes to truly face him, then, he'll pay for everything he's done.

Nico: And it won't end well for him nor for the others.

Selene Laverna: Skarlet, Reiko, Rain, Motaro, Sektor, Kollector, Shinnok, Kronika, and Mileena will pay for everything they've done, and no mercy will ever be shown to them at all.

Ayuna Persephone: None of them are ever welcome in this world or the next, they deserve to suffer the same fate as Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung: wiped from existence forever and banished to The Black Gates forever.

---

After destroying Bi-Han once again and sealing him back into The Book of Vile Darkness with a much stronger seal and The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Yuriko Urameshi saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Yuriko Urameshi: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Yuriko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yuriko Urameshi: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Yuriko Urameshi: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Yuriko, what's the story on what Brad did that was so horrible, it got you that pissed off?

Yuriko Urameshi: I'll gladly show you.

Yuriko Urameshi put up a video on the big screen and the video then showed Lincoln and Yuriko Urameshi along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem at a swimming pool and they were having fun, but their fun was about to be rudely interrupted. Suddenly, a knife was thrown that slashed off Yuriko's bikini and she screamed as she covered herself and dove into the pool.

Past Lincoln: Yuriko, what happened?!

Lincoln saw her slashed off bikini and the knife, and as he put two and two together, he knew who it was that was behind it, and his eyes turned from deep sapphire blue to blood red, his fangs grew longer and his claws grew sharper.

Past Lincoln: (ANIMALISTIC ROAR) BRAD!

Lincoln ran with incredible superhuman speed and forced out Bradley Uppercrust III and Lincoln then proceeded to slash at Brad with his razor sharp claws tearing his sweater and leaving claw marks on his chest and drawing blood, and it got really ugly as

Lincoln tore him apart, and when Lincoln was done, Brad was literally beaten up, mangled, and ferociously clawed at with claw marks on his body and his clothes have tears on them.

Past Yuriko Urameshi: THAT'S THE FUCKER WHO DID THAT TO ME!? IF I HAD ON A SPARE CHANGE OF CLOTHES, I'D COME UP THERE RIGHT NOW AND KICK YOUR ASS SO HARD, YOU'LL BE SHITTING OUT BLOOD!

Past Nicholette Torrington: You're such a fucking lowlife, Brad. Lincoln, kick his ass right back to Max's college, we'll let Max and his friends deal with him!

Lincoln kicked Brad so hard, he was sent flying right back to Max's college, and he was greeted by the glares of Max and his friends who got the message from Lincoln, and they proceeded to pulverize him into the dirt as the video ended.

We were extremely pissed off to no end!

Me: THAT GOOD-FOR-NOTHING ASSHOLE!

Nico: THIS IS INEXCUSABLE! HOW DARE HE DO THAT TO ONE OF LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS?!

But, out of all of us, none were as angered as Yusuke and Max Goof, who remembered that incident all too well.

Yusuke: That… goddamn… prick did this to my little sister, so THAT WAY HE CAN HUMILIATE HER!? I'M KICKING HIS ASS SO HARD, HE'LL BE BEGGING FOR DEATH TO TAKE HIM!

Max Goof: Save seconds for me, Yusuke. After seeing that video, that incident came right back to me in full force!

Yusuke and Max Goof flew out to Lynn's Table, and they kicked open Brad's cell. Then, Max grabbed Brad by the collar of his shirt and dragged him out and he was chained back to his post, and he was greeted by the glaring rage of Yusuke who literally turned into his Mazoku form and Max who had unholstered his massive Keyblade and transformed, and then… !

POW! WHAM! WHACK! SLAP! CHOMP! SLASH!

They proceeded to unleash pure Hell on Brad by punching, kicking, and slashing at Brad all over the place and the vicious beating resulted in tons of gold, jewels, gems, and currencies exploding out of him, and we saw it all through a one-way window Lincoln made.

Nico: Damn, I knew Max gave Brad a ton of vicious beatings before, but now that Yusuke's involved, now that prick's in for Hell times infinity.

Lincoln: He messed with Yusuke's sister, and by doing that, he basically got himself a death sentence because of it.

Me: Jeez.

Max Goof: I think you need a far worse place to experience eternal torment than just The Malevolent Insanity Realm.

Suddenly, a pool of black and red darkness appeared underneath Max's feet with demonic hands rising from the ground and he spread his arms out, and we saw his hands covered in black and red energy.

Max Goof: DARK DIMENSION!

Then, Max sent waves of black and red darkness which grabbed Brad and he was put inside a black and red darkness orb, and there, he experienced the nightmares of The Dark Dimension as the souls of the damned howled and screamed in agony, and demons took to the skies of eternal darkness, and there right in front of Brad was the ruler of The Dark Dimension: Dormammu, as he sat on his throne and was laughing malevolently and he screamed with such agonizing pain and horror. Then, Brad was back in the real world as the black and red darkness orb disappeared, but he was visibly shaken and horrified by what he saw.

Yusuke: If I ever see your ass out again, we'll do much worse to you! You got that?!

Brad: (Shaking with fear) Y-yes sir!

Then, Yusuke and Max came back to the estate.

Nico: We saw the whole thing, and we were really impressed by what you guys did to that prick.

Yusuke: It probably won't matter to him, he'll just go back to being a prick by tomorrow.

Max Goof: I doubt it, I think I scared him really good with that Dark Dimension trick I pulled on him.

Nicole: That was even more scarier than putting him in The Malevolent Insanity Realm, nice move. I guess that's further proof that you have the powers of Heaven and Hell on your side.

Nico: Heaven and Hell?! Oof, I'd hate to be in Brad's shoes right about now!

Lincoln: Big time, mess with Max and Yusuke, and you'll wish you were begging for death.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid along with the rest of his harem are heading to The Bahamas, but they're not the only ones going, me and my harem, along with Nico and his harem are also going.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, Nico had on a dark blue speedo with a dragon surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with dark blue flames coming off the speedo, dark blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and I had on a white speedo with a Phoenix surrounded by elemental forces and stars with white flames coming off the speedo, red sandals, my jewelry and accessories, and I had my weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid, and Lincoln's harem are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

My harem and Nico's were dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Plus, we found out Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Girl Jordan: Ah, we're here in The Bahamas, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Girl Jordan, and it's perfect for our big date.

Nico: You said it.

Me: Shall we?

Lincoln, Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid along with the rest of his harem, me and my harem, along with Nico and his harem dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, we went back to the beach and we had an awesome volleyball game, and Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid along with the rest of his harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

My harem also got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw me lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells I summoned in my large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long rainbow wolf tails and Nico's harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Nico lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Nico summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long dark blue wolf tails.

But then, we saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, we had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid along with the rest of his harem and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid along with the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

I also made clones of myself and me and my clones went up to my harem and we hugged them in our abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and my harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of me and my clones.

And Nico also made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to his harem and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Nico and his clones, and then, we shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs, along with me covered in kisses on my face, body, and eight-pack abs, and Nico covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Maria: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you, J.D., and Nico really had a good time at The Bahamas, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… !

Me and Nico: (In Heaven) AWESOME!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Sareena, Nitara, Simulator Cammy White, Simulator Lily Hawk, Simulator Kimberly Jackson, Simulator Professor Ivy, Simulator Pike Queen Lucy, Simulator Cynthia, Simulator Fantina, Simulator Acerola, and Simulator Astrid, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE

WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later we were watching TV.

We saw on the news that this mysterious organization of bounty hunters was really moving fast.

Me: Boy this organization of bounty hunters is really bringing down the elitist status of all Queen Bee Mean Girls.

Nico: They sure are. I wonder who they are.

Aniu: Bridgette, was it you that's been taking out the Queen Bee girls?

Bridgette: No it wasn't me. I have no idea who is doing it.

?: It's actually our doing.

We looked and saw 3 girls.

The first girl was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and she had orange angel wings and had orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Orthros Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a snake sword in her hand.

The second girl had Neon Green Hair and green eyes and had green angel wings and had blue and green clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Orichalcum Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a green crystal sword in her hands.

And the third girl had purple hair, red eyes and black angel wings and had black clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Zombie Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had the a bone sword.

Me: Whoa! Orla Orthros, Ophelia Orichalcum and Zina Zombie!

Nico: Whoa the Embodiments of the Orthros, Orichalcum and Zombie Dopants right?

Orla Orthros: That's right. I have the powers of snakes and can call forth many kinds.

Ophelia Orichalcum: I have the power of the Atlantis metal, Orichalcum and I can do anything with it and I also have the powers of the Orichalcos as well.

Zina Zombie: And I also can summon zombies and even the forces of the undead and I put the zombies back in their graves when I'm done and I also can fire skulls and bones.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: So you were the ones that were busting these girls?

Orla Orthros: That's right. We are part of an anti-Queen Bee girl bounty hunting organization called G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.W.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F.

Balto: G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.W.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F.?

Ophelia Orichalcum: It stands for **G** irls **H** unting **F** or **Q** ueen **B** ee **M** ean **G** irls **A** nd **U** niting **T** o **K** eep **T** hem **F** rom **E** ver **S** etting **F** oot **I** n **A** nd **O** n **O** ur **P** lanet **E** arth **F** orever **A** nd **I** n **T** he **F** oreseeable **E** ternal **F** uture.

Me: Whoa that is quite a mouthful.

Zina Zombie: I know.

Balto: Can you tell us some of your adventures?

Ophelia Orichalcum: Well we are bounty hunters that go after Queen Bee Girls. After seeing how many headaches you guys got from having to deal with all those Queen Bee girls that you faced in the past especially with Heather and Anne Maria and all those bitches on Total Drama and even from your past J.D. we formed our organization and our goal is to banish Queen Bee Girls from Earth forever. We use portable highly advanced cutting edge technology and go from one city to another all over the world and gather information on all the mean kids and queen bee kids and tally up amazing bounties on them. We then set out to expose them to their parents by showing them videos of the horrible crimes they did to so many people and in the end we get them disowned by their parents and banish them to a prison far away from Earth.

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Orla Orthros: Here.

She pulled out 30 wanted posters of girls I remember.

Me: I know these girls! Gina Griselda Blanco, Esmeralda Lowenstein, Heather Vegas, Donna Cromwell? I know all these people and they are the meanest girls ever. And wow! $600,000,000.00, $120,000,000,000.00, $300,000,000,000.00!? Wow these are awesome bounties.

Rippersnapper: Does that include Jo as well?

Ophelia Orichalcum: Yes it does.

Orla Orthros: Yeah. And also just earlier we were in New York City, Charleston, West Virginia and just recently here in Gotham Royal YOrk.

Me: That is awesome. You girls really worked fast.

Zina Zombie: Yeah we get the job done fast.

Me: What prison did you send the Queen Bee Bitches to?

Orla Orthros: We sent them to a super far away space prison in orbit around the planet Xaikora.

Nico: Wow! We know that planet.

Shanan: That's one of the planets we saw when we helped Jim Hawkins the first time.

Me: That's all the way over in the Sombrero Galaxy. How in the world did you build a prison that far away?

Zina Zombie: We used our powers and built a spaceship and a jumpgate and built it there.

Ophelia Orichalcum: Orichalcum is also more valuable than gold and diamonds.

Qin: That is amazing!

Tsuyoshi: You girls realize that Jo kidnapped my girlfriend before, right?

Zina Zombie: Yes we heard about that. But we formed our organization after you guys finished up the Kamen Rider Dragon Knight Mission. We made a lot of progress over the course of the last month.

Xenia: Boy that is really fast work!

Orla Orthros: I know.

2099 Spiderman: So you've been busy while we were getting the shock kicked out of us for the fragments?

Zina Zombie: Yes we sure have.

Ophelia Orichalcum: That was a really awesome adventure we heard about. We're glad you guys got back safe.

Nico: I know. But awesome job girls. Can you show us the prison you built?

Zina Zombie: Sure.

They pulled out a portable holographic supercomputer system and it was a really super advanced system. Orla showed us the prison they built and it was one that was like our space prisons and it was over 7,000 miles wide and 2,000 miles tall and it had a massive capacity of over 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 prisoners! We were amazed!

Nico: Whoa! You girls sure made an amazing prison.

Zina Zombie: And it has the toughest and most powerful level of security there is and it's 400,000,000,000 times more dangerous and more powerful than that of Fort Knox.

Qin: Wow!

Ophelia Orichalcum: Yeah. Each cell is also lined with powerful Anti-Dark Orb and Dark Magic energy to prevent them from escaping.

Lola: That is clever.

Nico: This must've been expensive

Ophelia Orichalcum: When you have Orichalcum powers like me money is never an issue.

Nico: That is cool.

?: That is awesome.

We saw a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and clothes and she had a tiara with the Fiveman symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Finley Fiveman: Finley Fiveman, Embodiment of the Fiveman from 1990 at your service.

Nico: Wow awesome to meet you Finley.

Sludge: Me Sludge want to know more about Fiveman girl

Finley Fiveman: Well I am known as the Chef of 500,000,000 recipes. I made over 500,000,000 awesome foods not just for my family but the entirety of my schools. I am a chef by day and a dancer by night. I know all kinds of great dancing routines.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Finley Fiveman: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome. Maybe you can share some of your recipes with Mr. Lynn and the chefs we know.

Finley Fiveman: I would like that.

Trent: How do you like it here, Bridgette?

Bridgette Cheng: It's amazing up here! I amazed you do it all up here.

Me: I know and the view of the planet is breathtaking as well.

Marinette: It sure is.

Poromon (to Bridgette): Would you like some beer?

Bridgette Cheng: No thank you. I don't drink.

Poliwag: (Gives her the Puppy Dog Eyes) Aw come on.

Nico: Okay you two that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay.

Bridgette Cheng: But your mascots are all so adorable Nico.

Nico: I know. They are really cute.

Poromon: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Rat, and he's already starting to cause trouble to Lady and Tramp. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Rat, and he's already starting to cause trouble to Lady and Tramp.

We gasped.

King Mickey: Oh no, we got to get to them and fast.

Nico: And battle Rat and give that plague ridden vermin a taste of justice.

Lola: He's not going to lay one filthy paw on them!

Poromon: I hope I get to eat him for dinner!

Me: EW! Poromon you do not want to eat a rat like that! You don't even know where they have been!

Nico: Yeah. First we'll watch the movie the then head out from there.

Camie: Okay.

Then the previous group came.

Chillyfish: Can me, Lythos, Stratos, Hydros, Pyros, Fireor, Whirlin, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbelltron and Marionette Shadow go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all sure can come with us. We're going to meet Lady and The Tramp.

Whirlin: Whoa about time we got to meet them.

Me: I know. It's long overdue.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: We're going to watch the movie and then head out.

Chillyish: Good idea.

Reflector: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Needle Man next.

Me: Ooh sharp.

Lola: Yeah. I'll go make us popcorn.

Lola went and did so.

She later came back.

Nico: Now let the movie begin.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In 1909, in a small town, "Jim Dear" gives his wife "Darling" [a] a cocker spaniel puppy as a Christmas present. The puppy, named Lady, grows up pampered by her doting owners, and befriends her neighbors' dogs Jock (a Scottie) and Trusty (an elderly Bloodhound). Meanwhile, across town, a stray terrier-mix named Tramp feeds on scraps and handouts, and frees his friends Peg the

Pekingese and Bull the Bulldog from the local dogcatcher.

Fleeing the angry dogcatcher, Tramp finds himself in Lady's neighborhood. He overhears a distraught Lady conversing with Jock and Trusty about her owners' suddenly-distant behavior towards her. When Jock and Trusty deduce this is because Darling is pregnant, Tramp inserts himself into the conversation as the "voice of experience", and warns Lady that "when a baby moves in, a dog moves out". Annoyed, Jock drives him from the yard. Tramp's words cause Lady to fret throughout Darling's pregnancy, but when the baby boy arrives, she is allowed to meet and bond with him, dispelling her fears.

Later, Jim Dear and Darling take a short trip, leaving the house, Lady, and the baby in the care of Jim Dear's aunt Sarah, who brings along her two Siamese cats Si and Am. Sarah dislikes dogs, and prohibits Lady from seeing the baby; later, the cats destroy the house, and pin the deed on Lady by pretending she injured them. Sarah takes Lady to the pet shop, and has a muzzle put on her; Lady panics and flees into the street, where she is pursued by three savage dogs, until Tramp intervenes to protect her.

Tramp takes Lady to the zoo to have the muzzle removed by a beaver; he then shows Lady his owner-free lifestyle, and they explore the town. The kindly proprietor of Tony's Restaurant gives them a spaghetti dinner to share, before they end the evening with a walk in the park. The next day, Tramp tries to convince Lady to live "footloose and collar free" with him; despite liking Tramp, she decides her duty is to watch over the baby. As Tramp escorts Lady home, he stops to chase some chickens; the dogcatcher pursues them both, but only Lady is caught. At the pound, she meets Peg, Bull, and some other strays, who all know Tramp. They reveal he has had many girlfriends in the past, and claim that females are his weakness.

Sarah comes to claim Lady, and chains her in the backyard as punishment for running away. Jock and Trusty propose that Lady should marry and come live with one of them, to escape the abuse, but she gently refuses them. When Tramp arrives to apologize to Lady, she berates him for his many girlfriends and sends him away, too. Afterwards, Lady notices a large rat sneaking into the house through the baby's bedroom window. Her attempts to alert Sarah fail, but Tramp hears her barking, returns, and enters the house himself to save the baby. Lady breaks her chain and follows soon after. Tramp is wounded in the battle with the rat, but manages to kill it behind a curtain. During the struggle, the baby's crib overturns, and he begins to cry; Sarah comes to investigate, and assumes the dogs attacked the baby.

Jim Dear and Darling return home to find that Sarah has locked Lady in the cellar and handed Tramp over to the dogcatcher to be euthanized. Disbelieving Sarah's story, Jim Dear frees Lady, who immediately shows them the dead rat. Overhearing the truth, Jock and Trusty pursue the dogcatcher's cart and try to stop it; the horses spook, causing the cart to crash. Jim Dear and Darling arrive with Lady to rescue Tramp, but Trusty is badly injured in the wreck.

Later, at Christmastime, Tramp has become an official part of the family, and he and Lady have four little puppies of their own. Jock and a mostly-healed Trusty visit the family; the puppies now provide Trusty a new audience for his old stories, but he has forgotten them, much to his and everyone else's amusement.

---

It was such a cute sight and an awesome movie. When it was done we cheered wildly.

Nico: so adorable.

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: This will be so fun.

Camie: That rat is gross! What does it say about it?

Me: Lets see.

I went over its history.

---

The Rat is a minor antagonist in Disney's fifteenth full-length animated feature film Lady and the Tramp (which is based on Happy Dan, The Cynical Dog by the late Ward Greene), and the main antagonist of its 2019 live-action remake of the same name.

In the 1955 original film, its vocal sound effects were provided by the late Mel Blanc. In the 2019 remake, its vocal sound effects were provided by Frank Welker.

Lady first encounters the rat one day in her yard. The rat tries to creep into the house, but Lady growls and chases it away, escaping through a hole in the fence.

The rat later appears in the climax of the film. It emerges from the hole in the fence that it was chased into earlier. It watches Tramp walk away after an argument between Lady and he, then proceeds to make its way to the house.

Lady (who is chained to her doghouse) sees the mysterious rat sneaking through a pile of logs. Lady comes out growling and barking to confront it, but the rat stays out of her reach and runs up onto the ivy growing on the house, giving Lady a taunting stare before climbing up to the gutter. Lady continues to bark, attempting to warn of the rat. However, Aunt Sarah simply shushes her and yells at her. Taking advantage of Sarah being distracted, the rat makes its way into the baby's room through an open window. Tramp hears Lady's barking and asks what is wrong, and Lady informs him of the rat and where it went. She tells him how to get into the house, so he can go save the baby.

Tramp enters the house and makes his way to the baby's room, seeing the rat lurking under the furniture, hissing, illuminated only by the flashes of lightning outside. As Tramp approaches, the rat makes a sudden dash for the baby's cradle, to which Tramp gives chase. He diverts the rat away from the crib and chases it back under the furniture, then back out again. With nowhere to run, the rat turns and attacks Tramp, clawing and biting while also jumping on his back. Tramp manages to throw it off and even briefly bite it, but the rat keeps fighting.

The rat jumps on the furniture, causing Tramp to chase it again, knocking over housewares and causing a mess. It leads Tramp back under the furniture, getting Tramp temporarily stuck. As Tramp frees himself, the rat runs over to the cradle and sneers at Tramp. Lady comes in as Tramp frees himself. The rat prepares to jump into the cradle and escape, but Tramp jumps up just before the rat makes it inside and grabs it out of the air, accidentally knocking the cradle over and waking up the baby in the process.

As Lady rushes over to check on the crying baby, the rat runs from Tramp, who catches up to it and traps it behind a chair. The two then engage in a violent fight of clawing and biting, knocking over more items and tearing down the curtains. Though the battle is vicious, Tramp emerges victorious, killing the rat with only minor damage to his left front paw.

However, the baby's cries awakens Aunt Sarah and she comes in and, misunderstanding the situation, thinks Tramp attacked the baby. She has the dogcatcher come to pick him up, and locks Lady in the basement, though Lady is desperately trying to show her the rat's corpse to prove Tramp's innocence. Luckily, Lady's owners arrive back home and let her free, and she shows them the dead rat, making both her owners and Aunt Sarah realize Tramp's innocence.

Tramp is later rescued by Trusty and Jock, and is reunited with Lady, though it was cut short when Trusty got badly injured in the crash. Nevertheless, Tramp becomes a member of the family as gratitude for killing the vermin and saving the baby; even Aunt Sarah sends in a box of dog biscuits as an apology for her earlier behavior towards the dogs. As of the Rat's corpse, it's evidently disposed of offscreen.

The rat plays a bigger role in the remake. It has been trying to sneak into the house multiple times and Lady always fends it off.

It is first seen when Lady catches him scavenging their delivery eggs and she says to him that if he doesn't want any trouble then he might know what trouble looks like, and then she chases him away. as Lady watches the rat leave she shouts to him "I hope I made my self clear!", Trusty hears about the rat and decides to sniff him out, despite Lady's protests that she already handled the situation. Later, some dialogue between Jim and Elliot the Dogcatcher reveals that he is aware of the rat problem and has been a pest to them for some

time.

When Lulu is finally born, Lady hears noises coming from the window and realizes that the rat is sneaking inside. As the rat climbs into the window, Lady chases it off and it flees. As Lady continues to bark at it, Jim, unaware of the situation, takes her outside.

As Tramp leaves the house, Lady realizes that the rat is climbing into Lulu's room and she barks at it as it enters the room. Lady tries to warn her owners, but Jim locks her in a closet as they are interviewing with the dogcatcher, Elliot. Tramp hears Lady's barks and she warns him about the danger. He manages to sneak past the dogcatcher and sneaks into Lulu's room, unaware that the rat is lurking behind the dollhouse.

As Tramp continues to search the room, he notices the rat from a mirror and it jumps onto his face, mauling him until he pushes it off. Tramp and the rat snarl at each other and a chase is ensued throughout the room. The rat leaps onto a shelf and then jumps down. Tramp chases it under a drawer as it hisses at him. The rat escapes and climbs onto the baby's crib, preparing to pounce. Tramp tries to get it off the crib, but it tips over, injuring him and causing the baby to cry. Tramp sees the rat clinging onto the curtains and pulls it down, causing the rat to fall. Tramp mauls the rat to death underneath the curtains with minor damage to his front paw.

Jim comes into the room and, misunderstanding the situation, believes that Tramp attacked the baby and hands him to the dogcatcher. Jim sets Lady free from the closet and she leads them to the room, where she shows them the rat's corpse, clearing Tramp's name. Realizing their mistake, Jim and Darling rescued Tramp from being impounded and adopted him as gratitude for killing the rat and saving the baby.

* * *

When it was done we were shocked and horrified.

Lola: That is one gross rat!

Xenia: Yeah! We're going to need a lot of cats.

Camie: Yeah!

Lythos: Let's get going.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Ogrémoch, the Prince of Evil Earth, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Earth affiliated to the Elder Elemental Eye, and the twin brother of the more benevolent Entemoch, and he's come to take the Earth's resources. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Ogrémoch, the Prince of Evil Earth, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Earth affiliated to the Elder Elemental Eye, and the twin brother of the more benevolent Entemoch, and he's come to take the Earth's resources.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shoot.

Ray Kayest: First, Water, then, Fire, and now, Earth.

Reika Ogami: This is one villain I'm not going to go easy on, if he wants it to be a fight of Earth VS. Evil Earth Elemental, I'm going to enjoy flattening him, and I won't be surprised if Lincoln absorbs him like he did with Olhydra and Imix.

Nico: Now, that would be worth seeing. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the world of Lady and The Tramp, and we're helping our love-seeking canine friends deal with Rat once and for all.

Lincoln: He's not getting away with trying to hurt Lady and Tramp like that, he's getting what he deserves, and once we get through with him, you're next, Ogrémoch.

Reika Ogami: You're not going to hurt our planet by taking its resources for yourself, we're putting an end to you once and for all!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to help Lady and Tramp deal with Rat, and once we were done with that plague ridden vermin, Lincoln and Reika Ogami are going to destroy Ogrémoch and make that evil Earth Elemental pay.

We were off to the world of Lady and The Tramp.

---

We arrived in Marceline, Missouri.

Icepick: Here we are!

Me: Yep. Marceline, Missouri. Awesome place.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went to go find Lady and Tramp's house.

Pyros: Which house is it?

Nico: That one.

We arrived at the house of the Dear's.

Nico: Nice place.

Barking was heard and we saw Lady and Tramp.

Fluttershy: Oh look at them. They are so adorable.

Me: They sure are.

Lady: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to have you here.

Tramp: Boy it sure is.

We pet them.

Me: It sure is awesome to meet you two.

Lola: Yeah you guys are so awesome and cute.

Skullgrin: Have you been good today?

Lady: We have been trying to and its been fun.

Tramp: But we got a rat that is trying to hurt everyone.

Me: We know. That rat has got to go.

Lola: Yeah. And this is one that doesn't like cheese.

Tramp: It's mostly out for blood. But we're glad you're here.

Me: We are too. I'm sorry if it was so longly overdue for this. You know how busy we are saving the world.

Lady: We know about all that.

Poromon: Hi! I'm Poromon!

Fireor: Poromon is one of our mascots.

Me: We have many of them.

Tramp: I can see that. Awesome to meet you Poromon.

Poromon: You too Tramp.

Me: You are gonna be laughing about this. On a planet made of Italian foods some of us and the mascots did a spaghetti kiss thing that you guys did.

Laney: Yeah and I provided the Accordion music while we were there for that.

Lady and Tramp laughed.

Lady: That was so awesome.

Tramp: And cute for all of us.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

Maria: Me and May threatened to kill Poromon and Poliwag if they get Horsea and Manaphy pregnant.

Fangry: We shit you not.

Me: Yeah.

We laughed!

Lady: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Nico: Yeah.

Then Sarah's Siamese cats, Si and Am came.

Si: Well hello everyone.

Am: What a lovely day for you all to be here.

Lady growled.

Me: Oh it's okay Lady. I love Si and Am, they are awesome cats.

I went over to them and pet them.

Me: Aw you two are awesome kitties.

Am: Why thank you J.D.

Si: We love having someone pet us like this.

Nico: Aww.

Rarity: Looks like Opalescence has a couple of new playmates here.

Opal meowed with Rarity.

Rarity: I brought Opal with me for this just in case.

Nico: Thank goodness Si and Am are not who were are here for.

Si: Ah you mean the rat that is loose.

Am: That rat is a menace around here. He wants to kill the baby of the Dear's.

Nico: That's right and we're not going to let that happen.

Dumbbelltron: How do we know that the two Siamese cats aren't gonna double cross us?

Eli: Don't worry. I sense they they have no ill intent towards us. Besides they are not the ones we are after.

Si: I know. That stupid rat is who you seek.

Am: And we love the baby as much as the Dears do.

Me: You know you two remind me of the bounty hunters I & Am from our days in the Brave 12. They are Siamese too and they had a lot of skill. But also they speak in rhyme.

Nico: Yep. Also your names combined together are Siam. The Kingdom of Siam, before it was turned into Thailand.

Poromon grinned at Lady and Tramp.

Bomb Burst: Oh, I know that look.

Me: Poromon they are already in love and have been good for each other.

Poromon: Oh it's not that. I'm thinking of having them get beer.

Lady: Oh no thank you. We don't drink that stuff.

Tramp: Me neither.

Poliwag gave them the puppy dog eyes.

Me: Poliwag those eyes working on dogs like Lady and Tramp sounds a bit weird.

Poliwag: You're right. Sorry.

Marionette Shadow: (laughs) They're already dogs!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Poliwag: You're right that would sound a little weird using the puppy eyes on dogs.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is a bit redundant.

Slog then heard a sound.

Slog: Oh, great. It's like Tom and Jerry except we're in Tom's role.

We looked around.

Me: Look there!

We saw THE RAT!

Me: There's that disgusting Bubonic Plague Ridden sack of rotten disease.

Nico: Ugly and gross sewer rat.

Lady and Tramp growled.

We saw that it was walking to the back of the house.

Tramp: It's trying to finish what it started and kill the baby.

It threw an anvil at us.

Manta Bayarsh: Oh fuck.

Applejack then caught it with her Superhuman Strength.

Applejack: Whew!

Me: Thanks Applejack. Okay that is weird! How can a small rat like him lift up a 3 ton anvil?

Nico: Yeah.

Sea Clamp: Like Slog said, we're in Tom's role. And he's in Jerry's role!

Me: That is crazy. This guy is is no mouse. He is a plague-ridden sack of disease. (To Master Splinter) No offense sensei.

Master Splinter: None taken J.D. But this rat makes me look bad.

Nico: I agree though.

BLANG!

Nico got hit on the head with a huge wrench!

Me: Ouch!

Nico: (Stupidly) Where's the leak ma'am?

Whirlin: That was a lucky shot. That's all!

Nico: (BLUBBERS) Whoa he sure is tough for a little guy.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Okay rats may be dirty but we fight dirtier.

Qin: Yeah!

SNAP!

Qin: OOOOWWW!

Qin got a mousetrap snapped onto her hand!

Qin: OUCH!

I got that off her.

Qin: That hurt.

Solar Man: He can't keep this up!

But then he was THROWING EVERYTHING AT US INCLUDING THE KITCHEN SINK!

CRASH BLAM SMASH BLANG WHAM!

I put up a force field to protect us!

Me: GEEZ! He's throwing everything at us! Including the kitchen sink!

Camie: Kind of corny.

He was running.

Stratos: He's getting away!

Slog: See?! Just like Jerry!

Me: Not to for long….

CLANG!

He got his tail caught in a bear trap in the backyard.

The rat was hissing.

Me: Gotcha!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went to face him.

The rat was trapped like a rat. Metaphorically speaking. Then the spirits of cats came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above the rat and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out to face him.

Me: Okay you plague-ridden fiend, time to give you some poison cheese!

Akira Nijino: I have to admit. Not anyone can give us trouble like that. But now, this is your time to die.

Me: And this yard will be your final resting place.

The rat hissed.

Nico: By the way where did that bear trap come from?

Me: (Whistling Innocently)

Hydros: No more messing around. Time to take you down!

Me: Yeah you rotten sack of 13th Century Fleas!

The rat hissed!

Me: Smell limburger farts!

I made armpit farts!

FART FART FART FART FART FART!

I fired Limburger Stink from them and blasted the rat all over!

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon flew up.

Poromon: Taste this lightning! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the rat.

Gatomon jumped at him.

Gatomon: LIGHTNING PAW!

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

She slashed him all over.

Eustace: Time to bop this mouse with me mallet!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

He smashed the Rat all over with a huge mallet!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

SLAP!

He smashed the rat.

Me: Choke on lasers from… (PULLS OUT BIG BOB) Big Bob!

It was Horst Bagge's particle blaster rifle!

Me: This is gonna be awesome! A Deer's Gotta Do What a Deer's Gotta Do.

I had it locked on target.

BEEP

I fired!

ZAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPP!

The blast hit the rat and zapped him intensely!

Nico: Nice shot!

Eustace: Where did you get Big Bob?

Me: Oh now that your brother is in the M.O.E. We have access to his power and stuff.

Eustace: (GROWLS) Stupid Horst!

Francesca: That is cool that great uncle Horst is now in the M.O.E.

Me: But Vypra is going to have him and Eustace under a tight leash to make sure they don't kill each other. You know how much they hate each other.

Francesca: I know.

Horsea squirted ink at him.

SPLAT!

The rat had ink in his eyes.

Manaphy, Jirachi and Tentacool blasted the rat all over.

Tom: Like old times!

Jerry: You said it!

Nico: Yep.

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Whiplash, Major Disaster and Six Gum Gang came.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Whiplash, Major Disaster and Six Gum Gang.

Beetle: This reminds you of Tom and Jerry's antics, doesn't it?

Nico: Painfully.

Me: Yeah.

Cad Bane: You have to give him credit. Not many people can make fools of you guys.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) But his luck's run out!

Me: You got that right!

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) We heard you met Princess Justice.

Nico: We sure did.

Cheshire: Was she really posing as Marinette?

Nico: Yeah she sure was.

Me: She was made when Hawk Moth akumatized Marinette for her HATRED Towards Lila. She killed TONS of criminals that loved that bitch Lila Rossi.

Xenia: Yeah! They were savagely butchered and eviscerated.

Laney: And totally dismembered.

Nico: Yeah!

Bowling Ball Org then came.

Me: Back for another round of bowling I see Bowling Ball Org.

Bowling Ball Org: I sure am. This will be a steerike!

Me: That reminds me. I saw this gag on TV.

I rolled a Bowling Ball and it hit the rat!

BOWLING CRASH!

It turned the Rat into 10 pins!

Tom: Nice one! Muscles Mouse did that to me.

Bowling Ball Org: At least the rat didn't rip off one of my bowling balls.

Me: True. But I did that with a gag Tom went through.

Bowling Ball Org: Nice one! That was my favorite.

Me: Nice.

We got the battles underway.

---

Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Dino Thunder Rangers, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Dino Charge Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Firefly, Ted Carson, Kaminari Deadman, Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - Us in Paris and battling Marinette's Akuma form Princess Justice and Sonnya Polumesyats And Fu the Seven-Tails Jinchuriki transformed against her

---

Beetle was first.

Beetle: (to Connor) Nico's rescue was in Paris and battling Marinette's Akuma form Princess Justice. Sonnya Polumesyats And Fu the Seven-Tails Jinchuriki transformed against her.

Connor: Melon Mint and Night Glider transformed too. But yeah that was another amazing battle.

Mike: It sure was cool.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone all had a good time on that one.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did and it was fun.

Spyro: Yeah it was great.

Beetle: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Connor and Beetle flared up Tyrannosaurus and Beetle Auras.

Songs for Connor and Beetle: Being Boring by Pet Shop Boys and Kisses and Tears (My One and Only) by Bad Boys Blue. Connor and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, SPD Rangers, Drive Riders, Build Riders, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Darth Maul, Count Dooku, Sith Rey, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Us battling Another Zeru, Rishu, Thundermon, Airdramon, MegaSeadramon, LadyDevimon, Cerberusmon, Flymon, Ookuwamon, Phantomon, Teen Tornado and Vortex who were the Embodiments of Coelacanth and Thunder

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Nico, Aerrow's team, Vortex's team, and the others did good battling Another Zeru, Rishu, Thundermon, Airdramon, MegaSeadramon, LadyDevimon, Cerberusmon, Flymon, Ookuwamon, Phantomon, Teen Tornado and Vortex. They were the Embodiments of Coelacanth and Thunder.

Jack Landors: They sure were and they were amazingly strong and awesome.

Tatami Nakagame: Yeah no kidding.

Sunset Shimmer: Talia Thunder has the strongest weather control powers anyone ever saw.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah she is that strong.

Sunburn: We all think that is cool.

Cad Bane: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Jack and Cad Bane flared up Rancor Auras. Songs for Jack Landors and Cad Bane: Count Me Out by New Edition and Summer's Gone by The Kinks. Jack and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Mystic Force Rangers, Wizard Riders, Gorengers, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Captain Boomerang, Evil Desert Man, Evil Ring Man, Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Lincoln's Rescue in Tunisia to destroy Bi-Han

* * *

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Tunisia. He destroyed Bi-Han there

Nick Russel: He sure did and they sent him into the book of vile darkness.

Huntsman: They sure did and it was awesome.

Rarity: It was a very fun time for them darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: That was awesome.

Boomerang: Boy it sure was mates. Lets do it!

Nick and Boomerang flared up Phoenix and Tri-Horned Bunyip Auras. Songs for Nick Russel and Boomerang: Almost Paradise by The Fireballs and Independent Love Song by Scarlet

* * *

Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Operation Overdrive Rangers, RPM

Rangers, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Boris Bullski, Titanium Toenail, Titanium Titan, Evil Titanium Ranger, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - Meeting Yuriko Urameshi

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) I heard you guys met Yuriko Urameshi. What's she like?

Mack: She is Yusuke's sister and she has amazing power like he does and she is really powerful.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und she is awesome.

Pinkie Pie: You bet she is!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: She is awesome at what she does.

Sprocket: And that is to kick some butt.

Titanium Man: That is cool! Lets do it!

Mack and Titanium Man flared up Race Car auras. Songs for Mack and Titanium Man: December 1963 (Oh, What A Night) by Four Seasons and Why Does It Always Rain On Me? by Travis. Mack and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Jungle Fury Rangers, Wild Force Rangers, Jetman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Cheshire Cat (Madness Returns), Evil Shade Man, Evil Shadow Man, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Meeting The Embodiments of Orthros, Orichalcum and

Zombie who are Bounty Hunters of Queen Bee Mean Girls and they formed an organization called G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.A.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) You guys met The Embodiments of Orthros, Orichalcum and Zombie, who are Bounty Hunters of Queen Bee Mean Girls. They formed an organization called G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.A.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F.

Casey Rhodes: They sure did and they are awesome at what they do.

Lena Isis: It's an organization where they go after mean evil queen bee girls like Heather and Jo and all those girls.

Fluttershy: It's very amazing.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there and those monsters deserve it.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja and it will always end bad for them.

Stealth Elf: that is for sure.

Cheshire: Yeah serves them right. Lets do it!

Casey and Cheshire flared up Tiger Auras. Songs for Casey and Cheshire: Fly Away by Lenny Kravitz and Movin' Up by Dreamworld.

Casey and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Scott Truman, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, RPM Rangers, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Turbo Rangers, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Multiplex, Evil

Gemini Man, Dark Naruto, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - What does G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.W.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F stand for?

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man: (to Scott) What does G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.W.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F stand for? And why the fuck is it so long?!

Scott Truman: It stands for **G** irls **H** unting **F** or **Q** ueen **B** ee **M** ean **G** irls **A** nd **U** niting **T** o **K** eep **T** hem **F** rom **E** ver **S** etting **F** oot **I** n **A** nd **O** n **O** ur **P** lanet **E** arth **F** orever **A** nd **I** n **T** he **F** oreseeable **E** ternal **F** uture.

Multiple Man: Whoa! That's a mouthful.

Scott Truman: I know. And as to why it's so long I don't know.

Firecracker Burst: But it's cool though.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is for sure and it's awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah it's awesome.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure is.

Multiple Man: You got that right. Lets do it!

Scott and Multiple Man flared up Zombie Auras. Songs for Scott and Multiple Man: Turn Back Time by Aqua and Tip of My Tongue by Diesel. Scott and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Jayden Shiba, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Samurai Rangers, Megaforce

Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Mad Jack, Shinobi, Evil Sword Man, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - Lady and The Tramp is an iconic and great movie

---

Silver Samurai was next.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Lady and The Tramp is an iconic and great movie. I'd like you to tell me one person who doesn't love it!

Jayden Shiba: Yeah that is a great movie! I don't know ANYONE that doesn't love that movie.

Abby Martin: Yeah that is for sure.

Applejack: You got that right.

Apple Bloom: That is for sure.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Silver Samurai: That is for sure thee. Lets do it!

Jayden and Silver Samurai flared up Samurai Auras. Songs for Jayden and Silver Samurai: I Want You by Savage Garden and Hey Leonardo (She Likes Me For Me) by Blessed Union of Souls. Jayden and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Devon Daniels, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Beast Morpher Rangers, ToQgers, Ninja Steel Rangers, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Whip, Whiplash (He-Man), Whip Man, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - Lady and the Tramp are so adorable and the cats Si and Am are awesome too

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) Lady and the Tramp are so adorable. The cats Si and Am are awesome too

Devon: They all sure are.

Tsukuyomi: I agree there and they are awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: But that rat is really disgusting.

Cozy Glow: No offense to Master Splinter but this rat makes him look bad.

Hex: I agree there too.

Whiplash: Same with me. Lets do it!

Devon and Whiplash flared up auras for the Cheetah. Songs for Devon and Whiplash: Baby, You're Mine by Basia and Juke Box Boy by Baltimora. Devon and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Dino Charge Rangers, ToQgers, Dino Fury Rangers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Nine, Evil Stormy Weather, Elec Man, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - That rat is one NASTY PLAGUE-RIDDEN sack of disease

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) That rat is one NASTY PLAGUE-RIDDEN sack of disease. I hope you feed him to Poromon!

Tyler Navarro: Just because Poromon is a big doesn't mean he is going to eat him. He doesn't know where that rat has been.

Kagero: Yeah that is gross.

Princess Luna: Yeah I agree there and it is crazy that this rat was hitting us with gags like Jerry does.

Moondust: Some of them is funny.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: That was funny but crazy.

Major Disaster: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Tyler and Major Disaster flared up auras for the Tyrannosaurus and Ghidorah. Songs for Tyler Nevarro and Major Disaster: Lullaby by Shawn Mullins and Carnival Time by Al Johnson. Tyler and group fired waves of darkness and moonlight and smashed them down.

---

## Right Suzuki (ToQger), Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven Sampson, ToQgers, Zyuohgers, Kyurangers, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Professor XXXL, Big Brother, Count Spankulot, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - The Rat is going to the Last Roundup

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) The Rat is going to the Last Roundup.

Lunk: It's not gonna be a nice experience!

Right Suzuki: You got that right!

Fright Rider: That rat is crazy!

Akira: And this will be the last place he goes to die.

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

Goof: Duh yeah.

Dixie: That is for sure.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure and it was funny seeing the rat try to hit us with gags.

Solar Eclipsa: That was funny.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure was.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Wilbur: That was funny.

Runt: Yep. Lets do it!

Right and Six Gum Gang flared up auras for Songs for Right and Six Gum Gang: Are You Lonely For Me? By The Boys and Kiss Away The Pain by Patti LaBelle. Right and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

## Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bowling Ball Org

Bowling Ball Org was next.

Bowling Ball Org: Boy that rat is trouble.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah.

Bowling Ball Org: No kidding. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Rat, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the silhouette of Lady and the Tramp etched on the 7'5" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Cole: JUNGLE BLASTER!

They formed the Jungle Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Oh yeah! Bowling Ball Org you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: I hope you had fun making fools out of us.

Tsukasa: Because we're getting the last laugh!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Lunar Wolf!

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Wild Force Rangers.

Maria: Take this! (TURNS DIAL) VIDEO GAME BUTTKICKING 6!

She summoned Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Needle Hair, Mauler, Universe 666 Blackheart and Werewolf Ghost!

Me: Oh yeah!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Rat all over.

Pyrithion and Spyder blasted and smashed the rat.

Sludge, Rippersnapper, Balto and Aniu used the Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Balto and Aniu's powers and Sludge's strength and Rippersnapper's Cyclone Gun 100-fold.

Sludge and Balto: SMASHING WOLF BASH!

Ruppersnapper and Aniu: CYCLONIC WOLF SMASH!

SOVEREIGN POWER OF THE NORTHERN TURTLE AND LYTHOS: GENBU ROCK STORM!

SOVEREIGN POWER OF THE EASTERN DRAGON AND HYDROS: SEIRYU ICE BLAST!

SOVEREIGN POWER OF THE SOUTHERN PHOENIX AND PYROS: SUZAKU LAVA DELUGE!

SOVEREIGN POWER OF THE WESTERN TIGER AND STRATOS: BYAKKO WIND STORM!

SOVEREIGN POWER OF THE GOLDEN DRAGON AND CYCLOPS: GOLDEN DRAGON LIGHT BLAST!

WHEELER OF FIRE AND FIREOR: FIRE OF NORTH AMERICA BLAST!

LINKA OF WIND AND WHIRLIN: WINDS OF RUSSIA BLAST!

GI OF WATER AND CHILLYFISH: WATERS OF ASIA BLAST!

FIRESTORM OF TAYLOR AND MANTA BAYARSH: BUTTKICKING MANTA BLAST!

10,000 ALIENS OF BEN 10,000 AND DUMBBELLTRON: 10,000 ALIEN DUMBBELLS OF DOOM!

FASHIONS OF STYLE QUEEN AND MARIONETTE SHADOW: SHADOWS OF FASHION BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, me as Wolf Moon, Lady, Tramp, Mascots, Balto and Aniu: WOLF MOON LEAF STORM!

We fired waves of energy and fire.

Lincoln: CAT ELEMENT STYLE: SIAMESE!

Entrapta: CAT LIGHTNING STYLE: MAINE COON!

Perfuma: CAT NATURE STYLE: AMERICAN BOBTAIL!

Frosta: CAT ICE STYLE: AMERICAN SHORTHAIR!

Shantae: CAT MAGIC STYLE: MANX!

Akko: CAT STAR STYLE: HAVANA BROWN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cats.

Lincoln and his harem: CAT FINAL SMASH: CAT STRIKE!

They summoned a rat chomping cat to devour rat!

The blasts all hit the rat and knocked it all over.

Me: Time to finish this rat.

But then…

CHOMP!

We saw that Opalescence, Rarity's cat ate the Rat!

She chewed up the rat and swallowed and then burped.

Opalescence: Meow.

Me: Opal you are one awesome kitty.

Rarity: Oh Opal-wopal you are a good kitty.

She burped up the spirit of the rat and we banished it to the black gates.

Nico: That's for trying to harm Lady and Tramp, you love-despising plague ridden vermin! Awesome job, gang, we're finally rid of Rat.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Ogrémoch, the Prince of Evil Earth.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR THE DEATH OF OLHYDRA!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of rock and crystals that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the volley didn't hurt anyone.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Ogrémoch, or we will force you out.

A massive 15-meter-tall golem made of rock and crystals with eyes resembled chipped obsidian and his body sparkled with mica, it was Ogrémoch, the Prince of Evil Earth, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Earth affiliated to the Elder Elemental Eye, and the twin brother of the more benevolent Entemoch.

Me: That's Ogrémoch?!

Nico: He's a living massive golem of rocks and crystals, whoa!

Ray Kayest: Each of the Evil Elementals have forms based on the elemental forces of fire, water, earth, air, and darkness.

Reika Ogami: Yeah, but he's about to meet the same end as Olhydra and Imix.

Suddenly, Reika Ogami's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and brown energy aura with stars, rocks, earth, crystals, lava, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Genbu Shinwa-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ogrémoch, she left orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, earth, crystals, lava, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Reika Ogami: You really are nothing more than a destructive force of nature, Ogrémoch, all you desire is to take the world's resources for your own, well, that's not going to happen on our watch, you're about to be extinguished forever.

Suddenly, Reika Ogami was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and brown energy with stars, rocks, crystals, earth, lava, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Buster on its chest and red eyes glaring at Ogrémoch: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Reika Ogami emerged, but she was changed forever.

Reika Ogami grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and brown energy aura with stars, rocks, crystals, lava, earth, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Buster logo on her head and a turtle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange turtle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Reika Ogami has on a sleeveless orange open vest, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, rocks, earth, crystals, lava, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a turtle surrounded by crystals, rocks, earth, and lava and on top is the Kamen Rider Buster logo. Suddenly, Reika Ogami felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with brown tips on the orange feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with brown tips and brown markings, Reika Ogami has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Reika Ogami's Genbu Shinwa-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, crystals, earth, lava, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Reika Ogami's Orange Seismic Volcanic Earth Genbu Shinwa Kamen Rider Buster Greatsword of Orange Seismic Volcanic Earth Genbu Shinwa Kamen Rider Buster Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Buster etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large brown turtle heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large brown gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large brown phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large brown phoenix heads is a brown turtle head with orange gems for eyes and an orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Reika Ogami has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold turtle's head with brown gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Genbu Shinwa Wonder Ride Book, Black Book of The Dead, Golden Book of Amun-Ra, Dogouken Gekido, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the turtle that said, "Reika Ogami, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Buster, Loving Sister of Ryo Ogami Also Known As Kamen Rider Buster, Master of The Powers of Earth, Wielder of The Genbu Shinwa Wonder Ride Book, Keeper of The Black Book of The Dead and The Golden Book of Amun-Ra, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Gammaizer Planet, Destroyer of Ogrémoch, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Rock, Crystals, Lava, Phoenixes, and Angels"

大神レイカ、仮面ライダーバスターの化身、大神リョウの愛する妹、仮面ライダーバスターとしても知られ、地球の力のマスター、玄武神話ワンダーライドブックの使い手、死者の黒の書と黄金の書の番人アメン・ラー、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ガンマイザー惑星の大敵、オグレモックの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして地球、岩石、クリスタル、溶岩、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Reika Ogami's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Reika Ogami has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER BUSTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN

RIDER BUSTER ORANGE SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE GENBU SHINWA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER BUSTER ORANGE SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE GENBU SHINWA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER BUSTER ORANGE SEISMIC EARTHQUAKE GENBU SHINWA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Reika Ogami's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Buster-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Ogrémoch saw it, he went mad with rage and fired blasts of earth and crystal at her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him stronger than ever, and Reika Ogami fired a massive and powerful barrage of orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, crystals, earth, lava, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Ogrémoch and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Ryo: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Reika just…?!

Nico: She did, Ryo, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Reika Ogami's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Buster-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high time we cut this golem down to size.

Reika Ogami: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Orange Seismic Earthquake Kamen Rider Buster Genbu Shinwa Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Orange Seismic Earthquake Kamen Rider Buster Genbu Shinwa Phoenix Angel Love) Before he tries to cause a serious earthquake.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Reika Ogami.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to take the planet's own resources for your own are over, Ogrémoch, now it's time for you to meet the same fate as Olhydra and Imix.

Reika Ogami and Lincoln went after Ogrémoch who continued firing blasts of rocks and crystals at them, but Lincoln and Reika kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and brown energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ogrémoch and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws he covered in rocks and obsidian and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Kenzie Fukiyama also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Ogrémoch even madder than ever!

Ogrémoch went at Lincoln, but Lincoln leapt up onto Ogrémoch's head and he stabbed him in his head and he proceeded to absorb Ogrémoch into his body and he also assimilated the evil earth elemental's Geokinesis, petrification, and strength. Then, Ogrémoch's drained spirit appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, the Judgement Kanji appeared on Ogrémoch's head and he was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Reika Ogami and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Reika Ogami's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Reika Ogami: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you overgrown plundering golem. Thank you for helping me get rid of Ogrémoch forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Reika.

Suddenly, Reika Ogami wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Reika Ogami's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and a volcano forming and erupting superhot lava along with crystal clusters forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Reika Ogami sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and lava and crystal clusters and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! You showed Ogrémoch what happens when he dares to steal a planet's resources for himself.

Lincoln: Yep, and I absorbed Ogremoch into my body and assimilated his powers and strength, and that's another evil elemental put down for good.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Amalgamous Prime.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Amalgamous Prime: Maria Toadstool, Gene-Slammer of Amalgamous Prime and Embodiment of Super Mario, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in cooking. She's the twin sister of Princess Peach, but she has pink hair and a royal blue dress. She and Lincoln love to cook alongside Lynn Sr., and to show his thanks for all the help they've done for him and for helping them cook, he arranged a date between Lincoln and Maria at an Italian restaurant where Lincoln kissed Maria on the lips, and that was before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's an awesome chef. Just wait till you try the many dishes that we made with Dad.

Me: I've tasted a ton of them before, and they are so good.

Mary Knudson: Me too, and I've even tried her desserts.

Lincoln: Yeah, your aura was literally raging like crazy after eating her desserts, and you did get my sisters mad when you drained the chocolate fountain dry.

Luna: Yeah, we were pretty miffed at you for doing that, dude. But, we can't say anything about that since we're well-known chocoholics, and that kind of dessert's not safe from us.

Laney: No chocolate dessert ever is, Luna.

Multiple Man: Make fools of you guys, will he?

Silver Samurai: Look where that got him.

Whiplash: He'll never bother Lady and Tramp again.

Major Disaster: He sure won't.

Me: Thank goodness. But this was crazy.

Goof: Now what?

Dixie: What else?

Wilbur: We celebrate this moment!

Me: Want to go to Paris for some grub?

Nico: Sure! Lets go. Great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure for us. I hope all of you loved it.

Nico: I know we did. Didn't expect Opal to eat the Rat though.

Me: She is a cat and cats eat mice and rats.

Qin: Yep.

We went to Paris and had some good meals and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was for the awesome movie Lady and The Tramp. One of my favorite movies.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Xu-Vazuu-Baa, Quadraxis, Phoenix and Dragon Lady as well as Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel and Wendy Valerious and we're going to raid an abandoned base of an old terrorist group that Nico Busted years ago. We're going to find out something really shocking about it. Also we're going to battle the evil and controlling ex-boyfriend of Camille Bergeron and she ran away from him before he could hurt her. His name is Travis Connors. We're going to REALLY TORTURE and kill that monster for his abuse and terror! Also Kaina, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu and Ochaco are going to transform against him and mangle him into dust! Also we're going to battle Another Azumi the Serpent Undead, Grand Duke of Owls, Jogon of the Tengu, Queen Metroid, The Lake Monster, Gammaizer Wind, Uchoten and Weather Wizard. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Needle Man and her name is Neena Needles and she is pokey.

The match-up scene is for Raelynn Akamichi, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kenzan, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Yan-C-Bin, the Prince of Evil Air, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Air, a minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and is a major antagonist of the Dungeons & Dragons franchise.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Hawaii, and we got bad news: it appears Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-Tarkatan clone, has come back from the planet that she was banished to, and she still wants revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung, and freeing Sindel from Shao Kahn's spell. But, we're not going to let that crazed clone get away with this, we're going to destroy her and seal her into The Book of Vile Darkness and put the Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her, so that once we truly defeat her in the future, the curse will take her life and send her to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Maria Toadstool, Gene-Slammer of Amalgamous Prime and Embodiment of Super Mario, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from

France and classmate in cooking. She's the twin sister of Princess Peach, but she has pink hair and a royal blue dress. She and Lincoln love to cook alongside Lynn Sr., and to show his thanks for all the help they've done for him and for helping them cook, he arranged a date between Lincoln and Maria at an Italian restaurant where Lincoln kissed Maria on the lips, and that was before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

Get ready for more laughter as we go have another awesome humiliation against the jerks at Lynn's Table as well as have an awesome meal.

See you next time.

# HUMILIATIONS OF JERKS GALORE

Get ready to laugh

---

Walking along the beaches of Georgia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Xu-Vazuu-Baa, Quadraxis, Phoenix and Dragon Lady as well as Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel and Wendy Valerious and we were there to launch a raid on a forgotten terrorist base that Nico took down ages ago.

Me: I wonder what this base is that you took down Nico.

Nico: You'll find out. I want to show this to you guys.

Me: This will be interesting to see.

Camie: I'm looking forward to it.

Nico: Yep.

Shane: It will be really cool to see.

Varie: It sure will.

Star Girl: I'm ready for some fun.

Nico: Shane, I want to thank you, Weather Wizard, and your teams for coming

Shane: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be so fun and cool.

Star Girl: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Courtney, is it true that you had a rivalry with Kara before?

Star Girl: It sure was but that was a long time ago. We put it behind us and now we're awesome partners and friends in the Justice League.

Nico: That's cool.

Rarity: I am glad that you are friends now.

Star Girl: So am I.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That is good.

Nico: Also, has anyone but you touched your staff before?

Star Girl: Nope. Its powers only work on me. But I think it's cool.

Xenia: All of us do.

Lola: And we all think that's cool. Also me and Star Girl met when we did adventures with the KND.

Me: I remember that. That was so cool.

Nico: Yep.

Star Girl: That sure was awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Me: That was cool.

Fluttershy: I thought yesterday's mission was a great one.

Me: It sure was and it was awesome meeting Lady, Tramp and Si and Am.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: And we dealt with that repulsive rat.

Nico: Slog was right. It was like Tom and Jerry

Qin: It sure was. Except we were the cats and the Rat was the mouse.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. I got hit on the head with a wrench!

Xenia: Ouch.

Nico: Yeah.

May: He made fools out of us!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: He threw everything at us including the kitchen sink!

Nico: Yeah! No one makes fools out of us and gets away with it!

Anna Anyanova: You got that right!

Himiko Toga: But in the end Rarity's cat ate that rate.

Rarity: Opal was a good girl doing that.

Nico: I think Poromon did that with Bob the Goldfish before.

Me: Yes he did and that was awesome.

Qin: Gatomon would have loved to eat Bob.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: That was funny. Oh we're here.

We saw an open hatch that was rusted and small streams of water were pouring into it.

Me: This it?

Nico: Yep.

We went down a ladder and followed Nico and the whole base was run down and a mess. Lobsters and crabs were crawling all over the place.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Looks like no one has been in this place for years.

Nico: And for good reason.

Maria: Explanation, bro?

Nico: I'll show you.

We followed Nico into the main room and it was dark.

Me: Wow it's dark.

Nico went to a lightswitch and flicked it and the lights flickered back on and it was a mess.

Laney: Whoa! What is this place?

Nico: This is the base of the agricultural terrorist group B.E.A.T.N.I.C.K.S.

Laney: What does that stand for?

Nico: It stands for **B** ad **E** ntrepreneurs **A** re **T** argeting **N** atures **I** mports so **C** antaloupes can be **K** ing so **S** trongly. They were a group that wanted to destroy the entire country's food supply so that only Cantaloupes can be the only food in the country.

We gasped!

Eli: Oh man!

Lola: Boy first peaches and now Cantaloupes.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Well this group was before S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E. Like them they were trying to destroy the entire country's food supply by replacing it only with cantaloupes.

Eli: That is evil.

Nico: Yep.

May: I'm guessing you busted them.

Nico: Yep. 7 years ago the C.I.A. and the FBI called on me and Gina Maata Hari and Mata Hari Henningway to bring them down. We infiltrated this very base and recorded information for the C.I.A. and the FBI and then when we got the signal we blasted this very base apart and arrested all of the entire organization and delivered all 502 members to them.

May: Wow!

Nico: Yep. This is what happened. It was before I joined the team.

FLASHBACK - 7 years ago

Past Nico, Mata Hari and Gina Matta Hari were heading underwater and Mata Hari and Gina were in diving suits. They went in through an underwater ventilation system and Nico used time stopping powers to stop the fan and they went in and into a storage room.

Nico: (Voiceover) Me, Gina and Mata Hari infiltrated this very base and we saw that they were prepared to use any kind of weapon ever known to destroy all the worlds foods. They had biological warfare bombs ready to destroy all fruits ever.

Past Nico: Boy this is brutal. Look at all this.

Mata Hari: I know Agent Nico. This is gonna be well worth it to bring them down.

Gina: You said it agent Mata Hari.

They went into the air vents and crawled through them and they got to a room and heard the leader talking. Surprisingly it was Carly Miller's father Logan Loupe.

Logan Loupe: Fellow members of B.E.A.T.N.I.C.K.S., soon our plan will come true and then Cantaloupes will rule. And soon my peach loving daughter Carly can be with me and we can rule together. But then the world will be on its knees!

They cheered wildly!

Nico: These guys were not going to let any other food live.

Logan Loupe: In exactly 25 minutes we're going to spread a powerful poison all over the planet by firing these missiles all over the world and destroy ALL traces of fruit and vegetables everywhere! And then we're going plant all our cantaloupe seeds all over the world so that we only have cantaloupes forever!

They cheered!

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Me: Whoa that is insane!

Nico: Damn straight!

Me: They were trying to kill us all and destroy the entire planet by sending us back to the stone age.

Nico: Yep. But here is where it gets good.

FLASHBACK RESUMES

Nico, Mata Hari and Gina went into a storage room full of highly explosive fuel.

Logan Loupe: And you don't have to worry about the C.I.A. And the FBI finding us. They will never see the attack coming.

Nico: (Voiceover) That was where he was wrong.

Like James Bond, Nico put a grenade in a jar with a remote control chip from his Omega Watch on it. And then he set it on the barrel.

Nico and the girls went into the missile firing room and Nico grabbed a man and snapped his neck.

Logan Loupe: Mr. Victor?

Past Nico: (to Logan through a radio) Hello Logan. Very interesting little plan. But I'm afraid you will not be able to activate it anytime soon.

Logan Loupe: Mr. Chan!? How did you find this place!?

Past Nico: Quite simple really. We followed the smell of cantaloupe through the ocean.

Then Nico turned his watch and then the jar broke and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION BLASTED THROUGH THE SURFACE AND THEN THE CIA AND FBI BUSTED IN AND NICO AND THE GIRLS TOOK DOWN ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE GROUP!

FBI Man: FBI! GET DOWN ON THE GROUND!

Past Nico: You're all under arrest!

FLASHBACK PAUSES

Me: So you blasted open a bunch of fuel barrels and blew a hole through the roof for the CIA and FBI to swoop in.

Nico: Yep. But the organization was not going to go down without a fight.

FLASHBACK RESUMES!

Logan Loupe: Suck bullets, pigs!

Nico: (Voiceover) Then a massive fight broke out.

They fired waves of energy and blasted the men all over left and right.

The FBI and CIA blasted numerous men too with guns and assault rifles and more.

Nico went over to Logan and punched him in his face and knocked him down.

Past Nico: It's over for you Logan. No way in hell am I got to let you launch those missiles.

Logan Loupe: You will not get me to go down so easily.

Past Nico: Your overconfident and that is always going to be your undoing.

Logan Loupe: We'll see about that.

Nico punched and pulverized him and knocked him down and out.

Nico: (Voiceover) It was easy for us to bring them in.

They were arrested and loaded into vans all over.

Director Wray: Great job there Agent Chan and you too Agents Henningway and Matta Hari.

Past Nico: Thank you director Wray.

Mata Hari Henningway: No one is going to destroy the food of the world on our watch.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: As a result. We sent all of B.E.A.T.N.I.C.K.S. to Federal prisons all over the country and they were all sentenced to death for crimes of terrorism and treason.

Qin: Wow! I remember seeing that all over the news.

Me: That was awesome!

Eli: Yeah.

Maria: But you think there might be remnants of them

Nico: It's possible.

Me: Well the ground penetrating radar satellites will find them if there are.

Nico: Yeah. But this is what I wanted to show you guys.

Me: Well it was awesome.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Also Carly Miller found out about me getting her father sent off to prison and she came after me to get revenge. That's one of the reasons why she hates my guts.

Xenia: Geez!

Laney: She can hate you all she wants.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Who's he?

Nico: You would hate this guy to the Nth degree Maria. His name is Travis Connors and he was Camille Bergeron's evil and extremely abusive ex-boyfriend. He hates all women to the extreme and is a heartless and ruthless chauvinistic pig. He views only women as slaves only good for cooking, cleaning, shopping, laundry and more and he would beat and abuse and torture Camille. But he threatened to kill Camille if she escaped. I overheard him and wanted to punch his brains out and when he went to work I got in through his house and busted her out and got him sent off to prison. He was sentenced to life without parole for his crimes plus 421 years more for torture, abuse and kidnapping.

Me: Geez!

Applejack: Why you low down filthy snake in the grass!

Apple Bloom: I'm going to rip your tongue out and feed it to the sharks!

Me: I'm going to kill this son of a motherfucking bitch!

Travis: Why don't I do that to you instead, brat!

Apple Bloom: I would like to see you try you jerk!

She fired her blaster and BLEW HIS ENTIRE LEG CLEAR OFF AND HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Hitch Trailblazer: He should know better than to mess with someone that knows all about law enforcement training!

Apple Bloom then went over and reached into his mouth and RIPPED HIS TONGUE OUT!

Blood was pouring out of his mouth!

Maria: Should I call Camille?

Nico: Please.

Maria did so.

POW BLANG BAM BIFF SMASH WHAM!

She punched him all over his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

KROW!

Apple Bloom kicked him square in his nose!

Travis: (IN PAIN) (Slurred Speech) OUCH! You little brat! You broke my nose!

Apple Bloom: I'm going to break more than that! People like you give all men everywhere a REALLY BAD NAME and you make me sick just looking at you! You hurt Camille and now I'm going to do her a favor and rip your head off and then torture and kill you, you psychotic dumbass motherfucking son of a bitch!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: GO APPLE BLOOM!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Tear that monster apart sis!

Apple Bloom then grabbed his ears and pulled and ripped them clear off him!

KROW!

She kicked him square in his crotch and then grabbed his arms and broke them!

CRUNCH CRUNCH!

Me: Nice one!

Camille Bergeron then came and she saw Apple Bloom mangling up the one person she never thought she would see again!

Camille: Is that who I think it is?!

Nico: I'm afraid so Camille!

Me: Yep. Travis Connors.

Camille Bergeron: WHOA! Apple Bloom you did all that to him!?

Apple Bloom: I sure did. And I'm not done with him yet.

Travis saw her and he was REALLY PISSED!

Nico: We're just getting started!

Travis Connors: THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT CAMILLE! IF YOU HADN'T ESCAPED I WOULD HAVE LOVED YOU FOREVER!

Camille Bergeron: Okay what's wrong with his voice?

Nico: Apple Bloom ripped out his tongue.

Camille Bergeron: Oh. But you never loved me once Travis! All you viewed me as is an object for your own torture and abuse! You treated me like a slave and nothing more!

Nico: And I love her more than you ever did!

Travis Connors: (GROWLS) I HATE YOU CHAN! AND I HATE YOU CAMILLE!

Their auras flared up with intense force!

Camille Bergeron: You are only making us stronger!

POW!

She punched him in the face.

Camille Bergeron: Now it's payback time!

Me: Let me help too.

I formed flame chains and held him up in place.

Camille Bergeron: Lets do it!

I then ripped off his shirt and formed a red hot branding iron in the shape of the star of satan.

Me: Your brand of eternal damnation.

I then stuck it on his chest and he screamed in pain as he was branded with the Star of Satan.

Me: That's for starters.

Nico: Yep. We're about to do far worse!

Me: As the Ripping Friends say, IT'S RIPPING TIME!

MY FINGERS TURNED INTO CLAWS AND I SMASHED TRAVIS IN HIS FACE AND I TORE HIS OTHER LEG OFF AND I SHOVED IT DOWN HIS THROAT, THEN I GOUGED HIS EYES OUT AND RIPPED HIS FEET AND ARMS OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Eli: YIKES!

THEN I SCRATCHED HIM ALL OVER LIKE HOW REN DID IN THE INFAMOUS REN SEEK'S HELP EPISODE! THEN, I GOT OUT MY SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

I SLASHED THE HIM ALL OVER AND THEN SLASHED HIS CROTCHES CLEAN OFF AND THEN TRAVIS LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Laney: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Then Travis was being mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN TO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

I WAS MUTILATING AND TORTURING HIM ALL OVER!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

CAMILLE JOINED IN AND SHE VICIOUSLY MAULED AND TORE TRAVIS LIMB FROM LIMB!

Nico: Brutal!

Most of us were STILL HURLING OUR GUTS OUT!

Twilight Sparkle: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Fluttershy: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Sunset Shimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rainbow Dash: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rarity: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Starlight Glimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Applejack: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Pinkie Pie: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

It was horrible!

Nico punched him in the eye.

POW!

Me and Nico then bashed and pulverized him!

POW! BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF BLAM BIFF!

Me and Nico bashed and pulverized him all over with incredible brutality!

Camille: Taste this!

SHE POURED A MASSIVE BOTTLE OF MY HOTTEST HOT SAUCE DOWN HIS THROAT AND MASSIVE BLASTS OF FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS BUTT AND MOUTH AND NOSE AND EAR HOLES AND EYE HOLES!

Nico: That's hot!

Me: I'm just getting started.

Himiko: Let me get some of that in.

Camie: Same here!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

Lincoln: It's pigs like you that give all men a really really bad name!

Travis: WHAT THE FUCK ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT IT?! YOU AND YOUR FUCKING WHORES!

We gasped, and Girl Jordan, Leeli, Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, and Sabrina Lorelai were now super mega pissed off.

UH OH!

Anna Anyanova, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, and Sabrina Lorelai: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY?! YOU GODDAMN GOOD FOR NOTHING UGLY PIG!

Then, we saw Lincoln's body turn atomic red, and then, he really let out his anger. WE KNEW THAT IT MEANT TROUBLE!

Me and Nico: OH SHIT!

Lincoln: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE ENRAGED EXTREMELY ANGRY SCREAM) (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY) I'M GONNA RIP YOUR CROTCH RIGHT OFF AND SHOVE IT RIGHT UP YOUR BUTT, AND THEN, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR ARMS OFF AND SHOVE THEM RIGHT UP YOUR EARS AND SHOVE YOUR LEGS RIGHT IN YOUR UGLY MOUTH! THEN, I'M GONNA TEAR YOUR UGLY HEAD OFF YOUR SHOULDERS, MOUNT IT ON A STAKE, AND PARADE IT THROUGH TOWN! THEN, I'LL TAKE YOUR HEADLESS BODY AND THROW IN THE DESERT FOR THE VULTURES AND OTHER CARNIVORES TO EAT!

May and Varie screamed as they hugged me and Nico tight.

Me and Nico: OH, NOW YOU'VE GONE AND FUCKING DONE IT!

Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco: THAT'S IT, NOW YOU'RE REALLY GOING TO FUCKING GET IT!

Suddenly, the eyes of Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras, stars, elemental forces, and mythological animals, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Travis Connors, they left colored energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals with every step. Suddenly, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding them, there are mythological animals flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Travis Connors: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortexes fade, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco emerged, but they were changed forever.

Himiko Toga grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her pale, dirty ash-blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Element Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for the eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanji in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with rainbow gems embedded in the gold element symbol links and rainbow crystals links and a rainbow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with rainbow gems for the eyes and the Element and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant. Himiko Toga has on a white long-sleeved blouse and white long-sleeved shirt with a rainbow phoenix on it, white skirt with elemental forces on it, black pants with elemental forces on the legs, black knee-high leather boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Lady Elementa and the symbols of the elemental forces. Suddenly, Himiko Toga felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ash-blonde angel wings with rainbow tips on the large ash-blonde feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Himiko Toga's massive he Philippines Gods of Nature's Elemental Greatsword of Elemental Redemption and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together, and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy and elemental forces, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was transformed into Himiko Toga's Philippines Elemental Gods of Nature's Elemental Greatsword of Elemental Redemption, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the symbols of The Redemption Squad and U.A. High School along with the Philippine Gods of Nature etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large rainbow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large rainbow dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large dragon head with large rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the emblem of Lady Elementa that said, "Himiko Toga Also Known As Lady Elementa, Former Lieutenant of the Paranormal Liberation Front and Former Member of The League of Villains, Loving Adopted Daughter of Misty Tredwell and James Dean Knudson, Loving Girlfriend of Izuku Midoriya, Archenemy of LeFou, Destroyer of One For All, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-

Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, and Elemental Forces, Phoenixes, and Angels"

トガヒミコはレディ・エレメンタとしても知られ、超常現象解放戦線の元中尉でヴィランズ連盟の元メンバー、ミスティ・トレッドウェルとジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する養女、緑谷出久の愛するガールフレンド、ル・フウの大敵、ワン・フォー・オールの破壊者。 、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ララホンの使者でありチャンピオン、アマン・シナヤ、ハバガット、ドゥマクレム、バタラ、シタン、カダカン、ググラン、カン・ローン、アポラキ、マヤリ、シシナ、タラ、エレメンタルフォース、フェニックス、エンジェル

Himiko Toga has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA PHILLIPINE ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC PHILLIPINE ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC PHILLIPINE ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL REDEMPTION!

Ibara Shiozaki grew 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light green highlights in the bangs of her long dark green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark green eyes and a dark green energy aura with stars, thorn-covered vines, plants, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a fairy with the Plant Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with dark green gems for the eyes and the Plant Kanji in its hands, and she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with dark green crystals for the necklace links and a fairy with dark green gems for the eyes and the Plant Kanji in its hands for the pendant. Ibara Shiozaki has on a dark green blouse and green short-sleeved shirt with a dark green phoenix on it, green skirt with vines on it, black pants with thorn-covered vines on them, black shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with plants, thorn-covered vines, and fairies on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Vine. Suddenly, Ibara Shiozaki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers and flowers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern ring on her left ring finger, and she has a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ibara Shiozaki's massive Abnoba's Holy Vine Greatsword of Floral Holy Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a beautiful kaleidoscope of dark green energy, stars, thorn-covered vines, plants, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when the kaleidoscope faded, it was transformed into Ibara Shiozaki's Abnoba Celtic Holy Vine Greatsword of Floral Holy Fairy Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and a cross etched on top of the Celtic deity of nature, Abnoba and the symbol of U.A. High School etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark green blade, large fairy heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large fairy heads with green gems for eyes and a large angel head with dark green gem in her mouth below the fairy heads for the pommel. Ibara Shiozaki has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy with dark green gems for the eyes and a large dark green gem in its hands for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light green kanji below the emblem of Vine that said, "Ibara Shiozaki Also Known As Vine, Holy Angel Warrior of Faith, Defender and Student of U.A. High School, Loving Girlfriend of Clyde McBride, Friend of Many Heroes, Archenemy of Noreka, Destroyer of One For All, The League of Villains and the Paranormal Liberation Front, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Abnoba, and Master of Plants, Vines, Nature, Fairies, and Angels"

塩崎茨はヴァインとしても知られ、聖天使の信仰の戦士、擁護者、そして大学の学生です。高校生、クライド・マクブライドの愛するガールフレンド、多くのヒーローの友人、ノレカの宿敵、ワン・フォー・オールの破壊者、ヴィランズ連盟と超常現象解放戦線の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、アブノバの使者であり擁護者、そして植物、蔓、自然、妖精、天使の達人

Ibara Shiozaki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELTIC ABNORA NATURE VINE PLANT HOLY FLORAL VINE FAIRY ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HOLY CELTIC ABNORA NATURE VINE PLANT HOLY FLORAL VINE FAIRY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CELTIC ABNORA NATURE VINE PLANT HOLY FLORAL VINE

FAIRY ANGEL HOPE!

Toru grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chartreuse hair, she has neon teal and yellow eyes and a teal energy aura with stars, water, invisibility waves, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal iris, she has on phoenix earrings with teal gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with teal gems embedded in the gold water drop links and teal crystals links and a teal phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with teal gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Toru has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, invisibility waves, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl along with her Student uniform. Suddenly, Toru felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive chartreuse angel wings with teal and yellow tips on the large chartreuse feathers, grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Green Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Toru's massive Ceto's Phoenix Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Invisibility Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of teal energy, stars, water, invisibility waves, and phoenixes, and when it faded, it was transformed into Toru Hagakure's Maelstrom Invisibility Ceto Phoenix Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Invisibility Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Greek Goddess of Water, Ceto, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged teal blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large teal gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large phoenix head with yellow gem in its beak for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with teal gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with teal gems for the eyes and a large teal gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal kanji below the emblem of Invisible Girl that said, "Toru Hagakure Also Known as Invisible Girl, Student of U.A. High School, Loving Girlfriend of Clyde McBride, Powerful Master of Stealth and Invisibility, Archenemy of Sally Smith, Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Ceto, and Master of Water and Invisibility"

葉隠透（はがくれ とおる）通称「透明少女」雄大生。高校生、クライド・マクブライドの愛するガールフレンド、ステルスと透明化の強力な達人、サリー・スミスの大敵、ワン・フォー・オールとヴィランズ・リーグの破壊者、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、セトの使者でありチャンピオン、そして水と透明性の達人

Toru Hagakure has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA TRUE HERO INVISIBILITY OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC TRUE HERO INVISIBILITY OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC TRUE HERO INVISIBILITY OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Camie grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess and she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long fawn-colored hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark brown eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, illusions, fires, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix holding the Illusion Kanji inside of its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Illusion and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with yellow gems for the eyes and the Illusion and Eternity Kanjis in its claws alongside the second Phoenix pendant on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony of her Elemental Phoenix of Eternal Love necklace with fawn-colored crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha, and the necklace I got her after we busted that jewel thief in Equestria and she also has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Camie has on a sleeveless black blouse with fawn-colored phoenix on it, along with her black catsuit with blending patterned lines and a zipper running down the middle, left slightly down to reveal her cleavage, and white heeled knee-high boots, patterned with gray lines, as well as her loose black collar lined with metallic plates, and she has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, illusions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by illusions. Suddenly, Camie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fawn-colored angel wings with yellow tips on the large fawn-colored feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long fawn-colored wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings. Camie has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Camie's massive Illusionary Phoenix Greatsword of Illusionary Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, illusions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Camie Utsushimi's Master Illusionary Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Heroic Illusionary Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and phoenix, angel, and the symbol of U.A. High School etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged fawn-colored blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large fawn-colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads and large black phoenix head with large fawn-colored gem in its beak on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with fawn-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with fawn-colored gems for eyes and large fawn-colored gem in its beak for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix that said, "Camie Utsushimi Also Known As Illus-o-Camie, Student of Shiketsu High School, Powerful Master of Illusions, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Yodo of The Hidden Sand Village, Destroyer of All For One and The Paranormal Liberation Army, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Illusions, Stars, and Phoenixes"

現見ケイミー、別名イルス・オ・ケイミー、志傑津高校の生徒、幻想の強力な達人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、砂隠れの村のヨドの宿敵、オール・フォー・ワンと超常現象解放軍の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして幻想、星、そして不死鳥のマスター

Camie Utsushimi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VOLUPTUOS TRUE HERO ILLUSIONARY MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC VOLUPTUOS TRUE HERO ILLUSIONARY MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC VOLUPTUOS TRUE HERO ILLUSIONARY MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Sirius grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess and she has sea blue highlights in the bangs of her short, shoulder-length lighter blue hair which she wears side swept to the right and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, fishes, sea creatures, angels, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a sea dragon holding the Water Kanji inside its claws emblazoned on her forehead, she has on sea dragon earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Water Kanji in its claws, she also has a sea dragon with light blue gems for the eyes and the Water Kanji in its claws for the pendant of her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha on the bottom of her light blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony with light blue crystal links and light blue gems embedded in the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Sirius has on a sleeveless white sailor uniform top with a dark blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt, white heeled knee-high boots, patterned with gray lines, and she has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and sea creatures on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Sirius felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with sea blue tips on the large light blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Sirius has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sea blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sirius's massive Sea Dragon's Oceanic Greatsword of Oceanic Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sirius' Oceanic Maelstrom Sea Dragon Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a sea dragon and the symbol of U.A. High School etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue blade, large sea dragon heads for the crossguards, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large sea blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, and four large sea dragon heads and sea dragon head with a large aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with sea blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the sea dragon that said, "Sirius, Pro Hero and Sidekick of Captain Selkie, Member of the Oki Mariner, Powerful Master of

Water and Sea Dragons, Loving Girlfriend of Izuku Midoriya, Archenemy of Shibolena, Destroyer of All For One and The Paranormal Liberation Army, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sea Dragons, Water, Oceans, and Angels"

シリウス、プロヒーローでセルキー船長の相棒、隠岐のマリナーのメンバー、水と海龍の強力なマスター、緑谷出久の愛するガールフレンド、シボレナの大敵、オール・フォー・ワンと超常現象解放軍の破壊者、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてシードラゴン、水、海、そして天使のマスター

Sirius has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE OCEANIC SEVEN SEAS MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC OCEANIC SEVEN SEAS MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC OCEANIC SEVEN SEAS MAELSTROM SEA DRAGON ANGEL HOPE!

Tsuyu grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark green hair and goggles with dark green-tinted lenses attached on either side and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, frogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a frog with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on frog earrings with dark green gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with dark green gems embedded in the gold water drop links and dark green crystals links and dark green frog-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a frog with dark green gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Tsuyu has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and frogs on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Frog, bright green turtleneck bodysuit, tan-colored gloves with large buckles on each wrist guard, and two matching belts, one above her breasts, a strap at either side going around her shoulders, and one around her waist, little green dots embedded into it all the way around. Two black lines run all the way down her suit, each framed with yellow, and she wears tight black boots with markings in the shape of a "V" on her thighs, green webbed flippers resembling frogs' toes on her feet. Suddenly, Tsuyu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large dark green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Green Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tsuyu's massive Heqet's Frog Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Frog Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, frogs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it faded, it was transformed into Tsuyu Asui's Aquatic Egyptian Heqet Frog Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Frog Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark green gems and the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Egyptian Goddess of Frogs, Heqet, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green frog heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large frog heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the frog heads is a large frog head with green gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold frog head with green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the emblem of Frog that said, "Tsuyu Asui Also Known as Frog, Student of U.A. High School, Loving Daughter of Ganma and Beru Asui, Loving Older Sister of Samidare and Satsuki Asui, Loving Girlfriend of Izuku Midoriya, Archenemy of Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Heqet, and Master of Water and Frogs"

蛙こと蛙、雄大生。高校生、眼魔と阿水井べるの愛する娘、さみだれと阿水井さつきの愛する姉、緑谷出久の愛する彼女、トカゲの宿敵（スパイダーマン・アニメイテッド・シリーズ）、ワン・フォー・オールとヴィランズ同盟の破壊者、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・

ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ヘケットの使者でありチャンピオン、そして水とカエルのマスター

Tsuyu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FROG-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EGYPTIAN OCEANIC HEQET MAELSTROM FROG ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EGYPTIAN OCEANIC HEQET MAELSTROM FROG ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC EGYPTIAN OCEANIC HEQET MAELSTROM FROG ANGEL WILL!

Kaoruku grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her short, ruffled dark blue hair that curves upwards and downwards around her head and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and bubbles surrounding her, she has a sea creature with the Water Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a sea dragon with aqua blue gems for the eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Kaoruku has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and sea dragons on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Bubble Girl, skintight dark blue crop top with a white high-collared section, a zipper down the middle, over the higher part of her chest, which reveals her torso from the underside of her breasts. She wears black tights with loose white shorts, two yellow markings down the either side of them, and a thick white boots with lines running down their shafts, yellow rings in the center of them. Suddenly, Kaoruku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kaoruku's massive Amphitrite's Sea Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Sea Creature Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, and angels, and when it faded, it was transformed into Kaoruku Awata's Oceanic Greek Maelstrom Amphitrite Sea Maelstrom Greatsword of Oceanic Sea Creature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Goddess of Water, Amphitrite, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the sea dragon heads is a large aqua blue sea dragon head with aqua blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for the eyes and a large aqua blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the emblem of Bubble Girl that said, "Kaoruku Awata Also Known as

Bubble Girl, Pro Hero of Japan, Dedicated Hero, Powerful Master of Water and Bubbles, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Lady Dorma, Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Heqet, and Master of Water and Bubbles"

泡田薫久は、バブルガールとしても知られ、日本のプロヒーロー、献身的なヒーロー、水と泡の強力なマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、レディ・ドーマの宿敵、ワン・フォー・オールとヴィランズ同盟の破壊者、ザ・リーグの勇敢な戦士としても知られています。コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ヘケットの使者でありチャンピオン、そして水と泡の達人

Kaoruku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA TRUE HERO OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATERSTORM SEA DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC TRUE HERO OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATERSTORM SEA DRAGON ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC TRUE HERO OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATERSTORM SEA DRAGON ANGEL HOPE!

And Ochaco grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short auburn brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon auburn brown eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, gravity, and phoenixes surrounding her, she has a phoenix with the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for the eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with pink gems embedded in the gold star links and pink crystals links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for the eyes and the Gravity and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant. Ochaco has on a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, and phoenixes on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Uravity, skin-tight black full-body suit with a pale pink design down the middle of her torso, two black circles on her chest, and a black rectangle below her waist, running between her legs. There are two more pink patches over her shoulders, both cut off by darker pink armbands that match the thick choker around her neck. Suddenly, Ochaco felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive auburn brown angel wings with pink tips on the large auburn brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ochaco's massive Artemis' Gravity Star Storm Phoenix Greatsword of Star Gravity Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, gravity, and phoenixes, and when it faded, it was transformed into Ochaco Uraraka Gravity Star Artemis Gravity Star Storm Phoenix Greatsword of Star Gravity Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with pink gems and the symbol of U.A. High School along with the Greek Goddess of the Moon, Artemis, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the phoenix heads is a large phoenix head with pink gem in its beak for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the emblem of Uravity that said, "Ochaco Uraraka Also Known as Uravity, Powerful Master of Gravity, Loving Girlfriend of Izuku Midoriya, Archenemy of Magneto (Marvel Super Hero Squad), Destroyer of One for All and The League of Villains, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Artemis, and Master of Gravity and Stars"

ウララカ・お茶子は、ウラビティとしても知られ、強力な重力のマスター、緑谷出久の愛するガールフレンド、マグニートー（マーベル・スーパーヒーロー・スクワッド）の大敵、ワン・フォー・オールとヴィランズ・リーグの破壊者、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、アルテミスの使者およびチャンピオン、そ

して重力と星のマスター

Ochaco has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC SPACE GRAVITY STARSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC SPACE GRAVITY STARSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINECOSMIC SPACE GRAVITY STARSTORM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco, and when I saw Camie, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, and when Izuku saw Tsuyu, Sirius, Toru, Ochaco, Ibara, and Himiko, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, and when Lincoln saw Kaoruku, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Travis Connors saw it, he went mad and ran at them with a knife to kill them, but the girls fired powerful colored energy blasts with stars, elemental forces, angels, animals, and mythological animals at Travis Connors, and they exploded as they hit him, and this really pissed him off now.

Me: Whoa, the girls have transformed, and what that asshole tried to do, now he's going to really get it!

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this alive!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco, and so did we as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, you chauvinistic pig, now you're going to get it!

Lincoln, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco went after Travis Connors, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Travis Connors and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Travis Connors crazy.

Travis Connors: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU STUPID BITCHES! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND LIVES!

Travis Connors ran at Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco, but Lincoln grabbed him by the throat and choke-slammed him into the ground hard. Then, Lincoln pounced on Travis Connors, and he proceeded to give him the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and extremely graphic beating, and it's like nothing anyone could ever imagine as we saw it.

LINCOLN SMASHED HIM HARD IN HIS NOSE, HE TORE HIS TEETH OFF WITH HIS BARE HANDS, THEN HE PROCEEDED TO TEAR HIS HAIR OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

THEN, LINCOLN PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH AND SLASH TRAVIS CONNORS ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS GOLDEN-ARMORED CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD WHICH WAS SPILLED ALL OVER THE PLACE, THEN, HE RAISED HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD INTO THE AIR, AND THEN!

SLASH!

LINCOLN SLASHED HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND HE LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN AND TONS OF BLOOD CAME POURING FROM HIS SEVERED CROTCH!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Me: I've got a feeling he could be at this for a long while!

Then, Lincoln summoned chains of darkness which bound Travis Connors' ankles and wrists and he was chained to a cross. THEN, HE EVISCERATED TRAVIS CONNORS BY SLICING OPEN HIS STOMACH AND THAT CAUSED HIS INTESTINES TO SPILL OUT, HE ALSO SLASHED OFF THE REST OF HIS LEGS, AND THEN, HE CALLED DOWN DRAGONS OF LIGHTNING AND THEY FIRED

LIGHTNING BREATH BLASTS AND THEY ALL FRIED HIM INTO A CRISP!

Then, once his spirit appeared, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco then banished him to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Lincoln, Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco holstered their weapons and powered down, and Camie, Tsuyu, Sirius, Kaoruku, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, and Ochaco's new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive and longer wolf tails, and massive colored angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Kaoruku wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kaoruku's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Kaoruku sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and ocean waves.

Camie: That'll teach that pig!

Himiko: He wanted to act like a chauvinist pig, he was going to get such a severe castration along with severe torture.

Nico: You got that right, but man, Lincoln was really sadistic when it came to torturing him badly!

Me: He learned a lot from Anko and from his many Guardian Angels.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah, we're known to be masters of torture when it comes to chauvinist pigs, cruel and vile queen bee bitches, and misogynist boys and misandrist girls.

Qin: If anyone dared to mess with you girls, you'd unleash Hell upon them.

Nico: All that's left is his spine.

Me: Allow me.

I plunged my hand into his back and then…

RRRRRRIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPP!

I RIPPED HIS SPINE AND SKULL OUT OF HIM AND THEN THE ENTIRE GROUP HURLED THEIR GUTS OUT!

MASSIVE VOMIT STORM!

Nico: You should give that to Scary Lauren.

Me: Oh I plan to. She'll even have his blood and tissues as a snack.

Nico: (PROJECTILE VOMITS ALL OVER ME)

Me: OH SICK! NOT INCLUDING VOMIT!

I opened a portal and gave the skull to scary Lauren.

Scary Lauren: Thank you J.D. I will kill you next.

Me: Don't count on it.

I closed it.

Nico: Sorry about that!

Me: No worries.

Nico: He had it coming. Now lets blow this base to kingdom come.

We left the base and went and did so. I fired an energy blast and blew it into oblivion.

Me: Good riddance.

May: Thanks for showing us, honey

Nico: Anytime May.

Me: That was awesome though.

Camille Bergeron: And the best part is that we got rid of my evil ex.

Nico: That's for sure.

Me: Uh Maria can you uhh.

Maria: Oh sure thing.

She washed me off and then washed all of us off just in case.

Me: Thanks. Oh and Nico?

Nico: Yes?

I used the power of the Mesmeric Control card on Nico and he looked up at the clouds with his mouth open and then I poured lots of pepper into his mouth and then I snapped my fingers and he was out of the trance.

Nico: (With his mouth full) What's up?

HONK!

NICO THEN SNEEZED AND PEPPER EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH, NOSE, EARS AND EYES!

We laughed hysterically at that one!

Me: That's for throwing up all over me.

Nico: I said I was sorry.

Maria: But still!

Me: I said thanks.

Maria: Oh.

Me: After this I think most of us can use a dip in wet cement.

Nico: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Now for business. We got Anothers to face.

Crag: But that's a good idea J.D.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Eli, who do we got?

Eli: Another Azumi the Serpent Undead, Grand Duke of Owls, Jogon of the Tengu, Queen Metroid, The Lake Monster, Gammaizer Wind, Uchoten and Weather Wizard.

Me: Whoa! The Anothers for some of the Bakugan Powers.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: Daria Kuso, Riley Misaki, Julia Makimoto, Shana Kazami, Amelia Gehabich and Aqua Orimoto.

Nico: Cool! 5 out of 6 Bakugan Attributes and one of the Huntik Gene-slammers.

Qin: Awesome.

Maria: Yep. I'll call them in.

Maria did so.

In swirls of elements they came.

Julia Makimoto: Hey, guys!

Riley Misaki: Wow what happened here?

Aqua Orimoto: (Sniffs) And you guys smell like vomit?

Me: Long story.

Aqua Orimoto: Another torture session?

Me: Yep. And another vomit fest.

Eli: And also the Anothers minus Weather Wizard are one person.

Me: Cool.

Maria: There they are!

We saw Another Azumi the Serpent Undead, Grand Duke of Owls, Jogon of the Tengu, Queen Metroid, The Lake Monster, Gammaizer Wind, and Uchoten!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: And this one's powerful! I Sense an amazing energy coming from them.

Another Grand Duke: (In a girls voice) And it is a powerful one.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and orange eyes and had yellow clothes and she had purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Eclipse Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a staff of the eclipse in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Elaine Eclipse!

Elaine Eclipse: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Elaine is the Embodiment of the Eclipse Dopant and she has the powers of the Sun and The Moon and can even use the powers of the Solar Eclipse as well as the Lunar Eclipse.

Nico: That is amazing!

Qin: Wow!

Elaine Eclipse: I know. And I have the powers of fire and light and darkness and I can turn my staff into a sword, scythe, spear and more.

Nico: Neat!

Me: Yeah. By the way Elaine is the Another Weather wizard friendly or hostile?

Elaine Eclipse: Friendly and she has a really amazing and incredibly awesome power over the weather.

Me: Cool!

Maria: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Me: Lets dance!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome! Now for Another Weather Wizard.

Nico: All we have to do is wait.

But then…

Splat!

I felt something hit me in my face.

Me: What the!?

I licked it off and it was strawberry sauce?

Me: Strawberry sauce. Yummy.

WHAP!

Nico: OUCH! Huh?

Nico sniffed it…

Nico: A pickle slice made of chocolate!?

Nico ate it.

Laney: Uh guys? LOOK!

We saw RAINBOW STORM CLOUDS APPEAR!

Me: (GASP)

Nico: (GASP)

Eli: (GASP)

Carly Atlas: (GASP)

Misty Tredwell: (GASP)

Camie: (GASP)

Himiko: (GASP)

Tsuyu: (GASP)

Rainbow Storm Clouds came in and then we saw something completely unexpected! We saw them RAINING CHOCOLATE BURGERS!

Me: WHOA! It's like Flint Lockwood's machine all over again!

THUNDERCLAP!

I caught a burger and then took a bite and it was AN ALL CHOCOLATE BURGER!

Me: (EATING) OH WOW!

We got to eating some!

Nico: WHOA! So good!

?: Like my new weather power?

We saw Another Weather Wizard!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Another Weather Wizard!

Eli: You did this!?

Another Weather Wizard: (In a girls voice) I sure did.

Me: Celica Candy!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and purple eyes and had pink clothes and pink angel wings and she had a tiara with the Candy Dopant Symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a candy scythe.

Nico: Whoa! You did this?

Celica Candy: I sure did. I have Weather Control Powers and Candy Powers too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy this is amazing!

Qin: Coincidentally we helped our friend Flint Lockwood who made a machine that made it rain food.

Me: His entire island was forced to eat sardines. Yuck. They were starving. So he came up with this machine that turns water into food.

Celica Candy: Oh wow! I heard about that and I saw all kinds of crazy weather things going on all over the world. That was all from that? That was cool!

Nico: It sure was.

Me: We were really flabbergasted with seeing what was happening with the machine we saw and it was really awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Carly Atlas: That was an awesome machine and it was really amazing how it can be used to end world hunger.

Celica Candy: I know and I actually heard all about the Mayor's attempt to use it for his own gluttony.

Nico: Yeah that jerk.

Laney: But we sent him to prison. Forever.

Camie: Good.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Celica Candy: No he didn't. I fired a barrage of jawbreakers and smashed him in his face all over and knocked him out and made a run for it.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That is too rich! But that was really clever doing that.

Celica Candy: Thanks. It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first before we fight.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and did so.

Me: Lets make it rain food!

Celica Candy: With pleasure!

She fired waves of gumdrops and smashed Another Weather Wizard all over.

Nico: Taste this! (ACTIVATES WEATHER WIZARD AND UCHOTAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed Another Weather Wizard all over.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES XU-VAZUU-BAA AND QUADRAXIS' RIDEWATCHES)

May fired waves of twilight blasts and energy blasts and smashed Another Weather Wizard.

Maria: Feel the fire! (ACTIVATES PHOENIX AND DRAGON LADY'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and blasted Another Weather Wizard!

Star Girl: Feel this! (ACTIVATES UCHOTEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and smashed down Another Weather Wizard.

Then Jack O Lantern, Rishu, Pachinko Head, Fire Kong, Lumine and Xu-Galme-Re came.

Nico: Nice team Jack O Lantern!

Jack O Lantern: Thanks Nico.

Me: Yeah!

Then Showers of needles flew in and slashed Another Weather Wizard and blasted him down and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Where did those needles come from?

?: From me.

Needle Man came.

Me: Needle Man! Wow!

Needle Man: (In a girls voice) That was awesome.

Nico: Neena Needles!? Wow!

Neena Needles: Yep. This was crazy.

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Neena Needles: I sure am.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and then the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Neena Needles: I know. I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain. She threw up and accidentally fired needles and May went flying and was pinned to the cliff!

May: Geez!

Neena reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had dark blue angel wings and had a needle symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Neena Needles: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god sorry May!

May: No worries. Just hanging around.

Maria: Boo!

Neena Needles: Oh man! I need new clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her new blue clothes and they looked awesome.

Neena Needles: Wow! I look awesome!

We got May down.

May: At least none of them stabbed me.

Me: No kidding. That gag is old.

Neena Needles: I know.

Star Girl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Neena Needles: When me and Nico found a bunch of bullies picking on some nerds and I pinned them to the wall with needles and got them expelled.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: I remember that.

Me: That was funny.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Neena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Neena Needles: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro,

Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, and Nathalie McKee are heading to Hawaii, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: it appears Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-Tarkatan clone, has come back from the planet that she was banished to, and she still wants revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung, and freeing Sindel from Shao Kahn's spell. But, we're not going to let that crazed clone get away with this, we're going to destroy her and seal her into The Book of Vile Darkness and put the Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her, so that once we truly defeat her in the future, the curse will take her life and send her to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Hawaii, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: it appears Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-Tarkatan clone, has come back from the planet that she was banished to, and she still wants revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung, and freeing Sindel from Shao Kahn's spell.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh no. Mileena has come back?!

Nico: This isn't good.

Lincoln: It isn't, but we're not going to let that crazed clone get away with this, we're going to destroy her and seal her into The Book of Vile Darkness and put the Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her, so that once we truly defeat her in the future, the curse will take her life and send her to The Black Gates forever.

Aurico: Oh man, which means we need to get after Mileena and fast before she starts killing again.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she's dressed in a royal blue dress, pink knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Amalgamous Prime, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Toadstool, Gene-Slammer of Amalgamous Prime and Embodiment of Super Mario.

Maria Toadstool: That's right, and I also got the girls away from that crazy she-beast before she could kill them and eat them.

?: I will offer up your lives as a sacrifice to glorify Shao Kahn!

We then saw our target heading right for us in a fit of crazed deranged fury: Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-half Tarkatan clone and false child of Shao Kahn.

Sylvester: Okay, you crazy she-beast, you're asking for it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We never thought you'd return from that planet you got banished to, but you never learn, do you, Mileena? Oh well, it's time we put you out of your misery.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands

True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix

Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Aurico and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mileena, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super

Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of shadows which hits Mileena and Lincoln drained him of all her energy and killed her with a purple energy blast, and then, we sealed her into The Book of Vile Darkness again, but this time, she had a stronger seal put on her to keep her from escaping, and she now has Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her that'll kill her when we truly face her in the future. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Next time when we face you for real, Mileena you'll know what pain truly is. (To Maria Toadstool) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Toadstool.

Maria Toadstool: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Maria Toadstool and he hugged her, and Maria Toadstool is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Toadstool: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Maria Toadstool, Gene-Slammer of Amalgamous Prime and Embodiment of Super Mario, she's my Guardian Angel from France and classmate in cooking. She's the twin sister of Princess Peach, but she has pink hair and a royal blue dress. She and I love to cook alongside Dad, and to show his thanks for all the help we've done for him and for helping them cook, he arranged a date between Maria and I at an Italian restaurant where I kissed Maria on the lips, and that was before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion.

Nico: Oh boy. Lola, what did you do to earn Maria's rage?!

Laney: Trust us, what Lola did was more than enough to earn Maria's rage and a stern talking to from Dad and Lincoln.

Me: And it also ended with Lola getting swatted on her butt with a whip by Selene Emperyous.

Vorya Emperyous: We never thought that our elder sis would do something that vengeful towards Lola, we expected it from Valentine even though Valentine hated her that much that she wanted to kill her after that whole incident with Leni getting punched hard in the face by her.

Laniya Emperyous: And we had a really hard time keeping Valentine restrained after that stunt that Lola pulled.

Lincoln: Valentine almost wrecked Lynn's Table in a fit of rage towards Lola.

Lynn Sr.: Thankfully, her sisters were able to restrain her while you tied Lola up.

Lana: Yeah, and I would've wanted to beat her up too.

Zaina Emperyous: That's why we also restrained you too, Lana. Besides, we'd seen the multitude of fights you two had gotten into, so we had to do it, otherwise, there was going to be blood spilled by you.

Lincoln: Zaina's right about that, Lana, you and Lola had gotten into some really nasty rumbles over the years and they weren't funny. We had to keep you and Valentine restrained, well you mostly or it was going to be a mess, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Toadstool in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Toadstool: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Toadstool's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and royal blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Toadstool: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Toadstool.

Maria Toadstool had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Aoi Kasagi, Ichika Tagawa, and Kanna Seo from Takane no Hana to Mahou no Tsubo, and Yuma Fujioka.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aoi Kasagi, Ichika Tagawa, and Kanna Seo from Takane no Hana to Mahou no Tsubo, and Yuma Fujioka.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Aoi Kasagi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aoi Kasagi and the three girls saw who it was that saved them from Mileena, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The

Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden

buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Aoi Kasagi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Aoi Kasagi: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aoi Kasagi, Ichika Tagawa, Kanna Seo, and Yuma Fujioka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-Tarkatan clone, who's come back from the planet she was banished to, and she still wanted revenge on us for killing Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung, and freeing Sindel from Shao Kahn's spell.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that deranged creation of Shang Tsung down and Lincoln sucking out her energy and killed her and sealed her into The Book of Vile Darkness this time with a stronger seal and Lincoln's Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her which'll kill her when we truly face her in the future, everyone cheered for us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the face and lips which he returned, Lincoln and Maria Toadstool have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man! I didn't expect that crazy she-beast to come back!

Lincoln: Same here, but Mileena just doesn't know when to quit.

Nico: But, either way, at least we took care of Mileena and sealed her into The Book of Vile Darkness, and you put your Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her that'll eventually kill her after we face her truly in the future.

Lincoln: Same with Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika, and we'll be rid of all of Outworld's most dangerous villains, but we helped out a lot by getting rid of Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung last year when we destroyed the Emperor of Outworld and banished him and those two sorcerers to The Black Gates.

Me: You said it, they were the root causes of the scars that everyone in Outworld had to endure, but with them gone, those scars will begin to heal.

Nico: But, they'll truly be gone when we finally get rid of Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika in the future.

---

After destroying Mileena and sealing her into The Book of Vile Darkness with a much stronger seal and The Whispering Wraith's Vengeance Curse on her, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Toadstool saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Toadstool: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream

of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Toadstool: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maria Toadstool: Oh man, I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Maria, what's the story on why you hate Lola with a blazing passion?

Maria Toadstool: Oh, you're not going to like it.

Maria Toadstool put up a video on the big screen and the video showed Lincoln and Maria Toadstool at Lynn's Table for a lunch date, the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were also there as well and they were having fun, but their fun was about to be rudely interrupted.

ENRAGED SHRIEK!

Past Maria Toadstool: What was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no. Everyone, CODE: RAMPAGING PAGEANT DEMON!

Past Selene Emperyous: (GASPS) CODE: RAMPAGING PAGEANT DEMON?! LOLA'S COMING AND SHE IS IN ANOTHER ONE OF HER BAD MOODS! PREPARE YOURSELVES!

The Guardian Angels and Lincoln's harem stood ready, then, the doors burst open, and there they saw their target: Lola, but her eyes were literally blood red, her face was firetruck red, her teeth were razor sharp fangs, and her hair was literally a mass of living fire.

Past Lola: (DEMONIC VOICE) DIIIIIIIIIIEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Lola went right after Lincoln, but Maria Toadstool grabbed Lola by her dress and tossed her right into a trashcan. Lola was literally covered in trash, and she screamed like a banshee and she went ballistic to the infinite power! She was about to attack Maria and Lincoln once more, but Lincoln having had enough of Lola fired red energy ropes from his massive white angel wings and they tied her up.

Past Selene Emperyous: Nice one, Lincoln, you got her restrained.

Maria Toadstool grabbed Lola by the collar and went outside, and Lincoln and the others followed.

Past Maria Toadstool: We've had it up to hear with your little rampages, Lola, now you're about to get what you deserve.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: NOW, GET OUT OF HERE, CHILD OF THE NETHERWORLD!

Then… !

KICK!

MARIA TOADSTOOL LITERALLY KICKED LOLA HARD IN HER BUTT AND SENT HER FLYING BACK TO THE LOUD HOUSE!

Past Lola: YOU PESEANTS WILL REGRET THIS! (SCREAMS AS SHE FLIES BACK TO THE LOUD HOUSE)

The video ended.

Nico: Damn, Lola's rampage ended with you girls teaching her a lesson and Lincoln tying her back up, and then, it ended with Maria literally kicking Lola hard in the butt and sent her flying right back to The Loud House.

Me: We saw Maria's shoe mark on her dress, and we knew right then and there, Lola tried to kill her brother again.

Varie: But, she got a swift kick in her behind.

Nicholette Torrington: She also got a ten week grounding from Mr. and Mrs. Loud when we told them of what that rampaging she-beast did, and they were really mad, and so were Lincoln's nice sisters including Lana. Plus, earlier that day before Lincoln and Maria had their lunch date, we busted Lori, Lynn, Lisa, and Luan who tried to kill him again, and we sent their asses to Aunt Ruth's for ten weeks.

Bertha Sellington: (Shudders) Just sending them to Aunt Ruth's was a nightmare, we saw her house before, and it was definitely what Lincoln said.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis

The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Megan Williams: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Megan, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, we went back to the beach and we had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright are in your harem.

Twilight Sparkle: We knew that Megan had feelings for Lincoln three years ago, and now, those very feelings have come true.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Heles, Simulator Vados, Simulator Kusu, Megan Williams, Simulator Anne Boochuy, Simulator Marcy Wu, and Simulator Sasha Waybright, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Yan-C-Bin, the Prince of Evil Air, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Air, a minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Yan-C-Bin, the Prince of Evil Air, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Air, a minion of the Elder Elemental Eye, and he's come to destroy the world.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shoot.

Ray Kayest: First, Water, then, Fire, then, Earth, and now, Air.

Raelynn Akamichi: This is one villain I'm not going to go easy on, if he wants it to be a fight of Air VS. Evil Air Elemental, I'm going to enjoy blowing him away, and I won't be surprised if Lincoln absorbs him like he did with Olhydra, Imix, and Ogrémoch.

Nico: Now, that would be worth seeing. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have a mission for today, but we still got to deal with Yan-C-Bin and destroy that Evil Air Elemental.

Lincoln: Yan-C-Bin isn't getting away with this, he's going to be blown straight to The Black Gates.

Raelynn Akamichi: You're not going to destroy the world so you can remake it into your own image, we're putting an end to you once and for all!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and we headed to the park to destroy Yan-C-Bin and make that Evil Air Elemental pay for his crimes.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our next target: Yan-C-Bin, the Prince of Evil Air, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Air, and minion of the Elder Elemental Eye.

Nico: Alright, now where's that evil Air Elemental hiding?

Lincoln: He's here alright, I can sense the evil in the wind, he's here.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR THE DEATH OF OLHYDRA!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of wind that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the wind volley didn't hurt anyone.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Yan-C-Bin, or we will force you out.

An equally tall elderly human with dark brown skin, clothing, red eyes, and long blonde hair, it was Yan-C-Bin, the Prince of Evil Air, a powerful archomental from the Elemental Plane of Air, and minion of the Elder Elemental Eye.

Me: That's Yan-C-Bin?!

Nico: But… , he looks human.

Ray Kayest: Each of the Evil Elementals have forms based on the elemental forces of fire, water, earth, air, and darkness.

Lincoln: He tends to take on the disguise of an equally tall elderly human with dark brown skin, clothing, red eyes, and long blonde hair, but his true form is that of a thirty foot tall tornado.

Me: Whoa.

Raelynn Akamichi: Yeah, but he's about to meet the same end as Olhydra and Imix.

Suddenly, Raelynn Akamichi's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, winds, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Fuusouken Hayate-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Yan-C-Bin, she left green energy, stars, winds, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Raelynn Akamichi: You really are nothing more than a destructive force of nature, Yan-C-Bin, all you desire is to destroy the world and remake it in your image, well, that's not going to happen on our watch, you're about to be destroyed forever.

Suddenly, Raelynn Akamichi was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, winds, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Kenzan on its chest and red eyes glaring at Yan-C-Bin: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Raelynn Akamichi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Raelynn Akamichi grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has neon green highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Kenzan logo on her head and a ninja emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green ninja-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Raelynn Akamichi has on a sleeveless green open vest, sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a ninja surrounded by winds and on top is the Kamen Rider Kenzan logo. Suddenly, Raelynn Akamichi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with neon green tips on the green feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with neon green tips and neon green markings, Raelynn Akamichi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Raelynn Akamichi's Fuusouken Hayate-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, winds, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Reika Ogami's Green Hurricane Wind Fuusouken Hayate Kamen Rider Kenzan Greatsword of Green Hurricane Wind Fuusouken Hayate Kamen Rider Kenzan Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon green gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Kenzan etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads is a large green phoenix head with green gems for eyes and a green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Raelynn Akamichi has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold ninja's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Fuusouken Hayate Wonder Ride Book, Fuusouken Hayate, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the turtle that said, "Raelynn Akamichi, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Kenzan, Loving Sister of Ren Akamichi Also Known As Kamen Rider Kenzan, Master of The Powers of Wind, Wielder of The Fuusouken Hayate Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Xibalba, Destroyer of Yan-C-Bin, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and

Master of Winds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイリン・赤道、仮面ライダー剣山の化身、赤道蓮の愛する妹、仮面ライダー剣山としても知られる、風の力の達人、風想剣ハヤテワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使であり、シバルバの大敵であるリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ヤン・シー・ビンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、宇宙のマスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Raelynn Akamichi's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Raelynn Akamichi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER KENZAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER KENZAN GREEN HURRICANE WINDSTORM FUUSOUKEN HAYATE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DIVINE KAMEN RIDER KENZAN GREEN HURRICANE WINDSTORM FUUSOUKEN HAYATE JUSTICE AND DIVINE DIVINE KAMEN RIDER KENZAN GREEN HURRICANE WINDSTORM FUUSOUKEN HAYATE LOVE!

We were really amazed by Raelynn Akamichi's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Kenzan-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Yan-C-Bin saw it, he went mad with rage and fired blasts of wind at her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him stronger than ever, and Raelynn Akamichi fired a massive and powerful barrage of green energy, stars, winds, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Yan-C-Bin and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Ren: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Raelynn just…?!

Nico: She did, Ren, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Raelynn Akamichi's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Kenzan-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high time we blow this monster away for good.

Raelynn Akamichi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Green Hurricane Windstorm Kamen Rider Kenzan Fuusouken Hayate Phoenix Angel and Divine Green Hurricane Windstorm Kamen Rider Kenzan Fuusouken Hayate Phoenix Angel Love) Before he tries to cause some serious damage.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Raelynn Akamichi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy the world so you can remake it in your image are over, Yan-C-Bin, now it's time for you to meet the same fate as Olhydra, Imix, and Ogrémoch.

Raelynn Akamichi and Lincoln went after Yan-C-Bin who continued firing blasts of winds at them, but Lincoln and Raelynn kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Yan-C-Bin and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws he covered in rocks and obsidian and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Raelynn Akamichi also attack him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Yan-C-Bin even madder than ever, so much so that he transformed into his true form: a thirty foot tall tornado!

Yan-C-Bin went at Lincoln, but Lincoln's red gems on the gold circular chest harness began glowing and he proceeded to absorb Yan-C-Bin into his body and he also assimilated the evil air elemental's aerokinesis and teleportation. Then, Yan-C-Bin's drained spirit appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, the Judgement Kanji appeared on Yan-C-Bin's head and he was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Raelynn Akamichi and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Raelynn Akamichi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Raelynn Akamichi: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you overgrown tornado. Thank you for helping me get rid of Yan-C-Bin forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Raelynn.

Suddenly, Raelynn Akamichi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Raelynn Akamichi's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and a winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Raelynn Akamichi sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! You showed Yan-C-Bin what happens when he dares to try and destroy the planet so he can remake it in his own image.

Lincoln: Yep, and I absorbed Yan-C-Bin into my body and assimilated his powers, and that's another evil elemental put down for good. Now, all that's left is to put down Tharizdun.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Quintus Prime, and you're going to love hearing this, we're also going to be meeting the Avatars of The Tailed Beasts on my side tomorrow.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Quintus Prime: Jenna Shannon, Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math and she's also the twin sister of Jessica Shannon on top of being the Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and the Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers. Jenna, like her twin sister, Jessica, has red hair, but she wears a pink shirt and pink skirt. She and Lincoln love to dance together, in fact, they even danced together underwater. During one of their dance sessions, Jenna kissed lincoln on the lips, and she hates Trina Riffins with a blazing passion.

Nico: Cool.

Me: And who's the first Avatar of The Tailed Beasts that we're meeting tomorrow as well, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That's easy, the first Avatar of The Tailed Beasts we're meeting tomorrow along with Jenna Shannon is Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama, The Nine-Tailed Fox.

Selene Emperyous: Oh, I knew it would be her, awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Kenzie Kurama is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox and she's also a powerful master of fox fire and wind and she also knows how to use those nine massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them and she can even grow her fingernails into claws and even infuse them with fire to give villains a nasty burning scratching.

Me: WHOA!

Suddenly, Kurama appeared.

Kurama (Naruto): And she's also the leader of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lori with a blazing passion, because one time, Kenzie and

Lincoln were out for a date at Lynn's Table, but their date would wind up getting ruined by Lori who came in and she was literally out for Lincoln's blood once again. But, that got Kenzie so mad and furious at Lori that her pupils turned into slits and she ran at Lori and she viciously attacked her with such a brutal passion, and she not only scratched Lori badly and whipped her with her massive nine tails, but she burned Lori's eyebrows off and made sure that Lori's eyebrows would grow back in uneven, and she fired a blast of wind and sent Lori flying back to The Loud House, and that'd resulted in Lori getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on Lincoln.

Eli: Lori. What the heck did you do?!

Naruto: Easy, Eli. But, trust us, when you hear what Kenzie has to say tomorrow for her story, you'll wish Lori was thrown in a prison cell.

Nico: After hearing a ton of nasty revelations about Lori from Lincoln's other Guardian Angels, I can guess it's really bad.

Laney: You have no idea how bad it was. We still remember that day all too well.

Luna: We almost got that close to shoving a stick right up that control freak's butt and we almost got close to telling Naruto about what Lori did.

Nico: Wait, really?!

Naruto: It's true, they almost got close to telling me, but Kenzie told me everything and there was no need for me to intervene.

Lincoln: Yeah, otherwise, Lori would wind up getting pranked by you big time.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Boo's Boneyard Galaxy.

Me: Ooh! Ghostly!

Nicole: That one is just really simple. You just have to race Boo.

Nico: Yep.

Hay Lin: Me and Flora will go with.

Nico: Cool cool.

Flora: Shall we?

Hay Lin: Lets shall.

Nico: Lets go.

They went in and Nicole activated it and they were at BOO'S BONEYARD GALAXY!

Nico: We're here.

Nicole: (On the radio) Like I said. You just have to head in and race boo inside the planet there. But you have to turn into ghosts yourselves.

Nico: I can do that.

Nico snapped his fingers and they turned into ghosts too!

Hay Lin: Cool!

Flora: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

They went into the planet and they met BOO!

Nico: Sup?

Boo: Ah Nico and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. So you want the star I have?

Nico: Yes please.

Boo: You can have it if you can race me.

Nico: You're on.

Boo: Okay then.

They got ready.

READY… SET… GO!

They were off!

They flew fast!

Boo: See if you guys race me and fight these Goombas!

Nico: Bring it on!

The Goombas came and Flora and Hay Lin fired waves of wind and nature and blew them away.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Weather Wizard and Vortex's Ridewatches) Feel the power of the storm!

Nico activated them and fired waves of lightning and blew the Goombas apart.

?: Now for my turn!

A figure flew in and it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and red clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Jetman on it and the symbol was on her skirt too.

Jenna Jetman: Jenna Jetman, Embodiment of the Jetman from 1991 is here.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: YEAH!

Hay Lin: You're perfect for this race! And I can fly too!

Flora: Me too!

Nico: Cool!

Jenna Jetman: I know!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas. Then Nico crossed the finish line!

HE WON!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Boo: You won. Nice job! Here is your prize.

The star appeared.

Hay Lin and Flora went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Jenna Jetman: OH YEAH! They was fun!

They high five!

Flora: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Jenna Jetman: I sure can. I'm an aeronautics and airplane mechanic. I fix planes, shuttles, jets and more. I even make old commercial jets and propeller planes and make them better than ever with advanced technology.

Nico: That is cool.

Jenna Jetman: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Jenna Jetman: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

Luan was walking to the kitchen and she saw Poromon eating something.

Luan: Poromon, I swear to God, you better be eating something edible!

Poromon: Oh I am Luan.

She saw him eating White Asparagus.

Luan: White Asparagus? Wow that is amazing.

Poromon: It's good. (Eating)

Courage: Are the other mascots eating that?

Poromon: We sure are.

They showed that they were eating White Asparagus.

Me: At least they are eating vegetables.

Nico: Yep. Good for them.

G1 Rampage: Do I even want to know where you guys got this?

Laney: Oh I cooked it for them. They were hungry for it.

G1 Rampage: Oh! That's cool Laney.

Lola: Boy this reminds me of the one time where we found Sector V stranded in the middle of a sea of asparagus.

Stickybeard: Aye I remember that lassie. That was quite a rescue.

Me: A Sea of Asparagus? How bizarre.

G1 Slug: Me Slug want to try!

G1 Slug ate some and it was good.

G1 Slug: Me Slug love food.

Nico: Cool.

Rage Mage: Was the White Asparagus yummy?

Poromon: It sure was!

Me: Good.

Laney: I'm glad you liked it.

Nico: Awesome. Because we are in for more fun. We're going to Lynn's Table for another awesome humiliation fest.

Xenia: Awesome!

Camie: Cool!

Me: I'm ready to kick some jerks butts!

Anna Anyanova: Me too! This is gonna be sweet payback.

The Previous Group Came.

Whiplash: Can me, Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Major Disaster and Six Gum Gang go with you guys?

Goof: Is that White Asparagus?

Nico: Yes it is white Asparagus. And yes you all can come with.

Me: It's going to be a wild humiliation.

Laney: Yeah.

Dirge: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Hard Man next.

Qin: Whoa! That one is going to be tough.

Luan: She is going to be HARD to take down. (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Xenia: (LAUGHS)

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny and awesome!

Nico: Lets go guys!

We were off to Lynn's Table.

---

We were walking to Lynn's Table.

Cad Bane: We should do our entrance now.

Nico: Good idea. We forgot to do so on the rescue.

We went at Lynn's Table.

In the restaurant the people were having a good meal when suddenly the doors opened and in came the spirits of jokes and food and they swirled around the jerks and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive fiery explosion that blasted through the doors and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came in.

Nico: Good morning Lynn's Table Crew!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! Here for more humiliations?

Nico: You bet we are.

Lynn Sr.: Usual grub for you all?

Nico: You know it.

Lynn Sr.: Coming right up guys!

We got our tables.

Mr. Boss: Let's start with Yo Mama jokes.

Me: I got a couple.

I went over to Bubble Bass.

Me: Hey Bubble Bass. Yo Mama So Fucking Ugly that People go as her for Halloween!

Everyone laughed at that one!

Me: Yo Mama so fucking ugly, when she fell off the ugly tree, she hit every ugly branch on the way down!

We laughed at that one!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's a new one!

Eli: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Me: Yo mama is so Fucking Stupid when an intruder broke into her house, she ran downstairs, dialed 9-1-1 on the microwave, and couldn't find the fucking "CALL" button!

We laughed more!

Camie: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Xenia: What a moron!

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) Let me have a shot!

Nico: Go for it Boris.

He went and he turned his arm into an explosive pie blaster and then he fired a pie and it hit Flip and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

That had to hurt!

Flip: Ouch.

Lucy Loud: I have an idea. Watch this.

Nico: Okay Lucy.

She went over to Billy.

Lucy: This will be your last day alive.

Then Lucy used a sharp gaze and it made Billy scream in pain and he was convulsing all over as blood poured out of him and then he inflated and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND BLOODY EXPLOSION!

Blood and guts and innards splattered all over the jerks with an extremely gory mess!

YUCK!

We had seen Lucy use Babidi's magic!

Metal Man: Poromon, what are you doing?

Wilbur: He's getting beer bottles ready.

Dixie: What do you think he's gonna do?

Me: Something really funny.

Poromon then got out a scroll and unsealed 3 bottles full of Hydrogen Bitters, Old Panther and Cobra Fang Juice.

Poromon: Hey J.D. can you help me with this? I don't have any hands.

Me: Oh sure.

I went and helped him and me and Poromon put on welding helmets and gloves and we poured in Hydrogen Bitters, Old Panther and

Cobra Fang Juice.

The bottles shook from the mixture.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: We're not going to make them drink these are we?

Poromon: Nope. Watch.

Poromon threw one and it hit Flip and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded with the intense power of a Nitroglycerine explosion!

Me: WHOA! That was potent!

Nico: Deadly!

Poromon: Yep. Go for it.

Me: Here we go.

I threw the other Three Bottles and they hit the jerks and then…

MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were burned and torched all over!

Xenia: That had to hurt!

Multiple Man: My turn!

He made a bunch of clones and they bashed and pulverized the Jerks all over the place!

Nico: Nice one!

Samey: I got one! I got something for my so-called sister Spare-Me.

Nico: Go for it Samey.

Amy: MY NAME IS NOT SPARE-ME! IT'S AMY!

Samey: Your name is Spare-Me now.

Amy: HEY! I was going to change that on your birth certificate!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Looks like Samey beat you to it and did so to you bitch!

Samey: Yep. But that's not my pain to dish out.

She then did the fed Amy all kinds of foods and she inflated like a balloon and then gave her a mint and Samey ducked and covered and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Amy exploded and vomit and stomach innards splattered all over the jerks and they too threw up everywhere!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: Nice one!

Needle Man: Me and my Gene Slammer can go next.

Nico: Go for it!

Neena Needles: Lets poke them full of holes.

They went over.

Neena Needles: Okay you freaks! Time for some holes!

Neena and Needle Man fired a massive shower of needles and they skewered all the jerks all over and it hurt like a son of a bitch! OUCH! They had holes all over their bodies like Swiss Cheese!

Nico: I have a funny one!

Nico went over to the wet bandits.

Nico: Okay boys sniff on this!

Nico shoved their faces in his butt and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD MASSIVE FART!

HE FARTED IN THEIR FACES AT POINT BLANK RANGE!

Runt: Jasmine, how about you help Sammy pummel Amy some more?

Lunk: Me, Runt, and our team will help you.

Jasmine: (Australian Accent) Good idea mates. Lets do it.

They went over and helped Sammy.

They went over and viciously mangled up Amy with every single kind of torturous method that Billy McLean used throughout all of Total Drama!

WE LAUGHED AT ALL OF IT!

She was blasted, bashed, pulverized, kicked and smashed and stabbed and more.

Nico: YIKES!

Xenia: Brutal!

Lynn Sr.: Order up!

Nico: Oh time for lunch guys.

Heckyl: Can't do humiliations on empty stomachs.

Nico: Awesome! I'm starving.

They had all of Nico's favorites including all the awesome foods that Goku, Vegeta and Gohan and me love.

Me: (Slurping Spaghetti)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings and legs)

Vegeta: (Eating Sausages)

Goku: (Slurping Ramen) Ahh this is good stuff.

Me: You said it Master Goku.

Eli: (Eating Ultimeatum Burgers) Mmm! Delicious.

Carol was eating salads and lasagna.

Nico was eating chicken wings by the truckload.

Eli had Ultimeatum burgers.

Laney and Lola were eating Chili Dogs with Sonic and Sonic Sisters and Tails.

The dishes were REALLY piling up.

Piccolo: Uch you know I don't think I'll ever get used to this.

We were eating and eating and eating and eating.

Gohan: (Eating pasta) Hey dad we're out of pasta.

Goku: Scuse me! More spaghetti please.

Vegeta: And bring some more egg rolls while you're at it!

We were eating all kinds of great foods.

Major Disaster: You guys think we should go after more Goosebumps monsters later in the week?

Nico: You know that's not a bad idea.

Me: Yeah we haven't been doing that in a while since Halloween of last year.

Nico: I know. But it'll be fun.

Xenia: Yeah.

Apeface: Which teams should be made for said Goosebumps monsters

Nico: Already got the first draft printed out.

Nico gave everyone the first draft of the teams.

Team 1: Arkayna, Cornelia, and Natalia Somonmenchikov

Team 2: Rainbow Dash, Musa, and Amore

Team 3: Twilight, Brittney, Taranee, and Matau

Team 4: Tecna, Sunset Shimmer, and Julie Carolina

Team 5: Piper, Kopaka, and Flurry Heart

Team 6: Bloom, Will Vandom, and Cadance

Team 7: Georgina, Irma, and Kadma

Team 8: Rice, Maxxine, and Lyra Heartstrings

Team 9: Kendra, Applejack, and Lewa

Team 10: Emerald Goldenbraid, Lillian Hale, and Trixie Lulamoon

Team 11: Sydney, Winx Club Layla, and Missy Rodgers

Team 12: Sheila, Pohatu, and Nerissa

Team 13: Nanette, Gali, and Yan Lin

Team 14: Qin, Nokama, and Cassidy

Team 15: Fluttershy, Takanuva, and Irena Malloy

Team 16: Starlight Glimmer, Winx Club Stella, and Vinyl Scratch

Team 17: Pinkie Pie, Roxy, and Kita Birmingham

Team 18: Tahu, Nuju, and Cutie Mark Crusaders

Team 19: Zarya, Megan, and Evelyn Burmingham

Team 20: Princess Luna, Whenua, and Ellie Singh

Team 21: Vakama, Elyon, and Matt Olson

Team 22: Rarity, Flora, and Erica Haddock

Team 23: Princess Celestia, Onewa, and Halinor

Team 24: Hay Lin, Onua, and Moondancer

Me: Whoa that is well thought out.

Xenia: So we're going to have 24 days of monsters to face.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Starting on what day?

Nico: August 8th.

Silver Samurai: Are you sure you want to go after 24 Goosebumps monsters we've already beaten?

Nico: Including Prime Slappy? Yes. Because now, we've got the means to permanently deal with them.

Me: That's right we haven't given them the Black Gates. We only banished them to the Warp. Well some of them anyway.

Nico: Yep.

Me: If we face The Werewolf of Fever Swamp, I want to go Wolf Moon on him and tear that monster apart.

Nico: Fair enough.

Laney: This will be fun.

Weirdwolf: Count me in on fighting the Werewolf too!

Nico: Cool.

Me: If we face Ricky Beamer against as a creep, I want to have first crack at beating the living shit out of him.

Erica Haddock: Me too! That son of a bitch brat is get ripped to shreds by me as a Tyrannosaurus Rex!

Nico: Yeah! I like that.

Cheshire: I also hope we help Qin destroy the Executioner.

Qin: Yeah I still have some personal matters to deal with him.

Xenia: That we can do.

Me: Yep.

Rumble: Yeah, don't think I've forgotten that son of a bitch used to scare Qin badly.

Nico: I haven't forgotten.

Qin: Yeah but thanks guys.

Xenia: You're welcome.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One deliciously great meal later.

---

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Man, that was good food!

Goku: Ahh that was amazing! What a feast!

Qin: Yeah I'm stuffed.

Laney: Me too.

Qin: Oh I have something to show you guys. Look at this.

She pulled out a ray rifle.

Nico: What's that?

Qin: Watch.

She fired an orange laser and it hit Flip and then he felt his body explode from the inside all over and the…

(PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM OF BLOOD AND GUTS)

Eli: Oh sick!

Qin: This is my Organ Exploding Ray. It blows up all your organs from the inside and makes that person throw them up.

Laney: That is cool!

Nico: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Junk Man: Let me have a shot!

Nico: Go for it.

Junk Man fired a massive shower of junk blasts and bashed down Margie all over the place.

Me: Take that you Misandristic Monster!

Nico: Lincoln, you haven't sensed anything yet.

Lincoln: It's because we already faced them before you guys went to the next galaxy.

Nico: Oh. Right I forgot about that.

Xenia: No worries there.

Lincoln: It's fine. You guys are used to me sensing stuff right before a mission.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: Now lets make this fun!

Gia: I know just the morph for this!

Tsukasa: I'll follow your lead!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa and Daiki turned into the Yellow Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the yellows.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: FOREVER YELLOW!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Yellow Rangers from Zenkaigers, Kiramagers, LupinRangers, Kyurangers, Zyuohgers, and ToQgers respectively.

Me: Yeah!

Luan: Have some pies!

She threw a massive barrage of pies and they hit the jerks and splattered them all over and then exploded with the force of a bunch of bombs!

Me: Take that! And this!

I fired numerous water balloons and splattered the jerks in cows blood!

Me: Now for this! (WHISTLES)

I bunch of wolves come and they mauled the jerks!

Slug, Rampage, Courage and Luan used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slug's fire and Rampage's Lightning Rifle and Luan and Courage's powers 100-fold.

G1 Rampage and Courage: LIGHTNING COURAGE BLAST!

G1 Slug and Luan: FIRESTORM COMEDY BURST!

Dino Thunder Power of Red and Beetle: LIGHTNING DINO THUNDER BLAST!

SPD Power of Red and Cad Bane: FIRESTORM SPD BLAST!

Mystic Force Power of Red and Boomerang: FIRESTORM MYSTIC FORCE WINGSHOT!

Operation Overdrive Power of Red and Titanium Man: SPEEDING OPERATION OVERDRIVE BLAST!

Jungle Fury Power of Red and Cheshire: TIGER FIRE JUNGLE FURY BLAST!

RPM Power of Red and Multiple Man: RPM APOCALYPSE BLAST!

Samurai Power of Red and Silver Samurai: RED SAMURAI SLASH STORM!

Beast Morphers Power of Red and Whiplash: CHEETAH BEAST BLAST!

Dino Charge Power of Red and Major Disaster: RED TYRANNO BLAST STORM!

ToQgers Power of Red and Six Gum Gang: RED TRAIN ROADKILL!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, me, Nico, Eli, Laney, Sammy and Jasmine: RAINBOW FURY OF COMEDY!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: YO MAMA!

He insults Bradley Uppercrust III

Lincoln: Yo mama so hot her breast milk is hot cocoa. Yo mama so ugly she makes Thanos look handsome. Yo mama so stupid in Baldi's Basics she got all the questions wrong. Yo mama so stupid she threw water at the computer to put out a flame war. Yo mama so ugly she's the reason why Waldo was hiding. Yo mama so ugly she makes even the ugly monster from Power Rangers look hot.

We laughed!

Nico: That was funny!

Lincoln: Yo mama so short she can walk through a hole in the wall.

He Insults Flip

Lincoln: Yo mama so fat she she doesn't need the internet she's already universal wide. Yo mama so stupid she stared at a carton of orange juice because it said concentrate. Yo mama so tall people mistake her for Yu Takeyama aka Mountain Lady's sister. Yo mama so Evil when you asked for a Care Bear she gave you a scare bear. Yo mama so stupid she played got your nose with Orochimaru. Yo mama so short she ice skates on ice cubes. Yo mama so stupid she thought Call of Duty was a game about pooping. Yo mama so stupid she thought seaweed was something that fish smoked.

He insults Al Bundy

Lincoln: Yo mama so fat she squashed Mount Rushmore. Yo mama so fat that she needs cheat codes for Wii Fit. Yo mama so fat that she fed an entire zombie apocalypse. Yo mama so ugly that in Minecraft the creepers ran away from her. Yo mama so evil that the TTG Titans mistake her as Raven's mother. Yo mama so stupid she tried to wake up sleeping pills.

He insults the rest of the jerks

Lincoln: Yo mama so hot that she got banned from forests because she set them on fire. Yo mama so smart that Thanos mistaked her for the Mind Stone. Yo mama so ugly when she went into an ugly contest the judge said "sorry no professionals!" Yo mama fucking ugly she makes even Raremon look hot beyond belief.

We laughed at all those!

Juri Han: HUMILIATION INSULT STYLE: ROASTS OF EMOTIONAL PAIN!

She insults Peggy Bundy

Juri Han: You are an ugly greedy bitch that failed to be a housewife. You are have the ugliest hair in the universe. Your mother is an ugly hamster and your father smelt of the most foul smelling shit in the universe. Clean up your act you uglyass bitch!

She insults Trina Riffins

Juri Han: You are a fucking angry volcano that needs to fucking chill out you fucking angry Donald Duck Wannabe. Your sense of fashion is dull and ugly and you still use Windows Vista and never watched Star Wars because you watched shitty romance movies made by shitty actors. Seriously get a grip you ugly bitch.

She insults Icky Vicky

Juri Han: Yours and Trina Riffins's rack and caboose are so fucking flat that they practically are surfboards. You're both so fucking ugly that even Sakura Haruno would look hotter than you especially when she decides to pursue being a super model! In other words start taking anger management classes you uglyass sluts!

Sakura Haruno: I would certainly look beautiful like one too!

She insults the rest of the jerks

Juri Han: You are the dumbest ugliest morons in the universe! I bet you make even Hawk Moth's super villains look a lot nicer in comparison except for Volpina for obvious reasons.

Gabriel Agreste: Even I admit that I made the mistake of making Lila turn into Volpina. What was I thinking giving Lila such power in the first place? If I had known that Lila was going to double cross me I should've picked someone else.

Juri Han: I bet you jerks make Salem look a lot nicer in comparison in other words hope you like being humiliated for the rest of you days!

Salem: At least my reasons were fair to be honest.

The jerks cried like babies.

Juri Han: Aw I made the wittle babies cry. So the babies want their bottles?

WE LAUGHED!

Yu Takeyama aka Mt. Lady: HUMILIATION FLAT STYLE: PANCAKE SMASH!

She squashed the jerks flat as pacakes!

Nemura Kayama A.K.A. Midnight: HUMILIATION SPANK STYLE: SPANK OF PAIN!

She spanked the jerks with darkness powered hands!

Jessica Shannon: HUMILIATION STING STYLE: HONEYED CLOTHING!

She covered the jerks' clothes with honeyed threw them right onto beehives.

Jerks: AAAAHHH! BEES!

Peni Parker: HUMILIATION CAR STYLE: CAR WRECKING MAYHEM!

She placed the jerks into giant remote control cars and they ended up getting thrashed all over.

Misako: HUMILIATION GATOR STYLE: KUNG GATOR CHICKEN

She placed cooked chicken all over the jerks and then the gators chomped on the jerks getting the jerks mangled up.

Kyoko: HUMILIATION LOBSTER STYLE: LOBSTERS IN YOUR PANTS!

She shoved lobsters down the pants of the male jerks then lobster chomped on their crotches which made the sing like opera singers.

Pan (Dragonball): HUMILIATION ZIT STYLE: ZIT MAYHEM!

She made zits appear all over the jerks!

Peggy Bundy: Oh My God! I'm Hideous!

Pan: Nice to meet you Hideous I'm Pan.

TTG Robin: Boom!

BOOM!

A stamp stamped BOOM on the screen.

Frosta: HUMILIATION ICE STYLE: SUB-ZERO BIKINIS!

She dressed the jerks in stone cold bikinis.

Mai Shiranui: HUMILIATION FIRE STYLE: INFERNO NIGHTMARE!

She shoved the hottest hot sauce and the dragon's breath pepper down the throats of the jerks which made fire come their butts, mouths and even their ears all the while the song It Burns Burns Burns by Loco Loco plays.

Jessica Kaios: HUMILIATION BURN STYLE: RAGING FLAME HEADS!

She set the jerks' heads on fire then the jerks jumped into a pool of water only for water to be explosive methane.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

OUCH!

Yuna Kamihara: HUMILATION SOAP STYLE: SLIP AND SLIDE!

She fired slippery soap on the floor then the jerks slipped and slide all the way to a cabinet full of open paint cans which fell on them!

Jerks: UH OH!

CRASH!

Jerks: BLECH! (SPITS)

They got up.

Sari Sumdac: HUMILIATION SHOCK STYLE: SHOCKING SINK!

She placed the jerks' hands on an electrified sink which shocked them to the point of their skeletons showing.

Ed: ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): HUMILIATION STRIP STYLE: SLASH NAKEDNESS!

She slashed the jerks' clothes off to the point of being naked.

Sarah Crewe: Now say you're sorry! HUMILIATION SLAP STYLE: SLAPS OF FURY!

She slapped the jerks all the over.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Sara Crewe: Are you sorry yet?

Bradley Uppercrust III: I think peed a lot.

Rachel Alucard: HUMILIATION NIGHTMARE STYLE: ETERNAL NIGHTMARE!

She made illusions of ghouls and ghosts monsters, the dark souls monsters and even the resident evil monsters which made the jerks pee and crap their pants 500 times over.

Nezuko Kamado: HUMILIATION COMEDY STYLE: DANCING PAIN!

She dressed the jerks in the ugliest clothing made them dance to Dancing Queen by ABBA while being recorded.

Ty Lee: HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: CONCRETE OUCH!

She dropped a giant bag of dry concrete on the jerks.

Jerks: Uh oh!

BLAM!

They got hit by it.

Marv: I'm going to murder those kids!

They sneezed.

Toph: HUMILIATION GLASS STYLE: GLASS FEET OUCHIES!

She removed the jerk's shoes and socks. Threw the jerks then placed glass ornaments on the floor. when the jerks landed on the glass ornaments!

CRUNCH!

They screamed in pain!

Marv: GAH! I'M GOING TO KILL ALL THOSE KIDS!

Lincoln and his harem: HUMILIATION FINAL SMASH: MEGA LAUGH PAIN!

They dropped a giant sandbox on the jerks and then summoned a stampede lions!

Jerks: Lions?!

They got mauled by them and then a stampede of tigers.

Jerks: Tigers?!

They got mauled by them too and then a stampede of hippos!

Jerks: Hippos?!

They got trampled by them and lastly elephants!

Jerks: Elephants!?

They got trampled by them too and then they dropped a giant piano on the jerks!

KRASMASH! MY FAVORITE NOTE! B-FLAT!

Then they tripped the jerks right onto a pile of cow pies!

KRASPLAT!

Icky Vicky: Okay seriously who the fuck has a cow here?!

N'Dugo: Bad guys fall in poop. classical element of physical comedy. Now comes the part where we throw our heads back and laugh. Ready?

Everyone: Ready!

We all laughed hysterically and lastly they took turns slapping, head bonking and eye poking the jerks!

The jerks were all mangled up into dust and NUMEROUS PILES OF HUGE JEWELS, GOLD AND MORE BLASTED OUT OF THEM!

Me: That was so funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Now for the usual battles.

Nico: That's right.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Electrocutioner, Knightbrace, Fixer, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche and Moonstone came.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Electrocutioner, Knightbrace, Fixer, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche and Moonstone.

Mumbo Jumbo: How long has it been since a humiliation session?

Electrocutioner: Not too long.

Knightbrace: But not in a while either.

Fixer: (to Nico) We heard you killed an ex boyfriend of one of your girlfriends.

Nico: We sure did.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Who was it?

Me: Camille's ex boyfriend Travis Connors and he was a nightmare.

?: Boy that is nut.

Then the Evil Ninja Storm Rangers came!

Me: Whoa the Evil Ninja Storm Rangers.

Evil Shane: Yep. Awesome job killing Lothor here J.D.

Me: Thanks. That was fun.

Evil Tori: It really has been a while since you guys had a humiliation session.

Me: Boy it has been a while.

We got the battles underway.

---

Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Spike the Dragon, Draco, Farting Dragon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bombshell

(Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Baron Mordo, Nosferata, TAS Dormammu, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - Nico's rescue in an abandoned base that he raided years ago and taking down Camille's ex-boyfriend Travis Connors and Kaina, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu and Ochaco all transforming against him!

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico's rescue was in an abandoned base that he raided years ago and taking down Camille's ex-boyfriend Travis Connors. Kaina, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu and Ochaco all transformed against him!

Arkayna: Yeah that was awesome and cool! We were amazed that Nico, Mata Hari and Gina took down this organization before they did so with S.U.S.P.E.N.S.E.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Yeah that is for sure! It was really cool!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and that was really awesome hearing about it from Nico. But we got amazing justice for Camille and made sure Travis suffered.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that buttface deserved it.

Spyro: He sure did!

Mumbo: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Arkayna and Mumbo flared Dragon Auras. Songs for Arkayna and Mumbo: Some Like It Hot by The Power Station and Once in a Lifetime by Talking Heads. Arkayna and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Cayenne, Saffron

Masala, Minuette, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Electro, Zzzax, Ultimate Electro, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - Us battling Another Azumi the Serpent Undead, Grand Duke of Owls, Jogon of the Tengu, Queen Metroid, The Lake Monster, Gammaizer Wind, Uchoten and Weather Wizard who were the embodiments of the Eclipse and Candy Dopants

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (To Emerald) Nico, Shane's team, Weather Wizard's team, and the others did good battling Another Azumi the Serpent Undead, Grand Duke of Owls, Jogon of the Tengu, Queen Metroid, The Lake Monster, Gammaizer Wind, Uchoten and Weather Wizard. They were the embodiments of the Eclipse and Candy Dopants

Emerald: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Marcarita: It sure was fun.

Rarity: It was really fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was cool.

Gill Grunt: I'll say!

Electrocutioner: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Emerald and Electrocutioner flared up Unicorn Auras. Songs for Emerald Goldenbraid and Electrocutioner: Wildwood Flower by The Carter Family: In The Mood by Glenn Miller. Emerald and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Me as Wolf Moon, Lincoln as Lincoln the Nocturnal, Clyde as Clyde the Nocturnal, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Professor XXXL, Common Cold, Count Spankulot, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - Lincoln's rescue in Hawaii and taking on Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-Tarkatan clone

* * *

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Hawaii. He took on Mileena, the crazed half Edenian-Tarkatan clone.

Zarya Moonwolf: He sue did and it was really fun!

Lala: That was awesome and fun and amazing.

Me: Oh yeah. We really kicked some butt there.

Lincoln: For me it always was fun.

Starlight Glimmer: That was a really fun and cool one.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: Yeah it was.

Knightbrace: That was really cool! Lets do it!

Zarya and Knightbrace flared up Wolf Auras. Songs for Zarya and Knightbrace: A Good Heart by Feargal Sharkey and American Woman by the Guess Who. Zarya, me and the group fired waves of blue fire, skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

* * *

Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Olivia Houou, Simone Honou, Zhuqiaomon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, Overdrive, Overload, KGBeast, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set,

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard you guys met Maria Toadstool. What's she like?

Piper Willowbrook: She's really amazing and she is the twin sister of Princess Peach and she is really amazing.

Kanna: She sure is amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: She has a lot of power as Princess Peach does and that is awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is awesome.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Fixer: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Piper and Fixer flared up Phoenix Auras. Songs for Piper and Fixer: Scary Monsters by David Bowie and Stone Cold by Rainbow. Piper and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Fire Man, Flame Man, Heat Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, Evil Flame Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Torch Man, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - Going to Boo's Boneyard Galaxy

---

P'andor was next.

P'andor (to Tahu): Next was Boo's Boneyard Galaxy. Nico turned into a ghost there, right?

Tahu: He sure did and that was really cool.

Yakumo: Boy it sure was.

Pinkie Pie: That was amazing to see that!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun.

Featherweight: I thought it was cool too.

Sprocket: It sure was.

P'andor: That is really awesome! Lets do it!

Tahu and P'andor flared up Pelee Auras. Songs for Tahu and P'andor: Too Young to Fall in Love by Motley Crue and Wild Horses by Gino Vannelli. Tahu and group fired waves of fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Water Man, Wave Man, Dive Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Dirty Bubble, Sinister Slug, Atomic Flounder, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - The Mascots eating White Asparagus

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) The Mascots ate White Asparagus earlier. How did it taste?

Gali: Like really good asparagus.

Sailor Saturn: It sure was awesome.

Fluttershy: I loved the asparagus and it was good.

Tornado Bolt: We found out that Sector V KND was stranded in the middle of a sea of Asparagus and that was scary.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was terrible.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Man Ray: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Gali and Man Ray flared up Poseidon Auras. Songs for Gali and Man Ray: Turn Back Time by Aqua and Boogie Fever by The Sylvers. Gali and group fired waves of water, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lewa, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Wind Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Johnny 13, Undergrowth, Skulker, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Another awesome and FUNNY Humiliation done and it was awesome

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) Another awesome and FUNNY Humiliation done. And it was awesome.

Lewa: Yeah this was so funny and awesome.

Joan Gutierrez: Yeah we laughed a lot and the jerks all hurled their guts out.

Rainbow Dash: They sure did and that was awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Kitty: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Lewa and Kitty flared up Pegasus Auras. Songs for Lewa and Kitty: Piano Man by Billy Joel and London Calling by the Clash. Lewa and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Ground Man, Earth Man, Drill Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Tar Monster, Quicksand, Scooby Snax Monster, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - Sammy and Jasmine REALLY TORTURED AND MUTILATED AMY! Got the other jerks and some of us to throw up

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit (to Onua): Sammy and Jasmine REALLY TORTURED AND MUTILATED AMY! That Got the other jerks and some of you guys to throw up.

Onua: You got that right and it was funny!

Smolder: Boy it sure was funny!

Applejack: It sure was and it was great.

Apple Bloom: You got that right!

Flashwing: Yeah that was funny.

Tar Pit: It sure was! Lets do it!

Onua and Tar Pit flared up Golem Auras. Songs for Onua and Tar Pit: Woman by John Lennon and Superstition by Stevie Wonder. Onua and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Stone Man, Guts Man, Concrete Man, King Solar,

Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Juggernaut, Grey Hulk, Lego Red Hulk, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - Qin invented a powerful organ exploding laser that caused Flip to hurl out all of his blood, guts and innards!

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) Qin invented a powerful organ exploding laser that caused Flip to hurl out all of his blood, guts and innards! Where did she even find time to do that?

Pohatu: Qin has had a lot of free time on her hands and she did a good job on that.

Wendy Marvel: She sure did and that was cool.

Princess Celestia: It sure was.

King Solar: It was really awesome seeing that in action.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was cool.

Spotlight: Yep.

Avalanche: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Pohatu and Avalanche flared up Gaia auras. Songs for Pohatu and Avalanche: In The Air Tonight by Phil Collins and All I Got's Gone by Ernest Stoneman. Pohatu and group fired waves of earth and light and smashed them down.

---

Kopaka, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Kohrak, Kohrak-Kal, Evil Ice Man, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - Lucy used one of Babidi's spells on Billy McLean and it made him explode!

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone (to Kopaka): Lucy used one of Babidi's spells on Billy McLean. And it made him explode!

Kopaka: It sure did and that was awesome.

Arisia: You got that right.

Princess Luna: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Moondust: It sure was cool.

Snowdrop: I'll say!

Gari: Yeah it sure was neat.

Blackout: No kidding there.

Moonstone: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Kopaka and Moonstone flared up Diana Auras. Songs for Kopaka and Moonstone: The Good Life by Fire Town and I Wanna Rock by Twisted Sister. Kopaka and group fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Evil Ninja Storm Rangers.

---

The evil Ninja Storm Rangers were next.

Evil Shane: I'm ready for this.

Nico: We all are. Time to kick some butt.

May: Yeah!

Evil Tori: Then lets do it!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get them!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They got it ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit the Evil Ninja Storm Rangers and knocked them down.

Nico: You evil Ninja Storm Rangers have all failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Me: That was so funny!

Man Ray: Nothing like another humiliation to end the day.

Kitty: You said it.

Tar Pit: The jerks always have this coming.

Avalanche: They sure do.

Moonstone: Is it okay if we grab some lunch too?

Me: Sure.

Nico: Always room for you guys. Great job today guys.

Rainbow Dash: This was awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) These jerks will always get what is coming to them and it will always be painful.

Me: Yep.

We had a good meal and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter and round of humiliations done.

This was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk and Nancianna Sakurai as well as Jack O Lantern, Rishu, Pachinko Head, Fire Kong, Lumine and Xu-Galme-Re and we're going to Paris and we're going to battle Dark Cupid who has spread hate all over and has caused lots of girls to get seriously hurt by the guys they love and even some people that are random, Zarya Moonwolf and Kora Lexxington are both going to transform against him and make him pay for his crimes. Also we're going to battle Another Celtic Predator, Gahlia the Morrigan, Northern Ireland Fighting Leprechaun (The Simpsons), Alligator (Fantasia), Vulcan (Fantasia). Zeus (Fantasia), Chernabogs Minions, Leprechaun (TTG), Fire Women (Fantasia), Fashionistas (2016's Powerpuff Girls), Agent Alpha, Rishu and Jack

O Lantern. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Hard Man and her name is Hina Hard. She has a body that is hard and powerful as the strongest of all metal.

The match-up scene is for Tamara Daishinji, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Slash, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Tharizdun, The Chained God and the Elder Elemental Eye, a long-forgotten interloper god, one of the main antagonists in the Dungeons & Dragons franchise originating from Oerth who sought to destroy all that is. He is also behind the Abyss' creation and the overarching antagonist of the Elemental Evil storyline due to being the master of the four other evil archomentals, Olhydra, Ogrémoch, Imix and Yan-C-Bin.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Outworld, and we're going to form an alliance with Kotal Kahn because in the future, we'll be going after Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika and ending them forever, but of course, we're going to be keeping our guard up because the guards will be having a party celebrating the death of D'Vorah since that creepy bug was nothing more than a treacherous deceitful manipulative traitor along with being an acolyte of Shinnok and servant of Kronika, and we're also going to have an Old Western Style fight with Erron Black, and he'll be joining The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Jenna Shannon, Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math and she's also the twin sister of Jessica Shannon on top of being the Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and the Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers. Jenna, like her twin sister, Jessica, has red hair, but she wears a pink shirt and pink skirt. She and Lincoln love to dance together, in fact, they even danced together underwater. During one of their dance sessions, Jenna kissed lincoln on the lips, and she hates Trina Riffins with a blazing passion.

And we're going to be meeting the Avatars of The Tailed Beasts on Lincoln's side, the first one that we're also meeting tomorrow is Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox, she's

Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox and she's also a powerful master of fox fire and wind and she also knows how to use those nine massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them and she can even grow her fingernails into claws and even infuse them with fire to give villains a nasty burning scratching. She's also the leader of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lori with a blazing passion, because one time, Kenzie and Lincoln were out for a date at Lynn's Table, but their date would wind up getting ruined by Lori who came in and she was literally out for Lincoln's blood once again. But, that got Kenzie so mad and furious at Lori that her pupils turned into slits and she ran at Lori and she really viciously attacked her with such a brutal passion, and she not only scratched Lori badly and whipped her with her massive nine tails, but she even burned Lori's eyebrows off and made sure that Lori's eyebrows would grow back in uneven, and she fired a blast of wind and sent Lori flying back to The Loud House, and that'd resulted in Lori getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on Lincoln.

The next chapter is where we face Park Avenue in another awesome adventure with Mordecai and Rigby in the park and we're going to make sure that Graffiti spreading spray can gets sent to jail.

See you next time.

# The Vandal of The Park

This chapter is based on the Regular Show episode Under The Hood

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk and Nancianna Sakurai as well as Jack O Lantern, Rishu, Pachinko Head, Fire Kong, Lumine and Xu-Galme-Re and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue. The Ronin Warriors were all with us too.

Me: Ah good old Paris.

Xenia: Yep.

Chloe Bourgeois: Good to be home.

Lola: I love coming to Paris. It's fun.

Marinette: Boy we should have rescues more often here,

Nico: I know. It's always fun.

Laney: It sure is and it's awesome to come here and kick some Akuma butt.

Xenia: Yep.

Green Arrow: You got that right.

Nico: Oliver, I want to thank you, Jack O Lantern, and your teams for coming

Green Arrow: It's no problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Nico: It sure will.

Kento: I'm really looking forward to this one. And it's awesome that you invited all of us.

Nico: I didn't want you guys to be left out Kento.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Nico: Kento, what do you like to do in your free time?

Kento: I teach Tai Chi classes at the high school.

Leni: It's so totes fun Nico. Kento is great in teaching it.

Nico: That is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Luan: It's really invigorating.

Eddy: It sure is.

Nico: That's cool.

Maria: Tai Chi is awesome.

Kento: Rai and his friends have experience in that.

Nico: They sure do.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Learning all those Tai Chi Characters is amazing and fun.

Lola: It sure is. And the powers they have are cool.

Varie: One of these days we'll have to use more of them.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Kento: Yesterday was so funny and cool.

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was. We really let the jerks have it.

Camie: We sure did.

Qin: Did you guys like my invention?

Nico: Boy did we ever Qin. That was genius.

Lisa Loud: It most certainly was Qin and that was a very well created.

Nico: Blowing Flip's organs apart from the inside and seeing him throw them up was well thought out.

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: I hope you guys like my first draft.

Me: I sure do. It's a good start.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: You're welcome to add more to it.

Me: I'll think of some things. It'll take a while.

Nico: Take your time.

Me: Good.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: For once, this might be easy. We'll just find the Anothers and the Gene Slammer and then get the fuck outta Dodge.

Me: Uhh Nico don't be so sure!

We looked ahead and saw numerous women seriously hurt and even worse is that Men and Women, and Teen boys and girls were BEATING EACH OTHER up in a vicious and ferocious brawl!

Me: Oh shit!

They were saying terrible things and really pulverizing each other.

Nico: I really got to learn to keep my big mouth shut.

But then numerous arrows hit me and then my aura exploded out with incredible power and I was stronger than ever!

Me: WHOA! Arrows of hate! Wait a second! Dark Cupid is behind this!

Nico: What?! Again?!

Me: I thought Vypra is keeping an eye on him.

Lincoln: She is, but I got a bad feeling someone's driven him to this again.

Anna Anyanova: It better not be Tanya or Frost, because if it is… !

Suddenly, Lincoln's wrist computer on his left gold Bracer went off, and it showed the progression of The Hinon's Vengeance Curse on Tanya and Frost, and it went up slowly.

Lincoln: It was them alright.

Maria: Those two bitches!

Maria texted Vypra and told her the situation with Dark Cupid and when she told them that Tanya and Frost were behind it because they were still pissed off at us, she went ballistic.

Maria: Already told Vypra, and she's already disciplining those two bitches.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Cool

Nico: Uh oh! There he is!

Dark Cupid laughed malevolently! He was firing arrows and getting people to kill each other!

Me: Not on my watch! KIBAL LETS HOWL! (HOWLS)

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon ☽!

Me: (HOWLS)

I flew up and bashed Dark Cupid in his face and bashed him back.

Me: Okay you asswipe! You are gonna rue the day you messed with us!

Green Arrow: Arrows are my thing!

Dark Cupid: I think not!

POW BLAM SMASH!

Green Arrow fired massive a barrage of fisted arrows and bashed Dark Cupid all over!

Dark Cupid fired an arrow but Nico caught it.

Nico: (laughs) I know these will only make us stronger. But it was so easy to catch I couldn't resist!

Dark Cupid: (smirks) That's what I was counting on.

Nico: (confused) Huh?

That's when the arrow exploded in Nico's face.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Dark Cupid laughed.

Nico: Nice try Dark Cupid!

When the smoke cleared Nico was unscathed.

Nico: That was pathetic!

Me: Time to dish out some real pain! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive and incredibly powerful vortex of searing fire and light!

Ryo: (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords glow and he swung them and fired a massive wall of white hot fire!

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He swung his spear and smashed the ground and sent a massive wave of rocks.

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of lightning and light from his sword.

Cye: (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a massive wave of water and energy!

Rowen: (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

He fired a massive energy blast arrow of Wind!

Anubis: (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired a massive blast of red lightning that split and formed into numerous chains!

Cale: (ECHOING) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired a massive blast of black lightning and lasers!

Dais: (ECHOING) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網!

He fired his Kamas and they formed into deadly webs of illusion!

Sekhmet: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He formed his swords into a whip and lashed at Dark Cupid!

Lady Kayura: (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired a massive shower of purple lightning from the sky!

The blasts all hit Dark Cupid and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion blasted off his wings and sent him crashing into the ground!

Maria: Great! Now, his arrows are explosive!

Me: I did not see that coming!

Keiichiro: That won't matter! Keisatsu Change!

He transformed!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

He was ready!

Keiichiro: By order of the GPSO we're taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now here is my Surekill! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

Me: Watch this Ryo! (ECHOING) WOLF MOON FLAME HOWL! 狼炎怒鳴り声

I swung my scythe and spun and fired a massive and powerful torrent of blue fire and hit Dark Cupid as he got up and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, Dark Cupid was blown into a watermelon cart!

Man: SACRE BLEU! MY WATERMELONS!

He bashed Dark Cupid all over with a baseball bat!

Ryo: Wow! That was awesome J.D.!

Me: Thanks Ryo! I discovered that like you guys, the Miraculous all have devastatingly powerful surekill techniques.

Marinette: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: That was incredible! Boy if Hawk Moth saw that he would be in for one helluva beating!

Me: You got that right!

Eli: Yeah!

Chloe Bourgeois: Cool! Let me try one! (ECHOING) VENOMOUS BEE STING SPEAR! 女王蜂毒針

She fired a powerful spear of yellow energy and it hit Dark Cupid and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent him crashing into a wall!

Zocks: WOW! That was amazing Chloe!

Chloe Bourgeois: Thanks Zocks!

Nico: Wow! YEAH!

Keiichiro: Super Patren 1gou!

He donned his PatRangers Battlizer!

Xenia: Awesome!

Green Arrow and Dark Cupid fired arrows at each other

The arrows collided with each other and exploded all over the place!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: Whoa! Good thing I have all of Paris protected by a force field!

Nico: Yeah!

Marinette: This will be good! I am Judgement and Heaven is Nigh!

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Marinette: (ECHOING) LADYBUG HEAVEN'S JUDGEMENT! てんとう虫 天空から報復

She formed the Sword of Saint Michael and fired a massive blast of red energy and it hit Dark Cupid and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion sent him crashing into another wall!

Me: Whoa! Marinette that was awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Adrien: This will be awesome! (ECHOING) HELLFIRE CATACLYSM NEKO BLAST! 冥府七つ地獄業火闇攻撃

He fired a massive blast of black energy and the blast formed into a cat of black fire and it hit Dark Cupid and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion sent him flying and he crashed into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA! That was intensely powerful!

Keiichiro fired his Vs. Changer

The blast hit Dark Cupid and blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Ayla: Top this one! (ECHOING) FLAMES OF THE BENEVOLENT FOX! 九尾慈火炎嵐

She spun around and fired a massive shower of powerful blue fireballs and they hit Dark Cupid and exploded with intense power!

EXTREMELY POWERFUL AND MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The blast sent Dark Cupid flying and he crashed into Lila Rossi's discarded stuff her parents were about to burn and then destroyed it in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: I stole any money she hid.

Me: Nice Nico.

Nico: Thanks.

Dark Cupid then regrew his wings back and flew back to us roaring in intense rage!

I flew at him and then we collided and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive and powerful fiery explosion and we flew into the air and I punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and kicked him in the stomach and then kicked him back!

Nico: Take that!

I punched Dark Cupid into the ground and smashed him into it.

Me: Had enough?

Dark Cupid got up. He was mangled up but MAN WAS HE PISSED!

Dark Cupid: I WILL NOT BE HUMILIATED LIKE THIS! THIS HAS GONE ON LONG ENOUGH! I AM THROUGH WITH YOU!

(ENRAGED SCREAMING) J.D. KNUDSON THE WOLF MOON!

He was really mad now!

He went at me and he was trying to punch me all over and then I punched him in the face and knocked him down.

Dark Cupid got up and he screamed in an incredibly powerful explosive rage!

Dark Cupid: I HATE YOU!

My aura exploded out with incredible power!

Me: You hate the fact that you are completely powerless to stop me and all of us. That you are completely outmatched. You playing with people's feels and love by turning it into hatred really makes me sick! You got so many innocent people hurt and you made them turn on others all for your sick game of hate! You fool! How do you think these people felt when you had them beat each other shitlessly and made them suffer from all that pain! Well now it's your turn. I am about to unleash the fires of Hell on you!

Dark Cupid: FEEL EXTREME HATE!

He fired a massive number of incredibly powerful arrows and they all hit me and then I GOT A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL SUPERCHARGE! OVER 600,000 universes felt my power! I was now explosively supercharged!

Me: (Divine Wolf Moon Voice) Thanks for the powerful increase.

Marinette: Lucky Charm!

Marinette formed a yo-yo and swung it and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Marinette's Lucky Charm turned into a Candy Apple.

Marinette: I think I know what to do with this!

She threw it and it hit Dark Cupid and it made him REALLY STICKY! Unable to shoot more arrows.

Me: Stuck in a sticky situation there!

Dark Cupid: NO! IMPOSSIBLE! NO ONE CAN GROW THAT MUCH STRONGER FROM MY HATE ARROWS! YOU SHOULD BE CONSUMED BY HATRED AND DESIRE ONLY DESTRUCTION!

Lincoln punched Dark Cupid hard in the mouth!

Lincoln: You still don't understand, do you? We grow stronger by absorbing negative energy and hate is one of those sources, but there's one thing that's even more powerful than hatred, and that's love: the one thing you despise.

Me: You have absolutely no love in you at all, and for that, you're about to pay the price for your hate spreading mayhem.

Zarya: With a very horrible beatdown from all of us.

Kora Lexington: And you're getting absolutely no mercy from any of us whatsoever.

Suddenly, Zarya's eyes turned neon blue, as she was surrounded by a blue and snow white energy aura with stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her Zarya Moonwolf's Mystic Wolf Phoenix Bow, and as she approached Dark Cupid, she left behind blue and snow white energy, stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Zarya: You really are nothing more than pure hatred incarnate, Dark Cupid. Everywhere you go, you spread nothing but hatred and leave a trail of broken hearts in your wake, I would've thought Vypra had taught you that lesson after we handed you over to her, but it looks like you refused to learn your lesson and continued to spread hatred and leave a trail of broken hearts. Now, you've left us with no other choice but to put you in your place again, and Vypra's already punishing Tanya and Frost for their stunt, and now, it's going to be your turn for your punishment after we tie you up and hand you to her again!

Suddenly, Zarya was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and snow white energy with stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding it, there's a pack of wolves running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a snow white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Cupid: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Zarya Moonwolf emerged, but she was changed forever.

Zarya Moonwolf grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her purple hair along with white tips in her hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a neon blue energy aura with stars, magic, moonlight, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a wolf howling at the full moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on wolf head stud earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Moon, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, she also has on her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with blue gems on the gold full moon links and blue crystals from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue wolf-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony are a phoenix and wolf pendant with blue gems for eyes and they're both holding the Moon, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Zarya has on a dark blue sleeveless blouse and dark blue short-sleeved shirt with snow white phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with wolf howling at the full moon, blue pants, blue leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with magic and stars on the coattails, and on the back is the full moon with a wolf howling and a phoenix flying in the skies. Suddenly, Zarya felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with stars and the full moon shining with white tips on the purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with white tips and blue markings. Zarya Moonwolf has on her Ring of The Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the middle on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her left shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zarya Moonwolf's Mystic Wolf Phoenix Bow and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and white energy with stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zarya Moonwolf's Eternal Angelic Mystic Wolf Phoenix Bow of Mysticon Wolf Ranger Justice, it's a brand new longbow measuring at 7'9" in length with massive blue angel wings for the large longbow's limbs and in the upper limb is a wolf and a phoenix and long midnight black grip and she has a large blue quiver with the wolf and phoenix printed on the quiver with unlimited arrows inside, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Sword of The Northern Kai holstered on her left hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a white kanji below the full moon with the wolf and the phoenix that said, "Zarya Moonwolf, Princess of The Phoenix Wolf Moon, Mysticon Wolf Ranger, Sister of Arkayna Goodfey and Friend of Piper Willowbrook and Emerald Goldenbraid, Brave Second-In-Command of The Mysticons, Loving Future Wife and Supporter of James Dean Knudson, Destroyer of Tazma Grimm, Necrafa, and The Spectral Hand, Archenemy of Knightbrace, Sister of The Zenkaigers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and

Master of Moonlight, Magic, Wolves, and Arrows"

ザリア・ムーンウルフ、フェニックス・ウルフ・ムーンの王女、ミスティコン・ウルフ・レンジャー、アルケイナ・グッドフェイの妹でパイパー・ウィローブルックとエメラルド・ゴールデンブレイドの友人、ミスティコンの勇敢な副司令官、愛情深い将来の妻であり、タズマの破壊者ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの支持者グリム、ネクラファ、そしてスペクトラルハンド、ナイトブレイスの宿敵、ゼンカイジャーの妹、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして月光、魔法、狼、そして矢

Zarya Moonwolf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYSTICON WOLF RANGER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STELLAR MOONLIGHT MYSTICON WOLF RANGER MOONLIGHT MAGIC STELLAR PHOENIX WOLF ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STELLAR MOONLIGHT MYSTICON WOLF RANGER MOONLIGHT MAGIC STELLAR PHOENIX WOLF ANGEL JUSTICE AND WOLF PHOENIX DIVINE COSMIC STELLAR MOONLIGHT MYSTICON WOLF RANGER MOONLIGHT MAGIC STELLAR PHOENIX WOLF ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Zarya's Super Angel-Mysticon Wolf Ranger-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in my eyes, steam whistling out of my ears, my nose was bleeding, and I almost let out a wolf howl. But, when Dark Cupid saw it, he went into a fit of rage again and fired more arrows of hate at her, but she absorbed the hatred from the arrows and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a massive barrage of blue and white energy, stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dark Cupid and exploded with such incredible power, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off beyond anyone's imagination.

Zarya: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Moonlight Mysticon Wolf Ranger Phoenix Wolf Angel and Divine Cosmic Stellar Moonlight Mysticon Wolf Ranger Phoenix Wolf Love) You're through spreading your toxic hatred to innocent people, Dark Cupid.

Kora Lexington: That's right, and now, it's time for you to suffer the consequences for your spreading of hate, you disgusting monster of hate.

Lincoln: Wait, there's no need to go easy on him though, he's actually a clone.

Nico: Then, that makes things easier.

Lincoln: But, I did find out Tanya created that clone using a Dark Orb, so she's already in big trouble with Vypra.

Me: You said it.

Suddenly, Kora Lexington's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a blood red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Hellblade from her back, and as she approached Dark Cupid, she left blood red energy, stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kora Lexington: Thank God Lincoln told us you're just a clone, but this also means we're not going to hold back in killing you, but Tanya's already in huge trouble for that goddamn stunt she pulled for her sadistic desire to still kill us, but she's getting off easy with some strict and severe discipline from Vypra.

Suddenly, Kora Lexington was surrounded by a massive vortex of blood red energy with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, and blood surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, Sigmar the Twin-Tailed Comet and Khorne the Blood God flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Dark Cupid: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kora Lexington emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kora Lexington grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long blood red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a blood red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Sigmar the Twin-Tailed Comet and Khorne the Blood God emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Khorne the Blood God with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Kora Lexington has on a sleeveless blood red blouse, sleeveless blood red top, red ankle-length skirt with the symbol of The Twin-Tailed Comet and the symbol of The Twin-Tailed Comet on her right arm, blood red pants, blood red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Khorne The Blood God and The Twin-Tailed Comet surrounded by fire and blood. Suddenly, Kora Lexington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blood red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blood red wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Kora Lexington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kora Lexington's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blood red energy, stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Kora Lexington's Khorne Blood God Elemental Twin-Tailed Comet Fire Phoenix Fire Blood Greatsword of Raging Blood God Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and The Twin-Tailed Comet and Khorne the Blood God etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blood red phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large blood red dragon head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the b phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Khorne the Blood God's head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Khorne the Blood God that said, "Kora Lexington The Furious Flame of the Sigmar Comet, Gene-Slammer of Sigmar the Twin-Tailed Comet, Master of The Hellblade and The Powers of Khorne the Blood God, Demolisher of Bullies, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Cheese Crocker, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Blood, Angels, and Phoenixes"

コラ・レキシントン シグマー彗星の猛烈な炎、双尾彗星シグマーのジーン・スラマー、ヘルブレードのマスターと血の神コーンの力、

いじめっ子の撲滅者、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌードソンの将来の妻、チーズ・クロッカーの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、血、天使、そして不死鳥のマスター

Kora Lexington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TWIN-TAILED COMET-KHORNE THE BLOOD GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS FIRE BLOOD GOD SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET KHORNE BLOOD GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRE BLOOD GOD SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET KHORNE BLOOD GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRE BLOOD GOD SIGMAR TWIN-TAILED COMET KHORNE BLOOD GOD PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kora Lexington's Super Angel-Twin-Tailed Comet-Khorne the Blood God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in my eyes, steam whistling out of my ears, my nose was bleeding, and I almost let out a wolf howl. But, when Dark Cupid saw it, he went into a fit of rage again and fired more arrows of hate at her, but she absorbed the hatred from the arrows and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a massive barrage of blood red energy, stars, fire, flames, twin-tailed comets, blood, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dark Cupid and exploded with such incredible power, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off beyond anyone's imagination.

Kora Lexington: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Furious Fire Blood God Sigmar Twin-Tailed Comet Khorne Blood God Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Furious Fire Blood God Sigmar Twin-Tailed Comet Khorne Blood God Phoenix Angel Love) And like Zarya said, you are done, you piece of crap.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Mess with peoples' emotions and you've got to deal with us!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he and I joined Zarya and Kora Lexington, and so did the rest of the team as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of spreading hate are over, you piece of shit!

Me: That's telling 'em, Lincoln! You're done, you hate-spreading asshole!

Lincoln, Zarya, Kora Lexington, and I went after Dark Cupid who continued firing arrows of hate at us but we kept on absorbing them and they kept on making us stronger than ever, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Cupid and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Zarya, Kora, and I attacked him with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Dark Cupid crazy.

Dark Cupid: (SUPER ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL! EVERYTHING AND ALL OF MANKIND WILL DROWN IN HATRED AND DESTRUCTION!

Dark Cupid ran at Zarya, Kora, and I, but Lincoln grabbed him by the throat and choke-slammed him into the ground hard. Then, Lincoln pounced on Dark Cupid, and he then proceeded to give him the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and extremely graphic beating, and it's like nothing anyone could ever imagine as we saw it.

LINCOLN SMASHED HIM HARD IN HIS NOSE, HE TORE HIS TEETH OFF WITH HIS BARE HANDS, THEN HE PROCEEDED TO TEAR HIS HAIR AND WINGS OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

THEN, LINCOLN PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH AND SLASH DARK CUPID ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS GOLDEN-ARMORED CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD WHICH WAS SPILLED ALL OVER THE PLACE, THEN, HE RAISED HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD INTO THE AIR, AND THEN!

SLASH!

LINCOLN SLASHED HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND HE LET OUT

ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN AND TONS OF BLOOD CAME POURING FROM HIS SEVERED CROTCH!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

The others ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans, then, Lincoln grabbed him by the throat and began sucking out all of Dark Cupid's hatred and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow protective fire aura flared up extremely as he was gaining an extremely astronomical power boost of universal proportions, but this was also in the process draining Dark Cupid of his life energy since he's a clone of hatred. When Lincoln was done sucking out all of Dark Cupid's hatred, the clone was reduced to a withering dried-up husk and Lincoln set him ablaze with rainbow fire and he sent the clone straight to The Black Gates forever.

We cheered as Lincoln, Zarya, Kora, and I holstered their weapons and powered down, and Zarya and Kora's new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive and longer wolf tails, and massive colored angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Good riddance, you hate-spreading monster!

Me: Your days of spreading hatred are over!

Varie: That was really awesome work, everyone.

Nico: And I didn't expect Tanya to make that clone of Dark Cupid, looks like she still has some hatred in her and her sadistic desire to kill us. Well, Vypra will get rid of those bad habits by beating the crap out of that bitch.

Eli: She has no idea of the kind of Hell Vypra will make her go through.

Lincoln: Especially since I gave her a book of some really sadistic tortures to put Tanya through along with Frost if they show any sort of disrespect or signs of rebellion.

Lincoln took out the same book of really sadistic tortures: it had a red cover with an inverted cross with torture instruments on it, when we saw the types of really sadistic tortures inside the book, we gasped in shock.

Qin: Oh shit! Now, this is really sadistic and horrific. How did you even create this thing?!

Lincoln: I've had plenty of time, and I've used them on The Digimon Emperor in our dungeon, and it was really bad.

We saw a video of Lincoln using the torture techniques from his book on The Digimon Emperor, and we saw The Digimon Emperor covered in scratches, scars, bruises, and he even had claw marks on his body and tears in the clothes.

Nico: Oh shit! Did Layla see it?!

Lincoln: She did, and I also let her in on it as well.

Qin: Figures, she hated him even more than we do.

Me: Mind if we also have a go at him as well, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure.

Me and Nico: Yes!

Marinette: Just like old times!

Me: No kidding there. Wow! That was epic!

Xenia: It sure was!

All of Paris cheered for us and Marinette.

We later looked over those that were seriously hurt by Dark Cupid.

Varie: They are gonna be all right. They took one nasty beating but they'll be okay.

Camie: That's a relief.

Marinette: Thank goodness. But J.D. that was amazing that you discovered that the Miraculous have Surekill Techniques like those of the Ronin Warriors.

Me: I know and they pack just as much explosive power. Boy if we used them on Hawk Moth he would be really in for a shock.

Nico: Good thing that was a clone

Me: No kidding. At least it wasn't the one in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: I have a feeling we're going to be battling each of them.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Is everyone okay?

Varie: They will be fine. I healed them all up.

Nico: Good.

Me: That was awesome though.

May: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. Now for the Anothers.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli sensed for them.

Eli: Whoa! We have Another Celtic Predator, Gahlia the Morrigan, Northern Ireland Fighting Leprechaun (The Simpsons), Alligator (Fantasia), Vulcan (Fantasia). Zeus (Fantasia), Chernabogs Minions, Leprechaun (TTG), Fire Women (Fantasia), Fashionistas (2016's Powerpuff Girls), Agent Alpha, Rishu and Jack O Lantern.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: All the archenemies of the 10 Legendary Warriors as well as Elaine Sustrai.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Yep and I sense that the Anothers minus Jack O Lantern are 2 people.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: It's obvious who to call in this one.

Me: Yep. The 10 Legendary Warriors and Elaine Sustrai.

Maria called them in and in swirls of Fire, Light, Wind, Ice, Lightning, Darkness, Wood, Water, Metal and Earth came said members.

AncientGreymon: We're ready.

Elaine Sustrai: Hey, guys!

Nico: Awesome you all came.

AncientMermaidmon: We're ready for action.

AncientKazemon: This will be fun.

Camie: It sure will.

Sirius: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

Then out came Another Celtic Predator, Gahlia the Morrigan, Northern Ireland Fighting Leprechaun (The Simpsons), Alligator (Fantasia), Vulcan (Fantasia). Zeus (Fantasia), Chernabogs Minions, Leprechaun (TTG), Fire Women (Fantasia), Fashionistas (2016's Powerpuff Girls), Agent Alpha and Rishu!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be a battle of the gods!

Xenia: YEAH!

Another Gahlia the Morrigan: This sure will be good.

Another Alligator: (In a girls voice) You got that right.

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

They merged and reverted back.

The first girl was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had green Madagascar Sunset Moth and she had green clothes and had a tiara with the symbol for the Moth Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a butterfly spear in her hands.

The second girl was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and had purple angel wings and had a purple kimono on and had a tiara with the symbol of the Geisha Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her kimono and had a pink katana in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Mina Mothra and Sakura Geisha Takahara!

Nico: Whoa!

Mina Mothra: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Sakura Geisha Takahara: Same here.

Me: Yeah. Mina is the embodiment of the Moth Dopant and has the powers of butterflies and moths and Sakura is the embodiment of the Geisha Dopant and has the powers of Geisha Girls and is a deadly samurai.

Nico: That is cool!

Philip: Wow! The Geisha Dopant is one of the unseen ones we faced.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Jack O Lantern friendly or hostile?

Mina Mothra: Friendly and she is a really powerful one with REALLY SCARY power.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: This will be good.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we gotta do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the Anothers were separated from them!

Nico: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Take that!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Me: Now for the Another Jack O Lantern.

Nico: Yep.

May: All we can do is wait.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) WEATHER PLATOON SIX!

She summoned Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Xu-Vazuu-Baa, Quadraxis, Phoenix and Dragon Lady!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Is she near?

We looked around.

Me: There!

We saw a figure fly in on a glider and it was ANOTHER JACK O LANTERN!

Jack O Lantern: Whoa who is that good looking pumpkin headed guy?

Me: Another you.

Nico: Yep.

She landed.

Another Jack O Lantern: (In a girls voice) Boy that was an awesome battle you guys had.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red demon wings and had black clothes and had a tattoo of the Star of Satan on her arm and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Hell Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a demonic scythe in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Halinora Hell!

Nico: WHOA! The Embodiment of the Hell Dopant no doubt.

Halinora Hell: That's right and I am known as the Princess of Demons.

Me: Yep and she has all of the powers of Hell. She throws Suicide Fruits like bombs like Jack O Lantern can do.

Halinora Hell: Yep. Watch.

She threw a fruit and it hit a criminal and exploded as a BLOODCURDLING SCREAM WAS HEARD!

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

It stunned him and Varie jumped him and arrested him.

Me: WHOA! Every time I hear that scream it sends chills down my spine!

Nico: Me too!

Kaito: (Gets out Dekaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Abaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an SPD Blaster and Zocks got a Dino Thunder Staff.

Halinora Hell: Nope I used my Suicide Fruits to stun him and then made a run for it. But not before I left him a parting gift. I used the Putrid Voice power and covered him in disgusting acid and burned him with acid from the 3rd Circle of Hell.

Me: EW! That is disgusting!

Nico: Yuck! Too bad it didn't kill him.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he smelled like a thousand tons of raw sewage and 10,000 corpses and it made me sick. He was also burned all over the place.

Me: Yeah.

Halinora Hell: That is for sure.

Sougo: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) Me and Geiz just realized something else.

Geiz: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) You and Jack O Lantern are pretty scary.

Sougo got SPDRedArmor while Geiz got DinoThunderRedArmor.

Halinora Hell: Yeah I get that a lot. As the Princess of Hell, I am scary incarnate.

Me: It's true.

Halinora Hell: I know.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln do so and Another Jack flew up into the air and Halinora flew after him.

She flared up a Lust Storm Aura!

Another Jack threw bombs and blasted her!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

But the aura protected her and she flew at him and slashed him and destroyed his glider!

Nico: Nice one!

He crashed into the ground!

Nico: Now it's our turn. (ACTIVATES JACK AND RISHU'S

RIDEWATCHES)

He fired bombs and meteors and blasted Another Jack.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES PACHINKO HEAD AND FIRE KONG'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Maria: Take this! (ACTIVATES LUMINE AND XU-GALME-RE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed him all over!

Kento: This will be good! (ACTIVATES RISHU'S RIDEWATCH)

He got awesome rock armor and bashed Another Jack all over.

Then Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Professor Brainstorm, Evil Ring Man, Gulia and Dorobozu came.

Nico: Nice team Cavalier.

Cavalier: Thanks Nico!

?: Boy that is cool!

BOOM BOOM BOOM!

We saw Hard Man come.

Me: Hard Man wow!

Nico: Yeah!

Hard Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Hina Hard!? Whoa!

Hina Hard: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

Another Jack came and Hina bashed him square in his face and disintegrated him and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: WHOA! What a punch!

Halinora Hell: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Maria: You're naked, aren't you?

Hina Hard: I sure am. Sorry.

Me: No worries.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nicole: Anyone peeks and I will gouge your eyes out!

Me: Just so you know it's going to hurt.

Hina Hard: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then she doubled over in pain and was reverting back. She vomited and fired a blast of energy and it smashed into May's stomach and bashed her down!

May: OUCH!

She was in pain!

Hina reverted back and had blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had the kanji for hard on her forehead.

Hina Hard: (GROANS) That hurt! (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May! I hope you're not hurt too badly.

May: I'll be… (SCREAMS IN PAIN) I think something broke!

Varie looked her over.

Varie: Oh dear you have a broken rib.

Nico: Oh no.

Hina Hard: Oh man! Sorry!

May: Don't worry. I'll live.

Nico: Good.

May took a senzu bean and was better.

Hina saw herself and she was naked.

Hina Hard: GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new dark blue clothes and she looked awesome.

Hina Hard: Oh wow! I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Hina Hard: Armor Body Hard is back.

Me: How come you're called that?

Hina Hard: Back when I was in the navy I was known as Armor Body Hard. Go ahead try and punch me.

Me: Okay.

I punched her in the stomach and then…

BLANG!

I had 9 bones break in my arm and they stuck through my arm.

Me: WHOA! Holy crud! Your body is REALLY STRONG and tough!

Lily: You would get along great with Mr. Krabs. Back in his navy days he was known as Armor Abs Krabs.

Hina Hard: I sure would and that is cool.

Nico: That is awesome!

I regrew my arm back to normal.

Kento: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Hina Hard: When me and Nico went into a mafia hideout and they shot at me and the bullets couldn't pierce my skin and I bashed the men all over.

Qin: That was awesome to see.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Hina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Hina Hard: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Jade, Hawkeye, Blazewing Butterfly, and Ellie the Elephant are heading to Outworld, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got a huge mission on our hands.

We're going to form an alliance with Kotal Kahn because in the future, we'll be going after Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika and ending them forever, but of course, we're going to be keeping our guard up because the guards will be having a party celebrating the death of D'Vorah since that creepy bug was a treacherous deceitful manipulative traitor along with being an acolyte of Shinnok and servant of Kronika and everyone hated her. But, before that, we're going to have an Old Western Style fight with Erron Black, and he'll be joining The Masters of Evil.

We also had the whole team with us and The Masters of Evil with us as well.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in Outworld.

Sareena: It's been a long time since any of us have been in Outworld.

Sheeva: The realm is still continuing to heal from the deep scars inflicted on Outworld by Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung.

Jacqui Briggs: It'll be so much more peaceful once we make Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika finally kick the bucket in the future.

Lincoln: That we will, Jacqui, and I also know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we've also got a huge mission on our hands: we're going to form an alliance with Kotal Kahn because in the future, we'll be going after Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika and ending them forever.

Ashrah: That's indeed a wise choice, Lincoln. We'd gotten word Kotal Kahn is now the new Emperor of Outworld and he's planning to help everyone recover from the deep scars they suffered because of Shao Kahn's oppression and corruption.

Li Mei: Indeed.

Lincoln: But of course, we're going to be keeping our guard up because the guards will be having a party celebrating the death of D'Vorah since she was a creepy treacherous deceitful manipulative traitor along with being an acolyte of Shinnok and servant of Kronika and everyone hated her.

Nitara: There's no doubt that everyone hated that disgusting Kytinn, but also being an acolyte of the Fallen Elder God and being a servant of Kronika, and all for her twisted desire to preserve The Hive and The Kytinn. Outworld and all realms are much better off with her gone forever.

Nico: That's right. But, before that, we're going to have an Old Western Style fight with Erron Black, and he'll be joining The Masters of Evil.

Sonnya Blade: Having an Old Western fight with that wanted fugitive, I'd much rather have him put in a coffin.

Lincoln: I get that you'd rather have him put in a coffin, Sonnya, given his history of crime in the past. But actually, having him in The

Masters of Evil is a much better deal.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and she's dressed in a pink short-sleeved blouse, pink sleeveless top, pink skirt, pink knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Quintus Prime, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Jenna Shannon, Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers.

Jenna Shannon: That's right, and I also got the girls away. Oh, and Erron Black is on his way now.

?: Aw, now you done spoiled the surprise.

We then saw our target, Erron Black, riding in.

Sylvester: So, you've arrived, Erron Black.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Erron Black dismounted and he was ready to fight.

Erron Black: Not every day when I get a chance to fight Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: Trust us, we're good fighters and we know how to handle tough hombres like you.

?: Don't you dare think you're getting out of this, Black!

Erron Black: Aw hell no, not you again.

Suddenly, we saw a new person heading our way: he was an adult male 20 years of age, he was tall at 7'9" in height, he was muscular, he had long dark brown hair going down to his neck, tanned skin, he had blood red eyes and vampire fangs, he was dressed in a long long-sleeved black duster coat, white western shirt with stylized yoke on the shoulders, red brooch on his neck, black vest, long black pants, black knee high cowboy boots with silver embroidery spurs, black fingerless gloves, custom built midnight black guns holstered on his hips and holstered on his back is a massive greatsword with blood red gems and a blood red cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes, and on the bottom is a white angel head with red gems for eyes and a blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh shoot, it's Marshall Williams!

Nico: You know her, Hunter?

Hunter: (German Accent) I do, Nico. Marshall Williams is my old friend from El Paso, Texas, but here's the thing: he's a powerful vampire from the 19th Century during the time of the Old West. He was born in 1868 and had a peaceful life with his parents, Matthew and Andrea, along with his 20-year-old older brother, Joseph Williams, and his 15-year-old younger sister, Katie Williams. But, that all came to a tragic end in 1884 when his parents and siblings were murdered by his father's old enemy, Alan "Devil Eyes" Malone, a vicious bloodthirsty outlaw who caused trouble to all of El Paso for years, but his father turned him and his gang in to the authorities, and the judge convicted them on all of the charges based on their crimes and sentenced to death. But, Alan swore revenge on him before he was hanged. That was 30 years ago, but on the night of a red moon, Alan and his gang returned from the dead as vampires and murdered Marshall's parents and siblings and left Marshall with the curse of the vampires. But, local priest and family friend, Father Miguel Devereaux, saved him and he did the ritual of Communion giving him the bread symbolizing the body of Christ and wine symbolizing the blood of Christ, but he administered a drop of blood from a holy relic he brought from Rome, and as soon as Marshall drank it, he was purged of the evil of the vampire's curse, but he still turned into a vampire in the end.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa, that's harsh.

Hunter: (German Accent) It was, but he became immortal and had all the strengths and powers of the vampires without the weaknesses. Then, he trained for four years and by the time he reached 20 years old, he was already an expert vampire hunter and slayer, and in 1888, he took his revenge on Alan Malone and killed him and his posse of vampire outlaws.

Nico: Nice. But, what's with the grudge towards Erron Black?

Marshall Williams arrived and descended off his black horse that disappeared into darkness.

Marshall Williams: I'll tell you why, because in 1898, that mangy coyote from Wickett shot my uncle, Deputy Caleb Williams and my cousin, David, in a shoot-out when he just was about to rob a train. I longed for the day when I would put a bullet right between his eyes and see him inside a coffin! But, he ran off to Outworld thanks to that sorcerer, Shang Tsung! And to see you without Kotal here, this is too easy. Now, I will have sweet revenge for the deaths of my cousin and uncle, and not even your patron will save you from me this time. (Laughing Sinisterly)

Marshall Williams unholstered his massive greatsword from his back.

Hunter: (German Accent) Marshall, hold it right there!

Marshall Williams: (Gasps) Hunter, and Team Loud Phoenix Storm? Here?

Lincoln: Sorry, Marshall, but we're here to fight Erron while you're only here to kill him. Erron may have done some shady things in the past, but he's not like Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, Shang Tsung, or even those lowlife Black Dragon thugs, Kano and Kabal. He has honor, so he's going to The Masters of Evil and no matter how much that'll piss you off, Erron Black will live, now put aside that grudge you have on him, or you'll be drinking a lethal cocktail of Hydrogen Bitters, Old Panther, and Cobra Fang Juice.

The Mascots got out the Hydrogen Bitters, Old Panther, and Cobra Fang Juice and made the lethal drink and even that made Marshall freak.

Marshall Williams: You win, Lincoln Loud. I'll put aside my grudge against Black.

Poromon: And no crossing your fingers, hombre.

Marshall Williams: Damn it!

Lincoln: Alright, now that the matter is settled, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic

Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha

unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Hawkeye and his team, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm

Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Erron Black, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

We knocked him down as a result, and he got back up.

Erron Black: Well, I'll be damned, you lot are as tough as the rumors say. Alright, then, I'll be joining The Masters of Evil, and I'll be expecting a rematch in the future. Oh, and watch out though, the guards are having a party celebrating D'Vorah's death.

Nico: Got it, and we already got the warning to keep our guard up.

Erron Black was sent to The Masters of Evil's HQ and with Marshall Williams coming with us to join the team, and The Mascots are already keeping an eye on him in case he tries a double cross and plans on going after Erron Black again to get his revenge.

Lincoln: Alright, now that the matter with Erron Black is settled, time to head for Kotal Kahn and form the alliance.

Marshall Williams: With the guards partying celebrating D'Vorah's death, it won't be an easy one to do so.

Poliwag: How do we know it's no trick so you can go after Erron Black again? Explain that, creepy.

Marshall Williams: (Blood Red Eyes glow) What did you just say?! (DEMONIC ROAR)

That made the mascots turn white as ghosts and ran to Nico.

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, now that was just as scary as when I roar like a demon minus the snakes coming out of my mouth. But, it's no lie that you told, however, the mascots still see you in a bit of a bad light with your history with Erron Black and Shang Tsung, I'll keep an eye on them, but I can't have you roaring like a demon again in front of them, that's just bad manners.

Marshall Williams: (Sighs) Right.

?: Aw shoot, looks like I missed the fight against Erron Black.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair, red fox ears, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and she's dressed in red clothes and nine massive orange and flame tips, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, flames, foxes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Kurama the Nine-Tailed Fox and in her right hand is a greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox.

Kenzie Kurama: That's right, Lincoln. Sorry I didn't make it for the fight, I had to get away from the guards who were partying, they got drunk.

Lincoln: Ooh, okay, now we really got to keep our guard up.

We arrived at the palace, and Marshall and Lincoln were right: the guards were having a party and in celebration over the death of D'Vorah.

Me: Whoa, Lincoln, you were right about what you heard: the guards sure are having a party.

Kitana: Their hatred of D'Vorah truly ran deep, but what we did to her may have been cause for this celebration to take place.

Then, we were greeted by Kotal Kahn, the powerful high-ranking Osh-Tekk and Emperor of Outworld.

Kotal Kahn: Ah, the legendary Team Loud Phoenix Storm, it is an honor to finally meet you.

We bowed in respect.

Lincoln: It is an honor to meet you as well, Emperor. I believe we have some matters to discuss.

Kotal Kahn: If I had to guess, you wish to form an alliance with me and it concerns the matter of fighting Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika in the future and ending them forever.

We were stunned.

Nico: Yes, that's correct.

Kotal Kahn: Jade told me everything and she'd given me further proof of your trustworthiness, but your deeds have been told among all of Outworld, and that last year, you destroyed Shao Kahn and banished him along with the spirits of Quan Chi and Shang Tsung to The Black Gates and you also freed Sindel from the spell that turned her into the cruel Empress of Outworld along with getting rid of D'Vorah and how you freed Cetrion from her, Lincoln Loud, and that she became one of your many future wives, and how you freed Geras from Kronika's influence.

Me: Our deeds of those days spread through Outworld that quickly.

Kotal Kahn: You've more than earned everyone's respect including mine.

Lincoln: And there's only one way for us to make this our official pact.

Lincoln took out his dagger and sliced his right palm.

Kotal Kahn: A blood oath to seal our official pact, very well.

Kotal Kahn took out his dagger and sliced his left palm and they shook their bloody hands making their pact official.

Eli: The pact has been forged.

Kotal Kahn: And I already know that Erron Black has joined The Masters of Evil and you convinced Marshall Williams to abandon his desire for revenge against him even if you had to resort to the one thing that would frighten someone like him. Which means, I shall join you at The World Tree Estate as a member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Marshall Williams: But, wait, doesn't Outworld need you?

Kotal Kahn: I've already prepared for that.

Kotal Kahn made a Blood Clone of himself.

Me: You've made a Blood Clone of yourself, impressive work.

Lincoln: Your Blood Clone will keep an eye on Outworld while you are with us. Mileena and the others are in for the shock of their lives when they truly do return and we face them once and for all in the future, and by day's end, justice will be done.

We returned to The World Tree Estate with Kotal Kahn and Marshall Williams as new members of the team.

Marshall Williams: Hunter, I must apologize for what I tried to do. I'd let my desire for revenge and my hate towards Erron Black cloud my judgement, I was fixated on making him pay for what he did and I wasn't going to let him get away with this.

Hunter: (German Accent) It's alright, Marshall.

Nico: He's right, Marshall. But, you took a step in the right direction, you've allowed yourself the very chance to let go of the grudge you held towards Erron Black and move forward.

Raiden: That is correct, you've let go of the demons that've haunted you for over a century.

Lincoln: And now, we have two powerful members to the team: Kotal Kahn, the Emperor of Outworld and you, The Legendary Vampire Moon Hunter, Marshall Williams. (To Jenna Shannon) And it's also good to see you again, Jenna Shannon.

Jenna Shannon: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Jenna Shannon and he hugged her, and Jenna Shannon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jenna Shannon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Jenna Shannon, Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers, she's my Guardian Angel from France and classmate in Math and she's also the twin sister of Jessica Shannon on top of being the Gene-Slammer of Quintus Prime and the Embodiment of the Disk Wars Avengers. Jenna, like her twin sister, Jessica, has red hair, but she wears a pink shirt and pink skirt. She and I love to dance together, in fact, we even danced together underwater. During one of our dance sessions, Jenna kissed me on the lips, and she hates Trina Riffins with a blazing passion.

Me: That's really awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and this is Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox and she's also a powerful master of fox fire and wind and she also knows how to use those nine massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them and she can even grow her fingernails into claws and even infuse them with fire to give villains a nasty burning scratching. She's also the leader of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Lori with a blazing passion, because one time, Kenzie and I were out for a date at Lynn's Table, but our date would wind up getting ruined by Lori who came in and she was literally out for my blood once again. But, that got Kenzie so mad and furious at Lori that her pupils turned into slits and she ran at Lori and she really viciously attacked her with such a brutal passion, and she not only scratched Lori badly and whipped her with her massive nine tails, but she even burned Lori's eyebrows off and made sure that Lori's eyebrows would grow back in uneven, and she fired a blast of wind and sent Lori flying back to The Loud House, and that'd resulted in Lori getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on me.

Eli: Lori, sometimes your Dark Side was boorish, insensitive, and has really really lousy manners.

Lincoln: No, you're thinking of Dark Lynn, Eli, Dark Lori was a conniving and manipulative control freak who had a really cold heart and never cared about anyone except for herself.

Nico: He's right about that, I saw her for myself, and she was everything Lincoln said she was, which is why I'm glad she's gone for good.

Lincoln: You and me both, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Jenna Shannon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Kenzie Kurama in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kenzie Kurama: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Jenna Shannon and Kenzie Kurama's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Jenna Shannon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Jenna Shannon and Kenzie Kurama.

Jenna Shannon and Kenzie Kurama had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Haruka Washizaki, Mitsuki Menoto, Iwai Kuranosono, and Ririka Kosaki from Koi to H Shika Shiteinai!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruka Washizaki, Mitsuki Menoto, Iwai

Kuranosono, and Ririka Kosaki from Koi to H Shika Shiteinai!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Haruka Washizaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruka Washizaki and the three girls saw who it was that saved them, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert

Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas,

Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Haruka Washizaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haruka Washizaki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruka Washizaki, Mitsuki Menoto, Iwai Kuranosono, and Ririka Kosaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Maria: That was indeed a mission none of us will ever forget: we've formed an alliance with Kotal Kahn and we fought Erron Black who's now in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: And in the future, Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika will meet the same end as D'Vorah for the scars they've left on all realms and Outworld.

Kotal Kahn: The scars that Shao Kahn, Quan Chi, and Shang Tsung have left were indeed deep, but because of what you all did in getting rid of them, the scars they've left had begun to heal. But, those wounds will truly fade away when Mileena, Skarlet, Reiko, Motaro, Sektor, Rain, Kollector, Shinnok, and Kronika have met the same end as D'Vorah.

Me: And that's a promise that we'll fulfill when we face them and destroy them forever.

Nico: That's right. We can never forgive Shao Kahn and those truly loyal to him for what he's done, along with Shinnok and Kronika, and we'll make sure they'll pay dearly for all their crimes in the future.

After fighting Erron Black and meeting and recruiting Kotal Kahn along with forming an alliance with him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Jenna Shannon and Kenzie Kurama saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kenzie Kurama: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Jenna Shannon: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kenzie Kurama: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Jenna Shannon: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Kenzie, Jenna, which memories did you have with Lincoln?

Jenna Shannon: This one time, Lincoln and I were preparing for a school dance, but our preparations were rudely interrupted when Trina Riffins came barging in and she was out for blood once again, but I was more than ready for her, I threw a disk at her which imprisoned her inside and I handed her to the cops who proceeded to take her away back to prison.

Lola: That Trina was such a monster, she lacked grace and etiquette.

Kenzie Kurama: Same with Icky Vicky and Lila Rossi. Now, for my story, there was this one time, I was training Lincoln on how to use elemental variants of the Rasenshuriken, namely fire and wind, but our training was rudely interrupted by Lori who came charging after us wanting our heads, but just as I was about to go after her again, I then saw Lincoln form an Inferno Rasenshuriken of the Inferno Style Ninja Art, and he fired it at Lori which exploded as it hit her, and she had her eyebrows burned once more. That freaked her out and allowed me to grab her with one of my tails and tossed her back to The Loud House where she got grounded for fifteen weeks after Luna told the rest of the family what Lori tried to do to Lincoln and I.

Nico: Lori should've known better, mess with her brother and one of his Guardian Angels, and she was going to get burned.

Me: That's right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Illari: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Illari, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, we went back to the beach and we had an awesome volleyball game, and Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he'd sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Illari, Simulator Olivia Colomar A.K.A. Sombra, Simulator Vivian Chase A.K.A. Sojourn, Lacey, Amarys, and Simulator Poison, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is Rolling Gizmo Galaxy.

Me: I remember that one. That was a challenging one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Cornelia: Me and Stella will go with you on that one.

Nico: All right then.

Stella: Lets go.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at ROLLING GIZMO GALAXY! It looked like a Spirograph Machine.

Nico: We're here.

Cornelia: Wow! This is awesome.

Nicole: (On the radio) This is a simple one. You just have to roll the ball with the star into the hole like you did before. But this one is trickier.

Nico: There are probably Goombas nearby!

Stella: I see them but you can just roll over them.

Nico: Okay.

Nico got on the ball with the star and was rolling it.

He rolled over a bunch of Goombas and flattened them.

Stella and Cornelia blasted them with light and leaves.

Nico: (gets out Jack O Lantern and Bonz's Ridewatches) Get ready for some spooky fun, bitches!

He activated them and fired waves of bombs and bones and pumpkin bombs and blasted the Goombas.

?: Let me help!

Then a girl with red hair and red eyes and red angel wings and had purple clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Red Ranger Power Sword in her hands.

Jackie Zyuranger: Jackie Zyuranger, Embodiment of the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers is here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Jackie Zyuranger: Same here.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas and then Nico got to the hole in the end and then the ball shattered and the star was free!

Cornelia: Okay, that was very tricky!

Nico: Lets get the star!

Stella and Cornelia got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Jackie Zyuranger: That was awesome!

They high five!

Winx Club Stella: Tell us more about yourself.

Jackie Zyuranger: I'm a paleontologist and I study prehistoric life and it's fun. I discovered new kinds of dinosaurs.

Nico: That is cool!

Cornelia: You would get along great with Nicole.

Jackie Zyuranger: I sure would.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Jackie Zyuranger: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

DING DONG!

Mr. Grouse heard the doorbell ring.

Mr. Grouse: All right all right. I'm coming.

He answered the door and saw the mascots.

Poromon: Hello Mr. Grouse.

Mr. Grouse: Oh the team mascots. What brings you all here?

Poliwag: Do you need any help with the garden or the lawn or anything like that?

Mr. Grouse: Well my lawn could use some work. I'll show you where it is.

He went and showed them.

Sirius: Guys, do I even want to know where the mascots are?

Me: Oh they went to Mr. Grouse's house to help him out with his yard work.

Nico: Oh that's thoughtful of them.

Loki: (British Accent) I wonder how he is doing now these days.

Me: Lets go see.

We went to go see.

Camie: Hey, Mr. Grouse!

Mr. Grouse: Oh hello everyone.

Me: Been a while. You know how busy we are saving the world.

Mr. Grouse: Yeah big job. Glad you all can drop by. Oh the mascots are pulling weeds and mowing my lawn.

He showed us.

We saw them turning his entire yard into one worthy of Eden. They did it all. They mowed the grass, pulled weeds, trimmed the hedges did topiary and made new flowers with their powers and more.

Me: Boy this is an amazing garden for you.

Mr. Grouse: Wow! They sure know how to make great gardens.

Laney: Well I did teach them a lot about it.

Cybertron Scourge: I expected them to make a mess.

Laney; Nah I taught them how to do it right.

Poromon: Oh hey guys!

Me: Wow you guys are doing an amazing job.

Poromon: Thanks J.D.

Mr. Grouse: I love this garden guys! Great job!

Poliwag: Thanks Mr. Grouse.

Swoop: Me Swoop want to eat flowers!

Nico: Swoop no. These flowers belong to Mr. Grouse.

Laney then grew flowers for him.

Laney: Here Swoop. You can eat mine.

Swoop ate them.

Nico: There.

It was a great garden.

Mr. Grouse: Thank you so much for this guys.

Poromon: You're welcome Mr. Grouse.

Top Man: For a minute, I thought you guys were gonna wreck Mr.

Grouse's garden.

Poromon: No way! We would never do that to Mr. Grouse.

Nico: Good. I'm glad.

Poliwag: Yeah we have limits.

Nico: I wonder if there was more you could've helped him with

Mr. Grouse: Not that I know of. That's it for now.

Nico: Oh. Okay.

Me: I wonder if there is anything going on in the park that Mordecai and Rigby need help with.

Nico: Well lets go check it out.

The previous group came.

Tar Pit: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Electrocutioner, Knightbrace, Fixer, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Avalanche and Moonstone go with you guys?

Nico: Sure guys.

Qin: This will be fun.

Lola: Yep.

Misfire: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Snake Man next.

Lola: Ooh! This will be good.

Nico: Yep. This will be good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy

signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Tharizdun, The Chained God and the Elder Elemental Eye, a long-forgotten interloper god, one of the main antagonists in the Dungeons & Dragons franchise originating from Oerth who sought to destroy all that is, the Abyss' creation and the overarching antagonist of the Elemental Evil storyline due to being the master of the four other evil archomentals, Olhydra, Ogrémoch, Imix and Yan-C-Bin, and he's come to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Tharizdun, The Chained God and the Elder Elemental Eye, a long-forgotten interloper god, one of the main antagonists in the Dungeons & Dragons franchise originating from Oerth who sought to destroy all that is, the Abyss' creation and the overarching antagonist of the Elemental Evil storyline due to being the master of the four other evil archomentals, Olhydra, Ogrémoch, Imix and Yan-C-Bin, and he's come to destroy the world.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shoot.

Ray Kayest: First, Water, then, Fire, then, Earth, then, Air, and now, Darkness.

Tamara Daishinji: This is one villain I'm not going to go easy on, he's the one responsible for creating those other Evil Elementals and he desires nothing more than chaos and destruction, and I won't be surprised if Lincoln absorbs him like he did with Olhydra, Imix, Ogrémoch, and Yan-C-Bin.

Nico: Now, that would be worth seeing. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Park to take down that Graffiti spraying paint can.

Lincoln: That kind of vandalism is never ever allowed, and now, he's looking at life behind bars, and once we get done with him, you're next, Tharizdun.

Tamara Daishinji: You're the last of the Evil Elementals that we must get rid of, Tharizdun, you and the rest of the Evil Elementals have caused more than enough damage to too many innocent lives, and now, we'll make sure that you never return to hurt anyone ever again.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Mordecai and Rigby take down Park Avenue, and once we got done with that Graffiti spraying paint can, Tamara Daishinji and Lincoln are going to destroy Tharizdun and make him pay for the eons of pain and suffering he's caused to too many innocent lives.

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived.

Knightbrace: Nothing like the good old park.

Me: Yep.

We saw Mordecai, Rigby, Benson and the others in front of the house looking at something.

Me: Hmm.

We went over to them.

Me: What's going on guys?

Benson: We got ourselves a vandal.

We saw the blue and pink graffiti sprayed all over the house!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Graffiti! Not good!

I went over to the wall and swiped my finger on it. The paint was still wet. It was pink and grey paint.

Me: This paint is still wet. This must've happened just a few minutes ago.

Nico: Whoever it was did a really sloppy job.

Rarity: Oh no kidding darlings. I would never use that kind of color. No offense Lola.

Lola: None taken Rarity.

Clown Man: Maybe we should talk inside.

Benson: Good idea.

We went inside.

Fixer: Is this someone's idea of a prank?

Benson: Believe me guys this is no prank. Someone is vandalizing the entire park.

Mordecai: It wasn't just the house. It was Muscle Man's trailer, Skips' house, the public restroom and now the house.

Me: A Vandalism spree.

Muscle Man: And I know who it is too. It's the work of that vandal Park Avenue.

Mordecai: I had a feeling it was his dirty work!

Thrust: Can you explain it to those who don't know who he is?

Mordecai: We sure can. He's a vandal and he loves to cause trouble.

He went over his history.

---

Park Avenue was first seen when he was trying to re-paint the wall that Mordecai and Rigby were trying to cover up. Park Avenue was chased all over the park by Mordecai and Rigby until the duo lured him into a trap. However, Park Avenue managed to escape into a portal, with Mordecai and Rigby giving chase. Park Avenue then decided to sick his Graffiti Monsters on Mordecai and Rigby.

The duo managed to escape from the monsters and headed into Park Avenue's invisible house. Park Avenue was eventually forced to confess to Benson, Muscle Man, and Hi Five Ghost (who were framed for it) that he was the one that painted all over the park, and Benson threatened to call the police on him. Park Avenue attempted to escape through a portal, but he got stuck halfway through while Benson dialed up the cops. He was presumably arrested for his crimes.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Qin: He is a thug!

Me: And he framed Muscle Man and High Five Ghost for his crimes!? He's a monster!

Xenia: Yeah and he is an anthropomorphic spray paint can? How bizarre.

Benson: That's not even the worst part.

Man Ray: What could be possibly worse

Rigby: He used me, Benson, and Mordecai as pawns to fire Muscle Man for HIS crimes!

We gasped!

Me: That graffiti-spraying fiend!

Xenia: No way in hell are we going to let this monster get away with this.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: This guy gives artists everywhere a bad name!

Izzy Moonbow: He sure does!

Muscle Man: It wasn't even paint on my hands back then. It was sauce from Wing Kingdom!

Gyro Man: Damn, how I love that place!

Me: They did share the same color and you can't eat paint. It's poisonous.

Nico: You're right on that.

Benson: Yeah you're right. I was grossed out seeing him lick his fingers and thought he was eating paint. But I didn't know it was sauce. Sorry Muscle Man.

Muscle Man: No worries bro.

Nico: But we got ourselves a vandal running loose.

Me: And doing all these crimes in broad daylight. Usually they strike at night. Never in the day.

Moonstone: Well, now we have to clean all this up!

Me: I agree there! I have some paint remover with me.

I pulled out some paint remover.

Xenia: Perfect.

Me: Just don't light this stuff on fire.

Camie: We won't.

Laney: Good.

Avalanche: You earned that joke after you got framed by this guy.

Muscle Man: That is for sure dude.

I cleaned off the paint off the house.

Me: At least it's coming off.

Eli: Benson do you have any spare cans of paint for the house?

Benson: Yeah they are right here.

Benson went and got them.

Eli: Thanks.

Benson: You're welcome.

Nico and Varie got the paint off the restroom. Camie and Sirius got the paint off Muscle Man's trailer and Tsuyu and Himiko got the paint off of Skips house.

Dreadbane: Accursed Park Avenue making us clean HIS mess!

Me: I know. But you know how Vandals are. They don't care. But this guy views it as a work of art.

Nico: Well he should have just used art stuff.

Laney: Like I do. And I love doing good paintings.

Sunset Shimmer: I do too. And they are what make me free and go into the world of imagination.

Squidward: I feel the same way guys. As an artist myself I would never use buildings to paint.

Nico: That's good. Also Squidward your paintings are amazing. I don't care what people say about them.

Kitty: When I get my hands on that jerk, I'm gonna kick him in the shin!

Eli: Save seconds for me! I'm going to kick him in the crotch with these.

He had SUPER SPIKED BOOTS on.

Kitty: That is good Eli!

Xenia: Yeah this will be awesome.

King Dedede: Aren't those cleats?

Eli: Nope. These are really sharp spiked boots. Every part minus the heels on the bottom are covered in super sharp spikes.

Nico: Nice! That is gonna be brutal.

Lola: Yeah.

P'andor: (sees a graffiti drawing) (Russian Accent) "You am lame?" Seriously?

Ben: That's something the Megawatts drew before.

Gwen Tennyson: I remember that. That was crazy.

Varie: Yeah no kidding. Boy those Megawhatts caused a lot of trouble in that town there didn't they?

Ben: They sure did and they were put inside a giant rubberband ball for a reason.

Varie: Because rubber doesn't conduct electricity.

Ben: Yep. But those Megawhatts were really mischievous.

Spongebob: (sees another Graffiti drawing) "Benson smells." (adds another word with his finger) "Benson smells good."

Rotwood: You know that's just adding more, right?

SpongeBob: Not if you use your finger.

Rotwood: Oh.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS)

Benson: (LAUGHS) I'm glad you think I smell good.

Me: What's this one? (Reading) "Mordecai and Rigby are Motherfucking Fuckwads!?"

Electrocutioner: (reads another Graffiti drawing) "Muscle Man's mom is a fat whore." Oh fuckadoodles.

Muscle Man: WHAT THE FUCK DID HE JUST SAY ABOUT MY MOM!?

Electrocutioner: Uhh look.

He read it and then he roared ferociously!

UH OH! NOW PARK AVENUE JUST DUG HIS OWN GRAVE!

Me: Okay this guy has gone too far!

Laney: Wait look!

We saw a figure that was going up to another restroom and he was vandalizing it.

Lola: That's him!

RD Lincoln: Alright, my prime self. It's entrance time!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

Park Avenue was laughing and then the spirits of the colors of soap appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then a massive flood of bubbles and soap appeared and drenched him down and then the bubbles formed into a dragon and then it roared and then we popped out.

Me: Caught you red handed vandal!

Park Avenue: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right!

Muscle Man: NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY TO MY MOM! I'M GOING TO MAKE YOU WISH YOU WERE NEVER BORN!

He went at Park Avenue and punched and pulverized him in a brutal fight cloud!

Mumbo: We're gonna make you pay for making us clean your mess!

Park Avenue: Come and try it!

I formed laminate force fields around the park and splashed Park Avenue with purple paint

Mr. Krab: I'm going to have your rear end cut off and mounted over me fireplace!

He pulled out a Trophy Plaque and it had Park Avenue's name on it!

Me: Better start figuring out a way to go to the bathroom without a butt!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Wait. How can he go to the bathroom? He's a paint can!

Me: I don't know.

Nico: And I don't fucking care!

Nico teleported and punched Park Avenue all over.

Me: Purple not your color? How about red!

I splashed him with red paint!

Nico: And pink!

KRASPLAT!

He was covered in pink paint!

Park Avenue: Pink!? I HATE PINK!

Me: How about Blood Red!

I splashed him with crimson red paint!

Nico: That's the color you're going to be when we get through with you!

May: For the record, some of the graffiti you sprayed was pink!

Park Avenue: Well it's because you're an ugly whore and a big fat fatass!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh!

Manaphy: No one talks to Mama that way!

Manaphy bashed and pulverized Park Avenue all over!

Nico: DARN TOOTIN!

Nico jumped Park Avenue and pulverized him!

Me: This guy is REALLY starting to piss me the fuck off!

Kitty: I say we kill him and give him the black gates!

Laney: Yeah!

Kitty: But first…

She went over and kicked Park Avenue in his shin!

CRUNCH!

Park Avenue: OUCH!

Eli: And here is me!

KRASMASH!

He kicked him square in the crotch with a devastating kick from his spiked boots and Park Avenue screamed like an opera singer!

Nico: A graffiti artist like him isn't worth the Black Gates! He's going to jail just like all graffiti artists do! But not before we thrash him some more!

Me: You're right! But we'll make sure he doesn't have his art!

I kicked him in the chest!

Then Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, KGBeast, Goliath, Titanium Titan, Kyd Wykkyd, Grodd, Gameface and Electropede came.

Nico: Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, KGBeast, Goliath, Titanium Titan, Kyd Wykkyd, Grodd, Gameface and Electropede.

Pyro: You know he could've just sprayed the Graffiti from his own head.

Dirty Bubble: So why didn't he?

Chemistro: Some things are better left unsaid.

Me: I agree.

KGBeast: (to Nico) (Russian Accent) We heard you fought a Dark Cupid clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Goliath: We should make exploding arrows for our Dark Cupid as well.

Me: Good idea there.

?: I agree there.

A figure came out and it was SQUIDROSE from episode 33 of Dino Thunder!

---

After having calamari for dinner, Tommy dreams (under Elsa's influence) that he fights as the Black Ranger against Squidrose. The monster takes the Black Ranger's staff, and in the process causes him to go Super Dino Mode and destroy him.

But when Squidrose grows, the other Dino Rangers show up fashionably late and form the Thundersaurus Megazord to defeat him.

---

Tommy Oliver: Squidrose!

Squidrose: Been a while Tommy Oliver.

Me: I remember you! You took Tommy's staff and made him go Super Dino and fought Tommy in his dreams.

Squidrose: That's right. Good memory.

Nico: And all because he had calamari for dinner.

Qin: Yep.

Squidrose: I just happened to see Mr. Grouse's new garden on the way here.

William: Did you like it?

Squidrose: I sure did and that was a really amazing work of art.

Park Avenue: (Offended) HEY! NO ART IS BETTER THAN PARK AVENUE'S!

Squidrose fired an energy blast and it hit Park Avenue and blasted him in a powerful fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Me: That oughta shut him up!

We got the battles underway.

---

Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Tahu, Fire Man, Flame Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Firebrand, Scorcher, Firefly, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma - Nico's rescue in Paris and battling Dark Cupid and Zarya Moonwolf and Kora Lexxington transformed,

---

Pyro was first.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico's rescue was in Paris battling Dark Cupid. Zarya Moonwolf and Kora Lexxington transformed there.

Vakama: They sure did and it was really cool and awesome. We also discovered that the Miraculous had amazing surekill techniques like those of the Ronin Warriors.

Beast Wars Inferno: It was a really amazing sight to see for the royalty.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We were amazed hearing about that.

Sunburn: J.D. found that out and it was cool.

Pyro: Wow! That is cool! I didn't know that the Miraculous all had that kind of power. Hawk Moth would have been in for one hell of a beating from that!

Vakama: Nico said the exact same thing!

Pyro: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Vakama and Pyro flared up Fire Dragon auras. Songs for Vakama and Pyro: Would I Lie To You by Charles & Eddie and You Get

What You Give by New Radicals. Vakama and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Gali, Wave Man, Splash Woman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Sinister Slug, Atomic Flounder, Jumbo Shrimp, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - Us battling Another Celtic Predator, Gahlia the Morrigan, Northern Ireland Fighting Leprechaun (The Simpsons), Alligator (Fantasia), Vulcan (Fantasia). Zeus (Fantasia), Chernabogs Minions, Leprechaun (TTG), Fire Women (Fantasia), Fashionistas (2016's Powerpuff Girls), Agent Alpha, Rishu and Jack O Lantern who were the embodiments of the Hell, Moth and Geisha Dopants

---

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico, Green Arrow's team, Jack O Lantern's team, and the others did good battling Another Celtic Predator, Gahlia the Morrigan, Northern Ireland Fighting Leprechaun (The Simpsons), Alligator (Fantasia), Vulcan (Fantasia). Zeus (Fantasia), Chernabogs Minions, Leprechaun (TTG), Fire Women (Fantasia), Fashionistas (2016's Powerpuff Girls), Agent Alpha, Rishu and Jack O Lantern. They were the embodiments of the Hell, Moth and Geisha Dopants.

Nokama: Yeah they were really awesome. And we found out that Halinora Hell is the Princess of Hell.

Dirty Bubble: WHOA! She must be really scary.

Penelope Florington: She is really powerful and is Scary Incarnate. She has all the powers of Hell in its entirety.

Rarity: We were really amazed seeing her power.

Sweetie Belle: Boy her power is really amazing.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awesome. All 3 of the embodiments are amazing.

Dirty Bubble: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Nokama and Dirty Bubble flared up Water Dragon auras. Songs for Nokama and Dirty Bubble: Golden Brown by The Stranglers and Stairway to Heaven by Led Zeppelin. Nokama and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Lewa, Air Man, Wind Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, Katz, 2099 Doc Ock, Mandark, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Sou - Lincoln's rescue in Outworld and having an Old West showdown with Erron Black

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro (to Matau): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Outworld. He ended up having an Old West showdown with Erron Black.

Matau: That was really awesome to see.

Amanda Benson: Boy it sure was! We were amazed!

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was so awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Chemistro: That sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Matau and Chemistro flared up Wind Dragon Auras. Songs for Matau and Chemistro: Mmmbop by Hanson and Hold On by Wilson Phillips. Matau and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Pohatu, Guts Man, Stone Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mai Valentine, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Chameleon (Marvel), Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - Meeting Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast (to Onewa): I heard you guys met Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox. What's she like?

Onewa: She is the is one of the Tailed Beast Avatars and is the leader of them.

Adagio Dazzle: She is extremely powerful and has a massive mastery over fire, wind and infernos.

Applejack: Boy her power is incredible.

Apple Bloom: She sure is strong.

Flashwing: And is a very formidable force.

KGBeast: That is cool! Lets do it!

Onewa and KGBeast flared up Earth Dragon Auras. Songs for Onewa and KGBeast: Desert Flower by Guitarra Azul and The Best Things in Life are Free by Jo Stafford. Onewa and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Onua, Earth Man, Ground Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead

Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Garbage Man, Giant (Looney Tunes), Meteor (Dexter's Lab), Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - Rolling Gizmo Galaxy

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) Next was Rolling Gizmo Galaxy. That one was very tricky!

Whenua: Boy it sure was a tricky one!

Biscuit Oliva: Yeah it sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: It looked like one of those Spirograph Art tools which was really cool.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: That was awesome.

Goliath: I remember drawing with those back in the days. Those were fun. Lets do it!

Whenua and Goliath flared up Golem Auras. Songs for Whenua and Goliath: Why Does Love Do This To Me by The Exponents and When You Sleep by My Bloody Valentine. Whenua and group fired waves of Skulls, blood, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Kopaka, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, El Oso, Black Cuervo, Dr. Chipotle, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - The Mascots helping Mr. Grouse

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish Accent) The Mascots helped Mr. Grouse earlier. Please tell me they didn't make a mess!

Nuju: No it was just the opposite. They made Mr. Grouse's garden better than ever.

Sam Manson: It sure was a beautiful garden.

Fluttershy: The mascots did a really great job on that.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah they sure did.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they sure did.

Stealth Elf: That was awesome.

Titanium Titan: That is cool. Lets do it!

Nuju and Titanium Titan flared up Ice Dragon auras. Songs for Nuju and Titanium Titan: Everybody (Backstreets Back) by Backstreet Boys and Steal My Sunshine by Ien. Nuju and group fired waves of ice, fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed them down.

---

Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Lewa, Tahu, Gali, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Gizmo, Billy Numerous, See-More, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics)- The Park is being Vandalized by Park Avenue

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) The Park is being Vandalized by Park Avenue. I saw his handiwork earlier.

Takanuva: Yeah he has a really nasty attitude and a really bad contempt for everything.

Catherine Hoshi: What a jerk!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah he said some horrible things about many of people in the park.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) What a jerk.

Featherweight: Yeah he hates everything!

Sprocket: What a completely unpleasant guy.

Kyd Wykkyd: Boy he sure has a really big time bad attitude. Lets do it!

Takanuva and Kyd Wykkyd flared up light dragon auras. Songs for Takanuva and Kyd Wykkyd: Rhinestone Cowboy by Glen Campbell and Jive Talkin' by Bee Gees. Takanuva and group fired waves of light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Diddy Kong, Dixie Kong, Cranky Kong, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Superfriends Grodd, Tublat, Ape Man, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - Mordecai and Rigby are having their hands full with a Graffiti Vandal

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd: (to Donkey Kong) Mordecai and Rigby are having their hands full with a Graffiti Vandal. And I can see why.

Donkey Kong: Yeah this guy is bad news.

Mothra 2019: This guy has a really nasty attitude and hatred towards everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure does and he makes me mad!

Starshine Sparkle: This guy really makes me sick!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding!

Grodd: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Donkey Kong and Grodd flared up King Kong auras. Songs for Donkey Kong and Grodd: Mambo Swing by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy and 4 + 20 by Crosby, Stills, Nash & Young. Donkey Kong and group fired waves of coconuts and magic and smashed them down.

Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Lynn, Rainbow Dash, Polly Pain, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Iceage, Meteor, Stingrage, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - Park Avenue is going to prison for framing Muscle Man

Gameface was next.

Gameface: (to Margo) Park Avenue is going to prison for framing Muscle Man. And then, leading Benson to fire him!

Margo: Yeah what a jerk!

Arrowette: He doesn't care one bit!

Princess Celestia: This guy makes me mad big time.

King Solar: He needs to be banished to the moon!

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: That is for sure!

Gameface: Yeah this guy is a jerk! Lets do it!

Margo and Gameface flared up Nike Auras. Songs for Margo and Dodgeball Wizard: Eight Days a Week by The Beatles and We Built This City by Starship. Margo and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Maya, Lynn, Polly Pain, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Angelcon, Artilicon, Black Knight, Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - Park Avenue picked the wrong day to mess with us

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede (to Paula): Park Avenue picked the wrong day to mess with us. We might just have to spray graffiti on him before this is over!

Paula: I agree there and it will be funny!

Aussa: You got that right!

Princess Luna: I hope we spray paint him all over with colors he doesn't like.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure!

Snowdrop: You got that right!

Gari: Yeah and it will be funny.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Electropede: You got that right! Lets do it!

Paula and Electropede flared up Lightning Dragon Auras. Songs for Paula and Electropede: Walk on The Ocean by Toad The Wet Sprocket and Baby, I Love Your Way by Big Mountain. Paula and group fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Squidrose.

---

Squidrose was next.

Squidrose: Boy this guy has a nasty attitude.

Nico: Yeah he sure does.

May: What a jerk. He needs a long time in prison to think about his crimes.

Squidrose: You got that right! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Park Avenue, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and an anti-spray can symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Squidrose and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Squidrose you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Emma: No one sprays graffiti in a public park!

Tsukasa: Time to teach you a lesson!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Red!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Blue!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Black!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder Pink!

Kamen Ride: Dino Thunder White!

Tsukasa turned into Dino Thunder Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Dino Thunder Rangers!

Maria: Time for some backup! (TURNS DIAL) WEATHER FURY 6!

She summoned Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sweetcheeks, Vortex Geargolem, Esper and Angry Chicken Wing!

We went at Park Avenue and bashed and pulverized him and slashed and blasted him.

Cybertron Scourge, Camie, Swoop and Sirius used the Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swoop's thermal sword and Camie and Sirius's powers 100-fold and Scourge had his 2 dragon heads pop out and they roared.

Cybertron Scourge and Camie: FLAMING GLAMOUR BLAST!

Swoop and Sirius: THERMAL OCEAN BLAST!

Dragon Power of Arkayna and Mumbo: DRAGON MAGIC BLAST!

Wolf Power of Zarya and Knightbrace: WOLF DENTIST BLAST!

Unicorn Power of Emerald and Electrocutioner: UNICORN LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Phoenix Power of Piper and Fixer: PHOENIX FIX STORM!

Fire Mask of Tahu and P'andor: FIRE MASK BLAST!

Water Mask of Gali and Man Ray: WATER MASK BLAST!

Air Mask of Lewa and Kitty: AIR MASK BLAST!

Earth Mask of Onua and Tar Pit: EARTH MASK BLAST!

Stone Mask of Pohatu and Avalanche: STONE MASK BLAST!

Ice Mask of Kopaka and Moonstone: ICE MASK BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Nico, Eli, me and Laney: ARTIST RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and rainbows

Lincoln: SOAP ELEMENT STYLE: SOAP ORANGE!

Jessica Shannon: SOAP STING STYLE: SOAP RED!

Peni Parker: SOAP WEB STYLE: SOAP BLUE!

Entrapta: SOAP LIGHTNING STYLE: SOAP VIOLET!

Frosta: SOAP ICE STYLE: SOAP INDIGO!

Perfuma: SOAP NATURE STYLE: SOAP PINK!

Jessica Kaios: SOAP FIRE STYLE: SOAP YELLOW!

Toph: SOAP EARTH STYLE: SOAP GREEN!

They fired waves of elements and soap of those colors.

Lincoln and his harem: SOAP FINAL SMASH: POWERWASH STRIKE!

They fired a massive soapy water at the Park Avenue and washed off all the paint and blasted him down.

He was knocked out cold.

Nico: You're looking at spending life behind bars, you Graffiti spraying paint can, awesome job, we've taken down Park Avenue and sent him on a one-way trip to jail.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Tharizdun, The Chained God and the Elder Elemental Eye.

?: YOU SHALL ALL PAY FOR THE DEATHS OF THE OTHER EVIL ELEMENTALS!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy radiating from the barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the darkness volley was absorbed by the barrier and it went into us making us stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Tharizdun, or we will force you out.

A massive three-eyed horned demon of pure darkness with a mane of fire came out, it was none other than Tharizdun, The Chained God and the Elder Elemental Eye.

Nico: So, that's Tharizdun.

Lincoln: The Chained God and God of Eternal Darkness himself, and the very person responsible for creating the other Evil Elementals.

Tamara Daishinji: And the last Evil Elemental whom we must deal with.

Suddenly, Tamara Daishinji's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, soundwaves, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Hanselnuts to Gretel-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Tharizdun, she left pink energy, stars, soundwaves, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tamara Daishinji: You really are nothing more than a destructive force of nature, Tharizdun, all you desire is to destroy the world and seize the power of Elemental Chaos for yourself, well, that's not going to happen on our watch, you're about to be destroyed forever.

Suddenly, Tamara Daishinji was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, soundwaves, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Slash on its chest and red eyes glaring at Tharizdun: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Tamara Daishinji emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tamara Daishinji grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long braided pink hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a green energy aura with stars, soundwaves, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Slash logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sound, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sound, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tamara Daishinji has on a sleeveless pink open blouse, sleeveless pink top, pink skirt, pink legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, soundwaves, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by soundwaves and on top is the Kamen Rider Slash logo. Suddenly, Tamara Daishinji felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Tamara Daishinji has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tamara Daishinji's Onjuuken Suzune-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, soundwaves, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tamara Daishinji's Pink Soundwave Onjuuken Suzune Kamen Rider Slash Greatsword of Pink Soundwave Onjuuken Suzune Kamen Rider Slash Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Slash etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink phoenix heads is a large pink phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and a blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Tamara Daishinji has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix's head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Hanselnuts to Gretel Wonder Ride Book, Onjuuken Suzune, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Tamara Daishinji, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Slash, Loving Sister of Tetsuo Daishinji Also Known As Kamen

Rider Slash, Master of The Powers of Soundwaves, Wielder of The Hanselnuts to Gretel Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Professor Milo, Destroyer of Tharizdun, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Soundwaves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

タマラ・ダイシンジ、仮面ライダースラッシュの化身、仮面ライダースラッシュとしても知られる大伸治哲雄の愛する妹、音波の力のマスター、ヘンゼルナッツとグレーテルのワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、大敵マイロ教授、タリズダンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力の達人友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして音波、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Tamara Daishinji's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Tamara Daishinji has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER SLASH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN

RIDER SLASH PINK SOUNDWAVE MUSICAL ONJUUKEN SUZUNE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SLASH PINK SOUNDWAVE MUSICAL ONJUUKEN SUZUNE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SLASH PINK SOUNDWAVE MUSICAL ONJUUKEN SUZUNE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Tamara Daishinji's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Slash-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tharizdun saw it, he went mad with rage and fired blasts of darkness at her, but Lincoln absorbed them and it made him stronger than ever, and Tamara Daishinji fired a massive and powerful barrage of pink energy, stars, soundwaves, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Tharizdun and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Tetsuo: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Tamara just…?!

Nico: She did, Tetsuo, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Tamara Daishinji's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Slash-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high time we put an end to this vile monster for good.

Tamara Daishinji: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Pink Soundwave Kamen Rider Slash Onjuuken Suzune Phoenix Angel and Divine Pink Soundwave Kamen Rider Slash Onjuuken Suzune Phoenix Angel Love) Before he tries to cause some serious damage.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Tamara Daishinji.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy the world so you can remake it in your image are over, Tharizdun, now it's time for you to meet the same fate as Olhydra, Imix, Ogrémoch, and Yan-C-Bin.

Tamara Daishinji and Lincoln went after Tharzidun who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but Lincoln and Tamara kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Tharzidun and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws he covered in rocks and obsidian and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Tamara Daishinji also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving The God of Eternal Darkness even madder than ever!

Tharzidun went at Lincoln, but Lincoln's red gems on the gold circular chest harness began glowing and he proceeded to absorb The God of Eternal Darkness into his body and he also assimilated the evil darkness elemental's powers and abilities and made them his own. Then, Tharzidun's drained spirit appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and then, the Judgement Kanji appeared on his head and he was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Tamara Daishinji and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Tamara Daishinji's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Tamara Daishinji: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you vile dark elemental. Thank you for helping me get rid of Tharzidun forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tamara.

Suddenly, Tamara Daishinji wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tamara Daishinji's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and soundwaves blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tamara Daishinji sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and soundwaves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! You showed Tharzidun absolutely no mercy for his crimes.

Lincoln: Yep, and I absorbed Tharzidun into my body and assimilated his powers, and that's all of the evil elementals put down for good.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Liege Maximo.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Liege Maximo: Aquahana Kamihara, Gene-Slammer of Liege Maximo and Embodiment of Stitch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and Luna's classmate in Music and she's also the older sister of Umihana and Yuna Kamihara by the same age as Luna, and she like her two sisters also fell in love with Lincoln. Aquahana has violet hair and blue and red skirt and shirt. She, Yuna, Umihana, and Lincoln would often practice karate underwater and even train in holding breaths while underwater. During one of their training sessions, Aquahana kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Lori with a passion.

Nico: Oh, Lori, what the hell did you do that time?

Yuna: It wasn't anything good like the rest of the other revelations we've heard about Lori.

Umihana: And given her track record of violence against Linky in the past, it's never anything good

Nico, me, Eli, and Lincoln: You're right about that.

Titanium Titan: That will teach him to vandalize private property!

Kyd Wykkyd: Graffiti should be used for good purposes.

Grodd: And he had to learn the hard way.

Me: When he is in prison for the rest of his life and has to pay for the damages.

Nico: There's one thing I have to do first.

Gameface: What's that?

Nico went up to the unconscious Park Avenue and sprayed "Team Loud Phoenix Storm Rules!" on his chest.

Electropede: Nice!

Me: Let me do one.

I sprayed "Kiss My Fucking Ass!" On his pants.

Nico: Cool! Great job today everyone.

Me: Thanks.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) Never use buildings as canvases for art. That's illegal.

Nico: Yep.

We had him taken away and sent to prison and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Park Avenue was found guilty of numerous counts of Vandalism and destroying public and private property. He was sentenced to 99 years in prison without parole and ordered to pay $523,999,999,999,999.00 in damages and restitution.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This chapter was based on the episode Under the Hood from Regular Show which aired on December 12, 2011. That was a crazy one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Marinette and friends, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, The Ronin Warriors, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Professor Brainstorm, Evil Ring Man, Gulia and Dorobozu as well as Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell And Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000) and we're going to a rainbow jewel planet and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt for a powerful sword of jewels. And we're going to face Girl Jordan's Hypothetical Akumatized Villain form. Her name is Darkball Queen. She is a dodgeball villain and she is the deadliest dodgeball villain ever known and she throws dodgeballs that LITERALLY kill people. They form into all kinds of dangerous weapons and even bombs and she throws them with the force and power of a meteor. She even has winged flight and superior agility. Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan and Earth Chan are going to transform against her and it will be awesome and we're going to send Darkball Queen to the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another P.T.O.O.E.Y., Big Brother, Sir Toasty, Pound Cake, Ice Cream Monster, Yost Korvac and Cavalier. And also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Snake Man. Her name is Medusa Snake and she is powerful as a snake, deadly as one and has amazing powers.

The match-up scene is for Hailey Fukamiya, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Calibur, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Psaro Banesword also known as The Manslayer in his monster form and major antagonist in the Dragon Quest franchise, the main antagonist of Dragon Quest IV.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Portugal, Spain, and we're going to destroy Aamon, the demonic priest who was among Psaro's highest ranked henchmen, but in reality, he's the one responsible for Psaro's corruption and for causing the other dark events in Dragon Quest IV and all for his desire to destroy humanity. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Aquahana Kamihara, Gene-Slammer of Liege Maximo and Embodiment of Stitch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and Luna's classmate in Music and she's also the older sister of Umihana and Yuna Kamihara by the same age as Luna, and she like her two sisters also fell in love with Lincoln. Aquahana has violet hair and blue and red skirt and shirt. She, Yuna, Umihana, and Lincoln would often practice karate underwater and even train in holding breaths while underwater. During one of their training sessions, Aquahana kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Lori with a passion.

The next chapter is for where we not only celebrate the Anniversary of the War with Xehanort but also we're going to battle Meat Sweats from the cartoon Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles and that will be awesome and cool. We're going to send Meat Sweats to the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# Anniversary And Meat Baddy Mayhem

This chapter is for the 2nd Anniversary of the Fall of Xehanort as well as facing the villain Meat Sweats from Rise of the TMNT

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through the endless voids of space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 9088.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a mysterious planet located in the Cigar Galaxy and we think it might be a crystal planet. Our mission there is for an amazing and great treasure hunt. Making this the first Interstellar Treasure Hunt we have had.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Marinette and friends, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, The Ronin Warriors, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Professor Brainstorm, Evil Ring Man, Gulia and Dorobozu as well as Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell And Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000) were ready for this.

Nico: Boy this is gonna be an awesome treasure hunt. I can't wait to see what's there.

Arrietty: Me too. This will be fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Rarity: I have a feeling this planet is going to be amazing darlings.

Camie: I do too Rarity.

Luke Loud: Boy this is gonna be so awesome dudes.

Luna Loud: You got that right dude.

Nico: Luke, I want to thank you, Cavalier, and your teams for coming.

Luke Loud: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Wendy Darling: I'm really looking forward to this though.

Camie: We all are Wendy.

Nico: Sorry that your dad's such a douche, Wendy.

Wendy Darling: It's all right Nico. But I'm glad you all saved us back then.

Brittney: We are too.

Peter Pan: That was still fun for you all to come and help us back then.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure was.

Me: That was a bloody battle too. And Applejack really had an amazing swordfight with Hook back then.

Applejack: (Laughs) I sure did and it was great.

Nico: That was fun.

Wendy Darling: And I'm glad we live with you guys and in Neverland with our mother.

Jane: That is for sure and it's great.

Tinkerbell: We're glad too.

Me: Thank goodness. And it's forever Hook Free.

Nico: And Tick Tock's a good pet.

Wendy Darling: He sure is. And we can feed him good bad guys.

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah as long as we cover them in food.

Nico: Yep. Food he likes.

Xenia: Yeah that is for sure.

Applejack: (LAIUGHS) That is too true.

Laney: Yeah.

May: Man that mission we had yesterday was a crazy one.

Me: No kidding! Park Avenue was a jerk!

Maria: He completely vandalized the park!

Me: And said some horrible things about not just Benson, Mordecai and Rigby but US TOO!

May: He called me a Fatass Whore! (GROWLS) I should have snapped his neck he he had one!

Manaphy: YEAH! NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY ABOUT MAMA!

Nico: He didn't have a neck May. He was a walking spray paint can.

Zocks: The worst part is that we had to clean his mess!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Chloe: I thought it was fun.

Lola: Yeah I did too.

Me: Same here. But at least we gave that jerk what for.

Cavalier: Indeed you all did. And I must say he had it coming.

Kaito: At least we kept his graffiti cans.

Me: Maybe we can use them to our advantage and paint graffiti on gangs hideouts to turn NUMEROUS Gangs against each other and flush them out for us to bust them.

Nico: Not a bad idea.

Camie: I like it.

Varie: That works perfectly.

Nico: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a rainbow color planet and it looked like a flower planet from space.

Maria: We're here

Nico: Looks like a flower planet from up here.

Laney: Scans show that it's safe to land on.

Nico: Okay lets go.

We got to landing and we got out and saw that it was a RAINBOW CRYSTAL AND JEWEL PLANET! It had lots of crystals and jewels of every color of the rainbow and it was beautiful!

Me: Oh wow!

Rarity: Oh look at all these beautiful bedazzling gems! They are so beautiful!

I looked at a red jewel and it was flawless.

Me: (Whistles) Sparkling and beautiful!

Juran: Explain how we're supposed to eat any of this!

Nico: Juran this is a Jewel planet. We can't eat jewels but we can get more than enough jewels for Rarity's fashions.

Juran: You're right on that.

Nicole: Also we're here for a treasure hunt.

Nico: Yep. What's the quarry?

Nicole: It's a map to the Sword of The Rainbow Diamond Gem-Knights.

Lola: COOL!

Nico: The Gem-Knights of Duel Monsters.

Nicole: Yep. Legends say that the Rainbow Diamond Sword of

Master Diamond is so powerful that is can control all the gems on the rainbow spectrum.

Nico: That is cool.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: What's the story of the Gem-Knights?

Nicole: Well it's like this. A group of warriors endowed with the power of minerals, the "Gem-Knights" value honor above all else and disapprove of battle for the sake of battle. At the provocation of the barbaric "Laval", however, they are forced to take up arms and protect the clans from their wanton destruction. However, the "Steelswarm" begin to invade the surface land, intending to take over. The Gem-Knights join up with the other clans in a temporary union spearheaded by the "Vylons". Along the way, they obtain new powers with which to resist the "Steelswarm". Although the "Steelswarm" are quickly dispatched, conflict is far from over. The "Vylons" decide to exterminate the clans in order to prevent future wars. The clans once more band together in order to halt the "Vylon", but it is the collaboration between the "Gem-Knights" and "Gishki" to whom credit for their eventual victory goes: "Gem-Knight Pearl" is the downfall of the "Vylon". After the "Vylons" are driven back, the alliances between clans once again dissolve. The "Gishki" immediately resume their invasion of "Mist Valley", which had been their main objective pre-"Steelswarm". In order to obtain resources from the Valley, the "Gishki" enact a genocide on the "Gusto". The Gem-Knights intervene to rescue the remaining "Gusto". When the "lswarm" virus begins to spread across the Duel Terminal world, the Gem-Knights join the "Gusto" in a prayer for the "Constellar," a legendary band of divine warriors, to aid them. The "Constellar" may not be strong enough to resist the "lswarm" army alone, as the "Gishki" clan falls to the virus. Knowing this, the "Gem-Knights" fuse into the most powerful Gem-Knight.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: Let's get going then

Nicole: This map will show us where to go. Lets go.

We followed Nicole and trekked through a jewel forest. Rarity was picking up all kinds of jewels and loading them into a big mine cart pulled by Lincoln and Linka.

Rarity: Thank you for helping me with all this Lincoln and you too Linka darlings.

Lincoln: It's our pleasure Rares.

Linka: Anything to help one of my future sisters in law.

Rarity: I'm so happy for this.

Nico: We'll have lots of jewels after this

Me: I've been helping Rarity come up with TONS of new fashion ideas over the last couple of days and you wouldn't believe how many notebooks I filled up for her.

Leni: And they are totes some of the most beautiful fashion designs ever.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. I made new lines for her.

I pulled out a notebook and showed some of them to Nico and everyone.

Me: Dresses of The Solar System, The Elemental Forces of Fashions, The Elegance of the Periodic Table, Fashions of The Sun, Fashions of the Moon, Fashions of the Solar Eclipse, Fashions of the Lunar Eclipse, and so much more.

Nico: Whoa those are beautiful!

Me: Yep.

Rarity: And these jewels will be perfect for them too.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Vroon: Are we getting close?

Nicole: The map says it's in that clearing right there.

We got into a huge clearing and it was covered in a magnificent array of jewels and diamonds of each color.

Nico: WOW!

Eli: Beautiful!

Me: Look!

We saw in a crystal stone, THE SWORD OF THE RAINBOW DIAMOND GEM-KNIGHTS!

Nico: There it is!

Nicole: Wow it's magnificent.

Gaon: Who calls dibs on this?

Nico: Well who among us doesn't have a sword and who loves jewels?

We got to thinking.

(JEOPARDY THINK THEME PLAYS)

We got to thinking.

Magine: Have we come to a decision yet?

Me: Hmm. I know! Sena Hayami!

Rarity: Why the green Kiramager! That's a brilliant idea darling.

Sena Hayami: Me? Do you think I would be capable of it?

Nico: Sure Sena. You are strong and fast and you are a master of jewels for the Kiramagers.

Sena Hayami: That is true. Okay then.

Nico: Let's call the rest of the Kiramagers.

Me: Okay.

We did so.

They came.

Juru: Sena getting that sword is a brilliant idea.

They agreed.

Rarity: Go for it, darling.

Sena went up to the sword and then grabbed the hilt and pulled and then she then succeeded in pulling it out and then it glowed! She underwent a powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE (FOX KIDS VERSION) EXTENDED PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a vortex of green fire and rainbow jewels and grew green crystal angel wings and she had a massive and powerful energy increase! When she emerged she was forever changed! She had the kanji for Sena Hayami - Green Kiramager, Destroyer of the Shadow Empire, Yodonheim, and Master of The Jewels of The Rainbow on her back.

速水瀬奈 - グリーンキラメイジャー、影の帝国の破壊者、ヨドンヘイム、そして虹の宝石のマスター

Nico: Wow! Sena how do you feel?

Sena Hayami: I feel incredible!

Xenia: Cool!

Rarity: You most certainly have earned that sword there darling.

Nico: I agree too.

Juru: Same with me.

2099 Spiderman: (Senses something) Uh oh! Girl Jordan look out!

Suddenly a dodgeball came out of nowhere flying towards Girl Jordan. Nico pushed her out of the way and it hit him instead, knocking him out!

KRABLANG!

It hit him square in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

We saw it!

Me: HOLY SHIT! That was fast!

Lola: WHOA!

Nico: (Dazed and stupid talk) Anyone get the number of that truck that hit me?

Me: Where did that come from?

Eli: I think from her!

We saw a girl with pitch black angel wings and had the same hair style as Girl Jordan but with pitch black hair and piercing red eyes and she had black athlete clothes on! She also had a red glowing flaming dodgeball in her hand.

WE GASPED!

Me: Who in the 9 Fucking Levels of Hell are you!?

She landed in front of us.

Darkball Queen: I think it's obvious. I am Girl Jordan's Akuma Form. But you can call me Darkball Queen.

WE GASPED AGAIN!

Girl Jordan: You're my Akumatized form!?

Darkball Queen: That is right.

I pulled out my sketchbook and showed the hypothetical Akuma form of Girl Jordan.

Me: Exactly like how I drew her.

Nico: How the Hell were you created?!

Darkball Queen: Quite simple really. It was because Girl Jordan was jealous of Becky.

Me: Becky Blickensderfer? The unibrow terror of Great Lakes City?

Darkball Queen: The very same. I was made to show that I can be 100 times more dangerous than she is.

Girl Jordan: I'm not surprised. Being made from me you and I both have one thing we're all really good at and that is dodgeball. But you are 100,000 times deadlier than she is.

Darkball Queen: That is true.

Back on Earth, Becky was sitting in her cell when she felt a disturbance in the Dodgeball Force and sensed that there was someone MORE POWERFUL AND DANGEROUS THAN HER! SHE ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

Nico: And what the fuck do you want now?

Darkball Queen: To destroy Becky and then fight you guys.

Me: I think part one of that can be arranged.

Nico: You fucking knocked me down!

Darkball Queen: That was intended for Girl Jordan. But I'm impressed you moved so fast.

Me: But lets give you your target. Be right back.

I teleported back to Earth and borrowed Becky and I came back with a big cage and it was shaking.

Nico: What's in the cage?

Me: You're going to see now. Stand back guys.

I put it down and opened it and then like a ravenous jackal, exploded out BECKY!

Darkball Queen: Ah there's my prey. Time to start praying little girl!

Nico: Better you than me, bitch!

She threw dodgeballs and bashed down Becky all over.

Becky (Casagrandes): WHAT THE?! WHY ARE YOU ATTACKING ME WHEN YOU SHOULD BE KILLING THEM?! THEY MADE FOOLS OUT OF ME!

Eli: Normally, that would've been the case, but Hawk Moth created her for the reason of taking you down for good.

Marinette: Exactly, so say goodbye to your teeth, you little pest.

Darkball Queen: Eat dodgeball, you unibrow little bitch!

Darkball Queen fired a massive barrage of dodgeballs that transformed into bombs and they hit that unibrow pest and knocked her down, but she wasn't out, in fact, she was really angry now!

Becky growled.

Becky: I'm going to…

KRABLANG!

A dodgeball smashed her in her face with devastating force and Becky was being BRUTALLY PULVERIZED ALL OVER!

BLAM SMASH WHAM BASH KROW BAM THWACK POW!

She was getting pulverized all over the place with extreme savagery!

Becky tried to dodge but the balls were just far too fast for her to do so!

The balls were spiked balls, bombs, even LAVA BOMBS!

KRABOOOM KRABBBBOOOOOMM KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Maria: That's what she gets!

Girl Jordan: You got that right! Both me and Darkball Queen can put her in her place!

They bashed her all over the place with intense savagery!

Nico: YEAH!

Anna Anyanova: Take that you unibrowed monster!

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) One extremely torturous beating later…

---

Lincoln: I've had it up to hear with you, you little pest!

Lincoln unholstered his massive unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and raised it into the air.

Lincoln: Light Burns with love Defending Michigan's Pride, Enemies of Michigan Beware because On the Ride Comes the Defenders of of Honor, Love, Truth, Justice, Freedom and Power! THE MICHIGAN KNIGHTS OF THE ROUND TABLE SHALL MAKE OUR ENEMIES COWER!

All of the colorful gems embedded in the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade of Lincoln's massive greatsword glowed, and as light shined down from the Heavens, The Michigan Knights of The Round Table descended.

Melanie Artorgius: We got your call, Linky. (Sees Becky Blickensderfer) I never thought we'd have to deal with you again, you little pest! You're just an absolute glutton for punishment who enjoys hurting and torturing all who get in your way because you're nothing but a wild animal, and as such, we're putting you down!

The Knights of The Michigan Table fired white energy balls which hit Becky Blickensderfer and trapped her inside an indestructible white crystal prison and beamed her straight to The Charon Reform Prison and since she refused to be rehabilitated, she was also turned into a gold statue forever never to be free again.

Girl Jordan: WHEW!

Darkball Queen: Well I had my fun.

Girl Jordan: Me too.

Darkball Queen: I'm really impressed you were able to dish out the same kind of punishment as me.

Girl Jordan: You are my Akuma after all but I'm glad you and I are even. Too bad we have to fight like this.

Darkball Queen: I know.

I picked up Becky and teleported her back to prison.

Me: Now it's time for action! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Oh yeah!

May: You're gonna get it for hitting Nico like that!

Darkball Queen: Come and get me then!

She threw a ball and May kicked it back and it smashed Darkball Queen in her face.

Me: (ECHOING) WOLF MOON FLAME HOWL! 狼炎怒鳴り声

I swung my scythe and spun and fired a massive and powerful torrent of blue fire and hit Darkball Queen as she got up and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ryo: (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords glow and he swung them and fired a massive wall of white hot fire!

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He swung his spear and smashed the ground and sent a massive wave of rocks.

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of lightning and light from his sword.

Cye: (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a massive wave of water and energy!

Rowen: (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

He fired a massive energy blast arrow of Wind!

Anubis: (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired a massive blast of red lightning that split and formed into numerous chains!

Cale: (ECHOING) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired a massive blast of black lightning and lasers!

Dais: (ECHOING) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網!

He fired his Kamas and they formed into deadly webs of illusion!

Sekhmet: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He formed his swords into a whip and lashed at Darkball Queen!

Lady Kayura: (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired a massive shower of purple lightning from the sky!

The blasts all hit Dark Cupid and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was incredibly powerful and devastating!

Me: Time to dish out some real pain! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive and incredibly powerful vortex of searing fire and light!

The vortex hit Darkball Queen and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: (gets out Dodgeball Wizard's Ridewatch) Let's fight dodgeballs with dodgeballs!

Nico activated the ridewatch and fired a massive barrage of dodgeballs!

Girl Jordan: And top this!

She fired a massive blast of dodgeballs and blasted Darkball Queen and bashed her down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Darkball Queen: Now, that was fun. Now, we can get started.

Sakura Avalon: But, be warned, we're quick on our feet when it comes to dodging dodgeballs.

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan and Earth Chan turn neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, animals, mythical animals, and angels, they unholstered their greatswords and as they approached Darkball Queen, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, mythical animals, and angels with every step.

Earth: Even if you do look like Girl Jordan, there's no way we're showing mercy to you, you better be ready for the beating of your life.

Suddenly, Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan and Earth Chan were surrounded by five massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortex, there are animals, mythical animals, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Darkball Queen. Then, as the vortexes fade, Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan and Earth Chan emerged, but they were changed forever.

Sakura Avalon grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she had pink highlights on the bangs of her short brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a white and pink energy aura with stars, elemental forces, mythological creatures, and angels surrounding her, she has the Sun with elemental forces surrounding it in a circle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on angel earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold sun links and pink crystal links and pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an angel with pink gems for the eyes and holding the Light, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck she has on a sleeveless white dress with a gold phoenix and elemental forces on it, white bridal gloves, white pants, white high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, and mythological animals on the coattails, and on the back is an angel with elemental forces and all The Clow Cards surrounding it in a circle. Suddenly, Sakura Avalon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with gold tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Sakura Avalon has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Sakura Avalon's Rohini's Star Sword of Elemental Justice and Clow Card Angels and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and pink energy, stars, elemental forces, mythological animals, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sakura Avalon's Clow Card Rohini's Star Staff of Elemental Mythological Animal Justice and Clow Card Angel Divine Light, it's a brand-new staff measuring 8'5" in length with a massive pink globe mounted on top of four large white porcelain dove heads with pink gems for eyes and long curved sickle-shaped beaks and gold ring surrounding a large pink gem and white dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black shaft and pink gem mounted on top of four smaller white porcelain dove heads with pink gems for eyes below a large gold ring and below the ring is a large gold crescent weight with red gem on it for the pommel, Sakura Avalon has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dove head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony and Sakura Clear Card Book on her left hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a pink kanji right below the angel that said, "Sakura Avalon, Master of The Clow Cards, Emissary and Champion of Rohini, Loving Girlfriend of Li Syaoron, Loving Friend of Many, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Avalon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Amora the Enchantress, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Elemental Forces, Magic, The Clow Cards, and Angels"

サクラ・アヴァロン、クロウカードのマスター、ローヒニの使者にしてチャンピオン、リー・シャオロンの愛するガールフレンド、多くの愛する友人、アヴァロン夫妻の愛する娘、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、エンチャントレス・アモラの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてエレメンタルフォース、マジック、クロウカード、天使の達人

Sakura Avalon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CLOW CARD ANGEL-PHOENIX HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL ROHINI STAR SORCERESS MAGIC CLOW CARD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL ROHINI STAR SORCERESS MAGIC CLOW CARD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE

# COSMIC ELEMENTAL MYTHOLOGICAL ROHINI STAR SORCERESS MAGIC CLOW CARD ANGEL LOVE!

Eclair grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her short moderately brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Eclair has on her sleeveless traditional Indian sari designed with a primarily scarlet color scheme while framed around the side with a yellow, white and orange pattern-like design and a white choli worn underneath, sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Eclair felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long moderately brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings. Eclair has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Eclair's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Eclair's Firestorm Phoenix Priestess Fire Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Firestorm Phoenix Priestess Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large red phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Eclair, The Priestess of The Phoenix, Master of The Fires of The Phoenix, Friend of The Fairy Tail Guild, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Fire Bird, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Angels, and Phoenixes"

エクレア、フェニックスの巫女、フェニックスの炎のマスター、フェアリーテイル・ギルドの友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、火の鳥の大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇

気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして火、天使、フェニックスのマスター

Eclair has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX PRIESTESS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE PHOENIX PRIESTESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE PHOENIX PRIESTESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE PHOENIX PRIESTESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Miku Hatsune grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her long blue green hair tied up in pigtails and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue green eyes and a blue green energy aura with stars, soundwaves, music notes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Music, Soundwaves, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Music, Soundwaves, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her blue green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue green gems on the gold music note links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Miku Hatsune has on her signature outfit and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, soundwaves, music notes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by music and soundwaves. Suddenly, Miku Hatsune felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue green angel wings with blue tips on the large blue green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blue green wolf tails with blue tips and green markings. Miku Hatsune has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Miku Hatsune's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue green energy, stars, soundwaves, music notes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Miku Hatsune's Melodious Music Queen Melody Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Melodious Music Queen Melody Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and The Twin-Tailed Comet and Khorne the Blood God etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue green blade, large blue green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue green phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue green dragon head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blue green phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue green gems for eyes and large blue green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Miku Hatsune, Queen of Music, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Bassoon Burns, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Music, Soundwaves, Angels, and Phoenixes"

初音ミク、音楽の女王、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、ファゴット・バーンズの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして音楽、音波、天使の達人、そしてフェニックス

Miku Hatsune has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MUSIC QUEEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MELODIOUS MUSIC QUEEN MUSIC SOUNDWAVE STORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MELODIOUS MUSIC QUEEN MUSIC SOUNDWAVE STORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MELODIOUS MUSIC QUEEN MUSIC SOUNDWAVE STORM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Venus Chan grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blonde and brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blonde hair with brown craters and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon gold eyes and a gold and brown energy aura with stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the planet Venus with animals surrounding it emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, she has on phoenix earrings with amber gems for eyes and holding the Star, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with amber gems for eyes and holding the Star, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace on the bottom of her amber phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with amber crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and amber gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Earth has on a sleeveless dress with reflecting stars and nebulae, purple heels with reflecting stars, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Venus surrounded by lightning and a phoenix above it. Suddenly, Venus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive yellow angel wings with brown crater-shaped streaks and brown tips on the yellow feathers, grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with brown tips and brown markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Venus's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and brown energy, lightning, stars, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Venus Chan's Electric Supercell Lightning Thunderstorm Venus Personification Greatsword of Electric Supercell Lightning Thunderstorm Venus Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow and brown-streaked gems and Venus etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged yellow and brown crater-streaked blade, large yellow dragon heads with brown gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large Venus-themed gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with brown gems for eyes and yellow dragon head with Venus-themed gem in its mouth below it for the pommel, Venus has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with yellow and brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large brown gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji with stars in between the kanji below Venus that said, "Venus Chan, Personification of The Planet Venus, Loving Sister of Earth Chan, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Hanayaida, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Venus, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヴィーナス・チャン、惑星ヴィーナスの擬人化、地球チャンの愛する妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ハナヤイダの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使兼灯台宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター稲妻、金星、フェニックス、天使の

Venus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VENUS PERSONIFICATION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC SUPERCELL ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM VENUS PERSONIFICATION NATURE VENUS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC SUPERCELL ELECTRIC THUNDERSTORM VENUS PERSONIFICATION NATURE VENUS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC SUPERCELL ELECTRIC

# THUNDERSTORM VENUS PERSONIFICATION NATURE VENUS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

And Earth grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large ocean blue and green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length ocean blue hair with green continents and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ocean blue eyes and an ocean blue and green energy aura with water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Earth with animals surrounding it emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Nature, Wind, Stars, Lightning, Earth, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Nature, Wind, Stars, Lightning, Earth, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her ocean blue and green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Earth has on a white long-sleeved sweater with purple collar, purple cuffs, and purple tie with reflecting stars, purple skirt with reflecting stars, purple knee-high socks with reflecting stars, black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, and phoenixes on the coattails and on the back is the Earth surrounded by animals and a phoenix and angel above it. Suddenly, Earth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ocean blue angel wings with green continent-shaped streaks and green tips on the ocean blue feathers and eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails with green tips and green markings grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Earth's massive Earth Chan's Multi-Elemental Nature Earth Personification Greatsword of Elemental Earth Nature Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue and green energy, water, ocean waves, water, ocean waves, plants, fruits, winds, lightning, stars, earth, lava, nebulae, sea creatures, mammals, reptiles, amphibians, and phoenixes, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Earth Chan's Cosmic Multi-Elemental Nature Earth Personification Greatsword of Elemental Earth Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue and green-streaked gems and the Earth etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged ocean blue and green continent-streaked blade, large ocean blue dragon heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large earth-themed gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large ocean blue phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and ocean blue dragon head with earth-themed gem in its mouth below it for the pommel, Earth has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ocean blue and green gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with stars in between the kanji below the Earth that said, "Earth Chan, Personification and Angel of The Earth, Smart and Powerful Lover of Nature and Order, Representor of The Constellation Draco The Dragon, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Venus Chan, Destroyer of Buttface Bully William Newton, Archenemy of Grumblemon, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The

Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth's Many Elemental Forces"

アース・チャン、地球の擬人化であり天使、自然と秩序を愛する賢くて強力な恋人、ドラコ星座の代表者、ドラゴン、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻、ラウド、ヴィーナス・チャンの愛する妹、バットフェイス・ブリーの破壊者ウィリアム・ニュートン、グランブルモンの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球の多くの元素の力のマスター

Earth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTH PERSONIFICATION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC MULTI-ELEMENTAL EARTH PERSONIFICATION NATURE EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MULTI-ELEMENTAL EARTH PERSONIFICATION NATURE EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MULTI-ELEMENTAL EARTH ANGEL PERSONIFICATION NATURE EARTH PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan, and Earth Chan, and when Lincoln saw Earth and Venus, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, and when I saw Eclair and Miku Hatsune, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Darkball Queen saw it, she smirked evilly and fired dodgeballs that turned into bombs at them to kill them.

Lincoln and Me: OH, HELL NO!

Lincoln and I made portals in front of the girls and they sucked in the dodgeball bombs and redirected them at Darkball Queen but she dodged them with her agility and took to the air.

Earth: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Multi-Elemental Earth Personification Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Multi-Elemental Earth Personification Phoenix Angel Love) Thanks for the quick save, Linky.

Venus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Supercell Lightning Venus Personification Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Supercell Lightning Venus Personification Phoenix Angel Love) I knew that she wasn't going to give us a fair chance.

Eclair: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Furious Firestorm Phoenix Priestess Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Furious Firestorm Phoenix Priestess Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like we'll have to beat the stuffing out of her.

Sakura Avalon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Cosmic Starstorm Magic Clow Card Phoenix Angel and Divine Elemental Cosmic Starstorm Magic Clow Card Phoenix Angel Love) And she'll put up a nasty fight with us.

Miku Hatsune: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Soundwave Melodious Music Queen Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Soundwave Melodious Music Queen Phoenix Angel Love) But, we're ready for her.

Lincoln: With us joining in as well.

Me: Time we teach her a huge lesson in pain.

Girl Jordan: Let's see her try to beat The Dodgeball Angel King and Queen of Gotham Royal York and Dodgeball Angel Champion of Colorado and Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Earth and Venus Chan and I joined Eclair, Miku Hatsune, and Sakura Avalon, and so did the rest of the team as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you want to play rough, huh, Darkball Queen?! Well, you've got it! No one tries to throw dodgeballs at my future wives and gets away with it.

Me: Especially if those dodgeballs can also literally kill people!

Nico: OH! Now, you've gone and done it!

Girl Jordan: You've gone and pissed off our man!

Varie: Same with ours!

Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, me, Venus Chan, Earth Chan, and Lincoln went after Darkball Queen who kept throwing deadly dodgeballs at us and they transformed into all kinds of lethal weapons, but we dodged them all with extreme skill and using our parkour skills, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Darkball Queen and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan, Earth Chan, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Darkball Queen to the brink.

Girl Jordan: Oh no. I know that look from anywhere, now she's about to go all out. GUYS, BE VERY CAREFUL, SHE'S ABOUT TO GO ALL OUT!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Then, let me end this for good. OMEGA STYLE NINJA ART: OMEGA PLANETARY JUSTICE RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive black Rasenshuriken with stars, nebulae, and galaxies inside it and a core resembling the sun with the planets orbiting around it and we saw Darkball Queen throw a massive barrage of deadly dodgeballs with full force, but Lincoln threw the massive black Rasenshuriken and it destroyed the barrage of deadly dodgeballs and it exploded with incredible power as it smashed into Darkball Queen and she was knocked down and out!

Nico: AND SHE'S OUT!

Lincoln tied her up in gold spider silk webs and sent her to The Masters of Evil. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan, Earth Chan, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and Sakura holstered her staff and powered down, and Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan, Earth Chan's new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and longer wolf tails, and massive colored angel wings are permanent.

Girl Jordan: Now, that was one rough dodgeball match with her!

Lincoln: It was actually a death match, those dodgeballs she threw were really deadly, but we really pushed our dodgeball and parkour skills past their limits.

Earth: You said it, and you finished it by using an Omega Style Ninja Art Rasenshuriken to defeat her.

Me: Normally, that would've been from me, but from you, Lincoln, that was really really awesome.

Eli: I wouldn't be surprised if he also knows how to use the Suicide Bomb Rasenshuriken and Solar Storm Rasenshuriken.

Sabrina Lorelai: He actually does, Eli, since we've taught him how to use a Rasenshuriken of many other different elements.

Eli's jaw dropped.

CLANG!

I put his jaw back in.

Nico: Yeah, it's true, he used a Suicide Bomb Rasenshuriken on Flip five years ago, and it was horrific.

Me: That bloodcurdling scream still haunts me even now to this day, and he even used a Solar Storm Rasenshuriken on those buttfaces, Hawk and Hank, and it burned off their retinas.

Eli: Jeez. Just imagine if he used both of them at once?!

Laney: Don't even think it! It'll be like unleashing the wrath of Heaven and Hell on them!

Nico: My sentiments exactly. But, if we go after more evil versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler in The Simulator or the real world, I want you to use the Suicide Bomb Rasenshuriken and Solar Storm Rasenshuriken and waste their asses.

Lincoln: Don't got to tell me twice, I plotted out a scenario to use those two techniques of J.D.'s on them should a chance like that come again.

Luna: Just give us a warning when you use the Suicide Bomb and Solar Storm Rasenshuriken, dude!

Lincoln: Got it.

Nico: Sorry we had to do this.

Darkball Queen: No worries. But it'll be fun to be in the M.O.E.

Nico: Awesome. Kick Buttowski will love having you as his archenemy.

Me: Yep.

Darkball Queen: I'm honored. Well see ya round.

She teleported to the M.O.E.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: That was awesome and fun.

Varie: You got that right.

Nico: Yep. Now for the next leg of our business here.

Me: The Anothers.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: We have Another P.T.O.O.E.Y., Big Brother, Sir Toasty, Pound Cake, Ice Cream Monster, Yost Korvac and Cavalier.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: So the enemies of the K.N.D.

Nico: Nice. Who do we call for them?

Me: Sector V KND, Smolder, Jenna Jetman, Kenzie Kurama and Mika Maskman.

Nico: Cool! This will be fun.

Me: It sure will.

Pound Cake (MLP): You don't mean me do you?

Me: No P.C., this is a cake monster that the Delightful Children sent to kill the KND.

Pound Cake (MLP): Oh! That's a relief.

Maria called them in.

Smolder: Hey, guys!

Kenzie Kurama: This will be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers are 13 People. The Anothers minus Cavalier are 12 people.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That has to be a record.

Nico: Yep.

May: There they are!

We saw the Anothers and they were Another P.T.O.O.E.Y., Big Brother, Sir Toasty, Pound Cake, Ice Cream Monster, and Yost Korvac!

Nico: WHOA! This is gonna be good!

Another Mad Dad: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Another Sir Toasty: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

They merged and reverted back and turned into 12 girls! They were 12 girls each with 1 color of the rainbow in a normal and different shade and their hair was that color and in a different style and they had wings and clothes for each color of the rainbow and they had clothes of each color and they had tiaras with each symbol of the Zodiac on them and they had that symbol on their skirt along with those constellations as well as swords of the stars.

Me: (GASP!) Abigail Zodiac Aries, Tanya Zodiac Taurus, Gina Zodiac Gemini, Callie Zodiac Cancer, Layla Zodiac Leo, Vina Zodiac Virgo, Liberty Zodiac Libra, Selene Zodiac Scorpio, Salina Zodiac Sagittarius, Cinna Zodiac Capricorn, Aqua Zodiac Aquarius and Penelope Zodiac Pisces!

Nico: Whoa! The 12 Sisters of the Celestial Zodiac.

Abigail Aries: That's right. We are the Zodiac Sisters and we are also the Embodiments for the Dopants of the 12 Zodiac Signs.

Tanya Taurus: We have the powers of all the stars for that sign and have the powers of those constellations.

Gina Gemini: And we have also have their Kyutama's around our necks too.

Nico: Boy that is awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lucky would love to meet you guys!

Callie Cancer: It sure will be awesome.

Layla Leo: You got that right.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Cavalier friendly or hostile?

Liberty Libra: Friendly and she is a great swordmaster and even an honorable force.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Yeah. Sorry we have to do this.

Selene Scorpio: I know.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the Anothers were separated from them!

Nico: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Nico then ate the remains of the Another Pound Cake and Ice Cream Monster.

Nico: (LOUD BURP)

Me: Nice one.

Nico: Thanks. (TOINK) AAAAAGGGHH! BRAIN FREEZE!

Me: Oooh! Ouch! (Sees something) Huh?

I picked up a beautiful and big black diamond.

Me: Hey look at this a Black Diamond.

Qin: Ooh that's pretty.

But then to my surprise a small version of Daffy Duck came out of a hole and went for the diamond.

Mini-Daffy: IT'S MINE YOU UNDERSTAND!? MINE MINE ALL MINE! GO GO GO! MINE DO YOU HEAR ME!? (GRABS THE DIAMOND) OUT OUT OUT! MINE MINE MINE!

Me: Hey! I remember this at the end of one of my favorite cartoons.

I grabbed Mini Daffy.

Me: Greed got the best of him.

But then…

CRUNCH!

HE BIT ME RIGHT ON MY NOSE!

Me: YEOWCH! BE BIT ME!

Nico grabbed him and put him in a small prison cell no bigger than a safe.

Nico: That oughta hold him. What a craving little coward.

Me: Ouch! Man he sure bit hard for a tiny little duck!

Nico: At least you get to keep that diamond.

Me: True. Strange that it's the only black diamond out of all these.

Mini Daffy: THAT DIAMOND IS MINE! MINE MINE MINE! YOU CAN'T HAVE IT!

Nico: Oh shut up. How did this version of Daffy get that small?

Me: Remember how he got shrunk by that genie in the end?

Nico: Oh right.

Maria: Put it somewhere safe.

Me: I will.

I put it in my pocket.

Me: Now for the Another Cavalier.

Maria: First, some backup! (TURNS DIAL) JACK O LANTERN FORCE 6!

She summoned Jack O Lantern, Rishu, Pachinko Head, Fire Kong, Lumine and Xu-Galme-Re!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER CAVALIER!

Me: Another Cavalier!

Cavalier: Who is that good looking chap?

Laney: Another you.

Nico: Yep.

Another Cavalier: (In a girls voice) It sure is a fun sight.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and she had orange eyes and had yellow wings and had a orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Spinosaurus Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had an orange sword.

Me: (GASP) Talia Spinosaurus the Mesozoic Cavalier.

Talia Spinosaurus: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Talia is the Embodiment of the Spinosaurus Dopant and she can summon Spinosaurus and she is also a powerful and amazing swordmaster.

Nico: Wow!

Cavalier: Very impressive there.

Kaito: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai Sword.

Talia Spinosaurus: No he didn't. I summoned a Spinosaurus and distracted him and ran out of there.

Nico: Clever.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yeah never mess with Talia.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) Before we battle, can one of us slap you with a white glove?

Geiz: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) It's how Cavalier's battles usually start.

Sougo got DinoFuryRedArmor while Geiz got KirameiRedArmor.

Talia Spinosaurus: Sure.

Luna: I'll do it. Girl stuff for you.

Talia Spinosaurus: No worries.

Luna pulled out a white glove and went over and slapped her across her face.

Luna: Sorry about that.

Talia Spinosaurus: Oh no worries. But I accept your challenge!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired waves of energy and separated her from Another Cavalier.

Talia Spinosaurus: Lets dance!

Talia and Another Cavalier clashed.

Nico: Tallyho! (ACTIVATES CAVALIER AND YOST KORVAC'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a wave of energy and smashed down Another Cavalier.

May: Top this! (ACTIVATES PROFESSOR BRAINSTORM AND EVIL RING MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired rings and energy and blasted down Another Cavalier.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES GULIA AND DOROBOZU'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Wendy: Take this! (ACTIVATES YOST KORVAC'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down

Then Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Arthas, Wild Gigazelles, Sword Roidmude and Whale Imagin came.

Nico: Nice team Swordsman!

Swordsman: Thanks Nico.

?: This will be fun!

We saw a Snake Man!

Me: Whoa! Snake Man!

Snake Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this!

Nico: Medusa Snake!? Whoa!

Medusa Snake: Good to see you Nico. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and smashed down Another Cavalier and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Medusa Snake: I sure am.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Medusa Snake: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and fired an energy blast and we dodged it and it hit a tree and turned it to stone!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is a solid stone tree!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had green angel wings and on her forehead was the kanji for Snake.

Medusa Snake: Oh man. That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade went in and gave her an awesome new green ensemble and she looked awesome.

Medusa Snake: Wow! I look amazing!

May: You sure do.

Wendy: What is your favorite memory of Nico?

Medusa Snake: When we went to class and I saw a bully picking on a girl and I used my Medusa glare and turned him to stone. Sent him back to his parents as a stone statue. Don't worry it wasn't permanent.

Nico: Good and yeah he deserved it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico and Medusa hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Medusa Snake: Same here.

We loaded up all the jewels into the ship and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Portugal, Spain, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Aamon, the demonic priest who was among Psaro's highest ranked henchmen, but in reality, he's the one responsible for Psaro's corruption and for causing the other dark events in Dragon Quest IV and all for his desire to destroy humanity.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Portugal, Spain, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're also going to destroy Aamon, the demonic priest who was among Psaro's highest ranked henchmen, but in reality, he's the one responsible for Psaro's corruption and for causing the other dark events in Dragon Quest IV and all for his desire to destroy humanity.

Nicole: I knew it would be a matter of time before we go after him, and he's someone whom Brittney really hates with a passion.

Brittney: He caused a lot of trouble for humanity for the last time, and I swore right then and there that I would make him suffer for everything he's done by dragging his soul into the darkness of Hell forever. But, I'd rather settle with sending him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good idea.

Luna: I think I got an idea on how to kill him. Brittney, do you think you can summon the Windigos of Equestria to do the job?

Brittney: That's not a bad idea, Luna.

Lincoln: Let me handle this part, Brittney, you taught me how to summon The Windigos a few years ago and since I learned a lot about summoning demons under my control from my Gothic Guardian Angels.

Nicole: That's right, I remember that, you came to Brittney and she taught you how to summon The Windigos of Equestria as well which you did successfully and you became a master of The Windigos like me.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long violet hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and she's dressed in a blue short-sleeved shirt, red skirt, red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Liege Maximo, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aquahana Kamihara, Gene-Slammer of Liege Maximo and Embodiment of Stitch.

Aquahana Kamihara: That's right, and I got the girls away from that demonic priest.

?: YOU PATHETIC HUMANS WILL ALL PERISH AND I SHALL BE THE NEW RULER OF THIS PATHETIC WORLD!

We saw our target, Aamon, and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: The only one who's going to die here is you!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've caused enough trouble for the last time, Aamon. This is where you die here and now!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship

Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Aamon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln summoned The Windigos of Equestria from a fog of darkness and ice, and as their pale cyan eyes glowed, the Windigos proceeded to feed off of Aamon's hatred for humanity, and this was also causing his life force to be drained from him as well. When The Windigos were done feeding off of Aamon's hatred, the demonic priest was left as a frozen dried up corpse and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and The Windigos had vanished as they bowed to Lincoln and Brittney Knudson.

Twilight Sparkle: Now, we didn't see coming. We didn't know you also have the power to summon The Windigos of Equestria and it was thanks to training from Brittney, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, and whenever I find a potential villain so full of hatred and rage, I summon The Windigos who then proceed to feed off their hatred and rage, but in doing so, it also drains them of their life force and once done, they're left as a frozen dried-up corpse.

Nico: Lethal.

Lincoln: But, either way, we're rid of Aamon for good. (To Aquahana Kamihara) And it's so good to see you again, Aquahana Kamihara.

Aquahana Kamihara: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Aquahana Kamihara and he hugged her, and Aquahana Kamihara is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aquahana Kamihara: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Aquahana Kamihara, Gene-Slammer of Liege Maximo and Embodiment of Stitch, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and Luna's classmate in Music and she's also the older sister of Umihana and Yuna Kamihara by the same age as Luna, and she like her two sisters also fell in love with me.

Luna: Aquahana's easily identified because of her violet hair and blue and red skirt and shirt. She, Yuna, Umihana, and Lincoln would often practice karate underwater and even train in holding breaths while underwater. During one of their training sessions, Aquahana kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Lori with a passion.

Eli: If I had to guess, Lori did something so horrible, it warranted Aquahana to viciously attack her.

Umihana: Along with me and Yuna.

Lincoln: And myself as well after my wounds healed up and regenerated, and that resulted in Lori getting sent back home and getting grounded by our parents along with getting told off by Luna in the most graphic manner ever, and now that you're here, Aquahana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Aquahana Kamihara in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aquahana Kamihara: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aquahana Kamihara's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aquahana Kamihara: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aquahana Kamihara.

Aquahana Kamihara had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The seven girls are Ayane Anekawa, Ena Yuzuriwa, Hinano Kasama, Matsuri Hinomiya, Mio Okunaga, Nanaka Anekawa, and Uzuki Nayuta from

Real Eroge Situation! DT.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayane Anekawa, Ena Yuzuriwa, Hinano Kasama, Matsuri Hinomiya, Mio Okunaga, Nanaka Anekawa, and Uzuki Nayuta from Real Eroge Situation! DT.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Ayane Anekawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayane Anekawa and the six girls saw who it was that saved them from Aamon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat

coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Ayane Anekawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Ayane Anekawa: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayane Anekawa, Ena Yuzuriwa, Hinano Kasama, Matsuri Hinomiya, Mio Okunaga, Nanaka Anekawa, and Uzuki Nayuta with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Aamon, the demonic priest who was among Psaro's highest ranked henchmen, but in reality was the one responsible for Psaro's corruption and for causing the other dark events in Dragon Quest IV and all for his desire to destroy humanity.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Lincoln summoning The Windigos of Equestria who proceeded on feeding on his hatred and conflict against humanity all while draining him dry of his lifeforce and was reduced to a dried-up corpse and banished to The Black Gates for all eternity, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Aquahana Kamihara have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That demonic priest got what he deserved, and I knew one day you'd summon the Windigos of Equestria to feed on another villain full of hatred.

Lincoln: It's been a long time since I've done just that. But, I've got the feeling that we're bound to run into his master soon.

Nicole: Psaro Banesword. If that human-despising monster shows up, show him no mercy.

Lincoln: I'll do just that.

---

After destroying Aamon, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aquahana Kamihara saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aquahana Kamihara: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aquahana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aquahana Kamihara: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Aquahana Kamihara: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Aquahana, what's the story on why you hate Lori with a blazing passion?

Aquahana Kamihara: That's something I haven't forgotten. One time, Lincoln and I, along with Yuna and Umihana were doing some underwater karate at Lake Huron, but our underwater training was rudely interrupted when we heard a loud shriek even from underwater. Lincoln knew who it was: it was Lori, and she was out for blood once again. She dove into the water and came after us with a knife in her hand, but I'd had enough of her, Lincoln, Yuna, Umihana, and I fired blasts of water at Lori which hit her and forced her out of the water, and we rose out. Lori was still out to kill us, but Lincoln fired a blast of lightning into the air, which in reality, was a signal. Suddenly, Luna showed up and she fired water blasts at Lori and fired an ice blast that froze her in a block of ice, and she then pushed a frozen Lori back to The Loud House, and after she was unfrozen, she wound up getting her hide grounded for nineteen weeks for her attempted attack.

Nico: Lori, of all the attempted attacks you've done on Lincoln's Guardian Angels, this one had to be your most stupidest yet!

Varie: Clearly, she knew she was no match for Lincoln, Yuna, Umihana, and Aquahana underwater but she ignored her better judgement and acted completely on wrath and bloodlust again, and look what happened to her.

Me: She winds up getting drenched in water and frozen by Luna who showed up and sent back to The Loud House only to get grounded again.

Lincoln: Lori was no match for us underwater, and she knew I can also use other elemental forces besides lightning, so she basically had no chance.

Lori: Nor did I ever. After that, I didn't try to piss Lincoln off again, the same went with Luna.

Laney: But, we all knew that was a hypocritical lie, because Dark Lori still wanted Lincoln dead and she tried again and again, you were lucky Lincoln didn't decide to go on another blood rage should you dare to push him too far.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lauren: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lauren, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, we went back to the beach and we had an awesome volleyball game, and Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina are in your harem.

Piper: You can thank me for getting the simulator versions of Arkayna, Zarya, and Emerald here for this one.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Lauren, Simulator Princess Arkayna Goodfey, Simulator Zarya Moonwolf, Simulator Emerald Zirconia Goldenbraid, Simulator Coco Adel, and Simulator Velvet Scarlatina, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE

WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

In our living room we were having an awesome party.

All of us: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Me: To the fall of Xehanort!

All of us: HERE HERE!

[Edd is turning a key in a wind-up toy.]

Edd: "Careful…"

Ed: "My turn!"

Edd: "Slowly…"

Ed: "My turn!"

Edd: "Careful…"

Ed: "My turn, my turn."

Edd: "Ready?" [He takes the key out, and the toy-a mechanical monster-whirs off.] "Ed, your toys are marvelous."

Ed: "And crafty."

Poromon: That is a cool toy Ed.

Ed: Thanks.

Xenia: It sure is cool.

Eddy: [reading in a chair] "Am I the only one who works around here?" [The monster gnaws its way through the chair.]

Me: Geez! That is one strong and awesome toy.

Nico: No kidding!

Ed: "Come to your master!"

Edd: "Listen to the mechanics of the gears, winding and churning!"

Eddy: "Yeah, like my stomach." [leaning over to look at its approach] "Hello, stupid wind-up toy."

[The monster grabs hold of Eddy and drags him onto the floor, to Edd's amusement. When Eddy gets up, the monster has chewed a hole in the spot his stomach used to be.]

Ed: "Do you smell buttered toast?"

Eddy: "ED! Your stupid toy ate my breakfast!" [He sticks his arm through the hole before the toy knocks him onto his back.]

WE LAUGHED!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That sure was Hole-y of you Eddy! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Luan!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Vypra: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Dark Spicer: That is a cool toy though Ed.

Ed: Thanks.

Kendall Perkins: I was actually there when Xehanort kicked the bucket, remember?

Nico: Yep you sure were.

Kick Buttowski: That was so fun.

Qin: Yeah it was.

Nico: Oh yeah. That was awesome.

Kick Buttowski: It all started after Grandfather's defeat.

Me: Yep.

And that was an awesome series of awesome adventures.

I went over what happened during the events of chapters 1464 to 1476 and it was awesome.

When it was done we were really amazed.

Camie: WOW!

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Eli: Especially during the battle with Frollo.

Nico: Yeah that was fun and awesome.

Mal: That was the world me and my friends went to.

Me: That was awesome.

Lola: Boy it sure was.

Poromon: Yeah that was cool!

Eli: Yeah and we killed Frollo in that one too.

Camie: Good riddance.

Me: All in all that was a very eventful series of adventures from back then.

Aligned Bumblebee: The world of the 3 Musketeers was the one me and my team went to.

Hun Gurr: When your ground bridge malfunctioned, right?

Aligned Bumblebee: That's right. But it was still a fun one.

Me: That was really fun.

Camie: Wow.

Xenia: Yeah that was a cool one.

Lola: It sure was.

We talked and talked and more.

Eli: My favorite was when I got justice for Queen Athena when I killed Davy Jones in the world of the Caribbean.

Dr. Nick: Me and my team helped in that one.

Qin: That was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

?: Boy you guys had an awesome adventure series there!

We saw a girl with red hair and black clothes and blue eyes and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the

Dairangers on it and the same symbol was on her skirt.

Dahlia Dairanger: Dahlia Dairanger, Embodiment of the Dairangers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Dahlia.

G1 Snarl: Me Snarl want to know more about Dairanger girl.

Dahlia Dairanger: I'm a geologist and an astronomer and I study meteorite minerals and it's really fun. I love learning so much about the stars and if minerals are worth more than minerals on Earth.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Dahlia Dairanger: I Would be honored.

We continued to have a great talk.

Yamato: Me and my team ended up in the Grid.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Yamato: Me and my team ended up in the Grid.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Yin: Me and Yang ended up in the world of Fantasia.

Nico: That was awesome.

Yin: It sure was.

Yang: Yeah it was.

Lucky: Me and the Kyurangers helped you guys out in Olympus.

Nico: Yeah you sure did. That was awesome.

Camie: Wow!

Tony Jones: Me and my friends ended up in Rapunzel's world.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

Lola: Yep.

Astro Boy: I then helped you guys in the world of Toy Box.

Lola: That was so cool!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Otto Rocket: Me and my friends ended up in Monstropolis.

Stacy Bolton: Boy that was awesome and fun!

Qin: It sure was.

Kermit: Me and my friends ended up in Arendelle.

Nico: (looks at Poliwag) At that time, SOMEONE tried Red Bull.

Poliwag: I regret nothing!

Nico: That was funny.

Elsa: Yeah.

Jason Jenkins: Me, Kong, and the rest of our friends ended up in San Fransokyo.

Nico: Yep.

Jared: That was awesome and cool.

Nico: That was awesome. And to close it out Eli Shane and team came and helped us against some of the heartless.

Dudley Puppy: Me and Kitty ended up in Scala ad Caelum

Nico: That was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Princess Scala Ad Caelum: That is cool that you guys went into my kingdom and helped out there.

Xenia: Yeah that was fun.

Me: And then the Keyblade Graveyard.

Kairi: Me and Sora dealt the final blow to Xehanort.

Me: You sure did and that was awesome.

Juni Cortez:… me and Carmen helped you guys out the day after that.

Nico: You sure did.

Me: Nico we need to end this soon. We need to use the black gates on a dark orb soon and get rid of Xehanort once and for all.

Nico: J.D. lets not be…

Me: Nico you don't understand! If we don't be rid of these dark orbs right now and pronto the entire universe will never be at peace and be free from him.

Eli: I agree Nico! I'm not waiting any longer!

Xenia: I agree! This has gone on for far too long and we need to end this NOW!

Laney: I agree!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: But what about…

Lana: Nico open your eyes! These dark orbs have caused us nothing but trouble and they poisoned us and nearly made us evil! We can't have that anymore!

Qin: I agree Nico!

Me: Who's with me guys!? Have we had enough of these dark orbs and have we had enough of Xehanort!?

All of us: YEAH!

Twilight Sparkle: I'm sorry Nico but J.D. is right! We need to free the universe from Xehanort right now!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we need to stop this now.

Nico: Okay. I promise we'll end this. On December. Because I think the epic way to do that is to use the Black Gates on Xehanort to absolutely make sure.

May: We'll hold you to that, Nico.

Nico: Good.

Me: Make it on December 1st and you got a deal.

Nico: Fair enough.

Me: Good.

Nico: How about we make that a journey like the fragment one?

Maria: You mean multiple days? (shrugs) Why not?

Me: Hmm. Depends on what it will be.

Qin: Yeah.

Blot: Relax, boss. Even after we waste Xehanort in December, you'll still get to keep that Dark Orb inside you. We know how much that evil you scares you.

Poromon: And the Dark Orbs the Masters of Evil have will stay as well.

Nico: Xehanort may be gone but the dark orbs will remain.

Camie: Good.

Me: Yeah. Those will stay.

Nico: Good.

Me: Guys, when we get to that point, it'll be a big one. I won't force you guys to fight with me. Anyone who wants to back out can do so.

May: (hugs Nico) Shaggy and Scooby can back out if they want. But you're my husband. I'm not leaving you!

Maria: (hugs Nico too) You're my little brother. You think I'm gonna ditch you even if you paid me to?

Me: I will never leave you too

We all stood by Nico.

Lola: Yeah we're not going to back out of this.

Nico: (Smiles) Thank you guys. Thank you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Rupert Swaggart, a celebrity chef who was mutated into Meat Sweats, a mutant pig who has the ability to absorb a mutant's energy through his arm made of tendrils. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person's name is Rupert Swaggart, a celebrity chef who was mutated into Meat Sweats, a mutant pig who has the ability to absorb a mutant's energy through his arm made of tendrils.

Suddenly, Leo and his friends came in.

2003 Leo: Oh boy. Hmm, say I have an idea, we'll defeat him and have him become a member of The Masters of Evil. He's not that bad, he does have honor.

Nico: True, he does.

Me: Wait, I'd heard about Rupert Swaggart.

Lynn Sr.: Me too. He was the owner of his restaurant Chateau Prétenche and the host of his TV show Kondescending Kitchen. However, while filming a Kondescending Kitchen episode, he was mutated into a pig.

2003 Donny: By an Oozesquito due to him handling pork prior to his bite, that's what caused him to mutate into Meat Sweats.

Lincoln: Whoa. Hmm, and call me crazy, but I think we might run into another version of Leo and his brothers.

2003 Mikey: If you're right about that, Lincoln, I'll make you and your harem an extra-large four-cheese pizza with meat and pepperoni.

Girl Jordan: Deal.

Camie: What is his story?

Lincoln: Lets see.

Lincoln looked up his history.

---

Meat Sweats was originally a human named Rupert Swaggart a celebrity chef who hosts Condescending Kitchen where he was abusing a young struggling chef. He was mutated on live Television. Since then Meat Sweats had been capturing mutants to absorb their power and using them to cook his meals. He first meats the Turtles in the episode Donnie Gifts. He had captured a mutant to absorb its powers and the turtles fought him but thanks to him absorbing the silver fish cause him to duplicate himself and had captured Donnatello. Reverting back to normal Meat Sweats decides to cook up Donatello for his meal but the turtles use Donnie's gifts to beat him.

Meat Sweats later returns in the episode The Fast and the Furious where he encounters Splinter and decides to take him as a apart of his latest meals. He takes splinter for his car so that he would take him to his kitchen but Splinter complicates things and the Turtles later catch up to meat sweats. After the battle, Meat Sweats decides that Master Splinter was not worth all of his trouble and kicks him out.

In the Evil League of Mutants, Meat Sweats joined forces with Baron Draxum, Repo Mantis, Hypno-Potamus, Warren Stone, and the Sando Brothers to destroy Ninja Turtles after watching TV. After tricking the turtles to an abandoned warehouse, the league ambushed them and nearly defeated them, but they used their training to defeat the group.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: That is horrible!

Nico: (to the 2003 Turtles) Have you guys faced him before?

2003 Leo: Honestly, no.

Nico: (to the 2012 Turtles) What about you guys?

2012 Leo: I would remember fighting him

Nico: So, he's a new one? That's just fucking dandy.

Deadpool: He is from 2018's Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles and J.D.

you'll be happy to know that when you used the Black Gates on Tengu Shredder you killed 2018's version too.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Deadpool: He wasn't even the main bad guy there anyway

Me: That's good.

The previous group came.

Dirty Bubble: Can me, Pyro, Chemistro, KGBeast, Goliath, Titanium Titan, Kyd Wykkyd, Grodd, Gameface and Electropede go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can and this is gonna be good.

Me: Yep.

Pyro: Looking forward to this.

Onslaught: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gemini Man next.

Me: Ooh that will be awesome.

Qin: Yep. Clone power.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Psaro Banesword also known as The Manslayer in his monster form and major antagonist in the Dragon Quest franchise, the main antagonist of Dragon Quest IV, and he's come for revenge for Aamon's death. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Psaro Banesword also known as The Manslayer in his monster form and major antagonist in the Dragon Quest franchise, the main antagonist of Dragon Quest IV, and he's come for revenge for Aamon's death.

Nicole: Dang it, I knew it, I knew I was right!

Hailey Fukamiya: And in any case, we've got to destroy him for good.

Lincoln: Exactly.

Suddenly, we saw one of Flip's musclebound thugs barge in and ran at us to kill him.

Nico: FLIP, YOU MORON!

But, then, we saw Lincoln's left arm change into a mass of tendrils that latched onto the musclebound thug and then, the tendrils literally began siphoning Flip's hulking musclebound thug of his energy as we saw streams of red energy flowing out of the musclebound thug and into Lincoln, and he was also sucking him dry of his massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of that was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the tendrils detached themselves from the thug and transformed back to normal, and the thug was now weak and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed him leaving him as ashes.

Lincoln: Whoa!

Black-Suited Lincoln: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird) That was Meat Sweats' ability to absorb the power of mutants and other Yokai. You must've accidentally acquired that ability, and it's also able to be used when you summon your Symbiote suit.

Nico: That's really awesome and really wild. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to defeat Rupert Swaggart.

Lincoln: We'll try not to hurt him too badly, and once we get done defeating him, you're next, Psaro Banesword.

Hailey Fukamiya: Your genocidal campaign to destroy humanity ends here, Psaro Banesword, we'll make absolutely sure that you pay for everything that you've done.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Rupert Swaggart A.K.A. Meat Sweats, and once we get done with him, Hailey Fukamiya and Lincoln are going to destroy Psaro Banesword and make that genocidal human-despising demon pay for his crimes.

We were off to New York City.

---

We arrived in New York City.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Good old New York.

Me: The City that Never Sleeps.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

2003 Leo: And we can't wait to kick some butt.

Razorclaw: Should we use carrots for this?

Nico: He is a chef so we might as well.

Me: Good idea. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

CARROT MAGISWORD!

Vambre: (British Accent) Ooh you have your own Carrot Magisword too.

Me: I sure do. Hoppus gave me one like his and it will be perfect for this situation.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Let's eat pizza while waiting.

Nico: Good idea! New York Style Pizza it is.

We went to a New York Pizza shop and had an awesome all you can eat pizza meal.

Me: (Eating Three Meat Pizza) Mmm! Yummy.

Shaggy: (Eating) Like the best thing about eating in New York City is that the food is big.

Scooby Doo: Reah. Big! (LAUGHS)

Sinnertwin: Boss, you love Pepperoni, right?

Nico: Number 1 favorite kind of pizza.

Sinnertwin: Nice.

Me: Buffalo Chicken Pizza is awesome and good too. (Eating Buffalo Chicken Pizza) I love my pizza spicy.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is awesome.

Rarity: All pizza is delicious.

Sinnertwin: It sure is.

Grodd: Let me have some.

Grodd was having Hawaiian and Buffalo Chicken too.

Grodd: Ah exquisitely good.

He ate it.

Nico: And the dessert pizzas are awesome too.

Pinkie Pie: You bet they are. Especially the S'Mores and Chocolate Banana Pizzas.

Nico then went and got some too.

Beekeeper: Let me have some too.

Me: The crust is also good with honey on it.

Beekeeper: Cool.

He got to eating some too and man was it good.

Me: Boy reminds me of good pizza I loved in Colorado growing up.

Nico: Neat.

Sakura Knudson: Good times huh bro.

Me: Yeah. Nico I'm sorry I overreacted like that.

Nico: Ah no worries. But you do raise a good point. And like I said I promise Xehanort will be dealt with in the most epic of battles we've ever had.

Electropede: Plus, I know the Keyblade Knights still want to have a shot at kicking his ass.

Princess Scala Ad Caelum: That's right. We do.

Nico: That is for sure.

Me: You guys are going to have over 10,000 years of payback to dish out on him.

Nico: Yeah.

Sora: We all are.

Beekeeper: Wait. Did we cover ALL the Keyblade Knights?

Me: Come to think of it. I don't think so.

Nico: No we didn't.

Eli: There's a bunch of worlds we missed.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: What about the list of teams?

Gameface: Teams?

Nico: The list that covers the teams that will be fighting the Goosebumps monsters. Have you guys made updates to that?

Me: Actually yes.

Team 1: Arkayna, Wallflower Blush, Draco, Goku, Lori Loud, Cornelia, and Natalia Somonmenchikov

Team 2: Rainbow Dash, Lynn Loud, Vegeta, Lightning Dust, Musa, and Amore

Team 3: Twilight Sparkle, Brittney Knudson Lincoln Loud, Trunks, Sunny Starscout, Taranee, and Matau

Team 4: Tecna, Lola Loud, Maud Pie, Piccolo, Sunset Shimmer, and Julie Carolina

Team 5: Piper, Lily Loud, Pepperdance, Nuova Shenron, Kopaka, and Flurry Heart

Team 6: Bloom, Cayenne, Courage, Oceanus Shenron, Will Vandom, and Cadance

Team 7: Georgina, Irma, and Kadma

Team 8: Rice, Maxxine, and Lyra Heartstrings

Team 9: Kendra, Applejack, and Lewa

Team 10: Emerald Goldenbraid, Lillian Hale, and Trixie Lulamoon

Team 11: Sydney, Winx Club Layla, and Missy Rodgers

Team 12: Sheila, Pohatu, and Nerissa

Team 13: Nanette, Gali, and Yan Lin

Team 14: Qin, Nokama, and Cassidy

Team 15: Fluttershy, Takanuva, and Irena Malloy

Team 16: Starlight Glimmer, Winx Club Stella, and Vinyl Scratch

Team 17: Pinkie Pie, Roxy, and Kita Birmingham

Team 18: Tahu, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Nuju, and Cutie Mark Crusaders

Team 19: Zarya, J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon, Riley Anderson, Nico, Megan, and Evelyn Burmingham

Team 20: Princess Luna, Whenua, and Ellie Singh

Team 21: Vakama, Elyon, and Matt Olson

Team 22: Rarity, Flora, and Erica Haddock

Team 23: Princess Celestia, Onewa, and Halinor

Team 24: Hay Lin, Onua, and Moondancer

Nico: Well it's a good start. Awesome progress.

Me: Thanks.

Trixie Lulamoon: Don't forget the Great and Powerful Trixie is on that list!

Me: We know that Trixie and it's awesome.

Diamond Tiara: I hope me and Silver Spoon get included on that list as well.

Me: Don't worry D.T. You are just as important to the Cutie Mark Crusaders as you are for the team.

Diamond Tiara: How so?

Me: You did help push them to be good and help them to discover their true talents and that is to be the Princesses of Cutie Marks.

Diamond Tiara: That is a good point.

Trixie Lulamoon: Don't forget the Great and Powerful Trixie is on that list!

Me: We know that Trixie and it's awesome.

Diamond Tiara: I hope me and Silver Spoon get included on that list as well.

Me: Don't worry D.T. You are just as important to the Cutie Mark Crusaders as you are for the team.

Diamond Tiara: How so?

Me: You did help push them to be good and help them to discover their true talents and that is to be the Princesses of Cutie Marks.

Diamond Tiara: That is a good point.

Kyd Wykkyd: If you two aren't featured individually, then you two will count as part of the Cutie Mark Crusaders, who are on that list as a whole as 1 member.

Nico: That works perfectly.

Me: I agree there.

Lola: Yep.

Diamond Tiara: I like it.

Silver Spoon: I agree there too.

Nico: Yep.

Cozy Glow: What about the opponents for each team?

Nico: I'm… still working on those!

Me: Hey guys just give Nico some time. He'll come to those when he is good and ready.

Cozy Glow: Oh. Sorry.

Qin: No worries.

We finished up.

Goliath: Is everyone done?

Me: (LOUD BURP) Oh pardon me.

Nico: Yeah we're full. (LOUD BELCH) Oops pardon.

Qin: That was awesome.

Laney: Yeah we're stuffed. (LOUD BELCH) Oops pardon me.

Girl Jordan: That was awesome. (LOUD BELCH) Oops scuse me.

We paid for our food and left.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Luminous: Mr. Meaty is here somewhere.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense him. He's hiding in an abandoned butcher shop. Right down there.

We saw a dirty looking alley.

Chemistro: (sarcastically) Well, that's not suspicious at all.

Me: Nope. But dirty alleyways are usually safe havens for muggers and street thugs.

Nico: Yep. If any of them come out, blast them.

We went down the alley and it was a creepy one.

Eddy: YUCK! This place reeks!

Me: It's full of garbage.

Trollling Thunder: Too late to turn back now.

Me: Yeah.

We continued and got to the front of an abandoned butcher shop.

Me: The Tri-Tip Knight Beef Shop. It was closed down years ago.

Nico: How come?

Me: Massive numbers of health code violations. Left to rot like an open wound.

Nico: Not a bad place to hide out.

Eli: He's definitely in there. (Sniffs) Ew and he really stinks like a pig.

Red Hood: Let's use our entrance on this pig!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at the shop.

Meat Sweats was in the shop laughing and then the spirits of vegetables came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The entire shop exploded in a massive fiery explosion and blew him out of it and into a street that lead to Central Park and a then a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared!

Me: Rupert Swaggart or do you prefer to be called Meat Sweats.

Nico: We're going to cook you and eat you!

Meat Sweats: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right!

Meat Sweats: So you are the ones that killed Oroku Saki.

Me: That's right. He had it coming.

Pyro: You're gonna be burned real good, piggy!

Meat Sweats: Come and try it flame boy!

Pyro fired a blast of fire and burned him all over!

Qin: BACKDRAFT INFERNO!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him furiously!

Then the Turtle Brothers went at him and slashed and bashed and pulverized him.

KROW BLAM SMASH WHAM BIFF!

Poromon threw a beer bottle at him!

SMASH!

Meat Sweats: OUCH!

Poromon: More where that came from! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: And another thing, Your food tastes like you cooked a fried boot!

Qin: That's because it IS Fried Boots!

Poromon then drank a beer bottle.

Poromon: Ahh. (BARNEY BELCH)

He threw the bottle and smashed Meat Sweats on his head!

SMASH!

Meat Sweats: OUCH!

Lola: Nice one!

Poromon drank several beer bottles until he got drunk

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) You are the worst cook in the whole (HIC) World.

He threw the bottles and in his drunken state accidentally hit me.

SMASH!

Me: OUCH! HEY! Watch where you're throwing those!

Poromon: Oh shut up!

Manaphy: Oh boy.

Manaphy went over and then…

BASH!

She bashed him on his head with a rolling pin. He was back to normal

Poromon: OW! What did I do! (GROAN) What a headache!

Laney: A Rolling pin?

Manaphy: Drunken madness full moon Rolling Pin.

Me: Nice.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Meat Sweats.

Nico: Manaphy, you like getting drunk too!

Manaphy: Sorry when Poromon hits a member of the team that's when I stop him with a rolling pin.

Nico: Oh. Even though it was an accident that is a good point.

Me: Take this you meat bucket! HORNET STYLE NINJA ART: TOMATOES OF FLYING STINGS!

I fired a wave of energy into the air and it formed into the Hornet Tomatoes and they flew in a delta formation.

Meat Sweats: What the?

The tomatoes formed stingers and then they flew in and stung Meat Sweats face all over the place and it hurt like a son of a bitch!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Nico: OOH YIKES!

Horsea sprayed ink and it got into his eyes.

Manaphy, Poliwag, Jirachi and Tentacool fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Qin: You like that?

Lola: How about this then!

She fired fireballs and blasted him all over.

Then Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Evilseed, Mr. Mittens, Aqueduct, Angel, Absorbing Man and Rojo came.

Nico: Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Evilseed, Mr. Mittens, Aqueduct, Angel, Absorbing Man and Rojo.

Trickster: How was the pizza?

Nico: Pretty good!

Me: Delicious.

Box Ghost: Glad to hear it.

Ssserpent: I hope you saved some for us.

Me: We got some to go.

Onyx: Also, we heard you went to a jewel planet.

Nico: We sure did.

Evilseed: Did you bring some home?

Me: A MASSIVE TRUCKLOAD of them!

Slate came.

Me: Another round I see Slate.

Slate: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Slate: So, the villains I copied the first time are dead, right?

William: Except Ransik. He's with us.

Me: Yeah.

Slate: Cool cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Raimundo, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Kimiko, Clay, Omi, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Trapster, Sportsmaster, Lego Loki, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - Nico's Rescue was a treasure hunt on a planet of jewels and we battled Girl Jordan's hypothetical Akuma form Darkball Queen and Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan and Earth Chan transformed against her

---

Trickster was first.

Trickster (to Raimundo): Nico's Rescue was a treasure hunt on a planet of jewels, where he battled Girl Jordan's hypothetical Akuma form Darkball Queen. Sakura Avalon, Eclair, Miku Hatsune, Venus Chan and Earth Chan transformed against her

Raimundo: Yeah that was so awesome to see and we were shocked to hear about an Akuma form of Girl Jordan too.

Juniper Lee: Yeah that was really cool and awesome and you know how good she is at Dodgeball.

Rainbow Dash: Boy she is really awesome at it!

Scootaloo: I'll say! She is a deadly force of nature.

Whirlwind: You're not kidding there.

Trickster: Wow! That is amazing that Girl Jordan has an Akuma form.

Raimundo: Boy it sure is and J.D. brought Becky over and she REALLY thrashed her into next week and we turned her into a solid gold statue after that forever.

Trickster: Wow! That is really cool! Lets do it!

Raimundo and Trickster flared up Wind Dragon and Loki Auras. Songs for Raimundo and Trickster: "My Sharona" by The Knack and Highway to Hell by AC/DC. Raimundo and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Clay, Kimiko, Raimundo, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Ghost Ember, Vortex, Undergrowth Sam Manson, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - Us batting Another

P.T.O.O.E.Y., Big Brother, Sir Toasty, Pound Cake, Ice Cream Monster, Yost Korvac and Cavalier who were the embodiments of the Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, Capricorn, Aquarius and Pisces Dopants as well as the Spinosaurus Dopant

* * *

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) Nico, Luke's team, Cavalier's team, and the others did good batting Another P.T.O.O.E.Y., Big Brother, Sir Toasty, Pound Cake, Ice Cream Monster, Yost Korvac and Cavalier. They were the embodiments of the Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, Capricorn, Aquarius and Pisces and the Spinosaurus Dopants.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) That was a most amazing experience there for all of us.

Natalie Bernado: Boy it sure was awesome. The 12 Sisters Embodiments for each of the 12 signs of the Zodiac and the Spinosaurus. That is awesome!

Nicole Bernado: It sure was cool!

Nadine Bernado: Yeah no kidding there and that was awesome.

Rarity: That sure was really amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awesome.

Box Ghost: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Omi and Box Ghost flared up Water Dragon and Ghost Auras. Songs for Omi and Box Ghost: Blinded By The Light by Manfred Mann's Earth Band and Bohemian Rhapsody by Queen. Omi and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

* * *

Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Clay, Omi, Raimundo, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent, Psyphon, Forever King, Enoch, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Lincoln's rescue Portugal and destroying Aamon, the demonic priest

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Portugal. He destroyed Aamon, the demonic priest.

Kimiko: He sure did and that was so awesome and cool!

Yoko Minato: I thought it was cool myself.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding and that was fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That sure was amazing.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

Ssserpent: You got that right. Lets do it!

Kimiko and Ssserpent flared up Phoenix and Fire Snake auras. Songs for Kimiko and Ssserpent: My Best Friend's Girl by The Cars and Night Moves by Bob Seger & The Silver Bullet Band. Kimiko and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Kimiko, Omi, Raimundo, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Puff, Ebon, Hotstreak, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - Meeting Aquahana Kamihara

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) I heard you guys met Aquahana Kamihara. What's she like?

Clay: She is the embodiment of the world of Stitch.

Natasha: She sure is amazing and cool.

Applejack: That is an amazing one.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: Yeah that was awesome.

Onyx: That sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Clay and Onyx flared up Earth Dragon and Golem auras. Songs for Clay Bailey and Onyx: Desert Flower by Guitarra Azul and The Best Things in Life are Free by Jo Stafford. Clay and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Winslow, Lola Caricola, Eddie the Squirrel, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Brain Freezer, Eugene, Bumper, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - The Anniversary of the Fall with Xehanort

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Today was the Anniversary of the Fall with Xehanort. (laughs) I remember how King Shark ate Dark Riku!

Cat: (LAUGHS) That was a really fun sight to see!

Dog: You got that right Cat!

Max Mercury: Boy that was an awesome series of adventures for everyone.

Fluttershy: It was really magical and fun.

Tornado Bolt: You got that right!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was so fun and cool.

Stealth Elf: Boy it sure was!

Mr. Mittens: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

CatDog and Mr. Mittens flared up CatDog Auras. Songs for CatDog and Mr. Mittens: Tom Sawyer by Rush and Too Shy by Kajagoogoo. CatDog and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Lana, Lillie, Sophocles, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Count Marzo, Two-Bad, Stinkor, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - We destroyed Xehanort 2 years ago

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed: (to Mallow) We destroyed Xehanort 2 years ago. I just hope we can destroy him permanently when December comes.

Mallow: Me too! I've had enough of him.

Panty: No fucking shit!

Stocking: Yeah that fucking monster deserves to be erased forever.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah he has tormented many of us for years and it has to end.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure!

Hex: Yeah no kidding!

Evilseed: I know. Lets do it!

Mallow and Evilseed flared up Dryad auras. Songs for Mallow and Evil Seed: Livin' La Vida Loca by Ricky Martin and Everlong by Foo Fighters. Mallow and group fired waves of Bones, Skulls, Blood, Lightning, Magic, Stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Skybreaker, Terraformer, Sunstreak, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - Meat Sweats is a dangerous pig

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) Meat Sweats is a dangerous pig. But where the fuck did he come from?

Raiden: He was a TV Chef that was mutated and he was mutated into a cannibal pig that eats other mutants.

Nudge: We were really grossed out!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah That is really disgusting! At least he doesn't go after humans.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there. Thank goodness.

Featherweight: Yeah that would be gross.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Aqueduct: That is gross! But yeah. Lets do it!

Raiden and Aqueduct flared up Zeus and Thor Auras. Songs for Raiden and Aqueduct: Heal the World by Michael Jackson and Ray of Light by Madonna. Raiden and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Iris, Cilan, Flannery, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Kyd Wykkyd, Gizmo, Mammoth, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun - The Turtles and us will Pound this pork freak

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) The Turtles and us will Pound this pork freak. Even though we've never heard about him before.

Skyla: Yeah he's a fairly brand new villain. Deadpool said that he is from 2018 and he is recently new.

Rinka: Yeah he is fairly new.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah he sure is.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: Wonder if the Shredder is new in this one too.

Angel: We'll have to find out. Lets do it!

Skyla and Angel flared up Sylph Auras. Songs for Skyla and Angel: Skydiver by Daniel Boone and The One I Love by R.E.M. Skyla and group fired waves of wind and magic and smashed them down

---

Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Adrien, Chloe, Ayla, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Ms. Allure, Grey Hulk, Lego Dr. Doom, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - Meat Sweats will be in for a world of hurt

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Meat Sweats will be in for a world of hurt. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of concrete and metal. But yeah this guy needs to be taught a lesson.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) He most sure does and it will hurt.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) I agree there too.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding.

Absorbing Man: I hope the 2018 version of The Shredder is not just as ruthless.

Moondust: No Deadpool told us that he is a minor villain.

Snowdrop: Yeah we were amazed. He went from having a major role to an Overarching one.

Gari: Yeah usually he is a terrible threat. But Deadpool said he was a prominent threat in the end.

Blackout: No kidding there. But when we destroyed Tengu Shredder we gave this version the Black Gates too.

Absorbing Man: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Marinette and Absorbing Man flared up Ladybug and Salamander Auras. Songs for Marinette and Absorbing Man: Need your Loving Tonight by Queen and Abracadabra by Steve Wonder Band.

Marinette and group fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

* * *

Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Winston, Mei, D-Va, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Dr. Animo, Sublimino, SixSix, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - Meat Sweats will be perfect for the M.O.E.

* * *

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) Meat Sweats will be perfect for our ranks. After we kick his ass, that is.

Tracer: (British Accent) That is for sure there luv.

Tree Rex: Yes indeed there!

Princess Celestia: I agree there too and we're going to kick his butt!

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding!

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlilght: No kidding.

Rojo: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Tracer and Rojo flared up Nightmare Horse auras. Songs for Tracer and Rojo: (Just Like) Starting Over by John Lennon and Let's Stay Together by Al Green. Tracer and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Nico, May, Eli,

# Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Slate

---

Slate was next.

Slate: Boy this guy is a cannibal of mutants. Yuck!

Nico: No kidding! At least he doesn't go after Mutants like Wolverine.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Slate: Yeah that's for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Meat Sweats, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and symbol of The Turtles etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Nice! Now for this one! SPD MORPHER JUDGEMENT MODE!

Nico pressed a button and a flash of white light appeared and a timer started. 15 seconds later the Red X came on.

Nico: GUILTY!

Rangers: DELTA ENFORCERS!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Slate and the Rangers fired waves of energy and the blasts hit Slate and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a containment card!

Nico went and picked it up.

Nico: Slate you have failed this city.

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're one bad chef!

Tsukasa: One that needs a knuckle sandwich!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the

Kiramagers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) UNDEAD BONE 6!

She summoned Bonz(YuGiOh), Beany the Braindead Bison (Animaniacs), Django of the Dead (El Tigre), Savrille (Dungeons & Dragons), 3 Headed Bone Dragon (Yoshi's Story) and Zombozo (Ben 10)!

Nico: Awesome!

We went at Meat Sweats and bashed and smashed him.

Snarl, Hun Gurr, Kick and Kendall used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Snarl and Hun Gurr's Weapons and Kick and Kendall's powers 100-fold.

G1 Hun Gurr and Kick Buttowski: SMASHING DODGEBALL BUTTKICKING BLAST!

G1 Snarl and Kendall: ENERGON DODGEBALL BUTTSTOMPING BLAST!

Toa Metru of Fire and Pyro: TOA FIRE BLAST!

Toa Metru of Water and Dirty Bubble: TOA WATER BLAST!

Toa Metru of Wind and Chemistro: TOA WIND BLAST!

Toa Metru of Stone and KGBeast: TOA STONE BLAST!

Toa Metru of Earth and Goliath: TOA EARTH BLAST!

Toa Metru of Ice and Titanium Titan: TOA ICE BLAST!

Toa Nuva of Light and Kyd Wykkyd: TOA LIGHT BLAST!

Coconuts and Bananas of Donkey Kong and Grodd: COCONUT-

BANANA SHOT BARRAGE!

Sports and Lightning of Margo and Gameface: LIGHTNING SPORT GAME BLAST!

Sports and Lightning of Paula and Electropede: LIGHTNING SPORT THUNDERSTRIKE!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

2003 Turtles, Applejack, me, Nico, Lola, Lynn and Lana: MEAT CHEF RETRIBUTION!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: VEGAN ELEMENT STYLE: CARROTS!

Entrapta: VEGAN LIGHTNING STYLE: BROCCOLI!

Perfuma: VEGAN NATURE STYLE: LETTUCE!

Frosta: VEGAN ICE STYLE: CAULIFLOWER!

Jessica Kaios: VEGAN FIRE STYLE: PEPPERS!

Yuna: VEGAN WATER STYLE: WATERMELON!

Toph: VEGAN EARTH STYLE: APPLE!

Chie: VEGAN WIND STYLE: STRAWBERRY!

Colette: VEGAN LIGHT STYLE: CHERRY!

Ryuko: VEGAN DARK STYLE: POMEGRANATE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said fruits and vegetables.

Lincoln and his harem: VEGAN FINAL SMASH: VEGAN BLAST!

They fired a barrage of fruits and vegetables and blasted Meat Sweats all over.

We fired rainbow energy blasts that turned into rainbow energy chains and tied up Meat Sweats and we sent him to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Man, that was quite a crazy battle and a way to close out the anniversary of Xehanort's demise, awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Psaro Banesword.

?: You disgusting humans shall pay for the death of Aamon!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko

Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy radiating from the barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the darkness volley was absorbed by the barrier and it went into us making us stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Psaro Banesword, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Psaro Banesword, the genocidal human-despising demon.

Lincoln: Psaro Banesword, I should've known you'd show up as soon as the word of what we did to Aamon reached you, and I'll never forgive you for everything that you've done, you're nothing more than a twisted demon with a dangerous hatred towards humanity who has no regard for anyone human or demon.

Psaro Banesword: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! YOU, A GOD AMONG HUMANS?!

Hailey Fukamiya: Clearly, he's right about you, and I've had enough of you.

Suddenly, Hailey Fukamiya's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, darkness, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Jaaku Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Psaro Banesword, she left purple energy, stars, darkness, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hailey Fukamiya: Everything that Lincoln said about you is true, you're nothing more than a genocidal spiteful, hate-filled demon with complete disregard to all humans, and there's no place for someone like you in this world or the next, Psaro Banesword. Now, I'll see to it that you pay for all of your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Hailey Fukamiya was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, darkness, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Calibur on its chest and red eyes glaring at Psaro Banesword: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hailey Fukamiya emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hailey Fukamiya grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her short violet hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, darkness, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Calibur logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hailey Fukamiya has on a sleeveless purple vest, sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by darkness and on top is the Kamen Rider Calibur logo. Suddenly, Hailey Fukamiya felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with purple tips on the pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Hailey Fukamiya has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hailey Fukamiya's Jaaku Dragon-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, darkness, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hailey Fukamiya's Purple Darkness Jaaku Dragon Kamen Rider Calibur Greatsword of Purple Darkness Jaaku Dragon Kamen Rider Calibur Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Calibur etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark purple dragon heads with violet gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple dragon heads is a large purple dragon head with violet gems for eyes and a violet gem in its mouth for the pommel, Hailey Fukamiya has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Jaaku Dragon Wonder Ride Book, Ankokuken Kurayami, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple and dragon kanji below the phoenix and dragon that said, "Hailey Fukamiya, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Calibur, Loving Daughter of Hayato Fukamiya Also Known As Kamen Rider Calibur, Master of The Powers of Darkness, Wielder of The Jaaku Dragon Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Penny the Chicken, Destroyer of Psaro Banesword, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヘイリー深宮、仮面ライダーカリバーの化身、深宮勇人の愛する娘、仮面ライダーカリバーとしても知られ、闇の力のマスター、ジャアクドラゴンワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使であり、ペニーの大敵であるリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻チキン、プサロ・ベインズソードの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニッ

クス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Hailey Fukamiya's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Hailey Fukamiya has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER CALIBUR-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER CALIBUR PURPLE DARKNESS JAAKU DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER CALIBUR PURPLE DARKNESS JAAKU DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER CALIBUR PURPLE DARKNESS JAAKU DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Hailey Fukamiya's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Calibur-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Psaro Banesword saw it, he went mad with rage and fired blasts of darkness at her, but Lincoln and Hailey Fukamiya absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever, and Hailey Fukamiya fired a massive and powerful barrage of purple energy, stars, darkness, swords, books, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Psaro Banesword and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was angrier than ever.

Touma: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Hailey just…?!

Nico: She did, Touma, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Hailey Fukamiya's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Calibur-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's time we put an end to this vile monster for good.

Hailey Fukamiya: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Purple Darkness Kamen Rider Calibur Jaaku Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Purple Darkness Kamen Rider Calibur Jaaku Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) And end his genocidal campaign to end mankind once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Hailey Fukamiya.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to destroy mankind are all over, Psaro, now join your fallen henchmen in Oblivion!

Hailey Fukamiya and Lincoln went after Psaro Banesword who continued firing blasts of darkness at them, but Lincoln and Hailey Fukamiya kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Psaro Banesword and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Hailey Fukamiya also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Psaro Banesword even madder than ever!

Psaro Banesword: YOU! YOU! (DEMONIC VOICE) I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

Psaro Banesword was suddenly surrounded by black energy and he transformed into his true form, The Manslayer.

The Manslayer went at Lincoln, but Lincoln fired a blast of darkness infused with absorption energy and it hit The Manslayer and Lincoln sucked out and absorbed Psaro's large array of magic spells and made them his own, and he also sucked out all of Psaro's energy, and when he was done, Psaro was reduced to a dried-up corpse. Then, Psaro Banesword's drained spirit appeared, and then, Lincoln drew the Judgement Kanji on his head and he was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered wildly for what Hailey Fukamiya and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Hailey Fukamiya's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Hailey Fukamiya: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you vile dark elemental. Thank you for helping me get rid of Psaro Banesword forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hailey.

Suddenly, Hailey Fukamiya wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hailey Fukamiya's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hailey Fukamiya sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, now that's really I call one awesome and epic fight! You showed that demon no mercy.

Lincoln: You said it, and I combined Bi-Han's shadow powers with my life force absorption and power absorption and I sucked out his magic spells and lifeforce.

Me: Which killed him in the end. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next one is the Gene-Slammer for Megatronus Prime.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one girl we know who'd be Gene-Slammed into Megatronus Prime: Yaiko Matoi, Gene-Slammer of Megatronus Prime and Embodiment of Kill La Kill, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's the twin sister of Ryuko Matoi, the one we know in our world and cousin of Asuka Matoi, but she has pink hair with blue streaks as well as a yellow shirt and blue skirt. She and Lincoln love to make jewelry together and she even made Lincoln an orange necklace. To show thanks, he kissed Yaiko on the lips, and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Nico: That mutant did something to piss her off big time.

Kenzie Kurama: You got that right, and it was really ugly. Plus, we're also going to meet the Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni.

Lincoln: Awesome, and there's only one person I know who's the Avatar of Gyuki: Gina Gyuki.

Kenzie Kurama: That's right, and you guys will love meeting her, Gina Gyuki is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni and she's also a powerful master of lightning and ink and she also knows how to use those eight massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them and she can fire balls of ink that's hard to remove. She's also the second-in-command of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Luan with a blazing passion, because one time, Gina and Lincoln were out for a date at Lake Huron, but their date would wind up getting ruined by Luan who came after us and she was absolutely out of her mind yet again. But, that got Gina so mad and furious at Luan that she ran at Luan and she really viciously attacked her with such a brutal passion, and she whipped Luan with her massive eight tails and fired a ball of ink which hit Luan and she was covered head to toe in ink and it even got on her clothes, and she swung her tails and sent Luan flying back to The Loud House, and that'd resulted in Luan getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on Lincoln and sent to the nuthouse.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… !

Eli: Shit!

Me: And I remembered that day all too well, that's why I saw Luan covered head to toe in ink, yeesh, and it took nine washings in the washing machine to get all the ink off her clothes along with nine baths.

Laney: But, the ink was really hard to remove from her clothes, but she got it off her skin.

Rita: We had to use some liquid dish soap to get the ink off her skin.

Lynn Sr.: We warned Luan about this, but she didn't listen.

Lincoln: She didn't.

Mr. Mittens: Looks like we have another recruit.

Aqueduct: After a fight against him.

Angel: But at least he's down.

Absorbing Man: He sure is.

Me: Yep.

Rojo: Still got more of that pizza?

Nico: We ordered lots of it to go.

Rojo: Awesome.

Nico: Great job today everyone!

Lola: (To the viewers) This was a fun one. Hope you all liked it.

Me: I know we did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a cool one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and

his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Arthas, Wild Gigazelles, Sword Roidmude and Whale Imagin as well as Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline And Kayara and we're going to the world of Magic The Gathering and we're going to the Isla of Vesuva. But we are going there to battle Jude Heartfilia who has busted out of prison and is back for revenge and Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam and Maria are going to transform against that monster and make him pay for his crimes against Fairy Tail and Lucy and her mom! IT'S PAYBACK TIME TO THE EXTREME! Also we're going to battle Another Old King Coal, Petroleus Rex, Charcoal Briquette, The Fracker, Spatula Girl and Swordsman. And we're going to meet a Gemini Man gene-slammer named Gemini Riley and she has cloning and multiplication powers.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Sayaka Hikaru, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saikou, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. and the daughter of Red Skull.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to El Paso, Texas, and we're going to destroy Mikaela Hyakuya who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us, but we're going to destroy him once and for all and send him to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the next Prime Gene-Slammer and Anime Embodiment, her name is Yaiko Matoi, Gene-Slammer of Megatronus Prime and Embodiment of Kill La Kill, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's the twin sister of Ryuko Matoi, the one we know in our world and cousin of Asuka Matoi, but she has pink hair with blue streaks as well as a yellow shirt and blue skirt. She and Lincoln love to make jewelry together and she even made Lincoln an orange necklace. To show thanks, he kissed Yaiko on the lips, and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Along with the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni and she's also a powerful master of lightning and ink and she also knows how to use those eight massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them and she can create and fire balls of ink that's hard to remove. She's also the second-in-command of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Luan with a blazing passion, because one time, Gina and Lincoln were out for a date at Lake Huron, but their date would wind up getting ruined by Luan who came after us and she was absolutely out of her mind yet again. But, that got Gina so mad and furious at Luan that she ran at Luan and she really viciously attacked her with such a brutal passion, and she whipped Luan with her massive eight tails and fired a ball of ink which hit Luan and she was covered head to toe in ink and it even got on her clothes, and she swung her tails and sent Luan flying back to The Loud House, and that'd resulted in Luan getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on Lincoln and sent to the nuthouse.

Next up is Night at the Museum 3 and we're going to battle Sir Lancelot and we're going to make that treacherous knight pay.

See you next time.

# Return to The Museum of Awesome

This chapter is based on Night At The Museum 3.

---

Walking through the world of Magic The Gathering was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Arthas, Wild Gigazelles, Sword Roidmude and Whale Imagin as well as Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline And Kayara and we were at the Isle of Vesuva and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: Been a while since we were in the world of Magic The Gathering.

Camie: It sure has been a while.

Sora Phaaze: Yeah it has been a while and I love the art on those cards.

Lola: They sure are pretty.

Fu: I agree there too.

Captain Marvel: I'm really excited for this one though.

Me: Same with me Carol.

Nico: Carol, I want to thank you, Swordsman, and your teams for coming.

Captain Marvel: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Cora Billingston: It sure will be awesome and cool and I can't wait to blow the bad guys away.

Camie: Me too!

Laney: Same here.

Nico: Cora, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Cora Billingston: I sure do and it was when me and him were riding in a hot air balloon. We had a lot of fun there.

Camie: That is cool!

Lincoln: Yep. Her family has a hot air balloon shop and it makes a lot of awesome balloons of different designs.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: I remember going up in her balloon once. It was so much fun.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem

Cora Billingston: I sure am and that is awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday's mission and party were both awesome.

Nico: They sure were. It was the first time ever we battled one of the 2018 Turtle Brothers enemies.

Xenia: Meat Sweats was a pig that was UG-LY.

Nico: We showed that pig who's boss.

Qin: We sure did!

Rarity: That was a really fun and delicious pizza party too darlings.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was Rarity and the pizza in New York is just as awesome.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Laney: Yep and facing Meat Sweats was awesome too.

Nico: Sorry Poromon hit you, J.D.

Me: No worries. He hit my hard on my head though. Packs a wallop for a little guy.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: I had a nasty lump on my head.

Lola: Ouch.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

May: But Manaphy hitting Poromon reminded me of Muriel hitting Eustace.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Me: Yeah. Manaphy calls that the full moon drunk rolling pin. She uses it when Poromon accidentally hits one of us in the head in one of his drunk fits.

Nico: I see. That's funny though.

Camie: Yep.

We continued walking.

Nico: How long has it been since we've been here?

Me: Oh gosh its been a while. Last time we were here was when we were in a geyser field of some kind.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah I can't remember though.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency: I got word from Natsu Dragneel that Lucy Heartfilia's so-called father Jude has escaped from prison and is here in the Isle of Vesuva!

We gasped!

Me: WHAT?! THAT FUCKING GREEDY ASSHOLE SHITHEAD ESCAPED FROM PRISON?!

Nico: HOW THE FUCK DID THAT ASSHOLE ESCAPE!?

Lincoln: Nico, tell me we aren't waiting for November to kill-

Nico: No, Lincoln. An abusive parent like him doesn't deserve to live for tomorrow!

Me: I agree!

Maria: I'll call in Lucy and Layla and all of the Fairy Tail Girls and their archenemies.

Nico: Okay.

Maria did so.

Then out of vortexes of magic and elements came Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona and Arixam as well as Count Spankulot, Evil Magic Man, Animated Soundwave, Boss Wolf, Lipsyncher, Xigbar, Jack O Lantern (Billy and Mandy), Tina Levito the Drunk Maiden, Vine Monster, Mortal Kombat Scorpion and Lexaeus.

Nico: Nice!

Lucy Heartfilia: Now we can get ultimate payback on my so-called dad!

Aquarius: What he did makes me angrier than anything!

Xenia: It's unforgivable.

Layla Heartfilia: And I have a few choice words for what he did to me.

Camie: This is gonna be brutal.

Nico: I am a father myself, after all.

Me: Me too.

Eli: Same with me.

Arixam: And lets not forget that he killed me! The coward!

Maria: Yeah!

Nico: How far is he?

Eli: (Senses for him) 100 klicks.

Nico: Okay.

Laney: How did he escape!?

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which formed into a viewing window and we saw the footage at Lynn's Table. Then, we saw Jude get busted out, but then, we saw who it was that freed them, it was none other than that smelly mutant cheapskate and pariah of Gotham Royal York, Flip! The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

WE WERE EXTREMELY PISSED OFF AND SUPER ENRAGED: FLIP WAS THE ONE WHO FREED JUDE HEARTFILIA FROM PRISON!

Nico: That son of a bitch…

Me: (SUPER ENRAGED SCREAM) THAT UGLY STUPID MUTANT! I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT FUCKFACE WAS THE ONE WHO FREED HIM!

Nico: YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING STUPID MORON, I'M GONNA SLASH YOUR TESTICLES OFF FOR THIS!

Then, we saw Lincoln's body turn atomic red, and then, he really let out his anger. WE KNEW THAT IT MEANT TROUBLE!

Me and Nico: OH SHIT!

Lincoln: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE ENRAGED EXTREMELY ANGRY SCREAM) (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY) FLIP, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR CROTCH RIGHT OFF AND SHOVE

THEM RIGHT UP YOUR THREE-CHEEKED SMELLY BUTT, AND THEN, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR ARMS OFF AND SHOVE THEM RIGHT UP YOUR EARS AND SHOVE YOUR LEGS RIGHT IN YOUR UGLY MOUTH! THEN, I'M GONNA TEAR YOUR UGLY HEAD OFF YOUR SHOULDERS, MOUNT IT ON A STAKE, AND PARADE IT THROUGH TOWN! THEN, I'LL TAKE YOUR HEADLESS BODY AND THROW IN THE DESERT FOR THE VULTURES AND OTHER CARNIVORES TO EAT!

May and Varie screamed as May hugged Nico and Varie hugged me tight!

Nico: May, you okay?

May: No… ! Sometimes, Lincoln really scares me when he gets this angry!

Varie: (GULPS) Same here.

But then we felt Eli get really mad! His body was literally firetruck red, and when he opened his eyes, they were literally blood red, and steam whistled out of his ears!

TRAIN WHISTLE!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: Oh fuck!

Eli: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE ENRAGED EXTREMELY ANGRY SCREAM) (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY) FFFFFFFFFFFLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLLIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIPPPPPPPPPPP

Eli teleported and took off to Lynn's Table in a fit of mega destructive rage as he left a trail of superhot flames, and as he barged into the restaurant, he went at Flip and he proceeded to give Flip the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and most graphic beating no one could ever imagine as we saw it through the viewing window the four large orbiting gold rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's halo created, and it was indeed ugly.

ELI SMASHED FLIP IN HIS UGLY NOSE, HE TORE HIS

MUSTACHE OFF AND HE SHOVED IT INTO HIS BELLY BUTTON, THEN HE PROCEEDED TO TEAR FLIP'S REMAINING HAIR OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

THEN, ELI'S NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND HE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH FLIP ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD THAT TRANSFORMED INTO BLOOD RED RUBIES THANKS TO LINCOLN'S CURSE, THEN, HE GOT OUT HIS SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

ELI SLASHED FLIP'S THREE BUTT CHEEKS AND HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND FLIP LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: JEEZ!

Me: GEEZ!

Flip was mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

AND IT WAS MORE GRAPHIC AND BRUTAL! HE WAS DISEMBOWELED, EVISCERATED, MUTILATED, STABBED AND MORE!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM!

Luna fainted!

FWOMP!

ELI THEN RIPPED FLIP'S LUNGS OUT AND FED THEM TO EAGLES AND THEN HE RIPPED OUT FLIP'S HEART AND ATE IT IN FRONT OF HIM AND THEN ELI RIPPED OPEN FLIP'S HEAD AND RIPPED OUT HIS BRAIN AND ATE THAT TOO!

But, just when I was about to be proven right, we saw Eli do the worst thing anyone could ever do to Flip: HE GOT OUT A BOMB AND STUFFED IT INTO HIS THROAT, HE GOT OUT OF THE RESTAURANT, AND THEN… !

KABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

THE BOMB EXPLODED AND FLIP WAS COVERED IN SOOT AND HIS LOWER BODY'S SKELETON WAS EXPOSED AND TONS OF GOLD, JEWELS, GEMS, AND CURRENCIES EXPLODED FROM FLIP THANKS TO ELI'S RAMPAGE ON FLIP!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: Eli, kill Flip some other time. We got Jude to deal with!

Eli: IF YOU EVER DO SOMETHING LIKE THAT AGAIN, I'M GOING TO RIP OUT ALL YOUR JUMBLED ORGANS AND TURN THEM INTO SOUP AND MAKE YOU EAT THEM ALL AND THEN I'M GOING TO THROW YOUR MUTILATED ORGAN-LESS CORPSE INTO THE SUN AND THEN VAPORIZE YOU AND BANISH YOUR WORTHLESS SOUL TO THE BLACK GATES!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Un-fucking-believable!

Lincoln: NOW, LIE DOWN AND DIE, YOU GODDAMN UGLY MUTANT CHEAPSKATE ASSHOLE!

Lincoln, Eli, Laney, Luna, Luan, Lisa, Lola, Lana, Leni, Lucy, and Lily teleported back to the Isle of Vesuva leaving Flip there to die with the curse still on him! Lincoln, Eli, Laney, Luna, Luan, Lisa, Lola, Lana, Leni, Lucy, and Lily were breathing heavily thanks to their rampage against Flip, but they've all cooled down a few seconds later.

Nico: Are you, Eli, and your sisters okay, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yeah, we're feeling better now. But, if that mutant goes way too far one more time, we're going to remove the curse I put on him and we're going to kill him and send him to The Black Gates forever.

Me: That's a promise. Now, let's get after that piece of shit, Jude.

Luna: Right.

Maria: I'm gonna rip that shithead to pieces for what he's done!

Lucy Heartfilia: Save some for the rest of us, we're not letting Jude get away and you guys already tore Flip to shreds, and you made everyone barf.

Luna: Lincoln, Eli, and all of us really tore him apart, but we weren't going to kill him yet, like he said, if Flip goes way too far one more time, it's Black Gates City for him.

Lincoln: You okay, Eli?

Eli: Yeah, I am.

Me: Good.

Nico: Jude can't be far behind now.

Me: Better get my game face on. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (Sniffs) Found him! That way!

We saw a figure and it was JUDE HEARTFILIA AND HE WAS IN AN ORANGE JUMPSUIT AND HE HAD RED EYES BLAZING WITH INTENSE HATRED!

Jude Heartfilia: (ENRAGED WITH NTH DEGREE INTENSE RAGE) TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

HE WAS REALLY PISSED!

Me: Well well. Look what the cat dragged in.

Nico: Have a nice escape time with your fuck buddy Flip?

Jude Heartfilia: IF YOU STUPID ASSHOLES HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I WOULD'VE FINALLY KILLED THAT STUPID BITCH AND HAD HER JOIN HER MOTHER IN DEATH AND I WOULD'VE FINALLY GOTTEN RID OF THE FAIRY TAIL GUILD!

Me: You brought all that on yourself, asshole!

Nico: You caused a lot of pain and suffering to too many people, and for what, your selfishness and your greed.

Lincoln: Traits that mutant has all too well, but unlike him who's only got one more strike to go and we kill him for good, you've already sealed your fate when that mutant busted you out of prison.

Jude: I'm going to finish what I started! (Fires gun at Arixam)

BANG!

I then caught the bullet with lightning fast speed.

Me: Not this time!

I fired the bullet back and blew the gun out of his hands!

Arixam: You killed me the last time and for that you're going to pay!

Layla Heartfilia: You killed me the last time Jude!

Jude gasped!

Jude: It can't be! You're alive again Layla!?

Layla Heartfilia: Thanks to the Aparoids. Your poisoning on me made my daughter Lucy stronger than ever. Now I've been wanting to do something like this for a long time.

She went over to him and then…

SLAP!

She slapping him so hard across has face that it knocked out most of his teeth and sent him crashing onto the floor!

Me: Yikes!

Nico: That must've hurt!

He was dripping out blood and had 14 of his teeth fall out of his mouth!

Jude: You're staying dead this time!

Aquarius then bashed him with her jug and knocked him down!

Aquarius: You will have to go through me first!

Brandish: And me! I also found out something! YOU HIRED THAT JERK TO KILL ME MOM!

Nico: Yeah! Wait what?

Me: I did some digging with Aquarius and it turns out Jude hired that insane nut to kill Brandish's mom as well.

Nico: WHY YOU MOTHERFUCKING HEARTLESS FREAK!

Camie: What kind of things did Jude do?

Me: He put a contract out on Fairy Tail and hired a dark guild to kill them all. Including his own flesh and blood!

Nico: What a monster!

Nico: Maria, do you have Horsea with you?

Horsea: Present!

Maria: Yep.

Horsea: (Mad) YOU MONSTER!

She fired a Hyper Beam Blast and it hit Jude and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blew him down.

Nico: Nice shot!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Lucy lets show him an awesome combo we have been working on.

Lucy Heartfilia: You got it!

Lucy chanted an incantation!

Lucy Heartfilia:

Survey the Heavens, Open the Heavens…

All the stars, far and wide…

Show me thy appearance…

With such shine.

Oh Tetrabiblos…

I am the ruler of the stars…

Aspect become complete…

Open thy malevolent gate.

Oh 88 Stars of the heaven…

Shine!

Urano Metria!

Me: (ECHOING) WOLF MOON FLAME HOWL! 狼炎怒鳴り声

I swung my scythe and spun and fired a massive and powerful torrent of blue fire!

Me and Lucy Heartfilia: (ECHOING) 88 CONSTELLATIONS OF THE HOWLING SPIRIT WOLF PACK! 星星座精霊狼炎

Our blasts combined and we formed 88 Wolves made of Blue Fire for each of the 88 Constellations and they hit Jude and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION OF AWESOME POWER!

The explosion sent him crashing into a massive wall and he was down but not out!

Nico: WHOA! That was unbelievable!

Eli: Way to go bro!

Horsea went towards Jude!

She then bashed him in the stomach with a massive headbutt and it smashed him in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a huge amount of blood!

Then Count Spankulot appeared in front of him!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) Those who did the crimes you have done are bad and must be punished Jude Heartfilia! Prepare to feel the stingy wrath times 1,000 of COUNT SPANKULOT! (LAUGHS EVILLY)

He spanked him REALLY BAD!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Jude's butt was glowing neon red like it was burned with a RED HOT BRANDING IRON!

Maria: Nice job, Horsea!

Me: And you too Count.

Count Spankulot: He will think twice before messing with the Hand of Justice!

Xenia: That is for sure!

Jude was REALLY PISSED!

Horsea: Let me at him again!

Horsea spun around fast and fired a whirlpool blast and blasted him down.

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Now here come some awesome combos from the Ronin Warriors, me and the Fairy Tail Mages!

Nico: COOL!

Camie: Go get them!

Jude slapped Horsea But she dodged it!

Horsea: Missed me! Missed me! Now you got to kiss me!

She kissed him full on the mouth and he spit out the germs!

She jumped out of the way!

Ryo: (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords glow and he swung them and fired a massive wall of white hot fire!

Layla Heartfilia: STAR SHOT ARROW!

She fired a massive barrage of arrows in her Sagittarius Form!

Ryo and Layla: (ECHOING) INCINERATING WILDFIRE ARROW SHOWER! 焼却火矢嵐

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He swung his spear and smashed the ground and sent a massive wave of rocks.

Brandish: GROWTH PUNCH!

Brandish grew to huge size and punched the ground!

Kento and Brandish: (ECHOING) EARTHQUAKE ROCK SMASHING PUNCH! 大地を砕く槍

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of lightning and light from his sword.

Levy MacGarden: WORD MAGIC: LIGHTNING!

She formed the word Lightning and fired it as lightning in its pure form!

Sage and Levy: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING STRIKE THUNDER CUT! 雷神雷撃

They fired a massive shower of lightning and energy.

Cye: (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a massive wave of water and energy!

Juvia: RAIN DRAGON DELUGE!

She fired a deluge of rain and it formed into a dragon!

Cye and Juvia: (ECHOING) RAIN TSUNAMI MAELSTROM SMASHER! 雨波津波大渦

They fired a massive wave of water and it formed into a devastating mega tsunami!

Rowen: (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

He fired a massive energy blast arrow of Wind!

Wendy Marvell: SKY DRAGON BLAST!

Wendy fired a massive blast of wind!

Rowen and Wendy: (ECHOING) HURRICANE DRAGON HYPER BLAST! 天空風嵐竜

They fired a massive blast of wind and it formed into a deadly dragon of wind!

Anubis: (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired a massive blast of red lightning that split and formed into numerous chains!

Mirajane Strauss: DARKNESS SOUL BLAST!

She fired a blast of energy and darkness.

Anubis and Mirajane: (ECHOING) DEMONIC DEVIL DARKNESS FEARSHOT! 赤い稲妻連鎖業火恐怖

They fired a massive barrage of chains made of dark energy.

Cale: (ECHOING) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired a massive blast of black lightning and lasers!

Flare Corona: FIRESTORM HELL HAIR BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of fire from her hair and hands!

Cale and Flare: (ECHOING) HELLFIRE LIGHTNING INFERNO STORM! 業火電撃稲妻

They fired a massive fire and lightning blast and it formed into a powerful dragon of fire!

Dais: (ECHOING) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網!

He fired his Kamas and they formed into deadly webs of illusion!

Cana Alberona: CARD MAGIC NEBULA STRIKE!

She fired cards of nebula magic!

Dais and Cana: (ECHOING) NEBULA ILLUSION WEB STRIKE! 喪失痛み星雲星

They both fired a massive nebula web!

Sekhmet: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He formed his swords into an energy whip and lashed it!

Arixam: WATER STORM OF THE MAELSTROM!

She fired a massive blast of water.

Sekhmet and Arixam: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG MAELSTROM POISON! 大渦巻き毒闇蛇牙

They fired a massive maelstrom of poisonous venom!

Lady Kayura: (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired a massive shower of purple lightning from the sky!

Aquarius: AQUARIUS STAR WATER BLAST!

Aquarius fired a massive wave of water.

Lady Kayura and Aquarius: (ECHOING) STAR STORM OF AQUARIUS! 渦巻く潮流水瓶座星たち

They fired a massive shower of lightning and water in the form of the stars of Aquarius.

Me: (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive and incredibly powerful vortex of searing fire and light!

Erza Scarlett: HEAVEN'S LIGHT JUDGEMENT!

She fired a massive barrage of light form the wings of her Heaven's Wheel Armor!

Me and Erza Scarlett: (ECHOING) INFERNOS OF THE SEVEN JUDGEMENTS! 七天地獄審判

We both fired a massive vortex of light and searing fire and blasts formed into a deadly blast!

The blasts all hit Jude and exploded with incredibly unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE AND UNBELIEVABLY FIERY POWER!

The explosion was so massive and powerful and it blew Jude threw a huge wall!

Nico: WHOA! That was an EPIC and awesome display of teamwork!

Eli: YEAH! Way to go!

Lola; YEAH!

Nico: Horsea, you seem to be dodging every slap coming your way. Do you have good reflexes or something?!

Horsea: Me and the mascots learned not to fall for the same slap or move like that twice. So in a way yes all of us have good reflexes and agility.

Nico: Wow!

May: That was awesome!

Nico: Because Heaven help those who manage to slap you!

Me: You got that right!

Jude got up and he was MADDER THAN HELL!

Nico: Uh oh. He looks like he is about to have an intensely powerful villainous breakdown.

Maria grabbed him.

Maria: I can't believe I'm saying this but… you vex me! (Gets out knife)

She stabbed him right in the shoulder!

Nico: Ouch!

She jumped back and Lucy kicked him in the face.

Jude: YOU FUCKING UNGRATEFUL WHORE OF A DAUGHTER! YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK! You have been nothing but a fucking thorn in my side and you always RUIN EVERYTHING I DO!

Why?! I hate you LUCY! I HATE YOU MORE THAN FUCKING LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE ON THIS FUCKING PLANET! I HATE YOU MORE THAN EVERYONE IN THIS ENTIRE UNIVERSE! I never hated anyone or anything more than I hate you! I HATE YOU INFINITELY MORE THAN ANYONE OR ANYTHING TIMES A THOUSAND TRILLION, BILLION, MILLION, QUADRILLION, INFINITIES! Why is it always you that must make me miserable and come in between me and my money, why must you stand in the way of my plans time after time, again and again?! I GAVE YOU EVERYTHING YOU EVER WANTED AND THIS IS THE THANKS I GET!? WHY! YOU UNGRATEFUL BRAT AND YOU NO GOOD BITCH OF A FUCKING WHORE OF A MOTHERFUCKING BITCH! I am getting so sick of the you and your fucking friends and all of your fucking guild sticking their nose where it doesn't belong! If it hadn't been for you then I would already be rid of you, Fairy Tail Guild and have you married to someone just as rich as me and be the richest ever with more money! BUT NO! YOU JUST HAD TO RUIN EVERYTHING FOR ME AND GO TO FAIRY TAIL AND RUIN MY LIFE! YOU ARE JUST AS DISGUSTING AS YOUR MOTHER! YOU ARE NOT MY DAUGHTER! YOU ARE SATAN HIMSELF! I HATE YOU SO MUCH! YOU MAKE ME SICK! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE! I HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE HATE YOU! HAAAAAAAAAAAAATEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAATEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEE

BUT THEN…

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY INTENSELY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUCY WITH INCREDIBLY DEVASTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 100,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN IT FORMED A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL PHOENIX OF STARS AND RAINBOW FIRE! IT CROWED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER AND THEN THE FIRE PHOENIX WENT BACK TO THE WORLD OF MAGIC THE GATHERING AND LUCY GOT AN INTENSELY POWERFUL SUPERCHARGE FROM HIS HATRED!

SHE EMERGED WITH AN INTENSELY INCREDIBLY POWERFUL NEW RAINBOW OUTFIT!

Nico: WHOA! That villainous breakdown REALLY SUPERCHARGED LUCY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Me: Big mistake!

Lucy Heartfilia: I saw this then… GOOD FUCKING RIDDANCE!

She flew and kicked him square in the balls with devastating force!

Nico: That's it?! With that power increase, I expected more!

Me: That's just the tip of the iceberg Nico.

Eli: Yeah that breakdown was his downfall and it unlocked something far greater in her.

Nico: Oh. Just getting warmed up.

Horsea: Nico meant that he expected more then a kick to the groin!

Nico: Yeah.

Lucy Heartfilia: Like you said Nico, I'm just getting started.

Nico: Oh.

POW BLAM BIFFF!

She punched him square in the chest and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the wall with incredibly powerful force head first and then grabbed him and threw him onto the floor!

Lucy Heartfilia: Come on fellow Guild Girls. Lets make this insignificant lowlife pay for his crimes!

Erza Scarlett: With pleasure!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Arixam, and Maria turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, animals, mythical animals, and angels, they unholstered their greatswords from their backs, and as they approached Jude Heartfilia, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, mythical animals, and angels with every step.

Layla Heartfilia: I never thought we'd have to deal with you ever again, Jude.

Lucy Heartfilia: We made sure you would spend the rest of your life in prison.

Brandish: But, even now, you still despised us for ruining your plans.

Aquarius: But, you got what you deserved, you tried to destroy the Fairy Tail Guild and you delighted in making your daughter's life a living Hell and you even murdered her mother.

Cana Alberona: You really make us sick to no end, Jude.

Ezra Scarlett: You have and always will be a good-for-nothing greedy monster with no love in your heart.

Juvia Lockser: You have nothing but darkness and greed in that black hole you call a heart.

Mirajane: You were nothing more than an enemy to The Fairy Tail Guild and a nightmare to all in your path.

Flare Corona: But, what Flip did in breaking you out, that just proved to be another line he crossed.

Wendy Marvell: But, he already got a vicious beatdown from the Louds and their friends, but you, you deserve a lot worse.

Levy MacGarden: That's right, for everything you've done in committing those crimes against The Fairy Tail Guild and Lucy and her mother, you deserve to die in the cruelest and bloodiest way that you can imagine.

Maria: And for what you also did in killing Arixam in cold blood, you're literally in for Hell now with me.

Arixam: And me as well, you good-for-nothing monster asshole!

Suddenly, Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Arixam, and Maria were surrounded by thirteen massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortex, there are animals, mythical animals, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Jude Heartfilia: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortexes fade, Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Arixam, and Maria emerged, but they were changed forever.

Lucy Heartfilia grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her shoulder-length blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, elemental forces, constellations, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Constellation, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Constellation, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold star links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Lucy Heartfilia has on her Fairy Tail Guild Outfit with her Celestial Spirit keys and whip with a heart-shaped end, black leather high heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, constellations, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the 88 Constellations. Suddenly, Lucy Heartfilia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with dark blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, Lucy Heartfilia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lucy Heartfilia's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, elemental forces, constellations, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Lucy Heartfilia's Fairy Tail Guild Magic 88 Constellations Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Magic 88 Constellations Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the 88 Constellations etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large dark blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Lucy Heartfilia, Celestial Wizard of The Celestial Zodiac, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Girlfriend of Natsu Dragneel, Loving Daughter of Layla Heartfilia, Despiser and Destroyer of Jude Heartfilia, Archenemy of Count Spankulot, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Elemental Forces, The Celestial Zodiac, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ルーシィ・ハートフィリア、天黄道十二宮の天界魔法使い、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、ナツ・ドラグニルの愛する彼女、レイラ・ハートフィリアの愛する娘、ジュード・ハートフィリアの軽蔑者であり破壊者、スパンクロット伯爵の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、守護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして魔法、元素の力、天の黄道帯、天使、そしてフェニックスの達人

Lucy Heartfilia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FAIRY TAIL GUILD CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD ELEMENTAL CONSTELLATION MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD ELEMENTAL CONSTELLATION MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD ELEMENTAL CONSTELLATION MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Layla Heartfilia grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her shoulder-length blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, elemental forces, constellations, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Constellation, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Constellation, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold star links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Layla Heartfilia has on a pink version of Lucy's Fairy Tail Guild Outfit with her Celestial Spirit keys and whip with a heart-shaped end, black leather high heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, constellations, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by the 88 Constellations. Suddenly, Layla Heartfilia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with dark blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, Layla Heartfilia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Layla Heartfilia's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, elemental forces, constellations, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Layla Heartfilia's Fairy Tail Guild Magic 88 Constellations Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Magic 88 Constellations Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the 88 Constellations etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large dark blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball

Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Layla Heartfilia, Celestial Wizard of The Celestial Zodiac, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Mother of Lucy Heartfilia, Despiser and Destroyer of Jude Heartfilia, Archenemy of Evil Magic Man, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Elemental Forces, The Celestial Zodiac, Angels, and Phoenixes"

レイラ・ハートフィリア、天の黄道帯の天の魔術師、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、ルーシィ・ハートフィリアの愛する母、ジュード・ハートフィリアの軽蔑者であり破壊者、邪悪な魔法人の宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして世界の救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、魔法、元素の力、天の黄道帯、天使、フェニックスの達人

Layla Heartfilia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FAIRY TAIL GUILD

CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD ELEMENTAL CONSTELLATION MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD ELEMENTAL CONSTELLATION MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD CELESTIAL ZODIAC WIZARD ELEMENTAL CONSTELLATION MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Brandish grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her green hair in a bob with bangs cut above her eyes with two purple cross-shaped objects attached to the sides of her head like horns, and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, magic, animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix with animals surrounding it emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with amber crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Brandish has her gold colored bikini showing her huge bust and golden fancy coat with purple-indented flower patterns across its design and purple fur around the collar, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by animals. Suddenly, Brandish felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with purple tips on the green feathers grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Brandish's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, magic, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Brandish's Fairy Tail Guild Animal Magic Nature Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Animal Magic Nature Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and her Fairy Tail mark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and green phoenix head with purple gem in its mouth below it for the pommel, Brandish has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large brown gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with stars in between the kanji below the phoenix that said, "Brandish Heartfilia, Voluptuous Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Master of Nature Magic, Loving Sister of Lucy Heartfilia, Loving Daughter of Layla Heartfilia, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Animated Soundwave, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Nature, Animals,

Phoenixes, and Angels"

ブランディッシュ・ハートフィリア、フェアリーテイル・ギルドの官能的なメンバー、自然魔法のマスター、ルーシィ・ハートフィリアの愛する妹、レイラ・ハートフィリアの愛する娘、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、アニメーション・サウンドウェーブの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を司る真の女神、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックバスターズ、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして魔法、自然、動物、フェニックス、天使の達人

Brandish has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL GUILD-ANIMAL NATURE MAGE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELANGA DIVINE ANIMAL NATURE FAIRY TAIL GUILD MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ANIMAL NATURE FAIRY TAIL GUILD MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ANIMAL NATURE FAIRY TAIL GUILD MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Aquarius grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal armlets on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large royal blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a royal blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with royal blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with royal blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with royal blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her royal blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony with royal blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and royal blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Aquarius has on her dark blue two-piece bikini, royal blue mermaid tattoo on her left and right thighs, sandals on her feet, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid surrounded by water. Suddenly, Aquarius felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive royal blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the large royal blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and her long blue fish-tail grew longer. Eclair has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aquarius' massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of royal blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Aquarius' Celestial Aquarius Water Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celestial Aquarius Water Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and a mermaid etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged royal blue blade, large royal blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large royal blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large royal blue phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large royal blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large royal blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with royal blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with royal blue gems for eyes and large royal blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip and she also has her Magic Urn. There's a royal blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Aquarius, Celestial Spirit of The Spirit Keys, Master of Water, Guardian of Lucy Heartfilia, Friend of The Fairy Tail Guild, Girlfriend of Scorpio, Archenemy of Boss Wolf, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Angels, Sea Creatures, and Phoenixes"

アクエリアス、スピリットキーの天霊、水のマスター、ルーシィ・ハートフィリアの守護者、フェアリーテイルギルドの友人、蠍座のガールフレンド、ボスウルフの宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして水、天使、海の生き物、フェニックスのマスター

Aquarius has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELESTIAL ZODIAC SPIRIT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL ZODIAC SPIRIT OCEAN MAGIC WATER MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CELESTIAL ZODIAC SPIRIT OCEAN MAGIC WATER MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CELESTIAL ZODIAC SPIRIT OCEAN MAGIC WATER MAELSTROM MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Cana Alberona grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess and retained her voluptuous figure with large breasts and curvy hips, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her mid-back length brown hair with varying shades of bright brown, black, and plain brown, and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, water, lightning, fire, cards, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Cana Alberona has on her light blue bikini top which features a camouflage pattern, capri pants with two bands hanging from each leg and a light belt covered in heart motifs loosely tied around the waist, high-heeled sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, lightning, fire, cards, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by fire, water, and lightning. Suddenly, Cana Alberona felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with blue tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long moderately brown wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings. Cana Alberona has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cana Alberona's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, water, lightning, fire, cards, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Cana Alberona's Magic Card Element Fairy Tail Guild Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Magic Card Element Fairy Tail Guild Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cana Alberona, Expert Card Mage, Heavy Drinker, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Lipstick Monster, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cards, Magic, Fire, Lightning, Water, Angels, and Phoenixes"

カナ・アルベローナ、エキスパートカードメイジ、大酒飲み、フェアリーテイルギルドのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、口紅モンスターの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして

信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、カードのマスター、魔法、火、稲妻、水、天使、フェニックス

Cana Alberona has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL CARD MAGE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FAIRY TAIL GUILD HEAVY DRINKER MAGIC CARD MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD HEAVY DRINKER MAGIC CARD MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD HEAVY DRINKER MAGIC CARD MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Erza Scarlet grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long scarlet hair hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a red energy aura with stars, swords, light, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her scarlet phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Erza Scarlet has on her suit of armor and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, swords, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by light and swords. Suddenly, Erza Scarlet felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive scarlet angel wings with red tips on the large scarlet feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long scarlet wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Erza Scarlet has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large scarlet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Erza Scarlet's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, swords, light, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Erza Scarlet's Fairy Tail Guild Magic Sword Light Magic Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Magic Sword Light Magic Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged scarlet blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large scarlet red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large scarlet phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large scarlet phoenix head with scarlet gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with scarlet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet kanji below the phoenix that said, "Erza Scarlet, Master of Requip Magic, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Fire Bird, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Swords, Magic, Angels, and

Phoenixes"

エルザ・スカーレット、レクイップ魔法のマスター、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、火の鳥の大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして剣と魔法と天使と不死鳥のマスター

Erza Scarlet has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL SWORDSWOMAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAGIC FAIRY TAIL SWORD MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MAGIC FAIRY TAIL SWORD MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MAGIC FAIRY TAIL SWORD MAGIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Juvia Lockser grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large azure blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long azure blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon midnight blue eyes and an azure blue energy aura with stars, rain, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with azure blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental

Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Juvia Lockser has on her Fairy Tail Guild outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, rain, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by water. Suddenly, Juvia Lockser felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive azure blue angel wings with blue tips on the large azure blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long azure blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings. Juvia Lockser has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large azure blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Juvia Lockser's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of azure blue energy, stars, rain, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Juvia Lockser's Fairy Tail Guild Water Magic Maelstrom Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Water Magic Maelstrom Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged azure blue blade, large azure blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large azure blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large azure blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large azure blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with azure blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with azure blue gems for eyes and large azure blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an azure blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Juvia Lockser, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Master of Water Magic, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Jack-O-Lantern, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Magic, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ジュビア・ロクサー、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、水魔法の達人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ジャック・オー・ランタンの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、そして水、魔法、天使、そして不死鳥の達人

Juvia Lockser has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL WATER MAGE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD WATER MAELSTROM MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD WATER MAELSTROM MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD WATER MAELSTROM MAGE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Mirajane Strauss grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and a red and white energy aura with stars, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and demon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Mirajane Strauss has on her sleeveless ankle-length maroon dress with a pleated skirt and the chest is adorned by a large, pink bow, and similarly colored trimmings frame the rather ample neckline, acting as straps, and circle around the waist, high-heeled shoes that match her dress, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Mirajane Strauss felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with red tips on the large white feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long moderately white wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Mirajane Strauss has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mirajane Strauss' massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Mirajane Strauss' Fairy Tail Guild Demon Satan Soul Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Demon Satan Soul Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and large red phoenix head with white gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large white gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Mirajane Strauss, Master of Darkness and Dark Magic, Bartender and Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Tina Levito the Drunk Maiden, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Demons, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ミラジェーン・ストラウス、闇と黒魔術のマスター、バーテンダー、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、酔っ払い乙女ティナ・レヴィトの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして闇、悪魔、天使、そして不死鳥のマスターの

Mirajane Strauss has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL GUILD SATAN SOUL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARK MAGIC DEMONIC DARKNESS SATAN SOUL DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARK MAGIC DEMONIC DARKNESS SATAN SOUL DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DARK MAGIC DEMONIC DARKNESS SATAN SOUL DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Flare Corona grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her dark red hair which is usually worn in a pair of massive waist-length braids that are tied together behind her back and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon reddish eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolt links and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Flare Corona has on her extremely revealing crimson dress secured by halter-neck straps, which leaves most of her upper body, namely her back, sides and a large portion of her cleavage almost reaching down to her navel, and as a result, part of her guild mark completely exposed. The dress reaches down to her calves, with the skirt being flouncy, possessing a large slash in its front right part for Flare's legs to move freely, and a lighter section, consisting of two elongated patches acting as a belt of sorts in correspondence to her waist, is apparently sewn to the dress with long gloves almost reaching up to her shoulders matching her dress, dark red shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Flare Corona felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark red angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long moderately dark red wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Flare Corona has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Flare Corona's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark red energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Flare Corona's Firestorm Phoenix Fairy Tail Guild Fire Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Firestorm Phoenix Fairy Tail Guild Fire Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark red blade, large red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark red phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large dark red phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark red kanji below the phoenix that said, "Flare Corona, Master of Fire Hair Magic, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Twin Sister of Flare Prominence, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Scorpion, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Angels, and Phoenixes"

フレア・コロナ、火髪魔法のマスター、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、フレア・プロミネンスの愛する双子の妹、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スコーピオンの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして火、天使、フェニックスのマスター

Flare Corona has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL GUILD FIRE HAIR MASTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS FIRESTORM FAIRY TAIL GUILD FIRE HAIR MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FAIRY TAIL GUILD FIRE HAIR MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FAIRY TAIL GUILD FIRE HAIR MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Levy McGarden grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her shoulder-length blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark brown eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, magic, scripts, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Script and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the

Script and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold star links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Levy McGarden has on her Fairy Tail Guild outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, scripts, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Levy McGarden felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with orange tips on the large blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Levy McGarden has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Levy McGarden's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, magic, scripts, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Levy McGarden's Fairy Tail Guild Magical Literature Script Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Magical Literature Script Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Levy McGarden, Master of Script

Magic, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Loving Girlfriend of Gajeel Redfox, Archenemy of Vine Monster, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Scripts, Angels, and Phoenixes"

レヴィ・マクガーデン、スクリプトマジックのマスター、フェアリーテイルギルドのメンバー、ガジル・レッドフォックスの愛するガールフレンド、ヴァインモンスターの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使兼ビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター文字、天使、不死鳥の

Levy McGarden has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL SCRIPT MAGE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FAIRY TAIL GUILD SCRIPT MAGIC LITERATURE SCRIPT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD SCRIPT MAGIC LITERATURE SCRIPT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE PHOENIX PRIESTESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Wendy Marvell grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair that reaches down to her waist and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, winds, dragon, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold wind gust links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Wendy Marvell has on her simple dress with two wavy stripes running across the dress and ending in small pointed edges at the bottom, sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon surrounded by wind. Suddenly, Wendy Marvell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with green tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Wendy Marvell has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Wendy Marvell's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, winds, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Wendy Marvell's Fairy Tail Guild Wind Dragon Slayer Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Fairy Tail Guild Wind Dragon Slayer Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and a dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and large dark blue phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Wendy Marvell, Master of Sky Dragon Slayer Magic, Master of The Winds, Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Archenemy of Lexeaus, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Magic, Dragons, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ウェンディ・マーベル、天空滅竜魔法の達人、風の達人、フェアリーテイル・ギルドのメンバー、レクセウスの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使兼灯台宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター風、魔法、龍、天使、そして不死鳥の

Wendy Marvell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL GUILD WIND DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FAIRY TAIL GUILD WIND DRAGON SLAYER HURRICANE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL

GUILD WIND DRAGON SLAYER HURRICANE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FAIRY TAIL GUILD WIND DRAGON SLAYER HURRICANE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Arixam grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Arixam has on an aqua blue dress, aqua blue stockings, aqua blue legwarmers, aqua blue heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid surrounded by water. Suddenly, Arixam felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Arixam has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Arixam's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Arixam Rockell's Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Ocean

Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a mermaid and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid that said, "Arixam Rockell, Nobody and Sister of Maria Rockell and Her Sisters, Despiser of Jude Heartfilia, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, Angels, and Phoenixes"

アリクサム・ロッケル、マリア・ロッケルとその姉妹のノーバディであり姉妹、ジュード・ハートフィリアの軽蔑者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠正直さ、寛大さ、優し

さ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の生き物、天使のマスター、そしてフェニックス

Arixam has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA RAGING WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC RAGING WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC RAGING WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

And Maria grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Maria has on an aqua blue dress, aqua blue stockings, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid surrounded by water. Suddenly, Maria felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Maria has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and

Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maria Rockell's Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a mermaid and phoenix and The Egyptian Goddess of Water, Tefnut, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the mermaid that said, "Maria Rockell Also Known as Aquamaria, Loving Sister of Estella Rockell, James Henry Trotter, and Carmen Rockell, Loving Older Daughter of Judge Katie Rockell, Loving Wife of William Dunbar, Loving Mother of Horsea and Many Children, Archenemy of New Wave, Emissary and Champion of Tefnut, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, Angels, and Phoenixes"

マリア・ロッケル アクアマリアとしても知られる、エステラ・ロッケルの愛する妹、ジェームズ・ヘンリー・トロッター、カルメン・ロッケル、判事ケイティ・ロッケルの愛する長女、ウィリアム・ダンバーの愛する妻、ホーセアと多くの子供たちの愛する母、ニューウェーブの大敵、使者、そしてテフナットのチャンピオン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の生き物、天使、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Maria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA RAGING WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC RAGING WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC RAGING WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Arixam, and Maria, and when Lincoln saw Brandish, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Flare Corona, and Mirajane Strauss, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Jude Heartfilia saw it, he went absolutely insane with rage and got out a gun and aimed it at Lincoln to shoot him, but Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow fire which burned his hand and melted his gun and he screamed with pain and rage, and Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare

Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Arixam, and Maria, and when Lincoln saw Brandish, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlet, Juvia Lockser, Flare Corona, and Mirajane Strauss fired massive barrages of colored energy, elemental forces, stars, magic, mythological animals, and animals which exploded with incredible power as they hit that asshole, he got back up, but now, he was extremely insane and even more pissed off now!

Lucy Heartfilia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Celestial Zodiac Spirit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Celestial Zodiac Spirit Phoenix Angel Love) You've lived for far too long, you bastard!

Layla Heartfilia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Celestial Zodiac Spirit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Celestial Zodiac Spirit Phoenix Angel Love) I was a fool marrying a bastard like you.

Brandish: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Nature Animal Spirit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Nature Animal Spirit Phoenix Angel Love) You made my sister's life a living Hell after Mom died.

Aquarius: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Water Maelstrom Celestial Zodiac Spirit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Water Maelstrom Celestial Zodiac Spirit Phoenix Angel Love) Lucy suffered for far too long because of you, Jude.

Cana Alberona: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Card Element Fairy Tail Guild Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Card Element Fairy Tail Guild Phoenix Angel Love) You've also caused us a shit ton of trouble in the past as well.

Erza Scarlet: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Swordfighter Solar Light Magic Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Swordfighter Solar Light Magic Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, you tried to destroy us and make your daughter suffer so much for your own sick amusement.

Juvia Lockser: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Water Maelstrom Fairy Tail Guild Water Mage Phoenix Angel and

Divine Cosmic Magic Water Maelstrom Fairy Tail Guild Water Mage Phoenix Angel Love) You've caused so much trouble to us and to Lucy, and we've seen what she's had to go through because of you.

Mirajane Strauss: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Dark Magic Satan Soul Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Dark Magic Satan Soul Demon Phoenix Angel Love) Not to mention what Brandish had to go through.

Flare Corona: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Fairy Tail Guild Fire Hair Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Fairy Tail Guild Fire Hair Master Phoenix Angel Love) As soon as Brandish found out the truth that she's Lucy's sister, she broke down and cried.

Levy McGarden: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Fairy Tail Guild Script Magic Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Fairy Tail Guild Script Magic Master Phoenix Angel Love) You have and always will be nothing more than a piece of shit!

Wendy Marvell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Magic Fairy Tail Guild Sky Dragon Slayer Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Fairy Tail Guild Sky Dragon Slayer Phoenix Angel Love) Your greed eventually led to your downfall.

Arixam: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Water Maelstrom Sea Creature Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Water Maelstrom Sea Creature Mermaid Phoenix Angel Love) And what you did in killing me after I finally woke up to the truth from your goddamn lies, you crossed a serious line.

Maria: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Egypt Water Maelstrom Tefnut Sea Creature Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Egypt Water Maelstrom Tefnut Sea Creature Mermaid Phoenix Angel Love) Not to mention the previous times we've had to deal with your ass, we thought we'd never have to deal with you again after we sent you back to jail. But, what that mutant, Flip, did in busting you out so you can come after us again for revenge, now you've left us no choice, now your prison sentence has changed to death!

Lincoln: And we're the ones who will hand down that sentence upon your head!

Me: This'll be the last time we ever have to deal with your ass again!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam, and Maria, along with all of us as we unholstered our greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the last time we ever have to deal with you, Jude, and now, it's time for us to administer some extreme payback for your crimes against Fairy Tail and Lucy and her mother.

Lincoln, Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam, and Maria went after Jude Heartfilia, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Jude Heartfilia and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam, and Maria attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Jude Heartfilia insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Jude Heartfilia: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING GRAVES! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut up!

Jude Heartfilia screamed with insane rage and ran at us and Lincoln charged with superhuman speed and kicked Jude Heartfilia hard into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're through, Jude, and this time, stay dead for good, you goddamn greedy prick! OMEGA STYLE NINJA ART: OMEGA PLANETARY JUSTICE RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive black Rasenshuriken with stars, nebulae, and galaxies inside it and a core resembling the sun with the planets orbiting around the Rasenshuriken and Lincoln threw the massive black Rasenshuriken and it smashed into Jude Heartfilia with incredible force and the Rasenshuriken exploded with incredible power and tore much of him apart

Jude Heartfilia: You think you've won?! You think this is all over?! I'LL COME BACK AGAIN AND I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

Maria slit Jude's throat with her knife!

She nearly decapitated him!

Xenia: Now to finish him off!

Lucy then painted the judgement kanji on his forehead.

Lucy: Never return and torment anyone else ever again! UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

The spirits of all those he hurt appeared and they found him guilty and he was fading away.

Jude: No! You can't do this to me Lucy! I'm your father!

Lucy: As far as I'm concerned, I have no father!

She turned and walked.

Lucy: Good bye forever Jude Heartfilia! And never torment me again!

Jude: NO! LUCY! DAMN YOU TO HELL FOREVER! DAMN YOU! (FADES)

Me: Good riddance, you piece of shit!

Nico: Go to Hell forever, asshole!

We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam, and Maria holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam, and Maria's new bodies, clothes, weapons, gold halo, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and longer wolf tails, and massive colored angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Finally, our grudge against that asshole, Jude, is finally over!

Me: That asshole has caused enough trouble for the last fucking time.

Lincoln: Now, the plague on The Fairy Tail Guild is finally gone forever.

Lucy Heartfilia: Good riddance to that piece of crap.

Maria: And that was for Arixam!

Arixam: YEAH!

Qin: Good riddance.

Layla Heartfilia: And I got justice.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Yeah thank goodness.

Lucy then had tears well up in her eyes and then she broke down crying and screaming in sadness and was crying hard and I went over and hugged her and comforted her.

Me: It's all right Lucy. It's gonna be all right.

Maria: That monster is gone for good!

Nico: Yeah thank goodness.

Arixam: Yeah. Good riddance.

Lucy was crying hard into my chest.

Me: It's all over Lucy. It's all over.

Nico: Is she gonna be okay?

Maria: She is just glad it's over. Her father will never hurt anyone again.

Eli: That's for sure.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Lucy lets give you a place to sit and calm down. We got the Anothers to face.

Nico: How about you head back to the Estate instead?

Me: I'll have a clone accompany her and Natsu can help.

Nico: Good idea.

I formed a clone and they went back to the estate.

Nico: There.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers are The Fossil Fuel 4, Spatula Girl and Swordsman.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Interesting.

Nico: Who do we call?

Erza Scarlett: I say we let me kill them! I'm mad to do it!

Me: Erza! No! We'll do that on the main mission. Besides, I'm plenty angry already.

Maria: Stealth Elf, Voodood, Neyari the Nereid and Sprocket.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: This will be good.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so and out came Stealth Elf, Voodood, Neyari and Sprocket.

Nico: Awesome!

Neyari: Hey guys!

Stealth Elf: We're ready for this.

Sprocket: Whoa! What happened!?

Nico: I sent Lucy to the Estate.

We told them everything.

Stealth Elf: Oh man! That explains why Lucy came back crying and was really upset.

Neyari: Poor Lucy.

Sprocket: And man what a battle. You guys really thrashed the place.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: I slit Jude's throat

Sprocket: Cool!

Erza Scarlett: Lucy will be alright.

Qin: Yeah. She's strong.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers are one person.

Nico: Interesting.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This will be good.

Another Charcoal Briquette: It sure will.

Nicole: That voice!

Lincoln: I knew it was you Nina Nintendo.

They merged and She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had green clothes and pink angel wings and she had Felix's magic hammer, Calhoun's blaster and a cool Keyblade and she had a symbol for Anti-Turbotime on her skirt.

Nina Nintendo: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man. And Nicole my leige it's great to see you.

She knelt in respect.

Nicole: Rise my most faithful servant. It's good to see you too.

Nico: Say what?

Nicole: Nina is my most faithful servant. When she was made the Keyblade Knight of the Worlds of Wreck It Ralph, Sugar Rush, Hero's Code and Grand Gaming Station, I took her on as my most trusted servant. She I love her like part of the family.

Nico: Wow.

Nicole: I know. Nina does everything I say and I told her to look out for Lincoln as a guardian angel and also look out for the games that made me the goddess of video gaming like a true Keyblade Knight.

Nico: Wow that is cool.

Maria: Wait until you meet Control Freak

Nina Nintendo: I think it would be cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nina Nintendo: Looking forward to it.

Nicole: Indeed. By the way is the another Swordsman friendly or hostile?

Nina Nintendo: My liege she is friendly and a powerful one.

Nicole: I see.

Nico: Boy she is really loyal to you Nicole.

Nicole: And she is very helpful too.

Nico: Sorry we gotta do this

Nina Nintendo: I know.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Lola: You have no respect for nuclear power at all! Even though it wasn't safe!

Another Fracker: Studies show I'M America's best hope for Energy Independence!

Me: By Poisoning water everywhere with Natural Gas? I don't think so!

Lola: Those studies were INDUSTRY FINANCED!

Another Fracker: YOU LIE!

He fired a wave of flaming water and Lola fired a massive fire blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

Lola blasted him down.

The group fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: Boy just like the last day of 2019's Earth Day Week all over again.

Kaito: Come again?

Me: On the last day of our most charitable week we faced the Fossil

Fuel 4 at the Springfield Nuclear Crater and destroyed them.

Nico: It was an awesome and charitable week.

Nicole: Yep. We did a huge service for the planet back then.

Laney: It was for a school project for my brother and his friends.

Me: And it ended up evolving into one of the most Charitable Weeks in our team's history.

Kaito: I see.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was fun.

Nicole: It sure was.

Nina Nintendo: I heard all about that. That was so awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now for Another Swordsman.

Nico: She shouldn't be far behind.

Me: There!

We saw a figure coming and it was ANOTHER SWORDSMAN!

Swordsman: I say who is that good looking fellow?

Nico: That is another you.

Camie: Yep.

Another Swordsman: (In a girls voice) This will be fun though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the Whale Shark Dopant symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blue sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Cestia Rhincodon.

Nico: WHOA! The Embodiment of the Whale Shark Dopant right?

Cestia: That's right.

Me: Yep and she has the powers of water, can talk to fish and even can summon Whale Sharks and even is a masterful and powerful swordfighter.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Cestia: No he didn't. I used my sword and sent a wave of water and entombed him in it and made my getaway.

Nico: Clever.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first and then battle the Another.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Cestia: Lets dance!

She and Another Swordsman clashed and sparks flew and she kicked him down.

Nico: Time to unleash the sword! (ACTIVATES SWORDSMAN AND SPATULA GIRL'S RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired waves of swords and smashed Another Swordsman down.

May: Taste darkness! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ARTHAS AND WILD GIGAZELLES RIDEWATCHES)

She fired darkness blasts and blasted Another Swordsman down.

Maria: Take this one! (ACTIVATES SWORD ROIDMUDE AND WHALE IMAGIN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted down Another Swordsman.

Cora Billingston: Take this one! (ACTIVATES SPATULA GIRL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a huge spatula and blasted Another Swordsman down.

Then Titanium Man, Kung Food, Android 14, Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki, Happy and Broccoloid King came.

Nico: Nice team Titanium Man!

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) Thanks Nico. It sure is cool.

?: I agree too.

Gemini Man came.

Me: Gemini Man! Awesome!

Gemini Man: (In a girls voice) These clones are ready.

Nico: Gemini Riley!? Wow!

Gemini Riley: Yep and it's awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She split into 4 clones and blasted Another Swordsman and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Gemini Riley: That was fun!

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Gemini Riley: I am.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Gemini Riley: I'm ready.

Me: Okay. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up. Then she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and blue angel wings and she had the symbol of Gemini in the middle of her forehead.

Gemini Riley: (GROANS) That hurt. (Sees herself) Whoa! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her an awesome sky blue outfit.

Gemini Riley: Wow! I look great!

Nico: You sure do.

Nico: At least nothing happened when you threw up.

Gemini Riley: Thank goodness.

Cora Billingston: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gemini Riley: When me and Nico went into a mafia building and I used my clone powers and bashed down the mafia and we got them arrested.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Gemini hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gemini Riley: Me too Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, and Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier are heading to El Paso, Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy that ruthless vampire, Mikaela Hyakuya, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us, but we're going to destroy him once and for all and send him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in El Paso, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy that ruthless vampire, Mikaela Hyakuya, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no, I thought we were done with Mikaela for good.

Nico: That was four years ago before we started using The Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's right, we sent him to The Warp, but this time, we're going to destroy him once and for all and send him to The Black

Gates.

Green Lantern: Never thought we'd have to deal with Mikaela here again.

Marshall Williams: And here in El Paso of all places, he's got some nerve coming here to my home.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair with blue streaks, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings and she's dressed in a yellow short-sleeved shirt, blue skirt, pink knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Megatronus Prime, in her right hand is a greatsword.

And we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short pink hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she ha eight massive pink octopus tentacles for tails, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, pink skirt with the Eight Kanji, blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning, octopi, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Gyuki the Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni, in her right hand is a greatsword and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Yaiko Matoi, Gene-Slammer of Megatronus Prime and Embodiment of Kill La Kill and Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni.

Yaiko Matoi: That's right, and we got the girls away from that bloodthirsty vampire.

Gina Gyuki: And I also fired ink in his eyes.

?: YOU! YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY REIGN OVER ALL OF MANKIND, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, Mikaela Hyakuya, and he was still enraged and pissed off we destroyed him.

Sylvester: You got what you deserved.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That's right, you've caused enough trouble to mankind for the last time, Mikaela, and now, we'll see to it that we finally get rid of you for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai

Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Green Lantern and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon

Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mikaela Hyakuya, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Mikaela Hyakuya by his neck and lifted him off the ground, and then, he sank his fangs into his neck and he sucked out all of his blood which reduced him to a dried-up corpse and when his spirit appeared, Lincoln banished Mikaela Hyakuya to The Black Gates forever and burned his lifeless body. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're done running loose, Mikaela, now burn in Hell forever. (To Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki) And it's so good to see you both again, Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki.

Yaiko Matoi: You too, Lincoln.

Gina Gyuki: It's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki and he hugged them, and Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Yaiko Matoi: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Gina Gyuki: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Yaiko Matoi, Gene-Slammer of Megatronus Prime and Embodiment of Kill La Kill, she's my Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's the twin sister of Ryuko Matoi, the one we know in our world and cousin of Asuka Matoi, but she has pink hair with blue streaks as well as a yellow shirt and blue skirt.

Asuka Matoi: She and Lincoln love to make jewelry together and she even made Lincoln an orange necklace. To show thanks, he kissed Yaiko on the lips, and she hates Flip with a burning passion.

Nico: Looks like we've got another jewelry maker and expert, that's so awesome.

Rarity: Indeed.

Kenzie Kurama: And the second girl is Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni and she's also a powerful master of lightning and ink and she also knows how to use those eight massive octopus tentacle tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them and she can create and fire balls of ink that's hard to remove. She's also the second-in-command of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she never shows any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Luan with a blazing passion, because one time, Gina and Lincoln were out for a date at Lake Huron, but their date would wind up getting ruined by Luan who came after us and she was absolutely out of her mind yet again. But, that got Gina so mad and that furious at Luan that she ran at Luan and she really viciously attacked her with such a brutal passion, and she whipped Luan with her massive eight octopus tentacle tails and fired a ball of ink which hit Luan and she was covered head to toe in ink and it even got on her clothes, and she swung her tails and sent Luan flying back to The Loud House, and that resulted in Luan getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on Lincoln and sent to the nuthouse.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh, this we got to hear. I hate to find out what Luan did that got her that kind of punishment from Gina.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll wish you had Luan tied up in a straitjacket and thrown in a padded cell in a mental hospital for life, and now that you and Gina are here, Yaiko.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Yaiko Matoi in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln went up to and hugged Gina Gyuki in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Yaiko Matoi: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Gina Gyuki: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki.

Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around them and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The four girls are Kaoruko Rokuonji, Toa Narumi, Ashe R. Sakuragi, and Mihiro Miyase from Wagamama High Spec.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kaoruko Rokuonji, Toa Narumi, Ashe R. Sakuragi, and Mihiro Miyase from Wagamama High Spec.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Kaoruko Rokuonji: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kaoruko Rokuonji and the three girls saw who it was that saved them from Mikaela Hyakuya, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope

to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back

of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Kaoruko Rokuonji: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Kaoruko Rokuonji: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kaoruko Rokuonji, Toa Narumi, Ashe R. Sakuragi, and Mihiro Miyase with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Mikaela Hyakuya, who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Lincoln biting him on the neck and sucking out all his blood and banished his soul to The Black Gates for all eternity, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln, Yaiko Matoi, and Gina Gyuki have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I never thought we'd have to deal with Mikaela again.

Lincoln: Even after we destroyed him all those years ago, he still wanted revenge on us, especially on J.D.

Me: But, that was in a dream years ago.

Nico: True, but either way, we got rid of Mikaela and he's never ever coming back.

Me: You said it.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Mikaela and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Yaiko Matoi: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Gina Gyuki: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Yaiko Matoi: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Gina Gyuki: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Gina, Yaiko, mind telling us of that little incident that ended with Luan getting covered in ink?

Yaiko Matoi: Gladly, and that mutant, Flip, was also involved in it as well. One time, Lincoln, Gina, and I along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem were at Lake Michigan for an awesome beach date. But, our day was rudely interrupted.

Gina Gyuki: Suddenly, we heard the deranged laughter that we knew all too well, it was Luan and she was out of her mind and completely insane. But, I had enough of that homicidal nut job, so I formed a massive ball of ink from my octopus tentacle tails and fired the ball of ink at Luan, and she not only got hit hard, but she was drenched head to toe in ink. Then, I swung my tails and swatted Luan back to The Loud House, and that resulted in Luan getting grounded for nineteen weeks for her attack on Lincoln and sent to the nuthouse.

Yaiko Matoi: But, we realized that this wasn't just Luan going on another mad spree of destruction, so we did some digging around in town, and we soon found out that the person who sent Luan on the attack on Lincoln was Flip, and he planted a mind control chip in her.

We gasped.

Nico: THAT GODDAMN MUTANT!

Me: I remember that incident, after you told us that, we removed the chip from Luan.

Lincoln: Then, Yaiko and I went after Flip and we beat the living daylights out of that stupid airheaded dumb old rag and we called the cops on his butt and they grabbed him and sent him back to prison yet again.

Lynn Sr.: This was after we got rid of Dark Luan, but that goddamn mutant put that mind control chip on my daughter to make her kill my son and make us think Dark Luan has returned once more?! Oh, I wanted to do more than just beat his three-cheeked butt into the ground, I wanted to smash his head open and let all the air out of his ugly head!

Rita: Same with me.

Me: It was further proof of how much of a stain Flip really is.

Nico: Not only on Michigan, but mainly on the Louds as well. If he goes too far one more time, then, he'll be facing the full revenge of The Louds infinite-fold for the seven years of bullshit and crap he's pulled on them and on Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York.

Lincoln: Now, that would be something.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ingrid: Wow, so this is Coral Capers, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ingrid, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, we went back to the beach and we had an awesome volleyball game, and Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator

Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to Ingrid, Simulator Explora, Simulator Odango, Simulator Ruri, and Simulator Sirina, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Bubble Blast Galaxy is next.

Nicole: Cool! That one was a maze and it was awesome.

Will: Me and Bloom will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and the simulator activated and then they were at BUBBLE BLAST GALAXY!

Nico: Cool!

Will: This will be cool.

Nicole: (On the Radio) This one is just like a maze. But you can fly over the maze and go for the star in the center. But Goombas will come for you.

Bloom: Like those over there?!

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: There's a lot of them.

Nico: This will be good.

?: Let me help too.

A girl came and she had red hair and red eyes and had blue clothes and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the Kakurangers Symbol on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Kayley Kakuranger: Kayley Kakuranger, Embodiment of the Kakurangers/Aquitar Rangers is here.

Nico: awesome to meet you. Want to help us?

Kayley Kakuranger: Sure.

They were off and it was going to be awesome.

Nico: (gets out Swordsman and Cavalier's Ridewatches) Time for some sword action!

Nico activated them and he got swords and he slashed the Goombas.

Bloom fired waves of fire and blasted the Goombas.

Will fired waves of lightning and blasted the Goombas all over.

Kayley blasted the Goombas with water and drenched them.

Nico: Nice one!

They went for the star and they got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Kayley Kakuranger: That was awesome!

Bloom: Yeah it was!

They all high five.

Will: Tell us more about yourself.

Kayley Kakuranger: I'm a surfer and I also like to swim. I like to swim with fish as well. I'm also a mermaid as well and I have all the powers of water.

Nico: Wow that is cool!

Bloom: Yeah!

Kayley Kakuranger: That sure is cool. Also I was born on the planet Aquitar but raised on Earth.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing. Would you like to join the team?

Kayley Kakuranger: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

---

Later we were watching TV and then we saw that the Mascots came back and they had bags full of stuff.

Taylor Earhart: Dare I ask what you guys bought?

Poromon: Bath toys.

Nico: Bath toys?

We saw the toys and they had rubber duckies and more.

Me: Whoa look at all the different rubber duckies.

Nico: Aww.

Poliwag: And we got this one.

He pulled out a duck that looked like E-Mail, Uncle Grandpa's rubber duckie.

Lana: Is that E-Mail?

Poliwag: We brought our own E-Mail.

He quacked and his quack sounded like Internet Static.

Uncle Grandpa: You guys have a lot of great duckies here.

Poromon: We sure do.

Qin: You guys gonna go take a bath with these later today?

Manaphy: We sure are.

Sacagawea: What else is there?

Nico: Sacagawea? Wow awesome to see you here.

Sacagawea: Same here.

Poromon: We got swimming frog toys, fish toys, so much more.

Me: Boy these bring back memories. I loved playing with these in the tub and in the pool.

Nico: Yeah good times.

Sacagawea: That is so awesome there.

Lola: Yeah.

Thundercracker: Technically, you guys are the right age to play with them

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: That is true. Even though we drink beer we are still kids.

Me: You sure are.

Lola: Yeah..

Silverbolt: You guys go into a body of water and play with your new toys!

Me: Our swimming pool, lake or anything will do.

Poromon: Yeah!

Poliwag: We'll have a bathtub fun session too.

Xenia: Cool!

The mascots came back from their fun.

Vice: How was playing with your bath toys?

Poromon: Awesome! We had a lot of fun.

Camie: Cool cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Sacajawea: Well I'm with you guys for a good reason.

Me: Larry Daley must be in trouble.

Sacajawea: That's right. He'll tell you guys when we get there.

Nico: Okay.

The previous group came.

Trickster: Can me, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Evilseed, Mr.

Mittens, Aqueduct, Angel, Absorbing Man and Rojo go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: This will be fun.

Lana: Wonder what Larry is having problems with.

Nico: We'll find out.

Trickster: Can me, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Evilseed, Mr. Mittens, Aqueduct, Angel, Absorbing Man and Rojo go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: This will be fun.

Lana: Wonder what Larry is having problems with.

Nico: We'll find out.

Grenade Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Shadow Man next.

Me: Cool cool.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Sir Lancelot, one of the exhibits in the Smithsonian, and it looks like he's causing trouble once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is Sir Lancelot, one of the exhibits in the Smithsonian, and it looks like he's causing trouble once again.

We gasped.

Nico: We haven't been to the Smithsonian or the New York Natural History Museum in a long while.

Me: We better get there at once and find Larry and tell him the situation.

But, we also saw that Selene Lancelot's purple eyes turn blood red.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Melanie Artorgius: Oh shit, this isn't good. I hadn't forgotten that her ancestor was none other than the traitor to King Arthur's Court, and that she hated him with a bloody passion.

Michaela Artorgius: Same here.

Maria Tristan: Which means she's gonna go ballistic on this mission. We'll keep her restrained as soon as we get to the Smithsonian, Nico.

Nico: Good idea.

The Noble Knight Gene-Slammers restrained Selene Lancelot with chains of light magic to keep her from going ballistic.

Lincoln: Nice one.

Me: Whoa! We got to get over there to confirm it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow

colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin and the daughter of Red Skull, and she's come for revenge on us for what we did to her father. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin and the daughter of Red Skull, and she's come for revenge on us for what we did to her father.

We gasped.

Me: So, the daughter of that heartless God-hating Nazi's arrived?! I'll make sure that she joins her wretched father in The Black Gates!

Sayaka Hikaru: Wait, J.D. I've got a better idea, we're going to defeat her, but instead of her meeting the same fate as her heartless God-hating Nazi father, we're going to condemn her to forced eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil and have her be the archenemy of Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie.

Riley Mackenzie: Awesome idea, Sayaka.

Lincoln: I like that idea too, Sayaka. Okay, we'll defeat her and then condemn her to forced eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil and have her be the archenemy of Riley "Ruby Carbuncle" Mackenzie, but I'll also be putting a lethal curse on her, one that'll kill her if she tries anything to rebel against Vypra and still seek revenge on us for Red Skull's death.

Nico: Awesome, and we're still keeping an eye on Tanya and Frost, after that stunt Tanya pulled with creating that Dark Cupid clone, I'm surprised we hadn't come together with Vypra and decided to kill her and Frost. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Smithsonian.

Lincoln: And take down Sir Lancelot, and once we get done taking down Sir Lancelot, you're next, Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin.

Sayaka Hikaru: You're not getting out of this, Daughter of Red Skull, you're in for the worst kind of punishment that's even worse than death.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Sir Lancelot, and once we get done with him, Sayaka Hikaru and Lincoln are going to viciously beat down Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin and make her pay for everything she's done and also in the name of her heartless God-hating father.

We were off to New York City.

---

We arrived in the New York Natural History Museum.

Nico: Wow this is amazing to be here again..

Ssserpent: Been a long time since you visited the museum.

Nico: It sure has been a while.

Camie: It's amazing that all this is here.

Me: Yep.

Larry Daley: Hey guys! Long time no see.

Totally Spies Alice: Hey, Larry!

Me: Been a while.

Larry Daley: Boy I can see that and wow you guys have so many more members to the team! Wow you guys have been busy recruiting.

Me: I know. And Nico is now in charge of the team. I promoted Nico to full time leader. He earned the position fair and square.

Nico: It's true. Lots of things have happened since we saw you the last time over 3 years ago.

Evil Seed: Our ranks have grown too.

Larry Daley: I can see that too. Wow! You guys have really been busy.

Me: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: And it's an honor to be here.

Larry Daley: Boy I can tell. And I was kept up to date on all your adventures when I'm on my break.

Me: That's good you were keeping tabs. How has everyone been?

Larry Daley: I can see Sacajawea told you to come here. But everyone is doing great.

Everyone came.

President Rosevelt: It's good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Mr. President.

Amelia Earhart: And it's good to see you again Taylor.

Taylor Earhart: Same to you Great grandmother.

Knight Man: So, why did you call for us?

Larry: Well, do you guys remember the tablet?

Nico: The one that brings the exhibits to life. Yeah. Why?

Larry Daley: Well it was stolen by Sir Lancelot and taken to the British Museum of History.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh man!

Selene Lancelot: My ancestor did this!? Oh man! I knew my ancestor did terrible things back in the days of the Knights of the Round Table but this is crazy!

Larry Daley: I didn't know your ancestor was Sir Lancelot.

Selene Lancelot: Yes my ancestor was Sir Lancelot and you obviously read about what he did back over 1,500 years ago. Well He is family to me and means more than all that to me.

Larry: There's more. The tablet has a corrosion.

Aqueduct: Say what now?!

Me: You mean the tablet is decaying!? Not good!

Nicole: That tablet is a piece of important history and friendship to all of you.

Amelia Earhart: I know.

Nico: Not good. We got to fix it.

Headstrong: This is serious! If we don't fix the tablet, the exhibits won't be alive anymore!

Nico: I agree. Looks like we're going to England. We already know much about Sir Lancelot and what he was like in real life but what can you tell us about this one?

Larry Daley: Well this one is trying to impress Guenevere.

Nico: Yeah that was his love back over 1,500 years ago.

Larry Daley: Exactly.

He went over his history.

In real life history, Sir Lancelot was one of King Arthur's Knights of the Round Table. He was considered to be one of Arthur's greatest knights. His affair with Arthur's wife and queen, Guinevere, had corrupted him into being vain and arrogant.

Larry and the others were saved by Lancelot when he stopped a triceratops skeleton from attacking them. He then helps them defeat a multi-headed snake and Larry tells him that they got to the Egyptian exhibit and must be on their way. When they get back, Lancelot reveals his true motives to steal the tablet of Ahkmenrah so he can win Guinevere over and this leads to a wild goose chase with Larry and the other exhibits chasing Lancelot throughout London.

He enters a movie theater playing a stage show of Camelot where he mistakes actor Hugh Jackman (Huge Ackman as he pronounces it) as King Arthur and actress Alice Eve as Guinevere, but they later correct him that it is a stage show, which gets Lancelot upset as he dashes with the corroding tablet in hand.

All of the exhibits start to turn back into lifeless statues and Lancelot's nose starts melting, due to being made out of wax. After seeing Larry and the dying exhibits mourn Dexter the monkey's death, Lancelot has a change in heart (thinking that the monkey was the task) and aligns the tablet pieces which causes the tablet to turn gold and revive everybody including Dexter.

Years later, he joins the other imported British exhibits to the Museum of Natural History in a dance party dancing next to the Easter Island Head.

---

When it was done we were shocked! But at the same time we felt bad for him. He did this out of love and he still has honor.

Selene Lancelot: At least he has his honor. So we'll either put him in the Redemption Squad, M.O.E. or both.

Camie: Good idea.

Absorbing Man: Who wants to hop on Rexy?

Eli: I do!

Me: I knew you would bro.

Larry Daley: Eli sure loves dinosaurs doesn't he?

Me: Yeah he loves dinosaurs including the ones from Paleozoic World and all that.

Larry Daley: That is cool!

Eli got on Rexy.

Eli: Awesome. Good boy Rexy.

Genghis Khan: I will make Lancelot history!

Me: He already is part of the worlds history but yeah I know what you mean.

June Carrington: But it's awesome to see some of my fellow people here.

Laaa: (Grunts)

June Carrington: It's all right Laaa.

Larry Daley: It's okay Laaa. She's a friend.

Me: June is from the same time period as Laaa is. She's over 200,000 years old.

Nico: Yep.

Larry Daley: Wow! That is amazing.

Rexy panted like a dog.

Brimstone: I like how a dinosaur skeleton like him acts like a dog.

Nico: Yeah that is cool.

Larry Daley: It sure is.

Nico: Well we got to get over there and fast.

Eli: Yeah. I agree there.

Larry Daley: Yeah I agree too.

President Rosevelt: This is gonna be good.

Me: How much time do we have before the tablets powers are rendered dead?

Larry Daley: Could be anywhere from from 24 to 36 hours.

Nico: We can buy you guys time and use our powers to give you guys an extra day!

Rojo: Good thinking!

Me: Better make it 48 hours just to be on the safe side.

Nico: Okay.

Nico and me used our powers and used our magic and made them go for 2 more days.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

We were off to England.

---

We arrived in England and we were in front of the British Natural History Museum.

Camie: The British Natural History Museum.

Xenia: Awesome.

Rampage: How exactly are we going to fix the tablet?

Nicole: Leave that to me. I can use my time powers to fix it as well as use my powers to make the tablet permanently perfect and indestructible.

Nico: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Angel: Can't really blame it for corroding. How old is that exactly?

Nicole: The tablet is over 6,000 years old. Its been around since 4000 B.C.

Nico: Whoa! That is ancient.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nicole: Yeah and as an archaeologist myself I know a lot about the worlds history and how every artifact came into being.

Xenia: Yeah that is awesome.

Buzzsaw: No wonder it's beginning to corrode!

Nicole: Time is starting to catch up to it.

Nico: Lets go find it. But like before we'll have the battle taken to Glaren to avoid damaging stuff in the museum.

Xenia: Good idea.

Mr. Mittens: Assuming he doesn't start off with damaging stuff in the process.

Nico: I don't think he would ever resort to that.

We went into the museum and saw that it was an amazing place.

Me: Wow what a museum.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

We looked around and there were a lot of exhibits.

Me: Amazing.

Barbossa: He be here somewhere

We heard voices.

Me: Listen.

We turned a corner and in a room was saw Sir Lancelot and Lady Guenevere.

Sir Lancelot: I have the tablet and we can be together now.

Lady Guenevere: Lancelot you can't steal that from another part of the world. It's not right.

Onyx: There they are!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets do it. Entrance time.

We went at them.

Sir Lancelot: I was doing this for…

But then the area turned into the planet Glaren. Then the spirits of the Knights of the Round Table appeared around Lancelot and Guenevere and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Sir Lancelot of the Lake. An honor to finally meet you in person.

Sir Lancelot: And who art thou?

Me: We are the most powerful force in the entire universe, we are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Guenevere: I've heard so much about you all. You have done it all.

Qin: All that and more.

Khybon: Fork over the Tablet!

Lancelot: (holds it in front of him) Careful. You may have spared the musuem we were just in. But one wrong move and you'll be looking for fragments all over again.

Shattered Dimensions Spidey: Don't remind me!

ZOOM!

I grabbed the tablet with Rainbow Dash's super speed.

Lancelot: NO!

Me: Not this time.

Lancelot unsheathed his sword and went at us and then…

CLANG!

Selene Lancelot clashed with her ancestor.

Selene Lancelot: Ancestor, stop this madness right now!

Lancelot: (GASP) Who are thou?

Selene Lancelot: My name is Selene Lancelot, and I am your descendent. 1,500 years ago you were one of the greatest knights of King Arthur's Knights of the Round Table and you were in love with Lady Guinevere. You betrayed the knights and went to France and formed your own Knighthood there.

Nicole was restoring the tablet.

But that's when Lancelot saw Poromon, who just got drunk drinking several bottles of beer,

Lancelot: You would dare to face me in such a state?

Box Ghost: (facepalms) Oh no.

Me: Oh great!

Poromon: (Slurred speech) I may be drunk but I can (Hic) do this!

He threw bottles and they hit Lancelot!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Me: Nice one. At least it wasn't me this time.

Lancelot: Ouch! That hurt!

Selene Lancelot: Then we need to stop you from getting the tablet.

She and Lancelot clashed.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

She and Lancelot really clashed all over.

They were really going at it.

Lady Guinevere: Wow! Selene is really doing well against him.

Me: SHe is a great swordsmaster.

Lincoln: That's one of my awesome guardian angels for you.

Poromon rushed at Lancelot.

Selene ducked and Poromon pecked him.

Lancelot: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

He slapped at Poromon but he dodged him.

Poromon: Nice try! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Nico: Nice one!

Lancelot: I will not be stopped by someone so small!

SMASH!

He threw more Beer Bottles and smashed him on his head!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: Nice one!

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin and the Rowdyruff Boys came.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin and the Rowdyruff Boys.

Deker: Please tell me the tablet's restored.

Nico: It should be nearly fixed.

Nicole: It's almost there.

Abis Mal: Sorry. We don't meant to rush you.

Nico: No worries.

Nergal: But Lancelot's not backing down!

Me: No but he is giving Selene a good challenge.

Nergal: Boy Descendent VS Ancestor. That is really cool.

Lola: It sure is.

Motor Ed: We heard you wasted Lucy's dad.

Qin: We sure did.

Mojo Jojo: Is she okay?

Me: I checked on her 45 minutes before the mascots came back with their new bath toys and she is doing much better now.

Mojo Jojo: That's good she's doing okay.

Me: Yep.

Shrieker came.

Me: Up for another round I see Shrieker?

Shrieker: I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Shrieker: Selene Lancelot is really putting up a fight.

Me: Boy she sure is.

Qin: Yeah it's just like seeing a battle from the Knights of old.

Xenia: Yeah.

Shrieker: That is awesome.

We got the battles underway.

---

Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Summer Rose, Yang, Akiza, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Dayu, Splitface, Gameface, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - Nico's rescue in the world of Magic The Gathering on the Isla of Vesuva and we battled Jude Heartfilia who was back for revenge. And Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam and Maria all transformed and made that monster pay for his crimes against Fairy Tail and to Lucy's mom Layla

---

Deker was first.

Deker: (to Ruby) Nico's rescue was in the world of Magic The

Gathering on the Isla of Vesuva where he battled Jude Heartfilia, who was back for revenge. Lucy Heartfilia, Layla Heartfilia, Brandish, Aquarius, Cana Alberona, Erza Scarlett, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane Strauss, Flare Corona, Levy MacGarden, Wendy Marvell, Flare Corona, Arixam and Maria all transformed and made that monster pay for his crimes against Fairy Tail and to Lucy's mom Layla.

Ruby Rose: They sure did and it was so fun and awesome and great. We got justice of the highest order for both Lucy and her mom.

Sir George: We most sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was well deserved too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that jerk had it coming.

Spyro: Yeah he sure did.

Deker: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Ruby and Deker flared up Crystal Dragon Auras. Songs for Ruby and Deker: Red Red Wine by UB40 and Girl of My Dreams by Glen Gray and the Casa Loma Orchestra. Ruby and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Winter Schnee, Dew Gayl, Juvia Lockser, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, Mirage, Razoul, Gazeem, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - Us battling Another Old King Coal, Petroleus Rex, Charcoal Briquette, Fracker, Spatula Girl and Swordsman and they were the Keyblade Knight for Game Central and the Embodiment of The Whale Shark Dopant

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Nico, Captain Marvel's team, Swordsman's team, and the others did good battling Another Old King Coal, Petroleus Rex, Charcoal Briquette, Fracker, Spatula Girl and Swordsman. They were the Keyblade Knight for Game Central and the Embodiment of The Whale Shark Dopant.

Weiss: Yeah and they are both really awesome.

I.M. Weasel: We all thought so too.

Rarity: They both are pretty amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: And the Keyblade Knight for Game Central is Nicole's most trusted and faithful loyal servant and she is really cool.

Gill Grunt: That was really awesome to see.

Abis Mal: Boy that is really cool. Lets do it!

Weiss and Abis Mal flared up auras for Sea Dragons. Songs for Weiss and Abis Mal: Burning Love by Elvis Presley and It's All Coming Back to Me Now by Celine Dion. Weiss and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Yugito Nii, Shizuka Nekonome, Matatabi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Eris, Naselmancer, Malaria, Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - Lincoln's rescue in El Paso, Texas to destroy Mikaela Hyakuya

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in El Paso, Texas. He destroyed Mikaela Hyakuya there.

Blake: He sure did and that was awesome and cool.

Strawberry Sunrise: We all thought it was awesome ourselves.

Starlight Glimmer: That was really fun and Mikaela got what was coming to her.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: That is for sure.

Nergal: Boy that is cool. Lets do it!

Blake and Nergal flared up cat dragon auras. Songs for Blake and Nergal: Ghost Town by The Specials and Pizza Boy U.S.A by Lou Monte. Blake and group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Summer Rose, Ruby Rose, Ghost Rider, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Duff Killigan, Adrena-Lynn, Monkey Fist, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Meeting Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) I heard you guys met Yaiko Matoi and Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni. What are the dudettes like?

Yang: Yaiko Matoi is Ryuko Matoi's cousin and a force of powerful nature. And Gina Gyuki is a powerful force of lightning and is really powerful.

Zipp Storm: They sure are cool and awesome and their power is amazing.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah you guys aren't kidding there!

Whirlwind: Yeah you got that right.

Motor Ed: That is for sure! Lets do it! Seriously!

Yang and Motor Ed flared up auras of The Four Horsemen of The Apocalypse. Songs for Yang and Motor Ed: I Don't Wanna Be Love by Good Charlotte and Say It Ain't So by Weezer. Yang and group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down down.

---

## Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Joan of Arc, Marinette, Adrien, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang, Amoeba Boys, Rowdyruff Boys, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - Bubble Blast Galaxy

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo (to Jaune): Next was Bubble Blast Galaxy. I hope it wasn't too challenging.

Jaune Arc: For Nico and team? Not in a million years.

Miti: It was fun though.

Pinkie PIe: It sure was! One of the best ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun one.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Mojo Jojo: That is really easy! Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo, am ready!

Jaune and Mojo flared up auras for The Knights of The Round Table! Songs for Jaune and Mojo: Jet Airliner by Steve Miller Band and Can't Get Enough of Your Love, Babe by Barry White. Jaune and group fired waves of light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Sierra, Sam (Total Drama), Dakota, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Hsi Wu, Tchang Zu, Shendu, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - The Mascots got all kinds of awesome bath toys, mostly duckies

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong (to Nora): The Mascots got all kinds of awesome bath toys. Mostly duckies.

Nora Valkyrie: Yeah and they are sure cute and cool.

Ultear: They sure are.

Applejack: We all thought they were cool.

Apple Bloom: Especially their own version of Email and that one is cute.

Flashwing: Yeah that was cool.

Po Kong: Like one of Uncle Grandpa's duckies. Cute. Lets do it!

Nora and Po Kong flared up Pancake Dragon Auras. Songs for Nora and Po Kong: King of Swing by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy and Best of My Love by The Emotions. Nora and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and pancakes and smashed her down.

---

Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Good Cinder Fall, Fire Man, Flame Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Atomic Skull, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Duke Nukem, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - Larry and the Exhibits of the New York City Museum of Natural History need our help to find the tablet

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man (to Pyrrha): Larry and the Exhibits of the New York City Museum of Natural History need our help to find the tablet. The Tablet honestly's not looking too good.

Pyrrha: No being over 6,000 years old we have to restore it to normal or the Exhibits will never live again.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) Yeah that's right mates.

Fluttershy: It is really amazing meeting the exhibits of museums like this.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there and they have so much to teach us.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding. It's fun.

Radioactive Man: It always is fun. Lets do it!

Pyrrha and Radioactive Man flared up Godzilla auras. Songs for Pyrrha and Radioactive Man: Thank You for Being a Friend by Andrew Gold and Philadelphia Freedom by Elton John. Pyrrha and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Lara Croft, Alice (Resident Evil), Lois Griffin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Mammoth, Billy Numerous, See-More, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - Sir Lancelot stole the tablet

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo (to Ren): Sir Lancelot stole the tablet. But you guys are gonna get it back, right?

Lie Ren: We sure can and we already did. And Selene is doing a really good job battling her ancestor.

Kalolo: Yeah she sure is. She's really showing that she is a great swordsman too.

Sunset Shimmer: It's a clash of family and ancestry.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She is doing a really good job too.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Gizmo: Thank goodness this version of Lancelot isn't a total barfbrain. Lets do it!

Lie Ren and Gizmo flared up Gear Dragon Auras. Songs for Ren and Gizmo: You Keep Me Hangin' On by Kim Wilde and Red Hot Fannie by Hoosier Hot Shots. Lie Ren and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Yakumo, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E., Kyd Wykkyd, Billy Numerous, See-More, Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - Sir Lancelot may have been the most treacherous knight in history but this one has redeemable qualities

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) Sir Lancelot may have been the most treacherous knight in history. But this one has redeemable qualities.

Emerald Sustrai: That is for sure and he is also one of the most important knights in our history too.

Flashwing: And he is just as important as anyone we know.

Princess Celestia: I agree there myself.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure and this is also Selene's ancestor too.

Solar Eclipsa: She may not like him but he is still part of her family's ancestral heritage.

Amber Morning: I'm glad she is facing him to show him that the next generation can be just as good as the last.

Spotlight: That is too true.

Private HIVE: I agree there too. Permission to start the battle ma'am!

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald and Private HIVE flared up Emerald Dragon Auras. Songs for Emerald Sustrai and Private HIVE: Dancing in The Street by David Bowie & Mick Jagger and (Shake, Shake, Shake) Shake Your Booty by KC and the Sunshine Band. Emerald and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Dew Gayl, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Master Eon, Lena Isis and RD Girl Jordan VS Penguin - Lancelot in real life was a dangerous knight that betrayed King Arthur but this version of him at least still has some form of honor

---

Penguin was next.

Penguin: (To Dew Gayl) Lancelot in real life was a dangerous knight that betrayed King Arthur but this version of him at least still has some form of honor.

Dew Gayl: That is too true on that one. But he didn't know that the tablet was corroding.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah that is for sure there.

Triple Berry: At least we got the tablet back too.

Flynn: Yeah this was still awesome!

Cali: It sure was amazing.

Hugo: Yeah it was.

Mags: I agree there.

Penguin: Indeed it was. Shall we?

Dew Gayl and group fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Crono, Marle, Frog, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Rowdyruff Boys Z, Gangreen Gang, Mojo Jojo, Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman Gang - Sir Lancelot will either join the M.O.E. Or the Redemption Squad

---

The RowdyRuff Boys were next.

Boomer (to Lucca): Sir Lancelot will either join our ranks Or the Redemption Squad.

Butch: Considering he's important to history, I hope he joins the Redemption Squad.

Lucca: I hope he joins both. But yes he is a very important part of the history of the world and has just as big an importance.

Cheryl: That's right. Lancelot is important just like the legendary Knights of The Round Table.

Princess Luna: That is too true.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Same here too.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: Very important.

Brick: That is too true. Lets do it!

Lucca and the RowdyRuff Boys flared up auras for Fire Dragons. Songs for Lucca and Rowdyruff Boys: New Girl Now by Honeymoon Suite and Footloose by Kenny Loggins. Lucca and group fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed them down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Shrieker

---

Shrieker was next.

Shrieker: Boy this was an awesome adventure.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Oh yeah.

Shrieker: This will be fun. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Sir Lancelot, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and symbol of The Smithsonian etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE, MYSTIC FORCE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get her!

Mystic Force Rangers: MYSTIC SPELL SEAL!

They fired waves of energy, magic, elements and lasers and blasted her all over and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Shrieker you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: Okay Selene we'll take the rest from here.

Troy: Noah, first time we met Larry, Skatana fought you.

Tsukasa: So this is in honor of you!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into Gorenger Blue and Daiki summoned clones of the Blue Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into The Blue SPD, Dino Fury, Kiramager, Blue Zenkaiger, Blue Donbrother and Blue King-Ohger respectively.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Me: Lets go!

We went at him and clashed powerfully with Lancelot.

Sacajawea, Taylor Earhart, Silverbolt and Thundercracker used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sacajawea and Taylor's powers, Silverbolt's electrostatic discharger rifle and Thundercracker's shoulder-mounted automatic incendiary gun 100-fold.

Sacajawea and Silverbolt: SHOSHONE THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Taylor Earhart and Thundercracker: INFERNO EAGLE BLAST!

Raimundo the Wind Dragon and Trickster: WIND DRAGON BLAST!

Omi the Water Dragon and Box Ghost: WATER DRAGON BLAST!

Kimiko the Fire Dragon and Ssserpent: FIRE DRAGON BLAST!

Clay Bailey the Earth Dragon and Onyx: EARTH DRAGON BLAST!

Mallow of the Grass Z and Evilseed: GRASS Z MEGA LEAF STORM!

CatDog of Nearburg and Mr. Mitten: CATDOG FURY BLAST!

Raiden of Lightning and Honor and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING HONOR BLAST!

Skyla of the Flight of Fancy and Angel: SKY OF THE ANGEL BLAST!

Marinette of the Ladybug and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG POWER BLAST!

Tracer of Britain and Overwatch and Rojo: OVERWATCH FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Sacajawea, Amelia Earhart, Taylor Earhart, Theodore Rosevelt, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily: MUSEUM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: KNIGHT ELEMENT STYLE: SWORD!

Jessica Kaios: KNIGHT FIRE STYLE: AXE!

Yuna: KNIGHT WATER STYLE: SPEAR!

Julie Makimoto: KNIGHT EARTH STYLE: CROSSBOW!

Chie: KNIGHT WIND STYLE: HALBERD!

Sari: KNIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: FALCHION!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: KNIGHT FINAL SMASH: KNIGHT SLASH!

They fired knight weapon based ki blasts!

We fired rainbow energy blasts that knocked down Sir Lancelot, and I helped him up.

Nico: That was quite an awesome fight against one of the Knights of The Round Table. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin.

?: You shall all pay for causing the death of my father, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of bullets that came out of nowhere and they hit the barrier, but the bullets bounced off the barrier.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Sin, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin, daughter of The Red Skull.

Lincoln: Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin, I should've known you'd show up as soon as the word of what we did to your father reached you, and there's absolutely no way I'll ever forgive you for everything that you've done, you're just as evil and heartless as your heartless God-hating father who committed a lot of crimes in World War II.

Sin: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I WILL HAVE YOUR HEAD FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MY FATHER!

Sayaka Hikaru: Clearly, he's right about you, and to tell you the truth, I've had just about enough of you.

Suddenly, Sayaka Hikaru's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, light, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Kougouken Saikou-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin, she left yellow energy, stars, light, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sayaka Hikaru: Everything that Lincoln said about you is true, you're just as evil and heartless as your heartless God-hating father who committed a lot of crimes in World War II and even now in the modern era, you're still spreading your father's doctrine of hate, you're just a sick twisted bitch who has no goddamn regard for the lives around her, and now, I'll see to it that you pay for all of your crimes with your own blood, Sinthea Shmidt, and I'll make you suffer just as your father did!

Suddenly, Sayaka Hikaru was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, light, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Saikou on its chest and red eyes glaring at Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A. Sin: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sayaka Hikaru emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sayaka Hikaru grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Saikou logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sayaka Hikaru has on a sleeveless orange vest, sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by light and on top is the Kamen Rider Saikou logo. Suddenly, Sayaka Hikaru felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow and dark blue angel wings with white tips on the yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and she also now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Sayaka Hikaru has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sayaka Hikaru's Kougouken Saikou-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, light, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sayaka Hikaru's Yellow Solar Light Kougouken Saikou Kamen Rider Saikou Greatsword of Yellow Solar Light Kougouken Saikou Kamen Rider Saikou Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Saikou etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark golden yellow blade, large golden yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow dragon heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large golden yellow dragon heads is a large golden yellow dragon head with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sayaka Hikaru has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Kin no Buki Gin no Buki Wonder Ride Book, Kougouken Saikou, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix that said, "Sayaka Hikaru, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Saikou, Loving Daughter of Yuri Also Known As Kamen Rider Saikou, Master of The Powers of Light, Wielder of The Kin no Buki Gin no Buki Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Geiru Toneido, Destroyer of Sinthea Shmidt Also Known as Sin, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

光さやか、仮面ライダー最光の化身、仮面ライダー最光としても知られるユリの愛する娘、光の力の達人、金のブキ銀のブキワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ゲイル・トネイドの大敵、シンとしても知られるシンシア・シュミットの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光のマスター、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Suddenly, Sayaka Hikaru's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Sayaka Hikaru has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER SAIKOU-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SAIKOU YELLOW SOLAR LIGHT KOUGOUKEN SAIKOU PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SAIKOU YELLOW SOLAR LIGHT KOUGOUKEN SAIKOU PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SAIKOU YELLOW SOLAR LIGHT KOUGOUKEN SAIKOU PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Sayaka Hikaru's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Saikou-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Sinthea Shmidt saw it, she went mad with rage and fired more bullets at her, but Lincoln formed another diamond barrier that caused the bullets to bounce off and Sayaka Hikaru fired a massive and powerful barrage of yellow energy, stars, light, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Sinthea Shmidt and she was knocked down, she got back up, but now, she was angrier than ever.

Yuri: (GASPS) Oh, no way, did Sayaka just…?!

Nico: She did, Yuri, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Sayaka Hikaru's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Saikou-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's time we take down this God-hating heartless bitch.

Sayaka Hikaru: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Yellow Solar Light Kamen Rider Saikou Kougouken Saikou Phoenix Angel and Divine Yellow Solar Light Kamen Rider Saikou Kougouken Saikou Phoenix Angel Love) We're going to break every single bone in her body for what she's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sayaka Hikaru.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not getting any more chances to try and avenge your father, Sin, he got what he deserved. But, you, death is way too kind to you, instead, we've got a worse punishment for you.

Sayaka Hikaru and Lincoln went after Sinthea Shmidt who continued firing bullets at them, but Lincoln and Sayaka Hikaru kept dodging them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Sinthea Shmidt and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Sayaka Hikaru also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really really driving Sinthea Shmidt even madder than ever!

Sinthea Shmidt: I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND DRENCH THE WORLD IN YOUR BLOOD!

Sinthea Shmidt charged at Lincoln and Sayaka again, but Lincoln conjured chains of darkness and the chains bound Sinthea Shmidt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sinthea Shmidt A.K.A.

Sin, your crimes against humanity and the world are worthy of death, but instead of death, I have a more suitable punishment for you since you are basically unworthy of death. You are hereby condemned to forced eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil.

Sinthea Shmidt: And if I dare refuse to obey that bitch, Vypra?! YOU CAN'T MAKE ME! HAIL HYDRA!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Too bad, bitch, you got no other choice.

Lincoln fired a blast of darkness which hit Sinthea Shmidt, and we suddenly saw a tattoo of a demon lord appear on her back.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) If you so much as dare to rebel against Vypra and still seek revenge on us for what we did to your father, this curse will take your life and you will be sent straight to Hell forever where no form of dark magic or Dark Orbs will free you from there!

Lincoln kicked Sinthea Shmidt into the portal leading to The Masters of Evil's HQ. We cheered wildly for what Sayaka Hikaru and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Sayaka Hikaru's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Sayaka Hikaru: That'll teach you, bitch. Thanks for helping me take down that Hydra bitch, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sayaka.

Suddenly, Sayaka Hikaru wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sayaka Hikaru's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sayaka Hikaru sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, you guys really did awesome giving that bitch the beatdown of her life, and what was that curse you gave her, Lincoln?

Lincoln: What you just saw is my special kind of curse, I call it The Demon Lord's Hellish Vengeance Curse, this is a special kind of curse reserved for God-hating Nazis and supremacists like her, and if she so much as rebels against Vypra, that curse will take her life and instead of The Black Gates, she will be sent straight to Hell forever where no form of dark magic or Dark Orbs will free her from there.

We gasped.

Me: Damn, now that's a really really dark curse. So, Lincoln, who's the next Prime Gene-Slammer we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The last one is the Gene-Slammer for Thirteenth Prime.

Elise Dragonball: Awesome, and there's one person who's the Gene-Slammer for Thirteenth Prime: Gwen Aensland, Gene-Slammer of Thirteenth Prime and Embodiment of Darkstalkers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and classmate in

Math, and she's also the embodiment of Darkstalkers and the twin sister of Morrigan Aensland and the cousin of Ursula and Rachel Truaigheaingeal, and like Morrigan, Ursula, and Rachel, Gwen is a succubus and a really beautiful one at that. Gwen has white hair with black and blue striped shirt and skirt. She and Lincoln love to cosplay as video game characters, and while they were cosplaying as Mario and Princess Peach, Gwen kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates NO MA'AM with a passion.

Me: Oh boy, I hate to find out what those pigs did to earn her wrath.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was pretty ugly.

Nico: I'm surprised you hadn't taken any action against them those years ago.

Selene Emperyous: If we did have them arrested, they'd escape from prison again.

Kenzie Kurama: And based on their arrest record, it wasn't funny. Oh, and we're also going to meet the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle and she's a powerful master of The Sky and the Wind and she also knows how to use those seven massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to blow villains away and even and she can fire blasts of wind that shred villains to pieces. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, they were fighting over the TV Remote as it was Lincoln's turn to watch TV.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, was it really bad?

Lincoln: It was worse than a field of erupting volcanoes, and she's got the video of it from that day in full detail, it was graphic and brutal to the extreme.

Eli: Based on the fights that all of you have gotten into in the past, I can guess this was worse than that.

Me: You guessed it.

Nicole: There.

She fixed the tablet.

Po Kong: The tablet's all fixed.

Radioactive Man: And it's not in pieces.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Gizmo: Looks like the exhibits aren't becoming inanimate anytime soon.

Me: No way.

Private HIVE: Now, what to do with Lancelot?

Brick: How about he goes in our ranks and in the Redemption Squad?

Me: Good idea Brick.

Selene Lancelot: I may not like Lancelot but he is still part of my family's history and he is part of who I am that made me a Knight of the Royal Woods Knights of The Michigan Table and he is part of my family. He is my ancestor.

Nico: That is true.

Qin: Just like how I am related to the Dragon Emperor of China, Emperor Han.

Nico: Yeah.

Larry Daley: But thank you guys for getting the tablet back.

Me: It was our pleasure Larry.

Nico: Yeah great job everyone.

Lola: This was fun.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. (To the viewers) Museums are fun and it's amazing what they can teach us about the world's history and beyond.

Me: That is true.

We went back home and put the tablet back and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfiction done.

This chapter was for the movie Night At The Museum 3.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO,

Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm And Lord Moltus as well as Titanium Man, Kung Food, Android 14, Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki, Happy and Broccoloid King and we're going into the simulator and we're going to pull some funny pranks on Ms. Mucus and we're going to thrash her all over. And Allenby and Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer are going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Meatman, Weremole, Ghost of King Ramses, Big Toe & Gang, Kung Food and Titanium Man. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Shadow Man and her name is Sina Shadow. Master of Darkness and stealth.

The match-up scene is for Reagan Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabela, and she and Lincoln are going to take down Dark Raiden, the dark side of The Elder God of Thunder and not only are we going to purify him and help Lord Raiden face his demons, but we're also going to destroy Shinnok's Amulet for good.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Central Park, New York, specifically The Central Park Zoo for four awesome treasure hunts there. The first treasure we're going to get is for Alex the Lion, it's known as The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion, and after Alex the Lion gets it, we're going to kill nefarious and homicidal gang lord, Clarence J. Boddicker, and send his ass and the hides of his gang to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet the last of the 13 Prime Gene-Slammers and Anime Embodiments, her name is Gwen Aensland, Gene-Slammer of Thirteenth Prime and Embodiment of Darkstalkers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Scotland and classmate in Math, and she's also the embodiment of Darkstalkers and the twin sister of Morrigan Aensland and the cousin of Ursula and Rachel Truaigheaingeal, and like Morrigan, Ursula, and Rachel, Gwen is a succubus and a really beautiful one at that. Gwen has white hair with black and blue striped shirt and skirt. She and Lincoln love to cosplay as video game characters, and while they were cosplaying as Mario and Princess Peach, Gwen kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates NO MA'AM with a passion.

Along with the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle and she's a powerful master of The Sky and the Wind and she also knows how to use those seven massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to blow villains away and even and she can fire blasts of wind that shred villains to pieces, and she's a really awesome and fun friend of Fu, and she even looks like her too. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, they were fighting over the TV Remote as it was Lincoln's turn to watch TV, and she helped Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney and Lana beat the living daylights out of the mean sisters when it was erupting volcano at the Loud House. She also has a video of that very fight, and it was brutal and graphic to the extreme.

Next chapter is where we go to Incarceron and Kevin Levin has a score to settle with the warden Morgg for killing his friend Kwarrel and it will be painful and brutal.

See you next time.

# Avenging a Space Prison Friend

This chapter is where we go to Incarcecon and we're going to avenge Kevin's friend Kwarrel.

---

In the simulator control room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm And Lord Moltus as well as Titanium Man, Kung Food, Android 14, Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki, Happy and Broccoloid King and we were getting ready for some really funny and awesome fun.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to be in for a really fun and cool battle.

Nico: Yep. We're going to battle the Squirrel Scouts and Ms. Mucus and beat them at their own game with HILARIOUS PRANKS and Lazlo and the Bean Scouts are going to help us.

Camie: Awesome! This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Lola: Yeah I can't wait to fire their own watermelons back at them!

Nico: That will be so fun.

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) It sure will be cool!

Mack Hartford: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: We all are.

Nico: Mack, I want to thank you, Titanium Man, and your teams for coming

Mack Hartford: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be really awesome and cool.

Margareta Gottschalk: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und we're really looking forward to this ja.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico: Margareta, how did you and Hunter meet?

Margareta: We met in Germany during Oktoberfest und he is ze best sausage eater ever ja.

Nico: (LAUGHS) He didn't have any beer did he?

Margareta: Nein we were too young to drink beer. But he loves good food.

Nico: He sure loves good food from Germany.

Me: That is really awesome and cool.

Poromon: You should've had some beer!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) that is funny.

Hunter: (LAUGHS) (German Accent) Ja I know. But ein was too young for beer.

Me: It's all right guys. But it's awesome we have so many beer lovers with us.

Poromon: (LAUGHS) That's true.

Nico: Yeah. Boy yesterday's mission was so cool!

Me: It sure was! And we got to see Larry Daley and friends again after almost 3 years.

Twilight Sparkle: That was awesome that you guys got to help him before.

Me: It was so fun Twilight and we helped him before we met you guys.

Nico: I didn't think the tablet COULD corrode.

Nicole: Me neither. But it is an ancient piece of world history. It's not just magical it's an ancient historical artifact.

Nico: That is true.

Laney: And without it the exhibits couldn't come to life.

Nico: That's true.

Margareta: Ja und it's amazing and cool.

Nico: Good thing it's repaired. That way, SOMEONE doesn't break it.

Shattered Dimensions Spiderman: It was ONE time!

Me: Hey hey hey. It was an accident. Besides we got all the fragments back and that was fun. Also that tablet is cool.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: It sure was. And all of Larry's friends are awesome.

Lincoln: And the neat part was having Lancelot help us and be with the M.O.E.

Maria: Yep that is true.

Nico: It sure is. Ready guys? Lets head in.

We went into the simulator and it activated and we were outside Camp Kidney.

Me: Here we are guys.

Eli: Good ol' Camp Kidney.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I always will enjoy riding Rexy

Eli: Me too. So cool.

We went in to the camp and saw that the scouts were all having fun and more.

Nico: Boy everyone is sure having fun.

Laney: They sure are.

Lana: It's amazing.

Me: And the best part is no Lumpus to ruin it.

Nico: Good riddance.

We then saw our target across the lake on the other side.

We looked over to Acorn Flats through our binoculars and Nico saw Ms. Mucus in the watchtower.

Nico: Is that her?

Me: That's her Nico. She's a warthog.

Lazlo: Hey guys.

Lola: Oh hey Lazlo.

Lana: How have you been?

Lazlo: Really great.

Raj: (India Accent) Why are you guys looking at Squirrel Scout Camp?

Me: We're going to come up with an awesome attack on them. We going to bash them all over with watermelons.

Lazlo: Oh I get it.

Me: Think of this as payback for all the times that Squirrel Scout camp pelted you with them.

Lazlo: I like it. I'll go get all the camp together.

Me: Okay.

He went and did so.

They all came.

Edward: Okay what's the plan guys?

Me: Okay here's the plan. We need to get all the Squirrel Scouts out into the open and make them scream all over.

Bai Tza: I got an idea.

She pulled out a magic record and it was for The Man in Gauze - King Ramses.

Bai Tza: This will make their ears bleed and I'll use my magic to make it stronger for them.

Me: I'll throw my voice over to Ms. Mucus and have her call all the scouts.

Nico: I like it so far.

Me: Then while they are distracted, we hit them hard with watermelons.

Qin: Nice.

Lazlo: I hope Patsy doesn't mind

Edward: Lazlo we hit her before and she didn't mind.

Lazlo: Oh yeah.

Me: Awesome.

Raj: But you might be in the Doghouse for a couple days

Nico: Nah. This is all part of our plan to get Ms. Mucus to show her hatred towards all bean scouts and get her into the M.O.E.

Raj: Oh. I like that.

Bai Tza: Ready guys?

I put on Ear Muffs.

Bai Tza pulled out an old record player and wound it up and then put the record on and set it to full blast.

Bai Tza: Plug your ears guys.

We put on Ear Muffs.

Me: First this. (Through Ms. Mucus) (Imitating Ms. Mucus) OKAY SCOUTS FRONT AND CENTER FOR INSPECTION! ONE TWO! ONE TWO! ONE TWO! ONE TWO! ONE TWO!

The scouts and everyone came.

Then she played it.

Ms. Mucus: Why did I say… (They heard it) Huh?

Ms. Mucus and the scouts all covered their ears and screamed in pain from the song!

(THE MAN IN GAUZE PLAYS)

The man in gauze, the man in gauze,

The man in gauze!

The man in gauze, the man in gauze,

King Ramses!

(The man in gauze)

[This beginning piece is repeated 5 or 6 times]

King Ramses!

The man in gauze, the man in gauze,

He's no Santa Claus!

The man in gauze, the man in gauze,

King Ramses!

The man in gauze, the man in gauze

He's no..SANTA CLAUS!

We formed catapults and Laney grew watermelons by the thousands.

We loaded them.

Edward gave the thumbs up.

Raj: Is this even working?!

I showed them through the binoculars and he saw it.

Raj: Oh it is!

Me: FIRE!

We fired the watermelons by the thousands and as the Squirrel Scouts were writhing in pain from the music they never saw the watermelons coming as they hit them all over the place with tremendous force and splattered them all over the place with a huge mess!

SUPER MASSIVE MEGA KRASPLAT!

Watermelons were hitting Squirrel Scout Camp all over the place and smashing it into a huge mess!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

WHAT A MESS!

Nico: Take that!

Ms. Mucus groaned as she popped out of the mess.

Ms. Mucus: (Groans) What in the!?

The Squirrel Scout camp was a mess.

Ms. Mucus: WHEN I FIND WHO DID THIS I WILL MAKE SURE THEY ARE PUSHING UP DAISIES ALL THE WAY INTO THE 20TH DIMENSION!

Patsy: (GROANS) Hey look!

They saw a balloon.

Eli then pulled a string and it formed into Ms. Mucus and it had a scroll that said "Hi! I'm Big Butt Mucus and I'm a stupid moron with an ugly face and a big butt and my butt smells and I like to kiss my own butt!" (Season 6 Episode 14 & Season 3 Episode 7 combined)

THE SCOUTS LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT!

Nico: How'd you manage that?

Eli: Me and Bart made it for a special occasion.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Watch this one. (Throws voice)

Ms. Mucus: WHY THOSE LITTLE!

Me: (Through Ms. Mucus) (Imitating Ms. Mucus) Patsy, Nina and Gretchen are ugly freaks and they smell like boogers!

Patsy, Nina and Gretchen: WHY YOU!

They pelted her with MUD!

Me: UGLY ANIMALS THE SQUIRREL SCOUTS ARE! They are just as stupid as the Bean Scouts!

They then jumped her and pulverized her into pulp!

Mack: Take that!

Connor Chan and Luan proceeded to unleash Pranking Hell on Ms. Mucus, first, they opened fire with some pie catapults that pelted her with pies made of the dirty diapers of Lincoln's newborn infants. P.U.! Then, Ms. Mucus fell into a pit of wolverines who proceeded to attack her, then she stepped into a pit of bear traps and they snapped shut all over her body.

Me: Oh man, I never thought I'd see those sorts of pranks from Luan again!

Nico: Same with Connor's pranks.

Alicia Chan: Nice to know he's using his lethal pranks for good instead of his own amusement once again. Now, then, let's get that warthog!

Nico: You got it, sis.

We went over to Acorn Flats while they were fighting.

We flew over them.

Me: Bombs away!

We dropped sludge bombs and they were full of BEANS AND

WIENERS!

LOUD EXPLOSIONS AND FARTS!

Nico: What stinks?!

Me: THEY Do!

Suddenly, the spirits of the scouts of Camp Kidney and Acorn Flats appeared and swirled around the place and fired elemental energy blasts at Ms. Mucus and she got hit hard. Then, the spirits converge and they exploded as a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech cried out into the air, and we appeared.

We landed.

Me: Hey Squirrel Scouts!

Lazlo: Like what we did to your camp? Quite an improvement if you ask me.

Nico: To teach you guys a lesson about pelting people with watermelons! And Ms. Mucus is a stupid boar that smells like chocolate pudding!

Samson: Peanut Butter shortcake!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Anyway, do we really have to keep antagonizing each other like this?

Ms. Mucus: WHY YOU LITTLE! I HATE BEAN SCOUTS! AND I HATE ALL SCOUTS! I HATE THEM MORE THAN ANYTHING! I HATE YOU ALL!

Our auras flared up with intense force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost ham hock!

I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Ms. Mucus!

Patsy: Ms. Mucus… hates us?!

Edward: (sarcastically) No. she's just getting you guys flowers

Me: She hates ALL SCOUTS and wants to make them suffer.

Lazlo: She took all our toys and never returned them.

Raj: And she pelted us with watermelons.

Me: And lied about Camp Kidney in order to to shut down the camp permanently. And she has NO REMORSE FOR IT!

Ms. Mucus: AND YOU WANT TO KNOW WHY!? BECAUSE YOU BEAN SCOUTS ARE THE SCUM OF THE EARTH AND THEY NEED TO BE SENT TO A REFORM SCHOOL BECAUSE THEY ARE BRAINLESS MORONS THAT CAN NEVER DO ANYTHING RIGHT AND THEY ARE STUPID UGLY BRAINLESS LOSERS JUST LIKE THE SCOUTS HERE! I HATE THEM WITH A VENGEANCE AND WANT TO MAKE SURE NO CAMP EXISTS!

Everyone gasped and the Squirrel Scout girls were crying!

Gretchen: Okay. I might not be a big fan of the Jellies! But what you said was fucked up!

Jane Doe: Language Gretchen!

Gretchen: Sorry.

Nico: Lady you have got some serious problems.

Ms. Mucus: And now I'm going to really do the world a favor!

She pulled out a MACE BALL BAZOOKA!

Ms. Mucus: AND THAT IS KILL YOU ALL!

Mack: Overdrive Accelerate!

He transformed and was ready!

She fired a ball and I caught it and spun up into the air and spun fast in a dance.

Me: Ske-dosh!

I threw it and it hit her and smashed her on her face with devastating force!

KRABLANG!

Nico: OOH! OUCH!

Laney: Nice one! Po taught you well.

Me: Yep.

I grabbed the mace ball gun.

Me: How about these too?

I fired a fireworks cannonball and it hit Ms. Mucus square in the face and bashed her teeth out.

Clam: Mean lady!

CHOMP!

He bit her on her hand!

The Dung Beetles threw shit at her and drenched her.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Lola: YEAH!

Ms. Mucus: (ROARING WITH RAGE)

Ms. Mucus ran at us with rage, but Lincoln summoned a charging battering ram which hit Ms. Mucus hard in her snout and sent her flying into a tree. She got back out, but now, she was even more rip-snorting madder than ever.

Luan: Whoa, looks like our pranks have gotten her rip-snorting mad!

Connor Chan: That look is perfect for a dumpster fire like her! (CACKLES)

Ms. Mucus' face turned bright red with anger, and then… !

STEAM WHISTLE!

Steam whistled out of her ears and snout!

Nico: OH! NOW, YOU'VE GONE AND DONE IT, CONNOR! NOW, YOU'VE GONE AND REALLY MADE HER RIP-SNORTING MAD!

---

Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with stars, lava, flames, lava fish, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Vorash's Volcanic Broadsword of Lava Fish Justice from her back, and as she approached Ms. Mucus, she left red and orange energy, stars, lava, flames, lava fish, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nalanie Nanthavong: You really make me sick to no end, Ms. Mucus, you go around spewing your total garbage of despising and hating the Bean Scouts when they've done nothing to you, you're just a walking dumpster fire who's clearly unworthy of being a Scoutmaster, and now, I shall administer unto you a very very brutal punishment that's fitting for you, you nasty pig!

Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with stars, lava, and flames surrounding the vortex, there's Vorash, phoenixes, angels, and lava fish flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ms. Mucus: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Nalanie Nanthavong emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nalanie Nanthavong grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, lava, flames, lava fish, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Vorash with the Fire Kanji in its mouth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark red iris, she has on lava fish earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth, she also has Vorash with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its mouth for the second pendant with red Vorash-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Nalanie Nanthavong has on a sleeveless orange open blouse, orange scarf, dark red sleeveless dress top, dark red frilly skirt, red pants, orange legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flames, and lava on the coattails, and on the back is Vorash with flames and lava surrounding it. Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long dark red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings. Nalanie Nanthavong has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nalanie Nanthavong's Vorash's Volcanic Broadsword of Lava Fish Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark red energy, stars, flames, lava, lava fish, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nalanie Nanthavong's Volcanic Vorash Firestorm Greatsword of Volcanic Lava Fish Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Vorash etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, lava fish heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large lava fish heads with red gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the fish heads is a large lava fish head with red gems for eyes and red-orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red-orange gems on her wrists and

Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Vorash's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark red kanji below Vorash that said, "Nalanie Nanthavong, Gene-Slammer of Vorash, Best Friend of Alana Vongphachanh, the Stakataka Gene-Slammer, Loving Future Wife of Nicholas Chan, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Metalheavy, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and, and Master of Fire, Lava, and Lava Fish"

ナラニー・ナンタヴォング、ヴォラシュのジーン・スラマー、スタタカ・ジーン・スラマー、アラナ・ヴォンパチャンの親友、ニコラス・チャンの愛する未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、メタルヘビーの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして火、溶岩、溶岩魚のマスター

Nalanie Nanthavong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VORASH-LAVA FISH-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM LAVA FISH VORASH PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE

COSMIC VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM LAVA FISH VORASH PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM LAVA FISH VORASH PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Nalanie Nanthavong's Super Angel-Vorash-Lava Fish-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Ms. Mucus saw it, her entire face and body turned bright red with anger and steam whistled out of her ears and she roared with rage and went charging right at Nalanie to kill her, but Nalanie Nanthavong fired a massive barrage of dark red energy, stars, flames, lava, lava fish, phoenixes, and angels which hits Ms. Mucus and sent her flying into a tree, she got back out, but boy was she even more rip snorting mad now.

Nalanie Nanthavong: (Diving Echoing Cosmic Voice of The Volcanic Lava Fish Vorash Cosmic Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Volcanic Lava Fish Vorash Cosmic Phoenix Angel Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you nasty warthog!

Allenby: You're about to get your teeth smashed in along with your ugly tusks!

Allenby was spitting out tons of death threats at Ms. Mucus, and it was driving her even crazier with rage.

Me: If Jared heard it, he'd be blushing like crazy.

Brittney: (LAUGHS) Yeah that's my bro.

Nicole: Ah, shoot, we should've brought Jared with us as well, but he'll get the show of his life and he'll see Allenby tear that nasty hog apart.

Suddenly, Allenby's blue eyes turn neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, flames, ice, fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Ms. Mucus, she left blue energy, stars, flames, ice, fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Allenby: Nalanie was right to say all that about you, you nasty hog, you've hated the Bean Scouts for absolutely no reason and they've done no such harm to you, you're such a rotten dumpster fire who clearly needs a very painful lesson about discriminating against Bean Scouts, and I'm going to enjoy beating the stuffing out of you!

Suddenly, Allenby was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, flames, and ice surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ms. Mucus: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Allenby emerged, but she was changed forever.

Allenby grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large azure blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow and pink highlights on the bangs of her long blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, flames, ice, fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Eurasian Elk with the Flag of Sweden emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has elk earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold flame links and blue crystal links and blue Eurasian Elk-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Eurasian Elk with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Allenby has on a sleeveless pink vest, sleeveless blue blouse with the Swedish flag, blue pants, blue high heels, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, ice, fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an Eurasian Elk with fire and ice surrounding it. Suddenly, Allenby felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with pink and yellow tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Allenby has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone

of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Allenby's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, flames, ice, fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Allenby Beardsley-Knudson's Swedish Eurasian Elk Fairy Fire and Ice Storm Greatsword of Swedish Eurasian Elk Fairy Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink and yellow gems and a Eurasian Elk and the flag of Sweden etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Eurasian Elk heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Eurasian Elk head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the Eurasian Elk that said, "Allenby Beardsley-Knudson, Loving Wife of Jared Knudson, Master of The Gundam, Defender of Sweden's Proud History, Expert of History, Archenemy of Dr. Felonius, Destroyer of Ulube Ishikawa, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm, and Master of Eurasian Elks, Fairies, Fire, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アレンビー・ビアズリークヌードソン、ジャレッド・クヌードソンの愛する妻、ガンダムの巨匠、スウェーデンの誇るべき歴史の擁護者、歴史の専門家、フェロニアス博士の宿敵、ウルベ・イシカワの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり、ユーラシアヘラジカ、妖精、火、氷、フェニックス、天使の達人です

Allenby Beardsley-Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EURASIAN ELK-FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SWEDISH HISTORY DEFENDER FIRE ICE ELEMENT STORM EURASIAN ELK FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC SWEDISH HISTORY DEFENDER FIRE ICE ELEMENT STORM EURASIAN ELK FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC SWEDISH HISTORY DEFENDER FIRE ICE ELEMENT STORM EURASIAN ELK FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Allenby's Super Angel-Eurasian Elk-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Ms. Mucus saw it, her entire face and body turned bright red with anger and steam whistled out of her ears and she roared with rage and went charging right at Allenby to kill her, but Allenby fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, flames, ice, fairies, Eurasian Elks, phoenixes, and angels which hits Ms. Mucus and sent her flying into a tree, she got back out, but boy was she even more rip snorting mad now.

Allenby: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Swedish Fire Ice Element History Defender Eurasian Elk Fairy Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Swedish Fire Ice Element History Defender Eurasian Elk Fairy Phoenix Angel Love) Now, you're really going to get it, Ms.

Mucus.

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, you nasty warthog!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and while Nico joined Nalanie, Lincoln joined Allenby and so did all of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've discriminated against the Bean Scouts for the last time, you walking dumpster fire, now it's high-time you receive your well-deserved punishment!

Lincoln, Allenby, Nalanie Nanthavong, and Nico went after Ms. Mucus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Ms. Mucus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Allenby, Nalanie Nanthavong, and Nico attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Ms. Mucus insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Maria: YEAH! TAKE THAT, YOU SNAGGLETOOTHED DUMPSTER FIRE!

Ms. Mucus: (BELLOWING WITH RAGE)

May: OH! NOW, YOU'VE DONE IT, NOW SHE'S RAGING MAD!

May: Let's end this!

Me: And I know just how to do it!

I took off my shoes and socks and my SOCKS SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico and everyone: (GROANING IN SHEER DISGUST)

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK HAVE YOU BEEN ROLLING YOUR FEET IN!?

Me: You do not want to know.

I went over to Ms. Mucus.

Me: Okay Mucus! My socks have been covered in something that smells so horrible that it can literally kill people. Even just a tiny whiff can kill you! Now you are going to apologize to everyone here or I'm going to shove my socks so far up your nose that they will kill you from the inside!

Ms. Mucus: NO! NOT THAT! ANYTHING BUT THAT!

Edward: Don't hesitate! Just do it!

Me: So what's it going to be Mucus? Apologize or die!

Raj: That's right!

He took off his socks too and so did all the bean scouts!

Ms. Mucus: NO! NOT THE LEGEND OF THE DEADLY BEAN SCOUT SOCKS!

Nico: The what?

Ms. Mucus: You know. Everyone in the Pimpleback Mountain Region knows that Bean Scout socks can kill! It's true!

Raj: That's right! We are going to get an apology out of you one way or another or the nostrils get it!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: I would listen to them if I were you!

Xenia: YEAH!

Ms: Mucus: OKAY OKAY OKAY! I'M SORRY! I'M SORRY! I'M SORRY!

Me: Good.

But then…

KRABLANG!

Cestia Rhincodon Appeared and bashed Mucus on her head with a mace club and knocked her out and tied her up.

Cestia Rhincodon: Serves you right ham head.

Me: Nice job Cestia.

Cestia Rhincodon: Thanks J.D.

Me: She learned a massively hard lesson the hard way.

Eli: Yep.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: By the way J.D. what did you roll around in that made your socks smell that terrible?

Me: Toxic waste and raw sewage.

Everyone: EEEEEEWWW!

Nico: That is disgusting!

Lola: No kidding!

Me: I know.

Nico: You need to wash those!

Me: Already did. But the stench is still there. I tried to get rid of it but nothing worked.

Lola: That is rough.

Me: I said that stuff about the stench killing people to make her quiver in fear.

Nico: Ooh nice.

Lana: I like the stench. Can I smell?

Me: You think you can handle it?

Lana: Sure.

I let her smell them.

Lana: (SNIFFS) (ALARMS) (PROJECTILE VOMITS ALL OVER LOLA)

Lana hurled her guts all over Lola!

Lola: Ew!

Lana: Sorry Lola.

Lola: LANA I'M GOING TO KILL YOU!

Lola jumped and pulverized Lana all over in a brutal fight cloud!

Eli grabbed them.

Eli: Excuse me you two but I must discipline the nanny goats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together and birds and stars swirled and chirped around them.

Eli: You guys act like little children!

Then Ms. Mucus got back up!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I've had it up to hear with that walking dumpster fire. GOLDEN WEB STYLE NINJA ART: GOLDEN SPIDER WEB BOMB BARRAGE!

Lincoln fired massive gold spider web bombs at Ms. Mucus and exploded with incredible power as they hit her and covered her in golden spider silk. Then, Lincoln formed a massive gold spider web bomb and fired it at Ms. Mucus, and as soon as it hit her… !

KABOOM! SPLAT!

The bomb exploded and Ms. Mucus was covered in gold spider silk and wrapped in a gold spider silk cocoon.

and we sent her to The Masters of Evil.

Spiderman: I've got to learn how to do that!

Ultimate Spiderman: Same here!

We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Allenby, Nalanie Nanthavong, and Nico holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Nalanie Nanthavong's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark red wolf tails, and massive dark red angel wings are permanent, and Allenby's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That was one awesome and hilarious rescue.

Lincoln: And now, only one last thing to do.

Lincoln brought out the bound and chained-up Lumpus.

Connor Chan: Alright.

Connor got out a greatsword and approached Lumpus, and then… !

SHEEN!

Connor ran the sword through Lumpus' chest and through his black heart.

Connor Chan: You've caused enough trouble to all of Camp Kidney for the last time, Lumpus. You are done now and forever, you piece of shit!

Connor removed the greatsword from Lumpus' chest and he also banished Lumpus to The Black Gates.

Alicia Chan: Nice one, little bro.

Nico: If Dad and Mindy saw what you did, they'd be so proud of you.

Me: Now it's time for business. Lets go face the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got here.

Eli concentrated and saw them.

Eli: Whoa! We have Another Meatman, Weremole, Ghost of King Ramses, Big Toe & Gang, Kung Food and Titanium Man.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA! This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: So Shinotcha The Korobokkuru, Ice Water, Naori Uchiha and Alex for this one.

Lincoln: Cool!

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so.

In swirls of elements came said people.

Ice Water: Hey guys! What's up?

Nico: Anothers at work.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We're ready.

Alex: This is gonna be fun.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Titanium Man are one person.

Qin: This will be cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Here they come!

We saw Another Meatman, Weremole, Ghost of King Ramses, Big Toe & Gang and Kung Food.

Me: Oh boy.

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Another Weremole: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Lincoln: (GASP) That voice! Milana Motunui!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had blue tropical clothes and had the same necklace as Moana did and she had on her skirt the symbol of Te Fiti on it and she had blue water angel wings and she had an awesome keyblade for the world of Moana.

Milana Motunui: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man!

Lincoln: I know. Guys meet Milana Motunui, Keyblade Knight of Motunui, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and a good friend of Moana, Maui, and Moana's people. Not only is she the Keyblade Knight of Motunui, but she's also the Avatar of Te Fiti and she's really powerful with mastery over water and earth. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We were amazed.

Lily: Wow! We actually helped Moana a while back.

Milana Motunui: I heard all about that Lily and Moana and Maui would not stop talking about how you helped them out against Te Ka. That was so brave of you to help them like that back then.

Lily: It was so awesome to help them.

Nico: That was really awesome.

Me: Te Ka was one incredibly volatile volcanic demon and we were shocked to see that Te Fiti and Te Ka were both one in the same. Without the heart of Te Fiti she turned into Te Ka. That was crazy.

Lily: Yeah no kidding but that was so awesome.

Milana Motunui: It sure was but I'm so proud of you Lily. You have grown from that little baby girl I remember meeting all those years ago.

Lily: Aww thank you so much Milana.

Camie: She has come a long way since then.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I wasn't with the team back then when Lily first met Moana but that was so awesome hearing about it.

Me: Yeah.

Milana Motunui: Either way I'm proud of Lily and you guys.

Me: Thanks. By the way is the Another Titanium Man friendly or hostile?

Milana Motunui: Friendly and she has a really seductive power.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: This is gonna be good!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Nico: That was fun!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now for the Another Titanium Man.

Maria: Yep. Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SWORD FURY KNIGHT 6!

She summoned Swordsman, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Arthas, Wild Gigazelles, Sword Roidmude and Whale Imagin!

Nico: Oh yeah!

May: Now all we can do is wait.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Well we don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER TITANIUM MAN!

Me: Another Titanium Man!

Qin: Oh boy.

Another Titanium Man: (In a girls voice) (Seductive Tone) Well hey there big boy J.D.

Me: (GASP) (Steam comes out of my shirt) Oh boy that voice!

She reverted back and it was a smoking hot girl and she had purple hair and purple eyes and had purple angel wings and was wearing only a SMOKING HOT PURPLE BIKINI! She had a tiara with the symbol of the Succubus Dopant on it and on her bikini top was the same symbol.

Me: (GASP) Svetlana Succubus.

She then jumped and hugged me and smothered my face in between her breasts.

Svetlana Succubus: Oh I missed you so much J.D. It's awesome you are here to help me out.

Me: (Muffled)

Svetlana Succubus: Oh sorry.

I breathed.

Me: No worries. Svetlana is the embodiment of the Succubus Dopant and she has powers of dark magic, superhuman strength and is as tough as titanium.

Nico: WHOA!

Titanium Man: Fiesty and tough like me.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~!

Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Svetlana Succubus: No he didn't. I used my seductive charms and sent him flying with a massive nosebleed and I used that to make my escape.

Nicole: (LAUGHS) Swartz had a bit of a pervy side to him huh?

Svetlana Succubus: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure did.

Nicole: You would make an awesome member of the Anti-Pervert Patrol. Weed out perverts and help us thrash them.

Svetlana Succubus: (LAUGHS) I would like that.

Me: If Swartz wasn't given the Black Gates, Nicole would have a lot of fun beating the living shit out of him.

Nico: That is true.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Titanium Man.

Svetlana Succubus: Awesome! Lets do it!

She fired blasts of dark magic and blasted Another Titanium Man.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: Time to bring the metal! (ACTIVATES TITANIUM MAN AND KUNG FOOD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted Another Titanium Man down.

May: This is gonna hurt! (ACTIVATES ANDROID 14 AND UNIVERSE 666 ISSEI KUROSAKI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and elements and blasted down Another Titanium Man.

Maria: Take this! (ACTIVATES HAPPY AND BROCCOLOID KING'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted Another Titanium Man down.

Margareta: This will be fun ja! (ACTIVATES KUNG FOOD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired burger bombs and blasted down Another Titanium Man!

Svetlana fired waves of magic and blasted down Another Titanium Man.

Then Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Evil Whirlpool Man, Snowflame Red Dark Magician came.

Nico: Nice team Crimson Dynamo!

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Thanks Nico!

Me: Awesome.

But then numerous shuriken flew in and slashed down Another Titanium Man and blasted him down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Fu: Whoa! Those didn't come from me.

?: That came from me.

We saw a Shadow Man!

Me: Shadow Man! Whoa!

Shadow Man: (In a girls voice) That will show him.

Nico: Sina Shadow! Wow!

Qin: The master of shadows! Wow!

Me: Whoa!

Sina Shadow: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: Same here.

Nico:… you're naked, aren't you?

Sina Shadow: I am.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Sina Shadow: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up vomit. Then she reverted back and had black hair and purple eyes and had black angel wings and she had the kanji for shadow in the middle of her forehead.

She groaned.

Sina Shadow: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her all black clothes and she looked awesome.

Sina Shadow: Wow I look awesome. Like I'm truly one with the shadows of the night.

Brittney: You sure do.

Nico: Yeah.

May: At least nothing bad happened to me.

Nico: Don't jinx it, babe.

May: Sorry.

Sina Shadow: Yeah.

Margareta: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sina Shadow: When me and Nico went to school and we saw a bunch of bully girls picking on a bunch of nerds and I used my skills of the shadows and beat them up and turned them over to the cops.

Qin: I remember seeing that. Never underestimate the Master of Shadows.

Noir Spiderman: You are totally one with the shadows and the darkness. Just like me.

Sina Shadow: I sure am.

Me: Yeah.

Nico and Sina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sina Shadow: Same here Nico.

Svetlana Succubus: That was such a fun adventure though.

Me: It sure was.

We later went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Grffex, Evaranae, and Talika are heading to Central Park, New York, specifically The Central Park Zoo, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty seven girls here, but we've got four awesome treasure hunts here for four straight days.

The first treasure we're going to get here is for Alex the Lion, it's known as The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion, and after Alex the Lion gets it, we're going to kill nefarious and homicidal gang lord, Clarence J. Boddicker, and send his ass and the hides of his gang to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Central Park Zoo in New York.

Alex the Lion: It's great to be back here, but I wonder what's the reason for this?

Lincoln: Glad you asked, we've got four days of awesome treasure hunts here.

Nico: And right here in The Central Park Zoo in New York, nice.

Lincoln: And I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty seven girls here, but for Day 1 of the four day treasure hunt, the first treasure we're going to get is for Alex the Lion: it's known as The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion, and after Alex the Lion gets it, we're going to kill nefarious and homicidal gang lord, Clarence J. Boddicker.

Me: I knew we'd be going after him, Alex told me that this asshole was the one who killed him and he was also one of OCP's hired thugs. So, we're going to kill him and send his ass and the hides of his gang to The Black Gates forever.

Carter: We're going to cause quite a bloodbath.

Alex the Lion: Once I get the greatsword and make him pay for what he's done, Carter.

We headed straight for a shrine made of pure gold and with two lion statues out in front of the shrine, and we headed inside and we saw it: a massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a lion and the constellation of Leo the Lion etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold lion heads with large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large brown gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, and four gold lion heads with gold lion head on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, it was The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion.

Alex the Lion: The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion, just like the intel said. It looks really amazing.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair with, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful bat wings and she's dressed in a blue and black striped short-sleeved shirt, blue and black striped skirt, dark blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with swords, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Thirteenth Prime, in her right hand is a greatsword.

And we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short green hair, orange eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Chomei's six wings and long yellow tail, she's dressed in a white sleeveless crop top, white skirt with the Seven Kanji, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, in her right hand is a greatsword and with them are the twenty seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Gwen Aensland, Gene-Slammer of Thirteenth Prime and Embodiment of Darkstalkers and Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle.

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) That's right.

Calliope Chomei: And we got the girls away from that murderous bastard and Gwen fired a Soul Fist that killed some of his men.

Alex the Lion grabbed The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion.

Alex the Lion: Let's head out there right now and kill that asshole before he comes after us.

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKERS!

Me: Yeah, fuck you too, asshole!

We then saw our target, the nefarious and homicidal gang lord, Clarence J. Boddicker, along with his entire gang, and they were out for blood. But, Alex the Lion fired massive and powerful waves of fire which incinerated all of Boddicker's men and melted their weapons. Then, Lincoln blasted him out of the shrine and we followed, and Boddicker got up, and boy was he outright pissed off.

Alex the Lion: Should've known remnants of OCP would send your ass to come after us, Boddicker, but don't think you're getting out of this alive, you've still got to answer for what you did to so many cops along with what happened with Alex Murphy.

Suddenly, Alex the Lion's blue eyes turned neon blue, and he was surrounded by a golden yellow and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, earth, volcanic rocks, lava, lions, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Leo the Lion's Volcanic Lion Greatsword of Fiery Justice from his back, and as he approached Boddicker, he left golden yellow and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, earth, volcanic rocks, lava, lions, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alex the Lion: Even after we destroyed OCP years ago for what they did for their numerous crimes of corruption, weapons dealing, and the murder of many cops throughout Detroit, I knew one day we'd run into a remnant of that corrupt organization, which included a lowlife like you, Boddicker, but you just don't even know when to quit. Well, then, you've left us no other choice but to end you for good and send you and your men straight to Hell.

Suddenly, Alex the Lion was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow and orange energy with stars, fire, flames, earth, volcanic rocks, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are lions, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Boddicker: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Alex the Lion emerged but he was changed forever.

Alex the Lion grew from 8'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has metal gold bracers on his biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large golden yellow orbs orbiting around his legs, he has fire streaks in his glossy pentagon-shaped mane and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a golden yellow and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, earth, volcanic rocks, lava, lions, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a lion with the Fire, Earth, and Lavas Kanji in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on lion head earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Earth, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems in the gold flame links and orange crystal links and a golden yellow and orange lion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a lion head with blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Earth, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant across his bare chest and he now has on a large white and gold accented choker on his neck. Alex the Lion has on a white and gold accented loincloth with lions on it and large black leather knee-high combat boots, and he has a lion with a volcano above it tattooed on his now wider and now much more muscular back. Suddenly, Alex the Lion felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive light brown angel wings with golden yellow tips on the light brown feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his tail also grew longer for his new body as well. Alex the Lion has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large golden yellow and orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger, Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand, and he has the constellation of Leo the Lion on his right pec.

Suddenly, Alex the Lion's massive Leo the Lion's Volcanic Lion Greatsword of Fiery Justice, The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion, and all the greatswords and swords he has began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, earth, molten rock, lava, lions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alex the Lion's Golden Firestorm Leo Volcanic Lion Greatsword of Volcanic Lion Lava Firestorm Earth Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded orange and yellow gems and the constellation of Leo the Lion etched on the 8'0" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold lion heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold lion heads with blue gems for eyes and large orange gems in its open mouths and on the bottom of the four lion heads is a large gold lion head with blue gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on his wrists, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large golden lion head with blue gems for eyes and a large fire gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of the Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a golden kanji below the lion that said, "Alex the Lion, Former Central Park Zoo Star Now Member of Circus Zaragoza, Loving Son of Zuba and Flossie, Destroyer of Makunga and DuBois, Childhood Best Friend of Marty, Melman, and Gloria, Friend to Many, Boyfriend of Gia the Flying Jaguar, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Volcanoes, Fire, Earth, Lions, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ライオンのアレックス、元セントラルパーク動物園のスター、現在はサーカス・サラゴサのメンバー、ズバとフロッシーの愛する息子、マクンガとデュボアの破壊者、マーティ、メルマン、グロリアの幼少期の親友、多くの友人、空飛ぶジャガーのジアのボーイフレンド、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情

と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火山、火、土、ライオン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Alex the Lion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LEO CONSTELLATION VOLCANIC EARTH LAVA FIRESTORM LION PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LEO CONSTELLATION VOLCANIC EARTH LAVA FIRESTORM LION PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC LEO CONSTELLATION VOLCANIC EARTH LAVA FIRESTORM LION PHOENIX ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Alex the Lion's Super Angel-Lion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Boddicker saw it, he went absolutely insane and got out a gun and was about to fire, but Alex the Lion swung his massive greatsword and he sent another wave of superhot fire which burned his hand and melted his gun, and he fired a massive barrage of golden yellow and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, earth, molten rock, lava, lions, phoenixes, and angels which hits Boddicker, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and mega insane now.

Alex the Lion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Leo Constellation Volcanic Earth Firestorm Lava Lion Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Leo Constellation Volcanic Earth Firestorm Lava Lion Phoenix Angel Compassion) Now, you have no men to protect you nor weapons to protect you anymore. You are done for, you piece of crap.

Sylvester: And now, we're going to avenge all those fallen cops and send you and your men straight to Hell where you belong.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Hell's too good for trash like him, there's one place he deserves to go: Oblivion! Let's get him and tear him apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of

Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Carter's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Boddicker, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Alex the Lion fired waves of lava that burned off Boddicker's arms and he screamed like mad with rage and anger, but Lincoln fired waves of fire that incinerated him and sent him and his slain men straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Alex the Lion's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, longer tail, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: You are finished for good, Boddicker, don't ever let us see you here ever again. (To Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei) And it's so good to see you again, Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei.

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln.

Calliope Chomei: It's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei and he hugged them, and Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Calliope Chomei: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the first girl is Gwen Aensland, Gene-

Slammer of Thirteenth Prime and Embodiment of Darkstalkers, she's my Guardian Angel from Scotland and classmate in Math, and she's also the embodiment of Darkstalkers and the twin sister of Morrigan Aensland and the cousin of Ursula and Rachel Truaigheaingeal, and like Morrigan, Ursula, and Rachel, Gwen is a succubus and a really beautiful one at that. Gwen has white hair with black and blue striped shirt and skirt. She and I love to cosplay as video game characters, and while we were cosplaying as Mario and Princess Peach, Gwen kissed me on the lips, and she hates NO MA'AM with a passion.

Me: If they so much as looked at her the wrong way, I can guess you hurt them really badly, right?

Lincoln: That's right, I did.

Kenzie Kurama: It was really ugly. And the second girl is Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle and she's a powerful master of The Sky and the Wind and she also knows how to use those seven massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to blow villains away and even and she can fire blasts of wind that shred villains to pieces, and she's a really awesome and fun friend of Fu, and she even looks like her too. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, they were fighting over the TV Remote as it was Lincoln's turn to watch TV, and she helped Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney and Lana beat the living daylights out of the mean sisters when it was erupting volcano at the Loud House. She also has a video of that very fight, and it was brutal and graphic to the extreme.

Nico: Wait, I remembered you telling us about that yesterday, Lincoln. Oh, I've got a feeling that the fight that very day is even worse than all the other fights he's gotten into with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'll wish you had Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan sent to a strict reform school in Siberia after you see the fight, and now that you and Calliope are here, Gwen.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gwen Aensland in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And Lincoln went up to and hugged Calliope Chomei in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei's neck with blue and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue and orange crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Calliope Chomei: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei.

Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around them and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twenty seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he recognized them immediately. The twenty seven girls are Peanut, Sofia, Caitlin, Miss Désirée, Honey, Willow, Blanche, Babybelle, Renée, Francine, Mur, Amelia, Sutra, Catara, Tessa, Suzu, Lustat, Esper, Mallory, Brie, Ranma, Marybelle, and Bearverly from Crush Crush and the Simulator versions of Musubi, Matsu, Tsukiumi, and Kazehana from Sekirei.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Peanut, Sofia, Caitlin, Miss Désirée, Honey, Willow, Blanche, Babybelle, Renée, Francine, Mur, Amelia, Sutra, Catara, Tessa, Suzu, Lustat, Esper, Mallory, Brie, Ranma, Marybelle, and Bearverly from Crush Crush and the Simulator versions of Musubi, Matsu, Tsukiumi, and Kazehana from Sekirei.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Peanut: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Peanut and the twenty six girls saw who it was that saved them from Clarence T. Boddicker, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Peanut: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twenty six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Peanut: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Peanut, Sofia, Caitlin, Miss Désirée, Honey, Willow, Blanche, Babybelle, Renée, Francine, Mur, Amelia, Sutra, Catara, Tessa, Suzu, Lustat, Esper, Mallory, Brie, Ranma, Marybelle, Bearverly, and the Simulator versions of Musubi, Matsu, Tsukiumi, and Kazehana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told them Alex the Lion had gotten the The Golden Firestorm Greatsword of Leo the Lion, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was nefarious and homicidal gang lord and OCP hired thug and cop killer, Clarence J. Boddicker.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Alex the Lion transforming and all of us giving that asshole the beating of his life and Alex the Lion and Lincoln destroying him and sending him straight to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln, Gwen Aensland, and Calliope Chomei have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that piece of crap was in New York, and he still held a grudge against us for killing his benefactors.

Lincoln: But, it was further proof of OCP's crimes and one of them included murder for hire especially hiring some of Detroit's most dangerous crime lords for their dirty work.

Me: At least, we got rid of another of Detroit's crime lords and wiped away the last remnant of OCP for good.

Nico: You said it, that company has caused more than enough trouble to last an eternity.

---

After finally getting rid of Boddicker and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Gwen Aensland and Calliope Chomei saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Calliope Chomei: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Calliope Chomei: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Calliope, mind showing us that video of the fight you had with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and how you helped Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney and Lana beat the living daylights out of the mean sisters when it was at Erupting Volcano at The Loud House.

Calliope Chomei: Gladly.

Calliope Chomei played the video on the screen, and we saw it: Lincoln was about to watch some TV, but Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan showed up and plotted to beat Lincoln to death, and it wound up at Erupting Volcano, and even worse, the fight's right in front of Calliope Chomei, Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney, and Lana, and Calliope's face turned red, along with Lincoln's nice sisters.

Past Calliope Chomei: THAT'S IT, YOU FIVE BITCHES ARE DEAD!

Past Luna: WORSE THAN DEAD! THIS IS FOR ALL THE TIMES YOU'VE HARMED OUR BRO!

Then, Calliope Chomei, Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney, and Lana charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they proceeded to beat the living shit out of the five mean sisters while Lincoln ran to his room in safety, and it was really bloody! CALLIOPE AND THE NICE SISTERS BRUTALLY PULVERIZED THE MEAN SISTERS IN A VIOLENT BLOODY BEATDOWN OF THE AGES, AND WHEN IT WAS FINALLY ALL OVER, LORI, LYNN, LOLA, LISA, AND LUAN WERE LYING ON THE FLOOR AND THEY HAD THEIR ARMS AND LEGS BROKEN, THEIR TEETH KNOCKED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS, AND THEY HAD BLACK EYES, AND CALLIOPE AND THE NICE SISTERS HAD THE BLOOD OF THE MEAN SISTERS

ON THEM!

The video ended and we were horrified.

Nico: OH! OH GOD, NOW THAT WAS TOO BLOODY AND GRAPHIC!

Me: I still remember that day all too well, it was awful.

Luna: And we sent them to the hospital where they had to be hospitalized for four months, and we'd told the parents everything of what those five tried to do to Lincoln, and the five mean sisters got the grounding of a lifetime: grounded for ten months and all their rights to the TV remote were revoked.

Laney: And Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lucy, and I were the only ones who can watch TV.

Nico: And what of the mean sisters?

Lincoln: Sent to Aunt Ruth's for nine months.

Eli: Sheesh.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Pinn Hoppz: Wow, so this is Everbay Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Pinn Hoppz, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano dived into the waters and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to Pinn Hopzz, Novelia, Dream Brookes, Mirrah Boltz, Michelina, Canvas Splatz, Pianistica, Animus, Amelia Dreamheart, Mimzy Maybloom, Simulator Q-Bee, Simulator Ikaros, Simulator Astraea, Simulator Nymph, and Simulator Oregano, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into

Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later Mary and Stickybeard were at the table.

Gwen Tennyson: So… what exactly is this?

Me: They are having a Sugar Drinking contest.

Nico: Yep.

Stickybeard: Set us up!

Two pirates came and gave them 2 mugs full of pure sugar!

Nico: Pure sugar!?

Lola: The pirates at the Candy Bar drink pure sugar.

Numbuh 5: It's true.

Stickybeard: Ye ready lass?

Mary Knudson: Always ready!

Stickybeard: 1… 2… 3…

He chugged the sugar and Mary finished before he did!

Stickybeard: HA!

Mary's orange aura was really flared up.

Mary Knudson: You say something?

Stickybeard: All right then how about we have a sugar battle to the death!

WE GASPED!

Julie Yamamoto: Poromon, what are you doing?

Poromon grinned as he began to replace one of the drinks with beer.

Me: You little sneak.

Stickybeard: GO!

They drank SUGAR LIKE YOU WOULDN'T BELIEVE! They drank over 50 bags full of pure sugar!

WE WERE LITERALLY FLABBERGASTED! ANYONE THAT DRANK THAT MUCH SUGAR WOULD GET FATAL DIABETES! BUT NOT MARY!

Mary's aura was like a literal inferno because she drank TONS of sugar! And there was 2 glasses left. One was unknowingly filled with beer and the other was filled with sugar! Stickybeard went to drink the sugar but he fainted!

FWOMP!

Nico: WHOA!

Mary: Nice try though Stickybeard. But no one can drink as much sugar as me. And Poromon? Nice try.

She gave the beer to Poromon and drank Stickybeard's sugar.

Me: Nice try Poromon.

Qin: WOW! Look at Mary's aura! It's like literal fire!

Xenia: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Boy that is an intensely powerful aura!

Poromon: Can I drink sugar too?

Skywarp: I don't see why not.

Nico: Oh boy.

Poromon drank some and then he got A MASSIVELY WIDE GRIN! He then was laughing crazily and then…

ZOOM! BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING BOING!

Like a pinball hitting pinball bumpers he was bouncing off the walls!

PINBALL SOUNDS!

Nico: Somehow, I prefer it when he's drunk!

Qin: WHOA!

She ducked and then someone caught Poromon! It was a girl with red hair and had yellow eyes and had red angel wings and she had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Zeo Rangers on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Olivia Ohranger: Whoa that was awesome! Olivia Ohranger, Embodiment of the Zeo Rangers is here to help out.

Nico: Awesome catch Olivia.

Olivia Ohranger: Thanks Nico. Looks like Poromon here had a little too much sugar.

Mary: Not nearly as much as me.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah we like it when Poromon is drunk, not hyper crazed on sugar.

Nico: At least it's not coffee or Red Bull.

Skydive: Tell us more about yourself.

Olivia Ohranger: I am an archaeologist, geologist and astronomer and I study about how the stars and planets are in tuned with ancient historical artifacts and it's a really complex process. And it's very spiritual force to learn about.

Nicole: Wow that is amazing and cool.

Olivia Ohranger: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Olivia Ohranger: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome. Poromon lets get you calmed down for a nap.

We had him put to bed.

Poromon woke up from a nap an hour later.

Poromon: (Smacks beak) (Groans) What hit me? I feel like I was going fast as lightning.

He came back.

Me: Have a nice nap?

Poromon: Yeah what happened?

Me: You drank a lot of sugar and went faster than a bullet fired from a gun.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Oh man. I have the worst headache. Can I have a block of ice?

Lana: Sure Poromon.

Lana gave him one.

Kevin Levin: I think I know what our next mission can be.

Dreamcatcher: And that is?

Kevin Levin: Lets see if Lincoln is right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than the warden of Incarceron, Morgg, and the very one who killed Kevin Levin's friend, Kwarrel, and it appears that he's still causing trouble in Incarceron. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is the warden of Incarceron, Morgg, and the very one who killed Kevin Levin's friend, Kwarrel, and it appears that he's still causing trouble in Incarceron.

Kevin Levin gasped.

Kevin Levin: Oh no. I knew it!

Nico: Kevin, can you tell us about what happened on Incarceron?

Kevin Levin told us of Incarceron, the prison planet, and that the warden there, Morgg, is a sadist who enjoys the pain and suffering of the inmates, and when he told us that his friend, Kwarrel, was killed by Morgg, we were horrified and pissed off.

Me: Oh man! But who is Morgg?

Ben: He was the prison warden of Incarcecon.

Ben went over his history.

---

Not much known about Morgg's early life but what is known that he starts out as a guard at a prison in the Null Void. When he sees Kwarrel being fatherly towards Kevin Levin and he discovers blue crystals that can create hallucinations, like drugs which he uses to make a prison riot. Kwarrel along with Kevin escapes through hole he was digging but they find Morgg. Morgg aims a gun at Kevin but Kwarrel stops Morgg, letting the boy escape from the Null Void. Morgg shoots Kwarrel to death which causes Kevin to get revenge on Morgg.

Six years later, Morgg replaces the Null Void prison guards with robots so that they do not understand his plans. He uses the hallucinogenic crystals to make the Null Void prisoners to mine for the hallucinogen. Kevin later attempts to kill Morgg by dropping him of an elevator, but the elevator is stopped by Gwen Tennyson. He was later presumably arrested by the Plumbers.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Xenia: Oh man!

Nico: Not good! So we got a renegade prison warden to deal with and avenging Kevin's friend in prison!

Eli: I can tell Kevin has a really nasty score to settle with him.

Me: Mind if we go with you to Incarceron, Kevin? There is absolutely no way we're letting such a piece of shit like Morgg get away with this

Kevin Levin: That's exactly what I wanted to ask.

Nico: You don't need to tell us twice, there's no way we're letting a piece of crap like him live a single second longer.

Lincoln: I call dibs on eating his heart.

Poromon and the Mascots went to the trashcan and hurled.

Me: Sheesh.

Eli: Yikes.

The previous group came

Mojo: Can me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, and the Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Brick: (to Mojo) Like old times, huh?

Mojo: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah and yes you all can come with us. Kevin has a really nasty score to settle with Warden Morgg from the prison planet Incarcecon.

They gasped!

Gizmo: Whoa man! We heard so much about him from Dr. Animo! He was a real barfbrain!

Motor Ed: And how he killed Kwarrel! Seriously!

Me: Yeah we were told what happened from Ben and that was horrible! We're going to help Kevin kill him and avenge his only friend he had in prison.

Kevin Levin: Thanks guys.

Me: No problem. Lincoln already called dibs on his heart.

The mascots all went and hurled into trash cans again.

Me: Oops.

Lightning: Nico, which Gene Slammer do You think you'll meet next?

Boomer: I want to know too.

Nico: Magnet Man next.

Me: Ooh magnetically attractive.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Dark Raiden, the dark side of The Elder God of Thunder, and he's on a dangerous rampage. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Dark Raiden, the dark side of The Elder God of Thunder, and he's on a dangerous rampage.

We gasped.

Raiden: I never thought we'd have to deal with him once more.

Me: We had no idea you had a dark side, Lord Raiden.

Sonnya: This happened more than once, but in the timeline Cassie and Jacqui came from, Raiden had absorbed the corrupted Jinsei and because of it, he transformed into a darker version of himself and he was willing to sacrifice many lives to achieve peace for Earth.

Cassie Cage: It was my trust in Dark Raiden that cost me Mom in my timeline along with many of our friends.

Raiden: Now, I must face my demons and end them forever.

Jacqui Briggs: But, like what we did with the Revenant versions of Liu Kang, Kitana, Jade, Sindel, Sub-Zero, Kung Lao, and Dad, we can still purify Dark Raiden. Wait a second, does Dark Raiden have Shinnok's Amulet with him, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He does. Why is that?

Cassie Cage: We have to destroy it for good, that amulet is way too dangerous.

Ashrah: But, not even the magic of The Elder Gods can destroy it.

Me: We do have something that can help destroy Shinnok's Amulet.

I brought out a jar of Basilisk Venom.

Lincoln: Basilisk Venom, we used it to destroy nine of the ten Horcruxes in order to sever Voldemort's immortality years ago. We can use it to destroy Shinnok's Amulet, but to give it some extra potency.

Lincoln punctured his palm with his index finger and let a drop of his acidic blood fall into the Basilisk Venom and it glowed red.

Reagan Shindai: Whoa, your acidic blood enhanced the potency of the Basilisk Venom.

Lincoln: After we knock the Amulet off Dark Raiden in the fight, we use the enhanced Basilisk Venom to permanently destroy Shinnok's Amulet for good.

Nico: Perfect, and it's been a long time since we've used the Basilisk Venom, but we use it in case of any dark magical artifacts. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Incarceron to kill Morgg and avenge the death of Kwarrel.

Lincoln: Kwarrel's death will be avenged here and now, and Morgg will pay for what he's done, and once we get done with him, we will face off against the dark version of Lord Raiden.

Reagen Shindai: We will help Lord Raiden face his demons and conquer the darkness that's haunted him once and for all.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed to the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix to head for Incarceron to avenge Kwarrel's death and kill Morgg, and once we got done with Morgg, Lincoln, Reagen Shindai, and Lord Raiden will face Dark Raiden and help Raiden conquer the demons that've haunted him in many timelines.

We were off to Incarcecon at the very Edge of the Milky Way Galaxy.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 9102.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the prison planet at the very distant edge of the Milky Way Galaxy called Incarcecon, known for housing the most dangerous criminals in all of the galaxy there and our mission is to help Kevin Levin avenge his only friend in prison Kwarrel and kill the warden Morgg there.

Deker: Ben, you've been there before, right?

Ben: I sure have and it's not a pretty sight.

Gwen Tennyson: Incarcecon is known for housing some of the galaxy's most dangerous and most ruthless alien criminals ever known next to the Null Void.

Camie: Whoa! That is terrible.

Lola: Yeah!

Riley Anderson: Ben told me a lot about Incarcecon and what it's like. It's not a pretty sight.

Me: It's going to be a while before we get there.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: What can you tell us about it?

Ben: I'll show you.

He pulled up a hologram of it and it looked like a HUGE SPACE PRISON COLONY!

Me: WHOA! It looks like one of our space prisons and it acts very much like Alcatraz.

Nico: Yeah!

Ben: That's right and it's home to some of the galaxy's worst alien criminals.

Naruto: Very much like the Blood Prison.

Ben: Exactly.

Ben told us about it.

---

The Incarcecon Intergalactic Detention Center, better known as Incarcecon, is a prison organization built to contain some of the worst criminals in the galaxy. It is one of many branches, and is located at the edge of the Milky Way Galaxy.

Incarcecon operates independently from the Plumbers, who have no jurisdiction there unless warranted or if a situation calls for it, like in the special case of incarcerating Vilgax.

Tetrax, Ben, and Gwen visited Incarcecon to find Azmuth. Soon after approaching the station, its automated security systems were armed and ready to fire on Tetrax's ship. The only way they were able to enter was by using a garbage ship clearance code. They found "Azmuth", or as they would come to find out after escaping Incarcecon with them, Azmuth's assistant Myaxx, who was imprisoned after she sold the cloaking technology used to hide Xenon to Spheroid pirates. While escaping from Incarcecon, a Lepidopterran prisoner and many robotic drones chased after Tetrax's ship, but they managed to escape.

In Vilgax Must Croak, an agreement was made with the Plumbers to use Incarcecon to contain Vilgax alone. All its prisoners were evacuated over the span of a week and the entire facility was prepared to operate automatically, down to the food delivery system; and employed a blackout field that rendered outside communications worthless. As Vilgax was being transported by Ben, Rook, and a team of Plumbers, an intervention by Attea with some bounty hunters on behalf of the Incursean Army marooned the plumber team on the facility. Vilgax ended up fighting Attea's group alongside Ben. After Ben incapacitated Attea's group, and while Rook and the other plumbers ran to the communications room to shut down the blackout field and call Max for assistance, Vilgax shot Ben in the back, knocking him out, and escaped on the one remaining Gyropod. Attea and her bounty hunters later came to and escaped on their own. Finally, Ben came to surrounded by his group of Plumbers and Max's backup group; the only ones left on the station.

---

When he was done with that we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! That is crazy!

Lola: Yeah!

Ben: You never told us much about Kwarrel before.

Kevin Levin: Well, have you ever wondered how I got cured of my first mutation?

Starlight Glimmer: Didn't it wear off?

Kevin Levin: I actually had help.

Kevin told us about Kwarrel.

---

Kwarrel had lived a very full life and knew lots of things.

Kwarrel appears only in the flashbacks of… Nor Iron Bars a Cage.

His relationship with Kevin starts when he first sees Kevin 11 being hostile in the prison yard. He tells Kevin to cool off, who tries to tackle him, but he quickly throws him on his back. Before he passes out, Kwarrel introduces himself and says he'll be waiting for Kevin when he's ready to let go of all his anger. Kevin would eventually come to him for help, to which Kwarrel welcomed him and mentored him on how to revert his mutation. He also taught Kevin how to absorb materials in place of energy, after which saying there was nothing more he could teach him.

During a prison riot, Kwarrel revealed to Kevin a secret underground tunnel he had been digging for years, and invited him to come along and escape Incarcecon through it. However, the then-guard Morgg was waiting for them, who had known about the tunnel for months and was waiting to shoot them. Kwarrel tackled Morgg, making him drop his blaster, and urged Kevin to escape. Kevin ran, and Morgg managed to pick up the blaster and shot Kwarrel dead.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: Oh man! I'm so sorry Kevin!

Lola: We had no idea!

Ben: So Kwarrel helped you get cured of your first mutation. That is amazing.

Nico: Your reasons for wanting to settle the score with Morgg is completely justified.

Eli: Yeah just like bro wanting to destroy Hiroshi.

Me: Yeah and Masato.

Kevin Levin: He taught me how to absorb matter. Eventually, he decided that I don't belong in prison anymore and that he was digging an underground tunnel for years.

Nergal: Years?! He must've used lots of shovels!

Kevin Levin: No it was his power to make the tunnel.

Me: That is amazing and he gave his life to free yours. What a true hero.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Like I said, your reasons for settling a score is completely justified.

Kevin Levin: If I hadn't run off like a coward, Kwarrel might still be alive.

Radioactive Man: But then, you wouldn't have met Ben and Gwen again

Me: Yeah that is true.

Kevin Levin: I know and I'm glad I met Ben and Gwen again back then.

Me: When the Highbreed and the DNAliens were running amok.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That is true.

Max Tennyson: Yeah.

Ben: If I knew Morgg hurt Kevin like that, I would've just let Kevin kill him.

Kevin Levin: At the time, I was out of control. Don't worry about it.

Sunny Tennyson: Right now, Kevin's more focused. And still handsome.

Gwen Tennyson: (in warning) Sunny…

Sunny Tennyson: What he is.

Me: Now now she doesn't mean any form of jealousy. She was stating the facts.

Xenia: Yeah.

Kevin Levin: I actually thought me and Kwarrel were home feee… except we weren't.

James (Pokémon): Morgg knew about the tunnel, didn't he?!

Kevin Levin: Yeah he knew about it for months and was ready for us.

Me: He was really going to kill you.

Nico: Asshole.

Lola: Now it's really personal for you Kevin.

Nico: Yeah.

Kevin Levin: That's right.

Me: Besides this is a personal matter for Kevin. And we're going to help him get justice for the one friend he had before Ben and Gwen.

Nico: Yeah. What did he look like?

Gwen showed us a picture of him in the database.

Gwen Tennyson: Here he is.

---

Kwarrel resembled a big grey muscular human, with a moustache and sideburns, pointed ears, and a scar running across his right eye.

---

Shanan: He's an Eltarian! I've read about them. They are nomads from the distant desert planet of Eltrus and they are very well known as scavengers and sellers of interstellar technology on the black market.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: Very interesting.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) That's in every way like how I was on Jakku.

Nico: Yeah very much.

Mevya cuddled up to Kevin.

Private HIVE: Even Mevya is with you, soldier.

Kevin Levin: I can see that. Thanks guys.

Mevya: You're welcome.

Yondu: Breaking into prisons like this one is easy!

Me: We'll find out how easy it is.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: We should be just about there.

Butch: Are we there yet?

Lisa Loud: We just arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were in front of the Incarcecon Prison Colony.

Me: There it is.

Qin: Whoa it sure is a scary place.

Xenia: When we step into that place it'll be like stepping through the Gates of Hell.

Slugslinger: Anything we need to do before entering?

Kevin Levin: Yeah. Get me some iron to absorb.

I pulled out a spare iron rod.

He touched it and turned into pure iron.

Me: Nice.

Gizmo: Let's go in.

Me: Here we go.

We got the docking tube and got to the prison and went in and we saw a horrible hellhole.

Me: (Sniffs) This place is a dungheap of evil.

Cynder: Morgg! Where is he?! First one to talk gets to leave!

Me: Gets to live you mean.

Cynder: Oh.

One prisoner pointed to him and we saw him.

Me: Target sighted.

Nico: Yep.

Quince: Kevin, is that you?

Kevin Levin: I might look different from the last time you saw me. But yeah. It's me.

Po Kong: First, is there any food here?

Quince: Yeah radioactive gruel.

He held up a bowl it.

LOUD FART!

Po Kong: Sorry I asked.

Kevin Levin: Been a while Quince.

Quince: It sure has been a while.

Qin: Nice reunion.

Quince: What are you doing back here?

Quick Man: We're here to kill Morgg. After that, you're free to do whatever the Hell you want.

Quince: I'll join the M.O.E. And the Redemption Squad.

Me: Deal.

Nico: Cool.

Quince: Yeah I hate that guy.

Me: Kevin mostly.

Nico: Yeah.

We went to face him.

Quince: Do me a favor and make sure Morgg dies, alright? For Kwarrel.

Motor Ed: Relax. He's going down. Seriously.

Me: We'll make sure of that.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets get him.

Supernova Zap: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Morgg was really enjoying torturing prisoners.

But then the spirits of the worlds of prison came and swirled around him and then blasted lasers at him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Kevin Levin: I've waited a long time for this Morgg!

Morgg gasped when he saw Kevin!

Morgg: Kevin Levin!?

Abis Mal: And us!

Morgg: Damn shame you came just to die. (to Kevin Levin) Look on the bright side. At least you'll be with Kwarrel again. And if anyone asks, I'll tell them you all died when the inmates decided to riot.

Me: Don't count on it Morgg!

Kevin Levin: This is personal Morag! This is for Kwarrel!

Me: And another thing Morgg you shouldn't be allowed to say his name! You're going to die right here and right now!

Morgg pulled out a laser blaster and Eli ignited his lightsaber and he fired and deflected the blasts with the lightsaber.

I fired energy blasts and blasted him all over!

Morgg shot Kevin in the shoulder. However, due to Kevin's iron armor, he didn't feel any pain.

Morgg: Bet you're starting to miss your mutated form now!

Kevin Levin: With all due disrespect, I prefer my regular powers.

Morgg: Still won't save you!

Mevya: Leave Kevin alone!

Mevya blasted Morgg all over with energy.

Nico: Take that!

Me: Also I have someone here who wants to join in the fun. (SNAPS

FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then a bright flash of light shined down onto the floor of the prison and then the divine singing of angels was heard and a figure came and it was KWARREL!

Nico: WHOA!

Kevin Levin: Kwarrel!

Kwarrel: That's right guys! Awesome to see you Kevin.

Kevin Levin: You too.

They fistbump.

KROW!

Kwarrel punched Morgg in his face and I caught Morgg's blaster!

Kwarrel: That was for killing me you jerk!

Morgg crashed into a wall!

Ben: I think it's only appropriate that I use this again.

Ben turned into Armodrillo.

Ben: ARMODRILLO!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Armodrillo punched Morgg all over and smashed him down.

Maria: Time for some backup! (TURNS DIAL) HONOR FORCE KNIGHT 6!

She summoned Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Professor Brainstorm, Evil Ring Man, Gulia and Dorobozu!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be good.

Cindersaur: Take this! (punches Morgg)

KROW!

He was smashed into the floor!

Armodrillo was shot but he didn't feel a thing.

Armodrillo: (sarcastically) Ouch.

Me: Never underestimate the Durability of a Talpaedon.

Nico: You got that right!

Laney Simmons: Or the lightning of an Amperi!

Laney fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Morgg and electrocuted him with intense voltage!

Armodrillo: (punches him) And this is for getting me hit with that hallucinogenic gas!

He got smashed big time!

Riley Anderson: And this is for treating the prisoners like they were garbage and abusing your power!

She had her lightsaber ignited and slashed off both his arms! HE SCREAMED IN AGONY!

Armodrillo grabbed him and slammed his back on his leg!

KRASMASH!

Laney: Bane would be proud!

POW POW POW POWPOWPOWPOWPOWPOW!

He punched him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Then Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Diabolico, Riddler, Zexion, Toiletnator, Chalmers, Whiger, Wrecking Crew, Hank Scorpio, Cluemaster, Ghost of Old Salem and Dr. Destiny came.

Nico: Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Diabolico, Riddler, Zexion, Toiletnator, Chalmers, Whiger, Wrecking Crew, Hank Scorpio, Cluemaster, Ghost of Old Salem and Dr. Destiny.

Aylene C.: Oh hey B.F.

Brain Freezer: Hey babe. Boy this is a scary prison huh?

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Aylene C.: But the view of the galaxy from here is amazing.

Qin: It sure is. Seeing the entire galaxy from up here is awesome.

Brain Freezer: We told the prisoners to do whatever the Hell they want after Morgg's dead.

Me: Nice.

Man Boy: They deserve to have at least a few days of freedom.

Diabolico: At least before committing crimes.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Toiletnator: (to Nico) We heard you fought Miss Mucus.

Nico: We sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Did you make her cry in pain?

Nico: Oh yeah and my sister and brother had a hand in it and that was awesome and funny.

?: That is awesome though!

A figure came out and it was COMMANDO ROBOT from episode 19 of Operation Overdrive!

---

A giant commando-themed robot piloted by Mig and Benglo which is their second secret weapon and they use it to attack San Angeles and the Overdrive Rangers whilst Will is battling Kamdor and Miratrix. It disables the DriveMax Ultrazord's flight mode and is scared off by Tyzonn and the Rescue Runners. As it is getting away, Will morphs and uses his Zip Shoots to ride on the robot. Later on, Mig pilots the robot and upgrades it with the Super Armor, turning it into a Samurai-themed robot. It defeats the Super DriveMax and Flash Point Megazords, forcing the Rangers to separate the Zords and make different combos for the DriveMax and Flash Point Megazords. They use the DriveMax Megazord Crane Formation to remove the armor, reverting the robot back to its default form, and the DriveMax Megazord Rescue Formation and the Flash Point Megazord Dozer and Sub Formation to destroy this robot once and for all.

---

Mack: Whoa! Commando Robot!

Commando Robot: Been a while rangers.

Me: Whoa I remember this one! He was the robot piloted by Mig and Benglo and their awesome secret weapon to destroy the city.

Commando Robot: That's right.

Gaku Hoshikawa: You look similar to our giant robot.

Commando Robot: Yep. Too bad you guys didn't get adapted in America.

Me: That is a darn shame but it sure is cool.

Qin: I agree.

We got the battles underway.

---

Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Sky, Tecna, Stella, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chef

Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Mr. Mittens, Eugene, Dark Vegan, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Nico's rescue was helping Camp Kidney bash the Squirrel Scouts and Ms. Mucus all over with Pranks and Watermelons and Ms. Mucus got a taste of her own medicine with Allenby and Nalanie Transforming

---

Brain Freezer was first.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico's rescue was helping Camp Kidney bash the Squirrel Scouts and Ms. Mucus all over with Pranks and Watermelons. Ms. Mucus got a taste of her own medicine with Allenby and Nalanie Transforming

Bloom: You should have seen it. It was really funny! Connor and Alicia Chan helped out in that one too and it was cool.

Tigra: Yeah that was funny and Allenby did all kinds of great insults to that warthog.

Sunset Shimmer: And the best part is that they forced an apology out of her by using their stinky socks as a threatening weapon.

Pipsqueak: (LAUGHS) Yeah she claims that all the Bean Scout socks kill as part of a legend.

Sunburn: That is a really silly legend.

Brain Freezer: That sure is crazy! Lets do it!

Bloom and Brain Freezer flared up Fire and Ice Dragon auras. Songs for Bloom and Brain Freezer: All That She Wants by Ace of Base and Hooked on a Feeling by Bjorn Skifs. Bloom and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Helia, Bloom, Layla, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Fashionistas, Mojo Jojo, RowdyRuff Boys, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Us battling Another Meatman, Weremole, Ghost of King Ramses, Big Toe & Gang, Kung Food and Titanium Man who were the Keyblade Knight of Motunui for Moana and the Embodiment of Succubus

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy (to Flora): Nico, Mack's team, Titanium Man's team, and the others did goo battling Another Meatman, Weremole, Ghost of King Ramses, Big Toe & Gang, Kung Food and Titanium Man. They were the Keyblade Knight of Motunui for Moana and the Embodiment of Succubus

Flora: Yeah that was so awesome to see.

Yuki Yuna: And Svetlana is one smoking hot one.

Fluttershy: And Milana was really proud of Lily for helping Moana back then.

Tornado Bolt: She sure was and that was so fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Man Boy: Boy that is so awesome! Lets do it!

Flora and Man Boy flared up Ent Auras. Songs for Flora and Man Boy: How do I Live by Leann Rimes and I Only Have Eyes For You by The Flamingos. Flora and group fired up waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down

---

Musa, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Riven, Stella, Roxy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Vypra, Loki, Jinxer, Evil Cloud

Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - Lincoln's rescue in Central Park, New York for a treasure hunt and battling Clarence J. Boddicker

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Central Park, New York for a treasure hunt. He battled Clarence J. Boddicker there

Musa: It sure was a really eventful day for him there.

Erina: It sure was and it was so fun.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We all had a great time there.

Featherweight: It sure was fun and cool.

Sprocket: Boy it sure was.

Diabolico: Wow that is awesome! Lets do it!

Musa and Diabolico flared up Siren and Bat Auras. Songs for Musa and Diabolico: All I Wanna Do by Sheryl Crow and Great Balls of Fire by Jerry Lee Lewis. Musa and group fired waves of metal, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Timmy, Bloom, Musa, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Bane, Red Claw, Man Bat, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - Meeting Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) I heard you guys met Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei. Riddle me this: What's she like?

Tecna: (British Accent) She looks like a carbon copy of Fu and she is very much like a twin to her.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye and she has a really crazy story too now.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Calliope, mind showing us that video of the fight you had with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and how you helped Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney and Lana beat the living daylights out of the mean sisters when it was at Erupting Volcano at The Loud House.

Calliope Chomei: Gladly.

Calliope Chomei played the video on the screen, and we saw it: Lincoln was about to watch some TV, but Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan showed up and plotted to beat Lincoln to death, and it wound up at Erupting Volcano, and even worse, the fight's right in front of Calliope Chomei, Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney, and Lana, and Calliope's face turned red, along with Lincoln's nice sisters.

Past Calliope Chomei: THAT'S IT, YOU FIVE BITCHES ARE DEAD!

Past Luna: WORSE THAN DEAD! THIS IS FOR ALL THE TIMES YOU'VE HARMED OUR BRO!

Then, Calliope Chomei, Leni, Luna, Lucy, Laney, and Lana charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they proceeded to beat the living shit out of the five mean sisters while Lincoln ran to his room in safety, and it was really bloody! CALLIOPE AND THE NICE SISTERS BRUTALLY PULVERIZED THE MEAN SISTERS IN A VIOLENT BLOODY BEATDOWN OF THE AGES, AND WHEN IT WAS FINALLY ALL OVER, LORI, LYNN, LOLA, LISA, AND LUAN WERE LYING ON THE FLOOR AND THEY HAD THEIR ARMS AND LEGS BROKEN, THEIR TEETH KNOCKED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS, AND THEY HAD BLACK EYES, AND CALLIOPE AND THE NICE SISTERS HAD THE BLOOD OF THE MEAN SISTERS

ON THEM!

The video ended and we were horrified.

Nico: OH! OH GOD, NOW THAT WAS TOO BLOODY AND GRAPHIC!

Me: I still remember that day all too well, it was awful.

Luna: And we sent them to the hospital where they had to be hospitalized for four months, and we'd told the parents everything of what those five tried to do to Lincoln, and the five mean sisters got the grounding of a lifetime: grounded for ten months and all their rights to the TV remote were revoked.

Laney: And Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Lana, Lucy, and I were the only ones who can watch TV.

Nico: And what of the mean sisters?

Lincoln: Sent to Aunt Ruth's for nine months.

Eli: Sheesh.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Riddler: My god! That is horrible! Boy the mean sisters really got thrashed there didn't they!?

Starlight Glimmer: That is a total understatement!

Cozy Glow: Yeah they got their butts handed to them big time by the combined power of The Avatar of The 7-Tails and the nice sisters.

Hex: They sure did. But that will teach them that the Avatars of the Tailed Beasts are not to be taken lightly. Like the Jinchuriki they too carry unimaginable power.

Riddler: Wow! That is amazing that they are that strong and powerful. Lets do it!

Tecna and Riddler flared up Gear Dragon and Question Mark auras.

Songs for Tecna and Riddler: Vision of Love by Mariah Carey and Mona Lisa by Nat King Cole. Tecna and group fired waves of blood, stars, skulls, lightning, bones and magic and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Tessa, Master Eon, Ransik and Nadira VS Zexion - That video Calliope Chomei showed was really horrible!

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: That video Calliope Chomei showed was really horrible!

Roxy: You're not kidding but she and the nice sisters really were a formidable team in beating up the mean sisters.

Trixie Lulamoon: That was really amazing that they did that!

Triple Berry: Yeah it sure was! They sure should them who is boss.

Flynn: Boy that sure was awesome!

Cali: It sure was. And the mean sisters had it coming.

Tessa: Dragonfeathers! They sure did and that wass intense.

Hugo: It sure was.

Mags: Boy the Avatars of the Tailed Beasts sure are people that are not to be taken lightly.

Master Eon: That is too true on that.

Zexion: Boy it sure is! Lets do it!

Roxy and group fired waves of magic and smashed him down.

---

Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Nex, Musa, Flora, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Common Cold, Sir Toasty, Count Spankulot, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - MARY CHALLENGED STICKYBEARD TO A SUGAR GUZZLING CONTEST!?

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) MARY CHALLENGED STICKYBEARD TO A SUGAR GUZZLING CONTEST!? WAS SHE FUCKING CRAZY?!

Layla: For someone like Mary Knudson!? No way! She triumphed perfectly in that one.

Lucy Mann: We were amazed that she drank that much sugar!

Rarity: They ate 50 bags full of sugar and Mary's aura was like that of a raging inferno.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah you should have seen it! It was amazing!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was something!

Toiletnator: Wow! That is amazing! And 50 bags of sugar!? That is absolutely crazy! No human would ever survive eating that much!

Layla: No kidding! We were shocked she did it!

Toiletnator: Yeah! Lets do it!

Layla and Toiletnator flared up Water Dragon and Sludge Golem auras. Songs for Winx Club Layla and Toiletnator: Genie in a Bottle by Christina Aguilera and Tearin' Up my Heart by 'NSYNC. Layla and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Brandon, Musa, Flora, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Skinner, Cantwell, Good Burns, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - Boy a Sugar Guzzling Contest is Diabetes waiting to happen! But not for someone like Mary

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) Boy, a Sugar Guzzling Contest is Diabetes waiting to happen! But not for someone like Mary.

Stella: No she has the most powerful sweet tooth ever known in existence and she REALLY GETS Stronger from eating sugar and junk food.

Bonnie Terrez: Mary is one of the most awesome chefs we know and also has the most powerful sweet tooth we know of.

Twilight Sparkle: We never saw ANYONE eat that much sugar. Not even Pinkie Pie would attempt it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is amazing that Mary can have that much sugar and all that.

Spyro: Boy no kidding there!

Chalmers: That is really something! Not even the candy pirates of the Candy Bar can match Mary's sweet tooth. Lets do it!

Stella and Chalmers flared up Sun Dragon auras. Songs for Winx Club Stella and Chalmers: Walkin' On The Sun by Smash Mouth and Barracuda by Heart. Stella and group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Lok, Sophie, Zhalia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Villamax, Hydrax, Contemptra, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - So we're going to Incarcecon! Wow!

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger (to Dante): So, you guys are in Incarcecon now? Wow!

Dante Vale: Yeah this place is really dangerous. And it's known as the Alcatraz of the Milky Way Galaxy.

Konan: It reminds me in every way like the Blood Prison.

Applejack: Boy this place is really dangerous and scary.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Flashwing: It's amazing that it's all the way out here at the very edge of the Milky Way Galaxy.

Whiger: Yeah no kidding! At 100,000 light years away. But the view of the galaxy is amazing. Lets do it!

Dante and Whiger flared up tiger auras. Songs for Dante Vale and Whiger: Round and Round by Ratt and Roll Along Kentucky Moon by Rodgers. Dante and group fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Sophie, Zhalia, Dante, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Six Gum Gang, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Incarcecon is known for having some of the Galaxy's most dangerous and ruthless criminals

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker (to Lok): Incarcecon is known for having some of the

Galaxy's most dangerous and ruthless criminals.

Thunderball: Like Sixsix.

Lok: And Vilgax. It was supposed to have Vilgax here too.

Mia Addison: Yeah no kidding. Vilgax was going to be put here eventually.

Rainbow Dash: But we're going to kill Vilgax in the future.

Scootaloo: That is a sure promise.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Piledriver: Vilgax deserves nothing short of death.

Bulldozer: You got that right.

Wrecker: Yeah. Lets do it!

Lok and the Wrecking Crew flared up Quetzalcoatl, Wrecking Ball, Bulldozer, Thunder Dragon and Pile Driver auras. Songs for Lok and Wrecking Crew: All Night Long by Lionel Richie and Let It Be by The Beatles. Lok and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Lok, Dante, Zhalia, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Patty & Selma, Cantwell, Dracula (Simpsons), Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - Kevin has a score to settle at Incarcecon with Morgg

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Kevin has a score to settle at Incarcecon with Morgg. A really nasty one.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) And the reason is because Morgg killed his friend Kwarrel here and he was the very person that helped Kevin revert back from his first mutation and even teach him how to absorb matter.

Jinora: That is really amazing that he learned that from him.

Princess Celestia: It sure is and Kevin's reasons for wanting to destroy Morgg are completely justified.

King Solar: We were shocked to hear about that.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was bad.

Amber Morning: What he did shows that he has a heart as black as night.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Hank Scorpio: Yeah no kidding there on that. Lets do it!

Sophie and Hank flared up Phoenix Auras. Songs for Sophie and Hank Scorpio: Blue Eyes by Elton John and We Didn't Start the Fire by Billy Joel. Sophie and group fired light blasts and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Katara, Zuko, Toph, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Spymaster, Trapster, Trickster, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem - Morgg is a monster with no honor and no soul.

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (to Aang) Morgg is a monster with no honor and no soul. No cover up story is gonna be enough for him this time.

Aang: That is completely too true.

Ms. Cheerilee: I agree there and it's gonna be good we're going to destroy him.

Apple Bloom: That is too true on that and it will be fun.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding.

Scootloo: Yeah that is for sure.

Diamond Tiara: You got that right.

Silver Spoon: I'll say!

Cluemaster: Indeed. Lets do it!

Aang and Cluemaster flared up Elemental Dragon Auras. Songs for Aang and Cluemaster: This Kiss by Faith Hill and Jump by Kris Kross. Aang and group fired waves of elements and blasted them down.

---

Zhalia Moon, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Neji Hyuga and Shade Man VS The Ghost of Old Salem - Morgg killed Kevin's friend Kwarrel!

---

The Ghost of Old Salem was next.

Ghost of Old Salem: Morgg killed Kevin's friend Kwarrel!

Zhalia Moon: Yeah he sure did and we're going to help him get justice for him!

Apple Bloom: Yeah and that is going to be awesome justice!

Sweetie Belle: He had this coming for a long time!

Scootaloo: What he does to the prisoners is nothing short of how Lyle Bolton does it!

Diamond Tiara: Yeah that is for sure!

Silver Spoon: That is terrible!

Ghost of Old Salem: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Zhalia flared up a Basilisk Aura and she and the group fired waves of energy and smashed Zexion down

---

Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Luke, Leia, Han, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Copperhead, Grodd, M.O.E. Sinestro, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - Kwarrel will be avenged when we kill Morgg!

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny (to Anakin): Kwarrel will be avenged when we kill Morgg! His sacrifice won't be in vain!

Anakin: Yeah that is for sure!

Beatrice: No way are we going to let that happen!

Princess Luna: What Morgg did was unforgivable.

Moondust: That is for sure there!

Snowdrop: You got that right!

Gari: Yeah and he will pay for it!

Blackoout: Big time!

Dr. Destiny: That is for sure!

Anakin and Dr. Destiny flared up Bantha and Baku auras. Songs for Anakin and Dr. Destiny: Lightning Crashes by Live and Song and Music Sounds Better With You by Stardust. Anakin and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Commando Robot

---

Commando Robot was next.

Commando Robot: Boy this prison is really something. I have a feeling we're going to be sending TONS of big time bad guys here.

Nico: I have that same feeling myself.

May: Yeah I do too. That will be so awesome.

Commando Robot: Good hunting. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Morgg, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and symbol of The Omnitrix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

They got the cannon ready.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the robot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: Oh yeah! Commando Robot you have failed this universe.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Emma: Time for some pink power!

Tsukasa: To you, that must be humiliating.

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into Gosenger Pink and Daiki summoned clones of all the Pink Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Time Force, SPD, PatRangers, Kiramagers, Zenkaigers and Donbrothers Pink Rangers!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We went at Morgg and bashed, blasted, slashed and smashed him

Sobtjek and Lanker blasted Morgg and smashed him.

Skywarp, Skydive, Julie and Gwen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skywarp's missile launcher, Skydive's Nega-Gun and Julie and Gwen's powers 100-fold.

Julie and Skywarp: GALVAN MISSILE STORM!

Skydive and Gwen: ANODITE DARKNESS BLAST!

Ruby Rose of the Rose House and Deker: RUBY BLADE STORM!

Weiss Schnee of the Schnee Family and Abis Mal: CRYSTAL MAGIC BLAST!

Blake Belladonna of the Belladonna Family and Nergal: PIZZA CAT STORM!

Yang Xiao Long of the Summer Dragon and Motor Ed: DRAGON FIRE BLAST!

Jaune Arc the Warrior of the Light and Mojo Jojo: LIGHT WARRIOR BLADE DANCE!

Nora Valkyrie the Pancake Queen Hammer and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN PANCAKE SMASHER!

Pyrrha of the Spear Flame and Radioactive Man: RADIOACTIVE SPEAR BURST!

Lie Ren of the Shoot Force and Gizmo: GUNS OF TECH BLAST!

Emerald Sustrai of the Redeemed Illusion and Private HIVE: EMERALD ILLUSION BLAST!

Dew Gayl of the Spear of Illusion and Penguin: DEW OF THE PENGUIN BLAST!

Lucca of the Firestorm and The Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM

ROUGHNESS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Hitch Trailblazer, Ben 10, Julie, Gwen, Kevin, Michael Morningstar, Cooper, Alan Albright, Chione, Alison Winters, Helen Wheels, Manny Armstrong, Pierce, Elena Validus, Ben 10,000, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily: PLUMBERS AND MAGIC OF EARTH RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired massive blasts of energy and elements.

Lincoln: METAL ELEMENT STYLE: IRON!

Mai Shiranui: METAL FIRE STYLE: STEEL!

Nanami: METAL WATER STYLE: TUNGSTEN!

Julie Makimoto: METAL EARTH STYLE: SILVER!

Tatsumaki: METAL WIND STYLE: BRONZE!

Sari Sumdac: METAL LIGHTNING STYLE: GOLD!

They fired elements and they formed into said metal.

Lincoln and his harem: METAL FINAL SMASH: METALLIC SHURIKEN BARRAGE!

They fired a barrage of shurikens made of various metals

We fired rainbow energy blasts that dazed Morgg, and then, Lincoln plunged his hand into Morgg's chest and ripped out his heart and devoured it. Then, we banished Morgg to The Black Gates forever.

Kevin Levin: That was for Kwarrel.

Nico: Good riddance forever, you piece of shit. Awesome job, gang, now Kwarrel's death has been avenged.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Dark Raiden.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red lightning, and it absorbed the red lightning and it flowed into Lincoln and made him even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Dark Raiden.

Suddenly, a bolt of red lightning came crashing down onto the ground, and we saw a figure appear: it was Dark Raiden.

Me: So, that is Dark Raiden.

Raiden: I never thought I'd have to deal with you again.

Dark Raiden: As long as the demons of your past still continue to haunt you, this shall unfortunately be your fate.

Reagan Shindai: No. This is the fate that befell you because of Shinnok's Amulet, the very thing that you now wear along with

Shinnok's evil, but that ends here and now.

Suddenly, Reagen Shindai's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, nature, insects, butterflies, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Eneiken Noroshi-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dark Raiden, she left pink energy, stars, nature, insects, butterflies, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Reagen Shindai: We've seen this sort of nightmare play out far too many times, but despite your dark actions, there's still a part of you who is still good, but we must free you from the darkness that has possessed you and only then shall the demons of Lord Raiden's past finally be put to rest forever.

Suddenly, Reagen Shindai was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, nature, swords, and books surrounding the vortex, there are insects, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with the logo of Kamen Rider Sabela on its chest and blue eyes gazing at Dark Raiden: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Reagen Shindai emerged, but she was changed forever.

Reagen Shindai grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, insects, butterflies, nature, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Sabela logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Reagen Shindai has on a sleeveless hot pink vest, sleeveless hot pink crop top, pink skirt, pink pants, pink legwarmers, pink sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, insects, butterflies, nature, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by nature and butterflies and on top is the Kamen Rider Sabela logo. Suddenly, Reagen Shindai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive hot pink angel wings with pink tips on the hot pink feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and they are on top of her butterfly winds, and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Reagen Shindai has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Reagen Shindai's Eneiken Noroshi-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, insects, butterflies, nature, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Reagen Shindai's Pink Butterfly Nature Eneiken Noroshi Kamen Rider Sabela Greatsword of Pink Butterfly Nature Eneiken Noroshi Kamen Rider Sabela Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded hot pink gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Sabela etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink dragon heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink dragon heads is a large pink dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Reagen Shindai has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Eneiken Noroshi Wonder Ride Book, Eneiken Noroshi, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix that said, "Reagen Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Sabela, Loving Sister of Reika Shindai Also Known As Kamen Rider Saikou, Master of The Powers of Nature, Insects, and Butterflies, Wielder of The Eneiken Noroshi Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Furio Tigre, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Insects, Butterflies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レーゲン新台、仮面ライダーサベラの化身、新台レイカの愛する妹、仮面ライダー最光としても知られ、自然、昆虫、蝶の力の達人、炎影剣狼紙ワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、フリオ・ティグルの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然、昆虫、蝶、フェニックス、天使の支配者

Suddenly, Reagen Shindai's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she

transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Reagen Shindai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER SABELA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SABELA PINK INSECT NATURE ENEIKEN NOROSHI BUTTERFLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SABELA PINK INSECT NATURE ENEIKEN NOROSHI BUTTERFLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SABELA PINK INSECT NATURE ENEIKEN NOROSHI BUTTERFLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Reagen Shindai's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Sabela-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Raiden saw it, he fired a lethal blast of red lightning to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever, and Reagen Shindai fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, insects, butterflies, nature, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels which hits Dark Raiden and he was knocked down, he got back up, but the storms were now raging even more.

Reika: Oh, no way, did Reagen just…?

Nico: She did, Yuri, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Reagen Shindai's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Sabela-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's time to fight Dark Raiden.

Reagen Shindai: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Pink Nature Kamen Rider Sabela Eneiken Noroshi Butterfly Phoenix Angel and Divine Pink Nature Kamen Rider Sabela Eneiken Noroshi Butterfly Phoenix Angel Love) And purify him of Shinnok's darkness for good.

Raiden: And end the demons that've haunted me throughout many timelines.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Reagen Shindai along with Raiden joining in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) The demons of the past must be put to rest once and for all, Dark Raiden, and the darkness that turned you into that shall be purged from you forever.

Reagen Shindai, Lincoln, and Raiden went after Dark Raiden who continued firing powerful bolts of red lightning but Lincoln kept absorbing them and it made him even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Raiden and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he, Reagen Shindai, and Raiden also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Raiden fired a blast of lightning which stunned Dark Raiden for a bit, and then, he knocked Shinnok's Amulet off him.

Raiden: Now, Lincoln. Use the Basilisk Venom on Shinnok's Amulet.

Lincoln sent a wave of the enhanced Basilisk Venom at Shinnok's Amulet and it melted into nothing but molten metal and its dark power was literally destroyed.

Raiden: Now, we must purge Dark Raiden of the last remnants of darkness that made him who he is.

Raiden, Lincoln, and Reagen Shindai chanted an ancient incantation, and they fired three beams of purifying light which hit Dark Raiden, and he was purged of all the darkness inside him. Then, as a result of it, Raiden's alternate future counterpart merged with Raiden and he became even stronger than ever. We cheered wildly for what Reagen Shindai and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Reagen Shindai's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Reagen Shindai: We've done it, we destroyed Shinnok's Amulet.

Raiden: And freed my alternate future self of the darkness that corrupted him.

Lincoln: That we did, Lord Raiden.

Suddenly, Reagen Shindai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Reagen Shindai's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Reagen Shindai sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, you guys really did awesome defeating Dark Raiden.

Lincoln: And we purified him of the darkness for good and destroyed Shinnok's Amulet as well, now without the Amulet, Shinnok won't be able to cause any sort of trouble for anyone.

Me: Especially in the future. So, Lincoln, who's the next Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: I think I know who'll be perfect for tomorrow: Selene Saiken, Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug and she's a powerful master of water and slime and she also knows how to use those six massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lynn to the extreme, because during a date at Lake Huron, that animal showed up and tried to kill Lincoln once more, but Serena trapped her inside a water bubble and sent her back to The Loud House to face her punishment.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn really knows how to piss people off.

Lincoln: And in the worst way possible.

Cluemaster: We COULD say that Morgg died in a cave in caused by the battle.

Whiger: We COULD do that.

Piledriver: Or we could tell the truth.

Bulldozer: Not like we'll get in trouble for it.

Hank Scorpio: What happens to Incarcecon now?

Dr. Destiny: We claim it for ourselves.

Me: Good idea. And we got justice for Kwarrel.

Kwarrel: You sure did. Thank you all.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone.

Laney: (To the viewers) Now Morgg is a forgotten memory. And Kwarrel is back for good.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This chapter was a good one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Evil Whirlpool Man, Snowflame Red Dark Magician as well as Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad And Ferro Lad and we're going into the simulator to help Lazlo and friends look for the elusive Lard-O-Doodle bird and stop Lumpus from eating it. And also Xenia the Xerneas and Isabelle Knudson are going to transform against him and they are GOING TO REALLY LAY DOWN THE LAW ON HIM! Also we're going to battle Another Anchor-Man, Bomb-Voyage, Screenslaver, Underminer, Syndrome, Evil Orbit Woman and Crimson Dynamo. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Magnet Man and her name is Maya Magneto and she is a very powerful one.

The match-up scene is for Rebecca Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal, and she and Lincoln are going to Huron Blackheart, also known as the Blood Reaver, is a powerful chaos space marine pirate lord and leader of the Red Corsairs from Warhammer 40,000.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Manhattan, New York for Day 2 of the treasure hunt, and the second treasure we're getting is for Marty the Zebra: these are known as The Greaves of Varuna, and after Marty gets those, we're going to destroy Juroung, the Water and Gravity Elemental shaman and "true disciple" A.K.A. fanatical follower of Grandmaster Meio from the Strider series. And we're going to meet the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Selene Saiken, Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug and she's a powerful master of water and slime and she also knows how to use those six massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lynn to the extreme, because during a date at Lake Huron, that animal showed up and tried to kill Lincoln once more, but Selene trapped her inside a water bubble and sent her back to The Loud House to face her punishment.

Next up is Jumanji the Next Level and we're going after Jurgen the

Brutal and we're going to make sure he pays for his crimes!

See you next time

# Return to The Jungle of Jumanji

This chapter is based on 2019's Jumanji, The Next Level

---

In the simulator control room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Evil Whirlpool Man, Snowflame, Red Dark Magician as well as Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad And Ferro Lad and we were getting ready for another awesome and funny adventure.

Xenia: Boy I have a feeling this adventure will be as funny and fun as the others.

Qin: Yep it sure will.

Xenia: Love a good laugh.

Camie: Me too. This will be fun and cool.

Varie: It always is and I'm always up for a fun laugh.

Misty Tredwell: Me too and this will be fun.

Lola: That is true.

Nico: Akira, I want to thank you, Crimson Dynamo, and your teams for coming.

Akira: No problem Nico. I'm really excited for this one.

Disk Wars Iron Man: Me too and this will be cool.

Me: We're all excited for this.

Eli: Ready for some action sis?

Milly Ashford: You bet I am Eli.

Nico: Milly, remind me again how you met Eli?

Milly Ashford: Oh right. We met when Eli was a member of the Black Knights and we became really close.

J.D. 3: It's true and it was awesome how he and Milly got close through that. They loved each other like brother and sister.

Xenia: That is cool.

Milly Ashford: And since then we were really close and I'm happy to be with him to look out for him as a sister.

Nico: We all are. Eli has been a massively tremendous help ever since he joined the team almost 3 years ago.

Eli: I sure have.

Nico: Just wanted to know. That's all

Milly Redford: No worries. But I'm so happy for Eli and even Nunnally.

Xenia: We all are.

Eli: Yeah.

Camie: Yep.

Me: But yesterday was awesome. Man it was awesome seeing what Incarcecon was like. But it was also good that we killed Morgg and brought justice to Kwarrel.

Lincoln: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: What Morgg did was fucked up.

Me: And then some. But I'm glad he got what was coming to him.

Rarity: That is for sure there.

Applejack: That repulsive overgrown sidewinder got what was coming to him.

Nico: He sure did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Still good riddance to bad rubbish.

Maria: There was no hallucinogenic gas there, right?

Eli: No thankfully there wasn't. But at least that didn't happen to us. Not that poisonous gas will affect us anyway.

Nico: That's true.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Kwarrel's back too.

Me: Yes he is.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And you have me to thank for that.

Nico: Yep. And we have Incarcecon as another awesome space prison.

Me: And we added new modifications to it. We put anti-dark magic and anti-dark orb spells on the cells and made them completely escape proof.

Nico: Good.

Me: And we added laser turrets, machine guns, particle disintegration rays and all kinds of death traps to make sure no prison riots or escapes are done by the most dangerous of criminals.

Camie: Good thinking.

We went into the simulator and we were ready for fun.

Nico: Okay here's the mission. We're going to find the elusive Lardadoodle Bird.

Laney: Wow!

Xenia: It's said to be really elusive and easily avoids getting captured.

Lincoln: Not only that, but we also got another shot at killing Lumpus once again. Lazlo said Lumpus tried to eat the bird, that's a crime against innocent creatures of nature. I'm gonna use Fluttershy's Stare on him, and I won't be surprised if it kills him!

We gasped.

Eli: Oh no. I don't like the way he said it!

Nico: We've seen Fluttershy use her Stare before and it's scary, but we've heard many times of how Lincoln's used her Stare before, and because of his transformations and evolutions, I hate to find out how much his Stare's evolved since then.

Me: Me too. (Shudders)

Laney: Thank goodness Lincoln's never used it on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan, he'd easily have them crying like babies.

Nico: So, what exactly does this bird look like?

Me: Well here.

I pulled up a picture of it.

An enormous flightless bird that appeared in The Big Weigh In, and that Lumpus wanted to eat to gain weight. Described by Lazlo as being "97% fat" and "the goat of the bird world", the Lardadoodle can and will eat anything it can reach, including nearly all of the contents of Lumpus' kitchen, various belongings of the campers', and even Lumpus and Lazlo. It can also lay enormous eggs containing things it has eaten. In the end, Lumpus realizes the error of his ways and promises never to attempt to eat it again, which the motherly bird reciprocated by feeding Lumpus forcefully with worms.

Nico: WHOA! That is one big fat chicken!

Xenia: No kidding!

Laney: Lazlo told me all about it. The Lardadoodle is that hungry all the time and he eats anything.

Nico: Boy he must be REALLY HUNGRY all the time.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Shouldn't be that hard.

Me: Well since he is 97% fat and he is that big it's not going to be that hard for us to find him.

Qin: Yeah.

Lazlo, Raj and Clam came.

Lazlo: Hey guys!

Raj: (India Accent) What's going on guys?

Clam: Happy.

Me: We're going to find the elusive Lardadoodle Bird and stop Lumpus from eating him.

Lazlo: Good idea!

Raj: Yeah!

Nico: Know where he is?

Lily: I think up ahead.

We saw the Lardadoodle Bird!

Lardadoodle: (LOUD BELCHING!)

Laney: WHOA!

Me: Wow that is a REALLY BIG Chicken!

Xenia: No kidding!

Raj: Wow! He's so fat!

Lazlo: 97% fat to be precise. Lardodius Maximus Glutenous.

Clam: Fatso bird.

Me: Boy that is a huge bird!

Nico: Shouldn't be that hard to capture.

Me: With that enormous girth of his he's pretty much stuck there.

Nico: How heavy is he?

Me: Lets see.

Lisa pulled out a weight pad and me and Applejack lifted him.

Me: (GROANS) MAN HE IS HEAVY!

Applejack: (GROANS) HE SURE IS! BUT THIS IS NOTHING!

We put him on it and we saw his weight.

Lisa Loud: (GASP) SWEET EINSTEIN! This bird weighs 4,535.924 kilograms!

Me: That's over 10,000 pounds!

Lisa Loud: 10,000.000661 pounds to be precise.

Nico: Is the idea of a diet lost on him?!

Me: Obviously yes!

Lazlo: The Lardadoodle is always like this guys. He pretty much eats anything.

Lola: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Aww he sure is a big eater isn't he?

Nico: Boy no kidding. He is always hungry from what I heard.

Camie: Yep.

FART

The bird farted.

Lardadoodle: (Clucks)

Fluttershy: Aww he is really hungry.

Maria: Let me feed him.

Nico: Did you bring any food?

Maria: I think I can think of some…

CHOMP!

He ate Maria and swallowed her whole!

Nico: GASP!

Raj and Clam: (SCREAMING)

Me: HEY!

Maria: HEY! LET ME OUT OF HERE!

But then the Lardadoodle felt something.

Me: Uh oh.

But then…

LOUD SUPER FART!

NUMEROUS EGGS CAME OUT!

Me: Look at all these eggs!

Camie: That is a lot of eggs!

DING!

Nico: They're hatching!

They cracked open and then we saw ALL THE stuff from all the campers.

Nico: Whoa!

Maria came out of an egg.

Maria: Now I know how a baby chick feels.

Nico: You okay, sis?

Maria: Yeah.

But then the bird grabbed a bunch of worms from the ground.

Lazlo: Aww. Mama wants to feed her baby.

Maria: Me!? Oh no.

SHOVE SHOVE SHOVE!

Raj and Clam: Aww how precious.

MARIA WAS FORCE FED WORMS UNTIL SHE WAS AS FAT AS THE LARDADOODLE BIRD!

She spat them out.

secs agoShe spat them out.

But the Lardadoodle fed her more.

Maria was REALLY BLOATED AND FULL!

Lana: (Disappointed) Lucky.

Maria groaned from being too full and bloated and fat.

Nico: Geez!

Maria: (GROANS) That was so wrong and gross.

Me: Boy Maria that is crazy.

Nico: I'll get you back to normal.

Nico snapped his fingers and did so .

Maria: Ahh. Thanks Nico. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) Uh oh.

But then…

SUPER LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

Maria let out a REALLY LOUD SUPER EXPLOSIVE FART!

Maria then blushed in total embarrassment from that!

Nico hugged Maria.

Maria: Sorry.

Nico: No worries.

We got the bird back to the camp and gave all the stuff back to the campers.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Lumpus) AHA! And just as I figured, Lumpus is here and he's out to kill him.

Me: It's showtime!

Suddenly, the spirits of the scouts of Camp Kidney appeared and swirled around the place and fired elemental energy blasts at Lumpus and he got hit hard. Then, the spirits converge and they exploded as a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech cried out into the air, and we appeared.

Simulator Lumpus: (BABBLING) GET OUT OF MY WAY AND LET ME EAT THE BIRD!

Lincoln punched Lumpus in the face.

POW!

Me: There's no way we're letting you eat the Lardadoodle Bird, you ugly moose!

Xenia: All life is sacred, but yours, you've wasted yours already, moron. Plus, we've also reported all of your crimes.

It turns out a few minutes ago before we set out to find the Lardadoodle Bird, Lincoln reported Lumpus' numerous crimes directly to Commander Hoo-Ha, and when he found out about Lumpus' crimes that he committed in Camp Kidney, he went absolutely ballistic and got into his vehicle and charged out while Lincoln flew back to us.

Suddenly, we heard the loud honking of a horn.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And what's this we hear, sounds like your doom fast approaching!

Simulator Lumpus: (GASPS) Oh no… ! He's here! COMMANDER HOO-HA! (SCREAMS)

We then saw who it was fast approaching: it was Commander Hoo-Ha, and boy was he really pissed off.

Nico: OH MAN, YOU GOT HIM RILED UP! This is going to get ugly!

Then, the truck stopped and Commander Hoo-Ha came out.

Commander Hoo-Ha: LUMPUS! You have broken every single rule of the book, not to mention what you've done to the Bean Scouts! I also found out you stole the job from Heffer, that is unforgivable! You are officially kicked out of Camp Kidney, and because of the fact that the crimes that you have committed that are truly unforgivable, IT'S PUNISH TIME!

Commander Hoo-Ha got out some boxing gloves and he pulled the pins with his mouth like a pair of grenades and he punched them together and an explosion erupted and Commander Hoo-Ha was in a pair of red boxing shorts and he pounced on Lumpus and proceeded to give him the worst beating of his life.

POW! BANG! WHACK! WHAM! SMASH! BLAM! BIFF!

We flinched at the pain he was inflicting.

Me: OOH! THAT'S GONNA HURT!

Nico: Yikes!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Oh! Man, that's brutal!

Lazlo and his friends in the Simulator saw it, and the same went with the real world Lazlo and his friends in the Control Room.

Lazlo: Looks like Commander Hoo-Ha is really giving Lumpus a serious beating.

Patsy: Lumpus had it coming for a long time, and Daddy showing up to give him his punishment. He won't last a second.

Back in the Simulator, Hoo-Ha was continuing to give Lumpus a severe beating.

Nico: Jeez, at this rate, he's gonna kill him.

Xenia: Before I get a chance to get after him myself.

Isabelle Knudson then appeared.

Isabelle Knudson: And leave me out too? Gee I'm hurt.

Nico: Hoo Ha, the bird's also here.

Commander Hoo Ha: Boy I see that. Wow! Never thought I would see a Lardadoodle before.

Me: A very rare bird too.

Laney: Don't worry I'm watching over the bird. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

WORM DOODLE MAGISWORD!

It looked like a worm with chocolate on it.

Laney: Hungry boy?

The bird nodded and opened its mouth and Laney poured the worm doodles into the bird and MAN WAS HE HUNGRY!

Nico: You know what? Stuff the worms in Lumpus! If he's hungry, we'll give him something to eat!

Me: Good idea!

All of us: YEAH!

WORM DOODLE MAGISWORD!

We all got out Worm Doodle Magiswords!

Lumpus: Uh oh!

Then we shoved worms down his throat and made HIM FAT! REALLY FAT!

Nico: You also are too fat to run!

Me: Yep!

Qin: He sure is!

Isabelle Knudson: That's quite an improvement if you ask me!

Maria: Better him than me!

Nico patted Maria on the back.

Maria: Thanks Nico.

Suddenly, Xenia's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, nature, plants, leaves, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Lumpus, she left blue energy, stars, nature, plants, leaves, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Xenia: I have absolutely had it up to hear with you, Lumpus. You've not only proven yourself to be a total fraud and scout hater along with being a powerhungry control freak, but you also proved to be a cannibal in trying to eat the LardaDoodle Bird?! That is unforgivable, and for that, I'm going to give you an even worse punishment than the one you're currently getting from Commander Hoo-Ha!

Suddenly, Xenia was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, nature, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rainbow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Xenia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Xenia grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large azure blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights on the bangs of her long blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, nature, elemental forces, leaves, deer, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Xerneas emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has elk earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Life, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she has on her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold leaf links and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and blue Xerneas-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Xerneas with blue gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Life, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Xenia has on a sleeveless royal blue and black dress, black and gold filigree knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, nature, elemental forces, leaves, deer, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Xerneas with leaves and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Xenia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings. Xenia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Xenia's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, nature, elemental forces, leaves, deer, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Xenia Knudson's Life Nature Xerneas Life Greatsword of Life Nature Beauty Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Xerneas etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large Xerneas heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Xerneas heads with pink gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Xerneas heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Xerneas' head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Xerneas that said, "Xenia Knudson Also Known as Xerneas the Legendary Pokemon of Life, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Master of The Powers of Life, Powerful Defender of Nature, Archenemy of Plantman, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and

Master of Nature, Life, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ゼニア・クヌドソンは、生命の伝説のポケモン、ゼルネアスとしても知られ、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する将来の妻、生命の力のマスター、自然の強力な擁護者、プラントマンの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、保護者、擁護者、救世主です。宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしくて強力な教師の強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして自然、生命、フェニックス、天使の達人

Xenia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-XERNEAS LEGENDARY LIFE POKEMON-DEER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LEGENDARY NATURE LIFE DEFENDER POKEMON XERNEAS DEER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LEGENDARY NATURE LIFE DEFENDER POKEMON XERNEAS DEER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC LEGENDARY NATURE LIFE DEFENDER POKEMON XERNEAS DEER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Xenia's Super Angel-Xerneas Legendary Life Pokemon-Deer-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Xenia, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Lumpus saw it, he went absolutely crazy and went at her to kill her, but Xenia fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, nature, elemental forces, leaves, deer, phoenixes, and angels which hits Lumpus and he went flying into a tree, he got back out, but boy was he stinking mad now!

Xenia: (Diving Echoing Godly Voice of The Nature Life Defender Legendary Deer Pokemon Xerneas Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Nature Life Defender Legendary Deer Pokemon Xerneas Phoenix Angel) You're not getting out of this alive, you ugly moose! You've still got to pay for what you've done!

Isabel Knudson: That's right, you've tried to eat an elusive animal, and for that, you will face nature's true wrath! YOU MORONIC MISTAKE OF NATURE!

We gasped.

Nico: What the Hell did we just witness?!

Me: (Gulps) You just witnessed my granddaughter getting super pissed off.

Nicole: Oh no, I've seen it before. Last time someone tried to hurt any innocent animals, Isabel went on a rampage and viciously tore the asshole apart.

Lincoln: J.D. and Varie had to restrain her as fast as possible, it was ugly to the extreme and she tore the city apart.

Me: Yeah it's true.

Nicole: We had to cool her off somehow, but it was hideous.

Suddenly, Isabel's blue eyes turn neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, nature, fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lumpus, she left blue energy, stars, nature, fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Isabel: Xenia was right to say all that about you, you nasty moose, you've hated the Bean Scouts for absolutely no reason and they've done no such harm to you, you're such a rotten dumpster fire who deserves only the cruelest of punishments there is: death!

Suddenly, Isabel was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and forces of nature surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lumpus: the red eyes of death. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Isabel emerged, but she was changed forever.

Isabel grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large azure blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights on the bangs of her long braided blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, nature, fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a fairy surrounded by animals and the forces of nature emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold leaf links and blue crystal links and blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a fairy with blue gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Isabel has on a sleeveless dark blue blouse, sleeveless blue crop top, light blue pants, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, stars, nature, fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a fairy surrounded by animals and elemental forces of nature. Suddenly, Isabel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light blue angel wings with pink tips on the large light blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Isabel has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabel's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, nature, fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Isabel Knudson's Life Animal Spirit Defender Animal Spirit Shaman Greatsword of Life Animal Spirit Shaman Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink and yellow gems and a fairy surrounded by the animals of nature etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large deer heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue deer heads with yellow gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold deer head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the fairy and animals that said, "Isabel Knudson, Loving Granddaughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Shaman of Animal Spirits, Defender of Life and Animals, Archenemy of Hex, Destroyer of Ulube Ishikawa, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Life, Animal Spirits, Fairies, The Elemental Forces of Nature, Phoenixes, and Angels"

イザベル・クヌッドソン、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンとヴァリー・クヌッドソンの愛する孫娘、動物の精霊のシャーマン、生命と動物の擁護者、ヘックスの大敵、ウルベ・イシカワの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、チームラウドフェニックスストー

ムの素晴らしいメンバー、そして生命の達人、動物の精霊、妖精、自然の元素の力、フェニックス、天使

CELESTIAL NATURE FORCE ANIMAL SPIRIT SHAMAN FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MAGIC CELESTIAL NATURE FORCE ANIMAL SPIRIT SHAMAN FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MAGIC CELESTIAL NATURE FORCE ANIMAL SPIRIT SHAMAN FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LIFE!

We were amazed by Isabel's Super Angel-Animal Spirit Shaman-Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Lumpus saw it, he went ballistic with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Isabel fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, nature, fairies, animals, animal spirits, phoenixes, and angels which hits Lumpus and sent him flying into a tree, he got back out, but now, he looked like a rabid dog.

Isabel: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Magic Nature Animal Spirit Shaman Fairy Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Magic Nature Animal Spirit Shaman Fairy Phoenix Angel Life) Now, it's high time for you to get the punishment that you rightfully deserve, Lumpus.

Lincoln: You've tried to hurt one of Nature's animals, and for that, there is a price that you must pay.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Isabel and Xenia as the rest of us unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, you ugly moose. Now, it's high time we get rid of you once and for all!

Me: You got that right! Lets get him!

Nico gave Lumpus a wedgie.

HOING!

Nico: NICE UNDERWEAR MOOSEBOY!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny.

Leeli bashed Lumpus on his head with a club!

BLAM! BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM! BLAM!

Girl Jordan: Go get him Leeli!

Girl Jordan formed a water mace club and bashed him in his stomach!

Nico got out beans.

Nico popped it open and shoved the beans down his throat.

Lumpus: What the.. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

BUT THEN….

KRAFFFFFFFFAAAAAAAAAAAAARRRRRTTTTT!

HE RELEASED A MASSIVELY POWERFUL AND EXPLOSIVE FART!

Nico: Had enough?

Lumpus: NEVER! I WILL EAT THAT BIRD!

Nico: Uh in your fat state you can't eat anything else.

Camie: Yeah fatso!

Girl Jordan: Yeah I agree there!

Nico: And you can't even move!

Me: The only thing we can do is beat the living crap out of you.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Besides it's fun to do so Mr. Cholesterol Overdose!

WE LAUGHED!

Lumpus got REALLY MAD!

Nico punched him in the face!

POW!

Lumpus: OUCH!

Nico: Oh come on Lumphead. Can't take a little pain?

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Nico was beating the living shit out of him!

Raj: The champ takes a swift uppercut to the jaw. [punches himself]

Lazlo: Lumpus is against the ropes. A left, a right.

Raj: How can a man stand it?

[Lumpus falls flat on the floor, knocking out his dentures.]

Lazlo: Oh, and the champ is down!

Raj: [holding up Nico's arm] The winner!

Nico: Thank you!

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: So fun.

Nico: I hope he's had enough.

Me: One last thing.

I popped open a can of beans and then ate it and threw the can into a recycling bin.

Then I went over to Lumpus.

Me: Uh you guys may want to look away.

They did so.

I pulled down my pants and shoved my butt in his face and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD MASSIVE EXPLOSIVE DIARRHETIC FART!

I farted in Lumpus' face with explosive diarrhea and pumped every ounce of Lumpus' body with shit!

Maria: That's how it feels!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT WHAT I DID!

Lumpus was in a catatonic state from the explosion of shit that he was injected with!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Me: That was called THE Atomic Shit-Plosion of Doom!

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lincoln, Isabel, and Xenia went after Lumpus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Lumpus and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Isabel, and Xenia attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Lumpus insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Maria: YEAH! TAKE THAT, YOU UGLY ANTLER-WEARING DUMPSTER FIRE!

Lumpus: (BELLOWING WITH RAGE)

May: OH! NOW, YOU'VE DONE IT, NOW HE'S RAGING MAD!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I've had it up to hear with that walking dumpster fire.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings had spread out and red and black energy balls were forming.

Nico: Oh man, he's going to use the attack that we hadn't seen in a long while.

Me: Yep, this should be good.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) OBLIVION WING LIFE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired massive red and black energy waves from his massive white angel wings, and they hit Lumpus, and he screamed as Lincoln began sucking out all of his life energy and it flowed into him. Then, when Lincoln was done, Lumpus was left as a statue drained of all life energy, then Lincoln formed a red and black energy ball and fired it and destroyed the statue and condemned Lumpus to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Isabel, and Xenia holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Xenia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, and massive blue angel wings are permanent, and Isabel's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Me: That'll teach you, you ugly moose!

Nico: And it's been a long time since you've used your Oblivion Life Energy Drain Wing, but it's now become even more powerful.

Lincoln: Yep, it sure has thanks to my constant evolutions and transformations. Plus, I can also use that same technique, but in more different forms.

Lincoln formed a red and black energy ball which he fired at an approaching thug and caused streams of life energy to be sucked out of the criminal and into Lincoln via his hand, and when that was done, the thug was reduced to being a statue and shattered into pieces and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: Now, any thug who tries to attack us, you'll drain them of their life energy and they'll be turned into statues.

Me: And shattered if we get the chance, besides, they wouldn't make any good masterpieces in the garden, they're even uglier in statue form.

Nico: Big time ugly.

Me: Now that was funny.

Nico: Yep. Now for business. We have the Anothers to face.

Eli: And we have Another Anchor-Man, Bomb-Voyage, Screenslaver, Underminer, Syndrome, Evil Orbit Woman and Crimson Dynamo,

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: So we have most of the enemies of the Incredibles to face.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) And we decided to give Syndrome a shot too. But Vypra is going to be keeping a REALLY Close eye on him too.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Nico: Lets hope he doesn't pull a fast one. Who do we call for them?

Me: Hilda, Dillan, Countdown, Blastermind and Bushwhack.

Nico: Nice!

Maria called them in.

Countdown: I'm Da Bomb!

Blastermind: Mind Over Matter!

Bushwhack: Axe To The Max!

Qin: Awesome!

Hilda: (British Accent) We're ready for this one.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Crimson Dynamo are all one person.

Me: This will be good.

Nico: And here they come!

Dillon: Oh boy.

Out came a bunch of figures and they were Another Anchor-Man, Bomb-Voyage, Screenslaver, Underminer, Syndrome and Evil Orbit Woman!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Bomb-Voyage: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Lincoln: (GASP) Malora Incredible! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had fire angel wings and had red clothes with the logo of the Incredibles on her skirt and she had an Incredibles Theme Keyblade.

Malora Incredible: It's so awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Me: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. Guys meet Malora Incredible, Keyblade Knight of

Metroville, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and an awesome friend of the Parr family and all the Supers of Metroville, and she's also a really powerful master of fire. Not only does she have a massive hatred towards Xehanort, but she also harbors a really massive and really nasty hatred towards Syndrome, and she swore if Syndrome ever comes back again, she would kill him and make him suffer the torments of The Nine Circles of Hell. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We were amazed!

Me: Whoa! That is awesome! And the Incredibles are an awesome Superhero Family and Jack Jack is so awesome with his powers and he is coming along strong with them.

Nico: Yeah.

Malora Incredible: I know. And I am so proud of him. And I heard about what happened with you guys lifting the ban on Supers. I'm so glad you all did that.

Me: We are too.

Nico: Yeah and also Vypra has Syndrome in the M.O.E. and she is going to keep a really close and strong eye on him. But you can still vent your rage on him.

Malora Incredible: I would like that very much.

Me: Good.

Nico: By the way Buddy Pine is also in the Redemption Squad. This was before he turned into Syndrome.

Malora Incredible: I heard about that and I would have gladly taken him under my wing to show him how to be a great hero.

Nico: I know you would.

Me: Yeah. All of the Parr family is doing really well. They now don't have to hide their superhero business anymore and they are awesome members of the team.

Malora Incredible: I'm so happy for them.

Qin: We are too. They are great friends and awesome to hang out with.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Crimson Dynamo friendly or hostile?

Malora Incredible: Friendly and she has a really amazing and powerful connection to Maximum Ride.

Me: Whoa! I wonder what it is.

Malora Incredible: It's amazing.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER

AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Malora Incredible: SHOWTIME!

They fired waves of energy, magic, bombs and fire and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Laney: That was fun!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Now for the Another Crimson Dynamo.

May: All we can do is wait on that one.

Nico: Tell Me when she's here.

Me: Will do.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lazlo: Thanks for helping us get rid of Lumpus.

Qin: Now he is a pulverized forgotten memory.

Xenia: But he is still funny to thrash.

Laney: Yeah he sure is.

The Lardodoodle bird was glad he was saved.

Me: We'll have the bird placed into the T.L.P.S.-M.O.E. protection program.

Camie: Good idea.

Fluttershy: That is a really great idea guys.

Xenia: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Maria: I'd rather not eat worms!

Lana: Don't knock it till you try it.

Maria: Maybe for you Lana but not me. That was so disgusting.

Nico: (Snoring)

Qin: Out like a light.

May: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Nico takes as big an awesome nap like I do.

Nico: Yeah he sure does.

Maria: I don't even look good fat!

Me: No kidding.

Maria: I know.

Eli: Uh guys? Look!

We saw a figure coming and it was ANOTHER CRIMSON DYNAMO!

Me: There!

I pulled out a bugle and played Reville in Nico's ear!

Nico woke up and got ready.

Nico: (Imitating Ed) PRIVATE DO-NOT-ENTER IS READY FOR DUTY CHIEF!

He saluted.

Akira: Glad you're up!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Nice imitation of Lumpy Nico!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny! Is the Another here?

Me: Yep.

We saw Another Crimson Dynamo!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This one is going to be strong.

Another Crimson Dynamo: (In a girls voice) But it will be fun too.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had the wings of the mighty and powerful harpy eagle and she had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Hawk Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Me: (GASP) Mandy Ride Hawk!

Nico: WHOA!

Mandy Ride Hawk: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wow! Are you one of the members of the Angel Project?

Mandy Ride Hawk: I sure am. I escaped and went though a portal years ago before Max and some of the Flock did.

Me: Cool! Mandy is also the Embodiment of the Hawk Dopant and she has amazing bird powers and she has amazingly powerful superhuman strength because she was spliced with the genes and wings of the Harpy Eagle. The most powerful bird in the world.

Crimson Dynamo: WOW! So she is as strong as me.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Mandy Ride Hawk: No he didn't. I flew and grabbed him and dropped him from 45,000 feet into the sky and right into the ocean.

Me: WHOA! That is high up!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was dripping wet and had almost every bone in his body broken.

Nico: Too bad that didn't kill him. Saved us the trouble.

Mandy Ride Hawk: I know.

Me: Never underestimate the power of the strongest bird in the world.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and separated her.

Mandy Ride Hawk: Awesome. Now watch this.

She flew and grabbed Another Crimson Dynamo and flew high up and at 45,000 feet she dropped him and then he fell and then…

KRASMASH!

She landed 3 seconds later.

Me: WHOA! That is amazing!

Qin: YEAH!

Mandy Ride Hawk: Not all I can do though.

Nico: Top this! (ACTIVATES CRIMSON DYNAMO AND EVIL ORBIT WOMAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

May: I HATE THAT HEDGEHOG! (ACTIVATES DR. ROBOTNIK AND EVIL WHIRLPOOL MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Maria: My turn! (ACTIVATES SNOWFLAME AND RED DARK MAGICIAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired ice and dark magic and blasted him.

Milly Ashford: My turn! (ACTIVATES EVIL ORBIT WOMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Then Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Lunge Fish, Princess Abi, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee and Evil Manta came.

Nico: Nice team Manta!

Manta Bayarsh: Thanks Nico. This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

?: This is gonna be fun.

Magnet Man came.

Me: Magnet Man? Wow!

Magnet Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some fun!

Nico: Maya Magneto! Wow!

Maya Magneto: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired Magnetic energy and crushed the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: That did it!

Maya Magneto: That was cool!

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Maya Magneto: I sure am.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Maya Magneto: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain. She threw up and fired magnetic energy and numerous pieces of metal smashed onto May!

KRASMASH!

May: OUCH!

Maya reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she had grey angel wings and had a magnet symbol on her forehead.

Maya Magneto: (GROANS) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Maya saw herself.

Maya Magneto: (GASP) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The Fashion brigade moved in and gave her new grey clothes and they looked great.

Maya Magneto: Wow! I look amazing.

Varie: You sure do.

Nico: How do you feel?

Maya Magneto: Better than ever.

Me: Cool.

Milly Ashford: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Maya Magneto: When me and Nico raided an illegal beer factory and stopped the whole operation and I used my magnetic powers to tie up all the thugs.

Nico: Yep that was cool.

Lola: That is awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Maya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Maya Magneto: Same here Nico.

We later left the simulator went told everyone about it and it was awesome.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy Adventure.

Nico: Next is Loopdeeswoop Galaxy.

Me: That water Race Course Galaxy!

Nicole: Awesome! That's one of my favorites.

Girl Jordan: Me and Leeli will come. I want to have a shot at some surfing there.

Leeli: Me too!

They had surfboards with them.

Nico: Love that spirit girls. Anyone else?

Ulrich: Me and Erza will go too.

Nico: Okay then. Lets head in.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at LOOPDEESWOOP GALAXY!

Nico: Cool!

Girl Jordan: Wow! So this is Loopdeeswoop Galaxy.

Leeli: Wow! It's amazing.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Not much to work with here. Just got to surf to the end.

Girl Jordan: That is cool.

Nico: Okay.

Ulrich: This will be fun.

Erza: Here we go! REQUIP!

She donned her SEA EMPRESS ARMOR!

Nico: Awesome!

Ulrich: We need to fight these Goombas first!

Nico: Lets do it!

They got to surfing!

Girl Jordan: WOOHOO!

Leeli: THIS IS SO FUN!

Nico: YEAH!

Ulrich and Erza slashed the Goombas all over!

Nico: (gets out Crimson Dynamo and Titanium Man's Ridewatches) I'm loaded with weapons!

Nico activated them and fired waves of missiles and lasers and blasted the Goombas all over.

?: YEAH! Take that!

A Girl with red hair, blue eyes, black athletic clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the American Turbo Rangers on it and the same symbol on her shorts!

Talia Carranger: Talia Carranger, Embodiment of the American Turbo Rangers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you!

ZOOM!

She destroyed the goombas.

Girl Jordan and Leeli blasted many of them.

Nico: Who's in the lead right now?!

Girl Jordan: Me and Leeli!

Talia Carranger: Oh yeah!

Then Girl Jordan and Leeli crossed the line!

They won and then the star came!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Talia Carranger: That was awesome!

They all high five!

Erza: Tell us more about yourself.

Talia Carranger: I'm a race car and plane driver and I am an awesome driver and pilot. I love to fly and drive and even make my own planes and cars.

Nico: That is cool.

Talia Carranger: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Talia Carranger: I would be honored.

Later they came back and we cheered.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, and Sailor Dwarf Woodlands are heading to Manhattan, New York for Day 2 of the treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but the second treasure we're getting is for Marty the Zebra: these are known as The Greaves of Varuna, and after Marty gets those, we're going to destroy Juroung, the Water and Gravity Elemental shaman and "true disciple" A.K.A. fanatical follower of Grandmaster Meio from the Strider series.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Manhattan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but the second treasure we're getting is for Marty the Zebra: these are known as The Greaves of Varuna, and after Marty gets those, we're going to destroy Juroung, the Water and Gravity Elemental shaman and "true disciple" A.K.A. fanatical follower of Grandmaster Meio.

Me: Oh man, and it's been two years since we destroyed Grandmaster Meio.

Nico: It sure has, so his disciple's come to take revenge, has he? Well, he's going to regret this big time.

Iron Man: First, we should get the treasure at once.

We headed straight for a shrine made of aqua blue-colored marble with two Zebras out in front of the shrine, and we headed inside and we saw the treasure: The Greaves of Varuna, four silver and aqua blue-colored greaves with aqua blue gems.

Marty the Zebra: The Greaves of Varuna, nice!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short dark brown hair with eye stalks on top of her head, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Saiken's six massive and long white slimy tails, she's dressed in a sleeveless blue top, blue skirt with the Six Kanji, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Selene Saiken, Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug.

Selene Saiken: That's right, and I got the girls away from that fanatical follower of Grandmaster Meio.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE TO

GRANDMASTER MEIO, BLASPHEMERS!

We then saw our target, Juroung, and he was indeed out for our heads. Marty the Zebra grabbed the Greaves of Varuna and put them on his legs, and when he did, he was surrounded by a massive and glowing vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are zebras, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white and black-striped phoenix with red eyes glaring at Juroung: the red eyes of death.

The vortex faded, and Marty emerged with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, zebras, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a Zebra emblazoned on his forehead with blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with aqua blue gems in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue zebra-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a zebra with blue gems for eyes and the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and he now has on a large white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, stars, zebras, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a zebra with water and ocean waves surrounding it, and there's an aqua blue kanji below the zebra that said, "Marty the Zebra, Wisecracking and Hilarious Zebra from The Central Park Zoo Now Member of Circus Zaragoza, Destroyer of DuBois and Makunga, Childhood Best Friend of Alex, Melman, and Gloria, Friend to Many, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, Zebras, Phoenixes, and

Angels"

シマウマのマーティ、セントラルパーク動物園の賢くて陽気なシマウマ、現在はサーカス・サラゴサのメンバー、デュボアとマクンガの破壊者、アレックス、メルマン、グロリアの幼少期の親友、多くの友人、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、保護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を司る真の女神、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックバスターズ、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして水、星、シマウマ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Marty the Zebra now has massive white angel wings with black stripes and aqua blue tips and he grew much bigger and much stronger. Plus, the Greaves of Varuna have merged with the greatswords and swords that he'd gotten and they're surrounded by aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, zebras, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marty the Zebra's Water Maelstrom Varuna Water Maelstrom Greaves of Water Maelstrom Justice, a brand-new pair of silver and aqua blue greaves with ocean waves etched on them and aqua blue gems embedded in them.

Marty the Zebra's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ZEBRA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HINDU VARUNA WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM ZEBRA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HINDU VARUNA WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM ZEBRA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HINDU VARUNA WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM ZEBRA PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Marty's Super Angel-Zebra-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Juroung saw it, he went mad with rage, but Marty fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, zebras, phoenixes, and angels which hits Juroung, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and mega insane

now.

Marty the Zebra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hindu Water Oceanic Maelstrom Varuna Zebra Phoenix Angel and Divine Hindu Water Oceanic Maelstrom Varuna Zebra Phoenix Angel Hope) There's plenty more where that came from, you fanatical nut!

Sylvester: Time to send you straight to Hell where you belong to join your master.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: After everything he'd done for Meio, he deserves it. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Iron Man and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy

Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Juroung, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln stung him with his tail and absorbed him and assimilated all his powers over water and gravity and sent him straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Marty the Zebra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, longer tail, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: You're done, Juroung, now join Meio in Oblivion forever. (To Selene Saiken) And it's so good to see you again, Selene Saiken.

Selene Saiken: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Selene Saiken and he hugged them, and Selene Saiken very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selene Saiken: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Selene Saiken, Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug and she's a powerful master of water and slime and she also knows how to use those six massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Lynn to the extreme, because during a date at Lake Huron, that animal showed up and tried to kill me once more, but Selene trapped her inside a water bubble and sent her back to The Loud House to face her punishment.

Nico: Whoa. Oh, I hate to find out what that animal did to warrant that kind of punishment from Selene.

Alex the Lion: We'd already heard of what Kenzie, Gina, and Calliope did to the mean sisters and by pissing them off by attacking Lincoln.

Me: True, especially by angering someone who's the Avatar of The Six-Tailed Slug who happens to be a master of water and slime.

Lincoln: Exactly, Lynn could've been slimed or sprayed with water, but if she were sprayed with slime, it wouldn't even phase her since she was always drenched in sweat.

Lori: And stunk like a gym bag.

Laney: Getting slimed wouldn't make any difference, we could still smell her from a mile away.

Lincoln: So, Selene resorted to spraying her with water and trapping her in a water bubble because she needed a bath that day anyways, and now that you're here, Selene.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selene Saiken in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selene Saiken: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Selene Saiken's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selene Saiken: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selene Saiken.

Selene Saiken had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Judge Olivia Hall, Judge Clémentine Lebrun, Ginger, Renee Leland, Eva Sanchez, and Eva Grant from Criminal Case.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Judge Olivia Hall, Judge Clémentine Lebrun, Ginger, Renee Leland, Eva Sanchez, and Eva Grant from Criminal Case.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you all okay?

Renee Leland: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Judge Olivia Hall and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Juroung, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving

Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Judge Olivia Hall: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Eva Sanchez: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Judge Olivia Hall, Judge Clémentine Lebrun, Ginger, Renee Leland, Eva Sanchez, and Eva Grant with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told them Marty the Zebra had gotten the Greaves of Varuna, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Juroung, the Water and Gravity Elemental shaman and "true disciple" A.K.A. fanatical follower of Grandmaster Meio from the Strider series, and he also wanted revenge on us for what we did to his master.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Marty the Zebra transforming and all of us giving that fanatical monster the beating of his life and Lincoln absorbing him and sending him straight to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Selene Saiken have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Jeez, so you guys ran into one of Grandmaster Meio's followers in Manhattan.

Lincoln: And we made sure that he paid for all his crimes.

Nico: And sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Me: You got that right.

After finally getting rid of Juroung and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selene Saiken saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selene Saiken: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selene Saiken: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Selene Saiken: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Selene, mind showing us that video of the fight you had with Lynn when that animal showed up to kill Lincoln during your date at Lake Huron?

Selene Saiken: Gladly.

Selene Saiken played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Selene Saiken at Lake Huron with Lincoln in his orange swim trunks and Selene Saiken in her dark blue two-piece bikini. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

MONSTROUS LOUD BELCH!

Past Selene Saiken: What the heck was that?! (Sniffs) UGH! And what the heck was that smell, it smells like an unwashed pair of gym clothes!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not again, Lynn!

Then, we saw Lynn come out of the bushes, and she was out for blood once again.

Past Lynn: (ROARS LIKE AN ANIMAL)

But, then, we saw Selene Saiken fire massive jets of water that drenched Lynn and washed the stink off her and she trapped her in a water bubble. Then, she swats the water bubble with her six massive and long white tails and sent Lynn flying back to The Loud House as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn tried to attack her little brother again, but her smelling like an unwashed gym bag always ratted her out.

Me: Lynn's smell always ratted her out.

Luna: And that always alerted us of that walking gym bag.

Eli: Ew!

Lincoln: But, Lynn was repeatedly warned about this, but no, she was so stubborn and way too dumb and stupid because of Dark Lynn, that stupid animal.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Sherria Blendy: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Sherria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel dived into the waters of the many springs and we had fun swimming in the ocean, and we also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went to a workout area, and Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to Choee Bars, Woodburry Bark, Asalty Remix, MJiggy, Bright Hope, Tannerita, Lilith Aensland, Simulator Sherry Blendy, Sherria Blendy, and Sorano Agria A.K.A. Angel, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Poromon was having a meeting with the other mascots and I was with them.

Me: Okay what's this meeting about guys?

Poromon: Well remember how Poliwag built that cool robot?

Me: I sure do. That was a very well created robot.

Poromon: Well me and the mascots were thinking about building one for all of us.

Me: That's an interesting idea.

Poliwag: It sure is.

Manaphy: I think it's cool.

In the living room everyone was watching TV when they heard clanging and tools going.

CLANG CLANG CLANG BANG BANG BANG!

Eliza Thornberry: What is that?

Nico: It's coming from the lab. Oh deer god! I hope the mascots aren't causing trouble.

They went to go see.

Judy: Okay. I'm afraid to ask what that is.

Peter: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

They went into the lab and saw me and the mascots making REALLY COOL ROBOTS! They looked like the robots from the movie Bicentennial Man.

Nico: WHOA! Those are awesome robots!

Lisa Loud: That is very genius!

Me: Like our robots?

Poromon: We made them after getting inspiration from Bicentennial Man.

Nico: That is cool!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Boy I remember the robots from Bicentennial Man. That was a sad movie but it was cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Good times.

G1 Slipstream: What can they do?

Me: Well we built them to act like humans and also we helped make her too.

Galatea came.

Galatea: It's a pleasure to meet you Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nurse Galatea of TLPS Robotics.

She looked like a nurse android.

Me: Galatea was made using the same artificial components that made Andrew human.

Galatea: It's true.

Nico: Wow! You guys have really advanced in the fields of robotics. I'm really impressed.

Lisa Loud: Very well created.

Air Raid: What else can they do?

Me: They are very smart and analytical and can help in anything. Cooking, jobs and more. And they are great friends and can give great advice. And like Andrew in Bicentennial Man they can fix up old things.

Nico: That is really cool!

Air Raid: Boy I'll say.

Cloud Man: Can the robots also use weapons?

Me: No these are robots that were built and programmed to be productive members of society and the human race and help people when they need it.

Nico: Very interesting and well done.

Xenia: Yeah.

Cloud Man: Can the robots also use weapons?

Me: No these are robots that were built and programmed to be productive members of society and the human race and help people when they need it.

Nico: Very interesting and well done.

Xenia: Yeah.

G1 Ironhide: Besides, I think me and my fellow Cybertronians are enough for the robot weapons department.

Nico: That is true.

Me: Yeah these robots are primarily programmed to help people. Not destroy.

Nico: Good call.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Well done guys.

Poromon: Thanks Nico.

Poliwag: It was fun making robots like this.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: You guys have really outdone yourselves with this. Well done.

Me: Thank you.

Judy: But why do I get the feeling we'll meet new heroes?

Me: I have that same feeling too.

Xenia: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Diabolico: Can me, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Riddler, Toiletnator, Cluemaster, Whiger, Wrecking Crew, Hank Scorpio, and Dr. Destiny go with you guys?

Piledriver: Those are some nice robots, by the way.

Bulldozer: What can they do?

Nico: In order yes you all can come with us and those are really cool robots aren't they. And they were built and programmed to help all of the world and help people with every day things and give good advice and be friends to all.

Bulldozer: Cool! Who built them?

Me: Me and the Mascots did.

Bulldozer: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: Yep.

Camie: Before we head out we need to know. Who is Jurgen the Brutal?

Me: Lets see.

I went and pulled up his info and he was NOT A REALLY NICE GUY!

---

Jurgen the Brutal is the main antagonist of the 2019 film Jumanji: The Next Level.

He is a tyrannical and brutal warlord who stole the Falcon Heart from the Avian Province to form an alliance with the brothers Kababik. He is also responsible for killing Dr. Smolder Bravestone's parents.

He was portrayed by Rory McCann, who also portrayed Sandor Clegane in Game of Thrones, Michael "Lurch" Armstrong in Hot Fuzz, and Duke Vedmire in The Legend of Vox Machina.

Jurgen is dangerously ferocious and his ferocity is a force to be reckoned with, going as far as killing his own men and feeding them, piece by piece, to his Hyenas, if they disappoint him. His temper is matched by his equal ferocity, making him prone to violent outburst and acts of sheer murder. Like Professor Russell Van Pelt and his own army, he has absolute command over his men, who follow his every word. He can inflict a deadly instant KO finishing move by hurling an axe at an enemy.

When engaging in combat, he displays superhuman strength and endurance which outclasses the impressive physical might of Bravestone. This gives him a high level of confidence when engaging his enemies in combat as he did when Bravestone decided to go toe-to-toe with Jurgen and was easily overpowered by Jurgen's physical might. Despite his love for a good fight, he has enough common sense to know when to back off and retreat, which was seen when he fled from Bravestone after discovering he had the Jumanji Berry with him.

While not much is known from his past, Jurgen the Brutal once killed Dr. Smolder Bravestone's parents. He also stole the Falcon Heart, a gemstone said to bring fertility to the world of Jumanji as long as it could face the sun, from a raid in the Avian Province. He stowed the Heart in darkness, which later caused the world of Jumanji to fall victim to an endless drought. He also had a brother, who he once cared of. However, he killed him before feeding him to his hyenas for his failure.

Jurgen was first mentioned in a letter from the NPC Nigel Billingsley given to the players before they spawn at the Dunes. He is later seen announcing to his followers inside a bar in the Oasis. The players were instructed to follow former girlfriend to the Jumanji Berry tree to get a berry.

The players eventually make it to Jurgen's hideout north of the Dunes in Zathira Fortress. Eddie and Milo were locked in the fortress's dungeons, but Spencer, Alex and Martha save them, while Bethany and Fridge pose as the Brothers Kababik, which Jurgen intended to have an alliance with, to take back the Falcon Heart for good. Eddie attempts to get the Heart from the chest, only to find that it was Jurgen who took it. Later, Jurgen's henchman revealed that the "brothers" are in fact imposters. Jurgen tried to kill them for manipulating him, but Martha, Spencer and Alex intervene. Martha fights all of Jurgen's men, as Spencer starts attacking Jurgen but his punches have no effect on, while Jurgen escapes to his ironclad while Spencer anchors it with its rope.

Before the anchor breaks off, Spencer gets on the blimp to fight Jurgen, but he tries to kick him off the ironclad. Spencer recovers while the ironclad crashes into one of Zathira Fortress's towers. Realizing that Jurgen's only weakness is the Jumanji Berry that was picked earlier, Spencer incapacitated him with it, long enough for him to grab the Heart before Jurgen plummets to his death, avenging Smolder's parents' death.

Eddie saves Spencer on Milo and shows the Heart to the sun's rays, before the players say Jumanji, beating the game one more time. Nigel Billingsley then takes back the Falcon Heart from the players, promising to protect it with his life. Milo chooses to stay in Jumanji due to his declining health condition, while the rest of the players were transported back to the real world.

---

When we were done we were shocked and horrified!

Nico: This guy is REALLY BAD NEWS!

Laney: He is like Genghis Khan!

Nico: Yeah!

Kenzie Kurama: I'll gladly face him and show him just how BRUTAL I can be.

Nico: This will be fun.

Ashi: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Top Man next.

Me: Ooh that will be a spinny one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nicole: And he's the only one left out of the Mega Man 3 Robot Masters.

Nico: Yep. Then we go into Mega Man 4.

Lola: Nice!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Jurgen the Brutal, and he's causing trouble once again in Jumanji. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is Jurgen the Brutal, and he's causing trouble once again in Jumanji.

We gasped.

Me: This isn't good.

Nico: So, we got another villain from Jumanji and it sounds like this guy's a completely brutal animal, and he's incredibly dangerous.

Me: We need to get to Judy and Peter and tell them of the situation.

Lincoln: We'll be needing their help again since this is another Jumanji villain we're dealing with.

Judy: You can count on us guys!

Peter: Yeah we won't let you down!

Me: Great!

Twilight Sparkle: At least I don't have a nasty allergy attack like I did the last time we had a Jumanji situation.

Lola: That is true Twilight.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Huron Blackheart, also known as the Blood Reaver, a powerful chaos space marine pirate lord and leader of the Red Corsairs from Warhammer 40,000, and he's on a dangerous rampage. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Huron Blackheart, also known as the Blood Reaver, a powerful chaos space marine pirate lord and leader of the Red Corsairs from Warhammer 40,000, and he's on a dangerous rampage.

We gasped.

Hunter: (German Accent) This is not good. I've heard of Huron Blackheart, he's a dangerous villain and a threat to the world of Warhammer, we must destroy him at once.

Rebecca Shindai: Leave him to me and Lincoln, Hunter. I've wanted a chance to kill Huron Blackheart and make The Blood Reaver pay for every last one of his crimes for a long time.

Nico: And that's a chance you're going to get later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Jumanji to kill Jurgen the Brutal.

Lincoln: That savage warlord has lived for far too long, now it's time for him to die and we're sending him straight to The Black Gates forever, and once we get done with Jurgen the Brutal, you're next, Huron Blackheart.

Rebecca Shindai: You will pay for the blood of the countless innocent souls that you've murdered in your rampage of destruction, Huron Blackheart, and the price for that is your life.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed to Jumanji to kill Jurgen the Brutal, and once we got done killing him, Lincoln and Rebecca Shindai are going to kill and destroy Huron Blackheart.

We were off to the world of Jumanji! I cut open a portal and we were off.

---

We arrived in the world of Jumanji!

We saw that it was a beautiful and amazingly endless jungle.

Qin: WOW!

Brain Freezer: This is the place, right?

Nico: Yep this is it.

Me: Wow! It's a huge jungle! It's hard to imagine that Alan was stuck her for 26 years.

Nico: Boy no kidding!

Lola: This is amazing! It's like we're in the lands of all the biggest jungles of the world combined together into one.

Nico: Yeah!

Sheep Creep baaed, looking around.

Fluttershy: Wow! So many amazing and incredible creatures.

Me: Yeah they are amazing.

Laney: Wow! They sure are amazing. It's like we went to the jungles of the world all at once.

Toiletnator: Anyone here?

Me: Look there.

We saw a village.

Me: There's a village there.

We went down to it.

Darkwing: Are there at least any lions here?

Me: We'll find out.

Qin: Yeah but there are bound to be some lions here.

Nico: I agree.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I see some people!

It was 5 people running from a bunch of ruthless warriors and they had the Falcon Jewel in their hands!

Me: Whoa!

We saw that they were

Dwayne Johnson as Dr. Xander "Smolder" Bravestone: A player character and Eddie's avatar initially, before once again becoming Spencer's avatar. He takes the form of a strong, confident archaeologist and explorer. Johnson also portrays Bravestone's father in a flashback, with Zachary Tzegaegbe portraying the young Bravestone

Jack Black as Professor Sheldon "Shelly" Oberon: A player character and Fridge's new avatar. Martha briefly controls the avatar, and he later once again becomes Bethany's. Professor Oberon takes the form of an overweight, male expert in many scientific fields including cartography and geometry.

Kevin Hart as Franklin "Mouse" Finbar: A player character, Milo's avatar initially, who later becomes Fridge's avatar once again. Finbar takes the form of a diminutive zoologist and weapons carrier with some talent in animal linguistics.

Karen Gillan as Ruby Roundhouse: A player character and Martha's avatar, who takes the form of a scantily-clad commando who knows martial arts. She is briefly controlled by Fridge.

Nick Jonas as Jefferson "Seaplane" McDonough: A player character, and Alex's avatar once again, who takes the form of an aircraft pilot.

Awkwafina as Ming Fleetfoot: A new Jumanji player character and

Spencer's new avatar, who later becomes Eddie's avatar. Fleetfoot takes the form of a thief with skills in burglary, pick-pocketing, and lock picking.

Ruby Roundhouse: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow!

Me: Get behind us!

They did so.

Kenzie Kurama: I got these jerkwads!

She fired a massive stream of intense fire and incinerated the warriors in an instant!

Kenzie Kurama: That was just for starters. I'm going to show you all what I'm really capable of against Jurgen.

Ruby Roundhouse: Thanks for helping us.

Me: Anytime.

Cluemaster: I suspect you don't usually look like that.

Ruby Roundhouse: No we don't. We became the avatars of Jumanji. My real name is Martha.

Seaplane: I'm Alex.

Ming Fleetfoot: I'm Spencer.

Smolder: I'm Eddie.

Shelly: I'm Fridge.

Mouse: And I'm Milo.

Me: Oh man. Players as different people. I got this guys. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and the players and Avatars were separate people now!

Milo: Wow! Thanks.

Martha: Wow! That was cool!

Ruby Roundhouse: Awesome that we get to team up with you guys.

Martha: It sure is.

Spencer: Wait. Where's Bethany?

Molly Hale: Is she with you guys too?

Bethany: I'm right here.

She came out.

Spencer: Thank goodness.

Smolder: Thank goodness you all came when you did.

Me: No kidding. We came here to help you guys kill Jurgen the Brutal.

Kenzie Kurama: Yeah I called first dibs on wanting to show how brutal I can be against him.

Qin: She really wants to show her power against him.

Me: Believe it or not we played this game before.

Spencer: Wait. You have played this game before?

Hank Scorpio: It wasn't like this the first time.

Me: It was back when it was in board game form. But now here we are years later and the game is now in video game cartridge form. Wow.

Lola: Yeah we hardly ever use video game cartridges anymore.

Xenia: I know.

Smolder: I know you guys can help us take down Jurgen.

Me: Yeah and I know you have a really massive score to settle with him Smolder. He killed your parents right?

Smolder: That's right! How did you know?

Me: We have lots of sources.

Kevin Levin: Boy it's one revenge scene after another.

Bethany: Also, two days from now, maybe you guys can join us here again in case there are more enemies here.

Drillhorn: I guess it wouldn't hurt.

Me: Looking forward to it.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That will be fun.

Whiger: Wait. What's that?

We saw several tigers growling at us.

Spencer: Fucking kill them!

Me: Cool Tigers!

Fluttershy: I got this guys.

She went over and used her stare on them and they submitted to her.

Ruby Roundhouse: Wow!

Spencer: How did she do that?

Me: Fluttershy is great with all creatures great and small.

Nico: Yep.

Ruby Roundhouse: I would've killed them easily.

Spencer: (sarcastically) Sure, you would've.

RD Lola: First of all, how many of you guys are new to this game?

Spencer: We played this game before.

Judy: So have we and we nearly got killed playing it.

Peter: Yeah we sure did.

Me: That was back when it was in board game form.

Dr. Destiny: And second, Fluttershy doesn't like the deaths of animals.

Me: No it saddens her terribly.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ruby Roundhouse: Oh I can understand why. She loves all animals like they are part of her love and soul.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: She is very sensitive when it comes to animals.

Eliza Thornberry: Yeah that is too true.

Poromon: She even loves me and the other mascots!

Deadpool: When you guys aren't getting yourselves in trouble or doing shit that could land you guys in jail.

Nico: Wade is right on that.

Poromon: Yeah but it's all fun.

Smolder: That is cool.

Mouse: Boy it sure is.

Me: By the way how did you get the Falcon Jewel here?

Smolder: We swiped it from under Jurgen's nose when he wasn't looking and made a run for it.

Me: Crafty. But now that we have it he is bound to come after us.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: If he wants a fight…

Kenzie Kurama: We'll give him a war and Armageddon.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Where is Jurgen now?

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense him at that mountain right there.

He pointed to a mountain behind us.

Me: Then that's where we're going.

Kenzie Kurama: Great. Time to kick and burn some butt.

Lola: This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Camie: Yep.

Thetis: Let's pay him a visit.

Kenzie Kurama: Lets do it.

We were off to the lair.

Jurgen was FURIOUSLY MAD! HE WAS SO PISSED OFF THAT HE WOULD GOING TO KILL ANYONE IN SIGHT! Then the spirits of Jumanji appeared and they roared and hooted. Then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of them and the flames of the blast formed into Kurama the 9-Tailed Fox and it roared ferociously!

RRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAA

Then we appeared and landed!

Smolder: You killed my parents Jurgen, now I'm going to destroy you.

Me: And we're helping him.

Jurgen the Brutal: And who are all of you?

Me: Your worst fucking nightmare!

Wrecker: We're gonna mess you up bad!

Thunderball: Damn straight!

Jurgen the Brutal: We'll see about that! Now hand over the jewel!

Me: You can talk it when you pry it from my cold dead fingers!

Jurgen the Brutal: Then you will die first!

He went at me and then Kenzie kicked him in his face and sent him flying and he smashed into his throne room.

Kenzie Kurama: That is just for starters!

She fired fireball blasts and they hit his men and blasted them all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Kenzie then went fast and SMASHED AND BRUTALLY pulverized Jurgen all over the place!

Zhalia: Time for Titan Power!

She summoned King Basilisk!

Nico: YEAH!

Kenzie fired fireballs and blasted Jurgen and his followers all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

They were getting blasted all over the place and massive walls of intense fire roared with intense fury around the area.

Xenia: WHOA!

Kenzie got on all 4s and grabbed some of them with her tails and smashed their heads off!

Man Boy: You're not manlier than me!

Kenzie Kurama: In fact you're a wimp!

Jurgen was ENRAGED HEARING THAT!

Kenzie went at him and punched him in his face and kicked him in his stomach and kneed him in his face and she teleported and leg swept him and kicked him into the sky and dealt a spinning axe kick and bashed him right into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Manboy flexed his beard and Jurgen got up and Man Boy punched and smashed him into dust.

Man Boy: Like I said, not manly

Kenzie Kurama: Just a worthless Wimp.

Jurgen got up and HE WAS INFURIATED!

Jurgen the Brutal: (GROWLS) (ENRAGED SCREAMING!)

He went at Kenzie and tried to punch and kick at her but she was FAR TOO Fast for him!

She punched him in the face and kicked him into the wall.

Jurgen got up and he was REALLY MAD!

Jurgen the Brutal: (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

Nico: He is starting to remind me a bit about Nappa when he was that way.

Vegeta: He does remind you of that doesn't he Bokrua.

Nico: That is for sure.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Poliwag: How do you like that you barbarian freak!

Manaphy blasted him all over.

Jurgen: Why you little!

He tried to slap them both but they dodged his strike!

Manaphy: MISSED ME! MISSED ME! NOW YOU GOT TO KISS ME!

She kissed him full on the mouth!

Jurgen spit all over.

He then grabbed a club and Manaphy ducked as he was about to hit her!

KRABLAM!

He smashed his face in by accident!

Horsea hopped over to him.

Horsea: Ink-O-Gram!

She squirted Ink into his eyes!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Nice one!

Ruby Roundhouse punched and kicked and bashed most of his men all over with awesome Martial Arts!

Poromon: Wow! She is a great fighter!

Me: Deadly too!

Poromon went over to him.

Poromon: Hello! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

Qin: Take that!

Then Xiao Fung, Lady Shiva, Selene, Enchantress, Madame Masque, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, SkullMeramon, Toad and David Cane came.

Nico: Xiao Fung, Lady Shiva, Selene, Enchantress, Madame Masque, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, SkullMeramon, Toad and David Cane.

Shiva: I thought we were done with Jumanji for good.

Me: So did we.

Selene: I don't think this will be the last time either!

Me: No.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) By the way, Ulrich, nice job in the Mario Galaxy today.

Ulrich: Thanks.

Enchantress: (to Nico) We heard you fought encountered a special kind of bird.

Nico: We sure did.

Madame Masque: What was it?

Me: It was called the Lardadoodle Bird. It was a huge big fat bird.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Crocovile came.

Me: Crocovile. You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Crocovile: Not nearly as big as Turkey Jerk but yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Crocovile: Are there any crocodiles here?

Me: Plenty down there.

I pointed to some in a moat.

Crocovile: My brethren are here.

Qin: They sure are.

We got the battles underway.

Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Jeremie, Yumi, Odd, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Shendu, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - Us battling Lumpus and stopping him from eating the Lardadoodle Bird and Xenia and Isabel transforming

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was first.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Nico's rescue involved battling Lumpus and stopping him from eating the Lardadoodle Bird. Xenia and Isabel transformed too

Ulrich: That was so awesome seeing that and it was really funny too.

Blossomforth: It sure was cool.

Rainbow Dash: All those pranks we pulled were really funny.

Scootaloo: Yeah they sure were.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was fun.

Xiao Fung: Glad you guys had fun! Lets do it!

Ulrich and Xiao Fung flared up Wind Dragon Auras. Songs for Ulrich and Xiao Fung: Tonight She Comes by The Cars and I Want To Know What Love Is by The Foreigner. Ulrich and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

* * *

Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Ron Stoppable, Bonnie (Kim Possible), Shego, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, David Cain, Ubu, Ra's Al-Ghul, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - Us battling Anchor-Man, Bomb-Voyage, Screenslaver, Underminer, Syndrome, Evil Orbit Woman and Crimson Dynamo who were the Keyblade Knight for Metroville and the Embodiment of the Hawk Dopant

* * *

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Nico, Akira's team, Crimson Dynamo's team, and the others did good battling Anchor-Man, Bomb-Voyage, Screenslaver, Underminer, Syndrome, Evil Orbit Woman and Crimson Dynamo. They were the Keyblade Knight for Metroville and the Embodiment of the Hawk Dopant.

Kim Possible: Yeah that was so cool seeing them.

Noir Wendoma: It sure was awesome.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: That was really fun.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Shiva: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Kim and Shiva flared up Darkness Dragon Auras. Songs for Kim and Shiva: That Don't Impress Me Much by Shania Twain: Groove Is in the Heart by Deee-Lite. Kim and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Alex, Clover, Brittany, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Magneto, Dark Phoenix, Madame Viper, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom- Lincoln's rescue in Manhattan was a treasure hunt and we battled a follower of Grandmaster Meio

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Manhattan for a treasure hunt. He battled a follower of Grandmaster Meio

Sam: He sure did and it was awesome.

Marron: Boy it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah everyone had fun on that one.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did and it was cool.

Spyro: It sure was awesome and fun.

Selene: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Sam and Selene flared up Vampire Dragon Auras. Songs for Totally Spies Sam and Selene: Say You'll Be There by Spice Girls and You Oughta Know by Alanis Morissette. Sam and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lance, Starfire, Blackfire, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Amora the Enchantress, Baron Mordo, Circe (DC), Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - Meeting Selene Saiken

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress: (to Ilana) I heard you guys met Selene Saiken. What's she like?

Ilana: She is the Avatar of the 6 Tailed Slug, Saiken and she has bubble and chemical and poison powers.

Ets: She sure does and that is so awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: They are amazing and are powers that Utakata would be proud of.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: You're not kidding there.

Enchantress: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Ilana and Enchantress flared up Magic Dragon auras. Songs for Ilana and Enchantress: Remember The Time by Michael Jackson and Better Off Alone by Alice Deejay. Ilana and group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Chloe Carmichael, Trixie Tang, Cosmo, Wanda & Poof, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Grizzly, Ironmonger, Living Laser, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit - Loopdeeswoop Galaxy

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque: (to Timmy) Loopdeeswoop Galaxy was next. Did Nico have fun there?

Timmy Turner: Did he ever! That was so awesome. They surfed on an awesome water path.

Emma: Girl Jordan and Leeli had fun too.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah they sure did.

Cozy Glow: That was so cool seeing them surf there.

Hex: You got that right.

Madame Masque: That is cool! Lets do it!

Timmy and Madame Masque flared up Skeleton Dragon Auras. Songs for Timmy and Madame Masque: People Everyday by Arrested Development and Lay Your Love On Me by Roachford. Timmy and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Smolder the Dragon, Yona, Gallus, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Motaro, Scorpion, Subzero, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - The Mascots and me made really awesome robots like from the movie Bicentennial Man

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) The Mascots and J.D. made really awesome robots like from the movie Bicentennial Man…. they went haywire, didn't they?

Silverstream: No they didn't go haywire at all. J.D. and the mascots all did a great job on them and made them perfect and amazing robots.

Natsu Hyuga: They sure did and it was awesome.

Applejack: Those robots were really amazing.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Goro: Boy I think that is awesome. Lets do it!

Silverstream and Goro flared up Tetramand Auras. Songs for Silverstream and Goro: Always The Sun by The Stranglers and Lose Your Love by Blancmange. Silverstream and group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Fluttershy, Lucy Heartfilia, Juvia Lockser, Mirajane, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Subzero, Reptile, Sindell, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - Jumanji is back with a vengeance and this time we're in the jungles of the world of Jumanji

---

Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion (to Flare Corona): Jumanji is back with a vengeance. This time we're in the jungles of the world of Jumanji.

Flare Corona: We sure are and it's amazing seeing this place.

Hanabi: It's like all the jungles in the world combined as one big jungle.

Aries: This is amazing.

Fluttershy: It is really magical and cool.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: That is awesome.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: It sure is! Lets do it!

Flare and Scorpion flared up Scorpion Centaur auras. Songs for Flare Corona and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Groovy Train by The Farm and Press by Paul McCartney. Flare and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Moka, Kurumu, Yukari, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, DarkTyrannomon, Mammothmon, Gesomon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - WOW! Kenzie Kurama is REALLY GOING at Jurgen the Brutal! She is really showing him the power of how brutal she is

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) Kenzie Kurama is REALLY GOING at Jurgen the Brutal! She is really showing him the power of how brutal she is.

Mizore: Yeah no kidding! She is really tearing him apart.

Shazam: And with the full savage extent of the power of the 9-Tailed fox!

Pinkie Pie: She is really tearing that party pooper to shreds.

Featherweight: Boy she sure is.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is fun.

Sprocket: Boy I'll say!

SkullMeramon: That is awesome and cool. Lets do it!

Mizore and SkullMeramon flared up Yuki-Onna and Blue Fire Dragon Auras. Songs for Mizore and SkullMeramon: Tonight by Kool and The Gang and Right On Target by Paul Parker. Mizore and group fired waves of blue fire, lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

* * *

Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Superman, Superboy, Legion Superman, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Evil Mystique, Magneto, Pyro, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - Jurgen is going to pay for his crimes

* * *

Toad was next.

Toad (to Supergirl): Jurgen is going to pay for his crimes. With the help of some new friends!

Supergirl: And those friends are Spencer and his friends and their awesome characters they played as.

Michiru: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: That is going to be awesome.

King Solar: You got that right on that.

Solar Eclipsa: They are really awesome and strong.

Amber Morning: You're not kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

Toad: This will be awesome. Lets do it!

Supergirl and Toad flared up Frog Dragon Auras. Songs for Supergirl and Toad: Cheri. Cheri Lady by Modern Talking and Some Things are Better Left Unsaid by Hall and Oates. Supergirl and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Pit, Pandora, Viridi, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Lady Shiva, Ubu, Evil Ra's Al Ghul, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - The Falcon Jewel is powerful

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain (to Palutena): The Falcon Jewel is powerful. You guys should keep it.

Lady Palutena: Oh we will and the world of Jumanji will be a beautiful world forever under our watch.

Elemental Woman: That you can be sure on.

Princess Luna: It's amazing all this is here too.

Moondust: It sure is awesome.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure is.

Gari: I think it's fun and cool.

Blackout: You got that right.

David Cain: Indeed. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena and David Cain flared up Fruit Dragon Auras. Songs for Palutena and David Cain: Big Man On Mulberry Street by Billy Joel and The Pleasure Seekers by The System. Lady Palutena and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Crocovile

---

Crocovile was next.

Crocovile: This is a really awesome world though.

Nico: It sure is.

May: I'll say!

Crocovile: Nice to know there are fellow crocodiles here too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Jurgen the Brutal, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and symbol of Jumanji etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets do it!

Rangers: Claw Cannon!

They summoned the Claw Cannon!

Lily Chilman: Charging!

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Crocovile and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Crocovile you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped!

Jake: Feeling sick?

Tsukasa: Because we're about to make you green!

Me: And it's NOT Green with Envy!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into Gosenger Green and Daiki summoned clones of the Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the green Ninja Storm, SPD, Mystic Force, RPM, Samurai and Dino Charge Rangers!

Nico: OH YEAH!

We went at Jurgen and beat the living crap out of him!

Slipstream, Air Raid, Judy & Peter and Eliza Thornberry used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slipstream's weapons, Air Raid's Torque Rifle, and Judy & Peter and Eliza's powers 100-fold.

Judy & Peter and Slipstream: JUMANJI LASERS OF DOOM!

Eliza Thornberry and Air Raid: NATURE'S ANIMAL KINGDOM OF FURY!

Bloom of Domino's Dragon Flame and Brain Freezer: DRAGON FLAME OF DOMINO!

Flora of Linphea's Nature and Man Boy: NATURE BLAST OF LINPHEA!

Musa of Melody's Song and Diabolico: MUSIC OF MELODY!

Tecna of Zenith's Technology and Riddler: LASER STORM OF ZENITH!

Stella of Solaria's Shining Sun and Chalmers: SHINING SUN OF SOLARIA!

Layla of Andros' Waves and Toiletnator: WATER WAVES OF ANDROS!

Roxy of Earth's Animals and Zexion: EARTH'S ANIMALS OF LOVE!

Aang, Avatar of the 100 Years War and Cluemaster: ELEMENTS OF THE AVATAR BLAST!

Lok of Quetzalcoatl and Wrecking Crew: WRECKING QUETZALCOATL BLAST!

Sophie Casterwill of the Phoenix and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FLAME BURST!

Zhalia Moon of the Basilisk and Ghost of Old Salem: BASILISK STONE SHOT!

Dante Vale of the Shadow Jaguar and Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT BLAST!

Anakin of Tatooine and Dr. Destiny: TATOOINE JEDI BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Kenzie Kurama, Judy, Peter, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily: JUNGLE RETRIBUTION MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: JUNGLE ELEMENT STYLE: LION!

Mai Shiranui: JUNGLE FIRE STYLE: TIGER!

Nanami: JUNGLE WATER STYLE: HIPPO!

Toph: JUNGLE EARTH STYLE: ELEPHANT!

Chie: JUNGLE WIND STYLE: TOUCAN!

Sari Sumdac: JUNGLE LIGHTNING STYLE: GORILLA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals of the jungle.

Lincoln and his harem: JUNGLE FINAL SMASH: JUNGLE FURY RAGE!

They summoned jungle animals to attack!

We fired rainbow energy blasts that dazed Jurgen the Brutal, and then, Lincoln summoned a storm of powerful rainbow lightning and he sent a bolt of lightning crashing down on Jurgen the Brutal and he was overcome by a series of other bolts of lightning and he was reduced to mere bone, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance forever, you piece of shit. Awesome job, gang, we've gotten rid of Jurgen the Brutal forever.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Huron Blackheart.

?: All life on this pathetic world shall bow before me or be destroyed.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and

that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of superhot flames, and it absorbed the flames and it flowed into all of us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Huron Blackheart, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Huron Blackheart.

Lincoln: Blood Reaver and Tyrant of Badab, I should've known you'd show up here one day to destroy mankind, but as long as we're here, not a single innocent soul will be hurt by the likes of you, you bloodstained traitor to the Astral Claws!

Huron Blackheart: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT, GOD AMONG HUMANS?! I WILL HAVE YOUR HEAD!

Rebecca Shindai: He dared to speak like that to you because you are nothing but a monster, and what you did in threatening his life, now you've invoked my wrath.

Suddenly, Rebecca Shindai's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ocean History-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Huron Blackheart, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rebecca Shindai: Everything Lincoln said about is true, you are nothing more than a genocidal tyrant and wickedly black-hearted monster who desires nothing but death and destruction and you have an absolute disregard for life that has made you an absolutely unforgiveable monster with no chances for redemption, Huron Blackheart, and now, you shall pay the price for every last one of your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Rebecca Shindai was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with the Kamen Rider Durendal logo on its chest and red eyes glaring at Huron Blackheart: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rebecca Shindai emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rebecca Shindai grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, swords, books, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Durendal logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Rebecca Shindai has on a sleeveless aqua blue pink vest, sleeveless aqua blue crop top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue pants, aqua blue legwarmers, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, swords, books, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and mermaid surrounded by water and sea creatures and on top is the Kamen Rider Durendal logo. Suddenly, Rebecca Shindai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Rebecca Shindai has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rebecca Shindai's Ocean History-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, swords, books, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rebecca Shindai's Aqua Blue Mermaid Maelstrom Ocean History Kamen Rider Durendal Greatsword of Aqua Blue Mermaid Maelstrom Ocean History Kamen Rider Durendal Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Durendal etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large aqua blue phoenix heads is a large aqua blue sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rebecca Shindai has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Ocean History Wonder Ride Book, Jikokuken Kaiji, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Rebecca Shindai, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Durendal, Loving Sister of Ryoga Shindai Also Known As Kamen Rider Durendal, Master of The Powers of Water and Sea Creatures, Wielder of The Ocean History Wonder Ride Book, Loving

Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Super Phoenix, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レベッカ新台、仮面ライダーデュレンダルの化身、仮面ライダーデュレンダルとしても知られる新台リョーガの愛する妹、水と海の生き物の力のマスター、海洋史ワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、スーパー・フェニックスの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Rebecca Shindai's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Rebecca Shindai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER DURENDAL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER DURENDAL AQUA BLUE WATER MAELSTROM OCEAN HISTORY MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN

RIDER DURENDAL AQUA BLUE WATER MAELSTROM OCEAN HISTORY MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER DURENDAL AQUA BLUE WATER MAELSTROM OCEAN HISTORY MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rebecca Shindai's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Durendal-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Huron Blackheart saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a fire blast at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever, and Rebecca Shindai fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, swords, books, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels which hits Huron Blackheart and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Ryoga: Oh, no way, did Rebecca just…?

Nico: She did, Ryoga, she did.

Lincoln: Yep, Rebecca Shindai's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Durendal-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's time to fight Huron Blackheart.

Rebecca Shindai: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Aqua Blue Water Maelstrom Kamen Rider Durendal Ocean History Mermaid Phoenix Angel and Divine Aqua Blue Water Maelstrom Kamen Rider Durendal Ocean History Mermaid Phoenix Angel Love) And send this monster straight to the depths of Oblivion forever.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Rebecca Shindai.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing genocidal destruction are over, Huron Blackheart, now pay for the blood that you and your men have spilled and burn in Hell for eternity!

Rebecca Shindai and Lincoln went after Huron Blackheart who continued firing fire blasts at them, but Lincoln and Rebecca kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Huron Blackheart and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Rebecca Shindai also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Huron Blackheart even more madder with rage.

Huron Blackheart: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND DRINK YOUR BLOOD!

Huron Blackheart charged right at them with uncontrollable rage in his heart, but then, Lincoln fired black Symbiote tendrils from his left arm and they grabbed and latched onto Huron Blackheart's head and body and we saw streams of red energy flowing out of Huron Blackheart and into Lincoln as we saw the energy coursing through his veins and he was sucking out and absorbing Huron Blackheart's enhanced reflexes, enhanced senses, superhuman strength, superhuman speed, superhuman durability, superhuman resilience, superhuman stamina, regeneration, night-vision, longevity, excellent melee prowess, granted use of various psychic powers from his pet familiar, immunity to disease and poison, immunity to fear and terror, and high resistance to sonic attacks, and he was also sucking him dry of his massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of that was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the tendrils detached themselves from Huron Blackheart and sunk back into his body, and Huron Blackheart was left as a dried-up and drained corpse, and when his spirit had appeared, Lincoln and Rebecca Shindai sent him straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Rebecca Shindai and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Rebecca Shindai's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive aqua blue angel wings are permanent.

Rebecca Shindai: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you heartless monster. Thank you for helping me destroy Huron Blackheart forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rebecca.

Suddenly, Rebecca Shindai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rebecca Shindai's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rebecca Shindai sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Oh man, that was one awesome fight you guys fought, you showed Huron Blackheart no mercy and Lincoln, you delivered the finishing blow with using your Symbiote tendrils to latch onto Huron Blackheart and you literally sucked out and absorbed all of his powers and abilities along with his life force, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength.

Lincoln: And we sent him straight to The Black Gates forever, along with the rest of the Red Corsairs.

Me: Those pirates have caused enough trouble to last an eternity. So, Lincoln, who's the next Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: I think I know who'll be perfect for tomorrow: Katie Kokuo, Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse and she's a powerful master of water and fire and she also knows how to use those six massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lisa to the extreme, because during a date at their secret hot springs, that lunatic showed up and tried to kill Lincoln once more, but Katie blinded her with a blast of steam and she trapped her inside a water bubble and sent her back to The Loud House to face her punishment.

Nico: Lisa tried to attack you guys at your secret hot springs?! How the Hell did she find out about it?

Girl Jordan: She planted a tracking chip onto Linky's shoulder, that's how she found out.

Me: I remember that incident all too well, and after Katie dealt with Lisa and sent her away, we got to work on removing the tracking chip in Lincoln's shoulder.

Lincoln: Yep. Then, I asked J.D. to find out if Lisa had anymore nasty surprises after she got rid of me.

Me: You wouldn't believe what we found out: she had plans to capture and dissect Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem and kill them and throw them into Antarctica to be eaten by the wild life there, and Lincoln was so mad, he grabbed Lisa by the neck with a tail he sprouted out and tossed her into a cage and locked her inside it.

Eli: Sometimes, Lisa's dark side is nothing more than a repulsive ape!

Lincoln: My sisters called her a lot worse, and they've threatened to send her straight to a nuthouse for the criminally insane.

Becky Long: That was something me and my sisters planned: if Lisa got out of control one more time and went after Lincoln, the family would disown her and we'd call the cops and we'd send her to the nuthouse forever.

Luan: And they were dead serious about it.

Lincoln: And so were we.

Me: And she would be considered an enemy of the state.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: But anyway our work is done.

Goro: Another baddie from Jumanji dealt with.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: You said it.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

SkullMeramon: I wonder who we're gonna face in two days.

Toad: It might be an old enemy.

David Cain: We'll just have to wait and see.

Me: We'll have to wait.

Nico: Yeah. But great job today everyone. This was so fun.

Lola: It sure was!

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) It was really magical and fun. Hope you all liked this one.

Me: I know we did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Jumanji from 2019 was a great movie and it was so awesome. Boy that movie will always be awesome!

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Lunge Fish, Princess Abi, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee and Evil Manta as well as Taylor, Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles and Stella and we're going into the simulator and battling The Dazzlings and we're going to save them from themselves by destroying their dark sides and Konan and Aqua are going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Chicken Wing Platoon, Sauce Guru, Lego Condiment King, Yost Executioner and Manta Bayarsh. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Top Man and her name is Tina Topper and she is quite a spinner.

The match-up scene is for Brianna Fukuhara, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Shar, The Mistress of the Night, the Dark Lady and the Lady of Loss, and the goddess of darkness and the caverns of Faerûn, as well as one of the main antagonists in Forgotten Realms franchise, a part of the Dungeon and Dragons universe

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Queens, New York for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and the third treasure we're getting is for Melman the Giraffe: these are known as The Greaves of Aeolus, and after Melman gets those, we're going to destroy Dave the Octopus who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us and The Penguins. And we're going to meet the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Katie Kokuo, Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse and she's a powerful master of water and fire and she also knows how to use those six massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Lisa to the extreme, because during a date at their secret hot springs, that lunatic showed up and tried to kill Lincoln once more, but Katie blinded her with a blast of steam and she trapped her inside a water bubble and sent her back to The Loud House to face her punishment.

The next chapter is going to be a greasy one and we're going to battle the Grease Monster from Regular Show and we're going to have that monster put into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# ATTACK OF THE 50 FOOT GREASE MONSTER

This chapter is based on the episode of Regular Show called Gut Model

---

In the simulator control room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Lunge Fish, Princess Abi, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee and Evil Manta as well as Taylor, Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles and Stella and we were getting ready for an awesome adventure.

Me: This will be an awesome one. We're going to battle the Dazzlings after saving them from themselves.

Nico: After all the pain they did because of Opaline, they need to realize the error of their ways.

Qin: And have us destroy the very darkness in their hearts.

Konan: That is for sure. We won't let the crimes they did go unpunished.

Lana: That is for sure!

Me: And because we have the power to absorb negative energy like they can, we'll have them at a disadvantage.

Sunset Shimmer: And we know a massive plethora of songs too.

Lola: We sure do.

Aqua: And it will be awesome and fun.

Taylor: I'm ready to kick some butt.

Laney: Same here.

Nico: Taylor, I want to thank you, Manta Bayarsh, and your teams for coming

Taylor: Not a problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Sally: I'm really excited for this one.

Qin: All of us are.

Nico: Sally, have you and Jack gotten married yet?

Sally: Not yet. But we will.

Qin: Aww so awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Xenia: After everything you went through with Oogie Boogie you earned it.

Lola: I agree.

Sally: Thanks guys.

Nico: If you have a kid, what will be its' name?

Sally: Oh that's a tough one. We were thinking about Hellen Eve for a girl and Jack Skellington II.

Nico: Good names.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: I agree.

Laney: Same here.

Me: Yeah. Man yesterday's mission was awesome.

Lincoln: Boy it sure was.

Laney: Never thought we would be going to the world of Jumanji again.

Camie: Me neither. That was fun.

Nico: I honestly thought we were done with it.

Me: Me too.

Camie: Same here.

Laney: So did Judy and Peter.

Fluttershy: And me too.

Nico: That game has caused nothing but trouble to so many people over the years.

Qin: It sure has.

Me: But on the plus side it did bring Alan and Sarah together and made Judy and Peter amazing people too.

Qin: It sure did.

Laney: Yeah it sure did.

Nico: That's true.

Me: Jumanji has hurt lots of people.

Xenia: No kidding.

Qin: But seeing all those awesome animals are cool.

Lola: Yeah they sure are awesome.

Fluttershy: I agree there too.

Lana: They sure are cool.

Qin: And the best part is that Van Pelt is gone too.

Xenia: Good riddance.

[A soot-covered Nazz climbs out of our chimney]

Nazz: "YO-DEL-LAY-HEE-YO-DEE-LAY-HEE-YO-DEE-LAYYYY-HEEEEE YO-DE-LAY-HE-YOU-DE-LAY-HE-YO-DE-LAAYYYY YO-DE-LAYYYY-HEEEEE!"

[Every glass in the place breaks; even Ed shatters.]

Kevin: "Nice lungs, Nazz."

Me: Powerful too.

Leni pulled out a dust pan and swept Ed into it and put him back together.

Ed: Thanks Leni.

Leni: No problem Ed.

Me: Either way it was fun going to the world of Jumanji again.

Nico: And we met new heroes.

Me: We sure did and they are awesome.

Lola: Especially Ruby Roundhouse. She is a deadly fighter.

Xenia: She sure is.

Nico: I'm starting to wonder about who we'll meet in Jumanji tomorrow. It could be you know who.

Me: Van Pelt?

Nico: No he was given the Black Gates.

Me: Oh.

Nico: Anyway, let's get going.

We went into the simulator and we were in Canterlot City.

Nico: This is going to be one awesome rescue, we're going to free the Dazzlings and destroy their dark sides.

Me: We'll make sure those Dark Sides of The Dazzlings pay for their crimes.

Lincoln: Their song won't affect us since we absorb negative energy and it makes us stronger.

Eli: But, this could be a challenge though, we can use The Dazzlings' own power against them, but that'll lead to them also getting stronger.

Lincoln: There's only one way to make sure: snatch their necklaces once they try to use their song on us.

Adagio Dazzle: It worked last time years ago when they came back.

Aria Blaze: Now, those three should be coming soon.

Sonata Dusk: We'll find out when we see our auras flaring.

Qin: Yeah. And we'll have an awesome battle of the bands against them.

Camie: Good idea!

Manta Bayarsh: I have an idea. How about I use my powers to swap your bodies to confuse them?

Me: Qin means that we have a song standoff.

Qin: Yeah you know like how we did in Madagascar.

Me: That is a very crazy idea though. But it won't be swapping bodies.

Xenia: Yeah we don't want to go through that again.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: (to Manta Bayarsh) How about saving that for when we actually fight them?

Manta Bayarsh: Okay that works.

Lola: Good.

Lincoln: (Sensed for The Evil Dazzlings) AHA! Got them!

Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras and protective rainbow fire auras flared up extremely.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: They're here. Let's use an entrance to surprise them and end their mayhem.

Suddenly, the spirits of the ponies and Alicorns of Equestria appeared and swirled around the place and fired elemental energy blasts at The Dazzlings and they got hit hard, and purifying rainbow light shined on those affected by their song. Then, the spirits converged and they exploded as a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech cried out into the air, and we appeared.

Simulator Adagio Dazzle: YOU! YOU RUINED OUR PERFORMANCE!

Lincoln: Oh, we're gonna do much more than that!

Me: Here we go.

Nico: Lets show these hate-sucking bitches what for!

Me: Rainbooms, Lets Shine Like Rainbows!

All of us: YEAH!

We went RAINBOW POWER!

Me: HIT IT GIRLS!

Pinkie Pie: 1… 2… 3… 4!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

A Solar Eclipse formed in the sky as suns, moons, stars and fire swirled around us.

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND US)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

All of our greatest adventures with the people of Equestria showed including how we killed many of their enemies. The people cheered wildly for us! When the song was done the Dazzlings were enraged and they enhanced their efforts! They sang their song and then OUR AURAS FLARED UP WITH INTENSE FORCE!

Me: You bitches aren't the only ones that's have the power to stronger by absorbing Negative Energy. We have that same kind of power too! Your song is only making us more powerful! So keep feeding us hate!

Nico and Eli fired waves of energy and blasted their Siren Forms that appeared above them!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Manta Bayarsh: Say the word on when we fight them physically.

Nico: You got it. First lets have some fun with songs.

Laney: Let me do one!

(WALPURGISNACHT BY FAUN PLAYS!

The land of Germany appeared in the background and formed into a German Festival.

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY IN GERMAN AS DARKNESS AND LEAVES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

In den Abendhimmel steigen
Heute Nacht die Zauberweisen
Wildes Volk und Liliths Art
Lauernd Winde heimlich fahrt
Lasst uns zu den Feuern streifen
Raunend nach den Sternen greifen
Gutes und auch böses Wort
Tragen wir heut' fort und fort
In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen
Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen
Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen
In der Walpurgisnacht!
Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen
(Hey yo)
Die Feuer sind entfacht!
(Hey yo)
Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen
In der Walpurgisnacht
Ungestüm im Spiel der Geigen
Dreht sich unser nächtlich' Reigen
Und wir treten wild und frei
Diesem alten Zauber bei

Einmal nur im großen Kreise

Tanzen wir auf jene Weise

Bis das erste Morgenlicht

Unser Traumgewebe bricht

In den Weiden werden unsere Träume klingen

Und die Winde werden unsre Lieder singen

Lasst uns mit den Funken übers Feuer springen

In der Walpurgisnacht!

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Hört die Geigen, hört die Geigen

(Hey yo)

Die Feuer sind entfacht!

(Hey yo)

Folgt dem Reigen, folgt dem Reigen

In der Walpurgisnacht

Laney had leaves and darkness fired at the Dazzlings siren forms and they were blasted all over.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Nico: YEAH!

The crowd cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: How do you like that you Hate-Sucking Bimbos!?

Then the Dazzlings got enraged and their eyes glowed intensely blood red with incredible hatred and evil!

Nico: (Tauntingly) Oh you're eyes are glowing red! I'm so scared! NOT!

Carol: Time for some Icelandic Pain!

(BLAPRADUR BY SIGUR ROS PLAYS)

The beautiful lands of Iceland appeared behind us in the background.

Carol: (SINGING DIVINELY IN ICELANDIC AS FIRE, ICE AND LAVA SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ósýnileg hún læðist aftan að

Óvarin er og ó undir búin

Ósýnileg hún skríður aftan að

Óvarin er á fjallinu gengur

Húúúú

Ósýnileg hún stígur til jarðar

Ósýnileg hún rífur innan frá

Ef hann sá Skrefum frá

á nefunum blám

Hann getur ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Núna missum við hakan

Og núna kljúfum við klakan

Og núna finnum við

Og

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum á bakið

á snærisendanum höngum við á

Bláþræði

Ósýnileg þau svífa ofaná

Ósýnileg þau ylja við há

Ósýnileg í snjóskafi-num

Ósýnileg með lokuð augun

Ég vil sjá

Skrifuð fá

Nefið blá

Ég get ekki talað

Eða þorstanum svalað

Núna hlustum við á þau

Núna fljúum við á þau

Núna

Og núna missum við takið

Og núna dettum af baki

á snærisendanum höngum við á bláþræði

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði úúúúú

Bláþræði

She fired waves of fire and ice and lava and blasted the Dazzlings siren forms all over the place.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Wallflower Blush: I've had it with the hatred you made me feel! This is for Linky!

Lincoln blushed.

Nico: OH YEAH! Go for it!

(I'LL REMEMBER BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Then swirls of the Aurora appeared and swirled around the area.

Wallflower Blush: (SINGING DIVINELY AS AURORA BOREALIS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Hmm, hmm

Say goodbye

Not knowing when

The truth in my whole life began

Say goodbye

Not knowing how to cry

You taught me that

And I'll remember

The strength that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you saved me

I'll remember

Inside I was a child

That could not mend a broken wing

Outside I looked for a way

To teach my heart to sing

And I'll remember

The love that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you changed me

I'll remember

I learned

To let go

Of the illusion

That we can possess

I learned to let go

I travel in stillness

And I'll remember happiness

I'll remember, hmm

I'll remember, hmm

And I'll remember

The love that you gave me

Now that I'm standing on my own

I'll remember

The way that you changed me

I'll remember (I'll rememeber)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

Now I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

Now I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

And I finally have a reason why

I'll remember (I'll remember)

Now I'll never be afraid to cry

And I finally have a reason why

Remember

She fired waves of Aurora Fireballs and blasted the Dazzlings all over the place.

Then Wallflower got Pony Ears and an awesome pair of green wings and had an awesome green hair tail!

Me: AWESOME!

Lincoln: Way to go Wallflower!

Nico: YEAH!

The Dazzlings were infuriated!

May: Time to see the sign!

(THE SIGN BY ACE OF BASE PLAYS)

Fire and Crosses formed all over.

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ram-pa-ram, oh, yeah

I got a new life, you would hardly recognize me

I'm so glad, how can a person like me care for you?

(Ah) why do I bother, when you're not the one for me?

Ooh-ooh-ooh, is enough enough?

I saw the sign

And it opened up my eyes, I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign

And it opened up my eyes, I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up to get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong?

under the pale moon, for so many years I've wondered who you are

How could a person like you bring me joy?

Under the pale moon, where I see a lot of stars

Ooh-ooh-ooh, is enough enough?

I saw the sign

And it opened up my eyes, I saw the sign

Life is demanding without understanding

I saw the sign

And it opened up my eyes, I saw the sign

And no one's gonna drag you up to get into the light where you belong

But where do you belong? Oh, oh, oh

I saw the sign, and it opened up my mind

And I am happy now, living without you

I've left you, oh, oh, oh

I saw the sign

And it opened up my eyes, I saw the sign

No one's gonna drag you up to get into the light where you belong

I saw the sign

(I saw the sign, I saw the sign)

(I saw the sign, I saw the sign) I saw the sign

And it opened up my eyes, I saw the sign

She spun around and fired waves of ice and fire and blasted the Dazzlings all over.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lola: Way to go May!

Nico and Eli and Lola fired waves of fire and blasted the Dazzlings all over!

Nicole: I got one!

Nico: Let's do Hero by Skillit!

Nicole: That's what I was gonna do!

Nico: Awesome!

Nicole: Yep.

(HERO BY SKILLIT PLAYS)

THE SKY FORMED A HUGE STAR DRAGON!

Nicole: (SINGING DIVINELY AS STARS AND ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER

I'm just a step away, I'm just a breath away

Losin' my faith today

We're fallin' off the edge today

I am just a man, not superhuman
I'm not superhuman
Someone save me from the hate
It's just another war
Just another family torn
We're falling from my faith today
Just a step on the edge
Just another day in the world we live
I need a hero to save me now
I need a hero
To save me now
I need a hero to save my life
A hero will save me
Just in time
I've gotta fight today to live another day
Speakin' my mind today
My voice will be heard today
I've gotta make a stand, but I am just a man
I'm not superhuman
My voice will be heard today
It's just another war
Just another family torn

My voice will be heard today

It's just another kill

The countdown begins to destroy ourselves

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero

To save me now

I need a hero to save my life

A hero will save me

Just in time

I need a hero to save my life

I need a hero just in time

Save me just in time

Save me just in time

Who's gonna fight for what's right, who's gonna help us survive?

We're in the fight of our lives

And we're not ready to die

Who's gonna fight for the weak, who's gonna make 'em believe?

I've got a hero

I've got a hero

Livin' in me

I've gotta fight for what's right, today I'm speakin' my mind

And if it kills me tonight

I will be ready to die

A hero's not afraid to give his life

A hero's gonna save me just in time

I need a hero to save me now

I need a hero

To save me now

I need a hero to save my life

A hero will save me

Just in time

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for what's right, who's gonna help us survive?

I need a hero

Who's gonna fight for the weak, who's gonna make 'em believe?

I need a hero

I need a hero

A hero's gonna save me just in time

She fired waves of stars and energy and blasted the Dazzlings all over!

Me: Time to give you all a little history lesson!

I pulled out a violin and played HIGHWAYMAN BY LOREENA MCKENNITT!

The Revolutionary War appeared in the background.

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ENERGY, DARKNESS AND LIGHT

SWIRLED AROUND ME)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

A highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

A highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door

He'd a french cocked hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of glaring velvet, and breeches of brown doe skin

They fitted with never a wrinkle, his boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a chill and a twinkle

His pistol butts a twinkle

His rapier hilt a twinkle, under the jeweled sky

And over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark of night

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters, but all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a long dark red love-knot into her long black hair

One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize tonight

But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning light

Yet if they press me sharply, and harry me through the day

Then look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way

He rose upright in the stirrups, he scarce could reach her hand

She loosened her hair in the casement, her face burnt like a brand

As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his breast

And he kissed its waves in the moonlight

Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight!

Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning, he did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon, looping the purple moon

A red-coat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement, with muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see, through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering jest

And they bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath her breast

Now keep good watch and they kissed her

She heard the dead man say

"Look for me by the moonlight

Watch for me by the moonlight

I'll come to thee by the moonlight, though hell should bar the way"

She twisted her hands behind her, but all the knots held good

She writhed her hands 'til her fingers were wet with sweat or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness and the hours crawled on by like years!

'Til, now, on the stroke of midnight

Cold, on the stroke of midnight

The tip of one finger touched it!

The trigger at least was hers

Tlot-tlot! Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs ringing clear

Tlot-tlot, in the distance, were they deaf that they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The red-coats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tlot in the frosty silence, tlot, in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer, her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment, she drew one last deep breath

Her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shot her in the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west, he did not know she stood

Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her own red blood

Not 'til the dawn he heard it, his face grew grey to hear

How Bess, the landlord's daughter

The landlord's black-eyed daughter

Watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in the darkness there

And back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the sky

With a white rope smoking behind him and his rapier brandished high

Blood-red were the spurs inthe golden moon, wine-red was his velvet coat

When they shot him down on the highway

Down like a dog on the highway

And he lay in his blood on the highway, with a bunch of lace at his throat

Still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in the trees

When the moon is a ghostly galleon, tossed upon the cloudy seas

When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moon

The highwayman comes riding

Riding, riding

The highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door

I had light, darkness and energy fire from me and blasted the Dazzlings all over with the blasts.

Me: YEAH!

The people cheered wildly for us!

Nico: YEAH! Now for me!

(YOU'LL BE IN MY HEART BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

The jungles of Africa appeared behind him and leaves, fire and grass swirled around him.

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE, LEAVES AND GRASS SWIRLED AROUND AROUND HIM)

Come stop your crying

It will be alright

Just take my hand

Hold it tight

I will protect you

From all around you

I will be here

Don't you cry

For one so small

You seem so strong

My arms will hold you

Keep you safe and warm

This bond between us

Can't be broken

I will be here

Don't you cry

Cause you'll be in my heart

Yes, you'll be in my heart

From this day on

Now and forever more

You'll be in my heart

No matter what they say

You'll be here in my heart

Always

Why can't they understand the way we feel

They just don't trust what they can't explain

I know we're different, but deep inside us

We're not that different at all

And you'll be in my heart

Yes you'll be in my heart

From this day on

Now and forever more

Don't listen to them

'Cause what do they know

We need each other, to have, to hold

They'll see in time, I know

When destiny calls you, you must be strong

I may not be with you

But you've got to hold on

They'll see in time, I know

We'll show them together

Cause you'll be in my heart

Believe me, you'll be in my heart

I'll be there from this day on

Now and forever more

You'll be in my heart (You'll be here in my heart)

No matter what they say (I'll be with you)

You'll be here in my heart (I'll be there)

Always

Always I'll be with you

I'll be there for you always

Always and always

Just look over your shoulder

Just look over your shoulder

Just look over your shoulder

I'll be there

Always

Nico fired waves of fire, leaves, grass and energy and blasted the Dazzlings all over and they screamed in pain from the song!

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

The people cheered wildly!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Fluttershy: Time for the beat to get wild!

(TWO WORLDS ONE FAMILY BY PHIL COLLINS PLAYS)

The jungles of Africa appeared and lightning flashed, leaves, grass, fruit and flowers appearing and animals all guiding Fluttershy

Fluttershy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ANIMAL SPIRITS APPEAR AND THE FLOWERS AND LEAVES SWIRL AROUND HER)

Put your faith in what you most believe in

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lies we see

A paradise untouched by man

Within this worlds blessed with love

A simple life, they live in peace

Softly tread the sand below your feed now

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

Beneath the shelter of the trees

Only love can enter here

A simple life, they live in peace

Raise your head up

Lift high the load

Take strength from those that need you

Build high the walls

Build strong the beams

A new life is waiting

But danger's no stranger here

No words describe a mother's tears

No words can heal a broken heart

A dream is gone, but where there's hope

Somewhere something is calling for you

Two worlds, one family

Trust your heart

Let fate decide

To guide these lives we see

She fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and energy and blasted the Dazzlings all over.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Brittney: Time to unleash true pain on them!

(GRIEI PLAYS)

Pain's Planetary Devastation appears in the background with incredibly fiery and powerful explosions blasting off all over!

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLAST OFF ALL OVER)

Me sei no Rikudo

Aniki no boku

Girei te no ronri

Kono te boku wa

Me sei no Rikudo

Aniki no boku

Girei te no ronri

Kono te boku wa

(A pair of Six Paths eyes

My older brother

Hand of providence

This is who I am

A pair of Six Paths eyes

My older brother

Hand of providence

This is who I am)

Brittney fired waves of fire, fireballs and darkness and blasted the Dazzlings all over the place with indiscriminate fury!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Qin: WOW!

Lola: INCREDIBLE!

Zarya: Unbelievable!

Everyone cheered wildly for us!

But the Dazzlings were getting madder and madder and madder by the second!

Nicole: Boy that was so awesome sis!

Brittney: Thanks Nicole.

Sunset Shimmer: Time for fire to burn!

(THE MUMMER'S DANCE BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

The beautiful tropical lands of the Caribbean appeared in the background.

Sunset Shimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh, ooh, ooh

Ooh, ooh

When in the springtime of the year

When the trees are crowned with leaves

When the ash and oak, and the birch and yew

Are dressed in ribbons fair

When owls call the breathless moon

In the blue veil of the night

The shadows of the trees appear

Amidst the lantern light

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

Now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

Who will go down to the shady groves
And summon the shadows there
And tie a ribbon on those sheltering arms
In the springtime of the year
The songs of birds seem to fill the wood
That when the fiddler plays
All their voices can be heard
Long past their woodland days
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day
And now returning back again
We bring a garland gay
And so they linked their hands and danced
'Round in circles and in rows
And so the journey of the night descends
When all the shades are gone
A garland gay we bring you here
And at your door we stand
It is a sprout well budded out
The work of our Lord's hand
We've been rambling all the night
And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

We've been rambling all the night

And some time of this day

And now returning back again

We bring a garland gay

She fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Dazzlings all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Everyone cheered wildly for us!

Nicole: OH YEAH!

Manta Bayarsh: Dark requested this just now. Super Villain by Powerman5000!

Nico: Good choice!

Eli: I'll do it!

Manta Bayarsh: Go for it Eli!

Eli: Here goes!

(SUPERVILLAIN BY POWERMAN5000 PLAYS)

FIRE FORMED ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Eli: (Singing divinely as darkness and fire swirled around him)

Ah, hey!

You're dressin' all in black

From your front to your back

And all your evil ways
They seem to go on for days
And as a matter of fact
You got one more night before ya
Smash it up, burn it down
Tearing up the underground
You wanna live like a super villain
Back in the line-up
Before your time's up
You wanna live like a super villain
There's nowhere to go
There's nowhere to go
No one is savin' this town
Fuck all those pricks and those clowns
I know you'd rather abuse
Condemn or slightly confuse
Kick 'em all when they're down
And just for fun, you're gonna
Smash it up, burn it down
Tearing up the underground
You wanna live like a super villain
Back in the line-up

Before your time's up
You wanna live like a super villain
There's nowhere to go
There's nowhere to go
There's nowhere to go
There's nowhere to go when you're on your own
You don't care what's wrong or what is right, hey!
All right, all right, you've been knockin' down these doors
You've been filling up this room
You're been runnin' 'round the place like your name was Dr. Doom
You're a killer of culture, a vulture of style
And it won't be that long before you end up on trial
Smash it up, burn it down
Tearing up the underground
You wanna live like a super villain
Back in the line-up
Before your time's up
You wanna live like a super villain
Like a super villain
Like a super villain
There's nowhere to go
Like a super villain

There's nowhere to go

Like a super villain

He floated and fired waves of fire and darkness and blasted the Dazzlings all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Laney: Awesome job Eli!

Evil Sonata Dusk: That was awful!

Me: Well like you're any better!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders came to us.

Apple Bloom: Let us help too!

Sweetie Belle: These monsters will pay for getting us to hate each other!

Scootaloo: Yeah and it won't be pretty!

Me: Have at them girls! Have at them!

(BREAK FREE (LEAD THE WAY) BY KATE DAVIS PLAYS)

All the powerful and awesome defeats of Bowser over the last 38 years appeared in the background and it was awesome!

Sweetie Belle: (SINGING DIVINELY)

Smash through the blocks that bar your way

No time for fear just let it all fall away (It all fall away)

Nobody believes in me and you

Just look at the way they stare

So what if we live in a walled garden

As long as I've got you then I don't care

Kick up the wall and take the plunge

Trippin' through two dimensions

Up on the moon we'll swirl and swoon

Just lead the way

I'll throw my hat in the ring 'cause you're the one

A miracle in three dimensions

Follow the brick path straight to my heart

And we'll grab the flag together

The fireworks are gonna start

Shake off the chains, you're runnin' free

You'll be amazed at all that there is to see (There is to see)

Together we're racing for the goal

And no one can stop us now

And maybe we don't know where we're going

But we're gonna get there somehow

Climb up the vine and land in the clouds

Maybe then we'll swap up for down

Cross the sea, we're still you and me

I'll follow you (Just lead the way)

You got me up on the moon and that's no jest

We're miles above the rest

Look in your eyes and I know we'll be fine

So let's shoot for the stars and make this love really shine

Sweetie Belle, Apple Bloom and Scootaloo then glowed and got awesome Pony Ears and Tails and wings and then they fired waves of energy and magic and fire and blasted the Dazzlings all over the place and!

When it was done everyone cheered!

Nicole: Way to go C.M.C.'s! That was one of my favorites!

Me: Awesome job girls!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: One of the best ever for the world of Nintendo!

We stood facing them.

Me: What's the matter bimbos? Had enough?

Evil Adagio: NEVER! We will get people to love us!

Me: Ha! The only thing they are going to remember you for is how you almost got lots of people and ponies to kill each other with pure unadulterated hate!

Nico: YEAH! Don't make us laugh!

Lola: YEAH!

(ADIEMUS BY KARL JENKINS PLAYS)

Dolphins swimming in the ocean formed around us.

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ariadiamus late ariadiamus da

Ari a natus late adua

A-re-va-re tu-e va-te

A-re-va-re tu-e va-te

A-re-va-re tu-e va-te la-te-a

Ariadiamus late ariadiamus da

Ari a natus late adua

A-re-va-re tu-e va-te

A-re-va-re tu-e va-te

A-re-va-re tu-e va-te la-te-a

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

Ah-ya-doo-ah-eh

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

A-ya-doo-ah-eh…

A-ya doo a-ye

A-ya doo a-ye

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

Ah-ya-doo-ah-eh

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

A-ya-doo-ah-eh…

A-ya doo a-ye

A-ya doo a-ye

A-ri-a-di-a-mus la-te

A-ri-a-di-a-mus da

A-i-a na-tus la-te a-du-a

A-ra-va-re tu-e va-te

A-ra-va-re tu-e va-te

A-ra-va-re tu-e va-te la-te-a

A-na-ma-na coo-le ra-we

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

Ah-ya-doo-ah-eh

A-ne-ma-ne coo-le ra-we a-ko-la…

A-ya-doo-ah-eh…

A-ya doo a-ye

A-ya doo a-ye

Ya-ka-ma ya-ma-ya-ka-ya me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh mena

Ya-ka-ma ya-ma-ya-ka-ya me-ma

A-ya-coo-ah-eh mena

Ya-ka-ma me-ah

A-ya-coo-ah-eh mena

Ya-ka-ma me-ah

She fired waves of fire and it formed into dolphins and they hit the Dazzlings and blasted them all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Everyone cheered wildly for us.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: I just can't believe that you would follow the lies of a monster like Opaline!

Evil Sonata Dusk: (GASP) How do you know Opaline!?

Misty Brightdawn: Because I was her right hand pony before I realized how stupid I was to follow a monster as pure evil as her!

Evil Adagio Dazzle: What do you mean by that!?

Me: You girls need to wake up! Opaline was not just evil, She was ULTIMATE PURE EVIL INCARNATE! She was the very true personification of pure ultimate evil in its true form. She was using you girls to get what she wanted! That sorceress that you girls met was her! She gave you those jewels and turned you into the Sirens!

Evil Aria Blaze: That can't be! HOW DO YOU KNOW THAT!?

Me: Because I had a vision into the past and it showed me what happened! Opaline tricked you and cursed you into becoming the sirens!

Everyone gasped!

Me: That's right! Those jewels were not just to gather Negative Energy but they were also part of Opaline's plans to make sure there was NO MAGIC in Equestria period!

Nico: That's right! They were to make Opaline Stronger!

Lincoln fired three purifying rainbow light beams which hit The Dazzlings and separated them from their dark sides and brought them to us.

Evil Adagio Dazzle: Finally, we're FREE!

Lincoln: But, not for much longer, enjoy your moment of freedom for soon it will be short lived.

This got on the Dark Side Dazzlings' nerves and they transformed into their true forms.

Adagio Dazzle: Oh shoot!

Dark Adagio Dazzle was about to attack Lincoln, but he reeled his left fist back, and… !

KRAPOW!

Lincoln punched Dark Adagio Dazzle hard in the face with such excessive brute superhuman strength and sent her flying into Dark Aria Blaze and Dark Sonata Dusk and they crashed into a wall!

Rainbow Dash: WHOA!

Adagio Dazzle: Wait a second, Lincoln has our Universe 666 counterparts in his harem. (Remembers what happens) Oh boy.

Aria Blaze: He fed on their blood after they kissed on their first date and he acquired their powers and their monstrously powerful superhuman strength.

Sonata Dusk: And we all saw just how strong Lincoln really is. I hate to be in the shoes of the Dark Side Dazzlings right now!

Sunset Shimmer: True, but now, they're about to face Heaven's Judgement.

Konan: Exactly.

Nico: Do it!

Manta Bayarsh: Right!

He swapped the bodies of Nico, me, May, Maria, Eddy, Kaito, and Lincoln with the Rainbooms.

Nico: (In Applejack's body) That worked!

Me: I'm still the same!

Manta Bayarsh: Oh right! My powers won't work on you.

Applejack: (In Nico's body) What in the hay! I'm Nico!

May: (In Rarity's Body) I look awesome as Rarity!

Maria: (In Fluttershy's Body) Oh wow!

Eddy: (In Pinkie Pie's body) (SCREAMS)

Me: Okay this is turning into a 9.9 on my WEIRD-AS-HELL SHIT-O-METER!

Nico: (In Applejack's Body) No fucking lie!

Me: Lets get them!

We went at the Evil Sirens and blasted them all over!

Nico in Applejack's body punched Evil Sonata.

KRABLAM!

He punched her square in the nose and bashed her into a wall!

Nico: (In Applejack's body) That felt good!

May in Rarity's body blocked a blast from Evil Adagio with her diamond shield and she teleported and kicked her in her face and knocked her down.

May: (In Rarity's body) That was so awesome!

Eddy in Pinkie Pie's body got out the Party Cannon.

BLAM!

It blasted Evil Aria Blaze!

Me: YEAH! Take this!

I ran fast with Rainbow Dash's speed and kicked Evil Adagio in the face with devastating force!

Me: Guys we got to hurry! The switch from Manta won't last long.

Manta Bayarsh: Oh right! Your powers will cure it in a few minutes!

May: (In Rarity's body) Who did Twilight, Sunset, and Rainbow swap with?

Kaito: (In Rainbow Dash's body) I'm Rainbow Dash! Awesome!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed Evil Sonata in her face.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm still the same myself.

Manta Bayarsh: I guess my powers don't work on you because of your magic protecting you.

Lincoln: (In Starlight Glimmer's body) I'm Starlight Glimmer! Awesome!

He went invisible and gave Evil Adagio a REALLY NASTY WEDGIE!

Sunset Shimmer: And I guess I'm still the same too.

Manta Bayarsh: I guess you got out of the way of the switch out of instinct.

Sunset Shimmer: Sorry.

Rainbow Dash: (in Kaito's body) Let me use a Sentai Gear!

She used the King Ohger's Gear and DONNED AWESOME RAINBOW ARMOR WITH HER CUTIE MARK ON IT!

Me: WHOA! R.D. That Armor is boss!

Qin: I'll say!

Rainbow Dash: (In Kaito's Body) This is REALLY AWESOME!

She ran fast and slashed Evil Aria all over!

Maria used Fluttershy's stare.

Fluttershy's stare was like Toepick's Nightmare Face to Evil Sonata and it scared her REALLY BAD!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: You know Nico, Fluttershy told me that she and Angel switched bodies one time and it was crazy. Fluttershy was acting like Angel and Angel was acting like Fluttershy. It was like something out of Freaky Friday.

Nico: I remember that movie! Crazy!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted the Evil Dazzlings!

Wallflower fired leaves and flowers and blasted the Evil Dazzlings!

Wallflower: That was awesome!

Pinkie Pie fired Eddy's blaster.

She blasted them all over!

Rarity fired ice blasts and blasted the Evil Dazzlings.

Rarity: (In May's Body) Using ice powers is amazing darlings!

Starlight Glimmer: (In Lincoln's Body) Lets see what I can do as Lincoln!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted the Evil Dazzlings!

Me: WHOA! Nice one!

I fired a massive blast of fire and burned them.

I looked at my watch…

Me: I think the switch should be wearing off right… about… now!

They glowed and switched back.

Nico: It was fun while it lasted.

Applejack: My mouth feels like I ate 1,000 bananas.

Nico: Sorry I had a lot of bananas for breakfast.

Suddenly, Konan's amber eyes turned neon amber and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, water, rain, earth, wind, paper charms, and angels, and as she approached the Dark Side Dazzlings, she left blue energy, stars, water, rain, earth, wind, paper charms, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Konan: I will never forgive you three for what you've done to all of Equestria for a thousand years, you caused so much pain and suffering not only to all the ponies of Equestria, but to Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, and Sonata Dusk. You three are nothing more than harbingers of hatred and destruction and as such, all three of you must be destroyed once and for all.

Suddenly, Konan was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, water, rain, earth, and wind surrounding the vortex, there are paper charms, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dark Side Dazzlings: the red eyes of death and judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Konan emerged, but she was changed forever.

(KINGDOM HEARTS 2: THE WORLD THAT NEVER WAS OST - SACRED MOON PLAYS)

Konan grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has lavender highlights on the bangs of her long blue hair with orange paper flower beret and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, water, rain, earth, wind, paper charms, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel of

Heaven emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Heaven, Water, Rain, Wind, Earth, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold water drop links and blue crystal links and blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Heaven, Water, Rain, Wind, Earth, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Konan has on a sleeveless revealing navy blue robe with large hemline on the front and exposed her arms, her back, the lateral part of her breast and her belly, with her navel being surrounded by four more piercings, black pants, sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, rain, earth, wind, paper charms, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an angel with light shining down on her and surrounded by falling drops of rain. Suddenly, Konan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with amber tips on the large blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Konan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Konan's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, water, rain, earth, wind, paper charms, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Konan's Angelic Rain Paper Charm

Heavenly Angel Greatsword of Angelic Rain Paper Charm Heavenly Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded amber gems and an angel with gold cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with amber gems for eyes and large amber gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold deer head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the angel that said, "Konan, Angel of The Rain, Former Member of The Akatsuki, Destroyer of The Five Great Nation's Notorious Enemies, God's Angel, Destroyer of The Demonic Devil of Disney Chernabog, Archenemy of Goldar, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Rain, Wind, Earth, Shikigami, Phoenixes, and Angels"

コナン、雨の天使、暁の元メンバー、五大国の悪名高い敵の破壊者、神の天使、ディズニーの悪魔のような悪魔の破壊者チェルナボーグ、ゴルダールの宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの

怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして雨、風、地、式神、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Konan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHIKIGAMI GOD ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL ANGEL DIVINE GOD RAINWATER SHIKIGAMI ORIGAMI PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DIVINE GOD RAINWATER SHIKIGAMI ORIGAMI PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DIVINE GOD RAINWATER SHIKIGAMI ORIGAMI PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Konan's Super Angel-Shikigami God Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Dark Side Dazzlings saw it, they roared with anger and flew at her to kill her, but Konan fired explosive paper charms which blinded them, and she fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, water, rain, earth, wind, paper charms, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Dark Side Dazzlings and sent them flying into another wall, they got back up, but now, they were even more angered than ever.

Konan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Angelic Rain Shikigami God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Angelic Rain Shikigami God Phoenix Angel Love) There's plenty more where that came from, and your punishment is only just beginning.

Aqua: That's right.

Nico: Your day of Judgement has arrived, you evil sirens of hatred!

Lincoln: You will pay for the thousands of years of pain and suffering you've inflicted on Equestria!

Suddenly, Aqua's blue eyes turn neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Dark Side Dazzlings, she left blue energy, stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aqua: Konan was right to say all that about you three, for over a thousand years, you three monster sirens inflicted so much pain and suffering to the innocents of Equestria and you thrived on hatred and destruction. That is unforgivable, and you three deserve only the cruelest of punishments that only we are capable of administering unto you: death!

Suddenly, Aqua was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, and Keyblades surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Dark Side Dazzlings: the red eyes of death. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Aqua emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aqua grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights on the bangs of her short blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has an angel surrounded by Keyblades emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Love, Maelstrom, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems on the gold water drop links and blue crystal links and blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Love, Maelstrom, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Aqua has on her black and blue high-collared halter top, two pink intersecting belts over her chest, black shorts, silver badge, white bell-sleeves on her arms, tan, fingerless gloves, small segmented piece of armor on each of her upper arms, black stockings on her legs which reach to about halfway up her thighs, leaving a small area of bare skin on her upper thighs, two strips of blue cloth that drape over either side of her hips, along with a smaller white strip of cloth tied around her waist, draped in the same manner, pointed, armored, silver boots with a sharp "hook" on the outer side of each, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Land of Departure and on top is Kingdom Hearts with a Keyblade. Suddenly, Aqua felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with pink tips on the large light blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Aqua has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aqua's Stormfall Keyblade and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Aqua's Oceanic Light Magic Maelstrom Keyblade of Oceanic Light Magic Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts surrounded by the Keyblades etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large white angel wings for the guard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with pink gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel with three stars representing Terra, Aqua, and Ventus for the links and the token is The Mark of Mastery, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below The Land of Departure that said, "Aqua, Keyblade Master of The Land of Departure, Expert Spellcaster and Magic User, Loving Sister of Terra, Kairi, Sora, and Riku, Friend of King Mickey and His Friends, Old Friend of Tsuki Fireheart Raiga, Loving Girlfriend of Ventus, Archenemy of Skulker, Destroyer of Xehanort, The Heartless, Organization XIII, The Nobodies, and Maleficent and Her Army of Villains, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Water, Magic, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アクア、旅立ちの国のキーブレードマスター、熟練の魔法使い兼魔法の使い手、テラ、カイリ、ソラ、リクの愛する妹、ミッキー王とその仲間たちの友人、ツキの旧友、ファイアハート・ライガ、ヴェントゥスの愛する彼女、大敵スカルカー、ゼアノートの破壊者、ハートレス、組織XIII、ノーボディ、マレフィセントとその悪役軍団、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバーフェニックスの嵐、そして水、魔法、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Aqua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KEYBLADE MASTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL

ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STARLIGHT MAGIC WATER MAELSTROM KEYBLADE MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARLIGHT MAGIC WATER MAELSTROM KEYBLADE MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARLIGHT MAGIC WATER MAELSTROM KEYBLADE MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aqua's Super Angel-Keyblade Master-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Dark Side Dazzlings saw it, they roared with anger and flew at her to kill her, but Aqua fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, light, water, fire, ice, lightning, magic, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Dark Side Dazzlings and sent them flying into another wall, they got back up, but now, they were even more angered than ever.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Whoa is right, Aqua's transformed. If the Keyblade Knights saw this, they would seriously be stunned with awe.

Aqua: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Angelic Starlight Ocean Maelstrom Keyblade Master Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Angelic Starlight Ocean Maelstrom Keyblade Master Phoenix Angel Love) That they would, Lincoln. Now, it's high-time we administer divine punishment unto the Dark Sides of The Dazzlings.

Me: Right.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Konan and Aqua as the rest of us unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you Dark Sirens of Hate, never again will we let you three run wild and cause havoc in Equestria.

Lincoln, Konan, and Aqua went after The Dark Dazzlings, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Dark Side Dazzlings and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords and Keyblade leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Konan, and Aqua attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Dark Side Dazzlings insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

That in turn caused the Dark Side Dazzlings to transform into their true forms: the Sirens who caused havoc in Equestria for centuries, and Konan and Aqua rushed in and slashed the Dark Side Dazzlings' necks and they drew blood, and the Sirens roared.

Eli: Hey, what's with the drawing blood?

Suddenly, the scent of blood went into Lincoln's nose, and then, we saw his veins in his body throb and glow red and his eyes change from deep sapphire blue to blood red and his fangs grew longer.

Nico: Oh no, you didn't. Please, tell me you didn't.

Konan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Angelic Rain Shikigami God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Angelic Rain Shikigami God Phoenix Angel Love) We did, Nico.

Aqua: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Angelic Starlight Ocean Maelstrom Keyblade Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Angelic Starlight Ocean Maelstrom Keyblade Master Phoenix Angel) Lincoln, it's chow time!

As if obeying the sweet scent of blood, Lincoln rushed at The Dark Side Dazzlings and with two of his massive and long white wolf tails grabbing and pinning Dark Aria Blaze and Dark Sonata Dusk down to the ground, Lincoln pinned Dark Adagio Dazzle to the ground with his third massive and long white wolf tail and he bared his sharp fangs and sank his teeth right into Dark Adagio Dazzle's neck and he began sucking out her blood and assimilating all her powers and monstrously immense superhuman strength. When Lincoln was done, Dark Adagio Dazzle was reduced to a withered and lifeless husk.

Then, he moved onto Dark Sonata Dusk and he bared his sharp fangs and sank his teeth right into Dark Sonata Dusk's neck and he began sucking out her blood and assimilating all her powers and monstrously immense superhuman strength. When Lincoln was done, Dark Sonata Dusk was reduced to a withered and lifeless husk.

Finally, he moved onto Dark Aria Blaze and he bared his sharp fangs and sank his teeth right into Dark Aria Blazes neck and he began sucking out her blood and assimilating all her powers and monstrously immense superhuman strength. When Lincoln was done, Dark Aria Blaze was reduced to a withered and lifeless husk.

Then, Lincoln took their necklaces and they merged with his massive greatsword and he burned their bodies with rainbow flames and banished them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Konan, and Aqua holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Konan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue angel wings are permanent, and Aqua's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That's it for the Dark Sides of the Dazzlings.

Me: But, I certainly didn't see that Aqua and Konan cut their necks and drew blood again, and the scent of blood drove Lincoln's hunger for blood.

Anna Anyanova: And in turn send him into that blood feeding frenzy and he fed on the Dark Sides of The Dazzlings, sheesh.

Sabrina Lorelai: We all know that just one trace of the scent of blood and Lincoln's hunger rises up to the surface, luckily, he'd gotten control of that, but on some occasions, when it's a powerful villain we face, we draw their blood and let the scent into Lincoln's nose.

Me: And that in turn causes him to go on that blood feeding frenzy, jeez.

Lincoln: But, it was worth it: we got rid of The Dark Sides of The Dazzlings once more and put an end to their centuries long reign of terror on Equestria.

Me: That's for sure.

Nico: And that's the end of that.

Me: Yep. (GROANS)

I sat on the ground.

Nico: You okay?

Me: Just a really nasty headache. Those switchings really jumbled up my mind. Lana can you give me a block of ice?

Lana: Sure thing J.D.

She put a block of ice on my head.

Me: Thanks. Ahh that feels good.

Nico: How did you girls like being in some of our bodies?

Fluttershy: It was really unusual.

Maria: It was cool to see.

May: I thought it was amazing.

Rainbow Dash: I liked it!

Me: Yeah that was awesome and BADASS armor R.D.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was.

Lincoln: And I liked being invisible.

Me: (LAUGHS) You gave one nasty wedgie.

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Camie: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Misty Tredwell: (LAUGHS) That was really cool though.

Manta Bayarsh: Yeah it was. But those songs you guys got to sing were all really awesome!

Pipp Petals: Oh my Glitter! That was the most fun and most amazing concert ever! I got the whole thing on social media.

Nico: Awesome Pipp.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I liked the songs we did.

Me: Me too. Those were fun.

Camie: They sure were.

Brittney: That was so fun.

Xenia: Yeah and the action from each song was so epic!

Varie: You got that right!

Nico: The Evil Dazzlings are gone for good.

Me: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That was an awesome concert.

May: It sure was

Nico: Yeah. Feel better J.D.?

Me: Yeah I'm fine now.

Xenia: Good.

I got up and my ice block was melted.

Me: Headaches don't last long with people like me.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's true.

Maria: Hope we didn't cause too much damage

Eli: Nah. I fixed everything as bro was resting.

Me: Thanks Eli.

Nico: Yep. Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see what we got here.

Eli concentrated and he saw them.

Eli: Whoa this is unusual. We have Another Chicken Wing Platoon, Sauce Guru, Lego Condiment King, Yost Executioner and Manta Bayarsh .

Nico: WHOA!

Manta Bayarsh: Oh yeah! We call them the 24 Vicious Wings of Doom. They are Living Chicken Wings covered in the hottest hot sauces ever that have the most deadliest flavors ever.

Nico: Geez!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico was going crazy!

Nico: I'M EATING THEM!

Me: Some of the Anothers are his favorite foods!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: Who do we call for them?

Me: Serena Amariah, Fimena is the Blue Centaurette and Blue Raspberry.

Qin: Cool!

Maria called them in and in swirls of rainbows and elements came said people.

Blue Raspberry: Hey guys! We saw the concert and that was awesome!

Fimena: Boy it sure was!

Serena Amariah: That was so fun!

Xenia: Thanks.

Lola: That sure was fun.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Manta are one person.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Chicken Wing Platoon, Sauce Guru, Lego Condiment King and Yost Executioner.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico's mouth drooled like a waterfall.

Me: This will be fun.

Another Sauce Guru: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Lincoln: That voice! Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl!

They merged and she reverted back and she was a girl that had black hair, red eyes, orange and blue angel wings and she had purple and orange clothes and had a keyblade of Mayan Origin.

Nico: Whoa!

Xenia: Care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl, Keyblade Knight of The Ancient Kingdom, the World of The Emperor's New Groove from the Year 2000, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a master of the powers of fire and the Gods of Aztec, Incan, and Mayan myth. She's really good friends with Kuzco and Kronk, and not only does she have a massive hatred towards Xehanort, but she also harbors a really massive and really nasty hatred towards Yzma, and she swore if that ugly witch tries to kill Kuzco again so she can rule, she was going to skin that ugly hag alive and send her soul to the blackest depths of Xibalba. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We were amazed!

Me: Wow! I love the movie The Emperor's New Groove and that was so awesome and funny.

Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl: That was awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Yzma is now in the M.O.E. And she is Merida's archenemy.

Nico: Yep it's true.

Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl: I heard about that.

Me: Yep and it's to honor her actress that played her, Eartha Kitt.

Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl: I know. She died in 2008. She will never be forgotten.

Nico: A moment of silence.

We took off our hats and put our hands on our chests for her.

We got done 1 minute later.

Nico: We actually helped Kuzco and friends a while back and it was fun.

Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl: That's what I heard and that is awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Manta Bayarsh friendly or hostile?

Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl: Friendly and she is really amazing with Manta's powers.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah! One thing first.

I went over to the Another Sauce Guru.

I pulled out an empty pot for sauce and he threw sauce bottles at me and I caught and flicked sauce bottles and did amazing flips and more and poured sauces into the pot and mixed it and it glowed perfectly and I had him taste it and it was perfect! He laughed with euphoria!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: How come you did that?

Me: Mr. Lynn has been trying to make the perfect sandwich sauce for his newest menu item. But he couldn't get it right. So I decided to have the Sauce Guru help me out with this. Even though it's Another.

Nico: Cool!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Another Sauce Guru, Yost Executioner and Lego Condiment King!

All that was left was the 24 Vicious Wings of Doom!

Nico: MUST EAT!

Me: Chow down!

Nico ran and ATE ALL OF THEM!

The wings were devoured!

Nico: Ahh. (LOUD BURP) Pardon me.

He belched up the Wonder Ride Book and I caught the others.

Qin: That was funny.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: (LOUD BELCH!)

He belched out fire from that.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) CRIMSON BUTTKICKING 6!

She summoned Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Evil Whirlpool Man, Snowflame and Red Dark Magician!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Wow Nico you look bloated.

Nico: Oh yeah! (LOUD BELCH)

Me: He sure is.

Nico: But I can still fight!

Nico got up and he had a really stuffed belly.

Nico: (LOUD BELCH)

Maria: I'll take your word for it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: (LOUD BELCH) Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MANTA BAYARSH!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Another (LOUD BELCH) Manta Bayarsh!

Manta Bayarsh: He had a little too much to eat.

Another Manta Bayarsh: (In a girls voice) Boy he sure did.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green leaf angel wings, green clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Leaf Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a green leaf scythe.

Me: (GASP) Leia Leaf.

Leia Leaf: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Leia is the Embodiment of the Leaf Dopant and she has a masterful power over leaves, plants, flowers and trees and even fruit and vegetables. She also has the amazing power to switch bodies.

Leia Leaf: It's true. Watch.

She fired a beam of energy and it hit Lola and Lana and they were in each other's bodies.

Lana: (In Lola's Body) COOL!

Lola: (In Lana's Body) (SCREAMS)

Lana then got LOLA'S BODY COVERED FROM HEAD TO TOE IN MUD AND FILTH!

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is (LOUD BELCH) Funny!

I snapped my fingers and cleaned them off and reverted them back.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Leia Leaf: No he didn't. As soon as his back was turned I turned into a vortex of leaves and teleported out of there. But before I left I switched the bodies of Ora and Uhr.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why they both were acting differently back then.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated the Another from her.

Leia Leaf: Lets do it!

She slashed Another Manta and slashed him all over and blasted him with leaves!

Nico: Time for some fun! (LOUD BELCH) (ACTIVATES MANTA BAYARSH AND YOST EXECUTIONER'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES LUNGE FISH AND PRINCESS ABI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the another down.

Maria: My turn! (ACTIVATES UMA ZAZZALA QUEEN BEE AND EVIL MANTA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

Sally: Take this! (ACTIVATES YOST EXECUTIONER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Then Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Quetzalcoatlus Dopant, Dr. Caballeron, Stingrage and Blizzard Wolfang came.

Nico: Nice team Black Manta!

Black Manta: Thanks Nico!

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

?: WHOOAAAA! SOMEONE STOP ME AS A CRAZY THING!

WE SAW A SPINNING FIGURE SPIN IN AND SMASHED DOWN THE ANOTHER AND I CAUGHT THE RIDEWATCH AND PURIFIED IT!

Me: Whoa! I'm getting dizzy seeing this!

Qin: Me too!

Nico: I can't see who she is!

I stopped the figure and it was Top Man!

Me: Whoa! Top Man!

Nico: Whoa No wonder I got so dizzy. (LOUD BELCH!)

Top Man: (In a girls voice) I hate it when that happens.

Nico: Tina Topper! Wow.

Tina Topper: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Qin: Boy you sure got dizzy huh?

Tina Topper: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Tina Topper: I am.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Tina Topper: I know.

Me: Okay. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and reverted back.

She threw up and reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and had orange angel wings and had a spinning top in the middle of her forehead.

Tina Topper: (GROAN) That was rough. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade gave her new orange clothes and she looked great!

Tina Topper: This is awesome!

Nico: It sure is, isn't it?

Tina Topper: Yeah.

Sally: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tina Topper: When me and Nico went to class and I made a bully spin around so fast and he hurled his guts out on a girl in the girls bathroom. He got expelled that day.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome and funny.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico and Tina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tina Topper: Me too Nico.

We later went back and told everyone everything and it was awesome.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb. Jade, Yusuke, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins and Alexis Kim are heading to Queens, New York for Day 3 of the treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but the third treasure we're getting is for Melman the Giraffe: these are known as The Greaves of Aeolus, and after Melman gets those, we're going to destroy Dave the Octopus who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us and The Penguins.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Queens, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but the third treasure we're getting is for Melman the Giraffe: these are known as The Greaves of Aeolus, and after Melman gets those, we're going to destroy Dave the Octopus who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us and The Penguins.

Me: That mad lunatic's back?! That's it, he's getting turned into grilled octopus steaks!

Nico: You got that right.

Just then, The Penguins arrived.

Skipper: We just got the word that crazy octopus came back. We've already got Rico stocked up with explosives.

Yusuke:First, we should get the treasure at once.

We headed straight for a shrine made of green-colored marble with two giraffes out in front of the shrine, and we headed inside and we saw the treasure: The Greaves of Aeolus, four silver and green-colored greaves with green gems.

Melman the Giraffe: The Greaves of Aeolus. They're like the Greaves of Varuna, but with green.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Kokuo's five massive and long white tails, she's dressed in a sleeveless red top, red skirt with the Five Kanji, knee-high high-heeled crimson red boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, horses, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Katie Kokuo, Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed

Horse.

Katie Kokuo: That's right, and I got the girls away from that crazy multi-armed basket case.

?: YOU PATHETIC PENGUINS AND ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM WILL PAY FOR DESTROYING ME!

We then saw our target, Dave the Octopus, and he was indeed out for our heads. Melman the Giraffe grabbed the Greaves of Aeolus and put them on his legs, and when he did, he was surrounded by a massive and glowing vortex of green energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are giraffes, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown and yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dave the Octopus: the red eyes of death.

The vortex faded, and Melman emerged with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, giraffes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a Giraffe emblazoned on his forehead with blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems in the gold wind gust links and green crystal links and a green giraffe-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a green with blue gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and he now has on a large white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with winds, stars, giraffes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a giraffe with winds surrounding it, and there's a green kanji below the giraffe that said, "Melman the Giraffe, Former Zoo Giraffe from The Central Park Zoo Now Member of Circus Zaragoza, Destroyer of DuBois and Makunga, Childhood Best Friend of Alex, Melman, and Gloria, Expert Doctor, Archenemy of Giraffe Man, Friend to Many, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Stars, Giraffes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

キリンのメルマン、セントラルパーク動物園の元キリン、現在はサーカス・サラゴサのメンバー、デュボアとマクンガの破壊者、アレックス、メルマン、グロリアの幼少期の親友、名医、キリン男の宿敵、多くの友人、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、星、キリン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Melman the Giraffe now has massive yellow angel wings with brown spots and green tips and he grew much bigger and much stronger. Plus, the Greaves of Aeolus have merged with the greatswords and swords that he'd gotten and they're surrounded by green energy, stars, winds, giraffes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melman the Giraffe's Wind Hurricane Aeolus Wind Hurricane Greaves of Wind Hurricane Justice, a brand-new pair of silver and green greaves with wind gusts etched on them and green gems embedded in them.

Melman the Giraffe's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GIRAFFE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GREEK AEOLUS HURRICANE WIND STORM GIRAFFE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE GREEK AEOLUS HURRICANE WIND STORM GIRAFFE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE GREEK AEOLUS HURRICANE WIND STORM GIRAFFE PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Melman's Super Angel-Giraffe-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dave the Octopus saw it, he went mad with rage, but Melman fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, winds, zebras, phoenixes, and angels which hits Dave the Octopus, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and mega insane now.

Melman the Giraffe: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Greek Wind Hurricane Storm Giraffe Phoenix Angel and Divine Greek Wind Hurricane Storm Giraffe Phoenix Angel Hope) There's plenty more where that came from, you basket case!

Sylvester: You're about to be turned into octopus steaks for coming back again!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Rico's already loaded up with more explosives, and now, all that's left is to kill you right where you stand once again! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship

Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Yusuke and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dave the Octopus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Rico got out a massive bazooka and fired and the missile hit Dave the Octopus and he exploded into grilled octopus steaks and we ate his remains, and we belched out his spirit and sent him straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Melman the Giraffe's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, longer tail, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: And this time, stay dead forever, you deranged piece of calamari. (To Katie Kokuo) And it's so good to see you again, Katie Kokuo.

Katie Kokuo: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Katie Kokuo and he hugged them, and Katie Kokuo is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Katie Kokuo: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Katie Kokuo, Avatar of Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse and she's a powerful master of water and fire and she also knows how to use those five massive and long tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Lisa to the extreme, because during a date at their secret hot springs, that lunatic showed up and tried to kill me once more, but Katie blinded her with a blast of steam and she trapped her inside a water bubble and sent her back to The Loud House to face her punishment.

Kenzie Kurama: And like he told you yesterday, Lisa planted a tracking chip onto his shoulder, that's how she found out about our secret hot springs.

Me: And after Katie dealt with Lisa and sent her away, we got to work on removing the tracking chip in Lincoln's shoulder as soon as he got back.

Lincoln: They removed it, and then, I asked J.D. to find out if Lisa had anymore nasty surprises after she got rid of me.

Me: And she had plans to capture and dissect Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem and kill them and throw them into Antarctica to be eaten by the wild life there.

Luna: That got Lincoln so mad, he grabbed Lisa by the neck with a tail he sprouted out and tossed her into a cage and locked her inside it.

Laney: And like Eli said, Lisa's Dark Side was nothing more than a repulsive ape.

Luan: Lisa was a monster because of her Dark Side, she treated us and everyone around her like her test subjects, and she was extremely malicious towards Lincoln, and she pissed off everyone around her with her dark unethical ways both her family and everyone around her, and that made her a big target by most of Lincoln's Guardian Angels who hated her with a blazing passion.

Lincoln: They formed an Anti-Lisa Loud Coalition for that sole purpose of taking Lisa down once and for all and sending her to prison forever, and I also joined that coalition as well.

Lincoln showed us an Anti-Lisa Loud Coalition ID card he has in his wallet.

Eli: And we already knew the reason for that.

Lincoln: Lisa's heartless and malicious actions towards me and my Guardian Angels, I swore that I wasn't going to let Lisa get away with this, so I joined the Coalition to bring her down. But, we got rid of the monster inside her and the very monster that made her like that.

Nico: Chase Young's Dark Side and Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Exactly, and now that you're here, Katie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Katie Kokuo in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Katie Kokuo: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Katie Kokuo's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Katie Kokuo: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Katie Kokuo.

Katie Kokuo had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are the Simulator versions of Diane and Elizabeth Liones from The Seven Deadly Sins, the Simulator version of Rebecca Bluegarden from Eden's Zero, and the Simulator version of Rin from Toriko.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's the Simulator versions of Diane and Elizabeth Liones from The Seven Deadly Sins, the Simulator version of Rebecca Bluegarden from Eden's Zero, and the Simulator version of Rin from Toriko.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Simulator Diane: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Simulator Diane and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Dave the Octopus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of

Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of

The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Simulator Diane: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Simulator Diane: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Diane, Simulator Elizabeth Liones, Simulator Rebecca Bluegarden, and Simulator Rin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told them Melman the Giraffe had gotten the Greaves of Aeolus, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Dave the Octopus, who came back from the dead wanting revenge on us and The Penguins.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Melman the Giraffe transforming and all of us giving that deranged homicidal vengeful monster the beating of his life and Rico blowing him up and us eating his remains and sending him straight to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Katie Kokuo have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that crazy homicidal octopus never to come after us ever again!

Lincoln: He was never going to learn his lesson that easily, because he was too vengeful and way too insane, but he got what he deserved in the end.

Me: That's right, he paid the price.

Nico: And now, he's nothing more than a forgotten memory.

---

After finally getting rid of Dave the Octopus and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Katie Kokuo saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Katie Kokuo: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Katie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle

mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Katie Kokuo: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Katie Kokuo: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Katie, mind showing us that video of the fight you had with Lisa when you found out that little monster invaded your secret hot springs to kill Lincoln again?

Katie Kokuo: Gladly.

Katie Kokuo played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Katie Kokuo at the secret hot springs with Lincoln in his orange swim trunks and Katie Kokuo in her red two-piece bikini. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: YOU IGNORAMUS HAIRLESS APE, YOU WILL PAY FOR CONSTANTLY SURVIVING MY ATTEMPTS TO KILL YOU!

Past Katie Kokuo: What the heck was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not again, Lisa!

Then, they saw Lisa come out of the bushes, and she was out for blood once again.

Past Lisa: SUFFER MY WRATH, YOU HAIRLESS APES!

But, then, we saw Katie Kokuo fire massive jets of steam that blinded Lisa and she trapped her in a water bubble. Then, she swats the water bubble with her five massive and long white tails and sent Lisa flying back to The Loud House.

Past Katie Kokuo: That'll teach her. But, how did she…?!

Suddenly, Katie Kokuo saw something blinking in Lincoln's right shoulder.

Past Katie Kokuo: Lisa planted a tracking chip in you!

Past Lincoln: WHAT?!

Lincoln saw the blinking in his right shoulder.

Past Lincoln: (ROARS) LISA!

Lincoln and Katie Kokuo got out of the hot springs and went back to The Loud House as the video ended.

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln, you were extremely pissed off at Lisa for what she did.

Me: We all were.

Luna: When Lincoln and Katie came back, we removed the tracking chip Lisa planted in him, and when he found out she also had plans to capture and dissect Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem and kill them and throw them into Antarctica to be eaten by the wild life there, and Lincoln was so mad, he grabbed Lisa by the neck with a tail he sprouted out and tossed her into a cage and locked her inside it.

Lincoln: I was beyond mad at Lisa for this, it was bad enough she tried to kill me, but to also find out she tried to also hurt my Guardian Angels and harem as well?! That also drove my purpose to protect my Guardian Angels and harem with everything I've got, and if I ever have children, I'd also protect them as well from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Anna Anyanova: You got that right, and he swore if he ever had children, he'd protect them with all his might from those five since their Dark Sides really hated him with a blazing passion.

Sabrina Lorelai: Which is why we're also here to protect him from those five.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Mary Kate: Wow, so this is Jolly Roger Bay, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mary Kate, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twenty Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey are in your harem.

Courtney: You can thank us for finding the Simulator versions of Emma, Priya, Beth, Blaineley, me, Bridgette, Dakota, Gwen, Izzy, Jasmine, Leshawna, Lindsay, Sammy, Sierra, Sky, and Zoey for this one.

Gwen: And we also introduced Axel, Millie, Mary Kate, and Nichelle to Lincoln in the real world by organizing a date at Lynn's Table.

Courtney: And by the end of the day, those four were already in love with Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Axel, Simulator Emma, Millie, Mary Kate "MK", Nichelle, Simulator Priya, Simulator Beth, Simulator Blaineley, Simulator Bridgette, Simulator Courtney, Simulator Dakota, Simulator Gwen, Simulator Izzy, Simulator Jasmine, Simulator Leshawna, Simulator Lindsay, Simulator Sammy, Simulator Sierra, Simulator Sky, and Simulator Zoey, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

* * *

Later we were watching TV and then we heard crying.

Flamin Yawn: Do you guys hear that?

Nico: Yeah that sounds like Rarity.

Me: Oh boy. I wonder what she is crying about this time.

We got to Rarity's room and to our shock we saw that Rarity was NOT ONLY Crying fountains but MASSIVE NUMBERS OF PILES OF DIAMONDS PILED UP ALL OVER THE FLOOR!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Where'd all these diamonds come from!?

Mr. Krabs: What's wrong, lass?

Rarity: (WAILING AND BAWLING)

Me: Rarity.

We went over.

Rarity: I CAN'T COME UP WITH MORE IDEAS!

Me: Oh Rarity it's nothing to be ashamed of. I'm sure you'll think of something.

Xenia: Yeah Rarity. But first where did you find all these diamonds?

Acid Storm: Did you buy all this?

Rarity: (CRYING)

The tears dripped from her face and then they turned into diamonds! I had some land into my hand

Me: Her tears turned into diamonds when she cries!

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: I've seen this many times before.

Yukina: That's like me when I cry jewels like that.

Xenia: And I heard that people exploit this by torturing and making people cry for this.

Qin: That is crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Hey, Rarity. Look!

Rarity saw Nico pull Double D's pants down.

Edd: OH WHAT IN SAM HILL ARE YOU DOING NICO!?

Me: Nico let me handle this.

I called in the Three Stooges!

Curly, Larry and Moe: (IN ACAPELLA) HELLO! HELLO! HELLO!

Moe: Looks like someone needs cheering up.

Me: Yep.

SLAP!

I slapped Moe across his face.

HONK! BOOF BONK POINK!

I honked his nose, hit his stomach, bonked his head and poked his eyes.

Moe: WHY YOU!

HONK, TWIST, POINK, BONK, BOOF!

He honked my nose, Twisted my ears, hit my stomach, bonked my head and poked my eyes.

Nico: (to Double D) I was trying to make Rarity laugh.

Edd: Well I think J.D.'s method works better.

Nico: You're right.

Moe: See that?

I hit his fist and he hit my head!

BONK!

Moe: I'll strangle you!

He strangled me and put me in a headlock and bonked me all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Rarity was laughing hysterically!

Not wanting to be outdone, Nico put ants in Billy's pants.

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

He was bit all over.

Me: Oh yeah!?

I put lobsters into Larry's pants and then it bit his crotch and he screamed like an opera singer and RARITY WAS LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Larry got the lobster out!

Larry: I'll gouge your eyes out!

I ducked and Larry poked Moe in his eyes!

Moe: Why you!

POW!

He punched him in his face.

Still not wanting to be outdone, Nico gave Lori a wet willie.

Lori: EW GROSS!

Me: Oh yeah?

I dropped a barrel of beer on Moe's head.

SMASH!

Moe was drenched in beer.

Moe: Why you!

He took a metal club and I ducked bashed Curly with it!

Curly: OH OH OH! Look!

The club was all dented and mangled.

Me: Boy that gag was so funny back in your days.

Kira Howard: It sure was. So was this!

He bit my nose!

CRUNCH!

ME: OWOWOWOWOWOW!

Nico tickled Poromon!

Poromon: (LAUGHS) HEY! QUIT IT NICO!

RARITY WAS LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Rarity sure is happy.

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

?: Boy what a laugh riot!

We saw a girl with black hair and blue eyes and red clothes and red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Megarangers on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Maria Megaranger: Maria Megaranger, Embodiment of the In Space Rangers.

Me: Awesome to meet you Maria.

Qin: Same here.

Slingshot: Tell us more about yourself.

Maria Megaranger: Well I'm an International Space Station astronaut and I have all kinds of experiences out in space and I have the power to breathe in space and can move and fly through space. Also I am an astronomer.

Nico: Cool! Would you like to join the team?

Maria Megaranger: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Feel better Rarity?

Rarity: I sure do. Thank you darlings. I don't think I have ever laughed so hard before.

Me: That was really funny though.

Madame Masque: Can me, Xiao Fung, Lady Shiva, Selene, Enchantress, Goro, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, SkullMeramon, Toad and David Cane go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Awesome.

Aria Blaze: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next? And nice job against my dark side.

Nico: Thanks Aria. Now we get into the robots of Mega Man 4. Ring Man next.

Nicole: Awesome!

Ring Man: Sweet! This will be awesome meeting a gene-slammer of me.

Xenia: Yeah it will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than another of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, The Grease Monster, and that greasy monster is causing havoc in The Park. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, shoot!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a greasy emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than another of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, The Grease Monster, and that greasy monster is causing havoc in The Park.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… crud.

Me: A grease monster causing havoc in The Park?! Oh, we're going to soak up that grease monster and send him straight to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Good idea. And we're going to need a lot of corn starch, baking soda, sand, sawdust, and kitty litter for this.

Nico: Those are the only things that'll absorb a lot of grease.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Shar, The Mistress of the Night, the Dark Lady and the Lady of Loss, and the goddess of darkness and the caverns of Faerûn, as well as one of the main antagonists in Forgotten Realms franchise, a part of the Dungeon and Dragons universe, and she's here to start The Cycle of Night to destroy all life on Earth and send mankind to the void. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Shar, The Mistress of the Night, the Dark Lady and the Lady of Loss, and the goddess of darkness and the caverns of Faerûn, and she's here to start The Cycle of Night to destroy all life on Earth and send mankind to the void.

We gasped.

Sabrina Lorelai: Oh, that's not good.

Anna Anyanova: There's no way we're going to let that nihilistic goddess get away with this, all life is sacred and must be protected.

Brianna Fukuhara: That's right, and that'll be left to me and Lincoln, Anna. As the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion, I refuse to let that monster live a single second further.

Nico: Crossing the Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion is a huge mistake that Shar is about to pay for with her life. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to The Park to soak up that Grease Monster.

Lincoln: And send him on his way to The Masters of Evil, and once we get done with that monster, you're next, Shar.

Brianna Fukuhara: Shar, there's absolutely no way I'm going to let you start The Cycle of Night so you can destroy all life and send it to The Void, all life is precious and must be protected, and you shall be the only one banished to Oblivion for your crimes!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed to The Park to soak up The Grease Monster and send him to The Masters of Evil, and once we got done with that Grease Monster, Brianna Fukuhara and Lincoln are going to destroy Shar and make that nihilistic goddess of darkness pay for her crimes.

We were off to the park.

We arrived at the park.

Xiao Fung: I love coming here

Me: Me too.

Qin: It's always so fun.

Lola: It sure is.

We arrived at the house.

Me: House looks normal.

We went in

Roscoe: Hello?

DeSoto: Anyone here?

Mordecai and Rigby were playing video games.

Mordecai: Hey guys!

Rigby: What's shaking?

Selene: Just wanted to know if you two are okay.

Mordecai: We're all right. Is something going on

Me: Well The Grease Monster is back.

They gasped!

Rigby: That walking pile of fat is back!?

Mordecai: Whoa. This is bad.

Sideways: Where's everyone else?

Mordecai: They are in their homes.

Laney: We got to go get them and tell them.

Mordecai: Okay.

Laney went and got them and brought them to the house.

Benson: Oh man!

Muscle Man: So that disgusting pile of slop fat from me is back huh!? This is not good.

Skips: Not good at all guys.

Me: What can you tell us about this monster Muscle Man?

Muscle Man: Well this monster is a creature made of Fry Oil and Grease and is as hot as lava.

He told us about it.

---

The Grease Monster is a character that appeared in the episode Gut Model. It also served as the main antagonist of that episode.

The Grease Monster was created after Muscle Man put plates, utensils and a microphone in the Fry Vat. He seemed to be unstoppable when encountered and spat out a frying liquid. He could be only stop by attacking him with bread crumbs. Muscle Man was able to jump toward it for everyone to get to safety, although he got severe burns.

---

When he was done we were shocked.

Me: So this creature is made of intensely scalding hot fry oil and grease.

Nico: Geez! This is gonna be tough.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: And this all started because you wanted to become a gut model?

Muscle Man: Yeah not a very smart idea for me.

Qin: This is bad.

Xenia: Boy this guy must be really dangerous.

Sonata Dusk: No kidding. This guy sounds worse than taco fat.

Me: I was about to say that. We're going to need a ton of Cornstarch to face him.

Toxica: Can you explain why you wanted to be a gut model in the first place?

Muscle Man: It was to celebrate my 5th anniversary as a park employee. I wanted my party to be held at Fry It Up. But because no one showed up I was resentful and became a gut model.

Qin: Oh man.

Lola: That is bad.

Toad: I'm guessing being a gut model sucked, right?

Muscle Man: Oh it was HORRIBLE!

Nico: Oh boy.

Skips: And looking back we felt really guilty for not attending his party.

Blackout: How was being a gut model that bad?

Muscle Man: They had me on a contract bro!

Gwen (Total Drama): Like what happened with us on Total Drama.

Muscle Man: Exactly. Minus the torture. So I went on a rampage but in doing so I accidentally made that monster.

Blackout: I see your point.

David Cain: Is it like that appetizer that Mr. Krabs made?

Muscle Man: It was terrible!

Mr. Krabs: And looking back I should have been a head chef on the S.S. Gourmet instead of being the chef for the S.S. Diarrhea.

Xenia: That is a disgusting name for a ship.

Camie: It sure is. But funny.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Yeah it is funny.

Windsweeper: Will corn starch really work?

Me: Corn Starch, Kitty Litter, Sand, Baking Soda and Sawdust can get rid of grease. But the one thing you don't want to do to a monster like this is light it on fire.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: How did you know that?

Me: Mr. Lynn taught me while I was helping out at the restaurant one time. He is a great teacher just like Mung.

Mung Daal: I'm glad you think so J.D.

Lynn Sr.: Yeah and thanks J.D. And thanks for the awesome sauce too.

Me: You're welcome Mr. Lynn.

SkullMeramon: I could light it on fire. But outside.

Me: That works.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: As long as no one else gets hurt.

Lola: Yeah.

Mordecai: Good idea.

Skalor: Any other ideas?

Poromon: I could eat the grease.

Me: Poromon! This is a monster made of super scalding hot oil and grease. It would burn you alive. Also eating that much grease and fat is not good for you. It's a living artery killer.

Nico: He's right on that.

Muscle Man: Yeah not a very smart idea bro.

Poromon: Okay okay. Bad idea. Maybe we can put it in the M.O.E.

Camie: Hmm.

Qin: Hmm.

Camie: That works!

Poliwag: Aw! I wanted to eat it too!

Goro: Are you trying to die?

Me: Yeah!

Poliwag: Okay okay you're right. Man I really need to listen.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Besides we got a monster to face.

Eli: And I sense it coming. It's 25 klicks to the east and closing.

Gilda: And who knows how much destruction it's made.

Nico: Lets not think about it. We got a monster out there to face.

Mordecai: I agree. We got to stop it.

Lola: Yeah.

We heard a roar.

DC Enchantress: Well, fuck.

Me: Worse than that! I see it!

We looked and we saw THE GREASE MONSTER! IT WAS A 50 FOOT TALL PILE OF GREASE SCALDING HOT OIL!

Nico: UH OH!

Camie: GEEZ!

Laney: Wow!

Cassandra: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at the monster!

The monster roared and then the spirits of chefs appeared and swirled around it and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above it and fireballs rained down on it and blasted it all over and a phoenix cry was heard. We came out.

Me: Okay you overgrown pile of cholesterol! Taste this!

I fired a massive blast of fire and burned it all over!

Shiva: Time for this monster to be dismembered!

She fired lasers and me and Nico and Lola fired waves of fire.

Fu fired waves of fire and burned the monster.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Qin fired blasts of fire too and the monster roared in agony.

Part of the monster landed in front of Horsea.

Horsea: How bad can one taste be? (About to taste it)

Maria grabbed Horsea.

Maria: Horsea no. It's scalding hot and will hurt you.

Horsea: Okay okay.

I fired waves of fire and burned the monster all over.

Manaphy: Maybe water can hurt it too.

She fired a wave of water and it hit it and steam came off it.

Qin: Water makes it madder.

It roared ferociously!

Xenia: Whoa.

Lola shot fire at it and blasted the monster.

Lola: How do you like that oil breath!?

Then Abomination, Evil-Lyn, Mirror Master, Kangor, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Skalamander, Screamer and Spot came.

Nico: Abomination, Evil-Lyn, Mirror Master, Kangor, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Skalamander, Screamer and Spot.

Abomination: Man, look at that thing!

Evil Lyn: It's like the appetizer that Mr. Krabs made that one time.

Mirror Master: Except without the appetizing parts!

Qin: That is gross.

Kangor: (to Nico) (Jamaican Accent) We heard you fought the evil Dazzlings, mon.

Nico: We sure did.

Crimson Dynamo: I should know since I was there.

Me: Yes you were and the concert was so fun.

Xenia: Boy it sure was.

Manhole Bot came!

Me: Manhole Bot! Up for another round I see.

Manhole Bot: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Manhole Bot: Well, I guess this is what happens when gut models get contracts.

Muscle Man: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: They have to learn things the hard way.

We got the battles underway.

---

Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Jab, Slammu, Streez, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, SHS Abomination, Lego Abomination, Movie Abomination, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - Us in the Simulator and we battled the Dark Sides of the Dazzlings and Konan and Aqua transformed.

---

Abomination was first.

Abomination: (to Ripster) Nico's rescue involved battling the Dark Sides of the Dazzlings in the simulator. Konan and Aqua transformed too.

Ripster: Yeah you should have seen it and the concert was really amazing!

Kaso Mi: Boy it sure was. Everyone had a lot of fun in that one.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and it was really fun and cool.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was cool and fun.

Spyro: Everyone had a great time there.

Abomination: Glad they did. Lets do it!

Ripster and Abomination flared up Shark and Dragon Auras. Songs for Ripster and Abomination: Under The Bridge by Red Hot Chili Peppers and Return of The Mack by Mark Morrison. Ripster and group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Hot Shot, Jetfire, Vector Prime, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Whiplash, Evil Clawful, Beast Man, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - Us battling Another Chicken Wing Platoon, Sauce Guru, Lego Condiment King, Yost Executioner and Manta Bayarsh who were The Knight of Ancient Kingdom and the Embodiment of the Leaf Dopant

---

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) Nico, Taylor's team, Manta Bayarsh's team, and the others did good battling Another Chicken Wing Platoon, Sauce Guru, Lego Condiment King, Yost Executioner and Manta Bayarsh. They were The Knight of Ancient Kingdom and the Embodiment of the Leaf Dopant

Optimus Prime: Yes they sure were and the Ancient Kingdom is the world of The Emperor's New Groove and that was awesome.

Yugito Nii: It sure was and that was a great movie.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was funny.

Hex: You got that right and it was funny.

Evil Lyn: It sure was. Lets do it!

Optimus and Evil-Lyn flared up Semi Truck and Skeleton Man Auras. Songs for Optimus and Evil Lyn: Killing Me Softly by Fugees and Torn by Natalie Imbruglia. Optimus and group fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning, blood, bones, skulls and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, J.P., Takuya, Koji, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Tar Pit, Reverse Flash, Golden Glider, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - Lincoln's rescue in Queens, New York and the return of Dave the Octopus

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Queens, New York. And that it involved the return of Dave the Octopus.

Zoe: It sure did and it was so awesome.

Honia: Yeah we made sure that octopus never returned.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome.

Scootaloo: We made calamari out of that freak!

Whirlwind: We sure did.

Mirror Master: That's great! Lets do it!

Zoe and Mirror Master flared up Sky Dragon Auras. Songs for Zoe and Mirror Master: And The Cradle Will Rock by Van Halen and Sign 'O' The Times by Prince. Zoe and group fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Naruto, Sakura Haruno, Sasuke, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Puff, Talon, Hotstreak, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Meeting Katie Kokuo

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) I heard you guys met Katie Kokuo, mon. What's she like?

Randy: She's the avatar of the 5-Tailed Dolphin Horse and she has amazing steam powers.

Lyna: She has powers that even Han of the Stone can be proud of.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah she sure does and she is an amazing Guardian Angel for Lincoln.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: Me too.

Sprocket: Same with me.

Kangor: That is cool mon. Lets do it!

Randy and Kangor flared up Ninja and Golem Auras. Songs for Randy and Kangor: Band of Gold by Freda Payne and Rapper's Delight by The Sugarhill Gang. Randy and group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Iron Man, Iron Woman, War Machine, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Atrocitus, Firepower, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Rarity LITERALLY Crying jewels

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) Rarity was LITERALLY Crying jewels. What made her cry this time?

Akira: She was having Fashion Block and couldn't come up with anything and we saw her crying jewels. We didn't know she had that kind of trait.

Milly Ashford: It must come with her powers of jewels.

Rarity: I didn't even know I could do something like that either darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah the Three Stooges, J.D. and Nico did a lot of funny things to cheer Rarity up.

Gill Grunt: It sure was funny. We never saw Rarity laugh so hard before.

Crimson Dynamo: That is really cool! I've seen a lot of people exploit other people for getting diamonds out of them like that. It's not a pretty sight. Lets do it!

Akira and Crimson Dynamo flared up Iron Man auras. Songs for Akira and Crimson Dynamo: We Will Rock You by Queen and Lone Bad Apple by The Osmonds. Akira and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Hikaru Akatsuki, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Thor, Lego Thor, SHS Thor, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Grizzly, Mole Man, Queen Bee, Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Never knew that Rarity could do that

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) I Never knew that Rarity could do that. How many jewels were there?

Hikaru: Piles and piles of diamonds all over her room and they were perfectly flawless.

Esther Blanchett: We ran an analysis on them in the lab and found out that they were perfectly flawless.

Applejack: Boy they sure were purty.

Apple Bloom: That is amazing that Sweetie Belle's sister can do that.

Flashwing: Those diamonds outshine the rest.

Turtle: Boy they sure do. But she will have to be careful. I've seen a lot of people get kidnapped and forced to cry to produce diamonds like that to get rich. Lets do it!

Hikaru and Turtle flared up Thor and Turtle Auras. Songs for Hikaru and Turtle: Sunny Came Home by Shawn Colvin and Say What You Want by Texas. Hikaru and group fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and

Splendid Venus, Wasp, Lego Wasp, Yost Wasp, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Star, Magneto, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - Mordecai and Rigby are having more problems again. This time with a monster made of pure grease!

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) Mordecai and Rigby are having more problems again. This time with a monster made of pure grease!

Jessica Shannon: Yeah this monster is made of pure fat!

Mulan: And all because Muscle Man resented the gang because no one came to his 5th Anniversary party.

Fluttershy: He became a gut model because of that.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was sad for him.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was rough.

Stealth Elf: That was sad too.

Dr. Polaris: No kidding. Lets do it!

Jessica and Dr. Polaris flared up Wasp Auras. Songs for Jessica and Dr. Polaris: Who Do You Think You Are by Spice Girls and Wicked Game by Chris Isaak. Jessica and group fired waves of energy, fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and vegetables and smashed them down.

---

Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Captain America, Yost Captain America, Lego Captain America, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Biowulf, Noface, Universe 666 Van Kleiss, Bassoon

Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - A Monster of Grease! Weird!

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) You guys are fighting A Monster of Grease! Weird!

Chris Taylor: I know! Mondo Weird!

Mike Hatsume: It sure is crazy!

Sunset Shimmer: This is a really weird one.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Skalamander: No kidding! Lets do it!

Chris and Skalamander flared up Captain America and Crystal Dragon auras. Songs for Chris Taylor and Skalamander: Counting Blue Cars by Dishwalla and Come On Over by Christina Aguilera. Chris and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Hulk, Yost Hulk, Lego Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Ebon, Vexen, Axel, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - We'll light the Grease Monster on fire

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) We'll light the Grease Monster on fire. I hope no grease gets on us.

Ed Grant: Don't worry it won't. But this is a weird one.

Kujaku: You're not kidding there.

Princess Luna: This is a really weird one.

Moondust: Boy I'll say.

Snowdrop: It sure is crazy.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Spot: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Ed and Spot flared up auras for The Hulk. Songs for Ed Grant and Spot: She's So High by Tal Bachman and One Headlight by The Wallflowers. Ed and group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

## Noriko, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Master Eon, Gaara and RD Lincoln VS Screamer - That Grease Monster is going to get burned big time

Screamer was next.

Screamer: That Grease Monster is going to get burned big time.

Noriko: Yeah and I wonder if lightning will work on grease.

Trixie Lulamoon: Lightning is pure electricity and all it takes is one little spark.

Triple Berry: So yeah Lightning will ignite it.

Flynn: That will be awesome to see.

Cali: You got that right.

Mags: Yeah that will be something.

Mags: Boy it sure will!

Master Eon: I agree there too.

Screamer: That will be cool! Lets do it!

Noriko and group fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Komodo, Godzilla, Rodan, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Grodd, Sumo Kong, Karate Kong, Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil - That Grease Monster will be a perfect member of the M.O.E.

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) That Grease Monster will be a perfect member of our ranks. But how was it created?

Zak: When Muscle Man accidentally dropped some stuff into a vat of grease and it came alive.

Eiliea: That was funny and crazy.

Princess Celestia: It sure was but it was weird seeing a monster of grease.

King Solar: And cool too.

Solar Eclipsa: Or hot in this case because it's made of Scalding Hot Grease.

Amber Morning: No kidding.

Spotlight: But that is cool though.

Red Ghost: It sure is. Lets do it!

Zak and Red Ghost flared up Loch Ness Monster and Bigfoot Auras. Songs for Zak and Red Ghost: I Try by Macy Gray and Song 2 by Blur. Zak and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Manhole Bot.

---

Manhole Bot was next.

Manhole Bot: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Nico: No kidding there!

May: I'll say!

Manhole Bot: Yeah! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Grease Monster, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and anti-Grease Monster symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Nico: ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

He put in a Rainbow Engine Cell with the number 7,232,000 in the shape of a snake.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy, rainbows and elements and the blasts hit Manhole Bot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: Oh yeah! Manhole Bot you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Emma: You were born from Muscle Man's gut model career.

Tsukasa: And now, he's gonna help us take you down!

Kamen Ride: Forever Six!

Tsukasa turned into the Green Mighty Morphin Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the 6 Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER SIX!

They turned into the 6th Rangers from Mighty Morphin to Lightspeed

Rescue.

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) TITANIUM BUTTKICKING 6!

She summoned Titanium Man, Kung Food, Android 14, Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki, Happy and Broccoloid King!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the Grease Monster all over.

Noriko fired a blast of lightning and it hit the Grease Monster and ignited it!

Mags: HOT BUTTERED TOAST WITH CINNAMON! IT WORKS!

Mr. Krabs, Acid Storm, Slingshot and Flamin Yawn used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mr. Krabs and Flamin Yawn's powers, Acid Storm's Acid Rain Maker and Slingshot's Neutron Gun 100-fold.

Mr. Krabs and Acid Storm: ACID KRAB STORM!

Slingshot and Flamin Yawn: FIREBALL NEUTRON BLAST!

Ulrich of the Samurai of Lyoko and Xiao Fung: SAMURAI OF WIND SLASH!

Spying Power of Kim Possible and Lady Shiva: SPY LASER FORCE BLAST!

Sam of W.O.O.H.P. and Selene: WOOHP FURY VAMPIRE BLAST!

Ilana of Galaluna and Enchantress: GALALUNA GALAXY BLAST!

Timmy Turner of Dimmsdale and Madame Masque: MASK MAGIC BLAST!

Silverstream of the Next Generation and Goro: HIPPOGRIFF FURY BLAST!

Flare Corona of the Flame Hair and Mortal Kombat Scorpion:

SCORPION FIRESTORM BLAST!

Mizore Shirayuki of the Snow and SkullMeramon: BLUE FIRE MEGABLAST!

Supergirl of Krypton and Toad: KRYPTON TOAD MEGABLAST!

Lady Palutena, Goddess of Light and David Cain: LIGHT GODDESS BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: LAUGHTER GEARS OF DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Mordecai, Rigby, Mr. Krabs, Timmy Turner, Mr. Turner, Lana and Lola: LAUGHTER PARK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ABSORBING ELEMENT STYLE: CORN STARCH!

Shantae: ABSORBING MAGIC STYLE: BAKING SODA!

Akko: ABSORBING STAR STYLE: SAND!

Menat: ABSORBING SPIRIT STYLE: SAWDUST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said things.

Lincoln and his harem: ABSORBING FINAL SMASH: KITTY LITTER TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a tidal wave of kitty litter which absorbs all the grease.

Lincoln fired waves of sand and they soaked up The Grease

Monster and he was put inside a massive jar and he was sent to The Masters of Evil, and Lincoln fired other waves of sand to soak up the other grease puddles and The Park was cleaned up.

Nico: That was quite a greasy mess we've had to deal with, but we did it, we took down The Grease Monster and sent him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Shar.

?: All life on this pathetic world shall be destroyed and The Cycle of Night shall begin!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean

Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of darkness and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Shar, or we will force you out!

A figure came out from a portal of darkness, it was Shar, The Mistress of the Night, the Dark Lady and the Lady of Loss, and the goddess of darkness and the caverns of Faerûn.

Lincoln: Shar, Mistress of the Night, Dark Lady and Lady of Loss, and Goddess of Darkness and the caverns of Faerûn, I should've known you'd show up here one day to continue on with your plan to start The Cycle of Night and destroy all life in the universe. But, as long as we're here, we will never let you succeed in your plans, you nihilistic monster!

Shar: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT, GOD AMONG HUMANS?! I WILL HAVE YOUR HEAD!

Brianna Fukuhara: He dared to speak like that to you because you are nothing but a monster who hates all life in the universe, and what you did in threatening his life, now you've invoked my wrath.

Suddenly, Brianna Fukuhara's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, planets, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Eternal Phoenix-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Shar, she left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, planets, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Brianna Fukuhara: Everything Lincoln said about is true, you are nothing more than a nihilistic deity of pure darkness and you have not a single care for life in the universe at all, all you desire is nothing more than darkness and despising all life in the universe, that is truly an unforgivable crime, Shar, as The Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion and The Eternal Phoenix itself, I have a duty to uphold: a sacred vow I took that began since the beginning of time from when the universe was in its infancy and it's to put down all evil who threaten all forms of life, and now, you shall pay the price for every last one of your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Brianna Fukuhara was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, flames, planets, books, and phoenix fire surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Shar: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Brianna Fukuhara emerged and she was changed forever.

Brianna Fukuhara grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, planets, swords, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Falchion logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Phoenix Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Phoenix Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Brianna Fukuhara has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, planets, swords, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames and planets and on top is the Kamen Rider Falchion logo. Suddenly, Brianna Fukuhara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with orange tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings along with her phoenix tails, Brianna Fukuhara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Brianna Fukuhara's Eternal Phoenix-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, planets, swords, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Brianna Fukuhara's Orange Phoenix Fire Inferno Firestorm Eternal Phoenix Kamen Rider Falchion Greatsword of Orange Phoenix Fire Inferno Firestorm Eternal Phoenix Kamen

Rider Falchion Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Falchion etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads is a large orange phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and a orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Brianna Fukuhara has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix's head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book, Mumeiken Kyomu, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Brianna Fukuhara, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Falchion, The Eternal Phoenix, Loving Sister of Bahato Also Known As Kamen Rider Falchion, Master of The Powers of Phoenix Fire, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe and Giver of Life, Wielder of The Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of April May, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Phoenix Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ブリアナ・フクハラ、仮面ライダーファルシオンの化身、永遠の

フェニックス、仮面ライダーファルシオンとしても知られるバハトの愛する妹、フェニックスファイアの力のマスター、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、そして命の与え手、永遠のフェニックスの使い手ワンダーライドブック、愛するガーディアンエンジェルとリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、エイプリルメイの大敵、チームラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダー、宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてマスター オブ ファイア、フェニックス ファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル

Suddenly, Brianna Fukuhara's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Brianna Fukuhara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER FALCHION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER FALCHION ORANGE PHOENIX FIRESTORM COSMIC LIFE PROTECTOR ETERNAL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER FALCHION ORANGE PHOENIX FIRESTORM COSMIC LIFE PROTECTOR ETERNAL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER FALCHION ORANGE PHOENIX FIRESTORM COSMIC LIFE PROTECTOR ETERNAL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Brianna Fukuhara's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Falchion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Shar saw it, she fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Lincoln fired a powerful fire blast which destroyed Shar's darkness blast, and Brianna Fukuhara fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, planets, swords, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels which hits Shar and she was knocked down, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever.

Natalia Falchion: Oh, no way, did Brianna just?!

Me: She did, Natalia, she did.

Lincoln: That's so awesome, Brianna Fukuhara's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Falchion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, the true fury of the eternal phoenix is about to be unleashed.

Brianna Fukuhara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Orange Phoenix Firestorm Kamen Rider Falchion Eternal Phoenix Angel and Divine Orange Phoenix Firestorm Kamen Rider Falchion Eternal Phoenix Angel Love) And right upon the head of Shar.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Brianna Fukuhara.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to start The Cycle of Night and extinguish all life in the universe end here, Shar, and now, you will die here and now for all of your crimes against all life in the universe!

Brianna Fukuhara and Lincoln went after Shar who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but Lincoln kept absorbing them and it made him even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Shar and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Brianna Fukuhara also attacked her with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Shar even more madder with rage.

Shar: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL! THE CYCLE OF NIGHT WILL BEGIN AND ALL LIFE IN THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE SHALL BE CAST INTO THE VOID! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY)

Shar charged right at them with uncontrollable rage in her heart, but then, Lincoln fired darkness blasts which hit Shar and he sucked out and absorbed her immense powers of darkness and made them his own, but he didn't stop there: he also began sucking out her life energy and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, Shar was left as a dried-up and drained corpse, and when her spirit appears, Lincoln and Brianna Fukuhara sent her straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Brianna Fukuhara and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Brianna Fukuhara's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, eleven massive and long orange phoenix tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Brianna Fukuhara: Burn in The Black Gates forever, you heartless monster. Thank you for helping me destroy Shar forever, Linky.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Brianna.

Suddenly, Brianna Fukuhara wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Brianna Fukuhara's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces, the entire solar system, a massive phoenix of pure fire letting out a loud cry that echoed across the entire web of galaxies and universes and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Brianna Fukuhara sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome fight you guys fought, you showed Shar no mercy, and you both unleashed the full fury of the eternal phoenix, and Lincoln, you delivered the finishing blow with firing a blast of darkness that hit Shar and you literally sucked out and absorbed all of her immense powers over darkness along with her life force.

Lincoln: And we sent her straight to The Black Gates forever.

Me: Her plans to start The Cycle of Night and extinguish all life in the universe was brought to a very permanent end. So, Lincoln, who's the next Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: Ooh, I think I know who'll be perfect for tomorrow, and she's one awesome fiery girl who really gave Chandler a nasty case of embarrassment: her name is Sonnya Gokua, Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla and she's a powerful master of lava and fire, and she also knows how to use those four massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Chandler to the extreme, because during lunch in the cafeteria, that asshole showed up and tried to kill Lincoln once more and no doubt goaded by Killjoy Huggins again, but Sonnya fired blasts of fire which burned his clothes off and he was left butt naked and everyone laughed at him hysterically while Chandler covered himself in embarrassment, but he was caught by Superintendent Chen who also grabbed Killjoy Huggins by his ear and she dragged them off and gave them a really harsh punishment: Chandler got arrested and sent to jail for attempted murder and for indecent exposure and Killjoy Huggins was suspended for five months with no pay and he also had to go to prison for this latest attempt on Lincoln's life which lasted for five months as well.

Nico: Wait, she literally burned his clothes off which left him butt naked in front of everyone?! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Me: Yeah, it was really humiliating, everyone laughed their heads off because of Sonnya doing that to Chandler.

Laney: We all were as well, it was so humiliating.

Lincoln: Yep, anyone who tries to hurt me wind up getting their clothes burned off leaving them butt naked and totally embarrassed in front of the public.

Nicole: Even I was quite shocked when Dad told me that story, but boy, she was pissed off when he tried to kill Lincoln again, and it was no surprise that Killjoy Huggins goaded him to it again.

Me: Exactly.

Turtle: Good thing no one ate the grease monster?

Dr. Polaris: That amount of grease is bad for your health.

Skalamander: It sure is.

Nico: That is for sure.

Spot: What should we have for the victory party?

Red Ghost: Something without grease, preferably.

Me: The Chili Dog Buffet Restaurant is good.

Red Ghost: That woulds.

Nico: Awesome. Great job today everyone.

Lola: Yeah!

Mordecai: (To the viewers) Remember folks, never eat too much grease and fat or there will be nasty consequences to your health.

Camie: That is for sure.

We went to the Chili Dog Buffet restaurant and had a good meal and then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was for the episode Gut Model and that was a weird one. It aired on March 5th, 2012.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Quetzalcoatlus Dopant, Dr. Caballeron, Stingrage and Blizzard Wolfang as well as Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins and Alexis Kim and we're going into the jungles of Costa Rica and we're going to go on an awesome treasure hunt and we're going to find a powerful artifact of Kaiju Proportions. And also Nicole and Flame Princess are going to transform as we battle that boy hating monster Margie from the KND Episode Operation FUTURE. We're going to show that monster what for! Also we're going to battle Cork Org, Gorugomu Demon (Kamen Rider Black), Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman), Moth Amazon (Kamen Rider Amazon), Skeleton Men and Black Manta. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Ring Man and her name is Rika Ring. She is a jeweler.

The match-up scene is for Isabella Solomon, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Solomon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Purgatori, the vampire goddess from Brian Pulido's Chaos! comics.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Staten Island, New York for Day 4, the final day of the treasure hunt, and the fourth and final treasure we're getting is for Gloria the Hippo: it's known as The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, and after Gloria gets the whip, we're going to destroy Xenos, also known as The Progenitor and the overarching main antagonist of Dragalia Lost. And we're going to meet the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Sonnya Gokua, Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla and she's a powerful master of lava and fire, and she also knows how to use those four massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Chandler to the extreme, because during lunch in the cafeteria, that asshole showed up and tried to kill Lincoln once more and no doubt goaded by Killjoy Huggins again, but Sonnya fired blasts of fire which burned his clothes off and he was left butt naked and everyone laughed at him hysterically while Chandler covered himself in embarrassment, but he was caught by Superintendent Chen who also grabbed Killjoy Huggins by his ear and she dragged them off and gave them a really harsh punishment: Chandler got arrested and sent to jail and Killjoy Huggins was suspended for five months with no pay and he also had to go to prison for his numerous other attempts on Lincoln's life which lasted for five months as well.

The next chapter is where we go back to the world of Jumanji and we're going to be in for a shock as we see that VAN PELT IS BACK FROM THE BLACK GATES because of the game reformatting and this time we'll make sure that he NEVER COMES BACK! EVER AGAIN!

See you next time

# JUMANJI: REVENGE OF VAN PELT

This chapter is based on 2017's Jumanji.

IN HONOR OF ROBIN WILLIAMS

---

Walking through the amazing and beautiful jungles of Costa Rica was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Quetzalcoatlus Dopant, Dr. Caballeron, Stingrage and Blizzard Wolfang as well as Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins and Alexis Kim and we were going on an awesome and cool treasure hunt.

Nicole: This is a treasure hunt for an awesome and powerful artifact guys.

Qin: I'm really excited for this.

Lola: Me too!

Daring Do: I have a feeling this will be an awesome one.

Rainbow Dash: Boy me too! I'm really excited for this one.

Camie: Same here.

Yusuke: I'm always up for a good challenge.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: Yusuke, I want to thank you, Black Manta, and your teams for coming.

Yusuke: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Harold: Boy I'll say!

Nico: Harold, remember when you had the hots for LeShawna?

Harold: How can I forget Nico. That is so awesome.

Lola: LeShawna is an awesome and great dancer and is perfect for you.

Harold: I know.

Me: I can't believe you got hit in the balls all the time like that.

Harold: I know. It's not fun.

But then a fruit was thrown by a monkey and then…

KRASMASH!

IT HIT HAROLD RIGHT IN THE CROTCH!

We winced!

Me: OOH! OUCH!

Harold: (SQUEAKY VOICE) WHY DOES THIS ALWAYS HAPPEN TO ME!?

Nico: Bad monkey bad.

I picked up Harold.

Me: Harold is also known as the nutkicking bullseye. Out of all the Total Drama Contestants no one has gotten hot more times in the crotch than Harold has.

Harold: Yeah.

May: You okay?

Harold: I'll be fine.

Me: But getting socked in the kiwis is not the only thing Harold had to deal with. Duncan and Geoff and even Heather did all kinds of horrible pranks to him.

Harold: It's true. They put hot sauce in my underwear, chocolate my pants and all kinds of terrible things.

Nico: Yikes.

Xenia: Yeah. I saw them do it all.

Camie: That is not nice.

Me: I made sure that they wouldn't do that again. I threatened to shove a bucket of chum down their throats if they did pranks like that again and they would be throwing up for weeks.

Nico: YIKES!

Xenia: Big time.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yesterday was… greasy.

Juran: Boo!

Nico: Oh come on! I thought it was a good joke.

Me: It was a crazy mission though. It's amazing that we faced a monster made of grease.

Harold: Boy no kidding! That was a nasty monster.

Yusuke: It was a really nastyass monster.

Me: You're telling me Yusuke. It was ugly as shit!

Xenia: No kidding!

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But that was a really gross monster.

Nico: All because of Muscle Man's gut modeling career.

Me: That went south big time.

Qin: And all because his friends forgot to show up for his 5th Anniversary as a park employee.

Nico: Yeah. I would have showed up for that.

May: Me too.

Harold: I would too.

Laney: Same here.

Nico: Aww you're awesome to support him.

Me: Yep. Oh Nico! I managed to finish the teams for the Goosebumps monsters for you.

Nico: Lets see what you got.

I pulled out the list of them…

Team 1: Arkayna, Draco, Goku, Lori Loud, Cornelia, and Natalia Somonmenchikov

Team 2: Rainbow Dash, Lynn Loud, Vegeta, Lightning Dust, Musa, and Amore

Team 3: Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln Loud, Trunks, Sunny Starscout, Taranee, and Matau

Team 4: Tecna, Lola Loud, Maud Pie, Piccolo, Sunset Shimmer, and Julie Carolina

Team 5: Piper, Lily Loud, Pepperdance, Nuova Shenron, Kopaka, and Flurry Heart

Team 6: Bloom, Cayenne, Courage, Oceanus Shenron, Will Vandom, and Cadance

Team 7: Georgina, Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Xenia the Xerneas, Irma, and Kadma

Team 8: Rice, Konan, Laney Loud, Naruto, Maxxine, and Lyra Heartstrings

Team 9: Kendra, Varie, Linka Loud, Girl Jordan, Applejack, and Lewa

Team 10: Emerald Goldenbraid, Sakura Haruno, Fu, Ino Lillian Hale, and Trixie Lulamoon

Team 11: Sydney, Hinata, Luan, Vypra, Winx Club Layla, and Missy Rodgers

Team 12: Sheila, Inspector Fox, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Pohatu, and Nerissa

Team 13: Nanette, Lana, Fancy Pants, Lisa, Gali, and Yan Lin

Team 14: Qin, Lucy Loud, Brittney, Haiku, Nokama, and Cassidy

Team 15: Fluttershy, Cloudkicker, Melon Mint, Spitfire, Takanuva, and Irena Malloy

Team 16: Starlight Glimmer, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Scotsman, Winx Club Stella, and Vinyl Scratch

Team 17: Pinkie Pie, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Bonnie Terrez, Roxy, and Kita Birmingham

Team 18: Tahu, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Nuju, and Cutie Mark Crusaders

Team 19: Zarya, J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon, Riley Anderson, Nico, Megan, and Evelyn Burmingham

Team 20: Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua, and Ellie Singh

Team 21: Vakama, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Elyon, and Matt Olson

Team 22: Rarity, Sirius, Toru, Carol, Flora, and Erica Haddock

Team 23: Princess Celestia, Leni Loud, Ren & Stimpy, Eli, Onewa, and Halinor

Team 24: Hay Lin, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Onua, and Moondancer

Nico: Perfect! Well done J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: But yeah the grease monster was crazy.

Maria: The mascots wanted to eat the Grease Monster.

Me: YUCK! That would taste horrible!

Nico: They would have been burned.

Lola: Yeah and Noriko showed us that grease is flammable when struck by lightning.

Nico: She sure did.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: What are we looking for?

Nicole: Carol is going to like this one and it's perfect for her. It's called The Staff of Ghidorah.

WE GASPED!

Nico: The Staff of King Ghidorah!?

Nicole: Yep. Legends say that after Godzilla, Mothra and Rodan defeated King Ghidorah the first time eons ago, a piece of his wing was blasted off and it was imbued with all of the powers of the versions of King Ghidorah from 1964 on up to today.

Qin: WOW!

Eli: Wow! That is incredible!

Nicole: Yep.

Carol: I wonder if the Exif knew about this beforehand.

Nicole: That is a very strong possibility. But we'll find out when we get to the temple it's at.

Nico: It should be up ahead.

Maria: Is that it?

We saw the temple ruins.

Nicole: This is it!

We saw a golden temple and they had dragon heads and had Exif Symbols on it as well as symbols of Ghidorah on it.

Me: Wow!

We went in and it w as a beautiful temple.

Shanan: I don't believe it! It's a temple that once belonged to the Exif.

Nico: This is amazing!

Nicole: It sure is amazing.

I then saw a mural on the wall.

It had a really amazing and incredibly awesome story. But it was all written in the Exif Language.

Nico: Wow look at that.

Me: It's a story about the staff and it has a REALLY AMAZING story behind it.

Nico: What does it say?

Lana: I can't read it. It's in an unusual language.

Shanan: This is Exif Language.

Me: Luckily Metphies has been teaching me how to read in Exif. It says "Eons Ago, the mighty god of the Exif, Ghidorah, a terrible and evil force of unimaginable power and colossal proportions was unleashed by a terroristic faction of the Exif called the Galungians, a terrible cult that swore to destroy all life in the universe that is less worthy of existence and inheriting the universe. With Ghidorah being called upon by this evil faction of the Exif, no planet or life form could withstand their terribly destructive power as they brought death and destruction to countless lifeforms of all kinds. The Rebels of the Exif could not allow these terrible people to bring such terrible destruction to the universe and in an act of desperation they called upon the power of the mighty king of all monsters Godzilla, and he defeated Ghidorah and imprisoned him in another dimension beyond the reach of time and space. As a result, the Staff of Ghidorah was made when a piece of Ghidorah's wings was forged to make it. With this mighty staff the Exif Rebels defeated the Galungians and brought them all to justice and sentenced them to be condemned to the same dimension where Ghidorah was imprisoned. But the Staff's power was too great to be controlled and it was sent to another part of the universe where it was hidden in this temple. Only the one who is worthy of being called the true Queen of The Kaiju can possess it and they must be willing to bring about the demise of the evil Galungians once and for all."

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That is amazing!

Maria: It sure is.

Qin: And we destroyed that terroristic faction.

Eli: And we recently destroyed a cult like that. Could these cult members have been them?

Laney: That is very likely.

Lana: Yeah. The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah might have been them.

Nico: It's very possible.

Carol: Yeah. And I have been known as the Queen of the Kaiju because I have all their powers.

Lola: That's right Carol.

Nico: Then you are perfect for this staff.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go find it.

We went to find it and we got to a HUGE GOLDEN ROOM! And in the middle of it on an alter was a golden three headed dragon staff and it had a glowing golden yellow jewel above its mouths and it had Exif symbols along it.

Maria: Is that it?

Nicole: That's it! At long last we found it! The Staff of Ghidorah.

Qin: Wow! It's beautiful.

Laney: That is amazing.

Nico: Gwendolyn Ghidorah would be in awe at the sight of this one.

Lola: She sure would.

Nico: Go for it Carol.

Carol went over to the altar and she was nervous. But she went and grabbed it and pulled it out and then it GLOWED A POWERFUL BRIGHT LIGHT!

WE FELT AN ENORMOUS AND MASSIVE SURGE OF POWER AND ENERGY!

Me: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

She glowed and was enveloped in a massive vortex of energy and lightning!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO FOX KIDS EXTENDED PLAYS)

She underwent a massive and powerful transformation! She got King Ghidorah's Wings and got 2 extra heads like those of King Ghidorah 2018 on her back and she got King Ghidorah's horns on her head and she got yellow eyes and had intensely incredible power! She turned into CAROL PUSATERI - SAGE QUEEN OF THE KAIJU AND EMISSARY OF KING GHIDORAH!

When the vortex cleared we were amazed and shocked and in awe!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Carol? How do you feel?

Carol: I feel amazing J.D. Wow! This is really amazing!

Maria: I'm so proud of you, sis!

Carol: Thanks Maria!

Qin: Wow! You have two awesome Ghidorah heads like Gwendolyn Ghidorah does!

Carol: Wow! I sure do!

Laney: That is so cool!

Camie: Boy it sure is!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency. We got word from Dad that Margie, that vile despicable misandrist monster girl has escaped from Lynn's Table, and she's going to be coming after us for revenge.

We gasped.

Me: WHAT?! That despicable misandrist has escaped?!

Nico: But, how was that…?!

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which then formed a viewing window and we saw the footage at Lynn's Table. Then, we saw Margie chew through her chains with braces that she had on due to all the times we've busted her hard in the mouth, and she escaped the restaurant and with a knife in hand. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Eli: So, that's how she escaped. And she had braces on, but how?!

Rita: Remember that little cavity disaster we gave her last time when she came back?

Nico: Ooh, yeah, I remember.

Me: After that, she was given braces for her teeth, but she used them to break out to get revenge on us once more? Ms. Rita, after we get through trashing Margie… ,

Rita: Say no more, I'm already on it.

Rita got out a dentist's bag.

Lincoln: You kept your dentist's bag with you at all times, Mom?

Rita: Only for dental emergencies, honey. But, for Margie, this is an exception, and I've got an idea on how you can make that little misandrist suffer: remember all the times you and your Guardian Angels trashed Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan? Bring that back once more, Lincoln, and make that little monster cry like a baby!

We gasped.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Consider it done, Mom.

Anna Anyanova: Ms. Rita, do you have any idea of what you've just done?!

Sabrina Lorelai: You've unleashed the beast once more.

Nicole: I think that beast needs to be unleashed again, Sabrina. If Margie refuses to stay down and take the humiliations from us, then, this is going to be the unfortunate result.

Lincoln: I agree, Nicole. (Sensed for Margie) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that boy hating monster, she's 30 yards away and closing fast in a fit of deranged fury. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: It's been a long while since that mutant's sent his thugs at us.

Lincoln: Yeah, the last few days have been in The Simulator, but it'll be good to go after them once more.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on that boy hating monster.

Me: That's it for them.

Nico: Wait. Did Bubble Bass help her escape?

Lincoln: Yes. He sharpened the braces to make sure she chews through metal.

Qin: Very clever.

Me: But Bubble Bass will pay for his crimes.

Nico: In another rescue.

Me: Right. But now we got a misandristic girl to thrash.

Nico: Lets go.

We went out of the temple to find her.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU STUPID BOYS WILL ALL DIE, AND A WORLD ONLY FOR GIRLS WILL BE MADE A REALITY!

Maria: FUCK YOU, YOU LITTLE BITCH!

We then saw our target, Margie, the boy hating monster, and she was now completely crazed and hellbent on revenge on us for humiliating her more than once and ruining her plans to kill and destroy all boys and make a girls-only world. She got out a bazooka and fired the missile, but Lincoln saved us all by forming a massive and indestructible diamond barrier, and when the missile hit the barrier, it exploded, but the barrier stood strong. That got her super angry and she got out machine guns and fired, but all the bullets bounced off the barrier, then, she tried hitting it with her fists, but that didn't work at all, but it did get her fists bloody and her bones broken. MARGIE WAS NOW LITERALLY OUT OF HIS MIND AS SHE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER WITH NO SUCCESS AT ALL!

Nico: Jeez! That little monster's gone crazy!

Lincoln: Big time! But, now it's high-time for some extreme payback.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball which hits Margie in her face and forced her back, Lincoln took down the barrier and we stood ready to face Margie, who was now out of her mind and dead set on revenge on us.

Margie: I HATE YOU STUPID STUPID STUPID BOYS! IF ALL OF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I'D HAVE FINALLY KILLED EVERY LAST STUPID BOY IN THE WORLD AND CREATED MY WORLD OF ONLY GIRLS!

The rainbow energy auras of Lincoln, me, Nico, Eli, and the other boys flared up extremely and we gained a massive power boost, and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her.

Nico: No fair making only us guys stronger!

Me: Yeah!

Margie: I HATE ALL BOYS AND I WILL MAKE SURE THEY ALL

DIE!

Me: Fuck yourself bitch! Don't you realize that your plan was doomed to fail from the very beginning!? It would have ultimately destroyed the entire human race! One half of one species can't exist without the other!

Margie: I DON'T FUCKING CARE BOYS ARE PURE EVIL! THEY ARE MONSTERS!

Me: You are just as bad as Hitler! You want to wipe out boys so girls can rule!? That makes you a MISANDRISTIC NAZI SUPREMACIST!

She then snapped and went at me and punched me square in the face! But her punch didn't even make me flinch!

She punched more at me but her punches weren't having any effect and I flicked her down.

Me: You make me sick!

Maria: I may be a girl. But I have guy friends too!

Me: If there is one thing I hate and loathe more than anything it's a Misandristic little Turd like you! I should have just killed you and banished you to the Black Gates regardless of our code!

Lincoln: You still don't even get it, do you? What you were trying to do is basically destroy the entire human race, boys and girls are both awesome together. But, of course, I wouldn't expect a miserable boy hating misandrist monster like you to ever understand. You're just a vile, bitter, hateful, spiteful, little monster, and to me, you're nothing more than an embarrassment to all girls and women everywhere. You're no better than the misandrists and misogynists we've put down in the past.

We gasped in shock and awe: LINCOLN REALLY LAID DOWN THE LAW ON HER! And Girl Jordan, Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, and Sabrina Lorelai had a blush on their faces.

Nico: Oh… DAMN!

Rita: YOU TELL HER, LINCOLN!

Maria: AND FUCK YOU, YOU LITTLE BITCH!

Me: Nice one!

THAT REALLY MADE MARGIE EXTREMELY SUPER ANGRY AND SHE CHARGED AT LINCOLN WITH RAGE AND WRATH, BUT LINCOLN GRABBED HER BY THE NECK WITH ONE OF HIS ELEVEN MASSIVE AND LONG WHITE WOLF TAILS AND USED FRIEZA'S TORTURE ATTACK ON HER BY VICIOUSLY PUNCHING HER LIKE A PUNCHING BAG AND EVEN SLAMMING HER DOWN ON THE GROUND LEFT AND RIGHT AND THAT CAUSED TONS OF GOLD, JEWELS, GEMS, AND OTHER CURRENCIES TO EXPLODE OUT OF HER, AND WHEN HE WAS DONE, MARGIE WAS BRUISED ALL OVER THE PLACE! THEN, HE TOSSED HER AWAY LIKE GARBAGE!

Anna Anyanova: If Kenzie and the others saw this, they'd be so proud of Lincoln right now!

Nicole: I'm surprised he hadn't even killed her yet because of his extremely massive and excessive superhuman strength.

Nico: And it's also due to his Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse that's still on her.

Nicole: Good point, but in any case, we've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Qin: ME TOO!

Me: People like you Margie give ALL GIRLS EVERYWHERE A REALLY BAD NAME!

May: That's right! Using your hatred of boys to kill them so girls can rule the world? Read a book you bitch that passive aggression notion went out long ago. Chicks like you give women everywhere a BAD NAME!

Black Manta fired short-ranged beams of red energy from his helmet's eyes

They hit her and blasted her all over!

Qin: Take this you freak!

She fired blasts of fire and blasted Margie everywhere!

MARGIE ROARED AND WENT AT MAY AND PUNCHED HER SQUARE IN THE FACE AND KNOCKED OUT SOME OF HER TEETH AND KNOCKED HER DOWN!

Nico: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY WIFE AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Ultimate Spiderman: I'll help you!

He went rage mode and he and Nico bashed and smashed and pulverized Margie all over!

May: I'm okay!

She got up!

Carol: Now this clod is going to get it!

She fired gravity lightning blasts and they hit Margie and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: WOW!

Me: Awesome!

Margie got REALLY MAD and went at Carol and Carol used her wings as a shield and then she punched the wing and then all the bones in her arm SHATTERED INTO A MILLION PIECES! She even had some bones sticking out of her arm with blood dripping from it.

Carol: You should know better than to punch a girl with the power of the kaiju.

Nico: Yeah.

May: I can regrow my teeth!

She regrew her teeth.

Qin: Awesome.

Laney: You make ALL US GIRLS LOOK LIKE DEMONS!

She fired waves of leaves and slashed Margie all over!

Camie: Take that you fiend!

May: I can regrow my teeth!

She regrew her teeth.

Qin: Awesome.

Laney: You make ALL US GIRLS LOOK LIKE DEMONS!

She fired waves of leaves and slashed Margie all over!

Camie: Take that you fiend!

Black Manta fires off a torpedo from a cannon on his shoulder.

He blasted her with it.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

She was blasted down.

Qin: Take that!

Lana: And this!

She fired waves of ice and blasted her.

Black Manta: Choke on a harpoon!

Black Manta fires a harpoon at Margie before using it to reel her in close and blasting her with lasers from his helmet.

He blasted her all over.

Me: You know what your problem is Margie? You want to know what your problem is? You hate boys with a vengeance all because your brothers picked on you and you don't care about anyone except yourself and your own petter hatred towards us. You went through all this just because of your brothers making you do this. For that you will always be the one thing you hate more than anything, a boy hating misandristic monster with no love, compassion and good. Just hatred, loneliness, rage and a pathetic and disgusting soul.

Margie: WHY SHOULD I LISTEN TO YOU!? YOU ARE A MENACE TO THIS WORLD AND YOU NEED TO DIE!

Me: You are completely delusional.

Black Manta detonates an explosive in the nearby wall, causing a stream of water to rush in from behind Margie and crash into her.

SMASH!

She was knocked down.

Suddenly, Nicole's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a purple and crimson red energy aura with stars, suns, light, magic, star dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Star Dragon's Celestial Fang Greatsword of Cosmic Celestial Justice from her back, and as she approached Margie, she left crimson red energy, stars, suns, light, magic, star dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nicole: Every single word that Lincoln said about you was right, Margie, you are literally a complete and total embarrassment to all girls everywhere. Plus, you tried to destroy the human race by killing all the boys in the world, and you also proved you're also a genocidal psychopath. If we had a choice, we'd kill you once more and send you straight to The Black Gates, but no, we're just going to pummel you once more and send you back to Lynn's Table and condemn you to more humiliating punishments for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Nicole was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, suns, light, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are star dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with glowing blood red eyes glaring at Margie: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nicole emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nicole grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven crimson red blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braided crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a purple and crimson red energy aura with stars, suns, light, magic, star dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a dragon made of stars emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has dragon earring with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems in the gold star links and crimson red crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she also has on her Amulet of Pelor and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Nicole is dressed in a purple short-sleeved blouse, red short-sleeved shirt, red skirt, purple pants, red knee-high high heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, suns, light, magic, star dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a star dragon surrounded by stars. Suddenly, Nicole felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails now have purple tips and purple markings, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Indigo Lantern Ring on her left ring finger, black fingerless gloves with stars on the back, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, and her Triforce was glowing.

Suddenly, Nicole's massive Star Dragon's Celestial Fang Greatsword of Cosmic Celestial Justice and all the other swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, suns, light, magic, star dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nicole Knudson's Celestial Cosmic Angel Star Dragon Celestial Fang Greatsword of Cosmic Dragon Celestial Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red and purple gems and a dragon with reflecting stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple and crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large purple dragon head with red gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the large purple dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and large purple green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Book of Vile Darkness, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the star dragon that said, "Nicole Knudson Also Known as Nicole of The Star Dragon, Goddess of Video Games, Student of The Stars, Astrology Expert, Lover of Anime and Manga, Veteran Paleontologist and Expert Treasure Hunter, Loving Daughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Loving Sister to Many Siblings, Master of The Star Dragon, Owner of The Book of Vile Darkness, Leader of The Anti-Pervert Patrol, Powerful Master of The Star Dragon Kekkei-Genkai, Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, Leader of Team Cosmic Dragon, Archenemy of Control Freak, Destroyer of The Leaf's Many Enemies, Destroyer of Ulube Ishikawa, Member of The Knights of Pelor, Destroyer of Nhagruul the Foul, Smasher of Perverts, Defender of Women's Rights, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Stars, Light, and Magic"

ニコール・クヌッドソンは、スタードラゴンのニコールとしても知られ、ビデオゲームの女神、星の生徒、占星術の専門家、アニメとマンガの愛好家、ベテランの古生物学者および専門のトレジャーハンター、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンとヴァリー・クヌドソンの愛する娘、愛する姉妹です。多くの兄弟、星竜のマスター、邪悪な闇の書の所有者、対変態パトロールのリーダー、星竜の強力なマスター 血界幻界、木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍、チームコズミックドラゴンのリーダー、宿敵コントロールフリーク、リーフの多くの敵の破壊者、ウルベ・イシカワの破壊者、ペロル騎士団のメンバー、ファウルのナグルールの破壊者、倒錯者を潰す者、女性の権利の擁護者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、素晴らしくて強力な教師の強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして星と光と魔法のマスター

Nicole Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STAR DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL NEBULA LIGHT STAR COSMIC STAR DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CELESTIAL NEBULA LIGHT STAR COSMIC STAR DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL NEBULA LIGHT STAR COSMIC STAR DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were truly amazed by Nicole's Super Angel-Star Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Margie saw it, she went absolutely berserk and ran at Nicole to kill her, but Nicole fired a massive barrage of purple and red energy, stars, suns, light, magic, star dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hits Margie and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was beyond mega pissed off and mega enraged.

Nicole: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Solar Light Justice Celestial Nebula Star Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Solar Light Justice Celestial Nebula Star Dragon Phoenix Angel Compassion) There's absolutely going to be no mercy for the likes of you, Margie.

Flame Princess: Now, you're going to get what you deserve: a nice butt-kicking that'll stay with you for the rest of your life, and it'll make the words that Lincoln said to you sting even more.

Rita: Along with a few other surprises we've got, and they're going to hurt a lot more.

Margie: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU!

Margie went at Rita, only to get blasted with a blast of lightning from her and punched hard in the nose.

Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily: Nice one, Mom.

Rita: Thanks, kids, besides, I've also wanted to get a little shot at her.

Nico: And you certainly did just that.

Me: But, save the major stuff for later after Lincoln, Flame Princess, and Nicole pulverize her.

Rita: Got it.

Suddenly, Flame Princess' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a red orange and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Margie, she left red orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Flame Princess: Every single word that Lincoln and Nicole said about you was all true, and if you ask me, death's too kind for you, you're heading back to Lynn's Table to endure even more humiliating punishments for everything you've done in trying to destroy all the boys and men in the world, you stupid air-headed dumb rag.

Suddenly, Flame Princess was surrounded by a massive vortex of red orange and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a crimson red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Margie: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Flame Princess emerged, but she was changed forever.

Flame Princess grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights on the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a red orange and yellow energy aura with stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a dragon and phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange and yellow gems on the gold flame links and orange and yellow crystal links and red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Flame Princess has on her orange and red dress and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and dragon surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Flame Princess felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Flame Princess has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange and yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Flame Princess' massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red orange and yellow energy, stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Flame Princess' Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Greatsword of Fire Kingdom Defender Phoenix Draconic Firestorm Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a phoenix and dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large orange phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold deer head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Flame Princess, Defender of The Fire Kingdom, Ex-Daughter and

Destroyer of The Flame King, Loving Girlfriend of Finn the Human, Destroyer of The Kingdom of Ooo's Greatest Threats, Archenemy of Infernotron, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Fire, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

炎のプリンセス、炎の王国の擁護者、炎の王の元娘で破壊者、人間のフィンの愛するガールフレンド、ウー王国の最大の脅威の破壊者、インフェルノトロンの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Flame Princess has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE PRINCESS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FLAME ELEMENTAL FIRE PRINCESS FIRESTORM INFERNO DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FLAME ELEMENTAL FIRE PRINCESS FIRESTORM INFERNO DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FLAME ELEMENTAL FIRE PRINCESS FIRESTORM INFERNO DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL RAGE!

We were truly amazed by Flame Princess' Super Angel-Fire Princess-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Margie saw it, she went absolutely berserk and ran at Flame Princess to kill her, but Flame Princess fired a massive barrage of red orange and yellow energy, stars, flames, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hits Margie and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but now, she was beyond mega pissed off and mega enraged.

Flame Princess: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Fire Elemental Princess Inferno Firestorm Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Fire Elemental Princess Inferno Firestorm Dragon Phoenix Angel Rage) You're not breaking out ever again, you ugly misandrist bitch.

Lincoln: And because we know how you broke out, you're seriously in for a lot of pain.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Nicole and Flame Princess and the rest of us unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming after us again when you broke out of your shackles, Margie. Now, you've left us no other choice but to give you yet another serious beating and send you back to Lynn's Table and right back into your prison cell!

Lincoln, Nicole, and Flame Princess went after Margie, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and red energy, red orange and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Margie and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Nicole, and Flame Princess attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her like crazy, and this was really driving Margie insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Margie: I WILL KILL YOU ALL, NONE OF YOU WILL EVER LEAVE THIS PLACE ALIVE!

Margie charged at us again with extreme rage and wrath and forever driven mad by her insane hate for all boys and men and all of us as well, but Lincoln smashed her all over the place with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and Nicole and Flame Princess blasted her with stars and fires and knocked her down, and Lincoln tied Margie up.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're up, Mom.

Rita got to work and she removed Margie's braces. Then, she punched her hard in the face giving her a black eye.

Rita: I don't ever want to see you running loose again, or else, I'm gonna start pulling out your teeth with pliers!

Nico: Why wait until then?!

Nico pulled out a pair of pliers he had with him and gave them to Ms. Rita.

Rita: I don't want to know why you have pliers with you, but I like your enthusiasm, Nico.

Laney: Mom, you're not about to start pulling out her teeth, are you?

Rita: I did say that if she ever broke loose again, I'd do it. But, wait until then. Lincoln, Nicole, hold her mouth open!

Lincoln and Nicole held her mouth open, and Rita approached with the pliers Nico gave her, and then… !

---

RITA PULLED OUT MARGIE'S TEETH!

Me: OH! OH MAN, THAT'S GOT TO HURT!

Nico: Nice one, Ms. Rita! Oy, bitch, never mess with a dentist and expect to walk out of it alive!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You need a nice long stay in someplace a lot worse where you won't be causing anymore trouble. (Deep Sapphire Eyes and Rainbow Iris of Third Eye turn Blood Red) WELCOME TO YOUR WORST NIGHTMARE!

Lincoln sent Margie to The Malevolent Insanity Realm and she was condemned to a month there for breaking out to kill us, and Lincoln and Nicole sent her back to Lynn's Table and right back to her cell. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Nicole, and Flame Princess holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Nicole's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, gold halo, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent, and Flame Princess' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That'll teach that monster never to come after us again!

Me: You said it, and it's been a long time since anyone's been sent to The Malevolent Insanity Realm.

Nicole: It sure has. We got to start using it again on the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: We'll do just that on the jerks, Nicole. If they try to break out again, we'll send them right back to Lynn's Table and condemn them to The Malevolent Insanity Realm, but not Flip, he's already on Strike 2 for what he's done.

Camie: Can we get a reminder for what he's done?

Eli: The first strike he got was when he broke The Platypus Brothers out of their prison cell at Lynn's Table and the second strike he got was when he broke Jude Heartfilia out of his prison cell at The Neptune Prison for Traitors.

Camie: Oh right, now I remember.

Nico: Yep, which means if he loses it and goes too far one more time, it's Strike 3 and we go after his hairy hide.

Lincoln: And make him suffer the revenge of the entire Loud Family and all of Michigan.

Me: And send his three butt-cheeked hairy ass to The Black Gates forever.

Maria: I can't wait for that day to come at last.

Nico: That takes care of that.

Me: Next time I will finish what I started and kill her regardless of our code.

Nico: I agree! People like her have no right to live.

Xenia: I agree.

Lola: After we torture her.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Flip needs to get the black gates for everything he did.

Xenia: Same with Icky Vicky.

Nico: Maybe they, along with Xehanort, can get that in December.

Me: Well as long as we make their deaths excruciatingly painful.

Nico: Done.

Carol: That is for sure.

Lola: I agree.

Lana: Yeah.

Nicole: Either way we will make sure all the jerks get what's coming to them.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: How do you feel, Carol?

Carol: I feel amazing and incredible. It's like I've transcended to the true queen of the Kaiju.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Awesome.

Carol: Boy the power this staff has is amazing. I got to be careful with it.

Camie: I know you will be careful with it.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now lets get down to business. We have the Anothers to deal with.

Yusuke: Oh yeah! Lets kick some ass.

Nico: Who do we have?

Eli: We have a bunch of new ones. We have Another Cork Org, Gorugomu Demon (Kamen Rider Black), Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman), Moth Amazon (Kamen Rider Amazon), Skeleton Men and Black Manta.

We gasped!

Me: Wait we never saw those before.

Black Manta: Vypra found a bunch of monsters on the internet and figured they would be perfect for the M.O.E.

Xenia: Neat.

Lola: This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Who do we call for them?

Me: Ninjas agreed to be their archenemies. Ameno of the Sand, Misaki Akibana of the Mist, Hana Inuzuka and Maki of the Sand.

Nico: Wow.

Fu: It'll be awesome to see Misaki again. When I was in the Hidden Waterfall, I had a Ninja penpal named Misaki Akibana. She's from the Mist Village and she and I would exchange letters. And she even came and helped me out in the Hidden Waterfall.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Yeah and she also is one of my friends from 150,000 years from now.

Nico: That's awesome and Hana Inuzuka, Kiba's sister is coming too.

Lola: That is cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I'll call them in.

I telepathically sent messages to them and called them in.

They arrived.

Ameno: We're ready for action!

Misaki Akibana: This will be fun!

Fu: Misaki!

Misaki: Fu!

They went and hugged.

Fu: Awesome to see you again!

Misaki Akibana: Same here Fu!

Me: Glad you all could make it.

Maki: Same here.

Akeno: This will be fun.

Hana Inuzuka: It sure will be.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Black Manta are one person.

Me: Cool!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Nico: Yepl

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Cork Org, Gorugomu Demon (Kamen Rider Black), Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman), Moth Amazon (Kamen Rider Amazon), and Skeleton Men.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Oh wow! I haven't had Takoyaki in like forever!

Nico: Boy it has been a while.

Lana: And that Cork Org would be one that the Mascots would like.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Cork Org: (In a girls voice) I think it's funny that there are mascots that drink.

Lincoln: I knew it had to be you Emilia Ursus.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and she had blue and white clothes and had a bear paw tattoo on her stomach and she had a keyblade that looked Alaskan in Nature.

Emilia Ursus: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome and amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Emilia Ursus, Keyblade Knight of Early Spirits, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the Keyblade Knight of Early Spirits, the world of Brother Bear from 2003, and here's something that'll interest everyone: she's from the Aleut Indians of Alaska and she also gets along greatly with Isabel because like J.D.'s granddaughter, Emilia is a shaman of the animal spirits and she has all the strengths and abilities of the animal spirits, and she's good friends with Kenai, Nita, and Koda. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

Laney: That is awesome.

Me: I loved the movie Brother Bear and we also have Kenai and Nika and Koda with us back home.

Emilia Ursus: I heard all about that and it's so awesome that Kenai and Nika can change at will.

Maria: They were naked when they reverted back

Emilia Ursus: I did not need to know that but yeah.

Lola: Yeah. But J.D.'s granddaughter Isabel was able to determine a great amount of spiritualistic power in the grizzly bear.

Emilia Ursus: I heard about that and I actually met J.D.'s granddaughter shortly after he met Kenai, Nika and Koda. She told me everything.

Me: Isabel sure was busy back then.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Black Manta hostile or Friendly?

Emilia Ursus: Friendly and she is really amazing.

Me: Cool.

Maria: By the way that's a cool Bear Paw Tattoo.

Emilia Ursus: Oh thanks. My people the Aleuts of Alaska view the Bear as a very sacred animal and I love bears myself.

Me: That's very fitting for you as the Keyblade Knight of the world of Brother Bear.

Emilia Ursus: It sure is.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Lets do it!

Ameno: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: To Quote Nico, Cork Org, Gorugomu Demon (Kamen Rider Black), Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman) and Moth Amazon (Kamen Rider Amazon) you have failed this world!

Nico: Well said.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: The mascots are gonna have fun with Cork Org

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) They sure will!

Ameno: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Emilia Ursus: But that was fun.

Nico: They get into funny stuff when drunk.

Emilia Ursus: I hear all about that from Isabel. She contacts me through the power of the spirits and they tell me all. That is so funny.

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah we get a great laugh out of it.

Xenai: It's fun.

Nico: Yeah. Now for Another Black Manta.

Qin: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER BLACK MANTA!

Black Manta: Whoa who is that handsome devil?

Me: Another you.

Another Black Manta: (In a girls voice) But it's really fun too.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with neon pink hair, pink eyes, pink angel wings, pink clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Flamingo Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a pink blade sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Frederica Flamingo!

Qin: Wow!

Frederica Flamingo: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Frederica is the Embodiment of the Flamingo Dopant and she has the power to summon flamingos and she is an amazing swimmer.

Frederica Flamingo: I rarely go swimming because flamingos rarely swim. But all in all it's fun. Also I like running on the water and flying.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Frederica Flamingo: No he didn't. I vanished in a swirl of pink feathers before he could say anything.

Me: Very crafty.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why there were lots of pink feathers on the floor.

Xenia: Wow.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated her.

Frederica Flamingo: This will be awesome and cool!

She slashed Another Black Manta all over and fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Nico: Time for a swim! (ACTIVATES BLACK MANTA AND SKELETON MEN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted Another Black Manta.

May: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES QUETZALCOATLUS DOPANT AND DR. CABALLERON'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES STINGRAGE AND BLIZZARD WOLFANG'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired ice and energy blasts!

Me: YEAH!

Harold: And for this too! (ACTIVATES SKELETON MEN'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired energy blasts!

Then Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Robot Sandy, Skarf, Krampus and Hurter Monkey came.

Nico: Nice team Beautiful!

Beautiful Gorgeous: Thanks Nico. This will be fun.

Qin: Boy it sure will be fun.

Then a Ring Man appeared!

Qin: Cool Ring Man!

Me: Awesome!

Ring Man: (In a girls voice) This will be bejeweled!

Nico: Rika Ring! Awesome!

Rika Ring: I got this.

She threw a Ring Boomerang and bashed down Another Black Manta and smashed him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: That was awesome!

Rika Ring: And don't worry guys…

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had orange and black clothes and orange angel wings and she had Mandarin's 10 rings around each of her fingers and she had a ring symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Rika Ring: Me and the Gene-slammers of the robots from Mega Man 4 can revert back at will and we have our clothes on.

Nico: Wow!

Rarity: That is very amazing darling.

Me: How do you have Mandarin's Rings?

Rika Ring: Oh these? I made my own version of them.

Me: Cool!

Harold: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Rika Ring: When me and Nico made rings for everyone in our class and they were some of the most beautiful ever.

Qin: I remember those rings. I still wear mine on my finger to this day.

She had a beautiful 18K Gold ring with diamonds and Emeralds on it.

Qin: Still awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Rika hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rika Ring: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Keiko, and Honoka are heading to Staten Island, New York for Day 4: the final day of the treasure hunt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but the fourth and final treasure we're getting is for Gloria the Hippo: it's known as The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, and after Gloria gets the whip, we're going to destroy Xenos, also known as The Progenitor and the overarching main antagonist of Dragalia Lost.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Staten Island, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but the fourth and final treasure we're getting is for Gloria the Hippo: it's known as The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, and after Gloria gets the whip, we're going to destroy Xenos, also known as The Progenitor and the overarching main antagonist of Dragalia Lost.

Alex the Lion: And just like what you did to Chronos and Elysium, you're going to absorb Xenos and after you assimilate all of his powers, you're sending him straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Exactly.

Nico: This is going to be good, even though it lasted for four days.

Me: I know, but we had some awesome fun the past three days: we destroyed Boddicker, Juroung, and Dave the Octopus. Now, we're going to deal with Xenos and Lincoln's going to absorb him.

Keiko: And send him to The Black Gates. Now, let's go find The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili.

We headed straight for a shrine made of aqua blue-colored marble with two hippos out in front of the shrine, and we headed inside and we saw the treasure: The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, a long and beautifully created ocean blue chain whip with curved blades on the whip and on the end is a curved spade-shaped head, a large ocean blue gem embedded in the hilt, long midnight black handle, and four peacock feathers below the pommel.

Gloria the Hippo: So, that's The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, I'm gonna have a little fun with this baby.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Son Goku's four massive and long red tails, she's dressed in red clothes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, lava, monkeys, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sonnya Gokua, Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla.

Sonnya Gokua: That's right, and I got the girls away from that tyrannical deity, Xenos.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING CHRONOS AND ELYSIUM!

We then saw our target, Xenos, and he was out for our heads. Gloria grabbed The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, and when he did, she was surrounded by a massive and glowing vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are hippos, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gray phoenix with red eyes glaring at Xenos: the red eyes of death.

The vortex faded, and Gloria emerged with a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, hippos, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Hippo emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems in the gold water drop links and blue crystal links and a blue hippo-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is a hippo with blue gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she now has on a large white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, hippos, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a hippo with water and ocean waves surrounding it, and there's an ocean blue kanji below the hippo that said, "Gloria the Hippo, Former Zoo Hippo from The Central Park Zoo Now Member of Circus Zaragoza, Destroyer of DuBois and Makunga, Childhood Best Friend of Alex, Melman, and Marty, Awesome Swimmer and Trapeze Artist, Archenemy of Hippo, Friend to Many, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, Hippos, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カバのグロリア、元セントラルパーク動物園のカバ、現在はサーカ

ス・サラゴサのメンバー、デュボアとマクンガの破壊者、アレックス、メルマン、マーティの幼少期の親友、素晴らしい水泳選手で空中ブランコのアーティスト、カバの大敵、多くの友人、勇敢宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、星、カバ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Gloria the Hippo now has massive grey angel wings with ocean blue tips, plus, The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili merged with the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, hippos, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gloria the Hippo's Water Maelstrom Ezili Water Ocean Maelstrom Whip of Water Maelstrom Justice, a brand-new massive ocean blue chain whip at 8'3" in length with curved blades on the whip and on the end is a curved spade-shaped head with large blue gem embedded in it, large ocean blue gem built into the hilt with gold angel wings surrounding it, long midnight black handle, and four peacock feathers below the four gold hippo heads pommel.

Gloria the Hippo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIPPO-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VODOU EZILI OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER WAVE HIPPO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE VODOU ELIZI OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER WAVE HIPPO PHOENIX ANGELJUSTICE AND DIVINE VODOU ELIZI OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER WAVE HIPPO PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gloria's Super Angel-Hippo-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Xenos saw it, he went mad with rage, but Gloria fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, hippos, phoenixes, and angels which hits Xenos, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and mega insane now.

Gloria the Hippo: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Vodou Ezili Oceanic Maelstrom Water Wave Hippo Phoenix Angel and Divine Vodou Ezili Oceanic Maelstrom Water Wave Hippo Phoenix Angel Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you control freak!

Sylvester: You're not getting out of this alive!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Chronos and Elysium got what they deserved when they tried to take over the world and destroy humanity, and so will you. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their

massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and

Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Keiko and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon

Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Xenos, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired black Symbiote tentacles from his chest who grabbed Xenos and he began pulling Chronos to him, and once Xenos made contact with Lincoln's skin, Lincoln began absorbing the tyrannical deity into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he assimilated all of Xenos' superhuman physical attributes, nigh-immortality which was also added to his true immortality, high intelligence, possession, teleportation, draconic and demonic transformations, Black Mana manipulation, Ergokinesis, terminal summoning and the powers Xenos has with the Primal Mark, nigh-omnipotence, nigh-invincibility, and nigh-omniscience added to his true omnipotence, invincibility, and omniscience, Chronokinesis, creation magic, reality warping, Umbrakinesis, Photokinesis, Electrokinesis, Hydrokinesis, Aerokinesis, Toxikinesis, Pyrokinesis, and Cyrokinesis, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head.

Then, an energy card with Xenos' drained soul appeared in Lincoln's large left hand, and when the Judgement Kanji appeared on Xenos' forehead, the tyrannical deity was sent to The Black Gates for eternity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Gloria the Hippo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, longer tail, and massive grey angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to create a world that only obeys you are over, Xenos. (To Sonnya Gokua) And it's so good to see you again, Sonnya Gokua.

Sonnya Gokua: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Sonnya Gokua and he hugged them, and Sonnya Gokua is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sonnya Gokua: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Sonnya Gokua, Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla and she's a powerful master of lava and fire, and she also knows how to use those four massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Chandler to the extreme, because during lunch in the cafeteria, he showed up and tried to kill me once more and no doubt goaded by Killjoy Huggins again, but Sonnya fired blasts of fire which burned his clothes off and he was left butt naked and everyone laughed at him hysterically while Chandler covered himself in embarrassment, but he was caught by Superintendent Chen who also grabbed Killjoy Huggins by his ear and she dragged them off and gave them a really harsh punishment: Chandler got arrested and sent to jail and Killjoy Huggins was suspended for five months with no pay and he also had to go to prison for his numerous other attempts on Lincoln's life which lasted for five months as well.

Nico: Uh, you don't have a video of that incident, do you?

Lincoln: She does.

Me: Yeah, but there's some seriously graphic content since Sonnya burned not only his clothes off, but she also burned his underwear as well.

Nico: (Realizing what I meant by graphic content) Oh. Sheesh.

Nicole: Dad told me about this whole incident, and I still couldn't believe Sonnya did that firing one fire blast and burning Chandler's clothes off and leaving him butt naked and everyone laughed at him.

Nico: Okay… , yeah, I don't think we should show everyone that.

Lincoln: Good idea, and now that you're here, Sonnya.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sonnya Gokua in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sonnya Gokua: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Sonnya Gokua's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sonnya Gokua: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sonnya Gokua.

Sonnya Gokua had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Jezabela, Gladys Perrin, the Simulator version of Marla de Paradis, Teresa Martínez, and Tsukada Chieko from Criminal Case.

Lincoln: Oh wow it's Jezabela, Gladys Perrin, the Simulator version of Marla de Paradis, Teresa Martínez, and Tsukada Chieko from Criminal Case.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Simulator Diane: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jezabela and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Xenos,, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony

on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Jezabela: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Jezabela: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jezabela, Gladys Perrin, the Simulator version of Marla de Paradis, Teresa Martínez, and Tsukada Chieko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and we told them Gloria the Hippo had gotten The Water Maelstrom Whip of Ezili, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Xenos, also known as The Progenitor and the overarching main antagonist of Dragalia Lost.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Gloria the Hippo transforming and all of us giving that tyrannical deity the vicious beatdown of his life and Lincoln firing symbiote tentacles from his chest that grabbed Xenos and he absorbed him and assimilated all of his powers and sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so you guys not only got the last treasure in New York, but you also destroyed Xenos and Lincoln absorbed him just like what he did to Chronos and Elysium.

Me: That's right.

Lincoln: That controlling deity had to pay for his crimes, he may be a God, but he abused his power by trying to create a world that only obeys him.

Nico: He forgot that with Great Power Comes Great Responsibility, he fell victim to his own desire for world domination, and he paid the price for it with his life.

---

After finally getting rid of Xenos and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sonnya Gokua saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sonnya Gokua: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sonnya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sonnya Gokua: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sonnya Gokua: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Sonnya, even though we decided not to show everyone the video of what you did in burning Chandler's clothes off and leaving him butt naked and subjected to embarrassment, but what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sonnya Gokua: I'm glad you asked.

Sonnya Gokua played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua at Lake Huron with Lincoln in his orange swim trunks and Sonnya Gokua in her crimson red two-piece bikini and his parents, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily were there. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: I WILL TURN YOU INTO A FUCKING HUMAN PRETZEL FOR ALWAYS BEING ALIVE, TWERP!

Past Sonnya Gokua: What the Hell was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, you control freak witch!

We knew who Lincoln was talking about, as they saw Lori come out and she was out for blood once again. Lori charged at Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua again and she had a knife in her hand. But, Sonnya fired a blast of fire that burned her clothes off and she was left in her bra and panties.

Past Luna: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) SHE BURNED OFF YOUR CLOTHES AND LEFT YOU IN YOUR BRA AND PANTIES AGAIN, RAPTOR CLAWS!

Everyone laughed hysterically, and Lori looked down and when she saw she was in only in her bra and panties and her clothes burned to ashes, she shrieked with embarrassment.

Past Laney: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THIS IS EVEN MORE HILARIOUS THAN WHEN YOU BURNED THAT SEWAGE ASSHOLE'S CLOTHES OFF AND LEFT HIM BUTT NAKED DURING LUNCH!

Past Lori: (SCREAMS) YOU FOUR-TAILED GODDAMN FREAK, I'LL KILL YOU!

But, Lincoln swatted Lori away with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and I caught her and dragged her back to The Loud House as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, so Lori tried to kill you again along with Sonnya and right in front of Mr. Lynn, Ms. Rita, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily?! Sheesh! Wait a second, I hate to pry into details, but did Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also have a part in this?

Lincoln: They did, earlier on before our trip to Lake Huron, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got in big trouble for trying to kill me again and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's while we went to Lake Huron. But, we found out Lori escaped, along with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, so I called J.D. and he hunted down and captured Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and tied them up.

Me: And Lincoln and Sonnya defeated Lori and as soon as Lincoln swatted her back to The Loud House with his tails, I grabbed and tied her up, and as soon as the others got back, Mr. Lynn grounded them for fifteen weeks and we sent them to Aunt Ruth's for that same amount of time.

Luna: When they came back, they looked like they went through Hell.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator

MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy are heading to Whimsical Waters.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Carrie: Wow, so this is Whimsical Waters, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Carrie, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Whimsical Waters, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy are in your harem.

Courtney: You can thank us for finding the Simulator versions of Carrie, Crimson, Emma, Jen, MacArthur, Laurie, Miles, Ellody, Mary, Stephanie, and Tammy for this one.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Carrie, Simulator Crimson, Simulator Emma, Simulator Jen, Simulator MacArthur, Simulator Laurie, Simulator Miles, Simulator Ellody, Simulator Mary, Simulator Stephanie, and Simulator Tammy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Nico: Next is the final battle against Bowser for the first game.

Me: Whoa! Then that must mean Bowser's Galaxy Reactor is next.

Nico: Yep.

Leo: Me and Cole will go with on this one.

Me: How about ALL OF US too? Lets finish the Super Mario Galaxy Game with a bang.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Nicole: All right lets do it!

We all went into the Simulator.

It activated and we were at Bowser's Galaxy Reactor!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be infernally hot!

Camie: But this will be awesome!

Nicole: I'm looking forward to this one.

Eli: Me too!

Xenia: Yeah!

Cole: Wild Access!

Leo: GO! GALACTIC!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

?: Let me be of some help.

A figure flew in and it was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red angel wings, red clothes and she had a Quasar Saber in her hand and a Transdagger on her hip and had a Quasar Launcher holstered on her back and she had a tiara with the Lost Galaxy Symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt,

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman, Embodiment of the Lost Galaxy Power Rangers.

Nico: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Leo: It's an honor to meet you.

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Same here Leo.

Leo Corbett: It's nice that I meet you up close

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Same here.

Nico: Lets talk after we face Bowser.

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Okay.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off to face Bowser.

We arrived in the center of the floor of the galaxy and there we saw BOWSER!

Me: Bowser!

Bowser: Welcome, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. To the first final battle!

Me: Not used to seeing all of us this time huh?

Bowser: No usually it's just a few of you.

Me: Well we figured we might as well face your final battle with a bang.

Bowser: Good idea. Lets make this fun when I SMASH YOU INTO SPACE DUST!

Me: Don't count on it!

Nico: (gets out Black Manta and Manta Bayarsh's Ridewatches) Let's start things off!

Nico activated them and fired energy waves and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

I fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Bowser and blasted him in his face!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Laney: Taste this!

She fired leaf blades and slashed him all over.

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Feel the fire!

She flared up an intensely powerful red fire aura and fired a massive wave of fire from her hand and Bowser fired a wave of fire from his mouth and the blasts collided and Hikari's fire overtook his fire and blasted him in his mouth!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Unbelievable!

Xenia: WOW!

Nico: Water beats fire!

Me: But her fire is more powerful than Bowser's!

Qin: That was awesome!

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: But you haven't seen anything yet! LIGHTS OF ORION ACTIVATE!

She and Leo glowed and they got awesome belt buckles, armbands, claw gauntlets and crossguards!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: COOL!

Bowser fired fireballs and Hikari and Leo fired powerful blasts of fire and blasted the fireballs and they hit Bowser and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: That was AWESOME!

Andros: YEAH! SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

He fired a blast of energy and it hit Bowser and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Maria: Have a drink!

Maria fired water blasts and they went into his mouth and steam came out of his mouth.

Me: Taste the power of your fury form! (ACTIVATES FURY BOWSER'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired an intensely powerful blast of fire and blasted Bowser down!

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Taste this power! GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHER! FIRE!

She fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Bowser and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down.

Me: Now for the grand finale! Leo, Lets do a powerful Power Up Mode Kamehameha Combo!

Leo: Lets do it!

Me: (CUPS HANDS TO SIDE) KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE…

Leo: POWER UP MODE!

Bowser: (to the viewers) See you all for the galaxies in the second game!

Me: HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a rainbow fire Kamehameha Wave and the Lost Galaxy Rangers formed into an energy ball and the blast merged with the ball and the blasts both hit Bowser and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

And the Grand Star was freed and Bowser fell into the planets lava!

We went and got the last Grand Star!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Me: OH YEAH!

We high five!

Me: Uhh guys lets get out of here before we get caught in the explosion to come!

Nico: Good idea!

We teleported back!

Bowser looked on in woe as his world was crumbling!

Bowser: NOOOO! My galaxy! My empire! This can't be happening!

Me: But it is!

Then a massive explosion blasted the star and then a MASSIVELY HUGE BLACK HOLE FORMED! Then numerous Lumas appeared and went into the Black Hole and it caused another incredibly powerful massive explosion!

IT WAS BRIGHT!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Qin: YEAH!

Then we heard babies crying?

Rosalina: Do you here the Baby Stars crying?

Me: We sure do.

Nico: But what does it mean?

Rosalina: When stars die, they turn to stardust and scatter across the cosmos. Eventually, that stardust reforms to create a new star… and so the cycle of life continues. But the cycle never repeats itself in quite the same way… So.. You see.

Nico: I see.

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: That was awesome though!

Qin: Boy it sure was!

Rosalina: Yes… All new life, Carries the essence of stars… Even all of you.

Qin: We are all made of stars.

Poromon: We sure are!

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: That's right! We are all stars.

Qin: Yeah.

Andros: So Hikari what can you tell us about yourself?

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Well I am the defender of Mirinoi and I protect the world and the universe from the very forces of evil. I travel all over the universe and destroy people like Scorpius and his monsters.

Me: That is cool. Then you must've felt our battle we had with Trakeena. I unleashed my ultimate power on her.

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Wow! That energy was you?

Me: Yep.

Nico: She beat the living shit out of J.D. Twice.

Me: And on the third time I was ready for her and she totally underestimated my power.

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join the team?

Hikari Mirinoi Gingaman: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

We cheered wildly and it was an awesome way to close out Super Mario Galaxy 1. Now Super Mario Galaxy 2 is coming.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Me: Nothing is going on.

Lola: Yeah.

Peter: Judy, where are the mascots?

Judy: How should I know?

The Mascots came in and with them was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, a Witch Hat and had pitch black angel wings and had pitch black clothes.

Poromon: Hey guys meet our new friend.

Poliwag: She is really cool.

Mina Corvus: Awesome to meet you all. I'm Mina Corvus and I'm a Murkrow Gene-slammer.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Mina.

Poliwag: She's a master of dark magic and she is a powerful master of the crow.

CROW CAW.

She had a crow land on her shoulder.

Mina Corvus: I am also a gothic girl and have a mastery over the forces of darkness.

Fluttershy: Hi there, little fella.

Mina Corvus: That's Noctus and she is my friend.

Fluttershy: Oh she is adorable.

Mina Corvus: She sure is. We went through a lot.

Nico: Boy that is awesome.

Poromon: We met Mina and Noctus at the Soda Stand and she likes Black Licorice soda.

Me: Yuck! No offense but I hate black licorice.

Mina Corvus: None taken.

Morpheus: Looks like you and I have so much in common. We both have crows for friends.

Blast Off: Can we see your Murkrow form?

Mina Corvus: Sure.

She spun around in a vortex of darkness and turned into MURKROW!

Murkrow: Tadah!

Nico: Cool!

Me: You just spun around and changed? That is awesome.

Murkrow: Yeah I found a faster way to change into my gene-slammer form.

Brittney: That is awesome.

Fireflight: Noctus is now a mascot. Where he's gonna enjoy lots of beer

Murkrow changed back.

Mina Corvus: She doesn't drink beer. She drinks blood.

Me: Blood?

Mina Corvus: Beet juice blood.

She pulled out a bottle of beet juice and Noctus drank some.

Fireflight: Oh as long as it's not real blood. Okay.

Courage: Nico something smells fishy or my name is Shirley. And it's not.

Nico: What do you mean Courage?

Courage: I don't know I just have this feeling that something big is going to happen on today's mission.

Eustace: Stupid Dog.

Grinnade beeped.

Nico: I know Grinnade. She is really cool huh?

Mina Corvus: I didn't get that.

Nico: Grinnade talks in video game noises. He said that you are cool both as a Murkrow and as a gothic witch.

Mina Corvus: Oh. Thank you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than our old enemy, Van Pelt, and he's come back from The Black Gates because of the game Jumanji reformatting, and he still wants revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Me: Lincoln what's wrong!

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency and you're gonna think this is crazy. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than our old enemy, Van Pelt.

WE GASPED!

Eli: That can't be!

Me: Impossible, we sent him to The Black Gates!

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: That's what I thought, but because of the game Jumanji reformatting, Van Pelt's come back from The Black Gates and he still wants revenge on us.

Me: We need to get to Judy and Peter and tell them of the situation.

Lincoln: We'll be needing their help for this fight, and this time, I'm gonna make sure Van Pelt is sent to The Black Gates, and this time, he never ever comes back!

Judy and Peter came!

Judy: Is it true!?

Me: Yeah it's worse. Van Pelt is back.

Peter: But that can't be! You guys gave him the black gates!

Me: Yeah but when the game reformatted it brought him back.

The Previous group came.

Abomination: Is it true guys!? Is Van Pelt back!?

Me: I'm afraid so!

Abomination: Can me, Evil-Lyn, Mirror Master, Kangor, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Skalamander, Screamer and Spot go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can come with.

Lola: I thought we had seen the last of Van Pelt after we killed him on Linky's rescues. Or was it Nico's rescue.

Me: I forgot.

Lincoln: But the computer shows that this is a reformatted version of the same guy. His name is Russel Van Pelt.

He pulled up his info.

---

Professor Russel Van Pelt is the main antagonist of the 2017 film Jumanji: Welcome to the Jungle. He appears as a reimagined dark version of the original Van Pelt from the 1995 Jumanji film.

This version of Van Pelt is much younger and a ruthless mercenary who will stop at nothing to get the Jaguar's Eye jewel and kill the five game protagonists. Depending on the region in which the film is watched, Van Pelt has a different first name. In the international version of the film, the character's first name is given as "John Hardin", while in the US version of the film, the character is provided the first name "Russel".

He was portrayed by Bobby Cannavale, who also played James Kent in Paul Blart: Mall Cop, Gyp Rosetti in Boardwalk Empire, Guy Danlily in Annie, Sergio De Luca in Spy, Irving in Mr. Robot, William Stevens/The King in Thunder Force, Jimmy Crystal in Sing 2, and J.P. Lange in Law & Order.

Van Pelt is a creation of the cursed game known as Jumanji who exists as one of the threats to its players. In the "Jumanji" video game, Professor Van Pelt is a corrupt explorer seeking to steal the Jaguar's Eye jewel for himself.

In the backstory of the game, Van Pelt lead a group of mercenaries and the NPC (non-playable character) Nigel in the search for the Jaguar's Eye, which he had a great obsession with. Van Pelt succeeded in retrieving the Jewel from the Jaguar statue, and, as a result, was possessed by the Jewel's power and gained the ability to control Jumanji's wildlife, while also bringing a curse upon the land. That night, Nigel succeeded in stealing the Jewel from Van Pelt in an attempt to return it, although Van Pelt's pet vulture alerted him to the theft, and Van Pelt ordered his henchmen and the wildlife to retrieve the Jewel and kill anyone standing in their way. Nigel subsequently gives the Jaguar's Eye to individuals sucked into the game, who assume the identities of the game's protagonists, and tasks them with returning the Jaguar's Eye to its statue.

The Jaguar's Eye ends up in the possession of high school students Spencer Gilpin, Anthony "Fridge" Johnson, Bethany Walker, and Martha Kaply, who took the identities of game protagonists Dr. Xander "Smolder" Bravestone, Franklin "Mouse" Finbar, Professor Sheldon "Shelly" Oberon, and Ruby Roundhouse, respectively. Van Pelt promptly pursues the group and attempts to corner them in Jumanji's market.

However, the quartet escape with the aid of Alex Vreeke, who had been trapped in the game for 20 years and assumed the identity of protagonist Jefferson "Seaplane" McDonough. Back at the marketplace, one of Van Pelt's henchmen informs his boss of the protagonist's escape, and, as a result, Van Pelt ensures him that he will not fail him again, killing him with a scorpion.

Van Pelt eventually confronts the group again when they reach the statue that the Jaguar's Eye belongs to. He takes Bethany hostage and threatens to kill her if Spencer does not give him the jewel, only to discover that the jewel is in Fridge's possession. Distracted, Bethany attacks him and escapes.

Martha then captures the Jaguar's Eye, prompting Van Pelt to corner her. However, Martha allows herself to be bitten by a snake and then gives the jewel to Spencer when she respawns. Once Spencer returns the Jaguar's Eye to its statue and the five protagonists shout "Jumanji" to complete the game, Van Pelt disintegrates, leaving behind a group of rats and other small animals behind that scatter. Once that Spencer, Fridge, Bethany and Martha returned to the real world, they destroyed the Jumanji game cartridge with a bowling ball. Although Jumanji itself eventually resurfaced, Van Pelt seems to be gone for good.

---

When he was done showing us we were shocked.

Me: So he went from a hunter to a ruthless mercenary after the Jaguar's Eye Jewel.

Nicole: Sounds very similar to what LaSombra was like.

Nico: Yeah.

Fluttershy: (Growls) THAT BIG… FAT… MEANIE! I WILL RIP HIS STOMACH OPEN AND FEED HIS ENTRAILS TO THE PIRANHAS!

Me: (GASP)

I jumped into Nico's arms in fright!

Nico: OOF! (Straining) You're giving me a hernia J.D.

Bruiser Cruiser: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Skull Man next.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Uh J.D. can you get out of my arms. I'm starting to get a cramp.

Me: Oh sorry.

I got out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Purgatori, the vampire goddess from Brian Pulido's Chaos! comics, and that evil vampire goddess is here to destroy the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Purgatori, the vampire goddess from Brian Pulido's Chaos! comics, and that evil vampire goddess is here to destroy the world.

We gasped.

Sabrina Lorelai: Oh, that's not good.

Victoria Kurenai: It sure isn't, and we know a lot about her. Purgatori back in her early life was born as Sakkara, a slave in Ancient Egypt, where she was put to work building the pyramids. Eventually, Pharaoh Ostraca fell in love with her, and she was able to move into the her palace as part of the queen's harem. But, The Pharaoh had to marry a man for political reasons, and it was decided that all of her harem had to be killed. Sakkarra barely escaped with her life, but because of what happened being betrayed by the Pharaoh, she started to seek revenge.

Kaylee Nago: She eventually met a Celtic Vampire named Rath, and he turned her into a vampire, but it turns out Sakarra had the blood of the fallen angels in her, causing her vampiric form to be totally unlike any being before her. Using her newfound powers, she took revenge on her former lover and her new husband by inciting rebellion, turning them into vampires, and burying them alive. After her revenge was compete, Purgatori began to wander the universe and she began gaining the worship of many vampires and drinking the blood of many beings. On her travels, she discovered her favorite blood was that of a god in turmoil.

Tamara Nobori: After she took her revenge on the Pharaoh, she began a relationship with Lucifer. Due to a combination of his wife's jealousy along with Purgatori's growing resentment of Lucifer, he had to banish her from Hell. But it seemed Lucifer truly did love her, as he sent her to a realm occupied only by Greek demigods upon which she could feed.

Selena Kurenai: She was eventually freed by Lady Death who she recognized as a Goddess. Keeping herself discrete, Purgatori began casting illusions of Lady Death's mother, in the hopes of driving her into despair. She was eventually found out by Lady Death, but before the two could finish their battle Lucifer returned to Hell and kicked out Purgatori once more. Later in life, her super-villain identity, Purgatori, was kept on until she went to Chicago for awhile in disguise as a business woman to in search for Lucifer only for him to too be there as well. Moments after meeting with a young Dark beautiful Mage in to having a crush on him to further notice while Lucifer was watching the entire time as Lady Death's spy.

Nico: Whoa, this is one fallen angel vampire goddess who needs to be destroyed.

Ravenna Amaranth: And she's one of The Michigan Supernatural

Defense Force's most dangerous enemies, we made ourselves a promise to kill Purgatori and send her to The Black Gates.

Dana Orichalcum: She was known by many names over the centuries: the first being her supervillain identity, Purgatori. But, she was also called The Vampire Goddess, The Devil's Whore, and The Scarlet Harlot, so yeah, you can see why The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force hates her with a passion.

Nico: We can see that all too well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading back to The World of Jumanji and we're severing Van Pelt's connection to Jumanji forever!

Lincoln: And this time, we're going to make sure that bloodthirsty murderous hunter stays dead and in The Black Gates forever, and once we finally get done with Van Pelt, you're next, Sakkara.

Isabelle Solomon: You've lived for far too long, Sakkara, and too many victims have died by your hand. Now, we shall end your centuries-long reign of mayhem and bring an end to this nightmare once and for all.

Victoria Kurenai: You better pray for mercy because we have none to give to you, Devil's Whore!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed to the world of Jumanji to permanently end Van Pelt forever and send him right back to The Black Gates forever, and once we finally get done destroying Van Pelt forever, Isabelle Solomon and Lincoln are going to destroy Purgatori and end the vampire goddess' centuries-long reign of terror.

We were off to the World of Jumanji!

---

We arrived in the world of Jumanji.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Wow!

We saw that we were walking on the river of the jungle.

Me: Wow the river is just as amazing as the Amazon Rainforest.

Mirror Master: Is that a river dolphin?

We saw a Pink Boto River Dolphin.

Me: It sure is a Boto Dolphin.

Fluttershy: Oh it's so amazing.

Nicole: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

BANG!

We heard gunshots and saw Smolder, Spencer, Martha, Ruby and the gang running from Van Pelt's men who were firing guns at them!

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Lets go!

We flew and got them out. I fired an energy blast and blasted his men all over.

Fluttershy then flew in and savagely bashed and kicked all the men into dust with extreme prejudice!

She was tearing them apart!

She was panting hard!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Fluttershy that was awesome!

Fluttershy: Oh sorry.

Krankcase: Hey, guys!

Spencer: We gotta stop meeting like this!

Me: Very funny. At least you guys are okay.

Ruby Roundhouse: Boy Fluttershy really went to town on those guys.

Me: She sure did Ruby. Those guys were part of our old friend Van Pelt's gang.

Nico: Yeah.

Smolder: You guys know Van Pelt?

Me: More than know him.

Nico: We banished him to the Black Gates before.

Mouse: But if you guys banished him to the Black Gates then he shouldn't have returned.

Me: That's what we were thinking too.

Laney: Somehow when the Jumanji game reformatted itself it brought back Van Pelt.

Crimson Dynamo: It's possible.

Bethany: It's the only reason how we fought him before.

Nico: Yeah. But this time we're not going to let that monster live another second.

Smolder: He's after this.

He pulled out a huge green jewel and it was a big emerald.

Me: (Whistles) That is a beautiful jewel.

Nico: That must be the Jaguar's Eye.

Smolder: That's right. We need to get it to that statue there.

He pointed to a big Jaguar Shaped Mountain Statue.

Buzzerbeak squawked.

Nico: Buzzerbeak said that mountain jaguar is huge.

Me: That is one big cat.

Qin: No kidding!

Lola: And we have to get the Jaguar's Eye all the way to there? That's going to be very dangerous.

Eli: And Van Pelt is waiting for us there. I sense it.

Dr. Polaris: Let me take care of any metal traps

Eli: I'll look out for natural traps too.

Fluttershy: And I'll watch out for dangerous creatures.

Qin: Okay.

Nico: Lets go and stay on the alert.

We were off.

We got to a small set of ruins.

Me: Wow these ruins look like they were here for a long time.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: It's like hunting for treasure here.

Plug Man stepped on a tile.

Plug Man: Uh oh.

Spears came at us!

Eli flipped and caught the spears!

Me: Whoa! Nice one bro!

Xenia: YEAH!

Eli: Thanks. Here these might be useful.

Lola: Good idea.

Red Ghost stepped on another tile.

Red Ghost: Oh no.

Arrows fired at us!

Ashi then jumped and grabbed them!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Nice save Ashi.

Me: We can use these too.

I took the arrows.

I looked at the blade of the tip and there was a purple sheen on it.

Me: Poison tip arrows.

Ashi: This will be useful.

We continued on into the jungle.

Discord: Can everyone stop stepping on tiles?!

Me: The jungle is full of traps! You got to be really careful.

Nico: He's right. One false step and it could be your last.

Laney: Like right there!

We saw a pit line and the bottom of it was LINED WITH RAZOR SHARP BAMBOO SPIKES!

Discord: I definitely see what you mean here.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Whew! Nice eye Laney!

Laney: Thanks.

We continued on and avoided pitfalls, quicksand, snare traps, net traps, bear traps and more. We even picked up a bunch of rifles, shotguns and more from dead bodies.

We made it to the mountain.

Me: We made it.

Nico: Wow! It's magnificent.

Spot: It sure is.

Eli: I sense that Van Pelt is right at the head.

Fluttershy: Great. Now it's time for me to settle a score with that meanie!

Nico: Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went to the head.

Van Pelt was REALLY PISSED! He lost the Jaguar's Eye and now his men. But then the spirits of the jungle appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: Remember us douchebag?

Van Pelt recognized us and MAN O MAN WAS HE INFURIATED!

Van Pelt: Oh, I remember you all too well! (laughs) I bet you all didn't expect to see me here!

Larry Koopa: You're honestly the first to be restored from the Black Gates. You'll also be the last!

Me: This time you're going to pay more!

But then Fluttershy went SUPER ANGEL-KINDNESS ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONIOUS MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL OF DIVINE MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE SKYLANDER PRINCESS KINDNESS ALICORN ANGEL LOVE!

Van Pelt: WHAT THE!?

Fluttershy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious Life Skylander Elemental Kindness Magic Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Harmonious Animal Life Skylander Elemental Kindness Magic Alicorn Princess Angel Love) I will never forgive you for everything you did to so many innocent creatures and even my friends! What you did is truly unforgivable! (FLARES UP POWER TO THE ABSOLUTE EXTREME) THE PRINCESS OF ANIMALS AND KINDNESS AND LIFE WILL NEVER LET YOU LIVE ANOTHER SECOND YOU BIG MEANIE! (ROARS IN EXTREME AND ULTIMATE FURY!)

SHE WAS EXTREMELY PISSED OFF BIG TIME!

UH OH!

Me: He is now miles and miles down shit creek!

Fluttershy teleported and punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the mouth and kicked him in the nose and knocked him down.

Van Pelt then held Mevya as a human shield.

Van Pelt: One wrong move and the fish gets it!

Skalamander: You shouldn't have done that.

Van Pelt: Why?

Kevin Levin grabbed Van Pelt by the collar.

Kevin Levin: STAY AWAY FROM MY FISH!

He smashed him down with devastating force and then Fluttershy grabbed Van Pelt by his legs and smashed him into a bunch of walls!

KRASMASH! KRASMASH! KRASMASH!

I took a poison arrow and stabbed him in the arm with it!

Barath Beyond: You okay, Mevya?

Mevya: Fine. But this guy won't be!

Mevya fired waves of energy and blasted Van Pelt all over!

Fluttershy kicked Van Pelt in his face and she grabbed him by his neck and smashed him into the floor and then grabbed his arm and bent it and he screamed and she broke it!

Qin: OUCH!

Laney: YIKES!

Turtle: You NEVER try to harm Mevya unless you want Kevin to pound you.

Nico: That is for sure!

Nico fired energy blasts and blasted Van Pelt in his back!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: Only a coward goes after animals as well as kills innocent people just to slate their own greed!

Ratso: Have some of this!

He fired an energy blast and blasted Van Pelt all over.

Qin: And this!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him in his back.

Eli: And this!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Flutershy kicked and punched him in his face with incredible fury and kicked him in his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

KNOW BLAM BIFF!

She really kicked and pulverized him brutally!

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) My turn, mon!

He smashed the ground and sent rocks smashing down onto Van Pelt.

Fluttershy punched his face all over!

Van Pelt was really being thrashed all over!

Fellbat: Let's keep it up!

Fellbat kicked Van Pelt in his face.

Fluttershy kicked him in the back of his head and I punched him and kicked him.

Qin: Yeah!

Evil Lyn: Wanna see a little magic?

She chanted an incantation and fired a blast of energy and it hit him and numerous blasts of fire blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Poromon: And this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Poliwag: Take this!

He slapped him all over the face with his tail!

Manaphy, Horsea, Tentacool, Jirachi and Mevya blasted him all over with energy.

Lola: Yeah! Take that!

Then Billy Numerous, Mr. Fizz, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Vortex, Tala, Killer Croc, Gator Ghoul, Black Manta and BlackWarGreymon came.

Nico: Billy Numerous, Mr. Fizz, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Vortex, Tala, Killer Croc, Gator Ghoul, Black Manta and BlackWarGreymon.

Fluttershy: You face the usual battles! I'll face this jerkwad meanie!

Qin: You got it!

Lincoln: Go get him Flutters!

She went and thrashed him all over.

Billy Numerous: I honestly thought we'd seen the last of Van Pelt.

Me: So did I.

Mr. Fizz: But that just means we kick his ass twice as hard.

Me: You got that right.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) And get rid of him permanently.

Qin: You can count on that one.

Tri Klops: (to Nico) We heard you fought Margie.

Nico: We sure did.

Vortex: How'd she get out?

Me: Bubble Bass the Lardass did it. Sharpened her braces to the Point where she can chew through metal.

Nico: Yeah.

Deker came.

Me: Deker but you already had your turn.

Deker: I know but it's my turn for the ranger battle.

Me: Oh.

Deker: Did you guys really accidentally set of lots of traps?

Nico: Yeah we did. But we decided to put them to use.

Xenia: Yep.

Deker: Cool.

We got the battles underway.

---

Ben Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Gwen, Kevin, Julie, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, See-More, Gizmo, Mammoth, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - Nico's Rescue was an awesome treasure hunt and Flame Princess and Nicole transformed against Margie who escaped because of Bubble Bass!

---

Billy Numerous was first.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Nico's Rescue was an awesome treasure hunt. And Flame Princess and Nicole transformed against Margie, who escaped because of Bubble Bass!

Ben Tennyson: Yeah because of that fat tub of lard she escaped by chewing through her chains!

Wallflower: But we battled her and Lincoln sent her into the Malevolent Insanity Dimension.

Sunset Shimmer: We haven't used the Malevolent Insanity Dimension in a while.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it has been while since we did that.

Sunburn: Boy it has been a while.

Billy Numerous: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Ben turned into Heatblast!

Ben: HEATBLAST!

Heatblast and Billy flared up Fire Elemental Auras. Songs for Ben and Billy Numerous: Little Red Corvette by Prince and the Revolutions and Come on Feel the Noize by Quiet Riot. Ben and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Gwen, Helen Wheels, Elena Validus, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Boomerang, Evil Desert Man, Boomerang Koopa, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - Us battling Another Cork Org, Gorugomu Demon (Kamen Rider Black), Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman), Moth Amazon (Kamen Rider Amazon), Skeleton Men and Black Manta who were the Knight of Early Spirits - the World of Brother Bear and the Embodiment of the Flamingo Dopant

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang: (to Julie) Nico, Yusuke's team, Black Manta's team, and the others did good battling Another Cork Org, Gorugomu Demon (Kamen Rider Black), Takoyaki Dimension (Jetman), Moth Amazon (Kamen Rider Amazon), Skeleton Men and Black Manta. They were the Knight of Early Spirits - the World of Brother Bear and the Embodiment of the Flamingo Dopant.

Julie Yamamoto: Yeah those were really cool monsters.

Meg: They sure were.

Pinkie Pie: They were really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonous) They were really fun to face.

Featherweight: They sure were.

Sprocket: Especially those monsters we never saw or faced before.

Captain Boomerang: Those were really amazing mates! Lets do it!

Julie and Captain Boomerang flared up Eingana auras! Songs for Julie and Captain Boomerang: Shakin' by Eddie Money and Don't Disturb This Groove by The System. Julie and group fired waves of energy, lasers, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Sunny Tennyson, Ben 10,000, Ben, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Professor XXXL, Big Brother, Knightbrace, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - Lincoln's rescue in Staten Island, New York and us battling The Progenitor and the overarching main antagonist of Dragalia Lost

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (to Gwen) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Staten Island, New York. He battled The Progenitor and the overarching main antagonist of Dragalia Lost.

Gwen Tennyson: You heard right and that was so fun.

Bulma: Boy it sure was. That was awesome going to Staten Island.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and we dealt with the Progenitor too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was fun.

Spyro: It sure was.

Mr. Fizz: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Gwen and Fizz flared up Anodite Auras. Songs for Gwen Tennyson and Mr. Fizz: I Should Be So Lucky by Kylie Minogue and What's Going On by Marvin Gay. Gwen and group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

## Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Elena Potato, Utakata, Fu, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, Whiplash, Beast Man, Count Marzo, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - Meeting Sonnya Gokua - Avatar of the 4-Tails

---

Tri-Klops is next.

Tri Klops: (to Zick) I heard you guys met Sonnya Gokua - Avatar of the 4-Tails. What's she like?

Zick: She has amazingly strong volcano lava powers and is really amazing as a guardian angel.

Roshi: And it's really amazing that she is the Avatar of Son Goku. You should have seen what she can do.

---

Nico: Yep. So, Sonnya, even though we decided not to show everyone the video of what you did in burning Chandler's clothes off and leaving him butt naked and subjected to embarrassment, but what other memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sonnya Gokua: I'm glad you asked.

Sonnya Gokua played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua at Lake Huron with Lincoln in his orange swim trunks and Sonnya Gokua in her crimson red two-piece bikini and his parents, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily were there. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: I WILL TURN YOU INTO A FUCKING HUMAN PRETZEL FOR ALWAYS BEING ALIVE, TWERP!

Past Sonnya Gokua: What the Hell was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, you control freak witch!

We knew who Lincoln was talking about, as they saw Lori come out and she was out for blood once again. Lori charged at Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua again and she had a knife in her hand. But, Sonnya fired a blast of fire that burned her clothes off and she was left in her bra and panties.

Past Luna: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) SHE BURNED OFF YOUR CLOTHES AND LEFT YOU IN YOUR BRA AND PANTIES AGAIN, RAPTOR CLAWS!

Everyone laughed hysterically, and Lori looked down and when she saw she was in only in her bra and panties and her clothes burned to ashes, she shrieked with embarrassment.

Past Laney: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THIS IS EVEN MORE HILARIOUS WHEN YOU BURNED THAT SEWAGE ASSHOLE'S CLOTHES OFF AND LEFT HIM BUTT NAKED DURING LUNCH!

Past Lori: (SCREAMS) YOU FOUR-TAILED GODDAMN FREAK, I'LL KILL YOU!

But, Lincoln swatted Lori away with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and I caught her and dragged her back to The Loud House as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, so Lori tried to kill you again along with Sonnya and right in front of Mr. Lynn, Ms. Rita, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily?! Sheesh! Wait a second, I hate to pry into details, but did Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan also have a part in this?

Lincoln: They did, earlier on before our trip to Lake Huron, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan got in big trouble for trying to kill me again and they got sent to Aunt Ruth's while we went to Lake Huron. But, we found out Lori escaped, along with Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, so I called J.D. and he hunted down and captured Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and tied them up.

Me: And Lincoln and Sonnya defeated Lori and as soon as Lincoln swatted her back to The Loud House with his tails, I grabbed and tied her up, and as soon as the others got back, Mr. Lynn grounded them for fifteen weeks and we sent them to Aunt Ruth's for that same amount of time.

Luna: When they came back, they looked like they went through Hell.

FLASHBACK ENDS

They were laughing hysterically!

Tri-Klops: Boy that is funny!

Zick: It was!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome!

Scootaloo: And it was funny when she burned all of Chandler's clothes off.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was cool.

Tri-Klops: I'll say! Lets do it!

Zick and Tri-Klops flared up Cyclops auras. Songs for Zick and Tri Klops: Wild Wild Life by Talking Heads and Heart and Soul by T'Pau. Zick and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Finn, Junko, Piper, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Undergrowth, Johnny 13, Kitty, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - Battle in Bowser's Galaxy Reactor

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex: (To Aerrow) That was a big Battle in Bowser's Galaxy Reactor! But there's still one Galaxy left from the first game to cover.

Aerrow: And that's the 2nd Super Mario Galaxy.

Olivia Echmeneff: Yep and that will be fun to see.

Rarity: It most certainly will darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure will be fun and cool.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Vortex: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Aerrow and Vortex flared up Sylph Auras. Songs for Aerrow and Vortex: More Than Words by Extreme and Semi-Charmed Life by Third Eye Blind. Aerrow and group fired waves of wind, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Luna Lovegood, Daphne Greengrass, Susan Bones, Sweet Leaf, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life

## Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Circe, Abacus Cinch, Baron Mordo, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll - The Mascots have an amazing New Friend who is a Murkrow Gene-slammer

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) The Mascots have an amazing New Friend. She's a Murkrow Gene-slammer

Harry Potter: (British Accent) She is really amazing. Her name is Mina Corvus and she is a witch and a goth girl.

Songbird: We were amazed meeting her.

Sweet Leaf: She is a master of dark magic. And also I'm filling in for Fluttershy as you can see because she is tearing apart Van Pelt.

Tala: I can see that. Wow! Fluttershy is doing amazingly well. But good job Sweet Leaf.

Sweet Leaf: Thanks.

Tornado Bolt: But yeah Mina is really amazing.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja she sure is.

Stealth Elf: We all think so.

Tala: That is cool. Lets do it!

Harry Potter and Tala flared up Gryphon auras. Songs for Harry Potter and Tala: Don't Dream It's Over by Crowded House and Down Yonder by The Skillet-Lickers. Harry Potter and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Keiko Yukimura, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy,

Erin Fay, Botan, Yukina, Genkai, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Bane, Grodd, Abomination, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - VAN PELT IS BACK!? I THOUGHT WE BANISHED HIM TO THE BLACK GATES!

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) VAN PELT IS BACK!? I THOUGHT WE BANISHED HIM TO THE BLACK GATES!

Keiko: We did! But somehow when the game reformatted itself it brought back Van Pelt.

Honoka: That is crazy it did that!

Applejack: Yeah that sidewinder should have been destroyed forever.

Apple Bloom: We don't know how this happened but it did.

Flashwing: Yeah.

Killer Croc: Boy that is strange. Lets do it!

Keiko and Killer Croc flared up Crocodile Auras. Songs for Keiko and Killer Croc: Backyard by Pebbles and Invisible Touch by Genesis. Keiko and group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Syd Chang, Adelaide, Ronnie Anne, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Creeper, Tar Monster, Ironface, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Van Pelt getting reborn because of the game reformatting is not good. But this time we're going to make sure he NEVER Returns

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) Van Pelt getting reborn because of the game reformatting is not good. But this time, we're going to make sure he NEVER Returns.

Becca Chang: You got that right!

Elizabeth Swann: And it will only end in his death.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right on that.

Cozy Glow: Yeah and it will hurt really bad!

Hex: That is for sure!

Gator Ghoul: You said it! Lets do it!

Becca and Gator Ghoul flared up Gator Auras. Songs for Becca and Gator Ghoul: Angel by Madonna and Vacation by the Go-Gos. Becca and group fired waves of skulls, magic, bones, lightning, blood, stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Keiko, Kuwabara, Kurama, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Toyman, Captain Cold, Grodd, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - Now it's personal for Fluttershy because she going to show Van Pelt what happens when YOU MESS WITH HER ANIMAL FRIENDS

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) Now it's personal for Fluttershy. She's going to show Van Pelt what happens when YOU MESS WITH HER ANIMAL FRIENDS!

Yusuke: That is for damn sure on that!

Harold: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: No one does that to animals around Fluttershy.

King Solar: Or they will sign their death warrant.

Solar Eclipsa: And it won't end well.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Black Manta: I agree. Lets do it!

Yusuke and Black Manta flared up Manta auras. Songs for Yusuke and Black Manta: Bleed the Freak by Alice in Chains and La Isla Bonita by Madonna. Yusuke and group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nikiya, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Fasha, Gine, Caulifla, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Fellbat, and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Andromon, Monzaemon, Unimon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - Fluttershy means business! NO ONE HUNTS ANIMALS ON HER WATCH!

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) Fluttershy means business! NO ONE HUNTS ANIMALS ON HER WATCH!

Nikiya: You got that right.

Axel Manning: Yeah she is really going to lay down the law on him.

Princess Luna: And it's going to really hurt.

Moondust: And then some.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: And it will end with his death.

Blackout: That is for sure.

BlackWarGreymon: Yeah you got that right! Lets do it!

Nikiya and BlackWarGreymon flared up Darkness Pegasus Auras. Songs for Nikiya and BlackWarGreymon: Do You Wanna Be? by I'm Talking and She Loves Me Back by DD Smash. Nikiya and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Deker

---

Deker was next.

Deker: I was really shocked to see Van Pelt back!

Nico: All of us were!

May: We sure were!

Deker: No kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Van Pelt, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the symbol of Jumanji etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

KAMEN RIDER!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER! CANNON MODE!

He got it ready.

Nico got a Gryphon Disk ready!

They loaded it.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy, elements and lasers and the blasts all Deker and he was knocked down.

Nico: Deker you have failed this world.

Jayden: Samurai Rangers victory is ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped and Fluttershy was still going at him!

KROW BLAM BIFF WHOMP!

She was really thrashing him!

Troy: Word of advice, Van Pelt?

Tsukasa: Stay dead this time!

Me: And this time we mean it!

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Tsukasa turned into the Purple ToQger and Daiki summoned clones of the Purple Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE FOREVER PURPLE!

They turned into the Purple Rangers! Which weren't very many of them.

We went at Van Pelt and pulverized and kicked and mangled his ass all over!

Blast Off, Fireflight, Judy & Peter and Fluttershy used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blast Off's Ionic Blaster, Fireflight's Photon Displacer and Judy & Peter and Fluttershy's powers 100-fold.

Blast Off and Judy & Peter: IONIC ANIMAL JUSTICE BLAST!

Fireflight and Fluttershy: PHOTON LEAF STORM BLAST!

Street Shark Fury and Abomination: SHARK FORCE BLAST!

Autobot's Roll Out! And Evil-Lyn: AUTOBOT MAGIC BLAST!

Wind Spirit Power and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR BLAST!

Ninjas of Power and Kangor: NINJA FURY BLAST!

Iron Man Power of the Disk and Crimson Dynamo: IRON ENERGY BLAST!

Thor Power of the Disk and Turtle: LIGHTNING ENERGY BLAST!

Wasp Power of the Disk and Dr. Polaris: WASP ENERGY BLAST!

Captain America Power of the Disk and Skalamander: AMERICA ENERGY BLAST!

Noriko of the Discharge and Screamer: DISCHARGE ENERGY BLAST!

Hulk Power of the Disk and Spot: HULK ENERGY BLAST!

Cryptids of The Saturday's and Red Ghost: CRYPTID FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Alan Perrish, Judy, Peter, Laney, Lana, Lola and me: JUMANJI RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: AMAZON ELEMENT STYLE: RIVER DOLPHIN!

Entrapta: AMAZON LIGHTNING STYLE: GIANT OTTER!

Perfuma: AMAZON NATURE STYLE: TOUCAN!

Frosta: AMAZON ICE STYLE: HARPY EAGLE!

Jessica Kaios: AMAZON FIRE STYLE: HOWLER MONKEY!

Nanami: AMAZON WATER STYLE: GIANT LEAF FROG!

Toph: AMAZON EARTH STYLE: UAKARI!

Tatsumaki: AMAZON WIND STYLE: CANDIRU!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: AMAZON FINAL SMASH: AMAZON JUNGLE STRIKE!

They summoned amazon animals to attack Van Pelt!

Me: We've had it up to hear with you, Van Pelt!

Lincoln chanted an incantation and fired a beam of light which hit Van Pelt and severed his connection to Jumanji forever.

Van Pelt: YOU! WHAT DID YOU DO?!

Lincoln: Severed your connection to The World of Jumanji forever. This is what happens when you cheat death, Van Pelt. Now, this time, I mean it, GOODBYE AND GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, VAN PELT! HUNTING SEASON'S OVER!

Lincoln fired a massive wave of rainbow energy from his massive greatsword and it hit Van Pelt and destroyed him and permanently banished him back to The Black Gates forever!

Nico: GOOD FUCKING RIDDANCE FOREVER, VAN PELT!

Me: NEVER SHOW YOUR FACE IN FRONT OF US EVER AGAIN, YOU ASSHOLE!

Lincoln: I'm so glad that we're finally rid of him for good. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Sakkara A.K.A. Purgatori, The Vampire Goddess.

?: VICTORIA KURENAI!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large

crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of darkness and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Sakkara, or we will force you out!

A figure came out from a plume of darkness and hellfire, it was Purgatori, The Vampire Goddess.

Lincoln: Sakkara A.K.A Purgatori, The Vampire Goddess and our old enemy, I should've known you'd show up here yet again even after you escaped before we got our chance to finish you! Well, now you have nowhere left to run, we're going to finish what we started long ago.

Victoria Kurenai: And kill you right where you stand!

Purgatori: You fools think you can stand against me?!

Isabella Solomon: They've done it before, but you cheated your death sentence when you escaped. This time, there's no way out.

Suddenly, Isabella Solomon's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with stars, elemental forces, planets, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Omni Force-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Purgatori, she left brown and orange energy, stars, elemental forces, planets, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Isabella Solomon: You should've never returned, Purgatori, you knew that The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force were still hunting your ass, but you never learn your lesson. Your desire for blood and chaos clearly had no limits, and even after your revenge had been completed centuries ago, you just refuse to quit. Well, that ends here and now, Devil's Whore, your immortal life ends here and now!

Suddenly, Isabella Solomon was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown and orange energy with stars, elemental forces, planets, books, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Purgatori: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Isabella Solomon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Isabella Solomon grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with stars, elemental forces, planets, swords, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Solomon logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Elements, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Elements, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Isabella Solomon has on a sleeveless brown vest, sleeveless orange crop top, brown skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, planets, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by elemental forces and planets and on top is the Kamen Rider Solomon logo. Suddenly, Isabella Solomon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings along with her phoenix tails, Isabella Solomon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabella Solomon's Omni Force-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown and orange energy, stars, elemental forces, planets, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Isabella Solomon's Brown Omnipotent Elemental Force Firestorm Kamen Rider Solomon Greatsword of Brown Omnipotent Elemental Force Firestorm Kamen Rider Solomon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Solomon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large brown gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with brown gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads is a large orange phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and brown gem in its mouth for the pommel, Isabella Solomon has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix's head with brown gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Omni-Force Wonder Ride Book, Caladbolg sword, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji below the phoenix that said, "Isabella Solomon, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Solomon, Loving Sister of Isaac Also Known As Kamen Rider Solomon, Master of The Powers of Omnipotent Forces, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Wielder of The Omni-Force Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Pauline Phoenix, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Omnipotent Forces, Phoenixes, and Angels"

イザベラ・ソロモン、仮面ライダーソロモンの化身、仮面ライダーソロモンとしても知られるアイザックの愛する妹、全能の力のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、オムニフォースワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛する守護天使そしてリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ポーリン・フェニックスの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして全能の力のマスター、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Suddenly, Isabella Solomon's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Isabella Solomon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER SOLOMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SOLOMON BROWN OMNIPOTENT FORCE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WARRIOR OMNI-FORCE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SOLOMON BROWN OMNIPOTENT FORCE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WARRIOR OMNI-FORCE

PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER SOLOMON BROWN OMNIPOTENT FORCE COSMIC ELEMENTAL WARRIOR OMNI-FORCE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Isabella Solomon's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Solomon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Purgatori saw it, she fired a blast of darkness and hellfire to kill her, but Lincoln fired a powerful fire blast which destroyed Purgatori's darkness blast, and Isabella Solomon fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, elemental forces, planets, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels which hits Purgatori and she was knocked down, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever.

Iris Solomon: Oh, no way, did Isabella just?!

Me: She did, Iris, she did.

Lincoln: That's so awesome, Isabella Solomon's transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Solomon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, the true fury of the universe is about to be unleashed.

Isabella Solomon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Brown Universal Omni-Force Phoenix Firestorm Kamen Rider Solomon Omni-Force Phoenix Angel and Divine Brown Universal Omni-Force Phoenix Firestorm Kamen Rider Solomon Omni-Force Phoenix Angel Love) And right upon the head of Purgatori.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Isabella Solomon.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your centuries-long reign of terror ends here and now, Purgatori, now we'll end our battle that began so long ago, and this time, we'll make sure you finally meet your end here and now!

Isabella Solomon and Lincoln went after Purgatori who continued firing darkness and hellfire blasts at them, but Lincoln kept absorbing them and it made him even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Purgatori and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Isabella Solomon also attacked her with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Purgatori even more madder with rage.

Purgatori: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Purgatori charged right at them with uncontrollable rage in her heart, but then, Lincoln fired darkness blasts which hit Purgatori and he sucked out and absorbed her powers of Telekinesis, Levitation, Flight, Self-Regeneration, Teleportation, Superhuman Strength, Superhuman Speed, Possession, Immortality, Elementumkinesis, and Shapeshifting and made them his own, but he didn't stop there: then, his Sickle Hooks of Hinon unholstered themselves and carved open Purgatori's chest with his sickles, leaving her heart and lungs exposed and the hooks holstered themselves back onto his back.

Then, Lincoln transformed into a black jaguar and pounces on Purgatori and he ripped her throat open before tearing out their heart and crushed it in his jaws and devoured it as he changed back to normal and he also sucked in and absorbed all of Purgatori's blood. Then, once her spirit appeared, Lincoln and Isabella Solomon sent her straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Isabella Solomon and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Isabella Solomon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Isabella Solomon: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Devil's Whore! Thanks for helping me get rid of that vampire goddess forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Isabella.

Suddenly, Isabella Solomon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Isabella

Solomon's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces, the entire solar system, a massive phoenix of stars letting out a loud cry that echoed across the entire web of galaxies and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Isabella Solomon sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: I certainly have no words to describe what we just saw, but Lincoln, Isabella, that was truly an amazing fight! You both showed no mercy to Purgatori.

Nico: And you made that fallen angel vampire goddess pay for what she's done centuries ago. But, what we just saw, don't tell me that was…?

Kotal Kahn: Indeed it was, that was one of my attacks I use to finish my opponents. I must say, I am impressed.

Lincoln: Thank you, Kotal. However, this wasn't the first time I used one of the Fatalities.

Cetrion: That's correct, you used one of my Fatalities on Nolan Sorrento which means that like Mindy Chan, you also mastered the many fighting styles of those in the video game worlds.

Mindy Chan: I knew how to use the fighting styles and moves of the Street Fighter characters, but for Lincoln, I think he knows how to use the fighting styles and moves of the Mortal Kombat characters.

Lincoln: Along with many others, remember, I'm also one of the characters in the Super Smash Brothers universe.

Me: Haven't forgotten about that. So, Lincoln, who's the next Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: Ooh, I think I know who'll be perfect for tomorrow, and she's one awesome master of water who gave Pablo and Anderson quite a hard time: her name is Irina Isobu, Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle and she's a powerful master of water, and she also knows how to use those four massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion, because one day, Lincoln and Irina were having a fun time at Gus' Games and Grubs, but their date got ruined when Pablo and Anderson showed up to kill Lincoln and Irina, but Irina fired jets of water which hit those two buttfaces and they crashed into a tree. Then, Lincoln tied them up with energy ropes he fired from his angel wings, and they called the cops and told them everything that those two tried to do to him and Irina, but before the cops were about to take them away, Pablo and Anderson kicked two of the cops in their crotches and ran off. But, Lincoln fired a blast of water which knocked them down and out, and the cops grabbed them and took them away, and ever since then, Irina swore that if those two morons tried to kill Lincoln again, she would send them sinking into the waters of Lake Huron.

Nico: Whoa. Messing with the Avatar of Isobu, and you're going to get soaked. Hmm, you know what would be quite interesting, if you also knew a girl who's the Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten-Tailed Beast?

Kenzie Kurama and the other Avatars of The Tailed Beasts had their eyes wide opened.

Nico: What, is it something I said. (Realizes what he said) Oh shoot, don't tell me?

Lincoln: Yep, you're right about that, Nico, and we know just who you are talking about, I was saving it for after we met up with the Avatar of Shukaku, but you should know about this now.

Kenzie Kurama: That's right, her name is Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the most powerful and strongest of the ten

Tailed Beasts and she's the Ultimate Avatar of The 10 Tailed Beast, The Shinju. Her power is equally powerful to all of us in our most powerful and her power is literally so strong that she can tear apart an entire planet from the outside and she can cause an entire planet to explode just by simply snapping her fingers!

We gasped.

Me: That's right, The Shinju was the most powerful and strongest of the Tailed Beasts.

Kenzie Kurama: Sakura's the most powerful master of the elements of The Tailed Beasts and she also knows how to use those ten massive and long tails as powerful weapons such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a Guardian Angel who takes her job very seriously, and she vowed that if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan killed Lincoln, she would leave Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lisa and Lola on the planet and destroy the entire planet and take them with it after sending everyone else to a safe ship for safety.

Our jaws dropped in shock!

CLANG!

Lincoln put our jaws back.

Me: OH SHIT!

Nico: THIS IS DEFINITELY ONE GUARDIAN ANGEL NO ONE WANTS TO PISS OFF!

Lincoln: That's right, she's serious in capital letters, anyone who messes with Sakura Shinju, they can say goodbye to their entire planet including their lives!

Lynn: We were so scared by her big time, if we ever angered her by killing Lincoln, she'll get every last person and animal to safety and blow up the Earth and take me, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with it.

Lori: We weren't going to toy with someone who can destroy an entire planet, but our Dark Sides had their uncontrollable thirst for blood.

Lola: And they still wanted Lincoln dead, but if they did that, it's lights out forever!

Lisa: So, we stayed far away from Sakura Shinju as possible.

Luan: And we dared not to even look at her funny nor even breath in her direction.

Eli: That's how scared you guys were of her?! Whoa.

Lincoln: If you thought my Guardian Angels were that intimidating to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, Sakura Shinju is basically the shadow of death looming over them.

Me: (GULP)

Tala: There! He better stay dead!

Killer Croc: For good this time!

Gator Ghoul: And now, Jumanji is free of threats.

Black Manta: For the most part, anyway.

Nico: Yeah.

BlackWarGreymon: We should doublecheck in the future just in case.

Me: Good idea. Can't be too sure.

Qin: Either way we have now seen the last of Van Pelt.

Fluttershy: Thank you guys. I'm sorry you had to see me fight like that.

Nico: No worries Fluttershy.

Me: But you were awesome.

Lola: I'll say!

Fluttershy: (Giggles)

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: (To the viewers) You mess with animals of all kinds and you're going to get your butt kicked by Fluttershy.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was for the movie Jumanji: Welcome to The Jungle. It was made in honor of Robin Williams.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie

Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Robot Sandy, Skarf, Krampus and Hurter Monkey As well as Rita's team consisting of Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt and Quake Dance and we're going to a planet made of Starburst Candy and it's going to be awesome and we're going to battle Bubble Bass and we're going to show that FAT TUB OF LARD SOME REALLY NASTY PAYBACK and Fluttershy is going to LAY DOWN THE LAW ON HIM! He's going to say some REALLY HORRIBLE THINGS TO US but we're going to make sure he pays for it. Also we're going to battle Another Wolf, Stingray, Monkshood, Anteater, Arijigoku, Mole, Flying Squirrel Demons (Kamen Rider BLACK), Lipsyncher and Beautiful Gorgeous. And we're going to meet a Skull Man gene-slammer named Sena Skull and she is a really potent skull crusher.

The match-up scene is for Michaela Storious, Embodiment of

Kamen Rider Storious, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Demon King Demise, the overarching antagonist of The Legend of Zelda: Skyward Sword.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Corneria, and we're going to take down Galeem, The Lord of Light and Dharkon, The Embodiment of Chaos and Darkness and send them to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Irina Isobu, Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle and she's a powerful master of water, and she also knows how to use those four massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Pablo and Anderson with a blazing passion, because one day, Lincoln and Irina were having a fun time at Gus' Games and Grubs, but their date got ruined when Pablo and Anderson showed up to kill Lincoln and Irina, but Irina fired jets of water which hit those two buttfaces and they crashed into a tree. Then, Lincoln tied them up with energy ropes he fired from his angel wings, and they called the cops and told them everything that those two tried to do to him and Irina, but before the cops were about to take them away, Pablo and Anderson kicked two of the cops in their crotches and ran off. But, Lincoln fired a blast of water which knocked them down and out, and the cops grabbed them and took them away, and ever since then, Irina swore that if those two morons tried to kill Lincoln again, she would send them sinking into the waters of Lake Huron.

Get ready for a scary saga as we go battle the Goosebumps monsters we faced before and we're going to tear them apart! Starting with the monsters from Lets Get Invisible. We're going to battle a mirror Nico and Mr. Pigeon and this will be good!

See you for part 1 of the saga

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 1

Part 1: LETS GET INVISIBLE

---

Ash just woke up

Pikachu: Pika.

Ash: Morning Pikachu. (Feels something) What"s this?

Ash felt something under his pillow and he saw that it was a bottle of beer!

Ash: Huh?

But it wasn't just him! Misty, Brock, Serena, Lucy, and all of Ash's friends got one.

Ash and his friends: POROMON!

I was reading the paper.

Me: (LAUGHS) Poromon the Beer Fairy strikes again.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yes he did.

---

Later it was time for Nico's rescue. Flying through the voids of space to another awesome food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Robot Sandy, Skarf, Krampus and Hurter Monkey As well as Rita's team consisting of Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt and Quake Dance and we were going to see what this planet was like.

Me: I can't wait to see what this planet is like.

Xenia: I hope it's a fun one.

Qin: Me too.

Twilight Sparkle: I know it will be fun and cool.

Sakura Knudson: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Cana Alberona: I'm really excited for this one too.

Rita: I am too Cana.

Nico: Ms. Rita, I want to thank you, Beautiful Gorgeous, and your teams for coming today

Rita: It's no problem Nico and I'm always up for this.

Lincoln: You're always up for so much fun mom.

Rita: I sure am sweetie.

Cana Alberona: This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: Cana, have you ever thought of getting into a drinking contest with the mascots?

Cana: That would be fun and I'm always willing to do that.

Me: With Cana's love for drinking beer that is definitely bound to happen. You should have seen how much she drank compared to Lady Tsunade. I saw her drink 50 bottles of Sake and didn't even come close to getting drunk.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! You have to be one of the strongest drinkers in the world.

Cana Alberona: I get that all the time. My body has an intensely powerful tolerance to alcohol and it's why I can drink over 4 barrels of Alcohol every week.

Nico: That is amazing!

Juran: They should have said drinking contest anyway for the drunk funnies.

Nico: Good idea Juran.

Cana: Oh it is on.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Yeah. Boy the last mission was crazy and shocking! Van Pelt came back from the black gates!

Maria: Only because the game reformatted.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But lets hope this will be the last villain we face that is brought back from the Black Gates. But man Fluttershy really let him have it!

Qin: Boy she sure did! You were amazing Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Thank you Qin. That was good to bring down that meany.

Xenia: It was.

Lincoln: Yeah when it comes to protecting animal friends of hers she will make sure they are safe.

Me: Like a wolf protecting her young and a Grizzly Bear doing the same.

Nico: And he tried killing Mevya!

Me: Big mistake! Kevin did a big punch to him.

Qin: You got that right!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Mess with Mevya and you get an Iron Mace Ball Fist to the face from Kevin..

Lana: That is for sure.

Rita: I agree.

Cana: Yeah that is for sure.

May: We also activated lots of traps.

Me: And turned them against Van Pelt.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: That was awesome.

Me: Hopefully we have seen the last of Jumanji for a while.

Xenia: Yeah.

Maria: No kidding. Oh we're here.

We arrived at a pink planet and it was amazing.

Me: Looks like a flower planet from up here.

Nico: Lets get closer.

We went down to the planet and we landed and saw that the planet was made entirely out of Starburst Candy!

Me: Cool! It's all Starburst Candy!

Sakura Knudson: Oh boy! I haven't had Starburst Candy in like forever!

Me: Me neither!

I unwrapped one and ate one and it was strawberry flavor.

Me: Mmm! Strawberry!

Nico: I like the red and pink ones!

Me: Strawberry and Cherry Flavors.

Qin: Yummy! (Eating an orange one) Mmm! Orange flavor.

Eli: This is amazing. (Eating a yellow one) Mmm Lemon flavor.

Qin: This is a great planet!

Maria ate some.

She ate orange and strawberry ones.

Maria: Mmm! Boy its been a long time since I had Starburst Candy.

Laney: It has been a long time for me! (Eating cherry flavored ones) Mmm!

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: I love eating these!

Me: Me too!

Qin: Yeah!

Pinkie Pie: Best Planet EVER! (EATS LOTS OF THEM AND SPITS OUT WRAPPERS)

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Camie: Boy what an amazing planet.

Nico: Is it getting close to the anniversary where I joined you guys?

Me: I think it is.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: This will be an awesome anniversary.

Nico: Okay. Today starts the day we go after the Goosebumps monsters.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Boy we haven't gone after some of them in a while.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Laney: This time we send some of them to the black gates.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: I'll tell you more when we get to that.

Me: Okay.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency. We got word from Dad that Bubble Bass has escaped and he's here on this planet.

Nico: I knew we'd be going after that lardass, I just knew it!

Me: After that stunt he pulled in sharpening Margie's braces to the point that they can chew through metal, this is one thrashing I'm so going to enjoy.

Eli: Same here. But, how that lardass escape?!

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which then formed a viewing window and we saw the footage at Lynn's Table: we then saw Bubble Bass signal a truck of Fizz Bomb Cola here, and he drank all the Fizz Bomb in the truck. Then, his stomach rumbled as the sound of a gun cocking was heard and he was facing the door of his cell.

STOMACH RUMBLE AND GUN COCKING!

THEN!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Bubble Bass let out a monstrously loud belch and broke down the door of his cell and he escaped. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Me: So, that's how he escaped.

Eli: Oh man!

Me: Why that repulsive fat tub of lard!

Nico: He drank all that Fizz Bomb soda and let out that monstrously loud belch and broke down the door of his cell and escaped? Oh, that's it, we need to foolproof the cells of the jerks after we take care of that lardass.

Lincoln: We'll do just that, Nico. (Sensed for Bubble Bass) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Bubble Bass, that moron jerk is already 50 yards away and closing fast on us, but with his weight, it'll take a long time for him to get there.

Nico: Let's not give him an opportunity, let's ambush him.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: After I eat some more starburst!

Nico ate more and more Starburst.

He ate 50 of them.

Nico: Mmm! Okay I'm done. Now lets get him.

Lincoln: With our entrance, but we got to watch it, that moron's gonna say some really horrible things about us. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Wait, hold up, I've just sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we went after Bubble Bass.

Bubble Bass was already super enraged at the humiliations that we've dealt unto him and he was already running towards us in rage, fat chance. Suddenly, the spirits of the restaurant owners appeared and they swirled around Bubble Bass and they fired energy blasts at that lard ass and sent him crashing into a wall of Starburst candy. Then, the spirits converged and a massive explosion had erupted and a Thunderbird Screech, Dragon Roar, and Phoenix Cry was heard and we appeared.

Bubble Bass: YOU!

Me: That's right, us!

Eli: Didn't like the humiliations we dealt you?

Bubble Bass: YOU INSENSITIVE PEONS MADE A FOOL OF ME!

Me: You brought that all on yourself you lardass jerk!

Nico: Especially after that literal pickle you gave SpongeBob!

Lily: YEAH! You made SpongeBob lose his confidence!

Bubble Bass: I DON'T CARE! SPONGEBOB IS AND ALWAYS WILL BE A HORRIBLE FRY COOK AND A WORTHLESS LOSER! HE DOESN'T DESERVE TO BE HAPPY!

Lily: I WILL KILL YOU FOR SAYING THAT!

Nico: Why don't you come get us, fatty?!

HE GROWLED IN RAGE!

Lincoln: And don't think we hadn't forgotten the fact you sharpened Margie's braces and she chewed through her chains and escaped yesterday, we swore right then and there, we'd make you pay for it.

Plus, we also alerted your mother and she's got a few words to say to you, and she should be coming right now!

Suddenly, a portal opened up, and out came Bubble Bass' mother.

Bubble Bass: M-M-Mother?!

Bubble Bass' Mother: Bubble Bass, you've done some really low things in the past and Lily told me of all your times that you've been a big jerk to everyone in Bikini Bottom and The Krusty Krab. I've tried to raise you right, but it looks like you've fallen down that road and became a big jerk, now you're about to get the nastiest payback from everyone here, and I'm also going to participate in some of the humiliations as well because I've got a lot to deal unto you. But, first.

Suddenly, Bubble Bass' Mother raised her pants up even more and inhaled deeply and bloated to the size of a massive blimp, and then… !

BUBBLE BASS' MOTHER LET OUT A SUPER ASTRONOMICALLY AND MONSTROUSLY MASSIVELY LOUD BELCH ON BUBBLE BASS AND SENT HIM FLYING INTO ANOTHER WALL OF STARBURST CANDY!

Me: (EXTREMELY STUNNED) Whoa… !

Nico: (EXTREMELY STUNNED) Bubble Bass made a big mistake of making his Mama mad.

Me: WHAT A BELCH!

Lily: Thanks for coming, Mrs. Bass.

Bubble Bass' Mother: My pleasure, dearie.

Bubble Bass' Mother left and just in time as Bubble Bass came out.

Lincoln: And now that your mother had gotten in her first shot at you, it's our turn. (Smirks and he cracks his knuckles) Say your prayers, Bubble Butt.

Qin: Lets get him! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Crag: Come on fellas!

Lincoln, Luna, me and the Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

We all cracked our knuckles and we approached Bubble Bass menacingly, and he gulped in fright, and then… !

WE POUNCED ON BUBBLE BASS AND PROCEEDED TO GIVE HIM THE MEANEST, NASTIEST, VILEST, AND EXTREMELY GRAPHIC BEATING OF HIS MISERABLE LIFE!

POW! WHAM! BAM! CRACK! BANG! QUACK! WHOMP BIFF! KROW! SMASH! WHACK! SLASH! CHOMP! THWACK!

Lincoln also had a flying camera recording the whole thing, and we hit him with tons of blunt objects that we got out, and Lincoln lifted tons of heavy objects in both hands or in one hand and threw them at Bubble Bass: anvils, pianos, planes, cruise ships, and even a kitchen sink!

That in turn caused tons of gold, jewels, gems, and currencies to explode out of Bubble Bass like a ton of volcanoes!

Maria: My turn!

She fired a blast of water and blasted him all over the place.

Lola: And this!

She fired fireballs and blasted him all over!

Sakura Knudson: Now here is me!

She jumped him! AND THEN PROCEEDED TO GIVE HIM ANOTHER OF THE MEANEST, NASTIEST, VILEST, AND EXTREMELY GRAPHIC BEATINGS OF HIS MISERABLE LIFE!

POW! WHAM! BAM! CRACK! BANG! QUACK! CLANG! CRASH! WHOMP BIFF! KROW! SMASH! KATOW! WHAM! THWACK! ZONK! ZOWIE! WHACK! SLASH! CHOMP! THWACK! CAT YOWLS! PIG SQUEALS! HORSE WINNEY, SUMO WRESTLER SMASH! LION ROAR! POW! FART! DING-DONG! BEAR ROAR!

SEAL BARKS! COW MOO! BOWLING CRASH! HONK!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him!

Laney fired waves of leaves and slashed him all over.

Nico punched him

KROW! DING-DONG! CRASH!

Me: Take that you dork!

Qin: YEAH!

Leni took him and broke his back on her leg!

KRASMASH! CRUNCH!

Nico: BRUTAL!

Leni: Take this!

She pulled out Ed's Lunch from School Last Year!

Gaon: Um… you're feeding him something?

Leni: Nope. Watch.

She went over and smashed the WHOLE THING ON BUBBLE BASS' HEAD!

KRASPLAT!

HE SMELLED LIKE ROTTEN CESSPOOL COMBINED WITH ROTTEN CHUM!

YUCK!

Gaon: Oh THAT'S what it was for!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) I told Double D to take that and nail Kevin on the head with that when I was mad at him for ruining my scam.

WE LAUGHED!

Beautiful Gorgeous: For some reason, I feel like I helped Spongebob chase you around before.

Bubble Bass: You're going to have to be more specific. You and your friends humiliated me plenty of times!

Beautiful Gorgeous: You know what? Let's just get back to beating the crap out of you!

Me: Like this!

I pulled out a can of spinach and popped it open and ate it and swallowed!

BONG! DING!

I flexed my muscles and A STAR GOING NOVA APPEARED IN MY BICEPS!

Me: YEAH!

I jumped and punched him all over the place!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM! TING TING TING TING TING TING TING TING!

I stomped on his back, punched his face like a punching back, stomped on his head and then mercilessly thrashed him all over the place!

May: My turn!

May fired ice blasts and bashed and smashed him all over with spiked ice balls and bashed him all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Eddy fired his blaster at him.

ZAP ZAP ZAP!

Eddy: Take that tubby!

Eli: And this!

He fired a blast of force lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: Yeah!

Camie: And this!

She fired waves of Aurora energy and blasted him.

That in turn with our attacks and pain we dealt him caused tons of gold, jewels, gems, and currencies to explode out of Bubble Bass like a ton of volcanoes!

And Fluttershy tied him up in poison ivy vines and he was itching like crazy.

Lincoln: Poison Ivy vines?

Fluttershy: Perfect for someone like him.

Lincoln: Awesome, Fluttershy. Now, for this!

Lincoln opened up a portal that led to a newly refurbished Bubble Bass Burp-Proof Cell in Lynn's Table and he inhaled deeply as his lungs really expanded like crazy, and then… !

LINCOLN LET OUT A SUPER ASTRONOMICALLY AND MONSTROUSLY MASSIVELY LOUD BELCH DOWN ON BUBBLE BASS AND SENT HIM FLYING INTO THE PORTAL THAT SENT HIM INTO HIS NEWLY BUILT AND REFURBISHED BUBBLE BASS BURP-PROOF CELL BACK IN LYNN'S TABLE AND THE PORTAL CLOSED LEAVING BUBBLE BASS RANTING IN ANGER AND RAGE!

We were astonished by the massive belch he did!

Me: WHOA! What a burp!

Nico: Damn, Lincoln. What did you drink?!

Lincoln pulled out a bottle of strawberry flavored soda.

Lincoln: Lisa invented this.

Lisa Loud: That's my new Omega Super Belch Strawberry Flavor Never Lose Its Fizz Soda. It's guaranteed to have you release a massive belch that will be strong enough to blow the skin off of anyone and blow them away.

Me: That it awesome Lisa!

Nico: You'll have to make more later.

Lisa Loud: I'll gladly do so.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: Now, where were we?

Nico: Now lets get down to business.

Me: Yep. We have the Anothers.

Eli: And we have more monsters never seen before. We have Another Another Wolf, Stingray, Monkshood, Anteater, Arijigoku, Mole, Flying Squirrel Demons (Kamen Rider BLACK), Lipsyncher and Beautiful Gorgeous.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! These monsters are amazing.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Yeah they sure are. Many of them are all incredible.

Cana: This will be fun.

One of Flip's surviving thugs tried to charge at Nico from behind… only to get killed with a shot to the head.

BANG!

Lincoln: Oh, c'mon! I was about to finish that one off and piss Flip off some more!

Me: WHOA! Whoever did that has a really awesome shot!

Eli: Nice shot there.

Maria: Where did that shot come from anyway?!

In the shadows, someone with a sniper rifle was watching.

?: Can't have that moron's goons ruin everything before the big event later. I'll see you then, Nico Chan. And this time, no moronic dumbasses or fatasses allowed.

I sensed that he had a very strong energy signal!

He left. But not before Nico got a glimpse of him and got a look at his face.

Me: Whoa he has a really strong energy signal. Really powerful!

Nico: (in Nico head) Since when does any version of me use a gun?

Me: No idea who it is but the signal is familiar. But he also had a really good shot. But I think we're going to be in for a rough battle.

Maria: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call in?

Me: Selene Salamandra, Ophelia Ouroboros, Linda Leon, Aylene Aretos, Elaine Ekenas, Tsuki Moonface and Goldie Terrance.

Qin: Cool!

Lincoln: The Alchemy Beast Gene-slammers! Wow!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements came said girls.

Tsuki Moonface: Hey, guys!

Me: Glad you all could come.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Beautiful Gorgeous are one person.

Me: This will be fun.

Eli: Whoa! Nico I sense that this power from whoever shot that thug? Is as powerful as Majin Vegeta!

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! We better be put on full alert for this one! If we're going to be up against one of Babidi's goons then this one will be an explosive battle!

Qin: YEAH!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: No. I don't think this is one of Babidi's goons. And I don't think that it's a coincidence that shot gets fired on the same day we're starting to go after the Goosebumps monster.

Me: I'm not really sure. There's no way it could be a coincidence. This guy has immensely strong power. It's not nearly as strong as yours Nico but it's almost just as powerful. I sense something evil about it. But I have a really strong feeling I know who it is.

Eli: Yeah.

Lola: Here they come!

We saw Another Another Wolf, Stingray, Monkshood, Anteater, Arijigoku, Mole, Flying Squirrel Demons (Kamen Rider BLACK) and Lipsyncher!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow! These guys are all amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Stingray Demon: (In a girl's voice) (Speaking in Na'Vi) May the great deity bless you this fine day.

Lincoln: I know that Na'Vi talk anywhere! Pandora Eywa.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with black hair, yellow eyes and blue angel wings, blue clothes, blue tail and had a blue Na'Vi symbol on her arm and had a Banshee on her skirt and she had blue tribal marks on her face and she had a Pandora theme Keyblade.

Pandora Eywa: I see you Lincoln. Good to see you again.

Lincoln: You too.

Nico: Care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Pandora Eywa, Keyblade Knight of Planet Pandora, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's not only the Keyblade Knight of Planet Pandora, she's also the Avatar of the deity of the Na'Vi, Eywa, and she's a very powerful force for good. She's also the defender of the Na'Vi and defends all of the Planet Pandora great and small from all threats including the R.D.A. of the 22nd Century and she will make sure none of the R.D.A. are alive, and she knew of our adventures on Planet Pandora before, and she knew what we did in killing Colonel Miles Quarrrich and she was eternally grateful to us for getting rid of him. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

We were shocked!

Qin: Whoa! The keyblade knight of the planet Pandora!? That is cool!

Nico: Wow!

Maria: Sora never went to that world in the past, right?

Pandora Eywa: No he didn't. Because the world of Pandora is not affiliated with the world of Disney.

Me: That's a darn shame. But it would be an epic and wild ride if Sora and friends went to Pandora for real. Just like all of us did when we destroyed the R.D.A.

Nico: Yeah.

Pandora Eywa: I know. What the R.D.A. did to the hometree of the Omatikaya Clan was unforgivable.

Me: I know they burned that whole tree to the ground with napalm. There's nothing left of it.

Laney: But you don't have to worry about Quarritch anymore. He is history and is now in the Black Gates.

Pandora Eywa: Good. I'm glad.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We put all of Pandora under our protection to make sure that they never try anything like that again. We're watching the R.D.A. like a hawk in the 22nd Century. Professor Paradox is going to let us know if they are up to something.

Qin: Yeah they are after the Unobtanium there.

Me: All for their own greed.

Nico: Wonder if there are Keyblade Knights not affiliated with Disney.

Me: That makes me wonder that myself.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: That would be awesome.

Pandora Eywa: Oh there are. But they will come soon.

Me: Looking forward to seeing them. By the way is the Another Beautiful Gorgeous friendly or hostile?

Pandora Eywa: Friendly and she is a really powerful and amazing one.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we gotta do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Lets do it!

Selene Salamandra: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and magic and blasted the anothers and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded! I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: YEAH!

Pandora Eywa: That was fun! By the way I heard that the Animal Path is summoning creatures from Pandora to help her in her battles with Sweet Leaf.

Me: That's right. Learning about them is really cool. She even summoned some of the creatures from the oceans of Pandora which are really amazing. Much bigger than some of the creatures we have on Earth.

Pandora Eywa: That is too true but that is awesome.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MANTA OF DARKNESS 6!

She summoned Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Quetzalcoatlus Dopant, Dr. Caballeron, Stingrage and Blizzard Wolfang!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Now for Another Beautiful Gorgeous.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure swoop in and I blocked her kick and it was Another Beautiful Gorgeous!

I pushed her back and sent her flying!

Me: Broke into the wrong goddamn snake oil club didn't you ya bastard!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Another Beautiful Gorgeous: Nice use of the Tremors Line that Burt did!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had yellow angel wings and had black clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Illumina Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a yellow bladed lightsaber on her hands.

Me: Illiana Illumina! Wow!

Illiana Illumina: Awesome to see you again J.D.!

Me: You too Illiana. Illiana is the Embodiment of the Light Dopant and she is from the planet Stewjon and she is a Jedi and is a deadly martial artist and is also a very powerful spy.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: That is awesome!

Beautiful Gorgeous: You have amazing skills like I do as well as a great mastery of the Force.

Illiana Illumina: That's right. And I also have light powers too.

Me: Yep.

Then Madame Masque, Jellax, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Wrecker, Eel and Julio came.

Nico: Nice team Madame Masque!

Madame Masque: Thanks Nico.

Tadashi: What you are doing is…

POW!

I punched Tadashi in the face!

Me: Finish that sentence and I'll turn you into a lizard-skin wallet!

Tadashi: I'll be good.

Me: Still has issues for me.

Nico: Jeez.

?: But that sucks.

Then Skull Man came!

Me: Skull Man! Cool!

Nico: Awesome!

Skull Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Nico: Sena Skull!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had aqua blue eyes and clothes and had bone skeleton wings and a skull symbol was in the middle of her forehead.

Sena Skull: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Another Beautiful Gorgeous jumped and Sena flared up a Skull Barrier and it blocked her attack and then Sena kicked her down and she fired the skulls and bashed her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Whoa! That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah! Nice job Sena!

Sena Skull: Thanks. It was awesome! And also to be honest, Skull Man is my favorite robot out of the Robot Masters of Mega Man 4.

Qin: That is awesome and coincidental.

Nico: Yeah it is.

Cana: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sena Skull: When me and Nico went and bashed a terrible street gang called the Skullboys and sent them to prison and death row.

Me: Whoa! I remember reading about that. That was you guys?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sena Skull: Same here Nico.

We got tons of Starburst candies for everyone back home and then went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Hina are heading to Corneria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to take down Galeem, The Lord of Light, and Dharkon, The Embodiment of Chaos and Darkness and send them to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Corneria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to take down Galeem, The Lord of Light, and Dharkon, The Embodiment of Chaos and Darkness and send them to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Oh man, and those two were the ones responsible for the whole event in Super Smash Bros. Ultimate.

Lincoln: Yep, and we can't just let them leave here without a few thrashings from us.

Me: And it'll be awesome having them in The Masters of Evil.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) I agree.

Lady Palutena: Same here. We've fought against Galeem and Dharkon before, now we get to do so once more.

Lynn Sr.: I remembered Lily playing as Lincoln and when she got the final battle with those two, she took them both down.

Nicole: Me too, and it was so awesome.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short neck-length pink hair, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Isobu's three massive and long tails, she's dressed in green clothes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Isobu the Three-Tailed Gorilla, in her right hand is a greatsword and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Irina Isobu, Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle.

Irina Isobu: That's right, and I got the girls away from Galeem and Dharkon.

We then saw Fox McCloud and Star Fox arrive at our location.

Fox McCloud: And it's a good thing you did, because here they come now!

We then saw our targets, Galeem and Dharkon, heading right for us.

Sylvester: Well, here they come now.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We're not letting Galeem and Dharkon continue to try and take over the universe, they're going to be condemned to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil. Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Lynn Sr.'s team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Galeem and Dharkon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired blasts of energy that hit Galeem and Dharkon's cores and knocked them out cold and he beamed them to The Masters of Evil's HQ, but that blast of energy he fired at their cores caused him to assimilate and acquire Galeem's Photokinesis, superhuman physical characteristics, Flight, Heliokinesis, Deconstruction, biological manipulation Absorption, Teleportation, Spatial manipulation, Ergokinesis, Manipulation, Morality Manipulation, Usage of homing attacks, Danmaku, Pseudo-Soul manipulation, Ability to mimic others' abilities, Pyrokinesis, Summoning, Ability to create forcefields, Body control, and reality warping, and Dharkon's reality warping, Umbrakinesis, Chaos and Destruction embodiment, Flight, Teleportation, Electrokinesis, Spatial tear creation, and Portal creation. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That was a really wild battle, but we did it, we took down Galeem and Dharkon and they're now in The Masters of Evil. (To Irina Isobu) And it's so good to see you again, Irina Isobu.

Irina Isobu: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Irina Isobu and he hugged them, and Irina Isobu is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Irina Isobu: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Irina Isobu, Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle and she's a powerful master of water, and she also knows how to use those three massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Pablo and

Anderson with a blazing passion, because one day, we were having a fun time at Gus' Games and Grubs, but our date got ruined when Pablo and Anderson showed up to kill us, but Irina fired jets of water which hit those two buttfaces and they crashed into a tree. Then, I tied them up with energy ropes I fired from my angel wings, and we called the cops and told them everything that those two tried to do to us, but before the cops were about to take them away, Pablo and Anderson kicked two of the cops in their crotches and ran off. But, I fired a blast of water which knocked them down and out, and the cops grabbed them and took them away, and ever since then, Irina swore that if those two morons tried to kill me again, she would send them sinking into the waters of Lake Huron.

Eli: Those goddamn buttfaces!

Nico: Messing with someone who's the Avatar of The Three-Tailed Turtle always ends in a washout, but kicking two cops in their crotches and running off like that, that's on a whole new scale of stupid.

Me: Big time.

Lincoln: And because of that dumb move, they also got charged for assault and spent five weeks in prison for that.

Qin: Well, that was even dumber.

Nico: I know, and even some of the bullies we busted did that same stunt just like those dumbasses.

Me: Same with the bullies I busted as well. I don't know why we didn't suggest this before to you seven years ago, but you could've sued Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks for everything they did to you, Lincoln.

Luna: True, the Guardian Angels had all the evidence, but Lincoln decided not to sue. He's not like that at all.

Lincoln: That's right, besides, I'd gotten rid of the very monsters that dwelled inside Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and Principal

Huggins, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank were sent to The Black Gates, Flip and the other jerks are now humiliation fodder but Flip and Icky Vicky will soon be dead by the beginning of December, and we got rid of the very monster who was the true source responsible for my suffering.

Nico: That's right. Ooh, but if we do something like this in The Simulator, can we sue them in there?

Lincoln: (Smirks) Well, I don't see why not. Sure, we'll do that.

Eli: Okay, and I hate to ask, but what would the monetary amount be if you did sue Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks?

Selene Arcangela: Your jaws might fall off when you hear this, but here's the total amount: the total amount for compensation that we would ask the judge for the seven years of suffering that they inflicted on Lincoln would be about 1.98 decillion dollars.

Nico, Eli, and I dropped our jaws to the floor!

CLANG!

Varie, May, and Nunnally closed our jaws.

Nico: That much for the seven years of pain and suffering they inflicted on Lincoln?! Shit!

Lincoln: And they'd also have to pay for all the damage they caused to Royal Woods, and if that did happen, they'll be knee-deep in debt and can't pay it off ever. And now that you're here, Irina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Irina Isobu in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Irina Isobu: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on Irina Isobu's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Irina Isobu: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Irina Isobu.

Irina Isobu had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Blair, Estel, Meryl, Nina, Polly, Roberta, Thia, and Zoe from CocoPPa Dolls.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Blair, Estel, Meryl, Nina, Polly, Roberta, Thia, and Zoe from CocoPPa Dolls.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Blair: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Blair and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Galeem and Dharkon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice,

Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with

rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Blair: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Blair: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Blair, Estel, Meryl, Nina, Polly, Roberta, Thia, and Zoe with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Galeem and Dharkon.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating them down and Lincoln firing energy beams that hit Galeem and Dharkon's cores and sent them to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Irina Isobu have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, you guys fought against the two villains from the Super Smash Bros. universe, Galeem and Dharkon.

Lincoln: We did, and now, they're new members of The Masters of Evil.

Nico: And those energy blasts he fired at them had caused him to assimilate and acquire their powers as well.

Me: This is due to having the same ability as you: to assimilate the powers and abilities of the villains that were either captured or killed/destroyed.

Lincoln: That's definitely it.

* * *

After taking down Galeem and Dharkon, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Irina Isobu saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Irina Isobu: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Irina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Irina Isobu: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Irina Isobu: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Irina, can you show us the footage of the very incident involving Pablo and Anderson?

Irina Isobu: Gladly.

Irina Isobu played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Irina Isobu at Gus' Games and Grubs and they were having fun. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: YOU FUCKING TWERP! WE WILL KILL YOU AND SPIT ON YOUR REMAINS!

Past Irina Isobu: What the Hell was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, you buttfaces!

We knew who Lincoln was talking about, as they saw Pablo and Anderson kick the doors in and they were out for blood once again. Pablo and Anderson charged at Lincoln and Irina Isobu again and they had knives in their hands. But, Irina sprayed them with water and got tossed out of Gus' Games and Grub and Lincoln tied them up with red energy ropes he fired from his massive white angel wings. He then called the cops and they told them everything that those two tried to do to him and Irina, but before the cops were about to take them away, Pablo and Anderson kicked two of the cops in their crotches and ran off. But, Lincoln fired a blast of water which knocked them down and out, and the cops grabbed them and took them away as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, those morons proved they were even dumber than ever.

Lincoln: They sure were.

Me: Lincoln told us everything about what happened as soon as he and Irina came back, and we were pissed off in a huge way.

Luna: It was bad enough those morons tried to kill Lincoln again, but to also kick two cops in the groin and try to run again, it just proves those two have utter contempt and disrespect for the law.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ariana Nightstream: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ariana, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel

Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twenty-two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Kitana, Simulator Jade, Simulator Emma, Simulator Fubuki Kakuyoku, Simulator Koyuki Kazahana, Simulator Shizune, Azure Fang, Breeze Dancer, Venture On, Lifeguard Heart, Winter Green, Staravis, Country Road, BrityBoo McLovin, Angel Duskstarring, Mermaid Curlz, Rena, Bling Ring, Ariana Nightstream, Health Aid, Tenderheart Kisses, and Vega, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

* * *

Later it was time for some bonding time with Kylie and Moondancer as part of number 1 of the bonding sessions with the Ambassador mission representatives. We were at the park for this.

Me: This will be fun and cool.

FART!

Me: (SEAL BARKS!) Nico!

Nico: Wasn't me!

Stinky Butt came.

Stinky Butt: Hope you guys don't mind me visiting.

Me: Not at all Stinky Butt.

Crag: This will be fun.

Moondancer: It sure will be.

Kylie: I'm really excited for this.

Moondancer: Kylie, I'll never regret meeting you.

Kylie: Me neither Moondancer. That was so fun.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Me: We sent lots of ghosts back to the Ghost Zone.

Camie: That was so fun and awesome.

Me: And that was also the first missions where Dark Eddy made his ugly appearance.

Luan: Thanks to Abigail Sanchez bashing him on the head with those bowling balls and a bowling pin.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sena Skull: Ouch. That would hurt.

Apple Bloom: It was still a really fun set of adventures though for you.

Moondancer: I know.

Apple Bloom: Are you considered to be Egon's successor?

Kylie: I guess you could say that.

Me: Ghostbusters has been popular ever since 1986 and ever since then its been legendary.

Sweetie Belle: That is still so cool!

Scootaloo: You bet it is!

Rainbow Dash: It's always awesome and fun too.

Rarity: Indeed it is darlings.

Sinnertwin: What's your favorite ghost that you captured?

Kylie: That's a tough one but I liked the Firefly ghost.

Me: That one looked like an inferno bug.

Xenia: Yeah.

Siren: That was scary.

Kylie: I liked meeting Siren too.

Nico: That was cool.

Moondancer: Yeah it sure was.

Eduardo: Despite Roland falling for her before.

Roland: I know.

Me: All the ghosts were cool. Especially those Lightning Leech Ghosts in that subway.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: I know. But the funniest victory was when we caught Walter Peck.

Garret: Egon actually told us about him and said he's one of those people that don't like us.

Me: I can tell. But let me tell you he is one delusional guy. He thinks all of this is fake when it's really not.

Laney: That guy is a wacko!

Me: Or as I call him, A Pencil-Dickless Motherfucker!

We laughed!

Venkman: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Kylie: Yeah it is! Did you guys really meet Venkman and crew on a mission before us?

Me: Yep. In an abandoned haunted house in Peach Creek.

Eddy: Boy I remember that house. It was scary.

Me: That house gave me the creeps.

Nico: That's when we first fought Morgan Le Fay.

Me: That was awesome.

Venkman: That sure was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Kylie: I heard all about that. That was awesome!

Brittney: Yep it sure was.

?: Boy that must've been a fun one.

We saw a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a thermo blaster on her hip as well as a battle booster on her right arm.

Leia Lightspeed: Leia Lightspeed, Embodiment of the Lightspeed Rescue Power Rangers at your service.

Me: Cool! Awesome to meet you Leia.

Carter: We're honored you could come.

Leia Lightspeed: I'm honored too and I heard so much about how Vypra formed the Masters of Evil under her leadership. That is awesome.

Luan: It sure is and it's awesome having her as my archenemy.

Leia Lightspeed: It sure is.

Streetwise: Tell us more about yourself.

Leia Lightspeed: Well I'm a rescue worker. I'm a Firefighter, Marine Rescue, Air Rescue, Mountain Climber, HAZMAT Rescuer, Medical Rescuer and Space Rescuer and all that and I pretty much do it all.

Dana Mitchell: Boy you have all the fields we have inside you.

Me: Wow! You are REALLY Fully prepared for it all.

Leia Lightspeed: I sure am. And I will never forgive Queen Bansheera for what she did.

Me: Well you don't have to worry about her ever again. In the Dream World, I banished her to the Black Gates.

Nico: It's true. She's gone for good. Vypra is now forever free of her.

Leia Lightspeed: Thank goodness.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Leia Lightspeed: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Nico found an envelope stuck to the side of the estate

Nico: (reads the envelope) "I know where you are. Say hi because you're in the scope of my sniper rifle…"

And sure enough he was caught in the crosshairs of a sniper rifle scope! Nico immediately roll and hide further in the estate before reading the card further.

Nico: (continues reading): "… and no I will not shot you dead, yet. I think it's time we ended this today. We would have done this sooner but I wanted to get us both a present first. Before we fight over what I did to that thug Lincoln wanted to kill, I think we both deserve this treat. If you're worthy of being Nico Chan you should have figured out where I am by now. Come to me and take the ear phone with you, if you don't then there will be a lot of dead people today. PS…'

Suddenly three shots are fired through the side of the estate. None of the shots are near Nico meaning those were just a warning. Nico go back to read the letter.

Nico: (continues reading): "… PS I know you so well I know how long it took you to read the letter that I shot the estate just when I know you got to the end. Imagine what I can do when we meet again. -The True Nico Chan". Charming

Nico went back to us.

Me: What the fuck was all that gunfire about!?

Nico: Read this.

I read the letter.

Me: (GASP) Oh shit on my ass and fuck me sideways! Looks like someone is trying to ruin your good name!

Eli: Not good! And I sense that it's an imposter Nico!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than the invisible monsters from Let's Get Invisible and they've made a mirror Nico and Mr. Pigeon. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency and you're gonna think this is crazy. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than the invisible monsters from Let's Get Invisible and they've made a mirror Nico and Mr. Pigeon.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit! This isn't good. So that's who was firing that gunfire! Wait a second, there's only one way to find out if you're the real Nico.

I took out a platter, and I uncovered it revealing an awesome array of spicy chicken wings, and when it hit Nico's nose, he went nuts.

Nico: (DROOLS) Chicken Wings!

Nico grabbed the platter and devoured the wings all of them. Then, he let out a belch and belched out all the bones.

Laney: Yep, that's our Nico alright, only he loves the smell of chicken wings all too well.

Nico: You bet your sweet bippy I do.

We laughed.

Me: But, how can we tell which is the real Nico and Mr. Pigeon from the mirror ones?

Lincoln: There is a way.

Lincoln chanted an incantation and Nico's rainbow aura also had a blue outline surrounding it.

Nico: Cool.

Lincoln: And Mr. Pigeon's will have a grey aura with purple outline on it. Which means the mirror Nico and Mr. Pigeon will have red auras with black outlines, and we'll kill them.

Me: Nice.

Yamato Man: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Sheila, Inspector Fox, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Pohatu, and Nerissa. This is because we're dealing someone with a gun.

Me: Sweet!

Sheila: I'm ready for this! (Gun clicks)

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) I'm ready too.

Me: And I have a feeling I know what's first.

I went to Nico's books.

Me: Sorry Nico.

I pulled out Lets Get Invisible.

Me: This one.

Missy Rodgers: I remember that one! That was a freaky one!

Erica Haddock: That mirror in that one was scary and awful!

Eddy: I remember dealing with that one!

Me: Believe it or not that was a crazy one and during that one we fought mirror versions of all 9 Jinchuriki and they put up one helluva fight.

Nico: I remember that! That was crazy!

Varie: Yeah it sure was!

Laney: We also fought Mirror versions of Max Thompson, Zach, Noah, April and Erin.

Nico: Yeah.

Max Thompson: So that mirror made a mirror Nico! This is not good!

Sheila: Oh man!

Poromon: Wait. How do we know there's no mirror version here either?!

Me: I think we already confirmed that through Nico's love of chicken wings.

Poromon: You're right.

Me: The Mirror Nico probably HATES CHICKEN wings.

Then…

BONK!

I got hit with a rock.

Me: OUCH! Okay whose the wiseass!?

I saw the rock and it had a note on it.

Me: (Reading) P.S.S. I HATE CHICKEN WINGS!

Nico: Okay now it's fucking personal!

The previous group came.

Vortex: We heard gunfire! Are you all okay?

Me: We're fine but we have a renegade Mirror Nico running loose and it was because from this.

I showed them the note and they read it and were shocked!

BlackWarGreymon: Not good!

Gator Ghoul: Can me, Billy Numerous, Mr. Fizz, Captain Boomerang, Tri-Klops, Vortex, Tala, Killer Croc, Black Manta and BlackWarGreymon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Me: No one fires at Nico and lives.

Xenia: Yeah!

May: That mirror fake will pay!

Proto Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of the Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bright Man next.

Me: Ooh Illuminating.

Lola: With that one's flash stopper stopping the baddy will be a piece of cake.

Xenia: Yep.

Sheila: I already put much of the city on alert for this mirror Nico.

Me: Good. Wow that was fast.

Qin: Uhh guys look!

We saw on TV that the Mirror Nico was attacking the mall!

Nico: That fiend!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Demon King Demise, the overarching antagonist of The Legend of Zelda: Skyward Sword, and he wants revenge on Link. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: Uh oh, I know the glowing eyes from anywhere. Lincoln, everyone, is someone coming after us?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we are so not going to like in the least bit: the figure we saw and the dark energy we sensed belongs to Demon King Demise, the overarching antagonist of The Legend of Zelda: Skyward Sword, and he wants revenge on Link.

We gasped.

Nicole: That's not good at all.

Michaela Storious: Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll end the demon king once and for all. His story will end by our hand.

Nico: That's something your vile brother would say. Alright, gang, let's go, the 24 Days of destroying the Goosebumps Monster have begun.

Lincoln: And we'll start by destroying the monsters from Let's Get Invisible, and once we got done with those monsters, you're next, Demon King Demise.

Michaela Storious: Your story ends here, Demon King Demise, no longer will you be free to terrorize Hyrule again, this time, your life shall end here and now.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to kill Mirror Nico and Mirror Mr. Pigeon, and once we got done with those invisible monsters, Michaela Storious and Lincoln are going to kill Demon King Demise.

We were off to the mall.

* * *

We were flying.

Nico: Not that it wasn't official before but this version of me is a psychopath.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) No kidding. Want us to follow your lead, mate?

Nico: Yes. After all, he IS me.

Me: I'll follow too. After all since Nico had some of his fun with killing

Evil Nico last December, I'll help with this one.

Nico: Okay.

Xenia: Yeah!

We got to the mall.

Nico: Entrance time!

Me: Lets go!

We went at the mall!

Mirror Nico was really tearing the place apart! But this version of him was bulky and he was in his Super Saiyan 2 form and he had a shocking feature! He had a Black Majin M in the middle of his forehead and had dark lines under his eyes! He was MAJIN NICO! Then the spirits of the Z-Fighters flew in and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off at the entrance and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in and we saw him!

Me: Okay you impost… (GASP)!

We saw that he was a Majin Nico too!

Me: Oh sweet mother of shit piles! He really IS Majin Nico!

May: WHOA MAN! Nico looks scary with a Majin M in the middle of his forehead!

Xenia: And the way he is like this he will kill ANYONE that moves!

Vegeta: This reminds me of me when I turned into something like this!

Nico: No kidding Vegeta! That was awful!

Vegeta: Yes it was Bokrua.

Me: Master Goku can you tell who is stronger? Our Nico or this Majin version of him?

Goku: Our version of Nico is definitely stronger than him! But this version has a really massive power.

Me: I would estimate that he is now at 490,000,000,000. Which is really impressive for a Super Saiyan 2 Power! Nowhere near as strong as us though.

He ran to the top floor and Nico heard him through the ear phone.

Mirror Nico: (through the ear phone) Testing, Testing, can you hear me, Nico Chan?

Nico: (growls) Yes, asshole. I can hear you.

Mirror Nico: (through the ear phone) Good. I left a bag for you to the left of the building with Senzu Beans. After you eat them, come in. It's only sporting that I let you have your full energy.

Eating the Senzu Beans, Nico entered the mall.

BANG!

Nico flinch before realizing Mirror Me played a recording of a gunshot over the earphone.

Mirror Nico: (laughs through the ear phone) Made you flinch. I just couldn't resist.

Me: (Sarcastically) Oh that was really fucking funny!

Hunch: You have a twisted sense of humor, you know that?

Mirror Nico: (through the ear phone) Look who's talking.

Me: Come and fight us like a man instead of a coward! You are a Saiyan like Nico right so start fucking act like one and show us your pride!

Mirror Nico: Oh you want a fight?

Me: I don't just want to fight you, I want to kill you!

Mirror Nico: (through the ear phone) Don't worry. I won't kill you yet. You will know when it's coming, I promise you that. Come closer into the mall and you'll see a guy wearing a hooding standing by the fountain. Go and talk to him.

Me: Geez what are we in for a game of Cat and Mouse? How pathetic.

Nico walked up and find the hoodie guy beside the fountain. Walking up to him, Nico tapped him on the shoulder. The hoodie guy turns around and it's Xavier-Yves Roth aka XY. XY looks grim and then turns to shock recognizing Nico.

XY: Nico Chan?

Nico: That's me.

Whimpering in fear, XY pulls his handcuffed hands up

XY: Please! If you are, save me. I don't want to die! Please!

Me: Whoa whoa whoa whoa. Calm down. That Nico that cuffed you was a mirror double.

Lincoln: Do we have to save him? After how he and his dad stole the ideas of Marinette's band?

Marinette: He and his dad might be jerks. But even he doesn't deserve to die. Not like this!

Me: I agree.

Tri Klops: Marinette has a point.

Mirror Nico: (through the ear phone) Happy Anniversary, Nico. A present for us both.

And a red dot appears on XY's head.

Me: Laser target!

I then caught the bullet as he fired and I blocked the bullets with a force field.

Me: Only a coward like you fights dirty!

Mirror Nico: Why you!

Me: You harm innocent people like this and that makes you a monster! But I'm not going to let you get away with this! You may be a Saiyan but you are a disgrace to them! There's one thing that you know nothing about and that is TRUE PRIDE!

I FLARED UP MY POWER TO THE UTMOST AND INCREDIBLE EXTREME IN A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION OF POWER AND LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND POWER AND I WAS IN MY SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX FORM!

Nico: WHOA!

Mirror Nico: WHAT THE FUCK IS THIS GUY!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of Elemental Friendship) Someone that you just pissed off big time!

Mirror Nico: Shame, that was our anniversary present. But I figured you'd save him. You never understood what a hero has to do. This scum and his dad ripped of Marinette's band. And who knows how many people they've hurt. I'm trying to do something better and I hoped that maybe you would join me. Be one and the same.

Me: You really are all talk and no action!

XY: (sobs in fear) Oh God. Thank God. I knew he wasn't you. You were never like that. He jumped me two days ago and tortured me. I haven't eaten in three days. It's just…

Nico: Listen can you get out of here on your own? Can you walk with those on?

XY: No, no I can't. He'll shoot me, I wouldn't be able to move fast enough.

Kumiko: Good point.

Nico: We'll keep his attention.

Mirror Nico: (through the ear phone) You know I can hear you right? but that's fine. Tell you what, I have eight shots left for this sniper rifle. Want to test those reflexes of yours and see if you can make me run out?

Nico: Bring it.

Me: How about this then!

I fired a wave of energy and melted his gun!

Mirror Nico: Aw man! That was my favorite gun!

Me: You should use your focus on getting energy for Majin Buu. What's the matter, didn't Babidi turn you into a Majin for that very reason?

Nico: Don't give him any ideas.

Qin: Besides this guy is just a worthless loser!

Nico: You know I expected more from a clone! (laughs)

Mirror Nico: What did you call me!

Nico: Oh come on! You should be comfortable in your own skin… or mine I guess. Thinking that now just sounds creepy.

Mirror Nico: Shut up! Shut up! (fires Ki Blast past Nico)

I deflected the blast away and it hit Mirror Nico!

Me: Nice try you freak! I know you were trying to hit XY. But not this time!

An army of Pordermen and Krybots appeared.

Tala: Pordermen and Krybots?! These are obviously to slow us down!

Nico: (growls) J.D., let me handle Mirror Me. This is personal now.

Me: No! I said I would fight him with you!

Nico: J.D., I need you to lead the team in case I get dragged off somewhere! I'm trusting you with this.

May: J.D., Nico knows what he's doing. Besides, we can always track him.

Me: (Sighs) Okay. I understand.

XY: Thanks for saving me though.

Me: No problem.

Mirror Nico: We've had our present, now it's time to end this.

He pulled out another gun but then easily (and purposefully) loses it after Nico flew up to him and punch him. Nico took the pistol in hand and point it at Mirror Nico.

Nico: You're a cold blooded murderer, you know that! You're no better than… than…

Mirror Nico: (places his head at the end of the pistol) No better than the bastard who destroyed our home planet, right?

Nico stuttered but hold the pistol firm.

Mirror Nico: Since the boss brought me to life, things have never been clearer. As you know, I'm a mirror clone of you. I was quite insane and could barely understand who I was or what was going on.

Nico: Get to the fucking point…

Mirror Nico: The point is the tablet cleared my mind and gave me your memories. I saw the pain experienced by you and the sacrifices made. That needed to change. We needed to change.

Nico: That doesn't explain anything.

Mirror Nico: With Great Power comes Great Responsibility.

Nico: Don't you dare fucking say that. Not after what you've done.

Mirror Nico: Too many people we have cared about have died and let's face it, it will continue to happen. Just look at what I did to that thug. Your way doesn't work. Having a hero life and a civilian life at the same time doesn't work. No one is safe unless we take control and let the boss do what he needs to do. To bring power and organization to the city and then world.

Nico: Who is this boss…

Mirror Nico: You know I won't tell you that… now you can either shoot me dead right here or…

Nico: Or what!

Mirror Nico: (stabs Nico with needle) Or I can just knock you out with this paralytic serum. I knew you didn't have the guts to shoot. You can never be a Superior Nico Chan like I am.

Nico falls to his knees and slowly but surely, his eyes close and falls unconscious. Mirror Nico picks him up and walks somewhere.

June: Let's follow him and see who this boss is. (to XY) You go straight home to Paris.

XY: Right.

But Nico woke up!

Nico: Nice try!

POW!

Nico punched him in the face and knocked him down!

Mirror Nico: WHAT!? But how!? I had you!

Nico: Poisons don't work on me!

Mirror Nico: Then..

POW!

Nico punched his mirror self in the face!

Nico: Now you're going to lead me to this boss of yours!

Mirror Nico: Okay fine! Have it your way.

But then, Mirror Nico knocked him out with a punch. He then was talking to a familiar voice over his phone.

Slappy: Why did you know him out? That wasn't a part of our arrangement.

Mirror Nico: Thought it'd be fun to see how you'd torture me if you had the chance. Plus I just don't like his face.

Slappy: Wouldn't you two share the same face?

Mirror Nico: You know what I mean? It must really irritate you that you're talking to me.

Slappy: (growls) Considering you're the clone of the person that killed me last time, yeah, talking to you makes my blood boil a little!

Mirror Nico: And here I thought we were BFFs. I thought you knew me well enough. You still have that loser around?

Slappy: Duh! Why would I give up valuable resources such as that punching bag, besides for you anyways?

Mirror Nico: Why we just might be BFFs after all!

BlackWarGreymon: Just as I thought! Slappy is commanding this gang of Goosebumps monsters!

Pohatu: That motherfucking puppet! I will chop him into firewood and banish him to the black gates!

Sheila: Marinette, me, Inspector Fox, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Pohatu, and Nerissa will go with you and some of the others to where they're headed!

What they didn't know was that Nico was playing possum and he heard it all.

Nico's eyes slowly open in an empty room with Mr. Pigeon standing chained down across from him trying to break free. The gigantic scorpion-like monster roars and tries lunging forward but is stopped by his chains. Drool slides down his mouth making Amazing feel both disgusted and worried at the same time.

A PA system sparks up with Mirror Nico announcing.

Mirror Nico: Welcome, Nico Chan to the final battle. We've already seen one Xavier from Paris go down today, so let's see how another one fares today. Nico Chan of today versus Mr. Pigeon.

Nico looks across to Mr. Pigeon standing across from him.

Nico: Mr. Pigeon. How can I forget.

Mirror Nico (over PA System): FYI, This is the real Xavier Ramier from Paris. My boss Slappy managed to capture him and turn him into Mr. Pigeon by giving him that Akuma he stole. We weren't sure what to do with him, though I originally voted to burn him in a furnace, but I'm glad we kept him alive because I will personally enjoy this match the most. AND FIGHT!

Both Nico and Mr. Pigeon are freed at the same time.

Nico: You know I haven't forgotten our first battle Pigeon.

Mr. Pigeon: Me neither Chan. Now I will turn you into bird food!

With Marinette, Sheila, and their group…

Edward: I think I hear something!

Marinette: Look!

We saw Nico fighting Mr. Pigeon!

Me: That's Mr. Pigeon!

Xenia: That asshole!

Black Manta: It looks like it's the real one.

Inspector Fox: Which means we'll need to get his Akuma out!

Me: Luckily Gabriel taught me an anti-Akuma Exorcism Incantation that he discovered.

Xenia: Good thinking.

Marinette: This will be good.

Me: Here goes. (Chanting the incantation)

Mr. Pigeon screamed in pain and he was clutching his head in pain!

A pigeon pooped on Marie's head.

Marie Kanker Loud: Oh, sick!

Fluttershy: Bad pigeon. You don't do that.

I continued chanting and then the Akuma Butterfly came out and he was back to normal.

Then we smashed through the window and landed and Marinette caught the butterfly and purified it.

Mirror Nico: WHAT!? How did you find me!?

Me: We followed the trail of bread crumbs!

I teleported and punched Mirror Nico in the face and sent him crashing into the floor of the arena!

Me: You make me sick you clone!

I teleported and kicked him and he got up.

Mirror Nico: YOU ARE A VERY FILTHY PEST! EVERY SECOND YOU BREATHE IS A VERY STAIN ON MY HONOR!

Me: And every second you breathe it makes every ounce of my fucking blood boil!

Mirror Nico: THAT'S BECAUSE I CAN'T STAND YOU!

Me: AND I HATE EVERY SINGLE PIECE OF YOUR FUCKING GUTS!

I punched Mirror Nico in his face and kicked him in his nose and broke it!

I punched him in his face all over with intense savagery and brutality and REALLY SMASHED HIS BODY INTO PULP!

Mirror Nico threw a smoke bomb and when it cleared, he was gone.

Mirror Nico: (over the PA System) Also, you've gotta be kidding me. Pigeon Boy didn't last like 5 minutes!

Killer Croc: Sorry to disappoint you. Now, stop hiding and face us!

Mirror Nico: Oh, I'm not hiding. I'm just finding a perfect place for our showdown. Why don't you use those powers to find me and meet me there?

Sly Cooper: Oh, we will!

Me: We don't have to! Look.

We saw a trail of his blood.

Me: His blood.

We followed it.

Nico: You really wounded him.

Me: Yep. I discovered that he doesn't have your powers Nico.

Nico: Nice.

Vortex: Marinette, time for a Lucky Charm!

Marinette: Right! Lucky Charm!

Her Lucky Charm gave her a scanner.

Marinette: A scanner?

Bentley: I think that can track his Heat signature.

She tried it and sure enough it found it.

Marinette: Gotcha.

Android 21: Smart to use an Anti Akuma Incantation.

Gabriel: I made it after the Robustus incident.

Me: Thanks and it was genius.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Really came in handy for it.

Mr. Fizz: Where is this blood trail leading to?

Pohatu: That's what we're finding out.

We're following it and it lead to an arena show floor.

Me: Wow like something out of Madison Square Garden.

Xenia: Nice.

Then the lights turned on and we saw Mirror Nico in the middle of the floor dripping blood.

Me: Now we got you right where we want you.

Ludwig Koopa: We already did our entrance, right?

Nico: Yes we did.

Ludwig Koopa: Just checking.

Mirror Nico: Why can't you guys just take a hint!?

Me: Because we want you dead! Especially for trying to ruin our fearless leader's good name!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: And for allying yourself with that devilish puppet Slappy of all people!

Mirror Nico: And I am so sick of Xaviers from Paris failing me today. XY was easy to capture. And Pigeon Boy was easy to defeat.

Billy Numerous: Good help is hard to find these days, huh? Luckily, I brought mine!

He formed over 1,500 clones!

Qin: Time for you to pay!

I teleported and kicked Mirror Nico in the stomach with devastating force and then dealt a deadly uppercut to him and he belched out a massive amount of blood!

Mirror Nico: (laughs) At least my deal with Slappy will be ending shortly.

Nico: This was your deal? To kill me? Lets be honest, you've had plenty of chances to end me today.

Mirror Nico: (sighs) You just don't get it yet, do you? Slappy will keep your loved ones safe. No more me being late. No more disappointing. No more me hurting my loved ones. I will not only be a Superior hero, but you can be a Superior civilianas well. You see, the best civilian Nico that can exist is one with no Hero Nico around. Same thing for Hero Nico being better without a civilian Nico.

Mirror Nico tosses out an electric grenade that takes Nico down another peg, making him fall to his knees.

Mirror Nico: You see, Nico, the deal I made with Slappy was the best for both of your identities. You get to be the best civilian you while I remain a hero. With Slappy's protection, you will never have to worry about people important to us dying, like the people from our home planet. We have let all of them down but this way we will never do that again. You worry about your civilian life and I worry about being a hero

Nico: You killed that thug. How does that prove you're the better me?

Mirror Nico: He was working for a dirtbag like Flip. Don't pretend he didn't have it coming. They got in my way and I need every criminal out there to know what I'll do to them when they get in my way. Between him and XY, I'm sure everyone will understand to back down when they see me.

Nico: Don't count on it!

Nico got up!

Nico: DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

The 5 Star Dragonball on his bracelet glowed and he fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Mirror Nico.

Me: And another thing?

I punched him in his face and knocked down Mirror Nico!

Me: There is only room on this planet for ONE Nico Chan and that is THIS NICO HERE!

Nico: That is right! You are nothing but a disgusting imposter!

Mirror Nico: You still don't get it. This is for the both of us, yet you still fight me! I did this for both of us! This and XY are our anniversary present for each other. Slappy has made me stronger than you. Gave me Saiyan powers like you. Made me better than you! Yeah, XY is still breathing. But I'm sure he's traumatized by now! (Nico start laughing) What's so funny?

Nico: What kind of me makes a deal with scumbags, especially Slappy? You claim to be a superior me but you're fine with letting Slappy do what he wants. And you tried killing a kid like XY. Yeah, he did some bad things but he hasn't crossed the moral event horizon like Lila Rossi did. Face it. You're not a Superior Me. You're just another scumbag. Like Frieza, Burns, and Crocker!

Mirror Nico: (with tears in his eyes): How dare you compare me to the asshole who killed our home planet and the men who tormented us during the 20 Days of Darkness. HOW FUCKING DARE YOU! (charges at Nico) Fuck the deal! I'll kill you myself!

Ben: Not gonna happen!

Ben turned into Goop!

Ben: (Gurgling Voice) GOOP!

He threw goop globs and they hit him and burned Mirror Nico!

Me: And another thing! You are just as fucking tyrannical as Evil Nico was from universe 666! And you are just as satanic as Icky Vicky, Flip and Amy! And you are just as big a big fat liar as that bitch Lila Rossi!

I punched him square in the face and kicked and pulverized the living shit out of Mirror Nico!

Goop: With those burns, it's easy to tell them apart now!

Nico: That is true!

I teleported and kicked Mirror Nico in the crotch!

I punched him in the face and knocked him down!

Then Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Marvel Scorpion, Titania, Doctor Octopus, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Juggernaut and Felix Faust appeared.

Nico: Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Marvel Scorpion, Titania, Doctor Octopus, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Pied Piper, Juggernaut and

Felix Faust.

Scorpion: I feel like a version of me was a clone of Webhead like this one is a clone of Nico.

Puff: Really now?

Titania: We'll look into that later.

Me: Yeah

Doctor Octopus: (To Nico) We heard you fought Bubble Bass.

Nico: Yep.

Beautiful Gorgeous: I should know since I was there.

Me: That's true. One last thing.

I pulled out a red hot Branding Iron and it was in the shape of the words 100% GRADE A PHONY NICO!

I threw it and it hit Mirror Nico and burned him on his back and it showed 100% GRADE A PHONY NICO on his back!

Nico: Nice one!

?: That was awesome!

A figure came out and it was Pikarime of the Shakōkidogū from episode 28 of Goseiger!

---

A childish old friend of Makuin's, whom she affectionately dubs "Maki-sama", she shows up to help him out after Kinggon runs off from his failures and anger with the previous incident, preventing Buredoran from becoming his right-hand man. Using her hypnotic powers, Pikarime brainwashes a major section of the city into an emotionless, motionless trance, including Nozomu Amachi as he comes home from school. As Alata tries to motivate Professor Amachi in regards to his son, the other Goseiger try and fail to face her, particularly with Makuin himself supporting her out. Eventually she uses her power to force everyone to jump off a cliff with Nozomu leading them as the Goseiger try to defeat her and Makuin to prevent it. However it is Professor Amachi who breaks Pikarime's spell, awakening Nozomu and everyone by showing his love for his son and allowing for the Goseiger to stand up to her. Becoming Super Goseiger, they destroy her with the Super Gosei Dynamic, which also nearly takes Makuin until Buredoran saves him in his own schemes to become his right-hand.

After Buredoran grows Pikarime with his Bibi Bugs, the Goseiger and Gosei Knight make quick work of the Yuumajuu, using the Ground Great Strike empowered by the Taka Headder to finish her off.

* * *

Eli: Pikarime of the Shakōkidogū! I remember you! You brainwashed a major sector of the city and left everyone in a trance! And you almost got everyone to jump off a cliff!

Pikarime of the Shakōkidogū: That's right! Good memory Eli.

William: Has anyone told you you look like Claydol?

Pikarime of the Shakōkidogū: Do I really?

Me: Not just that but you look like the Dogu statue from Jomon Era Japan back over 16,000 years ago.

Pikarime of the Shakokidoku: Interesting.

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Rita, Albert, Ruth, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Kangor, Hotstreak, Ebon, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - Us on a planet made of Starburst Candy and Fluttershy and us giving Bubble Bass

---

Puff was first.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Bico's rescue was on a planet made of Starburst Candy. He and Fluttershy gave Bubble Bass a piece of their minds

Lynn Sr.: They ding dang sure as heck did! And it was really awesome!

Hina: It sure was cool!

Pinkie Pie: It was the best laying down of the law ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun and good.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: I'll say!

Puff: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. and Puff flared up wind dragon auras. Songs for Lynn Sr and Puff: Boom Boom Boom by Vengaboys and Finally by CeCe Peniston. Lynn Sr. and group fired waves of wind, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Lynn Sr., Albert, Ruth, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Calamitous, Nanobots (Jimmy Neutron), Pants (Jimmy Neutron), Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - Us Battling Another Another Wolf, Stingray, Monkshood, Anteater, Arijigoku, Mole, Flying Squirrel Demons (Kamen Rider BLACK), Lipsyncher and Beautiful Gorgeous who were the Keyblade Knight of Pandora and the embodiment of Illumina

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) Nico, our teams, and the others did good Battling Another Another Wolf, Stingray, Monkshood, Anteater, Arijigoku, Mole, Flying Squirrel Demons (Kamen Rider BLACK), Lipsyncher and me. They were the Keyblade Knight of Pandora and the embodiment of Illumina.

Rita: They sure did and it was really fun too.

Cana: We all had a lot of fun on that one.

Rarity: Indeed we did darlings.

Sweetie Belle: That was so awesome that Lincoln released a massive belch like that!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no his belch surpasses that of Bubble Bass!

Beautiful Gorgeous: That was a REALLY powerful burp! Lets do it!

Rita And Beautiful Gorgeous flared up Angel Auras. Songs for Rita and Beautiful Gorgeous: Jungle Boogie and Jumpin' Jumpin' by Destiny's Child. Rita and group fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Dan Kuso, Mira, Runo, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Universe 666 Aresia, Circe, Amora the Enchantress, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - Lincoln's rescue on Corneria and battling Galeem, The Lord of Light and Dharkon, The Embodiment of Chaos and Darkness

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Corneria. He battled Galeem, The Lord of Light and Dharkon, The Embodiment of Chaos and Darkness.

Fabia: It was awesome and it was really cool being back on the planet Corneria.

Konata: It sure was awesome. But that was a fun rescue too.

Princess Celestia: It sure was awesome.

King Solar: Yeah it was really cool too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it was awesome and everyone had fun there.

Amber Morning: They sure did and it was fun.

Spotlight: You said it.

Titania: That is cool! Lets do it!

Fabia and Titania flared up Light Dragon auras. Songs for Fabia and Titania: All Star by Smash Mouth and In The Midnight Hour by The Commitments. Fabia and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Courtney, Gwen, Harold, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, 2099 Scorpion, Yost Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin - Meeting Irena Isobu

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) I heard you guys met Irena Isobu. What's she like?

Duncan: She is a really strong one and she is the Avatar of Isobu the 3-Tailed Turtle.

Scorp: And she is a really powerful master of water and is a strong and powerful force.

Starlight Glimmer: She and Lincoln beat up Pablo and Anderson and sent them back to prison.

Cozy Glow: But in doing so Pablo and Anderson kicked the cops in their crotches.

Hex: Yeah.

Scorpion: Boy those two are ALWAYS Asking for trouble and they have absolutely utter contempt and disrespect for the law in its entirety. Lets do it!

Duncan and Scorpion flared up Scorpion auras. Songs for Duncan and Scorpion: Gimme All Your Lovin by ZZ Top and Add Some Music to Your Day by the Beach Boys. Duncan and group fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

## Scarlet, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Samey, Ezekiel, Sam, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, 2099 Doc Ock, Gorizilla, Octopus (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - Bonding Time with Kylie and Moondancer

---

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlett) Earlier was Bonding Time with Kylie and Moondancer. I always like those moments.

Scarlett: I do too. They are so fun and awesome.

Sailor Valmorg: I agree there and they are really awesome and we have a lot of fun reminiscing about the adventures we did.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure do. At least there aren't any Another Riders or Rangers to interrupt the fun.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy that is for sure.

Spyro: Yeah we don't want to go through that again.

Doctor Octopus: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Scarlett and Doctor Octopus flared up Octopus Auras. Songs for Scarlet and Doctor Octopus: Holy Diver by Dio and All Right Now by Free. Scarlett and group fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Gwen, Duncan, Sugar, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Edward and Mandarin VS Count Vertigo, Evil Top Man, Top, Evil Bright Man, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles - Moondancer and Kylie had fun at the park and with us having lunch

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo: (to Courtney) Moondancer and Kylie had fun at the park. And you guys had lunch.

Courtney: We sure did and it was fun and it was fun talking at the park.

Froze: Boy it sure was. Everyone had fun.

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure and it was really awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) You got that right on that.

Sunburn: Yeah everyone had fun.

Count Vertigo: Yeah lets do it!

Courtney and Count Vertigo flared up Wendigo Auras. Songs for Courtney and Count Vertigo: If This Is It by Huey Lewis and the News and 11 O'Clock Tick Tock by U2. Courtney and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Lynn, Axel, B, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Spymaster, Cluemaster, Clock King, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - So the Goosebumps adventures are on

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) So the Goosebumps adventures are on. Sheila, Inspector Fox, Sly, Bentley, Pohatu and Nerissa are first

Lightning: They sure are and it's going to be an awesome start. Sha-Blam!

Ramulus: Boy you got that right.

Rainbow Dash: I'm really excited for these adventures too.

Scootaloo: Me too!

Whirlwind: I'm looking forward to this too!

Sportsmaster: Same here! Lets do it!

Lightning and Sportsmaster flared up auras for Basketball Stars. Songs for Lightning and Sportsmaster: Lucky Star by Madonna and Am I Evil by Diamond Head. Lightning and group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Gwen, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Brittney, Shannon, Wednesday, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Flute Org, Volpina (Clone), Bell Org,Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - Mirror Nico and Mr. Pigeon are first

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) We're fighting Mirror Nico first. Who does he think he is anyway?!

Gwen: A Big Fat Jerk, A Charlatan and a Murderer!

Sissi Delmas: That is for sure!

Fluttershy: Yeah he is a meanie!

Tornado Bolt: He sure is!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja! He sure is.

Stealth Elf: But we're going to teach hum some manners.

Pied Piper: That is for sure! lets do it!

Gwen and Pied Piper flared up Crow Auras. Songs for TD Gwen and Pied Piper: Shadow on the Wall by Mike Oldfield and Antmusic by Adam and The Ants. Gwen and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Lisa Loud, Gwen, Dexter, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS

Juggernaut, Stonedozer, Ironclad, Lego Red Hulk, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - Mirror Nico is not putting up a good fight against J.D.

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) Mirror Nico is not putting up a good fight against J.D. and Nico. All he has is Saiyan powers.

Cameron: He sure does and this is awesome too.

Fasha: This is stiil awesome though.

Applejack: Boy it sure is.

Apple Bloom: And proving that he is no Nico Chan our true leader.

Flashwing: That is for sure.

Juggernaut: Indeed. Lets do it!

Cameron and Juggernaut flared up Golem Aura. Songs for Cameron and Juggernaut: Shy Guy by Diana King and Bring It All Back by S Club 7. Cameron and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Fillmore, Lola, Lana, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Circe, Baron Mordo, Enchantress, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - That mirror is going to be the first to go.

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Mirror Nico is gonna be the first to go. After that is 23 more.

Ingrid: That's right and it will be awesome.

Jinx: It sure will be cool.

Princess Luna: You got that right.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure.

Snowdrop: No kidding there!

Gari: Yeah this jerk is no Nico!

Blackout: You got that right.

Felix Faust: Yeah. Lets do it!

Ingrid and Felix flared up Dark Dragon auras. Songs for Ingrid and Felix Faust: Carrie by Europe and Party All The Time by Eddie Murphy. Ingrid and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Pikarime of the Shakōkidogū.

---

Pikarime was next.

Pikarime: Boy Nico you really hate this guy for mocking you.

Nico: I ABSOLUTELY DESPISE AND LOATHE THIS VERSION OF ME!

May: YEAH! No one impersonates my husband!

Pikarime: Yeah there is only one Nico! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Invisible Monsters, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDER'S NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

W Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

All: MEGAFORCE BLASTER!

Troy and Emma: SKY POWER! ENERGIZE!

Jake and Gia: LAND POWER! ENERGIZE!

Noah and Lilith: SEA POWER! ENERGIZE!

It was charged up and ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Megaforce Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired a blast and the blasts all hit Pikarime and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Pikarime of the Shakōkidogū you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win!

---

We regrouped!

Gia: Buddy, there's only room for one Nico.

Tsukasa: And you're not him!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into ToQger Orange and Daiki summoned clones of the Orange Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Orange Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MANTA SWITCH BRIGADE!

She summoned Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Lunge Fish, Princess Abi, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee and Evil Manta!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized Mirror Nico!

Maria: Taste this invisible sword!

She slashed him all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Sinnertwin, Streetwise, The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Stinky Butt used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Streetwise's Photon Cannon, Sinnertwin's Flame Cannon, and The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Stinky Butt's powers 100-fold.

Sinnertwin and the Cutie Mark Crusaders: FLAMING CUTIE MARK BLAST!

Streetwise and Stinky Butt: FARTS AND PHOTONS BLAST!

Aliens of Ben and Billy Numerous: ALIEN CLONE BOMB STORM!

Tennis Power of Julie and Captain Boomerang: TENNIS STORM BOOMERANGS!

Magic of Gwen Tennyson and Mr. Fizz: SODA MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Tamer of Monsters, Zick and Tri-Klops: MONSTERS OF FURY BLAST!

Wind of Aerrow and Vortex: WIND WEATHER BLAST!

Gryffindor Power of Harry Potter and Tala: GRYFFINDOR MAGIC BLAST!

Keiko of the Flower Flame and Killer Croc: FLOWER FLAME CROCODILE BLAST!

Becca Chang of the Crocodile and Gator Ghoul: CROCODILE

GATOR BLAST!

Yusuke the Spirit Detective and Black Manta: MANTA SPIRIT BLAST!

Saiyan Pride of Nikiya and BlackWarGreymon: SAIYAN PRIDE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Nico, Eli, me and Max Thompson, Zach, Noah, April and Erin: SAIYAN RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: INVISIBLE ELEMENT STYLE: INVISIBLE SWORD!

Entrapta: INVISIBLE LIGHTNING STYLE: INVISIBLE BOLT!

Perfuma: INVISIBLE NATURE STYLE: INVISIBLE SUNFLOWER BLADES!

Frosta: INVISIBLE ICE STYLE: INVISIBLE SNOW SWORDS!

Jessica Kaios: INVISIBLE FIRE STYLE: INVISIBLE FIREBALL!

Yuna: INVISIBLE WATER STYLE: INVISIBLE WATER SPEAR!

Toph: INVISIBLE EARTH STYLE: INVISIBLE BOULDER!

Makoto: INVISIBLE WIND STYLE: INVISIBLE TORNADO!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into those weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: INVISIBLE FINAL SMASHL INVISIBLE LASER!

They fired an invisible laser.

Lincoln: We've had just about enough of you invisible monsters to last an eternity. So, goodbye… !

Nico and me: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD NICO FAKE!

KRASMASH!

Edzilla, me, Nico and Lincoln bashed Mirror Nico and sent him flying far!

Lincoln: This was really an awesome explosive start to our 24 day hunt to destroy The Goosebumps Monsters, and what better way to start it off than getting rid of the invisible monsters. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Demon King Demise.

?: LINK, ZELDA, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU SHALL ALL PAY FOR RUINING OUR PLANS TO CONQUER HYRULE!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of darkness and they flowed into us and made us even

stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Demon King Demise, or we will force you out.

A massive demonic figure came out, and it was none other than Demon King Demise.

Lincoln: Demon King Demise, I should've known you'd show up here. Other than Ganon, you also had plotted to conquer Hyrule, but just like Ganon and his minions, you will meet the very same end as them.

Demon King Demise: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, ALL WHO DEFY ME WILL DIE!

Michaela Storious: Oh, go blow it out your windpipe, you big blowhard!

Suddenly, Michaela Storious' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with stars, darkness, planets, books, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Grimoire-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Demon King Demise, she left black and green energy, stars, darkness, planets, books, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Michaela Storious: Everything Lincoln said about you is true. Just like Ganondorf, you also sought to conquer Hyrule by stealing the Triforce and make the world your own. In every way, you're just like my ex-brother, Storious, who sought to recreate The Almighty Book in his insane ambition to destroy the world. Well, that ends here and now, Harbinger of Death, today your story ends here and now!

Suddenly, Michaela Storious was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with stars, darkness, planets, books, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Demon King Demise: the red eyes of death.

Then, as the vortex faded, Michaela Storious emerged, but she was changed forever.

Michaela Storious grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a black and green energy aura with stars, darkness, planets, swords, books, phoenix fire, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has on her tiara with Kamen Rider Storious logo on her head and a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Michaela Storious has on a sleeveless midnight black crop top, midnight black skirt, midnight black pants, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, planets, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by darkness and planets and on top is the Kamen Rider Storious logo. Suddenly, Michaela Storious felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with green tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with green tips and green markings along with her phoenix tails, Michaela Storious has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Michaela Storious' Grimoire-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and green energy, stars, darkness, planets, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Michaela Storious' Eternal Cosmic Darkness Grimoire Kamen Rider Storious Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Darkness Grimoire Kamen Rider Storious Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the logo of Kamen Rider Storious etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black phoenix heads is a large midnight black phoenix head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Michaela Storious has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, Grimoire Wonder Ride Book, Storious' sword, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Michaela Storious, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Storious, Ex-Sister and Destroyer of Storious Also Known As Kamen Rider Storious, Master of The Powers of Darkness, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Wielder of The Grimoire Wonder Ride Book, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Richard Wellington, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic Spells, The Dark Powers of Storious, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ミカエラ・ストリアス、仮面ライダーストーリアスの化身、ストーリアスの元妹で破壊者、仮面ライダーストーリアスとしても知られる、闇の力のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、グリモワールワンダーライドブックの使い手、愛するガーディアンエンジェルそしてリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、リチャード・ウェリントンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、黒魔術の呪文、ストーリー、スター、フェニックス、エンジェルの闇の力

Suddenly, Michaela Storious' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Michaela Storious has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER STORIOUS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE KAMEN RIDER STORIOUS COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC GRIMOIRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE KAMEN RIDER STORIOUS COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC GRIMOIRE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE KAMEN RIDER STORIOUS COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC GRIMOIRE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Michaela Storious' Super Angel-Kamen Rider Storious-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Demon King Demise saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of darkness at her to kill her, but Lincoln fired a powerful light blast which destroyed Demise's darkness blast, and Michaela Storious fired a massive barrage of black and green energy, stars, darkness, planets, swords, books, phoenixes, and angels which hits Demise and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Melanie Storious: Oh, no way, did Michaela just?!

Me: She did, Melanie, she did.

Lincoln: That's so awesome, Michaela Storious' transformed into her Super Angel-Kamen Rider Storious-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, Demise is about to face a true master of darkness.

Michaela Storious: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Kamen Rider Storious Grimoire Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Kamen Rider Storious Grimoire Phoenix Angel Love) And he will pay for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Michaela Storious.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic

Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of trying to conquer the world are over, Demise, now you will pay for everything you've done.

Michaela Storious and Lincoln went after Demon King Demise who continued firing darkness at them, but Lincoln kept absorbing them and it made him even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Demise and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Michaela Storious also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Demise even more madder with rage.

Demise: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Demise charged right at them with uncontrollable rage in his heart, but then, Lincoln fired darkness blasts which hits Demise and he sucked out and absorbed his incredible dark powers, black magic, divine control over monsters, enormous physical strength, swordsmanship, shapeshifting, body manipulation, benevorous, pocket dimension creation, Electrokinesis, Telekinesis, Beast creation, Curse inducement, and Chronokinesis and made them his own, but he didn't stop there: he also sucked out and drained Demise's life force, and when Lincoln was done, Demise was left as a dried-up corpse, and once his spirit appeared, Lincoln and Michaela Storious sent him straight to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Michaela Storious and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Michaela Storious' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Michaela Storious: Burn in The Black Gates forever, Demise, your story has been brought to an end! Thanks for helping me get rid of that vile demon king forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Michaela.

Suddenly, Michaela Storious wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Michaela Storious' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, and Succubus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces, the entire solar system, a massive phoenix of darkness letting out a loud cry that echoed across the entire web of galaxies and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Michaela Storious sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Looks like that's another of Hyrule's greatest threats dealt with for good.

Lincoln: I certainly wasn't expecting Demon King Demise to show up, but it was expected though.

Nico: He was one of the most dangerous threats to Hyrule other than Ganondorf.

Me: Yeah, but either way, he's finally gone for good. So, Lincoln, who's the next Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: Ooh, I think I know who'll be perfect for tomorrow, and she's one awesome master and force of blue fire and mastery of ghosts and the supernatural: Maya Matatabi, Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat and she's a powerful master and force of blue fire and mastery of ghosts and the supernatural, and she also knows how to use those two massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Hawk and Hank to the extreme, because during a lunch date she and Lincoln had in Lynn's Table, those two buttfaces from Hazeltucky showed up and tried to kill them, but Maya fired powerful blasts of blue fire which burned them bad and she summoned an army of ghosts who wailed and screamed in anger at them, and that got them so scared and frightened, they literally crapped their pants fifty times and they ran back to Hazeltucky.

Nico: Whoa, sounds like she's one powerful master of ghosts and the supernatural.

Eli: And for her to summon an army of ghosts to terrorize those two bullies from Hazeltucky, she has to be.

Lincoln: She is, and she was also careful not to summon ghosts in front of Dad.

Lori: This was due to Dad's fear at the time, but now that he's no longer afraid of ghosts, Maya will literally be able to unleash Hell on the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Luna: You said it.

Count Vertigo: Well, thanks to Edzilla punching too hard, Mirror Nico is still out there.

Ed: Sorry, guys.

Sportsmaster: Don't worry about it. At least we made sure everyone can tell the difference.

Pied Piper: There's only one Nico we prefer.

Juggernaut: (pats me on the back) And that's this guy!

Felix Faust: No substitutes!

Me: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. Great job today guys! Boy sorry you guys had to see this.

Me: Ah don't worry about it.

Nico: (To the viewers) Mirror Nico will return but when he does we'll be ready for him.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

Mirror Nico landed near Coraline's house and the entrance to the Other World. Due to the acid to the face, no one can reacognize him. And no one is home at the moment. Searching the area, the clone loses his mind with each step. Slowly the clone is turning back into the mindless monster his was before. Finally the clone finds what he was looking for… the same meteor that brought the Poison Symbiote.

Mirror Nico: We're… not done… yet… Nico… Chan.

Mirror Nico then merges with the symbiote forming a new Poison!

Poison: We're toxic to you and Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. We are no longer symbiote or clone, we are Poison!

Poison lets out a loud roar before disappearing into the night.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 1 done.

This was for the book Lets Get Invisible. I'm sorry for the delay but the server of the site was on the fritz.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol

Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Madame Masque, Jellax, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Wrecker, Eel and Julio as well as Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris And Layla Ratigan and we're heading to Griffin Rock. Mirror Nico is not finished with us yet and he is now merged with the Poison Symbiote and he is coming for us! And Sailors Moon, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Venus are going to transform against him! Also we're going to battle Another Sea Anemone, Leech, Sea Lion, Condor, Octopus, Bear, Slug and Mold demons (Kamen Rider Black), Another Jeanne, Another Grease Blizzard, Another Chronos, Another Marika, Another Saber, Another Evil, Another Chaser, Another Aqua (OOO), Another Sasword (Kamen Rider Zi-O), Jellax and Madame Masque. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Bright Man and her name is Laura Bright and she is a powerful one.

For tomorrow, brace yourselves, we've got eight days of fiery chaos coming: The Seraphina Sisters are going to face eight dangerous foes from their past: and they're also ex-family as well, it appears their evil cousins and the most notorious criminals in Royal Woods, Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina, have returned, and they want revenge on The Seraphina Sisters and Lincoln for defeating their favorite psychopathic, jealous, destructive, hateful, fire-crazed cousin, Abigail Seraphina, and the bad news: they were also born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality, and like Abigail, they've used their powers to cause havoc and chaos throughout Royal Woods. They were defeated years ago and sealed into cryogenic chambers that would seal their fire powers and frozen in glaciers by Leina Mobius and sent to Antarctica where they would remain there forever. But, as part of a contingency plan after she got sent to The Black Gates, The Fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, sent demons there as well, and just like with Abigail Seraphina, the demons

sabotaged the cryogenic chambers and freed those assholes, and now, they've returned for revenge. We got eight days to destroy them before they destroy us and destroy the world.

Stella Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Basiltrice and Lincoln VS. Simon Seraphina

Hestia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerbereus and Lincoln VS. Henry Seraphina

Nuria Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Griffin and Lincoln VS. Nathan Seraphina

Eliane Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Peryton and Lincoln VS. Edward Seraphina

Ember Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Sphynx and Lincoln VS. Edgar Seraphina

Alinta Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif and Lincoln VS. Arthur Seraphina

Helia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hydra and Lincoln VS. Harold Seraphina

And Bridget Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Mantikor and Lincoln VS. Brian Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Austin, Texas, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are back at it again with kidnapping girls for Lincoln to rescue, but here's the added surprise: after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target: our main target is none other than the Simulator version of Vegeta whom we killed years ago because he had let Cell absorb Android 18 to achieve his

Perfect Form, and he wants revenge on us for what we did, but we're going to destroy him for good. And we're going to meet the next Avatar of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Maya Matatabi, Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat and she's a powerful master and force of blue fire and mastery of ghosts and the supernatural, and she also knows how to use those two massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Hawk and Hank to the extreme, because during a lunch date she and Lincoln had in Lynn's Table, those two buttfaces from Hazeltucky showed up and tried to kill them, but Maya fired powerful blasts of blue fire which burned them bad and she summoned an army of ghosts who wailed and screamed in anger at them, and that got them so scared and frightened, they literally crapped their pants fifty times and they ran back to Hazeltucky.

Part 2 is A Shocker on Shock Street and it's Robot Mantis Squishing time!

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 2

## A SHOCKER ON SHOCK STREET

---

Over in Griffin Rock was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Madame Masque, Jellax, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Wrecker, Eel and Julio as well as Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris And Layla Ratigan along with Georgina, Cody Burns, The Rescue Bots, Jack Landors, Ace Bunny, Keiichiro, Lupin, Sento, Legion Superman, Sheila, Inspector Fox, Sly, Bentley, Pohatu and Nerissa including the Sailor Soldiers. And we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: Good old Griffin Rock.

Xenia: Good to be back here.

Cody Burns: Man I missed this place.

Georgina: Me too. It's awesome.

Lola: Yeah it's awesome to be here.

Nico: It sure is. Boy this is awesome coming here.

Keiichiro: Yeah it's awesome.

Timmy Turner: It sure is.

Nico: Timmy, I want to thank you, Madame Masque, and your teams for coming.

Timmy Turner: You're welcome Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Madame Masque: It sure is.

Nico: Emma, remember when we met you?

Emma (ELGVTWD): I sure do. That was when J.D. and Jetfire saved me and my friends and family.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Me and Armada Jetfire went to an alternate Earth in another galaxy cluster and we saw that it was decimated by a Zombie Apocalypse and Emma was living on a cruise ship hideout.

Nico: That was scary.

Camie: Horrible! That must've been awful trying to survive in a world like that.

Emma (ELGVTWD): It was! But I'm glad that J.D. and Jetfire came.

Rei Miyamoto: That is horrible! Emma I totally understand how you feel.

Saeko: Yeah in a world like that it's a constant battle for survival.

Miku: Yeah it is.

Saya: Having to go through all that is a nightmare.

Kaito: What about her parents?

Me: I saved the too during one of Lincoln's rescues. I think. Including her sister.

Emma (ELGVTWD): It's true. But that was good that J.D. saved us.

Qin: It was.

Me: I don't know what caused that zombie apocalypse outbreak to begin but it was terrible.

Xenia: It was.

Me: And learning from past experiences living in a world ravaged by zombies like that is a nightmare from hell.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nico are you feeling all right from having to you know… Battle your mirror self?

Nico: I'm fine. Really. You know I would never do what he did, right?

Me: ABSOLUTELY NO FUCKING WAY NOT! You have too much heart and honor for that. And you helped the Saiyans redeem themselves and you have an awesome family.

Nico: Yeah you're right on that.

Me: Oh and the galaxy Cluster was XMMXCS 2215-1738, located 10 billion lightyears away. I forgot to mention that.

Nico: Oh no worries. But I'd you think that.

Chloe Bourgeois: Okay. I admit that XY might be a bit of a jerk. And he and his dad Bob Roth may have ripped off Kitty Section's songs. But even he didn't deserve what that psycho planned to do to him!

Nico: That is for sure Chloe.

Me: But thank goodness we didn't let them die.

Marinette: That is true.

Me: No way am I going to let a copycat Nico kill people.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: But J.D. that Anti-Akuma Exorcism Incantation really was amazing. Thank goodness that Gabriel taugh it.

Me: I know. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep. But I'm glad we stopped Mirror me.

Me: But he's still out there.

Eddy: Yeah thanks to Lumpy.

Nico: Sheila, Inspector Fox, Sly, Bentley, Pohatu and Nerissa did good

Sheila: I'm glad we did.

Inspector Fox: (Spanish Accent) That was really fun. But what Mirror Nico did was muy loco!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Georgina: But we're not going to let him get away from us this time. And we found out that Slappy is behind all this!

Nico: Yeah and I can't wait to tear that monster puppet apart with my bare hands.

Me: Save seconds for me.

Maria: Where do you think Mirror Nico landed?

Eli: (Senses something) (GASP) Oh dear god! He landed at Coraline's old house and bonded with what's left of the Poison Symbiote!

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK!

Nico: Oh no!

May: Didn't we face the first one here?

Me: Yeah we did! And that was that doll version of Nico with those ugly button eyes. No offense Nico.

Nico: None taken but yeah I remember that.

Girl Jordan: And that one had the AUDACITY to say that I was his girlfriend!

Xenia: How repulsive is that!?

Nico: I would never steal you from Lincoln!

Girl Jordan: No you have too much honor and love for that.

Me: But this mirror version of you has no love for anyone except himself.

Eli: I sense that he's in that warehouse right there.

Xenia: Lets get him.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lets rip him apart.

Jack Landors: SPD Emergency!

Keiichiro: Keisatsu Change!

Sento: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready.

We went at the warehouse.

Mirror Nico was waiting. But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the warehouse wall and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came in.

Me: Hello Mirror Nico!

Nico: This time there's no escape!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO we're taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: Put your hands where we can see them!

Mirror Nico: (smirks evilly) Okay.

He put up his hands… only for him to turn into Poison!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!

Xenia: Horrible!

Me: I knew you were the Poison Symbiote.

Lola: You are ugly!

Poison: Like our new look?

Me: IT's DISGUSTING!

Nico: Yeah and your teeth are hideous!

Eli: Yeah! Venom is much more handsome than you!

Girl Jordan: You're as hideous as Carnage is!

Poison: Carnage is the least of your worries! (Fires web at Nico)

Nico flared up a fire aura and incinerated the web.

Nico: You make me sick Mirror Me! (FLARES UP SUPER SAIYAN AURA) You are not a Saiyan at all! You are just a heartless monster that is just as bad as Frieza! I am the light of the Saiyans and I brought them to redemption! What you did makes you a ruthless monster! You may look like me and you may have my name, but there is one thing that I have that you don't AND THAT IS MY SAIYAN PRIDE!

HE FLARED UP HIS POWER WITH EXPLOSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FORCE AND FURY AND LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND ROARED IN INCREDIBLE AND INDISCRIMINATE FURY AND HIS POWER WAS UNBELIEVABLE! HE FIRED ENERGY BLASTS FROM HIS AURA AND BLASTED POISON ALL OVER IN MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM !
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: WHOA WHAT POWER!

May: Unbelievable!

Lola: WHOA!

Nico was now in his SUPER SAIYAN INFINITY FORM!

Poison leapt at Nico and tried to bite off his head but Nico with his ultra fast powerful reflexes bashed him down.

He got up! Mirror Nico revealed his face!

Mirror Nico: NO! This can't be the limit of my power! I'm a… I'm BETTER THAN YOU! I AM THE STRONGEST! AN ELITE! THERE'S NO WAY I CAN BE BEATEN BY YOU! I AM THE TRUE NICO!

Me: Then come and prove it!

I WENT INTO MY SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX FORM!

Nico: Lets dance!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice) Like I said, There's only room on this planet for ONE NICO! And that is this guy right here!

Nico: That's right!

Nico teleported and bashed him in his face and sent him flying and then Nico teleported and punched Poison hard and sent him crashing into a bunch of boxes! I kicked him in the back! Mirror Nico and Nico looked at each cother and I joined in!

Poison: YOU MOCK US!?

Me: Yep and we would do it again too!

Poison: TIME TO DIE!

Me: YOU FIRST!

We flew through the roof of the warehouse into the air and I punched him and then we flew back and went at each other and

then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive shockwave of energy blasted out as thunderous booms and lightning blasts from the punches blasted out!

Nico kicked him in the face.

Nico: What's the matter? Come get me!

Poison: SILENCE! NOW YOU DIE!

He flew and kicked Nico in the face.

Nico: Don't underestimate me!

He showed that Poison's punch didn't even put a dent in him! Not even a scratch!

Nico: Is that the best you can do? I expected more from an "Elite" but you are just a low-grade amateur. It's pathetic!

Poison: WHAT DID YOU SAY!? HAVE YOU NO SAIYAN PRIDE!? I'LL PROVE IT!

Me: Just keep telling yourself that.

Mirror Nico: I AM THE STRONGEST OF ALL SAIYANS! LOSER! TAKE THIS! FINAL FLASH!

HE FIRED AN INCREDIBLY POWERFUL ENERGY BLAST!

Nico: Oh please!

Me: That is pathetic!

Me and Nico charged up a powerful green energy blast!

Me and Nico: FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

WE FIRED A MASSIVE POWERFUL GREEN ENERGY BLAST AND THE BLASTS COLLIDED AND OVERTOOK HIS FINAL

FLASH AND THE BLASTS HIT POISON HEAD ON AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE AND UNBELIEVABLE POWER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL AND UNBELIEVABLE FIERY EXPLOSION!

The blast sent him crashing down into the ground of the warehouse.

Nico grabbed Poison's tongue.

Nico: You know this tongue of yours is quite an improvement. Albeit a bad one.

Nico kicked him and sent him crashing into the wall.

Me: Taste this! (ACTIVATES SHRIEK'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a powerful sonic blast and it hit Poison and he screamed in pain!

Lincoln: And he reverted back into the monster that he really is.

Albedo turned into Negative Ultimate Echo Echo.

Negative Ultimate Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) Chew on high decibals!

He formed a ring of sound disks and fired a massive sound blast and he screamed more!

Qin: Take that!

Nico got out Hobgoblin's pumpkin bomb and threw it.

The bomb hit Poison and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Lincoln fired a diamond ball which hits Mirror Nico in his face and forced him back, Lincoln took down the barrier and we stood ready to face Mirror Nico, who was now out of his mind and dead set on revenge on Nico.

Mirror Nico: YOU FUCKING RUINED EVERYTHING! I COULD'VE BEEN THE HERO THAT I WAS MEANT TO BE!

Lincoln: You, a hero?! As if, you heard everything that Nico said about you, you're no hero, you're just a monster as vile and cruel as Frieza, and on top of that, your boss is none other than that evil walking pile of wood, Slappy the Living Dummy. He'll get his soon enough, but you, we're going to finish what we started yesterday, and this time, we're going to destroy you forever.

Me: That's for sure.

Mirror Nico: I'LL KILL YOU! (SCREAMS WITH RAGE AND RAN AT NICO)

But, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with his tail and threw him back into a tree.

Lincoln: Lay one more hand on Nico, and I'll tear your tail off and skin you alive!

Sailor Jupiter: You'll get that chance soon enough, Linky.

Sailor Moon: She's right, come on, let's get him!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus turned neon and they're surrounded by colored energy auras with elemental forces, stars, planets, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached Mirror Nico, they left colored energy, elemental forces, stars, planets, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sailor Moon: You've pissed us for the very last time, Mirror Nico, it was bad enough that you caused a ton of havoc yesterday, but to also find out, you've also been working for that dummy, Slappy!

Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, and Sailor Venus: That's even worse, and now, we'll finish what we started yesterday and put you down like the rabid dog that you are!

Suddenly, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces flying around the vortex, there are planets orbiting around the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Mirror Nico: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortexes fade, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus emerged, but they were changed forever.

Sailor Moon grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in pigtails and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a white and pink energy aura, light, crescent moons, moonlight, magic, stars, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a cat with The Crescent Moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on cat earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems in the gold crescent moon links and pink crystal links and a pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with pink gems for eyes and holding the Moon and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, blue short-sleeved shirt with the crescent moon and stars on it, long dark blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, pink knee-high high heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with moons and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the crescent moon above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Moon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with gold and pink tips grew larger for her new body. Sailor Moon has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Moon's massive Sailor Moon's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Moonlight Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and pink energy, crescent moons, light, stars, moonlight, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Moon's True Moon Princess Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Moonlight Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'5" in length with large pink globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with pink gems for eyes and with large white curved sickle-shaped beaks, large pink gem surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long handle and on the other end is a pink gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large pink gem on it, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the angel that said, "Serena Tsukino Also Known As Sailor Moon, Sailor Guardian of Love and Justice, Leader of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of The Moon, Loving Daughter of Ikuko and Kenji Tsukino, Loving Older Sister of Sammy Tsukino, Loving Girlfriend of Darien Shields, Reincarnation of Princess Serenity, Friend of Molly, Amy, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of the Phantom Puppeteer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Stars, Moonlight, Magic, and Angels"

セーラームーンとしても知られる月野セレナ、愛と正義のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのリーダー、月のセーラー戦士、月野育子と月野ケンジの愛する娘、月野サミーの愛する姉、ダリアン・シールズの愛するガールフレンド、の生まれ変わりプリンセスセレニティ、モリーの友人、エイミー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クイーン ベリルの破壊者と月の王国の悪役と敵、ファントムの人形遣いの大敵、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして光、星、月光、魔法、天使のマスター

Sailor Moon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MOON SOLDIER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MOON STARLIGHT SAILOR MOON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELESTIAL MOON STARLIGHT SAILOR MOON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL MOON STARLIGHT SAILOR MOON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Sailor Mercury grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Mercury emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony

is a cat with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, aqua blue short-sleeved shirt with the ocean waves on it, long blue skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Mercury above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mercury felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with light blue tips grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Mercury's massive Sailor Mercury's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Maelstrom Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, ocean waves, water, stars, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mercury's True Mercury Princess Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'6" in length with a large aqua blue globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large white curved sickle-shaped beaks, large aqua blue gem surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an aqua blue gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with aqua blue gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large aqua blue gem on it, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the angel that said, "Ami Anderson Also Known As Sailor Mercury, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Mercury, Loving Daughter of Saeko Mizuno, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Reincarnation of Princess Mercury, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Archenemy of the Spooky Space Kook, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Stars, and Angels"

アミ・アンダーソンは、セーラーマーキュリーとしても知られ、水のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、マーキュリーのセーラーソルジャー、水野冴子の愛する娘、クイーンベリルの破壊者と月の王国の悪役と敵、プリンセスマーキュリーの生まれ変わり、静けさの友人です。 、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシア、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、不気味な宇宙コックの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、水、星、天使のマスター

Sailor Mercury has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MERCURY SOLDIER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MERCURY WATER OCEAL MAELSTROM SAILOR MERCURY ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELESTIAL MERCURY WATER OCEAL MAELSTROM SAILOR MERCURY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE

HOLY CELESTIAL MERCURY WATER OCEAL MAELSTROM SAILOR MERCURY ANGEL LOVE!

Sailor Mars grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a red energy aura, stars, fires, red flames, magic, phoenixes, and stars surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Mars emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on cat earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gems in the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short-sleeved white blouse, red short-sleeved shirt with flames on it, long red skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with red flames and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Mars above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Mars felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out from her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger.

Suddenly, Sailor Mars' massive Sailor Mars' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Red Fire Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fires, red flames, magic, phoenixes and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Mars' True Mars Princess Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Red Fire Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'6" in length with a large red globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with red gems for eyes and large sickle-shaped beaks, large red gem surrounded by a gold ring and a gold dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a red gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with red gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large red gem on it, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the angel that said, "Rei Hino Also Known As Sailor Mars, Sailor Guardian of Fire, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Shrine Priestess of Hikawa Shrine, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Friend of Serenity, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Lida, Galaxia, Ami, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Archenemy of The Creature From The Fifth Dimension, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magic, Stars, Exorcisms, and Angels"

火野レイは、セーラーマーズ、火のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、氷川神社の巫女、クイーンベリルの破壊者、月の王国の悪役と敵、静けさの友、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、リダ、ギャラクシアとしても知られています。 、アミ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クライド・マクブライドの愛する未来の妻、五次元からの生き物の大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の

究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、火、魔法、星、悪魔払い、天使のマスター

Sailor Mars has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR MARS SOLDIER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL MARS FIRESTORM SAILOR MARS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY MARS FIRESTORM SAILOR MARS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY MARS FIRESTORM SAILOR MARS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Sailor Jupiter grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long auburn hair tied up in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, lightning, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Jupiter emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on cat earrings with aqua gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her emerald green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Jupiter has on a short-sleeved white blouse with green accents, green short-sleeved shirt with lightning bolts on it, long emerald green skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lightning bolts and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Jupiter above its head. Suddenly, Sailor

Jupiter felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive auburn angel wings with emerald green tips grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long auburn brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Jupiter's Sailor Jupiter's Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Electric Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, stars, lightning bolts, lightning, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Jupiter's True Jupiter Princess Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Electric Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'6" in length with a large emerald green globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with emerald green gems for eyes and large sickle-shaped beaks, large emerald green gem surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is an emerald green gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with emerald green gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large emerald green gem on it, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with emerald gems for eyes and large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the angel that said, "Lida Kino Also Known as Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Guardian of Lightning, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Jupiter, Reincarnation of Princess Jupiter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serena, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Mina, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of

The Two-Million-Year-Old Caveman, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Stars, Magic, and Angels"

リダ・キノ セーラージュピター、雷のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、ジュピターのセーラー戦士、ジュピター姫の生まれ変わり、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セリーナの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシアとしても知られる、レイ、ミナ、トリスタ、ミシェル、ユリア、クイーン・ベリルと月の王国の悪役と敵の破壊者、200万年前の穴居人の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な素晴らしく強力な教師の生徒であり、稲妻、星、魔法、天使の達人

Sailor Jupiter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR JUPITER SOLDIER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL ELECTRIC JUPITER LIGHTNING SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM SAILOR JUPITER ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELESTIAL ELECTRIC JUPITER LIGHTNING SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM SAILOR JUPITER ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE HOLY CELESTIAL ELECTRIC JUPITER LIGHTNING SUPERCELL LIGHTNINGSTORM SAILOR JUPITER ANGEL LOVE!

And Sailor Venus grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven golden yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden blonde hair, she has neon dark blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, light, light, metal, iron, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a cat with the Astrological Sign of Venus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on cat earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Metal, Iron, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a cat with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Metal, Iron, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws on the bottom of her yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sailor Venus has on a short-sleeved white blouse with yellow accents, yellow short-sleeved shirt with lights on it, long yellow skirt with stars on it, white stockings, white knee-high high heels, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with lights, metal, iron, and stars on the coattails and on the back is an angel with the astrological sign of Venus above its head. Suddenly, Sailor Venus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out from her back, and she now has eleven massive and long light blonde wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Sailor Venus' Sailor Venus' Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Light Metal Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, light, metal, iron, stars, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sailor Venus' True Venus Princess Eternal Love Angel Mage's Staff of Eternal Celestial Light Metal Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'6" in length with a large golden yellow globe mounted on top of four white dove heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and sickle-shaped beaks, large golden yellow gem surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end is a golden yellow gem and below it are four smaller white dove heads with golden yellow gems for eyes below a large gold crescent-shaped weight and large golden yellow gem on it, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with golden yellow for eyes and large golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the angel that said, "Mina Aino Also Known as Sailor Venus, Sailor Guardian of Water, Member of The Sailor Scouts, Sailor Soldier of Venus, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Serena, Molly, Amara, Hotaru, Ami, Galaxia, Rei, Trista, Michelle, and Yulia, Destroyer of Queen Beryl and The Moon Kingdom's Villains and Enemies, Archenemy of Underbite, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Metal, Iron, Magic, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

愛野ミナ 別名：セーラーヴィーナス、水のセーラーガーディアン、セーラースカウトのメンバー、ヴィーナスのセーラー戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、セリーナの友人、モリー、アマラ、ホタル、アミ、ギャラクシア、レイ、トリスタ、ミシェル、そしてユリア、クイーンベリルと月の王国の悪役と敵の破壊者、アンダーバイトの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてそ

の先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、金属、鉄のマスター、魔法、星、フェニックス、天使

Sailor Venus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAILOR VENUS SOLDIER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLY CELESTIAL VENUS LIGHT METAL SAILOR VENUS ANGEL OF DIVINE HOLY CELESTIAL VENUS LIGHT METAL SAILOR VENUS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CELESTIAL VENUS LIGHT METAL SAILOR VENUS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus, and when Lincoln saw Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mirror Nico saw it, he went mad with rage and fired symbiote spiked balls at them to kill them, but Lincoln fired symbiote balls at the symbiote spiked balls and they got absorbed, and that also allowed Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, and Sailor Venus to fire massive barrages of colored energy, stars, elemental forces, planets, phoenixes, and angels at Mirror Nico, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier and even more pissed off than ever.

Sailor Jupiter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holy Celestial Supercell Electric Thunderstorm Eternal Sailor Jupiter Soldier Phoenix Angel and Divine Holy Celestial Supercell Electric Thunderstorm Eternal Sailor Jupiter Soldier Phoenix Angel Love) There's plenty more where that came from, you piece of shit!

Sailor Moon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holy Celestial Moonlight Star Eternal Sailor Moon Soldier Phoenix Angel and Divine Celestial Moonlight Star Eternal Sailor Moon Soldier Phoenix Angel Love) And there's no way we're letting you live ever again.

Sailor Mars: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holy Celestial Firestorm Inferno Eternal Sailor Mars Soldier Phoenix Angel and Divine Celestial Firestorm Inferno Eternal Sailor Mars Soldier Phoenix Angel Love) No longer will you plague Nico nor the population of Earth, you psychopath.

Sailor Mercury: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holy Celestial Ocean Water Maelstrom Eternal Sailor Mercury Soldier Phoenix Angel and Divine Celestial Ocean Water Maelstrom Eternal Sailor Mercury Soldier Phoenix Angel Love) And like Nico said, you're no hero at all.

Sailor Venus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holy Celestial Solar Light Metal Eternal Sailor Venus Soldier Phoenix Angel and Divine Celestial Solar Light Metal Eternal Sailor Venus Soldier Phoenix Angel Love) You're just a monster as bad and cruel as Frieza.

Lincoln: And like that heartless asshole, you deserve no mercy from any of us whatsoever!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus, and the rest of us unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And this will also serve as a warning to that dummy, Slappy: we're coming for him in the future and we'll make him pay for everything he's done!

Lincoln, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus went after Mirror Nico who transformed back into Poison, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Poison and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive staves and greatsword leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and he, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and red energy, red orange and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Margie and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his gold claws and he, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, and Sailor Venus attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Mirror Nico insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Poison: (DISTORTED VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL! NONE OF YOU WEAKLINGS WILL LEAVE HERE ALIVE!

Poison charged at Lincoln, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, and Sailor Venus as he transformed both of his arms into blades with intent to kill them driving him off the wall. But, he walked right into a trap as Lincoln fired a massive barrage of soundwave balls at Poison, and the sound coming off them was so powerful, it caused Poison to scream with agonizing pain, and then, it led to Poison getting removed from Mirror Nico, and Lincoln fired a Symbiote Tendril which grabbed The Poison Symbiote and it was screeching like crazy. Then, Omega's head formed on Lincoln's left shoulder.

Omega: Fuck this guy!

Then, Omega devoured him.

Nico: Ew.

Omega: BLECH! That Symbiote tasted like bat guano! YUCK!

Then, Lincoln ripped Mirror Nico's arm off and gave it to Omega which he devoured and belched.

Omega: Much better. Now, what do we do with that asshole?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Leave him to me.

Ultimate Spiderman: Let me deal the finishing blow!

Me: Go for it!

He activated rage mode and bashed him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Ultimate Spiderman fired an energy blast and blasted Mirror Nico and Poison in an instant!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Now to banish them to the Black Gates. Care to do the honors Nico?

Omega sank back into Lincoln as he turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Mirror Nico's chest, and then, he absorbed him and assimilated his Saiyan Powers and nothing was left except for Mirror Nico's clothes. Then, as the stinger changed back, an energy card with Mirror Nico's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Mirror Nico straight to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, and Sailor Venus holstered their weapons and powered down, and Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, and Sailor Venus' new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, gold halos, Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Venus' eleven massive and long wolf tails, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, The Sailor Soldiers of Venus and Jupiter went up to Lincoln, and one by one, they each kissed him on the lips and he also returned them with equally intense passion as he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around them. When they were done making out with Lincoln, he had colored kisses on his face, abnormally massive and powerful muscular body, and eight-pack abs, lovestruck look on his face, and steam coming out of his ears.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Wow… , that… was… so… AWESOME!

Sailor Mars: (Snickers) Someone's definitely on Cloud Nine from that make-out session, and don't worry about Clyde, Lincoln, when we comes back and he sees me and Ami, he's also going to be in for quite the intense make-out session.

Nico: He sure will, and that was one sick move Omega pulled eating Poison, even though he tasted like bat guano.

Lincoln: But, I compensated by giving him Mirror Nico's arm.

Me: It was much better for him, and you also absorbed him and assimilated his Saiyan Powers.

Lincoln: I did the same to the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters and Saiyans, and I acquired their powers and abilities.

Nico: And you also got tons of training from us after we got back, and you know, I'd eat a whole dish of your Dad's Lynnsagna if I found out if you also have access to the Super Saiyan transformations.

Lincoln knew the truth of Nico's words.

Lincoln: (Thinking to himself) You have no idea just how right you are, Nico.

Me: (Thinking to himself) You said it.

Nico: Now we've seen the last of Poison.

Me: Yes we sure have. And Mirror Nico.

Lincoln: His power is now mine.

Nico: Good.

Me: Thank goodness for that.

Nico: Now there are 23 more Goosebumps monsters to go.

Qin: Yep we sure do.

Nico: But I'm going to send a threatening message to Slappy later on.

Me: Good. That overgrown toothpick better start making peace with his maker when we're through with him.

Nico: Yeah.

Pohatu: I agree there.

We powered down.

Me: Now time for business. The Anothers.

Nico: Who do we have?

Eli: Whoa we have a LOT OF THEM! We have Another Sea Anemone, Leech, Sea Lion, Condor, Octopus, Bear, Slug and Mold demons (Kamen Rider Black), Another Jeanne, Another Grease Blizzard, Another Chronos, Another Marika, Another Saber, Another Evil, Another Chaser, Another Aqua (OOO), Another Sasword (Kamen Rider Zi-O), Jellax and Madame Masque!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Another Riders from Revice, Build, Ex-Aid, Gaim, Saber, Drive, OOO and Kabuto. This will be cool!

Eli: And More demons from Black.

Laney: Yeah!

Madame Masque: Yep Vypra found them.

Lola: : Who do we call?

Me: Gwen Aensland, Jenna Shannon, Maria Toadstool, Mako Pegasus, Asuka Tsuitenai, Yuria Fudo, Mina Metal, Wuya Wood, Hina Heat, Corona Misaki, Airina Air, Zoey Tsukino, Soapra Bubbles, Jackie Holling, Gina Moran, Jessica Cruz (DCSHG), Natalie Carver and Melora Pomona.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: Awesome.

Maria called them in and in swirls of elements came said people.

Asuka Tsuitenai: Hey guys.

Yuria Fudo: Looks like the fun is starting.

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Madame Masque are 2 people.

Me: Interesting.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Sea Anemone, Leech, Sea Lion, Condor, Octopus, Bear, Slug and Mold demons (Kamen Rider Black), Another Jeanne, Another Grease Blizzard, Another Chronos, Another Marika, Another Saber, Another Evil, Another Chaser, Another Aqua (OOO), Another Sasword (Kamen Rider Zi-O) and Jellax!

Me: WHOA!

Qn: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Jellax: It will be fun and cool.

Another Marika: It sure will.

Lincoln: (GASP) Celestia and Luna Equestria! Wow!

They merged and they both reverted back into two people. One had pink, green and blue hair and had yellow, purple and blue clothes and she had purple eyes and white angel wings and had Celestia's Cutie Mark on her skirt and she had a Celestia Keyblade. The Other had blue hair and blue clothes and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and a moon theme keyblade and she had Princess Luna's Cutie Mark on her skirt.

Celestia Equestria: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Luna Equestria: Yeah and wow you have grown into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. Meet Celestia and Luna Equestria, Keyblade Knights of Equestria, they're my Twin Guardian Angels of The Day and The Night, but they're much more than just Keyblade Knights, Celestia is The Avatar of Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Sun and The Day and Luna is The Avatar of Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Moon and The Night. They're the defenders of Equestria and they really hate The Doomsday 23 with a dangerous vengeance, but they also harbor an extreme hatred for Queen Opaline Arcana, the powerhungry insane Fire Alicorn who was responsible for The Doomsday 23's emergence and for causing so much pain and suffering for over 2,000 years, and they swore to destroy all of them and make them pay for their crimes and destroy the dark magic that plagued Equestria. They saw that we beat them to the punch, destroyed The Doomsday 23, and made Queen Opaline pay for 2,000 years of pain and suffering that she caused in her mad desire for power, and for that, they are eternally grateful to all of you, and they also knew of my powerful transformation at Maretime Bay when we went after Lord Viren who came back from the dead to get revenge and when he transformed when we fought Evil Starlight last year during the Equalist War, they knew that he's also become a True Champion of The Elements of Harmony and Friendship. They came to Royal Woods long ago, and they really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and they also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and they're also two of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like their fellow Keyblade Knights, they harbor a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he had caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and they swore if he ever returns again, they would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Mine, Eli, Nico and Twilight Sparkle's jaws dropped and Laney put them back.

Me: That is amazing!

Qin: Boy it sure is!

Me: Yeah! Twilight and friends have been a massively tremendous help to all of us. Ever since they joined us after the Great War with The Royal Defenders.

Nico: Yeah they sure have. Boy that anniversary is coming up soon huh?

Me: Yep. And their lessons on friendship and the history of Equestria and the adventures we had with them have been really amazing.

Xenia: Yeah.

Celestia Equestria: That is really amazing and we're glad that Twilight and friends have helped you all.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That's right.

Luna Equestria: That's awesome.

Me: Is the Another Madame Masque friendly or hostile?

Celestia Equestria: Friendly and she is a really powerful one and fast too.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: Lets do it!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers all over and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Take that!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

A figure zoomed in and it was ANOTHER MADAME MASQUE!

Nico: WHOA!

Madame Masque: Wow that is one beautiful girl.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Madame Masque: I get that a lot.

Me: That voice!

Then a Sacred Kingfisher Flew in and landed on my finger.

Me: Oh wow.

Fluttershy: (Gasp) That is a beautiful kingfisher bird.

Me: Wait I think I know this kingfisher.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair, cyan blue eyes, and blue clothes and had blue kingfisher angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Kingfisher Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a water sword.

The Kingfisher flew back to her.

Me: (GASP) Kendra Kingfisher and I had a feeling that was Tiella.

Kendra Kingfisher: That's right and Tiella missed you J.D.

Tiella chirped.

Me: I can tell she missed me too. Kendra is the Embodiment of the Kingfisher Dopant and she has the power to talk to birds and she has incredibly fast speed and is a powerful assassin too.

Madame Masque: That is cool! Just like me minus the mask.

Kendra Kingfisher: I know.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger gear too) Because we can grant it instead.

They got King Ohger Swords.

Kendra Kingfisher: No he didn't. I used my powers and called a swarm of pigeons to attack him and made my getaway from him.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him covered in feathers that day.

Kendra Kingfisher: That's true.

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) Did you see our battle against Poison?

Geiz: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch too) It's fine if you didn't.

Sougo and Geiz both got KuwagataOhgerArmor.

Kendra Kingfisher: I sure did and it was epic!

Tiella chirped.

Nico: How did you and Tiella meet?

Kendra Kingfisher: We met when I was a little girl over in bird street in Hong Kong.

Xenia: That's cool.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Kendra Kingfisher: This will be fun! (SEAGULL CALL)

She had seagulls swoop in and they smashed her all over and then fired waves of energy and blasted Another Madame Masque!

Nico: Taste this fury! (ACTIVATES MADAME MASQUE AND JELLAX'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired slime and energy and blasted Another Madame Masque down.

May: What this Another is doing is against the rules! (ACTIVATES LIZARDMEN AND WRECKER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another.

Maria: How about some lightning! (ACTIVATES EEL AND JULIO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired lightning blasts and electrocuted the Another.

Emma: Feel the power of slime! (ACTIVATES JELLAX'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of slime and blasted the Another.

Then Devack, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head, Rezbit, The Fatheads, Universe 666 Nega-Chin and Red Claw, Screech and Thud appeared.

Nico: Nice team Devack!

Devack: Thanks Nico!

Me: Boy this is gonna be fun.

Just as Another Madame Masque got up…

FLASH!

There was a huge flash of light and we saw her frozen in place!

Me: WHOA!

Bright Man came.

Me: Whoa a Bright Man!

Nico: Cool!

Bright Man: (In a Girls Voice) Boy that was awesome.

Nico: Laura Bright! Wow!

Qin: Cool!

Bright Man: Yep. Awesome to see you guys.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had the symbol of a lightbulb in the middle of her forehead.

Laura Bright: I got this!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Madame Masque and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Xenia: Yeah!

Laura Bright: That was awesome!

Emma (ELGVTWD): What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Laura Bright: When me and Nico were up against a bunch of mafia men and I used my flash stop powers and we bashed and pulverized them while they were frozen in place.

Qin: I remember that. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Laura hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Laura Bright: Me too Nico and I heard about what happened to you with that mirror version. Are you all right?

Nico: I'm fine. He's gone for good now.

Me: Yep.

Laura Bright: Good.

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, and Ginny Weasley are heading to Austin, Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf who are back at it again with kidnapping girls for Lincoln to rescue, but here's the added surprise: after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target: our main target is none other than the Simulator version of Vegeta whom we killed years ago because he had let Cell absorb Android 18 to achieve his Perfect Form, and he wants revenge on us for what we did, but we're going to destroy him for good.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Austin, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf who are back at it again with kidnapping girls for me to rescue.

Red (Tex Avery): Should've known those two wolves were at it again.

Lincoln: You said it, but here's the surprise: after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target.

Me: Who is it?

Stella Seraphina: Our main target is none other than the Simulator version of Vegeta whom you killed years ago, J.D., because he had let Cell absorb Android 18 to achieve his Perfect Form, and he wants revenge on you and Nico for what you guys did.

Nico and I gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit. I almost forgot about that adventure, but I'm more than ready for him again.

Vegeta: He has no idea of just how much stronger you and J.D. have gotten, Bokrua, and of course, I'll also get a few blows in on him.

Me: That's right, and we already know just how strong he is both in normal form and in his Super Saiyan form.

Lincoln: However, there's also the limit on his Super Saiyan form, he can't maintain it for long.

Sebastian Mendez: Exactly. And can you let me be the one to end him, Lincoln? I'll show him that I'm not the psychopathic bloodthirsty destructive monster from long ago.

We saw that he was serious.

Lincoln: Okay.

Harry Potter: Why did he make that specific request?

Gohan: I think I know, this isn't a request driven by a personal desire for revenge, it's for his own sense of closure and wanting to close the chapter on the darker part of his past history of his attacks on us and on Buster and his friends in Acme Acres.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blonde hair and dark blue cat ears on her head, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Matatabi's three massive and long tails, she's dressed in dark blue clothes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, blue fire, spirits, cats, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maya Matatabi, Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat.

Maya Matatabi: That's right. Now, come on, I know where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The Cielo Nightclub.

Nico: The Cielo Nightclub. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: Surprised to see us again?

Lincoln: We sure are.

Sebastian Mendez: I'm not, I always knew you two sleazy wolves were at it again, and now, you've both left me no choice.

Sebastian levitated off the ground as creepy organ music plays, and he had a demonic grin on his face and with rows of jagged fangs, and he slightly opened his mouth, and then… !

Sebastian Mendez: (ROARS LIKE A DEMON AND SNAKES COME OUT OF HIS MOUTH)

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf freaked out and screamed and did some extremely wild takes. Then, we piled on and Lincoln tickled Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf on their feet.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, now we can get after the Simulator version of Vegeta.

We exited out of The Cielo Nightclub, and we sensed a massive energy signal heading right for us, and we saw who it was: the Simulator version of Vegeta whom Nico and I killed for letting Cell absorb Android 18 to achieve his Perfect Form, and he was out for blood.

Sebastian Mendez: Never again will I ever have to deal with your smug arrogant attitude ever again! (DARK BROWN EYES TURN BLOOD RED) ARISE, MINIONS OF DARKNESS AND TEAR HIM TO SHREDS!

Suddenly, pools of darkness formed and demons arose from Hell and attacked Evil Vegeta, who had blasted them into dust.

Sebastian Mendez: D-DAMN HIM!

Sebastian went berserk and took off after him, and as soon as he did, he grabbed Evil Vegeta by the neck and tossed him down to the ground, and he flew back to us.

Sylvester: (Sighs) Bugs and the rest of our friends from Acme Acres are going to get a conniption after we tell them of what Sebastian did again!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Well, it's all for the better that we can let Sebastian off his leash to cause untold havoc once more. Come on, gang, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-

Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Harry Potter and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Evil Vegeta, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry McWolf threw everything at him including the kitchen sink, but he dodged them. But, Sebastian ran at him and slashed at him with his massive dark greatsword and claws, and he left bleeding scars on him.

Nico: Whoa!

Vegeta: Nice to see that Sebastian's vicious nature can be used for a more better purpose.

Then, Sebastian kicked Evil Vegeta into the ground.

Sebastian Mendez: Surprised to see how the tables have turned. You should be, but I'll tell you one thing and you better get it through that thick skull of yours, I'm no longer the bloodthirsty completely insane monster whose always wound up getting blasted and thrashed all over by the likes of you. I've suffered numerous wounds many of them that could've ended my life, and over and over again, how I've wanted to kill you and make you suffer as I had. You let your pride and your desire to prove you are superior get the better of you, and now, you're about to pay the price.

Sebastian raised his massive greatsword, but in a surprise twist, he holstered his massive greatsword on his back and turned his back on Evil Vegeta.

Sebastian Mendez: But, you know what, death is too good for the likes of you. You deserve every bit of damnation for every last one of your goddamn crimes against the universe, but it won't be by my hands anymore. I hereby end this long nightmare I've had to endure because of the monster inside me, now go to Hell, Vegeta.

Sebastian then began walking back to us, and we saw rain falling down even though there wasn't a single cloud in the sky and as it washed over him, the blood that was spilled by him was washed off him forever. Evil Vegeta was enraged beyond anyone's imagination, and he ran at Sebastian with the intention of killing him, but Lincoln ran past Sebastian and then he turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Evil Vegeta's chest, and then, he absorbed him and assimilated all his Saiyan Powers and abilities and nothing was left of him except for hiss clothes. Then, as the stinger changed back, an energy card with Evil Vegeta's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Evil Vegeta straight to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Oh man, I was surprised at how you told him off like that and that you denied him to die a warrior's death.

Sebastian Mendez: He didn't deserve to die a warrior's death, and even though I've killed many times in the past, now that I no longer have my Dark Side in me, the bloodlust and madness that I had in me is gone.

Nico: And when the rain fell on you, it's like you were cleansed of all the blood of your dark side's victims.

Me: Not all of them were victims, since some of them included the Z-Fighters' many enemies from the past.

Lincoln: That's true, but at least, we not only got rid of Evil Vegeta, but a dark chapter in Sebastian's past has been closed forever. (To Maya Matatabi) And it's so good to see you again, Maya Matatabi.

Maya Matatabi: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Maya Matatabi and he hugged her, and Maya Matatabi is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maya Matatabi: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Maya Matatabi, Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat and she's a powerful master and force of blue fire and mastery of ghosts and the supernatural, and she also knows how to use those two massive tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Hawk and Hank to the extreme, because during a lunch date she and I had in Lynn's Table, those two buttfaces from Hazeltucky showed up and tried to kill us, but Maya fired powerful blasts of blue fire which burned them bad and she summoned an army of ghosts who wailed and screamed in anger at them, and that got them so scared and frightened, they literally crapped their pants fifty times and they ran back to Hazeltucky.

Nico: Sheesh.

Me: It was that act of retaliation that Maya earned the moniker, "Hazeltucky's Worst Nightmare", and all of Hazeltucky hated her so much so, that they've even made deals with Flip to give them hit men to kill her.

Eli: That goddamn mutant!

Lincoln: But, that operation was brought crashing down when we reported Flip and Hazeltucky's huge conspiracy against Maya to the police, and Flip got thrown back in prison and I killed Hazeltucky's hired hit men that Flip provided them.

Luan: Flip has always been a stain on Michigan, and when we found out he stooped that low as to ally with Hazeltucky, that was the final straw: Flip was forever declared a traitor to The State of Michigan and Royal Woods by Mayor Davis, and he had a bounty of $900 Decillion Dollars put on his head.

Me: That was only if he ever went on the run.

Nico: Damn, and is that bounty still active on him?

Lincoln: It sure is, so come December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort, we'll be sure to collect the bounty on his head.

Nico: Nice.

Maya Matatabi: I can't wait to see that mutant finally kick the bucket and die.

Lincoln: All of Michigan's had enough of that stain to last an eternity, and they'll be glad that he gets his final judgement, and now that you're here, Maya.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maya Matatabi in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maya Matatabi: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maya Matatabi's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maya Matatabi: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maya Matatabi.

Maya Matatabi had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Nagisa Fujita, Miyuu Himekawa, and Ayaka Yagi from Big Sis Hunters - Everlasting Summer Beach Edition and Misella, Yuna Azetta, and Kasque from Tales of Crestoria.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nagisa Fujita, Miyuu Himekawa, and Ayaka Yagi from Big Sis Hunters - Everlasting Summer Beach Edition and Misella, Yuna Azetta, and Kasque from Tales of Crestoria.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nagisa Fujita: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nagisa Fujita and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main target: Evil Vegeta, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe,

Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental

Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in

its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Nagisa Fujita: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Nagisa Fujita: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nagisa Fujita, Miyuu Himekawa, Ayaka Yagi, Misella, Yuna Azetta, and Kasque with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team were surprised to find out that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are back at it again with kidnapping girls for Lincoln to rescue, but after Lincoln rescues the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and they were shocked to find out that our main target was the Simulator version of Vegeta whom Nico and I killed years ago because he had let Cell absorb Android 18 to achieve his Perfect Form, and he wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The Cielo Nightclub and then us thrashing Evil Vegeta and even Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf got in on the action tossing everything even the kitchen sink at him, and Sebastian telling him off in the cruelest way that was possible, and it ended with Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique to absorb Evil Vegeta and after acquiring all his powers and abilities and drained him dry of his energy he banished him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Maya Matatabi have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at it again with kidnapping girls for you to rescue and they're going to also help with killing the main target? Awesome!

Lincoln: It sure is.

Nico: So, we now know the McWolves are both back in business of kidnapping girls for Lincoln to rescue along with helping us take down our main targets. This should be interesting.

Me: You said it.

---

After destroying Evil Vegeta, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maya Matatabi saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maya Matatabi: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maya Matatabi: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maya Matatabi: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Maya, can you show us the footage of the very incident involving those Hazeltucky buttfaces?

Maya Matatabi: Gladly.

Maya Matatabi played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Maya Matatabi at Lynn's Table and they were having fun. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: YOU FUCKING TWERP! WE WILL KILL YOU AND SPIT ON YOUR REMAINS!

Past Maya Matatabi: What the Hell was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, you buttfaces!

We knew who Lincoln was talking about, as they saw Hawk and Hank kick the doors in and they were out for blood once again. Hawk and Hank charged at Lincoln and Maya Matatabi again and they had knives in their hands but Maya fired blasts of blue fire at them and they got tossed out of Lynn's Table, and then, she summoned an army of ghosts who wailed and screamed in anger at them, and it got them so scared and frightened, they crapped their pants fifty times and ran back to Hazeltucky as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, those morons sure were a bunch of chickens.

Lincoln: They sure were.

Me: Lincoln told us everything about what happened as soon as he and Maya came back, and we laughed so hard at what she did.

Luna: They tried to kill Lincoln and Maya, but she scared them good and she sent those chickens back to Hazeltucky after they soiled themselves.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Tsume Inuzuka: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Tsume, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Kurenai Yuhi, Simulator Anko Mitarashi, Simulator Yugao Uzuki, Simulator Tsume Inuzuka, Simulator Samui, Simulator Tsunade, and Twirlie, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy adventure.

Me: So we start the second game?

Nico: One last Galaxy from the first game. After that, we're moving on to the sequel.

Nicole: Grand Finale Galaxy next.

Me: That's the final one. I remember that one.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Looks like we're going to the Star Festival.

Wes: I'll go too along with Jack.

Nico: Okay.

Jack Landors: Lets do it!

They went into the simulator and Nicole activated it and they were in the Mushroom Kingdom for the Star Festival.

49m agoMe: Any tips, Nicole?

45m agoNico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one just has to have yo collect 100 purple coins to get the last star.

Nico: That's easy.

Wes: Yeah.

43m agoJack Landers: Goombas up ahead!

38m agoNico: Lets do it!

Jack Landors: Goombas up ahead!

They saw them.

Jack Landors: SPD! EMERGENCY!

Wes: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico, Jack and Wes blasted the Goombas.

Nico: Take that!

?: I'll help too!

A figure came and it was a purple hair girl with purple eyes and had purple wings and had purple clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Time Force Rangers on it and the symbol was on her skirt and she had a Quantum Blaster, Chrono Saber and Vortex Blaster with her.

Mirai Timeranger: Mirai Timeranger - Embodiment of the Time Force Rangers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

She slashed a bunch of Goombas.

37m agoMe (gets out Madame Masque and Beautiful Gorgeous' Ridewatches): We'll talk more after this!

34m agoNico: (gets out Madame Masque and Beautiful Gorgeous' Ridewatches) We'll talk more after this!

Nico activated them and bashed and blasted the Goombas.

Jack and Wes blasted the Goombas and destroyed them.

They got 100 coins..

33m agoWes: That's 100 coins

29m agoWes: That's 100 coins.

Then the star came.

Nico: There it is.

Wes: We got it!

Wes and Jack got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Mirai Timeranger: YEAH!

They high five!

29m agoWes: Tell us more about yourself.

26m agoWes: Tell us more about yourself.

Mirai Timeranger: Well I like to collect watches and like to keep track of time. But I also like being a chef and a police officer.

Wes: Awesome.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Mirai Timeranger: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly!

---

Later everyone was watching TV.

Ram Horn: General Nico have you seen J.D. and Varie and the Mascots?

Nico: Oh they went out.

Sea Clamp: Dare I ask where the mascots are?

Nico: Well General Sea Clamp, J.D., Varie and the Mascots went to the local homeless shelter to help out with the children there. I got this note from them.

He showed it to them.

Cicadacon: That's sweet of them.

Nico: It sure is General Cicadacon.

Later me, Varie and the Mascots were heading to the Homeless shelter.

Poromon: Thanks for coming with us J.D. and Varie.

Me: No problem guys and it's great that you guys are donating time to help out with homeless kids at the shelter.

Varie: I do that most of my time too. They lost everything because of many things that went down.. Poor kids.

We arrived at the homeless shelter.

Me: Oh man.

We saw kids living in beds that were too old and living on the floor in sleeping bags.

Manaphy: Oh these poor kids.

Me: Lets start helping them out.

We went over.

Me: Hello kids.

Kid 1: Hey J.D.!

Kid 2: Awesome to see you guys here!

Kid 3: Hey Varie!

Varie: Hello kids. I can't believe you guys live like this.

Me: But lets give you guys some new furniture.

I had my hands glow and put them on the floor and gave them new soft beds and bunk beds!

Kid 1: Oh wow! Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytme.

Manterror: What kinds of things?

Nico: Give kids furniture and money and food and help them get whatever they need.

Manterror: That's very thoughtful of them.

Nico: It sure is. Lets go see.

They went to help out.

Back at the shelter we were giving new furniture made from us.

Me: There you go kids.

Kid 2: Thanks J.D.!

Poromon and the Mascots gave money to the kids and the shelter.

Me: This will help you guys.

I fired a beam of energy and formed a gold bar tree for them.

Me: There you go. This ought to help you guys with finances for a while.

Kid 3: Thanks.

Blot: How much money is that?

Poromon: Oh hey guys! We give $500,000,000 to help the kids.

Me: I provide the trees of food and money too.

Nico: That's awesome guys.

Groove: This is a very kind you guys did here.

Poromon: Thanks.

Me: It was awesome helping these kids. They don't have anywhere to go so they need all the help they can get.

RD Lana: (to the mascots) This was a nice thing you guys did.

Poromon: Thanks.

Me: Don't brag about it guys but you did great.

Qin: All these kids sure needed it too. Poor kids.

Xenia: Yeah.

We later went back home and we were going to get ready for our next mission.

Me: Well now for number 2 of the mission and I don't mean going to the bathroom.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than the Robot Mantises from A Shocker on Shock Street, and they are causing havoc again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's up, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than the Robot Mantises from A Shocker on Shock Street, and they are causing havoc again.

We gasped.

Me: Not those Robot Mantises again!

Nico: I knew it would be them alright, but we're ready for them again, and this'll piss off Slappy even more.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Manterror: Boy this will be awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

I went and got the book A Shocker on Shock Street.

Me: I remember facing those robot mantises and they were deadly and ugly.

Maria: I definitely remember those things. But I thought Erin and Marty's Dad is keeping them under control.

May: Slappy must've built some new ones.

Me: Yeah he must have.

Qin: We'll turn those bugs into scrap metal.

Lola: Yeah! Also we found out during that one that Erin is an android which is really cool!

Me: That sure is awesome.

Nico: I'll send one of their heads to Slappy as a threatening message. Unfortunately, the sentence will have to be short due to how big the head will be.

Lisa Loud: Fear not I can program a message into one of the heads from you and it will be long enough to get Slappy on edge.

Nico: Thanks Lisa.

Xenia: Looks like we're going Mantis Squishing.

Ellie Singh: I remember those Robot Mantises. They were scary.

Me: Hey maybe we can use one as an attack zord. You know like a Wild Force Zord for the Preying Mantis.

Nico: Good idea. Even though we have one like that but that's a good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And it will be Nanette, Lana, Fancy Pants, Lisa, Gali, and Yan Lin's time to shine here.

Me: Cool!

Nanette: Awesome!

Izuku: This will be fun sis!

Fancy Pants: I say! This is definitely going to be fun.

Lisa Loud: Indeed it will be.

The previous group came.

Pied Piper: Can me, Puff, Beautiful Gorgeous, Marvel Scorpion, Titania, Doctor Octopus, Count Vertigo, Sportsmaster, Juggernaut and Felix Faust go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Lola: This will be fun.

Me: Yep and some of you guys weren't with us when we faced the Robot Mantis' the first time. I can't remember when that was though.

Nico: I remember that.

Nico went over the events of chapter 957 and it was crazy.

Lucy Loud: Gasp. I remember that.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! Many of us weren't with you when that happened. That was amazing that you guys faced them.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome.

Me: It sure was crazy. Thanks for the refresher.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: And that was 30 days after the battle with Thanos.

Lola: Yeah!

Jean Bison: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for Dive Man next.

Me: Ooh! Aquatic and awesome.

Lily: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's rainbow fire aura flared up extremely and his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and he had a vision: he saw eight figures and he saw who they were: they are none other than Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina, the evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and the most notorious criminals in Royal Woods, and they've returned and they want revenge on The Seraphina Sisters and Lincoln for defeating their favorite psychopathic, jealous, destructive, hateful, fire-crazed cousin, Abigail Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: What's wrong, Lincoln, and what was with the sudden flaring of your rainbow fire aura?

Lincoln: We got ourselves a major crisis: I had another vision and it foretold who we're going to face today and in the days to come, I saw eight figures and I saw who they were: they're none other than Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina, your evil cousins have returned and they want revenge on us for defeating their favorite psychopathic, jealous, destructive, hateful, fire-crazed cousin, Abigail Seraphina.

The Seraphina Sisters gasped in shock.

Nuria Seraphina: Oh shit, not them, I thought we were done with those assholes!

Nico: Sounds like you guys also know them, and are they just as bad as your ex-sister, Abigail?

Stella Seraphina: They are just as bad as Abigail, but so much worse. Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina were our cousins, but like Abigail, they are spiteful, evil, black-hearted, malicious, rotten, wrathful, jealous, hate-filled, psychopathic, destructive, and fire-crazed.

Lincoln: They're also eight of the most notorious criminals in Royal Woods, and they were also born with really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality, and just like Abigail, they've used their powers to cause havoc and chaos throughout Royal Woods.

Hestia Seraphina: They were defeated by us years ago and were sealed into cryogenic chambers that would seal their fire powers and frozen in glaciers by Leina Mobius and sent to Antarctica where they would remain there forever.

Elaine Seraphina: But, as part of a contingency plan after she got sent to The Black Gates, The Fallen Guardian Angel, Isabella Abaddon, sent demons there as well, and just like with Abigail Seraphina, the demons sabotaged the cryogenic chambers and freed those assholes, and now, they've returned for revenge.

Nico: So, this means, in addition to dealing with the Goosebumps Monsters… !

Lincoln: We've also got eight days of fiery chaos, and we've got eight days destroy them before they destroy us and destroy the world. Luckily, I also came up with a list of who we're facing.

Lincoln got out a list, and it showed who we're facing.

Stella Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Basiltrice and Lincoln VS. Simon Seraphina

Hestia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerbereus and Lincoln VS. Henry Seraphina

Nuria Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Griffin and Lincoln VS. Nathan Seraphina

Eliane Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Peryton and Lincoln VS. Edward Seraphina

Ember Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Sphynx and Lincoln VS. Edgar Seraphina

Alinta Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif and Lincoln VS. Arthur Seraphina

Helia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hydra and Lincoln VS. Harold Seraphina

And Bridget Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Mantikor and Lincoln VS. Brian Seraphina

Stella Seraphina: Aha, so it looks like it's us VS. that asshole, Simon Seraphina. I hope you do the same thing like you did to that bitch, Abigail, Linky.

Lincoln: I intend to do more than just that, Stella. I'm going to use the absorption techniques of Cell and Majin Buu and absorb them one by one into my body and assimilate and acquire all of their really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and their immortality.

Me: So these guys are your renegade brothers.

Stella Seraphina: Yeah.

Nico: This is going to be one intense fight of The Fires of Heaven VS. The Fires of Hell and eight days to destroy them before they destroy us and burn the entire world. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Shocker Street to squash those Robot Mantises again.

Lincoln: Those Robot Mantises are heading right for the scrap heap, and once we get done with them, you're next, Simon Seraphina.

Stella Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Simon Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy The Robot Mantises, and once we got done with those Robot Mantises, Lincoln and Stella Seraphina are going to destroy Simon Seraphina, one of the eight dangerous criminals in Royal Woods.

We were off to Shock Street in the middle of the city.

* * *

We arrived and we saw Shock Street totally deserted.

Me: Whoa.

But it was more than just deserted, it was trashed and a mess.

Me: Whoa look like a tank went through here.

Warpath: Yeah and it wasn't me!

Nico: Where is everyone?

Me: Probably hiding inside.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Erin! Marty! Are you there?!

Erin: Hey guys!

Marty: You made it!

Me: Oh thank goodness you're okay.

Nico: Yeah.

Erin: Long time no see though.

Me: I know. Sorry we haven't been by lately. Don't tell me, did the Robot Mantis' do this?

Marty: Yeah they did.

Erin: Yeah. Wow! You guys have expanded quite a lot over the years.

Me: I know. We expanded quite a bit over the last 3 and a half years.

Qin: Yep.

Erin: And that Giant Tree of yours is amazing!

Lola: It sure is. 528,000 feet high. And the view of the whole planet is amazing.

Lana: It sure is.

Family Guy Penelope: Were the Robot Mantis' the ones that are stationed here or new ones?

Erin: New ones and I found out that one of them is being piloted by someone.

Me: Oh man. Did you get a good glimpse of who it is?

Erin: Yes my X-Ray vision showed that it's Leatherface!

WE GASPED!

Me: Leatherface!?

Camie: You mean the madman from The Texas Chainsaw Massacre Movies!? Not good!

Scorpion: I get it! Leatherface knew Chucky is gone for good. So he decided to follow the person most similar to him!

Me: That could be! But I'm going to rip that ugly face of his apart!

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: This guy is a monster and a madman!

Camie: What can you tell us about him?

Me: Well he is not a nice guy and he makes even the Harvester look like a saint. He's a mad butcher that kills people with a chainsaw.

I went over his history

---

Jedidiah "Bubba" Sawyer, better known as Leatherface, is the main antagonist of The Texas Chainsaw Massacre series. He is an unstable and cannibalistic serial killer who wears masks that are the faces of his victims, perfectly flayed from their bodies. Together with his mysterious and insane family, Leatherface would hunt down any intruder who steps into their territory and would use different kinds of tools to murder them, but he mostly uses his chainsaw.

He was portrayed by the late Gunnar Hansen (who went on to portray Boss Sawyer in a later installment of the franchise), Bill Johnson, R. A. Mihailoff, Kane Hodder, Robert Jacks and Mark Burnham.

Leatherface's cannibalistic family consists of his older brothers Nubbins Sawyer, Chop Top Sawyer, and his father Drayton Sawyer. He also has an unnamed grandfather, who is extremely old and frail.

When Sally, Franklin, Jerry, Pam, and Kirk reached their homestead, Kirk and Pam looked for the local swimming hole and stumbled upon the cannibals' house-hoping they could get some gasoline for their van-where Leatherface killed Kirk with a sledgehammer and hung Pam on a meat hook before throwing her into a freezer where she froze to death. When Jerry came looking for them, he was killed by Leatherface with a sledgehammer. He then killed Franklin in the woods with his chainsaw and chased Sally, where Drayton took her to his house to cook her and eat her. When Grandpa failed to kill Sally with the hammer, she ran, but Nubbins the hitchhiker and Leatherface chased after her. Nubbins were much faster then Leatherface and caught up to Sally. Before he could kill her, he was run over by an 18-wheeler and had been too focused on Sally to notice. With Nubbins dead, only Leatherface was left and managed to catch up to Sally. Sally went in the truck and with the driver and he attacked with his chainsaw. The two got out and ran and Leatherface chased after them. Seeing that they weren't losing him, the driver with a wrench, knocking him down and causing him to cut his leg on his chainsaw. Sally managed to take advantage of this distraction and escape on a passing pickup truck while the driver ran away in fear. He was last seen swinging his chainsaw around in frustration due to his victim escaping, his wounds and his brother Nubbins dead.

After fourteen years, Leatherface reemerged, killing two drunks named Buzz and Rick. Sally and Franklin's uncle Lefty Enright was searching for the cannibals to get his revenge. When he got Stretch to play the deaths on the radio, Leatherface and Chop Top went over to the station to kill her. However, Leatherface fell in love with her. He refused to kill her when Drayton and Chop Top found her, however he did not attempt to stop Grandpa from killing her because was forced to hold her in place. But Grandpa was too old and frail, so Drayton tried to kill her himself, but Lefty entered, armed with three chainsaws. After injuring Drayton, Lefty engaged Leatherface in a chainsaw duel, where Leatherface was impaled by Lefty with his chainsaw. He was still able to fight, but the fight was ended shortly after; Drayton, deranged and having lost a lot of blood, set off a grenade. Leatherface was last seen getting hit by Grandpa with a hammer (he was really aiming for Lefty), knocking him down, before all four of them were killed in the grenade explosion, which narrowly missed Chop Top as he climbed a ladder after Stretch and eventually falls to his death.

Leatherface is first seen in the intro scene, doing his work with a dead body, later, after Michelle and Ryan meets Alfredo Sawyer and Tex Sawyer, they find themselves lost in a dark forest and Ryan is kidnapped, Michelle finally meet Leatherface when a young girl is killed by him, Michelle runs away in fear only to find Leatherface's house, there she meets the rest of the family: Tinker Sawyer, Mama Sawyer, Little Girl Sawyer and Grandpa Sawyer, Ryan is killed by the family and Benny attacks the house, killing Tinker and Mama, Leatherface leaves Tex to fight the intruders and escapes, he is later seen in the ending when Michelle kills Alfredo.

Leatherface, now working in a conspiracy to provide horror to society, lives along with his brothers Vilmer Slaughter and W.E. Slaughter and his sister-in-law Darla Slaughter. He constantly stalks the characters of the film and kidnaps Jenny and Heather, he is later seen, in the dinner scene eating pizza along with his family, after Jenny escapes, he and Vilmer stalk her.

Vilmer is killed by a propeller in the head and Jenny is saved by Rothman, Leatherface starts to cry and scream in agony.

About fifty years after the original massacre from 1973, Leatherface is living a peaceful life with Mrs. Mc in the now deserted town of Harlow when a group of young entrepreneurs arrive and attempt to gentrify the town, two members of the group, Melody and Dante, enter Harlow Orphanage. Melody tries to evict Mrs. Mc out of the home, to which she refuses as she still legally was allowed to live there, meanwhile Dante removes the confederate flag which had belonged to Mc's grandfather. Due to stress, Mrs. Mc starts to throw up and collapses, Leatherface comes and helps her up. Some officers arrive and they bring her to a paramedic truck, with Leatherface coming as well.

On the way to the hospital, Leatherface holds Mrs. Mc in his lap and is comforted by Mrs. Mc, being told that he is her boy. She suffers from a heart attack to which Leatherface panics, he puts her oxygen mask over her mouth and tries to save her, but to no prevail. Out of rage and agony, Leatherface kills the officer in the back of the truck by snapping his hand and stabbing him with the bone that was sticking out, he causes the dying officer to shoot the driver which leads to the truck crashing into a field. Leatherface exits the truck and skins Mrs. Mc's face and wears it as a mask, he props her corpse sitting up in the field. He finds Ruth, Dante's girlfriend, alive in the passenger seat and stabs her in the gut, he caresses her face before walking back to Harlow.

Leatherface goes back to the orphanage and finds Dante walking around the home, he cuts him across the face and leaves him to bleed out on the floor. Melody was there while this was happening and hid under Mrs. Mc's bed. After this Leatherface goes to Mrs. Mc's bedroom and breaks the wall open to retrieve his chainsaw he used from 1973. Before he is able to start it however, a mechanic named Richter enters the house while armed after having seen Dante walk out covered in blood. Leatherface attacks him and swings his hammer at Richter's leg, destroying it by bending it backwards, after this he stabs him in the head with a shard of broken glass on the window, causing him to fall to the ground and see Melody hiding under the bed. Leatherface grabs his sledgehammer and repeatedly bashes Richter in the head to the point of shattering his skull and tendering his flesh, all while Melody was hiding under the bed, having witnessed the brutal murder.

Leatherface leaves the room, but hears Melody sneaking around the house. He finds her at the bottom of the staircase and throws his sledgehammer at her, causing her to fall and break through the floor. She tries to crawl away but Leatherface listens to her and saws through the floor, she gets to a vent cover but gets covered in feces when the sewage pipe is sawed through. Melody's sister, Lila, finds her and gets her out, the two run to a party bus. Leatherface follows them to the bus and kills the bus driver, he enters the party room to which he is met with a group of young influencers, who begin to record him. Leatherface revs his chainsaw and begins to brutally murder every last one of the influencers. While he is going on his killing spree, Melody and Lila go into the restroom of the bus and escape through the ceiling window. Leatherface saws through the door but gets stabbed in the arm with a corkscrew.

As Leatherface is leaving the bus, Melody and Lila find a cop car and enter it, finding an elderly woman who turns out to actually be Sally Hardesty, the sole survivor to the original massacre from 1973. She tells the two girls to stay in the car while she confronts Leatherface, who is sitting in the orphanage alone. Leatherface is held at gunpoint and is asked by Sally if he remembers her, to which he doesn't. He walks out and finds the sisters hiding in the car, he grabs Melody but gets shot in the shot in the shoulder by Sally. The two start to fight with it ending with Leatherface impaling Sally with the chainsaw and tosses her onto some garbage bags.

Leatherface finds Melody and Lila in a garage, having crashed the cop car into it. He is about to kill Melody but is stopped by Lila when she aims a gun at him, but when it was found to be empty, he started chasing her. Lila falls to the ground and before he gets to saw her, Sally shoots Leatherface again, he stumbles away into an abandoned theater, Sally bleeds out to death. Lila enters the theater, armed with Sally's shotgun, but is attacked by Leatherface. The two have a scuffle, and when Leatherface is about to kill Lila, Melody returns and hits him in the chin with his own chainsaw, making him fall into a large body of water.

Several hours later, Leatherface reemerges and finds the sisters leaving Harlow in their car. He breaks the window and grabs Melody, decapitates her and holds her head up for Lila to see as the car drives away. Leatherface, while still holding Melody's severed head, swings his chainsaw around.

After slaughtering Melody and the rest of the visitors, Leatherface returns to the original Sawyer farmhouse.

---

When I was done some of us ran to trash cans and threw up.

Smithers: I didn't think he would be intelligent enough to pilot one of them!

Me: Well unless Slappy was giving him some pointers.

Erin: You got to be kidding me! Slappy is back?

Nico: Yep. And he has brought back 24 monsters that we faced before. Including himself.

Lola: Yeah. We should have banished that monster to the black gates back then!

Marty: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them what it does and it was shocking!

Erin: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah.

Count Vertigo: Where's your Dad?

Erin: Oh he's in the lab back home. After you guys helped us the first time we moved the lab to our home.

Me: Cool cool.

Erin: I'll show you.

We went to Erin's house and saw the lab and it was INCREDIBLE!

Dexter: What an amazing lab!

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

Erin's dad: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's good to see you again.

Me: You too Mr. Wright.

RD Clyde: I see the Mantis' you control are all here.

Mr. Wright: That's correct.

Me: Boy things have become amazing for you over the last 3 and a half years.

Mr. Wright: They sure have and you guys have grown a lot in numbers.

Lola: Yeah we sure have.

Erin: I noticed that too.

Felix Faust: We need to make sure we can tell these apart from the ones Leatherface controls.

Nanette: But how?

Me: Time for a little magic.

I used my magic and marked the ones with Leatherface's controls with a black aura and the ones under ours have green auras.

Android 17: I would've painted them.

Me: Making them green to look like the real thing? That's genius 17.

Android 17: Thanks.

Manterror: It would be cool.

Nico; Lets go for it then.

We pulled out paints and painted them to look like real mantises.

Lana: That's more like it!

Sportsmaster: When the mess is done, Shock Street Visitors are gonna be in for a pleasant surprise.

Me: I have an idea!

Nico: What is it?

Me: We'll make an Animatronic Insect Theme Park. We'll add that to Phoenix Land.

Nico: Not a bad idea!

Kendra Kingfisher: That's a great idea!

Lola: Yeah!

Rothar: Of course, Shock Street is awesome too!

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: But J.D.'s idea is just as awesome.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Well we got to get ready to face Leatherface.

Juggernaut: I'd like to see him try to kill me!

Fancy Pants: Don't get too cocky.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Wait I sense them! They are coming!

Lola: Lets get ready.

Mr. Frown: Any tips on how to deal with him?

Nico: We just got to smash the robot he's piloting and then we'll face Leatherface when he is out.

Eli: Yeah!

Me: It'll be the sword against the chainsaw. This will be brutal.

Xenia: Sparks are going to fly big time.

Camie: Yeah.

Doctor Octopus: He meant to ask any tipes when we're fighting Leatherface outside his robot.

Me: I knew that. We got to get the chainsaw away from him and then hit him hard.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Okay we got to go get him.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Whimpering) Like g-g-g-g-g-g-go out there!? (Whimpers) Like not on your life! No way!

Scooby Doo: Reah! No way!

RD Lynn: You're kidding, right?

Lisa: Ignoring their cowardly behavior, I believe I can reprogram one of the robots to work for us.

Nico: Good idea Lisa!

Erin: I remember Shaggy and Scooby Always getting cowardly like that.

Me: Yeah those were fun times.

Sakura Knudson: They sure were. I loved how J.D. always dragged Shaggy and Scooby whenever they got scared.

Me: Yeah good times.

Erica Haddock: And now that task falls onto me.

Gali: We don't have time to argue about this.

Titania: If they don't want to face Leatherface, they don't have to.

Erica Haddock: Oh they will be facing him and act like MEN!

Shaggy: Like I hate this job!

We went to face Leatherface.

We saw the Robot Mantis; and piloting one was LEATHERFACE!

Disk Wars Mandarin: Entrance time!

We went at it.

Leatherface laughed maniacally!

Then the spirits of mantis' appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion blasted out from underneath the one Leatherface was driving and blew it apart into pieces and Leatherface landed on the ground and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Leatherface it's over for you meat face!

I unsheathed my sword!

Puff: I forgot he doesn't speak.

Yan Lin: I didn't!

Me: Me neither!

He roared and went at me and I blocked his chainsaw with my sword and a shower of white hot sparks flew out of the blade!

I clashed sword against chainsaw with him!

Nico: WHOA! That is deadly!

Nanette went Thunderlegs and she fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Leatherface!

Lisa Loud: Take this you chainsaw wielding maniac!

She fired laser blasts and burned.

Fancy Pants: This will be most fun!

He fired magic laser blasts and blasted Leatherface!

Lana and Gali fired energy and ice blasts and blasted him all over and Yan Lin fired wind blasts and blew him down.

I clashed more with Leatherface and sparks flew everywhere!

Yan Lin teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and his saw accidentally slashed my face and I got a cut on my cheek!

Me: OUCH!

Blood dripped from my wound. But then I saw that my poisonous blood got on the chainsaw and it melted it into nothing.

Me: Whoa! That was helpful!

Nico: Yeah!

My wound healed.

Lisa Loud went into a robot.

She got into it and reprogrammed it and we saw its eyes turn glowing blue and it was now on our side!

Lisa had it slash at Leatherface!

Lisa Loud: That is a good job there.

Nico: Nice work!

Lisa Loud: I'll have that hologram device set up for you later : Can't say the same for the others!

Nico fired energy blasts and destroyed the rest of the robot Mantis' minus the one we reprogramed.

Qin: YEAH!

Then White Lightning, Seadramon, Deadwood, Oculous, Black Lance, Count Nocturne, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer and Zavok came.

Nico: White Lightning, Seadramon, Deadwood, Oculous, Black Lance, Count Nocturne, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer and Zavok.

Seadramon (to Poromon): You did good giving those kids money.

Poromon: Thank you!

White Lightning: They needed it.

Me: Absolutely they did.

Deadwood: And you guys have plenty of money anyway.

Me: Yep.

Oculus: (to Nico) We heard you killed your Mirror self.

Nico: We sure did. In Griffin Rock.

Black Lance: Was he really bonded with the Poison Symbiote?

Me: You better believe he was. That was awful.

Xenia: But it was awesome.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was KLAIDO from episode 28 of Gokaiger!

---

The strongest bounty hunter in the universe, Kiaido believes that only two things truly matter: money and battle. Throughout his career, he brings in 150 people which gives him over 100 million Zagin.

Facing Captain Marvelous and nearly killing him years ago, Kiaido intentionally stabs himself to create a weak spot on his chest to make the fight more interesting, though this ultimately lets Captain Marvelous escape.

Though hired by Barizorg to eliminate the Gokaigers, Kiaido refuses to follow orders as he wants to kill the pirates at their strongest. However, with Gai Yuki's help, the Gokaigers manage to defeat Kiaido through the Great Power of the Jetmen.

---

Eli: Klaido! I remember you! You were said to be the strongest bounty hunter in the universe and you brought 150 people that got you 100 million Zagin. And you were hired to kill the Gokaigers.

Klaido: That's right! Good memory Eli.

Eli: Thanks.

Kiaido: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: Because Troy and his team weren't born pirates.

Me: I know! That would have been so cool!

Zocks: I was born a pirate and I represent the Gokaigers so you would have been perfect for me.

Klaido: That is true but yeah.

Me: I agree.

We got the battles underway.

---

Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Mermista, Perfuma, Adora, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Tar Pit, Reverse Flash, Golden Glider, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - Nico's rescue in Griffin Rock and Mirror Nico was back for round 2 and he had bonded with the Poison Symbiote and Sailors Moon, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Venus transformed against him

---

White Lightning was first.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) Nico's rescue was in Griffin Rock, where his Mirror Self was back for round 2 and bonded with the Poison Symbiote. Sailors Moon, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Venus transformed against him.

Princess Frosta: Yeah that was so awesome and epic.

Shirahoshi: It sure was cool!

Rarity: Oh it sure was amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that is for sure.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

White Lightning: I agree. Lets do it!

Frosta and White Lightning flared up White Night Dragon Auras. Songs for Frosta and White Lightning: All I Want by Howard Jones and La Di Da Di by Doug E. Fresh. Frosta and group fired waves of ice, jewels and water and smashed them down

---

Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Manaphy, Horsea, Tentacool, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau, and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, WaruSeadramon, MegaSeadramon, MetalSeadramon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - Us battling Another Sea Anemone, Leech, Sea Lion, Condor, Octopus, Bear, Slug and Mold demons (Kamen Rider Black), Another Jeanne, Another Grease Blizzard, Another Chronos, Another Marika, Another Saber, Another Evil, Another Chaser, Another Aqua (OOO), Another Sasword (Kamen Rider Zi-O), Jellax and Madame Masque who were the Twin Keyblade Knights of Equestria and the Embodiment of the Kingfisher Dopant

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) Nico, Timmy's team, Madame Masque's team, and the others did good battling Another Sea Anemone, Leech, Sea Lion, Condor, Octopus, Bear, Slug and Mold demons (Kamen Rider Black), Another Jeanne, Another Grease Blizzard, Another Chronos, Another Marika, Another Saber, Another Evil, Another Chaser, Another Aqua (OOO), Another Sasword (Kamen Rider Zi-O), Jellax and Madame Masque. They were the Twin Keyblade Knights of Equestria and the Embodiment of the Kingfisher Dopant.

Poromon: They were really awesome and cool.

Caren: You got that right.

Pinkie Pie: No kidding there! That was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was fun.

Featherweight: Yeah that was fun.

Sprocket: That is for sure.

Seadramon: You got that right. Lets do it!

Poromon and Seadramon flared up Beer Warrior and Seadramon auras. Songs for Poromon and Seadramon: Cowboys From Hell by Pantera and Me, Myself and I by Chalk Circle. Poromon and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Kevin, Rolf, Nazz, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Ruby Dragon, Evil White Dino Thunder Ranger, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Lincoln's rescue in Austin, Texas and Tex Avery McWolf and Tom & Jerry Kids McWolf kidnapping girls and we battled an Evil Vegeta

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Johnny) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Austin, Texas, where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom & Jerry Kids McWolf kidnapped the girls in question. He battled Evil Vegeta.

Johnny: Yeah it was funny and awesome!

Wynn: That was so fun and awesome.

Fluttershy: You got that right on there.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that is for sure.

Seabreeze: (Seabreeze) Oh ja ja it was.

Stealth Elf: Yep.

Deadwood: That is cool. Lets do it!

Johnny and Deadwood flared up dryad auras. Songs for Johnny 2x4 and Deadwood: Best Mix of Our Lives by Modern Romance and Touch by Earth, Wind and Fire. Johnny and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down

---

Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Sarah, Marie K.L., Tyrone, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Oculous, Magma, 50 Below, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Meeting Maya Matatabi the Avatar of the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) I heard you guys met Maya Matatabi the Avatar of the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat. What's she like?

Jimmy: She is a master of fire and ghosts and she scared the living daylights of Hawk and Hank.

Billy: Yeah.

Applejack: Yeah that was amazing and she was powerful.

Apple Bloom: Yeah I agree.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Black Lance: I agre. Lets do it!

Jimmy and Black Lance flared up Knight Auras. Songs for Jimmy and Black Lance: The Sun and The Rein by Madness and Red Skies by The Fixx. Jimmy and team fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Tommy, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Zoe, J.P., Takuya, Sunset Shimmer, Pippsqueak, Fire Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Magma, Geckor, 50 Below, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - Grand Master Galaxy

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Grand Finale Galaxy was next. Next will be the Galaxies in the sequel.

Tommy: That was awesome and cool.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) That was amazing too.

Sunset Shimmer: It was really awesome too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really fun too.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Oculous: That is cool! Lets do it!

Tommy and Oculous flared up Yeti and Cyclops auras. Songs for Tommy and Oculous: Blue Kiss by Jane Wiedlin and Sweet Somebody by Shannon. Tommy and group fired waves of ice and fire and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Finn, Jake, Princess Bubblegum, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Mad Mike, Chillyfish, Fireor, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards

(Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - Mascots giving homeless kids money

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne: (to Marceline) The mascots were giving homeless kids money. I think it was sweet of them.

Marceline: Yeah it was sweet of them too.

Melody: You got that right.

Starlight Glimmer: It was really cool too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was awesome.

Hex: Yeah it was.

Count Nocturne: You got that right. Lets do it!

Marceline and Count Nocturne flared up vampire auras. Songs for Marceline and Count Nocturne: If You Were Here Tonight by Monte Moir and You Give Good Love by Whitney Houston. Marceline and group fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, She-Hulk, Yost She-Hulk, Lego She-Hulk, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Gator Ghoul, Creeper, Old Ironface, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - Number 2 is A Shocker on Shock Street

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) Number 2 is A Shocker on

Shock Street. Didn't you guys cover that before?

Red-She-Hulk: Yeah but it was 3 and a half years ago.

Catherine Windsor: That was a really amazing awesome adventure.

Rainbow Dash: It was really awesome.

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: It was awesome too.

Black Knight Ghost: I agree. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk and Black Knight Ghost flared up Knight Auras. Songs for Mera and Ryugu Tamatebacco: (If There Was) Any Other Way by Celine Dion and A Kind Of Magic by Queen. Red She-Hulk and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

* * *

Mera of Atlantis, Aquaman, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Aqualad, Aquagirl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Dogranio Yaboon, Goche, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelganger - Those Robot Mantis's are ugly

* * *

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Those Robot Mantis' are ugly. And huge!

Mera: They sure are gross bugs.

Ms. Spell: Yeah that is for sure.

Twilight Sparkle: These mantis' are crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was awesome.

Spyro: I agree there.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: You got that right. Lets do it!

Mera and Ryugu flared up Mermaid and Oarfish Auras. Songs for Red She Hulk and Black Knight Ghost: Danger Zone by Kenny Loggins and Sleep Tonight by Rolling Stones. Mera and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Hulk, Yost Hulk, Lego Hulk, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Iceage, Meteor, Stingrage, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - The Robot Mantis's are terrifying

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer: (to Thing) The Robot Mantis' are terrifying. But what's more terrifying is their commander.

Thing: Yeah we did NOT EXPECT Leatherface to be driving them.

Babs Bunny: Yeah that was crazy.

Princess Luna: It sure was scary and crazy.

Moondust: I agree there and it was horrible that he killed so many people.

Snowdrop: Yeah and disgusting that he ate them!

Gari: YUCK!

Blackout: So sick!

Stonedozer: Yeah what a monster! Lets do it!

Thing and Stonedozer flared up earth dragon auras. Songs for Thing and Stonedozer: Back In Time by Huey Lewis and the News and Sunset Now by Heaven 17. Thing and group fired waves of darkness and rock and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Lexi Bunny, Tech E. Coyote, Danger Duck, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Metal Sonic, Metal Tails, Metal Knuckles, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - Slappy is gonna get a rudde awakening from Nico

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) Slappy is gonna get a rude awakening from Nico. In the form of one of the Mantis heads!

Ace: That's for sure.

Pyra: Yeah no kidding there!

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

King Solar: And it will be fun.

Solar Eclipsa: That's for sure.

Amber Morning: That is too true.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Zavok: Same here. Lets do it!

Ace and Zavok flared up Mongolian Death Worm Auras. Songs for Ace Bunny and Zavok: And You Tell Me by A-Ha and Sleepless Night by Yoko Ono. Ace and group fired waves of light and blasted them down.

---

# Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Roders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kiaido

---

Kiaido was next.

Kiaido: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: You bet it will be.

May: Yeah!

Kiaido: Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Robot Mantises, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They transformed and were ready!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Troy: Lets use the power of these to defeat you.

Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman! Then the group all fired waves of lasers and energy and elements and the blasts all hit Kiaido and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Kiaido you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Lets bring the knightly power!

Tsukasa: That is for sure!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Spider Kumonos!

Tsukasa turned into Kuwagata Ohger and Daiki summoned clones of the King Ohgers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers!

We went and blasted and smashed Leatherface all over the place and kicked and pulverized him.

Blot, Groove, Sea Clamp, Ram Horn, Cicadacon and Manterror used the Earth and Predacon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blot's flame clouds, Groove's Vaporators, and the Tripredacus Trio and Manterror's weapons and skills 100-fold.

Tripredacus Trio and Blot: FLAMING TRIPREDACUS BLAST!

Groove and Manterror: VAPORIZING MANTIS BLADES!

Chef Cooks of Lynn Sr. and Puff: CHEFS OF CHEMISTRY BLAST!

Beauty and Parents of Rita and Beautiful Gorgeous: BEAUTY OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Haos Power of Fabia and Titania: HAOS LIGHT BURST!

Punk Delinquencies of Duncan and Scorpion: PUNK SCORPION STRIKE!

Genius of Scarlett and Doctor Octopus: GENIUS TECHNO BLAST!

Fire of Courtney and Count Vertigo: FIRESTORM VERTIGO BLAST!

Genius and Brains of Cameron and Juggernaut: BRAINS OF IRON BLAST!

Gothic Darkness of Gwen and Pied Piper: DARKNESS FURY BLAST!

Thunderstrike of Lightning and Sportsmaster: THUNDERSTRIKE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Law of the Darkness of Ingrid and Felix Faust: LAW OF THE DARKNESS BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Erin, Marty, Fluttershy, me, Nico, Eli, Laney: MANTIS FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BUG ELEMENT STYLE: PRAYING MANTIS!

Jessica Shannon: BUG STING STYLE: WASP!

Peni Parker: BUG WEB STYLE: SPIDER!

Mai Shiranui: BUG FIRE STYLE: LADYBUG!

Nanami: BUG WATER STYLE: BEETLE!

Toph: BUG EARTH STYLE: SCARAB!

Tatsumaki: BUG WIND STYLE: FIREFLY!

Sari: BUG LIGHTNING STYLE: STYLE: ANT!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said bugs.

Lincoln and his harem: BUG FINAL SMASH: BUG BLAST!

They fired explosive insects at the giant praying mantises which explode on contact

* * *

Lincoln: We've had just about enough of you Robot Mantises to last an eternity. So, goodbye… !

Nico and me: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

We fired black energy blasts that hit The Robot Mantises and they were destroyed and the blasts hit Leatherface too and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance forever, Leatherface. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster and another of Slappy's army of monsters put down. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Simon Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Simon Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Simon Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Simon Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Simon Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Stella Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Simon, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Suddenly, Stella Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, basilisks, cockatrice, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Basiltrice-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Simon Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, basilisks, cockatrice, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Stella Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Simon. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life.

Suddenly, Stella Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are basilisks, cockatrices, phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Simon Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Stella Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Stella Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Basiltrice in the center of the Basilisk and Cockatrice emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Basiltrice with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red basilisk and cockatrice-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Stella Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Basiltrice, Basilisk, and Cockatrice surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Stella Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Stella Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Stella Seraphina's Hazy Flame Basiltrice-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Stella Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Basiltrice Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Basiltrice Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and

Hazy Flame Basiltrice etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red Basilisk heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red Cockatrice heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large Cockatrice heads is a large crimson red Basilisk head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Stella Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Basiltrice's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Basiltrice that said, "Stella Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Basiltrice, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Older Sister of Hestia, Nuria, Elaine, Ember, Alinta, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Kamen Rider Arc, Destroyer of Simon Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ステラ・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイム・バジルトリスのジーン・スラマー、炎と炎の魔法の力のマスター、真の不滅で強力な宇

宙の戦士、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エレイン、エンバー、アリンタ、ヘリア、ブリジット・セラフィナの愛する姉、愛する守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、仮面ライダーアークの大敵、サイモン・セラフィーナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、火、炎、火の魔法、バジリスク、コカトリス、スター、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Stella Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Stella Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME BASILTRICE-COCKATRICE-BASILISK-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME BASILTRICE BASILISK COCKATRICE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME BASILTRICE BASILISK COCKATRICE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME BASILTRICE BASILISK COCKATRICE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Stella Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Basiltrice-Cockatrice-Basilisk-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Simon Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Stella Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Stella Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, phoenixes, and angels which hits Simon Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Hestia Seraphina: Oh man, Stella's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Stella Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Basiltrice-Cockatrice-Basilisk-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Simon Seraphina.

Stella Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Basiltrice Basilisk Cockatrice Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Basiltrice Basilisk Cockatrice Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Stella Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Simon. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Stella Seraphina and Lincoln went after Simon Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Stella Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Simon Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Stella Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Simon Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Simon Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Simon Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Stella Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Simon Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Simon Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Simon Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Stella Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Stella Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Stella Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Stella.

Suddenly, Stella Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Michaela Storious' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Basilisk, Cockatrice, and Hazy Flame Basiltrice flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Stella Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's one of those destructive assholes put down, and only seven more to go.

Lincoln: Yep. But, without Simon Seraphina leading them, those seven will be running loose and with no one to lead them, their desire for revenge will consume their minds.

Me: And leave them as easy targets for you, nice. So, Lincoln, who's the next Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: Ooh, I think I know who'll be perfect for tomorrow, and she's one awesome master of sand, her name is Siri Shukaku, Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki and she's a powerful master of sand and using the Spear of Shukaku, and she also knows how to use her massive tail as a powerful weapon such as using it as a whip to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Scoots to the extreme, because on a lunch date Siri and Lincoln had at Lake Huron, Scoots showed up wanting to run over Lincoln again, but Siri had enough of that old goat and she fired a wave of sand that clogged up Scoots' scooter and she summoned hands made of sand to grab and throw that old goat right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and if that wasn't enough, she threw a Spear of Shukaku right at Scoots' face saying if she ever saw Scoots running wild again, she would kill her.

Nico: Yipe, and being the Avatar of Shukaku, I wouldn't be surprised if she also knows Gaara's Sand Coffin and Sand Burial techniques.

Lincoln: She knows those techniques along with many other Sand Style techniques as well, and she's almost gotten that close to using The Sand Coffin and Sand Burial on that old goat.

Me: It almost got bloody, but she'll be glad to hear we got rid of that old goat for good.

Count Nocturne: That's the last of Slappy's Mantis robots.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I didn't expect Leatherface.

Black Knight Ghost: Me neither.

Stonedozer: But at least he's gone for good.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Good Riddance.

Zavok: Now, Shock Street will be reopened tomorrow,

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Laney: Thanks. (To the viewers) No monster is gonna be safe from us and be careful how you work robots.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now for the fun ending for today. (MISCHIEVOUS SMIRK)

---

In an unknown area, Slappy was watching TV when suddenly the mantis head crashed through his living room roof.

Slappy: What the!?

Nico appeared on a hologram.

Nico: Hi there, Slappy. It's me, Nico. You know, the boy who's afraid of you? Oh, wait. I'm not afraid of you anymore. I got over it! I guess that makes you dead meat in August 31, huh? Don't worry. You won't have to fight me. At least you won't if you give us a million dollars in the next 24 hours. It's been nice knowing you. PS. I killed my mirror self.

CLICK

Slappy was infuriated.

Slappy: (ENRAGED) NICO CHAN!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 2 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and

his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Devack, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head, Rezbit, The Fatheads, Universe 666 Nega-Chin and Red Claw, Screech and Thud as well as Dante's team with Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla And Gine and we're going to a nacho cheese planet and we're going to be amazed and also Mikoto Uchiha is coming with. The reason? We have an evil Sasuke to take down and this time Mikoto is going to take down her evil monster of a son. She brought him into this would and now it's time for her to take him out! Once and for all! She is going to transform and her own version of my rant on him and make that heartless slimeball pay! Also we're going to battle Another Goldar, Suzaku, Hydrax, Organ Grindor, Secret Snake Club, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head and Devack next. And we're going to meet a Dive Man gene-slammer named Kora Dive and she is not only a mermaid but also a powerful force of water and cheese.

the next match-up is Hestia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerbereus and Lincoln VS. Henry Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Las Vegas, Nevada, specifically The Hakkasan Night Club, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped the girls for Lincoln to rescue and they're at The Hakkasan Night Club, and after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and our main target is none other than Chiros, one of Kong's many enemies, and he's out destroy Kong and conquer the universe. And we're going to meet the next Tailed Beast Avatar, her name is Siri Shukaku, Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki and she's a powerful master of sand and using the Spear of Shukaku, and she also knows how to use her massive tail as a powerful weapon such as using it as a whip to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt Lincoln. She also really hates Scoots to the extreme, because on a lunch date Siri and Lincoln had at Lake Huron, Scoots showed up wanting to run over Lincoln again, but Siri had enough of that old goat and she fired a wave of sand that clogged up Scoots' scooter and she summoned hands made of sand to grab and throw that old goat right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and if that wasn't enough, she threw a Spear of Shukaku right at Scoots' face saying if she ever saw Scoots running wild again, she would kill her.

Part 3 is for Stay Out of The Basement and we're going to burn that plant clone. But it's not just him. We're going to find out that he has made PLANT CLONES OF THE LOUD KIDS MINUS LANEY AND he is planning to replace EVERYONE ON THE ENTIRE PLANET WITH PLANT CLONES! Not on our watch!

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 3

## STAY OUT OF THE BASEMENT

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane,

Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Devack, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head, Rezbit, The Fatheads, Universe 666 Nega-Chin and Red Claw, Screech and Thud as well as Dante's team with Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla And Gine. Including Nick Russel, Mal, Izuku, Jim Lake Jr, Nanette, Fancy Pants, Gali, and Yan Lin And we were heading to another awesome food planet.

Xenia: This will be fun and cool.

Lola: I'm ready for this!

Camie: Yeah! Me too!

Lana: I'm ready for some awesome action.

Camie: Yeah.

Dante: I'm ready for some fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Dante, I want to thank you, Devack, and your teams for coming

Dante: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will.

Jessie Bannon: I am excited for this.

Nico: Jessie, I think you met J.D. and the others in the very early days

Jessie Bannon: I sure did and it was a really awesome story.

Nico: Wow.

Me: You would be amazed. Me and Varie were with Lincoln, Clyde and Laney and we helping Lincoln.

I went over what happened in chapter 29 and it was awesome.

---

[Episode begins with the show Dream Boat playing.]

Narrator: "Will our captivating captain find her first mate, or will it be man overboard? Find out tonight as we set sail for love on… The Dream Boat."

[Shows Me, Varie, Ed, Double D, Eddy, Woody, Lincoln and his sisters watching, mouths open.]

Lori: [excited] "Eeeee! Karen should totes pick Bronson, he's… so gorge, I can't even…"

Luna: "No way, dude! What about Brock? He wrote her that sweet jam."

[Flashback to an episode where Karen is listening to Brock play the accordion.]

Edd: His talent with the accordion was neutral at best.

Varie: I play a good panflute.

Lucy: "I like Bram."

[Flashback to another episode; Bram comes out from behind a beach chair looking sneaky.]

Ed: Cool.

Lola: "Eww! He gives me the creeps!"

Lucy: "Exactly."

Me: I would pulverize that freak into next week because he looked like he would hurt Karen in any way, shape or form.

Laney: I like Barry. He made that beautiful painting for her.

[Flashback to another episode; Barry paints a picture of Karen in the beauty of the amber glow of an ocean sunset.]

Eddy: That painting was very beautiful. But not as beautiful as you Luan.

Luan: (Giggles) Oh Eddy. You know how to PAINT a picture of Love. [Laughs] Get it?

Eddy: [Laughs] Good one.

Me: [Laughs] Good one, Luan.

Leni: "I like Bryant!" [sniffs a rose] "He's so romantic…"

[Flashback to another episode; Karen is with Bryant on the ship's deck.]

Bryant: "Karen, I'll be your North Star." [sighs] "'Cause no matter where this journey takes you, I'll always be there to guide you home."

Lisa: "'North Star'? Ach, poppycock. Tree moss is a far more reliable means of navigation, given that it only grows on the north side of trees."

[The sisters grumble and toss their popcorn at her.]

Me: I agree with Lisa. The North Star Polaris hasn't always been extremely reliable over the centuries.

Varie: Plus. Bryant was making Karen feel a little uncomfortable.

Lily: I like Bruno. He caught a really big fish for her.

[Flashback to another episode; Bruno pulls in a huge Mahi Mahi as big as a car. Fast forwards to the two eating it]

Me: That was a really big fish, huh, Lily?

Lily: It sure was.

Lynn: "I like Blaine!" [Flashbacks to Blaine in another episode.] "I bet he can bench 300 pounds, maybe 320 with a spot!"

Me: Not to brag but that's nothing compared to what I'm capable of lifting.

Lincoln: "Blaine? But he wore flip flops to their first date! I mean, I can't even…"

[We all chatter]

Lori: "Lincoln, it's so much fun watching this show with you, you're like… literally one of the girls!"

Lincoln: [gasps in shock] "One of the girls?!"

[Flashback to Lincoln's time hanging with his sisters. First, he hangs out in the bathroom with Lori wearing their bathrobes.]

Lori: [applying mud to Lincoln's face.] "This mud mask is both cleansing and invigorating."

Lincoln: "Oh, my pores are tingling!"

[Now Lincoln is giving Lucy a manicure in her room while he has headlight over her painted nails.]

Lucy: "Thanks, Lincoln. I always mess up my right hand."

Lola: [suddenly in the room] "HEY! Someone put her funeral dress in the wash…" [shows her splattered dress] "… with all my pageant gowns!" [Growls and stomps over to Lucy, who pretends to die; she bonks her on the head.] "UGH! I can't rip you apart if you're already DEAD!"

[Now Lincoln is knitting something with Luna.]

Lincoln: "Back two over one."

Luna: "You got it, bro!" [tries on the headband she knitted.] "These accessories will make our outfits rockin'!

Lincoln: [having knitted fringes on the jacket he's wearing.] "Rocking!"

[Now Lincoln is working on a poncho Leni is wearing.]

Leni: "Lincoln, how's that hem coming?"

Lincoln: "Almost done!"

Leni: "Thanks! I can wear this poncho for all five seasons!"

[Lincoln rolls his eyes at this; end flashback.]

Lincoln: [to the viewers] "Yikes! Is spending all my time around girls turning me into one? Nah, I'm sure It'll turn out fine."

Me: Me too Lincoln.

Lynn Sr.: [wearing a pink apron and holding pink muffins.] "What did I miss? Did Blaine finally put on some loafers?"

Lincoln: "This show's lame. Let's watch guy stuff." [changes the channel]

Sisters: "HEY!"

Male TV Announcer: "A lifetime in the extreme wilderness has made Rip Hardcore as tough as a two-dollar steak."

Lincoln: "Now this is my kind of show."

Lori: [scoffs] "Since when?"

Me: Now you're speaking my language, Lincoln.

Laney: This is more my kind of show.

Lily: Mine too.

Lynn Sr.: "Oh no, turn it back! We're gonna miss the anchor ceremony!"

[The sisters minus Laney and Lily start fighting Lincoln over the remote.]

[The next day, Me, Varie, Lincoln, Laney, Lily and Clyde are walking into the woods with our backpacks.]

Clyde: "Let me get this straight. You think living with the girls has made you unmanly so we're spending a weekend in the extreme wilderness so we can turn into steaks?"

Me: Something like that, Clyde.

Lincoln: "Eh, close enough. Now are you ready to get extreme?"

Clyde: "You know it!"

Me: Yeah!

[Me, Lincoln and Clyde chest bump each other]

Laney: I don't know guys. This looks dangerous.

Lily: Come on Laney. Where's your sense of adventure?

[Lincoln starts to continue his descent into the woods.]

Clyde: "Wait! I promised my dads I'd stay in their sight line."

[Camera pans out to reveal Howard and Harold at a nearby B&B.]

Clyde: "It's supposed to be a really nice B&B."

Me: It is a nice Bed & Breakfast.

Lincoln: [facepalms] "Clyde! How are we supposed to toughen up with your dads watching over us?" [drags Clyde into the woods]

Clyde: "But they were willing to bring us some of their complementary welcome scones."

[Me, Varie, Lincoln, Laney, Lily and Clyde approach a wooded area by a stream.]

Lincoln: "Now this spot looks perfect.

Me: Oh yeah.

Clyde: [reads the sign] "But the sign says 'No Camping here! Extreme Danger!'"

Lincoln: "Exactly. Extreme! Our first order of business: securing shelter."

Varie: Right.

Clyde: [gets out a tent] "My dads used this tent on a safari last year. It has it own veranda."

Laney: Neat.

Lincoln: "Tough guys don't sleep on verandas, Clyde." [picks up some twigs] "They build their own shelter."

[The next scene, Lincoln and Clyde's shelter simply consists of the twigs propped up against a tree.]

Clyde: "What a beaut."

Lincoln: "All in a manly day's work.

Me, Varie, Laney and Lily make a fort out of trees and leaves

Lincoln: Now that is better.

Laney: Thanks guys. My plant powers sure are useful.

Lincoln: Now, how about we rustle up some grub."

Clyde: "Great." [picks up a picnic hamper] "My dad made my favorite: Swiss Chard Frittata."

Lincoln: "Forget the frittata, Clyde. Tough guys eat beans." [holds out a can of beans]

[Clyde has prepared a stove and is now putting on an apron.]

Clyde: "Were you thinking chili or more of a cassoulet?"

[Cut to Me, Varie, Laney, Lily, Clyde and Lincoln eating the beans raw but they're clearly not enjoying it.]

Lincoln: [feigning delight] "Mmm-mmm-mmm! Good stuff, right?"

Clyde: "Very… tasty."

I form a flame in my hands and cook the can over it and the beans boil.

Laney: Very clever J.D.

Lily: Using your fire powers for that is genius.

Me: Thanks guys.

I do the same thing with Lincoln and Clyde's beans and they ate them.

Lincoln: "Well, we're burning daylight here. Better get started on our campfire."

Clyde: "Way ahead of you." [gets out an artificial campfire] "This baby's got LED lights, sick flames and realistic crackling sounds."

[Clyde turns on the artificial campfire but Lincoln turns it off.]

Lincoln: "Clyde, tough guys make real fires."

Me: I got this. [I make a ring of rocks and Laney gathers some sticks and I light them on fire]

Clyde: Perfect J.D.

[Clyde makes a farting sound.]

Me: [Laughs] Clyde.

Clyde: "Sorry! Must have been the beans."

Lincoln: "No need to apologize, Clyde. Tough guys let it all out." [lets out a fart.]

Varie: [Laughs] Lincoln.

Clyde: "Well, in that case…"

[Lincoln and Clyde have so much fun belching and farting. I join them until a bird drops from the sky.]

[The scene changes to nighttime as me, Varie, Laney, Lily, Lincoln and Clyde are laying their sleeping bags on the ground.]

Clyde: [yawns] "All this extreme ruggedness has worn me out." [set up an inflatable mattress.] "What level of firmness do you want?"

Lincoln: "We don't need that. The ground will be our mattress."

Clyde: "Oh, so extra firm."

Me: This is how I sleep when I go camping.

[Lincoln and Clyde proceed to get into their sleeping bags, start shifting around in them and ultimately end up lying down on top of the inflatable bed inside them.]

Lincoln: "We're tough guys, not animals." [Clyde nods] "I'm really glad we did this, Clyde. Out here in the woods, away from all the girls. I'm starting to feel like a real man."

Clyde: "Me toot." [Proceeds to pass gas as he makes the pun and starts laughing.] "Oh, I think I just found a way to stay warm." [Passes gas one more time as Lincoln gives him a disapproving look and turns away from him.]

[Scene switches to morning.]

Lincoln: [Yawns] "Nothing like waking up in-"

Clyde: "WATER! We're in the water!" [Both of them scream.]

Me: We're on a raging river!

Laney: Oh no!

Lily: Holy mackerel!

Lincoln: "How did this happen?"

[Flashback to our bed being taken away by rising water levels, then back to Lincoln and Clyde's un-amused faces. We notice a waterfall up ahead and scream in terror.]

Varie: WATERFALL!

Lincoln and Clyde: "Paddle!"

[As we frantically try to paddle, some familiar debris flows down the river.]

Clyde: "Hey, isn't that our shelter?"

Lincoln: "It's making a dam!"

[We celebrate]

Lincoln: "We're saved, and all because we built our own shelter like the-"

[Inflatable bed blows up and sends Clyde into a thorn bush]

Me, Varie, Laney and Lily are flying.

Clyde: "Lincoln! Are you okay?"

Lincoln: "I'm fine, I landed on a really soft rock." [Moose gets up in anger.] "Not a rock, moose!"

Me: Moose are very territorial! RUN!

[We proceed to scream in panic and run away from the charging moose, climbing a tree for safety in the process.]

Lincoln: "Ha, nothing two tough guys like us can't handle. Right Clyde?" [Moose starts ramming the tree, sending us flying.] "Clyde, are you okay?"

Clyde: "I'm fine, I landed on a really soft rock." [Bees come out of the hive.] "Not a rock, a bee hive!"

Laney: RUN!

[We proceed to running away screaming from the bees as Lincoln and Clyde get stung.]

Lincoln: "This is still nothing tough guys like us can't handle. [They stop running] At least it's not raining." [Rain starts coming down] "Is that all you got!?"

[Mud slide drags us down the mountain as we continue screaming. We then start panting.]

Clyde: "Lincoln, I know this probably sounds lame to a tough guy like you but I'm hungry and wet and cold and I kinda wish I were with my dads at the BMV eating welcome scones."

Me: Yeah.

Laney: This is really tough.

Lily: I'm no toughie like Rip Hardcore.

Lincoln: [Sighs] "I was kidding myself, Clyde. I'm no tough guy. After all those years around all those women, it's too late for me. Now if you don't mind, I'm gonna lie down on this nice, soft rock." [Rock turns out to be a bear.] "Not a rock! Bear!"

[We scream as the bear roars.]

Lincoln: [Gets an idea] "Guys, quick, play dead!"

[We pretend to be dead as the bear checks for signs of life, then leaves when he thinks we're dead. We proceed to run away as soon as the bear leaves.]

Me: Lincoln, that was genius buddy!

Laney: Way to go big bro!

Lily: Thanks big brother!

Clyde: "Lincoln, that was amazing! How did you know to play dead?"

[Flashback to the Lucy and Lola moment.]

Lola: "I can't rip you apart if you're already dead."

[Back to the present; Me, Varie, Laney, Lily, Lincoln and Clyde panting.]

Me: That was a close one.

Lincoln: "It's something I learned from Lucy."

Me: That's our little Vampiress.

Varie: We owe you one, Lucy.

Laney: Thank you Lucy.

Lily: Even though she's not here.

Clyde: [shivering] "Does she know anything about keeping warm?"

Lincoln: "No, but Leni does."

[Flashback to the Leni and Lincoln moment.]

Leni: "I can wear this poncho for all 5 seasons. The key is the faux fur lining."

[Back to the present; we are wearing ponchos made out of leaves.]

Me: Ooh. This is really comfy.

Clyde: "Wow, it is so toasty."

Laney: Yeah. This is perfect for fall weather.

Lincoln: "The key is the birch bark lining. Now come on, Clyde, we're going home."

Clyde: [Looks around] "Which way?"

Lincoln: "Why it's just…" [Look around lost] "… this way!"

[We start running]

Lincoln: [looks at the moss] "Lisa said that moss only grows on the north side of trees."

Varie: So it is far more reliable than the North Star.

Lily: Lisa was right.

Clyde: "My dads are staying at the North Valley B&B. Follow that moss!" [As we take off running, we later stop in front of a hill.] "How do we get up there?"

Me: Boy that's a long way up.

[Flashback to the Luna and Lincoln moment.]

Luna: "You got it, bro! These accessories will make our outfits rocking!

Lincoln: "Rocking!"

Luna: "And if you braid the strands real tight, they're strong enough to use as ropes. Right, Chunk?"

Chunk: [pulling on a rope] "Right as rain, love." [Notices the Piano is too big for the window.] "We're gonna need a bigger window, though."

[Back to the present]

Lincoln: "Back two, over one." [Pulls rope to test it.] "That'll hold."

Me: Brilliant idea, Lincoln.

[We start climbing up]

Laney: These ropes are really strong.

Clyde: "This is great, Lincoln. What did you make this rope out of?"

[Lincoln realizes what the rope is made out of and scene switches to us next to a mud pit.]

Lincoln: "This should help the poison ivy."

Me: This is very soothing.

[Flashback to the Lori and Lincoln moment.]

Lincoln: [With mud on his face.] "Oooh, my pores are tingling."

Lori: "It also soothes sunburn, poison ivy, and mild to moderate acne."

As we were running, I hear someone screaming somewhere in the forest.

Me: Guys, wait!

We stop and I put my hand to my ear.

Lincoln: What is it?

?: HELP ME!

Laney: It sounds like someone's in trouble.

Varie: [Points to a clearing] It's coming from over there!

Me: HELLO?! ARE YOU OKAY?!

?: HURRY! I'M SINKING!

Me: [Gasp] COME ON! LETS GO!

Me, Varie, Lincoln, Clyde, Laney and Lily run to the clearing and we saw a girl waist deep in quicksand.

The girl was Jessie Bannon from "The Real Adventures of Jonny Quest"

Me: [Gasp] Jessie Bannon! Hang on! Stay calm. Don't move.

Jessie: Help me.

Me: Laney, form a vine rope. Quickly.

Laney formed a vine rope and I tied it into a lasso and I swung it around and threw it at Jessie. It landed by her.

Me: Tie that around your waist.

Jessie did so.

Me: Everyone grab on. Pull!

We all pull on the vine rope and we pull her to the land.

We pull her out safely.

Me: Are you alright?

Jessie: Yes. Thanks to all of you.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

Me: We should introduce ourselves. My name is James Knudson. But everyone calls me J.D.

Varie: My name is Varie, J.D.'s fiancé.

Lincoln: My name's Lincoln Loud and these are my sisters Laney and Lily.

Laney: Pleasure to meet you,

Lily: Same here.

Clyde: My name is Clyde McBride.

Jessie: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Me: How did you wind up here in Michigan?

Jessie: I'm in Michigan? I'm supposed to be with my dad, Dr. Quest and my friends in Colombia.

Me: Dr. Benton Quest, the world famous inventor?

Jessie: That's him.

Varie: I've heard a lot about his scientific achievements.

Me: Me too.

Laney: What's that medallion you have there Jessie?

Jessie: Oh this? I found it on a dig in some ruins in Colombia.

Me: I recognize the symbol on it. It's Quetzalcoatl the Feathered Serpent in Mayan Mythology.

Jessie: Yes. 2 men were after it and they chased me and I lost them and I met you guys.

Me: We're just lucky we heard you call out.

Jessie: Yes. I owe you all my life.

Me: A life is never owed when saved out of friendship.

Jessie: Thank you all. Laney, how did you form that vine rope?

Laney: Oh, I have plant powers because of a special circumstance.

Clyde: Laney got her powers from the Diamond of Gaia.

Me: It's a special mystical diamond that can bestow plant powers, the ability to talk to animals and flight to a person who is pure of heart.

Jessie: Wow. That's amazing.

Me: I don't know how you got here, but we got to find out and call Dr. Quest. But first we got to get out of this forest. Lets go.

[Me, Varie, Laney, Lily, Jessie and the boys come across a rock they can't move.]

Clyde: "How are we gonna move this bad boy?"

[Lincoln starts thinking of a solution.]

[Flashback to a Lynn and Lincoln moment, as the latter struggles to move a trash can and makes struggling noises as Lynn comes into the scene.]

Lynn: "Step aside, I got this." [spits on her hands and rubs them together, proceeding to grab the trash can.] "You gotta lift with your legs, not your back. you see?" [Throws the trash can out and hits her dad in the process.]

Lynn Sr.: "OW!"

[Flashback to the present as Lincoln and Clyde move the rock out of the way.]

Me: Lift with your legs. Never your back.

We keep running and we come across a log going across a cliff and Me, Varie, Laney and Lily fly over to the other side of the cliff.

Clyde: [Comes across a log over a cliff and tries to cross it.] "Whoa!" [Loses his balance and hugs the log to prevent himself from falling off while Lincoln tries to think of another plan.]

[Flashback to Lola and Lincoln moment as the former practices her catwalk as she curtsies her dress in her high heels while having three books on her head.]

Lincoln: "How do you balance in those?"

Lola: "Eyes forward! Chin up! Tushie clenched!" [Grunts after showing a balance method.]

[Back to present where the boys are walking across the log safely.]

Clyde: "Good tip, Lincoln. It really works!" [As he walks along the log smiling and waving.]

Jessie runs across the log with very little problems

Me: You're fast Jessie.

Jessie: I know.

Lincoln: "I don't think you have to do the wave, Clyde."

[Clyde shrugs, air kisses and takes off behind Lincoln. We run through the woods until they arrive safely at the B&B.]

Me: We made it.

Lincoln: "Clyde, we did it! We made it back!" [falls to the grass and sighs in relief.]

Laney: Thank goodness.

Clyde: "I'm pooped. I'm just gonna sit down, and wait for my dads on this nice soft rock."

[Lincoln and Clyde remember their experiences with "soft rocks" and panic as Clyde jumps into Lincoln's arms as they realize… ]

Clyde: "Oh, this one's really just a rock."

Me: [to Jessie] We had some run ins with a moose, a beehive and a bear and we thought they were rocks.

Jessie: That's rough. How did you guys know what to do?

Varie: We had to retrace our steps and overcome the obstacles with the help of everything Lincoln learned from his sisters.

Jessie: Good thinking.

Me, Varie, Lincoln, Laney, Lily and Jessie were over in Lisa's room and we explained what went down

Lisa: It was a portal from another dimension that teleported you here, Jessie.

Jessie: I'm in another dimension?

Lisa: Exactly.

Me: A Transdimensional Portal took her here?

Lisa: Precisely. Jessie was teleported here from another dimension through a Transdimensional Portal from Colombia in her dimension to ours.

Lincoln: That is very strange.

Me: I've read a lot about parallel universes, dimensions beyond all of time and space and all that.

Varie: How are we gonna get her back to her own dimension?

Lisa: That's the problem. It could be any one of them. There's an infinite number of dimensions across the fabric of time and space and she could've come from any one of them.

Me: That's like trying to find a needle in a haystack. A haystack that's as big as an infinite number of Universe's put together.

Lisa: Precisely.

Lily: That is really complex for me.

Laney: So Jessie is gonna be stuck here?

Lisa: Unfortuneately yes.

Jessie: [Voice breaking] I'll never see my family again.

She starts crying and Lincoln comforts her.

Lincoln: It's not the end of the world Jessie. You already have friends here in this dimension.

Me: Yeah.

Varie: We're your friends and we will do everything we can in our power to help you.

Jessie: [Calms Down] You will?

Lily: Sure.

Laney: That's what friends do.

Me: We will be there to help.

Laney takes Jessie's hands.

Laney: We will never give up on you and we will help you in any way we can.

Jessie: Thank you all. Thank you.

[Scene changes to the Loud House at night.]

Jessie was taken in by the Loud Family.

Lincoln: [Working on muffins; to the viewers] "I thought spending so much time around my sisters was a problem, when actually it's just the opposite. If it wasn't for them we'd probably be moose meal by now." [Walking in the living room towards me, Varie, Woody, Ed, Double D, Eddy, Jessie and his sisters.] "And now that I don't have to worry about what's manly or girly or any of that junk I can go back to enjoying this." [offers muffins to his sisters and dad, me, Varie, Jessie, Woody, Ed, Double D and Eddy.] "Who wants strawberry muffins?"

[Me, Varie, Woody, Jessie, Ed, Double D, Eddy, Loud Sisters and their dad all say "I do" multiple times as we completely clean up the tray. They proceed to start eating the muffins as Lincoln sits in between them to watch Dream Boat, he embraces Leni's legs, Lola hugs him and his dad rubs his hair.]

Me: You make really good muffins, Buddy.

Varie: Delicious.

Woody: Mmm. You make delicious muffins, pal.

Ed: Yum!

Edd: I concur. These muffins are sure tasty.

Eddy: These are delicious, Lincoln.

Jessie: Very tasty.

Lincoln: "Thanks guys. Oh Blaine, please tell me you're not wearing clogs."

Woody does his trademark laugh.

* * *

When I was done it was amazing.

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Jessie Bannon: Yeah J.D., Varie, Lincoln, Clyde and Laney were very brave saving me.

Me: Yep. And also when we were on our Worldwide Adventure in Colombia we found out how Jessie got there. It was a portal from about a year to 2 years into the future.

Nico: That is crazy! But that is cool!

Jessie Bannon: That sure was cool.

Nico: It's amazing how much things change in all these years

Me: I know.

Jessie Bannon: That is true and meeting J.D. and friends was one of the most amazing adventures and journeys ever for me.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yep. Boy yesterday was awesome and battling those Robot Mantis' was awesome but I did not expect them to be controlled by Leatherface.

Nico: Me neither!

Lola: He was as ugly as ever!

May: I wasn't expecting Leatherface myself.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Me neither. That was crazy.

Qin: Yeah. But we have now seen the last of the terror of

Leatherface.

Xenia: But Slappy hiring him was a big time terrible mistake.

May: Why's that?

Nico: It's highly likely that Slappy not only hired him to kill us but also when he got the job done, Leatherface was going to turn on Slappy and turn him into sawdust.

May: I see.

Me: That was a hunch. But either way it would have happened.

Nico: And Nanette, Lana, Fancy Pants, Lisa, Gali, and Yan Lin did good.

Lana: I'll say!

Fancy Pants: That was so fun chaps.

Me: It sure was.

Maria: I'll say! We're here guys.

We arrived at the planet and it was a golden yellow forest mountain planet.

Nico: This looks like a desert planet from up here.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went down to the planet and we landed and we saw that it was a NACHO CHEESE SWAMP PLANET!

Me: WHOA!

I put some on my finger and tasted it and it was Nacho Cheese!

Me: It's a Nacho Cheese Swamp Planet!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: I want some!

Me: Anyone got any chips?

Lincoln pulled out a bag of Nacho Chips.

Me: Perfect!

We got some chips and dipped them and ate them.

Me: Mmm! (Eating) Crispy and cheesy.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! Spicy and delicious.

Maria ate some

CRUNCH!

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Boy this is amazing!

Me: Hey Nico what do you call a cheese that isn't yours?

Nico: I don't know. What?

Me: NACHO CHEESE!

We laughed!

Juran: I don't get it

Nico: You know. Not Your Cheese, Nacho Cheese.

Juran: OH I get it now! (LAUGHS) Funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Fu: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: (Eating)

Crunch!

Me: Mmm! Boy this would be a perfect place to have an awesome nacho party.

Nico: It sure would.

May ate some more.

CRUNCH!

May: (Eating) Mmm! Boy this is awesome nacho cheese here.

Lola: It sure is!

Nico ate some more.

Nico: (Eating) Boy I love nacho cheese.

Me: Me too.

Eli: So awesome and good.

Laney: I'll say!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: I just got word from King Kai that another Evil Sasuke is here on this nacho cheese swamp planet, and he's literally out for blood.

We gasped!

Me: (FLARES UP RAINBOW PHOENIX FORCE AURA) WHAT?! THAT GODDAMN FUCKING ASSHOLE, HE JUST DOESN'T EVEN KNOW WHEN TO FUCKING QUIT?!

Nico: I know, right? That asshole and the others like him literally have a fucking death wish when it comes to trying to kill us!

Eli: He's absolutely insane!

Lincoln: And it gets worse: Slappy's the one who sent him after us.

Nico: (GROWLS) HE… WHAT?! (HAIR TURNS LITERALLY INTO A RAGING DARK BLUE INFERNO)

Me: OH! NOW, HE'S DONE IT!

Lincoln: We've had just about enough of that damn asshole to last an eternity. Plus, there's also a reason why Mikoto's joined us: she's going to transform and help us destroy that heartless slimeball.

Mikoto Uchiha: That's right. I brought him into this world, and now, it's time for me to take him out once and for all.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: And she's going to use her own version of your Evil Sasuke Rant to drive that slimeball mad.

Me: Now, this I got to see.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Evil Sasuke) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that heartless slimeball, he's 30 yards away and he's closing fast on J.D. in a fit of deranged homicidal fury. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Evil Sasuke.

Nico: He shouldn't be far behind.

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Lincoln: Yeah, screw you too, you bastard!

We then saw our target, Evil Sasuke, and he was still hellbent on revenge on me. He formed and fired a massive fireball at us, but Lincoln saved us by forming a massive and indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding it, and when the massive fireball hit the barrier, it didn't make any dent as it was absorbed into us and we suddenly gained a massive power boost and the barrier stood strong. That got him super angry and he fired more fireball blasts at it, but all the blasts got absorbed into us and we continued getting stronger, then, he tried hitting it with his fists, but that didn't work, but it did get his fists bloody and bones broken. EVIL SASUKE WAS NOW LITERALLY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER WITH NO SUCCESS AT ALL!

Nico: What an asshole!

Lincoln: Once a dishonorable piece of trash always a dishonorable piece of trash.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball which hits Evil Sasuke in his face and forced him back, Lincoln took down the barrier and we stood ready to face Evil Sasuke, who was now out of his mind and still dead set on killing me.

Evil Sasuke: YOU GODDAMN ASSHOLE! I'LL KILL YOU!

Evil Sasuke ran at me to kill me again, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with his tail and threw him back into a tree.

Lincoln: You try and lay one more hand on J.D., and I'll tear your heart right out of your chest and make you eat it! We're already pissed off with that stupid dummy, Slappy, for sending you after us along with the next Goosebumps monster we're going after.

Mikoto Uchiha: Which is why we're going to shred the Plant Clone later on today, and when the time arrives, we'll burn that living dummy, and I've had enough of you to last an eternity, you bastard.

Me: Me too!

Laney: Same here!

Nico: Bring it, asshole!

Suddenly, Mikoto Uchiha's black eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, fire, flames, Fire Chakra, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Evil Sasuke, she left purple energy, stars, fire, flames, Fire Chakra, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mikoto Uchiha: I've had enough of the likes of you last an eternity, you vile unforgivable monster. I may have brought you into this world, but now, I am going to take you out of this world forever. That monster, Fugaku, made you into what he is, and for that, I will make sure that every single trace of Fugaku's hatred is wiped clean from the universe forever.

Suddenly, Mikoto Uchiha was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and dark blue energy with stars, fire, flames, and Fire Chakra surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sasuke: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Mikoto Uchiha emerged, but she was changed forever.

(OUR SOLUMN HOUR BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Mikoto Uchiha grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon dark purple eyes and a purple and dark blue energy aura with stars, fire, flames, Fire Chakra, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold flame links and purple crystal links and purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its talons and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Mikoto Uchiha has on a simple dark purple blouse with dark purple skirt, blue shinobi sandals, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, Fire Chakra, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Mikoto Uchiha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with purple tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mikoto Uchiha's massive greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, fire, flames, Fire Chakra, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mikoto Uchiha's Hidden Leaf Inferno Firestorm Master Phoenix Greatsword of Hidden Leaf Inferno Firestorm Master Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the symbol of The Hidden Leaf etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the heads for the pommel, Mikoto Uchiha has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Mikoto Uchiha, Kunoichi of The Hidden Leaf, Destroyer of The Hidden Leaf's Many Dangerous Enemies, Ex-Wife and Destroyer of Fugaku Uchiha and The Evil Uchiha, Loving Mother of Itachi and Sasuke Uchiha, Destroyer of Evil Sasuke, Dear Friend of Kushina Uzumaki, Archenemy of Big Burpa, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

うちはミコト、木ノ葉隠れのくノ一、木ノ葉隠れの多くの危険な敵の破壊者、うちはフガクと邪悪なうちはの元妻で破壊者、イタチとうちはサスケの愛する母、悪のサスケの破壊者、うずまきクシナの親愛なる友人、ビッグ・バーパの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Mikoto Uchiha's immense blue protective aura transformed into an immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she'd transformed into her ultimate transformation.

Mikoto Uchiha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HIDDEN LEAF

KUNOICHI-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HIDDEN LEAF FIRESTORM INFERNO MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HIDDEN LEAF FIRESTORM INFERNO MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HIDDEN LEAF FIRESTORM INFERNO MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Mikoto Uchiha's Super Angel-Hidden Leaf Kunoichi-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Evil Sasuke saw it, he went absolutely berserk and fired more blasts of fire at her to incinerate her, but Mikoto absorbed the fire blasts and it made her stronger than ever, and Mikoto fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, fire, flames, Fire Chakra, phoenixes, and angels which hit Evil Sasuke and sent him flying into a tree of tortilla chips Lincoln made, Evil Sasuke got back up, but boy was he pissed off beyond imagination now.

Just then, Sasuke, Itachi, Sarada, Kyasarin, Satsuki, and the other good Uchiha have arrived.

Sasuke: (Amazed) Mother…? You've transformed?!

Mikoto Uchiha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hidden Leaf Cosmic Flaming Firestorm Inferno Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Hidden Leaf Cosmic Flaming Firestorm Inferno Master Phoenix Angel Love) **Yes, I have, son, and you've brought the rest of our family here.**

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Mikoto, Sasuke, Itachi, Sarada, Kyasarin, Satsuki, and the other good Uchiha, and the rest of us unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that dummy was thinking when he brought you back to kill us, but this'll piss him off even more as we rip you limb from limb.

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Mikoto Uchiha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hidden Leaf Cosmic Flaming Firestorm Inferno Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Hidden Leaf Cosmic Flaming Firestorm Inferno Master Phoenix Angel Love) Hmm, yes and a so-called "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to J.D. in 150,000 years just as he was killing the evil Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Hidden Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha, all they did was seal their fate. Your father poisoned his own son with his own vile hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him, he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a irredeemably evil, homicidal, and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You just wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did, you cheated in everything, even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right, and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But, it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess, I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and the other evil Uchiha were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way you and the other evil Uchiha did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As one of the most powerful fighters and warriors and champions in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a completely fucked up miserable fuckweed and heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch, and on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Evil Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamn motherfucking selves and that is why J.D. killed them all including your father. The Evil Uchiha are nothing more than heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why he killed them all. YOU FUCKING DISGUST ME, YOU GODDAMN BASTARD!

We cheered extremely loud for what Mikoto said.

Me: ALRIGHT! WAY TO GO, MIKOTO!

Nico: THAT WAS A MAJOR KICK IN EVIL SASUKE'S GROIN!

Itachi: And it's about to get a lot worse.

Sasuke: I call dibs on gouging his eyes out, and if he tries to say those words, Lincoln, please rip his tongue out again.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Gladly.

I then went SUPER ANGEL EBONWU UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL WOLF MOON PHOENIX!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING GODLY VOICE) Now the fun starts.

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging inferno.

Nicole: YEAH! GET HIM DAD!

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place with incredible and indiscriminate fury! Turning the entire area into a fiery warzone!

Twilight Sparkle and Lincoln went at Evil Sasuke and blasted and smashed him all over!

Lincoln, Mikoto, Itachi, Sasuke, Satsuki, Sarada, Kyasarin, and the other good Uchiha went after Evil Sasuke who continued firing powerful blasts of fire at them, but they absorbed them and it made them stronger than ever,, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and

Mermaids at Evil Sasuke and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and he, Mikoto, Itachi, Sasuke, Satsuki, Sarada, Kyasarin, and the other good Uchiha attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Evil Sasuke insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Twilight Sparkle kicked him in the face and punched him into a wall!

He got up and was really pissed!

Evil Sasuke: I AM AN UCHIHA ELITE! THIS IS NOT HAPPENING!

Misty Brightdawn: You're an elite of nothing!

Misty teleported and kicked Evil Sasuke in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at Evil Sasuke with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Lincoln blasted Evil Sasuke all over with energy blasts and lightning and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

Misty Brightdawn, Twilight Sparkle, me, Lincoln and Mikoro kicked Evil Sasuke in his face and teleported and punched him in his back and teleported and punched him in his face and kicked him in his eyes and I kneed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a cheese rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

HE WAS PISSED!

I teleported and punched Evil Sasuke hard in his face and knocked him down! Evil Sasuke tried to do the same ferocious moves that Trakeena did on me but I expected this and dodged them all and I kicked him in his face and leg swept him and kicked him in his back and I kneed him in his face and punched him all over. I fired a massive energy blast and it hit Evil Sasuke and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Misty Brightdawn blasted Evil Sasuke all over with incredible force and energy blasts.

It was getting intense!

Me: **You are just as pathetic as ever Sasuke!**

POW!

I smashed Evil Sasuke in his face and sent him crashing into a huge building wall and it crashed onto him!

Me: **SUPER KAIO KEN!**

I flared up a massive red aura and flew at him and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and then a massive amount of blood belched out of him!

Xenia: Nice one!

Maxxine punched him as he exploded out of the rubble! Lincoln kicked him into the air and I punched him right in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a massive amount of blood!

Me: **You make me fucking sick Sasuke. You only care about spreading hatred and evil and making people miserable and you don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer and only care about nothing but yourself! You would rather see people die! And another thing, I SHOW ABSOLUTELY NO REMORSE for killing your entire clan!**

KROW!

I punched Evil Sasuke in his stomach and kicked him in his face

I threw him and Misty Brightdawn teleported and kneed Evil Sasuke in the face and sent him flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked him all over with ballistic fury! Lincoln then teleported and then punched him and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria fired water.

She drenched Evil Sasuke from Head to Toe in water!

May fired waves of ice and Eli fired Force Lightning and the blasts hit Evil Sasuke all over!

Me: **YEAH! NICE ONE!**

Nico: TAKE THAT, YOU FUCKER!

Evil Sasuke went ballistic and formed a Chidori in his left arm and ran at Mikoto to impale her, but Lincoln formed a Lava Rasenshuriken and fired it, and it melted his left arm off.

Nick Russel: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

Hitoshi reaches for his obscured belt, and pulls from it a strange mobile phone like object, that, when opened is revealed to be a strange tuning fork with a snarling face. Hitoshi then strikes the tuning fork against his boot sole, lifting it to his forehead, revealing the same snarling face called upon by the soundwaves.

Hitoshi: (Under his breath) Hibiki.

Nick transformed and was ready and Hitoshi transformed too.

They went and blasted Evil Sasuke with fire and sound and bashed and blasted him.

Sasuke: As I've said before, you're nothing more than a disgrace to our family, now go to Hell and stay there.

Sasuke kicked him hard in the stomach and sent him flying into the air.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Never come after J.D. ever again, you piece of shit. DARK STYLE NINJA ART: SUICIDE FRUIT RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive pitch black Rasenshuriken with blood red core and he fired it at Evil Sasuke and it exploded with incredible power as it slammed into him, and when it exploded, it unleashed a super-powerful bloodcurdling scream that literally sent chills down our spines!

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

Nico: THAT STILL GIVES US NIGHTMARES WHEN THAT BLOODCURDLING SCREAM IS HEARD!

The explosion blasted him down with intense force and smashed hi into a rock.

He got up and he was REALLY MAD!

Evill Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CURS! YOU HORRIBLE WRETCHED CHILDREN! HOW DARE YOU!? HOW DARE YOOOOOOOOOOOOOUUUUUUUU!?

HE ROARED IN EXPLOSIVE FURY AND BULKED HIMSELF UP TO ULTIMATE MAXIMUM POWER IN AN EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAGE AND INSANE ANGER!

He went at me and roared with incredibly powerful fury and I dodged all his strikes with ease. BIG MISTAKE! Evil Sasuke was too big and bulky to catch me. His size was slowing him down.

I teleported and kicked him square in the face and busted his nose and blood was pouring out of him. I then smashed my foot RIGHT INTO EVIL SASUKE'S STOMACH WITH DEVASTATING FORCE!

Then he looked like he was going to throw up and he got down and was really sick.

Evil Sasuke: What the fuck have you done to me!?

He then inflated and looked like he was ready to hurl his guts out.

Fu: Oh man! Look!

Nico: Something is happening to the Evil Sasuke!

Lola: Yeah! He's sick!

Eli: His life force is getting really weak. I sense something coming!

But then he really puffed up and then…

EXPLOSIVE VOMIT STORM!

I smirked!

He threw up a huge object and it crashed onto the ground with a massive splat!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

May: What is that!?

Fu: OH YUCK!

We saw that it was a girl with purple hair and she had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and they were burning with intense purple fire and she had a powerful energy signal. And she had a necklace and it was in the same shape as Opaline's cutie mark!

Twilight Sparkle then had a memory relapse and she suddenly remembered who it was!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man! That's Opaline's sister Amethyst Arcana! She's Opaline's twin sister.

We gasped!

Twilight Sparkle: She's Opaline's polar opposite and she is a human.

Nico: Whoa! That is freaky.

Twilight Sparkle: I'll explain later.

She went and brought her over.

Evil Sasuke was still throwing up and then SCREAMED IN PAIN and then we saw that he also threw up his ENTIRE CHAKRA NETWORK TOO!

Fu: THAT'S HIS!…

Nicole: His entire Chakra Network too!?

Nico: He's dead meat.

He then turned into an OLD MAN and he looked like he was over

500 years old! He aged rapidly with incredible speed!

Nico: WHOA! Evil Sasuke aged really fast!

Eli: Yes! Big bro has won! Evil Sasuke was no match for him!

Camie: Way to go J.D.!

He looked at me with incredible fury!

Evil Sasuke: J.D. KNUDSON! (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU MOTHERFUCKING LITTLE INSECT YOU MADE A FUCKING FOOL OF ME!

He went at me and I jumped and dodged him and he punched the ground and he ended up breaking all his fingers and his hand!

Qin: Without his Chakra network he is now completely and utterly powerless!

Nico: Let's finish him off!

He punched at me and I dodged all his punches like they were no problem and then I teleported and kneed him in the face and knocked him down.

Nico: THAT'S THE WAY!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAM) HOW?! WHY?! HOW IS THIS POSSIBLE?! THAT POWER SHOULD BE… !

But, before he could finish, Lincoln grabbed Evil Sasuke's tongue with his left hand, and then, with one yank… !

RIP!

Lincoln ripped out Evil Sasuke's tongue and he screamed as tons of blood gushed out like a geyser, and Sasuke then gouged Evil Sasuke's eye's out and he screamed even more in agonizing pain.

Nico: Mikoto! Finish him off!

Me: He's all yours Mikoto!

Mikoto: Thanks. INFERNO STYLE NINJA ART: FLAME FURY RASENGUN!

She formed a finger gun and fired a powerful Rasengun blast made of black flames and it hit Evil Sasuke and he was obliterated in an instant in an incredibly powerful fiery massive explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Then, as soon as Evil Sasuke's spirit appeared, Lincoln fired a blast of black fire at him and the blast of black fire exploded and he screamed with pure insane rage as he was then sent to The Black Gates forever! GOOD RIDDANCE! We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Mikoto, Itachi, Sasuke, Satsuki, Sarada, Kyasarin, and the other good Uchiha holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Mikoto Uchiha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Eli: (Shivers with Fright) So… , it's true?! Lincoln knows how to use The Suicide Fruit Rasenshuriken!

Nico: That's right.

Anna Anyanova: And I'll bet if he uses a Fire Style Rasenshuriken on the upcoming main mission, we'll be going with Lincoln to one of the most beautiful beaches in New York for our next date.

Lincoln: (Smirks) Is that a challenge I hear, Anna?

We gasped.

Nico: Anna, you have no idea of what you just did.

Me: You made the bet, and knowing Lincoln, he's gonna win the bet.

Eman Reynolds: Anna, sometimes you tend to have a bad habit of making bets that Lincoln can easily win! We're reporting this to Selene Arcangela about this.

Anna Anyanova: Aw man. She's gonna hear about it.

Sabrina Lorelai: But, I have a good feeling I know which Goosebumps Monster we're facing next.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: He's gone now.

Amethyst Arcana: I was trying to get to you guys to stop my evil sister Opaline.

Twilight Sparkle: Amethyst is a Fire Alicorn too but she is the polar opposite of her sister. She is purehearted, giving and good.

Nico: Wow.

Twilight Sparkle: But she was banished to the Human World and that's where I found her with Sunset Shimmer. She was cursed however to be human forever. But she still has all her magic and her powers. I taught her all my friendship magic and more and she knows a lot.

Amethyst Arcana: It's true. That Evil Sasuke ate me before I could get there. I'm sorry guys.

Me: It's not your fault Amethyst. But your so-called sister is dead. We killed her.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

May: But not before she recruited several of our enemies

Me: Yeah. We faced many of our biggest major enemies that we faced over the last year and a half that she had with her.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: And to be honest I've always wanted to have another crack at them.

Amethyst Arcana: Wow. And I was absolutely disgusted with my sisters actions over the last 2 millennia. The straw that broke the camels back was her making Adagio Dazzle, Sonata Dusk and Aria Blaze into horrible Hate Sucking monsters.

Me: The Sirens. I actually saw that in a vision into the past when I was asleep.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: It's true. We have a Universe 666 version of Opaline with us though.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But thanks to Misty Brightdawn's intel with the help of her as our double agent in a Team Dark Phoenix Storm style spy ring, we gathered all our allies all over the universe and launched a massive assault on Opaline's castle in the Kamchatka Peninsula.

Amethyst Arcana: Wow! I'm glad you guys killed her. That monster lost the right to be my sister long ago. I tried to stop her but I couldn't. As a Fire Alicorn I was given a massive responsibility to use my fire powers and magic to help people and ponies.

Me: It's not your fault Amethyst.

Nico: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle hugged her.

Twilight Sparkle: The important thing is that you're back safe.

Amethyst Arcana: I'm glad to be back too Princess Twilight.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Cool. Now it's time for business.

Me: Yep we got the Anothers.

Eli: And you're not going to believe this but we have Another Goldar, Suzaku, Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Organ Grindor, Secret Snake Club, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head and Devack.

We gasped!

Qin: Oh man! More Another Steam Smythe and Hydrax?!

Lola: Crazy!

Me: Konan, Sakura Haruno, Ino, Hinata, Anko, and Fu next and Fu is already here.

Fu: I sure am.

Devack: I guess Swartz watched to give a bunch of repeat performances.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: No kidding.

Maria called them in.

Sakura Haruno: Hey guys!

Ino: We got here as soon as we could.

Hinata: Yeah we sure did.

Konan: Wow a planet.

Anko: This is really amazing to see.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Devack are one person.

Nico: This will be good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: You also Missed fighting an Evil Sasuke.

Konan: Aw man.

Sakura Haruno: Maybe next time we will get some shots in.

Fu: Yeah.

Me: Here they come!

We saw the Another Goldar, Suzaku, Steam Smythe, Hydrax, Organ Grindor, Secret Snake Club and Professor Monkey-For-A-Head!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This will be fun.

Another Goldar: (In a girls voice) (Seadog talk) I be ready for some fun.

Lincoln: (GASP) That voice! Penelope Popeye!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had blue eyes and had sailor clothes and a sailor hat and blue wings and she had an anchor symbol on her skirt and a can of spinach on her shirt and she had a Sailor Keyblade.

Penelope Popeye: Been many moons since we saw each other and ye grew into a great sailor.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Nico: Care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Penelope Popeye, Keyblade Knight of Popeye Port, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's a tough as nails sailor and Keyblade Knight who loves spinach as much as being one of my Guardian Angels. She's a good friend of Popeye and Olive Oyl, and she's more than once given that big bully, Bluto, his lumps when he tries to kidnap Olive Oyl, and she was also born with superhuman strength and she's really strong, but when she eats a can of spinach, WATCH OUT! SHE HITS HARD AND SENDS THE BULLY FLYING OUT OF HERE! She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to physical strength and she even gave him the power to grow even stronger than ever by eating spinach and vegetables, along with eating meat and all other sorts of food

We were amazed.

Me: Wow!

Lola: Yeah! And that is so awesome!

Me: Popeye beating up Bluto for kidnapping Olive Oyl is always an iconic treasure. And the Spinach is part of it.

Nico: No one takes Olive Oyl on Popeye's watch.

Penelope Popeye: That be true.

Nico: Did you bring spinach with you?

Penelope Popeye: Aye. Never leave port without it.

She pulled out a can of spinach.

Me: You know my future wife Sea the Sea Dragon has Bluto as her archenemy and she uses spinach.

Penelope Popeye: That be good.

Me: By the way is the Another Devack hostile or friendly?

Penelope Popeye: Tis be friendly and she be a powerful one.

Me: Nice.

Maria: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Konan: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and we blasted them and destroyed the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Take that!

Maria: YEAH! Now for backup. (TURNS DIAL) MASKS OF MAGIC 6!

She summoned Madame Masque, Jellax, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Wrecker, Eel and Julio.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

Out of the Monkey Nazca Line with yellow fire came ANOTHER DEVACK!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Another Devack.

Lola: Wow!

Another Devack: (In a girls voice) Boy this will be fun and cool.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had fire angel wings and she had orange and red clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Volcano Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a fire sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP!) Varya Volcano!

Nico: Whoa she is powerful!

Me: Yep.

Varya Volcano: Awesome to see you again J.D. and when you have the awesome power of volcanoes from all over the Earth and the Solar System and on other planets you have amazing power.

Me: Yep. Varya is the Embodiment of the Volcano Dopant and like she said she has the combined powers of all the volcanoes of many planets and more and she has mastery over earth, rock, mud, lava, crystal, fire, ash and lightning and she is a true force of nature. She also has the power to talk to macaques that live in hot springs.

Varya Volcano: It's true. I read about how macaques take baths in hot springs over in Japan and that is really cool.

Devack: That is cool. As the Dark Signer of the monkey I too have that kind of power with monkeys.

Varya Volcano: That sure is awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Varya Volcano: No he didn't. I threw lava in his eyes and burned him and made my escape.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was burned all over his face back then.

Qin: Ouch!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Varya Volcano: Time for this volcano to burn!

She slashed Another Devack and then sent him flying and crashing into a cheese pond!

KRASPLAT!

Nico: Nice one!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: Time for some monkey power! (HOOTS LIKE A MONKEY!)

(ACTIVATES DEVACK AND PROFESSOR MONKEY FOR A HEAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and yellow fire and blasted the Another down.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES REZBIT'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another all over.

May: IT'S THE FATHEADS YOU DOLT! (ACTIVATES THE FATHEADS RIDEWATCH)

She got a parking meter and then..

KRABLANG!

She smashed Another Devack's head in with it!

Nico: OOOH! OUCH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A MARK!

Me: Rocko, Filbert and Heffer always laugh their heads off at that.

Maria: Nice! How about this!? (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 NEGA CHIN AND RED CLAW, SCREECH AND THUD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another down.

Jessie Bannon: Top this too! (ACTIVATES PROFESSOR MONKEY FOR A HEAD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another down.

Then Red Ghost, Saleen, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Tinkerer, Universe 666 2021 Carnage and Slipknot.

Nico: Nice team Red Ghost!

Red Ghost: Thanks Nico!

Me: This will be fun.

But then torpedoes flew in and blasted Another Devack!

We then saw a Dive Man!

Qin: Cool! Dive Man!

Me: Awesome!

Dive Man: (In a Girls voice) This will be so fun.

Nico: Kora Dive! Wow!

Kora Dive: Awesome to see you again Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue angel wings and she had blue clothes and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead in the shape of a submarine.

Kora Dive: I got this.

She fired torpedoes and blasted Another Devack and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Jessie Bannon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kora Dive: When me and Nico went underwater and we found a wrecked submarine and we went in and found that it was a pirate sub and we got the treasure from it. It was awesome.

Nico: That was fun. Kora is also a mermaid and she knows all about living underwater.

Varie: Wow! You will make an awesome member of the Neptune Crusaders.

Kora Dive: I sure would.

Nico and Kora hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kora Dive: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Las Vegas, Nevada, specifically The Hakkasan Night Club, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also also going to kill our main target, and our main target is none other than Chiros, one of Kong's many enemies, and he's out destroy Kong and conquer the universe.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Los Angeles, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also also going to kill our main target, and our main target is none other than Chiros, one of Kong's many enemies, and he's out destroy Kong and conquer the universe.

Me: Jason told me about him, and he's one dangerous monster.

Nico: We're not going to let him get away with this, we're going to destroy him. Plus, I'm surprised that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf had decided to take the kidnapped girls to the night clubs in the United States.

Lincoln: Well, it's no surprise though, at the nightclub Tex Avery McWolf went to, Red was the main singer there. Now, Sebastian, try not to scare anyone else that we might run into at the night club here.

Anna Anyanova: He's right.

Boris: Aw, Boris wanted to see snakes fly out of his mouth again.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and the Love Kanji on the right side of her head, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has Shukaku's massive and long tail, she's dressed in crimson red clothes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Shukaku, The One-Tailed Tanuki and in her hand is The Spear of Shukaku.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Siri Shukaku, Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki.

Siri Shukaku: That's right. Now, come on, I know where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The Hakkasan Night Club.

Me: The Hakkasan Night Club. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Me: I'm quite surprised you've both been kidnapping girls and dragging them here to night clubs in The US.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: What can we say, we're classy.

Sebastian Mendez: As if!

Sebastian levitated off the ground as creepy organ music plays, and he had a demonic grin on his face and with rows of jagged fangs, and he slightly opened his mouth, but before he could roar at them again!

BONK!

He got hit on the head with a mallet.

Sebastian Mendez: Ow! Okay, who's the wiseass?!

Unknown to him, the one who whacked him on the head was Buster Bunny who appeared from a nearby rabbit hole and went back to The World Tree Estate before things got ugly. Then, we piled on and Lincoln tickled Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf on their feet.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, now we can get after Chiros.

We exited out of The Hakkasan Nightclub, and we sensed a massive energy signal heading right for us, and we saw who it was: Chiros.

Sylvester: So, that's Chiros. He's even uglier up close.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And just as dangerous as Jason and the others have said about him. Come on, team, let's take this monster down for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial

Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Boris and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon

Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Chiros, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry McWolf threw everything at him including the kitchen sink, and then, Lincoln ran at Chiros and he turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled them into Chiros' chest, and Lincoln began absorbing him, and in the process, he was also assimilating his Superhuman strength, Superhuman stamina, Superhuman durability, Reality-manipulation, Pyrokinesis, Hypnosis, Telepathic communication with his minions, Extensive knowledge of magic (especially of rituals pertaining to the Primal Stones), Immortality, and Magic as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger and nothing was left of him.

Then, as the stingers changed back, an energy card with Chiros' drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Chiros straight to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for you, Chiros, your plan to conquer the universe ends here. (To Siri Shukaku) And it's so good to see you again, Siri Shukaku.

Siri Shukaku: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Siri Shukaku and he hugged her, and Siri Shukaku is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Siri Shukaku: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Siri Shukaku, Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki and she's a powerful master of sand and using the Spear of Shukaku, and she also knows how to use her massive tail as a powerful weapon such as using it as a whip to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, and she and the others never show any mercy to those who dare to hurt me. She also really hates Scoots to the extreme, because on a lunch date Siri and I had at Lake Huron, Scoots showed up and wanted to run me over again, but Siri had enough of that old goat and fired a wave of sand that clogged up Scoots' scooter and she summoned hands made of sand to grab and throw that old goat right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and if that wasn't enough, she threw a Spear of Shukaku right at Scoots' face saying if she ever saw Scoots running wild again, she would kill her.

Nico: That old goat.

Anna Anyanova: We hated that old goat for everything she'd done to Lincoln, and we swore that if she ever broke out to kill Lincoln again, we were going to kill her.

Me: But, you might be too late on that.

Lincoln: Yeah, last year, we killed Scoots when that old goat came back from Hell, and we gave her The Black Gates forever.

Siri Shukaku: Aw man, and I missed it. What a buzzkill.

Selene Emperyous: Sorry about that, but if it makes you any better, we made her suffer big time for everything she's done.

Siri Shukaku: Well, that makes me feel much better. And I heard everything from Maria and William, that Plant Clone has got some nerve making clones of you and your sisters minus Laney.

Lincoln: And we can also blame that stupid asshole, Simon Seraphina, for that stunt. But, we already took care of him yesterday, now it's Henry's turn to die.

Siri Shukaku: I hope you and Hestia tear him apart.

Lincoln: Oh, I intend to do more than that, and now that you're here, Siri.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Siri Shukaku in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Siri Shukaku: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Siri Shukaku's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Siri Shukaku: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Siri Shukaku.

Siri Shukaku had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Akira Koduki, Azusa, Erina Nanao, Miharu Ichinose, Reika Ryaryasaki, Tomomi Ukon, and Yuiko Samonji from Big Magnum Harimoto Sensei.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akira Koduki, Azusa, Erina Nanao, Miharu Ichinose, Reika Ryaryasaki, Tomomi Ukon, and Yuiko Samonji from Big Magnum Harimoto Sensei.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akira Koduki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akira Koduki and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main target: Chiros, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice,

Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with

rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Akira Koduki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Akira Koduki: (Seductively and rubs her right hand on Lincoln's massive right pec) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akira Koduki, Azusa, Erina Nanao, Miharu Ichinose, Reika Ryaryasaki, Tomomi Ukon, and Yuiko Samonji with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that our main target was Chiros, one of Kong's many enemies, and who came back to destroy Kong and conquer the universe.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The Hakkasan Nightclub and then us thrashing Chiros and even Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf got in on the action tossing everything even the kitchen sink at him, and ended with Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique to absorb Chiros and after acquiring all his powers and abilities and drained him dry of his energy he banished him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Siri Shukaku have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so the main villain you guys went after was Chiros?!

Jason Jenkins: I can't believe Chiros came back, but how was that possible?

Lincoln: I found out that before Simon Seraphina got killed, he and his other lowlife brothers opened a portal that brought Chiros back into our world.

Me: What a good-for-nothing asshole.

Nico: He sure is a damn asshole, and we've got seven more days of chaos from those assholes, so we got to keep an eye out for more of their antics.

Stella Seraphina: You got that right.

---

After destroying Chiros, we were training intensely in the gym, doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Siri Shukaku saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Siri Shukaku: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Siri, and I can still defend myself,

and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Siri Shukaku: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Siri Shukaku: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Siri, can you show us the footage of the very incident involving that old goat?

Siri Shukaku: Gladly.

Siri Shukaku played the video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Siri Shukaku at Lake Huron in their swim clothes and they were having fun. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: YOU FUCKING TWERP! I WILL KILL YOU AND SPIT ON YOUR REMAINS!

Past Siri Shukaku: What the Hell was that?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, you old goat!

We knew who Lincoln was talking about, as they saw Scoots appear and she was out for blood once again. Scoots charged at Lincoln again and she was cackling like the witch she really is, but Siri fired blasts of sand which clogged her electric scooter, and then, she summoned hands made of sand that grabbed Scoots and tossed her right back to The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and as if that wasn't enough, she also formed and threw a Spear of Shukaku at Scoots' face that cut her cheek and it told her if Siri ever saw Scoots running wild again, she would kill her as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, that old goat sure knew how to piss her off.

Lincoln: She does it to everyone in her path, that's why she's Royal Woods' biggest troublemaker and everyone called her a pain in the neck.

Me: Lincoln told us everything about what happened as soon as he and Siri came back, and we were pissed off at that old goat.

Luna: Scoots tried to kill Lincoln again, but Siri tossed that old goat back to the nuthouse for good and gave her that strict warning.

Miia: That's for sure. Oh, Lincoln, we got a surprise for you. Okay, you can come in now.

Miia stood to the side, and in came Kuroko Smith and the Simulator versions of Miia, Centorea Shianus, Papi, Meroune Lorelei, Suu, Rachnera Arachnera, Lala, Manako, Tionisha, Zombina, Doppel, Kii, Polt, and Lilith.

Cholan the Carbuncle: We told Kuroko about you along with the Simulator versions of us, and we'd figure they'd be potential additions to your harem.

Me: That's awesome! Wait, and what about your Universe 666 counterparts?

Lincoln: Funny you should say that.

Suddenly, I saw my Universe 666 counterpart come in and he had kissy marks on his face courtesy of the Universe 666 counterparts of Miia and her friends.

Nico: (WHISTLES)

Me: Dang.

Universe 666 Me: (In Heaven) I'm… in… HEAVEN!

Lincoln: We decided to have them join Universe 666 J.D. and have him start a harem of his own.

Me: Wow, you really are the Man With A Plan, Lincoln. Nice!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Kuroko Smith: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Kuroko, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and

Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith are in your harem.

Simulator Miia: And he's everything they say he is: strong, brave, confident, and very affectionate.

Simulator Suu: Especially when he marked us.

Miia: And soon, it won't be long before more Simulator counterparts of my friends also join his harem as well.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Kuroko Smith, Simulator Miia, Simulator

Centorea Shianus, Simulator Papi, Simulator Meroune Lorelei, Simulator Suu, Simulator Rachnera Arachnera, Simulator Lala, Simulator Manako, Simulator Tionisha, Simulator Zombina, Simulator Doppel, Simulator Kii, Simulator Polt, and Simulator Lilith, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into

Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

Laney: (to Lincoln) Lincoln, can you and the rest of the sisters watch the Estate while we're gone?

Lincoln: I'll leave a clone behind so I'll come with.

Nico: Okay.

Lincoln did so.

Laney: Good thinking.

We were off.

Later we were heading to the movie theater and Nico and Sena Skull were blindfolded.

Nico: So what is the surprise?

Me: You're going to like it.

Sena Skull: I have a feeling we will.

We got to the theater.

Me: Tadah!

We took off the blindfolds and they saw the theater.

Nico: Cool!

They saw each other.

Nico: Sena?!

Sena Skull: Nico!?

Nico and Sena: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE!?

Nico: (In his head) J.D. I'm going to give you such a tickling unlike any other.

I heard his thoughts.

Me: But you're going to love the movie I picked for you guys.

Ultrox: Don't forget me and Halinor.

Halinor: It'll be perfect for bonding.

Me: It sure will. (To the vender) Super Mario Bros 2023 please.

I showed my special movie pass.

Vendor: Awesome! Go right on in.

We went in and got snacks and went into the theater.

We got our seats.

Popeye: (to Penelope Popeye) It's an honor to meet my the Knight of my home.

Penelope Popeye: Aye be an honor to meet ye too Popeye.

The movie was later starting.

***SPOILER ALERT***

Italian-American brothers Mario and Luigi have recently started a plumbing business in Brooklyn, to the derision of their ex-employer Spike and the disapproval of their father. After seeing a significant water main leak on the news, Mario and Luigi go underground to fix it but are sucked into a Warp Pipe and separated.

Mario lands in the Mushroom Kingdom, ruled by Princess Peach, while Luigi lands in the Dark Lands, ruled by the evil Koopa king Bowser. Bowser seeks to marry Peach and will destroy the Mushroom Kingdom using a Super Star if she refuses. He imprisons Luigi to threaten Mario, whom he sees as competition for Peach's love. Mario meets Toad, who takes him to Peach. Peach plans to ally with the primate Kongs to help repel Bowser and allows Mario and Toad to travel with her. She also tells Mario that she ended up in the Mushroom Kingdom as a baby, where the Toads took her in and eventually made her their leader. In the Jungle Kingdom, King Cranky Kong agrees to help if Mario defeats his son, Donkey Kong, in a fight. Despite Donkey Kong's immense strength, Mario defeats him using a Cat Suit.

Mario, Peach, Toad, and the Kongs use karts to drive back to the Mushroom Kingdom, but Bowser's army ambushes them on Rainbow Road. When a blue-shelled Koopa General destroys part of the road in a kamikaze attack, Mario and Donkey Kong plummet to the ocean while the other Kongs are captured. Peach and Toad return to the Mushroom Kingdom and urge the citizens to evacuate. Bowser arrives aboard his flying castle and proposes to Peach, who reluctantly accepts after Bowser's advisor Kamek tortures Toad. Mario and Donkey Kong, having been eaten by an eel-like Maw-Ray, learn they both want the respect of their fathers. They escape the Maw-Ray by riding a rocket from Donkey Kong's kart and hurry to Bowser and Peach's wedding.

At the wedding ceremony, Bowser intends to execute all of his prisoners in lava in Peach's honor. Toad smuggles an Ice Flower into Peach's bouquet, which she uses to freeze Bowser. Mario and Donkey Kong arrive and free the prisoners, with Mario using a Tanooki Suit to save Luigi. An enraged Bowser frees himself and summons a Bomber Bill to destroy the Mushroom Kingdom, but

Mario knocks it off course and directs it into the Warp Pipe where it detonates, creating a vacuum that causes everyone and Bowser's castle to be transported to Brooklyn. As they fight Bowser, Mario and Luigi grab the Super Star, become invincible, and defeat the Koopas. Peach then shrinks Bowser with a Blue Mushroom and imprisons him. Mario and Luigi are hailed as heroes by Brooklyn's populace, including their parents and Spike. Afterwards, the brothers move to a house in the Mushroom Kingdom and begin a day of plumbing work together.

---

We saw a lot of fun parts and more and it was really fun. And a great 92 minutes. When it was done we gave it a standing ovation!

Mario: (Italian Accent) A those-a were good-a times.

Luigi: (Italian Accent) Those sure-a were fun.

Princess Peach: That was really awesome.

Nicole: It was awesome.

Fluttershy: And Mario looked so cute in that cat suit.

Nicole: He sure did. That debuted back in 2013.

Nico: One of the best movies ever!

Sena Skull: So fun!

Me: Glad you guys liked it.

Halinor: It was fun.

Ultrox: Halinor, I'll never forget meeting you.

Halinor: That was so awesome and fun.

Laney: Boy it sure was. Going to the planet Xenoc was really cool.

Me: First time people from Earth were there.

Camie: Yeah.

Halinor: It really put our driving skills to the test.

Me: It sure did.

Shinnosuke: And it was just like what happened during the missions for Kamen Rider Drive.

Ultrox: That was cool from what I heard.

Laney: It was a really awesome adrenaline rush.

Camie: Yeah that was fun.

Halinor: It sure was fun.

Reflector: (laughs) And don't forget the bunny!

We laughed!

Me: That was funny!

Varie: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny.

Halinor: That was fun seeing how he beat up Undermaster Akhil all over.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: That was fun though. Now to give J.D. his comeuppance.

Me: See ya!

POOF!

I teleported far away.

Nico: Now the chase is on.

First Aid: So, Sena. Tell us how you met Nico?

Sena Skull: We met when I was 7 years old and it was at my grandpa's funeral. I was crying hard and Nico comforted me.

Laney: I'm sorry Sena.

Sena Skull: Yeah it changed me and turned me into a master of the macabre. Mostly skulls. But I swore to help Nico battle bad monsters with my powers of skulls.

Nico: Yep.

Sena Skull: That was awesome and fun.

?: That is cool.

A girl came and she had yellow hair, blue eyes, purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Wild Force Rangers on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Crystal Saber with a Piranha Crystal in it.

Winona Gaoranger: Winona Gaoranger, Embodiment of the Wild Force Rangers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Winona.

Cole: It's awesome to meet you.

Winona Gaoranger: You too Cole and on behalf of the Gaorangers and the Isle of Animarium you have my sincere condolences for what Master Org did.

Cole: It's okay but I have them back thanks to J.D.

Isabel: The Piranha is perfect for you Winona. The Piranha represents success over your fears or insecurities. A school of Piranhas may indicate that you need support to overcome a problem and challenge.

Winona Gaoranger: Wow! I never knew about that.

Eli: That is cool.

Nico: The chase is still on!

In the clouds of Jupiter, I was hiding out in a special hiding spot in the Jupiter Prison in the warden's office.

Me: This is perfect.

?: I agree.

I saw a girl with me and she had blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Fog Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Me: Fhara Fog. Awesome to see you again.

Fhara Fog: You too. What are you hiding from J.D.?

Me: Nico and the team are out to hunt me for setting up a blind date for him and Sena Skull.

Fhara Fog: Oh. It'll be a while before they get here. Want to make out?

Me: Sure.

We kissed all over.

Then Nico and everyone came in.

Nico: Come out wherever you are!

Nico then opened it.

Nico: AHA!

They saw me and Fhara kissing.

Nico: Aww.

Eli: Oh bro.

Me: Oh hey guys.

Nico: Oh who is your friend?

Fhara Fog: I'm Fhara Fog, Embodiment of the Fog Dopant.

Me: She has the powers of fog and makes fog so thick you can cut it with a knife.

Nico: Cool. Awesome to meet you.

Fhara Fog: Same here.

Me: Okay guys hit me with your best shot.

Nico: Okay.

Me: First let us get out of here.

We got out.

Nico pounced on me.

Nico: DOG PILE!

CRASH!

Nico plopped onto me.

Eli: DOGPILE!

CRASH!

Everyone piled on me

We laughed!

Jonny: (LAUGHS) Did you hear my back crack!

We laughed!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Laney: Yeah!

Winona Gaoranger: (LAUGHS) That was fun!

Me: Oh I don't believe we met.

Winona Gaoranger: I'm Winona Gaoranger and I'm the Embodiment of the Wild Force Rangers.

Me: Awesome to meet you. I'd shake your hands but I'm buried under a mountain of my team.

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: Funny.

Nico: Now, tell us more about yourself.

Winona Gaoranger: I'm a zoologist, animal conservationist and wildlife preservationist that helps animals in need.

Laney: That's cool.

Fluttershy: You have a good heart when it comes to animals.

Winona Gaoranger: Thank you.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Winona Gaoranger: I would be honored.

Me: Can I get up now please?

Nico: Oops of sorry J.D.

They got off me and I got up.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: That was a fun date though.

Me: Glad you had fun.

---

We arrived back home.

Me: That was fun.

We then heard growling and saw an Evil Sasuke there.

Nico: Another Evil Sasuke?!

He was revealed to be a plant clone!

Me: No a plant clone!

I fired a blast of fire and incinerated it!

Me: Geez! Where the fuck did that come from!? Wait! Where are Lori and the others!?

Laney: Oh man! I don't see them!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than the Plant Clone from Stay Out of The Basement, and he's also made plant clones of The Loud Kids minus Laney and he's planning to replace everyone on the entire planet with plant clones. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than the Plant Clone from Stay Out of The Basement, and he's also made plant clones of me, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily minus Laney and he's planning to replace everyone on the entire planet with plant clones.

We gasped in horror!

Nico: THAT OVERGROWN PIECE OF SALAD! He's going to be burned to a fucking crisp later today.

Me: Who does he think he is?!

Lincoln: Someone who's gone too far with his hatred for humanity, and as promised, look what we just made.

Lincoln got out supercharged flame throwers and incendiary grenades.

Eli: Flamethrowers and incendiary grenades?!

Nico: Since this Plant Clone's only weakness is fire, we're going to need a lot of firepower for this one, no pun intended.

Me: Right. Okay, gang, let's get a move on.

Sabrina Lorelai: But, how did he even make those plant clones?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it: that asshole, Henry Seraphina, sent samples of our hair from before we got our powers to that Plant Clone.

We gasped.

Nico: I hope you and Hestia burn him to a fucking crisp.

Lincoln: Nah, I'd settle for absorbing him and making his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality mine.

Me: Like what you did to Simon Seraphina yesterday.

Lincoln: We better hurry to help Margaret and Casey once more before the Plant Clone of Dr. Brewer tries to kill them.

Itachi: Lincoln told us everything, and of course, about that Plant Clone that we're going to face later today and that he's made Plant Clones of him and his sisters minus Laney and replace everyone on Earth with his kind.

Me: Looks like Lincoln is fully prepared for this.

Sasuke: We've already got flamethrowers ready, and we also found out this monster was also sent after us by that dummy, Slappy. He's really getting that close to getting put in a woodchipper.

Lincoln: Woodchipper my eleven-tailed butt, I'd rather throw him on a funeral pyre. But, we'll worry about the Plant Clone later today, let's deal with that asshole and destroy him.

Me: We're going to need a lot of weed killer too! And this is because of this.

I went over and showed the book for Stay Out of The Basement.

Laney: Oh man! I remember that one!

Camie: Who is this clone?

Lincoln Clone: Hey, boss. Welcome back. Brought you something from the flower shop.

He gave the Real Lincoln a suspicious looking flower.

Lincoln Clone: (sees Lincoln look suspicious) C'mon. Don't you trust me?

Lincoln: I trust any clone of mine.

The flower came alive and tried to attack him but he dodged it.

Lincoln: The problem is, you're a little too into plants to be one!

The Lincoln clone growled before turning green.

I fired a blast of fire and incinerated the clone and Lincoln fired a powerful fireball and incinerated the flower.

Me: It's like a of Combination of Little Shop of Horrors and Invasion of the Body Snatchers.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Who is this clone though?

Me: His real name is Dr. Michael Brewer and he is a botanist that wants to make plant people. But what he did was REALLY playing with fire.

I went over his history.

---

Dr. Michael Brewer, a botanist, was working on a super plant, trying to electronically make a new plant using DNA elements from other plants. While he was working on it, Dr. Brewer accidentally cut his hand on a slide. Then Dr. Brewer turned on his machine, not realizing until he did so that some of his blood had mixed in with some of the plant molecules he was using. The machine also mixed his human molecules with the plant molecules too, therefore creating something that was part human, part plant. Dr. Brewer was intrigued by this creature, and sought to create more. One day, Dr. Brewer went too far and created a plant that was an exact copy of him in almost every way. The clone looked human but he still had some plant flaws, making him imperfect. Despite these flaws, the clone gained the upper hand somehow, and encased the original Dr. Brewer within the basement closet to contain him whilst he continued his work.

The clone had spent many days in the basement working on the experiments while his original was shut in the basement closet. He had forbidden everyone else in the original's family from going into the basement, in order to keep up his façade. He maintained a nonchalant mood around those that he interacted with. This caused some great concern for the family, mainly his original's children, Margaret and Casey as his original was much closer to them. They were beginning to think that Dr. Brewer was trying to prove to the people at PolyTech, whom he had been working with that they were wrong to fire him for what he was doing. One day, Margaret and Casey came into the basement to see what their "father" was doing and he shouted at them to stay out of there, frightening them.

A week later, Mrs. Brewer was going to see her sick sister, so the clone had to drive her to the airport and was later asked by their neighbor for some help when he returned to the house. When he got back to the house, he found Margaret and Casey in the basement and calmly but crossly scolded them that they were told to stay out of it. Margaret and Casey asked him what he was doing in there, to which he replied that he will explain later.

Later on, the clone started to show some of his plant-like tendencies. First, he was devouring plant food in the kitchen. Then Casey knocked over a Dodgers cap he was wearing, exposing some leaves sprouting from his head when he was "explaining" to Margaret and Casey what he was doing. Then one night he was in the bathroom bleeding green blood. He didn't realize that Margaret had been spying on him when he was eating the plant food and bleeding blood and she also saw some worm-filled dirt in his bed when she was going to confront him. Later, he made a very unusual and unpleasant-looking lunch for the two kids and tried to persuade them to eat it when the doorbell rang, revealing to be his original's boss, Mr. Martinez. The clone led him to the basement, but fearing his secret will be exposed, he bound and gagged Mr. Martinez and shut him in the closet with his original, but not before stripping him of his clothes. He found that Margaret and Casey had once again been in the basement and they asked him what had happened to Mr. Martinez as they had found his jacket, to which the clone lied that Mr. Martinez had gotten hot and uncomfortable so he took it off and must have been in a state of shock when he left it there. The clone then told the two kids not to go back in the basement as it is dangerous and they would be very sorry.

Later on Saturday, the clone went to the airport to pick up the children's mother, who was back from visiting her sister. They returned home and the clone found Margaret and Casey in the basement again and that they had freed their real father, to which he was most astounded at. He and his original argued about who the impostor was, putting Margaret, Casey and their horrified mother in the middle. Margaret then grabbed the ax from the hatless Dr. Brewer's hands and told both of them to stay back. The clone was relieved and ordered Margaret to hand the ax over to him. Margaret was hesitant until her father from the closet called her Princess, a nickname that the clone had never used. Then Margaret remembered seeing the clone bleeding green blood and with

Casey's help, she punctured her father's arm and found red blood, revealing him to be their real father, much to the clone's horror. Immediately after, Dr. Brewer killed his clone by cutting him in half with the axe.

* * *

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: I remember that!

Laney: That was crazy!

Eddy: Yeah no kidding!

Dust Man: Nico, who's gonna get a chance to shine today?

Nico: Rice, Konan, Laney Loud, Naruto, Maxxine, and Lyra Heartstrings

Laney: I'm glad I was spared from being turned into a clone.

Lincoln: Same here.

Lyra Heartstrings: This will be fun.

Konan: And me coming to help on the rescue was a good call.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I agree.

Camie: Is Dr. Brewer crazy as any mad scientist we know that we banished to the Black Gates?

Me: No Dr. Brewer is not that crazy thank goodness. But what he is doing is wrong on so many levels. But he realizes that he is doing really wrong stuff.

Then Tom Lair came.

Me: Oh hello Tom.

Irma: Hey dad.

Tom Lair: Hello everyone.

Me: What's going on.

Tom Lair: Okay. Say something only you guys would know.

Me: Like what in particular?

Tom Lair: Like what's your favorite food?

Me: Ultimeatum burgers.

Nico: Chicken Wings, Cheese, Cake and Cookies and Cream.

We told him our favorite foods.

Tom Lair: Okay good you guys are okay but I saw something wrong with the Loud Sisters. They don't have their wings or powers and all that.

Eli: It's just as we were told. That Brewer Clone replaced them with clones.

Tom Lair: That guy? Didn't you guys take care of him when he abducted Victor and Monty?

Me: Yeah. We thought we did but Slappy brought him back.

Tom Lair: I thought we saw the last of that bad smartaleck puppet!

Me: So did we. But he is back from the Dark Dimension.

Nico: And is causing trouble even as we speak.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: The rest of the Loud Sisters must be held captive somewhere!

Me: Luckily I have a little something I picked up from Lisa.

I pulled out a tracer and the radar showed that they were in an abandoned cabin in the middle of the forest 75 klicks to the northeast.

Me: Nico remind me to have a little talk with Lisa about putting chips in everyone without everyone's consent.

Nico: Noted.

Ben: Also this reminds me of what me, Gwen and Kevin went through

Me: Really?

Kevin Levin: We shit you not. If it weren't for Jimmy, we wouldn't have gotten out.

Me: What happened?

Ben: Well we were captured by this alien plant monster.

He told us what happened in Bellwood after the secret of Ben being Ben 10 got out.

---

Jimmy is near a cave with his video camera, saying he is following a tip about a meteor shower. Suddenly, a meteor hits the inside of the cave, so Jimmy goes investigating, but he is shocked to learn that the object inside the cave is nothing but a "dumb space plant". The plant suddenly blooms and attacks Jimmy.

At a remote location, Ben (as Rath), Gwen, and Kevin are fighting SevenSeven. After SevenSeven defeats Gwen and Kevin, Rath defeats him and ties him to a pole. After Rath transforms back into normal, the group was briefly celebrating victory when Jimmy appears and says he has a major story about an alien invasion. Gwen and Kevin leave as they don't believe him, while Ben goes with Jimmy to go to the cave. Soon enough, Ben can't find the plant Jimmy was talking about, much to Jimmy's disbelief. He refuses to give up, so he finds some water graphs that show an increase in water usage in Bellwood. He then goes back to the cave, and finds Ben there, talking to the alien monster. He gets a blurry picture of

Ben and tries to show this evidence to Gwen and Kevin, but they still don't believe him, even when he shows them the increase of water usage, so he goes on Will Harangue's show to tell the people about the invasion, but Harangue twists the story, telling his viewers that Ben is plotting an alien invasion. Gwen and Kevin finally get suspicious and decide to investigate the cave Jimmy was talking about. At the supermarket, Jimmy encounters Ben, and he is creeped out by his unusual behavior. When he attempts to leave, he is attacked by Humungousaur.

Jimmy is chased through the supermarket by Humungousaur, who causes a major wreck inside. When Jimmy manages to get away from him by going through a narrow alley, he calls Gwen and Kevin and tells them that Humungousaur is attacking him, but they assure him they know what's going on and that they investigated the cave. Soon, Jimmy is chased by Cannonbolt. Jimmy gets away from him again and finds Gwen and Kevin's car, but he notices something wrong with them. Ben urges him to get in and they go back to the cave. It is revealed that Ben, Gwen, and Kevin are clones created from the plant alien and that they were made to capture Jimmy to find out how he is immune to their master's power. The plant alien's plan is to make copies of everyone in the planet and create an Utopian planet without war, hunger, disease, and fun. Soon, vines crawl on Jimmy and prepare to strangle him.

As the vines tighten around Jimmy, a few packages of peanuts from his backpack fall out and land near some vines, who back away from the peanuts. Jimmy realizes that peanuts is the plant's weakness, explaining how he escaped from the plant before and frees himself and his friends. Plant Gwen and Plant Kevin clones do not possess their counterparts' powers, but Plant Ben stole the Ultimatrix from Ben while he was captured. Plant Ben transforms into Chromastone, but Jimmy throws peanuts at him, which transforms him back into normal.

Just as Plant Ben is about to transform again, Ben takes the Ultimatrix from him and transforms into Swampfire. Swampfire kills the plant clones, angering the plant alien, causing them to all run out of the cave. Swampfire, Gwen, and Kevin to fight the plant alien, but it is too strong. However, Jimmy throws his backpack full of peanuts inside the alien's mouth, weakening it. Swampfire evolves into Ultimate Swampfire and destroys it. Jimmy is sad that he couldn't get any video of the battle, but they reassure him that he is a real reporter, and they will take him seriously from now on.

---

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! What did this alien plant look like?

Gwen showed a hologram of it.

---

The Plant Alien is a villain that appeared in The Big Story.

The plant alien looks like a pod with purple roots. When the plant alien bloomed, it popped out of the ground and had one eye with a dark purple outline.

It crash landed into a cave on Thursday, May 25, and attacked Jimmy while he was investigating the area for some alien activity.

The plant alien can use its vines as arms to grab victims and eventually devour them. It can also shoot a burst of goo from its mouth. It can imprison people in container like structures and create clones of them, although without the real version's powers. It was also able to take the Ultimatrix from Ben.

---

We were shocked!

Nico: Whoa! That is ugly!

Shanan: (GASP!) That's a Eridanian Droserean Plant! They are plants that take lifeforms and they can make duplicates to replace them and imitate them.

We gasped!

Nico: We're getting off topic here.

Me: But this is very similar.

Nico: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Count Nocturne: Can me, White Lightning, Seadramon, Deadwood, Oculous, Black Lance, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer and Zavok go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can guys.

Seadramon: We just saw the Loud Sisters and they were offered meat and refused it. Not like them.

Me: That's because those are imposters and our old friend the Brewer Clone is back.

They gasped!

Deadwood: That explains it.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Me and Laney are the only ones that weren't captured by him.

White Lightning: Boy you guys dodged a bullet there.

Elec Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters will you meet next?

Nico: Toad Man next.

Me: Ooh this will be cool.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Henry Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Henry Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Hestia Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to Simon yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Margaret, Casey, and Dr. Brewer destroy Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone and The Plant Clones of The Loud Kids minus Laney.

Lincoln: Make plant clones of us, will he?! He's going to get burned and shredded into mulch for this along with those plant clones of us, and once we get done with them, you're next, Henry Seraphina.

Hestia Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Henry Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well, and for what you did in giving Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone samples of the hair of Lincoln and his sisters minus Laney from before they got their powers, now, it's personal, you piece of fucking shit!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Margaret, Casey, and Dr. Brewer destroy Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone and The Plant Clones of The Loud Kids minus Laney, after we got through with them, Hestia Seraphina and Lincoln are going to destroy Henry Seraphina, the next of The Seraphina Sister's evil cousins, and they're really going to make him suffer especially in what he did in giving Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone samples of the hair of Lincoln and his sisters minus Laney from before they got their powers.

We were off to find the plant clones. We had weed killer and flamethrowers and we had fire ready for them.

---

We were flying.

White Lightning: Let's rescue the other Loud Sisters first.

Me: Well according to Lisa's tracer it saws their location is up ahead.

We saw a creepy cabin in the forest.

Nico: Creepy.

Me: A Creepy Cabin In The Woods. Very fitting for a clone monster.

We landed and went over to the cabin and it was creepy.

Leni: Hey, guys!

Concrete Man: Hey, "Leni"!

Rarity: Okay Leni what is my favorite kind of fashion magazine?

Then she growled and turned green and Laney splashed the Leni Plant clone with Weed Killer and it wilted and melted.

Deadwood: I'm a tree monster and even I think this guy is nuts!

Nico: You probably would not get along with him.

Qin: I agree.

We went into the cabin and stayed on the alert.

Me: (Sniffs) I smell plant fertilizer.

Lana came.

Lana: Hey, guys!

Dive Man: Hey, "Lana"! (To Kora Dive) Let's take her out together!

Kora Dive: You got it.

Me: Okay Lana do you like eating Earthworms and chum?

I pulled out a bucket of Earthworms and chum and then she growled and turned green and Kora and Dive Man fired torpedoes and blasted her into smithereens.

BOOOM!

Me: That's that.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Are we getting close?

Eli: (Concentrates) Yeah the main lab is right below us. 100 feet below us.

Me: Whoa he is really going to a lot of great lengths to make sure we don't find him.

Nico: But with our powers there is always no place to hide.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mushi: We need to get them out now!

Nico: If you see any of those plant clones, blast them.

Eli: Down here.

Nico opened the door and it was a dark and scary tunnel that was pitch black.

Nico: I can't see anything down there.

Laney: Scary.

I turned on my infrared night vision.

Me: Follow me.

We went down the stairs and it was dark and scary.

We saw Lucy Loud.

Lucy Loud: Hey, guys.

Stonedozer: Hey, "Lucy"!

Rice: If you really are her!

Brittney: Want some blood?

Brittney cut her arm and she had blood drip out and then Lucy growled and turned green and I fired a blast of fire and incinerated her.

Me: That is that.

Brittney's wound healed.

We got to a big metal door.

Eli: Whoa.

Me: Big door.

Eli: The big main lab is through there and I sense 13 signals. It's the Loud's, Dr. Brewer and Margaret and Casey.

Me: Looks like we're going to have to bust through the door.

Bugly: Like this?!

He fired a blast and blew the door down and we gasped when we saw a MASSIVE AND HUGE GREENHOUSE!

Me: Wow!

It was a massive and incredibly huge greenhouse full of tropical plants and everything.

Nico: Wow! It's a jungle in here.

Me: And this far underground? Wow!

Xenia: Boy growth like this would take thousands of years.

Laney: Incredible.

Zavok: We need to get them out now!

Konan: And then go to the bunker to plan our next move!

Me: Right!

Eli: Look there!

We saw 13 plant pods and in each one was one of each of the Loud Sisters, Dr. Brewer, Margaret and Casey!

Me: It's them!

I unsheathed my sword and slashed open the pods and they fell out and they were weak, dizzy, tired and groggy.

Bobby caught Lori.

Lori: (Groans) (Weakly) Boo Boo bear?

Bobby: I'm here Lori.

Ed and Eddy caught Leni and Luan.

Sam caught Luna, Lightning caught Lynn, Rocky caught Lucy, Winston and Skippy caught Lana and Lola, Dexter caught Lisa and Carlitos caught Lily. Me, Nico and Eli caught Margaret, Casey and

Dr. Brewer.

Sam S.L.: Luna are you okay?

Luna: (Groans) (Weakly) Sam? Oh man what hit me?

Me: We'll explain later.

We heard growling.

Me: Lets go!

We teleported back to the Estate and went to our infirmary.

Lola: (COUGHS) What happened? I have the worst headache.

Lana: Me too.

Lily: I feel like I got smashed by a comet.

Lisa Loud: My cranium is really spinning.

Me: You guys were captured by the clone of Dr. Brewer.

Eli: Yeah.

Lucy: Gasp.

Laney: But at least you are all okay.

Runabout: Now, let's see that bunker.

Tom Lair: All the people are hiding in it should there be an emergency. I'll show you guys where it's at. It's underneath the Gotham Royal York Convention Center.

Me: Lets go then. Lori, you and your sisters get some rest. Varie said you'll feel better tomorrow.

Lori: Okay. Thanks guys. Laney literally made the right call going with you guys and so did Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Laney: Thank goodness.

We went to the bunker.

We arrived at the convention center and went to the bunker and we saw that it was a REALLY HUGE Bunker!

Laney: Look at this!

Black Knight Ghost: When was this built?

Tom Lair: We had this built shortly after the World Tree Estate was made. Big enough to house 100 times more than the current population of Gotham Royal York.

Me: Wow! That's over 400,000,000,000+ People.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Wow look at everyone here.

Varie: Yeah.

Beastbox: There are a lot of goats here

Jimmy: (Laughs) Those are my goats. They are my friends that Rolf lets me take care of when he needs me to do so.

Carmen: It's true. Captain Rolf lets Jimmy take care of his goats when he is away at family gatherings.

Nico: Very cool and awesome.

Maria: It sure is.

Rolf: Rolf even brought Viktor!

Black Lance: (laughs) I knew you would!

Naruto: We're gonna need him.

Me: Yep.

We got the city to rally together and we got them armed with pitchforks, torches and weapons.

Jinx: This makes up for the rest of the Louds being out of commission.

Me: Yep.

We were later on the warpath towards the cabin.

Nico: Menasor we're going to need to drill our way down to the greenhouse.

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) You got it lad.

He drilled a tunnel and we walked down.

Oculous: He'll never see us coming!

Maxxine: No, he won't.

Cybertron Menasor: We're almost there lads.

Seawing: Entrance time!

Cybertron Menasor: That's right!

Menasor drilled through and the Brewer clone was mad. Then the spirits of goats came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and fireballs rained down and numerous plants bursted into flames. Then a phoenix cry was heard.

We came out.

Brewer Clone: YOU!

Me: That's right leaf breath!

An old lady approached us.

Old Lady: Excuse me. Would you like some flowers?

One punch from Nico revealed she was a plant.

Seadramon: Overkill, much?!

Lyra: You know she was a plant, right?

Seadramon: Yeah. (Echoing) ICE BLAST!

He fired a blast of ice from his mouth and froze the plant and destroyed it.

Rice transformed into Razorfist and slashed and smashed the Brewer Clone all over!

Laney: NO ONE TAKES MY FAMILY AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

She lashed him with a whip made of bramble vines and slashed him with her scythe!

Konan: SHIKIGAMI DANCE!

She flapped wings made of paper and sent bombs of paper and they exploded all over!

Naruto: WIND STYLE: RASENSHURIKEN!

He threw a powerful Rasenshuriken of wind and it hit the Brewer Clone and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Maxxine turned into Queen Nail and she slashed and bashed and punched him.

Lyra fired magic blasts and blasted the Brewer Clone all over.

Brewer Clone: You think you can stop me from replacing humanity with plants?!

Me: You're fucking insane! No way in hell are we going to let you do that!

Lincoln: Yeah you psychotic walking piece of celery!

Lincoln fired a wave of fire and blasted the Brewer clone.

Lazlo: You are just a walking tub of banana peels!

He fired energy blasts and blasted the Brewer Clone all over!

Girl Jordan: You took my future husband's sisters and no way are we going to let you do anymore harm!

Brewer Clone: We'll see about that!

Then the rest of the clones came!

Nico: Fuck! We forgot the rest of them!

Plant Lisa, Lynn, Luan, Luna and Lily roared and growled.

Me: I didn't!

I fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

Nico: Now there are NO MORE clones!

Me: Yep!

Nico: I can't believe I'm saying this again but Loud Sisters you have failed this city!

Xenia: They sure have!

Twilight Sparkle: Brewer Clone you will pay for hurting our future sisters in law!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah!

They fired waves of magic and fire and blasted the Brewer Clone all over!

Lola: Yeah!

May: Wait. Where are the clones of Lori and Lola?!

Eli: Already dealt with them!

Eli was standing over flaming piles of ash.

Eli: They tried to jump at me from behind and I blasted them with Force Fire.

Nico: HA! Nice try you chlorophyllic piles of mulch!

Ben turned into Swampfire

Ben: SWAMPFIRE!

Nico: Time for some Methanosian power!

Swampfire: It's going to burn!

He fired a blast of fire and blasted Brewer Clone!

Laney: You will never work with plants again!

Nico: Yeah!

Swampfire: Time to go Ultimate!

He turned into ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

Ultimate Swampfire: ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

He was ready to kick some butt!

He fired a wave of blue fire and blasted the Brewer Clone.

Gwen Tennyson: I hope you're not a chicken salad.

Kevin Levin: Okay stop. I can't let a bad pun be the last thing I hear!

Me: I thought it was a good one.

I fired a wave of fire and blasted Brewer Clone and Gwen fired a blast of magic and blasted him.

Lincoln: Take this!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Brewer Clone.

Then Whirlwind, Molten Man, Koragg, King Shark, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Girder, Dark Laser and Biowulf came.

Nico: Whirlwind, Molten Man, Koragg, King Shark, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Girder, Dark Laser and Biowulf.

Whirlwind: Rest assured that none of us are plant clones.

Molten Man: We killed any flowers that tried to capture us.

Koragg: They didn't know what they were messing with.

Me: That's good. The Loud's are really drained so they are going to be out of commission till tomorrow.

Koragg: At least they are okay.

King Shark: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Evil Sasuke.

Nico: We sure did. On a swamp planet made of Nacho Cheese Sauce

Mr. Touch: Did you remember to do the rant?

Me: Yep. Mikoto Uchiha did it.

Mr. Go: Wow! Sasuke's own mother doing that to her own son.

Me: Cruel twist there. But fitting on an evil version of her son.

Sprayloid 2 came.

Me: Sprayloid 2. Up for another round I see.

Sprayloid 2: I sure am.

Me: Hope you're spray is full of weed killer.

Sprayloid 2: I don't know if it is but that will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Sprayloid 2: Rest assured I killed any flowers trying to copy me.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Good thinking.

Me: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Maxxor, Kaz, Sarah, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Yost Whirlwind, Lego Whirlwind, LEgo Whirlwind 2099, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - Us on a Nacho Cheese Swamp Planet and Mikoto transforming against an Evil Sasuke.

---

Whirlwind was first.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) Nico's rescue was on on a Nacho Cheese Swamp Planet. Mikoto transformed against an Evil Sasuke.

Tom: She sure did and it was so awesome.

Jared: Mikoto really showed that evil monster in the form of her son a massive and awesome rant.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was.

Whirlwind (Skylanders): You got that right.

Whirlwind (Marvel): That is cool! Lets do it!

Tom and Whirlwind flared up wind dragon auras! Songs for Tom Majors and Whirlwind: Classic Girl by Jane's Addiction and Man Against the World by Survivor. Tom and group fired waves of wind,

rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Chaor, Sarah, Peyton, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Fire Man, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - Battling Another Goldar, Suzaku, Hydrax, Organ Grindor, Secret Snake Club, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head and Devack who were The Keyblade Knight of Popeye Port and the Embodiment of the Volcano Dopant

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man (to Kaz): Nico's team, Dante's team, Devack' steam, and the others did good battling Another Goldar, Suzaku, Hydrax, Organ Grindor, Secret Snake Club, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head and Devack. They were The Keyblade Knight of Popeye Port and the Embodiment of the Volcano Dopant

Kaz: They sure were and it was really awesome too.

Yuna: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: It was awesome meeting them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We all thought it was cool.

Sunburn: Yeah it was.

Molten Man: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Kaz and Molten Man flared up Volcanic Dragon Auras. Songs for Kaz and Molten Man: Brother Louie by Modern Talking and Safety Net by Shop Assistants. Kaz and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Peyton, Kaz, Tom, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Necrolai, Magma, Oculous, Darcy, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Lincoln's Rescue in Las Vegas and rescuing girls from the McWolf Duo and battling Chiros

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Las Vegas. He rescued girls from the McWolf Duo before battling Chiros

Sarah Gunnerson: Yeah that was so fun.

X-Squad Cyclonis: It sure was cool.

Applejack: Yeehaw! It sure was.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was cool.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Koragg: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Sarah and Koragg flared up Earth Dragon Auras. Songs for Sarah and Koragg: Stand By Me by Ben E. King and Dance Hall Days by Wang Chung. Sarah and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Sarah, Kaz, Tom, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Sharkyonara, 6-headed Shark, Don Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - Meeting Siri Shukaku

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark (to Peyton): I heard you guys met Siri Shukaku. What's she like?

Peyton: She's the Avatar of the 1-Tailed Tanuki of the sand and she is a powerful one.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) She sure is strong too..

Rarity: Indeed she is darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that is cool.

King Shark: I think that's Awesome. Lets do it!

Peyton and King Shark flared up water dragon auras. Songs for Peyton and King Shark: Farmer's Almanac by Johnny Cash and Paradise is Here by Cher. Peyton and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Shope, Roach, Kevin, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Evil Metal Man, Evil Crash Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - Nico and Sena Skull's Blind Date at the Movie Theater and Halinor and Ultrox's bonding session

---

Mr. Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Go: (to Tyler) Nico and Sena Skull's Blind Date was at the Movie Theater. It was also where Halinor and Ultrox's bonding session was.

Tyler: Yeah and we saw the Super Mario Bros. 2023 movie.

Sari: That was so fun and cool.

Fluttershy: It was a really fun one.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It was awesome too.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

Mr. Touch: That is awesome. That movie is fun. Lets do it!

Tyler and Touch and Go flared up Nature Dragon Auras. Songs for Tyler Bowman and Touch and Go: 9 to 5 by Sheena Easton and Brown Sugar by The Rolling Stones. Tyler and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Tyler, Amy, Shope, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Texh Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Heat Man, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Ultrox and Halinor had an awesome fun time

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand (to Kevin): Ultrox and Halinor had an awesome fun time. I know one moment in the movie that was similar to Poromon's fight against Infernape.

Kevin: That was the battle with Donkey Kong and Mario. That was awesome.

Blossom: Boy it sure was.

Pinkie Pie: That was the best movie EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun movie.

Featherweight: It sure was. And the chase was funny too.

Sprocket: J.D. ended up in the Jupiter Prison and he met the Embodiment of the Fog Dopant and instead of tickling they dogpiled on him.

Firebrand: (LAUGHS) That's funny! Lets do it!

Kevin and Firebrand flared up metal dragon auras. Songs for Kevin Reynolds and Firebrand: The Power of Love by Celine Dion and Strong Enough by Sheryl Crow. Kevin and group fired wavves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Amy, Tyler, Kevin, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, RTN Deidara, Evil Bomb Man, Evil Blast Man, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Dr. Brewer's Clone from Stay Out of The Basement is next!

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique (to Shope): Dr. Brewer's Clone from Stay Out of The Basement is next! J.D. and the rest faced him before, right?

Shope: They sure did and that was a really brutal and cool one.

Erasa: It sure was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: That was an amazing adventure back then.

Starshine Sparkle: We were told what happened the first time and it was awesome.

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Plastique: That is amazing. Lets do it!

Shope and Plastique flared up magic dragon auras. Songs for Shope and Plastique: I Don't Want to Wait by Paula Cole and Knocking On Heavens Door by Guns N Roses. Shope and group fired waves of magic and blasted them down

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Marina, Amy, Tyler, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Ironmonger, Grey Hulk, Ironclad, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone captured Lincoln's sisters minus Laney and Lincoln and now he wants to replace EVERYONE INTO CHLOROPHYLLIC FREAKS!

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone captured Lincoln's sisters minus Laney and Lincoln. And now, he wants to replace EVERYONE INTO CHLOROPHYLLIC FREAKS!

Roach: That is absolutely crazy!

Mira: This takes the movies Little Shop of Horrors and Invasion of The Body Snatchers to a whole new level.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure does.

Cozy Glow: It sure does yeah.

Hex: No kidding.

Girder: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Roach and Girder flared up Skeleton Dragons. Songs for Roach and Girder: Don't Look Back In Anger by Oasis and Buses and Trains by Bachelor Girl. Roach and group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, lightning, magic and Stars and smashed them down.

Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Carly Beth, Abby Martin, Lucy Dark, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Super Bike, Universe 666 Nega Chin, Bronze Kneecap, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - Dr. Brewer was REALLY PLAYING with fire!

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) Dr. Brewer was REALLY PLAYING with fire! But do you think his plant clone is more scary then the Haunted Mask?

Sabrina: I absolutely think so. But what Dr. Brewer did was REALLY playing with fire by tampering with the laws of mother nature.

Sailor Mercury: Yeah his experiments was really dangerous.

Princess Luna: Yeah that is crazy. What Dr. Brewer was doing is horrible.

Moondust: Yeah he needs to stop this.

Snowdrop: I'm sure that after today he will.

Gari: I agree.

Blackout: No kidding.

Dark Laser: I agree. Lets do it!

Sabrina and Dark Laser flared up dark dragon auras. Songs for Sabrina Mason and Dark Laser: Witch Doctor by Don Lang and the News and In The Summertime by Mungo Jerry. Sabrina and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Rose the Huntsgirl, Zuko, Tuck, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Skalamander, Noface, Universe 666 Van Kleiss, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare Metroid Other M - Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone was no match for the witz of Laney, Tom Lair, Lincoln and the people of the town.

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone was no match for the wits of Laney, Tom Lair, Lincoln and the people of the town. Good thing they caught on quickly

Jake: Yeah that is for sure. Never underestimate the smarts and support of everyone.

Yumi: Yeah that is for sure.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is amazing that people are smart and powerful.

King Solar: That is for sure too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah not even clones are a match for the witz of everyone.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

Biowulf: No kidding. Lets do it!

Jake and Biowulf flared up light dragon Jake Songs for Jake Long and Biowulf: Wind of Change by Scorpions and Long Day by Matchbox 20. Jake and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

# Beast Morphers Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sprayloid 2

---

Sprayloid 2 was next.

Sprayloid 2: This will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will.

May: Yep.

Spraytron 2: Lets get it on!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Plant Clones, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Devon: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned their Beast X Blasters.

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Devon: Virus eliminated!

Nico: Spraytron 2 you have failed this city.

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Gia: You like being green, huh?

Tsukasa: By the end of this, you're going to be yellow!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into the yellow rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the yellow rangers from over the course of 47+ Years.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

They turned into the Yellow Rangers from Mighty Morphin to Lightspeed Rescue!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) BEAUTIFUL BRAINS 6!

She summoned Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Robot Sandy, Skarf, Krampus and Hurter Monkey!

We went at the Brewer Clone and bashed and blasted him all over.

Clodor, Staluk, Kopond, Accato, Dhilas, Chaor, Maxxor, and Ninren blasted and smashed him.

First Aid, Reflector, Laney and Popeye used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced First Aid's Narrow Laser, Reflector's Flash Explosion, and Laney and Popeye's powers 100-fold.

First Aid and Popeye: LASER SPINACH BLAST!

Reflector and Laney Loud: FLASHING LEAF STORM BLAST!

Frosta of the Ice and White Lightning: ICE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Poromon of the Mascots and Seadramon: ICE LIGHTNING STORM!

Jonny 2X4 of the Acorns & Plank and Deadwood: WOOD NATURE BLAST!

Ice Spirit of Tommy and Oculous: ICE EYE STORM!

Marceline of the Darkness and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

Clumsiness of Jimmy Devlin and Black Lance: CLUMSY BLAST SPEAR!

Mera of Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: ATLANTIS OARFISH BLAST!

Red She-Hulk Fury and Black Knight Ghost: HULK KNIGHT BLAST!

Clobbering Force of Thing and Stonedozer: STONE CLOBBER BASH!

28th Century Fury of Ace Bunny and Zavok: LOONEY FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf,

Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, me, Lincoln, Laney, Eli and Nico: PLANT RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: PLANT EATER ELEMENT STYLE: GOAT!

Entrapta: PLANT EATER LIGHTNING STYLE: SHEEP!

Perfuma: PLANT EATER NATURE STYLE: PANDA!

Frosta: PLANT EATER ICE STYLE: RHINO!

Shantae: PLANT EATER MAGIC STYLE: RABBIT!

Akko: PLANT EATER STAR STYLE: GIRAFFE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said animals.

Lincoln and his harem: PLANT EATER FINAL SMASH: HERBIVORE CHOMPMANIA!

They summoned herbivorous animals to chomp.

Lincoln: We've had just about enough of you Plant Clones to last an eternity. So, goodbye and good riddance! FIRESTORM INFERNO STYLE NINJA ART: HAZY FLAME FIRESTORM RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive Fire Rasenshuriken with The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters orbiting around the fiery core, and he threw it right at the Plant Clones of Dr. Brewer and The Loud Kids minus Laney, it exploded with incredible force as it slammed into them, and all of them were burned and incinerated into ashes and Dr. Brewer's Plant Clone and his many Plant Clones were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Me: GREAT BALLS OF FIRE, THAT WAS FIERY!

Nico: No kidding, but good riddance forever, you human-despising weeds. Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster and another of Slappy's army of monsters put down. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Henry Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Henry Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Henry Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Henry Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Henry Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Hestia Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Henry, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Suddenly, Hestia Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Cerberus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Simon Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, basilisks, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hestia Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Henry. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life, and for what you did in giving that Plant Clone the hair samples of Lincoln and his sisters minus Laney to make plant clones of them, you're really in for it now, you piece of shit!

Suddenly, Hestia Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Henry Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hestia Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hestia Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Cerberus along with Cerberus of Greek Myth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Cerberus with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red basilisk and cockatrice-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hestia Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Cerberus and Cerberus of Greek Myth surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Hestia Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Hestia Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hestia Seraphina's Hazy Flame Cerberus-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hestia Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Cerberus Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Cerberus Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Cerberus etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red Cerberus heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red Cerberus heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large Cerberus heads is a large crimson red hellhound head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Hestia Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Cerberus' three head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Cerberus that said, "Hestia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerberus, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Nuria, Elaine, Ember, Alinta, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Sphere Doomers, Destroyer of Henry Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Cerberus, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヘスティア セラフィナ、ヘイジー フレイム ケルベロスのジーン スラマー、火の力と炎の魔法の達人、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ステラ、ヌリア、エレイン、エンバー、アリンタ、ヘリア、ブリジット セラフィナの愛する姉妹リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使であり未来の妻、スフィア・ドゥーマーの大敵、ヘンリー・セラフィナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使、そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、炎、火魔法、ケルベロス、スター、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Hestia Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Hestia Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME CERBERUS-CERBERUS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Hestia Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Cerberus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Henry Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Hestia Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Hestia Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels which hits Henry Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Nuria Seraphina: Oh man, Hestia's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Hestia Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Cerberus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Henry Seraphina.

Hestia Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Cerberus Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Cerberus Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Hestia Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Henry. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Hestia Seraphina and Lincoln went after Henry Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Hestia Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Henry Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Hestia Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Henry Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Henry Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Henry Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Hestia Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Henry Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Henry Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Henry Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Hestia Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Hestia Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Hestia Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hestia.

Suddenly, Hestia Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hestia Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Cerberus, and Hazy Flame Cerberus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hestia Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's another of those destructive assholes put down, and only six more to go.

Lincoln: Yep, and I also found out that after Simon got killed yesterday by me and Stella, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina made a deal with Slappy.

Me: So, now they've thrown in their lot with Slappy in their desire for revenge, should've known that was coming. So, Lincoln, we may already know this, but who's the last Tailed Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow?

Kenzie Kurama: (GULPS) I think we already know who it is that we're meeting on Lincoln's rescue tomorrow: Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the most powerful and strongest of the 10 Tailed Beasts and the ultimate Avatar of The 10 Tails, The Shinju. Her power is equally powerful to all of us in our most powerful and her power is literally so strong that she can tear apart an entire planet from the outside and she can cause an entire planet to explode just by simply snapping her fingers! She's the most powerful master of the elements of The Tailed Beasts and she also knows how to use those ten massive and long tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a Guardian Angel who takes her job very seriously, and she vowed that if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan killed Lincoln, she would leave Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lisa and Lola on the planet and destroy the entire planet and take them with it after sending everyone else to a safe ship for safety. In other words: THIS IS ONE GUARDIAN ANGEL NO ONE WANTS TO PISS OFF!

We gulped as many bolts of lightning crashed into the ground and demonic laughter was heard as Kenzie finished her explanation.

Nico: This… is going to be one interest rescue tomorrow.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: I just hope she knows Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan aren't the same monsters that she fought against.

Lincoln: She'll know it all too well, Eli, she has the ability to sense pure evil inside someone, that's the one way she can tell if someone is evil or not.

Laney: That was one of her special powers: to sense evil in someone.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Firebrand: And that's the end of the plant menace.

Plastique: It sure is.

Girder: I hope the Louds will be okay.

Dark Laser: They will be by the time if Nico's rescue.

Lincoln: I'm just glad my sisters are okay.

Laney: Me too.

Biowulf: Now to burn his equipment.

Me: Yeah!

BOOOM! BOOOOM! BOOOOOOMM! BOOOOOOM! BOOOOOOM! BOOOOOOOM!

We fired energy blasts and element blasts and fire blasts and blasted everything all over the place in fiery explosions and burned everything all over.

Me: No more evil plant experiments!

I fired fireballs and blasted the place all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! BBOOOOOOOMMM! BOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We fired massive blasts of energy and blew it all apart.

Nico: Lets go guys!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We got out of there.

Krillin: WOOYEAH! That was a blast! Now for the grand finale!

He fired a blast of energy and it went into the cabin and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Nico: YEAH!

The entire place was turned into a flaming crater!

Me: That was how you deliver an ending with a bang!

Eli: Yeah!

Laney: (To the viewers) Never mess around with the laws of mother nature or there will be horrible consequences.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

* * *

Meanwhile Slappy saw us blow that lab apart and he was ENRAGED!

Slappy: DAMN THOSE MOTHERFUCKING SHITPIECES! I will have to step up my efforts!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 3 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Red Ghost, Saleen, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Tinkerer, Universe 666 2021 Carnage and Slipknot Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Komodo And Zon And we're going to the Swiss Alps to meet the Ice Climbers and we're going to also help a girl named Christine Abbernockle and she has a REALLY DARK story and we're also going to battle her evil mother who has REALLY HATED HER since the day she was born 17 years ago and she wants nothing more than to kill her. Also we're going to battle her mother too and Ronnie Anne and Syd Chang are going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Takusaw (Abaranger), Octopus, Stag-Beetle, Firefly, Polar Bear, Hawk, Rhinoceros, Hammerhead Undead (Kamen Rider Blade), Parune (Dairangers), Ebolna (Kamen Rider Build), Saleen and Red Ghost. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Toad Man and her name is Tina Toad.

The next match-up is Nuria Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Griffin and Lincoln VS. Nathan Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Queens, New York, specifically The Asmodeus Nightclub, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped the girls for Lincoln to rescue and they're at The Asmodeus Nightclub, and after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and our main target is none other than Perpetua, overarching antagonist and tyrannical deity of The DC Multiverse. But, it's not just her, but we're also going to destroy Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, a group of evil and twisted versions of Batman from destroyed Earths who were saved and united by The Batman Who Laughs in order to carry out Barbatos' dark goal of bringing darkness throughout the multiverse. And we're going to meet the last of The Avatars of The Tailed Beasts, and this one is the most extremely powerful, strongest, and deadliest of The Avatars of The Tailed Beasts, her name is Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the most powerful and strongest of the 10 Tailed Beasts and the ultimate Avatar of The 10 Tails, The Shinju. Her power is equally powerful to all of us in our most powerful and her power is literally so strong that she can tear apart an entire planet from the outside and she can cause an entire planet to explode just by simply snapping her fingers! She's the most powerful master of the elements of The Tailed Beasts and she also knows how to use those ten massive and long tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a Guardian Angel who takes her job very seriously, and she vowed that if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan killed Lincoln, she would leave Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lisa and Lola on the planet and destroy the entire planet and take them with it after sending everyone else to a safe ship for safety. In other words: THIS IS ONE GUARDIAN ANGEL NO ONE WANTS TO PISS OFF!

Part 4 is for Vampire Breath and Slappy is going to have Count Nightwing work for him to try and cure his vampire blood cravings..

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 4

## VAMPIRE BREATH

---

In the early morning hours at 2:40 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the beach of Dolphin Shoals. But, they were no ordinary two figures, they were Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin, daughter and son of Lincoln's future wife, Chelsea Van Der Zee. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Chelsea Van Der Zee, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Hammer Lad, Manta Stingray, Cala Mia, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Chelsea Van Der Zee: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughters are at. Any ideas where exactly?

Me: Their at Dolphin Shoals.

Nico: The second race course of the Star Cup of Mario Kart 8 and Deluxe? I mean sure, Dolphin Shoals, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Chelsea Van Der Zee, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Manta Stingray, Cala Mia, Me, and Nico were heading to Tantara, Peru. Until.

?: (Girls voice) [Singing]

Now you hit rock bottom and you're feeling lost at sea, yeah

? (Boys voice) [Singing]

Just keep your head above the water. And I know you'll find some way to breathe

Nico: Did you guys hear music?

Lincoln: It's coming from this hill.

Then, Lincoln came across the hill and saw a attractive and beautiful yet cute and geeky 14-years-old siren mermaid girl who has fair skin, wavy knee-length red hair with white and pink stripes tied into a ponytail, and large sapphire blue eyes. She also has turquoise fish-tail with orange spikes and fin tips from the back. She wears a orange short sleeve shirt, a aquamarine blue blazer, sparkling dark blue skinny jeans with a white tight belt, and white ballet flats. And an 13-years-old anthropomorphic dolphin who has blue skin with light blue underbelly, and yellow eyes. He also has a dorsal fin on the top of his head, two on the back of his head, and one more on his back, as well as a caudal fin for a tail. He wears navy blue gloves, belt with white seashell, and boots. He wields his bident. Lincoln saw who they are, it was Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin, and their both singing.

Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin: [Singing]

When the tides they drag you down

When the tides they drag you down, down under

Further than you've ever been

Oh what I know

And when the tides they pull you out

When the tides they pull you out, out full far

Lord teach me how to swim, how to swim

Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish: (Singing)

Whoa, whoa, whoa (Manta Stingray: stay away from the bad tides)

Whoa, whoa, whoa, yeah (Cala Mia: only go where there's good vibes)

Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin saw not only Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Manta Stingray, and Cala Mia, But also Lincoln, Black Alpha, Hammer Lad, Me, Nico.

Lincoln: Beautiful singing voices you two got there.

Ariel Van Der Zee: Why thank you.

Music Dolphin: And who are you guys?

Lincoln: Glad you ask. I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Chelsea Van Der Zee came out, and when Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin saw her, they were stunned.

Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin: Mother?

Chelsea: I'm here, my little sea kids.

Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin, ran up to Chelsea Van Der Zee, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Hammer Lad, Manta Stingray, and Cala Mia.

Lincoln: And there's something you three should know, Chelsea, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Chelsea Van Der Zee with her kids, and Ariel Van Der Zee and Music Dolphin now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Over in the Swiss Alps of Switzerland was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Red Ghost, Saleen, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Tinkerer, Universe 666 2021 Carnage and Slipknot Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Komodo And Zon and also Wes, Joe, Astro Boy, Marty, Sougo, Taro, Rice, Konan, Laney Loud, Naruto, Maxxine, and Lyra Heartstrings and we were there to meet a very special recruit who is a member of the Super Smash Brothers Roster. The Loud Kids were feeling much better.

Me: ODELAY WOO WOO! (ECHOING)

The echo was awesome.

Nico: Wow! That is an awesome echo. The Swiss Alps are perfect for it.

Xenia: Yeah they sure are.

Lola: This is awesome here.

Camie: It sure is. I love Switzerland.

Me: Me too.

Zak Saturday: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Zak, I want to thank you, Red Ghost, and your teams for coming

Zak Saturday: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Lola: You got that right!

Nico: Eiliea, what do you like to do in your free time?

Eiliea: I like to work at the aquarium as a mermaid that flies and sings as well as do mermaid shows. It's fun.

Varie: That is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I love mermaid shows.

Eli: Me too. They are fun.

Lana: I'll say. They are so awesome.

Lola: They sure are.

Nico: That's a good job to have

Rarity: I most agree there darlings and it's really amazing.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah. Lana how are you and your sisters doing?

Lana: Much better thanks.

Lola: Yeah we're back to full strength.

Lily: We were really drained.

Camie: But thank goodness you guys are all right.

Lincoln: I am too. Man that was crazy facing the Plant Clone of Dr. Brewer again.

Nico: Are you girls feeling ok emotionally?

Lana: Yeah we're fine.

Me: You sure?

Lola: Yes we're okay.

Lisa Loud: Believe me we're okay.

Lily: Yeah besides we learned from our past experience with the Jellians that we're not going to be sad like that again.

Lincoln: I'm just glad my sisters are okay.

Laney: We all are.

Lynn: I'm more concerned with you punching an old lady.

Nico: She was a plant. Wanna fight about it?

Me: Knock it off!

Nico: Okay okay.

Lynn: You're right.

Qin: That's good we the Brewer Clone apart.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah no kidding. What a rotten bag of mulch that guy was.

Me: Rice, Konan, Laney, Naruto, Maxxine, and Lyra Heartstrings did good too.

Laney: Thanks Nico.

Naruto: It sure was fun.

Konan: We're glad we had fun too.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Hey look!

We saw the Ice Climbers fighting the Condor!

Me: Cool the ice Climbers!

Laney: About time we met them.

Nicole: No kidding and they are fighting the Condor.

Nicole went over the history of the Condor.

---

In the Ice Climber game, the main goal of the Ice Climbers is to make it to the top of the level so that they can catch the Condor. At the begging of each level, the Condor can be seen flying upwards into the sky with a vegetable in it's talons. At the end of each level, the Ice Climbers will have the chance to reach a bonus stage which is timed. It littered with vegetables, and if they make it to the top in time, they will be able to jump up and catch the Condor flying around the top of the stage. Missing this will cause the Ice Climbers to cry on the completion screen.

Ever since the Ice Climbers were introduced to the Super Smash Bros. series, they Condor has made some sort of appearance, varying through the different games.

In Super Smash Bros. Melee, they appear in the Target Test stage. Their role is to hold the tenth and final target at the top of the stage. Although this character makes an appearance, they don't get their own trophy, but they are mentioned in the Ice Climber's Classic Mode description.

In Super Smash Bros. Brawl, the Condor makes a very brief appearance, carrying the Ice Climbers into the stage. In this game, the Condor finally receives a 3D model. Again in this game, the bird fails to have their own trophy but they are mentioned in the Ice Climber's trophy description.

In Super Smash Bros. for 3DS and Super Smash Bros. for Wii U, the Condor makes no appearance at all, but they are again mentioned in the Ice Climbers trophy description.

In Super Smash Bros. Ultimate, the Condor has a bigger role than it had in any other Super Smash Bros. game. It's role in Super Smash Bros. Brawl not only returns with them, but in the Ice Climber's Final

Smash, the Condor flies around the giant iceberg the duo summons, them also being allowed to grab on to it while it also attacks other players. The Ice Climbers that summoned him have the option of grabbing onto him, but any other players that try to touch them will be attacked. Furthermore, the Condor appears as a Advanced-rank Support-type spirit, giving the user resistance against strong winds if used. In its spirit battle, the player must fight a Ridley and a Ice Climbers on the Battlefield form of Summit. This fight is not only a stamina match, but said match is also timed and home to a frozen floor.

---

When she was done we were amazed.

Me: Whoa! That is one fierce bird.

Nicole: Yeah for one from 1984 it's cool.

Nico: Let's give them a hand.

We went and helped them and we flew and bashed the Condor all over.

Popo: Cool! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Nana: Awesome!

Nicole: Thought you guys would like a hand.

Popo: We sure would!

They jumped and bashed the Condor with hammers.

Rice: Take this!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted the Condor down and we sent it to the M.O.E.

Popo: That was awesome!

Nana: Yeah! Thank you guys.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Popo: Yep. Wow! You're Lincoln Loud! We heard so much about you and how you joined the Super Smash Brothers Roster.

Lincoln: I know. I'm still reeling from that even after over 4 years have passed.

Me: That literally blew us away. That was awesome.

Maxxine: Sorry we kept you waiting

Nana: No worries. I knew it was only a matter of time since you would come and help us out.

Nico: Yeah.

Taro: I heard all about Lincoln being added to the Super Smash Bros. Roster.

Emu: Boy me too. That was so awesome.

Qin: Yeah that was cool. Blew our minds.

Nana: I think it's awesome having Lincoln and his sisters in the Super Smash Bros. Roster.

Popo: Yeah that is so awesome and cool.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Do you guys have any more bad guys here?

Popo: Actually we found someone that was in big trouble and she looked really hurt. Follow us.

Nana: Yeah.

We went to a yurt and we heard crying and screaming wailing.

We went in and saw a girl with brown hair and she had blue eyes and had black and blue clothes and she had cuts and bruises all over her and even on her face and she was crying hard.

Me: (GASP) Oh my god! Christine Abbernockle!

Christine Abbernockle: (Crying) J.D.? (Gasp!) J.D.!

She went and hugged me and wailed and cried hard in my chest.

Varie: Oh man these are terrible injuries.

We had her sit down and we were healing her.

Nico: Who the fuck did this?!

Christine Abbernockle: (Crying) My… My… (WAILING)

Me: Her mother did this.

Everyone gasped!

Nico: But why?

Me: She hates her with every fiber of her being. I should explain. But I have to warn you, it's very dark.

Eli: Okay.

I told everyone that her mother was in a coma for 16 years and she woke up after that long. She was so happy that her biological mother was back but when she saw Christine she was OVERFLOWING WITH INCREDIBLE HATRED AND RESENTMENT! She hates Christine with a vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill her. Christine thought she was sweet but she was really a hateful and evil monster. She tried to kill Christine on many numerous occasions and wound up in a Psych Ward. But the scars she left were deep mentally and psychologically. Every night she would cry hard and suffer terrible nightmares where her mother would have evil demonic eyes and would come after her and try to kill her. She wants nothing more than to kill her.

When I was done everyone was absolutely horrified!

Nico: Oh man.

Applejack: Oh poor girl.

Qin: That is awful!

Lincoln: What she did really is awful. She betrayed the sacred bond of parent and daughter.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: She's a monster. She needs to be put down like a mad dog.

Ronnie Anne: I can't believe she did this to her own daughter! Her own flesh and blood!

Syd Chang: She's a total demon!

Lucy Loud: She sure is.

Nico: Is she somewhere here?

Popo: We don't know.

I comforted Christine.

Nico: What prison was she sent too?

Me: Atascadero State Hospital in California.

Xenia: Oh.

Me: And she escaped many times and came back for more.

Qin: Geez! She's a bloodthirsty monster!

Lincoln gasped and saw something.

Lincoln: Christine, I hate to say this, but I got word from the warden that your mother's escaped from prison again and she still wants to kill you.

We gasped.

Christine Abbernockle: No. No, not again!

Nico: This isn't good. She needs to be stopped and sent to The Neptune Cryo-Prison forever.

Lincoln: Exactly what I was about to say, Nico. And I also plan to give her the same curse that I gave Mesa's religiously fanatical mother and that hate-filled bitch, Mrs. Evans, last year.

Me: Awesome!

Rita: Great idea, honey, and you and Laney did an amazing job ratting out Plant Clone Dr. Brewer's plant clones, and he had some nerve kidnapping and creating plant clones of the rest of your sisters!

Lincoln: We can also blame that asshole, Henry Seraphina, for kidnapping them. Plus, because of what we did in destroying Dr. Brewer's lab, we've pissed off Slappy even more.

Nico: That dummy deserves it and a whole lot more, but he'll get his just desserts when we go after him and end him forever.

Me: I'm definitely looking forward to this.

Lincoln: And so are we. (Sensed for Mrs. Abbernockle) AHA! Gotcha! I just sensed Mrs. Abbernockle, she's 20 yards away and closing fast on Christine and she's got a knife in her hand.

Nico: Along with some weapons she'd stolen.

Lincoln: You got that right. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Popo: I heard a lot about Flip. What a jerk.

Nana: Yeah!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Mrs. Abbernockle.

Nico: Hopefully, she fell to her death.

?: YOU LITTLE BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU FOR RUINING MY LIFE JUST FOR BEING BORN!

Nico: Spoke too soon.

Me: No mistaking the sound of a mother who'd broken the sacred bond between mother and child 17 years ago.

We then saw our target, Mrs. Abbernockle, she was a woman with wild black hair and she was also in a prison jumpsuit and she was out of her mind and absolutely insane. She raised her knife to stab Christine in her heart, but Lincoln saved her and all of us by forming a massive and indestructible diamond barrier and when the knife hit the barrier, it broke into pieces. This made Mrs. Abbernockle so mad she got out machine guns and she started firing at the barrier, but that didn't work as the bullets bounced off the barrier, then, she tried hitting it with her fists, but that didn't work either and she was left with bloody hands and knuckles. MRS. ABBERNOCKLE WAS NOW LITERALLY OUT OF HER MIND AS SHE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER AND TRYING TO KILL HER DAUGHTER WITH NO SUCCESS AT ALL!

Nico: You're not kidding about what you told us, your mother's absolutely filled with hatred for you and she's also absolutely insane.

Lincoln: She's just like Mrs. Florrence and Mrs. Evans in every way: full of hate, completely toxic, evil, and wanted to kill her daughter. There's no place for her in society at all.

I went over to her and grabbed her by her shirt and looked at her square in the eyes.

Me: You listen to me you monster! You are nothing more than a heartless homicidal monster and and you don't care about anyone but yourself! You're a disgusting and pathetic mother! You are a menace to society and you don't deserve any love and you are nothing but a Parasite!

Lincoln: That's right! You are a disgusting piece of filth!

Wes: Time for Time Force!

Sougo: Henshin!

Taro: Avatar Change!

They transformed and were ready!

I jumped back and Lincoln fired a diamond ball which hits Mrs. Abbernockle in her face and forced her back, Lincoln took down the barrier and we stood ready to face Mrs. Abbernockle, who was now out of her mind and still dead set on killing Christine.

Mrs. Abbernockle: YOU… ! YOU… ! IF I HAD KILLED YOU ALL THOSE YEARS AGO, I WOULD BE FREE TO DO WHATEVER THE HELL I WANTED! YOU LITTLE BITCH!

Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with one of his eleven massive and long white tails and he threw her back into a tree.

Lincoln: You don't get to say anything at all. You betrayed the sacred bond a mother is supposed to have with her children seventeen years ago when Christine was born and you tried to kill her more than once to slake your own hatred. You're no mother, you're just a evil-tempered, bitter, spiteful, hate-filled monster with a black heart who has no place in society at all!

We were stunned at how Lincoln told her off, and this made Mrs. Abbernockle so mad, she went really ballistic and mad spewing so much hatred at us, our rainbow energy auras and rainbow protective auras and rainbow fire auras flared up extremely and we gained a very massive power boost.

Ronnie Anne: Sheesh, you weren't kidding when you said she was evil-tempered, bitter, spiteful, and hate-filled,

Lincoln. But, I've had it up to hear with her.

Nico: Me too!

Taro: Avatar Change!

He turned into Mystic Force Red and fired waves of fire and blasted her.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, fireworks, chili peppers, eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Xiuhtecuhtli's Mexican Defender Firestorm Greatsword of Fireworks Justice from her back, and as she approached Mrs. Abbernockle, she left rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, fireworks, chili peppers, eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ronnie Anne: You really are an evil-tempered, bitter, spiteful, and hate-filled monster, you hated your own daughter ever since the day she was born seventeen years ago and you tried to kill her many times over. But, not even your time in a coma had dulled you out, you're still the same monster who Christine tried to forget a long time ago, but now, you've left me no other choice, you're going right back to prison and you will stay there for life.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, fireworks, and chili peppers surrounding the vortex, there are eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mrs. Abbernockle: the red eyes of death. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Ronnie Anne emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ronnie Anne grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair put in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Chinese Dragon and eagle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Chinese Dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes, and holding the Fire, Fireworks, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Chinese Dragon and Eagle with purple gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Fireworks, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple eagle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ronnie Anne has on her long-sleeved purple hoodie, sleeveless white top, dark blue shorts, light purple socks, purple shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, skateboards, fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an eagle and Chinese Dragon surrounded by fireworks. Suddenly, Ronnie Anne felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings also grew much bigger for her new body as well. Ronnie Anne has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne's massive Xiuhtecuhtli's Mexican Defender Firestorm Greatsword of Fireworks Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she had gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, skateboards, fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ronnie Anne's Mexican Eagle Chinese Dragon Firestorm Fireworks Xiuhtecuhtli Zhurong Mexican Chinese Defender Firestorm Greatsword of Fireworks Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Chinese God of Fireworks, Zhurong and the Aztec God of Fire, Xiuhtecuhtli, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large red Chinese Dragon heads with colored gems for eyes, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and purple gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple eagle heads with colored gems for eyes and large Chinese Dragon head with purple gem in its mouth below the eagle heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold eagle head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Chinese Dragon and eagle that said, "Ronnie Anne Santiago, Awesome and Talented Skateboarder, Skilled Planner, Lover of Spicy Foods, Defender of Mexico's Traditions, Member of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Loving Daughter of Maria and Arturo Santiago, Loving Sister of Bobby Santiago, Loving Granddaughter of Rosa and Hector Casagrande, Loving Cousin of Carlota, Carl, Carlos Junior, and Carlitos Casagrande, Loving Niece of Carlos and Frida Casagrande, Awesome Best Friend of Syd Chang, Casey, Sameer, and Nikki, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Pen Pal of Sol Rodriguez and Luna Rodriguez, Destroyer of Mrs. Abbernockle, Archenemy of Kid Rot, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The

Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Zhurong and Xiuhtecuhtli, and Master of Fire, Fireworks, Chinese Dragons, and Eagles"

ロニー・アン・サンティアゴ、素晴らしくて才能のあるスケートボーダー、熟練したプランナー、スパイシーな食べ物の愛好家、メキシコの伝統の擁護者、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のメンバー、マリア・サンティアゴとアルトゥーロ・サンティアゴの愛する娘、ボビー・サンティアゴの愛する妹、ローザとヘクターの愛する孫娘 カサグランデ、カルロタ、カール、カルロス・ジュニア、カルリートスの愛するいとこ カサグランデ、カルロスとフリーダの愛する姪 カサグランデ、シド・チャン、ケイシー、サミール、ニッキーの素晴らしい親友、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、ソル・ロドリゲスとルナ・ロドリゲスの文通相手、アバーノックル夫人の破壊者、キッド・ロットの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪を滅ぼす者にして滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ジューロンとシュテクトリの使者でありチャンピオン、火、花火、中国のドラゴン、イーグルのマスター

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Ronnie Anne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHINESE

DRAGON-EAGLE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MEXICAN FIRESTORM CHINESE FIREWORKS CHINESE DRAGON MEXICAN EAGLE ANGEL OF DIVINE MEXICAN FIRESTORM CHINESE FIREWORKS CHINESE DRAGON MEXICAN EAGLE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE MEXICAN FIRESTORM CHINESE FIREWORKS CHINESE DRAGON MEXICAN EAGLE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ronnie Anne's Super Angel-Chinese Dragon-Eagle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Mrs. Abbernockle saw it, she went absolutely insane and ballistic and ran at Ronnie Anne to kill her with another knife she got out, but Ronnie Anne fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, skateboards, fire, fireworks, Chili Peppers, eagles, Chinese Dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mrs. Abbernockle and they exploded and she got burned badly and sent flying into a rock, she got up, but now, she was even more insane and ballistic than ever.

Nana: Let's use our final smash!

Popo: You got it!

Ice Climbers: ACONCAGUA MOUNTAIN BASH!

They summoned a massive mountain of ice and it smashed Mrs. Abbernockle into the sky and then she fell and smashed into the ground.

Nico: WHOA YEAH!

Ronnie Anne bashed her with a powerful energy blast.

Ronnie Anne: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Firestorm Fireworks Mexican Chinese Dragon Eagle Angel and Divine Firestorm Fireworks Mexican Chinese Dragon Eagle Angel Love) Looks like I've set her off even more.

Syd: You said it, but for her to attack you, my best friend and one of Lincoln's many future wives like that, now she's in huge trouble!

Nico: That's an understatement: it's more like she's up shit creek without a paddle!

Me: You're done trying to kill Christine, Mrs. Abbernockle, you're going away forever, you heartless hate-filled bitch!

Suddenly, Syd's eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mrs. Abbernockle, she left green energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Syd: Ronnie Anne and Lincoln were right to say those words to you: you're a pathetic excuse for a mother who'd ruined the sacred bond between mother and daughter seventeen years ago when Christine was born, and for that, you are going right back to prison and this time, you're never ever coming back.

Suddenly, Syd was surrounded by a massive vortex of energy, stars, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mrs. Abbernockle: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Syd emerged, but she was changed forever.

Syd grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long dark brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Naiad emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a Naiad with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its talons and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Syd has on a dark blue long-sleeved sweater, black shorts, black sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a Naiad surrounded by plants and leaves. Suddenly, Syd Chang felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with green tips on the dark brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. Suddenly, Syd's massive greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Syd Chang's Beauty of Life Nature Fury Zemes Greatsword of Beauty of Life Nature Fury Zemes Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Baltic Goddess of Nature, Zemes, etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark brown blade, large green Naiad heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green Naiad heads with green gems for eyes and a phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Naiad heads for the pommel, Syd Chang has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Naiad head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a forest green kanji below the Naiad that said, "Syd Chang, Loving Daughter of Stanley and Becca Chang, Loving Older Sister of Adelaide Chang, Awesome Best Friend of Ronnie Anne, Casey, Sameer, and Nikki, Friend of The Santiago-Casagrande Family, Loving Future Wife of Clyde McBride, Worker at The Gotham Royal York Zoo, Expert on Animals, Archenemy of Ironclad, Vector, X-Ray, and Vapor, Destroyer of Mrs. Abbernockle, Emissary and Champion of Zemes, Baltic Goddess of Nature, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Naiads, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シド・チャン、スタンリーとベッカ・チャンの愛する娘、アデレード・チャンの愛する姉、ロニー・アンの素晴らしい親友、ケイシー、サミール、ニッキ、サンティアゴ・カサグランデ家の友人、クライド・マクブライドの愛する将来の妻、ザ・ホテルの労働者ゴッサム王立ヨーク動物園、動物の専門家、アイアンクラッドの大敵、ベクター、X線、蒸気、アバノックル夫人の破壊者、ゼメスの使者でありチャンピオン、バルト海の自然の女神、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、そして自然のマスター、ナイアド、フェニックス、天使

Syd has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NAIAD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LIFE NATURE BEAUTY ZEMES BALTIC NAIAD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LIFE NATURE BEAUTY ZEMES BALTIC NAIAD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND

DIVINE COSMIC LIFE NATURE BEAUTY ZEMES BALTIC NAIAD PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Syd's Super Angel-Naiad-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Mrs. Abbernockle saw it, she went absolutely insane and absolutely ballistic and ran at her with a knife to stab her, but Syd fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, Naiads, phoenixes, and angels which hits Mrs. Abbernockle and she flew into a tree which lashed her with a whip of leaves, she got back up, but now, she was really insane with rage now.

Syd: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Beauty Life Nature Zemes Baltic Naiad Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Beauty Life Nature Zemes Baltic Naiad Phoenix Angel Love) Now, you're in big trouble now, Mrs. Abbernockle.

Lincoln: Now, you have nowhere left to run, and it's high-time we deliver unto you your punishment.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ronnie Anne and Syd and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your toxic hatred towards your own daughter seventeen years ago can never be forgiven, you lost everything because of it, and now, you're about to pay a much higher price: meaning you will never the outside world again, and you will rot all alone in your new home in prison.

Lincoln, Ronnie Anne, and Syd went after a now completely ballistic and insane Mrs. Abbernockle, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mrs. Abbernockle and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and he, Ronnie Anne, and Syd attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Mrs. Abbernockle insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Mrs. Abbernockle: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, YOU WORTHLESS MISTAKE! YOU AND YOUR ASSHOLE FRIENDS WILL ALL DIE!

Sougo: Time to use one of my Ridewatches!

He activated the Ridewatch for Fourze!

He donned his Fourze form!

Qin: Yeah!

Sougo fired waves of energy and stars!

Xenia: Take that!

Rice walked up to her.

Rice: You are a TERRIBLE MOTHER! THERE! I SAID IT!

She went and bashed her all over with incredible fury.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That was your last mistake. LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: SOLAR LIGHT RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive bright white Rasenshuriken with golden yellow core and he fired it at Mrs. Abbernockle and it exploded with incredible power as it slammed into her, and when it exploded, it unleashed a super intense bright light which burned Mrs. Abbernockle's retinas, and we also had on sunglasses, and it made her unaware of Lincoln firing a blast of darkness which hit her and she was given the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse and trapped her in a state of eternal sleep tormented by the memories of her misdeeds and she showed absolutely no signs of remorse and she was also unrepentant.

Me: It's been a long while since Lincoln's used the Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse.

Nico: This is only in the case of bad mothers and rapists, and for

Mrs. Abbernockle, this is the case.

Lincoln beamed her to The Neptune Cryo-Prison where she was forever frozen and thrown in an anti-Dark Orb and Dark Magic cell and she would never be free to kill again. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Ronnie Anne, and Syd holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Ronnie Anne's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Syd's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Syd: That'll teach that bad mother a lesson she'll never forget.

Ronnie Anne: And since she's trapped by The Epiales' Eternal Sleepless Nightmare Vengeance Curse, she's never going to wake up ever again.

Lincoln: She'll be trapped in an endless sleepless nightmare for good for what she'd done in breaking the sacred bond between mother and child.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ronnie Anne's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms and placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Chinese Dragon, and Eagle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames raging and fireworks going off behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ronnie Anne absorbed the flames and fireworks and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: At least, Christine is now freed from that psychopath.

Me: She was repeatedly tormented hard by the nightmares and fears of her mother returning to get her revenge for years. Now, she'll finally have a new life with us.

Lincoln: I also understand what she was going through: Christine was hated by her mom ever since the day she was born seventeen years ago and her mom's tried to kill her many times over, and I've thought back to the cases of some of my Guardian Angels.

Anna Anyanova: That's right, Carly Morgan's ex-mother was an insane child-despising monster and she tried to kill her as well, Mesa's mom was a religious fanatic who hated her children and tried to kill her, Celine CeCe Evans' mom was a religious fanatic who hated her and tried to kill her, Colleen Gallagher's mom was a heartless hateful spiteful bitch who tortured her daughter and wanted to kill her, and Tiffany Emmerson's mom also despised her blaming her for everything and wanted her to suffer and die.

Eman Reynolds: And now, all of them are suffering in prison for the rest of their lives for betraying the sacred bond of mother and child. Except for Tiffany's mom because Lily healed her.

Me: Yeah. But that was fun.

We went over to Christine and she was crying.

Nico: You're okay now.

I hugged her and comforted her.

Me: It's okay Christine. It's okay.

Popo: Poor girl.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: She did nothing to deserve this!

Laney: Her mother's mind was really messed up. I don't know what caused this. It might have been the coma caused by the labor that damaged her brain and made her a monster.

Lola: Yeah that could be.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: She became a demonic monster.

Maria: And now, she'll never hurt anyone again!

Nico: Yeah!

Laney: Now she is permanently frozen in the cryoprison for eternity.

Nico: With anti-dark orb and magic barriers to make sure she never escapes. Lumpus now has a cellmate on ice.

Qin: Yep.

Christine was really crying hard and I was comforting her.

Nico: Hey, Christine!

Christine looked at me and I pulled Sougo's pants down!

Sougo: HEY!

POW!

Nico got punched in the face by Sougo!

Sougo: Pull my pants down will you!?

Nico: I was just trying to make her laugh.

Sougo: Not by PULLING MY Pants down!

Qin: (Snickers)

Christine was still crying and I was comforting her. Seeing her cry like this made my heart hurt.

Nico: Look, Christine!

She looked at Nico as he slipped on a banana peel.

SLIP CRASH!

He crashed into a rock!

Qin: Ouch.

Maria: (SNICKERS)

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Nico: Is she cheered up yet?

Christine was still CRYING!

Qin: Poor Christine.

Nico: Ok. Clearly, she needs some time to heal.

Fu: Nico she is totally hurt not just physically but mentally and emotionally. Her mother hurt her REALLY bad.

Nico: You're right Fu.

Xenia: She is really hurt. She needs all the help she can get to help her get better.

Sougo: Nico, you tried cheering her up. All we can do is send her to the infirmary.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Christine look at me. I am going to teleport you to the infirmary to get you help and Ino is going to help get you better. You need a lot of help because you need to recover. Ino and Carrie are both the best therapists on the team and they can help you.

Christine: (Sniffles) Okay. (Crying) I'm sorry guys.

Me: It's not your fault.

We teleported her to the infirmary.

Nico: I'm sorry, Sougo. I just wanted to cheer her up.

Sougo: I know. I know. She was really broken. But next time don't pull down people's pants. Mostly mine.

Nico: Noted.

Red Ghost: I can't believe she went through all that.

Fluttershy: That poor girl.

Qin: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: No kidding. Her mother was a heartless demon.

Nico: I hope she's better when we get back.

Me: (Sighs) Me too.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Lets focus on the matter at hand. Lets go for the anothers.

Nico: Right. Who do we have?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa we have Another Takusaw (Abaranger), Octopus, Stag-Beetle, Firefly, Polar Bear, Hawk, Rhinoceros, Hammerhead Undead (Kamen Rider Blade), Parune (Dairangers), Ebolna (Kamen Rider Build), Saleen and Red Ghost!

Me: Wboa! These will be interesting there.

Camie: Yeah.

Lolz: I agree.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Melanie Adonicia, Penelope Popeye, Morgan Le Fay, Allie Madrigal, Nicole Nack, Sayuri Shirahoshi, Admiral Connie Liechtenstein, Veronica Mags, Eleanor Pegasus and Alexis Arcana.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: This will be fun.

Maria called them in.

Nicole Hack: We're ready guys.

Melanie Adonicia: We saw what happened with Christine and heard about what went down.

Allie Madrigal: Yeah she is a mess. Poor girl.

Sayuri Shirahoshi: What her mother did was completely dishonorable.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Red Ghost are one person.

Me: This will be interesting.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Takusaw (Abaranger), Octopus, Stag-Beetle, Firefly, Polar Bear, Hawk, Rhinoceros, Hammerhead Undead (Kamen Rider Blade), Parune (Dairangers), Ebolna (Kamen Rider Build) and Saleen!

Nico: Awesome!

Lola: This will be fun.

Another Saleen: It sure will.

Lincoln: That voice! Danela Everton.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, blue eyes, blue clothes like those of a waterbender and she had dark blue angel wings.

Danela Everton: It's awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow my goodness you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. Meet Danela Everton, Keyblade Knight of Devil's Bayou, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's a Waterbender and Powerful Master of The Elements, and she's a deadly and powerful Guardian Angel. She's a very good friend of Penny and the Rescuers, and she really really hates that greedy diamond-crazed old hag, Madame Medusa and her pet crocodiles. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to Waterbending and mastering the other elements as well.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Wow!

Me: Penny and the Rescuers are awesome and Penny has been a great help to all of us. Cody too.

Danela Everton: I heard and it's great you guys found her.

Me: We're glad she and Cody are both safe.

Nico: She's part of the core 310.

Danela Everton: I heard. And I'm proud for her. I am disappointed they didn't find her.

Me: That's because they weren't looking in the right area. She wasn't in New York City. Penny was halfway across the country in the middle of the Louisiana Bayou. She found the Devil's Eye

Diamond.

Danela Everton: That is amazing she did and I heard it's now in the Smithsonian Institution in Washington D.C.

Me: Yep. Largest diamond in the world priced and valued at over $900,000,000.00 maybe more.

Qin: Yep.

Rarity: That diamond is absolutely glamourous.

Me: By the way is the Another Red Ghost friendly or hostile?

Danela Everton: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Me: Cool.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Penelope Popeye: Lets get them!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: That did it!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Now for the Another Red Ghost.

Maria: Oh and Horsea's mom is visiting later.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: This will be fun. Especially because the Perseid Meteor Shower is tonight.

Me: It'll be awesome to see what that's like from our estate at 528,000 feet up.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER RED GHOST!

Me: Another Red Ghost!

Qin: This will be cool!

Another Red Ghost: (In a girls voice) I'm going to have some fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and had green clothes and green wings and had a tattoo in the shape of the kanji for wind on her arm and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Wind Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword.

Me: (GASP) Kaze Wind!

Nico: Whoa!

Kaze Wind: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Kaze is the embodiment of the Wind Dopant and yes she has wind powers. But not only that she has the power to talk to monkeys. All kinds of monkeys.

Nico: Cool!

Red Ghost: That is amazing that you can do that. Just like me.

Kaze Wind: It sure is awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Kaze Wind: No he didn't. I used my powers of wind and blew him right into the local sewage plant and he fell right into the sewage repository.

Sakura Knudson: EW! That explains why he smelled like shit for 2 weeks.

Kaze Wind: That was really funny though and I used that time to get away.

Me: That is funny!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her from the Another.

Nico: (gets out Red Ghost's Ridewatch) Time for some monkey business!

Nico activated Red Ghost and Saleen's ridewatches and fired waves of energy and smashed the Another down!

May: Time for some pranks. (ACTIVATES JACK O LANTERN AND TINKERER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another down.

Maria: Time for some blood spilling. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 2021 CARNAGE AND SLIPKNOT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of blood and energy and blasted the Another.

Eiliea: This will be awesome! (ACTIVATES SALEEN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

Then Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Melone, Yashamaru, U.A. Electro and Flashhead came.

Nico: Awesome team Dr. Light!

Dr. Light: Thanks! It sure will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

?: It will be fun!

BOING!

Out came a Toad Man!

Me: Toad Man!

Qin: Awesome!

Toad Man: I'm ready for this one!

Nico: Tina Toad! Wow!

She fired an acid rain storm and smashed down the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it. Then she reverted back and was a girl with light green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and angel wings and had a symbol for a toad in the middle of her forehead.

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Nice one!

Tina Toad: Thanks! That was fun!

Nico: Yeah!

Eiliea: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tina Toad: When me and Nico busted a massive drug operation and I used my acid rain powers and burned them and they are in prison with bad burns.

Me: Nice! They deserved it.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tina Toad: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the

Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Miana & Maina, and Yuko Tani are heading to Queens, New York, specifically The Asmodeus Nightclub, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty-five girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target.

Our main target is none other than Perpetua, overarching antagonist and tyrannical deity of The DC Multiverse. But, it's not just her, we also got word that Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, a group of evil and twisted versions of Batman from destroyed Earths who were saved and united by The Batman Who Laughs in order to carry out Barbatos' dark goal of bringing darkness throughout the multiverse, are also with her.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Queens, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty-five girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target.

Fluttershy: Who is our main target?

Lincoln: Our main target is none other than Perpetua, overarching antagonist and tyrannical deity of The DC Multiverse.

Me: Whoa, I've heard of her, she's a member of a god-like race called the Super Celestials and is the creator of the DC Multiverse before it was altered by her children, who are Alpheus, Mobius/Anti-Monitor, and Mar Novu, and she desired to eliminate the judges by using the seven hidden forces to make a Multiverse she could use as an everlasting weapon.

Nico: Damn, she's literally bad news. But, I can also sense there's another group with her.

Lincoln: And you're right, Nico, Perpetua isn't alone. I got word that Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, a group of evil and twisted versions of Batman from destroyed Earths who were saved and united by The Batman Who Laughs in order to carry out Barbatos' dark goal of bringing darkness throughout the multiverse, are also with her.

Eli: Oh no, not them!

Nico: Oh shit, I've also heard of them as well, they're a group of evil and twisted versions of Batman from destroyed Earths who were saved and united by The Batman Who Laughs in order to carry out Barbatos' dark goal of bringing darkness throughout the multiverse.

Lincoln: They're seriously among the darkest group of DC villains that we've ever had to deal with, and they're among some of the most evil and twisted versions of Batman. But, I've got an idea: I'm going to drain them all of their powers, but they'll get their powers back after they settle into The Masters of Evil, but they won't get too much of their powers back, this is to make sure they won't dare betray Vypra.

Nico: So, in simple terms, they'll still have their powers. But they'll be on the same level as the other MOE members to make it fair, right?

Lincoln: Exactly. But, Perpetua: she's got to go and I'm going to absorb her and assimilate all of her powers.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has ten massive and long purple tails, she's dressed in midnight black clothes with the Ten Kanji on the skirt, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast.

A BOLT OF LIGHTNING CRASHED FROM THE SKIES!

Sakura Shinju: That's right, and I know where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at, oh and heads up, Lincoln, the girls you're about to rescue are not just beautiful but know how to be seductive towards you.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and

Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The Asmodeus Nightclub.

Me: The Asmodeus Nightclub. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Me: I'm quite surprised you've both been kidnapping girls and dragging them here to night clubs in The US.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: What can we say, we're classy.

Sebastian Mendez: As if!

Sebastian levitated off the ground as creepy organ music plays, and he had a demonic grin on his face and with rows of jagged fangs, and he slightly opened his mouth, but before he could roar at them again!

BONK!

He got hit on the head with a mallet.

Sebastian Mendez: Ow! Okay, who's the wiseass?!

Unknown to him, the one who whacked him on the head was Buster Bunny who appeared from a nearby rabbit hole and went back to The World Tree Estate before things got ugly. Then, we piled on and Lincoln tickled Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf on their feet.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, now we can get after Perpetua, Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights.

We exited out of The Asmodeus Nightclub to confront Perpetua, Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights.

Suddenly, we sensed thirty-two massive energy signals, and we saw who it was those energy signals belonged to: Perpetua, Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights.

Sylvester: So, Perpetua's finally come, along with those evil and twisted versions of Batman. Thank goodness we didn't get the rest of The Justice League involved in it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: It's best we tell them this later after we get through with them. Come on, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel

Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends,

The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Fluttershy's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Perpetua, Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black

Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Suddenly, Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and fired power draining waves which hits The Dark Knights and he sucked out and absorbed their powers, and we also saw a massive number of white energy beams come out of Barbatos and were absorbed by Lincoln: it was the multitude of life forces Barbatos absorbed many eons ago. Then, when Lincoln was all done, The Dark Knights all wanted revenge, but Fluttershy used her Stare on them and she made them all surrender, and then, Lincoln opened up a dark portal that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ and The Dark Knights went in.

Then, Lincoln ran at Perpetua and he turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled them into Perpetua's chest, and Lincoln began absorbing her, and in the process, he was also assimilating her Nigh Omnipotence, Regeneration, Telepathy, Immortality, Size Alteration, Reality Creation, Power Transferal, Superhuman strength, Multiversal Manipulation, Illusion Phasing, Charisma, Time Control, Energy projection, Teleportation, Pain Immunity, Dimension Travel, Cosmic Awareness, Cosmic Energy Manipulation, Spell Casting, and Magic as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Perpetua and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Perpetua except for her dress and an energy card with Perpetua's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Perpetua to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Now, you guys have Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights in The Masters of Evil.

Tex Avery McWolf: And you absorbed Perpetua and banished her to The Black Gates, good riddance to her.

Nico: You said it, Perpetua's been nothing but trouble for eons.

Lincoln: She had to pay one way or another, and I made all of her powers and abilities mine as well when I absorbed her. (To Sakura Shinju) And it's so good to see you again, Sakura Shinju.

Sakura Shinju: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Sakura Shinju and he hugged her, and Sakura Shinju is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sakura Shinju: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the most powerful and strongest of the 10 Tailed Beasts and the ultimate Avatar of The 10 Tails, The Shinju. Her power is equally powerful to all of us in our most powerful and her power is literally so strong that she can tear apart an entire planet from the outside and she can cause an entire planet to explode just by simply snapping her fingers! She's the most powerful master of the elements of The Tailed Beasts and she also knows how to use those ten massive and long tails as powerful weapons such as using them to such as using them as whips to whip villains and even grab villains by the neck and toss them to the side or even use Frieza's torture attack on them. She's also a Guardian Angel who takes her job very seriously, and she vowed that if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan killed me, she would leave Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lisa and Lola on the planet and destroy the entire planet and take them with it after sending everyone else to a safe ship for safety.

We gulped.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, in other words: THIS IS ABSOLUTELY ONE GUARDIAN ANGEL NO ONE WANTS TO PISS OFF!

Anna Anyanova: That's an understatement! In other words: you mess with Sakura Shinju, then you can say goodbye to your entire planet including your lives!

Me: Holy… shit!

Sakura Shinju: That's right. Any who mess with me by hurting Lincoln, and they say goodbye to their lives.

Lincoln: And you've heard that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan…?

Sakura Shinju: Were made into those vile monsters by Killjoy Huggins who gave them that Dark Side Creation Serum, but he was only a puppet for the real mastermind: The Dark Side of Chase Young? Yeah, I heard, so the ancient and all-powerful Heylin warrior was the true source behind your pain and suffering.

Lincoln: It wasn't just me, he was responsible for all the pain and suffering he inflicted on others for 1,500 years.

Sakura Shinju: What a goddamn monster.

Lincoln: Yep, but we separated Chase Young and destroyed Dark Chase and sent him to The Black Gates forever, thus ending the pain and suffering I had to endure for years.

Sakura Shinju: Damn it, and I missed the chance to get a few blows in on him.

Lincoln: You could've left him as a bloody mess with one Tailed

Beast Bomb or with those tails of yours, that would've been so awesome to see, and now that you're here, Sakura.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sakura Shinju in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sakura Shinju: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sakura Shinju's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sakura Shinju: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sakura Shinju.

Sakura Shinju had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twenty-five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twenty-five girls are Cao Cao, Charlotte, Ivanka, Doris, Asrid, Fiona, Sayama, Angel, Sumika Minamoto, Lisa, Hano Hotaru, Catherine, Kong Ming, Diana, Shura Lubu, Jenny, Jessica, Lowam, Hope, Olia, Sakurai Yurina, Luti, and Mary from Hypnotic World, Shiori Takanashi from Aikagi, and Ayano Sumeragi from Aikagi 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cao Cao, Charlotte, Ivanka, Doris, Asrid, Fiona, Sayama, Angel, Sumika Minamoto, Lisa, Hano Hotaru, Catherine, Kong Ming, Diana, Shura Lubu, Jenny, Jessica, Lowam, Hope, Olia, Sakurai Yurina, Luti, and Mary from Hypnotic World, Shiori Takanashi from Aikagi, and Ayano Sumeragi from Aikagi 2.

Nicole: And Sakura is about to be proven right about what she told us about them.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Yurina: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Yurina and the other twenty-four girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main targets: Perpetua, along with Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and

Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sakurai Yurina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twenty-four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Shiori Takanashi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cao Cao, Charlotte, Ivanka, Doris, Asrid, Fiona, Sayama, Angel, Sumika Minamoto, Lisa, Hano Hotaru, Catherine, Kong Ming, Diana, Shura Lubu, Jenny, Jessica, Lowam, Hope, Olia, Sakurai Yurina, Luti, Mary, Shiori Takanashi, and Ayano Sumeragi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that our main targets were Perpetua, overarching antagonist and tyrannical deity of The DC Multiverse, along with Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The

Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The Asmodeus Nightclub and then us thrashing Perpetua, Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat, and Lincoln sucking out and draining Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of their powers and Fluttershy using her stare on them to make them surrender and finally Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique to absorb Perpetua and after acquiring all her powers and abilities and drained her dry of her energy and banished her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Sakura Shinju have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, so you guys went after Perpetua, overarching antagonist and tyrannical deity of The DC Multiverse, along with Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights.

Lincoln: Yep, and we sent The Dark Knights to The Masters of Evil after I drained them of all their powers and Fluttershy used the Stare on them to make them surrender.

Nico: And Lincoln used Cell's absorption technique to absorb Perpetua and after he'd acquired all her powers and abilities and drained her dry of her energy, he banished her to The Black Gates forever.

Me: And removed one of the greatest and dangerous threats to The DC Multiverse forever, that's a huge achievement you've made, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Perpetua caused enough trouble for eons, and she had to pay the price for her misdeeds.

* * *

After destroying Perpetua and sending Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sakura Shinju saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sakura Shinju: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sakura, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sakura Shinju: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Sakura Shinju: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Sakura, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Sakura Shinju: There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln.

Sakura Shinju played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Sakura Shinju at Lake Superior in their swim clothes and they were having fun. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: TWERP!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

?: YOU IGNORAMUS HAIRLESS APE!

?: YOU PATHETIC PEASENT!

?: YOU JOKE WRECKER!

Past Sakura Shinju: Oh great, I thought I warned you five monster bitches about that!

Sakura Shinju used five of her ten massive and long purple tails that grabbed five figures out from the shadows: and to no one's surprise, it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they were out for Lincoln's blood once more. Then, she shook them down and discovered weapons and explosives they had with them.

Past Lincoln: This again?! You five were repeatedly warned, but it went out your heads and any of our warnings didn't stay in your brains! Sakura, please toss them back home.

Past Sakura Shinju: Gladly.

Sakura Shinju flicked her five massive and long purple tails and sent Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan screaming back to The Loud House, and they got dragged back inside by Luna as the video ended.

Nico: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, what the Hell were you five even thinking of that day?

Me: They were too influenced by their Dark Sides to not even realize that if they dared to kill Lincoln, Sakura will evacuate everyone off Earth and destroy it and take those five with it.

Luna: They tried to piss her off, but thank goodness she restrained herself from doing just that, but next time, they wouldn't get off that easily.

Lincoln: Yeah, next time, she would go through with her threat.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance had feelings for Lincoln, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Principal Celestia: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Celestia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their

necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance are in your harem.

Princess Celestia: You can thank me, Luna, and Cadence for this task.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Principal Celestia, Simulator Vice Principal Luna, and Simulator Principal Cadance, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

We were in the simulator for the first ever adventure of Super Mario Galaxy 2.

Nico: Alright. Time for the new Galaxies!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep. Sky Station Galaxy next.

Qin: Yeah!

Shane: Me and Aurico will go next.

Nico: All right.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were in the Sky Station Galaxy.

Shane: Wow! This is amazing.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well if you guys are going after Peewee Piranha, then first fly to that planet over there and smash open that egg. Then you got to give him the worst spanking ever.

Nico: Now you're talking.

Shane: This will be good!

33m agoAurico: Should be easy

29m agoAurico: Should be easy.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Let me help too!

They saw a girl with red orange hair, red eyes, red clothes and orange wings and she had a Ninja Storm sword. She had a tiara with the Ninja Storm symbol on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Shayla Hurricaneger: Shayla Hurricaneger, Embodiment of the Ninja Storm Rangers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Shayla.

Shane: Same here.

Nico: We can talk after we beat Peewee Piranha.

Aurico: Let's get going!

Shane: First this! NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

They were off and they flew to the planet with Peewee Piranha's egg on it!

Nico: HIYAH!

Nico smashed the egg and it cracked and opened and out came PEEWEE PIRANHA!

Shane: Well, the baby's mad. Does he want a bottle?

It roared.

Nico: Time for a spanking!

Shane and Aurico fired a blast of energy and it hit his butt!

SMASH!

Me: He's going to feel that!

Nico: (gets out Red Ghost and Devack's Ridewatches) Time for monkey power!

Nico activated them and fired energy blasts and they hit its butt and he was red!

He then roared and was steaming mad!

Me: WHOA now he is mad!

Shayla Hurricaneger: This will be awesome!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him in his butt and he popped and out came the star!

Aurico: That takes care of that!

Nico: Lets get the star.

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Shayla Hurricaneger: That was awesome!

They high five!

Shane: Can you tell us about yourself?

Shayla Hurricaneger: Sure. I'm a ninja and an assassin. I am a student of the Ho-Kaze-Mizu-Tsuchi-Rai-Ryu Dojo and I am a master of the Elemental Bending Styles of the Art of the Kamehameha Wave and Dodon Wave.

Me: Wow! Master Goku would love to see that in action.

Nico: He sure would. That is so cool.

Shayla Hurricaneger: Yeah. Also I go after terrorists and nasty bad people.

Nico: Cool. Would you like to join the team?

Shayla Hurricaneger: I would be honored.

They later came back and we cheered wildly.

---

Later in our park at the estate we were looking up at the beautiful night sky of space and we were watching the annual Perseid Meteor Shower. We were laying on the grass and looking up at the sky.

Me: Wow look at all the meteors.

We saw numerous meteors streak across our skylight.

Nico: So many of them.

Horsea: It's all amazing.

Horsea's mom: Boy it sure is.

Horsea: Thanks for coming, Mom

Horsea's mom: Anytime dear.

Poliwag: It's always awesome having you with us.

Horsea's mom: Same here Poliwag.

Misty Tredwell: Boy this is awesome.

Me: It sure is. Wow. The Perseid Meteor Shower is so cool this close.

Misty Tredwell: You think one of them will end up here?

Me: It's possible. When we first met Qin after the Perseid Meteor Shower we saw one slam into the ground.

Laney: And it's how I got this amazing crystal pendant from it.

Nico: I remember that.

Qin: That is cool Laney. I forgot that happened before you guys met me.

Poromon: That was really cool.

Me: Ye;.

Fluttershy: That is really amazing there.

Mavis: This only happens rarely.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: The Perseid Meteor Shower happens once every year but seeing meteors like this is really cool.

G1 Tantrum: It is, isn't it?

Me: Boy it sure is.

Camie: Cosmo, Wanda, has there ever been a case where there were NUMEROUS wishes made during a meteor shower?

Wanda: You know yes there has Camie. One time a kid made over 500,000,000 wishes in one sitting and he ended up losing his fairy godparents due to wish overload.

Cosmo: I thought it was because he ate some bad cooking. (FARTS)

BLANG!

Cosmo got hit on the head with an anvil.

Qin: Nice one. But that is crazy.

G1 Hot Spot: Guys, how is Christine doing?

Me: (Sighs) She hasn't stopped crying since she got here. When we got back from Nico's rescue, Ino and Carrie were talking to her and helping her and she was crying as she was telling them the horrors she went through. It hurts my heart seeing her like this.

Maria: Oh man. Poor girl.

Qin: Yeah she is really broken.

Xenia: Yeah.

Gluko: Nico, who's getting to shine next?

Nico: Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua, and Ellie Singh.

Me: All right! Darkness falls.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Usually Princess Luna and group are always part of the usual battles.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Wait look!

We saw what looked like a rainbow star.

Me: Is that a rainbow star?

Nico: It sure looks pretty.

We saw that it was coming closer and closer.

Me: Wait that's no rainbow star! It's a meteor! And it's coming RIGHT AT US!

Maria: INCOMING!

Nico: DIVE ASIDE!

We got up and then dove aside and then it smashed through the skylight and then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It crashed into the ground! Thankfully it didn't smash through the bottom of the tree. We got up and saw that it was a huge meteor.

Me: Wow! That is a big meteor.

Fluttershy: Goodness. That is just as big as the one I saw.

Xenia: Yeah.

We washed it with water and cooled it down.

Lola: Boy that is a big one.

Nico: Let's keep it!

But then it was cracking open.

Me: It's cracking open.

Eli: Is it an egg?

Then it split open and revealed that it was FULL OF GLOWING RAINBOW STONES!

All of us: Oooh!

Laney: Wow! Look at those stones!

Nico: Wow! These are amazing.

Shanan: Oh wow! These are the Wish Stones of the planet Enenthdrovia!

Nico: Enenthdrovia?

Shanan: Yeah It's a planet located in a faraway galaxy in the Unknown Zone and these stones have the power to grant any kind of wish.

Me: Whoa!

Lola: That is cool!

Nico: We need to be careful with those.

Me: Good idea. We can't let these fall into the wrong hands.

Xenia: Yeah.

Shanan: We don't have to worry about that. Only those that are pure of heart are allowed to make a wish with one. Anyone that isn't pure will meet a gruesome and terrible fate.

Nico: What is it?

Shanan: I honestly don't have any idea. But it's a really bad one.

Nico: Oh.

We went and put the stones in the vault for safety.

We later went and got ready for our next mission.

Nico: Who's ready for our next mission?

Me: We all are.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Count Nightwing, and Slappy has him working for him to try and cure his vampire blood cravings, but it was a lie told by Slappy. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Count Nightwing, and Slappy has him working for him to try and cure his vampire blood cravings.

We gasped.

Me: What?!

Lincoln: But, all of it he was told, it was a lie told by Slappy.

Nico: That goddamn dummy! Now, he's really pissed us off for the last time! But, we can't kill Count Nightwing.

Lincoln: I know, which is why we need to get to Freddy Martinez and Cara Simonetti and tell them of what that dummy did.

Me: Freddy's not going to like it when he hears that dummy lied to his grandfather.

Nico: He sure won't.

Camie: Count Nightwing?

Me: He's this one.

I went over and got the book for Vampire Breath.

Me: He's actually Freddy's grandfather and he is a nice vampire.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We fought him before.

Me: Yeah and we had to stop him from feeding on people because of his thirst for blood. And he had to stay out of the sun because we were fighting him in broad daylight.

Lola: Yeah.

Natasha Hernandez: Believe it or not guys I actually know of a way to cure the endless thirst for blood. It's what got me cured of it even though I am a vampire myself. It's a spell I learned from the books of Count Dracula himself.

Nico: Really Natasha? That is cool.

Natasha Hernandez: It sure is.

The previous group came.

Girder: Can me, Whirlwind, Molten Man, Koragg, King Shark, Touch & Go, Firebrand, Plastique, Dark Laser and Biowulf go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Cool.

Ravage: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dust Man next.

Qin: Cool. Dusty.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Nathan Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Nathan Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Hestia Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to Simon yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Freddy and Cara calm Count Nightwing down and tell him that Slappy lied to him.

Lincoln: That dummy's really gone way too far this time, and Count Nightwing's Freddy's grandfather, we can't let his grandfather be led astray by Slappy's lies any longer, and once we get done calming Count Nightwing, you're next, Nathan Seraphina.

Nuria Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Nathan Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Freddy Martinez and Cara Simonetti calm Count Nightwing down and make him see that he was led astray by Slappy's lies, and once we got done calming down Count Nightwing, Lincoln and Nuria Seraphina are going to destroy Nathan Seraphina, the next of The Seraphina Sisters' evil cousins.

We were off to meet Freddy Martinez and Cara Simonetti in the middle of the city.

---

We landed in the park.

Molten Man: There's no way he's coming in the daytime.

Mr. Touch: What time is it?

I looked at my watch.

Me: 9:23 PM. We have 8 hours before sunrise. So we got to help Count Nightwing.

Alister: It won't be easy

Rafael: Yeah with a vampire it will be tough.

Me: Not if we use the power of the wolf. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Yeah!

King Shark: I'd like to see him suck MY blood!

Me: If he has any minions with him, vaporize them.

Lola: Good idea.

I smelled something foul.

Me: (GROWLS)

Papillon: We're getting close!

Nico: When J.D. growls like that it means trouble.

Then NUMEROUS MINIONS CAME! They had fangs ready for biting!

Me: You obviously do not know who you are FUCKING WITH!

I activated an ultraviolet flashbang grenade and then I held it up and then it released a massive flash of light and incinerated the vampire minions on contact and blew them apart!

Me: They're all toast!

Firebrand: Where's Freddy?

I sniffed and saw he was in his house.

Me: In his house.

We went over.

Freddy saw us.

Freddy: Hey guys!

Me: Long time no see Freddy.

Jewel Man: How've you been?

Freddy: Not good. Count Nightwing is acting really strangely.

Me: So we heard.

I saw that his fangs have finally grown in.

Me: Hey your vampire fangs have finally grown in.

Freddy: Yeah I just got them.

He showed us.

Biowulf: They're not sharper like a wolf such as myself.

Princess Luna: They're fine all the same.

Natasha Hernandez: Still good fangs though.

We went into the house.

Kevin Levin: This really ain't a social call

Me: Yeah we think that Nightwing is being called by Slappy the living evil dummy.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: He's up to something.

Dark Laser: Lincoln knows what's going on.

Moondust: Slappy promised to cure his blood cravings.

Nico: Yeah.

Cybertron Scourge: Luckily, we figured out the best way to cure him

Natasha Hernandez" Yep thanks to me.

Plastique saw Poromon brushing his teeth.

Plastique: Poromon, what are you doing?

Poromon: I'm using my toothbrush to brush my teeth. I forgot to do it this morning.

Snowdrop: You should ALWAYS do it in the morning.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Sunstorm: Do you even HAVE teeth?

Poromon: Not sure.

Me: No he doesn't. His human form yes. But not Digimon form. He's a bird.

Lola: Yeah.

Mr. Go: Wait. Where's Cara?

Cara came.

Cara: Over here.

Me: Awesome to see you again Cara.

Lola: Yeah.

Cara: Same here.

Magpie: Cara, we have a serious situation right now.

Cara: I know. Count Nightwing is crazy. He claims a dummy is telling him that he knows how to cure him of his thirst.

Nico: That dummy is my arch-nemesis and monster of fear Slappy.

Me: Long story.

Camie: Yeah.

Finn (Jackie Chan): And I figure we probably have about 30 minutes before he ends up feeding on someone else!

Me: Then in that case we got to hurry.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: I agree there.

Eli: I sense him down in the basement.

Koragg: (sees him flying outside) And he just went outside!

Whenua: Fuck! We got to follow him!

We flew after him.

Qin: We got to stop him.

Blackfire: Entrance time!

We went after him.

Count Nightwing landed and went after a woman. But then the spirits of vampires appeared and they swirled around him and then converged and then a massive murder of crows and bats and dark creatures of the night appeared and then a moon formed and out came us on top. We landed.

Me: Count Nightwing you have to stop now.

Freddy: This is not you grandpa.

Ellie Singh: You don't have to do this.

Count Nightwing: Oh, but I do. One way or another, my thirst will be cured!

Whirlwind: Try to bite on my helmet and you'll break your teeth!

Me: Ouch. But Count don't you realize that everything Slappy told you about curing you was a lie?

Count Nightwing: What!? How did you know that!?

Nico: Freddy told us.

Cara: Yeah he did!

Count Nightwing tried to charge at Nico but he got out garlic bulbs.

He hissed!

Eli: Good thing I had garlic spaghetti for dinner. (FART) Oops.

Me: Taste holy water!

I splashed him and burned him.

May then pulled out a cross and he hissed.

Nico: Count Nightwing at least Hear us out! Slappy is lying to you. He won't live up to his end of the bargain.

Me: Yeah he won't!

Count Nightwing: Oh, he will. Or he'll be my next victim!

Nico: Hey! Get in line! Me and the Slappy Killers have already called first dibs on him.

Eli: Slappy Killers?

Nico: I formed a band of people that hate Slappy with a vengeance. Myself, Kris, Lindy and many others.

Qin: Cool.

Count Nightwing: Um, hello? I'm in the middle of fighting you all here.

Nico: Um, hello? We are. We're just pointing out that I hate Slappy.

Nico teleported and bashed him down and Count Nightwing got up and he hissed.

Qin: Oh hiss yourself.

Lola: Yeah!

Count Nightwing: You all don't know what it's like. To control a curse only to hurt people around you!

Natasha Hernandez: I know how it feels Count! As a vampire myself I know the exact same feeling. Before I was cured, There wasn't a day that went by when I had to constantly crave blood. Nico would go to the blood bank and give me blood all the time. But then one night I discovered a cure for it. I found a spell in Dracula's castle and it cured me and I don't have that curse anymore.

Count Nightwing: What is it?

She pulled out a book and showed the spell.

Count Nightwing read it.

Count Nightwing: She's right!

Nico: So, yeah. We're still beating you up to calm you down. But now, you know we're not lying.

Me: Slappy is!

Count Nightwing: That double-crossing wooden monstrosity! I'll suck out his blood for this!

Nico: Slappy is a wooden dummy. Unless he is full of tree sap you would not like that.

Count Nightwing: Yeah. Ew.

Then Skulker, The U-Foes, Merman, Ghost, Whiteout, Loki, Pete, Swordsman, Leap Frog and the Springfield Bullies came.

Nico: Skulker, The U-Foes, Merman, Ghost, Whiteout, Loki, Pete, Swordsman, Leap Frog and the Springfield Bullies.

Skulker: Technically, I don't have blood since I'm a ghost.

Vapor: My blood is all gas.

Vector: I would advise sucking out my blood. It's made of radioactive energy.

Ironclad: Mine is all metal

X-Ray: And mine is light.

Merman: I think they get the idea.

Me: But that is amazing that all your blood is like that.

Ghost: (to me) We heard you met the Ice Climbers.

Nico: We sure did.

Whiteout: Bout time!

Nicole: It was long overdue.

Me: Yep.

Whiteout: How's Christine doing.

Me: It's really nice of you to check on her. But she is really broken.

Lola: Yeah she hasn't stopped crying since she arrived.

Twilight Sparkle: Poor girl.

?: That's sad.

A figure came and it was HUNTER OF DINO CHARGE!

---

Hunter is seen in a cell watching Scrapper trying to escape.

Hunter was seen in a cell in The Royal Rangers along with several of his inmates reaching out of their cells trying to attack. Fury.

Hunter can be seen in a cell in True Black.

Hunter is seen in a cell in No Matter How You Slice It.

Hunter later appeared in a cell cowering in fear that Heckyl was being released from Solitary Confinement and then later tries to escape when Heckyl used his powers to open up all the prison cell bars, but was forced back in his cell by two Spikeballs in Wishing for a Hero.

Hunter is seen being released by Heckyl along with his inmates in When Evil Stirs.

Hunter volunteers to help Singe and is partnered with Ninja to hunt Tyler after his compatriot used a virus to turn him completely feral. He and Ninja fight the Dino Charge Rangers and gain the upper-hand until Tyler and James Navarro arrive, causing Hunter to retreat. Before Heckyl can kill Hunter for cowardice and allowing Ninja's death, Singe tells Heckyl to spare him, stating that he still needs Hunter as bait for his next plan.

Singe uses Hunter as bait to lure the Power Rangers out to the open, so he may neutralize their powers by placing the Zotak Rings on their Energems. Doing so will render them unable to morph and powerless which will make them easy to destroy and thus will be able to get thier Energems. Although Hunter does his role perfectly, Fury interferes with the plan and thus forcing Singe to weaken him with two of his Zotak rings so that he can no longer interfere. Despite the disadvantage of having to fight the incapacitated Rangers in a five-on-one battle, Hunter is successful at besting them while Singe deals with the other four heroes. However, once Tyler destroys Singe's control, the five Rangers fighting him recover their energy and work together to destroy the outlaw permanently. They do so by combining thier Dino Morpher Blasts into a cloud of energy and then have Ivan (performing his Gold Ptera Sabre's Ptera Sabre Final Strike) fly through it before energy slashing Hunter. Hunter can only bemoan being unable to complete his mission before being blown apart.

The ghosts of Hunter and Ninja are summoned to the Halloween Intergalactic Court by Scumlaw where they tell their side of their fight with the Rangers.

Hunter is among the monsters revived by Wrench as part of Doomwing's plot to divert the Rangers while going after Zenowing again. Due to the revival being sped up, Hunter is rendered unable to speak and is significantly weaker. He and the other monsters are destroyed by the Victory Maximum Final Strike.

---

Tyler Navarro: Hunter!

Hunter (Dino Charge): Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent as bait to lure the rangers out and put Zotam Rings on their Energems.

Hunter (Dino Charge): That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Tea Rhodes: You would be perfect for me too. I am the gene-slammer of the Blue Ringed Octopus.

Hunter (Dino Charge): That is fitting and I am a Blue Ringed Octopus monster.

Lola: Yep.

Hunter (Dino Charge): And ya got another person with my name in the core 310!

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja ja und that's me.

Qin: Coincidental isn't it.

Me: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte

Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Sora, Kairi, Riku, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Gill Grunt, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Technus, Undergrowth, Lunch Lady Ghost, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - Nico's Rescue meeting the Ice Climbers and us hearing Christine Abbernockle and Ronnie Anne and Syd battling her evil mother

Skulker was first.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico's rescue was meeting the Ice Climbers and hearing Christine Abbernockle. Ronnie Anne and Syd battled her evil mother

Aqua: It was a bittersweet rescue. Sweet because we met the Ice Climbers from the 1984 video game and it was long overdue. And bitter because Christina's mother was really trying to kill her and ruin her life. She hated her guts ever since she was born but she spent most of her life in a coma ever since she was born.

Brenda Loud: What she did really betrayed the sacred bond.

Rarity: It was absolutely horrible darlings! What happened to her was an absolute nightmare.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah ever since her mother came back and she had numerous attempts on her, Christina lived every night in fear because her own mother was hating her guts and wanted to kill her. She had terrible nightmares and was always crying.

Gill Grunt: Yeah the poor girl was terribly traumatized because of it.

Skulker: That's terrible! Poor girl went through hell and it was all because of her own mother. Poor girl. Lets do it!

Aqua and Skulker flared up Mermaid and Ghost Auras. Songs for Aqua and Skulker: What Lovers Do by Maroon 5 and Believe by Cher. Aqua and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Ronnie Anne, Nikki, Samear, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Yost Wrecking Crew, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Another Takusaw (Abaranger), Octopus, Stag-Beetle, Firefly, Polar Bear, Hawk, Rhinoceros, Hammerhead Undead (Kamen Rider Blade), Parune (Dairangers), Ebolna (Kamen Rider Build), Saleen and Red Ghost

---

The U-Foes were next.

X Ray: (to Syd) Nico, Zak's team, Red Ghost's team, and the others did good battling Another Takusaw (Abaranger), Octopus, Stag-Beetle, Firefly, Polar Bear, and Hawk.

Ironclad: And Rhinoceros, Hammerhead Undead (Kamen Rider Blade), Parune (Dairangers), Ebolna (Kamen Rider Build), Saleen and Red Ghost.

Syd Chang: They sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Virgo: Boy it sure was awesome and amazing and those were all monsters we never saw before.

Fluttershy: They sure were amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: I'll say. They are awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they were amazing.

Stealth Elf: I agree there. That was amazing.

Vapor: Boy that is something.

Vector: I'll say! Lets do it!

Syd and the U-Foes flared up Fairy and Imp, Golem, Panther and Viper auras, Songs for Syd and U Foes: I Need A Hero by Bonnie

Tyler and Tumbling Tumbleweeds by Phonograph Man. Syd and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yumi, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, Jeremie, Ulrich, Odd, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Two-Bad, Stinkor, Beast Man, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - Lincoln's Rescue in Queens, New York and us facing the McWolf Duo and battling Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, a group of evil and twisted versions of Batman from destroyed Earths who were saved and united by The Batman Who Laughs in order to carry out Barbatos' dark goal of bringing darkness throughout the multiverse

---

Merman was next.

Merman (to Yumi): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Queens, New York. He faced the McWolf Duo and battled Barbatos, The Batman Who Laughs, The Drowned, The Dawnbreaker, The Merciless, The Devastator, The Murder Machine, The Red Death, Ark, Batman Who Frags, Bathomet, Batmazo, Batmage, B-Rex, Beyonder, Batmobeast, Batom, Batrocitus, Black Monday, Castle Bat, Chiroptor, Collector, Darkfather, Doctor Arkham, The Grim Knight, Kull, Mindhunter, Night Glider, The Pearl, Quietus, and Warbat of The Dark Knights, a group of evil and twisted versions of Batman from destroyed Earths who were saved and united by The Batman Who Laughs in order to carry out Barbatos' dark goal of bringing darkness throughout the multiverse

Yumi: That was really amazing to see! We all were amazed that there were so many villains this time.

Kokou: They were crazy scary!

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding there.

Cozy Glow: These guys packed a really nasty wallop.

Hex: They sure did.

Merman: Boy no kidding! I'm glad you faced them. Lets do it!

Yumi and Merman flared up mermaid auras. Songs for Yumi and Merman: Twist of Fate by Olivia Newton-John and Can't Stop Rockin by ZZ Top. Yumi and group fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

## Ariel, Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Alice Liddell, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Black Adam, Lego Loki, Lego Ghost, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Meeting Sakura Shinju

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) I heard you guys met Sakura Shinju. What's she like?

Ariel: You are not going to believe this. She is the Avatar of the 10-Tailed Beast and her power is incredible. She is literally one Guardian Angel you don't want to mess around with.

Eli: Yeah she possesses enough power to literally blow the entire planet into space dust!

Ghost: WHAT!? Her power is that strong!?

Eli: Yeah it sure is! She vowed that if the mean Loud sisters ever killed Lincoln, she would teleport every creature and human to another planet and leave them on the planet and blow up the planet and take them with it.

Evil Xion: WHOA! This is one girl that is SERIOUSLY that powerful and is not bluffing!

Crystal: YEAH! She is definitely someone that you do NOT WANT To mess around with AT ALL! Or there will be catastrophically horrible consequences.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding and she means it.

Starshine Sparkle: She can literally blow the entire planet up from the outside in and rip it apart in an instant!

Spyro: We were astounded that she had that kind of power.

Ghost: Boy that is incredibly strong! Lets do it!

Ariel, Eli and Ghost flared up mermaid auras. Songs for Ariel and Ghost: Part of Your World by Jodi Benson and Smooth by Santana. Ariel and group fired waves of water and magic and smashed them down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Sandy Cheeks, Secret Squirrel, Rodney, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Quicksand, H2Olga, Talon, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - First Galaxy of Super Mario Galaxy 2

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout: (To Squirrel Girl) Today was First Galaxy of Super Mario Galaxy 2. Sky Station Galaxy, right?

Squirrel Girl: Yep that's right and it was awesome. They took on Peewee Piranha there.

Karolina Dean: That was really fun. They gave that guy a NASTY spanking.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was great and funny!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was funny.

Featherweight: Yeah it was cool!

Sprocket: Boy it sure was!

Whiteout: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Whiteout and Squirrel Girl flared up Squirrel auras. Songs for Squirrel Girl and Whiteout: S.I.M.P. (Squirrels In My Pants) by 2 Guy in The Prague and White Horse by Taylor Swift. Squirrel Girl and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

May, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Max, Brock, Misty, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Diabolico, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa- Watching the Perseid Meteor Shower and Horsea's mom with us

---

Loki was next.

Loki: (to May) You guy Watched the Perseid Meteor Shower. Horsea's mom was with you guys too.

May: Boy she sure was. And you should have seen how many meteors fell.

Kwame: One meteor even fell into the park right where we were as we were watching and it was full of magical stones and they have the power to grant wishes.

Sunset Shimmer: Shanan told us that they came from the magical planet of Enenthdrovia and it was a planet located in a faraway galaxy in the Unknown Zone and they have the power to grant any kind of wish.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It's true and we all thought that was so cool.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Loki: Wow! That is amazing! I'm glad you guys had fun with that one! Lets do it!

May and Loki flared up auras for the Thunderbird and Loki the God of Mischief. Songs for May and Loki: Incense and Peppermints by Strawberry Alarm Clock and Tarzan Boy by Baltimora. May and group fired waves of fire and ice and smashed them down.

---

Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Cody, Bianca, Bernard, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Universe 666 Maleficent, Universe 666 Jafar, Universe 666 Ursula, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Next is Vampire Breath and Count Nightwing is next

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) Next is Vampire Breath. That means Count Nightwing is next

Penny: He sure is and this is gonna be fun and we're having this mission at night too.

Viper: This will be really fun.

Applejack: Yeehaw! I'm really excited for this one.

Apple Bloom: It will be so fun!

Flashwing: It will be awesome.

Pete: You got that right. Lets do it!

Penny and Pete flared up Crystal Dragon Auras. Songs for Penny and Pete: Sailing by Christopher Cross and Boogie Nights by Heatwave. Penny and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, White Tiger, Luke Cage, Nova, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Morgan Le Fay, Cavalier, Black Knight Ghost, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Count Nightwing was promised a cure for his thirst

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) Count Nightwing was promised a cure for his thirst. Maybe we can help him with that.

Captain Marvel: And Nightwing is in luck because Natasha Hernandez Actually knows of a cure that will cure his thirst forever. It's what lead her to not be permanently thirsty for blood anymore.

Cora Billingston: After we battle him we're going to cure him.

Rainbow Dash: And it will be really awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure will!

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Swordsman: That is amazing! I'm glad you have Natasha to help you guys. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel and Swordsman flared up Knight Auras. Songs for

Captain Marvel and Swordsman: Dreamlover by Mariah Carey and Stay by Shakespears Sister. Captain Marvel and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Vapor Trail, Rolling Thunder, Short Fuse, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Toad, Kangaroo, Evil Toad Man, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - Slappy doesn't know how to cure vampires

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Slappy doesn't know how to cure vampires. How much do you want to bet that he was lying to Count Nightwing?

Lightning Dust: I don't think there is any need to wager on that. We ALL know for sure that Slappy was lying to him.

Mika Kozuru: Yeah Slappy is a monster that will never live up to his end of the bargain.

Princess Celestia: Yeah like the devil he will never fulfill his promise.

King Solar: That is for sure and it will not end well for Slappy.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure there.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: When the time comes Slappy will die a horrible death.

Leap Frog: I agree with you all on that 100%. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust and Leap Frog flared up Centaur and Frog auras. Songs for Lightning Dust and Leap Frog: You and I by Yoko Ono and The News and King For a Day by The Thompson Twins. Lightning Dust and group fired waves of lightning, light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Luna Loud, Izzy, Fern, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Hotstreak, Bull-E (Mario), King Bob-Omb, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Count Nightwing will be cured.

---

The Springfield bullies were next.

Dolph: (to Sam) Count Nightwing will be cured.

Kearney: Only question is how.

Sam S.L.: Natasha Hernandez said that she knows a way. It's from an ancient spellbook that once belonged to Count Dracula himself.

Autumn Blaze: Yeah that is amazing that she has that.

Princess Luna: It sure is amazing and it'll be interesting to see how it works.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: I agree there.

Jimbo: Me too. Lets do it!

Sam and the bullies flared up Volcano Goddess auras. Songs for Sam and Springfield Bullies: Fantasy by Mariah Carey and Sugar Sugar by The Archies. Sam and group fired waves of lava, lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hunter

---

Hunter was next.

Hunter (Dino Charge): I really would be perfect for Tea Rhodes.

Nico: I know you will be perfect. Because you both are Blue Ringed Octopuses the most venomous Kind of octopi in the world.

May: Yeah that is for sure! They have a venom that's over 10,000 times more potent than Cyanide.

Hunter (Dino Charge): Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Saviors of Count Nightwing, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER ENGAGE! ENERGIZE! HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO

CHARGE!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

The Rangers went Dino Supercharge and then formed the T-Rex Super Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Hunter and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Hunter you have failed this city!

Tyler: Monster Extinct!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Sorry, Count. I know you're not a bad person.

Tsukasa: But we have to do this.

Kamen Ride: Forever Crimson!

Tsukasa turned into the Quantum Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Crimson Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER CRIMSON!

They turned into the Crimson Rangers, Not very many of them.

Me: Lets get him!

Blazvatan, Olkiex, and Kelvedran blasted and smashed Count Nightwing all over.

Tantrum, Hot Spot, Misty and used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Tantrum's Electro Sword, Hot Spot's fireball cannon and Misty and Mavis' powers 100-fold.

Tantrum and Misty Tredwell: GREEN NAZCA THUNDERSWORD BLAST!

Hot Spot and Mavis: FIREBALL VAMPIRE BLAST!

Overworld of Tom and Whirlwind: OVERWORLD TORNADO BLAST!

Underworld of Kaz and Molten Man: UNDERWORLD VOLCANO BLAST!

Danian World of Sarah and Koragg: DANIAN WOLF EARTH BLAST!

Mipedian World of Peyton and King Shark: MIPEDIAN WATER BLAST!

Cyborgs of Tyler Bowman and Touch & Go: CYBORG LASER STRIKE!

Idiotic Techniques of Kevin and Firebrand: IDIOTIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

Explosions and Lightning of Shope and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Metal of Roach and Girder: METAL GIRDER FURY BLAST!

The Force of Sabrina Mason and Dark Laser: JEDI FORCE BLAST!

The Dragon of Jake Long and Biowulf: DRAGON LIGHTNING BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Natasha Hernandez, Nico, Eli, me, Blade and Brittney Knudson: MOONLIGHT VAMPIRE FLAME STORM!

We fired waves of energy and darkness.

Lincoln: DENTIST ELEMENT STYLE: TOOTHBRUSH!

Entrapta: DENTIST LIGHTNING STYLE: TOOTHPASTE!

Perfuma: DENTIST NATURE STYLE: FLOSS!

Frosta: DENTIST ICE STYLE: MOUTHWASH!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into dentist products.

Lincoln and his harem: DENTIST FINAL SMASH: BREATH CLEANUO!

They fired a mouthwash tidal wave on Count Nightwing! They blasted him down.

Lincoln: You have to stop… , (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Blood Red) NOW!

Count Nightwing suddenly stopped.

Lincoln: Count Nightwing, listen to me. I know you want to try and cure your vampire blood cravings, but this isn't the way, Slappy lied to you, he told you that he wanted to help cure your vampire blood cravings, but it's not, it's nothing more than a lie that dummy told you. In truth, he wanted to turn you against your grandson and Cara, and he wanted you to kill them and us.

Lincoln's reasoning suddenly calmed Count Nightwing down.

Count Nightwing: I… I cannot believe it. Slappy said he wanted to help cure my vampire blood cravings, but he… I cannot believe he lied to me and tried to turn me against Freddy.

Nico: Slappy lied to you, Count Nightwing, your vampire blood cravings aren't easy to cure, but we've have ways to help you maintain your vampire blood cravings so you won't attack people.

Lincoln: And I should know. (Shows his fangs) Because I'm an Alpha Vampire-Werewolf hybrid and I found ways to maintain the cravings for blood by getting blood bags from the blood bank, we can do the same for you.

Count Nightwing: You're right. Please forgive me, and allow me to redeem myself by helping you all in killing that dummy.

Nico: You got it.

Count Nightwing joined us and Freddy hugged him.

Lincoln: Now, that's one mission that didn't end in someone dying, and Freddy got his grandfather to see that Slappy was a liar.

Nico: Thanks to you, Lincoln, and you showed him that you're also a vampire too.

Lincoln: Had to do it, it was the only way. Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Nathan Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large

crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Nathan Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Nathan Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Nathan Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Nathan Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Nuria Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Nathan, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Suddenly, Nuria Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, griffins, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Griffin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Nathan Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, griffins, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nuria Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Nathan. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life.

Suddenly, Nuria Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are griffins, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nathan Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Nuria Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nuria Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, griffins, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Griffin along with The Griffin of The Heraldry emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Griffin with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red griffin-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Nuria Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, griffins, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Griffin and The Griffin of The Heraldry surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Nuria Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Nuria Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nuria Seraphina's Hazy Flame Griffin-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, griffins, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nuria Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Griffin Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Griffin Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Griffin etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red griffin heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red griffin heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large griffin heads is a large crimson red griffin head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nuria Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Griffin's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Griffin and the Griffin that said, "Nuria Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Cerberus, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Hestia, Elaine, Ember, Alinta, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Holo Defense API, Destroyer of Nathan Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Griffins, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヌリア・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイム・ケルベロスのジーン・スラマー、火の力と炎の魔法の達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、エレイン、エンバー、アリンタ、ヘリア、そしてブリジット・セラフィナの愛する姉妹守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ホロ・ディフェンスAPIの大敵、ネイサン・セラフィナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、火、炎、火の魔法、グリフィン、スター、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Nuria Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she

transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Nuria Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME GRIFFIN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME GRIFFIN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME GRIFFIN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME GRIFFIN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Nuria Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Griffin-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Nathan Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Nuria Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Nuria Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, griffins, phoenixes, and angels which hits Nathan Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Elaine Seraphina: Oh man, Nuria's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Nuria Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Griffin-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Nathan Seraphina.

Nuria Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Griffin Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Griffin Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Nuria Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Nathan. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Nuria Seraphina and Lincoln went after Nathan Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Nuria Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Nathan Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Nuria Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Nathan Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Nathan Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Nathan Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Nuria Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Nathan Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Nathan Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Nathan Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Nuria Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Nuria Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Nuria Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nuria.

Suddenly, Nuria Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nuria Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Griffin, and Hazy Flame Griffin flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nuria Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's another of those destructive assholes put down, and only five more to go.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Slappy's losing the next few of his minions.

Me: Those losers seriously had no idea of what they got themselves into when they allied with that dummy. So, Lincoln, who are we going to meet tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got a good one for tomorrow, and it's one Brittney will enjoy seeing again: Morrigan Nightshade, The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos.

Brittney: Morrigan Nightshade, The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos?! I haven't seen her in years.

Nico: A Goth Girl who also knows Brittney and is known as The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos? Whoa, this should be a good one.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Selene Emperyous: And I knew you'd choose her, Morrigan Nightshade is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and she's a

Goth Girl with immense power over the darkness and ice, and she's also a master of The Dark Arts and all forms of dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, curses, and The Occult and she also has massive black angel wings. She also has a secret: like Brittney, she's also a Master of The Windigos and her talent in The Dark Arts allowed her to become The Master of The Windigos, the spirits who terrorized Equestria and tried to cover the land in eternal winter and who fed off of conflict arising from ponies. When she became Master of The Windigos, she took on a title just like Brittney who's known as The Empress of Darkness, Morrigan Nightshade became known as The Windigo Queen of Darkness and any who dared to mess with her, she would call upon the forces of darkness and even summon The Windigos and send them to condemn those whose hearts are so black to a frozen eternity in Hell.

Eli: Yipe.

Me: Yep, plus, Brittney and Morrigan Nightshade taught Lincoln how to summon The Windigos and because of his talents with magic of all forms both light and dark along with summoning the spirits, angels, demons, and other creatures, they accepted Lincoln and he also became a Master of The Windigos. To show his thanks to Morrigan, Lincoln made her a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, white bridal gloves, necklace with dark blue heart pendant, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around her waist, and gothic stockings, and he gave her a pair of midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and to show her thanks, she and Lincoln kissed underneath a blue moon, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and she swore if they tried anything to kill her Windigo King of Darkness, she would summon The Windigos to kill them by feeding off their hatred and freezing their hearts and sending their souls straight to Hell.

Nico: (GULPS) Oh man, this is one Windigo Queen of Darkness no one wants to mess with at all.

Nicole: Not unless they want to be the next victims of The Windigos.

Count Nightwing: I truly am sorry.

Loki: Hey, don't worry about it.

Pete: You were desperate to cure your condition. We don't blame you for it.

Swordsman: We're just glad you came to your senses.

Leap Frog: Now to wrap this up

Jimbo: (to Natasha) You know what to do.

Natasha Hernandez: Right.

Natasha chanted the incantation and then she fired a wave of energy and it hit Count Nightwing.

Nico: How do you feel?

I had him smell some blood.

Count Nightwing: Nah I'm good. (GASP) It worked! It worked! I'm cured!

We cheered!

Nico: This is one mission where no one dies.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Great job everyone.

Lucy Loud: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure.

Me: Yep.

We then went back home.

* * *

Meanwhile, Slappy heard about this and he was ENRAGED!

Slappy: YOU FUCKING FIREBIRD FREAKS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR THIS!

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 4 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and

his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Melone, Yashamaru, U.A. Electro and Flashhead as well as Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa & Lillymon, Yolei, Catherine And Mina as well as Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua, and Ellie Singh and we're going to the Himalayan Mountains for a date with Nico and Nikki Clemmington the Weezing gene-slammer and we're going to have fun and also we're going to battle the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena and he has a REALLY NASTY toothache and we are going to calm him down and help him. Fire Lori and Natsuru Seno are going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Nasty Cannasta's Usual Drink (Looney Tunes), Ghost Peppers (Casagrandes), Moby Jerk, Paper Boy Jerks, Red Herring, Cheesepuff Mike, Winslow Mouse, Evil Bright Man and Dr. Light. And we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Dust Man and her name is Dana Dust.

The next match-up is Eliane Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Peryton and Lincoln VS. Edward Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Los Angeles, California, specifically The Avalon Hollywood Nightclub, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped the girls for Lincoln to rescue and they're at The Asmodeus Nightclub, and after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and our main target is none other than Starbreaker, a cosmic vampire and one of The Justice League's many enemies. And we're going to meet Morrigan Nightshade, The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York and she's a Goth Girl with immense power over the darkness and ice, and she's also a master of The Dark Arts and all forms of dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, curses, and The Occult and she also has massive black angel wings. She also has a secret: like Brittney, she's also a Master of The Windigos and her talent in The Dark Arts allowed her to become The Master of The Windigos, the spirits who terrorized Equestria and tried to cover the land in eternal winter and who fed off of conflict arising from ponies. When she became Master of The Windigos, she took on a title just like Brittney who's known as The Empress of Darkness, Morrigan became known as The Windigo Queen of Darkness and any who dared to mess with her, she would call upon the forces of darkness and even summon The Windigos and send them to condemn those whose hearts are so black to a frozen eternity in Hell. Plus, Brittney and Morrigan Nightshade taught Lincoln how to summon The Windigos and because of his talents with magic of all forms both light and dark along with summoning spirits, angels, demons, and other creatures, they accepted Lincoln and he also became a Master of The Windigos. To show his thanks to Morrigan, Lincoln made her a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, white bridal gloves, necklace with dark blue heart pendant, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around her waist, and gothic stockings, and gave her a pair of midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and to show her thanks, she and Lincoln kissed under a blue moon, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and she swore if they tried anything to kill her Windigo King of Darkness, she would summon The Windigos to kill them by feeding off their hatred and freezing their hearts and sending their souls straight to Hell.

The next part for part 5 is for Phantom of The Auditorium and it will be fun.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 5

## THE PHANTOM OF THE AUDITORIUM

---

Walking through the icy cold landscapes of the Kathmandu Region of Nepal by Mount Everest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Melone, Yashamaru, U.A. Electro and Flashhead as well as Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa & Lillymon, Yolei, Catherine And Mina as well as Yusei, Devon, Juni Cortez, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, Gingka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua, and Ellie Singh and we were in our fur parkas. We were heading to a really luxurious restaurant for a date for Nico and Nikki Clemmington the Weezing gene-slammer and we're going to have fun.

Nico: Thanks for arranging for us to have this date J.D.

Me: Anytime Nico.

Nikki Clemmington: I'm really excited for this.

Me: Me too.

Laney: Man it's cold.

Camie: No kidding. I can't believe the Himalayas are always this cold.

Me: Well it is the worlds highest mountain range and it's always cold up here because it reaches the lower Stratosphere.

Nico: Yep.

Kairi: I think it's cool up here because the mountains are so beautiful.

Xenia: They sure are.

Nico: Kairi, I want to thank you, Dr. Light, and your teams for coming

Kairi: It's my pleasure Nico. I'm glad I am coming with.

Xenia: We're glad to have you with us.

Future Mai: This will be fun..

Mimi Tachikawa: I'm really excited for this.

Lillymon: Same with me Mimi.

Qin: I am too. This is always so beautiful coming up here.

Lola: It sure is. The Himalayas are always amazing.

Me: Yep. The most beautiful mountains here in the Himalayas are Mount Annapurna and Mount Everest. Those two are my favorites up here.

Qin: Mine too. They are so beautiful.

Nico: Yeah.

Anna Anyanova: The Himalayas are my favorite mountains because they have the most beautiful snow ever known.

Me: They sure are pretty. And they are widely known for having the most elusive legend in all of the Khumbu Region, The Yeti.

Nico: Yep and we saw that. That was so cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Nicole: Yeah. The Himalayas are my favorite mountains because it took millions of years to form these amazing mountains when India pushed up against Southern Asia and made the highest mountain range in the world.

Eli: That is cool.

Nico: Mai are you really from the future?

Mai: I sure am. 20 years actually. Long story.

Qin: That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: What happened in that time?

Future Mai: Trunks killed both Zamasu and Goku Black and saved us all thanks to the help of Goku and friends.

Me: I remember Master Goku, Vegeta and everyone telling me about that. That was epic.

Lola: Yeah.

Juran: Does your present self still exist though?

Future Mai: She sure does. As you saw she is in the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yeah we sure did.

Lola: That is awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: No kidding. But man yesterday's mission was awesome.

Brittney: It sure was. And we saved Count Nightwing from himself and freed him of the curse of the thirst of blood.

Natasha Hernandez: Thanks to the spell I learned.

Nico: You think he fed on anyone before we stopped him?

Me: I don't think he did. But if that happened it would be bad.

Eli: No J.D. is right. I sensed that we stopped him before he killed anyone.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: He thinks he's the only one fighting a curse? He's wrong.

Me: Yeah no kidding. There are thousands more that had it bad.

Qin: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: But either way we saved him and I'm glad we did.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Boy no kidding. And Slappy had the gall to promise him that.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua, and Ellie Singh did good too

Gari: We sure did. That was so fun.

Nightshade: It sure was.

Snowdrop: That was awesome.

Princess Luna: It was really awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: That was awesome for you and your family Princess Luna.

Princess Luna: It sure was fun.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at the restaurant and it was an awesome Nepalese Curry Restaurant.

Nico: Wow.

Nikki Clemmington: This looks like a great place.

Me: Yeah it sure is. We have been to this restaurant on our worldwide adventure and it was awesome.

Laney: I remember this restaurant. The food is awesome.

Gaon: You guys got us reservations, right?

Me: Don't worry we got special passes for all reservations to be given to us free.

Nico: Nice.

We went and got tables and got good curry and it was amazing.

Me: (eating Nepalese Curry) Mmm.

Nico: (Eating) Good food.

May: Nikki, how did you first meet Nico?

Nikki Clemmington: We met in gym class and as you all know I have a terrible gas problem.

Nico: Yeah and some bully boys were hurting her so I punched them in their faces and got them expelled.

Me: Man what a bunch of jerkwads. I know just how that feels.

Nikki Clemmington: I know. But I may have a gas problem but I also am really good at track.

Nico: She's the fastest runner in school.

Maria: Where were you first Gene Slammed?

Nikki Clemmington: When I was practicing for a huge triathlon. I was training really hard when suddenly I felt a poke and then I got this nasty pain. And then I blacked out. Next thing I knew I woke up as a Weezing. One of my favorite Pokemon.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Ouch.

May: But I'm glad we got you back to normal and you are better than ever.

Nikki Clemmington: I know. Too bad you didn't cure my condition with farts. (Eating curry) Mmm.

May: Was there a time we're you lost your mind to your Weezing form?

Nikki Clemmington: No not really. I don't know how I managed to maintain myself and gain the ability to revert back at will but it just happened.

Me: It's okay. You can tell us when you are ready or when you remember.

Nikki Clemmington: Thanks.

We had a really good meal.

Me: (Finishes Eating) Mmm! Ahh. That was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. I'm amazed you went to this place before J.D.

Me: It was a while back but it was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it was fun.

Nikki Clemmington: Actually, yes. I DID lose my mind one time

Me: Really?

Nikki Clemmington: Yeah it was during when I was in a recycling plant and they were making chemical weapons and I just lost my mind. I blasted the men with poison gas and killed them all.

Me: Yikes. Wait I remember reading about that. The police found all their bodies reduced to mush by hydrochloric acid gas of unknown origin.

Lisa Loud: That is dangerously potent.

Nico: Wow.

Lola: Yikes.

Xenia: Brutal.

Nico: How did you regain control?

Nikki Clemmington: Me and my Weezing half of myself came to an understanding and decided to work together from then on. I went to find you guys. Wait I remember now. I gained the power to revert at will when me and Weezing in my Subconscious merged into one. It was when we were heading to find you guys.

Me: Wow.

Lola: That is amazing.

Lana: I'll say.

Camie: Yeah.

May: Can you describe what your Weezing transformation feels like?

Nikki Clemmington: Well I don't really know how to describe it. It feels like I'm puffing up like a balloon and then I don't know what happens after that.

Me: You'll think of it in due time.

We later left the restaurant.

Me: That was great.

Nico: It sure was.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, now that we've had our fun, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that The Snowman of Pasadena's here and he's on the rampage.

We gasped.

Me: Wait, what?!

Nico: We were planning on seeing our big hairy friend during one of the main missions, but this is quite unexpected. But, why's he on the rampage?

Lincoln: You're not going to like it: he's got a toothache.

Rita Loud: What?! A toothache?! Oh, that's not good, luckily, I got this.

Rita got out her dental bag.

Nico: Awesome, but we still need to tie down our big hairy friend, so you can remove that bad tooth.

Lincoln: That's going to be left to two people who I've just called.

Just then, Fire Lori and Natsuru Seno arrived.

Lola: Whoa, you called Fire Lori?

Me: And Natsuru Seno?

Fire Lori: That's right.

Natsuru Seno: Lincoln explained everything, so we hightailed it here at once.

Lincoln: You sure did. (Sensed for The Snowman of Pasadena) AHA! Gotcha. I just spotted our big hairy friend, he's 20 yards away and he's in a lot of pain from that toothache.

Nico: Toothaches are never fun.

Lincoln: You said it. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Snowman of Pasadena.

Me: That was easy. Now lets find the Snowman.

We heard a rumble

Me: Whoa.

Lola: He's close.

?: (ROARS IN PAIN)

Me: Uh oh, and here he comes now.

We then saw our target, The Snowman of Pasadena, and he was really in pain from the toothache he has. He raised his fists to smash us, but Lincoln saved us by forming a massive and indestructible diamond barrier and when he brought his fists down, the barrier was still standing. But, he was still throwing snowballs at the barrier trying to hurt us, and that toothache was really causing him pain.

Nico: You're not kidding about what that toothache he has. I'd be in a grouchy mood if I had to deal with something like that.

Me: Boy he is madder than a hippopotamus giving birth to a whale!

Devon: Activate Beast Power!

Gentaro: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Time for some fun!

Nico: You're not kidding about what that toothache he has. I'd be in a grouchy mood if I had to deal with something like that.

Me: Boy he is madder than a hippopotamus giving birth to a whale!

Lincoln: Same with many of us, that's why we always brush our teeth every day and if we have a very nasty cavity, we get it removed immediately.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball which hits The Snowman of Pasadena in his face and forced him back, Lincoln took down the barrier and we stood ready to face The Snowman of Pasadena.

Lincoln: Easy, big guy, easy. We're not going to hurt you, but you need to cool down.

Suddenly, The Snowman of Pasadena opened his mouth and we saw it: his tooth had tons of holes in it and it was yellow and rotted.

Me: OH YUCK!

Nico: THAT'S ONE NASTY TOOTH!

Me: GEEZ! That toothache is nasty!

Lincoln: Even nastier than El Mal Verde's. Well, we need to tie him down, so Mom can get to work on him right away.

Fire Lori: Right. He roared and smacked us away and I teleported and flew.

Nikki concentrated and groaned before spitting out her human teeth.

She then puffed up and turned into WEEZING!

Weezing: Hey big guy! Calm down! We only want to help!

Me: Boy he is REALLY out of his mind with pain!

He roared in pain and tried to punch Weezing

She was dodging his punches.

Me: He is really in a lot of pain!

Qin: GEEZ! Poor fella.

Suddenly, Fire Lori's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a neon red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Fire Lori's L-Emental Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Draconic Phoenix Inferno Justice and Draconic Firestorm Phoenix Love from her back, and as she approached The Snowman of Pasadena, she left neon red energy, stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Fire Lori: I literally can understand that you're in some serious pain right now, but this rampaging of yours is going way too far. So, we need to tie you up, so Prime Universe Mom can remove that tooth of yours and fast.

Lori then appeared.

Lori: Am I too late to see the fight?

Me: No, Lori, the show is about to begin.

Suddenly, Fire Lori was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon red energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a fire-colored phoenix with blue eyes gazing into The Snowman of Pasadena: the blue eyes of salvation. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Fire Lori emerged, but she was changed forever.

Fire Lori grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a neon red energy aura with stars, fires, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and dragon holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless crimson red shirt with a blond phoenix and the symbol of The L-ementals on it, crimson red skirt with flames on it, black pants with flames on it, black knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fires, flames, phoenixes, dragons, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix with fiery flames surrounding them. Suddenly, Fire Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with neon red and orange tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have crimson red tips and crimson red markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she has on red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fire Lori's massive Fire Lori's L-Emental Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Draconic Phoenix Inferno Justice and Draconic Firestorm Phoenix Love and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon red energy, stars, fires, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fire Lori's L-Emental Eternal Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Draconic Phoenix Inferno Justice and Draconic Firestorm Phoenix Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade with red gems embedded in it, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem inside its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, she has on her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Fire Lori Loud, Elemental Angel of Fire, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Leader of The L-Ementals, Loving Wife of Sound Bobby Santiago, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Master of Fire, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Fire, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ファイヤーロリ・ラウド、火のエレメンタルエンジェル、ラウド家の長男であり長女、愛する妹であり多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン・シニアの愛する長女、L-エメンタルズのリーダー、サウンドの

愛する妻ボビー・サンティアゴ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、強力な火の達人、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀公爵夫人ローリの子孫、宇宙666の大敵アダージョ・ダズル、チームの驚くべきメンバーラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして火、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Fire Lori has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE ELEMENTAL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Fire Lori's Super Angel-Fire Elemental-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Snowman of Pasadena saw it, he went berserk and got a massive snowball to throw at her, but Fire Lori fired a massive barrage of neon red energy, stars, fires, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which melted the snowball and hit The Snowman of Pasadena and he crashed into a tree, but he got up and roared like crazy.

Maria: Geez!

Me: Awesome and infernal!

Lori: Boy my fire counterpart literally looks incredible!

Nico: She sure does Lori.

Fire Lori: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental

Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Angel Love) Sorry to do this to you, but you need to settle down before you do something that can seriously hurt someone.

Natsuru Seno: That's right, you need to settle down right now so we can get that rotten tooth out of your mouth.

Me: Won't be easy, the last time he went on a rampage like that, it was because of Arachnotaur, The Spider God of Anger.

Nico: Until we gave him a thrashing and sent him to The Warp, and last year, when he came back to get revenge, Lincoln drained him dry of every last bit of his strength, powers, and all the anger that he embodies, and he and Serena sent him to The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, Natsuru Seno's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Snowman of Pasadena, she left blue energy, stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Natsuru Seno: I get that you are suffering badly from the toothache you have, but like Fire Lori said, going on a rampage isn't going to solve anything. We need to calm you down, so that way, we can get that rotten tooth removed from you at once.

Suddenly, Natsuru Seno was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, blue fire, and blue flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with blue eyes gazing into The Snowman of Pasadena: the blue eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Natsuru Seno emerged, but she was changed forever.

Natsuru Seno grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights on the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a blue fire phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with blue gems on the gold flame links and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a phoenix with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Natsuru Seno has on the same white and blue school uniform as her sister, black knee-high socks, sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a blue fire phoenix with blue flames surrounding it. Suddenly, Natsuru Seno felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with white tips on the large blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with white tips and white markings. Natsuru Seno has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natsuru Seno's massive greatsword and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, blue flames, blue fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Natsuru Seno's Blue Firestorm Bombshell Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Blue Firestorm Bombshell Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the blue fire phoenix that said, "Natsuru Seno, Loving Twin Sister of Natsume Seno, Blue-Haired Bombshell, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Master of The Powers of Blue Fire, Archenemy of Cookie Baboom, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Blue Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

瀬野ナツル、瀬野ナツメの愛する双子の妹、青い髪の爆弾、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、青い炎の力の達人、クッキー・バブームの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしい強力な教師の強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてブルー ファイア、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Natsuru Seno has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BLUE FIRE PHOENIX-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLUE FIRE BOMBSHELL BLUE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE

BLUE FIRE BOMBSHELL BLUE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC BLUE FIRE BOMBSHELL BLUE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Natsuru Seno's Super Angel-Blue Fire Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Natsuru, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Snowman of Pasadena saw it, he went absolutely crazy and grabbed another handful of snow to throw at her, but Natsuru fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Snowman of Pasadena and he went flying into a tree, he got back out, but boy was he mad now!

Nico: I forgot how strong he was!

Me: I didn't!

Camie: Boy he sure packs a wallop!

Lola: No kidding!

Natsuru Seno: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blue Bombshell Blue Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Blue Bombshell Blue Firestorm Phoenix Angel Love) Sorry we had to do that to you, but this is for your own good.

Lincoln: But, it'll end soon after we tie you down and Mom works her magic and gets that tooth out of you.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Fire Lori and I joined Natsuru Seno, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sorry we have to do this to you, big guy, but this has to be done so that tooth of yours can be removed.

Devon, Gentaro, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua and Ellie Singh blasted and smashed him.

Lincoln, Fire Lori, Natsuru Seno, and I went after The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon red energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and he, Fire Lori, Natsuru Seno, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena got up and roared at us, but before he could charge at us once more, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired chains of light energy which bound The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena's wrists and ankles.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, Mom, while he's chained up.

Rita: On it.

Rita got out her dentist bag and got out some huge pliers, and The Abominable Snowman opened his mouth, and as soon as Rita saw the nasty tooth, she gripped the tooth with the pliers and pulled with all her might, and then… !

POP!

Rita removed the cavity-ridden tooth, and just like that, The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena was alright, as he was happy and cool once more. We cheered wildly as Lincoln, Fire Lori, Natsuru Seno, and I holstered our massive greatswords and powered down, and Fire Lori's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Natsuru Seno's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Me: Boy that is one NASTY tooth! I don't think the tooth fairy would touch that tooth with a 10 foot pole.

Nico: Boy what did he eat that lead to this?

Laney: I Think some things are best left unsaid.

He fainted.

CRASH!

Nico: Boy he is gonna have a really nasty headache.

Qin: Yeah.

Fire Lori: That was one serious dentist emergency we dealt with.

Natsuru Seno: But, at least, The Abominable Snowman is alright now.

Me: And with that tooth removed, he's back to his normal self. By the way, Lincoln, did Freddy react yesterday when he saw your vampire fangs and eyes turn blood red?

Lincoln: He did, and Adriana and I told him the whole story of what happened to me, and needless to say, he now has me as a vampire friend.

Nico: But, he and his grandpa were both surprised to find out the truth about your vampire-werewolf hybrid nature, and you never introduced us to Melanie Adonicia.

Lincoln: Oh shoot, I didn't.

Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia appeared from a tornado of candy.

Melanie Adonicia: That's right, we didn't get to that part. Go ahead, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right. Anyways, this is Melanie Adonicia, The Candy Master of Royal Woods, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a girl who has one seriously awesome love for sweets and has got quite the sweet tooth. She's worked in her family's candy factory ever since she started at the age of seventeen and she knows all of the secret recipes to her family's famous candy, and one day, Melanie was working in the factory, but then, she got into an accident in the candy-making machines, and suddenly, she was given the super awesome ability to create all kinds of candy and sweets in the blink of an eye.

Nico: Just like Candy, that's so awesome.

Lincoln: And it just gets more awesome, she also gained rainbow angel wings and she also gained the same ability as Mary Knudson: the power to grow stronger by eating sweets. She told me about this and I was immediately stunned, and she showed me what she can do thanks to that accident at the factory: she can create and fire waves of all kinds of candy and she can grow candy trees, bushes, and gardens of sweet and awesome candies of so many varieties, and so much more. This of course had gained the attention of our resident sweets lover, Mary, and when she saw all of it for herself, she was immediately in Candy Heaven.

Nicole: Mary was really in Candy Heaven as a result of meeting Melanie, and they went into business together making awesome sweet candies to give to everyone.

Lincoln: She gained a whole lot of attention from Royal Woods when she was working in her family's candy factory right before the accident, but now, she had gained the attention of the entire state of Michigan, and she hated Flip with a blazing passion because that mutant tried to steal her family's secret recipes for all of their famous candies and sweets and sell the secret recipes to that absolutely deranged and repulsive plague of Royal Woods, mad scientist Ophelia Shroud. But, Melanie's factory was also equipped with state-of-the-art security and they caught that stupid mutant and she threw him in a cage of hardened taffy and caramel, and when she found out Ophelia Shroud was also in on this as well, she threw that mad monster inside a steel cage and with a wild monkey inside it and she was easily torn apart.

Eli: Jeez.

Lincoln: And Melanie wasn't done, she called the cops and Flip got sent right back to prison, and as for Ophelia Shroud, because of the fact that she's a danger to everyone in Royal Woods and the entire world along with the state of Michigan, she was sent to the Lansing Super-Max Prison and thrown into Super-Max Solitary Confinement, but of course, not a week into her sentence, she escaped.

Melanie Adonicia: And when I found out you gave her, Hawk, and Hank The Black Gates last year, I was so glad to finally be rid of her for good. Oh, and in case any of you wanted to ask: Lincoln had already bitten and marked me and fed on my blood.

And she was right: we saw she had on an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and she has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Me: And he did just that yesterday.

Nico: Wow. And did Lincoln also help out with you and Mary in the candy-making business?

Melanie Adonicia: He did more than that: he advertised it on the internet in a blog that Becky Long had made, and he gave samples of our sweets to Clyde, Stella, Girl Jordan, Liam, Rusty, Zack, and his parents, his nice sisters, and everyone, the only ones who don't get samples of our sweets are Lincoln's many enemies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for obvious reasons.

Rita: Her candies were amazing, and it drove Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan nuts when they were all denied getting some. But, before any of them tried to take action, Lincoln had trapped them in a cage made of Brussel Sprouts, and it ended in Puke City.

Nico: Yuck.

Eli: Yuck.

Nico: I got a jumpsuit for you, Nikki.

Weezing: Thanks Nico.

We covered our eyes and she reverted back and was naked.

Nikki Clemmington: GOOD GRIEF IS IT COLD!

Maria and the fashion brigade gave her warm clothes.

Xenia: There.

Nikki Clemmington: Thanks guys.

Maria: No problem.

Nico: Yeah.

The Abominable Snowman woke up.

Me: You okay big guy?

Snowman: (Groans) What happened?

We gasped.

Me: You can talk?

Snowman: Yeah I just learned how to. But guys it's great to see you all again.

Nico: You too.

Me: You had a nasty toothache and it made you crazy.

Snowman: Oh man. I'm sorry guys.

Nico: It's perfectly fine.

Snowman: I'm glad.

Nico: Yeah.

Snowman: I'm glad you guys are okay.

Me: We are and it was good we helped you.

Rita showed the tooth.

Snowman: Geez is that the tooth that caused me trouble?

Rita: It sure was and I'm glad we got it out.

Me: Yeah. Maybe you can stuff this under your pillow for some dough.

Snowman: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Nico: And you might find a beer bottle too.

Snowman: (Laughs) Poromon being the beer fairy is funny.

Me: Yep.

Snowman: Thanks again guys.

He took the tooth.

Snowman: Good luck against Slappy. He was the one that gave me candy.

Nico: I should've known!

Me: That stupid overgrown toothpick! I'm going to make sure that Nico REALLY tears him apart!

Nico: Thanks.

Me: No problem.

Snowman: See you guys later.

He left.

Me: Awesome. Now for business.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: We have a bunch of cool ones. We have Another Nasty Cannasta's Usual Drink (Looney Tunes), Ghost Peppers (Casagrandes), Moby Jerk, Paper Boy Jerks, Red Herring, Cheesepuff Mike, Winslow Mouse, Evil Bright Man and Dr. Light.

We gasped!

Me: Wait Cheesepuff Mike the Troll!?

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Like a troll that lives under a bridge?

Me: No he's not that kind of troll. He's an Internet Troll, a slang term turned real. He's a total jerk that uses the internet to upset people by posting mean comments and all that stuff. This guy REALLY pisses me off!

Carol Pusateri: Yeah Yeah no kidding there! What a jerk!

Me: Yeah. And Nasty Canasta's drink is that explosive drink made with Hydrogen Bitters, Old Panther and Cobra Fang Juice.

Laney: Yeah and the Ghost Peppers are peppers that Ronnie Anne's grandpa likes. He loves those peppers.

Me: He is one true spice master.

Lana: And who are the paper boy jerks?

Lisa Loud: Dexter and Dee Dee told me all about them. They are boys that dress like ninjas and they cause a lot of pain and destruction by using papers and they throw them and hurt people and animals and they cause a lot of property damages.

Me: I remember them. They threw a paper at me and I got hit right in the face and got a nasty black eye. And they smashed all our windows and damaged our gates and they hurt all our neighbors.

Laney: Ouch.

Nico: And they put that jerk merman with them too.

Me: Time for another swear off against him.

Nico: And they added CatDog's roommate Winslow too. Nice.

Eli: Yep.

Dr. Light: It's really interesting too.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Denala Everton, Fhara Fog, Hitomi, Xuelan, Rayman, The Goodfeathers and North Supreme Kai.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Awesome.

Maria called everyone.

Pesto: Geez, what happened to you guys?!

Nico: Sore tooth.

Squit: What?

Me: The Abominable Snowman of Pasadena had a REALLY NASTY toothache and we had to help calm him down and get the tooth out.

Fire Lori: It's true.

Me: At least getting beat up like this is better than getting hit with cactus balls.

Lola: Yeah.

Fhara Fog: No kidding. Thank goodness you're all okay.

Nico: Yeah.

North Supreme Kai: I'm glad you all are safe.

Me: No kidding there.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Another Dr. Light are all one person.

Me: Interesting.

Maria: There they are!

Out came Another Nasty Cannasta's Usual Drink (Looney Tunes), Ghost Peppers (Casagrandes), Moby Jerk, Paper Boy Jerks, Red Herring, Cheesepuff Mike, Winslow Mouse and Evil Bright Man!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: This will be fun.

Me: I'll just eat the Ghost Peppers and give the Another Usual Drink of Nasty Canasta to one of the jerks back home.

Nico: Good idea.

Another Red Herring: (In a girls voice) That is a good idea.

Lincoln: (GASP) Maridia Amidala!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red and orange clothes and she had fire angel wings and had the emblem of Padme in the middle of her forehead and she had the symbol of the Jedi Republic on her skirt and she had the One Winged Angel Keyblade.

Maridia Amidala: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Qin: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Maridia Amidala, The Long Lost twin sister of Padme Amidala and the Avenger of the Jedi Republic. She was born on the planet Naboo but raised on the planet Mustafar and she has intense fire powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Sith Lord's put together. She has all their powers and uses the powers of the Dark Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the Volcanic Planet of Mustafar and she witnessed the epic climactic battle between Obi Wan and Anakin. Her main target is to kill Emperor Palpatine and make him pay for all the pain and suffering he caused. She is also one of my Guardian Angel and she was amazed when she saw J.D. come and how I stopped Anakin from killing Padme.

Me: Whoa the Keyblade Knight of the planet Mustafar!? That is cool!

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Eli: The Dark Side of the Force is really strong within you and you are a true master of it. But you have amazing power that has you use it for good.

Maridia Amidala: I get that a lot Eli.

Me: I can tell. But you don't have to worry about Palpatine. He's dead. We all killed him and banished him to the black gates.

Nico: Yeah.

Maridia Amidala: I'm glad you all did. After all the pain and suffering he caused I am glad he is gone.

Me: So is the entire universe.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Are you the only Star Wars Planet Keyblade Knight?

Maridia Amidala: No there are many more others like me and they are amazingly strong.

Me: Cool!

Eli: It'll be awesome to meet them.

Maridia Amidala: And before you ask the Another Dr. Light is friendly. She is a really powerful one too.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Another Moby Jerk: (To me) Hey you big fat meatball!

Me: Well if it isn't fuck first and ask questions later! You are so repulsive that you make Voldemort look like an angel that won a beauty contest!

Nico fired a blast at him.

They fired blasts at some of the anothers and I picked up the Another Ghost Peppers and ate them.

Me: (Eating them) Mmm! (BURPS OUT FIRE) Pardon me.

I picked up the drink.

Me: Be right back.

I teleported back home and Lincoln had a viewing window open.

I was over at Lynn's Table.

Me: Hey Flip want a drink?

Flip: I am a little bit thirsty. Thanks.

He drank it.

Everyone snickered.

POINK! GONG!

Flip: Mawy had a wittle wamb. It's fweece was white as snow and everywhere that Mary went the wamb was sure to go.

He acted crazy and then exploded and then gold and jewels exploded out of him like waterfalls.

I teleported back.

EVERYONE WAS LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

I got the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: That was funny!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) MONKEY PRANK FURY!

She summoned Red Ghost, Saleen, Jack O Lantern (Billy & Mandy), Tinkerer, Universe 666 2021 Carnage and Slipknot.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That was awesome though.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Varie: That was awesome and funny though J.D.

Me: Yep. It sure was.

May: It sure was.

Me: Yep. Look sharp!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER DR. LIGHT!

Dr. Light: Who is that handsome fellow?

Me: Another you Arthur.

Another Dr. Light: (In a girls voice) But this is awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair brown eyes and had brown clothes and had brown angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Gaia Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a crystal sword.

Me: (GASP!) Galileo Gaia!

Nico: Whoa!

Galileo Gaia: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same to you. Galileo is the embodiment of the Gaia Dopant and she has power over all of the Earth, mountains, volcanoes, crystal, forests, plants, water, animals and more and she also has amazing light powers too from the Aurora Borealis.

Xenia: Whoa!

Galileo Gaia: That awesome huh?

Dr. Light: That sure is. And by any chance are you a great crystal chandelier maker like me?

Galileo Gaia: I sure am. It's a great hobby and job and is good money.

She pulled out a bunch of photos and showed us amazing chandeliers she made out of crystals and jewels and they were amazing.

Rarity: Oh my goodness! Those are absolutely breathtaking and amazing chandeliers.

Nico: (Whistle) Wow those are beautiful.

Kaito (Gets out Drive gear): Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks (gets out Ghost gear): Because we can grant it instead.

Zocks got an Eyecon Sword and Kaito got a Drive Sword.

Galileo Gaia: No he let me go because I gave him a good chandelier for free.

Sakura Knudson: That explains what that beautiful rainbow Chandelier was. It was breathtakingly beautiful.

Galileo Gaia: Thanks.

Sakura Knudson: Nico after we get back home I am going to Swartz's old hideout to get something.

Nico: Okay.

Sougo (gets out Drive Ridewatch): Be careful.

Armor Time! (Type Speed transformation music) Drive! Drive!

Geiz (Gets out Specter Ridewatch): Swartz's hideout might still have traps.

Armor Time! (Low-pitched electronic music) Kaigan! Specter!

Sougo got DriveArmor while Geiz got SpecterArmor.

Sakura Knudson: Don't worry. I know Swartz's hideout like the back of my hand. Even long before you guys showed up.

Me: Be careful there sis.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired an energy blast and separated her.

Galileo Gaia: Awesome. Now this will be fun.

Another Dr. Light: Taste this.

He fired a wave of light and Galileo's crystal sword absorbed it and refracted it and fired rainbow beams and blasted Another Dr. Light

down.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: See the light! (ACTIVATES DR. LIGHT AND EVIL BRIGHT MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and light and blasted him down.

May: Taste this! (ACTIVATES MELONE AND YASHAMARU'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy waves and blasted Another Dr. Light all over.

Maria: Try some lightning! (ACTIVATES U.A. ELECTRO AND FLASHHEAD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the another.

Future Mai: This will stop you! (ACTIVATES EVIL BRIGHT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a flash of light and stopped him in place.

Then Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Sid the Squid, Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Krow and the Duke of Trump came.

Nico: Nice team Rex!

Rex: Thanks Nico!

Brittney: So I'm next! Awesome!

Me: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

?: This will be fun.

Dust Man came!

Me: Whoa Dust Man.

Nico: Awesome!

Dust Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun and cool.

Nico: Dana Dust! Wow!

Me: Nice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had dark grey clothes and had grey angel wings and she had a symbol in the middle of her forehead that looked like a dust storm.

Dana Dust: Awesome to see you guys again Nico. I got this.

She fired a Dust Smasher and it hit Another Dr. Light and he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Future Mai: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Dana Dust: When me and Nico went into my family's junkyard and we both smashed a bunch of thieves and sent them to the cops.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: That was cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Dana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Dana Dust: Same here.

We went back home and Sakura went to Swartz's hideout and got the Chandelier that Swartz got from Galileo and brought it back home. Lisa and Lana installed it and it was a perfect addition to the living room.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata, Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), and Pneuma are heading to Los Angeles, California, specifically The Avalon Hollywood Nightclub, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target: and our main target is none other than Starbreaker, a cosmic vampire and one of The Justice League's many enemies.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Los Angeles, California, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target: and our main target is none other than Starbreaker.

Me: Whoa, he's one of The Justice League's many enemies.

Lincoln: He's much more than that: he's a powerful energy vampire who creates chaos throughout the universe and when he arrives, he feeds off of the energy of stars and planets, though negative emotional states such as fear, hatred, and despair are also energy sources capable of satiating his hunger.

Nicole: Shanan said that he's the adult form of a Sun-Eater who were created by a race known as Controllers as a way to destroy entire planets that they judged to be too "Evil." But, The Controllers made a huge mistake creating Starbreaker, he's a monster who must be destroyed.

Aqua: That's exactly what's going to happen to him.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive midnight black angel wings, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved midnight blue blouse, sleeveless blue top, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around the waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, snow, ice, Windigos, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Windigos of Equestria and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Morrigan Nightshade, The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos.

Morrigan Nightshade: That's right, and I know where the girls are being held.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The Hollywood Nightclub.

Me: The Hollywood Nightclub. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Me: I'm quite surprised you've both been kidnapping girls and dragging them here to night clubs in The US.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: What can we say, we're classy.

Sebastian Mendez: As if!

Sebastian levitated off the ground as creepy organ music plays, and he had a demonic grin on his face and with rows of jagged fangs, and he slightly opened his mouth, but before he could roar at them again!

BONK!

He got hit on the head with a mallet.

Sebastian Mendez: Ow! Okay, who's the wiseass?!

Unknown to him, the one who whacked him on the head was Buster Bunny who appeared from a nearby rabbit hole and went back to The World Tree Estate before things got ugly. Then, we piled on and Lincoln tickled Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf on their feet.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, now we can get after Starbreaker.

We exited out of The Hollywood Nightclub to hunt down Starbreaker, but suddenly, we sensed a massive energy signal and saw something heading for us: it was Luciphage A.K.A. Starbreaker.

Sylvester: So, you've finally come, Starbreaker.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're done spreading chaos to feed your hunger, Luciphage, now you will pay for what you have done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros'

Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Aqua and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal

Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Starbreaker, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln ran at Starbreaker and he turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled them into Starbreaker's chest, and Lincoln began absorbing him, and in the process, he was also assimilating his Alien Physiology, Energy Absorption, Power Distribution, Bio-Fission, Dimensional Travel, Energy Projection, Energy Transference, Empathy, Illusion Casting, Immortality, Flight, Interstellar Travel, Size Alteration, Superhuman Reflexes, Superhuman Speed, Superhuman Durability, Superhuman Strength, Telekinesis, Chronokinesis, Telepathy, and Science Mysticism as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Starbreaker and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Starbreaker except for his clothes and an energy card with Starbreaker's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Starbreaker to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've feasted on more than enough planets and stars for the last time, Starbreaker, now your feeding frenzy is over. (To Morrigan Nightshade) And it's so good to see you again, Morrigan Nightshade.

Morrigan Nightshade: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Morrigan Nightshade and he hugged her, and Morrigan Nightshade is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you

were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Morrigan Nightshade: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, this is Morrigan Nightshade, The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos, she's my Guardian Angel from New York and she's a Goth Girl with immense power over the darkness and ice, and she's also a master of The Dark Arts and all forms of dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, curses, and The Occult and she also has massive black angel wings. She also has a secret: like Brittney, she's also a Master of The Windigos and her talent in The Dark Arts allowed her to become The Master of The Windigos, the spirits who terrorized Equestria and tried to cover the land in eternal winter and who fed off of conflict arising from ponies. When she became Master of The Windigos, she took on a title just like Brittney, whereas Brittney is known as The Empress of Darkness, Morrigan became known as The Windigo Queen of Darkness and any who dared to mess with her, she would call upon the forces of darkness and even summon The Windigos and send them to condemn those whose hearts are so black to a frozen eternity in Hell. Plus, Brittney and Morrigan Nightshade taught me how to summon The Windigos and because of my talents with magic of all forms both light and dark along with summoning spirits, angels, demons, and other creatures, they accepted Lincoln and he also became a Master of The Windigos. To show my thanks to Morrigan, I made her a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, dark blue sleeveless top, white bridal gloves, necklace with dark blue heart pendant, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around her waist, and gothic stockings, and gave her a pair of midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and to show her thanks, she and I kissed under a blue moon, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion, and she swore if they tried anything to kill her Windigo King of Darkness, she would summon The Windigos to kill them by feeding off their hatred and freezing their hearts and sending their souls straight to Hell.

Nico: Whoa, so one wrong move, and they're Windigo food.

Me: Yep.

Brittney: Her skills in The Dark Arts and all forms of Dark and Satanic Magic are well-known and she's at the very same level as me as she mastered her gift in The Dark Arts and all forms of Dark and Satanic Magic for years.

Morrigan Nightshade: And as a result, I was taken in by you and you taught me everything that you'd known in The Dark Arts and all forms of Dark and Satanic Magic along with Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, we both learned a lot from Brittney along with the other Gothic Guardian Angels as well, and we became masters of The Dark Arts over time, and now that you're here, Morrigan.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Morrigan Nightshade in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Morrigan Nightshade: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Morrigan Nightshade's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Morrigan Nightshade: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Morrigan Nightshade.

Morrigan Nightshade had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Rukia Maidheaven, Hitomi Takami, Mina, and Lana Splashflower from Ane Haramix.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rukia Maidheaven, Hitomi Takami, Mina, and Lana Splashflower from Ane Haramix.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome?

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Rukia Maidheaven: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rukia Maidheaven and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main target: Starbreaker, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest,

Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees,

Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Rukia Maidheaven: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up

to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Rukia Maidheaven: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rukia Maidheaven, Hitomi Takami, Mina, and Lana Splashflower with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that our main target was Starbreaker, a powerful energy vampire and another enemy of The Justice League.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The Hollywood Nightclub and then us thrashing Starbreaker and finally Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique to absorb Starbreaker and after acquiring all his powers and abilities and drained him dry of him energy and banished him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Morrigan Nightshade have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, so you guys went after Starbreaker, that energy vampire and enemy of the Justice League?!

Me: We sure did.

Lincoln: Yep, and I used Cell's absorption technique to absorb Starbreaker and after acquiring all his powers and abilities and drained him dry of his energy and I banished him to The Black Gates forever.

Me: And you removed one of the greatest and dangerous threats to the universe forever, that's yet another huge achievement you've made, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Starbreaker caused enough trouble for eons, and he had to pay the price for his misdeeds and for his feeding on planets and stars.

After destroying Starbreaker, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Morrigan Nightshade saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Morrigan Nightshade: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Morrigan, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Morrigan Nightshade: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Morrigan Nightshade: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Morrigan, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Morrigan Nightshade: There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln.

Morrigan Nightshade played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Morrigan Nightshade doing some practice with their powers at The Gotham Royal York Cemetery. But, their date would wind up getting interrupted.

?: TWERP!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

?: YOU IGNORAMUS HAIRLESS APE!

?: YOU PATHETIC PEASENT!

?: YOU JOKE WRECKER!

Past Morrigan Nightshade: Oh great, I thought I warned you five monster bitches about that!

Past Lincoln: I got this, Morrigan.

Lincoln used five of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that grabbed five figures out from the shadows: and to no one's surprise, it was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they were out for Lincoln's blood once more. Then, he shook them down and discovered weapons and explosives they had with them.

Past Lincoln: This again?! You five were repeatedly warned, but it went out your heads and any of our warnings didn't stay in your brains! Let's trap them in spheres of darkness and ice and send them back to The Loud House.

Past Morrigan Nightshade: Let's do it.

Morrigan Nightshade and Lincoln fired blasts of darkness and ice which trapped Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in spheres of darkness and ice, and then, Lincoln wrapped his five massive and long white wolf tails around the spheres and then, he flicked his tails and sent Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan screaming back to The Loud House, and they got dragged back inside by Luna as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, they tried to kill you guys at the Cemetery and you trapped them in spheres of darkness and ice.

Me: And Lincoln did awesome with using his tails to send those five back to The Loud House.

Luna: He'd gotten a lot of practice with them, and next time, they weren't going to get off easily.

Lincoln: Yeah, next time, we'd threatened to summon demons from Hell to torment them and make them regret the error of their ways.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold had feelings for Lincoln, and Lincoln removed the Biskit Twins' Dark Sides and sent them to The Black Gates and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Blythe Baxter: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Blythe, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold and they hugged them in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented

Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold are in your harem.

Lily (Kappa Mikey): You can thank me for introducing Mitsuki's Simulator counterpart to him.

Kagome: Same with my counterpart.

Eli: And same with mine.

Nico: And how did you meet Blythe, Lincoln?

Rarity: That was my doing, I'd seen her designs for clothes for pets and they're amazing, plus, I'd found out that The Biskit Twins were like this because of the birth of their Dark Sides no doubt all thanks to their dad, Fisher Biskit. One of these days, I'm gonna have to have a talk with that man.

Me: And I'll have to launch an investigation into him, he's hiding something.

Brittany Biskit: We've got the info on our phones.

Whittany Biskit: Yeah, it'll help out in the future.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Elie, Simulator Mitsuki, Simulator Kagome Higurashi, Blythe Baxter, Whittany Biskit, Brittany Biskit, Angelica, Nicky, Claudie, Young Luna, Lickety-Split, Lightbright, Glyph, Rosanna, Nyx, and Skold, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

It was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next Galaxy will be a Special One.

Me: Which one?

Nico: Yoshi's Star Galaxy.

Qin: Cool!

Connor McKnight: Me and Tyler will go next.

Tyler Navarro: Awesome and epic!

Qin: Sweet!

Nico: Lets go.

They went in and they were at YOSHI'S STAR GALAXY!

Nico: Cool!

Connor McKnight: This will be fun and awesome.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is relatively easy. You just have to get the star at that big planet over there.

They saw it in a huge crystal.

Nicole: But you have to watch out. Kamek, Lakitu and the Goombas are all going to come for you. Best find Yoshi to help you guys.

Nico: Right!

Nicole: You guys are going after King Lakitu next right?

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Well you guys are going to be in for an electrifying one. I'll tell you when you guys get there.

Nico: Okay.

Connor: I think I see where to go.

They saw a ring of storm clouds around a small platform.

Nico: Okay then we'll head there.

Connor: I see the egg!

Nico: That's Yoshi!

They went for it and Kamek appeared and summoned Lakitus and Goombas and they went at them.

?: Oh no you don't you buttface dinosaur kissers!

A figure flew in and it was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had red clothes and red angel wings and had a Tyranno Staff.

Akira Abaranger: Akira Abaranger, Embodiment of Dino Thunder is here!

She blasted the Goombas, Lakitus and Kamek and Nico hatched the egg and Yoshi appeared!

Yoshi: Yeah that was awesome!

Nico: I'll say! We can talk more after we defeat King Lakitu.

Yoshi: Who wants to ride on me?

Nico: I will. I hope I'm not too heavy.

Yoshi: Okay.

He got on.

Yoshi: Nope you're just right.

Nico: Cool.

They were off and they flew to the planet and then they got to it and out came KING LAKITU!

Nico: WHOA!

Nicole: (On the Radio) Okay you just got to blast that cloud he is on three times.

Nico: (gets out Dr. Light and Living Laser's Ridewatches) Time to see the light!

Nico activated them and fired waves of light and blasted the cloud.

Connor: My turn!

He fired a laser blast and it hit the cloud and he was knocked back.

He was then steaming red with anger and surging with lightning!

Me: Whoa now he is mad!

Nico: Yep.

Tyler: I got this.

He fired a blast of energy and it hit the cloud of King Lakitu and he popped and fell and then the star came!

Akira Abaranger: That was awesome!

Nico: Lets get the star!

They went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Akira Abaranger: That was awesome!

Yoshi: Yeah it was!

They high five.

Connor: Tell us more about yourself.

Akira Abaranger: Well I'm a paleontologist and I study all about dinosaurs and prehistoric life. Also I like studying about the power of the Dino Gems as well as the powers they have.

Nico: Cool!

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Akira Abaranger: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome and cool.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

The Mascots were heading to the simulator and they had paintball blasters with them.

Varya Volcano: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: We're going into the simulator for an awesome Monsters University Style Paintball fight.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Count me in.

Amethyst Arcana: This will be awesome.

We went to the simulator and we then went in and it activated and we were in the arena of Monsters University for the Paintball Course.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

WHAT A MESS!

We were getting inundated with pain of many colors.

I fired my blaster and it hit Poromon.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Poromon: HEY!

Zixx: Erica, I'm glad I met you

Erica: Me too Zixx!

They fired blasts and hit Nico!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Nico: Hey!

Erica: My missions were a great virtual reality experience

Me: Boy they sure were Erica. We had a lot of fun on them.

Zixx: That was awesome.

I fired waves of paint and splattered Poromon and Poliwag and Nico.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT! SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Poromon: Hey!

Me: Nyah nyah!

I fired at Manaphy and splattered her.

Manaphy: Why you little!

Me: Oh you want a piece of me!?

Manaphy: Do I?

She went and swung at me and I dodged her.

Me: Missed me, Missed me! Now you got to kiss me!

Amethyst Arcana: Erica, what was the best part of your missions?

Erica: Us going into the virtual world and kicking the crap out of bad guys.

Me: It was like what happened with Jeremie and the Lyoko Warriors when they faced X.A.N.A.

Nico: Yeah.

I fired waves of paint and drenched Tentacool and Jirachi.

Xenia: Yeah!

Zixx: That was awesome.

Dirge: I can use paintball guns too!

He turned his blasters into paintball guns and blasted and drenched the Mascots all over in piles of paint!

Qin: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

G1 Blades: Think fast, Horsea!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

She got blasted with paint all over.

Qin: Take that!

We laughed all over as we were firing paint everywhere and then with one massive splat everything was covered in paint! EVEN US!

Nico: Look at the mess we made!

Me: Not just all over the arena but us too.

Laney: Lets go wash up.

We went and took another shower and got all the paint off and man was there a lot of it.

We came out of the showers clean and fresh and we were in new clothes.

Freon: Who gets to shine today?

Nico: Pinkie Pie, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Bonnie Terrez, Roxy, and Kita Birmingham

Eli: Cool!

Qin: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Pinkie Pie: I'm so excited for this!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Phantom of The Auditorium A.K.A. The Ghost of Brian Coulson, and he's haunting The Auditorium of Woods Mill Middle School once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Phantom of The Auditorium A.K.A. The Ghost of Brian Coulson, and he's haunting The Auditorium of Woods Mill Middle School once again.

We gasped.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: This has Slappy written all over it.

Lincoln: That's right, Slappy forced Brian Coulson from his resting place in Heaven and forced him to cause trouble again at The Auditorium of Woods Mill Middle School again.

Nico: That goddamn dummy! Now, he's really pissed us off for the last time!

Me: That overgrown toothpick is really starting to make my blood boil!

Lincoln: We got to head back to Woods Mill Middle School and tell Brooke and the others of what that dummy did.

Me: Brooke's not going to like it when she hears that dummy dragged Brian out of Heaven to haunt Woods Mill Middle School again.

Nico: She sure won't.

Qin: Yeah.

I went over and brought over The Phantom of The Auditorium book.

Me: This was a cool one.

Nico: This is probably gonna take place in a school again.

Me: Yep. Our middle school probably. And Luan made a video to show those that haven't seen it.

The previous group came.

Leap Frog: Can me, Skulker, The U-Foes, Merman, Ghost, Whiteout, Loki, Pete, Swordsman, and the Springfield Bullies go with you guys?

Ironclad: Damn, you guys had a good paintball session!

Dolph: And we missed it!

Nico: Don't worry Luan got the whole thing on camera and to answer your question yes you all can come with.

Me: We're going after the Phantom of The Auditorium next. And I have a video I want to show you all of our adventure when we faced him before.

Merman: Cool!

We went and watched it.

The video took place during the events of chapter 760.

---

We saw the lights go out and out came THE PHANTOM OF THE AUDITORIUM!

Me: The Phantom.

Danny: Ready Lincoln?

Lincoln: Ready Danny.

Danny and Lincoln: We're going Ghost!

Danny and Lincoln turned into Danny Phantom and Lincoln Phantom.

Me: Lets get him!

I punched the Phantom in the face and his mask flew off and his face was horribly scarred and disfigured just like the Phantom of The

Opera. He had burns over 60% of his face.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Whoa. He really needs a plastic surgeon.

Danny: Took the words right out of my mouth Lincoln.

Eddy (to the Phantom): You know, if you can talk, feel free to do so.

The phantom roared.

Brooke: I want to help out too.

Me: Okay Brooke.

Raythor was sitting in the seats and it was gonna be an awesome fight!

Raythor: Is there any popcorn at this school?

Lana got him some.

Suddenly we got an amazing surprise. The spirits of Christine Dae and Erik the Phantom from the Phantom of The Opera appeared.

Laney: Wow! Christine Dae and Erik the Phantom!

Christine: (British Accent) It's an honor to meet you Laney Loud.

Erik: We've seen your achievements from Heaven and they were amazing.

Laney: We don't like to brag.

Christine: We would like to sing for you while you all fight this Phantom imposter.

Laney: Cool! It would be a great honor.

Christine: Okay.

The song played and the organ being heard was awesome.

Christine & Erik: (Singing divinely)

In sleep he sang to me

In dreams he came

That voice which calls to me

And speaks my name

And do I dream again?

For now I find

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside my mind

Sing once again with me

Our strange duet

My power over you

Grows stronger yet

And though you turn from me

To glance behind

The phantom of the opera is here

Inside your mind

Those who have seen your face

Draw back in fear

I am the mask you wear

It's me they hear

My spirit and my voice

In one combined

The phantom of the opera is there

Inside my mind

In all your fantasies you always knew

That man and mystery were both in you

And in this labyrinth

Where night is blind

The phantom of the opera is here

Inside my mind

He's there

The phantom of the opera

As the song played the fight raged on with the Phantom of the Auditorium and it was a rough one. Nico punched him in the face and I punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the stomach. Brooke punched and kicked him in the crotch and stomach and kicked him in the face and Lincoln fired a powerful blast of lightning and ecto-energy and burned him and Danny punched him in the face and let out a powerful sonic ghost wail and blew him into the wall. The Phantom of the Auditorium got up and went at us and I dodged one of his punches and kicked him in the face and Max Cooper punched him and slashed him with his claws.

Max Cooper: The Shark bit ya.

Lola fired a massive blast of fire and burned him all over and his cape was torched.

Lola: You burn me up!

Lana kicked him in the chest and fired a powerful blast of ice lightning and froze him and she shattered it into a million pieces.

Lana: You are about to get chilly.

But he reformed and Lucy and Maggie fired powerful blasts of black fire and black lightning and they hit him and he screamed.

Lucy: Fear and darkness consume.

Lincoln and Linka fired powerful blasts of lightning and it was a fierce electrocution.

Linka: Ghosts Shock me!

Lincoln: Me too!

Everyone in the school came and they were absolutely amazed and floored about what they were seeing! Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Brooke and Zeke were fighting the Phantom of The Auditorium and it was an awesome fight! Everyone couldn't believe that the Phantom of The Auditorium was REALLY Real!

G1 Smokescreen: No mercy!

Naruto: Believe it!

We did our combos and G1 Smokescreen used the Earth Cyber Planet Key to enhance his electro-disruptor rifle and Naruto used the Animatron Cyber Planet Key and it enhanced his Six Paths Sage Mode 100-fold. They used a powerful combo called LIGHTNING SOLAR SYSTEM RASENGAN. Smokescreen fired his electro-disruptor rifle and Naruto formed a powerful Planetary Rasengan with 9 mini-Rasengan orbs of chakra infused with the elemental powers of the 9 tailed beasts and the lightning enveloped them and turned it into a deadly solar system of power. Naruto slammed it into the Phantom and it exploded with incredible power. I contained the explosion in a powerful force field. Naruto got out of the force field after the smoke cleared and G1 Wildrider used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and it enhanced his Scattershot laser gun 100-fold and Sandpit used the Earth Cyber Planet Key to enhance his sand powers 100-fold. They used a powerful combo called LASERSHOT SANDSTORM. Wildrider fired a massive scattershot blast of lasers and Sandpit made a massive wall of sand and the blasts hit the phantom of the auditorium all over as the sand covered them.

Sandpit roared.

G1 Wildrider: That's blowing them away!

Lucy: You will experience what true fear is like!

We did our Final Smashes and Lucy used her Final Smash called NIGHT LIGHTNING FEARSTRIKE and it was where she fired a massive blast of black lightning and it turned into the most terrifying monsters and demons ever imagined and they hit the Phantom and electrocuted and exploded. Danny Phantom used his Final Smash called GHOSTSTORM DEATH CYCLONE and it was where he releases a massive Ghost Wail that turns into a massive tornado and ghosts appear around it as it spins the target and the ghosts explode.

Danny: You are not a true ghost!

Brooke used her first ever final smash called FIRESTORM SPIRIT STRIKE and it was where she fires a massive blast of fire and it turns into a massive swarm of ghosts made of pure fire and they hit the target and explode in a kamikaze formation. Danny sucked in the Phantom of the Auditorium into the Fenton Thermos and the song ended.

Brooke: Never come back again Phantom!

Danny: Show's over Phantom.

Danny and Lincoln reverted back and everyone in the auditorium cheered wildly for us.

Me: Thank you! Thank you all! Christine, Erik, it was so awesome having you here with us during the battle. Thank you.

Christine: It was our pleasure J.D. You guys are everything we've seen.

Erik: It's true. You all keep bringing those bad guys to justice.

Me: With pleasure Erik.

Erik and Christine went back to Heaven.

Brooke: J.D. that was so awesome! I didn't know I had the power to do a Final Smash.

Me: It was your first one ever. Everyone has the power to do a final smash Brooke. You just have to reach deep down and find that kind of power.

Ms. Walker came up to us.

Ms. Walker: J.D. you all were amazing!

Me: Thank you Ms. Walker. I'm sorry about all the damage done to the auditorium.

Ms. Walker: No worries. But thank you so much and Brooke we were wrong about not believing you when you told us that the Phantom was haunting the auditorium.

Brooke: It's all right Ms. Walker.

---

When it was done they were amazed and floored!

Loki: Wow! That is amazing!

Pete: Boy it sure is!

Skulker: That was really cool!

Vector: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Vapor: May, don't get too comfortable. Sooner or later, you'll meet one that will vomit on you.

May: I'll try to remember that.

Nico: Drill Man next.

Lola: Awesome. This will be cool.

Lana: I'll say!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Edward Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Edward Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Eliane Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to the other male Seraphina assholes yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Brooke Rodgers and tell her why Brian is haunting The Auditorium again, and that it was all the doing of Slappy.

Lincoln: That dummy's really gone way too far this time, and we've got to help Brooke calm Brian down, and once we get done calming

Brian down and exposing Slappy's actions behind this, you're next, Edward Seraphina.

Eliane Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Edward Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Woods Mill Middle School to help Brooke Rodgers calm Brian Coulson down and tell her that the person who's responsible for this again was Slappy, and once we got done calming down Brian Coulson, Lincoln and Eliane Seraphina are going to destroy Edward Seraphina, the next of The Seraphina Sisters' evil cousins.

We were off to Gotham Royal York Middle School.

* * *

We arrived at Gotham Royal York Middle School.

RD Luan: Here we are!

We saw that it was closed for the night.

Me: Closed for the night.

Lynn: Sure is scary seeing the school closed like this.

Qin: Yeah. Like it's a haunted house.

Juran: How do we get in?

Slash Man: Let me.

Nico: No need. I got a key.

Nico pulled out a key ring and on it was a bunch of keys and then he put one in and turned it and it opened.

Nico: There.

We went in and it was scary.

Me: Ominous.

Lynn: Feels good to be back at the old middle school.

Nico: But it's scary seeing it like this at night.

Ghost: Anyone here?

X Ray: It's us. We're here on an important mission!

Me: Usually the Janitor would be here.

The Janitor came.

Janitor: Hey! What brings all of you here?

Me: Oh sorry sir. Team Loud Phoenix Storm business.

Janitor: Don't tell me, you're here because of the Auditorium hauntings.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Yeah.

Janitor: That explains why she is here.

We saw that it was Brooke.

Brooke: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome to see you again Brooke.

Mai (Avatar): How have you been?

Brooke: Doing good. I was investigating the hauntings here.

Me: Lincoln warned us already. It was Brian the Phantom of the Auditorium.

Xenia: Yeah.

Brooke: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Pete: Slappy brought him back.

Brooke: That's what I thought.

Me: Did you get a word on what he was promised?

Brooke: No I didn't sorry

Anemone: Has he caused trouble here recently?

Brooke: Yes he has. Props are getting busted, most of the people in the plays are getting hurt and even equipment has been falling on them.

Me: Yikes.

Xenia: Big yikes.

Varie: Not good.

Kearney: I figured as much.

Pinkie Pie: He's acting like a big meanie!

Jimbo: He's a Goosebumps monster. Did you expect anything otherwise?

Me: Also he's a ghost. He was a kid that had a big part in a play back over 75 years ago and he was about to go on stage but then tragedy struck. He accidentally fell through a trap door and was killed instantly and he haunted the stage of Brooke's school back in Idaho and wouldn't rest till he got his big roll.

Tempest Shadow: Poor kid.

Me: It was a really unfortunate accident.

Lola: Yeah.

Brooke: That was awful.

Camie: No kidding. And now he is a ghost that won't rest till he gets the role he wants? Wow.

Swordsman: You think that's what Slappy promised him?

Ink Rose: It's possible.

Me: It could very well be.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But we're going to be ready for him.

Danny's ghost sense went off.

Danny: Uh oh.

We looked into the auditorium and saw a shadowy figure running around.

Breakdown: No way we're gonna catch him easily.

Me: Hmm. Maybe there is.

I pulled out Ecto-Barrier Wall Generators.

I then threw one and it formed a wall and blocked him.

I did the same to the other side.

Moonlight Raven: Now to lure him out.

Loki: We just need to wait for him to come out.

Nico: Hmm. We're going to need some ghost power for this one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Danny: I'll do that.

Dani: Me too.

Lincoln: Same with me.

Pounce: Brooke, wanna read Alice on Wonderland while waiting?

Brooke: Sure.

She got out the book for it.

Alice Liddell: (British Accent) That is the book I was from.

Alice (Disney): Same here.

Alice Kingsleigh: (British Accent) It's a great story.

Wallflower: It sure is.

Brooke: It sure is fun. By the way I saw all your adventures and they are more awesome than ever.

Whiteout: Damn right!

Bonnie Terrez: And you must've been aware of a certain movie the Mascots have been warning people about.

Brooke: I sure have. Blood and Honey was the worst. I hate that movie.

Poromon: At least you heeded our warnings.

Brooke: I know. I even saw how you guys warned all those people with it. That was so funny.

Poliwag: Thanks.

Grier: And eventually, the real ones showed up.

Manaphy: THE PIGLETT ABOMINATION TRIED TO KILL TWILIGHT WITH HIS SLEDGEHAMMER! AND THE POOH ABOMINATION TRIED TO IMPALE LUAN THROUGH HER MOUTH WITH A KNIFE!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to Brooke's face) FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Brooke: I know and I even saw that trailer for it! It was horrible! I even saw the trial you guys did. Great job.

Me: Thanks.

Brooke: You're welcome. Also I vowed to never see that movie even if anyone dares me or pays me.

Merman: (hears crash) Aha! We caught him!

Roxy: We got him now!

Phantom: (SCREAMING)

Nico: Got him! Entrance time!

Danny: I'm Going Ghost!

Danny Phantom and Dani went Ghost!

We went at him.

The Phantom was struggling in a net trap and then the spirits of the great books came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard. We came out.

Me: Hello Brian! Nice to see you again

Alan: Remember us.

Ann: Because we remember you!

Brian: How can I forget? You guys beat me and sent me to the great beyond! But now here I am back on Earth because of what Slappy Promised.

Qin: What exactly did he promise you?

Kita Birmingham: That's what we want to know!

Brian: Well I'll have to tell you after we have some fun.

Me: Okay then.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Brian all over

Camie: Take this!

She fired an aurora blast and blasted him all over.

Skulker: I prefer if you tell us now before you forget!

Brian: Oh a ghost never forgets.

Me: I thought it was an elephant never forgers.

Brian: Whatever.

Pinkie Pie blasted him with a confetti cannon

Pinkie Pie fired a confetti blast and Moonlight Raven and Ink Rose fired blasts of darkness, Bonnie, Roxy and Kita fired energy waves too and blasted the phantom.

Nico: Had enough?!

Brian: Never!

But then Gentleman Ghost, Magma, See-More, Thundermon, Puppetmon, Brass Knuckles, Bronze Kneecap, Black Spider, Dodgeball Wizard, and Count Spankulot came.

Nico: Gentleman Ghost, Magma, See-More, Thundermon, Puppetmon, Brass Knuckles, Bronze Kneecap, Black Spider, Dodgeball Wizard, and Count Spankulot.

Gentleman Ghost: He can never be a powerful ghost like I am!

Magma: I can see why.

See More: He's out of your league.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Thundermon: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Abominable Snowman.

Nico: Yep.

Puppetmon: What was wrong with him?

Me: REALLY NASTY Toothache.

Qin: Yep.

Madame Noir came.

Me: Madame Noir. This will be awesome.

Madame Noir: It sure will and I'm ready for this.

Xenia: Yep.

Madame Noir: I really am glad Void Queen is gone. She was giving me a bad name!

Me: Amen to that!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: That is for sure!

We got the battles underway.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Tea, Joey, Tristan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Evil Killer Frost, Evil Poison Ivy, Grodd, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Nico's rescue was a Date with Nikki Clemmington the Weezing gene-slammer in the Himalayas and we battled the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena and he was on a rampage because of a toothache! Fire Lori and Natsuru Seno transformed against him.

* * *

Gentleman Ghost was first.

Gentleman Ghost (to Yugi): Nico's rescue was a Date with Nikki Clemmington the Weezing gene-slammer in the Himalayas and battling the Abominable Snowman of Pasadena, who was on a rampage because of a toothache! Fire Lori and Natsuru Seno transformed against him.

Yugi: They sure did and it was really fun.

Papi: It sure was awesome.

Eli: Yeah it was fun. Cold but fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah the Himalayas are as cold as ever.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was amazing though.

Sunburn: Yeah that was awesome.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed. I'm glad you all had fun. Shall we do it?

Yugi: Lets shall.

Yugi and Gentleman Ghost flared up Pyramid and Thief Auras. Songs for Yugi and Gentleman Ghost: Back For Good by Take That and Doctor Jones by Aqua. Yugi and group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

* * *

Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Tommy, J.P., Koichi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, 50 Below, Gekkor, Koragg, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Us battling Another Nasty Cannasta's Usual Drink (Looney Tunes), Ghost Peppers (Casagrandes), Moby Jerk, Paper Boy Jerks, Red Herring, Cheesepuff Mike, Winslow Mouse, Evil Bright Man and Dr. Light who were the Keyblade Knight of Mustafar and the Embodiment of Gaia.

---

Magma was next.

Magma (to Koji): Nico, Kairi's team, Dr. Light's team, and the others did good battling Another Nasty Cannasta's Usual Drink (Looney Tunes), Ghost Peppers (Casagrandes), Moby Jerk, Paper Boy Jerks, Red Herring, Cheesepuff Mike, Winslow Mouse, Evil Bright Man and Dr. Light. They were the Keyblade Knight of Mustafar and the Embodiment of Gaia.

Koji: Yeah that was awesome and cool!

Ziggy: It sure was. It was really amazing.

Princess Celestia: We were amazed hearing about the Knight of Mustafar.

King Solar: Yeah that was cool.

Solar Eclipsa: We were amazed hearing about.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was cool.

Spotlight: It sure was awesome.

Magma: Yep. Lets do it!

Koji and Magma flared up Volcano Auras. Songs for Koji and Magma: Can't Get Enough (Of Your Love) by Kim Wilde: Livin' On a Prayer by Bon Jovi. Koji and group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, Starfire, Raven, Robin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Gizmo, Mammoth, Billy Numerous, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - Lincoln's rescue in Los Angeles, California, specifically The Avalon Hollywood Nightclub and we battled the McWolf Duo and Starbreaker

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Los Angeles, California, specifically The Avalon Hollywood Nightclub. He battled the McWolf Duo and Starbreaker

Ash Ketchum: Yeah it was really awesome.

Pikachu: Pika!

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) We were all amazed by it.

Pinkie Pie: That was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was fun.

Featherweight: Yeah that was awesome.

Sprocket: It sure was.

See-More: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Ash and See-More flared up Thunderbird and Cyclops auras. Songs for Ash and See More: How Soon is Now by The Smiths and Heat of The Moment by Asia. Ash and group fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

---

Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Ryo, Kento, Cye, Rowen, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Minotarumon, Golemon, Okuwamon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Meeting Morrigan Nightshade

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon (to Sage): I heard you guys met Morrigan Nightshade. What's she like?

Sage: She is known as the Queen of the Windigos, the Malevolent Spirits of Ice and Cold and she is a master of ice and cold hate. She has the power to freeze people and banish them to the fiery depths of hell frozen in ice for all eternity.

Fujiko: Yeah it was amazing to hear her story! She is as cold a goth as she is a fighter.

Rainbow Dash: Boy no kidding and she is a powerful fighter.

Scootaloo: She feeds off of hatred like all of us do and it makes her stronger.

Whirlwind: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Thundermon: Wow! That is amazing! Now she and Brittney are the masters of the Windigos. Lets do it!

Sage and Thundermon flared up Thunderbird auras. Songs for Sage and Thundermon: A Life of Sundays by Waterboys and Jack of All Parades by Elvis Costello. Sage and group fired waves of rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Goemon, Ebisumaru, Sasuke the Android, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Piedmon, Cyber Cat, Idiot

Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - Yoshi's Egg Galaxy next

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon (to Yae): Yoshi's Egg Galaxy was next. Yoshi hatched there, right?

Yae: He sure was and it was amazing to see.

Hanon: Yeah we were amazed to see it too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yoshi's galaxy there was really fun and cool.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was.

Spyro: You got that right.

Puppetmon: That is cool! Lets do it!

Yae and Puppetmon flared up nature mermaid auras. Songs for Yae and Puppetmon: Hot Hot Hot! by The Cure and So Young by The Stone Roses. Yae and group fired waves of magic and leaves and blasted them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Yusei, Luna, Leo, Akiza, Crow, Misty Tredwell, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Bronze Kneecap, Copper Cranium, Iron Lung, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramon - It was fun Bonding and it was messy. The Mascots and us playing with Paintball guns and Zixx and Erica bonding and we were fighting in a Simulator battle against Monster University Monsters

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles: (to Jack) The Mascots and you guys got messy playing with Paintball guns while Zixx and Erica had fun bonding. You guys also were fighting in a Simulator battle against Monster University Monsters

Jack Atlas: Boy that was a fun one.

Carly Atlas: I've had a lot of fun on that one.

Jeri Kamiya: That was one of the most fun games ever.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was one of the most fun adventures we've had in the simulator.

Apple Bloom: It sure was really fun and cool.

Flashwing: It sure was fun. We got messy though so we had to change out clothes and shower.

Brass Knuckles: That is awesome you guys got to have a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Jack, Carly and Brass Knuckles flared up Red Dragon Archfiend, Hummingbird and Hercules auras. Songs for Jack Atlas and Brass Knuckles: Good Vibrations by Marky Mark And The Funky Bunch & Loletta Holloway and No Rain by Blind Melon. Jack and group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, fire and apples and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Lincoln, Clyde, Liam, Zach, Girl Jordan, Rusty, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Titanium Toenail, Golden Gut, Gilded Arches, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - The Phantom of The Auditorium was next

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap (to Stella): The Phantom of The Auditorium is next. Is this really in an Auditorium?

Stella: Yeah our Middle School Auditorium. We had a lot of fun in this place.

Terrorsaur: Boy it was cool.

Fluttershy: But this phantom is a ghost that died in this very auditorium over 70 years ago when he fell through that trap door.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was terrible! Yeah he died in a tragic accident on the very day he was to go on stage.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Poor guy. This was awful.

Stealth Elf: I don't know what he was promised by Slappy but it's not good.

Bronze Kneecap: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Stella and Bronze Kneecap flared up Fire Fairy Auras. Songs for Stella and Bronze Kneecap: Give and Take by Poor Man's Poison and Runaround Sue by Dion. Stella and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Larry 3000, Mega Man, Roll, XJ5, Heat Man, Cut Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Venom, Universe 666 Scream, Universe 666 Agony, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - The Phantom is going to get his butt kicked big time Phantom of the Opera Style

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider (to Jenny): The Phantom is going to get his butt kicked big time Phantom of the Opera Style. It's only fitting.

Jenny Wakeman: It sure is and it's fitting too.

Pyris: J.D. told us that he and the team battled the phantom years ago and they danced amazingly and fought beautifully to the song of Phantom of The Opera and that was awesome!

Rarity: Boy it sure was darlings! That was amazing.

Sweetie Belle: J.D. showed us a video on what happened back then and it was really epic.

Gill Grunt: That was so awesome.

Black Spider: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Jenny and Black Spider flared up Robot Spider Auras. Songs for Jenny and Black Spider: Your Woman by White Town and Mr. Vain by Culture Beat. Jenny and group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Runo, Marucho, Julie, Shun, Alice, Chan Lee, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Soccer Mom, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - The Phantom is going to pay big time

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard (to Dan): The Phantom is going to pay big time. This is his curtain call!

Dan: You got that right! But we were really amazed that J.D. and everyone faced the phantom years ago.

Nate: Yeah we were amazed as all get out.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome seeing that on video made by Luan.

Cozy Glow: It sure was fun and awesome!

Hex: Yeah everyone loved that one.

Dodgeball Wizard: That is cool! Lets do it!

Dan and Dodgeball Wizard flared up Dragon Auras. Songs for Dan and Dodgeball Wizard: The Lady in Red by Chris de Burgh and We Built This City by Starship. Dan and group fired waves of fire, bones, stars, lightning, magic, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Juvia, Erza, Cana, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Common Cold, Toiletnator, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - That Phantom is Bad.

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) (Transylvanian Accent) That Phantom is very Bad! But what are the crimes he is guilty of?

Lucy Heartfilia: Well he heart lots of people by making sure that the Phantom only gets the lead role in many plays from over the years. That qualify.

Count Spankulot: It does. Thank you.

X-Squad Bangray: You're welcome. But that's awful that all that happened to him back over 70 years ago.

Princess Luna: Yeah he fell through a trap door and was killed instantly and his ghost forever haunts this school auditorium because he was never put to rest.

Moondust: Yeah that was horrible that happened to him. I feel bad for him.

Snowdrop: I don't know how we're going to help him.

Gari: Well it's not going to be easy. But we'll think of something.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding. But we don't know what Slappy promised him.

Count Spankulot: We'll find out soon. Lets do it!

Lucy and Count Spankulot flared up 12 Zodiac Princesses and Vampire Auras. Songs for Lucy Heartfilia and Count Spankulot: I Want You by Elvis Costello and Tender Love by Force M.D.s. Lucy and group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy VS Madame Noir

---

Madame Noir was next.

Madame Noir: Boy that's terrible that happened to that kid back all those years ago.

Nico: I know! He was supposed to go on stage and then his life was tragically cut short in a terrible accident.

May: Yeah his life ended too soon!

Madame Noir: That is awful. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Saviors of The Phantom, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

They transformed into the ToQgers too.

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Nico: This will be fun!

They used the Hyper Ressha. They fired waves of energy, rainbows and elements and blasted Madame Noir and knocked her down.

Nico: Oh yeah! Madame Noir you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're only a weak ghost!

Tsukasa: Let us show you a real ghost's power!

Kamen Ride: Ghost!

Kamen Ride: Specter!

Kamen Ride: Necrom!

Tsukasa turned into Ghost and Daiki summoned clones of the Ghost Riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! GHOST FORCE!

They turned into the Ghost Riders!

Maria: And this! (TURNS DIAL) YELLOW FLAME FORCE!

She summoned Devack, Professor Monkey-For-A-Head, Rezbit, The Fatheads, Universe 666 Nega-Chin and Red Claw, Screech and Thud.

Nico: Lets do it.

We went at him and blasted and smashed the Phantom.

Nico: Enough dodging the question! Tell us what Slappy promised you!

Brian: He was going to give me my life back and give me my role that I lost over 75 years ago!

Me: Like he will ever do that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Blades, Dirge, Varya Volcano and Amethyst Arcana used the Earth and Kamen Rider W Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blades Photon Pistol, Dirge's machine guns and Varya and Amethyst's powers 100-fold.

Varya Volcano and Blades: PHOTON VOLCANO SHOT!

Amethyst Arcana and Dirge: FLAMING MACHINE GUN BARRAGE!

Aqua of the Key of Water and Skulker: AQUA MISSILE BARRAGE!

Syd Chang of Nature and the U-Foes: NATURE CHEMICAL BLAST!

Yumi of the Lyoko Darkness and Merman: LYOKO DARKNESS BLAST!

Ariel of Atlantica and Ghost: ATLANTICA GHOST BLAST!

Squirrel Girl of Power and Squirrels and Whiteout: SQUIRREL POWER BLAST!

May Chan of the Ice Flame and Loki: ICE FLAME MISCHIEF BLAST!

Penny of the Louisiana Diamond Hunters and Pete: DIAMOND BAYOU BLAST!

Captain Marvel of the Avengers and Swordsman: SWORD AVENGER BLAST!

Lightning Dust of the Speed Thunder and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING THUNDER BLAST!

Sam Sharp Loud of the Volcanic Pride and Springfield Bullies: VOLCANO BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie

Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Brooke, Nico, May, Eli, Lola, Goths of Darkness, me and Camie: DARKNESS FORCE RETRIBUTION!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SCHOOL PLAY ELEMENT STYLE: ALICE IN WONDERLAND!

Entrapta: SCHOOL PLAY LIGHTNING STYLE: PETER AND THE STARCATCHER!

Perfuma: SCHOOL PLAY NATURE STYLE: THE JUNGLE BOOK!

Frosta: SCHOOL PLAY ICE STYLE: THE OUTSIDERS!

Jessica Kaios: SCHOOL PLAY FIRE STYLE: ANNE OF GREEN GABLES!

Yuna: SCHOOL PLAY WATER STYLE: SHERLOCK HOLMES!

Toph: SCHOOL PLAY EARTH STYLE: ROMEO AND JULIET!

Tatsumaki: SCHOOL PLAY WIND STYLE: AROUND THE WORLD IN 80 DAYS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said books.

Lincoln and his Harem: SCHOOL PLAY FINAL SMASH: SCHOOL PLAY BLAST!

They fired a massive auditorium sized hadouken and the blasts knocked Brian down.

Lincoln: Brian, stop!

Brian Coulson suddenly stopped.

Me: We can't change the past for you.

Brass Knuckles: But we can fulfill that promise.

Bronze Kneecap: We can give you your life back.

Black Spider: And give back your role.

Dodgeball Wizard: Just no more serving Slappy.

Count Spankulot: He has been very bad!

Nico: And Slappy will pay.

Lincoln: Brian, listen to me. This was all the fault of that dummy, Slappy, even after we sent you to Heaven all those years ago, Slappy decided to drag you out of Heaven and forced you to haunt the auditorium once again, because all he wants is revenge on us.

Nico: He hated everything in existence and he wanted to destroy us all, he was a monster.

Lincoln's reasoning suddenly calmed Brian Coulson down. Then, he suddenly disappeared from Woods Mill Middle School, and he headed for The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Now, that's another mission that didn't end in someone dying, and Brian was freed once more from Woods Mill Middle School.

Nico: Thanks to you, Lincoln, and you exposed Slappy's part in this.

Lincoln: Had to do it, it was the only way. Now, there's only one thing left to do and one last loose end to tie up: Edward Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Edward Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Edward Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Edward Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Edward Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Eliane Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Nathan, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Suddenly, Eliane Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, perytons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Peryton-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Edward Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, perytons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Eliane Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Edward. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life.

Suddenly, Eliane Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are perytons, phoenixes, angels, and Hazy Flame Peryton flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Edward Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Eliane Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Eliane Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, perytons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Peryton along with The Peryton emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Peryton with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red peryton-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Eliane Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, perytons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Peryton and The Peryton surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Eliane Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Eliane Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Eliane Seraphina's Hazy Flame Peryton-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, perytons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Eliane Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Peryton Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Peryton Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Peryton etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red peryton heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red peryton heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large griffin heads is a large crimson red peryton head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Eliane Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Peryton's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Peryton and the Peryton that said, "Eliane Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Peryton, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Ember, Alinta, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Tropic Woods, Destroyer of Edward Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Perytons, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エリアーン・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイムのジーン・スラマー、ペリトン、炎の力と炎の魔法の達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エンバー、アリンタ、ヘリア、ブリジット・セラフィナの愛する姉妹リンカーン・ラウドの守護天使であり未来の妻、熱帯の森の大敵、エドワード・セラフィナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使、そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、

忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、炎、火の魔法、ペリュトン、スター、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Eliane Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Eliane Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME PERYTON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME PERYTON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME PERYTON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME PERYTON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Eliane Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Peryton-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Edward Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Nuria Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Eliane Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, perytons, phoenixes, and angels which hits Edward Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Ember Seraphina: Oh man, Eliane's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Eliane Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Peryton-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Edward Seraphina.

Eliane Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Peryton Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Peryton Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Eliane Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Edward. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Eliane Seraphina and Lincoln went after Edward Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Eliane Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow

Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Edward Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Eliane Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Edward Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Edward Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Edward Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Eliane Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Edward Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Edward Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Edward Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Eliane Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Eliane

Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Eliane Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Eliane.

Suddenly, Eliane Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Eliane Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Peryton, and Hazy Flame Peryton flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Eliane Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's another of those destructive assholes put down, and only four more to go.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Slappy's losing the next few of his minions.

Me: Those losers seriously had no idea of what they got themselves into when they allied with that dummy. So, Lincoln, who are we going to meet tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got a good one for tomorrow and in the days to come: we're going to be meeting The Avatars and Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereign and The Four Symbols and The Gold Dragon in Chinese Myth.

We gasped.

Nico: No way, Avatars and Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereign and The Four Symbols and The Gold Dragon in Chinese Myth.

Me: That's really awesome. So, which one are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The first one we're meeting tomorrow is Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South, she's my Guardian Angel from New York, and she's also a very powerful master of fire and vermillion birds because she was born under the symbol of The Vermillion Bird, and since her birth, she represents The Vermillion Bird of The South, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Vermillion Bird of The South, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and she has all his powers over fire and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, she's known as The Righteous Fire of Zhuqiaomon because any villain who dares to cross her shall be burned alive by her flames, and she's really serious about protecting me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the fires of Zhuqiaomon and burn them to ashes and leave nothing of them standing.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, so if The Digi-Destined's old enemies cross her, she will burn them to ashes.

Lincoln: Yep, that's right, any who cross her will be burned to ashes.

We later came out of the school.

May: You should be proud of yourself

Lincoln: I am.

Qin: That was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Brittney: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure.

Qin: Yep.

---

Meanwhile SLAPPY ROARED IN RAGE!

Slappy: (ROARS!) I WILL KILL THOSE MONSTERS IF ITS THE LAST THING I DO!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 5 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Sid the Squid, Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Krow and the Duke of Trump and Brittney's team with Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin and Siren as well as Pinkie Pie, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Bonnie Terrez, Roxy, and Kita Birmingham and we're going to help Michael Webster and battle the Cuckoo Clock of Doom and then make sure his sister pays for her crimes. It's payback time and Liquid Leni and Sabrina Lorelai will transform against them and that clock is going to be silenced. Also we're going to battle Another Ghost of Witch McCoy, Moon Monster, Minotaur, Sea Demon, PuruPuru, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Injector, Pericles, Bluto, Starmon, Boss Biggis, Blackbird and Rex Goodwin. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Drill Man. Her name is Diana Drill. She is very explosive too.

The next match-up is Ember Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Sphynx and Lincoln VS. Edgar Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Nashville, Tennessee, specifically The Bucanas Night Club, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped the girls for Lincoln to rescue and they're at The Asmodeus Nightclub, and after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and our main target is none other than our old enemy: Professor Ramone De La Porta, the powerhungry madman who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us. And we're going to meet The Avatars and Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereign and Four Symbols in Chinese Myth in the days to come, the first we're meeting tomorrow is Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's also a very powerful master of fire and vermillion birds because she was born under the symbol of The Vermillion Bird, and ever since her birth, she represents The Vermillion Bird of The South, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Vermillion Bird of The South, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and she has all his powers over fire and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, she's known as The Righteous Fire of Zhuqiaomon because any villain who dares to cross her shall be burned alive by her flames, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the fires of Zhuqiaomon and burn them to ashes and leave nothing of them standing.

Part 6 is for Revenge of the Gnomes.

See you next time

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 6

REVENGE OF THE LAWN GNOMES

---

Christina just woke up.

She yawned.

There was a knock on the door.

Christina: Come in.

I came in and I had a breakfast feast for her.

Me: Are you doing okay Christina?

Christina: Yes much better thank you J.D.

Me: I'm sorry you went through all that.

Christina: It's okay but thank you.

I gave her breakfast.

Christina: Breakfast buffet. Oh wow.

Me: After everything you went through you're going to need to build up your strength so I made a huge feast in bed for you.

Christina: Thanks J.D. Huh?

She pulled out a beer bottle from under her pillow.

Christina: Why is there a bottle of beer under my pillow?

Me: Oh (LAUGHS) You got a visit from Poromon the Beer Fairy. Poromon slips bottles of beer under everyone's pillows and it's really cute. Poromon decided to become a Tooth Fairy parody called the

Beer Fairy.

Christina: (LAUGHS) That is funny and cute. Even though I'm too young to drink beer I think that's cute.

Me: Glad you're feeling better though Christina.

Christina: Thanks to you, Ino and Carrie. But I'm not sure if I'm ready to forgive my mother for everything she did.

Me: Well it takes time. Even though she did so much she is still your biological mother.

Christina: I know. But thank you for everything J.D.

Me: My pleasure.

Poromon: Ha! I cheered her up before you guys did!

Me: Actually Poromon we all had a hand in it.

Christina: Yeah you all did and thank you all. My mother is not my real family. She never was. You guys were along with my father and brother.

Me: I'll have them come here shortly.

I left and gave her time to finish up and she later came down all better.

---

Walking through the streets of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner

Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Sid the Squid, Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Krow and the Duke of Trump as well as Jayden Shiba, Randy Cunningham, Kermit, Rango, Tsukasa Kadoya, Ikki and Vice and Brittney's team with Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin and Siren as well as Pinkie Pie, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Bonnie Terrez, Roxy, and Kita Birmingham and we were heading to Michael Webster's house from the Goosebumps Book Cuckoo Clock of Doom and we are going to help him deal with the clock but also his evil sister Tara.

Me: Boy the Cuckoo Clock of Doom. That was a really freaky one.

Nico: It sure was. That was a really complex one and Michael learned a massive lesson about that clock.

Brittney: It sure is crazy. And I found out that this was no ordinary Cuckoo Clock. It was called The Cuckoo Clock of Batara Kala. It's a clock that is cursed by a dark magic spell from the Bali god Batara Kala. Anyone that messes with it will be cursed to go back in time to when they were never born.

Qin: Weird!

Xenia: I never even knew about that.

Laney: Scary.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Boy that is a dangerous clock.

Nico: Brittney, I want to thank you, Rex, and your teams for coming.

Brittney: I'm always with you but yeah it's going to be fun.

Qin: It sure will be.

Camie: I'll say.

Nicole: It's always fun having you with us sis.

Brittney: It sure is.

Shanan: And I'm always ready for something too.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: It's so awesome.

Nico: Amber, are you happy we brought you back to life?

Amber: I sure am and I'm so happy that J.D. did so.

Camie: J.D. did that?

Me: Yep. I resurrected her during one of the adventures on Remnant.

Qin: I forget which one though but that was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Laney: That was amazing.

Nico: You didn't deserve to get killed by Cinder like that.

Amber: I know. But I'm glad the Prime Universe version is dead.

Xenia: So are we.

Lola: Yeah and given the Black Gates.

Xenia: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah. Whoa yesterday's mission was cool and awesome.

Nico: Boy it sure was! That was a wild one with the Phantom.

Rex Goodwin: But that was so awesome that you guys faced him before.

Laney: It was fun.

Nico: A song played the first time we faced him.

Laney: Yeah and that was Phantom of The Opera.

Me: One of my favorites.

Nico: That was awesome.

Luan: One of the most amazing songs I've heard.

Rarity: It was so amazing and fun too darlings.

Carly Atlas: That video you guys showed us for it was amazing.

Misty Tredwell: That was so awesome.

Me: Yep we all thought it was cool.

Juran: Too bad it didn't play the first time.

Me: Yeah but you can always have another awesome shot at whatever is coming next.

Juran: True.

Jayden: But this will be awesome facing the next one.

Lola: Yep.

Me: And the sad part is that the Phantom never got the opportunity to be part of a play because his life was tragically cut short when he fell through a trap door.

Camie: Yeah poor guy.

Rex Goodwin: We in the Masters of Evil are giving him that second chance.

Nico: That's true. Thank goodness for that.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: How did the Phantom of The Opera get that mask?

Me: He was badly burned in a fire and it left him horribly scarred and disfigured. He had 30% of his face badly burned.

Nico: Ouch.

Xenia: Yikes.

Lola: Yeah that was awful.

Camie: No kidding. That is horrible.

Me: It was.

Nico: You don't really think Michael is gonna mess around with the clock again, do you?

Me: Not on our watch.

Xenia: Besides this is the first time we met him.

Nico: Yeah.

We arrived at Michael Webster's house.

Nico: This is it.

We went and knocked on his door.

Michael answered.

Michael Webster: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too Michael.

Nico: Pleasure to meet you.

Michael Webster: Same here.

We went in to talk.

Michael Webster: Thank goodness you're all here.

Me: Is the clock acting up again?

Michael Webster: It keeps driving me crazy.

Nico: Michael, don't give us any bullshit. We know you're trying to use the clock to erase Tara from existence.

Michael Webster: You're right. I am. I'm gonna touch that cuckoo clock and get that little monster in so much trouble.

Lincoln: No, Michael, don't!

Sabrina Lorelai: He's right, that Cuckoo Clock has some very serious black magic surrounding it, this thing can take someone back in time, and you wanted to use it to erase your sister from existence.

Michael Webster: She's always gotten me in big trouble, she made it her life's mission to make my life misery! I can never forgive her! I hate her so much!

Nico: Yikes!

Me: This is really serious.

Anna Anyanova: Boy I don't blame you. My sister hated my guts too before we found out that it was Chase Young that did it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: I get what you were going through, Michael. Lola before she had her Dark Side removed was the same as Tara the Terrible, but Lola was freed from her Dark Side and she's back to who she was before this whole nightmare for me began.

Lola: He's right. But, wait, does Tara have a Dark Side in her?

Sabrina Lorelai: No, Lola, she doesn't. I sensed for one, but there wasn't, she was born evil. She's in a lot of trouble after we tell her parents.

Lincoln: I already did that by showing them the evidence of her crimes.

Brittney: That's right.

She pulled out her book on Supernatural artifacts and showed the clock to him.

Brittney: It's called The Cuckoo Clock of Batara Kala. It's a clock that is cursed by a dark magic spell from the Bali god Batara Kala. Anyone that messes with it will be cursed to go back in time to when they were never born.

Nico: Yeah.

Michael Webster: Wow! I had no idea it was that dangerous.

Me: Believe me Michael, even though we are no strangers to time travel ourselves we have a lot of experiences with the past and the future. The past we have to be extremely careful of because one false move will be incredibly catastrophic.

Lola: That's why you can't use it to mess around with time.

Michael Webstor: Oh, get off your high horse. If I remember correctly, in an alternate timeline, you, Lori, and Lynn went back in time to save Nico from the Digimon Emperor, causing HIM to rule the world! (to me) And you were willing to back in time and erase all evil with the Black Gates just to get a shot at killing Lothor!

Nico: Michael, I think that's enough!

Michael Webstor: Oh, I'm just getting started! You know what your problem is, Nico? For such a big tough Saiyan, you're too soft. It's because of you that Team Buktu nearly succeeded in their plan. Your leadership is a fucking joke!

Nico saw red and punched Michael, knocking him to the ground.

Nico: WANNA SAY THAT AGAIN, YOU FUCKING PIECE OF SHIT?!

I grabbed Nico!

Me: NICO Calm down! He's not worth it. But he is going through some tough times right now because of his sister. He's overreacting because of everything his sister did.

Nico: (SIGHS) You're right. He made me mad. Sorry about that.

Me: He's just under a lot of hardships.

I let him go and Got him sat up.

Me: Michael you have no right to say that to Nico especially after all the hardships he had to endure. You think you are the only one that had to deal with some hard times? Absolutely no way! He went through an absolute nightmare because of killing Ken and the 20 Days of Darkness and because of that he had to suffer a lot.

Laney: It's true.

Nico: For 12 Years, 6 months and 17 days I had to endure darkness like that.

Lola: Really?

Nico: I've lost track.

Me: Yeah I don't think it matters to know about that.

Nico: You think I wanted Albedo's former buddies to try and tarnish our heroic image?! All we did was have fun in the Ridonculous Race! How were we supposed to know that they would try to take our place as heroes and interrupt J.D.'s rant?!

Albedo: Technically, it was Huxley Prescott who interrupted it.

Nico: Does it matter?!

Me: Obviously not.

Michael Webster: But guys? Don't you understand what my sister did to me?

Me: We understand perfectly.

Lincoln: I can relate to everything you went through.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah Lincoln went through a horrible nightmare ever since he was in third grade and it was all because of Chase Young. He did this to his principal and his sisters. We came down from the heavens to help him get through these times of darkness for him. And we made him into a great force of good.

Nico: It's true.

Lola: We were terrible sisters to him for over 3 and a half years! Until J.D. came and helped us become better people.

Me: It's true.

Michael Webstor: And you know what the other things I said was right.

Lola: That was an alternate time. Me, Lori, and Lynn didn't cause that bad timeline here. Although we almost did.

Me: She's right. We stopped that from happening and thank goodness we did.

Nico: Yeah.

Michael Webstor: But what about J.D. almost going back in time to destroy all evil with the Black Gates just to kill Lothor?

Juran: In J.D.'s defense… I got nothing.

Me: Michael listen! I would never take the easy way out like that. You think I would want to do something like that? That thought is always on my mind every single day. But I know now that it would be way too easy. And we would never resort to that. If we did that it would destroy the entire universe and there would be nothing left. That's why we would never resort to that.

Professor Paradox then appeared.

Professor Paradox: That is correct young Michael. J.D. and team had to learn a lot about messing with time like that and how dangerous the consequences would be.

Me: That's right Professor.

Michael Webstor: But still. You guys should understand why I want to erase Tara from existence. I got her erased from existence before.

Maria: Wait. What?!

Michael Webstor: She wasn't born as a result of messing around with the clock the first time. Because I felt bad about it, I fixed that. As you could probably tell, that was a mistake.

Me: It's true guys. In the book he did so before and fixed it and he learned a really hard lesson.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Michael, if you really are a good person deep down, please don't mess with the clock. Let us deactivate it. I promise your dad won't be too mad.

Me: That's right. Lincoln already has all the proof. And we have the magic needed to stop the black magic that did this. And we have all the evidence we need to stop your sister's reign of terror.

Eli: That's right. Let us help you out. The Right Way.

Nico: Yeah.

I fixed Michael and healed his injury.

Suddenly, Mr. and Mrs. Webstor arrived.

Mr. Webstor: That's right, and it's a good thing you did, Lincoln. (To Michael) Michael, no words can ever be said of how sorry we are for always believing your sister over you.

Mrs. Webstor: But, we're going to make this right starting now. First, we should deal with that clock your Dad brought home.

Sabrina Lorelai: On it.

Sabrina Lorelai chanted a powerful incantation, and then, The Cuckoo Clock of Doom was enveloped in an aura of darkness, and then, Sabrina Lorelai fired a blast of darkness which hit The Cuckoo Clock of Doom and it forced out a black aura and it was destroyed by Lincoln firing a blast of light, and the clock was now free of dark magic.

Nico: Whoa! What was that?

Sabrina Lorelai: I found a spell in one of Brittney's books, and by coincidence, this was the spell to remove the curse surrounding The Cuckoo Clock. Now, it's finally a normal antique cuckoo clock with no black magic surrounding it.

Lincoln: Awesome work, Sabrina.

Sabrina Lorelai: Thanks, Lincoln.

Mr. Webstor: (to Nico) And did you really punch our son?!

Nico: I just lost control. That's all!

Me: He saw red but he apologizes.

Mr. Webster: It's okay. I know Michael is going through some hard times.

Sabrina Lorelai: Now, let's go find Tara the Terrible and teach her a lesson she's not going to forget. Where is she, Mr. and Mrs. Webstor?

Mr. Webster: She's in her room, let me handle this. And you guys might want to cover your ears.

We did so, and Lincoln hid us in an invisible shroud he created.

Mr. and Mrs. Webster: TARA, GET DOWN HERE NOW!

Tara came down, but she was greeted by the glares of her parents and Michael.

Tara Webster: Mommy, Daddy, what's wrong? Did Michael do something bad again?

Mrs. Webster: No, he didn't. But, we need to have a talk, we know that Michael wasn't the one who has done all those things in the past, we have proof that the only one responsible for those things that happened was you.

Tara Webster: What?! I would never!

Mr. Webster: Don't lie to us, young lady. We not only have proof, but now, we know the whole truth. Admit it!

It was right then and there that Tara's true nature came out.

Tara Webster: Alright, fine, I admit it. I did all those things and got Michael in trouble, because I so enjoyed getting Michael into trouble, making his life miserable, and making him look bad was my mission in life for five years. I never showed any empathy to a loser like him, nor do I ever have the slightest guilt of the bad things I'd done to him or have any conscience whatsoever.

We were hearing everything: SHE'S SUCH A SOCIOPATH!

Tara Webster: I enjoyed being cruel and malicious towards the likes of you, loser, and I can get away with whatever I want and no one can stop me! (LAUGHING MALICIOUSLY)

Michael Webster: We've already heard what we needed to hear, and guess what, you fell right into our little trap.

Michael Webster took out a tape recorder that Lincoln gave him.

Mr. Webster: This tape recorder is proof of everything we need to prove you're nothing more than a sociopathic little monster, and that's not all, young lady.

Mrs. Brewster: That's right, we've also had help from some guests who arrived to teach you a lesson. (WHISTLES)

Suddenly, a swarm of creatures of the night and darkness appeared from nowhere and Tara shrieked at the sight. Then, the swarm of creatures of the night and darkness converged, and an explosion erupted as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry were heard, and we appeared.

Lola: Got you right where want you, you rotten little monster.

Nico: You're busted, Tara!

Tara Webster: (ENRAGED SCREAM) TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM?! AGH, I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU ALL TEAMED UP TO CATCH ME! THIS IS SO UNFAIR!

Lincoln: No, you did this to yourself. You got Michael into trouble for the things you did, and now, you need to learn your lesson.

Nico: Big time.

Tara Webstor: I don't think you'll be doing anything to me.

She took out a video. It was footage of Nico punching Michael.

Nico: Oh fuck.

Tara Webstor: You lay one hand on me and I post this on the Internet. And then, I'll laugh as your reputation goes down the toilet!

I snapped my fingers and destroyed it.

Me: Not this time you monster.

Sheila and Tom came in.

Sheila Castille: I don't think so Tara. Everyone was already told about why Nico did that and they understood. Michael went through some tough times and it was all because of you.

Tom Lair: That's what you get for being a heartless monster.

Me: You really area a stupid brat.

Nico: How though?

Professor Paradox: I told everyone and why and showed them.

Nico: Oh. Thanks Professor.

Then, we set our sights on Tara Webster, who tried to get away, but got tied up in a rope of red energy fired by Lincoln.

Liquid Leni: Oh no you don't, you're not getting out of this.

Nico: And you know what? You deserve this more then him!
(punches Tara)

POW!

Suddenly, Liquid Leni's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Liquid Leni's Aqua Sea Dragon Maelstrom Greatsword of Aqua Maelstrom Sea Dragon Justice from her back, and as she approached Tara Webster, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Liquid Leni: You really make me sick to no end, Tara, you tortured and bullied your older brother for five years just because you made it your life's mission to make his life a living misery?! You're worse than Dark Lola and she was a sociopathic little monster freak, and for that, you're about to be taught a serious lesson you're never going to forget.

Suddenly, Liquid Leni was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tara Brewster: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Liquid Leni emerged, but she was changed forever.

Liquid Leni grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a sea dragon with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless aqua blue dress with a blond phoenix and the symbol of The L-Ementals on it, aqua blue skirt with ocean waves on it, black pants with ocean waves on the legs, aqua blue leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon with ocean waves surrounding it. Suddenly, Liquid Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails have aqua blue tips and aqua blue, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on aqua blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Liquid Leni's massive Liquid Leni's Aqua Sea Dragon Maelstrom Greatsword of Aqua Maelstrom Sea Dragon Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Liquid Leni's L-Emental Eternal Aqua Sea Dragon Maelstrom Greatsword of Aqua Maelstrom Sea Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a sea dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade and aqua blue gems embedded in the gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and an aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the sea dragon that said, "Liquid Leni Loud, Elemental Angel of Water, Member of The L-Ementals, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Air Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Loving Girlfriend of Chad, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Master of Water, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, and Sea Dragons"

リキッド・レニ・ラウド、水のエレメンタル・エンジェル、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、ラウド家の次男で次男、愛すべき二番目の姉であり空の擁護者 リンカーン・ラウドとその多くの兄弟たち、リタとリン・シニアの愛する長女、チャドの愛するガールフレンド、素晴らしくて才能のあるファッショニスタ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、強力な水の達人、17世紀のスコットランドのラウド湖公爵夫人レニの子孫、宿敵ユニバース666のアリア・ブレイズ、チーム・ラ

ウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そして水、海の生き物、シードラゴンのマスター

Liquid Leni has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER ELEMENTAL-SEA DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL FASHIONISTA OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL FASHIONISTA OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL FASHIONISTA OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Liquid Leni's Super Angel-Water Elemental-Sea Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Tara Brewster saw it, she went mad with rage and was about to break out of the rope to attack her, but Liquid Leni fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, sea dragons, phoenixes, and angels at Tara Webster and forced her outside the house, she got up, but now, she was drenched and really really mad now.

Liquid Leni: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental Oceanic Maelstrom Water Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental Oceanic Maelstrom Water Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You deserve getting soaked like that, you little monster.

Sabrina Lorelai: And it's about to get much worse for you!

Me: Wait! Lets go outside. We don't want to damage the house.

Nico: Good idea.

We went outside for this.

Nico spanked her with Ol' Spankful!

WHAP! SCREAM OF EXCRUCIATING PAIN!

Me: And this too! (ACTIVATES COUNT SPANKULOT'S RIDEWATCH) (Transylvanian Accent) Those who bully their siblings are bad and must be punished Tara Webster! Prepare to face the stingy wrath of the hand off justice from COUNT SPANKULOT! (EVIL LAUGHTER!)

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Everyone winced at that one!

Nico licked her.

Me: Nico what the fuck!?

Qin: Yeah you're not a dog!

Nico: What?

Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple, and she was surrounded by a black and dark purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Despair from the Dark's Demonic Dark Broadsword of Dark Despair Justice from her back, and as she approached Tara Webster, she left black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sabrina Lorelai: Liquid Leni was right to say all that about you, Tara, you're no good girl, you're just a pure evil sociopathic monster who has no love or respect for anyone, you care only about yourself and wanting to make Michael's life a nightmare, and for that, you need to be punished for your crimes.

Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, phoenixes, angels, and Despair from The Dark flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Tara Brewster, the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Sabrina Lorelai emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sabrina Lorelai grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has large metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black and dark purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a black and dark purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Despair from The Dark with the Dark Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Despair from The Dark with red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace above her dark purple demon-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Sabrina Lorelai has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless midnight black top, long frilly midnight black jewel-encrusted skirt, black stockings with black lace designs, midnight black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Despair from the Dark with darkness and darkness surrounding it. Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with dark purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with dark purple tips and dark purple markings. Sabrina Lorelai has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger which also merged with her Guardian Angel of Lincoln Loud ring and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sabrina Lorelai's massive Despair from the Dark's Demonic Dark Broadsword of Dark Despair Justice and all the greatswords and swords began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sabrina Lorelai's Demonic Dark Magic Despair from the Dark Demonic Dark Greatsword of Demonic Darkness Despair Dark Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded dark purple gems and Despair from the Dark etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black large horned demon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black horned demon heads with dark purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large black horned demon head with dark purple gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the demon heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Despair from the Dark's head with red gems for eyes and a large dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji below Despair from the Dark that said, "Sabrina Lorelai, Gene-Slammer of Despair from the Dark, Powerful Goth Girl of Michigan, Master of The Dark Arts, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, Expert on The Occult, Goth Girl With A Dark Tragic Past, Loving Daughter of Charlotte and Noah Lorelai, Destroyer of Ethan Davis, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of Hiruko, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Demons, Dark Magic, Satanic Magic, Black Magic, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サブリナ・ローレライ、闇からの絶望のジーン・スラマー、ミシガンの強力なゴス少女、闇の芸術、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術の達人、オカルトの専門家、暗い悲劇的な過去を持つゴス少女、愛する娘シャーロットとノア・ローレライ、イーサン・デイヴィスの破壊者、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、ラウド、いじめっ子を軽蔑する者、ヒルコの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり、悪魔、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、黒魔術、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sabrina Lorelai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DESPAIR FROM THE DARK-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC DARK GOTH DESPAIR FROM THE DARK DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC INFERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC DARK GOTH DESPAIR FROM THE DARK DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC INFERNAL DARKNESS BLACK MAGIC DARK GOTH DESPAIR FROM THE DARK DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sabrina Lorelai's Super Angel-Despair from The Dark-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tara Brewster saw it, she went absolutely mad and ran at her to kill her, but Sabrina Lorelai fired a massive barrage of black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Tara Webster and sent her into a pile of mud, she got back out, but boy, was she angrier than ever.

Tara Brewster: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I HATE GETTING COVERED IN MUD! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THIS, YOU HEAR ME, YOU LOWLY PEASENTS!

Sabrina Lorelai: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Black Magic Darkness Goth Despair from The Dark Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Infernal Black Magic Darkness Goth Despair from The Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Love) Yep, you're just like Dark Lola who we hated that much.

Lincoln: In any case, I'm looking forward to making you pay.

We were amazed by Sabrina Lorelai's Super Angel-Despair from The Dark-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tara Brewster saw it, she went absolutely mad and ran at her to kill her, but Sabrina Lorelai fired a massive barrage of black and dark purple energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Tara Webster and sent her into a pile of mud, she got back out, but boy, was she angrier than ever.

Tara Webster: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I HATE GETTING COVERED IN MUD! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THIS, YOU HEAR ME, YOU LOWLY PEASENTS!

Sabrina Lorelai: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Black Magic Darkness Goth Despair from The Dark Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Infernal Black Magic Darkness Goth Despair from The Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Love) Yep, you're just like Dark Lola who we hated that much.

Lincoln: In any case, I'm looking forward to making you pay.

Nico gave her a wet willie.

SQUISH!

Tara Webster: YUCK!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Liquid Leni and Sabrina Lorelai and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You are done torturing your brother, Tara, now you're about to be disciplined in a very harsh manner.

Nico: You've had this coming, you little monster!

Lincoln, Liquid Leni, and Sabrina Lorelai went after Tara Webster, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, black and dark purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Tara Webster and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln slashed her dress with his gold-armored claws and he fired chains of light with a swing of his massive greatsword and chained her up and right into a pillory. Then, he made a paddle of dark energy, and then,… !

---

Lincoln swatted her butt fourteen times with that dark energy paddle, and she had a nasty case of baboon butt.

Nico: Ooh! That's gonna leave a mark!

Me: OUCH!

May: She deserved it. I was surprised he didn't use it on Lola when her bratty Dark Side took over.

Lily: That was left to his Guardian Angels, and numerous times, they swatted Lola on her butt, and she got a nasty case of baboon butt.

Nico: Yeesh, and that was all her Dark Side's fault.

Girl Jordan: She deserved it, and that animal, Lynn, tried to attack them like a raging rampaging bull, but Lincoln shoulder-tackled her and pinned her to the ground. She tried to fight back, but Lincoln was way too strong for her.

Me: You can thank all those times he's worked out in the gym, Lynn may be strong, but against her little brother, she stood no chance against him.

Nico: Damn. I guess that proved that Lynn badly underestimated her brother's true strength: that he was stronger and tougher than her both physically and mentally.

Jayden: Go Go Samurai!

Ikki: Henshin!

Vice: Henshin!

KAMEN RIDER!

Tsukasa: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Jayden fired blasts of fire and Ikki and Vice blasted her with energy and Tsukasa blasted her all over.

Pinkie Pie: PARTY TIME!

BLAST!

She blasted Tara all over with confetti from her Party Cannon!

Nico: Take that!

But then someone put a kick me sign on her back and then…

KRABLAM!

Someone kicked her right in her butt!

Tara Webster: (CRIES IN PAIN)

Luan zapped her with a joy buzzer!

ZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPP!

KROW!

She got kicked again!

Nico: Wonder who did that.

Me: No idea.

Then, Liquid Leni fired blasts of water that drenched Tara Webster getting the mud off her, but then, she made an orange prison jumpsuit and put her in it, and Sabrina Lorelai chained her up in dark energy chains.

Tara Webster: GET THESE CHAINS OFF ME! MOMMY, DADDY, DO SOMETHING! HELP ME!

Mrs. Webster: That's never going to happen. We were foolish to believe all of your lies for five years, and because of it, Michael suffered because of you.

Mr. Webster: We had no idea of how much of a monster you truly are, but after seeing all the proof from Lincoln about your misdeeds, you will never ever be forgiven. Tara, you have left us no choice, I know that none of our punishments won't even deter you ever, so you've left us with only one option left. We're kicking you out of our house, and we are officially disowning you. You are nothing more than a nightmare to your older brother and you are nothing but a sociopathic monster.

Michael Webster: I've said it before and I'll say it again, you aren't my sister, you are just a monster who gets off on making my life misery for your own sick amusement, and now, you are going away to a juvenile detention center where we won't have to deal with you again.

Nico: Actually, we've got something else for her.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and beamed Tara Webster to The Charon Reform School where she would no longer be welcome on Earth ever again. We cheered as Lincoln, Liquid Leni, and Sabrina Lorelai holstered their greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Liquid Leni's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Sabrina Lorelai's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Me: We've sent her to The Charon Reform School, normally it's meant for Queen Bees, but now that we have one in Xaikora, we renamed the Charon School and it's meant for bullies and juvenile delinquents like Tara, there she will be getting a strict course in basic manners and discipline, and she'll be going through tough disciplinary courses as well.

Lincoln: And she won't be able to leave ever, we know Tara wasn't going to change and she'll try to get revenge. The second she does, she's going to get turned into a gold statue forever.

Michael Webster: At this point, I no longer care about what happens, Tara the Terrible harmed me too many times, and my life has been made a nightmare for far too long.

Nico: Tara will never get out ever, she caused enough trouble for the last time.

Me: Yeah.

Mr. Webster: This is all our fault. We should have not been taking her side.

Mrs. Webster: I hate to say it but we failed as parents.

Me: No you didn't fail as parents. It's Tara that has failed YOU. You are not to blame for how she turned out. She chose this path and brought it all on herself.

Nico: There's always Michael.

Michael Webster: Yeah you still have me. And I forgive you guys.

Sheila Castille: You guys did your best and that's all that counts. You had no idea that this is what Tara would become.

Qin: Yeah. I'm sorry this happened.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah it's not your fault. She was born bad and was pure evil from Day 1.

Nico: Michael, I'm sorry for punching you. I just lost it. That's all!

Michael Webster: No I'M the one that should apologize to you Nico. I was under a lot of bad stress. I lost control myself.

Nico: Oh. I guess in a way we…

Michael Webster: We're even.

Tom Lair: Yeah Michael believe it or not the kids of Team Loud Phoenix Storm know how you feel.

Michael Webster: Really?

Tom Lair: Yeah my daughter is on the team herself and she told me everything that happened and kept us and the police force up to date. They went through tons of stressful times.

Nico: Yeah.

Michael Webster: Wow. I didn't know you guys had it so rough.

Me: Yeah. It was mostly caused by Dark Orb contamination. (GASP) Nico! Let me check that bomb in you!

Nico: Don't worry. It hasn't gone off yet.

Me: No no it's not for that.

I went and checked with my diagnosis powers and saw that the Dark Orb bomb had not gone off. But there was poison starting to enter Nico.

Me: Just as I thought. Dark Orb venom is seeping into you.

Nico snapped his fingers and the Dark Orb Venom was out. Nico snapped his fingers again, making Nico immune to said venom.

Nico: Whoops. Forgot to make sure it didn't affect my behavior.

Michael Webstor: Is the bomb in you really important?

Nico: You'll understand if you ask about the Team Loud Evil Storm battle.

Me: That was one of the most intense battles we ever had last December.

Nico: Yeah.

Michael Webstor: What happened?

Me: Really crazy story.

I went over what happened and Nico went over the rest of it and went he was finished they were shocked!

Michael Webster: Oh my god! That happened to you guys!?

Me: Yeah it was horrible.

Mrs. Webster: That is awful. I'm glad you all are okay.

Qin: So are we.

Nico: (to Michael's parents) You can relax. Other then removing the spell, the clock is in one piece.

Me: Yeah it's now an ordinary clock.

Lola: It sure is a nice clock you guys have.

Mr. Webster: It sure is.

Nico: But who put that Kick Me Sign?

Me: Not me.

Eli: Not me.

Qin: Not me.

Lola: Not me.

Eddy: It wasn't me.

Luan: That sure Kicked the ball! (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously it wasn't me.

Me: It might have been the Anothers.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: It must be.

Nico: Which are who we have to face next.

Eli: And we have an interesting batch. We have Ghost of Witch McCoy, Moon Monster, Minotaur, Sea Demon, PuruPuru, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Injector, Pericles, Bluto, Starmon, Boss Biggis, Blackbird and Rex Goodwin .

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa the archenemies of most of J.D.'s future wives from his rescues.

Me: Yep. So Miia, Rachnera, Cerea, Meru, Suu, Doppel, Fi, Papi, Sea, Miannda the Thunderbird and Dina.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: This will be interesting.

Nico: Call them in.

Me: Righto.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Rex are one person.

Maria: This will be interesting.

I called them in and in swirls of elements they came.

Miia: Hey guys!

Xenia: Awesome you made it.

Dina: This will be fun.

Rachnera: It sure will be fun.

Camie: It sure will.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Ghost of Witch McCoy, Moon Monster, Minotaur, Sea Demon, PuruPuru, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Injector, Pericles, Bluto, Starmon, Boss Biggis and Blackbird!

Cerea: Whoa! This is gonna be fun.

Qin: It sure will!

Sea: Yeah it will!

Another Minotaur: (In a girls voice) Like the little pranks I did on Tara?

Lincoln: (GASP) Talia Tatooine! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with golden hair and had purple eyes and had yellow and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had a purple blade lightsaber on her hip and in her hands was a desert theme keyblade.

Talia Tatooine: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Talia Tatooine, Keyblade Knight of Tatooine, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi. She was born on the planet Naboo but raised on the planet Tatooine and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet Tatooine and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, he became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and he eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords.

Me: Whoa! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Tatooine. That is cool.

Nico: I take it you heard about the achievements of Luke Skywalker.

Talia Tatooine: I sure did and he did so much good.

Talia Tatooine: And before you ask the Another Rex Goodwin is friendly and she is a really powerful one too.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER

AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Dina: Awesome!

Talia ignited her lightsaber!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Awesome Lightsaber!

Talia Tatooine: Thanks Eli!

Eli ignited his lightsaber and they slashed many of the Anothers and the girls blasted them all over and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: That was awesome!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) DR. LIGHT FORCE 6!

She summoned Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Melone, Yashamaru, U.A. Electro and Flashhead!

Me: Now for Another Rex Goodwin.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: I have a feeling the next Keyblade Knight will be for the planet Alderaan.

Qin: Boy that will be shocking for her to find out that her home planet was blown to space dust.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Blame the empire for that.

Me: Boy no kidding.

POINK POINK POINK!

I got hit on the butt with three huge cactus balls!

Me: YEEEEEEEEEOOOOOOOOOWWWWWWW!

May: Deja Vu.

Me: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Nico: Ouch.

I had them pulled out by Varie.

POINK!

Me: OUCH! That hurts.

Varie: Sorry.

Then we saw a figure laughing and it was ANOTHER REX GOODWIN!

Me: (Gets a ball pulled out) OUCH! Do you have any idea how painful that is!?

Nico: Yeah!

Another Rex: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) Sorry I couldn't resist!

Me: (GASP) That voice! (LAUGHS) I knew it was your work…

She reverted back and was a girl with light green hair, green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Cactus Dopant on it and the same symbol was on her skirt and she had a Cactus Magisword in her hand.

Me: Cillica Cactus!

Cillica Cactus: (LAUGHS) Yeah sorry about that.

Me: No (POINK) OUCH! No worries! As long as it's not by Pizza the Kid. That hurt like shit. Cillica is the Embodiment of the Cactus

Dopant and she is a master of cactuses and she had a dangerously prickly personality. And she is a master of the Condor.

Nico: Cool!

Then an Andean Condor appeared and landed by her.

Qin: Wow! An Andean Condor.

Rex Goodwin: That is the bird I represent.

Cillica Cactus: Yep. This is Pedroa. She's my friend I met in Chile.

Me: That is cool.

Kaito: (Gets out Donbrothers gear) Did Swartz promise you anything? Because we can grant it instead.

Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

Kaito got a Donbrothers Sword and Zocks donned his Zenkaiju armor.

Cillica Cactus: No he didn't because I blasted him all over with cactus balls and ran.

Sakura Knudson: Ouch! That explains why I found him covered in cactus balls.

Me: Yeah those hurt like the dickens.

Cillica Cactus: No kidding. That must've hurt.

Me: Yeah it did.

Sougo: (Gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) Congratulations. Pedroa is now part of the mascots.

Geiz: (gets out Zenkaiger Ridewatch) Where she'll be participating in beer drinking, funny stuff, Robot Chicken watching, dangerous stunts, helping around the house, and other things that could land her in jail.

Sougo got DonMomotaroArmor while Geiz got ZenkaizerArmor.

Me: I don't think they would send a condor to prison.

Cillica Cactus: That's right. But yeah she is a mascot now.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired an energy blast and separated her and then Cillica fired cactus blasts and Another Rex screamed in pain.

Nico: Time for some bird power! (ACTIVATES REX AND BLACKBIRD'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired purple fire and energy and blasted the Another.

May: Taste this! (ACTIVATES SID THE SQUID, MOLTRES, ZAPDOS AND ARTICUNO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of ink, fire, ice and lightning and blasted the Another down.

Maria: Taste this one! (ACTIVATES KROW AND DUKE OF TRUMP'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired eggs and energy and blasted down the Another.

Amber: Take this too. (ACTIVATES BLACKBIRD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Another.

Then Hydro Man, Liquidator, Leviathan, Crashfood, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit and Tsubaki came.

Nico: Nice team Hydro Man!

Hydro Man: Thanks Nico.

But then a bunch of Drill Bombs flew in from out of nowhere and they hit Another Rex and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Who did that?

Laney: No idea.

Nico: Who did that?!

Qin: I just said that.

Nico: Sorry.

But then a rumble was heard and then…

POP!

Out came a Drill Man!

Me: Whoa! Drill Man!

Nico: Cool!

Drill Man: (In a girls voice) Sorry about the scare.

Nico: Diana Drill! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red clothes and she had red angel wings and had a Megadrill Magisword in her hand and she had a Drill and Dynamite symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome to see you again.

Diana Drill: Same here Nico and Qin you look awesome.

Qin: Thanks.

Nico: What do you mean Qin looks awesome?

Qin: She means how much I've changed with you guys.

Nico: Oh.

Diana Drill: Qin and I were partners in blasting before her… you know ordeal.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Nice.

Amber: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Diana Drill: When me and Nico went and blasted a whole prison with all the death row inmates in it and killed them all.

Nico: That was the most fun ever.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Diana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Diana Drill: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi

Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Shannon, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, and Laval Volcano Handmaiden are heading to Nashville, Tennessee, specifically The Bucanas Night Club, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target: and our main target is none other than our old enemy, Professor Ramone De La Porta, the powerhungry madman who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

Sebastian was absent because of the two times he got clonked on the head with a mallet

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Nashville, Tennessee, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target: and our main target is none other than our old enemy, Professor Ramon De La Porta, the powerhungry madman who's come back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: That goddamn asshole, I should've known he'd return one day!

Nico: We haven't forgotten about what he'd done in the past. Lincoln, I hope you're not planning on making him your next victim to absorb.

Lincoln: No way, I'm planning on getting Kong here, so he can eat him, and then, I'm gonna banish De La Porta to The Black Gates forever.

Shannon: Fitting for him, he deserves to get eaten alive by Kong for everything he's done.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with red hairband and yellow streaked bangs, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive red angel wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt with the Vermillion Bird on it, crimson red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, vermillion birds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Zhuqiaomon, Digimon Sovereign of Fire, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: That's right, and I know where the girls are being held.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The Hollywood Nightclub.

Me: The Bucanas Nightclub. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Me: I'm quite surprised you've both been kidnapping girls and dragging them here to night clubs in The US.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: What can we say, we're classy. Hey, where's that monster that was with you?

Lincoln: Sebastian's back at The World Tree Estate after he got clonked two times in the head with a mallet in two days. Anyways, I think you know what's going to happen.

We piled on and Lincoln tickled Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf on their feet.

Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, now we can get after De La Porta.

We exited the Bucanas Night Club.

?: KNUDSON!

And just in time as well, as we saw our target, world domination crazed madman Professor Ramon De La Porta, and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: Well, well, well, look who's come charging right at us.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I always knew you'd return one day, De La Porta, but this is the last time we ever have to deal with your hide, you madman. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight

Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic

Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Shannon and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after De La

Porta, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln let out a loud roar and beat his chest, and then, Kong arrived and as soon as he saw De La Porta, he grabbed and ate that madman, and Kong roared and beat his chest in victory. Then, as soon as De La Porta's spirit appeared after Kong belched him out, Lincoln banished De La Porta to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the end for you, you goddamn madman.

Then, Lincoln snapped his fingers, and then, giant bushels of bananas appeared and he gave them to Kong as a reward, which he happily takes and heads back to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: The big lug deserved it, and Lincoln, how did you know how to call Kong?

Lincoln: I've learned a lot about animal calls from not only my Guardian Angels who have experience with wild animals, but also, Mrs. Chang. She's an expert on many animal calls, now we know where Syd got her animal calling talent from. (To Zoey Zhuqiaomon) And it's so good to see you again, Zoey Zhuqiaomon.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Zoey Zhuqiaomon and he hugged her, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South, she's my Guardian Angel from New York, and she's also a very powerful master of fire and vermillion birds because she was born under the symbol of The Vermillion Bird, and ever since her birth, she represents The Vermillion Bird of The South, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Vermillion Bird of The South, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and she has all his powers over fire and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness.

Eli: Whoa.

Lincoln: She's known as The Righteous Fire of Zhuqiaomon because any villain who dares to cross her shall be burned alive by her flames, and she's really serious about protecting me from my five mean sisters and all of the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the fires of Zhuqiaomon and burn them to ashes and leave nothing of them standing.

Me: Jeez, now that's fiery and deadly.

Nico: And we know how powerful Zhuqiaomon is: any who dare to anger The Sovereign of Fire will be burned to ashes.

Lincoln: That's right, and Zoey's birth under The Sign of The Vermillion Bird of The South made her connection to Zhuqiaomon all too clear.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: And me being a master of Vermillion Birds and fire also made it all too clear as well, and I was indeed honored to be chosen to be the Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon and The Vermillion Bird of The South.

Lincoln: You were chosen to be Zhuqiaomon's champion since the day you were born, that was no coincidence, he knew of how powerful you are, and he chose you for a reason, and now that you're here, Zoey.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Zoey Zhuqiaomon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Zoey Zhuqiaomon's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Zoey Zhuqiaomon.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Mairu Ichii, Momoko Yamada, Erisa Ichii, Kotoko Hijiri, Ria Ichii, Yumeko Ichii, Mana Ichii, Niki Himeno, Shirayuki Himeno, and Shii Nanase from Mainichi Shabutte Ii Desu ka?.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mairu Ichii, Momoko Yamada, Erisa Ichii, Kotoko Hijiri, Ria Ichii, Yumeko Ichii, Mana Ichii, Niki Himeno, Shirayuki Himeno, and Shii Nanase from Mainichi Shabutte Ii Desu ka?.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mairu Ichii: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mairu Ichii and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main target: Ramon De La Porta, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above

his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Mairu Ichii: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Mairu Ichii: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mairu Ichii, Momoko Yamada, Erisa Ichii, Kotoko Hijiri, Ria Ichii, Yumeko Ichii, Mana Ichii, Niki Himeno, Shirayuki Himeno, and Shii Nanase with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that our main target was our old enemy, Professor Ramon De La Porta, the powerhungry madman who came back from the dead wanting revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The Hollywood Nightclub and then us thrashing Ramon De La Porta, and finally, Lincoln calling Kong who ate him and Lincoln banishing De La Porta to The Black Gates after his spirit was belched out, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Zoey Zhuqiaomon have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, so De La Porta came back wanting revenge?! Damn.

William: And that roar we heard, I knew Kong got rid of him.

Lincoln: We're so glad we've finally gotten rid of him for good.

Me: You said it.

Nico: De La Porta has done enough damage to too many people and animals for the last time, now he's gone forever and he's never coming back.

---

After finally getting rid of Ramon De La Porta and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Zoey Zhuqiaomon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zoey, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Zoey, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln, and you weren't the only one who went after criminals.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Zoey Zhuqiaomon were at an abandoned hideout in the south of Michigan. This was the hideout of a notorious drug gang here in Michigan, and led by one of its most notorious drug lords, a drug kingpin named Miguel Serrano.

Past Zoey Zhuqiaomon: This is it, you ready, Lincoln?

Past Lincoln: I am, Zoey. Let's do it.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon and Lincoln kicked the door in, and that alerted the men inside. But, before they could do anything, blasts of crimson red fire helix blasts came out and hit most of them and killed them as they burst into ashes.

Past Miguel Serrano: (Spanish Accent) Damn it! Whoever it is, you better come out right now, or we will shoot your fucking heads off! Assholes, get out there and find them!

The musclebound thugs went searching only to get caught in a trap, because Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and he ambushed them one by one by stabbing the stingers into their chests and he absorbed all of them one by one into his body, and as soon as he was done with absorbing them and the stingers changed back, all that were left were their clothes and guns, and this was really pissing off the drug lord.

Past Miguel Serrano: (Spanish Accent) DAMN IT! DAMN IT! DAMN IT! YOU BETTER GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW, ASSHOLES! I'M NOT FUCKING PLAYING!

Past Lincoln: Very well.

Then, Zoey Zhuqiaomon and Lincoln appeared.

Past Miguel Serrano: (Spanish Accent) YOU! YOU! YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY BUSINESS!

Past Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Like I even give a rat's ass about your business especially when it came to pushing drugs into Michigan. You need to be put down like the mad dog you are, asshole!

Past Lincoln: And I showed all of your remaining men no mercy, now you will join them.

Past Miguel Serrano: (Spanish Accent) I'LL KILL YOU!

Miguel Serrano was about to shoot, but it would be too late.

Past Zoey Zhuqiaomon and Past Lincoln: (ECHOING VOICE) BLAZING HELIX!

Zoey and Lincoln fired two powerful crimson red fiery helix blasts from their angel wings which hit Miguel Serrano and melted his gun and left him with burns on his body which burned his suit. Then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his tails into Cell's stinger and he stabbed it into Miguel Serrano's chest and Lincoln began absorbing him, and as soon as Lincoln was done, all that was left of the drug lord was his suit. Zoey and Lincoln left, and they formed red fireballs in their hands.

Past Lincoln: Go to Hell, Serrano.

They threw the fireballs at the hideout and it exploded and was left as a crater as the video ended.

Nico: Oh damn, you guys went after drug dealer Miguel Serrano, I've been after that asshole for years, he was wanted for multiple counts of interstate drug trafficking, kidnappings, murder, and murder for hire.

Me: And Zoey and Lincoln did awesome going after that asshole.

Lincoln: And I used Cell's absorption on those thugs in an assassination style attack.

Me: That's how I sensed that you were growing stronger and stronger, you absorbed them using Cell's absorption technique.

Luna: He and Zoey did awesome getting rid of that drug dealer, and they turned in all the drugs that thug had: bricks of cocaine, bags of marijuana, the works, along with all the money they made.

Lisa Loud: It totaled to an estimated $5.9 billion dollars in their operation.

Nico: Just as I'd read in his case report. But, you and Zoey did awesome, especially you, Lincoln, with absorbing that asshole's thugs not to mention you and Zoey used Blazing Helix to blow the doors down and burn Miguel Serrano to a crisp before you absorbed him, that was really fiery.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Fiona: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Fiona, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eighty-five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian,

Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly are in your harem.

Nico: Eighty-five girls joining your harem in one day?! Damn, you just broke the record, White-Haired Casanova!

Lola: I knew Fiona, Jackie, Mandee, Becky, and Whitney also had the hots for Lincoln.

Belle Muldoon: I knew it, I knew it! I told you girls, I was right that you do have the hots for him!

Fiona: Well, we knew it when Leni had him in that Manotard, even though it was due to Lola's scheme years ago.

Leni: I knew it, I knew they had feelings for them.

Paige: This is so awesome that my big sis is now in Linky's harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Fiona, Mandee, Jackie, Becky, Whitney, Simulator Jessica Ninki, Simulator Toriko Ginka, Simulator Makiko Kinka, Alex, Isabella, Hilda, Gina, Gordon, Shaura, Ellena, Ernath, Seo, Carrie, Chiquita, Cailer, Paula, Borrux, Nia, Nasos, Mandrake, Dryad, Apostolos, Shitori, Strawberrina, Sultana, Gleco, Cauliflower, Ciel, Chelsea, Cocoruco, Chamari, Manomin, Merone, Michelo, Momo, Empussa, Spica, Toula, Succubus, Tsuki, Uto, Jotom, Kaede, Kyrocks, Lala, Yana, Lilim, Lin, Lulisia, Sunohime, Sphinx, Dabih, Pulco, Osa, Penglai, Simulator Aiko, Simulator Audrey, Simulator Beli, Simulator Celeste, Simulator Jessie, Simulator Kyanna, Simulator Kyu, Simulator Lola, Simulator Momo, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Tiffany, Simulator Venus, Simulator Brooke, Simulator Candy, Simulator Lailani, Simulator Lillian, Simulator Marlena, Simulator Nadia, Simulator Nora, Simulator Renee, Simulator Sarah, Simulator Zoey, Simulator Abia, Simulator Ashley, and Simulator Polly, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's

much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive bottles full of the hottest hot sauces appeared over the funnel.

Nico: (GASPS) BOTTLES OF THE HOTTEST HOT SAUCE?! HE WOULDN'T DARE!

Then, the bottles of the hottest hot sauce were dumped right into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

SCREAM OF PAIN AND AGONY!

Flip screamed like crazy as tons of fire gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his mouth, ears, and farted out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped screaming and farting out fire, but he was still red in his ugly face!

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Me: Damn, now that was brutal!

Nico: Too brutal, but that was hilarious.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Spin Dig Galaxy.

Me: Awesome! Looks like it's time to get down and dirty.

Applejack: Me and Liam are gonna go y'all.

Nico: Okay then.

Liam: YEEHAW! This will be perfect for some Texas Pride.

Qin: That is for sure!

They went in and the Simulator Activated and they were at SPIN DIG GALAXY!

Nico: Awesome!

Applejack: This is gonna be as fun as the Texas State Fair!

Diana Drill: I'm going in there too!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This will be good!

Nico: Yeah it will! Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you are going after Digga-Leg right?

Nico: We sure are.

Nicole: Then you have to get to that big dirt ball planet there. I'll tell you how to stop him when you get there.

Nico: Okay.

Diana Drill: This will be fun.

Liam: You'll be helpful since you can dig

Diana Drill: I know I will be an awesome help.

Nico: Lets roll.

They were off and they went to the planet. They arrived and then

DIGGA-LEG CAME!

Nico: Digga-Leg!

Diana Drill: This will be good!

Nicole: Okay you got to shatter the dome containing the star. Bash that 3 times from above or under it from the ground.

Nico: You got it!

Liam: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Rex Goodwin and Black Adam's Ridewatches) Feel my power!

Nico activated them and fired waves of lightning and purple fire and blasted the dome.

Diana Drill: This will be good!

She fired waves of drill bombs and Liam fired waves of ice and lightning and they hit the dome and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: That's the way!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Nico: Diana, dig underground!

She dug underground and hit the dome and smashed it.

?: Take this!

Then a girl with red hair, red eyes, black clothes, and red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the SPD Rangers on it and her skirt had the same symbol and she had an SPD Delta Blaster and she had an SPD Morpher.

Deanna Dekaranger: Deanna Dekaranger - Embodiment of the SPD Rangers is here.

Nico: Cool!

Then she and Applejack fired energy blasts and the dome shattered and then Digga-Leg exploded and the star was freed!

Nico: YEAH!

Diana Drill: Lets get the star!

They went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: Awesome!

Applejack and Liam: YEEHAW!

Deanna Dekaranger: YEAH!

They high five.

Applejack: Tell us more about yourself

Deanna Dekaranger: Sure. I'm a police officer and I help bring nasty criminals to justice and these are my latest catches.

She showed cards with 4 dangerous criminals that Nico knew.

Nico: Tyrone Exetor, Victor Ramon, Eli Vegas and Quincy Gunnerson! I know these clods. Drug Dealers that I busted years ago.

Deanna Dekaranger: Yep. They are going to the slammer.

Nico: You will make an awesome police member. Sheila and Tom would love having you with them.

Deanna Dekaranger: Awesome.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Deanna Dekaranger: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Poliwag: Would you like some beer, Pedroa?

Pedroa squawked.

Cillica Cactus: Oh she doesn't talk.

She squawked.

Cillica Cactus: Oh she said she doesn't dring beer. She's a scavenger and eats chum.

Poliwag: Oh boy.

She pulled out a bucket of chum and gave it to her.

Poliwag: Are condors really scavengers?

Me: Yes they are. They eat anything dead or alive.

Lola: Wow.

(BAD TO THE BONE PLAYS)

Outside, another Poliwag was walking around with a gun.

It had red eyes glowing.

Poliwag got into the Elevator and went up.

Then the elevator opened.

Me: Huh?

We saw the Poliwag.

Ren: Is that another Poliwag?

Me: He has a gun!

I fired a laser blast and blasted it out of his tail.

Me: Wait a second. Wow!

My Data Eyes turned on and they saw that it was a Poliwag T-X! It was a T-1000 and T-X Robot Poliwag!

Me: Wow! It's a Terminator Poliwag! It's a T-1000 and T-X Model! This one is really advanced!

Nico: Another Terminator Mascot!?

Terminator Poliwag retrieved his gun.

SpongeBob: Duck and cover!

I melted the gun with my laser vision!

Me: And from the looks of things this one was made as a backup plan by the Evil Nico in case the Terminator Poromon failed!

Patrick: Yeah!

Stimpy: Boy this is a crazy one!

Terminator Poliwag: That is correct. I was made and programmed to kill Nico here should my Predecessor fail.

Me: Boy this is like something out of Terminator 3 and that was epic.

Xenia: Yeah.

Drillhorn: You want us? Come get us!

Nico got behind it and used a remote control that shut it down.

Nico: I made this remote control with the help of Lisa to shut down the Terminator Mascots should the need arise.

Me: It worked perfectly! Well done.

Nico: Thanks

Nosecone: The last thing we need is another intense battle with someone that looks like one of our mascots!

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. I will say this though Nico, Your evil Self sure knew how to make awesome robots. I home May and Maria of Universe 666 didn't make Terminator versions of Manaphy and Horsea.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Nico I have a feeling that it was Slappy that made the Cuckoo Clock magical again.

Nico: I have that same feeling myself.

Qin: Yeah.

Donna Diego: Nico, who gets to shine now?

Nico: Tahu, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Nuju, and Cutie Mark Crusaders

Me: Sweet!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS MOMENT TO SHINE! YAY!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) You girls are really excited.

Tahu: They sure are my brothers.

Diamond Tiara: This is gonna be so fun!

Silver Spoon: You got that right!

Gabby Griffin: I'm really excited for this!

Nico: Whoever we're facing will be either frozen or melted?

Me: Hmm.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Lawn Gnomes, and they're causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Lawn Gnomes, and they're causing havoc once more.

We gasped.

Nico: The Lawn Gnomes, I knew it was going to be them, I just knew it.

Eli: Wow!

Me: Now, Slappy's really starting to piss us off even more.

Lincoln: But, with every Goosebumps Monster that we take down, we wind up pissing off Slappy even more.

Nico: You bet. Let's head down to help Hap, Chip, Joe, and Moose take care of those lawn gnomes at once.

Me: Right, and when we tell them Slappy was behind this, heads will literally roll.

Camie: Who are the Lawn Gnomes?

Me: You know those decorative Lawn Gnomes that you usually have in your yard? Well these are different.

I went and showed the book Revenge of The Lawn Gnomes.

Juran: They wallk about at night?!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Sounds crazy but it's true.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at the sun and saw that it was close to dusk

Nico: The past few days have involved fighting at night.

Me: That's usually when a bunch of the monsters come out.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That's true..

The Previous Group came.

Bronze Kneecap: Can me, Gentleman Ghost, Magma, See-More, Thundermon, Puppetmon, Brass Knuckles, Black Spider, Dodgeball Wizard, and Count Spankulot go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: We're going Lawn Gnome smashing.

Xenia: Yep.

Spark Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Pharaoh Man next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: That's the last of the Mega Man 4 Gene-slammers.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Edgar Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Edgar Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Ember Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to the other male Seraphina assholes yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Hap, Chip, Joe, and Moose take care of those lawn gnomes at once and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them here.

Lincoln: That dummy's really gone way too far this time, and we've got to help take those lawn gnomes down for good, and once we get done with those lawn gnomes and exposing Slappy's actions behind this, you're next, Edgar Seraphina.

Ember Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Edgar Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Hap, Chip, Joe, and Moose take care of those lawn gnomes at once and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them here, and once we got done with destroying those lawn gnomes, Lincoln and Ember Seraphina are going to destroy Edgar Seraphina, the next of The Seraphina Sisters' evil cousins.

We went down to the surface.

---

We were walking to the house of Joe and Moose.

Gentleman Ghost: Should we keep our eyes peeled?

Nico: We should.

Me: Way ahead of you.

I looked around for anything.

Lola: Hmm.

Eli: They should be coming.

Me: There's the house.

The sun was down.

Sissi Delmas: Well, the sun's down.

Eli: Yep.

Then we heard a crash and then saw Joe and Moose defending Hap and Chip from a bunch of Rogue Lawn Gnomes.

Me: They are in trouble!

See More: Let's help them out!

Nico: Early Entrance Time!

We went at them!

Joe: This is crazy!

Moose: We need help!

But then the spirits of grass appeared and swirled around the rogue gnomes and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and fireballs rained down and destroyed some of them. A Phoenix Cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Someone call for help?

Moose: Whoa! You guys came!

Me: Always do.

The gnomes then came!

Using my Shaolin training I smashed the gnomes coming at us with my arms!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lady Deathstrike: We need to keep them distracted for a few hours!

Me: I can do that!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

I was smashing them left and right.

Me: When I was training in the Shaolin arts they had me do this for hours on end.

Nico: Cool!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! Bro is really doing well!

I was smashing them all over.

Brass Knuckles: Let's try freezing them!

Finn: Grass Sword!

He summoned the grass sword and Slashed the gnomes and smashed them all over!

Lana: Lets do it!

Lana fired ice blasts and blasted them and froze them in blocks of ice.

Qin: Take this!

She fired ice blasts and blasted the gnomes.

Fisticuffs: Nice grass sword, Finn!

Finn: Oh thank. I got this while in the Grass Kingdom from a Weapons shop.

Jake: That was fun there.

---

I smashed the Gnomes left and right all over!

Flame Princess blasted the Gnomes with fire.

Me: Yeah!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH

SMASH!

Samurai Jack: That is really well done by J.D.

Me: (Grunts) Yeah!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Dodgeball Wizard: That's it. We have to scare them off for at least a few hours!

Tahu: Someone get the scare mask!

Eustace: Like this? (Gets out ugly mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

The Rogue gnomes screamed and they ran off!

Me: That did it. Whew!

Thunderblast: Let's talk more inside.

Nico: Good idea.

We went into the house.

Nico: That was awesome though J.D. All that training really came in handy.

Me: It sure did. I didn't know the Gnomes could fly like spears.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) They are aerodynamic.

Billy: Grim please. Watch the language.

Diamond Tiara: How have you guys been?

Count Spankulot: Have you all been good?

Joe: We sure have.

Hap: (Irish Accent) We have been helping these lads when they need it.

Xenia: Cool cool.

Yagura: When did the rogue Gnomes start attacking?

Moose: 3 days ago. They said some jerk named Slappy promised them to make them alive all day.

Qin: Well lot of good he will do.

Silver Spoon: Didn't you guys say that a dog whistle freezes them?

Black Spider: Where is it?

Hap brought it over.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: This will be good.

Scrapper: Won't Hap and Chip be affected too?

Nico: Don't worry.

Brittney: I'll use my magic to make sure they won't be affected.

Lola: Cool.

Chip: (Irish Accent) That's perfect!

Puppetmon: Good thinking!

Gabby Griffin: Let's get your dog Buster in on this.

Joe: Good idea!

Eli: Here they come guys!

Slugfest: I don't hear anything.

Eli: I sense them. They are outside.

Thundermon: What could they possible be doing now?

Nuju: (hears something) Wait. What was that?!

Eli: They are definitely out there.

Donkey Kong fired a coconut and I ducked and it hit a Gnome as it was about to jump me!

SMASH!

Me: Whew.

Flamewar: Did we do the entrance yet?

Nico: Yes we did.

Laney: Lets get them.

Magma: (sees something) HOLY SHIT!

Magma saw that the Rogue Gnomes were a driving a tractor towards the house!

Apple Bloom: Are they insane?!

Lincoln: Not for long!

Lincoln flew out and blasted the tractor and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Qin: Yeah!

I formed a force field over the area.

Me: (ECHOING) WOLF MOON FLAME HOWL! 狼炎怒鳴り声

I swung my scythe and spun and fired a massive and powerful torrent of blue fire!

Me and Lucy Heartfilia: (ECHOING) 88 CONSTELLATIONS OF THE HOWLING SPIRIT WOLF PACK! 星星座精霊狼炎

Our blasts combined and we formed 88 Wolves made of Blue Fire for each of the 88 Constellations!

Ryo: (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords glow and he swung them and fired a massive wall of white hot fire!

Layla Heartfilia: STAR SHOT ARROW!

She fired a massive barrage of arrows in her Sagittarius Form!

Ryo and Layla: (ECHOING) INCINERATING WILDFIRE ARROW SHOWER! 焼却火矢嵐

Kento: (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He swung his spear and smashed the ground and sent a massive wave of rocks.

Brandish: GROWTH PUNCH!

Brandish grew to huge size and punched the ground!

Kento and Brandish: (ECHOING) EARTHQUAKE ROCK SMASHING PUNCH! 大地を砕く槍

Sage: (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

He fired a massive shower of lightning and light from his sword.

Levy MacGarden: WORD MAGIC: LIGHTNING!

She formed the word Lightning and fired it as lightning in its pure form!

Sage and Levy: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING STRIKE THUNDER CUT! 雷神雷擊

They fired a massive shower of lightning and energy.

Cye: (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a massive wave of water and energy!

Juvia: RAIN DRAGON DELUGE!

She fired a deluge of rain and it formed into a dragon!

Cye and Juvia: (ECHOING) RAIN TSUNAMI MAELSTROM SMASHER! 雨波津波大渦

They fired a massive wave of water and it formed into a devastating mega tsunami!

Rowen: (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

He fired a massive energy blast arrow of Wind!

Wendy Marvell: SKY DRAGON BLAST!

Wendy fired a massive blast of wind!

Rowen and Wendy: (ECHOING) HURRICANE DRAGON HYPER BLAST! 天空風嵐竜

They fired a massive blast of wind and it formed into a deadly dragon of wind!

Anubis: (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired a massive blast of red lightning that split and formed into numerous chains!

Mirajane Strauss: DARKNESS SOUL BLAST!

She fired a blast of energy and darkness.

Anubis and Mirajane: (ECHOING) DEMONIC DEVIL DARKNESS FEARSHOT! 赤い稲妻連鎖業火恐怖

They fired a massive barrage of chains made of dark energy.

Cale: (ECHOING) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired a massive blast of black lightning and lasers!

Flare Corona: FIRESTORM HELL HAIR BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of fire from her hair and hands!

Cale and Flare: (ECHOING) HELLFIRE LIGHTNING INFERNO STORM! 業火電撃稲妻

They fired a massive fire and lightning blast and it formed into a powerful dragon of fire!

Dais: (ECHOING) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網!

He fired his Kamas and they formed into deadly webs of illusion!

Cana Alberona: CARD MAGIC NEBULA STRIKE!

She fired cards of nebula magic!

Dais and Cana: (ECHOING) NEBULA ILLUSION WEB STRIKE! 喪失痛み星雲星

They both fired a massive nebula web!

Sekhmet: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He formed his swords into an energy whip and lashed it!

Arixam: WATER STORM OF THE MAELSTROM!

She fired a massive blast of water.

Sekhmet and Arixam: (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG MAELSTROM POISON! 大渦巻き毒闇蛇牙

They fired a massive maelstrom of poisonous venom!

Lady Kayura: (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired a massive shower of purple lightning from the sky!

Aquarius: AQUARIUS STAR WATER BLAST!

Aquarius fired a massive wave of water.

Lady Kayura and Aquarius: (ECHOING) STAR STORM OF AQUARIUS! 渦巻く潮流水瓶座星たち

They fired a massive shower of lightning and water in the form of the stars of Aquarius.

Me: (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive and incredibly powerful vortex of searing fire and light!

Erza Scarlett: HEAVEN'S LIGHT JUDGEMENT!

She fired a massive barrage of light form the wings of her Heaven's Wheel Armor!

Me and Erza Scarlett: (ECHOING) INFERNOS OF THE SEVEN JUDGEMENTS! 七天地獄審判

We both fired a massive vortex of light and searing fire and blasts formed into a deadly blast!

The blasts all hit the gnomes and there was an intensely massive and powerful fiery explosion of incredible power that destroyed many of them!

Qin: Yeah!

Tahu: Taste this!

He fired a blast of fire and blasted the Gnomes.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders fired powerful element blasts and they hit many of the gnomes and exploded all over.

Nico: Nuju, you, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, and Gabby Griffin are up!

Nuju: You got it!

Nuju fired waves of ice.

Diamond Tiara blasted the gnomes all over with jewels and Silver

Spoon smashed them all over with a giant spoon.

Gabby Griffin: This is awesome!

Gabby fired energy blasts and smashed them all over!

Moose: Try to destroy the house with a tractor, will you?!

Nico: You had this coming for a long time!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the gnomes.

Poromon: Lets see how the Gnomes react to this…

Nico: Uh oh.

Poromon: MASCOTS LETS SHOW THESE FREAKS WHAT AN ABOMINATION IS!

Horsea: OH, WE'LL GLADLY SHOW THEM WHAT THAT ABOMINATION IS! (shows trailer close to a gnome's face) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?

SMASH!

Poromon: (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnome's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces) YOU LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces face) LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces) LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces) LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces) LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Mevya (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces): LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Omanyte (shows trailer close to a bunch of gnomes faces): LOOK AT IT!

SMASH SMASH SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poromon: LOOK AT IT!

---

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

---

Wanda: Okay now that's funny!

Moose: Wait. What did they just show them?!

Me: The trailer for Blood and Honey.

Joe: Oh man! That dark version of Winnie the Pooh! I saw that trial you guys had for it and that was crazy!

Moose: Yeah!

Joe: What drugs were the creators smoking when they made that?!

Me: Believe me we ask ourselves the same question every time.

Nico: Yeah.

Then Evil Green Ranger, Snake, Living Laser, Taskmaster, Yenaldooshi, LaGrange, Titanium Toenail, Iron Lung, Multiplex and Machinedramon came.

Nico: Evil Green Ranger, Snake, Living Laser, Taskmaster, Yenaldooshi, LaGrange, Titanium Toenail, Iron Lung, Multiplex and Machinedramon.

Snake: Okay dudes that was funny.

Living Laser: The mascots showing the Blood and Honey trailer to the Gnomes was genius.

Poromon: Thanks guys.

Me: That was their idea but yeah.

Evil Green Ranger: These are a lot of gnomes smashed!

Snake: Did you guys show them the tralier?!

Poromon: YES, WE DID!

Living Laser: Sorry we asked.

Me: I thought it was genius and funny.

Taskmaster: (to Nico) We heard you fought Michael's sister.

Nico: We sure did.

Yenaldooshi: Did you really punch him?

Me: Yeah but thanks to me I found out that the Dark Orb Bomb inside Nico was leaking poison.

Nico: Yeah I forgot to check and stop it from affecting my behavior.

Me: Oops.

Speedwing then came.

Me: Speedwing! Up for another round?

Speedwing: You bet I am.

Me: Awesome.

Speedwing: I took out several Gnomes in 1 minute!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That is fast!

Qin: Yeah it sure is!

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Mary Jane Watson, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, White Tiger, Squirrel Girl, Gwen Stacy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, HurricaneDark, Dark ShiShi Red, Lord Drakkon, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Us helping Michael Webstor in removing the curse of the Cuckoo Clock of Doom as well as battling his Sociopathic sister Tara and Water Leni and Sabrina Lorelai transforming

---

Evil Green Ranger was first.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) Nico's rescue was helping Michael Webstor in removing the curse of the Cuckoo Clock of Doom as well as battling his Sociopathic sister Tara. Water Leni and Sabrina Lorelai ended up transforming against her.

Mary Jane: Yeah that was so awesome to see.

Traci Torpedoes: That was a cool Cuckoo Clock too but Michael's sister was a monster.

Twilight Sparkle: We had her sent to the Charon School.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Spyro: No kidding there.

Evil Green Ranger: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Mary Jane and Evil Green Ranger flared up Demon Bat Auras. Songs for MJ and Evil Green Ranger: Dreams by Fleetwood and Bein' Green by Frank Sinatra. M.J. and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down

---

Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Leni, Miguel, Liquid Leni, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Wiggum, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - Us Battling Another Ghost of Witch McCoy, Moon Monster, Minotaur, Sea Demon, PuruPuru, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Injector, Pericles, Bluto, Starmon, Boss Biggis, Blackbird and Rex Goodwin who are the Keyblade Knight of Tatooine and the Embodiment of Cactus

---

Snake was next.

Snake (to Fiona): Nico, Brittney's team, Rex Goodwin's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ghost of Witch McCoy, Moon Monster, Minotaur, Sea Demon, PuruPuru, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Injector, Pericles, Bluto, Starmon, Boss Biggis, Blackbird and Rex Goodwin. They are the Keyblade Knight of Tatooine and the Embodiment of Cactus.

Fiona: They sure did and it was so cool. We're now meeting Keyblade Knights for many of the Star Wars planets.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) It's a really amazing sight to see.

Rarity: It was most amazing there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy was it cool!

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Snake: Boy dudes that is really amazing! Lets do it!

Fiona and Snake flared up Lightning Snake auras. Songs for Fiona and Snake: Lightning by REO Speedwagon and Smooth Criminal by Michael Jackson. Fiona and group fired waves of lightning, water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Cornelia, Irma, Taranee, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Grizzly, Whirlwind, Melter, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - Lincoln's rescue in Nashville, Tennessee, specifically The Bucanas Night Club and we battled the McWolf Duo and Professor Ramone De La Porta

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) I heard Lincoln's rescue as in Nashville, Tennessee, specifically The Bucanas Night Club. He battled the McWolf Duo and Professor Ramone De La Porta.

Megan McCallister: That was so awesome to see.

Shugesh: Boy it sure was cool.

Starlight Glimmer: Everyone had fun there.

Cozy Glow: Boy they sure did and it was cool.

Hex: That is for sure.

Living Laser: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Megan and Living Laser flared up Laser Dragon Auras. Songs for Megan and Living Laser: You Get What You Give by New Radicals and Stupid Cupid by Connie Francis.

---

Brody Romero, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Ninja Storm Rangers, Ninja Steel Rangers, Samurai Rangers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, TAS Venom, Universe 666 TAS Carnage, Spider-Carnage, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - Meeting Zoey Zhuqiaomon

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster (to Brody): I heard you guys met Zoey Zhuqiaomon. What's she like?

Brody: She is known as the Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon and Suzaku the Vermillion Phoenix of the South. She is a powerful and deadly force of fire and she vowed that if anyone messes with her they will be incinerated in an instant.

Ayla: Yeah that is for sure! It's awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Her power is incredibly strong!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure is!

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding!

Taskmaster: Wow! So we're meeting the Avatars and Ambassadors of the 5 Sovereign! Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Brody and Taskmaster flared up Phoenix Auras. Songs for Brody and Taskmaster: Cool Under Heat by The Clash and Tumble and Twirl by David Bowie. They fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Mokuba, Kisara, Kaibaman, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi, Dr. Viktor, Zs'Skayr, Mummy, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy- The Next Galaxy

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi (to Kaiba): The Next Galaxy was Spin Dig Galaxy. I bet a lot of digging was involved!

Seto: It sure did involve a lot of digging.

Aquarius: Boy it sure did and it was cool.

Fluttershy: And they battled Digga-Leg and it was a good one.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they had a great time there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah they sure did and it was fun.

Yenaldooshi: Glad they did. Lets do it!

Seto and Yenaldooshi flared up Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Werewolf Auras. Songs for Kaiba and Yenaldooshi: Free Fallin' by Tom Petty and One of Us by Joan Osbourne. Seto and group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Sage, Agura Ibaden, Sherman and Spinner Cortez, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Overlord (Ben 10), Jennifer Nocturne, Kangaroo Commando, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - A TERMINATOR POLIWAG!? WHOA!

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) You guys fought A TERMINATOR POLIWAG!? WHOA!

Vert: Yeah that was nuts! Like with the Terminator Poromon but this one was a REALLY ADVANCED model. It was called Poliwag T-X because this one was a REALLY advanced prototype that combined the properties of a T-1000 and a T-800 and it was really amazing.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) It was a really amazing and very incredible model. It was made and programmed by Evil Nico to kill Nico should the Terminator Poromon fail to do its job.

Applejack: It was amazing to see it.

Apple Bloom: Boy no kidding there.

Flashwing: Yeah it was cool to see too.

LaGrange: Wow! I remember seeing T-X in Terminator 3 and that was a wicked one! But the Terminator Poliwag will be perfect for us. Lets do it!

Vert and LaGrange flared up Race Car auras. Songs for Vert and LaGrange: Song: The Candy Man by Sammy Davis Jr. And Highway Star by Deep Purple. Vert and group fired waves of earth, mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

Chazz Princeton, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Alexis, Mindy, Jasmine, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - Revenge of the Lawn Gnomes next

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) Revenge of the Lawn Gnomes is next. Good thing Hap and Chip aren't really bad guys.

Chazz: No this time all the rogue gnomes are bad guys. (SMASHES GNOME) As you can see they are coming at us like mad.

Gusty the Great: Yeah they sure are. (SMASHES GNOME) They are coming at us by the dozens and we're really getting a lot of practice in. J.D. said that his Shaolin Training really is coming in handy for this.

Titanium Toenail then turned and saw me and Sakura Knudson smashing numerous Lawn Gnomes with our arms and hands with powerful masterful precision and power.

Titanium Toenail: Wow! That is amazing! J.D. learned a lot. And so did Sakura under Swartz. That is cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome!

Scootaloo: That is so cool!

Whirlwind: All that training they had really paid off.

Titanium Toenail: Boy did it ever! Lets do it!

Chazz and Titanium Toenail flared up Infernal Incinerator and Titanium Ranger auras. Songs for Chazz and Titanium Toenail: Because You Loved Me by Celine Dion and Spiderwebs by No Doubt. Chazz and group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and fire and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Lincoln, Clyde, Zach, Rusty, Stella, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Bronze Kneecap, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - The Lawn Gnomes will get smashed into powder

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung (to Liam): The rogue Lawn Gnomes will get smashed into powder. No matter how many there are!

Liam: That is ding dang sure there!

Julie Kane: Yeah it sure is! But these gnomes are bad news.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are and it is crazy that there are so many of them.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) There sure are.

Featherweight: You aren't kidding on that one.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding. This is amazing though.

Iron Lung: It sure is! And didn't you guys fight these gnomes before?

Liam: We sure did and it was a crazy adventure. Hap and Chip weren't the bad guys though. Rogue Gnomes were.

Iron Lung: That is amazing you faced them before. Lets do it!

Liam and Iron Lung flared up auras for Pecos Bill and John Henry. Songs for Liam and Iron Lung: What's Next by Big Bad Voodoo Daddy and Only You (And You Alone) by The Platters. Liam and group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rex Salazar, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Circe, Cricket, Tuck, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Multiple Man, Billy Numerous, Hoki the Wandering Ninja, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman - The Lawn Gnomes are aerodynamic when frozen

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) The Lawn Gnomes are aerodynamic when frozen. And I can make twice as many clones then the total number of gnomes!

Rex: Yeah they sure are and that we know! You can really tear them apart.

Tifa Lockhart: Boy that is for sure there.

Princess Luna: Boy these gnomes are really coming at us too.

Snowdrop: Yeah they sure are.

Moondust: This is really fun though.

Gari: Yeah it sure is.

Blackout: We're going to have a huge mess to clean up though.

Multiplex: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Rex and Multiplex flared up Atom Dragon Auras. Songs for Rex and Multiplex: Waiting for Tonight by Jennifer Lopez and Justified And Ancient by the KLF. Rex and group fired waves of light and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Ebisumaru, Goemon, Yae, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Exhaust and

Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Piedmon, MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Those Gnomes will be smashed into dust and sprinkled over the ocean

---

Machinedramon was next.

Machinedramon (to Sasuke): Those Gnomes will be smashed into dust. And sprinkled over the ocean

Sasuke: Yeah that is for sure there.

Lucia: These gnomes are nothing but monsters that need to be shattered.

Princess Celestia: You got that right on that.

King Solar: Yeah that is too true.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding!

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Machinedramon: You got that right. Lets do it!

Sasuke and Machinedramon flared up HiAndromon auras. Songs for Sasuke the Android and Machinedramon: Let's Dance by David Bowie and Cold Love by Donna Summer. Sasuke and group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers. Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Speedwing

---

Speedwing was next.

Speedwing: Boy what a mess with the gnomes huh?

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

May: Yeah you're telling me.

Speedwing: No kidding. Lets do it!

Destroyers of The Lawn Gnomes, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts of energy and elements and the blasts hit Speedwing and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

He was dead!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a sure mega win.

We regrouped.

Troy: Your days of destroying private property is over!

Tsukasa: Starting now!

Kamen Ride: Zenkaizer!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Juran!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Gaon!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Magine!

Kamen Ride: Zenkai Vroon!

Kamen Ride: Twokaizer!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) LASER FORCE 6!

She summoned Living Laser, Raizen, Zazz, Gigertox, Cooler and Evil Nitro Man.

Tsukasa turned into Zenkaiser and Daiki summoned clones of the Zenkaigers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers!

We blasted and smashed numerous gnomes.

Psimion and Ere blasted the gnomes.

Ren & Stimpy and Drillhorn: MAGMA COMEDY BLAST!

SpongeBob & Patrick and Nosecone: X-RAY OCEAN BURST!

Pharaoh of 5000 Years and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH GHOST BLAST!

Light of Koji and Magma: LIGHT MAGMA BLAST!

Lightning and Pikachu and Ash and See-More: LIGHTNING EYE BLAST!

Sage of the Halo and Thundermon: THUNDER HALO BLAST!

Power of California Pride and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE CALIFORNIA BLAST!

Ninja Yae of the Mermaid and Puppetmon: MERMAID PUPPET BLAST!

Red Dragon Archfiend Power and Brass Knuckles: RED DRAGON BLAST!

XJ9 of Tremorton and Black Spider: THUNDER ROBOT BLAST!

Dodgeball Force of Fire and Dodgeball Wizard: FIRE DODGEBALL BLAST!

Zodiac of Magic and Count Spankulot: SPANKING BLAST STORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and magic and blasted the gnomes.

Twilight Sparkle, Billy, Grim, Mandy, me, Nico and Eli: MAGIC OF DARKNESS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: GRASS ELEMENT STYLE: GRASS SWORD!

Entrapta: GRASS LIGHTNING STYLE: GRASS BOLT!

Perfuma: GRASS NATURE STYLE: GRASS BOOMERANG!

Frosta: GRASS ICE STYLE: GRASS GLACIER!

Shantae: GRASS MAGIC STYLE: GRASS BIRDS!

Akko: GRASS STAR STYLE: GRASS STARS!

They formed grass weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: GRASS FINAL SMASH: GRASS BLAST‼

They fired a massive explosive grass based ki blasts

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you Lawn Gnomes, so goodbye… !

Hap, Chip, Joe Burton, and Moose McCall: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

We fired black energy blasts that hit The Lawn Gnomes and destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Alright, that'll teach them!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster put down and another of Slappy's army of Goosebumps monsters taken down. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Edgar Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Edgar Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Edgar Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Edgar Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Edgar Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Ember Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Edgar, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Suddenly, Ember Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Sphinx-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Edgar Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ember Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Edgar. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life.

Suddenly, Ember Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are sphinxes, phoenixes, angels, and Hazy Flame Sphinx flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Edgar Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ember Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ember Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Sphynx along with The Sphinx emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Sphynx with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red sphinx-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ember Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Sphynx and The Sphinx surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Ember Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Ember Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ember Seraphina's Hazy Flame Sphynx-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ember Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Sphynx Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Sphynx Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Sphynx etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red sphinx heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red sphinx heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large griffin heads is a large crimson red sphinx head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Ember Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Sphynx's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Sphynx and the Sphinx that said, "Ember Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Sphynx, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Elaine, Alinta, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Zero Two, Destroyer of Edgar Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Sphinxes, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エンバー・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイム・スフィンクスのジーン・スラマー、火の力と炎の魔法の達人、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エレイン、アリンタ、ヘリア、ブリジット・セラフィナの愛する姉妹、愛するリンカーン・ラウドの守護天使および将来の妻、ゼロツーの大敵、エドガー・セラフィナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使、そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、炎、火の魔法、スフィンクス、星、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Ember Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Ember Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME SPHYNX-SPHINX-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME SPHYNX SPHINX PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME SPHYNX SPHINX PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME SPHYNX SPHINX PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Ember Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Sphynx-Sphinx-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Edgar Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Ember Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Ember Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels which hits Edgar Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Alina Seraphina: Oh man, Ember's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Ember Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Sphynx-Sphinx-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Edgar Seraphina.

Ember Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Sphynx Sphinx Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Sphynx Sphinx Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ember Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Edgar. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Ember Seraphina and Lincoln went after Edgar Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Ember Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals,

Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Edgar Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Ember Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Edgar Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Edgar Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Edgar Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Ember Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Edgar Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Edgar Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Edgar Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Ember Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Ember Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Ember Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ember.

Suddenly, Ember Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ember Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Sphinx, and Hazy Flame Sphynx flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ember Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's another of those destructive assholes put down, and only three more to go.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Slappy's losing the next few of his minions.

Me: Those losers seriously had no idea of what they got themselves into when they allied with that dummy. So, Lincoln, who's the next Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and The Four Symbols are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one, J.D.: Seiryu Azulongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and Seiryu The Azure Dragon of The East.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: I knew it'd be her next, and you guys will like meeting her, Seiryu Azulongmon is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's a very powerful master of the storms and azure dragons because she was born under the symbol of The Azure Dragon, and ever since her birth, she represents The Azure Dragon of The East, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese

Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Azure Dragon, she was made Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and she has all his powers over thunder and storms and she knows all of his techniques. She's another of the five girls who make up our group, The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness.

Nico: You're known as The Righteous Flames of Zhuqiaomon, then, that means… !

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Yep, Seiryu Azulongmon is known as The Righteous Storms of Azulongmon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face the fury of the storms, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and she swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the most powerful of storms to leave nothing of them standing.

Me: Whoa.

Sebastian Mendez: Sorry I wasn't here for today's rescue, I wound up getting a headache from getting hit on the head with a mallet two times in two days. If I find out the person who did this, I'm gonna make that person regret it.

Plucky Duck: IT WAS THE WABBITS! THEY DID THIS!

We gasped.

Nico: Buster, why did…?

Buster Bunny: It was preventative medicine, even though he was freed from his dark side, he's still as creepy as ever, and you've got some nerve ratting me out, Plucky.

Babs Bunny spin-changed into a gangster.

Babs Bunny: (Gangster Talk) It's curtains for ya, ya mug. Curtains!

But, Sebastian was beyond furious as his midnight blue eyes turned blood red.

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) It's curtains for the both of you, YOU CRETINS!

Sebastian levitated off the ground as creepy organ music plays, and he had a demonic grin on his face and with rows of jagged fangs, and he slightly opened his mouth, and then… !

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC ROAR AND SNAKES COME OUT OF HIS MOUTH!)

Buster Bunny, Babs Bunny, and Plucky Duck freaked out as they did wild takes galore, and they ran like headless chickens, as Sebastian descended to the ground.

Sebastian Mendez: That's for bonking me on the head with a mallet for the past two days!

LaGrange: That whistle really worked!

Titanium Toenail: They're all frozen!

Iron Lung: Except for Hap and Chip.

Multiplex: I'm glad I still got a chance to help out.

Machinedramon: What do we do with them now?

Me: We put them in a magic vault. With locks on it as Vinny would say Really Big Ones.

Nico: Good idea. Great job guys.

Lola: I wonder how Slappy will react to this one.

Me: No idea. (To the viewers) Lawn gnomes are cool but they are a mess to clean up.

Qin: Yep.

We got to cleaning and later went home.

---

Meanwhile, SLAPPY WAS SMASHING PLATES AND DISHES ALL OVER HIS HOUSE IN RAGE!

Slappy: I FUCKING HATE THOSE MONSTERS! I HATE THEM MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 6 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tahu, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Gabby Griffin and Nuju, Hydro Man, Liquidator, Leviathan, Crashfood, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit and Tsubaki as well as Luna Loud, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan And Zach Taylor and we're going to battle the dark side of Ricky Beamer from Calling All Creeps and we're going to make him pay for all the terrible things he said to Nico and making hiim fall into a depression as well as making us pissed off. Now we're going to finish what we started and kill him and Stone Luna, Qin. Ellie, Erica and Missy are all going to transform against him. He is going to learn a VERY PAINFUL lesson and that is to NEVER PISS OFF us and Nico's friends. Also we're going to battle Another King Snorky, Dracula (Simpsons), Agent 47, Red Guy, Liquidator and Hydro Man as well as meet a Pharaoh Man gene-slammer named Cleopatra Pharaoh who is not only the gene-slammer of Pharaoh Man but also the Embodiment of the Pharaoh Dopant and she is EXTREMELY POWERFUL with fire and she is also the direct descendent of Princess Ahmanet.

The next match-up is Alinta Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif and Lincoln VS. Arthur Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Jersey, specifically The SOHO Night Club, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped the girls for Lincoln to rescue and they're at The SOHO

Nightclub, and after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and our main target is none other than another old enemy of ours: Ulube Ishikawa, and that deranged homicidal asshole has come back from the dead again and he still wants revenge on us, but we're through dealing with that asshole, we're going to destroy him forever and send him to The Black Gates and without The Dark Gundam's DNA in his body, he'll wish he was back in Oblivion by the time we get through with him. And we're going to meet the next Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and Four Symbols in Chinese Myth, her name is Seiryu Azulongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and Seiryu The Azure Dragon of The East, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's a very powerful master of storms and azure dragons because she was born under the symbol of The Azure Dragon, and ever since her birth, she represents The Azure Dragon of The East, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Azure Dragon, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and she has all his powers over thunder and storms and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, she's known as The Righteous Storms of Azulongmon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face the fury of the storms, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the most powerful of storms to leave nothing of them standing.

Part 7 is for The Return of The Mummy and we're going to battle Nila Rahmed.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 7

## RETURN OF THE MUMMY

---

Walking through the Pridelands of Africa was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tahu, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Gabby Griffin and Nuju, Troy, Tyler Bowman, Eli Shane, Tyson, Natsumi Tsujimoto, Hydro Man, Liquidator, Leviathan, Crashfood, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit and Tsubaki as well as Luna Loud, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan And Zach Taylor and we were there for an amazing rescue.

Me: I love coming to the Pridelands. It's so awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is cool.

Leeli: Look at all the amazing lions. They are so cute.

Girl Jordan: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah all the creatures of the Pridelands are cool.

Me: It sure is.

Aylene C.: All the creatures here are so cool.

Fluttershy: And amazing.

Lana: And the bugs are all delicious.

We laughed!

Lola: Yeah for you Lana bot not us.

Luna: But it's always fun here dudes.

Sam S.L.: It sure is Lunes.

Nico: Luna, I want to thank you, Hydro Man, and your teams for coming

Luna: It's no problem dudes. It's gonna be so fun.

Nico: Shou, remember when we met you and the other Kyurangers?

Shou Ronpo: How can I forget. That was so fun. We first met you during the battle with Hades and then we had our official mission with you a while after that.

Lola: That was so awesome.

Camie: Wow! When was that?

Me: That was so awesome and memorable.

Nico: Yep.

Nico told everyone that hadn't heard about it what happened in chapter 1497 and it was awesome.

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Camie: Wow! So you had to go to Universe 19 to help.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And we helped you guys destroy the remains of Jark Matter.

Shou: You sure did.

Me: And now Don Armage is a forgotten memory.

Hydro Man: He sure is. But his evil Ranger Form, Dark Shishi Red is now in the M.O.E.

Me: That's what I heard and that's a Stageshow Exclusive villain.

Hydro Man: That's right.

Nico: Wow!

Zocks: I think I remember seeing my sister Flint as a ranger herself on that too.

Me: Yep she is a ranger too in the stageshow exclusive format.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Yep. Man yesterday was crazy.

Me: We destroyed Lawn Gnomes like crazy.

Maria: They tried destroying Moose's house with a tractor!

Me: That was beyond crazy.

Qin: No kidding! That was crazy as all get out!

Nico: It'll take more than a tractor to do that.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: But the good news is that we enraged Slappy further by destroying those garden gnomes.

Nico: We froze them with the dog whistle.

Me: Yep and that was cool that Dog Whistles can do that.

Xenia: It sure was.

Qin: That sure was awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Eli: I thought it was really fun.

Nico: And those Shaolin skills that you displayed J.D. were really awesome.

Me: It sure paid off for that.

Xenia: It sure did.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And they're in our vault

Me: They sure are.

A gopher came.

Gopher: Eli?

Eli: Yes?

Gopher: Sir! (Salutes) News from the underground.

Eli got the info and told himm what's going on.

Eli: Guys! We got problems.

Eli told Lincoln what happened.

Lincoln: (GASP) Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from the warden that Dark Ricky Beamer has escaped from prison again, and he still wants revenge on us.

We gasped!

Me and Nico: (PISSED OFF) What!? That walking alligator freak's back for more?!

Me: (GROWLS) That motherfucking pissant lizard skin wallet!

Lily: How the heck did he escape?! Last time this happened was because of The Church of Necrom!

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which then formed a viewing window and we saw the footage of the Neptune Prison, and we soon saw how Dark Ricky Beamer escaped: it was Slappy who broke into the prison and used a Dark Orb to open a portal and Dark Ricky went in while Slappy was laughing maniacally. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Me and Nico: (GROWLING LIKE TWO VICIOUS WOLVES AND SUPER PISSED OFF) YOU GODDAMN WALKING TOOTHPICK! WE'LL ROAST YOU ON A SPIT FOR THIS!

Lincoln went up and grabbed me and Nico by the collars of our shirts.

Eli: Oh shoot, Lincoln! OMEGA NANNY GOAT ALERT!

Lincoln: Pardon me, but I must discipline the nanny goats!

BLANG!

Lincoln bashed our heads in and we had birds flying above our heads and chirping. We shook our heads.

Me: OUCH!

Nico: That hurt!

Lincoln: Luckily, I anticipated you two would fly into a rage and I had to bash your heads in again.

Eli: With how strong you two really are, I declared it an Omega Nanny Goat Alert: that's when Lincoln has to intervene and bash your heads in.

Nico: Thank goodness he did, but there's no way we're letting Dark Ricky live any longer.

Me: Same here. Not after what he did that sent Nico falling into a depression! And pissed us off to the Nth Degree!

Lincoln: Luckily, I'd decided to call in some extra help.

Just then, Stone Luna, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, and Ellie Singh arrived.

Missy Rodgers: Lincoln told us everything and we're more than ready for that walking alligator freak!

Erica Haddock: He's gonna get his head ripped off and skinned alive!

Ellie Singh: After what he viciously said about Nico, he's going to be ripped limb from limb.

Qin: Save some for me, girls. I still want to get my blows in on that asshole.

Stone Luna: He's going to get crushed like the bug he is.

Lincoln: He deserves it. (Sensed for Dark Ricky Beamer) AHA! Gotcha, you bastard! Dark Ricky's 20 yards away and he's barreling towards us in a fit of deranged rage.

Nico: Let him come, he's about to suffer for everything he's done.

Lincoln: You said it.

Me: Better prepare for this. KIBAL LETS HOWL! (HOWLS)

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Me: (Sniffs) Jeez! That mutant!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Dark Ricky Beamer.

Luna: (to Stone Luna) Fancy seeing you here!

Stone Luna: I know! This is gonna be so awesome dudes.

Lola: Yeah it is!

Sam S.L.: It sure will be cool!

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: (Cracks Knuckles) I got a bunch of REALLY Nasty things to say to that son of a bitch!

May: Save seconds for me!

Qin: And me and the girls!

Nico: But where did the gopher come from?

Me: Oh that gopher is always here. He informs Zazu of anything going on. And he informs either one of us of anything out of the ordinary as well.

Nico: Oh yeah I remember seeing that. That was cool.

Laney: Yeah.

Eli: I sense Dark Ricky. He's up ahead by 10 klicks.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to face him.

Troy: Go Go Megaforce!

Philip and Shotaro: Henshin!

They transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Philip: FURY OF THE CYCLONE!

Shotaro: MISCHIEF OF THE JOKER!

Philip and Shotaro: KAMEN RIDER W!

Nico: Nice!

Me: That was awesome!

Lola: It sure was.

?: YOU GODDAMN MONKEY-FACED FREAK!

Nico: Yeah, fuck you too, asshole!

We then saw our target, Dark Ricky Beamer, and he was now completely crazed and hellbent on revenge on us. It was DARK RICKY BEAMER!

Me: Well well if it isn't Mr. Buttfaced Bronto Brain himself.

Camie: He's ugly!

Qin: Yeah he sure is.

Me: Prison life hasn't been too kind on you hasn't it Lizard Lips.

Rattrap: Boy he's like an uglier version of Choppa Face.

Nico: Good thing Dinobot didn't hear that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico went over to him.

Nico: You walking Alligator Skinned Wallet. Because of you, you made me fall into depression. I've got a few things to say to you.

Dark Ricky Beamer: Oh yeah? What?

Hydro Man fired water at him.

He drenched him.

Me: I've been waiting for this for a long time!

I teleported and punched him in the face!

BLAM!

I sent him crashing into a rock!

He got out a bazooka and fired at us, but Lincoln saved us by forming a massive and indestructible diamond barrier, and when the missile hit the barrier, it exploded, but it didn't make a dent and the barrier stood strong. That got him super angry and he got out machine guns and fired at it, but all the bullets bounced off the barrier, then, he tried hitting it with his fists, but that didn't work, but it did get his fists bloody and bones broken. DARK RICKY BEAMER WAS NOW LITERALLY OUT OF HIS MIND AS HE CONTINUED ATTACKING THE BARRIER WITH NO SUCCESS AT ALL!

Nico: Damn. Lincoln, you weren't kidding when you said he was still out to get revenge on us.

Lincoln: Even after we stopped him a year ago and got him out of Ricky, he still wanted revenge on us.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball which hits Dark Ricky Beamer in his face and forced him back, Lincoln took down the barrier and we stood ready to face Dark Ricky Beamer, who was now out of his mind and dead set on revenge on Nico and all of us.

Dark Ricky Beamer: THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! I WAS THIS CLOSE TO GETTING RID OF EVERY LAST ONE OF THOSE GODDAMN BULLIES, BUT YOU! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST ALL FUCKING DIE?! YOU DON'T DESERVE TO LIVE, YOU ALL DESERVE TO DIE!

Me: You brought all that on yourself!

Nico: That's where you're goddamn wrong, asshole, the only one who deserves to die here is you!

Nico turned his nails into sharp claws and he slashed Dark Ricky in the chest leaving claw marks and drawing blood.

Nico: That was for making me fall into depression because of all those harsh words you said about me!

Then, Lincoln kicked Dark Ricky in the stomach!

Lincoln: And this is for forcing Ricky to betray all his friends and family!

Then, I punched him in the face and knocked out his teeth!

Me: And this is for pissing us all off! You scaly goddamn asshole!

Qin: Nice one with the blows, guys, but don't kill him yet. We also need to have our fun as well.

Nico: Oh, right. Let's back off, boys. It's time for the girls to have their fun.

Me: You're through, Dark Ricky.

Lincoln: You're never going to be free ever again.

Me: It's PAYBACK time! And Slappy I know you're watching this.

I flipped the bird at him.

In Slappy's hideout..

Slappy: Let's see if you're feeling smug when the next of my friends strike!

Little did he know that I can hear him.

Me: I can hear every word you say Slappy! I say Do your Fucking Worst you repulsive pile of sewage eating toothpicks!

HE ROARED IN FURY!

I punched Dark Ricky Beamer in his face and kneed him in his crotch.

Troy punched him.

PoW! BLAM BIFF SMASH!

He punched him in his face.

Luna bashed him in his head.

Luna: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY BEST FRIEND NICO!

KROW!

I fired a massive blast of blue fire and burned him.

Nico: You really think of me as a best friend?

Luna: We sure do!

Sam S.L.: That is for sure!

Me: We all do.

Suddenly, Qin's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, flames, fires, Komodo Dragons, phoenixes, and angels, surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Qin Chen's Scalebreath Raging Inferno Greatsword of Underground Fire Inferno Komodo Dragon Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Ricky Beamer, she left green energy, stars, flames, fires, Komodo Dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Qin: There are absolutely no words to describe just how much of a piece of shit you really are, you're the result of Ricky's descent into madness because of all the bullying he had to go through, and due to it, he snapped and you influenced him into making a deal with The Creeps which led to so many people getting turned into Creeps or getting killed, but the one thing that truly makes you despicable were those hurtful words you said about Nico, you made him fall into that depression and I despise you for that. Now, I'm going to see to it that you die here and now!

Suddenly, Qin was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are Komodo dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Scalebreath running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Ricky: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Qin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Qin remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the image of Scalebreath holding the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Komodo dragon earrings with green crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems in the gold flame links and green crystal links and a green Komodo dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Scalebreath with green crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Qin has on has on a short-sleeved green shirt, green skirt, green bellbottom pants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are a Komodo Dragon and Scalebreath surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Qin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Qin's massive Qin Chen's Scalebreath Raging Inferno

Greatsword of Underground Fire Inferno Komodo Dragon Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she had began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Qin Chen's Eternal Fire Scalebreath Raging Inferno Greatsword of Underground Fire Inferno Komodo Dragon Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Scalebreath etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, green blade, large green Komodo dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green Komodo dragon heads with green gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Scalebreath's head with green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the pommel. Qin has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Scalebreath's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Scalebreath that said, "Qin Chen, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Scalebreath, Dear Childhood Friend of Nico Chan, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Chen, Loving Sister of The Chen Sisters, Very Powerful Descendant of Fa Mulan and The Dragon Emperor, Defender of China's Long History Loving Sister of Mike Chilton and His Friends, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Loving Girlfriend of Chris Taylor, Archenemy of Leonard Snart Also Known as Captain Cold, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Komodo Dragons, Flames, and Compassion"

チン・チェン、ジーン・スラマーでありスケイルブレスのパートナー、ニコ・チャンの親愛なる幼馴染み、チェン夫妻の愛する娘、チェン姉妹の愛する妹、ファ・ムーランと龍帝の非常に強力な子孫、中国の長国の守護者歴史 マイク・チルトンとその仲間たちの愛する妹、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、クリス・テイラーの愛するガールフレンド、レナード・スナートの宿敵、キャプテン・コールドとしても知られる、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてコモドドラゴン、炎、そして慈悲の達人

Qin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SCALEBREATH-KOMODO DRAGON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Qin's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Scalebreath-Komodo Dragon-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Ricky saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and ran at Qin to kill her, but Qin fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and they exploded as they hit Dark Ricky and he got burned bad, he got back up, but now, he was mega enraged.

Qin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Star Cosmic Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel Compassion) That was only for starters.

Ellie Singh: She's right, we're also going to enjoy tearing you to shreds!

Missy Rodgers: You've had some goddamn nerve insulting Nico in that way, when none of this was his fault!

Dark Ricky: EVERYTHING IS HIS FAULT, EVERYTHING!

Lincoln fired a rainbow lightning blast and electrocuted Dark Ricky Beamer.

Lincoln: None of those dark events were his fault, you asshole, and just for that, I'm gonna subject you to such horrible torture, you'll be wishing that Slappy hadn't busted you out of prison.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh God, I hate to find out what kinds of hideous tortures he's got for him.

Nico: Whatever he's got planned, I hope he tears Dark Ricky apart and make him cry like a baby.

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers' pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, psychic energy, lightning, Mewtwos, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Missy Rodgers' Mewtwo's Eternal Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Ricky Beamer, she left orange energy, stars, psychic energy, lightning, Mewtwos, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Missy Rodgers: Every word that Qin said is true, you're nothing more than a piece of shit, Dark Ricky, you're nothing more than a parasite who fed on all the misery that Ricky suffered because of all the bullying he went through, but what you did in forcing Ricky to make a deal with The Creeps and with what you said about Nico, you've just stepped into deep shit now, and I'm gonna burn you to a crisp for what you said.

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, psychic energy and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Mewtwo flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Ricky Beamer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Missy Rodgers emerged, but she was changed forever.

Missy Rodgers grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and an orange energy aura with, stars, psychic energy, lightning, Mewtwos, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Mewtwo emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, she has on Mewtwo earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Psychic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems in the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links and orange Mewtwo-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Mewtwo with orange gems for eyes and holding the Psychic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless orange crop top and orange scarf, orange plaid skirt, orange pants with flowers, orange sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with psychic energy and lightning on the coattails and on the back is Mewtwo surrounded by lightning and psychic energy. Suddenly, Missy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Missy Rodgers' massive Missy Rodgers' Mewtwo's

Eternal Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, psychic energy, lightning, Mewtwos, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Missy Rodgers' Supercell Thunderstorm Mewtwo's Eternal Psychic Science Lightning Greatsword of Psychic Science Lightning Quantum Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Mewtwo etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large Mewtwo heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large Mewtwo heads and a large phoenix head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Mewtwo heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mewtwo's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Mewtwo that said, "Missy Rodgers, Gene-Slammer of Mewtwo, Friend of Nico Chan, Qin Chen, and Many, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Powerful Genius Level Science Master, Loving Girlfriend of Zelos Wilder, Loving Sister of The Zevo Three Team, Archenemy of Turtleini, Destroyer of Stankfoot, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Science, and Psychic Energy"

ミッシー・ロジャース、ミュウツーのジーン・スラマー、ニコ・チャン、チン・チェンと多くの友人、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、強力な天才レベルの科学マスター、ゼロス・ワイルダーの愛するガールフレンド、ゼヴォ・スリー・チームの愛する妹、タートリーニの大敵、スタンクフットの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして雷、科学、そしてサイキックエネルギーの達人

Missy Rodgers has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MEWTWO-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP VERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC MEWTWO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC MEWTWO PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM PSYCHIC SCIENCE MEWTWO ELECTRIC LIGHTNING PSYCHIC MEWTWO PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Missy Rodgers' Super Angel-Mewtwo-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Ricky Beamer saw it, he went ballistic and ran at Missy Rodgers to kill her, but Missy Rodgers fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, psychic energy, lightning, Mewtwos, phoenixes, and angels which exploded with such incredible power as they hit him and he also got electrocuted, he got back up, but he was now even more angrier than ever.

Missy Rodgers: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Psychic Quantum Science Lightning Mewtwo Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Psychic Quantum Science Lightning Mewtwo Phoenix Angel Love) And that was also just for starters, because your pain's about to get much much worse.

Erica Haddock: That's right, only me, Ellie Singh, and Stone Luna are left to transform.

Ellie Singh: And then, we'll get started with kicking your ugly scale-covered ass all over the place.

Stone Luna: Along with the other nasty surprises Lincoln's got in store for you.

Me and Nico: Along with our surprises as well, you nasty bug-eating alligator freak!

Suddenly, Ellie Singh's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, Kinecelerans, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ellie Singh's Kineceleran Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Speed Wind Justice, and as she approached Dark Ricky Beamer, she left sky blue energy, stars, winds, Kinecelerans, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ellie Singh: Don't think I'm ever going to let you live after what you said about Nico, none of those dark events were his fault, but being The Goosebumps Monster that you are, you don't give a shit about anyone, all you ever care about is revenge. Well, you're about to get what's coming to you, and no one will ever mourn your death.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying and a Kineceleran running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Ricky Beamer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ellie Singh emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ellie Singh grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, Kinecelerans, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Kineceleran emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on Kineceleran earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Speed, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Kineceleran with blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Speed, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue Kineceleran-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded in the gold wind links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Ellie Singh has on a blue sleeveless vest, sleeveless blue crop top, blue skirt, camoflage shorts, blue skates, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, Kinecelerans, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a Kineceleran surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Ellie Singh felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with blue tips on the large feathers, grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have sky blue tips and sky blue markings. Ellie Singh has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ellie Singh's massive Ellie Singh's Kineceleran Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Speed Wind Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, stars, winds, Kinecelerans, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ellie Singh's Cosmic Quantum Windstorm Kineceleran Kinetic Speed Storm Wind Greatsword of Cosmic Quantum Windstorm Kineceleran Kinetic Speed Storm Wind Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and a Kineceleran etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large Kineceleran heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sky blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four Kineceleran heads with green gems for eyes and large Kineceleran head with green gems for eyes and sky blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Kineceleran heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Kineceleran head with blue gems for eyes and a large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below the Kineceleran that said, "Ellie Singh, Gene-Slammer of The Kineceleran, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Dear Friend of Qin Chen, Missy Rodgers, and Erica Haddock, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Chick Hicks, Loving Sister of Gingka and His Friends, Destroyer of Nemesis and Dark Nebula, Slayer of Dark Ricky Beamer, Destroyer of Team Rocket, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Science, Speed, and Kinecelerans"

エリー・シン、キネセレランのジーン・スラマー、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、チン・チェン、ミッシー・ロジャース、エリカ・ハドックの親愛なる友人、愛情深い守護天使でニコ・チャンの将来の妻、チック・ヒックスの大敵、ギンカと彼の愛する妹友人たち、ネメシスとダークネビュラの破壊者、ダークリッキービーマーのスレイヤー、ロケット団の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、科学、スピードの達人、キネセレランス

Ellie Singh has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KINECELERAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC QUANTUM SCIENCE HURRICANE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM SCIENCE HURRICANE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM SCIENCE HURRICANE SPEED STORM KINECELERAN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ellie Singh's Super Angel-Kineceleran-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Dark Ricky saw it, he went ballistic and ran at Ellie Singh to kill her, but Ellie Singh fired a massive barrage of sky blue energy, stars, winds, Kinecelerans, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Dark Ricky Beamer and sent him flying into a tree, he got back out, but now, he was mega pissed off.

Ellie Singh: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Quantum Science Hurricane Speed Storm Kineceleran Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Quantum Science Hurricane Speed Storm Kineceleran Phoenix Angel Love) You really thought that you could get away with saying those sorts of vicious words to Nico and make him fall into a depression years ago for something that wasn't his fault and not expect the fucking consequences?! You thought wrong, asshole! No one does that to my man and gets away with it, I'm gonna nail your ass to the wall for this!

May hugged Nico's waist tightly in fright.

May: Yikes, Ellie sure can be scary when she gets this angry.

Nico: Trust me, May, you do not want to see Ellie's angry side, it's really really scary.

Lizzie Strong: Yeah, one time, some idiot beat up Nico in a surprise ambush, and Ellie got so super angry, she rushed at the asshole and beat his ass up.

Me: Damn.

Lizzie Strong: But, it got worse: it turns out that a stranger was there, he had a deranged grin on his face and he had multiple sharp fangs in his mouth, blood red eyes and dark red sclera full to the brim with madness, wild black hair, and pale skin.

We knew who Evelyn was talking about: it was Sebastian Mendez long before he had his Dark Side removed. Just then, the rest of Nico's harem and friends appeared.

Nathaniel Blood: So, that bully's attack on Nico wasn't a coincidence?! And even worse, Sebastian the Malevolent was there to see your death for his own sick amusement?!

Abigail Blood: If we ever have a Battle in The Simulator against him in the future, we're gonna make him pay for it with his own blood!

Nico: We'll also have to get Buster Bunny's gang, The Looney Tunes, and The Z-Fighters involved in it since they've got history and bad blood with him for all the things Dark Sebastian had made him do and they've fought against him and the resurrected foes of The Z-Fighters more than once.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, fire, plants, dinosaurs, tyrannosaurus rexes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Erica Haddock's DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Jurassic Jungle Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Ricky Beamer, she left red energy, stars, fire, plants, dinosaurs, tyrannosaurus rexes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Erica Haddock: You really make me sick to no fucking end, you scaly asshole. Everything my friends have said about is true, you really are nothing more than the scum of the earth, you deserve nothing more and nothing short of death for what you've done, and when I get done with you, you'll be left as a splattered mess all over the place!

Suddenly, Erica Haddock was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, fire, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around and dinosaurs and tyrannosaurus rexes running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Ricky Beamer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Erica Haddock emerged, but she was changed forever.

Erica Haddock grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, plants, dinosaurs, tyrannosaurus rexes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a tyrannosaurus rex emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with red iris, she has tyrannosaurus rex earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Jurassic, Jungle, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with red gem embedded in the gold flame links and red crystal links and red tyrannosaurus rex-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a tyrannosaurus rex with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Jurassic, Jungle, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, Erica Haddock has on a red short-sleeved shirt, long red pants, knee-high red high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, plants, dinosaurs, tyrannosaurus rexes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a tyrannosaurus rex with fire surrounding it. Suddenly, Erica Haddock felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with blue tips on the red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Erica Haddock's massive Erica Haddock's DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Jurassic Jungle Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, plants, dinosaurs, tyrannosaurus rexes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Erica Haddock's Cosmic DNA Splice Quantum Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Greatsword of Firestorm Quantum Jurassic Jungle Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a Tyrannosaurus Rex etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large red T-Rex heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red T-Rex heads with blue gems for eyes and a large red T-Rex head with blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the T-Rex heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold T-Rex head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the T-Rex that said, "Erica Haddock, Gene-Slammer of The Tyrannosaurus Rex, Extremely Deadly Martial Artist, Dear Friend of Nico Chan, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Loving Girlfriend of Crow Hogan, Archenemy of Carnotaur, Loving Sister of Zixx and Her Friends, Destroyer of Onccalon and the Hargokk Empire, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Plants, Nature, Science, and Tyrannosaurus Rexes"

エリカ・ハドック、ティラノサウルスのジーン・スラマー、極めて危険な武道家、ニコ・チャンの親愛なる友人、クォンタム・カル

テットのメンバー、クロウ・ホーガンの愛するガールフレンド、カルノタウロスの大敵、ジックスとその仲間たちの愛する妹、オンカロンの破壊者、ハーゴック帝国、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、植物、自然、科学、そしてティラノサウルスの達人

Erica Haddock has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TYRANNOSAURUS REX-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM SCIENCE JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM SCIENCE JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC QUANTUM SCIENCE JURASSIC INFERNO FIRESTORM JUNGLE T-REX PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Erica Haddock's Super Angel-Tyrannosaurus Rex-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Ricky Beamer saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and ran at her to kill her, but Erica Haddock fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, fire, plants, dinosaurs, tyrannosaurus rexes, phoenixes, and angels which exploded as they hit him and he got burned bad, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed.

Erica Haddock: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Quantum Science Jurassic Jungle Inferno Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Quantum Science Jurassic Jungle Inferno Firestorm Jurassic Jungle T-Rex Phoenix Angel Love) Now, all that's left is for Stone Luna to transform, and finally, we're gonna rip you limb from limb, you miserable fucker!

Me: This is it, your death is coming for you!

Nico: Never again will we ever have to deal with you, asshole!

Lincoln: Your plans to kill all the bullies in the world and let The Creeps take over end here and now!

We were spewing death threats at Dark Ricky Beamer, and this was pissing him off all over the place, and he was getting that close to going crazy.

Suddenly, Stone Luna's stone grey eyes turned neon stone grey and she was surrounded by a stone grey energy aura with stars, rocks, stones, gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Stone Luna's Stone Elemental Gargoyle Greatsword of Elemental Stone Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Ricky Beamer, she left stone grey energy, stars, rocks, stones, gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Stone Luna: You've had it coming for a very long time, you scaly alligator freak, all your actions have finally come back to bite you in the butt, and now, you're about to get your full-blown karma and get put down like the monster you are.

Suddenly, Stone Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of stone grey energy, stars, rocks, and stones surrounding the vortex, there are gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Ricky Beamer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Stone Luna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Stone Luna grew to 7'4" in height, from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large stone grey orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has stone grey highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon stone grey eyes and a stone grey energy aura with stars, rocks, stones, gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a gargoyle holding the Stone Kanjis in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with stone grey iris, she has on gargoyle earrings with grey gems for eyes and holding the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with stone grey gems on the gold stone links and purple crystal links and a stone grey dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a gargoyle with stone grey gems for eyes and holding the Stone and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a purple shirt with stone grey phoenix, purple skirt with stones on it, black pants with stones on it, purple leather knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stones, rocks, stones, gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a gargoyle with stones surrounding it. Suddenly, Stone Luna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with stone grey tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails now has stone grey tips and stone grey markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with stone grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder and she has on stone grey fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Stone Luna's massive Stone Luna's Stone Elemental Gargoyle Greatsword of Elemental Stone Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of stone grey energy, stars, stones, rocks, gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Stone Luna's L-Emental Eternal Stone Elemental Gargoyle Greatsword of Elemental Stone Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with a gargoyle etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade and embedded stone grey gems, large gargoyle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large stone grey gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gargoyle heads with stone grey gems for eyes and a large stone grey gargoyle head with stone grey gems for eyes and stone grey gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gargoyle heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large stone grey gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold gargoyle head with stone grey gems for eyes and a large stone grey gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the gargoyle that said, "Stone Luna Loud, Elemental Angel of Stone, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian of Air Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Girlfriend of Lava Sam Sharp, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Master of Stones, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Stones and Gargoyles"

ストーン・ルナ・ラウド、石のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の三番目に生まれ、三番目に長男、空気の愛情深い守護者 リンカーン・ラウド、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、愛情深いラバ・サム・シャープのガールフレンド、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪を滅ぼす者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、強力な石の達人、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、ユニバース666の大敵ソナタ・ダスク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、そしてストーンとガーゴイルのマスター

Stone Luna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STONE ELEMENTAL-GARGOYLE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL MUSICAL ROCKSTAR STONE GARGOYLE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL MUSICAL ROCKSTAR STONE GARGOYLE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE L-EMENTAL MUSICAL ROCKSTAR STONE GARGOYLE PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Stone Luna's Super Angel-Stone Elemental-Gargoyle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Ricky Beamer saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and ran at her to kill her, but Stone Luna fired a massive barrage of stone grey energy, stars, stones, rocks, gargoyles, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dark Ricky Beamer and he got buried under tons of stones and rocks, he busted out, but now, he was beyond enraged and so furious, it was unbelievable.

Stone Luna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental Rockstar Stone Gargoyle Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental Rockstar Stone Gargoyle Phoenix Angel Love) Now, that we've transformed, it's time for some serious pain!

Lincoln: You better be ready to bleed.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Stone Luna, and Nico joined Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You are done running loose and killing bullies, Dark Ricky. Now, it's time for you to die once and for all, and you are never coming back ever!

Nico: Welcome to The Corner of Pay and Back!

Lincoln, Stone Luna, Nico, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin went after Dark Ricky Beamer who's now gone absolutely Nth-Degree insane with rage, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, stone grey energy, sky blue, red energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Ricky Beamer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and Nico scratched Dark Ricky with sharp claws, and he, Stone Luna, Nico, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Dark Ricky Beamer insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Nico: I got one more thing to say to you.

Dark Ricky: What's that?

Nico: (smirks) Hick says what?

HE WAS INSULTED!

Dark Ricky Beamer: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, NONE OF YOU WILL EVER LEAVE HERE ALIVE!

Dark Ricky Beamer ran at Lincoln, Stone Luna, Nico, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin now absolutely out of his mind and driven by revenge, and Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired chains of light energy which bound Dark Ricky's arms and legs and he was strung up like he was on a rack. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into needles and he stabbed them into Dark Ricky's arms, legs, chest, and stomach and they began sucking out every last drop of his blood as it flowed out of him and into Lincoln as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Nico: Whoa!

Then, when Lincoln was done draining Dark Ricky, the needles removed themselves and turned back into tips, and Dark Ricky looked like a drained and lifeless husk. Then, as his spirit appeared, Stone Luna, Nico, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead and he screamed as he was found guilty of his crimes and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as Lincoln, Stone Luna, Nico, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin holster their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halos, Third Eyes, eleven massive and long dark brown and blond wolf tails, and massive angel wings of Stone Luna, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, and Qin are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance forever, asshole.

Nico fired a blast of fire and incinerated the withered husk of Dark Ricky's body.

Ellie Singh: That was really awesome, we administered some awesome payback on that asshole!

Qin: And it ended with Lincoln draining him dry of every last drop of blood.

Lincoln: He may be rotten on the outside, but his blood was surprisingly sweet.

Nico: Lincoln, I still can't get over the fact that you've grown to like the taste of blood.

Anna Anyanova: You can thank Adriana and the other Vampire Guardian Angels along with Rudina Adalwulf and the other Werewolf Guardian Angels for this, he's grown to like the taste of blood and eating the guts of villains.

Some of us wound up turning green in the face and ran to the trash cans and barfed.

Eman Reynolds: Anna.

Anna Anyanova: Whoops, sorry.

Sabrina Lorelai: We'll let that slide, but next time, we're telling Selene Arcangela about this.

Anna Anyanova: (GASPS) You wouldn't?!

Me: Uh oh, you know no one likes a tattle tale. Remember what happened with Dark Lola?

Eman Reynolds: Yeah, we remembered.

Lincoln: And with what happened with Sebastian yesterday when he found out Buster was the one who whacked him on the head with a mallet twice in a row in two days?

Anna Anyanova: Don't remind me, he roared like a demon and when those snakes came out of his mouth, he scared the pants off Buster and his friends.

Me: Not that some of them wear pants anyway.

---

Back in Slappy's hideout he was ROARING IN RAGE BIG TIME!

Slappy: THOSE MOTHERFUCKING APES!

?: Just remember to keep your end of our deal, Slappy.

Slappy: Of course my friend.

The figure left.

Slappy: No matter. Soon it will be the last thing they see before they die.

---

Nico: I'm surprised you girls didn't use your Gene Slammed forms.

Missy Rodgers: Yeah we figured that using our most powerful forms would fit for this.

Lincoln: Besides they were going to unlock their most powerful forms today. Get retribution for what Dark Ricky said to you Nico.

Nico: That makes sense.

Qin: Yeah it was justice of the highest kind.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: It sure was.

Troy: Better power up for the next part. Super Mega Mode!

He went Super Megaforce!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Awesome.

Eli: Now we have the Anothers. Lets see who we have. (Concentrates) Whoa! This is awesome. We have Another King Snorky, Dracula (Simpsons), Agent 47, Red Guy, Liquidator and Hydro Man.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! This will be interesting.

Lola: So Ecco the Dolphin, Maya Parker, Kate Lloyd and Cow & Chicken next.

Kate Lloyd: This will be interesting.

Me: Yep.

Maria: I'll call them!

Maria called them in.

In swirls of elements came Cow & Chicken, Maya Parker and Ecco.

Nico: Awesome.

Ecco: Hey guys.

Lola: Glad you all could make it.

Xenia: Awesome.

Kate Lloyd: This will be fun.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Hydro Man are one person.

Me: Awesome. Here they come!

We saw Another King Snorky, Dracula (Simpsons), Agent 47, Red Guy and Liquidator!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This is gonna be brutal.

Me: Yep.

Another Snorky: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this.

Lincoln: (GASP) Abigail Alderaan!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and blue angel wings and had blue clothes.

Abigail Alderaan: It's good to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Abigail Alderaan, Keyblade Knight of Alderaan, she's my's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet Alderaan and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet Alderaan and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith, and she harbored a powerful hatred towards The Sith for destroying Alderaan and she wanted them to pay. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: The Keyblade Knight of Alderaan! That is awesome!

Me: I'm sorry you found out about your planet. The Empire totally blew that whole planet into space dust.

Qin: Yeah that was awful.

Me: But you don't have to worry about the Empire. They are all dead and destroyed and the war is over.

Nico: Yeah.

Abigail Alderaan: I know. Thank goodness.

Troy: Time to go Legendary! LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

He turned into the Red King-Ohger!

Qin: Yeah!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Shou Ronpo: STAR CHANGE!

He turned into the Purple Kyuranger!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: By the way is the Another Hydro Man friendly or hostile?

Abigail Alderaan: Friendly and she is very creative.

Xenia: Interesting.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Abigail Alderaan: Lets dance!

We fired energy blasts and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride books!

Me: Take that!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) CONDOR VIOLET 6!

Maria summoned Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Sid the Squid, Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Krow and the Duke of Trump.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: This will be good.

Me: Now for Another Hydro Man.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

But then…

KRASPLASH!

Nico got wet big time from a huge splash of water!

Nico: (SPITS) Maria!

Maria: It wasn't me!

Nico: Liquidator!

Liquidator: Don't look at me!

Hydro Man: It wasn't me!

Nico: Okay who is the wiseass!?

Me: I think him!

We saw Another Hydro Man!

Xenia: Whoa!

Nico: Uh oh.

Another Hydro Man: (Laughs) (In a girls voice) Got you good.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, black wings and had black clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Zeppelin Dopant on it and the same symbol on her shorts and she had a dream sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Zephyr Zeppelin!

Zephyr Zeppelin: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Zephyr is the embodiment of the Zeppelin Dopant and she is from a family of amazing flying Zeppelin Hotel Makers and she has amazing water powers.

Hydro Man: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep. You guys would love seeing her hotels her family made and they are what made her family rich and awesome.

Zephyr Zeppelin: It's true and it's all really fun.

Kaito: (Gets out Gaoranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Hurricanger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Wild Force Sword and Zocks got a Hurricanger sword.

Zephyr Zeppelin: No I fired a wave of water and shrunk him with it and flushed him down a toilet.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he smelled like raw sewage and was dripping wet when he came back.

Lana: Awesome.

Me: Nice.

Sougo: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) How did you shrink Swartz?

Zocks: (Gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) Do you have shrinking powers too?

Sougo got WildForceRedArmoe while Zocks got NinjaStormRedArmor.

Zephyr Zeppelin: I sure do and it only works with my water.

Nico: That is cool.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Nico: Time to drench! (ACTIVATES HYDRO MAN AND LIQUIDATOR'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of water and blasted the Another.

May: Taste this! (ACTIVATES LEVIATHAN AND CRASHFOOD'S RIDEWATCHE'S)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the another.

Maria: Top this! (ACTIVATES NOXIOUS ENTERPRISE'S SUPER SPU-31 LIQUID COOLED MOBILE PROCESSING UNIT AND TSUBAKI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

Shou Ronpo: Top this! (ACTIVATES LIQUIDATOR'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired waves of energy and smashed the Another.

Zephyr slashed Another Hydro Man all over.

Then Shiv, Nightstrike, Hitcher, NES Gigan, Mamemon Brothers and Breacher came.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: Nice team Shiv!

Shiv: Hey thanks! After this can we get some grub?

Me: If you want.

Then a fireball flew in from out of nowhere and it hit Another Hydro Man and he exploded and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

Pharaoh Man came in.

Me: Whoa! Pharaoh Man!

Nico: Cool!

Pharaoh Man: (In a girls voice) That was awesome.

Nico: (GASP) Cleopatra Pharaoh!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, yellow eyes, golden angel wings and had black and yellow clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Pharaoh Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had an Explosion Sword.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Awesome to see you again Nico and you as well Qin.

Qin: You too.

Me: Wait you're also not only the gene-slammer of Pharaoh Man but also the Embodiment of the Pharaoh Dopant? That is amazing.

Maria: It's only fitting.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: It sure is and also I'm the direct descendent of Princess Ahmanet.

We gasped in shock!

Me: Oh man! Your ancestor back over 5,000 years ago was pure evil incarnate.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: I know.

May: Why do I get the feeling you might come in handy later?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: I know it will be perfect for me.

Shou Ronpo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: My favorite is when me and Nico were over in Egypt and I learned all about my ancestor's history.

Nico: Her ancestor was dangerous and evil.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: She was and I'm glad you killed her but she is my family. I'm glad she is gone.

Me: I can't remember if we gave her the Black Gates or not.

May: Why do I get the feeling you might come in handy later?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: I know it will be perfect for me.

Shou Ronpo: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: My favorite is when me and Nico were over in Egypt and I learned all about my ancestor's history.

Nico: Her ancestor was dangerous and evil.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: She was and I'm glad you killed her but she is my family. I'm glad she is gone.

Me: I can't remember if we gave her the Black Gates or not.

Nico: We'll look into that later.

Nico and Cleopatra hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Same here.

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Luke, Wendy Darling, Jane, and Peter Pan are heading to New Jersey, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target.

And our main target is none other than our old enemy, Ulube Ishikawa, and that deranged homicidal asshole has come back from the dead again and he still wants revenge on us, but we're through dealing with that asshole, we're going to destroy him forever and send him to The Black Gates and without The Dark Gundam's DNA in his body, he'll wish he was back in Oblivion by the time we get through with him.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in New Jersey, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target, and it's one we wished we'd never have to deal with again.

Me: Wait, you mean?

Nicole: Yes, Dad, our main target is none other than our old enemy, Ulube Ishikawa, and that sadistic deranged homicidal asshole has come back from the dead again and he still wants revenge on us.

Brittney: I just knew it would be him, I just knew it!

Eli: But we're through dealing with that asshole, we're going to destroy him forever and send him to The Black Gates and without The Dark Gundam's DNA in his body, he'll wish he was back in Oblivion by the time we get through with him.

Lincoln: Exactly what I was about to say, Eli. We destroyed The Dark Gundam forever when we killed Lelouch last year, but we banished The Dark Gundam to The Black Gates while Lelouch got sealed into The Book of Vile Darkness.

Sabrina Lorelai: We're keeping an eye on The Netherworld in case LeLouch escapes.

Luke: If he does come back, he's bound to go crazy.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with short neck-length aqua blue hair, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive aqua blue angel wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless aqua blue top, aqua blue skirt with the Azure Dragon on it, aqua blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning bolts, azure dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Azulongmon, Digimon Sovereign of Thunder, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Seiryu Azulongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and Seiryu The

Azure Dragon of The East.

Seiryu Azulongmon: That's right, and I know where the girls are being held.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The SOHO Nightclub.

Me: The SOHO Nightclub. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Me: I'm quite surprised you've both been kidnapping girls and dragging them here to night clubs in The US.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: What can we say, we're classy.

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, we can get after that genocidal deranged bastard.

We left the SOHO Night Club.

?: YOU ACCURSED GODDAMN HEROES WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLAN TO WIPE OUT MANKIND AND DESTROY THE WHOLE PLANET! NO ONE DEFIES ME AND LIVES!

We then saw our target, Ulube Ishikawa, and he was truly insane and still out for our blood.

Sylvester: Sylvester: Well, well, well, look who's come charging right at us.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into

Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I always knew you'd return one day, you genocidal deranged bastard, but this is the last time we ever have to deal with your hide, you madman. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot

Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren

Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Luke and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-

Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ulube Ishikawa, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln ran at Ulube Ishikawa and he turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers and impaled them into that bastard's chest, and Lincoln began absorbing him, and it was agonizingly painful for Ulube Ishikawa, as his energy was being drained and absorbed into Lincoln as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Ulube Ishikawa and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Ulube Ishikawa except for his clothes and an energy card with Ulube Ishikawa's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Ulube Ishikawa to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your world destroying ways end here, you genocidal maniac. (To Seiryu Azulongmon) And it's so good to see you again, Seiryu Azulongmon.

Seiryu Azulongmon: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Seiryu Azulongmon and he hugged her, and Seiryu Azulongmon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Seiryu Azulongmon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or

massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Seiryu Azulongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and Seiryu The Azure Dragon of The East, she's my Guardian Angel from New York, and she's a very powerful master of storms and azure dragons because she was born under the symbol of The Azure Dragon, and ever since her birth, she represents The Azure Dragon of The East, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that very strong representation of The Azure Dragon, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and she has all his powers over thunder and storms and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: She's known as The Righteous Storms of Azulongmon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face the fury of the storms, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the most powerful of storms to leave nothing of them standing.

Me: Jeez, so any who anger her suffers the full fury of the storms.

Nico: And we know how powerful Azulongmon is: any who dare to anger The Sovereign of Thunder will be swept away by the raging storms.

Lincoln: That's right, and Seiryu's birth under The Sign of The Azure Dragon of The East made her connection to Azulongmon all too clear.

Seiryu Azulongmon: And me being a master of Azure Dragons and the storms also made it all too clear as well, and I was indeed honored to be chosen to be the Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon and The Azure Dragon of The East.

Lincoln: You were chosen to be Azulongmon's champion since the day you were born, that was no coincidence, he knew of how powerful you are, and he chose you for a reason, and now that you're here, Seiryu.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Seiryu Azulongmon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Seiryu Azulongmon: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Seiryu Azulongmon's neck with azure blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and azure blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Seiryu Azulongmon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Seiryu Azulongmon.

Seiryu Azulongmon had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Suna Light from Mega Man: Fully Charged and Hinoki Yatsuka, Inaho Takebe, Kaede Koume, Nadeshiko Mitsu, Shion Shizutani, and Sumire Nariwa from Dark Future.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Suna Light from Mega Man: Fully Charged and Hinoki Yatsuka, Inaho Takebe, Kaede Koume, Nadeshiko Mitsu, Shion Shizutani, and Sumire Nariwa from Dark Future.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hinoki Yatsuka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hinoki Yatsuka and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main target: Ulube Ishikawa, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie,

Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and

eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel,

his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Suna Light: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Hinoki Yatsuka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Suna Light, Hinoki Yatsuka, Inaho Takebe, Kaede Koume, Nadeshiko Mitsu, Shion Shizutani, and Sumire Nariwa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that our main target was another of our old enemies and one we hoped never to see again: Ulube Ishikawa, the deranged genocidal madman who came back from the dead again and still wanted his revenge on us and destroy the world.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The SOHO Nightclub and then us thrashing Ulube Ishikawa, and finally, Lincoln using Cell's absorption technique to absorb that madman and banishing him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Seiryu Azulongmon have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Jared: Oh shit, so that asshole came back again for Round 3?! Damn him!

Me: But, without The Dark Gundam's DNA in him after we sent it to The Black Gates forever, he was powerless against us.

Lincoln: But, now we can finally rest easy knowing that Ulube Ishikawa is finally gone forever and he is never ever coming back.

Eli: That's for sure, we've had it up to hear with that asshole to last an eternity.

Nico: Same here, he was way too obsessed with destroying the world and getting revenge on all of us, he seriously needed to be put down forever like the mad dog he really is.

---

After finally getting rid of Ulube Ishikawa and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Seiryu Azulongmon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Seiryu Azulongmon: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Seiryu, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Seiryu Azulongmon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Seiryu Azulongmon: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Seiryu, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Seiryu Azulongmon: There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln, and this was only a week after Miguel Serrano and his thugs got killed by Zoey and Lincoln.

Seiryu Azulongmon played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Seiryu Azulongmon were at an abandoned hideout in the north of Michigan. This was one of the many hideouts of that cheapskate moronic mutant, Flip.

Past Seiryu Azulongmon: This is it, you ready, Lincoln?

Past Lincoln: I am, Seiryu. Let's do it.

Seiryu Azulongmon and Lincoln kicked the door in, and that alerted Flip's army of musclebound hired thugs inside. But, before they could do anything, blasts of lightning came out and hit most of them and killed them as the lightning stopped their hearts.

Past Flip: Dang it! Whoever it is, you better come out right now, or we will shoot your heads off! What am I paying you all to stand there for?! Get out there and find them!

The rest of Flip's musclebound thugs went off searching only to get caught in a trap, because Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and he ambushed them one by one by stabbing the stingers into their chests and he absorbed all of them one by one into his body and he even absorbed the thugs they killed, and as soon as he was done with absorbing them and the stingers changed back, all that were left were their clothes and guns, and this was really pissing off that mutant.

Past Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOW) DAMN IT! DAMN IT! DAMN IT! YOU BETTER GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I'M NOT PLAYING!

Past Lincoln: Very well.

Then, Seiryu Azulongmon and Lincoln appeared.

Past Flip: YOU! (ENRAGED BELLOW) NOT AGAIN, YOU'LL PAY FOR RUINING MY BUSINESS, LOUD!

Past Seiryu Azulongmon: Like I even give a rat's ass about your business especially with what you've done in cheating a lot of people, you goddamn mutant cheapskate. You need to be put down like the mad dog you are!

Past Lincoln: And we showed all of your hired musclebound thugs no mercy. But, I've no doubt that you've got more all over the world, if they show up, I'll absorb them next.

Past Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOW) I'LL KILL YOU!

Flip got out a gun and he was about to shoot, but it would be too late.

Past Seiryu Azulongmon and Past Lincoln: (ECHOING VOICE) BLUE THUNDER!

Seiryu Azulongmon and Lincoln fired intense thunderbolts from the sky and from their massive angel wings and they hit and electrocuted Flip with divine fury and melted his gun and left him with burns on his body which burned his clothes and left him in his underwear. Then, Lincoln tied Flip up with red energy ropes he fired from his massive white angel wings, and they called the cops and they handed all the evidence of Flip's operations, and they took Flip right back to prison. Seiryu and Lincoln left, and they formed blue energy blasts with lightning in their hands.

Past Lincoln: Go to Hell, you goddamn mutant.

They threw the energy blasts at the hideout and it exploded and was left as a crater as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, so you guys went after that mutant only a week after you killed Miguel Serrano and his thugs.

Me: And Seiryu and Lincoln did awesome. We found out from them that Flip was planning to launch a massive attack on Royal Woods and all of Michigan and all over the world and extort the governments of the world and cause the economy of the world to collapse.

Everyone gasped.

Lincoln: That mutant went way too far, and I used Cell's absorption on those musclebound thugs of his in an assassination style attack.

Me: That's how I sensed that you were growing stronger and stronger, you absorbed them using Cell's absorption technique.

Luna: He and Seiryu did awesome getting rid of that mutant's thugs, but like he said, there's many more all over the world.

Lisa Loud: And ever since they found out about what we've been doing to him, they've been coming after us for revenge.

Nico: But, none of them weren't going to get that far when Lincoln sprouts out those tubes from his chest and latches them onto those thugs and sucks out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and he burns them to a crisp. But, you and Seiryu did awesome, especially you, Lincoln, with absorbing that mutant's thugs not to mention you and Seiryu used Blue Thunder to electrocute that mutant and he suffered really badly from the electric shocks.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) are heading to

Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) all had

feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Cholan: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Cholan, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, one hundred-twenty one Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) are in your harem.

We counted and when we found out one hundred-twenty one girls joined Lincoln's harem in one day, our jaws dropped!

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back.

Nico: One hundred-twenty one girls joining your harem in one day?! Damn, now you really broke the record, White-Haired Casanova!

Simulator Miia: Yes, now the rest of my friends have joined Linky's harem.

Miia: Just like how we joined J.D.'s harem.

Me: And how our Universe 666 counterparts have joined my Universe 666 counterpart's harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Abyss, Actia, Ai, Aluru, Alusia Van Dalsia, Anura, Araya, Ariel, Asia, Belle, Bima, Bisque, Ceska, Chione, Chocola, Cholan, Death, Dina, Elda, Em, Emeth, Ena, Eris, Fal, Fan Long, Fere, Fi, Flare, Fran, Froze, Gala, Gina, Hakuto, Halifa, Haru, Honey, Horo, Hydra, Iormu, Jelli, Jerez, Kagachi, Kalolo, Kasuka, Kehp, Keros, Kura, Kuruwa, Kuu, Kuune, Kyou, Kyure, Lato, Lea, Lethe, Liza, Lucine, Lyca, Mai, Mashu, Media, Memeko, Mimi, Miraj, Misaki, Miti, Moira, Mokunaii the 11th, Myuu, Nan Que, Nana, Nancy, Nemes, Nia, Paula, Peace, Pirati, Queen, Quess, Qukul, Ran, Rei, Rem, Reshia, Riado, Rohe, Rosty, Ruberu, Rudi, Rudoru, Rui, Ruka, Rus, Saki, Sala, Sasami, Sea, Sein, Shaia, Sharon, Shenay, Shiana, Shinotcha, Shire, Shizuka, Sitri, Sophia, Suzie, Sya Hu, Tatake, Terios, Tierra, Tito, Tolepas, Tsen, Unyi, Vynette, Were, Youko, and Yuki, and Lois Lane (DC Super Hero Girls 2015), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out

their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Later it was time for another Awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next Galaxy will be Fluffy!

Nicole: Fluffy Bluff Galaxy.

Me: Cool! That one is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Fluttershy: Me and Zak will go on that one

Nico: Okay then.

They went in and it activated and they were at Fluffy Bluff Galaxy!

Fluttershy: It's so Fluffy!

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: (On the radio) Wow that is awesome and it's pretty too.

Nico: It sure is.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure is awesome.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the Radio) Well you are just going after the star in this one right?

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Well you just have to go to the top of the mountain in the galaxy.

Nico: Okay.

Nicole: But Goombas, Lakitus and Koopas are coming after you.

Nico: Okay. Lets go guys.

They were off and flew and then just like Nicole said they came after them!

Nico: (gets out Hydro Man and Demyx's Ridewatches) Dance water dance!

Nico activated them and fired waves of water and blasted the Goombas and Lakitus.

Fluttershy: Time to get wild! (WOLF HOWL)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Lakitus and blasted them down.

Zak: My turn!

He fired an energy blast and blasted the Koopas.

Nico: Take that!

They blasted more of them!

Nico jumped on a cloud.

BOING!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico was seeing how fluffy the clouds were.

Nico: You guys gotta try this!

Fluttershy and Zak jumped on the clouds and they were laughing.

?: Boy that looks like fun.

A figure flew in and it was a girl with pink hair and she had purple clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Mystic Force Rangers on it and the same symbol was on her skirt. She had a Magistaff on her hip and she had a magic staff in her hands.

Maridia Magiranger: Maridia Magiranger, Embodiment of the Mystic Force Power Rangers is here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you!

Maridia Magiranger: I heard that J.D. killed Octomus the Master is that true?

Nico: It sure is.

Zak: He got what he deserved when we killed Void Queen.

Maridia Magiranger: I'm glad.

Nico: Me too. Lets go get the star.

They went and flew for it. More Koopas came.

Maridia Magiranger: I got this one!

She fired blasts of fire and blasted the Koopas into nothing.

Nico: Awesome!

They went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Fluttershy: That was so fun.

They high fived.

Zak: Tell us more about yourself.

Maridia Magiranger: Well I'm actually the descendent of the great Merlin and a true master of magic. And also I have power that is amazingly strong. But also I lived for over 500 years and destroyed all the forces of darkness.

We were amazed.

Nico: Wow that is amazing!

Maridia Magiranger: It sure is. I even know all about the powers of the Wizard Riders. Also I work as a magic shop owner in my spare time and it's fun and I help kids become great magicians like me.

Nico: That is so cool.

Zak: Boy it sure is. We killed the White Wizard and Sora the Chameleon Phantom and that was awesome.

Maridia Magiranger: That is awesome.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Maridia Magiranger: I would be honored.

They later came back and we cheered wildly.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Maridia Magiranger: J.D. I am forever grateful to you for killing Octomus.

Me: It was no trouble. But his power was nothing compared to me not to boast.

Nico: Yeah.

Then we saw the mascots doing some stuff on the table.

Mistmane: What are you guys doing now?

Poromon: Making Hair Barrettes.

We saw that they were jeweled and sequined and diamond barrettes.

Me: (Whistles) Those are beautiful guys.

Nico: Yeah you are doing a great job.

Rarity: Those are absolutely beautiful darlings.

Ty Rux: Matt, I'll never regret meeting you.

Matt: Me neither Ty.

Qin: Boy that was so fun. What do you think of mine?

She had an orange, red and purple diamond barrette.

Nico: That is awesome Qin.

Me: Yeah.

Poromon: We learned how to do it from this book.

He showed us a book.

Me: How to make Diamond Barrettes. That is awesome.

Lola: Those are awesome.

Matt Olson: I'll say.

Garby: Boy those are really awesome guys. (LOUD FART TOOT)

We groaned in disgust.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) These are amazing!

Poliwag: Thanks Somnambula.

They made MANY KINDS of designs. Flowers, elemental symbols, planets, stars, Chinese and Japanese Symbols and Astronomy and more. It was REALLY awesome.

Ty Rux: Man the zoids you guys used were so cool.

Qin: They sure were fun.

Scrapper: Me and my fellow Constructicons went on Matt's missions too.

Ty Rux: You guys sure did.

Nico: That was so awesome and cool.

Qin: Yeah it was and we kicked D-Structs butt.

Lola: Yeah what a jerk.

Garby: Yeah he sure was a jerk! (LOUD FART TOOT)

We groaned in disgust.

Maridia Magiranger: Boy he sure has a nasty gas problem doesn't he?

Me: Yeah Garby can't help it. But it's funny.

Ironbison: How many barrettes have been made?

Me: From the looks of things I would say A LOT.

Poromon: Yep. We made over 500 million designs in less than 7 hours.

We were amazed!

Me: WHOA! You guys are fast and very creative!

Xenia: I'll say!

Camie: Yeah! Very awesome. And mine for the Aurora is amazing and dazzling.

Me: You guys should open an awesome jewelry shop for all these.

Poromon: That's a great idea.

Scrapper: (to Ty Rux) Be honest. How amazed were you to see our Devestator form?

Ty Rux: It was so awesome! We all were amazed to see it.

Dozer: Yeah we were!

Garby: It sure was cool! (LOUD FART TOOT)

We groaned in disgust.

G1 Lightspeed: And after Matt's missions, you guys were busy.

Ty Rux: I know. It was awesome.

Me: Yeah you guys built a HUGE City in just a few weeks.

Xenia: that was amazing.

Varie: It sure was.

Ty Rux: I know. We were really busy.

Rage Mage: Nico, who gets to shine next?

Me: Starlight Glimmer, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Scotsman, Winx Club Stella, and Vinyl Scratch

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) This is gonna be fun!

Qin: Yeah it will!

Samurai Jack: This is gonna be really a fun one.

Bombshell (Skylanders): (British Accent) Jolly good!

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye this is gonna be just like old times laddies.

Me: You got that right.

Qin: It sure will be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Nila Rahmed, the evil 4,000-year-old Egyptian Princess, and she's returned from the dead and she's causing havoc once more in Egypt. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Nila Rahmed, the evil 4,000-year-old Egyptian Princess, and she's returned from the dead and she's causing havoc once more in Egypt.

We gasped.

Nico: Nila Rahmed, I knew it was going to be her, I just knew it.

Me: Now, Slappy's really starting to piss us off even more.

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln: But, with every Goosebumps Monster that we take down, we wind up pissing off Slappy even more.

Nico: You bet. Let's head down to help Gabe and Sari take down Nila Rahmed once more, and if that evil bastard, Ahmed, is also back, then he's also going as well.

Me: Right, and when we tell them Slappy was behind this, they're going to throw him straight into a woodchipper.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Wait I read about Nila Rahmed! She was a very dangerous and evil princess that was really bad.

Nico: Yeah.

I went over and got the book for Return of The Mummy.

Me: This is one of the monsters we haven't covered. We faced the first one from Curse of The Mummy's Tomb but not this one.

Nico: See, it's a good thing you joined us!

Cleopatra Pharaoh: It sure is!

Eli: Wait I know about Nila too. She was the princess of Egypt back 4,000 years ago after the reign of Mentuhotep III.

Me: That was back in 2,000 B.C.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: And believe it or not guys I was actually looking for the Tomb of Nila Rahmed for years.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Didn't she pretend to be Gabe's friend?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: As a matter of fact yeah she did. I read all the Goosebumps books myself. But it's the Curse of The Mummy's Tomb and Return of the Mummy that had me most intrigued. Nila was just using Gabe in a terrible plot. She was the sister of Prince Khor-Ru.

Nicole: I remember Prince Khor-Ru.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Yeah it was to bring Egypt back into the time of the Fertile Crescent. And the shocking part is that she was never mummified at all. She lived for over 4,000 years because of a red scarab amulet she had around her neck.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: She lived for that long!? That's incredible!

Camie: Yeah! That's amazing!

Nicole: No wonder I couldn't find Nila's tomb. It's because she was never dead.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: But legends say that her treasure is buried in a safe place that is presumably her tomb.

Qin: Wow!

The Previous group came.

Iron Lung: Can me, Evil Green Ranger, Snake, Living Laser, Taskmaster, Yenaldooshi, LaGrange, Titanium Toenail, Multiplex and Machinedramon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: We're going to Egypt again.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: We're going to battle Nila Rahmed.

Iron Lung: Oh wow!

Nico: This will be interesting.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: It sure will. And I'm going to try and convince Nila to join the M.O.E.

Me: Are you sure Cleopatra?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Yes I know she will be a good member. I know she will. She is a very prominent part of our history just like Ahmanet was. And she will when I convince her. I have this.

She showed on her arm a birthmark. It was in the shape of the ancient hieroglyphics for her ancestors name.

Nicole: That's Ancient Egyptian Hieroglyphics for Ahmanet.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: That's right. My ancestors name means Gift Of The Moon.

Nicole: That's right. It also means that.

Nico: Wow!

Gluko: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now it's time for the robots of Mega Man 5. So Star Man Next

Nicole: Stellar.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Arthur Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Arthur Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Alinta Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to the other male Seraphina assholes yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Gabe Sabry and Sari destroy that evil princess, Nila Rahmed, and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing her back.

Lincoln: That dummy's really gone way too far this time, and we've got to help Gabe and Sari destroy Nila Rahmed before she threatens to destroy the world, and once we get done with her and exposing Slappy's actions behind this, you're next, Arthur Seraphina.

Alinta Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Arthur Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Gabe Sabry and Sari destroy Nila Ahmed and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing her back from the dead, and once we got done with destroying the evil Egyptian Princess, Lincoln and Alinta Seraphina are going to destroy Arthur Seraphina, the next of The Seraphina Sisters' evil cousins.

But, unknown to us, a figure was also following us and she has pure intentions.

?: Cousins, Lincoln, hang in there, I'm coming to help you all.

Lincoln and The Seraphina Sisters sensed it, and they knew exactly who it was, but she'll make her appearance after we take care of Nila Ahmed and face Arthur Seraphina.

We were off to Egypt.

---

We arrived in Cairo, Egypt.

Qin: I always love coming here to Cairo.

Evil Green Ranger: There's always lots of sand here.

Nico: Well it's right next to the Sahara Desert.

Xenia: Yep.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Its good to be back in the land of my ancestry.

Me: With history that stretches back to the Biblical Times and it's amazing all this is full of so much history.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went to find Gabe.

Me: Now where would Gabe be?

Nico: He might be at the Cairo Museum.

Caitlyn: That one, right?

She pointed to the Cairo Museum.

Nico: Yep.

We were off to the Cairo Museum.

We arrived later.

Me: Wow the Cairo Museum.

Nico: Always love coming here too.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: This brings back so many memories.

Xenia: It sure does.

Gabe: Hey guys!

Me: Gabe!

Gabe: Awesome to see you all here.

Me: Same here Gabe its been a while.

Gabe: Whoa you guys really grew in numbers a lot.

Me: We had a lot of fun adventures ever since we first helped you out.

Living Laser: We even fought an alternate version of the Mummy.

Me: That was Princess Ahmanet.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: I heard all about that. You guys did incredibly well in fighting my ancestor years ago.

Me: Almost 2 years ago but yeah.

Gabe: Wow! Well I'm going on all kinds of amazing treasure hunts and this was my latest find.

He pointed to an an emerald green book with a crocodile on it.

Nicole: (GASP) The Emerald Tome of Sobek! Oh wow! I've been trying to find that for years. Gabe you are a truly amazing explorer and archaeologist.

Daring Do: He sure is a gifted one.

Gabe: So, what brings you guys here?

Sabator: Oh, we're just visiting the sights and-

Nurzak: We have reason to believe that an old enemy of yours is back.

Gabe: (GASP) Nila Rahmed is back!?

Me: Thanks to a certain dangerous evil dummy we all loathe to the nth degree.

Nico: Slappy.

Gabe: Oh man! I thought I saw the last of her.

Nicole: I know.

Laney: How was she able to stay alive for 4,000 years?

Gabe: She had this red scarab pendant around her neck.

Nicole: (GASP) That's the Red Scarab of Horus! It's said to give the wearer eternal life. But it has a really nasty surprise with it. If it's destroyed it turns the wearer into a scarab forever.

Nico: Whoa!

LaGrange: So, she could be spying on us right now?!

Eli: I don't sense her.

Gabe: But I know what she is after. Her treasure. She's after this.

Gabe showed a picture of an ancient red crystal sword.

Nicole: (GASP) The Ruby Sword of Osiris! That's said to be the powerful sword that has enough power to kill the evil God of Chaos, Set, himself. Legends say that its power is so strong that it has the power to flatten an entire city in one powerful swing.

Nico: That is strong!

Qin: Whoa!

Allie Wilde: That is incredible!

Nicole: But what Nila doesn't know is that this sword can only be wielded by someone who is pure of heart.

Komba O Charlie: Which isn't her.

Harpus: No, it ain't!

Nicole: That is for sure.

Gabe: I have a map here.

He gave it to Nicole.

Nicole: Wait this is unusual. It says here that it's right under… (Cracking) Uh oh!

The floor then collapsed and she flew above a hole.

Nico: WHOA!

Nicole: Whoa that was a close one!

Xenia: Thank goodness no artifacts are damaged.

Me: Looks like this leads somewhere.

Nicole: Lets go see.

Multiplex: I'll clone myself to cover more ground.

Starlight Glimmer: Good idea.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went down and it was dark.

Nico: Wow it's dark.

I found a torch and lit it and then a huge room was lit up and it was a HUGE ROOM FULL OF EGYPTIAN TREASURE AND IT WAS COMPLETELY PRISTINE AFTER THOUSANDS OF YEARS!

We gasped!

Me: Oh wow!

Nicole: Wow! At long last! We found it! The Treasure of Princess Nila Rahmed!

Qin: This is amazing!

Xenia: Wow! And it's still in perfect condition after thousands of years!

Nico: And buried right underneath the Cairo Museum. What are the odds of that?

Wildrider: Hey, Nila! We're about to touch your treasure. Better come and stop us!

Nico: Blabbermouth!

Wildrider: Sorry.

Nicole: Wow. Wait look here.

She found an ancient story on the wall.

Nicole: Whoa look at this.

Me: What is it?

Nicole: It's the story of Nila.

Qin: What does it say?

Nicole: It's really amazing and it was written by her father thousands of years ago. It says "Long ago, during the rule of Pharaoh Mentuhotep III, it was a time of great prosperity and peace as Egypt was under the wisdom and love of the Pharaoh and his treasure was safe. However the Pharaoh's evil daughter, Princess Nila Afrah Gouda, had sinister plans in store for him. She vowed to assassinate the Pharaoh and take over the entirety of Egypt by force and use the power of immortality to rule over the world forever.

Fearing that Nila's plan would succeed the Pharaoh hid all the treasure here in this tomb where it will be hidden till the time comes. The Pharaoh tried to stop his daughter but she escaped and vowed that she would one day return and reclaim the entirety of Egypt and all the treasure for herself and rule over the world with an iron fist."

Nico: Whoa!

Xenia: That is awful.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: That's almost as dark as my ancestor.

Nico: Yeah.

Machinedramon: By the way it's my turn for the usual battles again.

Samurai Jack: Really now?

Machinedramon: Yes I just wanted to tell you. But that is awful that this happened back then.

Nicole: And Pharaoh Mentuhotep III? That was back in 2,000 B.C.

5m agoOctane: That's deep

2m agoOctane: That's deep,

Nicole: Yeah. She wanted the wealth of Egypt and the power of the Pharaoh all for herself.

Nico: Forever and eternally.

Xenia: Yeah. Not on our watch.

Allie Wilde: Hey guys look!

We saw in an alter in the middle of the room a red crystal sword and the jewel on it was glowing an intense bright red.

Nicole: There it is! The Ruby Sword of Osiris!

Eli: Wow!

Titanium Toenail: It's obvious Nila doesn't get this.

Ashi: So, who will?

Allie Wilde: Let me go for it.

Nico: Okay.

She went and grabbed the sword and then pulled it out and then it glowed and she was enveloped in its amazing power and a vortex appeared and enveloped her.

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO SONG EXTENDED PLAYS)

She underwent a powerful transformation and got awesome ruby armbands and legbands and she had the Ruby Eye of Osiris emblazoned on her arm. She emerged and we were amazed.

Me: Wow! How do you feel Allie?

Allie Wilde: Amazing.

Bowser: You look great!

Allie Wilde: I sure do.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Now we just have to find Nila.

Me: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense that she is 50 klicks and closing fast.

We went up and went outside.

Scotsman: The lass is gonna get it now.

Yenaldooshi: Let's hide and plan an ambush then.

Me: This will be good.

We hid and planned our attack. She was going to head for the entrance of the museum.

When she reaches the museum, Cleopatra Pharaoh will lull her into a false sense of security by talking to her and get her to listen to her proposal and then we do our entrance on her.

Fellbat: You sure this will work?

Nico: It will.

Cleopatra Pharaoh was waiting.

Then she saw a figure come. And it was NILA RAHMED!

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Here she comes. Wait for my signal.

She came up to Cleopatra Pharaoh.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Princess Nila Rahmed, I presume?

Nila Rahmed: That's right and who are you?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Cleopatra Ahmanet Pharaoh, Embodiment of the Pharaoh Dopant, Gene-slammer of Pharaoh Man and direct descendent of Princess Ahmanet.

Nila Rahmed: So I see. You have obviously come here for something.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: That's right. I am here to give you a proposal. Firstly what did you get promised from that monster Slappy?

Nila Rahmed: I wanted to live forever over all of the known world as it is now.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Well it's obvious that you were lied to. Slappy will never live up to his end of the bargain.

Nila Rahmed: You are lying.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: I swear on my pride for all of Egypt that I am not lying.

Nila Rahmed knew she was duped.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: That's why you will be perfect for Vypra and her team in the M.O.E. But first you have to understand that we have to fight you.

Nila Rahmed: We?

Cleopatra Pharaoh: Now!

Then the Spirits of the Power of Egypt came and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Taskmaster: She means us!

Winx Club Stella: We've been expecting you!

Me: Nila Rahmed. How nice to finally meet you here in the 21st Century after 4,000 years.

Flamewar: Don't worry. Allie took care of your treasure

She showed the sword.

Allie Wilde: The sword picked me.

Nila Rahmed: But how? (Sees Gabe) You!

Gabe: That's right.

Me: You should have read the fine print. The sword only picks those that are pure of heart.

Nico: Yeah.

Vinyl Scratch: And Allie is pure of heart!

Snake: Damn right!

Allie Wilde: That's right!

Cleopatra Pharaoh: And also here is proof that I am who I say I am.

She showed her birthmark!

Cleopatra Pharaoh: That's my proof.

Nico: And now time for action!

Girl Jordan: Take this!

She fired water blasts and drenched Nila!

Sandman: Taste my new sand blade!

He fired blades of sand and slashed her all over!

Qin: Take that!

Starlight Glimmer fired skulls, Jack and Ashi slashed her and so did Scotsman. Stella and Vinyl blasted her all over.

Qin: Take that.

Xenia: Yeah!

Machinedramon: (Echoing) GIGA CANNON!

He fired waves of energy from his cannons and blasted Nila all over.

Scotsman: Freedom!

Me: Yeah!

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, BlackWarGreymon, Salami Swami, and Machinedramon came. Yep. Machinedramon was next again like he said.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, Zzzax, BlackWarGreymon, Salami Swami, and Machinedramon.

Machinedramon: I told you guys that I was next again.

Me: We know and you were right.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) It might be your time to shine next.

Skulker: Better be ready for that.

Arkayna: Looking forward to it.

Patty: (to Nico) We heard you fought Dark Rick Beamer.

Nico: We sure did.

Golden Glider: Did it feel good?

Nico: Oh it sure did! And it was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Bangray then appeared again.

Nico: Bangray! Up for another round?

Bangray: You bet.

Qin: Cool!

Bangray: Didn't we fight an alternate version of Nila last Halloween?

Nico: We sure did.

Qin: Yeah that was fun.

Laney: It sure was.

We got the battles underway

---

Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Zarya, Piper, Emerald, Dreadbane, Eartha, Princess Kelpie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic

Skylanders, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Gizmo, Mammoth, Billy Numerous, INSTIGATOR, Kardiak, TTG Slade, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - Nico getting well deserved payback on Dark Ricky Beamer and Stone Luna, Qin, Ellie, Erica and Missy all transforming against him

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo: (to Arkayna) Nico got well deserved payback on Dark Ricky Beamer. And Stone Luna, Qin, Ellie, Erica and Missy all transformed against him

Arkayna: They sure did and it was so fun. And it was well deserved for what happened.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: That is for sure and it was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah after what Dark Ricky said to Nico he had it coming.

Starshine Sparkle: That is for sure.

Spyro: Man what a jerk!

Mumbo: You got that right! Lets do it!

Arkayna: GALIDRACOS DRAGON WINGS INCINERATE!

She changed into a new Miraculous form called DRAGONLIGHT!

Arkayna: I am Dragonlight!

Mumbo: COOL! Miraculous Forms this time!

Arkayna: Yep and this too! (ECHOING) HEAVENS DRAGON RAGE! 天竜斬撃

She fired a massive wave of light and it formed into a dragon and then the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Riku, Sora, Kairi, Terra, Ventus, Xion, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Undergrowth, Box Ghost, Vlad Plasmius, Ghost Vultures, Vortex, Johnny 13, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - Us battling Another King Snorky, Dracula (Simpsons), Agent 47, Red Guy, Liquidator and Hydro Man who was the Keyblade Knight of Alderaan and the Embodiment of Zeppelin

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Nico, Luna's team, Hydro Man's team, and the others did good battling Another King Snorky, Dracula (Simpsons), Agent 47, Red Guy, Liquidator and Hydro Man. They were the Keyblade Knight of Alderaan and the Embodiment of Zeppelin

Aqua: It was amazing and awesome.

Brenda Loud: It sure was and I hated it!

Rarity: But it was so fun though darlings. And we found out that the Pharaoh Man Gene-slammer was the Embodiment of the Pharaoh Dopant too.

Sweetie Belle: Boy that was really cool!

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure was.

Skulker: That is too true. Lets do it!

Aqua: NEPTURA WATER SPLASH!

She donned an awesome blue Miraculous form with blue angel wings and a tail of water. She turned into SIREN!

Aqua: I am Siren!

Skulker: Cool!

Aqua: And here is this! (ECHOING) SPELLWEAVER ICE STORM!
氷を紡ぐ魔法

She spun around and fired a massive tornado of ice and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and blasted them down.

---

Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Jackie, Fiona, Paige, Girl Jordan, Ronnie Anne, Miguel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Rich Texan, Chalmers, Cargill, Cantwell, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - Lincoln's rescue New Jersey, specifically The SOHO Night Club and killing Ulube Ishikawa

---

Selma and Patty were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in New Jersey, specifically The SOHO Night Club. He managed to kill our "old friend" Ulube Ishikawa.

Mandee: Yeah no kidding and that was really fun!

Serenity Wheeler: Yeah it was awesome and cool there.

Sunset Shimmer: It was awesome and Eli and everyone made sure that Ullube paid for his crimes.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) This time he didn't have the DNA of the Dark Gundam to help him out.

Sunburn: That was fun.

Patty: It sure was.

Mandee: Yep. Light ya before we start?

Selma: Oh sure.

They put cigarettes in their mouths and Mandee flicked her thumb and formed a flame on it and they puffed their cigarettes.

Selma: Ahh. Thanks. Lets do it!

Mandee: PRYUS LETS BURN!

She got an awesome orange firebird Miraculous form with Orange Angel Wings and Fire Tail Feathers.

Mandee: I am Pyrostar!

Patty: That is cool!

Mandee: So is this. (ECHOING) INFERNO BLAZE BURST! 烈火攻擊

She fired a massive and powerful blast of searing fire and the group fired a massive blast of fire.

---

Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Kid Flash, Crimson Comet, Dash, Sonic, Quick Man, Turbo Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Captain Cold, Ice Kate, Kid Cold, Mr. Freeze, Freeze Man, Evil Ice Man, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - Meeting Seiryu Azulongmon

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I heard you guys met Seiryu Azulongmon. What's she like?

Flash: She is a powerful force of lightning and she is the Avatar and Ambassador of Azulongmon and Seiryu the Azure Dragon of the

East.

Fiona Hernandez: Yeah you should see what she can do with the powers of lightning.

Rainbow Dash: She is amazing and awesome.

Scootaloo: I'll say!

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Golden Glider: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Flash: ZOOMA LETS RUN!

Flash turned into an awesome lightning version of him.

Flash: Call me Thunderspeed!

Golden Glider: Cool!

Flash: (Echoing) 1,000 LIGHTNING BOLT STRIKES! 蒼き嵐稲妻

He fired a massive blast of blue lightning and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Iron Woman, Falcon, War Machine, HiAndromon, Andromon, Guardromon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Mor'du, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Bear (Fox and The Hound), Lumpjaw, Devil Bear (Scooby Doo), Ghost Bear, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Fluffy Bluff Galaxy

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly: (to Iron Man) Next was Fluffy Bluff Galaxy. Was that really Fluffy?

Iron Man: Boy it sure was and it was cool.

Korra: It sure was awesome and amazing.

Fluttershy: It sure was so amazing and fun.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: Boy it sure was.

Grizzly: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Iron Man: IRONA STEEL ON!

He turned into an Iron Man Miraculous Hero!

Iron Man: Call me IRON FORCE!

Grizzly: Cool!

Iron Man: And this! (ECHOING) IRON THUNDER BURST!

Iron Man fired a massive blast of lightning and group fired waves of leaves, grass and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Linka, Stella, Ronnie Anne, Syd Chang, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, Electro, 2099 Electro, Lego Electro, Ultimate Electro, Yost Electro, U.A. Electro, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - The mascots making Hair Barrettes and Matt and Ty's bonding time with Garby farting in the mix

---

Zzzax wass next.

Zzzax: (to Mollie) The mascots made Hair Barrettes during Matt and Ty's bonding time. (laughs) Garby farted in the mix!

They laughed.

Mollie: They made awesome barrettes! Look.

She showed a barrette shaped like the kanji for Thunder with purple and yellow jewels.

Zzzax: Wow! That is amazing! I can't believe the mascots made those. Those are good.

Seira: They sure are and J.D. suggested that they open a jewelry shop.

Applejack: Yeah even Rarity thought they were really good. Even though Barrettes aren't my thing these are really purty.

She had an apple shaped jeweled barrette on.

Apple Bloom: They sure are awesome.

Flashwing: They outshine the rest.

Zzzax: That is so cool. Lets do it!

Mollie: THUNRA LETS SHOCK!

She turned into a Thunderbird Miraculous hero!

Mollie: I am THUNDERBIRD!

Zzzax: Awesome!

Mollie: Watch this. (ECHOING) WINGS OF THUNDERSHOCK!

She fired a massive blast of lightning from her wings and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

Levi, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Lisa Loud, Dexter, Jimmy Neutron, Ms. Keane, Ms. Fowler, Mr. Simmons, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Big Brother, Knightbrace, Gramma Stuffum, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Toiletnator, Count Spankulot, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - So we're in Egypt and battling Nila Rahmad from Return of The Mummy.

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) So, we're in good old Egypt. This time, you guys are battling Nila Rahmad from Return of The Mummy.

Levi: That is correct and being in Egypt is always fun.

Carapace: Boy it sure is.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure is cool!

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure is awesome and I think it's really amazing coming to Egypt. Loads of history.

Hex: Yeah it sure is cool.

Professor XXXL: Egypt is always fun. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

Levi: LEMRA LETS DANCE!

He turned into a Ring Tailed Lemur Miraculous Hero!

Levi: I am LEMUR KING!

Professor XXXL: Awesome!

Levi: And so is this! (ECHOING) GEARS STRIKE SAWS!

He fired saw blades made of gears and the group fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them

down.

---

Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Tara, Starfire, Raven, Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Balogna Brothers, Gangreen Gang, Mojo Jojo, White Cat, Boogie Man, Rowdyruff Boys, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - Nila Rahmad has over 4,000 years of terrible history

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) Nila Rahmad has over 4,000 years of terrible history. And it doesn't stop there.

Kole: I know! We were amazed she was able to live for so love because of the Red Scarab of Horus. This has turned out to be one awesome adventure to learn about all of Egypt.

Lola Ferrington: Yeah the artifacts especially.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was awesome to hear about and learn about.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is amazing.

Featherweight: You got that right!

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding!

Salami Swami: Indeed! Lets do it!

Kole: CRYSTINA LETS SHINE!

She turned into a Crystal Dragon Theme Miraculous hero!

Kole: Call me CRYSTAL SHINE!

Salami Swami: Awesome!

Kole: And this too! (Echoing) SHINING CRYSTAL SHARD STORM!

She fired a massive shower of crystal shards and pinkie and group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Nikiya, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Gine, Fasha, Shugesh, Tora, Bardock, PAragus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Fellbat and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Minotarumon, Golemon, Thundermon, Blosssomon, Okuwamon, Mammothmon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - Nila's story is as dark as Princess Ahmanet

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon: (to Nikiya) Nila's story is as dark as Princess Ahmanet. Maybe even darker.

Nikiya: Yeah we were shocked! We found her treasure trove that was buried RIGHT UNDERNEATH the Cairo Museum the entire time and they never realized it.

Axel Manning: Yeah her story is in the tomb and we were amazed.

Princess Luna: That is for sure and everyone didn't know it was under the museum.

Moondust: Yeah that was cool.

Snowdrop: We have a treasure that's over 5,000 years old down there.

Gari: So cool.

Blackout: Yeah that was awesome.

BlackWarGreymon: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Nikiya: Sayina Showtime!

She turned into a Monkey themed hero.

Nikiya: I am Monkeypride!

BlackWarGreymon: Awesome!

Nikiya: And so is this! (ECHOING) BANANA GUN BARRAGE!

She fired a massive barrage of bananas and energy and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Goemon, Ebisumaru, Yae, Naruto, Sasuke Uchiha, Sakura Haruno, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders,Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Piedmon, MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon, Kiwimon, Scorpiomon, Megadramon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Nila is a dangerous monster.

---

Machinedramon was next again.

Machinedramon: (to Sasuke the Android) Nila is a dangerous monster. She deceived Gabe into thinking she was his friend!

Sasuke: Yeah that was crazy!

Lucia: Yeah it sure was!

Princess Celestia: That was so crazy.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Machinedramon: I agree. Lets do it!

Sasuke: MANTIRA LETS STRIKE!

He turned into a mantis themed hero.

Sasuke: Call me MANTIS!

Machinedramon: Cool!

Sasuke: (Echoing) MANTIS STRIKER BLAST!

Sasuke fired a blast of energy and they fired blasts of light and smashed them down.

---

Sunny Starscout VS Malachite

---

Malachite was next.

Malachite: Been a while since we did the extra battles.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah no kidding!

Sunny fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Pipp Petals VS Jasper

---

Jasper was next.

Jasper: This will be good!

Pipp: Oh my Glitter! It sure will.

Pipp fired jewel blasts and smashed her down.

---

Zipp Storm VS Roller Ghoster

---

Roller Ghoster was next.

Roller Ghoster roared.

Zipp: Oh roar yourself.

Zipp zoomed fast and smashed down Roller Ghoster.

---

Izzy Moonbow VS Pretty Bad Cure

---

Pretty Bad Cure was next.

Izzy Moonbow: This will be so fun!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted them down.

---

Hitch Trailblazer VS Pitcher Plant Monster

---

Pitcher Plant monster was next.

Hitch Trailblazer: I'm so ready for this one.

Hitch fired a wave of leaves and blasted him down.

---

Misty Brightdawn VS Pintar

---

Pintar was next.

Pintar: I will make this fun.

Misty Brightdawn: You bet it will be fun!

Misty fired a wave of magic and blasted him down.

---

Posey VS Freeze Man EXE.

---

Freeze Man EXE was next.

Freeze Man EXE: This will be cool.

Posey: As long as it's not too cold!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down!

---

Dahlia VS Pharaoh Man EXE.

---

Pharaoh Man EXE was next.

Pharaoh Man EXE: This will be good.

Dahlia: Boy it sure will be.

Dahlia fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jazz Hooves VS Knight Man EXE

---

Knight Man EXE was next.

Knight Man EXE: Thou ready for this?

Jazz Hooves: I was born ready.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Pipsqueaks VS Mama Cosma

---

Mama Cosma was next.

Mama Cosma: Oh you ready for this dearies?

Seashell: I sure am!

Peach Fizz: We're all ready!

Morning Glory: This will be fun and cool!

The Pipsqueaks fired energy blasts and blasted her down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, Nico, May, me, Shanan, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bangray.

---

Bangray was next.

Bangray: This will be fun guys.

Me: It always will be.

Bangray: Yep and I have someone that Nico might know.

His eyes glowed orange.

?: Nico?

We then saw a girl with neon pink hair, red eyes, and had red flames in her hair and she had red clothes and had fire angel wings with red flames and she had a fire sword.

Nico: (GASP) It… It… It can't be. Firlilly Roth?

Firlilly Roth: It is you. Oh my gosh you grew so much. I missed you so much.

Nico: I missed you too.

Me: You know her?

Nico: I sure do. She comes from the neighboring planet of Fire Lilly, it's a planet full of Fire Lillymon.

Me: Wow! That's something I remember making up in my mind.

Shanan: That is amazing! The Fire Lillymon of Fire Lilly are in every way like Lillymon of Lilly except they are made of pure fire.

Firlilly Roth: That's right.

Nico: Yeah she died in a tragic war.

Me: Oh man. I'm sorry Nico. But I can fix that. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then the skies shined down light beams and a beam shined on Firlilly and then a figure came down and entered her and then she was resurrected.

Firlilly Roth: (GASP) I'm back! Nico!

She and Nico hugged.

Nico: I've missed you so much.

Firlilly Roth: Me too!

Nico: That was awesome. Lets do it then.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Nila Rahmed, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Me: Or you will not live to regret it!

Nico: Yeah!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

They turned into the Zyuohgers too!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Firlilly Roth: Lets!

She fired blasts of fire and the rangers fired Cube Blasts and we fired waves of elements and energy and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Me: Oh yeah! Bangray you have failed this city!

Nico: Yeah!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Ironbison: Has the "Bison Breast" built into him. He is a genius at destruction. He bombards the enemy with powerful anti-aircraft fire. Also uses Bison Cannon. Finally, Using his "Thunder Burst Attack," he absorbs electricity through his chest, and uses his powerful anger to amplify the destructive energy, and shoots it at his enemy, frying their circuits to dust.

In vehicle mode, Lightspeed can accelerate from 0 to 500 mph in 8 seconds, with an average cruising speed of 300 mph. His range is 2,500 miles. He carries two side-mounted, independently targetable plasma blasters. In robot mode, he wields a proton rifle with a magnetic sight that locks on to iron-bearing targets, such as most enemy Decepticons.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Feel the power of ninjas!

Tsukasa: You're about to see them up close!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Red!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Blue!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Crimson!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Navy!

Kamen Ride: Ninja Storm Samurai!

Tsukasa turned into Ninja Storm Red and summoned clones of the Ninja Storm Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

They turned into the Ninja Storm Rangers!

Maria: Lets dance! (TURNS DIAL) BLACK LIGHTNING FORCE!

She summoned Black Adam, Madame Woe, Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel, Cookatiel, Obelisk and Sagat.

Me: This will be awesome.

We went at Nila and blasted and smashed her all over.

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth blasted and smashed her.

Ironbison, Lightspeed, Somnambula and Mistmane used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ironbison's Thunder Birst Attack, Lightspeed's Photon Rifle and Somnambula and Mistmane's powers 100-fold.

Evil Green Ranger: (ECHOING) DRAGON RANGER FEAR BLAST!

Snake: (ECHOING) JAILBREAK ROCK SMASHER!

Living Laser: (ECHOING) LASERS OF THUNDER!

Taskmaster: (ECHOING) SPEARS OF SPIRIT BREAKING!

Iron Lung: (ECHOING) WINDS OF STRIKING DOOM!

Yenaldooshi: (ECHOING) SONIC HOWL BLAST!

LaGrange: (ECHOING) SPEEDING CAR RAM STRIKE!

Titanium Toenail: (ECHOING) TITANIUM TOENAIL CLIPPING SLASH!

Multiplex: (ECHOING) KAMIKAZE CLONE BOMBSTORM!

Machinedramon: (Echoing) GIGA CANNON MEGA BARRAGE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements with their Surekills.

Mistmane and Ironbison: BEAUTY BISON BLAST!

Somnambula and Lightspeed: EGYPT PHOTON BLAST!

Mary Jane of the Spiderman and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDERMAN GREEN BLAST!

Fiona of the Lightning and Snake Jailbird: LIGHTNING JAILBREAK STORM!

Megan McCallister of the Stars and Living Laser: LASER STAR FURY BLAST!

Brody of Ninja Steel and Taskmaster: NINJA TASK BLAST!

Liam of the Thundersnow and Iron Lung: THUNDERSNOW ICE BLAST!

Seto Kaiba of Blue Eyes White Dragon and Yenaldooshi: SONIC

LIGHTNING BLAST!

Vert of the Hot Wheels and LaGrange: SPEEDING CAR BOMB STORM!

Chazz of The Infernal Incinerator and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM INCINERATOR BLAST!

Rex Salazar of the Nanites and Multiplex: CLONE BLAST STORM!

Sasuke of Goemon and gang and Machinedramon: GIGA CANNON BLAST WAVE!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Cleopatra Pharaoh, Somnambula, Yugi, Eli, Kaiba, Tea, Nico, me and Gabe: EGYPT RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SAND ELEMENT STYLE: SAND BLADE!

Jessica: SAND FIRE STYLE: GLASS SWORD!

Yuna: SAND WATER STYLE: MUD BALL SHOT!

Toph: SAND EARTH STYLE: SAND BOULDER!

Makoto: SAND WIND STYLE: SAND CYCLONE!

Sari: SAND LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SAND BOLT!

They fired elemental sand blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: SAND FINAL SMASH: SAND TSUNAMI!

They fired a tsunami of sand!

They smashed her down.

Nico: Alright, that'll teach them!

She wasn knocked out.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster put down and another of Slappy's army of Goosebumps monsters taken down. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Arthur Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko

Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Arthur Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Arthur Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Arthur Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Arthur Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Alinta Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Arthur, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

?: You and the rest of those asshole had this coming for a very long time.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with yellow hairband and golden yellow streaked bangs, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive fire-colored phoenix angel wings, and she's dressed in a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, orange stockings, crimson red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, hydras, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aurora Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters.

Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina: Cousin?!

Arthur Seraphina: YOU!

Aurora Seraphina: I always knew you'd be back, you jackass! Thanks to that bitch, Isabella Abaddon.

Alinta Seraphina: We got rid of her and Lincoln stripped Abigail Seraphina of all her powers and we'd sent her to prison, and we've been going after your brothers, so far, we faced Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, and Edgar and they've met their ends thanks to Lincoln absorbing them. Now, it's Arthur's turn.

Suddenly, Alinta Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, hippogriffs, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Hyppogrif-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Arthur Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, sphinxes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alinta Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Arthur. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life.

Suddenly, Alinta Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are hippogriffs, phoenixes, angels, and Hazy Flame Hyppogrif flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Arthur Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Alinta Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Alinta Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hippogriffs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Hyppogrif along with The Hippogriff emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Hyppogrif with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red hippogriff-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Alinta Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hippogriffs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Hyppogrif and The Hippogriff surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Alinta Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Alinta Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Alinta Seraphina's Hazy Flame Hyppogrif-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hippogriffs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alinta Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Hyppogrif Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Hyppogrif Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Hyppogrif etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red hippogriff heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red hippogriff heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large hippogriff heads is a large crimson red hippogriff head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Alinta Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Hyppogrif and the Hippogriff that said, "Alinta Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hyppogrif Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Elaine, Ember, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Pyrribbit, Destroyer of Arthur Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Hippogriffs, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリンタ・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイム・ヒッポグリフのジーン・スラマー、火の力と炎の魔法のマスター、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エレイン、エンバー、ヘリア、ブリジット・セラフィナの愛する妹、愛情深い守護者リンカーン・ラウドの天使であり未来の妻、ピリビットの大敵、アーサー・セラフィナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、の大使であり灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術の達人火、炎、火の魔法、ヒッポグリフ、星、フェニックス、天使

Suddenly, Alinta Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Alinta Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME HYPPOGRIF-HIPPOGRIFF-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME HYPPOGRIF HIPPOGRIFF PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME HYPPOGRIF HIPPOGRIFF PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME HYPPOGRIF HIPPOGRIFF PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Alinta Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Hyppogrif-Hippogriff-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when

Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Arthur Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Alinta Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Alinta Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hippogriffs, phoenixes, and angels which hits Edgar Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Helia Seraphina: Oh man, Alinta's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Alinta Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Hyppogrif-Hippogriff-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Arthur Seraphina.

Alinta Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Hyppogrif Hippogriff Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Hyppogrif Hippogriff Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Alinta Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Arthur. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Aurora Seraphina: You are done for, you piece of shit!

Alinta Seraphina and Lincoln went after Arthur Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Alinta Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Arthur Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Ember Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Arthur Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Arthur Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Arthur Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Alinta Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Arthur Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Arthur Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Arthur Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Alinta Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Alinta Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Alinta Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alinta.

Suddenly, Alinta Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alinta Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Hippogriff, and Hazy Flame Hyppogrif flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alinta Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's another of those destructive assholes put down, and only two more to go.

Aurora Seraphina: Harold and Brian Seraphina.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Slappy's losing the next few of his minions.

Aurora Seraphina: So, those losers allied with Slappy after Simon got his just desserts?! Those idiots!

Me: Those losers seriously had no idea of what they got themselves into when they allied with that dummy. So, Lincoln, you gonna introduce us to the girl who showed up when that asshole did?

Lincoln: I was just about to do that, this is Aurora Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Art. She's the cousin of The Seraphina Sisters and she's the younger sister of Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina, but she absolutely hates her brothers with a blazing and superhot passion. Like The Seraphina Sisters, Aurora was born with massive crimson red angel wings, really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, immortality, winged flight, and total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and she's a Duelist who specializes in using The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters, her favorite Duel Monsters, and like her eight cousins, Stella Seraphina, Hestia Seraphina, Nuria Seraphina, Eliane Seraphina, Ember Seraphina, Alinta Seraphina, Helia Seraphina, and Bridget Seraphina, Aurora Seraphina has a very strong love for me and she doesn't want to see me harmed.

Stella Seraphina: She gets along great with Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily, and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a passion, but not as much as she hates her eight ruthless older brothers and dangerous criminals, Simon, Henry, Nathan, Edward, Edgar, Arthur, Harold, and Brian Seraphina, and she swore to end her brothers' reign of terror forever because she knew that nothing would keep her brothers away forever, and she also hated Abigail Seraphina for everything she had done. But, she also harbored an extreme hatred for Isabella Abaddon for her contingency plan that freed Abigail and her wrathful evil brothers from the chambers they were sealed into, and she swore if she ever saw that Fallen Guardian Angel again, she would kill her and rip her black wings from her back and cut her head off.

Nico: Damn, that's one nasty grudge she harbors towards that demon bitch.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Aurora Seraphina in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aurora Seraphina's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Me: You got that right, and Lincoln, who's the next Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and The Four Symbols are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one, J.D.: Byakko Baihumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Metal and Byakko the White Tiger of The West.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: I knew it'd be her next, and you guys will like meeting her, Byakko Baihumon is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's a very powerful master of metal and white tigers because she was born under the symbol of The White Tiger, and ever since her birth, she represents The White Tiger of The West, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The White Tiger, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and she has all his powers over metal and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness.

Seiryu Azulongmon: She's known as The Metallic Fury of Baihumon because any villain who dares to cross her shall be slashed into pieces, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon a storm of blades and leave nothing of them in her wake.

Me: (GASPS) You mean one wrong move, and you'll be…?!

Nico: Sliced and diced to ribbons. (Shudders) That's one fierce girl you do not want to anger.

Professor XXXL: That takes care of Nila.

Grizzly: She'll be a good member of our ranks.

Nico: Yep.

Zzzax: She sure will be.

BlackWarGreymon: Only one question now.

Salami Swami: What do we do with this treasure?

Me: We'll give it to the Cairo Museum. It's part of Egypt's history.

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone.

Yugi: (To the viewers) Egypt is amazing and fun to learn about.

Me: It sure is.

We later went back home

---

Meanwhile, Slappy was infuriated.

Slappy: I HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE THOSE REPULSIVE APES! Ahmed! Get in here!

Ahmed came!

Slappy: You are in charge of Nila's post.

Ahmed (scoffs): Nila was a fool. (to Slappy) Give me a few days or so and I'll show you I can do better.

Slappy: You had better. Don't disappoint me.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 7 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Shiv, Nightstrike, Hitcher, NES Gigan, Mamemon Brothers and Breacher Lynn Jr., Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King And Dimitri LouSteau and we're going to battle the Werewolf Skins and destroy those abominations once and for all and Ice Luan is going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Mount Blackhead, Whale Demon, Angry Volcano, Pele (Tom & Jerry), Lava Volcano Man, The Angry Sauce Volcano, Nightstrike and Shiv. And we're going to meet a Star Man gene-slammer named Serena Star.

for tomorrow, the next match-up is Helia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hydra and Lincoln VS. Harold Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Austin, Texas, specifically The Kingdom Nightclub, and we got word that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped the girls for Lincoln to rescue and they're at The Kingdom Nightclub, and after we rescue the girls from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf, they're also going to help us kill our main target, and our main target is none other than another of our old enemies, Princess Ahmanet, who has come back seeking revenge on us, but she no longer has the powers given to her thanks to her deal with Set, so we're going to destroy her and send her straight to The Black Gates for the crimes she committed against Egypt 5,000 years ago. And we're going to meet the next Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and Four Symbols in Chinese Myth, her name is Byakko Baihumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Metal and Byakko the White Tiger of The West, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's a very powerful master of metal and white tigers because she was born under the symbol of The White Tiger, and ever since her birth, she represents The White Tiger of The West, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The White Tiger, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Thunder and she has all his powers over metal and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, she's known as The Metallic Fury of Baihumon because any villain who dares to cross her shall be slashed into pieces, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon a storm of blades and leave nothing of them in her wake.

Next for part 8 is You Can't Scare Me.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 8

## YOU CAN'T SCARE ME

---

Walking through the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Shiv, Nightstrike, Hitcher, NES Gigan, Mamemon Brothers and Breacher Lynn Jr., Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King And Dimitri LouSteau along with Scott Truman, Tracer, Animated Optimus, Live Action Optimus, Wataru, Jun Fudo, Starlight Glimmer, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Scotsman and Winx Club Stella and we were heading out to find another Goosebumps Monster and kill it.

Lynn: I have a feeling that this will be a good one.

Xenia: Yeah it sure will!

Qin: You got that right.

May: Yeah.

Nico: So far we're doing a really good job of pissing off Slappy.

Me: Yep and Slappy is going to really get his ugly splintery butt kicked when we're through with him.

Camie: That is for sure.

Lynn: We'll kick his butt out of the park to the black gates.

Nico: Lynn, I want to thank you, Shiv, and your teams for coming

Lynn: No prob Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Shiv: As long as we get some grub too.

Xenia: You are always hungry huh?

Shiv: Yep.

Nico: Nightsceam, are you more effective at night,

Nightscream: I actually am effective either way in the day or night. But Night is more fun.

Qin: That is cool.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nightscream: Being a bat is really fun.

Lucy Loud: It sure is fun.

Brittney: Bats are the most amazing creatures of the night we know.

Camie: They sure are.

Nightstrike: Well, I myself am more effective at night.

Me: You both are champions of the night and that is cool.

Nightscream: I like that. That is fitting.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Nicole: Boy Yesterday's mission was the funnest ever. We learned so much about awesome Ancient Egyptian artifacts.

Laney: Boy those were cool.

Nico then saw some claw marks.

Nico: What the?

We saw Claw Marks in a car.

Me: Geez. Who or what made claw marks like those?

I looked at them and saw that they were like those of…

Me: These look like Werewolf Claw Marks!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Alex Hunter that The Werewolf Skins are back, and they've taken hold of his Aunt Marta and Uncle Colin again.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh no. This is not good.

Me: It sure isn't. But, didn't we destroy them?

Lincoln: We did.

Suddenly, the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which then formed a viewing window and we saw the footage: and we saw that the person who brought The Werewolf Skins back and forced them onto Aunt Marta and Uncle Colin was none other than Slappy who was laughing maniacally. But, we also saw a dark stranger was also there as well, and he was laughing in a deranged malevolent manner before he disappeared in a tornado of darkness. The viewing window closed and the four golden halos orbiting the corners of Lincoln's large gold halo stop glowing.

Me and Nico: (GROWLING LIKE TWO VICIOUS WOLVES AND SUPER PISSED OFF) THAT GODDAMN WALKING TOOTHPICK!

May: I can't believe Slappy has struck again! Now, he's gone way too far. But, who the heck was that dark stranger?

Lincoln: I don't know, but I've got a feeling that we'll find out soon. But, first, we better get rid of the werewolf skins.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned midnight blue, and he let out a powerful howl as Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I was hoping to save it for when we went after Will Blake if Slappy turned him back into The Werewolf of Fever Swamp, but since we've got Werewolf Skins running loose, this is a huge emergency.

Me: You got that right.

I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and my nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, my blue eyes had slit pupils, my rainbow wolf ears on top of my head turned brown, I still had claws on my fingers, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails turned brown, and my large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head turned midnight blue, and I let out a powerful howl as I transformed into J.D. The Nocturnal.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Alright, now let's go after those Werewolf Skins.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I also called someone else to lend a hand.

Suddenly, Ice Luan appeared.

Ice Luan: I got told of the situation, those werewolf skins are so done for.

Luan: You said it.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) We'll destroy them once and for all. (Sensed for The Werewolf Skins) AHA! Gotcha! I've just spotted The Werewolf Skins, and it looks like Alex managed to bag them and tie them up, so that he can expose them to the full moon and destroy them. (Sensed Aunt Marta and Uncle Collin) Oh no, and I just spotted his aunt and uncle, and they're trying to get the skins back.

Me: (Beastly Voice) They're still under the curse, the only way to break it is to destroy the skins.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's exactly what we've got to do.(Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on getting to Alex Hunter.

We looked around.

Nico: Alex, where are you?!

Eli: Over there!

We saw a figure hiding in the bushes.

Me: Alex?

Alex Hunter: Wait guys?

Me: Yeah it's us.

Alex Hunter: Oh thank goodness.

Me: Glad we found you.

Alex Hunter: Guys, you made it, I can't believe The Werewolf Skins are back, I thought we destroyed them.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You can blame Slappy for that one.

Alex Hunter: Figures.

Me: (Beastly Voice) We're here to destroy the skins forever, but we also got to keep your Aunt Marta and Uncle Collin from trying to get them back.

Nico: Yeah that's right.

Juran: It's like an addiction to them, isn't it?

Nico: You're not kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But we did face the Werewolf Skins before and they were really dangerous.

Nico: Yeah.

Alex Hunter: I remember that.

Nico: We need to bury these where no one will find them!

Suddenly, we saw two figures come out, it was Alex's Aunt Marta and Uncle Collin, and they were still under the curse's influence and they were trying to get the skins back.

Qin: Oh no. We need to keep them back from The Werewolf Skins.

Suddenly, a wall of darkness formed cutting Aunt Marta and Uncle Collin off from trying to get to the Werewolf Skins, and we saw Sebastian appear.

Sebastian Mendez: The wall of darkness will keep them from getting near the skins, you guys hurry and destroy them.

Ice Luan: Right.

Suddenly, Ice Luan's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an arctic ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ice Luan's Arctic Ice Snowstorm Greatsword of Arctic Comedian Justice from her back, and as she approached the Werewolf Skins, she left arctic ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ice Luan: You creepy Werewolf Skins really make me sick, you possessed Alex's aunt and uncle and you caused them to hunt down and kill innocent people and made them suffer the effects of your curse, but that ends here and now, you're going to be incinerated here and now.

Suddenly, Ice Luan was surrounded by a massive vortex of arctic ice blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Werewolf Skins: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ice Luan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ice Luan grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large ice blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice snowflakes, ice crystals, arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has an ice phoenix holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with ice blue gems on the gold snowflake links and ice blue crystal links and an ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with ice blue phoenix on it, yellow skirt with snowflakes on it, white knee-high combat boots with snowflakes for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are arctic animals surrounded by snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals. Suddenly, Ice Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ice blue tips on the large light brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails now have ice blue tips and ice blue markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark's on her right shoulder and she has on ice blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Ice Luan's massive Ice Luan's Arctic Ice Snowstorm Greatsword of Arctic Comedian Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of arctic ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ice Luan's L-Emental Eternal Arctic Ice Elemental Snowstorm Greatsword of Arctic Comedian Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with arctic animals and embedded ice blue gems etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large arctic fox heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ice blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large arctic fox heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is a large arctic fox head with blue gems for eyes and ice blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large ice blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of

Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and ice blue gems for eyes and a large ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji below the arctic animals that said, "Ice Luan Loud, Elemental Angel of Ice, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Member of the L-Ementals, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Loving Girlfriend of Topaz Benny, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Powerful Master of Ice, and Master of Ice and Laughter"

アイス・ルアン・ラウド、氷のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の4番目に生まれ、4番目の長男、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、リタとリン・シニアの愛する4番目の長女、トパーズ・ベニーの愛するガールフレンド、子孫17世紀スコットランドのラウド湖の道化師ルアン、ユニバース666の大敵コージー・グロー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーで才能あるいたずら者、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生

徒、強力な氷のマスター、および氷と笑いのマスター

Ice Luan's transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARCTIC FOX-ICE PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL COMEDIAN ARCTIC COMEDIC ARCTIC STORM ICE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL COMEDIAN ARCTIC COMEDIC ARCTIC STORM ICE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL COMEDIAN ARCTIC COMEDIC ARCTIC STORM ICE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ice Luan's Super Angel-Arctic Fox-Ice Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Werewolf Skins saw it, they burst out of the ground and ran at her to kill her, but Ice Luan fired a massive barrage of arctic ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, arctic animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit them and exploded, they got back up, but they were madder than ever as they howled.

Ice Luan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental Comedian Arctic Fox Ice Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental Comedian Arctic Fox Ice Phoenix Angel Love) Howl all you want, that's not going to save you.

Aunt Marta: Give us our skins!

Nico: We don't have them. Maybe Flip does!

Me: Be right back!

I teleported and brought Flip tied to his pole over.

Flip: What the?

He saw Aunt Marta.

Flip: Who the… UH OH!

Aunt Marta: Give us our skins!

Flip: What are you talking about?!

Nico: They're your problem now!

They got closer and then MUTILATED AND RIPPED FLIP TO SHREDS! PILES AND PILES OF JEWELS AND GOLD EXPLODED OUT OF HIM!

Nico: That bought us some time!

Wataru: Henshin!

Scott: RPM, get in gear!

They transformed!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You're both going to be shredded into pieces.

Me: (Beastly Voice) And you'll never hurt anyone ever again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Ice Luan and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You Werewolf Skins are done causing havoc, and now, you're going to be torn to shreds forever and you're never coming back!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Werewolf Skins.

Nico and Alex fired energy blasts at them.

Lincoln, Ice Luan, and I went after The Werewolf Skins, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, arctic ice blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Werewolf Skins and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Ice Luan, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and Lincoln and I were being supercharged by the infinite power of the full moon which made our attacks even more powerful than ever, and this was really driving The Werewolf Skins insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Nico: Damn, this is really getting to be a bloodbath!

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's use a combo and incinerate them, J.D.

Me: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope) You got it, Lincoln.

Lincoln and I formed massive moonlight blue energy blasts in our left hands and they were also being supercharged by the infinite power of the full moon.

Lincoln and me: WOLF MOON FIRESTORM MASSACRE!

Lincoln and I fired the moonlight blue energy blasts and they destroyed and incinerated The Werewolf Skins in a split second, and as a result, it broke the curse hanging over Aunt Marta and Uncle Collin as they no longer tried to fight against the wall of darkness Sebastian formed. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Ice Luan, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Ice Luan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Awesome job, guys, you really tore those Werewolf Skins to shreds.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Those Werewolf Skins stood no chance, and we ended the curse for good.

Maria: Not that they even had minds to begin with

Aunt Marta: What? What happened?

Uncle Collin: I have got the worst ever headache.

Me: Long and ugly story.

Nico: But at least destroyed the skins.

Sebastian Mendez: You sure did, and guys, I've been keeping an eye on Slappy, and he's really really getting pissed off. With every Goosebumps Monster we've been taking down, he's slowly losing his nerve, but we found out something disturbing: it appears he's made a deal with the dark stranger you all saw in the viewing window.

Nico: Did you find out who the stranger was?

Sebastian Mendez: I did, and it's not good: the stranger that was there with Slappy was my Universe 666 counterpart, along with the brainwashed Universe 666 counterparts of The Z-Fighters' old foes.

We gasped. Then, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, and Universe 666 Ets and his harem appeared.

Universe 666 Lincoln: I should've known that deranged bastard would show his bloodsoaked hide one day.

Me: Is he as deranged, homicidal, and evil as Sebastian before Dark Sebastian was removed?

Universe 666 Me: He was infinite-times deranged, homicidal, and evil as Sebastian before his Divine Blessing and Dark Sebastian.

Universe 666 Varie: He was an absolutely insane, deranged, homicidal, blood-crazed monster who like Dark Sebastian sought to destroy all life on Earth and all life in the universes beyond, and like Sebastian, he also got inflicted with The Curse of Devil's Point and he lost his already deteriorated sanity even more. The Resistance defeated him long ago, but not before he killed the Universe 666 counterparts of The Z-Fighters' old foes. But, before he could be killed by them, he fled back to The Netherworld.

Nico: What a bastard, and did Evil Nico ever ally with him?

Universe 666 Luna: No way, dude. Evil Nico and Universe 666 Sebastian may be evil and treacherous, but Universe 666 Sebastian was never ever to be trusted: he wasn't only evil and treacherous, but like Varie said, he was absolutely insane, deranged, homicidal, and blood-crazed, and he only wanted to rain death and destruction down upon all life on Earth and all life in the universes beyond.

Me: So, they were basically enemies at every turn.

Universe 666 Lincoln: We knew never to trust that heartless snake, Evil Nico, but we also know that Universe 666 Sebastian was an absolutely psychotic, evil, treacherous, insane, deranged, homicidal, and blood-crazed monstrous demon who's never ever to be trusted. Now, he's come back to bring his twisted desires for death and destruction to reality, and he's gone and made deals with Slappy? That lunatic's going to pay for this.

Lincoln: And it'll be for after we deal with the last two evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters, and if we can free the Universe 666 counterparts of The Z-Fighters' old foes, The Masters of Evil will have some new powerful additions to their ranks.

Nico: That's a good idea, Lincoln. But, we should keep them away from Sebastian since, well you know.

Me: Right, good idea.

Nico: Let's get Flip back in place.

I snapped my fingers and he was back in Lynn's Table and locked up.

Me: Done.

Qin: Awesome.

Alex Hunter: That was awesome though.

Nico: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got big ones. We got Another Mount Blackhead, Whale Demon, Angry Volcano, Pele (Tom & Jerry), Lava Volcano Man, The Angry Sauce Volcano, Nightstrike and Shiv.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa! Mount Blackhead, the volcano that's located right across the way from Camp Kidney?

Shiv: Yeah Vypra decided that he would be a great member of the M.O.E. Also we found out that Mount Blackhead loves all the foods of everyone in Camp Kidney.

Nico: That is one awesome volcano.

Me: And Whale Demon must be a new monster from Kamen Rider Black.

Shiv: Yep.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Sakura Shinju, Varya Volcano, Majestic Star Dragon, Universe 666 Solar Shimmer, Firestar and Gamon Ayutthaya.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Wow! So the Avatar of the 10 Tails gets Mount Blackhead as her archenemy.

Camie: Fitting for one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels that has enough power to blow an entire planet to smithereens.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And Gamon will be happy to get a shot in. Same with Varya.

Maria: I'll call them in.

She did so and in swirls of elements came said people.

Firestar: Hey, guys!

Me: Glad you all could make it Angelica.

Firestar: I know. This will be fun.

Sakura Shinju: We're ready for action.

Maria: Better call in backup just in case. (TURNS DIAL) HYDRO FORCE 6!

She summoned Hydro Man, Liquidator, Leviathan, Crashfood, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit and Tsubaki!

Nico: Awesome!

Eli: I sense that the Another minus Shiv are one person.

Me: This will be…

But then we felt a rumble!

Me: WHOA! An earthquake!

Then out came a HUGE VOLCANO AND with it were Mount Blackhead, Whale Demon, Angry Volcano, Pele (Tom & Jerry), Lava Volcano Man, The Angry Sauce Volcano and Nightstrike

May: There they are!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! Another Mount Blackhead is huge!

Varya Volcano: Wow!

Another Whale Demon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Lincoln: Cora Coruscant! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with brown hair, orange eyes, brown clothes and brown angel wings.

Cora Coruscant: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and Wow! You're grew into an awesome young man.

Sakura Shinju: He sure has.

Nico: Yep. Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. Meet Cora Coruscant, Keyblade Knight of Coruscant, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet Coruscant and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet Coruscant and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith all over the galaxy. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords.

We were amazed!

Me: Wow! That is awesome. And the Keyblade Knight for the Capital Planet of the Jedi Republic.

Eli: That is cool! That is where I learned most about the powers and skills of the Jedi and the Force.

Cora Coruscant: That is awesome and Eli you have come a long ways too.

Nico: He sure has.

Me: Coruscant is one of the most incredible City Planets we have ever seen. It's what's called an Ecumenopolis planet.

Cora Coruscant: It sure is. And before you ask the Another Shiv is friendly and she is really powerful too.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired energy blasts and blasted the Anothers and Sakura Shinju fired a massive energy blast and sent Another Mount Blackhead up into space and then…

INCREDIBLY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY SUPER POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF NOVA POWER!

The explosion was so massive, so powerful, so devastating and so incredible that the shockwaves from the blast reverberated down to the planet and shook the entire area and then Slappy felt the incredible power from the blast and it destroyed all of his equipment and magical artifacts that he had and even most of his fellow monsters felt it.

Slappy: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT!?

Slappy then fell back and hit his head!

When the blast faded we were shocked.

Me: WHOA! Her power is MASSIVE!

Nico: WOW! Lincoln you were not kidding about Sakura's power! That was massive!

Qin: WOW!

I got a call on my phone.

Me: Hello?

Lori: J.D. what was that massive explosion!? It literally shook the area!

Me: Sakura Shinju demonstrated how strong her power was! It was amazing!

Lori: WHOA! That explosion was from her!? Oh man! Looking back we were literally glad we never pissed her off! Like Linky said.

Me: Yeah no shit! Sorry for the cause for alarm.

Lori: No worries.

We hung up.

Maria: And now, we wait.

Sakura Shinju: Sorry about that guys. I did say I have incredible power that can blow the entire planet to smithereens like that.

Nico: You sure did Sakura.

Lincoln: That's one of my Guardian Angels for you.

Nico: You need to control that

Sakura Shinju: Sorry about that. When you have a strong power like mine there is pretty much no control over it. I'm essentially called the Queen of Overkill. Nico if you would allow it I would like to have Slappy taken to a planet that you don't like and then use my power to blow that entire planet into dust and take Slappy with it.

Nico: No. We fight him the old fashioned way. Besides, I have my own idea of defeating him.

Sakura Shinju: Okay then.

Qin: Good.

Me: I think that would be the ultimate perfect defeat for Slappy. After we take him down, Sakura Shinju would blow him to smithereens that way.

Nico: I like it. But keep that option available for that.

Sakura Shinju: Okay.

Me: But the shockwaves from the explosion immobilized Slappy's monitors for now.

Qin: Yeah it sure did.

Eli: I sense it.

Nico: Yeah. For now. We shouldn't underestimate him just yet.

Me: No he still has many more tricks up his uhh… Wouldn't sleeve for us.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That is for sure.

Lana: I hope we're facing the mud men next! That was my favorite!

Me: (LAUGHS) You would like that Lana.

Nico: Yeah.

But then we saw a figure.

Me: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER SHIV!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Another Shiv.

Nico: And you are?

Another Shiv: (In a girls voice) I believe that J.D. knows me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and orange clothes and fire angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Scythe Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a deadly dragon scythe in her hands.

Me: Sellia Scythe! Awesome to see you again.

Sellia Scythe: Same to you J.D.

Me: Sellia is the Embodiment of the Scythe Dopant and she is also a deadly scythe wielder and is very powerful in mastering many weapons.

Shiv: Wow! She is very skilled in all that like I am. I use light weapons but she can use a scythe and more.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep and like you Shiv she has a huge appetite.

Sellia Scythe: Yep. A Scythe Master has to eat and more. After this can we get some grub?

Me: Sure.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm joining in too.

Zocks: Okay.

Kaito and Chloe got LupinRanger and PatRangers Swords and Zocks got a Kyurangers Blaster.

Sellia Scythe: Just 50,000 burgers.

Shiv: WHOA! You have a massive appetite as big as mine times 100.

Sellia Scythe: Yeah I sure do. And most people would consider that a prank but I am not kidding about that. I am always that hungry.

Nico: Boy you have an appetite as big as mine and that of a Saiyans.

Me: You and Master Goku should have an eating contest. He is a big eater too.

Sellia Scythe: I know. And I have a feeling I would be neck and neck with him.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) Shiv, can you make a light scythe?

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Because it would make you even more similar to her.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) It's okay if you can't though.

Shiv: I can do that.

He formed a light scythe.

Me: Cool!

Eli ignited his lightsaber.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a light blast and separated her.

Sellia Scythe: Awesome!

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Nico: Time for some blades to strike! (ACTIVATES SHIV AND NIGHTSTRIKE'S RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired blades of light and energy.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES NES GIGAN AND HITCHER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired laser blasts and sawblades.

Maria: Here is this one! (ACTIVATES MAMEMON BROTHERS AND BREACHER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts.

Nightscream: Top this too!

He fired a sonic blast and activated Nightstrike's ridewatch and fired laser blasts too.

Then Krusty, Quackerjack, Chykka, Argo, Butch and Another Ginga came.

Krusty: Hey hey Kiddies! (Goofy Laughter)

Nico: Nice team Krusty!

Krusty: Thanks Nico! This is fun.

Me: It sure is.

?: I'll say!

Then a Star Man came.

Me: Whoa! Star Man!

Eddy: Wow! That is awesome!

Star Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some stars and fun.

Nico: Serena Star! Wow!

Qin: Awesome! Star Queen Serena!

Serena Star: Good to see you guys again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired a ring of stars and it hit Another Shiv and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome.

Serena Star: YEAH!

Me: Oh now that we're into the robots of Mega Man 5 we are back to the Fashion Brigade moving in.

Serena Star: Yep I am naked as a jaybird.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my Blind Man Glasses.

Nico: Then you know this will hurt.

Serena Star: I know. I'm ready.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over and pain and then she threw up and fired a blast of stars and they slashed May's clothes into ribbons! LEAVING HER ONLY IN HER UNDERWEAR!

May: (SCREAMS)

Serena reverted back and was a girl with blond hair, blue eyes and had star angel wings and had a star symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Serena Star: (Groans) That hurt really bad. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: It's fine!

Serena Star: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her purple and yellow clothes and she had awesome star bracelets and a star kanji barrette too.

Serena Star: Wow! I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Serena Star: Wow and the star barrette and bracelets are perfect for this attire.

May: Ahem!

Rarity: Oh my goodness! Sorry May.

They gave her new clothes too and she looked great as well.

May: Ahh thanks guys.

Maria: You're welcome.

Serena Star: Boy I think my fellow Robot Master gene-slammers are gonna have to watch where they aim their attacks when they throw up.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Maria: I guess it can't be helped.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Serena Star: Yeah.

Nightscream: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Serena Star: As a matter of fact I sure do. Me and Nico were at space camp and I was looking through the new virtual reality telescope in the Observatory and I found an awesome new solar system in the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird. It's called the Phoenix Tau Epsilon Star System.

Nicole: Whoa! That solar system is a system full of violent storm gas giant planets in orbit around 8 suns.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Serena Star: Yeah and it was located 52,000 lightyears from Earth.

Me: Wow! That is amazing that you guys found a system like that.

Eli: And at so far away too.

Nico: It sure was awesome.

Nico and Serena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Serena.

Serena Star: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, and Farran Leafshade are heading to Austin, Texas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target.

And our main target is none other than another old enemy of ours, Princess Ahmanet, who has come back seeking revenge on us, but she no longer has the powers given to her thanks to her deal with Set, so we're going to destroy her and send her straight to The Black Gates for the crimes she committed against Egypt 5,000 years ago.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Austin, Texas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls that Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf have kidnapped, but we're also going to kill our main target, and it's one we wished we'd never have to deal with again.

Me: Wait, you mean?

Lincoln: Yes, J.D., our main target is none other than another old enemy of ours, Princess Ahmanet, who has come back seeking revenge on us, but she no longer has the powers given to her thanks to her deal with Set, so we're going to destroy her and send her straight to The Black Gates for the crimes she committed against Egypt 5,000 years ago.

Lynn Jr.: She's had this coming for millennia.

Eli: You said it, she, Imhotep, and Anuck-Su-Namun committed truly the worst crimes against Egypt and the world for over 5,000 years.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and white tiger ears on top of her head and white tiger tail, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive metallic angel wings, she has on a necklace with green gem pendant, and she was dressed in a sleeveless grey vest, sleeveless grey top, grey skirt with the White Tiger on it, white pants, white legwarmers, white sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, metal, white tigers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Baihumon, Digimon Sovereign of Metal, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Byakko Baihumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Metal and Byakko the White Tiger of The West.

Byakko Baihumon: That's right, and I know where the girls are being held.

We headed for the place where Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf are at: The Kingdom Nightclub.

Me: The Kingdom Nightclub. Should've known those two would be here.

Suddenly, Lincoln saw the cages where the girls are in.

Lincoln: Aha, and there are the girls.

Then, Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf appeared.

Me: I'm quite surprised you've both been kidnapping girls and dragging them here to night clubs in The US.

Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf: What can we say, we're classy.

Then, Lincoln got the girls out of the cages and we helped the two wolves up.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we've had our fun tickling you two, we can get after Ahmanet.

We left the Kingdom Nightclub.

?: (Speaking in Ancient Egyptian) You shall all pay for what you've done in ruining my plans to rule the world, Team Loud Phoenix

Storm!

We then saw our hated enemy, Princess Ahmanet, and she was out for blood and revenge on us.

Sylvester: Well, well, well, look who's come charging right at us.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I always knew you'd return one day, Ahmanet, but this shall be the last time we ever have to deal with you. Come on, team, let's send her back to her eternal slumber once more!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic

Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha

unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Lynn Jr. and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ahmanet, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln ran at Ahmanet, and he turned his left gold-armored claws into mosaic Life-Sucking Claws and he plunged them into Ahmanet's stomach and he began sucking out and absorbing and assimilating her flesh, organs, and vital fluids as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as he was done, Ahmanet was left as a emaciated, desiccated, and decayed corpse, and he sent her corpse To the M.O.E. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for over 5,000 years, Ahmanet, never come back again, traitor of Egypt. (To Byakko Baihumon) And it's so good to see you again, Byakko Baihumon.

Byakko Baihumon: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Byakko Baihumon and he hugged her, and Byakko Baihumon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Byakko Baihumon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man,

but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Byakko Baihumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Metal and Byakko the White Tiger of The West, she's my Guardian Angel from New York, and she's a very powerful master of metal and white tigers because she was born under the symbol of The White Tiger, and ever since her birth, she represents The White Tiger of The West, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The White Tiger, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Metal and she has all his powers over metal and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, Nature, and Light and Darkness.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: She's known as The Metallic Fury of Baihumon because any villain who dares to cross her shall be slashed into pieces, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon a storm of blades and leave nothing of them in her wake.

Me: Jeez, so any who anger her wind up getting sliced to ribbons, sheesh.

Nico: And we know how powerful Baihumon is: any who dare to anger The Sovereign of Metal will be sliced to ribbons.

Lincoln: That's right, and Byakko's birth under The Sign of The White Tiger of The West made her connection to Baihumon all too clear.

Byakko Baihumon: And me being a master of White Tigers and metal also made it all too clear as well, and I was indeed honored to be chosen to be the Avatar and Ambassador of Baihumon and The White Tiger of The West.

Lincoln: You were chosen to be Baihumon's champion since the day you were born, that was no coincidence, he knew of how powerful you are, and he chose you for a reason, and now that you're here, Byakko.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Byakko Baihumon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Byakko Baihumon: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Byakko Baihumon's neck with white gems on the gold lightning bolts and white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Byakko Baihumon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Byakko Baihumon.

Byakko Baihumon had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Chastity Marks from the Chastity comics, Lady Death from the Lady Death comics, and Saori Kiryuu, Sawa Kiryuu, Momoka Nakayama, Aoi Ubukata, Haruka Ichinose, and Ayumi from High School Girls' Waists.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chastity Marks from the Chastity comics, Lady Death from the Lady Death comics, and Saori Kiryuu, Sawa Kiryuu, Momoka Nakayama, Aoi Ubukata, Haruka Ichinose, and Ayumi from High School Girls' Waists.

Brittney: (Gasps) Chastity Marks and Lady Death, I've heard about them all too well, Chastity Marks is a vampire who was trained to be a vampire slayer and Lady Death is a powerful goddess of Hell, these two are legendary heroines who've fought against the forces of darkness.

Nicole: Brittney's also been wanting to meet them for a long time ever since Vampirella told her about them.

Lincoln: Looks like Brittney's gotten her wish. And are you girls okay?

Chastity Marks: Yeah, we're good, thanks to you for saving us from that crazy bitch.

Then, when Chastity Marks and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Tex Avery McWolf and Tom and Jerry Kids McWolf and the main target: Princess Ahmanet, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony

on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Lady Death: Ah, so you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, the one who killed Sakkara otherwise known as Purgatori.

That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Saori Kiryuu: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chastity Marks, Lady Death, Saori Kiryuu, Sawa Kiryuu, Momoka Nakayama, Aoi Ubukata, Haruka Ichinose, and Ayumi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and they were shocked to find out that our main target was another of our old enemies and one we hoped never to see again: the evil powerhungry Princess Ahmanet, who had come back from the dead seeking revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in tickling those two wolves at The Kingdom Nightclub and then us thrashing Ahmanet, and finally, Lincoln using his Life-Sucking Claws to absorb and assimilate her organs, life energy, and vital fluids reducing her to a desiccated corpse forever and banishing her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered for us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on his face. Lincoln and Byakko Baihumon have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: (GASPS) So, Ahmanet came back?!

Nico: She did, but she didn't have her powers from when she made her deal with Set.

Me: But, that didn't stop us from killing her in the end. Lincoln used his Life-Sucking Claws and he'd sucked out her life force.

Lincoln: And assimilated her flesh, organs, and vital fluids as well. Now, Ahmanet, the last of the Three Ancient Blasphemers of Egypt, is finally gone for good.

Eli: You said it.

Me: And is under the servitude of the M.O.E. As Cleopatra Pharaoh's archenemy.

Cody: And that was a good name for them, Lincoln: Ancient Blasphemers of Egypt, because those three indeed committed truly horrible crimes that were blasphemous, the Gods of Egypt punished them for their sins. Now, they are finally gone for good: doomed to be eternally forgotten.

---

After finally getting rid of Princess Ahmanet and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Byakko Baihumon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Byakko Baihumon: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Byakko, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Byakko Baihumon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Byakko Baihumon: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Byakko, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Byakko Baihumon: There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln, and this was at our blacksmith's forge near our gym.

Byakko Baihumon played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Byakko Baihumon along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem are at their blacksmith's forge near their gym, and Lincoln who was only in a pair of black pants and shirtless and Byakko who was in a sleeveless crop top and black pants were really hard at work and drenched in sweat forging awesome greatswords, and they also used indestructible metals when forging the greatswords.

Past Lincoln: These new greatswords that we're making are some of our greatest work yet.

Past Byakko Baihumon: You said it, Lincoln, and we've been making many more greatswords in the blink of an eye.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Past Byakko Baihumon: What the Hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like B.O., gym socks, and feet?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, Lynn!

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and there in the doorway was Lynn who was out for blood once more and she was in the worst of her animalistic rage!

Past Lincoln: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you filthy animal!

Lincoln grabbed his already forged greatsword: it was an awesome work of craftsmanship, a massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a Thunderbird, Buffalo, Phoenix, and Angel etched on the 7'6", massive, wide, double-edged indestructible silver blade, large silver buffalo heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large silver buffalo heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom is a large silver wolf head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its' mouth for the pommel.

He spread his massive white angel wings and stood ready like a brave warrior of fantasy and myth.

Past Lincoln: Bring it on, you filthy animal!

Past Lynn: (MONSTROUSLY LOUD BURP)

Lynn charged at Lincoln who stood ready with his massive greatsword, and he dodged all of her rage-driven strikes with ease, she fired a blast of earth at him, but he fired blasts of lightning with massive swings of his massive greatsword and the lightning blasted all the rocks to dust and electrocuted Lynn and sent her flying into a tree. Lynn got back up, and she was beyond enraged, she roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Past Laney Emperyous: You filthy animal, I hope Lincoln rips you to shreds for this!

Lincoln flew and charged at Lynn, and with multiple swings of his massive greatsword, he shredded Lynn's clothes leaving Lynn only in her bra and panties. His Guardian Angels then burst out laughing hysterically, and when Lynn saw the reason, she screamed and glared at Lincoln and his Guardian Angels with extreme hate.

Past Lynn: (GROWLS)

Past Lincoln: Had enough, you animal?! Then, leave and never come back!

Lynn roared with rage and went at Lincoln again only to receive a superhuman strong uppercut from Lincoln and he sent her flying back to The Loud House and she crashed into a net Luna made, and she was dragged back into The Loud House to face her doom as the video ended.

Nico: Damn, so you guys were busy forging those greatswords, and out of nowhere, Lynn came to kill you all.

Me: Hey, I remember that day all too well. Sheesh, Lynn really wasn't a match for Lincoln.

Luna: She sure wasn't, and Lincoln showed his skills with wielding that massive greatsword of his that he forged himself.

Nicholette Torrington: Lynn had no chance against him, he fought that animal and won.

Byakko Baihumon: And he literally sent her flying back to The Loud House to face her doom. We were about to kiss him, but he was really drenched in sweat and working, so we got ourselves a shower and then, we kissed.

Lincoln: We were going to test out the newly forged greatswords in missions in The Simulator, but Lynn showing up and out for blood proved to be a surprise, but Lynn got her comeuppance and got her butt grounded for nineteen weeks and we threw her in a cage.

Bertha Sellington: She acted like the animal that she is: banging on the cage and roaring with rage at us, but some of us had the gall to give her the finger, right, Nicholette?

Nicholette Torrington: Don't blame me, everyone else did it, including you, Bertha.

Camie Nicholetta: She's right, you even gave her a double hander and really pissed her off. I'm just lucky none of us had our fingers torn off by that beast.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the

Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Yomi: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Yomi, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue

Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

And the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, one hundred-twenty one Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black

Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich are in your harem.

We counted and when we found out fifty-five girls joined Lincoln's harem in one day, our jaws dropped!

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back.

Nico: Fifty-five girls joining your harem in one day?! Damn, now you really broke the record, White-Haired Casanova!

Simulator Miia: Yes, now more of my friends have joined Linky's harem.

Miia: Just like how we joined J.D.'s harem.

Me: And how our Universe 666 counterparts have joined my Universe 666 counterpart's harem, and I can guess he marked you all.

The girls showed the bite marks of Lincoln on their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Aki Akatsuki the Red Slime, Ariana the Banshee, Athena the Amazoness, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Cerita the Oomukade, Cira the Holstaur, Corina the Creeping Coin, Cryos the Glacies, Cyara the Wonderworm, Devona the Ratatoskr, Fionia the Tentacle, Fumiko Tsuchikawa the Kitsune-Tsuki, Galus the Humpty Egg, Haous the Kitsune-bi, Honia the Hornet, Jeevika the Apsara, Julia Kadias the Flow Kelp, Karumi the Succubus, Kirato the Werebat, Kiyome the Sea Slime, Levion the Barometz, Lhotwe the Ant Arachne, Lorica the Dark Matter, Loviya the Angel, Loviya the Black Harpy, Mai the Kamaitachi, Mari the Queen Slime and Lina and Lora the Blue Slime, Miannda the Thunderbird, Mikomata the Nekomata, Mina the Gandharva, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Naoko Shin the Phantom, Naomi the Nureonago, Narina the Mermaid, Nayari the Nereid, Nayori the Trumpart, Nima the Cupid, Niora the Nightmare, Noriko the Owl Mage, Olma the Sea Bishop, Pelea the Lava Golem, Pyris the Ignis, Sacajawea Oresdottor the White Horn, Seamia the Cancer, Selia the Selkie, Sherryia the Shoggoth, Siyana the Sandworm, Suriko the Titania, Vekora the Jubjub, Viania the Beelzebub, and Yomi the Lich, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Flip Swap Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That one's a tricky one!

Qin: Yeah!

Pinkie Pie: Me and Piper can go with you on that one Nico!

Nico: Okay then.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at FLIP SWAP GALAXY!

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be amazing!

Piper: It sure will be!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well whenever Mario would do the star spin the path would switch colors on the platforms. Hence why it's called Flip Swap Galaxy. You just got to fly to the end to get the star.

Nico: Easy.

Pinkie Pie: It'll be fun!

Nico: Let's test the platforms out.

Nico did a star spin and just like Nicole said, the platforms switched when it was used.

Pinkie Pie: Wow!

Piper: Wow this will be tough!

Nico: Let's also watch out for Goombas.

?: And I'll help you guys deal with them.

A girl came and she had red hair, green eyes, blue clothes and red angel wings and had a tiara with symbol of the Operation Overdrive Rangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Drive Lance in her hands.

Bianca Boukenger: Bianca Boukenger, Embodiment of the Operation Overdrive Rangers.

Nico: Awesome to meet you. You can tell us about yourself late. Lets go get that star.

They were off and then they saw a bunch of Goombas.

Nico: (gets out Shiv and Dark Laser's Ridewatches) Taste my blades!

Nico activated them and fired blades of energy and slashed the Goombas.

Bianca and Piper fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the Goombas.

Pinkie Pie: PARTY TIME!

She fired Confetti Blasts and blasted the Goombas.

Piper: My turn! PHOENIX TAKE FLIGHT!

She fired a wave of energy and it formed into a Phoenix and it burned the Goombas.

They then saw the Star!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Bianca Boukenger: That was fun!

They high five!

Pinkie Pie: BEST LEVEL EVER!

Piper: That was fun!

Pinkie Pie: Tell us more about yourself

Bianca Boukenger: I'm a Construction Worker as well as a rescue operations manager and I help save people's lives.

Nico: That is cool.

Bianca Boukenger: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Bianca Boukenger: I would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Nicole and the Mascots were on patrol.

Nicole: So far everything seems quiet and normal.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Poromon: Guys, do you hear sounds coming from that building?

They saw an abandoned bar.

Nicole: That bar has been abandoned for a long time. But yeah there are people in it.

Nicole heard that they were woman and the smell of Alfalfa was in the air.

Nicole: Marijuana. That's a hooker joint.

---

At the estate we were watching TV.

But then…

PING!

Nico: My mascot senses are tingling!

Lana: Admit you just made that up!

Nico: No I didn't. Lets go!

We were off to where Nicole and the Mascots were.

---

At the abandoned bar they went in and saw girls dressed in provocative clothing and they were smoking, drinking and using cocaine, marijuana, ecstacy and more.

Nicole: This is a dangerous place. Okay you bitches you are in a lot of trouble!

Poromon: YEAH! And don't even think about using us as sex toys!

Manaphy: Or else!

Hooker: Look! A puff ball!

The hooker hopped on Poromon.

But Nicole punched her face and knocked her down!

Poromon: I warned you! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive lightning blast and electrocuted the girls.

Manaphy: Take that!

Manaphy bashed and pulverized the girls all over!

Manaphy then got squeezed in between a girls breasts.

She then bashed the girl and knocked her down.

We landed in the slums.

Me: Whoa this place is a dump.

Izzy Moonbow: Muscle Man, have you seen the mascots at all today?

Muscle Man: Yeah, and you know who else has seen the mascots today?

Me: I think I know what's coming.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed!

Then we heard sounds of fighting and it was coming from the abandoned bar.

The girls were piling up outside in a brutal mess and then we saw Nicole and the Mascots standing on top of the pile of them.

Sheila and Tom came.

Sheila: Well I'll be! We've been after these girls for years. They are the Black Succubus Gang and they are nasty street hookers wanted for numerous crimes.

Nicole: Whoa!

Tom Lair: Nice job guys.

We raided the bar and saw that it was full of all kinds of terrible things. Drugs, beer and more.

A hooker puked on Horsea.

Horsea: OH YUCK!

She fired ink into the Hooker's eyes.

Poliwag slapped a hooker all over.

Jirachi and Tentacool blasted the hookers all over.

We arrested the hookers.

Me: You girls are going to prison for the rest of your lives.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: And you bitch!

POW!

She punched the hooker that puked on Horsea

Hooker: I need to pee.

She peed on Poliwag but he got out of the way.

G1 Thrust: You know you're just digging yourself a deeper hole, right?!

Nico smashed the girl down.

We locked them all up.

Me: You girls are really going to the slammer now.

We loaded them all up and got them sent to prison.

Me: They will get life for it.

Nico: You guys okay?

Poliwag: Yeah we're fine.

Nico: Good.

Strafe: Tell me the things they did to you guys.

They did so and it was crazy!

Nicole: And that is what happened.

May: WHY THAT DIRTY BITCH!

Poromon: We need to shower. Badly!

Nico: Okay then.

We had them brought back and they went to the shower.

Riku: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Arkayna, Draco, Goku, Lori Loud, Cornelia, and Natalia Somonmenchikov.

Me: Awesome!

Goku: (LAUGHS) I'm excited for this!

Qin: We all all are!

Nico: Yeah!

The mascots came back.

Lori: (to the mascots) Are you guys literally okay now?

Poromon: Yeah we're fine.

Poliwag: Thank goodness.

Nicole: Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Mud Monsters from You Can't Scare Me, and they've returned and they're causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Mud Monsters from You Can't Scare Me, and they've returned and they're causing havoc once more

We gasped.

Nico: The Mud Monsters, I knew it was going to be them, I just knew it.

Me: Now, Slappy's really starting to piss us off even more.

Lana: Oh this is gonna be awesome!

Me: And messy.

Lincoln: But, with every Goosebumps Monster that we take down, we wind up pissing off Slappy even more.

Nico: You bet. Let's head down to help Courtney King and Eddie destroy The Mud Monsters.

Me: Right, and when we tell them Slappy was behind this, they're going to throw him straight into a woodchipper.

Qin: Yep.

I went and got the book You Can't Scare Me.

Me: This was a REALLY MESSY one.

Nico: Yeah we were saturated in mud.

Qin: Yeah! Yuck!

Lana: I liked it.

Lynn: (to the mascots) Sorry you guys had to see those hookers.

Horsea: It's all right.

Nico: Good.

The previous group came.

Zzzax: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Skulker, Patty and Selma, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Grizzly, BlackWarGreymon, Salami Swami, and Machinedramon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Me: The mud men from You Can't Scare Me are next.

Grizzly: Oh boy. This will be messy.

Camie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Mud Monsters from You Can't Scare Me, and they've returned and they're causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Mud Monsters from You Can't Scare Me, and they've returned and they're causing havoc once more

We gasped.

Nico: The Mud Monsters, I knew it was going to be them, I just knew it.

Me: Now, Slappy's really starting to piss us off even more.

Lincoln: But, with every Goosebumps Monster that we take down, we wind up pissing off Slappy even more.

Nico: You bet. Let's head down to help Courtney King and Eddie destroy The Mud Monsters.

Me: Right, and when we tell them Slappy was behind this, they're going to throw him straight into a woodchipper.

Nightshade: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crystal Man next.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Harold Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Harold Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Helia Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to the other male Seraphina assholes yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Courtney King and Eddie destroy the Mud Monsters, and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them back.

Lincoln: That dummy's really gone way too far this time. We've got to head down to help Courtney King and Eddie destroy the Mud Monsters, and once we get done with them and exposing Slappy's actions behind this, you're next, Harold Seraphina.

Helia Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Harold Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Courtney King and Eddie destroy the Mud Monsters and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them back from the dead, and once we got done with destroying the Mud Monsters, Lincoln and Helia Seraphina are going to destroy Harold Seraphina, the next of The Seraphina Sisters' evil cousins.

We were off to the swamp in the northeast of the city.

---

We were over at Skunk Swamp.

Mumbo: It was a few days before we killed Mr. Mind when we were here.

Patty: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: About a week before that I think.

Me: Yeah that's right.

Cassandra: Courtney! Eddie! Are you guys here?!

We saw a swamp cabin.

Me: That's the Gunderson Clan's old house.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Yep. After we threw them in prison it was left vacant. They must've bought the place and refurbished it.

Xenia: Yeah.

We went over and knocked on the door.

Courtney King answered.

Courtney King: Hey guys!

Eddie King: Wow! You all made it.

Me: Sorry we haven't see you all in a while.

Selma: How have you guys been?

Courtney King: Living a peaceful life. After you guys destroyed the mud monsters we moved into the Gunderson Clan's old house.

Eddie King: Yeah it's a cool place.

Me: It sure is. Also I take it you guys saw us battle Team Dark Phoenix Storm back then right?

Courtney King: Boy we sure did and that was awesome!

Poromon: Mr. Mind was my dinner.

Poromon burped.

Poromon: Pardon me.

Nico: Poromon said he tasted like chicken.

Courtney King: (LAUGHS) That is cool!

Qin: It sure was.

Skalor: Hey, what did you expect? Poromon's a bird.

Nico: Yeah.

Grizzly: Sorry to say that this isn't a social visit.

Courtney King: Don't tell me.

Me: Yeah the Mud Men are back.

Nico: Yep.

Bleez: The Prime version of Slappy the Dummy brought them back

Courtney King: I should have known.

Camie: Yeah that stupid wooden freak.

Varie: Yeah

Salami Swami: Have you spotted them recently?

Arkayna: They can be understandably hard to spot.

Eddie: We heard weird noises coming from the swamp.

Courtney King: Yeah.

Eli: Those must be the mud men.

Me: They do disappear into the mud.

Bonecrusher: Like Sandman. Except with Mud.

Sandman: That's right.

Clayface: This is more my work.

Varie: It's true there.

Qin: Yeah.

Draco: Let's start discussing how to get rid of them.

Machinedramon: Water works, right?

Me: So does fire and sunlight.

Qin: Yeah sunlight dries them up.

Camie: And fire will incinerate them.

Winx Club Stella: My new solar blade will make short work of them.

Alice Gehabach: Nice!

Hydranoid: Did you make that just now?

Winx Club Stella: I sure did.

Me: Awesome.

Camie: That is cool.

Qin: It sure is.

BlackWarGreymon: They won't be any match for me!

Goku: Or me.

Me: All of us for that matter.

Courtney King: Yeah you guys have gotten amazingly strong over the years.

Qin: We sure have.

Courtney King: So what else have you guys been up to?

Divebomb: Well, recently, the mascots ran into somewhere… bad.

Poromon: We don't want to talk about it.

Qin: Yeah.

Courtney King: I think I understand.

Camie: Yeah it was crazy.

Lori: You literally don't need to know the details.

Professor XXXL: But it involved bad people getting arrested.

Courtney King: I understand.

Lola: Yeah.

Varya Volcano: Yeah no kidding.

Courtney King: The mascots seem to be going on lots of misadventures.

Ludwig Koopa: They're cute. What did you expect?

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: We are so cute.

Laney: That is too true.

Varie: Yeah.

Cornelia: (hears moaning) You guys hear that?

Golden Glider: Oh, yeah. We heard it!

Me: I believe our muddy friends have come!

Eli: i sense them. They are 500 meters to the north.

Zhalia: It's entrance time!

We went at them.

The mud men rose from the mud and then the spirits of the sun appeared and they swirled around the mud men and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then fireballs hit them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Okay you mud freaks! Time to clean up your act!

Skulker: This is gonna be messy.

Natalia Somonmenchikov: But it's what we have to do.

The mud men fired mud at us and splattered all over.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Me: YUCK!

I fired an energy blast and blew one apart and then…

KRASPLAT!

We were covered in mud!

Arkayna: RELEASE THE DRAGON!

She fired a wave of energy and it formed into a dragon and blasted the mud men.

Draco fired a wave of fire.

Goku: KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAA!

He fired a Kamehameha blast.

Lori fired a wave of wind and and Cornelia fired waves of leaves and Natalia fired waves of energy and blasted the mud men.

Maria fired water.

It melted them.

Qin fired a wave of fire and blasted them.

Winx Club Stella: Just like I promised!

She formed a sword of sunlight and slashed the mud men all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That was amazing!

Laney: Yeah!

Poromon: I'll need another shower after this!

Me: Me too.

Then Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Radioactive Man, Felix Faust, and David Cain appeared.

Nico: Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Radioactive Man, Felix Faust, and David Cain.

Angel: GEEZ! You guys are a mess!

Lana: And it's awesome!

Webstor: When this is over, you guys might need a shower.

Nico: No argument here.

Angel: Or in the mascots' case, a second shower.

Red Ghost: Either way, you guys need to get cleaned up.

Me: Big time.

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you killed the Werewolf skins.

Nico: Yep.

Rich Texan: Please tell me they're gone for good!

Me: Oh they are.

Laney: Yeah.

Universe 666 Don Armage came.

Me: Universe 666 Don Armage. Up for another round?

Universe 666 Don Armage: Yeah I sure am.

Me: Cool.

Universe 666 Don Armage: Geez, you guys look dirty. And I mean the normal kind.

Nico: We know.

Lola: YUCK.

We got the battles underway.

Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Brittney Knudson, Haiku, Dante, Bertrand, Boris, Morpheus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Two-Bad, Merman, Evilseed, Beast Man, Whiplash, Trapjaw, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark - Nico's rescue and destroying the Werewolf Skins with Ice Luan transforming.

---

Webstor was first.

Webstor: (to Lucy) Nico's rescue involved destroying the Werewolf Skins. Ice Luan transformed too.

Lucy Loud: She sure did and we destroyed those monsters forever.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) Yeah those monster skins had it coming.

Princess Luna: Yeah that was amazing. And it was crazy that Werewolves can shed their skins.

Moondust: Like lizards can.

Snowdrop: That was so cool.

Gari: It sure was.

Webstor: How freaky. Lets do it.

Lucy Loud: Fangra lets bite.

She turned into a Vampire Bat theme here.

Lucy Loud: I am Bat Swarm. Here is this. (ECHOING) DARKNESS BAT SLASHER!

Lucy and group fired waves of bats and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Iris, Misty, May, Mallow, Lana, Bonnie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Kyd Wykkyd, Gizmo, Mammoth, INSTIGATOR, Kid Cold, Ice Kate, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun I - Battling Another Mount Blackhead, Whale Demon, Angry Volcano, Pele (Tom & Jerry), Lava Volcano Man, The Angry Sauce Volcano, Nightstrike and Shiv who are the Keyblade Knight of Coruscant and the Embodiment of Scythe

---

Angel was next.

Angel: (to Skyla) Nico, Lynn's team, Shiv's team, and the others did good Battling Another Mount Blackhead, Whale Demon, Angry Volcano, Pele (Tom & Jerry), Lava Volcano Man, The Angry Sauce Volcano, Nightstrike and Shiv. They are the Keyblade Knight of Coruscant and the Embodiment of Scythe

Skyla: Yeah that was so awesome and Sakura Shinju showed us her incredibly awesome power.

Rinka: Yeah she really blasted Another Mount Blackhead.

Angel: WHOA! That explains what that massive explosion was! Her power is incredibly powerful!

Rainbow Dash: But it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Angel: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Skyla: Ospre lets Fly!

She turned into an Osprey theme hero.

Skyla: Call me Talon Wing! And here is this. (ECHOING) OSPREY

WIND SLASHER!

Skyla fired a wave of wind and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Crysta, Pipps, Batty, Laney, Larry Loud, Syd Chang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Grodd, Sumo Kong, Karate Kong, Superfriends Grodd, Gorilla (Scooby Doo), Ape Man, Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil - Lincoln's rescue in Austin, Texas and battling the McWolf Duo as well as Princess Ahmanet and recruiting her into the M.O.E

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost: (to Zak) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Austin, Texas and battling the McWolf Duo. He also fought Princess Ahmanet and recruited her into our ranks.

Zak: That was so awesome.

Eiliea: Now Cleopatra Pharaoh has her ancestor as her very own archenemy.

Fluttershy: That was anazing and magical.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah even though Ahmanet did some terrible things she is still part of history and is Cleopatra's family.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja that's right.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Red Ghost: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Zak: Crypky lets Hunt!

He turned into a Cryptozoology Theme Hero!

Zak: I am Legend Sight! And here is this! (ECHOING) CRYPTID FURY TSUNAMI!

Zak fired a massive blast of energgy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

## Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Jessica Shannon, Akira, Ed Grant, Hikaru, Noriko, Disk Wars Captain America, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Biowulf, Noface, Alpha Heatblast, Alpha Humongousaur, Alpha Fourarms, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - Meeting Byakko Baihumon

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) I heard you guys met Byakko Baihumon. What's she like?

Chris: She's the Avatar and Ambassador of Byakko the White Tiger of the West and Baihumon and she is a powerful force of metal.

Miku: Boy she sure is.

Rarity: And she is really powerful too.

Sweetie Belle: Boy she sure is.

Gill Grunt: I'll say!

Skalamander: That is cool! Lets do it!

Chris: EAGALE LETS FLY!

He turned into an Eagle Theme hero.

Chris: I am Americaflight! Now this. (ECHOING) AMERICA JUSTICE SMASHER!

Chris fired waves of red, white and blue energy and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Chazz, Whitney, Mandee, Jackie, Fiona, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Selma & Patty, Snake, Good Burns, Dracula, Cargill, Cantwell, Golden Gut, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - Flip Swap Galaxy

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Next was Flip Swap Galaxy. Did Nico have any trouble there?

Becky: Nope they didn't.

Clyde: But it was cool seeing that.

Pinkie Pie: It was a really fun galaxy!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is too true there.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: That was awesome.

Rich Texan: It sure was. Lets do it!

Becky: BEERA LETS STING!

She turned into a hornet themed hero!

Becky: I am Stinger! And this too! (ECHOING) STINGER LASER STRIKE!

She fired a laser blast and the group fired lasers, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Hinata, Ino, Fu, Tenten, Temari, Pakura, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Zombozo, Thumbskull, Acidbreath, Hex, Vulkanus, Argit, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - The Mascots and Nicole kicking Hooker Butt

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe: (to Sakura) The Mascots and Nicole kicked Hooker Butt. I do hope the mascots weren't traumatized.

Sakura Haruno: Those hookers had it coming and they were just covered in shame.

Sonata Dusk: Poor Mascots.

Applejack: Yeah they are never going to live that down.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was crazy!

Flashwing: It sure was.

Steam Smythe: It was. Lets do it!

Sakura Haruno: CHERRIA LETS BLOOM!

She turned into a Flower themed hero.

Sakura Haruno: I am SPRINGFLOW! And here is this! (ECHOING) FLOWER SHURIKEN BARRAGE SLASH!

They fired waves of flowers and earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava,, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Batgirl, Robin, Nightwing, Batman 2039, Max Gibson, Dana Tan, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, El Diablo, Evil Killer Frost, Evil Poison Ivy, Harley Quinn, King Shark, Deadshot, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - So the Mud Men from You Can't Scare Me next

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam: (to Batman) So the Mud Men from You Can't Scare Me next. This one might be messy

Batman: Yes it sure is.

Suriko: Some of us are REALLY covered in mud.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding! What a mess.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: Lana loves it.

Black Adam: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Batman: PHANTRA LETS HAUNT!

He turned into a ghost themed hero.

Batman: I am Grey Ghost! After my childhood hero the Grey Ghost. (ECHOING) GHOSTS OF JUSTICE BURST!

Batman fired waves of energy and ghosts and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Jaune Arc, Nora Valkyrie, Lie Ren, Ruby Rose, Weiss Schnee, Blake Belladonna, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Atomic Skull, Universe 666 Blight, Xenothium Monster, P'andor, Radioactive Rhinoceros Beetle Queen (Big Guy & Rusty), Fossil Fuel 4, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - The mud men are gross and messy

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man: (to Pyrrha) The mud men are gross and messy. Do you have mud on you?

Pyrrha: Yeah we do!

They were covered in it.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) We're really messy mates.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we're inundated in mud.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) No kidding there! This is crazy.

Sunburn: Even though many of us faced these monsters before it was crazy.

Radioactive Man: I agree there. Lets do it!

Pyrrha: ATOMRA LETS GLOW!

She turned into a radiation hero!

Pyrrha: Call me ATOMIC LIGHT! (ECHOING) CHERNOBYL GLOW BLAST!

Pyrrha fired a wave of light and fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Evil Poison Ivy, Grodd, Shade, Evil Livewire, El Diablo, King Shark, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - The Mud Men are making us a mess

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) The Mud Men are making you guys a mess. But I guess that what happens when mud is involved

Ingrid Third: It sure is and it will be messy.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding and this is gonna be one messy battle.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure will be messy.

Spyro: But it will be awesome.

Felix Faust: You got that right! Lets do it!

Ingrid Third: Ravous lets shroud!

She turned into a crow themed hero.

Ingrid: I am Crow Wing. (ECHOING) DARKNESS WING FEATHERSTORM!

Ingrid fired darkness feathers and group fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Pit, Viridia, Pandora, Dark Pit, Phosphora, Zeus (Kid Icarus), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Ubu, Lady Shiva, Two Face, The Judge, Riddler, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - We're going to need a helluva shower after this

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain: (to Palutena) You guys are going to need a helluva shower after this. Not us because we just got here.

Lady Palutena: That is for sure! We're going to need a really good shower too.

Elemental Woman: Big time and it will be awesome.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: I agree too myself.

Spotlight: And we're going to need it too.

David Cain: No kidding. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena: PEGAS LETS SHINE!

She turned into a Light Pegasus theme hero!

Lady Palutena: Call me LADY PEGASHINE! And this too! (ECHOING) LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

She fired a massive sun blast of light and the group fired light blasts and smashed them down.

---

Gabriella Flatula VS Insane Yak.

---

The Insane Yak was next.

Gabriella Flatula: Lets bring it on cheese face!

The Yak laughed like a fucked up lunatic!

She fired a wave of fart gas and smashed him down.

## Qin Guetzalcoatlus VS Vampire Susan & Mary Test

Vampire Susan and Mary Test were next.

Vampire Susan: We will have your blood.

Qin Quetzalcoatlus: I will say this though. You two look awesome as vampires. Like true creatures of the night.

Vampire Mary: Indeed.

Qin fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

## Nikita Nightmare VS Foster-Spawn

Foster Spawn was next.

Nikita: Boy you are UGLIER than I ever thought.

He roared ferociously!

She fired waves of darkness and blasted him down.

## Winona Weather VS Weather Dopant

Weather Dopant was next.

Winona Weather: Boy this is a very fitting matchup, Embodiment of Weather VS Weather Dopant.

Weather Dopant: It surue is. I think that is cool.

Winona Weather: It sure is

Winona fired a blast of energy and lightning and blasted him down.

---

Oceanus Ocean VS Anomalocaris Dopant

---

Anomalocaris Dopant was next.

Anomalocaris Dopant: Darn shame they never showed the Ocean Dopant.

Oceanus Ocean: I know. That would have been so cool!

Anomalocaris Dopant: I know! That sucks! Lets do it!

She fired a wave of energy and water and blasted him down.

---

Melanie Money VS Count Moneybone

---

Count Moneybone was next.

Count Moneybone: So my archenemy is the embodiment of the Money Dopant. That is awesome.

Melanie Money: It sure is and you and I should both fit in great being powers of extravagant style.

Count Moneybone: Indeed and it will be good.

Melanie Money: Yep.

She fired waves of gold money and smashed him down.

## Penelope Phoenix VS Jumotsu

Jumotsu was next.

Jumotsu: Boy this will be fun.

Penelope Phoenix: It sure will and you pack an awesome wallop.

Jumotsu: You got that right.

Penelope fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

## Allie Aurora VS Alaskan Bull Worm

The Alaskan Bull Worm was next.

The Alaskan Bull Worm roared.

Allie Aurora: Oh roar yourself.

She fired aurora blasts and blasted it down.

## Sakura Geisha Takahara VS The Mothman

The Legendary Mothman was next.

The Mothman roared.

Sakura Geisha Takahara: I'm ready for you.

She fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Illiana Illumina VS Dark Shishi Red

---

Dark Shishi Red was next.

Illiana Illumina: Boy this is Don Armage's ranger form but that is stage show exclusive.

Dark Shishi Red: I know! Darn shame I wasn't featured in the TV Show.

Illiana Illumina: I know. What a rip.

Illiana ignited her lightsaber and they clashed and she slashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Universe 666 Don Armage

---

Universe 666 Don Armage was next.

Universe 666 Don Armage: Boy you guys are going to need a really big bath.

Nico: Tell me about it.

May: No kidding.

Universe 666 Don Armage: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

weapons called the Destroyers of The Mud Monsters, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: This will be fun! Lets get him!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Tsurugi: Lets make this Legendary!

GALAXY!

Rangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts of the constellations and they hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOoOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Don Armage you have failed this galaxy!

Lucky: We will Take Back The Galaxy!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Good thing we're already morphed as Kyurangers.

Tsukasa: I still need to do my thing though.

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into ShiShi Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Maria: Time for some backup! (TURNS DIAL) MAELSTROM WATER 6!

She summoned Demyx, Bell Org, Water Core, Good Crocker, Jinx (League of Legends and Salvo the Slime.

Nico: Yeah!

We went and blasted the Mud Men all over and MADE A MASSIVE MESS!

KRASPLAT! KRASPLAT! KRASPLATT!

Webstor: (ECHOING) SPIDER ETERNIA DEATHBLAST!

Angel: ANGEL OF LIGHTNING BURST!

Red Ghost: GHOST MONKEY BLAST!

Skalamander: CRYSTAL BLAZE BURST!

Rich Texan: TEXAS GUN STRIKE!

Steam Smythe: STEAMPUNK THUNDERSTRIKE GEARS!

Black Adam: LIGHTNING BOLT OF DARKNESS!

Radioactive Man: ATOMIC BOMB BURST!

Felix Faust: DARKNESS MAGIC WAVE!

David Cain: LIGHT OF THE ASSASSIN!

They fired massive blasts of lightning and energy and elements.

Strafe, Thrust, Izzy and Lana used the Earth Cyber planet Keys and they enhanced Strafe's Heat Ray Rifle, Thrust's Concussion Bomb Missile Launchers and Lana and Izzy's powers 100-fold.

Strafe and Izzy Moonbow: UNICORN HEAT BLAST!

Lana and Thrust: ICE CONCUSSION BLAST!

Mysticons of Gemina and Mumbo Jumbo: MAGIC OF THE DRAGON FIRESTORM!

Aqua of Kingdom Hearts and Skulker: SPELLWEAVER'S MEGABLAST!

Mandee of Fashions and Selma & Patty: FIRESTORM FASHION BLAST!

Flash of Speed and Golden Glider: SPEED BLAST OF THE STORM!

Mollie of Lightning and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDER STRIKE!

Levi of Genius and Professor XXXL: GENIUS FURY BLAST!

Iron Man of the Iron Suit and Grizzly: IRON LASER MEGABLAST!

Saiyan Power and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA DESTROYER BURST!

Meat Power of Kole and Salami Swami: MEAT CRYSTAL FURY BLAST!

Android power of Sasuke and Machinedramon: GIGA CANNON FORCE BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Lana, Leif, Izzy Moonbow and Nico: COMEDY HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SUN ELEMENT STYLE: SOLAR BLADE!

Entrapta: SUN ELEMENT STYLE: SOLAR BOLT!

Perfuma: SUN NATURE STYLE: SUNFLOWER BLAST!

Frosta: SUN ICE STYLE: SOLAR ICICLE!

Shantae: SUN MAGIC STYLE: SOLAR BIRDS!

Akko: SUN STAR STYLE: SOLAR STARS!

They fired elements and sunlight and they formed into said things.

Lincoln and his harem: SUN FINAL SMASH: SOLAR BEAM!

They fired a massive solar beam at the mud monsters which dried them up instantly!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, you Mud Monsters, so goodbye.

Courtney King and Eddie: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

Maria fired blasts of water that destroyed The Mud Monsters, and we fired black energy blasts that sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Alright, that'll teach them!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster put down and another of Slappy's army of Goosebumps monsters taken down. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Harold Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around

Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Harold Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Harold Seraphina, one of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Harold Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Harold Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Helia Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Harold, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Aurora Seraphina: And you and the rest of those asshole had this coming for a very long time.

Suddenly, Helia Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, hydras, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Hydra-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Harold Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, hydras, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Helia Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Harold. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life.

Suddenly, Helia Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are hydras, phoenixes, angels, and Hazy Flame Hydra flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Harold Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Helia Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Helia Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hydras, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Hydra along with The Hydra emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Hydra with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red hydra-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Helia Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hydras, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Hydra and The Hydra surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Helia Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Helia Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Helia Seraphina's Hazy Flame Hydra-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hydras, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Helia Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Hydra Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Hydra Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Hydra etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red hydra heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red hydra heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large hydra heads is a large crimson red hydra head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Helia Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Hydra's heads with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gems in its mouths for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Hydra and the Hydra that said, "Helia Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Hydra, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and

Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Elaine, Ember, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Boboo, Destroyer of Harold Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Hydras, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヘリア・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイム・ヒドラのジーン・スラマー、火の力と炎の魔法の達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エレイン、エンバー、ヘリア、ブリジット・セラフィナの愛する姉妹、愛するリンカーン・ラウドの守護天使と未来の妻、ボブーの大敵、ハロルド・セラフィーナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使でありビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター火、炎、火の魔法、ヒドラ、星、フェニックス、天使の

Suddenly, Helia Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Helia Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME HYDRA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME HYDRA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME HYDRA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME HYDRA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Helia Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Hydra-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Harold Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Helia Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Helia Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, hydras, phoenixes, and angels which hits Harold Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Bridget Seraphina: Oh man, Helia's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Helia Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Hydra-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Harold Seraphina.

Helia Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Hydra Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Hydra Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Helia Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Harold. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Aurora Seraphina: You are done for, you piece of shit!

Helia Seraphina and Lincoln went after Harold Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Helia Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Harold Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Helia Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Harold Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Harold Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Harold Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Helia Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Harold Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Harold Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Harold Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Helia Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Helia Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Helia Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helia.

Suddenly, Helia Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Helia Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Hydra, and Hazy Flame Hydra flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Helia Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's another of those destructive assholes put down, and only one more to go.

Aurora Seraphina: And that asshole is none other than Brian Seraphina.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Slappy's losing the last of his hired help.

Aurora Seraphina: Those idiots should've known Slappy wasn't going to live to his end of the bargain, he was going to double cross them and kill them in the end.

Me: Those losers seriously had no idea of what they got themselves into when they allied with that dummy. So, Lincoln, who's the next Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and The Four Symbols are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one, J.D.: Genbu Ebonwumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and Genbu the Black Tortoise of The North.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: I knew it'd be her next, and you guys will like meeting her, Genbu Ebonwumon is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland, and she's a very powerful master of nature and tortoises because she was born under the symbol of The Black Tortoise, and ever since her birth, she represents The Black Tortoise of The North, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Black Tortoise, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and she has all his powers over nature and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, Nature, and Light and Darkness.

Seiryu Azulongmon: She's known as The Irish Natural Fury of Ebonwumon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face Nature's full fury, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would smash them into dust with the powers of nature.

Me: (GASPS) You mean one wrong move, and you'll be…?!

Nico: Facing the wrath of Mother Nature herself. (Shudders) This is one Guardian Angel you don't ever want to cross.

We were completely covered in mud.

Steam Smythe: That's it for the mud monsters.

Black Adam: This wasn't the cleanest mission ever.

Radioactive Man: But it was worth it.

Felix Faust: It sure was.

Lana: And I loved it! I thought it was awesome.

David Cain: Now for you guys to take showers.

Nico: No kidding! But great job today everyone.

Qin: This was awesome.

Lana: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure.

We later went back home and had a shower.

---

Meanwhile SLAPPY WAS BRUTALLY ENRAGED!

Slappy: THOSE REPULSIVE AND MONSTROUS LOSERS! I HATE THEM SO MUCH!

Lord High Executioner: Well, they're still dirty. So, that's something, right?'

Slappy: That is true. They are filthy

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 8 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders,

Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Krusty, Quackerjack, Chykka, Argo, Butch and Another Ginga, as well as Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus And Terra and we're going to Paris, France and as much as we don't like it we're going to begrudgingly help stop a clone of Silencer from killing Bob Roth and Metal Lynn and Miia the Lamia will be transforming in that one. And we're going to battle Battling Another Watagerugelluge, Kaileena, Firecats, Mutant Snapping Turtle, Fiery Petey Piranha, Baron Von Steamer, Munch, 2099 Scorpion (Shattered Dimensions), 2099 Doctor Octopus (Shattered Dimensions), Big Brother, Quackerjack and Krusty who were the Keyblade Knight of Dagobah and the embodiment of Storm. Also we're going to meet a Crystal Man Gene-slammer and her name is Crystal Kessho and she is a powerful master of crystals and jewels.

The final match-up for this eight-part saga is Bridget Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Mantikor and Lincoln VS. Brian Seraphina

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the abandoned Michigan Central Station in Detroit, Michigan, and we got word that Tyler Arc's demonic and sadistic father, Damien Arc, along with his two abusive older brothers have been sighted there. Finally, the time has arrived to slay Damien Arc and Tyler's two abusive older brothers, and we will make them pay for what Tyler had to go through because of them: everything from the death of his mother to the constant abuse Tyler had to go through along with the constant threats to his life thanks to the thugs Damien's hired to kill him. We'll show those three assholes no mercy and the streets of Detroit will run red with their blood. And we're going to meet the next Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and Four Symbols in Chinese Myth, her name is Genbu Ebonwumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and Genbu the Black Tortoise of The North, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland, and she's a very powerful master of nature and tortoises because she was born under the symbol of The Black Tortoise, and ever since her birth, she represents The Black Tortoise of The North, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The Black Tortoise, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and she has all his powers over nature and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, she's known as The Irish Natural Fury of Ebonwumon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face Nature's full fury, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would smash them into dust with the powers of nature.

Part 9 is going to be where we battle The Scarecrows from The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight!

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 9

## THE SCARECROW WALKS AT MIDNIGHT

---

Over in Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Krusty, Quackerjack, Chykka, Argo, Butch and Another Ginga, as well as Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus And Terra along with Arkayna, Draco, Goku, Lori Loud, Cornelia, Natalia Somonmenchikov, Jason Lee Scott, Ripster, Dr. Nick, Shu, Zayto, and Kit Taylor and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Nico: Ah good old Paris.

Chloe: It's good to be home.

Xenia: The City of Love.

Marinette: And a great place for fun.

Me: And kicking Akuma butt.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Now that we're not under Dark Orb Contamination we can fight bad guys and clones of Akuma's without hesitation.

Me: Yep.

Jackie: I'm ready for this.

Krusty: Me too guys!

Nico: Jackie, I want to thank you, Krusty, and your teams for coming

Jackie: No problem Nico.

Leni: It's totes going to be fun having you with us Jackie.

Jackie: Same here Leni.

Donald Duck: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Donald, did you love going on adventures with Sora?

Donald Duck: I sure did and it was really fun.

Me: You and Sora had so many awesome adventures.

Terra: Boy that is really awesome.

Xion: Boy it sure is. I think it's awesome that Sora and his friends all did so much.

Nico: They sure did and it was awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: You're actually one of the Magic Users that Sora knows. Next to Aqua, Xion, and Kairi.

Donald Duck: That is true. And that is awesome.

Me: It sure is. But you and Sora and Goofy have done so much over the years and you should be proud of everything you have accomplished.

Camie: Yeah I agree.

Donald Duck: That is true.

Me: Yep. Whew! Man that was a REALLY MESSY adventure yesterday.

Lana: It sure was and I loved it.

Camie: I've never been drenched in that much mud.

Rarity: If it were the spa I would be okay with it but that was TOO MUCH even for me!

Nico: I know.

Lana: But that was so fun!

Nico: Lana, do you know how many showers we had to take? So many!

Lana: Aw come on it's not so bad.

Lola: Yeah for you! But not for us.

Me: I still got mud in my ears. (Smacks my ears)

SPLAT!

Mud poured out of my ears and it hit Nico.

Me: Oops. Sorry Nico.

Nico: It's fine.

Me: But being dirty comes with the job description.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. You got to get dirty at some point in the Superhero Business.

Xenia: That is true.

Rarity: It sure is.

Nico wiped the mud off.

Nico: That is true guys. Even superheroes got to get their hands dirty.

Maria: I'd say that I never want to get that dirty again. But I'm only kidding myself at this point.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But it was good seeing Courtney and Eddie again.

Lola: Yeah. It sure was. I'm amazed they live in the Old Gunderson clan house now.

Me: Me too.

Camie: Remind me who the Gunderson Clan was?

Me: Oh they were a clan of hillbillies that lived in Skunk Swamp not far from Scratchy Bottom Campgrounds. They were pure evil hillbillies and they loved to cause trouble.

I went over who they were and they were bad news and I told them how I arrested them and sent them to prison forever.

Nico: Right! I remember them! Boy those guys were REALLY bad news!

Camie: GEEZ! They sure were.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But that is cool though.

Zoe Lee came to us.

Me: Zoe!

Chloe Bourgeois: Zoe? Is something wrong?

Zoe Lee tried to speak. But no sound came out.

We gasped!

Nico: Her voice is gone!

Varie: Let me take a look.

She looked her over and saw nothing wrong with her.

Varie: There's nothing wrong with her.

Me: This is definitely the work of Silencer! In that case KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: Awesome!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, as much as any of us don't even want to do this, but we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that

Bob Roth is being attacked by a clone of Silencer.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, of all the people to wind up in danger, Bob Roth is literally the last person we want to save.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: And of course, this clone of Silencer was sent by that dummy, Slappy.

Chloe: Figures that dummy was responsible for this.

Just then, Marinette's team and friends arrived.

Marinette: I should've known that stupid dummy was responsible for it, and as much as none of us want to do it, but we got to begrudgingly save Bob Roth from the Silencer Clone.

Nico: However, that's not all, I asked Lincoln to send all the evidence of his crimes to The Paris Police Department.

Adrien: Wait, you what?!

Lincoln: Yep, but you'll have to wait until after we deal with The Silencer Clone. (Sensed for The Silencer Clone) AHA! Gotcha! The Silencer Clone's 20 yards away and closing fast on Bob Roth who intends to use one of us as a shield!

Me: SON OF A BITCH!

Nico: No way is he going to use one of us as a human shield!

Lincoln: I've already got plans for him.

Laney: Why the Hell are we even bothering to save Bob Roth from Silencer again?

Nico: Because that's what heroes do. We save people. No matter who they are. OR did you forget?

Me: Wait! I don't know the full extent of the story but can someone fill me in on who Bob Roth is?

Marinette: Oh sure J.D. He's Jagged Stone's former producer.

She told me and those that don't know all about him.

---

Robert "Bob" Roth is a supporting antagonist of Miraculous: Tales of Ladybug & Cat Noir. He is Jagged Stone's former producer and the owner of Bob Roth Records. He is also the father of singer XY.

In "Ephemeral", after he loses a penny, Bob is akumatized offscreen by Shadow Moth into Moolak, a golden safe supervillain.

In "Migration", when Luka refuses to be part of Bob Roth Records after he was nearly reakumatized by Monarch, Bob is akumatized by Monarch into Gold Record, a golden supervillain with the power to turn anyone into an LP record with his golden record, and is given the power of the Horse Miraculous through his Alliance ring. After his deakumatization, he refuses to take the Magical Charm from Ladybug.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: Whoa! Gold Record would be perfect for the M.O.E. But man that is crazy! Normally I would agree with Laney on this but Nico is right. Even though I'm against it we have to do what we do best and that is protect the innocent.

Nico: That's right.

Spiderman: And we did take care of him before. It was after we teamed up with Marinette and her friends the first time.

Me: That's right! I remember that! That was Nico's first ever big mission where he lead the team.

Nico: That was fun. And it was cool.

Marinette: It sure was.

Chloe: Yep.

Nico: And Silencer was after him that time too.

Me: Deja-vu. But sorry guys I must not have been paying attention to who he was after back then.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: That's okay though.

Qin: And back then we were under the effects of Dark Orb Contamination.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Silencer might not be alone too.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Qin: He sure doesn't!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on getting after The Silencer Clone and Bob Roth.

We went to find him.

We went and found him.

Me: Whoa so he's Bob Roth. He sure is a big guy. And he's also not the most trustworthy of guys.

Bob Roth: About time! What are you waiting for? Get to work!

Bob Roth wanted to push Marinette forward, only for him to struggle, as Marinette stood there, unmoving.

Me: Tch! Rude!

Nico: Tell me about it.

Marinette: Are you really trying to push me? You do realize that me and my teammates all have superhuman strength, right?

Adrien: How is someone smart enough to rip off others so easily that dumb at the same time?

Silencer: (using Zoe's voice) Get out of the way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Bob Roth has this coming!

Me: Just like when we first met him.

Kit: No argument here. But we're not here to help him. We're here to help you. Kamen Rider!

Jason Lee Scot: It's Morphing time!

Zayto: Link to Morphing Grid!

They transformed!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Zayto: T-REX FURY!

Kit: DRAGON KNIGHT!

They were ready for action!

Me: First you got something that belongs to Zoe!

I fired a beam of energy and gave Zoe back her voice!

Zoe Loe: Wow! That was tough! Thanks.

Me: Top this! Time to dish out some real pain! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive and incredibly powerful vortex of searing fire and light!

It hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Top this one! (ECHOING) WOLF MOON FLAME HOWL! 狼炎怒鳴り声

I swung my scythe and spun and fired a massive and powerful torrent of blue fire and hit Silencer as he got up and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

When the smoke cleared, Silencer was blown into a watermelon cart!

Man: SACRE BLEU! NOT AGAIN! MY WATERMELONS!

He bashed Silencer all over with a baseball bat!

Kit: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Zoe Lee: I thought I was gonna be mute forever.

Chloe Bourgeois: Trust me. You sound better with your own voice. And as for you, Roth, consider yourself… (sees him gone)… lucky.

Lincoln: Dammit, he got away!

Me: He won't get away for long.

Zocks: But if you send evidence of his crimes to the Paris Police Department, there will barely be anywhere he can hide.

Applejack: Yeah we'll go after him like a pack of wolves going after a herd of deer,

Nico: That is for sure. With us you can run but you can't hide.

Silencer decided to steal Donald Duck's voice)

Silencer: (using Donald's voice) You big palookas! If you didn't butt in, Roth would've got what he deserved!

Nico: Yeah, I know he did a lot of things not good. But he deserves to face justice, not what you're thinking of!

Me: That's right!

But Donald Duck's voice came back to him.

Donald Duck: STEAL MY VOICE WILL YOU!

He hit Silencer with everything including the kitchen sink!

BLANG BASH SMASH WHAM BIFF CRASH THUD!

Safes, rocks, boulders, houses and more!

Soundwave then appeared.

Soundwave: Remember me, Silencer?

Silencer gasped!

Qin: He remembers him!

Me: And who are you calling a BIG PALOOKA you big palooka!

I pulled out a can of spinach and popped it open and ate it and swallowed it.

BING! BONG!

I flexed my muscles and a planet exploding was in my muscles!

Me: YEAH!

I went over and bashed and pulverized Silencer all over!

BOP BOP BOP BOP BOP BOPBOPBOP!

I punched him all over the place Popeye style!

Silencer just stole Rumble's voice.

Silencer: (using Rumble's voice) Time for you to crumble, Rumble!

Frenzy: You okay, Bro?

Rumble tried to speak but couldn't.

Frenzy: Damn, even Cybertronians aren't safe from him!

But then his voice came back.

Rumble: WHY YOU DOITY LITTLE!

He fired energy blasts and smashed down Silencer.

Then Bob Roth came and he was about to use Marinette as a human shield, so her voice could be stolen, but Lincoln fired chains of light and shackled him.

Lincoln: We'll be dealing with you later.

Just then, Miia the Lamia and Steel Lynn arrived.

Metal Lynn: And we've already got the cops coming.

Miia: Your career's about to end here.

Suddenly, Bob Roth was surrounded by police cars, and then, we saw The Silencer Clone.

Silencer Clone: You! You! Why are you letting the police handle him?! He needs to pay with his own blood!

We were surprised that The Silencer Clone is talking on his own!

Me: WHOA! That is surprising!

Lincoln: Wait, you can now talk on your own? Should've known Slappy had a hand in that as well!

Silencer Clone: He promised me vengeance against Bob Roth, and I intend to do it!

Lincoln shackled him with chains of rainbow energy.

Lincoln: Do you really think Slappy will live up to his end of the bargain? No, he sees you as nothing more than a pawn in his sick twisted schemes, he's nothing more than a conniving manipulative freak who wants to cause mayhem and destruction and he's willing to use anyone he can, even creating you to go after Bob Roth who's already in trouble with the Paris Police, thanks to me handing them all of the evidence against him.

Nico: He's right. But, your desire for revenge has already clouded your mind, and you've left us no choice.

Metal Lynn: That's right, we've got no choice but to put you down for good.

Eli: Hey bro let me have some of that Spinach!

Me: Coming at you!

I gave him a can and Eli popped it open and ate it and swallowed.

GULP! DING! DONG!

HE FLEXED HIS MUSCLES AND THE DEATH STAR EXPLODING WAS SHOWN IN THEM!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli then punched him and bashed him all over!

Eli punched Bob all over like Popeye!

But then Bob Roth took this time to escape again, not pushing his luck.

Silencer: I would've gotten vengeance against Bob Roth if you all hadn't interfered!

Nico: Okay. So maybe he got away from our reach. But that doesn't matter. Thanks to Lincoln, all of Paris knows about his crimes. And sure, it might take a while. But eventually, he's gonna slip up and get himself caught by us.

Soundwave: Soundwave superior! Silencer inferior!

Me: That is for sure!

Suddenly, Metal Lynn's metallic silver eyes turned neon metallic silver, and she was surrounded by a metallic silver energy aura with stars, metal, steel, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Metal Lynn's Metallic Silver Steel Greatsword of Steel Draconic Justice from her back, and as she approached The Silencer Clone, she left metallic silver energy, stars, metal, steel, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Metal Lynn: It seems as though that no matter what any of us say to you, you're just going to block all our words out and still take revenge on Bob Roth. But, you need to realize once and for all that Slappy is and always will be nothing more than a conniving manipulative liar, and there's only one way we can do it.

Suddenly, Metal Lynn was surrounded by a massive vortex of metallic silver energy with stars, metal, and steel surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a chestnut brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at

The Silencer Clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Metal Lynn emerged, but she was changed forever.

Metal Lynn grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large metallic silver orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has metallic highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair which is no longer in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon metallic silver eyes and a metallic silver aura with stars, metal, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a dragon holding the Metal Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with metallic silver, she has on dragon earrings with silver gems gems for eyes and holding the Metal and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with silver gems on the gold flame links and silver crystal links and a silver dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with silver gems for eyes and holding the Metal and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless scarlet red shirt with silver phoenix, scarlet red shorts with silver streaks on them, black knee-high combat boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, metal, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon with sports items and metal surrounding them. Suddenly, Metal Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with silver tips on the large chestnut brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large silver gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and her cutie mark on her left shoulder and she has on silver fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Metal Lynn's massive Metal Lynn's Metallic Silver Steel Greatsword of Steel Draconic Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of metallic silver energy, stars, metal, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Metal Lynn's L-Emental Eternal Metallic Silver Steel Greatsword of Steel Draconic Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded silver gems and a dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large silver dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large silver gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large silver dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large silver dragon head with red gems for eyes and large silver gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large silver gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with silver gems for eyes and large silver gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji below the dragon that said, "Metal Lynn Loud, Elemental Angel of Steel, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Member of The L-Ementals, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Rust Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Powerful Master of Metal, and Master of Master of Sports, Metal, Steel, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メタル・リン・ラウド、鋼鉄のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の5番目に生まれ、5番目の長男、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する5番目の長女、驚くべき才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマン、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、ポリー・ペイン、ラスト・マーゴ、ポーラの素晴らしい友人、スパイス・デーモンであり辛い食べ物の愛好家、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪を滅ぼす者であり滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、17世紀のリン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、ユニバース666の大敵クイーン・クリサリス、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、強力なメタルのマスター、そしてスポーツ、メタル、スティール、ドラゴン、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター・オブ・マスター

Metal Lynn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL ATHLETE STEEL METALLIC DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL ATHLETE STEEL METALLIC DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL ATHLETE STEEL METALLIC DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Metal Lynn's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Silencer Clone saw it, he tried to bust out of the rainbow energy chains Lincoln shackled him in, but he couldn't, and Metal Lynn fired a massive barrage of metallic silver energy, stars, metal, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels and exploded with incredible power as they hit him, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Metal Lynn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental Athlete Metal Steel Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental Athlete Metal Steel Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and made him mad now.

Me: You said it, and those were some really strong rainbow energy chains you shackled him in, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I've been getting better with creating stronger rainbow energy chains that are impossible to break out of, and perfect for someone like him.

Miia: Now, it's my turn to transform, and then, we're really going to beat him into the dirt.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: And if you're watching this, Slappy.

Nico and I gave Slappy the middle finger through a window Lincoln made and it got Slappy so mad, he went ballistic and started breaking everything in his house in a maddening rage.

Suddenly, Miia's amber eyes turned neon amber and she was surrounded by a bright red energy aura with stars, bright red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Silencer Clone, she left bright red energy, stars, bright red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every slither.

Miia: Every single word that Metal Lynn said to you should've made you see that Slappy was nothing but a liar, but you know what, your desire for revenge has corrupted you, and it appears that there is no other way but to put you out of your misery, and piss Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Miia was surrounded by a massive vortex of bright red energy with stars and bright red flames surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Silencer Clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Miia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Miia grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large bright red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long bright red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes with slit pupils and a bright red energy aura with stars, bright red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and Lamia emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on snake earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has a lamia with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis on the bottom of her red Lamia-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with bright red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and bright red gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Miia has on her yellow short sleeved crop top, dark blue miniskirt, and she now has legs and she has on bright red knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with bright red energy, stars, bright red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Lamia surrounded by fire. Suddenly, Miia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive bright red angel wings with yellow tips on the large bright red feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long bright red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings along with her long bright red snake tail. Miia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large bright red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Miia's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of bright red energy, stars, bright red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Miia the Lamia's Firestorm Snake Lamia Angel Greatsword of Firestorm Snake Lamia Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a snake and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged bright red blade, large bright red snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large bright red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large bright red snake heads with amber gems for eyes and large bright red snake head with amber gems for eyes and large bright red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the bright red snake heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with bright red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold snake head with bright red gems for eyes and large bright red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a bright red kanji below the phoenix and Lamia that said, "Miia the Lamia, Legendary Voluptuous Lamia of Greek Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Ghost of Witch McCoy, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Snakes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ミイア・ザ・ラミア、ギリシャ神話の伝説的な官能的なラミア、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの将来の妻、魔女マッコイの幽霊の大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして火、蛇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Miia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREEK LAMIA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE VOLUPTUOUS GREEK LAMIA ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE VOLUPTUOUS GREEK LAMIA ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FURIOUS FIRESTORM FIRE VOLUPTUOUS GREEK LAMIA ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Miia's Super Angel-Greek Lamia-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Miia, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Silencer Clone saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and tried to get out, but the chains made it impossible, and Miia fired a massive barrage of bright red energy, stars, bright red flames, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Silencer Clone and exploded with incredible power, The Silencer Clone got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Miia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Furious Firestorm Voluptuous Greek Lamia Angel and Divine Cosmic Furious Firestorm Voluptuous Greek Lamia Angel Love) Now, it's high time we destroy you once and for all.

Luka: No way are we letting you run loose, we're taking Bob Roth to the police to face justice and we're not only denying you your vengeance.

Me: But, we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice

and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Metal Lynn and Miia and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Slappy, you've gone way too far this time, and now, you get to watch as we take down another one of your minions!

Lincoln, Metal Lynn, Miia, and I went after The Silencer Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, metallic silver energy, bright red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Silencer Clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-armored claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Metal Lynn, Miia and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Silencer Clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of fire and light which hit The Silencer Clone and burned him badly.

We were stunned!

Nico: OH MAN!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope) Whoa! Now, Lincoln's using the Ronin Warriors' techniques, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a powerful lightning slash which hit The Silencer Clone and electrocuted him badly.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a powerful airwave slash which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit badly by the airwave.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired powerful waves of water which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard by the tidal waves.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired powerful waves of earth and rock which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard by the waves of earth and rock.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired powerful waves of red lightning which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard and electrocuted.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired webs of illusions which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard by the webs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り！

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of black lightning which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard and electrocuted.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of poison which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard and he got poisoned by the waves of poison.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! That was so awesome!

Marinette: Hold on, it's not over yet!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale! STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬！

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of stars which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard by the waves of stars.

The Silencer Clone was literally on his last legs, and then, the poison reached his heart, and he died as a result, and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Metal Lynn, Miia, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Metal Lynn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails, and massive chestnut brown angel wings are permanent, and Miia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long bright red wolf tails and longer bright red tail, and massive bright red angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Take that, you evil clone!

And thanks to Lincoln's evidence gathered on Bob Roth, he will be taken straight to prison, and he had to pay for the damages done.

Nico searched everywhere for Bob Roth using Speed Demon and Reverse Flash's powers. But Bob Roth was long gone.

Nico: Nothing. Bob Roth used the fight to get away.

Roger Raincomprix and André Bourgeois came.

Roger Raincomprix: We saw everything. Awesome job!

André Bourgeois: Another job well done, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Lincoln: (sadly) I just wish we could've dealt with Bob Roth too.

André Bourgeois: True, he got away. But he's the one who truly lost.

Roger Raincomprix: Thanks to you, Lincoln, everyone in Paris knows the kind of sleazeball Bob Roth is. And Soundwave sent the same info to very other country, including America. It's only a matter of days before he's caught.

Lincoln: (to Soundwave) Is that true?

Soundwave: (Smugly) Soundwave superior. Bob Roth Inferior.

Me: The team bounty hunters have been notified of him and I put a huge bounty of $232,000,000,000,000,000.00 on him.

Xenia: Nice.

Me: Triple if he is brought in beaten up.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Nice job, Soundwave!

Soundwave: Thanks Nico.

Nico: And great job to you guys too.

Ravage: Thanks Nico.

Frenzy: Thanks boss.

Donald Duck: Call us Palookas, will he?!

Me: But it was fun using Popeye style beatings them.

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) Tbat sure was funny.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah it sure was awesome!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Loved those beatings.

Rumble: Can I try some spinach?

Nico: I don't think it works on Cybertronians.

Rumble: Well, fuck!

Me: That would be cool if it did though.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And there's no property damage

Me: Yep.

Nico: But Lincoln that was awesome! Great job using the Ronin Warriors Surekills on the Silencer clone.

Lincoln: Thanks and we really pissed Slappy off.

Me: We sure did.

---

In Slappy's hideout HE WAS REALLY PISSED OFF THAT HE WAS FOILED AGAIN!

Slappy: I HATE THOSE DOUCHEBAG PALOOKA HEROES! (ROARS IN FURY!)

He trashed his entire hideout in rage!

---

Nico: I knew using Surekills for the usual battles right now would pay off!

Me: You got that right!

Lincoln: Yeah! Ryo and everyone taught me.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Me: We're not done yet though.

Laney: We have the Anothers to face now.

Eli: Let me see who we got. (Concentrate) Whoa! We have Another Watagerugelluge, Kaileena, Firecats, Mutant Snapping Turtle, Fiery Petey Piranha, Baron Von Steamer, Munch, 2099 Scorpion (Shattered Dimensions), 2099 Doctor Octopus (Shattered Dimensions), Big Brother, Quackerjack and Krusty!

Me: WHOA! The first one is a monster I saw on the internet. That one looks like a colon.

Nico: EW! Wow!

Maria: Who do we call for this?

Me: Amethyst Arcana, Siri Shukaku, Maya Matatabi, Irina Isobu, Sonnya Gokua, Katie Kokuo, Selene Saiken, Calliope Chomei, Gina Gyuki, and Kenzie Kurama.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: So the Avatars of the 9 Tailed Beasts and the Anti-Opaline.

Nico: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

Maria: I'll call them in.

Maria did so and in swirls of elements came said people.

Katie Kokuo: Hey guys!

Selene Saiken: We heard the call of the bounty that was set up for Roth.

Calliope Chomei: We got a lot of promising leads. We think he is heading for Liam's farm.

Maya Matatabi: Yep.

Me: Awesome! We'll find him later.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: (Sniffs) Okay why am I smelling swamp muck?

Eli: Weird. But I sense that the Anothers minus Krusty are one person.

Me: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers!

Nico: WHOA!

Sonnya Gokua: This will be cool.

Another Kaileena: This will be fun.

Lincoln: That voice! Darla Dagobah!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had sea foam green wings and had sea foam green clothes and had a ferris wheel keyblade.

Darla Dagobah: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Darla Dagobah, Keyblade Knight of Dagobah, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the swamp planet Dagobah and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet Alderaan and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to

Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and he eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of Dagobah!

May: That was a really muddy planet!

Maria: Yeah!

Lola: Yoda was banished there a long time ago and we found him and helped him.

Qin: Yeah when we were on Dagobah it was a really creepy place.

Nico: It sure was.

Girl Jordan: The mist and fog was thick and the muck was gross.

Darla Dagobah: Believe me I know the feeling myself and it is always a challenge to be there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: We battled Dracula there and that was scary.

Darla Dagobah: That is what I heard and I'm glad you guys destroyed him.

Me: I know. What really saddened me was Yoda being on Dagobah all by himself. That was so sad that he was there.

Juran: Didn't he die there?

Me: Yeah he lived for over 900 years.

Juran: Wow!

Me: I know. But Yoda is a great member of the team.

Darla Dagobah: I know. And I'm glad Master Yoda is with you all to help you.

Me: We are too. By the way is the Another Krusty friendly or hostile?

Darla Dagobah: Friendly and you will know she is coming when a storm comes in.

Me: That's a very peculiar sign.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Nico: Lets get them!

The Avatars and Amethyst fired waves of elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Yeah! Better call for backup. (TURNS DIAL) BLADES OF GLORY!

She summoned Shiv, Nightstrike, Hitcher, NES Gigan, Mamemon Brothers and Breacher!

Nico: Yeah!

May: All we can do now is wait.

Then we heard thunder.

Me: Huh?

We looked up and saw a storm cloud come in.

Nico: That must be the storm.

Me: I sense an incredible power from it.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: Wow!

Lightning struck all over.

Then out came a tornado and it landed and out of the tornado came ANOTHER KRUSTY!

Krusty: WOW! That was an entrance!

Me: You don't have storm powers Krusty but that was awesome.

Another Krusty: (In a girls voice) That was an awesome entrance.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and lightning angel wings and she had a tattoo of the kanji for Storm on her arm and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Storm Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a lightning sword.

Me: Shayla Arashi!

Nico: WOW!

Shayla Arashi: Awesome to see you again J.D. Sorry about the scary entrance like that.

Me: No worries but that was awesome. Shayla is the Embodiment of the Storm Dopant and she is a living storm and a master of lightning, rain, hail, tornadoes, water, wind and thunder. She is that powerful.

Shayla Arashi: I sure am and also I'm a huge fan of Krusty. I love him just as much as Bart Simpson does and also I juggle bombs sometimes and blast my enemies with them.

Camie: Cool!

Krusty: That's cool you can do that! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Shayla Arashi: Love that laugh.

Kaito: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai Sword.

Shayla Arashi: No I spun him around in a tornado and made him so dizzy that he was unconscious and I ran out of there faster than lightning.

Me: Whoa! That is clever.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him so dizzy back then and man he looked like he was about to really hurl.

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: That is funny though.

Shayla Arashi: It's true.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) And did you say you like to juggle bombs?

Geiz: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) Jackie likes to use bombs too!

Sougo got DinoFuryRedArmor while Geiz got KiramaiRedArmor

Jackie: It's true. I think it's fun and awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Shayla Arashi: That is awesome. I do it all. My family is a bunch of circus performers and I got most of my skills from them.

Xenia: That explains it. But that is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Krusty.

Shayla Krusty: Awesome! I'm Ready for The Storm!

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

Me: Nice!

Nico: (Imitating Krusty) Hey hey Kiddies! (Goofy Laughter)

Krusty: Hey that's really good Nico!

Nico: Thanks! (ACTIVATES KRUSTY AND QUACKERJACK'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired bombs and smashed Another Krusty down.

May: Time for this one! (ACTIVATES CHYKKA AND ARGO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

Maria: Time for this! (ACTIVATES BUTCH AND ANOTHER GINGA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired stars and energy and b lasted him.

Donald Duck: Chew on this you palooka! (ACTIVATES QUACKERJACK'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a blast of energy and lightning.

Me: Take that!

Then Chief Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Gingar, Queen (Batman Beyond) Sagittarius Zodiarts and Baromon came.

Nico: Nice team Chief.

Chief Wiggum: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome!

?: Now for this that I saw on TV.

We saw a Crystal Man come.

Me: Crystal Man! Awesome!

Nico: Cool!

Crystal Man: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Crystal Kessho!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Crystal Kessho: Yep. Watch this.

She fired a Crystal Ball and Another Krusty went into a swing and got sent flying after spinning and got bounced off a spring horse ride and off a trampoline and then screamed in pain as he was being mulched in an wood chipper and his blood and guts splattered all over and then I went over and picked up the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YUCK! That was gross.

Nico: Horrible way to do!

Crystal Kessho: That was gruesome.

Krusty: Boy the same thing happened to me in Treehouse of Horror XIX. (SEASON 20 EPISODE 4)

Me: That was gross.

Nico: You're naked, aren't you?

Crystal Kessho: I sure am.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nicole: No one peek or I will make you wish you were NEVER BORN!

And she wasn't bluffing.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Crystal Kessho: I know and I'm ready.

Me: Okay. (Snaps fingers)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired a Crystal Ball and it ended up hitting May and smashing her in her face and knocking her down and some of her teeth were knocked out.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had a crystal cluster symbol in the middle of her forehead.

CRystal Kessho: (GROANS) That really hurt. (GASP) Oh dear god! I'm sorry May!

May: (Dazed and stupid) Mommy did someone get the number of that truck?

Me: OUCH! That must've hurt!

Maria: Boy that's going to leave a mark.

Crystal Kessho: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade went and gave her awesome new blue clothes and she had jeweled arm and legbands and on her hair was a barrette in the shape of the kanji for Crystal.

Crystal Kessho: Oh wow! I look amazing.

Varie: You sure do.

May: I'm okay. Don't worry!

Nico: Good.

Crystal Kessho: Boy I hope I didn't hurt you too badly?

May: I'll be okay.

Nico: My wife can take a hit.

Crystal Kessho: Good.

Donald Duck: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Crystal Kessho: When me and Nico went into a cave and we found out that it was the hideout for the treasure of notorious gangster Wheezing Ed.

WE GASPED!

Me: That's an urban legend that Gerald told us a while back. He was a notorious gangster.

Crystal Kessho: Yeah. We found his treasure and I kept it and it made my family rich.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Crystal hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Crystal Kessho: Me too Nico. Me too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Amy Anderson, and Serenity Wheeler are heading to the abandoned Michigan Central Station in Detroit, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we got huge news.

We got word Tyler Arc's demonic and sadistic father, Damien Arc, along with his two abusive older brothers, have been sighted there. Finally, the time has arrived to slay Damien Arc and Tyler's two abusive older brothers, and we will make them all pay for what Tyler had to go through because of them: everything from the death of his mother to the constant abuse Tyler had to go through along with the constant threats to his life thanks to the thugs Damien's hired to kill him. We'll show those three assholes no mercy and the streets of Detroit will run red with their blood.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here at the abandoned Michigan Central Station in Detroit, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we got huge news.

Me: What is it?

Lincoln: We got word Tyler Arc's demonic and sadistic father, Damien Arc, along with his two abusive older brothers, have been sighted here.

We gasped.

Nico: So, that means…?!

Lincoln: Yes, Nico, the time's arrived to slay Damien Arc and Tyler's two abusive older brothers, and we'll make them all pay for what Tyler had to go through because of them: everything from the death of his mother to the constant abuse Tyler had to go through along with the constant threats to his life thanks to the thugs Damien's hired to kill him.

Eli: We'll show those three assholes no mercy and the streets of Detroit will run red with their blood.

Just then, the rest of the team along with The Masters of Evil also arrived here with us.

Maria: Did you guys think we'd let you have all the fun?

Tyler Arc: So, those three assholes have been here this whole fucking time. Finally, now they will pay for what they've done. Mom, your killers are finally going to die here and now.

Mandee: Wait, is that also true? Did they also…?

J.D. 5: (Through The Rainbow Phoenix) Yes, it's true, those three assholes also murdered Tyler's mom long ago, there's really no line they're willing to cross to get rid of Tyler.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive green wings with flowers, she has on a necklace with green gem pendant, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt with the Black Tortoise on it, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, nature black tortoises, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Ebonwumon, Digimon Sovereign of Nature, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword and with her are the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Genbu Ebonwumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and Genbu the Black Tortoise of The North.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Aye, that's right, Lincoln, and I got the girls away from those vile murderous assholes.

?: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAMS) YOU LITTLE SHIT! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE!

We then saw three hulking targets coming after us: one of them was Damien Arc, Tyler's abusive, sadistic, and demonic father, the other two were Tyler's abusive older brothers, and they were all out for his blood.

Sylvester: So, that's Damien Arc and your abusive older brothers. They're even uglier up close.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Me: They sure are, but this is the end for you! YOU THREE PIECES OF SHIT ARE DONE!

Lincoln: Never again will we let any of you hurt Tyler Arc, he's been through enough because of you three assholes! NOW, DIE AND GO BACK TO HELL WHERE YOU THREE BELONG!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox

Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Amy Anderson, Serenity Wheeler, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Damien Arc and Tyler's two abusive older brothers, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln ran at Damien Arc and Tyler's abusive older brothers and he turned the tips of three of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers and impaled them into the chests of Damien

Arc and Tyler's two abusive older brothers, and Lincoln began absorbing them, and it was agonizingly painful for them, as their energy was being drained and absorbed into Lincoln as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as he was done absorbing Damien Arc and Tyler's abusive older brothers and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Damien Arc and Tyler's abusive older brothers except for their clothes and three energy cards with the drained souls of Damien Arc and Tyler's abusive older brothers appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and then, he banished Damien Arc and Tyler's abusive older brothers to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You three assholes had this coming for a very long time, you pieces of shit. (To Genbu Ebonwumon) And it's so good to see you again, Genbu Ebonwumon.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Aye, you too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Genbu Ebonwumon and he hugged her, and Genbu Ebonwumon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Genbu Ebonwumon, Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and Genbu the Black Tortoise of The North, she's my Guardian Angel from Ireland, and she's a very powerful master of nature and tortoises because she was born under the symbol of The Black Tortoise, and ever since her birth, she represents The Black Tortoise of The North, one of The Four Symbols of The Chinese Constellations and because of that strong representation of The

Black Tortoise, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Ebonwumon, The Digimon Sovereign of Nature and she has all his powers over nature and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, Nature, and Light and Darkness.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: She's known as The Irish Natural Fury of Ebonwumon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face Nature's full fury, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would smash them into dust with the powers of nature.

Me: Jeez, so any who anger her wind up facing the wrath of Mother Nature herself.

Nico: Oh boy, and I can guess that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, or any of your old enemies did something really horrible that got her pissed off.

Lincoln: It's actually all of them.

CLANG!

Nico's jaw hit the floor, and Eli put his jaw back.

Nico: All of them pissed her off. Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan!

Lori: Oh no.

Luan: We're busted! I knew this was going to come back and bite us in the butt.

Lola: Big time.

Lincoln held Nico back, and despite how strong Nico is, Lincoln was much stronger. Then, Lincoln let Nico go after he'd cooled down.

Eli: Lincoln really held you back, Nico.

Me: The constant workouts Lincoln's been doing at the gym for seven years had made him more than strong enough to hold down a Saiyan like Nico.

Nico: It still stunned me that he was able to hold down a fully-grown Saiyan like me.

Lincoln: I've done this kind of training with Masters Goku and Vegeta for seven years, and I didn't hold back not even a bit.

Luna: Even we were stunned. When December comes and we give Flip, Xehanort, and Icky Vicky The Black Gates, I hope you splatter Flip's guts all over the place with a single punch.

Lori: Same with Icky Vicky, most of us are literally getting that close to wanting to kill those two.

Lincoln: I'll do just that, and now that you're here, Genbu.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Genbu Ebonwumon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Genbu Ebonwumon's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Genbu Ebonwumon.

Genbu Ebonwumon had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Momoko Naitou, Sayuri Ookami, Shinobu Handa, Kirin Suwabe, Maya Enjyoji, Kyouko Hayato, Chizuru Komai, Matsuri Yoshioka, Shigure Komai, and Akane Shinomiya from Shoujo Sect: Innocent Lovers, Sayuri Yurine from Dokkoida?!, and Seshiru Tenma, Yuria Tenma, Toyoe Asagiri, and Shizume Kugano from Kyonyuu Majo.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Momoko Naitou, Sayuri Ookami, Shinobu Handa, Kirin Suwabe, Maya Enjyoji, Kyouko Hayato, Chizuru Komai, Matsuri Yoshioka, Shigure Komai, and Akane Shinomiya from Shoujo Sect: Innocent Lovers, Sayuri Yurine from Dokkoida?!, and Seshiru Tenma, Yuria Tenma, Toyoe Asagiri, and Shizume Kugano from Kyonyuu Majo.

Ed Cowart: Looks like you've gone and rescued some major hot babes from those assholes.

Lincoln: Ed, watch it or Nicole's fury will be the least of your worries.

Me and Nico snickered.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Momoko Naitou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Momoko Naitou and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Tyler Arc's demonic and abusive father, Damien Arc, and his two abusive older brothers, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden

buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Momoko Naitou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Yuria Tenma: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Momoko Naitou, Sayuri Ookami, Shinobu Handa, Kirin Suwabe, Maya Enjyoji, Kyouko Hayato, Chizuru Komai, Matsuri Yoshioka, Shigure Komai, Akane Shinomiya, Sayuri Yurine, Seshiru Tenma, Yuria Tenma, Toyoe Asagiri, and Shizume Kugano with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and we were finally rid of the most dangerous assholes ever.

Maria: I can't believe those pieces of shit were hiding out at the abandoned Michigan Central Station in Detroit.

Lincoln: I know, and none of the cops were able to find them and it's due to Damien, Tyler's evil older brothers, and Damien's assassins who tried to kill them.

Me: Those pieces of shit, they tried to stay alive through means of violence.

Nico: But, in the end, they got their just desserts and now, they're finally in The Black Gates for all eternity.

Eli: So, this means, Tyler's free from those assholes forever.

Tyler Arc: And Mom can finally rest in peace.

We hugged Tyler Arc as he cried in happiness: finally, the nightmare he had to endure was over, and the demons that've haunted him have finally been put to rest.

---

After finally getting rid of Damien Arc and Tyler Arc's abusive older brothers and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Genbu Ebonwumon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Genbu, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Genbu, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln, and this was at our secret garden right near our gym, and I also got a full glimpse of Lincoln going all out on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta.

Genbu Ebonwumon played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Genbu Ebonwumon along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem are at their secret garden near their gym.

Past Lincoln: This is really amazing, taking a nice rest in our secret garden.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) You said it, Lincoln.

Past Byakko Baihumon: It's always very peaceful here.

Suddenly, the alarms went off, and Lincoln and his Guardian Angels got up from the ground.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Past Byakko Baihumon: What the Hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like B.O., gym socks, feet, perfume, and raw sewage?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, you lunatics!

Suddenly, the doors burst open, and there in the doorway was Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, his goons, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta who were out for blood once more and they were at the worst of their rage!

Past Lincoln: That's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you filthy animals!

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and stood ready against Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler's goons, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, Killjoy Huggins, and Lewis Travolta and we knew it was going to get ugly.

Past Lincoln: Bring it on, you filthy animals!

Past Lori: DIE, YOU FUCKING TWERP!

Lynn let out a loud belch and they all charged at Lincoln, and he dodged all of their rage-crazy strikes with ease. Lincoln fired powerful multiple blasts of lightning and electrocuted Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler's goons, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta and they got sent flying into a tree. They got back up, but now, they were beyond major-leagued pissed off now!

Past Laney Emperyous: You goddamn filthy pieces of shit, I hope Lincoln rips every last one of you to fucking shreds for this!

Lincoln then flew and charged at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler's goons, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta, and they got enveloped in a super mega massive fight cloud of epic proportions, and then, Lincoln delivered massive blows to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler's goons, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta, and he knocked them out of the fight cloud and Lincoln emerged as soon as the fight cloud remnants finally disappeared, but his orange shirt was badly shredded and his blue jeans had tears on them.

Past Lynn: (GROWLS)

Lynn ran at Lincoln and clawed at him once again, leaving another tear in the chest area of the shirt and claw marks on his chest before Lincoln punched her hard in the face.

Past Lincoln: Aw man, this was a polo shirt Leni made for me! Now, you're really going to pay for this, you filthy animal!

Lincoln then grabbed his tattered polo shirt and ripped it off showing off his massive muscular upper body and eight-pack abs, and Lincoln cracked his knuckles, and it was so loud, it made Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler's goons, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta tremble in fear: NOW, THEY WERE IN SERIOUS TROUBLE!

Nico: Uh, what's with the sudden panicked look in their eyes?

Me: Wait for it.

Lynn roared with rage and went at Lincoln again only to receive a superhuman strong uppercut from Lincoln and he sent her flying back to The Loud House and she crashed into a net Luna made, and she was dragged back into The Loud House to face her doom. Lori, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler's goons, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson, and Lewis Travolta roared with rage and charged at Lincoln, but he also gave them multiple superhuman strong uppercuts and he'd sent them flying in different directions: Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were sent flying back to The Loud House and crashed into another net Luna made, and they were dragged back into The Loud House to face their doom, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Lewis Travolta were sent flying right back to prison or the nuthouse, Chandler's goons, Pablo, and Anderson were sent flying to a juvenile detention center, and Killjoy Huggins was sent flying into a cell in The Royal Woods Jail as the video ended.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Yep, Lincoln basically went all out on his mean sisters and the rest of Royal Woods' jerks and he sent them flying.

Luna: It was really crazy, they made a huge mistake crossing Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: None of them stood no chance against him, he fought those filthy animals and won.

Byakko Baihumon: It was really awesome. But, of course, we blushed madly upon seeing Lincoln, he grew that much in height and muscle mass that day, it was so hard to believe that he was once the cute little white-haired boy.

Bertha Sellington: We were stunned ourselves, and some of us wound up getting serious nosebleeds, right, Nicholette? (Snickers)

Nicholette Torrington: Hey, I wasn't the only one, Bertha, you were also gushing out blood like crazy.

Camie Nicholetta: We all were, Nicholette. Our constantly training Lincoln for over seven years had transformed him from the cute white-haired boy who was beaten up all over the place to a massive, towering, and imposing mountain of hunky muscle and a really manly man whose rugged good looks, charisma, and personality are more than enough to make any woman swoon.

Luna: Yep, that's right.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Moka: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Moka, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

And the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida are in your harem.

Kurumu: You can thank us for introducing them to Linky, and I can also guess you girls also got marked by him, right?

The girls showed the bite marks of Lincoln on their necks.

Simulator Moka Akashiya: And not only that, but my Inner Self merged with me, and I became much more powerful than ever.

Moka: I went through that as well years ago, and now, you're even more powerful than ever.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Moka Akashiya, Tamao Ichinose, Deshiko Deshi, Keito, Lilith, and Noriko Ashida, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Rightside Down Galaxy is next.

Qin: Ooh! That one will be a gravitationally big one.

Nico: Yep.

Casey: Me and Devon will go.

Nico: Okay then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at RIGHTSIDE DOWN GALAXY!

Nico: Whoa!

Casey Rhodes: This is gonna be a challenge.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is full of gravity and twists and turns. You have to navigate through a maze inside it and go through gravity of different directions.

Nico: Wow. But we can handle it.

Casey Rhodes: There might be Goombas too.

Devon: Let's be careful here.

?: Let me help too.

A figure flew in and it was a girl with black hair and red eyes and she had blue clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Jungle Fury Rangers on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Gabrielle Gekiranger: Gabrielle Gekiranger, Embodiment of the Jungle Fury Rangers.

Nico: Cool! Awesome to meet you.

Gabrielle Gekiranger: You too. I'll tell you all about myself later.

Nico: Okay.

They went down the pipe and into the galaxy. Then they flew through it.

Nico: Man, even we have to follow the planet's gravity laws!

Casey Rhodes: Whoa!

They went through left, right, up and down gravity.

Nico: Goombas!

Gabrielle Gekiranger: This will be good.

Nico: (gets out Krusty and Cargill's Ridewatches) Time for some funnies!

Nico activated them and blasted them with bombs and energy and blasted the Goombas.

Casey: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Devon: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed.

Casey, Devon and Gabrielle blasted the Goombas all over the place.

Casey: Take that!

Devon: Yeah!

Gabrielle Gekiranger: And this! FLIGHT OF THE CONDOR!

She flared up a spirit aura and fired an energy aura and blasted the Goombas all over with an aura of the condor!

Casey: Call to the Beast Inside!

He flared up an aura and fired a tiger blast and slashed them all over.

Devon ran fast and slashed them all over.

Nico: Keep it up, guys!

Devon: There's the star!

They saw it and went at it!

They got it too!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: Yeah!

Gabrielle Gekiranger: That was awesome!

They high five!

Casey: Tell us more about yourself

Gabrielle Gekiranger: Sure. I'm a Kung Fu, Brazilian Jiu Jitsu, Shaolin and Samurai master and martial arts master and a Spirit

Shaman. I use the powers of animal spirits in the styles of my fighting and it's how I beat my enemies. I am also a Martial Arts instructor.

Casey Rhodes: Wow! You have done it all.

Gabrielle Gekiranger: I sure have and I'm glad you guys destroyed Dai Shi.

Nico: He deserved it. Would you like to join the team?

Gabrielle Gekiranger: I would be honored.

They later left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

* * *

Later we were walking to an awesome new comic book store that opened up.

Liam: Poromon, after what happened yesterday, we're staying with you today!

Poromon: Thanks guys.

Me: Lincoln told us about this new comic book store that opened up and it's awesome.

Nico: I heard that Kumiko opened it and she is doing a great job running it like Comic Book Guy.

Whitney: That is totally cool.

Me: Yep.

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

We saw that we were at the Sailor Cosmos Comic Emporium.

Nico: Cool!

Sailor Cosmos: I'm honored to have a comic book store after me.

Sunset Shimmer: Let's go in!

We went in and saw that it was FULL of comic books.

Me: Wow! Look at all these.

Kumiko: Hey guys welcome!

Me: Hello Kumiko. Wow this is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Kumiko: Thanks guys and I figured that if Jeff can own a shop then I can too.

Comic Book Guy: I'm glad you guys like our shop.

Me: It's awesome.

Leozack: What do you think, Jeff?

Comic Book Guy: I think Kumiko is doing a great job so far. Best Comic Book Store Owner ever.

Me: That is for sure.

We looked around.

Me: Wow look at these comics. Some of them haven't been produced in a long time. Ultra top quality collectors issues.

G1 Scattershot: How much for these?

Kumiko: Oh those are not for sale. They are for display.

Qin: Wow.

Qin had a couple of Bikini Girl Comics.

Qin: I am a huge fan of Bikini Girl.

Kumiko: I can tell and these are $1.00 each.

Qin: I'll take them.

She gave the money to her.

We got all kinds of comics and they were awesome.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived.

Lea: Nico, who gets to shine this time?

Nico: Tecna, Lola Loud, Maud Pie, Piccolo, Sunset Shimmer, and Julie Carolina.

Me: Cool!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I'm so excited for this.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm looking forward to this too!

Lola: Yeah! Me too!

Piccolo: This is gonna be a good one.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Scarecrows from The Scarecrow Walks at Midnight, and they're causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Scarecrows from The Scarecrow Walks at Midnight, and they're causing havoc once more.

We gasped.

Nico: The Scarecrows, I knew it was going to be them, I just knew it.

Me: Now, Slappy's really starting to piss us off even more.

Lincoln: But, with every Goosebumps Monster that we take down, we wind up pissing off Slappy even more.

Nico: You bet. Let's head down to help Jodie, Mark, Stanley, Sticks, and their grandparents destroy the Scarecrows.

Me: Right, and when we tell them Slappy was behind this, they're going to throw him straight into a woodchipper.

Liam: That reminds me y'all. My farm is being terrorized by them scarecrows! I need your help to destroy them.

Me: Oh man!

I went over and got the book for The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight.

Me: I remember that one.

Comic Book Guy: (to the mascots) The best part of Kumiko's store? Nothing bad happened around the 4 of you

Poromon: That is too true.

Poliwag: Yeah!

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Yep. But Liam is in trouble.

Carmen: Yeah Honeyfarmer is in trouble and we got to save his farm.

Xenia: I remember facing these scarecrows in Iowa.

Juran: Are they anything like a certain Fear Gas asshole?

Me: No these are actual scarecrows that came to life and they scare you and hurt you.

Juran: Oh. That's completely different.

Camie: Yeah.

Zocks: Shouldn't be too hard to get rid of them.

Me: Nope. Because we have one thing that Scarecrows hate above all others: Fire.

Nico: Yep.

The previous group came.

Angel: Can me, Webstor, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Radioactive Man, Felix Faust, and David Cain go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: We got scarecrow's attacking Liam's farm.

Red Ghost: Oh man.

Runabout: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping for Wave Man next.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Skalamander: Let's get a move on!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy,

Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Brian Seraphina, and he's heading here now to avenge the death of his older brother, Simon Seraphina, along with the deaths of his other older brothers. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, Brian Seraphina's on the move?

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: When we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that's the sign that one of those assholes are on the move.

Me: Cool.

Nico: And that's a definitely awesome warning. Well, you know what that means.

Bridget Seraphina: That asshole's a dead man walking when we get through with him.

Lincoln: I'll do to him what I did to the other male Seraphina assholes yesterday.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Jodie, Mark, Stanley, Sticks, and their grandparents destroy the Scarecrows, and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them back.

Lincoln: That dummy's really gone way too far this time. We've got to head down to help Jodie, Mark, Stanley, Sticks, and their grandparents destroy the Scarecrows, and once we get done with them and exposing Slappy's actions behind this, you're next, Brian Seraphina.

Bridget Seraphina: You better be ready to bleed, Brian Seraphina, I've had it up to hear with you and the rest of those animals who soil every room that you all enter. I would've thought you'd be sealed away forever in that glacier, but Isabella Abaddon just had to piss us off by also freeing you eight from confinement as well. Now, it's personal.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Jodie, Mark, Stanley, Sticks, and their grandparents destroy the Scarecrows and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them back from the dead, and once we got done with destroying the Scarecrows, Lincoln and Bridget Seraphina are going to destroy Brian Seraphina, the last of The Seraphina Sisters' evil cousins.

We were off to Liam's farm.

---

We arrived.

Ring Man: It's not every day we come here.

Lincoln: I know. Been a while since we were here.

Lola: Yeah.

Carmen: I love coming to Liam's farm. It's awesome and I'm learning so much about farmwork.

Maria: That's awesome Carmen.

Steam Smythe: Do the chickens get played with?

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Ed was petting and hugging the chickens and Sam S.L. came back with a massive basket full of eggs.

Steam Smythe: I guess that's a yes.

Papillon: Did anyone remember to call Jodie?

Nico: Oh right we better call her.

Maria had them come.

Radioactive Man: Hey, Jodie!

Jodie: Howdy everyone. So the scarecrows are here too.

Nico: Yeah.

Jodie: So, terrorizing my family wasn't enough?!

Chop Shop: Nope. Apparently, they felt like scaring you guys was getting tiresome.

Nico: Yeah.

Jodie: Those ornery sidewinders!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Soon they will burn.

David Cain: Let's talk about how to kill them.

Tecna: (British Accent) If there are any tractors, I can use my powers to control them.

Liam: There's my tractor there.

He pointed to it.

Tecna: Perfect Liam.

Lola: We can also fire fireball blasts.

Nico: Good idea Lola.

Fire Man: I'm one of the people who can do fireball blasts. I DO use fire after all.

Lola: Same with me too.

Sunset Shimmer: Me too.

Sasuke Uchiha: Don't forget me too.

Flame Man: Me too.

Qin: Me too.

Me: And me as well. Many of us use fire.

Hitch Trailblazer: And don't forget Spike and Sparky and Princess Ember and Smolder.

Draco: And me too.

Lola: Our dragons too.

Me: Yep.

Felix Faust: They're just standing out there. What are they waiting for?

Lola: They're probably waiting for the right time to strike.

Qin: Yeah.

We looked around.

Me: Maybe they are waiting till midnight like they did in the book. It is call The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight after all.

Blot: Exactly what time is it anyway?

I looked at my watch.

Me: 4:00 PM. I don't think we can wait that long.

Nico: Yeah waiting for 8 whole hours would be crazy.

Maud Pie: You're right. We can't wait that long.

Black Adam: So we'll have exactly one hour to prepare.

Me: Okay. That will give us plenty of time.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Besides we got a job to do. And that is to kick scarecrow butt and make Slappy pissed off.

Jodie: So Slappy is behind this mess.

Liam: Yep he sure is.

Kevin Levin: Think I can absorb the straw from them?

Me: I don't think you tried straw before but give it a shot.

I gave him some straw to absorb and he tried it and then he turned flimsy and then he fell to the ground a wobbly mess.

Kevin Levin: Well that was weird.

Me: Well straw is a little too strange. No offense Liam.

Liam: None taken.

Piccolo: Okay, straw is definitely not an option.

Me: I agree Master Piccolo.

Rich Texan: Speaking as a fellow Western guy, there's bound to be something else here you can use.

Me: Plenty of metal here and wood too.

Nico: Yep.

Kevin reverted back.

Kevin Levin: That's more my thing.

Demolishor: If those straw filled fucks think they can invade the home of Carmen's boyfriend and get away with it, they just entered the town of Hurtsville!

Carmen: That's for sure!

Qin: Yeah!

Liam: Yeehaw! You tell them Demolishor!

Nico: Yeah! That is for sure!

Red Ghost: I think they heard you.

Sunset Shimmer: Why's that?

Red Ghost: Because they're coming here right now!

We saw a Scarecrow and it roared.

Me: How about a little fire Scarecrow!

I Formed fire in my hand and threw a fireball and it hit the scarecrow and he bursted into intense flames and was incinerated in an instant.

Nico: Just one?

Me: Don't think so. One comes more are sure to follow.

Tornado Man: Think it's time for our entrance!

Nico: Lets do it and rain fire!

Eli: They are coming from the north.

Nico: Lets go.

We went to face them.

Coming from the north was a massive army of THOUSANDS OF SCARECROWS!

Then the spirits of fire appeared and they swirled around the scarecrows and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and fireballs rained down and burned many of them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Okay you walking piles of straw, time to burn!

Julie Carolina: Time to web you guys up!

Webstor: Let me in on that!

Spiderman: And us too!

The Spidermen and Webstor wrapped them up in webbing and so did Venom, Julie, Sheila, Scream, Agony, Lasher, Phage, Toxin and Hybrid!

Nico fired a blast of fire and incinerated them!

Piccolo: SPECIAL BEAM CANNON!

He fired an energy beam blast and it hit a bunch of scarecrows and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Tecna fired waves of energy.

Lola fired fireball blasts.

Maud threw huge boulders

Piccolo fired energy blasts.

Sunset Shimmer fired fireballs blasts

Julie fired web blasts. They hit the scarecrows and blasted them all over.

They went and beat the living crap out of the scarecrows.

Tecna: I see a tractor. Right as ordered!

She used her powers and got it going and then it mowed down a bunch of scarecrows and shredded them into pulp.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

Poromon: How about lightning too! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the Scarecrows and incinerated them into nothing!

Poromon then got out a beer bottle.

He threw it and it hit a scarecrow on its head and drenched it in beer and I fired a blast of fire and it was incinerated faster.

Lola: Beer is like a fire accelerant!

Xenia: Very clever.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Geez! Poromon, how strong is that beer?!

Poromon: 75 proof.

Me: Potent.

Poromon: Yep. Nico me and the mascots make our own batches used for humiliations and battles.

Nico: Wow!

Poromon: We learned from The Three Stooges.

Me: Oh I remember seeing an episode for that! That was from 1946, shortly after the war ended.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated the Scarecrows all over.

Poromon threw more beer bottles.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He smashed them and got beer on them and Nico and Zoey Zhuqiaomon blasted the Scarecrows all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: That may be strong beer but it's awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted the Scarecrows.

Nico: YEAH! Take that.

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout. Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex came.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout. Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex.

Firefly: We saw the smoke and fire and that was awesome.

Me: Where there's smoke there's fire. Or in this case, us.

Firefly: (to Lola) Good thing it's your time to shine, huh?

Lola: Of course it is!

Plastique: You DO use fire, after all.

Whiteout: So does Sunset Shimmer.

Me: Most of us do.

Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you fought Silencer.

Nico: Yep.

Gearhead: Did Soundwave really help?

Nico: He sure did and so did all the Cassette Tape Transformers too.

Frenzy: It's true and it was fun.

Ravage: Yep.

Ryugu Tamatebacco came.

Me: Ryugu? So it's your turn for a ranger battle now.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: It sure is.

Me: Awesome.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I didn't even realize beer was that flammable.

Me: All alcohol is. You just got to know which kind to use.

Lola: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lola Loud, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Paige, Sam S.L., Fire Lori, Lava Carol, Flame Princess, Firestar, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lea and Francis VS Firefly, Firebrand, El Diablo, Scorcher, Fire Lord, Evil Volcana, Universe 666 Ozai, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Nico's rescue was begrudgingly helping stop a clone of Silencer from killing Bob Roth and Metal Lynn and Miia the Lamia transforming

---

Firefly was first.

Firefly (to Lola): Nico's rescue was begrudgingly helping to stop a clone of Silencer from killing Bob Roth. Metal Lynn and Miia the Lamia transformed against him.

Lola: Yeah we were completely against it but we knew that we had no other choice. He is an innocent man even though we didn't like him.

Chunk: Yeah no kidding and he is on the run.

Sunset Shimmer: We put out a huge bounty on him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And I hope someone claims it.

Sunburn: I know someone will.

Firefly: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lola: HIKARUS LETS SHINE!

She turned into a Firefly themed hero.

Lola: I am Lightning Bug! (ECHOING) INFERNO VORTEX RAGE!

She fired a massive tornado of fire and the group fired a massive blast of fire and smashed the group down.

---

Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Tyler, Roach, Kevin, Amy, Marina, Ben 10, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Blackbird, Iron Maiden, Quicksand, Titania, Dragonfly, Gypsy Moth, RTN Deidara, Evil Bomb Man, Evil Blast Man, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Battling Another Watagerugelluge, Kaileena, Firecats, Mutant Snapping Turtle, Fiery Petey Piranha, Baron Von Steamer, Munch, 2099 Scorpion (Shattered Dimensions), 2099 Doctor Octopus (Shattered Dimensions), Big Brother, Quackerjack and Krusty who were the Keyblade Knight of Dagobah and the embodiment of Storm

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique (to Shope): Nico, Jackie's team, Krusty's team, and the others did good Battling Another Watagerugelluge, Kaileena, Firecats, Mutant Snapping Turtle, Fiery Petey Piranha, Baron Von Steamer, Munch, 2099 Scorpion (Shattered Dimensions), 2099 Doctor Octopus (Shattered Dimensions), Big Brother, Quackerjack and Krusty. They were the Keyblade Knight of Dagobah and the embodiment of Storm

Shope: Yeah they sure did and it was really awesome.

Erasa: It sure was and we were amazed.

Pinkie Pie: You got that right and it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Plastique: Yeah that is awesome! Lets do it!

Shope: THUNDAR LETS SHOCK!

She turned into an Electric Eel hero!

Shope: I am Eel Shock! (ECHOING) THUNDERSTRIKE OF 10,000 EELS!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and energy and smashed them down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Sandy Cheeks, Rodney, SpongeBob, Patrick, Squidward, Mr. Krabs, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Quicksand, Gypsy Moth, Dragonfly, Yost Black Widow, Blackbird, Iron Maiden, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - Lincoln's rescue in Michigan Central Station in Detroit, Michigan, and us killing Tyler Arc's evil father Damien

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout (to Squirrel Girl): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Michigan Central Station in Detroit, Michigan. He killed Tyler Arc's evil father

Damien.

Squirrel Girl: Yeah and now Tyler can rest easy now that his evil father is gone forever.

Karolina Dean: Yeah Tyler did NOTHING to deserve this kind of horrible treatment.

Rarity: I agree there darlings! That was horrible.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah the poor kid!

Gill Grunt: What a nightmare!

Whiteout: Boy that is horrible! I'm glad he is gone forever. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl: Nuttsa gather nuts!

She turned into a Squirrel Hero!

Squirrel Girl: I am SQUIRRELLA! (Echoing) NUTS AVALANCHE OF NATURE!

She fired a massive avalanche of nuts and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

## Ariel, Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Alice Liddell, Melody, Eric, Lily the Mermaid, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, H2O Mermaids, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Vortex, Box Ghost, Penelope Spectra, Undergrowth, Ghost Ember, Kitty, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Meeting the Genbu Ebonwumon

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost (to Ariel): I heard you guys met Genbu Ebonwumon. What's she like?

Ariel: She's from Ireland and she is also the avatar and ambassador of Genbu the Black Tortoise of the North and Ebonwumon.

Eli: Yeah she is a master of nature too.

Fluttershy: And she is amazing with nature and all kinds of creatures.

Tornado Bolt: She sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja she sure is amazing.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Ghost: That is cool. Lets do it!

Ariel: AQUAS LETS SWIM!

She turned into a mermaid hero.

Ariel: Call me Mermais! (ECHOING) ATLANTICA MERMAID SWARM!

She fired waves of water and they formed into a swarm of mermaids and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Odin, Loki, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Lady Thor, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Overdrive, Evil Metal Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Ground Man, Evil Hornet Man, Evil Galaxy Man, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - Rightside Down Galaxy

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead (to Thor): Rightside Down Galaxy was next. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Thor: Thou have limited options being Liam's tractor.

Gearhead: I see.

Thor: Also that galaxy be a tough one.

Uta: It sure was! And it was full of gravity fun.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome!

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was cool.

Gearhead: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Thor: MJOLNIR LETS STRIKE!

He turned into a Thor Themed hero.

Thor: Calleth me ASGARD! (ECHOING) THOR'S HAMMER THUNDERSTRIKE!

Thor fired a massive blast of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Tom, Sarah, Peyton, Maxxor, Chaor, Ri'Oha, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Torch Man, Flame Mammoth, Blaze Heatnix, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - The Mascots going to a comic book store

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man (to Kaz): The Mascots went to a comic book store. What kind of comics did they get?

Kaz: We all got all kinds of great comics. So many kinds.

Yuna: Boy they were cool and the mascots got comics for the L-Ementals and more.

Starlight Glimmer: All the comics there were fun. Kumiko's comic store is awesome.

Cozy Glow: They sure were awesome.

Hex: Yeah we were amazed by it.

Molten Man: Boy you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Kaz: PELLEA LETS BURN!

He turned into a Pelee themed hero.

Kaz: Call me KILAUEA! (ECHOING) VOLCANO FIRESTORM SURPRISE!

Kaz fired a massive shower of meteors and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

* * *

Raimundo, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Omi, Clay. Kimiko, Dojo, Master Fung, Oogway, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Cliff the Trap Remover, Don Zaloog, Chick the Yellow, Maenae the Thorn, Gorg the Strong, Shadow Man, Trapster, Sportsmaster, Lego Loki, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded - Liam's farm is being invaded by The Scarecrow from The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight

* * *

Trickster was next

Trickster: (to Raimundo) Liam's farm is being invaded by The Scarecrow from The Scarecrow Walks At Midnight. So, terrorizing Jodie and her grandparents wasn't enough, huh?

Raimundo: No it sure wasn't! Now it's Liam's farm that's getting terrorized by them.

Juniper Lee: And this time we're burning Thousands of them.

Applejack: These scarecrows are monsters and give our scarecrow friends a bad name!

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding!

Flashwing: That is for sure!

Trickster: You got that right! Lets do it!

Raimundo: WINDRA LETS BLOW!

He turned into a Swift Hero.

Raimundo: Call me FASTBIRD! (ECHOING) WINDS OF HYPER MIGHT!

He fired a massive blast of wind. And the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

May, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Iris, Dawn, Mallow, Lana, Bonnie, Skyla, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Dark Man, Wave Man, Dive Man, Aqua Man, Vypra, Jinxer, Diabolico, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - The Scarecrows are scary.

---

Loki was next.

Loki (to May): The Scarecrows are scary. But compared to Jonathan Crane, they're weak!

May: Yeah they sure are and J.D. is burning the scarecrows like they are nothing.

Kwame: He's throwing fireballs at them all over.

Twilight Sparkle: Scarecrows are made of straw and they will burn.

Starshine Sparkle: That is awesome and cool.

Spyro: J.D. is really unleashing the fire on them.

Loki: He sure is! Lets do it!

May: FAUNA LETS FROLIC!

She turned into a Deer hero!

May: Call me FROLIC! (ECHOING) DEER NATURE FORCE!

She fired a massive blast of leaves and grass and the group fired waves of nature, leaves and grass and magic and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, SPD Rangers, Ninja Steel Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Dino Thunder Rangers, Mystic Force Rangers, Dino Fury Rangers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Disney Infinity Darth Vader, Disney Infinity Kylo Ren, Disney Infinity Boba Fett, Disney Infinity General Grievous, Disney Infinity Jabba the Hutt, Rankor, Darth Maul, Count Dooku, Sith Rey, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Those Scarecrows will burn

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane (to Jack): Those Scarecrows will burn. I hope you blast many of them.

Jack: You got that right and I already blasted 20 of them.

Tatami: We are all doing all that.

Princess Luna: Blasting Scarecrows are really fun.

Moondust: It sure was.

Snowdrop: It's like we're blasting apart a terrible village of scarecrows.

Gari: In a way.

Blackout: But this is awesome.

Cad Bane: That is true. Lets do it!

Jack Landors: Okapus lets buck!

He turned into an Okapi theme hero!

Jack Landors: Call me BLUETONGUE! (ECHOING) JUNGLE POWER LEAF STORM!

Jack fired a massive shower of leaves and grass and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Finn, Junko, Piper, Stork, Radar, X-Squad Cyclonus, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Undergrowth, Box Ghost, Johnny 13, Kitty. Penelope Spectra, Ghost Ember, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - The Scarecrow will burn bad into ashes to the Black Gates

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex (to Aerrow): The Scarecrow will burn bad into ashes to the Black Gates. They won't scare anyone again!

Aerrow: You got that right!

Olivia Echmeneff: Yeah this will be so fun.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure!

King Solar: This will be so fun and awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it will be fun.

Amber Morning: You got that right!

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding!

Vortex: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Aerrow: HAWKRA LETS FLY!

He turned into a hawk theme hero!

Aerrow: Call me HAWKFLIGHT! (ECHOING) WIND FLIGHT OF SHINING WIND!

Aerrow fired waves of wind and light and the group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

Yumi Yamata-No-Orochi VS Space Cabbage (Ren & Stimpy)

The Space Cabbage was next.

Yumi: Boy this cabbage is nasty and stinky.

It roared!

Yumi: Oh roar yourself!

She fired waves of energy and elements and blasted it all over.

Sirius Space VS Terraxia the Terrible

Terraxia the Terrible was next.

Terraxia: I take it you heard all about what happened with Thanos right?

Sirius Space: I sure did and that was a really amazing and terrifyingly devastating battle.

Terraxia: That was amazing though.

Sirius fired energy blasts and blasted her down.

Talia Thunder VS Dumb Soldier

Dumb Soldier was next.

Talia Thunder: Are you feeling good?

Dumb Soldier: (Stupidly) Duh nope! Uh uhh.

Talia Thunder: (In her head) That's funny.

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him and smashed him down.

Elaine Eclipse VS The Living House (CTCD)

---

The Living House was next.

Elaine Eclipse: Boy this house is like what I saw on Monster House.

House: (GROANS)

Elaine Eclipse: You sure complain a lot huh?

She fired a blast of fire, sunlight and moonlight and blasted the house down.

---

Meteora Meteorite VS Virgo (Eclipse)

---

Virgo was next.

Virgo (Eclipse): I'm going to smash your head off!

Meteora Meteorite: Come and try it bitch!

She fired waves of meteors and blasted her down.

---

Mina Moon VS Yokai Nurikabe

---

Yokai Nurikabe was next.

Yokai Nurikabe: Boy this will be good!

Mina Moon: It sure will.

Mina fired moonlight blasts and smashed him down.

---

Selene Sun VS Dark Doctor Mavro

---

Dark Doctor Mavro was next.

Dark Doctor Mavro: This will be awesome and cool.

Selene Sun: It sure will be.

She fired a blast of sunlight and smashed him down.

---

Wanda Bench Water VS Gloven

---

Gloven was next.

Gloven: I'm ready for some fun and action.

Wanda Bench Water: You know I sure am!

She fired a blast of water and smashed him down.

---

Jenna Jellyfish VS Jellyfish Undead

---

Jellyfish Undead was next.

Jenna Jellyfish: This will be fun.

She and her jellyfish friends fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Melanie Mountain VS The Mountain (Kinnikuman)

---

The Mountain was next.

Melanie Mountain: Wow! You're a living mountain?

The Mountain: (LAUGHS) No I look like one though. Cool huh?

Melanie Mountain: That is awesome.

The Mountain: It sure is.

Melanie fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ryugu Tamatebacco

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: This is gonna be so fun.

Nico: Oh it will be.

May: Yeah it will.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Yep. Lets do it!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO We're taking you down by force!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass! Lets get him!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Scarecrows, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final adieu.

PatRangers: Mission accomplished

Nico: Ryugu Tamatebacco you have failed ths city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: How about a little fire?

Tsukasa: Along with being sent to the Black Gates?!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiramagers as well as Yodonna!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers!

Maria: Take this too! (TURNS DIAL) DARK SIDE OF THE FORCE 6!

She summoned Dark Laser, Space Kook, Warrada, Aghoul, Darkside and Asriel Dremurr!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: This will be fun!

We all went at more scarecrows and blasted them.

Lore, Blazvatan, Chaor, Dhilas, Olkiex, and Spyder blasted and burned numerous Scarecrows.

Firefly: (ECHOING) INFERNO FIREBUG STRIKE!

Plastique: EXPLOSION CHAIN BLAST!

Whiteout: SHINING DEATH RAY BLAST!

Ghost: BOMBS FROM THE SHADOWS!

Gearhead: VEHICLE TIME BOMB SURPRISE!

Molten Man: VOLCANO LAVA ERUPTION STORM!

Trickster: TRICKS OF MISCHIEF BLAST!

Loki: DEMONIC DARK STORM!

Cad Bane: CORUSCANT FURY BLAST WAVE!

Vortex: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Leozack, Scattershot, Sunset Shimmer and Liam used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Leozack's Leo Cannon, Scattershot's weapons and Sunset Shimmer and Liam's powers 100-fold.

Spiders of Darkness with Lucy Loud and Webstor: DARKNESS SPIDER BLAST!

Skies of Skyla and Angel: SKY ANGEL BLAST!

Cryptids with Zak Saturday and Red Ghost: CRYPTID BLAST STORM!

Captain America with Chris Taylor and Skalamander: CRYSTAL AMERICA BLAST!

Becky of Plants and Fruit and Rich Texan: PLANTS OF TEXAS BLAST!

Gears of Fury with Sakura Haruno and Steam Smythe: GEARS OF FURY BLAST!

Darkness of Batman and Black Adam: LIGHTNING DARKNESS BLAST!

Spear of Pyrrha and Radioactive Man: RADIOACTIVE SPEAR BLAST!

Darkness of Justice with Ingrid and Felix Faust: DARKNESS JUSTICE BLAST!

Palutena, Goddess of Light and David Cain: LIGHT GODDESS BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Nico, me, Eli, Lola, Paige and Nuova Shenron: FIRE OF THE FARM!

We fired waves of fire and energy.

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: FIREBALL BLAST!

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO SWORD!

Nanami: FIRE WATER STYLE: STEAM BLAST!

Toph: FIRE EARTH STYKE: LAVA SURF!

Makoto: FIRE WIND STYLE: BURNER CYCLONE!

Sari: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: FIREBOLT!

They fired waves of fire and elements and they formed into said things of fire.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: FIREBALL BARRAGE!

They fired a massive fireball barrage.

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, you Scarecrows, so goodbye.

Jodie, Mark, Stanley, Grandpa Kurt, Grandma Miriam, and Sticks: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

We fired black fire and black energy blasts that destroyed them and sent them all to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Alright, that'll teach them!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster put down and another of Slappy's army of Goosebumps monsters taken down. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Brian Seraphina.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL

BURN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl

Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Brian Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Brian Seraphina, the last of the eight evil cousins of The Seraphina Sisters and dangerous criminal in Royal Woods.

Lincoln: Brian Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire and B.O. in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you and the rest of your brothers, but Isabella Abaddon had to mess things up as always when she freed that hate-filled jealous-crazed destructive monster, Abigail Seraphina, along with you. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're put down like the rabid dog that you are!

Brian Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN THOSE CHAMBERS AND IMPRISONING US IN THOSE GLACIERS AND SENT US TO ANTARCTICA!

Bridget Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of your brothers, Bridget, and now, you shall threaten mankind and the world no more.

Aurora Seraphina: And you and the rest of those assholes have had this coming for a very long time.

Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, manticores, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Mantikor-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Brian Seraphina, she left orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, manticores, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Bridget Seraphina: Never did I expect to ever see you again, Brian. We put a stop to you and your brothers years ago along with Abigail and we threw you all into cryogenic chambers that cut off your powers and we put you into those glaciers that sent you all to Antarctica where you would be forever forgotten. But, as always, that bitch, Isabella Abaddon, had to fuck things up and free your asses with those demons of hers. Well, that ends here and now, your plan to destroy us all and burn the entire world shall go up in flames together with your life, your reign of terror ends here and now!

Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange yellow and crimson red energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are manticores, phoenixes, angels, and Hazy Flame Mantikor flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Brian Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Bridget Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Bridget Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has crimson red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange yellow and crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, manticores, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Hazy Flame Mantikor along with The Manticore emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also Hazy Flame Mantikor with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red manticore-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bridget Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, manticores, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hazy Flame Mantikor and The Manticore surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Bridget Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina's Hazy Flame Mantikor-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, manticores, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bridget Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Mantikor Fire Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Mantikor Fire Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Hazy Flame Mantikor etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red manticore heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red manticore heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large hydra heads is a large crimson red manticore head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Bridget Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Mantikor's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gems in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Hazy Flame Mantikor and the Manticore that said, "Bridget Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Mantikor, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Sister of Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Elaine, Ember, Alinta, and Helia Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Telepathos, Destroyer of Brian Seraphina, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Manticores, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ブリジット・セラフィナ、ヘイジー・フレイム・マンティコールのジーン・スラマー、火の力と炎の魔法の達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エレイン、エンバー、アリンタ、ヘリアの愛する姉妹 セラフィナ、愛するリンカーン・ラウ

ドの守護天使で未来の妻、テレパトスの大敵、ブライアン・セラフィーナの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使でありビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター火、炎、火魔法、マンティコア、星、フェニックス、天使の

Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Bridget Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME MANTIKOR-MANTICORE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME MANTIKOR MANTICORE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME MANTIKOR MANTICORE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME MANTIKOR MANTICORE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Bridget Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Mantikor-Manticore-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Brian Seraphina saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Bridget Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Bridget Seraphina fired a massive barrage of orange yellow and crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, phoenixes, phoenixes, and angels which hits Brian Seraphina and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Aurora Seraphina: Oh man, now Bridget's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Bridget Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Mantikor-Manticore-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we got through with that piece of shit, Brian Seraphina.

Bridget Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Mantikor Manticore Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Mantikor Manticore Phoenix Angel Love) He will burn for everything he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Bridget Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Bridget. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you are way too dangerous to let live and thus, you will die for everything you've done.

Aurora Seraphina: You are done for, you piece of shit! Now, you'll join the rest of your brothers in Oblivion for good!

Bridget Seraphina and Lincoln went after Brian Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Bridget Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange yellow and crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Brian Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Bridget Seraphina also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Brian Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Brian Seraphina: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Brian Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his heart, but Bridget Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at him which hit him hard and burned him, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Brian Seraphina's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Brian Seraphina were his clothes. Then, an energy card with Brian Seraphina's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Bridget Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Bridget Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Bridget Seraphina: This is for everything you and your lowlife brothers have done to us in the past, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me get rid of that asshole forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Bridget.

Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Bridget Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Manticore, and Hazy Flame Mantikor flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Bridget Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: We did it, now all eight of those destructive fire-crazed assholes are gone forever!

Aurora Seraphina: It's finally over, I'm rid of those pieces of shit for good.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Slappy's lost his hired help.

Aurora Seraphina: But, now I've got to worry about my Mom and Dad. Those two always favored my older brothers, and ever since I was little, all of them treated me like crap. They beat me up badly and I got burned badly by those pieces of shit.

We gasped.

Stella Seraphina: Aurora told me, my sisters, Mom, Dad, Lincoln, Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily about it, and needless to say, we were pissed off in a major way.

Hestia Seraphina: That's why we eventually called a family meeting and decided right then and there to gather evidence of the abuse Aurora went through, and we then sent all the evidence to the police who arrested our abusive Aunt and Uncle. Thanks to Aurora's testimony and the evidence she had on them, it was more than enough to get her Aunt and Uncle along with her piece of shit older brothers sent to prison, and for the final touch, we also cut all ties with those pieces of shit.

Me: Serves those fuckers right!

Lincoln: If those two dare to show up tomorrow, I'm sending them on a one way trip to join their sons forever!

Me: They dared to hurt your Guardian Angel like that, they deserve the worst of your wrath for their crimes. So, Lincoln, who's the last Avatar and Ambassador of The Digimon Sovereign and The Four Symbols are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one, J.D.: Hikari Huanglongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and Huanglong the Golden Dragon of the Center.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: I knew it'd be her, and you guys will like meeting her, Hikari Huanglongmon is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's also a very powerful master of light and darkness and yellow dragons because she's said to be the incarnation of The Yellow Dragon otherwise known as The Yellow Emperor in Chinese Mythology, and since her birth, she represents The Yellow Dragon, The Incarnation of The Yellow Emperor, and because of that very strong and powerful representation of The Yellow Dragon, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and she has all his powers over fire and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, Nature, and Light and Darkness.

Nico: Whoa, now that's really powerful.

Byakko Baihumon: That's right, and she's known as The Heavenly Justice of Huanglongmon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face her judgement, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the Yellow Dragon and when that happens, they will face judgement day for their crimes.

Me: (GASPS) You mean one wrong move, and you'll be…?!

Nico: Facing the wrath of The Yellow Dragon and Heaven itself. (Shudders) This is one Guardian Angel you don't ever want to cross.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Not unless you want to face Heaven's Judgement and pay the price.

Me: Yep.

Molten Man: Hope you guys don't mind I killed some too.

Trickster: Who did those guys think they are?

Loki: They're nowhere near the level of the Scarecrow Batman used to fight.

Cad Bane: How pathetic.

Vortex: Either way, another job well done.

Nico: Yep. You said it guys. Great job everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) This was a really deadly and fun battle.

Nico: It sure was.

We headed home. Little did we know that someone was watching us from the shadows and it was Bob Roth!

Bob Roth: Fuck that Team Loud Phoenix Storm! They had the nerve to tell everyone my crimes. If only I could make them pay somehow…

?: Oh, you want them to pay too, huh? Well, Bob, we may have gotten off to a rocky start. But I think we can help each other.

He saw it was Slappy.

Bob Roth: I'm listening.

Little did Roth know that I secretly slipped a tracer on him.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 8 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Chief Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Gingar, Queen (Batman Beyond) Sagittarius Zodiarts and Baromon, along with Homer, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe And Barney. And we're going to te school to thrash Wilson Schlame and from the Goosebumps Book How I Learned to Fly and we're going make that jerk pay for all the times he bullied Jack Johnson and Air Lincoln and Rachnera transformed against them. Also we're going to battle

Rachnera transformed against them and we're going to battle Another Space Cabbage, Terraxia the Terrible, Dumb Soldier, Living House, Virgo (Eclipse), Yokai Nurikabe, Dark Doctor Marvo, Gloven, Jellyfish Undead, The Mountain, Insane Yak, Vampire Susan & Mary Test, Foster Spawn, Anomalocaris Dopant, Weather Dopant, Count Moneybone, Jumatsu, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mothman, Dark Shishi Red, Proper Patrol and Wiggum who were the Keyblade Knight of Hoth and the Embodiment of the Inferno Dopant. Also we're going to meet a Wave Man Gene-slammer and her name is Tsunami Wave and she is a powerful master of water.

the matchup is for Aurora Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters, and she and Lincoln are going to kill her evil abusive parents who abused her and treated her like crap, and even worse, they favored her evil older brothers and they tag-teamed to hurt and kill her.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Georgia, and we got word that our hated enemy, the ruthless genocidal misandrist monster, Violet Vanderfleet, has returned, and she wants revenge on us and she still wants to annihilate the entire human race by killing all the men. That ends here and now, that monster is going to face the ultimate punishment for her crimes and get The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the last of the Avatars and Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereign and Four Symbols in Chinese Myth, her name is Hikari Huanglongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and Huanglong the Golden Dragon of the Center, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York, and she's also a very powerful master of light and darkness and yellow dragons because she's said to be the incarnation of The Yellow Dragon otherwise known as The Yellow Emperor in Chinese Mythology, and since her birth, she represents The Yellow Dragon, The Incarnation of The Yellow Emperor, and because of that very strong and powerful representation of The Yellow Dragon, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and she has all his powers over fire and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, she's known as The Heavenly Justice of Huanglongmon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face her judgement, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the Yellow Dragon and when that happens, they will face judgement day for their crimes.

Part 10 is for Ghost Beach.

See you all next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 10

## GHOST BEACH

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Chief Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Gingar, Queen (Batman Beyond) Sagittarius Zodiarts and Baromon, along with Homer, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe And Barney as well as Sonic, TJ Johnson, Turbo, Maggie Peyton, Ratchet and Clank, Church, Tecna, Lola Loud, Maud Pie, Piccolo, Sunset Shimmer, and Julie Carolina. And we were heading to the school and we were heading there to help Jack Johnson. Trudy Bolton is with us too.

Nico: This will be awesome and fun.

Homer: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Camie: I'm ready to have some fun.

Qin: Same here. This will be good.

Nico: Homer, I want to thank you, Wiggum, and your teams for coming.

Homer: Not a problem Nico. And I'm ready to tear some bad guys apart.

Nico: Me too.

Cuprosklodowskite: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Nico: Cuprosklodowskite, what do you like to do in your free time?

Cuprosklodowskite: Not really sure. I don't think that I can get a job anywhere.

Nico: Why?

Cuprosklodowskite: I am intensely radioactive and I am worried that I might kill people that get near me.

Me: You're are right to worry about that.

Camie: That is a problem.

Nico: It's cool. I guess having a job isn't too bad

Cuprosklodowskite: Yeah I'm happy with keeping people safe.

Me: We'll figure something out.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Boy we burned those Scarecrows into ashes.

Me: We sure did.

Maria: They had the nerve to attack Liam's house!

Nico: No kidding!

Qin: But we made sure they were all incinerated!

Maria: No one attacks my brother in law and gets away with it!

Laney: Yeah!

Trudy Bolton: That was an awesome adventure though.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: And we found out how flammable beer is.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Poromon and the mascots did great helping out with that.

Nico: Yep they sure did.

Xenia: Yeah that was cool.

Lola: That was the most fiery adventure ever.

Nico: It sure was

Me: Yeah!

Qin: That was cool.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the school.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Jack Johnson that the miserable bully and jerk, Wilson Schlame, is at it again.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, I knew that jerk was at it again! I just knew it!

Me: Same here. He sure doesn't know when to take hint.

Lincoln: He sure doesn't. But, I've also got some bad news as well: I've heard from Trudy and Jack that Wilson has gone and made a deal with Slappy, and he's also gotten his hands on a weapon that Kai and the other Ninja of Ninjago have heard about, it's called The Staff of Elements, and with it, he intends to steal everyone's elemental powers and bring chaos and destruction to all!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK AND NOW WE WERE PISSED TO HIGH HEAVEN: THAT MORON MADE A DEAL WITH THAT MALICIOUS DUMMY!

Me: THAT… GODDAMN… STUPID… !

Nico: That's the last straw, Wilson's getting such a beatdown from all of us for this! Lincoln, you should call for help.

Lincoln: Already done.

Just then, Air Lincoln and Rachnera Arachnera arrived, and they have Kai, Cole, Jay, Zane, and Lloyd, but they looked really drained.

Air Lincoln: We already got word about the whole situation, but we got here too late. Kai, Cole, Jay, and Zane had their powers absorbed by that jerk.

Rachnera Arachnera: Lloyd too.

We gasped.

Lincoln: That piece of shit, he's getting his arms and legs broken and he's going to be crippled for life! (Sensed for Wilson Schlame) AHA! Gotcha! That asshole's 20 yards away and closing fast on us!

Me: SON OF A BITCH!

Nico: He's gone way too fucking far!

Lincoln: He's already crossed the line of no return.

Qin: Time to kick some butt!

Nico: Don't worry. He's not getting away with this.

Me: I'm going to really enjoy kicking his fucking ass!

Nico: Me too!

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Qin: He is just really pissing me off!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on getting after Wilson Schlame.

Nico: Where's Jack right now?

Jack Johnson: I'm right here.

He saw him.

Nico: Oh.

We went to face Wilson.

?: (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY) NOW, I WILL STEAL ALL OF YOUR POWERS

We then saw our target, Wilson Schlame, and he was completely insane thanks to having The Staff of Elements in his hand and he'd already stolen Kai, Cole, Jay, Zane, and Lloyd's Elemental Powers, and now, he intends to steal ours and cause chaos everywhere. Wilson Schlame was about to use the Staff on us, but Lincoln fired a symbiote web at The Staff and yanked it out of Wilson's hands, and he smashed the crystal orb onto the ground and freed Kai, Cole, Jay, Zane, and Lloyd's Elemental Powers and were returned to them and the staff's remains were absorbed by Lincoln's massive greatsword.

Wilson Schlame: (SUPER ENRAGED SCREAM) NOOOOOOOOO! MY POWERS!

Kai: They were never yours to begin with!

Cole: And you had some nerve ambushing us, you bastard.

Lloyd: Now, you're really going to get it.

Jay: No way you're getting out of this.

Zane: Indeed.

Kai, Cole, Jay, Zane, and Lloyd fired powerful blasts of fire, earth, ice, lightning, and energy at Wilson and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed off and mega insane.

Kai: Thanks for getting our powers back, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Kai. Now, it's payback time!

Air Lincoln: I couldn't agree more.

Nico went up to Wilson and then…

POW!

Nico punched him in the face and sent him crashing into a wall. He got up and he was really MAD NOW!

TJ: Shift into Turbo!

He turned into Turbo Red!

Wilson went at Nico and then Nico SMASHED HIM IN HIS CROTCH!

Trudy and Jack punched him in his face!

Trudy Bolton: That's for hurting my boyfriend all the time!

Jack Johnson: This is for hurting me!

POW!

He punched him in his face and knocked out most of Wilson's teeth!

Trudy then groaned as her hair fell out and she grew wings and turned into her Flying Fish Gene-slammer form!

Nico: He's in for it now!

ZOOM!

Trudy bashed and punched him all over.

Nico: We should call Stacy!

Maria: Good idea!

She did so and then…

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

In a strike of lightning came Stacy!

Stacy Bolton: I'm here guys! And it's time for this shark to strike!

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Wilson!

She then groaned as she spit her human teeth out onto the floor

She then transformed into SHREDGIRL!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Shredgirl slashed Wilson all over!

Nico: Take that!

Wilson: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Maria: Not gonna happen!

POW!

Maria punched him in his face!

Suddenly, Air Lincoln's grey eyes turned neon grey and he was surrounded by a grey energy aura with stars, wind, wind gusts, griffins, harpies, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Air Lincoln's Hurricane Storm Griffin Greatsword of Hurricane Storm Justice from his back, and as he approached Wilson Schlame, he left grey energy, stars, wind, wind gusts, griffins, harpies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Air Lincoln: Just when I thought you couldn't stoop any lower than that, you went ahead and made an alliance with that dummy, Slappy, and used The Staff of Elements to steal Kai, Cole, Jay, Zane, and Lloyd's Elemental Powers and then steal our powers?! You should've known that our powers can't be stolen, and you really crossed a serious line when you attacked our friends. Now, you're going to be crippled for the rest of your life and you'll be confined to your new home in prison where you belong.

Suddenly, Air Lincoln was surrounded by a massive vortex of grey energy, stars, wind, and wind gusts surrounding the vortex, there are griffins, harpies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Wilson Schlame: the red eyes of death. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Air Lincoln emerged, but he was changed forever.

Air Lincoln grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has eleven large grey orbs orbiting around his legs, he has grey highlights in the bangs of his mane of long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon grey eyes and a grey energy aura with stars, wind, wind gusts, griffins, harpies, Thunderbirds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a harpy and griffin emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with grey iris, he has on griffin earrings with grey gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace with grey gems on the gold wind gust links and grey crystals links and a grey griffin-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a griffin with grey gems for eyes and the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on He-Man's chest harness but the straps are orange with grey gems on the straps and large gold circular chest plate with a griffin and the L-Emental Crest on its chest, he's dressed in a grey version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver wind gusts and long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, wind gusts, winds, harpies, griffins, Thunderbirds, phoenixes, and angels on them and intense grey flames are coming off the loincloth and the coattails have hanging mini silver wind gusts, large royal blue shorts with wind gusts on the thighs, large gold armored knee-high boots with embedded grey gems, large fingerless grey gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, rows of straight teeth, and on his now wider and more muscular back is a harpy and griffin surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Air Lincoln felt a very sharp pain on his now more wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with grey tips on the feathers grew much bigger for his new body, and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails now have grey tips and grey markings.

Suddenly, Air Lincoln's massive Air Lincoln's Hurricane Storm Griffin Greatsword of Hurricane Storm Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey energy, stars, winds, wind gusts, griffins, harpies, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Air Lincoln's L-Emental Eternal Hurricane Storm Griffin Harpy Greatsword of Hurricane Storm Griffin Harpy Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded grey gems and a griffin and harpy etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, gold griffin heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large grey gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold griffin heads with grey gems for eyes and in its open mouths and a large gold griffin head with grey gems for eyes and large grey gem in its beak on the bottom of the griffin heads for the pommel, he has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large grey gems on his large wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large golden griffin head with grey gems for eyes and large grey gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a grey kanji below the griffin and harpy that said, "Air Lincoln Landon Loud, Elemental Angel of Air, The Loud

House's Man With A Plan, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Member of The L-Ementals, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Poison Ronnie Anne, Positron Paige, Sand Girl Jordan, and Ink Stella, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Universe 666 Tirek, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and Master of Wind, Storms, Griffins, Harpies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エア・リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、空気のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持った男、多くの兄弟の黄金の心を持つ兄弟、リン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの黄金の心を持つ愛する息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、メンバーL-エメンタルズ、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀公爵リンカーン・マクロードの子孫、ポイズン・ロニー・アンの愛するボーイフレンドで将来の夫、ポジトロン・ペイジ、砂の少女ジョーダン、そして宇宙666の大敵モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者インク・ステラティレク、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、才能のあるコミックブックライターおよびビデオゲーマー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チームラウドフェニックスス

トームのメンバー、そして風、嵐、グリフィン、ハーピー、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Air Lincoln has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THUNDERBIRD-GRIFFIN-HARPY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE HERO HURRICANE WIND STORM THUNDERBIRD HARPY GRIFFIN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE HERO HURRICANE WIND STORM THUNDERBIRD HARPY GRIFFIN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE L-EMENTAL TRUE HERO HURRICANE WIND STORM THUNDERBIRD HARPY GRIFFIN PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Air Lincoln's Super Angel-Thunderbird-Griffin-Harpy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Wilson Schlame saw it, he went absolutely berserk and ran at Air Lincoln to kill him, but Air Lincoln punched him super hard in the stomach and made him belch out massive tons of blood as Wilson held his stomach in pain.

Air Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel Hope) Just so you know, that was for bullying Jack Johnson and Trudy Bolton.

Wilson looked at Air Lincoln with pure rage.

Wilson Schlame: WHY… YOU… ! (SCREAMS WITH RAGE)

Wilson tried to attack Air Lincoln again, but he dodged.

Air Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel Hope) And this is for making a deal with Slappy! (KICKS WILSON INTO ANOTHER TREE)

Wilson got out and tried to attack Air Lincoln again, but he dodged.

Air Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True

Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel Hope) This is for stealing Kai, Cole, Jay, Zane, and Lloyd's powers and trying to steal ours! (KICKS WILSON INTO THE GROUND)

Wilson got out and tried to attack Air Lincoln again, but he dodged.

Air Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Hero Hurricane Wind Thunderbird Harpy Griffin Phoenix Angel Hope) And this is for absolutely pissing us off for the final time! (KICKS WILSON INTO A WALL OF BRICKS)

Wilson got back out, but boy, was he beyond enraged now!

Nico: Incredible!

Me: Man, that was brutal!

Trudy charged at him and smashed him through a wood wall and smashed him into a metal wall.

Nico: Nice!

Lincoln: I sent the footage of what he did to Wilson to Poison Ronnie Anne, Positron Paige, Sand Girl Jordan, and Ink Stella, and they're already swooning over him.

Girl Jordan: Just like how we always swoon over you, handsome?

Rachnera: Hey, save the making out with Lincoln for later, Girl Jordan. We've still got to put that jerk away forever.

Me: I agree.

Suddenly, Rachnera's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a lavender energy aura with stars, moonlight, spiders, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Wilson Schlame, she left lavender energy, stars, moonlight, spiders, phoenixes, and

angels with every step.

Rachnera: Every single word that Air Lincoln said to you was true, you've done some really low things before, Wilson, by bullying Jack and Trudy, but even worse, you made a deal with Slappy and hurt our friends?! That's the last straw, I'm gonna enjoy crippling you for life before we throw you in prison where you rightfully belong and piss Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Rachnera was surrounded by a massive vortex of lavender energy energy with stars and moonlight surrounding the vortex, there are spiders, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Wilson Schlame: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rachnera emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rachnera grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short lavender hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has six neon red eyes and a lavender energy aura with stars, moonlight, spiders, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and spider emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on spider earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Moonlight and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has a spider with red gems for eyes and holding the Moonlight and Eternity Kanjis in its legs on the bottom of her lavender spider-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with lavender crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and lavender gems on the gold crescent moon links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Rachnera has on her revealing halter top with shoulder-less sleeves that usually exposes her ample cleavage and black and gold loincloth, and her lower spider body grew much bigger, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, spiders, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and spider with the moon shining down on them both. Suddenly, Rachnera felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive lavender angel wings with purple tips on the large lavender feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long lavender wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings on the base of her spine. Rachnera has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rachnera's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of lavender energy, stars, moonlight, spiders, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Rachnera Arachnera's Greek Moonlight Spider Angel Greatsword of Greek Moonlight Spider Angel Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and a spider and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged lavender blade, large lavender spider heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large lavender spider heads with red gems for eyes and large lavender spider head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the lavender spider heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with lavender gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold spider head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a bright red kanji below the phoenix and spider that said, "Rachnera Arachnera, Legendary Voluptuous Arachne of Greek Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Moon Beast, Expert Seamstress, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moonlight, Spiders, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ラクネラ・アラクネラ、ギリシャ神話の伝説的な官能的なアラクネ、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、月の獣の大敵、熟練の裁縫師、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒強力な教師と月光、蜘蛛、フェニックス、天使の達人

Rachnera has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREEK ARACHNE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE MOONLIGHT VOLUPTUOUS GREEK ARACHNE SPIDER ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT VOLUPTUOUS GREEK ARACHNE SPIDER ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MOONLIGHT VOLUPTUOUS GREEK ARACHNE SPIDER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rachnera's Super Angel-Greek Arachne-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Rachnera, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Wilson Schlame saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Rachnera fired a massive barrage of lavender energy, stars, moonlight, spiders, phoenixes, and angels which hit Wilson Schlame and exploded with incredible power as he was sent flying into a tree, Wilson Schlame got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Rachnera Arachnera: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Moonlight Voluptuous Greek Arachne Spider Angel and Divine Cosmic Moonlight Voluptuous Greek Arachne Spider Angel Love) Now, it's high time we taught you a painful lesson you'll never forget.

Me: You've got some fucking nerve attacking our friends like that, but you crossed a serious line, and we're going to beat you to a bloody stain!

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Air Lincoln and Rachnera and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic

Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Slappy, you've gone way too far this time enlisting the help of that jerk, and now, you get to watch as we take down another one of your minions!

Lincoln, Air Lincoln, Rachnera, and I went after Wilson Schlame, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, grey energy, lavender energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Wilson Schlame and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Air Lincoln, Rachnera, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Wilson Schlame insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive wall of intense white fire and light which hit Wilson Schlame and burned him badly.

Shredgirl charged at him

And she slashed him all over the place!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) THUNDERBOLT CUT! 雷光斬

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a powerful lightning slash which hit Wilson Schlame and electrocuted him badly.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a powerful airwave slash which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit badly by the airwave.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired powerful waves of water which hit The Silencer Clone and he got hit hard by the tidal waves.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired powerful waves of earth and rock which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit hard by the waves of earth and rock.

TJ charged at him

And rammed him down with devastating force!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired powerful waves of red lightning which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit hard and electrocuted.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WEB OF

DECEPTION! 投蜘網

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired webs of illusions which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit hard by the webs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of black lightning which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit hard and electrocuted.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of poison which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit hard and he got poisoned by the waves of poison, but the poison paralyzed his muscular system.

Nico: HA HA! Now, you can't attack us!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of stars which hit Wilson Schlame and he got hit hard by the waves of stars.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for The Grand Finale. RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of fire and light which hit Wilson Schlame and burned him badly.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Elemental Cosmic Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope) WHOA!

Nico: Holy Shit! Lincoln also used your Rage of Inferno on that asshole! Nice!

Qin: Awesome!

Suddenly, an explosive that was on Wilson's back the whole time exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He had his back blown open!

Me: Whoa! Who put that there!?

Lincoln: Does it really fucking matter?!

Eli: I sense that Slappy put that bomb on Wilson!

Wilson: (In pain) WHAT!? Why!? I thought we…

Me: What did you expect from a stupid walking motherfucking double-crossing toothpick!?

Rachnera and Lincoln tied him up with gold and regular spider web silk and Lincoln sent him flying to The Charon Reform School for the rest of his life. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Air Lincoln, Rachnera, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Air Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and Rachnera's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long lavender wolf tails, and massive lavender angel wings are permanent.

Nico: See you never, asshole!

Me: You got that right, and Lincoln, you did so awesome using my Rage of Inferno Surekill attack on him.

Lincoln: I've seen you use it many times, J.D., and now, I've decided to use it myself. Plus, I've also got my own Surekill attack that I'm going to use on my rescue today.

Nico: Now, this I got to see.

---

Meanwhile Slappy saw that we won and he was REALLY INFURIATED AND HE EVEN STARTED BEATING UP BOB ROTH!

Slappy: THOSE STUPID LOSERS! I HATE THEM SO MUCH!

Bob Roth: Hey, you were the one who put that bomb on him!

Slappy: I NEED SOMEONE TO BEAT UP TO VENT!

POW BLAM SMACK WHAM!

He was really pissed!

---

Back with us we cheered wildly and so did the school.

Me: Good riddance.

Trudy and Stacy groaned as they decreased in size.

They reverted back and were back to normal.

Trudy Bolton: (GROANS) That always hurts.

Me: You're not used to it yet.

Nico: Yeah it takes a while.

Maria: But that jerk Wilson is in the Charon reform school where he belongs.

Trudy and Stacy's pants tried to fall down but they kept them pulled up.

Me: Oh boy. Fashion Brigade?

Rarity: Don't worry darlings we got this.

They gave them new clothes.

Stacy Bolton: Ah thanks guys.

Trudy Bolton: Yeah we needed that.

Maria: You're welcome.

Jack kissed Trudy.

All of us: Awww.

Stacy: Aww.

Everyone was so happy for Jack and Trudy.

We cheered for them.

I gave a couple of kids that were about to make fun of Jack and Trudy a nasty death glare. It said "If you make fun of them I will make Wilson's fate look like a small scratch compared to what I will do to you."

Nico: Don't get any ideas teasing them!

The kids whistled.

I gave the finger gesture for I'm Watching You!

Eli: That bully had it coming.

Qin: Yeah.

Jack: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime Jack.

Nico: You alright, Kai?

Kai: Much better now.

Me: Good.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Laney: Yeah.

Kai: I'm glad.

Nico: And don't sweat it. Getting ambushed happens to the best of us.

Me: Yep. Just got to watch out.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah. Now we got the Anothers to face.

Nico: Who do we have?

Eli: Lets see.

He concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! We have a lot of them. We have Another Space Cabbage, Terraxia the Terrible, Dumb Soldier, Living House, Virgo

(Eclipse), Yokai Nurikabe, Dark Doctor Marvo, Gloven, Jellyfish Undead, The Mountain, Insane Yak, Vampire Susan & Mary Test, Foster Spawn, Anomalocaris Dopant, Weather Dopant, Count Moneybone, Jumatsu, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mothman, Dark Shishi Red, Proper Patrol and Wiggum.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! That's a lot of them.

Maria: Yeah! Who do we call?

I pulled up a list of them.

---

Yumi Yamata-No-Orochi VS Space Cabbage (Ren & Stimpy)

Sirius Space VS Terraxia the Terrible

Talia Thunder VS Dumb Soldier

Elaine Eclipse VS The Living House (CTCD)

Meteora Meteorite VS Virgo (Eclipse)

Mina Moon VS Yokai Nurikabe

Selene Sun VS Dark Doctor Mavro

Wanda Bench Water VS Gloven

Jenna Jellyfish VS Jellyfish Undead

Melanie Mountain VS The Mountain (Kinnikuman)

Gabriella Flatula VS Insane Yak.

Qin Guetzalcoatlus VS Vampire Susan & Mary Test

Nikita Nightmare VS Foster-Spawn

Winona Weather VS Weather Dopant

Oceanus Ocean VS Anomalocaris Dopant

Melanie Money VS Count Moneybone

Penelope Phoenix VS Jumotsu

Allie Aurora VS Alaskan Bull Worm

Sakura Geisha Takahara VS The Mothman

Illiana Illumina VS Dark Shishi Red

---

Nico: Whoa! All Embodiments of Dopants.

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: I'll call them.

Maria did so and in swirls of elements governed by said symbols of them came the Embodiments.

Jenna Jellyfish: Hey guys!

Selene Sun: Looks like the fun is about to begin.

Lola: Yep it sure is.

Eli: And I sense the Anothers minus Wiggum are one person.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Space Cabbage, Terraxia the Terrible, Dumb Soldier, Living House, Virgo (Eclipse), Yokai Nurikabe, Dark Doctor Marvo, Gloven, Jellyfish Undead, The Mountain, Insane Yak, Vampire Susan & Mary Test, Foster Spawn, Anomalocaris Dopant, Weather Dopant, Count Moneybone, Jumatsu, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mothman, Dark Shishi Red and Proper Patrol!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is a lot of them!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Jellyfish Undead: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome and fun.

Lincoln: (GASP) Holly Hoth!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and she had an awesome keyblade.

Holly Hoth: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here.

Qin: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Holly Hoth, Keyblade Knight of Hoth, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the Ice Planet, Hoth and she has intense ice powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Hoth, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering

The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and he eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of ice.

Nico: Wow!

Me: The Keyblade Knight of the ice planet of Hoth. That is awesome!

Nico: That planet was really cold.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: We had a lot of fun on Hoth and it was awesome.

Eli: Yeah we had awesome races there.

Holly Hoth: That's what I heard. So cool.

Me: By the way is the Another Wiggum friendly or hostile?

Holly Hoth: Friendly and she has a really hot power.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Nico: Lets get them!

The Embodiments fired waves of elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Take that!

Maria: Time for some backup. (TURNS DIAL) CLOWNS OF BUTTKICKING!

She summoned Krusty, Quackerjack, Chykka, Argo, Butch and Another Ginga.

Krusty: Hey hey kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Nico: Now, we wait.

Laney: Yep.

Qin: That was a lot of Anothers.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: At least it wasn't 30.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: This is how it should be. The number of Anothers being less then 10.

Me: Yeah but they just keep coming. With the amount of that keep coming into our ranks every day and more and more villains going into the M.O.E., it's going to be a long list and a huge number of them.

Nico: You're right on that.

Juran: I'm not complaining!

Nico: Me neither.

Eli: Yep.

May: The Another should be coming.

Maria: What's taking her so long?!

Me: She's here!

We saw a figure come and it was ANOTHER WIGGUM!

Me: Whoa! Another Wiggum!

Nico: Wow!

Another Wiggum: (In a girls voice) I hate being this fat!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had yellow and orange clothes and had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Inferno Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Iona Inferno!

Nico: WHOA!

Iona Inferno: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Iona is the Embodiment of the Inferno Dopant and she has amazing intense fire powers and she also is a great chili maker ad she makes really hot and deadly chili.

Wiggum: (GASP) Just like when I make all kinds of chili for the chili cookoff.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Iona Inferno: No he didn't. I used my powers to create a powerful wall of fire and distracted him long enough to make my escape.

Nico: Never underestimate the powers of hellfire.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju armor.

Nico: Time for some authority! (ACTIVATES CHIEF WIGGUM AND PROPER PATROL'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired energy blasts and smashed the Another down.

May: Take this one! (ACTIVATES GINGAR AND QUEEN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another.

Maria: Take this buttface! (ACTIVATES SAGITTARIUS ZODIARTS

AND BAROMON'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another.

Cuprosklodowskite: I may be intensely radioactive but I can still kick some butt! (ACTIVATES PROPER PATROL'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of energy and blasted the Another.

Iona fired a blast of fire and blasted the Another.

The Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Taboo Dopant, Astral Drop Irma and The Spirit of Fireball McPhan came.

Nico: Awesome team Duff!

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Aye tis a great team lads.

Me: Yep.

?: That is awesome!

We saw Wave Man come.

Me: Wave Man wow!

Wave Man: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be good.

Nico: Tsunami Wave!? Whoa!

Qin: Cool!

Tsunami Wave: Yep. I got this!

She fired a wave of water and it hit Another Wiggum and knocked him down and I got the ridewatch and purified it.

Tsunami Wave: That was cool! Oh uhh just so you know I'm naked as a jaybird.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Just so you know it's going to hurt.

Tsunami Wave: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and vomited and fired a blast of water and DRENCHED MAY from head to toe in water! She was back to normal and had blue hair and blue eyes and blue angel wings and had an ocean wave symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Tsunami Wave: (GROANS) That was bad. (GASP) Oh man! Sorry May.

May: It's okay. I'm just wet.

Me: At least it was just water.

Tsunami Wave: (Sees Herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome blue clothes and had blue armbands and leg bands and she had a a blue barrette in the shape of the kanji for Wave.

Tsunami Wave: Wow I look awesome.

May: You sure do.

Maria: I use water as well.

Tsunami Wave: That is awesome!

Cuprosklodowskite: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tsunami Wave: When me and Nico went to the waterpark and we went to the surf pool and we did all kinds of awesome stunts there.

Me: Cool! You would love our water park at Phoenix Land.

Nico: It's so fun.

Qin: Yeah it's so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tsunami hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tsunami Wave: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Ed, Lori Jimenez, and Hitch Trailblazer are heading to Georgia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we've got word that our hated enemy, the ruthless genocidal misandrist monster, Violet Vanderfleet, has returned, and she wants revenge on us and she still wants to annihilate the entire human race by killing all the men.

But, that ends here and now, that monster is going to face the ultimate punishment for her crimes and get The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Georgia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we've got word that our hated enemy, the ruthless genocidal misandrist monster, Violet Vanderfleet, has returned, and she wants revenge on us and she still wants to annihilate the entire human race by killing all the men.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit.

Nico: Jerry told us the news of that monster's return. But, we're not letting her get away with this.

Lincoln: No, we're not, that ends here and now, that misandrist genocidal monster is going to face the ultimate punishment for her crimes and get The Black Gates.

Hitch Trailblazer: This'll serve as a prelude to the ultimate punishment awaiting Margie should she dare to escape again.

Me: You got that right, Hitch.

Nico: And Lincoln's going to demonstrate his Surekill technique on her today, this is going to be good.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long golden blonde hair, jade green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive rainbow angel wings, she has on a necklace with yellow pendant, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow crop top, golden yellow skirt with the Yellow Dragon on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, yellow dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Hikari Huanglongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and Huanglong the Golden Dragon of the Center.

Hikari Huanglongmon: That's right, and I got the girls away from that misandrist genocidal monster bitch.

?: (NTH-DEGREE SCREAM) YOU PATHETIC HEROES! WHY CAN'T ALL OF YOU JUST DIE SO THAT I CAN FINALLY DESTROY THE HUMAN RACE!

We then saw our target, Violet Vanderfleet, and boy was she out for blood.

Sylvester: Again you continue with your plans of genocide and destruction.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: But, her plans end here today. Come on, gang, let's put an end to that monster once and for all!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird

Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Ed, Hitch Trailblazer, Lori Jimenez, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Violet Vanderfleet, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for my Surekill technique. RAGE OF ELEMENTS! エレメントの猛威！

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of elemental forces and rainbow energy which hit Violet Vanderfleet and she was literally incinerated into nothing and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! So, that was your new Surekill technique?!

Lincoln: Yep, it's called RAGE OF ELEMENTS! エレメントの猛威! This Surekill technique works just like J.D.'s RAGE OF INFERNO! レイジ・オブ・インフェルノ！, but for this, I swing my massive greatsword and fire a massive vortex of elemental forces and rainbow energy which hits the target and they're overwhelmed by it.

Me: That is really awesome and really powerful! And it's a fitting end for Violet Vanderfleet.

Lincoln: You said it. (To Hikari Huanglongmon) And it's so good to see you again, Hikari Huanglongmon.

Hikari Huanglongmon: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Hikari Huanglongmon and he hugged her, and Hikari Huanglongmon is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hikari Huanglongmon: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are

really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Hikari Huanglongmon, Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and Huanglong the Golden Dragon of the Center, she's my Guardian Angel from New York, and she's also a very powerful master of light and darkness and yellow dragons because she's said to be the incarnation of The Yellow Dragon otherwise known as The Yellow Emperor in Chinese Mythology, and since her birth, she represents The Yellow Dragon, The Incarnation of The Yellow Emperor, and because of that very strong and powerful representation of The Yellow Dragon, she was also made The Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglongmon, The Digimon Sovereign of Light and Dark and she has all his powers over fire and she knows all of his techniques. She's one of five girls who make up a group known as The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, Nature, and Light and Darkness.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: She's known as The Heavenly Justice of Huanglongmon because any villain who dares to cross her shall face her judgement, and she's really serious about protecting Lincoln from his mean sisters and the other jerks in Royal Woods, and she hates The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's many evil villains with a seriously blazing passion, and swore that if she ever came across any of them, she would summon the Yellow Dragon and when that happens, they will face judgement day for their crimes.

Me: Jeez, so any who anger her wind up facing the wrath of Heaven!

Nico: Oh boy, and I can guess that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, or any of your old enemies did something really horrible that got her pissed off.

Lincoln: It's actually Flip, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, Anderson and Scoots who pissed her off, and she even predicted the death sentences of

Scoots, Hawk, and Hank.

We gasped.

Nico: Which were last year when Scoots came back to cause havoc and we banished her to The Black Gates, and when you trapped the souls of Hawk, Hank, and Ophelia Shroud in energy cards and then banished them to The Black Gates before one of our winter races.

Me: That was eerie, so she saw the fates of three of the biggest jerks in Royal Woods and Hazeltucky and they came true.

Selene Arcangela: We were absolutely stunned ourselves, I guess that's what happens when some jerk tries to tempt fate and anger Heaven.

Lincoln: Tempting fate and angering Heaven never ever ends well for anyone, not even for the jerks, and now that you're here, Hikari.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Hikari Huanglongmon in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hikari Huanglongmon: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hikari Huanglongmon's neck with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her

neck.

Hikari Huanglongmon: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hikari Huanglongmon.

Hikari Huanglongmon had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Abelia, Aurelia, Luna, Miser, and Viola from Soulcalibur.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Abelia, Aurelia, Luna, Miser, and Viola from Soulcalibur.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Abelia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Abelia and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Violet Vanderfleet, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary

Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Abelia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Miser: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Abelia, Aurelia, Luna, Miser, and Viola with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old hated enemy, the ruthless genocidal misandrist monster, Violet Vanderfleet, and she wanted revenge on us and she still wanted to annihilate the entire human race by killing all the men.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in violently thrashing her all over the place, and then, Lincoln using his new Surekill technique, Rage of Elements, that destroyed her and sent her straight to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and Hikari Huanglongmon have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I wasn't expecting that monster, Violet Vanderfleet, to make her comeback once again, but that Surekill technique you used on her was really wicked!

William: For sure, you eviscerated Violet with the power of all the elemental forces and sent her right to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: You said it, and we also showed Margie the footage of it, and this showed her of what awaits should she dare escape once more.

Me: You got that right, next time, if she breaks out, regardless of our code, we're going to finish what we started.

Nico: She goes in the same category as Princess Morbucks, and her actions can never be forgiven. If she breaks out again, she's doomed.

---

After finally getting rid of Violet Vanderfleet and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Hikari Huanglongmon saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hikari Huanglongmon: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hikari, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hikari Huanglongmon: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Hikari Huanglongmon: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Hikari, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Hikari Huanglongmon: There is a video I have with one memory I have with Lincoln, and this was at my house.

Hikari Huanglongmon played a video on the screen, and we saw Lincoln and Hikari Huanglongmon along with the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem at her house.

Past Lincoln: Okay, here goes.

Lincoln fired a gold energy blast and it formed into a gold statue of The Yellow Dragon.

Past Hikari Huanglongmon: Wow!

Past Nicholette Torrington: Nice, you have the power to create golden statues by firing gold energy blasts.

Suddenly, the alarms went off, and Lincoln and his Guardian Angels saw the alert.

?: LOUD! I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU!

Past Hikari Huanglongmon: What the Hell was that?! (Sniffs) Ugh, and why does it smell like raw sewage?!

Past Lincoln: Oh no, not this again, Chandler!

Suddenly, they saw on the computer the one who triggered the alarm: Chandler, and it was obvious due to the stink lines coming off him, and he also had his goons, Artie and Trent, with him.

Past Hikari Huanglongmon: Great, he's also brought his asshole goons, Artie and Trent, with him.

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels came out to face him.

Past Lincoln: This just never stops with you, does it?! You just won't stop until you kill me, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you, Sewage Breath!

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and stood ready against Chandler and his goons and we knew it was going to get ugly.

Past Lincoln: Bring it on, you filthy animals!

Chandler, Artie, and Trent all charged at Lincoln, and he dodged all of their rage-crazy strikes with ease. Lincoln fired powerful multiple blasts of lightning and electrocuted Chandler, Artie, and Trent and they got sent flying into a tree. They got back up, but now, they were beyond major-leagued pissed off now!

Past Laney Emperyous: You goddamn filthy pieces of shit, I hope Lincoln rips you three to fucking shreds for this!

Lincoln then flew and charged at Chandler, Artie, and Trent, and they got enveloped in a super mega massive fight cloud of epic proportions, and then, Lincoln delivered massive blows to Chandler, Artie, and Trent, and he knocked them out of the fight cloud and Lincoln emerged as soon as the fight cloud remnants finally disappeared, but his orange shirt was badly shredded and his blue jeans had tears on them.

Chandler, Artie, and Trent roared with rage and went at Lincoln again only to receive a superhuman strong punches from Lincoln and he sent Chandler, Artie, and Trent flying into a tree and knocked them out.

Past Hikari Huanglongmon: Nice one.

Past Lincoln: Now, what should we do with them?

Past Hikari Huanglongmon: I've got an idea.

Hikari whispered something in Lincoln's ear and he nodded. Then, he fired waves of gold energy from his massive white angel wings and turned Chandler, Artie, and Trent into gold statues after Hikari and Lincoln stripped them and left them in their underwear and left them at the park and everyone was laughing as the video ended. We were laughing hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) OH MAN, NOW THAT WAS TOTAL HUMILIATION!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) NOTHING'S WORSE THAN GETTING STRIPPED TO YOUR UNDIES AND TURNED INTO GOLD STATUES AND LAUGHED AT!

Luna: It was really hilarious, we couldn't even stop laughing.

Nicholette Torrington: It was way too funny.

Byakko Baihumon: Even some of us posted the photos on the internet for all to see.

Bertha Sellington: Plus, everyone loved the post we did with the photo.

Nicholette Torrington: Yep, I remember it: Royal Woods Sewage Brat and Asshole Thugs Stripped to Undies and Turned Into Gold Statues.

Camie Nicholetta: It was way too hilarious, and everyone left awesome comments, one of them was, "Those three deserved it for hurting Lincoln, his nice sisters, friends, and Guardian Angels." or "HA HA! YOU THREE ASSHOLE JERKS REAP WHAT YOU SOW!"

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Athena (Warriors Orochi): So, this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Athena, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

And Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham are in your harem.

Livewire: You can thank me for introducing Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman) and Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman) to him. Plus, I'd heard all about the world Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman) and Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman) came from, and I can say this: I really hate that counterpart of me so much, I want to short circuit her brain until it's mush.

Nu Wa: Athena had heard everything about Lincoln, and I was the one who introduced my Simulator counterpart to him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Nu Wa, Athena (Warriors Orochi), Simulator Lois Lane (My Adventures With Superman), Universe 666 Leslie Willis A.K.A. Livewire (My Adventures with Superman), Sherrice, Mary Towa, Twitch Malto, Hashtag Malto, Margygr, and Universe 666 Ferham, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Now it was time for Another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Bowser Jr.'s Fiery Flotilla.

Me: Whoa! This will be fun.

Luster Dawn: Me and Silverstream will go next.

Nico: Okay then.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at BOWSER JR.'S FIERY FLOTILLA!

Nico: We're here.

Luster Dawn: Wow!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one has a really crazy boss. I'll tell you all when you get there. It's at that big moon over there.

They saw the moon.

Nico: Okay.

?: Let me help too.

They saw a girl with red hair, red eyes and had black clothes and had red angel wings and she had a rail saber in her hands and she had a tiara with the symbol of the RPM Rangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Nicole Corrinth: Nicole Corrinth - Embodiment of the RPM Rangers is here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Nicole.

Nicole Corrinth: Same here.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets get to the moon there.

They were off.

Luster Dawn: No Go Onger as your last name?

Nicole Corrinth: No that would be a little too weird. So my name was picked for the city of Corrinth.

Nico: That makes sense.

Nicole Corrinth: Yeah. By the way I heard you guys killed Venjix.

Nico: Yeah we sure did and he was reborn as Evox in Beast Morphers 10 years later.

Luster Dawn: Yeah that literally blew us out of our socks at the revelation.

Nicole Corrinth: Yeah! To be honest I knew he was still out there somewhere but I never expected him to resurface 10 years later like that.

Silverstream: He hid in Scott's Morpher

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole Corrinth: I know! That was so crazy! He was right under their noses the entire time.

Nico: Yep. And when we faced him during the battle with the Void Queen we destroyed him for good.

Nicole Corrinth: That's what I heard! Word spread to all my fellow embodiments like wildfire that you guys have been killing all of our major enemies and I heard also that Lord Zedd is back after 25 years.

Nico: Yep.

Luster Dawn: But he can't hide forever

Nico: Nope.

Luster Dawn: When the time comes we're going to make sure that we destroy him once and for all.

Nico: Yep. We just got to know where to find him.

Nicole Corrinth: Good. He will pay.

They arrived at the moon and out came BOWSER JR.!

Bowser Jr: How are you liking the new Galaxies?

Nico: Fun and challenging and awesome!

Bowser Jr.: Glad you guys are having fun.

Luster Dawn: We sure are and this is gonna be so fun!

Bowser Jr.: Yeah it sure will be! And meet my new pet!

Out came GOBBLEGUTT!

He was a dragon!

Nico: Gobblegutt!

Luster Dawn: Oh boy!

Bowser Jr.: Have fun!

He teleported.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay this one is going to be tough. See those red segment sacks along his body?

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: You have to pop those twice.

Nico: Olay then.

Gobblegutt tooted like a steamhorn!

Nico: (gets out Wiggum and Springfield Mafia's Ridewatches) Time for gunshots!

Nico activated them and got guns and he fired and blasted the sacks the first time.

Nico: YEAH!

Then he turned red and roared and he had steam coming out of his horns and nose.

TOOOOOTT TOOOOTT!

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Luster Dawn: This is gonna be tricky now!

Silverstream: Yep!

Luster Dawn fired blasts of fire and blew one of Gobblegutt's sack's open.

Silverstream fired blasts of light and blasted another sack.

Nicole Corrinth fired an energy blast and blew the final sack apart and then he roared and glowed and then he exploded! Ouch came a Grand Star!

Nico: There's the first Grand Star!

Luster Dawn: Awesome! Lets get it!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Nicole Corrinth: That was fun!

They high five!

Silverstream: Tell us more about yourself.

Nicole Corrinth: Well I'm a computer technician and I work on computers and I also helped Dr. K with inventing some of the weapons for the rangers. I was only 7 at the time and was making the rangers suits and weapons perfect. But when I found out that Venjix survived I turned into the Embodiment of RPM to help the others destroy the enemies of the rangers.

Nico: Wow!

Silverstream: That is amazing.

Nicole Corrinth: It sure is. I never got to finish my work though.

Nico: Well maybe you can get that chance. Would you like to join the team?

Nicole Corrinth: I would be honored.

They later left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later the mascots were up to something.

Poromon: Are the others asleep?

They nodded.

Poromon: Lets go.

They were off.

But most of us were not asleep. I went to get the mail.

I went to the mailbox and got the mail and came back.

Me: Mail's here!

Nico: What did we get?

Me: Lets see.

I looked through it and it was mostly magazines, coupons and more.

But one letter caught my eye.

Me: Huh? Hmm.

I opened a letter,

Me: Lets see. (Reading) "I am back from the dead for revenge. You have 1 week to move away from Michigan forever and never come back or else I will kill you all. This is not joke. Move or else! - Don Gordon"

I gasped!

Nico: Wait that's Adrienne Delaney's husband! Didn't he die on one of your rescues?

Me: Yeah he did! That demon must be back in him.

Nico: Where's Adrienne?

Me: She hasn't come out of her room since my rescue at the Carnovasch Mansion.

Nico: Boy that's rough.

Brittney: I sense that he is possessed by that demon. I'll face him.

Nico: Okay.

Brittney went down to face Don.

Brittney was looking around and then out came Don Gordan and he was insane and dressed like Carno!

Don Gordan: (LAUGHING INSANELY) I WILL KILL YOU!

Brittney: I sense a demonic force in him!

Brittney then held him in place with dark energy and then she painted a symbol on the ground with some candles and then got out her book.

Brittney: (CHANTING AN INCANTATION)

Don screamed in pain as he was thrashing around. But then a demonic force left him as she finished and then out came the demon ASTEROTH!

---

The Demon is the main antagonist from the 1995 live-action computer game Phantasmagoria. It was an entity of pure evil summoned from a cursed book 100 years ago by the great magician Zoltan Carnovasch and possessed him, slowly making Carno, who was previously a good man, into a monstrous serial killer who brutally murdered all five of his wives. Carno was eventually killed in the process of killing his fifth wife, and this was witnessed by his adopted son, Malcolm, who saw the spirit of the demon leave his body and go back into the book, which young Malcolm then sealed away in a church.

In the present day of the game, the Demon is released once again when the main character, Adrienne, accidentally stumbles upon and opens the book after moving into Carnovasch's mansion with her husband Don. The demon then possesses Don, who subsequently starts becoming more and more abusive and evil, yelling at, hitting and even raping Adrienne, eventually turning into a complete murderous psychopath like Carno was. Adrienne learns the Demon's backstory from Malcolm, now an old man, who also tells her how it can be banished again.

Adrienne is forced to kill Don to stop him from killing her, but then the demon suddenly appears in physical form from his corpse and starts chasing her. Adrienne runs back to the secret chamber where the book is, and then recites the spell to seal away the Demon again.

---

Brittney: Oh my god! Asteroth!

She fired a blast of energy and banished him to the Black Gates and then she went and got Don and brought him over inside and he had a really nasty headache.

Don Gordon: (Groans) What happened? Where am I?

Me: Don are you okay?

Don Gordon: What happened?

Me: You were possessed by an evil demon and you did all kinds of horrible things!

Don Gordon: Where's Adrienne?

Me: She's in her room. But she hasn't come out in a while. You were killing people left and right because of that demon.

Don Gordon: WHAT!?

Me: We have a terrible story to tell you

I told him what happened.

---

Successful mystery novelist Adrienne Delaney (Victoria Morsell) and her photographer husband Don Gordon (David Homb) along with her pet cat Spaz have just purchased a remote mansion off the coast of a small New England island previously owned by a famous 19th-century magician, Zoltan "Carno" Carnovasch (Robert Miano), whose five wives all died mysteriously. Adrienne hopes to find an inspiration for her next novel in her new home, but starts having nightmares immediately upon moving in. She is comforted by the loving and supportive Don. Adrienne explores the estate, making mysterious discoveries like strange music, warnings written on her computer, and ominous messages from a fortune-teller automaton. Unbeknownst to the happy couple, Carno had practiced black magic when he lived in the mansion and had summoned an evil demon that possessed him and caused him to murder his wives.

During her exploration of the grounds, Adrienne finds a secret chapel hidden behind a bricked off fireplace. After opening a locked box atop an altar, Adrienne unknowingly releases the demon that possessed Carno, which possesses Don. Don starts acting menacingly toward Adrienne and drinking heavily, culminating in him raping her later on. Adrienne meets Harriet Hockaday (V. Joy Lee), a superstitious vagrant, and her strong but dim-witted son, Cyrus (Steven W. Bailey), who are secretly living in a barn on the estate. After Adrienne agrees to let them stay, they volunteer to help around the mansion, though Don disapproves. When a technician named Mike (Carl Neimic) visits the mansion to install the phone-line, Don screams at him in a jealous rage, warning him to stay away from his wife. Spaz also goes missing. Adrienne later discovers Spaz's collar where Don had been sitting by the fireplace earlier.

While the local townspeople believe all Carno's wives died of natural causes or accidentally, Adrienne learns through a series of visions that he murdered them in grotesque ways. Hortencia (Christine Armond), who avoided Zoltan's abuse by secluding herself in her greenhouse, is stabbed with gardening tools and suffocated with mulch. Victoria (Holley Chant), an alcoholic, is killed when Zoltan impales her eye with a wine bottle during an argument. An overly talkative third wife, Leonora (Dana Moody), has her mouth gagged and her neck contorted in a torture device. Finally, the food-loving Regina (Wanda Smith) is force-fed animal entrails through a funnel until she chokes to death. Harriet performs a séance for Adrienne, in which she vomits a green ectoplasm that takes the form of Carno. A repentant Carno tells her that he was possessed by the demon when he tried to learn black magic to use in his performances. He reveals that the previously trapped demon must be stopped and only she can contain it once again. Adrienne is later horrified to discover Spaz's dead body in the garden.

Adrienne visits the nearly 110-year-old Malcolm Wyrmshadow (Douglas Seale), who is being cared for by Ethel (Lilyan Chauvin); Malcolm had been Carno's apprentice as a young boy. Malcolm reveals that Carno met his demise after his last wife, Marie (Traci Clauson), who was tired of being abused by him, discovered he was a murderer. Marie conspired with her lover, Gaston (Jeff Rector), Carno's prop master, to kill Carno by sabotaging the equipment for his most dangerous escapology trick "The Throne Of Terror", in which Carno donned a burning hood and escaped from bonds on a throne underneath a swinging axe. The sabotage left Carno horribly burned and disfigured and he was assumed dead, but he astonishingly survived and mutilated Marie and Gaston. After killing

Marie by beheading her, Carno was impaled by Gaston, who then succumbed to his own wounds. Malcolm reveals that it was he who had originally sealed the demon in the estate's chapel. Malcolm also tells Adrienne about a ritual that can eradicate the demon. Later that night, Mike leaves the mansion, finally having completed installing the phone-line. Unbeknownst to Adrienne, Don murders Mike with an axe.

Harriet, fearing for her safety, decides to leave with Cyrus as Don becomes more abusive and erratic. The next day Adrienne discovers she cannot leave the mansion and later finds a collection of photos of her in Don's darkroom which have her head cut off. She is confronted by Don, who is now completely insane and dressed like Carno. Adrienne scars Don's face with acid from his darkroom when he tries to kill her and flees, discovering the corpses of Mike, Harriet and Cyrus hidden throughout the mansion. Don captures Adrienne and straps her into the throne, but she distracts him long enough to free herself and trigger the swinging axe, which impales and kills Don. His death unleashes the demon, which pursues Adrienne through the mansion. She escapes long enough to perform a ritual that traps the demon once again. The game ends with Adrienne walking out of the mansion with a vacant stare, almost catatonic.

---

When it was done he was shocked and horrified!

Seth Nightroad: Guys, where are the mascots?

Nico: No idea. They were here a few minutes ago.

Don Gordon: Oh dear god. What have I done!?

Nico: Don it's not your fault. That demon MADE YOU to all that against your will.

Me: Yeah you are not to blame for it.

Brittney: Carno made a terrible mistake by using Satanic Magic in his shows. In doing so he summoned a demon from hell.

Don Gordon: I got to see Adrienne.

Me: Don she may not be willing to see you after what happened. You did some pretty terrible things to her.

Nico: Yeah.

Don Gordon: (Crying) I got to at least talk to her!

Me: Okay.

Me and Don went to her room.

I knocked on her door.

Me: Adrienne? Adrienne it's me.

Adrienne Delaney: I'm not hungry.

Me: I don't have any food with me right now.

Don Gordon: Adrienne? Honey it's me Don.

Adrienne gasped.

Me: Adrienne I assure you he is not under the possession of that demon anymore. Brittney exorcised it and banished it to the Black Gates.

Adrienne Delaney: (Crying) WHY SHOULD I BELIEVE HIM!? YOU THINK I CAN EVER FORGIVE HIM FOR WHAT HE DID TO ME!?

Don Gordon: Adrienne I'm sorry! I wasn't in control of myself!

Me: He's telling the truth. He was possessed and his actions were not of his own accord.

Adrienne then opened her door.

Adrienne Delaney: Come on in.

We went in.

* * *

Meanwhile the mascots were in good old Sin City.

Poromon: Here we are in Vegas!

Poliwag: VIVA LAS VEGAS!

Manaphy: Awesome!

They went to Yosemite Sam's Casino.

* * *

In Adrienne's room we were talking to her.

Adrienne Delaney: Do you have any idea what you put me through!? I WENT THROUGH HELL BECAUSE OF YOU!

Don Gordon: Adrienne listen! I wasn't myself! I did not mean to hurt you!

Me: He's right Adrienne. He wasn't in control. He was hurting not just you but killing many people too against his will.

Nico: He's right Adrienne. He's really sorry for what he did.

Me: I know it's not going to be enough for you to accept and forgive but he is scarred and haunted by everything that happened. He didn't mean any of that because he was not himself.

Don Gordon: (Crying) I'M SORRY ADRIENNE! I'M SORRY!

Moka: Eli, can you sense where the Mascots are?

Eli: Okay.

Eli sensed for them and found them.

Eli: Oh man! They're all the way over in Las Vegas!

Moka: Las Vegas!?

Maria: Las Vegas!? What are they doing over there!?

Me: Adrienne listen. I know it's going to be hard but Don never meant to do anything to you like that. He was not in control. Astaroth did that to him. I know it's going to be hard. But at least try to give him a chance.

Adrienne Delaney: (Crying) Oh Don!

She hugged him and the both cried hard.

Nico: What are gonna do about that mansion?

Me: What else. Destroy it. It holds too many dark secrets.

Maria: NICO! The Mascots snuck off to Las Vegas!

The outside of the tree was shown.

Nico: (SCREAMING) WHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTT?!

---

Yosemite Sam: Hey there, mascots!

Poromon: Howdy Sam!

Poliwag: Awesome casino you have here.

Yosemite Sam: Thank you. Try your luck?

Manaphy: Sure.

They went to the slots and then they put a coin in and pulled the lever and then won the jackpot!

---

We were flying to Vegas.

Flamewar: They better have a good reason!

Me: We'll find out!

Nico: Yeah! But man I can't believe that Don is that broken.

Me: He really regrets everything he did because of that demon.

Nico: Man poor guy. I can't believe that happened to him.

Me: I know. That was horrible.

We arrived in Las Vegas, Nevada.

Me: Good old Las Vegas.

Nico: Awesome.

Then the mascots came and THEY HAD A MASSIVE BOATLOAD FULL OF GOLD, COINS, JEWELS, CASH AND MORE!

Poromon: Hey guys!

Me: WHOA! You guys won all this!?

Nico: Whoa! How much is all this?

Manaphy: $999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999.00.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

May, mine, Nico and Varie's jaws dropped and Eli put them back!

Me: WOW! What casino did you guys go to?

Poliwag pointed to Yosemite Sam's Casino and it was bone dry abandoned!

Me: WHOA! You guys bankrupted that whole casino!

Afterburner: Do you guys know what we did while you were having a good time?

Poromon: No.

Me: Well we'll tell you.

We told them everything.

Poromon: Oh no! So Don came back and Brittney saved him and he and Adrienne are trying to recover?

Me: That's pretty much the whole thing in a nutshell.

Poliwag: Oh man. I'm sorry guys. We didn't know this was coming.

Me: It's okay guys.

Naruto: But I'm amazed you guys won all this! Aunt Tsunade is going to freak hearing about this!

Me: No kidding bro.

Nico: Well I am disappointed that you went to Vegas without my consent but I'm amazed you guys won all this! Well done. How about as punishment you guys buy us dinner.

Poromon: Fair enough.

Maria: Now to bring this money-

Poromon: NO! MY MONEY! MINE!

Daffy Duck: Geez! Is that how I act when I'm greedy?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Poromon?

Poromon: Whoa sorry.

We got the money and stuff all the way back to the estate and moer and put the cars they won in the garage and put the money in the vault.

---

Tania: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Rarity, Sirius, Toru, Carol, Flora, and Erica Haddock.

Rarity: All right darlings!

Sweetie Belle: Way to go Rarity!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This will be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Sam, Louisa, and Nat, the ghosts from Ghost Beach, and they've returned once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Sam, Louisa, and Nat, the ghosts from Ghost Beach, and they've returned once again.

We gasped.

Nico: But, didn't we send them back to Heaven last year?

Lincoln: We did, but Slappy decided to fuck that over by forcing them back to Earth with a Dark Orb in his hand, and even worse, I sensed that Bob Roth has made a deal with Slappy to get revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: Why that repulsive chubby coward!

Marinette: So, now he's thrown in his lot with Slappy, figures.

Nico: How did you pick that up?

Me: I think I know.

I revealed I placed a tracker on Bob Roth.

Lincoln: Whoa, you placed a tracker on him? Nice one.

Me: Yep. Now, we can keep an eye on Bob Roth and make our move on him when the time comes, and did Slappy make another deal with anyone else?

Lincoln: Yep, he made a deal with Ahmed. But, we'll deal with him when we face him Princess Khala.

Me: Gabe and Sari are so going to be pissed when they find out he's also come back as well.

Nico: You got that right.

I went and got the book for Ghost Beach.

Me: We helped Sam, Louisa, and Nat cross over into the Great Beyond and that was awesome.

Haruka: Reminds me of Minako.

Me: It does.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Looks like we're heading to the beach for some fun and a battle to help Sam, Louisa and Nat.

Nico: Yep.

I spun around and I was In my Summer Beach attire.

Me: Wouldn't be a trip to the beach without the proper attire.

Maria: Is it even considered a proper beach?

Nico: It was at the beaches of Lake Huron where we faced them.

Me: Yep.

Maria: I remember.

Me: Yeah. But also I think I have a pretty good feeling about what Slappy promised Sam, Louisa and Nat.

Nico: Me too.

The Previous group came.

Whiteout: Can me, Firefly, Plastique, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Ghost Beach is next.

Whiteout: The ghosts of Ghost Beach? Didn't you guys send them to the afterlife last year?

Me: Yes we did. Slappy brought them back somehow.

Laney: Yeah.

Whiteout: Oh boy.

Lemmy Koopa: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Stone Man next.

Me: Cool.

Tara: That one will be earthmoving.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Aurora Seraphina's evil abusive parents who abused her and treated her like crap since the day she was born, and they also favored her evil older brothers and they tag-teamed to hurt and kill her, and they've broken out of prison and they want revenge on Lincoln and The Seraphina Sisters for killing their boys. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no. Stella, we got bad news.

Stella Seraphina: Let me guess, our former relatives, Aunt Cyra and Uncle Cyrus, have broken out of prison and they want revenge on you and all of us for killing their boys.

Maria: How'd you figure that out quickly?

Stella Seraphina: Even though our former cousins are dead, when we see everyone's rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flare up even more, that means our other two former relatives are also on the move.

Aurora Seraphina: I always knew those two would be the last ones left: the last remnants of my past. This needs to be done, I have to kill them.

Lincoln: I'm also joining in on this, Aurora. Like I said, if your evil parents break out to get revenge on us for what we did to your evil brothers, they're going to meet the same fate as them, but in a more bloodier way, and I plan on going werewolf on them and eating their hearts out.

Nico: As long as it's not like what you did with The Harvester on my last rescue, we lost our lunches because of that. Alright, gang, let's go, we have to help Jerry and Terri Sadler and their cousins, Agatha and Bradford Sadler, and free the spirits of Sam, Louisa, and Nat and send them back to Heaven.

Lincoln: Slappy went way too far in dragging Sam, Louisa, and Nat out of Heaven to haunt the beach once more, we must free them and send them right back to Heaven, and once we get done with setting them free once again, you're next, Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina.

Aurora Seraphina: Even though I'd finally been free of my former brothers, I haven't forgotten about you two either, you two were the root cause of the abuse I'd suffered for years, now I intend to make you both pay for it with your lives.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Jerry and Terri Sadler and their cousins, Agatha and Bradford Sadler, and free the spirits of Sam, Louisa, and Nat and send them back to Heaven and tell them of Slappy's part in dragging them out of Heaven to haunt the beach once more, and once we got done with freeing Sam, Louisa, and Nat from the beach once again, Lincoln and Aurora Seraphina are going to destroy Aurora's evil abusive parents and send them to join their sons in The Black Gates.

We were off to the beaches of Lake Huron.

---

We arrived at the beach.

Firefly: Here we are!

Me: Love the beach.

Nico: Me too.

Lola: Yeah it's always fun.

Nico: Yep.

Freon: Water weakens me. So, I should be careful.

Me: We'll fix that one of these days.

Qin: Yeah.

We got to having some fun first. We were building sandcastles, sunbathing, surfing, digging and swimming for buried treasure, volleyball and more.

Me: Boy this is fun.

Nico: Yep.

Gearhead: I'm going to look for some vehicles to control.

Nico: Okay then.

Gearhead went to do so.

Laney: Boy the beach is fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Donna Diego: This is so relaxing.

Scream: It sure is.

Qin: That is for sure.

Popeye: Boy nothing like a little fun at the beach. (LAUGHS)

Nico: Yep.

Varie: Slappy really pissed us off big time!

Trickster: Ok, what's taking Jerry and Teri so long?

Me: They just showed up.

Jerry: Hey guys.

Teri: You made it.

Me: We sure did.

Whiteout: Yep.

Teri: I take it you…

Me: Heard that the ghosts of Sam, Louisa, and Nat are back? Yep. You have Slappy to blame for that.

Meowth: Ok, how did you guys find out?

Teri: Sam came and told us and he told us to find you.

Me: I see. Must be crying out for help.

Teri: Yep. Sam told us that Slappy promised to bring them back to life.

Me: With Slappy he will never live up to that.

Cad Bane: He told you to find us?

Rarity: Is it a trap?

Teri: If it is we would know.

Jerry: Yeah.

Eli: I sense it's not a trap.

Arpeggio: (British Accent) Let me fly in the air to find out where they are.

Nico: Okay.

He went to find them.

Nico: Slappy really pisses me off to no end.

Me: Yeah. Nico you should send another threatening message to him in the form of your eyes.

Nico: Like how we did to so many people?

Me: Yep

Nico: Nah. I can't think of any more. I've been busy developing strategies against Slappy's buddies.

Vortex: I don't blame you.

Sirius: It probably took you several days to think up the teams for this set of adventures.

Nico: It did.

Lola: But it was worth it.

Nico: Yep.

Popeye: I'll show that ugly swab what for. (BUZZES PIPE)

Teri: So, Poromon. Did you and the other mascots really go to Vegas?

Doofenshmirtz: You should've seen them!

Me: They won every single cent from Yosemite Sam's casino.

Nico: Yep.

Whiteout: Boy that explains why he came back crying his eyes out and how he looked like a destitute bum.

Nico: Geez!

Whiteout: Yeah. Those mascots have the best luck of them all.

Toru: Did I mention that they snuck out?

Poromon: MY MONEY! MINE!

Loki: Well, there's no need to be selfish.

Poromon: Sorry. I don't know why I get like that.

Nico: No worries.

Qin: But that was fun seeing that.

Metal Man: Although something else was going on while they were doing that.

Me: Yeah.

We told them all about Adrienne and Don.

Jerry: Oh man! That's awful.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Nico: Yeah.

Sheila: Poor Don. That demon did a number on him.

Molten Man: But she's alright now.

Carol: She's slowly rebuilding their relationship.

Me: Yeah. But you can't rush these things though.

Nico: I know.

Me: AND SLAPPY IF YOU ARE WATCHING THIS. I HOPE YOU GET BOILED IN BUTTER AND EATEN BY A MASSIVE SWARM OF TERMITES!

Arpeggio came back.

Burst Man (to Arpeggio): Tell me you found them.

Arpeggio: I certainly did. They are 20 klicks to the north.

Me: Right around where we fought them before.

Lola: Yeah.

Flora: What are we waiting for?

Ghost: Let's not keep them waiting.

Maria: I swear, if this is a trap, I'm slashing them with an aqua sword!

Eli: Don't worry it isn't.

We were off.

Kickback: Trap or not, we're doing our entrance anyway!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at them.

Sam, Louisa, and Nat Were in a depression and then the spirits of water came and they swirled around them and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard! We came and landed.

Me: Nice to see you 3 again.

Lola: Yeah.

Erica Haddock: It's been a while, you three. How've you been?

Sam: Why can't you guys just leave us alone? Haven't you done enough to us?!

Louisa: It's bad enough you fought us a year ago. But now, you're trying to prevent us from getting our lives back?!

Nat: You think we wanna be dead forever?! This isn't right. THIS ISN'T FUCKING RIGHT!

Me: So that's what Slappy promised you.

Plastique: I knew this was a fucking trap!

Me: No it's not! Sam, Louisa, Nat, Slappy is not going to live up to his end of the bargain. He is going to double cross you.

Nico: Yeah!

Rarity: J.D., darling, don't bother. There's only one way these 3 will listen.

Me: You're right Rarity. Now we do this the hard way.

Rarity fired jewels, Sirius fired water blasts, Toru fired waves of energy, Flora fired energy blasts, Carol fired an atomic laser and Erica blasted them with energy waves.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: I truly am sorry. But we can't let you 3 hurt anyone in your anger.

She formed an Aqua Sword and slashed them.

Nico: Take that!

Poromon: This is for your own good! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them.

Then Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Toiletnator, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Condiment King, and Gramma Stuffum came.

Nico: Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Toiletnator, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Condiment King, and Gramma Stuffum.

Gentleman Ghost: As a fellow ghost, I can relate to their pain.

Robo Roxy: First, you guys stop them.

Evil Green Ranger: Then you guys help them.

Me: Yep.

Toiletnator: (to Nico) We heard you helped Jack.

Nico: We sure did.

Leonard: Did you really fight his bully?

Me: Yep and we really let him have it.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was FLY SPORIX BEAST from episode 23 of Dino Fury!

---

Over 65 million years ago, this Sporix and the other Sporix Beasts were created on Rafkon by military leaders hoping to use them as weapons against an approaching evil. As predicted by Zayto, they eventually turned against their creators and desired to destroy all life in the universe. Though Zayto and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and their dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangers which gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs. When the other Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's invasion of Dinohenge, the Fly Sporix Beast is amongst the Sporix Beasts that escape. The Fly Sporix Beast hatches somewhere in the town center of Pine Ridge and goes on an immediate rampage by blasting the city with laser blasts. As it does so, Zayto arrives on a rooftop and dodges all of its blasts before skating off and slashing the Sporix. Though Izzy and Aiyon dive out of a window and shoot it with the Mosa Blaster to no effect, Ollie kicks him down before Javi obliterates the Fly Sporix Beast with his Stego Fury Strike. Due to its immediate defeat by Javi, the Fly Sporix Beast is unable to use its collected energy to grow and the Dino Fury Rangers easily recover its Sporix Cell.

---

Zayto: Fly Sporix Beast!

Fly Sporix Beast: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You didn't have a plan however.

Fly Sporix Beast: I know. That was fun though.

Me: Yep.

Javi: I remember that I kicked your butt!

Fly Sporix Beast: Don't remind me!

Me: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Akiza Izinski, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Yusei, Jack, Carly, Leo, Luna, Crow, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Robo Blaze, Needletron, Cycletron, Dumbbelltron, Infernotron, Burnertron, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - Nico's rescie was us thrashing Wilson Schlame and from the Goosebumps Book How I Learned to Fly and we're going make that jerk pay for all the times he bullied Jack Johnson and Air Lincoln and Rachnera transformed against them

---

Robo Roxy was first.

Robo Roxy: (to Akiza) Nico's rescue was him thrashing Wilson Schlame from the Goosebumps Book How I Learned to Fly for all the times he bullied Jack Johnson. Air Lincoln and Rachnera transformed against him

Akiza: Yeah Jack got well deserved payback on those jerks!

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah and Trudy helped him out too! It was awesome!

Fluttershy: Those meanies had it coming.

Tornado Bolt: Now they are in the Charon prison forever.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: That is too true.

Robo-Roxy: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Akiza: ROSEA LETS BLOOM!

She turned into a Rose themed hero.

Akiza: Call me ROSE DRAGON! (ECHOING) FIRE ROSE FIRESTORM!

She fired a stream of red rose fire and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Hitch Trailblazer, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, Misty Brightdawn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Gramma Stuffum, Big Brother, Count Spankulot, Proper Patrol, Dodgeball Wizard, Common Cold, Slam Witch, Soccer Mom, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - Battling Another Space Cabbage, Terraxia the Terrible, Dumb Soldier, Living House, Virgo (Eclipse), Yokai Nurikabe, Dark Doctor Marvo, Gloven, Jellyfish Undead, The Mountain, Insane Yak, Vampire Susan & Mary Test, Foster Spawn, Anomalocaris Dopant, Weather Dopant, Count Moneybone, Jumatsu, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mothman, Dark Shishi Red, Proper Patrol and Wiggum who were the Keyblade Knight of Hoth and the Embodiment of the Inferno Dopant.

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum: (to Luster Dawn) Nico, Homer's team, Wiggum's team, and the others did good Battling Another Space Cabbage, Terraxia the Terrible, Dumb Soldier, Living House, Virgo (Eclipse), Yokai Nurikabe, Dark Doctor Marvo, Gloven, Jellyfish Undead, The Mountain, Insane Yak, Vampire Susan & Mary Test, Foster Spawn, Anomalocaris Dopant, Weather Dopant, Count Moneybone, Jumatsu, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mothman, Dark Shishi Red, Proper Patrol and Wiggum. They were the Keyblade Knight of Hoth and the Embodiment of the Inferno Dopant.

Luster Dawn: Yeah and they are amazing. One is for the ice cold planet of Hoth and the other has amazingly powerful fire powers.

Molly Molloy: It sure is awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure is awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure is.

Sunburn: you got that right.

Gramma Stuffum: It sure is! Lets do it!

Luster Dawn: SUNFIRA LETS BURN!

She turned into a Solar Dawn themed hero!

Luster Dawn: SOLAR FLARE! (Echoing) PROMINENCE FLAME BURST!

She fired a massive blast of solar fire and the group fired waves of fire and they smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Tea, Joey, Kaiba, Mokuba, Tristan, Ishizu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Two-Face, Riddler, Bane, Man Bat, Lockup, Scarface, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Going to Georgia and battling Violet Vanderfleet

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: (to Yugi) I heard Lincoln's rescue was Going to Georgia. He battled Violet Vanderfleet there.

Yugi: Yeah we sure did and we made sure she paid for it big time.

Eli: We banished her to the Black Gates forever.

Papi: Good riddance to that monster.

Applejack: That Evil sidewinder had it coming.

Apple Bloom: She sure did and I'm glad she got what was coming to her.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed. Shall we get started chaps?

Yugi: We shall! PHAROS LET DANCE!

He turned into an Egypt themed hero.

Yugi: Call me PHARAOH EGYPT! (ECHOING) SANDS OF EGYPT BLAST!

Yugi fired waves of sand and energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Mary Jane Watson, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Spiderman, 2099 Spiderman, Ultimate Spiderman, Shattered Dimensions Spiderman, Noir Spiderman, Scarlet Spider, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Evil Titanium Ranger, Dark ShiShi Red, HurricaneDark, Flower Kunoichi Team, Evil Dino Thunder

White, Psycho Rangers, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Meeting Hikari Huanglongmon

---

Evil Green Rangers was next.

Evil Green Ranger: (to MJ) I heard you guys met Hikari Huanglongmon. What's she like?

Mary Jane: She is the Avatar and Ambassador of Huanglong the Golden Dragon of the Center and Huanglongmon.

Traci Torpedoes: Yeah she is amazingly strong!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah her power is amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy she sure is awesome.

Spyro: I'll say!

Evil Green Ranger: That is really awesome! Lets do it!

Mary Jane: ARACHNUS! LETS CRAWL!

She turned into a golden spider hero!

Mary Jane: Call me GOLDEN SPIDER! (ECHOING) WEBS OF GOLDEN FURY!

She fired webs of golden energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Stella, Bloom, Tecna, Flora, Musa, Specialists, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Big Brother, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Count Spankulot, Proper Patrol, Soccer Mom, Common Cold, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - Bowser Jr.'s Fiery Flotilla next

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Bowser Jr.'s Fiery Flotilla was next. Nico fought Gobblegut there, right?

Layla: They sure did and it was intense!

Lucy Mann: Boy it sure was! But it was fun.

Rarity: That it was darlings and it was great!

Sweetie Belle: It sure was fun!

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was!

Toiletnator: That is cool! Lets do it!

Layla: MERRA LETS SWIM!

She turned into a mermaid theme hero!

Layla: Call me MERMAIS! (ECHOING) MERMAID OF ANDROS AQUA BLAST!

She fired a blast of water and the group fired a massive blast of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Whitney, Carol, Becky, Dana, Mandee, Jackie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King, Foreman Pig, Chef Pig, King Pig, Evil Plug Man, Evil Crystal Man, Evil Ice Man, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - The Mascots sneaking out to go to Vegas. Sneaky little cuties

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard: (to Lori) The Mascots snuck out to go to Vegas. (snickers)

Sneaky little cuties

Lori: (LAUGHS) They sure are sneaky. But they literally hit the jackpot there!

Bisca: You wouldn't believe the kind of jackpot they won. They won every single penny off of Yosemite Sam's casino and came home with $999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999,999.00.

They laughed!

Leonard: That explains why Yosemite Sam came back a broke guy! Boy he hasn't stopped crying since!

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Boy he really is feeling sorry for himself.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was awesome though. But I'm amazed that they have the same kind of luck as most of us do.

Scootaloo: Yeah that was amazing.

Whirlwind: Yeah Lady Tsunade would be REALLY jealous.

Leonard: (LAUGHS) With a losing streak like hers that would be no surprise! Lets do it!

Lori: ELLRA LETS PRANCE!

She turned into a Reindeer themed hero.

Lori: Call me LADY ELK! (ECHOING) WINDS OF THE FOREST STORM!

She fired a massive blast of wind and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, T-Bone, Razer, Callie Brigs, Lieutenant Feral, Commander Feral, Ann Gora, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Brain Freezer, Eugene, Bumper, Reptoslicer, Dark Vegan, Super Smarty Pants, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - The Sadler Ghosts are next from Ghost Beach.

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens (to CatDog): The Sadler Ghosts are next from Ghost Beach. (laughs) You guys just fought them last year!

Cat: Yeah we sure did and Slappy forced them to come back after we helped them cross over to the great beyond!

Dog: Yeah with the promise of being alive again.

Max Mercury: That repulsive toothpick is really starting to get on our nerves.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that stupid party pooper!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) He is a really nasty monster.

Featherweight: Yeah he sure is!

Sprocket: Soon he will be gone forever.

Mr. Mittens: Well just keeo holding on guys. Lets do it!

CatDog: PETTRA LETS DANCE!

They turned into a CatDog themed hero.

Cat: Call me and Dog FELCAN!

CatDog: (Echoing) CATDOG NATURE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Arkayna, Zarya, Emerald, Fox McCloud, Slippy Toad, Peppy Hare, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, KGBeast, Overdrive, Gearhead, Overload, Gizmo, Dark Spicer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - The Sadler Ghosts wanted to be alive

* * *

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I really feel bad for The Sadler Ghosts. All they want is to be alive.

Piper: We can definitely make that happen.

Kanna: We sure can.

Starlight Glimmer: That is for sure and they did nothing to deserve being treated like this.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is for sure.

Hex: Slappy is a jerk for doing this.

Fixer: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Piper: FYRA LETS BURN!

She turned into a Phoenix Hero!

Piper: Call me FIRETAIL! (ECHOING) INFERNO FIREBIRD WINGBURN!

She flapped her wings and fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Jeremie, Aelita, Odd, Yumi, Brynja, William, Princess

Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Shendu, Po Kong, Tchang Zu, Dai Gui, Evil Bai Tza, Hsi Wu, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - Slappy promised them to bring them back

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich) Slappy promised the Sadler Ghosts to bring them back. They were desperate enough to believe him.

Ulrich: It's amazing that some people can be that desperate.

Blossomforth: But at least we're trying to get through to them.

Princess Celestia: Even though we got to get through to them by fighting them.

King Solar: But it's through the we know how.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Xiao Fung: You guys helped them about a year ago but I know you all can do it. Lets do it!

Ulrich: SAMURA LETS SLASH!

He turned into a Samurai hero!

Ulrich: I am WINDSABER! (ECHOING) WIND SLASH BLADEDANCE!

He fired a massive barrage of wind blades! The group fired massive blasts of light and smashed them down.

---

Leif, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Lexx, Levi, Leon, Lars, Larry, Linka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Pack Rat, Mighty Mom, Riddler, Mr. Freeze, Firefly, Two-Face, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - The Sadler Ghosts will be alive again.

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) The Sadler Ghosts will be alive again. If Slappy won't grant that wish, we will!

Leif: Yeah and knowing how Slappy is he will NEVER live up to that.

Camie the Mermaid: That is for sure. Heartless monster.

Princess Luna: You got that right and it will not be pretty when we face him.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure and it will be painful.

Snowdrop: It sure will be painful.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Condiment King: I agree. Lets do it!

Leif: CONDRA LETS SAUCE IT UP!

He turned into a condiment blasting themed hero.

Leif: Call me CONDIMENT LORD! (ECHOING) SAUCES OF FURIOUS DOOM!

He fired a massive blast of ketchup, mustard, mayonnaise and energy. The group fired a massive blast of darkness and blasted them down.

---

Elandra Explosion VS Western Yokai Wolf Man

---

Yokai Wolf Man was next.

Yokai Wolf Man: I'm ready for some fun.

Elandra Explosion: You can count on that.

She lashed him with her whip and blasted him down in a powerful explosion!

---

Bliss Blood VS Kronk

---

Kronk was next

Kronk: Pull the Lever Kronk!

Bliss laughed!

Bliss Blood: (LAUGHS) That always made me laugh when I was a little girl. Everything bad happened to Yzma from that.

She fired a blast of blood and smashed him down.

---

Briana Blaze VS Dr. Gerbil

---

Dr. Gerbil was next.

Dr. Gerbil: I hope you are not offended by my song It's Doc Gerbil's World.

Briana Blaze: Well I heard that it drove Courage and Bai Tza crazy. But no I'm not offended.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed him down.

Bianca Burning VS Mr. Zsasz (Gotham TV Show)

Mr. Zsasz was next.

Bianca Burning: Boy you killed a lot of people.

Mr. Zsasz: I know.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted him down.

Zina Zombie VS Giant Gorilla.

Giant Gorilla was next.

Zina Zombie: Bring it on ape head.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

Yukara Yuki VS Brain Freeze

Brain Freeze was next.

Brain Freeze groaned.

Yukara Yuki: Time to freeze.

She fired a wave of ice and froze him.

Orla Orthros VS Baboon (Ren And Stimpy)

Baboon was next.

Orla Orthros: Boy you sure are one hungry baboon.

She fired a bunch of bananas and he ate them and then smashed him down.

Ophelia Orichalcum VS Fire Chief's Date

Fire Chief's Date was next.

Ophelia Orichalcum: Whoa you are hot!

She looked at her breasts and measured them.

Ophelia Orichalcum: How come my boobs are not that big!?

Fire Chief's Date: I don't know.

Ophelia fired a massive blast of energy and smashed her down.

Leia Lightning VS Alien Brain Boss

Alien Brain Boss was next.

Leia Lightning: Boy you are one UG-LY Brain!

Alien Brain Boss: You are a stupid girl!

Leia fired a blast of lightning and smashed him down.

Sena Spark VS Alien Parasites (Ren & Stimpy)

---

The Alien Parasites were next.

Sena Spark: Jeez! Those are nasty parasites!

She fired lightning blasts and smashed them down.

---

Aphrodite VS Brain Aliens

---

The Brain Aliens were next.

Aphrodite: Boy you guys are ugly brains!

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Fly Sporix Beast.

---

Fly Sporix Beast was next.

Fly Sporix Beast: Boy that is horrible that Slappy would do all that.

Nico: You're not kidding there.

May: Yeah I've had it with that toothpick!

Fly Sporix Beast: I don't blame you guys. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Salvation of The Spirits of Ghost Beach, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and weree ready!

Nico: Time for some buttkicking!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli put the cell in a pod.

Nico: Fly Sporix Beast you have failed this beach.

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Noah: Relax.

Tsukasa: Your troubles are almost over!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into All the Blue Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the blue rangers

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the blue rangers from Dino Thunder to Samurai

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: Time for this! (TURNS DIAL) EPA BUTTKICKERS!

She summoned Cargill, Steelbeak, Sacrifar Haru, Toxitea, Underbite and Ghost of General Juan Carlos!

We went at the ghosts and blasted them all over.

Robo Roxy: ROSE ROBOT BURST!

Gentleman Ghost: GHOSTS OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Evil Green Ranger: EVIL RANGER FURY BLAST!

Toiletnator: TOILET SLUDGE BURST!

Leonard: PIGS OF MEAT BLAST!

Mr. Mittens: CATS IN THE CRADLE BLAST!

Fixer: FIXING MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

Xiao Fung: WINDS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

Condiment King: SAUCES OF DOOM SHOT!

Gramma Stuffum: FOOD ARMY BOMB STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasts.

Ere, Prince Mudeenu, and Kamengareth Blasted and smashed the ghosts.

Flamewar, Afterburner and Moka and Seth Nightroad used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flamewar's weapons, Afterburner's Sonic Blaster Pistol and Moka and Seth's powers 100-fold.

Moka and Flamewar: VAMPIRE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Seth Nightroad and Afterburner: CRUSNIK THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Lola of the Furious Fire and Firefly: FIRESTORM FURY BURST!

Shope of the Alien Thunder and Plastique: EXPLOSION LIGHTNING BLAST!

Squirrel Girl of the Fury Squirrels and Whiteout: SQUIRREL LIGHT BLAST!

Ariel and Eli of Atlantica and Ghost: ATLANTICA GHOST SHOT!

Thor of Asgard and Gearhead: LIGHTNING GEARS BLAST!

Kaz of the Volcano and Molten Man: VOLCANIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

Raimundo of the Wind Dragon and Trickster: WIND DRAGON BLAST!

May Chan of the Ice Flame and Loki: ICE FLAME FURY BLAST!

Jack Landors of SPD and Cad Bane: SPD BLAST STORM!

Aerrow of the Storm Hawks and Vortex: WEATHER HAWK BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Goths of Darkness, Nico, Eli, Lola, Lana and me: GHOST SALVATION MEGABLAST!

We fired energy blasts.

Lincoln: WATER STYLE: AQUA SWORD!

Entrapta: WATER LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK BALLOON!

Perfuma: WATER NATURE STYLE: WATER ROSE!

Frosta: WATER ICE STYLE: FROST BLADE!

Shantae: WATER MAGIC STYLE: WATER DOVES!

Akko: WATER STAR STYLE: AQUA STARS!

They fired water blasts that formed into said things.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER FINAL SMASH: AQUA TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a massive tidal wave

Lincoln knelt down in prayer as he stabbed his massive greatsword into the ground, and lights shined down from Heaven on him as his massive white angel wings spread out and glowed.

Lincoln: Our Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, On earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive those who trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever, Amen.

Then, as Lincoln finished The Lord's Prayer, more lights shined down from Heaven, and it shined on Sam, Louisa, and Nat, and they were suddenly freed from Slappy's curse!

Jerry Sadler: He did it.

Terri Sadler: Just like what happened last year.

Lincoln got up and removed his massive greatsword from the sand and holstered it on his back.

Lincoln: It's finally done, Sam, Louisa, and Nat have been freed from Slappy's curse, and they're now back in Heaven.

Me: Awesome job, Lincoln.

Nico: Saying The Lord's Prayer destroyed Slappy's curse and sent them back to Heaven.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster off the list and Slappy is now already getting pissed off to no end. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina.

?: (ENRAGED VOICES) YOU GODDAMN BITCHES AND BASTARD! YOU WILL ALL BURN FOR KILLING OUR BOYS!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular male with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and wearing blood red clothes and fire demon wings came out, it was Cyrus Seraphina, the evil uncle of The Seraphina Sisters and abusive father of Aurora Seraphina, and a woman with the same orange hair as The Seraphina Sisters and fire demon wings came out, it was Cyra Seraphina, the evil aunt of The Seraphina Sisters and abusive mother of Aurora Seraphina and the parents of The Seraphina Brothers.

Lincoln: Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina, I should've known it was you: the stench of fire, B.O., and cheap booze in the air. This just never stops with you, does it? I thought we were rid of you after we threw you both in prison after what you did to Aurora. Well, now we're going to make sure that you're both put down like the rabid dogs that you are!

Cyrus Seraphina: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE A GOD AMONG MEN, LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THE REST OF THOSE SERAPHINA BITCHES WILL DIE FOR THROWING US IN PRISON!

Cyra Seraphina: AND YOU BITCHES ALSO MURDERED OUR BOYS, YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR THIS!

Aurora Seraphina: That was all your doing along with the doing of those asshole brothers, Mom and Dad, and now, you two shall threaten mankind and the world no more, you've had this coming for a very long time!

Suddenly, Aurora Seraphina's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a crimson red, yellow, and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hazy Flame Monsters-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina, she left crimson red, yellow, and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels

with every step.

Aurora Seraphina: I never expected to ever see you two monsters ever again. I made sure of it that you two got sent to prison forever after I told the officers of everything that you two and my asshole older brothers did to me. But, as always, you two goddamn leeches just don't even know when to fucking quit, well, that all ends here and now, your half-baked plan to get revenge on my cousins and Lincoln for killing those eight assholes and burn the entire world ends here, your reign of terror ends here and now, along with your miserable lives!

Suddenly, Bridget Seraphina was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red, yellow, and orange energy with stars, fires, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels and the Hazy Flame Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Aurora Seraphina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aurora Seraphina grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large fire-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with two golden yellow streaks in the bangs and golden yellow hairband and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has The Hazy Flame Monsters surrounding a small flame emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also The Hazy Flame Monsters with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Flame, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red manticore-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aurora Seraphina has on a sleeveless crimson red vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, orange stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Hazy Flame Monsters surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Aurora Seraphina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red phoenix angel wings with crimson red and yellow tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Aurora Seraphina has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aurora Seraphina's Hazy Flame Monsters-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aurora Seraphina's Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Monsters Fire Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Fire Inferno Hazy Flame Monsters Fire Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Hazy Flame Monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red manticore heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red griffin heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large griffin heads is a large crimson red peryton head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aurora Seraphina has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hazy Flame Mantikor's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gems in its mouth for the belt buckle and golden versions of the other Hazy Flame Monsters on and around her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below the Hazy Flame Monsters that said, "Aurora Seraphina, Gene-Slammer of Hazy Flame Basiltrice, Hazy Flame Cerbereus, Hazy Flame Griffin, Hazy Flame Peryton, Hazy Flame Sphynx, Hazy Flame Hyppogrif, Hazy Flame Hydra, and Hazy Flame Mantikor, Master of The Powers of Fire and Fire Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Cousin of Stella, Hestia, Nuria, Elaine, Ember, Alinta, Helia, and Bridget Seraphina, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina and The Seraphina Brothers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Hydras, Manticores, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Hazy Flame Monsters"

オーロラ セラフィナ、霞の炎バジルトリスの遺伝子スラマー、霞の炎 ケルベロス、霞の炎のグリフィン、霞の炎のペリトン、霞の炎のスフィンクス、霞の炎のヒッポグリフ、霞の炎のヒュドラ、そして炎と火の魔法の力の達人、霞の炎のマンティコール、真の不滅で強

力な宇宙の戦士、ステラ、ヘスティア、ヌリア、エレイン、エンバー、アリンタ、ヘリア、ブリジット・セラフィナの愛するいとこ、愛する守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、サイラとサイラスの軽蔑者で破壊者、セラフィナとセラフィナ ブラザーズ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、火魔法、バジリスク、コカトリス、ケルベロス、グリフィンの達人、ペリトン、スフィンクス、ヒッポグリフ、ヒュドラ、マンティコア、スター、フェニックス、天使、そしてヘイジー・フレイム・モンスター

Suddenly, Aurora Seraphina's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Aurora Seraphina has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAZY FLAME DUEL MONSTERS-BASILISK-COCKATRICE-CERBERUS-GRIFFIN-PERYTON-SPHINX-HIPPOGRIFF-HYDRA-MANTICORE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM HAZY FLAME MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Aurora Seraphina's Super Angel-Hazy Flame Duel Monsters-Basilisk-Cockatrice-Cerberus-Griffin-Peryton-Sphinx-Hippogriff-Hydra-Manticore-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Cyra and

Cyrus Seraphina saw it, they fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Aurora Seraphina absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Aurora Seraphina fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, fire magic, basilisks, cockatrices, Cerberus, griffins, perytons, sphinxes, hippogriffs, hydras, manticores, phoenixes, and angels which hits Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina and they were knocked down, they got back up, but now, they were even angrier than ever.

Stella Seraphina: Oh man, Aurora's transformed, now things are really going to heat up now!

Lincoln: That's right, Aurora Seraphina's transformed into her Super Angel-Hazy Flame Duel Monsters-Basilisk-Cockatrice-Cerberus-Griffin-Peryton-Sphinx-Hippogriff-Hydra-Manticore-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we put an end to the very people responsible for starting her abuse years ago.

Aurora Seraphina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Duel Monsters Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Firestorm Hazy Flame Duel Monsters Phoenix Angel Love) They will burn for everything they've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Aurora Seraphina.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, you two. Unlike what we did in imprisoning Abigail after I stripped her of her powers, you two like your sons are way too dangerous to let live, and thus, you two will die for everything you've done. You two are done for, you pieces of shit! Now, go join the rest of your sons in Hell for good!

Aurora Seraphina and Lincoln went after Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Aurora Seraphina kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Aurora Seraphina also attacked them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina even more madder with rage.

Cyra Seraphina: YOU! YOU! YOU LITTLE BITCH!

Cyrus Seraphina: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in their hearts, but Aurora Seraphina fired a powerful fire blast at them which hit them hard and burned them.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned midnight blue, and he let out a powerful howl as Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, I'm really going to enjoy tearing you both to pieces.

Lincoln pounced on Cyra and Cyrus Seraphina and he proceeded to rip and tear them apart as he tore into their flesh with his gold-plated claws, and even worse, he ate their organs and he ripped out their hearts and devoured them and he also assimilated their really strong and immensely powerful fire powers, winged flight, total mastery of all forms of fire magic, and immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

Many of us wound up turning green in the face and ran to a nearby trash can and hurled our guts out. As soon as Lincoln was done, he let out a really loud howl as the moon shined down on him. Then, as soon as their spirits appeared, Lincoln and Aurora Seraphina fired black energy blasts at them, and they condemned them to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Aurora Seraphina and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Aurora Seraphina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive crimson red and yellow-tipped phoenix angel wings are permanent.

Aurora Seraphina: This is the end of the both of you and an end to the nightmares that plagued me since the day I was born. Thanks for helping me take care of my former parents forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You're welcome, Aurora.

Suddenly, Aurora Seraphina wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aurora Seraphina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and The Hazy Flame Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aurora Seraphina sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished and Lincoln changed back.

Nico: Man, I knew you said you were going to go werewolf on them and rip their hearts out and eat them, but of course, you had to go with eating their organs as well.

Lincoln: This is how much I hate those who dare to abuse their own children, especially if those children are my Guardian Angels.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the thing, J.D.: for tomorrow and the days to come, we're going to be meeting Gene-Slammers for The Cybertronians, both Autobot and Decepticon.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa, now that's awesome! Now, we're going to meet some Cybertronian Gene-Slammers on your side, so who are the first ones we're meeting?

Lincoln: The first ones we're meeting tomorrow are the Gene-Slammers of Scourge, Battletrap, and Nightbird.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only three girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into Scourge, Battletrap, and Nightbird: The Power Washer Heroes.

Selene Emperyous: I knew it'd be them. Now, not many people know this, but Lincoln is also part of The Power Washer Heroes, and their job is to clean up Gotham Royal York and other cities of all the dirt. They've even cleaned up national parks and even Paris entirely.

Marinette: Wait, I remembered hearing about them on the news in Paris a few years ago, they really cleaned up Paris from top to bottom.

Nico: I remember you telling me it, Marinette. (GASPS) Wait a second, I remembered seeing a white-haired kid with them. So, that was… , that was you, Lincoln! Oh God, now I remember all too well.

Lincoln: And I remembered seeing you when we went to Paris that day to clean up, so that was you with Marinette and her friends.

Me: Whoa, so just like me, you also met Nico long ago, Lincoln. Wow.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, and Lincoln also made The Power Washer Heroes beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, and the reason why? Because he stole a Power Washer that thankfully was not working, and he destroyed the not working power washer as it exploded and it splattered all over an art museum. Thankfully, not only did Lincoln and The Power Washer Heroes save all the paintings, but they also cleaned up the art museum, and after that, they also ended up beating the living crap out of Bradley Uppercrust III.

Max Goof: This also proves just how much of a lowlife he truly is.

Me and Nico: What an asshole!

Selene Emperyous: My words exactly, boys. And the first of the other members of The Power Washer Heroes are Lola Lane, Gene-Slammer of Scourge, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Metropolis and classmate in Math and she's also the younger sister of Lois Lane from My Adventures With Superman. She's the leader of The Power Washer Heroes, and she and Lincoln created some of the most powerful power washer, so much so that all the dirt was washed away in an instant. She has black hair in a ponytail and she wears a red shirt and blue skirt. Lincoln made Lola Lane a red and blue striped bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Michelle Emperyous: The second member is Maria Fey, Gene-Slammer of Battletrap, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's also the twin sister of Maya Fey. She has the same powers as her sister, but hers are much more powerful. She is also one of the most powerful mediums ever known, she's able to exorcise even the most evil of demonic entities from homes. She has black hair like her sister and wears a pink kimono. She's also the brains of The Power Washer Heroes. Lincoln made Maria a pink bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Laney Emperyous: And the third member is Belle Briefs, Gene-Slammer of Nightbird, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science and she's also the twin sister of Bulla and Trunks, and she's not only the brains and master inventor of The Power Washer Heroes, but she's also a Saiyan and she's also able to use any of The Super Saiyan transformations with no issue same with her sister as well. She and Lincoln created the Power Washers capable of wiping clean any and all dirt. Like her sister, Belle has blue hair and wears a pink shirt and pink skirt. Lincoln made Belle a pink bikini, and to show thanks, Belle kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Bulla: I saw the power washers Lincoln and Belle made, and they were really amazing, but I could not forget just how much my sister hated that prick. One day, that asshole peeked at me and Belle as we were changing our clothes, I let out a scream and that alerted Trunks and Lincoln, and when they saw that asshole peeking at us, they charged in and thrashed Brad all over the place.

Max Goof clenched his left hand so tightly, he drew blood as it dropped and sizzled on the ground.

Me: Uh oh.

Max Goof: I also remember that day all too well, I was so fed up and blinded with rage against that prick, I grabbed Lincoln and Trunks and hurled them off, and then, I jumped on Brad and proceeded to smash him all over the place! If he so much as breaks out again, I'm gonna tar and feather him!

Trunks: I still remember that all too well. It still surprised me that you were able to hurl us both off of Brad, Max.

Max Goof: Trust me, I'm capable of a lot of things when I get that mad. Anyways, after I got done with smashing Brad all over the place, Lincoln kicked Brad so hard, he sent him flying out back to the college. But, we did tell Bulma and Master Vegeta of what that asshole did.

Vegeta: That explained why I saw your hands covered in a lot of blood that day.

Gohan: Max, if Brad does escape again, I hope whatever tortures you have in store for him, they had better be much worse than what Lincoln and Trunks are capable of inflicting on him.

We gasped.

Me: (Gulps) If that happens, no one's going to say a word at Brad's funeral.

Nico: Same here, this won't end well if that prick tries to escape once more.

Mr. Mittens: We're really sorry this happened to you.

Fixer: You didn't deserve this fate.

Me: Yeah.

Xiao Fung: And we know you want to be alive again.

Condiment King: But Slappy won't grant that.

Gramma Stuffum: So, if he won't do it, we will!

Me: Yep. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Then they were resurrected after a beam of light hit them and they were brought back.

Sam: We're Alive!

Louisa: Awesome!

Nat: Cool!

Nico: Awesome! Great job today everyone.

Eli: (To the viewers) Never mess with the dead or else.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

Meanwhile SLAPPY WAS REALLY ENRAGED!

Bob Roth: Well, this is what we get for relying on a bunch of stupid kids. This is why I stopped relying on my son.

Slappy: SHUT YOUR FUCKING TRAP FATTY!

He smashed and pulverized Bob Roth all over.

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 10 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman,

Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Rarity's team with Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria and Ymir along with Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Taboo Dopant, Astral Drop Irma and The Spirit of Fireball McPhan and we're going to Matt Amsterdam's house and we're going to destroy the Reality Police and we're going to take care of his sister and brother and Shadow Lucy and Cerea the Centaur are going to transform against them and we're going to meet a Stone Man gene-slammer named Stella Stone.

The matchup is for Selene Salamandra, Gene-Slammer of Salamandra the Steel and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Magmion, the secondary antagonist in Gormiti: The Invincible lords of Nature and the Gormiti franchise as a whole and one of heads of the Volcano Gormiti.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Spoonerville, and we got bad news: Bradley Uppercrust III has broken out of his post again and he still wants revenge on us. But, we're not going to let that prick get away with this, and Max Goof isn't going to either, and when he transforms to fight Brad, the wrath of Heaven and Hell is about to be unleashed. And we're going to meet the first three of a massive group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers on Lincoln's side, these three are part of a group called The Power Washer Heroes, now, not many know this, but Lincoln is also part of The Power Washer Heroes, and their job is to clean up Gotham Royal York and other cities of all the dirt. They've even cleaned up national parks and even Paris entirely. Lincoln made The Power Washer Heroes beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, and the reason why? Because he stole a Power Washer that thankfully was not working, and he destroyed the not working power washer as it exploded and splattered all over an art museum. Thankfully, not only did Lincoln and The Power Washer Heroes save all the paintings, but they also cleaned up the art museum, and after that, they ended up beating the living crap out of Bradley Uppercrust III, and this also proves just how much of a lowlife he truly is. Their names are Lola Lane, Gene-Slammer of Scourge, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Metropolis and classmate in Math and she's also the younger sister of Lois Lane from My Adventures With Superman. She's the leader of The Power Washer Heroes, and she and Lincoln created some of the most powerful power washer, so much so that all the dirt was washed away in an instant. She has black hair in a ponytail and she wears a red shirt and blue skirt. Lincoln made Lola Lane a red and blue striped bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Maria Fey, Gene-Slammer of Battletrap, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's also the twin sister of Maya Fey. She has the same powers as her sister, but hers are much more powerful. She is also one of the most powerful mediums ever known, she's able to exorcise even the most evil of demonic entities from homes. She has black hair like her sister and wears a pink kimono. She's also the brains of The Power Washer Heroes. Lincoln made Maria a pink bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Belle Briefs, Gene-Slammer of Nightbird, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science and she's also the twin sister of Bulla Briefs and Trunks, and she's not only the brains and master inventor of The Power Washer Heroes, but she's also a Saiyan and she's also able to use any of The Super Saiyan transformations with no issue same with her sister as well. She and

Lincoln created the Power Washers capable of wiping clean any and all dirt. Like her sister, Belle has blue hair and wears a pink shirt and pink skirt. Lincoln made Belle a pink bikini, and to show thanks, Belle kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Part 11 is for Camp Nightmare.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 11

## WELCOME TO CAMP NIGHTMARE

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Rarity's team with Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria and Ymir along with Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Taboo Dopant, Astral Drop Irma and The Spirit of Fireball McPhan as well as Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert, Right, Juru, Aruto, Zixx, Carol, Flora, and Erica Haddock and we were walking to Matt Amsterdam's house.

Me: I got the feeling that Slappy is behind Matt Amsterdam's trouble.

Nico: That toothpick is pissing us off every single day.

Xenia: (GROWLS) The sooner we kill that toothpick the better.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: I've had it with him.

Laney: Me too.

Rarity: I despise him just as much as all of you do darlings.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Rarity, I want to thank you, Duff, and your teams for coming

Rarity: It's no problem darling and it's going to be so fun.

Me: It sure will be.

Papillon: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Papillon, I remember when you joined us after Van Bloot's defeat.

Papillon: Me too and that was cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: What kind of creature is Papillon again?

Shanan: She's what's called a Glaucusian from the planet Papillionus.

Camie: Wow!

Shanan: Yep. They are butterfly humanoids from the planet Papillionus. It's a forest planet located 76,240 light-years away from Earth. They are a peaceful race that are widely known for their loving and healing nature and can only attack when provoked at a certain level. But it was destroyed when a massive gamma ray burst from a far away galaxy struck it and completely destroyed it.

Camie: That's terrible!

Qin: Yeah we were shocked ourselves.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: That was awesome.

Nico: Shanan talked some sense into you

Shanan: I sure did and that was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Papillon: I thought so too.

Shanan: I remember Mina told me that you were once her partner Katarina.

Papillon: I sure was and that was amazing.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday really pissed us off. Slappy brought back the ghosts of Ghost Beach.

Lola: Yeah!

Haruka: I really feel bad for them

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah they were forced into that against their wills.

Me: They were kidnapped from the Great Beyond and forced into servitude of Slappy. That is going to piss off the spirits big time.

Brittney: Oh believe me dad that are INFURIATED! Slappy made the Spirit World's top 10 most dangerous and wanted fugitives. The Spirit World Special Defense Force have labeled him a dangerous S-Class Threat. Even though he is a D-Class Apparition he still is a dangerous force.

Nico: Wow!

Me: No kidding.

Brittney: Slappy may not be that strong but he is still a dangerous force.

Haruka: I meant that I feel bad for them before Slappy forced them into his service.

Nico: We know that but we all feel bad too.

Qin: Yeah and we faced them last year.

Camie: Wow.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: Rarity, Sirius, Toru, Carol, Flora, and Erica Haddock did a good job

Rarity: Thank you darling. It was fun.

Sirius: Boy it sure was.

Xenia: It sure was.

Toru: But it's great that we got them their lives back.

Qin: It sure is.

Zuria: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Matt that The Reality Police are back, and we also got word that Greg and his sister, Pam, are also causing trouble for him again.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, I knew we'd be dealing with The Reality Police along with those repulsive apes who are at it again! I just knew it!

Me: Same here. Those two morons and The Reality Police just don't know when to take a hint.

Lincoln: They sure don't. But, I've also got some bad news as well: I've heard from Matt The Reality Police, Greg, and Pam have gone and made a deal with Slappy, and they've gotten their hands on weapons, and even worse, Greg and Pam threw stink bombs at the Mascots.

Nico, me, May, and Maria: THEY DID WHAT?!

Sabrina Lorelai: Those goddamn assholes, they're dead!

Lincoln: We'll deal with them later, first, we need to deal with The Reality Police. Luckily, I've called in two people to help us deal with The Reality Police.

Just then, Shadow Lucy and Cerea the Centaur arrived.

Shadow Lucy: We'd heard the news and we came here as fast as we could.

Cerea: We already hosed down The Mascots, but they are super pissed off at Greg and Pam for their goddamn stunt.

Nico: And so are we.

Lincoln: They're getting both their arms and legs broken and we told their parents on them. (Sensed for The Reality Police and Matt) AHA! Gotcha! The Reality Police are 20 yards away and closing fast, and so is Matt who's heading right for us.

Me: Which means, we got to be ready.

Nico: And by that, we mean get the diamond barrier up and ready once Matt's with us.

Lincoln: Yep.

Maria: Let's get the Mascots here too.

Me: Good idea.

They came.

Poromon: I'M GOING TO MAKE THOSE JERKS PAY!

Poliwag: YEAH! NO ONE STINK BOMBS US!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Reality Police.

Just then, Matt came running right towards us.

Matt: Guys, thank God

Me: We got here as fast as we could.

We saw that he was really tired!

Me: Geez! You look really tired.

Matt: (YAWNS) I haven't slept for 14 days.

Nico: In other words, two weeks.

Me: Yeah. Man were you trying to stay awake so the Reality Police couldn't get you?

Matt: (YAWNS) Yeah.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR KILLING US!

We then saw our targets, The Reality Police, and they were out for blood. But, before The Reality Police could attack, Lincoln fired magnetic blasts which yanked the weapons Slappy gave them: machine guns, grenade launchers, missile launchers, grenades, bombs, knives, machetes, swords, etc.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Damn, that dummy had given them a weapons factory.

Me: They are ready to go to war!

Lincoln sent them to our weapons vault, and he fired rainbow energy blasts that hit The Reality Police and knocked them down, they got back up, but boy were they pissed off big time now!

Matt: (YAWNS) Nice one with snatching their weapons, and I can't believe those two and The Reality Police had made a deal with Slappy.

Me: I know!

Nico: We dealt with Wilson who also made the deal with Slappy and sent him to The Charon Reform School yesterday, now it's going to be the turn of those two repulsive apes after we deal with The Reality Police.

Shadow Lucy: Yes, their souls will forever drown in darkness for their sins.

Nico: Lets get them!

May: Can't let these go to waste!

Me: Lets do it!

We fired laser blasters and missile guns and blasted the Reality Police all over.

Suddenly, Shadow Lucy's red demon eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Shadow Lucy's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice from her back, and as she approached The Reality Police, she left black and blood red energy, stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Shadow Lucy: There can be no sort of forgiveness for you, Reality Police, you claim to uphold the law, but in reality, you would find any excuse to target anyone including Matt who'd suffered from endless insomnia due to his repulsive ape siblings. Your actions can never be forgiven, and for that, your dark souls shall be dragged into darkness eternal for your crimes.

Suddenly, Shadow Lucy was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Reality Police: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Shadow Lucy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Shadow Lucy grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has eleven large pitch black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red demon eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short-sleeve black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it. Suddenly, Shadow Lucy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails now have blood red tips and blood red markings and she has vampire fangs. Shadow Lucy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shadow Lucy's massive Shadow Lucy's Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shadow Lucy's L-Emental Eternal Vampire Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and the creatures of the night and symbols The Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black vampire bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large black vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black vampire bat heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Shadow Lucy Loud, Elemental Angel of Darkness, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Tantabus, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

シャドウ・ルーシー・ラウド、闇のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の二番目の末っ子、たくさんの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、才能のあるコミックブックライターおよびビデオゲーマー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のルシール・ラウドの子孫、宇宙666タンタバスの大敵、のメンバー闇のゴス、ラウドハウスの才能豊かな闇の詩人、そして闇の達人、ヴァンパイア、そして夜の生き物たち

Shadow Lucy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SHADOW DARKNESS SHADOW GOTHIC VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SHADOW DARKNESS SHADOW GOTHIC VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SHADOW DARKNESS SHADOW GOTHIC VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Shadow Lucy's Super Angel-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Reality Police saw it, they went after Shadow Lucy to kill her, but Shadow Lucy fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels at The Reality Police which exploded with incredible power as it hits them and knocked them down, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Shadow Lucy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Darkness Shadow Gothic Vampire Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Darkness Shadow Gothic Vampire Demon Phoenix Angel Love) You monsters deserve to pay for what you've done.

Suddenly, Lincoln sensed two more figures and fired chains of darkness that got them out and they were both shackled, and we saw who they were: Greg and Pam, Matt's repulsive ape siblings.

Greg: (GROWLS) DAMN IT! WE WERE SO CLOSE TO AMBUSHING YOU!

Pam: YOU RUINED OUR LIVES! YOU RUINED US!

Lincoln: You two repulsive apes deserved it, and there was no way you were going to ambush us, we can tell from the stink lines coming off you from the last time we taught you both a lesson.

Cerea: Keep them chained up, Lincoln, we're going to trash those two pieces of shit later, right now, we got bigger fish to fry.

Me: Reality Police, your time is up!

Nico: Never again will we let you two monsters terrorize Matt in his dreams ever again! You shall pay the ultimate price for your misdeeds!

May fired a missile launcher.

She fired and blasted the three of them!

Poromon: Lets get them!

Mascots: CUTIE VENGEANCE!

They smashed down Matt's brother and sister and slapped, bashed, bit and punched them!

Horsea: Ambush us, will you?!

She squirted ink into Pam's mouth and it tasted horrible!

Me: Time for some spinach!

I pulled out a can of spinach and popped it open and ate it.

GULP! BOING BING!

I flexed my muscles and a VOLCANO ERUPTING WAS SHOWN IN THEM!

Me: YEAH!

The Reality Police went at me and then…

KRABLAM!

I punched them and sent them smashing into a a fire hydrant!

Right: ToQ Change!

Juru: Kiramai Change!

Aruto: Henshin!

TOQ ICH!

They transformed and were ready!

They fired waves of energy and lasers and blasted the Reality Police all over.

Me: Nico throw me a bunch of horseshoes.

Nico: You got it.

He threw the horseshoes and I punched them and they hit the Reality Police on their heads.

BONK BONKBONKBONKBONK BONK BONK!

One of them ground their hair off.

Nico: Love that gag!

Poliwag: Take this!

He slapped Greg all over the place with his tail!

SLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAP!

Me: Top this!

I punched the reality police and bashed them all over like a punching bag and NUMEROUS WEAPONS AND ALIEN GADGETS FELL OUT OF THEM!

Me: Nico!

I gave him a can of spinach!

Me: May! Maria!

I gave them cans of spinach too.

POPEYE SPINACH THEME PLAYS!

They popped open their cans of spinach and ate them.

GULP! BOING! DING!

They flexed their muscles! Nico had the Death Star exploding in his muscles, May had a massive armored tank in her muscles and Maria had a MASSIVE BATTLESHIP in her muscles!

Nico: YEAH!

They went and pulverized the Reality Police with extremely savagery and mercilessness.

Suddenly, Cerea's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, nature, centaurs, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Reality Police, she left golden yellow energy, stars, nature, centaurs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cerea: Every single word that Shadow Lucy said to you was true, you're done terrorizing Matt in his dreams, these things weren't his fault, but the fault of his repulsive ape siblings. But, you refuse to listen and for that, you monsters are heading right for Oblivion.

Suddenly, Cerea was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars and nature surrounding the vortex, there are centaurs, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Reality Police: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Cerea emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cerea grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large golden blonde orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, nature, centaurs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and centaur emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on centaur earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a centaur with blue gems for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow centaur-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold leaf links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Cerea has on her signature outfit, and her lower centaur body grew much bigger, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, nature, centaurs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and centaur surrounded by nature. Suddenly, Cerea felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings on the base of her spine. Cerea has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cerea's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, nature, centaurs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Centorea Shianus' Greek Nature Centaur Angel Greatsword of Greek Moonlight Nature Centaur Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a centaur and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large blonde bull heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blonde bull heads with blue gems for eyes and large blonde bull head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blonde bull heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bull head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below the phoenix and centaur that said, "Centorea Shianus Also Known as Cerea the Centaur, Legendary Voluptuous Centaur of Greek Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Minotaur, Expert Archer and Self-Proclaimed Knight, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Centaurs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セントレア・シアヌスはケンタウロスのセレアとしても知られ、ギリシャ神話の伝説的な官能的なケンタウロス、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌドソンの将来の妻、ミノタウロスの宿敵、射手兼自称騎士、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして自然の達人、ケンタウロス、フェニックス、天使

Cerea has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREEK CENTAUR-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE NATURE VOLUPTUOUS GREEK CENTAUR ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC NATURE VOLUPTUOUS GREEK CENTAUR ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC NATURE VOLUPTUOUS GREEK CENTAUR ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Cerea's Super Angel-Greek Centaur-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Cerea, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Reality Police saw it, they fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Cerea fired a massive barrage of blonde energy, stars, nature, centaurs, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Reality Police and exploded with incredible power as they were sent flying into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were beyond pissed off.

Cerea: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Nature Voluptuous Greek Centaur Angel and Divine Cosmic Nature Voluptuous Greek Centaur Angel Love) Now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Me: You dream monsters are done haunting Matt.

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Shadow Lucy and Cerea and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Slappy, you've gone way too far this time enlisting the help of those Reality Police monsters and those two repulsive apes, and now, you get to watch as we take down another one of your minions!

Lincoln, Shadow Lucy, Cerea, and I went after The Reality Police, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, grey energy, lavender energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Reality Police and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Horsea: Nice muscles, Maria!

Maria: Thanks!

Manaphy: Go mama! Tear them apart!

Poromon: Oh yeah!

They were really tearing them apart!

Then, we attacked them with our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Shadow Lucy, Cerea, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Reality Police insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough. MOONLIGHT DREAM STYLE NINJA ART: MOONLIGHT DREAM RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive midnight blue Rasenshuriken with stars orbiting around the full moon core and he threw it at The Reality Police and it exploded with such incredible power, they were obliterated in an instant and were sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Shadow Lucy, Cerea, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Shadow Lucy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Cerea's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Finally, we got rid of The Reality Police for good.

Lincoln: You said it. (Turns to Greg and Pam) Now, where were we? Oh yeah, we're gonna beat you two repulsive apes into the dirt for what you did!

Greg: THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT, IF YOU STUPID HEROES HADN'T INTERFERED, WE'D FINALLY BE RID OF THAT LOSER!

Pam: ALL OF YOU ARE TO BLAME! I ORDER YOU ALL TO PAY US COMPENSATION AND BOW BEFORE US LIKE THE VERMIN YOU ARE!

Me: OH, SHUT UP, BITCH!

POW!

I punched Pam hard in the face and knocked out her teeth!

I punched Greg too!

Nico: PILE ON, GANG!

We piled on and we proceeded to pummel and pulverize Greg and Pam really hard as a massive fight cloud formed. Then, as we got off them and the fight cloud disappeared, Greg and Pam were really mangled! Then, Lincoln trapped them inside a glass box!

Lincoln: This isn't over yet.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and he summoned a massive stink bomb inside the glass box with Greg and Pam inside it!

Me: (GASPS) THE EL MONGO STINK BOMB!

Lincoln: Close, J.D., this is The El Mongo Stink Bomb 2.0., an updated version of The El Mongo Stink Bomb. I used the very same ingredients the Eds used for it, but I also added in Lynn's and Ed's old stinky and sweaty and super stinky socks for more intense stink power!

We gasped.

Eddy: Oh this is gonna be awesome!

Nico: OH MAN! EVERYONE, TAKE COVER AND HOLD YOUR NOSES! THIS IS GONNA GET STINKY!

We ran and ducked in bushes as Lincoln pressed the button and The El Mongo Stink Bomb 2.0. at Greg and Pam, and then, the bomb exploded!

SUPER MASSIVE AND EXPLOSIVE FART!

Edd: I CAN'T BREATHE!

And the glass box inside was shrouded in green gas. The glass box disappeared and Greg and Pam were really smelly and stinky and they were coughing, gagging and puking their guts out! and they had stink lines coming off them like crazy.

Me: PHEW! MAN, THAT STINKS!

Nico: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Xenia: THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Luna: UGH! IT SMELLS LIKE LYNN'S UNWASHED GYM CLOTHES AND GYM BAG!

Nico: (Sniffs) WHOA! OH MAN, THAT REEKS!

May: YUCK! SMELLS LIKE ED'S FEET TIMES 1,000!

We had gas masks on and I put on a 22nd Century Exopack.

Mr. Amsterdam: I got to say, that was really stinky, but that was well done.

Me: Thanks Mr. Amsterdam.

Mr. Amsterdam: (To Greg and Pam) Greg, Pam, words cannot express just how angry and disappointed we are in the both of you, you made your younger brother's life a living nightmare so much so that he wasn't able to sleep.

Mrs. Amsterdam: And because of it, he suffered torment at the hands of The Reality Police. This has gone on long enough, we tolerated your constant bullying of your brother more than enough times already, and we weren't able to do anything about it. We thought you'd finally learn your lesson, but what you both did in attacking Team Loud Phoenix Storm's mascots with stink bombs and allying with Slappy along with The Reality Police to get revenge, you two will never ever be forgiven.

Mr. Amsterdam: And we're going to fix this right now. Greg, Pam, you two are hereby disowned and we're cutting all ties with you, as of this moment, you two aren't our kids anymore, and Greg, we're giving your room to Matt, and we're selling all of your stuff as well.

This horrified Greg and Pam, and they got so angry, they tried to get out of the chains and kill us, but they can't.

Lincoln: But if that wasn't enough, I think you two need to experience what Matt went through.

Lincon unholstered his massive greatsword.

Lincoln: You two are going to experience everything that Matt went through in his nightmares, and you're going to regret ever bullying your little brother, you repulsive apes! ENDLESS NIGHTMARE! 終わりない悪夢

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of darkness and moonlight which hit Greg and Pam and trapped them in The Nightmare World, and then, he beamed them to The Charon Reform School.

Me: Whoa, was that a new Surekill technique you developed?

Lincoln: Yep, it's called Endless Nightmare! 終わりない悪夢 It works just like your Rage of Inferno 超弾動閃煌斬 and my Rage of Elements! エレメント猛威, but for this technique, I swing my massive greatsword and fire a massive vortex of darkness and moonlight which hits the target and traps them in a neverending nightmare born of their own misdeeds.

Nico: Whoa, that's intense!

Lincoln: Yep, and because they showed no remorse to Matt for all the bullying they did unto him, they are now trapped forever in their neverending nightmare in The Nightmare Realm forever: doomed to be haunted by the nightmares of their own misdeeds and never to wake up again.

Me: MAN! That is brutal! So now their hell is the eternal torment of their savage bullying.

Lincoln: Yep.

Laney: Brutal!

Me: May they be banished forever to the darkness of hell where their actions will haunt them forever.

Qin: Good riddance.

Matt was really asleep.

Me: He is totally out cold.

Rarity: Oh the poor thing. He really is tired.

Nico: Let's get him to his room

Me: Good idea. He is really exhausted. But he can sleep easy now.

We went to his house and got him to his new room in Greg's old room. We put Greg's and Pam's stuff in a box and moved Matt's stuff into his new room and we sold Greg and Pam's stuff and got a lot of money for it.

We put him in his bed and he was sleeping.

I put a Do Not Disturb sign on his door.

Me: Shh.

We went back outside.

Nico: Sweet dreams.

Me: Yeah. He's going to be out like this for maybe 2 days.

Nico: I would be out cold for that long too.

Lola: Me too.

---

Meanwhile Slappy watched us and HE ROARED IN EXPLOSIVE FURY AND BASHED AND PULVERIZED BOB ROTH ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Slappy: THOSE MOTHERFUCKING LOSERS! WHY!? WHY!? WHY!? WHY DO THEY ALWAYS MAKE A FOOL OF ME!?

But then Slappy fell asleep.

Bob Roth: Huh. How convenient.

All that rage made him tired.

---

Back with us Mr. Amsterdam was really sad.

Mr. Amsterdam: I'm so sorry for everything that my evil 2 former children caused.

Mrs. Amsterdam: We should have listened to Matt. We didn't know he was going through all this.

Me: It's not your fault you 2.

Mr. Amsterdam: We failed Greg and Pam.

Me: Now THEY are the ones that failed YOU. Because they were hated him from the very minute he was born.

Poromon: THEY AMBUSHED US!

Me: Shhh!

Poromon: Sorry.

Manaphy: But yeah they did.

Me: Now they won't do that ever again.

Cerea: Thank goodness.

Maria: Matt's gonna be asleep for a few days

Me: He sure will be.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Lets go someplace else for the battle with the Anothers.

Me: Good idea. Lets head to the park. The battle with them here will wake up Matt.

Xenia: I agree.

We went to the park.

---

We arrived at the park.

Poliwag: I hope he'll be ok.

Nico: He will be. Don't worry.

Me: At least we helped him out and pissed off Slappy more.

Xenia: Yeah we sure did.

Eli: Now for the Anothers. We have Another Roachmon, Snimon, Mammothmon, Mojyamon, Frigimon, Evil Strike Man and Duff Killigan.

Me: Whoa! All Digimon next.

Qin: Yeah.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Aye. These are Digimon that were either under the loop-de-loop madness of the Digimon Emperor and Myotismon now.

Nico: Wow.

Lola: That makes sense.

Me: (Chuckles) Loop-De-Loop madness. That's funny.

Nico: I like that.

Maria: Who do we call for them?

Me: Seshiru Tenma, Yuria tenma, Shizume Kugano, Manny the Mammoth and Catra.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: This will be interesting.

Nico: Yep.

Maria called them in and then we felt a rumble and coming in riding on Manny's back was Seshiru Tenma, Yuria tenma, Shizume Kugano, and Catra.

Catra: Hey, guys!

Manny: Looks like the fun is about to begin.

Nico: It sure is.

Yuria Tenma: But we're ready for some action.

Lincoln: I know you all are.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: I sense that the anothers minus Another Duff are one person.

Me: Awesome.

Poromon: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures come in and they were Another Roachmon, Snimon, Mammothmon, Mojyamon, Frigimon and Evil Strike Man!

Me: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Another Snimon: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some fun.

Lincoln: Yulia Yavin IV!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green leaf angel wings and had green clothes and had a prismatic keyblade.

Yulia Yavin IV: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure This is Yulia Yavin IV, Keyblade Knight of Yavin IV, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Yavin IV, and she has intense nature powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Yavin IV, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of nature.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Yavin IV.

Eli: Wow! That's where the Battle of Yavin was and it lead to the destruction of the Death Star.

Yulia Yavin IV: I know. That was so awesome. Luke blew the entire Death Star to smithereens.

Me: He sure did. That was so epic.

Yulia Yavin IV: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah. That was my favorite battle in the Star Wars movies.

Lola: Mine too.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: That was awesome blasting apart the Death Star when we celebrated Star Wars Day back in 2020.

Nico: Yeah that was unforgettable.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Me: By the way is the Another Duff friendly or hostile?

Yulia Yavin IV: Friendly and she is a powerful force of good and fire.

Me: Whoa.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the anothers.

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and lasers and blasted the anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) DUMB COP 6!

She summoned Chief Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Gingar, Queen (Batman Beyond) Sagittarius Zodiarts and Baromon!

Nico: Oh yeah!

May: Now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Yulia Yavin IV: Boy the battle of Yavin must've been so awesome for you all.

Me: It was. We piloted starships and fighters and blasted the Death Star and TIE fighters all over the place left and right.

Nico: And blew the entire death star into oblivion.

May: It's true

Yulia Yavin IV: That is awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That was still an awesome and epic battle. One of our most unforgettable ever.

Xenia: It sure was.

Yulia Yavin IV: Wow!

Nico: But it destroyed Alderaan first.

Yulia Yavin IV: I know. That was terrible. But I heard you guys brought it back.

Me: Yep.

Qin: And killed Palpatine much later.

Me: Yep.

But then…

BONK!

I got hit in the head with a golf ball!

Me: OUCH!

I saw the ball.

Me: OUCH! That hurt! OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS THAT HIT ME!

Duff Killigan: Wasn't me!

Nico: I think it was from him!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER DUFF KILLIGAN!

Duff: Who's that handsome lad!?

Me: Another you!

Nico: Wow!

Another Duff: (In a girls voice) Sorry J.D.! I didn't mean to hit you.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes, fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Shiranui Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Sheila Shiranui!

Sheila Shiranui: Awesome to see you again J.D. Sorry to hit you like that.

Me: No worries.

Sheila Shiranui: Yeah I'm a lousy golfer.

Me: It's okay. Golf is not for everyone. Sheila is the embodiment of the Shiranui or Unknown Fire Dopant and she has intensely strong fire powers that are amazingly powerful and the fire is said to be from the fires of hell. And her power is amazing.

Nico: Whoa! That is strong.

Me: Yep. But she loves the Scottish Culture.

Sheila Shiranui: I sure do. My favorite food from Scotland is haggis.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) It's an honor to meet someone who loves Haggis now.

Lana: Haggis is awesome stuff.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: That's cool that you love haggis.

Duff Killigan: It sure is lass.

Sheila Shiranui: Yeah. I also heard all about Lincoln and his family being descended from Scottish Royalty and that is awesome. I actually did a lot of history research on Loch Loud and knew that there was a terrible injustice done to them and they were exiled from Scotland because of Morag's ancestor Aggie.

Me: That's right.

Sheila Shiranui: Yeah when I found out about that I vowed to make sure they come back and reclaim their home. My ancestor vowed to kill Aggie McLaughlin. But she never got the chance. So I vowed to finish her work. But I heard that you guys already did that.

Me: We sure did. We sent her to prison and after 400 years we avenged the McLoud's and gave them back their rightful place at Loch Loud.

Lucille Loud: Aye. It's true.

Sheila Shiranui: Good. I'm so happy.

Me: Yep.

Kaito: (Gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Fury sword and Zocks got a Kiramai sword.

Sheila Shiranui: Just to help me do what I said that my ancestor was trying to do.

Me: Well that was before we killed Swartz. But we already did all that.

Lola: Yeah it's true.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) Duff, when are you and Lori having that golf off?

Geiz: (Gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) We've been waiting for it for a while now.

Sougo got DinoFuryRedArmor while Geiz got KiramaiRedArmor.

Duff: We arranged to have it on September 1st.

Me: After we deal with Slappy. Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Sheila Shiranui: Whoa! Time to burn!

She fired a fireball and blasted Another Duff!

Nico: FORE! (ACTIVATES DUFF AND EVIL STRIKE MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He hit a golf ball of energy and smashed down Another Duff!

May: Time for this! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 ZELTRAX AND TABOO DOPANT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another down.

Maria: Time for some fun! (ACTIVATES ASTRAL DROP IRMA AND THE SPIRIT OF FIREBALL MCPHAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another down.

Papillon: BATTER UP! (ACTIVATES EVIL STRIKE MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She threw a baseball and it hit the Another and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Then Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Grem, Edgar the Bug, Caleb Quinn and Atomic Flounder came.

Nico: Nice team Tchang Zu.

Tchang Zu: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Awesome.

Then huge rocks flew in and smashed down Another Duff and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA! Who did that?

?: I did.

We saw Stone Man.

Me: Whoa Stone Man.

Nico: Awesome.

Stone Man: (In a girls voice) That was awesome.

Nico: Stella Stone? Whoa!

Me: Cool!

Stella Stone: Yep. And just so you know I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt a lot.

Stella Stone: I know. I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she fired a rock and then…

KRASMASH!

It bashed May right in her face and she was knocked stupid.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair, brown eyes, brown angel wings and had a symbol for s rock in the middle of her forehead.

Stella Stone: Oh man! That hurt. (GASP) Oh dear god! I'm sorry May.

May: (Stupid and dazed) Mommy Max ate the last of the ice cream sandwiches.

May got back to normal.

May: I'm okay!

Qin: Boy she got hit hard.

Stella Stone: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave her awesome brown clothes and she also got a Stone Kanji Barrette and got brown armbands and legbands.

Stella Stone: Wow! I look amazing!

Nico: You sure do.

Papillon: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Stella Stone: When me and Nico went and bashed numerous criminals in a prison into pulp as they did a prison riot.

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Stella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Stella Stone: Same here.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the

Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, and Lucy are heading to Spoonerville, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got bad news: Bradley Uppercrust III has broken out of his post again and he still wants revenge on us. But, we're not going to let that prick get away with this, and Max Goof isn't going to either, and when he transforms to fight Brad, the wrath of Heaven and Hell is about to be unleashed.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Spoonerville, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got bad news: Bradley Uppercrust III has broken out of his post again and he still wants revenge on us.

Nico: That damn prick! I can't believe him!

Me: This was due to Greg and Pam. (GROWLS) I should've broke their arms and legs and sent them into a coma!

Max Goof: They've got some nerve breaking Brad out, but like I said, I'm through letting him run wild again. This time, I'll finish him for good!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh God, I don't like the way you said it, man!

Me: This just proves how much Brad has pissed off Max too many times to count.

Style Queen: Be that as it may, Brad isn't getting out of this.

Suddenly, we saw three girls head our way: the first is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive red and black angel wings, she has on a necklace with blue gem pendant, and she was dressed in a red short-sleeved shirt, blue skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Scourge, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

The second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive black angel wings, she has on a necklace with blue gem pendant, and she was dressed in a pink long sleeved kimono, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Battletrap, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

And the third is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive blue angel wings, she has on a necklace with blue gem pendant, and she was dressed in a pink short-sleeved shirt, pink skirt, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nightbird, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lola Lane, Gene-Slammer of Scourge, Maria Fey, Gene-Slammer of Battletrap, and Belle Briefs, Gene-Slammer of Nightbird.

Lola Lane: That's right, and we got the girls away from that goddamn prick.

Maria Fey: But not before Belle punched him in his face.

Belle Briefs: And knocked out a couple of his teeth.

?: YOU GODDAMN FOOLS WILL ALL PAY FOR HUMILIATING ME! NONE OF YOU WILL LEAVE HERE ALIVE!

We then saw our target, Bradley Uppercrust III, running towards us and he was really out for blood now.

Max Goof: (Thinking to himself) You've always made every last one of our lives miserable and all for your stupid desire for glory, and to find out you've also pissed off Lincoln and his Guardian Angels as well, that ends here and now! (Out loud) No more.

Suddenly, something within Max Goof's mind brutally snapped as the memories of Bradley Uppercrust III's crimes and what he'd done to outright piss off Lincoln and his Guardian Angels to no end echoed and rushed through his head, and his deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and he was surrounded by a white and red energy aura with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade from his back, and as he approached Bradley Uppercrust III, he left white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Max Goof: You absolutely never cease to make me sick to absolutely no end, Brad, for far too long, you've caused me, PJ, Bobby, Tank, and Dad a ton of trouble with all of your schemes, and for what: for your foolish desires for glory. You have and always will be nothing more than the megalomaniacal monster we always hated, but the very thing that truly makes you the worthless heartless monster you are is you're sociopathic, ruthless, greedy, egotistical, callous, cruel, sadistic, and powerhungry. (SUDDENLY STARTING TO GET MAJOR-LEAGUE PISSED OFF AS HIS RED AND WHITE ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY AND HIS MUSCLES BULGE) But, as if that wasn't enough, you've tried to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels too many times to count and on top of that, I also find out that you are also a sleazy pervert… , THAT IS THE LAST STRAW, I HAVE ABSOLUTELY HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU, BRAD! FOR FAR TOO LONG, YOU'VE CAUSED ENOUGH TROUBLE FOR US AND TO THE ENTIRE WORLD, I REFUSE TO LET YOU RUN WILD ONCE MORE! THIS TIME, I'M PUTTING YOU DOWN LIKE THE MAD DOG YOU ARE! AS ONE OF THE CHOSEN WIELDERS OF THE KEYBLADE AND ONE OF THE FUTURE KNIGHTS TO KING MICKEY'S COURT, I HEREBY SENTENCE YOU TO DEATH!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Max Goof's fury: Bradley Uppercrust III has shot himself right in the foot, and now, he's about to face the wrath of Heaven and Hell infinite-fold!

Nico: Oh no! Oh no! This isn't good, now Brad's really shot himself in the foot!

Me: Thanks to everything Max had heard from Lincoln's Guardian Angels, now he really hates Brad a whole lot more.

Lincoln: You said it. EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK AND RUN FOR COVER! MAX IS GOING TO EXPLODE AND IT'S ABOUT TO GET UGLY!

Everyone outside heard Lincoln's yell and ran to any nearby buildings to hide, as Max Goof screamed with the fury of a madman and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and red energy with swords, light, darkness, crosses, stars, and keys surrounding the vortex, there's a massive army of angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Bradley Uppercrust III: the red eyes of eternal death, and lights shined down from the Heavens and a divine choir of Angels sang and hellfire arose from Hell as the demons howled and screamed with fury and rage. Then, as the vortex faded, Max Goof emerged, but he was changed forever.

Max Goof grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon deep blue eyes and a white and red energy aura with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has an Angel holding a Keyblade in its right hand and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its left hand emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with deep blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold sun links and deep blue crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the angel-shaped Element of Harmony is an Angel with deep blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and he has on a white and gold-accented choker on his neck, Max Goof has on a crimson red shirt with gold phoenix on it, long dark blue jeans, black knee-high boots, white gloves, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the coat is The Disney Castle and above one of the towers is an Archangel with a Keyblade in its right hand and sword in left hand surrounded by Keyblades and above the Archangel is a Hidden Mickey icon, Crown pendant, Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts. Suddenly, Max Goof felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with golden tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for his new body, Max Goof has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large deep red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Max Goof's massive Max Goof's Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice, it's a brand-new massive Keyblade with embedded colored gems and Hidden Mickey icon, Sora's Crown pendant, Keyblade, Archangel, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large white angel wings for the Keyblade's guard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blue cat's eye pupils and large red gems on top of the blue cat's eye pupils embedded in the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with deep blue gems for eyes and large white angel head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, the Three Wayfinders of Terra, Aqua, and Ventus surrounded by silver angel wings for the keychain links, and the keychain's token the silhouettes of Mickey, Donald, and Goofy, he has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Mickey head with blue gems for eyes for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji below Disney Castle that said, "Max Goof, Champion of The College Xtreme Games, Loving Only Son of Goofy, Childhood Friend of Pete Junior and Bobby Zimmeruski, Friend to Many, Loving Boyfriend of Roxanne, Ally and Partner of Leon Belmont, Humiliator of Bradley Uppercrust The Third, Destroyer of Walter Bernhard, Brave and Powerful Next Generation

Knight of King Mickey's Court, Emissary and Champion of Gabriel The Archangel and The Archangels, Wielder of The Sword of Gabriel and Chosen Wielder of The Keyblade, Member of Team Light Key, Archenemy of The Headless Skateboarder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, The Keyblade, and the Angels and Archangels"

マックス・グーフ、カレッジ・エクストリーム・ゲームのチャンピオン、グーフィーの愛する一人息子、ピート・ジュニアとボビー・ジンメルスキーの幼なじみ、多くの友人、ロクサーヌの愛するボーイフレンド、レオン・ベルモントの同盟者でありパートナー、ブラッドリー・アッパークラスト・ザ・サードの屈辱者、破壊者ウォルター・ベルンハルト、ミッキー王の宮廷の勇敢で強力な次世代騎士、ガブリエルの大天使と大天使の使者でありチャンピオン、ガブリエルの剣の使い手でありキーブレードの選ばれし使い手、チーム・ライト・キーのメンバー、首なしスケートボーダーの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、才能のある漫画作家でありビデオゲーマー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光と闇のマスター、キーブレード、そして天使と大天使

Max Goof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DISNEY KNIGHT-ARCHANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT HELLISH DARKNESS SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HEAVENLY LIGHT HELLISH DARKNESS SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HEAVENLY LIGHT HELLISH DARKNESS SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Max Goof's Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Roxanne saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Bradley Uppercrust III saw it, he went mad with anger and rage and ran at Max to kill him, but Max Goof fired a massive barrage of white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels which hits Bradley Uppercrust III and sent him flying into a wall and tons of gold, jewels, and other currencies exploded out of him, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed now.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Angelic Demonic Disney Knight Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Angelic Demonic Disney Knight Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope) You are done causing trouble for all of us, Brad. Now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Max Goof went after Brad and he was really thrashing him all over the place with some very powerful slashes from his massive new Keyblade and blasting him with extremely powerful blasts of white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels which really hurt Brad bad and he also left tears in Brad's clothes, and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other valuable currencies exploded out of him.

Me: Damn! This is really getting brutal.

Nico: Big time, I knew Max hated Brad for all the crap he's pulled, but after finding out more sleazy things about him from Lincoln's Guardian Angels, now he's been pushed way too far, and Brad's really going to get the beating of his miserable life!

Eli: That prick deserves it.

Sylvester: We should also join in at once and help.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let Max have all the fun. Let's go and get more payback on that prick.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon

Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of

Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Ed, Style Queen and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Bradley Uppercrust III, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Max fired a massive beam of black and red energy which hit Brad and exploded and it knocked him out cold, and we tied him up in rainbow energy chains. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Max Goof's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Max Goof: Next time, if you ever break out, I won't hesitate in ending you!

Eli: (SCREAMS)

Eli screamed and hugged me tight.

Eli: (SHUDDERS) Sometimes, I hate it when Max scares me like that.

Me: Get him mad, and you won't live to see tomorrow.

Cuprosklodowskite: And for good messure!

She grabbed Brad and he screamed in powerful and excruciating agony as she was pouring GAMMA RADIATION INTO HIM! She was really pouring the radiation in him and it felt like he was being exposed to 100 nuclear bombs! HE SCREAMED IN POWERFUL AGONY! He was POISONED WITH INTENSE RADIATION! Then he was sent back to Lynn's table.

Lincoln: WHOA! That is gonna be painful!

Lola: No kidding!

Lincoln: But, we took down Brad and sent him back to Lynn's Table, and he won't try that ever again, or like Max said, he's going to end him. (To Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs) And it's so good to see you all again, Lola, Maria, and Belle.

Lola Lane: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time.

Maria Fey: We were hoping to meet again under better circumstances.

Belle Briefs: Maybe, one that didn't warrant Brad's escape.

Lincoln went up to Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs and he hugged them, and Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lola Lane: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Maria Fey: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Belle Briefs: You said it, plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, the first girl is Lola Lane, Gene-Slammer of Scourge, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Metropolis and classmate in Math and she's also the younger sister of Lois Lane from My Adventures With Superman. She's the leader of The Power Washer Heroes, and she and Lincoln created some of the most powerful power washer, so much so that all the dirt was washed away in an instant. She has black hair in a ponytail and she wears a red shirt and blue skirt. Lincoln made Lola Lane a red and blue striped bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Michelle Emperyous: The second girl is Maria Fey, Gene-Slammer of Battletrap, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym and she's also the twin sister of Maya Fey. She has the same powers as her sister, but hers are much more powerful. She is also one of the most powerful mediums ever known, she's able to exorcise even the most evil of demonic entities from homes. She has black hair like her sister and wears a pink kimono. She's also the brains of The Power Washer Heroes. Lincoln made Maria a pink bikini, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Laney Emperyous: And the third girl is Belle Briefs, Gene-Slammer of Nightbird, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science and she's also the twin sister of Bulla Briefs and Trunks, and she's not only the brains and master inventor of The Power Washer Heroes, but she's also a Saiyan and she's also able to use any of The Super Saiyan transformations with no issue same with her sister as well. She and Lincoln created the Power Washers capable of wiping clean any and all dirt. Like her sister, Belle has blue hair and wears a pink shirt and pink skirt. Lincoln made Belle a pink bikini, and to show thanks, Belle kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion.

Vorya Emperyous: They and Lincoln are known as The Power Washer Heroes and their job is to clean up Gotham Royal York and other cities of all the dirt. They've even cleaned up many of the national parks and even Paris entirely. Lincoln made The Power Washer Heroes beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion because he stole a Power Washer that thankfully was not working, and he destroyed the not working power washer as it exploded and splattered all over an art museum.

Sadie Emperyous: Thankfully, not only did Lincoln and The Power Washer Heroes save all of the paintings, but they also cleaned up the art museum, and after that, they ended up beating the living crap out of Bradley Uppercrust III, and this also proves just how much of a lowlife he truly is.

Lola Lane: And we got the video of that certain incident that warranted a full-scale beatdown on Brad from Lincoln and Trunks, that was until a seriously pissed off Max pried them off and he also beat up Brad really badly.

Me: This we got to see.

Lincoln: We still remember that incident too well, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Lola Lane in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Fey in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Belle Briefs in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lola Lane: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs' necks with red, pink, and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and red, pink, and blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Maria Fey: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs.

Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Haruka Fujimino, Yuki Segawa, Asaka Segawa, and Tsukino Segawa from Dekakute Ecchi na Ore no Ane.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruka Fujimino, Yuki Segawa, Asaka Segawa, and Tsukino Segawa from Dekakute Ecchi na Ore no Ane.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Haruka Fujimino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruka Fujimino and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Bradley Uppercrust III, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees,

Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Haruka Fujimino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up

to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene.

Haruka Fujimino: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruka Fujimino, Yuki Segawa, Asaka Segawa, and Tsukino Segawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old hated enemy, Bradley Uppercrust III, who broke out of Lynn's Table and he still wanted revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Max transforming and what we all did in violently thrashing him all over the place, and then, Max firing a black and blood red energy blast that hit Brad and took him down and we sent him back to Lynn's Table, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln, Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Greg and Pam went way too far breaking that goddamn prick out, I knew they'd try to piss us off one more time before we sent them straight to The Charon Reform School.

Lincoln: As if throwing stink bombs at the Mascots wasn't bad enough, they busted Brad out of Lynn's Table. Now, I'm really glad I put those two in an endless nightmare after we got rid of The Reality Police.

Me: Same here.

Nico: It was a long time coming for those assholes, but we were patient enough, and we're already pissing off Slappy even more.

Right about now, he's probably trashing his home and beating up his cohorts in a fit of rage. I also wouldn't be surprised if someone winds up putting a couple of termites down his pants.

Unknown to Nico, some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were also thinking the same thing as well.

---

After taking down Bradley Uppercrust III again and throwing him right back at Lynn's Table this time with intense radiation poisoning, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lola Lane, Maria Fey, and Belle Briefs saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Lola Lane: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Maria Fey: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Belle Briefs: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lola Lane: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Maria Fey: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, can you show us that certain incident that led to Brad getting a violent thrashing from Lincoln and Trunks before Max pried them off and he also violent thrashed him?

Lola Lane: Gladly, but I got to warn you, it's really violent and bloody.

Lola Lane played a video on the screen, and it showed Belle and

Bulla punching Bradley Uppercrust III in the face after they caught him peeping at them.

Past Belle: UGH! YOU GODDAMN FUCKING ASSHOLE! NOW, YOU'RE REALLY GOING TO GET IT!

Past Bulla: You said it, sis.

Past Belle and Past Bulla: (SCREAMING AT THE TOP OF THEIR LUNGS) LINCOLN, TRUNKS, WE GOT A PERVERT!

Just then, Lincoln and Trunks arrived, and after they heard everything, Lincoln had a murderous look on his face same with Trunks.

Past Lincoln: You dared to peek at Belle and Bulla?! As if you couldn't stoop any lower, Brad!

Past Trunks: We should've done much worse to you when we first met Max and his friends, but to find out you peeked at my sisters, now you've gone and done it!

Lincoln and Trunks pounced on Brad and they proceeded to beat the living crap out of him. Just then, Max Goof arrived as he saw the quarrel.

Past Max Goof: Guys, what on Earth is going on here?!

Belle and Bulla explained it, and when they were done, Max Goof's eyes turned blood red with murder and rage and his body was literally overtaken with murderous rage. Then, he walked up and grabbed Lincoln and Trunks and pried them off of Brad and threw them to the side, and then, he glared at Brad with murderous rage: IF LOOKS COULD KILL, BRAD WOULD ALREADY BE DEAD!

Past Max Goof: You know what, as if you weren't that much of a lowlife because of all the stupid stuff you did in Spoonerville wasn't bad enough, but to also hear that you've done the same thing in Royal Woods, that's even worse. But, now I hear that you're also a sleazy disgusting pervert as well! Now, you've really crossed it big time, Brad.

Then, Max grabbed Brad by the collar of his shirt and hoisted him up.

Past Max Goof: And let me tell you this: the thrashing that you're going to get from me, you're going to wish that Lincoln and Trunks had killed you.

That frightened Brad really badly, and then, Max punched Brad hard in the face, and then, he got into a violent brawl with him as they were enveloped in a violent fight cloud and it was really violent to the extreme. Then, Max kicked Brad so hard, he got knocked out of the fight cloud and he crashed into a light pole and was knocked out, and Lincoln tied him up with red energy ropes and then, the cops came, loaded Brad inside, and took him back to prison as the video ended.

Me: Hey, I remembered that incident all too well. Man, you guys came back with a lot of Brad's blood on your hands.

Lincoln: We did, but Max got a lot of it on his hands when he pummeled Brad badly.

Trunks: It was as if something extremely murderous took him over, and that glare he had, it was like looking into Death's Eyes.

Nico: Wait, I remembered that incident all too well. (SHUDDERS) Man, Brad really crossed it that time, and he should consider himself lucky that Lincoln, Trunks, and Max trashed him, because if Vegeta found out, Brad would be in for far worse than what those three did to him.

Lincoln: That's for sure.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Anetta: Wow, so, this is Orange Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Anetta, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari are in your harem.

Livewire: At least, the Universe 666 versions of Violent and Mandy are truly decent girls unlike the one we'd killed yesterday and the one suffering from our humiliations.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Violet Vanderfleet, Universe 666 Mandy, Simulator Anetta, Simulator Maddy, Simulator Yai Ayanokoji, and Simulator Ms. Mari, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Puzzle Plank Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That one is gonna be cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Ink Rose: Me and Zick will go with.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Yep.

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were at PUZZLE PLANK GALAXY!

Nico: Wow!

Ink Rose: This will be so fun.

Zick: It sure will!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this is a puzzle galaxy and you guys are going after Mandibug Stack right?

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Well you got to do that puzzle down there to summon it. But you've got to face Goombas along the way no doubt.

Nico: Okay. This will be fun.

Zick: Let's get moving

?: Let me help too.

A girl came and she had Red Hair and Blue Eyes and had Red Chinese clothes and she had a Samurai Sword in her hand and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Samurai Rangers on it and it was on her skirt too.

Nikita Shinkenger: Nikita Shinkenger, Embodiment of the Samurai Rangers is ready.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Nikita.

Ink Rose: I like your outfit.

Nikita Shinkenger: Thanks.

Nico: We can talk more about yourself later. Lets go get to work.

They flew down to the puzzle of Mandibug Stack.

They flew down and got to the puzzle and it was jumbled.

Nico: I remember this puzzle. Easy.

They got it set right and it glowed and out came MANDIBUG STACK!

Nikita Shinkenger: Time to squish some bugs.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay you guys faced these before. You have to bash the top bug and then do the same to the main one.

Zick: Right!

Nico: (gets out Duff Killigan and Golden Glider's Ridewatches) Sports time!

Nico activated them and became a skating golfer and he bashed them with golf balls.

Nico then jumped and bashed the top bug and then the main bug got mad and got tooting like a steam horn!

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Ink Rose: It doesn't matter

Ink Rose and Zick fired waves of darkness and energy and Nikita fired a blast of fire and energy and the blasts hit bug and it exploded and out came the star!

Nico: There's the star!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Nikita Shinkenger: That was so awesome!

They high five.

Zick: Tell us more about yourself

Nikita Shinkenger: I'm a samurai and I was trained in Hong Kong and Japan. I learned all about the art and many styles in the art centered around the elemental forces of nature. It's really awesome and the way of the samurai is all about honor.

Nico: That is right. Would you like to join the team?

Nikita Shinkenger: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were watching TV. But then we smelled something unusual.

Me: (Sniffs) Smell that?

Nico: Smells like molten gold.

Eli: I sense the mascots up to something.

Kendra Kingfisher: What have you guys done now?

We went and followed the smell.

It was coming from the workshop.

We went in and saw the mascots pouring gold into a mold and then it cooled down and then the mold opened and we saw a SOLID GOLD JEWEL ENCRUSTED TOILET!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Is that a Solid Gold, Jewel Encrusted Toilet?

Poromon: Yep.

Qin: That is so cool!

Squiliam: That toilet is absolutely amazing! It's just as amazing as my toilet back home.

Qin: Wow!

Camille Bergeron: Explain how you did this!

Poromon: We bought a bunch of gold bars and melted them down and made it into this.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: That is amazing.

Laney: Very awesome.

Sideways: Where did the Gold Bars come from?!

Poromon: We used some of our money we won.

Me: Wow!

Sideways: Oh. That makes sense.

Nico: That is cool though.

Poromon: It's for a special project we have. It's a surprise.

Chase: What's the Special Project?

Poromon: The Toilet is the final touch. It's for Nico and May.

We followed them and the mascots went in to Nico and May's bathroom and then we heard them install it and then when it was finished we saw that it was a full scale replica of Squilliam's Bathroom fitted for Nico and May! It had a Solid Gold Toilet, Jewel encrusted toilet paper holder and even a jewel encrusted whirlpool bath hot tub for Nico and May and even a magnificent rainforest waterfall shower!

Nico: WHOA! YOU REALLY MADE AN AWESOME BATHROOM!

Squiliam: Oh this is an absolutely amazing bathroom guys! It's just as stylish as my bathroom back home.

Poliwag: We learned all about designing from you Squiliam.

Squiliam: I'm truly honored guys.

Sandpit: Nico, who gets to shine next?

Nico: Fluttershy, Cloudkicker, Melon Mint, Spitfire, Takanuva, and Irena Malloy

Fluttershy: Oh this will be fun.

Cloudkicker: I'm ready for some fun!

Melon Mint: Me too! This will be cool!

Spitfire: You got that right!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Sabre, the creature from Welcome to Camp Nightmare, and he's returned and he's causing havoc at Camp Nightmoon once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Sabre, the creature from Welcome to Camp Nightmare, and he's returned and he's causing havoc at Camp Nightmoon once again.

We gasped.

Nico: Sabre's back, I knew it was going to be him, I just knew it.

Me: Same here.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Looks like we're going back to planet Nightrama.

Lincoln: We hadn't forgotten about Sabre, he was one ferocious monster. But, be that as it may, we still need to destroy him once more.

Nico: Right, Lincoln. Let's head there at once and tell Billy Harlan and the others that Sabre's back and it was due to Slappy.

Fluttershy: (Shivering in fright) Planet Nightrama! I h-h-haven't forgotten that planet! It was horrible!

Lincoln was comforting Fluttershy.

Lincoln: Flutters it'll be okay. You have me with you.

I went over and got the book for Welcome to Camp Nightmare.

Me: Boy I remember this one. It took place on an alien planet located 66,666 lightyears away from home.

Xenia: That was freaky.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Fluttershy, it's going to be okay. Remember, this is YOUR time to shine!

Fluttershy: Oh I know but I still get scared of that place every time.

Nice: I know Fluttershy. I know.

Me: We faced Sabre last year and it was still scary seeing that planet.

Laney: It was.

Nico: And this was before we started using the Black Gates.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Yep. And I apologize for not showing it to you all sooner.

Nico: Aw no worries.

Me: Still what makes me mad is that they had people from Earth camp on an alien planet thousands of lightyears from home without even realizing the kinds of dangers that are on it.

Nico: Yeah whoever did this needs to realize that.

Laney: I'll say.

Then the previous group came.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Can me, Robo Roxy, Gentleman Ghost, Evil Green Ranger, Toiletnator, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Fixer, Xiao Fung, and Condiment King go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can.

Lola: We're going to Planet Nightrama to battle Sabre again.

Nico: Yeah.

Robo-Roxy: From Welcome to Camp Nightmare. That was a scary one.

Lola: Yeah.

Jack Spicer: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gyro Man next.

Qin: Ooh that one will take flight.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Magmion, the secondary antagonist in Gormiti: The

Invincible lords of Nature and the Gormiti franchise as a whole and one of the heads of the Volcano Gormiti, and he's come to conquer the world in the name of The Volcano Gormiti. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and J.D., you're not going to like this guy one bit: the person we just saw and the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Magmion, one of the heads of the Volcano Gormiti, and he's come to conquer the world in the name of The Volcano Gormiti.

I gasped.

Me: Oh God, I knew it was going to be him, he's Magor's servant and a dangerous warlord of lava and fire.

Selene Salamandra: Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll put him out for good or better yet, let Lincoln absorb him in the same way he absorbed The Seraphina Brothers and many other powerful villains.

Nico: If we kill Magmion, we're sure to piss off Magor as well, and who knows, maybe we'll deal with him very soon. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Camp Nightmoon to help Billy Harlan and the rest of the campers kill Sabre once again.

Lincoln: And tell them of Slappy's part in bringing him back from the dead, and once we get done with killing Sabre, you're next, Magmion.

Selene Salamandra: There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live any longer, Magmion. You and The Volcano Tribe have caused more than enough trouble to all of Gorm and its residents for the very last time, now you will face the wrath of Salamandra the Steel, The Alchemy Beast of Steel and Fire.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Billy Harlan and the rest of the campers kill Sabre once again and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing him back from the dead, and once we get done with killing Sabre, Selene Salamandra and Lincoln are going to destroy Magmion.

We went to the ship and we were off to the planet Nightrama. We got a 66,666 light-year journey ahead of us.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 9212.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the scary nightmarish planet Nightrama for our latest mission and that is to rescue the campers of Camp Nightmoon and destroy the evil creature Sabre. After which we're going to give the people who made Camp Nightmoon on an alien planet like that a piece of our minds.

Me: I agree with you Nico. Building a camp on an alien planet like that without realizing the kinds of dangers of it heartless.

Laney: It's like a death sentence.

The mascots got out their paint guns.

Evil Green Ranger: (to the mascots) Are you guys really getting out orange paint guns?!

Poromon: Yep. But these are explosive paint balls we're using.

Me: Nice.

Camie: Been a while since you used them.

Poliwag: It sure has.

Notacon: There are better planets then this one!

Nico: Yeah the food planets would be better.

Qin: I agree there.

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: Pandora too?

Me: I don't think so. Pandora's atmosphere is poisonous and the Na'Vi would not allow it and there are creatures there that would kill you at every corner.

Eli: Good point.

Leonard: Don't forget the ones of the Omnitrix Aliens.

Nico: Some of the inhabitants of those planets would not like having camps there for humans.

Lola: Yeah.

Leonard: Another good point.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry just being cautious.

Me: No worries.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Can you imagine there being a camp on the Chum Planet.

All of us: EW!

Nico: Boy that would be so disgusting.

Michael Morningstar: Please tell me we're there.

Nico: Almost.

Lola: Yeah.

Fluttershy: (Shivering) I am just r-r-r-really scared of this planet!

Fixer: Fluttershy, it's going to be okay.

Nico: Yeah we won't go back to this planet after this.

Me: I know it scared you last year but we got through it.

Lincoln: Yeah Flutters, I helped you get through this and I can help you do so again.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you everyone.

Fixer: Fluttershy, it's going to be okay.

Nico: Yeah we won't go back to this planet after this.

Me: I know it scared you last year but we got through it.

Lincoln: Yeah Flutters, I helped you get through this and I can help you do so again.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you everyone.

Nico: We won't go back to this planet because it's a safety hazard, that's why.

Me: I agree. It's too dangerous and horrible for all things humankind.

Xenia: Good idea.

Laney: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Nightrama and it was as dark and creepy as ever.

Maria: We're here.

Me: Scary place.

Varya Volcano: Wow when you said it was a scary looking planet you weren't kidding. Those 4 moons around it make it scary.

Lola: Yeah.

Kendra Kingfisher: It sure does.

We got to landing and we landed the ship in the same spot as last year.

We got out and it was creepy.

Varya Volcano: So this is the planet Nightrama.

Kendra Kingfisher: Wow. It's a scary forest planet.

Me: Yep.

Blaster Tron: (Robot Voice) Searching for Billy Harlan.

Nico: Go for it Blaster Tron.

Blaster Tron kept scanning.

Blaster Tron: Billy Harlan found. 25 klicks to the west.

Nico: Okay. Lets go and stay alert.

We were off to the camp.

We arrived and the camp was still there.

Me: Camp Nightmoon. Hard to imagine that it's back here.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Scary.

Camie: This is crazy that this camp was put here.

Me: I know.

Billy Harlan: Hey guys!

Condiment King: Hey, Billy!

Fluttershy: (still scared) Nice to see you here.

Billy Harlan: Fluttershy still scared of this place?

Me: Mm-hmm.

Laney: Yeah. Lincoln is comforting her.

Billy Harlan: Thank goodness you're all here. Sabre is…

Me: Back to terrorize you guys here on Nightrama. We know.

Billy Harlan: How did…

Lincoln: I told them.

Paragus: In camps like these, we tell stories to pass the time. Why don't we tell some now while waiting?

Me: Sure.

Billy Harlan: I was gonna say. You guys have grown a lot in numbers since last year.

Me: Not just that but also in power.

Billy Harlan: Wow.

We got to telling all kinds of great stories. We told him about the ambassador missions, the big major battles we had and many more.

Xiao Fung: What story should we tell?

Cloudkicker: How about the one where Poromon took steroids?

Poromon: That was funny!

Billy Harlan: Go for it.

It was during the time when we went to Swallow Falls for the 2nd time.

When it was finished everyone that hadn't heard it was in awe.

Xiao Fung: What story should we tell?

Cloudkicker: How about the one where Poromon took steroids?

Poromon: That was funny!

Billy Harlan: Go for it.

It was during the time when we went to Swallow Falls for the 2nd time.

When it was finished everyone that hadn't heard it was in awe.

Bomb Man: See, it started when Poromon was beat up by bullies.

Billy Harlan: Those jerks! Picking on someone as cute as Poromon.

Poromon: I know.

Kevin Reynolds: Yeah. And I suggested that Poromon do steroids. Not my smartest idea.

Poromon: But I looked really awesome muscular.

Manaphy: (Hearts swirl around her) And hunky too.

Mr. Mittens: And during that time, he was acting tough.

Melon Mint: He even said there was a toll in the hall.

Stewie: It was like how I did so when I was like that.

Nico: That was crazy.

Billy Harlan: Wow! That was crazy. Tell me what happened during your Ambassador Missions.

Me: Okay but this will take a while.

We told him about what happened over the course of the last year and a half with them.

Harley Quinn: Also, have you heard about Blood and Honey?

Billy Harlan: YEAH! I sure did! That was a horrible movie! I heard that during the big missions you guys were having that the mascots were having uhh what do you call them?

Me: We call them Blood and Honey breakdowns.

Billy Harlan: Yeah those. And I saw the trial you guys did and that was crazy.

Me: It was. But thanks to that lawsuit we got that movie banned.

Toiletnator: Yep. They kept doing this during certain big missions.

Spitfire: Not that I blame them.

HORSEA: POOH DID NOTHING TO BE DISGRACED BY THIS MOVIE! FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Billy Harlan: That is a funny breakdown but I agree with you there!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Kit: Yeah we were shocked and horrified!

Lola: No kidding.

Barbossa: Lads, Pooh is a sweet innocent bear, not a serial killer!

Billy Harlan: I know!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: All in all it was a bunch of really eventful missions for us.

Billy Harlan: Yeah no kidding. But what I also want to know is how we got back here on Nightrama?

Me: I think I know how. Slappy.

Gentleman Ghost: Why don't we go after Sabre now?

Takanuva: Just what I was thinking.

Nico: I agree there. We'll let him come to us. We need bait.

I pulled out a huge steak.

Nico: Perfect.

We had a steak being cooked on a fire. Then we hid. A figure came and it had a ferocious look and it was SABRE!

It saw the steak and he growled.

Tidal Wave: Entrance time!

We went at Sabre as he was eating the steak and then the colors of paint appeared and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello Sabre. Remember us?

Robo Roxy: Because we remember you!

Irena Malloy: Big time!

Sabre roared!

Qin: He remembers us.

Lola: Yeah.

I fired waves of light and energy and the mascots fired paintball blasts and they hit Sabre and exploded all over.

Fluttershy, Cloudkicker, Melon Mint, Spitfire, Takanuva and Irena fired waves of leaves, flowers, lightning, fire, melons and light and blasted Sabre all over.

Qin: Take that!

Melon Mint: Yeah!

Poromon fired his paintball gun.

Poromon: YOU LIKE THAT!

He fired explosive paintballs and they hit Sabre and exploded all over.

Qin: Take that!

Poliwag fired his paintball gun.

He blasted him all over with blue paint.

Poliwag: YEAH!

Then Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum, Chalmers, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Kalin, Private HIVE, and Control Freak came.

Nico: Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum, Chalmers, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Kalin, Private HIVE, and Control Freak.

Legs: Did you guys really tell stories to Billy?

Nico: We sure did.

Louie: Including the Poromon on steroids one?

Maria: Yep.

Cantwell: I remember that one.

Wiggum: He looked ripped there.

Me: Boy did he ever.

Chalmers: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Reality Police.

Nico: We sure did.

Octagon: Was Matt really tired?

Me: He was REALLY tired.

Laney: Yeah he hadn't slept in 14 days.

Octagon: Geez!

?: Boy poor kid.

A figure came out and it was PROJECTOR GOMORYU from episodes 28 & 29 of Kiramagers!

---

Projector Gomoryu was behind the attack and destruction of the Crystalia Kingdom alongside Faucet Hildon.

Projector Gomoryu was sent to Earth to act as Yodonna's muscle in a fresh attempt to destroy the Kiramagers. Although typically only Emperor Yodon himself can control Jamen Beasts, Carantula has developed a special tablet capable of enhancing the Jamen Beast. It is first seen in the city obliterating a building by flying straight through it which forced a response from the Kiramagers. Kiramaizin arrives in the city to find the neighborhood demolished but no Jamen Beast only for Muryou to detect something near a nearby high rise. Unfortunately, before Kiramaizin can react, a cloaked Projector Gomoryu blasted it back with a blast of sonic wind but they cannot find the Jamen Beast so they summoned Mashin Magellan to form Kiramaizin Magellan. They manage to blast Projector Gomoryu's wings and stomach with the Magellan Shot but it blasts Magellan out of Kiramaizin's hand with a sonic blast. Before they can recover, it uses devastating energy shock-waves to wipe out the Giant Robo, crippling Mashin Fire. Having proven her power and point, Yodonna and Projector Gomoryu return to Yodonheim. Later, as Shiguru and Juru perform a concert for the Gold Kiramai Stone, Yodonna returns with an army of Bechats and the unseen Projector Gomoryu to destroy Tokyo only to be confronted by Sayo and accidentally reveal that the tablet is the source of Projector Gomoryu's invisibility. This results in a battle over the tablet which the Kiramagers win. Takamichi retrieves the tablet and uses it to expose Projector

Gomoryu and the Kiramagers are all surprised at its immense size. Desperate to finish things, the Kiramagers form GigantDriller and Sena takes control of King Express Zabyun (since Kiramaizin was unusable due to Mashin Fire's injury). Even so, Yodonna is sure that the Jamen Beast is so powerful that being visible doesn't matter and orders it to attack. Using its wings, Projector Gomoyu is able to blast the city with roof tiles and assorted junk before charging and smacking GigantDriller and King Express Zabyun multiple times with its wings. GigantDriller then uses Mashin Duston to suck up the junk but Projector Gomoryu charges up another kinetic attack which wouuld finish them off. Fortunately, the Gold Kiramai Stone (moved by Juru and Shiguru's selflessness) stops it with a bash on the head before munching on its wings multiple times. As Projector Gomoryu goes down, the Gold Kiramai Stone turns into Mashin Hakobu but Projector Gomoryu starts smoking. Its Jamen is overheating and thus it is forced to escape through flying away before it either overheats to uselessness or explodes from the exertion. Later, as Galza learns from Yodonna that King Oradin's body is being held in Yodonheim, Carantula reveals that Projector Gomoryu has cooled off and Yodonna orders him to send it back to wreak havoc. The Jamen Beast returns to the city and starts to break apart buildings with its wings. With most of the Kiramagers in Hakobu's special realm trying to unlock access to the Miracle Kiramai Stone, Takamichi has to fight Projector Gomoryu alone in the city as GigantDriller. GigantDriller tries to impale the Jamen Beast with his Driller Knuckle but it teleports behind the formation and headbutts it down. Shortly thereafter, another two Driller Knuckles miss because Projector Gomoryu teleports away from them and is smacked away. Fortunately, King Oradin has manifested in a new body as Mashin Oradin and energy smashes straight through Projector Gomoryu which also fries its Jamen. As Mashin Hakobu returns with the Kiramagers and Mashin from his special realm, Projector Gomoryu takes flight to try and smash them out of the sky so King Oradin offers Juru to pilot him and thus Juru becomes Go Kiramai Red and uses his Insparklenation. With this new idea, Mashins Oradin and Hakobu fuse to form the new Grateful Phoenix and goes in pursuit of Projector Gomoryu with the Jamen Beast dodging many laser blasts. However, when it tries to return fire, Grateful Phoenix dodges the blast and stopping to fire it slows down Projector Gomoryu so much that the Giant Robo easily grabs it and delivers multiple punches. Juru then summons the Golden Axe which energy slashes the Jamen Beast straight out of the sky. Grateful Phoenix then fuses them into the Golden Halberd as Projector Gomoryu charges, easily overwhelming it with multiple electricity charged slashes before using the Grateful Prominence attack to cleave Projector Gomoryu in half. All the Jamen Beast can do it roar in pain as its two halves fall to the ground and explode.

---

Shiguru: Projector Gomoryu!

Projector Gomoryu: BEen a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were Yodonna's muscle to try and kill the rangers.

Projector Gomoryu: That's right. Good memory.

William: Did Vypra make you normal sized?

Projector Gomoryu: She sure did!

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway

---

Sora Takenouchi, Phoenixmon, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Tai & Greymon, Matt & Garurumon, Izzy & Kabuterimon, Mimi & Lillymon, Joe & Ikkakumon, Kari & Angewomon, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, Wiggum, Selma & Patty, Skinner, Outlaw Skinner, Good Burns, Cargill, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Nico's Rescue was helping Matt with his brother and sister and destroy the Reality Police nd Shadow Lucy and Cerea transformed

The Springfield Mafia was first.

Fat Tony: (to Sora) Nico's Rescue was helping Matt deal with his brother and sister and destroy the Reality Police. Shadow Lucy and Cerea transformed against them.

Sora Takenouchi: Yeah Matt's brother and Sister were two monsters that hated him!

Phoenixmon: I think they hated him from the very moment he was born!

Penelope Waverly: YEAH! What a couple of insignificant lowlifes! And we destroyed the Reality Police and gave them the black gates.

Sunset Shimmer: Those jerks had it coming.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy that is for sure!

Sunburn: No kidding! And poor Matt hadn't slept in days. He was really sleepy. And we got Greg and Pam officially Disowned from the Amsterdam family and we have Matt resting in his room. He's going to be asleep for 2 days. He was awake for 14 days straight.

Louie: Boy he is practically exhausted!

Legs: Yeah! Poor kid.

Fat Tony: I hope he can sleep easy. Lets do it!

Sora Takenouchi: PHOENRA LETS BURN!

Sora turned into a Phoenix Theme Hero of love!

Sora Takenouchi: Call me VOLPHOENIX! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM OF PHOENIX LOVE!

Sora and group fired waves of incredible fire and blasted them down.

Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Bart, Ralph, Martin, Milhouse, Nelson, Janie, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Skinner, Chalmers, Leopold, Good Burns, Sprinfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - Battling Another Roachmon, Snimon, Mammothmon, Mojyamon, Frigimon, Evil Strike Man and Duff Killigan who were the Keyblade knight of Yavin IV and the Embodiment of Shiranui

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell: (to Lisa) Nico, Rarity's team, Duff Killigan's team, and the others did good battling Another Roachmon, Snimon, Mammothmon, Mojyamon, Frigimon, Evil Strike Man and Duff Killigan. They were the Keyblade knight of Yavin IV and the Embodiment of Shiranui.

Lisa Simpson: They were really amazing!

Chloe Terryington: (British Accent) Yeah it was really amazing and cool.

Rarity: It sure ws fun darlings and it was really great battling them.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was cool!

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was fun.

Cantwell: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Lisa Simpson: CHAKRAS LETS SHINE!

She turned into a Buddha themed hero!

Lisa Simpson: I am NIRVANA! (ECHOING) CHAKRAS OF SEVEN NIRVANAS!

She fired rainbow blasts and the group fired waves Of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Homer Simpson, Bart Simpson, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Barney, Lisa Simpson, Marge, Mindy, Maggie, Ralph, Ms. Krabappel, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Leopold, Good Burns, Chalmers, Skinner, Outlaw Skinner, Snake, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Lincoln's rescue in Spoonerville and Bradley Uppercrust III escaped and we beat nim up

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum (to Homer): I heard Lincoln's rescue in Spoonerville, where Bradley Uppercrust III escaped. Please tell me Lincoln beat him up!

Homer: Oh he sure did!

Bart: Yeah that jerk can just eat my shorts!

Cuprosklodowskite: Yeah and I made sure he was in a lot of pain because I gave him a nasty dose of RADIATION poisoning. Made him look like he was exposed to 100 nuclear bombs.

Wiggum: Boy that must've hurt!

Cuprosklodowskite: It did and what did you expect? I am intensely radioactive.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) Yeah he looked really funny!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a painful way to die but it was funny. Not that he will die anyway.

Featherweight: That is for sure.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Wiggum: He had it coming to him. Lets do it!

Homer: DONRA LETS MAKE SWEETS!

He turned into a donut themed hero!

Homer: Call me DONUT KING! Mmm Donuts. (ECHOING) DONUT SHURIKEN SHOWER!

Homer fired a massive shower of donuts and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

## Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Bloom, Tecna, Flora, Layla, Musa, Roxy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Skinner, Leopold, Cantwell, Dracula, Rich Texan, Good Burns, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - Meeting Maria Fey, Lola Lane and Bella Briefs

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers: (to Stella) I heard you guys met Maria Fey, Lola Lane and Bella Briefs. What are they like?

Stella: They are called the Power Washer Heroes and they are a group of Cybertronian Gene-slammers that Lincoln knows and they have a very powerful civic duty to clean up the entire city of filth, dirt and trash as well as all the national parks and all that.

Chalmers: Wow! These girls are amazing.

Bonnie Terrez: Yep and Lincoln is one of them too and we were amazed to hear about that.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome that he knows girls that can clean like that.

Cozy Glow: It sure is!

Hex: You got that right.

Chalmers: That is really amazing. I'm glad that Lincoln knows people like that. Lets do it!

Stella: SOLARAA LETS SHINE!

She turned into a Shining Fairy Theme hero!

Stella: I am SOLARUS! (ECHOING) SHINING FAIRY LIGHT BURST!

She fired a blast of fire and light and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Applejack, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Braeburn, Big Mac, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Apple Fritter, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Argit, Zombozo, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Megawhatts, Keven 11,000, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - Puzzle Plank Galaxy

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid: (to Applejack) Puzzle Plank Galaxy was next, Please tell me Nico blew up stuff real good there!

Applejack: Oh he sure did! It was really amazing!

Apple Bloom: We solved a lot of really amazing puzzles there and battled Mandibug Stack.

Octagon: Didn't you guys battle him before?

Woody Woodpecker: Yeah they sure did and it was very coincidental that he would appear in the new galaxies.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Rhomboid: Boy no kidding there!

Octagon: That is cool! Lets do it!

Applejack: ORCHARA LETS HARVEST!

She turned into an Apple Themed hero!

Applejack: Call me HONEST APPLE!

Octagon: That's perfect! And you are the Element of Honesty.

Applejack: It sure is fitting. (ECHOING) APPLES OF THE GROVE AVALANCHE!

She fired a massive blast of apples and the group fired waves of apples, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Lincoln, Clyde, Stella, Zach, Liam, Rusty, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Good Burns, Skinner, Chalmers, Selma & Patty, Snake, Dracula (Simpsons, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - The Mascots made a toilet!?

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) The Mascots made a toilet!? Are you telling me this right?!

Girl Jordan: I didn't want to believe it either but the Mascots really DID Make a toilet! It was a solid gold jewel encrusted toilet and it was amazing how they did it!

Max Gibson: They took a couple of bars of gold and made a toilet with a mold and it with a bunch of jewels put into it too.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: The mascots really did an amazing job!

Whirlwind: Yeah even Squilliam loved it because he has a solid gold jewel encrusted toilet in his house!

Cargill: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Girl Jordan: HYDRAS LETS SWIM!

She turned into a sea dragon theme hero.

Girl Jordan: Call me AQUADRACO! (ECHOING) SEA DRAGON MAELSTROM!

She fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a sea dragon! The group fired waves of rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Mandee, Fiona, Miguel, Leni, Becky, Whitney, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Skinner, Cantwell, Skinner, Outlaw Skinner, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - Camp Nightmare is next

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) Camp Nightmare is next. Didn't you cover that last year too?

Jackie: Yeah we sure did! This was a scary one.

Donald Duck: Yeah it was crazy!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Starshine Sparkle: This planet we're at is scary.

Spyro: Never thought we could be here again too,

Krusty: You got that right. Lets do it!

Jackie: EXPLODRA LETS BOMB THE AREA!

She turned into an explosion master themed hero.

Jackie: CALL ME THE BOMB PRINCESS! (ECHOING) BOMBS OF FURY!

Jackie threw a bunch of bombs and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Morpheus, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Haiku, Lucy Loud, Bertrand, Dante, Persephone, Brittney, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Rex Goodwin, Roman Goodwin, Devack, Greiger, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Planet Nightrama is scary as ever

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) Planet Nightrama is scary as ever. And creepy too.

Morpheus: Yeah and this planet is amazing though. The view of the 4 moons is amazing too.

Giganta: But the landscape here is scary.

Fluttershy: (Shivering in fright) It's just as s-s-scary as anything else!

Tornado Bolt: Yeah Fluttershy's been scared of this planet ever since we found out we were going here.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja she sure is.

Stealth Elf: Lincoln has been comforting her since we got here.

Kalin: Oh man. I would too. Lets do it!

Morpheus: Corvus lets fly with darkness!

He turned into a crow hero!

Morpheus: Call me NIGHTFLIGHT! (ECHOING) BLUE FLAME CROW MURDER!

He fired a massive blast of blue fire and flames that formed into a crow murder and the group fired waves of fire and leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Ruby Rose, Weiss Schnee, Blake Belladonna, Yang, Nora, Dew Gayl, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E., Gizmo, Mammoth, INSTIGATOR, Billy Numerous, Kyd Wykkyd, Angel, Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - I don't know what the people were thinking making a summer camp on an alien planet

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE: (to Emerald) I don't know what the people were thinking making a summer camp on an alien planet. Whoever came up with the idea needs to be court martialed!

Emerald Sustrai: I agree with you there! I can't believe that the Camping Worlds are allowing this to go on!

Flashwing: Yeah that is crazy!

Princess Luna: Whoever is doing all this needs to be stopped!

Moondust: Sending kids lightyears away from home is like sending kids to their deaths.

Snowdrop: That is for sure!

Gari: Yeah this has to stop now!

Blackout: Yeah no kidding! These people are sending kids to unknown places to die!

Private HIVE: I agree there! Permission to start the battle?

Emerald Sustrai: Granted! EMERALUS LETS MAKE ILLUSIONS!

She turned into an Emerald Illusion hero!

Emerald Sustrai: Call me THE EMERALD ILLUSION! (ECHOING) EMERALD CRYSTAL SHOWER!

She fired emerald crystal showers and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nicole Knudson, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Brittney, Anna, Jessie, Mary, Allie, Jared, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Mumbo Jumbo, Gizmo, Mammoth, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - Sabre is going down

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak: (to Nicole) Sabre is going down. And you guys are gonna love who I summon next.

He called out the Werewolf of Werewolf Village from Goosebumps Escape from Horrorland!

Nicole: WHOA! The Werewolf from Werewolf Village in Escape from Horrorland! Fitting because we're dealing with Goosebumps Monsters.

Control Freak: It sure is fitting.

Nicole: Yep. Also yeah Sabre is going down.

Red Tornado: Indeed he is.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure there.

King Solar: That is too true and it will be good.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will be good.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Control Freak: You got that right. Lets do it!

Nicole: VIDEOUS LETS GAME!

She turned into a Video Game theme hero!

Nicole: I AM LADY VIDEOGAME! (ECHOING) VIDEO GAME FURY BLAST!

She fired a massive energy blast of video games and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Lady Kayura VS Phantomon

---

Phantomon was next.

Phantomon: Been a while since we fought.

Lady Kayura: It sure has been a while. (ECHOING) STAR STORM SCREAM! 嵐星斬

She fired a massive strike of purple lightning from the sky and smashed him down.

---

Dais VS Ookuwamon

---

Ookuwamon was next.

Dais: This will be fun! WEB OF DECEPTION! 投蜘網

He fired a wave of blades that formed a web and blasted him down.

---

Cale VS Cerberusmon

---

Cerberusmon was next.

Cale: I'm ready for you! (Echoing) BLACK LIGHTNING SLASH! 暗黒跳飛斬り

He fired a blast of black lightning and energy and blasted him down.

---

Sekhmet VS Flymon

---

Flymon was next.

Sekhmet: This will be a poisonous one! (ECHOING) SNAKE FANG STRIKE! 蛇牙剣・六節大蛇

He formed his swords into a whip and slashed him down.

Anubis VS LadyDevimon

LadyDevimon was next.

Anubis: I'm ready for you! (ECHOING) QUAKE WITH FEAR! 紅雷閃

He fired a wave of red lightning and it formed into numerous chains and blasted her down.

Cye VS MegaSeadramon

MegaSeadramon was next.

Cye: This will hurt! (ECHOING) SUPER WAVE SMASHER! 超流破

He fired a blast of water and energy and blasted him down.

Rowen VS Airdramon

Airdramon was next.

Rowen: This will blow you away! (ECHOING) ARROW SHOCKWAVE! 真空波

He fired an energy arrow and blasted him down.

---

Kento VS Rishu (YYH)

---

Rishu was next.

Kento: You better be ready for me! (ECHOING) IRON ROCK CRUSHER! 岩鉄砕

He smashed the ground and smashed him down with intense rock and dust!

---

Ryo VS Zeru (YYH)

---

Zeru was next.

Ryo: I'm ready for you! (ECHOING) FLARE UP NOW! 双炎斬

He had his swords glow white hot and slashed Zeru with an intense wall of fire and he smashed him down.

---

Serenity Wheeler VS Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Serenity Wheeler: I'm ready for you guys!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted them down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers. Zero-One Riders, Rarity, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Projector Gomoryu

---

Projector Gomoryu was next

Projector Gomoryu: Fluttershy is really scared of this planet huh?

Rarity: She most certainly is darling.

Nico: Poor Fluttershy is very sensitive.

May: Yeah poor girl

Projector Gomoryu: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Sabre, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

In jewel backgrounds they transformed.

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and a jewel crystal formed behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and they all fired a wave of elements and energy and blasted him down and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Projector Gomoryu you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

* * *

We regrouped.

Troy: Instead of steak, have a knuckle sandwich!

Tsukasa: Before you get sent to the Black Gates!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiramagers.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MAFIA CARNAGE 6!

She summoned Springfield Mafia, UA Carnage, Greasers, Pizza the Kid, Hair Razor and Barbed Wire Org.

Me: Oh yeah!

We went at Sabre and blasted him all over the place.

Swassa, Skartalas, Malvadine, Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Sobtjek, and Lanker blasted and smashed Sabre all over.

Springfield Mafia: MAFIA DEATH RAY!

Cantwell: BUDDHA FURY RAINBOW!

Wiggum: COPS OF FAT LOVE BLAST!

Chalmers: LIGHT FURY BLAST!

Vreedle Brothers: APPLES OF VREEDLE MIGHT BLAST!

Cargill: SEA DRAGON BURST STORM!

Krusty: BOMBS OF COMEDY BLAST!

Kalin: BLUE GIANT FLAME BLAST!

Private HIVE: EMERALD HIVE BLAST!

Control Freak: VIDEO GAME BLAST STORM!

They fired a massive blast wave of energy and elements from their surekills.

Sideways, Camille, Chase and Kendra used the Earth and Planet X Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chase's weapons and Camille Kendra's powers 100-fold and turned Sideways shield into a spear shield with blades on the side.

Sideways and Camille Bergersen: FLAMING SPICE SPEARSTORM!

Chase and Kendra Kingfisher: KINGFISHER LASER STORM!

Roses of the Rose Dragon and Robo Roxy: ROSE DRAGON FIRE BLAST!

Dawn of the Sun and Gramma Stuffum: SUN FOOD STORM!

Pharaohs of Egypt and Gentleman Ghost: PHARAOH GHOST BLAST!

Spiderman power of Mary Jane and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDERMAN GREEN BURST!

Layla of Andros and Toiletnator: ANDROS TOILET STORM!

Lori Loud of the Wind and Leonard: WIND PIG BLAST!

CatDog Power and Mayhem and Mr. Mittens: CATDOG MAYHEM BLAST!

Piper of the Phoenix and Fixer: PHOENIX FLAME RING STORM!

Ulrich of the Samurai and Xiao Fung: SAMURAI WIND BLAST!

Leif of the Saucy Fun and Condiment King: SAUCE BLAST STORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Lazlo, Raj, Clam, Patsy, Nina, Gretchen, me, Nico and Eli: CAMP KIDNEY SQUIRREL RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements:

Lincoln: PAINT GUN ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGE!

Jessica Kaios: PAINT GUN FIRE STYLE: RED!

Sari Sumdac: PAINT GUN LIGHTNING STYLE: YELLOW!

Nanami Simpson: PAINT GUN WATER STYLE: BLUE!

Toph: PAINT GUN EARTH STYLE: BROWN!

Perfuma: PERFUMA GUN NATURE STYLE: PINK!

They fired paint balls and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: PAINT GUN FINAL SMASH: PAINTBALL BLAST!

They fired a massive barrage of exploding paintballs!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, Sabre. So goodbye… !

Me and Billy Harlan: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

Lincoln fired a massive wave of lava which hit Sabre and melted him into nothing, and when his spirit appeared, we fired black energy blasts that hit his spirit and banished him to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance, you nasty hairball! Awesome job, gang.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Magmion.

?: J.D. KNUDSON, I WILL KILL YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID IN ASSISTING LORD MAGOR'S ENEMIES!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting

around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of fire and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Magmion, or we will force you out.

A massive muscular red creature came out, it was none other than Magmion, one of the heads of The Volcano Gormiti.

Me: Magmion, I should've known you'd one day come after us.

Magmion: You ruined Lord Magor's plans to conquer the Isle of Gormiti, and for that, I will kill you all and reduce the world to ashes!

Selene Salamandra: You are not laying one single hand on anyone, Magmion, your days of causing havoc and destruction end here.

Suddenly, Selene Salamandra's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Salamandra the Steel-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Magmion, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every

step.

Selene Salamandra: You make me sick to no end, Magmion, you and the rest of The Volcano Gormiti have caused more than enough havoc on the home of The Gormiti, and all for Magor's evil desire to bring destruction to all. You lack remorse nor empathy for the destruction you've caused and for the Gormiti that'd fallen to you in the past, all of your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long, and now, you shall pay the ultimate price for them… with your life.

Suddenly, Selene Salamandra was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, flames, and steel surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Salamandra the Steel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Magmion: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Salamandra emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Salamandra grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and crimson red hairband and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Salamandra the Steel with the alchemical symbol of steel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Steel, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Salamandra the Steel with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Steel, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red manticore-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Salamandra has on a short-sleeved crimson red blouse, sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt with the alchemical symbol of steel on it, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Salamandra the Steel and it's surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Selene Salamandra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red phoenix angel wings with yellow tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Selene Salamandra has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Salamandra's Salamandra the Steel-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selene Salamandra's Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Fire Inferno Salamandra the Steel Alchemy Angel Fire Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Fire Inferno Salamandra the Steel Alchemy Angel Fire Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Salamandra the Steel etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red salamander heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red salamander heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large salamander heads is a large crimson red salamander head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Selene Salamandra has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Salamandra the Steel's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gems in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious

Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Salamandra the Steel that said, "Selene Salamandra, Gene-Slammer of Salamandra the Steel, Master of The Powers of Fire and Steel, Alchemical Angel of Fire and Steel, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Flying Squirrel Demon, Destroyer of Magmion, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Steel, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Salamanders"

セリーン・サラマンドラ、鋼鉄サラマンドラのジーン・スラマー、火と鋼の力の達人、火と鋼の錬金術天使、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ムササビデーモンの大敵、マグミオンの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、鋼、星のマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル、サラマンダー

Suddenly, Selene Salamandra's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she

transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Selene Salamandra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SALAMANDRA THE STEEL-SALAMANDER-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL FIRESTORM STEEL SALAMANDRA THE STEEL DRACONIC SALAMANDER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL FIRESTORM STEEL SALAMANDRA THE STEEL DRACONIC SALAMANDER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM ALCHEMICAL FIRESTORM STEEL SALAMANDRA THE STEEL DRACONIC SALAMANDER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Selene Salamandra's Super Angel-Salamandra the Steel-Salamander-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Magmion saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of fire at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Selene Salamandra absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Selene Salamandra fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, steel, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Magmion and exploded and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Salene Sallamandia: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, Selene's transformed.

Lincoln: That's right, Selene Salamandra's transformed into her Super Angel-Salamandra the Steel-Salamander-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we put an end to Magmion for good.

Selene Salamandra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Fire Inferno Alchemical Fire Steel Salamandra the Steel Draconic Salamander Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Flame Fire Inferno Alchemical Fire Steel

Salamandra the Steel Draconic Salamander Phoenix Angel Love) He will pay for everything that he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Selene Salamandra.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Magmion, and this will serve as a direct warning to Magor: we're coming for him and he will pay for what he's done.

Selene Salamandra and Lincoln went after Magmion who continued firing powerful blasts of fire and fire magic at them, but Lincoln and Selene Salamandra kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Magmion and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Selene Salamandra also attacked them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Magmion even more madder with rage.

Magmion: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL IN THE NAME OF LORD MAGOR!

Magmion charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Selene Salamandra fired a powerful fire blast at them which hit him hard and he got knocked down, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and impaled it into Magmion's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him and in the process, he was also assimilating his Superhuman Physicality, Psychopower, Magic, Pyrokinesis, and Immortality as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the stinger changed back and all that was left of Magmion was nothing at all. Then, an energy card with Magmion's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Selene Salamandra and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Selene Salamandra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Selene Salamandra: This is for all the lives of those who fell victim to you and The Volcano Gormiti. Thanks for helping me destroy Magmion for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Salamandra wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Salamandra's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Salamandra the Steel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind and around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selene Salamandra sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fiery battle you guys fought, and Magmion didn't stand any chance against you guys.

Me: That's for sure.

Selene Salamandra: And I don't know if Rosa told you guys this, but she along with the rest of us are part of a group called The Alchemical Element Angels, we each have the powers of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, and Darkness, and we also have the individual powers of The Seven Alchemy Beasts of Steel, Tin, Bronze, Mercury, Lead, Gold, and Silver.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: Just like Salene and the others.

Tsuki Moonface: And Rosa Laurence is The Gene-Slammer of All Seven Alchemy Beasts meaning she has all the powers of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, and Darkness and all the powers of The Seven Alchemy Beasts of Steel, Tin, Bronze, Mercury, Lead, Gold, and Silver, and we made her our leader.

Rosa Laurence: I hadn't forgotten about that. But, we each had a different hatred towards some of Lincoln's enemies.

Linda Leon: Yeah, we hated Chandler with a blazing passion for the things he did to Lincoln and his friends while you hated Lynn with a blazing passion for what she did to Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, each of you harbored hatred towards Chandler for what he did to me while Rosa harbored hate towards Lynn for what she did, and you all showed no mercy to any of them.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who's the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Gene-Slammers for the Maximals, Optimus Primal, Cheetor, Airazor, and Rhinox.

Nico: Nice.

Selene Salamandra: And there's only group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Maximals: The Angelsong Sisters.

Elena (Grandia 2): My sisters, I haven't seen them in a long time.

Nico: Ooh, now who are they?

Lincoln: You'll love meeting them, The Angelsong Aisters are beautiful songstresses well known for their angelic singing voices, and they're also the sisters of Elena from Grandia 2 as well. They also found out that, at one point, The Red Ribbon Army, and by extension, Dr. Gero, once worked with Team Rocket by gathering the DNA of Cybertronians, even the Thirteen Primes themselves, they also stole DNA from other races like Elves, Dwarves, Vampires, Werewolves, and Hobbits.

We gasped.

Me: What the fuck?! So, it wasn't just that fucked-up genocidal asshole, Kurata, and Dr. Regal who had worked with Team Rocket at that time, but also, The Red Ribbon Army, especially that fucked up madman, Dr. Gero?!

Jessie: (GASPS) Wait a second, we remembered hearing about another person joining our ex-boss' project.

Meowth: But, we had no idea it was The Red Ribbon Army.

James: Especially that madman, Dr. Gero.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, and The Angelsong Sisters were among those to be Gene-Slammed into the Maximals. They, Lincoln, and Elena would love to sing in choirs especially during holidays, Valentine's Day in particular. The Angelsong Sisters took Lincoln and Elena to an Italian restaurant where Lincoln and Elena kissed each other on the lips. it took place long before Ronnie Anne came along.

Nico: This is really quite a shocking revelation, I can't believe that fucked-up madman also helped out with Giovanni's Gene-Slammer project.

Lincoln: This also further proved that Dr. Gero is nothing more than a powerhungry madman who was nothing more than a mad dog, and I'm so glad we gave him The Black Gates forever.

Me: You said it. So, can you tell us the names of The Angelsong Sisters?

Selene Emperyous: Gladly. The names of The Angelsong Sisters are Angelina Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Optimus Primal, Bella Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Airazor, Celeste Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Cheetor, and Dalia Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Rhinox, these four sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Music, and they're also the most beautiful singers as well as capable of hypnotically control other people's minds via their singing voices. This very power they have was how they got Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa grounded many times over, and it was also how Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and even Hawk and Hank wound up in trouble. Angelina has red hair, Bella has green hair, Celeste has blue hair and Dalia has purple hair. As a result of the date between Lincoln and Elena, Lincoln also made a promise, that when he comes of age, he will marry Elena and her sisters along with the other members of his harem, and they hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa, these girls literally have the voices of the sirens to hypnotically control other peoples' minds like that.

Lincoln: That's exactly what I thought, Nico. Because of their hypnotic singing, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan had gotten grounded many times over, and it was also how Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and even Hawk and Hank wound up in trouble with the police.

Selene Emperyous: It was so hilarious, we were cracking up like crazy!

Lily the Mermaid: And that very promise you made to The Angelsong Sisters, it's just like the one you made with me years ago when we first met.

Lincoln: That's right, I made that promise that I would marry you when I came of age, and now, that promise has extended to my entire harem.

Me: We're gonna need to build a bigger church.

Nico: No kidding, with our rapidly expanding harems, we're gonna need a massive football stadium-sized church to hold weddings for those with large harems.

Lily the Mermaid: That's true.

Ronnie Anne: And Lily's gonna have to work overtime to create stained glass windows for all of our memories with Lincoln.

Lily: This'll be my biggest project yet!

Lily the Mermaid: We've got scrapbooks full of many precious memories we have with your brother that you can use for the stained glass windows, Lily.

Lily: Perfect!

Lily hugged Lily the Mermaid.

Luna: You just gave Lily the biggest project of her life, dude! She's gonna need a lot of energy drinks to stay awake while making them.

Cargill: You ok now, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: I am. Thank you.

Krusty: That's good.

Kalin: Now, we can put this planet behind us.

Me: Thank goodness.

Private HIVE: After we give the counselors a court martial!

Control Freak: Any suggestions on where to move the camp?

Me: I think I have a really good idea.

I decided to have the camp moved to the chili dog planet.

Billy Harlan: The Chili Dog Planet! Whoa!

Xenia: Yep. Fitting too.

We went to the counselors headquarters and gave them a really stern talking to and told them about how Nightrama nearly killed them and all that and they were shocked and they agreed to go to prison for it.

Nico: That's that. Great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: Thanks. (To the viewers) It was so fun doing this one.

Qin: Yeah it was.

We later went back home.

---

Meanwhile SLAPPY was INFURIATED!

Bob Roth: How about to cool off, you show me around that Horrorland 2.0 park you and the Horrors built? Might as well take a look around before Team Loud Phoenix Storm comes to wreck it.

Slappy: Good idea.

They went and did so.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 11 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders,

Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Grem, Edgar the Bug, Caleb Quinn and Atomic Flounder as well as Rainbow Dash's team with Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy And Princess Cadance and we're going into the city at night for some vampire slaying as we talk on the vampires from the Are You Afraid of The Dark Episode The Tale of The Night Shift. These vampires are going to burn. And we're going to battle Another Inazuma Ginger (Decade), Octopus Ball Org, Patcheye, Roasted Alien Chicken (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Genoprocessor, Pikarime of the Shakōkidokū, Wile E. Coyote, Monster Daffy Duck, Mystery Meat, Avataroki, Queen Jellyfish and Tchang Zu. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Gyro Man named Amelia Wright Gyro and she is a really cool one.

The matchup is for Linda Leon, Gene-Slammer of Leon the Lead, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy General Rilldo, a Machine Mutant and Commander of The Machine Mutants and Planet M-2 created by Dr. Myuu

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Gormiti, and we got bad news: Admiral Razorbeard, another of

Rayman's biggest and baddest enemies, has returned, and he wants revenge on Rayman for destroying him and ending his plans to conquer The Glade of Dreams and rule it forever with an iron fist. But, when Rayman finds out that Razorbeard has made a deal with Slappy and finding out that dummy was the one who brought him back, he's going to absolutely lose it big time and also transform and he's going to destroy Razorbeard and send a very direct and threatening warning to Slappy: and it's one that'll end with Slappy throwing a nasty fit and attacking his minions once again. And we're going to meet the next pair of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers: they are known as The Angelsong Sisters, The Angelsong Sisters are not only beautiful songstresses well known for their angelic singing voices, but they're also the sisters of Elena from Grandia 2 as well. They also found out that, at one point, The Red Ribbon Army, and by extension, Dr. Gero, once worked with Team Rocket by gathering the DNA of Cybertronians, even the Thirteen Primes themselves, they also stole DNA from other races like Elves, Dwarves, Vampires, Werewolves, and Hobbits. The Angelsong Sisters were among those to be Gene-Slammed into the Maximals. They, Lincoln, and Elena would love to sing in choirs especially during holidays, Valentine's Day in particular. The Angelsong Sisters took Lincoln and Elena to an Italian restaurant where Lincoln and Elena kissed each other on the lips. it took place long before Ronnie Anne came along. Their names are

Angelina Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Optimus Primal,

Bella Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Airazor,

Celeste Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Cheetor,

And Dalia Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Rhinox.

These four sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Music, and they're also the most beautiful singers as well as capable of hypnotically control other people's minds via their singing voices. This very power they have was how they got Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa grounded many times over, and it was also how Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and even Hawk and Hank wound up in trouble. Angelina has red hair, Bella has green hair, Celeste has blue hair and Dalia has purple hair. As a result of the date between Lincoln and Elena, Lincoln also made a promise, that when he comes of age, he will marry Elena and her sisters along with the other members of his harem, and they hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

Part 12 is for Welcome to Dead House.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 12

Welcome to Dead House

---

In the early morning hours at 2:40 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living inside a giant grandfather clock of Tick-Tock Clock. But, they were no ordinary two figures, they were XJ-14 / Jazz Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman. And XJ-16 / Jenna Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughters are at.

XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman: Any ideas where exactly?

Me: Their at Tick-Tock Clock.

Nico: The second track of the Star Cup in Mario Kart DS and the first track of the Lightning Cup in Mario Kart 8 and Deluxe? That's not good. What if any of the racers accidentally run them over? That won't be safe at all.

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we'd better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman, XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, Me, and Nico were heading to Tick-Tock Clock. Then, Lincoln saw a young 14-years-old technorganic girl who has fair skin, large light blue eyes, and long violet hair styled in a hime cut with maid hairband. She also had four mechanical tentacle arms with three claw-like fingers on her back. She wears a black gothic lolita dress with violet collar and cuffs, white bloomers, violet stockings, and black mary-janes shoes with violet bows. And a tall and thin 16-years-old technorganic girl who has fair skin, long bright green hair that curls in four huge bangs in the back, and a green helmet that has one blue optic-eye. She also has four mechanical spider-like legs instead of two normal human legs. She wears a green and orange long sleeve shirt with a white shirt underneath tied with a bright green bow and a green skirt. Lincoln saw who they are, it was XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna Loud.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Jazz and Jenna?

XJ-14 / Jazz Loud: Indeed we are.

XJ-16 / Jenna: Who are you?

Lincoln: Glad you ask. I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman and XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman came out, and when XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna Loud saw them, they were stunned.

XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna: Mother?

XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman and XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman: We're here, kids.

XJ-14 /Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna Loud, ran up to XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman and XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Jasmine, Jessy, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting XJ-4 / Jasmine Wakeman and XJ-6 / Jessy Wakeman with their daughters, and XJ-14 / Jazz Loud and XJ-16 / Jenna Loud now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

* * *

Walking through the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber

Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Grem, Edgar the Bug, Caleb Quinn and Atomic Flounder as well as Rainbow Dash's team with Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy And Princess Cadance as well as Casey Rhodes, Ruby Rose, Ang Leung, Laval, Ryotaro Nogami, Lin Chung, and Fluttershy's team with Cloudkicker, Melon Mint, Spitfire, Takanuva, and Irena Malloy as well as and we were walking through the city and we were heading to the hospital because we got reports of strange things going on.

Me: I hope everyone in the hospital is doing okay?

Qin: Yeah me too.

Lola: Same here.

Xenia: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: This is gonna be an awesome battle though.

Camie: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that something is going down. Whatever is going down I have a feeling it is not good.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Rainbow Dash: This will be good.

Nico: Rainbow Dash I want to thank you and Tchang Zu and your teams for coming.

Rainbow Dash: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Me: It sure will be.

Nico: Noel, what do you like to do in your free time?

Noel: I haven't thought of it. I have thought about becoming a music store owner.

Nico: That is a good one.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Carol: Awesome.

Nico: That honestly is a good job.

Noel: It sure is. I think so too.

Me: It sure is and it's fitting because you are a singer.

Noel: That is true.

Lincoln: Yep. Flutters are you doing okay now that we're not going to Nightrama?

Fluttershy: Oh I sure am Linky thank you.

Me: Boy that was a scary adventure for Fluttershy. But at least we stopped that camp there. When we got back we gave them a REALLY GOOD talking to.

Laney Simmons: That was horrible that Billy and his friends went to a camp like that.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Now if the camp was on the food planets that would be cool. But if it was on the chum planet the kids would be hurling their guts out.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: That would be gross!

Nico: But the campfire stories we told Billy and friends were great.

Maria: Did you guys also like how Poromon got steroids?

Taro: What are the chances of him getting them again?

Me: Not really sure.

Lola: That would be awesome though but steroids I read aren't good for you.

Lana: Yeah.

Laney: Bane takes Venom which is a super steroid but he doesn't complain.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Taro: But all those stories were awesome.

Nico: Fluttershy, Cloudkicker, Melon Mint, Spitfire, Takanuva, and Irena Malloy did good.

Fluttershy: It was a fun adventure.

Lola: We all thought so.

We arrived at the hospital and it was quiet.

Me: Weird. It's quiet. Too quiet.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Eli: I sense a terrible force at work.

We went in and it was a quiet place.

Me: Boy usually this hospital is busy. But it's as quiet as a graveyard.

Laney: It's like all the doctors staff and patients just vanished.

I smelled something.

Me: But the air reeks of blood.

Nico: (eyes widen) You don't think…

Natasha Hernandez: Yeah I feel it. Vampires are here.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that Margot, the vampire whom we killed long ago when we met Buffy Summers, Alucard, and Seras Victoria has come back from the dead and wants revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: Oh God, I never thought we'd run into Margot again!

Nico: Same here, but there's no doubt we'd run into him again, and of course, Slappy brought him back.

Lincoln: Exactly. But, I got an idea: we'll separate Margot from the evil vampire half.

Eli: Okay.

Lincoln: And since we got ourselves a dangerous situation with Margot, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called Crystal Laney and Doppel, along with the rest of the team.

Lori: We literally heard everything and got here as fast as we could, Linky. So, is it true Margot's back?

Lincoln: Yep.

Lola: And we're going to separate her from the evil vampire half and destroy him. The last time we faced Margot, we had to deal with a ton of people turned into vampires, along with Deacon Frost and his minions.

Nico: Yeah, but last year, Lincoln sent Deacon Frost and his fucked-up minions to The Black Gates on his rescue, we won't have to worry about those fuckers again.

Me: You said it.

I pulled out a scroll and unsealed garlic bulbs, blasters, ultraviolet flashbang bombs, holy water, crosses and more.

Me: Never leave home without my vampire hunting gear.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Vampires) Heads up, gang! We got vampires!

We then saw the vampires, and it looks like Margot had already fed on the people there and turned them into vampires. Lincoln fired waves of black and orange energy which hit them and turned the vampire victims back to normal and they went through a portal leading to outside and escaped.

Me: Nice one!

Nico: They could be anywhere.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Vampires) Heads up, gang! We got vampires!

We then saw the vampires, and it looks like Margot had already fed on the people there and turned them into vampires. Lincoln fired waves of black and orange energy which hit them and turned the vampire victims back to normal and they went through a portal

leading to outside and escaped.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: That was just for starters.

Lincoln: Thanks. (Sensed for Margot) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Margot, he's 20 yards away and he's in the disguise of the girl that we saw. (Gasps) And I just spotted Amanda, she's already heading for us.

Nico: She already knew Margot had returned, but she didn't expect Slappy to have brought him back from the dead.

Me: We still need to give her a hand.

Lincoln: And that we will. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they too got turned into vampires by Margot and came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Margot.

Casey: Jungle Beast, Spirit Unleashed!

Ryotaro Nogami: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready.

Nico: Nice.

Then, we saw Amanda heading for us.

Amanda: Guys, we got bad news!

Lincoln: We already know, Amanda: Margot's back. But, we're ready for her. (Picked up on Margot) He's here.

We then saw Margot arrive.

Me: I should've known you were at it again, Margot.

Margot: You've ruined everything for me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! The world would've finally been mine and I would've finally turned every last human into vampires!

Natasha Hernandez: Sorry to disappoint you but I'm already a vampire.

Lincoln: You're just as evil and demonic as Count Dracula, but we're not letting this nightmare go on any longer.

Margot: You don't get it! I am beyond human!

Me: No you are nothing because I'm going to tell you what we are. We're the top of the very fucking food chain! You are history you fucking monster!

Lincoln fired a blast of light which separated Margot from the vampire half and brought here to us, while we stand face to face with the vampire itself.

Vampire Margot: Finally, I'M FREE!

Crystal Laney: But, not for much longer.

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

I activated an ultraviolet light flashbang bomb and then it released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and incinerated all the vampire minions!

THEY'RE ALL TOAST!

They all screamed in pain as they were all incinerated into ashes!

Vampire Margot: NO!

Qin: That was just for starters.

Lola: Now you are next!

Nico: Have some garlic!

Nico ate the garlic and then…

ALARM KLAXON!

HE THEN FARTED AND GARLIC COVERED THE ROOM AND MANY OF THE MINIONS WERE INCINERATED!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Have a taste of this!

I threw a bunch of grenades and then…

KRABBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Silver Nitrate gas sprayed all over and incinerated numerous vampire minions.

Nico threw more garlic bombs and they exploded and hit the vampire minions and they burned!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: Watch these fuckers go boom!

I pulled out NUMEROUS EDTA Auto Injectors.

I threw them and numerous vampires got hit by them and they inflated like balloons and screamed.

Then…

MASSIVE KRASPLATS!

THEY EXPLODED ALL OVER IN PILES OF BLOOD AND GORE!

Suddenly, Crystal Laney's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, crystals, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Crystal Laney's Crystal Fairy Greatsword of Crystal Cavern Justice from her back, and as she approached Vampire Margot, she left pink energy, stars, crystals, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Crystal Laney: You absolutely make me sick to no end, you undead bloodsucking freak. You've gone about causing havoc throughout the hospital and turned a lot of people into vampires to slake your thirst for blood, and on top of that, you've traumatized those who hadn't been turned into vampires, and for that, I will reduce you to ashes for this.

Suddenly, Crystal Laney was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy, stars, crystals, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Vampire Margot: the red eyes of death. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Crystal Laney emerged, but she was changed forever.

Crystal Laney grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, crystals, rainbow fire, animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a rainbow fairy holding the Crystal Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold rock links and pink crystal links and a pink fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with pink gems for eyes and holding the Crystal and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless black shirt with rainbow phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with crystals on it, black pants with crystals, black knee-high boots with crystals for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, crystals, rainbow fire, animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy with crystals surrounding it. Suddenly, Crystal Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Crystal Laney's massive Crystal Laney's Crystal Fairy Greatsword of Crystal Cavern Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, crystals, rainbow fire, animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Laney's L-Emental Eternal Crystal Cavern Fairy Greatsword of Crystal Cavern Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and a fairy etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large fairy heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large fairy heads with pink gems for eyes and a large fairy head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the fairy heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold fairy head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the fairy that said, "Crystal Laney Loud, Elemental Angel of Crystals, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Amazing and Talented Artist, Member of The L-Ementals, Archenemy of The Earth Mystic, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Crystals, Animals, and Fairies"

クリスタル・レイニー・ラウド、クリスタルのエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、驚くべき才能のあるアーティスト、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、アース・ミスティックの大敵、勇敢宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極

の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のレイニーの子孫、チームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、クリスタル、動物、妖精のマスター

Crystal Laney has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRYSTAL FAIRY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL RAINBOW FIRE CRYSTAL FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL RAINBOW FIRE CRYSTAL FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL RAINBOW FIRE CRYSTAL FAIRY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Crystal Laney's Super Angel-Crystal Fairy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Vampire Margot saw it, he ran at her to bite her and turn her into a vampire, but Crystal Laney fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, crystals, rainbow fire, animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Vampire Margot and he got slashed by the crystals and burned badly by the rainbow fire, he got back up, but now, he was even more enraged at us.

Crystal Laney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Rainbow Fire Crystal Fairy Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental Rainbow Fire Crystal Fairy Phoenix Angel Love) You've had this coming for a very long time, you bloodsucking leech!

Doppel: And now, you're in for a whole lot worse!

Lincoln: That's right!

Suddenly, Lincoln let out a loud unearthly shriek and loud werewolf howl and then, a massive colony of vampire bats appeared and tore into Vampire Margot and they left scratches on his face and they even clawed out his eyes. Then, if that wasn't enough, a pack of werewolves came in and attacked Vampire Margot, and he had more claw marks on him.

Nico: What the heck was that?!

Victoria Kurenai: Oh shit, that was The Unearthly Shriek of The Vampires and The Unearthly Howl of The Werewolves, it's a power only the most powerful Alpha Vampires and Alpha Werewolves have! I never thought I'd hear them again.

Selena Kurenai: Same here, Victoria.

Taylor Sugimura: (Shudders) That still gives me nightmares even to this day. When The Unearthly Shriek of The Vampires and The Unearthly Howl of The Werewolves is heard, that's the sign that death is coming for them in the form of Lincoln Loud, the most powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid in Royal Woods.

Me: (Gulps) I still remembered those two calls all too well, it's like the call of death coming for those who've crossed his path.

Suddenly, Doppel's gold eyes turned neon gold and she was surrounded by a white energy aura with stars, illusions, doppelgangers, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Vampire Margot, she left white energy, stars, illusions, doppelgangers, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Doppel: Every single word that Crystal Laney said to you was true, you're done terrorizing the people here in the hospital, you bloodsucking leech. And because this was all Slappy's doing, we're sending him your severed head straight to him after Lincoln tears your head off and devours your heart!

Suddenly, Doppel was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars and illusions surrounding the vortex, there are doppelgangers, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Vampire Margot: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Doppel emerged, but she was changed forever.

Doppel grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon gold eyes and a white energy aura with stars, illusions, doppelganger, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and doppelganger emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, she has on doppelganger earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Illusion and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a doppelganger with gold gems for eyes and holding the Illusion and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her white doppelganger-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with white crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and white gems on the gold star links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Doppel has on a white sleeveless crop top, white shorts, white high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, illusions, doppelgangers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and doppelgangers surrounded by stars and illusions. Suddenly, Doppel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with gold tips on the large white feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with gold tips and gold markings. Doppel has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Doppel's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, stars, illusions, doppelgangers, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Doppel the Doppelganger's German Illusion Doppelganger Angel Greatsword of German Illusion Doppelganger Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gold gems and a doppelganger and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large gold gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white phoenix heads with gold gems for eyes and large white phoenix head with gold gems for eyes and large gold gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with gold gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with white gems for eyes and large gold gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix and doppelganger that said, "Doppel the Doppelganger, Legendary Voluptuous Doppelganger of German Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, Expert Shapeshifter, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Illusions, Doppelgangers, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ドッペル・ザ・ドッペルゲンガー、ドイツ神話の伝説的な官能的なドッペルゲンガー、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、宇宙から来たチキンの息子の宿敵、熟練のシェイプシフター、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、保護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そ

して信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして幻想、ドッペルゲンガー、フェニックス、天使の達人

Doppel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GERMAN DOPPELGANGER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE ILLUSION VOLUPTUOUS GERMAN DOPPELGANGER ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ILLUSION VOLUPTUOUS GERMAN DOPPELGANGER ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ILLUSION VOLUPTUOUS GERMAN DOPPELGANGER ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Doppel's Super Angel-German Doppelganger-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Doppel, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Vampire Margot saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to bite her and turn her into a vampire, but Doppel fired a massive barrage of white energy, stars, illusions, doppelgangers, phoenixes, and angels which hit Vampire Margot and exploded with incredible power as they were sent flying into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were beyond pissed off.

Doppel: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Illusion Voluptuous German Doppelganger Angel and Divine Cosmic Illusion Voluptuous German Doppelganger Angel Love) Now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Me: You're going to be nothing more than a pile of ashes after we get through with you, you undead leech.

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Crystal Laney and Doppel and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Slappy, you've gone way too far this time bringing back Margot to get revenge on us, now you get to watch as we kill another one of your minions, and we'll finish what we began long ago, you bloodsucking leech!

Lincoln, Crystal Laney, Doppel, and I went after Vampire Margot, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Vampire Margot and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Crystal Laney, Doppel, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Vampire Margot insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough.

Then I threw numerous auto injectors and they hit Vampire Margot and he screamed in pain.

Me: Some motherfuckers are always trying to ice skate uphill.

I threw the last one into his head and opened up a one way portal that lead to Slappy's Hideout and pushed him into it and Slappy saw him.

Slappy: What the?! Margot what's wrong!?

He screamed as he inflated like a balloon and then…

MASSIVE MEGA KRASPLAT!

HE EXPLODED AND BLOOD AND GUTS SPLATTERED ALL OVER BOB ROTH AND SLAPPY AND THEY WERE ALL DRENCHED IN VAMPIRE BLOOD AND INNARDS!

All of us: EEEEEEWWWW!

Eli: Nasty!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Been a while since we fought one of those.

Me: I know.

Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Crystal Laney, Doppel, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Crystal Laney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Doppel's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Now that's what I call an awesome vampire hunting mission.

Me: You said it, and this'll serve as a prelude to November 1st.

Lincoln: Our huge mission to get after Marlow Roderick's coven who are coming back to Barrow for revenge.

Alexa Oleson: But, unlike with the vampires you all know, the vampires who attacked Barrow aren't affected by the traditional weapons that hurt them and the same goes with bullets, and the only way to kill them is to cut their heads off.

Sophia Kitka: And they are completely driven by their animalistic instinct to hunt and kill along with eating their prey.

Nico: Damn. So, the only way to kill them is to cut their heads off.

Lincoln: Exactly, that's the only way we can kill them, and we'll make sure that those vampires pay for what they did to the town back in 2007.

Alexa Oleson: So many lives were lost in their rampage and so much blood was spilled, our town had lost its innocence that very day all those years ago. We will never ever forgive them for this and we'll have our revenge on them, none of those vampires will ever set foot in Barrow ever again!

We went to Margot.

Nico: You okay, Margot?

We looked her over and we saw her starring out far.

Me: She's got the thousand mile stare. It's from killing people as a vampire.

Blade: She did a terrible thing to the hospital.

Lola: But we saved her.

Camie: Yeah. And freed her.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: We're getting her the help she needs.

Ino: I'll help her and so will Carrie.

Nico: Great.

Lola: Now we got to get to work on the anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we have. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We have Another Inazuma Ginger (Decade), Octopus Ball Org, Patcheye, Roasted Alien Chicken (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Genoprocessor, Pikarime of the Shakōkidokū, Wile E. Coyote, Monster Daffy Duck, Mystery Meat, Avataroki, Queen Jellyfish and Tchang Zu.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: Wow!

Lana: This will be awesome.

Me: Wait the Genoprocessor is part of you guys?

Tchang Zu: It sure is.

Lola: Nice.

Maria: Who do we call in?

Me: Shayla Arashi, Sheila Shiranui, Popeye's Nephews, Malora Incredible, Gina Deoxys Gene, Patricia Pan, Jenna Jinx, Saya Squid, Bianka Bierwurst and Hannah Heaven.

Popeye: Well blow me down. So my nephews get a shot too.

Poopeye: We're ready Uncle Popeye.

Peepeye: Yeah this will be fun!

Pipeye: Yeah and we're ready to kick some butt.

Pupeye: This will be awesome.

Shayla Arashi: Yeah it sure will and since all the team is here we're already here.

Sheila Shiranui: Yep.

Malora Incredible: Yep.

Eli: I sense the anothers minus Tchang Zu are one person.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Inazuma Ginger (Decade), Octopus Ball Org, Patcheye, Roasted Alien Chicken (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Genoprocessor, Pikarime of the Shakōkidokū, Wile E. Coyote, Monster Daffy Duck, Mystery Meat, Avataroki and Queen Jellyfish!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: I'm eating the Roasted Alien Chicken.

Me: Nice.

Jenna Jinx: This is gonna be fun.

ZOOOM!

KRABLAM!

A basketball flew in out of nowhere and smashed her in her face!

Qin: OUCH!

Another Patcheye: (In a girls voice) That must've hurt!

Lincoln: Brie Bespin!

They merged and she reverted back and she was a girl with yellow hair, yellow eyes and had yellow wings and clothes and an awesome cloud keyblade.

Brie Bespin: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I get that a lot.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Brie Bespin, Keyblade Knight of Bespin, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Bespin, and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Bespin, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

Me: Awesome. And the Keyblade Knight of the planet Bespin.

Nico: Wow! Cloud City of Bespin is where we got the idea for some of our space prisons.

Brie Bespin: That's what I heard.

Me: Yep it's where I got the idea for it. Also Bespin was where Luke faced Darth Vader and he ended up getting his hand slashed off and there we heard the most shocking and iconic revelation ever known.

Brie Bespin: That Darth Vader was really Luke's father Anakin.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Nico ran fast and ate the Another Roasted Alien Chicken.

Saya Squid: Hey Duck! (GETS OUT EUSTACE'S UGLY MASK) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Another Monster Daffy Duck screamed.

Another Monster Daffy Duck: (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT!)

Then BOOOOM!

He exploded!

The group fired waves of energy and elements and blasted down the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: That was awesome and funny!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: (BELCH)

Nico belched up the Wonder Ride Book.

Qin: Awesome.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SCOTTISH GOLF 6!

She summoned Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Taboo Dopant, Astral Drop Irma and The Spirit of Fireball McPhan!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Wait! Is Another Tchang Zu hostile or friendly?

Brie Bespin: Oh right. Friendly and she has a MASSIVELY powerful explosive temper.

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: (GULPS) Oh boy.

Me: Yikes.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Me: WOW!

We saw amazing lightning.

Me: Wow! We don't have to wait long.

Then a figure came and it was ANOTHER TCHANG ZU!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Tchang Zu: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some explosive fun.

Me: (That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red and orange clothes and fire angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Dynamite Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a red crystal sword.

Me: Diana Dynamite! Wow!

Diana Dynamite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Diana is the Embodiment of the Dynamite Dopant and she has a REALLY NASTY EXPLOSIVE TEMPER! She gets explosively mad easily. She doesn't take Jack shit from anyone. She kills ANYONE just by shoving dynamite down their throats and blowing them to pieces. She has the powers of dynamite and blows anything sky high.

Diana Dynamite: It's true. Anything big or small makes me mad and I just blow them up without hesitation. (GETS ANGRY) AND YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK!

She threw a stick of dynamite and it hit a vampire that survived and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! See what I mean?

Nico: WHOA! That is one nasty explosive temper. No pun intended.

Eli: YEAH!

Me: Yep.

Tchang Zu: Boy she is as mad as me when I get mad at things I don't like.

Me: Yeah.

Short Fuse: (Australian Accent) Wow! She has really nasty anger issues like I do.

Me: I know.

Diana Dynamite: You have Anger problems yourself?

Short Fuse: Yeah I sure do. It's why I got kicked out of the Wonderbolts.

Diana Dynamite: I see. I went to every Anger Management class known but nothing helped.

Me: They did everything they could on Diana but her anger is far too strong for her to control.

Nico: Yikes.

Kaito: (gets out Revice gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Saber gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Flint: If I were to guess it's to help you get rid of your anger problem.

Kaito got a Revice sword and Zocks got a Saber sword.

Diana Dynamite: Well that was originally what he intended for me but after seeing my explosive reputation and how my anger can kill people with dynamite like that, he got a cowardly yellow stripe and sent me on my way after putting the ridewatch in me.

Sakura Knudson: Wow that explains why Swartz got so scared back then and I found him crying like a baby in the corner.

WE LAUGHED!

Sougo: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Diana Dynamite: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yep. You guys thought Eva had a nasty anger problem, Diana Dynamite's anger is 100 times worse than hers.

Nico: (GULPS) That is bad.

Me: Boy Swartz should have been afraid of me when I exploded in power like that when we faced him.

Lola: No kidding.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) I think there's one other thing you and Tchang Zu have in common.

Geiz: (Gets out Blades Ridewatch) I dare you to count the number of explosions Tchang Zu has made with his powers!

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Tchang Zu: My powers may be that over lightning but I too have an explosive power too.

Diana Dynamite: That is awesome.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Me: Then you can go Apeshit all over the Another Tchang Zu.

Diana Dynamite: Gladly.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Diana Dynamite: Now this (GETS ANGRY) IS WHERE MY FUCKING ANGER MAKES ME WANT TO SHIT ALL OVER THE SIDEWALK!

She fired NUMEROUS sticks of dynamite and threw them at Another Tchang Zu and then…

---

She really LET HIM HAVE IT!

KRABBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

Tchang Zu fired numerous blasts of lightning and they hit Another Tchang Zu and exploded!

Diana Dynamite: I counted 20 explosions there.

Tchang Zu: Good job.

Nico: (gets out Tchang Zu's Ridewatch) Time for more shocking action!

Laney Simmons fired a blast of lightning and blasted down Another Tchang Zu.

Laney Simmons: Lets make this electrifying!

Nico: Time to bring down the lightning! (ACTIVATES TCHANG ZU AND QUEEN JELLYFISH'S RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired waves of lightning and blasted down Another Tchang Zu!

May: Take this one! (ACTIVATES GREM AND EDGAR THE BUG'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy and bugs and blasted him all over.

Maria: Time for this horror! (ACTIVATES CALEB QUINN AND ATOMIC FLOUNDER'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of energgy and blasted him down.

Noel: Time for this lightning! (ACTIVATES QUEEN JELLYFISH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a powerful blast of lightning and smashed him down.

Then Killer ShriKe, Lanhua, Yost Graviton, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Grim Reaper Unversed and Evil Tuxedo Mask came.

Nico: Nice team Killer Shrike.

Killer Shrike: Thanks Nico!

?: That is awesome!

Then a Gyro Man came.

Me: Gyro Man!

Qin: Whoa!

Gyro Man: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome and cool!

Nico: Amelia Wright Gyro! Whoa!

Amelia Wright Gyro: Yep. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed the another down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Yeah that was cool!

Amelia Wright Gyro: Yeah it was!

Me: Wait are you by any chance related to…

Amelia Wright Gyro: Yep. Orville and Wilbur Wright were my Great Great Grandfather and Great Great Uncle.

Me: Wow! Orville and Wilbur Wright were awesome and they were widely known for the invention of the first ever airplane.

Laney: Without them we wouldn't have entered the age of aviation.

Nico: Yep.

Amelia Wright Gyro: That's true. Oh and yes I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt a lot.

Amelia Wright Gyro: I know.

Me: Okay here goes. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then she doubled over in pain and threw up and blew May away and Rainbow Dash caught her.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had green angel wings and had a symbol in the shape of the Wright Brothers first plane in the middle of her forehead.

Amelia Wright Gyro: (GROANS) That was painful. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome green clothes and she had a green scarf and she had a green barrette in the shape of the kanji for fly.

Amelia Wright Gyro: Wow! I look awesome and cool.

May: At least I only got blown away!

Amelia Wright Gyro: Sorry about that May.

May: No worries.

Noel: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Amelia Wright Gyro: When me and Nico made an awesome airplane together. We made the Air Hotel Typhoon.

Me: Whoa that ginormous flying hotel shaped like a huge blimp with greenhouse, theater and even a massive international all you can eat buffet and even an awesome petting zoo?

Amelia Wright Gyro: That's right.

Shaggy: Like oh boy! That sounds like an amazing plane.

Me: It is Shaggy.

Nico: That was fun.

Nico and Amelia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Amelia Wright Gyro: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Footmon are heading to Gormiti, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

Admiral Razorbeard, another of Rayman's biggest and baddest enemies, has returned, and he wants revenge on Rayman for destroying him and ending his plans to conquer The Glade of Dreams and rule it forever with an iron fist. But, when Rayman finds out that Razorbeard has made a deal with Slappy and finding out that dummy was the one who brought him back, he's going to absolutely lose it big time and also transform and he's going to destroy Razorbeard and send a very direct and threatening warning to Slappy: and it's one that'll end with Slappy throwing a nasty fit and attacking his minions once again.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Gormiti, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

Rayman: And I know what that bad news is: Admiral Razorbeard, another of my biggest and baddest enemies, has returned, and he wants revenge on me for destroying him in the past and ending his plans to conquer The Glade of Dreams and rule it forever with an iron fist.

We gasped.

Nicole: That jerk, I always hated him for a long time. But, how the hell did he come back?!

Rayman: (Realizes something) There's only one person, or should I say, dummy, who could have the gall to bring him back from the dead.

Lincoln, me, and Nico: SLAPPY!

Me: (GROWLING LIKE A SAVAGE WOLF) That goddamn good-for-nothing piece of termite food!

Nico: Now, he's really starting to piss me off, the sooner we take care of the other Goosebumps Monsters and Slappy's cohorts, the sooner we can get to ripping Slappy limb from limb and I'm so looking forward to throwing him into a pit of termites!

Rayman: Hey, do I have to use Eli's Nanny Goat Discipline on you two savage wolves?!

Rayman summoned spectral versions of his hands and were about to grab me and Nico by the collars of our shirts and give us Eli's Nanny Goat Discipline. Our eyes were about to pop out of our heads as soon as we saw the spectral versions of Rayman's hands.

Me: Uh… , no, we're cool.

Nico: Yeah… , we're good.

Rayman: (Smirks) Good.

The spectral versions of Rayman's hands disappeared.

Me: Oh man, that was a close one.

Nico: You said it.

Suddenly, we saw Rayman's smirk slowly turn into a vicious scowl, and his purple eyes turn red with rage, and then… ,

TRAIN WHISTLE!

WE SAW STEAM WHISTLING OUT OF HIS HEAD!

Me and Nico: UH OH!

Rayman: (ENRAGED SCREAM) SLAPPY, I'M GONNA RIP YOU LIMB FROM LIMB AND THROW YOU INTO A WOODCHIPPER, SET YOUR ASHES ON FIRE, AND DANCE ON YOUR ASHES! YOU THINK YOU CAN GET AWAY WITH ANOTHER ONE OF YOUR DIRTY STUNTS LIKE THAT?! NO WAY AM I GOING TO

LET YOU, YOU HEAR ME, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING, GARBAGE EATING, PILE OF WOOD SHAVINGS! YOU PSYCHOPATHIC MONSTROUS PIECE OF TERMITE FOOD!

We gasped.

Lightning Dust: Oh no, not again!

Juniper Lee: Yep, he's really lost it again.

Suddenly, we saw four girls head our way: the first is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive red angel wings, she has on a necklace with red gem pendant, and she was dressed in a red short-sleeved shirt, red skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, music notes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Optimus Primal, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

The second is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long blue hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive blue angel wings, she has on a necklace with blue gem pendant, and she was dressed in a red short-sleeved shirt, blue skirt, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, music notes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Cheetor, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

The third is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive green angel wings, she has on a necklace with green gem pendant, and she was dressed in a green short-sleeved shirt, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, music notes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Airazor, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

And the fourth is a beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive purple angel wings, she has on a necklace with red gem pendant, and she was dressed in a purple short-sleeved shirt, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, music notes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Rhinox, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with them are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Angelina Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Optimus Primal, Bella Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Airazor, Celeste Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Cheetor, and Dalia Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Rhinox.

Angelina Angelsong: (British Accent) That's right.

Bella Angelsong: (British Accent) And we got the girls away from Captain Razorbeard.

Celeste Angelsong: (British Accent) And even worse, we saw that stupid dummy, Slappy, with him.

Dalia Angelsong: (British Accent) And we saw that he was the one who brought him back from the dead, that good-for-nothing piece of termite food.

?: RAYMAN! YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO TAKE OVER THE GLADE OF DREAMS!

We then saw our target, Captain Razorbeard, and he was out for blood and he has his minions with him.

Rayman: (Thinking to himself) You've always made every last one of our lives miserable and all for your desire to take over The Glade of Dreams, you've caused us enough trouble to last an eternity, that ends here and now! (Out loud) No more.

Suddenly, something within Rayman's mind had brutally snapped as the memories of what Captain Razorbeard did in his plans to take over The Glade of Dreams echoed and rushed through his head, and then, his purple eyes turned neon purple and he was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice from his back, and as he angrily approached Captain Razorbeard, he left purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rayman: You absolutely never cease to make me sick to absolutely no end, Razorbeard, for far too long, you and your men have plagued The Glade of Dreams, you captured me and my friends and tried to take over The Glade of Dreams. You've always been nothing more than a psychopathic evil monster whom we will always despise, but what makes you the worthless heartless monster you are is you're sociopathic, apathetic, ruthless, greedy, egotistical, callous, cruel, sadistic, psychotic, and powerhungry. (SUDDENLY STARTING TO GET MAJOR-LEAGUE PISSED OFF AS HIS PURPLE AND RED ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY AND HIS MUSCLES BULGE) I thought we were finally rid of you for good after I destroyed you, but Slappy just had to mess that up by bringing you back, and now, to find out that you and your men are now causing havoc in Gormiti… , THAT IS THE LAST STRAW, I HAVE ABSOLUTELY HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU! FOR FAR TOO LONG, YOU'VE CAUSED ENOUGH TROUBLE FOR US, THE GLADE OF DREAMS, AND TO THE ENTIRE WORLD, I REFUSE TO LET YOU RUN WILD ONCE MORE! CAPTAIN RAZORBEARD, YOU JUST EARNED YOURSELF THE FULL EXTENT OF MY WRATH! PREPARE YOURSELF, THE LEGENDARY HERO AND DEFENDER OF THE GLADE OF DREAMS IS COMING TO END YOU ONCE AGAIN, AND NOT EVEN YOUR BENEFACTOR, SLAPPY, IS GOING TO SAVE YOU FROM MY WRATH NOW THAT HE'S LEFT YOU FOR DEAD!

We suddenly gasped at the sudden extent of Rayman's rage: Captain Razorbeard has shot himself in the foot, and now, he's about to face the full fury of The Legendary Hero and Defender of The Glade of Dreams.

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: (Gulps) That now makes it three times he's exploded with rage.

Lincoln: It was against two of June's enemies, and now, it's against the monster who tried to take over The Glade of Dreams. EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK AND RUN FOR COVER! RAYMAN IS GOING TO EXPLODE AND IT'S ABOUT TO GET UGLY!

Everyone outside heard Lincoln's yell and ran to any nearby buildings to hide, as Rayman screamed like an absolute madman to the infinite power and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Captain Razorbeard: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rayman emerged, but he was changed forever.

Rayman grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around his legs, he has purple and red highlights in the bangs of the two fronds of his strawberry-blonde hair which grew to reach down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon purple eyes and a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a Lum in the hands of a night dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red and purple gems on the gold crescent moon links and red and purple crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Fairy with red and purple gems for eyes and holding a Lum and the Light, Dream, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant on his neck. Rayman has on a purple short-sleeved shirt with mysterious white ring on it and the phoenix with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above it, white gloves, long purple pants, black knee-high boots with dragons for the shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the white coattails and on the back is a fairy and dragon with Lums surrounding them along with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above their heads. Suddenly, Rayman felt a very sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large strawberry-blonde feathers grew much larger for his new body. Rayman has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on his right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand covered by his left white glove and wedding ring on his left pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Rayman's massive Rayman's Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it's transformed into Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Greek God of Dreams, Morpheus and a Celtic Triquetra etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with red gems for eyes and purple gems in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large dragon heads is a large purple dragon with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists in the long sleeves of his long-sleeved white trenchcoat and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace Equestrian Peace, his Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the fairy that said, "Rayman, Legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams, Best Friend of Globox and Many, Defender of Betilla the Fairy and The Fairy Council, Member of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Emissary and Champion of Morpheus, Owner and Wielder of The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Loving Husband of Juniper Lee, Loving Son-In-Law to The Lee Family of Orchid Bay, Destroyer of Mr. Dark and The Nightmare Creatures, Slayer and Destroyer of The Evil Ancient Witch Auntie Roon, Archenemy of Red Herring, Defender of Peaceful Dreams and The Night, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Lums, Fairies, Moonlight, Dragons, Celtic Dreams, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイマン、伝説の英雄であり夢の空き地の守護者、グローボックスと多くの親友、妖精ベティラと妖精評議会の擁護者、ケルトの夢十字軍のメンバー、モーフィアスの使者でありチャンピオン、永遠の魔法書の所有者であり使い手夢、ジュニパー・リーの愛する夫、オーキッド・ベイのリー家の愛する義理の息子、ミスター・ダークと悪夢の生き物の破壊者、邪悪な古代の魔女のスレイヤー兼破壊者、ルーンおばさん、レッド・ニシンの大敵、の擁護者平和な夢と夜、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、ラム、妖精、月光、ドラゴン、ケルトの夢、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Rayman has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-DRAGON-

LUM-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ETERNAL CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CELTIC CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were really really amazed by Rayman's Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Juniper Lee saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Captain Razorbeard saw it, he went absolutely berserk and ordered his men to destroy Rayman, but Rayman fired a massive barrage of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which wasted his men completely, and this pissed off that mad metal pirate.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Celtic Dream Glade Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a very long time, Razorbeard, and not a single person is going to say anything kind at your funeral.

Rayman went after Captain Razorbeard and he fired extremely powerful blasts of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels at Captain Razorbeard, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he also attacked him with his new massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and he even disarmed him of his sword. Then, he summoned spectral versions of his hands and they pummeled him with punches, and it was brutal.

Nico: Whoa, Rayman is tearing that tin can apart!

Sylvester: We should also join in at once and help.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let Rayman have all the fun, let's tear that tin can to pieces.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash

Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Ed, Lightning Dust's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Fairy Dragon Night Angel of Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Justice and Divine Celtic Moon Light Fairy Night Dragon Darkness Celtic Dream Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine

Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Captain Razorbeard, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Rayman fired a spectral version of his right fist charged with Black Gate Energy, and the fist hits Captain Razorbeard and exploded with incredible power and Captain Razorbeard was destroyed and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Rayman's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, and massive strawberry-blonde angel wings are permanent.

Rayman: We've taken care of Razorbeard, but I hadn't issued my warning to Slappy.

Me: I think you already issued your warning to Slappy when you freaked out and went ballistic.

Nico: Yeah, it was so loud, it hit Slappy's eardrums.

Lincoln: So, he already got your warning, and we got rid of another major threat from The Glade of Dreams forever. (To The Angelsong Sisters) And it's so good to see you, Bella, Celeste, and Dalia again, Angelina.

Angelina Angelsong: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Bella Angelsong, Celeste Angelsong, and Dalia Angelsong: (British Accent) It's been seven years since we last met.

Angelina Angelsong: (British Accent) And it's so good to see you again as well, Elena.

Elena (Grandia 2): You too, Angelina.

Lincoln went up to The Angelsong Sisters and he hugged them, and The Angelsong Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Angelina Angelsong: (British Accent): Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Bella Angelsong: (British Accent): You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Celeste Angelsong: (British Accent): You said it, plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, these girls are Angelina Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Optimus Primal, Bella Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Airazor, Celeste Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Cheetor, and Dalia Angelsong, Gene-Slammer of Rhinox, these four sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Music, and they're also the most beautiful singers as well as capable of hypnotically control other people's minds via their singing voices. This very power they have was how they got Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa grounded many times over, and it was also how Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and even Hawk and Hank wound up in trouble. Angelina has red hair, Bella has green hair, Celeste has blue hair and Dalia has purple hair. As a result of the date between Lincoln and Elena, Lincoln also made a promise, that when he comes of age, he will marry Elena and her sisters along with the other members of his harem, and they hate the jerks with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa.

Michelle Emperyous: The Angelsong Sisters are not only beautiful songstresses well known for their angelic singing voices, but they're also the sisters of Elena from Grandia 2 as well. They also found out that, at one point, The Red Ribbon Army, and by extension, Dr. Gero, once worked with Team Rocket by gathering the DNA of Cybertronians, even the Thirteen Primes themselves, they also stole DNA from other races like Elves, Dwarves, Vampires, Werewolves, and Hobbits. The Angelsong Sisters were among those to be Gene-Slammed into the Maximals. They, Lincoln, and Elena would love to sing in choirs especially during holidays, Valentine's Day in particular. The Angelsong Sisters took Lincoln and Elena to an Italian restaurant where Lincoln and Elena kissed each other on the lips. it took place long before Ronnie Anne came along.

We gasped.

Nico: Just as we heard yesterday.

Me: You know, it was bad enough Team Rocket also had the assistance of that genocidal fucked-up mad scientist lunatic, Kurata, and Dr. Regal, but now, we find out that The Red Ribbon Army, and to a greater extension, that fucked-up madman mad scientist, Dr. Gero, was also part of Team Rocket's Gene-Slammer Project as well?!

Lincoln: I was shocked myself. But, we stopped their DNA Harvesting and drove The Red Ribbon Army and Dr. Gero away, but they swore revenge on us for ruining their plans.

Angelina Angelsong: (British Accent) We swore that if any of The Red Ribbon Army dare to come after us, we would strike back with a vengeance.

Android 17: There's no need to worry though, Dr. Gero was given The Black Gates.

Android 18: Along with those in The Red Ribbon Army.

Android 16: Except for a few who have joined The Masters of Evil.

Celeste Angelsong: (British Accent) Now, that we can tolerate.

Lincoln: Vypra's keeping an eye on those who'd joined The Masters of Evil, so they wouldn't try any sort of double-cross, and now that you four are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Angelina Angelsong in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Bella Angelsong in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Celeste Angelsong in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Dalia Angelsong in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Angelica Angelsong: (British Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Angelica, Bella, Celeste, and Dalia Angelsong's necks with red, blue, green, and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and red, blue, green, and purple crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with four white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Celeste Angelsong: (British Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Angelica, Bella, Celeste, and Dalia Angelsong.

Angelica, Bella, Celeste, and Dalia Angelsong had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Lily, Maha, and Shet from Shachiku Succubus no Hanashi, Dina and Surua from Seduction of Succubus, and Aru from Absolutely Fizzling! Succubus.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lily, Maha, and Shet from Shachiku Succubus no Hanashi, Dina and Surua from Seduction of Succubus, and Aru from Absolutely Fizzling! Succubus.

Ed Cowart: Uh oh, looks like you've rescued six more voluptuous Succubi.

Lincoln: Ed, you better watch it or I'm telling Nicole. Are you girls okay?

Maha: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lily and the other five Succubi girls saw who it was that saved them from Captain Razorbeard, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The

Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and

eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel,

his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Lily: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Lily: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lily, Maha, Shet, Dina, Surua, and Aru with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Admiral Razorbeard, another of Rayman's biggest and baddest enemies, who had returned for revenge on Rayman for destroying him and ending his plans to conquer The Glade of Dreams and rule it forever with an iron fist.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Rayman transforming and what we all did in violently thrashing him all over the place, and then, Rayman sending a spectral version of his right fist that exploded as it punched him and sending Razorbeard to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln, Angelica, Bella, Celeste, and Dalia Angelsong have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so Rayman transformed and he thrashed that pile of scrap metal who was also brought back by that dummy, Slappy?! He's really reaching more all-time lows already!

Lincoln: He sure is.

Nico: We were almost close to losing it, that was until Rayman summoned spectral versions of his hands that were about to grab us and use Eli's Nanny Goat Discipline move on us.

Me: Thank goodness we cooled down, otherwise, those floating spectral fists were going to clobber us.

Eli: And they seriously pack a punch, no pun intended.

---

After destroying Captain Razorbeard and saving the Isle of Gormiti, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Angelsong Sisters saw Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Angelica Angelsong: (British Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Bella Angelsong: (British Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Celeste Angelsong: (British Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dalia Angelsong: (British Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Angelica Angelsong: (British Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Angelica Angelsong: (British Accent) We do have one video that involved an incident with Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank trying to attack us.

Angelica Angelsong played a video on the screen, and it showed Lincoln and The Angelsong Sisters at choir class at school. But, their day was about to be rudely interrupted.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Past Angelica Angelsong: (British Accent) What the heck?! (Sniffs) UGH! And why does it smell like B.O., sweaty feet, smelly gym socks, raw sewage, and too much perfume?!

Past Lincoln: Ugh, not this again!

Then, the doors burst open, and they saw Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank, and they were out for blood. But, then, The Angelsong Sisters sang a sweet melody that hypnotized Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler and his goons, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank and put them under their spell and they confessed to the entire school they were planning on killing Lincoln, The Angelsong Sisters, and everyone here before going on a rampage and turn the entire world into a graveyard. Lincoln tied them up in red energy ropes before the spell on them was broken, and they were handed over to the Loud Parents and Sisters and the cops as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa, now that's some powerful singing, and unlike with The Sirens, your song hypnotizes only Lincoln's enemies and his mean sisters.

Angelica Angelsong: (British Accent) That's right, and once under our spell, we get them to confess their crimes.

Lincoln: And it always ends with them getting in huge trouble with our parents and sisters and the cops.

Me: You have no idea how many criminals they've brought down because of their song.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Teresa Linares: Wow, so, this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Teresa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Agria, Universe 666 Aurora, Universe 666 Emeraude, Universe 666 Fortuna, Teresa Linares, Thitose Cxarma, Universe 666 Symonne, Simulator Talia al Ghul, Simulator Kalawarna, and Simulator Rose, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: We're going back to Puzzle Plank Galaxy. To visit an… old friend.

Nicole: Bugaboom right?

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Wow!

Emma Goodall: Me, Gia and Lillith will go with you guys.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: Awesome.

They went into the simulator and then it activated and they were back at Puzzle Plank Galaxy.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you faced him before so you pretty much know how to beat him. Do what you did before in the first game.

Nico: Okay.

Lilith: This will be fun.

Emma: Lets do it guys!

Emma, Gia and Lillith: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Nico: Oh yeah!

?: Let me help too!

A girl flew in and she had purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes, red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Megaforce Rangers on and the same symbol on her skirt and she and she had an Ultra Megaforce Staff in her hands.

Erika Goseiger: Erika Goseiger, Embodiment of the Megaforce Rangers.

Nico: Wow! Awesome to meet you Erika.

Emma Goodall: Awesome to meet the Megaforce Embodiment.

Erika Goseiger: Same here Emma and you as well Gia. And I don't believe I met the Megaforce Green yet.

Lilith: Oh sorry. My name is Lilith Clawthorne and I'm the new Megaforce Green. America doesn't have Megaforce Green except for Japan and I'm the new Megaforce Green to honor his memory.

Erika Goseiger: Oh yeah! The Japanese version of him sacrificed himself. That makes sense. Awesome to have you part of the team.

Lilith: Thanks.

Emma: We'll talk later.

Erika Goseiger: Sure thing.

Nico: Lets go.

They were off and they got to the planet and they saw BUGABOOM!

Nico: Awesome.

Emma: Ugly bug.

Gia: No kidding.

Nico: Hey, buddy! Remember me?

HE ROARED!

Me: I think he does remember you!

Nico: Yep.

Emma: This will be good!

Nico: (gets out Tchang Zu and Zzzax's Ridewatches) This is off to a shocking start!

Nico activated them and fired waves of lightning and they hit the Bugaboom and electrocuted him and then Nico smashed him on his back.

Emma: YEAH! Lets do it together!

Emma, Gia and Lilith jumped and bashed him on his back!

Nico: OH YEAH!

He roared in fury!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now he's REALLY MAD!

Erika Goseiger: Now time for this power! (ECHOING) ULTRA RANGER POWER OF THE UNIVERSE!

She fired a blast of energy from her staff and it hit Bugaboom and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Nico: YEAH!

The star came and they went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Erika Goseiger: Now that is what I call an awesome Mega Win!

Emma: You said it!

Gia: Yeah!

They all high five!

Emma: Tell us more about yourself.

Erika Goseiger: Well I am a mage and I use magic. I do awesome magic shows at birthday parties and more.

Nico: You and Luan and Eddy would get along great.

Erika Goseiger: I sure will. And on the next adventure you guys will love my sister Eileen Gokaiger. She is the Embodiment of the Super Megaforce Team and she has 47+ Years of Rangers in her.

Nico: Cool!

Emma: We'll have to have all the Super Megaforce Team on that.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join the team?

Erika Goseiger: I would be honored.

They later left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

Later the mascots were about to sneak out again. And they were dressed in their warmest winter clothes.

Poromon: Everyone's asleep again.

Poliwag: This will be fun.

Manaphy: Yeah. Lets head to the North Pole.

They were off to the North Pole. Little did they know that I was watching TV and I heard them talking.

Me: (In my head) So they are off to the North Pole. I wonder how come. I better go check.

I got on my warm winter clothes and left a note for Nico and the team and I followed them.

The Mascots landed in the North Pole.

Poromon: BRRR! It's cold!

Poliwag: I know!

Me: Hey guys.

Manaphy: J.D.!? What are you doing here?

Me: I heard you guys going to North Pole and decided to accompany you. What are you guys trying to do up here?

Poromon: We're trying to find something that was thought to be lost here.

Me: Really? What do you think it is?

Poromon: No idea.

* * *

Nico and everyone got up.

Nico: Ahh! Needed a good nap.

Courage: Guys, where are the mascots?

May: No idea.

Nico: Oh great they snuck out again. (Sees something) Huh?

Nico went over and saw my note and read it.

Nico: (Reading) "Nico the mascots are sneaking out again so I decided to follow them. They are heading to the North Pole. Signed J.D." Oh man!

May: The North Pole!? They will freeze!

Camie: We got to get them!

Nico: Well at least J.D. is with them. But we got to get them!

They went and donned their warmest winter clothes and were off to the North Pole.

---

At the North Pole we were searching.

Poliwag: C'mon! Where is it!?

Me: It has to…

Then the ground started cracking.

Me: Uh oh.

Then the ice fell and I flew above a hole.

Me: Whoa this leads somewhere.

I went down and it was a deep cave.

Me: Wow.

Poromon: What is it?

Me: A cave of some… (Sees something) WOW!

They came down and we saw a HUGE CRYSTAL PALACE MADE OF TANZANITE CRYSTAL!

Manaphy: OH WOW!

Me: I never have seen anything like it! It's a palace of Tanzanite Crystal!

Horsea: That is beautiful!

We went into the palace and it was an absolutely breathtaking sight to behold.

Me: Wow! This is amazing. I can't believe that this is here.

Horsea: Boy it sure is amazing.

Poromon: Wow! I can't believe that this is here under the North Pole.

---

Nico and the team arrived.

Kalolo: Alright, where are they?!

Eli: I sense them down there in that cave.

Nico: Lets go.

They flew down and then they too saw the palace.

Nico: (GASPS)

Nicole: (GASP) OH Wow!

Eli: Wow! That is a beautiful palace!

Nicole: (GASP) I can't believe it! I thought it was just a myth! That's the Castle of Tanzann!

Nico: Wow! I didn't know this was here!

May: It's beautiful!

Nicole: This castle is said to be home to the Staff of Tanzann. A powerful staff that has the power to grow Tanzanite Crystal Clusters from any kind of rock anywhere.

Nico: Wow!

Then they heard our voices.

Nico: Lets go.

They went in and saw us.

Nico: There you guys are.

Me: About time you guys came.

Nico: This is amazing guys!

Nicole: You guys found a legendary place that I never thought existed. This is the castle of Tanzann and it's said to be home to the Staff of Tanzann, it has the power to create amazing Tanzanite Clusters from any kind of rock anywhere.

Me: WHOA! I've never heard of something like that. That is amazing.

Poromon: Boy me neither. That is cool!

Nicole: It sure is. And it's been buried under the North Pole.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: How old is a castle like this?

Nicole: From the looks of things I would say that it was here ever since the end of the Great Ice Age.

Laney: That was back 15,000 years ago I think.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: Yep.

Poromon: And we found it for the first time since.

Nicole: You sure did. You managed to find one of my top 10 Impossible Treasures.

Nico: That is amazing.

Thunderblast: You know you could've froze to death, right?!

Poromon: I know. But we didn't thanks to J.D.

Me: Yeah I was with them.

Nico: And you did good being with them and we're proud of you for that.

Me: Thanks.

Freeway: Did you make snowmen?

Nicole: I think they made something better. One of the most amazing finds ever.

Nico: Yep.

Megan Megalith: I think I'll get the staff.

Nico: Okay.

Nicole: There it is there.

We saw on an alter and the staff was made of pure Tanzanite Crystal and it had a glowing blue jewel in it.

Nico: Wow! It's magnificent.

Megan Megalith: Here goes.

Megan went over to it. She then put her hand on it and then pulled it out and it glowed and then she underwent an amazing transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS INTRO EXTENDED VERSION PLAYS)

She got crystal armbands and even a barrette with the symbol of the Megalith Duel Monsters symbol on it and she got armbands and legbands of crystal.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Megan how do you feel?

Megan Megalith: I feel amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

But then it glowed and a massive wave of energy spread all over the planet and then MASSIVE Clusters of Tanzanite crystal grew all over the planet and it was amazing!

Shocker: Nico, who gets to shine next?

Nico: Piper, Lily Loud, Pepperdance, Nuova Shenron, Kopaka, and Flurry Heart.

Me: Awesome!

Nuova Shenron: It will be an awesome honor.

Lily Loud: I'm so looking forward to this.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This is gonna be fun.

Me: Lets get home first.

Nicole: Good idea.

We went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Me: Whew. Glad that's done.

Poromon: But that was a cool treasure hunt.

Lola: It sure was.

Nicole: Boy I'll say.

Laney: That was cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than the zombies from Welcome to Dead House, and they've come back for revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than the zombies from Welcome to Dead House, and they've come back for revenge.

We gasped.

Me: OH NO!

Nico: The zombies from Welcome to Dead House, I knew it was going to be them, I just knew it.

Me: Same here.

Lincoln: Those zombies were the result of an accident that occurred in Dark Falls decades ago, and they have to survive on human blood by luring families to the house in Dead Falls, and they can only be destroyed by halogen light or sunlight in this case.

Lisa Loud: I've already made halogen light weapons for this occasion.

Lisa Loud presented us with halogen light weapons.

Nico: Awesome. Alright, gang, let's head down to help Amanda and Josh Benson along with their family and get rid of the zombies.

Lincoln: Right.

I went and got the book for Welcome to Dead House.

Me: This was an explosive one.

Nico: We fought those before we first fought the Anti Fairies.

Me: Boy that was before the Great War with The Anti-Fairies on Friday, September 13th.

Nico: Yeah.

Jenna Jinx: Wow! On Friday the 13th.

Me: Yep. The very day they cherish for bad luck and everything turned out to be their last day alive.

Qin: And Speaking of the Great War, the Anniversary of the Great War with The Royal Defenders is coming up.

Nico: Wow! In a few days.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: But we'll worry about that later. Lets get ready for an explosive battle

Maria: Let's rescue Amanda's family first. Then, we kill the zombies.

Me: Good idea. But we'll have to kill a bunch of zombies along the way.

Nico: Yeah no way getting around that.

Lola: Yep.

The previous group came.

Chalmers: Can me, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Kalin, Private HIVE, and Control Freak go with you guys?

Louie: This is gonna be an explosive one, isn't it?

Nico: Yes it sure is going to be explosive. And yes you all can come with us.

Me: The Zombies of Welcome to Dead House are back.

Qin: Yep.

Louie: Oh man!

Nico: Yeah.

Cantwell: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Legs: I actually think these are very interesting.

Nico: Glad you think so. And the next one will be Napalm Man.

Qin: Cool! Or hot rather.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than General Rilldo, Machine Mutant and Commander of The Machine Mutants and Planet M-2 created by Dr. Myuu, and he's come back for revenge against Goku, Trunks, and Pan. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the person we just saw and the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to General Rilldo, Machine Mutant and Commander of The Machine Mutants and Planet M-2 created by Dr. Myuu, and he's come back for revenge against Master Goku, Trunks, and Pan.

We gasped.

Pan: That machine mutant, can't he learn to stay dead?!

Me: Unfortunately not, and we're still not close to figuring out who it was that opened that portal and resurrected The Z-Fighters' old enemies all those years ago.

Poromon: Why don't we ask him! (Points to Sebastian)

Manaphy: Hey, yeah, there's only one person who's had a nasty grudge against The Z-Fighters from years back along with a nasty grudge against our friends from Acme Acres.

Poliwag: We know it was you who did it, Sebastian! Admit it!

The Mascots were giving Sebastian The Stink-Eye.

Sebastian Mendez: WHAT THE HELL!

Lincoln: Guys, hold it! You can't just go and accuse Sebastian of something like that!

Gohan: Wait, I think they may be right.

Buster Bunny: (GASPS) We remembered seeing a dark figure in Acme Acres late at night near where Montana Max's mansion stood, and then, he said some sort of dark incantation, and then, he opened up a portal to… (Realizes where the portal leads to) The Hell For Infinite Losers!

Babs Bunny: So, that means… !

The toons did wild takes galore at the revelation: THE PERSON WHO OPENED THAT PORTAL TO THE HELL FOR INFINITE LOSERS AND BROUGHT BACK THE Z-FIGHTERS' OLD ENEMIES YEARS AGO WAS SEBASTIAN BEFORE HIS DARK SIDE WAS REMOVED!

Nico: Oh shit. But, why didn't you tell us that before, Buster?

Sebastian Mendez: Because I put a curse on them that made them forget that I was the one who had opened up that portal.

Plucky Duck: Now, we've got to fix this mess you made years ago, and you better not have anymore of your nasty surprises from all those years ago, or you're looking at getting a piano dropped on your head.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) (Demonic Grin) Try that, and Shirley's going to have to look for a new boyfriend! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY)

That freaked Plucky out as he hid behind Shirley.

Nico: Now, now, you two can get at each other later, but now, we know where the portal's at and who was the person behind that stunt years ago. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to help Amanda and Josh Benson along with their family and get rid of the zombies.

Lincoln: And tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them back from the dead, this is going to be brutal, and once we get done with killing the zombies of Dark Falls, you're next, General Rilldo.

Linda Leon: There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live any longer, General Rilldo. You and Dr. Myuu have caused more than enough trouble for the very last time, now you will face the wrath of Leon the Lead.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Amanda and Josh Benson along with their family get rid of the zombies once again and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing them back from the dead, and once we get done with killing the zombies of Dark Falls, Linda Leon and Lincoln are going to destroy General Rilldo.

We were off.

* * *

We were flying over the Appalachian Mountains.

Rhomboid: I hope I get to blow up some zombies real good!

Family Guy Penelope: Given how many there are, you might get that chance.

Me: Yeah.

We then flew over the town that Amanda Benson is from.

But then we came across a warzone.

(BATTLE: LOS ANGELES DEPLOYMENT THEME PLAYS)

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off left and right as the people were blasting zombies all over the place at a massive left.

BOOOM BOOOM BOOOOOMM! BOOOOOMM! BOOOOMM! BOOOOOM!

We were shocked.

Me: My god! This is terrible!

Nico: Oh man! Just like the first time

KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!

We saw the people blasting and killing Zombies left and right at a rapid pace by the hundreds and they just kept on coming.

Bai Tza: I swear, we JUST got here!

Me: It was like this when we were here the first time.

Nico: Yeah.

Bai Tza: I remember that.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets do our entrance!

We flew in.

The people were killing zombies left and right. But then the spirits of light shined in and then they swirled around the zombies and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the zombies and fireballs rained down on them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we flew out of the explosion and fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the zombies all over as the people cheered wildly!

Nico: You dumb zombies have failed this world!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them.

KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!

Diana Dynamite: Take this you fiends!

She fired more dynamite blasts and then…

She blew them apart all over the place.

Cargill: Let's see how the Team Fortress 2 Mercenaries are doing.

Scout was running about the enemy ranks, to fast for them to hit him, and taking pot shots at his foes with his shining Australium Scattergun while laughing maniacally. A few zombies saw the Scatterguns usefulness at close range and began to back up and advance at Scout from a far. Scout simply switched out to his Unusual Festive Shot To Hell Pistol with a Isotope effect on it and picked off the zombies. Then he took out his Australium Force-O-Nature and ran straight towards a large zombie and fired both shots in the guns clip into the flesh eater's head. His head exploded, sending meaty chunks everywhere that also sprayed blood. Scout jump back from the gory splash zone, taunting his opponents mercilessly. A zombies tried to strike the Bostonian from behind, but Scout simply ducked down and took out his Batsaber and broke the zombies's neck with a skillful flip over its head and striking it straight in the neck. He landed behind the dead zombie and taking out his Australium Scattergun once more, he charged back into the fray.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Scout: (Boston Accent) Take that!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Zombies all over.

---

I fired grenades and blasted them all over.

KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!

Billy: 15 Points! (LAUGHS)

Cut Man: Remember, we need to find Amanda and her family!

To say that Soldier was causing havoc would have been an understatement. He had chosen to equip his Australium Rocket

Launcher and was right now in the process of blowing any enemy in his way, no matter if they were zombie or not. Body parts, blood, and guts flew around him as he screamed his battle cry at the top of his voice. However, his recklessness was causing him to take some damage from many sides and slowly wearing him down. Luckily, he had an easy solution that would not just heal him a little but also kill more enemies at the same time. He switched out his Australium Rocket Launcher and brought out his Australium Black Box. Using the health give back on every hit, he fired rockets at his enemies and healing himself while destroying the opposition. When he had easily cleared his area, Medic ran over quickly and trained his Australium Medic-Gun onto Soldier and healed the patriotic maniac fully before running back into the fray to heal others. Soldier was about to equip his Australium Rocket Launcher once more, when a large zombie leaped out of no where and tacked him to the ground. It bared its fangs as it looked down at Soldier. Suddenly, a loud shot rang out and the zombie felt something down in its stomach. It looked down to see that it had no stomach anymore. Just a hole and few bones and black blood dripping from where it had been and a Unusual Festive Shotgun with a Cool effect pointing straight at the hole. The zombie slid off as Soldier stood up, dusting himself off and finally re-equipping his Australium Rocket Launcher before charging into the fight once more.

---

I fired grenades and blasted them all over.

KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!

Me: Laser beam!

I fired laser beam blasts and sliced the zombies in half.

Laney: I see them!

I looked and saw Amanda and her family on top of a house.

Camie: Take this!

She fired aurora energy and blasted the zombies all over.

Sirius: I got this!

She flew and went for Amanda and family.

Kalin: Don't worry. We're here to rescue you guys!

Pyro was having fun giving happiness to the enemy. Correction, Pyro was having fun being a Nazi burning Jews at a concentration camp… thats more accurate. He had equipped his Australium Flamethrower and ran straight at the enemy, laughing joyous as it saw them burn. Though for it, it was seeing them laughing happily as they were shown what happiness and magic was. Its opponents didn't last long and ended up writhing in the floor in agony as the flames consumed their body and turned it into ashes. One zombie was able to stay alive after being set on fire and charged after the mysterious pyromaniac. However, Pyro had sensed a motion behind it, most likely all those years of Spy checking at the Gravel Wars, and equipping its Australium Axtinguisher and, turning around, smashed the blade down on the burning zombies's head. The zombie screeched in pain as the weapon carved through it head and out the other side. Its corpse went limp and burned down to join its brethren. In ashes.

They were incinerated!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Cannon!

I formed a cannon and fired a cannonball!

KRABLAM!

I blasted through numerous zombies!

Lola fired numerous fireballs and blew them apart!

* * *

I fired grenades and blasted them all over.

KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Billy: All right zombies! You want to smell what Billy the Baker is cooking!?

He took a stick and bashed numerous Zombies all over with it and we sliced and diced them.

BONK! BONK BONK BONK!

Sirius got Amanda and family down and we blasted the zombies all over.

Ghuul: You guys ok?

Drunk men on the battle field isn't unheard of. Drunk men with golden weapons and a killer skill? Not so much. Demoman had equipped his Australium Grenade Launcher and randomly launched pipes (grenades) into the crowd of enemies, cackling madly as they blew up into smithereens. He did this for quite a while, causing mayhem in the enemy ranks. However, after around the sixth volley of grenades, he realized he had run out of ammo. He switched out to his Australium Sticky Bomb Launcher and fired the sticky bombs at the feet of the incoming crowd of attackers. His foes looked down at the spiky mines and looked back up at the drunken scotsman. Demo simply smiled and donated the bombs sending bits and pieces of everyone splattering all over once again. He laughed once more and was about to run over to Engineer, who had a Dispenser up, to refill his ammo when a large burly zombie approached him. The zombie approached him menacingly and stared at Demoman with hard eyes. Demoman paused for a second looking at this new adversary before grinning and taking out his Australium Eyelander. The two opponents circled each other slowly After a few seconds, the zombie screamed a battle cry and ran forward. Demoman just smirked and rose his Australium Eyelander and blocked the strike. Demoman took no time to let his opponent recover himself and slashed across the zombie's stomach. It howled in pain as the sword sliced a deep gash in his stomach, revealing a small part of the large intestine. The zombie breathed heavily as Demoman just laughed and raised his Australium Eyelander high and, with one swift slash, he decapitated his foe. The headless corpse fell to its knees and lay on the ground, slowly oozing blood from the sliced veins and arteries showing out of the neck. Demoman sheathed his Australium Eyelander and stood silent for a second as a moment of respect for his adversary, before taking out his Australium Sticky Bomb Launcher once more and sticky jumping away towards Engineer.

We were blasting the Zombies all over the place.

---

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico fired energy and fireballs all over.

Luan: Taste my Shine Sword!

She formed a sword of light and slashed the zombies all over.

Eustace: Take this zombies! (Pulls out Ugly Mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

He scared the Zombies into exploding! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM!

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMM!

Me: Okay that was great!

Lola: Yeah!

Eustace: (LAUGHS)

KRABLAM!

Eustace got hit on the head with a rolling pin by Muriel!

Eustace: OW! What did I do?

Our favorite Sandvich eating Soviet mercenary was busy firing his highly lethal Australium Tomislav right at the enemy, causing them to fall down bleeding from various bullets holes all over the body. Heavy laughed as a few zombies tried to jump over the bullets only for Heavy to adjust his aim slightly and catch them mid leap and send them back down in a heap of black Swiss cheese. However, the enemy realized that they would need something more durable to get though Heavy's column of death. Heavy was just finishing off a pack of zombies that had tried to surround him when loud booming steps sounded. He stop firing his Australium Tomislav and looked to see a large zombie charging down the street towards him. Heavy ducked behind a wall. He looked up to see if Medic was anywhere nearby. When he couldn't find his German comrade, he just shrugged and traded his Australium Tomislav for a Festive Sandvich. He took a bite out of the Christmas themed snack and his health filled right back to full. Once he was done he peeked around the corner to see the zombie trying to find where he had hidden. Heavy quietly took out his Australium Mini-Gun, he need the faster firing speed to take out this enemy, and reving it behind the wall he slowly walked out from behind his cover and instantly started firing. The mech was taking by surprise and tried to return fire, but Heavy had gotten the jump on it and the Australium Mini-Gun's bullets had already began to tear through the zombie without any trouble. Heavy stopped firing and looked down at his Australium Mini-Gun and then cradled it like a baby. He loved his guns.

He was blasting them all over the place with incredible fury!

Eli: Take this!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Zombies and blasted them all over.

Qin: Takte this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the zombies.

Control Freak: Time to summon some help to scare them away for now!

He summoned Tormentor Necromorphs from the Dead Space games.

Nicole: OH YEAH!

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja! Und that was good.

The Tormentors scared the zombies and they exploded and the zombies were scared away.

Nicole: Nice one COntrol Freak!

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That should hold them off for a while.

Amanda Benson: Thanks guys.

Me: Are you all okay?

Amanda Benson: Thanks to all of you guys.

Piper: Can't believe you started without us!

Amanda Benson: Sorry about that. It just happened.

Xenia: No worries.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Let me guess, Slappy brought all the zombies back.

Amanda Benson: And Dawes as well.

Ravager: Did you know that this was the very first Goosebumps book?

Amanda Benson: Yes I did.

Me: Good. I have a feeling Dawes was promised something big.

Private HIVE: Probably to get a chance to kill us.

Lily: That's nothing new.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: But either way now that we're here we will stop them.

Me: Like we did last time.

Camie: Yeah.

RD Girl Jordan: Did anyone get bitten?

Amanda Benson: No thank goodness. But it was a brutal battle.

Qin: We can see that.

Varie: But it was amazing though.

Krusty: It's gonna take forever to destroy all of them!

Pepperdance: Unless we destroy the main boss.

Me: And that's Dawes.

Laney: Blow up the head zombie and the rest will follow.

Nicole: Yep.

Concrete Man: We're probably gonna kill more zombies on the way.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: And it'll be awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Octagon: I reckon we should get going then.

Nuova Shenron: Don't want to keep the flesh eating monsters waiting.

Me: Agreed.

Nico: Yeah. We already did the entrance.

Lols: We sure did.

We went to find Dawes.

Bone Chompy growled at the approaching zombies.

When you are defending a certain point, stationary buildings are an incredible asset. Such as Dispensers… or Sentry's. Engineer had immediately set up a Sentry gun and used his Australium Wrench to quickly upgrade it to level three, using metal from that Stewie provided, and armor from Double D. When the enemy first charged in, they were sure they could easily overwhelm… only to hear a beeping sound from the corner and seeing a large red Sentry gun with twin Gatling guns and a box that fired four rockets. Their had been a spilt second silence before the Sentry opened fire and cleared the entire wave of enemies. Engineer just stood beside his contraption and laughed as he hit the Sentry with his Australium Wrench to reload the bullets and rockets in the building. After, as his teammates began charging in themselves, he placed down a Dispenser for his team, to heal up if Medic wasn't around but more importantly refill their ammo, and quickly upgraded it. By the time it was done, his comrades were running back and forth from his little nest and the battlefield, thanking him happily for the aid. All was going great… that is until a zombie came around and attacked at his Sentry. Engineer took out his Rescue Ranger and fired at the Sentry to heal it as it got attacked, but it was no use and his contraption was blow to shreds. The zombiethat had destroyed the Texan's beloved sentry now turned to him. However, Engineer just smiled and replaced his Rescue Ranger with his Australium Frontier Justice. Since his sentry had killed many enemies before being taken out, the gun he was holding was crackling with revenge crits. Engineer smiled and raised the gun and fired all three shots from its clip at zombie. In normal circumstances, this may have down a bit of damage but not enough to be very significant. However, these were crits. Three times the power. The shots tore through the zombie like it was made out of paper and it fell, completely defeated. Engineer reloaded his Frontier Justice, chuckling slightly, before turning to his Dispenser and collected some metal. Then he proceeded to erect another sentry.

We blasted more zombies left and right until we saw DAWES!

Me: There you are.

Wiggum: Like what we did to your minions?

Kopaka: Because you're next!

The general ideology is that doctors in war are very easy targets and are easy to dispatch. That is true in many cases. Except for a certain German doctor. Medic was laughing hysterically as he used his Australium Blutsauger to fire syringes into the enemy lines. They weren't as effective as bullets, a large amount can easily take out a few people. Not to mention, when these syringes hit an opponent, Medic would automatically heals him a small amount of health. This makes the Blutsauger a prime weapon for battles and when Medic needs to defend himself against more then one enemy. However, he knew he couldn't just kill all day with his Blutsauger and after finishing off one more poor zombiewith a couple of syringes to the neck, he equipped his Australium Medi-Gun and began to run to his teammates that needed healing. As he did so, enemies would try to pick him off, only to get blown away by the other mercenaries or syringed to death by the Australium Blutsauger. For a while, Medic followed this pattern until he finally healed enough to build his

Übercharge meter to max. He grinned his sadistic grin and turned to the nearest mercenary. It was Heavy. Medic cackled insanely as he trained the healing beam on Heavy and popped the Über. He and Heavy both began to shine a metallic red color and Heavy roared with laughter as he revved his Australium Mini-Gun and fired at the helpless attackers who did not fully realize what had happened. By the time they did, they were long gone. They piled around the dynamic duo as they murdered them mercilessly. Finally after eight seconds, thought it had seemed like hours, the Über fizzled out and left Medic and Heavy standing and a large pile of bodies. Medic looked below his feet at the corpses he was currently standing on. He loved his job.

We blasted and smashed more buttstomping zombies.

Qin: How did you buttstompers like that?

She fired waves of energy and fire and burned the zombies.

Dawes: YOU MONSTERS! You ruined everything for me!

Sissi Delmas: Your flesh eating goons had it coming!

Sniper was having a grand time. He stood next to Engineer's nest and had equipped his Australium Sniper Rifle and was currently putting bullets through the skull of every enemy that passed his scope. He grinned as he sniped another enemy, his one hundred and fiftieth. He was reloading his gun when he noticed a few zombies coming behind them. He ducked down behind Engineer's Dispenser. Sniper took a moment to gather himself before quickly peeking over the top of the Dispenser and sniped one of the zombies. The shot hit is mark, striking the opponent right through the eye, blood spilling from the new hole in his head. The otherzombies turned to face Sniper once more, but he was ready and quickly took out another before once again ducking behind the Dispenser. However, this time when he checked to see if the remaining zombie had moved on, he saw that it was still looking at him and most likely wouldn't move and was tracking him. Sniper thought for a second before he got an idea. Crouching, he army crawled to a bunch of corpses near the Dispenser and hid under them. He slipped into the pile of bodies, ignoring the rotting flesh of zombies. He noticed that a zombie's body was twitching slightly. He just stared at it emotionlessly and took out his Australium SMG. He raised the gun and fired a few bullets into the dying zombie's body. It gurgled for a second before falling completely limp. Sniper looked at it for a second longer, checking if the zombie was indeed dead, before switching back to his Australium Sniper Rifle and poking a small hole through the mass of bodies in front of him, he looked from inside his corpse fort at the remaining zombie who hadn't noticed that he had moved. Sniper smiled and aimed.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Take that

Fat Tony: Your minions are dropping like undead flies!

The teams expert espionage was in the midst of a complicated but very effective loop. Equipping his Dead Ringer trinket and his Australium Knife, Spy would disguise as an enemy and blend right in. He wouldn't stab immediately, but wait for a very good opportunity to cause confusion instead of just outright killing. When these moments came, he would backstab the nearest foe and losing his disguise. He would continue backstabbing until the enemy finally noticed him and turned their attention on him. At this moment he would switch to his Australium Ambassador and fire a few shots into the enemy line, killing a few. However, when the zombies seemed to be on top of him, he would just smile and take out his Dead Ringer. Letting a stray bullet hit him, he would leave a fake corpse behind and run back around the enemy line again, meanwhile disguising again. Once he uncloaked, the cycle would begin once more.

Fat Tony and men blasted the Zombies and Dawes all over.

Qin: Take that!

Pepperdance fired waves of fire and blasted the zombies.

Maria: No kidding! Thanks to them, the zombies are being cleared out!

Nico: You got that right sis!

Qin: Yeah!

Lily fired waves of water and blasted the zombies.

Maria: No kidding! Thanks to them, the zombies are being cleared out!

Nico: You got that right sis!

Qin: Yeah!

Lily fired waves of water and blasted the zombies.

Nico threw a grenade and it hit Dawes and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nuova Shenron: NUOVA DEATH RAY!

He formed a huge lens and fired a powerful focused beam of sunlight and it hit Dawes and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Piper fired waves of fire rings.

Lily fired blasts of water

Pepperdance and Nuova Shenron fired waves of fire.

Kopaka fired ice waves.

Flurry Heart fired waves of light.

The blasts all hit Dawes and exploded all over.

Heavy: Cry some more!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Blizzard, Oculous, Koragg, Trap Jaw, and Living Laser came.

Nico: Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Blizzard, Oculous, Koragg, Trap Jaw, and Living Laser.

Electro: Damn, you guys were busy!

Deadwood: I think the Team Fortress 2 Mercenaries have the most body count.

Hydro Man: Yeah. Of zombies!

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Moonstone: (to Nico) We heard you fought a monster from Are you Afraid of the Dark.

Nico: Yep. Margot the vampire.

Mysterio: Haven't fought those in a while.

Nico: I know.

?: No kidding!

Then a figure came and it was DRIED PERSIMMON WORLD from episode 30 of Zenkaigers!

* * *

At a temple bell, Persimmon World used his arm cannon and fire his dehydration soundwaves onto the populace as he caused the whole town to be very thirsty. However, the Zenkaigers showed up and chased him through the cemetery. Once they manage to corner him, they were about to transform until they were opened fire by Tojitendo's latest general, Hakaizer as he introduced himself to the Zenkaiger and the Persimmon World.

Persimmon World asked him if he was on his side and Hakaizer explained that he was created by Ijirude to keep the Zenkaigers busy while the Worlds focused on their mission to cause trouble. Then, the team transformed and battle the duo, but Hakaizer has proved as a tough foe as he easily knock back the Zenkaiger's attack and he even pulled out his Zenryoku Zenkai Cannon, known as the Zenryoku Hakai Gun, as he summoned NinjaYellow, HurricaneYellow, Shinken Yellow, KiNinger to attack the Zenkaiger. With that, the Persimmon World used his Eat Persimmon Ring's the Bell Cannon and fire his dehydration soundwave at the Zenkaiger and then flees to cause more trouble.

Later, he revealed himself to the Zenkaigers that he is actually Dried Persimmon World and his plan is to make the case of an endless thirst. With that, Zenkaigers chased him to a warehouse and transformed to battle him, but due to their thirstiness, they were outmatched by him. Thankfully, the World Pirates have provided the Zenkaiger with a Re-Hydration Station so they can fighting the Dried Persimmon World easily. This goes on well until Hakaizer arrived and used his Zenryoku Hakai Gun to summon DenziBlue, DynaBlue, Blue3, TimeBlue to keep the Zenkaigers at bay from drinking.

The team split into two groups as one of them fight against the Dried Persimmon World while Kaito holds off Hakaizer and eventually, Kaito manages to take back the Zenryoku Zenkai Cannon from Hakaizer and then used it to finish off the Dried Persimmon World with the new attack, Zenryoku Zenkai Finale Buster, thus breaking the spell.

* * *

Kaito: Dried Persimmon World!

Dried Persimmon World: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were going to turn the world into a dehydrated fruit world! You made the people thirsty a lot.

Dried Persimmon World: Yep good memory. Don't forget my battle was Hakaizer's first appearance.

Nico: That was awesome.

Laney: And that was the start of saving Kaito's dad.

Xenia: It sure was.

We got the battles underway.

---

Lincoln Loud, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Clyde, Liam, Stella, Zach, Rusty, Girl Jordan, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Yost Electro, 2099 Electro, Ultimate Electro, Lego Electro, Lego 2099 Electro, U.A. Electro, Evil Elec Man, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms - Nico's rescue was battling the Vampires lead by Margot and Crystal Laney and Doppel transforming

---

Electro was first.

Electro: (to Lincoln) Nico's rescue was battling the Vampires lead by Margot. Crystal Laney and Doppel transformed too.

Lincoln: They sure did and we separated Margot from her vampire half and used all of our Vampire Hunting powers to destroy him.

Slab: That guy REALLY had it coming to him!

Twilight Sparkle: That was so fun destroying all those vampires.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was cool!

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Electro: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Lincoln: THUNDRA LETS SHOCK!

He turned into a Thunderbird Hero!

Lincoln: I am THUNDERBIRD! (ECHOING) THUNDERSHOCK SUPER BOLT!

Lincoln fired a massive blast of lightning and the group fired a wave of magic and smashed them down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Jimmy, Sarah, Rolf, Nazz, Kevin, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Ruby Dragon, Morgana, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Universe 666 Mesogog, Hydrax, Barbed Wire Org, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Us battling Another Inazuma Ginger (Decade), Octopus Ball Org, Patcheye, Roasted Alien Chicken (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Genoprocessor, Pikarime of the Shakōkidokū, Wile E. Coyote, Monster Daffy Duck, Mystery Meat, Avataroki, Queen Jellyfish and Tchang Zu who were the Keyblade Knight of Bespin and the Embodiment of the Dynamite Dopant

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) Nico, Rainbow Dash's team, Thcang Zu's team, and the others did good battling Another Inazuma Ginger (Decade), Octopus Ball Org, Patcheye, Roasted Alien Chicken (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Genoprocessor, Pikarime of the Shakōkidokū, Wile E. Coyote, Monster Daffy Duck, Mystery Meat, Avataroki, Queen Jellyfish and Tchang Zu. They were the Keyblade Knight of Bespin and the Embodiment of the Dynamite Dopant

Johnny 2X4: WOO HOO HOO! IT WAS RIGHT ON AWESOME! Also Nico ate the Roast Chicken Another and Sena Squid scared the living daylights out of Monster Daffy Duck with Eustace's Ugly Mask.

Wynn: That was really funny!

Deadwood: (LAUGHS) That is really funny! Is Jenna Jinx still getting bashed in her face by basketballs?

Fluttershy: Yeah she just keeps getting hit by them and it doesn't stop.

Tornado Bolt: She just can't seem to get a break. She just keeps getting clobbered by them.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and it's really hurting her.

Stealth Elf: Yeah but Lynn is not going to be running out of basketballs anytime soon.

ZOOOM!

KRABLAM!

A basketball flew by them and smashed Jenna Jinx in her face with devastating force.

Stealth Elf: See?

Deadwood: Ouch. That is gonna hurt. Lets do it!

Johnny 2X4: SEQUO LETS GROW!

He turned into a Sequoia themed hero.

Johnny 2X4: I am SEQUOIA! (ECHOING) TREES OF GROWING BUTTKICKING!

He fired a massive blast of nuts and leaves and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Luna Loud, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Sam S.L., Girl Jordan, Lincoln, Clyde, Zach, Rusty, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Yost Shocker, Yost Rhino, Vulture, Mysterio, Lizard, Baron Mordo, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Lincoln's rescue on the Island of Gorm and battling Admiral Razorbeard

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man: (to Luna) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on the Island of

Gorm. He battled Admiral Razorbeard there.

Luna Loud: He sure did dude and it was so much fun and cool.

Shou Ronpo: It sure was awesome.

Applejack: Yeah that was so amazing.

Apple Bloom: It sure was!

Flashwing: Yeah it was cool!

Hydro Man: That is awesome guys. Lets do it!

Luna: ROCKUS LETS SING!

She turned into an Echo theme hero.

Luna: Call me SIRENA! (ECHOING) SONG OF THE SIREN MAELSTROM!

She fired a song blast of water and the group fired waves of water, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Kopaka, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Tahu, Gali, Lewa, Pohatu, Onua, Takanuva, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Gearhead, Overdrive, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Grizzly, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - Meeting the Angelsong Sisters

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone: (to Kopaka) I heard you guys met the Angelsong Sisters. What are they like?

Kopaka: They are the gene-slammers of the 2023 Maximals and we were amazed to see them.

Arisia: We never saw these versions of the Maximals before and that is so cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is! And we were amazed that they are the gene-slammers of them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) We sure were amazed to meet them.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Moonstone: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Kopaka: AVALAN LETS RIDE SNOW!

He turned into a Yeti theme hero.

Kopaka: Call me SNOWAPE! (ECHOING) ICICLE SHOWER OF SNOW!

He fired a massive shower of icicles and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Akiza, Leo, Luna, Crow, Jack, Carly, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Yost Rhino, Yost Vulture, Yost Molten Man, Yost Electro, Yost Sandman, Yost Doc Ock, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - Battling Bubaboom in the Puzzle Plank Galaxy

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) Nico fought Bugaboom in the Puzzle Plank Galaxy. And which Heartless Robots should I use this time?

Yusei: Wyverns next.

Mysterio: Good choice.

He summoned said robots.

Yusei: Also yeah that was an awesome battle.

Chuck Chicken: Boy it sure was cool.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it was really fun.

Cozy Glow: I think it's awesome.

Hex: Yeah that was fun.

Mysterio: Glad you all had fun there. Lets do it!

Yusei: STARLI LETS SHIMMER!

He turned into a Stardust Dragon themed hero.

Yusei: Call me STARWIND, Champion of Stardust Dragon! (ECHOING) COSMIC STELLAR WIND BLAST!

He fired waves of cosmic fire and they fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, skulls, bones and blood and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Noah, Gia, Emma, Jake, Orion, Robo Knight, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Snowman (CTCD), Evil Ice Man, Evil Tundra Man, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Dive Man, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Wave Man, Blizzard Wolfang, Chill Penguin, Evil Freeze Man, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - The Mascots in the North Pole?!

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) The Mascots were in the North Pole?! As a master of the cold, I bet they were freezing out there!

Troy: It was BRUTALLY COLD! The temperature was -75˚Fahrenheit. But the Mascots had a lot of extra warm clothes. But the mascots all found an ancient secret that was thought to have been long forgotten.

Blizzard: Really?

Troy: Yeah it was called the Staff of Tanzann and it was a magical staff that has the power over the earth and can grow tanzanite crystal.

Blizzard: WHOA! That is amazing! That explains why tanzanite crystal clusters have been popping up like mad all over the world and around us too.

Thrice Cream Man: Yeah that was amazing.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome and Nicole has been looking for that for years even though she thought it was just a myth.

Scootaloo: But that was so cool.

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Blizzard: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! STAMP DEMON FORCE!

He turned into Revice!

Troy: LEGARA LETS REMEMBER!

He turned into a Super Megaforce Rangers themed hero.

Troy: Call me LEGACY FURY! (ECHOING) SUPER MEGAFORCE LEGACY BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of energy and the group fired a massive blast of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tommy, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Takuya, J.P., Zoe, Kazemon, Koichi, Koji, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Magma, 50 Below, Necrolai, Koragg, Serpentina, Gekkor, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - Welcome to Dead House next

* * *

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) Welcome to Dead House is next. You guys are going to face Dawes, right?

Tommy: Yeah we sure are and this will be a great battle that will put our Zombie Apocalypse Survival Skills to good use.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) It sure will and it will be good.

Rarity: It sure will be fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah this will be cool!

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Oculous: That is cool! Lets do it!

Tommy: POLARA LETS FREEZE!

He turned into a Polar Bear hero.

Tommy: Call me POLAR FREEZE! (ECHOING) ICE STORM BEAR STORM!

Tommy fired waves of ice and energy and the group fired waves of energy, ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

* * *

Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Tom, Kaz, Peyton, Maxxor, Chaor, Takinom, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech

Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, 50 Below, Magma, Gekkor, Necrolai, Darcy, Serpentina, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Getting off to an explosive start with blasting zombies

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg: (to Sarah) You guys are Getting off to an explosive start with blasting zombies. How many have you killed?

Sarah: We killed over 523,236,323 and counting.

X-Squad Cyclonis: Yeah this is like battling the Resident Evil Zombies all over again.

Pinkie Pie: But this is really fun!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is fun.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is!

Sprocket: You got that right.

Koragg: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Sarah: HOWLLA LETS HOWL!

She turned into a Coyote themed hero.

Sarah: I am COYOTE BURN! (ECHOING) HOWL OF THE EARTH!

She fired a blast of energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, Rice, Nanette, Sheila, Georgina, Kendra, Maxxine, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Whiplash, Two Bad, Beast Man, Evil-Lyn, Merman, Evil Clawful, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - The Zombies of Dead House are all gonna die!

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw: (to Sydney) The Zombies of Dead House are all gonna die! And is Amanda's family okay?

Sydney: Yeah they're okay but the people here that are zombies won't be.

Mikey 2003: Yeah these guys all need to get back to the Afterlife.

Princess Luna: That is for sure and we need to hit them hard with everything we got.

Moondust: And so far we are doing just that.

Snowdrop: We sure are.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: So far this whole town is really being purged of zombies but they just keep coming.

Trap Jaw: Boy no kidding! You guys have your work cut out for you. Lets do it!

Sydney: LOCUS LETS HOP!

She turned into a Locust themed hero.

Sydney: Call me PLAGUE HOP! (ECHOING) LOCUST SWARM BURST!

She fired a massive swarm of locusts of energy. The group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Cornelia, Will, Irma, Elyon, Taranee, Hay Lin, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Grizzly, Ironmonger, Melter, Molten Man, Electro, Whirlwind, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - Time to kick some Zombie Butt!

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser: (to Megan) It's Time to kick some Zombie Butt! And send their butts to the afterlife!

Megan: You got that right!

Shugesh: This will be fun and cool!

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding.

King Solar: You got that right and it will be awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure.

Amber Morning: No kidding.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Living Laser: I agree there. Lets do it!

Megan: STARFA LETS DAZZLE!

She turned into a Star Dragon themed hero.

Megan: Call me STELLAR WING! (ECHOING) STELLAR WING FORCE BLAST!

She fired waves of stars and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Miia the Lamia VS The Ghost of Witch McCoy

---

The Ghost of Witch McCoy was next.

Ghost of Witch McCoy: I will get revenge for the McCoys!

Miia: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energgy and smashed the ghost down!

---

Rachnera Arachnera The Arachne VS The Moon Monster

---

The Moon Monster was next.

The monster roared.

Rachnera: Roar yourself.

She fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Cerea the Centaur VS The Minotaur of Helios Island

---

The Minotaur was next.

Cerea: This will be good!

Minotaur: I'm ready for you.

Cerea fired an energy blasted and smashed him down.

---

Papi The Harpy VS Professor Pericles

Professor Pericles was next.

Preclcles: (German Accent) Ja you must be ready for me.

Papi: Always am.

She fired a wave of wind and smashed him down.

Mero the Mermaid VS The Sea Demon

The Sea Demon was next.

The Demon roared.

Mero: Roar yourself to you.

She fired a blast of water and smashed him down.

Kalolo the Jackalope VS Eustace Bagge

Eustace was next.

Kalolo: You know Eustace, Saya Squid used your ugly mask and scared the living daylights out of Another Monster Daffy and scared him really bad. Stupid Duck.

Eustace: Hohahaha! What a stupid duck!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

Halifa the Hel VS Vikings

The Vikings were next.

Halifa: I'm ready for you.

She fired a blast of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

## Rei the Ghost VS The Phantom Of Vasquez Island

The Phantom of Vasquez Island was next.

Phantom: (LAUGHING EERIELY)

Rei: As a ghost myself I know that laughter.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Mokunaii XI VS The Mummy of Ankha

The Mummy of Ankha was next.

The Mummy groaned.

Mokunaii XI: Oh groan to you too.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Kyou the Jiang Shi VS Swamp Zombie

Swamp Zombie was next.

Kyou: This will be awesome.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Saber Riders, Nico, May, Zarya, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Dried Persimmon World

---

Dried Persimmon World was next.

Nico: (Imitating Daffy Duck) Thanks for the Sour Persimmons cousin.

They laughed!

Dried Persimmon World: (LAUGHS) That never gets old! I love that.

Nico: Yeah.

Dried Persimmon World: Boy this has been an awesome series of adventures for you but you guys really blew those zombies into dust.

Nico: More like a flaming mess.

May: Yeah this is awesome.

Zarya: It sure is.

Dried Persimmon World: This will be fun! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Zombies of Dark Falls, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Flint and Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

They changed and the mascots and Will came and danced with Zocks and Flint.

Poromon: WOOHOO! We love this song!

Poliwag: YEAH!

Will Vandom: Awesome!

The rangers transformed too.

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Flint: INVENTION POWER! TWOKAI FLINT! ツーカイフリント

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Eight assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready

for action!

Nico: OH YEAH! I forgot that Flint's ranger form is Stage Show exclusive but that is cool.

Flint: It sure is.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Touma: "The Swordsman of Fire, Kamen Rider Saber!"

Rintaro: "The Swordsman of Water, Kamen Rider Blades!"

Kento: "The Swordsman of Lightning, Kamen Rider Espada!"

Ryo: "The Swordsman of Earth, Kamen Rider Buster!"

Ren Akamichi: "The Swordsman of Wind, Kamen Rider Kenzan!"

Tetsuo: "The Swordsman of Sound, Kamen Rider Slash!"

Yuri: "The Swordsman of Light, Kamen Rider Saikou!"

Hailey Fukamiya: The Swordsman of Darkness, Embodiment of Calibur!

Olivia Houou: The Swordsman of The Eternal Phoenix, Kamen Rider Falchion!

Shinjiro Shinozaki: The Swordsman of The Siren, Kamen Rider White Falchion!

Reika: "The Swordswoman of Mist, Kamen Rider Sabela!"

Ryoga: "The Swordsman of Time, Kamen Rider Durandel!"

Isabella Solomon: The Swordsman of The Great Philosopher, Embodiment of Solomon!

Michaela Storious: The Swordsman of The Grimoire, Embodiment of Storious!

All: LITERATURE OF THE SWORDS UNITE! KAMEN RIDER SABER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Touma: We decide how this story ends!

Nico: And it ends with us destroying you!

Kaito: ZENKAI CANNON!

They summoned the Zenkai Cannon and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All that was left of him was his World Gear.

Nico picked it up.

Nico: Dried Persimmon World you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: That's the last of the zombies!

Tsukasa: Now, for Dawes!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: White Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Kamen Ride: Solomon!

Kamen Ride: Storious!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! LITERATURE KNIGHTS!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Saber Riders too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GOLDEN SKATE 6!

She summoned Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Blandy, Blizaru, Doll and Auric Goldfinger!

We went at Dawes and the zombies and blasted them all over.

Clodor, Staluk, Blugdon, Odu Bathax, and Drakness Blasted them all over.

Electro: LIGHTNING MEGA THUNDERSTRIKE!

Deadwood: WOODS OF DOOM BLAST!

Hydro Man: WATERS OF FURY SMASHER!

Moonstone: MOONSTONE ENERGY BURST!

Mysterio: MYSTERIO FORCE BLAST!

Blizzard: ICE SURGE BLAST!

Oculous: EYES OF DOOM BLAST!

Koragg: DARK WOLF FLAME STORM!

Trap Jaw: JAWS OF DOOM BLAST!

Living Laser: LASERS OF FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy with their surekills!

Courage, Kalolo, Thunderblast and Freeway used the Earth Cyber Keys and they enhanced Freeway's weapons and gadgets and Kalolo and Courage's powers 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Thunderblast and Courage: THUNDER SCREAM BLAST!

Freeway and Kalolo: SONIC JACKALOPE BURST!

Firestorm of Love from Sora and Springfield Mafia: LOVE PHOENIX BLAST!

Buddha Power from Lisa Simpson and Cantwell: RAINBOW CHAKRA BLAST!

Donuts from Homer and Wiggum: DONUT LASAGNA BLAST!

Solaria Power of Stella and Chalmers: SOLARIA LIGHT BLAST!

Applejack of Honesty and The Vreedle Brothers: EARTH SMASH OF HONESTY!

Water Dragon of Girl Jordan and Cargill: DRAGON WATER BLAST!

Explosiveness of Jackie and Krusty: BOMBS OF COMEDY!

Blue Flames of the Giant of Morpheus and Kalin: BLUE GIANT FLAMESTORM!

Illusions of Emerald and Private HIVE: EMERALD ILLUSION STORM!

Nicole, Goddess of Video Games and Control Freak: VIDEO GAMING FURY BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Amanda Benson, Luan, Nico and me: ZOMBIE DEATH BLAST!

We fired a blast of energy.

Lincoln: LIGHT ELEMENT STYLE: SHINE SWORD!

Entrapta: LIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: SHINING THUNDERBOLT!

Perfuma: LIGHT NATURE STYLE: LUMINOUS SUNFLOWERS!

Frosta: LIGHT ICE STYLE: LIGHT FROST!

Shantae: LIGHT MAGIC STYLE: SHINE DOVES!

Akko: LIGHT STAR STYLE: LUMINOUS STARS!

They fired waves of light and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: LIGHT FINAL SMASH: SHINING LIGHT BLAST!

They fired a massive ki blast of light!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you zombies for the last time, so goodbye… !

Amanda Benson, Josh Benson, The Benson Family, me, and Nico: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

Lincoln fired a massive wave of halogen light which hit the zombies of Dark Falls and they turned to dust, and when their spirits appeared, we fired black energy blasts that hit their spirits and banished them to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance, you undead blooddrinking zombies!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: General Rilldo.

?: I WILL HAVE MY REVENGE ON YOU FOR WHAT YOU DID IN DESTROYING ME AND DR. MYUU, GOKU!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts and metal breath, and it absorbed the blasts of energy and metal breath blast and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, General Rilldo, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than General Rilldo, Machine Mutant and Commander of The Machine Mutants and Planet M-2 who was created by Dr. Myuu.

Pan: You big bully! I always knew you'd come back!

General Rilldo: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes started leaking out tears of blood, and when he opened his eyes, they've turned blood red.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC GROWL) (DEMONIC VOICE) You're wrong, the only one who's not leaving here alive is you. NOW, DIE!

Suddenly, hands of pure dark energy arose from pools of darkness and grabbed General Rilldo and he was threatening to kill him early and he was laughing demonically, but Buster Bunny whacked him hard in the head.

BONK!

Sebastian Mendez: YOWCH!

That set General Rilldo free.

Linda Leon: Thanks for the assist, Buster. (To General Rilldo) And if you think one of us has gone nuts stopping Sebastian like that, you're wrong. He did this because we're going to be the ones to kill you first.

Suddenly, Linda Leon's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow, and she was surrounded by a golden yellow and brown energy aura with stars, earth, lead, lions, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Leon the Lead-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached General Rilldo, she left golden yellow and brown energy, stars, earth, lead, lions, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Linda Leon: You make me sick to no end, General Rilldo, you and the rest of The Machine Mutants have caused far too much destruction to count for so many years, and all for Dr. Myuu's ambitions. You lack remorse nor empathy for the destruction you've caused and for those that'd fallen to you in the past, all of your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long, and now, you will pay the ultimate price for them… with your life.

Suddenly, Linda Leon was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow and brown energy with stars, earth, and lead surrounding the vortex, there are lions, phoenixes, angels, and Leon the Lead flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at General Rilldo: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Linda Leon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Linda Leon grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large golden yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and golden yellow bow and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow and brown energy aura with stars, earth, lead, lions, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Leon the Lead with the alchemical symbol of lead emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on lion earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, Lead, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Leon the Lead with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, Lead, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow lion-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love.

Linda Leon has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, sleeveless golden yellow top, golden yellow skirt with the alchemical symbol of lead on it, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, lions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Leon the Lead and it's surrounded by earth. Suddenly, Linda Leon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with golden yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with brown tips and brown markings, Linda Leon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Linda Leon's Leon the Lead-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow and brown energy, stars, earth, lead, lions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Linda Leon's Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Seismic Earth Leon the Lead Alchemy Angel Earth Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Seismic Earth Leon the Lead Alchemy Angel Earth Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown gems and Leon the Lead etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large golden yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow lion heads with brown gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large salamander heads is a large golden yellow lion head with brown gems for eyes and brown gem in its mouth for the pommel, Linda Leon has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Leon the Lead's head with brown gems for eyes and large brown gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and

Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Leon the Lead that said, "Linda Leon, Gene-Slammer of Leon the Lead, Master of The Powers of Earth and Lead, Alchemical Angel of Earth and Lead, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Arijigoku Demon, Destroyer of General Rilldo, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lead, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Lions"

リンダ・レオン、レオン・ザ・リードのジーン・スラマー、地球と鉛の力の達人、地球と鉛の錬金術天使、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、アリジゴクデーモンの大敵、リルド将軍の破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球のマスター、リード、スター、フェニックス、天使、ライオン

Suddenly, Linda Leon's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Linda Leon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEON THE LEAD-LION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SEISMIC EARTH LEAD LEON THE LEAD LION PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SEISMIC EARTH LEAD LEON THE LEAD LION PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SEISMIC EARTH LEAD LEON THE LEAD LION PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Linda Leon's Super Angel-Leon the Lead-Lion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when General Rilldo saw it, he fell into a rage and fired a blast of metal breath at her and Lincoln to turn them into metal, but Lincoln and Linda Leon absorbed it and it made them even stronger than ever, and Linda Leon fired a massive barrage of golden yellow and brown energy, stars, earth, lead, lions, phoenixes, and angels, which hit General Rilldo and exploded and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Leona Terra: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, Linda Leon's transformed.

Lincoln: That's right, Linda Leon's transformed into her Super Angel-Leon the Lead-Lion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we put an end to General Rilldo for good.

Linda Leon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Seismic Earth Alchemical Lead Earth Leon the Lead Lion Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Seismic Earth Alchemical Lead Earth Leon the Lead Lion Phoenix Angel Love) He will pay for everything that he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Linda Leon.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Rilldo, now this time, stay dead, and I mean it this time!

Linda Leon and Lincoln went after General Rilldo who continued firing powerful blasts of metal and energy at them, but Lincoln and Linda Leon kept absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow and brown energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at General Rilldo and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Linda Leon also attacked them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving General Rilldo even more madder with rage.

General Rilldo: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

General Rilldo charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Linda Leon fired a powerful fire blast at them which hit him hard and he got knocked down, and then, a pile of goo engulfed General Rilldo, and then, Lincoln called it back, as it latched onto his stomach and began merging back with him, Lincoln began absorbing General Rilldo and in the process, he was also assimilating his Metal Breath, Techniques, Superhuman Abilities, Rocket Punch, Changing His Physical Appearance, and Turning into Liquid Metal as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, an energy card with General Rilldo's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Linda Leon and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Linda Leon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Linda Leon: This is for all the lives of those who fell victim to you and that madman. Thanks for helping me destroy General Rilldo for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Linda.

Suddenly, Linda Leon wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Linda Leon's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Leon the Lead flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and mountains forming behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Linda Leon sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and mountains and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fiery battle you guys fought, and General Rilldo didn't stand any chance against you guys.

Me: He gave Master Goku, Trunks, and Pan a lot of trouble when they first fought him.

Lincoln: He sure did, but he made a mistake in underestimating his opponents.

Linda Leon: That he did, and he also didn't count on Sebastian being here. He would've thought that he was still the same monster who brought him and the other villains back.

Me: Too bad for him that he's no longer the same from years ago. So, Lincoln, who's the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Gene-Slammers for the Predacons.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Salamandra: And there's only group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Predacons: The Ramenangel Sisters.

Eli: Who are they?

Selene Emperyous: You'll love meeting them, Eli, and so will the rest of the team, they are Ai-Ai Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Predaking, Bianca Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Sky-Byte, Cora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Skylynx, Dora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Darksteel, Emily Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Terrorsaur, Farah Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Tarantulas, Gwen Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Scorponok, and Hilary Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Quickstrike, The Ramenangel Sisters: these eight angels are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from China and classmates in Cooking, and they're also masters of making ramen and have various ramen dishes and they're the sisters of Min Min.

Michelle Emperyous: They and Lincoln even helped Teuchi expand Ramen Ichiraku to throughout the world and they're always keeping an eye on all the stores in case of troublemakers especially the jerks. Ai-Ai has red hair, Bianca has blue hair, Cora has yellow hair, Dora has orange hair, Emily has green hair, Farah has purple hair, Gwen has indigo hair and Hilary has pink hair with each sister wear matching skirt and shirt matched by their hair color. Lincoln made the Ramenangel Sisters and Min Min beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why? It's because they tried to scam all the Ramen Ichiraku restaurants of their food, but Lincoln, Min Min, and the Ramenangel Sisters saw right through their trick and beat the living crap out of them.

Nico: Figures, those bloated gluttons did this scam to all the other restaurants.

Lincoln: Yep, but they failed to realize that we saw right through their trick, and we beat the living crap out of them.

Naruto: And as a result, Teuchi banned Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta for life, and they even put out Wanted Posters with their pictures on them, and there was also a bounty out on them.

Nico: Damn.

Me: Teuchi wasn't going to tolerate that sort of bullshit from those two gluttons at all.

Lily: That's why I also banned Bubble Bass from The Krusty Krab for life after he got sent to prison, and he was banned from all the ramen restaurants and restaurants in Gotham Royal York for life as well, same with Lewis Travolta, serves them right.

Blizzard: That's the last of the undead.

Oculous: All the bodies aren't moving anymore.

Koragg: That's probably for the best.

Me: At least they are all resting in peace.

I snapped my fingers and incinerated all the bodies to make sure.

Trap Jaw: What do you say we celebrate?

Nico: Good idea. Great job everyone.

Princess Luna: (To the viewers) This was a powerful thing and a fun one.

Qin: It sure was. Now we can go have fun.

Living Laser: Specifically in a place not filled with zombies?

Nico: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table.

---

Slappy and Bob were still washing the blood off.

Lord High Executioner: Rest assured, I am not going down so easily.

Bob Roth: What exactly is your plan?

Lord High Executioner: (chuckles evilly) Let's just say that history is about to repeat itself. (leaves)

Bob Roth: Is it me or does that guy take his job way too seriously?

Slappy: He does.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 12 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Killer ShriKe, Lanhua, Yost Graviton, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Grim Reaper Unversed and Evil Tuxedo Mask Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos And Sailor Moon and we're going to the park and we're going to battle Mr. Mortman who is back from the dead for revenge on Lucy Dark and us for killing him in the past and we're going to make that monster pay and Lucy Dark, Mud Lana and Mero the Mermaid are all going to transform against him and make sure that monster pays big time! Also we're going to battle Another Ghost of Captain Redbeard, Ghost of Hooded Heffer, Big Top Werewolf, Snake Demon, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, Cat Mummy, Ghost of Geronimo, Dr. Croaker, Miner 49er, Tar Monster, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Ghost of Old Salem, Steam Demon, Lanhua and Killer Shrike. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Napalm Man named Nina Pyrus Napalm and she is a fiery and explosively hot one.

The matchup is for Ophelia Ouroboros, Gene-Slammer of Ouroboros the Bronze, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Desak the God-Slayer, a villain in the Marvel comics.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Acme Acres, specifically the place where Montana Max's former mansion stood, and we're not only going to close the portal that led to The Hell for Infinite Losers, but we're also going to destroy a gigantic and dangerous demon warrior Sebastian had left behind years ago to guard the portal and keep Buster Bunny and his friends and anyone else from it, but we're going to destroy it and close the portal for good. And we're going to meet the next pair of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers: they are Ai-Ai Ramenangel, Gene-

Slammer of Predaking, Bianca Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Sky-Byte, Cora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Skylynx, Dora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Darksteel, Emily Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Terrorsaur, Farah Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Tarantulas, Gwen Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Scorponok, and Hilary Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Quickstrike, The Ramenangel Sisters: these eight angels are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from China and classmates in Cooking, and they're also masters of making ramen and have various ramen dishes and they're the sisters of Min Min from the video game, Arms. They and Lincoln even helped Teuchi expand Ramen Ichiraku to throughout the world and they're always keeping an eye on all the stores in case of troublemakers especially the jerks. Ai-Ai has red hair, Bianca has blue hair, Cora has yellow hair, Dora has orange hair, Emily has green hair, Farah has purple hair, Gwen has indigo hair and Hilary has pink hair with each sister wear matching skirt and shirt matched by their hair color. Lincoln made the Ramenangel Sisters and Min Min beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why? It's because they tried to scam all the Ramen Ichiraku restaurants of their food, but Lincoln, Min Min, and the Ramenangel Sisters saw right through their trick and beat the living crap out of them.

Part 13 is for A Night In Terror Tower and QIN IS GOING TO GO BALLISTIC ON THIS ONE!

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 13

## A NIGHT IN TERROR TOWER

---

Poromon was in Ben's car.

Poromon: Thank you for driving me.

Ben: You know I'm supposed to be looking out for Goosebumps monsters with the others, right?

Poromon: Relax. I'm not keeping you from anything. Your check engine light is on.

Ben: Mm-hmm.

Poromon: Typically that's an indicator. To, you know, check your engine.

Ben: It's fine, it's been on for, like, a month.

Poromon: Well, actually, that would be all the more reason to, you know, check your engine.

Ben: Poromon, it's fine.

Poromon: If it were fine, the light wouldn't be on. That's why the manufacturer installed that light, to let you know it's not fine.

Ben: Uh, maybe the light's broken.

Poromon: Is there a "check the check engine light light"?

Ben: How about we change the subject?

Poromon: OK.

The next few minutes were silent before Poromon did a popping sound. And then, he did more popping sounds which got on Ben's nerves.

Poromon was popping like a fish.

Ben: Please don't do that!

Poromon: Ok. I'm sorry. It's just that I'm finding your reckless nonchalance regarding the check-engine light to be very troubling.

NOBODY LIKES A BACKSEAT DRIVER POROMON!

Ben: (Pulling over) Get out.

Poromon: Well, I have to tell you that while I do have a theoretical understanding of the workings of an internal combustion engine, I'm not sure I'm capable of performing diagnostics.

Ben: I said, get out.

Poromon: Okay. I'll give it a shot. (Gets out. Ben drives away.)

Poromon: AW CRAP!

Julie came.

Julie Yamamoto: Hey Poromon. Ben kick you out?

Poromon: Yeah.

Poromon called us.

Nico: Hello? Hey Poromon.

Poromon: Can one of you guys drive me home?

Nico: Sorry. I have to get ready for my rescue. Back me up here, will you, Julie?

Julie Yamamoto: No, just for the fun of it, I'm gonna take his side.

Rice: I'm sorry, Poromon. You'll just have to find someone else to drive.

Poromon looked at Julie.

Julie: (groans) Oh damn, I picked the wrong side.

OH BOY!

Julie is driving on her moped, Poromon is on the back clutching her for dear life and screaming.

Poromon: Aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaa! Oh God, not the bad neighborhood! Aaaaaaaaaaaaa!

FOR MERCY'S SAKE SHE IS NOT EVEN GOING THAT FAST!

Later he was with Kevin and Gwen in Kevin's car.

Kevin Levin was driving his car with Gwen and Poromon as the passengers.

Kevin Levin: Why did Julie leave you in the middle of the road anyway?

Poromon: We had a difference of opinion.

Gwen Tennyson: Over what?

Poromon: Whether or not she was trying to kill me. For the record, I maintain she was. Where are you going?

Kevin Levin: I'm taking you home.

Poromon: Oh, but I'm not going home. I'm planning to go to the grocery to get more beer for me. And for the liquor store.

By now, Kevin's eye was twitching.

UH OH!

Gwen Tennyson: Kevin, remember to take a deep breath.

Kevin Levin: (sighs) Right. I have a better idea.

He dropped him off at Lynn's Table.

Poromon: Oh Feather Biscuits!

---

Sitting in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Killer ShriKe, Lanhua, Yost Graviton, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Grim Reaper Unversed and Evil Tuxedo Mask Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos And Sailor Moon as well as Tai Kamiya, Andros, Marcus Damon, Mikey Kudo, Emu, Michael, Piper, Pepperdance, Nuova Shenron, Kopaka, and Flurry Heart and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Nico: Boy this is fun.

Qin: You said it.

Lola: Man this is awesome.

Lily: You said it!

Haruko: I'm really excited for this.

Rice Fitzgerald: Me too. This is gonna be so fun.

Qin: Yeah it will!

Nico: Rice, I want to thank you, Killer Shrike, and your teams for coming.

Rice Fitzgerald: No problem Nico. This will be fun and cool.

Laney: It sure will.

Nico: Haruka, what do you like to do in your free time?s

Haruka: Well I work as a caretaker. I look out for the elderly.

Eli: When me and Misuzu first met I saw Haruka look out for Misuzu every day when she was in a wheelchair. Me and bro where we came from did some research on her disease and it was actually called the Curse of the Wind Angel or Kanna. My blood actually could save her life from it and the powers of the Force too.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Misuzu: And I will always be grateful to Eli for it.

Nico: That was very nice of you.

Haruka: It sure is. My sister means everything to me.

Qin: Aww.

Nico: Yeah. So sweet.

Sheila (D&D): That is awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure is.

secs agoMe: Yep. Man that was the most explosive adventure ever with fighting zombies.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Camie: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah. Man the Team Fortress men did amazingly well against them.

Nico: They had the highest body count

Me: They sure do and they are the kinds of people that don't take any prisoners.

Nicole: You got that right.

Qin: Man that is awesome.

Lola: I'll say!

Nico: Yep. But I'm glad that Amanda and her family are safe.

Me: And just like what happened last time we arrived in the midst of a massive and fiery battle.

Camie: Boy no kidding! And this happened before?

Me: It sure did. It was like a scene out of the movie Battle: Los Angeles.

Nico: That opening scene always was awesome.

Me: But it was scary seeing all those explosions and everything being destroyed at an incredible level with everything on fire.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: That was so epic.

Nico: Of course, we killed zombies too

Me: We sure did.

Nico: Yeah that was so awesome!

Laney: Yeah.

Me: So all in all we all won our fair share of the battle.

Nico: We sure did. And Piper, Pepperdance, Nuova Shenron, Lily, Kopaka, and Flurry Heart did great too.

Lily: We sure did.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Oowee! That was fun.

Nuova Shenron: It sure was fun.

Nico: Yeah. The important thing is that Amanda and family are safe.

Qin: That is true.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Also, do you hear what Poromon's been up to?

Nico: (groans) Oh Dear God, what did he do now?

Me: He wanted a lift over to the beer store and liquor store to get some beer. But he was a total back seat driver to Ben, Julie, Gwen and Keven and they dropped him off at Lynn's Table.

Nico: Oh god!

May: Hope you don't mind but I brought him along with us.

Poromon: Yeah.

Me: Always fun having you with us Poromon.

Poromon: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Jenna: Thank goodness me, Kia and Lina never did that with you J.D.

Me: Thank goodness for that Jenna yeah.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Nothing out of the ordinary so far.

Me: Yeah. Nico we need to give Poromon a Drivers License.

Nico: I agree. That's a good idea.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Lucy Dark and her family that Mr. Mortman is back.

We gasped.

Me: Not that ugly buttface again!

Nico: I knew that it was going to be him, I just knew it!

Me: Same here, and of course, Slappy brought him back.

Lincoln: And since we got ourselves a dangerous situation with Mortman, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called Mud Lana and Mero the Mermaid along with the rest of the team.

Lori: We literally heard everything and got here as fast as we could, Linky. So, is it true Mr. Mortman has come back?

Lincoln: Yep.

Lola: That dummy's really gone too far.

Lana: Yeah!

Just then, we met up with Lucy Dark and her family.

Lucy Dark: Guys, did you hear about…?

Lincoln: We did, Mr. Mortman's come back, and it was because of Slappy.

Lucy Dark: Figures. We need to stop him right now.

Lincoln: And we will, and you all better brace yourselves: we're also going to expose his true form by tricking him into eating crickets, didn't you say you saw him change into his monster form when he ate some crickets?

Lucy Dark: That's right.

Me: That's a smart idea, Lincoln. Now, let's head for the library.

Nico: Lets go.

Twilight Sparkle: I always love libraries.

Me: You love libraries and book stores. Also the library is having a book sale today Twilight so you can get some books after we deal with Mortman.

Twilight Sparkle: Good idea J.D.

Lola: We faced Mortman before and he was a REALLY NASTY monster.

Nico: Yeah he was a butt ugly monster.

Qin: Yeah.

We head for the library, and we hid behind the shelves as we headed deep into Mr. Mortman's office, and just in time to see him feeding his spiders crickets. Suddenly, he grabbed a handful of crickets, and he was about to eat them.

Me: This is it. Lincoln, get ready.

Lincoln: Right.

Just then, Mr. Mortman began eating crickets, and that was the signal as the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head glowed and fired four beams of light which then formed a viewing window for all to see. Then, they saw it for themselves: suddenly, Mr. Mortman transformed into his monster form as his eyes turned black and bulged out of his head.

This grossed everyone who wasn't with us out.

Camie: Oh, okay, that's disgusting!

Me: Big time. This guy is one buttugly motherfucking sack of shit.

Nico: Let's get that bug eating freak.

Suddenly, the spirits of the legendary monsters of myth and folklore appeared from nowhere and they attacked Mr. Mortman with energy blasts and elemental forces, then, they converged, and they exploded as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Mr. Mortman: YOU!

Nico: That's right, us, you bug-eating bug-eyed freak!

Me: You are one UGLY Motherfucker.

Eli: Even though you aren't NEARLY as ugly as a Yautja you still are ugly.

Lincoln: We should've known that dummy had brought you back for more, but, at least, we also get another chance to kill you once

more.

Lincoln fired powerful blasts of rainbow lightning from the four large golden rings orbiting around the corners of Lincoln's large golden halo behind his head, and they electrocuted Mr. Mortman.

Lucy Dark: Nice one. Now, for me.

Lucy Dark fired blasts of blood red lightning that electrocuted Mr. Mortman.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Have you looked at yourself in the mirror lately Mortman? You are about as buttugly as a toxic waste dump!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: (Activates Mr. Nasty's ridewatch) I've seen uglier people than you come in last at the ugliest moron contest and you have an ugly face that can crack a landfill!

Nico: Nice!

Me: You want to see an ugly face? (Gets out Eustace's Mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Mr. Mortman screamed!

Nico: Nice one!

Ben: Poromon, after the rescue, me, Gwen, Kevin, and Julie need to have a talk with you.

Poromon: Okay.

Andros: Let's Rocket!

Emu: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Looking at your face Mortman makes me fucking sick to my stomach!

Mortman: Fuck you too! I HATE YOU!

His hate caused my aura to explode out with incredible force!

Me: Thanks for the power boost freak!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

He threw it and smashed it on Mortman's head!

SMASH!

Poromon: Top this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit Mortman and ignited the beer and he bursted into flames!

I then went at Mortman and we both roared and I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and I dodged his punches and then kicked him in the face and punched him in the face and kicked him in the chest and flipped him and smashed his chest open with a deadly piledriver!

I then grabbed his eye stalks and then…

SQUELCH!

I RIPPED HIS EYE STALKS CLEAR OFF HIM!

He screamed in excruciating agony!

---

As the fight was going on, Slappy and Bob were watching and Slappy looked like he was going to hurl and so was Bob.

Bob threw up on him first.

Bob Roth: (VOMITS)

Slappy: HEY! YOU IDIOT!

Slappy threw up on him in return.

Bob Roth: Aw yuck!

They threw up on each other repeatedly!

---

Nico: Honestly, the eye stalks are creepy!

Me: You look better without them anyway.

Mortman: (ROARING IN PAIN) I WILL KILL YOU!

Suddenly, Lucy Dark's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sword of The Goosebumps Monster Busters from her back, and as she approached Mortman, she left black and blood red energy, stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lucy Dark: You've always given me the creeps, Mr. Mortman, but to also find out that you're also a monster as well who dared to come here to our town and think you can get away with that, you are wrong. Your actions can never be forgiven, and for that, I will drag your soul into darkness eternal for your crimes, and I will make sure that you never return from the dead.

Suddenly, Lucy Dark was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mr. Mortman: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lucy Dark emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lucy Dark grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has eleven large blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a vampire bat with a full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on black bat earrings with the Dark and Eternity Kanji in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Lucy Dark has on a short-sleeved black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats on them for the shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it and The Goosebumps Monster Busters symbol inside the full moon. Suddenly, Lucy Dark felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers and surging with lightning grew much bigger for her new body and her vampire fangs grew. Lucy Dark has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Goosebumps Monster Busters on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lucy Dark's massive Sword of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lucy Dark's Goosebumps Monster Busters Crusnik Vampire Eternal Demonic Darkness Greatsword of Eternal Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and the creatures of the night and symbols of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black vampire bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black vampire bat heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large black vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black vampire bat heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Dark, Crusnik Vampire Angel of Darkness, Member of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and Goths of Darkness, Eldest Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Dark, Loving Sister of Randy Dark, Destroyer of Mr. Mortman, Archenemy of Evil Shade Man, The Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Blood Red Lightning, Vampires, and The Creatures of The Night"

ルーシー・ダーク、クルスニク・ヴァンパイア・オブ・ダークネス、グースバンプス・モンスター・バスターズとゴート・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、ダーク夫妻の長女、ランディ・ダークの愛する妹、ミスター・モートマンの破壊者、イービル・シェード・マンの大敵、ブレイブ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、才能のある漫画作家およびビデオゲーマー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、ブラッドレッドライトニング、ヴァンパイア、そして夜の生き物たち

Lucy Dark has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRUSNIK-VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL DARK SHADOW DARKNESS CRUSNIK VAMPIRE DARK PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL DARK SHADOW DARKNESS CRUSNIK VAMPIRE DARK PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC COSMIC DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL DARK SHADOW DARKNESS CRUSNIK VAMPIRE DARK PHOENIX ANGEL DEATH!

We were amazed by Lucy Dark's Super Angel-Crusnik-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Mr. Mortman saw it, he roared with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Lucy Dark fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, stars, dark flames, dark lightning, blood red lightning, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mr. Mortman and he got electrocuted, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Lucy Dark: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Goosebumps Monster Buster Eternal Darkness Crusnik Vampire Dark Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Goosebumps Monster Buster Eternal Darkness Crusnik Vampire Dark Phoenix Angel Death) You're done causing me a lot of trouble for the last time, Mortman.

Nico: You're not leaving this place alive!

Mud Lana: Yeah, you're getting what you deserve.

Suddenly, Mud Lana's mud brown eyes turn neon mud brown and she was surrounded by a mud brown energy aura with stars, mud, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Mud Lana's Muddy Phoenix Greatsword of Mud Justice from her back, and as she approached Mr. Mortman, she left mud brown energy, stars, mud, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mud Lana: Honestly, I've got nothing nice to say to you, so why don't we just call it a day and let us destroy you.

Suddenly, Mud Lana was surrounded by a massive vortex of mud brown energy with stars and mud surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mr. Mortman: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Mud Lana emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mud Lana grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she has eleven large mud brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has mud brown highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon mud brown eyes and a mud brown energy aura with stars, mud, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix holding the Mud Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with the Mud and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with mud brown gems on the gold mud links and mud brown crystal links and a mud brown phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with mud brown gems for eyes and holding the Mud and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless green shirt with mud brown phoenix on it, blue pants with mud on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high boots with phoenixes on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, mud, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with mud surrounding it. Suddenly, Mud Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with mud brown tips on the large blonds feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonds wolf tails now have mud brown tips and mud brown markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large mud brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on mud brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mud Lana's massive Mud Lana's Muddy Phoenix Greatsword of Mud Justice and all the swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mud brown energy, stars, mud, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mud Lana's L-Emental Eternal Mud Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Mud Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded brown gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged mud brown blade, large mud brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large mud brown gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large mud brown phoenix heads with mud brown gems for eyes and a large mud brown phoenix head with mud brown gems for eyes and mud brown gem in its beak on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large mud brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold

Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with mud brown gems for eyes and a large mud brown gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a mud brown kanji below the phoenix that said, "Mud Lana Loud, Elemental Angel of Mud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Plant Lola Loud, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Loving Girlfriend of Gasoline Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Mud, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マッド・ラナ・ラウド、泥のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の三番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹であり、プラントの愛する双子の妹 ローラ・ラウド、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、プラントの愛するガールフレンドガソリンスキッピー、ゴッサムロイヤルヨークの泥を愛するグリースモンキー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪

の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、17世紀の子孫スコットランドのラウド湖のラナ、ユニバース666の大敵マネ・アイアック、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして泥、フェニックス、天使の達人

Mud Lana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL GREASE MONKEY MUD-SLINGING PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL GREASE MONKEY MUD-SLINGING PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL GREASE MONKEY MUD-SLINGING PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Mud Lana's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Mr. Mortman saw it, he went mad with rage, but Mud Lana fired a massive barrage of mud brown energy, stars, mud, phoenixes, and angels, and they hit Mr. Mortman and he seriously got covered in mud, he cleaned himself off, but now, he was even madder than ever.

Mud Lana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Grease Monkey Mud-Slinging Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Grease Monkey Mud-Slinging Phoenix Angel Hope) You've had this coming, you butt-ugly monster.

Mero: And it's about to get a lot worse.

Lincoln: You said it. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Suddenly, Mero's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a light pink energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mr. Mortman, she left light pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mero: Every single word that Lucy Dark said to you was true, and you know what, you're done with running loose, and now, we'll make sure you never come back!

Suddenly, Mero was surrounded by a massive vortex of light pink energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mr. Mortman: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Mero emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mero grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing light pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a light pink energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and mermaid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a mermaid with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her pink mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light pink gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Mero has on her short-sleeved Gothic Lolita style dress, and she now has legs, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and mermaid surrounded by stars and water. Suddenly, Mero felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light pink angel wings with blue tips on the large light pink feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long light pink wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings and her light pink mermaid tail also grew longer. Mero has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mero's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Meroune Lorelai's Oceanic Maelstrom Mermaid Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Maelstrom Mermaid Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and mermaid and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged light pink blade, large light pink mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large light pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large light pink mermaid heads with blue gems for eyes and large light pink phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the light pink mermaid heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold mermaid head with light pink gems for eyes and large light pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light pink kanji below the phoenix and mermaid that said, "Meroune Lorelai Also Known as Mero the Mermaid, Legendary Voluptuous Mermaid of European, African, and Asian Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Sea Demon, Expert Swimmer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メルーン・ローレライは、人魚メロとしても知られ、ヨーロッパ、アフリカ、アジアの神話に登場する伝説的な官能的な人魚、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、海の悪魔の大敵、水泳の達人、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者です。 、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、人魚、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Mero has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EUROPEAN MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE OCEANIC MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS EUROPEAN MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS EUROPEAN MERMAID ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS EUROPEAN MERMAID ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Mero's Super Angel-European Mermaid-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Doppel, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Mr. Mortman saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Mero fired a massive barrage of light pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mr. Mortman and exploded with incredible power as he was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Mero: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Voluptuous European Mermaid Angel and Divine Cosmic Oceanic Maelstrom Voluptuous European Mermaid Angel Love) Now, it's high time we got rid of you for good. Me: You're going to be nothing more than a pile of ashes after we get through with you, you bug-eyed freak!

Nico: Honestly, why couldn't you have looked like the average monster?

Qin: Yeah you freak.

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Lucy Dark, Mud Lana, and Mero and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Mortman, now we're going to make absolutely sure that you never ever return again!

Lincoln, Lucy Dark, Mud Lana, Mero, and I went after Mr. Mortman and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, light pink energy, mud brown energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Mr. Mortman and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Lucy Dark, Mud Lana, Mero, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Mr. Mortman insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lucy Dark fired waves of blood red lightning and they really electrocuted Mr. Mortman really badly.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough. (ECHOING VOICE) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Lincoln fired waves of crimson red lightning which hit Mr. Mortman and electrocuted him badly. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long wolf tails into white wolf heads, and they went right at Mr. Mortman and they proceeded to tear him apart and devour him piece by piece. Many of us turned green in the face and barfed!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Luna: EW! PUKE FEST!

FWOMP!

Luna fainted.

Then, as soon as they were done, the wolf head tips changed back, and Lincoln banished Mr. Mortman to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Lucy Dark, Mud Lana, Mero, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Lucy Dark's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Mud Lana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Mero's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long light wolf tails and longer light pink mermaid tail, and massive light pink angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Damn, now that was really gruesome.

Me: Very.

Lincoln: BLECH! He tasted like garbage, raw sewage, toxic waste and bat guano!

Lincoln got out an industrial size bottle of mouthwash and poured it into eleven buckets, and Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long wolf tails into white wolf heads, and they gargled the mouthwash and spat it out, and the wolf head tips changed back.

Lola: Next time, don't eat anyone who tastes like garbage and bat guano, Linky.

Lincoln: I'll make sure of that.

Nico: Yeah!

Kevin Levin: Next time, eat someone who tastes like chicken.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Yummy.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Guys stop! You're making me queasy.

Kevin: Sorry.

Maria: But you get the idea.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: But we've seen the last of Mortman.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight came back and she had a massive stack of books.

Twilight Sparkle: Hey guys. Did I miss anything?

Me: The whole battle.

Luan: I knew you wouldn't resist the library. So I got the whole battle on film for you.

She showed it to her.

Twilight Sparkle: Whoa! That was awesome!

Nico: They're gonna need a new librarian.

Me: Yep.

Lucy Dark: Now that Mortman has been exposed.

We were hearing much of the city throw up!

Nico: Our exposure was a little too much.

Me: A little?

Nico: Okay it was A LOT too much.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico: But it was worth it.

Me: Yep. What books did you get Twilight?

Twilight Sparkle: Lots of good ones.

She showed us books on physics, astronomy, nature and more.

Me: Boy you are loaded.

Twilight Sparkle: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: I got all the books they had in the sale.

Me: Boy you really cleaned out their entire inventory.

Twilight Sparkle: I sure did.

Nico: We'll pay for them.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh I already paid for them.

Nico: Oh then nevermind.

Me: Awesome. Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We have Ghost of Captain Redbeard, Ghost of Hooded Heffer, Big Top Werewolf, Snake Demon, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, Cat Mummy, Ghost of Geronimo, Dr. Croaker, Miner 49er, Tar Monster, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Ghost of Old Salem, Steam Demon, Lanhua and Killer Shrike.

We gasped!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: This will be interesting.

Aylene C.: Tar Monster for me since I'm here.

Billy Batson: And Creepy Keeper for me too.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up a list.

---

Eureka Thurston, Captain Barbossa and Youngblood VS The Ghost of Captain Redbeard

Rikochet, Juandissimo Magnifico and Triple H VS The Ghost of The Hooded Heifer

Stygian, Knight Man and Hardball (Samurai Jack) VS The Big Top Werewolf

Rockhoof, Scotsman (Samurai Jack) and Kitty & Bunny (Courage) VS The Ghost of Amos Littlefield

Somnambula, Yami Yugi and Neith (SMITE) VS The Snake Demon

Mage Meadowbrook, Buffo & his Frog Worshipers and Burner Man VS The Cat Mummy

Flash Magnus, Kevin Levin and Neytiri VS The Ghost of Geronimo

Mistmane, Buffo & his Frog Worshipers and Toad Man VS Dr. Croaker

Star Swirl, Tomahawk Man and Yamato Man VS The Miner 49er

Aylene Carter, Spear & Fang and Strut VS The Tar Monster

Shazam VS The Creepy Lighthouse Keeper

Honoka Uzumaki, Karin Uzumaki and Tayuya Uzumaki VS The Ghost of Dr. Coffin

Zhalia Moon, Neji Hyuga and Shade Man VS The Ghost of Old Salem

Vapor Trail, Fire Man and Han the 5 Tails Jinchuriki VS The Steam Demon

---

Me: Ah here we are.

Nico: Not including the groups but okay.

Poromon: Everyone's already here, right?

Me: Yep they sure are.

Vapor Trail: This is gonna be fun.

?: Perhaps I can help too.

We saw a girl with pitch black hair, blue eyes with purple sclera, black angel wings, black clothes, and had a tiara with the symbol of the Shadow Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a tattoo in the shape of the kanji for Shadow on her arm and she had a shadow runesword in her hand.

Me: Shadow Noir!

Shadow Noir: Awesome to see you again J.D. And no I am not an Another. Someone else is.

Eli: She's right. Usually it's at the end they appear. I sense that the Anothers minus Killer Shrike are one person though.

Nico: Wow.

Me: And also Shadow has darkness powers and she is a true master of shadows and the forces of darkness. And she is also the Embodiment of the Shadow Dopant.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Wow! That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Brittney: You would make a perfect addition to the Goths of Darkness.

Shadow Noir: Thanks.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Ghost of Captain Redbeard, Ghost of Hooded Heffer, Big Top Werewolf, Snake Demon, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, Cat Mummy, Ghost of Geronimo, Dr. Croaker, Miner 49er, Tar Monster, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Ghost of Old Salem, Steam Demon and Lanhua!

Me: Yeah!

Billy Batson: This will be fun! SHAZAM!

LOUD THUNDERCLAP!

A bolt of lightning hit him and he transformed into CAPTAIN THUNDER!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Tar Monster: (In a girls voice) That is awesome.

Lincoln: Gallie Geonosis!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair, orange wings, orange eyes and had orange clothes and she had a Geonosian Symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Gallie Geonosis: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Gallie Geonosis, Keyblade Knight of Geonosis, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful

Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Geonosis, and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Geonosis, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Geonosis.

Eli: That's where the awesome Battle of Geonosis took place and it was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That was really awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way since Shadow is with us I have a feeling the Another Killer Shrike is…

Gallie Geonosis: Hostile. Yeah and he REALLY HAS it for you J.D.

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: (GULPS)

Qin: Oh boy.

Eli: I recognize that symbol in the middle of your forehead. That's the emblem of the Petranaki Arena.

Gallie Geonosis: That's right.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: This is gonna be good!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Better call for backup. (TURNS DIAL) THUNDER DEMON 6!

She summoned Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Grem, Edgar the Bug, Caleb Quinn and Atomic Flounder!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Grem: This will be fun.

Nico: Show yourself! I know you're here!

Out came ANOTHER KILLER SHRIKE!

Me: Another Killer Shrike.

Another Killer Shrike: I HATE YOU MORE THAN ANYTHING J.D.! YOU SENT ME TO PRISON AFTER YOU HELPED MY DAUGHTER EXPOSE MY OPERATION ON SOCIAL MEDIA!

Me: (GASP) (GROWLS)

My aura flared up with explosive force.

Me: Brad Davis! I should have known!

He reverted back and was a mad that was dressed in a red prison jumpsuit and he had black hair and his eyes were BURNING WITH INTENSE RAGE!

Me: I vowed that if I ever saw your face again that I would kill you in the most excruciatingly painful and brutal manner and burn you alive while you were bleeding to death!

Brad Davis: YOU WILL DIE FIRST!

Nico: Who is this?

Me: His name is Brad Davis. He is the former biological father of my friend Hayley Davis, she is the gene-slammer of Shinobird Monsters. This guy hated his own daughter with a vengeance. He was physically and VERBALLY abusive to her and he would do all kinds of HORRIBLE things to her.

EVERYONE GROWLED AT THAT!

Me: She came to school with a nasty black eye and I went with her to her house. When we found out what he was doing which was shady illegal smuggling of animals we posted it all over social media and then the police came and as he was about to be arrested HE DID SOMETHING SO HORRIBLE THAT IT WAS BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Eli: What did he do?

Me: He disowned his daughter for no reason and then held her down, raped her, sodomized her, and then shot her leg full of bullets! I punched him off and then the SWAT team came and shot his leg full of holes and they arrested him. And I vowed that if I ever saw him again that I would rip him to shreds and then rip his throat open and then burn him alive while he is still bleeding to death!

When it was done EVERYONE WAS HORRIFIED AND ENRAGED AT HIM!

Brad Davis: THAT MOTHERFUCKING WHORE HAD IT COMING! I WILL KILL HER IF I SEE HER AND FINISH WHAT I STARTED!

POW!

I punched him square in the face and stabbed him right in his arm with a dagger!

Me: You want to get to her, you got to go through me!

I THEN PUNCHED HIM IN HIS FACE REPEATEDLY!

---

I was punching him all over till I knocked out all of his teeth and broke his nose.

Nico pulled me off.

Nico: J.D. save some for all of us.

Me: Oh sorry.

Kaito: (gets out Jetman gear) Normally, we'd ask you what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Zyuranger gear) But I think said promise is obvious.

Me: And that is revenge on me.

Brad spit out blood.

Brad Davis: THAT'S RIGHT AND AFTER I'M DONE WITH YOU I'M GOING TO KILL EVERYONE YOU LOVE J.D. AND THEN KILL THIS ENTIRE PLANET! THIS ENTIRE PLANET CAN GO TO FUCKING HELL!

Me: You're fucking insane!

Kaito got a Jet Sword and Zocks got a Mighty Morphin sword!

Tchang Zu: THIS GUY REALLY MAKES ME SICK!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: When you threaten everyone I love, YOU JUST SIGNED YOUR OWN FUCKING DEATH WARRANT!

Sougo: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) We need to find Hayley Davis after this.

Geiz: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) She needs to know about this!

Sougo got RedHawkArmor while Geiz got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor.

Me: Here's a picture of her.

Ben took the picture and it was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had the symbol of the Shinobird on her forehead.

Ben: I'll find her. (TURNS INTO XLR8) XLR8!

ZOOM!

He went to find her.

Nico: I have a feeling I know what he is going to do.

Me: Yep. And I know just how she can deliver the perfect payback.

Nico: (gets out Killer Shrike's Ridewatch) You're a bad father!

Me: And I'm going to make you suffer!

Nico: People like you make me sick! (ACTIVATES KILLER SHRIKE AND LANHUA'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

May: YOU MAKE ALL US PARENTS LOOK BAD! (ACTIVATES YOST GRAVITON AND UNIVERSE 666 MEAN TWILIGHT SPARKLE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Maria: YOU ARE A REALLY HORRIBLE MONSTER! (ACTIVATES GRIM REAPER UNVERSED AND EVIL TUXEDO MASK'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him all over!

Haruka: And this too! (ACTIVATES LANHUA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

Then Beetle, Katz, Evan & Myles, Yodo, LeFou and Hellhound came.

Nico: Nice team Beetle!

Beetle: Thanks Nico!

ZOOM!

XLR8 came back with Hayley Davis!

Me: Hayley!

Hayley Davis: Hey J.D.! (GASP) (GROWLS)

She then pulled out a knife and then went over to her so-called father.

Nico: Uh oh.

Lola: I don't like that look on her face.

Killer Shrike: Wait. I remember you now! You were one of the guys I rejected for being a bank robber alongside me because you were a loose cannon!

Me: Really!? WHOA!

Nico: That is crazy!

She then got on him and then growled in explosive rage! THEN SHE DID THE UNTHINKABLE! SHE STABBED HIM RIGHT IN HIS CHEST!

SHE SCREAMED IN SO MUCH RAGE AND FURY AND WAS STABBING HIM REPEATEDLY!

SHE STABBED HIM NUMEROUS TIMES OVER AND OVER AGAIN!

Hayley Davis: (ENRAGED) I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU, I HATE YOU!

SHE STABBED HIM WITH SO MUCH RAGE AND FURY THAT SHE WAS TEARING HIM APART AND RIPPING HIM TO SHREDS!

Nico: It's like an understandable version of Crocker's freakout.

Me: Nico!

Nico: What it is.

She then disemboweled him and ripped out his intestines and then slashed is throat and decapitated him and then gouged his eyes out and ripped his tongue out and then ripped his brain out and then slashed his manhood off and then ripped out all of his organs! Then she slashed his arms and legs off!

Eli: OH MAN! THAT IS BRUTAL!

Qin: BOY SHE IS REALLY OVERFLOWING WITH SO MUCH HATE OVER HIM!

Nico: Save some for the Gene Slammer!

Me: Nico I don't think there's anything left for that!

Hayley Davis: I HATE YOU!

I went and stopped her!

Me: HAYLEY STOP!

I grabbed her.

Me: Hayley stop!

She was literally SATURATED IN BLOOD and she was dripping wet with it.

Me: Hayley he's dead!

I got the ridewatch and purified it.

?: Oh man! WHAT A BLOODY SIGHT!

We saw Napalm Man.

Nico: Napalm Man! Whoa.

Hayley looked at what she did and then she saw herself covered in blood and then she broke down crying and I comforted her.

Me: Hayley.

Napalm Man: (In a girls voice) Wow she really had it out for him.

Nico: Nina Pyrus Napalm. Wow.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: Awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here.

I brought Hayley over and she was a mess.

Nico: WHOA! She is literally covered in blood.

Lola: No kidding.

Maria: Lets get her cleaned up.

Maria went and cleaned her up.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: Let me get rid of those leftover thugs from Flip.

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated the mutilated body of Brad and banished his spirit to the black gates.

Nina fired waves of napalm missiles and blasted them in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

They screamed in pain as they were incinerated.

Nico: Geez.

Hayley then hugged me and cried hard and her screaming wailing and crying really was full of pain.

Nico: Poor Hayley.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: Poor girl. She really had ALL THAT HATE in her.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It's over Hayley. It's over. He's gone for good.

Nico: Oh man.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: I can't believe he would do this to his own daughter.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Sheila: I can't believe the kind of monster that man was.

Nico: Me neither.

Hayley Davis: (WAILING) I'M SORRY GUYS! I'M SORRY!

Me: Hayley it's okay. You never have to see that monster again.

Nico: Poor girl.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: I'm naked, FYI.

Me: I had a feeling.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and fired a bomb and we ducked and it hit a tree and exploded into flames.

Nico: WHOA!

She was back to normal and was a girl with purple hair, orange eyes and fire angel wings and she had a symbol in the shape of a fire explosion in the middle of her forehead.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: (GROANS) Oh man that hurt. Oh man sorry about the tree. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome purple clothes and she had a purple barette in the shape of the kanji for Explosion.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: Wow I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

May: Ha! I didn't get hit! Yay me!

But then…

SMASH!

The tree fell over and smashed onto her.

May: Ow.

May got up and she was fine.

May: I'm still okay!

Nico: Funny.

Haruka: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nina Pyrus Napalm: When me and Nico went and destroyed an entire cult of terrorists and I blew them all up with napalm and fireballs.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Cool!

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Nina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nina Pyrus Napalm: Same here Nico.

We went back home and I comforted Hayley and she got better thanks to me and the Three Stooges.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666

Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Maxxine, Elemental HERO Avian, Sparkman, and Bubbleman are heading to Acme Acres, specifically the place where Montana Max's former mansion stood, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to close the portal that led to The Hell for Infinite Losers, and we're also going to destroy the gigantic and dangerous demon warrior Sebastian had left behind years ago to guard the portal and keep Buster Bunny and his friends and anyone else from it.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Acme Acres, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to close the portal that led to The Hell for Infinite Losers, and we're also going to destroy the gigantic and dangerous demon warrior Sebastian had left behind years ago to guard the portal and keep Buster Bunny and his friends and anyone else from it.

Nico: This won't be easy though, I just know this demon warrior that Sebastian left there years ago is really powerful.

Just then, Buster Bunny and the others arrived.

Buster Bunny: He sure is. If we had the Mascots here, we'd get Sebastian to tell us how to destroy it.

Sebastian Mendez: And they're not here, and you won't be able to get the answers out of me that easily, not even if you were to drop an anvil or a piano on my head!

Eli: We'll see about that, you stubborn mule!

Eli snapped his fingers and a massive piano appeared and crashed down on Sebastian's head, he got out, and he now had piano keys for teeth.

Me: (Smirks) Ready to spill your guts?

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, okay, you have to use The Lord's Prayer to do so!

Maxxine: That's much better. Now, you better not have anymore nasty surprises, or we'll tell Buster and the others to do a lot worse to you.

Suddenly, we saw eight girls head our way with hair, angel wings, and clothes matching the colors of the rainbow and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces on the coattails and the Predacons on the backs of the trenchcoats, and with them are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ai-Ai Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Predaking, Bianca Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Sky-Byte, Cora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Skylynx, Dora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Darksteel, Emily Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Terrorsaur, Farah Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Tarantulas, Gwen Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Scorponok, and Hilary Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Quickstrike, The Ramenangel Sisters.

Ai-Ai Ramenangel: (Chinese Accent) That's right, now come on, let's close that portal and deal with that demonic guardian Sebastian left there all those years ago.

We headed for the grounds where Montana Max's former mansion stood, and there we saw it: the portal that led to The Hell for Infinite Losers.

Lincoln: There it is. Now, where's The Demonic Beast that's supposed to be guarding the portal?

Suddenly, we heard a massive roar and we saw it: it was a massive and extremely muscular 12'5" tall hulking bull demon and it was charging right at us.

Sylvester: So, there it is: the demonic guardian that was summoned to keep the portal open at all costs!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: All we have to do is destroy that beast and close the portal, alright, then, let's get to work.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Sherlock Hound transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Demonic Bloodstained Stellar Eternal Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel of Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Justice and Divine Demonic Stellar Bloodstained Darkness Demon Hound Angel Compassion and he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demon Knight Sparda Demonic Fang Demon Hound Greatsword of Demon Hound Darkness Justice from his back, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash

Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Ed, Maxxine and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit

World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the demon bull guardian, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln said The Lord's Prayer in Latin, and the massive 7'6" wide, double-edged golden blade of his massive greatsword was enveloped in holy light, and he fired a massive beam of holy light that not only destroyed the demonic guardian and sent it to The Black Gates, but it also hit and it sealed The Portal to The Hell for Infinite Losers forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and power down.

Lincoln: We did it, we finally sealed the portal to The Hell for Infinite Losers, but we still got the rest of The Z-Fighters' old foes to deal with, so Sebastian's mess from those years ago still hasn't been cleaned up, but we'll continue to do so. (To the Ramenangel Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Ai-Ai.

Ai-Ai Ramenangel: You too, Lincoln.

Bianca Ramenangel: It's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Ramenangel Sisters and he hugged them, and The Ramenangel Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eight since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Cora Ramenangel: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Dora Ramenangel: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Emily Ramenangel: You said it, plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, these girls are Ai-Ai Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Predaking, Bianca Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Sky-Byte, Cora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Skylynx, Dora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Darksteel, Emily Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Terrorsaur, Farah Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Tarantulas, Gwen Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Scorponok, and Hilary Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Quickstrike, The Ramenangel Sisters: these eight girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from China and classmates in Cooking, and they're also masters of making ramen and they've made various ramen dishes and they're the sisters of Min Min. They and Lincoln even helped Teuchi expand Ramen Ichiraku to throughout the world and they're always keeping an eye on all the stores in case of troublemakers especially the jerks.

Michelle Emperyous: And they're easy to point out: Ai-Ai has red hair, Bianca has blue hair, Cora has yellow hair, Dora has orange hair, Emily has green hair, Farah has purple hair, Gwen has indigo hair and Hilary has pink hair with each sister wear matching skirt and shirt matched by their hair color. Lincoln made the Ramenangel Sisters and Min Min beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why? It's because they tried to scam all the Ramen Ichiraku restaurants of their food, but Lincoln, Min Min, and the Ramenangel Sisters saw right through their trick and beat the living crap out of them.

Nico: Should've known those fat tubs of lard were behind this.

Hilary Ramenangel: We hated those two gluttons with a passion, and we even have a story on how we helped Buster Bunny and his friends defend the Ramen Ichiraku restaurant that was set up in Acme Acres and all of Acme Acres from yet another one of Sebastian's blood-crazed murderous and deranged rampages.

Me: This we got to hear.

Nico: Same here.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny and his friends surrounded Sebastian and they had mallets and other toon weapons with them.

Me: Whoa, what's with the sudden hostility?

Plucky Duck: It's a habit, we've had to deal with that dirty, lowdown, mangy, blood-crazed madman for years.

Buster Bunny: And it wasn't funny.

Lincoln: We know it wasn't, and we've had to put up with his violent tendencies, even though he was freed of his Dark Side for good, and now that you girls are here.

Lincoln went up to each of The Ramenangel Sisters and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ai-Ai Ramenangel: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on The Ramenangel Sisters' necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with eight white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Bianca Ramenangel: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ramenangel Sisters.

The Ramenangel Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Asaka Miwa, Sara Mariya, Ayako Saibara, Shizuka Yaginuma, Emi Nomura, Mana Oguri, Megumi Ooyama, Nao Yaginuma, and Ryou Kanou from Binkan Athlete.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asaka Miwa, Sara Mariya, Ayako Saibara, Shizuka Yaginuma, Emi Nomura, Mana Oguri, Megumi Ooyama, Nao Yaginuma, and Ryou Kanou from Binkan Athlete.

Nicole: Whoa, you just rescued a group of athletic and beautiful girls from that demonic guardian that Sebastian left all those years ago.

Lincoln: There was no way I was going to let that remnant of Sebastian's past hurt them. Are you girls okay?

Asaka Miwa: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Asaka Miwa and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from the demonic Guardian Sebastian left to guard the portal years ago, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large

orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off

them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Asaka Miwa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Asaka Miwa: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asaka Miwa, Sara Mariya, Ayako Saibara, Shizuka Yaginuma, Emi Nomura, Mana Oguri, Megumi Ooyama, Nao Yaginuma, and Ryou Kanou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was the gigantic and very dangerous bull demon warrior Sebastian had left behind years ago to guard the portal to The Hell For Infinite Losers and keep Buster Bunny and his friends and anyone else from it

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing that demon and Lincoln using The Lord's Prayer and firing a beam of holy light that not only destroyed the demon, but also closed The Portal to The Hell for Infinite Losers forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and The Ramenangel Sisters have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys closed The Portal to The Hell for Infinite Losers forever?

Lincoln: And destroyed the demonic guardian Sebastian left to guard it all those years ago.

Me: We nipped the very problem that plagued us all those years ago.

Nico: And we closed the portal for good. Now, we still got the rest of Sebastian's mess to clean up from those years ago as well, but like Lincoln said, we're ready for whatever nasty surprises that were left behind in his wake.

---

After closing the portal to The Hell for Infinite Losers and destroying the demonic guardian there, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Ramenangel Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Ai-Ai Ramenangel: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Bianca Ramenangel: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Cora Ramenangel: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Ramenangel: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Farah Ramenangel: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, mind showing us that video of what you all did in defending the Ramen Ichiraku in Acme Acres and all of Acme Acres from Sebastian years ago?

Emily Ramenangel: You got it.

The Ramenangel Sisters put up the video, and it showed The Ramenangel Sisters at Acme Acres and the Ramen Ichiraku restaurant at Acme Acres, and it was really packed.

Past Lincoln: Whoa, business here really is booming!

Past Ai-Ai Ramenangel: You said it.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded.

Past Bianca Ramenangel: What the heck was that?! That better not be those gluttonous morons or any of your old enemies, Linky, or even worse, that control freak Alpha Bitch, that belching farting overly aggressive four-legged monstrosity, that rampaging pageant demon, that heartless scientist, or that homicidal deranged joker?

Past Buster Bunny: (GASPS) It's not! Toons, he's back!

Past Babs Bunny: (GASPS) Him, as in Sebastian Mendez?! Him HIM?!

Past Plucky Duck: And he's also got The Z-Fighters' old enemies with him!

They saw it: Sebastian Mendez was heading right for the Ramen Ichiraku Restaurant where Buster and his friends are and with him are The Z-Fighters' old enemies, and he was out once again to cause destruction and death.

Past Cora Ramenangel: Stay here, Linky, we'll take care of that lunatic.

The Ramenangel Sisters and Buster and his friends came out of the restaurant and marched towards that blood-crazed madman and his villainous cohorts!

Past Buster Bunny: This just doesn't stop with you, does it?! How many times do we have to kick your deranged hide into the dirt?!

Past Sebastian Mendez: DIIIIIIIIIEEEEEEEEEEEE! (LAUGHING LIKE AN NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP MADMAN)

Sebastian summoned demonic energy blasts to attack them, but the Ramenangel Sisters and Buster and his friends dodged the attacks, and then, The Ramenangel Sisters fired blasts of energy that broke the spell over Frieza and he attempted to kill Sebastian again.

Past Sebastian Mendez: (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAMING) YOU DARE TO TURN YOUR BACK ON ME?! YOU PATHETIC LITTLE WORM, I'LL TEAR YOU TO SHREDS!

Sebastian ran at Frieza who attempted to blast him again, but Sebastian slashed off Frieza's arms and legs along with his tail and spilled his blood. Then, Sebastian menacingly walked to Frieza and then, he stomped on Frieza's chest hard and crushed his chest and heart as the tyrant's blood had spilled all over him. Then, in a maniacal and deranged fury, he killed all of The Z-Fighters' foes: his resurrected minions and he left behind a massive pile of the dead Z-Fighters' foes and a massive pool of blood and Sebastian was covered head to toe in blood and laughing like an infinite Nth Degree Fucked Up madman. Then, The Ramenangel Sisters fired beams of colored energy which hit that deranged madman, and he screamed in agonizing pain as he fell to the ground in a pool of his own blood.

Past Hampton Pig: Is it over?

Past Buster Bunny: No, it's not.

Suddenly, Sebastian rose from the ground, brought back by The Curse of Devil's Point, and he swore revenge against them as he disappeared in a tornado of red and black darkness laughing like the Nth-Degree Fucked-Up madman he was as the video ended.

Nico: Jeez, you weren't kidding about what you girls had to go through.

Lincoln: Yeah, this was the 900,000,000th time that he attacked Acme Acres.

Buster Bunny: We were almost that close to getting The Z-Fighters to take care of that lunatic again, but The Ramenangel Sisters really trashed him and his minions!

Ai-Ai Ramenangel: We sure did, and because of that stunt of his, Sebastian wound up on the top list of Public Enemies of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud: A CLASS S DERANGED HOMICIDAL EVIL NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP BLOOD-CRAZED MADMAN OUT TO DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND!

Nico: (GASPS) Oh, you really did it that time, Sebastian!

Me: Yeah, you went way too far and you wound up on the list of Public Enemies of Lincoln's Guardian Angels years ago, and they wouldn't stop until you were destroyed.

Sebastian Mendez: I've cheated death too many times to count, and I wasn't going to die that day nor ever.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ranko Saotome: Wow, so, this is Everbay Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ranko, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ranko Saotome, Simulator Akane Tendo, Simulator Nabiki Tendo, Simulator Ukyo Kuonji, and Simulator Shampoo, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their

stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

---

Poromon entered the living room to see all of us there.

Kevin Levin: Poromon, sit down.

Me: Now that Hayley is all better we can have our little talk.

Poromon: (gesturing to Gwen Tennyson) She's in my spot. Don't look at me like that, everybody knows that my spot.

Me: Just sit in her lap.

He did so.

Gwen Tennyson: Poromon, you know that we care about you.

Poromon: Yeah.

Spyro: And it's because we care about you that we've decided we have to speak up.

Gwen Tennyson: You're hurting the people around you, sweetie.

Me: And it's not helping that you are becoming a backseat driver.

Kevin Levin: So we made you an appointment, and we want you to keep it. (gives him handbook)

Poromon: Department of motor vehicles new driver handbook? But I don't have a problem.

Me: It's not that kind of a problem.

Kevin Levin: Poromon, you need to learn how to drive.

Me: Yeah we're trying to get you your own car.

Spyro: This madness has to stop.

Kevin Levin: The others are taking you to the DMV, I'm going to work on my own car.

Sunset Shimmer: It's going to be fun Poromon. You will love driving.

Gingka: Ellie, I'll never regret meeting you.

Ellie Singh: Me neither Gingka.

Me: That was so fun for us.

We went to the DMV.

Poromon: I just don't see why I need a driver's license, Gatomon doesn't have a driver's license.

Julie Yamamoto: Yeah, but Gatomon didn't make me wet myself at 40 miles an hour.

Me: Okay that part we didn't need to hear Julie.

Julie Yamamoto: Sorry.

Ben: Yeah, and I never wanted to kick Gatomon in the nuts.

Gatomon: Not that I don't have them.

Me: Didn't need to hear that either.

Gatomon: Sorry.

Poromon: Okay I get the idea.

Gingka: Remember when we first met?

Ellie: I sure do. That was so awesome.

Me: It sure was.

We got to the DMV and Poromon filled out his form.

DMV Lady: Application?

Poromon: Here you go.

DMV Lady: Take this to the testing area, put your name at the top, sign the bottom, answer the questions, bring it back, next!

Poromon: Excuse me, but I have some concerns about these questions.

DMV Lady: Look at that sign up there.

Poromon: Yes?

DMV Lady: Does it say I give a damn?

Poromon: No.

DMV Lady: That's because I don't.

Poromon: Just, look, see, this first question makes no sense, how many car lengths should you leave in front of you when driving? There's no possible way to answer that, a car length is not a standardized unit of measure.

DMV Lady: Look at the sign.

Ben: Poromon, it's C, just put down C.

Poromon: I don't need your help, Ben.

DMV Lady: Listen to that little boy, honey, put C. Next!

Poromon: No, no, wait, no, hang on, look at this next question.

Julie: Poromon, why are you arguing with the DMV?

Poromon: How else are they going to learn? Look, question 2, when are roadways most slippery? Now, okay, there are three answers, none of which are correct. The correct answer is, when covered by a film of liquid sufficient to reduce the coefficient of static friction between the tire and the road to essentially zero, but not so deep as to introduce a new source of friction.

Me: Poromon that's enough.

Laney: That lady reminds me of Patty and Selma.

Marge: Yeah and they hated their job.

Later we were introduced Poromon to Mrs. Velma Louise and she is a driving instructor that will help Poromon. Poromon was in his human form.

We got Poromon registered and then all hell broke loose! HE WAS ACTING LIKE SPONGEBOB WAS WHEN HE WAS FAILING HIS

SCHOOL TESTS!

Mrs. Louise is panicking while Poromon is in his driving test again and destroying stuff.

Poromon: Don't worry, Mrs. Louise! This is the one! This is the one! Come on, Poromon! Think! Think! Uhh… [destroys the lighthouse] Turn that way! Turn that way! No, turn that way! Right! Left! Oh no! No! [destroys the school building] Come on, don't ever do that! Come on! [a nuclear explosion is heard and a mushroom cloud appears] No! I'm ready! I can do this, Mrs. Louise! I can do it! I can do it!

Mrs. Louise: The driving test is over, Poromon. Stop the boat!

Poromon: Wait, I can do this, Mrs. Louise! I can do this!

Mrs. Louise: [Poromon and Mrs. Louise are driving fast on and off the road of the track] The road, Poromon, get back on the road!

Poromon: [while struggling to get back on the road] Gotta pass the test! Gotta pass! [Mrs. Louise is screaming as the boat goes through a cart of watermelons and crashed it]

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLATSPLATSPLAT!

Sandals: Hey, what do you got against the melons?

Draco: Maybe this isn't worth it.

Me: BOY THAT IS CRAZY!

Lily: No kidding!

SpongeBob: Boy Poromon is as destructive as I was when I was in Boating School!

Mrs. Puff: Boy how can I ever forget that SpongeBob?

Me: I hope Poromon doesn't fail the driving test as many times as SpongeBob did before he got his license.

Nico: No kidding!

Qin: I think Poromon is just getting used to it.

Me: Yeah. Mrs. Puff I heard from SpongeBob that he landed you in prison a lot right?

Mrs. Puff: He sure did and it was over 3,212 days in prison.

Me: That's the equivalent of…

Lisa Loud: 8.8 years of incarceration.

Me: Geez!

Taro: What exactly is the difference between the Beyblades of your team and Tyson's team?

Gingka: Ours have metal around them and it makes them much stronger and powerful.

Tyson: We don't have that kind of technology for ours.

Taro: Oh! That's completely different.

Me: Huge difference but that is cool.

Tyson: It sure is

Me: Yeah.

Mrs. Puff: Boy SpongeBob has failed my class more times than Leni or Poromon has.

Me: How many times did SpongeBob fail?

Mrs. Puff: Over 11,214,532 times.

CLANG!

My jaw dropped and Eli put it back.

Me: Boy that is preposterous!

Nico: No kidding!

Lily: When I started working at the Krusty Krab it was less than that. It was over 1,000,000 times.

Nico: Wow!

Me: This is probably going to take a while.

---

French Narrator: (French Accent) Several failed attempts later

---

Ransack: So how many tries has this been now?

Me: 3,213.

Nico: GEEZ! It's a miracle her sanity is intact.

Mrs. Puff: She's stronger willed than I was when I had SpongeBob.

Nico: Wow.

Mrs. Louise: You pass Poromon! Well done!

Poromon: WHEW! I finally got the hang of it!

Poromon came back with his license!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: You did great!

Rollbar: Now you can stop bugging us to drive you.

Qin: Yeah!

Poromon: Yep.

Me: We have plenty of cars for you to use too.

Camie: Yep.

Shego: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Qin, Lucy Loud, Brittney, Haiku, Nokama, and Cassidy.

Qin: Yeah! Wait that means… (GASP)

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Lord High Executioner from A Night In Terror Tower, and he's returned to cause havoc once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Lord High Executioner from A Night In Terror Tower, and he's returned to cause havoc once again.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Oh god I hate it when I'm right!

Qin: HE'S WHAT?!

Nico: Oh shit!

Me: Not good!

Eli: Uh oh!

May: Oh no, I thought I wouldn't have to see that side of Qin again! Whenever she hears about The Lord High Executioner, she's gonna go ballistic!

Lola: Big time! That monster scared the living dickens out of Qin

Nico: Same here. Oh no, of all the worst Goosebumps monsters Slappy's had to bring back, this one is one villain that's bound to set Qin off in the worst way imaginable. Someone, restrain her!

The Noble Knight Gene-Slammers restrained Qin with light energy chains.

Lincoln: Nice one, Melanie.

Nico: That'll hold her, and then, when we face The Lord High Executioner, we set her loose on him. Okay, gang, let's go find Eddie and Sue Morgan and tell them of the situation.

Lincoln: Right.

I went and got the book for A Night in Terror Tower.

Me: Like Nico has Slappy, Qin has this one.

Poromon: Qin, are you proud of me for getting my license?

Qin: I sure am Poromon.

Ellie: We all are.

Nico: You're the first mascot to get one.

Me: And not the last.

Lana came back and she had an arrow with a note tied to it in her hand.

Lana: I got back from playing in the mud and then this landed by me.

Nico took the arrow and revealed the note.

Poromon: What does it say?

Nico: (GASP) OH MAN! Lord High Executioner kidnapped Qin's parents!

WE GASPED!

Qin: THAT MONSTER!

But then Shadow Noir appeared out of a dark portal and she had Qin's parents.

Shadow Noir: I found them tied up at the mall. I replaced them with dummy lookalikes.

Qin: Mom and dad!

She hugged them.

Poromon: I could've saved them myself by driving there!

Kevin Levin: Great, he gets one driver's license, and suddenly, he gets a swollen head.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Poromon that's enough. This is serious.

Qin: Now it's personal! NO ONE KIDNAPS MY PARENTS!

The previous group came!

Living Laser: Can me, Electro, Deadwood, Hydro Man, Moonstone, Mysterio, Blizzard, Oculous, Koragg, and Trap Jaw go with you guys?

Poromon: I'm driving us there!

Nico: Poromon stop.

Poromon: Sorry.

Nico: And yes you all can come.

Electro: Lord High Executioner again?

Me: Yep. They kidnapped Qin's parents and Shadow here saved them.

Shadow Noir: They were being held at the mall.

Nico: Yeah. Qin has a score to settle with him.

Tso Lan: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next.

Nico: Gravity Man next.

Laney: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Desak the God-Slayer, and he's come to avenge Gorr the God-Slayer and destroy the Gods once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the person we just saw and the dark energy signal we sensed belongs to Desak the God-Slayer, and he's come to avenge Gorr the God-Slayer and destroy the Gods once again.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit, not this monster.

Nico: He's just as bad as Gorr the God-Slayer.

Lincoln: There's no way I'm going to let Desak The God-Slayer get away with this, he's going to meet the same end as Gorr.

Ophelia Ouroboros: You said it, he's going to meet the same end as Gorr: violent and bloody.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got to find Eddie and Sue Morgan and tell them of the situation and kill The Lord High Executioner.

Lincoln: And when they hear that Slappy brought him back, it's not going to end well, and once we get done with him, you're next, Desak.

Ophelia Ouroboros: There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live any longer, Desak, you're just as much a blasphemous heretic as Gorr, and like all blasphemous heretics and enemies of the Gods, you will die a bloody and violent death!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Eddie and Sue Morgan kill The Lord High Executioner and tell them of Slappy's part in bringing him back from the dead, and once we get done with killing The Lord High Executioner, Ophelia Ouroboros and Lincoln are going to destroy Desak the God-Slayer.

We were off to the mall.

---

We were flying to the mall.

Deadwood: Wait. Is Poromon really driving a car down there?!

He was driving a Pink Smartcar.

Me: He sure is.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: I let him have a Pink Smartcar.

Lola: Cute.

Nico: At least he's being careful.

Cozy Glow: That's right. Poromon has a license now

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at the mall.

Moonstone: Eddie? Sue? Where are you guys?!

Sue Morgan: Guys!

We saw them hiding in the bushes.

Sue Morgan: He's in there.

Qin: He still wants to kill you no doubt.

Eddie Morgan: Yeah.

Qin: I've had it with this monster. It's time for me to settle the score with him.

Babs Seed: First, we need a plan. To do that, we need a place to plan things out

Nico: Right.

We hid in a small hideout made by the bushes around the mall.

Me: This should be good to think.

Blizzard: This is actually very creative.

Me: It was here when we got here.

Blizzard: Oh.

Qin: Every second we waste is where the Lord High Executioner is going to kill someone.

Shadow Noir: I got everyone out of there too.

Me: Good.

Eustace: And I'm a bucket of sardines.

Strut: Sorry we haven't talked to you guys in a while.

Sue Morgan: We know how busy you all are.

Lola: I still talk to them every now and then.

Eddie Morgan: It's true.

Nico: Great.

Sue Morgan: Slappy hired Lord High executioner with the promise to kill me and Eddie.

Koragg: I would like to see him handle the might of my sword.

Qin: Don't forget I get first crack at him!

Me: We won't.

Lola: Besides this is Qin's score to settle. She is going to make sure he pays.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sue: Wait. Is that a car?

Nadira: That would be Poromon's car.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Poromon got his license.

Qin: Yep. He sure did.

Eddie: Wait. Did he fill out all the questions?

Trap Jaw: He did.

Lucy Loud: It's not the questions that were challenging.

Me: Yes he did.

Qin: Besides he earned this car. Also he won't be a backseat driver to anyone again.

Stone Man: He got it after so many tries.

Me: 3,213.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: It was funny.

Laney: It sure was.

Eddie: Now, we just hope he doesn't get into an accident.

Oculous: If he does, it'll probably involve airbags and the police.

Brittney: What's the worst that can happen?

Me: Brittney don't say that.

Nico: Yeah.

Sue: Maybe he can use that car to ram the Executioner.

Kumiko: That's tempting.

Qin: No not when Poromon just got that car.

Nico: Yeah. Either way we got to stop this monster.

Haiku: Okay. That option's out.

Mysterio: Which Heartless Robots can I use here?

Yusei: How about Blizzard and Volcano Lord.

Lola: Awesome.

Mysterio: Great.

Eddie: There's also one more thing you guys should know.

Brawlrus: What's that?

Sue: The Executioner. He has one more captive. Morgred.

Me: The King's sorcerer? The man that sent you two to this time period?

Sue: Yep.

Shadow Noir: I'll get him out of there.

She vanished into the darkness.

Hydro Man: He won't have him for long!

Nokama: Now, it's REALLY personal!

Qin: Darn tootin!

Qin went for the mall entrance.

Me: So much for the plan.

Apeface: Entrance time!… WITHOUT the car, Poromon!

Poromon: Okay okay.

We went at the mall.

Lord High Executioner laughed malevolently.

But then the spirits of dragons appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Qin: You will never torment me again!

Electro: Yo, Shadow! Did you get Morgred out?!

Cassidy: Please say yes!

Shadow came back with him.

Shadow Noir: Yes I did.

Nico: Good.

Qin then went SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SCALEBREATH-KOMODO DRAGON-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL OF DIVINE CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON ANGEL COMPASSION!

Lord High Executioner: WHAT!?

Qin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Star Cosmic Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel Compassion) You make me sick Executioner! Ever since I joined the team you have done nothing but plagued me with fear and torment! NOW it's your turn to be afraid because I am never going to be afraid of you anymore! And when you kidnapped my parents you crossed the line! (FLARES UP POWER WITH INCREDIBLE AND EXPLOSIVE FURY) I WILL NEVER LET YOU KILL SUE AND EDDIE AND HURT ANYONE ELSE EVER AGAIN! (ROARS IN EXPLOSIVE AND INTENSE FURY!)

She was going to make sure that Lord High Executioner paid the ultimate price for everything he did times ∞!

Nico: UH OH!

Qin went at him and kicked him in his face and punched him in the stomach and punched him in his face and kicked him in his head and then she punched him brutally and smashed his face and chest in!

Lucy, Brittney and Haiku blasted him with darkness blasts.

Nokama and Cassidy blasted him with water blasts.

Nico: Take that!

Qin and Lord High Executioner then got into a powerful and ferocious swordfight!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Sparks flew everywhere as they clashed all over and massive walls of fire formed all over.

Nico: WHOA! Look at them go!

Xenia: WOW!

Me: Incredible!

She slashed him all over the place.

Sword Man: He's not the only one that can use swords!

Sword Man slashed Lord High Executioner all over!

Qin slashed him all over and kicked Lord High Executioner in his face.

Poromon began drinking a beer bottle.

Poromon stopped.

Poromon: I'll drink this back home.

He threw the bottle and smashed it on Lord High Executioner's head.

SMASH!

Poromon: Take this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit Lord High Executioner and ignited the beer and lit him on fire.

Qin groaned as her hair fell out.

She turned into SCALEBREATH!

She roared and fired a blast of fire and burned him.

Scalebreath: (ROARS)

Chris Taylor: Captain America, D Smash!

He summoned Disk Wars Captain America!

Chris and Cap bashed and smashed Lord High Executioner!

Disk Wars Captain America: No one messes with Chris's girlfriend and lives!

Qin: Yeah!

Horsea hopped over to the Executioner.

She fired ink blasts into his eyes.

Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Zexion, Number 7, Scorpion, Johnny 13, and Kitty then appeared.

Nico: Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Zexion, Number 7, Scorpion, Johnny 13, and Kitty.

Vypra: Qin's really showing no mercy.

Me: Oh yeah. She sure is

Dai Gui: She even turned into Scalebreath!

Aqueduct: Now he's really in trouble.

Me: That is an understatement.

Evil Seed: (to Nico) We heard you fought Mortman.

Nico: Yep.

Mirror Master: Did you get his books?

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did.

Choushinseiki then appeared.

Me: Up for another round I see Choushinseiki.

Choushinseiki: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Choushinseiki: (to Poromon) Don't think I forgot how you made me drink beer!

Poromon: You had it coming!

Qin was REALLY Tearing Lord High Executioner apart.

Lola: That was still funny though.

We got the battles underway.

---

Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Leni, Linka, Sarah, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, Loki, Jinxer, Diabolico, Trifire, Cyclopter, Freezard, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Nico's rescue in the park and battling Mr. Mortman and Lucy Dark, Mero and Mud Lana transformed

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue was in the park. battling Mr. Mortman. Lucy Dark, Mero and Mud Lana transformed as well.

Luan: Yeah we battled that bug-eating monster and made sure he paid for everything that he did.

Tony Jones: Yeah no kidding and he was really ugly!

Pinkie Pie: Lucy told us about him and he was a big time party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) He was really ugly.

Featherweight: Yeah he sure was.

Sprocket: What a freak!

Vypra: Yeah he sure was a freak. Lets do it!

Luan: LAUGHGA LETS ENTERTAIN!

She turned into a clowwn theme hero.

Luan: I am CLOWNFORCE! (ECHOING) PIES OF CREAMY COMEDY!

She fired pies and the group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Will, Irma, Hay Lin, Taranee, Megan, Elyon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Po Kong, Tchang Zu, Xiao Fung, Valmont, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - Ghost of Captain Redbeard, Ghost of Hooded Heffer, Big Top Werewolf, Snake Demon, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, Cat Mummy, Ghost of Geronimo, Dr. Croaker, Miner 49er, Tar Monster, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Ghost of Old Salem, Steam Demon, Lanhua and Killer Shrike and they were the Keyblade Knight of Geonosis and an evil madman monster that I busted years ago with the Embodiment of the Shadow Dopant helping us out.

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui: (to Cornelia) Nico, Rice's team, Killer Shrike's team, and the others did good battling Ghost of Captain Redbeard, Ghost of Hooded Heffer, Big Top Werewolf, Snake Demon, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, Cat Mummy, Ghost of Geronimo, Dr. Croaker, Miner 49er, Tar Monster, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Ghost of Old Salem, Steam Demon, Lanhua and Killer Shrike. They were the Keyblade Knight of Geonosis and an evil madman monster that J.D. busted years ago with the Embodiment of the Shadow Dopant helping the others out.

Cornelia: Yeah that was an awesome and amazing adventure!

Genkai: We found out that it was someone that J.D. discovered was doing an illegal Black Market operation. He was selling rare dogs for huge amounts of money.

Applejack: Long story but he got what's coming and that was a long trip back to prison.

Apple Bloom: Yeah what a jerk!

Flashwing: That is for sure!

Dai Gui: You got that right. Lets do it!

Cornelia: EARTHRA LETS DIG!

She turned into a Mole theme hero.

Cornelia: Call me MOLE DIRT! (ECHOING) ROCK SMASHING BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of earth and rock and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Liu Kang, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Johnny Cage, Subzero, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Heatstroke, Shakedown, Windfall, Shade, Evil Bright Man, Evil Galaxy Man, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - Lincoln's Rescue in Acme Acres and us destroying a demon that Sebastian destroyed

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct: (to Raiden) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Acme Acres. He destroyed a demon that Sebastian destroyed before.

Raiden: Yeah that is for sure and it was so awesome.

Nudge: You got that right.

Rainbow Dash: But it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Everyone had fun there.

Aqueduct: Yeah. Lets do it!

Raiden: THUNDRAGA LETS STRIKE!

He turned into a lightning dragon theme hero.

Raiden: Call me LIGHTNING FLIGHT! (ECHOING) THUNDERSTORM OF JUDGEMENT!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Lana, Sophocles, Lillie, Lusamine, Kiawe, ASh &

Pikachu, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Merman, Count Marzo, Whiplash, Beast Man, Tri-Klops, Trap Jaw, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - Meeting Ai-Ai Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Predaking, Bianca Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Sky-Byte, Cora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Skylynx, Dora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Darksteel, Emily Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Terrorsaur, Farah Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Tarantulas, Gwen Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Scorponok, and Hilary Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Quickstrike, The Ramenangel Sisters

---

Evilseed was next.

Evil Seed: (to Mallow) I heard you guys met Ai-Ai Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Predaking, Bianca Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Sky-Byte, Cora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Skylynx, Dora Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Darksteel, Emily Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Terrorsaur, Farah Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Tarantulas, Gwen Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Scorponok, and Hilary Ramenangel, Gene-Slammer of Quickstrike, The Ramenangel Sisters. What are they like?

Mallow: They are really awesome and they are the gene-slammers of the Predacons. Scorponok, Quickstrike, Terrorsaur, Tarantulas and the Predacons habe awesome friends that are their gene-slammers.

Panty: Yeah they are really fucking A Awesome.

Stocking: And they are some of the best Fucking A Ramen Masters ever.

Rarity: They sure are darlings and even Naruto loves them and Teuchi does too.

Sweetie Belle: They sure are amazing and they make amazing ramen. We had some for lunch during Ellie and Gingka's bonding and it was just as good as Teuchi's.

Gill Grunt: That is for sure and it's awesome.

Evilseed: Wow! We'll have to have some of that ramen later. Lets do it!

Mallow: FLOWEIA LETS BLOOM!

She turned into a Flower theme hero.

Mallow: I am NATURE BLOOM! (ECHOING) FLOWERS OF FLYING FURY!

She fired a massive blast of flowers and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, Takuya, J.P., Tommy, Kazemon, Koichi, Koji, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe, and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Evil Kirby, Universe 666 Dark Mind, Universe 666 Zero Two, Ironmonger, Grizzly, Universe 666 Nightmare (Kirby), Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - Poromon getting his Drivers License

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master: (to Zoe) Poromon got his Drivers License earlier. While Ellie and Gingka had their bonding time.

Zoe: They sure did and it was awesome. Poromon now can officially drive.

Honia: That is for sure.

Fluttershy: Poromon is the first of the mascots to get his drivers license.

Tornado Bolt: Yep. And he won't be the last.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that is true.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure.

Mirror Master: I'm happy for him. I hope he is careful on the road. Lets do it!

Zoe: KAZESTORM LETS BLOW WIND!

She turned into a Wind Fairy Theme hero!

Zoe: I am WINDSTORM! (Echoing) WINDS OF THE TEMPEST!

She fired a massive blast of wind and the group fired waves of wind, flowers, grass, fruit and leaves and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Bloom, Flora, Musa, Stella, Tecna, Layla, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Demyx, Axel, Marluxia, Larxene, Evil Luxord, Xigbar, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - Poromon Getting his Drivers License and he had to go through lots of SpongeBob Style Destruction Comedy Shenanigans

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) After bugging Ben and his friends to drive him, Poromon Got his Drivers License. And all he had to do was go through lots of SpongeBob Style Destruction Comedy Shenanigans!

Roxy: You wouldn't believe what happened. Lily said it reminded her of all the times that SpongeBob failed his test!

Dr. Light (JL): Yeah SpongeBob had to fail about 11,214,532 times to get his license.

Sunset Shimmer: That was funny and awesome but it was crazy.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You wouldn't believe what happened.

Sunburn: Yeah it was nuts. At least the drivers didn't end up going to jail because of it like Mrs. Puff did.

Zexion: Yeah that was nuts! Lets do it!

Roxy: ANIMAILIA LETS CALL THE PACK!

She turned into an Animal Kingdom themed hero!

Roxy: Call me ANIMAL PACK! (ECHOING) SPIRITS OF NATURE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and they formed into animal pawprints. The group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Edd, Eddy, Sarah, Marie K.L., Nazz, Rolf, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Legion Ex Machina, Evil Metal Man, HARDAC Batman, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Spark Man, Live Action Sentinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - A Night In Terror Tower Next

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7: (to Ed) A Night In Terror Tower is Next. That means you guys are fighting the Lord High Executioner.

Ed: Yeah that's right!

Lori Jimenez: Yeah and Qin has a massive score to settle with him!

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding there.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is awesome.

Hex: Yeah you got that right.

Number 7: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ed: JAWBRA LETS MAKE SWEET!

He turned into a Jawbreakers themed hero.

Ed: Call em THE JAWBREAKER! (ECHOING) CANDY OF BOWLING DOOM!

He fired waves of jawbreakers and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Gwen, Courtney, Harold, Geoff, Blaineley, LeShawna, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, 2099 Scorpion, Evil Hornet Man, Sting Chameleon, Scorpion (TAS), Scorpion (Mortal Kombat), Evil Leaf Man, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin - Qin has a score to settle with Lord High Executioner

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion: (to Duncan) Qin has a score to settle with Lord High Executioner. Serves the asshole right for kidnapping her parents and Morgred!

Duncan: You got that right and it was a good thing that Shadow Noir got Qin's Parents away before we got there.

Scorp: Her use of the shadows is amazing. It's a good thing she is the Embodiment of the Shadow Dopant.

Twilight Sparkle: But when it comes to Qin's family it's personal for her!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she exploded with ultimate power big time.

Spyro: Boy she sure did and she is really making him suffer!

Scorpion: Wow no kidding! Lets do it!

Duncan: SCORPUS LETS STING!

He turned into a Scorpion themed hero!

Duncan: I am STING VENOM! (ECHOING) STING OF THE SCORPION BLAST!

He fired a wave of poison and acid and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Skull Man, Shadow Man, Shade Man, Hellboy, Lady Ghost Rider, Blade, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Kitty, Undergrowth, Box Ghost, Skulker, Lunch Lady Ghost, Technus, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Qin is going APESHIT all over the Lord High Executioner

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13: (to Ghost Rider) Qin is going APESHIT all over the Lord High Executioner. You don't need your Penance Stare to know he has it coming.

Ghost Rider: That is too true and it will be good to destroy him.

Chester Cheetah: Crazy man.

Princess Luna: It sure will be good.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Johnny 13: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider: STALLIFLAME LETS RIDE AND BURN!

He turned into a Rapidash themed hero.

Ghost Rider: I am GHOST NIGHTMARE! (ECHOING) NIGHTMARE HORSE OF THE NETHERWORLD BLAST!

He fired a wave of dark fire and it formed into a Nightmare Horse! The group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lewa, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Kopaka, Tahu, Onua, Pohatu, Gali, Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Undergrowth, Box Ghost, Penelope Spectra, Bertrand, Skulker, Ghost Ember, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Qin has been ready for him for a long time

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty: (to Lewa) Qin has been ready for the Lord High Executioner for a long time. He scared her before, right?

Lewa: He sure did and it was brutal! It was shortly after she joined the team.

Joan Gutierrez: Yeah no kidding and Lord High Executioner is going to rue the day he was ever born.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it will be painful.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: You are not kidding there.

Amber Morning: I agree there on that.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Kitty: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Lewa: KAIRA BLOW THE WIND!

He turned into a wind hero!

Lewa: Call me WINGS OF WIND! (ECHOING) FURY OF THE CYCLONE!

He fired a tornado and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Whamshell vs Sinka (Winx Club)

---

Sinka was next.

Sinka: I'm ready for this!

Whamshell: Brace for the mace!

He fired waves of water and smashed Sinka down.

---

Terrafin vs Guzma

---

---

Guzma was next.

Guzma: You ready for this?

Terrafin: IT'S FEEDING TIME!

He fired waves of earth and bashed him down.

---

Hotdog vs Malthael

---

Malthael was next.

Malthael: You ready boy?

Hot Dog: (Barks) See Spot Burn!

He fired fireballs and blasted down Malthael.

---

Trigger Happy vs Boobeard

---

Boobeard was next.

Boobeard: Boo! Ya landlubbers!

Trigger Happy: NO GOLD NO GLORY!

He fired gold coins and smashed him down.

---

Cynder vs Skillit (The Mask)

---

Skillit was next.

Skillit: You ready for this one?

Cynder: Volts and Lightning!

She fired a blast of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Shroomboom vs Janja

---

Janja was next.

Janja: I am hungry.

Shroomboom: He shoots He spores!

He fired waves of mushroom bombs and smashed down Janja.

---

Ignitor vs Tito Turtle

---

Tito Turtle was next.

Tito Turtle: This will be fun!

Ignitor: (British Accent) SLASH AND BURN!

He fired a blast of fire and smashed him down.

---

Warnado vs IM Meen

---

IM Meen was next.

IM Meen: I'm going to smash your head in!

Warnado: For the Wind!

He fired a tornado and blew him down.

---

Blackout and Spotlight vs The Golden Eagle Twins

---

The Golden Eagle Twins were next.

Blackout: Darkness Falls!

Spotlight: Time to Shine!

They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Chill VS Willy Weasel

---

Willy Weasel was next.

Willy Weasel: This will be fun!

Chill: (Russian Accent) Stay Cool.

She fired water blasts and blasted him down.

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Revice Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Choushinseiki

---

Choushinseiki was next.

Choushinseiki: Qin sure has a terrible history with Lord High Executioner.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. I've known about it for years.

May: That we knew about for a while.

Choushinseiki: That is crazy huh? LETS DO IT!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Lord High Executioner, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Donbrothers, me, Nico, Lyra Heartstrings and all: AVATAR CHANGE!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER!

サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST!

ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS!

DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind us and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIVEMAN!

They turned into the Liveman!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get him!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over the place and then we fired a festive phoenix blast and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Choushinseiki you have failed this world!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete. All's Well that Ends Well!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped!

Troy: Alright, let's end Qin's Nightmare for good!

Tsukasa: With pleasure!

Kamen Ride: Tyranno Mighty Morphin!

Kamen Ride: Tricera Mighty Morphin!

Kamen Ride: Mammoth Mighty Morphin!

Kamen Ride: Tiger Mighty Morphin!

Kamen Ride: Ptera Mighty Morphin!

Kamen Ride: Dragon Mighty Morphin!

Tsukasa turned into Tyranno Mighty Morphin and Daiki summoned clones of the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

They turned into Mighty Morphin 1!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Bring down the lightning! (TURNS DIAL) THUNDER STORM FURY 6!

She summoned Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Yokubabanger of the Electric Shock, Piranha Plant, Universe 666 Thunderclap and Hoya Makihara!

Me: Now we end this!

We went at him and blasted and smashed Lord High Executioner all over.

Qwun and Aimukk blasted and smashed him.

Vypra: SLASHES OF LIGHT AND DARKNESS!

Dai Gui: EARTH DEMON ROCKSLIDE!

Aqueduct: WATER STORM BLAST!

Evil Seed: SEEDS OF HATE BLAST!

Mirror Master: MIRRORS OF DOOM BARRAGE!

Zexion: ILLUSIONS OF FURY!

Number 7: SEVEN PAINS OF MISSILES!

Scorpion: STING OF THE SCORPION!

Johnny 13: 13 SHADOWS OF FURY!

Kitty: KISSES OF THE GHOSTLY SUN!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rollbar, Spyro, Ransack and Draco used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rollbar's Weapons and Draco and Spyro's powers 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a laser cannon blaster.

Rollbar and Spyro: DRAGON LASER BARRAGE!

Ransack and Draco: DRAGON FURY LASER STORM!

Lincoln of the Lightning and Electro: LIGHTNING POWER MEGABLAST!

Johnny 2X4 of the Melonhead and Deadwood: MELONHEADED TREE BLAST!

Luna Loud of the Water and Hydro Man: WATER DELUGE BLAST!

Kopaka, Toa of Ice and Moonstone: ICE MOON BLAST!

Yusei of Stardust Dragon and Mysterio: ILLUSION OF THE STARDUST BLAST!

Troy Burrows Red of Megaforce and Blizzard: ICE MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Tommy of Ice and Oculous: ICE EYE STORM!

Sarah Gunnerson of Earth and Koragg: WOLF FLAME EARTH STORM!

Sydney of the Locust and Trap Jaw: LOCUST FURY BLAST!

Megan of the Saber and Living Laser: SABER LASER STRIKE!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of fire and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Qin, me and Nico: FIRESTORM ENERGY BURST!

We fired waves of energy and elements

Lincoln: WEAPON ELEMENT STYLE: SWORD!

Jessica Kaios: WEAPON FIRE STYLE: SPEAR!

Yuna: WEAPON WATER STYLE: STAFF!

Toph: WEAPON EARTH STYLE: MACE!

Makoto: WEAPON WIND STYLE: AXE!

Sari: WEAPON LIGHTNING STYLE: LANCE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: WEAPON FINAL SMASH: BLADE SLASH!

They wielded their swords to attack!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, you ruthless executioner, so goodbye… !

Sue and Eddie Morgan, Qin, me, and Nico: AND GOOD RIDDANCE!

Lincoln fired a massive wave of rainbow energy which hit The Lord High Executioner, and when his spirit appeared, we fired black energy blasts that hit his spirit and banished him to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance, you bastard!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Monster taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Desak the God-Slayer.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING DESAK, WRETCHED GODS AMONG MEN!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around

Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts of energy and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Desak the God-Slayer, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Desak the God-

Slayer, the vengeful heretic and enemy of The Pantheon of The Gods.

Thor: Desak, I should've guessed you've returned.

Desak: To destroy you and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, all the Pantheons of the Gods must die!

Ophelia Ouroboros: Not going to happen, you vengeful heretic!

Suddenly, Ophelia Ouroboros' orange eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by a golden yellow and orange energy aura with stars, light, bronze, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ouroboros the Bronze-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Desak the God-Slayer, she left yellow and orange energy, stars, light, bronze, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ophelia Ouroboros: You make me sick to no end, Desak, just like Gorr, all you are is nothing more than a vengeful heretic driven by only one thing: revenge and hatred towards the Gods. You lack remorse nor empathy for the destruction you've caused and for those that'd fallen to you in the past, all of your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long, and now, you will pay the ultimate price for them… with your life.

Suddenly, Ophelia Ouroboros was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and orange energy with stars, light, and bronze surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, phoenixes, angels, and Ouroboros the Bronze flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a golden yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Desak the God-Slayer: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ophelia Ouroboros emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ophelia Ouroboros grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and orange bow and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, bronze, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Ouroboros the Bronze with the alchemical symbol of bronze emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on snake earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Bronze, and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has Ouroboros the Bronze with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Bronze, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Ophelia Ouroboros has on a short-sleeved yellow blouse, sleeveless orange top, orange skirt with the alchemical symbol of bronze on it, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, bronze, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ouroboros the Bronze and it's surrounded by light. Suddenly, Ophelia Ouroboros felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with golden yellow tips and golden yellow markings, Ophelia Ouroboros has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ophelia Ouroboros' massive Ouroboros the Bronze-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and golden yellow energy, stars, light, bronze, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ophelia Ouroboros' Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Solar Light Ouroboros the Bronze Alchemy Angel Light Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Solar Light Ouroboros the Bronze Alchemy Angel Light Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Ouroboros the Bronze etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large golden yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange snake heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large snake heads is a large orange snake head with golden yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Ophelia Ouroboros has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ouroboros the Bronze's head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Ouroboros the Bronze that said, "Ophelia Ouroboros, Gene-Slammer of Ouroboros the Bronze, Master of The Powers of Light and Bronze, Alchemical Angel of Light and Bronze, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Mole Demon, Destroyer of Desak the God-Slayer, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Bronze, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Snakes"

オフィーリア・ウロボロス、青銅のウロボロスのジーン・スラマー、光と青銅の力のマスター、光と青銅の錬金術の天使、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの

将来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、モールデーモンの大敵、神殺しのデサックの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光のマスター、ブロンズ、星、鳳凰、天使、蛇

Suddenly, Ophelia Ouroboros' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Ophelia Ouroboros has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OUROBOROS THE BRONZE-SNAKE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SOLAR LIGHT BRONZE OUROBOROS THE BRONZE OUROBOROS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SOLAR LIGHT BRONZE OUROBOROS THE BRONZE OUROBOROS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SOLAR LIGHT BRONZE OUROBOROS THE BRONZE OUROBOROS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Ophelia Ouroboros' Super Angel-Ouroboros the Bronze-Snake-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Desak the God-Slayer saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Ophelia Ouroboros dodged his attack, and Ophelia Ouroboros fired a massive barrage of orange and golden yellow energy, stars, light, bronze, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Desak the God-Slayer and exploded and he was knocked down, he got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Olivia Orrovia: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, Ophelia Ouroboros' transformed.

Lincoln: That's right, Ophelia Ouroboros has transformed into her Super Angel-Ouroboros the Bronze-Snake-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we put an end to General Rilldo for good.

Ophelia Ouroboros: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Alchemical Bronze Light Ouroboros the Bronze Snake Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Alchemical Bronze Light Ouroboros the Bronze Snake Phoenix Love) He will pay for everything that he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Ophelia Ouroboros.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Desak. The lives of all the Gods that you've slain over the years will be avenged here and now!

Ophelia Ouroboros and Lincoln went after Desak the God-Slayer, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Desak the God-Slayer and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Ophelia Ouroboros also attacked them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Desak the God-Slayer even more madder with rage.

Desak the God-Slayer: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Desak charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Ophelia Ouroboros fired a powerful energy blast at him which hit him hard and he got knocked down, and then, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his tails into Cell's stinger which opened up into a large sucker, and then, he latched it onto Desak's head. Then, Lincoln sucked him into his body, and Lincoln began absorbing Desak, and in the process, he was also assimilating his Superhuman physiology, Divine energy manipulation, Power negation, Energy resistance, Flight, and Divine slaying as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, an energy card with Desak's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Ophelia Ouroboros and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Ophelia Ouroboros' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Ophelia Ouroboros: This is for all the lives of the Gods who fell victim to you. Thanks for helping me destroy Desak the God-Slayer for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ophelia.

Suddenly, Ophelia Ouroboros wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ophelia Ouroboros' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ouroboros the Bronze flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lights shining on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ophelia Ouroboros sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and in the end, Desak paid the price for his crimes just like Gorr the God-Butcher, and I also made his power and his Amulet of Power mine as well.

Me: Now, the most dangerous heretics and enemies of The Gods are gone for good. So, Lincoln, who's the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Gene-Slammers for the Seeker Armada.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Salamandra: And there's only group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Seeker Armada: The Alucard Sisters.

Eli: Who are they?

Selene Emperyous: You'll love meeting them, Eli, and so will the rest of the team, they are Alicia Alucard, the Obsidian Gene-Slammer, Beatrice Alucard, the Cyclonus Gene-Slammer, Clara Alucard, the Dreadwing Gene-Slammer, Denisa Alucard, the Ramjet Gene-Slammer, Elvira Alucard, the Thrust Gene-Slammer, Felicia Alucard, the Dirge Gene-Slammer, Mara Alucard, the Sunstorm Gene-Slammer, Nadia Alucard, the Nova Storm Gene-Slammer, Olga Alucard, the Acid Storm Gene-Slammer, Paula Alucard, the Ion Storm Gene-Slammer, and Silvia Alucard, the Spinister Gene-Slammer, they are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and classmates in English, and like their sister, Rachel Alucard, they're beautiful and sophisticated yet deadly vampires and they're also goths, The Alucard Sisters are also masters of all sorts of magic. They, Rachel, and Lincoln would love to dance during Halloween night.

Nico: Awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: Each Alucard Sister has on black shirt and skirt with black boots, but they have different hair color. Alicia has red, Beatrice has orange, Clara has pink, Denisa has chestnut brown, Elvira has black, Felicia has violet, Mara has green, Nadia has indigo, Olga has white, Paula has blue and Silvia has gold hair. During the Halloween dance, each of the Alucard sisters and Rachel kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that he comes of age, he will marry Rachel and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion.

Eli: Oh great, what did Marv and Harry do that time?

Laney Emperyous: Because they tried to steal from the Alucard Sisters' house, but before they could even get close to the door, Lincoln, Rachel, and the Alucard Sisters made illusions based on Ghouls n Ghosts series monsters appear before them, and The Wet Bandits ran away screaming like little girls.

We laughed.

Me: Serves those brainless boobs right!

Nico: Uh oh, if those brainless boobs find out they're coming back, that's bound to get on their nerves again!

exion: That's it for the Executioner.

Number 7: Keeping his axe would be beneficial.

Scorpion: It sure would.

Johnny 13: Wanna celebrate with a date, Kitty?

Kitty: I sure would, Johnny!

Me: Good idea.

Qin: At least I'm free of him.

Nico: Good riddance. Great job today everyone.

Qin: (To the viewers) I'm free of my nightmare forever.

Me: Yep.

We went to Wing King.

---

Meanwhipe Slappy was enraged.

Werewolf of Fever Swamp: Shall I deal with them next, Master?

Slappy: No. Not yet. I have a special day for you.

Bob Roth: Special Day? What are you talking about?

Slappy: Oh you'll see.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 13 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom,

Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Beetle, Katz, Evan & Myles, Yodo, LeFou and Hellhound along with Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip And Sena and we're going to meet Crystal who now has Chicken Legs and we're going to help her battle her dark side that made her rude and all that and we're going to see Plant Lola and Papi the Harpy transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Wiki Tiki, Manu Tiki Tia, No-Face Zombie, Headless Spectre, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, The Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Moat Monster, Man Bat (Scooby Doo), The Demon Farmer, The Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Zamigo Delma, Psycho Rangers, Lovak, Blob, Nojoke, Burger Monster, The Go Go Patrol, Cha-Ching Cha-Ching, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Killa Drilla, Bluto, El Toro the Bull, Shropshire Slasher, Fu Manchu, Ammit, Hota Wata, Baboon Kaboom, Katz and Beetle who are The Keyblade Knight of Crait and the Embodiment of Meteor and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Gravity Man and her name is Greta Gravity and she is a master of Gravity.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Aylene Aretos, Gene-Slammer of Aretos the Tin, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Elemental Archfiends, a quartet of immensely powerful elemental fiends who serve Golbez in the video game Final Fantasy IV.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Romania, and we're going to take down The Hound of The Baskervilles. And we're going to meet Alicia Alucard, the Obsidian Gene-Slammer, Beatrice Alucard, the Cyclonus Gene-Slammer, Clara Alucard, the Dreadwing Gene-Slammer, Denisa Alucard, the Ramjet Gene-Slammer, Elvira Alucard, the Thrust Gene-Slammer, Felicia Alucard, the Dirge Gene-Slammer, Mara Alucard, the Sunstorm Gene-Slammer, Nadia Alucard, the Nova Storm Gene-Slammer, Olga Alucard, the Acid Storm Gene-Slammer, Paula Alucard, the Ion Storm Gene-Slammer, and Silvia Alucard, the Spinister Gene-Slammer, they are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and classmates in English, and like their sister, Rachel Alucard, they're beautiful and sophisticated yet deadly vampires and they're also goths, The Alucard Sisters are also masters of all sorts of magic. They, Rachel, and Lincoln would love to dance during Halloween night. Each Alucard Sister has on black shirt and skirt with black boots, but they have different hair color. Alicia has red, Beatrice has orange, Clara has pink, Denisa has chestnut brown, Elvira has black, Felicia has violet, Mara has green, Nadia has indigo, Olga has white, Paula has blue and Silvia has gold hair. During the Halloween dance, each of the Alucard sisters and Rachel kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that he comes of age, he will marry Rachel and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, because they tried to steal from the Alucard Sisters' house, but before they could even get close to the door, Lincoln, Rachel, and the Alucard Sisters made illusions based on Ghouls n Ghosts series monsters appear before them, and The Wet Bandits ran away screaming like little girls.

Part 14 is How I Got My Shrunken Head.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 14

## HOW I GOT MY SHRUNKEN HEAD

---

Over at the Farm of Goshen Falls on the northwestern side of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Beetle, Katz, Evan & Myles, Yodo, LeFou and Hellhound along with Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip And Sena as well as Mack Hartford, Akira, Axel Manning, Mike Chilton, Soji, Takumi, Qin, Nokama, and Cassidy and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I wonder how Crystal is doing.

Qin: Boy its been a while since we saw her.

Lola: I hope she hasn't been turned into a chicken again.

Me: If she has that would be awesome if she was laying man eggs.

WE LAUGHED!

Eli: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That would be funny if Lumpy was hugging her.

Xenia: Yep.

Connor: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Connor, I want to thank you, Beetle, and your teams for coming.

Connor: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Lola: Yeah it sure will.

Mike: I'm really excited for this.

Nico: Mike, I think you and Beast Boy have a lot in common

Mike: Do we really?

Nico: Yep you sure do. And that is so cool.

Mike: I'm truly honored you think so.

Qin: That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Izzy (Dino Fury): It sure is cool.

Me: Yeah.

Sena (Kiramagers): That is awesome.

Nico: Think about it. You have similar personalities, you have the same color, and you like blonde girls. Yeah, I've seen how you look at Emily

Mike: (LAUGHS) Like how Beast Boy thought of Tara. Yep.

Me: Definitely so much like Beast Boy.

Lola: Yeah.

Mike: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is too true.

Nico: I agree. Boy Qin you were really awesome yesterday. You finally destroyed the very monster that plagued you.

Qin: Yeah I sure did! That was so epic.

Lola: Boy you let loose the fires of hell on him!

Qin: I sure did and that was cool.

Nico: You even went Scalebreath.

Qin: I sure did.

Me: And you exploded out in intense fury like how I did against Xaviax and Trakeena.

Qin: Boy that was an amazing rush of power! Wow! I didn't think I could do that!

Me: We all can do that we just got to reach deep down inside and unleash that power.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: That is true.

Juran: Poromon didn't even have to ram him with his car

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: We didn't want him to dent his new car.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Poromon got drunk big time when we got home.

Nico: Smart thinking. Drinking while driving is illegal.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: But that was a great battle.

Qin: Yep and me, Haiku, Brittney, Lucy, Nokama and Cassidy did great.

Nico: You sure did.

Me: I'm proud of you guys.

Cassidy: Thanks J.D. It sure was fun.

Nico: I can't believe Poromon was arguing with the DMV lady.

Me: I know. Boy that lady was worse than Patty & Selma.

Xenia: Yeah I can tell that she hates her job.

Lola: No kidding.

Camie: I know. She needs a better job with higher pay.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I agree there

We arrived at the farm.

Me: Wow.

Applejack: Boy the farm is doing great.

Me: I remember the last time we were here. It was last year I think.

Nico: Yep it was June 12th last year.

Me: Okay I wasn't sure.

Nico: No worries.

Applejack: Boy howdy this farm is doing really well since we were here.

Apple Bloom: Crystal sure has a great farm.

Eddy: Let's call Ed here.

Me: Good idea.

We laughed!

We did so.

Ed came.

Ed: Hi guys!

Leni: Hey Ed bear!

Ed: Hey Leni Tot.

Me: Cute names.

Lola: Yeah.

We then saw Crystal and she was working with the chickens and she was getting eggs from them and we saw that she had the body and legs of a chicken! And her upper body was there too and she was now a CHICKEN-TAUR!

Me: WHOA!

Crystal: Hey guys! (CLUCKS)

Me: Hiya Crystal! Been a while.

Crystal: Boy it sure has.

Nico: So, still have that chicken body, huh?

Crystal: Yep. Like I told you guys I don't mind being like this. It makes me lay breakfast for everyone.

Me: That is true.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He went over and hugged a bunch of chickens.

Crystal: All the chickens haven't been laying eggs lately. (CLUCKS) I don't know why.

Me: I think I know why. They don't have any vitamins.

I pulled out a can of spinach.

Me: Popeye taught me this one. Watch.

I gave some of the chickens some spinach and they ate it and swallowed it.

BANGBANGBANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BOOM!

They then laid MASSIVE PILES OF EGGS!

Crystal: WOW! And you learned that trick from Popeye?

Me: Yep. I even saw it on one of his cartoons.

Nico: You won't even let me revert you back to normal? (about to snap his fingers)

I stopped him.

Me: Nico if she says she wants to stay that when then we won't stop her. Besides the chickens don't mind. (LAUGHS) And neither does Ed.

We laughed!

Leni: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Crystal: Yep.

Ed hugged Crystal.

Ed: (LAUGHS) I LOVE CHICKENS EDDY!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Leni: (LAUGHS) That is funny Ed.

Ed: Aw Leni you know my love of Chickens can never come in between me and you.

Leni: Aww Ed.

Me: Yeah.

Crystal: Let me try some spinach there.

Me: Okay then.

I gave her a can and she opened it and ate the spinach and swallowed.

Crystal: Blech.

But then…

BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOMBANGBANGBANGBANGBANG! KRABOOM!

She then felt something and then she laid A MASSIVE PILE OF EGGS THAT WERE MORE THAN ENOUGH TO MAKE THE largest ever omelette in the world! And the eggs were as big as ostrich eggs!

Crystal: WHOA! Look at that!

Qin: WOW! That's a lot of eggs!

Crystal: Boy no kidding there.

Me: At least you won't be going hungry anytime soon.

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia: Yeah.

Crystal: I heard Poromon got into an argument with a DMV Lady.

Me: Boy news sure traveled fast.

Crystal: Yeah it sure did.

Me: Yeah Poromon did that.

Nico: That's all you heard from yesterday? Don't forget the important part.

Crystal: (Clucks) Well it's not just that. I heard about Poromon getting his license as well as you guys battling the monsters from the Goosebumps books that Slappy Brought back.

Me: Yep. We have been taking them down one by one and making them extinct.

Nico: That is true.

Qin: Yep. Long stories on those but so far this is Day 14 of them.

Nico: Okay, maybe he'll still get drunk at a bar. But not on the road.

Me: Yeah.

Crystal: Cool.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Crystal that Dark Crystal is back, and Crystal this time now has a chicken body for legs and she lays man eggs as you all know and have seen.

We gasped.

Crystal: That rude version of me!? Oh man!

Nico: Uh oh, Dark Crystal made Vanessa angry again, and caused Crystal to get cursed once more.

Crystal: That's right!

Lola: This is just like what happened to Timmy's dad when he got exposed the decomposing magic surrounding the loads of garbage Cosmo poofed away and it wound up underneath the house, but he wound up with ostrich legs, it was nuts!

Me: That is weird for Timmy's Dad.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Not good. Which means we need to get rid of Dark Crystal once and for all before she does more damage.

Qin: That's for sure. Now, we got to find Dark Crystal before she does something else to get Crystal in even more trouble, and gets hit with an even worse curse.

Lincoln: Yeah, we want to avoid that. (Sensed for Dark Crystal) AHA! Gotcha! I've just picked up on Dark Crystal, she's 20 yards away and Crystal is going to be after her and she is going throwing man eggs that she laid at her.

Crystal: Don't worry. I would never start without you guys.

Lincoln: She going to try stopping her from trying to vandalize some nearby buildings. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Crystal: (Sniffs) EW! Flip is one disgusting freak!

Qin: No kidding!

Crystal: But this curse isn't that bad.

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Crystal: Awesome Lincoln! (CROWS LIKE A ROOSTER!)

Lincoln: Let's give Crystal an additional hand, I've got something so much worse to throw at Dark Crystal.

Me: You got it.

Connor: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Mack: Overdrive Accelerate!

Soji: Henshin!

Takumi: Henshin!

Mike: GO GO SAMURAI!

Izzy: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Sena: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Xander: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Trip: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

They turned into their ranger forms and rider forms too!

Nico: Oh yeah! Lets go get her!

Maria: Now, if I was an evil half chicken, where would I hide?

Eli: I sense her that way.

He pointed to a garden with a scarecrow that had crows on it.

Nico: Lets go.

Suddenly, waves of magic, stars, and elemental forces appeared from nowhere and Dark Crystal was attacked by waves of magic, stars, and elemental forces, and then, she was suddenly hit hard with bombs of honey and feathers. Then, the waves of magic and elemental forces converged, and they exploded as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Me: Nice one, Lincoln, you made her look like a chicken.

Qin: This is one chicken Ed would not hug at all.

Lincoln: She's rotten and black-hearted.

Ed: This is one chicken that I would not hug at all!

WE LAUGHED!

Dark Crystal was REALLY PISSED NOW!

Nico threw eggs at her.

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Me: How about these eggs instead. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

GIANT EGG MAGISWORD!

Nico: Now you're talking!

We got out Giant Egg Magiswords!

GUNS CLICK!

Me: FIRE AND SPLAT!

WE FIRED A MASSIVE BARRAGE OF HUGE EGGS!

MASSIVE NUMBERS OF HUGE SPLATS!

WHAT A MESS!

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD CRYSTAL!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He threw her into a hay pile!

I dove in after her and smashed her all over and smashed her towards the ground.

Me: YEAH! That will show her. OW! What the?

I saw that I had a sewing needle stabbed into my arm.

Me: Well I'll be! A REAL Needle in a haystack.

I pulled it out.

POINK!

Me: OUCH! A sewing needle. Who knew.

I came back.

Nico: How'd that get there?

Me: I have no idea. But that's one of the oldest known sayings, Finding a needle in a haystack. But it's a literal thing.

Crystal: How crazy.

I put the needle in a special case for later.

I fired eggs and blasted Dark Crystal all over.

Me: Hey I have an idea. Crystal fire an egg into the air.

Crystal: Why?

Me: Watch.

She fired an egg into the air.

GOLDEN STATUE MAGISWORD!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit the egg and turned it into a solid 24K Gold egg and then it smashed Dark Crystal on her head and it hurt!

Me: Now that's what I call Laying The Golden Egg!

RIMSHOT!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Luan: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS A GOOD ONE!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Edzilla grabbed her by the throat.

He smashed him all over the place!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Qin: YEAH!

Eddy: GET HER LUMPY!

Ed smashed her all over!

Nico: You've got some damn nerve coming back, Dark Crystal, and on top of that, you've caused Crystal more trouble by angering Vanessa again!

Dark Crystal: She's just a creepy witch, and I won't stop until Crystal's turned into a chicken, and once I kill that witch, she'll never be free of the curse again!

Lincoln: I think we've heard just about enough of you, you troublemaker!

Lola: Angering Vanessa and framing Crystal for it?! Forget heading to the slammer, sister!

Plant Lola: That's right, you're heading for somewhere much much worse.

Qin: Yeah!

Edzilla roared in her face.

Dark Crystal: Your breath smells like a garbage dump!

Eddy: WHY YOU LITTLE!

Eddy jumped on Dark Crystal and bashed and pulverized her all over!

Lola: YEAH!

Plant Lola: Hey you know what smells worse than Ed's feet?

Dark Crystal got up.

Dark Crystal: WHAT!?

Plant Lola: STINKWEED!

LOUD FART!

She fired flowers of stinkweed and blasted her all over and she smelled like shit!

Nico punched her in the face.

KRABLAM!

He knocked her beak clear off her face!

Me: Lets see. (Looks through a recipe book) Roasted Chicken covered in Buttermilk Chicken Gravy with braised carrots. (SLURPS) That sounds tasty. Ooh here's a good one we can turn her into. Carolina fried chicken with barbecue sauce and garlic stuffing. (SLURPS) Delicious.

Nico: Just pick one!

Me: Okay okay okay. Bugs Bunny taught me this. Hmm. (Scrolls) Ooh! Here's a good one! Kansas City Smoked Chicken of 7 Flavors of Barbecue Sauces.

Nico: (DROOLS) That looks tasty!

Laney: (DROOLS) That is awesome!

Me: Lets do it!

Suddenly, Plant Lola's forest green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a forest green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, flowers, animals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Plant Lola's Agricultural Plant Beauty Greatsword of Agricultural Justice from her back, and as she approached Dark Crystal, she left forest green energy, stars, leaves, plants, flowers, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Plant Lola: I can't stand you, you're as cold as ice, Dark Crystal. All you ever care about is causing mayhem and getting Crystal in trouble, and because of what you did in angering Vanessa, she wound up getting chicken legs as a result. You really are a disgusting filthy piece of trash, and for that, you need to be taken down and destroyed for good.

Suddenly, Plant Lola was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, leaves, plants, and flowers surrounding the vortex, there are animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Crystal: the red eyes of death. Then, as soon as the vortex faded, Plant Lola emerged, but she was changed forever.

Plant Lola grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has eleven large forest green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has forest green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck with flowers in her hair and she still has on her tiara and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon forest green eyes and a forest green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, flowers, animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a forest green phoenix holding the Plant Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and a Third Eye with forest green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with forest green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with forest green gems on the gold leaf links and forest green crystal links and a forest green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with forest green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, she has on a sleeveless pink dress with forest green phoenix on it, along with her sash, pink pants with green leaves on the legs of the pants, white knee-high boots with leave on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, flowers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with leaves, flowers, and plants surrounding it. Suddenly, Plant Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with forest green tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have forest green tips and forest green markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large forest green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on forest green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Plant Lola's massive Plant Lola's Agricultural Plant Beauty Greatsword of Agricultural Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of forest green energy, stars, plants, leaves, flowers, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Plant Lola's L-Emental Eternal Agricultural Plant Beauty Greatsword of L-Emental Agricultural Plant Beauty Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded forest green gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged forest green blade, large forest green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large forest green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large forest green phoenix heads with forest green gems for eyes and a large forest green phoenix head with forest green gems for eyes and forest green gem in its beak on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large forest green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with forest green gems for eyes and a large forest green gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a forest green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Plant Lola Loud, Elemental Angel of Plants, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Mud Lana Loud, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Sassy Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Gaia Everfree, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Plants and Phoenixes"

プラント・ローラ・ラウド、植物のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の4番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、そしてマッドの愛する双子の妹 ラナ・ラウド、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、生意気なページェント・クイーンゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀のローラの子孫、宿敵宇宙666のガイア・エバーフリー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして植物とフェニックスのマスター

Plant Lola has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL PAGEANT QUEEN PLANT STORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL PAGEANT QUEEN PLANT STORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL PAGEANT QUEEN PLANT STORM PHOENIX

ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Plant Lola's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Dark Crystal saw it, she went mad with rage and ran at Plant Lola with hedge clippers to cut her head off, but Lola fired rainbow fire and melted the clippers and Plant Lola fired a massive barrage of forest green energy, stars, plants, leaves, flowers, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dark Crystal and sent her flying into a tree Lincoln formed, she got back up, but boy was she rip-snorting mad now!

Plant Lola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Pageant Queen Plant Storm Nature Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Pageant Queen Plant Storm Nature Phoenix Angel Love) You've really stepped into big trouble now, sister, when you tried to cut my head off with those hedge clippers!

Papi: Now, you're really going to get it.

Lola: She's lucky the rest of her family didn't find out, otherwise, she would be in for one L-Emental Beatdown.

Suddenly, the rest of The L-Emental Siblings appeared, and boy were they pissed off.

Air Lincoln: (GROWLS) HOW DARE YOU TRY TO CUT MY LITTLE SISTER'S HEAD OFF!

Suddenly, the winds were really blowing like crazy!

Me and Nico: Uh… oh!

Lincoln: This is bound to get ugly. Papi, you better transform quickly before The L-Ementals go after Dark Crystal themselves.

Papi: Right.

Suddenly, Papi's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dark Crystal, she left sky blue energy, stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Papi: Every single word that Plant Lola said to you was true, and you know what, you're done with running loose and causing trouble, and now, we'll make sure you never come back!

Suddenly, Papi was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are harpies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dark Crystal: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Papi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Papi grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her medium-length messy light blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and harpy emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on harpy earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a harpy with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her sky blue harpy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light sky blue gems on the gold wind gust links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Papi has on her sleeveless black shirt, short beige shorts, and she now has human arms as her bird wings are now behind her waist, her talons have gotten sharper as well, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and harpy surrounded by stars and wind.

Suddenly, Papi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with sky blue tips on the large light blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and they're above her blue bird wings below her waist and she now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings. Papi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Papi's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Papi the Harpy's Hurricane Wind Harpy Angel Greatsword of Hurricane Wind Harpy Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and harpy and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, large light blue harpy heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large light blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large light blue harpy heads with blue gems for eyes and large light blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the light blue harpy heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold harpy head with light blue gems for eyes and large light blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji below the phoenix and harpy that said, "Papi the Harpy, Legendary Voluptuous Harpy of Greek and Roman Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Professor Pericles, Expert Flyer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Harpies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メルーン・ローレライは、人魚メロとしても知られ、ヨーロッパ、アフリカ、アジアの神話に登場する伝説的な官能的な人魚、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、海の悪魔の大敵、水泳の達人、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者です。 、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、人魚、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Papi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREEK HARPY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HURRICANE WINDSTORM VOLUPTUOUS GREEK HARPY ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMICHURRICANE WINDSTORM VOLUPTUOUS GREEK HARPY ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINEHURRICANE WINDSTORM VOLUPTUOUS GREEK HARPY ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Papi's Super Angel-Greek Harpy-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Papi, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Dark Crystal saw it, she fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Papi fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dark Crystal and exploded with incredible power as she was sent flying into a tree by the winds, she got back up, but now, she was beyond pissed off.

Papi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Hurricane Windstorm Voluptuous Greek Harpy Angel and Divine Cosmic Hurricane Windstorm Voluptuous Greek Harpy Angel Love) Now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Me: You're going to be nothing more than ashes after we get through with you, you troublemaker! And Lincoln, you can definitely eat her, she tastes like chicken!

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Me: I hope she doesn't taste like raw sewage and bat guano!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Plant Lola and Papi and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose and causing trouble, you troublemaker, now we're going to make absolutely sure that you never ever return again!

Lincoln, Plant Lola, Papi, and I went after Mr. Mortman and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, forest green energy, light blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Dark Crystal and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Plant Lola, Papi, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Dark Crystal insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Suddenly, the rest of The L-Ementals piled on and they brutally clobbered Dark Crystal badly in a very ferocious fight cloud, and they got off of her, and she was badly mangled.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (ECHOING VOICE) GRAND CROSS!

Lincoln fired ten super-heated spheres of light arranged in a cruciform syzygy which hit Dark Crystal and she got burned badly.

I fired a blade of energy and slashed her head off and then banished her to the black gates. Then we got to cooking.

Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Plant Lola, Papi, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Plant Lola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Papi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, and massive light blue angel wings and blue bird wings are permanent.

Nico: Damn, now that was really gruesome.

Me: Very.

Lincoln: And you were wrong, J.D.: she tasted like grilled steak.

Nico: That was because you used Lucemon's Grand Cross and grilled her until she was charred. But, that was so awesome, say, next time, you should also use Seraphimon's Strike of The Seven Stars on the next villain Slappy brings back.

Me: Hey, yeah, and we could get an opportunity to see you use the attacks of The Digimon, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Good idea.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Lincoln: Whoa, what on earth just happened?

Luna: You just got another muscle mass and strength increase after you ate Dark Crystal, dude, and you said she tasted like grilled steak, and you know what happens when you eat grilled steak, spinach, and many other foods.

Lincoln: Oh, yeah I haven't forgotten about that: one of the effects of my hyperpuberty is converting the food I devour into energy and protein for my body, and it's also given me a massive muscle mass and strength increase as well.

Me: And I still remembered this one time that you've eaten tons of grilled steaks and spinach in the past as well.

Nico: He did what?! Damn, you've got one big appetite just like mine and the Saiyans, Lincoln.

Anna Anyanova: Hey, he has to maintain that physique of his, not just with exercise and bathing in cement, but also, eating a lot of food as well and absorbing tons of powerful villains, supernatural demons, mythological evil creatures, and evil humans as well.

We were smoking her and she was really cooking well.

Nico: Ah. I just love chicken.

Me: Me too. Crystal sorry you have to see this.

Crystal: No worries. (Clucks) I knew it was coming for her.

Me: Yep. But now her Goose is Cooked! (LAUGHS)

It was ready and we covered her in 7 flavors of sauces. Carolina, Chile Garlic, Hickory, Jalapeño, Mango, Jack Daniels and Maple Bacon.

We later got to eating her.

Me: (EATING A LEG) Mmm! Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: (Eating wings) Mmm! Yummy!

Laney ate chicken thighs.

Nico: Can't let the corpse go to waste after all.

Me: Nope. Especially if she is a villain we can eat.

Xenia: Yep.

And she was a really good meal.

She was later reduced to a skeleton and bones.

Me: Man that was great.

Laney: Mmm! (BELCH) Oh excuse me.

Nico: No worries.

Eli: That was awesome.

Crystal: Boy you guys sure know how to make great food.

Nico: We sure do.

Qin: Yep.

Crystal: That was awesome though and those puns you all did were great.

Me: Thanks.

Lola: Yeah those were funny.

Nico: Yep. Now time for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got a lot of them. Another Wiki Tiki, Manu Tiki Tia, No-Face Zombie, Headless Spectre, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, The Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Moat Monster, Man Bat (Scooby Doo), The Demon Farmer, The Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Zamigo Delma, Psycho Rangers, Lovak, Blob, Nojoke, Burger Monster, The Go Go Patrol, Cha-Ching Cha-Ching, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Killa Drilla, Bluto, El Toro the Bull, Shropshire Slasher, Fu Manchu, Ammit, Hota Wata, Baboon

Kaboom, Katz and Beetle

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa! That's a lot!

Nico: Let's call them in.

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up a list

---

555. Hotaru Tsuchigumo VS The Headless Spectre

556. Orihime Inoue VS The No-Face Zombie

557. Kanaloa Ikaia VS The Witch Doctor of Manu Tiki Tia

558. Pele, Goddess of Fire and Volcanoes VS Wiki Tiki

599. Rei the Ghost VS The Phantom Of Vasquez Island

610. Sailor Uranus VS The Ghost of General Juan Carlos

611. Queen the Queen Bee VS The Moat Monster

612. Actia the Mothman VS the Man Bat of Scooby Doo on Zombie Island

613. Cholan the Carbuncle VS The Demon Farmer

614. Spitfire the Captain of The Wonderbolts VS The Spirit of Fireball McPhan

615. Coloratura VS Zamigo Delma

616. Sailor Pluto VS The Psycho Rangers

617. Sailor Ceres VS Lovak

618, Sailor Juno VS Blob

619. Sailor Pallas VS Nojoke

620. Sailor Vesta VS Burger Monster

623. Emeth the Golem VS Ojo Tango

624. Česká the Mosquito VS The Doot Da Doot Da-Doo-Doo's

643. Myuu the Dragonmaid VS The Go Go Patrol

644. Rukia VS Cha-Ching Cha-Ching

645. Knothead & Splinter VS Blah-Blah Blah-Blah

646. Ena the Melusine VS Killa Drilla

647. Sea the Sea Serpent VS Bluto

648. Chione the Gargoyle VS El Toro the Bull

649. Em the Empuma VS Shropshire Slasher

650. Lilith the Imp VS Fu Manchu

651. Zombina the Zombie VS Ammit

652. Abyss the Anubis VS Hota Wata

653. Ran the Jack-O-Lantern VS Baboon Kaboom

---

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be fun.

Qin: Yep.

Sea: We're ready for this!

Orihime: Yeah!

Me: Mostly Scooby Doo Monsters and the monkey enemies of the Powerpuff Girls.

Eli: Yep. And I sense that the anothers minus Another Beetle are all one person.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

Me: Out came Another Wiki Tiki, Manu Tiki Tia, No-Face Zombie, Headless Spectre, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, The Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Moat Monster, Man Bat (Scooby Doo), The Demon Farmer, The Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Zamigo Delma, Psycho Rangers, Lovak, Blob, Nojoke, Burger Monster, The Go Go Patrol, Cha-Ching Cha-Ching, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Killa Drilla, Bluto, El Toro the Bull, Shropshire Slasher, Fu Manchu, Ammit, Hota Wata, Baboon Kaboom and Katz!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That is a lot!

Nico: And Another Zamigo has just as badass guns as the real thing.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Just as awesome and badass.

Nico: I agree!

Another Zamigo: (In a girls voice) I think they are badass too!

Lincoln: Connie Crait! Wow!

A Vulptex came.

Me: Cool a Vulptex.

Lana: Aww.

Lincoln: Fenstrike awesome to see you again.

She licked Lincoln.

They merged and she reverted back to a girl with silver hair, red eyes, silver clothes and had crystal angel wings.

Connie Crait: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and Fenstrike remembers you.

Lincoln: She sure does.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Connie Crait, Keyblade Knight of Crait, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Crait, and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Crait, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she and her Vulptex friend, Fenstrike, helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Planet Crait. Boy we were there for Star Wars Day earlier this year and we faced Kylo Ren and had him put into the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yeah.

Connie Crait: That's what I heard.

Me: That was an awesome battle.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Kylo Ren put up one helluva fight. But what REALLY Infuriates me is that he killed his own father Han in cold blood!

Eli: Yeah no kidding! What a monster.

Juran: Is Fenstrike a Pokémon?

Me: No Fenstrike is a Vulptex. They are creatures native to the planet Crait.

Nico: Yep.

Connie Crait: Yep. Fenstrike is my friend and she and I have been through a lot.

Lincoln: It's true.

Juran: Oh! That is cool.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Beetle friendly or hostile?

Connie Crait: Friendly and she is a powerful fan of Lord of The Rings.

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: This is gonna be good!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the anothers all over and I caught the Wonder Ride Books and even the blasters of Zamigo too.

Me: Awesome! May you would be perfect for these.

I gave them to her.

May: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Eli: Yep. Now for Another Beetle.

Qin: Yep.

Connie Crait: That was fun though and I saw you guys destroy that bad chicken. That was funny and the smell she had was REALLY delicious when you cooked her.

Qin: Yep. It was tasty.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We still have some

Connie Crait: Awesome.

Laney got her some.

Connie Crait: Thanks Laney.

Laney: You're welcome.

Me: Here she comes!

We saw a figure and it was Another Beetle!

Me: Whoa! This one is gonna be cool.

Qin: Yep.

Another Beetle: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with dark blue hair and blue clothes and had fire angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Meteor Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and around her right hand ring finger was Narya the Ring of Fire and she had a black flame sword in her hands.

Me: Melody Meteor! Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Melody Meteor: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Melody is the Embodiment of the Meteor Dopant and she has amazing fire, lightning and star powers and as you can see she has Narya the Ring of Fire on because she is a huge super fan of The Lord of The Rings and she loves the books and the movies.

Nico: That is cool!

Melody Meteor: Yep. Loved those movies since I was a little girl.

Me: So awesome and amazing.

Beetle: Boy that is so awesome. I love those movies myself. Also you have powerful lightning powers like me too.

Melody Meteor: Yep.

(Evenstar Plays)

Melody Meteor: (Speaking in Elvish to me) I ber cin gar- an cín friends na- reallui polodren. Cin carrui a polodren mel an everyone in cín emel i baw evil tur- destroui. (The promise you have for your friends is really strong. You carry a strong love for everyone in your heart that no evil can destroy.)

Me: (Speaking in Elvish to Melody) I na- er nad im will carrui bo a mel an all anand. (That is one thing I will carry on and love for all time)

Nico: Wow.

Kaito: (gets out Wizard gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Gaim gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Wizard Sword and Zocks got a Gaim Sword.

Melody Meteor: No he didn't. An Eagle came and got me out of there before he came back.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That explains what that huge Eagle was that I saw back then.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Never saw that coming.

Sougo (gets out Wizard Ridewatch): What was that you were saying to JD?

Armor Time! (Drumroll to upbeat music) Please! Wizard!

Geiz (gets out Baron Ridewatch): Was it Latin?

Armor Time! (Baron's Sengoku Driver standby music) Come On! Baron!

Sougo got WizardArmor while Geiz got BaronArmor

Melody Meteor: We were speaking in Elvish. I told J.D. that he has a powerful and strong love for everyone in his heart that no evil can destroy. And J.D. said that it's one thing he will love for all time.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Let separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her and Melody fired a fireball blast and blasted the Another.

Nico: Taste the lightning. (ACTIVATES BEETLE AND KATZ'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of lightning and smashed the Another Down.

May: And this! (ACTIVATES EVAN & MILES AND YODO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of lightning and blasted them down.

Maria: MY WHAT A GUY! NICO! (ACTIVATES LEFOU AND HELLHOUND'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Thanks Maria!

Mike: Love that song. (ACTIVATES KATZ'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired an energy blast and blasted the Another.

Then Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, DC, Mephisto, Undead Spell Punk and the 3 Multiviolas came.

Nico: Nice team Gentleman Ghost.

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed Nico. This will be most amazing.

Me: Yeah.

?: I'll say!

A Gravity Man came.

Me: Gravity Man! Wow.

Gravity Man: (In a girls voice) This will be one that defies gravity.

Nico: Greta Gravity! Wow!

She fired a blast of gravity and smashed down Another Beetle and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Greta Gravity: Yeah! And yes I am naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Greta Gravity: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she reverted back and then she double over in pain and then threw up and then May went flying into the air and then she came back down screaming and then…

KRABLAM!

She hit the ground with the force of a meteor impact and was brutally mangled up! OUCH! There was a human shaped hole where she crashed.

Greta reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and red eye and had red angel wings and had a gravity symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Greta: (Groans) That hurt.

May got up and spit up teeth and blood.

Greta: (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Me: Holy shit! May that REALLY must've hurt!

Greta: No kidding! (Sees herself) Oh man! I thought there was a draft! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave her awesome purple clothes and she had a Gravity Barrette on and she looked awesome.

Greta: Wow! I look awesome.

Me: You sure do.

Mike: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Greta: When me and Nico went into a warehouse full of criminal dirtbags and I used my gravity to squish them into pancakes.

Nico: That was funny.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Greta hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Greta: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Kagero are heading to Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to take down The Hound of The Baskervilles.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to take down The Hound of The Baskervilles.

Laney: (GASPS) The Demon Hound that haunts the Baskerville Estate?! Oh man!

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) This is quite interesting to hear. Now, the question is what could The Hound of The Baskervilles be doing here 1,000 miles away from the grounds of The Baskerville Estate in England?

Me: That is a good question.

Nico: And one we intend to get the answer to.

Tyler Navarro: Hmm, and we're going to send it to The Masters of Evil, right?

Lincoln: That's right, and it'll be the archenemy of Elizabeth Lioncourt.

Elizabeth Lioncourt: That is perfect: Elemental HERO Necroshade VS. Demonic Hound of The Baskervilles.

Suddenly, we saw eleven girls head our way with long hair matching the colors of the rainbow, black shirts, black skirts, black knee-high boots, massive black angel wings, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces on the coattails and the Seeker Armada on the backs of the trenchcoats and holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alicia Alucard, the Obsidian Gene-Slammer, Beatrice Alucard, the Cyclonus Gene-Slammer, Clara Alucard, the Dreadwing Gene-Slammer, Denisa Alucard, the Ramjet Gene-Slammer, Elvira Alucard, the Thrust Gene-Slammer, Felicia Alucard, the Dirge Gene-Slammer, Mara Alucard, the Sunstorm Gene-Slammer, Nadia Alucard, the Nova Storm Gene-Slammer, Olga

Alucard, the Acid Storm Gene-Slammer, Paula Alucard, the Ion Storm Gene-Slammer, and Silvia Alucard, the Spinister Gene-Slammer.

Alicia Alucard: (Romanian Accent) That is correct, and we got the girls away from The Hound of The Baskervilles.

Suddenly, we heard a demonic howl in the distance, and we saw our target approaching: The Hound of The Baskervilles.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Ah, the infamous Demon Hound of The Baskervilles itself. How I've been waiting for this.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, demonic darkness, demons, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound from his back, and as he approached The Hound of The Baskervilles, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, demons, demonic darkness, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I must say, I'm surprised to see that you've wandered off from the grounds of The Baskerville Estate and wound up here in Romania. But, either way, I'm afraid that I cannot allow you to run free again, you're going to be put away in a cage and sent to The Masters of Evil, and I'll make sure that you're kept under a strict watchful eye, Demon Hound of The Moors.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, and demonic darkness surrounding the vortex, there are shadow demons, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at The Hound of The Baskervilles: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

ORGAN MUSIC PLAYS

Sherlock Hound remained tall at 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still has his eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood red and black nebulae, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a demonic dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with demonic red iris, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the midnight black crescent moon links and in the center is his Amulet of Sparda with embedded large blood red gem and on the bottom is a blood red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and it's holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has Sparda's monocle over his left eye, long dark purple Victorian coat with purple cuffs and red embroideries on the cuffs and coattails, white gloves, white cravat, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the coat with golden ring and small gold skull with blue gem on its cranium, long dark purple pants, knee-high black boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long dark purple coat is a demonic dragon and demon hound surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers grew much bigger for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Fang Greatsword of The Demon Hound of The Demon Hound and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red demon dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with a substance resembling hardened lava on the blade, large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in its forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a midnight black demon hound head with large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon hound heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black demon hound head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji below the demonic dragon and demon hound that said, "Sherlock Hound, The Famous Private Detective of Nineteenth Century London, Famous Hero of England, The Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Carrier of Sparda's Legacy, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Loving Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mundus' Dark Ambitions and Avenger of Eva's Death, and Master of The Stars, Red Nebulae, Darkness, Demonic Darkness, Blood, Demons, and Demon Hounds"

シャーロック・ハウンド、19世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イギリスの有名な英雄、スパーダのチャンピオンであり使者、スパーダの遺産の運び手、モリアーティ教授の計画を常に破滅させる者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる同盟者、パートナーであり信頼できる仲間ワトソン博士、複雑な謎の解決者、化学と物理学の修士、熟練したヴァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・カエルム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アルジェンタム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、そしてアーディン・イズニアの大敵であるラヴァス・ノックス・フルーレの愛する兄弟、ムンダスとニーフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ムンダスの暗い野望の破壊者でありエヴァの死の復讐者、そして星のマスター、赤い星雲、闇、悪魔のような闇、血、悪魔、悪魔の猟犬

Sherlock Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON HOUND-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STAR BLOOD-STAINED

DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were suddenly amazed by Sherlock Hound's Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and even the demons hiding in the dark saw it and ran back to Hell, but when The Hound of The Baskervilles saw it, it howled and ran at Sherlock Hound to kill him, but Sherlock Hound fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the demonic hound, it got back up, but now, it was enraged.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) So, you refuse to go down without a fight. Then, if it's a fight you want, I'm more than happy to oblige.

Suddenly, the full moon turned demonic red and it started raining blood. Then, Sherlock Hound went after The Hound of The Baskervilles, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels at The Hound of The Baskervilles, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit it. Then, he attacked it with his new massive demonic greatsword leaving scars on it and he was also drawing blood.

Me: Oh man, I didn't expect to see Sherlock Hound transform once again.

Nico: And when the moon turned demonic red, it suddenly started to rain blood. That was really scary and really dark.

Sylvester: We can't let him have all the fun.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yeah, at least save some for us, we also want to get some blows in on him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel

Bravery, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic

Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Ed, Kageru, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Hound of The Baskervilles, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Sherlock Hound fired a black and blood red energy beam from his massive greatsword and it hit The Hound of The Baskervilles and he tamed it, and he sent it to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and power down, and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Me: Whoa, you tamed The Hound of The Baskervilles?

Laney: That would've been impossible, that demon hound is never loyal to anyone.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Normally, it's impossible for any mortal man to tame the beast, but the blood in my veins isn't human, and because of my new transcendent devil physiology, I found out that I can tame rogue demon hounds and other demons and have them obey my commands.

Lincoln: That's really incredible, and thanks to you, we now have The Hound of The Baskervilles as a new member of The Masters of Evil. (To The Alucard Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Alicia.

Alicia Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's good to see you again, Rachel.

Rachel Alucard: You too, Alicia.

Lincoln went up to The Alucard Sisters and he hugged them, and The Alucard Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you eight since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Beatrice Alucard: (Romanian Accent) My word, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Clara Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Denisa Alucard: (Romanian Accent) You said it, plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, these girls are Alicia Alucard, the Obsidian Gene-Slammer, Beatrice Alucard, the Cyclonus Gene-Slammer, Clara Alucard, the Dreadwing Gene-Slammer, Denisa Alucard, the Ramjet Gene-Slammer, Elvira Alucard, the Thrust Gene-Slammer, Felicia Alucard, the Dirge Gene-Slammer, Mara Alucard, the Sunstorm Gene-Slammer, Nadia Alucard, the Nova Storm Gene-Slammer, Olga Alucard, the Acid Storm Gene-Slammer, Paula Alucard, the Ion Storm Gene-Slammer, and Silvia Alucard, the Spinister Gene-Slammer, these eleven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and classmates in English, and like their sister, Rachel Alucard, they're eleven of the most beautiful, sophisticated, and deadly vampires and they're also Gothic Dark Angels, and The Alucard Sisters are also masters of all sorts of magic.

Nico: Whoa, beautiful, sophisticated, and deadly?! No one wants to mess with them.

Eli: Not unless they want their veins drained of all their blood.

Michelle Emperyous: Exactly. They, Rachel, and Lincoln would love to dance during Halloween night. Each Alucard Sister has on black shirt and skirt with black boots, but they have different hair color. Alicia has red, Beatrice has orange, Clara has pink, Denisa has chestnut brown, Elvira has black, Felicia has violet, Mara has green, Nadia has indigo, Olga has white, Paula has blue, and Silvia has gold hair. During the Halloween dance, each of the Alucard sisters and Rachel kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that he comes of age, he will marry Rachel and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, because they tried to steal from the Alucard Sisters' house, but before they could even get close to the door, Lincoln, Rachel, and the Alucard Sisters made illusions based on Ghouls n Ghosts series monsters appear before them, and Marv and Harry ran away screaming like little girls.

Me: Figures. I'm surprised they hadn't dared to drain them dry.

Lincoln: Are you kidding, they may be burglars, but they're too stupid and dumb to even be a serious threat, plus, it's always fun scaring those two and hearing them scream like little girls and send them running for the hills.

Nico: And with them back, I have a feeling Marv and Harry aren't going to be too pleased to see them again.

Lincoln: We may even create illusions of spiders and put them on their faces again and make them scream like little girls again or we could do worse than that, and now that you girls are here.

Lincoln went up to each of The Alucard Sisters and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Alicia Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on The Alucard Sisters' necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with eight white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Clara Alucard: (Romanian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alucard Sisters.

The Alucard Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Cornelia Redfield from Devil Make Love and Shouko Kuga, Lidi, and Melusine from Demoness of Dreams.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Cornelia Redfield from Devil Make Love and Shouko Kuga, Lidi, and Melusine from Demoness of Dreams.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Cornelia Redfield: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Cornelia Redfield and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Hound of The Baskervilles, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large

gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Cornelia Redfield: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Cornelia Redfield: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cornelia Redfield, Shouko Kuga, Lidi, and Melusine with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was The Hound of The Baskervilles.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Sherlock Hound transforming again and all of us thrashing the demon hound and Sherlock Hound firing a black and blood red beam that tamed it and he sent it to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and The Alucard Sisters have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went after The Hound of The Baskervilles? I thought it was just a legend.

Nico: Nope, it was all too real.

Lincoln: And he was really really vicious.

Me: Just like how he was described in the book.

* * *

After taking down The Hound of The Baskervilles, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with

900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Alucard Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alicia Alucard: (Romanian Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Beatrice Alucard: (Romanian Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Clara Alucard: (Romanian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Denisa Alucard: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Elvira Alucard: (Romanian Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Alucard Sisters put up a video, and it showed Lincoln and The Alucard Sisters out at Lake Huron at night, and Lincoln was in his swim trunks and The Alucard Sisters were in black two-piece bikinis.

Past Alicia Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Lake Huron during the night truly is amazing.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Alicia.

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the scent of blood in the air and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild.

Past Clara Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, courtesy of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Suddenly, they saw a massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies heading right for Lincoln and the Alucard Sisters and they were out to kill them, and as Lincoln found out, it was on the orders of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking muscular beach bullies dry of all of their blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and he was growing even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the bullies and went back into Lincoln, and the bullies were now weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood.

Past Elvira Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Elvira, this always happens whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan send that massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies after me.

Past Denisa Alucard: (Romanian Accent) True, you always wind up getting larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger than ever.

Suddenly, The Alucard Sisters swarmed Lincoln, and they kissed him all over the place: his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Lincoln wrapped his massive eleven and long white wolf tails around the waists of The Alucard Sisters and brought them closer to him as he hugged them all and not only did he kiss them, but he also bit them on their necks with his fangs as the video ended.

Miia: Wait a second. Alicia, Lincoln marked all of his Guardian Angels before in the past, but that was mainly to recover from a fatal blow that his mean sisters or his other enemies have inflicted on him.

Alicia Alucard: (Romanian Accent) Yes, that's true, but what you saw was him marking us out of true love. Oh, and I don't know if anyone else knows this, but Lincoln's marking us also left us something else too.

Alicia Alucard turned around and lifted her shirt up, and we saw it: it was a beautifully intricate tattoo of a Thunderbird and Vampire Bat flying in the skies with the full moon above their heads.

Nico: Whoa.

Maria: No way, so that's what happens when Lincoln marks his future wives?

Selene Arcangela: Yes, we wind up getting a large beautifully intricate tattoo of a Thunderbird and our favorite mythological creature on our backs: a sign that we belong to Lincoln Loud, and if any pervert dares to hurt any of us, he will come after them and make them bleed.

Nico: Damn.

Me: Yeah, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, who had really nasty track records of pissing off Lincoln's Guardian Angels, his harem, and Lincoln himself, and they were also the very targets of their wrath as well, so yeah, it wasn't pretty.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse are heading to Cheep Cheep Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator

Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

March Hare: Wow, so, this is Cheep Cheep Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, March Hare, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Cheep Cheep Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Runo Misaki, Simulator Yumi Ishiyama, Simulator Aelita Schaeffer, Red Chess Girl, White Chess Girl, The Queen, White Chess Queen, Bunny, Cheshire Cat, The Mad Hatter, March Hare, and Dormouse, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Hightail Falls is next.

Nicole: Ooh! That was a tricky one and that was Yoshi's spiciest one.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Me and Hunter will go with.

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und this will be fun.

Nico: It sure will.

Troy: And also the Super Megaforce Team will go too.

Nico: Right! We're meeting the embodiment of Super Megaforce too.

Zocks: Me and Flint will go too since we both are for Gokaigers.

Me: That is true.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go!

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at HIGHTAIL FALLS!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this level doesn't have a boss on it so one of you is going to ride Yoshi all the way to the end. Yoshi gains incredible speed when he eats that pepper right there. See?

They saw it.

Nico: Oh yeah. I know that pepper.

Nicole: Good. You just got to get to the star at the end of the track.

Nico: Okay.

Hunter: Who wants to go on him?

Eli: I will.

Nico: Awesome.

Troy Burrows: Better get ready for the Goombas.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Zocks and Flint: TWOKAI CHANGE!

They both danced and in the control room the Mascots and Will danced to their music!

Will: OH YEAH! Love that music!

Poromon: Me too!

Manaphy: So awesome!

Troy Burrows: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: SUPER MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: SUPER MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Gia Moran: SUPER MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SUPER MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Orion: SUPER MEGAFORCE SILVER!

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Flint: INVENTION POWER! TWOKAI FLINT! ツーカイフリント

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: Oh yeah!

Eli: AWESOME!

Nico: If Zocks and Flint's ranger forms were adapted they would be called Super Megaforce Gold and Platinum.

Flint: Not bad.

Zocks: I like it.

Flint: What about Chloe? What does that make her?

Nico: Super Megaforce Diamond.

Chloe Bourgeois: Ooh! I like the sound of that.

Me: Me too.

?: I think that's a cool idea!

Then a girl came in and she had blue hair and blue eyes and blue angel wings and blue clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Super Megaforce Team on it as well as on her skirt and she had a Super Megaforce Blaster and Sword on her hips and she had a belt for the ranger keys.

Nico: Eileen Gokaiger I presume?

Eileen Gokaiger: That's right. Embodiment of the Super Megaforce Ranger and commemorating 20+ Years of Rangers.

Nico: Awesome!

Troy Burrows: Awesome to meet you Eileen.

Nico: Your sister Erika told us about you and it's awesome to meet you too.

Eileen Gokaiger: Same here.

Nico: Now there's over 47+ Years of rangers. We have the American and Japanese teams all together.

Eileen Gokaiger: That's what I heard. That is cool!

Nico: Yep. We can talk more later. Lets go get that star.

Eli went and got Yoshi out of his egg and got on him.

They saw Goombas coming!

Eli: Goombas coming!

Nico: (gets out Beetle and Killer Shrike's Ridewatches) Have some of this!

Nico activated the ridewatches and blasted the Goombas all over!

Eileen Gokaiger: Time for the power of The Changeman of 1985!

She flared up a Blue Pegasus Aura and fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Goombas all over!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Eli: Nice one!

Then Yoshi ate a chili and then…

WHOOOSH!

He turned orange and ran fast up the walls fast!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: JUMPING FIREBALLS!

Applejack: HOOWEE! He's going faster than a stampede of cows.

Qin: No kidding!

Yoshi: See ya, slowpokes!

ZOOM!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Goombas.

Eileen Gokaiger: Take this one! SAMURAI FIRE STORM SWORD!

She used the power of the Samurai Rangers from 2011 and slashed the Goombas all over!

Me: WHOA!

Jayden: Wow! She has all our powers all right!

Me: No doubt about it!

Yoshi: Whee!

Nico: Yeah!

Hunter blasted more Goombas!

The Super Megaforce Rangers fired laser blasts from their guns and blew them apart!

Eileen Gokaiger: YEAH! Take that!

Zocks and Flint slashed and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: YEAH!

They saw the star!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

Eileen Gokaiger: That was awesome!

They all high five!

Eli: Tell us more about yourself

Eileen Gokaiger: Sure. I am a martial arts instructor and I teach kids all the moves of all the great forms of martial arts. What inspired me to do so is The Power Rangers and Super Sentai shows. It's not only how I become the embodiment of the Gokaigers but also how I help kids build up self defense.

Nico: Cool!

Hunter: Wunderbar!

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Eileen Gokaiger: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later as we were watching TV we then heard banging and tool working.

Eli: Sounds like the mascots are working on something.

Syd Chang: Might as well see what they're up to now

We went to check and we saw that the mascots made an awesome device.

Lola: Wow what is that?

Poromon: It's our solar powered electric laser can opener.

Poliwag: Just finished it.

Poromon: Watch.

He had a big can of beans and it turned on and it fired three lasers and opened it and the can was perfectly open with no razor sharp edges.

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Qin: How did you make it?

Poromon: We used a solar cell, one of Lisa's laser rays that she threw out and used a gear that she threw out.

Poison Ivy: Why would she throw it out?

Lisa Loud: Those were some extra parts I didn't need.

Qin: Wow.

Me: But this is an awesome idea guys! Especially for those that struggle with can openers that hardly open anything.

Laney: And those edges are as sharp as razor blades when you open them and they can cut you.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Stimpy: You guys have a great tinkering side to you like I do.

Ren: That is true Stimpy.

Qin: I agree. Just like me.

Lola: Cool!

Hotlink: Let's open some more!

Me: Hmm. I know!

I went and got out a can of dehydrated all you can eat buffet. Just add water.

Me: Open this.

They went and did so and it was open.

Me: Awesome! I've been trying to find a good can opener for this.

I took a cup of water and poured it on the powder and then out came AN ALL YOU CAN EAT BUFFET OF FOOD!

Nico: WHOA!

Searchlight: Let's open more!

Nico: I think that's enough for now. At least it works.

Xenia: It sure does.

Me: We'll have to get this patented and set up for sale. This is brilliant.

Xenia: Yeah great job guys.

Poromon: Thanks.

Masker Mind: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Emerald Goldenbraid, Sakura Haruno, Fu, Ino, Lillian Hale, and Trixie Lulamoon

Emerald: Cool!

Fu: All Right! This is gonna be fun.

Lillian Hale: It sure will be.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Dr. Richard Hawlings who's come back from the dead, and his wife, Carolyn Hawlings, who's been freed from prison by Slappy, and they've returned for revenge and they're causing havoc once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Dr. Richard Hawlings who's come back from the dead, and his wife, Carolyn Hawlings, who's been freed from prison by Slappy, and they've returned for revenge and they're causing havoc once again.

We gasped.

Qin: Not those two greedy assholes again!

Nico: They sure are nothing but fucking trouble, but this time, Dark Samus isn't here to help them.

Me: You got that right. I can't wait to tear those greedy dickwads apart once more.

Lincoln: Dr. Hawlings is getting The Black Gates no doubt about that, but as for Carolyn, I've got a much better punishment for that greedy bitch: she's getting turned into a gold statue with my King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Nico: And sent to prison once again, only this time, she's getting an upgraded sentence of Eternity Without Parole. Alright, gang, we need to head down to the jungles of Baladora and help Mark Rowe and Kareen deal with Dr. Hawlings and Carolyn once again.

Qin: Yep.

I went over and got the book for How I Got My Shrunken Head.

Me: We did this one back in 2019 and it was before the Great War of Friday The 13th.

Nico: I remember that.

Juran: So, where does the Shrunken Head come in? Do we fight that too?

Nico: No the Shrunken Head is not the main bad guy. Dr. Hawlings and his wife are.

Me: And I'll bet that he'll be horribly scarred and disfigured now.

Camie: Why?

Me: Because he ripped my heart out like with what happened in Indiana Jones and The Temple of Doom and it exploded in his face and burned him badly.

Nico: I remember that.

Eli: That is cool!

Taro: But will we see the Shrunken Head in some form?

Me: No it doesn't work that way.

Brittney: Shrunken heads are supernatural artifacts and they have mystical power.

Taro: I see.

The previous group came.

Evil Seed: Can me, Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Mirror Master, Zexion, Number 7, Scorpion, Johnny 13, and Kitty go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Lola: We're doing How I Got My Shrunken Head next.

Aqueduct: Nice!

Lola: Yep.

Wallflower: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Charge Man next.

Qin: That's the last of the robots from Mega Man 5.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the four figures are none other than The Elemental Archfiends, a quartet of immensely powerful elemental fiends who serve Golbez in the video game Final Fantasy IV, and they're here to destroy us under Golbez' orders. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the persons we just saw and the dark energy signals we sensed belongs to The Elemental Archfiends, a quartet of immensely powerful elemental fiends who serve Golbez in the video game Final Fantasy IV, and they're here to destroy us under Golbez' orders.

We gasped.

Kuja: The Elemental Archfiends of Golbez, I should've known they'd one day make their return, and they're not to be underestimated though, each of the Elemental Archfiend has control over over the four elements of fire, water, earth, and wind: Scarmiglione is the Archfiend of Earth, who goes by the title of the Blighted Despot, Cagnazzo is the Archfiend of Water, who goes by the title of the Drowned King, Barbariccia is The Archfiend of Wind, who goes by the title of the Empress of Winds, and finally, Rubicante is the Archfiend of Fire, who goes by the title of the Autarch of Flame.

Nico: Damn, this is going to be one tough challenge.

Aylene Aretos: These fiends aren't going to be easy to defeat, therefore, we need to show them our full power.

Lincoln: Exactly, there's no way we're letting them get out of this alive.

Nico: This'll be one fierce fight of the elements. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the jungles of Baladora and help Mark Rowe and Kareen deal with Dr. Hawlings and Carolyn once and for all.

Lincoln: And when they hear that Slappy was behind their return, it's not going to end well, and once we get done with them, you're next, Elemental Archfiends.

Aylene Aretos: There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live any longer, Elemental Archfiends, you're nothing more than the servants and enforcers of Golbez and his twisted ambitions, and for that, you four will pay the ultimate price for your misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the jungles of Baladora and help Mark Rowe and Kareen deal with Dr. Hawlings and Carolyn once and for all, and once we got done with them, Aylene Aretos and Lincoln are going to destroy The Elemental Archfiends.

We were off to the jungles of South America.

---

We arrived in the Jungles of South America.

Me: Here we are guys.

Vypra: Be on the lookout for anything.

Nico: Right.

Nicole: This will be a good one.

We looked around the jungle

Anastasia (Cinderella): Let's also be on the lookout for Mark.

Me: Wow what a place.

?: HELP! HELP SOMEONE HELP ME!

Me: UH OH!

We ran fast and found Mark Rowe sinking in quicksand!

He was up to his chest in quicksand

Me: Mark!

Mark Rowe: Get me out of here guys!

Nico: Hang on Mark!

I formed a vine and formed a lasso and then threw it and wrapped around him.

Me: PULL!

We pulled.

We then got him out.

Nico: WHOA!

Mark Rowe: Thanks guys!

Aqueduct: How do you get yourself into these situations?

Mike Rowe: I don't know.

Me: Lets clean you up here.

Maria fired a wave of water and cleaned him him.

Mike Rowe: Ahh thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Kareen came.

Kareen: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Kareen.

Kareen: Glad you all made it.

Manterror: I know that it's not the real problem. But have either of you 2 seen the Shrunken Head?

Mike Rowe: You mean this?

He showed the Shrunken Head.

Me: Just like I remember.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Ugly thing.

Number 7: I suggest you keep that safe.

Me: I agree. I take it you know that Hawlings is back.

Mike Rowe: Yeah I sure do.

Xenia: Good.

Me: If I were to guess, Slappy brought him back with the promise to fix the burns I dealt him.

Mike Rowe: I am assuming.

Chef Pepperjack: Oh, I'm gonna make something so hot he'll have more burns!

Me: Nice.

Mike Rowe: I saw that he had someone else with him too. He was an old man with a fur coat.

Melody Meteor: Wait did he have an insane hatred towards a "witless halfling" as he called it?

Mike Rowe: Yeah! How did you know?

Melody Meteor: Oh man! That's Denethor, Son of Echthelion!

Nico: The Steward of Minas Tirith!? What's he doing here?

Mike Rowe: No idea.

Melody Meteor: I think I just found myself my archenemy. Denethor needs to be taught some manners. I hate that guy.

Johnny 13: Didn't see that coming.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Who is he again?

Melody Meteor: The Steward of Minos Tirith in the Land of Gondor from Lord of The Rings.

She went over his history.

---

Denethor II is a supporting antagonist in Peter Jackson's Middle-earth film series, based on J.R.R. Tolkien's fantasy novel The Lord of the Rings. While the books portray Denethor as inherently noble and tragic, with his actions driven by good intentions, the Peter Jackson films instead depict him as a much less sympathetic and far more unstable, cruel and cowardly character.

He was portrayed by John Noble, who also played the Scarecrow in Batman: Arkham Knight, Unicron in Transformers: Prime, Brainiac in Superman: Unbound, Mallus in DC's Legends of Tomorrow, Henry Parish in Sleepy Hollow, Walternate in Fringe, Leland Monroe in L.A. Noire, Sam Butcher in The Boys, the Diviner in Star Trek: Prodigy and Ivan Yugorsky in Running Scared.

After Boromir's death, Denethor finally succumbed to madness. When Gondor was besieged by the armies of Mordor, Denethor refused to ask Rohan for help because he knew that Aragorn, the rightful heir to Gondor's throne, would ride with them. Instead, he sent Faramir with a small army to Osgiliath to recapture the overrun city. All the men died except for Faramir, who returned to Minas Tirith heavily injured.

When the armies of Mordor besieged Minas Tirith, Denethor believed the war was lost. In his madness, he decided to burn both himself and Faramir, whom he believed to be dead. Faramir was saved by Peregrin Took and Gandalf. Denethor, burning alive, ran to then jumped off the pinnacle of Minas Tirith to his death. His son Faramir succeeded him as the ruling Steward, but due to his injuries, he was unable to rule Gondor.

When she was done we were shocked.

Me: But I have known about Denethor.

Laney: Yeah he was a monster.

Poison Ivy: I'm actually in my element here.

Me: You sure are Pamela.

Mike Rowe: Wow you guys all grew in numbers from the last time we saw you.

Kareen: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Things have changed a lot over the years.

Xenia: Yeah we grew not just in numbers but in strength and power.

Lola: Yep.

Melody Meteor: Yeah and it's awesome.

Kitty: And 310 of them have Miraculous.

Sakura Haruno: It's true.

Qin: Yep.

Mike Rowe: Wow that is cool!

Lola: Yep.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: Lets go find Dr. Hawlings.

Horri Bull: All these leaves are in the way though. Let's cut them up with a jungle knife.

He went and did so.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Yeah.

We were walking.

Double D saw a camera that was caught on him in his armor.

Iron Boy: Is that a camera?

Fu: Probably one of Hawlings'.

Scorpion: It probably didn't get your good side. Or any side.

Me: Hmm. What do you think it's for?

Xenia: Good question.

Master Frown: It probably was put there to alert him and his goons of us!

Me: If that's the case then we better blast the goons before they come.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: If you see any goons slash them to pieces.

Zexion: Why can't we just kill him with your exploding heart?

Ino: It worked wonders before.

Me: Yes it did but I want to see if I really left my mark on him.

Nico: Yeah. No doubt it did.

Qin: Yep.

Ra's Al Ghul: That is still a good idea though.

Me: Yep.

Eli: It sure was. (Senses something) He's up ahead guys.

Me: Awesome.

Mirror Master: They're in for a lesson.

Lillian Hale: In pain!

Me: And it will REALLY hurt.

Camie: It sure will.

Lana: Yeah.

Mirror Master: They're in for a lesson.

Lillian Hale: In pain!

Me: And it will REALLY hurt.

Camie: It sure will.

Lana: Yeah.

We got to a temple.

Me: Wow look at this.

Nicole: Too bad there isn't any treasure here.

Qin: I know.

Leozack: Entrance time!

We went at the temple.

Dr. Hawlings was raging mad and his face was covered in bandages.

Dr. Hawlings: THAT ACCUSED TEAM!

Then the spirits of the jungle came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and Carolyn and a phoenix cry was heard.

Me: Hello Hawlings. Remember us?

Dr. Hawlings: I HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN WHAT YOU DID TO ME J.D.!

He took off his bandages and revealed that he was HORRIBLY SCARRED AND DISFIGURED OVER 95% of his body! HE WAS HORRIBLY BURNED AND MANGLED UP!

Me: Nice to know that I left my mark.

Dai Gui: That's the least of your worries!

Trixie: Because the Great and Powerful Trixie is going to slice you with a mystic sword!

She formed a mystic sword of energy and slashed him all over.

Qin: You make me sick!

Denethor came out!

Me: Denethor, Son of Echthelion.

Denethor: YOU MONSTERS RUINED EVERYTHING FOR MIDDLE EARTH!

Melody Meteor: For your information, you were NEVER supposed to be king. ARAGORN was! And another thing, That Witless Halfling as you call him is the hero of Middle Earth.

Emerald: Take this!

She fired blades of energy.

Sakura: CHERRY BLOSSOM CLASH!

She punched Dr. Hawlings and smashed him into the temple.

Ino: FLOWER STYLE: FURIOUS PETALS OF DOOM!

She fired a massive vortex of flowers.

Fu: FAN SLASH!

She fired blades of energy.

Lillian and Trixie fired waves of light and magic and blasted Dr. Hawlings and Carolyn all over.

Melody Meteor and Denethor were clashing all over.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Poromon drank a beer.

He drank it and smashed the bottle on Carolyn's head.

SMASH!

Lola fired a blast of fire and burned Dr. Hawlings.

Poliwag ran over to him.

He slapped him silly.

Then Shendu, Selene, Amora, Spymaster, Brain Freezer, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, and Pterodactyl Ghost came.

Nico: Shendu, Selene, Amora, Spymaster, Brain Freezer, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, and Pterodactyl Ghost.

Shendu: How did Hawlings find Denethor?!

Selene: We can question about it after we're done here.

Amora: Good idea.

Me: Yeah.

Spymaster: (to Nico) We heard you met Crystal again.

Nico: We sure did.

Brain Freezer: How's she doing?

Me: Doing really well and she loves being half chicken.

Qin: Which Ed loves.

Mutitus came.

Me: Mutitus, up for another round?

Mutitus: I sure am.

Qin: Nice.

Mutitus: I honestly hope your heart blows the asshole up!

Me: Oh it will.

Laney: Yep.

We got the battles underway.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Georgina, Maxxine, Rice, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Hsi Wu, Po Kong, Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Tchang Zu, Valmont, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - Nico's rescue in dealing with Dark Crystal and Plant Lola and Papi the Harpy transforming

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was first.

Shendu: (to Kendra) Nico's rescue was dealing with Dark Crystal. Plant Lola and Papi the Harpy transformed too

Kendra: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah it was cool! But the funny part is that Crystal now has half of her body as a chicken. Ed is hugging her all the time and you know how much he loves chickens.

They laughed!

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) That is so funny but awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure is awesome.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Shendu: That is funny too. Lets do it!

Kendra: FIRFURY LETS BURN!

She turned into a fire dragon hero.

Kendra: I am FIREFLAME! (Echoing) FURY DRAGON BLAST!

Kendra fired a massive blast of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Alex, Clover, Brittany, Alice, Pam, Crimson, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Evil Shade Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Dark Man, Evil Crystal Man, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Elec Man, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom - Battling Another Wiki Tiki, Manu Tiki Tia, No-Face Zombie, Headless Spectre, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, The Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Moat Monster, Man Bat (Scooby Doo), The Demon Farmer, The Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Zamigo Delma, Psycho Rangers, Lovak, Blob, Nojoke, Burger Monster, The Go Go Patrol, Cha-Ching Cha-Ching, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Killa Drilla, Bluto, El Toro the Bull, Shropshire Slasher, Fu Manchu, Ammit, Hota Wata, Baboon Kaboom, Katz and Beetle who were The Keyblade Knight of Crait and the Embodiment of Meteor

---

Selene was next.

Selene: (to Sam) Nico, Connor's team, Beetle's team, and the others did good Battling Another Wiki Tiki, Manu Tiki Tia, No-Face Zombie, Headless Spectre, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, The Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Moat Monster, Man Bat (Scooby Doo), The Demon Farmer, The Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Zamigo Delma, Psycho Rangers, Lovak, Blob, Nojoke, Burger Monster, The Go Go Patrol, Cha-Ching Cha-Ching, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Killa Drilla, Bluto, El Toro the Bull, Shropshire Slasher, Fu Manchu, Ammit, Hota Wata, Baboon Kaboom, Katz and Beetle. They were The Keyblade Knight of Crait and the Embodiment of Meteor. WHEW! That's a lot!

Sam Simpson: You're telling me! That is amazing.

Marron: It sure was!

Fluttershy: We were amazed seeing how many of them there were.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was a lot but it was amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Selene: That is cool! Lets do it!

Sam: SPYRANA LETS INVESTIGATE!

She turned into a spy themed hero!

Sam: I am Lady WOOHP! (ECHOING) JUSTICE FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of light and energy and the group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Li, Meilin, Madison, Kero, Yue, Tory, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Enchantress, Baron Mordo, TAS Dormammu, Evil Magic Man, Evil Genie Woman, Evil Star Man, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Lincoln's Rescue in Romania to take down The Hound of The Baskervilles

---

Amora was next.

Amora: (to Sakura) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Romania. He took down The Hound of The Baskervilles

Sakura Avalon: He sure did and that was really coool.

Buster Bunny: It sure was and I love Sherlock Holmes' stories too.

Twilight Sparkle: I love mystery books myself but that was awesome to see.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is awesome.

Spyro: I'll never forget that one. That was cool.

Amora: Yeah. Lets do it!

Sakura Avalon: CLOWRA LETS UNLEASH THE MAGIC!

She turned into a Clow Card Cardcaptor hero!

Sakura Avalon: I am LADY CLOW! (ECHOING) CLOW CARD FURY BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of magic and the group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Plankton, Mr. Krabs, Pearl, Kenny the Kat, Mermaid

Man & Barnacle Boy, Mrs. Puff, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Cluemaaster, Trapster, Trickster, Evil Metal Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Magnet Man, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - Meeting Alicia Alucard, the Obsidian Gene-Slammer, Beatrice Alucard, the Cyclonus Gene-Slammer, Clara Alucard, the Dreadwing Gene-Slammer, Denisa Alucard, the Ramjet Gene-Slammer, Elvira Alucard, the Thrust Gene-Slammer, Felicia Alucard, the Dirge Gene-Slammer, Mara Alucard, the Sunstorm Gene-Slammer, Nadia Alucard, the Nova Storm Gene-Slammer, Olga Alucard, the Acid Storm Gene-Slammer, Paula Alucard, the Ion Storm Gene-Slammer, and Silvia Alucard, the Spinister Gene-Slammer

---

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster: (to Spongebob) I heard you guys met Alicia Alucard, the Obsidian Gene-Slammer, Beatrice Alucard, the Cyclonus Gene-Slammer, Clara Alucard, the Dreadwing Gene-Slammer, Denisa Alucard, the Ramjet Gene-Slammer, Elvira Alucard, the Thrust Gene-Slammer, Felicia Alucard, the Dirge Gene-Slammer, Mara Alucard, the Sunstorm Gene-Slammer, Nadia Alucard, the Nova Storm Gene-Slammer, Olga Alucard, the Acid Storm Gene-Slammer, Paula Alucard, the Ion Storm Gene-Slammer, and Silvia Alucard, the Spinister Gene-Slammer. What are they like?

SpongeBob: They are Decepticon Gene-slammers and they are amazing Goth Girls and they have amazing power.

Natilee: They sure did and it's so awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Boy they are amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It's really amazing.

Featherweight: It sure is.

Sprocket: Yeah that is cool.

Spymaster: Yeah. Lets do it!

SpongeBob: KRABRAY LETS MAKE SOME PATTIES!

He turned into a Krusty Krab themed hero.

SpongeBob: I am KING KRUSTY KRAB!

Spymaster: (LAUGHS) Hey that's perfect for you because you work there and own the restaurant!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure is! (ECHOING) KRABBY PATTY BOMB SHOWER!

He fired a shower of Krabby Patties and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Flora, Musa, Tecna, Layla, Stella, Roxy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Smarty Pants, Eugene, Mr. Mittens, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Bumper, Dark Vegan, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Hightail Falls Galaxy

---

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Hightail Falls Galaxy was next. Were there waterfalls?

Bloom: Lots of beautiful waterfalls! It was amazing.

Tigra: And Yoshi had to race up high walls fast while using chili pepper enhanced speed.

Applejack: He was in so much spicier pain than a bull with a thorn in its hoof.

Apple Bloom: That was awesome though.

Flashwing: It sure was cool.

Brain Freezer: That is funny. Lets do it!

Bloom: DRAGONIA LETS BURN!

She turned into a Dragon Fire themed hero.

Bloom: I am Lady Domino! (ECHOING) DRAGON FLAME FURY!

She fired a massive blast of fire and it formed into a dragon and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lana, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lucy, Lily, Lincoln, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Lexaeus, Saix, Zexion, Axel, Demyx, Evil Luxord, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - The Mascots making an Electric Can Opener

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (to Lana) The Mascot made an Electric Can Opener. What materials did they use?

Lana: They made it with a solar cell, one of Lisa's laser rays that she threw out and used a gear that she threw out. They made a solar powered electric laser can opener.

Rip: Boy that was really well made for the little guys.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and we are really proud of them.

Scootaloo: Yeah they sure did a great job.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was awesome.

Vexen: That was a really good idea. Especially for making sure we get the can completely open. Lets do it!

Lana: SUBZERA LETS FREEZE!

She turned into an Arctic Fox hero!

Lana: I am ARCTIC COLD! (Echoing) ICE OF COLD FREEZE!

She fired a wave of ice and energy and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Arrowette, Robin Hood, Speedy, Yue, Yodonna, Rain Mikamura, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Headless Horseman, Evil Bomb Man, Evil Blast Man, Evil Burst Man, Evil Crash Man, TAS Hobgoblin, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Next was How I Got My Shrunken Head

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern: (to Green Arrow Next is How I Got My Shrunken Head. Is the Shrunken Head really the villain?

Green Arrow: No the Shrunken Head is not the villain. It's Dr. Richard Hawlings. He's the true culprit of it.

Kento: Yeah that was a really awesome adventure.

Rarity: I think it was back 4 years ago darlings.

Sweetie Belle: But it was awesome though.

Gill Grunt: It sure was cool.

Jack O Lantern: I agree there. Lets do it!

Green Arrow: ROBINHO LETS SHOOT ARROWS!

He turned into a Robin Hood themed hero!

Green Arrow: I am LORD SHERWOOD! (ECHOING) ARROWS OF PUNCHING FURY!

He fired numerous punching arrows. The group fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Aquaman, Aqualad, Aquagirl, Ariel, Eli, Sora, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Gache, Dogranio Taboon, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Destra Maggio, Zamigo Delma, Garat Nago, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelganger - Mark Rowe was sinking in Quicksand when we found him

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: (to Mera) Mark Rowe was sinking in Quicksand when you guys found him. Good thing you guys got him out

Mera: Yeah no kidding. Just like what happened in the book.

Ms. Spell: That was crazy but I'm glad we saved him.

Starlight Glimmer: It's amazing that we got to him in time.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: I agree there.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Mera: ATLANDIA LETS RULE THE SEAS!

She turned into an Atlantis themed hero!

Mera: Call me QUEEN ATLANTIS! (ECHOING) ATLANTIS GLOW

BURST!

She fired a massive blast of light and the group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Gwen, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Courtney, Beth, Katie & Sadie, Bridgette, Lindsey, Izzy (Total Drama), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Flute Org, Volpina, Hoaxer, Evil Tayuya, Midnight Sparkle, Nightmare Moon, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - Dr. Richard Hawlings will pay for ripping out my heart which left its mark on him from the explosion

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper: (to Gwen) Dr. Richard Hawlings will pay for ripping out JD's heart. It left its mark on him from the explosion

Gwen: Yeah no kidding there! He used something similar to the ritual from Indiana Jones and paid the price for it.

Sissi Delmas: That was awesome! And J.D. made it clear that no one other than him can rip out his heart. Look what happened to him. 95% of his body was severely burned!

Pied Piper: GEEZ! What a mark!

Princess Luna: Yeah that was intense.

Moondust: And this happened before the great Friday the 13th War back in 2019.

Snowdrop: We weren't there when it happened but J.D. told us what happened and it was awesome.

Gari: Yeah it was awesome.

Blackout: That was awesome back then.

Pied Piper: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Gwen: MAGIRA LETS MAKE SOME MAGIC!

She turned into a Crow of Magic themed hero!

Gwen: I am DARK MAGIC! (ECHOING) DARK MAGIC FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of dark magic and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

* * *

Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Fang, Izzy, Gazz, Angel, Nudge, Falchion Falcon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Snow Beast, Snow Ghost, Snow Creature, Ghost Bear, Devil Bear, Demon Animals, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - Dr. Hawlings will go the black gates.

* * *

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) Dr. Hawlings will go the black gates. But what about his wife?

Maximum Ride: She's going to prison and being turned into a gold statue for all eternity.

Suki: That's fitting for her. Lincoln said he was going to that.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure.

King Solar: Yeah she'll look much better as gold.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: She'll shine as gold instead of evil.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Good way to describe it. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride: ARGENTAV LETS FLY!

She turned into an Argentavis themed hero!

Maximum Ride: I am ARGENTAVIA! (ECHOING) FLIGHT OF THE DARK CONDOR BLAST!

She fired energy blasts and the group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Serri Serris VS Archelon Dopant

---

Archelon Dopant was next.

Serri: I'm ready to make some speed.

ZOOM!

She zoomed and smashed him down with a powerful punch.

---

Pandora Eywa VS Noodle Dopant

---

Noodle Dopant was next.

Pandora Eywa: This will be good and fun.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Mina Mothra VS The Butcher (WordGirl)

---

The Butcher was next.

The Butcher: I will chop you up and serve you as sausages!

Mina Mothra: I don't think so!

---

Serena Honoua VS Catherine

---

Catherine was next.

Serena Honoua: You are pretty as me too.

Catherine: You sure are pretty.

Serena Honoua: Lets do it.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her down.

---

Zoey Zhuqiaomon VS Magma Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Magma Demon was next.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: I'm ready for this! (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

She fired a massive wave of fire and blasted him down.

---

Seiryu Azulongmon VS Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Jellyfish Demon was next.

Seiryu Azulongmon: This will be a shocker! (ECHOING) AURORA FORCE!

She fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit him and blasted him down.

---

Byakko Baihumon VS Paradoska Orphnoch

---

Paradoska Orphnoch was next.

Byakko Baihumon: This is going to be your end.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted him down.

---

Genbu Ebonwumon VS Octopus Dopant

---

Octopus Dopant was next.

Genbu Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) This will be good lad.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the dopant down.

---

Carla Carmine VS Metroid Prime.

---

Metroid Prime was next.

Carla Carmine: I'm ready for this!

She fired a blast of orange fire and blasted Metroid Prime down.

## Alessa Garcia VS Universe 666 Salem

Universe 666 Salem was next.

Alessa Garcia: I'm ready for this.

Universe 666 Salem: And so am I.

Alessa fired a wave of yellow fire and blasted her down.

## Melody Meteor VS Denethor

CLANG!

They clashed!

Melody Meteor: Gondor was next under your rule!

Denethor: THE RULE OF GONDOR IS MINE AND NO OTHERS!

Melody Meteor: The Steward has no position and no authority to deny the return of the King! Aragorn IS The Rightful King and you AREN'T!

He roared and clashed more with him and she berated him for how he failed Baromir!

Melody Meteor: Faramir is a much better man than you are!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

She clashed with him more and kicked him down.

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, J.D.

---

Mutilus was next.

Mutilus: Boy that is cool that you blew him apart with your heart.

Me: I know. It sure was awesome.

Camie: That is cool.

Celica: That was awesome to see him do that.

Cassidy: Boy it sure was.

Me: Yep.

Mutilus: Awesome. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Dr. Hawlings, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

The rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Mutilus you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped

Troy: This time, you'll get more then a burn.

Tsukasa: There won't be anything left of you!

Kamen Ride: Gaim!

Kamen Ride: Baron!

Kamen Ride: Zangetsu!

Kamen Ride: Ryugen!

Kamen Ride: Gridon!

Kamen Ride: Idunn!

Tsukasa turned into Gaim and Daiki summoned clones of the Gaim Riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! PLANT FORCE!

They turned into the Gaim Riders too!

We went at Dr. Hawlings and smashed and pulverized him and Carolyn all over.

Deena blasted and smashed them both.

Shendu: FIRE DEMON FIREBALL SHOWER!

Selene: VAMPIRE DARK BLAST!

Amora: MAGIC OF THE DARK!

Spymaster: GEARS OF DOOM BLAST!

Brain Freezer: FREEZING NOREASTER BLAST!

Vexen: ICE OF DOOM BLAST!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH FURY BLAST!

Jack O Lantern: HALLOWEEN FURY BLAST!

Pied Piper: HAMLIN FLUTE BLAST!

Pterodactyl Ghost: PTERODACTYL FURY BLAST!

They fired powerful energy and element blasts.

Poison Ivy, Syd, Searchlight and Horri-Bull used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Poison Ivy and Syd's powers, Searchlight's lights and Horri-Bull's weapons and strength 100-fold!

Horri-Bull and Syd: BULL LEAF BLAST!

Poison Ivy and Searchlight: LIGHT LEAF STORM!

Luan Loud of Comedy and Light and Vypra: LIGHT SWORD BLAST WAVE!

Cornelia of the Earth and Dai Gui: EARTH CANDRAKAR EARTH STORM!

Raiden of the Lightning and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING SEA BLAST!

Zoe Orimoto of the Spirits of Wind and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR BLAST!

Mallow of the Grass Z and Evilseed: GRASS Z BLAST!

Roxy of the Earth and Zexion: ILLUSION EARTH STORM!

Ed the Funny Monobrow Lumpy and Number 7: 150 POUNDS OF LUMP CANNON!

Duncan the Delinquent and Scorpion: SCORPION DELINQUENT BLAST!

The Flames of Ghost Rider and Johnny 13: GHOSTS OF 13 FLAMES BLAST!

Lewa the Toa of Air and Kitty: TOA OF WIND BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS

BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, me, Nico, Eli, Qin and Laney: NATURE FURY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MAGIC ELEMENT STYLE: MYSTIC SWORD!

Entrapta: MAGIC LIGHTNING STYLE: MAGIC BOLT!

Perfuma: MAGIC NATURE STYLE: MYSTIC FLOWER BLAST!

Frosta: MAGIC ICE STYLE; MAGICAL ICE BLADES!

Shantae: MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC CIRCLE BLADE!

Akko: MAGIC STAR STYLE: MAGIC STAR BLAST!

They fired magic element blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: MAGIC FINAL SMASH: MAGIC SHINE BLAST!

They fired a shining magic laser!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you, Dr. Hawlings, now it's high-time you pay the price for your greed.

Lincoln fired ten superheated spheres of darkness arranged in a cruciform syzygy, and they exploded as they hit Dr. Hawlings and blasted him!

Me: Dr. Hawlings prepare to meet Kali, IN HELL!

Then I ripped out my beating heart and shoved it down his throat

Me: Boom.

And then he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

HE WAS BLOWN TO PIECES!

Not only was he incinerated, but he was also sent to The Black Gates forever.

Carolyn Hawlings: NO! NO! YOU INSUFFERABLE PLEEBS! I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Carolyn Hawlings was about to run at us with a knife, but Lincoln fired a gold energy beam which hits Carolyn Hawlings and turned her into a gold statue and he beamed her back to her new cell in The Supermax Solitary Confinement Wing in The Jupiter Prison and with her sentence upgraded to Eternity Without Parole.

Nico: Good riddance, you bastard!

Lincoln: That's two more Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Elemental Archfiends.

?: ALL OF YOU SHALL DIE IN THE NAME OF OUR MASTER GOLBEZ!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire, water, earth, and wind blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even

stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Elemental Archfiends, or we will force you out.

Four figures came out, and they were none other than Rubicante, Archfiend of Fire and The Autarch of Fire, Barbariccia, The Archfiend of Wind and The Empress of Winds, Cagnazzo, Archfiend of Water and The Drowned King, and Scarmiglione, The Archfiend of Earth and The Blighted Despot.

Lincoln: Rubicante, Archfiend of Fire and The Autarch of Fire, Barbariccia, The Archfiend of Wind and The Empress of Winds, Cagnazzo, Archfiend of Water and The Drowned King, and Scarmiglione, The Archfiend of Earth and The Blighted Despot, I knew that one day, you four would show up to kill us, but your master made a fatal mistake sending you four after us, we've fought creatures like you and won.

Cagnazzo: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO US LIKE THAT?! WE DO NOT CARE IF YOU ARE GODS AMONG MEN, ALL WHO DEFY LORD GOLBEZ SHALL DIE!

Aylene Aretos: Says you and every last villain we've faced.

Suddenly, Aylene Aretos' green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, winds, tin, eagles, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Aretos the Tin-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Elemental Archfiends, she left green energy, stars, winds, tin, eagles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aylene Aretos: You Elemental Archfiends make me sick to no end, you all have caused destruction and havoc to far too many people and all for the loyalty to your master, Golbez. You four lack utter remorse and empathy for the destruction you've caused and for those that'd fallen to you in the past, all of your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long, and now, you will pay the ultimate price for them… with your lives.

Suddenly, Aylene Aretos was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, winds, and tin surrounding the vortex, there are eagles, phoenixes, angels, and Aretos the Tin flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Elemental Archfiends: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Aylene Aretos emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aylene Aretos grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue yellow highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and green bow and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, winds, tin, eagles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Aretos the Tin with the alchemical symbol of tin emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on eagle earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Tin, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Aretos the Tin with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Tin, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her green eagle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aylene Aretos has on a short-sleeved green blouse, sleeveless green top, green skirt with the alchemical symbol of tin on it, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, tin, eagles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Aretos the Tin and it's surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Aylene Aretos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, Aylene Aretos has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aylene Aretos' massive Aretos the Tin-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, winds, tin, eagles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aylene Aretos' Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Hurricane Aretos the Tin Alchemy Angel Wind Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Hurricane Aretos the Tin Alchemy Angel Wind Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Aretos the Tin etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green eagle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green eagle heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green eagle heads is a large green eagle head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aylene Aretos has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Aretos the Tin's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Aretos the Tin that said, "Aylene Aretos, Gene-Slammer of Aretos the Tin, Master of The Powers of Wind and Tin, Alchemical Angel of Wind and Tin, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Anteater Demon, Destroyer of The Elemental Archfiends, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Tin, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Eagles"

アイレン・アレトス、ブリキのアレトスのジーン・スラマー、風とブリキの力のマスター、風とブリキの錬金術の天使、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、アリクイデーモンの大敵、エレメンタルアークフィーンドの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風の達人、ブリキ、スターズ、フェニックス、エンジェル、イーグル

Suddenly, Aylene Aretos' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Aylene Aretos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ARETOS THE TIN-EAGLE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL WIND HURRICANE TIN ARETOS THE TIN EAGLE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL WIND HURRICANE TIN ARETOS THE TIN EAGLE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL WIND HURRICANE TIN ARETOS THE TIN EAGLE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Aylene Aretos' Super Angel-Aretos the Tin-Eagle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Elemental Archfiends saw it, they fell into a rage and fired blasts of fire, water, wind, and earth at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Aylene Aretos absorbed the elemental blasts and it made them even stronger, and Aylene Aretos fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, winds, tin, eagles, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Elemental Warlords and exploded and they were knocked down, they got back up, but now, they were even angrier than ever.

Estella Skyla: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, Aylene Aretos' transformed.

Lincoln: That's right, Aylene Aretos has transformed into her Super Angel-Aretos the Tin-Eagle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we put an end to The Elemental Archfiends for good.

Aylene Aretos: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Alchemical Tin Wind Aretos the Tin Eagle Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Alchemical Tin Wind Aretos the Tin Eagle Phoenix Angel Love) They will pay for everything that they've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Aylene Aretos.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Rubicante, Archfiend of Fire and The Autarch of Fire, Barbariccia, Archfiend of Wind and The Empress of Winds, Cagnazzo, Archfiend of Water and The Drowned King, and Scarmiglione, The Archfiend of Earth and The Blighted Despot, and now, you shall pay for the crimes that you've committed in Golbez' name.

Aylene Aretos and Lincoln went after The Elemental Archfiends who continued firing blasts of fire, water, earth, and wind at them, but they continued absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Elemental Archfiends and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Aylene Aretos also attacked them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Elemental Archfiends even more madder with rage.

Scarmiglione: YOU! YOU! We WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Elemental Archfiends charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in their black hearts, but Aylene Aretos fired a powerful energy blast at them which hit them hard and they got knocked down, and then, Lincoln turned the tips of four of his massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and then, he stabbed them into The Elemental Archfiends and he began absorbing them and he was also assimilating the Geokinesis of Scarmiglione, the Hydrokinesis of Cagnazzo, the Aerokinesis of Barbariccia, and the Pyrokinesis of Rubicante, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Elemental Archfiends except for their clothing. Then, four energy cards with the Elemental Archfiends' drained souls appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished them to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Aylene Aretos and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Aylene Aretos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Aylene Aretos: This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and your master. Thanks for helping me destroy The Elemental Archfiends for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aylene.

Suddenly, Aylene Aretos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aylene Aretos' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Aretos the Tin flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aylene Aretos sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and in the end, we made sure The Elemental Archfiends paid the price for their crimes and for serving their master, Golbez.

Me: If we ever face him in the future, we'll make him pay for everything he's done. So, Lincoln, who's the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Gene-Slammers for the Insecticons.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Salamandra: And there's only group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Insecticons: The Ashida Sisters.

Noriko: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Jessica Shannon: (GROWLS) I can't believe Team Rocket had the gall to Gene-Slam them!

Nico: They crossed one too many lines Gene-Slamming Lincoln's Guardian Angels and our friends, in fact, there's no line they're willing to cross in their plans for world domination.

Eli: That's right. So, who are they?

Selene Emperyous: You'll love meeting them, Eli, and so will the rest of the team, they are Akari Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Airachnid, Bunko Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Blackarachnia, Chihiro Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Glowstrike, Doremi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Shrapnel, Ginka Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Kickback, Hiromi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Hardshell, Kaguya Ashida, Gene-Slammer of

Waspinator, Lekki Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Inferno, and Mei Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Chop Shop, these girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Gym, and they're also mutants that have mastery of their elements and they're the sisters of Noriko Ashida. Akari has fire, Bunko has earth, Chihiro has wind, Doremi has water, Ginka has light, Hiromi has darkness, Kaguya has ice, Lekki has nature, and Mei has gravity.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: That's really awesome

Michelle Emperyous: They knew that Noriko would have feelings for Hikaru Akatsuki and made a beautiful wedding dress for Noriko to wear for when Noriko and Hikaru would get married. Akari has cherry red hair with matching clothes, Bunko has chestnut brown hair with matching clothes, Chihiro has gold yellow hair with matching clothes, Doremi has aqua blue hair with matching clothes, Ginka has white hair with matching clothes, Hiromi has black hair with matching clothes, Kaguya has ice blue hair with matching clothes, Lekki has emerald green hair with matching clothes, and Mei has purple hair with matching clothes. They and Lincoln even made a tuxedo for even Hikaru Akatsuki to wear as well, and Lincoln made The Ashida Sisters beautiful necklaces with their favorite jewels, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to destroy the wedding dress The Ashida Sisters made for Noriko out of extreme jealousy.

Nico: (GASPS) Those flat-chested jealousy-crazed, rage-crazy bitches!

Laney Emperyous: But thankfully, the dress that was destroyed was a decoy and it had silent alarms ready to alert Lincoln and The Ashida Sisters along with Noriko and Hikaru, in case someone tries to ruin their future wedding so they instantly arrived and then they beat the living the crap out of Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and sent them back to jail but not before they humiliated both Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and even wedgied them onto a flagpole with Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins only in their undergarments.

Me: It was really humiliating, you thought what Emily Lane did was humiliating, what Lincoln and The Ashida Sisters and Noriko and Hikaru did to them was really over the top humiliating.

Nico: Wedgied them onto a flagpole and only in their undergarments, sheesh, that's a punishment that is worthy of those two jealousy-crazed bitches.

Vexen: Now THAT was an explosion!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: I just love it when history repeats itself.

Me: That was fun!

Jack O Lantern: I could've done better!

Pied Piper: (sarcastically) Sure, you would've.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Either way, another job well done.

Vypra: Yep. But Denethor will be a perfect addition to the M.O.E.

Melody Meteor: He sure will.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Mike Rowe: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime Mike.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) I thought this was fun.

Me: We all did.

We went back home.

---

SLAPPY WAS INFURIATED!

Alexander DuBrow: Relax, boss. Hawlings might have failed. But I got everything on Iron Boy's armor thanks to the camera you asked me to place.

Bob Roth: What exactly are you planning based on that info?

Alexander DuBrow: (smirks) It's a surprise.

Little did Slappy know that Sebastian Mendez had a world's tiniest camera put in the room and he knows that Alexander DuBrow is up to something and Sebastian was going to watch Slappy like a hawk..

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 14 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom,

Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, DC, Mephisto, Undead Spell Punk and the 3 Multiviolas as well as Yugi, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude and Mero the Mermaid and we're going after the Pumpkinheads next and we're going to smash their faces in. And Suu the Slime and Lightning Lisa are going to transform against them and we're going to face Another T-Rex, Magma, Money, Virus, Sweets Dopants, Pericles and Gentleman Ghost and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Charge Man and her name is Vicky Cindy Charge and she will smash down the competition.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Elaine Ekenas, Gene-Slammer of Ekenas the Mercury, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Fiends of Chaos, four highly powerful demons who serve as the secondary antagonists in the first Final Fantasy video game and revealed to have sealed a pact with the main villain, Garland.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New York City, and we're going to take down Matt Cordell, the murderous ex-police officer returned from the dead, and seeks revenge on the people who wronged him, and Kuja is going to transform to take him down before he could claim more victims. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, they are

Akari Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Airachnid, Bunko Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Blackarachnia,

Chihiro Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Glowstrike,

Doremi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Shrapnel,

Ginka Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Kickback,

Hiromi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Hardshell,

Kaguya Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Waspinator,

Lekki Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Inferno,

And Mei Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Chop Shop

These nine girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Gym, and they're also mutants that have mastery of their elements and they're the sisters of Noriko Ashida. Akari has fire, Bunko has earth, Chihiro has wind, Doremi has water, Ginka has light, Hiromi has darkness, Kaguya has ice, Lekki has nature, and Mei has gravity. They knew that Noriko would have feelings for Hikaru Akatsuki and made a beautiful wedding dress for Noriko to wear for when Noriko and Hikaru would get married. Akari has cherry red hair with matching clothes, Bunko has chestnut brown hair with matching clothes, Chihiro has gold yellow hair with matching clothes, Doremi has aqua blue hair with matching clothes, Ginka has white hair with matching clothes, Hiromi has black hair with matching clothes, Kaguya has ice blue hair with matching clothes, Lekki has emerald green hair with matching clothes, and Mei has purple hair with matching clothes. They and Lincoln even made a tuxedo for even Hikaru Akatsuki to wear as well, and Lincoln made The Ashida Sisters beautiful necklaces with their favorite jewels, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to destroy the wedding dress The Ashida Sisters made for Noriko out of extreme jealously, but thankfully, the dress that was destroyed was a decoy and it had silent alarms ready to alert Lincoln and The Ashida Sisters along with Noriko and Hikaru, in case someone tries to ruin their future wedding so they instantly arrived and then they beat the living the crap out of Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and sent them back to jail but not before they humiliated both Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and even wedgied them onto a flagpole with Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins only in their undergarments.

Next up is Horror At Camp Jellyjam.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 15

## HORROR AT CAMP JELLYJAM

---

Working on Liam's farm was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, DC, Mephisto, Undead Spell Punk and the 3 Multiviolas as well as Yugi, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude and Mero the Mermaid as well as Shane, Dan Kuso, Kai (Ninjago), 2012 Leo, Kouta, Artha, Emerald Goldenbraid, Sakura Haruno, Ino, Lillian Hale, and Trixie Lulamoon and we were working hard.

Me: Nothing like working on the farm.

Maria: You said it. Especially helping Carmen and Liam.

Me: Yep.

I gave some spinach to a cow and then out come NUMEROUS BOTTLES OF MILK!

Qin: Whoa! Popeye's spinach does wonders for all kinds of farm animals.

Me: Yep it sure does.

Maria: That is awesome.

Ino: I wonder if it would help flowers grow fast.

Me: That would be awesome.

Laney: But we have plant powers for that.

Nico: Yugi, I want to thank you, Gentleman Ghost, and your teams for coming

Yugi: It's no problem Nico. This will be fun.

Eli: It sure will. And you and Father always make an awesome team Yugi.

Yugi: Thanks Eli.

Papi: Yeah that is awesome.

Nico: Papi, remember when we first met you?

Papi: I sure do. That was when J.D. and Carolyn saved me from McWolf in the Tall Trees realm.

Me: That was so fun.

Camie: That is cool!

Me: Yeah that was before we went back to Swallow Falls.

Xenia: That was cool.

Me: Those were some really fun rescues.

Lola: Yeah they sure were.

Papi: They sure were. And that was also the day where Poromon got steroids and muscles.

Maria: He sure did.

Nico: Yep and also that was funny.

Juran: Think he'll do it again?

Me: It's likely but it'll be cool to see how Poromon does with steroids.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Especially how he fights.

Eli: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Man yesterday's adventure was fun. Man I blew Dr. Hawlings to pieces by shoving my heart bomb down his throat!

Nico: Like old times!

Me: That was awesome!

Nico: Yep it was. And J.D. that was well done using Indiana Jones line when he killed the leader of that cult.

Me: That was awesome. And it was cool that we helped Mike.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: Yep. I didn't know you guys did all that before back then.

Me: Yep and it was before the Great War of Friday the 13th.

Nico: We still saw the shrunken head.

Qin: Yeah we sure did. Ugly little thing.

Brittney: But Shrunken Heads are mystical objects.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But it was ugly. At least Mike didn't use it.

Xenia: Thank goodness he didn't.

Nico: Emerald Goldenbraid, Sakura Haruno, Fu, Ino, Lillian Hale, and Trixie Lulamoon All did a great job there.

Me: They sure did.

Ino: That was so fun.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was and it was fun for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Qin: It sure was!

Sakura Haruno: We all had a great time.

Me: Yep.

Liam and Carmen came.

Liam: Thanks for helping us all everyone.

Me: No problem Liam.

Liam: But I'm having a bit of a problem.

Me: What is it?

But then…

KRASPLAT!

I got hit in the face with a pumpkin from out of nowhere and got knocked to the ground.

CRASH!

Nico: Oh no. Don't fucking tell me

Eli helped me up and got the pumpkin off me.

Me: (Dazed) Anyone get the number of that pumpkin that hit me? (Blubbers) OW! OKAY WHO IS THE FUCKING WISEASS!?

Liam: That's the emergency.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Drew Brockman, Walker, Tabby, and Lee that The Pumpkin Heads are back, and they're causing trouble in town once again.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, I knew it was going to be them again, I just knew it, and it's not even Halloween.

Me: I know, right? But, still, we got to stop them.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Who are the Pumpkin Heads

Me: Alien mischief makers from another planet. We faced them back in 2019.

I went over what happened in chapter 875 and it was brutal.

Camie: WHOA!

Applejack: Why those rotten mischief makers!

Just then, Brandon Skellington arrived, along with Lightning Lisa and Suu the Slime.

Brandon Skellington: Sorry for the intrusion, everyone, but I had to come here as soon as possible.

Suu: Same with me and Lightning Lisa.

Lightning Lisa: We were made aware of the situation by my elder brother's prime counterpart of the Pumpkin Heads' return.

Me: You both got here as fast as possible, and I can understand why you came here, Brandon.

Brandon Skellington: I wasn't going to let these aliens run free even if they wear pumpkins for heads, and I intend to stir up some early Halloween fun to deal with them.

Lincoln: Good idea. (Sensed for The Pumpkin Heads) AHA! Gotcha! I've picked up on The Pumpkin Heads, they're 20 yards away, along with Drew Brockman, Walker, Tabby, and Lee, and they're on the move.

Nico: We need to get to them as fast as possible.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let them get caught. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out to help Drew Brockman, Walker, Tabby, and Lee deal with The Pumpkin Heads.

Nico: I think these are also rogue ones!

Me: Yeah these definitely must be rogue ones! They are for sure getting the Black Gates.

Qin: Big time!

Me: NOBODY HITS ME WITH A PUMPKIN AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Suu: DARN TOOTIN!

Xenia: YEAH! STUPID PIEFACES!

Kaito: Are there friendly ones then?

Shanan: Yes there are.

Me: I can't remember if we met friendly ones or not but there are.

Nico: Yeah. But either way we got some rogue Pumpkinheads to face.

Xenia: Lets get them!

We went to find them.

We arrived just in time to see Drew Brockman, Walker, Tabby, and Lee running from The Pumpkin Heads.

Lincoln: There they are. Now, let's give those aliens a real Halloween scare.

Suddenly, waves of black and orange darkness appeared from nowhere along with the many icons of Halloween: Skeletons, Pumpkins, Bats, Ghosts, Witches, Werewolves, Vampires, Demons, and all the other Halloween creatures came out from nowhere and they blasted The Pumpkin Heads with blasts of pumpkin fire and black and orange darkness. Then, they all converged and a massive explosion erupted as the sounds of a Thunderbird Screech, Phoenix Cry, and demonic laughter were heard and we appeared.

Lincoln: We got here as fast as we could, Drew.

Brandon Skellington: Now, leave this part to me.

Brandon Skellington fired blasts of black and orange darkness and black and orange energy blasts from his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice and they hit the Pumpkin Heads, and that had caused the pumpkins to come off the aliens' heads and come to life. Then, they fired blasts of fire at them, and Brandon Skellington summoned ghosts that took possessions of the other pumpkins that came off the aliens' heads, and they fired blasts of darkness and ghosts at them.

Nico: Whoa, Brandon is really causing some early Halloween mischief with what he's doing.

Me: He sure is, he's really causing Halloween mischief towards the Pumpkin Heads.

Lightning Lisa: Now, to deal with those reprehensible aliens.

I went over to them.

Me: Hey you Squash Heads! I got your telegram with a nasty lump on my head!

Nco: Not gonna happen again!

Qin: You got a lot of nerve coming back!

Me: Now we're going to pulverize you and turn you into Pumpkin Pie!

Shane, Shana, and both Jack O Lanterns appeared.

Shana: Sorry we're late!

Shane: We were told about this from Brandon.

Jack O Lantern (Billy and Mandy): Yeah this will be fun.

Me: You made it just in time.

Shana: Yeah, these are more rogue members of our people.

Me: I see. Then we're going to squash some pumpkins. One of them threw a pumpkin at me and hit me on the head. I have a huge lump.

Shana: Ouch!

Xenia: Yeah.

Marvel Jack O Lantern: Let me show them a flaming pumpkin!

He threw a Flaming Pumpkin and it hit the rogue Pumpkinheads and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Me: Nice one! Top this! (ACTIVATES HOBGOBLIN'S RIDEWATCH)

I fired a bunch of pumpkin bombs and they hit the Pumpkinheads and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Shane: Ninja Storm Ranger Form! HA!

Kouta: Henshin!

They transformed!

Shane: (ECHOING) POWER OF AIR!

Kouta: ORANGE ARMS! KAMEN RIDER GAIM!

They were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: Take this!

He fired energy blasts and blasted the Pumpkinheads.

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, Lightning Lisa's electric yellow eyes turned neon electric yellow, and she was surrounded by an electric yellow energy aura with stars, lightning, chemicals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lightning Lisa's Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Greatsword of Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Love from her back, and as she approached the Pumpkin Heads, she left electric yellow energy, stars, lightning, chemicals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lightning Lisa: It seems that there is no reasoning towards you aliens at all, but all the same, you are nothing more than evil and must be eradicated for good.

Suddenly, Lightning Lisa was surrounded by a massive vortex of electric yellow energy with stars, lightning, and chemicals surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Pumpkin Heads: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lightning Lisa emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lightning Lisa grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has eleven large electric yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and an electric yellow energy aura with stars, lightning, chemicals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a lightning dragon holding the Thunder Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with electric yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with yellow gems gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolt links and yellow crystal links and a yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a dragon with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless green shirt with yellow phoenix on it, red pants with lightning on the pants legs, black knee-high boots with lightning bolts for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning, chemicals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel with lightning surrounding them. Suddenly, Lightning Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails now have yellow tips and yellow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lightning Lisa's massive Lightning Lisa's Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Greatsword of Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of electric yellow energy, stars, lightning, chemicals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lightning Lisa's L-Emental Eternal Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Supercell Lightning Storm Genius Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded yellow gems and a dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and a large green dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the green dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and large electric yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the dragon, phoenix, and angel that said, "Lightning Lisa Loud, Elemental Angel of Lightning, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Universe 666 Storm King, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Lightning, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ライトニング・リサ・ラウド、ライトニングのエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の5番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタ

とリン・シニアの愛する末娘、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、知性ある科学者でありゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの天才、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の錬金術師リサの子孫、第666宇宙の大敵ストームキング、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてライトニング、ドラゴン、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Lightning Lisa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SUPERCELL DRACONIC SCIENCE GENIUS THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SUPERCELL DRACONIC SCIENCE GENIUS THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SUPERCELL DRACONIC SCIENCE GENIUS THUNDERSTORM LIGHTNING PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lightning Lisa's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Pumpkin Heads saw it, they ran at her to kill her, but Lightning Lisa fired a massive barrage of electric yellow energy, stars, lightning, chemicals, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Pumpkin Heads and they got electrocuted badly, they got back up, but now, they're suffering from electric shock and are really peeved now.

Lightning Lisa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Supercell Draconic Science Genius Thunderstorm Lightning Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Supercell Draconic Science Genius Thunderstorm Lightning Phoenix Angel

Love) And just for that attack, you're in for a lot worse from the rest of us!

Suu: That's for sure.

Brandon Skellington: I've done my part. It's up to you guys now to end this madness.

Lincoln: And we will.

Brandon Skellington teleported back to The World Tree Estate in a massive tornado of black and orange darkness as the pumpkins that he brought to life went back to normal as the ghosts and the other Halloween creatures came out and disappeared.

Nico: Brandon helped in his part with causing mischief on them, now it's our turn.

Me: That's right, now we must end them for good.

Suddenly, Suu's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a green and blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, slimes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Pumpkinheads, she left green and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, slimes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suu: Every single word that Lightning Lisa said to you was true, and you know what, you're done with running loose and causing trouble, and now, we'll make sure you never come back!

Suddenly, Suu was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are slimes, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Pumpkin Heads: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Suu emerged, but she was changed forever.

Suu grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long green tentacles for hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, slimes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and slime emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on slime earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a slime with blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blue slime-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue green gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Suu has on her long yellow raincoat and yellow galoshes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, slimes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and slime surrounded by stars and wind. Suddenly, Suu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with blue tips on the large green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings. Suu has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Suu's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, slimes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Suu the Slime's Ocean Maelstrom Slime Angel Greatsword of Ocean Maelstrom Slime Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and slime and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large light blue slime heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue slime heads with green gems for eyes and large light blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the light blue harpy heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold slime head with blue gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix and slime that said, "Suu the Slime, Legendary Voluptuous Slime of Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of PuruPuru, Expert Flyer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Slimes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

スライムのスー、伝説の官能的な神話のスライム、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、プルプルの大敵、エキスパート・フライヤー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒先生と水の達人、スライム、フェニックス、天使

Suu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SLIME-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE OCEAN MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS MYTHICAL SLIME ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC OCEAN MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS MYTHICAL SLIME ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC OCEAN MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS MYTHICAL SLIME ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Suu's Super Angel-Slime-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Suu, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Pumpkin Heads saw it, they fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Suu fired a massive barrage of green and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, slimes, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Pumpkin Heads and exploded with incredible power as she was sent flying into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were beyond pissed off.

Suu: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Ocean Maelstrom Voluptuous Slime Angel and Divine Cosmic Ocean Maelstrom Voluptuous Slime Love) Now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Me: You're going to be nothing more than ashes after we get through with you, you bastards!

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Lightning Lisa and Suu and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing havoc are done, now it's time for you to die once more and never come back!

Lincoln, Lightning Lisa, Suu, and I went after The Pumpkin Heads and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, electric yellow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Pumpkin Heads and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Lightning Lisa, Suu, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Pumpkin Heads insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (ECHOING VOICE) STRIKE OF THE SEVEN STARS!

Lincoln fired super-heated spheres of light at The Pumpkin Heads, and they not only got burned badly, but all of them were turned to ashes and their spirits were banished to The Black Gates for good. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Lightning Lisa, Suu, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Lightning Lisa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Suu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That'll teach you aliens never to come after our friends ever again!

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: They made a huge mistake coming back, and they didn't count on Brandon Skellington using some of his tricks to cause some early Halloween mischief.

Eli: That was so awesome, and it proved to everyone that Brandon

Skellington really is The Master of Halloween and The King of Terror.

Luna: And when Halloween comes, we'll ask him for some help on really making it one Halloween no one will ever forget.

Me: With the assistance of both him, his dad, and Elena Skellington.

Qin: The whole Skellington Family helping us with Halloween, oh man, this is going to be one wicked and awesome Halloween no one will ever forget.

Nico: We should make pumpkin pie out of them

Me: Good idea.

Lana: Yeah!

Me: Lana can I have some ice for this lump on my head?

Lana: Sure thing.

She gave me some ice for it.

Me: Ahh. Much better.

Juran: Anyone know how to make pie?

Me: We got 2 of the best pie makers ever right here. Applejack and Pinkie Pie.

They smiled.

Juran: Cool.

Rainbow Dash: I can't believe I didn't like pies before. Now I love them!

Me: You would have to be a crazy lunatic not to like pies.

Taro: You didn't like pies before?

Rainbow Dash: I never liked them at all. Pinkie Pie made pies for me and I lied to her to make her happy. But I love her pies now.

Me: The reason she never liked them before was because she never had one before.

Rainbow Dash: It's true. But I wanted to prove to Pinkie that I can eat a pie to her by making a garbage dump pie.

Me: I almost hurled my guts out seeing that.

Xenia: YUCK!

Me: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah not the smartest idea.

Lana: I would've eaten it!

Me: Yeah you would Lana but not anyone else.

WE LAUGHED!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Lana: (LAUGHS) I sure would.

Me: Yeah.

Taro: What was that pie made of?

Me: You do NOT want to know.

Taro: Fair enough.

We got to making the pies and we later ate them.

Me: (Eating Pumpkin Pie) Mmm! Not even Thanksgiving and it's awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: I also like apple pie.

Me: Me too.

Camie: Same here.

We had a great pie.

Me: Ahh. Now we could use some pizza to wash it down.

Nico: That would be awesome. Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa we have Another T-Rex, Magma, Money, Virus, Sweets Dopants, Pericles and Gentleman Ghost.

We gasped!

Qin: Whoa so just Fiona, Selene, Bertha, Hailey and Emma Guntherton coming.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Let's call them.

We did so and in swirls of elements came the Guntherton sisters!

Fiona Guntherton: Hey guys.

Selene Guntherton: This will be fun.

Emma Guntherton: It sure will be.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Gentleman Ghost are one person.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another T-Rex, Magma, Money, Virus, Sweets Dopants and Pericles!

Me: WHOA!

But then an Ewok came.

Me: Whoa an Ewok?

Lincoln: Wait I know this Ewok. Shodu Warrick?

Shodu Warrick: Good seeing you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: You too Shodu. Then that means.

Another Magma Dopant: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Lincoln: Eowyn Endor. Awesome.

She reverted back and was a girl with green and blue hair, green eyes and green and blue clothes and she had an awesome keyblade with her.

Eowyn Endor: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here Eowyn. Guys this is Eowyn Endor, Keyblade Knight of Endor, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Endor, and she has intense nature powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Endor, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she and her Ewok friend, Shodu Warrick, helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of nature.

Laney: That was awesome.

Lana: Yep.

Me: Wow the Keyblade Knight of Endor. That was the decisive battle that brought an end to the Galactic Empire.

Nico: Yeah.

Eowyn Endor: That's right.

Juran: Considering what happened afterwards, did it really end?

Me: It sure did and the entire galaxy is at peace. With no Palpatine, the Empire and the First Order fell from power.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Me: Boy that was so epic.

Eowyn Endor: I heard all about how you guys helped destroy the Death Star and all that. That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Gentleman Ghost friendly or hostile?

Eowyn Endor: Friendly and she is one fast flyer.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That will be cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Xenia: that was cool!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) BEETLES OF MAYHEM!

She summoned Beetle, Katz, Evan & Myles, Yodo, LeFou and Hellhound.

Me: Oh yeah!

Camie: Awesome.

Me: Now for Another Gentleman Ghost.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure fly in and it was ANOTHER GENTLEMAN GHOST!

Gentleman Ghost: I say. Who is that dashing good man?

Me: Another version of you James?

Another Gentleman Ghost: (In a girls voice) I do look awesome though.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, pink eyes, pink clothes and had falcon angel wings and tail feathers and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Falcon Dopant on it and the symbol was on her skirt and she had a Falcon Sword in her hand.

Me: Falchion Falcon! Wow!

Falchion Falcon: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Falchion is the embodiment of the Falcon Dopant and she is also a REALLY FAST flyer and she is also a very skilled thief that moves with incredible speed and can't be seen by anyone. She steals from criminals though.

Gentleman Ghost: I say. She has so much in common with me. I am a gentleman thief. Well done fair lady.

Falchion Falcon: Thank you.

Kaito: (gets out Gaim gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Wizard gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Gaim Sword and Zocks got a Wizard Sword.

Falchion Falcon: No he didn't. I swiped this however when he wasn't looking.

She revealed that she had Swartz's Prototype Kamen Rider Legacy Belt!

Me: (GASP) That's Swartz's Kamen Rider Legacy Belt!

Nico: WHOA! Sakura told us that he was working on a belt that had all 50+ Years of riders in it.

Sakura Knudson: It's true. So you swiped that with your speed.

Falchion Falcon: I sure did.

Me: Awesome!

Sougo (gets out Gaim Ridewatch): Kairi Yano and Sly cooper are thieves too.

Armor Time! (Horns and traditional Japanese music) Soiya! Gaim~!

Geiz (gets out Beast Ridewatch): You'll get along with them just fine.

Armor Time! (Drum roll) Open! Beast! (Lion roar)

Sougo got GaimArmor while Geiz got BeastArmor.

Daiki: I'm getting along with you already!

Me: Yeah.

Falchion Falcon: I can tell you are.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Falchion Falcon: Awesome.

She put the belt on.

Falchion Falcon: Time for Saber Power.

She activated the Saber Ridewatch and flew at Another Gentleman Ghost and fired a massive wave of fire and blasted him down.

Me: WHOA! That belt not only allows you to use the powers of all the Riders from over the course of 50+ Years but also it enhances their power times 500! Whoa!

Nico: That is awesome!

Eli: Incredible!

Nico: (gets out Gentleman Ghost) Time for some ghost power!

Falchion Falcon: Allow me too! (ACTIVATES KAMEN RIDER GHOST RIDEWATCH) Throw me an Eyecon!

Me: Here!

I gave her one!

She activated it.

HENRIETTA SWAN LEAVITT!

She fired a blast of stars and blasted the Another down.

Nico: Who was she?

Me: Henrietta Swan Leavitt was the woman that measured the vast distances of remote galaxies.

Nico: Cool! That's interesting. This will be fun! (ACTIVATES GENTLEMAN GHOST AND PERICLES RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another down.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES DC AND MEPHISTO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another down.

Maria: YEAH And this! (ACTIVATES UNDEAD SPELL PUNK AND THE 3 MULTIVIOLAS RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another down.

Papi: Take this! (ACTIVATES PERICLES RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy waves and blasted the Another down.

Then Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Gossamer, Evil Tim, Mutant Dexter and Big Chicken came.

Nico: Cool team Zs'Skayr!

Zs'Skayr: Thanks Nico.

Ed: IT IS THE CURSE OF EVIL TIM! HE HAS COME TO DISSECT OUR INTERNAL ORGANS AND FEED THEM TO THE MINIONS OF HADES!

Laney: Ed!

But then I smelled something REALLY FOUL!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD! DEXTER?!

Mutant Dexter: Sorry. I stink in this form.

Tsukasa: It's good that we have that belt now after meeting Gokaiger's embodiment yesterday.

Falchion Falcon: It sure is.

?: Boy I'll say!

Charge Man came.

Me: Charge Man! Wow!

Charge Man: (In a girls voice) Yep. I got this.

Nico: Vicky Cindy Charge!? Whoa!

Vicky Cindy Charge: That's right!

She ran fast and smashed down Another Gentleman Ghost and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Vicky Cindy Charge: Yeah! Oh I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Oh boy. It's gonna hurt just so you know.

Vicky Cindy Charge: I know.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and then rammed into May and smashed her into a mud pen for Liam's pigs!

SPLAT! YUCK!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and she had red eyes and had orange wings and had the Charge Kanji in the middle of her forehead.

Vicky Cindy Charge: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh man! Sorry May! Boy you are gonna smell horrible!

May: I'm okay!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Vicky Cindy Charge: (SEES HERSELF) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this!

The fashion Brigade gave her an awesome orange wardrobe and she had skates on for awesome speed and she had a Charge Kanji Barette on.

Vicky Cindy Charge: Boy this is awesome!

Lola: It sure is.

Papi: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vicky Cindy Charge: When me and Nico were after criminals running on foot from the jewelry store and we smashed them down and got them sent to prison.

Nico: That was fun.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Vicky hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vicky Cindy Charge: Same here.

We went back home and got May a bath.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The

Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Jaden Yuki, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, and Elemental HERO Glow Neos are heading to New York City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to take down Matt Cordell, the murderous ex-police officer returned from the dead, and seeks revenge on the people who wronged him, and Kuja is going to transform to take him down before he could claim more victims.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're also going to take down Matt Cordell, the murderous ex-police officer returned from the dead, and seeks revenge on the people who wronged him.

I gasped.

Me: Oh God, I knew we'd be going after Matt Cordell one day.

Nico: I saw the Maniac Cop movies, and Matt Cordell was just a regular New York City cop.

Me: He wanted to expose the truth about the corruption in City Hall, that was until he was arrested and unjustly imprisoned in Sing Sing for police brutality, and then, he was mutilated and killed in a shower room in Sing Sing by the other inmates, whom he helped incarcerate.

Jaden: So, we got to stop him.

Kuja: Before he claims more victims on his rampage. Plus, we also have evidence of the mayor's hand in framing Cordell.

Nico: Cordell was investigating the corruption that was going on in City Hall, that's why The Mayor framed him and had him arrested under false charges and unjustly imprisoned. The Mayor's career is about to be brought to an end, but first, we must stop Cordell.

We travelled through the streets, but everywhere we went, we saw dead bodies on the streets, no doubt this was Matt Cordell's work.

Eli: Everywhere we go, we find dead bodies on the streets.

Lincoln: Cordell's been here, and I think I know who he's going after next: Officer Jack W. Forrest Jr. and Officer Theresa Mallory, and they're already in his path.

Suddenly, we saw nine girls head our way with long hair matching the colors of the rainbow, matching sleeveless crop tops, red skirts, red knee-high boots, massive angel wings matching their hair, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces on the coattails and the Insecticons on the backs of the trenchcoats and holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the six girls, along with Officer Jack W. Forrest Jr. and Officer Theresa Mallory.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Akari Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Airachnid, Bunko Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Blackarachnia, Chihiro Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Glowstrike, Doremi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Shrapnel, Ginka Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Kickback, Hiromi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Hardshell,

Kaguya Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Waspinator, Lekki Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Inferno, and Mei Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Chop Shop.

Akari Ashida: That's right, and we got the girls and the officers out of the way, but Cordell's on our trail.

We then saw a figure head our way: it was Matt Cordell, the undead murderous cop out for revenge.

Kuja: And now, we approach the final act to your reign of terror. But, it will not end with your death.

Suddenly, Kuja's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and he was surrounded by a purple and light blue energy aura with stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, he had his Brumel Cores at the ready, and as he approached Matt Cordell, he left purple and light blue energy, stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kuja: I can understand that you are furious at The Mayor for framing you when you were getting that close to the truth of finding out about the corruption, that's why he framed you and got you sent to prison, but this cannot go on any longer, you must be stopped, Matt Cordell. But, this I swear, The Mayor is going to be answering for his crimes, but by the hands of the law and not you.

Suddenly, Kuja was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and light blue energy with stars, fire, light, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a silver phoenix. Then, as the vortex faded, Kuja emerged, but he was changed forever.

FINAL FANTASY IX: KUJA'S THEME - THE DARK MESSENGER

Kuja grew to 8'3" in height, he now has gold bracers on his biceps and thighs and he now has eleven large silver orbs orbiting around his legs, he has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has light blue highlights in his long silver hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon light blue eyes and a purple and light blue energy aura with stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a dragon and phoenix emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, he has on dragon earrings with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems embedded in the gold star links and purple crystal links and purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a dragon with light blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a purple shirt with silver phoenix on it, black pants, armored dark purple knee-high boots with golden buckles, white gloves with silver claw rings, and long long-sleeved purple coat with silver fur for the collar and silver fur lining below the coattails with stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel surrounded by fire and light. Suddenly, Kuja felt a sharp pain on his back, and then, massive silver angel wings with light blue tips on the silver feathers grew and sprouted out from his back, he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Kuja's new staff and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and light blue energy, stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'6" in length with a massive purple orb mounted on top of four large silver raven heads with purple gems for eyes and below them is a large purple gem surrounded by a gold ring with small chain made of three purple gems and a dragon for the pendant and silver dragon coiled around one end of the long black handle and on the other end of the long midnight black handle is a white Alicorn head with its wings spread out and a golden heart and on the bottom of the Alicorn head are four smaller silver raven heads with purple gems for the eyes and on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large midnight black crescent moon weight with a purple gem on it, and his Brumel Cores grew much bigger in size, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and dragon that said, "Kuja, Powerful Wizard and Sorcerer of Terra, Tragic Former Villain Turned Redeemable Hero, Expert Dragon Rider, Master Mage of Magic, Archenemy of Matt Cordell, Member of The Redemption Squad, Former Angel of Death, Former Servant and Destroyer of Garland, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Fire, Light, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

クジャ、テラの強力な魔法使い兼魔術師、悲劇の元悪役から救いの英雄に転身、エキスパートのドラゴンライダー、魔法のマスターメイジ、マット・コーデルの宿敵、償還部隊のメンバー、元死の天使、ガーランドの元従者にして破壊者、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして魔法、火、光、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Kuja has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GENOME-WIZARD-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL WIZARD GENOME TERRA REDEMPTION DRACONIC MAGIC

PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CELESTIAL WIZARD TERRA GENOME REDEMPTION DRACONIC MAGIC PHOENIX JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CELESTIAL WIZARD GENOME TERRA REDEMPTION DRACONIC MAGIC PHOENIX HOPE!

We were amazed by Kuja's Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Matt Cordell saw it, he took his baton and unsheathed a hidden knife and was about to charge at him with it, but Kuja fired a massive barrage of purple and light blue energy, stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Matt Cordell, and he also sent his Brumel Cores and attacked him further, Matt Cordell got back up, but he was even more enraged now.

Kuja: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Magic Redemption Draconic Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Magic Redemption Draconic Phoenix Angel Hope) It looks like you're not going to go down without a fight, oh well.

Kuja went after Matt Cordell, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of purple and light blue energy, stars, fire, light, magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Matt Cordell and exploded and he fired blasts of purple energy and magic from his new Mage's Staff which hit him, and he also casted Flare and Holy which hit Cordell even further, and he sent more Brumel Cores at him, and this was really pissing him off.

Then, Kuja turned into his Trance form as his long silver hair and massive silver angel wings turned red and he sprouted a red tail and it was even more powerful than ever and he really let Matt Cordell have it.

Me: Whoa, Kuja is really tearing Matt Cordell apart.

Nico: We know we're supposed to take down Matt Cordell, but Cordell is way too dangerous to let run free.

Sylvester: So, let's give Kuja a hand and tie this madman up.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Right, Sylvester. Let's go, team.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's

Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai

Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Jaden, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm

Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Matt Cordell, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Kuja fired a blast of purple energy and tied him up and sent Matt Cordell to The Masters of Evil. Then, Lincoln handed Mallory and Jack all the evidence of The Mayor's corruption and what he did in framing Matt Cordell that led to his death, and they issued a warrant for his arrest and the surviving cops captured The Mayor and was arrested for corruption and a litany of other charges, and he was going to be taken to trial. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and power down, and Kuja's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive silver angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: We've done it, we've stopped Matt Cordell and sent him to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: And we sent the evidence of The Mayor's corruption and what he did that led to Matt Cordell's wrongful arrest and imprisonment and his death to the surviving cops, and they've arrested him.

Me: It won't be long before he gets thrown in prison forever.

Lincoln: He's bound to get sent to the same prison Matt was thrown in, and if the news gets out, he's not going to last a second in there. (To the Ashida Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Akari.

Akari Ashida: (Japanese Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Ashida Sisters and he hugged them, and The Ashida Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bunko Ashida: (Japanese Accent) My word, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Chihiro Ashida: (Japanese Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Doremi Ashida: (Japanese Accent) You said it, plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, these girls are Akari Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Airachnid, Bunko Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Blackarachnia, Chihiro Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Glowstrike, Doremi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Shrapnel, Ginka Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Kickback, Hiromi Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Hardshell, Kaguya Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Waspinator, Lekki Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Inferno, and Mei Ashida, Gene-Slammer of Chop Shop.

Michelle Emperyous: These nine girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Gym, and they're also mutants that have mastery of their elements and they're the sisters of Noriko Ashida. Akari has fire, Bunko has earth, Chihiro has wind, Doremi has water, Ginka has light, Hiromi has darkness, Kaguya has ice, Lekki has nature, and Mei has gravity. They knew that Noriko would have feelings for Hikaru Akatsuki and made a beautiful wedding dress for Noriko to wear for when Noriko and Hikaru would get married. Akari has cherry red hair with matching clothes, Bunko has chestnut brown hair with matching clothes, Chihiro has gold yellow hair with matching clothes, Doremi has aqua blue hair with matching clothes, Ginka has white hair with matching clothes, Hiromi has black hair with matching clothes, Kaguya has ice blue hair with matching clothes, Lekki has emerald green hair with matching clothes, and Mei has purple hair with matching clothes.

Laney Emperyous: They and Lincoln even made a tuxedo for even Hikaru Akatsuki to wear as well, and Lincoln made The Ashida Sisters beautiful necklaces with their favorite jewels, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to destroy the wedding dress The Ashida Sisters made for Noriko out of extreme jealously, but thankfully, the dress that was destroyed was a decoy and it had silent alarms ready to alert Lincoln and The Ashida Sisters along with Noriko and Hikaru, in case someone tries to ruin their future wedding so they instantly arrived and then they beat the living the crap out of Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and sent them back to jail but not before they humiliated both Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and even wedgied them onto a flagpole with Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins only in their undergarments.

Nico: That act of extreme jealousy is also another reason why Icky Vicky deserves to die, what she and Trina tried to do really pisses me off.

Me: She deserves much worse than the humiliations we're giving her.

Lincoln: That's why on December 1st, Xehanort, Icky Vicky, and Flip are going to meet their end for good, and we'll never have to see those cretins again, and now that you nine are here.

Lincoln went up to each of The Ashida Sisters and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akari Ashida: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on The Ashida Sisters' necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with nine white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Hiromi Ashida: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ashida Sisters.

The Ashida Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Sayoko Saeki, Sonia, Kirika Chuuzenji, Midou, Aiko Nogami, and Yuka from In no Houteishiki.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sayoko Saeki, Sonia, Kirika Chuuzenji, Midou, Aiko Nogami, and Yuka from In no Houteishiki.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sayoko Saeki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sayoko Saeki and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Matt Cordell, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry,

Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large

orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off

them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Sayoko Saeki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Sayoko Saeki: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sayoko Saeki, Sonia, Kirika Chuuzenji, Midou, Aiko Nogami, and Yuka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Matt Cordell, the murderous ex-police officer returned from the dead, and seeks revenge on the people who wronged him.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Kuja transforming again and all of us thrashing the undead cop and Kuja tying him up and sending him to The Masters of Evil and Lincoln sending the evidence of Mayor Jerry Killium's corruption that led to Matt's wrongful arrest and death, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and The Ashida Sisters have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went after Matt Cordell from Maniac Cop. Damn.

Nico: Yep, and he really left a trail of death in his wake.

Lincoln: But, in the end, Kuja transformed and we all took him down.

Kuja: And you sent the evidence of Mayor Jerry Killium's corruption to the surviving cops. Now, he's about to get the punishment of his life.

Just as we predicted, former Mayor Jerry Killium was found guilty on multiple counts of corruption and sent straight to Sing Sing Prison, the very prison Matt Cordell was wrongfully sent to and he was sentenced to Life in Prison Without Parole. But, just as Lincoln said, not a second into his sentence, Jerry Killium was murdered by the inmates who found out about everything, and Lincoln banished Jerry Killium to The Black Gates for his crimes.

---

After taking down Matt Cordell, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Ashida Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Akari Ashida: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Bunko Ashida: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Chihiro Ashida: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ginka Ashida: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Doremi Ashida: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Ashida Sisters put up a video, and it showed Lincoln and The Ashida Sisters out at Lake Superior, and Lincoln was in his swim trunks and The Ashida Sisters were in red two-piece bikinis.

Past Akari Ashida: This is so awesome, a nice beautiful day at Lake Superior.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Akari.

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the scent of blood in the air and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild.

Past Bunko Ashida: Oh, shit. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, courtesy of Lori.

Suddenly, they saw a massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies heading right for Lincoln and the Ashida Sisters and they were out to kill them, and as Lincoln found out, it was on the orders of Lori. Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking muscular beach bullies dry of all of their blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and he was growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the bullies and went back into Lincoln who was now even larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger and much more imposing and his orange swim trunks have stretched out even more thanks to the sudden muscle mass increase, and the bullies were now weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood.

Past Mei Ashida: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Mei, this always happens whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan send that massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies after me.

Past Kaguya Ashida: True, you always wind up getting larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger than ever. Of course, you know this means Lori's getting her ass kicked when we get back. (Seductively) But, first.

Suddenly, The Ashida Sisters seductively walked up to and pounced on Lincoln, and they kissed him all over the place: his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Lincoln wrapped his massive eleven and long white wolf tails around the waists of The Alucard Sisters and brought them closer to him as he hugged them all and not only did he kiss them, but he also bit them on their necks with his fangs as the video ended.

May: Ooh boy, you girls really pulled out the stops on the seduction and made Lincoln go crazy when you pounced on him.

Akari Ashida: He was so cute. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went home and told everyone about what Lori did.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that control freak got thrown in another titanium cage like the gorilla that she is! (Snickers) Plus, when we saw our bro covered in lipstick marks on his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and with an In Heaven look in his eyes and face blushing, we wanted to take a picture of it.

Lily: But, we had a lot of them in the past and I have no room for anymore photos in the albums, and Lori went way too far that day, we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet ten times.

Luan: You made Lori throw up big time when you did that, Lily, and thank goodness we didn't let Lynn whack her cage, you know her tremendous strength, she's as strong as ten gorillas, but Lincoln, if we so much as let him whack her cage, he could've destroyed it with one hit, he'd surpassed Lynn in terms of physical strength and he's at the same level of physical strength as J.D.

Nico: Sheesh, so one hit from Lincoln, the cage is totaled and Lori winds up in the hospital, damn, but this is her punishment for what she tried to do to her little brother and his Guardian Angels and harem in the past.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) are heading to Jolly Roger Bay.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers

Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Shizuka Nekonome: Wow, so, this is Jolly Roger Bay, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Shizuka, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Jolly Roger Bay, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seventeen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream

(Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark) are in your harem.

Kurumu: Whoa, we had no idea that Ms. Apsara, Ms. Yakumaru, Ms. Kagome, and Ms. Nekonome also had feelings for Linky.

Fluttershy: Same with Mage Meadowbrook.

Pinkie Pie: And Somnambula too.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Windblade (Transformers Cyberverse), Arcee (Transformers Cyberverse), Chromia (Transformers Cyberverse), Alpha Strike (Transformers Cyberverse), Skywarp (Transformers Cyberverse), Slipstream (Transformers Cyberverse), Apsara, Mako Yakumaru, Ririko Kagome, Shizuka Nekonome, Nova Storm (Transformers Cyberverse), Acid Storm (Transformers

Cyberverse), Lifeline (Transformers G1), Nora Healthheart, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, and Ravage (Transformers EarthSpark), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of milk appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) CARTONS OF MILK?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the cartons of milk were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: We knew Flip was lactose intolerant, and all the better for us to use it for some humiliations as well.

* * *

At Lynn's Table we were having some fun.

Hotel Transylvania Blob: Evelyn, you and Kazuma are up for bonding

Evelyn: I know and this will be fun.

Poromon: But first we have something to show you guys.

They went over to Amy.

Amy: Well if it isn't the little freaks!

Poromon: We have something to show you Amy.

Amy: Oh what is it? You freakish buttfaced leader kicking the bucket?

Then they jumped and put a helmet on Amy's head!

Amy: What the!? What is this thing!? Get it off of me!

Poromon: That's the Happy Helmet. It's time you learned how to be a good person.

Manaphy: And this is the remote control.

She showed a remote.

Manaphy: And we use this dial to control how happy you will be.

Nico: Did you just build that guys?

Poromon: We sure did.

Stimpy: I built one for Ren before.

Ren: I remember that Stimpy.

Amy: YOU SICK LITTLE MONKEYS!

Me: I have a feeling this will be awesome.

Samey: I won't like it but this will be awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Poromon: Want to test it J.D.?

Me: Sure.

I went over and took the remote.

Me: Here we go.

Amy: Why I oughta…

CLICK BUZZ!

Amy felt her face pull and she got a smile!

Me: Hey it works!

Poromon: It sure does!

CLICK BUZZ!

I pressed it again and then Amy was getting a bigger smile.

Amy: HEY! What's Happening to me!

She tried to fight it but it was futile.

Amy: NO! (Straining) Got to fight it

CLICK BUZZ!

She smiled more.

CLICK BUZZ!

I pressed it again and she smiled more.

Amy: (Straining) CAN'T… LOSE… CONTROL!

I pressed it again.

CLICK BUZZ!

Then she smiled and was now REALLY HAPPY!

Amy: (LAUGHS JOYOUSLY) J.D. I'm so happy! I will be your permanent maid for you and be happy for good.

Me: I like this!

Poromon: Me too!

Kazuma: Evelyn, I'll never regret meeting you

Evelyn: Me neither. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

B.O.B:… is this for real right now?

Me: It sure is. Amy is now happy.

Ren: I hope she doesn't destroy that helmet like I did.

Stimpy: Yeah I made a Happy Helmet myself for Ren and he destroyed it when I played my favorite song Happy Happy Joy Joy.

Me: Don't worry. I used my magic to make the helmet unbreakable and indestructible.

Nico: Cool.

Poromon: We made this as part of a test. A Rehabilitation Program for some of the jerks.

Me: Think of this as part of a trial. If Amy can behave herself and be happy by the time we get home from our big mission, I will remove her dark side and have that be humiliated instead.

Nico: Oh I get it!

Evelyn: I remember that the Battle Fight was a living Hell for you

Kazuma: It was. But that was awesome that you guys came and helped us.

Me: That was awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Me: And it all started when we found Kazuma on a planet made of Sweet Potatoes.

Xenia: Yeah.

Dirt Boss: What big mission?

Me: Todays mission.

Nico: Yeah he's talking about that.

Dirt Boss: Oh right.

Evelyn: But it's a good thing we made Hitoshi paid with his life.

Kazuma: Big time.

Me: That is for sure.

Amy: I agree there.

Me: Yep. Now Amy remember our deal okay and you will be rewarded.

Samey: (SNICKERS)

Amy: You got it.

She spun around and was in a maid outfit.

?: Amy looks cute as a maid.

We saw a girl with black hair and yellow eyes and had yellow angel wings and had yellow clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Beast Morphers on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Zoey Steel: Zoey Steel, Embodiment of the Beast Morphers.

Me: Awesome to meet you Zoey.

Zoey Steel: Same here. Thank you guys for destroying Venjix/Evox.

Me: That revelation that they were both one in the same Blew us out of our socks.

Nico: Yeah.

Devon: But it's awesome to meet our embodiment.

Zoey Steel: Same here. I didn't want to go by Go-Busters as my last name. It would be weird.

Me: I see.

Nico: (laughs) It was the same with the embodiment of Go Onger. And the RPM Rangers faced that virus first!

Me: Yep.

Zoey Steel: I know! Crazy huh.

Me: Yeah

Eddy: And Zoey and Steel are two of the Beast Morphers

Zoey Steel: I know! Awesome.

Zoey Reeves: You share both our names.

Zoey Steel: I know.

Wideload: Tell us more about yourself

Zoey Steel: I'm a researcher of the Morphin Grid. I found out that the Morphin Grid is not just for Earth but for many alien races.

Me: WOW! But we found out about that with the Kyurangers, Zyuohgers and Aquitar Rangers. That is awesome.

Zoey Steel: It sure is. But many creatures of the universe can do it too.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Zoey Steel: I would be honored.

Napalm Man: Nico, who gets to shine this time?

Nico: Rainbow Dash, Lynn Loud, Vegeta, Lightning Dust, Musa, and Amore.

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Vegeta: It's going to be an honor Bokrua.

Nico: You're going to like it Vegeta.

Me: Yep.

Lynn Loud: This is gonna be fun.

Lightning Dust: It sure will.

Amore: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than King Jellyjam, and that monster's back from the dead and he's causing trouble once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than King Jellyjam, and that monster's back from the dead and he's causing trouble once more.

We gasped.

Nico: That tyrannical smelly pile of old jelly! I knew it was going to be him, I just knew it!

Me: Same here.

Eli: Yeah!

Sebastian Mendez: That stupid dummy, I know he's planning something really big, so I've installed a world's tiniest camera in the room, so I'll be watching Slappy like a hawk, and remember that camera you saw in the jungle. Well, one of Slappy's cohorts, Alexander Dubrow, has gotten info on Iron Boy's suit, and whatever he's planning with it, I just know he's going to cause trouble again and capture the mermaids in Deep Trouble once again. When we do go after him, let me be the one to kill him and feed him to the sharks.

Nico: You got it, Sebastian. Man, when it comes to the darkness, you're an expert. Okay, team, let's get to Camp Jellyjam and help

Wendy, Elliot, and the others deal with that disgusting pile of jam.

Lincoln: He's getting wiped from the face of the earth for this.

Me: Yeah!

I went and got the book for Camp Jellyjam.

Me: We faced him in 2019 and we buried him alive. We blew up Joshua Mines and buried him underground.

Nico: That was awesome. And Sebastian don't kill Alexander Dubrow. He and Bob Roth are the only buddies of Slappy not worth killing. They will go to jail.

Sebastian Mendez: Well okay.

Nico: Good. But that was still an awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And his smell is unbearable!

Me: Yeah! YUCK! He smelled like raw sewage and malignant slime.

Juran: How big is he?

Connor: Me and my team were there. Want me to be honest about it?

Juran: Yes please.

Connor: Fifteen foot tall walking pile of purple slime that uses kids like slaves.

Me: I should tell you guys what happened back then.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 821 and it was awesome.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Zocks: Being slaves is worse than death!

Nico: Oh, we haven't gotten to the part where he punishes those that are slow in cleaning him!

Me: He eats them.

Zocks growled in rage!

Zocks: WHY THAT MONSTER!

Applejack: Why that low-down dirty pile of slop!

Nico: Yeah! This time we banish him to the black gates.

Me: After we throw him into a black hole.

Nico: Good idea.

The previous group came.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Can me, Shendu, Selene, Amora, Spymaster, Brain Freezer, Vexen, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, and Pterodactyl Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Qin: Yep.

Amora: Awesome.

Gabriel: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now it's time for the Robots of Mega Man 6. Flame Man first.

Flame Man: Wow! This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Amy you be good while we're gone.

Amy: I will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the four figures are none other than The Fiends of Chaos, four highly powerful demons who serve as the secondary antagonists in the first Final Fantasy video game and revealed to have sealed a pact with the main villain, Garland, and they're here to destroy us under Garland's orders. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and none of us are going to like it one bit: the persons we just saw and the dark energy signals we sensed belongs to The Fiends of Chaos, four highly powerful demons who serve as the secondary antagonists in the first Final Fantasy video game and revealed to have sealed a pact with the main villain, Garland, and they're here to destroy us under Garland's orders.

We gasped.

Kuja: The Fiends of Chaos, I should've known they'd one day make their return, and they're not to be underestimated though, just like with The Elemental Archfiends, each Fiend of Chaos has control over over the four elements of fire, water, earth, and wind: Lich is The Fiend of Earth, Kraken is The Fiend of Water, Tiamat is The Fiend of Wind, and finally, Marilith is The Fiend of Fire.

Nico: Damn, this is going to be one tough challenge.

Elaine Ekenas: These fiends aren't going to be easy to defeat, therefore, we need to show them our full power.

Lincoln: Exactly, there's no way we're letting them get out of this alive.

Nico: This'll be one fierce fight of the elements. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to Camp Jellyjam and help Wendy, Elliot, and the others deal with that disgusting pile of jam once and for all.

Lincoln: And when they hear that Slappy was behind his return, it's not going to end well, and once we get done with them, you're next, Fiends of Chaos.

Elain Ekenas: There's absolutely no way we're going to let you live any longer, Fiends, you're nothing more than the servants and enforcers of Garland and his twisted ambitions, and for that, you four will pay the ultimate price for your misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Camp Jellyjam and help Wendy, Elliot, and the others deal with King Jellyjam once and for all, and once we got done with them, Elaine Ekenas and Lincoln are going to destroy The Fiends of Chaos.

We were off to Camp Jellyjam.

---

We arrived at Camp Jellyjam.

Shendu: Is this the place?

Me: Yep. This is it.

Nico: Boy just like last time.

Me: Yeah.

Wendy and Elliot and the others came.

Wendy: Boy are we glad to see you guys.

Me: Same here Wendy. We head Jellyjam is back.

Itasis: I'm afraid to ask but… how much damage has he done?

Wendy: I told everyone that Jellyjam is back. Because I got this.

She held up a note. It said "I haf reterned." In purple slime.

Me: He is a terrible speller.

Xenia: Yeah.

Amora: The correct spelling is "I have returned."

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Wendy: But I'm glad you guys are here.

Me: Yep. This time we're going to finish him once and for all. We have 4 years of pain to dish out on him.

Xenia: We sure do.

Me: We faced him before the Great War of Friday The 13th.

Windsweeper: Explain to me why we're just throwing him into a black hole instead of blowing him apart? He's dead either way!

Me: Black Holes will obliterate him completely. If he is blown apart he will just reform. He is a slime.

Suu: He's right on that. We slimes are gelatinous creatures and our cells will make us reform into one.

Vexen: That's a good point. Even the tiniest cell will help him reform.

Me: Yeah.

Windsweeper: That is true. I see what you mean.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: But we got to make sure that Jellyjam is gone for good.

Frost Man: I could freeze him bit by bit.

Nico: That could work. We could also incinerate him.

Me: Hmm. No. Jellyjam would have his pieces break out of the ice. But I don't think fire works on him.

Pied Piper: I don't think it does.

Rainbow Dash: Plus, I don't think we want the whole place smelling bad and having bits of him all over if we blast him apart.

Me: Yeah and have us smell like shit and malignant malodorous crap.

Nico: Yeah that would be disgusting.

Xenia: Yep.

Bad Juju: Would an orange soap wave work?

Me: I think so.

Nico: We'll give it a try.

Camie: It might work.

Lynn: It's worth a shot.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I'll fly over the area to look for him.

Me: Okay.

He flew over.

Camie: This will be good.

The ground then shook.

Crankcase: That's not a good sign!

Me: Uh oh.

Wendy: He's stirring because of humongous burps.

Lynn: Geez those burps are louder and more powerful than mine.

Nico: More powerful than Bubble Bass.

Vegeta: Still won't save him!

Jack O Lantern: And thanks for letting me help out in the rescue.

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Yeah.

Totally Spies Timmy: Anyone got soap for this?

Ed: EVIL SOAP!

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

I pulled out a soap blaster gun.

Nico: Nice.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Wasn't able to find him.

Brain Freezer: It's fine.

Lightning Dust: I think we know where he is.

Me: He must be still in that mine.

Shadow Noir: I'll get those kids out of there. He probably burps loudly while sleeping.

Nitro Man: Anyone want to hop on me on the way there?

Laney: I will.

Nico: Go for it.

Nitro Man: All right.

Nico: Lets go to Joshua Mine.

We were off.

As we were on our way we smelled a malodorous odor.

Me: UCH! That smells horrible.

Spymaster: We're getting close.

Musa: That smell's getting strong!

Camie: Yuck!

We then saw the entrance to the mine.

Me: Entrance to the mine sighted.

Shadow Noir came back through a portal of darkness and she had all the kids with her.

Me: Thank goodness.

Pounce: Entrance time!

We went at the mine.

King Jellyjam was infuriated! Then the spirits of soap came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello you malodorous freak! 4 years made you smell worse than ever.

Amore: We would end this with a few strong blasts.

Selene: But we all know the best way to get rid of you!

Me: And it will hurt!

Jellyjam: YOU MADE A FOOL OF ME! I WILL EAT YOU ALL AND

VOMIT YOU ALL OUT OF MY BUTT!

Xenia: That doesn't make sense.

Camie: Now it's time for you to get your slimy butt kicked!

Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust and Amore fired waves of lightning.

Lynn fired waves of lava.

Musa fired a wave of music.

Vegeta: FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

He fired a powerful blast of green energy from his hand and the blasts all hit Jellyjam and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion blew the mountain and the mine apart! When the smoke cleared Jellyjam was melted and mangled up like Majin Buu was.

Nico: He's still not down!

Me: No but that really hurt him good.

Camie: It sure did!

Poromon threw beer bottles!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poromon: This will hurt him! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him and he bursted into flames!

Me: That hurt too!

Then Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, and Black Spider came.

Nico: Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, and Black Spider.

I fired Orange Soap blasts and drenched him and he got burned bad!

Nergal: Wow! That really works!

Nico: It sure does.

Me: Yep.

Nergal: Oh here J.D.

He gave me some pizza.

Me: Oh thanks Nergal.

I ate the Pizza and it was just what I needed.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Ahh I needed that.

Anti Wanda: Ya'll smell that stench?!

Nico: Oh, we can smell it, alright!

Rex Goodwin: It'll all go away once Jellyjam is destroyed.

Me: Yep.

Raven Branwen: It better!

Dr. Polaris: (to Nico) We heard you killed Rogue Pumpkinheads.

Nico: We sure did.

Chemistro: Did you really make pumpkin pie out of them?

Me: Yep. And I needed Pizza to wash down the pie too.

Nergal: Happy to provide.

Beamcaster came.

Me: Back for another round Beamcaster?

Beamcaster: Oh yeah!

Me: Awesome.

Beamcaster: Man, that smell is nasty!

Me: Tell me about it!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Disgusting.

We got the battles underway

---

Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Luke, Lane, Lynn Jr., Linka, Lars, Larry Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Anti-Jorgen, Anti-Tooth Fairy, Anti-Poof, Anti-Sparky, Anti-Cupid, Anti-Juandissimo, Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - Nico's rescue was facing the Pumpkinheads and Lightning Lisa and Suu the Slime transforming

---

Anti-Wanda was first.

Anti Wanda: (to Loni) Nico's rescue was facing the Rogue Pumpkinheads. Lightning Lisa and Suu the Slime transformed too.

Loni: They sure did and it was totes amazing.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! It was really fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah we smashed those pumpkinheaded freaks into dust.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) And banished them into the black gates.

Sunburn: We had fun with that.

Anti-Wanda: Glad y'all did! Lets do it!

Loni: FASHII LETS MAKE GLAMOUR!

He turned into a fashion themed hero!

Loni: I AM KING FASHION! (ECHOING) FASHIONS OF FIRE!

He fired fireballs of clothes and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Brittney, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Roman, Carly, Devack, Misty, Kalin, Greiger, Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - Us battling Another T-Rex, Magma, Money, Virus, Sweets Dopants, Pericles and Gentleman Ghost who were the Keyblade Knight of Endor and the Embodiment of the Falcon Dopant

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Nico, Yugi's team, Gentleman Ghost's team, and the others did good battling Another T-Rex, Magma, Money, Virus, Sweets Dopants, Pericles and Gentleman Ghost. They were the Keyblade Knight of Endor and the Embodiment of the Falcon Dopant.

Brittney: We sure did and it was really awesome. That was really fun.

Amber: It sure was.

Princess Luna: It was a really amazing battle.

Moondust: Yeah it sure was.

Snowdrop: Everyone had fun on that one.

Gari: They sure did. And Eowyn Endor has a friend in the Ewoks. That is cool.

Blackout: It sure is awesome.

Rex Goodwin: That is awesome and the Ewoks are one of my favorites from the Star Wars Movies. Lets do it!

Brittney: ECLIPSA LETS BRING DARKNESS!

She turned into a Total Eclipse themed hero.

Brittney: I am Empress Umbra. (ECHOING) DARKNESS ECLIPSE BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of sunlight and moonlight and it formed into a black sun and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lars, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Lucy Loud, Brittney, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Bertrand, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Good Cinder Fall, Malachite Sisters, Universe 666 Salem, Mercury Black, Arthur Watts, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - Lincoln's Rescue in New York City to take down Matt Cordell, the murderous ex-police officer returned from the dead

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in New York City. He took down Matt Cordell, the murderous ex-police officer returned from the dead.

Lars: He sure did and he sent him to you guys.

Irina Wendolva: That was awesome to see.

Starlight Glimmer: That was cool.

Cozy Glow: It sure was awesome.

Hex: It sure was.

Raven Branwen: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Lars: UMBRAS LETS BRING DARK!

He turned into a darkness hero!

Lars: Call me Prince Darkstar! (ECHOING) DARKNESS SPEAR STRIKE!

He fired waves of darkness spears. They fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

## Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus, Akira, Hikaru, Noriko, DISK Wars Wasp, Chris, Ed Grant, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Evil Star, Magneto, Lady Magneto, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Metal Man, Evil Gravity Man, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - Meeting the Ashida Sisters

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I heard you guys met the Ashida Sisters. What are they like?

Jessica Shannon: They are gene-slammers of some of the

Predacons and Decepticons and they are also the future Wedding Designers for Hikaru and Noriko.

Mulan: It's really awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure is.

Scootaloo: I agree there too.

Whirlwind: Boy it sure is.

Dr. Polaris: That is so awesome. Lets do it!

Jessica Shannon: WASPRA LETS BUZZ!

She turned into a Wasp Themed hero.

Jessica Shannon: I am PRINCESS WASP! (ECHOING) STING OF THE FURIOUS SWARM!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Nokama, Vakama, Nuju, Whenua, Onewa, Takanuva, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, Tahnok, Gahlok, Lehrak, Pahrak, Kohrak, Nuhvok, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Sou - The Mascots made The Happy Helmet and stuck it on Amy

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) The Mascots made The Happy Helmet. Then they stuck it on Amy.

Matau: (LAUGHS) You should have seen it! It was so funny! They stuck it to her head and activated it and it made her permanently happy. Now she is doing Nice things against her will. She may be evil but she is stupid.

Amanda Benson: We thought of this as a funny punishment for her. She is now our maid.

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) It was funny.

Tornado Bolt: (LAUGHS) It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja even though Samey doesn't agree she is getting a good laugh out of it.

Stealth Elf: Yeah she sure is.

Chemistro: That is funny! Lets do it!

Matau: CHEMIS LETS FORMULATE!

He turned into a Chemical hero!

Matau: Call me CHEMICAL LAD! (ECHOING) FORMULA FOR FURY!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Emma, Troy, Noah, Jake, Orion, Lillith, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Sprocket, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Bandit Keith, Paradox Brothers, Ghost Kaiba, Odius, Arkana, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - Kazuma and Evelyn's Bonding Time

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz: (to Gia) How was Kazuma and Evelyn's Bonding Time? Was it good?

Gia: It was and the funniest part about it was seeing them laugh at Amy beating the crap out of her Jerk friends.

Jean Bison: That was awesome and funny.

Pinkie Pie: The Mascots making the Happy Helmet was the Best Idea EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was funny.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: We never saw Pinkie Pie laugh that hard before.

Bonz: (LAUGHS) That is funny. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! PLANT FORCE!

She turned into the Peach Gaim Rider!

Gia: TIGRAS LETS SLASH AND CLAW!

She turned into a Tiger Hero Rider!

Gia: Call me LADY LEGACY TIGER CLAW! (ECHOING) LEGACY OF THE YELLOW TIGER SLASH!

She fired blades of yellow energy and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Sam Manson, Tucker, Star, Valerie Grey, Dani Phantom, Vlad Masters, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Evil Poison Ivy, Evil Harley Quinn, Spellbinder, Evil Livewire, Evil Volcana, Evil Killer Frost, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - Horror at

Camp Jellyjam Next

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket: (to Danny) Horror at Camp Jellyjam is Next. And like before, you guys are in another camp.

Danny: Yeah that is true and awesome.

Princess Hisui: Yeah no kidding.

Applejack: It sure was an awesome story we heard from J.D.

Apple Bloom: Boy that was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was and it was before the Great War of Friday the 13th.

Roxy Rocket: That is cool! Lets do it!

Danny Phantom: HUNTRA LETS HUNT GHOSTS!

He turned into a Ghost Hunter Hero!

Danny Phantom: I am SPECTER DEFLECTOR! (ECHOING) GHOST BLAST STORM!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Ruby, Weiss, Yang, Summer, Dew Gayl, Winter, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Nergal Jr., Malaria, Sperg, Eris, Nasalmancer, Taking Tree, Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - King Jellyjam is gross and we buried him alive back then

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal: (to Blake) King Jellyjam is gross. J.D. and the others buried him alive back then.

Blake: He sure did. Many of us weren't there back then but that was so awesome.

Strawberry Sunrise: It sure was! We were amazed about that.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure were and it was cool.

Starshine Sparkle: It was awesome.

Spyro: Boy no kidding. That was awesome.

Nergal: That is cool! Lets do it!

Blake: CATRA LETS PROWL!

She turned into a cat hero!

Blake: Call me SHADOW PROWLER! (ECHOING) CATS OF DARKNESS FURY!

She fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a cat swarm. The group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Rarity, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Sassy Saddles, Fancy Pants, Hoity Toity, Photo Finish, Fleur De Lis, Primm Hemline, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Monkey King, Monkey Fist, Bonnie, Teen Ninjas, Teen Tornado, Cheese Shogun Roquefort, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - Camp Jellyjam is a nasty camp

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan: (to Rarity) (Scottish Accent) Camp Jellyjam is a nasty camp. With an equally nasty smelling so called mascot!

Rarity: Oh he sure is a repulsive sack of garbage darlings!

Papillon: Yeah no kidding! What a gross freak!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he is ugly too!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding!

Duff Killigan: I agree lassies. Lets do it!

Rarity: JEWELRA LETS SPARKLE!

She turned into a jewel hero!

Rarity: Call me THE GENEROUS JEWEL! (ECHOING) JEWELS OF GENEROSITY!

She fired wave of energy and jewels and the group fired waves of jewels, ice and water and smashed them down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Dr. Wakeman, Tuck, Brad, Sheldon, Lisa, Dexter, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Roman Goodwin, Webstor, Black Widow (Sailor Moon), Spider Carnage, UA Carnage, Ultimate Venom, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - No one turns kids into slaves on our watch

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider: (to Jenny) No one turns kids into slaves on our watch. … even if they do give out cool King Coins!

Jenny: This is one camp I would never sign my children up for!

Pyris: Me neither! Especially if it's run by an ugly 15 foot tall talking pile of toxic waste sludge!

Princess Celestia: That is a gross thing!

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: That is disgusting.

Amber Morning: It sure is.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Black Spider: I agree there. Lets do it!

Jenny: GEARSTA LETS GEAR UP!

She turned into a Cyborg hero!

Jenny: I am ROBOTRA! (ECHOING) GEARS OF LASER FURY!

She fired laser gears and the group fired waves of lasers and light and smashed them down.

---

Bridget Branley VS Reika Hanehara the Heat Dopont.

---

Reika Hanehara was next.

Bridget Branley: (FLARES UP FIRE AURA) Been a while since we fought.

Reika: I know. It sure has been a while.

Bridget Branley: Yeah.

She fired waves of fire and blasted Reika down.

---

Ashley Aella VS Maria S. Cranberry the Cyclone Dopont

---

Maria the Cyclone Dopant was nest.

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) But things have been hectic huh?

Maria Cranberry: Yeah no kidding.

Ashley fired a wave of wind and blasted her down.

---

Brooke Hudson VS Ken Ashiwara the Trigger Dopant

---

Ken Ashiwara was next.

Brooke: (Flares up Water Aura) Boy King Jellyjam is horrible.

Ken Ashiwara: Yeah no kidding there.

Brooke: You got that right.

Ken Ashiwara: Yeah. Game Start.

She fired waves of water and blasted Ken down.

---

Bronte Elektra VS Kyosei Izumi the Luna Dopant

---

Kyosei Izumi was next.

Bronte: (FLARES UP LIGHTNING AURA) I can't believe that Jellyjam wants to use kids as slaves.

Kyosei Izumi: Yeah that is heartless and dishonorable.

Bronte: I know.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Allira Cristant VS Gozo Domoto the Metal Dopant

---

Gozo Domoto was next.

Allira Cristant: (Flares up Crystal Aura) You would never hurt kids like that would you?

Gozo: NO WAY! I have too much honor. I may be a bad guy but I am too compassionate for kids.

Allira: That's good.

She fired waves of crystal and smashed him down.

---

Abilene Demeter VS Owl Phantom (Wizard)

---

Owl Phantom was next.

Abilene Demeter: (FLARES UP EARTH AND ROCK AURA) So I get a never before seen monster from Wizard as my archenemy.

Owl Phantom: I will make your life full of despair!

Abilene Demeter: Not if I make yours full of despair first.

She fired waves of rock and blasted him down.

---

Leora Chiaro vs Warriors of Hope

---

---

The Warriors of Hope were next.

Leora: (FLARES UP LIGHT AURA) Time to shine like the sun.

She fired a wave of light and blasted them down.

---

Stelara Astra vs Miss Heed

---

Miss Heed was next.

Stelara Astra: (FLARES UP STAR AURA) I'm so excited for this.

Miss Heed: I am too.

Stelara fired waves of stars and blasted her down.

---

Aurora Aurelia vs Beros.

---

Beros was next.

Aurora Aurelia: (Flares up Gravity Aura) I'm really looking forward to this.

Beros: I am too. Been a while.

Aurora Aurelia: I know.

She fired waves of lightning and gravity and blasted her down.

---

Maya Carina vs Black Hat Org.

---

The Black Hat Org. was next.

Maya Carina: (Flares up Nebula Aura) But this will be so fun.

She fired waves of stars and nebula gas and blasted them down.

---

Astrid Briinkley vs Goat (Green Eggs and Ham)

---

Goat was next.

Astrid: (FLARES UP NATURE AURA) I'm ready to show you Nature's power.

She fired waves of nature and leaves and blasted him down.

---

Abnus Abital vs Jim (Winx Club)

---

Jim was next.

Abnus: (FLARES UP DARKNESS AURA) I'm ready to unleash darkness on you.

Jim: Bring it on.

Abnus: Oh I will.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Bianca Frostine vs Wedgelor.

---

Wedgelor was next.

Bianca Frostine: (FLARES UP ICE AURA) I'm going to freeze you solid.

Wedgelor: Bring it on.

She fired waves of ice and blasted him down.

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, 555 Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Beamcaster

Beamcaster was next.

Beamcaster: This is gonna be fun.

Me: You got that right. I'm excited for this.

Varie: As long as it gets rid of this revolting stench.

Camie: It's gross.

Celica: Yeah.

Cassidy: Yeah.

Beamcaster: I know. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of King Jellyjam, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

555 Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: YEAH!

The Rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Beamcaster and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Beamcaster you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Troy: Time for a little magic trick!

Tsukasa: We're going to make you disappear!

Kamen Ride: Wizard!

Kamen Ride: Beast!

Tsukasa turned into Wizard and Daiki summoned clones of the Wizard Riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! MAGIC ENFORCEMENT TEAM!

They turned into the Wizard Riders too!

Maria: And for backup! (TURNS DIAL) SHRIKES OF DOOM!

She summoned Killer ShriKe, Lanhua, Yost Graviton, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Grim Reaper Unversed and Evil Tuxedo!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at Jellyjam and fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Lystone and Lomma blasted and smashed him.

Anti Wanda: DARK MAGIC WISHBEAM!

Rex Goodwin: CONDOR VIOLET FLAME BURST!

Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SWORD BLAST BEAM!

Dr. Polaris: MAGNETAR BLAST STORM!

Chemistro: CHEMICAL FURY BLAST!

Bonz: PUMPKING FURY BLAST!

Roxy Rocket: ROCKETS OF DARK DOOM!

Nergal: PIZZA STORM OF FURY!

Duff Killigan: SCOTLAND FURY BLAST!

Black Spider: SPIDERS OF DOOM SHOT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

B.O.B., Blob, Wideload and Dirt Boss used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wideload's weapons and strength and B.O.B. and Blob's powers 100-fold and Dirt Boss got powerful shoulder cannons on him.

Dirt Boss and B.O.B.: DIRT DOG BLOB SPLAT!

Wideload and Blob: WIDELOAD BLOB SPLAT!

Kendra of the Rock and Shendu: ROCK FIRESTORM BLAST!

Sam of the Spies and Selene: VAMPIRE SPY BLAST!

Sakura of the Clow and Amora: CLOW MAGIC BLAST!

SpongeBob of the Krabby Patty and Spymaster: KRABBY PATTY SPY BLAST WAVE!

Mera of Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH ATLANTIS BLAST!

Bloom of Domino and Dragon Flame and Brain Freezer: DRAGON FLAME FREEZE BLAST!

Lana of Ice and Vexen: ICE FURY BLAST STORM!

Green Arrow of the Punch and Jack O Lantern: PUMPKIN PUNCH STORM!

Gwen of the Dark and Pied Piper: DARKNESS RAVEN BLAST!

Maximum Ride of the Angels and Pterodactyl Ghost: ANGEL PTERODACTYL BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Wendy, me and Nico: JELLYJAM LIBERATION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: TASTE SOAP! SOAP ELEMENT STYLE: ORANGE SOAP WAVE!

Jessica Kaios: SOAP FIRE STYLE: CHERRY SOAP BLAZE!

Nanami Simpson: SOAP WATER STYLE: GRAPE SOAP SPLASH!

Toph: SOAP EARTH STYLE: COCONUT SOAP BOULDER!

Makoto Nanaya: SOAP WIND STYLE: STRAWBERRY SOAP TORNADO!

Sari Sumdac: SOAP LIGHTNING STYLE: PEACH SOAP BOLT!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said soaps!

Lincoln and his harem: SOAP FINAL SMASH: FLAVORFUL SOAP TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a massive and super powerful soapy tidal wave strong enough to wipe out King Jellyjam from the face of the earth!

Lincoln fired a supermassive tsunami wave of water with fruit-scented soap that was worked up into a fine soapy lather and it hit King Jellyjam and I opened a portal that lead to the Supermassive Black Hole at the Center of the Milky Way Galaxy and it sucked him in and he was obliterated in an instant! Then he was banished to the black gates.

Nico: Good riddance, you bastard!

Me: YEAH! Take that you turd head!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Fiends of Chaos.

?: ALL OF YOU SHALL DIE IN THE NAME OF OUR MASTER GARLAND!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean

Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire, water, earth, and wind blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Fiends of Chaos, or we will force you out.

Four figures came out, and they were none other than Marilith, Fiend of Fire, Tiamat, Fiend of Wind, Kraken, Fiend of Water, and Lich, Fiend of Earth, The Fiends of Chaos and servants of Garland.

Lincoln: Marilith, Fiend of Fire, Tiamat, Fiend of Wind, Kraken, Fiend of Water, and Lich, Fiend of Earth, The Fiends of Chaos and servants of Garland, I knew that one day, you four would show up to kill us, but your master made a fatal mistake sending you four after us, we've fought creatures like you and won.

Tiamat: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO US LIKE THAT?! WE DO NOT CARE IF YOU ARE GODS AMONG MEN, ALL WHO DEFY LORD GARLAND SHALL DIE!

Elaine Ekenas: Says you and every last villain we've faced.

Suddenly, Elaine Ekenas' blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mercury, Echeneis, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ekenas the Mercury-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Fiends of Chaos, she left blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mercury, Echeneis, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Elains Ekenas: You Fiends of Chaos make me sick to no end, you all have caused destruction and havoc to far too many people and all for the loyalty to your master, Garland. You four lack utter remorse and empathy for the destruction you've caused and for those that'd fallen to you in the past, all of your crimes have gone unpunished for far too long, and now, you will pay the ultimate price for them… with your lives.

Suddenly, Elaine Ekenas was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and mercury surrounding the vortex, there are Echeneis, phoenixes, angels, and Ekenas the Mercury flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Fiends of Chaos: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Elaine Ekenas emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elaine Ekenas grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue hair and blue bow and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mercury, Echeneis, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Ekenas the

Mercury with the alchemical symbol of mercury emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Echeneis earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Mercury, and Eternity Kanjis in its fins, she also has Ekenas the Mercury with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Mercury, and Eternity Kanjis in its fins for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue Echeneis-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elaine Ekenas has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, sleeveless blue top, blue skirt with the alchemical symbol of mercury on it, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, Echeneis, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Ekenas the Mercury and it's surrounded by water. Suddenly, Elaine Ekenas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Elaine Ekenas has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elaine Ekenas' massive Ekenas the Mercury-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Echeneis, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elaine Ekenas' Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Maelstrom Ekenas the Mercury Alchemy Angel Water Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Maelstrom Ekenas the Mercury Alchemy Angel Water Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Ekenas the Mercury etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blade, large aqua blue Echeneis heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue Echeneis heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green eagle heads is a large blue Echeneis head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Elaine Ekenas has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Ekenas the Mercury's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Ekenas the Mercury that said, "Elaine Ekenas, Gene-Slammer of Ekenas the Mercury, Master of The Powers of Water and Mercury, Alchemical Angel of Water and Mercury, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Snow Demon, Destroyer of The Fiends of Chaos, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Mercury, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Echeneis"

エレイン・エケナス、水銀エケナスのジーン・スラマー、水と水銀の力のマスター、水と水銀の錬金術の天使、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、スノーデーモンの大敵、カオスの悪魔の破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情

の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水のマスター、マーキュリー、スター、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてエケネイス

Suddenly, Elaine Ekenas' immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Elaine Ekenas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EKENAS THE MERCURY-ECHENEIS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL WATER MAELSTROM MERCURY EKENAS THE MERCURY ECHENEIS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL WATER MAELSTROM MERCURY EKENAS THE MERCURY ECHENEIS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL WATER MAELSTROM MERCURY EKENAS THE MERCURY ECHENEIS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Elaine Ekenas' Super Angel-Ekenas the Mercury-Echeneis-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Elemental Archfiends saw it, they fell into a rage and fired blasts of fire, water, wind, and earth at her and Lincoln to kill them, but Lincoln and Elaine Ekenas absorbed the elemental blasts and it made them even stronger, and Aylene Aretos fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Echeneis, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Fiends of Chaos and exploded and they were knocked down, they got back up, but now, they were even angrier than ever.

Elaine Wittgenstein: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, Elaine Ekenas' transformed.

Lincoln: That's right, Elaine Ekenas has transformed into her Super Angel-Ekenas the Mercury-Echeneis-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we put an end to The Fiends of Chaos for good.

Elaine Ekenas: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Maelstrom Water Alchemical Mercury Water Ekenas the Mercury Echeneis Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Maelstrom Water Alchemical Mercury Water Ekenas the Mercury Echeneis Phoenix Angel Love) They will pay for everything that they've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Elaine Ekenas.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Marilith, Fiend of Fire, Tiamat, Fiend of Wind, Kraken, Fiend of Water, and Lich, Fiend of Earth, and now, you shall pay for the crimes that you've committed in Garland's name.

Elaine Ekenas and Lincoln went after The Fiends of Chaos who continued firing blasts of fire, water, earth, and wind at them, but they continued absorbing them and it made them even stronger than ever, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy,

blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Fiends of Chaos and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Elaine Ekenas also attacked them with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed them all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Fiend of Chaos even more madder with rage.

Marilith: YOU! YOU! WE WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Fiends of Chaos charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in their black hearts, but Aylene Aretos fired a powerful energy blast at them which hit them hard and they got knocked down, and then, Lincoln turned the tips of four of his massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and then, he stabbed them into The Fiends of Chaos and he began absorbing them and he was also assimilating the Geomancy of Lich, the Pyromancy of Marilith, the Hydromancy of Kraken, and the Aeromancy of Tiamat, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Fiends of Chaos except for their clothing. Then, four energy cards with the Fiends of Chaos' drained souls appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished them to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Elaine Ekenas and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Elaine Ekenas' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Elaine Ekenas: This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and your master. Thanks for helping me destroy The Fiends of Chaos for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elaine.

Suddenly, Elaine Ekenas wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elaine Ekenas' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Ekenas the Mercury flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elaine Ekenas sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and in the end, we made sure The Fiends of

Chaos paid the price for their crimes and for serving their master, Garland.

Me: If we ever face him in the future, we'll make him pay for everything he's done. So, Lincoln, who's the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one: Gene-Slammers for the Dino Rangers.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Salamandra: And there's only group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Dino Rangers: The Marikawa Sisters.

Shizuka Marikawa: (GASPS) My sisters.

Saeko Busujima: (GROWLS) I can't believe Team Rocket had the gall to Gene-Slam them!

Nico: They crossed one too many lines Gene-Slamming Lincoln's Guardian Angels and our friends, in fact, there's no line they're willing to cross in their plans for world domination.

Eli: That's right. So, who are they?

Selene Emperyous: You'll love meeting them, Eli, and so will the rest of the team, they are Aina Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Grimlock, Chie Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Swoop, Etsuko Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slug, Hana Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Snarl, Kaori Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Scorn, Mika Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slash, and Rio Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Sludge A.K.A. The Marikawa Sisters: these seven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and nurses at his school, and they're also the sisters of Shizuka Marikawa, and surprisingly only a few knew one fact, Shizuka and her sisters are octuplets.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Damn, so only a few people knew about that, and they're also awesome nurses at Lincoln's school.

Michelle Emperyous: They're also doctors capable of healing wounds Lincoln would suffer through and they also developed medicine that can heal illnesses that would normally take days to heal through. The Marikawa Sisters even Shizuka have all fallen in love in Lincoln, so much so that when they heard about what Killjoy Huggins had done, they slipped some extremely powerful laxatives in Killjoy Huggins' lunch which resulted in Killjoy Huggins suffering a powerful diarrhea that caused him to crap all over the teacher's lounge with the other teachers and Superintendent Chen in it which resulted in Killjoy Huggins getting a two year suspension.

Eli: Oh man, now that was utterly humiliating: nothing is worse than that!

May: And they exacted payback on Killjoy Huggins.

Nico: Yeah, it was humiliating.

Laney Emperyous: Each sister has yellow hair and the same bust as Shizuka but, they each have different clothing: Aina has red, Chie has green, Etsuko has blue, Hana has pink, Kaori has indigo, Mika has purple, and Rio has orange. To show thanks for always helping him, Lincoln kissed each of the Marikawa Sisters on the lips and they hate Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to scam Lincoln's school of their money. But, Lincoln and the Marikawa Sisters saw right through his trick and laced Lewis Travolta's lunch with the same laxatives that were used with Killjoy Huggins which resulted in Lewis Travolta crapping all over his own car inside and out resulting in complete humiliation.

We laughed hysterically.

Me: Now, that one I still remember too well. Man, it was so humiliating!

Nico: I remember that day as well, he made a mess all over his own car inside and out and everyone took pictures and laughed at him! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) It was so hilarious.

Luna: No matter how long ago that was, it was still hilarious!

Lynn Sr.: That bloated sack deserved it.

Bonz: There. Nice clean air.

Roxy Rocket: No more stench.

Nergal: I hope you liked the pizza. Because we're having more of it as a victory celebration!

Duff Killigan: I approve!

Black Spider: Me too!

Me: Awesome!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Wendy: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure and we saw the last of Jellyjam.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and Amy was good and true to my word I separated her darkness from her and purified her and then Amy broke down crying and she was really crying. Dark Amy was put in Amy's place.

---

Slappy was infuriated!

Bob Roth: Relax. I actually got an idea for your endgame plan. I looked over your files and I noticed there are at least 3 or 4 that aren't in Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Slappy: You looked through my files?!

Bob Roth: (sheepishly) Your cabinet was unlocked! Anyway, you can choose one of them to involve in your endgame plan.

Slappy: Hmm. No! They aren't important. It's Nico that I want. But tell me anyway.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 15 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer,

Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Gossamer, Evil Tim, Mutant Dexter and Big Chicken as well as Edd, Rei the Ghost, Bridgit, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, DVA, Bastion and Hanzo and we're going to help Marco battle Keith the Shapeshifting blob from I Live In Your Basement and make that freak pay for everything he did and also Kate Lloyd, Light Lily and Fi The Phoenix are going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Old Man Rolf, Universe 666 Eva, Heather, Anna Maria, Amy, Kat, Gmork, Phantom of Vasquez Castle and Zs'Skayr and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Flame Man named Callie Flame and she has amazing fire powers.

The matchup is for Tsuki Moonface, Gene-Slammer of Moonface the Silver, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Moon, a member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes"

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we are in for one awesome adventure. Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the mobile game, Tom and Jerry: Chase, and we're going to find out that it had since merged with our world ever since we met Tom and Jerry years ago, and we're going to be meeting the counterparts of Tom, Jerry, and their friends, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's, his name is Thomas Havelock, he's a mean cruel vicious monstrous asshole who terrorized Royal Woods for five years causing havoc and destruction by destroying public property, robbing banks, committing arson, and even murder, and even worse, he's tried numerous times to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels since he saw them as a threat to his reign of terror, but Lincoln shot that asshole right in the arm and he and his Guardian Angels took him down, and after they got him arrested, he got convicted and thrown into prison for the rest of his life. Now, five years later, we got bad news: Slappy broke that asshole out of jail, but Thomas double-crossed him and his cohorts and slashed them in the faces and left to get revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels on his own. There will be no mercy whatsoever on that asshole, Lincoln's sending him straight to The Black Gates after he gets through with thrashing him all over the place.

And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Aina Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Grimlock, Chie Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Swoop, Etsuko Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slug, Hana Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Snarl, Kaori Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Scorn, Mika Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slash, and Rio Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Sludge A.K.A. The Marikawa Sisters: these seven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and nurses at his school, and they're also the sisters of Shizuka Marikawa, and surprisingly only a few knew one fact, Shizuka and her sisters are octuplets. They are also doctors capable of healing wounds Lincoln would suffer through and they also developed medicine that can heal illnesses that would normally take days to heal through. The Marikawa Sisters even Shizuka have all fallen in love in Lincoln, so much so that when they heard about what Killjoy Huggins had done, they slipped some extremely powerful laxatives in Killjoy Huggins' lunch which resulted in Killjoy Huggins suffering a powerful diarrhea that caused him to crap all over the teacher's lounge with the other teachers and Superintendent Chen in it which resulted in Killjoy Huggins getting a two year suspension. Each sister has yellow hair and the same bust as Shizuka but with different clothing: Aina has red, Chie has green, Etsuko has blue, Hana has pink, Kaori has indigo, Mika has purple, and Rio has orange. To show thanks for always helping him, Lincoln kissed each of the Marikawa Sisters on the lips and they hate Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to scam Lincoln's school of their money. But, Lincoln and the Marikawa Sisters saw right through his trick and laced Lewis Travolta's lunch with the same laxatives that were used with Killjoy Huggins which resulted in Lewis Travolta crapping all over his own car inside and out resulting in complete humiliation.

Next up is Say Cheese and Die.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 16

## SAY CHEESE AND DIE

---

In the early morning hours at 2:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw six figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Tantara, Peru. But, they were no ordinary six figures, they were Nightmare Lunar-Flame, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Ember McLain. Rainbow Kat, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Nyancy Chan. Ash Whamp-Jack, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Roller Brawl. Star-Tech Gravity, An Metallic Pegasus. Tex Gravity, An Unicorn-Lombax Colt. And Izzy Gravity, An Pegasus-Cyborg Filly. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Ember McLain, Nyancy Chan, Roller Brawl, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Ember McLain: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughters are at.

Nyancy Chan: Along with an Metallic Pegasus, An Unicorn-Lombax Colt, and an Pegasus-Cyborg Filly.

Roller Brawl: Any ideas where exactly?

Me: They're at Tantara, Peru.

Nico: The second city of Peru? It is not a safe place for them.

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Ember McLain, Nyancy Chan, Roller Brawl, Me, and Nico were heading to Tantara, Peru. Lincoln saw a 14-years siren-like ghoul punk girl who has pale-white skin and a very slender build, a long flaming teal and blue hair pulled back into a ponytail at the top of her head, green eyes with light purple eyeshadow, freckles on her cheeks, and a curled and curved line near her eyes. She wears a pair of dark purple shades on her head, a purple sleeveless shirt with a skull and a backwards double quaver, lavender arm warmers, a purple plaid skirt with an Dark Element symbol on it, a silver belt, dark purple tights, and high purple boots. She wields her Battle Guitar-Axe. A 13-years-old Asian girl who has rainbow-colored hair in the style of a long ponytail with a pink bow on her head that resembles cat ears, and four purple lines on her face that resemble whiskers. She wears a light purple hoodie jacket, a white shirt with a purple line on the bottom and a Magic Element symbol on the center, purple pants with rainbow-colored lightning bolts, light purple sneakers, a cat bell on her neck, and cat paw-like gloves. A 10-year-old goth girl who has, pale pink skin, pink hair with black streaks that she ties in two large pigtails with a bang long enough to cover her eyes, and wears an white tiara, pointed ears, and sharped fangs. She wears a black long-sleeve dress with a little white stripe on the end, an white neckerchief clipped on her chest with a gray skull brooch, long striped knee socks, and black flat Mary Jane shoes. She wields two katana blades. A white, black and light blue metallic Pegasus with various gadgets and weapons. A orange and white Unicorn-Lombax Colt. His cutie mark is a Mechanical Wrench with an Light Bulb. And A purple Pegasus-Cyborg Filly with a slender build, black mane shaved to one side and tail and both ends in dyed Light Purple, her front hooves has mechanical claws. her cutie mark is a skateboard with an machine pistol. Lincoln saw who they are, it was Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, Ash Whamp-Jack, Star-Tech Gravity, Tex Gravity, and Izzy Gravity.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat and Ash Whamp-Jack?

Rainbow Kat: Indeed we are.

Nightmare Lunar-Flame: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is

the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Ember McLain, Nyancy Chan, and Roller Brawl came out, and when Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, and Ash Whamp-Jack saw them, they were stunned.

Ash Whamp-Jack: Mother?

Roller Brawl: I'm here, my little vampire.

Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, and Ash Whamp-Jack, ran up to Ember McLain, Nyancy Chan, and Roller Brawl, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you three should know, Ember, Nyancy, Roller Brawl, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, and Ash Whamp-Jack: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, and Ash Whamp-Jack with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Star-Tech Gravity, Tex Gravity, and Izzy Gravity join the hug as well.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, and Ash Whamp-Jack to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Ember McLain, Nyancy Chan, and Roller Brawl with their daughters, and Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Rainbow Kat, and Ash Whamp-Jack now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Walking through the middle of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Gossamer, Evil Tim, Mutant Dexter and Big Chicken as well as Edd, Rei the Ghost, Bridgit, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, DVA, Bastion and Hanzo As well as 2003 Leo, Aurico, Otto Rocket, Ish, Sunny Bridges, Apple White, Lynn Loud, Vegeta, Lightning Dust, Musa, and Amore and we were heading over to Marco's house for our next rescue.

Me: Boy last time we were at Marco's house was when we had to deal with his ugly so-called shapeshifting blob brother Keith.

Twilight Sparkle: That is awful. And I heard about you guys facing that freak.

Me: Yeah it was awful.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Camie: That was awful. But what happened back then?

Me: It was a horrifying sight. And it was back a few weeks before the Great War With the Royal Defenders.

Nico: Yep.

I went over what happened in chapter 1089 and it was crazy.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Widowmaker: That is crazy!

DVA: Yeah it sure was!

Me: Yeah.

Edd: I will never forget that. That was a most scary day.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Double D, I want to thank you, Zs'Skayr, and your teams for coming.

Edd: Why it's my pleasure Nico. This will be so fun.

Rei the Ghost: I agree there.

Nico: Rei, remember when you joined us?

Rei the Ghost: I sure do. J.D. and Sophie Nocturn saved me from McWolf in the Castle of Solidarity in the world of Magic The Gathering.

Nico: That's right.

Me: That was so fun.

Lola: Wow. That was fun and cool.

Me: It sure was.

Laney: That was awesome.

Nico: You're among the other ghosts in the team now.

Rei the Ghost: I sure am. That is so awesome.

Xenia: I agree there.

Lola: Yeah.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) I was a ghost when you all met me now.

Me: I remember that Lucille. And that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: (Sniffs) EW! I think I missed some Jellyjam sludge on my shirt.

Camie: That was a really revolting adventure.

Nico: Let's check to see if we have any left

Me: I think we might have missed a couple of spots.

We looked at ourselves carefully and found that we still had Jellyjam sludge on us.

Laney: Oh yeah there's still some on me.

Lola: Me too.

Lily: YUCK! Me too!

Camie: Same with me.

Nico: We're getting this off!

Maria: I got this!

She enveloped us all in a ball of water and Eddy put Soap in it. Maria and Eddy were the only ones clean.

She lathered us up and spun us around.

Eddy: BING!

Maria: SPINCYCLE!

She spun us around fast!

Eddy: BING!

Maria: Washer off.

We came out and we were dripping wet and then…

POOF!

We puffed up.

Me: That was funny.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Rainbow Dash, Lynn Loud, Vegeta, Lightning Dust, Musa, and Amore did a good job

Vegeta: Indeed we did Bokrua.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was so awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Lightning Dust: That was awesome and fun.

Lynn: It sure was.

Nico: Keep an eye out for anything suspicious

Me: Right.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Marco and his friends that Keith, the shapeshifting slime is back, and he's causing trouble in town once again.

We gasped.

Me: We actually know about that.

Nico: Oh man, I knew it was going to be him, I just knew it.

Me: Same here. So, we need to destroy him for good.

Eli: That is for sure.

Lincoln: Exactly, and we need to be careful, he's a shapeshifter like The Thing, but he can only take on the form he used to befriend Marco. The only thing that can rat him out is fire. So, I also called some additional help.

Just then, Light Lily and Fi the Phoenix arrived.

Fi: We heard the whole thing from Lincoln, and we got here as fast as possible.

Lily: Awesome, and since we already have Kate with us, there's no way Keith's going to get out of this.

Lincoln: Right, Lily. (Sensed for Keith) AHA! Gotcha! I've picked up on Keith, he's inside Marco's house, and Marco and his friends are literally in big trouble.

Nico: We need to get to them as fast as possible.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let them get hurt by that shapeshifting monster. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Me: No he doesn't.

Then we smelled B.O.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out to help Marco and his friends deal with Keith.

Nico: Okay, there's no telling what Keith's capable of once we get in, but once we do, we better be ready to make him pay.

Me: Right.

We then got inside Marco's house.

We were ready.

Me: Look sharp guys.

Nico: Marco? You there?

Eli: I sense that he's here.

Suddenly, Lincoln heard screams coming from the basement.

Lincoln: They're in the basement.

Nico: We got him.

We headed for the basement, and just in time to see Marco and his friends cornered by Keith. Then, a swirl of fire appeared from nowhere and the spirits of the mythical animals that use fire appeared and fired blasts of fire that hit Keith as he let out a scream and turned into his true form: a yellow blob of human organs connected by webs of purple veins. Then, the spirits converged and a massive tornado of fire exploded out as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Nico: Gotcha, you ugly shapeshifting blob!

Me: You thought your shapeshifting was going to get you out of trouble, fat chance.

Lincoln: We've dealt with shapeshifters before in the past, and we knew just how to rat him out.

Camie: What the fuck is that!?

Me: That's Keith! He's a shapeshifting Blob creature.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Keith roared and turned into Nico.

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!

Nico: HE'S ME!

And he went at Lincoln punching and smashing him all over the place, and Lincoln had tons of bruises all over his body, and that major-league pissed off Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, Sabrina

Lorelai, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Twilight Sparkle and her friends who are in Lincoln's harem.

Girl Jordan: YOU SON OF A… ! HOW DARE YOU HURT OUR MAN! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THIS, YOU ASSHOLE!

Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, Sabrina Lorelai, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Twilight Sparkle and her friends who are in Lincoln's harem went at Keith and they smashed him all over the place and sent him flying into a wall, then, they ran over to Lincoln.

Eman Reynolds: Linky, are you okay?

Lincoln: I'm fine, Eman. Plus, I knew he was going to get mad and shapeshift into one of us to attack us, but he also didn't know about this.

Suddenly, Lincoln's bruises all over his body began healing like crazy, and not only that, but we also felt him getting even stronger from the damage Keith gave him.

Nico: Whoa! Lincoln, your wounds were healed and you even grew stronger as a result!

Me: I forgot that Lincoln can do that.

Lincoln: You forgot that I have the superhuman regeneration factor of Majin Buu and the other villains who have this ability along with the Saiyans' ability to grow stronger from the damage I'd sustained in a fight.

Me: Nice one, and don't you dare think you're getting out of this, Keith. You hurt Lincoln, and now, you're gonna pay for it!

Nico: What you just did was really low. You better pray for mercy, you ugly blob.

Me: Yeah you ugly glob of putrid flesh!

Keith turned into Maria.

Keith: (as Maria) Guys, it's Maria. Shoot the other one!

Maria: No! I'm the real one! Shoot him!

Juran: How can we find out the real one?!

Eli: That one!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Keith! And reverted him back!

Maria: Thanks Eli!

Eli: You're welcome. Not even this walking glob of flesh is a match for my lie detecting powers!

Keith: WHY YOU!?

I took the battle to the planet Glaren. But then we saw A HORRIFYINGLY AWFUL AND GROTESQUE TRANSFORMATION TAKE PLACE!

We saw him split open and blood was pouring out of him and he grotesquely turned into a NUMBER OF HORRIFYING CREATURES AND WAS A HORRIFYING MONSTROSITY! HE TURNED INTO A HORRIFYINGLY MIXTURE OF THE TORMENTOR FROM DEAD SPACE WITH THE DOG THING, THE BLAIR MONSTER, THE SANDERS THING AND THE CLOUD B4 CARRIER!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING NINE FUCKING LEVELS OF HELL!?

CAMIE AND LEELI SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Fluttershy then saw the monster before her and then she SCREAMED IN HORRIFYING FRIGHT AND THEN CURLED UP INTO A FETAL POSITION AND WAS WAILING AND CRYING HER EYES OUT!

Me: YOU MOTHERFUCKING PISSANT FREAK! YOU MADE FLUTTERSHY CRY!

Lincoln: NO ONE MAKES FLUTTERSHY CRY!

Aurico: It's Morphin time!

He transformed!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

He was ready!

I fired a wave of fire and blasted the huge monstrosity!

Qin: NO ONE MAKES FLUTTERSHY CRY AND LIVES!

She fired a blast of fire and blasted the monstrosity!

Sunset Shimmer: NO ONE MAKES FLUTTERSHY CRY AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

She fired a massive blast of fire and burned it!

Me: NUOVA STAR!

The 4 Star Ball on my bracelet glowed and I fired a massive ball of fire!

Nico: NUOVA DEATH RAY!

The 4 Star Ball on Nico's Bracelet glowed and Nico formed a lens and fired a powerful focused beam of fire and light and energy!

Lola fired a powerful blast of fire and Fi fired a powerful blast of fire!

The blasts all hit the huge monstrosity and burned him all over the place!

Zs'Skayr floated to him.

He fired a blast of purple energy and blasted the monstrosity all over.

Zs'Skayr: This is what you get for hurting your brother and making Fluttershy cry!

Rarity and Applejack fired waves of apples and crystal and jewels and water and blasted the monstrosity!

Lincoln, Rainbow Dash, Apple Bloom and Eddy fired laser blasters and lightning and blasted it.

Xenia fired arrows.

Vegeta: This shows that you have no honor! GALICK GUN!

He fired a purple energy blast!

Me: FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

I fired a powerful energy blast!

Nico: FINAL FLASH!

Nico fired a powerful yellow energy blast!

The blasts all hit the monstrosity and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FIERY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion was massive and devastating!

When the smoke cleared Keith was back to normal and in his human form.

Me: That did it!

But he got up and was massively pissed!

Keith then began to turn into a fusion of Heatblast and NRG.

Me: Whoa! Half Pyronite and half Prypiatosian-B! Interesting combination.

Nico: Very.

He fired a blast of energy fire and I fired a blast of energy and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion of fire blasted him back!

He then turned into a fusion of Wildmutt and Blitzwolfer

Me: WHOA! Half Vulpimancer and half Loboan. Very interesting combination.

He fired a sonic howl blast and we dodged it and Nico fired a laser blast and blasted him all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired arrow blasts and blasted him.

Me: YEAH!

Keith then turned into a fusion of Heatblast, NRG and Ghostfreak!

Me: WHOA! Part Pyronite, Prypiatosian-B and Ectonurite.

Nico: Wow! What a combination!

He charged at us

I ran at him and smashed him down and fired a wave of fire and blasted him.

Then he turned into a fusion of Shockrock, Ampfibian and Buzzshock!

Me: WHOA! Part Fulmini, Amperi and Megawhatt!

Nico: Electrifying!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and I fired a massive blast of lightning too and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was knocked down. But he got back up! Then he turned into a 5 Alien Fusion!

He was that of Water Hazard, Terraspin, NRG, Armodrillo and Ampfibian!

Me: WHOA! Part Orishan, Geochelone Aerio, Prypiatosian-B, Talpaedon and Amperi!

Nico: WHOA! The 5 Elements of Aggregor!

Keithggregor: Call me Keithggregor!

Nico: Lame!

Me: I think its fitting. But so is this!

I WENT SUPER ANGEL XELNAGA!

Me: (DIVINE ECHOING VOICE) Time for this Xelnaga to smash!

I flew fast and bashed him down and then he fired waves of lightning and energy and I blasted him and massive explosions blasted all over and I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and fiery explosions blasted him all over.

He then turned into a fusion of Ghostfreak and Toepick.

Me: WHOA! Half Ectonurite and Half Mekfootan!

Nico: UGLY!

Kate Lloyd: But he doesn't know what true ugliness is!

Suddenly, Kate Lloyd's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive sword from her back, and as she approached Keith, she left red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kate Lloyd: There is absolutely no way that we can ever let you run free, Keith. You're a monster just as bad as The Thing, and what you just did in shapeshifting into Nico and attacking Lincoln like that and now you have the audacity to make Fluttershy Cry!? You heartless monster! You've already crossed the line, and for that, you're going to be left as a pile of sludge by the time we get through with you.

Suddenly, Kate Lloyd was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Keith: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kate Lloyd emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kate Lloyd grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has eleven large arctic blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark brown hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark brown eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with arctic blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanji in its claws and she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame links and red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanji in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Kate Lloyd has on a long-sleeved sweater, black skirt with flames on it, black pants, black knee-high winter boots with flames on them for the shoe buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Thule Research Station and the Anti-Thing symbol surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Kate Lloyd felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with red and yellow tips on the large dark brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Kate Lloyd has on a Ring of The Phoenix with arctic blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kate Lloyd's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kate Lloyd's Inferno Firestorm Thule Research Center Thing Destroyer Greatsword of Inferno Firestorm Thule Research Center Destroyer Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the Outpost 31 symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged arctic blue blade, large arctic blue husky heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large arctic blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large arctic blue husky heads with blue gems for eyes and a large arctic blue husky head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the arctic blue husky heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold husky head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an arctic blue kanji below the symbol of Thule Research Station and the Anti-Thing symbol that said, "Kate Lloyd, Survivor of The Thule Research Center, Ender of The Nightmare of The Thing, Archenemy of Agent 47, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケイト・ロイド、トゥーレ研究センターの生存者、ザ・シングの悪夢の終焉、エージェント47の大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くべき強力な生徒数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師、そして火、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Kate Lloyd has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ARCTIC NIGHTMARE SURVIVOR RAGE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ARCTIC NIGHTMARE SURVIVOR RAGE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ARCTIC NIGHTMARE SURVIVOR RAGE FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Kate Lloyd's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Keith saw it, he roared with rage and turned into The Thing and ran at her to kill her, bad move, as Kate Lloyd fired a massive barrage of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Keith and he got burned badly and sent flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Kate Lloyd: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Arctic Nightmare Survivor Rage Firestorm Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Arctic Nightmare Survivor Rage Firestorm Phoenix Angel Hope) And for what you just did turning into The Thing and making Fluttershy cry, you crossed a serious line.

He tried using Toepick's powers

But it had NO EFFECT on Kate at all!

POW! BLAM SMASH WHAM BLAST!

She blasted him all over and punched him too!

Kate Lloyd: I've seen uglier horrors than that!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Kate knows the horror of the Thing and the kind of terror it wrought and it's 1,000 times scarier than Toepick's Nightmare Face.

Nico: That is true.

Me: But Keith still crossed the line big time.

Lily: He sure did, as if beating up our brother wasn't bad enough, but to turn himself into The Thing and making Fluttershy cry, now he's really going to get burned in a really big way!

Me: There's absolutely no fucking line he's willing to cross!

Nico: None at all! That ugly son of a bitch!

?: What he just did proves he's an asshole!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair with red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive red butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, flames, fire, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a fire fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Me: Whoa, a Fire Fairy.

Lincoln: (GASPS) That's no ordinary Fire Fairy! Aprina Arabella, Queen of the Fire Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: That's right, Lincoln, it's so good to see you again, and WHOA! You've really grown into quite the young man.

Lincoln: I sure have. But, we'll have to talk later, we've got to get rid of that pile of sludge.

Lily: That's right, and now, it's Light Lily's turn to do some damage.

Light Lily: Right.

Suddenly, Light Lily's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, lights, rainbow lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Light Lily's Solar Light Animal Greatsword of Solar Light Love from her back, and as she approached Keith, she left rainbow energy, stars, lights, rainbow lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Light Lily: You've gone too far with what you just did, bub, and now, I'm gonna turn you into melted sludge for that!

Suddenly, Light Lily was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, lights, and rainbow lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix with red eyes glaring at Keith: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Light Lily emerged, but she was changed forever.

Light Lily grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has multi-colored highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, lights, rainbow lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow fox holding the Light Kanji in its paws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fox earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the gold sun links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fox-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fox with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short-sleeved white shirt with rainbow phoenix on it, lavender skirt with rainbow lights and light animals on it, black pants with lights on the legs, black knee-high boots with suns for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, rainbow lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fox with rainbows and light animals surrounding it. Suddenly, Light Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with rainbow tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have rainbow tips and rainbow markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Light Lily's massive Light Lily's Solar Light Animal Greatsword of Solar Light Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, lights, rainbow lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Light Lily's L-Emental Eternal Solar Light Animal Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Solar Light Animal Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and light animals etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white fox heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white fox heads with yellow gems for eyes and a large white fox head with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white fox heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold fox head with sunlight yellow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the fox and light animals that said, "Light Lily Loud, Elemental Angel of Light, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Senior, Member of The L-Ementals, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Universe 666 Juniper Montage, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light, The Colors of The Rainbow, and Light Animals"

ライト・リリー・ラウド、光のエレメンタル・エンジェル、ラウド家の6番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、宇宙666の大敵ジュニパー・モンタージュ、スコットランドの17世紀のラウド湖のリリーの子孫、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、ザ・ディフェンダーラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリー、そしてマスター・オブ・ライト、ザ・カラーズ・オブ・ザ・レインボー、そしてライト・アニマルズ

Light Lily has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LIGHT ANIMAL-FOX-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLARSTORM RAINBOW LIGHT ANIMAL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLARSTORM RAINBOW LIGHT ANIMAL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLARSTORM RAINBOW LIGHT ANIMAL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Light Lily's Super Angel-Light Animal-Fox-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Keith saw it, he transformed into Dark Lori and went at her to kill her, but Light Lily fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, lights, rainbow lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Keith, and he went flying into a wall and changed back, but boy was he really angry now!

Light Lily: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Solarstorm Rainbow Light Animal Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Solarstorm Rainbow Light Animal Phoenix Angel Love) I've absolutely got no words to say to you, bub, you hurt Linky badly, and for that, you're gonna be melted into sludge for this.

Lily: You tell him, Light Lily! Oh, and I also called in Lori, Lynn, Dad, and Lincoln's entire harem here.

Just then, Lori, Lynn, and Lynn Sr. arrived along with Lincoln's entire harem, and they were infinite-times pissed off!

Luan: Uh oh, you called in Lori, Lynn, Dad, and Lincoln's entire harem here?! Oh, now he's really going to get it!

Nico: He messed with her little brother, and now, he's got the wrath of The Loud Family on his ass!

Me: We should've also called in their ancestors as well to really make it really brutal.

Lincoln: They're actually keeping an eye on our resident jerks at the moment, and last I heard, Duke Lincoln's really kicking Flip's three-cheeked butt hard.

Luna: He's heard everything about Flip from all of us, and he's busy kicking the tar out of him.

Nico: Yeah, best not to disturb him while he kicking that mutant's ass along with the other jerks.

Suddenly, Fi's grey eyes turned neon grey and she was surrounded by a red orange blue green and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Keith, she left red orange blue green and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Fi: Every single word that Kate Lloyd and Light Lily said to you was true, and you know what, you're done with running loose and causing trouble, and now, we'll make sure you never come back!

Suddenly, Fi was surrounded by a massive vortex of red orange blue green and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Keith: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Fi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Fi grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long red and orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon grey eyes and a red orange blue green and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold fire links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Fi has on her sleeveless orange frilly crop top, short jean shorts, and she now has human arms as her phoenix wings are now behind her waist, her talons have gotten sharper as well, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by stars and fire. Suddenly, Fi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red orange green and yellow angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and they're above her phoenix wings below her waist and she now has eleven massive and long red orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings and her three phoenix tails also grew longer. Fi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fi's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red orange blue green and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Fi the Phoenix's Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange and yellow gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red orange blade, large orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large light red orange phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light red orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red orange gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Fi the Phoenix, Legendary Voluptuous Phoenix of European Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Injector, Expert Flyer and Fire Master, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フィ・ザ・フェニックス、ヨーロッパ神話の伝説的な官能的なフェニックス、多くのモンスターガールの友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、インジェクターの大敵、エキスパート・フライヤーおよびファイヤー・マスター、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、保護者、擁護者、そして宇宙の救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして火、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Fi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM VOLUPTUOUS EUROPEAN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM VOLUPTUOUS EUROPEAN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM VOLUPTUOUS EUROPEAN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Fi's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Fi, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Keith saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and turned into Dark Lynn and ran at her to kill her, but Fi fired a massive barrage of red orange blue green and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Keith and exploded with incredible power as he was sent flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Fi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Inferno Firestorm Voluptuous Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Inferno Firestorm Voluptuous Phoenix Angel Love) Now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Me: You're going to be nothing more than ashes after we get through with you, you slimebag!

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf

Moon Justice and we joined Kate Lloyd, Light Lily, and Fi and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose and causing trouble, you slimebag, now we're going to make absolutely sure that you never ever return again!

Lincoln, Kate Lloyd, Light Lily, Fi, and I went after Keith and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red orange yellow green blue energy, red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Keith and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Kate Lloyd, Light Lily, Fi, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Keith insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you to burn, Keith! (ECHOING VOICE) BLAZING RAINBOW HELIX!

Lincoln fired superhot rainbow helix energy blasts from his massive white angel wings which hit Keith and burned him really bad and he also melted into sludge, and he was also sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Kate Lloyd, Light Lily, Fi, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Kate Lloyd's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent, and Light Lily's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Fi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long red orange wolf tails and three longer phoenix tails, and massive red orange angel wings and bigger phoenix wings are permanent.

Nico: That's another Goosebumps Monster taken down for good, and that was an awesome version of Zhuqiaomon's Blazing Helix you used, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks, Nico. (To Aprina Arabella) And it's so good to see you again, Aprina Arabella.

Aprina Arabella: You too, Linky, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Aprina Arabella and he hugged her, and Aprina Arabella is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in seven years, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aprina Arabella: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Qin: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful fire fairy?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Qin, this is Aprina Arabella, Queen of the Fire Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Fire Fairies of The Garden of Flames, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Fire Fairies. Aprina Arabella is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over fire and possess many incredible powers over fire and magic.

Nico: Whoa.

May: That's right, and we found out about her, and she's really amazing.

Sabrina Lorelai: Lincoln met Aprina when he discovered a portal that led to The Garden of Flames in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Aprina from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Aprina was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Me: Hey, I remember her all too well, she's one of the seven leaders of the Elemental Fairy Lands: The Seven Elemental Fairy Queens, and they're really powerful, and Lincoln saved them and the Elemental Fairy Lands from Randall Williams and sent him to The Russian Black Neptune Nuthouse for Looneys for the rest of his life.

Nico: That's really awesome, and he also made an impression in the Seven Elemental Fairy Queens by showing his strength, bravery, courage, intellect, and skills in combat and magic by taking down that basketcase.

Lincoln: And I swore that if that loon ever breaks out, I would kill him, and I made the same exact promise I made with Lily the Mermaid and with my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her and the other six Elemental Fairy Queens, now that you're here, Aprina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Aprina Arabella in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aprina Arabella: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Aprina Arabella's neck with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aprina Arabella: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aprina Arabella.

Aprina Arabella had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: You okay now, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy was REALLY CRYING HARD!

Nico: Oh man.

Qin: That dirtbag Keith.

Me: What a motherfucking douchebag.

She was really crying hard as jets of tears were flowing out of her eyes.

Me: Poor Fluttershy.

Nico: Yeah.

Aprina Arabella: I saw what he did to Fluttershy and that was completely despicable and heartless.

Xenia: Yeah what a jerk.

Lola: So cruel.

Nico hugged her and so did Lincoln.

Me: Remember that nightmare she had about The Thing? Well seeing that monster Keith turned into traumatized her bad.

Xenia: Oh man.

Camie: That heartless monster. Using Fluttershy's nightmare like that.

Nico: I got an idea!

Nico went to Double D and gave him a wet willie.

But Edd whacked him on the head with a mallet before he could stick his finger in his ear!

WHAM!

Nico: OUCH!

Edd: Nico you know I'm far too intelligent to fall for such childishness.

Me: He's right. You have to get up pretty early in the morning to do something like that to Double D.

Nico: Oh you're right.

Qin: Yeah he is.

Nico: I got a better idea!

Nico started to tickle Fluttershy.

But the tickling was having no effect!?

Me: Whoa she is crying so hard that not even tickling effects her. Hmm. How about some squaredancing!?

Rainbow Dash: OH YEAH!

Pinkie Pie: Lets do it!

I put on my Cowboy hat! Nico, Pinkie, Rainbow and Yosemite Sam got ready.

Yosemite Sam: I loves me a good square dance!

Me: Let's all Square Dance! Places, all! Bow to your corner! Bow to your own!

Three hands up and round you go!

Break it up with a dosey doe.

Chicken in the bread pan, kickin' out dough.

Skip to ma Lou, my darling!

The old lady out, you pretty little thing!

Promenade around the ring!

Big foot up and little foot down!

Make that big foot jar the ground!

Lady step back and two gents in!

Back you go and forward again!

Step right up with an elbow swing!

Skip to ma Lou, my darling

Allemande left with the old left hand!

Follow through with a right-left grand!

Meet your honey with a great big smile!

Promenade Indian style!

Promenade across the floor!

Sashay right on out the door!

Out the door and into the glade,

And everybody promenade!

Step right up! You're doing fine.

I'll pull your beard! You pull mine!

Yank it again like you did before!

Break it up with a tug o'war!

Now into the brook and fish for the trout!

Dive right in and splash about!

Trout, trout, pretty little trout -

One more splash and come right out!

Shake like a hound dog! Shake again!

Wallow around in the ol' pig pen!

Wallow some more! You all know how.

Roll around like an ol' fat sow!

Allemande left with your left hand!

Follow through with a right-left grand!

Now leave your partner, the dirty ol' thing!

Follow through with an elbow swing!

Grab a fence post! Hold it tight!

Whomp your partner with all your might!

Hit him in the shin! Hit him in the head!

Hit him again! That critter ain't dead.

Whomp him low and whomp him high!

Stick your finger in his eye!

Pretty little rhythm, pretty little sound -

Bang your heads against the ground!

Promenade all around the room!

Promenade like a bride and groom!

Open up the door and step right in!

Close the door and into a spin!

Whirl, whirl, twist and twirl -

Jump all round like a flying squirrel!

Now don't you cuss and don't you swear!

Just come right out and form a square!

Now right hand over and left hand under,

Both join hands and run like thunder!

Over the hill and over the dale -

Duck your head and lift your tail!

Don't you stray and don't you roam

Turn around and promenade home

Corn in the crib pen, wheat in the sack!

Turn your partner and promenade back!

And now you're home. Bow to your partner. Bow to the gent across the hall. And that is all!

Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie beat up Nico and Sam as I had them dance like in the cartoon.

Nico: (Dazed) Anyone get the stupid number of that stupid car?

Maria: Is she cheered up yet?

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great squaredancing.

Me: Thanks.

Maria: Is she cheered up yet?

Lincoln: Her crying has calmed down to a snails pace.

Fluttershy: (Sniffles) That was funny. But no amount of cheering up can help me get over what I saw that scared me.

Lincoln: Flutters that was horrible what happened.

Me: Yeah Fluttershy. Maybe some comfort from your animal friends back home can help when we're done here.

Nico: I'll call the mascots to cheer you up.

Me: Go for it.

Nico called them and then out came the mascots.

Poromon: We're here.

Manaphy: Oh Fluttershy what's wrong?

Nico: Long story.

May: Yeah it was bad.

We told them everything and it was shocking.

Jirachi: Oh man!

Tentacool: WHY THAT STUPID JERK! WHERE IS THAT JERK!?

Me: He's dead and given the black gates.

Tentacool: Aw man.

The mascots went and tried to cheer Fluttershy up.

Poromon hugged her.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Poromon. (Sniffles)

Nico: You watched that cartoon Hillbilly Bunny didn't you?

Me: Yep. One of my favorites.

Qin: Mine too.

Lincoln: That was funny.

Laney: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Nico: Yeah. While the mascots are trying to make Fluttershy better we got anothers to face.

Eli: Lets see who we have. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Old Man Rolf, Universe 666 Eva, Heather, Anna Maria, Amy, Kat, Gmork, Phantom of Vasquez Castle and Zs'Skayr.

Me: Whoa! Universe 666 versions of the Sore Losers? Wow!

Zs'Skayr: Yes we found them after Lincoln added them into his harem and decided them would be perfect for the M.O.E.

Me: That's interesting.

Maria: Who do we call in for that?

Me: Tomoko Shiretoko and Amelia Cornflake. But the rest of them don't have archenemies yet. We haven't found any for them.

Nico: Call them in now. Figure out the rest later.

Me: Yeah I got word from Vypra that the universe 666 versions of the sore losers just joined the team so it's too soon.

Nico: Yeah and Gmork?

Me: Still thinking on him.

Nico: Okay.

Maria called them.

Amelia and Tomoko came.

Amelia Cornflake: Howdy everyone.

Tomoko: We heard what happened. Is Fluttershy okay?

Me: She's getting better slowly. It'll take some time.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Zs'Skayr are one person.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Old Man Rolf, Universe 666 Eva, Heather, Anna Maria, Amy, Kat, Gmork and Phantom of Vasquez Castle!

Me: WHOA!

Eddy: Wow! Old Man Rolf! When I was knocked out I saw Rolf look just like that. He was a 100 year old kid.

Me: Geez!

Another Old Man Rolf: (In a girls voice) And I hate being old.

Lincoln: Fiona Felucia!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with magenta hair and purple and pink clothes and had purple eyes and she had pink angel wings and had an awesome keyblade.

Fiona Felucia: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Fiona Felucia, Keyblade Knight of Felucia, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Felucia, and she has intense dark powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Felucia, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of darkness.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Planet Felucia. That is cool! And the plants there emit a potent hallucinogenic gas that makes people go nuts.

Fiona Felucia: That's right.

Eli: And it's also where the Battle of Felucia took place.

Fiona Felucia: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Me: By the way is the Another Zs'Skayr friendly or hostile?

Fiona Felucia: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Me: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

We fired waves of energy blasts and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Now for Another Zs'Skayr.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

A figure came and it was ANOTHER ZS'SKAYR! But it was cloaked.

Me: Another Zs'Skayr.

Zs'Skayr: That is my mirror image in a cloak.

Me: Ectonurites are very phobic of the Sun and like Vampires they burn in it.

Qin: Yep,

Another Zs'Skayr: (In a girls voice) Yep. That is true.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl that had blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and had Albatross Wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Albatross Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Birdcall Magisword in her hand.

Me: Aileen Albatross! Wow!

Aileen Albatross: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Aileen is the embodiment of the Albatross Dopant and she has amazing mastery over Albatross Birds and also is a Giant Albatross Rider. And also she has mastery over the forces of the ocean and can summon the ghosts of the seas.

Zs'Skayr: Wow! That is really something. As an Ectonurite I can make ghosts but never summon them. Never tried that.

Aileen Albatross: That is cool.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we csn grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jetman Sword.

Aileen Albatross: No he didn't. I turned myself into a ghost and possessed Swartz and made him do all kinds of crazy stuff! I made him eat buckets and buckets of chum and then I flew out of him.

Me: Whoa!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was projectile vomiting in the toilet for 6 days straight.

Me: Geez!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Nice one.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Can you also summon the ghosts of those dead fish Mr. Krabs fought that one time?

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) That actually did happen.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Lily: I remember seeing those fish from Floaters Cemetery! They were scary! And all that over a Soda Drinking hat.

Aileen Albatross: (LAUGHS) Yes I can do that.

Me: Nice.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a beam of light and separated her from the another.

Me: Rise and Shine!

I pulled out the Sun Gun and Fired a beam of sunlight and burned the Another all over!

Me: Sun Gun! Never leave home without it.

Nico: Nice!

Aileen fired a wave of water and drenched him.

Nico: Time for some ghost power! (ACTIVATES ZS'SKAYR AND PHANTOM OF VASQUEZ CASTLE'S RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

May: This will be hairy! (ACTIVATES GOSSAMER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and made the Another hairy!

May: IT'S THE CURSE OF EVIL TIM! IT HAS COME TO DISSECT OUR INTERNAL ORGANS AND FEED THEM TO THE MINIONS OF HADES!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Stick to counting your teeth May! That's more Lumpy's department.

May: (LAUGHS) You're right. (ACTIVATES EVIL TIM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired energy blast and blasted the Another.

Maria: You thought Jellyjam smelled bad, Mutant Dexter smells worse. (ACTIVATES MUTANT DEXTER AND BIG CHICKEN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy and stench blasts.

Rei: Take this! (ACTIVATES PHANTOM OF VASQUEZ CASTLE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another.

Then Evil Star, Stormy, Glut, Tahnok Kal, Zebra Brothers and Evil Princess came.

Nico: Nice team Evil Star!

Evil Star: Thanks Nico.

Stormy: This will be fun!

?: It sure will!

Flame Man came.

Me: Whoa! Flame Man!

Nico: This one is hot!

Flame Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to burn!

Nico: Callie Flame!? Whoa!

Callie Flame: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: I'm afraid to ask but…

Callie Flame: Yeah I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh. I was afraid of that.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Callie Flame: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up fire and then fired a fireball and it went into Maria's mouth and went down her throat and then she screamed as she turned into pure water and was boiling!

Callie reverted back and she had neon orange hair and had red eyes and she had fire angel wings and had a flame symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Callie Flame: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Whoa Sorry Maria!

May: Yes! I didn't get his this time!

Maria then released a ball of water and then it went over to May and it popped and drenched her.

SPLASH!

May: I spoke too soon.

Callie Flame: (LAUGHS) Funny. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her new and amazing orange clothes and she had an awesome flame barrette on.

Callie Flame: Awesome outfit!

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Sorry, May!

May: No worries.

Callie Flame: That was funny.

Rei: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Callie Flame: When me and Nico went into a Meth Lab and incinerated it along with a bunch of notorious mobsters and killed them.

Nico: Yep. They were that dangerous.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Callie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Callie Flame: Same here.

We went back home.

---

Slappy was throwing a massive fit.

Slappy: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) DAMN THOSE ASSHOLES! THEY'RE RUINING EVERYTHING!

Bob Roth: All's not lost, my plans are going to work!

?: Oh, why don't you just shut up, you fat blob of flesh!

Suddenly, Bob Roth, Slappy, and the rest of Slappy's goons were suddenly confronted by Universe 666 Sebastian and the mind-controlled resurrected Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters' foes.

Universe 666 Sebastian Mendez: You imbeciles have already proven incompetent! You know what, I'd rather let Team Loud Phoenix Storm continue to rip you all to shreds, so that I can kill every last one of them myself! They're ruining my plan to rain death and destruction upon life on Earth and the universes beyond! And that also includes raining death and destruction upon you as well!

Universe 666 Sebastian Mendez fired blasts of poisonous darkness at Slappy, Bob Roth, and the rest of Slappy's goons. And it was also dissolving all of Slappy's plans for us.

Universe 666 Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Deranged Grin) Have fun being ripped apart by Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and you can consider any deal you want to make with me null and void and all your plans are dead, I'd rather enjoy seeing you all squirm and cry in utter misery! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY AND DERANGEDLY)

Universe 666 Sebastian Mendez and the mind-controlled resurrected Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters' foes disappeared in a tornado of infernal darkness leaving Slappy, Bob Roth, and the rest of Slappy's goons writhing in agony from the blasts of poisonous darkness he fired at them as his deranged demonic laughter echoed throughout the night.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Jimmy Neutron, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, and Libby are heading to the world of the mobile game, Tom and Jerry: Chase, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're going to find out that this world has since merged with our world ever since we met Tom and Jerry years ago, and we're going to be meeting the counterparts of Tom, Jerry, and their friends.

And we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's, his name is Thomas Havelock, a mean cruel vicious monstrous asshole who terrorized Royal Woods for five years causing havoc and destruction by destroying public property, robbing banks, committing arson, and even murder, and even worse, he's tried numerous times to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels since he saw them as a threat to his reign of terror, but Lincoln shot that asshole right in the arm and he and his Guardian Angels took him down, and after they got him arrested, he got convicted and thrown into prison for the rest of his life.

Now, five years later, we got bad news: Slappy broke that asshole out of jail, but Thomas double-crossed him and his cohorts and slashed them in the faces and left to get revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels on his own. There will be no mercy whatsoever on that asshole, Lincoln's sending him straight to The Black Gates after he gets through with thrashing him all over the place.

Me: Whoa, where on Earth are we?

Lincoln: Guys, you're in for one awesome treat, we're here in the world of the mobile game, Tom and Jerry: Chase.

Me: That mobile game that was mainly exclusive in China and Japan, but found its way to The US?!

Nico: Whoa, so this is where we are? This place is so awesome!

Lincoln: I know, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but I also found out this world has since merged with our world ever since we met Tom and Jerry years ago, and we're going to be meeting the counterparts of Tom, Jerry, and their friends.

Just then, Tom and Jerry arrived.

Jerry: That's right, and we've been wanting to introduce you guys to this world and to our friends.

Tom: It's really awesome. Shall we?

We followed Tom and Jerry, and the place truly is amazing in every word: the places here are truly amazing, the places also range from the time of Knights, Kings, and Queens to the days of The Old West and from modern day to the future, and there's even worlds based on Ancient Chinese and Japanese Myth.

Me: Whoa, this place is really incredible!

?: I am glad that you think so, James.

Suddenly, we saw a pure white-furred cat with blue eyes and dressed in a train conductor uniform, but his uniform has the theme of Heaven.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Cooper, Station Master of The Heavenly Express.

Lincoln: You know him, Selene?

Cooper: They do, Lincoln Loud. I was the one who brought them to Earth the day God had sent them to help you when you fell into your depression brought on by Chase Young's evil when you were ten years old.

Me: In other words, you also helped out when Lincoln fell into that depression when he was in Third Grade.

Selene Arcangela: You could say that he's also one of The Guardians of Lincoln Loud. Cooper has the power to see through the minds of others, he's knowledgeable, a great thinker, and at the same time, he's the embodiment of knowledge itself.

Nico: That's really amazing.

Suddenly, we met Cooper's counterparts: Mystic Nature Cooper, Grand Scholar Cooper, Park Ranger Cooper, Passionate Painter Cooper, Flight Attendant Cooper, Master Astrologist Cooper, Mr. Moneybags Cooper, Scholar of the Stars Cooper, and Illusion Master Cooper.

Jimmy Neutron: Leaping Leptons!

Laney: Wow, so those are Cooper's counterparts.

Tom: His counterparts are based on the stars, the Heavens, magic, knowledge, and life.

Cooper: Each of these individuals also have helped out with my tasks in The Heavenly Express and have also gone to Earth to defend those in need.

Eli: In other words, you're a group of feline angels sent from Heaven to help those in need.

Cooper: (Chuckles) Something like that, Eli, and of course, we're also joining Team Loud Phoenix Storm as well, since Thomas and Jerry had joined years ago ever since you first dealt with Ratigan.

Nico: So, our adventures were also being watched by Heaven as well, incredible.

Selene Arcangela: We always report back to Cooper who passes on the messages to God as well of our adventures.

Me: Amazing.

We continued on, and then, we came across an awesome and sweet looking mansion.

Me: Whoa, whoever lives here in this mansion has got to be a millionaire!

?: That would be me, and FYI, I'm actually a billionaire.

Suddenly, we were met by none other than Butch, leader of The Alley Cats, once a stray living on the streets, Butch once competed with Tom for the attention of Toodles Galore. Later on, he'd become a billionaire.

Me: Butch, wait I remember, once you were a stray alley cat living on the streets, but now, you've become a billionaire.

Butch (Tom and Jerry): Yep, and Tommy boy told me and the boys about you guys and we'd seen all the fights you'd gotten into.

Lincoln: Even the fights against some of the most dangerous villains in the universe.

Tom: We made sure to tell him that too. Speaking of, where are Topsy, Lightning, and Meathead?

Butch (Tom and Jerry): I'll get them.

Butch went outside and whistled. Just then, we saw three cats head our way: it was Topsy, Lightning, and Meathead, the Alley Cats and Butch's friends.

Meathead: Hey, you brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you, Butch?

Lightning (Tom and Jerry): No, stupid. They came here thanks to Tom and Jerry telling them of our place.

Topsy: Nice to finally meet you.

Me: You too.

Butch (Tom and Jerry) And we also got our other guests here too.

Just then, we were met by Butch's counterparts: Dr. Butch Frankenstein, Footballing Mecha Butch,

New Money Butch, Butchisaurus, Shocking Speed Butch, Kart King Butch, Ochre Boy Butch, Springtime Memories Butch, Coach Butch, Uncommon Gentleman Butch, Big Boss Butch, Santa Claus Butch, Private Butch, Battlefield Butch, Orange Glow Butch, Tennis Aficionado Butch, Stay at Home Dad Butch, and Gang Leader Butch.

Nico: Whoa! that's a lot of counterparts for you, Butch.

Dr. Butch Frankenstein: You did meet Cooper's counterparts, mind you.

Me: Oh right.

Just then, we also met the counterparts of Topsy: Illusionist Topsy, Silent Times Topsy, Aviator Topsy, Air Force Mechanic Topsy, Snowy Journey Topsy, Clever Clown Topsy, Prime Minister Topsy, Neon Nerd Topsy, Brave Little Sailor Topsy, Little Reindeer Topsy, AI Doctor Topsy, Honorary Doctor Topsy, Tropical Sunshine Topsy, Quiet Student Topsy, and Straight-A Student Topsy, Topsy's counterparts.

Then, we met the counterparts of Lightning: Lightning Racer, Kung Fu Master Lightning, All-Star Starter Lightning, All-Star Pitcher Lightning, MC Lightning, Casual Boy Lightning, Lightning Beast, 21st Century Leading Scorer Lightning, Star of the Field Lightning, Midnight Fantasy Lightning, Football Player Lightning, Hard Head Lightning, Outfielder Lightning, and Ace Pitcher Lightning.

And, we met the counterparts of Meathead: Steam Mobile Force Meathead, Scene Skater Meathead, Mighty Plumber Meathead, Distinguished Guest Meathead, Viking Marauder Meathead, Tireless Teenager Meathead, High School Hunk Meathead, King's Guard

Meathead, New Age Trend Meathead, Honest Boy Meathead, Funny Boy Meathead, Low-Key Boy Meathead, and Casual Boy Meathead.

Lincoln: Whoa, and that's a lot of counterparts for Topsy, Lightning, and Meathead.

Nico: No fooling, but it's easy to recognize them from the prime versions of Topsy, Meathead, and Lightning.

Dr. Butch Frankenstein: Not so. We also have different abilities as well as powers.

Me: Right.

Then, we continued on through town and met with Toodles Galore, Toots, Tara, Kate, and Zuri, along with their counterparts, and we had to keep Hector, Wordsworth, and Mungo from going nuts around them or they'd get in huge trouble with Tom, Butch, Lightning, Topsy, and Meathead.

Tom: Good thing they're here to keep you lot in check or you'd be in trouble with us.

Suddenly, we saw a mysterious unique calico colored cat in the very center of the city and he was holding a fang pendant.

Jerry: (GASPS) Siffy. He's the cat I saved from Tom when he was a kitten, now he's grown up.

Suddenly, Siffy heard Jerry's voice and walked up to the mouse and he held out his hand, and as Jerry walked up onto his paw, Siffy lifted him up.

Siffy: Jerry?

Jerry: Yeah, it's me.

Siffy: You… , I remember you now. You were the one who saved me from… (Glares at Tom) You.

Me: Uh oh. I remember what happened, Tom was so jealous of

Siffy, he tried to get rid of him, but Jerry stopped him and he got paddled hard.

Siffy: Yes, and in the cities, not even my own kind is trustworthy. Because of my solitude and always used to being alone and never communicated with them, I had a mysterious aura around me, and I eventually became an urban legend that is spread among cats, and many spotted me on tall buildings at the dead of night staring into the sky and immersed in thoughts.

Nico: And that pendant you have with you is a reminder of your connection with Jerry and how he'd saved you from Tom all those years ago.

Siffy: Exactly.

Tom: Now, you're going to meet some of my counterparts, and as you can guess, they're just as crazy as I am.

We headed into another part of town, and then, Tom whistled, and we were met by his counterparts: Erlang Shen Tom, Lotus and Carp Tom, King of Pop Tom, Ultimate Popstar Tom, Studious Senior Tom, Serious Scholar Tom, Cherry Blossom Charmer Tom, Lavish Nights Tom, Hip Hop Idol Tom, Merry Christmas Tom, Pumpkin Head Tom, Secret Agent Tom, Wedding Planner Tom, Philosopher Tom, Breezy Summer Tom, Professor Plaid Tom, Dog Disguise Tom, Gentleman Tom, and Rockabilly King Tom.

Me: Whoa!

Tom: And that's just the start.

Then, we met Musketeer Tom, Cowboy Tom, Guard Tom, and Angel Tom, and all their counterparts as well: Sir Tom, Hero of the West, Nightstalker, Mechanical Age, Wild Wild West, Space Cowboy, Greensleeves, Desert Merchant, Handsome Sheriff, Bounty Hunter, Legendary Sheriff Tom, World Tour, Texas Tom, Hopelessly Horus, Wandering Cowboy Cat, Inconspicuous Cowboy Cat, Retro Cowboy Cat, and Western Cowboy for Cowboy Tom.

Guard Tom's counterparts: Cyber Hunter Tom, Elven Noble Tom, Elven King Tom - Gilded, Tin Soldier Tom, Imperial Watchman, Stealth Ranger, Royal Commander, Wilderness Catcher, Virtuous Leader, Brave Captain, Field Trooper, Turnip Head, and Cake Protector for Guard Tom.

Musketeer Tom's counterparts: Wavebreaker Tom, Knight's Soul Tom, Wild Cherry Warrior Tom, Serene Swordmaster Tom, and Knight's Honor Tom.

And Angel Tom's counterpart: Heavenly Herald.

Nico: (Whistles)

Me: Whoa, Tom's got a lot of counterparts, so much so we can't keep count.

Jerry: Wait 'til you meet mine, but first, we should go meet my friends as well. Cousin Muscles is also here as well.

We then headed into another part of town, and we were met by Tuffy, Jerry's always hungry nephew, Jerry's second cousin, The Magician, Topo the Italian mouse Tom and Jerry met in Italy, Jerry's Uncle Pecos, Marie, Michelle and her brother, Miko, Marie, Guardsman, Nipper, Fairy Godmother, Dodo, Cherie, Mousketeer Lilli, and we also met up with Cousin Muscles.

Miko: Aha, the world famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm, I've been wanting to get an interview with all of you one of these days.

Jerry: Miko's a professional journalist and Michelle's brother, they're from a wealthy family, and he's pursued that dream of his for years, now here he is: a professional journalist who's gone all over the world and done many interviews.

Me: Awesome.

Michelle: And my brother's heard about everything with that dirty puppet, Slappy.

Miko: And my sources indicate that Slappy's got an endgame plan, and that there's 3 or 4 who aren't in Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and they're from The Goosebumps Books.

Nico: Whoa, and whatever Slappy's got planned, it's not good.

Tuffy: Which is why we need to stop them at once.

Just then, we met the counterparts of Tuffy, Jerry's always hungry nephew, Jerry's second cousin, The Magician, Topo the Italian mouse Tom and Jerry met in Italy, Jerry's Uncle Pecos, Marie, Michelle and her brother, Miko, Marie, Guardsman, Nipper, Fairy Godmother, Dodo, Cherie, Mousketeer Lilli, and Cousin Muscles Mouse, and they are literally numerous.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's a lot of mice.

Tuffy: You ain't just whistling Dixie.

Jerry: Now, you're going to meet my counterparts and Tuffy's.

Just then, Jerry and Tuffy whistled and we met Jerry's counterparts: Detective Jerry, Robin Hood Jerry

Pirate Jerry, King Jerry, Mouseketeer Jerry, Cowboy Jerry, Devil Jerry, Angel Jerry, and Conductor Jerry and their counterparts as well.

Then, we met Tuffy's counterparts: Mouseketeer Tuffy, Devil Tuffy, Angel Tuffy, Detective Tuffy, and Robin Hood Tuffy and their counterparts as well.

Eli: Wow.

Butch (Tom and Jerry): Now, that you've met all of us and our counterparts as well, it's time we got down to business, have you guys heard of a bad guy named Thomas Havelock?

Lincoln and his Guardian Angels gasped!

Lincoln: Thomas Havelock?! That's impossible, we sent him to prison five years ago after I kicked that bastard's butt!

Nico: Whoa, this guy sounds like he's bad news.

Selene Arcangela: He sure is, and you'll really hate him, Thomas

Havelock's a mean cruel vicious monstrous asshole who's terrorized Royal Woods for five years causing havoc and destruction by destroying public property, robbing banks, committing arson, and even murder, and even worse, he's tried numerous times to kill Lincoln and all his Guardian Angels since he saw them as a threat to his reign of terror, but Lincoln shot that asshole right in the arm and he and his Guardian Angels took him down, and after they got him arrested, he got convicted and thrown into prison for the rest of his life.

Miko: I'm afraid that will be impossible, I heard from sources that Slappy broke him out of jail, but Thomas double-crossed him and his cohorts and slashed them in the faces and left to get revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels on his own.

We gasped.

Lincoln: That good-for-nothing sewage eating rotten piece of termite food! There's going to be no mercy whatsoever on that asshole, I'm sending him straight to The Black Gates after I get through with thrashing him all over the place.

Suddenly, we saw seven girls head our way with long blond hair, large busts, and massive blond angel wings and sleeveless crop tops, skirts, and knee-high boots matching the colors of the rainbow, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with elemental forces on the coattails and the Dino Rangers on the backs of the trenchcoats and holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aina Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Grimlock, Chie Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Swoop, Etsuko Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slug, Hana Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Snarl, Kaori Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Scorn, Mika Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slash, and Rio Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Sludge.

Aina Marikawa: That's right, and we got the girls away from that destructive asshole. But, we really pissed him off in a big way.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LINCOLN LOUD, I'M GOING TO FUCKING KILL YOU AND EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU BITCHES

FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON!

We then saw our target, a male dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, messy black hair, extremely muscled, and red eyes full of hate: it was Thomas Havelock!

Sylvester: So, all we need to do is get rid of this wiseguy and we're done.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I'm gonna make this bastard suffer dearly for everything he's done! Come on, team, let's get that bastard and tear him apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental

Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom

Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Jimmy Neutron and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Thomas Havelock, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto Thomas Havelock' pecs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking bastard dry of all of his blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from Thomas Havelock's chest and went back into Lincoln, Thomas Havelock was now weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood and dead, and then, Lincoln sent his spirit to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: I never ever want to see your ugly mug here again, Havelock. I warned you that if you were to ever get out, I'd hunt you down and kill you, now you reap what you sow! (To the Marikawa Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Aina.

Aina Marikawa: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Marikawa Sisters and he hugged them, and The Marikawa Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you nine since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chie Marikawa: My word, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Etsuko Marikawa: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Hana Marikawa: You said it, plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know them?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, these girls are Aina Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Grimlock, Chie Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Swoop, Etsuko Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slug, Hana Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Snarl, Kaori Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Scorn, Mika Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Slash, and Rio Marikawa, Gene-Slammer of Sludge A.K.A. The Marikawa Sisters: these seven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and nurses at his school, and they're also the sisters of Shizuka Marikawa, and surprisingly only a few knew one fact, Shizuka and her sisters are octuplets. They are also doctors capable of healing wounds Lincoln would suffer through and they also developed medicine that can heal illnesses that would normally take days to heal through.

Nico: Whoa, I never knew about any medicines that can heal illnesses quickly. Usually, they take days to heal through.

Lincoln: Their expertise in medicine helped greatly from the wounds I'd gotten from my enemies or Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Michelle Emperyous: The Marikawa Sisters even Shizuka have all fallen in love in Lincoln, so much so that when they heard about what Killjoy Huggins had done, they slipped some extremely powerful laxatives in Killjoy Huggins' lunch which resulted in Killjoy Huggins suffering a powerful diarrhea that caused him to crap all over the teacher's lounge with the other teachers and Superintendent Chen in it which resulted in Killjoy Huggins getting a two year suspension. Each sister has yellow hair and the same bust as Shizuka but with different clothing: Aina has red, Chie has green, Etsuko has blue, Hana has pink, Kaori has indigo, Mika has purple, and Rio has orange.

Laney Emperyous: To show thanks for always helping him, Lincoln kissed each of the Marikawa Sisters on the lips and they hate Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to scam Lincoln's school of their money. But, Lincoln and the Marikawa Sisters saw right through his trick and laced Lewis Travolta's lunch with the same laxatives that were used with Killjoy Huggins which resulted in Lewis Travolta crapping all over his own car inside and out resulting in complete humiliation.

Eli: Jeez, so any who dare to cross them wind up digesting those laxatives and it leads to diarrhea trouble.

Lincoln: Yep, that's what happens when someone tries to cross them, and now that you seven are here.

Lincoln went up to each of The Marikawa Sisters and he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aina Marikawa: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on The Marikawa Sisters' necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with nine white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chie Marikawa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marikawa Sisters.

The Marikawa Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Asuka, Fuga, Fuuma, Haruka, Hikage, Kosuzu, Miyabi, Motochika, Murakumo, Murasaki, Reika, Reki, Ryoubi, Ryouki, and Ryouna from Senran Kagura.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asuka, Fuga, Fuuma, Haruka, Hikage, Kosuzu, Miyabi, Motochika, Murakumo, Murasaki, Reika, Reki, Ryoubi, Ryouki, and Ryouna from Senran Kagura.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Asuka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Asuka and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Thomas Havelock, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln

Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura around him.

Asuka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Asuka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asuka, Fuga, Fuuma, Haruka, Hikage, Kosuzu, Miyabi, Motochika, Murakumo, Murasaki, Reika, Reki, Ryoubi, Ryouki, and Ryouna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Thomas Havelock, a mean cruel vicious monstrous asshole who terrorized Royal Woods for five years causing havoc and destruction by destroying public property, robbing banks, committing arson, and even murder, and even worse, he's tried numerous times to kill Lincoln and his Guardian

Angels since he saw them as a threat to his reign of terror, but Lincoln shot that asshole right in the arm and he and his Guardian Angels took him down, and after they got him arrested, he got convicted and thrown into prison for the rest of his life. Now, five years later, we got the bad news that Slappy broke that asshole out of jail, but Thomas double-crossed him and his cohorts and slashed them in the faces and left to get revenge on Lincoln and his Guardian Angels on his own.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing that asshole, and Lincoln firing those vacuum tubes from his chest that latched onto Thomas Havelock and he sucked him dry of all of his blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and The Marikawa Sisters have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town, and we recruited Tom and Jerry's friends and their counterparts to the team.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys not only met the rest of Tom and Jerry's friends and their counterparts, but you also trashed that asshole, Thomas Havelock.

Nico: And Lincoln sucked him dry of all of his blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength and sent him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Slappy went way too far getting my old enemies involved, now he's really going to get it.

Sebastian Mendez: He will in the future, and so will Bob Roth and all his other cohorts.

---

After meeting Tom and Jerry's friends and their counterparts and destroying Thomas Havelock for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Marikawa Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aina Marikawa: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Chie Marikawa: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Etsuko Marikawa: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've

also gotten smarter as well.

Hana Marikawa: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Mika Marikawa: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Marikawa Sisters put up a video, and it showed Lincoln and Shizuka and The Marikawa Sisters out at Lake Huron, and Lincoln was in his swim trunks and Shizuka and The Marikawa Sisters were in colored two-piece bikinis.

Past Shizuka Marikawa: This is so awesome, a nice beautiful day at Lake Huron.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Shizuka.

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the scent of blood in the air and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild.

Past Aina Marikawa: Oh, shit. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, they saw a massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies heading right for Lincoln and the Ashida Sisters and they were out to kill them, and Lincoln found out it was on the orders of Lynn. Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking muscular beach bullies dry of all of their blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his eleven massive and long white tails and he was growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the bullies and went back into Lincoln who was now even larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger and much more imposing and his orange swim trunks have stretched out even more thanks to the sudden muscle mass increase, and the bullies were now weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood.

Past Chie Marikawa: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Chie, this always happens whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan send that massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies after me.

Past Hana Marikawa: True, you always wind up getting larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger than ever. Of course, you know this means Lori's getting her ass kicked when we get back. (Seductively) But, first.

Suddenly, The Marikawa Sisters seductively walked up to and pounced on Lincoln, and they kissed him all over the place: his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Lincoln wrapped his massive eleven and long white wolf tails around the waists of The Marikawa Sisters and brought them closer to him as he hugged them all and not only did he kiss them, but he also bit them on their necks with his fangs as the video ended.

May: Ooh boy, you girls really pulled out the stops on the seduction and made Lincoln go crazy when you pounced on him.

Mika Marikawa: He was so cute. And after we had our passionate make-out session, and we found out from Linky that Lynn was the one who sent those bullies after us.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that belching farting overly aggressive gorilla got thrown in another titanium cage like the gorilla that she is! (Snickers) Plus, when we saw our bro covered in lipstick marks on his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and with an In Heaven look in his eyes and face blushing, we wanted to take a picture of it.

Lily: But, we had a lot of them in the past and I have no room for anymore photos in the albums, and Lynn went way too far that day, we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet ten times.

Luan: You made Lynn throw up and fart big time when you did that, Lily, and thank goodness we had on gas masks.

Nico: Sheesh, so one hit to the cage Lynn was in and she winds up throwing up and farting, ew, that's disgusting.

Lincoln: That's what happens when we deal with Lynn.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Jessica Rabbit: Wow, so, this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Jessica, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue are in your harem.

Kurumu: We knew Animated Flashpoint had feelings for Linky, and at least, Universe 666 Eva and Universe 666 Da Ji are much more better than the prime universe versions of them.

Me: Yeah, Eva was a rageholic, angry, bad-tempered monster and Da Ji was a conniving, lying, back-stabbing, sadistic witch, thank goodness we got rid of them both.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Animated Flashpoint, Universe 666 Eva, Universe 666 Da Ji, Simulator Jessica Rabbit, Simulator Kim Possible, Simulator Shego, Simulator Katara, Simulator Suki, Simulator Mai, and Simulator Princess Yue, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DUDE, YOU WOULDN'T DARE, YOU KNOW FLIP'S LACTOSE INTOLERANT!

Then, the the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Damn, now that was wild!

Me: Those laxatives were really powerful, damn.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Boulder Bowl Galaxy

Me: Cool! We're going to roll and smash.

Donkey Kong: Me and Thing will go.

Nico: All right! This will be fun.

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were at Boulder Bowl Galaxy!

Nico: Wow!

Thing: This is cool!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going to face Rolladillo there right?

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Well I'll tell you how to face him when you get there. But for this galaxy you are going to roll and smash your way there.

Thing: All right! Love good rolling and smashing. It's Clobbering Time!

Nico: Yeah!

Donkey Kong: Time to see how Mario does it

?: I'll help too!

A girl with yellow hair and red eyes and red clothes and red angel wings came and she had Sir Ivan's Lightning Sword as well as a tiara with the symbol of the Dino Charge Rangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Rhonda Kyoryuger: Rhonda Kyoryuger, Embodiment of the Dino Charge Rangers is here!

Nico: Whoa! Awesome to meet you Rhonda.

Rhonda Kyoryuger: Same here. I'll tell you more about me later.

Nico: Right lets go!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

Donkey Kong: HERE COMES DONKEY KONG!

They ran and Thing rolled into a ball and smashed the Goombas all over and Donkey Kong did the same and smashed the Goombas.

Rhonda Kyoryuger: It's about to get wild!

Nico: YEAH!

She fired a blast of lightning from her sword!

Rhonda Kyoryuger: By the way I HATED ALL THAT Lovey Dovey crap going on with Sledge and Poisandra! BLECH!

Me: (GAGS) That was disgusting!

Eli: EW! Yuck!

Me: No offense ladies but I would never be like that.

Varie: None taken but yeah.

Nico: I can think of better pairings!

Me: Me too!

Rhonda Kyoryuger: I agree!

They flew and found a bunch of bowling pins.

Thing: Time to roll!

He rolled and got them all knocked down!

STEEERIKE!

Nico: Yeah!

They flew and got to a ball and out came ROLLADILLO!

Nico: Rolladillo!

Nicole: Okay you have to hit him in the butt. See that open spot in his armor?

They saw it.

Nicole: When you see that spot hit him.

Rhonda Kyoryuger: You got it!

Nico: (gets out Zs'Skayr and Gentleman Ghost's Ridewatches) Goin Ghost!

Danny Phantom: HEY! That's my line!

Nico: Sorry!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and it hit Rolladllo's butt and smashed him down!

Donkey Kong: We're literally gonna kick your ass!

He fired coconuts and they hit Rolladillo in his butt!

Then Rolladillo got steaming mad!

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Thing: Lets do a combo!

Rhonda Kyoryuger: You got it!

She fired a wave of lightning and Thing rolled into a ball and they bashed Rolladillo in his butt and smashed him down and then he exploded and out came the star!

Rhonda Kyoryuger: Monster Extinct!

Nico: Yeah!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Rhonda Kyoryuger: That was fun!

They high five!

Donkey Kong did his howl of victory!

Thing: Tell us more about yourself

Rhonda Kyoryuger: Sure. I'm a paleontologist and Museum Tour Guide and I give awesome educational tours to the kindergartners of the schools in the area.

Nico: That's awesome. They must really love that.

Rhonda Kyoryuger: Oh they do.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Rhonda Kyoryuger: I would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

Poromon: I hope Fluttershy's okay now

Me: Amy's looking out for her.

Nico: Boy Poromon I'm really impressed that your Happy Helmet gave that girl a Total and Complete 180.

Poromon: We don't deserve all the credit. Stimpy made it first.

Nico: Yeah he sure did.

Me: I'm proud of you guys.

Eli: Yeah.

Poromon: Thanks.

Me: It's probably going to be a long time before Samey can forgive Amy for everything that happened.

Nico: Yeah. But nobody can stay mad at someone forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Fluttershy was sniffling and Amy was comforting her.

Amy: It'll be okay Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh Amy it was horrible.

Angel Bunny and some of Fluttershy's animal friends were helping her.

Then Cricket chirping was heard.

Me: Hey guys I hear crickets.

Nico: It's not even nighttime even though we are 528,000 feet up.

Cricket chirps were heard.

Emma: Can you guys go check it out?

Me: Yeah.

We then saw the mascots at the table and they had a cage full of crickets and the mascots were feeding them grass.

Me: Cool you have crickets.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Me: Where did you find them?

Poromon: Well…

Earlier…

Poromon: Who are you guys?

Cricket: We are the Cricket Force. I am Lady Sergeant Venra and this is my platoon.

Poromon: Awesome to meet you.

Venra: We would like to join you all to help you out.

Poromon: Okay.

They jumped into a cage.

Lily: Nice to meet you guys

Venra: Same here.

Me: Awesome having you all with us.

Cricket: Don't worry we are spinach eating crickets.

Me: I can help with that.

I pulled out a can of spinach and gave them some.

Venra: Thanks.

They ate it and then…

BOING BING!

They turned the cage into a perfect home for them.

Poliwag: Could you cheer Fluttershy up?

Venra: Sure.

They went and did so and they showed that she should not be afraid of monsters like that. It was hard to face those fears but running from them makes them stronger. But facing them makes them weaker.

Triggerhappy: What are they saying?

Me: That she should face her fears instead of running from them.

Triggerhappy: Oh.

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: Feel better, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: (Sniffles) A little. Thank you.

Me: She's so sensitive.

Venra: We can see that. Poor girl.

Lola: Yeah

Sureshot: Please don't cry anymore

Fluttershy: I'll try not to.

Me: Sureshot don't rush feelings like this. It takes time.

Sureshot: I know. Sorry.

Lana: No worries.

Ransack: Boss, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Hay Lin, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Onua, and Moondancer.

Hay Lin: Oh yeah!

Moondancer: This will be fun!

Ed: Yeah!

Edd: This will be intriguing.

Eddy: I'm ready!

Onua: Me too!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Dr. Fritz Fredericks, and he's come back along with the rebuilt Evil Camera, and he's causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Dr. Fritz Fredericks, and he's come back along with the rebuilt Evil Camera, and he's causing havoc once more.

We gasped.

Nico: That fucked-up mad scientist and that evil camera have come back?! SLAPPY, NOW YOU HAVE GONE TOO FUCKING FAR!

Me: You said a mouthful.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy's already getting himself that close to dying a very painful death, but let him keep sending his minions, we'll kill every last one of them!

Lincoln: And that's one promise we're fulfilling.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We won't stop until the Goosebumps Monsters are defeated and put down for good. Come on, gang, we got to head to Pitts Landing and help Greg Banks, Shari Walker, Michael Warner, and Doug "Bird" Arthur destroy The Evil Camera and Dr. Fritz Fredericks.

Lincoln: And when they hear that Slappy was the one who brought them back, there's going to be Hell to pay.

Me: Oh man!

I went over and got the book for Say Cheese and Die.

Me: This was a crazy one!

Maria: We defeated that one easily before. But it probably learned from its' mistakes.

Me: Maybe. And we destroyed that camera and threw that mad scientist in jail.

Qin: Yeah. I wasn't with you all when that happened though.

Lola: It was a crazy one.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: This is a list of photos.

I showed everyone what went down.

Michael Warner: Photo taken of him shows him falling down from the railing of the Coffman House basement staircase.

Mr. Banks' new Ford Taurus: Photo shows the car completely destroyed. Mr. Banks gets into a nasty accident later.

Terry Banks: Photo taken of him shows him outside with a worried expression on his face.

Douglas "Bird" Arthur: Photo taken of him laying unconscious on the baseball field after being struck head-first with a baseball, body in an uncomfortable position.

The Banks Family (Dream): Photo Greg takes of them at their backyard picnic shows Greg's mom, dad and brother Terry as skeletons.

Shari Walker: Photo taken of her doesn't show her, causing her to vanish from existence later at her birthday party. Nullified after Greg ripped the photo in half.

Greg Banks: Photo shows Greg and Shari on the playground, trembling in fear from a shadowy figure.

Dr. Fritz Fredericks Photo taken shows him dead on the floor of the Coffman House basement after Shari takes his picture, causing him to die of fright.

Joey Ferris and Mickey Ward: It's never revealed what the photo was or what befell them.

Jonathan: Photo taken of him on the ground in pain, cluching his foot after being impaled by a giant carpenter's nail.

Shari Walker: Photo taken of her comes out as a negative. This causes her to rapidly lose weight. Nuillified after Terry changed it into a positive.

Greg Banks: Photo taken of him being over 300 pounds. This causes him to rapidly gain weight. Nullified after Terry turned it into a negative

Greg Banks: Photo taken of him with scaly reptile skin. His flesh begins to fall off, being replaced by scales. Nullified after Terry turned it into a negative.

Greg and his class: It's never revealed what the photo was or what befell them.

Reena Jacobs: Photo taken of her shows her eyes red. She instantly suffers an intense burning sensation from her eyes and a redness that stays permanent until the camera is defeated.

Karla Mayer: Photo taken of her shows just her arm. She then seriously injures her arm in a basketball game.

Julie Martin: Photo taken of her gets caught in the camera mechanism, which causes her to have a sharp pain in her torso, as if she's being cut in half.

Twin Forks Middle School (dream): Photo shows the entire school as skeletons after Julie takes a picture of them.

Becka and Greta: Photo taken of them shows them with green alligator skin, which immediately befalls them.

Sammy Martin: Photo taken of him has his head replaced by a bee's head. His head immediately starts growing yellow fuzz and he can only speak in buzzing sounds.

Julie Martin: Photo taken of her shows her falling off the school diving board to her death. She manages to stop the prediction from happening. This in turn, nullified all the other photos taken by the camera.

Douglas "Bird" Arthur: Instead of Michael (due to not being in the episode adaptation), the photo is taken of Bird falling from the railing of the Coffman House basement staircase.

Mr. Banks' new car: Photo shows the car completely destroyed.

The Banks family (dream): Photo taken of them at their backyard picnic shows them as skeletons

Shari Walker: Photo doesn't show her, causing her to vanish from existence. Nullified after Greg rips the photo later on.

Dr. Fritz Fredericks: When Shari uses the camera on Fredericks it causes him to be sucked inside the camera. He screams to be released until he's eventually freed by Joey Ferris and Mickey Ward.

Unnamed man: Photo taken of him shows him unconscious. As he chases Greg, the stairs break under him, causing him to fall through the basement floor of the remains of the Coffman House, knocking him out.

Shari Walker: Photo taken of her comes out as a negative. This causes her to rapidly lose weight.

Greg Banks: Photo taken of him being over 300 pounds. This causes him to rapidly gain weight. Both Greg and Shari's photos are nullified after having Terry reverse the photos at the photo-mart.

Mr. Saur: Photo taken of him shows him bald. His hair immediately begins to fall out.

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Twilight Sparkle: That was horrible!

Me: Yep.

I went over how we faced it before in chapter 792 and it was brutal.

We I was done everyone was horrified.

Eddy: Now I see why it's me, Double D, and Ed's time to shine here! Because of our experience with the cursed phone.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Man I wasn't with you all when that happened but that was awful!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Xenia: Many people got SERIOUSLY hurt from that thing.

Camie: That camera is a torture device waiting to happen.

Nico: Who knows how many victims it's claimed this time?

Luan: THAT CAMERA HAS POISONED OUR WATER SUPPLY, BURNED OUR CROPS AND DELIVERED A PLAGUE ONTO OUR HOUSES!

All of us: It did?

Luan: NO! But are we going to sit here and wait until it does?

Me: No!

Nico: That was funny.

The previous group came.

Dr. Polaris: Can me, Anti Wanda, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Nergal, Duff Killigan, and Black Spider go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Laney: We're going after that camera and Dr. Fredericks next.

Dr. Polaris: Oh boy.

Snaptrap: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Plant Man next.

Qin: Cool!

Laney: Nature next.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than The Moon, a member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes", and she's come back to get her revenge on Marceline, Finn, and Jake. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Finn, Jake, Marceline, you three and the rest of our friends from Ooo aren't going to like it one bit: the figure and dark energy we sensed belongs to The Moon, one of the members of The Vampire King's court, and she's come back to get her revenge on you guys for killing her.

Finn: What the jug?!

Jake: Oh no, not her.

Marceline: Should've known she'd be back, and you guys don't know this, but The Vampire King, The Moon, The Empress, The

Fool, and The Hierophant are the most dangerous and powerful vampires ever to plague the Kingdom of Ooo. I defeated them and absorbed their essences and regained my powers long ago, I thought I was rid of them for good.

Tsuki Moonface: If Slappy brought them back, then, he's really toying with death now.

Cooper: He was the one who brought them back, Tsuki.

Nico: Figures, so five of the most dangerous and powerful vampires ever to plague the Kingdom of Ooo are back for revenge, this is going to be one dangerous battle, but we're ready. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Pitts Landing to help Greg Banks, Shari Walker, Michael Warner, and Doug "Bird" Arthur destroy The Evil Camera and Dr. Fritz Fredericks.

Lincoln: And when they hear that Slappy was behind his return, it's not going to end well, and once we get done with Fredericks and The Evil Camera, you're next, Sister Moon.

Tsuki Moonface: Slappy went way too far bringing you and the other vampires back to cause havoc, and now, you're going to be the first one to die at our hand, Sister Moon.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Greg Banks, Shari Walker, Michael Warner, and Doug "Bird" Arthur destroy The Evil Camera and Dr. Fritz Fredericks, and once we got done with them, Tsuki Moonface and Lincoln are going to destroy Sister Moon, the first of the vampires in The Vampire King's court.

We were off to help Greg Banks and friends.

---

We arrived at Greg Banks House.

Rex Goodwin: Here we are!

Me: I hope no one got hurt.

Nico: Me too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Buzzsaw: Greg! Are you there?!

We looked around for him and then we saw Greg sitting on his porch.

Me: Greg?

Greg Banks: Hey guys!

Me: Long time no see. Are you okay?

Greg Banks: Yeah I'm fine.

Me: Are your friends okay too?

Greg Banks: Yeah they are fine.

Bonz: Where are they?

Shari Walker, Michael Warner, and Doug "Bird" Arthur Came.

Shari Walker: We just came.

Michael Warner: Glad you all came.

Doug Arthur: Yeah.

Me: Thank goodness you're all okay.

Shari Walker: That camera is nasty.

Venom: Don't we know it?

Greg: Is Fluttershy okay?

Nico: She had a rough day.

Me: Long story.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fluttershy: (Sniffles) I'll be fine.

Me: She was crying all day because of a traumatic sight on Nico's rescue.

Nergal: We've been tyring to cheer her up. But she's still sad.

Shari Walker: Fluttershy, you need to stop crying and get it together.

Greg: Yeah. Before- (sees out of control oil truck heading towards us)- something happens!

Me: UH OH!

I then punched the truck and smashed it to pieces!

The driver was safe but his truck wasn't.

Me: WHOA! That was close.

Greg Banks: Yeah thanks!

Nico: At least it didn't explode.

But then we saw a leak and then a spark flew and landed on the oil and ignited it and I threw it far and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The tank exploded in a massive and fiery explosion!

Qin: WHOA! That was even closer!

Lola: Yeah!

Flywheels: Yep. The camera is definitely putting up a fight this time!

Me: No kidding!

Laney: Yeah!

Black Spider: (sees something) Um… guys?!

We saw a group of Sea Bears charging at us.

Hay Lin: Fluttershy, now would be a good time for your Stare!

SpongeBob: I got this! Sea bears love…

He jumped on them and gave them tummy tickles.

SpongeBob: Tummy tickles!

They loved them and were calm.

Nico: Nice save SpongeBob.

Fluttershy: I'm sorry guys. I'm just so scared.

Me: It's okay Fluttershy.

Gred Banks: What was it that scared her?

Me: Well…

I showed a picture of The Thing monstrosity that scared her and Greg was REALLY FRIGHTENED!

Greg Banks: That is horrifying! No wonder she is so scared.

Commander Mars: I know, right?

Me: Fluttershy is very sensitive.

Xenia: Yeah she sure is.

Lola: Poor girl.

Ed: Good morning, tree!

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Tree?! (sees tree falling towards us)

Popeye then punched it numerous times and made a lot of firewood for the Banks family.

Popeye: How Wood you like that? (LAUGHS)

Me: Nice save Popeye!

Lola: That was funny.

Greg Banks: Thanks Popeye! Now we won't run out of wood for the winter.

Lola: Good idea.

Maria: INCOMING!

We saw a HUGE METEOR COMING IN!

I fired a laser vision blast and it hit the meteor and slowed it down and shrunk it to a basketball size and it landed in the street.

Me: Cool.

I picked it up and cooled it down.

Jinx: Is that a giant meatball rolling towards us?!

Lincoln: It sure is!

We saw a GINORMOUS MEATBALL!

Ed: I'll eat this!

He turned into Edzilla and ate it!

Ed then burped!

Ed: Excuse me.

Eddy: Nice save Lumpy!

Laney: LOOK OUT!

We saw a commercial plane with a burning engine coming at us!

Me: Oh man!

I flew up and slowed the plane down and landed it gently and opened the door and got everyone out of it.

Nico: WHOA! That was close!

Eddy: (sees a stampede of hippos) Hippos?!

Roxy Rocket: Um… Fluttershy, any time you wanna calm them down is good!

Fluttershy: Oh no!

She used her stare on them and calmed them down and I teleported them to Africa.

Nico: WHEW!

Fluttershy: Sorry guys. I'm still scared though.

Raythor: At least you're still able to use your Stare.

Fluttershy: (Sniffles) That's true.

Me: That camera has us going into overdrive!

Nico: No shit there!

Then a gang of street thugs came!

Thug: KILL THEM!

They came at us with crowbars and weapons and I punched and pulverized the gang into a mess!

Onua: Okay, what next?!

Chemistro: How about that group of gorillas charging at us?!

We saw a HUGE FAMILY OF GORILLAS!

Me: Uh oh!

Laney: I got this!

She grew a bunch of fruit and banana trees for them.

Laney: Lunch is served.

They calmed down and got bananas and fruit.

Me: Nice one Laney.

Tarzan went and talked to them and they listened to him.

Greg Banks: Boy what else is that camera going to throw at us?

I grabbed him and pulled him back as a House of Fishsticks fell onto the ground!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Followed by a house of pizza!

ITALIAN MUSIC!

Then a house made of healthy snacks!

FAIRY MUSIC!

Then a house of cheese wheels!

SWISS YODEL!

Then a HOUSE OF FRIED MEATS!

STEAK MUSIC!

Me: Houses of Fishsticks, pizza, healthy snacks, cheese wheels and fried meats!?

Filbert: Okay the Cheese Wheels and Fried meats houses are new.

Lola: That is crazy.

Razorclaw: Alright, that does it! We have to find that camera now!

Me: I agree! But on the plus side we're doing a good job making sure that Greg and friends aren't getting hurt.

Laney: And us too.

Double D: If we can survive the cursed phone, we can survive this.

Raven Branwen: I think the camera is more dangerous than that.

Me: I agree. We need to think on this.

We went to Greg's backyard tree and thought hard. But then we heard air whistling and got out of the way and the tree got crushed by a house in the shape of a giant boot!

Me: A giant boot house!?

Nico: Cool!

Greg Banks: Now I have my own house.

Me: Yep. That camera is not going to give us time to think.

Double D: If we can survive the cursed phone, we can survive this.

Raven Branwen: I think the camera is more dangerous than that.

Me: I agree. We need to think on this.

We went to Greg's backyard tree and thought hard. But then we heard air whistling and got out of the way and the tree got crushed by a house in the shape of a giant boot!

Me: A giant boot house!?

Nico: Cool!

Greg Banks: Now I have my own house.

Me: Yep. That camera is not going to give us time to think.

Bright Man: Let's corner it with our entrance!

Eli: Good idea. I sense it is close.

Camie: Wait there!

We saw a flashing light in the bush 100 yards to the west of us.

We saw a boulder coming!

I SMASHED IT INTO RUBBLE!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at the bush and then out came the camera and it had ARMS AND LEGS!

Then the spirits of light came and swirled around it and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: The camera has arms and legs!? WHOA That is weird!

Dr. Fredericks came too and he was laughing like a fucked up lunatic!

Me: Look who it is.

Gemini Man: Boy I hate that camera and that scientist.

Anti Wanda: Ya'll have been keeping on our toes this whole time!

Moondancer: Now, you're about to get hit with a shine laser!

She fired a laser blast and it hit Dr. Fredericks!

Me: Time to teach this fucked up fathead a lesson!

I got out a Fatheads Parking Meter club.

BLANG!

I bashed Fredericks in the face with it!

I bashed him on the head with it!

Me: How do you like that you freak!?

He went at me and I kicked him in his head and BASHED HIM in the face with the club!

KRABLANG!

BLANG BLANG BLANG!

I bashed Fredericks all over.

Hay Lin blasted the camera with wind blasts. Ed bashed it with his head!

Ed: (LAUGHS) I LIKE TO SMASH STUFF!

Edd blasted it with a laser blaster!

Eddy threw an El Mongo stink bomb at it and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! FART!

Onua and Moondancer blasted the camera with rock and lasers.

Lola: Take that!

The camera was about to take Fluttershy's picture.

But Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and burned its lens and melted it!

Lincoln: Flutters has been through enough!

Laney: YEAH!

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and burned it all over!

Applejack: This camera will pay!

She smashed it all over with an Apple Hammer!

The camera took a picture and suddenly, an ice cream truck came at us.

Nico: Uh oh!

Nico punched it and then Ice Cream flew all over and Eli used the force and put it all in a cooler.

Nico: Nice save Eli.

Greg Banks: At least we're going to have enough frozen treats.

Lola: Yeah!

The camera then took another picture and a REPLICA CLONE OF SLAPPY CAME AT NICO!

Clone Slappy: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR MONKEY!

Nico: Not wasting my time with you. I'm saving my surprise for the real deal!

Nico fired an energy blast and blew it apart!

I bashed Fredericks all over!

Me: WHY THE FUCK WOULD YOU INVENT A CAMERA LIKE THIS!?

Fredericks: (LAUGHS INSANELY) BECAUSE I WANT THE WORLD TO SUFFER! I WANT EVERYONE TO SUFFER! (LAUGHS DERANGEDLY) BECAUSE I HATE EVERYTHING! (LAUGHS MANIACALLY)

Me: YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK!

BLANG BLANG BLANG!

Having enough of him, the camera took his picture.

Nico: Looks like you've outlived your usefulness to it.

Dr. Fredericks: What!?

I saw something coming down and I jumped and then…

KRABLAM!

A DEAD GIANT CORPSE SMASHED ONTO HIM!

Me: A dead giant!?

Nico: Let's send him to the Black Gates and then, focus on the camera!

Lincoln: Lets send them both to the Black Gates at the same time!

Nico: I'll hold the camera off! You guys have the usual battles!

BLANG!

Nico smashed the camera all over.

Then Duskmon, Scorcher, Gizmo, Bane, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, and Roquefort came.

Me: Duskmon, Scorcher, Gizmo, Bane, Shade, Dark Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, Ssserpent, and Roquefort.

Duskmon: Reminds you of the Cursed Phone, huh?

Eddy: That's why it's me, Lumpy, and Sockhead's time to shine!

Me: Yeah no kidding there!

Scorcher: At least the Grool isn't here.

Me: Yeah!

Gizmo: Because that would be bad

Me: We gave that one the Black Gates before.

Bane: (to me) (Spanish Accent) We heard you fought Keith.

Me: We sure did. And it was gross!

Shade: Did it really turn into fusions of Ben's aliens?

Me: Yeah a bunch of really interesting and amazing combinations.

Eli: That was awesome.

Repellator came.

Me: Repellator! Up for another round I see.

Repellator: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Repellator: That was a waste of good ice cream.

Eli: No kidding!

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

Xenia: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Jeri Katou, Takato, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Henry, Rika, Kenta, Kazu, Suzi, Ai & Mako, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Bakumon, Cerberusmon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Nico's Rescue was battling Keith and Kate Lloyd, Light Lily and Fi the Phoenix transforming

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's Rescue was battling Keith. Kate Lloyd, Light Lily and Fi the Phoenix transformed too.

Jeri: They sure did and they made sure that monster paid for it.

Takato: We faced that monster back in 2020 and it was scary.

Shirley: Yeah! Like Kate said that Keith reminded her of the Thing.

Princess Luna: But it was awesome to see.

Moondust: Yeah it sure was.

Snowdrop: Yeah Keith even turned into monsters of The Thing to try and scare Kate and he Scared Fluttershy REALLY Bad!

Gari: That was HORRIBLY LOW of him!

Blackout: Yeah it was horrible!

Duskmon: That is awful! Poor Fluttershy. I Can't believe he would be that evil and scare someone as sensitive as her. How Cruel! I even heard that Keith turned into a Nico-Thing Monster. Is that true?

Takato: Yeah! You should have seen it!

Me: (Offscreen) IT WAS SO FUCKING SCARY I NEARLY SHIT MY PANTS!

Duskmon: Holy shit! That is horrible! What did it look like?

Jeri showed a picture of it and it looked like a mixture of a Tormentor from Dead Space, The Dog Thing, The Blair Monster, The Cloud B4 Carrier and the Sanders Thing!

Duskmon: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! That is horrifying! No wonder Fluttershy came back so traumatized and hadn't stopped crying since. Lets do it!

Jeri: LEORA LETS PROWL!

She turne dinto a lion theme hero.

Jeri: I am LEONA OF THE LIONESS! (ECHOING) LION FIST BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and they fired waves of darkness and smashed down the group.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Zach, Kimberly, Billy, Trini, Tommy, Ninjor, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Stealth Elf, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, Fire Lord, Pyro, Firebrand, Sir Toasty, P'andor, Pyros, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Us Battling Another Old Man Rolf, Universe 666 Eva, Heather, Anna Maria, Amy, Kat, Gmork, Phantom of Vasquez Castle and Zs'Skayr who were the Keyblade Knight of Felucia and the Embodiment of Albatross

---

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher: Poor Fluttershy. Keith really hurt her bad.

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah he sure did. What a monster.

Indigo Zap: I can't believe that he would sink that low and turn into the horrifying monsters of the Thing and it scared Fluttershy bad!

Ellie Singh: Makes me sick that he can do that! Even though most of us weren't with the team back then when Keith first attacked, but that is awful!

Scorcher: I know. Nico, Double D's team, Zs'Skayr's team, and the others did good Battling Another Old Man Rolf, Universe 666 Eva, Heather, Anna Maria, Amy, Kat, Gmork, Phantom of Vasquez Castle and Zs'Skayr. They were the Keyblade Knight of Felucia and the Embodiment of Albatross

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah that was awesome and the Keyblade Knight of Felucia was amazing.

Indigo Zap: And so was the Embodiment of Albatross.

Fluttershy: (Crying) Yeah it was cool. (Sniffles)

Tornado Bolt: We have been trying to help Fluttershy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) She just can't stop crying.

Stealth Elf: Yeah she was REALLY SCARED.

Scorcher: Oh man. You want to sit this one out Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: (Crying) No I can help.

Scorcher: Okay. Lets do it!

Jason: TYRANNIA LETS ROAR!

He turned into a Tyrannosaurus themed hero.

Jason: I am Tyranno Wrath! (ECHOING) TYRANNOSAURUS MIGHT BLAST!

He fired waves of red energy and the group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Ruby, Weiss, Blake, Yang, Jaune, Nora, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Mammoth, See-More, Billy Numerous, Angel, Kyd Wykkyd, TTG Doomsday, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - Lincoln's rescue in the world of the game Tom and Jerry: Chase

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo: (to Ren) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the world of the game Tom and Jerry: Chase. How was it?

Lie Ren: It was really cool! We battled Thomas Havelock, a mean cruel vicious monstrous asshole who terrorized Royal Woods for five years causing havoc and destruction by destroying public property, robbing banks, committing arson, and even murder, and even worse, he's tried numerous times to kill Lincoln and his Guardian Angels since he saw them as a threat to his reign of terror, but Lincoln shot that asshole right in the arm and he and his Guardian Angels took him down, and after they got him arrested, he got convicted and thrown into prison for the rest of his life.

Gizmo: WHOA! That guy was a total barfbrain!

Kalolo: More like a total barfbrain asshole! He was a monster!

Applejack: Yeah what a monster.

Apple Bloom: He sure was.

Flashwing: Yeah he sure was but he is gone for good.

Gizmo: No kidding! Lets do it!

Lie Ren: SHERIFFA LETS ROUND EM UP!

He turned into an Old West Themed hero.

Lie Ren: I am SHERIFF ATLAS! (Echoing) GUNS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Laney Loud, Kara, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Riddler, Killer Croc, Penguin, Mr. Freeze, Evil Clayface, Lego Joker, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Meeting the Marikawa Sisters who are Shizuka's 7 sisters

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) I heard you guys met the Marikawa Sisters. They are Shizuka's 7 sisters, right?

Laney: Yeah their names are Aina, Chie, Etsuko, Kana, Kaori, Mika and Rio. And they are gene-slammers of some of the Decepticons and Predacons.

Kara: That is so awesome and we had no idea that Shizuka had 7 sisters. She and her sisters are all Octuplets.

Bane: Ay Caramba! That is a big family for her!

Rarity: Yeah we were amazed that she is from that big of a family darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy that is really cool!

Gill Grunt: Yeah! Now they are not only Lincoln's Guardian Angels but Lincoln has them in his harem.

Bane: Boy that is amazing! Lets do it!

Laney: FORESTRA LETS CALL NATURE!

She turned into an Elk themed hero.

Laney: I am PRINCESS ELK STAG! (ECHOING) STAG HERD OF THE FOREST!

She fired a wave of energy and it formed into a Stag Herd of Deer.

(BAMBI MARCH OF THE STAGS THEME PLAYS)

The group fired waves of jewels, ice and water and smashed down the group.

---

Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Jab, Streex, Big Slammu, Lena, Moby Lick, Mantaman, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Gemini Man and

Hard Man VS Abomination, Bane, SHS Abomination, SHS Juggernaut, Juggernaut, Crimson Dynamo, Lego Thanos, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - Boy the rescues Lincoln has been doing were cool.

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination: Boy the rescues Lincoln has been doing are cool.

Ripster: Boy they sure are jawsome!

Kaso Mi: You said it!

Trixie Lulamoon: They sure are as amazing as The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: They sure are awesome.

Flynn: Boy you got that right! BOOM!

Abomination: Yeah! Lets do it!

Ripster: GREATCARCARO LETS BRING THE BITE!

He turned into a Great White Shark themed hero!

Ripster: I am MASTER JAWS! (ECHOING) JAWS OF THE GREAT WHITE BITE!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Nick Fury, Hawkeye, Iron Man, Thor, Scarlet Witch, Quicksilver, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Grodd. Evil Livewire, Evil Killer Frost, Evil Volcana, Evil Poison Ivy, Superfriends Giganta, Owl

(Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - The next galaxy

---

Shade was next.

Shade: (to Black Widow) The next Galaxy was Boulder Bowl Galaxy. Nico faced Rollodillo there, right?

Black Widow: Yes he sure did and it was fun.

Owl: I say it sure was fun.

Starlight Glimmer: Everyone had fun in that one.

Cozy Glow: Boy they sure did.

Hex: And they met the Embodiment of the Dino Charge Rangers and she is really cool.

Shade: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Black Widow: SPIRA LETS CRAWL!

She turned into a Black Widow Spider Themed hero.

Black Widow: I am SHADOW WIDOW! (ECHOING) DARKNESS WIDOW THUNDERSTRIKE!

She fired a blast of dark lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, bones and blood and smashed them down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Will, Taranee, Cornelia, Hay Lin, Megan, Lillian, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - The Mascots meeting a group of crickets. Weird

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) The Mascots met a group of crickets. Weird.

Irma: Yeah that is unusual. But thank goodness Mortman wasn't around to eat them.

Kin Tsuchi: Yeah but it was cool. Sandy said that she has cricket friends in her treedome.

Pinkie Pie: It was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah it sure was amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Demyx: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Irma: AQUORA LETS DRENCH!

She turned into a water of Candrakar themed hero!

Irma: I am AQUAWITCH! (Echoing) MAELSTROM OF JUSTICE!

She fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Carly Beth, Hannah Fairchild, Molly Malloy, Wendy, Amanda Benson, Crystal, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Good Crocker, Super Bike, Super Toilet, Jorgen, Anti-Wanda, Anti-Jorgen, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish- Amy freed of her dark side and the Happy Helmet helped her

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser: (to Sabrina) Unbelievably, Amy was freed of her dark side. The Happy Helmet helped her

Sabrina: Yeah that Happy Helmet REALLY worked wonders! It brought the goodness of Amy out of the darkness of her hatred and made her into a better person and we separated her dark side! Now when we're done with her dark side we can banish that to the Black Gates.

Sailor Mercury: That was a really well thought out plan by J.D. Now Amy is a kind and caring and compassionate girl like Samey is.

Rainbow Dash: That is really awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is!

Whirlwind: We were amazed ourselves.

Dark Laser: That is really something. And credit should go to Stimpy for originally making it but also the mascots for refurbishing it.

Sabrina Mason: I agree there too.

Dark Laser: Yep. Lets do it!

Sabrina: JEDRA LETS UNLEASH THE FORCE!

She turned into a Jedi Hero!

Sabrina: I am Lady Coruscant! (ECHOING) FORCE THUNDER STRIKE!

She fired a powerful blast of Force Lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Brittney, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, Carly, Devack, Misty, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - Say Cheese and Die next

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) Say Cheese and Die is next. How many of you got injured from it so far?

Bertrand: None of us thank goodness.

RD Girl Jordan: Yeah that camera is dangerous though. It's amazing that everyone faced that camera before.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we found out from J.D. that everyone faced it back in 2019 and it was crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: That camera can show the future and how you will get hurt!

Spyro: That was crazy!

Roman Goodwin: Boy no kidding! That is crazy! Lets do it!

Bertrand: REDSPI LETS BITE!

He turned into a Red Spider themed hero.

Bertrand: I am RED EIGHT! (ECHOING) FLAMES OF THE RED SPIDER!

He fired a wave of red fire and it formed into a red fire spider! The group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Omi, Raimundo, Clay, Dojo, Master Fung, Good Chase, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun

Gurr VS Ssserpent, Vulkanus, Zombozo, Dr. Animo, Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - That camera must be destroyed

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent: (to Kimiko) That camera must be destroyed. No matter the cost!

Kimiko: I agree. We'll throw it into the sun if need be!

Yoko Minato: Everyone faced this camera before back in 2019 and it was crazy!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was horrible!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was awful!

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding!

Ssserpent: That is awful! Lets do it!

Kimiko: FIREDRA LETS BURN!

She turned into a fire dragon hero!

Kimiko: I am INFERNO FLIGHT! (ECHOING) FLAMES OF THE DRAGON WING!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Starfire, Tara, Kole, Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Big Brother, Knightbrace, Count Spankulot, Common

Cold, Toiletnator, Soccor Mom, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - That Camera is dangerous

---

Roduefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) That camera is dangerous. And now, it can move on its own.

Raven: Yeah no kidding there. Because of a dark orb in it.

Derpy Hooves: That is crazy.

Princess Celestia: Now we can destroy it forever.

King Solar: It won't be easy.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Roquefort: Yeah I agree. Lets do it!

Raven: CROWFOOT LETS FLY!

She turned into a black crow hero!

Raven: Call me THE CROWESS! (ECHOING) CROWS OF THE DARK FLIGHT!

She fired waves of darkness and they formed into a dark murder of crows. They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Media the Medusa VS Jacknab

---

Jacknab was next.

Jacknab: You ready for me?

Media: Oh I always am!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mai the Kamaitachi VS Pilfer

---

Pilfer was next.

Pilfer: This will be fun.

Mai: I am so ready for it.

She fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

---

Kura the Kraken VS Stockade.

---

Stockade was next.

Stockade: You ready for me?

Kura: I'm always ready.

She fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

---

Kasuka the Will-O'-Wisp VS The Ghost of Casey O'Reilly

---

The Ghost of Casey O'Reilly was next.

The ghost roared.

Kasuka: Oh roar yourself.

she fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Rosty the Jack Frost VS The Snow Ghost

---

The Snow Ghost was next.

The Snow Ghost roared.

Rosty: Oh roar yourself.

She fired ice blasts and blasted him down.

---

Jelli the Pink Slime VS The Gold Monster

---

The Gold Monster was next.

Jelli: Time to give you the old spitshine.

She fired waves of slime and smashed him down.

---

Miti the Yeti VS The Ape Man of Forbidden Mountain

---

The Ape Man was next.

Miti: I'm ready for you.

She fired ice blasts and smashed him down

## Froze the Fenrir VS The Wolf Man (A Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts)

The Wolf Man was next.

Froze: This will be fun.

She fired a wave of ice and smashed him down.

## Nan Que the Vermillion Bird VS Volcanus

Volcanus was next.

Volcanus roared.

Nan Que: Oh roar yourself.

She fired massive waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

## Sala the Salamander VS Cameran

Cameran was next.

Cameran: Give me a smile for your final portrait!

Sala: I already have a nice smile!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Aquitar Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Cassidy, Celica, Eli,

---

Repellator was next.

Repellator: Boy that is one nasty camera.

Me: You're telling me and it was awful!

Varie: No kidding! What it did was horrible!

Camie: I agree there too.

Cassidy: Me too. That is one dangerous camera.

Celica: No kidding.

Repellator: I agree too. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Evil Camera, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them!

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Delphine: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kimberly: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rocky: RED RANGER POWER!

They transformed!

All: POWER RANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Delphine: WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: "Black Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Cestro: "Blue Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Tideus: "Yellow Aquitar Ranger Power!"

Aurico: "Red Aquitar Ranger Power!"

All: "Rangers of Aquitar, full power! Power of Water, Power of Light, Powers unite!"

KRASPLASH!

A massive splash of water went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 3!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Power Rangers again!

The Agito Riders transformed!

Me: YEAH!

Repellator: Oh I heard rumors that Amelia is going to be the Cosmic Fury Red and that Fern is going to be the new Orange Cosmic Fury Ranger.

Me: WHOA! That is cool! I'll have to look into that. Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the power cannon and charged it!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Repellator and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Repellator you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

Me: Next time the Kyurangers have their usual battle I'll have them do their first ever Cosmic Fury Battle as a test run. (To the viewers) I know its early but what harm can a test run do?

---

We then regrouped.

Troy: You're not getting another chance to take our picture!

Tsukasa: Because your time is up!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jetman!

Nico: Time to smash and bash!

Duskmon: DUSK ECLIPSE BLAST!

Abomination: AGILE SMASHER FIST!

Scorcher: SCORCHING FURY FIRESTORM!

Gizmo: BARFBRAIN SMASHING BUTT BLAST!

Bane: MUSCLES OF DOOM BUSTER!

Shade: DARKNESS FURY BLASTER!

Dark Laser: FORCE LASER BLAAT!

Demyx: MAELSTROM OF WATER BLAST!

Roman Goodwin: RED SPIDER FIRESTORM!

Ssserpent: SNAKES OF DARK FURY!

Roquefort: CHEESE OF MAYHEM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Najarin, Lystone, Kopond, Viqtarr, Illexia, Aszil, and Rothar blasted and smashed the Camera all over.

Sureshot, Lily, Emma Goodall and Triggerhappy used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and enhanced Sureshot's weapons, Triggerhappy's air cannon and Lily and Emma's powers 100-fold.

Sureshot and Emma Goodall: MEGAFORCE SURESHOT BURST!

Triggerhappy and Lily: PHOTO FURY BLAST!

Loni of the Fashions and Anti Wanda: ANTIFASHION BLAST!

Brittney of the Goths of Darkness and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET CONDOR DARKFLAME!

Lars of the Gothic Dark and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SWORD BLAST!

Jessica Shannon of Wasp and Dr. Polaris: STARS AND BEES BLAST!

Matau the Metru of Wind and Chemistro: WIND CHEMICAL BLAST!

Gia Moran the Claw of Megaforce and Bonz: CLAW MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Danny Phantom of Amity Park and Roxy Rocket: PHANTOM ROCKET BLAST!

Blake Belladonna of Remnant and Nergal: PIZZA CAT SHOT!

Rarity the Jewel of Generosity and Beauty and Duff Killigan: SCOTLAND JEWEL BLAST!

Jenny of the Robotic Power and Black Spider: ROBOT SPIDER BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Lily, Emma Goodall, me and Nico: JEWEL PHOTO RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and jewels.

Lincoln: LIGHT ELEMENT STYLE: SHINE LASER!

Entrapta: LIGHT LIGHTNING STYLE: LUMINOUS LIGHT BOLT!

Perfuma: LIGHT NATURE STYLE: LIGHT PLANT BLAST!

Frosta: LIGHT ICE STYLE: FROST SHINE!

Shantae: LIGHT MAGIC STYLE: LIGHT SHINE SWORD!

Akko: LIGHT STAR STYLE: SHINE STARS!

They fired waves of light and they formed into said blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: LIGHT FINAL SMASH: SHINING BLAST!

They fired an explosive laser that went inside the camera and it explodes from the inside out!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you and that Evil Camera, Fredericks. Now, this time, stay dead and gone forever.

Lincoln fired waves of black and blood red darkness which destroyed The Evil Camera and when the waves hit Dr. Fredericks, he had the life sucked out of him and he was left as a lifeless husk and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance, you bastard!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Moon.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING ME, MARCELINE ABADEER!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the

Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of fire, water, earth, and wind blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Sister Moon, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Sister Moon, one of the five vampires in The Vampire King's Court.

Marceline: Sister Moon, I should've known you'd come back.

Sister Moon: And now, I will have my revenge on you and the entire world will belong to our King!

Tsuki Moonface: Fat chance, you're getting a stake driven into your heart and you'll be turned to ashes.

Suddenly, Tsuki Moonface's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, silver, moons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Moonface the Silver-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Sister Moon, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, silver, moons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tsuki Moonface: You really make me sick to my stomach, Sister Moon, all you are is nothing more than a bloodthirsty vampire who's wrought terror and mayhem through The Kingdom of Ooo for more than nine hundred years, I thought the land was rid of you, but to find out Slappy brought you back, now that puppet's gone too far, we'll deal with him soon, but you, you will be dealt with here and now.

Suddenly, Tsuki Moonface was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, silver, and moons, there are phoenixes, angels, and Moonface the Silver flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Sister Moon: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Tsuki Moonface emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tsuki Moonface grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and purple hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, silver, moons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Moonface the Silver with the alchemical symbol of silver emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Silver, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Moonface the Silver with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Silver, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple moon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tsuki Moonface has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless purple top, midnight black skirt with the alchemical symbol of silver on it, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, silver, moons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Moonface the Silver and it's surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Tsuki Moonface felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with purple tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Tsuki Moonface has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tsuki Moonface's massive Moonface the Silver-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, silver, moons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tsuki Moonface's Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Darkness Moonface the Silver Alchemy Angel Darkness Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Darkness Moonface the Silver Alchemy Angel Darkness Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Moonface the Silver etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black werewolf heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black werewolf heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black werewolf heads is a large black werewolf head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Tsuki Moonface has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Moonface the Silver's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Moonface the Silver that said, "Tsuki Moonface, Gene-Slammer of Moonface the Silver, Master of The Powers of

Darkness and Silver, Alchemical Angel of Darkness and Silver, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Wolf Demon, Destroyer of Sister Moon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Silver, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Moonlight Creatures"

ツキ・ムーンフェイス、ムーンフェイス・ザ・シルバーのジーン・スラマー、闇と銀の力のマスター、闇と銀の錬金術天使、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ウルフデーモンの大敵、シスタームーンの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、シルバー、スターズ、フェニックス、天使、月光の生き物

Suddenly, Tsuki Moonface's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Tsuki Moonface has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MOONFACE

THE SILVER-WEREWOLF-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL DARKNESS MOONLIGHT SILVER MOONFACE THE SILVER WEREWOLF PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL DARKNESS MOONLIGHT SILVER MOONFACE THE SILVER WEREWOLF PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL DARKNESS MOONLIGHT SILVER MOONFACE THE SILVER WEREWOLF PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Tsuki Moonface's Super Angel-Moonface the Silver-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Moon saw it, she fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Tsuki Moonface fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, silver, moons, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Moon and exploded and she was knocked down, she got back up, but now, she was even angrier than ever.

Gem Cavvenport: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, Tsuki Moonface's transformed.

Lincoln: That's right, Tsuki Moonface has transformed into her Super Angel-Moonface the Silver-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we deal with the first of The Vampire King's Court.

Tsuki Moonface: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Alchemical Mercury Darkness Silver Moonface the Silver Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Alchemical Mercury Darkness Silver Moonface the Silver Werewolf Phoenix Angel Love) She will pay for everything that she's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Tsuki Moonface.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Sister Moon, and this will serve as a message to the other vampires, telling them they're next.

Tsuki Moonface and Lincoln went after The Moon, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Moon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Tsuki Moonface also attacked her with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Moon even more madder with rage.

The Moon: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Moon charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in her black heart, but Tsuki Moonface fired a powerful energy blast at them which hit them hard and they got knocked down, and then, Lincoln got out a stake and stabbed her in her heart as she exploded into white dust, and then, Lincoln opened his mouth and devoured her soul gaining her superhuman healing factor. Then, an energy card with The Moon's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished her to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Tsuki Moonface and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Tsuki Moonface's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Tsuki Moonface: This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and the other vampires nine centuries ago. Thanks for helping me destroy The Moon for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tsuki.

Suddenly, Tsuki Moonface wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tsuki Moonface's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Moonface the Silver flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tsuki Moonface sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and we took down the first of The Vampire King's Court: The Moon.

Marceline: And you also devoured her soul and gained her healing factor. Which means the next of the vampires is The Fool. He's a weakling but he's mischievous, so watch yourselves.

Me: They sure will. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the person we're meeting tomorrow: Marianna Almaden, Queen of The Water Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: That's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Marianna Almaden is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Water Fairies of The Waterfall Gardens, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Water Fairies. Marianna Almaden is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over water and possess many incredible powers over water and magic. Lincoln met Aprina when he discovered a portal that led to The Waterfall Gardens in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Aprina from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Marianna was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: Whoa, first Fire, and now, Water.

Lincoln: Yep, there's Fairy Queens of Water, Earth, Lightning, Light, and Darkness, and each of them are really powerful and skilled in the ways of combat, elemental forces, and magic. And as Protector of The Elemental Fairy Lands, I will not let any fairy-obsessed looks like Randal Williams bring harm to any of them.

Me: That's for sure.

Dark Laser: This is one camera that deserves to be thrown out.

Demyx: The best part is that no one died.

Roman Goodwin: Thank goodness.

Ssserpent: Our normal cameras are much better.

Roquefort: Are you okay now, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: Oh I'll be fine. Thank you.

Qin: Good.

Me: She's doing much better.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Great job today though everyone.

Lily: (To the viewers) Photography is fun but you got to be careful with it.

Me: Yep.

We went back home for a good rest.

---

Back with Slappy, they were recovering from the attack of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Bob Roth: I think that attack wore off.

Slappy: Considering what we just went through, I may have to consider what you have in mind.

Bob Roth: Good! But take your time in choosing which of your former slaves gets involved in your endgame.

Slappy: Good. Even though most of our plans got scrapped for that because of that monster we'll have to rely on what we got.

Bod Roth: Okay.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 16 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Evil Star, Stormy, Glut, Tahnok Kal, Zebra Brothers and Evil Princess as well as Tommy Oliver, Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel and Prohyas and we're going to help Gary Lutz who is from a Goosebumps Book that we haven't covered yet called Why I'm Afraid of Bees. And we're going thrash the bullies that tormented him into pulp. Also we're going to battle Another Boola, Bluto, Sindbad, Pierre The Pirate (Popeye), Patcheye, Brutus, Stormy and Evil Star. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Plant Man named Pamela Plant.

Rhe matchup is for Goldie Terrance, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Fool, the next member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes"

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we are in for one awesome adventure. Lincoln and his group are heading to The Waterfall Gardens, but we got bad news: it appears the very deranged and fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams has broken out of the nuthouse and he wants revenge on Lincoln for ruining all of his plans to kill The Elemental Fairy Queens, and even worse, it was because of Slappy's doing. There will be no mercy whatsoever on that psycho, Lincoln's sending him straight to The Black Gates after he gets through with thrashing him all over the place. And we're going to meet the next Elemental Fairy Queen, her name is Marianna Almaden, Queen of The Water Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Water Fairies of The

Waterfall Gardens, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Water Fairies. Marianna Almaden is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over water and possess many incredible powers over water and magic. Lincoln met Aprina when he discovered a portal that led to The Waterfall Gardens in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Aprina from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Marianna was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Next is Be Careful What You Wish For.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 17

## BE CAREFUL WHAT YOU WISH FOR

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Evil Star, Stormy, Glut, Tahnok Kal, Zebra Brothers and Evil Princess as well as Tommy Oliver, Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel and Prohyas as well as Juniper Lee, Zick, Yamato, Yost Spidey, Takeru, Kylie Griffin, Hay Lin, Ed, Edd, Onua, and Moondancer and we were heading to the school to meet Gary Lutz.

Me: Gary Lutz is one of the heroes of Goosebumps we haven't covered yet.

Nico: I know. This will be awesome. He's from the book Why I'm Afraid of Bees.

Storm: That will be interesting to see.

Vinyl Scratch: It sure will be cool.

Van Fanel: I agree there too.

Moondancer: Yeah this will be interesting and cool.

Lola: It sure will.

Me: Tommy, I want to thank you, Evil Star, and your teams for coming

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a kid named Gary Lutz is being bullied.

Nico: (GASPS) Gary Lutz?! He's from the Goosebumps story, Why I'm Afraid of Bees.

Nico got out the book Why I'm Afraid of Bees.

Me: We didn't meet him before.

Nico: Nope. But this will be fun and yes we were told we were going to meet him from J.D.

Me: I know.

Qin: I hate those bullies that Gary had to deal with! They were monsters!

Xenia: Bunch of heartless jerks!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Their parents are going to be massively pissed when we tell them what their kids were doing.

Nico: Too bad we didn't cover that one.

Just then, Sebastian Mendez appeared.

Sebastian Mendez: That's right, you didn't. My world's tiniest camera overheard Bob Roth saying that that there's 3 or 4 Goosebumps characters that you haven't met yet, and it's also overheard that the bullies have made a deal with Slappy.

We gasped.

Eli: Oh no, then this means, we've got to help Gary Lutz deal with those bullies.

Lincoln: I also called in some extra help.

Just then, Lava Carol and Sea the Sea Serpent, along with Wilma Acres, Keyblade Knight of 100 Acres, Hina Honey, Embodiment of the Honey Dopant, Cheryl Vesparina, Brianna Beevania, Honey Evenstein, Honia the Hornet, Honey B, Buzz the Honey Nut Cheerios Mascot, Bumblebee, and all those whose specialty is with bees and honey, arrived.

Lava Carol: We just got the message, and we got here as fast as possible.

Wilma Acres: So, Slappy's already causing trouble for the Goosebumps characters we haven't met yet. That dummy's going to pay.

Lincoln: Big time. (Sensed for Gary Lutz) We better hurry, I just spotted Gary Lutz, and he's being pursued by local bully Dirk Davis and his gang.

Nico: Shit, we got to hurry.

Me: Yeah!

We were powerwalking.

Nico: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Tommy Oliver: It sure will be!

Nico: Tommy, I want to thank you, Evil Star, and your teams for coming.

Tommy Oliver: No problem Nico. It's gonna be awesome.

Doom Patrol Elastigirl: I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: We are too.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Elastgirl, are you proud of Beast Boy?

Elastigirl: I sure am. Garfield has come a really long way. Not just with you guys but with the Teen Titans too. especially with how he and Tara are an awesome family.

Nico: We are all proud of him and Tara too.

Xenia: We sure are.

Me: And it was awesome meeting the entire Doom Patrol too.

Elastigirl: It was awesome meeting all of you guys too.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That was awesome.

Nico: He even lead the attack on the Brotherhood the first time.

Me: He sure did.

Elastigirl: That was so awesome.

Me: And the best part is that we killed the entirety of the Brotherhood of Evil. Now they are a forgotten memory.

Qin: Now we've officially seen the last of them.

Me: Yep. I got word that a mysterious warrior killed General Immortus in prison. I don't know who it is but they did amazingly well.

Nico: Whoa! We'll have to find out who it is later on.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Holy shit! That camera really was trying to unleash hell! It was like the Cursed Telephone of Doom on steroids.

Eddy: You said it! It put up a fight this time!

Me: Boy no kidding!

Eli: That was brutal!

Xenia: Yeah! The meteor, incoming plane, gang members and all that really packed a punch!

Me: At least I saved that entire plane from crashing and got those people out.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Laney: And the funny part was where Popeye punched that tree into firewood.

Lana: And those houses of Fishsticks, Pizza, Healthy Snacks, Cheese Wheels and Fried meats.

Laney: And that cool boot house.

Nico: Yeah! Thank goodness it wasn't a house made of fried oyster skins!

(LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN) (SEAGULLS CALL)

Lily: (Imitating Patrick) I LOVE FRIED OYSTER SKINS!

Me: (COUGHS) Halitosis!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Boy Patrick would love eating that one.

Lily: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Man my breath really reeks! Sorry I had Fried Oyster Skins for breakfast earlier at the Krusty Krab.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Nico: I thought those gorillas were gonna kill us.

Me: No kidding. Oh Fluttershy are you feeling okay now?

Fluttershy: Oh I sure am J.D. thank you. My animal friends and everyone cheered me up.

Me: Good good. I'm glad they did.

Nico: Hay Lin, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Onua, and Moondancer did good

Hay Lin: I thought it was fun.

Eddy: Yeah it sure was.

Edd: It sure was intriguing.

Ed: I'm the ice cream man.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Qin: But it was still fun.

Nico: Now we have to get to Gary and help him.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let him get hurt by those bullies. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now weak and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out to help Gary Lutz take care of Dirk Davis and his gang of bullies.

Nico: Okay, there's no telling what those bullies are capable of, ever since they made that deal with Slappy.

Lincoln: No doubt Bob Roth's given them weapons, so we need to be ready.

We went to the school.

We headed down to see Gary Lutz cornered by Dirk Davis and the gang of bullies. Then, a swarm of bees and massive waves of honey appeared from nowhere and they fired blasts of honey that hit Dirk Davis and his gang of bullies and they got covered head to toe in honey. Then, the swarm converged and a massive tornado of honey exploded out as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Nico: Gotcha, you pieces of shit!

Lincoln: You jerks are in so much trouble.

Bully: FUCK YOU!

Me: Do you kiss your mother with that mouth you motherfucker!

Suddenly, we saw the bullies suit up in Iron Man armor suits, but they're purple and green.

Sebastian Mendez: So, that's what they got from their deal with Slappy, and no doubt this was due to Alexander DuBrow.

Me: Oh boy!

Edd: He used the information on my Iron Boy suit to make these Goosebumps-themed suits so that Slappy can give them to those willing to make a deal with him.

Me: When we face that asshole, he's going to get his head crushed like an acorn.

Lava Carol: Exactly, but first, we should deal with these creeps.

Bully: FUCK YOU, BITCH!

The bullies were about to fire, but Wilma Acres, Hina Honey, Cheryl Vesparina, Brianna Beevania, Honey Evenstein, Honia the Hornet, Honey B, Buzz the Honey Nut Cheerios Mascot, and Bumblebee fired blasts of honey and their suits got covered and were sticky with honey, and Sebastian used dark magic to stop their weapons as well.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, Lava Carol's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by an orange and black energy aura with stars, lava, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the bullies, she left orange and black energy, stars, lava, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lava Carol: You sacks of shit really make me sick, you've got some nerve picking on someone who's weaker than you, and to also find out some of the adults were also behind this as well, you all make so sick, you've left me no other choice but to give you all a vicious thrashing!

Suddenly, Lava Carol was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and black energy with stars, lava, and magma surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the bullies: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Lava Carol emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lava Carol grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and an orange and black energy aura with stars, lava, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and dragon coming out of a volcano and holding the Lava Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with orange gems on the gold lava drop links and yellow crystal links and an orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short-sleeved purple shirt with orange phoenix on it, purple skirt with lava waves on it, black pants with lava on the legs, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lava, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon and phoenix coming out of a volcano with lava surrounding them.

Suddenly, Lava Carol felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive blonde angel wings with orange tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on orange fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Lava Carol's massive greatswords and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and black energy, stars, lava, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lava Carol's L-Emental Eternal Volcanic Lava Draconic Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Volcanic Lava Draconic Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded lava gems and dragon and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with orange gems for eyes and a large black dragon head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the dragon and phoenix that said, "Lava Carol, Member of The L-Ementals, Friend of Fire Lori, Archenemy of The Lava Monster, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of

Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Lava, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

ラバ・キャロル、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、ファイア・ローリの友人、溶岩モンスターの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪を滅ぼす者と滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき教師の驚くべき強力な生徒強力な教師、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そして溶岩、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター

Lava Carol has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL VOLCANIC LAVASTORM LAVA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL VOLCANIC LAVASTORM LAVA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL VOLCANIC LAVASTORM LAVA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lava Carol's Super Angel-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the bullies saw it, they went mad and tried to get out, but the honey made it impossible for them, and that allowed Lava Carol to fire a massive barrage of orange and black energy, stars, lava, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, which hit the bullies and because it was getting superheated, they forced themselves out of the suits, but bad news, they were standing in their underwear.

WE BUSTED OUT LAUGHING LIKE A PACK OF HYENAS!

Lava Carol: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Volcanic Lavastorm Lava Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Volcanic Lavastorm Lava Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like DuBrow forgot to make them lava-proof and heatproof.

Sebastian Mendez: And this was due to yesterday. The camera also saw my Universe 666 counterpart showing up along with the brainwashed resurrected Universe 666 counterparts of The Z-Fighters' old foes, he knew Slappy wasn't going to keep his end of the deals he's made and he wants to see them torn apart by us, so that he can kill us himself before he moves on to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and he'd double-crossed Slappy and fired blasts of poisonous darkness at Slappy and his cohorts and made them writhe in agony before he and his minions disappeared into darkness and I heard his demonic and deranged laughter echoing.

We gasped.

Sea: So, it looks like we got ourselves an extremely dangerous and extremely deranged new enemy to deal with.

Lincoln: And it'll be for after we get rid of Slappy, but we'll be ready. I better message this to Buster and the others from Acme Acres, they're about to have the fight of their lives.

Sebastian Mendez: It's already done, I told them of what's happened, and what you guys are going to witness after we get done with getting rid of Slappy for good is a repeat of the constant times I've gone after Buster and his friends, and already, he's got The Z-Fighters involved in this too, so yeah, in the days to come after we finally get rid of Slappy are going to get ugly.

Yamato: Animal Instinct Awaken!

Takeru: Henshin!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

He was ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet.

Me: Or you are not going to live to regret it!

Qin: That is for sure!

Eli pulled out a can of spinach and popped it open and ate it.

GULP! BOING BING!

He flexed his muscles and in them showed the Death Star II Blowing up!

Eli: YEAH!

Eli punched Dirk Davis all over the place!

POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM!

Eli punched and pulverized him all over!

Nico: Save some for us!

Nico punched a bully in his face and kicked him square in the crotch!

DING!

The bully screamed like a little girl!

Camie kicked a bully girl right in her face and Sea wrapped her body around her and SQUEEZED HER TIGHT! SHE SQUEEZED HER SO TIGHT UNTIL EVERY SINGLE BONE IN HER BODY WAS

REDUCED TO POWDER!

Qin: Like an Anaconda from the Amazon.

Qin punched a boy bully in the face and kicked him in the chest and she punched him in his face brutally!

Xenia fired an arrow and it skewered a bully through his legs.

Nico: Take that! And this!

Nico punched a bully in the face!

Gary Lutz: YEAH! Take that!

Iron Boy: Compared to Iron WarHawk, your suits are nothing!

He fired waves of energy and blasted them!

Me: Yeah they weren't lava proof.

Nico grabbed Dirk by his shirt.

Nico: You make me fucking sick you stupid mammas boy pissant!

Dirk: YOU DON'T SCARE ME!

Nico: Our only mistake was not helping Gary sooner!

POW!

Nico punched him square in his mouth and knocked out all of his teeth!

Nico: Here's what I say to that!

He smashed him on his head with a HUGE PIANO!

KRASMASH!

Me: My favorite note. B-Flat.

Xenia: YEAH!

He got out of the piano and Dirk had piano keys for teeth.

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin Time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

He turned into the Green Mighty Morphin Ranger!

Tommy kicked a bully in his face!

Me: Sniff on this!

I shoved a bully's face into my armpit and rubbed his face in it!

FOGHORN!

Lana shoved the female bully's face into her butt and activated Stinky Butt's ridewatch.

Lana: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

LOUD EXPLOSIVE STINKY FART!

The girl bully that had been squeezed hard by Sea was HURLING HER GUTS OUT!

Tommy Oliver: Time to go Zeo!

He used his morpher and turned into the Red Zeo Ranger!

Tommy: ZEO RANGER V! RED!

He was ready!

Me: OH YEAH!

Tommy kicked a bully square in the face.

Lola: FEEL THE BURN!

She fired a blast of fire and burned them.

Lily: Sniff on this!

She blew a blast of her STINKY FRIED OYSTER SKIN BREATH into Dirk's face.

Dirk: FRIED OYSTER SKINS!?

He threw up all over!

Edzilla: ED SMASH!

He smashed the Bullies faces in!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Dirk it's time to stop you once and for all!

Tommy: J.D.

He gave me his Brachio Staff!

Me: HYAH!

I punched Dirk in his face and slashed him all over and he kicked at me and I jumped and kicked him in the back of his head and ducked under a punch and he jumped and did a flying kick and I ducked under it and he grabbed a pole and we clashed! SPARKS FLEW ALL OVER!

Dirk: THIS IS THE END OF J.D. KNUDSON!

I elbowed him in his face and punched him down!

Nico: No, it ain't!

Nico punched him!

Me: No Dirk, this is the end OF YOU!

I punched him and slashed him all over!

I ducked under a strike from him and kicked him in his face!

Tommy Oliver: WOW! J.D. is doing amazingly well!

Sea: Yeah he is!

Me: You've got one last chance Dirk. Apologize to Gary or I'm going to kill you!

Dirk: Okay! I'm sorry! Happy now?!

Dirk: Ok! I'm sorry! Happy now?!

Me: Not buying it! I want a REAL Apology!

Nico: YEAH!

Dirk: THEN I WILL NEVER APOLOGIZE! I HATE THAT LOSER AND I WILL NEVER APOLOGIZE TO THAT LOSER KLUTZ!

Me: Then I'm sorry Dirk! But you brought all this on yourself!

I had the staff glow and I slashed him and cut him and revealed his black heart!

Nico then knocked him out.

Nico: An asshole like him isn't worth killing anyway. And his heart would taste awful

Me: Yeah you're right. Besides we've got bigger fish to fry. But that wound that reveals how black his heart is will forever be his mark of damnation.

Tommy Oliver: That is for sure. You did much better than when I fought Zeltrax.

Me: That was so awesome. It's like I lived that episode of Dino Thunder.

Nico: That was amazing.

We punched and kicked the bullies.

Suddenly, Sea's aqua blue eyes turned neon amber and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the bullies, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every slither.

Sea: Every single word that Lava Carol said is indeed true, you lot are real pieces of garbage, and to make it worse, you jerks went and made a deal with Slappy. Now, you've got yourselves in deep shit now, we're taking you lot down and we're so going to enjoy pissing Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Sea was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the bullies: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sea emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sea grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon aqua blue eyes with slit pupils and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with planets swirling around it, she has a phoenix and sea serpent emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on snake earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the water and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has a sea serpent with red gems for eyes and holding the water and Eternity Kanjis on the bottom of her aqua blue sea serpent-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Sea has on her blue bra to secure her breasts and silver belt-like adornment to cover her crotch and various gold and silver decorations on her midriff, arms and tail tip, and she now has legs and she has on blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and sea serpent surrounded by water. Suddenly, Sea felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings along with her long blue snake tail. Sea has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large bright red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sea's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Sea the Sea Serpent's Ocean Maelstrom Sea Serpent Angel Greatsword of Ocean Maelstrom Sea Serpent Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a sea serpent and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue snake heads with blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue snake head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the aqua blue snake heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold snake head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the phoenix and sea serpent that said, "Sea the Sea Serpent, Legendary Voluptuous Sea Serpent of

Mediterranean Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Bluto, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Serpents, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シー・ザ・シー・サーペント、地中海神話の伝説的な官能的なシー・サーペント、多くのモンスター・ガールの友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、ブルートの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、そして水、海蛇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sea has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MEDITERRANEAN SEA SERPENT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS WATER MEDITERRANEAN SEA SERPENT ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS WATER MEDITERRANEAN SEA SERPENT ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC OCEANIC MAELSTROM VOLUPTUOUS WATER MEDITERRANEAN SEA SERPENT ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sea's Super Angel-Mediterranean-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Sea, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the bullies saw it, they fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Sea fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit the bullies and exploded with incredible power and they got drenched, the bullies got back up, but now, they were beyond pissed off.

Sea: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ocean Maelstrom Voluptuous Mediterranean Sea Serpent Angel and Divine Cosmic Ocean Maelstrom Voluptuous Mediterranean Sea Serpent Angel Love) Now, it's high time we take you down once and for all.

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Lava Carol and Sea and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic

Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You bullies are done running loose, and now, we're going to see to it you never bully Gary ever again.

Lincoln, Lava Carol, Sea, and I went after the bullies, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red orange yellow green blue energy, red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the bullies and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Lava Carol, Sea, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the bullies insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Bully: GET THEM!

The bullies charged at us.

Nico: Damn, they still got a lot of strength to come chasing after us even after the thrashing we've given them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let me fix that little mistake. (ECHOING VOICE) DRAINING RAIN!

Lincoln summoned a rain cloud in his hand and it unleashed a stream of water which hit the bullies and sucked out drained all of them of their strength and all their strength went into Lincoln as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura and rainbow fire aura flared as he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the rain cloud disappeared, the bullies fell down to the ground all drained of strength, and then, he fired gold energy beams that wrapped them in gold energy straitjackets and he beamed the bullies to The Charon Reform School. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Lava Carol, Sea, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Lava Carol's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Sea's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails and longer serpent tail, and massive aqua blue angel wings and bigger phoenix wings are permanent.

Nico: That's another Goosebumps villain taken down for good, and that was really awesome that you used Ranamon's Draining Rain to suck out their strength, Lincoln.

Lincoln: They seriously had a lot of strength, even without those suits DuBrow built. Which reminds me.

Lincoln went up to the empty Goosebumps-themed Iron Boy suits and he touched them, and they glowed with blue light and they turned into data streams and were absorbed by Lincoln, and when he was done, he gained another massive power boost and he also gained the suits' weapons.

Me: Nice one.

Lincoln: DuBrow made them with a lot of efficiency, he put in a lot of weapons and he was planning on using it on the mermaids and Billy and Sheena Deep when we went after him, and it provided a lot of proof that the one who put that camera on the Iron Boy suit was DuBrow.

We gasped.

Nico: That goddamn lowlife asshole. When we do go after him, I'll let you do whatever you want to him, Lincoln, maybe you can even eat his heart.

Me: Fuck that, I say absorb the asshole with Cell's absorption technique.

Sabrina Lorelai: Boys! Lincoln can decide whatever he wants to do with DuBrow, he's a grown man after all!

That got me and Nico scared.

Rita: Nice one, Sabrina.

Sabrina Lorelai: Thanks, Mrs. Loud.

Me: Tell me that she didn't just use the Mom Voice on us.

Nico: She did, she really did.

Lily: You knew about those times Lincoln's used the Dad Voice on Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, well, now you know about the Mom Voice as well. And trust me, you do not want to get Lincoln's Guardian Angels to use the Mom Voice on you, they'll tear you apart verbally.

Eli: I'd listen to Lily, guys.

Nico: She's right, we can't do something like that again.

Me: Agreed.

Nico: Sorry you had to wait so long, Gary.

Gary Lutz: It's all right but thanks for helping me out guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Xenia: Man those bullies had it coming.

Nico: Shows how stupid people like them can be.

Applejack: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: Like how Diamond Tiara was against us. But at least she's not like that anymore.

Me: No kidding.

Gary Lutz: You guys got any honey on you?

Me: Sure. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

BEEHIVE MAGISWORD!

I gave him a really awesome good amount of honey.

Gary Lutz: Ahh. Thanks.

Nico: You still have those bee traits?

Gary Lutz: Yeah it's part of what happened to me.

Me: Just like in the book.

Gary Lutz: Yeah and I heard you guys are going after Slappy.

Me: Yep. Nico has a really big score to settle with him.

Nico: You may like Honey now. But what about Blood and Honey?!

Gary Lutz: That horror movie of Winnie The Pooh!? NO WAY! I would never see that movie even if you paid me!

Then..

CRASH!

THE MASCOTS CAME BURSTING IN!

Poromon: WE'LL SHOW YOU JUST HOW HORRIBLE IT WAS! (SHOWS TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT!

Manaphy: (shows trailer to Gary's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Gary: THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Me: Tell me about it!

Poliwag: (shows trailer to Gary's face) LOOK AT IT!

Gary Lutz: HORRIBLE!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Nico: We apologize for this.

Gary Lutz: No worries but I see what you mean.

Nico: Yeah.

Gary Lutz: I saw the trial you guys had for it. And that was crazy.

Lola: It was.

Maria: You guys came all the way here?!

Poromon: We were just in the area and heard something about Blood and Honey and immediately knew.

Me: Oh. Wow your hearing is really sharp.

Nico: No kidding.

Poromon: Yeah.

Poliwag: You guys were busy.

Me: We sure were.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: We were thrashing bullies here.

Gary Lutz: My bullies.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: Are they in jail?

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Good.

Poliwag: (Gets out beer) Now, who wants to drink beer? I've got lots and lots of beer!

Gary Lutz: The mascots drink beer?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Gary Lutz: No thank you though. I'm too young to drink.

Me: Luckily I got this.

I pulled out my cooler and gave him some root beer.

Gary Lutz: Thanks.

Poromon and Poliwag gave him the puppy eyes.

Me: Poromon, Poliwag you know the Puppy eyes won't work.

Gary Lutz: Yeah like I said I'm too young.

Manaphy: (shrugs) More for us then.

Me: Much as I hate to kill the mood but we have Anothers to face.

Gary Lutz: But thank you guys for helping me.

Me: No problem.

Gary Lutz: I will gladly help you guys take down Slappy.

Me: Awesome.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (Concentrates) Whoa this is funny! We have Another Boola, Bluto, Sindbad, Pierre The Pirate (Popeye), Patcheye, Brutus, Stormy and Evil Star.

Me: Whoa! All villains that Popeye knows.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Camie: Yeah! Those guys are awesome.

Sea: I'm already here so that's good.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Who else do we call?

Me: Brie Bespin, Anya Rodriguez, Annie Leonhart, Popeye's Nephews and Natasha.

Lincoln: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Evil Star are one person.

Nico: Cool.

Maria called them in and in came said people. Popeye was included too.

Popeye: Hiya everyone.

Me: Hey Popeye.

Poopeye: Oh boy!

Pipeye: This is gonna be fun!

Pupeye: It sure will!

Peepeye: We're excited!

Lily: Boy we can tell.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye laddies! This will be fun.

Brie Bespin: I'm excited.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Boola, Bluto, Sindbad, Pierre The Pirate (Popeye), Patcheye, Brutus and Stormy!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Boola's a 2-Headed Giant!? Whoa!

Me: I know.

Another Bluto: (In a girls voice) It sure is crazy.

Lincoln: (GASP) Janelle Jedha?! Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, purple eyes, orange angel wings and orange and purple clothes and had an awesome keyblade.

Nico: WHOA!

Janelle Jedha: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. Guys meet Janelle Jedha, Keyblade Knight of Jedha, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Jedha, and she has intense light powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Jedha, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith, and she was infuriated with the Empire for test firing the superlaser of the Death Star on her home planet which blew 25% of the planets surface to Space Dust, and she swore to make them pay for that. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and O eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

We were amazed.

Me: Whoa! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Jedha. That is awesome. But it's horrible what happened to your home planet.

Janelle Jedha: Yeah! And worse still they killed my best friend and sister figure Jyn Erso. She died on the planet Scarif.

Me: No she hasn't. I rescued her on one of my rescues. She's over in the Estate World Tree.

Nico: Yeah we saved her before the Death Star can fire.

Lola: Long story on that but it was fun.

Janelle Jedha: Thank the Force.

Me: But you don't have to worry about the Empire anymore. We destroyed it forever and brought the galaxy to peace and Harmony.

Nico: Yeah. Sorry we have to do this.

Me: By the way is the Another Evil Star friendly or hostile?

Janelle Jedha: Friendly but she can't stop crying. And she smells like onions.

All of us: EW!

Nico: Weird.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Me: Lets Spinach up!

We pulled out cans of spinach and popped them open and ate them and then…

GULP! BOING DING!

We flexed our muscles and we were ready!

We went at the Anothers and pulverized them and smashed them and smashed them down and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Popeye: Now there's an Another Victory! (LAUGHS)

Me: YEAH!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) GHOSTS OF FURY!

She summoned Zs'Skayr, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Gossamer, Evil Tim, Mutant Dexter and Big Chicken!

Ed: IT IS THE CURSE OF EVIL TIM! IT HAS COME TO DISSECT OUR INTERNAL ORGANS AND FEED THEM TO THE MINIONS OF HADES!

Eddy: Ed SHUT UP!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is always funny!

Lola: Yeah!

Double D: Like old times.

Me: Yep.

But then we smelled a really foul odor.

Me: (SNIFFS) EW! NICO!

Nico: It's not me!

Me: Wait… (SNIFFS) I know this smell. It's onions. She's not that far away.

Nico: How close is she?

Me: Over there!

We saw a figure and it was Another Evil Star!

Me: Geez!

Nico: Nasty.

Evil Star: Except I never smell like onions!

Another Evil Star: (In a girls voice) (Crying) Sorry I can't help it.

Me: Oh man that voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had red clothes and red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Onion Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an Onion Magisword in her hand and she was crying a lot.

Me: Odalia Onion. Oh man.

Nico: Are you okay?

Odalia Onion: I would be better if I could stop crying.

Me: Well Onions make you cry like that. They have some kind of chemical in them that aggravates your eyes. Also Odalia can't help it. She was born with a really nasty condition that makes her stink like onions.

Nico: Yikes.

Me: Yep. She's also the embodiment of The Onion Dopant and her smell actually is onions enhanced times 1,000. She makes people cry non-stop.

Evil Star: Oh man. Poor girl.

Me: Yeah. Also she may have a condition but she is very smart in the fields of magnetism and sciences of magnetars.

Evil Star: That's just like how I am.

Nico: Wow.

Odalia Onion: (Crying) I hate this condition of mine.

Me: I know. Odalia believe it or not the Smurfs went through the same thing.

Odalia Onion: They did?

Me: Yeah Papa Smurf once told me that the entire village was crying because of an onion that got enhanced by a formula he made. It made the entire village cry.

Nico: Whoa that is crazy.

Me: Yeah. Poor Smurfs.

Odalia Onion: (Crying) Wow that is crazy.

Me: I know.

Carol: I remember seeing that one with Vince. Those poor Smurfs.

Me: Yeah that one aired back on November 1st, 1986.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai sword.

Me: I think we already know what it is and that is to cure her condition.

Odalia Onion: That's right. But my smell of onions made him cry and I ran away.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him crying hard for over a week back then.

Me: Geez.

Nico: Yikes.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) We can help you with your condition.

Geiz: (gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) After all, we DO have that power.

Sougo got DinoFuryRedArmor while Geiz got KiramaiRedArmor.

Me: And the technological expertise.

Odalia Onion: Oh thank you guys! I hate crying like this.

Me: I know.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated the Another.

Odalia Onion: Take this!

She fired a wave of energy and then the Another bursted into tears as jets of tears bursted out of him! He was flooding the floors with tears.

Evil Star: Boy I NEVER cried that much!

Nico: Taste Magnetic lightning! (ACTIVATES EVIL STAR AND STORMY'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of lightning and stars and blasted the Another.

May: Time for this shark to burn! (ACTIVATES GLUT AND TAHNOK KAL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and energy and smashed the Another.

Maria: Taste this one! (ACTIVATES ZEBRA BROTHERS AND EVIL PRINCESS'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another all over.

Elastigirl: This will be fun. (ACTIVATES STORMY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lightning and blasted the Another.

Then Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Vikings of Takar, Evil Aurora Woman, RTN Hinata and Octobulb came.

Nico: Nice team Whiteout!

Whiteout: Thanks Nico.

RTN Hinata: I will still kill you for killing Menma.

Nicole: You're still sore about that?

Me: Sheesh girly get a life.

Nico: Yeah.

?: I agree there.

A Plant Man came.

Me: Cool! Plant Man.

Nico: Awesome.

Plant Man: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Nico: Pamela Plant!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green clothes and had red eyes and green butterfly wings and she had a flower in the middle of her forehead and she had a barrette on shaped like the kanji for Flower.

Pamela Plant: Awesome to see you again Nico and also there are 3 others like me that can revert back at will. The rest don't and are naked.

Me: Oh so half and half.

Pamela Plant: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Evil Star and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Nice!

May: Ha! I'm unscathed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's right.

Pamela Plant: Yeah I heard all about what happens to May when you guys meet my fellow Robot Master gene-slammers. Sorry that happens.

May: No worries.

Elastigirl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Pamela Plant: When me and Nico were at my parents house and we were planting awesome new plants and fruit trees. We made all kinds of them.

Me: That is awesome.

Laney: You have an amazing green thumb.

Pamela Plant: I sure do. Just like my hero. Poison Ivy.

Me: That's awesome that you idolize Poison Ivy.

Pamela Plant: My whole family does. My name is Pamela and hers is Pamela too so they named me after her. My name is Pamela Isley Plant.

Me: Boy that's awesome.

Nico: She'll be honored to hear about that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico and Pamela hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Pamela Plant: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, and Nathalia Gorgorio are heading to The Waterfall Gardens, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news: it appears the very deranged and fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams has broken out of the nuthouse and he wants revenge on Lincoln for ruining all of his plans to kill The Elemental Fairy Queens, and even worse, it was because of Slappy's doing. There will be no mercy whatsoever on that psycho, Lincoln's sending him straight to The Black Gates after he gets through with thrashing him all over the place.

Me: Whoa, where are we?

Lincoln: I know exactly where we are, we're at The Waterfall Gardens, the home of The Water Fairies, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news: it appears Randall Williams, the very deranged and fairy-obsessed killer, has broken out of the nuthouse and he wants revenge on me for ruining all of his plans to kill The Elemental Fairy Queens, and even worse, it was because of Slappy's doing.

We gasped.

Nico: Why, that piece of termite food!

Sebastian Mendez: I already sent a warning written in blood to Slappy telling him death's coming for him, and he even saw that it wasn't me who attacked them yesterday and also trashed all of Slappy's plans for us, it was my Universe 666 counterpart. But, the poisonous darkness he infected them with is still affecting them.

Me: Damn. But, he did ruin all his plans for us, so that's somewhat good, but that asshole is still out to kill us.

Andros: We'll deal with him in time, possibly after we get rid of Slappy for good. And Lincoln, this place really is amazing.

Lincoln: It sure is, Andros. Next time, we'll have to show you The Garden of Flames.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair with aqua blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive blue butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless aqua blue top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a water fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marianna Almaden, Queen of The Water Fairies.

Marianna Almaden: That's right, Linky, and I got the girls away from that deranged madman, I can't believe Slappy busted him out.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, I WILL DESTROY YOU FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY THE ELEMENTAL FAIRY LANDS AND KILLING ALL THE FAIRIES! FAIRIES! FAIRIES! (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY)

We then saw our target, a male dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, messy black hair, pale-skinned, and red eyes full of hatred and insanity: it was Randall Williams, the very deranged and fairy-obsessed killer, and boy was he even worse than Crocker!

Me: That's Randall Williams! He's even worse than Crackpot Crocker!

Sylvester: But, he's still going to die here.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I'm gonna make this bastard suffer dearly for everything he's done! Come on, team, let's get that bastard and tear him apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic

Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his

Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Andros' team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Randall Williams, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln, Aprina Arabella, and Marianna Almaden fired waves of magic, fire, water, and lightning which hit Randall Williams and he exploded and he was reduced to ashes and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: I warned you a million times that if I ever saw your face again in The Elemental Fairy Lands, I will end you, Randall. Now, reap what you have sown. (To Marianna Almaden) And it's so good to see you again, Marianna Almaden.

Marianna Almaden: You too, Linky, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Marianna Almaden and he hugged her, and Marianna Almaden is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in seven years, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marianna Almaden: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful water fairy?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Marianna Almaden, Queen of The Water Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Water Fairies of The Waterfall Gardens, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Water Fairies. Marianna Almaden is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over water and possess many incredible powers over water and magic. I met Marianna when I discovered a portal that led to The Waterfall Gardens in the secret garden that I and my Guardian Angels know about, and I saved Marianna from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams, who's been a major league problem for all of the eight Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Marianna was very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise I made with Lily the Mermaid and with my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yep.

Sabrina Lorelai: Ooh, and we also made a miscalculation: apparently, there are Eight Elemental Fairy Lands: Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Lightning, and Darkness.

Eli: I can't believe you missed Wind, that's one of the Elemental Forces as well.

Aprina Arabella: Yeah, that was really a huge miss, Sabrina, and we Eight Elemental Fairy Queens were each made the very promise by Lincoln: that he would marry us, and because of what he did in getting rid of Randall Williams years ago, at a meeting between our eight lands, we'd officially named him as Protector of The Eight Elemental Fairy Lands of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Lightning, and Darkness.

Lincoln: And I made a solemn vow when I became Protector of The Eight Elemental Fairy Lands: any who dare to threaten the peace of The Eight Elemental Fairy Lands of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Ice, Light, Lightning, and Darkness will pay a heavy price for their crimes.

Nico: And that heavy price is their life.

Lincoln: Exactly, and now that you're here, Marianna.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marianna Almaden in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marianna Almaden: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marianna Almaden's neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marianna Almaden: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marianna Almaden.

Marianna Almaden had a smile on her faces and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Noemi Hayasaki, Yurine Hayasaki, Mio Hayasaki, and Naru Hayasaki from Baku Ane ~Otouto Shibocchau zo!~ and Mashiro Momotani, Miran Kiryuu, Ritsuka Takesaka, and Wakana Takesaka from Baku Ane 2 ~Otouto, Ippai Shibocchau zo!~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Noemi Hayasaki, Yurine Hayasaki, Mio Hayasaki, and Naru Hayasaki from Baku Ane ~Otouto Shibocchau zo!~ and Mashiro Momotani, Miran Kiryuu, Ritsuka Takesaka, and Wakana Takesaka from Baku Ane 2 ~Otouto, Ippai Shibocchau zo!~.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, looks like you rescued eight voluptuous beauties from that psychopath.

Lincoln: Ed.

Me: Better not say anymore, dude.

Drakus: Yeah, you're getting close to getting hit on the head with a baseball bat.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Noemi Hayasaki: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Noemi Hayasaki and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Randall Williams, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe,

Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental

Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in

its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white choker collar with gold accents and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Noemi Hayasaki: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Noemi Hayasaki: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Noemi Hayasaki, Yurine Hayasaki, Mio Hayasaki, Naru Hayasaki, Mashiro Momotani, Miran Kiryuu, Ritsuka Takesaka, and Wakana Takesaka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than Lincoln's enemy: the very deranged and fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams who has broken out of the nuthouse and wanted revenge on Lincoln for ruining all of his plans to kill The Eight Elemental Fairy Queens, and even worse, it was because of Slappy's doing.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in thrashing that asshole to pieces, and then, Lincoln, Aprina Arabella, and Marianna Almaden finishing him off by firing waves of magic, fire, water, and lightning that destroyed him and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and Marianna Almaden have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Aw man, you guys went to The Waterfall Gardens without me? Dang it.

Lincoln: I wouldn't worry about that.

Suddenly, we saw eight colored doors appear in The World Tree

Estate: red for Fire, blue for Water, green for Earth, sky blue for Wind, neon blue for Lightning, golden yellow for Light, and purple and black for Darkness.

Lincoln: Now, we can also access The Eight Elemental Fairy Lands as well.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: This is going to so awesome!

Eli: You said it.

---

After destroying Randall Williams and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marianna Almaden saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marianna Almaden: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under some very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marianna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marianna Almaden: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from a little boy into a really big, really strong, and really powerful man.

Marianna Almaden: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Aprina, Marianna, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Aprina Arabella and Marianna Almaden put up a video, and it showed Lincoln, Aprina Arabella, and Marianna Almaden at Lake

Superior, and Lincoln was in his orange swim trunks and Aprina Arabella and Marianna Almaden were in crimson red and aqua blue two-piece bikinis.

Past Aprina Arabella: This is so awesome, a nice beautiful day at Lake Superior.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Aprina.

Past Marianna Almaden: The lake is looking really beautiful thanks to you and the others always cleaning it.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the stench of B.O., gym socks, and smelly feet in the air and almost threw up and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Marianna Almaden: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep. Dang it, Lynn!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn appear and she was on another rampage once again and she had a massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies with her and they were heading right for Lincoln, Aprina Arabella, and Marianna Almaden and they were out to kill them. Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking muscular beach bullies dry of all of their blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his eleven massive and long white tails and he was growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the bullies and went back into Lincoln who was now even larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger and much more imposing and his orange swim trunks have stretched out even more thanks to the sudden muscle mass increase, and the bullies were now weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood. That made Lynn and she roared with rage and ran at Lincoln, but he grabbed her by the collar of her jersey and he gave her a mega hard punch that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Aprina Arabella: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Aprina, this always happens whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan send that massive army of hulking muscular beach bullies after me.

Past Marianna Almaden: True, you always wind up getting larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger than ever. Of course, you know this means Lori's getting her ass kicked when we get back. (Seductively) But, first.

Suddenly, Aprina Arabella and Marianna Almaden seductively walked up to and pounced on Lincoln, and they kissed him all over the place: his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Lincoln wrapped his massive eleven and long white wolf tails around the waists of Aprina Arabella and Marianna Almaden and brought them closer to him as he hugged them all and not only did he kiss them, but he also bit them on their necks with his fangs as the video ended.

May: Ooh boy, you girls really pulled out the stops on the seduction and made Lincoln go crazy when you pounced on him.

Aprina Arabella: He was so cute. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lynn was already in her cage.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that belching farting overly aggressive gorilla also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the gorilla that she is! (Snickers) Plus, when we saw our bro covered in lipstick marks on his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and with an In Heaven look in his eyes and face blushing, we wanted to take a picture of it.

Lily: But, we had a lot of them in the past and I have no room for anymore photos in the albums, and Lynn went way too far that day, we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times.

Luan: You made Lynn throw up and fart big time when you did that, Lily, and thank goodness we had on 26th Century Exomasks.

Nico: Sheesh, so one hit to the cage Lynn was in and she winds up throwing up and farting, ew, that's disgusting.

Lincoln: That's what happens when we deal with Lynn.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase are heading to Float Islands.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase all had

feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tammy Vance: Wow, so, this is Float Islands, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Tammy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase placed their hands on the massive pecs of

Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Float Islands, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase are in your harem.

Me: We knew Tammy had feelings for Lincoln ever since he saved her from Baby Dahl years ago.

Livewire: I remembered that all too well.

Volcana: Same here.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Animated Tammy Vance, Candi, Simulator Candace Flynn, Simulator Stacy Hirano, Simulator Vanessa Doofenshmirtz, Simulator Amanda Lopez, and Simulator Melissa Chase, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled

and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

---

Back at the estate we were relaxing and watching TV.

Bridgette: Let's go to the park.

Me: Good idea.

We went to the park.

---

Later we were there and we were relaxing there.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like relaxing and looking at the clouds and taking in the awesome summer air.

Nico: Yeah you said it.

Apple Bloom: Boy this is such an amazing day.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is awesome.

Scootaloo: I'll say!

Natsumi: (to the Cutie Mark Crusaders) I'll never regret meeting you girls

Apple Bloom: We won't either Natsumi.

Sweetie Belle: That was so much fun.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Me: Boy you girls did an awesome job on both your missions and the Big Day mission.

Diamond Tiara: That was so fun and cool.

Silver Spoon: It sure was.

Rarity: I'm so proud of my little sister.

Applejack: Me too.

Rainbow Dash: We all are proud of you guys. You were awesome.

Natsumi: They sure were and their skills in law enforcement came far.

Me: You have Hitch Trailblazer to thank for that. He taught them.

Hitch Trailblazer: I sure did and it was awesome.

Me: That was awesome.

Natsumi: And you girls did great killing Lila Rossi.

Apple Bloom: That was so fun.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: (to Natsumi) Don't forget that you became a Gene Slammer,

Natsumi: I know and it's awesome.

?: YOU ROTTEN BLANKFLANKS!

Me: Uh oh!

We saw another DIAMOND TIARA AND SHE HAD PIERCING RED EYES!

Me: (GASP)

Diamond Tiara: IS THAT ME!?

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: That looks like a Dark version of you!

Nico: Yeah.

Natsumi: So, this is who you used to be, huh?

Diamond Tiara: Yeah. I was a horrible bully to the Cutie Mark Crusaders! I would pick on them all the time because they didn't have their cutie marks.

Me: Yeah but she's not like that anymore.

Dark Diamond Tiara: YOU STUPID BLANK FLANKS! YOU MAKE ME SICK!

AppleBloom: NOW YOU LISTEN HERE DARK DIAMOND TIARA, I'VE JUST HAD ABOUT ENOUGH OF YOU ALWAYS BULLYING US, JUST BECAUSE WE DIDN'T HAVE CUTIE MARKS! WHAT IS IT ABOUT US THAT YA'LL HAVE AGAINST US!? YOU'VE BEEN MEAN TO US, FORCED US TO PUBLISH PONIES PRIVATE LIFE'S IN THE SCHOOL PRESS AGAINST OUR WILL, TURNED MY COUSIN BABS SEED AGAINST US, PUT SCOOTALOO UNDER PRESSURE ABOUT NOT BEING ABLE TO FLY WHICH ALMOST RUINED OUR ROUTINE AND SO MANY OTHER THINGS THAT YA'LL HAVE DONE TO US. WHY CAN'T YOU JUST LEAVE US ALONE!?

Me: Yeah! What the hell is your problem!

Nico: YEAH!

Apple Bloom: And Another thing!

Scootaloo, Apple Bloom and Sweetie Belle showed their cutie marks!

Apple Bloom: We are not blank flanks anymore!

Nico: You're just a selfish dark monster!

Me: Yeah! So put an egg in your shoe and beat it!

Eli: Yeah! Make like a rocket and take off!

Dark Diamond Tiara: HOW DARE YOU! NO ONE TALKS TO ME THAT WAY!

She ran at the Cutie Mark Crusaders and then all three of them did a drop kick and then…

KRASMASH!

THEY SMASHED HER IN HER FACE WITH INTENSE FORCE THAT IT KICKED HER ENTIRE HEAD OFF!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

The Dark Diamond Tiara was then banished to the Black Gates!

Me: Good riddance.

Misfire: (to Apple Bloom) Need some water after that?

Apple Bloom: Sure.

Maria gave her some.

?: Boy that was awesome!

Out came a girl with purple hair and red eyes and she had blue clothes and rainbow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the ToQgers on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a ToQger Rail Sword in her hands.

Sayuri Shima: Sayuri Shima, Embodiment of the ToQgers.

Me: Wow awesome to meet you Sayuri.

Sayuri Shima: Same here.

Pointblank: Tell us more about yourself.

Sayuri Shima: Sure I'm a Bullet Train engineer and I make designs for bullet trains.

Me: Cool!

Sayuri Shima: Yeah it's fun. I make all kinds of bullet train ideas and even some from far in the future.

Nico: That's amazing.

Right Suzuki: It's awesome to meet our embodiment.

Sayuri Shima: I'm glad too Right.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Sayuri Shima: I would be honored.

Natsumi: Nice job, Apple Bloom!

Apple Bloom: All three of us did it.

Natsumi: I'm proud of you girls.

Apple Bloom: Thanks Natsumi.

* * *

We went back home and got ready.

Drill Man: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln Loud, Trunks, Sunny Starscout, Taranee, and Matau.

Twilight Sparkle: All right!

Sunny Starscout: This will be awesome!

Lincoln: It sure will!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Way to go Trunks!

Vegeta: Go get them son.

Taranee: Yeah!

Trunks: I'm going to put all my training to use Master Nico.

Me: Master Nico?

Nico: I took on both Sakura and Trunks as my students.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Clarissa, the witch from Be Careful What You Wish For, and that witch is back and she's causing more trouble again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Clarissa, the witch from Be Careful What You Wish For, and that witch is back and she's causing more trouble again.

We gasped.

Me: Not her again!

Nico: Oh man, I knew it was going to be that witch, Clarissa, I just knew it.

Me: Same here, and there's no doubt Samantha Byrd is already in trouble thanks to that witch's mayhem.

Lincoln: No doubt about it.

Nico: Yeah. Let's head down there and help Samantha Byrd with whatever Clarissa's done and then, we get after that witch.

Lincoln: And when she hear that Slappy was the one who brought her back, there's going to be Hell to pay.

I went over and got the book for Be Careful What You Wish For.

Me: We faced Clarissa back in 2019 in Liberia and she had the Bohrak Kal with her.

King Kai: Nico, can you and the others hear me?!

Nico: King Kai, we know Clarissa is our next target. You don't need to tell us.

King Kai: (sighs) But if you let me finish, you'll know what she has planned! But you're not gonna believe it.

Nico: Try me.

Me: Nico please. Go ahead King Kai. What's the problem?

King Kai: Well it's not good! You thought Clarissa bringing back the Bohrok Kal to help her was bad, she had infected some heartless with the Virus that ravaged the world of Highschool of the Dead.

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK!

Nico: OKAY THAT IS WORSE!

Sora: Beings of Darkness infused with a zombie virus?! That's very bad!

Me: That is horrible!

King Kai: Yes and she is going to unleash them on the city in 3 hours.

Me: Oh man! I got to warn everyone and tell them to stay inside!

I went to do that.

In the broadcasting room I was telling everyone.

Me: ATTENTION ALL CITIZENS OF GOTHAM ROYAL YORK! This is a Code ΘΩ Level emergency message from J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Clarissa the evil sorceress of the Goosebumps Book Be Careful What You Wish For is back and she is coming to unleash a bunch of Heartless infused with the Zombie Virus that ravaged and decimated the world of our friends Rei Miyamoto and her friends from there. This is a dangerous situation. You all need to get inside and stay in your homes. Stay off the streets and remain there till this crisis is averted. Repeat, Get inside your homes immediately.

The people then screamed and ran inside their homes and locked everything up.

I came back.

Trunks: King Kai, I'm one of the people going to shine here. Please watch over me through all this!

King Kai: You got it Trunks. I'm always watching.

Me: Everyone is in their homes.

The previous group came.

Ssserpent: Can me, Duskmon, Scorcher, Gizmo, Bane, Shade, Dark

Laser, Demyx, Roman Goodwin, and Roquefort go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Me: We're going to need all the help we can get for this one. I have the city put on lockdown for safety to avoid having people get hurt or infected.

Duskmon: We heard the message.

Nico: Good.

Duskmon: I can't believe that Clarissa is back.

Lola: I know. We faced her back in 2019.

Twilight Sparkle: What happened?

Me: Well it was like this.

I went over what happened in chapter 789 and it was awesome.

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Nico: Yep. We didn't banish her to the Black Gates though.

Me: But this time we will.

Yondu: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blizzard Man next.

Qin: Cool. Cold one.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure

is none other than The Fool, the next member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes", and he's come back to get his revenge on Marceline, Finn, and Jake. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Finn, Jake, Marceline, you three and the rest of our friends from Ooo aren't going to like it one bit: the figure and dark energy we sensed belongs to The Fool.

Marceline: The next member of The Vampire King's Court, I should've known. But, he's actually weak compared to the others and he's a mischief maker, in fact, his only power is levitation.

Goldie Terrance: Pfft, so he's just a little pipsqueak who likes causing trouble, huh? Well, we'll see about that, I've got a parking meter with his name on it!

Nico: Nah, too easy, a stake to the heart is much more painful. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to help Samantha Byrd with whatever Clarissa's done, and then, we get after that witch and make her pay.

Lincoln: Clarissa's mayhem ends here and now, and once we get done with that witch, you're next, you little mischief making vampire.

Goldie Terrance: Slappy went way too far bringing you and the other vampires back to cause havoc, and now, you're going to be the first one to die at our hand, Sister Moon.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Samantha Byrd with whatever Clarissa's done, and then, we get after that witch and make her pay, and once we got done with that witch, Goldie Terrance and Lincoln are going to destroy The Fool, the next of the vampires in The Vampire King's court.

We went down to the city to find Samantha.

---

When we got to the city we saw that it was quiet and like a ghost town. Everyone was inside their homes for safety.

Me: Boy never saw the city this quiet before.

Nico: I know.

Laney: It's as quiet as a graveyard.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We haven't seen the city this quiet since the time Rotwood and his gang spiked Lynn's Table's food with botulism.

Qin: Yeah.

Rotwood: Looking back I completely regret that.

Laney: Yeah.

Poromon: Let me try something.

Poromon got out a neon sign that said "SAMANTHA BYRD! WHERE ARE YOU?"

Duskmon: A neon sign.

Tobias: (laughs) Me and him discussed that was a good idea!

Me: That is funny. Better than last time when you yelled for her.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: Yeah we went for the neon sign approach.

?: Psst!

We heard something.

We saw a figure.

Figure: Guys! Over here!

We saw Samantha Byrd.

Me: There you are.

Samantha Byrd: Thank goodness you found me.

Me: We're glad you're okay. I take it you heard about Clarissa.

Samantha Byrd: Yeah I sure did.

Retrax: Did you see Poromon's sign?

Poromon: I made it before we left.

Samantha Byrd: I sure did. That was awesome.

Me: I have the city in Lockdown.

Samantha Byrd: I know. I got your message and came to help you all out.

Xenia: Good.

Samantha Byrd: At least we're not in Liberia.

Nico: No kidding.

Brittney: We got to be ready for anything.

Samantha Byrd: I know you told everyone to stay inside. But I couldn't just do nothing. This is my problem too!

Gizmo: We know. That barfbrain fucked with you first.

Me: Yeah. And I knew you were going to help either way.

Nico: Yeah.

Samantha Byrd: My mother is going to kill me when I get home but it'll be worth the risk.

Me: Yeah. But we'll tell her everything.

Camie: Rest assured she will understand.

Nico was thinking about something.

Leanbow: Something on your mind, Nico?

Nico: I've been wondering who was the first to be infected with the virus.

Takashi: Now that I think about it, me and my friends never did learn about who patient zero was. All we know is that we saw it first happen when that man approached the gate.

Me: That question has been on my mind too. That virus had to have originated from somewhere. Viruses usually don't appear out of the blue. They have to start from somewhere. There has to be a point of origin.

Nico: That's right.

Shade: You're right about that.

Deadpool: Well, we'll never know. You know why? Because the creator, Daisuke Satō, passed away from heart disease!

Me: (GASP) Oh no!

Qin: That's terrible!

Jamesdean5842: He's right. He died back in 2017 of Heart Disease at age 52.

Nico: That sucks!

Deadpool: It sure does!

Nico: But we'll have to find out ourselves about the virus.

Me: That's a big mystery. It might have been a lab rat that was infected with it and then it escaped from the lab and then infected that man.

Nico: Hmm.

Sea Clamp: It probably bit other rats to spread the disease. But how did it spread across the world then?

Me: Hmm. I'm no Biological Warfare Expert but it's possible that it spread through the birds too.

Nico: That might be. A rat bit a bird.

Demyx: Should we plan to find the first rat in the future?

Twilight: That could be on the to do list.

Me: Good idea. But trying to find a rat like that is gonna be like trying to find a needle in a haystack.

Nico: Yeah in a world like that it could anywhere.

Me: Well if it came from Tokyo then that's where we got to look.

Nico: Yep. Right now lets find Clarissa and end this with her.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ace: Has it been 3 hours yet?

I looked at my watch.

Me: Yes it has.

Nico: Uh oh!

Then out came A Soldier Heartless and it was dripping green slime and I slashed it and destroyed it.

Nico: That's it?

Me: No there's bound to be more.

Lincoln: Get ready!

Roquefort: Cheese Ninjas assemble!

He summoned a bunch of cheese ninjas!

Then a massive army of infected Heartless appeared!

Nico: ATTACK!

WE FIRED WAVES OF ENERGY AND BLEW THE INFECTED HEARTLESS APART AND DESTROYED THEM!

Agony: Can someone use a rainbow crystal?!

Rarity: I got one!

She formed a rainbow crystal and blasted them with light and blew them apart!

Xenia: That did it!

Camie: YEAH!

We fired numerous beams of light and blew them apart!

We destroyed the Infected Heartless.

Roman Goodwin: Wait. Is that an Infected Darkside?!

Trunks: Figures there would be a large Infected!

Me: Uh oh.

Trunks: I got this! (DID RAPID MOVES AND A SIGN) BURNING ATTACK!

He fired an energy blast and it hit the Infected Darkside and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It destroyed it in an instant!

Xenia: Nice shot!

Nuova Shenron: Nice job!

Qin: YEAH!

Trunks: Thanks.

Me: Not done yet.

Eli: I sense that we're rid of the Infected Heartless.

Nico: Yep. Now for Clarissa.

Dark Laser: Flipsy, go sniff for her.

Flipsy barked and flipped.

Nico: That won't be necessary.

Eli: I sense her up ahead at 87 klicks to the southeast.

Nico: All right then.

Eye Five: Why did you want Flipsy to sniff her?

Sunny Starscout: Because dogs are good at sniffing people out?

Dark Laser: That's right.

Me: That's a good reason.

Nico: Yep. Lets go! Entrance time!

We went to face Clarissa.

Clarissa was in a field fuming mad and she was enraged. Then the spirits of crystals appeared and swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Long time no see Clarissa.

Taranee: Got a lot of nerve mixing Heartless with zombies!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Especially THOSE kinds of zombies!

Clarissa: YOU HAVE ANY IDEA THE KIND OF HELL I WENT THROUGH!? You made a fool out of me!

Me: You brought all that on yourself you bitch!

I fired a wave of energy and it hit her and exploded! BLASTING A HOLE IN HER CHEST THAT REVEALED HER BLACK HEART!

Snarler: More where that came from!

Me: Yeah!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted Clarissa all over.

Scorcher: Let's turn up the heat!

Matau: With a touch of wind!

They fired a powerful firestorm and blasted her down.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Take that!

Samantha Byrd: You ruined everything for me Clarissa! And I'm going to return the favor!

Twilight Sparkle fired a beam of magic and blasted her.

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her.

Trunks: BUSTER CANNON!

He fired a powerful energy blast and blasted Clarissa in a powerful explosion!

Sunny Starscout fired a massive wave of energy and blasted her.

Taranee fired a blast of fire and burned her and Matau fired a wave of wind and blasted her!

Takashi: Heartless is one thing. But the virus from our world?! That's too far!

Saya Takagi: I agree!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Rei Miyamoto: Do you even know the kind of hell we went through because of that virus and those zombies!?

Saeko: It was a nightmare!

They fired more energy blasts and blasted her all over!

Nico: And Shido is responsible for making it and letting it spread like a plague!

Clarissa: It was so interesting I had to try it out myself!

Me: Well you don't understand the horrors that were unleashed by it. COUNTLESS people died because of it!

Takashi: And now, you'll pay for trying to make history repeat itself!

Me: Times INFINITY!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Then Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Red X, Unicorn, and Kite Man came.

Nico: Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Red X, Unicorn, and Kite Man.

Robo Blaze: I had some Tronics keep the other Heartless zombies distracted.

Whiger: And several Rinshi too.

Griffin: It was a smart choice.

Me: Good idea.

Beetle: (To Nico) We heard you fought Gary's bullies.

Nico: Yep.

Whiplash: Did you give them a beating?

Me: Oh we sure did! And it was awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Somnibot came.

Me: Somnibot. Back for another round?

Somnibot: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Somnibot: Zombie Heartless? What's next? Zombie Grimm?

Ruby Rose: Fuck no!

Me: That would be a fucking goddamn nightmare!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: No kidding!

We got the battles underway

---

Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Kairi, Riku, Terra, Aqua, Ventus, King Mickey, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Robo Roxy, Burnertron, Cycletron, Infernotron, Needletron, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - Nico's rescue was helping Gary Lutz and thrashing his bullies and Lava Carol and Sea the Sea Dragon transformed. Also Why I'm Afraid of Bees is one we haven't covered

Robo Blaze was first.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) Nico's rescue was helping Gary Lutz thrash his bullies, with Lava Carol and Sea the Sea Dragon transforming. Also, Why I'm Afraid of Bees is one we haven't covered.

Sora: Yeah we haven't covered that one. It was awesome. We pulverized those bullies into dust.

Pakura: Yeah that was awesome and their parents are REALLY Infuriated with them.

Twilight Sparkle: But it was awesome justice for Gary Lutz.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure!

Spyro: We made sure those bullies got the buttkickings of their lives.

Robo Blaze: Wow! That is awesome and cool! Glad those freaks got what's coming to them. Lets do it!

Sora: KEYRA LETS UNLOCK!

He turned into a Keyblade Themed hero.

Sora: I am MASTER LIGHTKEY! (ECHOING) 1,000 KEYS OF LIGHT JUSTICE!

He fired waves of light and it formed into a bunch of keys and the group fired waves of light and magic and smashed them down.

Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Lok, Sophie, Zhalia, Quetzalcoatl, Phoenix, King Basilisk, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Crocovile, Jellica, Grizzaka, Hummerzoom, Mantor, Naja, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - Us battling Another Boola, Bluto, Sindbad, Pierre The Pirate (Popeye), Patcheye, Brutus, Stormy and Evil Star who were

# The Keyblade Knight of Planet Jedha and The Embodiment of Onion

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) Nico, Tommy Oliver's team, Evil Star's team, and the others did good battling Another Boola, Bluto, Sindbad, Pierre The Pirate (Popeye), Patcheye, Brutus, Stormy and Evil Star. They were The Keyblade Knight of Planet Jedha and The Embodiment of Onion.

Dante: They sure did and it was cool.

Whiger: Was the Embodiment of Onion really crying a lot?

Dante: Yeah she can't help it. You know how Onions make you cry right?

Whiger: Oh yeah. I know that feeling. Also was the Keyblade Knight of Jedha infuriated when she found out that the Empire blew her planet apart?

Konan: Yeah she was even though her planet got 25% of the planetary structure blown apart, what REALLY made her infuriated was that they killed her friend Jyn.

Whiger: THAT IS TERRIBLE! I remember seeing that in Star Wars Rogue One. That was horrible! And from what I remember in one of J.D.'s rescues you guys saved her right?

Konan: Yeah we sure did. But that was a while back.

Whiger: That's good that you did that. At least Jyn is reunited with her. Fluttershy are you feeling much better?

Fluttershy: Oh yes I am much better now thanks to my friends both in my animal friends and in my friends on the team.

Tornado Bolt: It took a lot of work but it helped.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was a hard task but we helped her.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was tough.

Whiger: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Dante: JAGUAROS LETS PROWL!

He turned into a Jaguar themed hero!

Dante: I am SHADOW JAGUAR!

Whiger: COOL! Like the spirit you have with you.

Dante: It sure is. (ECHOING) SHADOW JAGUAR DARK BLAST!

He fired a wave of darkness and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

* * *

Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, Blossom, Penny (Inspector Gadget), Gear, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Grizzly, Titanium Man, Living Laser, Ironmonger, Melter, Lego Loki, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodder - Lincoln's rescue was in The Waterfall Gardens and we killed Randall Williams who has has broken out of the nuthouse and he wants revenge on Lincoln for ruining all of his plans to kill The Elemental Fairy Queens, and even worse, it was because of Slappy's doing

* * *

Griffin was next.

Griffin: (to Jimmy) Lincoln's rescue was in The Waterfall Gardens, where he killed Randall Williams. He broke out of the nuthouse thanks to Slappy, wanting revenge on Lincoln for ruining all of his plans to kill The Elemental Fairy Queens.

Jimmy: That was a most well done rescue there.

Sweet Leaf: Boy it sure was awesome and fun.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right.

Cozy Glow: It sure was awesome.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Griffin: I agree. Well done to Lincoln and team. Lets do it!

Animal Path: First this!

She summoned some Skimwings!

Sweet Leaf: Wow! Pandoran Skimwings! They are underwater versions of the Banshee.

Animal Path: That's right. They are really cool!

Sweet Leaf: Boy that is cool. They look like butterflies of the Pandora Ocean.

Animal Path: That sure is really cool.

Jimmy Neutron: NEUTRONI LETS ATOMIZE!

He turned into a science hero!

Jimmy Neutron: I am called QUANTUM SCIENCE! (ECHOING) PERIODIC TABLE MOLECULAR BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into the symbols of the Periodic Table and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Tommy, Ethan, Kira, Lola, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Dragonfly, Gypsy Moth, Evil Ring Man, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Crystal Man, Evil Chill Man, Katz

(Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - Relaxing in the park and the Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi bonding time

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle: (to Connor) You guys were Relaxing in the park. The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi had their bonding time there.

Connor: They sure did and it was really cool! They talked about the fun times they had together.

Mike: It was awesome and they talked about how their training in Law Enforcement made them really awesome powers of justice.

Applejack: And you have Hitch Trailblazer to thank for that. Apple Bloom and her friends have come a long way since then.

Beetle: They sure have. Apple Bloom you and your friends should be very proud of yourselves.

Apple Bloom: We sure are and it's really amazing that we have done so much.

Flashwing: Yeah they really let Lila Rossi and a dark version of Diamond Tiara have it.

Beetle: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Connor: TYRANNIS LETS EAT MEAT!

He turned into a Tyrannosaurus Hero!

Connor: I am TYRANNO THUNDER! (ECHOING) STRONG THUNDER FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of lightning and energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Devon Daniels, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Ravi, Zoey, Nate, Steel, Roxy, Blaze, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Ironmonger, Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffin, Titanium Man, Melter, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi kicked Dark Diamond Tiara's butt

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash: (to Devon) The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi kicked Dark Diamond Tiara's butt. Good thing a Dark Version of Silver Spoon wasn't there.

Devon: Boy no kidding there! But that was awesome.

Tsukuyomi: I think Silver Spoon has too much good in her heart for that to happen.

Rarity: I agree there too darlings. But it's best not to talk about it.

Sweetie Belle: I agree. But it might come. You never know.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Whiplash: I agree there too myself. Lets do it!

Devon: CHEETRA LETS SPEED!

He turned into a Cheetah themed hero!

Devon: I am CHEETAH SPEED! (ECHOING) RUNNING LIGHTNING CHEETAH BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed into into a lightning cheetah! The group fired waves of lightning and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

# J.D. Knudson, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Pink Ranger Slayer, Dark Ninja Steel Red, Dark ShiShi Red, HurricaneDark, Flower Kunoichi Team, Rcules Husty, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma - Be Careful What You Wish For Next

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Lord Drakkon: (to me) Be Careful What You Wish For Next. That means Clarissa is next to be destroyed.

Me: Yeah and we faced her back in 2019. But she is a dangerous sorceress.

Lord Drakkon: She sure is and we were not expecting her to summon heartless infected with the virus from the world Rei Miyamoto and friends came from.

Me: That was a total surprise! Good thing I warned everyone and told them to stay inside. But something has been bugging me ever since we heard about how Shido made it and Nico brought it up.

Lord Drakkon: What's that?

Me: How did this virus originate and was allowed to spread like the plague? There has to be patient zero somewhere. You know like a carrier. A creature, host or anything that has the virus that might have the antidote.

Lord Drakkon: Hmm. That is a good question.

Me: Hmm. It might have been a lab rat that escaped from the lab it was in and it infected a person and then the rest is history.

Riley Anderson: That is a VERY STRONG possibility. If we find that lab rat we might make the antidote.

Me: It's a longshot but it will work. But finding that rat is not going to be easy.

Sunset Shimmer: It'll be like looking for a needle in a haystack.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there but Fluttershy can help us.

Sunburn: I agree there.

Lord Drakkon: You're right on that. But I know you all can find it. Lets do it!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙 !

Me: The Wolf Moon is here! (HOWLS) (ECHOING) HOWL OF THE WOLF PACK FLAME!

I fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a wolf pack of blue fire and the group fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Will, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, Megan, Elyon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture, Molten Man, Yost Rhino, Yost Sandman, Electro, Ultimate Venom, Scorpion, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - Clarissa summoned Infected with the Zombie Virus from the world of Highschool of The Dead!?

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture: (to Hay Lin) Clarissa summoned Heartless Infected with the Zombie Virus from the world of Highschool of The Dead!? That's a combination made in Hell!

Hay Lin: That's putting it mildly! What Clarissa did was awful!

Kurano: Yeah no kidding! That's why she has to be stopped!

Rainbow Dash: Good thing J.D. warned everyone.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Whirlwind: I agree there!

Vulture: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Hay Lin: VULTUROS LETS FLY!

She turned into a vulture hero!

Hay Lin: I am LADY VULTURE! (ECHOING) FLYING VULTURE FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Nemo, Edwayl, Kanaloa, Axel Adell, Natasa, J.D. Knudson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Nuova Shenron, and Princess Rose vs Red X, Stone, Starfire the Terrible, Beast Monster, The Cyborg, Dick Gravestone, Demon of Azarath, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - Clarissa is one evil monster!

---

Red X was next.

Red X: (to Hunter) Clarissa is one evil monster! The Wishes she grants go wrong!

Hunter: (German Acceent) Ja ja und it's not for the better!

Bender: Yeah she is a monster that can bite my shiny metal ass!

Pinkie Pie: I agree there! What a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) What a heartless monster.

Featherweight: I agree there too!

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Red X: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Hunter: GERMANA LETS MAKE SAUSAGES!

He turned into a Germany themed hero!

Hunter: I am LORD GERMANY! (ECHOING) SAUSAGES OF GERMAN FURY!

He fired waves of sausages and the group fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Sheila Castille, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Sydney, Nanette, Rice, Kendra, Maxxine, Georgina, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Living Laser, Ironmonger, Griffin, Titanium Man, Melter, Blizzard, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - Clarissa will pay for her crimes and we faced her before

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn: (to Sheila) Clarissa will pay for her crimes. You guys faced her before, right?

Sheila: We sure did and we faced her over in Liberia in Africa and that was fun.

Meilin: That was scary to hear about.

Princess Luna: Many of us weren't there when it happened but it was amazing.

Moondust: It sure was.

Snowdrop: Yeah it was!

Gari: That was amazing.

Blackout: Yeah it sure was.

Unicorn: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Sheila: SPIRA LETS LAW AND ORDER!

She turned into a Spider Themed hero!

Sheila: I am Law Spider! (ECHOING) SPIDER PUNCH OF THE LAW!

She fired energy and fist blasts! The group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Superman, Batman, Martian Manhunter, Flash, Hawkgirl, Green Lantern, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, King Shark, El Diablo, Evil Killer Frost, Deadshot, Firefly, Riddler, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - We faced Clarissa back in 2019

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man: (to Wonder Woman) You guys faced Clarissa back in 2019. I think the Bohrak Kal were involved too.

Wonder Woman: Yes they were and believe it or not we faced her over in Liberia in Western Africa.

Silica: That was awesome back then.

Princess Celestia: J.D. told us everything that went down back then and it was crazy!

King Solar: That was amazing too!

Solar Eclipsa: That was really cool though too.

Amber Morning: I agree there myself.

Spotlight: I agree there. It was really awesome.

Kite Man: That sure was cool! Lets do it!

Wonder Woman: AMAZONA LETS SHOW WOMEN POWER!

She turned into an Amazon hero.

Wonder Woman: Call me Lady Themiscyra! (ECHOING) AMAZON FURY BLAST!

She fired an energy and element blast and the group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

Selene Salamandra VS Flying Squirrel Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

Flying Squirrel Demon was next.

Selene Salamandra: This will be fun!

Flying Squirrel Demon roared!

She fired a blast of fire and blasted him down.

Ophelia Ouroboros VS Mole Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Mole Demon was next.

Ophelia Ouroboros: I'm ready for you.

She fired a wave of sonic energy and blasted him down.

---

Linda Leon VS Arijigoku Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Arijigoku Demon was next.

Linda Leon: Time for this lion to pounce!

She fired iron shards and blasted him down.

---

Aylene Aretos VS Anteater Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Anteater Demon was next.

Aylene Aretos: This will be good!

She fired a tin wind blast and smashed him down.

---

Elaine Ekenas VS Snow Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Snow Demon was next.

Elaine Ekenas: I'll make this awesome.

She fired a Quicksilver blast and smashed him down.

---

Tsuki Moonface VS Wolf Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Wolf Demon was next.

Tsuki Moonface: I'm ready to unleash darkness.

She fired moonblades and blasted him down.

---

Goldie Terrance VS Stingray Demon (Kamen Rider Black)

---

Stingray Demon was next.

Goldie Terrance: I'm ready for you.

She fired golden energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Nalania Cherikova VS Bender the Elephant Seal.

---

Bender the Elephant Seal was next.

Bender the Elephant Seal: You look like you got something to say to me!

Nalania: Yeah. Bite by Big Fat Fucking Ass!

She fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Connie Crait & Fenstrike VS Penalty

---

Penalty was next.

Penalty: Catch this one.

She kicked her ball and Connie did a bicycle kick and sent the ball smashing into Penalty's face and then Connie and Fenstrike blasted her down.

---

Sheila Shiranui VS Octopus Ball Org

---

Octopus Ball Org was next.

Octopus Ball Org: You hungry for fun?

Sheila Shiranui: And Hungry for action!

She fired a wave of fire and smashed him down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kuuga Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Miia the Lamia, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Somnibot

---

Somnibot was next.

Somnibot: Boy this is a crazy adventure.

Me: I know!

Somnibot: To be honest I was NOT expecting Clarissa to do something this dangerous and inhumane.

Me: Me neither! That was crazy!

Somnibot: But also J.D. you might have something there. Every virus has to come from somewhere and have a patient zero.

Me: Yeah there has to be a carrier. Like I said, I'm no expert on Biological Warfare but usually every virus has a point of origin. They don't just appear out of the blue like that.

Varie: I agree there and we think a rat might be responsible for it.

Camie: Yeah that might be the case.

Celica: But finding it is not going to be easy.

Cassidy: Yeah no kidding.

Miia: And Japan is where we'll find it.

Somnibot: I agree there. But I know you will find it. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Clarissa, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up!

Zeo Rangers: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Me: YEAH! Somnibot you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We wish you were destroyed!

Tsukasa: But without you granting said wish!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiramagers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GENTLEMEN OF FURY!

She summoned Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, DC, Mephisto, Undead Spell Punk and the 3 Multiviolas!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Maxxor, Rothar, and Pyrithion blasted and smashed her.

Robo Blaze: BLAZING ROBOT BURST!

Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT BLAST!

Griffin: GRYPHON FURY BLAST!

Beetle: BEETLE LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

Whiplash: WHIPS OF THUNDER!

Drakkon: DRAGON FURY MEGA BURST!

Vulture: FLYING VULTURE FURY BLAST!

Red X: X PUNCHING BLAST!

Unicorn: UNICORN OF MAYHEM BLAST!

Kite Man: KITES OF DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Misfire, Pointblank and Bridgette used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Twilight and Bridgette's powers, Misfire's weapons and Pointblank's weapons 100-fold.

Twilight Sparkle and Misfire: MAGIC LASER THUNDERBOLT!

Bridgette and Pointblank: DOLPHIN LASER FURY BLAST!

Jeri of the Lion and Duskmon: DARKNESS LION FORCE BEAM!

Jason of the Tyrannosaur and Scorcher: TYRANNOSAURUS FURY BLAST!

Lie Ren of the Gun and Gizmo: BARFBRAIN DESTROYER BLAST!

Laney of the Plants and Bane: PLANTS OF THE STRENGTH!

Black Widow of SHIELD and Shade: DARKNESS WIDOW BLAST!

Ripster and Abomination: SMASHING SHARK FIST!

Sabrina Mason of the Mask and Dark Laser: LASER FORCE BLAST!

Irma of Water and Demyx: WATER GUARDIAN BURST!

Bertrand of the Red Flame and Roman Goodwin: RED FLAME SPIDER STORM!

Kimiko of Fire and Ssserpent: SNAKES OF THE DRAGON FLAME!

Raven of the Dark and Roquefort: CHEESES OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Brittney and Nico: DARKNESS WOLF MOON BURST!

We fired a wave of energy and magic.

Lincoln: CRYSTAL ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW CRYSTAL!

Jessica Kaios: CRYSTAL FIRE STYLE: BURNING CRYSTAL!

Yuna: CRYSTAL WATER STYLE: AQUA CRYSTAL!

Toph: CRYSTAL EARTH STYLE: STONE CRYSTAL!

Makoto: CRYSTAL WIND STYLE: TORNADO CRYSTAL!

Sari: CRYSTAL LIGHTNING STYLE: SHOCK CRYSTAL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said crystals.

Lincoln and his harem: CRYSTAL FINAL SMASH: CRYSTAL BLAST!

They fired a massive crystallized laser!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you, Clarissa, this time, stay dead!

Samantha Byrd: I have one last wish for you to grant.

Clarissa: And that is?

Samantha Byrd: I wish you were Banished to the Black Gates forever!

Clarissa: NO!

She had the Judgement kanji put on her and was judged but those she hurt and found guilty and then was fading!

Clarissa: No you can't do this to me!

Me: Yes we can! Because you are a monster. Good bye Clarissa.

Clarissa: NO! DAMN YOU TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STOR… (FADES)

And with that she was sent to The Black Gates. When that happened, all the mayhem caused by her magic was undone.

Nico: Good riddance, you witch.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Fool.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING ME, MARCELINE ABADEER!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, you little mischief maker, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than The Fool, one of the five vampires in The Vampire King's Court.

Marceline: Should've known you'd come back as well.

The Fool: You ain't staking me this time, and now, I'm gonna get you back for what you did to me long ago.

Goldie Terrance: Fat chance, you're getting a stake driven into your heart and you'll be turned to ashes.

Suddenly, Goldie Terrance's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow, and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, gold, suns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Golden Homunculus-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Moon, she left golden yellow energy, stars, light, gold, suns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Goldie Terrance: You really make me sick to my stomach, you little mischief maker, all you are is a bloodthirsty vampire who's wrought terror and mayhem through The Kingdom of Ooo for more than nine hundred years, I thought the land was rid of you, but to find out Slappy brought you back, now that puppet's gone too far, we'll deal with him soon, but you, you will be dealt with here and now.

Suddenly, Goldie Terrance was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars, light, gold, and suns, there are phoenixes, angels, and Golden Homunculus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Fool: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Goldie Terrance emerged, but she was changed forever.

Goldie Terrance grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large golden yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and gold yellow hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, gold, suns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Golden Homunculus with the alchemical symbol of gold emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Gold, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Golden Homunculus with gold gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Gold, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow sun-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Goldie Terrance has on a short-sleeved golden yellow blouse, sleeveless golden yellow top, golden yellow skirt with the alchemical symbol of gold on it, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, gold, suns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Golden Homunculus and it's surrounded by light. Suddenly, Goldie Terrance felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Goldie Terrance has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Goldie Terrance's massive Golden Homunculus-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, light, gold, suns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Goldie Terrance's Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Light Golden Homunculus Alchemy Angel Light Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Alchemical Alchemy Beast Light Golden Homunculus Alchemy Angel Light Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and Golden Homunculus etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large golden yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow phoenix heads with golden yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large golden yellow phoenix heads is a large golden yellow phoenix head with golden yellow gems for eyes and golden yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Goldie Terrance has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Golden Homunculus' head with golden yellow gems for eyes and large golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji below Golden Homunculus that said, "Goldie Terrance, Gene-Slammer of Golden Homunculus, Master of The Powers of Light and Gold, Alchemical Angel of Light and Gold, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Stingray Demon, Destroyer of The Fool, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Gold, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ゴールディ・テレンス、黄金のホムンクルスのジーン・スラマー、光と金の力の達人、光と金の錬金術の天使、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、スティングレイ・デーモンの大敵、ザ・フールの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、金、星、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Suddenly, Goldie Terrance's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Goldie Terrance has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SOLAR LIGHT GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SOLAR LIGHT GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ALCHEMICAL SOLAR LIGHT GOLDEN HOMUNCULUS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Goldie Terrance's Super Angel-Golden Homunculus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Fool saw it, he flew at her to kill her, but Goldie Terrance fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, stars, light, gold, suns, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Fool and exploded and he was knocked down, he got back up, but he also got burned.

Natalie Cherikova: WHOA!

Rosa Laurence: That's amazing, now Goldie Terrance has become the last of The Seven Alchemy Beasts Gene-Slammers to transform.

Lincoln: That's right, Goldie Terrance has transformed into her Super Angel-Golden Homunculus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we deal with the second of The Vampire King's Court.

Goldie Terrance: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Light Alchemical Light Golden Homunculus Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Light Alchemical Light Golden Homunculus Phoenix Angel Love) He will pay for everything that he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Goldie Terrance.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, you little mischief maker, now you're about to suffer the same fate as The Moon.

Goldie Terrance and Lincoln went after The Fool, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Fool and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Goldie Terrance also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Fool even more madder with rage.

The Fool: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Fool charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Goldie Terrance fired a powerful energy blast at them which hit him hard and he got knocked down, and then, Lincoln got out a stake and stabbed him in his heart as he exploded into white dust, and then, Lincoln opened his mouth and devoured his soul gaining his levitation. Then, an energy card with The Fool's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Goldie Terrance and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Goldie Terrance's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive golden yellow angel wings are permanent.

Goldie Terrance: This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and the other vampires nine centuries ago. Thanks for helping me destroy The Fool for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Goldie.

Suddenly, Goldie Terrance wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Goldie Terrance's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Golden Homunculus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Goldie Terrance sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and we took down the second of The Vampire King's Court: The Fool.

Marceline: And you also devoured his soul and gained his levitation. Which means the next of the vampires is The Hierophant, watch yourselves though, he can shapeshift into animals and turn his fingers into deadly blades.

Me: They sure will. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the person we're meeting tomorrow: Gaia Blaize, Queen of The Earth Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: That's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Gaia Blaize is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Earth Fairies of The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies. Gaia Blaize is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over water and possess many incredible powers over earth, nature, and magic. Lincoln met Gaia when he discovered a portal that led to The Grotto of Nature in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Gaia from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Gaia was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: Whoa, first Fire, then, Water, and now, Earth.

Lincoln: Yep. I wonder how Slappy and his cohorts are doing, now that Sebastian put the curse that amplified the poisonous darkness his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them with.

Drakkon: Wishing her to get the Black Gates, huh?

Samantha Byrd: It was only fitting she would cause her own end.

Vulture: By you wishing it.

Me: Very clever.

Red X: Her need to grant wishes was her downfall.

Qin: Yep.

Unicorn: And now, there are no more Heartless zombies.

Me: Her magic was undone.

Kite Man: Think we should tell everyone the good news?

Me: Good idea.

I gave the all clear and everyone was allowed to come back out.

Nico: Awesome. Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was awesome and fun.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home, and back at Slappy's house, Lincoln was right: Slappy and his cohorts were now suffering a really bad curse that Sebastian put on them: a lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them with and they had purple glowing veins and it was a sign of the curse and the poisonous darkness of his evil Universe 666 counterpart, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Bob Roth: OH MAN! I'M ITCHING BAD!

Slappy: We might be in a bit of pickle right now! But the crusade's still continuing!

Ahmed: Indeed it won't. (smirks) I have a very unpleasant surprise for young Gabe.

UH OH!

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 17 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman,

Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Vikings of Takar, Evil Aurora Woman, RTN Hinata and Octobulb along with Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, and Midnight and we're going to battle a clone of Tantrum from Static Shock and also Aurora Haiku and Lala the Dulahan are going to transform against him and also we're going to battle Another Universe 666 Jared Nomak, Baron O Beef Dip, Universe 666 Zero Wolf, Hannibal Roy Bean, Violence Dopant, Heffalumps & Woozles, Evil Rainbow Man and Whiteout. As well as meet a gene-slammer for Blizzard Man named Becky Blizzard and she is a cold one.

The matchup is for Morrigan Nightshade, The Windigo Queen of Darkness and Master of The Windigos, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Hierophant, the next member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes"

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we are in for one awesome adventure. Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies, but we got bad news, Morrigan Nightshade's evil brother, Malachi Nightshade, The Dark Lord of The Demons and a dangerous Dark Demon Goth, has escaped from the blackest depths of The Netherworld, and he's come seeking revenge on Morrigan and Lincoln for banishing him to The Netherworld's black depths six years ago, this time, they're going to thrash him and make him so mad that he'll be consumed by so much hatred, Lincoln and Morrigan will feed on all his hatred, and then, send him straight to The Black Gates once he's been drained of all his hatred and dark powers. And we're going to meet the next Elemental Fairy Queen, her name isGaia Blaize, Queen of The Earth Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Earth Fairies of The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies. Gaia Blaize is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over water and possess many incredible powers over earth, nature, and magic. Lincoln met Gaia when he discovered a portal that led to The Grotto of Nature in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Gaia from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Gaia was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Next up is The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 18

## THE CURSE OF THE MUMMY'S TOMB

---

In the sewers of Tokyo in the world of High School of The Dead was me, Eli, Lisa Loud and Zipp Storm and we were dressed in HAZMAT SUITS.

Eli: This is so disgusting.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But at least these HAZMAT suits are protecting us.

Lisa Loud: Indeed.

I had my biological pathogen analysis infrared vision on.

Me: So far all the rats in here have the Bubonic Plague on them. Some of them even have the Hantavirus.

Lisa Loud: That is correct.

We looked around more.

Me: Wait!

I saw a rat that had a different virus and it was a rat that carried the virus that caused the zombie outbreak!

Me: There it is! That rat there!

Lisa Loud: I see it!

Zipp Storm: That white mouse there with the ugly purple spots?

Me: Yep!

Eli: That's it! I sense it!

Zipp Storm: I got it!

ZOOM!

She ran and opened a cage and caught it.

Zipp Storm: There's our carrier.

Me: Whoa! Ugly little guy. This was easier than we thought.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Lets get this little guy to the lab before Nico finds out and he kills me.

We went back home.

Back at home we came in and Nico had a VERY STERN LOOK on his face.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Where were you guys!?

Me: We went out.

Nico: What did I tell you about doing stuff behind my back!?

Me: It was for a good reason.

I showed the cage with the rat in it.

Nico: (GASP) You guys found Patient Zero?

Me: Yep. He was a white lab mouse with ugly purple spots on him.

Nico: Geez! And he was hiding in the sewers?

Me: Hence why we had HAZMAT suits on.

Nico: Well lets get this little guy to the lab. I was disappointed but not anymore. Well done guys.

We went to the lab and got it there.

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Vikings of

Takar, Evil Aurora Woman, RTN Hinata and Octobulb along with Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, and Midnight and Tommy Oliver, Tony Jones, Nate, Jak and Daxter, Blu, Trunks, Taranee, and Matau and we were heading to the school for something that was going on.

Me: Wonder what's going on at the school.

Nico: We'll find out when we get there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: Whatever it is it will be good.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: We'll be ready for it.

Nico: Squirrel Girl, I want to thank you, Whiteout, and your teams for coming.

Squirrel Girl: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Karolina Dean: I'm really excited for this.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Karolina, what do you like to do in your free time?

Karolina: I'm still in school. I have to live 2 lives. My normal every day life in school and a superheroes life. It's hard work.

Me: We know the feeling ourselves Karolina. When we started out we had to finish school and do every day stuff as well.

Lola: Yeah it's not easy. Most of us are still in school.

Lucy Loud: It's true.

Laney: But it's both fun and cool.

Karolina Dean: I know how that feels.

Nico: Even the mascots go to school.

Me: That's right they do.

Karolina Dean: I know. But I'm trying so hard to maintain myself.

Me: Believe me wwe know the feeling. But you can do it.

Karolina Dean: Thanks guys.

Me: (GROWLS) That Clarissa! She really pissed us off! And she had the gall to infuse Heartless with the virus of the world of Highschool of the Dead!

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah that is fucking insane!

Saya Takagi: She had no idea the kind of fucking nightmare we went through with that!

Nico: That was a combination made in Hell!

Me: I KNOW! That was horrible!

Miku Yuuki: Clarissa just didn't give a flying fuck about it!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Laney: Ruthless monster!

Saeko: She was a monster! She is now dead for good.

Xenia: Yeah turns out wishes was her own undoing.

Camie: Yep.

Me: And girls you'll be happy to know that me, Eli, Zipp and Lisa found patient zero.

Miku Yuuki: Did you really!?

Me: We sure did.

Eli: Little white lab rat with purple spots on it and it was really patient zero.

Lisa Loud: We captured it and put the little research subject in a special containment vessel in our lab.

Saya Takagi: And you couldn't have waited to bring at least me and my friends along?! It came from OUR world, after all!

Me: Nico, a little help?

Nico: Oh no. You got yourself into this. So you get yourself out.

Me: Okay okay. But girls I didn't want you to go back to that world because of everything you went through.

Miku Yuuki: I appreciate you looking out for us J.D.

Me: You're welcome Miku. I'm sorry guys but I just had a lot brewing in my mind and I wanted to help get patient zero to the lab ASAP regardless.

Nico: He does have a point.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Also Deadpool did raise a good point. The Cause of the virus was never fully determined so my hunch had to have been a patient zero somewhere.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You're right. But either way at least we have patient zero.

Me: Now we can figure out what that virus was originally intended for and see if it was to be used as either a weapon or a cure.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: That is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln Loud, Trunks, Sunny Starscout, Taranee, and Matau did a good job anyway

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and that was so fun.

Trunks: It sure was awesome.

Sunny Starscout: That was a fun and awesome adventure.

Taranee: It was fun.

We arrived at the school.

Nico: Everything's quiet so far.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a clone of Tantrum is here, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Maria: Oh no. This isn't good, then, this means Edzilla's about to go after him and it's going to lead to another fierce battle.

Nico: This isn't good.

Me: And there's no doubt Slappy was behind this.

Maria: That goddamn piece of termite food. But, either way, we got to help Edzilla deal with that clone of Tantrum at once.

Lincoln: Right. (Sensed for Tantrum Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the Tantrum Clone, he's 20 yards away and he's already getting into a fight with Edzilla. We better get there immediately before they trash the city even more.

Nico: Right. We can't let this go on any further.

Lincoln: Then, we'll fix the damage that was done by them. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out to help Edzilla deal with the Tantrum Clone.

We arrived to see that those two have caused mondo damage in their brawl.

Me: Oh damn, look at this place.

Nico: It's like a disaster zone. Damn that Slappy.

Me: That fucking toothpick! I can't wait to throw him into a woodchipper!

Lincoln: Now, he's just getting desperate, ever since Universe 666 Sebastian melted all of his plans and attacked them in that brutal double-cross, he has to work with what he's got. Too bad those sorts of plans are about to end here and now.

Then we heard smashing and we saw Edzilla and the Tantrum Clone were really going at it. Suddenly, massive waves of energy and heavy dumbbells appeared from nowhere and they hit the Tantrum Clone and sent him flying into a brick wall that appeared out of nowhere Then, the energy waves converged and a massive tornado of colorful energy exploded out as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Edzilla threw a car at Tantrum!

SMASH!

He smashed Tantrum!

Nico: Got you right where we want you, Tantrum!

Lincoln: Even though you're just a clone of the real one, you're still as dangerous as ever.

The Tantrum clone roared and charged at Lincoln and raised his left fist to punch him, but Lincoln held out his left hand and grabbed Tantrum's left fist in his palm and he squeezed his hand and really crushed Tantrum's hand, and then, he lifted him up into the air and tossed Tantrum into another wall Lincoln summoned.

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli closed our jaws.

Me: WHAT THE?! NICO, DID YOU JUST SEE?!

Nico: I did, Lincoln literally crushed that clone's hand in his left hand, then he lifted him up into the air and tossed him into another brick wall. Not even the biggest, strongest, and meanest brutes and thugs would want to mess with him.

Aurora Haiku: And now, we must end this rampaging beast.

I then transformed and teleported and punched Tantrum in the face and smashed him into the street!

Edzilla: ED SMASH PURPLE MAN! (Throws oil truck at him)

It hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted and burned in a massive and powerful fiery explosion!

Xenia: WHOA!

Eddy: Nice move Lumpy!

Edzilla threw him through several buildings.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Edzilla teleported and smashed him into the street and I kicked Tantrum and smashed him on his stomach and smashed him all over!

I kicked him in the face and he belched up a massive amount of blood.

Tantrum and Edzilla ran at each other and punched each other repeatedly

SMASH WHAM BLAM SMASH WHOMP BLAM BAM KROW CRASH WHOMP SMASH!

IT WAS REALLY BRUTAL!

SMASH WHAM KROW!

Nico: YEAH!

Tantrum roared and Edzilla bit him on his arm and ripped it clear off!

RIP!

TANTRUM ROARED IN PAIN!

Tantrum then tackled Edzilla into a lake

SPLASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: GEEZ!

They exploded out and came back and I teleported and smashed him into the ground.

Tantrum then threw Edzilla into a highway!

Edzilla flew back and smashed him down!

Qin fired balls of fire and blasted Tantrum!

Nico: YEAH!

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin Time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: TIGERZORD!

He turned into the White Tiger Ranger!

He punched Tantrum!

SMASH!

Tommy: Say hello to Saba!

He went and slashed Tantrum all over!

Xenia: And this!

She fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Laney fired poisonous barbs and skewered Tantrum all over.

Tommy: Time for Zeo power!

He turned into the Red Zeo Ranger!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Tommy fired energy blasts and blasted Tantrum all over.

Edzilla tail whipped him!

SMASH!

He smashed him down.

Eli: Take this!

He fired waves of Force Lightning and blasted him all over!

Edzilla threw an ice cream truck.

KRASMASH!

That ice cream truck was the Jolly Olly Man's truck!

Qin: HA!

Tantrum was getting madder and madder by the second!

Suddenly, Aurora Haiku's eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by an aurora energy aura with stars, aurora, aurora lights, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Tantrum Clone, she left aurora energy, stars, aurora, aurora lights, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aurora Haiku: There are indeed no words to describe you. You are nothing more than a rampaging construct of Tantrum created by Slappy, and for what he's done, his punishment will be severe, but you, there is only one punishment meant for you: death.

Suddenly, Aurora Haiku was surrounded by a massive vortex of aurora energy with stars, aurora, and aurora lights surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Tantrum Clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Aurora Haiku emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aurora Haiku grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aurora orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aurora highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and an aurora energy aura with stars, aurora, aurora lights, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has an aurora phoenix holding the Aurora Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aurora iris, she has on phoenix earrings with aurora gems for eyes and holding the Aurora and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aurora gems on the gold star links and aurora crystal links and aurora phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with aurora gems for eyes and holding the Aurora and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a long short-sleeved black dress with aurora phoenix on it, black skirt with aurora lights on it, black pants, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, aurora, aurora lights, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with aurora lights surrounding it. Suddenly, Aurora Haiku felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive black angel wings with aurora tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aurora gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on orange fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Aurora Haiku's massive greatswords and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aurora energy, stars, aurora, aurora lights, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aurora Haiku's L-Emental Eternal Aurora Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Aurora Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aurora gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aurora blade, large aurora phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aurora gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aurora phoenix heads with aurora gems for eyes and a large aurora phoenix head with aurora gems for eyes and aurora gem in its mouth on the bottom of the aurora phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large aurora gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with aurora gems for eyes and large aurora gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and

Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aurora kanji below the phoenix that said, "Aurora Haiku, Member of The L-Ementals, Friend of Shadow Lucy, Archenemy of Ferham, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Aurora and Phoenixes"

オーロラ・ハイク、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、シャドウ・ルーシーの友人、フェルハムの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒教師、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてオーロラとフェニックスのマスター

Aurora Haiku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL HEAVENLY STAR AURORA BOREALIS AURORA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL HEAVENLY STAR AURORA BOREALIS AURORA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL HEAVENLY STAR

AURORA BOREALIS AURORA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aurora Haiku's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Tantrum Clone saw it, he roared with rage and ran at her to smash her, but Aurora Haiku fired a massive barrage of aurora energy, stars, aurora, aurora lights, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, he got back up, but he was even angrier than ever, and we saw him get even taller and bigger and even stronger.

Aurora Haiku: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Aurora Star Aurora Borealis Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Aurora Star Aurora Borealis Phoenix Angel Love) So, Slappy gave him the power to get taller, bigger, and stronger the angrier he gets.

Lincoln: That dirty puppet. But, this'll make things much easier for me to absorb him. If we can get him angry enough, he'll be blinded by so much anger, he won't see me coming.

Lala: So, we just need to keep getting him angrier and angrier until he's so blinded with rage, he'll be unable to attack us.

Suddenly, Lala's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the Tantrum Clone, she left dark blue energy, stars, darkness, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lala: Every single word that Aurora Haiku said is true, you're nothing more than a rampaging beast with a penchant and desire for destruction. Now, you've got yourself in deep shit now, we're taking you down and we're so going to enjoy pissing Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Lala was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Tantrum Clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lala emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lala grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a dark blue energy aura with dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with planets swirling around it, she has a phoenix and the Dullahan emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on ghoul earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Death, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Dullahan with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Death, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis on the bottom of her purple Dullahan-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold crescent moon links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Lala has on her white thigh-length dress with black long coat and worn over the dress and the coat is a black-lacquered western-style armored corset with matching bicep-length armored gloves and thigh-high armored heeled boots and wrapped around her neck was her long black scarf, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Dullahan surrounded by water. Suddenly, Lala felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with dark blue tips on the large white feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings. Lala has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lala's scythe, massive greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, darkness, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Lala the Dullahan's Darkness Demonic Dullahan Angel Scythe of Darkness Demonic Dullahan Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive scythe with embedded purple gems and a Dullahan and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, black curved sickle-shaped blade, large black skull on the end of the sickle-shaped blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the scythe and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads on one end of the longer midnight black handle and on the other end are four large dark blue skulls with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue skull with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dark blue skulls for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold skull with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the phoenix and Dullahan that said, "Lala the Dullahan, Legendary Voluptuous Dullahan of Irish Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Gaburio, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Shadows, Skulls, Demons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ララ・ザ・デュラハン、アイルランド神話の伝説的な官能的なデュ

ラハン、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、ガブリオの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使そして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、影、髑髏、悪魔、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Lala has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-IRISH DULLAHAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DEATHLY DARKNESS SHADOW VOLUPTUOUS DARK IRISH DULLAHAN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DEATHLY DARKNESS SHADOW VOLUPTUOUS DARK IRISH DULLAHAN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DEATHLY DARKNESS SHADOW VOLUPTUOUS DARK IRISH DULLAHAN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lala's Super Angel-Irish Dullahan-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Lala, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Tantrum Clone saw it, he fell into an even more darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Lala fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, darkness, shadows, skulls, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Tantrum Clone and exploded with incredible power, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off and he grew even larger, bigger, and stronger.

Lala: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Darkness Shadow Voluptuous Irish Dullahan Angel and Divine Cosmic Demonic Darkness Shadow Voluptuous Irish Dullahan Angel Love) Now, it's high time we put you down once and for all.

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Aurora Haiku and Lala and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done going on your rampage, Tantrum, now we're ending your life for good, you despicable construct of Slappy.

Maria: Even though you're just a clone, I've always wanted to say this, you've been a huge problem for everyone in Dakota City, Tantrum! You've caused enough damage for the last time, you rampaging beast!

Lincoln, Aurora Haiku, Lala, and I went after the Tantrum Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aurora energy, dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at the Tantrum Clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords and scythe leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and I left many more with my claws, and he, Aurora Haiku, Lala, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Tantrum Clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity, and we saw him grow to the size of a massive giant, and he grew even more muscular and even stronger than ever.

The Tantrum clone was about to run at us, but because of the size of his muscles, it only slowed him down, and that was the signal.

Nico: NOW, LINCOLN!

Lincoln teleported behind the Tantrum Clone and he used his eleven massive and long white tails to trip him and he fell to the ground back first. Then, Lincoln landed on the behemoth Tantrum clone's chest, and he fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto his chest, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the Tantrum clone dry of all his extremely massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and extremely massive physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged out even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he was growing even stronger.

And we were also seeing the Tantrum Clone shrinking in both size and muscle as well as having all of its extremely massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and extremely massive physical strength sucked out of him. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chest of the Tantrum Clone and went back into Lincoln, and the Tantrum Clone was dead from blood loss and also the muscle loss made him look as thin as a rake and Lincoln let out a huge roar of dominance. Then, he grabbed the now dead Tantrum Clone and set him on fire, and he banished him to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Aurora Haiku, Lala, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Aurora Haiku's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Lala's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That's another of Slappy's attempts put down for good, and Lincoln, your plan worked.

Me: Yeah, he had no chance when we made him that angry and we avoided his attacks.

Lincoln: He should've known better than to sic a clone of Tantrum at us, we fought him before and we won.

Girl Jordan: Exactly. Plus, you've also gotten even more bigger in muscle mass when you drained that Tantrum Clone, Linky, and you've also gotten even more stronger.

Lincoln: Yeah, I sure have. (Smirks) In fact.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and summoned Flip who was chained up and hanging like a punching bag and Lincoln began punching him super hard with his really excessive brute superhuman strength and Flip was screaming in agony as tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of him like a waterfall.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: OH, SHIT! MAN, THAT'S JUST BRUTAL!

Lily: This is only a prelude to what'll happen to him in December.

Luna: Big time.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Lincoln's hands were covered in Flip's blood and Flip was really really really mangled with black eyes, his big nose was broken, his arms and legs were broken, and Lincoln also destroyed Flip's skeletal system, and he had reduced that mutant into a boneless blob.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Man, now that was brutal.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and sent Flip back to his prison cell at Lynn's Table and chained back to the wall of his cell, and he was ranting and screaming in rage at us.

Eli: HAH! SERVES YOU RIGHT, MUTANT!

Then, Lincoln made two balls of water that covered his hands and washed that mutant's blood off.

Edzilla: ED IS STRONGEST THERE IS! (Roars to the sky in victory)

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: (GODZILLA ROAR 2014)

Nico: YEAH!

Ed returned to normal.

Eddy: Ed, look around and tell me what you see?

Ed: (GASP) Everything trashed!

I snapped my fingers and fixed everything.

Eddy: YOU BLITHERING IDIOT!

He jumped Ed and bashed and pulverized Ed all over!

Me: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

I grabbed them and bashed their heads together!

BLANG!

Eddy and Ed: OUCH!

Qin: Ouch.

Eddy: But I'm still proud of you though

Ed: Aw thanks Eddy.

Maria: Defeating Tantrum is no small feat.

Me: No he was like Hulk.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah he was tough and brutal!

Xenia: Static had a really hard time with him before.

Nico: Yeah he sure did. Lets head to the school and make sure everyone is okay there.

We went and did so.

We got in and saw everyone fine and safe.

Me: Thank goodness.

May: You could've at least waited for us to get us to another planet

Ed: Sorry.

Qin: It's all right.

We went to the Gym and saw everyone was safe.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Me: Now we can fight the anothers here.

Nico: And said Anothers are?

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We have Universe 666 Jared Nomak, Baron O Beef Dip, Universe 666 Zero Wolf, Hannibal Roy Bean, Violence Dopant, Heffalumps & Woozles, Evil Rainbow Man and Whiteout.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: This will be crazy!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Diana Dynamite, Gallie Geonosis, Storm Crow Xiuhcoatl, Gia Guts, Varya Violence, and Wilma Acres.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: This will be fun.

Camie: Yep.

Maria called them in and in swirls of energy, explosions and elements they came.

Gallie Geonosis: Hey guys.

Gia Guts: We saw the whole battle! Man that was rough!

Me: It sure was.

Ed: Yeah it was!

Strange Voice: "Hey, you."

[Ed looks everywhere, eventually turning to a table.]

Ed: "Me?"

Strange Voice: "Yeah, you. Approach me, mortal, for I am the great Baron O'Beefdip."

It was from the Another Baron O'Beefdip!

[Ed cowers. We see that a walkie-talkie is taped to the back of a toy monster.]

Ed: [confused, approaching the table] "Baron O'Beefdip?"

Another Baron O'Beefdip: "Do not perplex me. Obey my commands!"

Ed: "Commands?"

Another Baron O'Beefdip: "Is there an echo in here? Quick, bend over!" [Ed does as commanded and hits his head on the table.] "Pull up your feet!" [Ed pulls his feet up, falls and lands on his butt.] "Now, eat your mattress."

Ed: "Yum!"

[Ed rushes over to eat it.]

Lincoln: GOOD LORD ED!

ED SHOVED THE WHOLE THING DOWN HIS THROAT

Ed: [finishing his mattress] "That hit the spot."

Me: ED WHAT THE FUCK IS WRONG WITH YOU!?

Nico: Okay, can you please tell us who you are?!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) WHAT AN IDIOT!

Ed: "I must obey my master, Baron O'Beefdip."

Another Baron O'Beefdip: "Don't let him touch me!" [Nico pulls his hand back.] "Obey me, mortal! Wolf down the nonbeliever!"

Eli: And the Anothers minus Whiteout are one person.

Me: Wow.

Then the Anothers came and we saw Another Universe 666 Jared Nomak, Universe 666 Zero Wolf, Hannibal Roy Bean, Violence Dopant, Heffalumps & Woozles and Evil Rainbow Man!

Me: WHOA!

Another Baron O Beef Dip: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Lincoln: Sena Scarif! I knew it!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, green eyes, blue wings, blue and green clothes and she had a keyblade that was powerful.

Sena Scarif: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and that was funny.

Me: Awesome prank.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Sena Scarif, Keyblade Knight of Scarif, she's one of my Guardian Angels from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Scarif, and she has intense water powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Scarif, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith, and she's a close friend of Jyn. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained,e a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of water.

We were amazed!

Me: Wow! The Keyblade knight of the planet Scarif! That was where Jyn sent the plans for the Death Star for the Rebels to destroy it.

Nico: Yeah!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Hey that was a really funny prank there.

Sena Scarif: Thanks Luan.

Laney: (LAUGHS) That was funny though.

Sena Scarif: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny. I have a bit of a mischievous side to me.

Me: You sure do. By the way is the Another Whiteout friendly or hostile?

Sena Scarif: Friendly and she is one that is really out of sight.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers!

Me: Lets get them!

We fired energy blasts and blasted some of the Anothers and then Diana jumped skewered ANOTHER UNIVERSE 666 JARED NOMAK WITH A SPEAR!

He screamed and she kicked him into the wall and smashed him into it.

He screamed and pulled the spear out!

Me: Jeez! THAT'S GONNA HURT!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Another Nomak roared and Diana roared and they went at each other and then they started punching and pulverizing each other at a ferocious and vicious rate!

POW! BLAM!

Diana punched him in his face and he punched at her and she dodged him and she kicked him in the stomach and he punched her and punched her in her face and she ducked under a punch and kicked him and punched him and kicked him and blood dripped all over and she kicked him into a wall! Nomak got up and dealt a deadly sucker punch and sent her flying and she crashed into a wall!

SMASH!

Me: OH MAN! THAT HAS TO LEAVE A MARK! BUT THIS ONE IS PUTTING UP ONE HELLUVA FIGHT!

Nico: This is usually the part where they all go down!

Me: But not this one! This guy haas more fight in him!

Another Universe 666 Nomak grabbed her in a hold and she elbowed him in his head and he smashed her down and then kicked her into a wall!

He then grabbed her!

Another Nomak: (Speaking in Slavic Language) It's not over yet.

He threw her and jumped and dealt her DEADLY PILE DRIVING MOVES! She belched up huge amounts of blood and he jumped and she got out of the way as he was about to smash her head it! Nomak then grabbed her and broke some of her bones and then she grabbed his eyes and punched him and flipped him down down and smashed his arm and then he got up and regrew his arm back and grabbed her and elbowed her face! She then ducked under him and kicked him! Then he grabbed her and smashed her RIGHT INTO THE WALL AND SENT HER FLYING AND SHE CRASHED ONTO THE GROUND!

She belched up a huge amount of blood!

Nico: Come on! Go for a headshot!

She rolled out of the way as he was about to jump on her. Then he went over to her and she saw her spear.

Another Nomak: If I can't have anymore vampires then I will have you!

She got picked up!

Then he looked at her. He opened his ugly reaper mouth and just as he was about to bite her she grabbed his mouth and closed it and headbutt him and then twisted him and then…

STAB!

She stabbed him in the side and skewered his weak spot!

He fell to the ground and Diana went over to us in a brutally mangled up!

Another Nomak went over to a wall and he was in a lot of pain!

Another Nomak: It's… Strange. It hurts. It hurts no more.

Then he stabbed himself and let out an excruciatingly earshattering scream from his mouth and then he bursted into blue flames and he was incinerated in seconds as a pile of ashes.

Nico: He is toast.

Eli: That is an understatement.

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Xenia: That motherfucking sack of shit really did a number on Diana!

Nico: Geez!

I went over and got the Wonder Ride Book from his incinerated corpse.

Me: Holy shit that was brutal.

Varie looked over Diana.

Varie: She took a really nasty beating.

Me: Boy no shit!

Diana belched up a huge amount of blood.

Diana Dynamite: (Coughs) (Groans) What a fight!

Whiteout: Holy fucking shit! Everyone at M.O.E. HQ is not going to believe this.

Lola: Diana took one nasty beating.

Xenia: Blade really took one just as bad against that guy.

Me: I've had one worse against Trakeena. She beat me up really bad.

Sena Scarif: Boy that is one another that had a huge amount of fight in him.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Qin: First we got to get Diana to the infirmary.

Varie: I have the medivac on its way.

Diana Dynamite: Thanks guys.

Me: You did great Diana. You did really great.

Nico: You should be proud.

Diana Dynamite: I am.

The medical unit came in with a gurney and they got her on it and loaded her into the ambulance and took her to the estate infirmary.

Varie: Boy that Another put up a really brutal fight this time.

Xenia: No shit there.

Camie: That was rough.

Midnight: It sure was.

Lincoln: She'll be all right though.

Nico: I hope that's the case.

Me: She's strong and will be fine.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah she will be fine.

Camie: Good.

Nico: I hope Ratchet can heal her.

Qin: He will. Ratchet is awesome.

Me: Yeah he is.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Now we wait for the next Another.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Well we don't have to wait long!

A figure came in and it was Another Whiteout!

Me: Whoa!

Whiteout: Wow! Another me! I look cool!

Another Whiteout: It's awesome though!

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, blue clothes, purple angel wings, purple eyes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Mirage Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a mirage sword in her hand.

Me: Mirai Mirage! Awesome to see you again.

Mirai Mirage: You too J.D.

Me: Mirai is the Embodiment of the Mirage Dopant and she is a master of illusions and even mirages of the desert.

Nico: WHOA!

Whiteout: Wow! I can create illusions sometimes with my powers. I have light powers that act like that.

Me: That is true.

Mirai Mirage: Yeah. I saw the fight and man that was brutal! Is Diana going to be okay?

Me: She will be.

Mirai Mirage: Good.

Kaito: (gets Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an In Space blaster and Zocks got a Lost Galaxy sword.

Mirai Mirage: No he didn't promise me anything. I used my illusion powers and made him see himself on a beach with smoking hot girls in revealing bikinis and he was in paradise. I used that to escape.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was in that euphoric state like that.

Nico: That is funny.

Nicole: (LAUGHS) Swartz had a really nasty pervy side to him.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure did.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch): You think Diana's battle was rough?

Geiz: (gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch): You should've seen Edzilla's.

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor

Mirai Mirage: I saw that and man was it intense! Thank goodness no one got hurt or killed.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated the another.

Mirai Mirage: Oh yeah!

She slashed Another Whiteout with her sword and smashed her all over.

Nico: Taste this! (ACTIVATES WHITEOUT AND EVIL RAINBOW MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired rainbow rays and blasted the Another down.

May: Taste these! (ACTIVATES VIKINGS OF TAKAR AND EVIL AURORA WOMAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

May fired waves of energy and aurora and blasted the Another.

Maria: If I saw my self in clothes like RTN Hinata's I would have to kick my own fucking ass. (ACTIVATES RTN HINATA AND OCTOBULB'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another all over.

Karolina Dean: Taste this!

She fired waves of light and blasted the Another.

Karolina Dean: And this! (ACTIVATES EVIL RAINBOW MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a rainbow blast and smashed the Another down.

Then Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Hades, Leprechaun, Mary Francis and Hamsterviel came.

Nico: Nice team Titanium Toenail!

Titanium Toenail: Thanks Nico.

?: Boy that is cool!

Blizzard Man came!

Me: Cool! Blizzard Man.

Eli: Yeah!

Blizzard Man: (In a girls voice) I'll freeze this one.

Nico: Becky Blizzard! Wow!

Becky Blizzard: Yep.

She fired ice blasts and smashed the Another down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: You're naked, aren't you?

Becky Blizzard: Yes I am.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Becky Blizzard: I know.

Me: Okay. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and fired a blast of ice and it hit May and froze her in a block of ice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had the kanji for Blizzard in the middle of her forehead.

Becky Blizzard: (GROANS) That was rough. (GASP) OH MAN! Sorry May!

Maria used a chisel and smashed her out of the ice.

May: What?! But I have ice power!

Nico: That's crazy huh?

May: It sure is.

Becky Blizzard: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome aqua blue clothes and she had a barrette in the shape of a snowflake on.

Becky Blizzard: Wow I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Karolina Dean: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Becky Blizzard: When me and Nico found a gang of bullies and froze them. We sent them to a really strict school for psychotic jerks.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

Becky and Nico hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Becky Blizzard: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, and Natalie Parker are heading to the world of The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news.

Morrigan Nightshade's evil brother, Malachi Nightshade, The Dark Lord of The Demons and a dangerous Dark Demon Goth, has escaped from the blackest depths of The Netherworld, and he's come seeking revenge on Morrigan and Lincoln for banishing him to The Netherworld's black depths six years ago, this time, they're going to thrash him and make him so mad that he'll be consumed by so much hatred, Lincoln and Morrigan will feed on all his hatred, and then, send him straight to The Black Gates once he's been drained of all his hatred and dark powers.

Me: Whoa, where are we?

Lincoln: I know exactly where we are, we're at The Grotto of Nature, the home of The Earth Fairies, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news.

Morrigan Nightshade: And that bad news is that my evil hate-filled little brother, Malachi Nightshade, The Dark Lord of The Demons and a dangerous Dark Demon Goth, has escaped from the blackest depths of The Netherworld, and he's come seeking revenge on me and Lincoln for banishing him to The Netherworld's black depths six years ago.

Nico: Whoa, so we got another Dark Demon Goth out for revenge on you guys.

Lincoln: Yep, Malachi Nightshade is a very dangerous Dark Demon Goth, but unlike Morrigan who got her powers since the day she was born, Malachi got his powers when he made a deal with The Devil which was done by killing one of Morrigan's friends in a Satanic Ritual sacrifice in New York.

We gasped.

Me: That mongrel, he's playing with forces beyond his comprehension!

Morrigan Nightshade: That's right, this time, there's going to be no mercy, we're going to thrash him and make him so mad that he'll be consumed by so much hatred, Lincoln and I will feed on all his hatred, and then, we'll send him straight to The Black Gates once he's been drained of all his hatred and dark powers.

Lincoln: Exactly, Morrigan, and I want to show this to you guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's long neck-length wild snow white hair turned midnight black except for the aurora highlights in his bangs, his deep sapphire eyes turned dark blue, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye had turned dark blue, the orange straps of his chest harness turned dark blue, his large royal blue pants had turned midnight black, his loincloth turned dark blue, his massive white angel wings and eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned midnight black except for the aurora and orange tips on the feathers and rainbow tips and rainbow markings on the tails, and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings behind his head turned dark blue: Lincoln Loud has transformed into LINCOLN LOUD, WINDIGO KING OF DARKNESS AND MASTER OF COLD HATRED!

Roxy: Whoa, what is that?!

Lincoln: This is the form I unlocked when I also became a Windigo Master, in this form, I'm known as Lincoln Loud, Windigo King of Darkness and Master of Cold Hatred.

Nico: That is seriously awesome.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair with green hairband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive green butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green top, green skirt, green knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, earth, leaves, plants, animals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an earth fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Gaia Blaize, Queen of The Earth Fairies.

Marianna Almaden: That's right, Linky, and I got the girls away from that demonic Dark Goth, and I really angered him this time.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THAT BITCH WILL PAY FOR BANISHING ME TO THE NETHERWORLD, YOU WILL ALL PERISH IN THE NAME OF SATAN!

We then saw our target: a male dressed in black clothes, messy black hair, pale-skinned, and red eyes full of hatred and insanity: it was Malachi Nightshade, Morrigan Nightshade's despicable evil Satan-worshipping little brother.

Me: That's Malachi Nightshade. He's just like Damian Alaister in every way!

Sylvester: One thing I can't stand.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He may not have done the same crimes as Damian Alaister, but he's still just as bad. Come on, gang, let's make that demon Goth pay!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird

Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-

Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic

Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Roxy and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow

Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Malachi Nightshade, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

This was really really making Malachi Nightshade so mad, he went full-on hatred mode as his hatred rose through the roof and consumed him. That was the signal Lincoln and Morrigan were waiting for as they fired blasts of black and dark blue energy, and they hit Malachi Nightshade, and their dark blue eyes glowed and their energy auras flared up extremely as they began feeding on all of his hatred, and in the process, they were also sucking out all his dark powers and life force. When they were done feeding on all of his hatred and sucking out all his dark powers and life force, Malachi Nightshade was reduced to a lifeless corpse and was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: I never thought I'd have to deal with you again, Malachi, but you reap what you have sown.

Me: You said it, and Lincoln, that was so awesome!

Nico: You really showed that dark goth what happens when he faced a true master of darkness and cold hatred.

Trunks: He never stood a chance, and he had no idea that if his hatred rises up to that certain point, it would mean feeding time for you and Morrigan, and it's been a while since you took on your Dark Windigo King form.

Lincoln: It sure has.

Lincoln changed back.

Lincoln: But, it was good to use that form again. (To Gaia Blaize) And it's so good to see you again, Gaia Blaize.

Gaia Blaize: You too, Linky, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Gaia Blaize and he hugged her, and Gaia Blaize is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you in seven years, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gaia Blaize: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man,

but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful earth fairy?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Gaia Blaize, Queen of The Earth Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Earth Fairies of The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies. Gaia Blaize is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over earth and possess many incredible powers over earth, nature, and magic. I met Gaia when he discovered a portal that led to The Grotto of Nature in the secret garden that only me and my Guardian Angels know about, and I saved Gaia from an attack that was caused by the very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams. Gaia was also very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise I made with Lily the Mermaid and with my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her.

Gaia Blaize: That's true, and you're already eighteen, so we'll wait until you reach twenty years old for you to marry all of us.

Fluttershy: You have the very same powers as me and Applejack, I have the powers over nature and animals.

Applejack: And I have the powers of earth, so you're like a combination of us.

Lincoln: I was about to point it out, A.J., but you're both right about that.

Laney: I've always wanted to see The Grotto of Earth, but of course, you swore to keep it a secret ever since the whole incident with our five mean sisters.

Lori: Mainly Lisa.

Laney: Yeah, it was because of that, we didn't get a chance to go to The Eight Elemental Fairy Lands, honestly, Lisa, your Dark Side was a repulsive, cold-hearted brat!

Lincoln: It's okay, Laney. Besides, Lisa had already been punished that day after that tracking chip she put on me to track me down and kill me was removed, and now that you're here, Gaia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gaia Blaize in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Gaia Blaize: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Gaia Blaize's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Gaia Blaize: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Gaia Blaize.

Gaia Blaize had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Aiko Katsuragi, Izumi Shinohara, Shiori Nakamura, Motoko Tamura, Chiaki Yukimi, Maki Katsuragi, Suzuko Yamazaki, Tomomi Yamanaka, and Natsuko Hayasaka from Rinkan Club.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aiko Katsuragi, Izumi Shinohara, Shiori Nakamura, Motoko Tamura, Chiaki Yukimi, Maki Katsuragi, Suzuko Yamazaki, Tomomi Yamanaka, and Natsuko Hayasaka from Rinkan Club.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, looks like you rescued eight voluptuous beauties from that psychopath.

Lincoln: Ed.

Me: Better not say anymore, dude.

Drakus: Yeah, you're getting close to getting hit on the head with a baseball bat.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aiko Katsuragi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aiko Katsuragi and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Malachi Nightshade, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the

Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity

Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aiko Katsuragi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each

corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aiko Katsuragi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aiko Katsuragi, Izumi Shinohara, Shiori Nakamura, Motoko Tamura, Chiaki Yukimi, Maki Katsuragi, Suzuko Yamazaki, Tomomi Yamanaka, and Natsuko Hayasaka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than Lincoln's enemy: Morrigan Nightshade's evil brother, Malachi Nightshade, The Dark Lord of The Demons and a dangerous Dark Demon Goth, has escaped from the blackest depths of The Netherworld, and he's come seeking revenge on Morrigan and Lincoln for banishing him to The Netherworld's black depths six years ago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing that asshole and that drove him extremely insane with hatred absolute and he went on a hate rant of epic proportions and Lincoln and Morrigan fired blasts of black and dark blue energy blasts that hit Malachi and they sucked out all of his hatred, dark powers, and life force and then sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and Gaia Blaize have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, so you guys sucked out all that demon Dark Goth's hatred, dark powers, and life force?

Nico: They sure did.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one messes with us, not unless they want us to piss them off so much, and that will result in us feeding on their hatred draining them of their life forces.

Me: You two and Brittney really are deadly forces of cold hatred.

Brittney: That's right, Dad, and I really trained them well.

Nicole: You trained them too well, Brittney, they mastered everything from you.

---

After destroying Malachi Nightshade and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Gaia Blaize saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Gaia Blaize: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Gaia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gaia Blaize: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Gaia Blaize: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Gaia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Gaia Blaize put up a video, and it showed Lincoln and Gaia Blaize at a beautiful garden with a beautiful waterfall in a nearby forest in Royal Woods, and Lincoln's in his orange swim trunks and Gaia Blaize was in a green two-piece bikini.

Past Gaia Blaize: This is so awesome.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Gaia, and I can't believe there is a beautiful garden with a waterfall here in a nearby forest in Royal Woods.

Past Gaia Blaize: It's a lot like what we saw in The Secret Gardens.

LOUC BANSHEE SHRIEK!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the scent of perfume in the air and almost threw up and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Gaia Blaize: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, it's Lola!

Suddenly, they saw Lola appear and she was on another rampage once again and she had a massive army of hulking muscular thugs with her and they were heading right for Lincoln and Gaia Blaize and they were out to kill them. Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscular thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking muscular thugs dry of all of their blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his eleven massive and long white tails and he was growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln who was now even larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger and much more imposing and his orange swim trunks have stretched out even more thanks to the sudden muscle mass increase, and the thugs were dead and weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood. That made Lola and she roared with rage and ran at Lincoln, but he grabbed her by the collar of her dress and gave her a mega hard punch that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Gaia Blaize: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Gaia, this always happens whenever Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, or Luan send that massive army of hulking muscular thugs after me.

Past Gaia Blaize: True, you always wind up getting larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger than ever. Of course, you know this means Lola's getting her ass kicked when we get back. (Seductively) But, first.

Suddenly, Gaia Blaize seductively walked up to and hugged Lincoln, and he hugged her back as he wrapped his arms around her waist and they kissed him, but Lincoln fell onto the ground on his back and he was kissedall over the place: his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Lincoln then tumbled and now he was on top of Gai Blaize, and he continued resuming his make out session with Gaia Blaize, but he also slowly bit her on her neck with his fangs as the video ended.

May: Ooh boy, looks like Lincoln turned the tables on you.

Gaia Blaize: He sure did, and I had no idea of just how romantic and passionate he can get, but now, I knew. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lola was already in her cage.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that rampaging pageant demon also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the wild beast that she is! (Snickers) Plus, when we saw our bro covered in lipstick marks on his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and with an In Heaven look in his eyes and face blushing, we wanted to take a picture of it.

Lily: But, we had a lot of them in the past and I have no room for anymore photos in the albums, and Lynn went way too far that day, we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times.

Luan: You made Lola throw up big time, Lily, and we had to get you away from there, Lola was about to bite your fingers off!

Nico: (GASPS) WHOA!

Lincoln: Yeah, when you make Lola mad, she turns into a wild animal, and she bites.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart are heading to Treasure Trove Cove.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Alyx: Wow, so, this is Treasure Trove Cove, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Alyx, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Treasure Trove Cove, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart are in your harem.

Ruby Rose: You can thank us for introducing Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa to Linky.

Miko: And you can also thank Russell for introducing Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust to him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, Rust Dust, Alyx, Dark Jade, and Tessa Emberheart, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Cosmic Cove Galaxy is next.

Maria: Awesome! I'm going swimming!

Lola: Cool!

Maria: Me and Volcana will go with you.

Nico: All right then.

They went in and the simulator activated and they found themselves at Cosmic Cove Galaxy!

Nico: Wow!

Maria: So beautiful!

Volcana: It sure is.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one doesn't have a boss here so the only fun one is to get to the top of those waterfalls up there.

Nico: I see them.

Maria: This is gonna be fun.

Volcana: It sure will.

?: Let me help too.

A girl with red hair, blue eyes and red angel wings and red clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Ninja Steel Rangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Natalia Ninninger: Natalia Ninninger, Embodiment of the Ninja Steel Rangers is here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Natalia.

Natalia Ninninger: I'll tell you guys more about me later.

Nico: Okay. Lets go get the star.

They were off.

Volcana: Gringills up ahead!

Nico: Lets get them!

Volcana: You got it!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Nico: (gets out Whiteout and Evil Star's Ridewatches) Have some of this!

Nico activated them and fired light blasts and magnetic blasts and they blasted the Gringills.

Maria: Now these creatures will see why I was called Aquamaria!

She fired waves of water and blasted them!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Maria: Take that!

Nico: Nice, sis!

Maria: Thanks!

Natalia fired blades of energy and slashed the creatures!

Nico: YEAH!

They flew up and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: Yeah!

Natalia Ninninger: That was cool!

They high five.

Volcana: Tell us more about yourself.

Natalia Ninninger: Well I'm a Ninja as you saw and also I work for the Black Swan Dojo. I learned all my skills there.

Nico: Cool!

Natalia Ninninger: Yep. Also I work as a pasta chef.

Nico: Neat! Would you like to join the team?

Natalia Ninninger: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

Later we were watching TV. Erza came in.

Erza: Nico, you might want to take a look at is,

Nico: What is it?

We then saw the mascots and they were DRESSED AS GOTHS! They had all black on and everything!

TO THESE WORDS I BEHELD NO TONGUE BY THEATRE OF TRAGEDY PLAYS

Me: Oh my.

Brittney: So you guys decided to embrace the darkness.

Poromon: (Monotonously) Darkness is our only friend.

Daring Do: Why are you guys wearing that?!

Manaphy: Because we hate everything.

Horsea: We wanted to see what it's like being a goth.

Poliwag: And we're going to join the Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: I have a feeling it's only temporary. But okay we'll give you guys a shot.

Vortex: (to Nico, May, and Maria) If you guys want to freak out, feel free to do so.

Nico: (Gasping)

May: (Gasping)

Maria: (Gasping)

Me: Nico, May, Maria? Are you guys okay?

Eli: Yeah.

Ink Rose: Besides it will give them a chance to see what it's like to be one of us.

Crosshairs: Ok. What do the 4 of you want to eat?

Mascots: Blood and Blood Sausages.

Lucy Loud: That we can do.

Brittney: Thought they were going to say beer there for a second. Okay then.

Brittney went and got them blood and blood sausages.

Top Man: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Princess Celestia, Leni Loud, Ren & Stimpy, Eli, Onewa, and Halinor

Stimpy: Oh joy! This is gonna be fun.

Ren Hoek: This is gonna be fun!

Eli: Looking forward to it!

Leni: O.M. Gosh you guys! This will be fun!

Halinor: Yeah!

Princess Celestia: I'm really looking forward to this.

Eddy: Okay, the 4 of you are probably weirding even Lucy and the others out on how gloomy you're being

Poromon: We hate everything.

Lucy Loud: Even I am not that gloomy.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Ahmed, the murderous bastard from The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb, and he's come back to Egypt and is now causing trouble for Gabe and Sari trouble once again, and even worse, he's brought back Priestess Khala. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Ahmed, the murderous bastard from The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb, and he's come back to Egypt and is now causing trouble for Gabe and Sari trouble once again, and even worse, he's brought back Priestess Khala.

We gasped.

Me: Oh Man!

Nico: That son of a bitch! Let's head on over to Alexandra at once.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Me: Shit, so that was the lethal curse you put on Slappy and his cohorts.

Nico: Which means, we'll see those same glowing purple veins on Ahmed. So, what'll happen if we do more damage to him?

Sebastian Mendez: Oh, then, he'll explode like a water balloon of blood and guts.

Me: Nasty.

Eli: Nice!

Lincoln: Really nasty, but this should be good.

I went and brought the book for The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb.

Me: We faced Ahmed before and he tried to kill Gabe before.

Horsea: Why does it matter if we go after him? We're all doomed to die anyway.

Brittney: Horsea we are not going to die that easily.

Horsea: Sorry my empress.

Even the mascots were calling Brittney Empress?

Xenia: Wow. That is total respect for darkness.

Me: We faced Ahmed before and it was awesome and sent his butt far.

I went over what happened in chapter 783 and it was awesome.

When I was done everyone was amazed.

Camie: Whoa!

Lola: Yep.

Poromon: But he'll probably kill us with new tricks and a new evil plan.

Me: It'll take more that to kill us.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Poromon you need some beer.

Poromon looked like he about to drink some but fought it.

Poromon: No. Not right now.

WE GASPED!

Me: Poromon not drinking beer!?

Xenia: Has the world gone crazy!?

Mevya: Well, if you won't have any, I will!

Nico: Mevya not now. We got work to do.

The previous group came.

Red X: Can me, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Unicorn, and Kite Man go with you guys?

Manaphy: What difference does it make? We'll probably end up dead or injured in this mission.

Red X: And why are the mascots wearing all black?

Me: They are gothic now. It's only temporary.

Red X: Wow.

Nico: And yes you all can come with.

Red X: Nice.

Slobber Trap: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Poliwag: Is it a girl one with the darkness?

Nico: Actually it's one for Yamato Man.

Poliwag: Close.

Nico: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than The Hierophant, the next member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes", and he's come back to get his revenge on Marceline, Finn, and Jake. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Finn, Jake, Marceline, you three and the rest of our friends from Ooo aren't going to like it one bit: the figure and dark energy we sensed belongs to The Hierophant.

Marceline: The next member of The Vampire King's Court, I should've known. But, like I told you guys yesterday, don't underestimate him, he can turn into animals and turn his fingers into blades.

Morrigan Nightshade: So, he's a shapeshifter, huh. I think I know a lot of ways to deal with someone like him.

Lincoln: One that'll end with me sucking out his soul.

Nico: Just like what you've done to many other villains. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to Alexandria to help Gabe and Sari get rid of Ahmed and Princess Khana for good.

Lincoln: Those two are not getting out of this, they will pay for what they've done, and once we get done with Ahmed and Princess Khana, you're next, Hierophant.

Morrigan Nightshade: You think that you can just come back from the dead to get revenge and kill our friends, fat chance! You're getting a stake driven right through your undead heart after we get through with those two assholes!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Egypt to help Gabe and Sari get rid of Ahmed and Princess Khana for good, and once we got rid of Ahmed and Princess Khana for good, Morrigan Nightshade and Lincoln are going to destroy The Hierophant, the next of the vampires in The Vampire King's court.

We were off on Egypt.

---

We arrived in Egypt.

Whiger: Here we are!

Me: Egypt is always cool.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: It sure is.

Blitzwing: Hey, Gabe! Funny that we saw each other only recently ago.

Gabe: I know guys!

Me: Yeah this is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Gabe: Why are the mascots dressed in black?

Me: New style.

Gabe: Nice day we're having, huh?

Poromon: Nice day? More like an average day of our hopeless lives. Sigh.

Beetle: We apologize for this.

Me: See? They are goths.

Brittney: Yeah they wanted to embrace the darkness.

Lola: Yeah.

Dirge: Gabe, we have reason to believe that Ahmed is back!

Gabe: I know! I overheard him talking to Slappy and he is coming to kill me and sacrifice me to the mummy.

WE GASPED!

Me: That motherfucking coward.

Qin: What a jerk!

Lord Drakkon: Slappy just gives us good reasons for us to end him when the time comes!

Poliwag: ALL of us are destined to die at some point in life. It's just that Slappy is going to die much earlier.

Me: Poliwag we are not going to die. Slappy will be the one that does. So will Ahmed.

Nico: Yeah he sure will.

Camie: Slappy just keeps finding ways to piss us off even more.

Kabuto: Please tell me that's not the worst of it.

Gabe: Well, my Uncle Ben went missing an hour ago. That can't be a coincidence.

Me: Hmm. I have a feeling he's going to do something to him.

Eli: I have that feeling too. We better find him.

Tayuya: And fucking fast.

Shadow Noir: I'll get him out.

Manaphy: Why bother? Ahmed probably sacrificed him already by now.

Princess Celestia: We don't know that for sure.

Kite Man: You know what, Gloom and Doom buddies? I'll use my Kite to fly and search for him to prove he's still alive!

Me: Okay.

Shadow Noir vanished into the darkness.

Kite Man flew off.

Me: (In my head) The darkness the mascots are going to bring is going to weigh us down.

Wood Man: Ok, the Goths of Darkness are all about gloom and doom. No argument there. But the mascots are taking it to overdrive!

Nico: I agree.

Camie: Guys this is getting too far. You are not gothic.

Horsea: All we're doing is being realistic.

Leni: Well, it's really starting to get us concerned.

Unicorn: And weirding us out!

Me: Yeah. You like beer. And you like to torment people with this.

I showed them the trailer for Blood and Honey.

Patrick: YEAH! WHAT IS WRONG WITH YOU MASCOTS!? AFRAID TO SEE WHAT A TRUE MONSTER IS!? WELL (SHOWS TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT!? (SHOWS IT TO POROMON) YOU LOOK AT IT! (SHOWS IT TO POLIWAG) YOU LOOK AT IT! (SHOWS IT TO MANAPHY) LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! I WANT ALL FOUR OF YOU TO LOOK AT IT!

Lily snickered.

Suzumebachi: Okay, if that didn't bring them back to normal, nothing will!

Mascots: (SCREAMS)

Poromon: WHAT THE FUCK! WHAT HAVE WE BECOME!

They wiped off all the black and makeup and were back to normal.

Horsea: THAT WAS CRAZY!

Manaphy: WE WERE SO DARK!

Vulture: You know, I was JUST about to suggest we do that.

Ren: Great minds think alike?

Poromon: Guys we are sorry. We were stupid!

Me: Welcome back guys.

I gave them beer.

Poromon drank it.

Poromon: Oh sweet beer!

Azula: What made you guys decide to be goth anyway?

Manaphy: We wanted to see what it's like.

Brittney: Being a goth isn't want it's cracked up to be. It's dark and depressing. I was made a goth because I wanted to become a master of darkness and dark magic. Sure I hate everything but I love my family and all that.

Xenia: That is a true reason.

Eli: There. All's right in the world.

Whiplash: Except Gabe's uncle is still kidnapped.

Shadow Noir came back and with her was Gabe's uncle.

Shadow Noir: Found him. Ahmed was preparing to sacrifice him to the mummy.

Gabe: Uncle!

They went and hugged.

Overkill: You okay?

Gabe's Uncle: That monster Ahmed was going to kill me!

Me: Now Ahmed is going too far! I will find that monster and rip his fucking head off!

Xenia: Yeah!

Kite Man came back.

Kite Man: Found Ahmed! And man is he pissed! He's over there.

He pointed to a pyramid that wasn't there before.

Me: That pyramid is new.

Griffin: Is that his headquarters?

Me: It might be.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: Lets go get him guys.

Lola: Yeah.

Onewa: (to the mascots) It's good to have you guys back.

Poromon: (BARNEY BELCH) Thanks.

Me: Now what did we learn today?

Manaphy: To never be something you're not.

Me: Good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go guys.

Blast Off: Entrance time!

We flew at the pyramid.

Ahmed was REALLY INFURIATED! He was stomping hard. But then the spirits of Egypt came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Ahmed!

Ahmed: (Arabic Accent) YOU!

Me: Yes! ME!

Halinor: We know you brought Princess Khana back too.

Robo Blaze: Where is she?!

We saw the mummy!

Me: There!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit the mummy and blasted the head off!

Nico: Nice shot.

Ahmed: (to the mascots) So, you all think everyone dies, eh? (gets out knife) How about we start with you 4?!

Poromon: Ha! Do your worst! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him! The knife melted from it.

Nico teleported and punched him in the face and the stomach!

POW BLAM!

Xenia fired an arrow through Ahmed's leg.

Xenia: How do you like that!

Sandman: Here's amy Sand Sword!

He formed a sword of sand and slashed him all over.

Princess Celestia: I will banish you to the Moon!

She fired a beam of magic and blasted him!

Leni Loud: You totes are a terrible freak!

SHE PUNCHED HIM HARD in his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Ren: YOU'RE A FREAKING EEDIOT!

KRABLANG!

He bashed him hard with a shovel and laughed like a fucked up lunatic!

Stimpy: Taste this! (VOMITS)

He fired a wave of hairballs! YUCK!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Onewa fired massive piles of rocks and Halinor fired fire blasts and burned him.

Nico: Take that!

Poromon began drinking beer bottles.

And he smashed them on Ahmed's head!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poliwag slapped Ahmed all over with his tail!

Horsea squirted ink in Ahmed's eyes!

Ahmed: Why you little!?

Ahmed tried to slap Horsea but she dodged it.

Horsea: Missed me! Missed me! Now you got to kiss me!

She kissed him full on the mouth and Ahmed spit and gagged.

Poromon got drunk from drinking beer.

Poromon: (SLURRED SPEECH) Hey you stupid bitch! Why can't you shut up when we make love?

Me: Poromon!

Nico: (laughs) THIS is the Poromon I grew up with!

Me: YEAH!

Manaphy: My turn!

She fired an energy blast and smashed him down.

Ahmed: (GROWLS) I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our auras flared up intensely!

Gabe punched Ahmed in the face

KRAPOW!

He smashed his eyes out with an intensely powerful punch!

Ahmed screamed in excruciating pain.

Laney: Nice one!

Stewie threw an ipecac bottle.

Ahmed threw up everywhere!

Stewie: How do you like that you fucking bastard!

Then Pyro, Hsi Wu, Grumblemon, Electrocutioner, Hydrax, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Larxene, Multiplex, and Tchang Zu came.

Nico: Pyro, Hsi Wu, Grumblemon, Electrocutioner, Hydrax, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Larxene, Multiplex, and Tchang Zu.

Pyro: So, how long were the mascots goth?

Nico: Up until after Kite Man went to find Gabe's uncle.

Hsi Wu: That's good.

Me: Yeah.

Grumblemon: It was very out of character for them.

Me: It was.

Electrocutioner: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Tantrum clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Hydrax: Edzilla fighting him was bound to happen!

Me: Yep. And also Diana Dynamite got her butt thrashed.

Qin: No shit!

Metallasaurus came.

Me: Metallasaurus. Up for another round?

Metallasaurus: I sure am.

Me: Neat.

Metallasaurus: How much propery damage did Edzilla and Tantrum cause?

Me: TONS! But it's nothing we fixed.

Laney: Yeah.

Camie: It sure was.

We got the battles underway

---

Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Firestar, Volcana, Tahu, Fire Man, Flame Man, Heat Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Firebrand, Scorcher, Axel, Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma - Nico's rescue was battling a Tantrum Clone and Aurora Haiku and Lala the Dulahan transformed against him

---

Pyro was first.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Nico's rescue was battling a Tantrum Clone. Aurora Haiku and Lala the Dulahan transformed against him

Vakama: Yeah that was so awesome! And Slappy really just keeps pissing us off to no end.

Beast Wars Inferno: He is really making the royalty really angry enough to burn!

Sunset Shimmer: But it was AWESOME! You should have seen what happened.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really awesome.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was fun.

Pyro: Wow! NO kidding! Lets do it!

Vakama: PYROIA LETS BURN!

He turned into a fire themed hero!

Vakama: I am INFERNO KING! (ECHOING) FURY OF THE FIRE KING BLAST!

He fired a wave of fire and energy and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Kendra, Sheila, Sydney, Nanette, Maxxine, Rice, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Shendu, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Valmont, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - Battling Another Universe 666 Jared Nomak, Baron O Beef Dip, Universe 666 Zero Wolf, Hannibal Roy Bean, Violence Dopant, Heffalumps & Woozles, Evil Rainbow Man and Whiteout who were The Keyblade night of Scarif and the Embodiment of the Mirage Dopant and Diana Dynamite got the living shit beaten out of her and she killed the Another Nomak like how Blade did. Holy Shit!

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of The Sky was next.

Hsi Wu: (to Georgina): Nico, Squirrel Girl's team, Whiteout's team, and the others did good Battling Another Universe 666 Jared Nomak, Baron O Beef Dip, Universe 666 Zero Wolf, Hannibal Roy Bean, Violence Dopant, Heffalumps & Woozles, Evil Rainbow Man and Whiteout, who were The Keyblade night of Scarif and the Embodiment of the Mirage Dopant. Diana Dynamite got the living shit beaten out of her before she killed the Another Nomak like how Blade did.

Georgina: Yeah! You should have seen what happened! Holy shit! They went at each other and ferociously beat the living shit out of each other!

Spyro: Boy it was horrifically Brutal!

Twilight Sparkle: It was extremely brutal and ferocious!

Starshine Sparkle: This was one Another that put up one doozy of a fight!

Hsi Wu: WOW! Is Diana okay?

Natalie Kendall: She took one helluva nasty beating!

Eleanor Collins: Yeah no shit! That was intensely savage!

Sophia Presley: And Diana killed the Another aand it was incinerated in a pile of blue fire And ashes.

Hsi Wu: GOOD GOD! I hope she's alright?

Spyro: She'll be okay but she's going to be in the infirmary for a while.

Hsi Wu: Boy that one put up one big doozy of a fight. Lets do it!

Georgina: TSUKARAS LETS ROCK AND ROLL!

She turned into a Golem themed hero.

Georgina: I am GOLEM FIST! (ECHOING) ROCK FIST FURY PUNCH!

She fired waves of rock and energy and the groups fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Applejack, Apple Bloom Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Duskmon, Mercurymon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Bakumon, Crusadermon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Lincoln's rescue was at The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies and Morrigan Nightshade's evil brother, Malachi Nightshade, The Dark Lord of The Demons and a dangerous Dark Demon Goth, had escaped from the blackest depths of The Netherworld, and he had come seeking revenge on Morrigan and Lincoln for banishing him to The Netherworld's black depths six years ago.

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth)I heard Lincoln's rescue was at The Grotto of Nature, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Earth Fairies. Morrigan Nightshade's evil brother, Malachi Nightshade, The Dark Lord of The Demons and a dangerous Dark Demon Goth, had escaped from the blackest depths of The Netherworld, and had come seeking revenge on Morrigan and Lincoln for banishing him to The Netherworld's black depths six years ago.

Earth: Yeah it was an awesome and amazing adventure and it was fun taking down Morrigan Nightshade's brother.

Sea: He deserved it for all the terrible atrocities he did.

Applejack: Yeah he sure did. Good riddance.

Apple Bloom: I'm glad he is gone.

Flashwing: I'm glad he is gone too.

Grumblemon: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Earth: EARTA LETS ORBIT!

She turned into a Planet Earth themed hero!

Earth: I am LADY EARTH - HERO OF THE THIRD PLANET! (ECHOING) LAVA STORM OF GAIA!

She fired a blast of lava and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Zarya, Arkayna, Piper, Princess Kelpie, Eartha, Dreadbane, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Evil Livewire, Evil Killer Frost, Evil Poison Ivy, Toyman, Grodd, Shade, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - The Next Galaxy

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Next was Cosmic Cove Galaxy. Nico had to dive underewater, didn't he?

Emerald: He sure did and it was fun.

Marcarita: It was really cool.

Rarity: It sure was amazing to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: And there they found the Embodiment of the Ninja

Steel Rangers.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was cool.

Electrocutioner: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Emerald: UNICOR LETS MAGIC!

She turned into a Magic Unicorn hero!

Emerald: Call me UNICORN MAGIC! (ECHOING) MAGIC STORM OF THE UNICORN!

She fired a wave of magic and the group fired waves of magic, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

## Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Sakura, Hinata, Fu, Tenten, Yugito Nii, Kushina, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Morgana, Contemptra, Vypra, Universe 666 Trakeena, Invisible Dopant, Heat Dopant, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast - The Mascots going Goth

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax: (to Ino) The mascots went Goth. And then, they joined the Goths of Darkness!

Ino: They sure did and they looked amazing! They turned themselves totally black and have vampire teeth and red eyes.

Natsume: They sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was cool.

Cozy Glow: They sure did and it was awesome. It's only temporary though.

Hex: Yeah but it's cool.

Tayuya: Yeah no fucking lie there.

Hydrax: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Ino: BLOOMRA LETS BLOOM FLOWERS!

She turned into a Flower Themed hero!

Ino: I am LADY FLOWER OF THE RAINBOW FLOWERS! (ECHOING) FLOWERS OF THE JUSTICE BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and flowers and the group fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Becky, Dana, Chazz, Teri, Carol, Lori, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Skinner, Cantwell, Chalmers, Leopold, Wiggum, Good Burns, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - The Mascots look good as Goths

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy: (to Whitney) The Mascots look good as Goths. But this will probably be a temporary thing.

Whitney: Yeah it sure is but no offense to Brittney but the Mascots don't look good as goths.

Anko: Yeah I agree. They look good but it's not who they are.

Fluttershy: They are cute like this but it's not right for them.

Tornado Bolt: I know. It was crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too myself.

Comic Book Guy: I agree too. Lets do it!

Whitney: FLOWEEER LETS BLOOM!

She turned into a flower hero!

Whitney: I am LADY SUNFLOWER! (ECHOING) FLOWERS OF BLOOMING LIGHT!

She fired waves of sunflowers and light and they fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Gwen, Duncan, Geoff, Lindsey, Bridgette, LeShawna, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Magneto, Sabretooth, Toad, Live Action Mystique, Viper, Blob, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb next

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut: (to Cameron) The Curse of The Mummy's Tomb is next. That means you're helping Gabe again.

Cameron: It sure is and we helped him back in 2019 and it was awesome.

Fasha: It was amazing to hear about it.

Pinkie Pie: That was really cool that everyone faced Ahmed back then.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really amazing.

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: I agree myself.

Juggernaut: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Cameron: GENIA LETS MAKE SMARTS!

He turned into a genius hero!

Cameron: I am MASTER QUANTUM! (ECHOING) GEARS OF IRON FURY!

Cameron fired waves of energy and gears and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Fire Man, Flame Man, Heat Man, Torch Man, Firestar, Lola Loud, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - We faced Ahmed before back in 2019

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene: (to Volcana) You faced Ahmed before back in 2019. And this time, you're ending him for good!

Volcana: That is for sure! He was trying to kill Gabe back then.

Nanael: Yeah no kidding! That was horrible!

Princess Celestia: That was amazing that happened back then.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: That was amazing that happened back then And it was cool that everyone stopped him back then.

Amber Morning: That was cool.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Larxene: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Volcana: Thundrae lets Zap!

She turned into a Lightning Hero!

Volcana: I am JOLT FORCE! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING OF THE VOLCANO!

She fired waves of fire and lightning and the group fired waves of light and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rex Salazar, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Circe, Cricket, Skwyyd, Tuck, Beverly Holiday, Ben 10, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Multiple Man, Billy Numerous, Hoki of the Wandering Ninja, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Magnet Man, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman - Ahmed is one evil greedy monster

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex: (to Rex) Ahmed is one evil greedy monster. He tried to have Gabe, Sari, and Ben killed before.

Rex Salazar: He sure did and I should know! Most of us were there back then.

Tifa: That was crazy!

Princess Luna: Most of us weren't there when it happened but it was awesome hearing about it from J.D.

Moondust: Yeah it was cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah that was awesome.

Gari: That was really cool and awesome.

Blackout: it sure was awesome.

Multiplex: That is really cool. Lets do it!

Rex: NANIA LETS MAKE MACHINES!

He turned into a Nanite hero!

Rex: I am OMEGA NANITE! (ECHOING) MACHINE FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

## Rainbow Dash, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Lightning Dust, Spitfire, Soarin, Angel Wings, Vapor Trail, Tornado Bolt, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Po Kong, Valmont, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - Ahmed will get what's coming to him

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) Ahmed will get what's coming to him. He's not sacrificing anyone!

Rainbow Dash: No way! This guy is a total coward! He would use people as shields for his own selfishness!

Noel: Yeah what a jerk!

Scootaloo: We'll show him a thing or two by giving him the black gates!

Whirlwind: You got that right!

Tchang Zu: I agree there! Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash: THUNDROEA LETS STRIKE!

She turned into a Rainbow Lightning hero.

Rainbow Dash: I am LOYALTY THUNDER! (Echoing) RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE OF LOYALTY!

She fired a massive blast of rainbow lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Optimus Primal VS Jungle King

---

Jungle King was next.

Jungle King: Boy this will be fun.

Optimus Primal: I'm looking forward to this one. Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed Jungle King Down.

---

Cheetor VS Yost Wrecking Crew

---

Yost Wrecking Crew was next.

Yost Wrecker: Boy this will be awesome and cool.

Cheetor: You said it! I'm always ready for some fun. Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed them down.

---

Rattrap VS Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream

---

Universe 666 Live Action Starscream was next.

Live Action Starscream: So the rodent is ready for this.

Rattrap: Hey! You are the one that's going to be reduced to scrap. Rattrap, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed them down.

---

Rhinox VS Scowl

---

Scowl was next.

Scowl: Boy that Ahmed guy is a real jerk!

Rhinox: You got that right! But I'm ready for some trampling. Rhinox, MAXIMIZE!

He roared and transformed and was ready! He fired machine guns and blasted him down.

---

Tigatron VS Yost Absorbing Man.

---

Yost Absorbing Man was next.

Yost Absorbing Man: Boy that Ahmed guy will get his butt kicked bad.

Tigatron: I agree there too. Tigatron, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

Dinobot (Beast Wars) VS Velociraptors (The Good Dinosaur)

The Velociraptors were next.

Dinobot: That Ahmed guy is a nasty monster with no honor. Dinobot, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and was ready for action! He fired laser vision blasts and blasted them down.

Airazor VS Airazor (RID) and Divebomb (RID)

Airazor & Divebomb (RID) were next.

Airazor (BW): Talk about having trouble with the neighbors again.

Airazor (RID): Yeahh no kidding there.

Divebomb (RID): Yeah I agree.

Airazor (BW): Either way we have to stop Ahmed. Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She screeched and transformed and fired waves of missiles and smashed them down.

Depth Charge VS Manta Mobile.

Manta Mobile was next.

Manta Mobile: From one Manta Ray to another do you hate Ahmed as much as Rampage?

Depth Charge: Yes I do. Ahmed has no honor there.

Manta Mobile: I agree there.

Depth Charge: Yeah. Depth Charge, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Silverbolt VS Filch

---

Filch was next.

Filch: Boy that must be hard being part Eagle and Part Wolf.

SIlverbolt: Yeah it was at first. It was caused by a replication defect.

Filch: Weird.

Silverbolt: I know. Very unusual. Silverbolt, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Blackarachnia VS Chop Shop R.I.D.

---

Chop Shop was next.

Chop Shop: You were turned into a Predacon right.

Blackarachnia: That's right. I started out as a Maximal but I was turned into a Predacon. Which is fine with me.

Chop Shop: Cool cool.

Blackarachnia: It sure is. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed and fired energy lasers and blasted him down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Rachnera, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Metallasaurus

---

Metallasaurus was next.

Metallasaurus: Boy that's amazing that you guys faced Ahmed back in 2019.

Me: It sure is. And Slappy is bringing back some of the monsters we faced back then. And to be honest I've always wanted to have another crack at all of them.

Varie: Me too. This is fun.

Camie: It sure is cool and awesome.

Celica: And learning from past experiences really comes in handy for them.

Cassidy: It sure is awesome.

Zarya: I agree there myself.

Metallasaurus: That's awesome! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called them Destroyers of Ahmed and Princess Khana, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

T.J.: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the Turbo Ram cannon!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Metallasaurus and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH! Metallasaurus you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: I know the perfect one for this.

Tsukasa: After all, one of the bad guys they faced beat J.D. up badly before!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at Ahmed and smashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Junda and Seeryn blasted and smashed Ahmed.

Pyro: INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Hsi Wu: SKY DEMON WING STRIKE!

Grumblemon: EARTH SPIRIT FURY BLAST!

Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Hydrax: PLANTS OF DOOM SHOT!

Comic Book Guy: WORST! COMICS! EVER! BLAST!

Juggernaut: SMASHING PUNCH STORM!

Larxene: LIGHTNING NOBODY BLAST!

Multiplex: CLONE BOMB BLAST!

Tchang Zu: THUNDERSTRIKE OF DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Vortex, Crosshairs, Erza Scarlett and Daring Do used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Vortex's glue gun, Crosshairs weapons and Erza and Daring Do's weapons 100-fold.

Daring Do and Crosshairs: ADVENTURES GRENADES BLAST!

Erza Scarlett and Vortex: SWORDS OF FURIOUS GLUE BLAST!

Sora of the Light and Robo Blaze: LIGHT KEY BLAZESTORM!

Dante of the Shadow Jaguar and Whiger: TIGER SPIRIT PROWL!

Jimmy Neutron of Retroville and Griffin: QUANTUM GRIFFIN BLAST!

Connor of the Dino Thunder and Beetle: DINO THUNDER FURY BLAST!

Devon of the Beast Morphers and Whiplash: BEAST MORPHER FURY BLAST!

J.D. Knudson of the Wolf Moon and Drakkon: DRAGON NATURE WOLF MOON BLAST!

Hay Lin of the Winds of Candrakar and Vulture: WINDS OF CANDRAKAR BLAST!

Hunter of the Germany Power and Red X: NATURE X BLAST!

Sheila of the Shredlegs Law and Unicorn: SHREDDING SPIDER BURST!

Wonder Woman of Themiscyra and Kite Man: AMAZON KITE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf,

Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS! BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Daring Do, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, me, Nico, Nicole, Laney and Lincoln: HISTORICAL RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SAND ELEMENT STYLE: SAND SWORD!

Entrapta: SAND LIGHTNING STYLE: SAND BOLT!

Perfuma: SAND NATURE STYLE: DESERT FLOWERS!

Frosta: SAND ICE STYLE: FROSTY SAND BLADE!

Shantae: SAND MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC SAND VULTURES!

Akko: SAND STAR STYLE: SANDY STAR SHOWERS!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said Sand powers.

Lincoln and his harem: SAND FINAL SMASH: SAND TSUNAMI!

They fired a massive tsunami of sand!

Lincoln: We've had it up to hear with you, Ahmed. Now, you and Princess Khana die and go back to Hell and stay away from Gabe and Sari. EGYPTIAN WATER STYLE NINJA ART: RAGING TIDES OF TEFNUT!

Lincoln fired massive waves of water that took on the form of Tefnut, Egyptian Goddess of Water, and the waves of water hit Princess Khana and melted her and Ahmed also got hit by the tides, and then, he exploded like a balloon of blood and guts and they were sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance, you asshole!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Hierophant.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING ME, MARCELINE ABADEER!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting

around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Hierophant, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than The Hierophant, one of the five vampires in The Vampire King's Court.

Marceline: Should've known you'd come back as well, Hierophant.

The Hierophant: You ain't staking me this time, and now, I'm gonna make you and your friends pay for what you did to me long ago.

Morrigan Nightshade: As if, the only thing you're going to get is a stake driven through your black heart.

Suddenly, Morrigan Nightshade's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Windigos, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive dark greatsword from her back, and as she approached

The Hierophant, she left black and dark blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Windigos, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Morrigan Nightshade: You really make me sick to my stomach, Hierophant, you are nothing more than a bloodthirsty vampire who's wrought terror and mayhem through The Kingdom of Ooo for more than nine hundred years, I thought the land was rid of you, but to find out Slappy brought you back, now that puppet's gone too far, we'll deal with him soon, but you, you will be dealt with here and now.

Suddenly, Morrigan Nightshade was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and dark blue energy with stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are Windigos, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Hierophant: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Morrigan Nightshade emerged, but she was changed forever.

Morrigan Nightshade grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large golden yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and dark blue hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a black and dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, Windigos, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a Windigo emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a Windigo with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow sun-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold

Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Morrigan Nightshade has on a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, long frilly midnight black skirt with jewels around her waist, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, Windigos, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are The Windigos of Equestria and they're surrounded by darkness and snow. Suddenly, Morrigan Nightshade felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Morrigan Nightshade has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Morrigan Nightshade's massive Windigo-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and dark blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, Windigos, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Morrigan Nightshade's Eternal Cold Hatred Darkness Gothic Winter Darkness Windigo Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Cold Hatred Darkness Gothic Winter Darkness Windigo Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the Windigo etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black horse heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black horse heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black horse heads is a large midnight black horse head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Morrigan Nightshade has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Windigo head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below The Windigos that said, "Morrigan Nightshade, Windigo Queen of Darkness, Master of The Windigos, Masters of The Powers of Darkness, Snow, and Cold Hatred, Powerful Goth Girl of New York, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Ex-Older Sister, Despiser, and Destroyer of Malachi Nightshade Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Gedou Shinken Red, Destroyer of The Hierophant, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Snow, Ice, Cold Hatred, Windigos, Demons, Creatures of The Night, Phoenixes, and Angels"

モリガン・ナイトシェード、ウィンディゴの闇の女王、ウィンディゴのマスター、闇、雪、冷たい憎しみの力のマスター、ニューヨークのパワフルなゴスガール、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、元お姉さん、デススパイザー、そしてマラキ・ナイトシェイドの破壊者、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻、ラウド、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアンの

軽蔑者、ゲドウ・シンケンレッドの大敵、ハイエロファントの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、雪、氷、冷たい憎しみ、ウィンディゴ、デーモン、夜の生き物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Morrigan Nightshade's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Morrigan Nightshade has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WINDIGO QUEEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK GOTHIC WINTER COLD HATRED DARKNESS WINDIGO PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK GOTHIC WINTER COLD HATRED DARKNESS WINDIGO PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK GOTHIC WINTER COLD HATRED DARKNESS WINDIGO PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Morrigan Nightshade's Super Angel-Windigo Queen-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Hierophant saw it, he turned his fingers into blades and ran at her to kill her, but Morrigan Nightshade fired a massive barrage of black and dark blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, Windigos, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Hierophant and exploded and he was knocked down, he got back up, but he was now pissed off.

Brittney: Whoa!

Me: Man, that sure is cold!

Lincoln: That's right, Morrigan Nightshade has transformed into her Super Angel-Windigo Queen-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we deal with the third of The Vampire King's Court.

Morrigan Nightshade: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Dark Gothic Winter Cold Hatred Darkness Windigo Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Dark Gothic Winter Cold Hatred Darkness Windigo Phoenix Angel Love) He will pay for everything that he's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Morrigan Nightshade.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Hierophant, now you're about to suffer the same fate as your two buddies.

Morrigan Nightshade and Lincoln went after The Hierophant, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Hierophant and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Morrigan Nightshade also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Hierophant even more madder with rage.

The Hierophant: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Hierophant charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Morrigan Nightshade fired a powerful black and dark blue energy blast at them which hit him hard and he got knocked down, and then, Lincoln got out a stake and stabbed him in his heart as he exploded into white dust, and then, Lincoln opened his mouth and devoured his soul gaining his shapeshifting. Then, an energy card with The Hierophant's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Morrigan Nightshade and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Morrigan Nightshade's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Morrigan Nightshade: This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and the other vampires nine centuries ago. Thanks for helping me destroy The Hierophant for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Morrigan.

Suddenly, Morrigan Nightshade wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Morrigan Nightshade's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Windigo flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and snow behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Morrigan Nightshade sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and we took down the third of The Vampire King's Court: The Hierophant.

Marceline: And you also devoured his soul and gained his shapeshifting. Which means the next of the vampires is The Empress, watch yourselves though, she can hypnotize people with her eyes.

Me: They sure will, even though we're immune to hypnosis. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the person we're meeting tomorrow: Crystal Blanchard, Queen of The Ice Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: That's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Crystal Blanchard is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Ice Fairies of The Blizzard Kingdom, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Ice Fairies. Crystal Blanchard is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over ice and possess many incredible powers over ice and magic. Lincoln met Crystal when he discovered a portal that led to The Blizzard Kingdom in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Crystal from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Crystal was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: She's an incredible master of ice and magic, and anyone who tried to attack her would wind up getting frozen in a block of ice.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Goosebumps. Villain. Ever.

Juggernaut: One of the worst, anyway.

Larxene: Prime Slappy is the worst one of them all.

Me: Yep.

Multiplex: Either way, Ahmed is dead.

Poromon: Now, let's celebrate with beer!

Tchang Zu: (laughs) Good ol Poromon!

Nico: Glad to have the mascots back to their old selves.

Camie: Yeah.

Gabe: And now we've seen the last of my enemies.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Daring Do: (To the viewers) An awesome adventure worth remembering.

We went back home.

Back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Slappy was mad!

Bob Roth: I'd like to see them get past Horrorland!

Slappy: In the meantime, I'll be sending a different kind of monster to start off the day!

Bob Roth: (confused) What are you talking about?

Slappy: Oh you'll see.

UH OH!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 18 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Hades, Leprechaun, Mary Francis and Hamsterviel as well as Chazz, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan and Aula and we're going to the city to battle The Annihilator 3000 and Diamond Sam and Yamiga the Curse Sword are going to transform against that one! Also we're going to battle Another Ice Cream Org, Whale Nezilar, Music Box Org, Barad Dur - The Tower of Sauron, White Blood Cell Weirdo, Cactus Phantom, Tsumiki Phantom, Rambling Ghost and Titanium Toenail. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Yamato Man and her name is Suki Yamato. She's a ninja.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Brunhilde Ildsverd, Gene-Slammer of Shiranui Sunsaga, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Empress, the next member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes"

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we are in for one haunting adventure. We're heading to Lansing, Michigan, and we're going to be hearing an old legend that was told over a hundred years ago, and we're also going to end the centuries old curse tied to this legend. And we're going to meet Crystal Blanchard, Queen of The Ice Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Ice Fairies of The Blizzard Kingdom, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Ice Fairies. Crystal Blanchard is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over ice and possess many incredible powers over ice and magic. Lincoln met Crystal when he discovered a portal that led to The Blizzard Kingdom in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Crystal from an attack caused by the very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Crystal was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Along with Allie Calavera, Lansing's Queen of Gothic Darkness, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Lansing, Michigan, she's a very powerful Dark Goth Angel with immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and she was also born with massive black angel wings, but she has a dark family history that began over a hundred years ago with a boy that was born in 1910, that boy was her ancestor, Miguel Calavera, like Allie Calavera, he was born with incredible dark powers, but he was forbidden to even show them to anyone for fear of being accused of being a witch because of his parents' strict religious upbringing. However, everyone did look at him strangely, his eyes were black as coal and he was always dressed in dark clothes. One of the people said that they'd seen him talking to someone that wasn't there, and that really frightened them, but it didn't stop there: late at night, children began waking up from bad nightmares and the ghostly phenomenon also started at night as well, and they also saw animal corpses, and the townspeople put all that together, and discover they have a witch in their midst and it was Miguel. Then, he drove a huge wedge in his family when someone saw him doing fortune telling which was forbidden at that time. Soon enough, he was brought before the people accused of witchcraft, and as a result, he was shunned forever and he was forever cut off from everyone including his own parents. But, they would be in very huge trouble, in his defiance, Miguel hurled a curse on the entire community saying that God's vengeance will strike them down and Lansing will suffer his revenge, whether the people are sleeping in their beds or sitting in their chairs, everyone will suffer. Among the shocked population were those who had sought his counsel, they fear that the curse will haunt them for generations to come. But, one evening, on December 21st, The Winter Solstice, delirious from hunger and driven mad from isolation and loneliness, Miguel wandered in search of food, but he fell into nearby Lake Lansing and drowned. His body was brought to shore days later, some believe he was murdered, others believe it to be God's work, but the very problems were far from over. Hoping to preserve his eternal soul, his parents recover his body and dig him a grave in a secret late night burial, and an oak tree was planted on his grave to keep his dark soul from escaping. But, the evil was only kept at bay for as long as the tree stood strong, and each year on December 21st, the anniversary of his death, a devastating storm strikes Lansing, knocks the tree down, and releases Miguel's evil spirit upon the city.

Next up is where we Return to Horrorland rebuilt by Slappy and named Horrorland 2.0.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 19

ONE DAY AT HORRORLAND

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Hades, Leprechaun, Mary Francis and Hamsterviel as well as Chazz, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan and Aula as well as Brody, Arkayna, Yin, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, Ultrox, Princess Celestia, Leni Loud, Ren & Stimpy, Eli, Onewa, and Halinor and we were on an amazing rescue.

Me: I hope no monster is trashing the city like last time.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Stimpy: Oh joy! I'm really excited for this.

Ren Hoek: Me too pal.

Qin: Yeah this will be fun and awesome.

Leeli: Especially with all of my siblings with me.

Girl Jordan: This will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will be fun.

Chazz: I'm excited for this too.

Nico: Chazz, I want to thank you, Titanium Toenail, and your teams for coming

Chazz: No problem Nico. I'm looking forward to this.

Gusty the Great: I am looking forward to it too.

Nico: Gusty, what do you like to do in your free time?

Gusty the Great: Well I teach everyone my life story in history classes and how I became a great hero.

Sunset Shimmer: Like when you swiped Grogar's bell and sealed it into Mount Everhoof.

Gusty the Great: That's right.

Me: That is really cool.

Nico: It sure is. Being a history teacher is fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: I agree. It's a perfect way to teach everyone what you went through eons ago.

Me: Yep. And the best part is that bell is destroyed and Grogar is gone for good.

Nico: That was clever of you to do that

Gusty the Great: It was. And it was really brave and amazing.

Nico: That is for sure. By the way J.D. did you like the mascots dressed as goths?

Me: I sure did. And they were really good goths.

Brittney: A little too well.

Camie: Yeah. They were just totally out of character.

Nico: They even declined drinking beer!

Qin: Yeah! TOTALLY Out of character!

Xenia: I know!

Me: But thanks to showing the Blood and Honey trailer they came back.

Lola: Patrick did that too.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. That is for sure. But also we helped Gabe and kill Ahmed.

Xenia: Yeah that monster got what he deserved.

Nico: And now, Gabe has no enemies left out to kill him

Daring Do: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah he is free.

Lola: Good.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: And we got rid of the mummy too.

Camie: Yep we sure did.

Rainbow Dash: That was all awesome.

Nico: Princess Celestia, Leni Loud, Ren & Stimpy, Eli, Onewa, and Halinor did good.

Princess Celestia: We sure did.

Leni: It sure was totes fun.

Ren: Boy we had a great time there.

Stimpy: Oh joy! We sure did.

Eddy: We were gonna show the mascots the trailer to snap them out of it anyway

Me: Looks like I was one step ahead of you guys on that one.

Eddy: You sure were J.D.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Yeah that was cool.

Nico: Hey what's this.

We saw a toy store poster.

Nico: (reads poster) "Free Annihilator 5000 Toys. Really work!" That sounds familiar.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that The Annihilator 3000 is here and it's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: The Annihilator 3000?! That's from the Give Yourself Goosebumps story, Toy Terror: Batteries Included.

Nico got out the book.

Me: That means Slappy sent it after us.

Lincoln: That dummy really enjoys pissing us off to no end. Well, then, since we got a dangerous toy robot to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Diamond Sam: We got here as fast as we could.

Yamiga: We're ready for The Annihilator 3000, and ready to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This should be good. (Sensed for The Annihilator 3000) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that destructive robot, he's 20 yards away and he's already wrecking the place. We better get there immediately before it trashes the city even more.

Nico: Right. We can't let this go on any further.

Lincoln: Then, we'll fix the damage. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out on The Annihilator 3000.

We arrived to see that The Annihilator 3000 has caused mondo damage in its rampage.

Me: Oh damn, look at this place.

Eli: What a mess!

Nico: It's like a disaster zone. Damn that Slappy.

Lincoln: We've never faced off against The Annihilator 3000 before, but he sure is one very dangerous robot.

Nico: That he is, Lincoln. This is also a perfect opportunity for you to test out your weapons that you had gotten from absorbing tons of machines and robots.

Me: Yeah.

The Annihilator 3000 was destroying everything in sight. Suddenly, massive waves of energy, gears, and lightning appeared from nowhere and they hit the The Annihilator 3000 and sent him flying into a brick wall that appeared out of nowhere Then, the energy waves converged and a massive tornado of colorful energy exploded out as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Nico: Hold it right there, you walking piece of scrap metal!

Me: YEAH!

Lincoln: Should've known Slappy would pull something like this!

Annihilator 3000: (Robotic Voice) MUST DESTROY ALL LIFEFORMS!

Me: That robot is acting like Ultron!

Iron Man: Yeah it sure is!

The Annihilator 3000 fired laser blasts at us, but Lincoln made a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from the laser blasts.

Diamond Sam: This has gone on long enough.

I took the fight to the planet Glaren.

Me: That's better.

Nico: Good thinking.

Nico: Wait. What are those?

More Annihilator 5000 Toy Robots came!

Me: It's like dealing with the Commando Elite all over again!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get them!

I pulled out my Noisy Cricket.

Me: Here we go.

I had it chirp and then…

BOOM!

I fired and it blew a bunch of them apart and then I was blown back by the intense recoil and I crashed into Nico and Eli.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHOA! That is one intensely powerful recoil there.

Me: Sorry about that guys.

I got up.

Brody: Ninja Spin!

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Brody and Shinnosuke fired energy blasts and blew many of the Annihilators to dust!

Me: YEAH! How about this too!

I formed a Suicide Fruit Rasengun!

Me: DARKNESS STYLE NINJA ART: SUICIDE FRUIT RASENGUN!

I fired it from a finger gun and it hit the Annihilators and exploded and then a bloodcurdling scream was heard!

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHH!

It blew them apart!

Nico: That is terrifying!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: I got an idea! Let's program 10 of them to work for us!

Lisa Loud: An excellent idea!

Lisa ran and brought some of them over and deactivated them.

Me: We'll take those to the lab later on.

Xenia: Okay.

We blasted them all over.

Juran: Can't believe these small things would cause so much damage!

Iron Man: I know. It's like what happened when we battled Ultron.

Hulk: Hulk remember that!

Black Widow: That was a really rough battle.

Scarlet Witch: It sure was.

Me: That was still epic though.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Annihilators all over.

Annilihator 5000s: We come in peace! We come in peace!

Me: Peace my ass!

Qin: Yeah you just want to destroy!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico stepped on one.

CRUNCH!

Nico: Whoops!

Me: Man they just keep on coming!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and blasted them down.

Ahsoka slashed and destroyed many of them with her Lightsabers.

Ahsoka: Yeah!

Maria: Batteries not included!

Nico: Nope!

We fired energy waves and blasted them all over.

Chazz: I summon Ojama King!

He summoned the Ojamas and Ojama King!

Ojama Yellow: We're ready and willing boss!

Chazz: This is gonna be good!

Me: Good idea Chazz! I summon NINE HEADED DRAGON!

I summoned Nine-Headed Dragon!

Camie: COOL!

Me: ATTACK! ELEMENTAL MAYHEM BURST!

Nine-Headed Dragon fired waves of the Nine Elements and the blasts all hit the Annihilators and blasted them to dust!

Ojamas: OJAMA DELTA HURRICANE!

They spun and smashed the Annihilators all over the place!

Ojama Green: And I thought Chucky was bad!

Chazz: Tell me about it!

Lincoln: Sam, Clover and Alex told me about some toys that ran amok that they faced a while back.

Me: I remember hearing about that! That was crazy!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Annihilators and blew them apart!

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) That must've been awful! RAINBOW REFRACTION!

She fired a powerful Rainbow Blast and it hit a bunch of Annihilators and blasted them all over the place.

Nico: We should fight him in the future.

Lincoln: Actually that's not needed. Seth was guilty and remorseful about what he did. He stole chips that made them come to life and realized the error of his ways. Jerry gave him community service.

Me: He's right.

Nico: Oh. That's okay then.

Me: At least he felt guilty about it and saved the girls lives from what I heard.

Nico: Yeah.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Annihilators.

Nico: Nice one!

May: But good try though.

Me: It was.

Nico: Thanks. Where is Seth now?

Me: Jerry told me that he is working to help clean up around Los Angeles park.

Nico: Ah.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Annihilators.

Eddy fired his blaster.

Eddy: YEAH!

Eddy blasted the Annihilators apart.

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD TOYS!

He smashed and destroyed the Annihilators.

Edd blasted them all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted the Annihilators.

Xenia fired energy arrows and blew them apart.

Iron Boy fired his missiles.

He blasted the Annihilators all over.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them.

We blasted the Annihilators until the big Annihilator was next.

Suddenly, Diamond Sam's teal eyes turned neon teal and she was surrounded by a teal and white energy aura with stars, light, diamonds, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Annihilator 3000, she left teal and white energy, stars, light, diamonds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Diamond Sam: If there's one thing I can't forgive, it's an overgrown piece of scrap metal like you and now to find out you're doing this on the orders of that stupid dummy! Now, you've really gone and done it, you're going to be turned into scrap metal for this!

Suddenly, Diamond Sam was surrounded by a massive vortex of teal and white energy with stars, light, and diamonds surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a teal phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Annihilator 3000: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Diamond Sam emerged, but she was changed forever.

Diamond Sam grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large teal orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and teal streak and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon teal eyes and a teal and white energy aura with stars, light, diamonds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix holding a diamond in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal iris, she has on phoenix earrings with teal gems for eyes and holding the Diamond and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with teal gems on the gold star links and diamond crystal links and teal phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with teal gems for eyes and holding the Diamond and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on the same outfit as Sam, but hers is more diamond themed, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, diamonds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with diamonds and lights surrounding it. Suddenly, Diamond Sam felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive blonde angel wings with teal tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with teal gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on teal fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Diamond Sam's massive greatswords and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of teal energy, stars, lights, diamonds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Diamond Sam's L-Emental Solar Light Shining Diamond Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Solar Light Shining Diamond Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded diamonds and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large teal phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large diamonds embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large teal phoenix heads with diamonds for eyes and a large teal phoenix head with diamonds for eyes and diamond in its mouth on the bottom of the teal phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large tea gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with diamonds for eyes and large teal gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal kanji below the phoenix that said, "Diamond Sam, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Girlfriend of Stone Luna, Archenemy of Pachinko Head, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Diamonds and Phoenixes"

ダイアモンド・サム、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、ストーン・ルナの愛するガールフレンド、パチンコ・ヘッドの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いや

り、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪を滅ぼす者と滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき教師の驚くべき強力な生徒強力な教師、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてダイヤモンドとフェニックスのマスター

Diamond Sam has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT SHINING DIAMOND PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT SHINING DIAMOND PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT SHINING DIAMOND PHOENIX ANGEL ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Diamond Sam's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Annihilator 3000 saw it, he ran at her to smash her, but Diamond Sam fired a massive barrage of teal energy, stars, lights, diamonds, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, he got back up, but he was even angrier than ever.

Diamond Sam: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Solar Light Shining Diamond Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Solar Light Shining Diamond Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and really made him angry.

Yamiga: It won't matter though, he'll soon be dead.

Lincoln: And he'll never ever come back.

Suddenly, something appeared at Lincoln's left side, it's a massive black greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black upward curved ram horns for the crossguard, large blood red demon eyes built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black and red handle, and large blood red demon eye gem for the pommel.

Then, something else appeared, this time, at Lincoln's right side: it's a massive white greatsword with embedded blue gems and gold phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white angel wings for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, and large blue gem for the pommel.

Nico: Whoa, what on earth are those two greatswords?

Sabrina Lorelai: (GASPS) I recognize the black greatsword from anywhere: that's The Greatsword of The Demonic Princes of Hell. According to legend, if any person pure of heart and overcame all the darkness that he's had to face, this dark greatsword will be gifted to said wielder.

Selene Arcangela: And I'd recognize the white greatsword from anywhere: that's The Greatsword of The Archangels of God. According to legend, this angelic greatsword will only be gifted to this person if he's not only strong and brave of heart, but also, has conquered the darkness that he's had to face.

Luna: Namely what Chase Young did in sending his life to Hell with what he did to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and Principal Huggins.

Lincoln: And what happened to me because of that bitch, Audrey Madison, and many others.

Me: Now, you have the legendary greatswords of Heaven and Hell as some added new weapons to your arsenal, so awesome!

Nico: This should be really awesome to see.

Suddenly, Yamiga's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Annihilator 3000, she left black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, shadows, cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Yamiga: Every single word that Diamond Sam said is true, you're nothing more than a rampaging heap of scrap metal with a penchant and desire for destruction. Now, you've got yourself in deep shit now, we're taking you down and we're so going to enjoy pissing Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Yamiga was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, darkness, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at The Annihilator 3000: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Yamiga emerged, but she was changed forever.

Yamiga grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with planets swirling around it, she has a phoenix and the Cursed Sword emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on devil earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Cursed Sword, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a devil with red gems for eyes and holding the Cursed Sword, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red devil-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the black crescent moon links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck along with her demonic choker. Yamiga has on a midnight black sleeveless dress with her demonic armor, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, shadows, cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Cursed Sword surrounded by water. Suddenly, Yamiga felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings. Yamiga has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Yamiga's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, shadows, cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Yamiga the Cursed Sword's Darkness Demonic Cursed Sword Angel Greatsword of Darkness Demonic Cursed Sword Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and a Cursed Sword and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black devil heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black devil heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the devil heads is a large midnight black devil head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold devil head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the phoenix and Cursed Sword that said, "Yamiga The Cursed Sword, Legendary Voluptuous Cursed Sword of Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Shadows, Cursed Swords, Demons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヤミガ 呪われた剣、伝説の官能的な神話の呪われた剣、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、の大使であり灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術の達人闇、影、呪剣、悪魔、不死鳥、そして天使」

Yamiga has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CURSED SWORD-DEVIL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DEATHLY BLOODY DARKNESS SHADOW VOLUPTUOUS DARK DEVIL CURSED SWORD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DEATHLY BLOODY DARKNESS SHADOW VOLUPTUOUS DARK DEVIL CURSED SWORD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DEATHLY BLOODY DARKNESS SHADOW VOLUPTUOUS DARK DEVIL CURSED SWORD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Yamiga's Super Angel-Cursed Sword-Devil-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Yamiga, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Annihilator 3000 saw it, he fell into an even more darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Yamiga fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, shadows, cursed swords, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Annihilator 3000 and exploded with incredible power, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Yamiga: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Deathly Bloody Darkness Shadow Voluptuous Cursed Sword Devil Angel and Divine Cosmic Demonic Deathly Bloody Darkness Shadow Voluptuous Cursed Sword Devil Angel Love) Now, it's high time we reduce you to scrap metal.

Nico: And we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Diamond Sam and Yamiga and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done going on your rampage, you walking piece of scrap metal, and now, you're going to the scrap heap.

Lincoln, Diamond Sam, Yamiga, and I went after The Annihilator 3000, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, teal energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Annihilator 3000 and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more with my claws, and he, Diamond Sam, Yamiga, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Annihilator 3000 insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

The Annihilator 3000 stomped towards us and it was literally in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's see what these new greatswords are capable of.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Greatsword of The Archangels of God fired beams of holy white light at The Annihilator 3000 and his massive Greatsword of The Demonic Princes fired beams of demonic darkness at The Annihilator 3000 and exploded with incredible power, and they also went at it and they unleashed a powerful storm of holy and demonic energy slashes which destroyed it and they'd returned to their master's side, and then, Lincoln banished it to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Diamond Sam, Yamiga, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Diamond Sam's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Yamiga's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That's another of Slappy's attempts put down for good, and those brand new greatswords of yours really did some awesome damage to The Annihilator 3000, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It's like I was wielding the powers of Heaven and Hell at my side.

Then, Lincoln's massive Greatsword of The Archangels of God and Greatsword of The Demonic Princes transformed themselves into sword pendants for his Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Me: Wow, so they transformed into pendants for your Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love.

Lincoln: That's whenever I'm not going to get into any fights, J.D., but whenever trouble rises, then, the swords will appear by my side once again.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Looks like 10 we reprogrammed are left.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This will be interesting and cool.

Me: Yep.

Lisa Loud: I'll reprogram them when we're done here.

Nico: Okay.

Eddy: Let's give each of them a new color.

Laney: Awesome idea Eddy.

Luan: Yeah. Good idea.

Me: That way we can tell them apart.

Ojama Yellow: That's a good idea. Wouldn't you agree boss?

Chazz: I agree too there.

Ojama Black: They should stand out more. Plus, the silver's too plain.

Nico: I agree there.

Chazz: Same here. Silver is too boring. And Rarity can coat them in jewels that match their colors.

Rarity: That is an excellent idea there.

Me: Yeah.

Lisa finished reprogramming them.

Annilator 5000s: We come in peace! We come in peace!

Nico: Yep. You sure do.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Me: Now we have the Anothers to face.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Ice Cream Org, Whale Nezilar, Music Box Org, Barad Dur - The Tower of Sauron, White Blood Cell Weirdo, Cactus Phantom, Tsumiki Phantom, Rambling Ghost and Titanium Toenail.

WE GASPED!

Qin: The Tower of Sauron Barad Dur!?

Titanium Toenail: Yeah we built that for the Universe 666 Version of Sauron and it serves as the lookout for us to watch for intruders.

Nico: Whoa! That is an everwatchful eye there.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we call?

Me: Monarch, Gaia Blaize - Queen of The Earth Fairies, Marianna Almaden - Queen of the Water Fairies, Aprina Arabella - Queen of the Fire Fairies, Princess Kelpie, Kendall Perkins and Yamiga the Cursed Sword.

Nico: Cool!

Yamiga: And I'm already here. So that's cool.

Me: And Monarch just joined the team. I found her on a planet of ice and she would make a great addition to the team.

Nico: Nice.

Me: And also Kendall has had one amazing growth spurt.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

Maria: I'll call them.

Maria did so and out came said people.

Kendall had grown into an amazing woman. She had a green and pink plaid tank top leotard and she had black boots, black fingerless gloves and had a hatchet in her hands.

Kendall Perkins: Hey guys.

Nico: Glad you could come and wow Kick, Kendall is one smoking babe.

Kick: Yeah she sure is.

Monarch: Looks like the fun has started.

Me: Yes it has.

But then there was a rumble and then out of the ground arose ANOTHER TOWER OF SAURON!

WE GASPED!

We were amazed to see how tall it is!

Me: WOW!

Qin: WOW! Seeing it up close is like seeing the real thing in Mordor!

Xenia: Yeah!

Melody Meteor: Wow! Just like in the books and in the movies! That is awesome!

Maria: (to Kendall) When exactly did you get a growth spurt?

Kendall: Oh I've been getting stronger and more powerful and I was getting taller and taller.

Nico: That explains it.

Qin: Yeah.

Kendall: Also ever since I joined you guys and I learned a lot over the years I got taller as I entered high school.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: Also I sense the anothers minus Titanium Toenail are one person.

Me: Ooh.

We then saw the rest of the Anothers on the tower.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Ice Cream Org, Whale Nezilar, Music Box Org, White Blood Cell Weirdo, Cactus Phantom, Tsumiki Phantom and Rambling Ghost!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This will be big.

Another Eye of Sauron: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Lincoln: Jenna Jakku!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blond hair, purple eyes, purple clothes, orange angel wings and she had an awesome keyblade.

Jenna Jakku: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure did.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. Meet Jenna Jakku, Keyblade Knight of Jakku, she's my's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the desert planet, Jakku, and she has intense light, fire, and heat powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the desert planet, Jakku, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she'd helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of fire, heat, and light.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Jakku.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) You're from my home planet. That is really amazing.

Jenna Jakku: It sure is and thank goodness you're okay Rey.

Nico: I WANT ICE CREAM!

Me: Nico calm down.

Nico: Sorry.

Jenna Jakku: He sure likes ice cream.

Me: Yep he sure does.

Nico: I WANT ICE CREAM NOW!

Me: NICO CALM DOWN! Jenna is the Another Titanium Toenail friendly or hostile?

Jenna Jakku: Friendly and she is a powerful force.

Me: Whoa.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Nico: GIVE ME ICE CREAM NOW!

Nico ran like McWolf from Tex Avery and jumped on Another Ice Cream Org and licked him all over!

We then blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books. Nico then patted his belly and then burped up the Wonder Ride

Book!

Me: Boy Nico sure licked him clean!

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) WHITEOUT FURY 6!

She summoned Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Vikings of Takar, Evil Aurora Woman, RTN Hinata and Octobulb!

Nico: YEAH! (BURPS)

But then…

Nico: Uh oh! AGH! BRAIN FREEZE!

Me: OOH! Geez! I hate it when that happens!

Lola: Yikes!

May and Maria hugged Nico.

Jenna Jakku: That's what happens when you eat ice cream way too fast.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Whiteout: Nico ate Another Ice Cream Org really fast?

Me: Yep. At least his head isn't turning into a block of ice.

Nico: I just love ice cream!

Lola: We know Nico.

Me: It could have been worse. Like the time when Peter Griffin's head exploded when he ate half a fudgesicle in one bite.

CUTAWAY

Peter Griffin: Oh boy a fudgesicle!

He ate half of it in one bite and then got A NASTY BRAIN FREEZE!

He cringed and then screamed and then…

SQUELCH!

HIS ENTIRE HEAD EXPLODED! SPLATTERING BRAIN MATTER AND BLOOD AND GUTS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

END CUTAWAY

Nico: Ouch!

Me: Yeah. No shit.

Stewie: That was a funny cutaway J.D.

Me: Thanks Stewie. Now for Another Titanium Toenail.

Nico: Yep.

SLASH!

I got cut by something in my face.

Me: OUCH!

I got cut on my face by a giant titanium toenail!

Blood dripped down my face.

Me: OUCH! Where did that come from?

Nico: No idea!

Eli: From her!

We saw Another Titanium Toenail!

Me: Whoa!

Titanium Toenail: Who is that good looking guy?

Me: Another you.

Another Titanium Toenail: (In a girls voice) Oh man! Sorry J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with light blue hair, a bow in her hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of a different version of the Moon Dopant and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a moon sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Serenity Moon!

Serenity Moon: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Serenity is the Embodiment of a different version of the Moon Dopant and she has moon powers and also is a master of the night.

Serenity Moon: It's true. Also I know how to fire energy blades too.

Titanium Toenail: That's cool! Except mine are metal.

Serenity Moon: Close enough.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jetman Sword.

Serenity Moon: No he didn't promise me anything. I used the cover of the moonlight at night to escape.

Me: Very crafty.

Nico: Nice.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Are you related to Sailor Moon?

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) If not, it's okay.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor.

Serenity Moon: (LAUGHS) That's funny. Everyone asks that but no we aren't related.

Me: That's alright.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a beam of light and separated her.

Serenity Moon: Awesome.

She slashed Another Titanium Toenail all over.

Nico: Time for some blade power! (ACTIVATES TITANIUM TOENAIL AND RAMBLING GHOST'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired blades of energy and smashed the Another all over.

May: Taste the dead. (ACTIVATES HADES (Clash of The Titans) And TTG LEPRECHAUN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired skulls and rainbows and blasted the Another.

Maria: Mary Francis, I don't know why people hate you but I don't. (ACTIVATES MARY FRANCIS AND HAMSTERVIEL'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired magic and energy blasts and blasted the Another.

Gusty the Great: This will be good. (ACTIVATES RAMBLING GHOST'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired magic blasts and blasted the Another down.

Then Titanum Titan, Megalon, Gabatt Kababacci, Wood Ninja, Tap Tap and Stoica came.

Nico: Nice team Titanium Titan!

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Gracias Nico.

Me: Boy this will be fun.

Stoica: Aw, you had ice cream without us?

Nico: MINE!

Me: Nico you already ate all that.

Nico: Oh right.

?: Geez Nico always loved ice cream.

Yamato Man came.

Me: Yamato Man! Wow!

Yamato Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun and cool.

Nico: Suki Yamato!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes and purple angel wings and she had a spear in her hands and she had a symbol of Mount Fuji on the middle of her forehead.

Suki Yamato: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: That was fun.

Gusty the Great: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Suki Yamato: When me and Nico raided a Yakuza hideout and we killed them all.

Nico: That was fun.

Me: That is cool.

Laney: Yep.

Nico and Suki hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Suki Yamato: Same here.

We went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends,

Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, and Alex Ramirez are heading to Lansing, Michigan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls and Ed Cowart is going to rescue the thirty-six girls here, but we're going to be hearing of an old legend that was told over a hundred years ago, and we're also going to end the century old curse tied to this legend.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Lansing, Michigan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls and Ed Cowart is going to rescue the thirty-six girls here, but we're going to be hearing of an old legend that was told over a hundred years ago, and we're also going to end the century old curse tied to this legend.

Nico: A legend? What kind of legend?

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with red hairband, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, midnight black short-sleeved frilly shirt, white cravat, long midnight black frilly skirt with jewels around the waist, midnight black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the creatures of the night, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Along with a beautiful and super sexy girl with long ice blue hair with ice blue hairband, ice blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive blue butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless green top, green skirt, green knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an ice fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with her are the four girls Lincoln is to rescue and the thirty-six girls that Ed Cowart is to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Allie Calavera, Lansing's Queen of Darkness and Crystal Blanchard, Queen of The Ice Fairies.

Allie Calavera: That's right, and it's awesome to see you again, and we know why you're here. Follow us.

We headed deeper into Lansing, and we came across a grave with an oak tree above the grave.

Allie Calavera: This is the gravesite of one of the most notorious witches ever to haunt Lansing, and the story you're going to hear isn't for the faint of heart.

We listened closely to Allie's tale.

Allie Calavera: My grandfather told me this story when I was a child, and I remembered it all too well. It started over a hundred years ago in 1910, there was a boy who was born here, his name is Miguel Calavera, and according to my grandfather, he's my great-great-great-great grandfather. Like me, he was born with incredible dark powers, but he was forbidden by his parents to show them to anyone for fear of being accused of being a witch because of the fear of witches. However, everyone did look at him strangely, his eyes were black as coal and he was always dressed in dark clothes. One of the people said that they'd seen him talking to someone that wasn't there, and that frightened them, but it didn't stop there: children began waking up from nightmares late at night and the people reported seeing a figure at their windows, a sign of ghostly phenomenon, and they also saw animal corpses and the milk was sour: those were signs of witchcraft, and to the townspeople at the time, it made a lot of sense. Soon enough, they put all the signs together, and discovered they have a witch in their midst and it was most likely Miguel.

We gasped.

Allie Calavera: But, it didn't end there, Miguel drove a huge wedge in his family when someone saw him doing fortune telling which was forbidden at that time. Soon enough, he was brought before the people accused of witchcraft, and as a result, he was shunned forever, banned from Lansing, and was forever cut off from everyone including his own parents. But, they would be in very huge trouble, in his anger, Miguel hurled a curse on the entire community saying that the people of Lansing will suffer his revenge, whether they're sleeping in their beds or sitting in their chairs, everyone will suffer his revenge.

Me: Oh no! He's laid a curse on Lansing.

Allie Calavera: Exactly, and among the shocked population were those who had sought his counsel, they fear that the curse will haunt them for generations to come. But, one evening, on December 21st, The Winter Solstice, delirious from hunger and driven mad from isolation and loneliness, Miguel wandered in search of food, but one morning, a farmer doing his early chores discovered something in rags, and he saw who it was: Miguel Calavera, he perished from starvation and froze to death, but the problems were far from over. Hoping to preserve his eternal soul, his parents recovered his body and dig him a grave in a secret late night burial, but as soon as the people found out, they ordered that an oak tree was planted on his grave to keep his dark soul from escaping.

Kaiba: An oak tree planted above a grave? That's rather unusual.

Lincoln: Not exactly, it was said in local folklore that the oak tree placed on the grave of a suspected witch will bind their body and spirit to the Earth, its roots and the grace of God will keep the witch from escaping and getting revenge, but it will never fully destroy the witch, it instead absorbs the dark spirits.

Allie Calavera: But, the evil was only kept at bay for as long as the tree stood strong, and as the dark activity ceased and the decades passed, his story passed on to legend.

Lincoln: But, the fear of what happened over a hundred years ago would eventually be reborn into the modern day world. On December 21st, 2010, it was The Winter Solstice once again and it was the 100-year anniversary of Miguel Calavera's death when the slumbering evil awakened. A devastating winter storm blew into Lansing: and it spooked the nearby animals and something evil possessed the children living there into attacking the animals or were suffering from convulsive attacks as well.

Eli: Okay, now that was really dark.

Allie Calavera: It sure was. Then, after the storm was over, one of the locals remembered the story of Miguel Calavera. He went to check on Miguel's grave, and he saw the mighty oak tree was destroyed in the storm. Since the oak tree was destroyed, Miguel's dark spirit was unleashed and free to cause havoc on the people, and by seeing how the children were badly attacked and/or possessed and how the animals reacted, there was no mistaking it.

Me: Oh God, now that's dark.

Lincoln: Eventually, a new oak tree was planted on top of Miguel's grave to contain his evil spirit once more and the old oak tree was burned. But, even planting a new oak tree wouldn't last long because each year on December 21st, the anniversary of Miguel's death, a fierce winter storm blows into the city, destroys the oak tree, and releases Miguel's evil spirit once more. No one in Lansing is safe from Miguel's wrath: the evil blackens the skies with dark clouds and shadows in their homes, destroys their property, spooks their animals, and possesses their children, and the only way for the citizens of Lansing to protect everyone from Miguel's revenge is to continue planting another oak tree and pray that he doesn't escape.

Lucy Loud: It was the only way for the people of Lansing to be safe, but now, we felt it: the curse of Miguel Calavera is festering, it won't be long before The Winter Solstice arrives, and the witch's curse is unleashed once more.

Lincoln: Exactly, Lucy. So, our plan is this: we're going to perform an exorcism on the tree, and then, once Miguel Calavera is brought back from the grave, we strike him down and send him straight to The Black Gates and end the witch's curse. Let's get to work.

The Goths of Darkness made a massive circle of salt surrounding the tree and they also made some arcane symbols as well. Suddenly, the salt circle began glowing: the sign that the exorcism is about to start, but then, we heard an unearthly and ungodly growl coming from the tree: Miguel Calavera isn't going to go without a fight, but Lincoln stood his ground as he recited The Lord's Prayer and we suddenly heard the tree let out one last unearthly and ungodly roar as it unleashed a black and red mist of darkness, and it took on the form of a male black-haired teen dressed in black clothes from 1910: it was Miguel Calavera, accused vengeful witch who laid the curse on the town.

Allie Calavera: It's him.

Lincoln: Miguel Calavera, your ancestor and the one who put the curse on Lansing a century ago.

Sylvester: Now, all we have to do is end him and the curse is over.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Exactly, he's the source of the curse that began over a century ago, so we slay him, and that ends the century old curse of Miguel Calavera.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship

Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of

Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne

(A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Kaiba and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Miguel Calavera, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood,

Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of energy slashes from his massive greatsword and The Greatsword of The Archangels of God and Greatsword of The Demonic Princes and they tore Miguel Calavera apart and Lincoln not only sucked out all of Miguel Calavera's dark powers, but he was sent to The Black Gates for good as the menacing aura surrounding the tree over his grave fades away for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And so ends the century old curse of Miguel Calavera. (To Allie Calavera and Crystal Blanchard) And it's so good to see you both again, Allie Calavera and Crystal Blanchard.

Allie Calavera: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Crystal Blanchard: And I knew you'd be here for the very reason to end Miguel Calavera's curse.

Lincoln went up to Crystal Blanchard and he hugged her, and Crystal Blanchard is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire

Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Then, Lincoln went up to Allie Calavera and he hugged her, and Allie Calavera is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you two since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Crystal Blanchard: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Allie Calavera: You've really really grown a lot and became a man,

but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful ice fairy and goth girl?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the ice fairy is Crystal Blanchard, Queen of The Ice Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Ice Fairies of The Blizzard Kingdom, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Ice Fairies. Crystal Blanchard is a human sized fairy and powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over ice and possess many incredible powers over ice and magic. I met Crystal when I discovered a portal that led to The Blizzard Kingdom in the secret garden my Guardian Angels and I know about, and I saved Crystal from an attack caused by the very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Crystal was very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her.

Me: We were hoping to meet her at her kingdom, but you had an emergency here in Lansing.

Lincoln: Exactly, and this is Allie Calavera, Lansing's Queen of Gothic Darkness, she's my Guardian Angel from Lansing, Michigan, she's a very powerful Dark Goth Angel with immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and she was also born with massive black angel wings, but she has a dark family history that began over a hundred years ago with a boy that was born in 1910, that boy was her ancestor, Miguel Calavera, like Allie Calavera, he was born with incredible dark powers, but he was forbidden to even show them to anyone for fear of being accused of being a witch because of his parents' strict religious upbringing. However, everyone did look at him strangely, his eyes were black as coal and he was always dressed in dark clothes. One of the people said that they'd seen him talking to someone that wasn't there, and that really frightened them, but it didn't stop there: late at night, children began waking up from bad nightmares and the ghostly phenomenon also started at night as well, and they also saw animal corpses, and the townspeople put all that together, and discover they have a witch in their midst and it was Miguel. Then, he drove a huge wedge in his family when someone saw him doing fortune telling which was forbidden at that time. Soon enough, he was brought before the people accused of witchcraft, and as a result, he was shunned forever and he was forever cut off from everyone including his own parents. But, they would be in very huge trouble, in his defiance, Miguel hurled a curse on the entire community saying that God's vengeance will strike them down and Lansing will suffer his revenge, whether the people are sleeping in their beds or sitting in their chairs, everyone will suffer. Among the shocked population were those who had sought his counsel, they fear that the curse will haunt them for generations to come. But, one evening, on December 21st, The Winter Solstice, delirious from hunger and driven mad from isolation and loneliness, Miguel wandered in search of food, but he fell into nearby Lake Michigan and drowned. His body was brought to shore days later, some believe he was murdered, others believe it to be God's work, but the very problems were far from over. Hoping to preserve his eternal soul, his parents recover his body and dig him a grave in a secret late night burial, and an oak tree was planted on his grave to keep his dark soul from escaping. But, the evil was only kept at bay for as long as the tree stood strong, and each year on December 21st, the anniversary of his death, a devastating storm strikes Lansing, knocks the tree down, and releases Miguel's evil spirit upon the city.

Nico: Just like what we heard. So, she called you here to Lansing for one reason.

Allie Calavera: To put an end my ancestor's century-old curse, I knew we couldn't keep planting oak trees forever because each year on December 21st, The Winter Solstice and the anniversary of his death, a devastating winter storm he conjures destroys the tree and releases his spirit on the city once again.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's best that we ended Miguel's curse before December 21st or there was going to be another repeat of what happened in the years before that, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Crystal Blanchard in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Allie Calavera in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Crystal Blanchard: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Crystal Blanchard's neck with ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Allie Calavera's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Crystal Blanchard : (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Crystal Blanchard and Allie Calavera.

Crystal Blanchard and Allie Calavera had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls Lincoln was to rescue and the thirty-six girls Ed Cowart was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw the four girls, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Tamane Ichijiyou, Futaba Suzukiri, Mari Mitsubishi, Shiki Getsukoin, and Mika Housenjiru from Office True Love.

And when Ed Cowart saw the thirty-six girls, he immediately recognized them, the thirty-six girls are Reiko Shirasawa and Miyomi from Huge Breasts Horny Tutor, Loretta Magnamia, Leezabel Worth, Irine, Marianelli, and Annette from Paizuri Fiancee, Aina Kuze and Misaki Ayuki from Mama ni wa Naisho no Papa Netori ~Watashi, Oyome-san ni Naru ne~, Night Charger, Bad Lotion, and Madame Venom from Sacrifice Villains, Ruby D. Satou from Gamen kara Detekita Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Shomin-ha Kyuuketsuki Ojou-sama wa Keiyaku Shitai~, Twiska from Brandish, Chris Saiga, Leviathan, Astarte, Bel, Anna the Knight, Luna the Wolf, Zoey the Pink Slime and Corina the Blue Slime, Seraphiel, Tori the Fox, Zelda the Fairy, Elena the Dragon, Jane the Valkyrie, Lala the Succubus, and Yoko the Dark Elf from Demon Master Chris, Sara the Succubus, Mara the Medusa, Nora the Mora, Suzu

Koganemaru, Miki Motomi, and Miyuki Konnozaki from Bleed Blood, and Lovelia from Troubledays.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tamane Ichijiyou, Futaba Suzukiri, Mari Mitsubishi, Shiki Getsukoin, and Mika Housenjiru from Office True Love.

Ed Cowart: And Reiko Shirasawa and Miyomi from Huge Breasts Horny Tutor, Loretta Magnamia, Leezabel Worth, Irine, Marianelli, and Annette from Paizuri Fiancee, Aina Kuze and Misaki Ayuki from Mama ni wa Naisho no Papa Netori ~Watashi, Oyome-san ni Naru ne~, Night Charger, Bad Lotion, and Madame Venom from Sacrifice Villains, Ruby D. Satou from Gamen kara Detekita Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Shomin-ha Kyuuketsuki Ojou-sama wa Keiyaku Shitai~, Twiska from Brandish, Chris Saiga, Leviathan, Astarte, Bel, Anna the Knight, Luna the Wolf, Zoey the Pink Slime and Corina the Blue Slime, Seraphiel, Tori the Fox, Zelda the Fairy, Elena the Dragon, Jane the Valkyrie, Lala the Succubus, and Yoko the Dark Elf from Demon Master Chris, Sara the Succubus, Mara the Medusa, Nora the Mora, Suzu Koganemaru, Miki Motomi, and Miyuki Konnozaki from Bleed Blood, and Lovelia from Troubledays.

Just then, when Reiko Shirasawa and the other thirty-six girls saw who it was that saved them from Miguel Calavera, they jumped on Ed Cowart and kissed him all over the place, he has kissy marks on his face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: It's been a while since you've rescued some girls for your harem, Ed. Are you girls okay?

Tamane Ichijiyou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tamane Ichijiyou and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Miguel Calavera, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the

Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity

Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Tamane Ichijiyou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each

corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Tamane Ichijiyou: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tamane Ichijiyou, Futaba Suzukiri, Mari Mitsubishi, Shiki Getsukoin, and Mika Housenjiru with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Miguel Calavera, a century-old witch from Lansing who died in 1928 after he was shunned forever after being accused of witchcraft, but not before placing a curse on Lansing that promised that he would have his revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did in using the exorcism prayer to draw out Miguel Calavera's evil spirit from his grave, and then, what we all did in thrashing him, and Lincoln finishing him off by firing energy slashes from his massive greatsword and his new greatswords that he acquired which killed Miguel Calavera and sent him to The Black Gates forever and ending the century-old witch's curse for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln, Allie Calavera, and Crystal Blanchard have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so that explains those ungodly roars we heard from Lansing, you guys were there to get rid of Miguel Calavera for good.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: And we heard the story of him from Allie Calavera, and it was really really dark.

Me: And we finally brought an end to the century-old curse of Miguel Calavera for good, now Lansing is safe from the threat of the supernatural.

Lincoln: Yep. No more vengeful spirits of century-old witches and no more dark curses will haunt the city of Lansing ever again.

* * *

After ending the century-old curse of Miguel Calavera that was cast on Lansing a century ago, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Crystal Blanchard and Allie Calavera saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Crystal Blanchard: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Allie Calavera: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Crystal and Allie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Crystal Blanchard: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Allie Calavera: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Crystal, Allie, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Crystal Blanchard and Allie Calavera put up a video, and it showed Lincoln, Crystal Blanchard, and Allie Calavera during winter time in Royal Woods and they were dressed in their snow clothes and they were having fun in the snow.

Past Crystal Blanchard: This is so awesome.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Crystal.

Past Allie Calavera: Winter in Royal Woods is like a winter wonderland.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the stench of B.O., limburger cheese, chum, and feet in the air and almost threw up and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Crystal Blanchard: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, it's Lynn, and it's… (GULPS)

Past Allie Calavera: (ECHOING VOICE) PACKING DAY!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn appear and she was on another Packing Day rampage once again, but then, they saw a massive army of hulking muscular thugs heading right for Lincoln, Crystal Blanchard, and Allie Calavera and they were out to kill them, no doubt sent by that mutant, Flip. Suddenly, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscular thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the hulking muscular thugs dry of all of their blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his eleven massive and long white tails and he was growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln who was now even larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger and much more imposing and his orange swim trunks have stretched out even more thanks to the sudden muscle mass increase, and the thugs were dead and weak and thin as a rake and completely drained of blood. Then, he turned his attention to Lynn and she roared and threw snowballs at them, but Lincoln fired blasts of fire which melted them, and then, he ran at Lynn and gave her a mega hard punch with his excessively massive brute superhuman strength that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Crystal Blanchard: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Crystal, this always happens whenever that mutant send his massive army of hulking muscular thugs after me.

Past Allie Calavera: True, you always wind up getting larger in muscle mass and even more taller and stronger than ever, and you really kicked Lynn's smelly butt, you know this means she's getting her ass kicked when we get back. (Seductively) But, first.

Suddenly, Crystal Blanchard and Allie Calavera seductively walked up to and hugged Lincoln, and he hugged her back as he wrapped his arms around their waists and they kissed him, but Lincoln was then kissed all over the place: his face, his massive arms and biceps, his massive pecs, eight-pack abs, and legs, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Then, snow continued to fall on them, and it was truly a romantic sight as the video ended.

May: Sheesh, so Lynn was out on another Packing Day rampage, and that mutant tried to kill you three again?!

Allie Calavera: Exactly. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lynn was already in her cage.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that belching farting overly-aggressive wild animal also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the gorilla that she is. Plus, when we heard that mutant tried to also kill them, I wanted nothing more than to hit him on the head.

Lily: Same here, and we knew Lynn would go way too far again since it was Packing Day, we thought we were rid of Dark Lynn, but we were wrong, and we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times, and that of course also caused her to let out a ton of gasses again. Thank goodness we had those 25th Exomasks on.

Nico: Chase Young no doubt had a hand in this, he caused Dark Lynn to return and he did the same thing like he did to Sebastian.

Lincoln: You know, I was about to point that out, Nico.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan are heading to Beach Bowl Galaxy.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Evelyn: Wow, so, this is Beach Bowl Galaxy, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Evelyn, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Beach Bowl Galaxy, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan are in your harem.

May: Yeah, I knew they'd be good matches for his harem, since the real Evelyn, Nita, Dana, and Morgan already have love interests.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Evelyn, Simulator Nita, Simulator Dana, and Simulator Morgan, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

---

Later we were at the park relaxing. But then we smelled something really foul!

Sailor Moon: What's that smell?

Me: (Sniffs) OH GOOD GOD! Nico are you lactose intolerant!?

Nico: NO IT'S NOT ME! Also no I'm not lactose intolerant.

Poromon: Hey guys! Like my socks?

We saw Poromon wearing sweaty stinky socks!

Me: (Sniffs) OH GOOD GOD! THOSE STINK REALLY BAD!

Ikki: Kita, me and Vice will never regret meeting you.

Kira: I won't either. It was so awesome.

Vice: It sure was.

Lizzy Morris: Good Lord!

Bulk Biceps: Those are my socks that I never washed for 6 years!

WE WERE SUPER GROSSED OUT!

Me: THAT IS SO GROSS! (VOMITS ON NICO)

Nico: OH SICK!

Lincoln: That is so wrong Bulk!

LINCOLN THREW UP ON NICO TOO!

But the smell was so UNBEARABLE THAT EVERYONE INUNDATED NICO IN THROWUP!

EVERYONE THREW UP ALL OVER NICO!

Luna: PUKE STORM!

FWOMP!

Luna fainted.

Vice: Remember when you guys met me on Mustafar?

Kita: That was so fun and cool.

Vice: Boy that was cool.

Ikki: It sure was.

Sakura Igarashi: It sure was awesome.

Blackout: You mean you never washed your clothes in so many years?!

Bulk Biceps: Yeah it's because I work out a lot and it's fun.

Fluttershy even got sick and threw up on Nico.

Nico: AW MAN!

Fluttershy: OH NO! I'm sorry Nico.

Rainbow Dash: Believe me guys I know. The smell is horrible. I wore that sock during a soccer game.

Me: (THROWS UP ON NICO) OH YUCK!

Ikki: Don't forget that you guys helped reunite me and Vice

Kita: That is for sure.

Vice: Yeah that was cool.

Ikki: Yep.

Kita: Yeah it was cool.

Deadpool: Not to mention many people say that me and Vice are alike

Ikki: Yeah you and Vice have so much in common Wade.

Then they saw us throwing up all over Nico!

They heard us saying things about a foul odor!

Ikki: Uh oh.

Kita pulled out a nose plug and gave a couple to Deadpool and Ikki.

Vice: Good thing I don't have a nose.

Kita: Good gravy what happened!?

I pointed to Poromon wearing Bulk Biceps socks.

Kita: Whose socks are those?

Poromon: Bulk Biceps. He hasn't washed these in 6 years.

Kita: Okay that is wrong!

?: Boy no kidding!

A girl flew in and she had red hair, red eyes, red clothes and red angel wings and she had Cheetah Ears and a Cheetah Tail and had a tiara with the symbol of the Zyuohgers on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Zinnia Zyuohger: Zinnia Zyouhger, Embodiment of the Zyuohgers and Avatar of the Zyumans.

Kita: Awesome to meet you Zinnia.

Zinnia Zyuohger: Same here.

Yamato: Wow it's an honor to meet our embodiment.

Zinnia Zyuohger: Same here. I heard you guys killed Ginis.

Me: That was awesome and cool.

Tusk: It sure was.

Leo: Yeah I'll say.

Hardhead: Tell us more about yourself

Zinnia Zyuohger: Well I'm actually a Zyuman hybrid. I'm half human half Zyuman. My mother was the Cheetah Zyuman.

Nico: Cool!

Zinnia Zyuohger: Yeah. I am a track runner and I won my school every championship there is and I also help people out by reading stories to kids in the hospital.

Seia: That's amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Zinnia Zyuohger: Yeah.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Zinnia Zyuohger: I would be honoed.

Me: Awesome. Lets get you cleaned up Nico and Bulk I think it's time you washed those socks.

Bulk Biceps: You're right. It has been a while.

Drag Strip: Boss, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Georgina, Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Xenia the Xerneas, Irma, and Kadma.

Me: Awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

Me: First lets get Nico cleaned up before we talk about more.

Nico: Good idea.

Maria fired a wave of water and cleaned him up.

Maria: There.

Nico: Thanks sis.

I teleported the socks to the wash and snapped my fingers to clean them up in the washer.

We later went back home and got ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Horrorland 2.0., a rebuilt version of Horrorland, and Lizzy Morris and the others are in serious trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Horrorland 2.0., a rebuilt version of Horrorland, and Lizzy Morris and the others are going to be in serious trouble.

We gasped.

Me: That good-for-nothing piece of termite food, he's rebuilt Horrorland!

Nico: No kidding, and Lincoln, you found out who our next target is: Return to Horrorland.

Nico got out the book.

Lori: Whatever Slappy's got planned in Horrorland 2.0., we need to hurry and help Lizzy and the others.

Nico: You're right, Lori. Let's head down to Horrorland 2.0. and help Lizzy and the others.

Me: And blow that Horrorland 2.0. into dust.

Lincoln: Slappy went way too far rebuilding Horrorland, this time, we'll reduce it to ashes!

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Nico: I never get tired of you making the curse even worse for Slappy and his cohorts and making things even worse for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow.

I went over and got the book One Day in Horrorland.

Me: We went to Horrorland back in 2019 and it was a terrible place.

Lizzy Morris: Guys, I'm actually with you right here. But the rest of my family isn't!

Me: We know you're here with us. But We got to get over there.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: You guys went there before right?

Me: Yeah we sure did. And it was an absolute nightmare.

I went over what happened in chapter 771 and it was crazy.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was horrified!

Maria: Some of the Horrors actually changed their ways. This Horrorland 2.0 must be including the Horrors that remained evil.

Nico: If that's the case then we we're going to give them the black gates.

Me: And no doubt Madison Storm is back too.

Nico: But he was given the black gates.

Me: Not if it was a clone.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Good point.

The previous group came.

Hydrax: Can me, Pyro, Hsi Wu, Grumblemon, Electrocutioner, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Larxene, Multiplex, and Tchang Zu go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Xenia: We're going to Horrorland next.

Pyro: What!? I thought you guys blew that place to kingdom come?

Me: We did but Slappy rebuilt it and now calls it Horrorland 2.0.

Pyro: That rotten toothpick!

Camie: Yeah!

Inque: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wind Man next.

Me: Ooh that one will blow away the fun.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure

is none other than The Empress, the next member of the Vampire King's court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes", and she's come back to get his revenge on Marceline, Finn, and Jake. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Finn, Jake, Marceline, you three and the rest of our friends from Ooo aren't going to like it one bit: the figure and dark energy we sensed belongs to The Empress.

Marceline: The next member of The Vampire King's Court, I should've known. But, like I told you guys yesterday, don't underestimate her, she has the power of hypnosis.

Me: We know, but hypnosis doesn't work on us because of our powers.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) True, but we can't underestimate her though, but she will be slain by our hand.

Lincoln: And then, it's the turn of The Vampire King.

Nico: Slappy's already losing his mind because of what we've been doing to them. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Horrorland 2.0. to rescue Lizzy and the others.

Lincoln: And blow that evil amusement park of horrors to dust, and once we get done with that, you're next, Empress.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) You think that you can just come back from the dead to get revenge and kill our friends, fat chance! You're getting a stake driven right through your undead heart after we rescue our friends from Slappy's rebuilt Horrorland 2.0.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Horrorland 2.0. to rescue Lizzy and the others and blow that evil amusement park of horrors to dust, and once we get done with that, Brunhilde Ildsverd and Lincoln are going to destroy The Empress, the next of The Vampire King's Court.

We were off to Horrorland 2.0

---

We arrived at the sight of where the original Horrorland used to be in Oregon and it was now a horrifying place. It looked like a scary version of Glove Universe times 100.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Horrorland 2.0.

Lola: Horrible.

We saw a sign.

Me: Welcome to Horrorland 2.0, The Scariest Place on Earth. Enjoy it for it will be your last day alive.

Eli: (Sarcastically) Oh that is very inviting.

We went up to the gate.

Horror: Can I see your tickets, please? (gets shot by Dead End)

Pyro: Didn't you do that before?

Dead End: What can I say? I found it enjoyable before.

Me: You sure did and I remember that.

We went in and it was HORRIFYING.

Me: Whoa.

The whole place was scarier than the last time.

Lola: Scary.

Me: Look there!

We saw Lizzy's brothers in Stocks.

We went over!

Me: Are you guys okay?

Luke Morris: (sarcastically) Oh, we're just hanging around.

Threatpack: We can see that.

They were locked and I slashed the lock and broke them out.

Me: Let me guess, Slappy took you all here to lure us here as bait.

Luke Morris: Yeah he did! For him!

We saw a clone of MICHAEL MYERS!

(MICHAEL MYERS THEME PLAYS)

Me: Michael Myers!?

Nico: He has clones of the Slashers of horror too!?

I slashed the clone and banished it to the Black Gates!

Mokunaii XI: I wonder if they'll notice a Mummy like me around here.

Grumblemon: Trust me. You'll blend right in.

Me: But it'll be perfect for you guys.

Miia: That makes us feel right at home.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: Boy this place has a lot of bad memories.

Xenia: Yeah it sure does.

Me: But we did find out one good thing. We found out that the Paradigm Brothers made Air Animal Gene-slammers.

Nico: Yeah they sure did.

Horror: Would you like some ice cream?

Nico: Sure! (rips heart out of him) And I'll see how it tastes when it covers your heart!

Edward: Gruesome but interesting.

I fired an energy blast and blew the Horror apart.

Nico put some on it and then ate it.

Me: OH YUCK! Nico don't make me throw up on you again.

Laney: How did it taste?

Juggernaut: Tell me it tastes delicious!

Nico: BLECH! That was disgusting! That heart tasted like raw sewage, bat guano and toxic waste!

Me: YUCK!

Camie: That is disgusting.

I gave him some mouthwash and he drank and gargled it and spit it out.

Nico: Thanks.

Me: No problem.

Birdbrain: How about tasting that ice cream alone?

Nico: The Ice cream is scarab and cockroach flavor.

Lana: I'll eat that.

Lana went and did so.

Me: (LAUGHS) Lana.

Nico: Yeah.

Then we saw a sign.

Me: That's new. Visit The Cave of The Thing!? Oh dear god!

Nico: Slappy what the fuck are you even thinking using The Thing like this!?

Dreadwind: (to Multiplex and Georgina) So? How was the Doom Slide?

Georgina: Not as scary as last time.

Nico: At least that's one thing that remains the same.

Then a clone of Jason Voorhees appeared and I fired an energy blast and blew the clone back to the Black Gates.

Me: Jason Voorhees clone.

We then went and checked out the Cave of The Thing.

Lincoln: Fluttershy you stay with me.

Fluttershy: (Shivering in fright) Okay Linky.

We went in.

(THE THING THEME PLAYS)

We walked on and stayed close.

We looked around and heard the roars of numerous creatures all at once.

We then saw a monster that looked like the Juliette Thing!

Me: What the fucking hell!?

Lola: Scary!

Horror: Step right up and see the Thing in its' glory! (to us) What do you think of our star attraction?

Tchang Zu: Here's what I think.

He grabbed the Horror and then tossed it to the Thing's cage.

Luna Loud: Have fun!

The creature ripped him to shreds!

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated the creature!

Then we saw a bunch of Thing Monsters and I fired waves of fire and incinerated them into nothing.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: It's okay Fluttershy. It's okay.

Nico: Horrible.

We got out of the attraction.

Me: I have a feeling that there's more coming.

Weirdwolf: Speaking as a fellow wolf, why don't we investigate Werewolf Village?

Nico: Good idea.

Me: That's where we saw the werewolf as an Another.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Tchang Zu: We got that one in as a way to show appreciation to this place.

Me: Nice.

We went to Werewolf Village.

We arrived and it was a scary place.

Lizzy Morris: I remember this place and how scary it was.

Me: Yeah. No kidding.

We saw a werewolf coming!

Lizzy Morris: Oh no you don't!

She fired a wave of yellow lightning and electrocuted it!

Nico: Nice one.

Sam Sharp Loud: More incoming!

Larxene: Here's some lightning of my own!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Nico: Yeah! Wait look!

We saw some aliens! But these were the Aliens from the movie Battle Los Angeles!

Me: WHOA! The aliens from Battle Los Angeles!

Shanan: Oh dear god! Those are Terquenaquans! They are evil biomechanical aliens from the planet Terquenas and they are nasty and dangerous aliens.

Nico: Geez! So that's what they were!

Me: Whoa!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the aliens apart!

Barricade: Did we face those before?

Nico: No. But now we know what they are.

Me: We'll blow up their planet with the superlaser later.

Nico: Agreed.

We blasted more horrors coming!

Me: Awesome.

Comic Book Guy: Worst. Theme park. Ever.

Xenia: You said it!

Me: I agree there!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Now we got to go after Madison Storm.

Nico: I know he will be ready for us.

Lola: Yep.

Slugslinger: We're gonna have to plant a bomb here to blow this place up.

Me: Good idea. I blew this whole place up with a Kamehameha Wave before.

Camie: That is cool.

Lola: Yep. It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sense the clone for Madison Storm. He's in that house there.

We saw a castle that was scary.

Me: Whoa. Just like before.

Irma: Let's also scan this place in case more things need to be added to Phoenix Land.

Electrocutioner: Good idea.

Me: I was just about to suggest that.

Nico: Yeah.

I had the satellites scan the park for anything.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Entrance time?

Sour Sweet: Entrance time!

Poromon: I got something planned for when we bust in!

Me: Ooh.

Nico: Okay.

Ben: I got just the alien to take him down like before.

Ben turned into Juryrigg.

Ben: JURYRIGG!

We went at the castle.

Dr. Storm clone: FUCK THAT TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! THEY RUINED EVERYTHING!

Then the spirits of horror appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the ceiling and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed in front of him.

Me: Surprised to see us again?

POW!

I punched him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth.

He got up and he had blood dripping from his mouth and nose.

Dr. Storm Clone: You motherfucker! You broke my nose!

Me: I'm about to break a whole lot more than that you fuckhead! I'm going to kill you.

I punch him in the stomach and we stood in stances.

Dr. Storm Clone: You scared shithead? Well you should be. Because this-

Suddenly, he stopped his sentence as he smelled something.

Dr. Storm Clone: What's that disgusting smell?!

Kadma: Oh, don't tell me.

We saw Poromon wearing yet another pair of Bulk Biceps' socks!

Hsi Wu: I thought we put those in the wash!

Bulk Biceps: Oh, I forgot to tell you. I always have an extra pair.

Me: YUCK! But that was clever!

Nico: Nice!

Dr. Stone Clone was throwing up!

POW!

I punched him in the chest.

Then all the horrors came.

Everyone else attacked the horrors and destroyed them with everything we got and we were killing them all. Juryrigg was tearing apart all the machines all over the place and destroying them. I punched the Dr. Storm Clone in the face and kicked him in the stomach. I fired an energy blast at him and it hit him and exploded and blasted his whole right arm clear off! He screamed in excruciating pain as he was clutching the stub of his missing arm.

Me: Had enough?

Dr. Storm Clone: (ENRAGED GROWL) FUCK YOU ASSHOLE!

Me: Fuck YOU asshole.

I punched him in the face again.

Me: (sighs) OK. The reference was cut off. But we can work with this.

Taro: Does it matter if there's a reference or not as long as it gets the job done?

Me: No matter. I said it before. But it was cool.

I teleported and blasted and pulverized the clone.

Georgina smashed the Madison Storm clone with rock fists.

Luna and Sam bashed and pulverized the Storm Clone all over and blasted him with lava and water.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted the Storm Clone.

Irma and Kadma fired waves of water and earth and blasted the Madison Storm all over.

Me: Take that!

Poromon: Smell the stinky socks! SMELL THEM!

He shoved them in his face.

Nico: Take that!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Madison Storm Clone and smashed them all over.

Poromon began drinking beer bottles.

He threw them and smashed them on the clones head.

Nico: NICE!

Then Bronze Kneecap, Ebon, El Oso, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Wrecking Crew, Turtle, and Speed Demon appeared.

Nico: Bronze Kneecap, Ebon, El Oso, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Wrecking Crew, Turtle, and Speed Demon.

Bronze Kneecap: Brings back memories, huh?

Nico: It sure does.

Ebon: Britney Crosby and the others met you guys at Horrorland, after all.

Qin: Yeah they sure did!

El Oso: But you guys are still blowing this place up.

Lola: Yeah we are.

Count Vertigo: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Annihilator 5000.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Overdrive: We first met the movie versions of them.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Lola: That was awesome.

?: It sure was.

A figure came out and it was DARKLIPTOR from episodes 15 and 27 of In Space!

---

In "T.J.'s Identity Crisis", Darkonda forces Ecliptor to merge with him, and then battles the Rangers in his Darkliptor form. Upon being overwhelmed and defeated by Andros and T.J., Darkliptor is forcibly split back into the two villains. Darkonda then grabs hold of Ecliptor, fusing with him again as they're grown by the Satellasers. At the climax of this battle, when faced with the Astro Delta Megazord's final attack, Darkonda split the fused form apart and held Ecliptor in front of him to take the brunt of the blow.

In "Astronema Thinks Twice", Darkonda again forces Ecliptor to merge with him, but this time Ecliptor manages to force them apart, much to Darkonda's surprise and anger. This marked the last appearance of the form.

---

T.J.: Darkliptor!

Darkliptor: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were a fusion of Darkonda and Ecliptor and you were defeated easily by T.J. And Andros.

Darkliptor: That's right. Good memory.

Qin: That is cool.

Darkliptor: Have you guys seen my Ecliptor component yet?

William: Actually, no.

Me: We'll have to battle him later.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Stella, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Lincoln, Liam, Zach, Clyde, Rusty, Girl Jordan, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Titanium Toenail, Golden Gut, Gilded Arches, Copper Cranium, Brass Knuckles, Iron Lung, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - Nico's rescue was facing the Annihilator 3000 and Diamond Sam and Yamika the Cursed Sword Transformed

---

Bronze Kneecap was first.

Bronze Kneecap (to Stella): Nico's rescue was facing the Annihilator 3000. Diamond Sam and Yamika the Cursed Sword Transformed too.

Stella Zhau: It was really awesome and it was amazing. We faced the Annihilator 3000 on Glaren and it was in every way like Ultron.

Terrorsaur: Boy that was awesome!

Pinkie Pie: It was a really amazing battle!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: It sure was cool.

Sprocket: I agree.

Bronze Kneecap: That is cool. Lets do it!

Stella: INKRA LETS DRAW!

She turned into an Ink themed hero!

Stella Zhau: I am LADY INK BLOT! (ECHOING) INK DELUGE BLAST!

She fired a wave of ink and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lily Loud, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Lisa, Lola, Lana, Laney, Lucy, Lincoln, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon, Talon, Hotstreak, Puff, Kangor, Madeline Spaulding, M.O.E. Sinestro, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Us battling Another Ice Cream Org, Whale Nezilar, Music Box Org, Barad Dur - The Tower of Sauron, White Blood Cell Weirdo, Cactus Phantom, Tsumiki Phantom, Rambling Ghost and Titanium Toenail who were the

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon (to Lily): Nico, Chazz's team, Titanium Toenail's team, and the others did good battling The Tower of Sauron, White Blood Cell Weirdo, Cactus Phantom, Tsumiki Phantom, Rambling Ghost and Titanium Toenail. They were the Keyblade Knight of the planet Jakku and the Embodiment of Moon

Lily: Yeah we were amazed to see them! We did not expect the Tower of Sauron to be with you guys.

Nightshade: Indeed that was very unexpected.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was completely shocking!

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was crazy.

Hex: Yeah.

Ebon: Yeah the Tower of Sauron was built to keep an eye out for intruders. It was for Universe 666 Sauron and it's EVERWATCHING always. Lets do it!

Lily: GLOWRA LETS SHINE!

She turned into a glowing water hero!

Lily: I am LADY GLOWBLUE! (ECHOING) GLOWING WATER MAELSTROM!

Lily fired waves of glowing water and the group fired waves of bones. blood, skulls, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Black Cuervo, Titanium Titan, Puma Loco, Golden Eagle Twins, Señor Sinestro, Django, Don Octavio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - Lincoln's rescue was in Lansing, Michigan, and we went there after hearing an old legend that was told over a hundred years ago, and we also went there to end the centuries old curse tied to this legend.

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso (to Sunset Shimmer): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Lansing, Michigan after hearing an old legend that was told over a hundred years ago. He ended the centuries old curse tied to this legend.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he sure did and it was really cool.

El Oso: What was the legend?

Sunset Shimmer: Well it was scary.

---

Allie Calavera: My grandfather told me this story when I was a child, and I remembered it all too well. It started over a hundred years ago in 1910, there was a boy who was born here, his name is Miguel Calavera, and according to my grandfather, he's my great-great-great-great grandfather. Like me, he was born with incredible dark powers, but he was forbidden by his parents to show them to anyone for fear of being accused of being a witch because of the fear of witches. However, everyone did look at him strangely, his eyes were black as coal and he was always dressed in dark clothes. One of the people said that they'd seen him talking to someone that wasn't there, and that frightened them, but it didn't stop there: children began waking up from nightmares late at night and the people reported seeing a figure at their windows, a sign of ghostly phenomenon, and they also saw animal corpses and the milk was sour: those were signs of witchcraft, and to the townspeople at the time, it made a lot of sense. Soon enough, they put all the signs together, and discovered they have a witch in their midst and it was most likely Miguel.

We gasped.

Allie Calavera: But, it didn't end there, Miguel drove a huge wedge in his family when someone saw him doing fortune telling which was forbidden at that time. Soon enough, he was brought before the people accused of witchcraft, and as a result, he was shunned forever, banned from Lansing, and was forever cut off from everyone including his own parents. But, they would be in very huge trouble, in his anger, Miguel hurled a curse on the entire community saying that the people of Lansing will suffer his revenge, whether they're sleeping in their beds or sitting in their chairs, everyone will suffer his revenge.

Me: Oh no! He's laid a curse on Lansing.

Allie Calavera: Exactly, and among the shocked population were those who had sought his counsel, they fear that the curse will haunt them for generations to come. But, one evening, on December 21st, The Winter Solstice, delirious from hunger and driven mad from isolation and loneliness, Miguel wandered in search of food, but one morning, a farmer doing his early chores discovered something in rags, and he saw who it was: Miguel Calavera, he perished from starvation and froze to death, but the problems were far from over. Hoping to preserve his eternal soul, his parents recovered his body and dig him a grave in a secret late night burial, but as soon as the people found out, they ordered that an oak tree was planted on his grave to keep his dark soul from escaping.

FLASHBACK ENDS.

El Oso: Ay caramba! That is a scary legend!

Kairi Yano: Yeah! That is scary!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That would have been a perfect legend for Halloween.

Sunburn: It sure would.

El Oso: No kidding! I'm glad that they stopped him. Lets do it!

Sunset Shimmer: FIREFORGIVE LETS BURN FIRE!

She turned into a fire hero!

Sunset Shimmer: I am THE FLAMES OF FORGIVENESS! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire and the blasts all hit the group and smashed them down.

---

Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Gwen, Lindsey, Izzy, LeShawna, Beth, Samey, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Edward and Mandarin VS Count Vertigo, Bane, Riddler, Two Face, Penguin, Evil Clayface, Killer Croc, Evil Top Man, Top, Evil Bright Man, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles - The mascots wore Bulk Biceps REALLY STINKY SOCKS and make some of us hurl our guts out

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo (to Courtney): The mascots wore Bulk Biceps' REALLY STINKY SOCKS! I bet that made some of you guys hurl your guts out!

Courtney: OH IT WAS SO DISGUSTING! Bulk said he had never washed his socks in over 6 years! We absolutely covered Nico in vomit!

Froze: IT WAS REALLY GROSS!

Fluttershy: It sure was and I'm sorry I did that to Nico.

Tornado Bolt: That was gross! You know how much Bulk Biceps loves to work out though. The guy is like Larry the Lobster in every way.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that is true.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

Count Vertigo: I can't believe that I didn't notice that. Lets do it!

Courtney: DRANFIRE LETS BURN!

She turned into an Anti-Total Drama Fire Themed hero!

Courtney: I am ANTI-DRAMAFIRE! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM OF DEATH TO TOTAL DRAMA!

Courtney fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed them down.

---

Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, T.J., Carlos, Cassie, Ashley, Zhane, Alpha 5, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Overload, Gearhead, Plasmus, Cinderblock, XANA William, Monster Mystery Machine, Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - OH GOOD GOD! BULK BICEPS NEEDS TO DO LAUNDRY!

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive (to Andros): GOOD GOD, BULK BICEPS NEEDS TO DO LAUNDRY! Also, which vehicle can I use around here?

Andros: Well bumper cars won't help out.

Overdrive: Good point.

Andros: But yeah! His socks are terrible!

Mai: YUCK!

Rarity: Oh it was dreadfully disgusting!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was!

Gill Grunt: HOOWEE! What a nasty smell!

Overdrive: Boy my nose would be burning! Lets do it!

Andros: STARQUA LETS SHIMMER!

He turned into a Space themed hero!

Andros: I AM STARSTRIKER! (ECHOING) STARS OF JUSTICE!

He fired waves of energy and stars and the group fired waves of water, Ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Starfire, Raven, Teela, Helen Wheels, Charmcaster, Sunny Tennyson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Amora the Enchantress, Eli Moon, Baron Mordo, Circe, Felix Faust, Tala, Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - One Day in Horrorland Next

---

Enchantress was next.

DC Enchantress (to Ilana): One Day in Horrorland is Next. (confused) So, who exactly is the villain this time?

Ilana: It's monsters that haven't turned over a new leaf. But the clone of Madison Storm was an extra. Also he was the main bad guy that the team faced her back in 2019 and it was crazy.

Ets: Yeah we were told about what went down here the last time and it was crazy! It was back in 2019.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure was crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was crazy. Madison Storm is one nasty jerk!

Spyro: He sure is!

DC Enchantress: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Ilana: TITANIANA LETS GROW GIANT!

She turned into a Titan themed hero!

Ilana: I am LADY SYMBIOTIC TITAN! (ECHOING) GALALUNA MEGABLAST SURPRISE!

She fired a massive energy blast and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Whenua, Golem, Pohatu, Onewa, Tara, Geoforce, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Molten Man, Melter, Living Laser, Reverse Flash, Grizzly, Dark Flash, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - We went to Horrorland back in 2019 and blew the whole place to smithereens.

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit (to Onua): You guys went to Horrorland back in 2019. And ended up blowing the whole place to smithereens!

Onua: Yeah we were there back then and we reduced this whole park to nothing but a crater.

Smolder: That was awesome hearing about it.

Applejack: Boy it sure was awesome.

Apple Bloom: Yeah and these rides are scary.

Flashwing: And it was also where we confirmed suspicions for the Paradigm Brothers making Air Power Gene-slammers.

Tar Pit: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Onua: EARTHROCK LETS AVALANCHE!

He turned into an Earth themed hero.

Onua: I AM LORD OF EARTH! (ECHOING) ROCKSTORM AVALANCHE!

Onua fired waves of rock and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Sophie, Zhalia, Dante Vale, Phoenix, Quetzalcoatl, Umbra, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, Fearful 5, Lead Head Gang, Nick O' Teen, Touch & Go, Gangreen Gang, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Horrorland 2.0 is horrifying Especially with The Thing Cage!

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker: (to Lok) Horrorland 2.0 is horrifying.

Thunderball: Especially with The Thing Cage!

Lok Lambert: I don't know what the HELL SLAPPY WAS THINKING DOING THAT ATTRACTION!

Mia Addision: THAT IS HORRIFYINGLY INSANE! Especially with how much of a nightmare that monstrosity gave Kate Lloyd and MacReady!

Rainbow Dash: And with how it scared Fluttershy almost to death!

Scootaloo: Yeah that was awful!

Whirlwind: No kidding there!

Piledriver: Boy SLAPPY IS REALLY MAKING US MAD!

Bulldozer: You're not kidding there!

Wrecker: Yeah! Lets do it!

Lok: QUETZALCOATLA LETS FLY WITH THE BLUE STAR!

He turned into a Quetzalcoatl Hero!

Lok: I am QUETZALCOATL - MASTER OF THE WIND! (ECHOING) BLUE STAR OF FURY JUSTICE!

He fired a wave of blue energy and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Akira, Chris Taylor, Ed Grant, Jessica, Noriko, DISK Wars Thor, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Melter, Living Laser, Crimson Dynamo, Grizzly, Mole Man, Queen Bee, Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Slappy made a clone of Madison Storm and I am beating the living fuck out of him!

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle: (to Hikaru) Slappy made a clone of Madison Storm.… who J.D. is currently beating the living fuck out of.

Hikaru: Yeah that is awesome! J.D. really is showing no mercy on him!

Esther Blanchett: I agree there! That is intensely awesome.

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure is awesome and cool.

King Solar: J.D. really is showing no mercy on him and really means business.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: Yeah go J.D.!

Spotlight: That is for sure!

Turtle: I have a feeling that J.D. is really going to rip him apart! Lets do it!

Hikaru: MJOLNIRA LETS STRIKE!

He turned into a Thor themed hero!

Hikaru: I am LORD MJÖLNIR! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING HAMMER THUNDERSTRIKE!

He fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Jaden, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Alexis, Syrus, Zane, Chumley, Aster Phoenix, Blair, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Evil Quick Man, Evil Charge Man, Evil Nitro Man, Evil Turbo Man, Evil Dive Man, Dark Flash, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - SLAPPY IS REALLY PISSING US OFF BIG TIME!

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) SLAPPY IS REALLY PISSING US OFF BIG TIME! This Horrorland is even more dangerous then the first one!

Jaden: Yeah it sure is! With the inclusion of The Thing Monsters, Slasher Clones and more!

Reggie McDonald: Including aliens from other planets! And the Aliens from Battle Los Angeles.

Princess Luna: Yeah these aliens were horrifying!

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there!

Snowdrop: Nightmare City!

Gari: Yeah that is for sure!

Blackout: What a horrible place.

Speed Demon: No shit! Lets do it!

Jaden: ELEMENTALLA LETS MAKE SOME ELEMENTS!

He turned into an Elemental HERO Themed hero.

Jaden: I am ELEMENTAL HERO J-FORCE! (ECHOING) ELEMENTS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

He fired waves of fire, water, earth, wind, lightning, light and darkness and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Hayley Davis VS Mermaid Dopant

---

The Mermaid Dopant was next.

Mermaid Dopant: Sorry you had to go through all that because of your so-called father.

Hayley Davis: It's all right. But I'm glad he is gone.

Mermaid Dopant: Yeah me too.

Hayley fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Dopant down.

---

Jeri Jigan VS Another Geats

---

Another Geats was next.

Jeri Jigan: Another Geats from 2022! That is awesome.

Another Geats: It sure is.

Jeri Jigan: Yeah and that Suel guy is really bad news! I have a feeling we're going to kill him in the future.

Another Geats: Yeah and he is also Kamen Rider RegadΩ And he is awful.

Jeri Jigan: I can tell! And I saw that Kamen Rider Geats finished up just last week.

Another Gears: Yep. So they might be joining you guys very shortly.

Jeri Jigan: Yep.

Jeri fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Jeri Jigan: Oh yeah! Another Geats you have failed this world. Huh?

She saw Raise Buckles all over the ground and they were all Raise Buckles imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

Jeri Jigan: Wow! Nico look at this!

Nico came.

Nico: Whoa! Raise Buckles from Kamen Rider Geats imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

Jeri Jigan: Wow! This is awesome!

Nico: It sure is. Boy Ace Ukiyo and the Geats Riders are going to flip seeing this. Well done Jeri.

Jeri Jigan: Thanks.

Nico and Jeri went and picked them up and got the Ridewatch and legend items for the Geats Riders.

---

Shadow Noir VS Universe 666 Emperor Yodon

---

Universe 666 Emperor Yodon was next.

Shadow Noir: So I have the Universe 666 Counterpart of Emperor Yodon as my archenemy. That is awesome.

Universe 666 Emperor Yodon: Indeed it is.

Shadow Noir: And it's fitting too because I am a darkness master myself.

Universe 666 Emperor Yodon: It is fitting.

Shadow fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Iona Inferno VS King Cash

---

King Cash was next.

Iona Inferno: You know King Cash you remind me of those Terracotta Soldiers from China that I read about in books. Those were awesome.

King Cash: That's what I'm based off of.

Iona Inferno: That is awesome. Those soldiers are over 2,200 years old and they are really amazing pieces of art and history.

King Cash: That's right. Do you know what they were built for?

Iona Inferno: From what I remember they were built as a Funerary Art to the armies of the first emperor of China, Qin Shi Huang, to protect him in the afterlife.

King Cash: That's right. Good memory.

Iona Inferno: Thanks.

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Pelee Plesiosaurus VS Crater Lake Monster.

---

Crater Lake Monster was next.

Pelee Plesiosaurus: Wow! The Plesiosaurus from the 1977 movie Crater Lake Monster. I remember watching that movie with my father back when I was a little girl. That was really scary. But it got me into learning so much about marine prehistoric creatures.

She fired waves of water and blasted him down.

---

Taylor Kamiyama - Embodiment of Saber VS Fire Bug.

---

Fire Bug was next.

Taylor Kamiyama: Wow! Fire Bug from Kamen Rider in America.

Fire Bug: That's right.

Taylor Kamiyama: Yep your Japanese counterpart was originally from 1988.

Fire Bug: That's right. Cool huh?

Taylor Kamiyama: It sure is!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

---

Rachel Shindo - Embodiment of Blades VS La Balva De.

---

La Balva De was next.

Rachel Shindo: So my Archenemy is from Kamen Rider Kuuga from the year 2000.

La Balva De: That's right and I am for the rose.

Rachel Shindo: That's my favorite flower. So pretty.

She fired waves of ice and blasted her down.

---

Kenzie Fukiyama - Embodiment of Espada VS Kasha

---

Kasha was next.

Kenzie Fukiyama: This is gonna be awesome.

Kasha: you got that right.

She fired waves of lightning and blasted Kasha down.

Reika Ogami - Embodiment of Buster VS Gammaizer Planet.

Gammaizer Planet was next.

Reika Ogami: Boy this will be fun. I think it's awesome that there are so many amazing Gammaizers.

Gammaizer Planet: There sure are.

Reika fired waves of earth and blasted him down.

Raelynn Akamichi - Embodiment of Kenzan VS Xibalba

Xibalba was next.

Raelynn Akamichi: You know you're named after the Mayan version of the Underworld.

Xibalba: I know. I get that a lot.

Raelynn Akamichi: That is cool.

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

Tamara Daishinji - Embodiment of Slash VS Professor Milo

Professor Milo was next.

Tamara Daishinji: I've heard so much about what you do Professor Milo. You do all kinds of shady criminal dealings and all that.

Professor Milo: Yes that's right.

Tamara Daishinji: Vypra's going to keep a REALLY close eye on you.

She fired waves of flowers and smashed him down.

---

Hailey Fukamiya - Embodiment of Calibur VS Penny the Chicken

---

Penny the Chicken was next.

Hailey Fukamiya: Boy you are an ugly chicken and I would not want to eat you for dinner.

She fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sayaka Hikaru VS Geiru Toneido

---

Geiru Toneido was next.

Sayaka Hikaru: This will shine the light down.

She fired waves of light and blasted her down.

---

Reagan Shindai VS Furio Tigre

---

Furio Tigre was next.

Furio Tigre: This will be fun.

Reagan Shindai: I'm ready for you.

She fired waves of butterflies and smashed Furio down.

---

Rebecca Shindai VS Super Phoenix

---

Super Phoenix was next.

Rebecca Shindai: I'm going to put your flames out.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Brianna Fukuhara VS April May

---

April May was next.

April May: I'm ready for this.

Brianna Fukuhara: And I'm going to burn.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed April down.

---

Isabella Solomon VS Pauline Phoenix

---

Pauline Phoenix was next.

Isabella Solomon: This will be good.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed Pauline down.

---

Michaela Storious VS Richard Wellington

---

Richard Wellington was next.

Michaela Storious: This will be fun.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Darkliptor.

---

Darkliptor was next.

Darkliptor: Boy this is a scary place here.

Nico: You're not kidding there. That was a crazy adventure back in 2019.

May: It sure was and it was awesome.

Darkliptor: That is cool. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Horrorland 2.0., they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They all transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Andros: Spiral Saber! Blaster Mode!

T.J.: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

They were ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Darkliptor you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to destroy Horrorland.

Tsukasa: This time, for good!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Jetman!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) EVIL STAR 6!

She summoned Evil Star, Stormy, Glut, Tahnok Kal, Zebra Brothers and Evil Princess!

Me: Oh yeah!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized the clone of storm all over.

Quadore blasted and smashed him.

Bronze Kneecap: DON'T MAKE ME USE THIS! HAMMER RAM BASHER!

Ebon: SHADOW DARK BLAST!

El Oso: BEAR STORM BLAST!

Count Vertigo: VERTIGO TRANCE STORM!

Overdrive: OVERDRIVE VEHICLE BOMBER!

DC Enchantress: MAGIC OF DARKNESS BLAST!

Tar Pit: TAR OF STICKY DOOM!

Wrecking Crew: WRECKING CREW FIRESTORM!

Turtle: TURTLES OF DOOM!

Speed Demon: SPEEDING FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Blackout, Hardhead, Sailor Moon and Lizzy Morris used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blackout's weapons and Hardhead's weapons and Lizzy and Sailor Moon's powers 100-fold

Blackout and Sailor Moon: MOONLIGHT LASER FURY BLAST!

Hardhead and Lizzy Morris: LIGHTNING MISSILE STORM!

Vakama of the Fire Metru and Pyro: FIRESTORM PYRO BURST!

Georgina of the Rock Giant and Hsi Wu: SKY STONE STORM!

Earth of the Planet Earth and Grumblemon: EARTH SPIRIT BARRAGE!

Emerald Goldenbraid of the Unicorn and Electrocutioner: UNICORN FURY THUNDERSTRIKE!

Ino Yamanaka of the Flower Power and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF THE NINJA BLAST!

Whitney of the Plants and Comic Book Guy: COMIC BOOK FLOWER STORM!

Cameron of the Smarts of Iron and Juggernaut: SMASHING IRON BLAST!

Volcana of the Fire and Larxene: LIGHTNING VOLCANO BLAST!

Rex of The Nanites and Multiplex: NANITE CLONE STORM!

Rainbow Dash of Lightning Loyalty and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING STORM BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Lizzy Morris, Nico, me, Eli, Laney and Lola: HORRORLAND DESTROYER BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MONSTER ELEMENT STYLE: MUMMY!

Entrapta: MONSTER LIGHTNING STYLE: BASILISK!

Perfuman: MONSTER NATURE STYLE: GRIFFIN!

Frosta: MONSTER ICE STYLE: KRAMPUS!

Jessica Kaios: MONSTER FIRE STYLE: DRAGON!

Yuna: MONSTER WATER STYLE: HYDRA!

Toph: MONSTER EARTH STYLE: GOLEM!

Makoto: MONSTER WIND STYLE: PEGASUS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said monsters.

Lincoln and his harem: MONSTER FINAL SMASH: MONSTER MASH!

They summoned various monster to attack the horrors And the clone of Madison Storm!

We then flew up

Lincoln: And now, this is the end for Horrorland 2.0. for good!

We fired massive rainbow energy balls that hit Horrorland 2.0. and it exploded in a massive explosion and it was reduced to nothing more than a crater and banished all of Horrorland to the Black Gates.

Nico: Goodbye and good riddance forever, Horrorland.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Empress.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING ME, MARCELINE ABADEER!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam

Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Empress, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than The Empress, one of the five vampires in The Vampire King's Court.

Marceline: Should've known you'd come back as well, Empress.

The Empress: You ain't staking me this time, and now, I'm gonna make you and your friends pay for what you did to me long ago.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) As if, the only thing you're going to get is a stake driven through your black heart.

Suddenly, Brunhilde Ildsverd's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a sky blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Shiranui Sunsaga-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Empress, she left sky blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) You really make me sick to my stomach, Hierophant, you are nothing more than a bloodthirsty vampire who's wrought terror and mayhem through The Kingdom of Ooo for more than nine hundred years, I thought the land was rid of you, but to find out Slappy brought you back, now that puppet's gone too far, we'll deal with him soon, but you, you will be dealt with here and now.

Suddenly, Brunhilde Ildsverd was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Shiranui Sunsaga flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Empress: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Brunhilde Ildsverd emerged, but she was changed forever.

Brunhilde Ildsverd grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and dark blue hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Shiranui Sunsaga emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sky blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Shiranui Sunsaga with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow sun-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Brunhilde Ildsverd has on a short-sleeved dark blue blouse, sleeveless sky blue gemstone encrusted midriff top, long frilly sky blue skirt with encrusted jewels around her waist, blue stockings, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Shiranui Sunsaga surrounded by fire and snow. Suddenly, Brunhilde Ildsverd felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sky blue angel wings with blonde tips on the large sky blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight blonde wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, Brunhilde Ildsverd has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sky blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Brunhilde Ildsverd's massive Shiranui Sunsaga-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Brunhilde Ildsverd's Eternal Norwegian Fire Ice Shiranui Sunsaga Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Norwegian Fire Ice Shiranui Sunsaga Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Shiranui Sunsaga etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight sky blue blade, large blonde phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sky blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blonde phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large blonde phoenix heads is a large blonde phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and sky blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Brunhilde Ildsverd has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sky blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shiranui Sunsaga's head with sky blue gems for eyes and large sky blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji below Shiranui Sunsaga that said, "Brunhilde Ildsverd, Gene-Slammer of

Shiranui Sunsaga, Masters of The Powers of Fire and Norwegian Snow, Awesome Master of Parkour, Defender of Norway's Long History, Powerful Dodgeball Player, Member of The Dodgeball Trifecta, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Girl Jordan, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies and Dark Chandler, Despiser and Destroyer of Hawk and Hank, Archenemy of The Ice Queen, Destroyer of The Empress, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snow, Ice, Fire, Parkour, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ブリュンヒルデ・イルズヴェルド、不知火サンサーガのジーン・スラマー、火の力とノルウェーの雪の達人、パルクールの素晴らしい達人、ノルウェーの長い歴史の擁護者、強力なドッジボール選手、ドッジボール・トリフェクタのメンバー、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ガール・ジョーダンの親愛なる友人、愛する守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、いじめっ子とダーク・チャンドラーを軽蔑する者、ホークとハンクを軽蔑する者で破壊者、氷の女王の宿敵、皇后の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして雪、氷、火、パルクール、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Brunhilde Ildsverd's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Brunhilde Ildsverd has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHIRANUI SUNSAGA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ARCTIC NORWEGIAN FIRE SNOWSTORM SHIRANUI SUNSAGA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ARCTIC NORWEGIAN FIRE SNOWSTORM SHIRANUI SUNSAGA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ARCTIC NORWEGIAN FIRE SNOWSTORM SHIRANUI SUNSAGA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Brunhilde Ildsverd's Super Angel-Shiranui Sunsaga-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Empress saw it, she used her hypnosis to hypnotize her, but it didn't work as she was immune, and Brunhilde Ildsverd fired a massive barrage of sky blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Empress and exploded and she was knocked down, she got back up, but she was now pissed off.

Girl Jordan: (GASPS) Oh, whoa!

Mollie: No way, did Brunhilde…?!

Sophia Presley: She did.

Lincoln: That's right, Brunhilde Ildsverd has transformed into her Super Angel-Shiranui Sunsaga-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we deal with the fourth of The Vampire King's Court.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Arctic Norwegian Snow Firestorm Shiranui Sunsaga Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Arctic Norwegian Snow Firestorm Shiranui Sunsaga Phoenix Angel Love) (Norwegian

Accent) She will pay for everything that she's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Brunhilde Ildsverd.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Empress, now you're about to suffer the same fate as your buddies.

Brunhilde Ildsverd and Lincoln went after The Empress, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sky blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and

Mermaids at The Empress and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on her, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and massive angelic and demonic greatswords at his side and he and Brunhilde Ildsverd also attacked her with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Empress even more madder with rage.

The Empress: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Empress charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in her black heart, but Brunhilde Ildsverd fired a powerful sky blue energy blast at them which hit her hard and she got knocked down, and then, Lincoln got out a stake and stabbed her in her heart as she exploded into white dust, and then, Lincoln opened his mouth and devoured her soul gaining her hypnosis. Then, an energy card with The Empress' drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished her to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Brunhilde Ildsverd and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Brunhilde Ildsverd's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive sky blue angel wings are permanent.

Brunhilde Ildsverd: (Norwegian Accent) This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and the other vampires nine centuries ago. Thanks for helping me destroy The Empress for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Brunhilde.

Suddenly, Brunhilde Ildsverd wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Brunhilde Ildsverd's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Shiranui Sunsaga flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and snow falling down around them and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Brunhilde Ildsverd sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and we took down the fourth of The Vampire King's Court: The Empress.

Marceline: And you also devoured her soul and gained her hypnosis. Which means the last one of the vampires that you guys have to get rid of is.

Lincoln: The Vampire King.

Me: No doubt he'll be a really tough challenge tomorrow, but we've dealt with powerful vampires like him in the past, so you'll be ready for him. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the person we're meeting tomorrow: Misty Zephyr, Queen of The Wind Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: That's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Misty Zephyr is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Wind Fairies of Zephyr Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Wind Fairies. Misty Zephyr is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over ice and possess many incredible powers over wind and magic. Lincoln met Misty Zephyr when he discovered a portal that led to Zephyr Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Misty from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Crystal was very impressed by

Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: Wow.

Lincoln: She's an incredible master of wind and magic, and anyone who tried to attack her would wind up getting blown away and carried off by the winds.

Nico: Wait. Is that the food from there?!

DC Enchantress: Well, we couldn't let good food go to waste.

Tar Pit: Especially the ice cream.

Piledriver: That's a good point.

Bulldozer: Either way, Horrorland is a forgotten memory.

Turtle: Now just one last thing.

Poromon: What's that?

Speed Demon: Put those spare socks in the wash!

Me: I agree!

Poromon: Okay okay!

Qin: Good.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Lizzy Morris: (To the viewers) Horrorland is gone for good.

Me: Yep.

We went back home, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Slappy: Tell me you have control over that Mask Shop Owner!

Haunted Mask: He hasn't fought back ever since this started. So yeah. I have him under control.

Bob Roth: What exactly are you planning?

Haunted Mask: (smirks evilly) I'm actually reusing my previous plan.

UH OH!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 19 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Titanum Titan, Megalon, Gabatt Kababacci, Wood Ninja, Tap Tap and Stoica as well as Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze and Evangelyne and we're going into a cave to hunt for Fifi the Vampire Poodle and this is one nasty dog that is thirsty for blood. Sand Girl Jordan and Selia the Selkie are going to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Sneeky, Cat O' 9 Tails, Necky, Zinger, Gnawty, Boo Barrel, Toothberry, Megalon and Titanium Titan. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wind Man. Her name is Winona Wind.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Melanie Adoncia, The Candy Master of Royal Woods, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Vampire King, the last member of his court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes"

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and we're going to destroy the evil Planeswalker, Sifa Grent. And we're going to meet Misty Zephyr, Queen of The Wind Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Wind Fairies of Zephyr Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Wind Fairies. Misty Zephyr is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over ice and possess many incredible powers over wind and magic. Lincoln met Misty Zephyr when he discovered a portal that led to Zephyr Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Misty from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Misty was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Next up is The Haunted Mask.

See you all next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 20

## THE HAUNTED MASK

---

Walking through a scary dark cave in the middle of the forest outside of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Titanium Titan, Megalon, Gabatt Kababacci, Wood Ninja, Tap Tap and Stoica as well as Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze and Evangelyne along with Carter Grayson, Ed the Protector, Aligned Bumblebee, Cody Burns, Snake, Shoichi, Georgina, Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Irma, and Kadma and it was a spooky cave.

Me: (Imitating Patrick) Oooh. Scary dark cave.

Xenia: Very creepy.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: This cave is scary.

Sam Manson: It sure is a creepy place.

Varie: We never saw this one before.

Lola: We sure haven't.

Nuju: Yeah it sure is creepy.

Nico: Nuju, I want to thank you, Titanium Titan, and your teams for coming.

Nuju: No problem Nico. This will be good.

Sam Manson: I love a good cave hunt.

Nico: Sam, when do you expect you and Danny to have a baby?

Sam Manson: (Blushes) Uhh. We haven't thought of that.

Me: Nico it's too early for that yet.

Camie: Yeah give it some time.

Nico: Sorry.

Sam Manson: No worries. But we're still planning for it.

Nico: Oh.

Juran: I can see it now. Your kid having ghost powers

Sam Manson: (LAUGHS) That would be so cool.

Me: The Legacy of Danny Phantom.

Lincoln: Ooh I like the sound of that.

Sam Manson: Me too.

Me: I never expected to go back to Horrorland like that.

Xenia: Me neither.

Camie: That was scary.

Fluttershy: It sure was.

Nico: And the mascots were wearing Bulk Biceps stinky socks and thanks a lot for hurling all over me guys!

Me: Sorry dude! The smell was really unbearable!

Nico: At least they made the Storm clone puke.

Me: They sure did. And we blew the entirety of Horrorland 2.0 to kingdom come and banished it all to the Black Gates.

Qin: Good riddance.

Laney: Yeah that was a nightmare.

Lana: The ice cream and food was good though.

We laughed!

Lana: (LOUD BELCH!) (ECHOING)

Nico: A Horror's heart doesn't taste good. At all

Qin: No it doesn't.

Me: BLECH! That is disgusting.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: But at least Lizzy and her brothers will never experience Horrorland ever again.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Carol: And now the world is forever safe from it.

Little did we know that as we were walking through the cave, something was watching us and Piercing red Eyes were looking at us from the shadows and it was seeing our circulatory systems and growling ferociously.

We continued on. Oblivious to the watching eyes from the shadows.

Nico: Georgina, Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Xenia the Xerneas, Irma, and Kadma did good

Me: They sure did

Georgina: It sure was fun.

Qin: Yeah it was great.

Sam S.L.: That was so fun guys.

Camie: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Lola: Guys I don't want to sound like I'm scared but I can't help but get this feeling that we're being watched.

Nico: (laughs) C'mon, Lola. Don't tell me you're getting cold feet.

Lola: No I'm serious Nico. I have this feeling we're being watched.

Eli: Wait she's right. I sense it too.

Nico: Weird.

Me: This is so unu.. WHOA!

I tripped over something and then I saw that I tripped over a girl and she was in pain! She had black hair and had yellow clothes and had blue shoes.

Me: (GASP) Oh man!

Nico: Oh man! What happened to her!

I checked her.

Me: Her pulse is weak.

I looked at her neck and saw BITE WOUNDS ON IT!

Me: (GASP) She was bitten!

Natasha Hernandez: Vampire Bite! Not good!

Nico: But who is she?

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) Oh my god! Johanna!

Nico: You know her Brynja?

Brynja: I sure do. Her name is Johanna Sveinsdóttir and she is my friend from Reykjavik. She comes from a family of Geologists.

Me: Oh man. She must have come here for some reason.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: So a vampire did this to her?

Natasha Hernandez: Yeah those bite marks are unmistakable.

She was waking up.

Johanna: (Groans) (Icelandic Accent) Brynja?

Brynja: Johanna. You need to get help.

Me: Yeah.

Johanna: (GASP) I was attacked by a dog. It bit my neck.

Me: A dog? A dog did this to you?

Nico: But those are vampire marks

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that Fifi The Vampire Poodle is here, and she's causing havoc here in this cave.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man! A Vampire Poodle!?

Nico: From the Give Yourself Goosebumps story, Please Don't Feed The Vampire! Oh man, I knew it was going to be that vampire poodle, I just knew it.

Nico took out the book.

Me: Same here. That means Slappy sent it after us.

Nico: Not good.

Natasha Hernandez: This poodle is dangerous. But maybe I can help it. After all I am a vampire myself.

Lincoln: That dummy really enjoys pissing us off to no end. Well, then, since we got a dangerous Vampire Poodle to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Sand Girl Jordan: We got here as fast as we could.

Selia: We're ready for Fifi the Vampire Poodle, and ready to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This should be good. (Sensed for Fifi the Vampire Poodle) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that vampire poodle, she's 20 yards away and she's already prowling this cave we're in. We better head down into the cave further immediately before that monster causes any more trouble.

Nico: Right. We can't let this go on any further.

Lincoln: Exactly.

I got out my vampire hunting stuff.

Johanna: But if it bit me then that means I'm going to become a vampire!

Natasha Hernandez: Johanna listen. I know what it's like to be a vampire.

Johanna: You do?

Natasha Hernandez: I sure do. I am one myself. Being phobic of the sun, silver, garlic, crucifixes, holy water, and always having an endless thirst for blood, it's not fun. But I can help you overcome those weaknesses. Being a vampire is not that bad.

Johanna: How?

Natasha Hernandez: I'll tell you how along the way.

Johanna: How will I know when the changes are coming?

Natasha Hernandez: Your teeth will turn into fangs and you'll feel this rush of power.

Johanna: (GULP)

Juran: Time to get the stakes and get ready to kill ourselves a dog!

Me: Yeah!

Natasha Hernandez: After we separate its dark side. I got a plan.

Nico: Lets listen to Natasha. She is a vampire herself.

Zocks: Seperate it? Why can't we kill it right away? No one will know.

Natasha Hernandez: Because as a vampire myself and knowing how it feels I can turn this vampire poodle into a friendly dog and have it join the M.O.E. and the Redemption Squad. Trust me on this.

Nico: Okay.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out on Fifi the Vampire Poodle.

We arrived at a huge room clearing and it was where that vampire poodle was located at.

Nico: Okay, we made it. Now, everyone, keep your eyes peeled. There's no telling what that vampire poodle's capable of.

Me: Wow this is a big room.

Nico: Amazing.

Me: It seems quiet, too quiet.

Lincoln: She's here alright. (Sniffs) I can smell it, the stench of blood in the air.

Me: Yeah I smell it too.

Nico: Oh God, let's hope she hasn't attacked anyone here.

Suddenly, we saw a white poodle walk in front of us.

Camie: Aw, what a cute little…

Suddenly, the poodle roared as its eyes turned blood red and it had fangs: IT WAS FIFI THE VAMPIRE POODLE!

Camie: (SCREAMS AND HUGGED ME TIGHT)

Fluttershy: Goodness!

Nico: Yep, that's right.

Me: That's FiFi all right!

Laney held FiFi in place with vines!

Me: Nice one Laney!

Natasha went over to FiFi.

Fifi spat in her face.

Maria: Well, looks like this is goodbye! (gets out knife)

FiFi roared and then…

Natasha Hernandez: (HISSES!)

She bare her fangs and revealed piercing red eyes!

FiFi barked and licked her face.

Me: Aww.

Natasha Hernandez: See guys? She is a friendly dog to vampires. Such a good dog.

Lucy pet her too.

Lucy Loud: And I'm a vampire too. So we're cool too.

Maria: (to FiFi) Umm… I'm about to stab you with a knife. The least you can do is pretend to act terrified.

Me: Maria calm down and think this through.

Maria: Okay okay. Sorry.

Natasha Hernandez: Now let me work my magic here.

She chanted an incantation and separated FiFi's dark side from her and her light vampire half is a good dog and can go out in the sun and all that. Her dark half is a black poodle!

Me: There we go! This dog obviously does not know WHO IT IS FUCKING WITH!

Evil Fifi broke out and growled at us.

Carter: Lightspeed Rescue!

Shoichi: Henshin!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH!

Sand Girl Jordan: Okay, you seriously need to be taught a huge lesson, you bloodsucking mutt!

Lola: That is for sure!

Johanna then started breathing heavily!

Me: Uh oh!

Brynja: Johanna! Are you okay?

Johanna: I don't feel so good!

Then felt these JOLTS OF POWER! HER TEETH WERE TURNING INTO FANGS!

Evil Fifi tackled her to the ground and was about to bite her throat off!

Laney then formed vines and they held her in place.

I fired a sunlight flashlight and burned Evil FiFi all over.

Johanna: HELP ME!

Natasha Hernandez helped her.

Natasha Hernandez: Don't give into the thirst Johanna! You control this power. It doesn't control you!

She then got piercing red eyes and her canine teeth were fangs.

She got up and held her head and she reigned in the vampire power!

Johanna: Wow! I feel amazing.

Nico: Johanna how do you feel?

Johanna: I feel incredible.

Evil Fifi growled and roared.

I fired an ultraviolet blast and burned her.

Me: Nice.

Brynja: Wow! My best friend is a vampire.

Lola: Yeah that is cool.

Johanna: I hope my reflection shows up.

Nico: Is that what you're concerned about?!

Me: Nico! Lets let her have this test.

Nico: Okay fine.

Leni gave her a mirror and too Johanna's surprise her reflection was there.

Johanna: Wow! My reflection is here.

She saw her fangs.

Johanna: Whoa scary. But I look good.

Natasha: I'll help you overcome the phobia of sunlight.

She used a powerful spell on her and gave her full immunity to the vampires weaknesses and ended the thirst.

Johanna: Wow! That was cool!

Nico: Yep.

Johanna: Now we can destroy this bad dog!

Evil Fifi growled and tried to bite her face off.

But Johanna dodged and Brittney fired a blast of darkness and smashed her down.

Me: This vampire dog does not know WHO IT IS FUCKING WITH!

I activated an ultraviolet flashbang bomb and then in a massive flash of ultraviolet light it sent Evil FiFi flying and smashing her into a wall in the cave!

Xenia: NICE!

Nico: I wonder what we can make her corpse into

Me: I don't think we can do anything with it. It'll be nothing but ashes by the time we're done.

Nico: Good point.

Suddenly, Sand Girl Jordan's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a sandy brown energy aura with stars, sand, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Fifi the Vampire Poodle, she left sandy brown energy, stars, sand, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sand Girl Jordan: I always knew Slappy would one day send you here to attack us, you bloodsucking mutt, you give all dogs and the vampires we know a bad name, and for that, it's high-time we put you down for good.

Suddenly, Sand Girl Jordan was surrounded by a massive vortex of sandy brown energy with stars, sand, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a teal phoenix with red eyes glaring at Fifi the Vampire Poodle: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sand Girl Jordan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sand Girl Jordan grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large sandy brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sand-colored highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sandy brown eyes and a sandy brown energy aura with stars, sand, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix holding an hourglass full of sand in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sandy brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Sand, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sandy brown gems on the gold flame links and sandy brown crystal links and sandy brown phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with sandy brown gems for eyes and holding the Sand, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on the same outfit as Girl Jordan, but hers is more sand themed, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, sand, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with sand dunes surrounding it. Suddenly, Sand Girl Jordan felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive brown angel wings with sandy brown tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sandy brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Sand Girl Jordan's massive greatswords and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sandy brown energy, stars, sand, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sand Girl Jordan's L-Emental Egyptian Sand Dune Firestorm Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Egyptian Sand Dune Firestorm Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sand-colored gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged sandy brown blade, large sandy brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large sand-colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sandy brown phoenix heads with diamonds for eyes and a large sand-colored phoenix head with sand-colored gems for eyes and sand-colored gem in its mouth on the bottom of the sand-colored phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large sand-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with sand-colored gems for eyes and large sand-colored gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sand-colored kanji below the phoenix that said, "Sand Girl Jordan, Elemental Angel of Desert Sand and Fire, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Girlfriend of Air Lincoln, Archenemy of Universe 666 Sandman, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Sand, Fire, and Phoenixes"

砂の少女ジョーダン、砂漠の砂と火のエレメンタルエンジェル、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、エアリンカーンの愛するガールフレンド、ユニバース666の大敵サンドマン、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウドハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そして砂、火、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Sand Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL DESERT SANDSTORM FIERY SAND FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL DESERT SANDSTORM FIERY SAND FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL DESERT SANDSTORM FIERY SAND FIRESTORM PHOENIX ANGEL ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sand Girl Jordan's Super Angel-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Air Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lincoln: Yep, he's me alright.

Luna: Yeah, there's no mistaking that love-crazy look in those eyes anywhere.

But, when Evil Fifi the Vampire Poodle saw it, she ran at her to drain her blood, but Sand Girl Jordan fired a massive barrage of sandy brown energy, stars, sand, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Fifi and she got blown out of the house and we followed out, she got back up, but she was even angrier than ever.

Sand Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Desert Sand Storm Fire Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Desert Sand Storm Fire Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and really made her mad.

Nico: Big time, now she's really mad.

Selia: Well, we'll just make her even madder.

Lincoln: I agree, there's no way we're letting this vampire poodle run loose.

Suddenly, Selia's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Fifi the Vampire Poodle, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selia: Every single word Sand Girl Jordan said is true, you're a bad vampire dog who has no sense of respect for anyone and desires only to feed on the blood of innocent people. Now, you've got yourself in deep shit now, we're taking you down and we're so going to enjoy pissing Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Selia was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Fifi the Vampire Poodle: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selia grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair with seal cap on her head and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with planets swirling around it, she has a phoenix and Selkie emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on selkie earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Selkie with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua blue selkie-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the black crescent moon links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Selia has on her seal fur and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Selkie surrounded by water. Suddenly, Selia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings. Selia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Selia's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Selia the Selkie's Aquatic Maelstrom Selkie Angel Greatsword of Aquatic Maelstrom Selkie Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a Selkie and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue seal heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue seal heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the aqua blue seal heads is a large aqua blue seal head with blue gems for eyes and large blue red gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold seal head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the phoenix and Selkie that said, "Selia the Selkie, Legendary Voluptuous Selkie of Celtic Folklore, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Frighthound, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Seals, Selkies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セルキーのセリア、ケルト民間伝承の伝説的な官能的なセルキー、

多くのモンスターガールの友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌドソンの将来の妻、フライトハウンドの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、水の達人、アザラシ、セルキー、フェニックス、天使

Selia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CELTIC SELKIE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELTIC AQUATIC MAELSTROM WATER SEAL SELKIE ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CELTIC AQUATIC MAELSTROM WATER SEAL SELKIE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CELTIC AQUATIC MAELSTROM WATER SEAL SELKIE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Selia's Super Angel-Celtic Selkie-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Selia, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Fifi the Vampire Poodle saw it, she roared with rage and ran at her to drain her blood, but Selia fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, selkies, seals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Evil Fifi the Vampire Poodle and exploded with incredible power, she got back up, but now, she was beyond pissed off.

Selia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Aquatic Maelstrom Voluptuous Water Selkie Seal Angel and Divine Cosmic Celtic Aquatic Maelstrom Voluptuous Water Selkie Seal Angel Love) You're not feasting our blood, you ravenous vampire poodle.

Nico: Our blood's poison to all evildoers and evil monsters, immortals, and gods, and we're also going to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Sand Girl Jordan and Selia and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Evil Fifi, now it's high-time we put you down for good.

Lincoln, Sand Girl Jordan, Selia, and I went after The Annihilator 3000, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sandy brown energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Evil Fifi the Vampire Poodle and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more with his gold-armored claws and firing energy slashes from his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more with my claws, and he, Sand Girl Jordan, Selia, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Fifi the Vampire Poodle insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Evil Fifi the Vampire Poodle towards us and it was literally in a fit of rage. But, Lincoln sprouted out a black tentacle from his back and it grabbed Fifi the Vampire Poodle by the neck.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for me to feed.

Suddenly, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into a needle and he plunged it into Evil Fifi's chest and he began sucking out the vampire poodle's blood as it flowed into Lincoln's body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the needle tip removed itself from Fifi's chest and changed back, and the vampire poodle was literally drained of all blood. Then, Lincoln drove a stake into its heart and it burst into flames as it was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Sand Girl Jordan, Selia, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Sand Girl Jordan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Selia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

May: Bye bye bad doggy! See you in Hell!

Me: I guess not ALL DOGS go to heaven.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: That's another of Slappy's attempts put down for good, and from what we heard, the family who lives here were out of town for today.

Lincoln: That poodle was waiting inside for them to come back, so she can drain them dry of blood and turn them into vampires, and then, she'd move on to the next.

Me: Thus starting a vampire infection. Thank God we stopped her.

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: When the time comes to finally go after Slappy, we're putting the city on high alert.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln. That dummy's gone way too far in his attempts to destroy us and he's done a shit ton of crimes that've made him the most dangerous criminal to The Human World and The Spirit World.

Me: When we finally face him, Judgement Day will finally come for his wretched soul.

Lincoln: And we'll be rid of that dummy forever. Now that we've taken care of Evil Fifi the Vampire Poodle, now we can take care of Swartz' Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: And we have an awesome new Poodle friend for us.

Laney: Yay another pet.

Me: Yep. A Good pet.

Good FiFi barked.

Gaon: Look at the doggy!

Me: Yeah. She's cute.

Natasha Hernandez: She sure is.

Lola: I think so too.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Now we have to face the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! We got Another Sneeky, Cat O' 9 Tails, Necky, Zinger, Gnawty, Boo Barrel, Toothberry, Megalon and Titanium Titan.

We gasped!

Me: Wow! Mostly enemies of Donkey Kong.

Donkey Kong: Brings back memories with those.

Lola: Yeah.

Nicole: That is awesome.

Maria: Who do we call?

Me: Zinnia Zyuohger, Misty Zephyr, Jenna Jetman, Liv Choujyu, Darcy Minjarra, Allie Calavera, Ginormica and B.O.B.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: Uhh Misty Zephyr hasn't joined the team yet.

Me: You can fill in for her Lincoln.

Lola: Yeah.

Ginormica: This will be awesome and cool.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: and I sense that the Anothers minus Titanium Titan are one person.

Me: Nice.

Maria: I'll call them.

Me: Everyone is already here Maria. This was an all hands on deck situation.

Maria: Oh right.

Lincoln: And we'll meet Misty Zephyr on my rescue.

Nico: Yeah.

B.O.B.: But this is gonna be so fun and cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure will.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Sneeky, Cat O' 9 Tails, Necky, Zinger, Gnawty, Boo Barrel, Toothberry and Megalon!

Me: WHOA!

Megalon: Wow! I looked really good back then.

Me: You never checked yourself out Megalon?

Megalon: Well when you're over 250 feet tall it's practically impossible.

Me: Oh.

Another Sneeky: (In a girls voice) That is crazy and awesome.

Lincoln: Yulia Urth!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and green eyes and had aqua blue clothes and fire angel wings and she had a red keyblade.

Yulia Urth: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Yulia Urth, Keyblade Knight and Avatar of Urth from the world of Primal Rage, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's not only The Keyblade Knight of Urth, but she's also the Avatar of Urth, and she has the powers of all The Gods of Urth: Sauron's Hunger & Immortality, Talon's Speed, Hunt Prowess, and Slashing Power, Blizzard's Ice and Strength, Armadon's Spines and Lightning and Concentration, Chaos' Decay, Redemption and Disgusting Power, Vertigo's Poison and Insanity and Transmogrification, and Diablo's Fire and Power over the Forces of the Inferno. She is a very deadly and ferocious powerful force that no one should ever trifle with, or else, it would be the end of them. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by

Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, She also helped me with mastering my survival skills in the rainforests of the Amazon and I proved to be a very skilled survivalist and master of the environment and nature itself.

Me: Wow!

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Planet Urth from Primal Rage! That is really cool!

Nicole: Yeah we went there long ago and it was horrible what happened there.

Nico: Yeah.

Yulia: Lincoln would you like to have some of my blood?

Lincoln: Sure.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Yulia Urth in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her: gain all The Gods of Urth: Sauron's Hunger & Immortality, Talon's Speed, Hunt Prowess, and Slashing Power, Blizzard's Ice and Strength, Armadon's Spines and Lightning and Concentration, Chaos' Decay, Redemption and Disgusting Power, Vertigo's Poison and Insanity and Transmogrification, and Diablo's Fire and Power over the Forces of the Inferno., and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Yulia Urth: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Yulia Urth's neck with sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Yulia Urth: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Yulia Urth.

Yulia Urth had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them,

Me: Aww.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: You're one of the first of many Video Game world Keyblade Knights.

Yulia Urth: I know. And I heard you guys were on Urth before.

Me: We sure were. It was awful what happened there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Me: By the way is the Another Titanium Titan friendly or hostile?

Yulia Urth: Friendly and you're going to be surprised at what she can do.

Me: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired coconuts and energy blasts and smashed the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: Oh yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Now, we wait.

Then we heard roaring and then we saw BRUTUS AND NERO, MADAME MEDUSA'S PET CROCODILES!?

Me: Whoa! Brutus and Nero!?

Nico: What are they doing here!?

Another Titanium Titan came out!

Me: Whoa!

Another Titanium Titan: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) Sorry about the scare mates. They are with me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, blue eyes and had green clothes and green angel wings and had an Australian hat on and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Crocodile Dopant on it and the same symbol on her shorts.

Me: (GASP) Sobek Caesar Crocodile.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: Great to see you again J.D. mate. Last time we saw each other was back when I was a wee nipper.

Me: Boy that was awesome. We were wrestling with poachers going after rare kangaroos.

Nico: You know each other?

Me: Yep. Sobek is my friend from Australia and she is also the Embodiment of the Crocodile Dopant. She is also known as the Crocodile Tamer and she can tame Crocodiles. And she can LITERALLY rip through metal with her teeth. She has the strength and power of 100 crocodiles.

Titanium Titan: Wow! That is amazing and impressive amigo.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: That is true mate.

Eli: Your name is for the Egyptian God of the Military and Fertility, Sobek.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: That's right mate.

Kairi: How did you get Madame Medusa's pet crocodiles?

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: I found them in New Orleans and they were wandering the streets. I tamed them and they became my friends.

Me: That is cool.

Penny: Those crocodiles have been my trouble ever since I got to the Louisiana Bayou.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: That's all right little mate. They said they are sorry to you.

Me: Good. Sobek can understand the language of Crocodiles.

Fluttershy: That is really amazing.

Kaito: (gets out Liveman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Maskman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Live Sword and Zocks got a Mask Sword.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: No he didn't because when he turned me into an Another I grabbed him in a really deadly Melbourne Style Wrestling beatdown.

Me: WHOA! Now that would have been fun to see. When you wrestle with a skilled Crocodile Wrestler like Sobek, you're going to wish you were never born.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (LAUGHS) That's right mate. I broke every bone in his body.

Sakura Knudson: GEEZ! That explains why I found him all mangled up and in knots.

Me: That is awesome.

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is funny too. Wish we could have seen that when we killed him last year.

Sougo: (gets out Liveman Ridewatch) You'll get along with Killer Croc and Gator Ghoul.

Geiz: (Gets out Maskman Ridewatch) But we're gonna have to come up with archenemies for Brutus and Nero.

Sougo got RedFalconArmor while Geiz got RedMaskArmor.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: Good idea mate.

Laney: Yeah. But they are still your friends and that makes them mascots.

Nico: It sure does.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her from the Another.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: Now you mates will see why I am not someone to be messed with!

She grabbed Another Titanium Titan and smashed him left and right!

SMASH SMASH!

She then grabbed him in a hold.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: I learned this one on television!

She spun around and smashed him into the floor and shattered him to pieces!

KRASMASH!

Me: Nice one!

Nico: Take this! (ACTIVATES TITANIUM TITAN AND MEGALON'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy, lightning and fire bombs and blasted the Another all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

May: Time to brush some Titanium Teeth! (ACTIVATES GABATT KABABACCI AND WOOD NINJA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another all over!

Maria: Watch this one! (ACTIVATES TAP TAP AND STOICA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of spines and energy and smashed the Another all over.

Sam Manson: I'm ready for this! (ACTIVATES MEGALON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired lightning and fire bombs and blasted the Another all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Whoa! That is powerful!

Then Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Volt Kraken, Kat, Big Daddy Boo and Lord Fear came.

Nico: Nice team Gator Ghoul!

Gator Ghoul: Thanks Nico!

Kat then really started beating up Coop!

Coop B.: YOU LITTLE FILTHY KAT!

Yost Pyro: Should we help him?

Nico: (smirks) After the next Gene Slammer shows up.

Camie: GEEZ! That cat really hates Coop doesn't he?

Me: You have NO IDEA.

?: That cat needs to be put on a leash! A tough one!

Wind Man came.

Me: Whoa! Wind Man!

Nico: Wow!

Wind Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this.

Nico: Winona Wind!? Whoa!

Winona Wind: Yep. I got this.

She fired waves of wind and blasted down the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Now for Coop and Kat.

Nico put an electric collar on Kat.

Nico: The control to this is yours, Coop

Nico gave a remote to Coop.

Coop B.: Thanks Nico.

Kat came at Coop and then he pushed a button and then…

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPP

Me: WHOA!

Nico: My new Electric Shock Restrainment Collar. It will keep Kat from trying to kill Coop.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Also, it comes with a charger for the batteries.

Me: Cool!

Eli: That is awesome!

Varie: Yeah.

Kat was really pissed.

Me: Let this be a lesson to you Kat. You get anywhere near Coop, you better have a static electricity ray with you.

Nico: Yeah.

Winona Wind: That is for sure.

Nico: Don't worry. It won't actually kill you. Just shock you.

Me: Yep.

Kat grumbled in fury.

Winona Wind: Good.

Me: Lets get you back to normal.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Winona Wind: Okay. But I'm naked.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Winona Wind: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and then she fired a wave of wind and blew May into a cave wall and then…

KRASMASH!

She smashed into it and then a huge pile of rocks crashed onto her!

SMASH!

May: (Groans)

Winona was back to normal and was a girl with green hair, orange eyes, green angel wings and had the kanji for Wind in the middle of her forehead.

Winona Wind: (GROANS) That was rough. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Me: Ouch!

Winona Wind: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave her new green clothes and she looked awesome and she had a barrette that looked like the kanji for Wind on it.

Winona Wind: Wow! I look awesome.

Me: You sure do.

Sam Manson: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Winona Wind: When me and Nico blew a bunch of Criminals trying to destroy a farm into a tornado and blew them high into the sky and smashed them into the ground.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico and Winona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Winona Wind: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kopaka, Arisia, and Rachel Stavenport are heading to Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here and Ets is going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy the evil Planeswalker, Sifa Grent.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here and Ets is going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy the evil Planeswalker, Sifa Grent.

Luna: (GASPS) Oh, I knew it was going to be her. Sifa Grent is an evil Planeswalker who steals the youth of young girls for herself, she's a greedy evil monster, so you know what that means?

Lincoln: She's kidnapped the girls here, so she can steal their youth. That's it, I'm draining her of her youth and her powers when we fight her.

Me: With what you've done to many villains by sucking out their powers and/or absorbing them, she's in a lot of trouble.

Kopaka: I hope we're not too late.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long sky blue hair with dark blue hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive blue butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless sky blue top, sky blue skirt, sky blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a wind fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with her are the eight girls Lincoln is to rescue and the five girls that Ets is to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Misty Zephyr, Queen of The Wind Fairies.

Misty Zephyr: That's right, and I managed to get the girls away from that youth stealing Planeswalker before she could steal their youth.

?: YOU GODDAMN BITCH! HOW DARE YOU INTERRUPT MY DINNER!

We then saw our target, the evil youth stealing Planeswalker, Sifa Grent, and she was pissed off at Misty for stopping her from stealing the girls' youth.

Sylvester: Your days of stealing the youth of young girls ends here.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're done running loose, Sifa Grent, now it's high-time for me to steal your youth and your powers. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon

Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer

Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Kopaka and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Sifa Grent, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the neck with his left hand and his gold-plated claws fired red energy into her body and Lincoln sucked out all her youth and her powers and made her powers his own, and he reduced her to an old hag, set her ablaze, and sent her to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your youth-stealing days are over, you heartless Planeswalker. (To Misty Zephyr) And it's so good to see you again, Misty Zephyr.

Misty Zephyr: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Misty Zephyr and he hugged her, and Misty Zephyr is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Misty Zephyr: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful wind fairy?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Misty Zephyr, Queen of The Wind Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Wind Fairies of Zephyr Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Wind Fairies. Misty Zephyr is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over ice and possess many incredible powers over wind and magic. I met Misty Zephyr when I discovered a portal that led to Zephyr Cove in the secret garden my Guardian Angels and I know about, and I saved Misty from an attack caused by Randall Williams. Misty was very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise I made with Lily the Mermaid and with my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her.

Nico: Whoa.

Selene Arcangela: And she's also the most beautiful Wind Fairy Queen, which made her a target for perverts. But, Lincoln being the pervert hater that he is brutally thrashed them and made them cry like babies.

Nicole: He's just as much as a pervert hater as I am, but he's much more violent when he gets into a violent fight with them since he's been beaten up numerous times by his mean sisters and enemies before he got his powers and went through tons of intense training.

Eli: (GULPS) Yeah, and we know how much damage Lincoln can do when he gets angry.

Lincoln: Get me angry, and I wind up unleashing a massive typhoon of fury on their hides, and now that you're here, Misty.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Misty Zephyr in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Misty Zephyr: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Misty Zephyr's neck with sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Misty Zephyr: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Misty Zephyr.

Misty Zephyr had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls Lincoln was to rescue and the five girls Ets was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw the eight girls, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Ryouko Shirakawa, Mai Mizutani, Rin Midou, and Sayaka Sumeragi from Nurse ni Omakase and Maki Takahara, Risa Kayama, Shizue Hidaka, and Tomomi Miura from Big Nurse.

And when Ets saw the five girls, he immediately recognized them, the five girls are Dispenser Lady A.K.A. Dispenelope, DispenserBot, Senthia, and the Teleporter Twins, Entela and Exodus from Team Fortress 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ryouko Shirakawa, Mai Mizutani, Rin Midou, and Sayaka Sumeragi from Nurse ni Omakase and Maki Takahara, Risa Kayama, Shizue Hidaka, and Tomomi Miura from Big Nurse.

Ets: And Dispenser Lady A.K.A. Dispenelope, DispenserBot, Senthia, and the Teleporter Twins, Entela and Exodus from Team Fortress 2.

When Dispenser Lady and the four girls saw who it was that saved them from Sifa Grent, they jumped on Ets and kissed him all over the place, he has kissy marks on his face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs.

Lincoln: It's been a while since you've rescued some girls for your harem, Ets. Are you girls okay?

Ryouko Shirakawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ryouko Shirakawa and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Sifa Grent, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of

Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of

The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ryouko Shirakawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ryouko Shirakawa: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ryouko Shirakawa, Mai Mizutani, Rin Midou, Sayaka Sumeragi, Maki Takahara, Risa Kayama, Shizue Hidaka, and Tomomi Miura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was the evil Planeswalker, Sifa Grent.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in thrashing her and Lincoln finishing her off by grabbing her by her neck with his left hand and his gold-plated claws fired red energy that penetrated her and he sucked out all her powers and youth, set her on fire, and banished her to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln and Misty Zephyr have a lot of catching up to do now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went after that youth stealing Planeswalker, Sifa Grent.

Lincoln: We did, and we made her pay for what she's done, serves her right for stealing the youth of young girls for herself.

Me: And in the end, she was erased from existence for good.

Nico: And we got rid of another villain from the world of Magic the Gathering as well, awesome.

---

After putting an end to Sifa Grent, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Misty Zephyr saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Misty Zephyr: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect

us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Misty, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Misty Zephyr: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Misty Zephyr: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Misty, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Misty Zephyr put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln and Misty Zephyr flying in the air in Royal Woods and they were having fun in the air.

Past Misty Zephyr: This is so awesome.

Past Lincoln: It sure is, Misty.

LOUD BANSHEE SHRIEK!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the smell of perfume in the air and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Misty Zephyr: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, and there's no mistaking that shriek. DANG IT, LORI!

Suddenly, they saw Lori flying towards them and she was really out for Lincoln's blood again, he ran at Lori and gave her a mega hard punch with his excessively massive brute superhuman strength that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Misty Zephyr: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Misty, I can handle Lori whenever she goes crazy.

Suddenly, Misty Zephyr up to and hugged Lincoln, and he hugged her back as he wrapped his arms around her waist and she kissed him, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Then, the sun continued to shine upon them, and it was truly a romantic sight as the video ended.

Nico: Shit, so Lori was on another rampage again?!

Misty Zephyr: That's right. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lori was already in her cage.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that insane control freak Alpha Bitch also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the gorilla that she is.

Lily: Same here, and we knew Lori went way too far again, and we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times, and that of course also caused her to vomit.

Lincoln: And Lori got so mad, she tried to grab you and try to kill you until I whacked her hand with a mallet.

Rita: She was violently out of control, and we warned Lori many times that if she doesn't stop this, we would have no choice but to disown her and send her straight to prison.

Leni: If that happens, Lori's whole future would be ruined forever and she would forever be marked as a criminal.

Lincoln: And it would lead her further down into darkness and she'd do anything to get revenge on me and kill everyone in her path, which is why I'm glad we got rid of Dark Lori for good.

Me: Same here, I hated that control freak.

Varie: She was such a bitch.

Selene Arcangela: She was an Alpha Bitch to the infinite power, any who don't see it her way, she gets physical and she threatens their lives, she was so disgusting and such a diva! Ugh, that's why we always hated her with a blazing passion.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Cara: Wow, so, this is Coral Capers, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Cara, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt are in your harem.

Simulator Miia: Amazing, and I knew he marked you girls, I just knew it!

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Cara, Simulator Cathyl, Simulator Cream, Simulator Mil, and Simulator Urt, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still

refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Wild Glide Galaxy is next.

Me: Awesome!

Xenia: That is a cool one.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Me, Mandee, Jackie, Mizore and Lucky will go.

Lucky: LUCKY! This is gonna be so fun!

Me: It sure will.

Nico: Okay.

We went into the simulator and it activated and we were at WILD GLIDE GALAXY!

Me: Wow!

Lucky: This is amazing!

Mandee: It sure is!

Mizore: I'm really excited about this.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one you just have to glide down to the end at the best time with Fluzzard. He's a really cool glider.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Awesome!

Mandee: This will be fun.

Jackie: There are a few Goombas guarding him.

Me: Then lets go.

Lucky: Yeah!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Lucky: STAR CHANGE!

He transformed and was ready!

Lucky: SUPER STAR! SHISHI RED!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: This will be good!

Lucky: Time to test those Goombas Luck.

But then I winced!

Me: Ahh!

My birthmark for Phoenix the Firebird glowed.

?: Now that is something we can do!

A girl with purple hair and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had the symbols of the Kyutamas on her wings and she had the a tiara with the symbol of the Kyurangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Star Kyuranger: Star Kyuranger, Embodiment of the Kyurangers is here.

Me: Awesome to meet you Star.

Star Kyuranger: Same to you. I'll tell you more about me later.

We were off.

Nico: (gets out Titanium Titan and Titanium Toenail's Ridewatches) Titanium Power!

Nico activated the Ridewatches and fired energy blasts and blades and slashed them.

Me and Mizore fired waves of ice and fire and blasted the Goombas.

Mandee and Jackie fired waves of fire and blasted the Goombas.

Lucky and Star fired waves of fire and blasted the Goombas.

Me: YEAH

Nico: Alright, Fluzzard! Let's fly!

Fluzzard: Lets go!

We had him fly with us.

We flew and fired blasts of energy and elements and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico held onto Fluzzard as he was flying

Nico: YEAH! WOOHOO!

Me: Awesome!

We blasted the Goombas all over!

Then we crossed the finish line!

Me: YEAH!

We then got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

Lucky: LUCKY! That was fun!

Star Kyuranger: Yean it was!

We high five.

ackie: Tell us more about yourself.

Star Kyuranger: I'm an astronomer and I have all the powers of the 88 constellations and I have all the powers of the stars. Also I love showing everyone what the powers of the stars can do.

Me: That is amazing.

Mizore: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Star Kyuranger: I would be honored.

We left the simulator and everyone cheered wildly for us.

* * *

Later we were watching TV.

Ahsoka: Has anyone seen Poromon and Poliwag today?

Her answer came as Poromon kicked down the door dressed up like a pirate. Poliwag came in dressed up like a pirate as well. Also coming in were a Apple Bloom, Crabrawler, a Krabby, a Corpish, a Carvanha, Aligned Octopunch, Hammerstrike, Captain Mutiny, Ship Org, Captain Hardrock, and Redbeard's Ghost.

Poromon: AHA! There's me wench.

Nico: Poromon!? Poliwag!? Apple Bloom!? Wow! You guys look awesome as Pirates.

Me: WOW! You sure do!

Manaphy: Poromon, what the hell are you doing?

Poromon That's Captain Black Blood Poromon to you, porthole!

The 13 of them laugh!

Poliwag: I'm First Mate Blue Fin Poliwag!

Apple Bloom: And I'm Wing Blade Apple Bloom!

All: HAR HAR HAR HAR HAR!

Me: Cool Pirate Names.

Apple Bloom: Thanks J.D. I've always been wanting to see what it's like to be a pirate.

Me: Ye be in for a very swashbuckling adventure me hardies!

All: HAR HAR HAR HAR HAR!

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) That's fine pirate talk lads!

Me: AYE!

Poromon: Fetch me 6 tankards of ale and legs of mutton for me mateys.

Me: I see you have some Crabrawler, a Krabby, a Corpish, a Carvanha, Aligned Octopunch, Hammerstrike, Captain Mutiny, Ship Org, Captain Hardrock, and Redbeard's Ghost with ya.

Ship Org: Yes been many moons since we fought.

Captain Mutiny: Aye lad.

Redbeard's Ghost: (LAUGHS) Good times!

Me: Aye laddies! You guys smell like awesome pirates!

Poliwag used his tail to slap Horsea on the ass.

Horsea: Stop acting like this! You guys stink!

Poliwag: We stink of good cheer, Horsea. Ha-ha. (pirate crew laughs)

Me: ARGH LADS!

Poromon: After we've had our fill of bread and wine, we shall tell tales of other times we had our fill of bread and wine.

Jack Sparrow: Boy that is good pirating lads!

Poromon: Ye will like our ship.

We went to the garage and we saw the ship they had and it was an awesome version of the Skyship from Super Megaforce.

Poromon: This be our vessel. The Bermuda Dragons Revenge!

Me: Awesome name fit for a pirate!

Xenia: I like it!

Nico: Awesome ship guys.

Troy: Love how you based it off the Skyzord.

Camie: It's awesome.

---

Moe was running his bar.

Then Poromon and crew blasted in!

Moe: Hey, Poromon. What brings you here?

Poromon: That's Captain Black Blood Poromon to you, scallywag! We're here to plunder your place of all your beer! (fires gun at Moe's feet)

Moe: HAVE YOU LOST YOUR FUCKING MIND?!

Sabrina Mason: (sees this) Oh, this isn't gonna end well.

They tied him up and took all the beer that Homer doesn't like!

Moe: Well at least it's all the beer I never sold and Homer never drank.

We later came.

Sunstorm: You okay, Moe?

Moe: I'm about to call the cops!

Me: Moe the Mascots want to be pirates. They told me the needed beer to supply for their quest.

Moe: Wow! I wish them luck. Where are they going?

Me: To go after criminal organizations all over the world and kill them and steel their loot.

Nico: Nice! WAIT WHAT!?

Moe: Oh boy.

Me: What did they take from you?

Moe: Beer Homer doesn't like and stuff I never sold.

Me: Your Russian Stout beer? Whoa.

Over the next couple of hours, Poromon and crew were robbing and pillaging from criminals all over the city and they stole jewels like crazy! They busted them and roughed them up really bad and even killed them and sometimes they brought them over to the police! They piled up a massive and huge treasure of incredibly awesome size. They busted over 100,000,000 criminals and killed 500,000,000 of them too. In less than 6 hours they became the greatest Dread Pirate Vigilantes of all time!

Later they came back and were in the park.

Poliwag: Now to find treasure in the park!

Chromedome: Treasure?

Poromon: Aye! Follow us.

We did so and went to a hidden clearing and then they dug and brought out a treasure.

Nicole gasped!

They opened it. And in it was NUMEROUS JEWELS!

Nicole: OH WOW! Jewel Treasure of Captain Thunderbeard the Terror who was lost in Lake Huron during the Great Storm of 1829. I was trying to find that treasure for years!

Nico: Wow! What a treasure!

Misfire: Boss, who gets to shine this time?

Nico: Bloom, Cayenne, Courage, Oceanus Shenron, Will Vandom, and Cadance.

Me: Cool!

Cadance: This will be so fun.

Camie: Yeah!

Courage: Oh yeah!

Cayenne: I'm excited for this.

Will Vandom: This will be cool!

We went back home and got ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Haunted Mask, he has returned from the dead and he's not only causing havoc, but he's resumed his previous plan of taking over the people where Carly

Beth lives at including the store owner who made the mask in the first place. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Haunted Mask, he has returned from the dead and he's not only causing havoc, but he's resumed his previous plan of taking over the people where Carly Beth lives at including the store owner who made the mask in the first place.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh God, not again.

Nico: I knew it would be The Haunted Mask again, I just knew it.

Sabrina Mason: We got to head down there now, I hope Carly's alright.

Me: Same here, Sabrina.

Lincoln: We got to be very careful now, The Haunted Mask will no doubt have other tricks.

Nico: Other than just taking over people, you're right about that. Alright, gang, let's head down to Carly Beth's home and take that Haunted Mask down, and this time, we'll make sure that he stays dead and gone forever.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Nico: I never get tired of you making the curse even worse for Slappy and his cohorts and making things even worse for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow.

I showed the book for The Haunted Mask.

Me: This was a crazy one. And back then we were stupid and harsh because we put Carly Beth's bullies in prison. Which was overkill.

Maria: While you and Zarya were… on break back in 2021, we made amends with Chuck and Steve while the Haunted Mask made a plan to copy itself and attach itself to everyone on the planet.

Me: I heard all about that and that was horrible! But I'm proud of you guys for making amends with them. But that is crazy that happened with the mask.

Nico: Yeah! No kidding!

Camie: It sure is.

May: It might be trying to repeat that plan.

Eli: She's right! I sense it. It's going to try the same thing again.

Camie: Uh oh.

Varie: Oh boy.

Maria: Does it have a host right now?

Nico: We'll find out when we corner it.

The previous group came.

Wrecker: Can me, my boys, Bronze Kneecap, Ebon, El Oso, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Turtle, and Speed Demon go with you guys?

Thunderball: And are Poromon and Poliwag dressed up as pirates right now?!

Nico: In order yes you can come with us. And yes the mascots are pirates.

Camie: They did a lot of pirate work earlier.

Piledriver: That is cool!

Catilla: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Bulldozer: That's what I want to know.

Nico: I'm hoping to meet one for Centaur Man next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That one is going to be a centaur no doubt.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than The Vampire King, the last member of his court in the Adventure Time miniseries "Stakes", and he's coming to get his revenge on Marceline, Finn, and Jake. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Finn, Jake, Marceline, you three and the rest of our friends from Ooo aren't going to like it one bit: the figure and dark energy we sensed belongs to The Vampire King.

Marceline: I knew it, we got rid of The Moon, The Fool, The Hierophant, and The Empress, now all that's left is to destroy The Vampire King for good.

Melanie Adonicia: I've also got some candy that I made for this occasion, I used my usual recipes for making candy, but for this one, I added 400 cloves of garlic: powerful enough for a powerful vampire like him.

Nico: Whew, nice one. But, this is one candy I wouldn't eat, not unless I'd want to have permanent garlic breath, blech! Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading down to Carly Beth's home and take that Haunted Mask down, and this time, we'll make sure that he stays dead and gone forever.

Lincoln: Our Goosebumps Adventure first began when we first fought The Haunted Mask, now our fight against him will end here and now, and once we get done with The Haunted Mask, you're next, Vampire King.

Melanie Adonicia: You knew this day was coming, Vampire King. You thought that you can just come back from the dead to get revenge and kill our friends, fat chance! You're getting a stake driven right through your undead heart and you'll be joining your minions in Hell after we rescue Carly Beth and everyone in town from The Haunted Mask.

Poromon: We be taking our ship!

Bronze Kneecap: Okay then.

Piledriver: (laughs) I knew you were gonna say that!

Apple Bloom: Aye!

We were off.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Carly Beth's home and take that Haunted Mask down, and this time, we'll make sure that he stays dead and gone forever, and once we got done with The Haunted Mask and this time forever, Melanie Adonicia and Lincoln are going to destroy The Vampire King, and end his immortal life and nine centuries of terror he'd wrought on The Kingdom of Ooo.

We were off to help Carly Beth.

---

We were flying with the Mascots ship with us.

Wrecker: Boy the Mascots have a really cool ship!

Troy Burrows: They sure do.

Rubanoid: How long is the pirate thing gonna last?

Sid Arkale: My guess? Until the end of the day.

Me: Yeah.

Applejack: Apple Bloom makes a really fine pirate though.

Nico: She sure does and they did an amazing job destroying numerous bad guys.

Then lasers from the tree was firing all over defeating numerous bad guys coming for revenge.

Juran: Are we getting close?

Me: We're already here.

We landed and we were in front of Carly Beth's house on the eastern side of town.

Nico: That was pretty close.

Lola: Yep.

Carly Beth: Hey guys!

Poromon: Ahoy, Carly Beth!

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) We apologize for this.

Carly Beth: The mascots look awesome as pirates.

Me: They sure do. Awesome to see you again Carly Beth.

Carly Beth: Thank goodness you all came.

Me: The Haunted Mask is back and is going to do the same thing it did before right?

Carly Beth: How did you know?

Lincoln: I told them and Sebastian here told us everything.

Sabrina Mason: Hey, Carly Beth.

Carly Beth: (bitterly) Oh, so you remember who I am now? I thought you would've forgotten now that you're part of the Core 310.

Supernova Zap: This just got awkward.

Sabrina: Carly Beth I never forgot about you. It's just that I am ALWAYS so busy saving the world.

Me: Yeah.

Carly Beth: You're right on that.

They hugged.

Carly Beth: I've missed you bestie.

Sabrina: Me too C.B.

Me: Chuck and Steve are working at Applejack's farm now as part of their community service.

Overdrive: You guys call them here. I'll find some vehicles to use.

He went and did so and I called Steve and Chuck.

Steve and Chuck later arrived and Carly Beth was NOT HAPPY ONE BIT to see them! Especially after how they humiliated her and more.

Me: Uh oh. Maybe calling them here was a bad idea.

Carly Beth: Okay. I know you're trying to make up for what you did. But I'm still keeping an eye on you two.

Steve: We understand, But honestly, we've learned our lesson.

Me: We went overboard with them back then. The reason is because we weren't thinking straight because of dark orb contamination.

Carly Beth: Dark Orb Contamination?

Me: We were being poisoned by Dark Orbs inside us. Complicated story.

Carly Beth: I think I understand what you mean.

Chuck: Are those Poromon and Poliwag as Pirates?

Poromon: Ahoy, mateys!

Me: Yep they sure are dressed like pirates.

Nico: Yep.

Chuck: (LAUGHS) They look cute. So does Apple Bloom.

Me: They call themselves the Bermuda Dragon Pirates.

Luffy: (LAUGHS) That's a great name for them.

Steve: I'm surprised no one's called the cops on them yet.

Moe: Oh, I was actually close to doing that.

Cutthroat: And we apologize for that.

Moe: Ah no worries. It was only beer I didn't need.

Homer: I don't even like that beer anyway.

Moe: See what I mean?

Me: Yeah we do.

Poromon: Aye but we love it mateys.

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Bloom: (hears a knock) Someone's at the door.

Turtle: I'll get it.

Turtle opened the door to see a mask. It tried to attach itself to Poromon's face but his beak got in the way.

I slashed the Mask and killed it.

Me: Ugly freak.

Nico: Yeah.

Brontes: How come it couldn't take him over?

Volt Luster: Because his beak got in the way.

Brontes: Oh.

Qin: Those masks are ugly.

Carly Beth: Yeah they are trying to take over everyone.

Me: I had a feeling they were.

Eli: Is your brother still giving you squat?

?: How about you ask me yourself.

We saw Carly Beth's brother with a mask on!

Nico: Oh no!

Me: TASTE HORRIBLE MUSIC YOU FREAK!

I played I Wrote This By Patrick Star!

Twinkle, twinkle, Patrick Star!

I made myself a sandwich,

My mommy named it Fred.

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead.

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point!

PU, what's that horrible smell?!

Drum solo!

[drum solo]

I have a head, it ends in a point,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point.

This song is over, except for this line,

You win this round, broccoli!

[instrumental break]

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead.

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point!

PU, what's that horrible smell?!

Drum solo!

[drum solo]

I have a head, it ends in a point,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point.

This song is over, except for this line,

You win this round, broccoli!

The mask exploded!

BOOM!

Carly Beth's brother fell to the ground and was knocked out.

Cayenne: What was that song?!

Speed Demon: While you guys discuss that, I'll use my super speed to find whoever has masks on.

Me: Okay.

ZOOM!

He ran.

Me: That was a song Patrick wrote.

Lily: Yeah Patrick wanted to make a poem into a song so me and SpongeBob helped him out. But turns out the song did more harm than good.

Me: It was funny! But it makes the masks explode. Just like those martians.

Roxas: He's going to be okay.

Poromon: That only be the start, mateys!

Me: There's bound to be hundreds of them.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But this song is perfect for us to kill the masks in one fell swoop.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: If Slim Whitman's Indian Love Call can kill Martians by making their heads explode then this song can make masks explode.

Hammerstrike: No. Save that for the main one.

Winter Soldier: (gets out gun) Don't worry. I'm only aiming for the masks.

Me: Good.

We went outside and saw THOUSANDS OF MASKS COVERING PEOPLE!

Me: Okay you masked losers, TASTE THIS!

I played the song!

Twinkle, twinkle, Patrick Star!

I made myself a sandwich,

My mommy named it Fred.

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead.

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point!

PU, what's that horrible smell?!

Drum solo!

[drum solo]

I have a head, it ends in a point,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point.

This song is over, except for this line,

You win this round, broccoli!

[instrumental break]

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead.

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point!

PU, what's that horrible smell?!

Drum solo!

[drum solo]

I have a head, it ends in a point,

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point.

This song is over, except for this line,

You win this round, broccoli!

THE MASKS SCREAMED AND THEY POPPED OFF OF EVERYONE!

Winter Soldier blasted the masks all over!

I fired lasers and energy blasts and blasted the masks.

They were all being destroyed and banished to the Black Gates.

DC Enchantress: More incoming!

Poromon: Load the cannon!

Oceanus Shenron: Already on it!

Nico: Keep the music playing!

I fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the masks all over the place!

KRABLAM!

Poromon fired cannons and blasted the masks all over!

Poromon: (in a pirate voice) Shoot it again!

Quake Woman: What? I didn't understand that.

Poromon: I said, "shoot it again," but I said it pirate-like.

Quake Woman: Oh!

KRABLAM!

They fired again and blasted more masks into oblivion and we blasted the masks all over.

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and blasted the masks all over! The masks were were exploding left and right.

Will Vandom: Quintessence!

Count Vertigo: Time to make you dizzy!

She fired a blast of lightning and blasted the Masks all over. Count Vertigo fired a Vertigo blast and made the masks dizzy really bad. They exploded all over the place.

The masks were destroyed.

Me: Awesome!

Poromon: We be finding their boss now!

Carly Beth: And that one must be at the mask store.

Camie: Yeah it must be.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to the mask store.

We arrived.

Poliwag: We be here.

Me: Just as creepy as ever.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: This is gonna be good.

Onslaught: Entrance time!

Poromon: Prepare to be boarded!

We went at the mask store.

The owner was looking around and then the spirits of the Masks of the World came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted the roof off and blew half the store apart and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came.

Me: Okay you dumb… (GASP)!

We saw the Haunted Mask like on the book covering his face!

Ebon: It's taken over the Shop Owner!

Cadance: Not good!

Poliwag: (Gets out sword) Time to walk the plank!

Haunted Mask: (laughs evilly) You've been drinking too much beer.

Me: Let him go you ugly monstrosity!

Haunted Mask: NEVER!

I teleported and got on his shoulders and pulled hard!

Me: LET GO! (STRAINING)

But the mask was stuck REALLY TIGHT!

Hammerstrike and Aligned Octopunch got out swords too.

Me: LET HIM GO!

I pulled hard.

Poromon: Fire the Holy Laser!

He fired and the blast hit the mask and it screamed.

Me: Nice one!

They slashed the mask all over.

Camie: This monster makes me sick!

Nico: We're gonna have to weaken the mask first.

Me: Good idea.

I jumped off and fired waves of lightning and blasted the mask all over.

Xenia: Yeah!

Bloom fired waves of fire.

Cayenne fired waves of fire.

Courage released an ear shattering scream!

Oceanus Shenron: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

She formed a sign and fired waves of energy wind!

Will: QUINTESSENCE!

She fired waves of lightning.

Cadance fired a wave of energy and blasted the mask!

Nico: Take that!

Poromon swung his pirate sword.

He slashed the mask and cut it. The mask screamed in pain.

Poromon: That must have hurt ye.

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost came.

Nico: Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost.

Dirty Bubble: (laughs) I heard Patrick's song on the way here!

Me: Yeah that song is funny.

Pinky: Oh boy! Poromon and Poliwag are pirates!

Swordsman: You and I should think of joining them. I DO have the sword for it.

Nico: That would be awesome.

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you fought Fifi.

Nico: We sure did.

Onyx: Tell me she's dead!

Me: We separated her dark side and freed her. Now we have another awesome pet.

Nico: Yep.

Hardtochoke came.

Me: Hardtochoke. Up for another round?

Hardtochoke: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Hardtochoke: (to Carly) FYI, Sabrina's accomplished a whole lot.

Carly Beth: I know and I'm so proud of her.

Me: We all are.

We got the battles underway.

---

Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Gali, Matau, Vakama, Nuju, Whenua, Onewa, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Man Ray, Prawn, Atomic Flounder, Sinister Slug, Jumbo Shrimp, The Moth, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - Nico's rescue was taking down FiFi the Vampire Poodle and Sand Girl Jordan and Selia the Selkie transformed

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) Nico's rescue was taking down FiFi the Vampire Poodle. Sand Girl Jordan and Selia the Selkie transformed

too.

Nokama: You should have seen what that dog looked like! She was a bloodthirsty monster!

Penelope "Stinky" Florington: We faced her in a cave and she looked like a poodle but had Piercing red eyes and sharp fangs and an endless thirst for blood. But Natasha wasn't afraid of her because she was a vampire herself.

Rarity: She knew how to talk to this her.

Sweetie Belle: We were scared at first but after seeing how Natasha befriended her we aren't anymore.

Gill Grunt: And she cured FiFi's thirst too and separated her dark side and that we destroyed.

Dirty Bubble: Wow! That is amazing! Natasha sure knew what she was doing and she being a vampire herself really came in handy. Lets do it!

Nokama: DRENCHA LETS DRENCH!

She turned into a water hero!

Nokama: I am LADY WATERSTORM! (ECHOING) WATER STORM DELUGE!

She fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Batman, Green Lantern, Martian Manhunter, Flash, Wonder Woman, Hawkgirl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Chicken Boo, Katie Kaboom, Satan (Animaniacs), Death, Froinlaven, Giant Ralph, Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666

Cull Obsidian - us battling Another Sneeky, Cat O' 9 Tails, Necky, Zinger, Gnawty, Boo Barrel, Toothberry, Megalon and Titanium Titan who were the Keyblade Knight of Urth from Primal Rage and the Embodiment of the Crocodile Dopant

---

Pinky And The Brain were next.

Brain: (to Superman) Nico, Nuju's team, Titanium Titan's team, and the others did good battling Another Sneeky, Cat O' 9 Tails, Necky, Zinger, Gnawty, Boo Barrel, Toothberry, Megalon and Titanium Titan. They were the Keyblade Knight of Urth from Primal Rage and the Embodiment of the Crocodile Dopant

Superman: They were really awesome and cool.

Shizuka: They sure were and we never saw a Keyblader from the world of Primal Rage before.

Twilight Sparkle: That was an awesome one.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was cool!

Spyro: It sure was and we found out that Sobek has Nero and Brutus with her as her friends.

Brain: That is amazing!

Pinky: What's amazing? I don't get it?

BLANG!

Brain bashed him on the head with a tire iron.

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY AND STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT A BRAINLESS MORON!

Brain: Shut up you imbecile. Lets do it!

Superman: KRYPTOS LETS BRIGHTEN!

He turned into a Planet Krypton themed hero!

Superman: I am Lord Krypton! (ECHOING) KRYPTON FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, White Tiger, Mary Jane, Gwen Stacy, Wasp, Ms. Marvel, Karolina Dean, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Cavalier, Morgan Le Fay, Vampire Batman, The Bat That Could Laugh, Lego Joker, Lego Luthor, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Lincoln's rescue was in Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering, and we were there to destroy the evil Planeswalker, Sifa Grent

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: (to Captain Marvel) Lincoln's rescue was in Innistrad in the world of Magic the Gathering. He was there to destroy the evil Planeswalker, Sifa Grent

Captain Marvel: Yeah and it was really fun and cool.

Cora Billingston: It sure was awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: You got that right.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was awesome!

Swordsman: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel: MARVELLA LETS MAKE ACTION!

She turned into an Avengers themed hero.

Captain Marvel: I am CAPTAIN AVENGER! (ECHOING) AVENGING FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Ahsoka, Luke, Leia, Han, Chewie, Plo Koon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Shade, Grodd, Copperhead, Grundy, Superfriends Giganta, Superfriends Cheetah, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - The Next Galaxy

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny: (to Anakin) Wild Glide Galaxy was next. Nico met Fluzzard there, right?

Anakin: They sure did and also they met the embodiment of the Kyurangers there.

Beatrice Portinari: It sure was amazing to see.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure was awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah she has all the powers of the 88 Constellations and she has awesome and amazing power.

Hex: Boy she has all the powers of the universe in her.

Supernova Zap: She sure does.

Dr. Destiny: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Anakin: JEDIRA LETS PROTECT FOR THE LIGHT!

He turned into a Jedi themed hero from the planet Tatooine!

Anakin: I am Master Tatooine! (ECHOING) FORCE OF TATOOINE BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed into Planet Tatooine! The group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Omi, Kimiko, Raimundo, Master Fung, Dojo, Jack Spicer, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Talon, Hotstreak, Kangor, Ebon, Puff, M.O.E. Sinestro, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - The Mascots dressed as Pirates

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx: (to Clay) Poromon and Poliwag are dressed up as pirates. They've been doing what Long John Peter did all day, with a pirate crew and a pirate ship to complete it.

Clay Bailey: They sure did and it was downright amazing! They even built their own version of the Megaforce Skyship and went on an awesome pirate raiding adventure and took all the loot of criminal vermin and scum.

Natasha: It was really awesome to see and hear about!

Applejack: YEEHAW! They stole lots of gold, jewels and treasure from pirates mafia men all over the city.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was amazing! I got to help the mascots and we found lots of treasure.

Flashwing: Yeah that was awesome!

Onyx: Wow! They are true adventurous swashbuckling heroes! Lets do it!

Clay: EARTHFURA LETS BRING THE EARTH!

He turned into an Earth Dragon hero!

Clay: I am STONEDRAGO! (ECHOING) EARTH DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Clay fired a wave of earth and it formed into a dragon of Earth and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and energy and apples and smashed them down.

---

Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, John Stewart, Arisia, Kilowog, Jessica Cruz, Katma Tui, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Admiral Zhao, Universe 666 Ozai, Universe 666 Azula, Firebrand, Scorcher, Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - The Mascots found treasure in the park

---

Jet was next.

Jet: (to Green Lantern) The Mascots found treasure in the park. What was it?

Green Lantern: It was the lost Jewel Treasure of Captain Thunderbeard the Terror who was lost in Lake Huron during the Great Storm of 1829.

Amelia Waverley: Nicole said she was trying to find that treasure for years.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so awesome and in just under 3 hours, Poromon, Poliwag and Apple Bloom became the most incredible pirates ever on Earth and stole countless numbers of jewels from pirates all over the planet.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They moved so fast and amazingly well!

Sunburn: Yeah it was cool!

Jet: Wow! They sure moved fast! That explains why the lasers of the tree have been firing all over. Because they were killing evil enemy crime gangs and pirates all over. Lets do it!

Green Lantern: OAFORGE LETS BRING JUSTICE!

He turned into an Oa themed hero!

Green Lantern: I am Lantern Oa! (ECHOING) OA FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Kole, Raven, Starfire, Panther, Jinx, Bumblebee, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Mr. Breakfast (TTG), Darth Maul, Count Dooku, Asajj Ventress, Barriss Offee, Darth Vader, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - The Haunted Mask Next

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) The Haunted Mask is next. And it's reusing its' previous plan to have its' brethren take over everyone in the world.

Tara: Not on our watch!

Chiro: Yeah that is for sure.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah these masks are ugly and disgusting!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: I agree there myself.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding!

Waffle Woman: Yeah that is for sure! Lets do it!

Tara: SCARTHA LETS BURN!

She turned into a Scath Mark Fire hero!

Tara: I am Lady Scath! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM OF THE INFERNO!

She fired a massive blast of fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Zarya (Overwatch), DVA, Mercy, Widowmaker, Sombra, Winston, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Zombozo, Dr. Animo, 2016 Charmcaster, Hex, Kevin 11, Kevin 11,000, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - Carly Beth and Sabrina are going to make sure that Mask is destroyed once and for all.

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo: (to Tracer) Carly Beth and Sabrina are going to make sure that Mask is destroyed once and for all. Its fellow masks have already been taken care of.

Tracer: (British Accent) That's good news thank goodness.

Tree Rex: Yeah it sure is.

Princess Luna: It's really awful that these masks have caused so much damage.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there.

Snowdrop: What a bunch of disgusting freaks.

Gari: They deserve the black gates after this.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Rojo: They definitely deserve it! Lets do it!

Tracer: TALLYHO! BRITAINNIA LETS MAKE TEA!

She turned into a Britain hero!

Tracer: I am LADY ENGLAND! (ECHOING) GREAT BRITAIN FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of red, blue and white energy and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Ebon, Hotstreak, Talon, Puff, Kangor, Onyx, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - The Haunted Mask is going to pay for ruining Carly Beth's life

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) The Haunted Mask is going to pay for ruining Carly Beth's life. I hope Carly Beth doesn't end up being depressed after this.

Fluttershy: Oh we will do our best to help her if she does.

Sailor Juno: Yeah no kidding! Poor Carly Beth did nothing to deserve this.

Tornado Bolt: I agree. Poor Carly Beth.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja she went through a nightmare.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Carmen Dillo: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Fluttershy: LEAFLA LETS BRING THE KINDNESS!

She turned into a Kindness of Life hero!

Fluttershy: I am NATURE KINDNESS! (ECHOING) LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

She fired a wave of leaves and kindness and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Kimiko, Clay, Raimundo, Master Fung, Dojo, Jack Spicer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Undergrowth, Skulker, Johnny 13, Kitty, Ghost Ember, Lunch Lady Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - The owner of the Mask Store will be free from that mask

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost: (to Omi) The owner of the Mask Store will be free from that mask. After we get it off him.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) Yes that is right.

Natalie Bernado: We will do our best to help.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure there.

King Solar: That mask has got to go.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Box Ghost: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Omi: AQUODRAGO LETS BRING THE WATER!

He turned into a Water Dragon hero!

Omi: I am WATER DRAGONIC! (ECHOING) WATER DRAGON FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of water and it formed into a dragon of water and the group fired waves of water and light and the blasts hit the group and smashed them down.

---

Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron VS Bin Banki

---

Bin Banki was next.

Bin Banki: This will be fun.

Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron: It most surely will be. Yessss. Megatron, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

---

Waspinator of Beast Wars VS Glowstrike.

---

Glowstrike was next.

Glowstrike: This is going to be awesome.

Waspinator: Waspinator ready for fun. Waspinator, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired laser vision blasts and blasted Glowstrike down.

---

Tarantulas (Beast Wars) VS Shadow Raker

---

Shadow Raker was next.

Shadow Raker: I always love a good fight.

Tarantulas: Me too. Tarantulas, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired machine gun blasts and blasted Shadow Raker Down.

---

Scorponok of Beast Wars VS Scorponok of RID

---

Scorponok RID was next.

Scorponok RID: This is gonna be fun especially because we share the same name.

Scorponok (Beast Wars): I'm always up for some fun here. Scorponok, TERRORIZE!

He transformed.

He fired missiles and blasted him down.

---

Terrorsaur VS Fracture

Terrorsaur was next.

Fracture: I always love a good battle.

Terrorsaur: Boy me too! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

Inferno of Beast Wars VS Quillfire

Quillfire was next.

Quillfire: Boy this will be fun.

Inferno (Beast Wars): It sure will be fun for the royalty! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired fire blasts and blasted him down.

Quickstrike VS Yost Silver Samurai.

Yost Silver Samurai was next.

Yost Silver Samurai: I am ready for this.

Quickstrike: YEEHAW! Here comes poison! Quickstrike, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

Blackarachnia VS Chop Shop R.I.D.

---

Chop Shop (RID) was next.

Chop Shop (RID): I know we fought earlier but I guess it was part of a theme.

Blackarachnia: That's right. This time it's Predacons.

Chop Shop (RID): Oh I get it.

Blackarachnia: Yep. Blackarachnia, TERRORIZE!

She transformed and fired her guns and blasted him down.

---

Sea Clamp VS Yost Lizard

---

Yost Lizard was next.

Yost Lizard: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Sea Clamp: It sure will be fun. Sea Clamp, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Ram Horn VS Yost Enchantress

---

Yost Enchantress was next.

Yost Enchantress: If I may ask, why did you, Sea Clamp and Cicadacon form the Tripredacus Council?

Rem Horn: Well we formed it because we combine to form into

Tripredacus and also it was to wait for the day when we Predacons would rise up and take what is rightfully ours. But Nico is leading on the path to redemption. You see we Predacons are descended from the Decepticons and that puts us under the leadership of Nico.

Yost Enchantress: That does make sense there.

Ram Horn: Yes it does. Ram Horn, TERRORIZE!

He transformed! He fired lasers and blasted her down.

---

Cicadacon VS Kickback

---

Kickback was next.

Kickback: This will be fun.

Cicadacon: It sure will be fun. Cicadacon, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired blades of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Celica, Cassidy, Zarya, Cerea, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hardtochoke

---

Hardtochoke was next.

Hardtochoke: Boy this is an awesome series of adventures and the mascots looked really awesome as pirates.

Me: Boy they sure do! It's cool!

Varie: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure do look great.

Celica: Yeah I'll say!

Camie: And they had an awesome swashbuckling adventure too.

Cassidy: They sure did and it was cool.

Zarya: Yeah it sure was.

Cerea: I agree there myself.

Hardtochoke: That is awesome that they had so much fun. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Haunted Mask, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They transformed and were ready!

Leo: Lets get him! GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS!

Me: Fire!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: OH YEAH! Hardtochoke you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to fight masks with masks!

Tsukasa: Only these aren't evil!

Kamen Ride: Red Mask!

Kamen Ride: Blue Mask!

Kamen Ride: Black Mask!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Mask!

Kamen Ride: Pink Mask!

Tsukasa turned into Maskman Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Maskman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MASKMAN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Maskman!

We went at the Haunted mask and smashed and pulverized it.

Frafdo blasted and smashed the mask.

Dirty Bubble: BUBBLES OF FILTH!

Pinky and the Brain: BRAIN AND IDIOT GENIUS BLAST!

Swordsman: SWORDS OF DOOM!

Dr. Destiny: DESTINY BLAST STORM!

Onyx: STONES OF FURIOUS DOOM!

Jet: REBELS OF MAYHEM!

Waffle Woman: WAFFLES OF FURY!

Rojo: HUNT OF THE THIEF BLAST!

Carmen Dillo: ARMADILLO ROLL BURST!

Box Ghost: BOXES OF MAYHEM BLAST! BEWARE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Chromedome, Sunstorm, Ahsoka and Sabrina used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ahsoka and Sabrina's powers, Chromedome's weapons and Sunstorm's missiles 100-fold

Ahsoka and Chromedome: SHILI FIRESTORM BLAST!

Sunstorm and Sabrina: HAUNTED MASK DESTROYER BLAST!

Stella Zhau of Fire and Bronze Kneecap: FIRE OF THE KNEECAP!

Lily Loud of Water and Ebon: WATER OF DARKNESS!

Sunset Shimmer of Fire Forgiveness and El Oso: BEAR STORM OF FIRE!

Courtney of Total Drama and Count Vertigo: FIRE OF VERTIGO!

Andros of In Space and Overdrive: SPACE VEHICLE FURY BLAST!

Ilana of Galaluna and DC Enchantress: ENCHANTED GALALUNA BLAST!

Lok of The Huntik and Wrecking Crew: WRECKING HUNTIK BLAST!

Onua of the Earth Toa and Tar Pit: TOA OF EARTH BLAST!

Thor Power of the Thunder and Hikaru and Turtle: LIGHTNING HAMMER BLAST!

Elemental Hero Power of Jaden Yuki and Speed Demon:

ELEMENTAL HERO FURY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATaHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Carly Beth, Nico, Eli, me, Varie and Laney: MASK DESTROYER ULTRABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HOLY ELEMENT STYLE: HOLY LASER!

Jessica Kaios: HOLY FIRE STYLE: HOLY FIREBALL!

Nanami Simpson: HOLY WATER STYLE: HOLY TIDAL WAVE!

Julie Makimoto: HOLY EARTH STYLE: HOLY BOULDER BLAST!

Chie Satonaka: HOLY WIND STYLE: HOLY CYCLONE!

Sari Sumdac: HOLY LIGHTNING STYLE: HOLY THUNDERBOLT!

They fired elemental holy blasts!

Lincoln and his harem: HOLY FINAL SMASH: HOLY SHINING LASER BLAST!

lincoln and his harem: holy final smash: holy shining laser blast they fired a shining holy laser at the haunted mask which explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Lincoln: Our adventure began when we first dealt with you, Haunted

Mask, and now, it's time for you to say goodbye forever, and this time, stay dead.

I then jumped and grabbed the mask and ripped it off the man's head!

Me: FIRE!

Lincoln fired massive waves of purple energy that hit The Haunted Mask and it ripped his soul out and a portal to The Black Gates appeared behind him and was sucking him inside.

Haunted Mask: NO! I WON'T GO BACK!

Nico: Oh, shut up!

Nico's Dragonball Bracelet and Lincoln's Dragonball Bracelet glowed and seven red energy blasts fired out and formed into two massive red energy balls that they condensed to the size of their bodies.

Nico and Lincoln: NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Nico and Lincoln fired the two energy balls which hit The Haunted Mask and sent him flying right into The Black Gates and he was erased forever, along with the other Haunted Masks.

Nico: Goodbye and good riddance forever, Haunted Mask.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: The Vampire King.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING ME, MARCELINE ABADEER!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and

that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Vampire King, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than The Vampire King, the last of the five vampires in The Vampire King's Court and the most powerful vampire in The Kingdom of Ooo.

Marceline: Should've known you'd come back as well, Vampire King.

Vampire King: You ain't staking me this time, Marceline, and now, I'm gonna make you and your friends pay for what you did to me long ago.

Melanie Adonicia: As if, the only thing you're going to get is a stake driven through your black heart.

Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, candy, sugar, light, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Vampire King, she left pink energy, stars, candy, sugar, light, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Melanie Adonicia: I always knew that you'd be the last of the five vampires that we have to face Vampire King, you truly are nothing more than a bloodthirsty vampire who's wrought terror and mayhem through The Kingdom of Ooo for more than nine hundred years, I thought the land was rid of you, but to find out Slappy brought you back, now that puppet's gone too far, we'll deal with him soon, but you, you will be dealt with here and now, this is the end for you and your centuries-long reign of terror over The Kingdom of Ooo.

Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, candy, and sugar surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Vampire King: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Adonicia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Melanie Adonicia grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and pink hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, candy, sugar, light, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has two candy canes crisscrossing and on top is a star emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Candy, Sugar, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Candy, Sugar, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Melanie Adonicia has on a sleeveless crop top, pink skirt, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, candy, sugar, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an angel surrounded by sweets. Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with pink tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Melanie Adonicia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, candy, sugar, light, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melanie Adonicia's Eternal Shining Light Candy Master Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Shining Light Candy Master Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and angel etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink phoenix heads is a large pink phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Melanie Adonicia has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the angel that said, "Melanie Adonicia, Candy Master of Royal Woods, Masters of The Powers of Candy, Sweets, and Light, Awesome Candy Maker, Owner of The Local Candy Factory of Royal Woods, Lover of Sweets, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Mary Knudson, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser and Destroyer of Flip and Ophelia Shroud, Archenemy of Takusaw, Destroyer of The Vampire King, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Candy, Sugar, Sweets, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メラニー・アドニシア、ロイヤルウッズのキャンディマスター、キャンディ、お菓子、光の力の達人、素晴らしいキャンディメーカー、ロイヤルウッズの地元のキャンディ工場のオーナー、お菓子の愛好家、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、親愛なる友人メアリー・クヌードソンの愛すべき守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、いじめっ子を軽蔑する者、フリップとオフィーリア・シュラウドを軽蔑する者で破壊者、タクソーの大敵、ヴァンパイア・キングの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてキャンディー、砂糖、お菓子、光、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Melanie Adonicia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CANDY MASTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT SWEET CANDY MASTER CANDY LIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT SWEET CANDY MASTER CANDY LIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT SWEET CANDY MASTER CANDY LIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Melanie Adonicia's Super Angel-Candy

Master-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Vampire King saw it, he ran at her to kill her, and Melanie Adonicia fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, candy, sugar, light, phoenixes, and angels, which hit The Vampire King and exploded and he was knocked down, he got back up, but he was now pissed off.

Mary Knudson: (GASPS) Oh, whoa!

Luna: No way, did Melanie…?!

Leni: She totes did.

Lincoln: That's right, Melanie Adonicia has transformed into her Super Angel-Candy Master-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and now, it's high-time we deal with The Vampire King and end him for good.

Melanie Adonicia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Sweet Candy Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Sweet Candy Master Phoenix Angel Love) He will pay for everything that she's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Melanie Adonicia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic

Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Vampire King, you've lived for far too long and caused enough pain and suffering, now it's time for you to join your minions in Oblivion!

Melanie Adonicia and Lincoln went after The Vampire King, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Vampire King and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws and firing energy slashes from his claws and massive angelic and demonic greatswords at his side and he and Melanie Adonicia also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving The Vampire King even more madder with rage.

The Vampire King: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Vampire King charged right at them with uncontrollable rage and wrath in his black heart, but Melanie Adonicia fired a powerful pink energy blast at them which hit her hard and he got knocked down, and then, Lincoln threw Melanie's special garlic candy that she made into his mouth, and then, he began convulsing and he suddenly swelled up and exploded into blood and guts. Then, as soon as his spirit appeared, Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Melanie Adonicia and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Melanie Adonicia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Melanie Adonicia: This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and your minions nine centuries ago. Thanks for helping me destroy The Vampire King for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melanie.

Suddenly, Melanie Adonicia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melanie Adonicia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Windigo flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and candy falling down around them and lights shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Melanie Adonicia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and collected the candy and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and we took down The Vampire King for good, and Melanie's garlic candy caused him to explode.

Me: That was really lethal, next time, we should use it on any vampire hunting missions in the future that'll really cause trouble for them. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just two people we're meeting tomorrow: one of them is Electra Tempest, Queen of The Lightning Fairies.

Me: Whoa, electrifying!

Aprina Arabella: She sure is, and that's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Electra Tempest is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Lightning Fairies of Lightning Storm Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Lightning Fairies. Electra Tempest is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over lightning and possess many incredible powers over lightning and magic. Lincoln met Electra Tempest when he discovered a portal that led to Lightning Storm Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Electra from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Electra was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: Damn, any who mess with her are going to get electrocuted. And who's the second person that we're meeting tomorrow as well?

Lincoln: This is someone who I've been wanting to introduce you guys to for a long time, her name is Adrienne Midnight, Avatar of The Goosebumps Monsters and The Leader of The Goosebumps Monster Busters.

We gasped and my jaw and Nico's dropped.

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back in.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! THE AVATAR OF ALL THE GOOSEBUMPS MONSTERS?!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Selene Arcangela: I knew that'd get your attention and it also fits in perfectly with our Goosebumps Horror adventure, and you guys will love meeting her, Adrienne Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Royal Woods, she's a very powerful Dark Goth Angel with immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and she was also born with massive black angel wings, but she also has another secret only Lincoln knows about along with The Goosebumps characters, she's The Avatar of All The Goosebumps Monsters and she has all of their powers and abilities. She's read all the Goosebumps books, and she knew that some of them have really tragic lives so she feels sympathy for them and the good ones she gets along with them, but the rest of them are nothing more than pure evil, and she really really hates them with a blazing passion. She helped the main characters of The Goosebumps stories and R.L. Stine deal with these twisted monsters as she used her dark powers to beat the evil Goosebumps monsters into pulp and she had also heard of what Dr. Strange did in banishing Slappy to The Dark Dimension.

Nico: Whoa.

Sabrina Mason: And that's how she became the leader of The Goosebumps Monster Busters, her skills in combat, dark magic, and darkness helped us greatly against the Goosebumps Monsters.

Selene Arcangela: Exactly, Sabrina, and when she heard of Slappy's return from The Dark Dimension along with Bob Roth joining forces with that dummy, she was literally so enraged, she threatened to call down the forces of darkness down upon Slappy's head and send him and his cohorts straight to the blackest depths of Hell. But, she's already heard of what we've been doing to the Goosebumps monsters and villains for the past few days now, and she knows we don't mess around. But, it's not just The Goosebumps Monsters that she's been going after, she's also coming over to warn us about the monsters of another of R.L. Stine's book series, The Nightmare Room, a series of books that are based on the fears that children have, such as ghosts and monsters, which normally ended with comments by the narrator whose final words always ended with the words, "The Nightmare Room", and we'll be going after them in Lincoln's rescue in October.

Nico: Oh man, The Nightmare Room. There's no doubt we'll be helping those who've been doomed to the tragic fates that befell them and doomed to live forever in The Nightmare Room.

Lincoln: Yep.

Jet: That's the end of the Haunted Mask.

Poromon: You said it.

Waffle Woman: And you guys are talking normally.

Poliwag: The pirate thing was fun while it lasted.

Rojo: We're just glad you guys had fun.

Apple Bloom: That was so fun!

Carmen Dillo: How should we celebrate?

Poromon: With some beer!

Box Ghost: (laughs) I knew it!

Nico: Yep. But great job everyone.

Sabrina: (To the viewers) Now we've seen the last of the Haunted Mask for good.

Me: Yep.

We went back home, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Slappy: Looks like I'll have to send in the big guns. Time to release the Monster Blood!

Bob Roth: How about that Blob too?

Slappy: Good idea. Send him too.

UH OH!

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 20 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Volt Kraken, Kat, Big Daddy Boo and Lord Fear as well as Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi And Jade Chan And we're going to a planet of Sushi and we're going to battle The Blob That Ate Everyone. Also we're going to battle Captain K. Rool, Kutlass, Klobber, Klinger, Krash, Bleak, Brash Bear, Lockjaw, Snapjaw, Yost Pyro and Gator Ghoul. And we're going to meet a Centaur Man Gene-slammer and her name is Serrea and yes she is literally a centaur.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Darcy Minjarra, The Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Nicol Bolas, an Elder Dragon and one of the oldest Planeswalkers, one of the only six Elder Dragons to survive the Dragon War, and one of the major antagonists of the fantasy card game Magic: The Gathering.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Universe 666 Earth, and we're going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Avengers who were brought back by Universe 666 Sebastian to cause havoc once again. And we're going to meet Electra Tempest, Queen of The Lightning Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Lightning Fairies of Lightning Storm Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Lightning Fairies. Electra Tempest is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over lightning and possess many incredible powers over lightning and magic. Lincoln met Electra Tempest when he discovered a portal that led to Lightning Storm Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Electra from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Electra was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Along with Adrienne Midnight, Avatar of The Goosebumps Monsters and The Leader of The Goosebumps Monster Busters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Royal Woods, she's a very powerful Dark Goth Angel with immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and she was also born with massive black angel wings, but she also has another secret that only Lincoln knows about, she's The Avatar of All The Goosebumps Monsters and she has all of their powers and abilities. She's read all the Goosebumps books, and she knew that some of them have tragic lives so she feels sympathy for them and the good ones she gets along with them, but the rest of them are really nothing more than pure evil, and she really hates them with a blazing passion. She'd helped the main characters of The Goosebumps stories and R.L. Stine deal with these twisted monsters as she used her dark powers to beat the evil Goosebumps monsters into pulp and she also heard of what Dr. Strange did in banishing Slappy to The Dark Dimension. But, when she heard of Slappy's return along with Bob Roth joining forces with that dummy, she was literally so enraged, she threatened to call down the forces of darkness down upon Slappy's head and send him straight to the blackest depths of Hell. But, she's already heard of what we've been doing to the Goosebumps monsters and villains for the past few days now, and she knows we don't mess around. But, it's not just The Goosebumps Monsters that she's been going after, she's also coming over to warn us about the monsters of another of R.L. Stine's book series, The Nightmare Room, a series of books that are based on the fears that children have, such as ghosts and monsters, which normally ended with comments by the narrator whose final words always ended with the words, "The Nightmare Room", and we'll be going after them in Lincoln's rescue in October.

Next up is Monster Blood

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 21

## MONSTER BLOOD

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to another amazing food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Volt Kraken, Kat, Big Daddy Boo and Lord Fear as well as Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi And Jade Chan along with Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji Hino, Blossom Z, Bloom, Cayenne, Courage, Oceanus Shenron, Will Vandom, and Cadance and we were ready for what this food planet was going to have on it.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet will have a lot of things good.

Camie: I have that feeling too.

Lincoln: All the food planets we went too have awesome food.

Nico: They sure do.

Me: Yeah they always have stuff that's good.

Qin: I agree there.

Bulla: This will be so fun though.

Becca Chang: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Becca, I want to thank you, Gator Ghoul, and your teams for coming.

Becca: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Kameo: Yeah I'm really looking forward to this one.

Elizabeth Swann: I am too.

Nico: Elizabeth, did you expect Davy Jones to have killed Athena?

Elizabeth Swann: Not at all Nico. What he did to her was absolutely horrible.

Me: That octopus-faced monster! He really tore all of Atlantica apart! And he devastated King Triton!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: I'm glad he is gone for good now.

Camie: So is all of us.

Varie: Yeah I hated that monster!

Lana: Me too!

Lola: He was pure evil!

Elizabeth Swann: He sure was. He was a truly ruthless pirate.

Me: So were the British there.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: I agree.

Me: What Davy Jones did was completely unforgivable.

Eli: Yeah no kidding! He tore apart my sisters family.

Nico: Big time!

Me: But before you joined us Nico, I resurrected Athena and gave Ariel back her mother and even had Melody be with her Grandmother too.

Nico: I remember hearing about that. That was so cool.

Eli: It sure was!

Nico: I bet Ariel was so happy

Me: She was! And so was King Triton. A piece of his soul was returned to him and healed in him.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Elizabeth Swann: That is great she is back.

Me: Yeah if we ever do a future rescue to the world of Pirates of The Caribbean, I want to see the look on Davy Jones' fishy face when he sees Athena back from the dead.

Nico: OOH! Heh heh heh heh heh! I like it.

Me: Yep. When he killed Athena he made an immortal enemy of not just Eli but EVERYONE in Atlantica too.

Eli: You got that right bro.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Speaking of pirates, I thought it was really awesome that the Mascots made their own pirate crew and went on awesome Swashbuckling adventures.

Maria: Poliwag slapped Horsea on the ass! And Moe was close to calling the police!

Gator Ghoul: (LAUGHS) Long John Peter told us that he did the same thing back then. That was awesome.

Yost Pyro: (LAUGHS) Yeah we heard all about that yesterday and we couldn't stop laughing back then.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was so fun. Poromon and Poliwag were awesome pirates and so were Apple Bloom and everyone.

Maria: That was funny.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome though. But come on Maria it was fun and they built an awesome version of the Skyship Zord which I thought was really cool.

Gator Ghoul: What was it called?

Me: The Bermuda Dragons Revenge.

Gator Ghoul: Ooh! I like that.

Laney: They built it in our garage and it was awesome.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Me: And in just a few hours they rose to becoming the Terrors to Criminals Everywhere Across the Seven Seas and they became the Greatest Dread Pirates of all time.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Apple Bloom: Being a pirate was so fun and cool!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That's my swashbuckling sister.

Me: That was cool that Ship Org, Captain Mutiny, The Ghost of Redbeard and a bunch of Pokemon were part of the mix.

Nico: It sure was.

May: The Haunted Mask didn't see it coming

Me: No it didn't. But the funniest part was finding out that the masks exploded when they heard Patrick's song.

Lily: (LAUGHS) That was hilarious!

Nico: Remind me again. Why was that song made?

Lily: Patrick wanted to make a song from a Poem so he had it done. But the song was so terrible that it killed all four members of the band that made it! After we had everyone listen to the song in Bikini Bottom, which completely burned the whole town, everyone REALLY HATED that song. Then everyone pelted SpongeBob and Patrick with Dodgeballs.

WE GASPED!

Nico: That is crazy!

Girl Jordan: Ouch!

Me: But using a bad song like that was really genius.

Nico: It sure was!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That song was really funny though.

Varie: I liked it.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was really funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a song from Hell.

Me: Yeah!

Laney: But in the end we destroyed the Haunted Mask and Carly Beth, Sabrina, Chuck and Steve are now free of a bad night

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Is Carly Beth okay this time?

Laney: She is doing much better now that her demons are destroyed.

Nico: Thank goodness. And Bloom, Cayenne, Courage, Oceanus Shenron, Will Vandom, and Cadance all did good on that one.

Me: They sure did.

Courage: Mm-hmm.

Bloom: That was so fun.

Oceanus Shenron: It sure was awesome.

Sakura Knudson: That was the coolest one ever.

Me: Well Slappy is REALLY on edge now. But we're going to be ready for him.

Maria: We're here!

We arrived at the planet and it was a white and green planet.

Me: From up here it looks like a snowy forest planet.

Nico: Cool.

We went down to the planet and we smelled something fishy. Literally.

We then landed and saw that it was a planet made of SUSHI!

Me: Whoa! It's a planet made of Sushi!

Samurai Jack: This is my kind of planet.

Lola: Wow! Look at this!

Nico: Let me have a taste

Nico had a taste of the sushi and he had a crab roll and it was awesome.

Nico: Yummy!

Me: Boy this is amazing.

I got a bunch of sushi and ate some and it was good.

Me: Mmm! Boy this is awesome.

Samurai Jack was eating a lot of sushi.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! So good.

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Boy this is amazing!

Me: It sure is!

Eli: (Eating) Boy it sure is awesome.

Laney: Boy this is awesome and cool.

Lincoln: At least I'm not putting maple syrup on mine this time.

Laney: UCH That was so gross!

Me: YUCK! I remember that.

Nico: What happened?

Me: Lincoln was worried that he was becoming too predictable. So he decided to mix it up by wearing different costumes and eating different foods and all kinds of stuff.

FLASHBACK - In between the Events of Chapters 186 and 187

[The next day is a rainy day, Lincoln walks up to the table wearing a Shakespearean outfit and carrying a plate of sake sushi.]

Laney: You're eating sushi for breakfast?

Lincoln: Yep. Pretty wild, huh?

Lisa: Meh, not in Japan.

Me: That's cool that you want to try that.

Lincoln: [Grabs the maple syrup off the table.] How about, covered in syrup?

Me: OH YUCK!

[Lincoln daringly drizzles the syrup on the fish. Lynn, Laney Lola, Luan, and Lisa turn green at the sight of this and leave to throw up.]

Me: That is going to taste like PUKE!

[Lincoln grabs his chopsticks, and nervously attempts to eat it. He takes a bite and turns even greener than his sisters did, and runs to throw up, too.]

Me: YUCK!

I took a fork and tried some.

Me: Hm. Not bad.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Lana: That's cool that you like Sushi topped with syrup J.D.

Me: It was gross at first but I liked it.

Lincoln: Weird but awesome.

Nico: You're not THAT predictable.

Lincoln: Yeah looking back I don't know what I was thinking. Also the costumes Laney let me try on were cool.

Nico: What did Lincoln dress as?

Me: He looked like a business executive, Shakespearean Man from the 16th Century, A French Mime, Half a Horse Costume, Deep Sea Diving Gear, Gothic Attire, Cheese Princess, everyone called him Unpredictable Loud.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) I liked that. And it was cool.

Laney: Yeah and I let him wear all those costumes. My closet is full of them.

Camie: That is awesome.

Rarity: Your costumes are absolutely amazing Laney darling.

Laney: Thanks Rarity.

Izzy Moonbow: Oh that is so amazing there. I would love to dress up like all of those!

Pinkie Pie: Me too! That would be so fun!

Camie: Yeah it sure would!

Maria ate some sushi.

Maria: (EATING) Mmm! So yummy.

Me: Boy it sure is.

I ate a piece of sushi but then I tasted something REALLY FOUL and spit it out!

Me: (SPITS) BLECH! OH YUCK! That one tasted like blood and raw sewage!

Nico: Weird. Maybe something got mixed in with it.

Me: Yeah.

I saw that it was purple slime.

Me: Purple slime?

I picked it up and it was gross.

Me: Ew. This is gross. Hmm.

It was really sticky and it smelled really bad.

Me: (Sniffs) Yuck! Smells like blood and ashes from a Carnage Corpse.

Girl Jordan: It's not symbiote goo I know that. And Carnage is red. This one is purple.

Qin: Unusual.

Nico: Let me have a taste

Nico tasted it and then he spit it out too.

Nico: BLECH! That is disgusting! Tastes like raw sewage and chum!

Me: Yuck!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Zackie Beauchamp and Adam Levin that The Blob Monster is back, along with the cursed typewriter, and it's causing havoc again.

We gasped.

Me: I thought I tasted something gross!

Nico: Oh shit, I knew it was going to be The Blob Monster and the cursed typewriter again, I just knew it.

Me: Same here, and during that adventure, we also met The Jungle Fury Rangers as well, and there's no doubt Slappy brought back the cursed typewriter and brought back The Blob Monster, damn that walking toothpick!

Lincoln: That dummy really enjoys pissing us off to no end. Well, then, since we got a dangerous toy robot to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Ink Stella: We got here as fast as we could.

Pelea: We're ready for The Blob Monster, and ready to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This should be good.

Yugito Nii: Wow! A planet made of sushi! This world makes me feel right at home!

Cat: Sush! Sush shi shi shi! (SNIFFS) FISHY FISHY FISH!

He and Yugito Nii ate the sushi!

Me: Looks like Yugito and Cat love this planet and so does Shizuka Nekonome.

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: (Sensed for The Blob Monster) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Blob Monster, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc and I just picked up on Zackie and Adam. We better get there immediately and get those two out of the way before that monster causes any more trouble.

Nico: Right. We can't let this go on any further.

Lincoln: Exactly.

Gatomon: SUSHI!

Kari: (LAUGHS) Looks like Gatomon loves this planet too.

She was eating sushi.

Nico: Looks like the cat members of the team love this planet.

Me: They feel right at home.

Xenia: They sure do.

Yugito Nii: This is amazing that there is a planet like this!

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out to rescue Zackie Beauchamp and Adam Levin from The Blob Monster.

We were flying and then, we saw Zackie Beauchamp and Adam Levin, and we also saw The Blob Monster heading right for them.

Lincoln: There they are!

Camie: That is one DISGUSTING PILE OF VOMIT!

Lily: It reminds me of The Blob from 1956 and 88.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Alright, team, let's get him!

We fired ice blasts that hit The Blob Monster and he screamed in pure agony and we landed in front of Zackie Beauchamp and Adam Levin.

Zackie Beauchamp: Guys, oh thank goodness you made it. That Blob Monster's back and… !

Lincoln: We already know, Zackie, the cursed typewriter's come back and that it was Slappy who did this.

Adam Levin: We managed to grab the typewriter after Zackie kicked Slappy in the face and we ran away from The Blob Monster.

Adam Levin showed the cursed typewriter.

Nico: Nice one, and you did awesome kicking Slappy in the face.

Zackie Beauchamp: He made me mad, and when the time comes to face him, I'll put his head in a woodchipper!

Nico: I already called dibs on putting that rotten toothpick in a woodchipper.

Maria: The Blob Monster's looking a lot like its' book version now.

Nico: It sure is an UGLY FREAK of nature!

Qin: Yeah!

I fired a wave of ice and it hit the blob and hurt it bad!

Me: Just like in The Blob movies. That one didn't like ice either.

Nico: Nice!

Leo Corbett: Go Galactic!

Eiji: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Qin: Oh yeah!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Blob all over.

Me: You are a disgusting pile of slop!

I fired a blast of ice and it hit the blob and it roared in pain!

Nico: And you taste bad!

Me: YEAH!

Brittney: Time to unleash darkness! (CONDOR OF THE VIOLET FLAME POWER!)

She flared up a Purple Condor Aura!

(TOURNIQUET BY EVANESCENCE PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SHE FLOATS AND DARKNESS AND VIOLET FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I tried to kill the pain

But only brought more (so much more)

I lay dying

And I'm pouring crimson regret and betrayal

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

Do you remember me?

Lost for so long

Will you be on the other side?

Or will you forget me?

I'm dying, praying, bleeding and screaming

Am I too lost to be saved?

Am I too lost?

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

I want to die

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My God, my Tourniquet

Return to me salvation

My wounds cry for the grave

My soul cries for deliverance

Will I be denied Christ?

Tourniquet

My suicide

Return to me salvation

Return to me salvation

She fired waves of darkness and fire and blasted the blob all over!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one Brittney!

Lola: YEAH!

Lana: Here's one from me! YETI POWER!

She flared up an Ice Yeti Aura!

(I'M A BELIEVER BY SMASH MOUTH PLAYS)

Lana: (SINGING DIVINELY AS ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I thought love was only true in fairy tales

Meant for someone else, but not for me

Love was out to get me

That's the way it seemed

Disappointment haunted all my dreams

And then I saw her face, now I'm a believer

And not a trace, of doubt in my mind

I'm in love, I'm a believer

I couldn't leave her if I tried

I thought love was more or less a givin' thing

The more I gave, the less I got, oh yeah

What's the use in tryin'

All you get is pain

When I wanted sunshine, I got rain

And then I saw her face, now I'm a believer

And not a trace, of doubt in my mind

I'm in love, I'm a believer

I couldn't leave her if I tried

What's the use of trying

All you get is pain

When I wanted sunshine, I got rain

And then I saw her face, now I'm a believer

And not a trace, of doubt in my mind

But I'm in love, I'm a believer

I couldn't leave her if I tried

Then I saw her face, now I'm a believer

Not a trace, of doubt in my mind

Now I'm a believer, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah

Now I'm a believer

Then I saw her face

Now I'm a believer

Not a trace

Of doubt in my mind

I'm a believer

She fired waves of ice and blasted the blob all over the place and it roared in pain!

Me: OH YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Shrek: Now my other song!

Lola: Allow me! PHOENIX FIRE POWER!

She flared up a Phoenix Fire Aura!

(ALL STAR BY SMASH MOUTH PLAYS)

Lola: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Somebody once told me

The world is gonna roll me

I ain't the sharpest tool in the shed

She was looking kind of dumb

With her finger and her thumb

In the shape of an "L" on her forehead

Well, the years start coming

And they don't stop coming

Fed to the rules and I hit the ground running

Didn't make sense not to live for fun

Your brain gets smart, but your head gets dumb

So much to do, so much to see

So what's wrong with taking the back streets?

You'll never know if you don't go

You'll never shine if you don't glow

Hey now, you're an all star

Get your game on, go play

Hey now, you're a rock star

Get the show on, get paid

And all that glitters is gold

Only shooting stars break the mold

It's a cool place and they say it gets colder

You're bundled up now, wait 'til you get older

But the meteor men beg to differ

Judging by the hole in the satellite picture

The ice we skate is getting pretty thin

The water's getting warm so you might as well swim

My world's on fire, how about yours?

That's the way I like it and I never get bored

Hey now, you're an all star

Get your game on, go play

Hey now, you're a rock star

Get the show on, get paid

All that glitters is gold

Only shooting stars break the mold

Hey now, you're an all star

Get your game on, go play

Hey now, you're a rock star

Get the show on, get paid

And all that glitters is gold

Only shooting stars

Somebody once asked

"Could I spare some change for gas?

I need to get myself away from this place"

I said, "Yep, what a concept

I could use a little fuel myself"

And we could all use a little change

Well, the years start coming

And they don't stop coming

Fed to the rules and I hit the ground running

Didn't make sense not to live for fun

Your brain gets smart, but your head gets dumb

So much to do, so much to see

So what's wrong with taking the back streets?

You'll never know if you don't go (go!)

You'll never shine if you don't glow

Hey now, you're an all star

Get your game on, go play

Hey now, you're a rock star

Get the show on, get paid

And all that glitters is gold

Only shooting stars break the mold

And all that glitters is gold

Only shooting stars break the mold

She fired fireballs and blasted the blob all over the place!

Nico: OH YEAH! WHOO! LOVE SMASH MOUTH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Sam S.L.: This is for me and Luna! VOLCANIC DRAGON POWER!

She flared up a Volcanic Dragon Aura!

(BAD ROMANCE BY LADY GAGA PLAYS)

Sam S.L.: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LAVA AND FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She fired waves of fire and lava blasted the Blob all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: Love Lady Gaga! WOO!

Lisa Simpson: That was so awesome!

Ben turned into Big Chill.

Ben: BIG CHILL!

Me: Necrofriggian Power! YEAH!

Chione: Now you're talking!

They fired waves of ice and endothermic fire and blasted the Blob all over!

Camie: Take that!

Lori: Taste the winds of fire! SYLPH POWER!

She flared up a Sylph Aura!

(HOLDING OUT FOR A HERO BY BONNIE TYLER PLAYS)

Lori: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE AND WIND SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Where have all the good men gone
And where are all the gods?
Where's the streetwise Hercules
To fight the rising odds?
Isn't there a white knight upon a fiery steed
Late at night, I toss and I turn
And I dream of what I need
I need a hero
I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night
He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast
And he's gotta be fresh from the fight
I need a hero
I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light
He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon
And he's gotta be larger than life
Larger than life
Somewhere after midnight
In my wildest fantasy
Somewhere, just beyond my reach
There's someone reaching back for me
Racing on the thunder
And rising with the heat

It's gonna take a Superman to sweep me off my feet, yeah

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

Up where the mountains meet the heavens above

Out where the lightning splits the sea

I could swear there is someone, somewhere watching me

Through the wind and the chill and the rain

And the storm and the flood

I can feel his approach like a fire in my blood

(Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood

Like a fire in my blood, like a fire in my blood, blood)

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

He's gotta be strong, and he's gotta be fast

And he's gotta be fresh from the fight

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the morning light

He's gotta be sure, and it's gotta be soon

And he's gotta be larger than life

I need a hero

I'm holding out for a hero 'til the end of the night

She fired waves of wind and fireballs and blasted the blob all over the place!

Qin: AWESOME!

Me: Way to go Lori!

Ronnie Anne: OH YEAH! Now for the power of fireworks! FIREWORKS DRAGON POWER!

She flared up a Fireworks Dragon Aura!

(RHYTHM DIVINE BY ENRIQUE IGLESIAS PLAYS)

Ronnie Anne: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIREWORKS AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

From the coast of Ipanema

To the Island of Capri

All the way to Guadeloupe

I will follow you wherever you may be

From the moment I first saw you

Knew my heart could not be free

Have to hold you in my arms now

There can never be another for me

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the heat of passion?

Can you taste our love's sweet wine

Join the dance and let it happen

Put tomorrow's cares right out of your mind

As the music drives you closer

And you fall under my spell

I will catch you in my arms now

Where the night will take us no one can tell

All I need is the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Gotta have this feeling forever

Gotta live this moment together

Nothing else matters just you and the night

Follow on the wings of desire

Now the rhythm's taking you higher

No one can stop us from having it all

You are my heart you are my soul

All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your hear will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

All I need it the rhythm divine

Lost in the music, your heart will be mine

All I need is to look in your eyes

Viva la musica, say you'll be mine

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm

Can you feel the rhythm, burning, burning

She fired waves of fireworks and lightning and blasted the Blob all over!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Love Enrique! So awesome!

Bobby: Awesome Nie Nie!

Big Chill: Time to go Ultimate!

He turned into ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

Ultimate Big Chill: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL! Time for you to feel the pain of Fire So Cold it Burns!

He fired a massive blast of endothermic fire and froze the Blob!

Lincoln: Nice one

Poliwag: Will water hurt it?

Nico: Go for it!

He fired a wave of water and drenched the Blob and it sure enough did hurt it! IT ROARED IN PAIN!

Qin: Guess that answers that!

Me: Taste the Illusions of horror! HELLFIRE NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: INFERNO OF THE TORTURED ONE!

I fired a wave of incredibly dark fire and it formed into a MASSIVE KAIJU SIZE STARFISH AND IT WAS THE TORTURED ONE! LIGHTNING STRUCK ALL OVER AS IT ROARED LIKE GODZILLA 2014! IT SMASHED THE BLOB ALL OVER AND ATE SOME OF IT AND BURNED IT!

Qin: WHOA! That was AWESOME!

Nico: At least it's not the real one.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: That was cool though.

Me: Thanks.

Sakura Knudson: Time to freeze this monster in darkness. DARKNESS STORMBEAST POWER!

She flared up a darkness ice storm beast aura!

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Sakura Knudson: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

I see a cold wind blowing through

I see days neither fun nor free

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Snowfall Frost

Now the future is a cold nightmare

Me and Nico had shivers of fear go down our spines as we heard her sing that and she fired waves of darkness and ice and blasted the blob all over.

Qin: (GULP) That was scary!

Me: No kidding!

Nico: (GULPS) That was terrifying.

Me: Wow! Well done sis!

Sakura Knudson: That was awesome doing that.

Me: You sang it really well.

Sakura Knudson: Thanks. It was my first time doing that one.

Me: You did really well.

Suddenly, Ink Stella's black eyes turned neon black and she was surrounded by an ink black energy aura with stars, ink, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Blob Monster, she left ink black energy, stars, sand, ink, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ink Stella: I always knew Slappy would one day send you here to attack us, you blob of slime, and now, it's high-time we put you down for good.

Suddenly, Ink Stella was surrounded by a massive vortex of sandy brown energy with stars and ink surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a ink black phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Blob Monster: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ink Stella emerged, but she was changed forever.

Ink Stella grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large ink black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sand-colored highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ink black eyes and an ink black energy aura with stars, ink, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix holding a drop of ink in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ink black iris, she has on phoenix earrings with onyx gems for eyes and holding the Sand, Ink, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with onyx gems on the gold flame links and onyx crystal links and onyx black phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with onyx black gems for eyes and holding the Sand, Ink, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on the same outfit as Stella, but hers is more ink themed, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, ink, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with inkwells surrounding it. Suddenly, Ink Stella felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive black angel wings with white tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with onyx black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Ink Stella's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ink black energy, stars, ink, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ink Stella's L-Emental Eternal Inkwell Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Inkwell Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged ink black blade, large ink black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ink black gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large ink black phoenix heads with white gems for eyes and a large ink black phoenix head with white gems for eyes and white gem in its mouth on the bottom of the ink black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large ink black gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with ink black gems for eyes and large ink black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ink black kanji below the phoenix that said, "Ink Stella, Elemental Angel of Ink, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Girlfriend of Air Lincoln, Archenemy of Desgon, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Ink, Angels, and Phoenixes"

インク・ステラ、インクのエレメンタル・エンジェル、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、エア・リンカーンの愛するガールフレンド、デス

ゴンの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くべき強力な数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の生徒、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そしてインク、エンジェル、フェニックスのマスター

Ink Stella has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL INK BLOB INKWELL INK PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL INK BLOB INKWELL INK PHOENIX ANGEL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL INK BLOB INKWELL INK PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ink Stella's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Air Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lincoln: Yep, he's me alright.

Luna: Yeah, there's no mistaking that love-crazy look in those eyes anywhere.

But, when The Blob Monster saw it, he ran at her to eat her, but Ink Stella fired a massive barrage of ink black energy, stars, ink, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded with incredible power as they hit The Blob Monster, he got back up, but he was even angrier than ever.

Ink Stella: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Inkwell Ink Blob Ink Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Inkwell Ink Blob Ink Phoenix Angel Love)

Looks like I've gone and really made him mad.

Nico: Big time, now he's really mad you just ruined his appetite.

Pelea: Well, we'll just make him even madder.

Lincoln: I agree, there's no way we're letting this garbage disposal run loose, and I've got a few new surprises in store for him.

Suddenly, Pelea's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and black energy aura with stars, lava, magma, fire, flames, golems, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Blob Monster, she left orange and black energy, stars, lava, magma, fire, flames, golems, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Pelea: Every single word Ink Stella said is true, you're just a carnivorous overgrown blob who just causes nothing but destruction to slake your hunger. Now, you've got yourself in deep shit now, we're taking you down and we're so going to enjoy pissing Slappy off even more.

Suddenly, Pelea was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and black energy with stars, lava, magma, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are golems, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Blob Monster: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Pelea emerged, but she was changed forever.

Pelea grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long white hair and gold horns on her head and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and black energy aura with stars, lava, magma, fire, flames, golems, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with planets swirling around it, she has a phoenix and Selkie emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on lava golem earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a lava golem with orange gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her aqua blue selkie-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lava drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Pelea has on a lava-proof orange midriff sleeveless top, orange skirt, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lava, magma, fire, flames, golems, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and lava golem surrounded by lava. Suddenly, Pelea felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with orange tips on the large white feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings. Pelea has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Pelea's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and black energy, stars, lava, magma, fire, flames, golems, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Pelea the Lava Golem's Volcanic Magma Lava Golem Angel Greatsword of Volcanic Magma Lava Golem Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a lava golem and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black and orange blade, large orange golem heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange golem heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the orange golem heads is a large orange golem head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold lava golem head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix and lava golem that said, "Pelea the Lava Golem, Legendary Voluptuous Lava Golem of Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Atomic Skull, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lava, Magma, Lava Golems, Phoenixes, and Angels"

溶岩ゴーレムのペレア、神話の伝説的な官能的な溶岩ゴーレム、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、アトミック・スカルの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやりの真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒溶岩、マグマ、溶岩ゴーレム、フェニックス、天使の教師とマスター

Pelea has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LAVA GOLEM-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VOLUPTUOUS VOLCANIC LAVASTORM LAVA GOLEM ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC VOLCANIC LAVASTORM LAVA GOLEM ANGEL JUSTICE AND

DIVINE COSMIC VOLCANIC LAVASTORM LAVA GOLEM ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Pelea's Super Angel-Lava Golem-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Pelea, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Blob Monster saw it, he roared with rage and ran at her to eat her, but Pelea fired a massive barrage of orange and black energy, stars, lava, magma, fire, flames, golems, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Blob Monster and exploded with incredible power, now he was beyond pissed off.

Pelea: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Volcanic Lava Voluptuous Lava Golem Angel and Divine Cosmic Volcanic Lava Voluptuous Lava Golem Angel Love) You've eaten your last meal, you blob of slime!

Nico: We're so going to piss Slappy off even more by beating your blobby butt into the ground.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D.

Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Ink Stella and Pelea and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, you overgrown blob, now we're putting you down for good.

Lincoln, Ink Stella, Pelea, and I went after The Blob Monster, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ink black energy, orange and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at The Blob Monster and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Ink Stella, Pelea, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Blob Monster insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

The Blob Monster ran towards us and it was literally in a fit of rage. But, Lincoln suddenly turned into an orange slime and he fired a blast of orange slime from his left hand that grabbed The Blob Monster and it was engulfed in the orange slime and Lincoln absorbed him and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, he changed back, and we then saw the magic typewrite explode and it was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Ink Stella, Pelea, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Ink Stella's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Pelea's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Hah, take that, you gelatinous carnivore. And Lincoln, that was so awesome, you literally turned yourself into an orange slime version of yourself and you absorbed The Blob Monster.

Lincoln: This was due to feeding on Melona and the Simulator versions of the slime girls J.D. has in his harem, and because of that, I also gained their powers and abilities along with using Majin Buu's absorption ability.

Me: That is so awesome.

Luna: So, next time if there are any large villains, you'll absorb them by turning into your slime form.

Lincoln: Yep, or I'll send a pile of goo that I'll shed and send it after the target.

Suddenly, a pile of goo fell off of Lincoln and it went at a surviving thug of Flip and he was engulfed in the goo and Lincoln called it back and it went onto his stomach and it merged back with him as he'd absorbed the thug and sent his spirit to The Black Gates.

Eli: So, one survived. Flip!

Lincoln: They knew of my reputation of draining muscular thugs of their blood, muscle mass, virility, and strength, so they're trying to avoid me at all costs. But, it won't work.

Me: No way, no how.

Nico: Let's keep the typewriter.

Lincoln: That's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Hannah Fairchild: I think the next rescue should be for me next.

Me: You know Hannah that's not a bad idea.

Nico: I agree there.

Poliwag: I'm sorry for slapping your ass, Horsea

Horsea: Aw it's all right Poliwag. But I will say this. You and Poromon looked really cool as Pirates.

Nico: They sure did.

Me: Yeah. That was still awesome though.

Lincoln: And I know Slappy is watching this. So I got a little song that will hurt him bad. This is not just for the girls in my harem but also to show that love conquers evil. THUNDERBIRD OF LOVE POWER!

He flared up a thunderbird aura with a heart of love and light and Slappy saw it!

HE GASPED!

Lincoln's harem formed a circle around him and they held hands.

(CAN YOU FEEL THE LOVE TONIGHT BY ELTON JOHN PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHT AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM!)

There's a calm surrender

To the rush of day

When the heat of a rolling wind

Can be turned away

An enchanted moment

And it sees me through

It's enough for this restless warrior

Just to be with you

And can you feel the love tonight?

It is where we are

It's enough for this wide-eyed wanderer

That we got this far

And can you feel the love tonight

How it's laid to rest?

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

There's a time for everyone

If they only learn

That the twisting kaleidoscope

Moves us all in turn

There's a rhyme and reason

To the wild outdoors

When the heart of this star-crossed voyager

Beats in time with yours

And can you feel the love tonight?

It is where we are

It's enough for this wide-eyed wanderer

That we got this far

And can you feel the love tonight

How it's laid to rest?

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

It's enough to make kings and vagabonds

Believe the very best

We were in sheer awe and amazement! They glowed and the power of their love was so strong that it was unbelievable!

SLAPPY WAS SCREAMING IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS HE WAS BURNING FROM THE POWER OF LOVE! HE WAS REALLY IN PAIN FROM THE FORCE OF LOVE! LIKE THE DEVIL HE HATES ALL GOOD!

When the song was done Slappy was badly hurt and weakened and stripped of all his powers and he was now just a powerless walking dummy.

I had tears stream down my face for Lincoln and the girls.

Me: (Sniffles) That was beautiful.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: It was awesome.

Eli: Whoa! I sense that Slappy's power took an incredible nosedive.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Now he'll be much more vulnerable for all of us.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Nico: Now, he only has the powers he has from the original books. And the possession his spirit can do. But I have a plan to counter it.

Me: We'll have to see what it is.

Nico: But that was so awesome.

Me: Now we should get started with the Anothers.

Nico: Good idea.

Eli: Lets see who we have. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We have more of Donkey Kong's Enemies. We have Another Captain K. Rool, Kutlass, Klobber, Klinger, Krash, Bleak, Brash Bear, Lockjaw, Snapjaw, Yost Pyro and Gator Ghoul.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: I remember all those guys! And that Brash Bear, I remember he got really pissed when Dixie and Kiddy beat his record.

Nicole: Whoa yeah! He was mad! REALLY MAD!

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Nicole: Yeah and Snapjaw was one tough fish! He couldn't be taken out in that water.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: And I remember Captain K. Rool from Donkey Kong Country 2. That was awesome.

Donkey Kong: Yeah. I'm going to pound his scaly butt for kidnapping me in that game!

Nico: All of us are here

Me: Yep we sure are.

Maria: Who will face the Anothers?

Me: I haven't decided on who will face them yet.

Nico: You'll think of it soon.

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the anothers minus Gator Ghoul are one person.

Me: Wow.

ROAR!

Then we saw a Cholganna Nexu come!

Me: WHOA! A Cholganna Nexu!

Qin: GEEZ!

It roared!

Nico: Nice creature.

Lincoln: I feel like I know this Nexu.

Me: I think it's with them!

We saw Another Captain K. Rool, Kutlass, Klobber, Klinger, Krash, Bleak, Brash Bear, Lockjaw, Snapjaw and Yost Pyro!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Awesome!

Another Kutlass: (In a girls voice) Looks like Cholby found you guys.

Lincoln: (GASP) Cholia Cholganna! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with aqua green hair, blue eyes, aqua green clothes and green angel wings and she had an awesome keyblade.

Cholia Cholganna: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and I heard you sing and that was an awesome song.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Cholia Cholganna, Keyblade Knight of Cholganna, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the jungle planet, Cholganna, and she has intense nature powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the jungle planet, Cholganna, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she and her Nexu friend, Cholby, have helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and he eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of the jungle.

Me: Whoa! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Cholganna. That is so cool!

Nico: It sure is. And that is amazing that you have a Nexu friend.

Cholia Cholganna: It sure is.

Qin: Wow!

Anakin Skywalker: We fought one of those in the Petrinaki Arena on Geonosis and that was tough.

Cholia Cholganna: I heard about all that Master Anakin. I'm sorry you and Master Obi Wan had to go through all that.

Anakin: It's all right but we made it out.

Me: By the way is the Another Gator Ghoul friendly or hostile?

Cholia Cholganna: Friendly and she is a powerful force of the moon.

Me: Wow! This will be interesting.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

Donkey Kong: Here Comes Donkey Kong!

He went and bashed Another Captain K. Rool in his face and we fired energy blasts and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: Time for Backup. (TURNS DIAL) TITANIUM FURY 6!

She summoned Titanium Titan, Megalon, Gabatt Kababacci, Wood Ninja, Tap Tap and Stoica!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

We then heard a wolf howl.

We gasped.

Me: Whoa! Hear that?

Nico: Sounds like a wolf.

Gator Ghoul: But the Another me isn't a wolf. I'm an alligator.

Me: Unless the Another is the Embodiment of a Dopant.

Lola: Wow.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

We looked around.

Me: THERE!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER GATOR GHOUL!

Me: Whoa! Another Gator Ghoul!

Gator Ghoul: Who is that handsome guy?

Me: Another you.

Another Gator Ghoul: (In a girls voice) And being an alligator is not for me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, yellow eyes, fanged teeth, blue clothes and green and yellow angel wings and she had blue wolf ears and a blue tail and she had a tiara with the symbol of a different version of the Wolf Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wolf sword.

Me: (GASP) January Moonwolf!

Zarya Moonwolf: What the!? She has the same last name as me!

January Moonwolf: That is coincidental.

Me: It sure is. January was actually born on the Night of The Wolf Moon and she became half wolf as a result and she is also the embodiment of the Wolf Dopant, another version of it, and she has amazing wolf powers, is a powerful master of the night and is a great hunter. Also she worked at the showboat where Ma and Pa Skillet work at and she loves their funky fritters.

January Moonwolf: (LAUGHS) Yeah those are awesome.

Gator Ghoul: That's also the spot where I haunted there and tried to get the formula for their soda there.

January Moonwolf: I remember that.

Me: That is awesome.

Shaggy: Like that is awesome that you love Ma and Pa Skillet's funky fritters.

January Moonwolf: It sure is. And those are the best ever and I heard you made a spicier version of it. That was awesome.

Me: She loves nuclear hot spicy food Shaggy.

Shaggy: Like that is awesome.

We laughed!

Me: That is for sure.

Shaggy: Like how are Ma and Pa Skillet doing?

January Moonwolf: They are doing really good and they made lots of varieties of their super spicy funky fritters.

Scooby Doo: Roh boy!

Shaggy: Like this we'll have to see soon.

Me: I think Shaggy is going to be in heaven.

WE LAUGHED!

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm joining in as well.

Zocks: Okay.

Kaito and Chloe got PatRangers and LupinRangers swords and Zocks got a Kyurangers Sword.

January Moonwolf: No he didn't actually. I used my powers of the wolf and scared him really bad to the point where he fainted.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: That was clever.

Camie: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You're not the only one with wolf powers

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Zarya has wolf powers too

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) And so does J.D.

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor

Me: It's true.

Zarya Moonwolf: Yep.

January Moonwolf: That is awesome and cool.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: Oh yeah!

January Moonwolf: This will be fun!

She fired waves of darkness and moonlight and blasted Another Gator Ghoul all over.

Nico: Time to fear the Fire and the Gator! (ACTIVATES GATOR GHOUL AND YOST PYRO'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the Another Gator Ghoul down.

May: This will shock! (ACTIVATES VOLK KRAKEN AND KAT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired lightning blasts and blasted the Another.

Maria: And this! ACTIVATES BIG DADDY BOO AND LORD FEAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed the Another.

Elizabeth Swann: This will hurt! (ACTIVATES YOST PYRO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of fire and blasted the Another down.

Then Killer Croc, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Noodle World, Frost Giant, Tormes the Centaur and Kaitouki came.

Nico: Nice team Killer Croc!

Killer Croc: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome!

?: I'll say!

Centaur Man came!

Me: Whoa! Centaur Man!

Laney: Cool!

Centaur Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this.

Qin: Serrea!? Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Serrea: That's right. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Serrea reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, had a green horn in the middle of her forehead had a green shirt, and she had a green horse body with green wings and her cutie mark looked like that of a Centaur.

Me: Cool!

Camie: Wow! A Centaur Man that is an Alicorn Centaur. That is cool.

Me: It sure is.

May: No being naked?

Serrea: No. I don't think you would want to see that.

May: Oh.

Elizabeth Swann: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Serrea: When I took him to an enchanted meadow and we found a bunch of trolls invading it and we blasted them.

Nico: That was fun.

Me: That is cool.

Serrea: Yep.

Nico and Serrea hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Serrea: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, and Monkey are heading back to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Avengers who were brought back by Universe 666 Sebastian to cause havoc once again.

The place was literally on high alert as soon as we arrived.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're back on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Avengers who were brought back by Universe 666 Sebastian to cause havoc once again.

Nico: No wonder the place is on high alert.

Sebastian Mendez: My Universe 666 counterpart has already grown bored of watching us succeed, so he's causing havoc once more to see us all die. I know him better than anyone, instead of relying on any plans or strategies, he resorts to the one thing he knows best: unleashing sheer bloody violence and madness untold.

Me: And since we're facing The Universe 666 Avengers, I already called Edzilla to fight Universe 666 Hulk.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU WHAT?! Oh God, we have to hurry, Edzilla will probably throw Universe 666 Hulk through an oil truck, and you know what happens when oil is lit on fire, right?

Syd: Yeah, let's head on over there.

We rushed there as fast as we could, and we're just in time to see Edzilla and Universe 666 Hulk fighting like crazy, and it was a mess. Sebastian got out a fish and was about to hit Edzilla on the head with it, but Eli grabbed him and tied him up in ropes and whacked him on the head. Then, we saw Edzilla grab Universe 666 Hulk and was about to throw him through an oil truck, when Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were now on Glaren.

Then, Edzilla threw Universe 666 Hulk into a mountain and he crashed into it. He got out of there and he roared angrily and we saw him grow even taller, larger, and stronger. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stinger and he stabbed them into Universe 666 Hulk and he began absorbing him and assimilating his Super-Genius Intelligence, Master Physicist, Leadership, Master Combatant, Self-Restraint, and Multilingualism along with his Transformation, Supernatural Strength, Supernatural Durability, Supernatural Leaping, Supernatural Stamina, Supernatural Agility, Supernatural Speed, Supernatural Endurance, Anger Empowerment, High-Level Regeneration, Retroactive Immortality, Reactive Adaption, Aquatic Adaptation, Vacuum Adaptation, Disease Immunity, Telepathic Resistance, and Extrasensory Perception: Astral Form Perception, Homing Ability, Gamma Radiation Manipulation, Ergokinesis, Energy Emission, Accelerated Healing, Self-Regeneration Manipulation, and Zenith his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When he was done, nothing was left of Universe 666 Hulk except for his tattered pants.

Lincoln: That's one down, and a lot more to go.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long neon purple hair with neon purple hairband, neon purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive purple butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless neon purple crop top, neon purple skirt, neon purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a lightning fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Along with a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with purple hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, midnight black short-sleeved frilly shirt, white cravat, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the creatures of the night and the symbol of The Goosebumps Monster Busters, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword, and with them are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Electra Tempest, Queen of The Lightning Fairies and Adrienne Midnight, Avatar of The Goosebumps Monsters and Leader of The Goosebumps Monster Busters.

Electra Tempest: That's right.

Adrienne Midnight: And we got the girls away from the Universe 666 Avengers, I almost blamed that dummy, Slappy, for bringing them back, but when I saw Universe 666 Sebastian do the deed before he disappeared, that's when I knew he was behind it.

Suddenly, we saw the other Universe 666 Avengers coming for us, and they were out for blood.

Sylvester: Okay, smart alecks, you asked for it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Universe 666 Sebastian really caused quite a mess bringing them back, but at least, we'll be rid of them once and for all. Come on, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of

True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird

Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Syd's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit

World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the remaining Universe 666 Avengers, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln stabbed his stingers into the remaining Universe 666 Avengers and he began absorbing them and assimilating all their powers as well and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When he was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the Universe 666 Avengers except for their clothes and Lincoln took their weapons as trophies. Then, energy cards with The Universe 666 Avengers' drained souls appeared, and Lincoln sent them to The Black Gates, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

We teleported back to Universe 666 Earth and Lincoln snapped his fingers and the damage done in the fight Edzilla and Universe 666 Hulk had was fixed.

Lincoln: Thank goodness we took care of that mess, but Universe 666 Sebastian's not stopping even for a second, so we need to watch out for anymore of his dirty tricks. (To Electra Tempest and

Adrienne Midnight) And it's so good to see you both again, Electra Tempest and Adrienne Midnight.

Electra Tempest: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Adrienne Midnight: But, it's so good to see you again.

Lincoln went up to Electra Tempest and he hugged her, and Electra Tempest is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Then, Lincoln went up to Adrienne Midnight and he hugged her, and Adrienne Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Misty Zephyr: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Adrienne Midnight: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful lightning fairy and this dark goth angel?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the lightning fairy is Electra Tempest, Queen of The Lightning Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the

Queen of The Lightning Fairies of Lightning Storm Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Lightning Fairies. Electra Tempest is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over lightning and possess many incredible powers over lightning and magic. I met Electra Tempest when I discovered a portal that led to Lightning Storm Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and I saved Electra from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Electra was very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise I made with Lily the Mermaid and my entire harem, I promised that when he came of age, I will marry her.

Nico: Now, that's electrifying.

Lincoln: You got that right, and the gothic dark angel is Adrienne Midnight, Avatar of The Goosebumps Monsters and The Leader of The Goosebumps Monster Busters, she's my Guardian Angel from Royal Woods, she's a very powerful Dark Goth Angel with immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and she was also born with massive black angel wings, but she also has another secret that only I knew about, she's The Avatar of All The Goosebumps Monsters and she has all of their powers and abilities. She's read all the Goosebumps books, and she knew that some of them have tragic lives so she feels sympathy for them and the good ones she gets along with them, but the rest of them are really nothing more than pure evil, and she really hates them with a blazing passion. She'd helped the main characters of The Goosebumps stories and R.L. Stine deal with these twisted monsters as she used her dark powers to beat the evil Goosebumps monsters into pulp and she also heard of what Dr. Strange did in banishing Slappy to The Dark Dimension. But, when she heard of Slappy's return along with Bob Roth joining forces with that dummy, she was literally so enraged, she threatened to call down the forces of darkness down upon Slappy's head and send him straight to the blackest depths of Hell. But, she's already heard of what we've been doing to the Goosebumps monsters and villains for the past few days now, and she knows we don't mess around.

Me: Whoa.

Adrienne Midnight: You got that right. But, it's not just The Goosebumps Monsters that I've been going after, I've come over to warn us about the monsters of another of R.L. Stine's book series, The Nightmare Room, a series of books that are based on the fears that children have, such as ghosts and monsters, which normally ended with comments by the narrator whose final words always ended with the words, "The Nightmare Room", and we'll be going after them on Lincoln's rescue in October.

We gasped.

Nico: So, when October comes, there's no doubt we'll be helping those who've been doomed to the tragic fates that befell them in the books and doomed to live forever in The Nightmare Room.

Lincoln: Exactly, Nico, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Electra Tempest in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Adrienne Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Electra Tempest: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Electra Tempest's neck with neon purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and neon purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Adrienne Midnight's neck with dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adrienne Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Electra Tempest and Adrienne Midnight.

Electra Tempest and Adrienne Midnight had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw the eight girls, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are the Simulator version of Akane Fujita from Great Teacher Onizuka and Misaki Kaga, Satomi Fujino, Yua Sakurai, Yuna Nakamura, and Ayumi Inoue from Busty Wife Warriors PURE MAIDEN.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's the Simulator version of Akane Fujita from

Great Teacher Onizuka and Misaki Kaga, Satomi Fujino, Yua Sakurai, Yuna Nakamura, and Ayumi Inoue from Busty Wife Warriors PURE MAIDEN.

Nicole: That lunatic dragged them here to have them killed by the Universe 666 Avengers, now he's really gone too far.

Lincoln: He sure has. Are you girls okay?

Misaki Kaga: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Misaki Kaga and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the Universe 666 Avengers, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The

Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair,

his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light,

Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Misaki Kaga: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the wider muscular backs of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Misaki Kaga: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator version of Akane Fujita, Misaki Kaga, Satomi Fujino, Yua Sakurai, Yuna Nakamura, and Ayumi Inoue with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were the Universe 666 versions of The Avengers who were brought back by Universe 666 Sebastian to cause havoc once again.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to them and what he did in absorbing the Universe 666 Avengers and assimilating all their powers and abilities and sending them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln, Electra Tempest, and Adrienne Midnight have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe what that fucked-up lunatic did in bringing the Universe 666 Avengers back!

Lincoln: This means Universe 666 Sebastian is already launching his attack on us.

Buster Bunny: And way too early! We still got Slappy to deal with.

Lincoln: Not a problem, Buster.

Lincoln concentrated and found the hideout of Universe 666 Sebastian and the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 versions of the Z-Fighters' enemies, and he placed the same seal that he used on The Church of Necrom's castle and imprisoned them in there until we get rid of Slappy for good.

---

After putting an end to the Universe 666 Avengers, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Electra Tempest and Adrienne Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Electra Tempest: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Adrienne Midnight: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Electra Tempest: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Adrienne Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told

everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Electra, Adrienne, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Electra Tempest put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln, Electra Tempest, and Adrienne Midnight flying home after an awesome day at Gus' Games and Grub.

Past Electra Tempest: That was truly an amazing fun day we had at Gus' Games and Grub.

Past Lincoln: It sure was Electra.

Past Adrienne Midnight: And we really had a lot of fun.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the stench of B.O., limburger cheese, chum, and feet in the air and he almost barfed and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Electra Tempest: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, and there's no mistaking that belch nor the stench of sweaty armpits. DANG IT, LYNN!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn flying towards them and she was really out for Lincoln's blood again, Electra Tempest fired a blast of lightning which electrocuted her badly, and Adrienne Midnight fired blasts of darkness at her.

Suddenly, Woody Woodpecker appeared as he dodged Lynn's wild attacks in his usual crazy fashion and he tied Lynn up.

Past Woody Woodpecker: Now, Lincoln! Send that pig crashing into her cage!

Woody Woodpecker flew back to The Loud House, and then, Lincoln ran at Lynn and gave her a mega hard punch with his excessively massive brute superhuman strength that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Electra Tempest: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Electra, I can handle that belching farting gorilla whenever she goes crazy.

Suddenly, Electra Tempest and Adrienne Midnight went up to and hugged Lincoln, and he hugged them back as he wrapped his arms around their waists and they kissed him, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Then, the sun continued to shine upon them, and it was truly a romantic sight as the video ended.

Nico: Shit, so Lynn went on another animalistic rampage again?! What got her gym shorts bunched up her ass that time?!

Lincoln: Lynn lost another baseball game and decided to kill me again, and she knew Adrienne and Electra were with me, so she decided to also kill them as well to slake her bloodlust.

Adrienne Midnight: That's right. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lynn was already in her cage.

Luna: Yep, Woody reported back to us about that and needless to say, that belching farting overly-aggressive, psychotic stupid ape also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the gorilla that she is.

Lily: Same here, and we knew Lynn went way too far again, and we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times again, and that of course also caused her to vomit.

Lincoln: And we also cleared the room before Lynn let out her lethal farts again. But, Lucy had to sleep with Luna and Luan that night and we had to air out the room for three weeks.

Rita: She was violently out of control, and we warned Lynn many times that if she doesn't stop this, we would have no choice but to disown her and send her straight to prison.

Leni: If that happens, Lynn's whole future would be ruined forever and she would forever be marked as a criminal.

Lincoln: And it would lead her further down into darkness and she'd do anything to get revenge on me and kill everyone in her path, which is why I'm glad we got rid of Dark Lynn for good. She was a wild animal on steroids!

Me: Same here, I hated that four-legged monstrosity.

Varie: She was such a bitch.

Selene Arcangela: She was an out-of-control rabid dog, and any who don't see it her way, she gets physical, she was a totally disgusting pig! Ugh, that's why we always hated her with a blazing passion and that's why she was on the "Always Treat Aggressively" list because of that.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Byleth: Wow, so, this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Byleth, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy are in your harem.

Woody Woodpecker: Hmm, the Simulator versions of Byleth and Celica and Jessie I can trust, but her (Points to Cassidy) Don't know.

Nico: Relax, Woody. Besides, she's behaved herself.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Byleth, Simulator Celica, Jessie, and Cassidy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy

McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

---

We were at the park and the Cutie Mark Crusaders were eating bowls and bowls of baked beans!

Me: Come on Girls!

They had eaten 55 bowls of baked beans!

Twilight Sparkle: Geez! That's a lot of beans!

Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo were really piling on the beanss.

Pinkie Pie: This is gonna be so amazing!

Nico: Boy they are going to be feeling that!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: Bowl 75!

We were amazed!

Me: Oh boy.

Samus Aran: Geez! What kind of contest are they having?

Me: A Baked Bean eating contest.

Nico: Boy that's a lot of beans for them!

Kairi: And they aren't full?!

Me: Boy they are going to really pack it in.

They were eating all those beans.

Nico: Geez!

Samus: I really expected the mascots to do something like this

Poromon: We decided it was best for the Cutie Mark Crusaders to have a shot.

Me: Oh.

Lola: Boy look at them eat.

Then…

Cutie Mark Crusaders: BOWL 100!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Nico: 100 Bowls!?

Me: They are REALLY GOING to be feeling that.

Qin: We're flat out of beans!

Me: I would say this is a tie! All three of you win!

They won!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS BEAN CONTEST VICTORY! YAY!

Me: (LAUGHS) You girls did great!

Apple Bloom: We're going to really let loose the gas soon.

Me: You girls are probably going to fart like me and Garby.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Oh pardon me!

WE LAUGHED!

Garby: (LAUGHS) That is gonna be funny!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Garby: Whoops! (LAUGHS) Sorry!

Guyhawk: Great. All full then?

Apple Bloom: Yep!

But then..

LOUD FART!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders farted as loud as Pumbaa!

Jun: Vinyl, I'll never regret meeting you.

Vinyl Scratch: Me neither Jun.

Jun: What lead you to want to get into the D.J. Work?

Vinyl Scratch: It's just something I love and I love rave music and all that. I went to my first rave concert and knew instantly that's what I love.

Jun: Wow!

Vinyl Scratch: Yep.

G1 Brainstorm: When we first met you, you weren't in a good place

Me: Yeah that was awful.

Jun: It was. But now that you have I'm all better now.

Me: Yes you sure are.

LOUD FART!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: Sorry!

Apple Bloom: But yeah that was awesome.

Lola: It was.

Nico: And we helped you fight DevilBeasts

Jun: That was awesome. And it was awesome.

Laney: That was cool.

Jun: That was a scary adventure for me.

Jun: And you were mute before, right?

Vinyl Scratch: Yes I was. I drank a shot glass of Ghost Pepper hot sauce and it burned my voice box and I could never talk again. But Lisa made this Voice Box Choker for me.

Lisa Loud: And it was helping her speak ever since.

Me: Yep. Worked really well for her. She had to use sign language before.

Vinyl Scratch: It's true.

Jun: Wow!

Me: Yep.

Clawful: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Vakama, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Elyon, and Matt.

Me: Cool!

Xenia: Awesome!

Himiko: Awesome! And this will be cool!

Tsuyu: I'm excited for this!

Camie: Yeah! Me too!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than The Monster Blood, and it's returned once more and is causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than The Monster Blood, and it's returned once more and is causing havoc.

We gasped.

Adrienne Midnight: The Monster Blood?! Then, that must also mean Sarabeth's back as well?! That heartless murderous witch, I ought to… !

Lincoln: Easy, Adrienne, easy. We already took care of her.

Nico: Yeah, Luna Anderson transformed and she and Lincoln destroyed her and sent her straight to The Black Gates forever.

Carly Beth: Sabrina told me about that, and it was awesome.

Adrienne Midnight: Aw man, you guys should've told me about it, I was looking forward to letting that witch have it!

Me: That's okay, but if it makes you feel any better, we're gonna destroy The Monster Blood by freezing it and sending it to The Sun. But, he might have a Sarabeth clone there, so you can feel free to thrash that ugly thing.

Adrienne Midnight: Oh, okay.

Nico: Sorry if that's the only thing we can offer, but if Luna Anderson and Lincoln hadn't killed her, she would've gotten her revenge. Alright, let's head down and tell Evan Ross and Andrea of the Monster Blood's return.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let The Monster Blood keep running loose.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Nico: I never get tired of you making the curse even worse for Slappy and his cohorts and making things even worse for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow.

Me: Nice.

I went over and brought the 3 books for Monster Blood over.

Me: We killed Sarabeth and threw the Monster Blood into the Sun and it was crazy.

Juran: I think Monster Blood is the more dangerous out of the two.

Me: Me too. But Sarabeth made it. Also it made Evan's dog Trigger grow huge.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah.

Matt Daniels: I've also had a run in with Monster Blood.

Me: I remember that Matt.

Nico: Yeah. And it made the class hamster grow huge.

Lola: It sure did! That was scary.

Nico: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Carmen Dillo: Can me, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, and Box Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Me: Next is Monster Blood and we're going to be in for a wild ride.

Lola: Yeah.

Carmen Dillo: (GULP) Oh boy.

RD Luna: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'lll meet next?

Me: And by that she means which Robot Master Gene-slammer.

Nico: I know. Tomahawk Man next.

Me: Cool! So we're going to meet someone of Native American origin for that one.

Nico: Yep it's possible.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Nicol Bolas, an Elder Dragon and one of the oldest Planeswalkers, one of the only six Elder Dragons to survive the Dragon War, and one of the major antagonists of the fantasy card game Magic: The Gathering, and he's come for revenge for what happened to his servant, Sifa Grent. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is one person we're not going to like one bit: the figure I saw and the dark energy I sensed belongs to Nicol Bolas, an Elder Dragon and one of the oldest Planeswalkers, one of the only six Elder Dragons to survive the Dragon War, and one of the major antagonists of the fantasy card game Magic: The Gathering, and he's come for revenge for what happened to his servant, Sifa Grent.

We gasped.

Luna: One of The Six Elder Dragons and the oldest Planeswalker is here?! Oh man, that's not good.

Me: Yeah, not good at all.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) If that overgrown dragon thinks he can come here to cause pain and suffering, he's got another thing coming! (Green Eyes turn Blood Red)

We felt the air turn really really hot like the depths of Hell.

Ty: (Australian Accent) Struth, she's really mad now!

Sly: (Australian Accent) And when she gets this mad, all Hell's about to break loose.

Nico: Yikes, now I know why she's that feared by the demons and Boss Cass and his crew, man she's scary when she gets mad. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to tell Evan Ross and Andrea of the Monster Blood's return and we're going to destroy it.

Lincoln: That blob of magical goo has caused enough trouble for the last time, this is where we put an end to it once and for all, and once we get done with The Monster Blood, you're next, Nicol Bolas.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) There's absolutely no way I'm letting an overgrown powerhungry dragon like you get away with this, Nicol Bolas, you will suffer the bloody wrath of The Crimson Demon Knight of Burramudgee and The Southern Rivers!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to tell Evan Ross and Andrea of the

Monster Blood's return and we're going to destroy it, and once we got done with the Monster Blood, Darcy Minjarra and Lincoln are going to destroy Nicol Bolas.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Evan's house.

Dirty Bubble: Here we are!

Me: Looks normal.

But then we saw A HUGE SHETLAND SHEEPDOG COME!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Is that Trigger!?

Trigger came and licked me all over.

Fluttershy: Aww you're such a cute dog.

She pet him all over and got him calm and I cleaned myself.

Fluttershy: Who's a cute giant dog.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Yeah.

Weather Vane: Damn! Monster Blood got to him!

Me: It sure did but to Fluttershy no matter how big a dog, she will always love them.

Camie: You got that right.

Applejack: Yeah Fluttershy did that to Cerberus from Tartarus.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: I was amazed that Equestria had access to Tartarus, the Greek Underworld.

Nico: Me too.

Evan came.

Evan Ross: Thank goodness you all came! I see you guys saw what happened to Trigger.

Me: We sure did Evan. Thank goodness you're okay.

Swordsman: We need to shrink him down!

Then Trigger coughed.

Me: Uh oh.

He then coughed up the Monster Blood!

Me: EW!

I grabbed the blood with a vacuum and put it in a beaker.

He then shrunk down.

Me: That did the trick.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Now we can run some tests on this blood and see what it's made of.

Merrick: To do that, we need a lab.

I pulled out my Portable Lab.

Merrick: Oh cool.

We got to work on the sample we got on it.

We analyzed it all over.

Onyx: What do we have so far?

Me: Well it appears that the blood is a mixture of all kids of monsters combined with magical energy.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: It's DARK Magical energy.

Evan Ross: Definitely Sarabeth's work.

Airi: I still think Monster Blood is the main target.

Me: I agree. But Sarabeth is still the creator of this horrible crime against nature.

Evan Ross: I agree with J.D.

Airi: This is gonna be a rough one. But we'll handle it.

Nico: We'll destroy both of them at the same time.

Camie: And they will pay for it.

Himiko: Big time.

Waffle Woman: Or we could kill Sarabeth before the usual battles.

Vakama: That's a good idea.

Me: Hmm. That works! She doesn't know how powerful we got over the years.

Luna Anderson: And we grew in numbers a lot too.

Evan Ross: I was gonna say! You guys really have grown in numbers a lot.

Me: Well we've been really busy saving the world and we went to many places all over.

Arixam: Where's Andrea?

Andrea: Over here guys.

We saw her.

Me: Hey Andrea.

Nico: You doing okay?

Andrea: Yeah but have you…

Me: Heard the news about the Monster Blood and Sarabeth back? Yeah we know.

Eli: You have Slappy to blame for that.

Box Ghost: And Monster Blood got to Trigger.

Camie: I don't think he was the only one.

BOOOM!

We heard a thunderous footfall and then saw EVANS MOM AND SHE WAS A GIANT!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: OH MY!

Eli: She's as big as a kaiju!

Lusamine: Speaking as a mother, I didn't see this coming!

I grew to her size.

Me: Mrs. Ross?

Mrs. Evan: Well hello J.D. Nice view from up here.

Me: The houses didn't get smaller. YOU grew over 100 feet tall.

Mrs. Ross: (GASP) Oh man! I'm scared.

Me: Don't panic. Did you step in something that made this happen to you?

Mrs. Ross: Yeah I think I did.

Me: Lift up your foot.

She did so.

Me: Nico can you find anything?

Nico looked under her right foot.

Nico: AHA!

He saw Monster Blood on her shoe. He got the blood off and she started to shrink.

Me: Wow it was on her shoe.

She was back to normal size.

Himiko: Sorry, Mrs. Ross.

Rojo: But it was for the best.

Evan Ross: Mom thank goodness. Now do you believe me about the monster blood?

Mrs. Ross: I'm beginning to now. You were telling the truth Evan. I'm so sorry I didn't believe you.

Evan Ross: It's okay mom.

Mrs. Ross: Sarabeth is really in trouble now.

Dimitri LouSteau: It's Monster Blood that's the real problem.

Mrs. Ross: Oh man.

Me: This is what got on you. This stuff made you grow to the size of Godzilla.

I showed the beaker full of it.

Mrs. Ross: (GASP) Oh my!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Is that green slop all over your house?

Pinky: Please say no!

Jet: Pinkie, we might have to face facts.

Tsuyu: Hopefully, it's not too much.

Me: Lets take a look.

Nico: Agreed and be careful. Watch where you step.

We went into the house and saw MONSTER BLOOD DRIPPING DOWN THE STAIRS!

Me: YUCK!

Agitos: I think it knows we're here.

Me: Yep and we're looking at it.

I fired an ice blast and froze some of it.

Camie: That stuff looks like snot!

Me: It looks more like slime.

Elyon: It's just as disgusting as it was the first time.

Dr. Destiny: Hey, this is my first time seeing it!

Me: We faced it back in 2019. You weren't with us back then. I forgot to mention that.

Dr. Destiny: Oh right.

Nico: Yeah. Here's an Ice Laser blast.

Nico fired an Ice Laser and it hit the Monster Blood and froze some of it.

Eli: I sense Sarabeth in the backyard.

Me: Oh it is on!

Luna Anderson: Yeah!

Mokuba: Oh, you bet your asses it's entrance time!

Nico: Lets go.

We went to the backyard.

Sarabeth was laughing like a fucked up lunatic and then the spirits of ice appeared and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard.

We came out!

Me: Sarabeth this ends now!

Sarabeth: Not if my blood gets you!

Me: Your BLOOD and you are going to pay!

Then there was a rumble and then…

CRASH!

The house bursted open and the blood grew and formed into a HUGE TOWERING MONSTROSITY!

SARABETH LAUGHED INSANELY AND THE BLOOD FORMED INTO THE CLOUD B4 CARRIER!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL! THE BLOOD HAS SENTIENCE!?

Brain: It still can't speak.

Matt Olson: Fine by me!

Luna Anderson: I'll face Sarabeth! You guys take that ugly freak down!

Me: You got it!

We flew into the air and fired at the blood!

I fired a powerful blast of ice and Nico fired a laser blast and Eli fired a lightning blast!

The blasts hit the blood creature!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The blasts were really burning it all over!

Nico: YEAH!

POW! BIFF SMASH!

Luna kicked and punched Sarabeth all over!

Luna Anderson: You make me fucking sick Sarabeth! You really played with fire and now you will pay for it!

POW!

She punched her in her face and Sarabeth punched at her.

Ben: Time to fight slime with slime!

Ben turned into Goop.

Ben: (GURGLING VOICE) GOOP!

He fired glops of acid slime at it and it burned it.

Volcana, Himiko, Lola, Nuova Shenron and Qin fired blasts of fire and burned the blood all over!

Luna Anderson was REALLY giving Sarabeth a piece of her mind!

POW!

She punched her in her face!

Luna Anderson: What you did to Evan and his family is beyond Hellishly Evil! Why!?

Sarabeth: Why!? Because I wanted them to suffer! I WANTED THE WORLD TO SUFFER FOR WHAT IT DID TO ME!

POW!

Luna Anderson: You're fucking insane!

She punched Sarabeth in the face and kicked her in the stomach!

Nico fired a blast of fire and it hit the blood and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The Blood creature roared in pain!

Vakama fired a blast of energy and fire and blasted the creature!

Camie fired a blast of Aurora energy and the blasted the blood all over.

Himiko fired a blast of fire and blasted it all over.

Himiko: Good thing I don't have my old Quirk anymore.

Tsuyu: Thank goodness.

Tsuyu fired a wave of energy and blasted the creature.

Elyon and Matt fired energy blasts and blasted the creature.

Then the creature roared and went at the Cutie Mark Crusaders and then they pointed their butts at the creature and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD SUPER FART!

The gas from their fart was so potent and deadly that the creature was melting and burning all over!

Goop charged at it.

And smashed into it and it roared and was in pain.

Camie: YEAH!

Qin: Take that.

Goop: I chose Goop because we're both green and slimy

Me: Good reason.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted the creature all over.

Then Greiger, New Wave, Hydros, Harpymon, Baron Mordo, Chillyfish, Thundermon, Seadramon, Bizarro, and Grundy

Nico: Greiger, New Wave, Hydros, Harpymon, Baron Mordo, Chillyfish, Thundermon, Seadramon, Bizarro, and Grundy.

Greiger: I honestly didn't expect Mrs. Ross to become giant

New Wave: Me neither.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) I hope you had fun being a pirate.

Hydros: (to NIco) We heard you fought the Blob.

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Harpymon: This is a day for slimy Goosebumps monsters, huh?

Me: You're telling me!

Ghouligan came.

Me: Ghouligan. Back for another round?

Ghouligan: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Ghouligan: So, how was being pirates yesterday?

Poromon: It was fun!

Poliwag: Yeah it was!

We got the battles underway

---

Boris, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Brittney, Lucy, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Roman, Carly, Devack, Misty, Kalin, Rex, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - Us going to a Sushi Planet and battled the Blob that Ate Everyone

---

Greiger was first.

Greiger: (to Boris) Nico's rescue involved going to a Sushi Planet. He battled the Blob that Ate Everyone

Boris: He sure did and it was fun.

Kouta: Yeah it sure was cool.

Starlight Glimmer: That was a cool planet. CatDog, Yugito Nii, Gatomon, Shizuka Nekonome and all the cat members of the team loved it.

Cozy Glow: They sure did and it it was fun.

Hex: it sure was.

Greiger: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Boris: WHALEA LETS SWIM!

He turned into an Indigo Flame Whale hero!

Boris: I am INDIGO CETUS! (ECHOING) INDIGO WHALE FLAME POD!

He fired a wave of indigo fire and it formed into a pod of Indigo Whales and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Static Shock, Gear, Nails, She-Bang, Hawkgirl, Wonder Woman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Evil Wave Man, Evil Dive Man, Evil Whirlpool Man, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Blizzard Man, Ice Man, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock and Zizza - Us Battling Another Captain K. Rool, Kutlass, Klobber, Klinger, Krash, Bleak, Brash Bear, Lockjaw, Snapjaw, Yost Pyro and Gator Ghoul who were the Keyblade Knight of the planet Cholganna and the Embodiment of Wolf 2

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) Nico, Becca's team, Gator Ghoul's team and the others did good Battling Another Captain K. Rool, Kutlass, Klobber, Klinger, Krash, Bleak, Brash Bear, Lockjaw, Snapjaw, Yost Pyro and Gator Ghoul. They were the Keyblade Knight of the planet Cholganna and the Embodiment of Wolf 2

Maria: They sure were and it was really cool.

Mirai Cheng: It sure was and we were amazed to see what they were like.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: I'll say! (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Whirlwind: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

New Wave: (LAUGHS) I heard that Scootaloo and the crusaders were farting all day.

Rainbow Dash: They sure were. It's the farts of victory.

New Wave: (LAUGHS) That is for sure! Lets do it!

Maria: MARIAS LETS DELUGE!

She turned into a Water Hero!

Maria: I Am Lady Aquamarine!

New Wave: Wow! That is close to your former villain name AquaMaria.

Maria: I know. Cool huh. (ECHOING) WATERS OF FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of water and the group fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Ebonwumon, Zhuqiaomon, Baihumon, Huanglongmon, AncientMermaidmon, AncientMegatheriummon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, Pyros, Stratos, Lythos, Cyclops, Evil Junk Man, Evil Garbage Man, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - Lincoln's rescue was on Universe 666 Earth, and we're going to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Avengers who were brought back by Universe 666 Sebastian to cause havoc once again

---

Hydros was next.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Universe

666 Earth to destroy the Universe 666 versions of The Avengers. They were brought back by Universe 666 Sebastian to cause havoc once again

Azulongmon: Yeah that was really scary and crazy.

Sara: But it was awesome taking them down.

Rarity: It sure was fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was great and fun. (LOUD FART) Oops sorry.

Hydros: Boy those beans are doing a number on you.

Gill Grunt: They sure are.

Hydros: No kidding! Lets do it!

Azulongmon: Eassovereign, lets strike!

He turned into a Lightning Sovereign of the East themed hero!

Azulongmon: I am Lord Seiryu!

Hydros: That is perfect for you because you are the Sovereign Digimon of the East.

Azulongmon: It sure is. (ECHOING) LIGHTNING FURY DRAGON BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, jewels, water and ice and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Troy, Emma, Jake, Gia, Noah, Lillith, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Allomon, Lynxmon, Vajramon, Vikaralamon, Makuramon, Gorillamon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - Jun and Vinyl Scratch's Bonding time.

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon (to Orion): Today was Jun and Vinyl Scratch's Bonding time. What did they do together?

Orion: They talked about what they were like before they met and all that.

Rosty: It was really cool and awesome.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah it was great!

Harpymon: That is cool! Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGER VS PATRANGER!

He made shadow clones and they each turned into LupinX and PatX!

Orion: SILVRA LETS SHINE!

He turned into a Silver hero!

Orion: I am THE 6TH SILVER! (ECHOING) SIX RANGER MEGABLAST!

He fired a blast of silver energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Anakin, Obi Wan, Ahsoka, Yoda, Mace Windu, Plo Koon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo, Hydro Man, Doctor Octopus, Electro, Molten Man, Scorpion, Lizard, Evil Cut Man, Evil Roxas, DC Cupid, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, and Zululuk (Flashman) - The Cutie Mark Crusaders having a Baked Bean Eating Contest

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo (to Eli): The Cutie Mark Crusaders had a Baked Bean Eating Contest. How many did each of them eat?

Eli: They had 100 bowls of beans.

Crag: That was a lot of beans for them.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was a lot.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding!

Spyro: It was awesome though.

Baron Mordo: Thay is a lot of bowls! Lets do it!

Eli: JEDIRA LETS UNLEASH THE FORCE!

He turned into a Jedi themed hero!

Eli: I am JEDI ELI! (ECHOING) FORCE THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

He fired a powerful blast of Force Lightning and the group fired waves of magic and they hit the group and smashed them down.

---

Gi, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Kwame, Wheeler, Linka, Ma-Ti, Captain Planet, Gaia, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Fireor, Strikning, Whirlin, Quakemon, Hate Master, Freezard, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - The Cutie Mark Crusaders ate 100 bowls of beans

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish: (to Gi) The Cutie Mark Crusaders ate 100 bowls of beans. That must've been a lot!

Gi: Boy it sure was! That was the most ever!

Zecora: The Cutie Mark Crusaders had an enjoyable contest for all to see, but they are paying the price with a terrible fee.

Sunset Shimmer: They are releasing nasty farts like crazy.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It's funny but they are learning a big price.

Sunburn: On the plus side we are laughing along with them.

Chillyfish: It's Great to see them happy with you. Lets do it!

Gi: WATRARA LETS DRENCH!

She turned into a Water themed hero.

Gi: I am EARTH WATER! (ECHOING) WATERS OF PURIFICATION!

She fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Ryo, Kento, Cye, Rowen, Anubis, Lady Kayura, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Minotarumon, Golemon, Okuwamon, BlackWarGreymon, Knightmon, Blossommon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Monster Blood next

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon (to Sage): Monster Blood is next. That one's gonna be tricky!

Sage: You're telling me! This is gonna be wild.

Fujiko: Yeah no kidding! This will be tough.

Applejack: It sure will be.

Apple Bloom: But it will be fun. (LOUD FART) Oh pardon me!

Flashwing: But this will be awesome.

Thundermon: It sure will be. Lets do it!

Sage: HALOER LETS STRIKE AND SHINE!

He turned into an Armor of Halo Hero!

Sage: I am HALOFORCE! (ECHOING) THUNDERBOLT MEGABLAST!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Manaphy, Horsea, Jirachi, Tentacool, Ninetales, Eevee, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau, and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Meramon, Andromon, Monzaemon, Unimon, Shellmon, Ogremon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - The Monster Blood was disgusting evil slop!

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon (to Poromon): The Monster Blood is disgusting evil slop! Almost like the Blob earlier today!

Poromon: You are not kidding on that!

Carem: Yeah what a disgusting abomination!

Fluttershy: It sure is gross.

Tornado Bolt: We were amazed that J.D. and everyone faced this slop back in 2019 and it was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah it was cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Seadramon: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Poromon: FLIGHTFY LETS FLY!

He turned into a Bird themed hero!

Poromon: I am CONDOR FLIGHT! (ECHOING) CONDOR THUNDER BLAST!

He fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Earthworm Jim, Peter Puppy, Snot, Homer, Genie, Sora, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Shade, Grodd, Copperhead, Grundy, Captain Cold, Toyman, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Sarabeth will pay for her crimes

---

Bizarro was next

Bizarro (to Princess What's Her Name): Sarabeth will not pay for her crimes. But it isn't Monster Blood who's the true target.

Princess What's Her Name: Sarabeth did not make Monster Blood so she isn't responsible for it.

Asami: She is going to get away with it.

Princess Luna: We may not have faced the Monster Blood back in 2019 but Sarabeth is not the true target.

Moondust: She is not going to pay for everything she did.

Snowdrop: And we will not make sure of it.

Gari: That is not for sure.

Blackout: I don't agree.

Bizarro: Bizarro not sad. Lets not do it!

Princess What's Her Name: BUTTFLORA LETS FLY!

She turned into a Butterfly themed hero!

Princess What's Her Name: Don't call me LADY BUTTERFLORA! (ECHOING) BUTTERFLY FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of butterflies and the group fired waves of darkness and they blasted them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Yugi, Eli, Tea, Joey, Serenity, Mai Valentine, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Captain Cold, Shade, Toyman, Copperhead, Bizarro, Grodd, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - Sarabeth is getting the Black Gates

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy (to Tristan): Witch gonna get Black Gates. Along with green goo!

Tristan: We'll throw the Monster Blood into the Sun and then banish Sarabeth into the Black Gates.

Candy: And it will be painful for her big time.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure there.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is going to hurt for her.

Amber Morning: Big time bad.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Grundy: Grundy agree. Lets do it!

Tristan: CYBRA LETS CYBERNIZE!

He turned into a Cyborg hero!

Tristan: I am Lord Cyber! (ECHOING) CYBER MISSILE BARRAGE!

He fired waves of missiles and the group fired waves of missiles and light and smashed them down.

## Zecora VS The Tiki Tok Tribe

The Tiki Tok Tribe was next.

Zecora: Been a long while since we last fought in a fight, but who am I to not enjoy the fun that is tight.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Stygian, Knight Man and Hardball (Samurai Jack) VS The Big Top Werewolf

---

The Big Top Werewolf was next.

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) Thou must be ready for me to smite thee.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rockhoof, Scotsman (Samurai Jack) and Kitty & Bunny (Courage) VS The Ghost of Amos Littlefield

---

The Ghost of Amos Littlefield was next.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) I'm most ready for some fun here lad.

He fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Somnambula, Yami Yugi and Neith (SMITE) VS The Snake Demon

---

The Snake Demon was next.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) This will be a fun one.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mage Meadowbrook, Buffo & his Frog Worshipers and Burner Man VS The Cat Mummy

---

The Cat Mummy was next.

Mage Meadowbrook: Oh I'm ready for y'all.

Mage Meadowbrook fired an energy blast and smashed the mummy down.

---

Flash Magnus, Kevin Levin and Neytiri VS The Ghost of Geronimo

---

The Ghost of Geronimo was next.

Flash Magnus: I'm ready for you.

He fired a blast of energy and blasted him down.

---

Mistmane, Buffo & his Frog Worshipers and Toad Man VS Dr. Croaker

---

Dr. Croaker was next.

Dr. Croaker: Me hate this!

Mistmane: Then you will face the beauty.

She fired a wave of magic and blasted him down.

---

Star Swirl, Tomahawk Man and Yamato Man VS The Miner 49er

---

The Miner 49er was next.

Star Swirl: This will be good.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Gusty the Great, RD Lynn and RD Girl Jordan VS The Rambling Ghost

---

The Rambling Ghost was next.

Gusty: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

She fired a blast of magic and smashed him down.

---

Rai & Sena VS The Devil Bear

---

The Devil Bear was next.

Rai: Bring it on bear!

Sena: Yeah!

They fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ghouligan

---

Ghouligan was next.

Ghouligan: Boy this is awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

May: Yeah no kidding.

Ghouligan: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Monster Blood, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Carter: RESCUE BIRD! UNILASER MODE!

They had it ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Ghouligan you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

Troy: We're feeling lucky!

Tsukasa: But your luck's run out!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Shishi Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TITANIUM FURY TOENAILS!

She summoned Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Hades, Leprechaun, Mary Francis and Hamsterviel.

We went at the blood and blasted it all over.

Akkoa blasted and smashed the creature.

Greiger: INDIGO WHALE POD BLAST!

New Wave: WATER WAVE FURY BLAST!

Hydros: ICE STORM TITAN BLAST!

Harpymon: WIND STORM BLADE DANCE!

Baron Mordo: MAGIC FURY OF THE DARKNESS!

Chillyfish: JELLYFISH BLAST STORM!

Thundermon: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Seadramon: ICE DRAGON BLAST!

Bizarro: BIZARRE WORLD BLAST!

Grundy: UNDEAD FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Kairi, Samus, Brainstorm and Guyhawk used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brainstorm's Photon Pulse Cannons, Guyhawk's Hawk Cannon and Samus and Kairi's powers 100-fold.

Kairi and Brainstorm: LIGHT PHOTON MEGABLAST!

Samus and Guyhawk: BLIZZARD HAWK BLAST!

Nokama of the Water Toa and Dirty Bubble: WATER BUBBLE FURY!

Superman of Krypton and Pinky & The Brain: KRYPTON FORCE BLAST!

Captain Marvel, Defender of Earth and Swordsman: SWORDS OF FIRESTORM BLAST!

Anakin of Tatooine and Dr. Destiny: TATOOINE BLAST STORM!

Clay Bailey of the Earth and Onyx: EARTH DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Green Lantern of Oa and Jet: OA JET STORM!

Tara of the Flame Earth and Waffle Woman: EARTH FIRE WAFFLE BLAST!

Tracer of Overwatch and Rojo: OVERWATCH HURRICANE BLAST!

Fluttershy the Princess of Kindness and Life and Carmen Dillo: KINDNESS ARMADILLO BLAST!

Omi of the Water and Box Ghost: WATER FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise. LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Tara, Laney, Lola, Luna Anderson, Eli and Lana: LIGHTNING ELEMENT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ICE ELEMENT STYLE: ICE LASER!

Entrapta: ICE LIGHTNING STYLE: ICEBOLT!

Perfuma: ICE NATURE STYLE: ICE FLOWER BEAM!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: FREEZE BLADES!

Shantae: ICE MAGIC STYLE: SUB-ZERO TNT!

Akko: ICE STAR STYLE: ABSOLUTE ZERO STAR DROP!

They fired waves of ice and energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: ICE FINAL SMASH: ABSOLUTE ZERO BLAST!

They fired a ki blast that was at absolute zero temperature at the monster blood which froze then ended up reduced to nothingness

Lincoln: This has gone on long enough. MONSTER BLOOD CONTAINMENT PRISON!

Lincoln fired massive waves of anti-magic darkness which scooped up all of The Monster Blood and had it contained in a massive anti-magic darkness ball. Then, I opened up a portal that led to The Sun and Lincoln pushed the ball in and it was sent hurtling towards the sun as we closed the portal and then, the ball exploded in a fireball of flames and it destroyed The Monster Blood and sent it to The Black Gates.

Luna fired a wave of energy and blasted Sarabeth to the Black Gates.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Good riddance forever, you blob of mayhem.

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Nicol Bolas.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING SIFA GRENT, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs,

the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of magic, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Nicol Bolas, or we will force you out.

A massive towering dragon came out, and it was none other than Nicol Bolas, one of the oldest Planeswalkers, one of the only six Elder Dragons to survive the Dragon War, and one of the major antagonists of the fantasy card game Magic: The Gathering.

Lincoln: Nicol Bolas, the ancient Planeswalker and survivor of The Dragon War, I knew you'd one day show up, and you made a huge mistake sending Sifa Grent to attack us, she paid the price for her misdeeds and so will you!

Nicol Bolas: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DO NOT CARE IF ALL OF YOU ARE GODS AMONG MEN, I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL AND THE ENTIRE MULTIVERSE WILL BE MINE!

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) Ah, shut up, you overgrown bloke!

Suddenly, Darcy Minjarra's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Devil Sword Dante from her back, and as she approached Nicol Bolas, she left black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent) Did you honestly think that I'll just let a powerhungry overgrown bloke like you off the hook, I don't think so. In all my years of fighting villains and demons, you are absolutely the worst villain I've ever had the displeasure of knowing. You've committed too many crimes to count, Nicol Bolas, and for that, the punishment for your crimes is death.

Suddenly, Darcy Minjarra was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Nicol Bolas: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Darcy Minjarra emerged, but she was changed forever.

Darcy Minjarra grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blood red and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and red hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the symbol of Bush Rescue and a demonic sword emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a Tasmanian Tiger with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red Tasmanian Tiger-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Darcy Minjarra has on a sleeveless crimson red crop top, red skirt with Bush Rescue symbol on it, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Bush Rescue surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Darcy Minjarra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red and midnight black angel wings with crimson red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Darcy Minjarra has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Darcy Minjarra's massive Devil Sword Dante and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Darcy Minjarra's Eternal Bloody Darkness Crimson Demon Knight Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Bloody Darkness Crimson Demon Knight Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and the Bush Rescue symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black Tasmanian Tiger heads and large sharp talons for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black Tasmanian Tiger heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black Tasmanian Tiger heads is a large midnight black Tasmanian Tiger head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Darcy Minjarra has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Tasmanian Tiger head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the symbol of Bush Rescue that said, "Darcy Minjarra, Legendary Crimson Demon Knight of Australia, Burramudgee, and The Southern Rivers, Masters of The Powers of Darkness and Blood, Member of Bush Rescue, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Ty and Sly The Tasmanian Tiger and Friends, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Sneeky, Destroyer of Nicol Bolas, Destroyer of Boss Cass, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Blood, Demon Swords, Demons, Creatures of The Night, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダーシー・ミンジャラ、オーストラリア、ブラマッジー、サザン・リバーズの伝説的なクリムゾン・デーモン・ナイト、闇と血の力の達人、ブッシュ・レスキューのメンバー、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、タイとスライの親愛なる友人、タスマニアン・タイガー、友人たち、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてリンカーンの敵全員、スニーキーの大敵、ニコル・ボーラスの破壊者、ボス・キャスの破壊者、素晴らしいチームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦

士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、宇宙のマスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、血、悪魔の剣、悪魔、夜の生き物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Suddenly, Darcy Minjarra's immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she transformed into her most powerful and and most incredible transformation ever!

Darcy Minjarra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CRIMSON DEMON KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK BLOODY DARKNESS BUSH RESCUE AUSTRALIAN CRIMSON DEMON KNIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK BLOODY DARKNESS BUSH RESCUE AUSTRALIAN CRIMSON DEMON KNIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK BLOODY DARKNESS BUSH RESCUE AUSTRALIAN CRIMSON DEMON KNIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Darcy Minjarra's Super Angel-Crimson Demon Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Nicol Bolas saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of magic to destroy her, but Darcy Minjarra had summoned red energy swords with a swing of her massive demonic greatsword that cut down the magic blast, and she fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels which hit Nicol Bolas and knocked him down, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Ty: (Australian Accent) (Amazed) Struth, Darcy, you've transformed!

Sly: (Australian Accent) (Amazed) She sure has, mate. Now, blood is about to be spilled once more.

Lincoln: I must agree, guys. Darcy Minjarra has transformed into her Super Angel-Crimson Demon Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, now, Nicol Bolas is about to find out why Darcy Minjarra has earned her name as The Crimson Demon Knight of Australia.

Darcy Minjarra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Dark Bloody Darkness Bush Rescue Australian Crimson Demon Knight Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Dark Bloody Darkness Bush Rescue Australian Crimson Demon Knight Phoenix Angel Love) (Australian Accent) Too right, mate, he's lived for far too long.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Darcy Minjarra.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your rampage is over, Nicol Bolas, your days of trying to conquer the Multiverse end here and now, and you will pay for the crimes you committed over 25,000 years ago.

Darcy Minjarra and Lincoln went after Nicol Bolas, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Nicol Bolas and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, massive greatsword, and angelic and demonic greatswords at his side and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Darcy Minjarra also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Nicol Bolas even more madder with rage.

Nicol Bolas: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Nicol Bolas charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Darcy Minjarra fired a powerful black and blood red energy blast at them which hit him hard and he got knocked down, and then, Lincoln pounced on Nicol Bolas and pinned him to the ground with energy swords, and then, he bared his fangs at Nicol Bolas' neck and sank them into his neck and he began sucking out all of Nicol Bolas' blood and assimilating his Telepathy/Mind-Reading, Mind-Control, Memory Manipulation, Teleportation, Interplanetary Travel, Power Nullification, Spellcasting, Extensive Magical Knowledge, Superhuman Intellect, Fire Breathing, Flight, Immense Size and Strength, Nigh-Invulnerability added to his Invulnerability, Regeneration, and

Immortality and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, he unlatched his fangs from Nicol Bolas' neck and the ancient Elder Dragon now looked like a lifeless drained corpse. Then, an energy card with The Hierophant's drained soul appeared in Lincoln's left hand, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever, we cheered wildly for what Darcy Minjarra and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Darcy Minjarra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive crimson red and midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Darcy Minjarra: (Australian Accent This is for all the lives of all those who fell victim to you and your desire to conquer the Multiverse. Thanks for helping me destroy Nicol Bolas for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Darcy.

Suddenly, Darcy Minjarra wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Darcy Minjarra's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Windigo flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and blood behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Darcy Minjarra sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and blood and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and Nicol Bolas was indeed everything I'd heard about him, he was a dangerous and ruthless monster who wanted to conquer The Multiverse, he needed to be stopped.

Me: Otherwise, everyone would be in danger. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've actually got two people we're meeting tomorrow: Dawn Branco, Queen of The Light Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: That's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Dawn Branco is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Light Fairies of Daybreak Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Light Fairies. Dawn Branco is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over light and possess many incredible powers over light and magic. Lincoln met Dawn Branco when he discovered a portal that led to Daybreak Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Dawn from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Dawn was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: Whoa, she's a powerful master of light, that's awesome. And who's the second person we're also meeting?

Lincoln: This is one that'll interest The Hernandez Sisters: the second person we're also meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

That got the attention of The Hernandez Sisters.

Natasha Hernandez: COUSIN MICHELLE?!

Fiona Hernandez: We haven't seen her in years!

Marie Hernandez: We sure haven't.

Nicole Hernandez: It's been years since we last saw our cousin.

Ariana Hernandez: It sure has.

Nico: I haven't seen her too in years.

Selene Emperyous: Then, you're in for one awesome reunion and the rest of you are going to love meeting her, Michelle Hernandez is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Transylvania, and like Natasha Hernandez, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and massive black angel wings, and just like Natasha, Michelle is also a vampire too, but unlike how Natasha became a vampire through the blood given to her by Nyssa Damaskinos, Michelle's case was a bloody one, Michelle was attacked by a vampire, and that vampire was none other than that asshole, Deacon Frost.

The Hernandez Sisters were absolutely pissed off, and Natasha's red eyes turned even redder and her fangs grew longer.

Natasha Hernandez: THAT FUCKER DID WHAT TO OUR COUSIN!?

Nico restrained her.

Nico: It's okay, Natasha, remember what happened last year when we faced that fucker, Lincoln used The Blood God's Vengeance Curse on that fucker and his vampire fucker minions except Mercury?

Nicole Hernandez: Yeah, I remember, we were there as well, Natasha.

That cooled her down and Nico let her go.

Selene Emperyous: Anyways, Lincoln found out about it, and in a vampiric rage, he drove off Deacon Frost and his fucked-up asshole vampire minions and he even made sure to leave claw marks on Quinn's back before that asshole ran off. Lincoln had to expose his vampire nature to Michelle and had to tell her about what she was going through such as the uncontrollable thirst for blood and all of the weaknesses that she would now have, and as if by a miracle, Michelle was able to pull through and reign in that power and she became even more powerful than ever. She was reborn anew and Lincoln chanted the same incantation that only Natasha Hernandez knew because of the book belonging to Count Dracula and he removed all of the vampire weaknesses Michelle had gotten, but none of them could hide their hatred for Deacon Frost, that asshole went too far attacking her, and when they told Victoria Kurenai and the Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, they swore Deacon Frost and his asshole goons would pay with their lives.

Victoria Kurenai: We swore to make that asshole pay for what he did to Michelle. But, that was thanks to Lincoln on his rescue last year when he killed that asshole and his friends using The Blood God Vengeance Curse on them and drained them of blood and made Deacon Frost's Blood God powers his and he sent them all to The Black Gates.

Nico: Yep, he got rid of that asshole and his goons and sent them to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Wait until Michelle hears about it from us.

Chillyfish: Now we've seen the last of Monster Blood.

Thundermon: You said it.

Seadramon: And Sarabeth too.

Me: Good riddance.

Bizarro: Today was a bad day.

Grundy: Grundy wanna party!

NIco: Good idea! Great job today everyone.

Lana: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure everyone.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Slappy was infuriated.

Slappy: Those fools might have gotten rid of half my power. But I'm fine with the other half!

Alexander DuBrow: In the meantime, I'm gonna get ready for my plan tomorrow.

Bob Roth: What exactly is it?

Alexander DuBrow: (smirks) Be patient. You'll see it soon enough.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 21 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Killer Croc, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Noodle World, Frost Giant, Tormes the Centaur and Kaitouki as well as Keiko, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy and Erin Fay and we're going to help Hannah Fairchild deal with Shadow Danny. Also we're going to battle Another Saucerer, Meteo Crusher, Golemech, Gorgon, Grangas Mech, Granby, Attack Carrier, Ghost of Dr. Coffin and Killer Croc. Also we're going to meet a gene slammer for Tomahawk Man. How name is Storm Eagle Tomahawk and she is a member of the Shoshone Tribe.

The matchup is for Sakura Hanma, Gene-Slammer of Supreme King Z-ARC, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Kaido, the major antagonist in the One Piece franchise, the Governor-General of the

Beasts Pirates, a former member of the Four Emperors and was a member of the legendary Rocks Pirates

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Romania, and we're going to destroy Ner'zhul, the main antagonist in Warcraft II: Beyond the Dark Portal and the supporting antagonist in Warcraft III: The Frozen Throne. And we're going to meet Dawn Branco, Queen of The Light Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Light Fairies of Daybreak Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Light Fairies. Dawn Branco is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over light and possess many incredible powers over light and magic. Lincoln met Dawn Branco when he discovered a portal that led to Daybreak Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Dawn from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Dawn was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Along with Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Transylvania and cousin of The Hernandez Sisters, and just like her cousin, Natasha Hernandez, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and massive black angel wings, and just like Natasha, Michelle is also a vampire too, but unlike how Natasha became a vampire through the blood given to her by Nyssa Damaskinos, Michelle's case was a bloody one, Michelle was attacked by a vampire, and that vampire was none other than that asshole, Deacon Frost. Lincoln found out about it and in a vampiric rage, he drove off Deacon Frost and his fucked-up asshole vampire minions and he even made sure to leave claw marks on Quinn's back before that asshole ran off. Lincoln had no choice but to expose his vampire nature to Michelle and had to tell her about what she was going through such as the uncontrollable thirst for blood and all of the weaknesses that she'll now have, and as if by a miracle, Michelle was able to pull through and reign in that power and she became even more powerful than ever. She was reborn anew and Lincoln chanted the same incantation only Natasha Hernandez knows because of the book belonging to Count Dracula and he removed all of the vampire weaknesses Michelle had gotten, but none of them could hide their hatred for Deacon Frost, that asshole went too far attacking her, and when they told Victoria Kurenai and the Michigan Supernatural Defense Force, they swore Deacon Frost and his asshole goons would pay with their lives. But, that was thanks to Lincoln on his rescue last year when he killed that asshole and his friends using The Blood God Vengeance Curse on them and drained them of blood and made Deacon Frost's Blood God powers his and he sent them all to The Black Gates.

Next up is Deep Trouble.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 22

## DEEP TROUBLE

---

Walking through the forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Killer Croc, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Noodle World, Frost Giant, Tormes the Centaur and Kaitouki as well as Keiko, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy and Erin Fay as well as Tyler Nevarro, Dante Vale, Dino Tyranno, Max (Dino Squad), Haruto, Ty Rux, Vakama, Elyon, and Matt and we were on an amazing rescue.

Me: The forest is always cool and fun.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: The forest is always cool and beautiful.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. Nothing like getting into nature.

Keiko: That is for sure.

Nico: Keiko, I want to thank you, Killer Croc, and your teams for coming.

Keiko: No problem Nico. This will be fun and cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

Himiko: I'm ready to kick some butt.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Honoka, what do you like to do in your free time?

Honoka: I don't really know. I haven't given it much thought since the whole Summoning Creature horror.

Me: That was a horrible sight.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Well it was a horrible sight. In 150,000 years these scientists on an island in the Land of Lightning were trying to make the ultimate Summoning Creature by combining the powers of numerous creatures into one. But the entire project went horribly wrong and Honoka had to use her sealing jutsu to lock it away forever.

Nico: It's what happens when you play with fire.

Me: Yep.

Fu: That was terrible that happened back then.

Xenia: Yeah we were shocked hearing about that.

Camie: That is horrible!

Honoka: It was.

Juran: That was fucked up.

Me: Yep. Big time. Those scientists really played with fire big time and they paid the ultimate price for it.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That is awful.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure was.

Camie: Oh man.

Honoka: Yeah. But if I had to pick, I wanted to be a Sealing Jutsu Teacher at the academy.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: That's a good idea Honoka.

Me: They never had Sealing Jutsu taught at the academy and the Hokage is trying to find ways to expand the arsenal of the shinobi. So that is a great idea there.

Honoka: I'm glad you think so.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That is true.

Me: Yep. Man now we're finally rid of the Monster Blood. That stuff was terrible!

Lola: And disgusting too! I didn't expect Mrs. Ross to grow giant like that!

Nico: Me neither.

Me: Yeah. But it was an awesome mission.

Kate Lloyd: I wasn't expecting the Monster Blood to turn into The Thing like that.

Nico: Me neither. That was horrifying.

Xenia: It sure was. But that was strange seeing it like that.

Camie: That was awful.

Hannah Fairchild: It sure was. But Luna Anderson also did a great job dealing with Sarabeth.

Me: Yeah that is for sure.

Lisa Loud: Though I may have kept a sample for further study.

Me: Lisa! Wait you may have something there. We may be able to use that against many of our enemies in the future.

Nico: Yeah I agree. We can use that somehow.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: But regardless we all did good against the blood.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Vakama, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Elyon, and Matt did good too

Ty Rux: That was fun for them.

Me: It sure was.

Himiko: We all had fun.

Tsuyu: I agree there.

Laney: Same here.

We arrived in a beautiful clearing in the middle of the forest and it was amazing.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: So beautiful.

There were flowers, animals and more.

Fluttershy: It sure is beautiful here.

Lola: I'll say!

Lana: Wow!

Nico: Everything's peaceful so far

Me: It sure is.

Qin: This is awesome.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Danny Anderson that Shadow Danny's back from Hell and he's still out to kill Danny again.

We gasped.

Hannah Fairchild: I knew that it was going to be him. He just doesn't know when to quit.

Nico: You got that right, Hannah.

Me: But, we're ready for that ghost once again, and there's no doubt

Slappy brought him back from Hell, damn that walking toothpick!

Lincoln: That dummy really enjoys pissing us off to no end, and since we got a dangerous murderous ghost to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Poison Ronnie Anne: We got here as fast as we could.

Noira: We're ready for Shadow Danny, and ready to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This should be good. (Sensed for Shadow Danny) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Shadow Danny, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc close to here and I just picked up on Danny Anderson. We better get there immediately and get him out of the way before that ghost tries to kill him.

Nico: Right. We can't let this go on any further.

Lincoln: Exactly.

Qin: Then we got to be ready.

Me: This was a crazy story about Hannah. She was originally a ghost when we met her and her story was dark.

Applejack: When did y'all first meet Hannah?

Me: It was back in 2020. It was before the Great War with the Royal Defenders.

I went over what happened back in chapter 1051 and it was crazy.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man! That's awful!

Nico: It was.

Killer Croc: I can't eat a ghost!

Me: No but we can kill it by banishing it to the Black Gates and using Danny Phantom's Ghost Hunting weapons.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: Good idea.

Killer Croc: He doesn't have flesh!

Me: We know.

Lola: Yeah.

Hannah Fairchild: But I'm ready for him.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Me: Nope. Never has and NEVER will.

Eli: I can't wait till we kill that mutant.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set out to rescue Danny Anderson and destroy Shadow Danny.

We were flying and then, we saw Danny Anderson, and we also saw Shadow Danny heading right for him.

Lincoln: There he is! And there's Shadow Danny!

Nico: Alright, team, let's get him!

We fired blasts of light that hit Shadow Danny and he screamed in pure agony and we landed in front of Danny Anderson.

Danny Anderson: Guys, oh thank goodness you made it. My shadow's come back and… !

Lincoln: We already know, Danny, Shadow Danny's come back and Slappy was the one behind that.

Shadow Danny: (ENRAGED SCREAM) HOW DARE YOU INTERFERE AGAIN, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! Danny must die, so that I can live and he takes my place in The Shadow Realm!

Hannah Fairchild: Seriously, you're still at it with that again! I warned you many times that Danny's not going to die here, but you, you were always so selfish and manipulative. This time, I'm through with playing nice.

Me: You are just a freak of darkness!

I fired a wave of energy and it hit Shadow Danny and blasted him all over with incredible force.

I fired a wave of energy and it hit Shadow Danny and blasted him all over with incredible force.

Tyler Navarro: Dino Charger, Ready!

Haruto: Henshin!

Tyler Navarro: ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed and were ready!

Dino Tyranno: DINO TYRANNO! POWER OF THE ANCIENTS! SILVER SWORD! DINO KNIGHT READY!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico: OH YEAH!

We went at Shadow Danny with incredible speed and I punched him in the face with devastating force and Nico kicked him in the back and punched him all over his stomach with a massive flurry of incredible fisticuffs and kicked him all over the place and really let him have it. We backed away and Shadow Danny fired a massive blast of energy and I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and the blasts collided and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported behind Shadow Danny and fired two powerful energy blasts and they hit him and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico and me then fired a massive barrage of energy and fire blasts at Shadow Danny and they all hit him and exploded in massive explosions of fire.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRAABBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMMM KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMM! KRABBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOMMM! KRABBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOM!

Me: Try this on!

I formed a rainbow energy ball.

Me: STARDUST DIVINER!

I fired it and it hit Shadow Mig and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Shadow Danny screamed in pain as the blast exploded when it hit him and when the smoke cleared, he was completely enraged.

Liberty: Try this one! ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: GEONOSIAN WARRIORS!

Liberty fired a wave of energy and it formed into the warriors of Geonosis and they slashed and blasted Shadow Danny all over and it really hurt him.

Dil Pickles: This one will hurt you! ALIEN STYLE NINJA ART: ZERGLING RUSH!

Dil fired a massive wave of energy and it turned into a massive swarm of Zerglings from the planet Char and they blasted and exploded on Shadow Danny all over and it hurt him really bad.

Lucy Loud: This will cut you up good. GENJUTSU: TERROR OF THE NECROMORPHS!

Lucy showed her demonic red eyes and they formed an illusion and it showed that Shadow Danny was on the planet Aegis VII before it was destroyed and countless Necromorphs came and slashed him all over the place with indiscriminate fury of an unspeakable level.

Luna: Try this one. WOOD STYLE NINJA ART: SWARM OF WOOD ANTS SUPER COLONY!

Luna fired a massive wave of wood and leaves and they formed into a huge swarm of Wood Ants and they bit and burned Shadow Danny all over with incredible pain and more.

Lori: You literally disgust me! WIND STYLE NINJA ART: ANT-TERMITE WAR!

Lori fired a massive wave of wind and it formed into a massive swarm of termites and ants and they grabbed Shadow Danny and viciously bit and pulverized him at an incredible level.

Killer Croc: You're lucky I can't eat you!

Shadow Danny: TOO BAD FOR YOU!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Shadow Danny all over.

Starlight Glimmer fired waves of darkness and bones and blasted him all over.

Camie: And this!

She fired a beam of energy with her quirk.

Himiko fired fire blasts and blasted him.

Nico took out a grenade,

Nico: Fire in the hole!

Nico threw it and it hit Shadow Danny and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Billy: 15 points! (LAUGHS)

Nico: This ain't Pat the Baker!

Me: Nico he was just saying that out of force of habit.

I fired an energy blast and blasted Shadow Danny all over.

Suddenly, Hannah's dark blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, fire, lightning, darkness, demons, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Shadow Danny, she left dark blue energy, stars, fire, lightning, darkness, demons, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels with

every step.

Hannah Fairchild: You just don't know when to give up, do you? You were so obsessed about wanting to live in the human world, you intended to force Danny into doing something dangerous that it had almost cost him his life, so that you can escape into the human world and he'd take your place in The Shadow Realm. You're just a conniving manipulative freak and you always will be, there's no place for you in the human world, and now, I'm going to see to it that you are sent straight back to Hell where you rightfully belong, and this time, you are never ever coming back.

Suddenly, Hannah Fairchild was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, fire, lightning, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Shadow Danny: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Hannah Fairchild emerged, but she was changed forever.

Hannah Fairchild grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red, yellow, and dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has the Sacred Beasts emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on demon earrings with the Fire, Lightning, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gems on the black crescent moon links and dark blue crystal links and dark blue demon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it are The Three Sacred Beasts with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Lightning, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Hannah Fairchild has on a short-sleeved black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with dark blue phoenix, black pants, purple knee-high boots with demons on them for the shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Uria, Lord of Searing Flame, Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, and Raviel, Lord of Phantasms surrounded by fire, lightning, and darkness, and above their heads is The Goosebumps Monster Busters symbol. Suddenly, Hannah Fairchild felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Hannah Fairchild has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Goosebumps Monster Busters on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hannah Fairchild's massive Sword of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hannah Fairchild's Goosebumps Monster Busters Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Greatsword of Eternal Sacred Beast Demon Firestorm Lightning Darkness Ghost Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red, yellow, and dark blue gems and the Sacred Beasts and symbols of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and Goths of Darkness etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads with blood red gems for eyes and a large black demon head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of the heads of Uria, Hamon, and Raviel with blood red gems for eyes and large red, yellow, and dark blue gem in their mouths for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below the Sacred Beasts that said, "Hannah Fairchild, Champion of the Sacred Beasts, Member of The Goosebumps Monster Busters and Goths of Darkness, Friend of Danny Anderson, Destroyer of Shadow Danny, Archenemy of Dartz, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Lightning, Darkness, Ghosts, Demons, and The Sacred Beasts"

ハンナ・フェアチャイルド、聖獣のチャンピオン、グースバンプス・モンスターバスターズと闇のゴースのメンバー、ダニー・アンダーソンの友人、シャドウ・ダニーの破壊者、ダーツの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生数多くの驚くべき強力な教師、そして火、稲妻、闇、幽霊、悪魔、聖獣のマスター

Hannah Fairchild has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SACRED BEAST CHAMPION-DEMON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL SACRED BEAST CHAMPION GHOSTLY DARKNESS

PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL SACRED BEAST CHAMPION GHOSTLY DARKNESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS GOOSEBUMPS MONSTER BUSTER TRUE ETERNAL SACRED BEAST CHAMPION GHOSTLY DARKNESS PHOENIX ANGEL DEATH!

We were amazed by Hannah Fairchild's Super Angel-Sacred Beast Champion-Demon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Shadow Danny saw it, he roared with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Hannah Fairchild fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, fire, lightning, darkness, ghosts, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Shadow Danny and he got hit hard, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Me: Now he's in for it!

Hannah Fairchild: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Goosebumps Monster Buster Eternal Darkness Sacred Beast Champion Ghostly Darkness Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Goosebumps Monster Buster Eternal Darkness Sacred Beast Champion Ghostly Darkness Phoenix Angel Death) This is the last time I ever have to deal with you.

Poison Ronnie Anne: Too bad he's just a ghost, I would love to hit him with a blast of poison and see him convulse in pain.

Lincoln: As much as we want to see that happen, he doesn't even deserve to be poisoned, he's done way too much damage already, so death's the only thing he deserves.

Lincoln fired green ecto-lightning which electrocuted Shadow Danny badly.

Lincoln: And that was just for starters.

Nico: Hannah, summon the Sacred Beasts!

Hannah Fairchild: I'm on it! I summon the Sacred Beasts! Uria, Lord of Searing Flames, Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, and Raviel,

Lord of Phantasms!

In swirls of fire, lightning and darkness came the 3 Sacred Beasts!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Fiona Hernandez: Our gene-slammer forms!

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Sic em!

Hannah Fairchild: Attack!

Uria fired a blast of fire, Hamon fired a blast of lightning and Raviel fired a wave of darkness.

Fiona Hernandez: Taste this! HYPER BLAZE!

She fired a massive blast of fire.

Maria Hernandez: CERULEAN SKYFIRE!

She fired a massive stream of lightning.

Nicole Hernandez: DARKNESS DEMON STRIKE!

She fired a blast of darkness.

The blasts all hit Shadow Danny and exploded with incredible power.

MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: Did that get him?

When the smoke cleared we saw that he was very mangled up.

Suddenly, Poison Ronnie Anne's purple eyes turned neon black and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, poison, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Shadow Danny, she left purple energy, stars, poison, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Poison Ronnie Anne: I always knew Slappy would one day bring you back and send you here to attack us and kill Danny again, and now, it's high-time we put you down for good.

Suddenly, Poison Ronnie Anne was surrounded by a massive vortex of sandy brown energy with stars and poison surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Shadow Danny: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Poison Ronnie Anne emerged, but she was changed forever.

Poison Ronnie Anne grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, poison phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix holding a drop of poison in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ink purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Poison, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold drop links and purple crystal links and purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Poison, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on the same outfit as Ronnie Anne, but hers is more poison themed, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, poison phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with poison surrounding it. Suddenly, Poison Ronnie Anne felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Poison Ronnie Anne's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, poison, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Poison Ronnie Anne's L-Emental Eternal Poison Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Poison Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with black gems for eyes and large purple phoenix head with black gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the purple phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Poison Ronnie Anne, Elemental Angel of Poison, Loving Younger Sister of Soundwave Bobby, Loving Daughter of Bubbles Maria Santiago, Cousin of Tar Carlos Junior and Glass Carl, Member of The L-Ementals, Loving Girlfriend of Air Lincoln, Archenemy of Lieutenant Shiryu, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Poison, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ポイズン・ロニー・アン、毒のエレメンタル・エンジェル、サウンドウェーブの愛する妹、ボビー、バブルの愛する娘、マリア・サンティアゴ、タール・カルロス・ジュニアとグラス・カールのいとこ、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、エア・リンカーンの愛する彼女、シリュウ中尉の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして毒の達人と天使と不死鳥

Poison Ronnie Anne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL DEADLY POISON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL DEADLY POISON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL DEADLY POISON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Poison Ronnie Anne's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Air Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding wind.

Lincoln: Yep, he's me alright.

Luna: Yeah, there's no mistaking that love-crazy look in those eyes anywhere.

But, when Shadow Danny saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Poison Ronnie Anne fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, poison, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded with incredible power as they hit Shadow Danny, and to our surprise, he did get poisoned, he weakly got back up, but he was even angrier than ever.

Poison Ronnie Anne: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Deadly Poison Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Deadly Poison Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and really made him mad.

Nico: Big time, and it looks like your poison blasts do have an effect on ghosts.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Me: That's incredible.

Shadow Danny: (COUGHING VIOLENTLY AND THROWING UP)

Ronnie Anne: Whoa, now that's just brutal.

Stella Zhau: It's like someone forced him to drink a cup full of poison, that much should've killed him.

Lincoln: Normally, ghosts are immune to poison, but we did a test and we soon found out that Poison Ronnie Anne's poison blasts happens to have a very lethal effect on evil ghosts and villains.

Nico: Damn, just one poison blast from her, and your life's basically done?! That really is lethal! So awesome!

Me: It sure is!

Qin: Yeah

Nico: Someone use light on him!

Luan: Allow me!

She fired a wave of light and blasted Shadow Danny!

Suddenly, Noira's violet eyes turned neon violet and she was surrounded by a black and violet energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, nightmares, phoenixes, and angels, she got out her scythe, and as she approached Shadow Danny, she left black and violet energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, nightmares, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Noira: All the words that Hannah and Poison Ronnie Anne have said about you are indeed true, and I'm also not going to show mercy to a rotten piece of crap like you, I hope you're ready to die.

Suddenly, Noira was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and violent energy with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, and black magic surrounding the vortex, there are nightmares, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Shadow Danny: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Noira emerged, but she was changed forever.

Noira grew from 6'0" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large violet orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her short violet hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon violet eyes and a black and violet energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, nightmares, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and nightmare emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with violet iris, she has on nightmare earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a nightmare with blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple nightmare-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck.

Noira has on her purple robe and her head is covered by her hood, and her lower violet centaur body grew much bigger, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, nightmares, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and nightmare surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Noira felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive violet angel wings with purple tips on the large violet feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long violet wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings on the base of her spine and her light violet tail grew longer as well. Noira has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Noira's scythe, massive greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and violet energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, nightmares, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Noira the Nightmare's Darkness Demonic Nightmare Angel Scythe of Darkness Demonic Nightmare Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive scythe with embedded purple gems and a Nightmare and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, black curved sickle-shaped blade, large black horse head on the end of the sickle-shaped blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the scythe and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads on one end of the longer midnight black handle and on the other end are four large black horse heads with dark blue gems for eyes and large black horse head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dark black horse heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold horse head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and nightmare that said, "Noira the Nightmare, Legendary Voluptuous Nightmare of Germanic and Slavic Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Master of Darkness and Nightmares, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Nightmare, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ノイラ・ザ・ナイトメア、ゲルマン神話とスラブ神話の伝説的な官能的な悪夢、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、闇と悪夢の主、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒強力な教師と闇のマスター、ナイトメア、フェニックス、エンジェル

Noira has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GERMAN SLAVIC NIGHTMARE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS VOLUPTUOUS GERMAN SLAVIC NIGHTMARE ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS VOLUPTUOUS GERMAN SLAVIC NIGHTMARE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS VOLUPTUOUS GERMAN SLAVIC NIGHTMARE ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Noira's Super Angel-Germanic Slavic Nightmare-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Noira, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Shadow Danny saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Noira fired a massive barrage of black and violet energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, nightmares, phoenixes, and angels which hit Shadow Danny and exploded with incredible power as he was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Noira: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Darkness Voluptuous German Slavic Nightmare Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Voluptuous German Slavic Nightmare Angel Love) You've caused enough trouble for the last time, now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Nico: We're so going to piss Slappy off even more by beating your stupid dark butt into the ground.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Me: It sure will be!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon

Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Hannah Fairchild, Poison Ronnie Anne, and Noira and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, Shadow Danny, it's clear you refuse to give up, so now, we're going to destroy you once and for all, and we'll make absolutely sure you never rise again!

Lincoln, Hannah Fairchild, Poison Ronnie Anne, Noira, and I went after Shadow Danny, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, purple energy, black and violet energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at Shadow Danny and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords and scythe leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Hannah Fairchild, Poison Ronnie Anne, Noira, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Shadow Danny insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Horsea squirted ink and it hit him in his eyes!

Shadow Danny: YOU! I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU, I WILL LIVE IN THE HUMAN WORLD AND ALL OF YOU WILL SPEND ETERNITY IN THE SHADOW REALM!

Shadow Danny ran towards us and he was literally in a fit of absolute murderous rage, but Lincoln's massive Greatsword of The Demonic Princes glowed with red infernal energy and Shadow Danny had let out a scream of pure rage and pain as we saw streams of red energy being extracted out of him and went into the demonic greatsword, and then, it fired a massive red energy beam and it hit the ghost and he was literally torn and ripped apart to shreds as if his sins had finally caught up to him, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Hannah Fairchild, Poison Ronnie Anne, Noira, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Hannah Fairchild's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent, Poison Ronnie Anne's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and Noira's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long violet wolf tails, and massive violet angel wings are permanent.

Me: Whoa. Did that just happen?!

Nico: He was literally torn apart!

Lincoln: That was one of the special attacks of The Greatsword of The Demonic Princes, the blade glows with red infernal energy and it extracts the sins of the guilty in the forms of streams of red infernal energy and transfers it to the greatsword, and then, it fires a massive beam of red infernal energy which hits the target and he's literally torn apart by his sins.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: That was AWESOME!

Eli: (GULPS) So, that's basically…?

Lincoln: The Judgement of Hell, doomed to be torn apart by their sins, that's right.

Nico: If that's one of the special attacks of your demonic greatsword, then I hate to find out what the special attack of your Greatsword of The Archangels of God is.

Lincoln: Oh, believe me, it's much more powerful and deadly to the truly irredeemable and eternally damned.

Sebastian Mendez: Speaking of truly irredeemable and eternally damned, I heard The Tiny Toons, Looney Tunes, Loonatics, and Z-Fighters declared war on Universe 666 Sebastian and the mind-controlled resurrected Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes.

Me: Wait, what?

Buster Bunny: It's true, we declared war on that lunatic, and it's set for the day after we get rid of Slappy.

Babs Bunny: Which is why we got to get rid of the remaining Goosebumps monsters once and for all.

Plucky Duck: Then, we can get to our main targets.

Dizzy Devil: (Babbling)

Hampton Pig: Dizzy said that we're going to save and purify the mind-controlled resurrected Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes by getting rid of the darkness that brought them back from the dead.

Shirley the Loon: Which is like good or some junk because that infernal darkness messes up my aura.

Fifi La Fume: (French Accent) Oui, and since Universe 666 Sebastian's like that mad lunatic from the past, we will make him pay.

Calamity Coyote: (Taking out a Billboard) If he is, then we both know he's going to be even worse than the monster we all knew from long ago.

Bugs Bunny: But, we've prepared for that for a long time because of all the constant attacks by that monster long ago, so we're more than ready for him.

Daffy Duck: He better say his prayers.

Nico: That's right, that madman's crossed one line too many, and now, he will pay for his crimes.

Lincoln: With his own blood.

Poromon: Yay!

Me: Now we've seen the last of Shadow Danny.

Hannah Fairchild: Thanks to all of you guys.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That was fun.

Me: It sure was. And that's another one of the Goosebumps monster destroyed.

Laney: Slappy must really be mad now.

Me: Oh yeah.

Nico: (to Hannah) But that still doesn't get your Mom back.

Hannah Fairchild: I know.

Me: But this does. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then a beams of light shined down from the sky and the divine singing of angels was heard.

(THE MYSTICS DREAM AT 6:06 TO 7:17 PLAYS)

We saw a figure come down and it was Hannah's mother Edith Fairchild!

Hannah Fairchild: (GASP)

Edith Fairchild: Hello my sweet Hannah.

Hannah then had tears stream down her face and then she ran over and hugged her mother for the first time since the fire!

She hugged her and cried hard.

Movie Stine: Technically, I'm the dad of my Hannah.

Me: We know that. This is the one we met in 2020.

Movie Stine: I know.

Edith Fairchild: Oh Hannah look at you. You have grown into an amazing young woman.

Hannah Fairchild: I know. I've come a long way since I joined the team in 2020. I have so much to tell you

Edith Fairchild: I can tell you have a lot to show me. (To us) Thank you so much for looking out for my daughter.

Me: You're welcome Mrs. Fairchild. We're so sorry you had to go through all that.

Edith Fairchild: I know. And it's okay. But I'm glad you all have been doing a great job protecting everyone.

Me: It's part of what we have to do.

Xenia: Yeah.

Hannah Fairchild: I have so much catching up to do.

Edith Fairchild: (to the Sacred Beasts) And thank you 3 for helping my daughter.

They roared to say you're welcome.

Fiona Hernandez: They said that you are welcome.

Maria Hernandez: The 3 Sacred Beasts have been a massive help to Hannah ever since she joined the team.

Nicole Hernandez: They are great part of her as she is part of them.

Edith Fairchild: That is amazing.

The Three Sacred Beast Cards went back to their cards.

Rainbow Dash then had tears stream down her face.

Rarity: Rainbow Dash whatever is the matter darling?

Applejack: (LAUGHS) I think she is happy because Hannah has her mother back.

Rainbow Dash: Okay yes I am.

Nico: Hey, there's no need to deny it.

Rainbow Dash: I know. It was just so awesome and touching.

Me: It was.

Edith Fairchild: I'm glad that my daughter was in great hands with you all.

Me: Hannah is a great member of the team and the family. She has come a long way.

Nico: Yep.

Hannah Fairchild: Yeah. Oh we got the Anothers to face.

Nicole: And I think I see one of them!

We saw a HUGE FLYING SAUCER SLOWLY COMING!

Nicole: WHOA! That's Saucerer from Star Fox 64!

Eli: Wow! Lets see who else is coming. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We have Another Saucerer, Meteo Crusher, Golemech, Gorgon, Grangas Mech, Granby, Attack Carrier, Ghost of Dr. Coffin and Killer Croc.

Me: Whoa! Some of the Star Fox Bosses!

Nicole: That is cool!

Eli: Yeah! And I sense that the anothers minus Killer Croc are all on Another Saucerer.

Nico: Like a transport vessel! That is cool!

Killer Croc: I think the Anothers Except Another Me are one person altogether.

Eli: That's right.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: Who do we call in for them?

Me: The Hero Angel Girls of League of Angels.

Tabitha: That's us here.

Victoria: We're ready for this.

Vivian: Yeah this will be most fun.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: This will be awesome and cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: Boy it's like we're on the planet Katina and we're battling Saucerer.

Xenia: Yeah it sure feels like it.

Nico: Good times.

Fox McCloud: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: They're getting off now!

The ship opened and out came the Anothers minus Killer Croc!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That was awesome!

Another Ghost of Dr. Coffin: (In a girls voice) Awesome entrance huh?

Lincoln: (GASP) Athena Aeten II!?

They merged and she reverted back and she was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red angel wings and had orange clothes and a fire keyblade.

Athena Aeten II: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you have grown into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know. I get that a lot.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Athena Aeten II, Keyblade Knight of Aeten II, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the volcanic planet, Aeten II, and she has intense fire and lava powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the jungle planet, Aeten II, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and he eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of lava and fire.

Me: Whoa! The Keyblade Knight of the Volcanic Planet of Aeten II. That is awesome.

Laney: Boy it sure is.

Eli: That was also where the Battle of Aeten II took place during the Clone Wars.

Athena Aeten II: That's right.

Me: By the way is the Another Killer Croc hostile or friendly?

Athena Athen II: Friendly and she is a strong and powerful one.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired massive blasts of energy and the Anothers all exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Nicole: Always loved those big explosions in Star Fox! Awesome way to close out the levels with a bang!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Now for Another Killer Croc.

Nico: All we can do is wait.

Me: Yeah. But we don't have to wait long!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER KILLER CROC!

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: This one is going to be tough!

Another Killer Croc: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had sky blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Cloud Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Cloud Sword in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Cora Noctilucent Cloud!

Cora Noctilucent Cloud: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Cora is the Embodiment of the Cloud Dopant and she has amazing cloud powers and can do anything with clouds. She also can control the weather.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep. Also she has superhuman strength and armored. Not even a bullet can pierce it.

Killer Croc: Wow! That is amazing! She is strong and tough as I am.

Cora Noctilucent Cloud: That's right.

Kaito: (gets out Timeranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out GoGoV gear) Because we can grant instead.

Kaito got a Time Force Chrono Saber and Zocks got a Lightspeed Rescue Blaster.

Cora Noctilucent Cloud: No he didn't. I formed a fog bank in the lab and used that as a smokescreen to get away.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why there was a massive fog cloud in there.

Me: Very clever escape tactic. Using fog as a smokescreen.

Cora Noctilucent Cloud: That was awesome.

Sougo: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) We met up with Brutus and Nero recently.

Geiz: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) We're saying this because they're reptilian.

Sougo got TimeForceRedArmor while Geiz got LightspeedRescueRedArmor.

Cora Noctilucent Cloud: That is coincidental and cool.

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Cora Noctilucent Cloud: This will be good!

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted Another Killer Croc!

Nico: Time for this! (ACTIVATES KILLER CROC AND THE GHOST OF DR. COFFIN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired energy waves and blasted the Another all over.

May: Hope you like your noodles cold! (ACTIVATES NOODLE WORLD AND FROST GIANT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another.

Maria: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES TORMES AND KAITOUKI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another all over.

Honoka: I'm always up for this! (ACTIVATES THE GHOST OF DR. COFFIN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a light blast and smashed the another all over.

Me: Oh yeah!

Then Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Kremlings, Dark Naruto, Game Machine Man and Magmar came.

Nico: Awesome team Gameface!

Gameface: Thanks Nico.

?: That is cool Nico.

Tomahawk Man came.

Me: Cool! Tomahawk Man!

Tomahawk Man: (In a girls voice) It's perfect for me too.

Nico: Storm Eagle Tomahawk!? Wow!

Me: Cool!

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: That's right and it's an honor to meet you J.D. The Spirits of the Shoshone Tribe told me all about you.

Me: You're from the Shoshone Tribe in Wyoming? That is cool.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: It sure is. I got this. (INDIAN HOOTS)

She fired waves of energy and blasted Another Killer Croc and I got the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Awesome!

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: It sure was.

Me: And I know what's coming.

I put on my Blind Man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt just so you know.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: I'm ready for it.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She doubled over in pain and threw up and she threw a tomahawk and May ducked under it as it missed.

May: WHEW!

She reverted back and had orange hair and purple eyes and had orange angel wings and she had a symbol for a tomahawk in the middle of her forehead.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) Whoa sorry guys.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her new purple and orange clothes and gave her a native American headband with a feather in it.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: Wow I look amazing. Thank you.

Rarity: You're welcome.

May: Ha! Missed me!

Me: Funny.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: Sorry about that.

Me: No worries.

Honoka: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: My favorite is when me and Nico found a bunch of ancestral artwork in the mountains where my tribe lived that was made by my ancestors and we made an exhibit for it for everyone to see.

Me: That is amazing. I've always had a really amazing fascination with the cultures and history of Native American tribes.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: I'm glad you are curious to know more about our culture.

Me: Yeah.

Nico and Storm Eagle hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Storm Eagle Tomahawk: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends,

Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Yusuke, Harold, Yura, Huntington Twins, and Alexis Kim are heading to Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the forty-three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Ner'zhul, the main antagonist in Warcraft II: Beyond the Dark Portal and the supporting antagonist in Warcraft III: The Frozen Throne.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the forty-three girls here, but we're also going to destroy Ner'zhul, the main antagonist in Warcraft II: Beyond the Dark Portal and the supporting antagonist in Warcraft III: The Frozen Throne.

Lola: Oh man, this guy is bad news: Ner'zhul was the manipulative chieftain of the Shadowmoon clan of orcs and the first official Warchief of the Orcish Horde and the Horde of Draenor, but he was tricked into making a Blood Pact with Kil'jaeden the Deceiver; one that bound the orcs into the service of the Burning Legion.

Lincoln: But, then, he was destroyed and his spirit was transformed into the spectral Lich King, which was then encased in the mystical ice of the Frozen Throne atop the Icecrown Glacier in Northrend.

Me: In other words, we need to destroy him here and now.

Yusuke: I'm going to enjoy kicking that guy's ass!

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long golden yellow hair with yellow hairband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive yellow butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, yellow knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a light fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword.

Along with a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with blood red hairband, blood red eyes, vampire fangs, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, and she was dressed in a short-sleeved midnight black blouse, midnight black short-sleeved frilly shirt, white cravat, red skirt with a Vampire Glyph, black lace stockings midnight black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, shadows, demons, vampires, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Red Eyes Zombie Dragon, and holstered on her back is a massive blood red greatsword, and with them are the forty-three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Dawn Branco, Queen of The Light Fairies and Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon.

Dawn Branco: That's right.

Michelle Hernandez: And we got the girls away from that treacherous orc.

?: You shall all pay for getting in my way of conquering Azeroth!

We then saw our target, Ner'Zhul, and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: Okay, smart aleck, you asked for it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This is for all the crimes you've committed against Azeroth, you manipulative traitor. Now, prepare to die!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds

from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-

Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Yusuke and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit

World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ner'Zhul, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln stabbed his stingers into Ner'Zhul's chest and he began absorbing him and assimilating all his powers as well and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When he was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Ner'Zhul except for his clothes. Then, an energy card with Ner'Zhul's drained soul appeared, and Lincoln sent him to The Black Gates, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your powerhungry ambitions have cost you everything, Ner'zhul, now, rot in Oblivion forever. (To Dawn Branco and Michelle Hernandez) And it's so good to see you again, Dawn Branco and Michelle Hernandez.

Dawn Branco: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Michelle Hernandez: But, it's so good to see you again, along with you and my cousins, Nico.

Nico: You too, Michelle.

Natasha Hernandez: It's always awesome to see you once more.

Lincoln went up to Dawn Branco and he hugged her, and Dawn Branco is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Then, Lincoln went up to Michelle Hernandez and he hugged her, and Michelle Hernandez is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you two were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Dawn Branco: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Michelle Hernandez: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful light fairy and this dark goth vampire angel?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the light fairy is Dawn Branco, Queen of The Light Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Light Fairies of Daybreak Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Light Fairies. Dawn Branco is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over light and possess many incredible powers over light and magic. I met Dawn Branco when I discovered a portal that led to Daybreak Cove in the secret garden my Guardian Angels and I know about, and I saved Dawn from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Dawn was very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise I made to Lily the Mermaid and my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her.

Eli: Her powers with Light really are that powerful.

Lincoln: Yep, and the dark goth vampire angel is Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, she's my Guardian Angel from Transylvania and cousin of The Hernandez Sisters, and just like her cousin, Natasha Hernandez, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and massive black angel wings, and just like Natasha, Michelle is also a vampire too, but unlike how Natasha became a vampire through the blood given to her by Nyssa Damaskinos, Michelle's case was a bloody one, Michelle was attacked by a vampire, and that vampire was none other than that asshole, Deacon Frost. I found out about it and in a vampiric rage, I drove off Deacon Frost and his fucked-up asshole vampire minions and I even made sure to leave claw marks on Quinn's back before that asshole ran off.

Michelle Hernandez: Lincoln had to expose his vampire nature to me and told me about what I was about to go through such as the uncontrollable thirst for blood and all of the weaknesses that I'll now have, and as if by a miracle with his words, I was able to pull through and reign in that power and I became even more powerful than ever. I was reborn anew and Lincoln chanted the same incantation only Natasha knows because of the book belonging to Count Dracula and he removed all the vampire weaknesses I'd gotten along with the thirst, but none of us could hide their hatred for Deacon Frost, that asshole went way too far attacking me, and when we told Victoria Kurenai and the rest of The Michigan Supernatural

Defense Force, they swore Deacon Frost and his asshole goons would pay with their lives.

Nico: But, it was thanks to Lincoln on his rescue last year when he killed that asshole and his friends using The Blood God Vengeance Curse on them and drained them of blood and made Deacon Frost's Blood God powers his and he sent them all to The Black Gates. And yesterday, your cousins were so mad when they found out from Lincoln that it was that asshole who attacked you and you got turned into a vampire, they wanted to rip Deacon Frost's head off.

Nicole Hernandez: Well, what'd you expect? That fuck crossed the line attacking her!

Lincoln: But, we made him and his asshole thugs pay for it with their lives, and now that you two are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Dawn Branco in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Michelle Hernandez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Dawn Branco: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Dawn Branco's neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck and an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Michelle Hernandez' neck with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Michelle Hernandez: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Dawn Branco and Michelle Hernandez.

Dawn Branco and Michelle Hernandez had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw the forty-three girls, he immediately recognized them. The forty-three girls are the Simulator version of Yukana Yame from My First Girlfriend is a Gal, the Simulator version of Kaori Makimura from City Hunter, Aya Matsumoto, Eiko Kawamura, Manami Ogata, Miki Sakurai, and Sayaka Nagatsuki from Nyuukan Nurse!, and the Simulator versions of Reiko Shirasawa and Miyomi from Huge Breasts Horny Tutor, Loretta Magnamia, Leezabel Worth, Irine, Marianelli, and Annette from Paizuri Fiancee, Aina Kuze and Misaki Ayuki from Mama ni wa Naisho no Papa Netori ~Watashi, Oyome-san ni Naru ne~, Night Charger, Bad Lotion, and Madame Venom from Sacrifice Villains, Ruby D. Satou from Gamen kara Detekita

Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Shomin-ha Kyuuketsuki Ojou-sama wa Keiyaku Shitai~, Twiska from Brandish, Chris Saiga, Leviathan, Astarte, Bel, Anna the Knight, Luna the Wolf, Zoey the Pink Slime and Corina the Blue Slime, Seraphiel, Tori the Fox, Zelda the Fairy, Elena the Dragon, Jane the Valkyrie, Lala the Succubus, and Yoko the Dark Elf from Demon Master Chris, Sara the Succubus, Mara the Medusa, Nora the Mora, Suzu Koganemaru, Miki Motomi, and Miyuki Konnozaki from Bleed Blood, and Lovelia from Troubledays.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's the Simulator version of Yukana Yame from My First Girlfriend is a Gal, the Simulator version of Kaori Makimura from City Hunter, Aya Matsumoto, Eiko Kawamura, Manami Ogata, Miki Sakurai, and Sayaka Nagatsuki from Nyuukan Nurse!, and the Simulator versions of Reiko Shirasawa and Miyomi from Huge Breasts Horny Tutor, Loretta Magnamia, Leezabel Worth, Irine, Marianelli, and Annette from Paizuri Fiancee, Aina Kuze and Misaki Ayuki from Mama ni wa Naisho no Papa Netori ~Watashi, Oyome-san ni Naru ne~, Night Charger, Bad Lotion, and Madame Venom from Sacrifice Villains, Ruby D. Satou from Gamen kara Detekita Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Shomin-ha Kyuuketsuki Ojou-sama wa Keiyaku Shitai~, Twiska from Brandish, Chris Saiga, Leviathan, Astarte, Bel, Anna the Knight, Luna the Wolf, Zoey the Pink Slime and Corina the Blue Slime, Seraphiel, Tori the Fox, Zelda the Fairy, Elena the Dragon, Jane the Valkyrie, Lala the Succubus, and Yoko the Dark Elf from Demon Master Chris, Sara the Succubus, Mara the Medusa, Nora the Mora, Suzu Koganemaru, Miki Motomi, and Miyuki Konnozaki from Bleed Blood, and Lovelia from Troubledays.

Ed Cowart: Wait, huh?!

Lincoln: Looks like you wound up getting shocked seeing the Simulator versions of thirty-six of your future wives here, Ed. Are you girls okay?

Eiko Kawamura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Eiko Kawamura and the other forty-two girls saw who it was that saved them from Ner'zhul, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden

buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Manami Ogata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made forty-two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Manami Ogata: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, forty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator version of Yukana Yame, the Simulator version of Kaori Makimura, Aya Matsumoto, Eiko Kawamura, Manami Ogata, Miki Sakurai, Sayaka Nagatsuki, and the Simulator versions of Reiko Shirasawa and Miyomi from Huge Breasts Horny Tutor, Loretta Magnamia, Leezabel Worth, Irine, Marianelli, and Annette from Paizuri Fiancee, Aina Kuze and Misaki Ayuki from Mama ni wa Naisho no Papa Netori ~Watashi, Oyome-san ni Naru ne~, Night Charger, Bad Lotion, and Madame Venom from Sacrifice Villains, Ruby D. Satou from Gamen kara Detekita Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Shomin-ha Kyuuketsuki Ojou-sama wa Keiyaku Shitai~, Twiska from Brandish, Chris Saiga, Leviathan, Astarte, Bel, Anna the Knight, Luna the Wolf, Zoey the Pink Slime and Corina the Blue Slime, Seraphiel, Tori the Fox, Zelda the Fairy, Elena the Dragon, Jane the Valkyrie, Lala the Succubus, and Yoko the Dark Elf from Demon Master Chris, Sara the Succubus, Mara the Medusa, Nora the Mora, Suzu Koganemaru, Miki Motomi, and Miyuki Konnozaki from Bleed Blood, and Lovelia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Ner'zhul.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did to him and what he did in absorbing Ner'zhul and assimilating all his powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him all over the place. Lincoln, Dawn Branco, and Michelle Hernandez have a lot of catching up to do now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went after that treacherous orc, Ner'zhul. Damn, I hope you drained him of his life force and magic.

Lincoln: I did more than that, I absorbed him using Cell's absorption technique and gained his power and magic.

Suddenly, Lincoln sensed a thug trying to murder a couple and he flew down faster than a bolt of lightning and fired a beam of green Fel magic at the thug which hit him and sucked out his life force and transferred it to Lincoln and he turned to dust. The couple thanked Lincoln as he flew back to The World Tree Estate.

Nico: We saw the whole thing, you reacted quickly.

Lincoln: Lightning powers also gave me superhuman speed, along with superhuman strength, agility, and reflexes.

Me: And is one of nature's deadliest forces.

---

After putting an end to Ner'zhul, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Dawn Branco and Michelle Hernandez saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Dawn Branco: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Michelle Hernandez: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dawn Branco: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Michelle Hernandez: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Dawn, Michelle, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Dawn Branco put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln, Dawn Branco, and Michelle Hernandez flying home after an awesome day at Lake Huron.

Past Dawn Branco: That was truly an amazing fun day we had at Lake Huron.

Past Lincoln: It sure was, Dawn.

Past Michelle Hernandez: And we really had a lot of fun, and I didn't have to worry about getting hurt by the sun thanks to you.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the stench of B.O., limburger cheese, chum, and feet in the air and he almost barfed and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Dawn Branco: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, and there's no mistaking that belch nor the stench of sweaty armpits. DANG IT, LYNN!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn flying towards them and she was really out for Lincoln's blood again, Dawn Branco fired a blast of light which burned her badly, and Michelle Hernandez fired blasts of darkness at her.

Suddenly, Woody Woodpecker appeared as he dodged Lynn's wild attacks in his usual crazy fashion and he pecked her head and tied her up.

Past Woody Woodpecker: Now, Lincoln! Send that pig crashing into her cage!

Woody Woodpecker flew back to The Loud House, and then, Lincoln ran at Lynn and gave her a mega hard punch with his excessively massive brute superhuman strength that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Dawn Branco: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Dawn, I can handle that belching farting gorilla whenever she goes crazy.

Suddenly, Dawn Branco and Michelle Hernandez went up to and hugged Lincoln, and he hugged them back as he wrapped his arms around their waists and they kissed him, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Then, the sun continued to shine upon them, and it was truly a romantic sight as the video ended.

Nico: Shit, so Lynn went on another animalistic rampage again?! What got her gym shorts bunched up her ass that time?!

Lincoln: Lynn lost a game and decided to kill me again, and she knew Dawn and Michelle were with me, so she decided to also kill them as well to slake her bloodlust.

Michelle Hernandez: That's right. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lynn was already in her cage.

Natasha Hernandez: Wait, I remembered you telling me about that. We were pissed at that pig!

Luna: Thank goodness, you didn't show up that day, and Woody reported back to us about that and needless to say, that belching farting overly-aggressive, psychotic stupid ape also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the gorilla that she is.

Lily: Same here, and we knew Lynn went way too far again, and we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times again, and that of course also caused her to vomit.

Lincoln: And we also cleared the room before Lynn let out her lethal farts again. But, Lucy had to sleep with Luna and Luan that night and we had to air out the room for three weeks.

Rita: She was violently out of control, and we warned Lynn many times that if she doesn't stop this, we would have no choice but to disown her and send her straight to prison.

Leni: If that happens, Lynn's whole future would be ruined forever and she would forever be marked as a criminal.

Lincoln: And it would lead her further down into darkness and she'd do anything to get revenge on me and kill everyone in her path, which is why I'm glad we got rid of Dark Lynn for good. She was a wild animal on steroids!

Me: Same here, I hated that four-legged monstrosity.

Varie: She was such a bitch.

Selene Arcangela: She was an out-of-control rabid dog, and any who don't see it her way, she gets physical, she was a totally disgusting pig! Ugh, that's why we always hated her with a blazing passion and that's why she was on the "Always Treat Aggressively" list because of that.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Miko: Wow, so, this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Miko, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Starare in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Miko Nakadai, Animated Slipstream, Simulator Gwen Tennyson, Simulator Julie Yamamoto, Simulator Keiko, Simulator Sam Manson, and Simulator Star, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 Adventure.

Nico: We're going to Honeybloom Galaxy now.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Me, the LupinRangers, PatRangers, Tom and Raimundo are coming with. Also Eddy is coming with.

Dark Spicer: Me and Maxxor are coming too.

Nico: What's the reason?

Me: I invited Dark because I know what the next Embodiments are.

Nico: Ahh. I get it. Lets go then.

We went into the Simulator and it activated and we were at HONEYBLOOM GALAXY!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Honeybloom Galaxy!

Maxxor: This is amazing.

Tom Majors: It sure is!

Raimundo: I'm ready for this.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) This one is a very cool one that makes you feel like nature is working with you, You have to get to the star at the top of the galaxy. That's pretty much it. Also I've included something extra for you guys since this is where you guys are going to meet the Embodiments of the LupinRangers and the PatRangers.

Nico: Really?

Nicole: Yep. You'll see.

Nico: I'll get some honey for Pooh.

Raimundo: Long as there's no blood.

Poromon: LOOK AT IT!

Qin: Poromon!

Nico: Nice going Raimundo.

Raimundo: Sorry.

Me: But good idea Nico.

?: We'll help too.

Out came 2 girls. One had blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and she had a blue cat hat and had a tiara with the symbol of the LupinRangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Sly Cooper Cane in her hands and the other girl had orange hair, blue eyes and had orange and blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the PatRangers on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a shock pistol on her hip and they both had red angel wings.

Shayla Cooper LupinRanger: We are the Embodiments of the LupinRangers and PatRangers. I'm Shayla Cooper LupinRanger.

Carmen Montoya PatRanger: And I'm Carmen Montoya PatRanger.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Shayla Cooper LupinRanger: We can tell you about ourselves later.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

Keiichiro: Save the Ridewatches for the end. I have a feeling we might need them there.

Nico: Okay.

We were off.

We were flying and got to the top and then to our surprise we saw that it was GOCHE!

Me: Goche!

Goche: Been a while! And Shayla and Carmen, an honor to meet the embodiments of LupinRangers and the PatRangers.

Shayla Cooper LupinRangers: I'm surprised myself.

Nicole: (On the radio) Surprise! This is gonna be awesome for you.

Me: Lets get her!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FIINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!)

All: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

Keiichiro: PAT1

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice…

Ripgnat: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Maxxor: By the Authority of the Tribal Alliance…

Keiichiro: We're taking you down by force!

Shayla Cooper LupinRanger: You better be Ready because Your Treasure is Mine!

Carmen Montoya PatRanger: You are under arrest in the Name of the law!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Goche: (Taunting) OOH I'm so scared!

Eddy: You should be!

Nico: (gets out Killer Croc and Gator Ghoul's Ridewatches) Tick Tock! Feed the croc!

Me: And you must never smile at a crocodile!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

I fired energy blasts and smashed her all over!

Ripgnat blasted her all over!

Maxxor fired energy blasts and blasted her.

Ripgnat fired slime!

SPLAT!

Eddy fired his blaster and Raimundo fired a wave of wind and Tom fired energy blasts and smashed her all over.

Shayla and Carmen fired blasts of energy and lightning and blasted Goche all over.

Eddy: WOOHOHOHO! YEAH!

Shayla then opened Goche's safe and then a bunch of jewels fell out!

Goche: No!

Me: Now for the ultimate blast.

Eddy and Dark charged their blasters

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

Shayla and Carmen fired waves of lightning and energy and we fired energy blasts and the blasts hit her and Goche exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

All that was left of her was her safe!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Goche you have failed this city!

PatRangers and Carmen: Mission Accomplished!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you one final Adieu.

Me: Awesome!

We went for the star and we got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Shayla Cooper LupinRanger: That was awesome!

We all high five.

Tom: Tell us more about yourselves.

Shayla Cooper LupinRangers: Well me and Carmen here are both twin sisters. But we have opposite lives. I am an accomplished master thief and I idolized my hero the Cooper Clan and Sly Cooper. I learned over 12,000 years of thieving techniques and did so much by stealing from Criminals all over the world.

Me: Wow! You and Sly Cooper and all our thieving friends are going to get along great.

Carmen Montoya PatRangers: They sure are. And I am a police officer. I busted all the criminals that my sister beat up.

Me: That is amazing!

Nico: Wow! You girls have so much in common with the Cooper Clan and Inspector Fox.

Carmen Montoya PatRangers: We sure do.

Nico: Would you girls like to join the team?

Shayla and Carmen: We would be honored.

We later left the simulator and everyone cheered wildly for us.

---

The Mascots were in front of the candy store.

Poromon: There it is. The candy store.

Poliwag: Time to indulge our sweet teeth.

They went at the candy store.

Eli: Has anyone seen the mascots?

Me: I think they went to the candy store.

Nico: The candy store? Why the… Oh my god!

Then we heard silly laughter!

Nico: EVERYONE BRACE FOR IMPACT!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

THE MASCOTS BURSTED IN AND WERE BOUNCING ALL OVER THE PLACE FASTER THAN BULLETS FIRED FROM A GUN!

Ariel: Let's go to the candy store and see how bad the damage is.

We grabbed the Mascots and got them calm.

We went down to the candy store and that the mascots ATE ALL THE CANDY!

Me: GEEZ! They ate ALL THE CANDY!

Eddy: Except the Jawbreakers!

The jawbreakers were completely untouched.

Me: They couldn't risk smashing their teeth.

We saw a huge bag full of cash on the counter.

Man: Boy those mascots of yours LOVE all my candy.

Me: They sure do! Sorry about the store.

Man: Oh that's all right. Besides. They sure have amazing sweet teeth.

Eddy: I'll buy all those jawbreakers.

Eddy went and did so and got a huge bag full of them.

Eddy: Now the Store is OFFICIALLY cleaned out.

Me: Bone dry empty.

Man: Now I can retire in luxury,

We laughed.

Sideways (to the mascots): You guys have anything to say for yourselves?

Poromon: (TALKING FAST) WELOVECANDYANDWANTMORE!

Poliwag: GIVEUSMOREMOREMOREMORE!

Manaphy: ILOVECHOCOLATE!

Mac: Geez! That is as bad as how I get when I eat candy.

Me: Yikes! Mac do you have diabetes?

Mac: I don't really know.

Me: Oh.

Poromon: (gives Buzz and Pinkie Pie candy)

TOOURPARTNERSINCRIME!

Highbrow: Oh, because they helped you two hide the party from us.

Me: UCH! I thought they were over that.

Lola: Pinkie Pie eats a lot of sugar so that's no surprise.

Horsea: (HYPER TALK) POURSOMESUGARONUS!

Nico: Okay you guys have had more than enough.

Me: I agree.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Mascots: (GROANS)

Meanwhile Double D was working in his room.

Double D: Even though Slappy lost half his powers, he shouldn't be underestimated.

Unknown to him, a mechanical fly went into his Iron Boy armor. Said armor's eyes then lit up as it started moving toward Double D.

Double D: (hears something moving) Is someone there?

He turned and was greeted with his Iron Boy armor punching him in the face, knocking him out. The armor then flew through the roof.

OUCH!

But Sebastian saw what went down.

RD Lynn: Nico, who's going to shine today?

Nico: Kendra, Varie, Linka Loud, Girl Jordan, Applejack, and Lewa.

Me: Sweet!

Girl Jordan: Yeah!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be great!

Edd then came in with a nasty black eye!

Me: Double D! Oh my god what happened!?

Linka: Are you okay?

Edd: I don't know. My Iron Boy suit came to life and then I got hit by it.

Me: What!? Oh man!

Sebastian Mendez: I saw it guys! It just came to life somehow and moved on its own.

Me: Freaky!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Alexander DuBrow, and he's returned once more and is causing havoc in trying to capture the mermaids and kill Billy and Sheena Deep. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Alexander DuBrow, and he's returned once more and is causing havoc in trying to capture the mermaids and kill Billy and Sheena Deep.

We gasped.

Adrienne Midnight: Alexander DuBrow?! Why, I ought to… !

Lincoln: Easy, Adrienne, easy. We'll take care of him.

Nico: Yeah, and there's no doubt he's going to be using the Goosebumps-themed Iron Boy suits, so we're more than ready for them.

Adrienne Midnight: And I'm looking forward to killing him!

Lincoln: No, Adrienne, we're not going to kill him, we're sending him back to prison, the same goes with Bob Roth, and Nico's going to settle with kicking him hard in the groin.

Adrienne Midnight: Oh, okay.

Nico: That's a smart move, Lincoln. Alright, let's head down and help Billy and Sheena Deep and the mermaids take down Alexander DuBrow and make him pay.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let him keep running loose.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow, they were literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on them: they also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on them, and they were scratching like crazy.

Nico: I never get tired of you making the curse even worse for Slappy and his cohorts and making things even worse for Bob Roth and Alexander DuBrow.

I went over and brought the book for Deep Trouble.

Me: This was also the adventure where we first met Carter and the Lightspeed Rescue team.

Carter: I remember that guys. That was so awesome.

Lola: It sure was!

Carter: Good times, huh?

Sakura Knudson: That is awesome!

Me: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah it was awesome and the weapons Carter and team has are awesome and amazing.

Lola: So are the Rescue Zords.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Vypra, Loki, Diabolico and Jinxer should come with us too since we are going to Mariner Bay for this.

Nico: Good idea. Since we are going to the place where they had numerous battles there.

The previous group came.

Thundermon: Can me, Greiger, New Wave, Hydros, Harpymon, Baron Mordo, Chillyfish, Seadramon, Bizarro, and Grundy go with you guys?

Nico: You sure can guys.

Vypra, Loki, Diabolico and Jinxer came too.

Vypra: Mind if we tag along too? Since this is our home too.

Me: Sure guys. I was just about to suggest that as well.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: This will be cool.

RD Lori: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you literally think you'll meet next?

Nico: Knight Man next.

Qin: Nice!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Kaido, the major antagonist in the One Piece franchise, the Governor-General of the Beasts Pirates, a former member of the Four Emperors and was a member of the legendary Rocks Pirates, and he's come here to cause havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Luffy, this is one person we're not going to like one bit: the figure I saw and the dark energy I sensed belongs to Kaido, the Governor-General of the Beasts Pirates, a former member of the Four Emperors and was a member of the legendary Rocks Pirates, and he's come here to cause havoc.

We gasped.

Luffy: Oh man, I knew it was going to be him. But, I don't want him killed, can you guys…?

Lincoln: Say no more, we'll put him in The Masters of Evil's prison, but after I strip him of his powers and abilities.

Sakura Hanma: Yeah, leave him to us. We'll give him such a thrashing.

Nico: Yikes, this is going to be one violent thrashing he's going to get. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Billy and Sheena Deep and the mermaids take down Alexander DuBrow and make him pay.

Lincoln: He's getting such a swift kick to the groin for this, and once we get done with that piece of shit, you're next, Kaido.

Sakura Hanma: You better pray for mercy, Kaido, because I will show you none, you will suffer the wrath of The Angelic Dragon!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Billy and Sheena Deep and the mermaids take down Alexander DuBrow and make him pay, and once we got done with that piece of shit, Lincoln and Sakura Hanma are going to take down Kaido and throw him in The Masters of Evil's Prison.

We were off to Mariner Bay.

* * *

We arrived in Mariner Bay.

Me: Mariner Bay.

Carter: Feels good to be back.

New Wave: I'm in my element here.

Nico: Yeah.

Joel Rawlings: Wonder how the Aquabase is doing?

Me: We'll find out.

Nico: Lets go underwater.

We went underwater.

Mevya: Look! a school of fellow fish!

Gru: (laughs) I knew you would love that!

We laughed!

Camie: Wow. It's amazing.

Harpymon: What about Billy and Sheena?

I got a call on my phone.

Me: Oh hold on. (Answers) Hello?

Captain Mitchell: J.D. it's Captain Mitchell.

Me: Oh (SALUTES) Hello Captain Mitchell sir! We were just talking about the Aquabase and you guys. Is everything all right?

Captain Mitchell: Yes it's fine. We have news. We have Sheena and Billy Deep here with us.

Me: Oh Harpymon just mentioned them. We were just about to head over there and see how they were doing.

Captain Mitchell: Great. We'll see you guys here shortly.

Me: Awesome. Bye.

I hung up.

Me: They are at the Aquabase now.

Harpymon: Awesome. Lets go.

RD Lucy: They're probably why Iron Boy is on a crime spree and isn't talking.

Me: Lets get over there.

We were off and we then arrived at the Aquabase.

Me: Wow!

Carter: It's good to be back at the Aquabase.

Me: Been a long time since we were here.

Nico: 4 years.

Qin: Yeah.

Seadramon: Look at all the water.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: It's awesome.

Captain Mitchell: Awesome to see you again guys!

Ryan and Dana hugged their dad.

Ryan Mitchell: We're glad to see you dad.

Dana Mitchell: It's good to be back.

Captain Mitchell: Glad to see you again kids and Carter and everyone you too.

Carter: Glad to be back sir.

Me: Good to see you again Captain Mitchell. Boy been a while. 4 years.

Captain Mitchell: It has been a while. Vypra, Diabolico, Loki and Jinxer. Been a while.

Vypra: Same to you Mitchell.

Me: I remember that you guys have a lot of history. I take it you have been following up on our adventures.

Captain Mitchell: Never missed a single one.

Me: Awesome.

Sasame Fuma: Billy! Sheena! There you guys are!

Sheena Deep: Thank goodness you all made it!

Me: We're glad we did.

Nico: Are you all okay?

Sheena Deep: We will be.

Billy Deep: We saw Iron Boy coming at us! He is on the loose.

Me: We know. He gave Double D a nasty black eye.

Edd: Yeah.

Sheena Deep: Ouch. Nice shiner.

Sebastian Mendez: It somehow just came to life and then POW! Slugged him.

Ms. Merriweather came.

Ms. Merriweather: And I think I know why and how.

Me: You do Ms. Merriweather?

Ms. Merriweather: Yes,

We followed her.

Grundy: (to Captain Mitchell) Vypra best boss!

Kendra: Of course she is.

Captain Mitchell: We saw and we're very pleased about that.

Me: I know.

We went to the computer.

Ms. Merriweather: Here's the culprit.

We saw a small machine inside it.

Me: Whoa that looks like a Housefly Remote Control Override Robot in it.

Ms. Merriweather: That's right.

Me: Damn that DuBrow! He slipped that in there when we weren't looking.

Beelzemon: And now, after years of fighting alongside the Iron Boy armor, we now have to fight it.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Just like we did when we fought Zero in the Reverse World.

Me: That was crazy. But look on the bright side at least he isn't in it.

Nico: That's true.

Bizarro: This is gonna be easy.

Sheena: Why in God's name would you think this would be easy?!

Varie: He really means this is gonna be tough.

Double D: And for good reason. I've been giving my Iron Boy suit upgrades throughout the years.

Me: You have to go along with what Bizarro says though. He talks in opposite.

Sheena: Oh I get it. Easy to him is hard.

Me: Right.

Nico: Yeah we have been understanding his language.

Sheena: Oh. I think I get it.

Me: Good.

Qin: But it's going to be rough.

RD Sam Sharp: (to Nico and me) It's a good thing you two are immortal. The Iron Boy Suit will probably kill you two temporarily at least 2 times.

Me: You're right on that. But also you guys saw how we can smash metal right?

Everyone nodded.

Me: If it were Tony's Iron Man suit I could probably smash that with just a flick of my finger. Not to sound boastful or arrogant.

RD Sam Sharp: You're right on that. But yeah.

Camie: Yeah but that is cool.

Sheena: Wow.

Captain Mitchell: We found that the transmissions are coming from his base which was located 500 klicks from here.

Me: Just like before.

Chillyfish: Wait. Where are the mermaids?

Linka Loud: He's probably after them like last time!

Sheena: Yeah he is! He is trying to finish what he started 4 years ago.

Me: And we sent DuBrow to prison the last time.

Nico: Yeah he is not worth killing.

Lola: Nope.

Me: We already banished the rest of the Goosebumps Monsters to the Black Gates. But out of all of them, DuBrow and Bob Roth are the only ones not worth killing.

Ratso: The two of them don't even have powers.

Me: Nope. That's why it's jail for them.

Qin: Yep.

Sheena: And you guys have come a long way since you helped us before.

Me: Yep. We grew not just in power but in evolutionary terms. As well as grow in numbers.

Dana Mitchell: We sure have.

Laney: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: Nico, any chance you still have that contingency plan for the Iron Boy armor?

Me: It won't do any good. That's only been used back in 2020. I haven't updated it ever since.

Baron Mordo: So much for that.

Me: We got to remember to update our plans. But luckily I thought ahead.

I pulled out a special magnet.

Nico: What's that?

Me: An Electromagnetic Circuit Repulser. Sends an electric field through any technological suit.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Me and Lisa worked on it for just such an emergency.

Drillhorn: That's good. I'm sure you'll be able to use it after the Iron Boy suit beats the living crap out of us.

Me: Yep.

Drillhorn: Awesome.

Captain Mitchell: We better get ready for it then.

Applejack: Let's go find the varmint.

Hydros: Famous last words.

Me: Yep.

I pulled up the base on the satellites and on the ocean was his old base still in use.

Me: DuBrow still has that base in operation even after 4 years.

Sly: (Australian Accent) Entrance time, mates!

Nico: Lets go!

We teleported there.

DuBrow was laughing like a deranged lunatic! But then the spirits of the water appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive and powerful fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Alexander DuBrow you are under arrest!

Greiger: Put your hands on your head!

Lewa: You're not getting away with your crimes!

DuBrow: (smirks) Oh, I think you'll have to take it up with my bodyguard. You're probably familiar with him.

Before I could use the repulser, the Iron Boy suit threw Nico at me and cut off his hand. It then shoved said hand down Ed's throat before he could go Edzilla.

Ed spit it out.

But then Nico's hand moved and took the repulser and then attached it to the suit and then it activated and the suit fell apart and I caught the housefly robot and crushed it.

Me: Got it!

Nico: Nice try!

The hand came back and reattached itself.

Dubrow: Oh, who said that was the only suit I took control of?

Another Iron Boy suit landed. But this one looked similar to the Hulkbuster Armor.

Double D: (sheepishly) Oh, that's the Titan armor I made in case we need to fight big opponents.

The Titan Iron Boy armor fired missiles at Skywarp and Thundercracker, knocking them both down.

Thundercracker: (glares at the Titan armor) I'm not scared of you. Do your worst! (spits at it)

But I teleported and put another Repulsor on it and it activated and it too fell to pieces.

I crushed the robot in it too!

The Iron Boy suit flew back to Edd and was on him.

Edd: Now that's much better!

DuBrow: NO!

Iron Boy: It's payback time, dirtbag!

DuBrow: Ok. I admit I didn't take control of any more suits.

Nico: Good!

DuBrow: That's why I made my own.

3 Titan Iron Boy suits colored green and purple landed.

Nico: Like I said. No need for repulsors. We're doing this the old fashioned way!

Me: All right then…

I went super and teleported and PUNCHED ALL THREE OF THEM and smashed them into pieces!

Nico: NICE!

I crushed their bugs too!

DuBrow: NO! WHY YOU!

I crushed their bugs.

Sheena kicked DuBrow in his face and knocked him down!

Goosebumps Iron Boy suit shot homing missiles at us.

Nico: INCOMING!

I used my powers and redirected the missiles and they hit the other suits and blasted them.

Me: Nice!

Sheena and Billy bashed DuBrow all over!

Then Vypra and Loki slashed DuBrow and smashed the remote control for the suits!

Then Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, Black Manta, Goro, and Puppetmon came.

Nico: Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, Black Manta, Goro, and Puppetmon.

Stonedozer: Tell me that's you in there!

Iron Boy: It is. Don't worry.

Whirlin: Just wanted to make sure.

Iceage: Doesn't hurt to be cautious.

Nico: Okay then.

Magma: (to Nico) We heard you fought Shadow Danny.

Nico: We sure did.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: You also brought back Hannah's mom, right?

Me: Yep we sure did.

Xenia: It was cool!

?: That is awesome!

A figure came out and it was COMMANDOCON from episodes 14 and 15 of Time Force!

---

Commandocon like all other mutants was created in the result of the science accident. This clumsy mutant was naïve, but very powerful and dangerous. Before the events of this season, Commandocon was captured and frozen in the Cryo-Prison.

He was released in the fourteenth episode by Ransik to find the Q-Rex in the past. Ransik chose Commandocon, because he could open portals to the past. The mutant came to the city and opened a portal to the past and found the Q-Rex.

The mutant took control over Quantasaurus with a mind controlling weapon. Wes and Eric followed him, but couldn't stop the villain.

Later Commandocon traveled back to the future and ordered Q-Rex to destroy the city. The Rangers summoned the Time Force Megazord and Shadow Force Megazord, but even together they couldn't defeat the Quantasaurus Rex. Commandocon and Q-Rex left the city and went to the jungle.

Then they returned again. Now he battled with the Rangers, while the Silver Guardians tried to evacuate the people in the town. The Rangers then summoned all their Zords and tried to battle the Q-Rex again. This time they nearly defeated the Q-Rex. Commandocon saw it and removed a chain of his DNA and enlarged himself.

Together they battled the Time Force Zords. Eventually Eric destroyed the mind controlling weapon and freed the Q-Rex from the mutant's control. Eric regained control over the Zord and ordered it to capture Commandocon. Q-Rex transformed into its Megazord Mode and battled the mutant. Commandocon tried to battle the Zord, but was finally defeated and frozen by the Vortex Strike.

* * *

Wes: Commandocon!

Commandocon: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent by Ransik to find the Q-Rex in the past and you put a mind control weapon on it.

Commandocon: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Commandocon: It's nice that I'm in the city of my team predecessors

Nico: Yep. It's fun being here again.

Carter: It sure is.

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Mr. Fantastic, Human Torch, Invisible Woman, She-Hulk, Iron Man, Ms. Marvel, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Iceage, Stingrage, Meteor, Spellbinder, Nightmare, Gameface, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - Nico's rescue was dealing with Shadow Danny and Hannah Fairchild, Poison Ronnie Anne and Noira the Nightmare transformed against him.

* * *

Stonedozer was first.

Stonedozer: (to Thing): Nico's rescue was dealing with Shadow Danny. Hannah Fairchild, Poison Ronnie Anne and Noira the Nightmare transformed against him.

Thing: Yeah that was really awesome and cool.

Babs Bunny: It was really amazing.

Applejack: It was a really fun battle there.

Apple Bloom: It sure was fun.

Flashwing: It sure was a cool one.

Stonedozer: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Thing: ROCKRA LETS BOULDER ROLL!

Thing turned into a stronger Rock hero!

Thing: I am GOLEM FORCE! (ECHOING) ROCKS OF BUTTCLOBBERING!

He fired an avalanche of boulders and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Kwame, Wheeler, Gi, Ma-Ti, Captain Planet, Gaia, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Fireor, Chillifish, Freezard, Falkar, Quakemon, Trifire, Evil Splash Woman, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - Us battling Another Another Saucerer, Meteo Crusher, Golemech, Gorgon, Grangas Mech, Granby, Attack Carrier, Ghost of Dr. Coffin and Killer Croc who were the Keyblade Knight of Aeten II and the Embodiment of The Cloud Dopant

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin: (to Linka) Nico, Keiko's team, Killer Croc's, and the others did good battling Another Another Saucerer, Meteo Crusher, Golemech, Gorgon, Grangas Mech, Granby, Attack Carrier, Ghost of Dr. Coffin and Killer Croc. They were the Keyblade Knight of Aeten II and the Embodiment of The Cloud Dopant

Linka: (Russian Accent) It was really awesome too.

Aquagirl: Yeah that was really cool.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was.

Whirlwind: It sure was cool.

Whirlin: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Linka: WINDFRA LETS BLOW!

She turned into a Wind Theme Hero!

Linka: I am LADY WINDSTORM! (ECHOING) WINDS OF FURY OF THE PLANET!

Linka fired a wave of wind and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Samus Aran, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, Kolin, Gandrayda, Rundas, Ghor, Janeen Aran, Luminoth, Rarity, Sora Phaaze, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Meteor, Stingrage, Nightmare, Doomwing, Spellbinder, Hunter, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - Lincoln's rescue was in Romania, and we went to destroy Ner'zhul, the main antagonist in Warcraft II: Beyond the Dark Portal and the supporting antagonist in Warcraft III: The Frozen Throne

Iceage was next.

Iceage: (to Samus) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Romania. He went to destroy Ner'zhul, the main antagonist in Warcraft II: Beyond the Dark Portal and the supporting antagonist in Warcraft III: The Frozen Throne

Samus: That's right and it was really awesome.

Rita: Yeah it sure was cool.

Rarity: It sure was fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was awesome and cool.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Iceage: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Samus: METROIDA LETS BLAST!

She turned into a Dark Samus themed hero!

Samus: I am LADY METROID!

Iceage: That is awesome! And it's perfect for you because of all your adventures over the last 37 years!

Samus: I agree there. (ECHOING) PHAZON FURY BLAST!

She fired a Phazon Blast and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Takuya, Zoe, Tommy, J.P., Koichi, Lobomon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, 50 Below, Gekkor, Necrolai, Koragg, Serpentina, Oculous, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Honeybloom

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Honeybloom Galaxy was next. Did Nico gets lots of honey for Pooh from there?

Koji: He sure did and not just that but also they met the embodiments of the LupinRangers and the PatRangers.

Ziggy: Their names are Shayla Cooper LupinRanger and Carmen Montoya PatRanger.

Magma: Wow! And I bet they act and move and think like Sly Cooper and Inspector Fox.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure do and they are twin sisters and one is a Master Thief with over 12,000 years of skills on her and the other is a prominent law enforcement officer for Interpol and they act, think and move like them in EVERY Way Possible and have so much in common with them.

Starshine Sparkle: That was so cool seeing them and more.

Spyro: That is awesome. And J.D. invited Maxxor and Dark Spicer to help them out with this. And the Embodiments, LupinRangers and PatRangers took down Goche.

Magma: Boy that is awesome! That must've been just like old times for them.

Spyro: It was.

Magma: Awesome! Lets do it!

Koji: LIGHKARI LETS SHINE!

He turned into a Light Wolf themed hero!

Koji: I am WOLF LIGHT! (ECHOING) LIGHT OF FURY!

He fired waves of light and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

## Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Lucy, Erza, Juvia, Cana, Wendy, Mirajane, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Kano, Mileena, Sindell, Goro, Motaro, Reptile, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - The Mascots Getting into more crazy shenanigans

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion (to Flare Corona): The mascots broke into the candy store and ate most of the candy there!… they went on a sugar rush, didn't they?

Flare Corona: That is an understatement! They ate all that candy and then went on a powerful Sugar Rush that was so powerful that they were like bullets bouncing off the walls like bullets fired from a gun!

Hanabi: That was both funny and awesome!

Aries: It sure was!

Sunset Shimmer: It was really funny and awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right.

Sunburn: That was awesome and funny.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: That is crazy and funny. Lets do it!

Flare Corona: VOLUPFLAME LETS BEAUTIFY!

She turned into a flame angel hero!

Flare Corona: I am FLAME SEX! (ECHOING) FLAMING FIRE OF

VOLUPTUOUS FURY!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Ebonwumon, Azulongmon, Zhuqiaomon, Huanglongmon, Mihiramon, Sandiramon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Pyros, Hydros, Lythos, Cyclops, Golemech, Saucerer, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - Deep Trouble Next

---

Stratos the Wind Titan was next.

Stratos: (to Baihumon) Deep Trouble is next. And we're finally going after Alexander DuBrow.

Baihumon: Yeah that's right and it will be awesome.

Bastemon: It sure is and this is fun.

Pinkie Pie: It's going to be one of the best days ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It will be fun.

Featherweight: That is for sure!

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding!

Stratos: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Baihumon: WESTRA LETS UNLEASH THE TIGER!

He turned into a Tiger of The West hero!

Baihumon: I am LORD BYAKKO - WHITE TIGER OF THE WEST! (ECHOING) TIGER FURY OF THE WEST BLAST!

Baihumon fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Sailor Moon, Mercury, Mars, Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Snail Monster, Hooded Heffer, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler, Cheese Monster, Sludge Monster, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - Deep Trouble was back when we first met the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers

---

Ice Demon was next.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) Deep Trouble was back when we first met the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers. Good times, huh?

Thetis: That was awesome back then.

Britney Crosby: That was a great adventure back in 2019.

Fluttershy: Yeah it was really amazing.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome and cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: You got that right.

Ice Demon: That is cool! Lets do it!

Thetis: UMIS LETS DRENCH!

She turned into a water theme hero.

Thetis: I am LADY UMI! (ECHOING) WATERS OF FURY!

She fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

## Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Keiko, Hiei, Botan, Kuwabara, Kurama, Koenma, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Captain Cold, Toyman, Bizarro, El Diablo, Shade, Grodd, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - The mermaids are in trouble by Alexander DuBrow

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta: (to Yusuke) The mermaids are in trouble by Alexander DuBrow. And to make matters worse, he's taken control of the Iron Boy suit.

Yusuke: Yeah no kidding! But luckily we were warned about what he was planning thanks to Sebastian and we were told about what he was gonna do.

Harold: Yeah that is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that is for sure. He was watching him and knew he was up to something.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure.

Hex: It was good thinking there.

Black Manta: That is awesome! Smart thinking there. Lets do it!

Yusuke: SPIRITA LETS KICK SOME ASS!

He turned into a Spirit Detective hero!

Yusuke: I am Mazoku! (ECHOING) SPIRIT FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Yona, Gallus, Ocellus, Smolder, Sandbar, Autumn Blaze, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Scorpion, Motaro, Reptile, Sindell, Mileena, Kano, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - Alexander DuBrow is going to prison

---

Goro was next.

Goro: (to Silverstream) Alexander DuBrow is going to prison. Like Bob Roth, he's not worth killing.

Silverstream: He'll be going to jail yeah. His greed is going to be his downfall.

Natsu Hyuga: Yeah J.D. and everyone beat him before and that is what lead to his downfall.

Princess Luna: It's good that his greed makes him an easy target.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure.

Snowdrop: Yeah Greed ended up being his undoing.

Gari: And he will pay for it.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Goro: You got that right. Lets do it!

Silverstream: HIPPOFIRE LETS FLY!

She turned into a Hippogryph themed hero!

Silverstream: I am Lady Firegryph! (ECHOING) SILVER FIRESTORM GRYPHON BLAST!

She fired a wave of silver fire and the group fired waves of darkness

and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Goemon, Sasuke, Ebisumaru, Naruto, Sasuke, Sakura, Princess Celesta, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Piedmon, LadyDevimon, Kiwimon, Divermon, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead- Alexander DuBrow is going to the Neptune Cryo-Prison

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon: (to Yae) Alexander DuBrow is going to the Neptune Cryo-Prison. After Nico kicks him in the groin.

Yae: You got that right and that will be fun!

Hanon: I hope Nico kicks him so hard he won't have sex ever!

Princess Celestia: (LAUGHS) That will be cool!

King Solar: I agree there!

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah this will be good!

Amber Morning: I agree there!

Spotlight: I agree there too!

Puppetmon: You got that right! Lets do it!

Yae: ASSASSINA LETS STRIKE DOWN THE WICKED!

She turned into a ninja hero!

Yae: I am COMET NINJA! (ECHOING) MERMAID NINJA FURY!

She fired waves of green energy and the group fired waves of light and smashed the down.

---

Pepperdance of Nuclear Hot Cajun Spice VS Cajun Fox of New Orleans Cajun Food

---

Cajun Fox was next

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) Oohwee! This will be fun.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! It sure will.

She fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Selia the Selkie VS Frighthound

---

Frighthound was next.

The Frighthound roared.

Selia: Roar yourself.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Yumika the Ice Queen VS Bigwig

---

Bigwig was next.

Bigwig roared.

Yumika: Oh roar yourself.

She fired ice blasts and smashed him down.

---

Niora the Nightmare VS The Great Mighty Poo

The Great Mighty Poo was next.

Niora: You know what stinks worse than you? Your butt!

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed him down.

Ariana the Banshee VS The Ghost of Mother Stanley

The Ghost of Mother Stanley was next.

She gave the tsk tsk tsk noise.

Ariana: Oh tsk tsk tsk to you.

She fired a sonic blast and smashed him down.

C.C. VS The Dinkley 2000

The Dinkley 2000 was next.

C.C.: I'm ready for you.

Dinkley 2000: I MUST DELETE!

She fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles VS The Dominos Pizza Noid

The Dominos Noid was next.

2003 Leo: Anyone that hates pizza is our enemy.

The noid laughed stupidly and the turtles smashed and pulverized him.

Kyure the Scylla VS The Glowing Alien

The Glowing Alien was next.

Kyure: Okay dirtbag! Come and get me!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed it down.

Pirati the Vampire Bat VS Nocturna

Nocturna was next.

Pirati: I'm ready for you.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

Cirno vs Utsuho Reiuji

Utsuho Reluji was next.

Cirno: I'm ready for some buttkicking.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed Utsuho Reiuji down.

Tsurugi Ohtori of Phoenix The Firebird in the Southern Hemisphere VS Volcamon

---

Volcamon was next.

Volcamon: This will be fun.

Tsurugi: I'll make this legendary!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kuuga Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Commandocon

---

Commandocon was next.

Commandocon: Boy DuBrow really pissed you all off.

Nico: You're telling me.

May: Yeah what a jerk.

Commandocon: I agree. Lets do it.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Alexander DuBrow, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned their blasters and formed the cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk down to action figure size and Nico put him in a pod!

Nico: Commandocon you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: No more hiding behind your knockoff Iron Boy suits!

Tsukasa: It's only fighting we use this.

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Red!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Green!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lightspeed Rescue Titanium!

Tsukasa turned into Lightspeed Rescue Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They turned into the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers too!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at DuBrow and bashed and pulverized him all over.

Stonedozer: STONE STATUE BLAST!

Whirlin: WIND SPIN STORM!

Iceage: ICE FURY BLAST!

Magma: VOLCANIC FURY BLAST!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: SCORPION FIRESTORM BLAST!

Stratos: WIND TORNADO BLAST!

Ice Demon: ICE DEMON BLAST!

Black Manta: BLACK MANTA FURY BLAST!

Goro: SMASHING BLAST STORM!

Puppetmon: PUPPET PUMMEL STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Highbrow, Sideways, Eli and Ariel used the Earth and Planet X Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Highbrow's acid rifles and Eli and Ariel's powers 100-fold and turned Sideways shield into a spearblade shield.

Ariel and Sideways: BLADED OF ATLANTIS!

Eli and Highbrow: ACID FORCE BLAST!

Boris of the Indigo Whale Fire and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE BLAST!

Maria of the Water of Redemption and New Wave: AQUA FURY BLAST!

Azulongmon, Sovereign of the East and Hydros: LIGHTNING SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Orion the 6 of Megaforce and Harpymon: WIND SEEKING FURY BLAST!

Eli of the Force and Baron Mordo: BLADES OF MAGIC!

Sage of Halo and Thundermon: LIGHTNING HALO FURY BLAST!

Gi of Water and Chillyfish: WATER JELLYFISH FURY BLAST!

Poromon of the Beer and Lightning and Seadramon: ICE DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Princess What's Her Name and Bizarro: BIZARRO WORLD BLAST!

Tristan of the Cyber and Grundy: CYBER FORCE BURST STORM!

Luan Loud of the Light and Vypra: LIGHT OF COMEDY BLAST!

Musa of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC OF MELODY BLAST!

May of the Ice Flame and Loki: ICE FLAME BURST!

Lucy of the Phantom Arms and Jinxer: PHANTOM ARM FURY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Gi, Vypra, Loki, Diabolico, Jinxer, Musa, Luan, May, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily: FURY OF THE MACHINE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MARINE ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: FISH!

Jessica Kaios: MARINE ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: SHARK!

Nanami: MARINE ANIMAL WATER STYLE: ORCA!

Toph: MARINE ANIMAL EARTH STYLE: WHALE!

Makoto Nanaya: MARINE ANIMAL WIND STYLE: DOLPHIN!

Sari: MARINE ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: BARRACUDA!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into fish.

Lincoln and his harem: MARINE ANIMAL FINAL SMASH: MARINE ANIMAL STRIKE!

They summoned marine animals to attack.

Lincoln fired waves of energy at the Goosebumps-themed Iron Boy suits and he absorbed them, and it infuriated Alexander DuBrow.

Alexander DuBrow: NO! NO, YOU STUPID PIECES OF SHIT! YOU'VE RUINED EVERYTHING!

Alexander DuBrow ran at us with insane rage! Lincoln was about to attack him but Iron Boy stopped him.

Iron Boy: No, Lincoln. Let me.

Iron Boy fired a reuplser blast at Dubrow, knocking him down.

DuBrow: (weakly chuckles) Can we talk about this?

Iron Boy: Lemme think…. fuck no! (kicks him in the groin)

KRASMASH! DING!

(WILHEIM SCREAM!)

Iron Boy gave Alexander DuBrow a swift and massively powerful kick to his groin and destroyed his entire reproductive system!

Me: (WINCES) OH MY GOD! HE DESTROYED HIS GROIN WITH THAT KICK!

Lincoln: (WINCES) That's really got to hurt!

Then, Nico tied Alexander DuBrow in a rainbow energy straitjacket and gold spider silk, and then, he opened up a portal that led right to The Neptune Prison for Traitors' Supermax Security Solitary Confinement Wing and he pushed DuBrow in and he wound up inside his new doorless anti-dark magic and Dark Orb cell and chained to the wall with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy and he screamed extreme profanities as the portal closed.

Nico: SEE YOU NEVER, YOU PIECE OF SHIT!

Lincoln: That's another Goosebumps Villain taken down and another of Slappy's minions taken care of. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Kaido.

?: STRAW HAT PIRATES!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of

the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of lightning blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Kaido, or we will force you out.

A massive towering dragon came out, and it was none other than Kaido, the major antagonist in the One Piece franchise, the Governor-General of the Beasts Pirates, a former member of the Four Emperors and was a member of the legendary Rocks Pirates.

Lincoln: Kaido, Governor-General of the Beasts Pirates, former member of the Four Emperors and former member of the legendary Rocks Pirates, I always knew you'd one day show up, Luffy told us everything about you, and if you think we're going to let you leave here without a scratch, you're sadly mistaken.

Kaido: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO ME LIKE THAT?! I DO NOT CARE IF ALL OF YOU ARE GODS AMONG MEN, I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL FOR DEFYING ME!

Sakura Hanma: Oh, shut the fuck up, you overgrown blowhard!

Suddenly, Sakura Hanma's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and pink energy aura with stars, darkness, Sakura blossoms, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Supreme King Z-ARC-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Kaido, she left black and pink energy, stars, darkness, Sakura blossoms, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sakura Hanma: Did you honestly think that I'll just let a nihilistic tyrant like you off the hook, I don't think so. In all my years of fighting villains and demons, you are absolutely the worst villain I've ever had the displeasure of knowing. You've committed too many crimes to count, Kaido, and for that, the punishment for your crimes is a full all-out beatdown from us.

Suddenly, Sakura Hanma was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and pink red energy, stars, darkness, and Sakura blossoms surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Supreme King Z-ARC flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Kaido: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sakura Hanma emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sakura Hanma grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a black and pink energy aura with stars, darkness, Sakura blossoms, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Supreme King Z-ARC emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Supreme King Z-ARC with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sakura Hanma has on a short-sleeved white and pink school uniform with pink skirt, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, Sakura blossoms, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Supreme King Z-ARC surrounded by Sakura blossoms and darkness. Suddenly, Sakura Hanma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink and blue angel wings with pink tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Sakura Hanma has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sakura Hanma's massive Supreme King Z-ARC-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and pink energy, stars, darkness, Sakura blossoms, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sakura Hanma's Eternal Sakura Blossom Darkness Supreme King Z-ARC Angelic Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Sakura Blossom Darkness Supreme King Z-ARC Angelic Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Supreme King Z-ARC etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink dragon heads is a large pink dragon head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sakura Hanma has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Supreme King Z-ARC's head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Supreme King Z-ARC that said, "Sakura Hanma, The Angelic Dragon, Gene-Slammer of Supreme King Z-ARC, Master of The Powers of Darkness, Daughter of Yuujiro Hanma, Sister of Baki Hanma, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Strongest, Fastest, and Most Beautiful of Lincoln's

Guardian Angels, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Pablo, and Anderson, Archenemy of Serris, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Sakura Blossoms, Phoenixes, and Angels"

範馬桜、天使のドラゴン、至高王Z-アークのジーンスラマー、闇の力のマスター、範馬勇次郎の娘、範馬刃牙の妹、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使であり、範馬刃牙の未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、リンカーンの守護天使の中で最も強く、最も速く、そして最も美しい、ダーク・チャンドラー、パブロ、アンダーソンの軽蔑者、セリスの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、桜、フェニックス、そして天使

Sakura Hanma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUPREME KING Z-ARC-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SAKURA BLOSSOM DARKNESS SUPREME KING Z-ARC ANGELIC DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SAKURA BLOSSOM DARKNESS SUPREME KING Z-ARC ANGELIC DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SAKURA BLOSSOM DARKNESS SUPREME KING Z-ARC ANGELIC DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Sakura Hanma's Super Angel-Supreme King Z-ARC-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kaido saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of lightning to kill her, but Sakura Hanma fired a massive barrage of black and pink energy, stars, darkness, Sakura blossoms, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kaido and knocked him down, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, oh shit, this is going to end badly for Kaido now that Sakura Hanma, The Angelic Dragon, has transformed.

Lincoln: I must agree, Selene. Sakura Hanma has transformed into her Super Angel-Supreme King Z-ARC-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, now, Kaido is about to find out why Sakura Hanma is known as The Angelic Dragon.

Sakura Hanma: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Sakura Blossom Darkness Supreme King Z-Arc Angelic Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Sakura Blossom Darkness Supreme King Z-Arc Angelic Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, Linky, he's about to get his teeth smashed out of his mouth.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Sakura Hanma.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your tyrannical reign ends here, Kaido, now prepare to say hello to a life behind bars!

Sakura Hanma and Lincoln went after Kaido, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Kaido and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, massive greatsword, and angelic and demonic greatswords at his side and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Sakura Hanma also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed him all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Kaido even more madder with rage.

Kaido: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Kaido charged right at them with uncontrollable fiery rage and wrath in his black heart, but Sakura Hanma fired a powerful black and pink energy blast at them which hit him hard, but he got knocked down with a swift punch from her, and then, Lincoln pounced on Kaido and pinned him to the ground with energy swords, and then, he bared his fangs at Kaido's neck and sank them into his neck and he began sucking out Kaido's blood and assimilating his Superhuman Strength, Immense Speed, Extreme Dexterity, Aerokinesis, Electrokinesis, Pyrokinesis, Fish-Fish fruit, Model: Azure Dragon, Flight, Hassaikai, Nigh-Invulnerability, Intelligence Basic and Advanced Haoshoku Haki, Basic and Advanced Busoshoku Haki, and Basic and Advanced Kenbunshoku Haki and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, he unlatched his fangs from Kaido's neck and he was knocked out. Then, he tied him up in gold spider silk and opened up a portal to The Masters of Evil's Prison and threw Kaido into his new cell, we cheered wildly for what Sakura Hanma and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Sakura Hanma's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive pink and blue angel wings are permanent.

Sakura Hanma: Have fun inside your new cell. Thanks for helping me take down Kaido for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sakura.

Suddenly, Sakura Hanma wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sakura Hanma's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Supreme King Z-ARC flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and falling

Sakura blossoms behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sakura Hanma sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and Sakura blossoms and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and Kaido was one really tough pirate, but he was no match for Sakura Hanma.

Me: She's definitely Yuujiro Hanma's daughter and Baki's sister. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: There's only one person that we're meeting tomorrow, J.D.: Raven Mordecai, Queen of The Dark Fairies.

Aprina Arabella: The last Elemental Fairy Queen, that's perfect, and you guys will love meeting her, Raven Mordecai is Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Dark Fairies of Duskbreak Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Dark Fairies. Raven Mordecai is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over darkness and possess many incredible powers over darkness and magic. Lincoln met Raven Mordecai when he discovered a portal that led to Duskbreak Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Raven from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Raven was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Nico: So, now we're down to the last Elemental Fairy Queen, and it's the Queen of The Dark Fairies.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's a master of darkness and it deeply impressed The Goths of Darkness.

Brittney: Indeed it has.

Eli: Wait, I thought no one would ever be allowed to the secret gardens after what Lisa did.

Lincoln: Actually, we created a barrier that kept out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and the rest of my enemies, but the others were allowed inside since we trusted them, and they also swore to keep the gardens a secret from those individuals.

Me: That's right.

Stratos: Next time, you should keep your suit protected.

Double D: I'll make a note of that.

Ice Demon: Good.

Black Manta: This was a good underwater adventure.

Me: It sure was.

Captain Mitchell: Thanks for visiting, guys.

Goro: No problem.

Me: Anytime.

Puppetmon: We'll try to come here more often.

Me: Yeah. And you don't have to worry about Bansheera ever again. We gave her the Black Gates.

Captain Mitchell: Good riddance.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Great job everyone.

Rarity: (To the viewers) This was a fun adventure darlings.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth, he was literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on him: he wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on him, and he was scratching like crazy.

Werewolf of Fever Swamp: Now, may I go after them, master?

Slappy: Yes. You can go after them while I start on my plan.

Bob Roth: Oh, I get it. Tomorrow's the Supermoon!

Slappy: Yep

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 22 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Kremlings, Dark Naruto, Game Machine Man and Magmar as well as Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle and Orta and we're going to Paris to take down a clone of Evillustrator and also we're going to see Halifa and Amethyst Darcy transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Vector, X-Ray, Vapor, Ironclad, Evil Desert Man and Gameface. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Knight Man. Her name is Morgan Arthur Knight.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Roxanne Equipooscuro, Gene-Slammer of Cyberdark End Dragon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Cursa, the main antagonist of Mario Rabbids: Sparks of Hope, the 2022 sequel to the 2017 strategy action crossover game, Mario Rabbids: Kingdom Battle.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading into The Simulator, our destination: Royal Woods, and we're going to take down Dark

Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and all of Lincoln's enemies and take them to court and sue them for a grand total of $1.95 quintillion dollars for putting Lincoln through Hell for seven years, and after that happens, we get rid of them and send them to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the last of The Eight Elemental Fairy Queens, her name is Raven Mordecai, Queen of The Dark Fairies, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Dark Fairies of Duskbreak Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Dark Fairies. Raven Mordecai is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over darkness and possess many incredible powers over darkness and magic. Lincoln met Raven Mordecai when he discovered a portal that led to Duskbreak Cove in the secret garden he and his Guardian Angels know about, and he saved Raven from an attack caused by a very deranged fairy-obsessed killer named Randall Williams, who was a major league problem for all of the Elemental Fairy Lands for years. Raven was very impressed by Lincoln's strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with his skills in combat and magic, so much so that like the promise he made with Lily the Mermaid and with his entire harem, he promised that when he came of age, he will marry her.

Next up is The werewolf of Fever Swamp.

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 23

## THE WEREWOLF OF FEVER SWAMP

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Kremlings, Dark Naruto, Game Machine Man and Magmar as well as Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle and Orta as well as Cole Evans, Chiro, Dudley Puppy, Charlie Brown, Andy Johnson, Valiant, Kendra, Linka Loud, and Lewa and we're there for an awesome rescue.

Me: Ahh Paris.

Xenia: I always love coming to Paris.

Chloe: It's good to be home.

Nico: Paris is always beautiful. Especially during this time of night.

Me: Man look at the moon. That is the moon that's going to be over us later tonight.

Nico: Yep. A Blue Supermoon.

We saw the 2nd Full Moon of August and it was a rare Blue Supermoon.

Lola: That is so cool. I wonder how it will affect Werewolves like J.D. the Nocturnal?

Me: No idea. But we'll find out soon. I wonder how it will affect me as Wolf Moon.

Camie: That will be awesome.

Margo: But it's so awesome to see.

Laney: It sure is Margo.

Nico: Margo, I want to thank you, Gameface, and your teams for coming.

Margo: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Lola: It sure is!

Nico: That's going to be awesome seeing the Supermoon in our area later tonight.

Me: Yep. It's 7 hours ahead of us from back home.

Nico: Arrowette, what do you like to do in your free time?

Arrowette: I like to give classes on Archery. It's fun.

Me: Archery classes are always fun.

Lola: They sure are. Also I'm getting the hang of it too.

Camie: Archery is cool. I think it's fun.

Marinette: I like it too. I'm getting good at it.

Aylene Carter: It sure is and I like archery myself.

Me: Yep. It sure is awesome. You all are doing really well at it.

Camie: Thanks.

Nico: Green Arrow and Hawkeye are good at that too.

Me: So is Speedy and Abby Whistler.

Nico: Wow! Yeah I heard she has a powerful arrow shot herself.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Awesome.

Nico: That is cool. Man Yesterday was one crazyass day.

Me: You're telling me! DuBrow took control of the Iron Man Suit of Double D and turned it on us.

Eli: He sure did and the new Hulkbuster suits Double D made too!

Camie: YEAH!

Me: Which I thought were really cool. Double D did a great job with those.

Lola: They sure are amazing. BUT STILL THEY WERE TOUGH TO BEAT!

Lana: YEAH!

Girl Jordan: Yeah!

Nico: Now we know how it feels to fight the real Iron Boy suit.

Me: Yeah not pretty. But Tony said he had the same thing happen to him before.

Nico: I remember that!

Qin: Yeah that was rough!

Nico: It ripped my hand off and shoved it down Ed's throat!

Ed: Yeah and to be honest Nico you do not taste like chicken.

We laughed!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That would not taste good.

Me: Yuck!

Nico: Yeah I don't think I would taste good.

Me: Yeah me neither.

Eli: But that was gross!

Nico: It was. Sorry about that Ed.

Ed: Aw it's all right Nico.

Me: But the good news is that DuBrow is back in prison for good. And it was awesome seeing Captain Mitchell and Mariner Bay again.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Applejack: That was really fun.

Nico: Kendra, Varie, Linka Loud, Girl Jordan, Applejack, and Lewa did good as well.

Varie: Boy we sure did. That was awesome.

Lewa: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Girl Jordan: That was really awesome and fun.

Leeli: Yeah it was! We all thought so.

Linka Loud: Yeah that was awesome!

Kendra: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Better get ready. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I howled!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Maria: This is gonna be awesome.

I looked at the Supermoon and it was behind the clouds.

Me: Behind the clouds. But we'll have to wait and see.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Whoever's attacking us here is in for a surprise!

Me: You got that right! Especially now that we're in Wolf Moon's element: The Night!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a clone of Evillustrator is here in Paris and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: A clone of Evillustrator's here?! SLAPPY!

Me: That dummy just really enjoys pissing us off!

Lincoln: He's already losing it with what we've been doing in taking down the other Goosebumps monsters and villains that he's been sending after us, and since we got a dangerous clone of Evillustrator to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Amethyst Darcy: We got here as fast as we could.

Helia the Hel: We're ready for the Evillustrator Clone, and ready to piss Slappy off even more.

Lincoln: This should be good. (Sensed for Evillustrator Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I spotted the Evillustrator Clone, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc with illustrations of the Akumatized villains we beat in the past.

Nico: They may be illustrations, but we can't let this go on any further.

Lincoln: Right, let's head down there and end those illustrations. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Evillustrator Clone.

Nico then saw a package.

Nico: Oh, a present! I wonder who it's from.

Nico opened it to see a bomb.

Nico: Oh fuck.

It exploded in Nico's face!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion didn't kill Nico however. Just covered him in ash and soot.

Nico: (COUGHS) Okay who is the wiseass!?

Me: I think THEY ARE!

We then saw the illustrations of Volpina, Timebreaker, Puppeteer, Bubbler, Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather, Silencer, Sapotis, Sandboy, Rogercop, Riposte, Reverser, Reflekta, Princess Fragrance, Prime Queen, Pixelator, Party Crasher, Mr. Pigeon, Miraculor, Lady Wifi, Kung Food, Horrificator, Stoneheart, Gigantitan, Glaciator, Gamer, Frozer, Frightningale, Desperada, Dark Blade, Dark Owl, Dark Cupid, Goririlla, Copycat, Christmaster, Catalyst, Captain Hardrock, Befana, Bakerix, Weredad, Backwarder, Antibug, Oni-Chan, Troublemaker, Zombizou, Ephemeral, Anansi, Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Mimica, Power Chord, Bonkers, Fowl Sport, Queen of Darkness, Book Butterfly, Mud Slinger, Math Magician, Fear Fox, Wolf Carnage, Darkball Queen, Gargoyle, and Pharaoh causing a ton of havoc, along with the Evillustrator Clone.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Lincoln: There they are. EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln transformed into Thunder Hare, and he unholstered his massive greatsword and lightning whip and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides. Then, he went after the illustrations of Volpina, Timebreaker, Puppeteer, Bubbler, Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather, Silencer, Sapotis, Sandboy, Rogercop, Riposte, Reverser, Reflekta, Princess Fragrance, Prime Queen, Pixelator, Party Crasher, Mr. Pigeon, Miraculor, Lady Wifi, Kung Food, Horrificator, Stoneheart, Gigantitan, Glaciator, Gamer, Frozer, Frightningale, Desperada, Dark Blade, Dark Owl, Dark Cupid, Goririlla, Copycat, Christmaster, Catalyst, Captain Hardrock, Befana, Bakerix, Weredad, Backwarder, Antibug, Oni-Chan, Troublemaker, Zombizou, Ephemeral, Anansi, Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Mimica, Power Chord, Bonkers, Fowl Sport, Queen of Darkness, Book Butterfly, Mud Slinger, Math Magician, Fear Fox, Wolf Carnage, Darkball Queen, Gargoyle, and Pharaoh, and he slashed at them with his greatswords and whipped them with his lightning whip and electrocuted them.

Chloe Bourgeois: Lets go guys!

The Miraculous Heroes transformed!

Me: YEAH!

I went at the clone of Volpina and jumped and spun my scythe around! But then the Supermoon was uncovered from the clouds and then suddenly my dark blue aura exploded out with incredibly supercharged force and I felt a massive surge of power! I swung my scythe and fired a massive wave of incredibly powerful blew fire and blasted all the Akuma's down!

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT! That was powerful!

Xenia: That was amazing!

Lana: What a powerful blast!

Laney: What happened!?

Me: Wait could it be?

I looked at the Supermoon!

Me: It's The Supermoon! It supercharged me!

Nico then saw a bowling ball heading towards him!

Nico: HIT THE DECK!

Nico ducked and it hit Ed right in his face!

SMASH!

Nico: OOH! Ouch!

Ed: RUN AWAY! FACESUCKING BOWLING BALL!

He ran and bashed the Akuma clones all over with his speed!

Eddy then grabbed Ed and sat him down and he got the ball off him!

I fired blades of Blue Fire and they hit the clones of Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather and Book Butterfly and smashed them down with devastating force!

Nico: Okay, we need to find out who's doing that after we kill the clones!

Eli: I agree!

Qin: But that is funny seeing that though!

Xenia: It sure is!

Riley Anderson: Wait! If the Supermoon Supercharged J.D.'s powers as Wolf Moon, it might have done the same for all the villains and heroes of the night. (ACTIVATES ZEN AKU'S RIDEWATCH)

She got his flute.

Riley Anderson: Lets see here. DARK WILD ZORDS ARISE!

She blew a tune and then ALL OF THE WILD ZORDS OF THE M.O.E. CAME! THEY WERE ALL PRESENT!

Nico: WHOA! ALL OF THEM WERE SUMMONED!

Riley Anderson: Lets see what they can do! ATTACK!

They fired waves of intensely massive and powerful energy and Riley fired blades of moonlight and the blasts all hit the Akuma Clones and exploded all over!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

When the smoke cleared, all the Akuma clones were down with powerful walls of fire around them!

Nico: WOW! That was amazing!

Laney: Looks like your theory is spot on Riley!

Lisa Loud: Wow! I am very impressed Riley.

Eddy: Let's take them down and move on to the main target!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed his stingers into the chests of the illustrations of Volpina, Timebreaker, Puppeteer, Bubbler, Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather, Silencer, Sapotis, Sandboy, Rogercop, Riposte, Reverser, Reflekta, Princess Fragrance, Prime Queen, Pixelator, Party

Crasher, Mr. Pigeon, Miraculor, Lady Wifi, Kung Food, Horrificator, Stoneheart, Gigantitan, Glaciator, Gamer, Frozer, Frightningale, Desperada, Dark Blade, Dark Owl, Dark Cupid, Goririlla, Copycat, Christmaster, Catalyst, Captain Hardrock, Befana, Bakerix, Weredad, Backwarder, Antibug, Oni-Chan, Troublemaker, Zombizou, Ephemeral, Anansi, Princess Pink, Digital Diva, Mimica, Power Chord, Bonkers, Fowl Sport, Queen of Darkness, Book Butterfly, Mud Slinger, Math Magician, Fear Fox, Wolf Carnage, Darkball Queen, Gargoyle, and Pharaoh, and he began absorbing them and assimilating all their powers as well and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When he was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the illustrations of the Akumatized villains except for their clothes.

Then, energy cards with the illustrations of the Akumatized villains' drained souls appeared, and then, Lincoln sent them to The Black Gates, and he changed back and we all landed in front of the clone of Evillustrator.

Evillustrator Clone: You dare to get in my master's way?!

Lincoln: We do.

Nico: Especially since your master's a walking toothpick and one of the most dangerous Goosebumps monsters.

Evillustrator Clone: We'll see who's laughing when I bring your heads to my master!

Amethyst Darcy: That's never going to happen.

Me: And now you have all of us to face!

The Evillustrator drew a piano that fell towards Nico. He got out a sign that said "Oh crap!"

KRASMASH!

The piano crashed onto him with devastating force!

He got up and had piano key teeth and he played a stupid clown song.

Me: OOH! That had to hurt! My favorite note may be B-Flat but this is ridiculous! But you aren't the only one that knows how to draw!

Zocks: Here J.D. use this!

He gave me the Abaranger gear and I activated it and used the Quill of the White Dino Thunder Ranger.

Me: Thanks Zocks!

I drew an anvil above him and Evillustrator looked up and saw it and he got out a sign that said "Fuck me!"

Then it dropped and then..

KRASMASH!

He was flatter than a pancake!

Lola: OUCH!

Qin: That was funny!

Evillustrator drew a jaguar that growled at us.

Me: A jaguar!

Fluttershy: I got this.

She used her stare on the Jaguar and had it calm down and she pet it.

Fluttershy: Oh you are a good jaguar.

Me: Nice save.

Lincoln: Awesome Flutters.

Nico got up and he was mad now!

Nico: OKAY THAT FUCKING DOES IT!

NICO WAS PISSED!

Nico: NO ONE MAKES A MONKEY OUT OF ME!

Cole: Wild access!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: YEAH! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS) 🌙

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I released a massive blast of blue fire and it was 100,000,000 times more powerful than before!

I went at Evillustrator and he drew numerous swords that went flying at me!

I ran and dodged them!

Everyone ducked and then Nico formed training dummies and the swords stabbed into them.

Nico: WHOA! That was close!

Evillustrator drew several crocodiles that surrounded everyone!

Nico: Crocodiles!

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (Australian Accent) He should not have done that mates.

She used her taming abilities on the crocodiles and tamed them and they obeyed her!

I teleported and kicked Evillustrator in the back of his head and jumped in front of him and fired numerous huge blue fireballs at him! They hit him and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Evillustrator drew mousetraps And one snapped onto Nico.

SNAP!

Nico: OOWWW! Those hurt!

Eli used the Force and sent them back to Evillustrator and I ducked and they snapped onto him!

---

Evillustrator: EEEEEYOWCH!

Me: That must hurt!

Qin: YIKES!

Evillustrator: (GROWLS) WHY YOU! TOP THIS!

He drew a picture and then we heard a scream.

Me: UH OH!

I looked and saw a girl sinking in a pit of quicksand!

Girl: (Swiss Accent) Someone help me!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

I flew and went over and grabbed her and she was a girl with golden hair and had a yellow dress on and had yellow angel wings and on her head was a tiara with the symbol for the Cheese Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Cheese Magisword!

Me: (GASP) Catharina Cheese!

Catharina: Get me out of here!

I flew over and grabbed her and pulled her out!

Evillustrator: It's not going to be THAT EASY!

He drew an ice cream monster and it roared!

Nico: ICE CREAM! MINE!

Nico flew and ate the whole thing in one bite!

Evillustrator then drew the appetizer monster.

Squidward: HOLY FISH PASTE! WHAT IS THAT!

Lily: IT'S THE APPETIZER!

Patrick: (SCREAMS)

Mr. Krabs: RUN FOR YOUR LIVES EVERYONE! IT'S THE APPETIZER!

IT ROARED!

Eli fired a blast of fire and blasted the Appetizer into nothing.

Me: Time for you to see the ATTACK OF THE KILLER KRABBY PATTIES!

I put Catharina down and I drew NUMEROUS GIANT KRABBY PATTIES and they went at Evillustrator and talked in gibberish and smashed him all over!

Evillustrator then drew rabbid squirrels

Me: Rabbid Squirrels!

Vambre screamed!

Vambre: (British Accent) I HATE SQUIRRELS LIKE THIS!

GROUND POUND MAGISWORD!

She smashed them all over with it!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Evillustrator then drew a pack of grizzly bears!

Me: A Group of Grizzly Bears!

Fluttershy: Oh I got this. Hairy is going to have some friends.

She went and pet them and hugged them and they were happy with her.

Me: Aww. Awesome job Fluttershy. Hey Evillustrator, I hope you aren't going to run out of paper with your drawings!

Evillustrator: I can do gags till the cows come home!

Me: Oh yeah? How about this then?

I gave him a card.

He read it.

Evillustrator: (Reading) "The Employee of the Month Award is nothing but a bunch of…"

LOUD FART!

A stream of raw sewage hit him square in the face and he smelled like shit!

Evillustrator: "Baloney"

Me: WHEW! Who stepped on a duck!?

Lily: (LAUGHS) That happened to Squidward because of the Employee of the Month Award.

Squidward: (LAUGHS) Good times.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) That was fun.

Camie: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Me: Top this one!

I drew a coconut tree and then a coconut fell and hit Evillustrator on his head!

BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT! HAHAHA!

Catharina Cheese: Taste this ja! CHEESE WHEEL AVALANCHE!

She fired a wave of energy and a HUGE ROLLING AVALANCHE OF CHEESE WHEELS CAME AND SMASHED EVILLUSTRATOR DOWN!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: (DROOLS) OH WOW! I THINK I LOVE THIS EMBODIMENT!

May: (LAUGHS) Nico sure loves his cheese.

Me: Yep. Catharina is the Embodiment of the Cheese Dopant. She has Cheese Powers and is also an amazing cheese maker.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Nico is going to be eating cheese all day from her.

Me: He sure is!

We laughed!

Evillustrator got up.

Evillustrator then drew a couple of lobsters and they were shoved into Nico's pants!

NICO SCREAMED IN PAIN AS THEY SNAPPED AT HIM!

CRUNCH!

Nico got nipped in the crotch and he sang like an opera singer!

May pulled out a pair of tongs and got the lobsters out of him!

Nico: Ouch. Thanks May.

Evillustrator: WHY YOU STUPID FREAKS!

Evillustrator drew a pack of Sea Bears!

He sent them over!

SpongeBob gave them a bunch of Tummy Tickles and they loved it.

Me: Hey! Sea Bears are out of their element!

I drew a bunch of bear traps and they snapped on Evillustrator!

SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP!

Leni: Like top this one.

She lifted him up and I drew a huge tub of chocolate pudding.

He fell into it.

SPLAT!

Me: (LAUGHS) Hey you want some pudding with that!? SORRY All out!

WE LAUGHED!

Samson: PEANUT BUTTER SHORTCAKE!

Evillustrator drew a pack of Sea Rhinoceros

Me: Good thing we're all wearing Anti-Sea Rhinoceros Undergarments.

They came at us and I opened a portal back to the ocean.

Me: Try this on!

I drew a massive barrage of pie bombs and they hit Evillustrator and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

OUCH!

Nico: Nice one!

Luan: PIE SEE WHAT YOU MEAN!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) HE LOOKS LIKE HE'S ABOUT TO BUST AN ARTERY!

We laughed!

Me: But how about this one?

I drew a HUGE BOULDER above Evillistrator and he looked up and saw it and pulled out a tiny umbrella and then…

SMASH!

He got crushed under it!

His mouth poked out of the boulder.

Evillustrator: You're despicable!

Daffy Duck: HEY! NO ONE USES ONE OF MY LINES!

Nico: Ain't I a stinker?

WE LAUGHED!

Me: You sure are awesome at it Nico.

WE LAUGHED!

Evillustrator came out.

Me: And another thing Evillustrator, you know what I like you as? This.

I drew him like how Daffy was in the episode Duck Amuck.

I drew a mirror and he saw himself.

Evillustrator: EEEEEEEEKKK! WHAT THE FUCK HAVE YOU DONE TO ME!?

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

THAT NEVER GETS OLD!

Vice: I don't get it.

Me: It's the cartoon Duck Amuck.

Daffy Duck: I was in a picture in progress and the animator drew me like that and it was crazy. Been an iconic reference for years.

Me: That was back in January 17th, 1953.

Vice: Oh!

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yep he had a flower frill, silly body and a flag for a tail with a screw and a baseball on it.

Evillustrator drew Doodlebob.

Me: Doodlebob!?

Nico: Oh no!

He then grabbed May and beat her up REALLY BAD!

Patrick: HE'S BEATING UP MAY! (LAUGHS)

She got pulverized bad!

SMASH!

She was smashed into a rock!

I then erased him.

Me: Oh yeah? How about this?

I drew a pitfall hole and Evillustrator fell into it.

SMASH!

Evillustrator: OUCH! Why that stupid little!

BLANG!

A huge wrench fell on his head!

Evillustrator: (Dazed) Where's the leak ma'am.

He got up and I drew a bowling ball and drew him as a bowling pin. I rolled the ball and he screamed and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

A red X Lit up for a strike!

The ball fell on him!

BOWLING CRASH!

Another Red X lit up for 2 strikes!

Me: Nice one!

Evillustrator: FINLAND!

Me: May are you okay?

May: I'm fine!

Me: Good.

Nico: Boy we are just launching pranks at each other all over!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Lets get rid of this guy and get this over with.

Catharina: Ja I agree there.

Suddenly, Amethyst Darcy's amethyst purple eyes turned neon amethyst purple and she was surrounded by an amethyst purple energy aura with stars, light, amethyst gems, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Evillustrator Clone, she left amethyst purple energy, stars, light, amethyst gems, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Amethyst Darcy: You may be a clone of Evillustrator created by Slappy, but you're just as bad as the real one, and there's no way I'm letting you go that easily, you need to pay for your crimes and for the havoc you've been causing in Paris.

Suddenly, Amethyst Darcy was surrounded by a massive vortex of amethyst purple energy with stars, light, and amethyst gems surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Evillustrator clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Amethyst Darcy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Amethyst Darcy grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large amethyst purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amethyst purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, amethyst gems, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix holding an amethyst gem in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ink purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with amethyst gems for eyes and holding the Star, Amethyst, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with amethyst gems on the gold star links and amethyst crystal links and amethyst phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with amethyst gems for eyes and holding the Star, Amethyst, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on the same outfit as Darcy, but hers is more amethyst themed, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, amethyst gems, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with amethyst gems surrounding it. Suddenly, Amethyst Darcy felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive brown angel wings with purple tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with amethyst gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Amethyst Darcy's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, amethyst gems, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Amethyst Darcy's L-Emental Eternal Shining Amethyst Light Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Shining Light Amethyst Phoenix Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded amethyst gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with black gems for eyes and large purple phoenix head with black gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the purple phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix that said, "Amethyst Darcy, Elemental Angel of Amethyst, Friend of Lightning Lisa, Member of The L-Ementals, Archenemy of Fence Shadow, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Amethyst Gems, Angels, and Phoenixes"

アメジスト・ダーシー、アメジストのエレメンタル・エンジェル、ライトニング・リサの友人、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、フェンス・シャドウの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使と灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、驚くべき強力な数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてアメジストの宝石、天使、フェニックスの達人

Amethyst Darcy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SHINING LIGHT AMETHYST GEM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SHINING LIGHT AMETHYST GEM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SHINING LIGHT AMETHYST GEM PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Amethyst Darcy's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Evillustrator Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Amethyst Darcy fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, amethyst gems, phoenixes, and angels, which hit the Evillustrator Clone and exploded with incredible power, he got back up, but he was now pissed off.

Amethyst Darcy:(Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Shining Light Amethyst Gem Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Shining Light Amethyst Gem Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and really made him mad.

Nico: Big time, and he's not going down without a fight.

Halifa: Neither are we.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln made a dodgeball and it turns into a bomb and he threw it and it exploded as it hit the clone.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: We did see him absorb the illustrations of the Akumatized villains, and he now has all of their powers, and we saw him use Darkball Queen's Dodgeball powers, brutal.

Luna: Oh boy, and knowing just how deadly our bro is with Girl Jordan, Mollie, Brunhilde, and Sophia Presley, it wouldn't end well for any dodgeball team going against them.

Me: Nor for any villains as well.

Suddenly, Halifa's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Hel's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Damned Souls Justice from her back, and as she approached the Evillustrator Clone, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Halifa: Every single word Amethyst Darcy said about you is true, and I've got nothing nice to say to you, so it's time for you to say goodbye.

Suddenly, Halifa was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Evillustrator Clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Halifa emerged, but she was changed forever.

Halifa grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braided silver hair with silver skull tie at the end of her hair and she has a pair of vampire fangs and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, dark fire, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and Hel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Hel with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Halifa has on her gothic style outfit with purple bows and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark fire, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Hel surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Halifa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive silver angel wings with purple tips on the large silver feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long silver wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings. Halifa has on her Ring of the

Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Halifa's massive Hel's Demonic Vampire Broadsword of Damned Souls Justice, black and purple lace parasol, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Halifa the Hel's Darkness Demonic Nightmare Demon Hel Umbrella of Darkness Demonic Nightmare Demon Hel Parasol Justice, it's a brand-new black and purple lace umbrella which measures at 8'4" in length with hanging purple gems and Hel and a phoenix printed on it and on the top of the parasol is a large silver skull with purple gems in its sockets, long midnight black handle, and on the end of the umbrella is a large silver skull with purple gems in its sockets, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold horse head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and Hel that said, "Halifa the Hel, Legendary Voluptuous Hel of Norse-Germanic Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Gothic Goddess of Darkness, Archenemy of The Vikings, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハリファ・ザ・ヘル、北欧・ゲルマン神話の伝説的な官能的なヘル、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、ゴシック様式の闇の女神、ヴァイキングの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主。宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして闇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Halifa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NORSE-GERMANIC HEL GODDESS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS VOLUPTUOUS NORSE-GERMANIC HEL GODDESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS VOLUPTUOUS NORSE-GERMANIC HEL GODDESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DARKNESS VOLUPTUOUS NORSE-GERMANIC HEL GODDESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Halifa's Super Angel-Norse-Germanic Hel Goddess-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Halifa, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Evillustrator clone saw it, he fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Halifa fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, shadows, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Evillustrator clone and exploded with incredible power as he was sent flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Halifa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Darkness Voluptuous Norse-Germanic Hel Goddess Angel and Divine Cosmic Darkness Voluptuous Norse-Germanic Hel Goddess Angel Love) You've caused enough trouble for the last time, now, it's high time we got rid of you for good.

Nico: We're so going to piss Slappy off even more by beating your sorry butt into the ground.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Amethyst Darcy and Halifa and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, you clone of Evillustrator, we'll make absolutely sure you never rise again to torment Paris and its citizens.

Lincoln, Amethyst Darcy, Halifa, and I went after the Evillustrator clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, amethyst purple energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at the Evillustrator Clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords and umbrella leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Amethyst Darcy, Halifa, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Evillustrator Clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Evillustrator Clone: YOU! I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU!

The Evillustrator Clone ran towards us and he was literally in a fit of absolute murderous rage, but Lincoln ran at him with the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white tails changed into Cell's stinger and he stabbed the Evillustrator clone in the chest and Lincoln began absorbing him and assimilating his powers and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stinger changed back, nothing was left of the Evillustrator clone except for his clothes, and Lincoln sent the Evillustrator Clone and the illustrations of the Akumatized Villains to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Amethyst Darcy, Halifa, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Amethyst Darcy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Halifa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long silver wolf tails, and massive silver angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Nice try, Slappy, you dummy!

Lincoln: We sure pissed him off big time.

Me: We sure did.

Sebastian Mendez: Now that we got rid of another of Slappy's attempts, I need to talk to you guys about something. As we know, tonight's the night of The Supermoon, that's the closest The Moon comes to the Earth in its elliptic orbit, resulting in a slightly larger-than-usual apparent size of the Moon.

Nico: Whoa.

Sebastian Mendez: But, here's the bad thing: The Supermoon causes werewolves to become super-aggressive and hulked out and their speed, strength, agility, and power is increased three-fold.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit.

Lincoln: Whoa, then, this means… !

Sebastian Mendez: Yep, we're facing Will Blake who's been turned back into The Werewolf of Fever Swamp by Slappy tonight, but, we're in luck, tonight's the night of The Blue Goddess Supermoon, and since you and J.D. can turn into werewolves at will and have far greater control over the bestial side of the werewolf along with getting even stronger by the light of the moon.

Me: Which means we can't hold back on fighting Will.

Lincoln: And there's no doubt Grady's also going to help us in fighting Will, so we got to be ready for tonight.

Nico: The Blue Goddess Supermoon, so that's what Slappy's plan is for tonight.

Sebastian Mendez: It's going to be one of his last two plans to try and get rid of us, because by dawn tomorrow, Slappy's last day is near, and I'm looking forward to getting rid of that dummy, and there is no doubt Bob Roth will be there with Slappy, so he's getting a nasty kick to the groin, but we better let Lincoln do that.

Nico: Good idea, I haven't forgotten what Double D did to DuBrow. (Shudders)

Me: That was really really brutal.

Nico: That's all, folks!

LOONEY TUNES ENDING THEME PLAYS.

We laughed!

Me: Just kidding! We're not done yet. But that was funny.

Nico: Boy that had to be one of the goofiest battles ever.

Me: Yeah! It sure was!

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah we haven't had that much fun on a bad guy before.

Zocks: That was awesome.

Me: And we discovered that the Supermoon supercharges the heroes and villains of the night.

Maria: You guys realize that there are a lot of animals here, right?

Me: Yes we do.

I beamed the Sea Bears to the ocean.

Fluttershy: I'll have the land creatures over at my mansion.

She snapped her fingers and beamed them there.

Me: Perfect.

Lincoln: Awesome job Flutters.

I erased the pitfall.

We cleaned it up.

Nico was eating all the cheese wheels that rolled into the area.

Nico: (EATING) Yummy! Cheddar!

Maria: Hey, save some for us!

Nico: Sorry.

Nico came back with a bunch of wheels of cheese.

Me: Boy that was funny.

Laney: We really let loose the pranks.

Varie: (LAUGHS) We sure did.

Cole: That was so funny.

Pinkie Pie: Best Prankapalooza ever!

Camie: It sure was.

May ate some cheese.

May: (EATING) Yummy!

Catharina: It's part of my family and my powers ja.

Me: Catharina is from Switzerland and her family is widely known for making all kinds of cheese from all over the world.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep. They moved to Wisconsin and make many kinds of cheeses there.

Laney: Cool and amazing.

Catharina: Ja it sure is.

Nico: Let's give some to the mascots.

Me: Good idea.

Mascots: WE LOVE CHEESE!

They went and ate some cheese.

Nico: I forgot they were with us already.

Rarity: They sure love cheese.

Lily: I wonder if there's an embodiment for a Beer Dopant.

Me: Oh god! Don't get me fucking started

Poromon: I want to meet a Beer Dopant!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be BEER HEAVEN for the Mascots.

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Catharina: (LAUGHS) Ja ja. That is funny.

Horsea: I want share beer with our Kindergarten Class!

Maria: Horsea you can't do that!

Horsea: Why?

Me: Well they are too young to drink. Giving kids Alcohol is like giving poison to them. Remember the School of Drugs fiasco. Hmm?

Manaphy: Okay. But that was with other drugs too! We're talking about only beer!

Me: Well we are NOT going to give kindergarten kids alcohol.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: It's not right.

Catharina: School of Drugs?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Eli: Anyway we got the Anothers to take care of now. I sense that we have Another Vector, Vapor, X-Ray, Ironclad, Evil Desert Man and Gameface next.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! The U-Foes Individually! That is cool!

Syd Chang: Since the U-Foes are my archenemies I'll help with that.

Me: Good idea. And that means Kamui, Charlotte, Supreme Kai of The West, and Lyn will help too.

Nico: Yep.

They came to help.

Kamui: We're ready for this too.

Charlotte: We sure are.

West Supreme Kai: This is gonna be awesome.

Lyn: It sure will be.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Gameface are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Vector, Vapor, X-Ray, Ironclad and Evil Desert Man!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Another Vapor: It sure will.

Lincoln: Elrena Exegol!? Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with black hair and dark blue eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and had a dark keyblade.

Elrena Exegol: Awesome to see you again Lincoln. I saw you guys do all those funny pranks on that Evillustrator clone and they were all really funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Elrena Exegol: I know. And wow! Lincoln you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I get that a lot.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Elrena Exegol, Keyblade Knight of Exegol, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Exegol, and she has intense darkness powers and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights and 500,000,000 Sith Lords put together. She's a true master of The Dark Side of The Force and has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Dark Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Exegol, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala and Elrena Exegol both trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I had become a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of darkness.

We were amazed!

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Planet Exegol! That was were we had the ultimate final showdown with Emperor Palpatine who came back from the Dead.

Eli: Yeah that was crazy!

Elrena Exegol: I know. I was shocked that he came back after all these years. But I'm glad he is gone forever now.

Me: So is the entire universe.

Qin: Yeah. What astounds me was that the Rebel Alliance couldn't find Exegol before.

Me: That was because it was not in our Galaxy. It was all the way over in Andromeda.

Nico: Our Sister Galaxy. That is amazing that they took the fight 2.3 million lightyears from home.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: By the way is the Another Gameface friendly or hostile?

Elrena Exegol: Friendly and she is a REALLY Fast and amazing one.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: OH YEAH!

Maria: Time for some backup! (TURNS DIAL) CROCODILE KILLER FORCE!

She summoned Killer Croc, The Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Noodle World, Frost Giant, Tormes the Centaur and Kaitouki!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now for the Another Gameface.

Killer Croc: Look! Fellow Crocodiles!

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: That's right mate. New friends.

Killer Croc: Yeah it sure is cool.

Nico: Yep. Now we wait for the Another.

Killer Croc: You gonna share that cheese?

Nico: Yes plenty for everyone.

Me: Guys lets focus. And here she comes!

We saw Another Gameface!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Gameface: (In a girls voice) It sure will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue clothes and a red scarf and had lightning angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Jet Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Me: Janna Jet! Wow!

Janna Jet: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Janna is the Embodiment of the Jet Dopant and she has incredible speed that makes her as fast as a fighter jet going at Mach 50. And she also has amazing piloting and mechanical skills in making all kinds of jets. Also she is very fast in sports and is

REALLY athletic.

Gameface: Cool! Just like me in all games.

Me: Yep.

Janna Jet: I love sports and everything.

Me: That is right.

Lynn: That is awesome!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Janna Jet: No he didn't. When he put the ridewatch in me I ran fast with incredible speed and he never even saw me run.

Sakura Knudson: That explains what that massive burst of speed was that I saw.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a blast of energy and separated her.

Janna Jet: Oh yeah!

ZOOM!

She flew and smashed him down.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: GAME ON! (ACTIVATES GAMEFACE AND EVIL DESERT MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and sand and blasted the Another.

May: Time for some awesome power! (ACTIVATES KREMLINGS AND DARK NARUTO'S RIDEWATCHES) COCONUT STYLE NINJA ART: HEAD SMASHING RASENSHURIKEN!

She formed a coconut Rasenshuriken and smashed it into Another Gameface and bashed it all over with NUMEROUS COCONUTS!

Maria: Time for some fire and games! (ACTIVATES GAME MACHINE MAN AND MAGMAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy waves and blasted the Another.

Arrowette: Time for some arrow power! (ACTIVATES EVIL DESERT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired arrows and fired sand and blasted the Another all over.

Then Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Condor, Evil Pirate Man, Flame Queen and N-Gamio-Zeda came.

Nico: Awesome team Dodgeball Wizard!

Dodgeball Wizard: Yep thanks!

Me: Awesome!

?: (British Accent) I most agree there!

We saw Knight Man come.

Me: Cool! Knight Man!

Knight Man: (In a girls voice) But this will be most fun.

Nico: Morgan Arthur Knight!? Whoa!

Morgan Arthur Knight: That's right Nico.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had a symbol for the Knights Templar in the Middle of her Forehead and she had the Mighty Sword Excalibur in her hands.

Morgan Arthur Knight: Good to see you again. Tyler chap lets bring her down together.

Tyler Navarro: I get it since he's one of our monsters.

Me: Go for it!

Tyler Navarro: DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAA
CHOMP!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get him!

Me, Tyler and Morgan Arthur Knight fired blades of energy and the blasts all hit him and Another Gameface EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Awesome! Another Gameface you have failed this city!

Tyler Navarro: Monster Extinct!

Nico: YEAH!

Tyler Navarro: Like old times!

Nico: You said it!

Green Arrow: You got that right!

Morgan Arthur Knight: That was so fun!

Me: It sure was.

Sir Ivan: (British Accent) And it's a pleasure to meet a fellow knight.

Morgan Arthur Knight: Indeed Ivan. You too.

May: Yay! No one threw up! And I didn't get hurt!

Me: Except for where you got pulverized by Doodlebob.

May: Oh. At least I was half right on that.

Me: Yeah.

Arrowette: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Morgan Arthur Knight: When me and Nico went to learn all about my ancestral heritage. I am the direct descendant of the great King Arthur.

Me: Wow! King Arthur is a powerful and great knight.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We went on many adventures where we helped him and his knights of old battle their enemies.

Morgan Arthur Knight: That is what I heard and I'm glad you did.

Nico: That was fun.

Nico and Morgan hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Morgan Arthur Knight: Same here.

We went back home and we had 6 hours to spare before tonight.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends,

Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, and Aika Kiryuu are heading into The Simulator, our destination: Royal Woods, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to take down Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and all of Lincoln's enemies and take them to court and sue them for a grand total of $1.95 quintillion dollars for putting Lincoln through Hell for seven years, and after that happens, we get rid of them and send them to The Black Gates.

Me: So, your rescue's taking place in The Simulator.

Lincoln: Yep, and our destination is Royal Woods before it became Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to take down Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank and take them to court and sue them for a grand total of $1.95 quintillion dollars for putting me through Hell for seven years, and after that happens, we get rid of them and send them to The Black Gates.

Nico: Oh boy, this is going to be one court case you guys are definitely going to win.

Paula: That's right, we have all the evidence of what Lincoln went through because of them, and I can't wait to give those parasites what for.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with purple hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive purple butterfly wings, and she was dressed in a sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a dark fairy, and holstered on her back is a massive greatsword and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Raven Mordecai, Queen of The Dark Fairies.

Raven Mordecai: That's right, and I managed to get the six girls away from the Simulator versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, but now, they're heading right for us.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

We heard the familiar sound of a loud monstrous belch and we smelled the stench of B.O., limburger cheese, chum, feet, and raw sewage, and we saw our targets: the Simulator versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and we also saw the Simulator versions of Lincoln, his nice sisters, and parents running from them.

Lincoln: And right on schedule.

Lincoln fired five beams of light which hit Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, and separated their Dark Sides.

Sylvester: Now, we can take them down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Exactly. Don't show them any mercy, gang, they deserve none for everything they've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic

Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Paula's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank and trapped them in straitjackets and strapped to gurneys.

Selene Arcangela: Now, for the next part, we're taking you parasites to court!

We holstered our weapons and powered down as we exited The Simulator, and then, we took the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank to the courthouse, and we made sure to message The Masters of Evil to join us in the courtroom, and once inside the courtroom, Lincoln and his Guardian Angels gave the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank Hell by presenting to the jury all the evidence of them putting Lincoln through Hell for seven years, and that absolutely disgusted and angered the jury.

The jury went inside for deliberation and ten minutes later, they came back, and they convicted the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank on all charges.

Katie Rockell: This is indeed the largest and most horrifying case that I've ever come across in any courtroom, and as such, the punishment must fit the crime. Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank, for the crimes that you've committed against Lincoln Loud and for making him through Hell for the last seven years, all of you are hereby ordered to pay him a grand total of $1.95 quintillion dollars, and you are also hereby sentenced to death.

Everyone cheered, and that royally pissed off the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, and Hank, who were thrashing in anger and rage. But, it was too late for them: Lincoln was awarded a grand total of $1.95 quintillion dollars which he deposited into his account, and after that was done, Lincoln slashed their heads off with a massive swing of his massive greatsword and banished them to The Black Gates for good.

Lincoln: You have no idea how long I've been wanting to do that to you parasites, this is for making my life Hell! (To Raven Mordecai) And it's so good to see you again, Raven Mordecai.

Raven Mordecai: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Raven Mordecai and he hugged her, and Raven Mordecai is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Raven Mordecai: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this beautiful dark fairy?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Raven Mordecai, Queen of The Dark Fairies, she's my Guardian Angel and the Queen of The Dark Fairies of Duskbreak Cove, an enchanted fairy village populated by The Dark Fairies. Raven Mordecai is a human sized fairy and she's a powerful and skilled fighter with incredible control over darkness and possess many incredible powers over darkness and magic. I met Raven Mordecai when I discovered a portal that led to

Duskbreak Cove in the secret garden my Guardian Angels and I know about, and I saved Raven from an attack caused by that very deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams. Raven was very impressed by my strength, bravery, intellect, and courage along with my skills in combat and magic, so much so that like with the promise I made with Lily the Mermaid and my entire harem, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry her.

Nico: That's really awesome. Now, we've met all eight Elemental Fairy Queens.

Lincoln: Exactly, Nico, and now that you're here, Raven.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Raven Mordecai in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Raven Mordecai: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Raven Mordecai's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Raven Mordecai: Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Raven Mordecai.

Raven Mordecai had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Nao Iihara, Kanae Shinjou, Maya Koromogae, Mika Kuouzumiaiginsusutakeizumonokamimeichoujin, Mitsugu Tsukushino, and Momona Amamiya from Resort BOIN.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nao Iihara, Kanae Shinjou, Maya Koromogae, Mika Kuouzumiaiginsusutakeizumonokamimeichoujin, Mitsugu Tsukushino, and Momona Amamiya from Resort BOIN.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nao Iihara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nao Iihara and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and

Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Nao Iihara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Nao Iihara: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nao Iihara, Kanae Shinjou, Maya Koromogae, Mika Kuouzumiaiginsusutakeizumonokamimeichoujin, Mitsugu Tsukushino, and Momona Amamiya with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate after the trial ended.

Maria: Oh man, now that's what I call an awesome end to another trial.

Lincoln: Yep, I got paid a massive settlement for everything the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson had put me through in the last seven years.

Me: And you saw the looks on their faces, I thought they were going to break out and cause a scene.

Nico: It wouldn't matter though, they still met their end either way.

After Lincoln's rescue in The Simulator and putting the Simulator versions of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Pablo, and Anderson down, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Raven Mordecai saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Raven Mordecai: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Raven, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Raven Mordecai: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Raven Mordecai: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Raven, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Raven Mordecai put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln and Raven Mordecai flying home after an awesome day at Lake Huron.

Past Raven Mordecai: That was truly an amazing fun day we had at Lake Huron.

Past Lincoln: It sure was, Raven.

Past Raven Mordecai: And we really had a lot of fun out in the sun.

LOUD BANSHEE SHRIEK!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the smell of excessive perfume in the air and his eleven massive and long white tails had gone wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Raven Mordecai: Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, and there's no mistaking the smell of excessive perfume. DANG IT, LOLA!

Suddenly, they saw Lola flying towards them and she was really out for Lincoln's blood again, Raven Mordecai fired blasts of darkness at her which blinded her.

Past Lincoln: I'm getting sick and tired of this, Lola. Now, go back to your cage!

Lincoln ran at Lola and gave her a mega hard punch with his excessively massive brute superhuman strength that sent her flying back to The Loud House where she crashed through the roof and landed in a titanium cage in her room.

Past Raven Mordecai: Linky, are you alright?

Past Lincoln: I'm okay, Raven, I can handle that rampaging pageant demon whenever she goes crazy.

Suddenly, Raven Mordecai went up to and hugged Lincoln, and he hugged her back as he wrapped his arms around her waist and she kissed him, and he was literally both dazed and in Heaven.

Past Lincoln: (In Heaven) Now, that… was so… awesome.

Then, the sun continued to shine upon them, and it was truly a romantic sight as the video ended.

Nico: Shit, so Lola went on another animalistic rampage again?! What got her dress bunched up that time?!

Lincoln: Lola got busted for trying to sneak out more perfume samples from Reiningers' and Miguel banned her and decided to kill me again, and she knew Raven with me, so she decided to also kill her as well to slake her bloodlust.

Raven Mordecai: That's right. And after we had our passionate make-out session, we went back home and we already knew that Lola was already in her cage.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, that rampaging pageant demon also got grounded for eighteen weeks before she got thrown back in like the animal that she is.

Lily: Same here, and we knew Lola went way too far again, and we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack her cage with a mallet twenty five times again, and that of course also caused her to vomit.

Lincoln: And we also had to get you out of the way, she tried to bite your fingers off!

Rita: She was violently out of control, and we warned Lola many times that if she doesn't stop this, we would have no choice but to disown her and send her straight to prison.

Leni: If that happens, Lola's whole future would be ruined forever and she would forever be marked as a criminal.

Lincoln: And it would lead her further down into darkness and she'd do anything to get revenge on me and kill everyone in her path, which is why I'm glad we got rid of Dark Lola for good. She was a spoiled brat to the infinite power!

Me: Same here, I hated that little monster.

Varie: She was such a tyrant.

Selene Arcangela: She was a rampaging animal, and any who don't see it her way, she gets physical! That's why we always hated her with a blazing passion and that's why she was on the "Always Treat Aggressively" list because of that.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lucila Noceda: Wow, so, this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lucila, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails. But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda are in your harem.

Luz: I knew it, this was due to me introducing her to Lincoln, and they fell in love at first sight.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Amy, Universe 666 Anne Maria, Universe 666 Heather, Universe 666 Jo, Universe 666 Julia, Universe 666 Josee, and Lucila Noceda, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant,

but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that.

---

Later that night we were over in Zephyr Heights for the Moon Festival. It was a once every decade festival for the Supermoon.

Queen Haven: And so… every ten years, when the moon reaches its closest point to Equestria, we throw a great big party to celebrate.

Me: This is really amazing your majesty.

Nico: It's an honor to be part of this.

Princess Luna: And as Princess of the Night, I'm truly honored that you have a festival for this occasion.

Queen Haven: I'm glad you agree Luna.

[ponies screaming]

I used my powers to put the fake moon decoration back.

Me: This is amazing though Your Majesty. We are probably the first ever humans to celebrate this with you.

Lola: Yeah usually we have the Chinese New Years festival but we never have seen Equestria celebrate this.

Me: It's a first for us.

Queen Haven: Ah, my daughters have always loved the Moon Festival.

Me: Have they really?

---

Flashback shows young Pipp and Zipp having fun. Well Zipp was but Pipp wasn't. Zipp was holding Pipp while she was up in the air by a balloon.

Young Pipp Petals: [screaming]

Young Zipp Storm: [laughing]

And this was before the magic returned to Equestria.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Pipp Petals: Correction. Zipp always loved the Moon Festival. Me? [laughs] Not so much.

Winnie the Werewolf: I love this festival!

Me: We can tell Winnie.

Queen Haven: Now, as it's the first Moon Festival since magic returned, we're putting on an extra special aerobatics finale featuring Zephyr Heights' finest flyers!

Me: Cool!

We saw the Pegasi flying faster than normal.

Me: WHOA!

Aerobat Pony: [screaming]

A pegasus crashed into the moon decoration.

[crash!]

Me: Ouch.

Queen Haven: Some of them are still getting to grips with the routine. Takes a long time to master your magic.

Me: I guess so.

A Pegasus then blew a stand away unintentionally.

Zipp Storm: Whoa!

Unicorn magic was stronger than ever as they were playing.

Dahlia made flowers grow behind her without noticing.

Zipp Storm: Something seems strange…

Me: Yeah I sense it.

We arrived at the royal box.

Queen Haven: Welcome to the royal box!

We saw a special spot for the queen and royalty.

Izzy Moonbow: Wow!

Me: Wow! We are truly honored Your Majesty.

Nico: This is amazing.

Hitch Trailblazer: So cool!

Sunny Starscout: [gasps] Wow! Oh, my hoofness! Incredible!

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Me: Look at this amazing spread.

Camie: It's awesome.

Izzy Moonbow: Uh, quick question. Does this clash with my mane? Ooh!

She had a rope around her and was being silly.

Lin Chung: Irena, I'll never regret meeting you.

Irena Malloy: Me neither Lin. That was so awesome.

Me: It sure was fun.

Lin Chung: It sure was.

Sunny Starscout: Oh, yeah, it's great having magic again. [gasps] Ooh, they have confetti cannons!

[boom!]

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) Love confetti cannons!

[crowd cheering]

Me: YEAH!

Sunny Starscout: Whoa!

Zipp Storm: Uh…

Skye Silver: [amplified] Distinguished ponies! Please stomp your hooves for the Zephyr Heights Aerobats! [laughs]

[awestruck sounds]

We saw 3 Pegasi fly and they looked like Zephyr Heights version of the Wonderbolts.

Rainbow Dash: Wow! Zephyr Heights has its own version of the Wonderbolts!? How cool is that!?

Spitfire: That is really awesome!

Princess Luna: Having fun so far?

Me: We sure are Princess and you and the family of the night must be honored for this too.

Moondust: We sure are.

Snowdrop: This is so awesome that we are at a festival for Mother's night.

Gari: It sure is awesome.

Me: I'm glad you are having fun. We are too. Especially with the Supermoon.

Zipp Storm: So amazed and so jealous at the same time.

They did all kinds of tricks and moves

Rainbow Dash: This is REALLY Awesome!

But then the Supermoon was uncovered from the clouds and then the pegasi had their wings surging with electricity and then they flew faster than bullets fired from a gun!

Aerobats: [screaming]

THEY WERE MOVING SO FAST!

Me: WHOA!

Queen Haven: Oh. I don't remember these moves in rehearsals.

Zipp Storm: Those aren't moves. It's like… like magic is being supercharged or something!

I saw my hands surging with intense magical energy!

Me: WHOA! She's right! My magic is REALLY going haywire!

Xenia: This is intense!

The unicorns had their magic charged up too as we saw Izzy and Rufus floating!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be intense!

Zipp Storm: I've got to get to the bottom of this before somepony gets really hurt!

Me: I agree. Lets see how powerful it is.

I fired a blast of magic and it fired out of my hands like 100,000 Noisy Cricket blasts and it blew me back and Nico caught me!

Me: WHOA! THAT was powerful!

Lola: NO KIDDING!

Nico: We better find out what's causing this.

We went to go ask around. We stopped a Pegasus named Berries.

Zipp Storm: Ah! You! What do you eat today? Breakfast, lunch, and dinner!

Berries: Um… pancakes, pancakes… [gasps] And pancakes! [giggles]

Me: Whoa Pancakes every time? Wow.

Zipp Storm: Pancakes all day. Didn't even know you could do that. Huh. Anyway, pancakes wouldn't have caused magic to supercharge. You! Levitate this hat!

She took Posey's hat.

Me: Sorry Posey.

Onyx did so and it flew fast.

Onyx: I'm, like, way better with crystals.

Zipp Storm: Of course! The Unity Crystals!

Me: We better check out the crystals.

[whoosh]

ZIPP FLEW FASTER THAN A BULLET FIRED FROM A GUN!

She grabbed a flagpole!

Zipp Storm: Aah! Ugh. Something must be going wrong with the Crystals.

She zoomed into the Crystal Brighthouse and checked them but nothing was wrong with them.

Me: Anything Zipp!?

Zipp Storm: Nothing! They are fine. Ah! I don't get it. If it's not the Unity Crystals that's causing this, then what is?

Zipp then saw the moon reflection in the water and saw that the moonlight was doing something as a Pegasus zoomed fast!

Zipp Storm: It couldn't be…

Me: What is it?

Zipp Storm: I think it's the moonlight.

Me: We better get the team together to help out.

Aerobats: [screaming]

Lin Chung: I'll never forget how you helped us defeat High Roller.

Irena Malloy: That was so fun and cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Zipp Storm: Sunny! Team huddle! Now!

Me: Guys we got huge problems. Lets huddle.

We went with Zipp.

Energon Scorponok: Why are we huddling?

Zipp Storm: I figured it out. It's the giant moon that's supercharging magic. Look.

We saw that when the ponies are exposed to the Supermoon's light it supercharges their magic and makes Pegasus Fly faster than bullets fired from a gun, intensifies unicorn magic 100-fold and intensifies Earth Pony magic times 100.

Sunny Starscout: Whoa. You may be onto something there, Zipp.

Nico: WHOA! I didn't know the Supermoon can do that.

Me: It's like what happened when we lost control of our powers when we were about to transform. Remember that?

Nico: How can I forget.

Me: But I think it might have something to do with the fact that the ponies of Equestria hadn't used magic in a long time since Opaline divided everyone.

Sunny Starscout: That might be it.

Princess Luna: This problem hasn't happened with me.

Zipp Storm: We've gotta do something!

Me: And quick or else someone is going to get seriously hurt.

Hitch Trailblazer: What can we do? It's not like we can just shrink the moon.

Zipp Storm: Hmm. No… but we can block it!

Eli: How are we going to do that?

Me: Next total lunar eclipse isn't till March of 2025.

Nico: And I don't think we can wait that long.

Zipp Storm: I got an idea. Ponies, everyone, grab as many lanterns as you can and follow me!

Me: Right!

We grabbed lots of moon lanterns.

Aerobats: [screaming]

Zipp Storm: [panting, amplified] Uh, and now for the finale of the finale. Everypony, release your lanterns!

Me: LANTERNS AWAY!

We pulled the tarp off and released lots of moon lanterns

[crowd cheering]

Rest of Mane 6: [cheering]

Me: OH YEAH!

Zipp Storm: Wow! [gasps]

The lanterns were scattering.

Zipp Storm: Oh, no! The lanterns are going all different directions! They'll never block the moonlight this way!

Sunny went Alicorn!

Sunny Starscout: I got this, ponies!

Nico: Whoa! How come Sunny isn't being affected?

Me: Because her wings and horn are Ethereal and they are made of spiritual energy. Awesome thinking there!

[upbeat music]

Sunny gathered the lanterns and put them in a magic ball.

Rest of Mane 6: [cheering]

She put it in front of the moon and in a flash of light she made an awesome disco ball style effect

[awestruck sounds]

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Aerobat Pony: [screams]

The magic was nullified back to normal.

Zipp Storm: [amplified] Over to you, Aerobats!

They did an awesome finale.

[Asian-style music]

[crowd cheering]

Me: So cool!

Queen Haven: Now that's what I call a finale!

Rainbow Dash: That was AWESOME!

Mane 6: [cheering]

Me: YEAH!

Mighty Ray: Honestly, High Roller wasn't much of a challenge. The Twin Masters, on the other hand…

Nico: He was a challenge.

Metroplex: (Scottish Accent) What just happened?

Me: When we put the lanterns in front of the Supermoon it nullified the magic.

?: Boy that was genius!

A figure flew in and it was a girl with red hair, red eyes, black clothes and had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Dino Fury Rangers on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and a Dino Fury Sword.

Zhalia Ryusoulger: Zhalia Ryusoulger, Embodiment of the Dino Fury Rangers is here.

Me: Awesome to meet you Zhalia.

Zayto: An honor to meet our Embodiment.

Zhalia Ryusoulger: You too Zayto and thank goodness you're safe.

Lin Chung: Tell us more about yourself.

Zhalia Ryusoulger: Sure. I am a paleontologist and archaeologist. I have been trying to solve the mystery of the Sporix and dinosaurs for a long time. It's hard work.

Me: We can see that.

Zhalia Ryusoulger: By the way guys I saw your epic battle against

Void Queen and 24 of the most dangerous enemies of the rangers from over the course of 29 years. That was so epic!

Me: It sure was! One of the most awesome adventures ever.

Cornelia: And one of the most awesome we ever had.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Zhalia Ryusoulger: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Grave Clobber: Nico, who gets to shine next?

Nico: Zarya, J.D. Knudson as Wolf Moon, Riley Anderson, me, Megan, and Evelyn Burmingham.

Me: Awesome! Better get the mood ready. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙

I howled!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Riley Anderson: Awesome!

Megan: Yeah! This will be fun!

Evelyn Burmingham: It sure will!

We went back home and got ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Will Blake who's been turned back into The Werewolf of Fever Swamp, and he's returned to Fever Swamp and is causing havoc once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next Goosebumps Monster is none other than Will Blake who's been turned back into The Werewolf of Fever Swamp, and he's returned to Fever Swamp and is causing havoc once more.

We gasped.

Adrienne Midnight: Oh no, Will's been turned back into The Werewolf of Fever Swamp?! Damn that Slappy!

Lincoln: It's okay, Adrienne, but it's thanks to Sebastian for telling us also about The Blue Goddess Supermoon.

Nico: Yeah, and there's no doubt this is going to be one dangerous battle against Will Blake once more.

Adrienne Midnight: We got to head down to Fever Swamp once more and help Grady deal with Will once again.

Lincoln: And that we will, Adrienne.

Me: And Lincoln, I'll be needing your help with Will when we head to Fever Swamp to help Grady again, so you know what that means.

Nico: Three Nocturnal Werewolves against one, this'll be one dangerous fight. Alright, let's head down to Fever Swamp.

Lincoln: And help Grady with taking down and calming Will once again.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth, he was literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on him: he also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on him, and he was scratching like crazy.

Nico: I never get tired of you making the curse even worse for Slappy and his cohorts and making things even worse for Bob Roth.

Sebastian Mendez: Thanks.

I went and got the book for The Werewolf of Fever Swamp.

Me: This was a freaky one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: It's almost fitting we do this one.

Me: It sure is because the Supermoon is present.

Camie: Yeah this will be interesting.

Xenia: It sure will be

Tsuyu: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: I'm ready to make that monster into a fur pelt.

The previous group came.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Can me, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Stratos, Ice Demon, Black Manta, Goro, and Puppetmon go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can come with.

Laney: We're going to Fever Swamp to deal with the Werewolf of

Fever Swamp.

Stonedozer: Boy I remember hearing about that one! That was freaky! And perfect timing too because of the Supermoon.

Lola: Yeah!

Magma: We saw the trial you guys did earlier. That was crazy but awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks.

Goro: Didn't you all face this werewolf before?

Me: We sure did.

Nico: It was back in 2019 and it was scary.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I can't remember if it was on the night of a Full Moon or something like that.

Nico: Me neither.

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well the Mega Man 7 Robots are next. Shade Man next.

Lola: Cool!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Me: Scans show that the Werewolf is located in Skunk Swamp.

Xenia: Where we fought the Gunderson Clan.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Cursa, the main antagonist of Mario Rabbids: Sparks of Hope, the 2022 sequel to the 2017 strategy action crossover game, Mario Rabbids: Kingdom Battle, and he's come back to get revenge on Mario and the others for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Mario, Rosalina, this is one person we're not going to like one bit: the figure I saw and the dark energy I sensed belongs to Cursa, and he's come back to get revenge on you all for destroying him.

We gasped.

Rayman: Oh no. Cursa's back!

Rosalina: Cursa was once known as The Megabug, a creature created when The Rabbids found their way to The Mushroom Kingdom and it was causing havoc. Mario, Princess Peach, Luigi, Yoshi, and their new friends, Rabbid Mario, Rabbid Peach, and Rabbid Luigi destroyed The Megabug. But, a piece of the Megabug survived, and it turned into Cursa and it went after the Rabbid Lumas to absorb them and consume their energy.

Eli: That parasite needs to be destroyed once and for all!

Rayman: And it will, Eli. I'm calling for some additional help.

Rayman sent out a call.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Spanish Accent) And that is something all of us will accomplish.

Nico: Yikes, this is going to be one battle that'll decide the fate of the world. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to Fever Swamp to help Grady take down Will Blake.

Lincoln: Grady, Will, you both hang on, we're on our way, and once we get done with this fight, you're next, Cursa.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: You better pray for mercy, Cursa, because I will show you none, for the crimes you've committed both as Cursa and as your original incarnation, The Megabug, there will be no mercy for you at all!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to to Fever Swamp to help Grady take down Will Blake who's been turned back into The Werewolf of Fever Swamp by Slappy, and once we got done with stopping Will Blake, Lincoln and Roxanne Equipooscuro are going to destroy Cursa.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Skunk Swamp.

Me: Skunk Swamp. It's amazing that this whole place is located right next door to Scratchy Bottom Campgrounds.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: And me and my sisters used to hate going to Scratchy Bottom.

Lola: Yeah it was awful but not anymore.

Stonedozer: So, is the Werewolf a Texas Wolf?

Me: Not really sure.

CRUNCH!

But then I stepped on something and saw that I stepped on the mutilated corpse of a man that was mauled with extreme savagery!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Bruiser Cruiser: Jesus fucking Christ!

Nico: This man was REALLY RIPPED apart!

I wiped his blood.

Me: Still fresh. The werewolf was here less than a few minutes ago.

WOLF HOWL!

Magma: Of Fever Swamp or Grady?

Me: Could be either one of them. He's close.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I bet it's Grady.

Camie: Yeah.

Toxica: Grady? Are you there?

Me: (HOWLS) (ECHOES)

I howled and then someone howl back and then it got closer.

Then out came Grady.

Grady: Guys! You made it!

Me: Are you all right Grady?

Grady: No you have to stay away from me!

Me: Oh no! Not again.

Nico: Grady, if the werewolf is trying to take control, don't let it! You control it, not the other way around!

Grady: NO! IT'S TOO STRONG! I JUST KILLED A MAN! GO GET AWAY!

Me: Fight it Grady! Fight it!

Grady groaned in pain!

But then the Supermoon was uncovered by the clouds!

I looked at the Supermoon!

Me: Oh man!

Grady: NO! GO! RUN!

He turned into A WEREWOLF!

Me: The Supermoon makes it more powerful than ever!

Nico: Luckily, I came prepared! (fires dart into Grady's shoulder)

It hit him and he roared and he was back to normal

Nico took off his jacket and put it on him as he was naked.

Me: Lets get him to the house.

Nico: Right.

We went to the house.

Qin: Geez he is completely exhausted.

Me: The Anti-Werewolf Serum?

Nico: Yep.

We put him on a bed.

Nico: He still can go werewolf. But now, he's in complete control.

Me: Now he can go Grady the Nocturnal.

Nico: But how did the Supermoon make him go feral?

Me: Because the moon is so close to the Earth, the light from the Supermoon is more concentrated. Hence why my powers as Wolf Moon got intensely strong.

Sunny Starscout: And why everypony's magic got all out of whack.

Xenia: Yeah.

He got up.

Ice Demon: You doing okay, buddy?

Grady: (Groans) I think so.

Me: You went really feral. The Supermoon did that.

Grady: Supermoon?

Me: It happens once every 28 days. When the moon reaches a point where it's closest to the Earth. It's called the Lunar Perigee or the Supermoon Paradox. The moon is brighter and bigger than it is normally.

Grady: Wow. That is amazing. No wonder my Werewolf Powers got stronger than ever and out of control.

Me: Yeah. But this is a Rare Blue Supermoon. This happens once every 10 years.

Sunny Starscout: Wow! So we picked a really good time for the Moon Festival.

Me: We sure did.

Ashi: Unfortunately, you're not the only Werewolf active right now.

Grady: I know. Will is back and I'm trying to help him.

Me: Let us help you too. You have Werewolf friends too.

Grady: Really?

Me: Yep.

Grady: Wow. Wow you guys have grown in numbers since 2019.

Me: We sure have.

Grady: I was following up on all your adventures and wow you guys have come so far.

Me: I know. Things have changed tremendously for all of us.

Zarya: My bet is that he's trying to build a Werewolf Army.

Goro: He probably already has.

Me: If that's the case then everyone is in serious danger.

We saw blood on Grady's hands.

Me: Grady this blood on your hands was from that man. The Supermoon made you do this.

Grady: I know. I know I'm going to hurt people.

?: That is for sure.

We saw THE MAN THAT GRADY KILLED!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHAT IN THE NINE LEVELS OF HELL!

Me: You're the man we saw that was butchered!

Chandler: Wait a sec? Uncle Vince? Is that you?

Vince McCann: Chandler? Oh my god! I thought you were dead!

Chandler: I was.

Me: This man is your uncle?

Chandler: Yeah. He was my dad's brother.

Scrap Shooter: Didn't see that coming, see.

Me: Me neither.

Vince McCann: Oh Chandler I'm sorry I wasn't there for you. My brother was a monster and he threatened to kill me if I came anywhere near you.

Chandler: I know uncle. I know. He was the reason why I became such a heartless monster why I bullied Lincoln and wanted nothing more than to kill. If Lincoln's guardian angels weren't there I might have succeeded and I'm glad I didn't.

Lola: Yeah.

Vince McCann: I'm glad they stepped in. And I'm proud of you for becoming a redeemed soul Chandler.

Chandler: Thank you Uncle.

Grady: I'm sorry I killed you Mr. McCann.

Vince McCann: I know Grady. It's not your fault.

Me: But how are you still alive?

Puppetmon: It's a zombie! Fucking kill it!

Me: Poromon!

Brittney: Wait! He's not a zombie. He's dead and in spirit.

She pulled out her book and scrolled to the Curse of the Werewolf.

Brittney: Here it is. When a Werewolf kills its victim on the night of the full moon, that victim's spirit is cursed to be bound to the man that killed them until the curse is lifted by killing the werewolf responsible.

WE GASPED!

Me: I've seen this in movies many times before. Those werewolves are mercilessly haunted by the very spirits of the people they viciously slaughtered.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: We're not going to kill Grady are we!?

Me: Absolutely no fucking way! That goes against our code! Grady is still a kid and we never kill kids. Only on RARE instances.

Laney: Yeah.

Grady: At least your code hasn't changed.

Me: Yeah.

Skallox: By now, the Werewolf has probably… had some fucking fun.

Me: Yeah. I know. Will is still out there and we have to help him.

Black Manta: And by fun, he's probably killed several people.

Riley Anderson: There's no easy way to sugarcoat that.

Me: I agree.

Laney: We got to kill his werewolf half!

Xenia: But how?

Me: The only way we know how to kill a werewolf: Silver Bullets.

Swift Foot: Don't all guns use silver bullets?

Me: Yes they do.

I pulled out the pistol I found in New Orleans and it had 6 rounds of Silver Bullets in it.

Grady: Fancy Gun.

Me: Yeah. Long story. But we have 6 rounds of silver bullets here.

Selene (Underworld): We can also use silver nitrate gas.

Me: Silver Stakes can work too.

Blade: Got plenty of those.

Nico: Is that everything?

Stratos: Let's double check.

Lincoln: I got silver lightning.

Me: Good.

Lana: Uh mom don't kill me for this but…

She pulled out Rita's Silver Dessert Serving knife.

Rita: My Silver Pie Knife?

Me: That's perfect Lana.

Qin: Plenty of silver.

Alvin: Wait!

He pulled out a wolf headed Borgia Stick.

Me: A Wolf Head Borgia Stick?

Simon: It belonged to our Neighbor Laurence Talbot.

Theodore: He was a werewolf too.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man. Wait he was?

Alvin: Yeah we cured him.

Me: Wow.

Starlight Glimmer: Let's head out.

We were off to find him.

I smelled for him.

Me: (SNIFFS) I smell him. Blood. He's close.

Megan: I hear something.

Werewolf of Fever Swamp: Fellow Werewolves. For too long have I resided helplessly in the mind of the weak Will Blake. For too long have we let humans get the best of us. NO LONGER! Tonight, we will be the ones to triumph over the humans. And then, the world will be ready for Master Slappy to rule!

They howled.

Iceage: Not gonna lie. That was a good speech.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went at them.

Then a Silver Nitrate Gas grenade flew in and exploded!

BOOM!

It burned many of the Werewolves all over from the inside and outside. Then the spirits of the wolf moon came and swirled around The Werewolf of Fever Swamp and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of silver fire exploded out and then silver fireballs rained down and burned the werewolves and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Okay you motherfucking Werewolves! Time for humans to fight back!

Khybon: Line up to be killed from smallest to biggest!

I fired Silver Bullets and Stabbed them with Silver Stakes.

BANG BANG BANG!

STAB STAB STAB STAB!

I fired blades of blue fire and blasted them.

Whirlin: Time to blow you away!

Evelyn Burmingham: Big time!

He spun around in a huge tornado and blew them all over.

Evelyn fired energy blasts and blasted the werewolves.

Camie: Take that!

We then saw NUMEROUS spirits trapped in Limbo going to Heaven.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: WOLF FIRE BLAZE STORM!

I fired a wave of blue fire from my scythe.

Nico: (Echoing) GRIZZLY WING!

Nico fired a massive swarm of bats.

Zarya: TIME TO HOWL! (HOWLS)

She fired a wave of energy and it formed into a wolf.

Riley fired waves of energy.

Megan fired a Phazon blast and Evelyn fired a blast of energy.

Suddenly, The Blue Goddess Supermoon appeared from the clouds in the skies.

Lincoln: Let's do this.

(THE BEASTS AT OUR DOOR PLAYS)

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned midnight blue, and he let out a powerful howl as Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and my nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, my blue eyes had slit pupils, my rainbow wolf ears on top of my head turned brown, I still had claws on my fingers, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails turned brown, and my large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head turned midnight blue, and I let out a powerful howl as I transformed into J.D. The Nocturnal.

And Grady let out a growl as brown fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, brown fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, and large brown wolf ears grew on top of his head, he suddenly grew and sprouted out massive brown angel wings with dark blue tips, his tail grew longer, he now had a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head that turned midnight blue, and he let out a powerful howl as he transformed into Grady The Nocturnal.

Suddenly, The Blue Goddess Supermoon's effects took place as Lincoln, Grady, and I became even more hulked out and super powerful.

Me: YEAH!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Whoa, this feels really awesome, I feel like I can take on an army of muscled thugs in the biker bar and send them packing!

Me: (Beastly Voice) I feel even more powerful than ever, so this is… !

Sebastian Mendez: Those are the effects of The Supermoon, especially The Blue Goddess Supermoon.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Weirdwolf: Save some for me!

Ben turned into Blitzwolfer.

Ben: BLITZWOLFER!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Ben fired a wave of energy and blasted the Werewolves!

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Werewolves.

Weirdwolf charged at the werewolves.

And he rammed them down.

I slashed a werewolf across his stomach and slashed his head off!

Then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys came.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys.

Wolf: My kind of fight!

Killer Shrike: Of course you would say that.

Captain Boomerang: This is turning out to be a bloodbath.

Me: It sure is! And I think it's awesome!

Crimson Dynamo: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Evillustrator clone.

Nico: We sure did!

Shiva: How many pranks did you do?

Me: All kinds of silly pranks!

Nico: Yeah!

Zen-Aku came.

Me: Zen-Aku!? Your turn?

Zen-Aku: Yep it sure is.

Me: Fitting for tonight too.

Laney: It sure is.

Zen Aku: (to Riley) It's good that today is your time to shine.

Riley: You got that right.

Cole: This is gonna be just like old times.

Qin: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Georgina, Maxxine, Kendra, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Shriek, Evil Silver Banshee, Squeekly, Kannon, Klomp, Kloak, Krow, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Nico's Rescue in Paris was facing an Evillustrator Clone and Halifa and Amethyst Darcy transformed

---

Killer Shrike was first.

Killer Shrike (to Rice): Nico's Rescue was in Paris facing an Evillustrator Clone. Halifa and Amethyst Darcy transformed against him

Rice: They sure did and you should have seen what happened. It was a massive prankapalooza.

Haruko: J.D. and Evillustrator were pranking each other back and forth.

Rarity: It was really funny!

Sweetie Belle: Everyone laughed all over!

Gill Grunt: That was awesome.

Killer Shrike: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Rice: BEETLA LETS RAM!

She turned into a Hercules Beetle hero!

Rice: I am LADY BEETLE! (ECHOING) BEETLES OF GLORY!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy, water, lightning, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Taylor, Max, Danny, Alyssa, Merrick, Kendall, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Leon, 666 Pigma, 666 Andrew, Panther, Meteo Crusher, Red Eye King, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman - Us battling Another Vector, Vapor, X-Ray, Ironclad, Evil Desert Man and Gameface who were the Keyblade Knight of Exegol and the Embodiment of Jet.

---

Wolf O Donnell was next.

Wolf (to Cole): Nico, Margo's team, Paula's team, and the others did good battling Another Vector, Vapor, X-Ray, Ironclad, Evil Desert Man and Gameface. They were the Keyblade Knight of Exegol and the Embodiment of Jet.

Cole: They sure did and it was awesome! And they also met the Embodiment of Cheese which Nico loves too.

Lilith Sahl: Yeah she is from Switzerland.

Misty Tredwell: It's awesome and cool.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we were amazed about it.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was cool.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Wolf: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Cole: LIONROAR LETS ROAR!

He turned into a lion hero!

Cole: I am LORD ANIMARIA! (ECHOING) ANIMARIA BLAST!

He fired a red energy blast and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Gwen, Ben, Kevin, Alan, Manny, Helen, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Grodd, Captain Cold, Toyman, Superfriends Scarecrow, Superfriends Cheetah, Superfriends Lex, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - Lincoln's Rescue was a trial against the Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank and we sued them for $1.95 Quintillion.

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang (to Julie): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was a trial against the Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, Flip, Scoots, Pablo, Anderson, Hawk, and Hank. He sued them for $1.95 Quintillion.

Julie: Yeah that was awesome!

Meg: It sure was and they won!

Sunset Shimmer: The end result was them ordering to pay him all that money and they got the chair.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah they sure did.

Sunburn: It sure was awesome.

Captain America: Good riddance to those monsters. Lets do it mates!

Julie: UPGRADA LETS BUILD!

She turned into a Galvanic Mechamorph themed hero!

Julie: I am LADY UPGRADE! (ECHOING) UPGRADE AND BURN BLAST!

Julie fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Jessica, Hikaru, Ed Grant, Chris Taylor, Noriko, Iron Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Grizzly, Melter, Griffin, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - The Moon Festival in Zephyr Heights

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo (to Akira): You guys went to The Moon Festival in Zephyr Heights. How was it?

Akira: It was really fun! Seeing the Moon Festival there was really fun.

Milly Ashford: It sure was and we were shocked to see that the Supermoon had a powerful supercharging effect on magic.

Pinkie Pie: That was a crazy power!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a crazy one.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was! We never saw this happen before.

Sprocket: It was because of magic being back after so long.

Crimson Dynamo: Wow! That is crazy. Lets do it!

Akira: IRONA LETS METALLIZE!

He turned into an IRON MAN themed hero!

Akira: I am IRON MAN JR.! (ECHOING) REPULSOR FURY BLAST!

Akira fired an energy blast and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Ron Stoppable, James Bond, Bonnie, Star Butterfly, Marco, Brittney Wong, Twilight Sparrkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Ubu, David Cain, Universe 666 Slade, Touch & Go, Noface, SixSix, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - Zephyr Heights only has a Moon Festival once every 10 years

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva: (to Kim) Zephyr Heights only has a Moon Festival once every 10 years. You guys definitely made sure not to miss it.

Kim: We sure did because of the Supermoon.

Noir Wendoma: I agree there too. The Supermoon is amazing for it.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure is. The festival is amazing and Princess Luna loved it.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: That is awesome and cool.

Shiva: Perfect for the Princess of the Night. Lets do it.

Kim: SPYSTORM LETS SPY!

She turned into a spy themed hero!

Kim: I am Lady Spy! (ECHOING) SPYING FURY BLAST!

Kim fired an energy blast and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

## Ben Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Gwen, Kevin, Max, Julie, Riley, Sunny, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, See-More, Gizmo, Mammoth, Kyd Wykkyd, Angel, TTG Brother Blood, TTG Jinx, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - Irena Malloy and Lin Chung and First Squad Bonding

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous: (to Ben) Irena Malloy bonded with Lin Chung and First Squad today. And which alien are you gonna use?\

Ben: This one.

He turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey!

Ben: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Billy Numerous: Awesome choice!

Ultimate Spidermonkey: Awesome! Also yeah the bonding was fun. And during an awesome supermoon.

Wallflower: It sure was beautiful.

Applejack: It was amazing and beautiful.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Billy Numerous: That was amazing! Lets do it y'all!

Ben formed a shadow clone.

Ben: OMNITRA LETS UNITE!

He formed into a 10,000 ALIENS OF THE OMNITRIX HERO!

Ben: I am LORD ALIEN X! (ECHOING 10,000 ALIENS OF FURY!

Ben fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Weiss, Blake, Yang, Jaune, Nora, Pyrrha, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Dayu, Splitface, Arachnintor, Azemidoro, Dark Jayden, Papyrox, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - The Werewolf of Fever Swamp was next and the timing couldn't be more perfect

---

Deker was next.

Deker (to Ruby): The Werewolf of Fever Swamp is next. The timing couldn't be more perfect

Ruby Rose: The Supermoon and it is amazing.

Sir George: It sure is amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there.

Cozy Glow: I agree there. It was cool.

HeX: Yeah it sure is.

Deker: I agree there. Lets do it!

Ruby Rose: ROSERA LETS BLOOM!

She turned into a Black Rose themed hero.

Ruby: I am NIGHTROSE! (ECHOING) ROSES OF THE DARK!

She fired waves of roses and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

## Maxxine Stennson, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Sydney, Nannette, Sheila, Georgina, Rice, Kendra, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Dr. Viktor, Yenaldooshi, Zs'Skayr, Dr. Animo, Sublimino, 2016 Charmcaster, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - The Supermoon is perfect for the Werewolf

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy (to Maxxine): The Supermoon is perfect for the Werewolf. (laughs) Too bad Yenaldoshi couldn't make it.

Maxxine: I know! This would be perfect for him.

Mokunai XI: Yeah this would be awesome for him.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it would be awesome for him.

Scootaloo: It sure is cool.

Whirlwind: It sure is cool and I think it's cool.

Mummy: That is really awesome. Lets do it!

Maxxine: SCORPA LETS STING!

She turned into a scorpion themed hero!

Maxxine: I am STING QUEEN! (ECHOING) STING OF DOOM FIRE!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Musa, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Bloom, Flora, Layla, Stella, Roxy, Tecna, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and

## Thorax VS Diabolico, Vypra, Loki, Jinxer, Freezard, Strikning, Cyclopter, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - The Werewolf is going down

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) The Werewolf is going down. And we'll separate it from Will Blake again!

Musa: And we will destroy that monster!

Erina: I agree there! He is evil.

Princess Luna: You are not kidding there.

Moondust: Yeah Will Blake did nothing to deserve this!

Snowdrop: Being a werewolf like that is a fate worse than death.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: Same here.

Diabolico: Yeah. Lets do it!

Musa: MELORA LETS SING!

She turned into a song themed hero!

Musa: I am LADY MELODY! (ECHOING) SONGS OF DIVINITY!

She fired a song of energy and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

## Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Crono, Marle, Robo, Ayla, Magus, Frog, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang, Amoeba Boys, Sedusa, 2016 Princess, Manboy,

Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman Gang - The Werewolf is going to pay for its crimes.

---

Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Boomer: (to Lucca) The Werewolf is going to pay for its crimes.

Butch: I hope you make it into a fur coat!

Lucca: Oh we will turn it into a pelt.

Cheryl: That is for sure!

Princess Celestia: Yeah that monster will deserve.

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will be good.

Amber Morning: You are not kidding.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Brick: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lucca: TIMEFIRE LETS BURN TIME!

She turned into a Time Fire themed hero!

Lucca: I am TIMEFLAME! (ECHOING) FLAMES OF TIME BLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Sailor Mercury VS The Space Kook

---

The Space Kook was next And he laughed.

Sailor Mercury: Why don't you laugh it up!

She fired a wave of water and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Venus VS Underbite (Robots in Disguise)

---

Underbite was next.

Underbite: You ready for this?

Sailor Venus: Oh I am really ready!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Sailor Saturn VS The Swamp Witch

---

The Swamp Witch was next.

Swamp Witch: I am ready for you my pretty.

Sailor Saturn: Bring it on.

She fired a blast of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Sailor Moon VS Phantom Puppeteer

---

Phantom Puppeteer was next.

Sailor Moon: I am so ready for you!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

Sailor Jupiter VS The 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman

The 2,000,000 Year Old Caveman was next.

Sailor Jupiter: Bring it on cavehead!

He roared and she punched him down and blasted him with lightning.

Sailor Mars VS The Creature From the 5th Dimension

The Creature from The 5th Dimension was next.

Sailor Mars: I'm ready for you.

She fired a blast of fire and smashed him down.

Sailor Neptune VS The Phantom of Milo Booth

The Phantom of Milo Booth was next.

Sailor Neptine: You must be eager for me!

She fired a wave of water and smashed him down.

Sailor Uranus VS The Ghost of General Juan Carlos

The Ghost of General Juan Carlos was next.

Sailor Uranus: I'm ready for you meathead.

She fired a ball of earth and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Galaxia as Sailor Sun VS Fireroid Meran

---

Fireoid Meran was next.

Sailor Galaxia: Better be ready.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sailor Earth VS Midnight Sparkle

---

Midnight Sparkle was next.

Midnight Sparkle: Oh this will be fun.

Sailor Earth: It sure will.

She fired waves of Wind and smashed her down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Zen-Aku

---

Zen-Aku was next.

Nico: Perfect night for this battle.

Zen-Aku: It sure is.

May: I'm ready for this.

Zen-Aku: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Werewolf of Fever Swamp, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets do it!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Zen-Aku and the the rangers used the Jungle Sword, Jungle Blaster, Lunar Cue, Lion Blaster and more and the blasts all hit him and Zen-Aku exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and all that was left of him was the Wolf Mask.

Nico picked it up.

Nico: Zen-Aku you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We got rid of your goons.

Tsukasa: Now, it's your turn!

Me: Time for you to turn blue and black!

KAMEN RIDE: FOREVER BLACK!

Tsukasa turned into the Black Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Black Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK!

They turned into the Black Rangers from Mighty Morphin, Alien, Zeo, In Space, Dino Thunder and Operation Overdrive!

Maria: GATOR FORCE 6!

She summoned Gator Ghoul, Yost Pyro, Volt Kraken, Kat, Big Daddy Boo and Lord Fear!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We went at the werewolves and blasted all of them.

Lyssta blasted and smashed the werewolves.

Killer Shrike: SOUNDWAVE FURY BLAST!

Wolf: WOLFEN AIRSTRIKE BLAST!

Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANGS FURY BLAST!

Crimson Dynamo: DYNAMO OF BLOOM!

Shiva: NATURE FURY BLAST!

Billy Numerous: CLONE BOMB FIRESTORM!

Deker: SAMURAI NIGHLOK FURY BLAST!

Mummy: MUMMY FURY BLAST!

Diabolico: DIABOLICAL FURY BLAST!

Rowdyruff Boys: ROWDYRUFF BUTTKICKING BLAZE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Metroplex, Energon Scorponok, Princess Luna and Winnie used the Earth and Gigantion Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Energon Scorpoonok's stinger and Princess Luna and Winnie's powers 100-fold and turned Metroplex's hammer into a huge axe.

Metroplex and Princess Luna: LUNA HAMMER SMASHER!

Energon Scorponok and Winnie: WEREWOLF FURY STING

Thing of The Fantastic 4 and Stonedozer: ROCK CLOBBERING BURST!

Linka of the Wind and Whirlin: WIND FURY BLAST!

Flare Corona of the Flame Hair and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FLAMING FURY BLAST!

Samus - 37+ Years of Bounty Hunting and Iceage: 37 YEARS OF METROID BLAST!

Koji of the Light Spirits and Magma: LIGHT FURY VOLCANO STORM!

Baihumon, Sovereign of the West and Stratos: SOVEREIGN WEST BLAST!

Thetis of Umi III and Ice Demon: UMI III WATER STORM BLAST!

Yusuke of the Mazoku and Black Manta: MANTA SPIRIT BLAST!

Silverstream of the Hippogriffs and Goro: HIPPOGRIFF BLAST!

Yae the Lady Ninja and Puppetmon: PUPPET FURY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Me as Wolf Moon, Laney, Riley Anderson and Eli: BLUE WOLF FLAME STORM!

We fired a wave of blue fire.

Lincoln: WOLF ELEMENT STYLE: TEXAS WOLF!

Entrapta: WOLF LIGHTNING STYLE: JAPANESE WOLF!

Perfuma: WOLF NATURE STYLE: DINGO!

Frosta: WOLF ICE STYLE: ARCTIC WOLF!

Colette: WOLF LIGHT STYLE: TUNDRA WOLF!

Ryuko: WOLF DARK STYLE: EASTERN WOLF!

Shantae: WOLF MAGIC STYLE: ITALIAN WOLF!

Akko: WOLF STAR STYLE: GREENLAND WOLF!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said wolves.

Lincoln and his harem: WOLF FINAL SMASH: WOLF STRIKE!

They summoned wolves to attack

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) This needs to stop, Will. SUPERMOON

WEREWOLF PURIFICATION BLAST!

Lincoln fired a massive moonlight blue energy blast that hit Will Blake and he was suddenly cured of the werewolf curse once again.

Will Blake: (Weakly) Thank… you.

Will passed out, but Grady caught him before he fainted.

Grady: (Beastly Voice) I'll take him inside to rest.

Grady took Will inside his house to rest.

Nico: Okay, that was a really really dangerous battle we fought.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) But, still, at least Will Blake has been cured of the werewolf curse once again. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Cursa.

?: (ROAR OF RAGE)

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around

Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Cursa, or we will force you out.

A massive malevolent and power-hungry cosmic entity came out, and it was none other than Cursa.

Nico: So, that's Cursa.

Rosalina: Correct.

Suddenly, Cursa was attacked by three missile blasts, a frisbee, punches, and a blade that flew in from nowhere and attacked Cursa. We then saw three figures appear, they were none other than Rabbid Peach, Rabbid Luigi, Rabbid Mario, and Edge.

Rayman: Alright. Now, we stand a chance against Cursa.

Edge: I thought we were rid of you for good, Cursa, but you just refused to stay dead.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: Blame Slappy for that one. Now, that dummy has gone way too far!

Suddenly, Roxanne Equipooscuro's purple eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, gears, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Cyberdark End Dragon-themed greatsword from her back, and as she approached Cursa, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, gears, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: Did you honestly think that I'll let a vengeful powerhungry cosmic entity like you off the hook, I don't think so. In all my years of fighting villains and demons, you are absolutely the worst villain I've ever had the displeasure of knowing. You've committed way too many crimes to count, Cursa, both in your current form and when you were still The MegaBug, and for that, the punishment for your crimes is death.

Suddenly, Roxanne Equipooscuro was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, and gears surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Cyberdark End Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Cursa: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Roxanne Equipooscuro emerged, but she was changed forever.

Roxanne Equipooscuro grew from 6'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, gears, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it was now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Cyberdark End Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Gear, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Cyberdark End Dragon with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Gear, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Roxanne Equipooscuro has on a short-sleeved white and purple school uniform with purple skirt, purple stockings, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, gears, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Cyberdark End Dragon surrounded by gears and darkness. Suddenly, Sakura Hanma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple and black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Roxanne Equipooscuro has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Roxanne Equipooscuro's massive Cyberdark End Dragon-themed greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and pink energy, stars, darkness, gears, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Roxanne Equipooscuro's Eternal Dark Gear Mech Darkness Cyberdark End Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Dark Gear Mech Darkness Cyberdark End Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Cyberdark End Dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large purple dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dragon heads with black gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple dragon heads is a large purple dragon head with black gems for eyes and black gem in its mouth for the pommel, Roxanne Equipooscuro has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cyberdark End Dragon's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Cyberdark End Dragon that said, "Roxanne Equipooscuro, Gene-Slammer of Cyberdark End Dragon, Master of The Powers of Darkness, Awesome Mechanic, Loving Cousin of Princess Entrapta, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Dragontron, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Gears, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ロクサーヌ・エクイポスクロ、サイバーダーク・エンド・ドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、闇の力の達人、素晴らしいメカニック、エントラプタ王女の愛するいとこ、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ローラの軽蔑者、ドラゴントロンの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、歯車、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Roxanne Equipooscuro has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CYBERDARK END DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MECHANIC DARK GEAR DARKNESS CYBERDARK END DRAGON DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MECHANIC DARK GEAR DARKNESS CYBERDARK END DRAGON DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MECHANIC DARK GEAR DARKNESS CYBERDARK END DRAGON DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Roxanne Equipooscuro's Super Angel-Cyberdark End Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Cursa saw it, she went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Roxanne Equipooscuro fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, gears, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Cursa and knocked her down, she got back up, but now she was pissed off.

Princess Entrapta: Whoa, my cousin's transformed, awesome!

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, this is going to end badly for Cursa now that Roxanne Equipooscuro has transformed.

Lincoln: I must agree, Selene. Roxanne Equipooscuro has transformed into her Super Angel-Cyberdark End Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, now, Cursa's time is finally up!

Roxanne Equipooscuro: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Dark Gear Mechanic Darkness Cyberdark End Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Dark Gear Mechanic Darkness Cyberdark End Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, Linky, Cursa will pay for what she's done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he joined Roxanne Equipooscuro.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your reign of terror ends here, Cursa, now prepare to die!

Roxanne Equipooscuro and Lincoln, along with Rabbid Peach, Rabbid Luigi, Rabbid Mario, Edge, Rayman, Mario and his friends went after Cursa, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Cursa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, massive greatsword, and angelic and demonic greatswords at his side and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Roxanne Equipooscuro also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Cursa even more madder with rage.

Rayman: Alright, Cursa's now driven mad by rage, now we can finish her off!

Rabbid Peach, Rabbid Luigi, Rabbid Mario, Edge, Rayman, Mario and his friends also blasted Cursa as well, and that finally drove Cursa over the edge.

Cursa charged at them driven made by rage, suddenly, Lincoln reeled back his left fist, and then, he made a punching motion and fired out a massive twisting barrage of black vines with thorns and the pointed tips ensnared Cursa, and then, Lincoln began draining Cursa as red energy was flowing out of Cursa and into Lincoln as he began absorbing her energy and assimilating her Umbrakinesis, Cosmic Influence, Immortality, Corruption, Tentacles, and Life Creation and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Suddenly, Cursa was growing weaker and weaker until she was entirely absorbed by Lincoln, and as the black vines and thorns disappeared, he fired out an energy card with Cursa's drained soul inside and he banished her to The Black Gates, we cheered wildly for what Roxanne Equipooscuro and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Roxanne Equipooscuro's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple and black angel wings are permanent.

Roxanne Equipooscuro: For your crimes, only eternal damnation awaits you. Thanks for helping me destroy Cursa for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Roxanne.

Suddenly, Roxanne Equipooscuro wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Roxanne Equipooscuro's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Cyberdark End Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Roxanne Equipooscuro sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought.

Lincoln: You said it, and Cursa was indeed as dangerous as Rosalina and our friends said she is.

Rayman: But, we defeated Cursa, and if I'm not mistaken, you used Alraune's powers to ensnare her and drain her of all her powers.

Lincoln: You guessed it.

Me: Cursa stood no chance. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: Now, we're back to meeting more Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, J.D., and there's four new Cybertronian Gene-Slammers I'm going to meet: The Gene-Slammers for Omega Supreme, Trypticon, Metroplex, and Fortress Maximus.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and there's only four girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into them: The Shadowmagic Sisters, and you'll love meeting them. Their names are Betty Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Omega Supreme, Celia Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Trypticon, Dani Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Metroplex, and Elsa Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Fortress Maximus, these four sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and his classmates in Math. They're the sisters of Ashley from WarioWare as well incredible powerful masters of dark magic. Their dark magic was so strong, it was said to completely control other people's minds and even turn other people into different objects or animals, and it impressed even The Goths of Darkness. They used their dark magic to get those who tried to harm Lincoln in so much trouble and those that tried to harm Lincoln wound up getting turned into various objects.

Me: Wow, that's some powerful dark magic.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and they each have black hair with black matching clothes but with one difference to go with them: their headbands. Betty's: pink, Celia's: blue, Dani's: white, and Elsa's: orange. To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln made the Shadowmagic Sisters beautiful black necklaces, and as thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age he will marry Ashley and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate NO MA'AM with an incredibly blazing passion, the reason why is because those moronic pigs tried to TP their house, but Lincoln, Ashley, and her sisters were there and they did not take kindly to those morons' attempt to TP their house, so they made illusions of the most scariest monsters ever known which appeared before NO MA'AM which made them pee and crap their pants all the while running back to Chicago screaming like little girls.

Nico: Those pigs, I can't believe they tried to TP their house.

Me: But, they made a big mistake crossing them.

Lincoln: And once they're back in town, NO MA'AM is literally in for Hell.

Billy Numerous: How do you feel, Will?

Will Blake: A little weak. But I'll live.

Deker: That's good.

Mummy: You've earned some rest.

Diabolico: Only one more Goosebumps monster for this set of adventures left.

Brick: Unfortunately, the one left is the most evil of them all.

Me: I'm counting on it. (looks to the distance) I'm coming for you, Slappy. And you will pay for everything you've done!

We went back home, and back at Slappy's home, Slappy and his cohorts screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted them to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth, he was literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on him: he wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on him, and he was scratching like crazy.

Bob Roth: (calls Slappy) Slappy, where the Hell are you?!

Slappy: Relax. I'm about to start my endgame plan.

Bob Roth: You should hurry. Because all of our guys are gone!

Slappy: Don't worry. By the time this is done, Nico won't know what hit him.

Bob Roth: Can you guarantee that?

Slappy: Oh yes. Make sure to send a video with this title.

Bob Roth: And that would be?

Slappy: (smirks evilly) "Nico Chan murders Jillian Zinman!"

Slappy hung up and it's revealed that he was outside Jillian Zinman's house. He then went inside.

UH OH!

TO BE CONTINUED!

---

Part 23 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Condor, Evil Pirate Man, Flame Queen and N-Gamio-Zeda as well as Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace and Muriel and we're going to battle Terminator Horsea & Manaphy and also Wax Syd Chang and Flare the Papillon will transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Wrecker, Piledriver, Thunderball, Bulldozer, Hot Rodney and Dodgeball Wizard. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Shade Man. Her name is Valleria Shade and she is a vampire.

For tomorrow, the matchup is for Selene Arcangela, The Embodiment of The Angels and Timelords and Leader of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy an old enemy of Selene Arcangela's named Damien Algernon, he's a dangerous demon sent by Lucifer to kill her, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels, but he was defeated before and sent back to Hell, but after he'd heard word of Lucifer's banishment to The Black

Gates, Damien Algernon broke out of Hell and is back for revenge against us for what we did to his master.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Hyrule, but we got bad news: Twinrova has come back again and she still wants revenge on us for what we did to Ganondorf, but we're through with her, we are sending her straight to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names areBetty Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Omega Supreme, Celia Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Trypticon, Dani Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Metroplex, and Elsa Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Fortress Maximus, these four sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and his classmates in Math. They're the sisters of Ashley from WarioWare as well incredible powerful masters of dark magic. Their dark magic was so strong, it was said to completely control other people's minds and even turn other people into different objects or animals, and it impressed even The Goths of Darkness. They used their dark magic to get those who tried to harm Lincoln in so much trouble and those that tried to harm Lincoln wound up getting turned into various objects. They each have black hair with black matching clothes but with one difference to go with them: their headbands. Betty's: pink, Celia's: blue, Dani's: white, and Elsa's: orange. To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln made the Shadowmagic Sisters beautiful black necklaces, and as thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age he will marry Ashley and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate NO MA'AM with an incredibly blazing passion, the reason why is because those moronic pigs tried to TP their house, but Lincoln, Ashley, and her sisters were there and they did not take kindly to those morons' attempt to TP their house, so they made illusions of the most scariest monsters ever known which appeared before NO MA'AM which made them pee and crap their pants all the while running back to Chicago screaming like little girls.

Next is the finale and it's the Endgame of Slappy!

See you next time.

# GOOSEBUMPS HORROR PART 24 - Finale

SLAPPY'S ENDGAME

---

In the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Condor, Evil Pirate Man, Flame Queen and N-Gamio-Zeda as well as Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace and Muriel along with Kairi Yano, Aerrow, Lucky, Kaito, Touma Kamiyama, Kazuma, Riley Anderson, Megan, and Evelyn Burmingham and we were relaxing before the big battle with Slappy. I was laying on the ground thinking.

Me: (In my head) Slappy is definitely up to something. He is definitely going to frame Nico for a crime he didn't commit. But I can't let him know until the right time or else it will give away my plan. Nico forgive me but I have to do this to keep up a front.

Nico: J.D. you are thinking a lot. Is something on your mind?

Me: No I'm just keeping my thoughts together.

Nico: Oh. Thinking about me going after Slappy?

Me: Yeah. We got to end this now.

Xenia: Later. Lets just enjoy this.

Nico: Yeah.

Dan Kuso: Besides this will be an awesome battle.

Nico: Dan, I want to thank you, Dodgeball Wizard, and your teams for coming.

Dan Kuso: Not a problem Nico. This will be awesome.

Drago: It sure will be cool.

Qin: Yep.

Me: (In my head) I already let Sheila and Tom know and told them to let Nico play along. I have a good feeling I know what it is that Slappy is trying to do. But I need to gather evidence to prove and I know just where to look. Just give me some time Nico. If Nico goes to jail, May is going to kill me.

Nico: Nate, you've been a good brother to Twilight.

Nate: I sure have.

Twilight Sparkle: He has been one of the best brothers ever next to my biological brother Starshine.

Nico: That is for sure.

Laney: That was awesome for Twilight Sparkle's Ambassador Missions last year.

Nate Adams: It sure was.

Nico: And you told us about Yokai.

Nate: I sure did.

Me: (LAUGHS) And some of them were awesome and funny!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah. Like that one that makes people fart!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Me: (LAUGHS) Cheeksqueek was a riot! He's like a living whoopee cushion.

Luan: (LAUGHS) He sure is a gas! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Man yesterday was a BRUTALLY Bloody battle! But it was cool because of the Supermoon.

Nico: Grady's Werewolf side tried to take control.

Me: Yeah but that was because the Supermoon made it stronger.

Lola: Yeah we didn't know that the Full Moon being that close could to that.

Twilight Sparkle: Me neither. So many adverse effects.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah we found out that J.D.'s Wolf Moon form was intensified and then Equestrian Magic was supercharged.

Nico: And why the Werewolf Forms became stronger and more feral.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: So many adverse effects on it.

Nico. Zen Aku and Wolf joined in on the fun too

Riley Anderson: That was so awesome.

Lola: It was a truly nocturnally awesome battle.

Lana: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: But at least Will is okay.

Me: And Grady is safe too.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Nico: Me, J.D., Zarya, Riley Anderson, Megan, and Evelyn Burmingham did good

Me: Yeah that was fun.

Nico: Now it's my group that's last.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Now it's personal for Nico.

Me: Yep.

Maria: For now, let's enjoy some nice peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: It's awesome.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that Terminator Manaphy and Horsea are here and they're causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit. Evil Nico!

Lincoln: There's no doubt in my mind they were sent by Evil Nico from Universe 666 Earth to kill us as revenge for destroying him, just like with Terminator Poromon and Terminator Poliwag.

Nico: Even dead, Evil Nico's nothing more than an honorless, cold-hearted, vengeance-crazed snake!

Me: What an asshole! I'm glad you gave that douchebag the black gates!

Lincoln: We've already got Slappy who's lost it big time to deal with later on today, we can't have any more headaches from Evil Nico, let's take care of those two Terminator mascots, and since we got two more dangerous Terminator Mascots of Evil Nico to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Me: I hope these are the last of the Terminator Mascots.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Wax Syd Chang: We got here as fast as we could.

Flare the Papillon: We're ready for those two Terminator Mascots, and ready to piss Evil Nico off even more.

Me: Evil Nico is dead and in the Black Gates.

Flare the Papillon: Oh right.

Lincoln: This should be good. (Sensed for Terminator Manaphy and Horsea) AHA! Gotcha! I spotted Terminator Manaphy and Horsea, they're 20 yards away and they're already causing havoc in town.

Nico: Figures they're already causing havoc.

Lincoln: Right, let's head down there and end those two Terminators. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) And hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea.

Horsea: We better look out for my Terminator double.

Manaphy: Mine too.

We were flying, and then, we saw Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) And there they are. Allow me.

Sherlock Hound summoned a blood red version of The Royal Arms of Lucius, and they attacked both Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea, and we landed.

Nico: That was a nice attack you used with a blood red version of The Royal Arms of Lucius.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I've been saving it for when I fight Ardyn Izunia in a true usual battle. But, who better to test it out on than the servants of that snake?

Terminator Manaphy: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) You will be terminated in Evil Nico's name.

Terminator Horsea: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) None of you will ever leave here alive.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) (Laughing Sinisterly) Oh, that is where you are wrong. (Blood Red Eyes turn even redder) (Demonic Voice) You two are the ones who shall not leave here alive!

Me: Wow!

My data eyes turned on and they analyzed them. They were T-X, T-1000 And T-800 combined models. Very advanced prototype models.

Me: Wow! You 2 are combos of T-X, T-1000 And T-800 and made and programmed by Evil Nico to kill our Nico.

Terminator Manaphy: That is right!

Me: You 2 are far more advanced than your predecessors. I would say about 250 years ahead of our time.

Terminator Horsea: That is right.

Me: And the Arnold Schwarzenegger Accents really suit you.

Horsea: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is cool!

Terminator Manaphy: You have two choices. Let us terminate you and die painlessly or fight back and die painfully.

Me: How about option 3? We reprogram you and you work for us?

I fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them both.

Terminator Horsea: There is no third option. Only your terminaton.

Me: We don't die that easily. Just ask your creator.

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them again.

Lola: He got what was coming to him!

She fired a wave of fire and burned them. Revealing their true robotic forms and they were AMAZINGLY Well built and advanced.

Lisa Loud: WOW! That is amazingly well built!

Kairi Yano: Kaitou Change!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Lucky: Star Change!

Kaito: Change Zenkai!

Touma: Henshin!

Kazuma: Henshin!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Lucky: SUPER STAR! SHISHI RED!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Touma: The Swordsman of Fire, Kamen Rider Saber!

Kazuma: BLADES OF THE ROYAL FLUSH! KAMEN RIDER BLADE!

They were ready!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice: We're taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your teeny tiny ugly fucking asses!

Terminator Manaphy: Hasta La Vista, Baby. (fires gun)

I caught the bullet.

I flicked it back and it hit Terminator Manaphy in its face and blasted her.

We fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Terminator Horsea fired at Horsea.

She dodged it.

Terminator Manaphy formed her arm into a chainsaw and jumped at May and she blocked it with her sword and sparks flew everywhere! But then…

SLASH!

She got cut in her cheek on her face!

May screamed!

May had blood dripping from a cut on her right cheek.

Terminator Manaphy then fired at Manaphy.

Manaphy dodged the blasts.

Manaphy NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY MAMA!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Terminator Manaphy all over!

I fired energy blasts and blasted them all over.

Terminator Horsea tried to run Maria over with her motorcycle.

But Maria turned into water and Terminator Horsea splashed through her.

SPLASH!

Maria: HA! Nice try!

Dan: Bakugan Brawl!

He summoned Dragonoid!

Dan: ABILITY ACTIVATE!

Dragonoid fired a blast of fire and blasted the Terminator Mascots.

Suddenly, the skies turned blood red and Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, and he unleashed pure Hell untold upon them with dark energy blasts and slashes from his massive greatsword.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) Had enough?

Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Never!

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel and

Divine Cosmic Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) Then, prepare to die.

Wax Syd Chang: Alright.

Suddenly, Wax Syd Chang's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, wax, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea, she left yellow energy, stars, wax, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Wax Syd Chang: I have no words to even describe how much I hate you two abominations, you're a disgrace to the real Manaphy and Horsea, and just like your two other Terminator comrades, you're about to be reduced to scrap metal!

Suddenly, Wax Syd Chang was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars and wax surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Wax Syd Chang emerged, but she was changed forever.

Wax Syd Chang grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, wax, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix holding a ball of wax in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with amethyst gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wax, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the gold star links and yellow crystal links and yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wax, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on the same outfit as Syd, but hers is more wax themed, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, wax, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix with balls of wax surrounding it. Suddenly, Wax Syd felt a sharp pain on her back and then, massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and she has on black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Wax Syd Chang's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, wax, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wax Syd Chang's L-Emental Eternal Solar Light Wax Phoenix Angel Greatsword of L-Emental Eternal Solar Light Wax Phoenix Angell Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow phoenix head with black gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the yellow phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix that said, "Wax Syd Chang, Elemental Angel of Wax, Friend of Poison Ronnie Anne, Member of The L-Ementals, Archenemy of Gum-Gum Boma, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Wax, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ワックス・シド・チャン、ワックスのエレメンタル・エンジェル、ポイズン・ロニー・アンの友人、L-エメンタルズのメンバー、ゴムゴム・ボーマの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームのメンバー、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてワックス、エンジェル、フェニックスの達人

Wax Syd Chang has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT WAX PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT WAX PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC L-EMENTAL TRUE ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT WAX LOVE!

We were amazed by Wax Syd Chang's Super Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea saw it, they went mad and ran at her to kill her with lasers, but Wax Syd Chang fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, wax, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea and exploded with incredible power, they got back up, but they were now pissed off.

Wax Syd Chang: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The L-Emental True Eternal Solar Light Wax Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic L-Emental True Eternal Solar Light Wax Phoenix Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and really made them mad.

Nico: Big time.

Lincoln: And they're not going to go down without a fight.

Suddenly, Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea were attacked by blasts of darkness fired from nowhere.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) You always seem to know when to make an entrance, do you, Ardyn Izunia?

Suddenly, a figure appeared from the darkness, it was none other than Ardyn Izunia.

Ardyn Izunia: I would've thought that Evil Nico would be done with trying to seek revenge, guess I was wrong.

Flare the Papillon: That's about to end here and now. Those two are heading right for the scrap heap.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Blood-Soaked Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion) (Demonic Voice and British Accent) Ah ah ah, we're not going to fully destroy them though, just like with the other two Terminator Mascots, we're going to also rebuild those two to serve The Masters of Evil, Flare.

Suddenly, we saw two surviving thugs of Flip's survive, but Sherlock

Hound fired blasts of dark fire at them as he blindsided them, and he rushed out in a vapor of darkness and he grabbed them by the necks with his hands covered in darkness and he turned them into daemons and he harvested their life force as he assimilated them.

Nico: What the?! What was that?

Ardyn Izunia: Oh dear, it appears he's acquired my ability to turn people into daemons and assimilate them, his missions in Hell must've greatly evolved his powers even further, and now, he's surpassed Sparda himself in terms of raw demonic power, strength, and skill.

Me: That's really incredible.

Suddenly, Flare's gold eyes turned neon gold and she was surrounded by an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, flowers, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her greatsword from her back, and as she approached Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea, she left orange and yellow energy, stars, flowers, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Flare: Every single word Wax Syd said about you is true, and I've got nothing nice to say to you two pieces of scrap metal, so it's time for you to say goodbye.

Suddenly, Flare was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and yellow energy with stars and flowers surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Flare emerged, but she was changed forever.

Flare the Papillon grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length green hair with flowers and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon gold eyes and an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, flowers, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and Papillon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on butterfly earrings with amber gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has a Papillon with amber gems for eyes and holding the Flower and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple demon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flower links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Flare has on her outfit and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flowers, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Papillon surrounded by flowers and light. Suddenly, Flare felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her gold butterfly wings grew even bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with gold tips and gold markings. Flare has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large gold gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Flare's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and yellow energy, stars, flowers, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Flare the Papillon's Nature Beauty Flower Floral Storm Papillon Angel Greatsword of Nature Beauty Flower Floral Storm Papillon Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gold gems and a Papillon and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green Papillon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large gold gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green Papillon heads with gold gems for eyes and large green Papillon head with gold gems for eyes and gold gem in its mouth on the bottom of the green Papillon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and

Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Papillon head with gold gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji below the phoenix and Papillon that said, "Flare the Papillon, Legendary Voluptuous Papillon of Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Butterflies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フレア・ザ・パピヨン、伝説の官能的な神話のパピヨン、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決断力、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪を滅ぼす者であり滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然の達人、蝶とフェニックスと天使

Flare has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NORSE-NATURE PAPILLON-BUTTERFLY-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE NATURE VOLUPTUOUS MYTH NATURE PAPILLON BUTTERFLY ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC NATURE VOLUPTUOUS MYTH NATURE PAPILLON BUTTERFLY ANGEL

JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC NATURE VOLUPTUOUS MYTH NATURE PAPILLON BUTTERFLY ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Flare's Super Angel-Norse-Nature Papillon-Butterfly-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Flare, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea saw it, they fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Flare fired a massive barrage of orange and yellow energy, stars, flowers, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea and exploded with incredible power as they were sent flying into a wall, they got back up, but now, they were beyond pissed off.

Flare: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Nature Voluptuous Myth Nature Papillon Butterfly Angel and Divine Cosmic Nature Voluptuous Myth Nature Papillon Butterfly Angel Love) You two Terminators for Team Loud Evil Storm are heading straight for Hell for following the orders of that cold-hearted honorless snake!

Nico: That asshole is going to be beyond pissed off in a major way when we deal another blow to another of his attempted revenge schemes against us.

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Wax Syd Chang and Flare and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You two Terminators are done running loose, just like what we've done to your fellow Terminator comrades, we're dismantling you both and we're reprogramming you to serve some new masters.

Lincoln, Wax Syd Chang, Flare, and I went after Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, gold and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at Terminator Manaphy and

Terminator Horsea and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Wax Syd Chang, Flare, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) YOU! WE WILL KILL ALL OF YOU AND AVENGE EVIL NICO!

Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea ran towards us and they were literally in a fit of absolute murderous rage, but Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy that dismantled the Terminators except for their heads which he kept and sent them to our lab to reprogram them to serve The Masters of Evil and rebuild their bodies.

Nico: (puts on sunglasses) Hasta La Vista, Baby!

Me: You're terminated motherfucker.

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: That was awesome!

May: YEAH! Ow.

Varie: Let me look at that.

She looked her over.

Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Wax Syd, Flare, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Wax Syd's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Flare's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, and massive gold and yellow butterfly wings are permanent.

Nico: To be honest, I never expected Evil Nico to send more Terminator Mascots to kill us again. I was expecting it to be another of Slappy's attempts.

Lincoln: It wasn't actually, The Werewolf of Fever Swamp was the last Goosebumps Monster Slappy sent after us. Now, all that's left is Slappy himself.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) There's no place left for Slappy to run now. This will no doubt be his last stand against us.

Ardyn Izunia: True, but soon, he'll finally perish once and for all.

Ardyn Izunia vanished.

Nico: Say, is Will doing okay after what happened last night, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He's been doing well, Nico. Will's been resting at Grady's house ever since we removed the werewolf and we tore it to shreds.

Me: That's a relief.

Nico: And you guys tore him apart, and that Supermoon really did make you guys infinitely stronger than ever.

Me: It sure did.

Lincoln: That exposure to The Blue Goddess Supermoon, it felt like that I've been given an infinite supercharge and I had infinite amounts of energy, power, strength, speed, agility, reflexes, and beyond.

Me: You're not kidding.

Luna: You, J.D., and Grady did a really crazy ton of damage to Will Blake's werewolf form, dude.

Rudina Adalwulf: It was really wild.

Nico: Rudina, when you turned Lincoln into a werewolf years ago, did it happen on the night of a Supermoon?

Rudina Adalwulf: No, thank goodness.

Lincoln: Yeah, if that happened, I would've seriously dismantled the house when I attacked Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan that night.

Me: Along with everything else in your path.

Nico: No kidding.

Nico went over to May.

Nico: You okay, babe?

May: Yeah Varie did a great job.

Varie: Thanks May.

Me: That's our chief healer for you.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Oh speaking of which how is Diana Dynamite?

Varie: She'll be back in action by tomorrow.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Man she took quite a beating.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Yeah now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see hat we got.

He concentrated.

Eli: Whoa! We got Another Wrecker, Thunderball, Piledriver, Bulldozer, Hot Rodney and Dodgeball Wizard.

Me: Whoa! The Wrecking Crew members individually.

Lola: That is cool.

Nico: Who's up for this?

Lok Lambert: I will help because they are my archenemies too.

Me: That makes sense. But also Aika Kiryuu, Tachibana, Kazuma and Orta.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Tachibana: That is awesome.

Kazuma: I'm looking forward to this.

Aika Kiryuu: Me too!

She ran and groped Kurumu's breasts.

Kurumu: Hey stop that!

Me: Aika don't make Nicole kill you.

Nico: Would she? Aika is a girl too.

Nicole: Yeah but Rias told me that she is a pervert too. But luckily for her I only go after male perverts. Never female ones.

Nico: Oh. That makes sense.

Kurumu: Wow.

Laney: Lets focus on the task at hand.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Another Dodgeball Wizard are one person.

Me: Nice.

Then suddenly we felt a MASSIVE Rise in heat!

Me: WHEW! Man it suddenly got hot!

Eddy: MAN! I am frying like an egg!

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers minus Dodgeball Wizard!

Me: WHOA!

Lok: This is gonna be fun!

Another Wrecker: (In a girls voice) Yeah it sure is.

Lincoln: Valeriana Valmorg!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes, orange clothes, fire angel wings and a fire keyblade.

Valeriana Valmorg: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you have become an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Valeriana Valmorg, Keyblade Knight of Valmorg, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's also a powerful Jedi and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the volcanic planet, Valmorg, and she has intense fire and lava powers and a core temperature that rivals a million Suns put together and is as strong as 500,000,000 Jedi Knights put together. She has all of their powers and uses the powers of the Light Side of the Force for Good. She is the Keyblade Knight of Valmorg, and she witnessed the Jedi Knights' battles against The Sith, and she helped out in many of their battles against The Sith. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Light Side of The Force while Maridia Amidala trained me a lot when it came to mastering The Dark Side of The Force for Good, and over time, I became a powerful Master of The Light and Dark Side of The Force and I eventually became as strong as 900,000,000 Jedi Knights and 900,000,000 Sith Lords, and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of lava and fire.

We were amazed!

Qin: Wow!

Me: The Keyblade Knight of the planet Valmorg. That is awesome. We actually have been to Valmorg a number of times.

Nico: That planet is incredibly hot.

Eli: Twice the heat of the planet Venus.

Me: 1,931˚ Fahrenheit.

Valeriana Valmorg: I know. It's always hot there. I heard all about your battles on my planet.

Me: Yeah those were fun.

Juran: But those battles were hot and unbearable! I ALMOST DIED ON THAT PLANET!

Me: Oh quit overreacting Juran. By the way is the Another Dodgeball Wizard friendly or hostile?

Valeriana Valmorg: (Uncomfortable Nervous Chuckling.)

Me: What's the matter?

Valeriana Valmorg: Uhh she is friendly but she is ALWAYS Drunk.

Me: Uh oh.

Poromon: Could it be?

Me: I have a feeling it is.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

The mascots sniffed something.

Me: Uh oh. Smell something?

I smelled my breath.

Me: Do I offend?

Manaphy: No it's not you J.D. It smells like beer!

?: (SLURRED SPEECH) (SINGING) NOBODY KNOWS (HIC) HOW DRY I AM (HIC) NOBODY KNOWS (HIC!) HOW DRY (HIC) I AM!

Me: I know that singing anywhere!

A figure came and it was Another Dodgeball Wizard and man was he drunk!

Me: Boy this one is drunk as a loon!

Dodgeball Wizard: GEEZ! I can't believe I look like that drunk!

Another Dodgeball Wizard: (In a girls voice) (HIC!) Hey buddies! (HIC) What's up.

Me: I know that voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair, red eyes, yellow angel wings, German clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Beer Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a dragon sword in one hand and a huge beer mug in the other.

Me: Bianca Beer. Oh good god.

Bianca Beer: (BARNEY BELCH) I missed you J.D. (HIC)

She went over and hugged me.

Me: Ooooo kay?

Nico: How about this? I make you sober and you tell us more about yourself

Bianca Beer: HEY! Don't tell me what to do!

Nico snapped his fingers and made her sober.

Bianca Beer: (GROANS) That was horrible! J.D.? Wow awesome to see you again.

Me: Same here Bianca. I think it speaks for itself which embodiment she is for. But Bianca is a beer maker. She comes from Germany but was raised in America.

Nico: That is awesome.

Bianca Beer: Yeah. Sorry about coming in like that drunk.

Me: No worries.

Bianca Beer: Also I may be a beer maker but I also am a dodgeball master.

Dodgeball Wizard: That is awesome! Just like me.

Girl Jordan: And me too.

Laney: Wow! You drink as much beer as Barney Gumble does.

Bianca Beer: I sure do.

Barney Gumble: That is so much we have in common. (BELCH)

Kaito: (gets out Ryusoulger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Kiramager gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Fury Sword and Zocks got a Kiramai Sword.

Bianca Beer: No he didn't because he wanted me to leave in a hurry. I was so drunk that I made him scared.

Me: That is too funny.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I heard someone singing How Dry I Am in the lab.

Me: Bianca gets REALLY Drunk and man when she gets drunk you better watch out. She is completely unpredictable.

Fu: Like Rock Lee when he uses the Drunken Fist.

Me: Exactly.

Qin: You know funny thing is we just talked about a Beer Embodiment last night.

Me: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah

Sougo: (Gets out Dino Fury Ridewatch) How about giving the mascots some?

Geiz: (Gets out Kiramager Ridewatch) Before they end up taking it from you by force?

Sougo got DinoFuryRedArmor while Geiz got KiramaiRedArmor.

The mascots pointed guns at her.

Poromon: Give us beer. NOW.

Geiz: Oops! Spoke too soon.

Bianca Beer: Now now guys. I got plenty.

She fired waves of beer and they went right into the Mascots Mouths and they swallowed and got DRUNK REALLY FAST!

Me: OH god.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first and then you guys can drink as much as you want.

Bianca Beer: Okay.

Lincoln fired beams of energy and separated Bianca.

Bianca and the Mascots went to a bench and got drunk fast.

Nico: Dodge this! (ACTIVATES DODGEBALL WIZARD AND HOT RODNEY'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of dodgeballs and energy and smashed the Another.

May: Try this on! (ACTIVATES CONDOR AND EVIL PIRATE MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another.

Maria: Time for some fireballs! (ACTIVATES FLAME QUEEN AND N-GAMIO-ZEDA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fireballs and blasted the Another all over.

Nate Adams: Taste this!

He activated Cheeksqueak's powers and farted massively!

LOUD SUPER FART!

It made the Another vomit

Me: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!

Nate Adams: And this. (ACTIVATES HOT RODNEY'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a blast of energy and smashed the another down.

Bianca and Mascots: (SINGING) (Slurred speech) NOBODY KNOWS HOW DRY I AM! (HICCUPS)

We laughed!

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) What are you laughing at jerks!? (HIC)

Poliwag: (Slurred Speech) I am so wasted!

Manaphy: (Slurred Speech) I don't want to go home! I'm not done talking to me!

Horsea: (Slurred Speech) Home sweet home! Now to watch some

TV.

Bianca Beer: (Slurred Speech) Let me tell ya if there was a Fart Dopant she would make people hurl all over.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) That would be so crazy! A Fart Dopant!

Philip: (LAUGHS) Yeah what a Gas!

Then Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Yolker, Universe 666 Storious, Sculpin and The Phantom of The Bwahpera came.

Nico: Nice team Roxy!

Roxy Rocket: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome!

?: (Transylvanian Accent) This will be fun!

Shade Man came.

Me: Shade Man! Awesome.

Shade Man: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun.

Nico: Valleria Shade!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, red eyes, black clothes and had black angel wings and she had a symbol on her forehead for the kanji of Shade and she had vampire fangs.

Valleria Shade: Good to see you again Nico and also the Mega Man 7 Gene-slammers only have 2 members that can revert back at will and I'm one of them.

Me: Ah 1 fourth out of 8. Interesting.

Valleria Shade: Yes. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the

Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

May: No one threw up on me this time!

Me: Good.

Natasha Hernandez: Awesome to see you again Valleria.

Me: But aren't you worried that you will burn out here in the sun?

Valleria Shade: Oh don't worry. I don't burn. I sparkle.

She was sparkling with amazing beautiful rainbow sparkles in the sun.

Me: Wow! That is amazing!

Natasha Hernandez: I didn't know some vampires can do that.

Varie: How did that happen?

Valleria Shade: Oh I was in an accident. I was in a transporter device and a Vampire Bat accidentally flew in and fused with my DNA. Making me into a Vampire.

Me: Wow! That is crazy.

Johnny Test: That's like what happened with my sisters.

Me: Yeah.

Juran: Did it really?

Johnny Test: Yeah my sisters merged themselves with Vampire DNA and turned into vampires to try and win Gill.

Me: And let me guess. It went terribly wrong.

Johnny Test: Yeah it did. They were very dangerous bloodsucking vampires.

Me: Yikes.

Dodgeball Wizard: We actually have vampire versions of them in the M.O.E.

Qin: That is cool!

Qin Guetzalcoatlus: Yep. They are my archenemies.

Me: Right! I remember!

Johnny Test: That is cool!

Nate Adams: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Valleria Shade: When me and Nico went to a hospital and I saved someone's life by turning them into a vampire like me. It was a little girl. She was dying of cancer and my vampire venom saved her.

Me: Geez!

Nico: That was awesome.

Nico and Valleria Shade hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Valleria Shade: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Jake Long, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, and Sabrina are heading to Hyrule, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: Twinrova has come back again and she still wants revenge on us for what we did to Ganondorf, but we're through with her, we are sending her straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Hyrule, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: Twinrova has come back again and she still wants revenge on us for what we did to Ganondorf.

Me: What? Twinrova's come back again and still wants revenge on us? Talk about a sore loser.

Nico: We pissed her off for what we did to her son, so it's no surprise though.

Jake Long: But, this has gone on long enough.

Lincoln: It sure has, Jake. This time, we're through with Twinrova, we're sending her straight to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw four beautiful and super sexy girls with long midnight black hair with pink, blue, white, and orange hairbands, pink and blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive beautiful midnight black angel wings, and they were dressed in short-sleeved black frilly shirts, black skirts, black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Omega Supreme, Trypticon, Metroplex, and Fortress Maximus, holstered on their back are four massive greatswords and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Betty Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Omega Supreme, Celia Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Trypticon, Dani Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Metroplex, and Elsa Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Fortress Maximus.

Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) That's right, and we got the girls away from that witch of fire and ice.

?: YOU WILL NEVER ESCAPE, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO GANONDORF!

We then saw our target, Twinrova, and she was still out for our heads.

Sylvester: Still at it again. Give us a break, lady!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic

Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Forget it, she won't listen to reason. Only death awaits her, let's get her, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-

Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren

Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Jake Long and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream

Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Twinrova, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln stabbed his massive greatsword into Twinrova's stomach, and he began sucking out her Pyrokinesis, Cryokinesis, Witchcraft, Merging, Mastery of Sorcery, Flight on Broom, Brainwashing, Teleportation, and Alchemy and made them his own, and he also sucked out her lifeforce and reduced her into a lifeless drained corpse and he sent Twinrova to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: When are you ever going to learn, Twinrova, your devotion to your son, Ganondorf, was going to cost you your life when you cross us. (To The Shadowmagic Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Betty.

Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Shadowmagic Sisters and he hugged them, and The Shadowmagic Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you four since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Celia Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Dani Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Elsa Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., these four girls are Betty Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Omega Supreme, Celia Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Trypticon, Dani Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Metroplex, and Elsa Shadowmagic, Gene-Slammer of Fortress Maximus, these four sisters are my Guardian Angels from Romania and his classmates in Math. They're the sisters of Ashley from WarioWare as well incredible powerful masters of dark magic. Their dark magic was so strong, it was said to completely control other people's minds and even turn other people into different objects or animals, and it impressed even The Goths of Darkness. They used their dark magic to get those who tried to harm me in so much trouble and those that tried to harm me wound up getting turned into various objects.

Me: Wow.

Selene Emperyous: They each have black hair with black matching clothes along with massive black angel wings: but with one difference to go with them: their headbands. Betty's: pink, Celia's: blue, Dani's: white, and Elsa's: orange. To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln made the Shadowmagic Sisters beautiful black necklaces, and as thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age he will marry Ashley and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate NO MA'AM with an incredibly blazing passion, the reason why is because those moronic pigs tried to TP their house, but Lincoln, Ashley, and her sisters were there and they did not take kindly to those morons' attempt to TP their house, so they made illusions of the most scariest monsters ever known which appeared before NO MA'AM which made them pee and crap their pants all the while running back to Chicago screaming like little girls.

Nico: Sheesh, those morons really do enjoy pissing everyone off.

Lincoln: They sure do, the only way to find out they're here is the smell of cheap beer in the air and B.O.

Me: Don't they know anything about a shower?

Sebastian Mendez: Apparently not, and I should know because after getting hit with The Curse of Devil's Point all those years ago, I reigned terror down on their heads and on the streets of Chicago.

Lincoln: Which explains the reports of destruction that you've caused, and any who dared to seek our help were eventually found later murdered by you, and now that you girls are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Betty Shadowmagic in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Celia Shadowmagic in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he

fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Dani Shadowmagic in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Elsa Shadowmagic in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Shadowmagic with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Celia Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Shadowmagic Sisters.

The Shadowmagic Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Serena Ijuin, Marie Ijuin, Harumi Kurisu, and Mizuki Hanyuu from Vampire.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Serena Ijuin, Marie Ijuin, Harumi Kurisu, and Mizuki Hanyuu from Vampire.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Serena Ijuin: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Serena Ijuin and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Twinrova, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large

gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Serena Ijuin: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper

and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Mizuki Hanyuu: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Serena Ijuin, Marie Ijuin, Harumi Kurisu, and Mizuki Hanyuu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Twinrova, who came back still wanting revenge on us for what we did to Ganondorf.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating that witch down and Lincoln stabbing her in the stomach with his massive greatsword and sucking out her powers and lifeforce, and then, sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Shadowmagic Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Damn, I thought we were finally rid of Twinrova, but she sure doesn't know when to quit.

Lincoln: She doesn't, but in the end, it cost Twinrova her life.

Me: And she was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Never again will she ever hurt anyone else in the name of her evil son.

---

After finally getting rid of Twinrova and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Shadowmagic Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Celia Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Dani Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in

public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elsa Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Shadowmagic Sisters put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln and The Shadowmagic Sisters at The Loud House, specifically in Lincoln's room and they were practicing magic.

Past Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) You're doing excellent, Lincoln, pretty soon, you'll be able to do the same things that we can do with our dark magic in case your mean sisters try anything to hurt you.

Past Lincoln: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan will try anything to get revenge on me, so I've got to be ready.

Past Celia Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) And we got to be ready for anything.

LOUD BANSHEE SHRIEK! LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, Lincoln caught the smell of excessive perfume, B.O., limburger cheese, chum, and feet in the air and he almost barfed and his eleven massive and long white tails went wild and his massive white angel wings were glowing.

Past Dani Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) Oh no. Trouble?

Past Lincoln: Yep, and there's no mistaking the loud banshee shrieks and smell of excessive perfume, B.O., limburger cheese, chum, and feet. DANG IT, LORI, LYNN, AND LOLA!

Suddenly, the door was kicked open, and Lincoln saw Lori, Lynn, and Lola and they were really out for Lincoln's blood again, but The Shadowmagic Sisters fired blasts of darkness at them which blinded the three of them.

Past Lincoln: I'm getting sick and tired of this, Lori, Lynn, and Lola!

Lincoln fired blasts of darkness and dark magic at Lori, Lynn, and Lola, and they got hit and they're suddenly put under his spell. Then, he made them confess their crimes to everyone else in The Loud House and why they tried to kill Lincoln again, which of course, disgusted everyone and they wound up getting grounded and Lincoln forced them into their cages in their rooms as the video ended.

Nico: Whoa! You mastered the very same powers as The Shadowmagic Sisters and you made them confess their crimes under your control.

Lincoln: Betty and her sisters were proud of me for what I did, and now, I have the same powers as them.

Betty Shadowmagic: (Romanian Accent) We were truly amazed.

Luna: Yep, and needless to say, those three got grounded for eighteen weeks before they got thrown back in their cages like the animals they were.

Lily: Same here, and we knew Lori, Lynn, and Lola went way too far again, and we even reprimanded her big time, and I went as far as to whack their cages with a mallet twenty five times again, and that of course also caused them to vomit.

Lincoln: And we also had to get you out of the way, those three tried to bite your fingers off!

Rita: They were violently out of control, and we warned Lori, Lynn, and Lola many times that if they doesn't stop this, we would have no choice but to disown them and send them straight to prison.

Leni: If that happens, Lori, Lynn, and Lola's whole futures would be ruined forever and they would forever be marked as criminals.

Lincoln: And it would lead them further down into darkness and they'd do anything to get revenge on me and kill everyone in their path, which is why I'm glad we got rid of Dark Lori, Lynn, and Lola for good!

Me: Same here, I hated those threee monsters.

Varie: They were a bunch of powerhungry tyrants.

Selene Arcangela: They were rampaging animals, and any who don't see it their way, then, they get physical! That's why we always hated them with a blazing passion and that's why they were on the "Always Treat Aggressively" list because of that.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet are heading to Resort Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Kluke: Wow, so, this is Resort Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Kluke, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Resort Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet are in your harem.

Luan: And at least, Universe 666 Kyubi is a much better person than the one we know who hated The Mystics and humanity with a blazing passion.

Universe 666 Kyubi: And I have to thank you and Lincoln for killing her, Luan.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Kyubi, Simulator Kluke, and Simulator Bouquet, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 Adventure.

Nico: Bowser's Lava Lair is next.

Me: Awesome! First Bowser Battle of Super Mario Galaxy 2.

Nicole: Yep.

Rarity: Me, Sweetie Belle and Style Queen will go in that one darlings.

Me: Awesome Rarity. And me, the Kiramagers and Yodonna can go too.

Nico: All right!

Juru: Lets do it then!

We went in and the Simulator Activated and we were at BOWSER'S LAVA LAIR!

Me: WHOA!

Sweetie Belle: Wow! This is a hot one!

Style Queen: It sure is!

Me: But this will be fun!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well the only tips I have for this one is to do what you did before in Super Mario Galaxy 1.

Me: Okay.

?: And we'll help you guys too!

We saw 2 girls come. 1 had Yellow hair, blue eyes and had rainbow wings and she had yellow clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Kiramagers on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a Kiramager Sword in her hands. The other had black hair and purple eyes and had black angel wings and black clothes and she had the symbol of the Yodonheim Empire emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a Dark Energon Saber.

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: I am Crystal Crystalia Kiramager, Embodiment of the Kiramagers of Crystalia.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: And I'm Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, Crystal's twin sister and Embodiment of the Dark Kiramagers of Yodonheim.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Nico: Wow! The Twins of Light and Darkness of Kiramagers! That is cool!

Yodonna: It sure is and Yvonne it's an honor to meet you.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramger: Same here Yodonna.

Nico: I didn't expect 2.

Me: Well the LupinRangers and PatRangers Embodiments were twins too.

Nico: Good point.

Juru: But this is amazing!

Me: It sure is.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: I know. Rarity we saw your big day mission last year and you did a tremendously awesome job.

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: That was so awesome.

Rarity: Why thank you darlings.

Juru: Sis was great!

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: She sure is. We'll talk more about ourselves later.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: Lets get Bowser.

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

We were off!

We flew and we got to a big door and blasted it open and then we got to BOWSER'S THRONE!

He was big!

Bowser: BWAHAHAHAHA! You showed up!

Me: First time battling you in a new game huh?

Bowser: It sure is.

Me: Boy you have gotten big! Have you been working out?

Bowser: (LAUGHS) No but thanks for noticing.

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay I take back what I said before. You got to hit him in the face three times with huge asteroids. Or energy blasts whichever works.

Me: Okay.

Rarity: I'm ready for some justice!

Me: Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Yodonna: DARK CHANGE!

They transformed as jeweled backgrounds formed behind them.

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

Yodonna: The Dark Angel of Yodonheim! Yodonna!

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and crystals formed and they were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Dodgeball Wizard and Gameface's Ridewatches) Play ball!

He activated them and fired a massive stream of dodgeballs and blasted Bowser all over!

Bowser: Couldn't it have been baseballs instead?!

Me: I wish!

Rarity fired waves of jewels!

Sweetie Belle fired waves of energy.

Style Queen: Take this one!

She fired waves of energy.

I fired a blast of light.

Crystal and Yvonne fired blasts of light and darkness and the blasts hit Bowser and bashed him all over.

Me: Oh yeah! Now for the grand finale!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

Yodonna: YODON BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Bowser and he shrunk back to normal size as we saw that he had a Grand Star In him!

Me: He had a Grand Star in him!

Nico: Wow! No wonder he was so big!

Bowser: You know I became big to get some cake, right?

Me: Some cake? Is it someone's birthday?

Bowser: You'll find it as you get more stars.

Me: Okay.

He then vanished and we got the Star!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Me: OH YEAH!

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: That was awesome!

Rarity: Boy it sure was darlings!

We all high five.

Nico: Tell us more about yourselves.

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: Sure. We were both born both in Crystalia and Yodonheim. We are known as the Twins of Light and Darkness as you said.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: We were raised for 2 different purposes. I was trained to destroy.

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: And I was trained to protect. We both had opposite powers. But we became very close and awesome sisters. Even though we are related by blood. We have powers over jewels and crystals and powers over light and darkness.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Do you have any special hobbies?

Crystal Crystalia Kiramager: Well me and Yvonne work at a jewelry store and we make amazing jewelry together.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: It's really fun and cool.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: it sure is. Would you two like to join the team?

Crystal and Yvonne: We would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

We left the Simulator and everyone cheered wildly for us.

Later most of us were watching TV.

Me: (In my head) So far so good. My plan is working. Just need more time.

Poromon: BLUE! 44! HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

He grabbed a football and then rammed the couch!

WHAM!

May: Manaphy, what are you doing?

Manaphy: We're playing Football.

Lynn: Cool! Need another player?

Poliwag: Sure Lynn.

ZOOM!

She came back in her football gear.

Me: Go outside and play guys.

Poromon: Okay.

They went outside.

Rainbow Dash: Count me in!

Nico: I wanna join too!

Me: Go for it!

They put on helmets.

We went outside.

Everyone was excited.

Poromon: BLUE 44! HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

They went at each other and Lynn threw the ball to Rainbow Dash and she got a touchdown!

TOUCHDOWN!

Trypticon: Top that!

They were having lots of fun!

Poromon: OH YEAH!

Me: AND THE MASCOTS WIN THE SUPERBOWL!

We laughed!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome.

Nico: A guy can dream.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fortress Maximus: Let me count the number of touchdowns.

He counted.

Fortress Maximus: 6 touchdowns total for the mascots.

Me: Not bad.

Nico: How about I go get a drink of water?

Me: Sure.

He went to do so.

As Nico was drinking water, He got a call on his communicator from an unknown number.

Nico: (picks up) Hello?

?: Hello, Nico.

Nico: (growls) Slappy!

Slappy: How's your day been today?

Nico: Pretty good. And we played all your devlish games and brought the pain to your minions and-

Slappy: (laughs) Oh, spare me the reference. Can't you say something original for a change?

Nico: What the fuck do you want?

Slappy: Just want to let you know that I've started my endgame. Pretty soon, you and your friends will be in for a wild ride!

Nico: This is between you and me. Leave my friends and family out of this!

Slappy: Oh, I just want to break you. Not your friends and family. They're just in the way. Besides, you're gonna need some people to miss you when you're gone.

Nico: What are you talking about?

Slappy: Why don't you go to your front yard and find out through the surprise I left there? (hands up)

Feeling cautious, Nico went outside to the front yard and found something buried. He dug it up and to my shock, it was Jillian Zinman's corpse! Her neck was twisted into an odd angle and her eyes were fixed open, staring without seeing. That's when Tom and Sheila found Nico.

Tom Lair: Nico?

Nico: Tom. Sheila.

Sheila: Nico, please tell me you didn't do this!

Nico: Some people might think I did.

Tom Lair: Listen, this doesn't prove anything. We can-

Nico: (puts hands on head) Tom, you and Sheila do what you need to do. I have faith that the others will find a way to fix this.

Sheila: (sadly) Nico Chan, you're under arrest for the murder of Jillian Zinman. You have the right to remain silent.

Nico let himself get handcuffed as Sheila escorted him to a police car.

I saw the whole thing.

Me: (In my head) Excellent, my plan is in full swing.

I went over to the hole.

I gasped!

Me: Oh Jillian! (GROWLS) SLAPPY YOU MOTHERFUCKING MONSTER! Now to get the evidence.

I went to the computer.

Tussle Sprout: May, did Nico say who's going to shine before this?

May: He said Sydney, Hinata, Luan, Vypra, Winx Club Layla, and Missy Rodgers

Me: Awesome!

Missy Rodgers: This will be awesome.

Hinata: I'm looking forward to this.

Luan: Me too! We got work to do.

Me: First lets go resurrect Jillian.

Vypra came.

Vypra: I heard what happened! Did Nico?

Me: No he didn't! Slappy framed him! Lets head down to bring Jillian back.

We did so.

Me: Okay Jillian time for you to get justice.

I snapped my fingers and then she came back!

Lincoln: Jillian, what happened?

Jillian Zinman: Slappy killed me! And I saw that he tried to frame Nico for it.

Lincoln: He what?!

Suddenly, the rest of us appeared when Lincoln screamed out.

Lincoln: YOU MOTHERFUCKING TOOTHPICK!

Qin: Now lets head to the station!

Me: Lets go!

Juran: Wait. Isn't this the part where you guys show us Slappy's book and what he's capable of?

Me: Usually yes but not this time! Right now we got to clear Nico's name! Besides we knew this was coming.

Jillian Zinman: Yeah.

I went and got the books for Night of The Living Dummy just in case.

We were off to the station.

The Previous group came with us.

Mummy: Can me, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys go with you guys?

Butch: Also, do not believe any of this shit! Nico didn't kill anyone innocent!

Boomer: It was probably Slappy. He's just doing this to ruin Nico's reputation! Ask Eli if you don't believe this!

Maria: Whoa! Calm down, you two! Breathe!

Me: Yeah! Also yes you can come with. We're going to need all the help we can get for this one!

We ran fast to the station.

At the police station…

Prisoner 1: Hey! Nico Chan, right?

Nico: That's me.

Prisoner 2: We remember you. Years ago, you saved our lives by taking down some racist cops assaulting us!

Nico: I remember that.

Prisoner 1: What's a nice guy like you doing here?

Nico: Aparently, I killed a girl.

Prisoner 2: What?! There has to be some mistake!

Nico: I think there is. Wanna hear some theories? We're probably gonna be here a while.

Prisoner 1: Tell us what happened.

Nico told them what happened.

Prisoner 1: That's awful! You would never do that!

Sheila: I didn't know you saved these guys back then Nico.

Nico: It was a long time ago.

Sheila: Wow.

Sheila: Nico, I have big news!

Nico: What's the big news?

Sheila: Well-

The rest of us entered.

Me: WAIT!

Sheila: (sighs) Nevermind.

Emerald Sustrai: Nico, there you are. First of all, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Me: Emerald is now really a good time to talk about that?

Nico: No she can ask it. It's a mandatory question. Spring Man next.

Me: Ooh springy. We have proof that Nico didn't kill Jillian.

Jillian: That's right!

Sheila gasped!

Sheila: Oh my god! You're alive!

Me: I brought her back.

We showed the pictures.

Me: There were taken from our security systems. Slappy did this! He snapped Jillian's neck and buried her in our yard in order to frame Nico!

They gasped!

Nico: I can't believe that stupid dummy! Now, he's gone too fucking far! But, I'm so glad you're okay, Jillian. We'll get you back to The World Tree Estate so you can rest.

Sheila: I knew Nico didn't do this! Oh we made a terrible mistake. I'm so sorry Nico!

We got Nico out.

Nico: Now, what are you saying, Sheila?

Sheila: (sighs): It can wait.

Wolf: Did we miss something?

Sheila: No. Whatever I was going to say, Slappy being killed is more important. So, get to it, I guess. Just make sure the movie version stays alive since it's more likable.

Lincoln: (shrugs) Whatever gets the prime version of that dummy out of our lives sooner.

Me: You got that right. But Sheila you can tell us before we leave.

Sheila: Okay then.

She showed us Ultrasound Photos.

Me: (GASP) I don't believe it!

Lola: You're going to…

Sheila: Yep. I'm going to have a baby!

We cheered wildly for her!

Me: Wow! Congratulations Sheila!

Nico: Wow! So you and Eric decided to open the door for parents.

Sheila: Yep.

Me: Awesome! Does Eric know?

Sheila: He sure does.

We went back home and Jillian went with us back to The World Tree Estate.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it was none other than Slappy the Dummy, and he's already causing havoc, and Bob Roth is also there with him as well, and they're already pissed off their plan to frame Nico by killing Jillian Zinman failed. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the final Goosebumps Monster is none other than Slappy the Dummy, and he's already causing havoc, and Bob Roth is also there with him as well, and they're already pissed off their plan to frame Nico by killing Jillian Zinman failed.

We gasped.

Luna: That goddamn dummy and greedy fat pig! I knew they'd be here!

Nico: Those goddamn fuckers!

Jillian Zinman: We've got to warn the others and fast!

Nico: And that we will, Jillian.

Sebastian Mendez: Slappy, now you've really done it this time!

Suddenly, Sebastian's eyes turned blood red, and Slappy screamed in agonizing pain, as it caused the lethal curse that amplified the poisonous darkness that his Universe 666 counterpart inflicted him with to go up even further, and their purple glowing veins were getting far worse, but as for Bob Roth, he was literally suffering from another bad curse he inflicted on him: he also wound up getting a bad combination of a bad rash, poison ivy underwear, and pimples and boils always appearing on him, and he was scratching like crazy.

Nico: I never get tired of you making the curse even worse for Slappy and making things even worse for Bob Roth.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure

is none other than an old enemy of Selene Arcangela's named Damien Algernon, he's a dangerous demon sent by Lucifer to kill her, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels, but he was defeated before and sent back to Hell, but after he'd heard word of Lucifer's banishment to The Black Gates, Damien Algernon broke out of Hell and is back for revenge against us for what we did to his master. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Selene, you aren't going to like it one bit: the figure I saw and the dark energy I sensed belongs to your old enemy, Damien Algernon.

Selene Arcangela gasped in horror.

Selene Arcangela: What?! That demon's come back?!

Nico: Uh oh, this doesn't sound good, and do you know him, Selene?

Selene Emperyous: She does, Damien Algernon is a dangerous demon that was sent by Lucifer to kill her, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels years ago, but he was defeated before and he was sent back to Hell, and because of his failure to do so, Lucifer had him chained up and imprisoned in The Circle of Treachery for his failure.

Michelle Emperyous: But, after he heard word of Lucifer's banishment to The Black Gates, it appears Damien Algernon broke out of Hell and is back for revenge against us for what we did to his master.

Selene Arcangela: This has gone on long enough! I'm gonna destroy that dangerous demon and make him pay!

Lincoln: Save seconds for me, Selene. I've had just about enough of that demonic asshole too. He's lived for far too long, now I'm gonna tear him to shreds!

Nico: So, we now have a battle of Heaven and Hell later on, this should be good. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to destroy the last Goosebumps monster running loose: Slappy The Living Dummy, and send Bob Roth straight to prison forever.

Lincoln: Try to kill Jillian and frame you, will they?! They better say goodbye to their pathetic lives for what they've done, and once we get done with those two goddamn parasites, you're next, Damien Algenon.

Selene Arcangela: For too many years, you've tried to kill me, Lincoln, and the rest of The Guardian Angels and all in the service of that bastard, Lucifer. Well, that ends here and now, you better be ready to face Oblivion for what you've done.

Connor Chan: In hindsight, I should've known better than to do that, and Slappy, you've got some fucking nerve to try and kill Jillian and frame my bro! If I ever see your ugly face, I'M GONNA SHOVE YOU STRAIGHT INTO A FUCKING WOODCHIPPER!

Alicia Chan: Nico, did you just hear…?!

Nico: I did, sis, I did. Connor, when we face that stupid dummy, we're gonna rip him limb from limb and make him suffer!

Jillian then joined us.

Luna Loud: Dude, didn't you hear J.D.? Get some rest back at the Estate.

Jillian: No. I'm helping you guys. It's my encounter with Slappy that got Nico scared of him in the first place. And Nico's in this mess because I got myself killed. I have to make this right.

Me: What!?

Pain Yatta: Now that you say it, we never DID know how Nico became scared of Slappy.

Nico: Guys, this isn't the time to-

Luan: Actually, Nico, we've decided to catch Slappy and Bob Roth off guard while they think they've won. So, we pretty much have time.

Me: Yeah Nico you can tell us. Nico was it the book that Jillian was from responsible for scaring you?

Elena Validus: Nico, why don't you explain how your fear of Slappy started?

Nico: Well, it all started when I was in elementary school., I was in thee library.

Nico told us all about what what went down

Nico: My teacher was just putting on a Goosebumps video for the class to watch.

Poromon: Me and Poliwag were with him.

Crimson Dynamo: Really?

Poromon: Yep. It was Bride of The Living Dummy.

Me: This one right.

I pulled out the book.

Nico: Yep. But this was the TV version of it.

Billy Numerous: So you could see it in full detail, right?

Nico: That's right.

He told us what happened.

---

Jillian Zinman's life is a hassle, mainly due to having to deal with her six-year-old twin sisters Katie and Amanda, who always bring along with them Mary-Ellen, a life-size doll that they constantly use to torment her. After she insults the doll, Jillian wakes up in the middle of the night to see the twins trying to cut her hair, claiming that Mary-Ellen told them to. The next day, Jillian's mother tells her to take the twins and Mary-Ellen to the Little Theater for the ventriloquist show. Jillian brings along her best friend Harrison.

The ventriloquist is a man named Jimmy O'James who arrives onstage with his dummy Slappy. Jillian notices that Jimmy looks unhappy, made no better as the act is nothing but Slappy hurling harsher and harsher insults on Jimmy. The pair then ask for some audience participation. Katie and Amanda volunteer, only for them and Mary-Ellen to be hurled even harsher insults. After the show, the twins run off backstage to tell Slappy how mean he was. Jillian and Harrison give chase until Jillian finds Jimmy's dressing room. As she spies on him, she sees Jimmy arguing with Slappy, eventually leading to Slappy slapping Jimmy hard in the face, making his nose bleed. When Jimmy notices Jillian spying on them, he claims that this was all just a routine for the show. Jillian believes him and leaves.

Jillian eventually finds Katie and Amanda and takes the twins to Dairy Queen, where they force her to buy an ice cream for Mary-Ellen. When they get home, Jillian is shocked to find Slappy sitting on the couch. Harrison shows up and mentions that he had found Slappy in the dumpster and brought him home with him, believing that Jimmy must have gotten rid of the dummy. Slappy suddenly bites Jillian's hand, but Harrison assumes that his jaw must be broken. They also find the paper containing the magic words in Slappy's breast pocket. Jillian almost reads the words aloud, but her mother calls them for dinner. Harrison leaves Slappy with Jillian as her father is an aspiring carpenter with his own workshop. After an incident at dinner involving Mary-Ellen, Jillian begins to plan some sort of revenge on her sisters. After a failed attempt, the twins say they want to tell her something important but Jillian doesn't listen out of anger.

Jillian and Harrison head to the local magic shop to buy props for their clown act for an upcoming four-year old's birthday party, as being a clown has been Jillian's longtime passion. The two spot Jimmy O'James exiting the shop. They try to tell them that they have Slappy, but he tells them to get rid of him before it's too late, then runs off. Jillian returns home, having found squirting playing cards for the clown act, but sees that her lizard cage has been broken into and her pet lizard Petey has gone missing, with Slappy near the scene of the crime. She eventually finds Petey in Slappy's mouth. Believing the twins had something to do with it, Katie and Amanda are forced to put Mary-Ellen in the closet, the twins say that this will make her very angry.

The next day, Jillian and Harrison perform their clown act at the birthday party, but everything goes wrong. From bad jokes to empty squirting cards, it just makes the kids unhappy. When they attempt a whipped cream pie prank, things get worse as the cream was replaced with some kind of soap, which injures some of the party-goers. Jillian believes it to once again be the work of the twins and resumes her plan for revenge. She also decides to give up being a clown, as Harrison's proposal of a ventriloquism act interests her more. When she confronts Katie and Amanda about the sabotage of her clown act, they say that they were at a friend's house the whole day, so they couldn't have done anything.

Harrison and Jillian find Jimmy's address in hopes of learning about ventriloquism. However, when they arrive, they find the house abandoned with destroyed and unfinished dummies lying around. They find a diary that mentions the origins of Slappy: he was created by an evil sorcerer who would create evil toys; ones he would use to steal from or injure children. He created his most evil creation, Slappy from the wood of a coffin and then put his evil inside it. The diary mentions the magic words to awaken Slappy, but Jimmy managed to put him back to sleep before abandoning him. Jillian believes that Katie and Amanda may had read the spell and awakened Slappy.

Jillian's parents leave for the night, so she has to take care of Katie and Amanda. When she enters her room, she sees Slappy by the mirror with the words Where is my bride? written with lipstick on the mirror. Jillian tries to see if Slappy's alive, but the dummy doesn't move. After going to the bathroom to calm down, she suddenly hears a commotion downstairs. Jillian enters the dining room to find food and broken plates everywhere with Slappy sitting at the table, the twins in a panic. Slappy disappears again and is then found on Jillian's bed, once again with the words Where is my bride? now written on her wall. Jillian ends up grounded for the mess and tells

Harrison that she won't use Slappy for their ventriloquist act, so Harrison replaces him with another dummy named Maxie.

Jillian and Harrison host another birthday party in the basement of Jillian's house. However, when they open the dummy case, they find Slappy inside. They decide to use Slappy and Mary Ellen for their performance instead. Everything goes well until Slappy vomits green slime on the children. Slappy then holds a boy named Eddie hostage, saying that he wants his bride. Jillian thinks he must mean Mary-Ellen, but Slappy rejects the doll, saying that he wants Jillian to be his bride. When she refuses, Slappy headbutts her in the nose, calling it a "love tap." Suddenly Mary-Ellen awakens and starts to fight with Slappy, saying she brought Slappy to life to marry her, not Jillian. Katie and Amanda tell Jillian the truth - that Mary-Ellen had been alive and had enslaved them ever since they first got her, and that she was the one behind all the terrible things that befell Jillian.

Mary-Ellen reveals that she wanted to bring Slappy to life to make Jillian's life eternally miserable. Slappy fights off Mary-Ellen and says that this birthday party will now be a wedding party with Jillian as his bride. The two dolls continue to wrestle with one another until they end up in Mr. Zinman's workshop. Slappy slices Mary-Ellen with the table saw, but she manages to drag him into the saw as well, causing both to be cut in half. Slappy's remains try to attack Jillian, but falls to the ground and stops moving. The parents arrive to pick up their frightened children, but neither Jillian, Harrison nor the twins mention anything about Slappy or Mary-Ellen.

After cleaning up, Harrison reads another passage from Jimmy's diary that mentions how the destruction of Slappy's body doesn't fully kill him and how his spirit can still possess others. Jillian suddenly says she finally knows how to get her revenge on Katie and Amanda. She opens her mouth wide and vomits green slime all over them.

---

When it was done WE WERE HORRIFIED!

Jillian: I still remember that like it was yesterday.

Bugly: But that wasn't the ending of the episode, wasn't it?

Nico: Nope. The ending of the episode is everyone getting a nasty surprise when it's revealed that Slappy's spirit has possessed Harrison, and laughs maniacally. He said, "Heh, heh, heh! Sorry, folks! Harrison doesn't live here anymore!"

Me: (GROWLS ENRAGED) THAT MOTHERFUCKING TOOTHPICK!

Jillian: (GROWLS) I hate that dummy!

Lola: ME TOO! I WILL NEVER FORGIVE HIM FOR WHAT HE DID TO ME!

Me: She found Slappy and tried to do a dummy act like Luan did but it went terribly wrong.

Brick: Before we continue, I want to say that I'm happy for Sheila.

Sydney: Me too. I became one of the Underground Girls alongside her, remember?

Me: How can we forget.

Sheila: It's going to be awesome being a mother.

Eric Loud: We are gonna be happy parents.

Me: You sure are. And I have a strong feeling she or he will be a gene-slammer too.

Sheila: Yep.

Me: Wow. When is the due date?

Sheila: I have a feeling it will be some time next week.

Teen Titans Lightning: Anyway, continue with your tale.

Nico: Right. After the video, when I came home, I put up a strong front. But when it came to Slappy, I became frightened.

Poromon: Me and Poliwag always had to calm him down when that happened.

Nico: I would have panic attacks, nightmares, I wasn't able to sleep for days, couldn't focus in school, everyone was concerned for me.

Me: Holy shit.

Kate Lloyd: That's like what happened to me because of The Thing. I had the same things.

Me: I know the feeling myself.

Nico: But of course, that ended in 2018 when we fought the Fright Knight.

Hinata: I remember that.

Diabolico: That was the time when you fought Danny's enemies.

Me: I know. I was there! I witnessed the whole thing back then!

Laney: That was crazy!

May: And that was back when Nico joined us.

Me: Having us all together with him made him overcome his fear of Slappy and it made him stronger than ever.

Kate Lloyd: Just like how you all helped me conquer my fear of the Thing.

Lola: Yeah!

Pam: Movie Slappy can stay since he has understandable motives for his actions. But Prime Slappy torments people for fun and loves seeing people suffer. That's why he's gonna die! (cheerfully) So, who's got the termites?

Lana: I do!

Lana pulled out a jar full of them.

Pam: Oh perfect Lana!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Slappy has gone too far this time! And he will pay for everything he has done!

Nico: Slappy better be ready! (EYES GLOW RED) No more Slappy! No more lives will be destroyed by your hatred.

Luan: Anyone get the evidence?

Spiderman: I do. Don't worry.

Deker: We'll tell you when to send it.

Nico: Good. Lets go guys. It's time to end this once and for all.

Me: You're right.

Just then, Chloe Bourgeois' phone rang.

Chloe Bourgeois: Can I take this call?

Bludgeon: Might as well.

Chloe Bourgeois: (answers) Hello?

Andre Bourgeois: Chloe dear. How are you?

Chloe Bourgeois: Good, Dad. Me, Mom, and the rest of the team are finally about to go after Slappy and Bob Roth.

Andre Bourgeois: That's what I wanted to talk to you about. Feel free to destroy Slappy. But bring Bob Roth to Paris so he can be put in the local prison there. He IS a France problem, after all.

Chloe Bourgeois: I'll tell everyone. Thanks dad.

Andre Bourgeois: Go get him Chloe.

She hung up.

Chloe Bourgeois: Dad said to have Bob Roth sent to Paris for punishment.

Me: Well we were going to do that anyway.

Nico: Yep

Shiva: We don't even know where they've been all this time?

Vypra: I have the best trackers in the Masters of Evil looking into it.

Her phone then rang.

Vypra: Oh excuse me.

She answered.

Vypra: (Answered) Hello?

Dark Spicer: Vypra it's Dark. We found Slappy. He's located a hidden cabin in the forests of Wildcat Mountain State Park.

Me: In Southwestern Wisconsin.

Nico: All the way down there.

Sideways turned into his vehicle mode.

Sideways: Race you there!

Nico: You're on! We're coming for you Slappy!

Me: This ends NOW!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Jillian Zinman's house to destroy the last Goosebumps monster running loose: Slappy The Living Dummy and send Bob Roth straight to prison forever, and once we got done with those two, Selene Arcangela and Lincoln are going to destroy Damien Algernon, the servant of Lucifer and their old enemy.

We got ready and we were Off.

We arrived and saw the cabin and saw them drinking wine.

Winx Club Layla: There they are.

Slappy: (laughs as he and Bob Roth clink glasses) A toast to Nico's misery!

Bob Roth: You said it! Good thing I posted what you told me to!

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) That's right. Laugh it up!

We heard them talking and we were broadcasting their whole conversation to the world including the cities of Gotham Royal York and Paris.

THIS FURTHER INCRIMINATED THEM!

Power Girl: Entrance time!

We went at them.

They laughed and then the area turned into the planet Glaren and then the spirits of wood eaters came and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard! We came out!

Nico: SLAPPPPPYYY!

Slappy: WHAT!? BUT I THREW YOU IN JAIL!

Nico: I will never forgive you for everything you did!

Jillian: And you thought you killed me! But you thought wrong!

Slappy gasped!

Slappy: WHAT!? BUT HOW! I KILLED YOU! YOU MUST BE A GHOST!

Jillian: If I was a ghost can I do this!?

She fired a laser blast and blasted off Slappy's leg!

Killer Shrike: Do it, Peter!

Spiderman: (innocently) Oh look. Evidence of Nico's innocence. (sends it) Oops!

EVERYONE on Social Media saw it and THEY GASPED! IT WAS REALLY SLAPPY THAT KILLED JILLIAN AND FRAMED NICO FOR IT!

BUSTED!

Me: You rotten motherfucking toothpick! You don't have anymore of your minions to come and save you now!

I teleported a punched him square in the face and bashed him into a rock and he fell to pieces! But he got up and put himself back together.

Me: I knew it wasn't going to be easy. That was for starters.

Nico: Wait. Does anyone hear that?

An army of Dummies showed up.

Slappy: Did you think I wouldn't have a backup plan? I used my powers to bring all these Ventriloquist Dummies to life. Now, any last words?

Maria: Go to Hell.

I fired waves of fire and incinerated the army!

Nico: Slappy! I will never forgive you for everything you've done!

HE WENT SUPER SAIYAN INFINITY!

Nico: You make me Sick Slappy! For over 16 years I've had to put up with your evil and terror! NO MORE! (FLARES UP POWER WITH EXTREME AND DEVASTATINGLY ULTIMATE FURY!) THE

WRATH OF THE SAIYANS WILL MAKE SURE YOU PAY FOR YOUR CRIMES! (ROARS IN EXPLOSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FURY!)

HE FLARED UP HIS POWER WITH INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE FORCE AND HE WASS GOING TO MAKE SURE THAT SLAPPY PAID FOR HIS CRIMES TIMES THREE HUNDRED QUINTILLION INFINITIES!

(IT'S TERROR TIME AGAIN BY SKYCYCLE PLAYS)

You hear the screeching of an owl

You hear the wind begin to howl

You know there's zombies on the prowl

And

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

You hear the beating of your heart

You know the screaming's gonna start

Here comes the really scary part

'Cause

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

All the trees begin to moan

And the monsters grunt and groan

Rotting faces full of slime

Don't you know it's terror time?

And…

It's terror time again

They got you running through the night

It's terror time again

And you just might die of fright

It's a terrifying time

Nico flew at him with incredible speed and bashed him all over the place with kicked him in the stomach!

Bob Roth: BOSS!

POW!

I punched Bob Roth in his face and knocked him down.

Chloe: Venom!

This Paralyzed Bob Roth.

Chloe: Don't be such a baby. This is only temporary. Long enough for us to arrest you!

Sheila put the cuffs on him.

Nico punched Slappy and kicked him all over!

KROW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

He punched him in his face and kicked him in his stomach, punched him in the head and kicked him in the chest!

Another wave of Dummies appeared.

Missy Rodgers: Release the termites!

While this was going on, Poromon was busy drinking beer.

Poromon: What a great show!

CHAINSAW NOISES!

Dummies: TERMITES OH THE HORROR! WHAT A WORLD! WHAT A WORLD! WHO WOULD HAVE THOUGHT A BUNCH OF MOTHERFUCKING MONSTERS LIKE YOU WOULD DESTROY OUR EVIL WICKEDNESS WITH THESE BUGS!

They were destroyed!

I fired waves of fire and incinerated the dummies all over. Nico punched Slappy.

Nico: THAT WAS FOR FRAMING ME!

Jillian kicked Slappy in the stomach!

Jillian: THAT WAS FOR KILLING ME!

She kicked Slappy in his head!

Poromon then got drunk.

He threw beer bottles and smashed them onto Slappy!

Slappy: OW! What the…

POW!

Poromon pecked him.

Woody Woodpecker: You know what's worse than termites? ME!

He pecked Slappy all over!

Woody Woodpecker: Guess Who!? HEHEHE HA HA! HEHEHE HA HA! HEHEHE HA HA! HEHEHEHEHEHEHEE!

Slappy fires green goo from his nose at Poromon but he countered by puking.

The blasts of slop collided and Poromon's puke got all over Slappy!

YUCK!

Then Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, and Saix came.

Me: Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, and Saix!

Nico: You guys have the usual battles! I'll handle this.

Kaos: Congrats on Sheila for becoming Pregnant.

Dr. Viktor: I knew it was only a matter of time.

Technus: 1 Underground Girl down, 7 to go.

Me: Yep.

Firebrand: (to Me) We heard you fought a Terminator Manaphy and Horsea.

Me: We sure did.

Mr. Fizz: (laughs) You know why I wish I was there!

Me: Yeah it was awesome and cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Beevil came.

Me: Up for another round I see Beevil.

Beevil: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Beevil: Do I even want to know how Slappy got all these Dummies?

Me: I think some things are best left unsaid.

Qin: Yeah.

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Princess Celestia, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Evil Golden Queen, Evil Chef Pepperjack, Evil Dreamcatcher, Evil Gulper, Evil Dr. Krankcase, Evil Chompy Mage, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue was battling Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea and Flare the Papillon and Wax Syd transformed

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos: (to Twilight) Nico's rescue was battling Terminator Manaphy and Terminator Horsea. Flare the Papillon and Wax Syd transformed too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome to see.

Carol Ferris: Yeah it sure was. J.D.'s analysis revealed that they were a combo of a T-800, T-1000 and a T-X. Which was really advanced.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy that was awesome.

Spyro: They were REALLY advanced robots.

Kaos: That is really amazing! Lets do it for I, KAOS, Command it!

Twilight Sparkle: MAGIRA LETS SHOW SOME MAGIC!

She turned into a Princess themed hero!

Twilight Sparkle: I am LADY MAGIC FRIENDSHIP! (ECHOING) MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

She fired a wave of magic and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Irma, Taranee, Cornelia, Hay Lin, Elyon, Megan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Zs'Skayr, Dracula (Scooby Doo), Wolfman (Scooby Doo), Phantom of Vasquez Castle, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - Us battling Another Wrecker, Piledriver, Bulldozer, Thunderball, Hot Rodney, and Dodgeball Wizard who were the Keyblade Knight of Valmorg and the Embodiment of Beer

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor (to Will): Nico, Dan's team, Dodgeball Wizard's team, and the others did good battling Another Wrecker, Piledriver, Bulldozer, Thunderball, Hot Rodney, and Dodgeball Wizard. They were the Keyblade Knight of Valmorg and the Embodiment of Beer.

Will: (LAUGHS) That Embodiment was the funniest we ever encountered!

Snowdrop: She sure was and the Knight of Valmorg was the hottest ever!

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) The Embodiment always sang How Dry I Am which was really funny.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) (LAUGHS) The mascots are in heaven from her!

Sunburn: Yeah they are drinking a lot from her!

They laughed!

Dr. Viktor: That is really funny! Looks like the mascots have another awesome drinking buddy. Lets do it!

Will: CANDRAKORA LETS DEFEND THE MAGIC!

She turned into a Guardian of Candrakar hero!

Will: I am PRINCESS CANDRAKAR! (ECHOING) MAGIC OF LIGHTNING BURST!

She fired a wave of magic and energy and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Ben, Kevin, Julie, Alan, Michael Morningstar, Chione, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Count Spankulot, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Gramma Stuffum, Six Gum Gang, Common Cold, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - Lincoln's rescue was in Hyrule and we battled Twinrova

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz (to Gwen): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Hyrule. He battled Twinrova there.

Gwen Tennyson: They sure did. It was really cool!

Bulma: Boy I'll say. It was really awesome to see in action.

Rarity: It was most fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was awesome and cool!

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Mr. Fizz: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Gwen Tennyson: ANODIRA LETS MAKE SOME MAGIC!

She turned into an Anodite hero!

Gwen Tennyson: I am LADY ANODYNE! (ECHOING) MANA FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Robin, Beast Boy, Tara, Raven, Starfire, Kole, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Lunch Lady Ghost, Skulker, Ghost Ember, Kitty, Johnny 13, Undergrowth, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow - Bowser's Lava Lair Galaxy was next and we met the Kiramagers Embodiment

---

Technus was next.

Technus (to Cyborg): Bowser's Lava Lair Galaxy was next. Nico met the Kiramagers Embodiment there.

Cyborg: They weren't just one embodiment it was 2! Their names were Crystal Crystalia and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) They are both the Twins of Light and Darkness. One is for Crystalia for Light and the other is for

Yodonheim of Darkness.

Pinkie Pie: We thought it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really interesting to hear about.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding.

Technus: Wow! That is really amazing! Glad they had an awesome time on that one. Lets do it!

Cyborg: CYRA LETS MAKE GEARS!

He turned into a Cybernetic hero!

Cyborg: I am LORD CYBER! (ECHOING) CYBERNETIC MEGABLAST!

He fired a blast of energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

* * *

Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Tyler Bowman, Shope, Roach, Amy, Marina, Superman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Scorcher, Firefly, Axel, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - The Mascots were playing Football

* * *

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand (to Kevin Reynolds): The Mascots were playing Football. Who won?

Kevin: The Mascots did and it was awesome!

Blossom: It was really fun and Lynn and Rainbow Dash had fun there as well.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) It sure was amazing!

Apple Bloom: Everyone sure had fun on that.

Flashwing: That was awesome.

Firebrand: Glad everyone had fun. Lets do it!

Kevin: FIREFLIGHT LETS BURNFLY!

He turned into a Fireball themed hero!

Kevin: I am Master Firefly! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Bloom, Musa, Layla, Roxy, Stella, Tecna, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Mojo Jojo, 2016 Princess, Fashionistas, Gangreen Gang, Sedusa, Amoeba Boys, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - The Mascots had fun

---

Manboy was next.

Man Boy (to Flora): The Mascots had fun. How many touchdowns did they score?

Flora: Fortress Maximus counted 6 of them and it was amazing.

Yuki Yuna: It sure was and everyone had fun.

Fluttershy: They sure did and it was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was awesome and fun.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was awesome.

Man Boy: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Flora: ELINPHA LETS BLOOM!

She turned into a nature fairy hero!

Flora: I am Lady Linphea! (ECHOING) NATURE STORM OF LINPHEA!

She fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Mindy, Jasmine, Akiza, Tea, Mai Valentine, Serenity Wheeler, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Mojo Jojo, Amoeba Boys, Gangreen Gang, Sedusa, 2016 Morbucks, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - SLAPPY WENT INTO JILLIAN'S HOUSE AND KILLED HER TO FRAME NICO!? THAT ROTTEN MOTHERFUCKING TOOTHPICK!

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fatale (to Alexis): SLAPPY WENT INTO JILLIAN'S HOUSE AND KILLED HER TO FRAME NICO!? THAT ROTTEN MOTHERFUCKING TOOTHPICK!

Alexis: YEAH! He really crossed the line big time!

Sasame Fuma: What he did shows that he is a true barbarian!

Starlight Glimmer: He is beyond pure evil! Slappy is pure evil incarnate!

Cozy Glow: He makes even Lord Tirek and Queen Opaline look like saints!

Hex: That is putting it mildly!

Femme Fatale: Yeah what a monster! Lets do it!

Alexis: WHIRA LETS SHINE IN THE NIGHT!

She turned into White Night Dragon theme hero!

Alexis: I am LADY WHITE NIGHT! (ECHOING) WHITE NIGHT ICE BLAST!

She fired a wave of ice and energy and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Star Lord, Gamora, Groot, Draxx, Mantis, Stan Lee, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Sportsmaster, Trickster, Spymaster, Evil Strike Man, Evil Star Man, Evil Shade Man, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - Good thing our security cameras caught Slappy red handed

---

Trapster was next.

Trapster (to Rocket): Good thing our security cameras caught Slappy red handed. Nico didn't even resist arrest.

Rocket Raccoon: No Nico was a good guy obeying like that. But thanks to our Security Cameras and Spiderman's Photography work we cleared his name!

Jasmine: Yeah that was a close one.

Rainbow Dash: We also found out that Sheila is pregnant!

Trapster: Cool! So she decided to become a parent.

Scootaloo: She sure did!

Whirlwind: Yeah that is awesome!

Trapster: I'm so happy for her. Lets do it!

Rocket Raccoon: RACCONA LETS SNEAK!

He turned into a Raccoon themed hero.

Rocket Raccoon: I am SNEAK THIEF! (ECHOING) THIEF BLAST SURPRISE!

He fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Naruto, Sasuke, Sakura, Fu, Hinata, Ino, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cybertron Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Ebon, Hotstreak, Talon, Puff, Carmen Dillo, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Slappy is going to PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE DID

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor (to Randy): (Jamaican Accent) Slappy is going to PAY FOR EVERYTHING HE DID, MON! The movie version of Slappy can stay.

Randy: Yeah he sure will pay! What he did to Jillian was horrible!

Lyna: He has no soul and is completely pure evil!

Tayuya: That is fucking A true!

Princess Celestia: He should have been thrown into the sun and burned.

King Solar: Big time. What he did not just to Nico but everyone he came into contact with is pure evil times 1,000,000.

Solar Eclipsa: And he had the audacity to make Lola look bad!

Amber Morning: No kidding there!

Spotlight: Yeah what a jerk!

Kangor: I'm amazed that happened to Lola mon. Lets do it!

Randy: NINJAORA LETS FIGHT!

He turned into a Ninja Themed hero!

Randy: I am MASTER RANDY! (ECHOING) NINJA STAR SHOWER!

He fired waves of energy ninja stars! The group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Carol, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Becky, Dana, Leni, Mandee, Jackie. Whitney, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Axel, Demyx, Evil Luxord, Marluxia, Larxene, Evil Roxas, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - Slappy has had this coming

---

Saix was next.

Saix: (to Carol) Slappy has had this coming. I wonder what surprise Nico has in store for him.

Carol: Remember when Darkrai saw into Nico's mind and saw all the memories of everything he did with us?

Saix: Yeah I do.

Carol: Well Slappy made a terrible mistake there. Salem is ALWAYS protecting his mind from harm and anyone coming into him. Slappy saw the same things.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: Yeah Slappy may be smart but he is completely stupid.

Princess Luna: He sure is.

Moondust: He completely underestimated us.

Snowdrop: Big time.

Gari: And that lead to his undoing.

Blackout: It sure did.

Saix: No kidding! Lets do it!

Carol: KAIJURA LETS MAKE ACTION!

She turned into a Mothra themed hero!

Carol: I am LADY KAIJU! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING FORCE BLAST!

She fired a blast of lightning and they fired waves of darkness and the blasts hit the group and smashed them down.

---

## Yamato Kazakiri the Red Zyuohger VS Master Zik

---

Master Zik was next.

Master Zik: Boy this was a wild adventure.

Yamato: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Juru VS Mr. X

Mr. X was next.

Juru: I'm going to shine.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

## Zayto VS Toon Patrol

The Toon Patrol was next.

Zayto: Okay you buttfaces, taste this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Toon Patrol down.

## Kaito Goshikida vs Melone

Melone was next.

Melone: This will be fun!

Kaito: You bet it will be.

Kaito fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

## Taro VS Butterfly Absolute God Deboth

Butterfly Absolute God Deboth was next.

Taro: I will make this festive.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Morrigan Nightshade VS Gedou Shinken Red

---

Dark Samurai Red was next.

Morrigan Nightshade: You know Black looks good on you.

Dark Samurai Red: Thanks.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Illiana Illumina VS Dark Shishi Red

---

Dark Shishi Red was next.

Illiana Illumina: I'm going to make you shine!

She fired a wave of light and blasted him down.

---

Cleopatra Pharaoh VS Princess Ahmanet.

---

Princess Ahmanet was next.

Cleopatra Pharaoh: It's going to be an honor to fight you ancestor.

Princess Ahmanet: I will not disappoint you.

Cleopatra and Ahmanet clashed and fiery explosions blasted out all over and she kicked Ahmanet down and blasted her and smashed her down.

---

Xillia Xerotes VS Gynagamoth

---

Gynagamoth was next.

Xillia Xerotes: I'm going to really dry you up!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Irina Holocene VS Krystalinda

---

Krystalinda was next.

Irina Holocene: I'm going to unleash the Ice Age on you.

Krystalinda: Bring it on.

Irina Holocene: Gladly.

She fired a wave of ice and froze her.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Rider, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Beevil

---

Beevil was next.

Beevil: Your hubby is really tearing Slappy apart!

May: I have a feeling he's going to do more than that!

Beevil: Me too! Lets do it!

May teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Slappy the Dummy, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti-Goosebumps symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

She teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed and were ready!

May: YEAH! Lets get her guys!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the Thunderstorm Cannon!

May: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and the blasts all hit Beevil and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

She was dead!

May: YEAH! Beevil you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: There might still be Goosebumps monsters remaining.

Tsukasa: But you won't be one of them!

Me: After today you will be a forgotten memory!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Red!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Blue!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Green!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kiramai Silver!

Tsukasa turned into the Kiramai Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kiramagers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

They turned into the Kiramagers too!

We were ready to rip him apart!

We went and blasted and smashed Slappy all over.

Sydney fired waves of energy and blasted Slappy all over.

Hinata: GENTLE STEP: TWIN LION FISTS!

She formed energy fists that looked like Lions and blasted Slappy all

over.

Luan: This one will Shine you up!

She fired a wave of light and blasted Slappy.

Vypra slashed and blasted Slappy.

Winx Club Layla fired waves of water and blasted Slappy.

Missy Rodger: YOU HAVE TORMENTED NICO FOR FAR TOO LONG SLAPPY!

She fired an energy ball and blasted Slappy all over.

Riggan blasted and smashed him too.

Kaos: DOOM SHARK FORCE BLAST!

Dr. Viktor: PURPLE LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Mr. Fizz: SODA FURY BLAST!

Technus: TECHNO LIGHTNING BURST!

Firebrand: FIRESTORM BURST WAVE!

Man Boy: MANLINESS BURST BLAST!

Femme Fatale: WOMEN OF POWER BLAST!

Trapster: TRAPS OF DOOM BLAST!

Kangor: JAMAICAN BANANA BOMB STORM!

Saix: MOONLIGHT FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Trypticon, Fortress Maximus, May and Rainbow Dash used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced May and Rainbow Dash's powers, Trypticon's Flash Cannon and Fortress Maximus's lasers 100-fold.

Trpyticon and Rainbow Dash: RAINBOW LIGHT FLASH BEAM!

Fortress Maximus and May: ICEFIRE LASER BARRAGE!

Rice of the Crab and Killer Shrike: CRAB SOUND STORM!

Cole of Wild Force and Wolf: WILD FORCE FURY BLAST!

Julie of Upgrade and Captain Boomerang: UPGRADE BOOMERANG BLAST!

Akira of Iron Man and Crimson Dynamo: IRON MAN BLAST STORM!

Kim Possible the Spy and Lady Shiva: SPIES OF THE DARK BLAST!

Ben 10 of the Galaxy and Billy Numerous: GALAXY OF THE OMNITRIX BLAST!

Ruby Rose of the Rose Flame and Deker: ROSE FLAME SAMURAI BLAST!

Maxxine of the Sting and Mummy: MUMMY STING STRIKE!

Musa of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC DEMON BLAST!

Lucca of Fire and Rowdyruff Boys: BUTTKICING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nico, May, Rainbow Dash, Eli, me, Laney, Jillian and Lola: GOOSEBUMPS DEATHRAY BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy.

Lincoln: WOOD EATER ELEMENT STYLE: TERMITE!

Mai Shiranui: WOOD EATER FIRE STYLE: WOOD-BORING BEETLES!

Yuna: WOOD EATER WATER STYLE: CARPENTER ANTS!

Julie: WOOD EATER EARTH STYLE: CARPENTER BEES!

Chie: WOOD EATER WIND STYLE: HORNTAIL WASPS!

Sari: WOOD EATER LIGHTNING STYLE: POWDERPOST BEETLE!

They fired waves of elements and they formed into said insects.

Lincoln and his harem: WOOD EATER FINAL SMASH: WOOD BUG MANIA!

They summoned various wood eating bugs to devour Slappy! All that was left of him was his head.

Nico: IT'S OVER, SLAPPY! YOUR RAMPAGE IS FINALLY OVER, NEVER COME BACK AGAIN!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Ed was bashing Slappy's head all over the place with his face!

Ed: I'm a woodpecker!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Ed: Cept with dummies!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GOOD ONE LUMPY!

But then Slappy turned into a Spirit!

Slappy: (as a spirit) Did you forget my secret trick?!

With that, Slappy's spirit went into me.

May: (frightened): Nico?

Nico chuckled evilly before turning around to reveal Slappy was possessing him showing that he had his evil eyes.

Slappy: (in Nico's body) Heh, heh, heh! Sorry, folks! Nico doesn't live here anymore! (laughs maniacally)

Me: (SMIRKS) Like I didn't see that coming!

Salem: (IN NICO'S HEAD) GET OUT OF HIS BODY NOW!

Poromon: Please listen to me. After all the good you've done, please think about what you're doing! Nico, I'm begging you! Think of May, Nico! What would she say if she saw you doing this! PLEASE STOP!

Slappy: (in Nico's body) Oh, Poromon. Your old partner's gone. But don't worry. Your new partner's coming home! (laughs evilly)

Nico: NO!

Slappy: WHAT THE!?

Nico: YOU ARE NOT CONTROLLING ME! I KNEW YOU WERE GOING TO DO THIS! I AM NOT LETTING YOU LIVE IN ME!

Salem: That's right! You are not welcome in his body! NOT WITH ME PROTECTING IT!

Me: Let me handle this, Salem. After all, my friends are inside my head too.

Figures began to appear in my mindscape and Slappy realized they were all the friends I've made throughout the years. First came Poliwag, Maria, and William. But that wasn't all. Slappy saw Arkayna, Draco, Goku, Lori Loud, Cornelia, Natalia Somonmenchikov, Jason Lee Scott, Ripster, Dr. Nick, Shu, Zayto, Kit Taylor, Rainbow Dash, Lynn Loud, Vegeta, Lightning Dust, Musa, Amore, 2003 Leo, Aurico, Otto Rocket, Ish, Sunny Bridges, Apple White, Salem, Lincoln Loud, Trunks, Sunny Starscout, Taranee, Matau, Tommy Oliver, Marinette, Tony Jones, Nate, Jak and Daxter, Blu, Tecna, Lola Loud, Maud Pie, Piccolo, Sunset Shimmer, Julie Carolina, Sonic, TJ Johnson, Turbo, Maggie Peyton, Ratchet and Clank, Church, Piper, Lily Loud, Pepperdance, Nuova Shenron, Kopaka, Flurry Heart, Tai Kamiya, Andros, Marcus Damon, Mikey Kudo, Emu, Michael, Bloom, Cayenne, Courage, Oceanus Shenron, Will Vandom, Cadance, Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji Hino, Blossom Z, Georgina, Luna Loud, Sam S.L., Xenia the Xerneas, Irma, Kadma, Carter Grayson, Ed the Protector, Aligned Bumblebee, Cody Burns, Snake, Shoichi, Rice, Konan, Laney Loud, Naruto, Maxxine, Lyra Heartstrings, Wes, Joe, Astro Boy, Marty, Sougo, Taro, Kendra, Varie, Linka Loud, Girl Jordan, Applejack, Lewa, Cole Evans, Chiro, Dudley Puppy, Charlie Brown, Andy Johnson, Valiant, Emerald Goldenbraid, Sakura Haruno, Fu, Ino, Lillian Hale, Trixie Lulamo, Shane Clarke, Dan Kuso, Kai (Ninjago), 2012 Leo, Kouta, Artha, Sydney, Hinata, Luan, Vypra, Winx Club Layla, Missy Rodgers, Connor McKnight, Zatch & Kiyo, Jason Jenkins & Kong, UA Iron Man, Ness, Jason James, Sheila, Inspector Fox, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Pohatu, Nerissa, Jack Landors, Ace Bunny, Keiichiro, Lupin, Sento, Legion Superman, Nanette, Lana, Fancy Pants, Lisa, Gali, Yan Lin, Nick Russel, Twilight, Mal, Izuku, Hitoshi, Jim Lake Jr, Qin, Lucy Loud, Brittney, Haiku, Nokama, Cassidy, Mack Hartford, Akira, Axel Manning, Mike Chilton, Soji, Takumi, Fluttershy, Cloudkicker, Melon Mint, Spitfire, Takanuva, Irena Malloy, Casey Rhodes, Ruby Rose, Ang Leung, Laval, Ryotaro Nogami, Lin Chung, Starlight Glimmer, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Scotsman, Winx Club Stella, Vinyl Scratch, Scott Truman, Tracer, Animated Optimus, Live Action Optimus, Wataru, Jun Fudo, Pinkie Pie, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Bonnie Terrez, Roxy, Kita Birmingham, Jayden Shiba, Randy Cunningham, Kermit, Rango, Tsukasa Kadoya, Ikki and Vice, Tahu, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Nuju, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Troy, Tyler

Bowman, Eli Shane, Tyson, Shotaro and Philip, Natsumi Tsujimoto, Zarya, me, Riley Anderson, Poromon, Megan, Evelyn Burmingham, Kairi Yano, Aerrow, Lucky, Kaito, Touma Kamiyama, Kazuma, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Whenua, Ellie Singh, Yusei, Devon, Juni Cortez, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, Gingka, Vakama, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Elyon, Matt Olson, Tyler Nevarro, Dante Vale, Dino Tyranno, Max (Dino Squad), Haruto, Ty Rux, Rarity, Sirius, Toru, Carol, Flora, Erica Haddock, Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert Wheeler, Right, Juru, Aruto, Zixx, Princess Celestia, Leni Loud, Ren & Stimpy, Eli, Onewa, Halinor, Brody, Arkayna, Yin & Yang, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, Ultrox, Hay Lin, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Onua, Moondancer, Juniper Lee, Zick, Yamato, Yost Spiderman, Takeru, and Kylie Griffin. Finally, he saw May, who held his hand as They smiled at each other.

Nico: You will never control me as long as I have my friends with me! YOU ARE ALWAYS NOTHING!

Nico: Get him guys!

The ones that could morph did so before all of them charged at Slappy.

We went and bashed him and expelled him from Nico's head!

He was out!

Nico: IT'S OVER, SLAPPY! YOUR RAMPAGE IS FINALLY OVER, NEVER COME BACK AGAIN!

Me: NO MORE SLAPPY! NO MORE LIVES WILL BE DESTROYED BY YOUR HATRED! IT'S OVER FOR YOU!

Nico then put the kanji for Judgement on him.

Nico: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

Slappy was found guilty by all those he hurt and he was fading!

Me: You will never be welcome her Slappy!

Nico: Good bye and good fucking riddance!

Slappy roared in rage and tried to punch Nico one last time but faded away before he could do so.

Nico: See you in your dreams, asshole.

HE WAS GONE FOREVER!

Bob Roth: NO! YOU GODDAMN STUPID HEROES! YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR RUINING MY REVENGE!

Bob Roth ran at us with a knife in hand, but Lincoln reared his foot back, and then… !

KRACK! DING!

LINCOLN GAVE BOB ROTH A SUPERHARD KICK IN HIS CROTCH!

(WILHEIM SCREAM)

Me: (WINCES) OOOH!

Nico: (WINCES) DAMN, THAT'S GOT TO HURT!

Lincoln wrapped him up in gold spider silk and threw him into a portal leading to The Neptune Cryo-Prison where he was flash-frozen and thrown into a doorless windowless Anti-Dark Magic Anti-Dark Orb cell in Supermax Security Solitary Confinement and chained to the wall with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy.

Nico: YES! WE DID IT! THE GOOSEBUMPS MONSTERS ARE FINALLY GONE FOR GOOD!

Me: At long last, they're finally gone!

Lincoln: It's been a long time coming, but now, it's over, The Goosebumps Monsters have been taken down and busted, Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Damien Algernon.

?: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN HUMILIATING ME IN FRONT OF MY LORD, LINCOLN LOUD AND SELENE ARCANGELA! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND AVENGE LORD LUCIFER!

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting

around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Damien Algernon, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Damien Algernon, the dangerous demon servant of Lucifer and the hated archenemy of Selene Arcangela, Lincoln Loud, and his Guardian Angels.

Selene Arcangela: You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: Whoa! You girls really do hate him that much.

Damien Algernon: (DEMONIC VOICE) SHUT UP, YOU WORTHLESS MONKEY FREAK!

Damien Algernon fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico, but the diamond barrier that was still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Damien Algernon.

Selene Arcangela: And for what you just did, you just stepped into deep shit now!

Suddenly, Selene Arcangela's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a white energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, lightning, earth, wind, holy light, darkness, elemental forces, holy magic, archangels, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Damien Algernon, she left white energy, stars, fire, water, ice, lightning, earth, wind, holy light, darkness, elemental forces, holy magic, archangels, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selene Arcangela: I always knew that one day you'd break out of The Ninth Circle as soon as Lucifer's death reached you in Hell. But, he had it coming for the pain and suffering he's caused to too many innocent souls and perpetrating many evil deeds for eons, and now, it's your turn, Damien Algernon. You will pay dearly for serving that traitorous Fallen Angel and for trying to kill us years ago, and you deserve no mercy for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Selene Arcangela was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy with stars, fire, water, ice, lightning, earth, wind, holy light, darkness, elemental forces, and holy magic surrounding the vortex, there are archangels, phoenixes, angels, and The Archangels and Timelords flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Damien Algernon: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Arcangela emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Arcangela grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large heavenly white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a white energy aura with stars, fire, ice, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, elemental forces, holy magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Timelords emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Ice, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, Dark, Holy, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has The Timelords with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Ice, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, Dark, Holy, and Eternity in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her white angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Arcangela has on a sleeveless white blouse, white skirt, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, ice, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, elemental forces, holy magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are The Timelords and The Archangels surrounded by elemental forces. Suddenly, Selene Arcangela felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with colored tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Selene Arcangela has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large white gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Arcangela's massive angelic greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white energy, stars, fire, ice, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, elemental forces, holy magic, phoenixes, angels, and archangels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selene Arcangela's Eternal Holy Elemental Holy Archangel Timelord Goddess Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Holy Elemental Holy Archangel Timelord Goddess Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and The Timelords etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large white gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Selene Arcangela has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Timelords' heads around the belt on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with gold crosses in between the kanji below The Timelords and Archangels that said, "Selene Arcangela, Embodiment of God, Vulgate, Zaphkiel, Sandalphon, Zadkiel, Raphael, Michael, Metatron, Raziel, Camael, Haniel, and Gabriel, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Sephylon, The Ultimate Timelord, Gabrion, the Timelord, Hailon, the Timelord, Kamion, the Timelord, Lazion, the Timelord, Metaion, the Timelord, Michion, the Timelord, Raphion, the Timelord, Sadion, the Timelord, Sandaion, the Timelord, Timelord Progenitor Vorpgate, and Zaphion, the Timelord, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Lincoln's Enemies and Lincoln's Mean Sisters, Archenemy of Gabriel The Mad Archangel and Universe 666 Khan Noonien Singh, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Earth, Light, Darkness, Holy Magic, Phoenixes, Angels, Archangels, and The Timelords"

セレーネ・アルカンジェラ、神の化身、ウルガタ、ザフキエル、サンダルフォン、ザドキエル、ラファエル、ミカエル、メタトロン、ラジエル、カマエル、ハニエル、ガブリエル、フュージョン・ジーン・スラマー・オブ・セフィロン、究極のタイムロード、ガブリオン、ザ・タイムロード、ハイロン、ザ・タイムロード、時の王カミオン、時の王ラジオン、時の王メタイオン、時の王ミシオン、時の王ラフィオン、時の王サディオン、時の王サンダイオン、時の王の始祖ヴォルゲート、時の王ザフィオン、真の不滅にして強力な宇宙の戦士、リンカーンの守護天使のリーダー、ラウドの愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、リンカーンの敵とリンカーンの意地悪な姉妹の軽蔑者、ガブリエルの宿敵狂気の大天使、そして宇宙666のカーン・ヌーニエン・シン、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、氷、水、風、地球、光、闇、聖魔法、フェニックス、天使、大天使とタイムロード

Selene Arcangela has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HEAVEN EMBODIMENT-TIMELORD GODDESS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HOLY CELESTIAL OMNIPOTENT ELEMENTAL HEAVENLY EMBODIMENT TIMELORD GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HOLY CELESTIAL OMNIPOTENT ELEMENTAL HEAVENLY EMBODIMENT TIMELORD GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HOLY CELESTIAL OMNIPOTENT ELEMENTAL HEAVENLY

EMBODIMENT TIMELORD GODDESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Selene Arcangela's Super Angel-Heaven Embodiment-Timelord Goddess-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Damien Algernon saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Selene Arcangela fired a massive barrage of white energy, stars, fire, ice, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, elemental forces, holy magic, phoenixes, angels, and archangels which hit Damien Algernon and he got burned by the holy light and knocked down, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: (GASPS) OH, NO WAY! SELENE ARCANGELA'S TRANSFORMED!

Lincoln: I agree, girls. Selene Arcangela has transformed into her Super Angel-Heaven Embodiment-Timelord Goddess-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, now, the wrath of Heaven is about to be unleashed upon that bastard, Damien Algernon.

Selene Arcangela: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Holy Celestial Omnipotent Heavenly Embodiment Timelord Goddess Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Holy Celestial Omnipotent Heavenly Embodiment Timelord Goddess Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, Linky, now, let's make that demonic asshole pay for what he's done!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and he

joined Selene Arcangela.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've caused enough trouble for us for the last time, Damien. This time, we'll make sure you die here and now, you demonic servant of Lucifer.

Selene Arcangela and Lincoln went after Damien Algernon who continued firing blasts of darkness and Hellfire at them, but they dodged all the attacks, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, symbiote goo, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids at Damien Algernon and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with their massive greatswords leaving scars on him, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, massive greatsword, and angelic and demonic greatswords at his side and firing energy slashes from his claws and he and Selene Arcangela also attacked him with some powerful punches, kicks, and karate chops, and they smashed her all over with their immense and extremely powerful superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts and this was driving Damien Algernon even more madder with rage.

Damien Algernon: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Damien Algernon turned into his demon form as his pale skin turned red, he now has black horns on his head, and his nails turned into black claws, and he went at Lincoln and Selene Arcangela now driven mad by rage and madness. Suddenly, Lincoln reeled back his left fist, and then, he made a punching motion and fired out a massive twisting barrage of black vines with thorns and the pointed tips ensnared Damien Algernon, and then, Lincoln began draining Damien Algernon as red energy flowed out of Damien Algernon and into Lincoln as he began absorbing his energy and assimilating his powers and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Suddenly, Damien Algernon was growing weaker and weaker until he was reduced to a drained and lifeless corpse, and as the black vines and thorns disappeared, he fired out an energy card with the demon's drained soul inside and he banished him to The Black Gates, we cheered wildly for what Selene Arcangela and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Selene Arcangela's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Selene Arcangela: You've had this coming for seven years, Damien, and for your crimes, only eternal damnation awaits you. Thanks for helping me destroy that demonic bastard for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Arcangela wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Arcangela's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and The Timelords flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selene Arcangela sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Whoa, that was one awesome and fierce battle you guys fought against that demonic bastard.

Lincoln: We fought against him before seven years ago and we won, now this time, we made sure we destroyed him for good.

Me: And saved the world from any remnants of The Devil's minions. So, Lincoln, who are the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: That's an easy one, J.D.: Aoi Policeangel, the Evac Gene-Slammer, Benika Policeangel, the Crosswise Gene-Slammer, Chikae Policeangel, the Jolt Gene-Slammer, Daichi Policeangel, the Hoist Gene-Slammer, Emiha Policeangel, the Grapple Gene-Slammer, Fuwa Policeangel, the Skids Gene-Slammer, Haruhi Policeangel, the Mudflap Gene-Slammer, Itoha Policeangel, the Tracks Gene-Slammer, Jun Policeange, the Windcharger Gene-Slammer, Kasumi Policeangel, the Sunstreaker Gene-Slammer, Mio Policeangel, the Flashpoint Gene-Slammer, Nami Policeangel, the Side Burn Gene-Slammer, Omoi Policeangel, the Scattershot Gene-Slammer, and Popori Policeangel, the Wreck-Gar Gene-Slammer.

Selene Emperyous: I knew it would be them, and you guys are going to like meeting them: The Policeangel Sisters, these thirteen girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Math, but they're also training to work alongside the police, like their sister, Ginrei from Giant Robo.

Nico: Whoa, so we got some future officers of the law we're meeting.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, and they're easily identified. Aoi has pink hair with matching clothing, Benika has blue hair with matching clothing, Chikae has black hair with with matching clothing, Daichi has brown hair with with matching clothing, Emiha has white hair with matching clothing, Fuwa has red hair with with matching clothing, Haruhi has yellow hair with with matching clothing, Itoha has pink hair with red streaks along with with matching clothing, Jun has blue hair with purple streaks with with matching clothing, Kasumi has orange hair with with matching clothing, Mio has orange hair with blue streaks with with matching clothing, Nami has indigo hair with with matching clothing, Omoi has yellow hair with red streaks with with matching clothing, and Popori has violet hair with pink streaks with with matching clothing. Lincoln made Ginrei and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Ginrei and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he once stole fireworks and placed them on every sports equipment in order to blow them up.

Me: HE WHAT?! (GROWLS) If Max finds out again, forget it, he's unleashing pure Hell on him again!

Selene Emperyous: Luckily, Lincoln, Ginrei, and her sisters intercepted and they beat the crap out of Bradley Uppercrust III and they removed the fireworks and took him right back to prison.

Lincoln: Serves him right. Oh, and speaking of demonic assholes, you know what this means?

Sebastian Mendez: Yep, tomorrow, the battle to save the world from Universe 666 Sebastian and his mind-controlled minions: the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters' old foes is on. Buster, his gang, The Looney Tunes, The Loonatics, and The Z-Fighters have a really huge fight on their hands.

Me: You said it.

Man Boy: It's over. Slappy is gone for good.

Me: Good fucking riddance to bad rubbish.

Qin: Yeah!

Femme Fatale: And now, his victims have gotten justice.

Trapster: How do you feel, Nico?

Nico: I feel… actually pretty good!

Kangor: We're glad, mon.

Saix: Movie Slappy is the only Slappy now. And like we said, he has understandable motives.

Nico: (smiles) Guys, thank you. All of you. You not only helped me physically. But mentally as well.

Lincoln: Wait. What does that mean?

Maria: Don't spoil the moment, Lincoln.

Me: He's just happy that his nightmare with Slappy is over forever at long last.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But you're welcome Nico. Your friends will never abandon you because they will always look out for you.

Nico: Yep. But thank you guys and great job today everyone.

Lola: Thanks.

Nico: Lets go home. I'm pooped.

Me: Me too.

Jillian: (To the viewers) Slappy is gone forever. Now he is a forgotten memory.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and we finally got rid of The Goosebumps Monsters after we finally began our hunt for them years ago. At home we went to sleep and we were beat. Meanwhile, back at the hideout of Universe 666 Sebastian in the former school, Perfecto Prep, the seal had finally disappeared, and the gate burst open thanks to a blast of Infernal Darkness and a black-clothed figure came out in a fit of rage: it was Universe 666 Sebastian and his mind-controlled minions: the Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters' old foes whom he killed and brought back from the dead under his control.

Universe 666 Sebastian: DAMN THEM! DAMN THAT TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! EVERY SINGLE TIME THEY CONTINUE TO SUCCEED! (ENRAGED SCREAM) IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY MAD! AND SLAPPY, I KNEW YOU'D MESS THINGS UP! NOW, YOU'RE GONE FOREVER! DAMN THEM ALL! YOU BASTARDS WILL ALL PAY, YOU! WILL! ALL! DIEEEEEEE! (DERANGED DEMONIC LAUGHTER)

THE GOOSEBUMPS MONSTERS ARE GONE FOR GOOD, BUT NOW, UNIVERSE 666 SEBASTIAN HAS NOW COME OUT AND HE INTENDS TO CONTINUE WITH HIS PLANS TO DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! NOW, TOMORROW, THE BATTLE IS ON TO SAVE THE EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND FROM THE DEMONIC THREAT OF THE DAMNED AND DERANGED DEMON!

Deadpool then looked at the viewers.

Deadpool: What? There's no ending with Slappy here. He's dead forever. The chapter's done, folks!

THE END

---

Another AWESOME Saga done.

This was awesome! It was for all the Goosebumps monsters. Now you all know the terrible story of how Nico became so terrified of Slappy.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Yolker, Universe 666 Storious, Sculpin and The Phantom of The Bwahpera as well as Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess And Wildberry Princess are heading into the Simulator. And IT'S PAYBACK TIME! Sakura Knudson is going to double-cross Swartz like she was initially planning to do before we killed him and she is going to transform into her most powerful ever! And she is going to really make sure he pays for everything he did! It's going to be as powerful and as explosive as Maxxine's big day mission. Also we're going to battle Another Evolt (Black Hole), Storious, Arc, Another Decade, Cronus, Adel, Banno, White Wizard, Kougane, Sagittarius Zodiarts, Maki, Jun Kazu, Kamen Rider Eternal, Dark Decade, Alligator Imagin, King, Death Imagin, Masato Mashima, Yokuko (Hibiki), Hiroshi, Kamen Rider Orga, Diablo, Kamen Rider Odin, Astronema and Roxy Rocket. Most of those are for the Universe 666 versions of them. And also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spring Man. Her name is Selena Spring and she is really jumpy.

For tomorrow, we're in for a huge battle as discussed in Chapter 2210, Universe 666 Sebastian has come out, and he and his minions are now loose. Now, Buster Bunny and his friends from Acme Acres, The Looney Tunes, The Loonatics, and The Z-Fighters must prepare for the biggest battle not seen since the battle against The Church of Necrom, The Legion of Lincoln Haters, The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Team Dark Phoenix Storm, The Order of Nuestra Santa Muerte, and The Doomsday 23.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to India, and we got word there are reports of a ghost haunting India and killing any who dare to remain on the streets at night, and we're in for a major shock when we find out the identity of this ghost. And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Aoi Policeangel, the Evac Gene-Slammer, Benika Policeangel, the Crosswise Gene-Slammer, Chikae Policeangel, the Jolt Gene-Slammer, Daichi Policeangel, the Hoist Gene-Slammer, Emiha Policeangel, the Grapple Gene-Slammer, Fuwa Policeangel, the Skids Gene-Slammer, Haruhi Policeangel, the Mudflap Gene-

Slammer, Itoha Policeangel, the Tracks Gene-Slammer, Jun Policeangel, the Windcharger Gene-Slammer, Kasumi Policeangel, the Sunstreaker Gene-Slammer, Mio Policeangel, the Flashpoint Gene-Slammer, Nami Policeangel, the Side Burn Gene-Slammer, Omoi Policeangel, the Scattershot Gene-Slammer, and Popori Policeangel, the Wreck-Gar Gene-Slammer, known as The Policeangel Sisters: these thirteen girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Math, but they're also training to work alongside the police, like their sister, Ginrei from Giant Robo. Aoi has pink hair with matching clothing, Benika has blue hair with matching clothing, Chikae has black hair with with matching clothing, Daichi has brown hair with with matching clothing, Emiha has white hair with matching clothing, Fuwa has red hair with with matching clothing, Haruhi has yellow hair with with matching clothing, Itoha has pink hair with red streaks along with with matching clothing, Jun has blue hair with purple streaks with with matching clothing, Kasumi has orange hair with with matching clothing, Mio has orange hair with blue streaks with with matching clothing, Nami has indigo hair with with matching clothing, Omoi has yellow hair with red streaks with with matching clothing, and Popori has violet hair with pink streaks with with matching clothing. Lincoln made Ginrei and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Ginrei and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he once stole fireworks and placed them on every sports equipment in order to blow them up. Luckily, Lincoln, Ginrei, and her sisters intercepted and beat the crap out of Bradley Uppercrust III and they removed the fireworks and took him right back to prison.

In honor of Bob Barker we're going underwater to help SpongeBob and stop him from becoming a Crazy Snail man as we will see that he took in NUMEROUS Snails that were abandoned and we're going to help him give them great homes.

See you next time.

# SANCTUARY

IN HONOR AND MEMORY OF BOB BARKER

This chapter is based on the SpongeBob Squarepants episode Sanctuary.

---

In the Simulator Control Room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Yolker, Universe 666 Storious, Sculpin and The Phantom of The Bwahpera as well as Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess And Wildberry Princess as well as Connor McKnight, Zatch and Kiyo, Jason Jenkins and Kong, UA Iron Man, Ness, Jason James, Sydney, Hinata, Vypra, Winx Club Layla, and Missy Rodgers and we were getting ready for an awesome and fun rescue. The mission? PAYBACK ON SWARTZ! Sakura Knudson was going to double cross that monster and make him pay for everything he did to her.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Sakura Knudson: I can't wait to give the monster that took me a piece of my mind. I've got 10 years of pain to dish out on him.

Me: This is gonna be awesome and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Varie: I have a feeling we're going to be in for a massively and epic explosive fight like with what went down back during Maxxine's big day mission.

Sougo: Boy that was so epic.

Lola: It sure was!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah.

Danny Phantom: And I'm ready to kick some butt. Big time.

Laney: Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Danny, I want to thank you, Roxy Rocket, and your teams for coming

Danny Phantom: Not a problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Princess Hisui: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: Hisui, what do you like to do in your free time?

Hisui: I haven't really thought about it honestly. I've been so busy as princess that I haven't thought about anything fun. But if I were to pick, I would teach magic and techniques to everyone in school.

Me: That's a good idea Hisui.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Sakura Knudson: The kids in all the schools would love that.

Nico: They sure would.

Tsuyu: I agree there.

Nico: You would do good at Hogwarts.

Hisui: Not just there but in all other schools too.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Nico how do you feel now that Slappy is gone forever?

Nico: Want to know how I feel?

Me: Yes!

He then pulled his fist back and was ready to punch me and I braced myself! Then he stopped the punch and then grabbed me in a headlock and tickled me!

Me: (LAUGHS) HEY! (LAUGHS)

Nico: I feel pretty good actually!

Maria: Do you feel… Prime?

Nico:.. I don't want to rip off Primal.

Maria: Oh.

Me: (LAUGHS) Cut it out!

Nico: Sorry.

He let me go.

Me: (LAUGHS) Glad that motherfucking toothpick got what was coming to him.

Nico: You guys actually did help me mentally.

Me: Friendship always exists in bonds, heart, spirit and through love.

Nico: That's right. You guys made sure I would never be controlled by home. Salem helped too.

Eli: She sure did.

Camie: Yeah that was awesome.

Varie: Now we have officially seen the last of that monster.

Vypra: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Hinata: Yeah that is for sure.

Nico: Sydney, Hinata, Luan, Vypra, Winx Club Layla, and Missy Rodgers did good too

Missy Rodger: We sure did.

Luan: Everyone did a great job in all those 24 days.

Me: That is for sure. We can now officially call this event The 24 Days of Goosebumps Terror.

Nico: I like it.

Applejack: Me too. That is a good event.

Me: If this were on Halloween it would have been perfect. But August is just fine.

Nico: Yep. You all did a great job during these 24 days.

Eli: That was so fun.

The Simulator activated and we were in Japan, specifically Swartz' lair.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome. We're going to take down Swartz again, but I sensed it that Sakura's going to transform after she double-crosses him.

Me: Yep, just like how I exploded and transformed against him.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Nico: Oh, this should be good, and J.D., next time, don't try to keep me out of any of your plans.

Me: Yeah, I'll make sure of that, and Lincoln really clobbered me on the head for that one. Damn, I'd forgotten that you're just as strong as me. Ouch.

I had a REALLY huge lump on my head.

Laney: Ouch! Lincoln was that really necessary?

Lincoln: Sorry. You didn't expect me to be the one to reprimand you for that.

May: I was about to do it, but you did in the blink of an eye.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah you beat May to it.

Maria: Next time, we'll leave the reprimanding to you.

Lincoln: Let's not do that, but J.D. learned his lesson. And since we're dealing with Swartz, we're gonna need all hands on deck for this one.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Me: All the team this time. Perfect. Just like what happened last year when we went after that asshole.

Maxxine: Just like what happened with my Big Day last year.

Sougo: That was awesome.

Lincoln: Only this time, he'll be facing a lot more of us as well. (Sensed for Swartz) AHA! Gotcha! I've just picked up on Swartz, he's in his lair, but he's unaware of what's happening and that we're here.

Me: Perfect. Now, let's get this show on the road, I can't wait to see the look on his face when Sakura double-crosses him.

Lincoln: Same here.

Poromon: Let's get going!

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Okay.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: What, they're here in The Simulator?! (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Qin: He is really getting on our nerves.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of

hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Swartz.

We went to the same warehouse he was in. We saw him.

Lincoln: (Whispers) There he is.

Sakura Knudson: It's showtime.

Swartz was angrily stewing in his lair, and then, suddenly, a massive galaxy of stars appeared from out of nowhere covering the room, and then, shooting stars appeared along with mythical beasts as they fired powerful elemental blasts and they hit Swartz all over the place, then, the shooting stars and mythical beasts converged, and a massive explosion erupted as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry were heard, and we appeared.

Swartz: (Sees Sakura Knudson) YOU?!

Sakura Knudson: That's right, me.

We were all ready to face him!

Me: What's a matter Swartz? Didn't like how we beat you before and ripped you to pieces and sent you to the Black Gates?

Swartz: How could you do this? I treated you like a daughter!

Eddy: You mean how you turned her and several people into Anothers, giving them false offers, treated Heure and Ora like shit, tried offing Sougo, getting the other Riders erased temporarily, and killing Jiryu's parents? Some father figure you are!

Me: You are NO FATHER at all! You are nothing but a monster! You turned many of my friends including my twin sister into monsters!

Qin: And so many more!

Sakura Knudson: You may have taken me in and trained me, but to find out that you were going to use me to get rid of my brother and his friends, that's the straw that broke this camel's back! (Thinking) You've caused far too much trouble to too many people and all for your plan for world domination and lied to too many people. (Out Loud) No more.

Suddenly, something within Sakura Knudson's mind snapped as the memories of Swartz' crimes and lies echoed through her head and her neon pink eyes turned neon pink, and she was surrounded by a pink and rainbow energy aura with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, phoenixes, wolves, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sakura Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice from her back, and as she approached Swartz, she left pink and rainbow energy, aura energy, aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, phoenixes, wolves, and angels with every step.

Sakura Knudson: You absolutely make me fucking sick, Swartz, for far too long, you've caused far too much trouble to the Zi-O Kamen Riders and all of Japan and the entire world in your schemes for world domination. (SUDDENLY GETTING SUPER-MEGA PISSED OFF AS HER ENERGY AURA EXPLODES) But, what ultimately crossed it is that you've also kidnapped my brother's friends, Nico's friends, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and you've even made deals with their enemies promising them either their desires for happiness or revenge… , THAT'S THE VERY THING THAT ABSOLUTELY PISSED ME OFF TO NO FUCKING END, YOU GODDAMN ASSHOLE! AND NOW, I WILL SEE TO IT THAT YOU PAY THE

FUCKING PRICE FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE… WITH YOUR OWN BLOOD!

We gasped at the sudden extent of Sakura Knudson's rage: SWARTZ WAS NOW ABSOLUTELY FUCKED TO NO END! HE ANGERED SAKURA, AND NOW, HE'S ABOUT TO GET HIS HEAD RIPPED OFF!

Nico: Yep, there's no doubt about it that she's your sister: she's exploded with incredible power and now, Swartz is literally up shit creek without a paddle!

Me: That's for sure!

Lincoln: And now, the fireworks are about to begin. EVERYONE, TAKE COVER IMMEDIATELY, SHE'S GONNA BLOW!

Eddy: RUN FOR IT!

We ran for cover as Sakura Knudson screamed like a madwoman, and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THERE WAS A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF ENERGY AND SHE WAS SCREAMING LIKE AN INCREDIBLY ANGRY LUNATIC AND HER POWER WAS RISING EXPONENTIALLY AND THE SKIES DARKENED WITH RAINBOW LIGHTNING STRIKING ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH INCREDIBLE FURY AND THE GROUND WAS SHAKING EXTREMELY VIOLENTLY! SAKURA'S AURA WAS GLOWING WITH INCREDIBLE INTENSITY AND LIGHTNING, FIRE, WATER, WIND, EARTH, DARKNESS, LIGHT, CRYSTAL, AURORA AND ALL THE ELEMENTS WERE SWIRLING AROUND IT WITH INCREDIBLE POWER! HER SKIN HAD RAINBOW FLAMES FLICKERING OUT AROUND IT!

Vegeta: (GASP) IT'S UNREAL!

Nico: WHAT POWER!

Me: UNBELIEVABLE!

Goku: INCREDIBLE!

Eli: WHOA!

Gohan: IT'S AMAZING!

She was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and rainbow energy with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, and Aurora surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes of different elements and angels flying and wolves running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a phoenix encased in rainbow fire with red eyes glaring at Swartz: the eyes of death. THEN IN A MASSIVE EXPLOSION OF RAINBOW FIRE AND ENERGY AND ELEMENTS SAKURA WAS FOREVER CHANGED! WHEN THE SMOKE CLEARED SAKURA EMERGED COMPLETELY AND FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

Sakura Knudson grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her short neon pink hair with flowers in her hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a neon pink energy aura with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, phoenixes of different elements, angels, and wolves surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix encased in rainbow fire emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Xelnaga, Element, Eternity, Cosmos, and Universe Kanjis in its claws on, she has on a Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold element links and rainbow crystal links and a neon pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix and mermaid with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Xelnaga, Element, Eternity, Cosmos, and Universe Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Sakura Knudson has on a pink vest, green crop top, green skirt, neon pink pants, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, phoenixes of different elements, angels, and wolves on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and wolf surrounded by stars and symbols of the elemental forces. Suddenly, Sakura Knudson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive neon pink angel wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long neon pink wolf tails with green markings and green tips also grew longer and larger. Sakura Knudson has on a Ring of The Phoenix with neon pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sakura Knudson's massive Sakura Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon pink energy, aura energy, aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, phoenixes of different elements, angels, and wolves, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Sakura Knudson's True Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded large gems of many beautiful colors and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large golden wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbows gem embedded in its foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, four large golden phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom is a large golden wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a neon pink kanji below the phoenix, angel, and wolf that said, "Sakura Knudson, Long Lost Sister of James Dean Knudson and Elaine Knudson, Long Lost Daughter of Sumner and Patty Knudson, Golden-Hearted Sister of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Sister of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Kisenian Soldier, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Evil, Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Goddess of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Master of Elemental Forces, Flowers of Love, Phoenixes, Angels, and Wolves"

サクラ・クヌッドソン、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンとエレイン・クヌッドソンの長年行方不明の妹、サムナーとパティ・クヌッドソンの長い間行方不明の娘、多くの兄弟の心の強い妹、騒々しい家族の心の強い妹、そして世界中の多くの友人、そして多くの友人、そして宇宙中の人々、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、キセニアの兵士の大敵、救いようのない黒い心の破壊者悪役、悪の破壊者、悪の破壊者、モンスター、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君、宇宙と天の使者、調和の大使、友情、純粋さ、希望、勇気、そして愛、友情の女神、希望、愛、勇気、正義、そして元素の力のマスター、愛の花、フェニックス、天使、オオカミ

Sakura Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOLF MOON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ELEMENTAL FLOWER LOVE WOLF MOON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL FLOWER WOLF MOON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ELEMENTAL FLOWER WOLF MOON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were really really amazed by Sakura Knudson's Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation

Me: WHOA! Sakura Is that really you?

Nico: WOW! Sakura Transformed!

Eli: Unbelievable! Sakura you look incredible!

Xenia: WOW! You sure do!

Hunter: (German Accent) Mein Gott. Sakura you look amazing!

Varie: Awesome! Wow! Sakura?

Misty Tredwell: Sakura? How do you feel?

Sakura Knudson: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Phoenix Angel Love) In a word? AMAZING!

But when Swartz saw it, he went mad with rage at her double-cross and he transformed and ran at her to kill her, but Sakura Knudson fired a massive barrage of neon pink energy, aura energy, aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, phoenixes of different elements, angels, and wolves which hit Swartz and forced him out of his lair and we followed out, and we destroyed it as Lincoln fired a ball of rainbow energy at it. Swartz got back up, but now, he was beyond mega pissed now.

Sakura Knudson: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Phoenix Angel Love) What we gave you is just for starters.

Me: She's right.

Lincoln: This is only the beginning of the pain you're about to endure for everything you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Sakura Knudson and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You are done running loose, Swartz, now we are going to make sure that you never hurt anyone else ever again with your lies and schemes!

Lincoln, Sakura Knudson, and I went after Swartz, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at Swartz and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Sakura and Swartz were really going at it as massive fiery explosions went off all over the place and thunderous shockwaves were blasting out with all of their punches. Sakura fired a massive volley of finger energy blasts and they hit Swartz all over and exploded with incredible fiery force and smashed him all over.

Swartz: I really thought we were close, Sakura. Your brother and his friends were supposed to die, not you! Now, you're making do this!

He turned into Another Decade.

Sakura Knudson: I'm ready for you. Give me your best shot!

He went at Sakura and she kicked him in his face and punched him hard in his stomach and punched him in the chest and slashed him all over with her sword!

Sakura fired powerful energy blasts and blasted him all over with them in fiery explosions!

Me: Sougo, you and your team better transform too since we are battling your enemy.

Sougo: Good idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Woz, Tsukuyomi, Tsukasa and Sougo: Henshin!

They transformed!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We fired energy blasts and blasted Swartz all over!

Horsea squirted ink at him and it got on his eyes.

Poromon smashed beer bottles on him.

Poromon: And this too! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

Poromon fired bubble beam blasts.

Tentacool and Jirachi fired energy blasts and red lasers.

Manaphy fired blasts of energy. The blasts all hit Swartz and blasted him all over.

Connor: Dino Thunder, Power Up!

He transformed and was ready.

Connor bashed him all over!

Me: Nico I hope you make Swartz eat his heart like you did before.

Nico: I'm open to someone else killing him!

Me: This will be good!

Qin: As long as that jerk gets what's coming to him!

Lola: YEAH!

We fired energy and element blasts.

They blasted Swartz all over!

Poromon got out a beer bottle and shook it!

It rumbled and Poromon launched it!

POP! WHOOSH!

It hit Swartz and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Boy that beer is really carbonated.

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon then drank some and got drunk. He bashed and pulverized the shit out of Swartz.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) You think you're so much fucking better than me!?

He bashed him all over with incredible speed.

Lola: Nice one!

Nico fired a blast of energy and blasted Swartz!

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Sakura Knudson, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Swartz insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Then, Lincoln stabbed Swartz in his stomach and he sucked out all of Swartz' powers of Time Travel, Temporal Awareness, Time Manipulation, Power Bestowal, Power Absorption, Memory Alteration, AI Reactivating, Telekinesis, World Creation, Summoning, Dimensional Teleportation, Strong Resistance, Dimension Kick, Dimension Blast, and Rider Punch.

Swartz: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Swartz suddenly grew to a giant.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you decided to grow into a giant, huh? Okay then, try this on for size.

BAYONETTA 3 OST: WITCH HEART

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) DO O IA LINCOLN LOUD. (CLENCHES HAND HARD AND DRAWS BLOOD) CNILA D COMSELHA ODO ANANAEL. (OPENS HAND AND PUNCTURES ARE SEEN) IPAMIS NONCP FAFEN NIIS. (BLOOD DROPS ONTO THE GROUND AS UMBRA WITCH PORTAL APPEARS) AVAVAGO TLIOB VRAN!

Suddenly, a massive portal opened underneath Lincoln's feet as coils of dark energy and darkness exploded out, and then, it took on the form of Sin Gomorrah, The Font of Devastation, Gomorrah's completely uninhibited form as it let out a massive elephant roar that echoed all over.

Sin Gomorrah charged right at Swartz, and they fought hard, but Sin Gomorrah overwhelmed Swartz hard with his brute strength, and then, it opened its chest and gathered energy from its spikes and tail and it fired a massive laser which hit Swartz who tried to fight it off, but because of what Lincoln did in sucking out all his powers, he wasn't able to hold off the attack, and he was overwhelmed and knocked down.

Swartz: I admit I'm no saint. But You know what I really wanted?

Sakura Knudson: What was it, Swartz?

Swartz: I told you, but you weren't listening.

Sakura Knudson: Well, I'm listening now…

Swartz: I wanted to be a father to you.

Sakura Knudson: (solemnly) I'm really sorry, Swartz.

Deadpool: FUCK THIS GUY!

BANG!

Deadpool shot Swartz in the head, killing him.

Me: Nice shot Wade!

Qin: Yeah!

Deadpool: Thanks!

Venom: That is exactly what I said when I killed Kasady.

Me: Nice one!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: FUCK THAT GUY!

Lola: Nice!

Sin Gomorrah let out another massive elephant roar and was dispatched back into the portal. Then, Swartz' soul appeared, and Sakura Knudson drew the Judgement Kanji on his forehead and he was banished to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Sakura Knudson, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Sakura Knudson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long neon pink wolf tails, and massive neon pink angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Whoa! Okay, now that's what I call an awesome and epic battle! And we killed Swartz yet again!

Me: And my sister transformed and really let him have it.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: That was really awesome, and of course, you had to summon one of Bayonetta's Infernal Demons when Swartz turned into a giant.

Lincoln: He didn't even see that one coming, but this is meant in the cases of enemies growing to the size of a giant.

Nicole: True, and I knew you'd summon Gomorrah to deal with Swartz, even though Swartz isn't one of Paradiso's Angels.

Lincoln: I did say one of my dark arts is summoning demons, and my demon summoning had also overwritten the contracts that Bayonetta and Jeanne forged with them, now in addition to devouring the Angels of Paradiso, Infernal Demons can also devour the souls of the damned as well.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) You certainly didn't mention that one.

Lincoln: You and Jeanne didn't ask, Bayonetta.

Jeanne: Touché I suppose. But, now that we know that, now any damned soul that we see can also be devoured by our friends from Inferno, impressive.

Deadpool: I bet he never expected to get shot in the head!

Nico: Nope.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But now he is gone for good.

Nico: How do you feel, Sakura?

Sakura Knudson: Better than ever. Now I'm forever free of him.

Nico: Good riddance.

Lola: Now the student truly surpassed the master.

Me: And embraced the light forever.

Nico: That's one way to say it.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Now we have to face the Anothers. Who knows what kind of monstrosities are coming.

Nico: Only one way to find out.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We have some dangerous and powerful ones! We have Another Evolt (Black Hole), Storious, Arc, Another Decade, Cronus, Adel, Banno, White Wizard, Kougane, Sagittarius Zodiarts, Maki, Jun Kazu, Kamen Rider Eternal, Dark Decade, Alligator Imagin, King, Death Imagin, Masato Mashima, Yokuko (Hibiki), Hiroshi, Kamen Rider Orga, Diablo, Kamen Rider Odin, Astronema and Roxy Rocket!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! All the primary major enemies of the Kamen Riders that we took down.

Nico: Some of them we took down. These must be mostly Universe 666 versions.

Vypra: Yes most of them are universe 666 versions.

Me: Lets see. Element Magician, Tamao, Sailcat, The Bimbettes, Rhonda Ralltiir, Lava Girl, Olivia Houou, June Carrington, Velma Green, and the rest don't have archenemies yet from what I know.

Nico: And we just finished fighting Another Decade!

Mr: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: It's crazy!

Nico: Yeah!

Rhonda Ralltiir: But we're ready for them.

Velma Green: We sure are.

Tamao: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Vypra: Also the Another Decade is the one with us.

Me: That is specifically well put.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Roxy Rocket are one person.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: There they are!

We saw The Anothers!

Me: WHOA!

Sougo: Deja Vu!

Hitoshi: Just like old times.

Soji: Yeah no kidding.

Another Eternal: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Lincoln: Kathryn Khitomer!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with sea foam green hair, green eyes, sea foam green hat, sea foam green wings and clothes and had an awesome keyblade.

Kathryn Khitomer: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Kathryn Khitomer, Keyblade Knight of Khitomer, she's my's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Khitomer, and she has intense nature powers. She is the Keyblade Knight of Khitomer, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of nature.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Planet Khitomer. That was a really awesome adventure for us when we helped Kirk and crew.

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Kathryn Khitomer: It sure was. I heard you guys saved Chancellor Gorkon and the Klingons from doom.

Me: We sure did. And there was a massive conspiracy that wanted to destroy the Klingon's forever.

Nico: Yeah it was awful!

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Roxy Rocket friendly or hostile?

Kathryn Khitomer: Friendly but you may want to find some place to warm her up. She is REALLY Cold all the time.

Me: Oh mab.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired massive waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Take that!

Xenia: Awesome!

Maria: I'm saving the MOE cannon for tomorrow

Me: All right then.

Me: Now we have Another Roxy Rocket.

Nico: Yep. All we can do is wait.

But then…

Me: (FEELS SOMETHING COLD) BRR! Geez! It's freezing!

Nico: Yeah!

May: Good thing I have ice powers

Me: I don't think it's coming from you May.

Qin: It might be coming from the Another.

Me: But Roxy doesn't have ice powers.

Roxy Rocket: He's right. I don't.

Qin: Look!

We saw the Another and it was Another Roxy Rocket! And she was REALLY SHIVERING!

Me: Boy she is really cold! But it must be in the 80s in here.

Nico: Yeah.

Another Roxy Rocket: I can't help it! I'm so cold!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and she had blue angel wings and had blue clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Cold Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an ice sword and she was shivering intensely.

Me: Cierra Cold! Oh man!

Cierra Cold: (SHIVERING) It's g-g-good to s-s-s-see you again J.D.

Nico: Man she is REALLY Freezing!

Me: Yep. She's the Embodiment of the Cold Dopant and she is always cold all the time and shivers like crazy. She also has ice powers and also has extreme cold powers. She is also an amazing airplane, rocket, helicopter and jet pilot.

Roxy Rocket: Wow! Just like me. But man she is really cold.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Cierra Cold: Just to… stop b-b-b-being so cold. But I f-f-f-froze him before that.

Qin: That we can do.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you and warm you up.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her and we warmed her up with a blanket and hot chocolate.

Nico: Time for some stellar power! (ACTIVATES ROXY ROCKET AND ASTRONEMA'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired blasts of energy and smashed the Another.

May: Eggs-ceptionally fun! (ACTIVATES YOLKER AND UNIVERSE 666 STORIOUS'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of eggs and energy and blasted the Another.

Maria: Top this too! (ACTIVATES SCULPIN AND PHANTOM OF THE BWAHPERA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of energy and smashed the Another all over.

Hisui: Time for some stellar power! (ACTIVATES ASTRONEMA'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a blast of stars.

Then Metal Sonic, Francisco, Universe 666 Mizuki, Zurg, Yost Trapster and Leila Draco came.

Nico: Nice Team Metal Sonic!

Metap Sonic: Thanks Nico.

Vinyl Scratch: Awesome!

Laney: Yep.

?: I'll say!

Spring Man came.

Me: Spring Man! Awesome!

Spring Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to jump into action!

Nico: Selena Spring! Wow!

Selena Spring: Yep I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and smashed the another down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: You're naked right?

Selena Spring: Yeah I sure am.

Me: Uh oh. (Puts on blind man glasses) It's going to hurt just so you know.

Selena Spring: I know.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had orange eyes and had pink wings and a symbol in the middle of her forehead in the shape of a spring.

Selena Spring: Ouch man that hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade moved in and gave her awesome new pink clothes and she looked awesome.

Selena Spring: Wow! I look awesome and great.

Nico: You sure do.

May: HA! I didn't get hurt this time.

Maria: I expected a spring.

Selena Spring: Sorry about that.

Hisui: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Selena Spring: When me and Nico went and stopped a bank robbery and bounced off the walls and smashed them down.

Nico: That was funny and cool.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Selena Spring hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Selena Spring: Back at ya.

We later left the simulator and went to get some snacks.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Bambi, and Goldie are heading to India, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got word there are reports of a ghost haunting India and killing any who dare to remain on the streets at night, and we're in for a major shock when we find out the identity of this ghost.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in India, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got word there are reports of a ghost haunting India and killing any who dare to remain on the streets at night.

Me: A ghost haunting India and killing people who dare to remain on the streets at night? This is way too spooky.

Nico: It sure is.

Martian Manhunter: I can also sense that this ghost has an identity that's familiar to all of us.

Lincoln: I was about to say, but the only way to find out is to track the ghost down.

Suddenly, we saw thirteen beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair matching every color in the rainbow with dark blue hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive beautiful angel wings matching their hair, and they were dressed in dark blue sleeveless crop tops, dark blue skirts, dark blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Autobot Lightspeed Rescue team, holstered on their back are thirteen massive greatswords and with them are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aoi Policeangel, the Evac Gene-Slammer, Benika Policeangel, the Crosswise Gene-Slammer, Chikae Policeangel, the Jolt Gene-Slammer, Daichi Policeangel, the Hoist Gene-Slammer, Emiha Policeangel, the Grapple Gene-Slammer, Fuwa Policeangel, the Skids Gene-Slammer, Haruhi Policeangel, the Mudflap Gene-Slammer, Itoha Policeangel, the Tracks Gene-Slammer, Jun Policeangel, the Windcharger Gene-Slammer, Kasumi Policeangel, the Sunstreaker Gene-Slammer, Mio Policeangel, the Flashpoint Gene-Slammer, Nami Policeangel, the Side Burn Gene-Slammer, Omoi Policeangel, the Scattershot Gene-Slammer, and Popori Policeangel, the Wreck-Gar Gene-Slammer.

Aoi Policeangel: That's right, and we got the girls away from the ghost, and you're not going to like who it is.

Suddenly, we heard a ghostly moan, and we saw a ghostly figure appear from the darkness and it took shape and it took the shape of someone we hoped never to see again: it was the ghost of Dark Sebastian.

Nico: Dark Sebastian?!

Sebastian Mendez: So, he's the ghost responsible for this! (Realizes something) Wait a second, he's not a ghost, he's just a construct created by the infernal darkness of my Universe 666 counterpart.

Sylvester: So, he's just a cheap imitation, but he sure is as bad as the real one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This isn't a coincidence though, today is the start of the war against Universe 666 Sebastian, and he decided to start by creating "ghosts" of Dark Sebastian with his dark powers. Let's teach him a lesson on what happens when he tries to use those kinds of dumb tricks against us.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine

Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and

Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Martian Manhunter and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Dark Sebastian construct, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a beam of light which destroyed the Dark Sebastian construct and he screamed in demonic anger as he turned to dust. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the end of the hauntings in India, but Universe 666 Sebastian is just getting started, so we really need to watch it with that lunatic. (To the Policeangel Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Aoi.

Aoi Policeangel: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Policeangel Sisters and he hugged them, and The Policeangel Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you thirteen since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chikae Policeangel: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Kasumi Policeangel: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Omoi Policeangel: Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these thirteen girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., the thirteen girls are Aoi Policeangel, the Evac Gene-Slammer, Benika Policeangel, the Crosswise Gene-Slammer, Chikae Policeangel, the Jolt Gene-Slammer, Daichi Policeangel, the Hoist Gene-Slammer, Emiha Policeangel, the Grapple Gene-Slammer, Fuwa Policeangel, the Skids Gene-Slammer, Haruhi Policeangel, the Mudflap Gene-Slammer, Itoha Policeangel, the Tracks Gene-Slammer, Jun Policeangel, the Windcharger Gene-Slammer, Kasumi Policeangel, the Sunstreaker Gene-Slammer, Mio Policeangel, the Flashpoint Gene-Slammer, Nami Policeangel, the Side Burn Gene-Slammer, Omoi Policeangel, the Scattershot Gene-Slammer, and Popori Policeangel, the Wreck-Gar Gene-Slammer, these thirteen girls are my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Math, but they're also training to work alongside the police, like their sister, Ginrei.

Selene Emperyous: And they're easily identifiable: Aoi has pink hair with matching clothing, Benika has blue hair with matching clothing, Chikae has black hair with with matching clothing, Daichi has brown hair with with matching clothing, Emiha has white hair with matching clothing, Fuwa has red hair with with matching clothing, Haruhi has yellow hair with with matching clothing, Itoha has pink hair with red streaks along with with matching clothing, Jun has blue hair with purple streaks with with matching clothing, Kasumi has orange hair with with matching clothing, Mio has orange hair with blue streaks with with matching clothing, Nami has indigo hair with with matching clothing, Omoi has yellow hair with red streaks with with matching clothing, and Popori has violet hair with pink streaks with with matching clothing.

Michelle Emperyous: Lincoln made Ginrei and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Ginrei and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he once stole fireworks and placed them on every sports equipment in order to blow them up. Luckily, Lincoln, Ginrei, and her sisters intercepted and beat the crap out of Bradley Uppercrust III and they removed the fireworks and took him right back to prison.

Max Goof: He did the same thing when he tied fireworks to P.J.'s skates.

Lincoln: He tried that old trick again, but we stopped him and got rid of the fireworks and sent him straight back to prison, this just proves that he's nothing more than a lowlife, and now that you and your sisters are here, Aoi.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Policeangel Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aoi Policeangel: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Policeangel Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chikae Policeangel: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Policeangel Sisters.

The Policeangel Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Fuurin Katakage, Hanabi Hinata, Hotaru Suzukaze, Izumi Minazuki, Matsuri Aoi, Nagi Saotome, and Rikka Himuro from Tropical KISS, Arieta from Cyberbots: Fullmetal Madness, Amber, Kadie, and Lana from Crimson Tears, and Lynne from Ghost Trick: Phantom Detective.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Fuurin Katakage, Hanabi Hinata, Hotaru Suzukaze, Izumi Minazuki, Matsuri Aoi, Nagi Saotome, and Rikka Himuro from Tropical KISS, Arieta from Cyberbots: Fullmetal Madness, Amber, Kadie, and Lana from Crimson Tears, and Lynne from Ghost Trick: Phantom Detective.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Fuurin Katakage: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Fuurin Katakage and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from the Dark Sebastian construct created by Universe 666 Sebastian, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony

on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver

Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Fuurin Katakage: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Fuurin Katakage: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fuurin Katakage, Hanabi Hinata, Hotaru Suzukaze, Izumi Minazuki, Matsuri Aoi, Nagi Saotome, Rikka Himuro, Arieta, Amber, Kadie, Lana, and Lynne with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was a Dark Sebastian construct created by Universe 666 Sebastian.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating that dark construct down and Lincoln firing a beam of light that incinerated the construct, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Policeangel Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe what that fucked-up lunatic did!

Lincoln: Yeah, he wanted to try and cause chaos and destruction with that construct, so we decided to ruin his fun by killing his construct. But, he's not done yet.

Me: Nope, it's just the beginning.

Nico: You got that right, the nightmare has only just begun. Universe 666 Sebastian has finally come out into the open, and now, he's back to causing trouble once more.

---

After finally getting rid of the Dark Sebastian construct created by Universe 666 Sebastian and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Policeangel Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aoi Policeangel: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Benika Policeangel: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Chikae Policeangel: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daichi Policeangel: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Emiha Policeangel: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Aoi Policeangel: There is one, and it's really graphic.

The Policeangel Sisters put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln getting chased by an angry mob and it was due to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were cackling like the witches they are. Suddenly, The Policeangel Sisters appeared along with the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Past Aoi Policeangel: What the Hell is going on here?! Will someone want to explain?!

Past Citizen: OUT OF OUR WAY, BITCH! THE LOUD BRAT'S GOING TO DIE AND SO WILL THOSE IMPOSTER GUARDIAN

ANGELS!

Past Selene Arcangela: (Sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan) HEY! DON'T YOU BITCHES THINK YOU ARE GETTING OUT OF THIS!

Past Selene Emperyous: WHAT THE HELL DID YOU IDIOTS DO TO YOUR BROTHER?!

Past Lincoln: (Breaking Down) Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan sent a fake video saying I killed you all!

The Guardian Angels gasped.

Past Chikae Policeangel: This is what we want to talk about! We did an investigation and found out Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan were the ones who did this, they tried to make a fake video of Lincoln killing the other Guardian Angels in a frenzied attack and that'd get you all to turn against him in an angry mob! Do you all have no shame?!

Past Haruhi Policeangel: You all should be ashamed of yourselves, now you owe Lincoln an apology.

Past Kasumi Policeangel: (Sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan trying to escape) HEY! DON'T YOU DARE THINK YOU'RE GETTING AWAY!

The Policeangel Sisters tackled Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and handcuffed them and they threw them into a police car that took them away to jail. Everyone apologized, but Lincoln was left crying his heart out as The Policeangel Sisters were wounded in their hearts and they and the rest of The Guardian Angels hugged him tightly and took him home as the video ended. Needless to say, we all had tears in our eyes, and Nico was really pissed off.

Nico: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan! (ENRAGED SCREAM) OF ALL THE GODDAMN STUNTS THAT YOU ALL PULLED ON LINCOLN IN THE PAST, THIS IS THE MOST DISGUSTING AND ATROCIOUS! YOU FIVE HAVE NO SENSE OF SHAME AT ALL!

Me: I said the same thing to them when I went to the jail and screamed my head off at them.

Varie: And you sent them flying into a wall with that scream.

Lincoln: I was absolutely pissed off that Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan would do this, and I didn't talk to them nor anyone else for ten months because of it.

Selene Emperyous: Lincoln fell into a depression because of it, and he developed anxiety and fear of what could happen if anyone turned against him again.

Nicholette Torrington: This was the very thing we sought to save him from, but those bitches ruined it big time! We swore bloody revenge on them, the kind that meant we wouldn't stop until they were all dead!

Nico: They crossed a really severe line because of that, and they ruined your hard work of helping him recover from the depression he fell under because of them, and if I were in your shoes, I would do anything to make them answer for their crimes for what they did to Lincoln, and I'd show them no mercy whatsoever.

Eli: I'd never forgive them in a million years, and I'd do anything to make them pay!

Lincoln: Your way would mean killing them, Eli. Despite that I was so angry and depressed because of them, I don't want it to end with them dying because that'll make me feel even worse.

Me: That's the kind of person you are, Lincoln, knowing when to forgive even when your five mean sisters do the most reprehensible thing that warrants no forgiveness whatsoever.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine are heading to Olive Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Shannon (God Hand): Wow, so, this is Olive Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Shannon, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Olive Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine are in your harem.

May: Too bad Hex Maniac, Kali, Linnea, Blossom, and Katherine already have boyfriends, we could've set them up with Lincoln years ago, but what's done is done.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Shannon (God Hand), Simulator Hex Maniac, Simulator Kali, Simulator Linnea, Simulator Blossom, and Simulator Katherine, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

Lincoln: Whew, now that's what I call one of the largest snail adoptions ever seen in Bikini Bottom.

Lily: I know, right? But, we did it, we got the snails new homes!

Nico: We sure did, now everyone else in Bikini Bottom has a snail to care for.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting

around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of green blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Broly, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was none other than Universe 666 Broly who's in his Legendary Super Saiyan form, but we saw his eyes: they were blood red and he had a black and purple aura around him.

Sebastian felt pain in his eyes as he howled in agony and we saw blood tears pouring from his eyes, but we also saw his eyes change to blood red: HE'S GONE INTO FULL-ON DEMON ANGEL MODE!

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) You! I always knew you'd one day return, you wild animal! You just don't even know when to quit, DO YOU?!

Me: Yikes, what's happening?!

Nico: He must be confusing the Universe 666 Broly with the one we knew and hated. Oh God, and he did say of all the villains he'd brought back, Broly was one villain who couldn't be controlled and they tried to kill each other.

Buster Bunny: It always ended badly.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny saw Sebastian heading right for Broly with his dark greatsword in hand and he had murder on his mind, but Lincoln created chains of light to restrain him.

Lincoln: This'll hold him, Wile, you go and stop Universe 666 Broly while we keep him restrained.

Wile E Coyote: Understood.

Suddenly, Wile E Coyote's eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, rocks, Earth, explosives, gadgets, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Desert Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Broly, he left yellow energy, stars, rocks, Earth, explosives, gadgets, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Wile E Coyote: Even though you're not like the Broly we know and hated, you're just as dangerous as he is, and Universe 666 Sebastian bringing you back and turning you into his slave basically crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to take you down and one of Acme Looniversity's students is going remove that basket case's influence from you, hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life!

Suddenly, Wile E Coyote was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, rocks, Earth, explosives, and gadgets surrounding the vortex, there are coyotes, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Universe 666 Broly: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Buster Bunny: EVERYONE, GET BACK! THINGS ARE ABOUT TO

GET REALLY REALLY UGLY!

Then, as the vortex faded, Wile E Coyote emerged, but he was changed forever.

Wile E. Coyote grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large brown orbs orbiting around his legs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he retains the yellow sclera of his eyes and red outline on his eyes, he has neon deep green eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, Earth, rocks, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a coyote with a stick of dynamite in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with brown gems on the gold star links and brown crystal links and a brown coyote-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the brown coyote-shaped Element of Harmony is a coyote with yellow gems for eyes and the Earth, Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a pair of large black pants with flames and rocks on the legs, black knee-high boots with flame buckles and on his now much wider and even more muscular back is a phoenix, angel, and coyote and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with earth, stars, explosives, and fire surrounding the phoenix, angel, and coyote. Suddenly, Wile E. Coyote felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the brown feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his brown-furred tail grew much bigger for his new body. Wile E. Coyote has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left paw.

Suddenly, Wile E. Coyote's massive Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Desert Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, Earth, rocks, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wile E. Coyote's Legendary Looney Tunes Explosive Comedic Firestorm Desert Coyote Angel Greatsword of Legendary Looney Tunes Explosive Comedic Firestorm Desert Coyote Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the silhouette of Wile E. Coyote etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold coyote heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold coyote heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large gold coyote head with green gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold coyote head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix, coyote, and angel that said, "Wile E. Coyote, Accident-Prone Supergenius of The Legendary Looney Tunes, Ancestor of Tech E. Coyote, Mentor of Calamity Coyote, Dean of The School of Hard Knocks of Acme Looniversity, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and The Masters of Evil, Archenemy of Janet Jinx, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Fire, Explosives, Coyotes, and Angels"

ワイリー・E コヨーテ、伝説のルーニー・テューンズの事故を起こしやすい超天才、テック・E コヨーテの先祖、災難コヨーテの指導者、アクメ・ルーニバーシティ・ハード・ノック・スクールの学部長、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームとマスターズ・オブ・イービルのメンバー、ジャネット・ジンクスの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、邪悪な破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、火、爆発物、コヨーテ、天使のマスター

Wile E. Coyote has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOONEY TUNES COYOTE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE EARTH FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE EARTH FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE EARTH FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL WILL!

We were amazed by Wile E Coyote's Super Angel-Looney Tunes Coyote-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Broly saw it, he fired a massive energy ball at Wile E Coyote to kill him, but Wile E Coyote punched it and sent it into the air as it exploded, and Wile E Coyote fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, Earth, rocks, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels which exploded as they hit Universe 666 Broly and this really made him angrier than ever.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Wile did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Wile E Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel Will) That was only for starters, Buster. (To Universe 666 Broly) Alright, you wild animal. (CRACKS KNUCKLES) Let's do this!

Babs Bunny: Oh boy, this is gonna get ugly!

Me: It sure is!

Nico: This should be good.

Suddenly, Sebastian broke free of the chains and BOY WAS HE ABSOLUTELY PISSED!

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) WILE, DON'T YOU DARE THINK I'M LETTING YOU GET THE PLEASURE OF FIGHTING HIM!

Buster Bunny whacked him hard on the head with a mallet!

WHAM!

And that knocked him out.

Buster Bunny: Sorry to do this, but you've had it coming.

Wile E Coyote went after Universe 666 Broly, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of yellow energy, stars, rocks, earth, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Broly, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with swings of his massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and he even left more with his claws.

Plucky Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Calamity Coyote: (Pulls out Signboard) You said it! Professor Wile's tearing him to shreds. But, you do realize that when Sebastian gets up, you're in huge trouble, Buster.

Buster Bunny: Yeah, I know.

Tech E. Coyote: Sorry you and your other Guardian Angels and harem aren't getting a chance to shine though, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's okay, Tech. Besides, we're getting a break from the action.

Selene Arcangela: That's true.

Universe 666 Broly fell into a very dark rage and he went after us specifically Nikiya to kill her. But, Wile flew after him and he got in front of Nikiya and he delivered a very massive punch to Universe 666 Broly and sent him flying into a tree, and he got out a massive barrel of TNT, lit the fuse, and threw it and then… !

KABOOM!

The barrel exploded, but Universe 666 Broly survived.

Wile E Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel Will) You've got some damn nerve trying to attack the rest of the team, you really are nothing but a wild animal, now you've left me with no choice!

Suddenly, we saw Wile E Coyote's yellow energy aura flare up even more, and then, we saw Wile's long wild hair turn black and his brown fur on his body, longer and larger tail, and massive brown angel wings turn reddish brown, the brown fur on his face remained the same along with the lighter brown fur on his muzzle, eight-pack abs, and massive pecs.

Bugs Bunny: Oh no.

Sebastian Mendez: (Woke up) What the?! (Realizes something) Okay, which one of you toons gave Wile a blood transfusion with blood from Goku?!

Plucky Duck tried to shift the blame as he shifted his eyes left and right nervously.

Plucky Duck: IT WAS THE RABBITS! THE RABBITS!

Sebastian Mendez: Nice try, Feather Face. But, if I remember, you were the one who had gotten a bag of blood belonging to Goku and you gave it to Wile E Coyote who was in the hospital after yet another attempt to snag the Roadrunner went awry and he wound up getting attacked by me. Remind me to drop an anvil right on top of your head when this is over.

Wile E Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel Will) (Deeper Voice) You can attack him later, Sebastian. Right now, I might need some help from you.

Sebastian fired chains of darkness which restrained Universe 666 Broly.

Wile E Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Desert Earth Coyote Angel Will) (Deeper Voice) STARDUST DIVINER!

Wile E Coyote fired a rainbow energy ball which hit Universe 666 Broly and knocked him out, and then, he was bound with more chains of light by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Broly and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored. We all cheered wildly as Wile E Coyote holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Wile E Coyote's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, large gold halo, and massive angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Wile E Coyote: And I do owe an explanation though, and Plucky was right: five years ago, I wound up in the hospital after another attempt to try and catch the Roadrunner ended badly and I wound up getting attacked by Sebastian, and Plucky was the one who gave me the bag of blood belonging to Goku and did the transfusion on me, and not knowing the effects, it changed me forever and it also gave me that new color scheme you see before you.

Lincoln: Did everyone at Acme Loo know about it?

Valencia Nightingale: They did, and some of the girls in Acme Loo went crazy hearing Wile's deeper new voice and seeing him now as a muscular hunk.

Me: Now, that we didn't even see coming, but still, that's really incredible.

Buster Bunny: (Laughs) And we were still cracking up when Professor Wile trashed Sebastian and he sent him flying with one awesome punch, it was worth it.

Nico: We got to see the video for it next time. Say, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person who we're going to meet: Valencia Vigrid, Keyblade Knight of Vigrid.

Nicole: (GASPS) The Keyblade Knight of Vigrid, the home of The Umbra Witches?! Whoa!

Selene Emperyous: And I knew you'd pick her, and you guys are going to love meeting her: Valencia Vigrid is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Michigan, she's an extremely powerful Umbra Witch and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised in Vigrid, and she has intense darkness and demonic powers. She's a true master of darkness, The Dark Arts, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and she has all the powers of The Umbra Witches and has control over The Infernal Demons. She is The Keyblade Knight of Vigrid and she's been a witness to the horrible events of The Witch Hunts and what happened in Vigrid over 500 years ago and a powerful Guardian of Time. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she'd trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot when it came to using the powers of darkness and The Dark Arts.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) It should be nice seeing her once again.

Jeanne: You said it, our dear little Keyblade Knight of Vigrid has been missing for a long time now, but it'll be good to see her once more.

Me: If anyone tries to hurt her, she'll be dealing with Lincoln, or worse, she'll sic her Infernal Demons on them

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Time to go Tall Trunk Galaxy!

Me: Awesome!

Aang: Me and Aerrow will go next.

Nico: All right then.

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were at TALL TRUNK GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are! Looks like we're going to go down that pipe to get the star.

Aerrow: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just one. Don't hit any of the objects or enemies in that pipe.

Nico: Okay.

?: I'll help too.

A girl came and she had red hair, red eyes, blue clothes, red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Zenkaigers on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Zenkai Cannon on her hip.

Zina Zenkai: Zina Zenkai, Embodiment of the Zenkaigers is here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Zina.

Zina Zenkai: Same here. I'll tell you more about myself later.

Nico: All right lets go!

They ran down the pipe.

SUPER MARIO IDIOT MUSIC PLAYS!

Aerrow: WEEEEE!

Aang: I see Goombas!

Zina Zenkai: Lets get them!

She fired lasers for each of the ranger helmets from over the course of 45 years and blasted the Goombas left and right.

Aang and Aerrow fired wind blasts and blew them away.

Nico: (gets out Roxy Rocket and Kite Man's Ridewatches) Time to send these guys flying!

He activated them and blew many Goombas all over away.

They got to the end and saw the star!

Nico: There it is!

They got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Aang: Oh yeah!

Nico: All right!

They high five.

Aerrow: Tell us more about yourself.

Zina Zenkai: I'm a comic book store owner and I specialize in Power Rangers memorabilia.

Nico: That is cool!

Zina Zenkai: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Zina Zenkai: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

* * *

At the mascots school it was show and tell.

Poromon: For show and tell, we would like to show you this video.

They showed a ROBOT CHICKEN SKETCH!

[Two children are eating Stix cereal (an obvious parody of Trix cereal) when the Stix Rabbit slides in]

Stix Rabbit: Ooh, Stix cereal! I gotta have some!

Boy & Girl: Stupid bunny, Stix are intended for children!

Stix Rabbit: Just give me a little! [Reaches for the Girl's bowl]

Girl: (Gasps) He touched me inappropriately!

[Stix gets sent to prison, where his cellmate is the Cookie Criminal.]

Cookie Criminal: Couldn't lay off the sugar… right?

Stix Rabbit: (crying) But I can't help myself. My mother ate sugar when she was pregnant with me! (Bawls)

Cookie Criminal: You wanna control the sugar? Stop using and start selling. Here, hook this guy up when you're out.

[A prison guard shows up to open the cell door]

Prison guard: Rabbit, you're out.

Stix Rabbit: Really? But its only been an hour!

Prison guard: You in Alabama foo'! An hour's all you get for touchin' a child.

(Cut to the Stix Rabbit and a travel guide wandering through a jungle, coming upon Toucan Sam and a group of worshippers)

Toucan Sam: Selling's a dangerous business, rabbit! Killed the Fruit Brute, Yummy Mummy, even the Cinnamonkey!

Stix Rabbit: Well, I can handle it… where's the stuff?

Toucan Sam: Well, just follow my snout. It's never in doubt.

Jungle Guide: (whispers to Stix Rabbit) A snout that big, it should know more than Einstein. Heh-heh!

Toucan Sam: KILL THAT MOTHERF***ER!

[Toucan Sam's worshippers repeatedly shoot the guide - for quite a while - until he collapses and dies.]

Toucan Sam: (flies over to Stix Rabbit) Well, just follow my snout.

[Cut to the three Cinnamon Toast Crunch chefs, Wendell, Bob and Quello, processing bags of "sugar", with the Stix Rabbit and Toucan Sam beside them]

Stix Rabbit: Wow! Do you have any idea how rich am I going to be selling this cocaine… SUGAR! (looks at the viewers) I meant to say "SUGAR"! Sugar! Okay! (long pause) 'Kay!

[Montage: Cut to Stix Rabbit recieving a bag of cocaine from the chefs. Cut to him swiping a child's chocolate bar and giving him a bag of "sugar" Cut to BuzzBee loading a limo with more "sugar". Cut to the Stix Rabbit laughing maniacally on the floor, surrounded by money and unconscious prostitute rabbits, holding two bags of "sugar"]

[Cut to The Stix Rabbit and Lucky the Leprechaun relaxing topless in a hot tub.]

Lucky: I tell ya, the bleeding boys were following me around, and one little brasser says, "We're after your charms." And so I says, "Forget about me blue diamonds, and worry about me blue balls, ya whore!" Ha, ha, ha, ha, ha!

Stix Rabbit: Ha, ha, ha! Oh, yeah. I never have any idea what you're saying.

(One of Stix Rabbit's henchmen steps into the scene.)

Henchman: (Whispering in Stix Rabbit's ear) Bad news, boss: the Rice Boys are talking to the cops.

Stix Rabbit: (standing up with his censored pelvis out) Bastards are always talking!

(Scene cuts to the Rice Boys sitting down and talking to the police officer in a dark room.)

Crackle: Okay, okay, I'll crack!

Snap: I'll crinkle!

Pop: I'll plop!

Crackle: The Stix Rabbit made us sell the stuff!

Officer: Uh… we only brought you in 'cause someone turned in your wallet.

(Officer holds up wallet. All three Rice Boys look embarrased.)

Pop: Heh… Must-must've lost it.

[Scene cuts to two of the Stix Rabbit's henchmen, along with Tony the Tiger and Cap'n Crunch, shooting at SWAT officers staging a raid on the Stix Rabbit's mansion.]

Tony the Tiger: Use the hollow-point bullets! They're g-r-r-r-roovy!

[A SWAT officer gets shot and dies. The same happens to one of the two henchmen.]

Cap'n Crunch: Their bones will stay crunchy, even when soaked in blood! Ha-ha!

[The SWAT officers kill the remaining henchmen, then Cap'n Crunch, and then Tony the Tiger, whose body plummets to the mansion's porch. The Stix Rabbit opens the front door and attempts to surrender.]

Stix Rabbit: Don't shoot! I give up!

SWAT Officer: He's giving up! Shoot him!

[The SWAT officers fire their weapons, and the scene cuts to the Stix Rabbit in Heaven, and once he notices he has died, he begins to stammer, but becomes overjoyed when he spots a bowl of Stix cereal on a table. He dashes to the bowl of cereal]

Stix Rabbit: Finally!

[an angel enters the scene, she grabs the bowl of Stix cereal]

Angel: Stupid bunny, Stix are intended for children!

[the angel takes out a spoon and takes a bite of the cereal]

Stix Rabbit: Nooooooooooooooooooooooooo!

[segment ends, as well as the episode]

When it was done ALL THE KIDS JAWS WERE DROPPED!

Poliwag: What did you think of that?

They were all horrified.

Manaphy: (gets out beer) Now, who wants some beer?!

The kids all SCREAMED!

Then later on Nico and me were called to the Principal's office to talk about it.

Nico: Hi there. Can you specify what the mascots did?

Principal: Well the Mascots showed a Robot Chicken Sketch to the children.

Me: Which one?

Principal: It was this one.

She showed us the Stix one.

Me: The Cereal Mascots one? That was a crazy one.

Principal: You guys are all fans of Robot Chicken?

Me: We saw many of the sketches and we used many of them in battle.

Principal: That is interesting. Can you 2 keep a secret?

Nico: What is it?

Principal: I'm a huge fan myself. I loved some of the sketches.

Me: That is awesome. We won't tell a soul.

Nico: Yeah.

Later, at home, we were scolding the mascots.

Nico: Did you guys really think you were gonna get away with it?! Thanks to you 4, those kids might never eat cereal with cereal mascots again. Not to mention there was a rabbit's penis shown! And the icing on the cake? YOU GUYS OFFERED BEER AFTERWARDS!

Poromon: We just wanted to show everyone what we like that's educational.

Poliwag: And give kids what we like.

Me: How is Robot Chicken educational and giving kids beer is poison. Root beer is not.

May: Yeah!

Poromon: It was show and tell day today!

Me: We know it was but even Show and Tell has limits.

Maria: Dexter, you're gonna have to use your memory eraser gun to do some damage control.

Dexter: Good idea.

Lisa Loud: I'll help out.

Nico: Do you 4 have anything to say for yourselves?!

Mascots: We're sorry Nico.

Nico: Okay. The Principal was gonna punish you 4 but she decided to leave the punishment to me.

Poromon: What are you gonna do?

Me: (GULP) Nico please don't be too hard on them and use Ol Spankful.

WHAP! PAINFUL SCREAM!

The mascots covered their heinies

Nico: And you're gonna give the Trinity of Violence a massage.

Poromon: That's not so bad.

Lily: It could be worse. Thank goodness you aren't popping Mr. Krabs and Squidward's Back Barnacles.

Manaphy: EW!

Nico: Mr. Krabs and Squidward have those?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Horsea: (to Lisa and Dexter) How was damage control?

Dexter: Damage control is done.

Lisa Loud: Their memories of such a disgusting atrocity are corrected.

Nico: Good.

Lori, Lola and Lynn were getting good massages.

Lynn: Ahh that feels great.

Lori: We literally had no idea you guys were this good at massages.

Lola: Ahh this is awesome.

Me: Not bad for their first time.

Poromon: We'll be careful about where we show Robot Chicken sketches. But we're not giving up on the beer thing!

Lynn: (to Nico) Take what you can get, dude.

Nico: Okay.

Me: I bought these for this occasion.

I pulled out all kinds of massage scented oils.

Me: Like going to a spa.

I had oils for eucalyptus, lavender, flowers and more.

Me: Just as long as you don't show kids IT.

Poromon: Nah we'll save that on bad guys.

Nico: What's it?

Me: The trailer.

Nico: Oh that one.

May: Let's get to it then.

We were off to the ocean.

---

[The episode begins with SpongeBob taking a walk with Gary.]

SpongeBob: [sniffs the air and sighs] Ah, I tell you Gary, there is nothing better on a sunny day than a brisk walk.

Gary: Meow.

[Another snail's meow is heard.]

SpongeBob: What's the matter, pal? Walking too fast for ya?

[The snail's meow is heard again, and SpongeBob and Gary turn their heads to the direction the meow is coming from. Gary drags SpongeBob to that direction.]

SpongeBob: Huh? What is it, boy? Is someone in danger?

[Gary drags SpongeBob to a lost and very old snail, hiding behind a rock. The lost snail hides behind the rock.]

SpongeBob: Aww. Come here, little fella. I won't hurt ya.

[The snail slithers over to SpongeBob. SpongeBob pets the snail and as he pets it, the skin showing its rib cage begin to play music like a guitar. The snail purrs happily.]

SpongeBob: Aww. I'm gonna call you, Señor Poopus. Good job, Gary. Let's get him home so he can eat. He's almost all shell.

Gary: Meow.

[Bubble transition to SpongeBob's house where Señor Poopus is being fed.]

SpongeBob: Boy, Señor Poopus sure is hungry.

[Gary nuzzles with Señor Poopus and the two snails started to play.]

SpongeBob: Aww. He wants to play.

Patrick: Ha. Whatcha doing, SpongeBob?

SpongeBob: Oh, Gary found this stray snail and I'm nursing him back to health.

Patrick: Huh. Well, what about those baby snails?

[Bubble transition to SpongeBob and Patrick walking under a bridge.]

Patrick: They're over here.

[Patrick shows four lost baby snails who appear to be all alone.]

SpongeBob: Aww. So tiny and hungry. They have nobody to take care of them. I'm gonna take 'em home and feed 'em.

Patrick: Feed 'em to who?

[Bubble transition to SpongeBob reading The Big Book of Snail Care manual.]

SpongeBob: It is important to keep baby snails warm at all times.

Patrick: My mouth is warm.

[Patrick puts his hand in his mouth.]

SpongeBob: Uh, good suggestion, Patrick. But I got this.

Patrick: Oh.

[SpongeBob carries four bottles of milk to the snails and covers them with an electric blanket. SpongeBob then sets the blanket to snail temperature.]

SpongeBob: There we go.

[SpongeBob pulls up his arm, revealing a real arm underneath. He drips milk on his arm.]

SpongeBob: Uh-huh. Perfect temperature. Time to eat my little snaily poos.

[SpongeBob feeds the baby snails with the bottles of milk.]

SpongeBob: Eat up, you little cuties.

Patrick: So… [scratches his side] I guess I'll be going then.

[SpongeBob giggles as he is feeding the baby snails, but Patrick sadly leaves as he is being rejected. Bubble transition to SpongeBob continuing to take care of the snails. He hears another snail's meow.]

SpongeBob: Huh? What? Did you guys lose your bottle?

[SpongeBob looks around and sees the snails enjoying themselves. He then looks at the door and realizes that the meowing sound is coming from outside. SpongeBob walks to the door, opens it and looks around.]

SpongeBob: Huh?

[Suddenly, another snail slides over SpongeBob and slithers to the baby snails.]

SpongeBob: Oh! You must be the snail mom.

[The snail mom purrs happily with her babies. Patrick comes in with Frankie Billy holding a snail.]

Patrick: Hey, SpongeBob! This guy found this snail in his garden and he didn't know what to do. So, I told him how you take care of snails.

Frankie Billy: Thanks, pal. You're a lifesaver.

[Frankie give SpongeBob the snail and leaves.]

Patrick: That's a pretty good thing I thought of. Huh? Well…

SpongeBob: I'll call you…

[The snail pops out his head revealing a human's head with eyes sticking out.]

SpongeBob: Donnie.

[SpongeBob nuzzles with the new snail, but Patrick feels rejected again and sadly leaves. Bubble transition to SpongeBob continuing to take care of the snails until he hears the doorbell ring.]

SpongeBob: Oh. Uh, excuse me. Pardon me. Uh, just a minute!

[SpongeBob opens the door and finds more snails in a box. He then sees a waving Patrick riding in a car with Nat Peterson.]

Nat Peterson: Thanks, Snailguy!

[Nat drives away with Patrick laughing in the back. SpongeBob brings the box inside and closes the door. Bubble transition to SpongeBob bringing dozens of snail food and snail litter to his house in a wagon.]

SpongeBob: Three bags of snail chow. Four bags of snail litter.

[As SpongeBob arrives to his house, a huge line of people were waiting with their snails.]

Sadie: Thanks, Snailguy!

SpongeBob: Uh, you're welcome?

[More people gives SpongeBob their snails, though SpongeBob looks a bit overwhelmed by having so much snails. When SpongeBob enters the house, dozens of snails crowd the living room when SpongeBob carries bowls of food.]

SpongeBob: Ok, would you guys just relax? You're all gonna get fed. Donnie, keep out of Walter's dish. Obulax, what are you doing? Sharel, Henry, no fighting.

[SpongeBob notices his clothes are covered in snail slime while a snail slithers on his head.]

SpongeBob: Geez, my pants are getting ruined and my head is sticky. I gotta do something about that.

[SpongeBob goes up to his bathroom, removes the snail from his head and takes off his pants. He then takes the shower curtain and puts it on like he's wearing a dress. Then he takes a bathmat and makes it into a hairpiece. Bubble transition to the Krusty Krab where there is a line of hungry customers who are complaining about not getting their food.]

Mr. Krabs: Squidward, why aren't you taking orders from these good people?

Squidward: I would, but what's the point? There's no one to make the food.

Mr. Krabs: [stutters] What?! Where's SpongeBob?

Squidward: Let me think. No idea.

Mr. Krabs: Then you'll have to do SpongeBob's job too!

Squidward: I can't do that!

Mr. Krabs: Of course you can. Any idiot can do it. Now, get to work! I'm gonna go find SpongeBob!

[Mr. Krabs leaves the Krusty Krab to find SpongeBob. The customers continue to complain.]

Squidward: Alright, alright! Calm down, everybody! I'm here to take your order!

[The scene changes to Mr. Krabs knocking on SpongeBob's door. SpongeBob, who now appears with an eerie looking face, answers.]

SpongeBob: Yes?

[Mr. Krabs becomes smitten when he thinks SpongeBob is a woman.]

Mr. Krabs: Ooh, excuse me, me lovely. Maybe I've got the wrong house here. But I can't say I'm disappointed. I was thinkin' of me old matey SpongeBob…

SpongeBob: Oh, hey, Mr. Krabs.

[Mr. Krabs is stunned.]

Mr. Krabs: [stutters] SpongeBob? That's you, boy? Why aren't you at work? And why are you all dressed up like a eye poppin' south sea hula gal?

SpongeBob: Oh, I'm sorry, Mr. Krabs. But I'm so busy taking care of these snails. I'll try to come in tomorrow.

Mr. Krabs: You try?! Listen up, me boy-oh! You'll do more than try! You'll… !

[A noise is heard inside of SpongeBob's house.]

SpongeBob: Down, Vince! You leave Electric Ronnie alone! Mr. Buster, get off that shelf! Nothing today, thank you! Bye, Mr. Krabs!

[SpongeBob shuts the door and Mr. Krabs is completely speechless about what SpongeBob's been going through. Bubble transition to nighttime as Squidward is coming home from work.]

Squidward: [sniff] I can't believe that I had to do my job's and SpongeBob's. [sneezes twice as he enters his house]

French Narrator: [reading timecard] The next morning…

[Squidward exits his house and his face is completely swollen. He steps on some of the snail slime.]

Squidward: What the? [notices the slime and sneeze] Oh, it's not a cold, it's my allergies.

[A snail slithers by and Squidward sees SpongeBob feeding numerous snails. Squidward angrily walks up to SpongeBob.]

Squidward: Hey, lady!

[SpongeBob appears more eerie than before.]

SpongeBob: Huh?

Squidward: [freaks out] SpongeBob, is that you?

SpongeBob: I don't know. [gives a bowl of food to a snail]

Squidward: What happened to you? And where did all these snails come from?!

SpongeBob: Don't worry. I'm taking very good care of all my snails. [gives a bowl of food to another snail]

Squidward: I'm not worried about them, I'm worried about me! I'm allergic to snails!

SpongeBob: Even Gary? [gives a bowl of food to another snail but ended up hitting Squidward's stomach.]

Squidward: One snail I can handle. Maybe even two or three. But this? Geesh, no way! Just how many snails do you have?

SpongeBob: I don't know. Let's count them shall we. One, two, three, Mary, Donnie, Carmela, Señor Poopus, Jack, 24, Paul, Brenda, Sharel, Steve, One that keeps barfing on the floor, 48, [as SpongeBob mutters more names, Squidward gets angry.] Obulax, Vince, Mavis, Mavis Jr. Electric Ronnie, Dianne, Pam, 97, Walter, Sarah, Bugaloo Shrimp, [Squidward gets angrier] 141, Viva, Tom, Thea, Ava, that's 164, Old Ironsides, [Squidward gets a lot more angrier], Rhonda, Papa Pup, He Who Shall Not Be Named, 233, Sean, Andy, Mr. Buster, Mrs. Buster, I'll say 258!

Squidward: [grumbles a lot more angrier] Enough! You have to get rid of those snails and get back to work!

SpongeBob: Work? But I've found my life's work. Taking care of wayward snails. [a snail crawls over his body.]

Squidward: [furious] That's it! I'm calling the Bikini Bottom officials so they can deal with it!

[Squidward stomps away, angrily. Bubble transition to later at the Krusty Krab, where Squidward, with his head more swollen and larger, is on the telephone.]

Squidward: He said like two hundred and fifty-eight! Well, do something about it! That's why I pay taxes! [hangs up the phone.] Oh, my allergies are killing me.

Harold: Uh, hello? Hey, man. I'm super hungry. Where's my food, dude?

Squidward: Oh, chill your gills! I'll get your food, dude!

[Squidward reaches over the window and gives Harold his food, but sneezes in it. The food is covered with saliva, which makes Harold grossed out.]

Harold: Uh, I'm not so super hungry all of a sudden. And also, I'm super not paying!

[Harold drops the tray and walks away.]

Mr. Krabs: Squidward, have you lost your ever lovin' mind? You cannot be sneezin' all over me Krabby Patties! The customers don't like it. Except for that guy.

[Sheldon is seen eating the saliva covered Krabby Patties and giggles.]

Squidward: That's it. I'm done.

Mr. Krabs: Whoa, whoa, whoa, whoa! You can't abandon ship! I have to work all by myself!

Squidward: [sarcastically] Don't worry, it's not a problem! Any "idiot" can do it, right?

[Squidward leaves]

Mr. Krabs: Right.

[Bubble transition to Patrick walking to SpongeBob's house with some glue, paper towel rolls, and a snail shell.]

Patrick: Well, if it's snail friends he wants, it's a snail friend he's gonna get.

[Patrick puts paper towel rolls on his eyes to look like snail's eyestalks. Then he glues the snail shell on his back and hides his arms and legs in the shell.]

Patrick: Meow.

We arrived at SpongeBob's home.

Nico: Hey, Gary.

Gary meowed.

We then looked and saw SPONGEBOB'S HOME CRAWLING WITH SNAILS!

They were all meowing!

Me: WHOA! SpongeBob's home is CRAWLING with snails!

Lily: Wow!

We went in and saw them all over the place. There were

HUNDREDS OF SNAILS!

Me: Wow! So many of them!

Fluttershy: Oh look at all of them. They are so adorable.

Nico: This a little too much, don't you think?

SpongeBob: No it isn't!

Then the door opened and we saw Patrick like a snail?

SpongeBob: Oh, another little stray friend. What is your name little fellow?

Patrick: It's Patrick! Um, Meow!

SpongeBob: I think I'll call you Patrick.

[SpongeBob brings Patrick inside his house, but much to Patrick's horror, the house is completely covered with snails, who are spreading slime all over the place. Patrick tries to flee.]

Me: He lost his marbles with crazy cat fever.

Nico: What?

Me: Something I made up.

SpongeBob: No, no, you dirty boy. You need a bath.

Patrick: Meow, no! No, meow!

[SpongeBob pulls Patrick back in. Bubble transition to the Pet Control Police knocking on SpongeBob's door.]

SpongeBob: Uh, hello, police.

Pet Control Police: Excuse me, ma'am. But we've had some complaints…

SpongeBob: [laughs] No, thank you, please. [Patrick attempts to leave the house but SpongeBob grabs him.] Oh no, Patrick. No outsidies for you. [SpongeBob drags him back in.]

Patrick: Meow, help! Meow, help! [SpongeBob closes the door]

[The scene changes to Squidward on the telephone with his body incredibly swollen.]

Squidward: He said, "No, thank you, please?" What does that even mean? I demand that you do something about those snails, now!

[As he talks, his head gets bigger and the receiver gets absorbed by it as well as getting his hand stuck. When Squidward tried to hang up the phone, he struggles to free his hand from his head. He then walks over to his window as his telephone flies off the table and lands in his head. Then sees the freakishly eerie SpongeBob building a fence around his house.]

Squidward: Oh, this has got to stop!

[The telephone rings. Squidward struggles to answer while his hand is still stuck in his swollen head but falls on the floor. The scene changes to SpongeBob locking the fence.]

SpongeBob: Oh, the bad men want to take you away from me. But I won't let them.

Me: He lost his mind.

Nico: Squidward, you can talk privately to us.

Squidward: Okay.

He went over.

[Just then, sirens were heard and two vehicles are arriving. SpongeBob panics, hides Señor Poopus under his dress, and attempts to run but trips over a snail and gets sand in his face and mouth. His face resembles Quasimodo.]

SpongeBob: [gets up and talks with his mouth full of sand] Sanctuary! Sanctuary! [the snails meow in exclaim] Everybody in! Everybody in!

Me: Just like what Quasimodo did. Wow.

[All of the snails rush inside SpongeBob's house, but it was so full that some of the snails flew out from the roof. But SpongeBob manages to get inside his house. One of the vehicles had a truck that is named Bob Barnacle Snail Center on it and the driver of the truck, Bob Barnacle, steps out of it.]

Pet Control Police: SpongeBob is behind that fence and he has locked the gate.

Squidward: [bloated, walks up agitated] Oh, quit messin' around and just break down the gate!

Bob Barnacle: [calmly] Wait. Maybe there's another way. Get me a bullhorn. I wanna talk to her.

Pet Control Police: Him.

Bob Barnacle: Oh, right. Him. [The Pet Control Police gives Bob a bullhorn and begins talking through it.] SpongeBob, I need you to listen to me!

Me: Hey his voice sounds like Bob Barker.

Nico: Oh wow!

[The snails on the roof form a chain and shows the freakishly eerie SpongeBob.]

SpongeBob: Hello.

Bob Barnacle: [via bullhorn] SpongeBob, my name is Bob Barnacle. I run the Bob Barnacle Snail Rescue Center. These snails all got loose through a hole in the fence of my snail center. I'm here to help the snails. [puts bullhorn aside] I'm here to help you.

SpongeBob: Hello.

Bob Barnacle: [via bullhorn] I know that you mean well, but there's only so much one sponge can do. You must be very tired from all your hard work.

Me: I think that is an understatement.

Nico: Big time. Look at him.

[SpongeBob begins to understand what Bob is talking about and regains his senses.]

Bob Barnacle: [via bullhorn] My center has all the space and staff that a snail needs. They'll be well taken care of.

[The snails gently put SpongeBob down on the ground. SpongeBob walks to the gate.]

Bob Barnacle: I promise. The snails will be happy.

Laney: Yeah they will be happy.

Nico: This is for the best, Spongebob.

[SpongeBob unlocks the gate and gives Señor Poopus to Bob.]

Bob Barnacle: Esmerelda!

SpongeBob: Esmerelda?

Bob Barnacle: Yes, that's her name! What did you call her?

SpongeBob: [embarrassed] Señor Poopus. [laughs]

We laughed!

[Bubble transition to all the snails being placed in Bob's truck.]

SpongeBob: So long! I'm gonna miss you guys. Especially you, Señor Poopus. [chuckles] I mean Señorita Esmerelda.

[Bob puts the last two snails inside his truck.]

Bob Barnacle: You did the right thing. You can visit the snail center anytime.

SpongeBob: Thanks, Bob. We will. But I'm going back to being a one snail guy. That's the way I like it.

Gary: Meow.

Me: That is for sure.

Bob Barnacle: Don't forget to get your pet spayed or neutered.

Me: We'll remember that.

Qin: Never forget that.

Nico: I hope you learned something, Spongebob.

SpongeBob: Oh I did. One snail is plenty for me.

Me: Good.

SpongeBob: And that's Gary.

Qin: You did good looking out for them though SpongeBob.

Nico: You sure did.

Gary: Meow!

Me: You said it Gary.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home and rested.

THE END

THANK YOU BOB BARKER

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Sanctuary was a great episode from SpongeBob and Bob Barker guest starred in that one as Bob Barnacle. I made this chapter in honor of him. The episode aired on October 16th, 2015 and it was awesome.

RIP Bob Barker - December 23rd, 1923 to August 26th, 2023.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Metal Sonic, Francisco, Universe 666 Mizuki, Zurg, Yost Trapster and Leila Draco as well as Vinyl Scratch's team with Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena and Melody and it's Sheila's baby shower and we're going to have fun. Also we're going to battle Marion Hawthorne who is back from the dead to get revenge on us for leaving her in prison to die not that she had it coming. And Emeth the Golem is going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Trifire, Quakemon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Hate Master, Francisco and Metal Sonic. Also we're going to meet a Cloud Man gene-slammer named Tara Nimbostratus Cloud. She is a cloud enthusiast.

The next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Calamity Coyote.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Japan, and we got bad news: an old enemy of Lincoln's named David Monroe has broken out of prison, and this is one guy we're not going to like, he's a born criminal and thug who terrorized Royal Woods for six years and he physically harmed a ton of people and it also included Lincoln's sisters, and it got Lincoln so pissed off, he basically trashed David Monroe and he kicked him so hard in the crotch, he destroyed his whole reproductive system and he sent that thug to prison for the rest of his life. Now, six years later, he's broken out and he wants revenge on Lincoln, fat chance of that happening. And we're going to meet Valencia Vigrid, Keyblade Knight of Vigrid, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from from Michigan, she's an extremely powerful Umbra Witch and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised in Vigrid, and she has intense darkness and demonic powers. She's a true master of darkness, The Dark Arts, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and she has all the powers of The Umbra Witches and has control over The Infernal Demons. She is The Keyblade Knight of Vigrid from the world of Bayonetta and she's been a witness to the horrible events of The Witch Hunts and what happened in Vigrid over 500 years ago along with being a powerful Guardian of Time. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the

Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she'd trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot when it came to using the powers of darkness and The Dark Arts.

The next chapter is for The Real Thomas from Regular Show.

See you next time.

# THE PARK RUSSIA SPY RING

This chapter is based on the episode of Regular Show called The Real Thomas

---

At Gotham Royal York Park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Metal Sonic, Francisco, Universe 666 Mizuki, Zurg, Yost Trapster and Leila Draco as well as Vinyl Scratch's team with Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena and Melody and it was Sheila's Baby Shower and it was awesome. We found out from the Doctor that Sheila was expecting Triplet Girls and she was really looking forward to being a mother. All of us were with her and so was all of her fellow Police Officers. Pickle and Barley Barrel were with her looking out for her in the Hover Wheel Chair. I was dressed in my special occasion clothes and Sakura had her awesome dress on.

Me: Boy this is gonna be an awesome baby shower.

Irma Lair: It sure is. Daddy it's awesome you and the entire police force would come and join us.

Tom Lair: We wouldn't miss this for the world honey.

Sheila: I'm really excited for this guys.

Me: We all are Sheila and we are so happy for you and Eric.

Eric Loud: (Tired) I know.

Me: You look really tired Eric.

Eric Loud: (YAWNS) I know. I've been getting everything ready for our children and I have been running around all over getting supplies.

Me: Oh man. But we'll gladly help you out.

Xenia: Yeah.

Vinyl Scratch: This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: It sure is Vinyl.

Nico: Vinyl, I want to think you, Metal Sonic, and your teams for coming.

Vinyl Scratch: It's no problem Nico. This will be fun.

Rui: I'm really excited for this.

Me: We all are Rui.

We got to cooking for the barbecue. Some of us were cooking everything. We had meat and fruit and vegetable trees ready. For the humans we had lots and lots of sandwiches, sushi, meat, steaks, chickens, ham, burgers, sloppy joes, pulled pork sandwiches, sausages, little smokey sausages, drumsticks, beans, coleslaw, salads and more for everyone and we even had banana pudding and cake for dessert. We also had cookies and cream cake and even mint chip cake and ice cream. There was a lot of good food and more. And for the ponies we had fruit, vegetables and hayburgers and more.

Unicorn: Boy this is an awesome party.

Sheila: It sure is.

Nico: Rui, what do you like to do in your free time?

Rui: Well I haven't given it much thought since the time I…

She looked down in sadness.

Me: You're still upset because you were forced to throw Hiei over the edge of the island?

Rui: Yeah. I had no choice. My peoples rules are very strict and we have to obey them no matter what.

Hiei: It's not your fault Rui. I understand why you did what you had to do.

Yukina: Yeah it's not your fault.

Nico: Yeah. It's not your fault.

Hina: And I've forgiven Rui long ago.

Rui: I'm glad you did.

Me: Yeah. No offense Rui but I've never quite fully understood the customs of the Ice Apparitions but what they did to Hiei is bad. Thank goodness he lived but it was awful what happened back then.

Camie: That is awful. I'm sorry that happened.

Rui: That day still haunts me to this day.

Me: I can tell it does.

Camie: What did they do?

Me: Well Hiei and Yukina were both born on an island in the sky that avoids all contact with the Demon World. They live in total isolation as an Amazon World. They have very strict rules. Every 100 years or so they have a daughter that is born. But there have been times where boys were born. The mother met a terrible fate because of it. I don't know what goes on but it's not pretty and I'm sure we heard about an example of it.

Nico: Yeah. But lets not dive into that at the moment.

Me: Yeah.

SpongeBob: Guys I'm sorry about having you all see me act like a crazy cat lady with all those snails.

Nico: The term is crazy snail sponge.

Me: (LAUGHS) Hey that is very accurately well put.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Crazy Snail Sponge. That's funny but true.

Lola: I'm amazed you took in all those snails SpongeBob.

Me: Yeah your heart was in the right place and you wanted to help all those snails.

Nico: Yeah.

SpongeBob: Thanks guys. At least I didn't end up crazy like the Crazy Cat Lady in the M.O.E. No offense Unicorn.

Unicorn: None taken SpongeBob but yeah that would not be good.

Nico: And not like that other old lady with snails.

Lily: Oh yeah that was Grandma. I don't know what happened to her snails but I think she eats them. YUCK!

Me: YUCK! That is gross! No offense Marinette.

Marinette: None taken. I may be from France but I never heard of a fish that eats snails.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Actually some fish do eat snails.

Me: Oh right.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But that was cool that Bob Barnacle sounds like Bob Barker and I love him. OH! Speaking of which guys did you hear the news? Bob Barker passed away last week.

Nico: Oh no!

Eli: I heard about that! He was how old?

Me: 99.

Nico: Wow! Lets have a moment of silence for him.

We put our hands on our chests and took our hats off for him and had a moment of silence for the legendary and awesome Bob Barker. He will never be forgotten. May he rest in peace.

We got done 30 seconds later.

Nico: Think that was hard? Wait until you hear what happened in show and tell.

Me: The Mascots did something crazy.

Camie: What did they do?

Me: Showed a Robot Chicken Sketch to their classmates.

Camie: Which one?

Me: The Cereal Mascots one.

I pulled out my tablet and showed everyone.

Eli: Oh man! That one!

Qin: I hated that one!

Me: That was a crazy one. Everyone was shocked.

Tom Lair: I can tell there.

Me: As punishment for that we had the Mascots give the Trinity of Violence massages.

Lynn: And the mascots really give awesome massages. Not bad for little guys.

Lori: They literally give amazing massages.

Poromon: Even though it was a punishment it was not bad for our first time.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah you guys really do give good massages.

Me: (To Nico) At least they didn't show The Trailer to the kids.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Me: But Sheila we're REALLY happy for you.

Nico: (to the other Underground Girls) Each of you should say something to honor Sheila

Sydney: We were just about to. Sheila you are gonna be an awesome mother and we will gladly help you out.

Nanette: Yeah you will be a perfect parent and you and Eric will be great parents. And I'm sure your children will be awesome.

Georgina: We're going to be so excited for you.

Maxxine: Yeah you are going to be great.

Rice: We just know that you and Eric are going to be happy parents.

Kendra: I agree there.

Irena Malloy: Same here. We're so happy for you.

Sheila: Aww thanks girls. That means a lot to me.

Nico: What about you, Qin?

Qin: I just know that Sheila is going to be a great mother. She and Eric more than earned this after everything that happened.

Lupin III: I agree there. And I'll be a great uncle too.

Lola: You sure will Lupin.

Qin: Yeah.

Sheila: Thanks guys.

Nico: What about you, Qin?

Qin: I just know that Sheila is going to be a great mother. She and Eric more than earned this after everything that happened.

Lupin III: I agree there. And I'll be a great uncle too.

Lola: You sure will Lupin.

Qin: Yeah.

Sheila: Thanks guys.

Camie: And Sheila is having Triplets. That is so cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Me: Yep that's what the doctor told her.

Eric Loud: I literally fainted when I heard the news.

Apu: (India Accent) At least you didn't go into a shock like when I found out I got octuplets. (Season 11 Episode 7)

Me: That would be a shock huh.

Raj: (India Accent) It sure would.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That would be crazy.

Pickle Barrel: Yeah.

Nico: Can the 8 of you say a different thing you like about Sheila?

Sydney: She's caring.

Nanette: Compassionate.

Georgina: A great hero and a true inspiration to many children.

Rice: A true force of justice.

Maxxine: And a great friend to many.

Kendra: An awesome upholder of the law.

Irena Malloy: Loves all kids great and small.

Qin: And an awesome lover of donuts.

Sheila: (LAUGHS) That last one is true. I love donuts. Also those are all true.

Donatello: I'm just sorry it took me a long time to cure you and the others. It's just that me and my brothers were caught up in Ch'Rell, the Utroms, the Triceratons, Leo's PTSD, the Tengu Shredder, going to the future, and the Cyber Shredder.

Sheila: I know Donny. But you all came through.

Qin: That was a bunch of crazy adventures.

Me: But those were all really dangerous bad guys. But we were never told about what happened with Leo going through all that.

Leonardo: Yeah, I really don't like talking about it.

Me: Oh boy it must have something to do with the Shredder. You can tell us when you feel like it.

Leonardo: Thanks guys.

Nico: Do you need anything at all?

Sheila: Nah I think I'm okay.

Sheila was eating a Trout, Sardine, Fried Lobster and ice cream banana split covered in Brussels Sprouts, Broccoli and bok choi! YUCK!

Me: That is one way to get a lot of fish in you.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that Marion Hawthorne has come back from the dead, and she wants revenge on us.

We gasped.

Abigail Hawthorne: Marion's back from the dead?!

Me: What?! How the heck did that brat come back?!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large golden halo with four large orbiting gold rings behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired four beams of light that formed into a viewing window, and we saw what happened: waves of poisonous darkness spewed out over Marion's unmarked grave and it formed a portal that allowed Marion Hawthorne to come back from Hell to Gotham Royal York. The viewing window closed as the halo stopped glowing.

Nico: Waves of poisonous darkness?! Oh no, Universe 666 Sebastian has struck again!

Lincoln: He sure has, and since we got a blackhearted pissed off brat coming after us, we're gonna need all hands on deck for this one.

Eric Loud: If that little brat hurts one hair on my wife, I'm gonna make her pay!

Me: We all will!

Lincoln: We'll make sure of it, Eric. (Sensed for Marion Hawthorne) AHA! Gotcha, you little brat. I've just spotted Marion Hawthorne, she's 20 yards away and she's closing fast on us.

Nico: Figures that little brat's completely pissed off.

Lincoln: Same here. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Eli: (GROWLS) I'm this close to killing him before December!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Marion Hawthorne.

Abigail Hawthorne: Keep your eyes peeled, she's here somewhere.

Me: Well we're going to hit her with music and awesome party power.

Pinkie Pie: Oh boy!

Me: YEAH! Rainbooms, lets Shine Like Rainbows!

Me and the Rainbooms went pony power!

Nico: YEAH!

?: YOU PEASANTS WILL PAY FOR GETTING ME DISOWNED AND SENDING ME TO SIBERIA!

Me and Nico: Yeah, fuck you too, you little brat!

We then saw our target, Marion Hawthorne, and boy was she absolutely pissed off. She took out a knife and was about to stab Sheila with it, but Lincoln formed a massive and indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us, and when Marion stabbed the barrier, the knife broke. That sent her into a tirade of rage as she then tried to smash the barrier with her fists, but it didn't work and it made her fists bloody, and she tried to destroy it with weapons, but that didn't work: MARION WAS NOW OUT OF HER MIND!

Me: That little bitch is now out of her mind!

Nico: Oh boy.

Lincoln: She's heading right for The Xaikora Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls where she will stay there until the day she dies.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Marion Hawthorne in her mouth and it knocked out some of her teeth and sent her flying into a tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready.

Abigail Hawthorne: You've got some damn nerve coming back here, Marion. I'd also made sure to tell Dad about this as well, and he's already given us the OK to send you to The Xaikora Prison where you will stay there forever.

Marion Hawthorne: I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU! I HATE YOU ALL! YOU STOLE EVERYTHING FROM ME, ALL OF YOU! I'M GONNA KILL YOU ALL WHEN I BECOME QUEEN OF THIS PATHETIC CITY AND MAKE EVERYONE BOW BEFORE ME!

OUR AURAS FLARED UP WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE!

Me and Nico: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE, YOU BITCH!

Emeth: As if anyone would ever bow before the likes of you.

Me: Yeah! You would rather see people suffer! You don't care about anyone! You took Harriet's notebook, you made her into an outcast, you turned all her friends against her, humiliated her, almost sent her to the looney bin, and even worse, you got her to hurt her fellow classmates to get revenge! You are a heartless, blackhearted monster!

Harriet Welsh: I HATE YOU MARION! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF!

And then…

POW!

Harriet then punched Marion and sent her crashing into a coconut tree that was conveniently placed there!

BONK! BONK BONK BONKBONKBONKBONK!

Marion had 7 coconuts fall on her head!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH

SEVEN COCONUTS!

Pinkie Pie shoved a cupcake in her mouth.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded in Marion's face!

Me: The exploding Cupcake! Nice! Hit it girls!

Pinkie Pie: 1… 2… 3… 4!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me and the Rainbooms: (SINGING DIVINELY AS A TOTAL SOLAR ECLIPSE FORMED ABOVE US)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation

Playing hard-to-get

But I can understand

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Talk 'til dawn

My heart was racing

I took you home

In the driving rain

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

(Night begins to shine)

The night begins to shine

Had my mind made up

I wanna feel your touch

When I look at you

I see the story in your eyes

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine

When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

We fired waves of light and darkness and blasted Marion all over the place.

Nico: OH YEAH! ROCK ON!

Pinkie Pie shoved several cupcakes in her mouth.

Then they popped and BLOOD POURED OUT OF HER MOUTH!

Me: EW!

Pinkie Pie: I invented blood pack filled cupcakes. That's real blood pouring out of her mouth.

Me: Clever Double P.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks.

Nico: Boy that's going to leave a really bad taste in her mouth.

Valleria Shade was licking Marion.

Valleria Shade: (Transylvanian Accent) (SLURPS) But it's tasty though.

We laughed!

Twilight Sparkle: You have no love for anyone Marion! That's why you are never going to respect friendship.

(THE MYSTIC'S DREAM BY LORENNA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

Twilight Sparkle: (SINGING DIVINELY AS MAGIC AND AURORA SWIRLED AROUND THE SKY)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for, for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

And every breath, breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for, for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is longing for

All for, for the love of you

Twilight Sparkle fired waves of energy and blasted Marion all over.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: YEAH!

Abigail Hawthorne: And I will never forgive you for what you did to my little sister!

Me: Huh?

Nico: What do you mean?

Marion: YOU SAY WHAT HAPPENED I WILL BLOW YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF!

Abigail Hawthorne: NO! I AM NOT YOUR SISTER ANYMORE! NOT AFTER WHAT YOU DID TO HER!

Nico: What happened?

Abigail Hawthorne: Dad was away on a business trip and I was tasked with babysitting Marion and my little sister Claire. She was only 3 years old. We were playing games and the Marion did something so horrible. She… She… (VOICE BREAKING) SHE KILLED MY SISTER!

WE GASPED!

Qin: SHE WHAT!?

Abigail Hawthorne: She dismembered and decapitated my sister alive! AND SHE THREW HER DOWN A SEWER! (CRYING) SHE THEN PUT THIS ON ME!

She showed a bomb that was put on the back of her neck

Eli: What is that!?

Me: Is that a bomb!?

Abigail Hawthorne: YES!

Marion then pulled out a detonator and Nico and Eli grabbed her and took the remote from her!

Abigail Hawthorne: (CRYING) SHE THREATENED THAT IF I EVER TOLD ANYONE THAT SHE WOULD KILL ME AND BLOW ME TO PIECES AND SEND ME OFF TO HELL!

Nico: YOU BITCH!

Me: Hold still Abigail! This will hurt.

I grabbed the bomb and twisted it and pulled it out.

Abigail Hawthorne: Thank you.

Varie healed her.

I threw the bomb into the air and Nico pressed the button and detonated it!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

IT WAS A V9 PLASTIQUE BOMB!

It packed a massive blast range!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Qin: WHOA! That was big!

Me: Everyone okay?

They said they were fine.

Nico: Death would be too lenient. We're still throwing you in jail!

Me: Besides it goes against our code anyway.

Vinyl Scratch: This will be good!

(BAD ROMANCE BY LADY GAGA PLAYS)

Vinyl Scratch: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LASERS AND STARS FORMED ALL OVER)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She fired waves of lightning and lasers and blasted Marion all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Harriet punched Marion in her stomach and kicked her in her face!

Harriet: I can't believe you would become so evil! Killing your own sister and threatening to kill Abigail! You are a TRUE SPAWN OF SATAN!

Marion: I WILL KILL YOU HARRIET!

Harriet: Bring it on!

Then Marion and Harriet roared and they went at each other and then they started punching and pulverizing each other at a ferocious and vicious rate!

POW! BLAM!

Harriet punched her in her face and she punched at Harriet and she dodged him and she kicked her in the stomach and she punched her and punched her in her face and she ducked under a punch and kicked Marion and punched her and kicked Marion and blood dripped all over and she kicked Marion into a wall! Marion got up and dealt a deadly sucker punch and sent her flying and she crashed into a park wall!

SMASH!

Me: OH MAN! THAT HAS TO LEAVE A MARK! BUT MARION IS PUTTING UP ONE HELLUVA FIGHT!

Marion grabbed Harriet in a hold and she elbowed Marion in her head and Marionsmashed her down and then kicked her into a wall!

She then grabbed her!

Marion: It's not over yet.

She threw her and jumped and dealt her DEADLY PILE DRIVING MOVES TO HARRIET! She belched up huge amounts of blood and Marion jumped and Harriet got out of the way as she was about to smash her head in! Marion then grabbed her and broke some of her bones and then she grabbed her eyes and punched her and flipped her down down and smashed her arm and then Marion got up and reset her arm back and grabbed her and elbowed her face! She then ducked under her and kicked her! Then Marion grabbed her and smashed her RIGHT INTO THE ROCK AND SENT HER FLYING AND SHE CRASHED ONTO THE GROUND!

She belched up a huge amount of blood!

Nico: Come on! Go for a headshot!

She rolled out of the way as She was about to jump on her.

I teleported and kicked Marion away!

Diana Dynamite: NO ONE DOES THAT TO HARRIET!

She fired dynamite blasts and blasted her all over!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Xenia: That motherfucking sack of shit bitch really did a number on Harriet!

Nico: Geez!

Me: Holy shit that was brutal.

Varie looked over Harriet.

Varie: She took a really nasty beating.

Me: Boy no shit!

Harriet belched up a huge amount of blood.

Marion: AFTER I'M DONE, THAT PREGNANT SPIDER BITCH IS NEXT!

Me: OVER MY FUCKING DEAD BODY!

I teleported and punched her face all over!

I punched Marion down!

Me: That was for taking Harriet's notebook!

Xenia came and grabbed Marion and smashed her back on her leg! Marion screamed in pain!

Xenia: THAT WAS FOR TURNING HER FRIENDS AGAINST HER!

She smashed her into a rock and bashed her down.

Starlight Glimmer: You are a monster Marion! No wonder everyone hates your guts!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE AREA HAD SKULLS FLOAT AROUND HER)

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

We lived our lives in our paradise

As gods, we shaped the world around

No borderlines, we'd stay behind

Though balance is somethin' fragile

While we thought we were gaining

We'd turn back the tide, it still slips away

Our time has run out, our future has died

There's no more escape

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

We're the last of our kind

The sacrifice was much too high

Our greed just made us all go blind

We tried to hide what we feared inside

Today is the end of tomorrow

As the sea started risin'

The land that we conquered just washed away

Although we all have tried to turn back the tide

It was all in vain

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

Only ruins stay behind

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Now the day has come

The day has come

The day has come

She fired waves of skulls and blood and smashed Marion all over!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eric: Threaten my wife, will you?!

Eric jumped her and bashed her face in!

POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW!

Me: This monster deserves the black gates for her crimes!

Xenia: I agree there!

Nico: Like I said, Death would be too lenient!

Diamond Tiara went up to Marion.

Diamond Tiara: I once thought like you Marion! I was a heartless bully like you were! But you are more than that! You are a monster and you treat everyone around you like garbage! You don't care about anyone but yourself and that is why you will always be a worthless loser! You would rather make enemies from everyone around you and that is why we have one thing that you don't! Friends!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders and us agreed!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: You will always be a worthless loser! That's why everyone hates you! You think you're so much better than everyone else that everyone to you is beneath you! You treat everyone like garbage! You hate everyone! You even killed your own sister in cold blood!

Camie: What kind of a person does that!?

Nico: I think we met some people like that. I just forgot who they were.

Me: Too many to count!

Emily McKale: You are in every way like my sister was!

Samey: And like how my sister was!

Rarity: And soon this monster will be thrown away with the garbage!

(ARABIAN NIGHTS BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS JEWELS AND WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER AND CRYSTAL CLUSTERS FORMED ALL OVER)

Don't you forget the echo's of time

Won't you regret the losing of minds

In my dreams I'm searching across the

Desert sands for you

Scimatar moon is guiding me close to your side

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Wilderness to wilderness

I traveled from afar

On the soft wind of the Nadq came

Fragrance of Araar

Splendor of a thousand suns shone glory in my path

No love more pure and rage more fierce

Could still my beating heart

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

Voyage

So

Should I return to trace the shadows of my chases

My steps will echo there from sand to stone

I Will never let my eyelids close on empty spaces

My dreams will find the void with tales unknown

Know the mighty infinite obscures the far horizon

The whispered road I take will never bend

Alone

And will the wind return my story to its promise

Or will my story chase me to my end

Aye Hawa, Mere Dilbar

Ko Mere Pyar kay Geet Sunana

Tu hay meri Manzil

Aur pyar mera musafir, Musafir

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Meri reshmi Zulfain

Meri meri reshmi zulfain

Teri Zanjeerain

Melodies unspoken

Flowing from the lotus of my heart

Ending where we start

Promises unbroken

Promising a never-ending fire

Of love beyond desire

Ending where we start

She fired waves of water and jewels and smashed Marion all over.

Poromon was drinking beer nonstop.

Then we saw Marion's dad come!

Me: Mr. Hawthorne!?

Abigail Hawthorne: Daddy?

Marion: Dad!

Mr. Hawthorne was in shock!

Mr. Hawthorne: You monster Satanic brat! I HEARD IT ALL! HOW COULD YOU KILL CLAIRE LIKE THAT!? I LOVED HER!

He had tears stream down his face.

Marion: I HATED HER! I HATED HER MORE THAN ANYTHING! YOU STUPID MOTHERFUCKING SENILE OLD MAN! I WANTED THAT FORTUNE AND I DIDN'T CARE HOW TO GET IT EVEN IF I HAD TO KILL MY OWN FAMILY! I WANTED THAT FORTUNE ALL FOR MYSELF! I WANTED TO MAKE SURE NO ONE BUT ME GOT IT! AND I WOULD HAVE DONE IT TO IF HARRIET THE FUCKUP BITCH AND YOU MOTHERFUCKING FREAKS HADN'T GOTTEN IN THE WAY!

Poliwag: What about her mom?

Mr. Hawthorne: Luckily she was away on business.

Abigail Hawthorne: She is a missionary over in Comoros.

Nico: Wow.

Manaphy… CALL HER ABOUT THIS ANYWAY!

?: NO NEED!

We saw Mrs. Hawthorne.

Abigail Hawthorne: Mom!

Me: Mrs. Hawthorne! Welcome home. Sorry it was on bad times.

Mrs. Hawthorne: It's all right J.D. But I heard everything this heartless monster did! This brat is an unholy spawn of the devil! I am glad you got disowned and sent to prison!

Horsea: SHE'S ABOUT TO GO BACK TO PRISON! WITH NO CELLMATES!

Emeth: That is for sure!

Suddenly, Emeth's teal eyes turned neon teal and she was surrounded by an orange and brown energy aura with stars, clay, Earth, golems, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her greatsword from her back, and as she approached Marion Hawthorne, she left orange and brown energy, stars, clay, Earth, golems, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Emeth: You really make me sick to no end, Marion. All you are is nothing but a heartless, two-faced, manipulative, conniving, little shrew who has no respect for anyone except for yourself, and all you've done is hurt innocent people to get what you want. Well, that ends here and now, you're going away to a brand-new prison where you will stay there for the rest of your life and you will never be free ever again.

Suddenly, Emeth was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and brown energy with stars, clay, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there are golems, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Marion Hawthorne: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Emeth emerged, but she was changed forever.

Emeth grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length light brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon teal eyes and an orange and brown energy aura with stars, clay, earth, golems, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and golem emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal iris, she has on golem earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Clay and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a clay golem with orange gems for eyes and holding the Clay and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her orange golem-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flower links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Emeth has on her outfit and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, clay, earth, golems, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Clay Golem surrounded by clay and earth. Suddenly, Emeth felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light brown angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings. Emeth has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large gold gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emeth's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and brown energy, stars, clay, earth, golems, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Emeth the Clay Golem's Voluptuous Seismic Earth Clay Golem Angel Greatsword of Voluptuous Seismic Earth Clay Golem Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a clay golem and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown golem heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large brown golem heads with orange gems for eyes and large brown golem head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the brown golem heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold clay golem head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix and golem that said, "Emeth the Clay Golem, Legendary Voluptuous Clay Golem of Jewish Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Ojo Tango, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Clay, Golems, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エメス・ザ・クレイ・ゴーレム、ユダヤ神話の伝説的な官能的なクレイ・ゴーレム、多くのモンスター・ガールの友人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、オジョ・タンゴの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主。ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師と地球、クレイ、ゴーレム、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Emeth has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NORSE-JEWISH CLAY GOLEM-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CLAY VOLUPTUOUS JEWISH MYTH SEISMIC EARTH CLAY GOLEM ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CLAY VOLUPTUOUS JEWISH MYTH SEISMIC EARTH CLAY GOLEM ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CLAY VOLUPTUOUS JEWISH MYTH SEISMIC EARTH CLAY GOLEM ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emeth's Super Angel-Jewish Clay Golem-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Emeth, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Marion Hawthorne saw it, she fell into an even darker rage and ran at her to kill her, but Emeth fired a massive barrage of orange and brown energy, stars, earth, clay, golems, phoenixes, and angels which hit Marion Hawthorne and exploded with incredible power as she was sent flying into a wall, she got back up, but now, she was beyond pissed off.

Emeth: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Clay Voluptuous Jewish Myth Seismic Earth Clay Golem Angel and Divine Cosmic Clay Voluptuous Jewish Myth Seismic Earth Clay Golem Angel Love) You got some nerve coming after us, Marion, and now, you've left us no choice but to beat you down.

Me: And it's really going to hurt!

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Emeth and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There is no way we're going to let you run loose ever again, Marion, you're heading straight for prison for the rest of your life.

Abigail Hawthorne: That's right. YOU ARE DONE FOR, YOU PIECE OF SHIT!

Lincoln, Emeth, and I went after Marion Hawthorne, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and brown energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths,

Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at Marion Hawthorne and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Emeth, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Marion Hawthorne insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Marion Hawthorne: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Marion Hawthorne charged at us now completely insane and driven mad by revenge against us.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you're really asking for it.

Lincoln summoned Wicked Weaves with swings of his massive greatsword along with some swift and powerful kicks and the Wicked Weaves attacked Marion Hawthorne, and we saw the Wicked Weaves were that of Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx.

Nicole: Whoa!

Shanan: Since when is Lincoln able to use the Wicked Weaves of Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx? I'd expect them from Bayonetta and Jeanne.

Nicole: He fed on their blood when he marked them, Shanan, and like he said, he now has access to all the Infernal Demons they've made contracts with except for Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx since they're the main contracts of Bayonetta and Jeanne. But, with his rapidly evolving powers, he's now gained access to Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx's powers as well, and with them, he'll do a shit ton more damage.

Then, Lincoln kicked Marion Hawthorne that sent her flying into a magic circle, and once she was in the center, Lincoln snapped his fingers, and Marion Hawthorne was wrapped up in a coil of black and white hair with pendants from Bayonetta's outfit.

Marion Hawthorne: (GRUNTS) GET THIS THING OFF ME! LET ME OUT OF THIS RIGHT NOW!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Not a chance.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and beamed Marion Hawthorne straight into The Xaikora Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls and into her Anti-Dark Orb and Anti-Dark Magic cell where she was chained to the wall in Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Emeth, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Emeth's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, and massive neon light brown angel wings are permanent.

Abigail Hawthorne: Good riddance for good, you little brat.

Nico: At least, now she's in her new prison cell at The Xaikora Prison for life.

Me: Where she'll never get out.

Lincoln: And Universe 666 Sebastian crossed a huge line again when he helped that brat escape, I'll fix him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out at their maximum wingspan of 8'3" and the feathers glowed with white purifying light and they fired a massive shower of white energy needles that headed for Universe 666 Sebastian through a portal that led to Perfecto Prep's school now turned into a demonic castle from Hell.

The white energy needles came in and they pierced Universe 666 Sebastian, and they proceeded to strip him of his powers of poisonous darkness and leave him with his powers of Infernal Darkness. The needles disappeared, but Universe 666 Sebastian felt it, he lost his powers of poisonous darkness and was left with his powers of Infernal Darkness.

Universe 666 Sebastian: (DEMONIC ROAR)

We heard his roar from here in Gotham Royal York.

Nico: Looks like you've pissed him off in a huge way.

Lincoln: By stripping him of his powers of poisonous darkness and left him with his powers over Infernal Darkness, now we won't have any trouble from him anytime soon.

Me: Yep, but he's not going to give up, he'll find more ways to stir up trouble for us, but we're more than ready for him.

Nico: After everything we went through with The Church of Necrom, we know what to expect with him.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Why didn't you tell us about this? We could've helped you sooner

Lincoln: It was something she didn't want to talk about.

Qin: That is understandable.

Nico: Oh man.

Abigail Hawthorne: I'm sorry guys. I didn't want you guys to find out this way.

Me: It's all right Abigail.

Xenia: But now Marion is back in prison.

Ophelia Orichalcum: And in Xaikora's prison where she belongs.

Me: And I put a curse on her. If she comes back she is DEFINITELY getting the black gates.

Poliwag: Let's check on Sheila.

Sheila was doing okay.

Sheila: I'm okay guys.

Varie: But Harriet isn't. Look what Marion did to her.

Marion really thrashed her.

Diana Dynamite: Just like how I got thrashed.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: What a heartless monster.

Poromon: It was worth it though

I gave Harriet a Senzu bean and she was better.

Harriet: Thanks guys.

Qin: You're welcome.

Eli: Now for the Anothers. Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We have Another Trifire, Quakemon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Hate Master, Francisco and Metal Sonic.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! Pakura and the Planeteers archenemies.

Pakura: This will be awesome.

Kwame: It sure will.

Nico: We're already here

Me: Yep. All of us are.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: We sure are.

Wheeler: Boy this will be fun.

Me: If this were on Earth Day it would be perfect.

Unicorn: It sure would.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Metal Sonic are one person.

Me: This will be interesting.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Trifire, Quakemon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Hate Master and Francisco!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Trifire: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Lincoln: Talia Tholia! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with Red Hair, Red Eyes, red clothes, Fire Angel Wings and she had the symbol of the Tholian Assembly in the middle of her forehead and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire keyblade.

Talia Tholia: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Talia Tholia, Keyblade Knight of Tholia, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Tholia, homeworld of The Tholian Assembly, and she has intense fire powers and she's a master of fire. She is the Keyblade Knight of Tholia, homeworld of The Tholian Assembly, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of fire.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Planet Tholia. The Tholians from what I remember are extremely territorial and they are very adamant and protective of their sector in space and their planet.

Nico: Yeah!

Talia Tholia: That's right. And did you hear that one of the Federation's ships was interspacially trapped in my planet's territory?

Me: Boy I remember that one! That was crazy! I remember all the crew killed each other and the ship just went somewhere never to be seen again.

Nico: That is crazy!

Talia Tholia: That's right. I found out that the Defiant was sent all the way to the Sombrero Galaxy.

Me: Whoa! All the way over there? That's over 29 million lightyears from home.

Nico: Yeah!

Talia Tholia: I know. Crazy.

Laney: I'll have the ship ready to bring it back so we can examine it later.

Nico: Okay.

Me: By the way is the Another Metal Sonic friendly or hostile?

Talia Tholia: Friendly and she is an amazing builder of robots.

Me: Neat!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and elements and then the blasts all hit the Anothers and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) ROCKET FORCE 6!

She summoned Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Yolker, Universe 666 Storious, Sculpin and The Phantom of The Bwahpera.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep. Wait. We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER METAL SONIC!

Me: Fast as Sonic and Metal Sonic.

Nico: Yep.

Another Metal Sonic: (In a girls voice) Awesome to be fast.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and black clothes and had black angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Nocturne Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a dark sword in her hand.

Me: Natalia Nocturne! Wow!

Natalia Nocturne: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Natalia is the Embodiment of the Nocturne Dopant and is a master of darkness and is also a VERY FAST Runner and is also a master of the Chaos Emeralds herself.

Nico: Cool!

Metal Sonic: Wow! She is just like me. I'm fast and skilled in all that.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And she is also an amazing tinkerer too. She builds awesome robots.

Nico: Wow!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Natalia Nocturne: No he didn't. I trapped him in a terrible nightmare of darkness where he saw his mother abuse him big time. The guy hates his own mother.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Nice! Natalia is a Nightmare master too.

Lola: Brutal.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Time to separate this Another first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated the Another.

Natalia Nocturne: Lets unleash the darkness!

She blasted him all over with darkness

Nico: Time for some speed! (ACTIVATES METAL SONIC AND FRANCISCO'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of energy and speed blasts and smashed the Another all over.

May: I'm ready for this! (ACTIVATES 666 MIZUKI AND ZURG'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed the Another!

Maria: Take this! (ACTIVATES YOST TRAPSTER AND LEILA DRACO'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another all over.

Rui: Take this! (ACTIVATES FRANCISCO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired an ice and energy blast and smashed the Another all over.

Then Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Kishiryuki, Mr. Mascot, Terminator 1984 and Evil Astro Man came.

Nico: Nice team Machinedramon!

Machinedramon: Thanks Nico.

?: Boy that is a cool team.

Cloud Man came!

Me: Cloud Man awesome!

Cloud Man: (In a girls voice) It's fitting for me because I love clouds.

Nico: Tara Nimbostratus Cloud!? Wow!

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: That's right.

Eli: Awesome! Me, Sonic and Shadow got this.

Sonic: Oh yeah!

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: Here we go.

She fired a blast of lightning.

Eli, Sonic and Shadow: CHAOS CONTROL!

ZOOM!

They zoomed and smashed Another Metal Sonic and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: WHOA! That was AWESOME!

Sonic: Like old times.

Shadow: You said it Sonic.

Eli: Oh yeah!

Nicole: That was awesome!

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: It sure was and also I'm naked.

Nico: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: I know.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and she fired lightning and it hit May and electrocuted her!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

She got burned bad!

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud Was back to normal and she was a girl with blue hair and red eyes and had orange angel wings and had a cloud symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: (GROANS) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade moved in and gave her awesome purple clothes and a cloud sword.

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: Wow! I look awesome!

Nico: You sure do.

Maria: Also, one of our friends is pregnant.

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: I can see that. Congratulations to you

Sheila.

Sheila: Thanks Tara.

Rui: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: My favorite is when me and Nico saw the Aurora up in Iceland and it had awesome clouds that were extremely rare and they looked like dragons and pegasus.

Me: Cool!

Qin: That is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tara hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tara Nimbostratus Cloud: Same here Nico.

We enjoyed the rest of the party and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Sam Sharp Loud, Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl and Lapis Lazuli are heading to Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Lincoln's named David Monroe has broken out of prison, and this is one guy we're not going to like, he's a born criminal and thug who terrorized Royal Woods for six years and he physically harmed a ton of people and it also included Lincoln's sisters, and it got Lincoln so pissed off, he basically trashed David Monroe and he kicked him so hard in the crotch, he destroyed his whole reproductive system and he sent that thug to prison for the rest of his life. Now, six years later, he's broken out and he wants revenge on Lincoln, fat chance of that happening.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news. Selene, everyone, we got a Code Black on our hands.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Code Black, as in… DAVID MONROE HAS BROKEN OUT OF PRISON?!

Nico: Uh on, I don't like that code. Who is he?

Lincoln: Someone I really hated with a blazing passion. David Monroe's an old enemy of my past, he's a natural criminal and thug who terrorized Royal Woods for six years and he physically harmed a ton of people and it also included my sisters, Mom, Dad, and my friends.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: Yeah, and it got Lincoln that pissed off, he basically trashed David Monroe and he kicked him so hard in the crotch, he'd destroyed his whole reproductive system and he sent that thug to prison for the rest of his life.

Nico: (WINCES) Oh man!

Lincoln: And now, six years later, he's broken out and he wants revenge on me, fat chance of that happening.

Sam S. Loud: Luna told me everything about that asshole, and what he did was really awful. That guy is getting The Black Gates for sure.

Suddenly, we saw a beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair, purple hairband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive beautiful black angel wings, and she was dressed in a midnight black frilly short-sleeved shirt, white cravat, black pants, black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, black long-sleeved coat, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Umbra Witches, holstered on her hips are Bayonetta's pistols, Love Is Blue, in her hand is an angelic Keyblade and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Valencia Vigrid, Keyblade Knight of Vigrid.

Valencia Vigrid: That's right, and I got the girls away from that overgrown jerk, but not before I used Witch Time to slow him down a bit.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) LINCOLN LOUD!

We heard an enraged scream and we saw someone barreling towards us: he was a massive, 7'9", tall male, he had red eyes of pure hatred, and he was dressed in red prison jumpsuit pants with the top ripped off showing he has really massive muscles and eight-pack abs: it was David Monroe, Lincoln's old enemy.

Sylvester: Oh great, here comes that overgrown bull now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Looks like he's really been hitting the weights ever since what I did to him six years ago, but that won't save him. Come on, gang, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their

massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of

Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Sam S. Loud and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after David Monroe, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto David Monroe's chest, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking David Monroe dry of all his massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from David Monroe's chest and went back into Lincoln, and David Monroe was dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed him and banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the end of you for good, David Monroe, and I never want to see your face again. (To Valencia Vigrid) And it's so good to see you again, Valencia Vigrid.

Valencia Vigrid: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Valencia Vigrid and he hugged her, and Valencia Vigrid is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his

familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valencia Vigrid: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., this is Valencia Vigrid, Keyblade Knight of Vigrid, she's my Guardian Angel from from Michigan, she's an extremely powerful Umbra Witch and a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised in Vigrid, and she has intense darkness and demonic powers. She's a true master of darkness, The Dark Arts, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and she has all the powers of The Umbra Witches and has control over The Infernal Demons. She is The Keyblade Knight of Vigrid and she's been a witness to the horrible events of The Witch Hunts and what happened in Vigrid over 500 years ago along with being a powerful Guardian of Time. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she'd trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot when it came to using the powers of darkness and The Dark Arts.

Nico: Wait, that mean…?!

Jeanne: You were trained in the Umbran Arts by Valencia seven years ago?

Bayonetta: (British Accent) We were unaware of that little development, so you've been trained in the Umbran Arts six years ago and mastered many of our skills.

Lincoln: Along with summoning Infernal Demons, but thanks to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan for putting that cluster of weakening chips on me, those skills were locked away until I ascended further and the chips were forever shattered.

Nico: And I was absolutely pissed those five did that. Next revelation I hear about them that almost got you killed by them, I'm heading to The Simulator and I'm ripping Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan apart.

Lincoln: Well, brace yourself, you're gonna take that trip to The Simulator to rip them limb from limb when you hear this, and now that you're here, Valencia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Valencia Vigrid in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Valencia Vigrid: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Valencia Vigrid with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Valencia Vigrid: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Valencia Vigrid.

Valencia Vigrid had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Dr. Marilyn from the Red Baron anime, Hipopo Popota and Amu Amayume from Gamen kara Detekita Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Muma ka wa ASMR Haishinsha wa Jirai-kei ?~, and Mashiro Amatsuki and Minori Nanahashi from One Room.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Dr. Marilyn from the Red Baron anime, Hipopo Popota and Amu Amayume from Gamen kara Detekita Oshi Vtuber to H na Dousei Seikatsu ~Muma ka wa ASMR Haishinsha wa Jirai-kei ?~, and Mashiro Amatsuki and Minori Nanahashi from One Room.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Dr. Marilyn: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Dr. Marilyn and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from David Monroe, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted

Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar,

Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood,

Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Dr. Marilyn: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Dr. Marilyn: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dr. Marilyn, Hipopo Popota, Amu Amayume, Mashiro Amatsuki, and Minori Nanahashi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Lincoln's named David Monroe, a natural born criminal and thug who terrorized Royal Woods for six years and he physically harmed a ton of people including Lincoln's sisters, parents, and friends, and it got Lincoln so pissed off, he basically trashed David Monroe and he kicked him so hard in the crotch, he destroyed his whole reproductive system and he sent that thug to prison for the rest of his life. Now, six years later, he broke out and wanted revenge on Lincoln.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing him all over the place and Lincoln sucking out David Monroe's blood, massive muscle mass, virility, and strength that left him dead and thin as a rake and weak and Lincoln destroying him and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and Valencia Vigrid have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that thug, David Monroe, broke out.

Lincoln: I thought I was rid of him six years ago, but he sure didn't know when to give up.

Me: Yep, but now, he's finally dead and gone forever.

Nico: And he's never coming back.

---

After finally getting rid of David Monroe and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Valencia Vigrid saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Valencia Vigrid: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Valencia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valencia Vigrid: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Valencia Vigrid: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Valencia, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Valencia Vigrid put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln and Valencia Vigrid training at her house.

Past Valencia Vigrid: You're doing great, Lincoln, your training is really starting to show results.

Past Lincoln: Thanks, Valencia.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, they heard a loud monstrous belch and caught the stench of B.O. and feet.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud belch from anywhere. Get out here, Lynn, I can smell the sweat coming off you and your sweaty pits!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn come out, and she was out for blood again, and she wasn't alone, she also brought Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Past Valencia Vigrid: Oh great, she also brought that homicidal joker, that heartless mad scientist, that rampaging pageant demon, and that angry stupid control freak!

Past Lincoln: I've had about enough of this, let's get them!

Valencia Vigrid and Lincoln went after Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who tried to attack them, but at the last moment, they dodged and activated Witch Time which allowed them to launch attacks on the five of them, and they got bruised and bloodied. Then, they pummeled them with Wicked Weaves as they summoned the limbs of demons, and then, they summoned two giant demon fists formed by the Wicked Weaves, and they sent them right at Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and sent them flying right back to The Loud House as the video ended.

Nico: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan! (ENRAGED SCREAM) THAT'S IT!

Nico went into The Simulator, and as it activates, he wound up in Royal Woods. Then, he spotted Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were chasing after Lincoln with murder in their minds, but Nico fired blasts of energy that separated their Dark Sides, and he proceeded to really rip them to shreds and he sent them to The Black Gates and The Simulator deactivated and he was really covered in blood.

Nico: (Sighs) That's much better.

Eli: We saw the whole thing, you tore Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan to shreds.

Lincoln: They deserved it though.

Luna: No doubt, dude.

Laney: We hated those monsters for a long time for what they've done.

Lana: And it was a long time coming for those five monsters.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang are heading to Indigo Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aldra: Wow, so, this is Indigo Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aldra, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Indigo Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang are in your harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aldra, Annelotte, Branwen, Liliana, Luna Luna, Sigui, Sainyang, and Tarnyang, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were watching TV and Sheila was getting heavy.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Hope you don't mind me and KGBeast visiting.

Me: Not at all Anton. This will be fun.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) It sure will comrades.

Lola: It sure will.

Sheila then screamed!

Me: Huh!?

We saw water on the floor and that meant one thing!

Sheila: Guys! It's time!

Nico: Uh oh! Her water broke! Lets get her to the hospital!

Ratchet: Okay here we go guys!

We got her loaded up into Ratchet and we were off to the hospital!

Varie: Okay start your breathing Sheila!

We later arrived and got her into the delivery room.

KGbeast: (Russian Accent) I think we should expect her to turn into Shredlegs randomly during this.

Nico: We'll see.

Me: Yeah.

I was playing Go Fish with Lincoln and Girl Jordan and Leeli.

Me: Hmm. Lincoln do you got any 4's?

Lincoln: Aw man.

He gave me 3 of them.

I got a set.

Me: Hmm. Girl Jordan got any 3's?

Girl Jordan: Sorry J.D. go fish.

Me: Tartarsauce.

Me: Aw barnacles.

I drew a card.

Sheila: (SCREAMING)

Leeli: Geez that must hurt.

Me: Yeah it's natural for her.

Aligned Megatron: Is she turning into Shredlegs right now?

Eli: No she isn't. I don't sense it.

Aligned Megatron: Good. I think Shredlegs knows what Labor is.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Sheila: ERIC THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! I WILL RIP OUT YOUR INTESTINES AND EAT THEM IF THIS HAPPENS AGAIN!

Me: (GULP)

Lincoln: Thank goodness that will not happen for real.

Eddy: She might do it as Shredlegs

Luan: Eddy!

Eddy: Sorry.

The screaming stopped.

Me: Oh she must be done.

Then the doors later opened and out came Eric and Sheila and in their arms were three adorable baby girls. They had Sheila's green hair and Eric's blue eyes.

Me: Oh Eric, Sheila they are so adorable.

Nico: Aww they sure are.

Sheila: Meet our 3 baby girls. Lillian Vale Loud, Nikita Marie Loud and Celeste Vicky Loud.

Nico: Aww. Those are beautiful names.

Camie: They sure are.

Eric Loud: They are our beautiful girls.

Me: Congratulations you guys.

Lily: I agree there.

Optimus: You two should be very proud

Sheila: We are.

We got an awesome photo of them.

Later we got Sheila back home and to the nursery.

Me: Now if you need anything let us know okay?

Sheila: Will do.

We sat her in the rocker.

We then got into the living room and then the windows flew open.

Me: Uh oh.

Then we heard a familiar song!

Flying in with a Jeweled Hummingbird Dress was NONE OTHER THAN LADY GAGA HERSELF!

Lady Gaga: (SINGING)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your ugly, I want your disease

I want your everything as long as it's free

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (hey)

I want your drama, the touch of your hand (hey)

I want your leather-studded kiss in the sand

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

I want your horror, I want your design

'Cause you're a criminal as long as you're mine

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love

I want your psycho, your vertigo shtick (hey)

Want you in my rear window, baby, you're sick

I want your love

Love, love, love, I want your love (love, love, love)

(I want your love)

You know that I want you

And you know that I need you ('cause I'm a free bitch, baby)

I want it bad, your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, fashion baby

Work it, move that bitch crazy

Walk, walk, passion baby

Work it, I'm a free bitch, baby

I want your love, and I want your revenge

I want your love, I don't wanna be friends

J'veux ton amour, et je veux ta revanche

J'veux ton amour, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

No, I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh, caught in a bad romance)

I don't wanna be friends (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh)

Want your bad romance (oh-oh-oh)

Caught in a bad romance

Want your bad romance

I want your love, and I want your revenge

You and me could write a bad romance (oh-oh-oh-oh-oh)

I want your love and all your lover's revenge

You and me could write a bad romance

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

(Want your bad romance)

Oh-oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh-oh, oh-oh-oh

(Want your bad romance)

Caught in a bad romance

Rah, rah-ah-ah-ah

Roma, roma-ma

Gaga, ooh-la-la

Want your bad romance

She landed in our living room!

Me: NO WAY!

Qin: I don't believe it! Lady Gaga Herself!

Xenia: WOW!

Lady Gaga: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Lady Gaga! It's truly an honor to have you here!

Nico: We love ALL of your songs!

Eli: It's an honor! What brings you here?

Lady Gaga: I felt someone unhappy and she needs my help.

Eli: I think it's Luna Loud. She has been feeling down.

Lady Gaga: I am here to help. Lisa Simpson it's good to see you again.

Lisa Simpson: You too Ms. Gaga. Thank you for helping me out a while back.

Lady Gaga: It was my pleasure.

Me: Right this way.

We went to Luna's room.

Luna Loud: I don't know if I can do this.

There was a knock.

Luna: Come in.

I came in.

Luna: Hey bro what's up.

Me: Sorry to come in like this Luna but you have a very special visitor.

Lady Gaga came in.

Luna: (GASP) Lady Gaga! Rockin to meet you!

Lady Gaga: It's an honor too Luna.

Me: She's here to help you.

Luna: I'm truly honored!

Nico: Luna, if you're feeling down about how I nearly went to prison, don't be. I chose to turn myself in

Luna: No Nico it's not that. I'm just nervous and scared. Because I want to pop the question to Sam.

She showed a beautiful Rainbow Diamond Ring to us.

Me: Oh Luna that is beautiful.

Lady Gaga: Sam will love it Luna.

Luna: I'm just nervous.

Lady Gaga: Don't be Luna. You and Sam were made for each other. And I know you will be the happiest couple ever. You have had an amazing crush on her for as long as you remember.

Luna: Wow. All right I will ask her.

Me: Go for it.

Maria: We'll be next to you

Luna: Thanks guys.

Lady Gaga: You're welcome.

We went to Sam's room and Luna went in.

Sam S.L.: Hey Luna.

Luna: Sam I have something I want to ask you.

Sam S.L.: What is it Luna?

Luna: I have known you for as long as I can remember and I want to ask you this.

She then got down on one knee and Sam gasped and saw the ring.

Luna: I love you more than anyone in the world. Sam will you marry me?

Sam S.L.: OH LUNA OF COURSE I WILL MARRY YOU!

She and Luna hugged and Luna put the ring on her and we cheered wildly for her and Sam! And the 2 kissed.

Whitney came in and hugged them both!

WE WERE SO HAPPY!

Lady Gaga: I'm so happy for you both!

Sam S.L.: (GASP) Lady Gaga! Oh wow! It's an honor.

Me: Luna was so nervous about wanting to pop the question that she came and helped her.

Sam S.L.: Oh wow! Thank you Ms. Gaga.

Lady Gaga: You're welcome.

?: Boy that is what I call an L.G. Intervention.

?: Me too.

We saw 2 girls. One had red hair and blue eyes and had orange clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the Donbrothers symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

The second girl had orange hair and yellow eyes and had orange angel wings and had red clothes and had a tiara with the King Ohger's symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Dahlia Donbrothers: Dahlia Donbrothers, Embodiment of the Donbrothers.

Kendall Arthur: Kendall Arthur, Embodiment of the King Ohgers.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Nico: Tell us more about yourselves.

Dahlia Donbrothers: Well I'm a festival planner and I make awesome festivals for every occasion and it's awesome.

Kendall Arthur: And I'm a historian and specialize in the history of Camelot and the Knights Templar.

Jessie Knudson: That is awesome!

Lola: It sure is!

Nico: Would you 2 like to join the team?

Dahlia Donbrothers: We would be honored.

Kendall Arthur: Yeah!

We cheered.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Which Embodiments are we gonna meet now?

Poromon: Ones for the Mega Man Robots. We're already meeting their Gene Slammers, aren't we?

Nico: That works. As long as we include Embodiments for Twilight Sparkle and friends too.

Me: Awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah!

Lady Gaga: I'm looking forward to seeing that. Well I best be off. I got concerts and people to help.

Me: Thanks for helping us out Lady Gaga.

Lady Gaga: Anytime.

She left.

Me: There goes an awesome and amazing woman.

Lola: Yep.

Stewie: Sheila, you should know that it's possible your kids might get Gene Slammed forms of their own.

Sheila: I know. But I discovered that my kids all have Spiderman powers.

Spiderman: Wow! Looks like I got some kids to teach.

Nico: You'll be a great mentor to them Peter.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than General Romanoff, general of The Russian Federation CCCR, and Natalia, spy for The Russian Federation CCCR, and they've come back for revenge against the Park crew.

We knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, they are none other than General Romanoff, general of The Russian Federation CCCR, and Natalia, spy for The Russian Federation CCCR, and they've come back for revenge against the Park crew.

We gasped.

Me: Oh Hell no! I thought I was done with Romanoff!

Nico: Same with that bitch, Natalia!

Eli: Wait, you guys know them?!

Me: We do. These two are wanted criminals for their crimes against

Russia. They tried to bypass the U.S-Russia Nuclear Arms Treaty, calling for Russia to never fire a missile at the U.S.A and vice versa and bring a part of the U.S to their missile, starting and finishing with the chunk of the park, which would in turn start World War III.

We gasped. Just then, Mordecai, Rigby, and the Park Crew came in.

Mordecai: I can't believe it, Natalia's back, but I thought we got rid of her.

Me: Looks like Romanoff brought her back to finish what they started. Well, that ends now, come on, gang, we're heading to The Park to end Romanoff and Natalia.

Nico: Those two war criminals are looking at getting put to death for this!

Eli: This is going to get messy.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: What can you two tell us about them?

Rigby: You guys are not going to like this.

We were told everything.

---

General Romanoff

General Romanoff is general of Russian Federation CCCR. He is antagonist of Regular Show. He appears in the episode The Real Thomas.

After baby Nikolai (Thomas) was found by CCCR, they raised him as a weapon.

After Thomas was embraced by new mom from M.O.M.M, Natalia, Commander Romanoff orders them an operation of Park Lift.

He appears along with Karpov and Premier Koshkov confronted by

President Davis, Secretary Clifton and General McMurphy.

However after Natalia's death at the hands of Thomas and park crew, USA rejoice in victory as Romanoff along with Russians humiliated and defeated.

Natalia

Natalia first appears in "The Real Thomas", where she is introduced by Benson as his new girlfriend. He says she is a schoolteacher named "Natalie" and announces to the staff that their only jobs are to stay out of his way while he shows his date around the park. Meanwhile, Rigby becomes suspicious of Thomas and eventually convinces Mordecai and Muscle Man after finding a secret room in the AV room where Pops and Skips are tied up. Before they can help Benson, however, Natalia puts him in handcuffs and pushes him into the secret room.

Natalia explains that she's a Russian spy and that one of the park's own staff has been working there undercover for two years. Benson, even more confused, questions who. On cue, Natalia reveals it to be Thomas - whose real name is "Nikolai". Thomas, in a Russian accent, reveals he is a Russian spy as well.

Thomas explains that the parks in Russia are outdated and that Natalia and himself were sent to infiltrate an American park. Natalia announces their new orders from General Romanoff and they depart, taking the park crew hostage. Natalia then reveals to Thomas their true plans: to bypass the U.S-Russia Nuclear Arms Treaty (which calls for Russia to never fire a missile at the U.S.A and vice versa) and bring a part of the U.S to their missile, starting and finishing with the chunk of the park, which would in turn start World War III. Nikolai, completely unaware of this ulterior motive, is horrified as he never intended to hurt anyone. Thomas then realizes that the park was like a home to him and can't go through with the plan. He and Natalia struggle for the remote, during which time Natalia falls out of the open hatch to her death (she is eaten whole by a whale).

When Benson sees her get eaten, he cries out for her (as he believed that they could've worked their issue out), only to be reminded by Mordecai that she tried to kill them.

---

When they were done we were horrified!

Qin: Oh man!

Benson: When we get to the Park, Thomas has something to explain. It's going to shock you.

Muscle Man: And don't ask us to tell it now!

Me: Okay we won't.

The previous group came.

Firebrand: Can me, Kaos, Dr. Viktor, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Man Boy, Femme Fatale, Trapster, Kangor, and Saix go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can come with.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Nico: First Embodiments will be for Mega Man and Roll.

Lola: Cool.

Indigo Zap: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Junk Man next.

Qin: Ooh!

Lana: Awesome! This is gonna be cool.

Me: Yeah it will!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Universe 666 Zarbon, the first of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Universe 666 Zarbon, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Calamity Coyote: (Through a signboard) Leave him to me, I'll beat him senselessly just like Professor Wile did to Universe 666 Broly.

Nico: Okay then, Calamity.

Minerva Mink: Try not to go too wild with your supply of explosives.

Babs Bunny: Oh, kind of like what you and Lincoln did to Zarbon last year?

We laughed.

Plucky Duck: Hey. He deserved it though.

Nico: But, Minerva's right though, try not to go too wild with the explosives, Calamity. Last thing you want is getting blown up again and sent to the hospital once more. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to The Park to deal with some unfinished business with Romanoff and Natalia.

Lincoln: Those two Russian traitors are going to pay for what they've tried to do, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Zarbon.

Buster Bunny: You knew this day would come, you lunatic. Now, you will pay for everything you've done.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The Park to deal with some unfinished business with Romanoff and Natalia, and once we got done with Romanoff and Natalia, Calamity Coyote is going to take down Universe 666 Zarbon and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

We were off to the Park.

---

We arrived at the park.

Kaos: The good old Park!

Me: It's as beautiful as always.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: Yep.

We went into the house and it was awesome as always.

Benson: Thanks for coming guys.

Me: No problem Benson.

Benson: First of all congratulations to Sheila for her 3 kids.

Me: And to Luna and Sam for getting engaged.

Benson: Hey! Congratulations girls.

Luna: Thanks dude.

Sam S.L.: I'm so happy.

Luna: Same here Sammie.

Thomas came in.

Me: Hello there Thomas.

Benson: Now, Thomas can explain himself.

Thomas: (Russian Accent) I should probably do that.

Gus Grav: What are you talking about?

Vulcan: And why are you imitating a Russian accent?

Thomas: This is my real accent. My real name isn't Thomas. I am Nikolai and I'm a Russian Spy.

WE GASPED!

Thomas/Nikolai: I was born on a cold winter's night in Kiev. But I was abandoned as a baby and declared property of the state. The KGB raised me to be the perfect weapon. No family or loyalties, except for Mother Russia. Some years ago I was embraced by a new M.O.M.M.: The Ministry Of Meadow Management, A KGB agency dedicated to research and espionage. Russian park technology is decades behind the rest of the world. In the world's theater, we are a laughing stock. What made American parks so good? We couldn't crack it. The order came from Commander Romanoff: Operation Park-Lift. We would obtain bogus credentials and sneak into the states. I would become Thomas, an average college student. We entered the US with surprisingly little resistance. Phase 1: Travel to target site. Inquire about internship opportunities. Say you will work for free. At the first chance possible, I would risk my life for the park. I would gain my coworkers' trust. I would fade into the background. I would say and do almost nothing. Phase 2: Make preparations for Phase 3. Execute Phase 4 orders. Transmit Phase 5 intelligence relating to Phase 6: Silencing potential threats to Phase 7.

We gasped again!

Me: (Speaking in Russian) Николай, ты должен знать две вещи, которые сейчас очень опасны. То, что вы собираетесь сделать, и то, что собирается сделать эта организация, созданная Россией, в конечном итоге уничтожит все человечество, потому что то, как она начнет Третью мировую войну, и то, что собираются сделать Романофф и Наталья, - это серьезные военные преступления, которые все наказуемы. смертью. (Nikolai you should know two things that are very dangerous right now. What you are going to do and what this organization made by Russia is going to do will ultimately destroy all of humanity because of how it will start World War III and what Romanoff and Natalia are going to do are big time war crimes that are all punishable by death.)

Thomas/Nikolai: (Speaking in Russian) Да, и я понимаю это сейчас, товарищ Кнудсон, потому что теперь у меня есть замечательные друзья с Мордекаем, Ригби и всеми в парке, и они показали мне настоящую любовь, которой я дорожу, и я благодарен за это. (Yes and I realize that now Comrade Knudson because I now have amazing friends with Mordecai, Rigby and everyone in the park and they showed me the true love that I cherish and I am grateful for that.)

Me: I'm glad you view that.

Mr. Fizz: Have you ever met Hercules Mulligan in your line of work?

Thomas/Nikolai: Not that I know of.

Me: That's okay.

My phone rang.

Me: Oh do you guys mind if I take this call?

Nico: Not at all.

I pulled out my cell phone and answered it.

Me: Hello?

Ambassador Tracy: J.D. hello this is U.S. Ambassador Lynne Tracy.

Me: Oh Ambassador Tracy what can we do for you?

Ambassador Tracy: I have good news for you. I was told all about The Ministry of Meadow Management and the FBI, CIA, Interpol, Scotland Yard and the President and the World Leaders have all declared it as a major Terrorist Organization. But we can't act without information on what they are going to do.

Me: That's good that they are declared terrorists. Give us a couple of hours and we'll have all the information you need on them.

Ambassador Tracy: Will do. Good luck.

Me: Won't need it.

I hung up.

Me: That was U.S. Ambassador to Russia, Lynne Tracy. They have just declared The Ministry of Meadow Management as a Terrorist Organization.

Nico: That's good news!

Me: but they can't act without Info on them.

Mushi: We should probably get proof.

Poromon: After Thomas picks a side!

Thomas: But-

Poliwag: No buts! It's either us or your organization. Now choose!

Mascots: CHOOSE! CHOOSE! CHOOSE! CHOOSE! CHOOSE! CHOOSE!

Nico: GUYS! Lets not pressure him! He has to make the decision.

Mascots: Sorry.

Thomas: And I already picked. I'm staying with you guys.

Me: Awesome choice.

Nico: Any good reason?

Thomas: Because you guys are my true friends and family.

Me: Awesome.

Femme Fatale: (to the mascots) Besides, I don't think you're in a position to pressure Thomas considering what you showed your class yesterday.

Me: You just had to bring that up didn't you.

Poromon: And we completely regret it!

Thomas: What did they do?

Me: Showed a Robot Chicken Sketch to the kids.

Benson: WHAT! Guys if you do that again you're fired!

Me: Benson you don't have the authority to fire the mascots.

Benson: Sorry force of habit.

Nico: Besides we already punished them. They are giving the Trinity of Violence massages.

Lori: And they literally give amazing massages.

Lola: Some of the best ever.

Poliwag; Not bad for our first time.

Muscle Man: How bad can it be?

Undermine: How about we show you it so you know?

Me: It's this one.

I showed the sketch.

When it was done their reactions were what we expected.

I put on Ear Muffs.

Mordecai and friends: (SCREAMING IN SHOCK)!

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) This shouldn't impact you guys eating the cereal featured there, mon.

Benson: Nah we're pretty much grown men. We haven't eaten cereal like those in years.

Mordecai: Yeah its been a while.

Skips: But that was crazy that the Mascots showed kids that.

High Five Ghost: Yeah no kidding.

Muscle Man: You know who else likes to eat cereal like that?

Me: I think I know what's coming.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed!

Thomas: Oh, and I DO have proof in this flash drive.

Magma: Well, that saves us time.

Me: Perfect.

I took the flash drive.

Me: Thanks Thomas.

Thomas: You're welcome.

I put it in my vest pocket.

Me: The Ministry Of Meadow Management's days are numbered.

Saix: Show that to the President.

Me: We will after we're done here.

Nico: Okay.

Thomas: Natalia and Romanoff are coming here right now and they are coming for me.

Gilda: Okay. But you can still show it to Ambassador Tracy.

Me: I'll tell her.

Nico: Right now we got more important things to do.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Like stop Russia from launching World War III.

Gilda: That is more important.

Twilight Sparkle: How dangerous is World War III?

Me: It makes World War II look like child's play.

Trapster: You know it hasn't even happened, right?

Me: I know I was just telling everyone what it would be like in comparison.

Trapster: Oh. Sorry.

Xenia: But yeah it's terrible.

Me: If it did happen it would be the end of humanity.

Headstrong: If it's all the same to you, I prefer Thomas.

Thomas: I do too.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Lets go bring down some Russian Terrorists.

Man Boy: How far are they?

Eli: (Concentrates) 45 klicks and closing and they are mad as hell!

Qin: Uh oh.

Lola: This is gonna be good!

Nico: Come on guys! Lets go get them!

Grier: They bring great shame to Russia.

Me: That they do!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go! Entrance time.

We went to face them.

Natalia and Romanoff were coming over the hill and then the spirits of America came and they swirled around them and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed in front of them.

Me: Natalia and General Romanoff, you two are under arrest for War Crimes and Terrorism against the United States!

Technus: And you're trespassing on American soil.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) You brought shame against us!

Me: No it's YOU that has brought shame against Russia! So we'll give you 3 choices. 1: you can surrender and save yourselves a whole lot of pain, 2: We fight and beat you up and turn you over to the cops, or 3: We kill you. So what's it gonna be?

Natalia: I have another idea. Nikolai comes back to us!

RD Lana: His name is Thomas!

Me: If you want Thomas, you'll have to go through us!

Natalia: With pleasure!

Me: So we'll go with option 2 then!

I teleported and kicked Romanoff and flipped over Natalia and kicked her in her face.

Me: I've dealt with bad people from Russia that were much more skilled than you.

Dr. Viktor: Shocking, isn't it?

He fired blasts of purple lightning and electrocuted them both!

I kicked Romanoff and bashed him in his stomach all over.

I grabbed him and smashed him down into the ground with a powerful flip.

Horsea squirted ink.

It squirted into Natalia's eyes.

Poromon smashed beer bottles on Romanoff's head.

Then Heatwave, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch and Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Spot, Mojo Jojo, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning came

Nico: Heatwave, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch and Go, Po Kong, Titanium Toenail, Spot, Mojo Jojo, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning.

Heatwave: (to Crimson Dynamo and KGBeast) Sorry you guys had to find out about what your fellow Russians are doing.

Crimson Dynamo: It's okay, Comrades.

KGBEast: Thanks for your concern.

Stinky Butt: No problem.

Melter: We're teammates, after all.

Me: Good.

Mr. Go: (to Nico) We heard you had Sheila's baby shower.

Nico: Yep.

Po Kong: We're so happy for her!

Me: We are too.

White Terrorsaurus came.

Me: White Terrorsaurus, back for another round I see?

White Terrorsaurus: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

White Terrorsaurus: I hope you guys don't lose that flash drive.

Me: Don't worry. I won't.

Nico: Good.

We got the battles underway.

---

Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Will, Irma, Cornelia, Hay Lin, Elyon, Megan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Firebrand, Scorcher, Firefly, Axel, El Diablo, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Nico's Rescue was Sheila's Baby Shower and we battled Marion Hawthorne who came back from the dead for revenge and Emeth the Golem transformed

Heatwave was first.

Heatwave: (to Taranee) Nico's Rescue was Sheila's Baby Shower. Emeth the Golem transformed battled Marion Hawthorne, who came back from the dead for revenge

Taranee: It was an awesome party.

Heatwave: I thought you guys threw that brat in jail.

Hiita: We did and we sent her to the Neptune prison that the prisoners beat her to death. J.D. even confirmed it with her sister Amelia Hawthorne and she said that she deserved it for being a stain on her family's name.

Sunset Shimmer: Marion is an absolute monster with no love in her heart.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah she has a heart as black as night and she hates Harriet! We really told her off by telling her how she made Harriet an outcast and more.

Sunburn: What a monster!

Heatwave: That monster had it coming! And now she's in the Xaikora Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls. She deserved it. Lets do it!

Taranee: CANDRAFIRA LETS BURN!

She turned into a Candrakar Fire Fairy hero!

Taranee: I am LADY CANDRAKAR THE FLAME! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM OF CANDRAKAR MIGHT!

She fired a blast of fire and the group fired waves of fire and the blasts smashed Heatwave and group down.

---

Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Loni, Luke, Lane, Lynn Jr., Larrs, Larry, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Waffle Woman, Frictor, Indigestable Wad, Ovulator, Pooperman, Man Man, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Us battling Another Quakemon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Hate Master, Trifire, Francisco and Metal Sonic

---

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico, Vinyl's team, Metal Sonic's team, and the others did good battling Another Quakemon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish. And Another Hate Master, Trifire, Francisco and Metal Sonic too.

Loki: Boy it sure literally really awesome!

Stinkbomb: Yeah it was! We found out that the Anothers minus Metal Sonic were the Keyblade Knight for the planet Tholia and the Another Metal Sonic was the Embodiment of the Nocturne Dopant.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah that was awesome and cool and so fun.

Whirlwind: It sure was cool!

Stinky Butt: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Loki: STEENKBOMB LETS FART UP A STORM!

He turned into a fart themed hero!

Loki: I am LORD FLATULA! (LOUD FART!)

Stinky Butt: Lets make some farts!

Loki: You got it!

Loki and Stinky Butt had a REALLY NASTY FART OFF!

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

They were hitting each other with farts all over the place! LOUD FARTS!

But then Loki farted in Stinky Butt's face and his farts smell worse than Stinky Butt's!

Loki: (ECHOING) FARTS OF RAW PUTRIDITY!

LOUD SUPER EXPLOSIVE FART!

He fired a wave of fart gas and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

LOUD FART!

---

Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Aquagirl, Mera, Aqualad, Ariel, Eli, Melody, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter, Ironmonger, Grizzly, Living Laser, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Griffin, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Lincoln's rescue was battling David Monroe

---

Melter was next.

Melter: (to Aquaman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was battling David Monroe. How was it?

Aquaman: It was incredible! You would not like this guy one bit! We found out that David's a natural criminal and thug who terrorized Royal Woods for six years and he physically harmed a ton of people and it also included Lincoln's sisters, Mom, Dad, and his friends.

Melter: Oh man!

Snow White: Yeah, and it got Lincoln that angry with him, he basically trashed David Monroe and he kicked him so hard in the crotch, he'd destroyed his whole reproductive system and he sent that thug to prison for the rest of his life.

Melter: (WINCES) OOH! MAN That must've really hurt and it must've infuriated him back in the day!

Rarity: Yeah no kidding!

Sweetie Belle: That was amazing though.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was and Lincoln destroyed him and sent him to the Black Gates.

Melter: Good riddance! Lets do it!

Aquaman: FISHTON LETS SWIM!

He turned into a fish themed hero!

Aquaman: I am Lord Aquas! (ECHOING) AQUA FORCE BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Roach, Kevin, Shope, Amy, Marina, Metal Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Evil Metal Man, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - Sheila going into labor

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch: (to Tyler) Sheila went into labor earlier. Did she turn into Shredlegs during the labor pains?

Tyler: No thank goodness that didn't happen. But if it did I don't think it would be good.

Sari: But we found out that her children have inherited her powers as Shredlegs. They are now like Spiderman.

Mr. Go: Wow! That is amazing!

Mr. Touch: She has Twins?

Fluttershy: Oh she has Triplets.

Tyler showed a photo of them. They were three baby girls.

Mr. Touch: Aww they are so adorable.

Mr. Go: What are their names?

Tornado Bolt: From left to right their names are Lillian Vale Loud, Nikita Marie Loud and Celeste Vicky Loud.

Mr. Touch: Aww they are so adorable and cute. Those are beautiful names for them. They have their mother's hair and their fathers eyes.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja we're so happy for Sheila and Eric.

Stealth Elf: They deserve to be a family and Eric is really exhausted from being up for so long getting ready.

Mr. Touch: He really wore himself out. Lets do it!

Tyler: FLIGHTFI LETS FLY AND PROTECT!

He turned into a flying hero!

Tyler: I am Master Flight! (ECHOING) FLIGHT OF THE STELLAR FANCY!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down

---

Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Ruby, Weiss, Blake, Yang, Jaune, Pyrrha, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth

Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Dai Gui, Tchang Zu, Xiao Fung, Valmont, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - Lady Gaga herself came to the Estate!? NO WAY!

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of The Mountain was next.

Po Kong: (to Nora) Lady Gaga herself came to the Estate!? NO WAY!

Nora: We are not kidding Po Kong! Lady Gaga herself appeared in person! It was so awesome!

Ultear: Boy it sure was! Everyone was amazed! And she was there to help Luna gather the courage to propose to Sam.

Applejack: Boy howdy that was one amazing sight!

Apple Bloom: It was so amazing!

Flashwing: She appeared in a flashy and shiny jeweled hummingbird dress and made a really amazing entrance. She sang Bad Romance as she came in.

Po Kong: Boy that is so awesome! Did Luna get the courage to propose to Sam?

Nora: She sure did and they are now officially engaged!

Po Kong: Wow! I'm so happy for those two!

Shakedown: That is so awesome! We're going to have our first ever Pride Wedding.

Po Kong: We sure are. Lets do it!

Nora: FLAPJARA LETS FLIP SOME PANCAKES!

She turned into a Pancake themed hero!

Nora: I am Lady Pancake! (ECHOING) FLAPJACKS OF FURY!

She fired a wave of pancakes and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Jaden, Alexis, Syrus, Bastion, Dark Magician Girl, Jesse, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Bronze Kneecap, Copper Cranium, Brass Knuckle, Iron Lung, Gilded Arches, Golden Gut, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - Lady Gaga gave Luna the courage to propose to Sam

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail: (to Chazz) Lady Gaga gave Luna the courage to propose to Sam. (laughs) Today is a good day for romance, huh?

Chazz: Yeah it was! And Sam and Luna are now going to be officially married soon. Thanks to the help of Lady Gaga.

Gusty the Great: We were also amazed that Lisa Simpson met Lady Gaga and she helped Lisa become a great and happy and spirited person.

Pinkie Pie: Boy that was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I was really overflowing with happiness.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there!

Sprocket: That was awesome to see!

Titanium Toenail: Wow! Yeah I heard all about that from Skinner and everyone. That is amazing! Lets do it!

Chazz: CHTHONIA LETS BURN!

He turned into a Chthonian Soldier themed hero!

Chazz: I am MASTER CHTHONIA! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM INCINERATOR BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and fire. The group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Akira, Jessica, Chris, Hikaru, Noriko, Hulk, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Ebon, Evil Genie Woman, Evil Magic Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Wave Man, Xigbar, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - Mordecai and Rigby need our help again

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed) Mordecai and Rigby need our help again. Something about Thomas, right?

Ed Grant: That's right! The reason is because we found out that Thomas is really a Russian Spy and we found out that he was sent here to steal the park for Russia to force them to train as weapons of destruction.

Kujaku: Yeah that was awful!

Starlight Glimmer: J.D. had a talk with him in Russian about how the Soviet Union ended back in 1992 and how the KGB doesn't exist anymore.

Cozy Glow: Yeah what he is doing is wrong on so many levels!

Hex: Yeah no kidding! The organization he is working for is going to soon going to be locked up or dead. The United States Ambassador to Russia told J.D. that they declared The Ministry Of Meadow

Management a terrorist organization.

Spot: Wow! That is gonna be a really dangerous task for them! Lets do it!

Ed Grant: HULKFO LETS BULK!

He turned into a Hulk themed hero!

Ed Grant: I am HULK STORM! (ECHOING) HULK BURST BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of energy, bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Ruby, Weiss, Blake, Yang, Nora, Pyrrha, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang, White Cat, Sedusa, Amoeba Boys, 2016 Princess, Manboy, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - Thomas is really a Russian Spy named Nikolai!?

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) Thomas is really a Russian Spy named Nikolai!? This does not shake our friendly relations with Russia.

Jaune Arc: No it doesn't. But yeah what we're finding out is really bad! The organization he works for is trying to destroy our country and plunge the world into World War III.

Miti: Yeah we can't let that happen!

Twilight Sparkle: World War III is the End of the World.

Starshine Sparkle: We can't let that happen or it will be the end of everyone.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Mojo Jojo: What he is doing is bad news! Lets do it

Jaune: PRIMREA LETS MAKE SOME BANANAS FLY!

He turned into an awesome Banana Hero!

Jaune: I am MASTER BANANASTORM! (ECHOING) BANANAS OF FURY!

He fired bananas and energy bombs and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Runo, Julie, Marucho, Alice, Shun, Mira, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Gramma Stuffum, Toiletnator, Count Spankulot, Sir Toasty, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Common Cold, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - Thomas is trying to steal the park for Russia!? NO WAY IN HELL Are we going to let that happen

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard: (To Dan) Thomas' superiors want him to try and to steal the park for Russia!? NO WAY IN HELL Are we going to let that happen!

Dan: NO WAY, NO HOW, NO CHANCE! What they are going to do will ultimately plunge the world into World War III and that is the last thing we want!

Nate Adams: Yeah what Thomas' superiors are going to do is wrong on so many levels.

Princess Luna: That is for sure! What they will do will ultimately destroy everything.

Moondust: It will be horrible.

Snowdrop: Big time!

Gari: An all out Nuclear War like that will be the end of the world as we know it.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Dodgeball Wizard: You're right on that! Lets do it!

Dan: PYRUS LETS BURN!

He turned into a Fire Bakugan themed hero!

Dan: I am Master Pyrus! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM BURST!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Perfuma, Mermista, Catra, She-Ra, Teela, Sorceress, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Evil Elec Man, Evil Fuse Man, Spark Mandrill, Evil Bright Man, Evil Plant Man, Evil Magma Man, Tar Pit, Reverse Flash, Golden Glider, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - Russia can get the park over our cold dead bodies

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning: (to Frosta) Russia can get the park over our cold dead bodies. Thomas needs to choose a side!

Princess Frosta: And I think I know what that side is going to be and that is with us and his friends here at the park!

Shirahoshi: Yeah he loves Mordecai, Rigby, Benson and friends like his own family.

Princess Celestia: His own REAL family and his friends are all of us now.

King Solar: That is for sure and J.D. had a really awesome talk with him.

Solar Eclipsa: I may not be able to understand Russian but from the way that Thomas was reacting I can tell that J.D. had a good talk with him.

Amber Morning: And he got through to him.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

White Lightning: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Princess Frosta: CRYOS LETS FREEZE!

She turned into an ice hero!

Princess Frosta: I am LADY FROSTY! (ECHOING) FREEZE STORM BLAST!

She fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of ice and light and smashed them down.

Touma VS Road Kamelot

Road Kamelot was next.

Touma: The dragon of fire is coming!

He fired a blast of fire and smashed her down.

## Rintaro Shindo VS Canis Major Zodiarts

The Canis Major Zodiarts were next.

Rintaro: The Ice Wolf is coming.

He fired waves of ice and smashed the Zodiarts down.

## Kento VS Altar Zodiarts

Altar Zodiarts were next.

Kento: Lightning is gonna strike you.

He fired a blast of lightning and smashed the Zodiarts down.

## Ryo Ogami VS Taurus Zodiarts

Taurus Zodiarts were next.

Ryo: I'm gonna smash.

He fired waves of earth and bashed the Zodiarts down.

## Tetsuo Daishinshi VS Cancer Zodiarts

Cancer Zodiarts were next.

Tetsuo: This is gonna be good.

He fired waves of flowers and blasted the Zodiarts down.

Ren Akamichi VS Scorpius Zodiarts.

Scorpius Zodiarts were next.

Ren Akamichi: Time for the wind to blow.

He fired a blast of wind and smashed the Zodiarts down.

Yuri VS Cygnus Zodiarts

Cygnus Zodiarts were nxt.

Yuri: The light is going to shine.

He fired a blast of light and smashed the Zodiarts down.

Hailey Fukamiya - Embodiment of Calibur VS Penny the Chicken

Penny the chicken was next.

Hailey Fukamiya: I'm ready for the darkness.

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed her down.

Ryoga Shindai VS Orion Zodiarts

Orion Zodiarts were next.

Ryoga: Time for the water to flow.

Ryoga fired a blast of water and smashed him down.

---

Reika Shindai VS Chameleon Zodiarts

---

Chameleon Zodiarts were next.

Reika: This is gonna be good.

She fired a wave of butterflies and blasted him down.

---

Olivia Houou VS Sagittarius Zodiarts

---

Sagittarius Zodiarts was next.

Olivia Houou: Taste the fire of the Eternal Phoenix.

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Yuina Tachibana VS Shinjiro Shinozaki.

---

Shinjiro Shinozaki was next.

Yuina: I'm ready for you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

# Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS White Terrorsaurus

---

White Terrorsaurus was next.

White Terrorsaurus: You guys have had problems with Russian spies before right?

Nico: We sure have. And they put up one helluva good fight.

May: They sure have.

White Terrorsaurus: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Russian Federation CCCR, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and the Anti- Russian Federation CCCR symbol etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

STANDING BY!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit White Terrorsaurus and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: White Terrorsaurus you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Troy: You give Russia a bad name!

Tsukasa: It's only fair we put you into one of the prisons there!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the Forever Red Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Blue rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: RED AND BLUE!

Troy, Gia and Noah turned into the Red Kyuranger, LupinRanger and PatRanger and Emma, Jake and Orion turned into the Blue Kyuranger, Zyuohger and ToQger!

Nico: Nice!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) KITE FLYER 6!

She summoned Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Doktor Frogg, Bubbles (MLP Pony Life), Batty and Count Fang.

We went at them and bashed and smashed them all over.

Heatwave: FIRESTORM HEAT BURST!

Stinky Butt: FART FURY STINKINESS!

Melter: MELTING LASER BLAST!

Touch and Go: CYBORG FURY BLAST!

Po Kong: MOUNTAIN DEMON SMASHER!

Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM TOENAIL BLADE SMASHER!

Spot: PORTAL BURST BLAST!

Mojo Jojo: LASERS OF SIMIAN POWER!

Dodgeball Wizard: DODGEBALL FIRESTORM BLAST!

White Lightning: LIGHTNING FURY BURST

They fired waves of energy and elements.

KGBeast, Aligned Megatron, Crimson Dynamo and Optimus Prime used the Earth and Decepticon and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys. They enhanced KGBeast and Crimson Dynamo's powers, Aligned Megatron's fusion cannon and turned Optimus Prime's Right Arm Blaster into a cannon.

KGBeast and Aligned Megatron: FUSION RUSSIAN CANNON!

Crimson Dynamo and Optimus Prime: AUTOBOT RUSSIAN BURST!

Twilight Sparkle, Princess of Friendship and Kaos: FRIENDSHIP

ELEMENT BLAST!

Will of Lightning of Candrakar and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING CANDRAKAR BLAST!

Gwen of Anodyne and Mr. Fizz: SODA OF ANODYNE BLAST!

Cyborg of the Techno and Technus: CYBORG FURY BLAST!

Kevin the Dummy and Firebrand: FIREBIRD BLAST STORM!

Flora of Linphea and Man Boy: LINPHEA NATURE BLAST!

Alexis of the White Night and Femme Fatale: WHITE NIGHT BLAST STORM!

Rocket Raccoon of the Guardians and Trapster: RACCOON FURY BLAST STORM!

Randy the 9th Grade Ninja and Kangor: NINJA BANANA STORM BLAST!

Carol, Queen of the Kaiju and Saix: MOONLIGHT FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Mordecai, Rigby, Benson, me, Marinette, Chloe, Ayla and Nico: ELEMENTAL PARK RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired energy waves and elements.

Lincoln: AMERICAN SPY ELEMENT STYLE: HERCULES MULLIGAN!

Entrapta: AMERICAN SPY LIGHTNING STYLE: ETHAN ALLEN!

Perfuma: AMERICAN SPY NATURE STYLE: SILAS DEANE!

Frosta: AMERICAN SPY ICE STYLE: LYDIA DARRAH!

Jessica Kaios: AMERICAN SPY FIRE STYLE: JOHN CLARK!

Nanami: AMERICAN SPY WATER STYLE: JONAS HAWKINS!

Julie Makimoto: AMERICAN SPY EARTH STYLE: MARY BOWSER!

Makoto Nanaya: AMERICAN SPY WIND STYLE: BELLE BOYD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said spies from America.

Lincoln and his harem: AMERICAN SPY FINAL SMASH: SPY BLAST!

They fired explosive ki blasts!

Me and Nico: This is the end for you and The Russian Federation CCCR, Romanoff and Natalia!

Lincoln: Now, burn in Hell forever!

We fired massive rainbow energy blasts that hit Romanoff and Natalia and they were tied up and knocked out.

Me: They died before so we'll let Russia and the World leaders deal with them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's the end of The Russian Federation CCCR's plans to plunge the world into World War III.

Nico: They've cheated death for far too long.

Lincoln: They sure, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam

Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of green blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Zarbon, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was none other than Universe 666 Zarbon, and like with Universe 666 Broly, his eyes were completely blood red and he had a black and purple aura around him.

Sebastian felt pain in his eyes as he howled in agony and we saw blood tears pouring from his eyes, but we also saw his eyes change to blood red: HE'S GONE INTO FULL-ON DEMON ANGEL MODE!

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) You! I always knew you'd one day return, you bastard! You just don't even know when to quit, DO YOU?!

Me: Yikes, what's happening?!

Nico: He must be confusing the Universe 666 Zarbon with the one we knew and hated.

Buster Bunny: It always ended badly since Zarbon also helped Frieza in turning against him.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny saw Sebastian heading towards Universe 666 Zarbon with his dark greatsword in hand and he had dark murder on his mind, but Lincoln created chains of light to restrain him.

Lincoln: This'll hold him. Calamity, you go and stop Universe 666 Zarbon while we keep him restrained.

Calamity Coyote: Understood.

Suddenly, Calamity Coyote's eyes turned neon red and he was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, fire, explosives, gadgets, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Inheritor of Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Zarbon, he left red energy, stars, fire, explosives, gadgets, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Calamity Coyote: Even though you're not like the Zarbon we know and hated, you're just as dangerous as he is, and Universe 666 Sebastian bringing you back and turning you into his slave basically crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to take you down and Buster's going remove that basket case's influence from you, hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life!

Suddenly, Calamity Coyote was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, fire, explosives, and gadgets surrounding the vortex, there are coyotes, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Universe 666 Zarbon: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Buster Bunny: EVERYONE, GET BACK! THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET REALLY REALLY UGLY!

Then, as the vortex faded, Calamity Coyote emerged, but he was changed forever.

Calamity Coyote grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large grey orbs orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild grey hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, explosives, gadgets, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he has a coyote with a stick of dynamite in its paws emblazoned on his forehead, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame-shaped links and red crystal links and a grey coyote-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the grey coyote-shaped Element of Harmony is a coyote with red gems for eyes and the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a red open shirt, white tank top, black pants with red flames, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, explosives, gadgets, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, coyote, and angel and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with fire surrounding them. Suddenly, Calamity Coyote felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive grey angel wings with red tips on the grey feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his grey-furred tail grew much bigger for his new body. Calamity Coyote has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Calamity Coyote's massive Inheritor of Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Calamity Coyote's Acme Firestorm Inheritor of Wile E. Coyote's Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice, it's a brand-new large broadsword with embedded grey gems and the silhouette of Wile E. Coyote etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large grey-colored coyote heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large grey-colored coyote heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large grey coyote head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold coyote head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji below the phoenix, coyote, and angel that said, "Calamity Coyote, Genius of The Tiny Toons, Little Brother Figure of Tech E. Coyote, Student of Wile E. Coyote, Member of Buster's Gang, Smart Student of Acme Looniversity, Inheritor of Wile E Coyote's Legacy, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosives, Gadgets, Coyotes, and Angels"

カラミティ・コヨーテ、タイニートゥーンズの天才、テクノロジーの弟フィギュア E コヨーテ、ワイリー・E コヨーテの生徒、バスターズ・ギャングのメンバー、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの賢い生徒、ワイリー・E コヨーテの遺産を継ぐ者、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希

望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、爆発物、ガジェット、コヨーテ、天使の達人

Calamity Coyote has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEW GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM COYOTE ANGEL WILL!

We were amazed by Calamity Coyote's Super Angel-Looney Tunes Coyote-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Zarbon saw it, he fired a massive energy ball at Calamity Coyote to kill him, but Calamity Coyote punched it and sent it into the air as it exploded, and Calamity Coyote fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, which exploded as they hit Universe 666 Zarbon and this really made him angrier than ever.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Calamity did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Calamity Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Firestorm Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Firestorm Coyote Angel Will) That was only for starters, Buster. (To Universe 666 Zarbon) Alright, you. (CRACKS KNUCKLES) Let's do this!

Babs Bunny: Oh boy, this is gonna get ugly!

Me: It sure is!

Nico: This should be good.

Suddenly, Sebastian broke free of the chains and BOY WAS HE ABSOLUTELY PISSED!

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) CALAMITY, DON'T YOU DARE THINK I'M LETTING YOU GET THE PLEASURE OF FIGHTING HIM!

Buster Bunny whacked him hard on the head with a mallet!

WHAM!

And that knocked him out.

Buster Bunny: Sorry to do this, but you've had it coming.

Calamity Coyote went after Universe 666 Zarbon, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of red energy, stars, fire, explosives, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Zarbon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with swings of his massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and he even left more with his claws.

Plucky Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Buster Bunny: Calamity's really tearing him apart!

Tech E. Coyote: But, of course, Calamity's in for a bigger fight though. Just like the one we hated, Universe 666 Zarbon will transform.

Suddenly, we saw Universe 666 Zarbon, now completely pushed over the edge, transform into his monstrous form, and that of course, freaked the toons out.

Calamity Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Firestorm Coyote

Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Firestorm Coyote Angel Will) You're still as ugly as ever when you transform into that.

Calamity Coyote fired blasts of red fire and threw bombs and dynamite at him which exploded and he got burned badly.

Calamity Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Firestorm Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Firestorm Coyote Angel Will) Take this! FINAL SHINE FIRESTORM!

Calamity Coyote fired a red fire version of the Final Shine attack which hit Universe 666 Zarbon, and it exploded and forced him to change back to regular form, and then, he was bound with more chains of light fired by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Zarbon and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored. We all cheered wildly as Calamity Coyote holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Calamity Coyote's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, large gold halo, and massive grey angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Universe 666 Sebastian) AHA! So, that's where you're at. He's at Perfecto Prep.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: So, that's what happened, after Roderick, Drake, and the other Perfecto Prep students minus Margot and Rhubella along with the staff got sent to prison two years ago, the school was closed down.

Babs Bunny: And Universe 666 Sebastian turned it into his lair to launch his attack on us. Why, that creep!

Buster Bunny: I ought to hoist him up by his own petard for this!

Goku: You can do that after we deal with his minions, Buster.

Lincoln: He's right, we can't attack him now, not as long as he still has the rest of his mind-controlled minions there.

Nico: The only way to get him to come out is to free the rest of his mind-controlled minions, then you can hoist him up by his own petard.

Me: That's something I'm really wanting to see. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Amira Geniemagic, the Crowbar Gene-Slammer, Dalal Geniemagic, the Crankcase Gene-Slammer, Nihal Geniemagic, the Berserker Gene-Slammer, Ofra Geniemagic, the Dreadbot Gene-Slammer, and Rania Geniemagic, the Hatchet Gene-Slammer.

Selene Arcangela: The Geniemagic Sisters? Shantae's half-genie sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Amira Geniemagic, the Crowbar Gene-Slammer, Dalal Geniemagic, the Crankcase Gene-Slammer, Nihal Geniemagic, the Berserker Gene-Slammer, Ofra Geniemagic, the Dreadbot Gene-Slammer, and Rania Geniemagic, the Hatchet Gene-Slammer famously known as The Geniemagic Sisters, these five sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Egypt and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful half-genies. Their outfits and hair are just like their sister, Shantae.

Shantae: But, their hair color is different: Amira has long red hair with matching clothing, Dalal has blue hair with matching clothing, Nihal has orange hair with matching clothing, Ofra has pink hair with matching clothing, and Rania has yellow hair with matching clothing.

Michelle Emperyous: They, Shantae, and Lincoln also love to dance. Lincoln made Shantae and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Shantae, her sisters, Sky, Rottytops, and Risky Boots along with the rest of his harem, that all took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture.

Ronnie Anne: When I found out about the fact that Shantae and the Geniemagic Sisters knew Lincoln before we became a thing, I was really stunned, and now, Shantae, her sisters, Sky, Rottytops, and Risky Boots are now part of his harem.

Laney Emperyous: Plus, they hate Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to enter The Dance Club and steal women's clothing. But thankfully, The Dance Club has silent alarms that alerted Lincoln, Shantae, and her sisters who instantly arrived and beat the crap out Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III and wedgied them onto a flagpole only in their underwear.

P.J.: Hey, I remembered that. I still have the photo of it.

P.J. took out the photo of Bradley Uppercrust III and Lewis Travolta wedgied onto a flagpole and only in their underwear and we bust out laughing hysterically.

Max Goof: (Laughs) That still cracks me up to this day.

Lincoln: And it got even more embarrassing when Lewis Travolta's underwear ripped off and he fell to the ground butt naked, and everyone laughed hysterically as they took photos while he ran off, and as for Brad. Well, I may have slashed apart his underwear and he too fell to the ground butt naked, and everyone laughed hysterically as they took photos while he ran off.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Lincoln, sometimes you are known as The King of Payback! That was way too hilarious!

Me: He sure is: mess with him and your life is literally heading for Hell.

We went over to the 2 Russia Trespassers.

Titanium Toenail: We'll let the Russia Courts decide their fates.

Spot: It's in their jurisdictions after all.

Mojo Jojo: (to Thomas) You made the right choice, Thomas.

Thomas: Thanks.

Dodgeball Wizard: We knew you would.

White Lightning: Now to get the evidence to Tracy.

Me: Lets go.

We went to the White House where Ambassador Tracy was with the President and we showed them the evidence on The Ministry Of Meadow Management and it was more than enough for the Law Enforcement Agencies of the World to go after them!

Later at home we were watching TV and we saw news and it showed a massive raid done by the FBI, CIA, Interpol, Scotland Yard and all the top dog law enforcement agencies around the world and they arrested and/or killed NUMEROUS members of the organization. It was located in a deserted forested area in the Komi Republic and arrested and captured over 30,000 members of the group and they were all booked on charges of Treason, Terrorism, War Crimes and a massive number of Espionage and Conspiracy Charges. They were all almost immediately sentenced Death.

Nico: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Those clods deserved it.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Great job today everyone. Russian Terrorist groups are probably going to think twice before messing with America.

Qin: Yep.

Mordecai: (To the Viewers) This is one Russian Terrorist Group that won't be causing trouble.

Me: Thank goodness.

We then went and got ready for bed and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Regular Show episode The Real Thomas was cool! It was awesome and it aired on November 20th, 2014 and it was amazing.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO,

Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Kishiryuki, Mr. Mascot, Terminator 1984 and Evil Astro Man as well as Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia (Lodestar), Pele, Kadma and Lay Mamery and get ready to laugh your socks off as We're going to help the Three Stooges save one of their friends from an orphanage. It'll be an anniversary party where they show up to thwart the murder plot, getting in as balloon men. And the former parents of Teddy named Lydia and Mac Harter and we're going to send those bozos off to prison and stop them from getting Teddy's inheritance for themselves. And Suriko the Titania is going to Transform against Lydia and Mac. Also we're going to battle Another Ojo Tango, Rocko Socko, Baboon Kaboom, Chaching Chaching, Hota Wata, The Doot Da Doot Da Doo Doos, Go-Go Patrol, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Hacha Chacha, Killa Drilla, Whacko Smacko, Pappy Wappy, Cruncha Muncha, Rolla Ova, Bonzo Bango, Evil Aqua Man and Machinedramon and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer for Junk Man and her name is Jenna Junk. Don't let her name deceive you, she is a tinkerer with junk and makes recycling fun.

The next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled

Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Tech E Coyote.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Acme Acres in the Tiny Toons episode "Real Kids Don't Eat Broccoli", the segment part of The Return of The Acme Acres Zone, and we're going to deal with some rogue droids running loose. And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Amira Geniemagic, the Crowbar Gene-Slammer, Dalal Geniemagic, the Crankcase Gene-Slammer, Nihal Geniemagic, the Berserker Gene-Slammer, Ofra Geniemagic, the Dreadbot Gene-Slammer, and Rania Geniemagic, the Hatchet Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Geniemagic Sisters, these five sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Egypt and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful half-genies. Their outfits and hair are just like their sister, Shantae. Amira has long red hair with matching clothing, Dalal has blue hair with matching clothing, Nihal has orange hair with matching clothing, Ofra has pink hair with matching clothing, and Rania has yellow hair with matching clothing, and they, Shantae and lincoln would love to dance. Lincoln made Shantae and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Shantae, her sisters, Sky, Rottytops, and Risky Boots along with the rest of his harem, that took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture. Plus, they hate Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to enter The Dance Club and steal women's clothing, but thankfully, The Dance Club has silent alarms that alerted Lincoln, Shantae, and her sisters who instantly arrived and beat the crap out Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III and wedgied them onto a flagpole only in their underwear.

Plug your noses because we're going to battle the madman Professor Poopypants and make that nemesis of Captain Underpants pay!

See you next time.

# THE STINKY POOPPANTS PROFESSOR

Captain Underpants And the Stinky Wrath of The Horrors of Professor Poopypants the Terrible

---

Walking through an amazing estate park in Colorado was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia (Lodestar), Pele, Kadma And Lay Mamery as well as Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Kishiryuki, Mr. Mascot, Terminator 1984 and Evil Astro Man and we were there for an amazing rescue.

Me: Wow look at this place.

Camie: It's magnificent.

Lola: It sure is pretty. I wonder who owns this land.

Nico: It's not James' land I know that.

Me: Nope. This is the land of my friend Teddy Harter. You guys are going to love him. He is rich and amazing.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: That is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: It sure is.

Luan: Hey wow! The Three Stooges told me all about him. He's a nice guy.

Me: He sure is.

Nico: Sasuke, I want to thank you, Machinedramon, and your teams for coming.

Sasuke the Android: Anytime Nico. This will be fun.

Lucia: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Lucia, what do you like to do in your free time?

Lucia: I work at the school to teach kids about what mermaids are like and what we do and I also teach music classes.

Me: That's an awesome idea Lucia.

Camie: The kids are going to love that.

Lola: They sure are.

Twilight Sparkle: The kids will love all that.

Nico: I agree there.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: That's a very good job

Me: It sure is.

Lucia: Thanks guys. It's fun.

Xenia: It sure is. I'm glad you found an awesome job.

Lucia: I am too.

Laney: I agree. Man that was an awesome day yesterday.

Lana: I'll say. Thomas is now free of his evil superiors in Russia.

Camie: Boy no kidding. And we not only saved Thomas but also saved the world from an evil Organization that would have plunged the world into World War III.

Nico: We sure did. By bringing down Thomas' superiors.

Maria: Or should we say Nikolai?

Me: Thomas is better.

Nico: Good. I prefer him as Thomas.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: Yeah. But that was awesome that we took down Natalia and Romanoff.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: I didn't like how the mascots pressured him

Me: Me neither. But at least we stopped that.

Lola: Yeah. Nico how long have you given the Mascots punishment for giving us massages?

Nico: 3 weeks.

Me: Fair enough. But now Thomas is free and so is the world from M.O.M.M.

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure.

Sunny Starscout: I'm glad that he is.

Misty Brightdawn: That is for sure.

Nico: This doesn't change our friendly relations with Russia

Me: No it doesn't. But we've had our fair share of Russian Spies.

Eli: That we have.

Nico: Yep.

We walked on.

Nico: So J.D. what can you tell us about Teddy?

Me: You would love him Nico. He's a friend of mine that I helped a while back and helped in a local orphanage. I gave him and a bunch of the kids food and gifts. They loved it.

Qin: That is so sweet.

Me: Yep. Teddy sends me Christmas Cards and all that. He gave me this postcard earlier today.

I showed Nico a postcard of Teddy with his wife Ling and their three adopted kids Murph, Peezer and Wheezer.

Nico: Aww what a nice family.

Me: Yep. That's Teddy right there and that's his wife Ling along with their three Adoptive kids Murph, Peezer and Wheezer.

Nico: They look like a really nice family.

Laney: They sure do.

Me: And this postcard is also an invitation. They invited us over to their party.

Nico: That was sweet of them.

Me: You guys are going to love their mansion they live in.

Lola: Ooh!

Camie: This will be fun.

Juran: We're here.

We arrived Teddy's massive multi-billion dollar mansion.

Nico: Teddy lives here!?

Me: Yep. His family ran a massive diamond mining operation in all of Africa worth trillions of dollars and he is now one of the richest ever. He is worth trillions.

Qin: WOW! That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word from Moe, Larry, and Curly that one of their old friends, Teddy, is in big trouble. It appears his former parents, Lydia and Mac Harter, are going to kill him in order to get his inheritance.

We gasped.

Me: Those two bozos are at it again?! That's it, they've violated their parole.

Nico: Did they do something like this before?

Me: They tried to off a rich kid I knew here in Colorado to get his inheritance, but I busted their heads in, foiled their murder plot, and I got those two sent to prison.

Eli: So, we got two murderous greedy golddiggers to deal with.

Lincoln: Yep, and we're sending them right back to prison, and since we got two greedy bozos to deal with, we're gonna need all hands on deck for this one.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for those two golddigging bozos.

Lincoln: Alright. (Sensed for Lydia and Mac Harter) AHA! Gotcha, you golddiggers. I just spotted Lydia and Mac Harter, and it looks like they're planning to carry out their murder plot. So, we're going in disguised as balloon men.

Nico: Good idea, Lincoln. We'll give those two bozos the surprise of their life.

Me: And I'm so looking forward to shoving a lobster down Mac's pants again.

Lincoln: We'll do much worse to those two golddiggers.

Me: You got that right. Also I need to tell you guys this but those two golddiggers that I busted were also Teddy's Adopted parents.

Everyone gasped!

Me: Yeah. They are the ones that tried to kill him to make sure no one but them gets the fortune.

Nico: Greedy bastards! What can you tell us about them?

Me: Their names are Lydia and Mac Harter. And they are Golddigging Monsters.

I went over their history.

(Mac Harter)

Mr. Harter was a rich man who married women to get rich and not out of love. He came to an orphanage to adopt an orphan. He initially chose Moe but as they drove off in their car Moe asked if he could go back and adopt his two friends, Larry and Curly. Mr. Harter thought three kids were too much and dropped Moe off back at the orphanage and adopted a young Teddy.

After Mrs. Harter died, she gave her fortune to Teddy. Mr. Harter was displeased and teamed up with Lydia, Teddy's wife, to kill him and take the money for themselves. Lydia tried to get the now adult Three Stooges to kill Teddy but they hospitalized Mac, thinking he was the husband.

Later on, Larry and Curly met up with Mr. Harter and asked if he could give them the money they needed to save the orphanage. However, Mr. Harter was too greedy and told them to call him only if they needed to sue someone. He also revealed he dropped Moe off because he requested bringing them, which they did not know because Moe told them they dropped him off because he didn't do chores.

Later on in the Anniversary party, Lydia and Mac capture Teddy and the Three Stooges. However, Mr. Harter appears with a gun and appears to be about to save them when he proclaimed, he was working with Lydia and that Lydia was using Mac to do their dirty work. They hold the five of them hostage and drive off in a car when Curly's pet rat comes out and lands on Lydia's chest, causing them to freak out and drive their car into a lake. The police arrive and Harter, Lydia, and Mac are arrested.

(Lydia Harter)

Lydia first witnessed the Three Stooges looking for a way to raise $830,000 to save the orphanage they grew up in, and offers them exactly that amount of money to kill her husband.

When Mac was hit by a bus and placed in a hospital, they went to Lydia to collect the reward, thinking he was dead. She threw them out once she revealed to them he wasn't dead.

Later at Teddy and Lydia's anniversary party, she drugs Teddy to get him to "accidentally" fall to his death, but her plan is averted by the Stooges. However, Teddy's father, Mr. Harter, steps in at the last minute, revealing Lydia was an accomplice in his attempt to get Teddy's money (he only married into money and all of it was left to Teddy by his adoptive mother).

The Three Stooges once again stop their plans by driving the car they were taken in to a nearby lake, while law officers arrived shortly after. After Lydia was arrested and imprisoned, Teddy divorced her.

When I was done EVERYONE was shocked and horrified!

Xenia: Those greedy Golddiggers!

Me: Yep. Teddy is the heir to that entire fortune and I got them sent to prison for life. But I heard they were released on parole recently. But what they are doing now is violating their parole. I got a much better prison for those dirtclods!

Laney: Those dirtbags!

Nico: Where's Teddy right now?

Eli: I sense he's in the house courtyard.

Lincoln: Then lets go. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Lydia and Mac Harter.

Lincoln: There's the location. Now, to get into Balloon Men disguises.

Lincoln pushed a button on his wrist computer built into his large left gold Bracer and he was in balloon men clothes. We did the same as we pushed a button on our wrist computers built into our large left gold Bracers and we were in balloon men clothes, and we went inside. Buster Bunny looked through his binoculars, and he saw that Mac and Lydia Harter were going to try and poison his drink.

Me: (Whispers) They spiked his drink with poison.

Buster Bunny: (Whispers) Poison his drink, will you?

Buster Bunny snapped his fingers and made the poison disappear and it wound up in his hand as he destroyed it in a blue flame manifesting in his hand. Then, he saw they tried to hire a team of hitmen to kill him, Lincoln got behind each of them and transformed the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and one by one, he stabbed the stingers into the hitmen and he absorbed them into him and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of them were their clothes and weapons that he took.

Me: Whoa, first they tried to poison him, then they tried to kill him with hitmen. Buster took care of the poisoning plan and Lincoln took care of the hitmen using Cell's absorption. Now, to find out what those jerks are up to now.

Suddenly, we saw a very dark figure creeping up behind Mac and Lydia Harter: it was Universe 666 Sebastian and he tried to kill them and then kill Teddy, but Sebastian fired a blast of darkness that hit Universe 666 Sebastian and forced him back to his castle A.K.A. the abandoned Perfecto Prep.

May: They're already losing patience, and even more, Moe, Larry, and Curley have started causing a ruckus and Larry threw the lobster into Lydia's hair.

Nico: Quick, while they fell into disarray, it's showtime.

Suddenly, a massive shower of colorful magic smoke representing Lincoln and his sisters appeared from nowhere and it not only dazzled the guests, but then, it transformed into magic hands that grabbed Lydia and Mac by their panties and underwear and they shook them down and exposed the various weapons they had and dropped them like a couple of hot potatoes, then the shower of magic converged and a massive explosion erupted and a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech was heard and we appeared.

Me: (Smirks) Hello, pinheads, miss me?

Lydia Harter: YOU!

Me: Yes ME!

Mac Harter: YOU LITTLE SHITHEAD! YOU RUINED OUR PLAN TO GET RICH!

Me: And I show no remorse for it too!

Nico: You know full well you deserved it. And we already got the word from Moe, Larry, and Curly that you two morons tried to kill

Teddy to get his inheritance.

Nico grabs Mac Harter by the shirt collar and Lydia Harter by her dress strap, and then… !

BONK!

Nico head bashed Lydia and Mac Harter's heads. Then, Lincoln summoned a lobster and shoved it down Mac Harter's pants, and he squirmed trying to get it out, but then, it snapped his crotch and he sang like an opera singer.

Suriko: Okay, that was hilarious, but now, this is where it ends.

Teddy: J.D.! Thank goodness!

Me: Looks like we got here just in time Teddy. These two bastards were trying to kill you like they did before!

Teddy: I know! I knew they were up to something!

Murph: These two don't deserve to be called grandma and grandpa!

Lola: You said it!

Nico: We'll talk more later!

Murph: Because I'm not going to let these two get their hands on my daddy's money!

She then held out her hand and then to our shock she fired a powerful blast of lightning and it hit Lydia and electrocuted her!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPP

Lydia screamed as she was burned all over!

Me: WHOA!

Lola: That was awesome!

Nico: Murph how did you do that!?

Murph: J.D.'s blood did it.

Me: I gave her a blood transfusion as she had a really nasty metal disease in her and it not only saved her life but as an unexpected side effect it gave her my powers.

Nico: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: I got something for Lydia. Laney I'm going to need tons of tomatoes.

Laney: You got it Twilight.

She grew LOTS of tomatoes.

Laney: Here!

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks Laney!

Me: I see what you're going to do!

I used plant powers and put both Lydia and Mac in plant stocks!

Twilight Sparkle: Time for some payback!

She grabbed a tomato and threw it and it hit Mac.

SPLAT!

She threw another one at Lydia!

SPLAT!

Then she pulled out a vacuum device and sucked them all in!

Twilight Sparkle: TAKE THIS! (ENRAGED ROAR)

She FIRED NUMEROUS TOMATOES AT BOTH OF THEM LIKE SHE WAS FIRING A MACHINE GUN!

They hit both Mac and Lydia all over and splattered all over them with indiscriminate fury and drenched them in a huge mess!

She huffed in relief.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: Wow! Never EVER Mess with Twilight Sparkle!

Lola: YEAH!

Bonnie Swanson: Boy that is usually how I feel when I fire at the shooting range!

Murph: That was so funny!

Nico grabbed a tomato.

Nico: Taste this.

Nico threw it and it hit Lydia and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Me: Nice one!

Murph: YEAH! These two are bad parents! They were going to kill daddy!

Me: I know Murph.

She then fired a wave of ice and froze Mac in a block of ice!

Me: Frozen jerkwad under ice! How funny!

May: I know!

Lydia then broke out of the stocks!

Then she roared and went at me and then Murph wet at her and punched her in the face and smashed her in to the floor left and right with incredible speed and strength.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

She then threw her into a tank full of live eels! ELECTRIC EELS!

CHOMP!

ZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP!

Teddy: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: YEAH! Way to go Murph!

Nico: Boy she has learned a lot really fast!

Lola: She sure has!

Murph jumped back and kicked Mac SQUARE IN THE CROTCH AND HE SANG IN A HIGH PITCH OPERA NOTE!

We winced!

Nico licked his ear.

Me: EW!

Nico: He has really cheesy blood. (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 JARED NOMAK'S RIDEWATCH)

Nico then had his bottom jaw open and it formed into a REAPER MOUTH AND HE BIT MAC!

Nico had his mouth close.

Nico: Oh, you won't die right away.

Mac: What the fuck did you do to me!?

Nico: I put a terrible virus in you that will destroy your heart VERY VERY Slowly. It will kill you excruciatingly painfully.

Me: WHOA!

Murph: That was awesome! He had it coming.

Me: Yeah he sure did.

Lisa Loud: I did some research on the virus Nico gets when using the ridewatch for Nomak and it shows that it's a very powerful version of the Heart Virus that killed Goku in Trunks' time when the Androids attacked.

Me: Whoa! I remember Master Goku telling me about what that was like.

Goku: Yeah it was. How long does he have Nico?

Nico: Well Kakarot I would say 4 days.

Maria: Why don't we kill him now?

Nico: Nah. I want to see him writhe in pain. People like him deserve it. You have 96 hours to live. Make your final days count.

Lydia: I WILL KILL YOU!

Lydia got up and went at Nico.

The Three Stooges then went at Lydia and did all their silly and funny gags on her!

BONK BOOF POINK POW HONK!

They bonked her on her head, hit her stomach, poked her eyes, Hit her face and honked her nose.

Me: Taste this too! (ACTIVATES POOPERMAN'S RIDEWATCH)

I blew in my thumb and poked her all over with forearm hair spines and they REALLY HURT!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

She screamed in pain!

Qin: Nice one!

Machinedramon: My turn! (Echoing) GIGA CANNON!

He fired energy cannon blasts and they hit Lydia all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Murph: Awesome!

Me: Ooh! Watch this one! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

CUCKOO NUT MAGISWORD!

I fired a coconut bird and it hit Lydia on her head!

BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT IN THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT!

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Vambre: (British Accent) Lovely bunch of Cuckoo Nuts everyone?

Nico: Sure!

We fired Cuckoo Nuts and bashed Lydia and Mac all over!

* * *

Sasuke the Android: Save some for me!

He threw kunai and slashed them.

Me: Ooh! Watch this!

I got out a hockey stick and hit a bunch of snapping turtles and they bit Mac all over!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH!

One even bit him right in his crotch!

CRUNCH!

We winced!

Lynn: Nice slapshots J.D.!

Me: Thanks Lynn.

Nico: (to the snapping turtles) You guys okay?

They nodded and they were a-ok.

Nico: Good.

Loki: Let me show you why I became Lord Flatula!

He turned into LORD FLATULA!

Loki: Sniff on this! (SHOVES LYDIA'S FACE IN HIS BUTT) (ECHOING) FARTS OF A THOUSAND PUTRIDITIES!

SUPER LOUD MASSIVE EXPLOSIVE FART!

He released a fart right in her face that smelled like the El Mongo Stink Bomb times 100,000!

Lydia coughed and gagged and was hurling her guts out!

Nico: Stinky!

Me: You're telling me!

Billy: (puts on a noseplug) (Nasally) Now that's a stinky meatball!

We laughed!

Laney: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Lydia then EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE AMOUNT OF RAGE!

Lydia: I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND KILL YOU TEDDY!

Murph: I THINK NOT!

(HOLDING OUT FOR A HERO BY BONNIE TYLER PLAYS)

Murph stood ready and she went at Lydia and kicked her in her face and punched her in her stomach and kneed her in the face and punched her in the face with a powerful uppercut. Murph leg swept her and axe kicked her down! Lydia got up and went at Murph and she dodged her and kicked her in the back and she smashed into a wall!

Lydia: I HATE YOU, YOU LITTLE BRAT!

Murph's aura exploded out and she got stronger!

She then punched Lydia in the face and broke her nose.

Murph kicked her in the face and grabbed her and smashed her into the floor!

We were amazed that she can fight so amazingly well!

Nico: Nice!

Me: WOW! She learned how to fight really well!

Xenia: I'm really impressed!

Eli: Me too!

Moe: Boy Murph sure has come a long way.

Kira Howard: Yeah no kidding Grandpa Moe!

Murph kicked Lydia into Mac and smashed her into him!

Me: WHOA!

We cheered for her!

Me: Way to go Murph!

Suriko: Now it's time to end this!

Suddenly, Suriko's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, flowers, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Lydia and Mac Harter, she left purple energy, stars, flowers, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suriko: You two golddigging parasites really make me sick, there's absolutely no way that I am ever going to let you two get away with hurting Teddy so you can steal his inheritance, and now that all of the partygoers know your true nature, it's high-time for you two to face the consequences.

Suddenly, Suriko was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, flowers, plants, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red and blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lydia and Mac Harter: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Suriko emerged, but she was changed forever.

(FAIRY NIGHTSONGS PLAYS)

Suriko grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess and her large breasts, she has red and blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair with flowers in her hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, flowers, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and Titania emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Titania earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a Titania with purple gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Plants, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her purple Titania-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flower links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, and her two pixies also became even more powerful. Suriko has on her outfit and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, flowers, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and Titania surrounded by flowers and plants. Suddenly, Suriko felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fairy wings grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings. Suriko has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Suriko's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, flowers, plants, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Suriko the Titania's Voluptuous Beauty Nature Titania Fairy Queen Angel Greatsword of Voluptuous Beauty Nature Titania Fairy Queen Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and blue gems and a Titania and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple Titania heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple Titania heads with blue gems for eyes and large purple Titania head with blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the purple Titania heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Titania head with purple gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix and Titania that said, "Suriko the Titania, Legendary Voluptuous Titania Fairy Queen of Irish Myth, Friend of Many Monster Girls, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Madame Woe, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flowers, Plants, Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ティタニアのスリコ、アイルランド神話の伝説的な官能的なティタニアの妖精女王、多くのモンスター娘の友人、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌドソンの将来の妻、マダム・ウーの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主。ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして花、植物、魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使の達人

Suriko has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-IRISH TITANIA FAIRY QUEEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE NATURE VOLUPTUOUS IRISH MYTH CELTIC NATURE TITANIA FAIRY QUEEN ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC NATURE VOLUPTUOUS IRISH MYTH CELTIC NATURE TITANIA FAIRY QUEEN ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC NATURE VOLUPTUOUS IRISH MYTH CELTIC NATURE TITANIA FAIRY QUEEN ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Suriko's Super Angel-Irish Titania Fairy Queen-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Suriko, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Mac and Lydia Harter saw it, those two fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Suriko fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, flowers, plants, fairies, phoenixes, and angels and her two fairies fired red and blue magic which hit Mac and Lydia Harter and they crashed into a massive gelatin Luan set up, they got out, but now, they were messy and really pissed off now.

Suriko: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Nature Voluptuous Irish Myth Seismic Irish Celtic Nature Titania Fairy Queen Angel and Divine Cosmic Nature Voluptuous Irish Myth Seismic Irish Celtic Nature Titania Fairy Queen Angel Love) And now, it's high-time to finally give you two golddiggers the punishment of a lifetime.

Me: And it's really going to hurt!

Eli: Really Bad!

Lincoln: This is going to be good.

Nico: It sure is!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Suriko and so did the rest of us as we

unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) If there's one thing we can't stand, it's money-crazed greedy golddiggers like you two who'll do anything to make a quick buck, especially if it means resorting to murder.

Me: You two are really up shit creek without a paddle, now you two are really going to get it!

Lincoln, Suriko, and I went after Lydia and Mac Halter, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at Mac and Lydia Halter and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Suriko, and I attacked them hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving those two golddiggers insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to really cause some mayhem Loud House Style. Okay, everyone, let's show them what happens when they cross a Loud!

The Loud Sisters: YEAH!

Me: (GASPS) OH SHIT! EVERYBODY, TAKE COVER! WE GOT OURSELVES A CATEGORY SEVEN LOUD TORNADO!

Everyone screamed and ran for cover, and then, we saw Lincoln and his sisters literally come together and they transformed into a supermassive tornado of unprecedented power and ferocity, and Lydia and Mac tried to make a run for it, but they got pulled into the tsunami, and it was literal chaos for the two of them and we couldn't see what they were doing to them. But, then, The Loud Tornado had kicked Lydia and Mac out, and we saw it, they were really mangled up and messy and they looked like they went through Hell.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Yep, this is what happens when you cross The Loud Family.

Then, Suriko fired a blast of magic which hit Lydia and Mac, and they got tied up in straitjackets and were taken away by the cops. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Suriko, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Suriko's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive butterfly wings are permanent.

Me: Damn, I never thought I'd have to see that again!

Nico: Didn't you tell me about the Loud Sisternado, J.D.?

Me: I did.

Lincoln: That happened two weeks after we met J.D. and he first met Ronnie Anne.

Nico: Ooh, yeah, I remembered J.D. telling me about it, that was when Ronnie Anne was bullying you at first.

Lincoln: Yep. Whenever something hits my sisters' ears, their curiosity gets the better of them and they turn into a massive tornado, and it gets pretty messy.

The police sirens were heard.

Sheila and Tom Lair came in with a SWAT Team and they went up to Mac and Lydia.

Sheila: Looks like you two are in trouble. You two are under arrest for violating the conditions of your parole.

They slapped the cuffs on them.

Tom Lair: Wow! You guys really did a number on them.

Me: We sure did.

Nico: One of them is gonna die in a few days

Me: Yep. Nico gave Mac there a nasty heart destroying virus.

I showed the bite mark on Mac's neck.

Tom Lair: Jared Nomak's mark?

Me: Yep. He's not going to turn into a Reaper. He has 95 hours left.

Tom Lair: Wow! These two are going away for a long time. Space prisons this time.

Me: Good.

I went over to Murph.

Me: Wow! Murph I am really impressed! How did you learn how to fight like that?

Murph: I learned everything from your adventures and picking them up on the fly.

Me: You really learned very fast. I'm really proud of you.

Murph: Thanks J.D.

Nico: That was really cool.

Teddy: My own daughter is now a true hero.

Everyone cheered for her.

Mac and Lydia were screaming bloody murder. They vowed to get out of prison and kill Teddy and family and they will NOT STOP till they do!

Me: Good luck with that!

Nico: Take them away!

Me: Get em outta here.

They took them to the Uranus Prison.

Laney: Those two golddiggers are going to have a lonely life in prison.

Me: Yep. This time it's now no more chances at parol. They are going to be there till they die.

Nico: Good riddance.

Moe: You said it. I hope they learn to like the pokey.

Larry Fine: Worse than Sing Sing which is where Moe belongs.

Curly: Yeah no kidding. Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

Moe: Why you…

BONK BOOF SLAP BOP POINK HONK!

Moe hit Curly on his head, hit him on the stomach, slapped him, punched his face, poked his eyes and honked his nose.

Larry Fine: Hey! Leave 'im alone!

Moe: Butt out of this Chowderhead!

CLANG!

Moe hit him on the head with a Fireplace poker!

Larry Fine: OW OW! Oh look.

The whole poker was bent in the shape of his head.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is always an iconic gag.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Never gets old!

Kira Howard: (LAUGHS) That is for sure!

Maria: Gotta love 'em.

Teddy: Yeah! Thanks again guys for saving me.

Me: Anytime Teddy. Boy that was so fun.

Murph: It sure was.

Me: But you did great Murph.

Murph: Thanks. It was awesome.

Me: It sure was. Teddy we're sorry your party got ruined because of those golddigging shrews.

Teddy: It's all right J.D. I knew those two would come and try and kill me anyway. Besides, I invited you to help us out for that reason.

Me: You made a really good call there. After all what are friends for.

Nico: Did they hurt you?

Teddy: No they didn't. Murph warned me with Telekinesis.

Me: Whoa! Murph really was one step ahead of them.

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: Wow! Murph that blood transfusion you got from J.D. really made you stronger and evolved into a powerful force.

Murph: Boy it sure did.

Me: No kidding!

Nico: You should be proud

Murph: I am.

Me: Awesome. Now comes the awesome part of our rescues.

Nico: We battle the Anothers.

Murph: Cool!

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We have Another Ojo Tango, Rocko Socko, Baboon Kaboom, Chaching Chaching, Hota Wata, The Doot Da Doot Da Doo Doos, Go-Go Patrol, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Hacha Chacha, Killa Drilla, Whacko Smacko, Pappy Wappy, Cruncha Muncha, Rolla Ova, Bonzo Bango, Whole Lotta Monkeys, Evil Aqua Man and Machinedramon!

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa! All of Mojo Jojo's minions!?

Jared: Wow! There we so many of them!

Laney: Yeah! Thousands!

Nico: And A Whole Lotta Monkeys!

Me: Emeth, Thumpback, Ran the Jack-O-Lantern, Rukia, Abyss the Anubis, Myuu the Dragonmaid, Česká the Mosquito, Knothead & Splinter, Fal the Gryphon, Ena the Melusine, Emma Cook, and Pappy Wappy, Whacko Smacko, Rolla Ova and Bonzo Bango don't have anyone for them yet. And the Whole Lotta Monkeys are just for show.

Nico: Whoa! This is gonna be a lot of Gorilla Warfare!

Me: Yeah!

Emeth: But we're ready!

Thumpback: It sure will be fun!

Ran: Yeah!

Mojo: Damn, I made a lot!

Jared: You sure did Mojo!

Another Ojo Tango: (In a girls voice) I think it's awesome.

Lincoln: Vicky Venom! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, dragon wings, green clothes and had the symbol of the Starfox Team in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a Keyblade that was awesome.

Vicky Venom: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you have grow into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Vicky Venom, Keyblade Knight of The Planet Venom, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the poisonous planet, Venom, the planet that Andross was banished to, and she has intense venom and miasma powers and has green dragon wings. She is the Keyblade Knight of Venom, and she battled NUMEROUS members of Andross' army as well as Star Wolf before they became members of The Masters of Evil and she ABSOLUTELY LOATHES AND DESPISES Pigma Dengar. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of venom.

Fox McCloud: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Venom! That is amazing!

Me: It sure is! And you are gonna be happy to know that both Andross and Pigma are gone forever. They were given the Black Gates.

Vicky Venom: That is great news! I'm glad those monsters got what they deserved.

Lola: Tell me about it!

Cole: But all of Star Wolf minus Pigma of the Prime Universe are in the M.O.E.

Laney: We have a Universe 666 version of Pigma with them.

Vicky Venom: That's okay with me.

Me: Cool cool.

Nico: Heck, Wolf's even a Core MOE member.

Cole: He sure is.

Vicky Venom: I heard.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: By the way is the Another Machinedramon friendly or hostile?

Vicky Venom: Friendly and she is a powerful one and she has a lot of bird friends.

Me: Ooh.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Oh boy.

Jared: Now here comes the Monkey introductions!

Mojo: Yeah! Whooo! All right! I rock! I rock so hard! For I, Mojo Jojo, have succeeded in my first, greatest, and most brilliant plan ever! And I, Mojo Jojo, shall be KING OF THE PLANET

OF THE APES!

Jared: That title has already been taken.

[At this point there is silence. None of Mojo's army is attacking the crowd anymore as all their attention has shifted to Mojo and his declaration of being king. Their expressions make it clear that none of them are willing to accept this declaration from Mojo of him being their leader and king when they've done all the work. An orangutan speaks out from the nearby crowd, his bulging brain, spiteful glance, and tone of voice similar in form to Mojo's.]

Orangutan: You shall be king?! Preposterous!

Mojo: What?! How dare you?!

Orangutan: For it is I, who is the one most suited to be ruler!

[He dons a blue jumpsuit, purple cape, belt, gloves, and helmet identical to Mojo's.]

Mojo: Those are my clothes!

Orangutan: I, Ojo Tango, shall be simian supreme!

Mojo: No Ojo; Mojo!

[Ojo hops in an orangutan-shaped tank with cannons for arms.]

Ojo Tango: As I unleash the offensive omnipotence of the oppressive Orangutank!

[At this point, the large mountain gorilla speaks up. His voice is very low and burly.]

Mountain gorilla: Hold on.

Mojo: Oh no.

Mountain gorilla: It is I who shall get a grip on the situation!

[He dons a pair of metal fists and another outfit similar to Mojo's.]

Mojo: You'd better not!

Rocko Socko: As I, Rocko Socko, seize control and rule!

[To accentuate his words, he smashes a gaping hole in the nearby building.]

Mojo: Wait!

[At this point, all the primates are wearing variants of Mojo's costume.]

[A lanky baboon speaks next.]

Baboon Kaboom: I, Baboon Kaboom, with my Baboon-Bot, will be the bomb!

[He leaps into a large machine shaped like a baboon, complete with bomb-spewing buttocks.]

Mojo: Uh-oh.

Baboon Kaboom: And if you don't like it… you can sniff my Baboon-Bot Bombs!

[The Baboon Bot poops bombs then throws them as they explode.]

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

Mojo: (sarcastically) Ohh, that's classy.

[A large barrel of gibbons, in the same form as the famous Barrel Of Monkeys toy, rolls down the street. A group of them speaks at once.]

Go-Go Patrol: Gangway, gangway! For we, The Go-Go Patrol, as brothers-in-arms, are linking to form a chain of command that will reach out and take hold of your world!

Laney: I've heard of a Barrel Of Monkeys but this ridiculous.

Jared: No kidding.

[A sloth-like, Japanese Macaque monkey is standing in a vat of boiling water atop a dam.]

Hota Wota: I, Hota Wota, am boiling mad. For you are all wet behind the ears. (explodes dam, water rushes forth.) Therefore, I shall unleash a scalding torrent to drown you all about.

For I don't give a…

Mojo: Watch your mouth!

[Next is a chimp with a pair of cymbals, moving sporadically like a toy as he clashes his cymbals.]

Cha-Ching: I, Cha Ching Cha Ching, cymbal-ize chaotic calamity!

[Next is a large group of capuchin monkeys with flying rocket packs. They speak in unison.]

Capuchin monkeys: We, The Doot Da Doot Da Doo Doos (humming the winged monkeys' theme from The Wizard of Oz), shall rain on your parade! Because… (begin to hock loogies) we're the spit!

Mojo: Eww.

Jared: Okay that is just gross.

Laney: As Double D would say "That is completely unsanitary".

Jared: No kidding.

[A proboscis monkey speaks next, imitating Jimmy Durante, with a dance number playing in the background as he half-sings the words. A large array of banana peels lies before him.]

Proboscis monkey: My name is Hacha Chacha, and here is my schpiel: a diabolical plan with lots of ap-peel! Spreading out bananas, out far and wide, and fixin' up the folk for a slippery slide!

[And 2 people do indeed slide slippery on those peels: a man on his heel and a woman on her face!]

Jared: He sounds just like Jimmy Durante.

Laney: He sure does.

Mayor: (still under Mojo's boot) That's pretty catchy!

[A nervous young bonobo speaks next, clearly putting together his plan at the last minute.]

Young bonobo: I, uh, Bla Bla Bla Bla, shall, uh, create a sauce of chaos and stir up trouble, with a destructive force known as… The Tormato!

Mojo: Tor-mah-to?

Mayor: Tor-may-to.

Jared: He's a klutzy one huh?

[Mojo looks down at him in annoyance and gives him a smart punt off the steps. At this point, the scene goes through a myriad of monkeys in quick fashion:]

Monkey #1: I, Killa Drilla!

Monkey #2: I, Bonzo Bango!

Monkey #3: I, Rolo Ovo!

Monkey #4: I, Cheata Beata!

Monkey #5: I, Achey Breaky!

Monkey #6: I, Smasha Crasha!

Monkey #7: I, Cruncha Muncha!

Monkey #8: I, Wacko Smacko!

Monkey #9: I, Pappy Whappy!

Many Monkeys: I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I! I!

Jared: So many!

Nico: HOLY SHIT THAT'S A LOT OF MONKEYS!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Okay, now we should probably take them down before this gets heated.V

Jared: Lets get them!

Jared punched Rocko Socko in the face and sent him crashing into a building and he fired an energy ball and vaporized him in a powerful explosion.

KABOOOOMMM!

Jared: One down and who knows how many to go.

[A torrent of spit begins to rain on the girls. Above them, the spitting monkeys are creating quite a downpour.]

Bubbles: Eww, gross, cut it out!

[She lashes out with her eye beams, striking one monkey, sending it off spiraling like a deflating balloon, striking another monkey in a large explosion. The three girls look forward in battle-ready poses, as the spitting monkeys fall all around them. The explosion has wiped out the entire group, leaving all of them battered, bruised, and beaten. Jared incinerated them in a blast of fire.]

Blossom: C'mon girls, let's put an end to this gorilla warfare!

[They fly off. Cha-Ching Cha-Ching is the third on their hit list. Each girl gets a good hit.]

Blossom: Haha! Good one, Bubbles!

[Cha-Ching Cha-Ching falls down battered and beaten! Laney fired an energy blast at Cha-Ching Cha-Ching and killed him in an explosion. As the wave of water hits another streetway, the girls quickly pound a hole in front of its path, sucking all the water, Hota Wota included, with a look of shock on his face, down to Townsville's sewer ways like a giant toilet and Laney fired a blast of energy and vaporized him from the sewer. The butt bomb baboon machine juts forward, but Bubbles and Blossom pin it down by the hands. As Baboon Kaboom aims the butt cannon at the girls, Buttercup clenches the barrel shut, causing an overload. On his operating screen, the machine reads "B.M. Blowout", and Baboon silently screams in horror before the machine explodes, killing him. Confronting the barrel of monkeys, Buttercup grabs the end monkey by the hand, and like a giant rubber band, Blossom stretches the other end and lets go, sending the chain spiraling into a metal pole on the sidewalk. Jared fired a stream of fire and killed them. Bubbles uses the remaining monkeys as a rather large jump rope and Laney kills them. The singing banana monkey is pounded into the nearby fruit stand by Bubbles, while Blossom sends him spinning down his own slippery path of destruction where Jared incinerates him. The tomato tornado operator looks to his right to find Blossom, who snatches away his mixing rods, collapsing his tornado, as Blossom sends him flying into a ketchup-covered wall where Laney kills him. Buttercup kicks a roundish rolling monkey like a soccer ball, sending him careening into the air off into the distance and Jared fires an energy ball and kills him. Blossom grabs the drill machine by the bit, sending the driver's half of the machine spinning uncontrollably and Laney kills him by blasting the drill. Cruncha Muncha is sent into the waiting arms of Bubbles, who lovingly shakes him until he passes out and Jared uses psychic powers to lift him up and fire an energy ball and kill him. The punches, kicks, fire and energy reach a fervent pace, until one final shot of Jared, Laney and the three girls laying a massive uppercut erupts into pain stars and a massive explosion of fire sending the entire group of monkeys raining down to the ground as a pile of ashes.]

COUNTLESS WONDER RIDE BOOKS FELL AND WE CAUGHT THEM!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: WHEW!

Camie: WOW! That was awesome!

Qin: WHEW! How many monkeys were there?

Blossom: I counted 523,234.

WE GASPED!

Me: That INSTANTLY shatters the record!

Lola: Wow!

Me: That is a lot of Anothers.

Murph: But that was so awesome!

Lola: Boy it sure was!

Nico: And now, we wait.

But then we saw a huge figure!

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER MACHINEDRAMON!

Laney: WHOA! Another Machinedramon!

Nico: Wow!

A quail call was heard and a Quail came.

Fluttershy: (Gasp) A quail!

She picked it up.

Me: Wait I know this quail.

Machinedramon: You do?

Another Machinedramon: (In a girls voice) Seki remembers J.D.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair, green eyes, brown angel wings and had pink clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Quail Dopant in it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had an awesome sword.

Me: Qandy Quail! Wow!

Qandy Quail: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Qandy is the embodiment of the Quail Dopant and she is a master of the Quail Birds.

Nico: Beautiful birds too.

Me: Yep. And she has powerful energy powers that are as strong as 500 Mega Level Digimon.

Nico: WHOA!

Machinedramon: That is very impressive for someone so young.

Qandy Quail: It sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Ex Aid Gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Build gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an Ex-Aid Sword and Zocks got a Build Sword.

Qandy Quail: Actually Swartz didn't promise me anything. He didn't like the sounds of quail calls for some reason.

Sakura Knudson: I did hear quails in the lab and he screamed for some reason.

Me: Weird. I didn't know Swartz was terrified of quails. Weird fear.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: No kidding.

Sougo (gets out Ex Aid Ridewatch): And now, Seki is part of the mascots.

Armor Time! (Retro video game-themed music) Level Up! Ex-Aid!

Geiz (Gets out Cross Z Ridewatch): Where he or she will be involved in drinking beer, Robot Chicken Sketches, pranks, and other kind of shenanigans.

Armor Time! Wake up burning! Cross-Z!

Sougo got ExAidArmor while Geiz got CrossZArmor.

Qandy Quail: (LAUGHS) That is true. But I don't think Quails can drink beer.

Me: I don't know for sure myself.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Qandy Quail: Awesome!

She fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted Another Machinedramon!

Nico: Time for this! (ACTIVATES MACHINEDRAMON AND EVIL AQUA MAN'S RIDEWATCHES) (ECHOING) AQUA GIGA CANNON!

He fired a wave energy blast and smashed the Another down.

May: Take this one! Time for some Dino Fury Power! (ACTIVATES KISHIRYUKI AND MR. MASCOT'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and elements and blasted down Another Machinedramon.

Maria: I'll be back! (ACTIVATES TERMINATOR 1984 AND EVIL ASTRO MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

Lucia: Take this! (ACTIVATES EVIL AQUA MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of water and smashed down Another

Then White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond and Buzzord came.

Nico: Awesome team White Lightning.

White Lightning: Thanks Nico!

?: This will be fun!

Junk Man came.

Me: Whoa! Junk Man!

Junk Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Jenna Junk!? Whoa!

Qin: Our awesome tinkerer comes!

Jenna Junk: (LAUGHS) Yep.

Tai Kamiya: Lets teach this guy a lesson!

Agumon: You got it!

He warp digivolved!

Agumon: AGUMON WARP DIGIVOLVE TO…

He turned into WarGreymon!

WarGreymon: (Echoing) WARGREYMON!

He went at Another Machinedramon and Jenna Junk fired laser blasts to distract the Another. Then…

SLASH!

He slashed Another Machinedramon into a million pieces!

Destroying him!

He was back to normal!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: WHOA! Just like old Times Huh Tai.

Maria: A machine got beaten by junk!

Me: And the combined power of WarGreymon.

Xenia: That was awesome!

Qin: As Izzy would say, Prodigious!

Nico: Yeah!

Jenna Junk: That is for sure! Oh I'm naked guys. Just so you know.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's gonna hurt.

Jenna Junk: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then a pile of junk CRASHED onto May!

KRASMASH!

She was buried under a huge pile of garbage!

Jenna reverted back and she had black hair, blue eyes, black angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead in the shape of some spare nuts and bolts.

Jenna Junk: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: Ouch.

Jenna Junk: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new dark green blue clothes and she looked awesome.

Jenna Junk: Wow! I look great!

We went and got May out of the junk.

May: We can keep some of this.

Laney: Good idea.

Lana: It can be useful.

Jenna Junk: I am a tinkerer and a recycler after all.

Qin: Yep.

Lucia: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Jenna Junk: Just when me and Nico when to the junkyard and we made this amazing airplane from all kinds of old junk.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Jenna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Jenna Junk: Same here.

Me: Awesome. Teddy would you and your family like to be placed into our protection in case Lydia and Mac return? We can train Murph in everything we know?

Teddy: We would like that.

Me: Awesome.

We went back home and moved the whole mansion of Teddy and family to the estate.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666

Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, and Elena Validus are heading to Acme Acres in the Tiny Toons episode "Real Kids Don't Eat Broccoli", the segment part of The Return of The Acme Acres Zone, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to deal with some rogue droids running loose.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Acme Acres in the Tiny Toons episode "Real Kids Don't Eat Broccoli", the segment part of The Return of The Acme Acres Zone, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to deal with some rogue droids running loose.

Me: Oh man, I remember this all too well. Plus, The Acme Acres Zone is the Looney Tunes version of The Twilight Zone.

Nico: Yeah, which means we're in for some suspense, mystery, and action Acme Acres style.

Lincoln: Exactly. Now, we got meet up with Buster at The Hologram Arcade, we'll start there.

Cyborg: This should be good.

We met up with Buster Bunny, and we headed for The Hologram Arcade.

Buster Bunny: (Voiceover) Our first move was to check the word on the street. Droids all over town were disappearing, I figured we could pick up some info at The Hologram Arcade. The place was packed with the dreads of society. Losers: guys with a hanging curveball.

We then saw Plucky with a mohawk reaching for a token.

Buster Bunny: (Voiceover) Plucky was a stool pigeon who always had his ear to the ground for hot tips to sell.

Me: There's our stool pigeon.

Buster Bunny: (Stepped on Plucky's fingers) Hiya, Plucky. I need some leads on the runaway droid caper. Know anything?

Buster threw some gold coins in the air, and to a stool pigeon like Plucky, he took the bait.

Plucky Duck: Yeah, yeah, the droid thing, sure. But, it'll cost you the price of a game, just one, man!

Me: Yeesh.

Buster then grabbed Plucky by the arms and kicked him into a chair. Then, he took out 100 Simollians and placed it in the slot.

Buster Bunny: A 100 Simollians seems fair.

The game activated and Plucky was outfitted with boxing gloves and had water sprayed in his mouth.

Buster Bunny: Any idea on who's behind this fiendish plot?

Plucky Duck: (Shook his head) Mm-mmm! Mm-mmm!

Buster Bunny: (Glares at Plucky) Any clues to where they went?

Me: Start talking, stool pigeon.

Plucky Duck: Le Club Acme. NOW, LET ME PLAY! (EYES WENT CRAZY)

The bell rung and a big droid came out. Plucky tried to rush him, but the big droid held his head and then… !

WHAM!

The big droid smashed Plucky's beak in and it spun around and he had birds flying around his head.

Arcade Game: (Electronic Voice) Game Over, you lose!

The droid went back.

Buster Bunny: Thanks, Plucky. (Took out another 100 Simollians)

Have one on me.

Buster inserted the coin in, and we took our leave.

Plucky Duck: (SCREAMS IN TERROR)

He saw what he was screaming at: a bigger menacing red droid came out.

Plucky Duck: I'LL NEVER PLAY VIDEO GAMES AGAIN! I'VE LEARNED MY LESSON! (SCREAMS)

The scene changes back to the city.

Buster Bunny: (Voiceover) In happier times, The Club Le Acme was a favorite watering hole of Acme Acres' elite, these days, it's way past its prime, a home for cyberpunks and Lambada junkies. (Pushes over the bodyguards) The bodyguards were pushovers.

It was now a club full of dancing, but like he said, it was way past its prime.

Buster Bunny: (Voiceover) I gave the joint a once-over, this place was hotter than Chernobyl on a Saturday night, I was looking for info. But, then, we spotted it alright, a dark stranger was lurking about: it was none other than Universe 666 Sebastian. During our battle against The Goosebumps Monsters and also ticking off Slappy the Dummy in the process, me and the gang of Acme Loo, our teachers, the legendary Looney Tunes, our teachers' descendants and Acmetropolis' heroes, The Loonatics, and our long-time allies from long ago, The Z-Fighters, declared war on him and the Universe 666 versions of the Z-Fighters' foes, who got killed by that dark monster long ago and brought back from the dead to serve him. I knew he had something to do with this, we saw the red eyes of hatred and eternal madness and the demonic deranged grin that showed a sharp mouthful of fangs, and there's no mistaking the blood on his black clothes from anywhere.

Buster Bunny: After him, team!

We gave pursuit on Universe 666 Sebastian, but he left behind an army of possessed droids to kill us, so we blasted them down and pursued him, but that psychopath made a dark portal and he went into it and escaped back to Perfecto Prep. But, we knew without a doubt he was behind this.

Suddenly, we saw five beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in red, blue, orange, pink, and yellow, yellow hairbands, purple eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive beautiful red, blue, orange, pink, and yellow angel wings, and they were dressed in red sleeveless crop tops, red knee-length skirts, red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, black long-sleeved coat, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, magic, purple smoke, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Decepticon Dreads, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Amira Geniemagic, the Crowbar Gene-Slammer, Dalal Geniemagic, the Crankcase Gene-Slammer, Nihal Geniemagic, the Berserker Gene-Slammer, Ofra Geniemagic, the Dreadbot Gene-Slammer, and Rania Geniemagic, the Hatchet Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Geniemagic Sisters.

Amira Geniemagic: That's right, and we got the girls away from the rogue droids, we found out they don't eat broccoli and that lunatic was the one who made them go rogue.

Suddenly, we saw the rogue droids coming right at us.

Sylvester: Here they come, this is going to get messy.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Looks like it, but we need to close the case on this caper. Come on, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max

Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix

Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Cyborg and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-

Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the rogue droids, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Buster Bunny got out a computer virus and as he threw it, the virus spread to the other droids and they crashed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Buster Bunny: Hope I didn't "bug" ya!

Lincoln: So, that madman was the one who made those droids go nuts. Ever since I stripped him of his powers of poisonous darkness, he's no longer able to bring back villains whom we've killed, and that's angered him to no end, but who cares what he thinks, he's a monstrous demon, but we're so going to enjoy ending his miserable butt. (To The Geniemagic Angels) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Amira.

Amira Geniemagic: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Geniemagic Sisters and he hugged them, and The Geniemagic Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Dalal Geniemagic: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Nihal Geniemagic: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these five girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Amira Geniemagic, the Crowbar Gene-Slammer, Dalal Geniemagic, the Crankcase Gene-Slammer, Nihal Geniemagic, the Berserker Gene-Slammer, Ofra Geniemagic, the Dreadbot Gene-Slammer, and Rania Geniemagic, the Hatchet Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Geniemagic Sisters, these five sisters are my Guardian Angels from Egypt and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful half-genies. Their outfits and hair are just like their sister, Shantae. Amira has long red hair with matching clothing, Dalal has blue hair with matching clothing, Nihal has orange hair with matching clothing, Ofra has pink hair with matching clothing, and Rania has yellow hair with matching clothing, and they, Shantae, and I love to dance.

Nico: Whoa.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, and Lincoln made Shantae and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Shantae, her sisters, Sky, Rottytops, and Risky Boots along with the rest of his harem, that took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture. Plus, they hate Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to enter The Dance Club and steal women's clothing, but thankfully, The Dance Club has silent alarms that alerted Lincoln, Shantae, and her sisters who instantly arrived and beat the crap out Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III and wedgied them onto a flagpole only in their underwear.

Eli: Goddamn fucking jerks and perverts.

Me: As if those assholes couldn't sink any lower than that.

Nico: They were already bad from what we'd seen and heard about them.

Lincoln: Yep, but what my Guardian Angels have told you all about them, you now know their crimes go even deeper than you think, and now that you and your sisters are here, Amira.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Geniemagic Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Amira Geniemagic: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Geniemagic Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Dalal Geniemagic: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Geniemagic Sisters.

The Geniemagic Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Chisa Sakurai, Alice Nonoyama, Rena Asaoka, and Fujiyama Mayumi from Lingeries and Rev, Amphora, Flux, Izell, Kayi, and Mysteen from Rocket Arena.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chisa Sakurai, Alice Nonoyama, Rena Asaoka, and Fujiyama Mayumi from Lingeries and Rev, Amphora, Flux, Izell, Kayi, and Mysteen from Rocket Arena.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chisa Sakurai: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chisa Sakurai and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from the droids that went rogue because of Universe 666 Sebastian, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of

Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Chisa Sakurai: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Chisa Sakurai: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chisa Sakurai, Alice Nonoyama, Rena Asaoka, Fujiyama Mayumi, Rev, Amphora, Flux, Izell, Kayi, and Mysteen with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree

Estate and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were the rogue droids from the Tiny Toons episode "Real Kids Don't Eat Broccoli" part of The Return of The Acme Acres Zone, and the cause of them going rogue was Universe 666 Sebastian.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did to those tin cans and Buster Bunny throwing a computer virus at the droids that made them crash, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Geniemagic Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe you guys travelled to The Acme Acres Zone and you had to deal with some rogue droids.

Lincoln: Caused by Universe 666 Sebastian, and now, we have access to The Acme Acres Zone.

Buster Bunny: The other side of Acme Acres: the looney middle ground between humor and cheap laughs, a dimension not only of sight gags and sound effect, but of mind.

Me: If I know the Acme Acres Zone stories, there's always a twist ending, but for this one, that came already in the form of Universe 666 Sebastian being the cause of it.

Nico: Yep, but his madness will end very soon.

* * *

After taking care of the rogue droids and driving Universe 666 Sebastian back to the abandoned Perfecto Prep school now turned into his demonic castle, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Geniemagic Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Amira Geniemagic: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Dalal Geniemagic: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Nihal Geniemagic: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ofra Geniemagic: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Rania Geniemagic: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Geniemagic Sisters played a video on the screen and it shows Lincoln and the Geniemagic Sisters and Shantae finishing up a dance routine at their Gym, and they were sweating buckets and drinking some water.

Past Lincoln: Whew, what a workout.

Past Amira Geniemagic: You got that right, when it comes to dancing, we were really putting our bodies to work mastering some awesome dance moves.

Nihal Geniemagic: You said it.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, they heard a loud monstrous belch and caught the stench of B.O. and feet.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud belch from anywhere. Get out here, Lynn, I can smell the sweat coming off you and your sweaty pits!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn come out, and she was out for blood again, then, she pounced on Lincoln and they got into a scuffle until Lincoln punched her off him, but his tank top now had tears on it and was ruined.

Past Lincoln: Okay, that's it, I'm taking you down once again, you pain in the butt!

Lincoln grabbed his ruined tank top and tore it off and his massive white angel wings spread out, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lynn roared again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Lynn's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he reared his left fist back and gave her a nasty uppercut that sent her flying out of the gym and back to The Loud House to face her doom as the video ended.

Nico: Jeez, so a day of dance practice got ruined by Lynn again. What got her gym shorts riding up her butt that time?

Me: She beat up Margo, Paula, and Polly for questioning her Number 2 rule, no one goes Number 2 until they're Number 1. That rule is really stupid, because if no one goes to the bathroom, they're bound to have health problems because of it.

Nico: What?!

Lincoln: It's true, I talked to Mrs. Santiago about it, and it really horrified me. Someone had to tell it to Lynn, but knowing her history of getting extremely violent when someone questions her rules and superstitions, I was scared to do it. But, Margo, Paula, and Polly took a really huge risk.

Margo: We did, and in her typical sore loser fashion, she beat me, Paula, and Polly up bad and ran off to kill you thinking you told us about what you found, that was when J.D. took us to the hospital and we told him of what Lynn did to us and that she was about to kill you again.

Me: But, when I saw Lynn dazed and in her cage, I knew you did this, Lincoln.

Luna: He called and told us everything that happened, and Lynn got grounded for twelve weeks for what she did to her friends.

Lincoln: And if she ever tried to enforce that dumb rule again, I was going to let Laney Emperyous use the Hell's Torture Illusion on Lynn.

Eli: But, that'd kill her.

Lincoln: Actually, it'll make Lynn see horrible visions of Hell and make her see that if she doesn't change any of her nasty ways, this'll be what awaits her.

Nico: Eternal damnation if she doesn't change her nasty ways. (Shudders) That's scarier than sending her to reform school or to the Scared Straight Program.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Terraia the Dorome: Wow, so, this is Everbay Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Terraia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi are in your harem.

Yamiga: And we also had a talk and found out that more of our friends are also planning on joining Lincoln's harem.

Me: Awesome.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Terraia the Dorome, Simulator Yamiga the Cursed Sword, Simulator Yomika the Nurarihyon, Simulator Yukomo the Inari, Simulator Yumika the Ice Queen, and Simulator Sci-Twi, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Cloudy Court Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That one makes you feel like you're on Cloud 9!

We Laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Stella Zhau: Me and Flare will go.

Mega Man: And me and Roll too.

Nico: Okay then! Lets go.

They went in and the simulator Activated and they were at CLOUDY COURT GALAXY!

Flare Corona: Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this level doesn't have a boss so you're going for the star at the top right?

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: Well just blast and fly as you hit the enemies.

Nico: Okay then.

Flare Corona: Awesome!

Stella: I see Goombas!

Nico: Lets get them!

?: Let us help too!

2 girls came. One had blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Mega Man on and the second girl had blond hair, green eyes and red angel wings and red clothes and a tiara with the symbol for Roll on it and the same symbol on her vest.

Me: Megan Mega!

Nico: And Rhonda Roll!

Mega Man: Wow! Our embodiments!

Megan Mega: That's right and J.D. I hear your voice. Awesome to see you again.

Rhonda Roll: And you too Nico.

Nico: Same here. We'll talk later. Lets get the star.

They were off and they blasted the Goombas.

Nico: (gets out Machinedramon and Metal Sonic's Ridewatches) Time for machine power!

Nico activated the ridewatches and fired energy blasts and smashed the Goombas.

Megan and Rhonda blasted the Goombas all over.

Stella and Flare fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Roll: Save some for us!

Roll and Mega Man fired energy blasts and smashed the Goombas all over!

Nico: Yeah!

Roll: Take that!

Mega Man: Oh yeah!

They went for the star and they got to the top and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH! We got it!

Megan Mega: That was fun!

Rhonda Rhol: It sure was!

They all high five.

Flare Corona: How did you two first meet Nico and J.D.?

Megan Mega: I first met J.D. when we went to a local carnival and J.D. won this necklace for me.

Nico: That's pretty.

Megan Mega: Yep.

Rhonda Roll: And I met Nico when we were at a Home Decorating Show. I love to decorate.

Nico: That's right.

Rhonda Roll: That was awesome.

Nico: Would you girls like to join the team?

Megan Mega: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

We saw the mascots with instuments.

Dawn Branca: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: We're going to do a band.

Luna: Rockin! Me and Sam and the Rainbooms will join in!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Who gets a guitar?

Poromon: Many of you guys play that.

Me: True.

Poromon: So I will.

Me: Okay.

We got our instruments and went to the garage and practiced.

Catharina Cheese: What's the band called?

Poromon: The Cute Wonders.

Me: That is a cute and awesome name.

Varie: Nice.

We got to practicing.

We were playing numerous kinds of songs

Mixmaster: Which instrument do each of you guys get?

Poromon: Guitar.

Manaphy: Drums

Tentacool: Keyboard

Poliwag: Tambourine.

Jirachi: And the rest of us whatever instrument is good.

Nico: Cool cool

We were making all kinds of awesome songs.

G1 Jazz: These tunes you guys are making rock!

Nico: YEAH! Rock on!

Varie: Oh yeah!

Pharaoh Man: I hope you guys star in a concert

Poromon: Me too! That was fun!

Xenia: It sure was!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his

Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than another of Captain Underpants' enemies, Professor Poopypants and he's causing havoc once again. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than another of Captain Underpants' enemies, Professor Poopypants and he's causing havoc once again.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Whoa! Been a while since we faced one of Captain Underpants' enemies!

Luan: Not good, we need to tell George and Harold about this.

Nico: And J.D., we'll need some of those 22nd Century Exomasks.

Me: On it.

I gave everyone their own 22nd Century Exomasks and they put them on.

Nico: Nice. Now, let's head down there and battle that madman.

Lincoln: He's gonna pay for this.

Camie: Who is Professor Poopypants?

Me: His name is Tippy Tinkletrousers.

Everyone laughed!

Me: But he likes being called Professor Poopypants.

I went over his history.

---

Tippy Tinkletrousers, formerly known as Professor Pippy P. Poopypants (Professor Pee Pee Diarrheastein Poopypants, Esq. in the film), is the main antagonist of the Captain Underpants franchise.

He is the archenemy of the titular character, Captain Underpants.

In the 2017 computer-animated film adaptation, he was voiced by Nick Kroll, who also played Douche in Sausage Party, Lola Skumpy in Big Mouth and Sergei in The Secret Life of Pets 2.

In the scholastic audiobook series, he is voiced by Len Forgione.

The Perilous Plot of Professor Poopypants

Poopypants first appeared in the fourth novel The Perilous Plot of Professor Poopypants, where he was a brilliant inventor and scientist hailing from the country of New Swissland (where it is tradition for everyone to have a silly name, hence the professor's name), he travels to the United States with the goal of using a pair of inventions of his to reduce the world's garbage supply and increase the world's food supply. However, on account of his ridiculous name, no one takes him or his miraculous invention seriously.

Having had no luck with his inventions, Professor Poopypants takes a job at Jerome Horwitz Elementary School (ran by Mr. Krupp) as the new science teacher (since the previous one quit) in hopes that the children would be good-natured and kind. However, this proves false as the students all laugh at his name, paying no attention in class. Though Poopypants temporarily reclaims the class's respect by unveiling his Gerbil Jogger 2000, a machine which gerbils can use to jog, the class soon started mocking Poopypants days later for weeks, driving the Professor to the brink of insanity.

He finally snaps when he finds a comic book written by George Beard and Harold Hutchins (the two main protagonists of the book series). They called him the Pied Pooper of Piqua. In the comic, Poopypants creates several Gerbil Jogger 2000s a created an army of gerbils listening to Cher music. The principal called for Captain Underpants when they attacked the children and cupcakes. When he arrived and laughed at his name, Poopypants used his bowtie to transform into a cyborg. After a chase, Poopypants managed to catch Captain Underpants. Before he could crush him in a machine, however, the hero sprayed him with a toilet causing him to rust. Then, Captain Underpants destroyed the controller with the Cher music, freeing the gerbils and saving the children, before taking Poopypants away.

Using an enlarged version of his Gerbil Jogger 2000 invention, he crazily holds the school hostage and shrinks them using his shrinking device, then makes them change their names to a silly name lest he shrinks them down to nothing. George and Harold (now Fluffy and Cheeseball) get Captain Underpants (now Buttercup Chickenfanny, but Captain Underpants decided not to change his name and said that he would not take orders from anybody) to steal Professor Poopypants' enlarging machine, but unfortunately, he and the machine are shrunk in the process.

The two of them try to enlarge the school back to normal size but get flicked off the school. Cheeseball makes a paper airplane that Fluffy enlarges. The plane flies into many threats, yet Captain Underpants rescues them and they end up in an abandoned alley. Fluffy tries to enlarge Captain Underpants (accidentally enlarging Cheeseball's right hand) to the size of Professor Poopypants's gerbil machine. Captain Underpants then fights and defeats Professor Poopypants.

Once Professor Poopypants is defeated, everyone gets their names back. The boys use the shrinking and enlarging machines to get the school and Captain Underpants back to normal size. Then Captain Underpants gets soaked with water, turning back to Mr. Krupp.

Before Professor Poopypants is hauled off to jail, George and Harold (showing some sympathy) pointed out that it would've been better for Poopypants to change his own name to get rid of the mockery instead of forcing others to change their names, something which Poopypants realized as he stated that he never thought of that before. Sadly, he chooses his maternal grandfather's name, Tippy Tinkletrousers, which his fellow inmates mock.

## The Wrath of the Wicked Wedgie Woman

In the next book, Captain Underpants and the Wrath of the Wicked Wedgie Woman, Ingrid Ashley and Larry Zarrow of Piqua's Eyewitness News referred to each other as Chim-Chim Diaperbrains and Booger Stinkersquirt. This shows that they, along with maybe others, have not yet fully recovered from what happened with Professor Poopypants.

## The Preposterous Plight of the Purple-Potty People

An alternate, benevolent version of Tippy Tinkletrousers appears in the eighth book, Captain Underpants and the Preposterous Plight of the Purple-Potty People, working for the fire department along with alternate versions of Zorx, Klax, and Jennifer. The real Tippy Tinkletrousers appears at the end of the book in a giant pair of robotic trousers and gets angry at two cops that laugh at his name. He then freezes the cops with his latest invention: The Freezy Beam 4000. He then announces, "It's time for my revenge!". He then chases after George, Harold, Sulu, and Crackers.

## The Terrifying Return of Tippy Tinkletrousers

Tippy serves as the main antagonist of the ninth book (Captain Underpants and the Terrifying Return of Tippy Tinkletrousers). It is revealed here that what happened at the end of the eighth book did not originally happen, as Tippy Tinkletrousers and the robotic trousers were actually from the future and interrupted what was supposed to happen. In the original timeline, after George, Harold, and Mr. Krupp get arrested for the crimes of Evil George, Harold, and Captain Blunderpants, Tippy reveals his newest robotic suit to his prisoners by claiming that he is building a statue for the warden. He then takes Mr. Krupp and breaks both of them out as he wishes to find George and Harold and get revenge on Captain Underpants for throwing him in prison.

He succeeds in finding the two boys due to Mr. Krupp telling him they are in the Piqua Juvenile Detention Center, but George and Harold snap their fingers in front of him, transforming him into Captain Underpants, but revealing to Tippy who the Captain is when not fighting crime. The Captain goes off to find a cape which he finds in the Everything Except Fabric Softener Store.

Tippy then interrogates the boys on everything they know about their superhero until the Captain arrives. They fight, but the Captain easily beats the Professor with ease before the Captain tricks the Professor into freezing the suits' feet. The Captain then rips off the top of the suit, reducing it to the robotic trousers as seen at the end of Book 8.

Realizing the Captain is too powerful for him to beat, the Professor decides to go back in time five years ago to escape from him. Tippy does so and successfully escape from Captain Underpants. When Kipper Krupp and his friends run from an apparent ghost, Tippy appears in front of the sixth graders in his robot pants and states it looks like they have seen a ghost.

This causes the four boys to go insane and taken to a reality-challenged institute as well as leaving Mr. Krupp to be blamed for all the events that happened in his school. He is fired from his position as principal due to everyone blaming him.

Tippy, not realizing what he had just done, go back to the future while also noting kids five years ago were different than he thought they were.

However, when he returns, he sees the future ruined and destroyed. He learns from a small boy that the moon got blown up by Dr. Diaper, talking toilets started rampaging around the city, and giant zombie nerds began terrorizing the town.

Realizing that he had created a huge mistake, the Professor tries to get back into his robot pants and undo the entire mess, but he is seemingly squashed by the giant zombie nerd George and Harold before he could do so.

## The Revolting Revenge of the Radioactive Robo-Boxers

In the tenth book, it's revealed that Tippy Tinkletrousers was not killed by the Zombie Nerd Harold, because zombie nerds are slow due to their incredible size, and Tippy faked his death by placing a bag of ketchup under Harold's feet.

Tippy went back in time to before he drove the bullies insane and froze them before they could see him. He shrunk his younger self and returned to the present with him. When the bullies thawed, history was restored to normal.

Tippy confronted George and Harold and froze the cops as was depicted at the end of Book 8. He attempted his revenge on George and Harold, but they escaped him and went back in time to return Crackers to the dinosaur age, bringing Sulu with them to protect him from Tippy and accidentally bringing Mr. Krupp with them due to him chasing after George and Harold.

Tippy sent his smaller, younger self back in time to find out where George and Harold disappeared to. Because of this, three Tippys existed at once: "Big Tippy," "Tiny Tippy," and "Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy.

They traveled back in time after George and Harold, during which Tiny Tippy and Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy decided they didn't like being bossed around, so they snuck out and traveled through time to get the Goosy-Grow 4000 (ironically causing role reversal between the boy who often noticed the events and his mother who was skeptical about them).

Tiny Tippy had Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy use it to restore him to his normal size and then again to make him bigger, calling himself "Supa Mega Tippy." However, he refused to use the Goosy-Grow 4000 on Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy and immediately traveled back to the Mesozoic Era.

Meanwhile, Big Tippy fought Captain Underpants, discovering that water turns him back into Mr. Krupp. Then Supa Mega Tippy appeared (with Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy aboard his robot unseen).

Big Tippy told his bigger self about Captain Underpants's weakness, but they argued over who should destroy him, resulting in Big Tippy activating the timer of a nuclear bomb on his robot in an attempt to kill Captain Underpants himself.

Even though the bombs couldn't be turned off, he didn't care as long as it killed his nemesis. Supa Mega Tippy traveled into the future with the others after kicking Big Tippy to Mexico before the bomb exploded, killing Big Tippy along with the dinosaurs.

Supa Mega Tippy and the others traveled to the caveman age, where Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy tampered with his giant counterpart's freeze beam so that it couldn't be turned off.

Supa Mega Tippy ties up Mr. Krupp under a waterfall after George and Harold got away by distracting him and cutting apart the mechanical arms. George and Harold got the cavemen to help fight against him, causing damage to him and his robot.

So Supa Mega Tippy tried to freeze them, but as his freeze beam wouldn't turn off (which was due to Slightly Younger Tippy sabotaging the device and its emergency shut off), and Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy permanently turned the Goosy-Grow 4000 on with the help of some gum to repeatedly increase his size until he accidentally drops it.

This causes the Goosy-Grow 4000 to zap the ice, which causes the ice to rapidly spread across the planet, starting the Ice Age and freezing Supa Mega Tippy to death.

George and Harold untied Mr. Krupp and turned him into Captain Underpants, who moved the cavemen to a safe area but was turned back to Mr. Krupp by Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy, who took him, George, Harold, Crackers, and Sulu, and traveled thirty years into the future from their time.

George and Harold turned Mr. Krupp and his future counterpart into Captain Underpants, who beat up Slightly Younger Tiny Tippy. When it looks like they would win, Tippy activates his nuclear bomb which he modified to destroy the entire galaxy.

Crackers and Sulu got on board his robot and sent it back in time to before the universe existed. In the darkness, the bomb exploded, Poopypants was presumably killed and created the universe with the Big Bang (or "Big Ka-Bloosh Theory"). Thus, all three of his deaths caused the major events of the universe to take place.

He made a cameo appearance in the eleven book in the part when Melvin, Captain Underpants, George and Harold arrive in the present. However, he was only seen from behind.

Poopypants reappears in the film as the main antagonist. While he is a villain from the start, this version of Poopypants is less homicidal than the book attempting to simply get rid of laughter and never trying to kill anyone unlike his book counterpart.

As revealed in a flashback, Poopypants was once an esteemed scientist who, at a Nobel Prize ceremony, unveiled a ray that could alter the sizes of anything it hits. However, all the attendees mocked his name, causing him to descend into villainy.

At the start of the film, he visits Jerome Horwitz Elementary in the hopes of being hired as the new science teacher. Captain Underpants (under his Mr. Krupp disguise) happily hires him because of his lack of common sense, as Poopypants is clearly insane (as well as unqualified for the job, as even Poopypants himself bluntly admits).

Using the name "Professor P." to avoid ridicule, Poopypants attempts to fit in with the students while teaching them his goals of ridding the world of humor. His problems soon resurface, though, when George and Harold discover Poopypants' name and mock it throughout the school.

Having enough of the mockery, Poopypants plots to take over the town, and recruits the local tattletale Melvin Sneedly to his cause after seeing that his brain has literally no sense of humor. Poopypants is also astounded to hear that Melvin has previously built a brilliant invention known as the Turbo Toilet 2000. With that in mind, Poopypants uses his technology to make the Turbo Toilet 2000 grow in size and uses toxic cafeteria leftovers as fuel for the robot. He then uses Melvin's brain as a source to turn all of the school's students and staff into zombies with no sense of humor.

When Captain Underpants tries to stop Poopypants, the latter gets the Turbo Toilet 2000 to swallow Captain Underpants whole before capturing George and Harold, intending to erase their senses of humor to finalize his plan. George and Harold then apologize to

Poopypants for laughing at his name, and they admit he has the greatest name ever. But Poopypants still stubbornly states his name is unfunny. George then tells Poopypants that his problem isn't that people laugh at him, it's that he can't laugh at himself. Still not convinced, Poopypants proceeds his plan. However, it is harder to erase George and Harold's senses of humor because the parts of their brains that house their humor are enormous. After he finally manages to corrupt George and Harold, he launches into a speech about his goals to conquer the entire universe. However, when he mentions Uranus, the very thing that sparked the boys' friendship, the duo regains their sense of humor, crashing the Turbo-Toilet's computer and returning the students' senses of humor.

Following Melvin getting rolled away in a giant roll of toilet paper from the Turbo Toilet 2000, Poopypants angrily attempts to shrink both George and Harold in revenge for foiling his plans, but Captain Underpants comes to the rescue, having escaped from the Turbo Toilet 2000's mouth by consuming the leftovers to gain superpowers. Captain Underpants then proceeds to defeat Poopypants and Harold uses Poopypants' invention, the "Sizerator", to shrink Poopypants. Defeated, Poopypants retreated by riding on a bee, only to be accidentally flicked away by Captain Underpants with Poopypants screaming, "I'm free!".

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Xenia: This guy is gross!

Nico: I think he tried to change everyone's names once

Me: Yeah he did. He turned Mr. Krupp's name into Lumpy Pottybiscuits.

We laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Nico: We shouldn't underestimate him though.

Me: No but I got tons of names to get him sent over the edge big time.

Nico: Gonna use name calling on him. Nice.

Lola: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Titanium Toenail: Can me, Heatwave, Stinky Butt, Melter, Touch and Go, Po Kong, Spot, Mojo Jojo, Dodgeball Wizard, and White Lightning go with you guys?

Mr. Touch: And the mascots made a nice band.

Nico: They sure did and yes you all can come with us.

Camie: This is gonna be awesome.

Heatwave: Poopypants is gonna have his face farted on.

Nico: Big time.

Marah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Burst Man and the next Embodiment is gonna be for Cut Man.

Xenia: Cool! Slicing and Dicing.

Lola: And explosive too!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Universe 666 Dodoria, the first of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Universe 666 Dodoria, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Tech E. Coyote: And it makes sense for him to send Universe 666 Dodoria after us, since Universe 666 Zarbon was defeated and freed from him. Let me handle him, I'm not letting him get out of this.

Eli: Wait, won't Sebastian go into Demon Angel Mode again?!

Lincoln: Yeah, that's something we got to prevent at all costs, and I don't know how Buster's mallet can handle any more hits to his head before he reacts violently.

Nico: We'll worry about that later. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to help George, Harold, and Captain Underpants deal with that madman.

Lincoln: We'll make him pay for his crimes, and once we get done with him, you better be ready for Hell, Universe 666 Dodoria.

Tech E Coyote: You've crossed numerous lines, Universe 666 Sebastian, but what you've done proves that you're an even darker threat than Evil Nico, and when we face you in the future, the last thing you'll hear will be your screams.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help George, Harold, and Captain Underpants deal with that madman, Professor Poopypants, and once we get done with him, Tech E. Coyote is going to take down Universe 666 Dodoria and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

We were off to the school.

---

We were walking to the school.

Stinky Butt: Nico, let me do the farting on his face.

Heatwave: I was gonna have you do that.

Me: I got lots of really awesome names for Poopypants.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: This will be awesome.

Varie: Yeah and I'm going to rip his intestines out.

We arrived and went into the school. It was quiet.

Lola: It's quiet. Too quiet.

Xion: George? Harold? Are you guys here?

Ren Hoek: Where are you, you eediots!?

Nico: Yeah!

George and Harold then came out.

George: Guys here.

We saw them hiding in the janitors closet.

Mr. Go: Why are you two in there?

George: We're hiding from Poopypants.

Harold: He's back.

Me: We can see that.

Nico: We came to send that freak to prison.

Me: I got tons of names fo him to really piss him off.

Swindle: Where's Mr. Krupp?

George: Behind us.

We saw him hiding in the Janitors locker.

Krupp: In here.

Me: We got to stop Poopypants now and fast.

Mojo: Galileo Galilei is a much better scientist then him!

Me: I agree there!

Nico: Me too!

Me: And I got a name to start us off. Doctor Dungshitter.

Everyone laughed at that one!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Professor Poopypants roared in fury after hearing me say that name.

Me: Or how about Professor Shitfeeder, Dr. Diarrheafeeder or Professor Colon Cleanser?

We laughed!

Eddy: (laughs hysterically) I can't believe he's called Professor

Poopypants!

Lincoln: Will you focus here, Eddy?! This is serious!

Eddy: (calms down) Ok. Sorry.

A minute passed before he laughed again.

Thundercracker: It can't be helped, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Okay I admit his name is really funny.

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

PROFESSOR POOPYPANTS ROARED IN FURY AND WE HEARD A BLACKBOARD SHATTER!

KRASMASH!

Me: That's destruction of government property Dr. Shitkicker.

White Lightning: By the way, how do you like my team?

Me: Really awesome.

White Lightning: Thanks. It is cool.

Me: It sure is

Waspinator: Waspinator sorry we haven't hung out with you guys lately.

George: We know how busy you all are.

Harold: But we always follow up on all your adventures and they are so fun.

Me: Boy I can't remember the last adventure we had with you guys.

Nico: Me neither.

Dodgeball Wizard: I guess this looks like a job for…

Lincoln: For us, right?

Dodgeball Wizard: You didn't let me finish!

Lincoln: Sorry.

Dodgeball Wizard: Captain Underpants and us!

Me: Yep!

George snapped his fingers and Krupp turned into CAPTAIN UNDERPANTS!

Captain Underpants: TRA LA LA!

Skull Man: Hey there, Captain! Long time no see!

Captain Underpants: It has been a while everyone!

Me: Yep it sure has been a while. Your archnemesis Professor Poopypants is back.

Captain Underpants: That monster!? Not again.

Me: This time we're sending him to the Neptune Cryo Prison forever.

Spot: This is probably the second bad guy from your originals books that we're facing.

Captain Underpants: Boy it sure is!

Me: Yep. We met the Talking Toilets who were total shitass pottymouths. Literally. And now Poopypants.

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: Yeah.

George: Just wait until you see the Robotic Boogers.

Galaxy Man: The what now?!

Me: The Robotic Boogers.

Lana: Awesome.

Me: That will be weird.

Nico: Yep. But lets go get this disgusting fart spreading shitfreak.

Po Kong: Can I get something to eat first?

Me: Okay.

I gave her a massive pile of burgers.

Me: That big enough?

Po Kong: Thanks.

Beastbox: Save some for me!

Me: Plenty for everyone.

We got to eating.

We had a good meal and we were full.

We were done.

Me: Okay now that we're full lets go get him.

Nico: Yep.

Melter: Where is he?

George: In the science lab.

Harold: Down there.

We saw the science lab.

Xenia: Yeah.

Hagger: Entrance time!

We went there.

Poopypants was really mad and then the spirits of scientists came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the wall and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Professor Peedripper Diarrheadrinker Shitenstein!

Poopypants: IT'S POOPYPANTS!

EVERYONE LAUGHED AT HIM!

Heatwave: You should've been named differently!

Me: Yeah like how about Professor Constance Constipationloa Vomitpooperton!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT HIM! AND THE KIDS ALL LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY! Some were even laughing and rolling on the floor holding their sides!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Poopypants then GOT MASSIVELY ENRAGED!

Poopypants: I WILL KILL YOU!

He went at me and I punched him square in the nose and sent him crashing into the wall!

Nico: How about Stanley Shitstain?

We laughed more!

WE LAUGHED ALL OVER!

Me: Or how about Diana Diarrhea!

EVERYONE LAUGHED MORE!

Eli: Or how about FRANK FLATULENCE!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Stinky Butt: Like this!

HE pressed his butt in his face and then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD FART!

HE FARTED IN HIS FACE!

Stinky Butt:: Told you I'd do it!

Heatwave: You sure did!

Me: Yeah!

NOW POOPYPANTS WAS REALLY PISSED BIG TIME!

He went at us and then…

KROW!

Nico kicked him in his face.

Then…

KRABLANG!

NICO KICKED HIM SQUARE IN THE CROTCH AND WE WINCED!

Captain Underpants: (to the viewers) I know Flip O Rama is usually used here but not in Fanfiction.

Deadpool: (To the viewers) Nope it's all action baby!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

We got to pulverizing Poopypants and everyone we punched him he farted!

POW FART POW FART!

EVERYONE LAUGHED!

Captain Underpants: Of course, that means I can feel free to do this!

He put his butt in Poopypants' face and farted in it!

LOUD SUPER STINKY FART!

IT WAS FUNNY!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poromon threw beer bottles and smashed them on Poopypants' head!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon: And this too! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Poopypants.

Poromon then got drunk.

Nico: Oh boy.

Then Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Katnappe, Arbormon, Ranamon, Carly Atlas, Girder, and 2016 Morbucks came.

Nico: Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Katnappe, Arbormon, Ranamon, Carly Atlas, Girder, and 2016 Morbucks.

Ranamon: Hey y'all. Looking good.

Me: Thanks.

Carly Atlas: We heard all those really silly names and they were SO FUNNY!

Toyman: I could've come up with better names.

Artie Ziff: Me too.

King Hiss: But we weren't there.

Me: No worries.

Mammoth: (to Nico) We heard you helped Teddy out.

Nico: We sure did.

Katnappe: How was it?

Me: Really eventful and awesome.

?: That is cool!

A figure came out and it was HEAVY INDUSTRIAL MACHINE KNIGHT CHASER from episode 30 to 35 of Dekarangers!

---

The first Knight Chaser was piloted by a Batsuroid sent by Agent Abrella to retrieve a gem-like targeting device from Slorpean Faraway.

Knight Chaser was first seen attacking Devil Capture V which was being piloted by Faraway, the Dekarangers arrived in Dekaranger Robo to end the conflict but as soon as Knight Chaser knocks down Devil Capture V with an electric shock Dekaranger Robo tries to defend Devil Capture V and Knight Chaser begins to attack Dekaranger Robo and both robots fighting but Knight Chaser then uses a flash beam from it's chest to escape.

Knight Chaser reappeared where it grabbed Faraway and started to fly into space to try and divert a missile aiming at earth, but was caught by DekaBike Robo with the Catch Rope and brought back down, the Dekarangers then summoned Super Dekaranger Robo to fight Knight Chaser who tried to attack but was no match for Super Dekaranger Robo's power and was repeatedly punched at and beaten by the Dynamite Upper and the Gatling Punch.

Knight Chaser was rebuilt into Knight Chaser II and piloted by Tenkaonian Raja Namunan to try and escape from the Dekarangers and avoid being deleted.

After Raja Namunan was beaten by Jasmine, he summoned Knight

Chaser II to try and escape but was met by the Patrol Wings which quickly shoot Knight Chaser II down, the Dekarangers then formed DekaWing Robo to fight Knight Chaser II who began to attack but was no match for DekaWing Robo, after being sent into space Knight Chaser II and Raja Namunan were both destroyed by the DekaWing Cannon's Final Buster attack.

* * *

Eli: Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser! I remember this guy! He was a really powerful robot that was made to counter the Dekarangers job.

Nico: Yeah!

Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser: That's right!

Me: Awesome.

Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. Vypra must've made you normal size

Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser: She sure did.

Qin: Yeah!

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Carter, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Chad, Joel, Kelsey, Dana, Ryan, Vypra, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Captain Cold, Grodd, Shade, Grundy, Copperhead, Black Manta, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Talika - Nico's rescue was a REALLY FUNNY one as We went to help the Three Stooges save one of their friends from an orphanage. It was at an anniversary party where they showed up to thwart the murder plot, getting in as balloon men. And the former parents of Teddy named Lydia and Mac Harter were there and we went to send those bozos off to prison and stop them from getting Teddy's inheritance for themselves. And Suriko the Titania Transformed against Lydia and Mac.

---

Toyman was first.

Toyman: (to Carter) Nico's rescue was a REALLY FUNNY went to help the Three Stooges save one of their friends from an orphanage. It was at an anniversary party where they showed up to thwart the murder plot, getting in as balloon men. And the former parents of Teddy named Lydia and Mac Harter were there and he went to send those bozos off to prison and stop them from getting Teddy's inheritance for themselves. And Suriko the Titania Transformed against Lydia and Mac.

Carter: She sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Serafall: That whole rescue was really fun.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was and we found out that Teddy's Daughter Murph has all of J.D.'s powers too.

Toyman: Really!? How did that happen?

Rainbow Dash: She had a metal disease in her and J.D. gave her some of his blood and it not only saved her life but gave her his powers too.

Scootaloo: It sure did! She did really amazingly well!

Whirlwind: She learned a lot from all of J.D's adventures and came a long way from it.

Toyman: Wow! That is cool! Murph did a great job! Lets do it!

Carter: RESCURA LETS RESCUE!

He turned into a Rescue Hero!

Carter: I am Master Rescue! (ECHOING) RESCUE FORCE BLAST!

He fired red energy blasts and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Levi, Lexx, Liam, Larry, Lars, Linka, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Springfield Bullies, Skinner, Selma & Patty, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Chalmers, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Us battling Another Ojo Tango, Rocko Socko, Baboon Kaboom, Chaching Chaching, Hota Wata, The Doot Da Doot Da Doo Doos, Go-Go Patrol, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Hacha Chacha, Killa Drilla, Whacko Smacko, Pappy Wappy, Cruncha Muncha, Rolla Ova, Bonzo Bango, Evil Aqua Man and Machinedramon who were the Keyblade Knight of the Planet Venom from the Lylat System and the Embodiments and the Mega Man and the Quail Dopant

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff: (to Leon) Nico, Sasule the Android's team, Machinedramon's team, and the others did good battling Another Ojo Tango, Rocko Socko, Baboon Kaboom, Chaching Chaching, Hota Wata, The Doot Da Doot Da Doo Doos, Go-Go Patrol, Blah-Blah Blah-Blah, Hacha Chacha, Killa Drilla, Whacko Smacko, Pappy Wappy, Cruncha Muncha, Rolla Ova, Bonzo Bango, Evil Aqua Man and Machinedramon. They were the Keyblade Knight of the Planet Venom from the Lylat System and the Embodiment of the Quail Dopant.

Leon: It was epic! We faced a record shattering 500,000 Anothers! It was because it was a WHOLE LOTTA Monkeys in that one! You should have seen how many there were!

Simone Houou: Too many to count! It was awesome! And they had a REALLY AWESOME introduction.

Rarity: They sure did and it was amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy that was a lot of monkeys!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awesome!

Artie Ziff: Wow! Over 500,000 Anothers!? That is a lot of them! Lets do it!

Leon: Photora lets take pictures!

Leon turned into a camera hero!

Leon: I am MASTER PHOTOGRAPH! (Echoing) CAMERA BURST STORM!

He fired a wave of light and the group fired waves of lightning, jewels, water and ice and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Lori, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lincoln, Lucy, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Evil Lyn, Beast Man, Trap Jaw, Whiplash, Count Marzo, Tri-Klops, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - Lincoln's rescue was in Acme Acres in the Tiny Toons episode "Real Kids Don't Eat Broccoli", the segment part of The Return of The Acme Acres Zone, and we were there to deal with some rogue droids running loose.

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss (to Leni): Lincoln's rescue was in Acme Acres in the Tiny Toons episode "Real Kids Don't Eat Broccoli", the segment part of The Return of The Acme Acres Zone. He was there to deal with some rogue droids running loose.

Leni Loud: Boy it was totes fun! We really had a lot of fun there.

Dustin Brooks: We sure did and it was a really fun adventure.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was great!

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

King Hiss: That is too cool. Lets do it!

Leni: FASHIONNA LETS MAKE SOME FASHION!

She turned into a Fashion themed hero!

Leni: I am THE 12 STARS OF FASHION! (ECHOING) TWELVE STARS OF THREADS!

She fired a wave of rainbow threads and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Polly Paine, Margo, Paula, Maya, Rainbow Dash, Girl Lynn, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Gizmo, Billy Numerous, See-more, Kyd Wykkyd, Angel, TTG Jinx, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - The next Galaxy was Cloudy Court Galaxy

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) The next Galaxy was Cloudy Court Galaxy. Were there a lot of clouds?

Boy Lynn: There sure were and it was awesome too.

Huanglongmon: And there they also met the Embodiments of Mega Man and Roll.

Applejack: That was really amazing.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was!

Flashwing: It sure was.

Mammoth: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Boy Lynn: Sporta lets Play!

He turned into a Sports themed hero!

Boy Lynn: I am Master Football! (ECHOING) FOOTBALL BOMB STORM!

He fired footballs and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Robin, Cyborg, Raven, Beast Boy, Tara, Kole. Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Chameleon Bot, Wuya, Hannibal Roy Bean. Tai Lung, Kai, Ninjamon, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - The Mascots Starting their own band

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) The mascots made their own band. What's the name?

Starfire: They were known as the Cute Wonders and it was a glorious name for them.

Larry Loud: It sure was! And they did amazingly well with The Rainbooms, Luna and Sam.

Starlight Glimmer: We had a lot of fun practicing with them.

Cozy Glow: Yeah we practiced in our garage and it was fun.

Hex: Yeah it was cool.

Katnappe: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Starfire: TAMARANA LETS DEFEND IN THE NAME OF TAMARAN!

She turned into a Tamaranean themed hero.

Starfire: I am Star of Tamaran! (ECHOING) STARS OF SPACE BLAST!

She fired waves of stars and the group fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, skulls, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Sora, Joe, Mimi, T.K., Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Duskmon, Ranamon, Grumblemon, Mercurymon, Bakumon, Honeybeemon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Been a While since we faced one of Captain Underpants enemies.

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) Been a While since we faced one of Captain Underpants enemies. And it's one of the more recurring ones.

Kari: Yeah and he has a really silly name!

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Every time we hear it we laugh our heads off at him.

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) It is really funny.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (LAUGHS) (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it's awesome.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it's great.

Arbormon: Glad you guys are amused by it. Lets do it!

Kari: LIGHTHOPE LETS BRING THE LIGHT!

She turned into a Crest of Light themed hero!

Kari: I am THE LIGHT OF HOPE! (ECHOING) Light Arrow Storm Barrage!

She fired a wave of arrows of light and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Ripster, Jab, Streex, Slammu, Moby Lick, Mantaman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, Duskmon, Arbormon, Grumblemon, Mercurymon, Bakumon, Cerberusmon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - Professor Poopypants! HA! WHAT A FUNNY NAME!

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) The next target is Professor Poopypants! (laughs) WHAT A FUNNY NAME!

Stacy Bolton: (LAUGHS) That is a funny name!

Aria Blaze: (LAUGHS) Yeah what a silly and ugly funny name.

Twilight Sparkle: J.D. came up with some REALLY funny and silly insults for him.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is funny.

Spyro: Boy they sure were!

Ranamon: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding! Lets do it y'all!

Stacy Bolton: THUNDERRAD LETS SHRED THE RAILS!

She turned into a skating themed hero!

Stacy Bolton: I am LADY RADICAL THUNDER! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING SKATE FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Haiku, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Brittney, Bertrand, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Roman, Devack, Misty, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - That Raw Sewage Infested Jerk is going down

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) That Raw Sewage Infested Jerk is going down. He's lucky we're not gonna kill him.

Haiku: It would be nice if we did to save our noses from so much pain.

Goku: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure would be nice.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah PEEYUU! Man his stench is disgusting!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) He smells worse than a thousand sulfur fields.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: And his pants smell really bad!

Carly Atlas: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Haiku: HUMMINGORANGE LETS BURN WITH ORANGE FLAMES!

She turned into a Hummingbird themed hero.

Haiku: I am Lady Hummingbird of the Orange Flame! (ECHOING) HUMMINGBIRD ORANGE FIRE BLAST!

She fired waves of orange fire and it formed into orange hummingbirds and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Tyler, Shope, Kevin, Marina, Amy, Laney, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Evil Metal Man, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Spark Man, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Professor Poopy Pants is gonna be mud when we're done with him

---

Girder was next.

Girder: (to Roach) Professor Poopy Pants is gonna be mud when we're done with him. People already laugh at his name.

Roach: Yeah he is a gross named freak!

Mira: That guy is a living turd on a stick!

Princess Celestia: He will become a monster in prison for his crimes.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: He's lucky we're not going to kill him.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding there!

Girder: I agree there! He deserves to go to prison. Lets do it!

Roach: FLYMER LETS FLY WITH THE MERMAIDS!

He turned into a Winged Mermaid hero!

Roach: I am Lord Merfly! (ECHOING) MERMAID ANGEL WING STORM!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Lars, Larry, Leif, Levi, Leon, Linka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Manboy, Mojo, Amoeba Boys, Gangreen Gang, Rowdyruff Boys, Sedusa, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Professor Poopypants is going to be smashed hard!

---

2016 Princess Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Professor Poopypants is going to be smashed hard! His name getting mocked is the least of his worries!

Lexx: Yeah because we're going to pound his face in and make him squished poop!

Goofy: Gawrsh it will be funny!

Princess Luna: It sure will be funny!

Moondust: Yeah I agree there and it will be funny!

Snowdrop: I agree there too!

Gari: and it will hurt bad!

Blackout: Big time!

2016 Morbucks: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lexx: ACTFLAME LETS MAKE A MOVIE!

He turned into a fire movie themed hero!

Lexx: I am FLAME MOVIE! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM FILM STREAM!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

## Samui VS Contemptra

Contemptra was next.

Samui: This is gonna be cool.

Contemptra: It sure will.

Samui fired a wave of lightning and smashed her down.

## Chase (Fighting Foodons) VS Gaston Gourmand

Gaston Gourmand was next.

Chase: I'll cook you for dessert!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

## Marcy Wu VS Infinity (Sonic Forces)

Infinity was next.

Infinity: You better be ready for me.

Marcy Wu: Always am ready.

Marcy fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

## Sonic the Hedgehog VS The Broodals

The Broodals were next.

Sonic: I'll kicks your butts all over the place!

ZOOM! ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed the Broodals all over and smashed them down.

## Rin Nohara VS Hood

Hood was next.

Hood: I'm ready for you.

Rin Nohara: I'm always ready for this.

She fired wave of fire and blasted him down.

## Crimson Chin VS Fright Knight

The Fright Knight was next.

Fright Knight: That is good that Slappy is gone!

Crimson Chin: Yes it sure is good!

He fired waves of energy and smashed the Fright Knight down.

## Golden Locks VS Penelope Spectra

Penelope Spectra was next.

Penelope Spectra: I'm ready for this.

Golden Locks: So am I!

Golden Locks fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Shizuka of Nadeshiko VS Copper Cranium

Copper Cranium was next.

Copper Cranium: I'm going to bash your head off!

Shizuka: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Maya Natsume VS The Gilded Arches

The Gilded Arches was next.

Maya Natsume: I'll show you how voluptuous and deadly I am.

She slashed him all over.

Natsuhi of the Star VS H2Olga

---

H2Olga was next.

Natsuhi: Time for the star to burn.

She fired waves of star energy and blasted her down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser

---

Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser Was next.

Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser: Boy those names were funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) They sure were!

May: Yeah no kidding!

Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Professor Poopypants, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: First this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

He pressed a button and a flash of light came and a timer started. 15 seconds later the Red X Lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

Eli: Lets get him!

Jack Landors: DELTA ENFORCERS!

They were ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked in a card and Nico picked it up.

Nico: Heavy Industrial Machine Knight Chaser you have failed this city.

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: That's enough laughs.

Tsukasa: Time to get serious!

Kamen Ride: Build!

Kamen Ride: Cross Z!

Kamen Ride: Grease!

Kamen Ride: Rogue!

Tsukasa turned into Build and Daiki summoned clones of the Build Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! FORMULA SCIENCE FORCE!

They turned into the Build Riders!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We went at Poopypants and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Intress, Gintanai, Slurhk, Ulfhedinn, and Raimusa Blasted and smashed Poopypants all over.

Toyman: TOYS OF DOOM BLAST!

Artie Ziff: ZIFF FURY BLAST!

King Hiss: SNAKES OF FURY DOOMSTORM!

Mammoth: MAMMOTH FURY BLAST STORM!

Katnappe: CATS OF FORCE BURST!

Arbormon: WOODS OF THE SPIRITS BLAST!

Ranamon: WATERS OF THE SPIRITS BLAST!

Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD FLAME STORM!

Girder: METAL FURY FIRESTORM!

2016 Morbucks: COLD HARD CASH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Dawn Branco, Catharina Cheese, Jazz and Mixmaster used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Dawn and Catharina's powers, Jazz's weapons and Mixmaster's chemicals 100-f0ld.

Mixmaster and Dawn Branco: MIXING LIGHT BLAST!

Jazz and Catharina Cheese: CHEESE FLAMETHROWER BURST!

Firestorm of Taranee and Heatwave: FIRESTORM OF FLAMES!

Farts of Loki Loud and Stinky Butt: FARTS OF FURY!

Aquaman of Atlantis and Melter: AQUA BURST BLAST!

Tyler Bowman the Hero of Space and Touch & Go: CYBORG BLAST FURY!

Nora the Queen of Pancakes and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN PANCAKE BLAST!

Chazz of the Ojamas and Titanium Toenail: OJAMA FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ed Grant of the Hulk and Spot: PORTAL FURY BLAST!

Jaune Arc of the Sword and Mojo Jojo: SWORDS OF MAGIC FURY!

Dan Kuso of Pyrus and Dodgeball Wizard: FIRESTORM PYRUS BLAST!

Frosta of Ice and White Lightning: ICE LIGHTNING BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs.

Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, George, Harold, Captain Underpants, Eddy, Luan, Ed, Billy, me and Nico: COMEDY FURY BLAST STORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SCIENTIST ELEMENT STYLE: GALILEO GALILEI!

Entrapta: SCIENTIST LIGHTNING STYLE: MARIE CURIE!

Perfuma: SCIENTIST NATURE STYLE: ALBERT EINSTEIN!

Frosta: SCIENTIST ICE STYLE: ROSALIND FRANKLIN!

Colette Brunel: SCIENTIST LIGHT STYLE: ISAAC NEWTON!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SCIENTIST DARK STYLE: CHARLES DARWIN!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said great scientists of history.

Lincoln and his harem: SCIENCE FINAL SMASH: SCIENCE KI BLAST!

They fired science based ki blasts at Professor Poopypants which explodes on contact

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM

Me and Nico: This is the end for you, Professor Poopypants!

We fired energy blasts that hit Professor Poopypants and he got knocked out, and then, he was flash frozen in a block of ice and sent to prison.

Nico: That was one stinky adventure, but we did it, we put a stop to Professor Poopypants and sent him to prison.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam

Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of green blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Dodoria, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was none other than Universe 666 Dodoria, and like with Universe 666 Broly, his eyes were completely blood red and he had a black and purple aura around him.

Sebastian felt pain in his eyes as he howled in agony and we saw blood tears pouring from his eyes, but we also saw his eyes change to blood red: HE'S GONE INTO FULL-ON DEMON ANGEL MODE!

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) You! I always knew you'd one day return, you bastard! You just don't even know when to quit, DO YOU?!

Me: Yikes, what's happening?!

Nico: He must be confusing the Universe 666 Dodoria with the one we knew and hated.

Buster Bunny: It always ended badly since Dodoria also helped Frieza in turning against him.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny saw Sebastian heading towards Universe 666 Zarbon with his dark greatsword in hand and he had dark murder on his mind, but Lincoln created chains of light to restrain him.

Lincoln: This'll hold him. Tech, you go and stop Universe 666 Dodoria while we keep him restrained.

Tech E. Coyote: Understood.

Suddenly, Tech E. Coyote's green eyes turned neon green and he was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, green fire, green lightning, electromagnetic energy, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Neinilii's Green Lightning Broadsword of Celestial Green Fire Justice from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Dodoria, he left stars, green fire, green lightning, electromagnetic energy, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tech E. Coyote: Even though you're not like the Dodoria we know and hated, you're just as dangerous as he is, and Universe 666 Sebastian bringing you back and turning you into his slave basically crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to take you down and Buster's going remove that basket case's influence from you, hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life!

Suddenly, Tech E. Coyote was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, green fire, green lightning, and electromagnetic energy surrounding the vortex, there are coyotes, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black and green phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Universe 666 Dodoria: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Buster Bunny: EVERYONE, GET BACK! THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET REALLY REALLY UGLY!

Then, as the vortex faded, Tech E. Coyote emerged, but he was changed forever.

Tech E. Coyote grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large green and black orbs orbiting around his legs and he no longer has on his mask, he has green highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he retains the yellow sclera and he has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, green fire, green lightning, black and green darkness, green electromagnetic energy, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a coyote with Fire, Lightning, and Stars in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with green iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links and a green coyote-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the green coyote-shaped Element of Harmony is a coyote with the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a black tank top with a green phoenix on it, black pants with green accents and green fire and green lightning on the legs, black knee-high boots with lightning bolt buckles, long long-sleeved black trenchcoat with stars, green fire, green lightning, green electromagnetic energy, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat is a phoenix, coyote, and angel with green lightning, green fire, green electromagnetic energy, and stars surrounding them. Suddenly, Tech E. Coyote felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with green tips on the black feathers grew much bigger for his new body, along with his brown-furred tail. Tech E. Coyote has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Tech E. Coyote's Neinilii's Green Lightning Broadsword of Celestial Green Fire Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, green fire, green lightning, green electromagnetic energy, black and green darkness, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tech E Coyote's Acmetropolis Loonatics Neinilii's Green Fire Lightningstorm Darkness Greatsword of Celestial Green Fire Lightningstorm Darkness Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Neinilii, the Navajo God of Rain, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black steel blade, large midnight black steel coyote heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black steel coyote heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large midnight black steel coyote head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold coyote head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix, coyote, and angel that said, "Tech E. Coyote, Member and Genius Inventor of The Loonatics, Descendant of Wile E. Coyote, Older Brother Figure of Calamity Coyote, Master of Electromagnetic Energy, Carrier of Wile E. Coyote's Legacy, Hero of Acmetropolis, Archenemy of Gorilla, Destroyer of Acmetropolis' Most Dangerous Enemies, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Green Lightning, Green Fire, Green Electromagnetic Energy, Green and Black Darkness, Stars, Coyotes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

技術者E.コヨーテ、ルーナティクスのメンバーおよび天才発明家、ワイリー・E コヨーテの子孫、災いの兄的存在コヨーテ、電磁エネルギーの達人、ワイリー・E コヨーテの遺産の運び手、アクメトロポリスの英雄、ゴリラの大敵、地球の破壊者アクメトロポリスの最も危険な敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして緑の稲妻、緑の火、緑の電磁エネルギー、緑と黒の闇、星、コヨーテの達人、フェニックスと天使

Tech E. Coyote has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME FUTURE GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC GREEN ELECTROMAGNETIC LIGHTNING GREEN FIRESTORM DARKNESS COYOTE ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC GREEN ELECTROMAGNETIC LIGHTNING GREEN FIRESTORM DARKNESS COYOTE ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC GREEN ELECTROMAGNETIC LIGHTNING GREEN FIRESTORM DARKNESS COYOTE ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Tech E. Coyote's Super Angel-Acme Future Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Dodoria saw it, he fired a massive energy ball at Tech E. Coyote to kill him, but Tech E. Coyote punched it and sent it into the air as it exploded, and Tech E. Coyote fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, green fire, green lightning, green electromagnetic energy, black and green darkness, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels, which exploded as they hit Universe 666 Dodoria and this really made him angrier than ever.

Ace Bunny: (Smirks) Oh, now he's gone and really made Tech mad now.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons, including Wile E. Coyote and Calamity Coyote, did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Tech E. Coyote did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs.

Tech E Coyote: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Green Electromagnetic Lightning Green Firestorm Darkness Coyote Angel and Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Green Electromagnetic Lightning Green Firestorm Darkness Coyote Angel Hope) Even though you're not the Dodoria that we know and hate, I'm really going to enjoy making you suffer and I may even draw blood!

(CRACKS KNUCKLES) Let's do this!

Babs Bunny: Oh boy, this is gonna get ugly!

Me: It sure is!

Nico: (Gulps) And when Tech mentioned drawing blood, now I know things are really going to get ugly.

Wile E. Coyote: Well, it's about to get uglier. Calamity, my boy, come.

Calamity Coyote: Of course, Professor Wile.

Vegeta: I think you spoke too soon, Bokrua.

Sebastian Mendez: Oh no.

Suddenly, we saw Wile E Coyote and Calamity Coyote join Tech E Coyote.

Me: Now, things are going to get uglier with Tech's ancestor and his student joining in!

Lincoln: Ancestor, Student, and Descendant together in one fight, we haven't seen that since last year when Cui and Dodoria showed up to kill us for what we did to Frieza.

Tech E. Coyote went after Universe 666 Dodoria, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of green energy, stars, green fire, green lightning, green electromagnetic energy, black and green darkness, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Dodoria, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with swings of his massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and he even left more with his claws. Wile E. Coyote and Calamity also attacked him with energy blasts, elemental forces, coyotes, phoenixes, and angels and slashes from their massive greatswords.

Plucky Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Buster Bunny: Tech's really tearing him apart! Same with Professor Wile and Calamity!

We saw Sebastian burn with rage, he still wanted Universe 666 Dodoria's blood to be spilled, but this wasn't the prime universe Dodoria that we hated, but his memories from the past before his Dark Side was forever removed and destroyed still haunted him. But, before he could try and intrude in the fight, we saw Darren Arcangela knock him out and he did just that: only this time, we saw the white right side of his coat turn pitch black, his eyes changed from amethyst purple to blood red, and his white angel wings turned midnight black.

Selene Arcangela: Oh no, this is very bad. Because of the family curse that still lingered in his veins, Darren Arcangela turned into the very demon of his past: Darren Devereaux, the demon stained by the blood of his many victims.

We gasped.

Hiroshi Ohira: Years ago, Darren murdered a ton of yakuza members and gangsters in Japan when he descended into darkness again. Ever since then, Yakuza and gangsters all over Japan feared him and the curse that dwelled in him, they called him The Dark Lord of Madness, and those who cross him die.

Lincoln: Oh man. TECH, WILE, CALAMITY, GET OUT OF THERE QUICK! DARREN'S GONE CRAZY WITH BLOODLUST!

The coyotes saw Darren heading their way, and they took to the air, and Darren attacked Universe 666 Dodoria with slashes from his greatsword and unleashed pure unadulterated Hell on him by firing black and red energy blasts, blasts of black magic, and even summoning the demons of Hell to attack him, and that caused him to be knocked out, and then, he was bound with more chains of light fired by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Dodoria and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored. We all cheered wildly as Tech E. Coyote holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Tech E. Coyote's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer tail, large gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more. Wait, what about Darren, he hasn't…?

Suddenly, Darren changed back.

Darren Arcangela: Sorry you had to see that again.

Me: Next time, I hope it won't be the last. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Gwen Catangel, the Perceptor Gene-Slammer, Kayla Catangel, the Brainstorm Gene-Slammer, Penelope Catangel, the Glyph Gene-Slammer, and Raina Catangel, the Rung Gene-Slammer.

Selene Arcangela: The Catangel Sisters as in Princess Sara's sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Gwen Catangel, the Perceptor Gene-Slammer, Kayla Catangel, the Brainstorm Gene-Slammer, Penelope Catangel, the Glyph Gene-Slammer, and Raina Catangel, the Rung Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Math and Science, and they're also the beautiful sisters of Princess Sara from Sonic the Hedgehog. Gwen has orange hair with matching clothes, Kayla has pink hair with matching clothes, Penelope has green hair with matching clothes, and Raina has purple hair with matching clothes. They, Princess Sara, and Lincoln helped Leni make new fashion lines, and to show thanks, Leni arranged a date an Italian restaurant where Lincoln kissed Princess Sara and her sisters on the lips.

Michelle Emperyous: As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he would marry Princess Sara and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to ruin one of the newest fashion lines out of extreme jealously but before they could even try, Lincoln, Leni, Princess Sara, and her sisters jumped Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and beat the crap of them and threw them into a pile of dirty jockstraps and left them wedgied onto a flagpole in their undergarments.

Nico: Why, those jealous crazed, rage-driven bitches!

Eli: (GROWLS) I'm getting that close to killing Icky Vicky before December along with Flip, and I'm also that close to killing Trina Riffins.

Lincoln: No, we're not including Trina, though if she keeps up trying to get revenge on us, I'm gonna have no choice but to put her down too.

Buster Bunny: (Turns to Darren Arcangela and Sebastian Mendez) And as for you two.

Darren Arcangela: W-why are you looking at us like that? Buster, I apologized for that, but… !

But, it was too late, Buster got out a laser blaster, and that caused Darren and Sebastian to scream, and they high-tailed it out of here, but Buster followed and when was in range, he fired and they got hit on their behinds.

Me: Oh boy. When will you two learn to control your urges for bloodshed?

Nico: Can't be helped, one of them had lost his parents and brother to tragic death, suicide, and murder and has a family curse going back to the 1900s and the other almost lost his life due to Dustin Keystone's attempted murder of him, but had lost his mind and descended into madness because of a Dark Side manifesting in him and committed some truly dark crimes that stained his soul, and after being freed unintentionally, he wound up getting his Dark Side merged back with him thanks to Chase Young's Dark Side.

Arbormon: That's it for Professor Poopypants.

Ranamon: Or is it Tippy Tinkletrousers?

Carly Atlas: Either one is fine.

Girder: Let's go celebrate at the cafeteria.

2016 Morbucks: Sounds like a plan!

Nico: Good idea! And now Tinkletrousers is going to enjoy being flash frozen forever in prison. Good riddance. Great job everyone.

George: (To the viewers) Mad scientists like Poopypants better beware.

Me: Yep.

We went to the cafeteria and had a great meal and then went home. And went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was a funny one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond and Buzzord as well as Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie And Tooth Faerie and we're going to Paris, France and we're going to battle a clone of Mr. Pigeon and we're going to clip that freaks wings. Also we're going to Another Rainbow Zoukei, Bacoon, Vulcain, Drakor, Dash Bowman, Marina Del Ray and White Lightning who were the Keyblade Knight of Corneria and The Embodiment of Swan. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Burst Man and her name is Bella Burst.

For tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Lola Bunny

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Tokyo, Japan, and we're going to be meeting more of Darren Arcangela's friends there, but of course, the battle we're going to get into with another of his enemies will trigger the family curse that dwelled inside him, and blood will be spilled once again as he turns back into the very demon who terrorized the Yakuza clans and gangsters: but he would be reborn as Darren Devereaux, The Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Madness Eternal. And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Gwen Catangel, the Perceptor Gene-Slammer, Kayla Catangel, the Brainstorm Gene-Slammer, Penelope Catangel, the Glyph Gene-Slammer, and Raina Catangel, the Rung Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Catangel Sisters: these four girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Math and Science, and they're also the beautiful sisters of Princess Sara from Sonic the Hedgehog. Gwen has orange hair with matching clothes, Kayla has pink hair with matching clothes, Penelope has green hair with matching clothes, and Raina has purple hair with matching clothes. They, Princess Sara, and Lincoln helped Leni make new fashion lines, and to show thanks, Leni arranged a date an Italian restaurant where Lincoln kissed Princess Sara and her sisters on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age he would marry Princess Sara and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to ruin one of the newest fashion lines out of extreme jealously but before they could even try, Lincoln, Leni, Princess Sara, and her sisters jumped Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and beat the crap of them and threw them into a pile of dirty jockstraps and left them wedgied onto a flagpole in their undergarments.

Next is where we battle Ajax who is one of Deadpool's enemies and we're going to be really showing him some pain.

See you next time.

# IMMORTAL DEADPOOL VS PAINLESS AJAX

This chapter is based on the 2016 movie Deadpool

---

Relaxing in the Park of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond and Buzzord as well as Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie And Tooth Faerie and we were there for another awesome and beautiful and fun rescue.

Qin: Boy Paris is so beautiful.

Laney: It always is awesome and amazing.

Camie: It sure is! I love coming to Paris.

Eli: Same here. It's always fun and awesome.

Arrietty: It sure is and it's always fun to see and explore.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Shirahoshi: I agree there too.

Lana: I do too.

Varie: Yep. And the art and culture is fun.

May: So is the food.

Rarity: It's absolutely tres chique.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Nico: Frosta, I want to thank you, White Lightning, and your teams for coming.

Frosta: Anytime Nico. This will be so fun.

Shirahoshi: It sure will be. I hope everyone isn't too intimidated by my huge size.

Me: Not at all Shirahoshi. Besides you are beautiful and awesome either way.

Shirahoshi: (Blushes and Giggles) Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Shirahoshi: I'll never forget how you all came and saved us before the Great Friendship War.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so awesome and cool.

Camie: Yeah it sure was. I was amazed that happened fore that time.

Me: Yep. And that was also one of the most surprising adventures we've ever had back then.

Lincoln: We were not expecting that cowardly traitor Leonardo Lionheart to be back with a terrible Trifecta of a Number Card, Dark Orb and Infection from othe Aparoids.

Nico: I know. And that was also the adventure where we found out that the Aparoids can bring back the dead.

Qin: Yeah that was shocking.

Shirahoshi: It sure was.

Nico: ARE people intimidated by you?

Shirahoshi: Well everyone in my kingdom were because of my height and size. But not certain people like you guys and Luffy and crew.

Me: That's good and it doesn't matter how tall you are it's how beautiful you look outside and inside.

Shirahoshi: That is too true.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But I hope the roof doesn't hurt your head

Shirahoshi: Oh it doesn't. Because J.D. gave me the power to shrink and grow at will. I can fit in the house now.

Nico: Good.

Me: Yeah I figured it would be good for her.

Shirahoshi: And I am grateful for that.

Camie: You're welcome. Even though many of us weren't there when it happened, that was still cool.

Shirahoshi: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Man Yesterday was awesome. (LAUGHS) I don't think I've ever laughed that hard just by calling someone all those names.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah and that was funny that he was called that. Poopypants.

WE LAUGHED!

Shirahoshi: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Xenia: It sure was.

Eddy: We haven't seen George and Harold in forever.

Me: No kidding! I can't remember the last time we saw them.

Laney: Yeah me neither.

Maria: Last time was with the talking toilets

Me: Oh right! That was one of their major enemies.

Nico: And that was like back 2 and a half years ago.

Eddy: Boy I remember now!

Xenia: That was crazy!

Me: Those toilets had REALLY Rotten mouths.

Luan: They were true Potty Mouths! (LAUGHS) Get it?

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Those LITERALLY were horrible potty mouth toilets.

Varie: (LAUGHS) That is true. That was funny!

Eddy: I discovered them first

Me: You sure did. But it was Melvin Sneedly that made them. That jerk.

Camie: Yeah no kidding there.

Qin: Yeah now he is in prison forever.

Varie: Thank goodness.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Me: We don't know what we're looking for yet. Lincoln?

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a clone of Mr. Pigeon is here in Paris and that pigeon freak's causing havoc.

We gasped, and Nico was already growling like a rabid dog.

Nico: What?! When I get my hands on the asshole bastard who made that pigeon freak clone, I'm gonna… !

Eli: I picked up on the dark energy from him, it was Universe 666 Sebastian, he was the one who'd made that clone to cause havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: Hadn't forgotten about his powers with Infernal Darkness. We're gonna need Sebastian for this.

Lincoln: Even more, Nico, since we got another Akumatized Villain clone running loose, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for that pigeon freak.

Lincoln: Alright. (Sensed for the Mr. Pigeon Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that pigeon freak, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc.

Nico: That freak! Let's get him!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: Better get ready. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: YEAH! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility,

blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Mr. Pigeon clone.

We were flying, and then, we saw the Mr. Pigeon clone causing havoc.

Lincoln: There they are. EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln transformed into Thunder Hare, and he unholstered his massive greatsword and lightning whip and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides.

We were off.

We saw the clone.

Me: Target sighted!

Then, he went after the Mr. Pigeon clone, and he slashed him with his massive greatsword and his angelic and demonic greatswords also slashed the Mr. Pigeon clone.

And Lincoln also whipped him with his lightning whip and the Mr. Pigeon clone also got electrocuted badly.

Me: Damn, Lincoln's tearing him apart. Hey, leave some for the rest of us.

Lincoln kicked the Mr. Pigeon clone away, and the rest of us landed.

Nico: Even if you're just a clone, you're just as bad as the real one!

Phoenix Allura: YA CRAZY RACKIN FRACKIN SACK OF FEATHERS, I'M GONNA RIDDLE YOU FULL OF HOLES!

Phoenix Allura got out two revolvers and started shooting the Mr. Pigeon clone as he tried to avoid the bullets, but she kept on swearing like her grandfather and kept on shooting, and when the smoke had cleared, the clone was riddled with bullets.

Nico: Yep, she sure is Yosemite Sam's granddaughter.

Celica: But, at least, she clipped his wings, now all we got to do is finish him off.

A pigeon pooped on Nico's head.

SPLAT!

NICO GROWLED!

Nico: Okay you deadbeat pigeon chewer! Time for you to get your butt kicked!

Nico teleported and punched him in his face and knocked him down.

Nico: I haven't forgotten when we first met Pigeon!

A pigeon pooped on Eddy's head!

SPLAT!

Eddy: (GROWLS) I HATE BIRDS!

Nico teleported and punched Mr. Pigeon in his face and he ducked under a punch and punched him in his stomach.

Marinette: I got an idea! LUCKY CHARM!

She formed a flute!

She blew a tune and had the pigeons all poop all over Mr. Pigeon!

FART FART FARTFARTFARTFARTFART FART FART FART FART!

One pigeon still pooped on May!

SPLAT!

May: (GROWLS) STUPID DISGUSTING PIGEONS! [looks up and sees angry pigeons glaring at her] Agh! Stop!

[The pigeons poop on May.]

SHE WAS COVERED FROM HEAD TO TOE IN POOP!

OH YUCK!

May: [bawling] I'll never be clean again!

One pigeon pooped on Maria but she turned into pure water and it missed her.

Maria: HA! Nice try you rats with wings!

I fired blasts of fire and blasted Mr. Pigeon all over the place.

Nico: Nice one!

A pigeon pooped on Poromon!

Poromon: WHY YOU LITTLE! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the pigeon and torched it into nothing!

Poromon: NO ONE POOPS ON ME AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

HE THREW BEER BOTTLES AND SMASHED NUMEROUS PIGEONS AND MR. PIGEON ALL OVER!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

A pigeon pooped on Manaphy.

But she dodged the crap and slapped the pigeon away!

Poliwag and Horsea slapped and blasted the Pigeons away.

Tentacool blasted the pigeons all over with red laser blasts and Jirachi blasted the pigeons away.

Me: Take this!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted the pigeons all over.

Me: What's wrong Pigeon? Out of pigeons?

A pigeon pooped on Poliwag but he dodged it and slapped the pigeon away.

Poliwag: Nice try you disease ridden sack of feathers!

A pigeon pooped on Horsea but she dodged it and squirted ink and blasted the pigeons.

Nico: Yeah!

Horsea: Take that!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted more of the pigeons and Mr. Pigeon all over.

A pigeon tried another run at pooping on Horsea

But it missed!

Horsea: Missed by a mile!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the pigeons left and right!

Nico: You pigeons have failed this city!

Me: Goodfeathers let these rotten pigeon jerks have it.

Pesto: With pleasure!

Squit: Lets get them!

Bobby: Yeah! These boids messed with the wrong Goodfeathers.

Know what I'm saying?

They went at the pigeons and bashed and punched and pulverized them all over.

A pigeon pooped on Rice.

SPLAT!

She got drenched in poop!

Xenia: GRRR! These pigeons are disgusting!

She fired arrows and blasted them.

I fired blasts of blue fire and blasted Pigeon down,

A pigeon pooped on Nanette.

She dodged it and fired waves of lightning and blasted the pigeons all over.

Qin: These disgusting pigeons!

The Goodfeathers bashed and pulverized the pigeons all over!

Camie fired blasts of energy and blasted the pigeons all over.

Me: What's wrong Pigeon? Your little feathered friends dumber than a sack of diapers?

Mr. Pigeon exploded in rage!

He was pecked by Arpeggio.

Arpeggio: (British Accent) I may be a parrot but I know all about how birds feel!

He fired a blast of energy and smashed Mr. Pigeon all over the place.

He bashed his head in with hammers and clubs.

A pigeon pooped on Qin!

SPLAT!

Qin growled and screamed ferociously!

Qin fired blast so fire and blasted Mr. Pigeon all over!

A pigeon pooped on Maxxine.

She dodged it and fired energy blasts at a bunch of pigeons.

Me: Hey Pigeon! Lets see how your feathered friends like this!

I formed my fingers into claws and put ear muffs on and then scratched a chalkboard!

HORRIBLE CHALKBOARD SCRATCHING!

THE PIGEONS THEN LOST ALL THEIR FEATHERS AND FELL TO THE GROUND!

Pigeon: NO! MY FEATHERED FRIENDS!

Me: It's what you get for having your friends take a dump on us!

A remaining pigeon pooped on Sheila.

But she dodged it and wrapped it in a web.

Me: Now he is all alone!

Nico: That was clever using Nails scratching on a chalkboard to get rid of his pigeons.

Me: Thanks.

We went at him and bashed and pulverized Pigeon all over.

Sydney waited.

Sydney: No pigeon poop for me?

Camie: Nope.

Bastion: I think it's time for some pain (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

BANANA BOMB MAGISWORD!

Bastion: Combined with this.

(DAY-O BY HARRY BELLAFONTE PLAYS)

Bastion: (SINGING DIVINELY AND DANCING STUPIDLY WHILE FIRING BANANAS AT MR. PIGEON)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

He danced and fired banana bombs and blasted him all over in funny fiery explosions!

Camie: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Chazz: Good times!

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico: That was funny as always.

Suddenly, Celica's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and white energy aura with stars, magic, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her sword, and as she approached the Mr. Pigeon clone, she left orange and white energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Celica: Even if you're just a clone of Mr. Pigeon, you're still just as bad as he is, but even worse, you were given life thanks to that monstrous demon, Universe 666 Sebastian, you reek of the Infernal Darkness that brought you to life, and you must be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Celica was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and white energy with stars, magic, fire, flames, and swords surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Mr. Pigeon clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Celica emerged, but she was changed forever.

Celica grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange and white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and white energy aura with stars, magic, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Fire, Sword, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has an angel with orange gems for eyes and holding the Magic, Fire, Sword, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her orange angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Celica has on her outfit and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by flames, magic, and swords. Suddenly, Celica felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with white tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with white tips and white markings. Celica has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Celica's, sword, massive greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and white energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Celica's Magic Firestorm Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Magic Firestorm Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gold gems and an angel and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with orange gems for eyes and large white angel head with orange gems for eyes and orang gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with orange gems for eyes and large orang gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Celica, Powerful Mage and Swordswoman of The World of Fire Emblem, Friend of Many Brave Warriors and Heroes, Savior of The Land, Destroyer of Many Dangerous Threats, Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Parasite, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Swords, Magic, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セリカ、ファイアーエムブレムの世界の強力な魔道士と剣士、多くの勇敢な戦士と英雄の友人、土地の救世主、多くの危険な脅威の破壊者、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの将来の妻、パラサイトの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、剣、魔法、フェニックス、天使の達人

Celica has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MAGE SWORDSWOMAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MEDIEVAL MAGE FIRESTORM SWORD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC MEDIEVAL MAGE FIRESTORM SWORD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC MEDIEVAL MAGE FIRESTORM SWORD PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Celica's Super Angel-Mage Swordswoman-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Celica, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Mr. Pigeon Clone saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Celica fired a massive barrage of orange and white energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Mr. Pigeon Clone and he crashed into a wall, he got out, but now, he was really pissed off now.

Nico: Now he's in for it!

Lola: Yeah!

Georgina: (to Kendra) You, me, and Sydney didn't get pooped on!

Kendra: You would rather get pooped on with bat guano than Pigeon poop?

Squidward: Try getting pooped on with clam poop!

Celica: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Medieval Mage Firestorm Sword Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Medieval Mage Firestorm Sword Phoenix Angel Love) Now, it's high-time we taught you a brutal lesson, you stupid sack of feathers.

Me: You've got nowhere else to run or hide, you stupid sack of feathers, now you're going to be roasted on a spit!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Celica and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, you sack of feathers, now we're going to get rid of you and send another threatening message to that lunatic, Universe 666 Sebastian, who's still running loose.

Nico: And that message is this: cross us one more time, Universe 666 Sebastian, and the pain and suffering we're going to put on you will make all of the nightmares, pain, and suffering you've done unto others in the past will make Hell look like a tropical vacation!

Lincoln, Celica, and I went after the Mr. Pigeon clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at the Mr. Pigeon clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Celica, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Mr. Pigeon clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Mr. Pigeon Clone: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Bring it on you overstuffed chicken livered gizzard face!

Nico: You have no more pigeons to poop on us!

Mr. Pigeon: (GROWLS IN RAGE)

The Mr. Pigeon clone went at us mad with rage and insanity as we saw a black and dark purple aura form around him: we knew all along it was the Infernal Darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that had given him life. Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness which hit the Mr. Pigeon clone, and he lost the additional dark powers that lunatic gave him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough. PARASITIC SYMBIOTE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired tentacles of symbiote goo with mouth-like suckers, and as they latched onto the Mr. Pigeon clone, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing his energy and assimilating his powers as streams of blue energy were being sucked out of the Mr. Pigeon clone and flowing into Lincoln and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, the Mr. Pigeon clone suddenly exploded as Lincoln sucked out the last of his energy and he sent the clone's spirit to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Celica, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Celica's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, was that…?

Lincoln: Yep, that was your combo you and Venom used on some of the cultists when we went to Silent Hill a couple of years ago. I combined Parasite's power and energy absorbing powers along with the vampiric life draining abilities I have along with the Symbiote goo tentacles, and that's another way I can suck out and absorb a villain's powers and energy, and when I sucked out the last of their energy, the target explodes into dust.

Me: Yikes!

Lincoln: And I kept a massive book of all the combos we've done over the years.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and a massive orange book appeared, and in its pages were all of the combos that we'd done over the years all recorded by year and date.

Camie: WHOA! Look at all that!

May: WOW!

My jaw and Nico's dropped to the ground.

CLANG! CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! You made that book of all the combos we'd done over the years.

Lincoln: And I decided to practice using them ever since I started rapidly evolving and my powers had also rapidly grown and evolved and developed tons of elemental powers and my body underwent this massive growth spurt thanks to my hyperpuberty and constant training and working out in the past seven years.

Eli: Wait, what?! Just how much stronger are you really?!

Me and Nico: He's at the same level as us, but he keeps on getting even stronger and stronger and smarter and smarter with every passing day.

BOING!

Eli's eyes bulged out of his head and they sank back in, and he went crazy like Daffy Duck bouncing up and down all over the place.

Eli: (LAUGHING AND HOOTING CRAZILY)

Daffy Duck: (LAUGHS) Looks like Eli is now part of the Screwball club!

Lincoln: Okay, that's enough of that, screwball.

Lincoln made a long energy rope and he roped Eli back to us before he went deeper into Paris.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Zocks: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Eli: Sorry about that guys.

Lola: That was still funny though.

Camie: It sure was!

Nico: No… more..,pigeon… poop!

May: (CRYING) I'M NEVER GONNA BE CLEAN AGAIN!

Qin: YUCK!

Laney: We will NEVER Speak of this one again!

Celica: No kidding!

Shirahoshi: This was a crazy and funny one though.

Maria: I'll wash you guys off.

Maria enveloped those that were hit with poop in a ball of water.

Me: Add some soap.

I gave the ball soap.

Me: Washer on.

She washed them all over!

She cleaned them all over really thoroughly.

Me: BING!

Maria: SPINCYCLE!

She spun them around all over!

Me: BING!

Maria: Washer on!

They were clean as a whistle!

POOF!

They puffed up as puffballs.

Or in Poromon's case, A puffier puffball.

Me: Poromon is puffier than ever.

Poromon: Yep.

We laughed!

Me: Boy this was a…

Nico grabbed me by the shirt.

Nico: (Threateningly) You talk about this one and I will eat your heart!

Me: I would like to see you try chimp for brains.

Nico: (sighs) Oh, forget it. At least this one isn't too embarrassing.

Qin: Like that naked incident?

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That was nuts.

Nico: Sorry, J.D.

Me: No worries. I never want to go through that again.

Laney: Me neither.

Ed: Being naked back then was fun.

Eddy: Ed shut up!

Arpeggio: I actually fought Mr. Pigeon before.

Nico: You sure did Arpeggio.

Me: That was awesome.

Shirahoshi: It sure was from what I heard.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: That was cool.

Arpeggio: Indeed.

Nico: Think we'll fight a clone of Horrificator in the future?

Me: That will be awesome.

Kate Lloyd: Yeah.

Me: Now we have to fight the next part of the rescue. The anothers.

Qin: Yep.

Shirahoshi: I have a feeling this will be good.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a Flying Saucer coming down to us!

Nico: What's that?

Eli: It's a flying saucer!

Me: Aliens from another planet!

Qin: Oh man! It's an invasion!

Nico: Stand ready!

The ship landed and opened and out came a girl with purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and had purple wings and she had a tiara with the symbol for the UFO Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had an energy sword and a Bajoran blaster holstered.

Yumi UFO: Greetings fellow Earthlings.

Me: Yumi UFO! Wow!

Yumi UFO: Awesome to see you again J.D.

We hugged.

Me: Man it's awesome to see you again.

Nico: That is awesome. So you are the Embodiment of the UFO Dopant?

Yumi UFO: I sure am.

Camie: That ship is really cool.

Yumi UFO: Thanks. It comes with the job description as the Embodiment of the UFO Dopant.

Philip: That is awesome that you have an amazing flying saucer.

Yumi UFO: Thanks. I went all over the galaxy with it and it's really cool.

Me: It sure is.

She had the ship turn into a capsule.

Me: Cool.

Yumi UFO: Did I miss anything?

Me: Tons of stuff.

Yumi UFO: I'll tell you all more later.

Me: Okay.

Poromon: POOP!

Qin: You do not want to know.

Yumi UFO: That explains why every part of the street here is covered in pigeon droppings.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets see what Anothers we have coming.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Rainbow Zoukei, Bacoon, Vulcain, Drakor, Dash Bowman, Marina Del Ray and White Lightning!

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa! The Rainbow Zoukei is new but I know the rest. Bacoon from Aquas, Vulcain from the star Solar, Drakor from Dragon Rock on Sauria and Dash Bowman from Star Fox Command.

Nicole: I remember Dash. But why is he in the M.O.E.? He's a hero. Sure he may be the grandson of Andross but he is still a hero.

White Lightning: Well he decided that he wanted to be both with us and in the Redemption Squad.

Nico: Oh. That makes sense.

Nicole: Yeah he's trying to redeem the good name of what Andross was like before he went mad with power.

Laney: Wow! That is a big task.

Nicole: But also Dash is the very polar opposite of Andrew and Andross. He is very friendly and a good guy.

Nico: That is amazing. I hate Andrew just as much as Pigma.

Nicole: Me too.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Well we haven't met them yet or recruited them but we're going to have the Embodiments of the Wave, Kelp, Buffalo, Cobra and Ship Dopants face them.

Lola: Wow! That is cool!

Eli: It sure is. And I sense that the Embodiments are one person.

Me: Wow.

Yumi UFO: I also have a surprise for you guys

Me: What is it?

She gave us Ice Cream sandwiches and freeze dried ice cream sandwiches!

Me: Astronaut Ice Cream Sandwiches! Wow I haven't had this in a long time.

Nico: Awesome! Wait here they come!

We saw the Anothers minus White Lightning!

Lola: Wow!

Another Bacoon: (In a girls voice) It feels weird being a clam!

Lincoln: Cornelia Corneria! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had the symbol of the Star Fox team in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had an awesome keyblade.

Cornelia Corneria: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Cornelia Corneria, Keyblade Knight of The Planet Corneria, she's me's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Corneria, and she's an awesome pilot and member of the Cornerian Army, and she has intense wind powers and has blue angel wings. She is the Keyblade Knight and defender of Corneria, and when she was a little girl she witnessed the exile of Andross to the planet Venom and vowed that if he ever caused trouble again she would make sure he is dead for good because she considered General Pepper's punishment for Andross too lenient. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of the wind and helped build me an awesome Arwing in my favorite color with the elemental forces of nature and the universe painted on the sides.

Me: Wow!

Eli: The Keyblade Knight of the planet Corneria! That is awesome.

Fox McCloud: Wow I remember seeing you train with General Pepper from time to time.

Me: Wow! And you don't have to worry about Andross anymore. He's gone forever.

Nico: Yep.

Cornelia Corneria: That is a big relief.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Me: By the way is the Another White Lightning friendly or hostile?

Cornelia Corneria: Friendly and she is a really powerful force.

Me: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: First lets separate you.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background.

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated from the Anothers.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get them!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the anothers and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded in massive fiery explosions like those in the Star Fox games!

Me: YEEHAW!

We caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) RAVE METAL 6!

She summoned Metal Sonic, Francisco, Universe 666 Mizuki, Zurg, Yost Trapster and Leila Draco.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Boy that was awesome.

Me: Nico wouldn't it be funny if the mascots played Happy Happy Joy Joy?

Nico was stumped.

Nico:… what?

Me: You know, the song Stimpy likes.

Stimpy: It's my favorite song Happy Happy Joy Joy.

Nico: Oh that one. That would be awesome and cool!

Poromon: Yeah that would be awesome!

Stimpy: Oh joy! It sure would be cool.

Ren: You're an eediot.

Nico: Now, who would say that line?

Me: I don't know. But it would be funny.

Qin: Lets focus guys.

Nico: You're right.

Then a black swan came.

Laney: Wow a black swan.

Me: Wait I know this swan.

I picked her up.

Nico: You do?

Me: I sure do.

Fluttershy: Oh she is a beautiful swan.

Qin: Swans are pretty.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And here's the Another!

We saw Another White Lightning!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: Another White Lightning!

Another White Lightning: Looks like Miriana remembers you J.D.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, green eyes, black angel wings, purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Swan Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a beautiful sword in her hands.

Me: Samira Swan! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Samira Swan: Yep and it's awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Samira is the Embodiment of the Swan Dopant and she has the power to call many swans and she can dance gracefully like a great Swan Princess Dancer and she has amazing white lightning powers and is a master of lightning.

White Lightning: That is cool! Just like me.

Samira Swan: I sure am.

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive sword and Zocks got a Magi Staff.

Samira Swan: No he didn't. I used my swan powers to knock him down and ran away.

Me: Clever.

Lola: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) Looks like Miriana is a mascot now.

Geiz (Gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch): I hope she can handle the shenanigans to come along with it.

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor whiel Geiz got MysticForceRedArmor.

Samira Swan: I know she will.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Samira Swan: Yeah!

She went at Another White Lightning and blasted and slashed her.

Nico: Taste the sea storm! (ACTIVATES WHITE LIGHTNING AND MARINA DEL RAY'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a blast of lightning and water and smashed the Another.

May: Takte this! (ACTIVATES DR. OCTAVIUS BRING AND GHIACCIO'S RIDEWATCHES)

May fired a wave of energy and smashed the Another.

Maria: Take this too! (ACTIVATES DJ DRUMMOND AND BUZZORD'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the another.

Shirahoshi: This mermaid is not going to back down! (ACTIVATES MARINA DELL RAY'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and smashed the Another all over.

Then Copperhead, Usari, Universe 666 Salem, Hocus Pocus, Hyleg Ourobockle and Bruiser Unversed came.

Nico: Nice team Copperhead.

Copperhead: Thanks Nico.

?: It sure is!

Burst Man came.

Me: Burst Man! Awesome!

Burst Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Nico: Bella Burst!? Whoa!

Burst Man: Yep. I got this.

She fired a blast of energy and blasted down Another White Lightning and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Booyah!

Varie: Yeah!

May: I'm okay!

Bella Burst: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome blue clothes.

Bella Burst: Wow! I look great!

May: You sure do.

Shirahoshi: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Bella Burst: I sure do. When me and Nico got into a burrito eating contest and the first one of us to fart wins. I won.

Nico: She sure did.

Me; That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bella hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bella Burst: Same here.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tommy Himi, Luna Lovegood, Big Guy & Rusty, and Dr. Erica Slate are heading to Tokyo, Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to be meeting more of Darren Arcangela's friends there, and the battle we're going to get into with another of his enemies will trigger the family curse that dwelled inside him, and blood will be spilled once again as he turns back into the very demon who terrorized the Yakuza clans and gangsters: but he would be reborn as Darren Devereaux, The Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Madness Eternal.

Lincoln: Looks like we're back in Tokyo, Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to be meeting more of Darren Arcangela's friends here.

Darren Arcangela: That's right, and I think your Elemental HERO Fire Gene-Slammers might know them in the business world.

Me: This should be something to see.

Selene Arcangela: Same here. (Thinking) Oh God, but I know all too well that the battle we're going to be getting into with another of his enemies will trigger the family curse that dwelled inside him, and blood will be spilled once again as he turns back into the very demon who terrorized the Yakuza clans and gangsters: but he would be reborn as Darren Devereaux, The Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Madness Eternal.

Tommy Himi: It's been a long time since we've been in Tokyo.

Nico: Same here, Tommy.

Suddenly, we arrived at a massive complex of company buildings all over Tokyo.

Me: (WHISTLES) Whoever owns this awesome massive complex of company buildings has got to be one awesome CEO.

Monica Anniston: Just like us.

Darren Arcangela: That's right, and if I'm right, the CEOs should be arriving… right… now!

?: Looks like you got our message alright, Darren, and you brought Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you.

Suddenly, we saw two men come out to meet us: the first tall male has long blonde hair, brown eyes, and he was in a black sweater, white pants, and black shoes, the other male has spiky black hair, brown eyes, and he was in a black sweater with blue neckerchief, black pants, and black shoes.

Caitlin Ashleigh: (GASPS) Oh man, Darren, you didn't tell us that you're also friends with… !

Monica Anniston: Leon and Mamoru Ugumori, the heads of the famous Ugumori Group!

Nico: You know them?

Catherine MacKenzie: Yep, all the who's who in the business world know about these two, they are legends in the business world. The eldest brother, Leon Ugumori, although not smart academically, has a special talent of seeing the true colors of the people he encounters, and he's also a genius investor so much so he has invested stocks in some of the other businesses in the world, and he's also built and established many businesses all over Japan. The younger brother, Mamoru, went to a prestigious university and he has many skills in business management and he's helped to grow the businesses of his brother into the titans that they are now.

Leon Ugumori: Hey, Mamoru, haven't we met these fiery girls somewhere?

Mamoru Ugumori: As a matter of fact, we have. These girls are the CEOs of the many multi-billion dollar corporations from Gotham Royal York and Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and we've done business with them long ago, and we also helped them out when it came to dealing with their evil relatives.

Me: Wait, so the ones who helped them out were… !

Lincoln: I've heard the stories from Caitlin and the others that if anyone dared to anger the Ugumori Brothers, their futures in the companies they work for are ultimately destroyed and are sent into a living Hell of having to pay back their debts when they borrow money from gangs and if that's not worse, The Ugumori Brothers spread their misdeeds to the businesses and companies they happen to have connections with.

Monica Anniston: And it's also spread to their own businesses and companies as well.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, so any who dare to anger The Ugumori Brothers have their whole future destroyed and sent into a Living Hell?! Whoa, these guys are pretty powerful in the business world.

Darren Arcangela: That they are. But, of course, there are some Yakuza gangs who happen to have a connection with The Ugumori Brothers, but they're not like the Yakuza you guys have been dealing with and those I've killed.

Leon Ugumori: Well, we already know that, and you all are always trusted. But, one of them has a bit of a dark past, and I can smell blood and evil on him.

We knew he was referring to Sebastian.

Darren Arcangela: I already know about that, Leon, but it was because of circumstances far beyond his control. Now, then, let's get down to business.

We went inside, and there we were met by three different Yakuza gangs, but they weren't like the gangs we'd killed before.

Mamoru Ugumori: I'm glad you guys kept your heads on straight when you saw them, and the three Yakuza clans we mentioned, they only go after monsters and arrogant fools. We had to call a special meeting and get the Uwasa, Yamamba, and Gyuki Clans here because we got a huge emergency.

Then, a man came forward, he looked like Mamoru Ugumori, but he had a sharp look in his eyes: the eyes of fire and true leadership, his name is Asahi, the head of The Gyuki Clan.

Asahi: Thank you. Now, as Mamoru said, we have an emergency. My mother, the patron of the Gyuki Clan, Okiku, has now officially gone rogue. We've had to deal with many of her schemes and stunts in the past as she'd tried to destroy the Uwasa and Yamamba Clans, so that The Gyuki Group is seen as the strongest group in Japan, and she's put my life in danger too many times to count.

Then, another man came forward, he had the same hairstyle as Leon's, but his hair color was red, he was an older man, but he was really strong physically, his name is Inuzuka, a soldier in The Uwasa Clan.

Inuzuka: That's right, but every time, her schemes always blow up in her face, and even worse, your friend, Darren, winds up killing some of her men in a fit of dark rage, and you already knew of his dark reputation that's feared among the Yakuza clans in Japan. Now, it appears Okiku has finally gone off the deep end, she's threatened our clans once more along with the lives of The Ugumori Brothers once again, and she's also threatened the lives of innocent people.

We gasped, and Darren was now beyond enraged as we felt the air grow cold and the scent of blood and darkness arose once again.

Darren Arcangela: (DEMONIC VOICE) Okiku, even after all the times your schemes to get rid of the Uwasa and Yamamba Clans have blown right up in your face, your GODDAMN OBSESSIONS JUST WILL NOT QUIT! I WILL DROWN YOU AND YOUR LOYAL FOLLOWERS IN A SEA OF BLOOD AND THE DEMONS WILL DEVOUR YOUR SOULS AS YOU FESTER IN THE GRAVE!

The skies turned black and red demonic lightning crashed and we freaked out! Suddenly, we saw it for ourselves, a black and blood red energy aura surrounded Darren Arcangela, it was filled with the wailing souls of the damned and the unholy shrieks of demons, and the storm turned worse.

Selene Arcangela: Oh God, this is it!

Then, we saw it happen, Darren Arcangela was suddenly surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with stars, light, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are wailing souls of the damned, demons of Hell, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex was a black phoenix with blood red eyes that glared at Okiku and her men from the distance: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Darren emerged, but he was changed forever and no longer does he bear the Arcangela name, now he was reborn as Darren Deveraux, The Lord of Unholy Horror and Darkness Eternal.

Darren Devereaux grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large black and blood red orbs orbiting around his legs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long dark brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, wailing souls of the damned, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has both an angel of Heaven and demon of Hell emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, he has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Light, Salvation, Damnation, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black crescent moon links and red crystal links and a blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a demon with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Light, Salvation, Damnation, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a white long-sleeved dress shirt with white ruffles on the sleeves, red closed vest, black pants, black jacket, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved midnight black trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, wailing souls of the damned, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an angel and demon with light and darkness surrounding them. Suddenly, Darren Devereaux felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings had turned midnight black with red tips on the midnight black feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Darren Devereaux has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Black Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Darren Devereaux's massive Greatsword of The Archangels and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, stars, light, darkness, wailing souls of the damned, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Darren Devereaux's Eternal Heavenly Salvation and Eternal Hellish Damnation Greatsword of Eternal Eternal Heavenly Salvation and Eternal Hellish Damnation Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded blood red gems and an angel and demon and the cross etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black hellhound heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hellhound heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the coyote heads is a large midnight black hellhound head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the angel and demon that said, "Darren Devereaux, Surviving Son of Michelle and Antoine Devereaux, Younger Brother of Logan Devereaux, Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Darkness Eternal, Warrior of Light and Holy Salvation, Friend of Many, Bearer of The Devereaux Family's Dark Bloodline Curse, Murderer of Many Yakuza and Criminals, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Salvation, Damnation, Demons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダレン・デブロー、ミシェルとアントワーヌ・デブローの生き残った息子、ローガン・デブローの弟、不浄な恐怖と闇の永遠の暗黒卿、光と聖なる救いの戦士、多くの友人、デブロー家の暗い血統の呪いの持ち主、多くのヤクザの殺人者と犯罪者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷で

サディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤーであり、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、光、闇、救済、天罰、悪魔、フェニックス、天使のマスターでもあります。

Darren Devereaux has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK DEMON LORD-ARCHANGEL WARRIOR-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ETERNAL DARK DAMNATION HOLY SALVATION LIGHT DARK DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK DAMNATION HOLY SALVATION LIGHT DARK DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARK DAMNATION HOLY SALVATION LIGHT DARK DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL DEATH!

We were stunned upon seeing Darren Devereaux's Super Angel-Dark Demon Lord-Archangel Warrior-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation.

Inuzuka: Crap, now Okiku has done it, the dark lord has returned!

Asahi: He's the one and only person who can permanently stop my soon-to-be ex mother's crazy obsessive scheme, I know you guys have a huge problem with Yakuza, but…

Lincoln: Say no more, we already know from Darren that you guys only punish evildoers.

Me: But, now that Darren's transformed, you know what that means?!

Asahi: Yeah, the streets are about to run red with Yakuza blood once again.

Suddenly, Darren Devereaux took off to kill Okiku and her group of her most loyal followers, and we had to get over there as soon as possible before he ends the fight too early.

We travelled through the streets, but already, everywhere we went, we found scores of loyal Gyuki Clan members loyal to Okiku dead and at Darren Deveraux's hands.

Me: Shit, he's already started the massacre.

Asahi: We saw this whole thing before, when Darren's bloodlust reaches to the surface, he strikes down those foolish enough to fight him and he never ever relents.

Suddenly, we saw five beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in orange, pink, green, and purple, red hairbands, purple eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive beautiful orange, pink, green, and purple angel wings, and they were dressed in red short-sleeved shirts, red skirts, red knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, black long-sleeved coat, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, fashion, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Autobot Science Team, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Gwen Catangel, the Perceptor Gene-Slammer, Kayla Catangel, the Brainstorm Gene-Slammer, Penelope Catangel, the Glyph Gene-Slammer, and Raina Catangel, the Rung Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Catangel Sisters.

Gwen Catangel: That's right, and we got the girls away from that crazy bitch, but the bad news: we saw Darren Devereaux come inside, and he's already slaying and killing that bitch's men left and right.

Lincoln: Oh man, come on! We got to get to Okiku and stop her before Darren comes for her as well.

We rushed inside a safehouse, but as Gwen Catangel said, Darren had already arrived and he'd killed the men here, and we hurried as fast as we could. Then, we got inside, and already, we saw Okiku get out a sword to fight Darren Devereaux who was already here and his face and clothes were now covered in blood.

Okiku: I just wanted was to make the Gyuki Clan the strongest group in Japan!

Darren Devereaux: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Holy Light Salvation and Demonic Dark Damnation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Holy Light Salvation and Demonic Dark Damnation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Death)

(Demonic Voice) When were you ever going to learn that your stupid obsessions are just going to make you look like a total fool! Asahi made the foolish mistake in subjecting you to his punishments, he should've kicked you and all your followers out, at the very least so that I can kill you myself! Now, I'm going to enjoy seeing you die in a pool of your own blood and you will join your fallen comrades in Hell! (LAUGHING MALEVOLENTLY AND DEMONICALLY)

Me: (GASPS) Oh God, now no one can stop him!

Sylvester: Looks like we need to stop the Yakuza maiden and fast.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Before Darren winds up taking her life too, but she's already been marked for death. Come on, gang.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive

Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Tommy Himi and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Okiku, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Suddenly, Darren Devereaux summoned black demon hands that grabbed Okiku and they were about to drag her to Hell as he laughed malevolently, but Lincoln destroyed the demon hands and he fired a powerful rainbow energy blast that hit Okiku and destroyed her, and sent her and her followers to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Darren Deveraux's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Damn, this is quite a bloodbath you've left behind, Darren.

Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turned blood red and all the spilled blood Darren left during his rampage began gathering and went to Lincoln, and as he opened his mouth, he devoured all of the spilled blood. When it was done, he then burned all of the bodies.

Lincoln: (MASSIVE BELCH)

Nico: Wow, that was a lot of blood you devoured, Lincoln.

Lincoln: No kidding, but we stopped what could've been utter catastrophe.

Mamoru Ugumori: Even though Darren did transform like all of you do and he turned back into the very monster that all Yakuza and criminals feared.

Selene Arcangela: Something like that, Mamoru.

Lincoln: Yeah, but at least we stopped Okiku and prevented an all-out bloodbath. (To The Catangel Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Gwen.

Gwen Catangel: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Geniemagic Sisters and he hugged them, and The Geniemagic Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you four since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kayla Catangel: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Penelope Catangel: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Gwen Catangel, the Perceptor Gene-Slammer, Kayla Catangel, the Brainstorm Gene-Slammer, Penelope Catangel, the Glyph Gene-Slammer, and Raina Catangel, the Rung Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Catangel Sisters: these four girls are my Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Math and Science, and they're also the beautiful sisters of Princess Sara from Sonic the Hedgehog. Gwen has orange hair with matching clothes, Kayla has pink hair with matching clothes, Penelope has green hair with matching clothes, and Raina has purple hair with matching clothes. They, Princess Sara, and I helped Leni make new fashion lines, and to show thanks, Leni arranged a date an Italian restaurant where I kissed Princess Sara and her sisters on the lips. As a result, I promised that when I comes of age he would marry Princess Sara and her sisters along with the rest of his harem.

Leni: Plus, they totes hated Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to ruin one of the newest fashion lines out of extreme jealously but before they could even try, Lincoln, Princess Sara, her sisters, and I jumped Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and beat the crap of them and threw them into a pile of dirty jockstraps and left them wedgied onto a flagpole in their undergarments.

Eli: (GROWLS) THOSE TWO BITCHES!

Eli stormed back to Gotham Royal York and he went into Lynn's Table and he severely thrashed Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and we heard them scream from here in Tokyo. Then, when Eli came back, he had tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies that exploded out of Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins.

Eli: I believe this should cover the costs of Darren's rampage in one of the Gyuki Clan's hideouts.

Asahi: We were actually planning on tearing it down, there's no need to pay us for that amount. Wait, is all that from the Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse?

Lincoln: Yep.

Leon Ugumori: I have an idea, we want to partner up with your Guardian Angels, I can trust them, they are hard working and trustworthy.

Mamoru Ugumori: You've since caught our attention with your multi-billion dollar businesses, and we want to partner up with you all.

Caitlin Ashleigh: (GASPS) Working for The Ugumori Brothers?!

The Elemental HEROS of Fire cheered wildly and they accepted.

Lincoln: Wow, looks like you now have a friendship and partnership with The Ugumori Brothers.

Darren Devereaux: Many talented and hardworking business owners and workers have caught their attention and if Leon approves of them, they're accepted, but those who aren't hardworking and are useless not to mention total assholes, if they meet Leon's disapproval or even anger them, they are immediately rejected and sent to the bowels of Hell.

Lincoln: A fitting punishment for them, and now that you and your sisters are here, Gwen.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Catangel Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Gwen Catangel: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Catangel Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Kayla Catangel: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Catangel Sisters.

The Catangel Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Sanae Azuma, Megumi Kurokawa, Kana Satomi, and Rina Satomi from Harem Hospital and Ayano Kisaragi, Maina Kirigaya, Amane Kurashiki, and Airi from Harem Village.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sanae Azuma, Megumi Kurokawa, Kana Satomi, and Rina Satomi from Harem Hospital and Ayano Kisaragi, Maina Kirigaya, Amane Kurashiki, and Airi from Harem Village.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sanae Azuma: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sanae Azuma and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Okiku and a group of Gyuki Clan members who were loyal to her, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The

Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's

Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Sanae Azuma: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Sanae Azuma: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sanae Azuma, Megumi Kurokawa, Kana Satomi, Rina Satomi, Ayano Kisaragi, Maina Kirigaya, Amane Kurashiki, and Airi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate with our new friends, Leon and Mamoru Ugumori, along with the Uwasa, Yamamba, and Gyuki Clans, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Okiku and her group of Gyuki Clan members loyal only to her.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Darren Arcangela transforming and being reborn as Darren Devereaux, The Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Darkness Eternal, and went on that dark rampage killing Okiku's followers, and then, all of us proceeding to beat up that obsessed Yakuza matron, and Lincoln sending her to The Black Gates before Darren Devereaux tried to send her to Hell, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Catangel Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, so that demonic storm that appeared in Tokyo, that was Darren transforming and also letting the curse out.

Lincoln: Yep, and he caused quite a bloodbath. But, before that, we also met more of Darren's friends who are really awesome people.

Me: And have a very powerful presence and if anyone dared to anger them, they were heading right for Hell.

Nico: You got that right, even I was stunned that Darren also knew very powerful people from long ago.

We helped Leon and Mamoru Ugumori, along with the Uwasa, Yamamba, and Gyuki Clans settle into Gotham Royal York, and Asahi was able to pursue his own dreams while maintaining order in his clan.

---

After meeting Leon and Mamoru Ugumori, the heads of the famous Ugumori Group, along with the Uwasa, Yamamba, and Gyuki Clans, and stopping Okiku for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Catangel Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Gwen Catangel: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Kayla Catangel: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Penelope Catangel: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Raina Catangel: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Gwen Catangel: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told

everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Catangel Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln modeling a wardrobe for a fashion line The Catangel Sisters designed, it was called Fierce Flames of Summer: for the first set of clothes, Lincoln was in a red short-sleeved button shirt with flames on the sleeves and bottom and the first five top buttons were left unopened showing part of his chest and abs, blue shorts, and blue sandals. Then, he was wearing an orange short-sleeved button shirt with lightning bolts on the sleeves and bottom and the first five top buttons were left unopened showing part of his chest and abs, blue shorts, and orange sandals.

Me: WHOA!

Past Lincoln: Wow, the first set of clothes you designed really are awesome, Gwen.

Past Gwen Catangel: Thanks, Linky.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, they heard a loud monstrous belch and caught the stench of B.O. and feet.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud belch from anywhere. Get out here, Lynn, I can smell the sweat coming off you and your sweaty pits!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn come out, and she was really out for blood again, then, she pounced and was about to Lincoln, but Lincoln punched her and sent her flying into a wall.

Past Lincoln: Okay, that's it, I'm taking you down once again, you pain in the butt!

Lincoln unbuttoned the orange shirt and removed it, and that made the Catangel Sisters blushed like crazy when they saw Lincoln's massive and muscular body in full display and his massive white angel wings spread out, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lynn roared again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Lynn's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he reared his left fist back and gave her a nasty punch to the face that sent her flying out of The Catangel Sisters' and back to The Loud House to face her doom as the video ended.

Me: That first set you modelled, Lincoln, it's a lot like the red Hawaiian shirt I got after I ate some of the Dreaded Dancing Diablo Peppers.

Lincoln: It is, but instead of peppers on the shirt, it was fiery flames.

Gwen Catangel: And we had to leave the five buttons on the shirt unbuttoned because Lincoln was that massive in muscle mass, plus, it also adds a more hotter and fiery look for Lincoln.

Kayla Catangel: But, of course, that stupid ape had to show up and ruin everything because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again! I wanted to punch her empty head hard, but Lincoln sent her flying with one punch, but when she got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Penelope Catangel: And when he unbuttoned the rest of the shirt and slowly removed it, we almost got that close to fainting! It was also all our doing that Lincoln went from the cute 11-year-old boy we knew since childhood to an extremely rugged, handsome, manly, sexy, and super imposing mountain of a muscular hunk.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Nicholette Torrington: Penelope, need I remind you of saying those sorts of words about Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln put down the heavy weights and he turned Penelope Catangel around, and then, he leaned down and kissed her full on in the lips with that kind of intensity, passion, and energy, she'd literally given in and she wrapped her arms around his thick neck and he wrapped his massive arms around her waist and as he brought her in closer, her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs. When Lincoln slowly separated his lips from hers, Penelope Catangel's face was all red from the very intense make-out and her eyes literally turned to hearts.

Penelope Catangel: (In Heaven) What… a… MAN!

Me: They warned you, those sorts of compliments cause him to go ahead and engage in a full all-out make-out with any member of his harem who say those compliments.

Girl Jordan: You think that's hot, we always wind up getting covered in kisses from him every night, we consider that tattoos of his undying love for us.

Nico: And a clear warning that if any moron messes with his future wives, they are worse than dead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Belle the Blue Oni: Wow, so, this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Belle, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy

Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa are in your harem.

Yamiga: And we also had a talk and found out that more of our friends are also planning on joining Lincoln's harem.

Me: Awesome.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Belle the Blue Oni, Rana the Red Oni, Bora the Bogey, Beth the Bogie, Olympia the Ogre, Aligned Arcee, Twivine Sparkle, Universe 666 Mane-Iac, Universe 666 Queen Chrysalis, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, and Universe 666 Quintessa, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Haunty Hills Galaxy.

Me: OOH! Scary!

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Brittney: The Goths of Darkness would love this one.

Nico: Yep. They sure would. But Margo and Paula are coming with me.

Margo: Aw yeah!

Lynn: Go Margo and Paula!

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at HAUNTY HALLS GALAXY!

It was a REALLY CREEPY place.

Paula: (GULPS) This place gives me the creeps!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you just got to get the star at the end by flying through scary hallways and avoiding all the ghosts and boos.

Nico: Easy.

Paula: (GULPS) Yeah.

Margo: Very easy.

Nico: Stay close to me girls.

Paula: Is it possible to get rid of the ghosts?

Nico: With powerful light.

Paula: Oh.

She fired a blast of lightning and it hit a ghost and blasted it.

Nico: Nice one!

?: Boy that was cool!

Then 2 figures came! One was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and a green angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Brachiosaurus Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a Jurassic sword. The second girl had orange hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had orange clothes and she had a tiara with a symbol shaped like a pair of scissors on it and the same symbol was on her vest and she had scissor launchers on her arms.

Me: Betsy Brachiosaurus! Wow!

May and Mizore: And Cina Cut! Wow!

Betsy Brachiosaurus: Awesome to hear your voice again J.D.

Cina Cut: And May and Mizore it's good to hear your voices too. Also I'm the embodiment of Cut Man.

Nico: Wow! A second embodiment of the Brachiosaurus Dopant. And Cina awesome to meet you.

Nico: (gets out White Lightning and Electropede's Ridewatches) Let's keep it up with the light. Or in this case, lightning!

Nico activated them and fired waves of lightning and blasted the ghosts all over.

Betsy and Cina fired blades and energy and the blasts hit the ghosts.

Paula and Margo fired waves of fire and lightning and blasted the ghosts left and right.

Nico: We ain't fraid of no ghosts!

Betsy Brachiosaurus: No we aren't!

They got to the end and got to the star and they got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Cina Cut: That was awesome!

Betsy Brachiosaurus: Yeah!

They all high five.

Nico: How did you meet May and Mizore?

Cina Cut: I met May on an internet video chat room and we talked a lot and became good friends. Also she told me about so many awesome and fun adventures you all did. And I met Mizore as she was battling a bunch of rogue Yokai in Japan.

Nico: Cool!

Cina Cut: Yep.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Cina Cut: We would be honored.

They later came back and joined us and we cheered. May and Mizore hugged Cina.

---

We were watching TV and we saw the mascots going somewhere.

Chowder: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: The park.

Me: Oh that's okay. As long as one of us goes with you.

Poromon: Good idea.

Cina Cut: I'll go with them.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Have fun.

They went to the park.

Poromon: It really is nice to meet you.

Cina Cut: Same here Poromon.

They got to the park and later they saw 5 ducks.

Cina Cut: Hey look at the ducks.

Poromon: Awesome!

Back at the estate, we were watching the news.

Deadpool: Oh, FYI, Namine, you might want to bring Dahlia and your duck mask. The mascots just met some ducks.

Namine: Good idea!

The mascots and the ducks later came back.

Poromon: We're back!

They brought the ducks back too.

Fluttershy: Oh look at the ducks. They are cute.

Namine: Aw they sure are.

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: They sure are.

Poliwag: Do you have names?

Duck 1: I'm Logan

Duck 2: I'm Lilith

Duck 3: I'm Lyta

Duck 4: I'm Lota

Duck 5: And I'm Lina.

Me: Awesome to meet you guys.

Lincoln: You guys have L names too.

Laney: That is cool.

Logan: (to Dahlia) You must be Dahlia.

Shrapnel: She is.

Namine: She's with me.

Logan: Awesome to meet you.

Lota: She's awesome.

Logan: Yeah.

Lota: That's a nice duck mask.

Namine: I knew keeping this was good!

Me: Yeah it was!

Namine: I like it.

Camie: Yep.

G1 Bumblebee: Do you guys wanna stay with us?

They nodded.

Me: Awesome.

Laney: Yay more pets!

Lana: Yeah!

Slog: Now. Where do they live?

Nico: We'll have them put in our duck pond in the park.

Nicole: Good idea.

Logan: We would like that.

Camie: Awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than one of Deadpool's old enemies, Ajax, and he was out for revenge on Deadpool. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Francis Freeman A.K.A. Ajax, and he's out for revenge on Deadpool.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit, so now, we're going after one of Deadpool's enemies.

Wilson Sisters: WHAT?! THAT PIECE OF SHIT'S BACK FOR REVENGE ON UNCLE WADE! WE'VE GOT A COUPLE OF BULLETS WITH HIS NAME ON IT!

The Wilson Sisters came back, and they have tons of machine guns, shotguns, handguns, grenades, explosives, and shit tons of bullets!

Nico: (WHISTLES) You girls are literally ready for war!

Me: More like a thousand wars!

Lincoln: They are Deadpool's nieces after all, and there's no way they're going to let him live.

Me: And neither are we.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah, let's head down there and really show him some pain.

Lincoln: He's gonna pay for this.

Me: Big time! Wade lets go get this son of a bitch!

Deadpool: First, we need to recruit some of my homies.

Me: Okay then,

Lola: This will be awesome.

Camie: Yep.

The previous group came.

Ranamon: Can me, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, Katnappe, Arbormon, Carly Atlas, Girder, and 2016 Morbucks go with y'all?

Nico: Yes you all can go with.

Xenia: We're going after one of Deadpool's enemies after we recruit some friends.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: This will be fun.

Fuse Man: Nico, which Gene Slammers do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Slash Man next.

Me: Ooh!

Nico: Yep and the next embodiment will be for Guts Man.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Universe 666 King Cold, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Universe 666 King Cold, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Lola Bunny: And it makes sense for him to send Universe 666 King Cold after us, since Universe 666 Zarbon and Dodoria were defeated and freed from him. Let me handle him, I'm not letting him get out of this.

Eli: Wait, won't Sebastian go into Demon Angel Mode again?!

Lincoln: Yeah, that's something we got to prevent at all costs, and I don't know how Buster's mallet can handle any more hits to his head before he reacts violently.

Nico: We'll worry about that later. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to help Deadpool deal with that asshole, Ajax.

Lincoln: We'll make him pay for his crimes, and once we get done with him, you better be ready for Hell, Universe 666 King Cold.

Lola Bunny: He may not be as bad as the King Cold we know and despise, but we still need to take him down and free him from that lunatic's control.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Deadpool deal with Francis Freeman A.K.A. Ajax,, and once we get done with him, Lola Bunny is going to take down Universe 666 King Cold and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

We were off.

* * *

We were walking.

Toyman: We also invited a few friends.

UA Deadpool, Yost Deadpool, and Ultimate Deadpool appeared.

Me: Whoa! It's an Interdimensional Deadpool-apalooza!

We laughed!

UA Deadpool: You know it! (To the viewers) Hey guys! Long time no see!

We went in and we saw Eloise "Ellie" Phimister A.K.A. Negasonic

Teenage Warhead. She saw the 4 Deadpool's.

Negasonic Teenage Warhead: (sees the 4 Deadpools) Oh God. There's 4 of you now!?

UA Deadpool: Yep that's right.

Me: They all are with us.

Negasonic Teenage Warhead: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow it's an honor.

Me: Eloise "Ellie" Phimister A.K.A. Negasonic Teenage Warhead it's awesome to meet you.

Negasonic Teenage Warhead: Same here. How did you guys get 4 of Wade?

Me: We went to many dimensions.

Yukio: I'm Yukio, Negasonic's girlfriend.

Wolverine: Awesome to see a fellow X-Men.

Yukio: Logan it's good to see you again.

Wolverine: Same here.

Me: Awesome to meet you though Yukio.

Yukio: You too and it's an honor J.D.

Deadpool: Dopinder! Weasel!

Dopinder: Hey there, Mr. Pool!

Weasel: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! An honor.

Me: Jack Hammer A.K.A. Weasel. Awesome to meet you. And Dopinder it's awesome to meet you.

Dopinder: Same here J.D.

Nico: Awesome to meet you guys.

Dopinder: Same here.

Nico: (to Dopinder) Wait. You're just a taxi cab driver?

Deadpool: Yep. He just drives taxi cabs.

Me: Awesome.

Yukio: J.D. I heard what you did to end the hatred on mutants.

Me: We were just REALLY disgusted with all the hate and discrimination being dealt to mutants and we told everyone that Mutants are all people too and they have amazing powers that can help everyone. So I told everyone to stop hating mutants and see them as normal people.

Cyclops: It's true. And J.D. made a huge call standing up for us.

Me: Yep.

Yukio: That is so awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Deadpool: Yep. J.D. did a good deed back then.

Me: Yep and I did the same for the Yost Universe after we killed Apocalypse.

Deadpool: Yep.

Yukio: Wow!

Me: And if anyone has a problem with mutants then they can go fuck themselves.

Yukio: Good call!

Deadpool: Hey, Russel!

We saw a kid and it was Firefist.

Me: Rusty Collins A.K.A. Firefist. Awesome to meet you.

Firefist: Wow Team Loud Phoenix Storm you too. And Wade it's awesome you're back and wow you have more of you.

Yost Deadpool: He sure does.

Ultimate Deadpool: That is for sure.

Thunderblast: Is that everyone?

Deadpool: No. Where's Vanessa?

?: Right here.

We saw her as a blond hair girl that I remember from my past.

Me: Wait Vanessa Carlysle? You look like my friend Rhonda Fitzgerald.

She reverted back.

Vanessa: Sorry about that J.D.

Mystique: Awesome to meet a fellow shapeshifter.

Vanessa: Same here Raven.

Me: That was cool though.

Deadpool: Awesome to see you again Vanessa.

Vanessa: Same here Wade and wow 3 more Wade's.

Me: From other universes.

Dopinder: Also, we heard about that trial about Blood and Honey.

King Hiss: Yeah, that movie was a disgrace to Pooh's name.

Deadpool: AND WE'LL SHOW YOU WHY! (shows trailer to Dopoinder's face) LOOK AT IT!

Dopoinder: HORRIBLE!

UA Deadpool: (Shows trailer to Yukio) YOU LOOK AT IT!

Yukio: (Unfazed by it) I've seen worse.

Ultimate Deadpool: (Shows trailer to Negasonic Teenage Warhead) LOOK AT IT!

Negasonic Teenage Warhead: I've seen people that have been butchered worse than that.

Yost Deadpool: (Shows Firefist the trailer) LOOK AT IT!

Firefist was not phased by it.

Deadpools: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

Poromon: HEY! ONLY WE GET TO DO THAT!

Manaphy: YEAH!

Me: Oh for fucks sake!

I grabbed the 4 Deadpool's and sat them down.

Me: Sit boys! It's good you saw that trial.

Yukio: To be honest I HATED that movie. I watched it and I loathed it.

Deadpool: You didn't use the Roundy Spinny Thing Magisword on me?

Me: Nah it only works on the mascots.

Dopinder: Am I the only person freaked out by the fact that Pooh and Piglet are ugly looking murderers in that trailer?! (to Weasel and Vanessa) What about you two?!

Vanessa: I saw the movie and hated it.

Weasel: Me too. It was repulsive.

Psylocke: I got to admit Yukio you are a tough girl to see that movie and say it's bad.

Mystique: Same with you Vanessa.

Vanessa: Thanks.

Me: You didn't see it Rusty?

Firefist: Oh I saw it and I hated it. I wasn't afraid of it one bit. I battle villains on a daily basis and not even monsters from that movie frighten me.

Lola: You are a truly brave kid.

Nico: Yeah.

Iceman: Boy he sure is.

Yukio: That was a good call you guys didn't give the people that made that movie the Black Gates.

Me: They are innocent people and our code prohibits us from killing innocents. Besides, that movie wasn't real.

Nico: Yeah.

Deadpool: Anyway, we're going to kill Francis so he gets put in the Masters of Evil the next day. Who's with me?!

King Dedede: I am!

Me: WE ARE!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Yeah!

We walked over to a chart with pictures of lots of men on it, with Ajax at the top with a crown made of penises on his head.

Katnappe: Charming.

Deadpool: (to the viewers) This shit's gonna have nuts in it!

Jamesdean5842: He is the King of Nutkicking after all.

Deadpool: Yeah he sure is!

Laney: Yeah!

Deadpool was slamming a man's face into a pinball machine, which was covered in a large plastic bag along with the other games.

Deadpool: Where's Francis?!

POW POW POW!

Deadpool punched the man's face several times before another man ran up to him and hit him with a stick, which broke in two upon impact. Deadpool retaliated by hitting the man across the face with a glass bottle before releasing his right blade and ramming it into the man's stomach. As he rammed his right blade into the man's chest and lifting him up in the air, Deadpool stopped in his tracks as another man fired his pistol at the merc, the bullets causing blood to run down the front and back of his costume. Deadpool retracted his blades, causing the body of the dead man to fall to the floor before slowly turning to face the terrified man.

Deadpool: Where's Francis?

Me: Better start talking!

Deadpool released his blades again and walked towards the man, who then ran for his life.

Charge Man: We got a runner!

I ran fast and caught him!

Me: Uh uh uh! You're not gonna get away from us that easily. Now start talking.

I had my sword against his crotch!

Deadpool was walking in a huge cheering crowd, where two women wearing boxing gloves were fighting in a boxing ring. He then noticed a man leaning his hand against a wall and began walking towards his way, shoving a few people aside in the process. As he got there, he took out a combat knife from a sheath on his right hip. The man quickly took out a pistol, only for Deadpool to throw his knife into the man's hand, pinning it agains the wall and making him scream in pain. Deadpool punched the man across the face before taking the pistol from him and shooting in the air, sending everybody running. Deadpool removed his combat knife, releasing the man, who clutched his hand while the merc pointed his pistol at him.

Deadpool: Don't make me ask twice! Where… is Francis?

Girder: Good thing everyone got out!

Me: Better start talking! Or else.

I punched the man!

We cut to an unknown area, where a group of men were trying to run up some stairs, only for one going up to be shot in the head. We see Deadpool running down the stairs with his pistol in hand.

Deadpool: Where's Francis?!

Deadpool ran across the wall and shot another man in the head. He then jumped off, rolled and shot two other men in the heads. The man who was shot earlier tried to get back up, only for Deadpool to quickly turn around and shoot him in the head again, this time killing him.

Charmcaster: Headshot!

Me: He probably didn't know anything.

Eli: No he didn't.

Me: Or he was too scared to talk.

We then cut to an office where a man was thrown across a desk and onto the floor as Deadpool ran in.

CRASH!

Deadpool Where the fuck is Francis?!

Deadpool jumped over the desk and kicked the man in the face, while an old man sitting in another desk watched.

2016 Morbucks: (to the old man) How's your day, sir?

Deadpool was beating the man with a door to the face, while the old man at the desk watched with an unconcerned look on his face.

Deadpool: Where! Is! Francis?!

The final hit from the door killed the scumbag.

Me: He didn't know anything either. At least these are douchebags we're killing.

Nico: Yeah. Not worth our time.

We then cut to another location, where Deadpool impaled a man holding a crowbar with his left blade. Another man ran up to him with a crowbar and swung it, only for Deadpool to slice through it with his left blade and stab the man through the head with his right blade. He killed the one behind the man he is fighting by throwing his combat knife through the back of his head, while he slashed the other man's crowbar with his blades.

Deadpool: Donde esta Francesca?!

Stewie: That probably means "Where is Francis".

Me: Yes it is.

We were interrogating people all over! They didn't know anything.

We then cut to a woman being thrown into a pile of crates.

Deadpool: Where's Francis?!

Deadpool kicked the woman into the crates, but then put his hands to his face in shock.

Woman: No, please!

Deadpool: Oh God! I am so sorry!

Suddenly, another woman behind him jumped on his back.

Deadpool: Ah! Little spider monkey! (throws her across room)

Carly Atlas: (to Ben) Not to be confused with your alien and Jake.

BEn: Yeah.

Deadpool: This is confusing! Is it sexist to hit you? Is it-is it more sexist to not hit you? I mean the line gets real… blurry!

Deadpool then pulled out his pistol and cocked it while the woman whimpered.

Me: Wade! Stop! She is innocent. She doesn't know where Ajax is.

Deadpool: Sorry.

We then cut to Deadpool exiting a bathroom with a piece of toilet paper sticking out of his right boot. Behind him was a dead man, who had his pants down and was sitting on the toilet, with a huge blood stain on the wall behind his corpse.

Arbormon: I needed to go anyway.

Me: Okay.

He went to the bathroom.

Me: No one has seen where Ajax was.

We then cut to an ice skating rink, where a man was slowly crawling across it, leaving a trail of blood as he did. Far behind him was Deadpool, who was riding a zamboni and laughing maniacally.

Deadpool: (laughs) You're-you're about to be killed by a zamboni!

Blizzard Man: We're in my element!

Deadpool: (to the scumbag) NOW TELL ME WHERE YOUR FUCKING BOSS IS, OR YOU'RE GONNA DIE!

We cut to a full view of the rink, and we see that Deadpool is a little far behind.

Deadpool: IN FIVE MINUTES!

Me: Make it 30 seconds!

I formed an energy ball and when his time was up just as I was about to blast the scumbag the Zamboni ran him over and killed him.

Nico: He didn't know anything.

Me: Nope.

The Recruiter handed a black card with his phone number to a man who was next to a life support system. He then exited the room with two men by his side, and we see that it's a warehouse. As the Recruiter and his men continued to walk towards the exit, we see Deadpool sitting on a pile of crates with his legs crossed and supporting himself with one hand.

Deadpool: Nice to see you, Jared. I'll take the foot-long. (does a gun motion with his right hand) Fully loaded.

The Recruiter started running for the exit, while the bodyguards whipped out their pistols and fired at Deadpool, who quickly teleported out of the way and reappeared between them. He rammed his blades into both their chests and slashing them to their chins vertically, causing the men to fall dead. Deadpool retracted his blades and ran after the Recruiter. The Recruiter ran as fast as he could through a market, knocking down a civilian in the process, but then Deadpool suddenly rushed out from the market and rammed the Recruiter into a car, breaking its window in the process. Deadpool roughly picked up the Recruiter, who had blood running down both sides of his face, and pinned him against the car.

Recruiter: Whoa, whoa, whoa!

Deadpool: 41 confirmed kills! Now it's probably 1000. About to be 1001.

Recruiter: Mr. Wilson?

Deadpool: Ding ding!

Recruiter: You're looking very… alive.

Deadpool: Ha! Only on the outside!

Recruiter: This isn't going to end well for me, is it?

Deadpool: This is not gonna end well for you, no.

Recruiter: I can tell you exactly-

Deadpool: Ah, da, da, da, da, da, da, da. Oh, you'll tell me. But first… (to the viewers)… you might wanna look away for this.

Poromon was drinking beer when he heard Deadpool

Deadpool: Now this little piggy went to…

The sound of bones crunching and the Recruiter screaming in agony was heard.

Me: This little piggy went to…

CRUNCH!

I broke his fingers.

Nico: J.D. and Wade are having fun.

Eli: You know I can just sense where he is, right?

Deadpool: Right. I forgot.

Lincoln: ARE YOU KIDDING ME?!

Me: Hey I wanted to go along with it and have fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: He's in an abandoned warehouse over by the wharf.

Xenia: Then lets head over there.

Firefist: I got a powerful explosion with his name on it.

Deadpool: Good thing I brought Tsurugi swords.

Me: Nice. Lets get him!

Eli: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna be good.

We arrived at the Wharf.

Mammoth: There it is. With lots of goons.

Me: Soon to be a bunch of dead goons.

Firefist: I got this guys.

He then charged up a massive blast of fire and then fired a massive blast of fire and the goons saw it.

Goon 1: Oh son of a fucking bitch!

The warehouse and the goons all exploded in a MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion obliterated all the goons and destroyed everything with the power of over 500 tons of Napalm!

Everything was on fire!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Nico: Nice one!

Laney: Yeah!

Eli: I sense that he's still alive.

Me: I knew he wasn't gonna die easily.

We hid and he came out of the explosion and saw everything a mess!

Numbuh 274: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Ajax was SCREAMING IN FURY! Then the spirits of swords came and swirled around him and then slashed him all over and then they converged and then…

Me: YIPPIE KI-YAY MOTHERFUCKER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard!

We landed and I teleported and kicked him in the face and smashed him down.

Me: Francis Freeman A.K.A. Ajax. Nice to finally meet you in person. Like what we did to the place for you?

Ajax: WADE WILSON! What's my name?!

Deadpool: Ooh, I'mma fucking spell it out for you.

Ajax: Go get some.

Deadpool: Superhero landing. She's gonna do a superhero landing! Wait for it!

Angel Dust jumped off the tower and landed on her feet and slammed her fist to the ground, making a short crater.

Me: Angel Dust!

Deadpool: Woo! Superhero landing! (to the viewers) You know, that's really hard on your knees. Totally impractical. They all do it.

Jamesdean5842: You got that right!

Angel Dust began walking up to us

Deadpool: You're a lovely lady, but I'm saving myself for Francis. (gestures to Colossus) "That's why I brought him!"

Colossus: (Russian Accent) I prefer not to hit a woman. So please, pla-

POW!

Angel threw her fist at his face, sending him flying over Deadpool and Negasonic, who ducked.

CRASH!

May: HEY!

POW!

She punched Angel Dust in her face and sent her crashing into Ajax!

Me: That was for starters!

I teleported and punched Ajax in his stomach and kicked him hard in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

Me: Bet you felt that didn't you!

I jumped back as he was about to punch me.

Deadpool: I mean… that's why I brought her?

He turned to Negasonic, who was texting on her phone.

Deadpool: Oh, no, finish your tweet. (turns to Angel Dust, who watched in amusement) Just give us a second. There you go, hashtag it.

Negasonic finished and threw her phone away.

Deadpool: Go get her, tiger.

Negasonic began to run at Angel, as a fiery aura began to form on her body, burning away her coat. As soon as she reached Angel, the aura sent the strong mutant flying into the wall of the tower. Negasonic got up, breathing heavily after her attack. She now wore a yellow and black spandex with an "X" on the collar.

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Deadpool: Oh, I so pity the dude who pressures her into prom sex.

Me: You got that right!

I teleported and punched Ajax all over!

Then I went Super Angel and punched him ferociously! He belched up a huge amount of blood and I punched him in the face and broke his knows!

Camie: YEAH!

Ajax went at me and I blocked his punches and I grabbed his arm and twisted it and broke it by snapping it like a twig and then I punched him and grabbed him and threw him into some barrels and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: That must've hurt!

Nico: No fucking shit!

He got up and was on fire and burned but not feeling any pain!

Ajax: Just what the fuck are you!?

Me: I'm your WORST FUCKING Nightmare!

Nico: Yeah!

Deadpool: These are people you do not want to fuck around with you douchebags!

Me: Yeah!

Ajax roared and went at me and I kicked him in the face and bashed him down.

Nico: This guy is absolutely pathetic.

Lola: Big time!

Lana: Yeah what a freak!

Angel Dust: Alright then. (to the goons) Fire!

The goons followed the order and fired their guns at Deadpool and Negasonic, who ducked for cover. Colossus got back up and shrugged off the bullets bouncing off his metal skin before grabbing remains of a Sneezer robot and threw them at two goons, who were thrown off their perch by the force. Angel began to run at Colossus.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the goons.

Deadpool: Hurry up, metal dick!

Colossus: Language, please!

Deadpool: Who the hell cares?!

Colossus turned and saw Angel Dust, who wrapped her arms around his waist and began pushing him back with her strength. Colossus tried to get her off by delivering a series of punches to her back, but Angel didn't give up. Colossus dug his feet to the ground to try and stop her. Colossus spun around and wrapped his arms around Angel's neck, while Angel grabbed the back of Colossus' neck with one arm. Colossus lifted her into the air, but Angel swung her feet up in the air before throwing them down, throwing Colossus over her and onto the ground. Angel swung her fist at Colossus, who rolled out of the way at the last second, causing Angel to hit the ground. He swung his right fist at Angel, who grabbed it at the last second with her left hand. She then yanked his arm down, making him yell in pain, before she began to throw a series of punches at the chrome mutant. Meanwhile, Deadpool and Negasonic continued to duck from the armed goons, when the former got on idea and turned to the latter.

Deadpool: Look away, child. LOOK AWAY!

I fired waves of energy and blasted more goons.

Negasonic simply shrugged and looked away. While this happened, Deadpool reached into his pants, grabbed his white underwear, and began to pull them. Deadpool cried in pain as he did so, until he completely pulled them out of his pants. As the goons continued to fire, they saw Deadpool's underwear attached to a stick as a makeshift flag.

Deadpool: Wait! Wait!

The lead goon pulled his mask covering his mouth and held his hand up to the other goons.

Goon: Cease fire! Cease fire!

The goons followed the command, as Deadpool popped out from cover.

Deadpool: Hey, you only work for that shit spackled Muppet fuck! So I'mma give y'all a chance to lay down your firearms, in exchange for preferential, borderline gentle, possibly… even lover-like treatment.

The goons responded by firing their guns at him again, forcing him to take cover.

Nico teleported and grabbed the bullets out of thin air and flicked them back and killed the goons.

Me: How about that you pencil dick fuckpots!

Goon: What the fuck are you guys!

Me: People who you have no idea who you are fucking around with!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the goons.

Artie Ziff: I'm helping Colossus! (charges at Angel Dust)

He ran and bashed her down.

Colossus: Thanks comrade Ziff.

Artie Ziff: Anytime.

Ajax got up and I teleported and kicked him in the back of the head.

I grabbed him.

Me: How about a little target practice!

I picked him up and spun him around hard!

Deadpool fired his guns at Ajax all over as I was spinning him on my finger.

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Me: I'm not even trying hard.

I then smashed him into the ground!

Colossus went to where Angel Dust was. As soon as he found her, he looked away and put his hands out. He saw a bit of Angel's left breast and he used his hand to cover it as well.

Colossus: You are, uh… Very beautiful woman.

Angel Dust was surprised before she began to adjust her shirt and put her breast back in.

Angel Dust: (fixes her shirt) You are so sweet! Thanks!

Suddenly, she threw a HUGE punch at Colossus' crotch, sending him flying a few feet away from her.

Nicole: HEY! You saved me the trouble of having to punch him. Thanks!

KROW!

She punched her in her face and sent crashing into the wall.

Colossus: Sorry Comradess Nicole.

Nicole: No worries Piotr.

Colossus: I am no pervert. That is the reason for my reaction.

Nicole: Just doing my job. But good you aren't one.

Colossus: Thanks.

POW!

Nicole backhanded Angel Dust and then…

KROW!

Kicked her and smashed her into a wall.

Negasonic then knocked Angel Dust out!

Negasonic: Take that you bitch!

I was beating up Ajax bad!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

I punched him and smashed him into the wall!

I grabbed him and kicked him into the air!

Me: And it's up!

I jumped and smashed him with an axe kick and smashed him into the ground!

Lynn: AND IT'S GOOD!

Deadpool: Yoo-hoo!

Ajax looked down and saw the corpses of his goons spelling "FRANCiS"; the goon's corpse forming the "i" was mooning at him, while the head of the decapitated goon formed the dot on the lowercase "i".

We Laughed hysterically!

Me: Okay that is funny! Nice Wade!

Nico: I haven't had this much fun since the Hitotsuki battles!

Ajax: (to Deadpool) When I'm finished, your body parts'll have to grow back you!

Me: Not if you die first!

Poromon smashed beer bottles on Ajax's head!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poromon: And this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit him and lit him on fire!

Ajax and Deadpool clashed weapons.

They clashed all over and sparks flew all over making the fires all over the area worse!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted Ajax!

Then Eli jumped and ignited his lightsaber and then slashed off Ajax's right arm and he screamed in pain!

Me: He can't feel pain outside but not INSIDE.

Nico: Yeah!

Then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Six Gum Gang came.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Six Gum Gang.

Grodd: You guys have been busy!

Me: No fucking shit there.

Silver Samurai: So, how has your day been?

Nico: Well, we fought many goons.

Snake: I bet that was before you found out that Eli could sense Ajax's position.

Mole Man: It was probably still worth it though.

Qin: Yeah it sure was.

LaGrange: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Mr. Pigeon clone.

Nico: We sure did

Grodd:… you got pooped on, didn't you?

Nico: Don't fucking ask!

50 Below came.

Me: Hot enough for you 50 Below?

50 Below: Boy the whole place is REALLY on fire.

Me: No kidding. But you're up for another round.

50 Below: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

50 Below: (sees the corpses spelling out Francis) Charming.

Nico: We thought it was funny.

Me: Yep.

Qin: And J.D. really THRASHED Ajax all over.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Nico: Lets get it on guys!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER?!

We got the battles underway!

---

Jayden Shiba, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Samurai Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Ninja Steel Rangers, SPD Rangers, Dino Thunder Rangers, Dino Fury Rangers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Swordsman, Cavelier, Darkblade, Black Knight Ghost, Mad Jack, Shinobi, Evil Sword Man, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - Nico's rescue in France and us facing a clone of Mr. Pigeon and Celica transforming

---

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai: (to Jayden) Nico's rescue was in France, where he faced a clone of Mr. Pigeon. Celica transformed too.

Jayden: She sure did and it was awesome! Except for the parts where we got pooped on.

Abby Martin: May got the worst of it! She got covered in it.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so gross!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was awful.

Sunburn: No kidding!

Silver Samurai: Okay I did not need to hear but that is crazy. Lets do it!

Jayden: SAMURA LETS DEFEND!

He turned into a samurai themed hero!

Jayden: I am SAMURAI FLAME! (ECHOING) FLAMING BLADE KATANA!

Jayden fired blades of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Leni, Jackie, Mandee, Becky, Dana, Whitney, Miguel, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Wiggum, Good Burns, Skinner, Chalmers, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - Us battling Another Rainbow Zoukei, Bacoon, Vulcain, Drakor, Dash Bowman, Marina Del Ray and White Lightning who were the Keyblade Knight of Corneria and The Embodiment of Swan

---

Snake was next.

Snake: (to Fiona) Nico, Frosta's team, White Lightning's team, and the others did good battling Another Rainbow Zoukei, Bacoon, Vulcain, Drakor, Dash Bowman, Marina Del Ray and White Lightning. They were the Keyblade Knight of Corneria and The Embodiment of Swan.

Fiona: Boy it sure was cool!

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) It was a really fun adventure everyone.

Rarity: It most certainly was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was!

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was!

Snake: It sure ws dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona: THUNDIRA LETS STRIKE LIGHTNING!

Fiona turned into a lightning hero!

Fiona: I am Lady Storm! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING STORM BLASTER!

She fired a blast of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Superman, Batman, Wonder Woman, Green Lantern, Hawkgirl, Flash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Evil Ground Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Earth Man, Evil Concrete Man, Evil Impact Man, Evil Dust Man, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - Lincoln's rescue was us in Tokyo, Japan, and we were going there to meet more of Darren Arcangela's friends there, and the battle we got into was with another of his enemies that triggered the family curse that dwelled inside him, and blood was spilled once again as he turned back into the very demon who terrorized the Yakuza clans and gangsters: but he was reborn as Darren Devereaux, The Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Madness Eternal

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man: (to Martian Manhunter) I heard Lincoln's rescue was us in Tokyo, Japan to meet more of Darren Arcangela's friends there. The battle he got into was with another of his enemies that triggered the family curse that dwelled inside him, and blood was spilled once again as he turned back into the very demon who terrorized the Yakuza clans and gangsters. But he was reborn as Darren Devereaux, The Dark Lord of Unholy Horror and Madness Eternal!

Martian Manhunter: That was a really amazing and formidable

adventure.

Felix: It sure was!

Applejack: Yeah it was fun!

Apple Bloom: It sure was cool!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding,

Mole Man: That is cool. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter: MARSTRA LETS DO IT FOR MARS.

He turned into a Mars themed hero.

Martian Manhunter: I am Master Mars. (ECHOING) MARS JUSTICE FURY BLAST.

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Sonic, Rainbow Dash, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Flash, Kid Flash, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Dr. Animo, 2016 Charmcaster, Sublimino, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Zombozo, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - Haunty Hills Galaxy next

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange: (to Vert) Haunty Hills Galaxy was next. I bet it was spooky.

Vert: It sure was spooky!

Jet Vac: (British Accent) Yeah it was most scary.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it sure was crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was nuts!

Spyro: It was scary.

LaGrange: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Vert: HOTWHEELA LETS SPEED!

He turned into a Hot Wheels themed hero!

Vert: I am Master Hot Wheels! (ECHOING) SPEEDING CAR BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Diddy Kong, Dixie Kong, Cranky, Funky, Tiny, Chunky, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Captain Cold, Reverse Flash, Shade, Killer Croc, Bane, Toyman, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - the Mascots meeting some ducks

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd :(to Donkey Kong The mascots met some ducks. What were their names?

Donkey Kong: Logan, Lilith, Lyta, Lota And Lina

Grodd: How about that. More L names too.

Donkey Kong: You got that right!

Mothra 2019: That is so awesome and cute.

Fluttershy: Oh they were so adorable.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah they sure are cute.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja they sure were cute.

Stealth Elf: They sure were.

Grodd: Aww so cute. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong: HERE COMES DONKEY KONG! COCONUTA LETS BASH SOME HEADS!

He turned onto a coconut themed hero.

Donkey Kong: I am Master Coconut! (ECHOING) COCONUTS OF FURY BLAST!

He fired a barrage of coconuts and they hit the group all over.

Patrick: (LAUGHS) THEY GOT HIT WITH A BUNCH OF COCONUTS!

Fluttershy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Vakama, Nokama, Matau, Onua, Onewa, Nuju, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Bane, Meteor (Dexter's Lab), Magmanomus, Giant Monster (Dexter's Lab), Overlord Mandark, Steve the Monster (Powerpuff Girls), Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - The ducks the Mascots met are adorable

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) The ducks the Mascots met are adorable. Did you guys keep them?

Whenua: We sure did and they are now part of the pets.

Biscuit Oliva: They sure are awesome.

Pinkie Pie: You bet they are!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They are adorable too.

Featherweight: Yeah they sure are.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Goliath: Awesome! Lets do it!

Whenua: EARTHDRA LETS ROCK AND ROLL!

He turned into an Earth themed hero.

Whenua: I Am EARTH KING! (ECHOING) EARTH FURY ROCKSLIDE!

He fired waves of rock and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Maggie, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Brittney, Lucy, Haiku, Bertrand, Dante, Persephone, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Radioactive Man, Universe 666 Blight, Radioactive Paleosaurus, Mutant Ants, Giant Bunnies, Giant Tarantula, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - Deadpool has a villain for us to face and it's Ajax

---

Atomic Skull Was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Deadpool has a villain for us to face. And it's Ajax

Maggie: That's right. Francis Freeman A.K.A. Ajax. He has powerful invulnerability powers.

Kimimarō: He is really strong.

Starlight Glimmer: But we are stronger and powerful.

Cozy Glow: We sure are and this will be good.

Hex: It sure will.

Atomic Skull: I agree there. Lets do it!

Maggie: Darkfly lets Bring the darkness!

She turned into a Dark Raven hero.

Maggie: I am LADY DARKRAVEN! (ECHOING) DARKNESS FIRE FLIGHT!

She fired waves of darkness and the group fired waves of darkness, bones, skulls, lightning, blood, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Lily, Lana, Lola, Laney, Lucy, Lincoln, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Beautiful Gorgeous, Nanobots, Universe 666 Goobot V, Ooblar, Jimmy's pants, Eustace Strych, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - Firefist sure packs an explosive wallop

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) Firefist sure packs an explosive wallop. And he's just a kid!

Lisa Loud: He sure is just a kid. His explosive fire powers blew up a huge building with the power of 500 metric tons of napalm.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) That was enough explosive power to incinerate 25 entire city blocks!

Rainbow Dash: That was a really awesome amount of explosive power!

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was!

Whirlwind: Geez! No kidding! The entire area behind us went up in flames!

Calamitous: Goodness! That is powerful! Lets do it!

Lisa Loud: SCIENTIA LETS MAKE SOME SCIENCE!

She turned into a science hero!

Lisa Loud: I am LADY SCIENCE! (ECHOING) SCIENCE OF FIRE BLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Carol, Whitney, Becky, Teri, Chazz, Fiona, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Cantwell, Chalmers, Leopold, Comic Book Guy, Rich Texan, Good Burns, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - Ajax is tough but so are we.

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner: (to Dana) Ajax is tough. But so are we.

Dana: We sure are and we faced many villains like him before.

Abigail Davis: We sure did and it was awesome.

Princess Luna: Yeah they couldn't feel pain but now we will make sure they do.

Moondust: That will be awesome.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding!

Gari: And it won't end well for him.

Blackout: No it won't.

Skinner: Well he had it coming. Lets do it!

Dana: ICETANA LETS FREEZE!

She turned into an Ice themed hero.

Dana: I am Lady Subzero! (ECHOING) ICE FORCE BURST!

She fired a wave of ice and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, ToQgers, Zyuohers, Kiramagers, Zyuohgers, Kyurangers, Donbrothers, Lucky Seven Sampson, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Professor XXXL, Big Brother, Count Spankulot, Common Cold, Professor XXXL, Gramma Stuffum, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - Ajax is immune to pain but we're going to make him feel pain unlike any other.

---

The Six Gum Gang was next.

Runt: (to Right) Ajax is immune to pain.

Lunk: But we're going to make him feel pain unlike any other.

Right Suzuki: You got that right and it will be good!

Fright Rider: It sure will!

Wilbur: Duh yeah!

Goof: It sure will.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure.

King Solar: It will be awesome too.

Solar Eclipsa: I'm ready for kicking his butt!

Amber Morning: Me too!

Spotlight: Same here.

Dixie: I'm ready too!

Runt: Yeah! Lets do it!

Right Suzuki: BULLETRA LETS SPEED DOWN THE TRACKS!

He turned into a Bullet Train themed hero!

Right Suzuki: I am KING BULLET TRAIN! (ECHOING) BULLET TRAIN RAIN SMASH!

He fired an energy blast and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

## Kit Taylor VS Propeller Woman

Propeller Woman was next.

Kit Taylor: Boy this will be good.

Propeller Woman: It sure will be.

He fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Len VS Cable Woman

Cable Woman was next.

Cable Woman: Ready for me?

Len: I sure am.

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Chance VS Alraune Woman

Alraune Woman was next.

Alraune Woman: This will be cool.

Chance: It sure will be.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Universe 666 Richie VS Nabnab

Nabnab was next.

Universe 666 Richie: This is gonna be fun.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

Pryce VS Color Man

Color Man was next.

Pryce: I'm going to paint the floor with you.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Chris Ramirez VS Scare Man

Scare Man was next.

Scare Man: I'll scare you to death!

Chris Ramirez: Bring it!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

Kase VS Rose Woman

Rose Woman was next.

Rose Woman: Are you ready for me?

Kase: I'm always ready.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Brad Barrett VS Kitt Piper

Kitt Piper was next.

Brad Barrett: I'm ready for this.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Danny Cho VS Sugaku Woman

---

Sugaku Woman was next.

Sugaku Woman: This will be fun.

Danny Cho: It sure will be.

Danny fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Albert Cho VS Kurohonema

---

Kurohonema was next.

Albert Cho: I'm ready for you.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Universe 666 Kamen Rider Onyx VS Beet Man

---

Beet Man was next.

Universe 666 Onyx: This will be good.

He fired a wave of darkness and blasted down Beet Man.

---

Nolan VS Sharky Sailor

---

Sharky Sailor was next.

Sharky Sailor: Ye ready for me?

Nolan: Always ready.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Kamen Rider Abyss VS Sirena the Evil Mermaid

---

Sirena the Evil Mermaid was next.

Kamen Rider Abyss: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Fi, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS 50 Below

---

50 Below was next.

50 Below: Boy you guys really went all out.

Me: That is a big time understatement.

Varie: But it was awesome and fun.

Camie: You got that right!

Celica: Whew! Man that was epic!

Cassidy: It sure was!

Fi: Everyone had fun.

50 Below: Boy they sure did! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Ajax, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They went Legendary!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTiC FORCE!

They went Mystic Force too!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Me: Lets get him!

Rangers: CODE 2: UNITED SPELL BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts of energy all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Yeah!

Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Me: 50 Below you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Ranters that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time for some magic!

Tsukasa: On you!

Troy: Good thing we're already transformed as Mystic Force.

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Solaris Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Mystic Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MACHINE DIGIMON 6!

She summoned Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Kishiryuki, Mr. Mascot, Terminator 1984 and Evil Astro Man.

We went at him and bashed and pulverized Ajax and blasted and smashed him all over.

Crawsectus and Tassanil blasted and smashed him all over.

Silver Samurai: SILVER SAMURAI STORM SLASHER!

Snake: SNAKE LIGHTNING BLAST FORCE!

Mole Man: EARTH MOLE DIG STORM!

LaGrange: SPEEDING FORCE STORM!

Grodd: GORILLA PSYCHIC BURST STORM!

Goliath: SMASHING GIANT FURY BLAST!

Atomic Skull: NUCLEAR SKULL BLAST!

Calamitous: GIANT GENIUS BLAST!

Skinner: ICE STORM FURY BLAST!

Six Gum Gang: WESTERN TRAIN STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Deadpool, Shrapnel, Bumblebee and Chowder used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Deadpool's weapons and Chowder's powers, Shrapnel's lightning antennae, and Bumblebee's weapons 100-fold,

Deadpool and Shrapnel: LIGHTNING GUN STORM!

Bumblebee and Chowder: EATING GRENADE STORM!

Rescue Ranger Power and Toyman: RESCUE TOY STORM BLAST!

Photo Light of Leon and Artie Ziff: PHOTO LIGHT BLAST!

Fashions of Beauty of Leni Loud and King Hiss: SNAKES OF FASHIONS BLAST!

Boy Lynn's Sports power and Mammoth: SPORTS OF FURY BLAST!

Starfire of Tamaran and Katnappe: STARS OF TAMARAN BLAST!

Kari of the Hope of Light and Arbormon: TREES OF HOPE BLAST!

Stacy of the Radical Lightning and Ranamon: WATER LIGHTNING BLAST!

Orange Flame of the Hummingbird and Carly Atlas: ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD BLAST!

Roach of the Flight and Girder: ROACH FURY BLAST STORM!

Lexx of the Fire Act and 2016 Morbucks: GOLD FURY FIRESTORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Deadpool, Starlight Glimmer, Nico, me, Firefist and Lola: DEAD STRIKE BLAST

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SWORD ELEMENT STYLE: TSURUGI!

Entrapta: SWORD LIGHTNING STYLE: CHOKUTO!

Perfuma: SWORD NATURE STYLE: TACHI!

Frosta: SWORD ICE STYLE: KODACHI!

Shantae: SWORD MAGIC STYLE: ODACHI!

Akko: SWORD STAR STYLE: TANTO!

They formed swords of said elements.

Lincoln and his harem: SWORD FINAL SMASH: SLASH MAYHEM!

They slashed all over Ajax (Deadpool) all the while leaving behind explosive kunai on him which then explodes on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Deadpool: Four or five moments!

Horsea: I'm sorry?

Deadpool: Four or five moments! That's all it takes to be a hero. People think you wake up a hero… brush your teeth a hero… ejaculate into a soap dispenser a hero. But, no, being a hero takes only a few moments! A few moments… doing the ugly stuff no one else will do. (shoots Ajax)

BANG!

He blasted him!

Lincoln: I've had it up to hear with you, you asshole.

Lincoln kicked Ajax high up into the air, and The Wilson Sisters and Deadpool emptied their guns into Ajax and he was riddled with bullets, but now, it was going to get worse.

BAYONETTA OST: INFERNAL DEMON SUMMONING

Lincoln: (Speaking in Enochian) AVAVAGO!

Suddenly, coils of white hair and darkness swirled around Lincoln, and they descended down into a portal, and then, another portal appeared, as the coils of white hair and darkness transformed into Gomorrah, Devourer of The Divine. Then, it grabbed Ajax and chomped on him mercilessly, and then, he swallowed him, and it let out a loud elephant roar as he was dispatched and the coils of white hair and darkness disappeared.

Me: That'll teach that asshole!

Nico: First, he gets riddled with bullets, and then, Lincoln summons Gomorrah to devour him, that's what I call karma.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 King Cold, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was none other than Universe 666 King Cold, and like with Universe 666 Broly, his eyes were completely blood red and he had a black and purple aura around him.

Sebastian felt pain in his eyes as he howled in agony and we saw blood tears pouring from his eyes, but we also saw his eyes change to blood red: HE'S GONE INTO FULL-ON DEMON ANGEL MODE!

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) You! I always knew you'd one day return, you bastard! You just don't even know when to quit, DO YOU?!

Me: Yikes, what's happening?!

Nico: He must be confusing the Universe 666 King Cold with the one we knew and hated.

Buster Bunny: It always ended badly since his father also helped Frieza in turning against him.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny saw Sebastian heading towards Universe 666 King Cold with his dark greatsword in hand and he had dark murder on his mind, but Lincoln created chains of light to restrain him.

Lincoln: This'll hold him. Lola, you go stop Universe 666 King Cold, we'll keep Sebastian restrained.

Lola Bunny: Got it.

Suddenly, Lola Bunny's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a peach and yellow energy aura with stars, basketballs, fire, flames, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 King Cold, she left peach and yellow energy, stars, basketballs, fire, flames, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lola Bunny: Even though you're not like the King Cold we know and hated, you're just as dangerous as he is, and Universe 666 Sebastian bringing you back and turning you into his slave basically crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to take you down and Buster's going remove that basket case's influence from you, hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life!

Suddenly, Lola Bunny was surrounded by a massive vortex of peach and yellow energy with stars, basketballs, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are rabbits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Universe 666 King Cold: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Buster Bunny: EVERYONE, GET BACK! THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET REALLY REALLY UGLY!

Then, as the vortex faded, Lola Bunny emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lola Bunny grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large peach and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has peach highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair tied in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a peach and yellow energy aura with stars, basketballs, fire, flames, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix, rabbit, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold flame links and peach crystal links and a peach rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rabbit holding with the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Lola Bunny has on her Tune Squad outfit from Space Jam: A New Legacy and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, basketballs, fire, flames, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix, rabbit, and angel surrounded by flames and basketballs and on top is The Warner Bros. logo. Suddenly, Lola Bunny felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive peach angel wings with yellow tips on the large peach feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Lola Bunny has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large peach gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola Bunny's massive greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of peach and yellow energy, stars, basketballs, fire, flames, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Lola Bunny's Looney Tunes Comedic Firestorm Athletic Rabbit Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Looney Tunes Comedic Firestorm Athletic Rabbit Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the silhouette of Lola Bunny etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged peach blade, large peach rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large peach rabbit heads with purple gems for eyes and large peach rabbit head with purple gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the peach rabbit heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with purple gems for eyes and large peach gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a peach kanji below the phoenix, rabbit, and angel that said, "Lola Bunny, Fiery and Feisty Basketball Player, Legendary Looney Tune, Gym Teacher of Acme Looniversity, Loving Girlfriend of Bugs Bunny, Mentor of Babs Bunny, Ancestor of Lexi Bunny, Member of The Tune Squad, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Basketball, Rabbits, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ローラ・バニー、激しく元気なバスケットボール選手、伝説のルーニー・チューン、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの体育教師、バッグス・バニーの愛するガールフレンド、バブズ・バニーの指導者、レクシー・バニーの祖先、チューン・スクワッドのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマス

ター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、炎、バスケットボール、ウサギ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Lola Bunny has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TUNE SQUAD RABBIT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC COMEDIC FIRESTORM INFERNO ATHLETIC BASKETBALL LOONEY TUNE SQUAD RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC COMEDIC FIRESTORM INFERNO ATHLETIC BASKETBALL LOONEY TUNE SQUAD RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC COMEDIC FIRESTORM INFERNO ATHLETIC BASKETBALL LOONEY TUNE SQUAD RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lola Bunny's Super Angel-Tune Squad Rabbit-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Bugs Bunny saw it.

Bugs Bunny: (HORSE WHINNY) (HOWLS) (HOWLS) (RUNNING ON ALL FOURS AND BARKING LIKE A DOG) (WOLF WHISTLES)

But, when Universe 666 King Cold saw it, he fired a massive energy blast at Lola Bunny to kill her, but Lola Bunny fired a massive barrage of peach and yellow energy, stars, basketballs, fire, flames, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Universe 666 King Cold and he was sent crashing into a wall, he got back out, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Lola Bunny did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs.

Lola Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Firestorm Athletic Basketball Looney Tune Squad Rabbit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Firestorm Athletic Basketball Looney Tune Squad Rabbit Phoenix Angel Love) But, now things are about to get ugly. Alright, you. (CRACKS KNUCKLES) Let's dance!

Sebastian Mendez: (Wakes up after getting hit) (DEMONIC VOICE) LOLA, DON'T YOU DARE THINK THE KILL IS GOING TO BE YOURS!

Lincoln made coils of white and black energy which grabbed and pinned Sebastian to the ground.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln. Seriously, you can't keep your bloodlust from going out of control?!

Buster Bunny: My mallet's not going to withstand anymore hits to his head, it's gonna break, but I always have more just in case.

Lola Bunny went after Universe 666 King Cold, and she fired extremely powerful blasts of peach and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, basketballs, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 King Cold, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, she attacked him with swings of her massive greatsword leaving scars on him.

Babs Bunny: (Spin-Changed into a Loud Boisterous Fan) YEAH! TEAR HIM TO SHREDS!

Buster Bunny: Whoa, she's really tearing him apart!

Nico: Messing with an athlete who not only has skills in basketball, but also, knows how to fight and can easily kick someone's ass if any of those wiseguys try anything funny, and you'll be sent to the hospital in a body cast.

Lincoln and Lexi Bunny: Especially if anyone dares to say "the" word to her.

Me: Oh.

Nico: Yeah, I'm not gonna risk it.

Then, Lola summoned and fired basketballs made of pure fire which hit Universe 666 King Cold, and then, she entombed him in a fiery basketball, and she dribbled the ball as she ran, and as she neared the basket, she leapt into the air and made a SLAM DUNK AS SHE DUNKED THE BALL AND IT THEN EXPLODED IN A FIERY TORNADO AS SHE BACKED AWAY!

Me: WHOO! TWO POINTS!

That caused Universe 666 King Cold to be knocked out, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 King Cold and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored. We all cheered wildly as Lola Bunny holstered her massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Lola Bunny's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive peach angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more.

Suddenly, Sebastian busted out of the restraint.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) BUSTER!

Lincoln: And you're in mondo trouble now!

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) I'M GONNA TURN YOU INTO A RABBIT THROWRUG FOR WHAT YOU DID WHACKING ME IN THE HEAD WITH A MALLET, VARMINT!

Babs Bunny spin-changed into a tough biker rabbit girl.

Babs Bunny: (Tough Girl Voice) Ya' feeling lucky? Well, do ya, punk?

Babs Bunny reeled her right fist back, and she punched Sebastian in the head and sent him flying and screaming into a straitjacket that wrapped itself around him.

Nico: Oh, you really crossed it, crazy! You messed with Babs Bunny's boyfriend, and you got yourself in a world of hurt.

Sebastian Mendez: Don't you think I don't know that?! I've been beaten up by her and her two pals, Fifi and Shirley, and I can never forget all the thrashings those three gave me and all the dynamite they threw at me, it was utterly humiliating!

Fifi La Fume: (French Accent) Well, you deserved it, and we did the same to Raditz and Nappa the last time you attacked.

Shirley the Loon: Clearly, you like deserved it or some junk.

Suddenly, Sebastian spun like a black tornado and shredded the straitjacket with his nails that he grew into claws.

Plucky Duck: Great, that's the five millionth straitjacket you've shredded!

Me: Sheesh, so no straitjackets will work for him. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Anna Inverse, the Steeljaw Gene-Slammer, Beth Inverse, the Bludgeon Gene-Slammer, Chloe Inverse, the Reflector Gene-Slammer, Dana Inverse, the Demolisher Gene-Slammer, Emily Inverse, the Thunderblast Gene-Slammer, Fiona Inverse, the Simacore Gene-Slammer, Gail Inverse, the Oil Slick Gene-Slammer, Heidi Inverse, the Scalpel Gene-Slammer, Irene Inverse, the Sixshot Gene-

Slammer, Jessica Inverse, the Skyquake Gene-Slammer, Kara Inverse, the Hardtop Gene-Slammer, and Mary Inverse, the Astrotrain Gene-Slammer.

Lina Inverse: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Emperyous: The Inverse Sisters as in Lina Inverse's sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Anna Inverse, the Steeljaw Gene-Slammer, Beth Inverse, the Bludgeon Gene-Slammer, Chloe Inverse, the Reflector Gene-Slammer, Dana Inverse, the Demolisher Gene-Slammer, Emily Inverse, the Thunderblast Gene-Slammer, Fiona Inverse, the Simacore Gene-Slammer, Gail Inverse, the Oil Slick Gene-Slammer, Heidi Inverse, the Scalpel Gene-Slammer, Irene Inverse, the Sixshot Gene-Slammer, Jessica Inverse, the Skyquake Gene-Slammer, Kara Inverse, the Hardtop Gene-Slammer, and Mary Inverse, the Astrotrain Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmates in English, and they're also beautiful and deadly magical fighters like their eldest sister, Lina Inverse, and they and Lina trained Lincoln in using their magic.

Lina Inverse: And they're identified by the color of their hair: Anna has black hair with matching clothes, Beth has white hair with matching clothes, Chloe has yellow hair with matching clothes, Dana has red hair with matching clothes, Emily has blue hair with matching clothes, Fiona has green hair with matching clothes, Gail has indigo hair with matching clothes, Heidi has purple hair with matching clothes, Irene has pink hair with matching clothes, Jessica has red hair with yellow streaks and matching clothes, Kara has pink hair with blue streaks and matching clothes, and Mary has white hair with pink streaks and matching clothes.

Michelle Emperyous: Yep, and Lincoln took Lina Inverse and her sisters on a date to a lake where he ended up kissing Lina Inverse and her sisters on the lips while underwater. As a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Lina Inverse and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to steal family jewels that belonged to their parents, but thankfully lincoln, Lina Inverse, and her sisters made illusions of Dark Souls monsters appear before The Wet Bandits and scared The Wet

Bandits who ran away screaming like little girls.

Nico: Oh man, so you and your sisters trained Lincoln in using your magic?!

Lina Inverse: Yep, and they also hated Hellmaster Fibrizo and his minions as well. They swore that if they ever saw them again, they would kill him.

Lincoln: Unfortunately, I beat them to it last year and sent them to The Black Gates after absorbing them and assimilating their powers and abilities.

Me: You sure did.

Goliath: That was a nice speech.

Atomic Skull: And a lot of dead bodies.

Calamitous: Ajax and Angel Dust will be put into our ranks.

Skinner: We'll make sure they don't try anything.

Wilbur: This was a nice day!

Goof: Let's celebrate!

Dixie: But with what?

Deadpool: I'll get chimichangas!

We cheered.

Nico: Boy this was explosive!

Qin: And action packed!

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Deadpool: (To the viewers) WOOHOO! Never mess with Deadpool or else folks!

Me: Fuckin A!

We went to Lynn's Table and had chimichangas and we later went home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another fanfic done.

Boy this was brutal! Deadpool was awesome and Ryan Reynolds did a great job as him.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower

Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Copperhead, Usari, Universe 666 Salem, Hocus Pocus, Hyleg Ourobockle and Bruiser Unversed And even Tea, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah and Izzy and we're going to a Donut and Pastry Planet and we're going to battle a clone of Bakerix. Cassidy is going to transform against him. And we're going to also battle Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Ornismon, Kyburi, Usari and Copperhead. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Slash Man named Sena Slash and she will slice and dice.

For tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Babs Bunny.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Madrid, Spain and we got bad news from Rhubella Rat and Margot Mallard, the two former students of Perfecto Prep: it appears their former boyfriends and psychotically deranged losers, Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff have busted out of prison thanks to Universe 666 Sebastian, and they want revenge on Lincoln for what he did in sending them to prison two years ago when he went on vacation to Acme Acres' beach, but we're going to take them down again, and they're going to be added in as humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table. And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Anna Inverse, the Steeljaw Gene-Slammer, Beth Inverse, the Bludgeon Gene-Slammer, Chloe Inverse, the Reflector Gene-Slammer, Dana Inverse, the Demolisher Gene Slammer, Emily Inverse, the Thunderblast Gene-Slammer, Fiona Inverse, the Simacore Gene-Slammer, Gail Inverse, the Oil Slick Gene-Slammer, Heidi Inverse, the Scalpel Gene-Slammer, Irene Inverse, the Sixshot Gene-Slammer, Jessica Inverse, the Skyquake Gene-Slammer, Kara Inverse, the Hardtop Gene-Slammer, and Mary Inverse, the Astrotrain Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Inverse Sisters, these thirteen girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmates in English, and they're also beautiful and deadly magical fighters like their eldest sister, Lina Inverse, and they and Lina trained Lincoln in using their magic. Anna has black hair with matching clothes, Beth has white hair with matching clothes, Chloe has yellow hair with matching clothes, Dana has red hair with matching clothes, Emily has blue hair with matching clothes, Fiona has green hair with matching clothes, Gail has indigo hair with matching clothes, Heidi has purple hair with matching clothes, Irene has pink hair with matching clothes, Jessica has red hair with yellow streaks and matching clothes, Kara has pink hair with blue streaks and matching clothes, and Mary has white hair with pink streaks and matching clothes. Lincoln took Lina Inverse and her sisters on a date to a lake where he ended up kissing Lina Inverse and her sisters on the lips while underwater. As a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Lina Inverse and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to steal family jewels that belonged to their parents, but thankfully lincoln, Lina Inverse, and her sisters made illusions of Dark Souls monsters appear before The Wet Bandits and scared The Wet Bandits who ran away screaming like little girls.

Next up is Finding Nemo and this will be an awesome underwater adventure as we rescue Nemo and battle Dark Darla.

See you next time.

# The Fish Rescue

This chapter is based on Finding Nemo

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane,

Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Copperhead, Usari, Universe 666 Salem, Hocus Pocus, Hyleg Ourobockle and Bruiser Unversed And even Tea, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah and Izzy and we were heading to an awesome and cool food planet.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Venus Chan: It sure will be cool!

Lola: Always love going to awesome food planets.

Camie: Yeah this will be fun!

Girl Jordan: As long as we get to eat and kick some butt.

Varie: You got that right.

Tea: I'm always ready for some action and fun.

Eli: Me too Tea!

Nico: Tea, I want to thank you, Copperhead, and your teams for coming.

Tea: Not a problem Nico. This will be so fun and cool.

Lindsey: I'm really excited for this!

Qin: We all are Lindsey.

Nico: No offense Lindsey, but it's still weird seeing you not behave like Leni.

Lindsey: Oh none taken Nico. But it's okay that I like to be like her.

Leni: She and I totes have so much in common.

Me: I just can't believe that people bullied Lindsey because she was prettier, smarter and richer than they were.

Usari: I know. It'sss really wrong on ssso many levelsss.

Lincoln: No kidding there.

Lindsey: I'm glad you guys helped me out with all that.

Me: Aw it was nothing Lindsey.

Nico: Now you can act however you want

Lindsey: That is true. And I am glad I get to be however I like.

Leni: We are totes glad you think so Lindsey.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter you are so beautiful in your own way Lindsey.

Lindsey: Thanks guys.

Me: WHEW! Man yesterday was REALLY BRUTAL!

Nico: Boy no shit! We were killing scumbags left and right!

Eli: It was awesome! But man we left a bloodbath of scumbag bodies all over.

Lola: Yeah and burned part of the wharf to get to Ajax. But that was awesome.

Me: Wade sure knows how to kick butt and he has awesome friends.

Lincoln: We wasted a whole hour killing goons instead of going to him right away.

Me: Yeah but it was fun to eliminate some scumbags that Wade missed.

Lincoln: No argument there but that is awesome.

Laney: But man Firefist really blew that entire warehouse into a massive fiery mess.

Me: That was epic.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Varie: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: And the cool part was we found out that some of Deadpool's friends are fellow X-Men.

Me: They sure are. And they are happy now that Human's have stopped hating Mutants.

Eli: Thank god for that.

Nico: Should we be concerned about the crown of penises that Deadpool put on Ajax's picture?

Me: Mmm.

We thought on that.

All of us: Nah.

Nico: Okay then.

Maria: We're here anyway.

We saw that it was a purple planet with many colored lines on it.

Me: Looks like a flowery mountain planet from up here.

Nico: Yep. Lets head down.

We went down onto the planet and we landed and we saw that it was A PLANET MADE OF DONUTS, PASTRIES AND AWESOME BREAKFAST SNACKS

Me: WHOA! It's a Donut and Pastry Planet!

Lily: Mmm Donuts! (DROOLS)

Lola: Oh wow!

Nico: Look at all this!

Me: Oh wow!

I ate a Chocolate Donut.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Laney had a Bear Paw.

Laney: Mmm! I love bear paws!

Lana: (Eating a cookie donut) Mmm! Cookie Donuts.

Lola had Polish Pastries.

Lola: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Me: Lets get Homer here.

Maria: Already on it.

Maria called in Homer and then he came.

Homer: What's up guys. (GASP) Mmm Donuts! (Drools)

Me: Dig in Homer!

Honer: WOOHOO!

He got to eating a lot of donuts.

Me: Hey Nico look! Cookies and Cream filled Donuts. (Eating one) Mmm! So delicious.

Nico then WENT CRAZY FOR THOSE!

May: Deadpool and his counterparts stole the mascots moment.

Nico: GIMME THOSE COOKIES AND CREAM DONUTS!

He went and ate them all over.

Lana: I thought that was funny seeing them do that,

Nico ate several donuts.

May: He is eating Cookies and Cream donuts.

Me: Yep and you know how much he loves those.

We laughed!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Nico ate that whole bush of them clean.

Nico: (BURPS)

Maria: Save some for us, bro!

Me: There's more over here.

They saw more.

Maria had some donuts and they were good.

We had all kinds of great snacks and more.

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Mmm! So good.

Laney: This is one of the best planets ever.

Izzy Moonbow: Boy it sure is!

Lisa Loud: It's a really amazing and scrumptious planet if I do say so myself.

Varie: Yep.

May: There are even ones with M&Ms.

Laney: Those are awesome!

Qin: Yeah! Those will be the mascots favorites.

Me: Yep. Now it's time for our rescue.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a clone of Bakerix is here on this planet of donuts and pastries, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped, and Nico was already growling like a rabid dog.

Nico: What?! When I get my hands on the asshole bastard who made that bread freak clone, I'm gonna… !

Eli: I picked up on the dark energy from him, it was Universe 666 Sebastian, he was the one who'd made that clone to cause havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: Hadn't forgotten about his powers with Infernal Darkness. We're gonna need Sebastian for this.

Lincoln: Even more, Nico, since we got another Akumatized Villain clone running loose, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for that baker monster.

Lincoln: Alright. (Sensed for the Bakerix Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I've spotted that giant walking bread monster, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc.

Nico: That freak! Let's get him!

Lincoln: Yeah! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs

arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Bakerix clone.

Me: Lets go find that bread freak. Also it's fitting because we're on a Donut and Pastry planet.

Lori: Boy this is literally amazing. A planet made of donuts and pastries.

Luna: Boy this is awesome dudes.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: But how do we lure him out?

Me: No need. (Sniffs) Just follow the smell of freshly baked bread. He smells like that.

Nico: Oh right because he is a creature made of bread.

Me: Yep. Time for some action! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Oh yeah!

We were flying, and then, we saw the Bakerix clone causing havoc.

Lincoln: There he is. EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln transformed into Thunder Hare, and he unholstered his massive greatsword and lightning whip and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides. Then, he went after the Bakerix clone, and he slashed him with his massive greatsword and his angelic and demonic greatswords also slashed the Bakerix clone.

And Lincoln also whipped him with his lightning whip and the Bakerix clone also got electrocuted badly.

Me: Damn, Lincoln's tearing him apart. Hey, leave some for the rest of us.

Lincoln kicked the Bakerix clone away, and the rest of us landed as he changed back.

Nico: Even if you're just a clone, you're just as bad as the real one!

Me: YEAH!

Lincoln: I was also saving this for just an occasion.

Lincoln chanted an incantation and summoned an army of clay soldiers that looked like us, and then, the large golden halo with four large orbiting gold rings behind his head glowed and the four large gold orbiting rings fired a massive collection of Anatomia Complex smart scrolls and they entered into the clay soldiers, and they came to life and were given the weapons of the Homunculi.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: I found out I can also summon an army of clay soldiers and bring them to life using a source of power, I did a test run using the gold Halos of Paradiso's Angels and the Orbs of Inferno's Demons, and just now, I can also use the Anatomia Complex smart scrolls as well, and they not only bring the soldiers to life, but they also give them the weapons of Paradiso's Angels, Inferno's Demons, and the Homunculi.

Eli: Ugh, my brain hurts! How many more skills with magic does he have?

Cassidy: One too many, Eli. Now, then.

Me: Lets get this bread freak!

I jumped and slashed him all over.

Maria: I faced him before!

Nico: I remember that!

I slashed Bakerix all over!

Me: Suck Blue fireballs!

I swung my scythe and fired waves of blue fireballs and blasted him all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMMMMM!

Billy: 15 Points! (Laughs)

Maria fired water.

She drenched the bread freak.

Maria: Just like before.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: How about toasting this guy on Valmorg Heat!

I fired waves of white hot fire and toasted him all over with fire at 1,931˚ Fahrenheit!

He was burned bad!

Xenia: Nice!

Bakerix: I'd end this now. But the master wants to hurt you. Slowly.

Me: Tell your master this. He is to leave this plane, NEVER To Return.

Bakerix: He will not die that easily.

Nico: We'll see about that.

Suddenly, Cassidy's deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Cassidy's Kandrakar Eternal Water Quintessence Greatsword of Kandrakar Maelstrom Magical Justice from her back, and as she approached the Bakerix clone, she left pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cassidy: Even if you're just a clone of Bakerix, you're still just as bad as he is, but even worse, you were given life thanks to that monstrous demon, Universe 666 Sebastian, you reek of the Infernal Darkness that brought you to life, and you must be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Cassidy was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, water, ocean waves, life energy, magic, and quintessence surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a deep blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Bakerix clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Cassidy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cassidy grew from 7'4" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink and aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of her long russet red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon deep blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and she has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with the Water Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with deep blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Cassidy has on a long-sleeved pink blouse with aqua blue phoenix on it, pink skirt with life energy and ocean waves on it, pink pants, pink high heels, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix with water surrounding it and the symbol of Water above it. Suddenly, Cassidy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive russet red angel wings with deep blue tips on the large russet red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she now has eleven massive and long russet red wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings. Cassidy has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cassidy's massive Cassidy's Kandrakar Eternal Water Quintessence Greatsword of Kandrakar Maelstrom Magical Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Cassidy's Water Guardian Kandrakar Maelstrom Eternal Water Quintessence Greatsword of Kandrakar Maelstrom Water Guardian Magical Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the symbol of Water and the symbol of Kandrakar etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and a large white angel head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the four angel heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Cassidy, Previous Guardian of Water, Leader of Team Cassidy, Halinor, Kadma, Yan Lin, Nerissa, Predecessor of Irma Lair and Hayley Lair, Friend of Hay Lin, Taranee Cook, Will Vandom, and Cornelia Hale, Loving Sister of Takumi Inui and the Faiz Kamen Rider Team, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Destroyer of The Orphnoch King, Archenemy of Nosferata, Destroyer of Dark Nerissa and Phobos, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Quintessence, Life Energy, Magic,

Phoenixes, and Angels"

キャシディ、前水の守護者、チーム キャシディ、ハリナー、カドマ、ヤン リン、ネリッサ、イルマ レアとヘイリー レアの前身、ヘイ リンの友人、タラニー クック、ウィル ヴァンダム、コーネリアヘイル、乾巧の愛する妹、ファイズ仮面ライダーチーム、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、オルフェノク王の破壊者、ノスフェラータの大敵、ダークネリッサとフォボスの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして水、真髄、生命エネルギー、魔法、フェニックス、天使の達人

Cassidy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KANDRAKAR WATER QUINTESSENCE GUARDIAN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR WATER MAELSTROM QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR WATER MAELSTROM QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC KANDRAKAR WATER MAELSTROM QUINTESSENCE HEAVENLY PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Cassidy's Super Angel-Kandrakar Water Guardian-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw Cassidy, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Bakerix Clone saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Cassidy fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, quintessence, life energy, magic, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Bakerix Clone and he crashed into a wall, he got out, but now, he was really pissed off now.

Cassidy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Water Guardian Quintessence Heavenly Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Kandrakar Water Guardian Quintessence

Heavenly Phoenix Angel Love) Now, it's high-time we taught you a brutal lesson, you overgrown loaf of bread!

Me: Lincoln, I hope those soldiers of yours can also do the same things that we can.

Lincoln: You're about to find out for yourself.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Cassidy and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) What a coincidence that we're fighting a clone of Bakerix on a planet of donuts and pastries, well, if it means we get rid of another Akumatized Villain clone and make Universe 666 Sebastian even madder and more insane than ever, I'm more than happy to oblige.

Lincoln, Cassidy, and I went after the Bakerix clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at the Bakerix clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Cassidy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Bakerix clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Bakerix Clone: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Bakerix clone went at us mad with rage and insanity as we saw a black and dark purple aura form around him: we knew all along it was the Infernal Darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that had given him life. Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness which hit the Bakerix clone, and he lost the additional dark powers that lunatic gave him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United

Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now! Cut him down!

Lincoln ordered his clay soldiers to attack the Bakerix clone, and they displayed the same powers as all of us.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Lincoln kept track of how we fight and of what our elemental powers are.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) My cyborg eyes also recorded all the data on how our opponents fight, and I download the data into my newly improved Anatomia Complex smart scrolls to place into the clay soldiers.

Lincoln summoned an Anatomia Complex smart scroll terminal and he sent two of them into the air and summoned some Homunculi soldiers at the Bakerix clone, and the clay soldiers fired powerful blasts of energy and elements and they exploded as they hit the Bakerix clone and he was sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Cassidy, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Cassidy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long russet red wolf tails, and massive russet red angel wings are permanent.

Then, the clay soldiers and Homunculi disappeared forever.

Nico: That was nice while it lasted.

Lincoln: True, but you guys saw what I can also do with my creation powers, I can create soldiers of clay and other elements and bring them to life with the Anatomia Complex smart scrolls that give them weapons and download the data of our target into their brains.

Me: That really is something! I think my mind is seriously blown by this discovery.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: Hmm, we'll need to keep an eye on Universe 666 Sebastian from now on, we're already pissing him off big time, and he's already causing trouble for us.

Lincoln: Leave that one to me.

Lincoln made an extremely microsized camera and sent it into Universe 666 Sebastian's castle that stands over the former Perfecto Prep school, and now, he was going to be monitoring him from now on.

Nico: It's obvious who he was talking about

Sebastian Mendez: Yep. The Universe 666 version of me.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: That is crazy. But he better be ready for this.

Laney: Later on.

Nico: He's getting dangerous by the minute.

Me: Yep. But we're going to be ready for him.

Lola: We sure are.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: And it's going to be good.

May: He's not right in the head though.

Me: All the more sweeter it will be to show what kind of monster it will be.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see what we got. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Ornismon, Kyburi, Usari and Copperhead.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! This will be interesting.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) I'm looking forward to this one.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: (Icelandic Accent) Me too.

Kristjana Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn: (Icelandic Accent) I'm looking forward to this too.

Maria: Who's up for that?

Me: I think Brynja, Vicky Emily and Kristjana are.

Maria: Oh. Okay.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Copperhead are one person.

Me: Ooh this will be good.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers minus Copperhead!

Me: WHOA! This will be good.

Another Ornismon: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome too.

Lincoln: (GASP) Andrea Sauria!?

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings and had blue fox ears and a tail and had an Oblivion Keyblade in her hand and on her back was a staff.

Andrea Sauria: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Krystal: (British Accent) Andrea!

Andrea Sauria: Krystal!

They hugged.

Krystal: I thought I would never see you again.

Andrea Sauria: I know. I felt your thoughts on Earth and I'm so glad you're all right.

Krystal: Me too.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Andrea Sauria, Keyblade Knight of Sauria, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born on the planet, Cerinia, and she was raised on Sauria with Krystal, and she's an awesome pilot and member of the Cornerian Army, and she has intense water and nature powers and has blue angel wings. She is the Keyblade Knight of Sauria and a friend of Krystal. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of water and nature.

Nicole: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of Sauria. That was awesome going there and we had to help put it back together and kill General Scales.

Andrea Sauria: That's what I heard and you all destroyed Andross there too.

Me: We were REALLY shocked to see that he was there too.

Nico: No kidding.

Andrea Sauria: That is good you guys destroyed him forever.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Copperhead friendly or hostile?

Andrea Sauria: Friendly and she is a really amazing and interesting one.

Me: Wow.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Now for Another Copperhead.

Maria: Time for backup! (Turns Dial) ELECTRIC SPORTS 6!

She summoned Electropede, Millipede Pete, Centipede Orphnoch, Centipedenoid, Universe 666 Banno and Master Zik.

Electropede: Awesome! This will be cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

Electropede: Are these donuts?

Me: Yep and not just those. But this whole planet is a baked goods world.

Homer: It's true. It has more than donuts.

Laney: It sure does.

Nico: Yep. So many kinds and varieties.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Including Cookies and Cream!

Qin: Yep!

Me: Wait look!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER COPPERHEAD!

Copperhead: Hey who issss that handsssome good looking guy?

Me: Another you.

Another Copperhead: (In a girls voice) It's awesome though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes and aqua green clothes and angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Parasaurolophus Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a green sword in her hand.

Me: Piiata Parasaurolophus!

Piiata Parasaurolophus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Piiata is the Embodiment of the Parasaurolophus Dopant and she has the power to summon a herd of Parasaurolophus and she can whistle like one too.

Nico: Cool!

Copperhead: That is cool!

Me: Paleontologists found out that the crest on a Parasaurolophus' head was used as a communication device.

Laney: That is amazing!

Aylene C.: He's not kidding on that.

Nico: I never even knew about that. That is cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Decade gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out W gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Decade Sword and Zocks got a W sword.

Piiata Parasaurolophus: No he didn't because I used my Parasaurolophus powers to sing him to sleep and used that to escape. My singing is very hypnotic.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him sleeping on the floor and I went and put him in his bed.

Me: That is powerful singing. Boy if we ever break out into an argument you can use those hypnotic singing powers.

Piiata Parasaurolophus: Good idea.

Sougo: (gets out Decade Ridewatch) Kaa can hypnotize people too.

Armor Time! (Upbeat rock music) KamenRide! Wow! Decade! Decade! Deca~de! (Decade transformation noises)

Geiz: (gets out Accel Ridewatch) You should meet him sometime.

Armor Time! (Accel transformation noise) Accel! Accel! (Motorcycle revving)

Sougo got DecadeArmor and Geiz got AccelArmor.

Piiata Parasaurolophus: I am looking forward to that.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and did so.

Piiata Parasaurolophus: Awesome.

She whistled and fired a song blast and smashed Another Copperhead all over.

Nico: Time for the snake to strike! (ACTIVATES COPPERHEAD AND USARI'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired venom blasts and burned Another Copperhead.

May: Time for some magic! (ACTIVATES UNIVERSE 666 SALEM AND HOCUS POCUS' RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a magic blast and smashed the Another all over.

Maria: Take this one! (ACTIVATES HYLEG OUROBOCKLE AND BRUISER UNVERSED'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired an energy blast and smashed the another all over.

Lindsey: Take this one! (ACTIVATES USARI'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a venom blast and burned him.

Then Puff, Stink Bug, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Fireball Snake, Flame Stag and Shower Banki came.

Nico: Nice team Puff!

Puff: Thanks Nico.

But then…

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Numerous slashes were seen and the Another was down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it and then out came Slash Man!

Me: Whoa! Slash Man! Cool!

Slash Man: (In a girls voice) That felt good.

Nico: Sena Slash!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Sena Slash: Yep. That was so fun.

Nico: Just like Wolverine.

Sena Slash: Yep.

Me: I can tell what's coming next.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's gonna hurt.

Sena Slash: I can handle it.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then she doubled over in pain and threw up and fired energy blades and May dodged them.

May: WHOA!

She was back to normal and was a girl with red hair and green eyes and and she had red angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead that looked like slash marks.

Sena Slash: Oh man that hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new red clothes and she looked great.

Sena Slash: Wow that was awesome and cool.

May: I didn't get it this time!

Me: Nope.

Lindsey: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sena Slash: When me and Nico slashed numerous death row inmates into ribbons at an evil prison.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sena Slash: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Arcangela, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mebuki Haruno, and Hina Hyūga are heading to Madrid, Spain, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news from Rhubella Rat and Margot Mallard, the two former students of Perfecto Prep.

It appears their former boyfriends and the psychotically deranged losers and monsters, Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff have busted out of prison thanks to Universe 666 Sebastian, and they want revenge on Lincoln for what he did in sending them to prison two years ago when he went on vacation to Acme Acres' beach, but we're going to take them down again, and they're going to be added in as humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Madrid, Spain, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news from Rhubella Rat and Margot Mallard, the two former students of Perfecto Prep.

Me: What is it?

Lincoln: It appears their former boyfriends and the psychotically deranged losers and monsters, Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff have busted out of prison thanks to Universe 666 Sebastian, and they want revenge on me for what I did in sending them to prison two years ago when he went on vacation to Acme Acres' beach.

We gasped.

Nico: Those jerks!

Lincoln: They hated Buster and his friends for always defeating them, but it got worse when they all started threatening to kill us for what we did in destroying Xehanort. But, I'm through with those pieces of crap, we're going to take them down again, and they're going to be added in as humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Alexis: I just hope we can stop those cheating toons before they try anything else to try and get revenge on you.

Suddenly, we saw twelve beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in black, white, yellow, red, green, blue, indigo, purple, pink, red with yellow streaks, pink with blue streaks, and white with pink streaks, purple hairbands, purple eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive beautiful black, white, yellow, red, green, blue, indigo, purple, and pink angel wings, and they were dressed in purple sleeveless tank tops, dark purple skirts, dark purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, black long-sleeved coat, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Decepticon Strike Team, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Anna Inverse, the Steeljaw Gene-Slammer, Beth Inverse, the Bludgeon Gene-Slammer, Chloe Inverse, the Reflector Gene-Slammer, Dana Inverse, the Demolisher Gene-Slammer, Emily Inverse, the Thunderblast Gene-Slammer, Fiona Inverse, the Simacore Gene-Slammer, Gail Inverse, the Oil Slick Gene-Slammer, Heidi Inverse, the Scalpel Gene-Slammer, Irene Inverse, the Sixshot Gene-Slammer, Jessica Inverse, the Skyquake Gene-Slammer, Kara Inverse, the Hardtop Gene-Slammer, and Mary Inverse, the Astrotrain Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Inverse Sisters.

Anna Inverse: That's right, and we got the girls away from those stupid jerks.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, YOU WILL PAY FOR HUMILIATING US AND ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM WILL DIE FOR WHAT YOU ALL DID TO XEHANORT!

We then saw our targets, Roderick Rat, Drake Danforth, and the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff, and they had bloodshot eyes and they were seriously out for blood.

Sylvester: We've had it up to hear with you losers for the last time, now you've left us no choice!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You losers have caused enough havoc to last an eternity, now it's high-time we taught you all a lesson you'll never forget.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight

Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Alexis and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy

Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Roderick Rat, Drake Danforth, and the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that transformed into rainbow energy straitjackets and they tied Roderick Rat, Drake Danforth, and the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff up, and he fired gold energy blasts that hit them and gave them The Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse, and he beams them to their new posts and prisons at Lynn's Table. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Have fun being added onto our humiliation roster, you jerks. (To the Inverse Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Anna.

Anna Inverse: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you too, Lina.

Lina Inverse: You too, Anna.

Lincoln went up to The Inverse Sisters and he hugged them, and The Inverse Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you twelve since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Inverse: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Fiona Inverse: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Anna Inverse, the Steeljaw Gene-Slammer, Beth Inverse, the Bludgeon Gene-Slammer, Chloe Inverse, the Reflector Gene-Slammer, Dana Inverse, the Demolisher Gene-Slammer, Emily Inverse, the Thunderblast Gene-Slammer, Fiona Inverse, the Simacore Gene-Slammer, Gail Inverse, the Oil Slick Gene-Slammer, Heidi Inverse, the Scalpel Gene-Slammer, Irene Inverse, the Sixshot Gene-Slammer, Jessica Inverse, the Skyquake Gene-Slammer, Kara Inverse, the Hardtop Gene-Slammer, and Mary Inverse, the Astrotrain Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Inverse Sisters, these twelve girls are my Guardian Angels from France and classmates in English, and they're also beautiful and deadly magical fighters like their eldest sister, Lina Inverse, and they and Lina trained me in using their magic.

Lina Inverse: And they're easy to identify, Anna has black hair with matching clothes, Beth has white hair with matching clothes, Chloe has yellow hair with matching clothes, Dana has red hair with matching clothes, Emily has blue hair with matching clothes, Fiona has green hair with matching clothes, Gail has indigo hair with matching clothes, Heidi has purple hair with matching clothes, Irene has pink hair with matching clothes, Jessica has red hair with yellow streaks and matching clothes, Kara has pink hair with blue streaks and matching clothes, and Mary has white hair with pink streaks and matching clothes.

Selene Emperyous: Lincoln took Lina Inverse and her sisters on a date to a lake where he ended up kissing Lina Inverse and her sisters on the lips while underwater. As a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Lina Inverse and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to steal family jewels that belonged to their parents, but thankfully lincoln, Lina Inverse, and her sisters made illusions of Dark Souls monsters appear before The Wet Bandits and scared The Wet Bandits who ran away screaming like little girls.

Nico: Serves those two boobs right.

Eli: Yeesh, they have brains the size of marbles. No matter how many times they wind up getting beaten, they always come back for more.

Me: That's exactly what I was about to say. But, no matter how many times Lincoln and his Guardian Angels outsmarted those two marble-brained bone-headed morons, they just never learn to quit.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I prefer that they don't even try to quit, I like scaring the heck out of them.

Anna Inverse: Us too.

Nico: Same here. Hey, maybe on the next humiliation session, you girls and Lincoln can create illusions of some of the most scariest monsters in film and myth. I got a book in my room for you all to use.

Lincoln: That's perfect, and now that you and your sisters are here, Anna.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Inverse Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Anna Inverse: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Inverse Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Beth Inverse: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Inverse Sisters.

The Inverse Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Hasshaku-sama, Toilet no Hanako-san, Mary-san, Man-Faced Dog, and Kuchisake-onna from Toilet no Hanako-san vs Kukkyou Taimashi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hasshaku-sama, Toilet no Hanako-san, Mary-san, Man-Faced Dog, and Kuchisake-onna from Toilet no Hanako-san vs Kukkyou Taimashi.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Man-Faced Dog: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Man-Faced Dog and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry,

Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large

orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off

them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Man-Faced Dog: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Man-Faced Dog: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hasshaku-sama, Toilet no Hanako-san, Mary-san, Man-Faced Dog, and Kuchisake-onna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff who'd busted out of prison thanks to Universe 666 Sebastian, and wanted revenge on Lincoln for what he did in sending them to prison two years ago when he went on vacation to Acme Acres' beach after Xehanort's death.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing those jerks and Lincoln tying them up with some rainbow energy straitjackets and beaming them to Lynn's Table to be added to our humiliation roster but not before he gave them The Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Inverse Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town. Of course, when Buster and the others heard it, he was so enraged, he turned red and burst into flames and ashes and reappeared fully recovered.

Buster Bunny: OF ALL THE HORRIFIC AND UNFORGIVABLE ACTIONS THAT LUNATIC HAS DONE, THIS HAS GOT TO BE

THE WORST YET! HOW DARE HE FREE THOSE PERFECTO PREP JERKS!

Rhubella Rat: He's got some nerve doing so.

Lincoln: Since he's just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, there's basically no line he's willing to cross.

Babs Bunny: And he crossed too many lines back in the past.

Me and Nico: You said a mouthful.

---

After finally taking down Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff for good and condemning them to be humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Inverse Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Anna Inverse: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Beth Inverse: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Chloe Inverse: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dana Inverse: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Emily Inverse: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Inverse Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Lina Inverse, and The Inverse Sisters training super hard and it was during the summer: Lincoln was only in a pair of orange shorts and sandals and shirtless and he was sweating like crazy and Lina Inverse and The Inverse Sisters were in purple sleeveless crop tops, purple shorts, and sandals. They were doing swordfighting with massive greatswords Lincoln made and they were sweating heavily under the sun.

Past Anna Inverse: Whew, man, this is some intense training that we're going through.

Past Lincoln: I decided to go through intense training under extreme environments: such as blazing heat, extreme cold, windy conditions, and heavy rainfall.

Past Beth Inverse: You said it.

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, they heard a loud monstrous belch and caught the stench of B.O. and feet.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud belch from anywhere. Get out here, Lynn, I can smell the sweat coming off you and your sweaty pits!

Suddenly, they saw Lynn come out, and she was really out for blood again, then, she pounced and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched her and sent her flying into a tree. She got back out, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla, now she was really pissed.

Past Lincoln: So, you want to play rough, huh?! Okay, you asked for it, you stupid ape!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lynn roared again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Lynn's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and fired magic blasts at Lynn, and then, he reared his left fist back and gave her a nasty punch to the face that sent her flying back to The Loud House to face her doom as the video ended.

Me: Whoa, so that explains why we saw you literally drenched in sweat when you came back, you were doing intense training under blazing hot conditions.

Lincoln: Yep, and I also began training under extreme cold, windy conditions, and heavy rainfall.

Anna Inverse: And as a result of it, Lincoln has the ability to adapt under extreme conditions.

Nico: Whoa.

Beth Inverse: And we had fun training with Lincoln. But, of course, that belching farting stupid ape had to show up and ruin everything because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again! I wanted to punch her empty head hard, but Lincoln sent her flying with one punch, but when she got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Lina Inverse: And we almost got that close to fainting because of seeing Lincoln! It was also all our doing that Lincoln transformed extremely from the cute 11-year-old boy we knew since childhood to an extremely rugged, handsome, manly, sexy, and super imposing mountain of a muscular hunk.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Nicholette Torrington: Lina, need I remind you of saying those sorts of words about Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln put down the heavy weights and he turned Lina Inverse around, and then, he leaned down and kissed her full on in the lips with that kind of intensity, passion, and energy, she'd literally given in and she wrapped her arms around his thick neck and he wrapped his massive arms around her waist and as he brought her in closer, her chest pressed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs. When Lincoln slowly separated his lips from hers, Lina Inverse's face was all red from the very intense make-out and her eyes literally turned to hearts.

Lina Inverse: (In Heaven) That… was… so… hot!

Anna Inverse: We warned you, Lina, those sorts of compliments cause him to go ahead and engage in a full all-out make-out with any member of his harem who say those compliments.

Girl Jordan: You think that's hot, we always wind up getting covered in kisses from him every night, we consider that tattoos of his undying love for us.

Nico: And a clear warning that if any moron messes with his future wives, they are worse than dead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Bethany the Bicorn: Wow, so, this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Bethany, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur are in your harem.

Yamiga: When we introduced them to Lincoln, they fell in love at first sight, and they also engaged in a full all-out make-out session and when they were done, Lincoln was literally in a daze and he also had his hair ruffled up and his face and body covered in lipstick marks.

Me: Awesome.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Bethany the Bicorn, Caroline the Centaur, Uta the Unicorn, Helen the Hakutaku, and Mary the Minotaur, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost

his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 Adventure.

Nico: Freezy Flake Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh that one will be cold.

Nico: Yep.

Dana: Me and Becky will go with.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at FREEZY FLAKE GALAXY! And it was a winter wonderland!

Nico: Wow! This place is cold!

Becky: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going after Sorbetti right?

You have to face him on that snowman body shaped planet there.

Nico: Okay then.

Becky: This will be fun.

Dana: I'm in my element here.

Nico: (laughs) That's what Blizzard Man said yesterday!

?: Let us help too!

2 girls came! 1 had sky blue hair, blue eyes, sky blue clothes and angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Arderial of the Moonlands on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword. The second girl had red hair and red eyes and had red athletic clothes and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Guts Man on it and the same symbol on her shorts.

Arlinda Arderial: Arlinda Arderial, Embodiment of Arderial for the Moonlands.

Greta Guts: Greta Guts, Embodiment of Guts Man.

Lincoln and Linka: Greta Guts!? Wow!

Nico: Awesome to meet you girls.

Greta Guts: We'll tell you more about us later. And Lincoln and Linka it's great to hear your voices again.

Nico: Okay lets go.

they were off.

Nico: Are we getting close?

Arlinda Arderial: We're already there.

They arrived and saw SORBETTI!

He was a rolling Snowman head!

Nicole: Okay you guys have to bash him in the nose 3 times.

Nico: (gets out Copperhead and Scorpion's Ridewatches) I'll show him how Venomous I can be!

Nico activated them and fired waves of poison and blasted Sorbetti.

Arlinda Arderial: Taste lightning and boulders!

Arlinda and Greta fired waves of lightning and they blasted Sorbetti.

Sorbetti then got mad!

He was steaming mad!

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Dana and Becky fired waves of ice and leaves and blasted Sorbetti all over.

Then the head rolled and he exploded!

The star came out!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Arlinda Arderial: That was so awesome!

They high five!

Dana: How did you first meet Lincoln and Linka?

Greta Guts: Lincoln's guardian angels introduced me and they remarked that I had what it takes to be one after how I thrashed Lynn and stopped her from killing Lincoln.

Becky: That is amazing.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Greta Guts: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered and Lincoln and Linka hugged her.

* * *

We were watching TV and then we saw the mascots heading somewhere.

Dory: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: To get some payback!

Poliwag: Didn't you hear? Logan Velazquez Is back!

Nico gasped!

Nico: That jerk that humiliated you guys!? Not him again!

Me: Who is Logan Velazquez?

Nico: I'll explain along the way. Lets go.

We were following Nico and the Mascots.

Takumi: Cassidy, I'll never regret meeting you

Cassidy: Me neither Takumi. That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah it was.

Me: Who is Logan Velasquez?

Nico: One of the craziest pranksters ever. He humiliated the mascots really badly. He got them covered in glue and feathers and made them the laughingstock of the city. I vowed to make sure this guy gets what's coming to him.

Me: Geez!

Luan: This guy is REALLY making me look bad!

Eddy: Yeah this guy is an amateur! I'm the king of pranks!

Nemo: Is he really that bad?

Poromon: THE ABSOLUTE FUCKING WORST! He humiliated me and Poliwag and we're NEVER going to live that down.

Nico: Yeah!

Lily: Luckily I have an idea that will get him REALLY HUMILIATED!

Nico: This will be good.

We went over to Lynn's Table and saw him. He was a man with black hair and blue eyes and had a red shirt and pants. On his shirt it said guns don't kill people, Pranks and me do.

Nico: Look at that clod.

Lily explained to Nico her plan. It was to distract him while the mascots and her set up a prank.

Nico got to work and the mascots and Lily built it.

Takumi: I'll never forget how you helped kill Masato Kusaka.

Cassidy: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah we sure showed that motherfucker what for.

Laney: Especially for how he treats women like dirt and kills innocent people!

Lana: Yeah!

Poromon: This is for pranking us!

They cut the rope.

Logan Velasquez: Whooaahh! [the rope sends him into some bags of flour. Nico and the mascots are laughing through all of this and rolls on the floor. Then Logan Velasquez is taken around a bar] Whoa! Blblblblblblbl… [screams as he is sent slamming face-first into the wall]

KRASMASH!

Me: OOH! That is gonne leave a mark.

Customers: Oh, no!

[Nico and the Mascots eyes pop out as they laughed hysterically. Logan Velasquez screams and flies into Bubble Bass' rear]

KRASMASH

SpongeBob: Whoooaa! [Cut to Nico and the mascots cheerleading, laughing, and jumping into the air. Then Logan Velasquez smashes into the ceiling]

KRASMASH!

Me: OH MAN! That had to hurt!

Nico: [runs and holds out his arms to catch Louis Velasquez] We'll catch you, Logan! [he giggles to himself. Logan Velasquez screams as he plummets toward Nico and the mascots, who quickly sets out a garbage can in front of him, and Louis Velasquez falls into the goop in the can]

KRASPLAT!

Nico: Oops. [dumps Logan Velasquez, who is now the shape of the can, out of the garbage can] That's for pranking the mascots you little sausage!

Poromon: Yeah! Take that!

Bludgeon: Remember the mascots?!

Logan Velasquez: Oh yeah the little (CLUCKS) CHICKENS!

Poromon: We are NOT CHICKENS! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him!

Qin: Ouch!

Poliwag: You made fools out of us!

Nico then grabbed Logan.

Nico: You listen to me buster. No one pranks the mascots! If you ever do so again I will FUCKING EAT YOUR LIMBS! DO YOU UNDERSTAND ME YOU ASSHOLE!?

Takumi: Let's not forget how you helped destroy the Orphnoch King

Cassidy: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

G1 Ironhide: Better listen to the man, punk!

Me: Or else!

Logan Velasquez: Okay okay I'm sorry! I'll never do this again!

Nico: Good!

Me: Yeah you better remember this or it's curtains for you. We'll use you as humiliation fodder with them!

I pointed to the jerks!

Takumi: Weren't my missions where you and J.D. became an item?

Cassidy: That's right.

Me: We became a couple during those missions.

Takumi: I thought so. That was so awesome.

Me: Yes it was.

Cassidy: Yeah. I owe J.D. big for what he did for me back in 2019 and that was amazing.

Eddy: What about me?

Me: You weren't pranked by Logan Eddy.

Eddy: Oh right.

Luan: But if ANYONE pranks Eddy I will make sure they suffer my dangerous pranks till I kill them!

Me: Oh boy.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Darla, and the bad news: Nemo was kidnapped and he's about to be given as a pet fish to Darla who's going to kill him by shaking the bag he's in. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Darla, and the bad news: Nemo friends were all kidnapped and they are about to be given as a pet fish to Darla who's going to kill them by shaking the bag he's in.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no.

Nico: We got to rescue Nemo's friends, and what about Darla?

Lincoln: We'll separate Dark Darla from Darla herself, and we'll deal with her.

Eli: Good idea, at least Darla's not as bad as Elmyra is.

The toons screamed and did wild takes and hid behind us. Plucky was about to whack them on the head with a mallet, but Lincoln grabbed it with one of his eleven massive and white tails and he whacked Plucky on the head.

BANG!

Plucky had a huge lump on his head and birds tweeting and circling around his head.

Lincoln: Never ever bring up the name "Elmyra Duff", Eli. That name is nothing more than a curse to the toons.

Me: Yeah, it's really bad.

Laney: No kidding!

Xenia: Yeah she is the devil of the Animal Kingdom.

21m agoHulk: Hulk can smash Darla.

20m agoHulk: Hulk can smash Darla.

Nico: Hulk no!

Me: She's just a little girl. First we're going to watch the movie and then we're going to head out.

Nemo: Good idea.

Dory: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Grodd: Can me, Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Six Gum Gang go with you guys?

Goof: And we saw the pranks!

Lily: (LAUGHS) That was awesome and funny.

Nico: Yep and yes you all can come with us.

Me: We're going to the world of Finding Nemo.

Nico: Long overdue.

Laney: Yep.

Mole Man: Love that movie!

Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Freeze Man next.

Me: Cool and cold.

Lola: I'll get the popcorn.

Lola went and did so and we then got the movie started.

---

Clownfish Marlin lives in an anemone in the Great Barrier Reef with his partner, Coral. The couple are awaiting for their many eggs to hatch. A hungry barracuda sees Coral and Marlin, with the rest of their neighbourhood hiding. Coral fears she will lose her babies and rushes down to protect them, encouraging the barracuda to eat Coral and most of their eggs, knocking Marlin out when he tries to protect Coral. One egg remains uneaten, with it being slightly cracked. Marlin vows to keep his only surviving child safe. Marlin becomes overprotective of his son, Nemo. While Marlin talks to Nemo's teacher on the latter's first day of school, Nemo approaches a speedboat, where a pair of scuba divers capture him. Marlin pursues the boat in vain and meets Dory, a blue tang with acute short-term memory loss, who offers her help. The two encounter Bruce, Anchor, and Chum, three sharks who have sworn to abstain from eating fish. Marlin finds a diver's mask that fell from the boat, accidentally hitting Dory and giving her a nosebleed. The scent of her blood sends Bruce into a feeding frenzy, but the sharks flee after accidentally setting off old naval mines, which knock Marlin and Dory unconscious.

Nemo is placed in a Fish Tank in the office of dentist Philip Sherman in Sydney. He meets the "Tank Gang" led by Gill, a Moorish idol.

The Tank Gang tell Nemo that he is to be given to Sherman's niece Darla, who killed her previous fish. Gill decides to help Nemo and devises an escape plan: Nemo can fit inside the aquarium's filter tube and must block it with a pebble, obliging Sherman to put the fish into plastic bags while he cleans the tank, and allow them to roll out the window and into the harbor. Nemo attempts to place the pebble, but fails and is almost killed.

Marlin and Dory awaken, but the mask falls into a deep trench. Descending after the mask, they are soon pursued by an anglerfish. Dory memorizes the address on the goggles and they escape. The two disregard directions from a school of moonfish, taking what Marlin believes is a safer route. After being stung by a forest of jellyfish, they are knocked unconscious and awaken in the East Australian Current with a group of sea turtles, including Crush and his son, Squirt. The story of Marlin's quest is relayed across the ocean to Sydney, where a pelican named Nigel tells the Tank Gang. Nemo then succeeds in blocking the filter and soon the aquarium is covered in green algae.

Marlin and Dory exit the East Australian Current and are consumed by a blue whale which expels them through its blowhole in Sydney Harbour. Nigel helps them escape a flock of seagulls and takes them to the dentist's office, where Sherman has foiled the Tank Gang with a new high-tech filter. When Darla arrives, Nemo plays dead and Nigel terrifies Darla, throwing the office into chaos. Sherman throws out Nigel along with Marlin and Dory, with the former believing that Nemo is dead. Gill helps Nemo escape through a drain leading to the ocean.

Marlin bids farewell to Nigel and Dory and begins his journey home. Nemo meets Dory but she does not remember him until her memory returns when she reads the word "Sydney" on a drainpipe. Dory reunites Nemo with Marlin, but a fishing trawler captures her in a net along with a school of groupers. With his father's blessing, Nemo enters the net, and he and Marlin instruct all of the fish to swim down. Their combined force breaks the net. Returning home to the reef, Marlin is more confident, while Dory has remained friends with Bruce, Anchor, and Chum. Marlin and Dory watch Nemo off as he goes to school. Meanwhile, after the dentist's filter breaks, the Tank

Gang escapes into Sydney Harbour after being placed in bags. Still stuck in the bags, they ponder what to do next.

---

When the movie was done we were cheering wildly and it was awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nemo: Good memories.

Dory: That was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: So awesome.

secs agoMe: Lets see here.

I pulled up the info on Darla.

---

Darla is the 8-year-old niece of Philip Sherman, a dentist. Although she is not truly evil, and thus not a villain, she is rather rambunctious, immature and often becomes overexcited when she receives pet fish, which ironically has frequently resulted in her accidentally killing them in her excitement. Gill and the other fish in Sherman's fish tank describe Darla as a fish killer and that Nemo is supposed to be her new pet fish. The last fish she received in the previous year, Chuckles, was killed by her because she wouldn't stop shaking the bag Chuckles was in. In the scene where Darla is about to take Nemo from her uncle, Nemo plays dead, but Darla thinks he is just sleeping and starts shaking the bag in overreaction. Gill then fires himself out of the tank and lands in her hair, causing her to let go of Nemo bursting his bag. After Gill catapults Nemo into the air with a tooth mirror, Darla tries to grab him, but she misses and he lands in the dental sink and is sucked into the spiraling water going down the drain leading to the ocean. After Dr. Sherman returns Gill to the fish tank, Darla grabs the sink, looking down in it, yelling "Fishy!", wanting Nemo to come back, but she accidentally breaks it, causing it to harshly squirt water in her face.

Darla was seen in the magazine that Molly Davis read after organizing her donations for Sunnyside Daycare.

Although her uncle does not make a physical appearance in this film, a photo in his consulting office makes a cameo appearance in the Marine Life Institute when Dory meets Hank in the quarantine office. This may imply she has relatives working at the institute.

Darla appears in some Finding Nemo related attractions (although she doesn't do meet and greets) such as the Finding Nemo - The Musical show at Disney's Animal Kingdom playing the same part she did in the film, and in the Finding Nemo Submarine Voyage attraction in the lagoon diving with her uncle. In Tokyo DisneySea's Nemo & Friends SeaRider, Darla appears in a sequence taking place at the Marine Life Institute's touch tank where she grabs the SeaRider submarine, but drops it when Hank grabs it from her grasp.

---

When it was done we were shocked.

Me: She's just a little girl. No way in hell am I beating up a little girl.

Nico: Which is why we're separating her from her dark side.

Camie: Good idea.

Maria: There HAVE been times we've had to fight little kids.

Me: Only when they deserve it but that's on rare circles and circumstances. This time is different. This is a girl that has no powers and is kind and sweet. But she doesn't know any better.

Nico: I know J.D. But that's why we're going to talk to her and have her become a better person.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his

Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Universe 666 Cui, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble. I

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Universe 666 Cui, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Babs Bunny: And it makes sense for him to send Universe 666 Cui after us. Let me handle him, I'm not letting him get out of this.

Eli: Wait a second, won't Sebastian go into Demon Angel Mode again?!

Sebastian Mendez: This time, I won't. I don't want anymore blows to the head.

Lincoln: We'll hold you to it.

Nico: Yep. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to rescue Nemo and separate Darla from Dark Darla.

Lincoln: We'll make Dark Darla realize what happens when she dares to hurt any sea creatures like that, and once we get done with her, you better be ready for Hell, Universe 666 Cui.

Babs Bunny: He may not be as bad as the one we know and despise, but we still need to take him down and free him from that lunatic's control. (Spin-Changes into a Biker Bunny) (Tough Girl Voice) I'm gonna introduce my knuckles to his ugly face, and make him look even uglier.

Plucky Duck threw a pie at her face.

Babs Bunny: Killjoy.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Marlin and Dory rescue Nemo's friends and separate Darla from Dark Darla and deal with her, and once we get done with her, Babs Bunny is going to take down Universe 666 Cui and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

We went to the simulator and we were off to the world of Finding Nemo.

---

GREAT BARRIER REEF, AUSTRALIA

---

We were underwater and we were at the Great Barrier Reef in Australia,

Snake: Here we are, dudes!

Dixie: Isn't it amazing?

Me: The Great Barrier Reef. So awesome.

Nemo: It feels great to be home!

Dory: It sure is. I missed this place.

Qin: it sure is pretty.

Nico: Wow look at all the beautiful fish.

Lincoln: So many pretty kinds.

Fluttershy: I think it's all so amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is and look guys we're mermaids too.

Twilight and friends were mermaids and it was awesome.

Leni: I think there are Clown Fish here.

Me: Yes there are Leni.

Nico: How many species of fish are there here?

Me: The Great Barrier Reef is home to over 1,500 species of fish.

Destiny the Whale Shark: That is cool! And it feels great to be home.

Bailey the Beluga: It sure does.

Sheep Man: Nemo's a clown fish too.

Nemo: He's right.

Me: Yep.

We went to find Marlin.

We saw Nemo's home.

Nemo: My house. Wow.

Marlin: (GASP) Nemo!

He went and hugged his son.

Marlin: My Nemo are you okay?

Nemo: I sure am dad.

Dory: Thank goodness you weren't kidnapped. Uh who are you again?

Marlin: Marlin.

Camie: Dory sure can't remember much for long.

Me: You know how Dory is. She suffers from short-term memory loss.

Goliath: Hey, Dory! Remember your Team Leader?

Dory: Yes I remember Nico.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Dory is awesome. She is a Blue Tang. Those are my favorite kinds of fish.

Gina Green: At least she's not a piranha.

Dory: No I am not a piranha thank goodness.

Me: I love all fish and they are pretty.

Camie: They sure are.

Marlin: I'm glad you guys all made it.

Me: Let me guess, Gill, Bloat, Peach, Bubbles, Gurgle, Deb & Flo and Jacques were kidnapped or Fishnapped in this case.

Marlin: That's right!

Nemo: They are heading to that aquarium where I was at.

Marlin: Oh man.

Flamefeather: We're gonna need backup from here.

Me: Good idea.

I called in our friends from Bikini Bottom, the heroes of Shark Tale and fish all over.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: And this backup too. (TURNS DIAL) WHITE LIGHTNING 6!

She summoned White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond and Buzzord.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Marina Del Ray: Awesome to be back in the water.

Calamitous: I think Flamefeather was referring to the backup that Nemo and the others know.

Nemo: But we'll need all the help from them too.

Marina Del Ray: Good.

Maria: I was going to call them anyway.

Nemo whistled and then a bunch of sea turtles and Bruce and his gang came!

Bruce: (Grins) Hello!

Crush: What's up dudes!

Stalker: Bruce! We were just thinking about you and your buddies!

Bruce: We actually knew you were going to call us one day.

Anchor: Yeah we heard your call and figured you might need help.

Destiny the Whale Shark: This is gonna be awesome helping to rescue Nemo's friends.

Dory: Yeah.

Wilbur: Now this is what we're talking about!

Runt: Nemo, how were you captured the first time?

Nemo: I attracted the Diver's attention after I touched the boat.

Lunk: That doesn't help.

Me: He scooped him into a plastic bag and brought him to a dentist.

Eli: Luckily I know where it is.

Me: Me too.

Chompy growled in curiosity.

Me: Yep.

Eli: This way.

We went to the surface and we looked and saw the dentist on the Sydney Wharf.

Me: There it is right there.

Dory: That's it.

Nemo: Wow.

Skinner: First, we need to get the Tank Gang out.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Leave that to me. I'll use the Force to bring them to us.

Me: Okay.

Terrorsaur: First, we need to make sure no one's watching.

Me: Good idea. Hmm. (Gets an idea) Luxord can you stop time long enough for us to get the tank gang out?

Luxord: Now that i can do.

Nico: Good thinking there.

Atomic Skull: Why can't we make some noise instead?

Me: Because that would be too easy.

Qin: Yep. Lets get those fish.

We put our plan into action.

Luxord stopped time and we got onto land and went into the dentist and got to the fish tank.

Me: Here they are.

Pirate Man: We be getting you out, mateys!

Gill: Thank you guys.

Maria put them into a ball of water and we got them outside.

Me: Wait.

I saw a guy that I didn't like and then slapped, punched and farted on him.

SLAP SLAP POW POW LOUD FART!

I came back.

Me: Didn"t like that guy. Don't ask why.

Xenia: Oh.

We went and got them back to the ocean.

Bubbles: Yeah that was awesome!

Bloat: it sure was.

LaGrange: You guys okay?

Gill: Thanks to you guys.

Bloat: Yeah we sure are glad you came.

Time resumed and then the guy I hit felt really nasty pain and smelled something REALLY horrible and he spat out some teeth and threw up.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Luxord: Yeah.

Nemo: Thank goodness you guys are okay.

Gill: That was clever and you saved us from Darcy.

Chompy Mage: Her name is Darla.

Gill: Sorry.

Me: No worries. We got to set some things straight with her.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: She's coming. I sense her.

Nico: Now guys when we meet her NO VIOLENT confrontations! She is just a little girl! I mean it and don't cross your fingers behind your back!

Mole Man: Oh, alright.

Nico: Good. And I mean it!

Mole Man: Okay okay.

Eli: Here she comes.

We saw her.

Me: Lets act natural.

We went over to a bench.

Me: Excuse me? Are you Darla?

Darla: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!? Wow what an honor to meet you guys.

Me: Same here. Do you mind if we talk to you for a few minutes?

Darla: Sure. I'm not in trouble am I?

Me: No no we just want to talk to you.

Darla: Okay.

She went over to us.

Me: Darla we have been having a little concerns about how you have been treating fish.

Darla: Oh you mean how I shake fish like that?

Me: That's right.

Qin: I know how much you love pet fish but they will love you too if you are nice and feed and care for them instead of shaking their bag.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: All fish are pretty. Yes but can you please be nice to them for us?

Centaur Man: Also, we need to our entrance. Sorry but it's a daily thing.

Darla: I know.

But then she clutched her head.

Me: Uh oh. Here it comes.

A blob of darkness came out of her and separated from her and it landed 300 yards away from the dentist!

Me: There she is!

Varie: She'll be okay.

Nico: Lets do it!

We went over to Dark Darla!

Dark Darla: All those fish will be mine!

Then the spirits of fish came and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Dark Darla!

She looked like a black hair version of Darla and had PIERCING RED EYES!

Laney: Whoa! Nasty!

Silver Samurai: Now we may dispose of you!

Dark Darla: COME AND GET ME!

Me: Gladly!

I fired waves of water and splashed her all over!

Nico fired energy lasers and blasted her all over.

Laney fired waves of leaves and slashed her all over.

Camie fired an energy blast and blasted her.

Horsea hopped over to her

Horsea: Taste Octopus ink!

She squirted ink and blasted it into her eyes.

Lola: YEAH!

Manaphy slapped her all over.

Varie: YEAH!

May: Go Manaphy!

Laney: Yeah!

Poromon drank several bottles of beer.

He threw the bottles and smashed them on Dark Darla's head.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Qin: Yeah!

Poliwag ran up to her.

He slapped her all over with his tail.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Xenia: Take that!

Then Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Beast Man, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, Riddler, and Eris came.

Nico: Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Beast Man, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, Riddler, and Eris.

Captain Cold: (to Cassidy) Today's a good day for you, isn't it?

Cassidy: It sure is.

Man Ray: You transformed on Nico's rescue.

Major Disaster: And earlier, you and Takumi had bonding time together.

Nico: She sure had fun.

Me: Yep.

Cluemaster: (to Nico) Speaking of your rescue, we heard you fought a Bakerix clone.

Nico: Yep.

Common Cold: Where did you fight him on?

Me: We fought him on a Donut and Pastery planet.

Xenia: That was cool.

?: I agree there!

A figure came out and it was VULTURUS MAXIMUS from episodes 20 and 21 of Operation Overdrive!

---

This white vulture/dragon-like monster was summoned by Thrax. Supposedly, according to Thrax, he is invincible, or was thought to be. He is grown and sent to attack the past and future Rangers in both the DriveMax Ultrazord and the Flash Point Megazord, it had the upper hand thanks to its shear power, only to be destroyed/sliced by Mack using the sword Excelsior.

Later he was somehow found weakened but in one piece by the villains. Flurious managed to restore his strength and upgraded him with a Gyro to give him a more powerful form. The revived Vulturus fought in Thrax's final battle against the eleven Rangers where he was destroyed once and for all by the Mercury Ranger's Drive Detector.

---

Mack: Vulturus Maximus!

Vulturus Maximus: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to attack the past and future rangers in the Megazords and destroy them.

Vulturus Maximus: Yep that's right.

Me: Awesome.

William: (to Vulturus Maximus) Your other self was easy to defeat.

Vulturus Maximus: I think I'm more of a challenge!

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU ALL WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Qin, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Missy Rodgers, Erica Haddock, Ellie Singh, Maria, May, Fasha, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Shade, Black Manta, Grundy, Grodd, Copperhead, M.O.E. Sinestro, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto - Nico's rescue was on a Donut and Pastry planet and we battled a Bakerix Clone and Cassidy Transformed

---

Captain Cold was first.

Captain Cold: (to Qin) Nico's rescue was on a Donut and Pastry planet where he battled a Bakerix Clone. Cassidy Transformed too

Qin: It was incredible! You should have seen all the baked goods there were. Donuts, bear paws, eclairs, so many kinds and those were all really awesome and tasty.

Vixen: Boy they sure were! Homer and Lily loved it too.

Pinkie Pie: So did Nico and me! We loved all sorts of baked goods.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really delicious.

Featherweight: It sure was and everyone thought it was awesome. Even Nico loved the Cookies and Cream donuts.

Sprocket: (LAUGHS) He sure did! That was awesome.

Captain Cold: (LAUGHS) Nico loves his donuts. Lets do it!

Qin: KOMORA LETS BITE!

She turned into a Komodo Dragon themed hero!

Qin: I am Lady Komodo! (ECHOING) INFERNO FIRESTORM BLAST!

She fired a massive blast of fire and the group fired waves of fire, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Tahu, Lewa, Pohatu, Onua, Kopaka, Takanuva, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Dirty Bubble, Atomic Flounder, Jumbo Shrimp, Sinister Slug, Prawn, The Moth, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Us battling Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Ornismon, Kyburi, Usari and Copperhead who were the Keyblade Knight of Sauria and the Embodiment of the Parasaurolophus Dopant

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray: (to Gali) Nico, Tea's team, Copperhead's team, and the others did good battling Another The Yoshi's Island Guys, Ornismon, Kyburi, Usari and Copperhead. They were the Keyblade Knight of Sauria and the Embodiment of the Parasaurolophus Dopant

Gali: They sure were and it was really amazing.

Sailor Saturn: We were amazed that Krystal was reunited with the Keyblade Knight of Sauria and she knew her back then.

Man Ray: That is cool! Destiny you and everyone must be glad to be back home.

Destiny the Whale Shark: Oh we sure are and it's so fun and awesome to be back.

Nemo: Boy I missed this place.

Dory: We all did.

Rarity: The whole place is absolutely amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: And the cool part is that Rarity and friends and me and my friends are mermaids.

Gill Grunt: It's really amazing!

Man Ray: It sure is! Wow! Lets do it!

Gali: MERMAIA LETS SWIM!

She turned into a mermaid themed hero!

Gali: I am MERGALI! (ECHOING) MERMAID WATER MEGABLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and water and the group fired waves of water, ice, jewels and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Dino Charge Rangers, Dino Thunder Rangers, Dino Fury Rangers, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Time Force Rangers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Evil Galaxy Man, Evil Astro Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Wave Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Wind Man, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Lincoln's rescue in Madrid, Spain

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster: (to Tyler) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Madrid, Spain. How was it?

Tyler Navarro: It was really fun! We battled Roderick Rat and Drake Danforth, along with the rest of Perfecto Prep's students and staff who have busted out of prison thanks to Universe 666 Sebastian.

Major Disaster: Man that guy is causing tons of problems for us!

Kagero: You're not kidding there!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he needs to be taught a massive lesson!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there! He is dangerous!

Sunburn: I agree too.

Major Disaster: I agree too! Lets do it!

Tyler Navarro: TYRRANUS LETS ROAR!

He turned into a Tyrannosaurus themed hero.

Tyler Navarro: I am FURIOUS TYRANNO! It's going to get wild! (ECHOING) TYRANNOSAURUS STOMP BURST!

He stomped the group and fired a powerful shockwave and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Katara, Zuko, Toph, Suki, Azula, Ty Lee, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Spymaster, Trapster, Trickster, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Star Man, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem - Freeze Flake Galaxy

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster: (To Aang) Next was Freeze Flake Galaxy. Nico fought Sorbetti there, right?

Aang: That's right and it was really fun. Also we met one of the embodiments of the Moonlands.

Cluemaster: The Embodiments of the Moonlands!? Whoa this is gonna be awesome.

Ms. Cheerilee: It sure will be amazing.

Rainbow Dash: We're going to be really excited for this one.

Scootaloo: We sure are. We already met the Embodiment of Arderial and that was cool.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Cluemaster: That is gonna be interesting. Too bad there are only a few of them. Lets do it!

Aang: AVATARA LETS KEEP THE BALANCE!

He turned into an Avatar themed hero.

Aang: I am Master Element! (ECHOING) AVATAR SPIRIT FORCE BLAST!

Aang fired waves of elements and the group fored waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Starfire, Raven, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Tara, Kole, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life

# Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Count Spankulot, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Knightbrace, Gramma Stuffum, Dodgeball Wizard, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - The Mascots getting payback on a man that humiliated them

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold: (to Robin) Poromon and Poliwag got payback on a man that humiliated them. What was his name?

Robin: His name was Logan Velasquez and he was a jokester that Nico and the Mascots met long ago. Logan did a terrible prank on them and Nico and the Mascots swore to get payback on him.

Dark Magician Girl: What he did makes him a cruel jokester!

Fluttershy: Yeah that was crazy.

Tornado Bolt: What happened to the mascots was horrible!

Common Cold: (SNEEZES) What did they do?

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Gesundheit. He humiliated the mascots really badly. He got them covered in glue and feathers and made them the laughingstock of the city. Nico vowed to make sure this guy gets what's coming to him.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was crazy.

Common Cold: Yikes! Man this guy really poked a nasty bear! Lets do it!

Robin: ROBIRA LETS FLY!

He turned Into a bird themed hero.

Robin: I am MASTER ROBINBIRD! (ECHOING) ROBIN FLIGHT OF THE BIRD!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Sydney, Sheila, Rice, Georgina, Maxxine, Rice, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth SKylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Trap Jaw, Whiplash, Count Marzo, Evil-Lyn, Stinkor, Tri-Klops, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Nico smashed that guy's face in

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man: (to Nanette) Nico smashed that guy's face in. And Takumi and Cassidy had bonding time as well.

Nanette: They sure did and it was awesome. And Nico really smashed Logan's face in.

Ryo: I thought that was a funny prank though.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) It sure was funny.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that sure was cool!

Flashwing: And really funny too!

Beast Man: That is cool! He had it coming to him! Lets do it!

Nanette: BEASTRA LETS PROWL!

She turned into a Wildgirl themed hero!

Nanette: I am LADY PROWL! (ECHOING) JUNGLE FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Thor, Iron Man, Spiderman, Quicksilver, Scarlet Witch, Dr. Strange, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, 1987 Shredder, 1987 Stockman, Touch & Go, Evil Metal Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Magnet Man, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - The world of Finding Nemo is amazing

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Leo: (to Hulk) The world of Finding Nemo is amazing.

Dark Don: There are so many fascinating sea creatures here.

Hulk: Hulk think all fish are great.

Eda: All these fish are pretty.

Starlight Glimmer: Nemo and Dory all have amazing friends and more.

Cozy Glow: Boy they sure do and it's awesome.

Hex: All the fish here are beautiful.

Dark Raph: Yeah that is for sure.

Dark Mikey: I agree too.

Dark Leo: Same here. Lets do it!

Hulk: GAMMARA LETS SMASH!

He turned into a Gamma Ray hero!

Hulk: HULK IS LORD GAMMA! (ECHOING) HULK SMASH!

He fired a wave of energy and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Scarlet, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Lightning, Courtney, Gwen, Izzy, Lindsey, Bridgette, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Yost Shocker, Yost Rhino, Hydro Man, Lizard, Mysterio, Molten Man, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - So many beautiful fish and creatures

---

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus: (to Scarlet) There are so many beautiful fish and creatures. Including an Octopus like my namesake.

Scarlet: That is true and there are so many amazing fish in so many beautiful colors.

Sailor Valmorg: There sure are awesome fish here.

Twilight Sparkle: All the fish are pretty.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there.

Spyro: Love the fish.

Doctor Octopus: You got that right. Lets do it!

Scarlet: TECHGENE LETS SMARTEN UP!

She turned into a technogenius themed hero!

Scarlet: I am Star Genius! (ECHOING) STARS OF BRAINPOWER!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Bloom, Stella, Flora, Roxy, Musa, Layla, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark

Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Bane, Penguin, Evil Clayface, Firefly, Two Face, Superfriends Scarecrow, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - Nemo and his friends are awesome and funny and Dark Darla is going to pay for abusing fish

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) Nemo and his friends are awesome and funny. Riddle me this: You'll make sure Dark Darla is going to pay for abusing fish, right?

Tecna: (British Accent) Yes we will. All fish are part of life and they deserve love and kindness.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye all fish are good.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: We have all kinds of pet fish and love them all as much as all our friends.

Gari: I agree there myself.

Blackout: Same here.

Riddler: I agree too. Lets do it!

Tecna: ZENITH LETS GEAR UP!

She turned into a Techno Fairy hero!

Tecna: I am LADY ZENITH! (ECHOING) GEARS OF JUSTICE!

She fired a wave of energy and elements and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Loki, Loni, Luke, Boy Lynn, Lars, Larry, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Nergal, Nasalmancer, Jack O Lantern, Undertoad, Invisible Duck, Nergal Jr., Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Darla's dark side is going down.

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) Darla's dark side is going down. But can you explain why you can't teach the real one a lesson too?

Lane: Because she's just a little girl and she doesn't know any better so we got to tell her how to care for creatures right.

Howard: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: That is true.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: That was a good call there.

Amber Morning: Yeah she's just a kid and we got the help her out.

Spotlight: Caring for fish can be fun.

Eris: That is true. Lets do it!

Lane: COMERIA LETS LAUGH!

Lane turned into a light jester hero!

Lane: I am LIGHT LAUGH! (ECHOING) LIGHT LAUGH BLAST!

He fired a wave of light and they fired waves of light and smashed the group down.

---

Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

---

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: Boy Nemo and his friends are really cool!

Apple Bloom: They sure are and I think they are amazing.

Frozen Fright: I do too.

Apple Bloom fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

---

Thunder Terror was next.

Thunder Terror: What's your favorite fish out of all the fish here?

Sweetie Belle: Oh gosh I love all the fish. I can't choose just one.

Thunder Terror: I feel the same way.

Sweetie Belle fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

---

Magma Gloom was next.

Magma Gloom: That anglerfish from the dark trench was scary.

Scootaloo: It sure was! But I love all kinds of fish like that. Because being a mermaid is just as awesome as being a seapony.

Magma Gloom: You sure do love swimming in the water don't you?

Scootaloo: I sure do.

Magma Gloom: Awesome.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Toxic Horror: Boy there are so many beautiful fish. Are there any GOLDfish here?

Diamond Tiara: (LAUGHS) Real Goldfish that would be funny to see.

Toxic Horror: Yeah no kidding.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: Boy I love all these beautiful fish.

Silver Spoon: Oh I do too. They are so pretty.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Numbuh 1, Ashi and her sisters VS The Gentleman

---

The Gentleman was next.

The Gentleman: It has been a while since we had one of our confrontations.

Numbuh 1: It has been a while.

The Gentleman: Indeed it has. Shall we begin?

Numbuh 1: We shall.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Numbuh 2, Valon and Jetfire VS Jujunga

---

Jujunga was next.

Jujunga: This is gonna be a good one too.

Numbuh 2: You bet it will!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Jujunga down.

---

Numbuh 3, Lana & Lola and Lexx and Leif VS I & Am

---

I & Am were next.

I: This girl is in for a punishment that we must dish.

Am: We are going to punish a girl for abusing fish.

Numbuh 3: That is for sure.

Numbuh 3 fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Numbuh 4, Andropov and Golova VS Boris the Strong

---

Boris the Strong was next.

Boris: (Russian Accent) I'm going to break you good!

Numbuh 4: Oh yeah? Come and get some!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Boris down.

---

Numbuh 5, Verbina & Aster and Princess Bubblegum VS Princess Mira

---

Princess Mira was next.

Princess Mira: This will be good and fun.

Numbuh 5: Yeah it will!

Numbuh 5 blasted her down.

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Vulturus Maximus

---

Vulturus Maximus was next.

Vulturus Maximus: Boy that Dark Darla kid is going down.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah that is for sure!

Vulturus Maximus: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Dark Darla, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels. Once in hand, you will gain a massive power and energy increase.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE RANGERS!

Kabuto: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: DRILL BLASTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and Vulturus Maximus exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead.

Nico: Yeah! Vulturus Maximus you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You need to learn a lesson.

Tsukasa: Fish are friends, not mere animals!

Kamen Ride: W!

Kamen Ride: Cyclone!

Kamen Ride: Joker!

Kamen Ride: Accel!

Kamen Ride: Skull!

Kamen Ride: Eternal!

Tsukasa turned into the W Rider and Daiki summoned clones of the W Riders.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DOUBLE POWER MEMORY FORCE!

They turned into the W Riders too!

Me: Lets get her!

We went at her and blasted her all over.

Wamma and Khorror blasted and smashed Dark Darla.

Captain Cold: ICE OF HONOR BLAST!

Man Ray: DEATH RAY MANTA BURST!

Major Disaster: DISASTER FURY BLAST!

Cluemaster: CLUES OF DOOM BLAST!

Common Cold: SNOW ROCKET FURY BLAST!

Beast Man: BEASTS OF DOOM SHOT!

Dark Turtles: DARK TURTLE BLAST STORM!

Doctor Octopus: OCTOPUS BLAST WAVE BURST!

Riddler: RIDDLE QUESTION BLASTER!

Eris: CHAOS APPLE BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nemo, Dory, Ironhide and Bludgeon used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced NEmo and Dory's powers, Ironhide's Water Gun and Bludgeon's electric cannon 100-fold.

Nemo and Ironhide: LIQUID WATER FURY BLAST!

Dory and Bludgeon: LIGHTNING TANG BLAST!

Jayden of the Samurai and Silver Samurai: FIRE SAMURAI BLAST!

Fiona of the Thunder and Snake: LIGHTNING SNAKE STORM!

Martian Manhunter of Mars and Mole Man: MARS OF EARTH BLAST!

Donkey Kong of Nintendo and Grodd: COCONUT GORILLA BARRAGE!

Speed of Vert and LaGrange: SPEEDING FURY BLAST!

Earth of Whenua and Goliath: STONE OF EARTH BLAST!

Darkness of Maggie and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC FURY BLAST OF DARKNESS!

Genius of Lisa Loud and Calamitous: LISA GENIUS BLAST!

Ice of Dana and Skinner: ICE OF SNOW BLAST!

Trains of Right Suzuki and Six Gum Gang: WESTERN BULLET TRAIN BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Nemo, Dory, Fluttershy, Laney, Lana and Lola: AQUA FISH RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FISH ELEMENT STYLE: CLOWN FISH!

Jessica Kaios: FISH FIRE STYLE: SALMON!

Yuna: FISH WATER STYLE: BLUE TANG!

Toph: FISH EARTH STYLE: CARP!

Makoto Nanaya: FISH WIND STYLE: COD!

Sari: FISH LIGHTNING STYLE: ANGELFISH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said fish.

Lincoln and his harem: FISH FINAL SMASH: FISH STRIKE!

They summoned hordes of fish

Lincoln: I've had enough of you, Dark Darla.

Lincoln turned into Maelstrom Lincoln, as his long wild white hair reaching the bottom of his neck, his large white wolf ears, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails except for the rainbow tips and rainbow markings and white rabbit's tail turned aqua blue, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around his legs and eleven smaller colored orbs orbiting around his waist turned aqua blue, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned deep aqua blue, his large royal blue pants turned aqua blue, but the rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs remained the same, his massive white angel wings turned aqua blue except for the orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers, and his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned aqua blue.

Suddenly, we saw water and ocean waves splashing and dancing around Lincoln, as his massive aqua blue angel wings spread out to their maximum length of 8'4".

Lincoln: (Singing Divinely) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be. Your future should filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life. But, the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that you did share, because of you, Dark Darla. Now, the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers going down our spines and so did many of us when Lincoln sang that song.

Then, Lincoln fired massive and powerful blasts of ocean blue energy and water from his massive white angel wings and the four large orbiting aqua blue rings on each corner of his large halo, and once they hit Dark Darla, she was ripped apart and drowned by the tides created by Poseidon and her spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln changed back.

Applejack: HOOWEE! It's been a long while since you went into any of your Elemental Forms, Lincoln.

Me: I agree, and the curses you've made have also gotten infinite-times stronger as well as your Elemental Forms!

Nico: You said it, and that was some awesome work, guys, we defeated Dark Darla and saved Darla from her Dark Side.

Lincoln: That we did. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 King Cui, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was none other than Universe 666 Cui, and like with Universe 666 Broly, his eyes were completely blood red and he had a black and purple aura around him.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Cui has arrived.

Buster Bunny: He may not be as bad as the one we know and despise, but still we got to stop him and free him from that leech's control. Babzinsky, you're up.

Babs Bunny: You got it.

Suddenly, Babs Bunny's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Cui, she left pink and yellow energy, stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Babs Bunny: Even though you're not like the Cui we know and still hate even now, you're just as dangerous as he is, and Universe 666 Sebastian bringing you back and turning you into his slave basically crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to take you down and Buster's going remove that basket case's influence from you, hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life!

Suddenly, Babs Bunny was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and yellow energy with stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are rabbits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Universe 666 Cui: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Buster Bunny: EVERYONE, GET BACK! THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET REALLY REALLY UGLY!

Then, as the vortex faded, Babs Bunny emerged, but she was changed forever.

Babs Bunny grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her full head of pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix, rabbit, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold water drop links and yellow crystal links and a pink rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rabbit holding with the Water, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Babs Bunny has on her yellow sweater and purple skirt and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix, rabbit, and angel surrounded by water and basketballs and on top is The Warner Bros. logo. Suddenly, Babs Bunny felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with yellow tips on the large pink feathers grew and sprouted out of her back. Babs Bunny has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Babs Bunny's massive greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and yellow energy, stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Babs Bunny's Looney Tunes Comedic Oceanic Maelstrom Wacky Impression Rabbit Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Looney Tunes Comedic Oceanic Maelstrom Wacky Impression Rabbit Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the silhouette of Lola Bunny etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink rabbit heads with purple gems for eyes and large pink rabbit head with purple gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the pink rabbit heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with purple gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix, rabbit, and angel that said, "Babs Bunny, Wacky and Super Hilarious Impressionist of Acme Acres, Master of Spin Changes, Loving Girlfriend of Buster Bunny, Student of Lola Bunny, Sister Figure of Lexi Bunny, Friend of Shirley the Loon and Fifi La Fume, Student of Acme Looniversity, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Impressions, Rabbits, Phoenixes, and Angels"

バブズ・バニー、アクメ・エーカーズの風変わりで超陽気な印象派、スピン・チェンジの達人、バスター・バニーの愛するガールフレンド、ローラ・バニーの生徒、レクシー・バニーの姉妹像、シャーリー・ザ・ルーンとフィフィ・ラ・フュームの友人、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの生徒、ブレイブ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、印象、ウサギ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Babs Bunny has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEXT GEN KNIGHT-RABBIT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC COMEDIC OCEAN MAELSTROM WACKY IMPRESSIONIST RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC COMEDIC OCEAN MAELSTROM WACKY IMPRESSIONIST RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC COMEDIC OCEAN MAELSTROM WACKY IMPRESSIONIST

RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Babs Bunny's Super Angel-Acme Next Gen Knight-Rabbit-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Buster Bunny saw it.

Buster Bunny: (EYES POP OUT AND HORN SOUNDS AND TONGUE ROLLS OUT OF HIS MOUTH AND ON THE GROUND) (IMMEDIATELY GOES CRAZY AND LAUGHS LIKE A CRAZY PERSON WHILE JUMPING ON ALL FOURS)

But, when Universe 666 Cui saw it, he fired a massive energy blast at Babs Bunny to kill her, but Babs Bunny fired a massive barrage of peach and yellow energy, stars, basketballs, water, ocean waves, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, which hit Universe 666 Cui and he was sent crashing into a wall, he got back out, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Babs Bunny did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Lola Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs, nice one, Babs!

Babs Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Oceanic Maelstrom Wacky Impressionist Rabbit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Oceanic Maelstrom Wacky Impressionist Rabbit Phoenix Angel Love) But, now things are about to get ugly. Alright, you. (CRACKS KNUCKLES) Let's dance!

Fifi La Fume: (French Accent) Let us join in as well, Babs.

Shirley the Loon: Yeah, we can't let you do this by yourself or some junk.

Me: Oh man, The Amazing Three are going to tear Universe 666 Cui apart and make him pay.

Sebastian felt pain in his eyes as he howled in agony and we saw blood tears pouring from his eyes, but we also saw his eyes change to blood red: HE'S GONE INTO FULL-ON DEMON ANGEL MODE!

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) NOT UNLESS I KILL HIM FIRST!

Sebastian charged at Universe 666 Cui with the intention of killing him as he was laughing like the malevolent demon he was, until Fifi La Fume and Shirley the Loon did some Taekwondo and Judo moves on him, and they knocked him flat on his butt. Sebastian got back up, but in a creepy way as his spine was curved upwards and he glared at The Amazing Three.

Sebastian Mendez: (HISSES)

Sebastian Mendez crawled away on all fours back to us like a spider.

Babs Bunny, Shirley the Loon, and Fifi La Fume went after Universe 666 Cui, and she fired extremely powerful blasts of pink and yellow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, basketballs, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, stink gas, and psychic energy at Universe 666 Cui, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Babs Bunny attacked him with swings of her massive greatsword leaving scars on him and Fifi La Fume sprayed him and Shirley the Loon fired psychic energy at him.

Buster Bunny: Whoa, they're really tearing him apart!

Me: Messing with The Amazing Three is possibly the worst thing anyone can ever do, case in point, like what we saw happen to Sebastian.

Plucky Duck: Clearly, that's what happens when he let his bloodlust get the better of him again.

Hampton Pig: But, he clearly can't help himself though, it's because of what happened to him that made him act like that.

Lincoln: Exactly. Plus, it's a bad habit he can't seem to break out of clearly.

Then, Babs Bunny summoned and fired basketballs made of pure water which hit Universe 666 Cui, and she entombed him in a watery basketball, and she dribbled the basketball as she ran, and as she neared the basket, she leapt into the air and made a SLAM DUNK AS SHE DUNKED THE BALL AND IT THEN EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE MAELSTROM AS SHE, FIFI LA FUME, AND SHIRLEY THE LOON BACK AWAY!

Me: WHOO! TWO POINTS!

Lola Bunny: Nice one, Babs.

That caused Universe 666 Cui to be knocked out, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Cui and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to The Masters of Evil. We all cheered wildly as Babs Bunny holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Babs Bunny's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more. By the way, where did you send the Universe 666 versions of Broly, Zarbon, Dodoria, and King Cold?

Buster Bunny: Sent them to Vypra, just like I did with Universe 666 Cui after I used my Poisonous Darkness Purification technique.

Me: Having them put in as new recruits, nice one. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Aria Pirateangel, the Sparkplug Gene-Slammer, Faith Pirateangel, the Fixit Gene-Slammer, Hannah Pirateangel, the Wheelie Gene-Slammer, Nina Pirateangel, the Brains Gene-Slammer, Olive Pirateangel, the Slicedice Gene-Slammer, Rana Pirateangel, the Glacius Gene-Slammer, Tori Pirateangel, the Swelter Gene-Slammer, Xena Pirateangel, the Axion Gene-Slammer, and Yasmin Pirateangel, the Theorem Gene-Slammer.

Zola (Blue Dragon): (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Emperyous: The Pirateangel Sisters as in Zola's sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Aria Pirateangel, the Sparkplug Gene-Slammer, Faith Pirateangel, the Fixit Gene-Slammer, Hannah Pirateangel, the Wheelie Gene-Slammer, Nina Pirateangel, the Brains Gene-Slammer, Olive Pirateangel, the Slicedice Gene-Slammer, Rana Pirateangel, the Glacius Gene-Slammer, Tori Pirateangel, the Swelter Gene-Slammer, Xena Pirateangel, the Axion Gene-Slammer, and Yasmin Pirateangel, the Theorem Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in History, and they are also beautiful and deadly pirates like their sister, Zola. They, Zola, and Lincoln have found secret treasures from different parts of the world and even donated them to museums across the world.

Zola (Blue Dragon): And they're identified by the color of their hair: Aria has blue hair with matching clothes, Faith has red hair with matching clothes, Hannah has orange hair with matching clothes, Nina has pink hair with matching clothes, Olive has green hair with matching clothes, Rana has marine blue hair with matching clothes, Tori has light yellow hair with matching clothes, Xena has black hair with matching clothes, and Yasmin has white hair with matching clothes.

Michelle Emperyous: Yep, Lincoln made the Pirateangel Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Zola and her sisters along with the rest of his harem.

Plus, they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the treasures from museums only to get caught by Lincoln, Zola, and her sisters who then beat the crap out of Flip and placed hot wax all over him and ripped it off taking all the hair off Flip and wedgied Flip onto a flagpole.

Nico: (GROWLS) THAT GODDAMN MUTANT CHEAPSKATE!

Lincoln: Yeah, that also proves just how much of a lowlife Flip truly is, and that he only cares about his greed, and I'm almost that close to killing him early.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Me too, but we just need to hold on a while longer.

Beast Man: Now, what have we learned today?

Darla: Not to treat fish badly.

Dark Raph: Good.

Dark Mikey: Make sure to remember that next time.

Doctor Octopus: And we didn't have to hurt you.

Me: That's right. I'm glad we had this little talk.

Darla: I'm we did too.

Riddler: Riddle me this: What do we do now?

Eris: We celebrate!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone.

Nemo: (To the viewers) Fish are friends and awesome pets too.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table for some pasta.

We later went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to

sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Finding Nemo is one of my favorites.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington and Camila Parker as well as Puff, Stink Bug, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Fireball Snake, Flame Stag and Shower Banki and we're going to Paris and we're going to battle a clone of Darkblade and it's going to be an epic clash and also Fluttershy is going to use her awesome new Enhanced Stare on Elmyra Duff who is causing trouble and send that devil of the Animal Kingdom packing. Derpy Hooves is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Lapis Lazuli Phantom, Topaz Phantom, Tourmaline Phantom, Sapphire Phantom, Peridot Phantom, Ruby Phantom, Pearl Phantom, Emerald Phantom, Diamond Phantom, Aquamarine Phantom, Amethyst Phantom, Garnet Phantom, Stink Bug and Puff and we're also going to meet a gene-slammer of Freeze Man and her name is Finn Freeze and she is really cold.

The next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Lexi Bunny.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Sioux Falls, South Dakota, and we're going to destroy Ma'alefa'ak, the evil younger twin brother and archenemy of the Martian Manhunter. And we're going to meet the next Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Aria Pirateangel, the Sparkplug Gene-Slammer, Faith Pirateangel, the Fixit Gene-Slammer, Hannah Pirateangel, the Wheelie Gene-Slammer, Nina Pirateangel, the Brains Gene-Slammer, Olive Pirateangel, the Slicedice Gene-Slammer, Rana Pirateangel, the Glacius Gene-Slammer, Tori Pirateangel, the Swelter Gene-Slammer, Xena Pirateangel, the Axion Gene-

Slammer, and Yasmin Pirateangel, the Theorem Gene-Slammer A.K.A The Pirateangel Sisters, these nine girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in History, and they are also beautiful and deadly pirates like their sister, Zola. They, Zola, and Lincoln have found secret treasures from different parts of the world and even donated them to museums across the world. Aria has blue hair with matching clothes, Faith has red hair with matching clothes, Hannah has orange hair with matching clothes, Nina has pink hair with matching clothes, Olive has green hair with matching clothes, Rana has marine blue hair with matching clothes, Tori has light yellow hair with matching clothes, Xena has black hair with matching clothes, and Yasmin has white hair with matching clothes. Lincoln made the Pirateangel Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Zola and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the treasures from museums only to get caught by Lincoln, Zola, and her sisters who then beat the crap out of Flip and placed hot wax all over him and ripped it off taking all the hair off Flip and wedgied Flip onto a flagpole.

Next up is a requested chapter where we help try and redeem Baby Dahl and get her to change her ways.

See you next time.

# BABY DAHL REDEMPTION

This was requested by tbfiremon771

This is where we help Baby Dahl get redemption.

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington and Camila Parker as well as Puff, Stink Bug, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Fireball Snake, Flame Stag and Shower Banki and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Lynn Sr.: I always love coming to Paris. It's so awesome.

Me: It sure is Mr. Lynn. Paris is known as the city of love.

Camie: It sure is.

Lynn Sr.: I'm thinking about adding French meals to the menu at Lynn's Table.

Me: That's an awesome idea Mr. Lynn. Everyone would love that.

Lana: Yeah they sure would. Especially Ratatouille.

Nico: They sure would.

Laney: I agree there. I love ratatouille.

Varie: Good stuff.

Nico: Mr. Lynn, I want to thank you, Puff, and your teams for coming.

Lynn Sr.: No problem Nico. It's so awesome that we get to have these amazing rescues.

Lisa Loud: They are always fun father.

Rita: They sure are and dear you're going to do great.

Lynn Sr.: I know I am.

Hina: This will be fun.

Nico: Hina, what do you like to do in your free time?

Hina: For now I just want to spend some bonding time with Hiei and Yukina. I haven't seen my children in so long ever since you brought me back.

Me: You must have a lot of catching up to do with them.

Hina: I sure do. And I heard that my children have come a long way.

Me: They sure have. And they went through a lot. Yusuke can tell you what happened during that time.

Hina: I can tell this will be big.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: You must've missed your kids.

Hina: I did. What my people did to me because of our strict rules tore me apart.

Me: That is harsh but yeah that was awful. What they did showed that they were just following the rules but it was much too harsh.

Hina: It was.

Lola: Yeah.

Laney: That was awful.

Varie: Yep.

Me: Man that was awesome helping Nemo and friends.

Camie: Boy it was long overdue.

Me: It sure was.

Eddy: I didn't even get shoot Darla in the shoulder at least!

Me: Well it was for the best Eddy. She is just a little girl.

Eddy: You're right.

Me: Maybe we can have you shoot the baddie on the rescue.

Eddy: That works.

Me: Good.

Nico: J.D. you made the right call talking to Darla about what she was doing. I'm proud of you for that.

Me: Thanks Nico. I can never bring myself to hurt a little girl that doesn't have powers.

Eli: That is very wise.

Juran: Although it's not the first little kid without powers that we've faced.

Me: Nope there were others. But this was one of those instances where she was just a little girl that just needed a good talking to.

Nico: You're right on that.

Laney: That is true.

Camie: Yeah.

Eddy: I WAS planning on pointing my blaster and telling her that this is goodbye.

Eli: Too extreme Eddy.

Eddy: You're right.

Qin: But we still got the job done.

Lola: Either way it was cool meeting Nemo's friends.

Camie: It sure was.

Leni: That was totes amazing.

Me: It sure was.

Puff: I love the movie Finding Nemo. One of my all time favorites.

Me: So awesome.

Nico: Also, thank you again to you guys for helping me kill Prime Slappy.

Me: It was no problem Nico. Slappy may have been a dummy, (To Luan) No offense to Mr. Coconuts and our dummy friends, but he will always be a monster that never loved ANYONE. He hated everything. And killed countless others. But our friendship was far too strong for him to overcome.

Nico: That is for sure.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: I know that if it had been you guys framed, you would've attacked the police. But I'm not like that. I wasn't going to attack the police for doing their jobs.

Me: You are a true law abiding citizen Nico. And that shows that you are a true loyal citizen.

Nico: Yep. Oh and those guys I know in that cell that you guys found me at. They were people that I saved from racist cops a long time ago.

Me: Oh man! That is a tremendously terrible issue going on now these days. I didn't know you did that back then.

May: Me neither. That is amazing!

Maria: Those attacked Cleveland before.

Me: I heard about that.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That was awful. And Peter Griffin added fuel to the fire.

Camie: That big fat testicle chinned douchebag.

Me: Yeah.

May: I think it's while Cleveland was mailing a card.

Maria: Yeah it was. That was disgusting.

Me: Yeah. But I think that was before we blew up Quahog.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Laney: And for the record Nico, we would never attack cops like that. What we did to clear your name was the smart approach.

Me: Yep. Thanks to Spiderman and our security cameras we caught Slappy red-handed. Or red-painted handed in that case.

Nico: Yep you sure did.

But then.

BLAM!

I got bashed in the head by Lincoln.

Me: OW! Lincoln what the fuck was that for!?

Lincoln: For not telling us about your plan stupid!

Nico: Okay Lincoln that's enough. J.D. learned his lesson that day.

Eddy: I knew we would find proof.

Me: Yeah we did.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a clone of Darkblade is here, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped, and Nico was already growling like a rabid dog.

Nico: What?! When I get my hands on the asshole bastard who made that knight freak clone, I'm gonna… !

Eli: I picked up on the dark energy from him, it was Universe 666 Sebastian, he was the one who'd made that clone to cause havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: Hadn't forgotten about his powers with Infernal Darkness. We're gonna need Sebastian for this.

Lincoln: Even more, Nico, since we got another Akumatized Villain clone running loose, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for him.

Lincoln: And we also got more bad news: Elmyra Duff's here and she's causing trouble for animals yet again.

UH OH!

The toons screamed in fright and hid behind us!

Camie: Jeez, what's come over them?

Me: It's a really ugly story.

Lincoln explained Elmyra Duff's history, and everyone who wasn't with us were horrified.

Camie: HOW COULD SHE DO THIS?!

Lana: Elmyra may love animals, but she really doesn't know how to properly care for them, she's a danger to all animals and our friends from Acme Acres.

Fluttershy: Which is why I'm going to use my Stare on her again.

We gasped.

Lincoln: With your enhanced Stare after your transformation, Flutters, Elmyra's in for the biggest scare of her life!

Me: She's had this coming since 1990.

Lincoln: Without a doubt.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Poromon: She's not hugging me!

Nico: Don't worry we won't let her touch you.

May: No way are we going to let her near the mascots!

Lola: Yeah!

Lincoln: (Sensed for the Darkblade Clone and Elmyra Duff) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Darkblade, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc, and I also spotted Elmyra, she's also 20 yards away and already, animals are running from her.

Nico: We'll handle the Darkblade clone while Fluttershy handles Elmyra.

Lincoln: Yeah! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Darkblade Clone and Elmyra Duff.

We were flying, and then, we saw the Darkblade clone causing havoc and animals running from Elmyra Duff.

Lincoln: There they are. EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln transformed into Thunder Hare, and he unholstered his massive greatsword and lightning whip and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides.

Me: Better be ready for action myself. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I was ready for action!

Then, he went after the Darkblade clone, and he slashed him with his massive greatsword and his angelic and demonic greatswords also slashed the Darkblade clone.

And Lincoln also whipped him with his lightning whip and the Darkblade clone also got electrocuted badly.

Fluttershy charged down and she fired vines that tied up Elmyra Duff and she got the animals away from her.

Me: Damn, Lincoln's tearing him apart. Hey, leave some for the rest of us.

Lincoln kicked the Darkblade clone away, and the rest of us landed.

Nico: Even if you're just a clone, you're just as bad as the real one!

Roxas: Remember me?!

Darkblade Clone: I remember you Roxas! You hurt me bad!

Roxas: And I'm glad I did!

Suddenly, Fluttershy used her enhanced Stare.

(WARBLING NOISES AND DEMONIC LAUGHTER)

It scared her so bad, it's THE WORST NIGHTMARE SCARED BAD TIMES 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000! THAT MADE ELMYRA SCREAM LIKE A FRIGHTENED KITTEN AND SHE RAN OFF AGAIN!

Eli: SERVES HER RIGHT!

Me: Welcome to Pet Semetery, Fluttershy style.

Lincoln: Ooh that is good J.D.

Derpy Hooves: That's one pain in the neck taken care of, now for the main target.

Me: Yep.

I formed my scythe into a sword.

Me: Lets dance.

Me and Darkblade then clashed with incredible power!

Sparks flew everywhere with incredible force.

Roxas: Save some for me!

I kicked Darkblade and Roxas went at him and slashed him all over with the Oblivion and Oathkeeper Keyblades.

Me: Yeah! Time for some Jungle Fury Power!

I used the Jungle Fury Donbrothers Gear and put it in my sword and it turned into a Jungle Fury Sword!

Me: Oh yeah!

I slashed him with the power of the Wolf!

Roxas clashed with him And sparks flew all over the place.

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Darkblade was really putting up a fight!

Qin: WHOA! Look at Roxas Go!

Sora: That's my awesome Nobody brother.

Aqua: Wait you decided to have Roxas become your brother too?

Sora: Yeah he is my Nobody so he and I are like brothers.

Me: That does make perfect sense just like Namine and Kairi are like sisters.

Nico: True.

Me: How about this to start!

I used the power of the raccoon spirit and fired a wave of black and grey energy and it hit Darkblade and swiped something off him. I opened it and it was a bag of rubies.

Me: (Whistles) Nice rubies.

Isabel: Wow! The raccoon totem is also a good luck symbol for going into a negotiation of some kind when you don't want to be outsmarted!

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yeah it was! How about this too?

I used the power of the Pelican and fired a wave of energy into the sky and it formed into a pelican and it dropped a big pile of chum from its mouth and splattered all over Darkblade!

KRASPLAT!

Nico: OH SICK!

Isabel: Gross but cool! The pelican is the symbol for focus, persistence, and self-initiation with style and flair too.

Rarity: That is really amazing darlings.

Nico: I never knew about that. That is cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: How about the Song of the Elk!

I used the power of the Elk and fired a wave of energy and it formed into an Elk and blasted down Darkblade.

Isabel: Cool! The Elk is a symbol of inner strength, wisdom, and grace, and having a white elk sighting was a sign of divine protection.

Qin: Wow!

Laney: That is cool!

Me: It sure is! Hope he's not afraid of mice!

I used the power of the Mouse and fired a blast of energy and it formed into a swarm of mice and they smashed down Darkblade.

Isabel: Wow! The Mouse represents endurance, focus, wit, fertility and opportunism, as well as disease and death. Mice are known for their ability to adapt and endure harsh weather, and for using their sharp intellect to take advantage of the resources around them in order to survive.

Nico: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: The flight of the Owl comes!

I used the power of the Owl and I fired a wave of energy and it formed into a huge owl and it grabbed Darkblade in its talons and lifted him and dropped him from 1,000 feet and smashed him onto the ground!

KRASMASH!

Qin: GEEZ!

Camie: Awesome!

Isabel: The owl spirit animal reminds us to tap into our intuition. This is where true wisdom lies. As a personal totem, the owl provides the inspiration and guidance necessary to explore the unknown, to change, transform, and experience the mystery and magic of life.

Nico: Wow that is awesome!

Lola: I think that is cool.

Me: It sure is. Wait! I've been wanting to try this.

I used the W Kamen Rider Gear that I made and it formed my sword into a Gaia Memory sword!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Time to Count up Your Sins!

Roxas threw his Keyblade at him

SLASH!

It slashed Darkblade!

Me: Awesome! How about this!

HEAT! EXPLOSION!

I used the Heat and Explosion Gaia Memories and it formed my sword blade into an explosive fiire blade!

Philip: Wow! That is an awesome combo!

Me: Lets see what it can do!

I swung it and fired a massive barrage of fireballs and they hit Darkblade and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Fire erupted everywhere all over around Darkblade!

Me: Wow!

Nico: That was powerful!

Roxas slashed him.

SLASH!

He was really going at it.

Me: This will rust his armor!

OCEAN! TERROR!

I used the Ocean and Terror Gaia Memories and It formed into a DARK OCEAN SWORD!

Me: Whoa! This is a sword from The Ocean of Hell.

I fired a wave of water and it hit Dark Blade and it RUSTED HIS ARMOR AND FROZE HIM STIFF!

Nico: WHOA!

Philip: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Wow!

Roxas: Did that get him?

Me: He's stiff as a board.

Nico: I didn't know your sword can do that J.d

Me: First time doing that actually.

But then Darkblade broke out of the rust!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Tough guy.

Suddenly, Derpy Hooves' moderate gamboge eyes turned neon moderate gamboge and she was surrounded by a light sapphire bluish grey energy aura with stars, winds, magic, bubbles, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Derpy Hooves' Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Hurricane Ditzy Greatsword of Hilarious Klutzy Justice and Alicorn Mail Girl Harmony from her back, and as she approached the Darkblade clone, she left light sapphire bluish grey energy, stars, winds, magic, bubbles, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Derpy Hooves: Even if you're just a clone of Darkblade, you're still just as bad as he is, but even worse, you were given life thanks to that monstrous demon, Universe 666 Sebastian, you reek of the Infernal Darkness that brought you to life, and you must be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Derpy Hooves was surrounded by a massive vortex of light sapphire bluish grey energy with stars, winds, magic, and bubbles surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Darkblade Clone: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Derpy Hooves' Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Hurricane Ditzy Greatsword of Hilarious Klutzy Justice and Alicorn Mail Girl Harmony, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of light sapphire bluish grey energy with stars, winds, magic, and bubbles surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brilliant gamboge phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Darkblade Clone: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: WHOA! WE HAVEN'T HAD THAT HAPPEN IN A LONG WHILE!

Lincoln: BUT, THE END RESULT'S GOING TO BE THE SAME, BLOOD'S ABOUT TO RAIN DOWN AGAIN! BRACE YOURSELVES!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO DERPY HOOVES! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, DERPY HOOVES EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(SURFIN' DERP BY THE CAMPANULAS PLAYS)

Derpy Hooves grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large light sapphire bluish gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light sapphire bluish gray highlights in the bangs of her long pale light grayish apple green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon moderate gamboge eyes and a light sapphire bluish gray energy aura with stars, winds, bubbles, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has an Alicorn with a star and magic emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with moderate gamboge iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with moderate gamboge gems for eyes and the Wind, Bubble, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horns, she also has an Alicorn with moderate gamboge gems for eyes and the Wind, Bubble, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis in its horn for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with moderate gamboge crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and moderate gamboge gems on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Derpy Hooves has on a short-sleeved brown and white blouse, light blue skirt with her cutie mark on it, yellow high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, bubbles, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars and bubbles. Suddenly, Derpy Hooves felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light sapphire bluish gray angel wings with moderate gamboge tips on the large light sapphire bluish gray feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has a light sapphire bluish gray horn on her head, and her pale light grayish apple green tail grew longer. Derpy Hooves has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large moderate gamboge gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Derpy Hooves' massive Derpy Hooves' Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Hurricane Bubble Greatsword of Ditzy Hurricane Comedy and Alicorn Hurricane Mail Harmony and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light sapphire bluish gray energy, stars, winds, bubbles, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Derpy Hooves' True Cosmic Starstorm Magic Alicorn Hurricane Bubble Greatsword of Ditzy Hurricane Comedy and Alicorn Hurricane Mail Harmony, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded moderate gamboge gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large moderate gamboge gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold alicorn heads with moderate gamboge gems for eyes and a unicorn head with moderate gamboge gem for eyes and moderate gamboge gem in its mouth on the bottom of the Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with moderate gamboge gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle with moderate gamboge gems for the eyes and large moderate gamboge gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip, and light sapphire bluish grey Crystal Saber holstered on her left hip. There's a moderate gamboge kanji below the alicorn that said, "Derpy Hooves, Alicorn Princess of Ditzy Hilarity, Mail Girl of Equestria, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Friend of Rainbow Dash, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of The Cheese Monster and Anti-Wanda, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, and Master of Magic, Winds, Bubbles, and Alicorns"

ダーピー・フーブス、ディッツィー・ヒラリティのアリコーン・プリンセス、エクエストリアのメール・ガール、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、レインボー・ダッシュの友人、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、チーズ・モンスターの大敵で反ワンダ、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、終末二十三の破壊者と女王オパリン、馬術、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情テーブル騎士団のメンバー、そして魔法の達人、風の達人、バブルとアリコーン

Derpy Hooves has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DITZY HILARITY ALICORN PRINCESS-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC DITZY HILARITY HURRICANE MAIL BUBBLE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC DITZY HILARITY HURRICANE MAIL BUBBLE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC STARSTORM MAGIC DITZY HILARITY HURRICANE MAIL BUBBLE ALICORN PRINCESS ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Derpy Hooves' Super Angel-Ditzy Hilarity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Darkblade Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Derpy Hooves fired a massive barrage of light sapphire bluish gray energy, stars, winds, bubbles, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Darkblade clone and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Nico: (TRULY AMAZED) Whoa… !

Me: (TRULY AMAZED) Incredible… !

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) That's so awesome! Derpy Hooves' transformed into her Super Angel-Ditzy Hilarity Alicorn Princess-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form, and for what that clone tried to do to her, now he's really done it!

Derpy Hooves: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Starstorm Magic Ditzy Hilarity Hurricane Bubble Alicorn Princess Angel and Divine Cosmic Starstorm Magic Ditzy Hilarity Hurricane Bubble Alicorn Princess Angel Love) Now, it's high-time we taught you a brutal lesson, you demonic knight.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Derpy Hooves and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're done running loose, you rotten dark knight, now we're going to get rid of you and send another threatening message to that lunatic, Universe 666 Sebastian, who's still running loose.

Nico: And that message is this: cross us one more time, Universe 666 Sebastian, and the pain and suffering we're going to put on you will make all of the nightmares, pain, and suffering you've done unto others in the past will make Hell look like a tropical vacation!

Lincoln, Derpy Hooves, and I went after the Darkblade clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light sapphire bluish grey energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at the Darkblade clone and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Derpy Hooves, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Darkblade clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Darkblade Clone: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Darkblade clone went at us mad with rage and insanity as we saw a black and dark purple aura form around him: we knew all along it was the Infernal Darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that had given him life. Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness which hit the Darkblade clone, and he lost the additional dark powers that lunatic gave him.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough. PARASITIC SYMBIOTE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired tentacles of symbiote goo with mouth-like suckers, and as they latched onto the Mr. Pigeon clone, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing his energy and assimilating his powers as streams of blue energy were being sucked out of the Darkblade clone and flowing into Lincoln and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, the Darkblade clone suddenly exploded as Lincoln sucked out the last of his energy and he sent the clone's spirit to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Derpy Hooves, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Derpy Hooves' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, longer pale light grayish apple green tail, and massive light sapphire bluish grey angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Derpy Hooves felt wobbly and she was about to faint, but Lincoln caught her in his massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: You okay, Derpy Hooves?

Derpy Hooves: I'm way dizzy from that, but I'm okay.

Me: Now, you know how we felt.

Nico: But, you did it, you, Lincoln, and J.D. destroyed the Darkblade clone and pissed off that violent, deranged monster even more.

Suddenly, Derpy Hooves wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Derpy Hooves' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her arms, and then, placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Alicorn flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces around them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Derpy Hooves absorbed the elements and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Me: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, YOU DERANGED ASSHOLE MONSTER!

Nico: He's already losing his mind even more!

Sebastian Mendez: He can go to Hell for all I care. But, no, he's getting The Black Gates after we free all the Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes from his mind control.

Me: But Darkblade is gone.

Roxas: There! He's dead!

Me: But that was awesome!

Roxas: It sure was! That was cool that your sword can do that J.D.

Me: It was awesome trying that out.

Nico: Wow! Donbrothers Gear and Gaia Memory combo weapon. That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Explain to me why we can't just nuke Universe 666 Sebastian's place!

Me: Whoa! Nico calm down. We can't attack him till we reduce his forces down to just him.

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah besides we want to see the look on my counterparts face when we kill all his forces.

Nico: Oh that is a priceless moment.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: I'm not pissed I'm concerned that he's becoming more insane then any villain we've ever fought.

Me: You have every right to be concerned. But let him become insane. I want his brain to suffer as well.

Nico: You are sadistic J.D.

Me: I know.

I smirked maliciously.

Maria: More insane than Joker?

Nico: Much more insane.

Me: Bingo. To the point where he wants to do something incredibly horrible. If you know what I mean. Like kill all his followers.

Nico: Ooh. Rough.

Eddy: I have a nuke armed just in case.

Nico: Don't fire it till I give the word.

Eddy: Right.

Eli: Guys we have to face the Anothers.

Nico: And they are?

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) (GASP!) Oh dear god! I don't know what the hell Vypra was thinking with this one! The rest are good! We have Another Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Lapis Lazuli Phantom, Topaz Phantom, Tourmaline Phantom, Sapphire Phantom, Peridot Phantom, Ruby Phantom, Pearl Phantom, Emerald Phantom, Diamond Phantom, Aquamarine Phantom, Amethyst Phantom, Garnet Phantom, Stink Bug and Puff!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: Oh man!

Aylene C.: A universe 666 version of that Zombie Argentinosaurus!?

Nico: Oh man!

Puff: She thought that a Universe 666 version wouldn't hurt.

Nico: Fair enough.

Me: And Phantoms for all the 12 Gems of the year for Birthstones. That is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Camie: Boy that Zombie Argentinosaurus really must've scared you guys big time.

Me: Oh that is a total understatement Camie. When we saw that monster it was horrible.

Aylene C.: I was crying so hard seeing it die at the end of the 2020 episode of Primal that I wouldn't come out of my room for days.

Me: That episode of Primal was all totally dark. And no one was laughing on April 1st, 2020.

Luan: Yeah I didn't even want to laugh seeing that.

Camie: What does it look like?

Me: Well here.

I showed a hologram of it.

Camie was shocked.

Camie: That poor dinosaur!

Me: I know. We faced that monster and it took everything we got to kill it and put it out of its misery.

Lola: Yeah it was terrible.

Camie: That is awful!

Varie: It was.

Camie: What happened?

Me: Well you're about to hear what happened back then.

I went over what happened in chapter 1217.

Deadpool: (To the viewers) This is gonna be a grotesque story from chapter 1217 guys.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard it was shocked, horrified and utterly sick to their stomachs as they turned green around the gills.

Nico: You can vomit if you want.

Camie, Tsuyu and everyone that got sick from me telling the story went to trash cans and hurled their guts out.

MASSIVE VOMIT FLOOD!

Qin: Sorry you guys had to hear that.

Sirius: That's all right.

Nico: Anyway, who's up?

Me: Betsy Brachiosaurus, Jenna Jakku, Lashina, Illari, Lunaria, Elvira the Mistress of the Night, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Universe 666 Mane-iac, Universe 666 Chrysalis, Carmen Montoya PatRanger, Shayla Cooper LupinRanger, Electra Tempest and Athena Aeten II.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: And we're all here.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Puff are one person.

Me: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

We saw The Another Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus and on its back were the rest of the Anothers!

We gasped!

Qin: Geez!

Me: Nice entrance.

Lola: Yeah.

Another Garnet Phantom: (In a girls voice) It sure is awesome but this dinosaur smells horrible!

Me: Well it's a putrified living corpse.

Lincoln: Briana Breen! Wow!

They merged and reverted back a nd she was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and fire angel wings and she had yellow clothes and had the symbol of the Breen Confederacy in the middle of her forehead and had the same symbol on her skirt and on her hip was a Breen Blaster and she had a fire keyblade.

Briana Breen: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you look amazing.

Lincoln: Thanks. I sure do.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Briana Breen, Keyblade Knight of Breen, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet Breen, and she has intense fire powers and she's a master of fire. She is the Keyblade Knight of Breen and she's also the leader of the Breen Confederacy, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past, and after the Dominion War ended, she lead the Breen Confederacy to work with Earth in an era of peace. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of fire.

We were amazed.

Lola: Wow!

Me: The Keyblade Knight of the planet Breen of the Breen

Confederacy. I remember that during the Dominion War they were ruthless.

Briana Breen: That's right. That was a devastating war.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: By the way is the Another Puff friendly or hostile?

Briana Breen: Friendly and she is a powerful one.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

All that was left was the Another Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus.

Me: Sorry you guys have to see this.

The Another roared.

But then we fired a massive blast of fire and the Another roared in pain as it was being torched and incinerated and then it bursted into intense flames and roared in one final breath of agony as it was incinerated into ashes that scattered into the winds.

SOMBER CELLO MUSIC PLAYS.

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) STINGING SCORPION 6!

She summoned Scorpion, Black Scorpion, Scorponok, Asaji Ventress, Scorpius Zodiarts and Universe 666 Carnage (TAS)

Scorpion: Oh man. Are you guys okay?

Me: Ugly story.

I showed them the burning fire.

Scorpion: Oh man. The Another was that of the Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus right?

Me: Yep.

Scorpion: Damn, that's rough. I can't imagine who was laughing when that episode aired.

Nico: It was 4 years ago.

Lola: Yeah that episode was all dark.

Qin: Yeah.

Scorpion: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I'll tell you who was laughing. People with no souls!

Me: Yeah like those douchebags in prison and Lila Rossi.

Nico: Bingo!

Scorpion: You're telling me!

Nico: The rest of us? Not laughing!

We shook our heads as we were not laughing at all! In fact some of us were crying because of the poor dinosaur.

It was awful that happened to it.

Nico: But we're still being strong about it!

Me: Got that right.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: And Aylene is being strong about it too

Aylene C.: Yep.

Nico: Good. Now for Another Puff.

Me: Yep. This will be good.

Nico: She should be here any minute now.

We looked around.

Qin: Hmm.

Me: Where is she?

Maria: Be on the look out for a cloud of Vapor or acid burns

We looked out for that.

Then we saw a ghostly figure and it was ANOTHER PUFF!

Me: There you are.

Nico: Yep.

Another Puff: That was a rough battle.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair, yellow eyes, yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Shine Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a light sword.

Me: Serena Shine!

Serena Shine: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Serena is the embodiment of another version of the Shine Dopant. And she has amazing light powers and is an amazing chemist. She makes deadly acids that melt on contact.

Puff: That is potent.

Serena Shine: That is true.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Serena Shine: No I blinded him with a light blast and fled.

Nico: Flash escape.

Me: Yeah.

Serena Shine: It sure was.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Serena fired waves of light and blasted the Another.

Nico: Time to stink up! (ACTIVATES PUFF AND STINK BUG'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of chemicals and burned the Another.

May: Take this too! (ACTIVATES LAGORN AND FIREBALL SNAKE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired fireballs and blasted the Another.

Maria: Time for some fire. (ACTIVATES FLAME STAG AND SHOWER BANKI'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired blasts of fire and water and blasted the Another.

Hina: And this. (ACTIVATES STINK BUG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of stinky vapor and smashed the another.

Then Motor Ed, Rollar Ghoster, Madame Catastrophe, Fortress Crab, Live Action Sideways and Mr. Mxyzptlk came.

Nico: Awesome team Motor Ed.

Motor Ed: Thanks Nico and this is awesome. Seriously.

Me: Yep.

But then I felt a cold breeze.

Me: Brr! That was cold!

?: Sorry about that.

A Freeze Man came.

Me: Freeze Man! Wow!

Freeze Man: (In a girls voice) It's awesome like this.

Nico: Finn Freeze!? Whoa!

Finn Freeze: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and froze the Another Puff and I fired a wave of energy and blasted her and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

May: Chill out!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: And I have..

Finn Freeze: Yeah I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's gonna hurt.

Finn Freeze: I know.

Me: Okay. (SNAPS FINGERS)

The boys covered their eyes and then she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired a wave of ice and it hit Maria and froze her into a block of ice! Finn reverted back and she was a girl with ice blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had the Kanji for Freeze in the middle of her forehead.

Finn Freeze: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh man! Sorry Maria!

May: I get it. Because I have ice powers.

May then smashed Maria out of the ice.

Maria: Whoa! Thanks May. And no worries Finn.

Finn Freeze: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this!

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome aqua blue clothes.

Finn Freeze: Wow I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Hina: Do you have any memories of Nico?

Finn Freeze: I sure do. My favorite is when me and Nico froze a bunch of gangsters in ice and delivered them to the cops.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Finn hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Finn Freeze: Same here.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Reinhardt are heading to Sioux Falls, South Dakota, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to take down Ma'alefa'ak, the evil younger twin brother and archenemy of the Martian Manhunter and condemn him to eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Sioux Falls, South Dakota, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to take down Ma'alefa'ak, the evil younger twin brother and archenemy of Martian Manhunter.

Me: J'onn told me about him, he's a tyrannical warlord who sought to conquer Earth, and he's also a dangerous murderer.

Nico: A dangerous human-despising murderer who's the younger twin brother of Martian Manhunter, should we really have him put into The Masters of Evil?

Lincoln: Of course, we're going to condemn him to eternal servitude to The Masters of Evil, and he also knows that with the number of fire users on both teams, he'll be destroyed if he tries anything funny.

Rita: So, it's just one wrong move against Vypra, and he'll be turned to ashes. Honestly, if he makes one wrong move against Vypra, I'm hoping you get to burn him to ashes before Vypra does.

Suddenly, we saw nine beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in blue, red, orange, yellow, marine blue, green, pink, black, and white, blue hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, massive blue, red, orange, yellow, marine blue, green, pink, black, and white wings, and they were dressed in blue sleeveless crop tops, blue skirts, blue knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Mini-Cons, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aria Pirateangel, the Sparkplug Gene-Slammer, Faith Pirateangel, the Fixit Gene-Slammer, Hannah Pirateangel, the Wheelie Gene-Slammer, Nina Pirateangel, the Brains Gene-Slammer, Olive Pirateangel, the Slicedice Gene-Slammer, Rana Pirateangel, the Glacius Gene-Slammer, Tori Pirateangel, the Swelter Gene-Slammer, Xena Pirateangel, the Axion Gene-Slammer, and Yasmin Pirateangel, the Theorem Gene-Slammer A.K.A The Pirateangel Sisters.

Aria Pirateangel: That's right, and we got the girls away from Ma'alefa'ak before he could kill them.

?: I WILL KILL YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, AND I WILL RULE THIS PATHETIC PLANET!

We then saw our target, Ma'alefa'ak, and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, now you've left us no choice!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Time to make you pay for your crimes, Ma'alefa'ak. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Rita's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord

Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Ma'alefa'ak, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast that hit Ma'alefa'ak and sent him into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil, and Lincoln also assimilated Ma'alefa'ak's Flight, Levitation, Interstellar travel, Superhuman strength, Superhuman durability, Superhuman endurance, Superhuman speed, Superhuman agility, Superhuman reflexes, Superhuman stamina, Superhuman endurance, Superhuman longevity, Invulnerability, Superhuman senses, Extrasensory perception, Martian vision, Infrared vision, Telescopic vision, Microscopic vision, Electromagnetic spectrum vision, Optic blasts, Shapeshifting, Ultimate regeneration, Size shifting, Density shifting, Elasticity, Intangibility, Matter absorption, Construct creation, Appendage generation, Biological fusion, Biological fission, Possession, Sonic scream, Fire immunity, and Psychic immunity. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Here's part 2

Lincoln: Remember this, Ma'alefa'ak, you try anything fully, and we're gonna burn you to ashes. (To the Pirateangel Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Aria.

Aria Pirateangel: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you too, Zola.

Zola (Blue Dragon): You too, Aria.

Lincoln went up to The Pirateangel Sisters and he hugged them, and The Pirateangel Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on his massive forearms, short stubble on his jawline, and chest hair in the middle of his chest, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you twelve since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Faith Pirateangel: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'3" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair in the middle of your chest and many accessories and gold halo behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Hannah Pirateangel: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Aria Pirateangel, the Sparkplug Gene-Slammer, Faith Pirateangel, the Fixit Gene-Slammer, Hannah Pirateangel, the Wheelie Gene-Slammer, Nina Pirateangel, the Brains Gene-Slammer, Olive Pirateangel, the Slicedice Gene-Slammer, Rana Pirateangel, the Glacius Gene-Slammer, Tori Pirateangel, the Swelter Gene-Slammer, Xena Pirateangel, the Axion Gene-Slammer, and Yasmin Pirateangel, the Theorem Gene-Slammer A.K.A The Pirateangel Sisters, these nine girls are my Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in History, and they are also beautiful and deadly pirates like their sister, Zola. They, Zola, and I have found secret treasures from different parts of the world and even donated them to museums across the world.

Nicole: That's incredible!

Zola (Blue Dragon): Plus, it's easy to tell them apart, Aria has blue hair with matching clothes, Faith has red hair with matching clothes, Hannah has orange hair with matching clothes, Nina has pink hair with matching clothes, Olive has green hair with matching clothes, Rana has marine blue hair with matching clothes, Tori has light yellow hair with matching clothes, Xena has black hair with matching clothes, and Yasmin has white hair with matching clothes.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and Lincoln made the Pirateangel Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Zola and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the treasures from museums only to get caught by Lincoln, Zola, and her sisters who then beat the crap out of Flip and placed hot wax all over him and ripped it off taking all the hair off Flip and wedgied Flip onto a flagpole.

Eli: (GROWLS) That goddamn mutant cheapskate!

Lincoln: Easy, Eli. I warned you that we're going to kill him and Icky Vicky in December.

Nico: Yeah, you don't want to get bashed on the head by Lincoln, you know how excessively strong he is, right?

Everyone saw the two lumps on my head left by Lincoln because of keeping quiet about my plan: A STUPID MOVE OF MINE!

Eli: Oh.

Luna: Yeah, this is what happens when you pull something stupid and keep others in the dark about your plans.

Luan: Yep, and you wind up getting a lump on the head.

Lincoln: But, you've already learned your lesson, J.D., so you're not getting bashed on the head again, and now that you and your sisters are here, Aria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Pirateangel Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aria Pirateangel: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Pirateangel Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Faith Pirateangel: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Pirateangel Sisters.

The Pirateangel Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Sanae Nakazono, Asami Kakinuma, Momoka Kiriyama, and Miyamura Kana from Boy Meets Harem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sanae Nakazono, Asami Kakinuma, Momoka Kiriyama, and Miyamura Kana from Boy Meets Harem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sanae Nakazono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sanae Nakazono and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Ma'alefa'ak, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'3" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, fine hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with a gold lightning bolt and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The

Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold cuff Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the orange crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's

loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair in the center of his chest, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around his legs and ten multi-colored smaller orbs orbiting around his waist and circling around his feet on the floor are eleven golden crosses with angelic runes and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Sanae Nakazono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Sanae Nakazono: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sanae Nakazono, Asami Kakinuma, Momoka Kiriyama, and Miyamura Kana with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Ma'alefa'ak, the evil younger twin brother and archenemy of Martian Manhunter.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in brutally thrashing that monster, and Lincoln firing an energy blast that hit Ma'alefa'ak and sent him to The Masters of Evil and also assimilating his powers and abilities, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Pirateangel Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you went after J'onn's evil twin brother?! I would've thought you'd burn him to ashes for what he's done.

Lincoln: Nah, besides, we condemned him to eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil, and he also knows that with the number of fire users on both teams, he'll be destroyed if he tries anything funny.

Nico: That's right.

Me: He better not try anything funny, or he's through.

---

After taking down Ma'alefa'ak and condemning him to eternal forced servitude in The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Pirateangel Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aria Pirateangel: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'3" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Faith Pirateangel: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Hannah Pirateangel: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Nina Pirateangel: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Olive Pirateangel: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told

everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Pirateangel Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Zola, and The Pirateangel Sisters at Lake Huron: Lincoln was in a pair of orange shorts and sandals and shirtless and Zola and The Pirateangel Sisters were in blue two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were all having fun swimming at the lake.

Past Aria Pirateangel: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Huron.

Past Lincoln: Same here.

Past Faith Pirateangel: Plus, with all the work you've been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD BELLOW OF RAGE!

Suddenly, they heard a loud bellow of rage and caught the undeniable stench of B.O.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud bellow from anywhere. Get out here, Flip, I can smell the stink lines coming off you and your sweaty pits!

Suddenly, they saw Flip come out, and he was really out for blood again, then, he charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him and sent him flying into a tree. He got back out, but he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla, now he was really pissed.

Past Lincoln: Okay, you asked for it, you stupid three butt-cheeked hairy mutant ape!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Flip bellowed again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Flip's fat hairy stomach knocking the wind out of him, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and fired water blasts at Flip, and even fired blasts of hot wax on Flip, and then, Lincoln ripped it off and took all of Flip's hair with it and he screamed. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave him a nasty punch to the face that sent him flying right back to prison as the video ended.

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT STILL CRACKS ME UP TO THIS DAY!

Lincoln: Flip was such an idiot, he clearly didn't know when to quit.

Nico: Jeez.

Faith Pirateangel: And we all had fun with Lincoln. But, of course, that three butt-cheeked mutant stupid cheapskate hairy ape had to show up and ruin everything because he still wanted to kill Lincoln again for ruining his scams! I wanted to punch his empty head hard, but Lincoln sent him flying with one punch, but when he got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Aria Pirateangel: He had it coming. Flip is an idiot!

Zola (Blue Dragon): And it was also all your doing that Lincoln transformed extremely from the cute 11-year-old boy we knew since childhood to an extremely rugged, handsome, manly, sexy, and super imposing mountain of a muscular hunk.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Nicholette Torrington: Uh, Zola, need I remind you of saying those sorts of words about Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln put down the heavy weights and he made clones of himself and walked up to Zola and the Pirateangel Sisters and turned them around to face them, and then, they leaned down and kissed them full on in the lips with that kind of intensity, passion, and energy, they'd literally given in and they wrapped their arms around the thick necks of Lincoln and his clones and he and his clones wrapped their massive muscled arms around their waists and as they brought them in closer, their chests pressed against their massive pecs and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs. When Lincoln and his clones slowly separated their lips from Zola and her sisters' lips, Zola and her sisters' faces were all red from the very intense make-out and their eyes literally turned to hearts.

Zola (Blue Dragon) and the Pirateangel Sisters: (In Heaven) That… was… so… hot!

Bertha Sellington: We warned you, Zola, those sorts of compliments cause him to go ahead and engage in a full all-out make-out with any member of his harem who say those compliments.

Girl Jordan: You think that's hot, we always wind up getting covered in kisses from him every night, we consider that tattoos of his undying love for us.

Nico: And a clear warning that if any moron messes with his future wives, they are worse than dead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'3", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lara the Lesser Succubus: Wow, so, this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lara, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt are in your harem.

Yamiga: When we introduced them to Lincoln, they fell in love at first sight, and they also engaged in a full all-out make-out session and when they were done, Lincoln was literally in a daze and he also had his hair ruffled up and his face and body covered in lipstick marks.

Me: Awesome.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill 5-Volt, Ulti, Simulator Éclair, Lara the Lesser Succubus, Lina the Lilim, and Nina the Night Gaunt, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 Adventure.

Nico: Rolling Masterpiece Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That's a perfect Artist themed galaxy.

Sunset Shimmer: Me and Laney will go with because we're artists ourselves.

Laney: We sure are.

Nico: You 2 would definitely fit right in. Anyone else?

Lisa Loud: Me and Levi will surely accompany you for this Nico.

Nico: Okay then. Lets head in.

They went in and the Simulator activated and they found themselves in ROLLING MASTERPIECE GALAXY! And it was an amazing artist world.

Nico: Wow!

Sunset Shimmer: This is amazing!

Laney: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well just do what you did before in Rolling Green Galaxy.

Nico: Okay then.

Nico got on a ball with the star in it.

Nico: Here we go.

?: Let us help too.

2 figures came. One was a girl with orange hair, red eyes and had red, orange and yellow clothes, fire angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Cald Moonland on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire sword. The second girl had red hair, red eyes and red clothes and fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of fire on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Claudia Cald: Claudia Cald, Embodiment of the Volcanic Moonland of Cald.

Freya Fire: Freya Fire, Embodiment of Fire Man.

Lola and Lexx: Freya Fire!? Wow!

Nico: Wow awesome to meet you girls.

Sunset Shimmer: Same here.

Claudia Cald: Same here to all of you.

Freya Fire: And Lola and Lexx it's so great to hear your voices again.

Claudia Cald: We can talk later.

Nico: Okay lets get this star to the end.

Levi: Nico, allow me to relieve you of the burden of having to roll the ball.

Nico: Okay then Levi.

Levi got on the ball instead.

Nico: This is gonna be good. Lets roll! Literally!

They were off.

ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! ROLLIN ROLLIN ROLLIN! RAWHIDE!

Lisa Loud: It appears the Goombas aren't taking kindly to this!

Sunset Shimmer: Then lets go kick some butt!

Laney: Artist style!

Laney used the Abaranger Gear and got the Quill and drew fireballs and they hit numerous Goombas and blasted them all over!

Sunset Shimmer: Nice one Laney!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the Goombas all over the place.

Nico: Yeah!

Lisa and Levi blasted the Goombas with gears.

Nico: (gets out Puff and U Foes' Ridewatches) Time for some chemistry between us!

He activated them and fired waves of chemicals and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Claudia Cald: And taste the fires of the Inferno!

Claudia and Freya fired waves of fire and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: (laughs) It was ice for my rescue and now, it's fire here!

Claudia Cald: That is awesome. And Fire and Ice have been going all out with each other since the dawn of the universe.

Laney: They sure have.

They got to the end and the ball shattered and then out came the star!

They went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Freya Fire: That was awesome!

Laney: Yeah!

Lisa Loud: A successful adventure!

They all high five.

Lisa Loud: Please tell us how you met my younger sibling unit and her male counterpart.

Freya Fire: Well I met Lola and Lexx when we were at a pageant.

Sunset Shimmer: Did you really?

Freya Fire: Yeah my powers as the Embodiment of Fire Man gave me a huge growth spurt. I was only 6 when I got my powers and now here I am in the body of a 17 year old girl. Big growth promotion.

Nico: That is awesome.

Freya Fire: Yep. Me and Lola won the Little Miss Firestorm Pageant. It was awesome.

Lola: It sure was and we tied for that one. They gave us both trophies and crowns.

Lexx: That was fun to watch. Even though I'm not into pageants I liked it.

Nico: That is cool. Would you two like to join the team?

Claudia Cald: We would be honored.

They came out and we cheered for them.

Later we were watching TV and then Robin came.

Robin: You guys want to go to the zoo with us?

Me: Sure!

Fluttershy: Oh the zoo is perfect.

Lana: Awesome. Count me in.

Me: Lets go.

We were off.

* * *

We later arrived and it was awesome.

Becca Chang: Awesome you guys are here.

Me: Thanks Becca. It's gonna be awesome.

Jim: Yan Lin, I'll never regret meeting you.

Yan Lin: Me neither Jim. That was awesome.

Hay Lin: Meeting my grandma was so fun for you.

Jim: It sure was.

Me: Lets check out the gorillas.

Nico: Okay.

We went and did so.

Batman: These look very dangerous.

Me: Gorillas have been part of our human evolutionary chain for a long time.

Varie: Yep.

Poromon: Ah these big dumb apes don't look so tough!

They gave the gorillas raspberries!

Me: Uh guys.

Then the gorillas ROARED!

Me: UH OH!

Jim: I remember that you helped free Claire from Evil Morgan Le Fay.

Yan Lin: That was awesome and fun.

Hay Lin: It sure was.

Claire: I can't believe I smoked Marijuana back then!

Hook: You guys shouldn't have done that!

The gorillas roared and went at them!

But Kerchak and Tarzan went in front of the gorillas and roared and beat their chests and stopped them.

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Never underestimate the power of the alpha leader of a family of gorillas.

Nico: Not sure that's what the leader of a family of gorillas is. But that is cool.

The gorillas submitted to Tarzan and Kerchak.

Yan Lin: Techincally, you smoked weed. And then tried making Lincoln smoke some.

Claire: I still can't believe I did that.

Hay Lin: Also Marijuana and Weed are the same thing Grandma.

Yan Lin: Yes that's right.

Jim: Thank goodness we snapped her out of it.

Ratchet: (sighs in relief) For a minute, I thought you guys were gonna get beaten up.

Me: Yeah me too.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But thank goodness Tarzan and Kerchak stopped them.

Eli: That is for sure. But that was awesome.

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Yan Lin: And anyway, we took down Evil Morgan Le Fay on my big mission.

Jim: We sure did and that was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

Brittney: The most powerful evil sorceress ever known from 1,500 years ago was defeated.

Laney: Yep.

Varie: That was fun.

Camille: You owe these gorillas an apology!

Poromon: Aww do we have to? They don't understand us.

Nico: (Sternly) Poromon?

Poliwag: We really should.

Nico: Do it or no beer for a month!

Horsea: You're right.

They went over and apologized.

Me: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: Don't ever do that again.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Okay okay okay.

Me: Good.

We later went back to the estate..

Nico: Now, what have we learned today?

Poromon: Never poke around with bad animals like gorillas.

Nico: Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Baby Dahl, she's escaped from Arkham Asylum and she still wants revenge for the flopping of her career. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Baby Dahl, she's escaped from Arkham Asylum and she still wants revenge for the flopping of her career.

I gasped.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Oh man, I remembered hearing that you guys defeated her years ago and sent her to prison. So, what are we going to do?

Lincoln: We need to redeem her, she went insane because her career flopped, she became this due to a disease that kept her from aging. Plus, back in the old days, we defeated her back when we were reckless and unknowingly infected by The Dark Orbs. So, we're going to approach this with the very intention of redeeming her.

Me: Good idea.

Eli: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Baby Doll?

Juran: I was just about to ask. Who is she anyway.

Me: Her name is Mary Louise Dahl and she is a washed up comedy show star.

I went over her history.

---

Mary Louise Dahl, known better by her alias Baby Doll is the main antagonist in Batman: The Animated Series episode Baby-Doll. She is a former TV star became an insane criminal who suffers from hypoplasia, a medical condition that prevents her from physically aging. Although popular with many fans, she has yet to make any major appearances in any of the mainstream comics or other DC media.

She is voiced by Laraine Newman.

## Past

Marion Louise "Mary" Dahl, was a TV actress who was born with systemic hypoplasia, a rare condition which kept her from ever growing, meaning that she spent all of her life looking like a toddler. She became famous for a brief period when she played the title character in the fictitious TV sitcom "Love That Baby" (when she was 20, though she still looked like she was 5). She and the show were wildly popular, but as the series got older, the ratings dwindled. In the final season, the producers of the show decided to add a new character; Baby Doll's cousin who was called Spunky. Baby Doll was angry at Spunky because she thought that he was stealing her spotlight, especially on one occasion on her birthday episode, where she got her face pushed into her birthday cake by Spunky. Furious, she left the show in order to turn herself into a proper dramatic actress. Her first role other than Baby Doll was in Macbeth.

Unfortunately, the reviews for the play and her acting were terrible, ruining Mary's chances of becoming a popular celebrity. When her career went down the tubes, she tried to get Baby Doll back on the air because it had been cancelled when she left, but the networks turned her down (if mostly because she was difficult to work with). After that, Mary tried to get any job that came her way but was always shunned and never got the role. Without any jobs coming her way, Mary went through a rough, depressing period of her life where she realised that the only time when she had been truly happy was when she was in the show as Baby-Doll, when she used to have a "family" in the show and was adored by millions of viewers.

## Batman: The Animated Series

Keeping her persona as Baby Doll permanently, Baby goes around with her 2 hired thugs as well as her personal caretaker Mariam, and kidnaps all of the original cast of Love That Baby, bringing them together so that she can get revenge on Spunky and her fellow cast members. She ties all of the actors up in the Baby Doll sets and bought along a birthday cake. After pushing Spunky's head into the cake, she then gets a stick of TNT, putd it on the cake like a candle and lit it, planning to blow up the cast members. Spunky ruins her plan by grabbing the TNT with his mouth and throwing it to the other end of the studio, throwing it far enough away that it explodes without hurting anybody. Batman crashes into the room and reveals that the actor who played Spunky wasn't the actor but is actually Robin in disguise. After Batman and Robin had realised what Baby Doll was doing, they had gone to the actor, told him what was going to happen and the man had let Robin take his identity. When Robin had been captured, he had sent a radio signal to Batman who traced it and found out where Baby Doll was.

While Robin releases the captives, Batman chases Baby into a nearby fair, and then into a Fun House. Inside the Fun House, Baby comes across a hall of mirrors. Within one of the distorted mirrors, Baby sees herself as an adult, how she believes she should look. Knowing this to be fake, just as her character, Baby Doll shopts and breaks all of the mirrors before breaking down mentally and running out of bullets. When the Batman walks up to her, she goes peacefully, uttering her infamous catchphrase "I didn't mean to".

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man! She's an adult trapped in a kids body.

Nico: Yeah we've seen this before. Remember Leena Klammer? She was like that.

Laney: Yep.

Me: This is her show right here.

I showed Love That Baby and it showed what she did there. It was funny!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That is a funny show!

Eli: (LAUGHS) It sure is!

Me: Yeah she did a great job in that show.

Lola: I was too blind to realize it but that show was really funny.

Lisa Loud: (LAUGHS) Indeed. It was funny and very humorous.

Nico: I've actually heard about this disease she has before. It's wacky. Now, keep in mind this is not the same as us being immortal.

Me: No this is completely different. Her disease may have stopped her from PHYSICALLY aging but not in terms of natural aging due to time.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Yeah. But man she looks like she's around 5 years old.

Me: Yeah.

Ink Rose: And nature dealt her some really bad cards. She's stuck in this for life.

Nico: At least when we transform, our ages increase.

Me: Yeah.

Lynn: We may not age after that but we grow in height, power and skill when that happens. We transformed from our normal ages into that of 21 year old kids.

Nico: I know. What an ascension.

Me: Yep. But poor Mary. She will be stuck like this forever. But thankfully. I can help her. She may not think her adult body is real. But to us, it IS real.

I had my hand glow blue.

Nico: I have a feeling I know what you will do J.D.

Me: Yep. Give her a nice NORMAL life in a normal grown up body.

Nico: And not like when you guys were infected by the Dark Orbs.

Laney: That's right.

Nico: And put her in the Masters of Evil.

Me: And the Redemption Squad.

Nico: Wow.

The Previous group came.

Dark Leo: Can me, my brothers, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Common Cold, Beast Man, Doctor Octopus, Riddler, and Eris go with you guys?

Dark Don: I've been researching on the disease Baby Doll has.

Me: You have? Cool.

Nico: Nice. And yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Awesome.

Fangry: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Turbo Man next. That's the only one left out of the Mega Man 7 robots.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: A fast one. Nice.

Laney: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Universe 666 Cui, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the person is none other than Universe 666 Frieza, the next of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Lexi Bunny: And it makes sense for him to send Universe 666 Frieza after us. Let me handle him, I'm not letting him get out of this, but Sebastian, I'm gonna need you to go into Demon Angel Mode for this.

The toons freaked out and did wild takes galore, and our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli put our jaws back!

Babs Bunny: WHAT?! Lexi, are you crazy?! You're asking the very person, the dark murderous demon who terrorized Acme Acres and the Earth the Z-Fighters came from before it merged with our Earth for years, to join in?! He'll kill him in the same exact manner as our Frieza.

Lexi Bunny: I know that, but this needs to be done. If Universe 666

Frieza wants to cause destruction and untold chaos in Universe 666 Sebastian's name, he's got another thing coming. So, what better way to respond to that than by getting the one person who utterly despised Frieza for always double-crossing him and going against him whenever he got the chance.

Nico: I like the way you think, Lexi, awesome!

Lincoln: I just know that a lot of blood is going to be spilled as a result.

Nico: Yeah, but with Lola and Babs also joining in, they'll get Sebastian under control should his dark urge to kill rise again. Alright, gang, let's go, we need to redeem Baby Dahl at once.

Lincoln: And make her see reason once more, and once we do that, you're next, Universe 666 Frieza.

Lexi Bunny: Even if you're not as bad as the one we absolutely despise, you're still going down hard, and we're going to also unleash the very demon who your Prime Universe counterpart despised so much.

Babs Bunny: Blood's about to be spilled once more.

Lola Bunny: There will be no escape for you, you twisted monstrosity.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help redeem Baby Dahl, and once we get done with helping her, Lexi Bunny, Babs Bunny, and Lola Bunny are going to take down Universe 666 Frieza and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

We were off to the city.

---

We were walking through the city.

Man Ray: Let's head to the Batcave first.

Dark Mikey: Good idea.

Me: I was just about to suggest that.

Nico: I'll have Commissioner Gordan meet us there.

Eli: Okay.

We went to Wayne Manor.

* * *

We later arrived at Wayne Manor and went to the Batcave.

Me: Here we are.

Lola: The Batcave. Awesome to see this place again.

Varie: Been a while.

Batcave: Feels good to be back.

Commissioner Gordan: Thank goodness you all called me here.

Me: Glad you could come Jim. I take it you heard about Baby Doll breaking out of Arkham?

Commissioner Gordan: We just got the word about it.

Lincoln: I already sent clones out to get the former crew of Love That Baby to the Estate for Protection.

Me: Fast thinking Lincoln.

Shadow the Hedgehog: Good thinking

Nico: Yep.

Commissioner Gordan: Thank goodness. Now we won't have to worry about Mary doing what she did before. Wow you guys have changed a lot.

Me: We have had a lot of challenges since we faced Mary Dahl the first time and also we found out that we were suffering from Dark Orb Contamination.

Commissioner Gordan: I get it. The dark orbs were poisoning you with something that made you different and making you think irrationally.

Me: Exactly.

Nico: It's a really crazy story.

Laney: Yeah.

Riddler: It is crazy. Riddle me this commissioner how have you been?

Commissioner Gordan: Good Nygma. Glad you're having a good job in the M.O.E.

Cluemaster: That's good.

Dark Raph: How about we make ourselves at home?

Batman: Got plenty of room.

We got sofas and stuff made from plants ready.

Qin: Are you doing all right since Nokama's big day mission Commissioner?

Commissioner Gordan: I sure am Qin thank you. And is Penelope Lang doing okay?

Me: She's fully recovered and is now in the M.O.E.

Nico: Let me confirm that the Dark Orbs weren't why I Wanted to let her die at first.

Spinister: Boss was willing to make the decision to keep everyone safe. Especially since us threatening her was used by Team Buktu to nearly win against us

Commissioner Gordan: Oh man I've heard about all that with Team

Buktu. That was awful! But to be honest I didn't believe anything that they said about themselves being heroes.

Me: Good. Albedo is the only one out of all of them that had a change of heart.

Commissioner Gordan: That is true. I'm glad he saw the error of his ways.

Me: Don't worry. Me and Diamond Tiara gave Penelope a good talking to and she finally understands the error of her ways.

Diamond Tiara: I understood what she went through because I was like her once. It's a long story.

Commissioner Gordan: Ahh from one standpoint to another. Good thinking there.

Nico: And it helped big time. Because all she needed was a friend.

Doctor Octopus: Nico, I realize you were just trying to protect everyone. But I hope you realize that not letting Penelope die was the right thing to do.

Nico: Yes and looking back I can't believe I was acting like that. But thank goodness I'm not anymore.

Me: Good. Lets focus on the matter at hand.

Tanya Anyanova: I just figured something out. Mary Dahl is in every way like me. I was like her once.

Anna Anyanova: It's a really nasty story.

Proto Man: Lee Aaker never has this problem.

Nico: No he didn't.

Me: Also I did some research and it wasn't just celebrities that had this kind of problem but numerous high profile criminals too. Remember Leena Klammer?

Nico: How can we forget?

Laney: And a bunch of gangsters too. Like Babyface Boretti.

Eris: Geez.

Me: I know.

Camie: Yeah crazy.

Nico: And we all have had our shares with gangsters and more.

Me: But Baby Doll is different. She's just lost. She's like a grown up stuck in a five-year old girls body.

Skarr: Doing God knows what right now.

Me: Yeah. But this time we have a new tactic and that is people that understand how she feels.

Laney: Yeah. People that know that Fame can become a disease and it can go to your head and make you crazy.

Lola: That's right.

Me: But also she's a woman that needs her disease cured.

Riddler: As someone who came from Gotham here, I can safely say that I feel bad for her.

Me: Me too. Next to Victor Fries who was trying to cure Nora, Baby Doll is one of the villains that Batman knows that I feel sorry for.

Lily: Too bad my water doesn't work on diseases like hers.

Me: But maybe my powers can. This will be the first time I tried it on something like this.

Nico: Yeah.

Chaor: Maybe Alien X can help as added power.

Me: Not a bad idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Carla Wong III: I'll help out too. I am a Celestialsapien Gene-slammer after all.

Me: Thanks guys.

Nico: Where there's a will there's a way. All right lets go find her.

Eli: (Concentrates) She's hiding out in the studio.

Me: That's where we faced her the last time.

Commissioner Gordon: Out of curiosity, Nico, what DID convince you to help Penelope in the end.

Nico:… my dad yelling at me. I listen to him when he's angry.

Beast Man: As a father yourself, you can probably relate.

Commissioner Gordon: Yes I know the feeling. Whenever Barbara did something wrong I would feel the same way.

Batgirl: It's true.

Me: Yeah we may be heroes and do all that but we always will follow what our parents tell us.

Nico: Yep. They are our family after all.

Lincoln: It's true.

Eli: Yep.

Ben Tennyson: Oh speaking on that. I got this to tell you.

He showed me a note.

Me: What's this? (Reading) "Dear Ben, Your mother and I are coming over to Gotham Royal York to visit you tomorrow to see how you are doing. We worry about you constantly ever since we found out about you being the famous Ben 10 and how you were helping Gwen and Kevin on many battles with aliens from all over the universe as well as helping dad with so many adventures. We are proud that you joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm and are doing a great job saving the world. Looking forward to seeing you. Love Carl Tennyson."

Max Tennyson: So Carl and Sandra are coming. It'll be awesome to see them again.

Me: We never met Ben's parents before. This will be fun.

Riley Anderson: It'll be awesome to meet them. I hope they like me.

Me: I know they will Riley. Now lets go get Baby Dahl.

Commissioner Gordon: and I'm coming too. This is MY city after all.

Disk Wars Mandarin: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

Jen Tennyson: It'll be awesome to see mom and dad again.

Ben Tennyson: I know. I'm sure they miss you too Jen.

Common Cold: We never met your parents.

Me: This will be the first time we met them.

Poromon: I would like a word with them regarding how their grounding almost got Kevin killed!

Nico: Poromon no! This is Ben's family so let them have their business. Also Ben already told us about that and that they were just worried about their son. But they understood.

Kevin Levin: Besides I put that behind me long ago.

Julie Yamamoto: I hope they won't be upset that me and Ben broke up and Ben's dating Riley.

Me: I'm sure they will understand.

Poliwag: Let me, Horsea, and Manaphy in on that chat!

Stewie: Me too!

Venom: Same with us!

Finn: Can we discuss this later?!

Nico: Guys enough! But yeah we'll talk about it later. Right now we got bigger fish to fry.

We found the studio.

Eli: She and her henchmen are in there.

Nico: Entrance time.

We flew at the studio.

Baby Dahl: Soon we'll be best of friends forever!

But then the spirits of the child actors from over the years flew in and then they swirled around them and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted a hole through the roof and a phoenix cry was heard.

We landed and we were facing MARY LOUISE DAHL A.K.A. BABY DOLL!

Me: Nice to see you again Mary Dahl.

Lincoln: And you are still the same as you were when we fought the last time.

Major Disaster: Is anyone else in here?!

Mariam and Baby Doll's henchmen came.

Me: Long time no see guys.

Henchman: You are gonna get it!

I punched the man down.

Laney ducked under Mariam's kick and she jumped over her and did a flip and smashed her down.

Lana: Awesome!

Tanya Anyanova: Mary we came to help you. Because I know exactly what you are going through.

Mandy: Can we knock the goons out before we continue?

Me: Already did here.

Laney: Same here.

Mariam and the goons were knocked out.

Mandy: Nevermind.

Baby Doll: (In an adult voice) You do. Who are you?

Tanya Anyanova: My name is Tanya Anyanova and like you I was once a star myself. But I wasn't born with the same disease you got. I was a star myself until I let the fame go to my head and I was lost in the evils of my own fame and fortune. I went insane like you did and I did terrible things to get my fame back. Until I later found out earlier that it was all because of Chase Young's evil that lead me to becoming so evil and horrible. But I know what you're going through. Fame is like a parasite and when it bites you it never lets go. It can go to your head and make you do all kinds of horrible things. Drugs, depression, being arrogant and self-righteous and more. It's horrible. I lost my entire life to the fame bug and look where it got me. I was exposed as a fraud when my sister was actually the true singing voice and it got me hating my sister Anna and I wanted nothing more than to kill her, Lincoln and Lori and it got me disowned from my family and sent to a nuthouse and then I got locked in a portrait. And then I found out after Lily cured me that it was all because of Chase Young who poisoned me with his evil and made me into an evil heartless monster.

Baby Doll: Oh my god.

Commissioner Gordon: Did that really happen?

Lincoln: It sure did Jim. It was a long time ago.

Me: Yeah.

Tanya Anyanova: Mary we heard about how everyone faced you before and how you lost everything. But you didn't want to live like this anymore. You wanted to be normal like everyone but Nature dealt you a bad card with this disease and it drove you mad.

Baby Doll: Yeah it sure did. It was hard for me out there. Over the years I remembered how happy I was with all of my fellow cast members and the folks at home cheering me. Baby Doll.

Qin: To be honest Mary, if it makes you feel any better, I loved your show.

Applejack: Me too and you were so adorable.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and your show was really amusing.

Baby Doll: I'm glad you loved it.

Qin: We sure did. I'm sorry Mary.

Me: Mary, before we continue this conversation we just want to apologize.

Baby Doll: For what?

Me: We weren't thinking straight when we fought the last time. We were acting so reckless and irrational because we were suffering from the effects of Dark Orb Contamination. It was poisoning us and making us act without thinking.

Lincoln: He's right on that. We were poisoned by dark orbs and didn't even know about it until a few years later.

Me: We were using very excessive force back when we started out as Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: This was before I came along and joining the team. We went through a lot of challenges when I started out and as we grew stronger our challenges got harder and harder and harder. But we got through all of them.

Me: But as the years went by we grew not just in numbers but in strengths and bonds too. Our friendships made us more powerful and stronger and made us a great force to be reckoned with.

Baby Doll: Wow.

Laney: Yeah. Because the Dark Orbs can never take away from us the one thing that makes EVERYONE human. And that is friendship, love and hope.

Nico: That's right. Our friendship and our hope and love and bonds is what lead us to get this far.

Me: Yep. And from the bottom of my heart Mary, on behalf of all of us we are sorry.

Qin: But also Mary it's not too late for you to change.

Xenia: You can be a better person and help people.

Laney: You just got to let us help you.

Varie: Yeah Mary. You made lots of good people laugh with your acting. Now we can do the same for you by helping you get cured of your condition.

Baby Doll: But my condition is incurable. I'm stuck like this.

Me: Every condition is curable. All you have to do is trust us.

Captain Cold: That's right Mary.

Baby Doll: Leonard, that IS you, isn't it?

Captain Cold: It's me. I know we haven't talked in a long time. But

I'm here to help.

Baby Doll: (starts crying) You don't know what it's like! To be young forever! To never grow up! To be afflicted with a horrible disease! To be treated like a freak! To lose everything! To be locked in prison because you're different!

Lincoln: Geez, the one time we get a Villainous Breakdown we don't ask for and it's not even an insane one.

Captain Cold: Mary you know how wrong you are about all that. There are countless people that know what all that's like.

Me: And you're looking at them. All of us.

Baby Doll: Really?

Me: Yeah. We're immortal, we have eternal youth, and we cured people that have diseases like that and even saw people ostracized for things they had no control over as well as everything that you said.

Nico: It's true Mary. We know how you feel.

Naruto: Yeah I know that feeling.

Fu: Me too.

Maria: And I'm bringing in more old friends. (TURNS DIAL) SNAKE VENOM 6!

She summoned Copperhead, Usari, Universe 666 Salem, Hocus Pocus, Hyleg Ourobockle and Bruiser Unversed.

She even summoned Electrocutioner, Bane, Two Face, Man Bat, Firefly, Killer Croc, Evil Clayface, Evil Poison Ivy, Mr. Freeze, Penguin, and many more of Batman's old enemies.

Copperhead: Hey guys.

Me: Glad you all could come.

Electrocutioner: Been a long time Mary.

Baby Doll: Lester. Harvey, Penguin, Pamela, Victor. You're all in the Masters of Evil?

Penguin: Yeah it's a long story my dear Mary.

Two Face: It sure is.

Me: The Joker and Scarecrow are not there because they were given the Black Gates.

Nico: And for good reason.

Me: Mary were you also in the Legion of Doom long ago?

Baby Doll: I sure was.

Captain Cold: It was a long time ago J.D.

Me: Oh I see.

Eli: Boy it's like a reunion.

Evil Poison Ivy: It sure feels like it.

Firefly: Now lets just calm down and take it easy.

Me: We're trying to help you Mary. Not make things worse. You just got to trust us.

Nora Fries: He's right Mary.

Nora came.

Nora Fries: Team Loud Phoenix Storm cured me of my disease.

Ellie Agreste: And they cured me.

Nico: So, if you want to keep fighting, go ahead. But deep down, you know we're fucking right.

Baby Doll knew we were right.

Baby Doll: Help me. Help me get better.

Me: That's what we want to hear. Ben, Carla, lets get it done.

Ben turned into Alien X.

Ben: ALIEN X!

Me: Here we go.

I fired a beam of blue energy and it hit Mary and she was being cured but it was being slow!

Me: (STRAINING) IT'S TOO MUCH!

Carla and Alien X put their hands on me and I got stronger and then she grew into a 30 year old woman and Mary looked amazing! She looked beautiful!

Qin: Wow! She is beautiful!

Mary Doll: What happened?

Nico: It worked!

Maria formed a mirror and Mary looked incredible!

Mary gasped!

Mary Dahl: Wow! I'm an adult! I look amazing!

Me: See told you we can do it.

Nico: Do we have to deal with her dark side too?

Me: We should do that and you can turn into your Baby Dahl half at will when you're in the M.O.E. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Mary's dark side appeared and she looked like a black hair version of Baby Dahl and had PIERCING RED EYES!

Batman: Great Scott!

Me: Whoa! Now that's something I never thought I would hear you say Bruce.

Nico: Even though it was from the original.

Me: Lets get her guys!

Eddy: You're in for a Spanking!

May: (Activates Count Spankulot's Ridewatch) (Transylvanian Accent) Those who break the rules are bad and must be punished Mary Louise Dahl! Prepare to feel the stingy wrath of the hand of justice from Count Spankulot! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

She grabbed Evil Baby Dahl and REALLY SPANKED HER!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Captain Cold: Love that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Nice May!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah! She should use Ol' Spankful.

WHAP! (SCREAM OF PAIN)

May: I'll do just that!

She pulled out a paddle and smacked Evil Baby Dahl bad!

* * *

OOH! OUCH!

Mary Dahl: I can't believe I was like that. What kind of a monster have I become because of my Baby Dahl Persona?

Me: A cute adorable one.

Lisa Loud: That loved to make people laugh.

Applejack: You sure did.

Evil Baby Dahl had a nasty case of baboon butt glowing neon red! OUCH! Then Evil Baby Dahl got her doll and fired bullets at me.

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

The bullets bounced off my skin like no problem!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Superhuman Steel Skin. My powers evolved again and gave me the same kind of skin like that of Superman.

Superman: That is amazed that happened.

Nico: Gimme that doll!

Nico took it.

Me: Nice one.

She then pulled out a grenade!

Me: Uh oh!

She pulled the pin and threw it!

I grabbed it and threw the grenade back.

Me: Fire in the Hole!

She ducked.

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

May fired a wave of ice with her freeze ray and anchored Evil Baby Doll's feet to the ground!

May: Chill Out!

Me: We got some fun to do before we finish up.

Then Xaldin, Cheshire, Myotismon, Abra Kadabra, Beautiful Gorgeous, Dumbbelltron, Fireor, Zavok, Leap Frog, and Kerbero

Gangan came.

Nico: Xaldin, Cheshire, Myotismon, Abra Kadabra, Beautiful Gorgeous, Dumbbelltron, Fireor, Zavok, Leap Frog, and Kerbero Gangan.

Cheshire: We overheard the entire talk and that was amazing.

Nico: It sure was.

Xaldin: I thought that was very heartwarming.

Nico: Glad you think so.

Me: Me too.

Cheshire: I knew you guys wouldn't give up on her.

Me: Yep.

Myotismon: And now, she's close to getting her happily ever after.

Nico: Absolutely.

Abra Kadabra: (to Nico) We heard you fought Darkblade.

Nico: Wellington sure did.

Beautiful Gorgeous: How was it?

Me: Epic and awesome.

Then we saw a REALLY HUGE LOBSTER!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Is that Pinchy!?

Vypra came: Nope this is Clawslash. He's the Lobster Rinshi.

Casey: Wow! That's new! We never faced the Lobster Rinshi. That is cool!

Homer: He looks so much like Pinchy.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Boy he is going to make one awesome lobster seafood feast!

Qin: (SLURPS) He will be tasty!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Whirnado came too.

Me: Up for another round I see Whirnado.

Whirnado: Yep.

Me: Cool, cool.

Whirnado: What do you think of Clawslash?

Me: He's a huge lobster and he is amazing.

Lola: Boy he sure is!

Lily: Larry the Lobster would love him.

Nico: Yeah! Lets do it!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the usual battles underway!

---

Beast Boy, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Robin, Cyborg, Starfire, Raven, Tara, Kole, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Demyx, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - Nico's rescue in Paris and we battled a Darkblade Clone and I clashed with intense force on him and Fluttershy scared the living daylights out of Elmyra Duff with her stare. Also Derpy Hooves transformed.

---

Xaldin was first.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) Nico's rescue was in Paris, where J.D. clashed with intense force on a Darkblade Clone. Fluttershy scared the living daylights out of Elmyra Duff with her stare while Derpy Hooves transformed.

Beast Boy: Yeah it was really awesome.

Rapunzel: Boy it sure was awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was. It was like Elmyra was staring into the face of a terrifying demon!

Scootaloo: That is the Stare Master for you!

Whirlwind: It was awesome and cool.

Xaldin: That is awesome. Serves that animal crushing demon right. Lets do it!

Beast Boy: PRIMRA LETS PROWL!

He turned into a jungle themed hero.

Beast Boy: I am KING JUNGLE! (ECHOING) JUNGLE OF MADNESS BLAST!

Beast Boy fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Jungle Fury Rangers, RPM Rangers, Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Beast Morpher Rangers, Dino Charge Rangers, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Overload, Plasmus, Cinderblock, INSTIGATOR, Dr. Light, TTG Trigon, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Us battling Another Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Lapis Lazuli Phantom, Topaz Phantom, Tourmaline Phantom, Sapphire Phantom, Peridot Phantom, Ruby Phantom, Pearl Phantom, Emerald Phantom, Diamond Phantom, Aquamarine Phantom, Amethyst Phantom, Garnet Phantom, Stink Bug and Puff who were the Keyblade Knight for the planet Breen and the Embodiment of Shine 2

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire: (to Casey) Nico, Lynn Sr's team, Puff's team, and the others did good battling Another Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Lapis Lazuli Phantom, Topaz Phantom, Tourmaline Phantom, Sapphire Phantom, Peridot Phantom, Ruby Phantom, Pearl Phantom, Emerald Phantom, Diamond Phantom, Aquamarine Phantom, Amethyst Phantom, Garnet Phantom, Stink Bug and Puff. They were the Keyblade Knight for the planet Breen and the Embodiment of Shine 2.

Casey: Boy it sure was cool and awesome.

Lena Isis: We faced the Phantoms of the 12 Gemstones of the 12 months of the year.

Fluttershy: That was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it was.

Stealth Elf: It was awesome and cool.

Cheshire: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Casey: SPIRITJUNG LETS UNLEASH THE SPIRITS!

He turned into a Jungle Fury themed hero.

Casey: I am Master Jungle Fury! (ECHOING) JUNGLE SPIRIT PROWL!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of fruit, flowers, leaves and grass and smashed them down.

---

Nico Chan, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Bordos, Fasha, Shugesh, Tora, Nikiya, Bardock, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Etemon, MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, Piedmon, BlackWarGreymon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - Lincoln's Rescue was in Sioux Falls, South Dakota and we went there to destroy Ma'alefa'ak, the evil younger twin brother and archenemy of the Martian Manhunter

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Sioux Falls, South Dakota. He went there to battle Ma'alefa'ak, the evil younger twin brother and archenemy of the Martian Manhunter.

Nico: It was really awesome and cool and also Ma'alefa'ak is in your ranks.

Lucy Dark: Yeah that is gonna be awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: That was really fun going to Sioux Falls.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing.

Sunburn: Yeah it was cool.

Myotismon: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Nico: PYRI! FIRE WINGS BURN!

He turned into FIREWING 🔥!

Nico: (ECHOING) INFERNO PHOENIX WING SHOT!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted

them down.

---

Hawkeye, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Robin Hood, Arrowette, Speedy, Legolas, Green Arrow, Shamir, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Circe, Eris, Evil-Lyn, Baron Mordo, Felix Faust, Evil Magic Man, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - Rolling Masterpiece Galaxy

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) Rolling Masterpiece Galaxy was next. That must be one of the more trickier ones.

Hawkeye: It was but it was a very artistic One.

Kevin: It sure was awesome tpp.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Maud pie: (Monotonously) It was a really amazing one.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Boy I'll say!

Abra Kadabra: I think that was cool! Lets do it!

Hawkeye: Robinhoora Lets MARK A TARGET!

Hawkeye turned into a Robin Hood themed hero.

Hawkeye: I am Lord Sherwood! (ECHOING) ROBIN HOOD MEGA BLAST!

He fired a barrage of arrows and the group fired waves of metal, lightning, gears and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Becca Chang, Nina Rosato, Maria Santiago, Judy Zhau, Frida Casagrande, Layla Heartfilia, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Nanobots, Ooblar, Calamitous, Poultra, Jogen Von Strangle, Eustace Strych, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - The Mascots and us at the Zoo

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous: (to Rita) The Mascots and you guys were at the Zoo. But how the fuck did the mascots accidentally provoke a gorilla?!

Rita: They gave them a raspberry and it set them off.

Cana: Thankfully Tarzan and Kerchak stopped them.

Rarity: It was really amazing to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding. It was fun.

Gill Grunt: It sure was cool.

Beautiful Gorgeous: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Rita: THUNDRA LETS STRIKE AND STRETCH!

She turned into a Lightning Rubber hero.

Rita: I am THUNDERLASTIC GIRL! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING ELASTIC BLAST!

She fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Ben, Gwen, Max, Kevin, Kenny, Devlin, Starlight

Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Infernotron, Burnertron, Needletron, Cycletron, Gamertron, Gameface, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - The Mascots got a Gorilla Mad and Jim and Yan Lin had their bonding time

---

Dumbbelltron was next.

Dumbbelltron: (to Ben 10,000) I can't believe the Mascots got a Gorilla Mad! And Jim and Yan Lin had their bonding time

Ben 10,000: I know and the mascots thought they weren't that tough.

Bai Tza: That sure was crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: But Jim and Yan Lin had fun too.

Cozy Glow: Boy they sure did.

Hex: I thought it was awesome.

Dumbbelltron: Yeah no kidding. That was awesome. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000: ALIENNIUM LETS MAKE 10,000 ALIENS OF FUN!

He turned into a 10,000 Aliens themed hero.

Ben 10,000: I am OMNITRIX 10,000! (ECHOING) 10,000 ALIENS OF FURY!

Ben 10,000 fired waves of energy and the group fired waves os skulls, bones, lightning, blood, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Kwame, Linka, Gi, Ma-Ti, Captain Planet, Gaia, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Whirlin, Quakemon, Freezard, Falkar, Strikning, Trifire, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - So we're Redeeming Baby Dahl

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor: (to Wheeler) So, we're Redeeming Baby Dahl. Poor girl.

Wheeler: Yeah we were shocked this happened to her. It's why we didn't face her often. She has a rare disorder called Systemic Hypoplasia and it kept her from aging. She's now stuck as a 5 year old kid.

Arienne: I feel really bad for her. I've never heard of a condition like this but that is awful that she has this.

Applejack: And we encountered lots of people that have similar disorders like this.

Apple Bloom: Yeah Leena Klammer had something like this.

Flashwing: Yeah that was nuts.

Fireor: I remember that! Lets do it!

Wheeler: FIREECO LETS PROTECT THE ENVIRONMENT!

He turned into a Fire Planeteer hero!

Wheeler: I am FIRE EARTH! (ECHOING) FIRES OF THE EARTH!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Lexi Bunny, Tech E Coyote, Slam Tasmanian Devil, Danger Duck, Rev Runner, Zadavia, Twilight

Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Zor, Zeena, Zomom, Master Zik, Zazz, Metal Sonic, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - Baby Dahl got this way because of a disease that kept her from aging. She was a full grown adult trapped in the body of a child

* * *

Zavok was next.

Zavok: (to Ace) Baby Dahl got this way because of a disease that kept her from aging. She was a full grown adult trapped in the body of a child

Ace Bunny: Yeah that was awful! And we told Bahl Dahl that there were others that have had similar problems.

Pyra: Yeah no kidding. Leena Klammer and many criminals that had the name Baby Face in them.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding and that was crazy.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was.

Spyro: And we faced criminals like that before.

Zavok: That's right! There were lots of criminals like that during those days. Lets do it!

Ace Bunny: LOONERY LETS LAUGH THEM UP!

Ace turned into a Looney Tunes themed hero.

Ace Bunny: I am MASTER LOONEY! (ECHOING) LOONEY FURY BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down

* * *

Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Rolling Thunder, Short Fuse, Scootaloo, Rainbow Dash, Spitfire, Angel Wings, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Toad, Evil Toad Man, Evil Dive Man, Evil Wave Man, Evil Whirlpool Man, Evil Desert Man, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - Baby Dahl went insane because her career flopped

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog: (to Lightning Dust) Baby Dahl went insane because her career flopped. Not that I blame her.

Lightning Dust: I don't blame her either. But once the fame bug bites you it never lets go. Also she lost her mind when she tried to get her show back and they said no.

Mika Kozuru: Yeah no kidding. She is a fully grown woman trapped in a 5 year old body. Poor girl.

Princess Luna: Yeah she was dealt a really bad card because of nature.

Moondust: And her disease is incurable.

Snowdrop: That is bad.

Gari: It sure is awful.

Blackout: I think it's awful myself.

Leap Frog: I agree there. Poor girl. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust: THUNDERFLY LETS SPEED!

She turned into a Lightning themed hero.

Lightning Dust: I am THUNDER WONDER! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

She fired a Lightning blast and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Centaur Man, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Manta Bayarsh, Zamigo Delma, Dogranio Yagoon, Goche, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - Poor Baby Dahl

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) Poor Baby Dahl. She did NOTHING to deserve this.

Gaz: Yeah nature dealt her a really horrible card.

Fat Albert: I feel bad for her.

Princess Celestia: That was a bad card for her that was dealt.

King Solar: I agree.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah and Tanya Anyapova relates to how Baby Dahl feels. She was a psychotic monster too.

Amber Morning: That was awful.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Kerbero Gangan: That is sad. Lets do it!

Gaz: DARKHOP LETS SMASH!

She turned into a dark kangaroo themed hero!

Gaz: I am DARKGAROO! (ECHOING) DARK KANGAROO

WHIPLASH!

She formed a dark whip and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Hunter Bradley VS Tombtress

---

Tombtress was next.

Tombtress: Boy I feel really bad for Baby Doll.

Hunter Bradley: Me too.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Zayto VS Toon Patrol

---

Toon Patrol was next.

The Toon Patrol laughed.

Zayto: Oh laughed it up crotchkickers.

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Yamato VS Master Zik

---

Master Zik was next.

Yamato: This will be good.

Master Zik: It sure will.

Yamato fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Juru VS Mister X

Mister X was next.

Juru: This will sparkle.

Juru fired waves of jewels and blasted him down.

Lucky VS Acrobat

Acrobat was next.

Acrobat: Boy I feel bad for Baby Doll.

Lucky: Me too. Poor woman.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Tsurugi VS Volcamon

Volcamon was next.

Volcamon: I'm really ready for this.

Tsurugi: Me too!

He fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him down.

## Kairi Yano VS Don Octavio

Don Octavio was next.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) This will-a be most fun.

Kairi Yano: It sure will be fun.

Kairi fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Keiichiro VS El Jefe

El Jefe was next.

El Jefe: (Spanish Accent) I'm ready for this.

Keiichiro: Same here.

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

## Kaito VS Malone

Malone was next.

Malone: This will be awesome.

Kaito: You got that right.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Taro VS Butterfly Absolute God Deboth

---

Butterfly Absolute God Deboth was next.

Taro: I'm going to love this.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Sunny Starscout, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Clawslash and Whirnado.

---

Clawslash and Whirnado were next.

Whirnado: Boy Mary Dahl sure was tragic huh?

Nico: No kidding there!

May: Yeah.

Whirnado: Yeah poor woman. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Redeemers of Baby Dahl, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They charged it up.

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they blasted both Whirnado and Clawslash. Whirnado exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Whirnado was destroyed and Clawslash was dead.

Nico: We're having Lobster dinner tonight. And Whirnado you have failed this city!

Sunny Starscout: Yeah!

A red glow formed on Sunny's finger and she saw a Spirit Gem ring appear and it was for the Lobster Spirit!

Sunny Starscout: (GASP) The Lobster Spirit Ring!

Isabel came.

Isabel: The Lobster Spirit is perfect for you Sunny. Lobsters are for those that crave discovering new things. You crave discovering new things. Your curiosity knows no bounds. As you uncover new ideas, innovations, and novelties, it's tremendous fun to share them with others.

Sunny Starscout: Wow! That is very much like me.

Then a red glow appeared and and it landed in Sunny's hand and it was The Lobster Wild Crystal.

Sunny Starscout: Wow! The Lobster Zord Crystal.

Laney: Awesome!

A Crystal Saber appeared too.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped.

Emma: Mary, you'll love this!

Tsukasa: It involves Pink Power!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the Pink Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Pink Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Zeo to Time Force.

Mary Dahl: That is cool!

Me: Time for some pain!

We went at Evil Baby Dahl and smashed and pulverized her all over!

Nom and Titanix fired waves of energy and blasted Dark Mary Dahl all over.

Xaldin: WHIRLWIND LANCER TORNADO!

Cheshire: CLAWSTORM SLASHER!

Myotismon: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Abra Kadabra: MAGIC 61ST CENTURY BLAST!

Beautiful Gorgeous: BEAUTIFUL FURY STORM!

Dumbbelltron: DUMBBELL BARRAGE STORM!

Fireor: FIRESTORM DEMON BLAST!

Zavok: CHAOS BLAST STORM!

Leap Frog: LEAPING FROG BLAST!

Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO BOUNCE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Hook, Ratchet, Batman and Robin used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hook's Rocket Launcher, Ratchet's Laser Scalpel and Batman and Robin's powers 100-fold.

Hook and Batman: BAT ROCKET BARRAGE!

Robin and Ratchet: LASER ROBIN BLAST!

Qin of the Komodo and Captain Cold: FREEZING KOMODO BLAST!

Gali of the Water and Man Ray: WATER TOA BLAST!

Tyler Navarro of Dino Charge and Major Disaster: DINO CHARGE FIRESTORM!

Aang the Avatar of the Air Nomads and Cluemaster: ELEMENTAL CLUE BLAST!

Robin of Gotham and Common Cold: SNOT ROCKET BLAST!

Hulk of the Muscle Atomic and Dark Turtles: HULKING ATOMIC TURTLE BLAST!

Nanette of the Thunderbug and Beast Man: BEASTS OF

LIGHTNING BLAST!

Scarlet of the Genius and Doctor Octopus: TECHNO OCTOPUS BLAST!

Tecna of Zenith and Riddler: RIDDLE TECHNO BLAST!

Lane of the Light and Eris: COMEDY LIGHT STORM BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Batman, Robin, Pinkie Pie, Luan, Eddy, Lane, me and Nico: GOTHAM LAUGHTER JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CHILD ACTOR ELEMENT STYLE: LEE AAKER!

Entrapta: CHILD ACTOR LIGHTNING STYLE: MIRANDA COSGROVE!

Perfuma: CHILD ACTOR NATURE STYLE: BRIAN BONSALL!

Frosta: CHILD ACTOR ICE STYLE: DANIELLE BRISEBOIS!

Shantae: CHILD ACTOR MAGIC STYLE: DYLAN SPROUSE!

Akko: CHILD ACTOR STAR STYLE: SELENA GOMEZ!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said child actors.

Lincoln and his harem: CHILD ACTOR FINAL SMASH: SHINING STAR REDEMPTION!

They fired powerful explosive star at Dark Mary Dahl which explodes on contact.

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: That's another battle that didn't end in bloodshed, and we redeemed Baby Dahl as well.

Nico: I still can't help but feel sorry for her, she went mad because her career flopped, she did nothing to deserve a cruel fate like that.

Me: You said it, but at least, she now has a new lease on life.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the eleven large multi-colored orbs orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco

Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Frieza, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was none other than Universe 666 Frieza, and like with Universe 666 Broly, his eyes were completely blood red and he had a black and purple aura around him.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Frieza has arrived.

Buster Bunny: He may not be as bad as the one we know and despise, but still we got to stop him and free him from that leech's control.

Lexi Bunny: Along with kicking the tar out of him.

Suddenly, Lexi Bunny's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, pink and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Frieza, she left pink energy, stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, pink and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lexi Bunny: Even though you're not like the Frieza we know and still hate even now, you're just as dangerous as he is, and Universe 666 Sebastian bringing you back and turning you into his slave basically crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to take you down and Buster's going remove that basket case's influence from you, hope you're ready for the beatdown of your life!

Suddenly, Lexi Bunny was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, and pink and black darkness surrounding the vortex, there are rabbits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with blue eyes gazing into Universe 666 Frieza: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Buster Bunny: EVERYONE, GET BACK! THINGS ARE ABOUT TO GET REALLY REALLY UGLY!

Then, as the vortex faded, Lexi Bunny emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lexi Bunny grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, pink and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix, rabbit, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems on the gold star links and pink crystal links and a pink rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rabbit holding with the Soundwave, Fire, Lightning, Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Lexi Bunny has on a black sleeveless tank top with pink phoenix on it, black pants with pink accents and pink soundwaves on the legs, black knee-high boots with pink accents, and she has on a long long-sleeved black trenchcoat with stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, pink and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix, rabbit, and angel surrounded by soundwaves. Suddenly, Lexi Bunny felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with pink tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Lexi Bunny has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lexi Bunny's massive greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, pink and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and when it emerged, it transformed into Lexi Bunny's Cosmic Eternal Wepawawet Pink Star Firestorm Lightning Darkness Rabbit Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Pink Star Firestorm Lightning Darkness Rabbit Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the silhouette of Lola Bunny etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large pink rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink rabbit heads with pink gems for eyes and large pink rabbit head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the pink rabbit heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below the phoenix, rabbit, and angel that said, "Lexi Bunny, Second-In-Command of The Loonatics, Loving Girlfriend and Future Wife of Ace Bunny, Descendant of Lola Bunny, Sister Figure of Babs Bunny, Defender and Hero of Acmetropolis, Destroyer of Acmetropolis' Many Enemies, Archenemy of Mummy, Emissary and Champion of Wepawawet, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Soundwaves, Pink Fire, Pink Lightning, Black and Pink Darkness, Rabbits, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レクシー・バニー、ルーナティクス副司令官、エース・バニーの愛するガールフレンドで将来の妻、ローラ・バニーの子孫、バブズ・バニーの姉妹、アクメトロポリスの擁護者で英雄、アクメトロポリスの多くの敵の破壊者、ミイラの大敵、使者そしてウェパワウェットのチャンピオン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな

ろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして音波のマスター、ピンクの火、ピンクの稲妻、黒とピンクの闇、ウサギ、フェニックス、天使

Lexi Bunny has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME FUTURE GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC PINK SOUNDWAVE LIGHTNING PINK FIRESTORM DARKNESS RABBIT ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC PINK SOUNDWAVE LIGHTNING PINK FIRESTORM DARKNESS RABBIT ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC PINK SOUNDWAVE LIGHTNING PINK FIRESTORM DARKNESS RABBIT ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Lexi Bunny's Super Angel-Acme Future Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Ace Bunny saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

But, when Universe 666 Frieza saw it, he fired a Death Beam at Lexi Bunny to kill her, but Lexi Bunny fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, pink and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, which hit Universe 666 Frieza and he was sent crashing into a wall, he got back out, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Lexi Bunny did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Lola Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs.

Lexi Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Pink Soundwave Lightning Pink Firestorm Darkness Coyote Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Pink Soundwave Lightning Pink Firestorm Darkness

Coyote Angel Hope) Even though you're not the Frieza that we know and hate, I'm really going to enjoy making you suffer and I may even draw blood! (CRACKS KNUCKLES) Let's do this!

Bugs Bunny: Oh boy, this is gonna get ugly!

Me: It sure is!

Nico: (Gulps) And when Lexi mentioned drawing blood, now I know things are really going to get ugly.

Lola Bunny: Well, it's about to get uglier. Babs, let's go.

Babs Bunny: Let's do it.

Vegeta: I think you spoke too soon, Bokrua.

Suddenly, we saw Lola Bunny and Babs Bunny join Lexi Bunny.

Me: Now, things are going to get uglier with Lexi's ancestor and her student joining in!

Lexi Bunny, Lola Bunny, and Babs Bunny went after Universe 666 Frieza, and Lexi fired extremely powerful blasts of pink energy, stars, soundwaves, pink fire, pink lightning, black and pink darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and Babs Bunny fired extremely powerful blasts of pink and yellow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, basketballs, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and Lola Bunny fired extremely powerful blasts of peach and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, basketballs, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Frieza, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, Lexi Bunny, Babs Bunny, and Lola Bunny attacked him with swings of their massive greatswords leaving scars on him.

Buster Bunny: Whoa, they're really tearing him apart!

Me: You said a mouthful.

Universe 666 Frieza was indeed enraged, but then, a dark force was behind him, it was Sebastian and he slashed Universe 666 Frieza's back as he screamed in agonizing pain, and of course, Sebastian is now in his Demon Angel Mode, and he was out for blood now. Then, Sebastian slashed Universe 666 Frieza's chest with his claws and left claw marks on his chest and he also spilled blood.

Universe 666 Frieza continued firing Death Beams at Sebastian, but he dodged them all and he fired blasts of darkness and he even summoned demons to attack him along with demonic hands from Hell.

Then, Lexi, Babs, and Lola fired beams of pink energy that hit Universe 666 Frieza as it transformed into a pink tornado and it caused Universe 666 Frieza to be knocked out, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Frieza and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to The Masters of Evil. We all cheered wildly as Lexi Bunny holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lexi Bunny's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more.

Suddenly, Good Luthor arrived.

Good Luthor: I am glad that you've been freeing Frieza, Broly, Zarbon, Dodoria, King Cold, and Cui, and like what all of you have heard, they and the other Universe 666 versions of the Z-Fighters' foes were indeed the most powerful members of The Resistance and helped us out against Team Loud Evil Storm.

Universe 666 Me: And like you've heard, Universe 666 Sebastian killed them in cold blood long ago and he brought them back from the dead and turned them into his slaves. But, Lincoln made sure to take Universe 666 Sebastian's powers of poisonous darkness and left him with his powers of Infernal Darkness. But, we still need to free the other Universe 666 versions of the Z-Fighters' foes and send them to Good Luthor at once.

Me: Because there's no telling if Universe 666 Sebastian also had fragments of his soul implanted in them.

Lincoln: Like what happened with Rachel Carrington's dark self, Zixkle.

Rachel Carrington: That's right.

Drakus: Trying to cheat death after we kick his ass to The Black Gates?! He's crossed another line again!

Me: There's no line he's bound to cross. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Akiko Mahōtenshi, the Twitch Gene-Slammer, Chitose Mahōtenshi, the Thrash Gene-Slammer, Eriko Mahōtenshi, the Hashtag Gene-Slammer, Fubuki Mahōtenshi, the Nightshade Gene-Slammer, and Inori Mahōtenshi the Jawbreaker Gene-Slammer.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Hiroman, Mitsuki, and Hazuki's sisters A.K.A. The Mahōtenshi Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Akiko Mahōtenshi, the Twitch Gene-Slammer, Chitose Mahōtenshi, the Thrash Gene-Slammer, Eriko Mahōtenshi, the Hashtag Gene-Slammer, Fubuki Mahōtenshi, the Nightshade Gene-Slammer, and Inori Mahōtenshi the Jawbreaker Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in English, and they're also amazing fashionistas and athletes, and they're the sisters of Hiroman, Mitsuki, and Hazuki.

Hiroman: And easily identified: Akiko has pink hair with matching clothes, Chitose has red hair with matching clothes, Eriko has red hair with matching clothes, Fubuki has violet hair with matching clothes, and Inori has orange hair with matching clothes.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and Lincoln made the Mahōtenshi sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry the Mahōtenshi sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to sabotage the sports equipment and the newest clothing that the Mahōtenshi sisters made, but they and Lincoln jumped him and beat the crap out of him.

Nico: Jeez! Not again!

Me: How many of these revelations are we going to hear about that prick?!

Lincoln: One too many, J.D., since he's just as hated as the rest of my enemies.

We then got our lobster feast underway.

Dumbbelltron: All's well that ends well.

Fireor: We'll find a way to get Mary her show back.

Me: Yeah.

Zavok: I'm just happy she's fixed.

Qin: Me too.

Leap Frog: What do we do now?

Kerbero Gangan: We go to sleep. I think J.D. and the others are full right now.

LOUD BELCH!

Me: Whoa pardon me!

Nico: No worries.

Mary Dahl: Thank you all for helping me.

Me: It was no problem.

Qin: This was awesome though.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Laney: Yeah.

Pinkie Pie: (To the viewers) This was a great adventure. Hope you all liked it!

We went to sleep and man we were bloated. Who knew that Clawslash would taste delicious.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done and this is my first requested fanfic for anyone other than the team for me.

This is sort of a sequel to chapter 421.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Motor Ed, Rollar Ghoster, Madame Catastrophe, Fortress Crab, Live Action Sideways and Mr. Mxyzptlk as well as Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon and Meteor Black Dragon and we're going to help Misty be reunited with her father and this is gonna be an awesome mystery for us as we help her figure out her past and reunite her with her family. Also we're going to battle Darker versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa and we're going to tear those evil versions of Lincoln's sisters apart and Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne and Darcy are all going to transform against them and make them pay. Also we're going to battle Another Insane Squidward, Ru'Afo, Farting Living Burrito, Nojoke, Elemental Farting Bandits, Roller Ghoster and Motor Ed and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Turbo Man named Trifa Turbo and she is REALLY FAST.

The next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Pepe Le Pew

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Queens, New York, specifically Calvary Cemetery, but we got word from one of Darren Devereaux's friends concerning what's been happening. Apparently, the citizens of Queens, New York, are being haunted by the spirits of the deceased coming back from the dead and wandering the place. But, the dead are actually trying to deliver a warning: someone has been wrongfully buried among them, an ex-communicated old enemy of Darren Devereaux's past was buried among the dead instead of being buried outside the cemetery: a sign of being damned to Hell for eternity for his life of sin. So, we're going to exhume the body and rebury him outside the cemetery among other ex-communicated outcasts, and we're also going after the one responsible for having him buried there: a former friend of Darren Devereaux's who foolishly tried to help the dead man but wound up falling into darkness. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Akiko Mahōtenshi, the Twitch Gene-Slammer, Chitose Mahōtenshi, the Thrash Gene-Slammer, Eriko Mahōtenshi, the Hashtag Gene-Slammer, Fubuki Mahōtenshi, the Nightshade Gene-Slammer, and Inori Mahōtenshi the Jawbreaker Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Mahōtenshi Sisters, these five sisters are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in English, and they're also amazing fashionistas and athletes, and they're the sisters of Hiroman, Mitsuki, and Hazuki. Akiko has pink hair with matching clothes, Chitose has red hair with matching clothes, Eriko has red hair with matching clothes, Fubuki has violet hair with matching clothes, and Inori has orange hair with matching clothes. Lincoln made the Mahōtenshi sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry the Mahōtenshi sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to sabotage the sports equipment and the newest clothing that the Mahōtenshi sisters made, but they and Lincoln jumped him and beat the crap out of him.

Next up is Finding Dory and we're going to battle the Giant Squid in that one.

See you next time.

# Fish Rescue 2 - Finding Dory

This chapter is based on Finding Dory

---

Over in Bridlewood was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Motor Ed, Rollar Ghoster, Madame Catastrophe, Fortress Crab, Live Action Sideways and Mr. Mxyzptlk as well as Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon and Meteor Black Dragon and we were there to solve an amazing and incredible mystery and that was to find out more about Misty Brightdawn's past.

Me: So Misty is said to be from Bridlewood. This will be interesting to find out.

Camie: But the question is what is the connection.

Me: Yep.

Lola: We got to figure it out.

Varie: That's part of the mystery. She has to have some connection here before she was taken in by Opaline.

Misty Brightdawn: I know you guys will help me out. I know it.

Me: We sure will Misty.

Nico: Yang, I want to thank you, Motor Ed and your teams for coming.

Yang: Anytime Nico. This will be really fun.

Motor Ed: It sure will guys. Seriously.

Me: Yep.

Zipp Storm: I'm really looking forward to this.

Me: You sure are Zipp. Even though you are always with us it's still so fun.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there and you and I both have so much in common.

Me: I've always known that.

Qin: Yep.

Me: So far we got some good clues from Misty's nightmares and they were really visions. We found out that she got lost and saw a creature of some kind.

Nico: Yeah. But what does it mean? I think the Breezies that we met earlier might know something.

Pipp: Yeah they might.

Nico: Zipp, what do you like to do in your free time?

Zipp Storm: I just like to fly and even do sports.

Rainbow Dash: That is awesome!

Lola: Yeah she is definitely so much like you Rainbow Dash.

Me: No doubt about it.

Nico: Yep.

Lana: What kind of sports to you like Zipp?

Zipp Storm: I like to go surfing and I also like sky stunts and I also like Sunny's smoothies.

Me: Nice. Z.S. You are definitely like Rainbow Dash.

Zipp Storm: Z.S.?

Me: That's your initials. Like how I call Rainbow Dash, R.D.

Zipp Storm: Oh I get it! I like it.

Rainbow Dash: I'm glad my legacy lives on.

Zipp Storm: That is true.

Nico: Yep. Man that was an awesome adventure yesterday.

Me: Boy it sure was. Baby Doll is now officially in the M.O.E. And the Redemption Squad.

Maria: That was a really heartfelt talk we gave her.

Nico: It sure was.

Lincoln: She gave a villainous breakdown we didn't ask for. It wasn't even insane!

Me: No that was from her emotionally wounded heart because she was hurting. Not just emotionally but mentally as well.

Eli: Bro is right. She had a lot of emotional trauma and her mind was really messed up because of it.

Lola: Yeah. Poor Mary.

Lana: Yeah.

Lola: (GASP) Wait! I remember something! Nico we forgot to tell you this but Princess Morbucks that spoiled brat. She's in every way like Baby Doll too. She has the same disease.

Laney: Oh that's right! I forgot all about that!

Me: Me too! That was nuts! I completely forgot about that.

Nico: No way! Princess Morbucks in the Limburger Cheese mines has the same disorder?

Me: We're not shitting you Nico.

Nico: When was this?

Me: It was about a year before you joined us.

I went over what happened in Chapter 116.

---

It starts out with Me, Varie, Woody, Jeri and the Loud Kids over at the supermarket shopping for groceries and we run into a face we all don't like.

Lola: (Snarling) PRINCESS MORBUCKS!

Princess: That's right. You all made a complete and total fool out of me! I lost everything because of you Lola Loud!

Lola: Well you deserved it because you give people everywhere a bad name!

Princess: I do not!

Lola: Yes you do!

Princess: I do not!

Lana: Yes you do!

Lisa: Affirmative, you do.

Princess: I do not!

Laney: Yes you do!

Me: So you are Princess Morbucks. Lola told me all about you.

Varie: Who is that J.D.?

Me: That little girl is Princess Morbucks. She and her dad used to live in our house and she went to Royal Woods Elementary a little over a year ago before I moved here to Michigan. She went on several crime sprees and got turned in by Lola. All of her assets were seized and she and her dad were evicted from their home because of it.

Varie: Oh wow! So she's a former rich girl.

Princess: So you're the rich boy that now lives in MY house!

Me: It's not your house anymore. You got what you deserved Princess.

Princess: You know what I wanted more than anything else? To be a Powerpuff Girl!

Me: The Powerpuff Girls? I heard alot about them. They live in Hazeltucky and they made headline news all over the world because of their crime fighting adventures.

Varie: Me too.

Lola: I love the Powerpuff Girls! They go to Royal Woods High School with Lori, Carol, Leni, Luna, Gabrielle, J.D. Varie, and Luan.

Me: Cool! I saw them there and they are very famous and popular.

Princess: It's because of them that I couldn't be a Powerpuff Girl!

Lola: Princess lived in New York City and I heard she did some incredibly terrible things over there.

Lana: One time she bought the city and legalized crime.

Me: (Shocked) WHAT!? That would've destroyed all of civilization!

Varie: That's insane! That's total Anarchy!

Lola: And she hired Mojo Jojo to try and destroy the Powerpuff Girls.

Lana: But they stopped them.

Luan: I also heard that she gave them a bomb on their birthday.

Luna: She even teammed up with Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy Lumpkins and Him and went on a crime spree. But they were stopped Dudes.

Me: That's good.

Lola: They also tricked a friend of ours named Robin into stealing and she tattled on her. And I thought I was a bad enough tattle-tale.

Lynn: And I also heard that she tried to ruin Christmas for everyone around the world by changing the lists. She went to the North Pole and put everyone on the Naughty List and made her the only girl on the Nice list. The truth came out and now she's on the Permanent Naughty Plaque and is considered the worst child in the history of the world.

Me: Whoa! Princess here is worse than a spoiled brat. She's a true heartless Sociopath!

Lana: What's a sociopath?

Me: It's someone that can't feel Empathy, Remorse or Guilt.

Laney: They do all kinds of terrible things and they don't care who suffers for it.

Lisa: Precisely.

Princess: And your point is?

Me: You're a spoiled brat and a truly evil person with no conscience.

Lola: And another point is that you got what you deserved Princess and we're glad that you're now on the streets for the rest of your life!

Me: In a way princess, after me and my family won the Colorado Lottery, we got all your assets and are now in Luxury. But remember this: Money can't always get what you want and there are some things that money will never buy.

Lincoln: Like power.

Linka: Friendship.

Varie: Happiness.

Woody: Or Love.

Me: Remember that.

We leave and Princess was seething and fuming in extreme rage. She kicked over a shelf and was mad.

The store owner saw this and threw her out.

Woody: Boy that girl is a total menace to society.

Lola: You said it Woody. Her father made her into a spoiled brat monster.

Woody: No kidding.

Lisa: Greed can warp a persons mind beyond all point of psychological repair and those people don't care about anything other than themselves. Like the evil Sasuke's that we despise.

Me: Indubitably.

We all go home and Princess swore to get revenge.

Princess worked hard and rebuilt her battle suit from her first fight against the Powerpuff Girls and she went after Lola.

Lola was playing outside with Lana and she saw Princess in her suit.

Princess: (Enraged) LOLA LOUD!

Lola: Princess? Nice armor.

Princess: I will now have my revenge on you! If I can't be a rich girl, No One Can!

?: I don't think so Princess!

3 streams of Pink, Aqua Blue and Spring Green Light appeared and blew Princess into a tree. Sure enough, it was the Powerpuff Girls and they were all grown up.

Lola: Blossom, Bubbles and Buttercup! It's great to see you all. (Hugs them)

Blossom: (Hugs Lola) Same here Lola.

Bubbles: You still are as pretty and cute as we remember.

Buttercup: And a fierce pageant queen.

Lola: Thanks girls.

Blossom: [to Princess] Princess Morbucks. You haven't changed at

all.

Buttercup: It's hard to imagine you look exactly as you were back when we were in kindergarten.

Lola: That really surprises me. How did that happen?

Bubbles: The Professor found out she has an extremely rare condition called Systemic Hypoplasia or Baby Dahl Disease. It's a disease that keeps her from aging.

Lola & Lana were shocked.

Lana: So we had a teenager in kindergarten this whole time!?

Lola: That's really weird!

Blossom: That is weird isn't it?

Princess: It's not fair! How come you're older and I still look like I'm a kid?

Bubbles: Because you're too stupid to know anything about medicine.

Lola: All that money and always being a spoiled brat destroyed your mind to that of an underdeveloped soynut!

Princess: (ENRAGED) I WILL MAKE YOU PAY 1000 TIMES OVER!

Lola spread her wings of fire and Lana spread her wings of Ice.

Princess saw this and gasped.

Princess: Lola, Lana, you now have superpowers?

Lola: That's right. We got fire and ice powers. I got my Fire powers from the Flame of Gabija, the spirit of Fire in Lithuanian Myth.

Lana: And I got my Ice powers because of the Snowflake of Khione, the Goddess of Snow in Greek Myth.

Blossom: That's very interesting. I had no idea that you can get powers because of the blessing of Mythological Deities.

Lola: It's happened to most of our family Blossom.

Lana: Yeah. We got our powers from gods and goddesses of myths from all over the world.

Bubbles: That's amazing. I even heard that a girl with plant powers killed a kid here.

Lola: Yeah. That was our sister Laney. She was given her plant powers by the Diamond of Gaia.

Lana: The kids name was Chandler Henderson and he was a terrorist Laney fought and beat in our school.

Buttercup: Oh man. That's terrible.

Princess: Now I can get revenge on all of you!

Lola: Just try it!

Princess fired a blast of pink energy and everyone flew into the air as it hit the ground and exploded. The explosion got our attention and we came outside and found Lola and Lana fighting alongside the Powerpuff Girls.

Me: Whoa! The Powerpuff Girls!? Awesome!

Lori: This is awesome!

Blossom punched Princess in the face and sent her flying towards Buttercup. Buttercup fired a light green light ray at Princess and it blasted off her left arm armor in a fiery explosion.

Princess: This can't be! You're stronger and faster than ever!

Buttercup: We're not the same as we were back in kindergarten Princess.

Lana: So how about you take a Chill Pill. [Fires Ice Lightning at Princess]

The Ice Lightning froze her in a block of ice and it cracked and shattered and her armor came off in thousands of pieces.

Bubbles: Now to finish you for good. We've had it with you Princess.

Blossom: You'll get all the money you ever want where you're going.

Buttercup: And that is the Netherworld.

Blossom, Bubbles and Buttercup fired pink, aqua blue and light green light ray at her and they hit her.

Lola: Lets see what burns you up!

Lola fired a stream of fire at Princess.

Lana: Lets see you Chill!

Lana fired a beam of Ice Lightning and the powers mixed and Princess exploded all over the place into burning embers.

Blossom: We did it!

Bubbles: That's the end of the worst spoiled brat in the world.

Buttercup: Yeah. Good riddence.

Lola and Lana were horrified by what they had just done.

Lola: We just made our first kill.

Lana: Yeah we did.

Lola & Lana: We're murderers! (Crying Hard)

Laney came out and comforted them.

Laney: It's all right girls. It's all right.

Blossom: Are you Laney?

Laney: Yes I am Blossom.

Blossom: I heard you killed a terrorist kid named Chandler Henderson.

Laney: Yes I did and that kid was a monster.

Blossom: I believe it. Quite frankly he got what he deserved just like Princess did.

Laney: That's right. Princess is now gone forever and I hope she loves the Netherworld.

Bubbles: Yeah. Good riddence to another villain.

We all come out.

Me: Hey girls.

Buttercup: Hey J.D., Varie.

Varie: We saw the whole fight and it looks like Lola & Lana made their first kill.

Laney: Yeah. They sure did.

Blossom: Princess moved here to Michigan and continued her crime spree and her assets which were worth $75 Billion were seized. She was disowned by her father and was force to live out on the streets. But we also heard that Lola revealed everything she was doing and got her thrown in prison before she was made homeless.

Me: That's harsh but she deserved it.

Varie: Indubitably.

We take Lola & Lana into the living room and console them and they got better and were gonna see a counselor during school. 1 week passed and they were better.

Blossom, Bubble and Buttercup now live in one of the guest rooms.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: WOW! That is really shocking!

Laney: It was.

Nico: That doesn't change anything!

Me: No it doesn't.

Lana: But we wanted to tell you about that Nico.

Nico: I appreciate you guys telling me that. But that was amazing. Still doesn't change anything though.

Me: We know.

Nico: I'm glad Mary Dahl is now better and redeemed.

Lola: We are too.

Maria: Yeah. She will be perfect for the M.O.E. and the Redemption Squad.

Nico: Now we just need to get her show back.

Me: We'll think of something. (BURPS) Oh pardon. Still a tad full from last night.

Nico: No worries. Now to help Misty.

Me: Okay.

Zipp Storm: Hmm.

Me: I saw Misty's cutie mark glow strong when she got close to Alphabittle. His cutie mark glowed the same way. Think it means something?

Zipp: Hmm. Misty in your vision, the large shadow, is it possible that it wasn't a creature after all?

Nico: Please give us an honest answer

Misty then remembered something and saw that the shadow was a younger Alphabittle.

But then she dropped the Biggest Bombshell of them all!

Misty Brightdawn: D-d-d-Dad?

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Mine, Nico, Eli, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rarity, Fluttershy, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Applejack, Pinkie Pie, Lincoln and Yang's jaws dropped!

Varie and everyone helped put them back!

Izzy Moonbow: ALPHABITTLE IS YOUR DAD!?

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah! I think so!

Yang: Where is he right now?!

Me: He's at the Crystal Tea Room.

Zipp Storm: We got to get there now!

---

We later got there and Alphabittle was talking to Queen Haven.

Alphabittle's cutie mark glowed.

Alphabittle: Why does this keep happening today.

We came in.

Me: I think we can answer that Alpha.

Misty Brightdawn: D-dad?

He saw Misty and her cutie mark glowing.

Queen Haven: Misty is your daughter?

Me: That's right.

Alphabittle: Misty? But how?

Misty Brightdawn: I'm home dad.

Misty and Alphabittle hugged for the first time in years.

Alphabittle: You're home.

Misty Brightdawn: Oh dad.

Alphabittle: (Crying) And I'm never losing you again.

We saw it and it was so touching.

Nico: We're still here, you know.

Me: Nico let them have their moment. They got a lot of catching up to do.

Nico: You're right.

It was so awesome.

* * *

Later we were talking to Alphabittle about what Misty went through and all that.

Alphabittle: So Misty was your double agent for Opaline to help you guys gather intel?

Me: Yep. It was a Team Dark Phoenix Storm Style Mission for Misty. She gathered intel on Opaline for us so we can bring down that monster for good.

Laney: Thanks to Misty's intel we gathered all that we needed to end Opaline's reign of terror for good.

Qin: It true.

Xenia: Your daughter was an extremely tremendous help to all of us.

Camie: She helped us a lot in not just bringing down Opaline, but also many of our enemies too.

Nico: She has come a really long way since then.

Me: You should be very proud of her.

Alphabittle: I sure am. Misty I am so proud of you.

Misty Brightdawn: Thanks dad.

Alphabittle: And the enemies she had were enemies you guys faced over the years?

Me: Yep. Major enemies that we took down last year and over the last 4 years.

Hitoshi: Two of said enemies were my villains.

Me: It's true. And to be honest I've wanted to have another crack at them,

Alphabittle: Wow that is amazing. Thank you all so much for looking out for my daughter.

Me: You're welcome Alphabittle. She was in really good hands with us. But in terrible hands with Opaline.

Nico: And now, she's gone

Alphabittle: I'm glad.

Me: We are too.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa who have come from an alternate universe to kill me.

We gasped.

Me: OH GOD!

Nico: Just like what happened with Dark Bobby.

Lincoln: Yep. And we're gonna need all hands on deck for this one, there's absolutely no way we're going to let those monsters get away with this.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for those five.

Lincoln: Without a doubt. (Sensed for the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa, they're 20 yards away and they're closing fast on me!

Nico: There's absolutely no way we're letting those goddamn dark bitches run free any longer.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, Nico. I'm going to rip those five limb from limb for everything that I've had to suffer through because of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, and Dark Lisa. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa.

Lincoln: Keep your eyes peeled, everyone. They're here somewhere.

Me: Just in case…

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren for safety.

Lola: There now we have plenty of room.

Alphabittle: Oh wow. This will be good.

Misty Brightdawn: You're going to see us in action dad.

Me: Yep.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMS) TWERP! FILTHY PEASENT! FUN WRECKER! HAIRLESS APE!

LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Lincoln: Yep, there's no mistaking those banshee shrieks and loud monstrous belch from anywhere, along with the smell of excessive perfume and the stench of B.O. and feet!

We then saw five figures heading right for Lincoln with bloodlust and completely insane rage: they were the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa. But, before they could try and kill Lincoln, he fired blasts of rainbow energy which hit those five she-demons and sent them flying into a wall. They got back out, but now, they were extremely pissed off beyond anyone's imagination.

Carol: So, those are the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa. Lori looks a lot like that vile demonic control freak Alpha Bitch, Dark Lori.

Maggie: Same with that Dark Version of Luan: homicidal, psychopathic, and completely insane.

Margo: Same with that Dark Version of Lynn: a completely animalistic, belching, farting, superstition-crazed, super-aggressive, hard-headed stupid ape.

Roxanne: Same with that Dark Version of Lola: a rampaging pageant demon and a sociopathic freak.

Darcy: And same with that Dark Version of Lisa: heartless, emotionless, and completely pure evil.

Lincoln: Let me take a crack at them first.

Lincoln cracked his knuckles and spread his massive white angel wings, that of course pissed off the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa, and they charged at Lincoln with undeniable wrath and bloodthirst. But, Lincoln stood ready and firm as he punched Darker Lori with excessive strength in the stomach and caused her to belch out massive amounts of blood, then, he did the same to Darker Luan as he punched her hard in the face and knocked out her teeth, then, he punched Darker Lynn with excessive strength in the stomach and caused her to belch out massive amounts of blood, then he punched Darker Lola and Darker Lisa in their faces and sent them flying into a tree, and he grabbed Darker Lori, Darker Luan, and Darker Lynn with three of his eleven massive and long white tails and he tossed them into Darker Lola and Darker Lisa, and they crashed into each other like bowling pins.

BOWLING CRASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice one!

Qin: Take that!

Poromon: By the way, do you have any weapons me and some of the others can use later?

Alphabittle: Why?

Venom: Ask no questions!

Me: You're still mad because of what Ben's parents did!?

Nico: Jeez! Worry about that later. Right now we got more important things.

Laney: Like tearing apart these monsters!

Venom: Okay. At the very least, I can eat one of them!

Me: Eat Darker Lisa!

Lisa Loud: Affirmative. You can eat that darker version of me.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: And now it's time for some pain!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Yep, they really awoke Lincoln's wrath, and he's not going to show them any mercy.

Carol: Neither are any of us.

Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy: We've had it up to hear with you five monsters, now it's time for you five to pay the price for your crimes against your brother!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy turned neon colors, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached the Dark Versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy were surrounded by five massive vortexes of colored with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at the Dark Versions of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortexes fade, Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy emerged, but they were changed forever.

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Carol remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, Gravity Lightning from King Ghidorah and the other elemental forces of the Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has King Ghidorah, Godzilla, Mothra, and the other Kaiju emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on golden King Ghidorah earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Atomic, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links and purple crystal links and a purple King Ghidorah-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Godzilla with blue gems for eyes and holding the Atomic, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, Carol has on a long-sleeved purple shirt with a glowing blue phoenix, skirt made of the golden scales of King Ghidorah, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with blue flames, elements, and Gravity Lightning on the coattails and on the back of the trenchcoat are Godzilla, King Ghidorah, and Mothra surrounded by elemental forces and stars. Suddenly, Carol felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings surging with powerful Gravity Lightning and yellow tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her King Ghidorah heads also became even more powerful and she also now has King Ghidorah's three gold tails, Carol has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem with a heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, her gold wedding ring on her right pinkie finger and a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Carol's massive Carol Pusateri's Atomic Element Kaiju Queen Greatsword of Atomic Elemental Kaiju Queen Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, Gravity Lightning from King Ghidorah, elemental forces of The Kaiju, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Carol Pusateri's Cosmic Eternal Atomic Element Kaiju Queen Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Atomic Elemental Kaiju Queen Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded colored gems and the Kaiju monsters etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, two large versions of King Ghidorah's two heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer golden handle with King Ghidorah's scales on it, four gold Godzilla heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue gems in their mouths and a large angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem on the bottom of the Godzilla heads and three gold lightning bolt keychain with Mothra keychain pendant on the bottom for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold King Ghidorah head with red gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Kaiju monsters that said, "Carol Pusateri, Awesome Friend of Lori Loud, Childhood Friend and Sister of Maria Rockell and Her Sisters, Loving Wife of Vince Pusateri and Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Older Sister of Connor, Loving Daughter of Mrs. Pingrey, Destroyer of Morgan, Ex-Daughter of Mr. Pingrey, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Saïx the Lunar Diviner and Albert Michaels Also Known As Atomic Skull, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of The Kaiju Monsters, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Atomic Energy, Cosmic Radiation, Elemental Forces, The Kaiju, Phoenixes, and Angels"

キャロル・プサテリ、ローリ・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、マリア・ロッケルとその姉妹の幼馴染であり妹、ヴィンス・プサテリの愛する妻であり、多くの子供たちの愛する母、コナーの愛する姉、ピングリー夫人の愛する娘、モーガンの破壊者、元-ミスター・ピングリーの娘、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、月の占い師サイクスとアルバート・マイケルズの宿敵アトミックスカルとしても知られ、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、怪獣モンスターの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウドファミリーの擁護者、そして原子力、宇宙放射線、元素の力、怪獣、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Carol has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU QUEEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ATOMIC ELEMENTAL FORCE KAIJU QUEEN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ATOMIC ELEMENTAL FORCE KAIJU QUEEN

# PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ATOMIC ELEMENTAL FORCE KAIJU QUEEN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Maggie remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she now has vampire fangs and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on vampire bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Death, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her blood red vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maggie has on a short-sleeved midnight black shirt, black skirt, knee-high black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a vampire bat surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Maggie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings grew much longer and bigger, Maggie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large onyx gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Goth of Darkness ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maggie's massive Maggie's Primordial Greek Darkness Erebus Eternal Cosmic Primordial Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Primordial Greek Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maggie's Primordial Greek Darkness Erebus Eternal Cosmic Primordial Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Greatsword of Eternal Cosmic Primordial Greek Darkness Demonic Dragon Vampire Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings and vampire bat, vampire dragon, and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their mouths and a large black dragon head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Maggie has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with fire-colored gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji below the vampire bat that said, "Maggie, Older Sister of Haiku, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Albert Michaels Also Known As Atomic Skull, Leader of The Black Lantern Corps, Destroyer of The Horned King and Natalie Everett of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, The Horned King, and Jason Voorhees, Emissary and Champion of Erebus, The Greek God of Darkness, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of

The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Vampire Dragons, Angels, and Phoenixes"

マギー、俳句の姉、闇のゴスのメンバー、闇、オカルト、吸血鬼の恋人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下、そして残りのリンカーンの敵、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する将来の妻、アトミック・スカルとしても知られるアルバート・マイケルズの宿敵、ブラック・ランタン軍団のリーダー、ホーンド・キングとナタの破壊者リンカーン・ヘイターの軍団の嘘のエヴェレット、角のある王、そしてジェイソン・ボーヒーズ、エレバスの使者でありチャンピオン、ギリシャの闇の神、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなバスターds、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、騒々しい家の擁護者、そして闇、ダークファイア、ヴァンパイア、夜の生き物、星、ヴァンパイアドラゴン、天使、フェニックスのマスター

Maggie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW

DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK PRIMORDIAL DARKNESS EREBUS SHADOW DARKNESS VAMPIRE DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Margo grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, sports equipment, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has a phoenix and flame in its claws emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Margo has on a short-sleeved yellow shirt, light blue pants, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, sports equipment, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames and stars. Suddenly, Margo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light brown angel wings with red, yellow, and orange tips on the feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, and she has eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Margo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Margo's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, sports equipment, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Margo's Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Sportsmanship Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Sportsmanship Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and red and yellow etchings and a phoenix and dragon etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red and yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems in their mouths and large orange phoenix head with a yellow gem in its mouth below the large phoenix heads for the pommel. Margo has on her new Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Margo Roberts, Best Friend of Lynn Loud, Polly Pain, and Paula Price, Member of The Gotham Royal York Sports Teams, Good Sportswoman and Talented Athlete, Powerful Master of Fire, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chandler and His Minions, And The Rest of Lincoln's Enemies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Gameface, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The

Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Fire, Stars, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マーゴ・ロバーツ、リン・ラウド、ポリー・ペイン、ポーラ・プライスの親友、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク・スポーツ・チームのメンバー、優れたスポーツウーマンで才能あるアスリート、強力な火の達人、キルジョイ・ハギンズの軽蔑者、ダーク・チャンドラーとその手下たち、その他リンカーンの敵の一員、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ゲームフェイスの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力の達人友情と要素、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、救世主ラウド・ハウスとミシガン、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にしてスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、真不滅のヒーロー、ラウドハウスの擁護者、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、火、星、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Margo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL ATHLETIC INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ATHLETIC INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ATHLETIC INFERNO FIRESTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Roxanne grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large teal blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal blue highlights in the bangs of her dark brown hair and tiara on her head she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon teal blue eyes and a teal blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with snowflake in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with teal blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with teal blue gems on the gold snowflake links and teal blue crystal links and teal blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an Alicorn with crimson gems for eyes and holding the Love, Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, and she also has on her new white and gold accented choker on her neck, Roxanne has on a short-sleeved teal blue dress and teal blue shoes and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by stars and snow. Suddenly, Roxanne felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with teal blue tips on the large dark brown feathers grew and sprouted out from her back. Roxanne has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large teal blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Roxanne's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of teal blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Roxanne's Cosmic Eternal Pageant Princess Arctic Snowstorm Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Pageant Princess Arctic Snowstorm Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with teal blue gems and her cutie mark and stars etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, teal blue blade, large teal blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with teal blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large teal blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large teal blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the teal blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with teal blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with teal blue gems for the eyes and a large teal blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Roxanne, Dear Friend of Lola Loud, Pageant Girl, Master of Snow and Ice, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Snow, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ロクサーヌ、ローラ・ラウドの親愛なる友人、ページェント・ガール、雪と氷のマスター、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、宇宙のマスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、雪、氷、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Roxanne has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PAGEANT PRINCESS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM PAGEANT PRINCESS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ARCTIC SNOWSTORM PAGEANT PRINCESS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ARCTIC SNOWSTORM PAGEANT PRINCESS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

And Darcy grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large teal blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal blue highlights in the bangs of her dark brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner, she has neon teal blue eyes and a teal blue energy aura with stars, gears, tech, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with a gear in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with teal blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with teal blue gems for eyes and the Love, Star, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with teal blue gems on the gold gear links and teal blue crystal links and teal blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an Alicorn with crimson gems for eyes and holding the Love, Star, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, and she also has on her new white and gold accented choker on her neck, Darcy has on a short-sleeved teal blue shirt, blue skirt, dark blue pants, and teal blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, gears, tech, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by stars, gears, and tech. Suddenly, Darcy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with teal blue tips on the large dark brown feathers grew and sprouted out from her back. Darcy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large teal blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Darcy's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of teal blue energy, stars, gears, tech, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Darcy's Cosmic Eternal Gear Tech Cyborg Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Gear Tech Cyborg Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with teal blue gems and a gear etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, teal blue blade, large teal blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with teal blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large teal blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large teal blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the teal blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with teal blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with teal blue gems for the eyes and a large teal blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip, and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a teal blue kanji below the phoenix that said, "Darcy Helmandollar, Cyborg of Gotham Royal York, Dear Friend of Lisa Loud, Pageant Girl, Master of Gears and Tech, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Gears, Tech, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダーシー・ヘルマンドルラー、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのサイボーグ、リサ・ラウドの親愛なる友人、ページェント・ガール、ギアとテクノロジーのマスター、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の光宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてスターのマスター、ギア、テック、フェニックス、エンジェル

Darcy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CYBORG-PHOENIX-

HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC GEAR TECH CYBORG PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC GEAR TECH CYBORG PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC GEAR TECH CYBORG PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy, and when Lincoln saw Maggie and Margo, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa saw it, they went absolutely insane with absolute rage and ran at them to kill them, but Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy fired massive barrages of colored energy, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa and sent them flying into a couple of walls. They got back out, but Darker Lori, Darker Luan, Darker Lola, and Darker Lisa scream with absolutely insane rage, and Darker Lynn roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Maggie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Primordial Erebus Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Primordial Erebus Darkness Blood Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) As always, you lot act like a pack of wild animals.

Lincoln: There's going to be absolutely no forgiveness for animals like them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his wider and muscular back, and he transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Buffalo-Vampire-Werewolf-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Cosmic Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel of Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Justice and Divine Universal Elemental Cosmic Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Mythological Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, and Darcy and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) For seven long years, you stupid maggots have made my life nothing but Hell with your rude disgusting behavior. You tried to kill me, but you all failed, and now, it's high-time for me to end your lives once and for all, you goddamn parasites!

Lincoln, Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, Darcy, and I went after the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light sapphire bluish grey energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Poison, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Twin-Tailed Comets, Golems, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Elemental Phoenixes, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mythological Animals, Mammoths,

Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Windigos, and Mermaids at the the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, Darcy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Darker Lori, Darker Luan, Darker Lynn, Darker Lola, and Darker Lisa: (ENRAGED SCREAMS) LOUD, LOUD, LOUD, EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TIME I'VE HEARD OF YOUR ACHIEVEMENTS AND YOUR NAME, IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY INSANE TO NO FUCKING END! YOU RUINED OUR PLANS AND OUR LIVES AT EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TURN, IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR STUPID NOSE INTO OUR FUCKING BUSINESS, THE WORLD AND EVERY LAST FOOL ON IT WOULD BE DESTROYED AND EVERY LAST MAGGOT WOULD BE BOWING AT OUR FEET, AND WE WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL LIFE ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET! WE HATE YOU, LINCOLN LOUD, WE HATE YOU, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE! HHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEE!

Darker Lori, Darker Luan, Darker Lynn, Darker Lola, and Darker Lisa had three extreme villainous breakdowns, and then… !

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LINCOLN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE

AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE FIRE THUNDERBIRD WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LINCOLN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and it glowed with intense light, and then, A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LINCOLN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LINCOLN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lincoln grew from 8'3" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and his large white wolf ears on his head grew a bit bigger and they now have rainbow markings and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem in its chest emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has on silver buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on them and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, Lincoln has on his large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his chest and chest hair on his pecs, the crisscrossing orange straps on his chest harness with colored gems changed to gold and they had a kanji on the back straps that said, "Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father", the large gold circular chest plate with a phoenix on it has red gems surrounding the phoenix, he's dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids and they still have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, his large royal blue pants turned white and they still have rainbow fire on the legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, he now has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs along with ten smaller planets levitating around his waist, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings with claws on his fingertips and gold-plated claws covering his fingers, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, tattoo of rainbow pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and a rainbow kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and on top is the

Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his even more wider and even more muscular back along with his purified version of The Universe 666 Miracle Box. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his even more wider and even more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings and rabbit tail on top of the white wolf tails now has a rainbow tip and rainbow marking grew bigger and longer, he still had the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck on his left and Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs with multi-colored gems on them. He also has his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems of many different colors and the symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, Thunderbird, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and the symbols of the various branch teams etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard and on top of the large gold buffalo heads is a ring of silver wolf heads and in their mouths are colored gems, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems in the foreheads and surrounding them are the Elements of Harmony and embedded in them are The Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, white Alicorn and gold heart and below it are four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large wolf head with large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, Lincoln has on his large gold cuff Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large multi-colored gems and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff Bracer and the gems of his other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracer and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrank into a gem and merged with the left gold Bracer, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem inside of its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, there's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji below the Cutie Mark tattoo that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and

Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、全能のチャンピオンでありヒノンの使者、エレメンタル・フォース、嵐、宇宙、そして宇宙の全能のマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持つ男、理性の声、ゴールデン-多くの兄弟の心のある兄弟、黄金の心を持つ恋人であり多くの子供の父親、全能の黄金の心を持つリン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する未来の夫、最強、ラウドファミリーの最も勇敢で、回復力があり、勇気があり、最もハンサムで男らしい戦士、強力なアルファ吸血鬼-狼男-サイボーグのハイブリッド、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀公爵リンカーン・マクロードの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、そして多くの邪悪なモンスター、そして多くの邪悪な悪役、マックス・ディロンの大敵、エレクトロやコミック・ブック・ガイとしても知られ、非常に邪悪で、黒い心、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、才能のあるコミック・ブック作家およびビデオ・ゲーマーの破壊者および殺害者、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、

究極の善の究極の力、偉大な友情の神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、大使と灯台宇宙への希望、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スパイスデーモンラウド・ファミリー、伝説の波フムンガドゥンガのサーファー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの三等軍曹、戦略家、創設者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純粋、希望、勇気、愛の大使、ドッジボールの天使 ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの王、三国と日本の戦士の統一者、彼の多くの守護天使の恐るべき擁護者、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者

Lincoln Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-BUFFALO-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were all literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in Lincoln's harem saw him, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier their hunk of a future husband has become.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! Did I just…?!

Me: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) You sure did, you ascended even more thanks to that ballistic and unimaginable breakdown from those bitches! UNREAL!

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) SO INCREDIBLE! HE'S JUST AS STRONG AS J.D. WHENEVER HE TRANSFORMS!

Girl Jordan: Oh… my… God! Linky looks (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Michelle Aphrodite: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER!

Me: Uh oh, you've got your harem extremely turned on now, Lincoln!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) Tell the ladies to keep on watching, this is where I really let loose!

Lincoln went after the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa who have absolutely lost their fucking minds even more, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them, and he attacked them with his massive greatsword leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, and he was really, really, really pissing off them off now and driving them even more ballistic and even deeper into the bowels of insanity.

He also demonstrated the powers of Rainbow Dash by charging at the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa at superfast speed and punched them really hard in the guts with excessive superhuman strength demonstrating the powers of Applejack, then, he fired gems and jewels at the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa demonstrating the powers of Rarity, then, he made a loud roar and beat his chest and a pack of gorillas came and they smashed the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa demonstrating the powers of Fluttershy, then, he fired confetti bombs and balloon bombs at the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa which exploded as they hit him demonstrating the powers of Pinkie Pie, then, he fired blasts of magic, bones, and invisible blasts which badly hurt the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa fired demonstrating the powers of Twilight Sparkle, Trixie Lulamoon, and Starlight Glimmer, then, he saw all of the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa's crimes as he grabbed them, and then, he fired superhot rainbow fire blasts demonstrating the powers of Sunset Shimmer, then, he demonstrated the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence by forming the cutie marks of the Three Princesses and they fired blasts of sunlight, moonlight, and magic crystals at the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and they were really beaten down badly.

The girls in Lincoln's harem were blushing like crazy at the seriously awesome display of power, skill, and strength from Lincoln and our jaws seriously dropped to the floor at the sight of Lincoln's display.

CLANG!

Eli made clones of himself and he closed our jaws and his own jaw.

Me: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) THIS… THIS IS ABSOLUTELY… AWESOME!

Carol: I think it's time we ended this nightmare for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And I've got just the thing to use on those freaks!

Lincoln raised and pointed his massive greatsword at the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and we saw a red energy ball forming on the tip of his massive greatsword and it was suddenly getting more massive by the second, and then, Lincoln condensed it to the size of his body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, you better know that I'm not forgiving any of you for your crimes against me, and you're about to get seven years of payback and retribution for putting my life through Hell, you moth-munching parasites!

That made the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa even madder as they bellow ungodly screams and charged at Lincoln with nothing but murder and hatred in their minds.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) NEGATIVE KARMIC RETRIBUTION!

Lincoln fired the massive red energy ball and it hits the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa, and because of the fact that they're truly irredeemable and are beyond any form of forgiveness.

The explosion blasted them all down.

Venom went over to Darker Lisa.

Venom: You come in here, again… in fact, you go anywhere in this city, preying on innocent people, and we will find you and eat both your arms, and then both of your legs, and then we will eat your face right off your head. Do you understand?

Darker Lisa: Please…

Venom: Yes. So, you will be this armless, legless, faceless thing, won't you, rolling down the street! Like a turd… in the wind… Do you feel me?

Darker Lisa: What in Einsteon's name are you?

Venom: [half of face rolls back to expose Eddie; both speak at the same time] We… are Venom. [face rolls forward as Venom smiles like a demon] On second thought…

Darker Lisa: Please…

The last thing she saw was Venom opening his mouth.

And then CHOMP!

She was eaten alive!

Dark Lynn: LISA NO!

Qin: Yes you turd!

KRABLAM!

She punched Dark Lynn in the face!

Venom went over to Dark Lynn and bit her head off too.

CHOMP!

Me: FEEDING FRENZY OF VENOM!

Lola: Yeah!

Venom did the same to Dark Luan and Dark Lola!

Dark Lori was making a Run for it!

Me: We got a runner!

Venom jumped and bit Dark Lori's head off.

CHOMP!

He really ripped all 5 of the Dark Mean Loud's to shreds.

Venom: That was good! (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Whoa!

Venom: Excuse us.

Qin: You're both excused.

Venom: Darker Lisa's brain was especially tasty!

Me: Tasted like chicken?

Venom: Yep and it was slimy yet satisfying.

We laughed!

Me: Nice.

Lisa: You realize any version of me has a smart brain, correct?

Venom: Yes we know.

Me: We were just being funny with that.

Lana: Yeah like with how Timon and Pumbaa says that bugs taste like chicken.

Venom: See they get the idea.

Lisa Loud: That is true. But that was most satisfying to see those dark versions get consumed.

Me: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Their spirits were burped out and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, Darcy, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, gold halos, eleven massive and long wolf tails, and massive angel wings of Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne, Darcy, and Lincoln are permanent.

Lincoln: Whew, now that's I call an awesome rush!

Me: No kidding. But, I was absolutely stunned by what we just saw.

Nico: Me too. (Looks at Lincoln's harem) Uh, Lincoln, I'd brace yourself if I were you, your brand-new ascension and body transformation has really turned on your harem even more.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by his harem and they kissed him all over the place, and when his harem got up and off, Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs, he had steam whistling out of his ears, and his pupils turned into hearts.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That… was… so… awesome!

Then, Lincoln got back up.

MeNow where were we? Oh right. Poromon are you guys still peeved about Ben's parents doing that to Ben?

Kevin Levin: Geez, you keep this up, you're gonna end up like the Horror villains.

Suddenly, Poromon got an idea.

Poromon: (smirks) Thanks, Kevin. You just gave me an idea! (to Alphabittle) We no longer need any weapons you may have.

Alphabittle: Um… okay?

Me: Uh oh! Nice going Kevin! Now you gave the mascots the idea to scare the shit out of Ben's parents with the Blood and Honey Trailer!

Kevin Levin: Oops.

Poromon: Actually, it's not the trailer we're going to use.

Kevin Levin: It's not?

Stewie: You'll see later. But regardless of what happens, we'd like your thoughts on it.

Me: Ben I hope you are going to go Rath on the Mascots.

Qin: Yeah.

Alphabittle: Misty, I'm sorry I couldn't be there for you growing up.

Misty Brightdawn: It's all right dad. I have amazing and great friends and they too are part of my family. They taught me so much and we did so many great deeds together.

Lincoln: And she is also part of my harem.

Me: Long story on that.

Alphabittle: Lincoln, I don't think I have to tell you what will happen if you don't treat my daughter nice.

Lincoln: Don't worry sir. Your daughter is in good hands. I give you my word that I won't let anything happen to her.

Alphabittle: I know you won't.

Nico: Awesome.

Misty: Dad, please don't embarrass me saying that!

Alphabittle: Sorry Misty.

Me: Don't worry Misty we're not going to laugh.

Alphabittle: But if you get children, I want to see them.

Misty and Lincoln blushed.

Misty Brightdawn: (BLUSHES) DAD!

I held back my laughter.

Okay that was silly.

Yang: Think about it. You two can do the twisty tango. The horizontal wrestle. The-

But thanks to the intervention of Weiss, who quickly silenced her rambunctious teammate with a palm over her mouth, that is until Yang gained a Cheshire grin behind the hand and straight up, licked the inside of Weiss's hand. The ensuing lick from Yang causing Weiss to scream out, pulling her hand away from Yang's mouth before shaking it frantically in the air and sending Yang's saliva everywhere

YUCK!

WE LAUGHED!

Misty Brightdawn: That is funny!

Laney: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Yang, seeing this, began to laugh aloud as tears of joy streamed drown her cheeks while Weiss cleaned her hand with a glob of hand sanitizer.

Me: (LAUGHS)

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yang you are funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Reminds me of Slinkman telling me how he went berserk and licked Lumpus' hands and covered them in Slug Slime.

Slinkman: Looking back, I'm glad I did that.

We laughed more.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: That was funny!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Lazlo: I remember that.

Me: That was funny.

Nico: Yep. Now lets face the Anothers.

Qin: Lets see who we are facing.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Insane Squidward, Ru'Afo, Farting Living Burrito, Nojoke, Elemental Farting Bandits, Roller Ghoster and Motor Ed.

Me: Whoa! This is interesting.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Picard told me about Ru'Afo and how he was trying to destroy Ba'Ku.

Nico: Wow.

Camie: Who is Ru'Afo?

Me: A member of the Son'a Solidarity and they are from the planet Ba'Ku but became independent.

Nico: Yep.

May: Who's up?

Me: Valeriana Valmorg, Kathryn Khitomer, Zoey, Sailor Pallas and Rachel Ridley.

Nico: Nice.

Valeriana Valmorg: This will be fun and cool.

Zoey: Yeah no kidding.

Sailor Pallas: I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: Yep.

Eli: The Anothers minus Motor Ed are one person.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Insane Squidward, Ru'Afo, Farting Living Burrito, Nojoke, Elemental Farting Bandits and Roller Ghoster!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Another Nojoke: (In a girls voice) Boy this is awesome huh?

Lincoln: (GASP) Felicity Ferenginar!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, blue eyes and had green angel wings, black clothes and had the symbol of the Ferengi Alliance in the middle of her forehead and had the same symbol on her skirt and had a green keyblade.

Felicity Ferenginar: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Felicity Ferenginar, Keyblade Knight of Ferenginar, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Ferenginar, and she has intense dark powers and she's a master of darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Darkness and she's also the leader of the Ferengi Alliance, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of darkness.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow the Keyblade Knight of the planet Ferenginar and the leader of the Ferengi Alliance. That is really amazing.

Nico: Yeah I remember seeing them on Star Trek. They are cool.

Laney: They sure are.

Felicity Ferenginar: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Me: By the way is the Another Motor Ed friendly or hostile?

Felicity Ferenginar: Friendly but you guys might be in for a shock because of what Kate Lloyd went through.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) CHEMICAL PUFF FORCE!

She summoned Puff, Stink Bug, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Fireball Snake, Flame Stag and Shower Banki.

Nico: I think I have a good idea on who Another Motor Ed is…

Me: Really?

Nico: Yep but I'll let you tell us just in case.

Me: Okay then.

Maria: Kate was mentioned. I think we ALL have a good idea.

Me: Okay but you guys are going to be shocked. Right now.

We saw ANOTHER MOTOR ED!

Me: There she is.

Motor Ed: I didn't know I was that handsome. Seriously.

Me: Yeah.

Another Motor Ed: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes and har red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Thing Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blood sword in her hands.

Me: Trina Thing! Whoa!

Nico: Wait you mean she is?

Me: Yep. The Embodiment of the Thing Dopant and a girl with over 10,000,000 aliens woven into her and she has the power of shapeshifting and has the power to look like anyone or anything. She can even turn into the horrifying and gruesomely grotesque monsters from the movies and game for The Thing.

EVERYONE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Nico: Can you demonstrate?

She turned into the grotesque JULIETTE THING! AND IT WAS HORRIFYING!

Leeli and Camie screamed in fright!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Trina Thing: This good enough?

Nico: Okay I'm convinced.

She reverted back.

Trina Thing: Sorry about the scare.

Me: No worries.

Kate Lloyd: That is really amazing and scary.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: That was scary.

Nico: But you use those for good, right?

Trina Thing: Yes I do. It's a good way to interrogate people. I also work for the police force as an interrogator through the scare method.

Sheila: Wow! You would be perfect to help us on the force.

Trina Thing: I would be honored.

Me: Also she is a very fast motorcycle rider.

Motor Ed: Looks like we seriously have something in common.

Me: You sure do.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Trina Thing: No he didn't. I scared Swartz with the monsters that Kate saw and it scared Swartz so badly that I used that to escape.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found Swartz curled up in a fetal position crying like a baby scared out of his mind.

Me: Boy who knew that Swartz was scared of The Thing as much as Kate was.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Nikita Nightmare: If the nightmares of the Aliens from Metamorphosis weren't bad enough now we can add The Thing to the list of things he is afraid of.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Trina Thing: Time for action!

She formed her arm into a scary scythe blade and slashed Motor Ed.

Nico: Time for some speed! (ACTIVATES MOTOR ED AND ROLLER GHOSTER'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired a wave of energy and smashed the another down.

May: Top this. (ACTIVATES MADAME CATASTROPHE AND FORTRESS CRAB'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a blast of energy and smashed the another all over.

Maria: And this. (ACTIVATES LIVE ACTION SIDEWAYS AND MR. MXYZPTLK'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of energy and smashed the another down.

Zipp Storm: Lets show some fun! (ACTIVATES ROLLER GHOSTER'S RIDEWATCH)

She skated and smashed down Another Motor Ed.

Then Eris, Quackor, Bad End Pretty Cure, Thromnambular, Owlman and Antlion Fangire came.

Nico: Nice team Eris!

Eris: Thanks Nico.

But then…

ZOOM!

A figure zoomed by and smashed down Another Motor Ed and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

May: That was awesome.

Laney: Uh May don't look now but…

The same figure had pulled down May's shorts and she screamed!

The figure was a Turbo Man.

Me: Turbo Man! Whoa!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had yellow angel wings and had orange clothes and she had a speed symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Trifa Turbo!? Whoa!

Trifa Turbo: (LAUGHS) Got ya May. Sorry I couldn't resist.

May: (sarcastically) VERY funny!

Me: Hardy har har.

Zipp Storm: That was funny. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Trifa Turbo: When me and Nico smashed an army of bank robbers in one spot. They had tons of money from banks all over the city and we busted them.

Lola: Nice!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Trifa hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Trifa Turbo: Same here Nico.

ZOOM!

She got behind Nico and then…

Trifa Turbo: YOINK!

She pulled his pants down too!

Nico: HEY!

Trifa Turbo: (LAUGHS) Got ya!

We laughed and went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Nora, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor and The Winged Dragon of Ra are heading to Queens, New York, specifically Calvary Cemetery, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got word from one of Darren Devereaux's friends concerning what's been happening.

Apparently, the citizens of Queens, New York, are now being haunted by the spirits of the deceased coming back from the dead and wandering the place. But, the dead are actually trying to deliver a warning: someone has been wrongfully buried among them, an ex-communicated old enemy of Darren Devereaux's past was buried among the dead instead of being buried outside the cemetery: a sign of being damned to Hell for eternity for his life of sin. So, we're going to exhume the body and rebury him outside the cemetery among other ex-communicated outcasts, and we're also going after the one responsible for having him buried there: a former friend of Darren Devereaux's who foolishly tried to help the dead man but wound up falling into darkness.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Queens, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we've just got word from one of Darren Devereaux's friends concerning what's been happening.

Darren Devereaux: That's right. I heard from my old friend, Jacob Taylor, that the citizens of Queens, New York, are now being haunted by the spirits of the deceased coming back from the dead and wandering the place. But, the dead are actually trying to deliver a warning: someone has been wrongfully buried among them.

Me: You mean, a desecration?

Darren Devereaux: That's right, and I know who the wrongfully buried man is, and it's someone that I thought I'd never have to see again. Damn it, Matthew Parker!

Nico: Who is he?

Darren Devereaux: An old enemy of mine. Matthew Parker was the biggest jerk asshole ever to lurk in Queens, New York, his parents were nothing more than abusive, neglectful assholes along with being drug and gambling addicts. His grandparents, uncles, and cousins on both sides of his family even his older brother were worried about him, so his grandparents on his mom's side took him in and planned to raise him the right way after his parents got sent to prison. But, Matthew went off the rails and fell down the same dark road as his parents, he became an asshole who caused trouble to everyone, he became an alcoholic and did drugs and even gambled.

Nora: Jeez.

Darren Devereaux: Yep. His grandparents, uncles, and cousins on both sides of his family and even his older brother couldn't take it anymore, and his grandfather who's a priest at a local church said these words, he told him that he has been deeply corrupted by sin and chaos, and I have no choice but to excommunicate you from the church forever.

We gasped.

Me: That means… !

Nico: He was facing eternal damnation in Hell when he dies.

Darren Devereaux: That's right. We basically stayed away from him because of all the crap he's put a lot of people through, but a girl that my brother's girlfriend knew named Katie Matthews wanted to see the good in him, and she tried to help him as foolish as her efforts were. But, her efforts were sadly in vain, she fell down into darkness. But, what some of us knew was that because of Matthew's life of hard drinking and drug abuse, he developed lesions on his arm and he was terminally ill, Katie knew that if he dies ex-communicated, not only will he not receive a holy burial at the cemetery, but he'll be spending eternity in Hell.

Lincoln: Jeez. But, what could they do, they know his days were numbered.

Darren Devereaux: True. So, instead, they moved to Queens, New York with the hopes of fooling the living so they can secure his eternal life in Heaven, but they didn't figure the dead would also have a say in this. After they moved to Queens in just a few weeks, Matthew's illness had went from bad to worse, and finally he died. Matthew was buried in the way people in good standing with the Catholic Church were, and he was taken to Calvary Cemetery to be buried. (Realizes the whole situation) Oh, God. This is beyond bad, Matthew's opened a doorway to evil that can't easily be shut, and now, the dead are haunting Queens.

Just then, we ran into a group of kids that Darren knew from his brother, Logan.

Darren Devereaux: Ashley, Josh, Jacob, Matt, Delilah? What happened?!

Ashley: Darren, thank God we found you. The situation's getting worse, the dead are still haunting Queens, and Katie Matthews is refusing to let us exhume Matthew's body and rebury him outside the cemetery.

Josh: She's completely dense!

Jacob Taylor: We need to exhume Matthew's coffin and rebury him outside the cemetery at once, if we're to stop the hauntings.

Darren Devereaux: We have to. Because of what those two did, Matthew and Katie's lies have been exposed by the dead, and now, Katie's already in grave danger.

Nico: She's already in danger with us!

Lincoln: No, Nico, I know what Darren meant. Katie realizes that the dead have been disturbed by her boyfriend's spirit being wrongfully buried among them, and now, she fears the warnings of the dead will alert the living and they'll soon discover the truth. Let's get to the cemetery at once.

We rushed to Calvary Cemetery to find Matthew Parker's grave and exhume his coffin and rebury him outside the cemetery and send him to his eternal damnation, and then, we were going to deal with Katie Matthews and make her answer for her crimes.

We arrived at Calvary Cemetery and avoided the ghosts.

Lincoln: Okay, we need to find Matthew's grave.

We searched every corner of the cemetery to find Matthew's grave. Suddenly, Lucy Loud and the rest of The Goths of Darkness found something.

Lucy Loud: Gasp. We found the grave.

We arrived at Matthew Parker's grave, and what we saw was an utterly disturbing sight: the words "Unholy" cover Matthew's headstone and it was written in blood.

Lincoln: We found it. Now, we need to exhume the body and rebury him outside the cemetery at once.

Suddenly, we saw five beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in pink, red, violet, and orange, pink hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, pink, red, violet, and orange wings, and they were dressed in pink sleeveless tops, pink skirts, pink knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Terran Cybertronians, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Akiko Mahōtenshi, the Twitch Gene-Slammer, Chitose Mahōtenshi, the Thrash Gene-Slammer, Eriko Mahōtenshi, the Hashtag Gene-Slammer, Fubuki Mahōtenshi, the Nightshade Gene-Slammer, and Inori Mahōtenshi the Jawbreaker Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Mahōtenshi Sisters.

Akiko Mahōtenshi: That's right, and we got the girls away from Katie Matthews, and she's gone really insane.

Darren Devereaux: Her guilt's finally consumed her, Hell on Earth has finally gotten to her. Now, let's put an end to the hauntings and get after her.

We dug up Matthew's grave and Lincoln was carrying the coffin in one hand. Then, we head out of the cemetery gates where the graves of outcasts were at, and we dug a fresh new grave and Lincoln put the coffin of Matthew Parker inside, and we covered the coffin in the mound of dirt. Suddenly, we saw the ghosts of the dead finally returning back to their eternal slumber and Matthew Parker was sent to Hell forever.

Darren Devereaux: And that's the end of the hauntings in Queens. Go to Hell, Matthew!

Ashley: He deserved it.

?: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU ALL DO?!

We then saw our target, a female with black hair, pale skin, and dressed in black clothes, it was Katie Matthews, and she was absolutely enraged by what we just did.

Sylvester: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, now you've left us no choice!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Your lies and Matthew's lies caused this nightmare, and now, you need to answer for this whole mess.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno

Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Nora and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal

Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Katie Matthews, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast that hits Katie Matthews, and she got a mark of eternal damnation on her: a black demon dragon tattooed on her back, and when she dies, she will be sent to Hell for her lies that led to the hauntings and she will also be tormented by Matthew's ghost. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And now, your eternal damnation awaits you, Katie Matthews. (To the Mahōtenshi Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Akiko.

Akiko Mahōtenshi: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Mahōtenshi Sisters and he hugged them, and The Mahōtenshi Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chitose Mahōtenshi: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Eriko Mahōtenshi: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these four girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Akiko Mahōtenshi, the Twitch Gene-Slammer, Chitose Mahōtenshi, the Thrash Gene-Slammer, Eriko Mahōtenshi, the Hashtag Gene-Slammer, Fubuki Mahōtenshi, the Nightshade Gene-Slammer, and Inori Mahōtenshi the Jawbreaker Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Mahōtenshi Sisters, these five sisters are my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in English, and they're also amazing fashionistas and athletes, and they're the sisters of Hiroman, Mitsuki, and Hazuki. Akiko has pink hair with matching clothes, Chitose has red hair with matching clothes, Eriko has red hair with matching clothes, Fubuki has violet hair with matching clothes, and Inori has orange hair with matching clothes.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and Lincoln made the Mahōtenshi sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry the Mahōtenshi sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to sabotage the sports equipment and the newest clothing that the Mahōtenshi sisters made, but they and Lincoln jumped him and beat the crap out of him.

Max Goof: Seriously?! How many more revelations are we going to hear about him?!

Eli: One too many since they hate him as much as the other jerks.

Lincoln: Exactly what I was about to say.

Me: And every day, we hear more and more about that fucking prick, I want nothing more than to tear his eyeballs out of his head and shove them down his throat.

Nico: Or shove a grenade down his pants!

Max Goof grabbed us by the collars of our shirts, and then… !

BONK!

Max Goof bashed our heads in.

Me and Nico: Ouch!

Max Goof: Next time you do that, I'll ask Lincoln to crack his knuckles and drive you two crazier than Ed.

Me and Nico: (GULPS)

Lincoln: Easy, Max. They've already learned their lesson, and now that you and your sisters are here, Akiko.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Mahōtenshi Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akiko Mahōtenshi: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Mahōtenshi Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chitose Mahōtenshi: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mahōtenshi Sisters.

The Mahōtenshi Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Lola Moonheart, March, Dhuranda, Luna, and Raichi from Tensei Kendo no Harem Colosseo and Haydee from Haydee.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lola Moonheart, March, Dhuranda, Luna, and Raichi from Tensei Kendo no Harem Colosseo and Haydee from Haydee.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lola Moonheart: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lola Moonheart and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Katie Matthews and the ghosts of the dead who were disturbed by Matthew Parker's spirit being wrongfully buried among them, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal

Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the

Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Lola Moonheart: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each

corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Lola Moonheart: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lola Moonheart, March, Dhuranda, Luna, Raichi, and Haydee with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to the World Tree Estate, and the rest of the team was shocked to find out the villain we went after was Matthew Parker, an ex-communicated old enemy of Darren Devereaux's past who died and thanks to some lies, he was buried among the dead instead of being buried outside the cemetery: the sign of being damned to Hell for eternity for his life of sin, and because of it, this had caused a series of haunting by the spirits of the deceased coming back from the dead and trying to deliver the warning of Matthew's spirit being wrongfully buried among them.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did first in exhuming Matthew Parker's coffin and reburying him outside the cemetery gates with other ex-communicated outcasts and taking down Katie Matthews who tried to help him, but fell into darkness because of his toxic behavior, and giving her a curse that'll lead to her own eternal damnation and being haunted by Matthew's ghost until the day she dies, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheeks. Lincoln and the Mahōtenshi Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so that explains the mass series of hauntings in Queens, New York?

Lincoln: Yep.

Darren Devereaux: Katie's deception and Matthew's wrongful burial had disturbed the dead, but we fixed that and made sure that Matthew was sent to Hell for good. He tried to escape what was going to happen to him, but he failed in the end.

Me: And now, he's in Hell forever being tormented by the demons.

Nico: A fate that awaits those damned to Hell forever.

---

After ending the hauntings of the dead caused by Matthew Parker's wrongful burial and taking down Katie Matthews for her part in this whole nightmare in Queens, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Mahōtenshi Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Akiko Mahōtenshi: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Chitose Mahōtenshi: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Eriko Mahōtenshi: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Fubuki Mahōtenshi: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Inori Mahōtenshi: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Mahōtenshi Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln and The Mahōtenshi Sisters at Lake Huron: Lincoln was in an orange speedo and sandals and shirtless and The Mahōtenshi Sisters were in blue two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were all having fun swimming at the lake.

Past Akiko Mahōtenshi: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Huron.

Past Lincoln: Same here.

Past Chitose Mahōtenshi: Plus, with all the work you've been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD SCREAM OF RAGE!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream of rage.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud scream from anywhere. Get out here, Brad, so we can kick your ass even more.

Suddenly, they saw Bradley Uppercrust III come out, and he was really out for blood again, then, he charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him and sent him flying into a tree. He got back out, but he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla, now he was really pissed.

Past Lincoln: Okay, you asked for it, you stupid asshole!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Bradley Uppercrust III bellowed again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Bradley Uppercrust III's stomach knocking the wind out of him, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and fired water blasts at Bradley Uppercrust III. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave him a nasty punch to the face that sent him flying right back to prison as the video ended.

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT STILL CRACKS ME UP TO THIS DAY!

Lincoln: Brad was such an idiot, he clearly didn't know when to quit.

Nico: Jeez.

Akiko Mahōtenshi: And we all had fun with Lincoln. But, of course, that prick had to show up and ruin everything because he still wanted to kill Lincoln again for ruining his scams! I wanted to punch his empty head hard, but Lincoln sent him flying with one punch, but when he got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Chitose Mahōtenshi: He had it coming. Flip is an idiot!

Eriko Mahōtenshi: And it was also all our doing that Lincoln transformed extremely from the cute 11-year-old boy we knew since childhood to an extremely rugged, handsome, manly, sexy, and super imposing mountain of a muscular hunk.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Nicholette Torrington: Uh, Eriko, need I remind you of saying those sorts of words about Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln put down the heavy weights and he made clones of himself and walked up to the Mahōtenshi Sisters and turned them around to face them, and then, they leaned down and kissed them full on in the lips with that kind of intensity, passion, and energy, they'd literally given in and they wrapped their arms around the thick necks of Lincoln and his clones and he and his clones wrapped their massive muscled arms around their waists and as they brought them in closer, their chests pressed against their massive pecs and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs. When Lincoln and his clones slowly separated their lips from the sisters' lips, The Mahōtenshi Sisters' faces were all red from the very intense make-out and their eyes literally turned to hearts.

Mahōtenshi Sisters: (In Heaven) That… was… so… hot!

Bertha Sellington: We warned you, Akiko, those sorts of compliments cause him to go ahead and engage in a full all-out make-out with any member of his harem who say those compliments.

Girl Jordan: You think that's hot, we always wind up getting covered in kisses from him every night, we consider that tattoos of his undying love for us.

Nico: And a clear warning that if any moron messes with his future wives, they are worse than dead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, Simulator Valese, and the rest of his harem and his kids are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, Simulator Valese, and the rest of his harem are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, and his kids were also dressed in swimsuits The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, and Simulator Valese all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Kokoa Shuzen: Wow, so, this is Dolphin Shoals, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Kokoa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, Simulator Valese, and the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, Simulator Valese, and the rest of his harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, Simulator Valese, and the rest of his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, Simulator Valese, and the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood and the kids cheered. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, and Simulator Valese with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, and Simulator Valese are in Linky's harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Kokoa Shuzen, Annin, Simulator Yor Forger, and Simulator Valese, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Beat Block Galaxy is next.

Me: Cool! I remember that one.

Zarya: Me and Palutena will go with on that one.

Me: Awesome and I'll go with too.

Nico: Okay then. Lets go.

We went in and the simulator activated and we were at BEAT BLOCK GALAXY!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is just a simple one. You just have to get the star at the end. But I've added someone that would perfect for the boss battle.

Nico: Cool!

Palutena: This will be cool.

Zarya: It sure will.

?: Let us help too.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Orothe Moonland on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a water sword. The second girl was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes and had blue Arctic clothes on, blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Ice on it and the same symbol on her jacket.

Odalia Orothe: I'm Odalia Orothe the Embodiment of the Deeps of Orothe.

Irena Ice: And I'm Irena Ice, Embodiment of Ice Man.

Lana: Awesome!

Leif: Cool!

Irena Ice: Lana, Leif it's awesome to hear your voices again.

Odalia Orothe: We can talk about ourselves later. Right now we got some fun to do.

Nico: Right.

Zarya: I wonder who got added as a boss here.

Me: Lets find out.

We were off and we were flying and got to the end.

Then we saw our old friend Gruntilda Winkybunion!

Me: Well well well if it isn't Gruntilda Winkybunion.

Nicole: (On the radio) Surprise!

Nico: So, we gotta fight you for the star?

Grunty: That's right! And it's not going to be easy.

Me: Bring it on.

She fired fireballs at us.

We dodged them.

I fired a blue fireball and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Odalia Orothe: Take a bath you ugly prune!

She fired a wave of water and drenched her.

Odalia Orothe: I knew it wouldn't melt you like it did in the movie.

Irena Ice fired waves of ice and froze her.

Nico: (gets out Motor Ed and Lagrange's Ridewatches) I got a need for speed. Seriously!

Nico activated them.

ZOOM!

He ran fast and punched her all over.

Palutena fired a wave of light and Zarya fired energy arrows and blasted Grunty all over.

Me: Here's the awesome new and improved final smash of Banjo and Kazooie! JINJONATOR 2.0!

I summoned the Jinjos of Banjo Tooie and they formed into the Jinjonator 2.0 and they smashed into Grunty and blasted her back into the M.O.E. HQ.

Then the star came!

Nico: That was AWESOME!

Odalia Orothe: YEAH IT WAS!

We got the star.

Palutena: That was amazing!

We all high five!

Banjo: Boy that was awesome!

Kazooie: It sure was!

Zarya: How did you meet Lana and Leif?

Irena Ice: I met them and got into a bug eating contest with them and we are the masters of bugs.

Me: Another awesome bug eater.

Timon: Boy we got ourselves 3 great bug eaters with us.

Pumbaa: Boy we sure do Timon.

Me: Lana ate Oogie Boogie's bugs and she loved them.

Irena Ice: (LAUGHS) I heard all about that! That is cool!

Odalia Orothe: That is awesome!

Nico: Yeah. Would you two like to join the team?

Irena Ice: We would be honored.

Odalia nodded.

We later left the simulator and everyone cheered and Leif and Lana hugged Irena.

* * *

Later we were watching TV and then the doorbell rang.

Me: I'll get it.

I went over and opened it and in came Carl and Sandra Tennyson.

Carl Tennyson: Hello J.D.

Me: Hello Mr. And Mrs. Tennyson come on in.

They came in.

Melody: Hi, Mr. and Mrs. Tennyson!

Sandra Tennyson: Hello everyone.

Max Tennyson: It's awesome to see you all here.

Carl Tennyson: Glad we could come dad.

Ben: Hi mom and dad.

Jen: Awesome you're here.

Sandra Tennyson: Great to be here kids.

They hugged them.

Legion Superman: Nerissa, I'll never regret meeting you.

Carl Tennyson: Wait. You sound just like Ben!

Legion Superman: (laughs) I do, don't I? But not to worry. I'm not actually a Tennyson.

Me: Yeah. Lots of people do.

Lok: I do myself.

Sasuke: Same with me.

Me: Yeah they sure do.

Nerissa: And I will never regret meeting you either.

Me: That was so fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Carl Tennyson: How have you been Ben?

Ben: Good dad. Oh this is my girlfriend Riley.

Riley: Hello Mr. Tennyson.

Carl Tennyson: Awesome to meet you Riley. What happened to Julie?

Julie Yamamoto: We broke up.

Me: It just didn't work out for them.

Eddie Brock (cheerfully): Hi! You must be Ben's parents!

Sandra Tennyson: That's us. And you are?

?: We're your Executioners.

Stewie came out dressed as Chucky and holding a knife. Poromon came out dressed as Leatherface while starting up his chainsaw. Manaphy came out dressed as Freddy Krueger complete with the gloves. Poliwag came out dressed as Jason Voorhees and holding a machete. Horsea came out dressed as Ghostface. She wasn't holding anything speific but she still looked threatening. Finally, Eddie Brock's cheerful face fell as he turned into Venom and roared at Carl and Sandra.

Ariel: So that's what they had in mind.

Deadpool: (Eating Popcorn) Yep. This should've been in a Mortal Kombat DLC pack. Now, sit back and enjoy the show!

Me: Okay that is cool.

Carl Tennyson: Okay I see what this is about. It's about us grounding Ben for hurting Kevin right.

Me: Wow. You guys catch on really quickly don't you?

Sandra Tennyson: Yeah we sure do.

Carl Tennyson: And we're sorry about that. But the mascots looked really cute like the mascots of horror.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure do.

Legion Superman: (to Nerissa) I really am glad you and the others helped us get Brainy back.

Nerissa: That was cool back then.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: Friendship can be there for anyone even lightyears apart.

Camie: That's right.

Wheeljack: Sorry about this. But the mascots, along with Venom and Stewie, didn't like how Ben getting grounded nearly led to Kevin almost getting killed by that Highbreed.

Kevin Levin: Oh, c'mon. I could've turned the tables on him easily.

Carl Tennyson: I can tell they didn't like that. And you have every right to be angry at us for that.

Me: Hey you two were just doing your job as parents to look out for him.

Nico: Yeah I know the feeling myself as a loving father.

Me: Same here.

Gwen Tennyson: It was part of the job as a parent Uncle Carl.

Carl Tennyson: That's true. I'm sorry Ben. I let my parenting skills cloud my judgement.

Ben: It's all right dad.

Me: Ben was given a TREMENDOUS responsibility. Ben is now a defender of the Universe like all of us are. And he has great power and with great power comes great responsibility.

Jen Tennyson: That's right dad. We have a MASSIVE responsibility to make sure that everyone is safe and protected. It's part of our job.

Carl Tennyson: I know and I completely understand that now. I'm so proud of all of you.

Ben: Thanks dad.

Brainiac 5: I really am grateful that you guys gave me another chance. Especially after…

Nico: Brainy, that was Brainiac making you do all that. With him gone, you're free to make your own choices.

Me: That's right.

Brainiac 5: And I'm glad I'm free now.

May: You guys might as well take the costumes off. They weren't scared by them.

Horsea: (to Carl and Sandra) Nice going! You know how hard we worked on these since yesterday?!

Maria: (laughs) Funny how things work out, isn't it?

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Qin: It was a good try though.

Manaphy: Yeah you're right.

Venom: I'm full from eating those Darker Loids anyway.

Eddie Brock: Yeah that filled us up.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Rhino: You also have another kid.

Sandra Tennyson: Who would that be?

Leslie Gesneria: Me. My name is Leslie Gesneria.

Me: Leslie and her sister Ashley went through a really rough nightmare at the hands of their evil father. We helped them back during the final days of the teams old days before the team name became official. Before we got our symbol.

I went over what happened in chapter 359

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Nico: Whoa! So that's how Leslie, Ashley and Ben got together!

Jen: I never knew about that. That was amazing. But I can't believe that monster who was called her father would do that to her!

Nico: Yeah! All because he sold Leslie!? What a motherfucking monster!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Yeah what a jerk!

Sandra Tennyson: That's horrible. Leslie, Ashley, I'm so sorry about what you went through.

Carl Tennyson: We would have gladly adopted you guys into the Tennyson family.

Me: Looks like Ben beat you to the punch on that one.

Carl Tennyson: Yeah no kidding.

Max Tennyson: I thought it was a good call they did back then. And I'm glad they did it too.

Ben: We also got her little sister out too

Me: It's true. And that was good. We sentenced their evil father to death.

Lola: Yeah that monster had it coming.

Qin: Good riddance.

Sandra Tennyson: That is for sure.

Nico: Her birth mom we brought back 2 years ago.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Agony: And it's awesome being bonded to Leslie.

Carl Tennyson: Wow.

Me: Yes it sure is.

Sandra Tennyson: Please tell me you still keep your car.

Ben Tennyson: Oh, I do. (looks at Poromon) Despite some people bugging me in it.

Poromon: I only asked if you check your engine at times..

Me: Like I said, no one likes a backseat driver Poromon. Also Ben and Riley both have awesome archenemies. So do Gwen, Julie, Kevin and some of the Plumbers Kids.

Sandra Tennyson: Wow! Who does Ben have?

Me: His name is William Strayer but he likes to go by Billy Numerous. He has clone powers.

Nico: Yep.

Ben: He's a really cool guy when you get to know him.

Riley Anderson: Mine is Zen-Aku. He was the Cursed Wolf Duke Org from Wild Force.

Me: Yep. One I remember all too well. Gave us one awesome challenge.

Gwen: Mine is Mr. Fizz. He was the leader of the Soda Control Force.

Me: They were adult villains originally for the Kids Next Door. They controlled how Soda is given to kids like how Beer was prohibited during the 20s when the 18th Amendment was instated.

Carl Tennyson: Wow.

Julie Yamamoto: Mine is Captain Boomerang.

Me: His real name is George "Digger" Harkness and he is an amazing boomerang master.

Sandra Tennyson: Wow!

Me: I know.

Kevin Levin: My archenemy is Namero Bacho.

Me: He's one of the LupinRangers enemies.

Sandra Tennyson: What about the snake guy? Snakepit?

Nico: Oh, you mean Ssserpent?

Kimiko: He's my archenemy.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Oh and here is a treat. (WHISTLES)

Ben's Necrofriggian kids came.

Sandra Tennyson: Whoa! Wow who are these little guys?

Me: Uhh believe it or not these are Ben's Necrofriggian Children.

Ben: Oh, yeah. This was back when we were fighting the Highbreed. I was giving birth as Big Chill and I went nuts during that time.

Stewie: Some people call you a mango idiot during that phase.

Me: Yeah we found out some really interesting info. Ben was going through the reproductive lifecycle of Necrofriggians.

Sandra Tennyson: Necrofriggian?

Shanan: That's what Big Chill's species is. He is from the ice planet Kylmyys.

Me: Yep. We don't know how the heck that's possible for Ben because he's a boy but he went through this back then and now has 13 Necrofriggian kids.

Kevin Levin: Yeah we found out that Necrofriggians give birth once every 80 years.

Me: Crazy huh?

Fluttershy: Oh they are so cute.

Lola: They sure are.

Sandra Tennyson: What are their names?

Ben: Their names are Argon, Freeze, Lunar, Pluto, Urana, Keto, Langa, Eform, Radia, Megin, Deva, Jeta and Morpa.

Carl Tennyson: Those are great names.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Maria: Anyway, do you two want to hang with us for today?

Carl Tennyson: I think it would be great.

Sandra Tennyson: It sure would.

Me: Awesome.

Mevya: What will we have today?

Me: Lets see what Lincoln's premonition says.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the glowing Giant Squid that Dory, Marlin, and Nemo have dealt with in the past, and he's come back and he wants revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the glowing Giant Squid that Dory, Marlin, and Nemo have dealt with in the past, and he's come back and he wants revenge.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Not good. We need to stop that glowing Giant Squid.

Lincoln: And turn him into Squid Steaks.

Me: Boy looks like we're having Calamari for dinner.

Camie: (SLURPS)

Qin: (SLURPS) Yummy.

Me: Also I love that movie Finding Dory. Boy that was a great movie back in 2016. So awesome.

Nico: Yep. Dory found out who and where her parents were.

Eli: Good movie back then.

Me: Yep and I remember that squid too. He was a Minor bad guy in that one.

Laney: And the real bad guy from what I thought was that Seven armed octopus.

Me: You mean Hank. He wasn't really a bad guy.

Nico: I like Hank.

Lana: Me too.

Me: He redeemed himself thankfully.

Destiny the Whale Shark: Boy that takes me back. I remember we helped Dory like that. It was cool.

Bailey the Beluga Whale: It sure was cool.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

The previous group came.

Zavok: Can me, Xaldin, Cheshire, Myotismon, Abra Kadabra, Beautiful Gorgeous, Dumbbelltron, Fireor, Leap Frog, and Kerbero Gangan go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come.

Qin: We're going to rescue Dory's parents in the movie Finding Dory.

Cheshire: Oh wow I love that movie!

Me: Me too. Awesome movie.

Nico: Yep.

Diamond Tiara: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now we go into the robots of Mega Man 8. So next up will be Astro Man.

Laney: Cool!

Qin: That one will be neat.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed two massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures were none other than Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, the next two of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent them out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, the next two of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent them out to kill us.

We gasped.

Me: Now, he's sending two of them after us?! He's absolutely gone insane!

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Daffy Duck: That madman, I'll handle those two dopes.

The toons freaked out and did wild takes galore, and our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Nico put our jaws back!

Eli: Daffy, are you crazy?!

Plucky Duck: You forget who you're talking about.

Me: That's right, the one toon who enjoys driving people crazy.

Nico: I hope he does drive them up the wall, we'd put them in straitjackets right after Buster frees them, that is. Alright, gang, let's go, we got to help Dory, Marlin, and Nemo deal with that Giant Squid.

Lincoln: We're so going to enjoy having some Squid Steaks for dinner, and once we get done with that Giant Squid, Universe 666

Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, you better be ready.

Daffy Duck: I'm so going to enjoy driving you two up the wall crazy. (LAUGHING AND HOOTING CRAZILY)

TLPS Mr. Wolf: You better not let Guldo and Recoome hear that, Daffy.

Sebastian Mendez: Better yet, I'll tell them!

Buster Bunny: You better not or there's a piano with your name on it, crazy.

Sebastian Mendez: (BLOWS RASPBERRY)

Nico: That's enough!

Me: First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Nico: Okay then.

Lola: I'll go make the popcorn.

We got to watching the movie.

*SPOILER ALERT*

---

Dory, the regal blue tang, gets separated from her parents, Jenny and Charlie, as a child. As she grows up, Dory attempts to search for them, but gradually forgets them due to her short-term memory loss. Later, she joins the clownfish Marlin, looking for Nemo.

One year after meeting Marlin and Nemo, Dory is living with them in their reef. One day, Dory has a flashback and remembers her parents. She decides to look for them, but her memory problem is an obstacle. She suddenly remembers that they lived at the "Jewel of Morro Bay, California" across the ocean when Nemo mentions the name.

Marlin and Nemo accompany Dory on her journey. With the help of

Crush, their sea turtle friend, they ride the California Current to California. Upon arrival, they explore a shipwreck full of lost cargo, where Dory accidentally awakens a giant Humboldt squid that pursues them and almost devours Nemo. They manage to trap the squid and Marlin chastises Dory for endangering them. Dory travels to the surface to seek help, where she is captured by staff members from the Marine Life Institute.

Dory is placed in quarantine and tagged. There she meets a rude but friendly seven-legged octopus named Hank. Dory's tag marks her for transfer to an aquarium in Cleveland, Ohio. Hank, who fears being released back into the ocean, agrees to help Dory find her parents in exchange for her tag. In one exhibit, Dory encounters her childhood friend Destiny, a nearsighted whale shark, who used to communicate with Dory through pipes, and Bailey, a beluga whale, who mistakenly believes he has lost his ability to echolocate. Dory subsequently has flashbacks of life with her parents and struggles to recall details. She finally remembers how she was separated from her parents: she overheard her mother crying one night, left to retrieve a shell to cheer her up, and was pulled away by an undertow current out into the ocean.

Marlin and Nemo attempt to rescue Dory. With the help of two lazy California sea lions named Fluke and Rudder and a common loon named Becky, they manage to get into the institute and find her in the pipe system. Other blue tangs tell them that Dory's parents escaped from the institute a long time ago to search for her and never came back, leaving Dory to believe that they are dead. Hank retrieves Dory from the tank, accidentally leaving Marlin and Nemo behind. He is then apprehended by one of the employees and unintentionally drops Dory into the drain, flushing her out to the ocean. While wandering aimlessly, she comes across a trail of shells; remembering that when she was young, her parents had set out a similar trail to help her find her way back home, she follows it. At the end of the trail, Dory finds an empty brain coral with multiple shell trails leading to it. As she turns to leave, her parents arrive. They tell her they spent years laying down the trails for her to follow in the hopes that she would eventually find them.

Marlin, Nemo, and Hank end up in the truck taking various aquatic creatures to Cleveland. Destiny and Bailey escape from their exhibit to help Dory rescue them. Once onboard the truck, Dory persuades Hank to return to the sea with her, and together, they hijack the truck and drive it over busy highways, creating havoc, before crashing it into the sea, freeing all the fish. Dory, along with her parents and new friends, returns to the reef with Marlin and Nemo. Hank begins to adapt a happy lifestyle in the ocean and also becomes a teacher for Nemo's school.

In a post-credits scene, the Tank Gang (from Finding Nemo), still trapped inside their plastic bags, after one year floating across the Pacific Ocean, reach California; they are picked up by staff members from the Marine Life Institute, much to their dismay. Meantime, Fluke and Rudder's enemy Gerald tries to sneak on to their rock.

---

We were amazed and when the movie was done we cheered.

Laney: Always love that movie!

Lola: Yeah!

Xaldin: I like the credits scene.

Me: Me too. And believe it or not I know where that Marine Life institute is. It's in San Luis Obispo County in California.

Xenia: Wow so it's here on Earth.

Laney: Yeah.

Nemo: Boy those were fun memories.

Dory: They sure were.

Blackarachnia: I like that Hank camouflages himself.

Me: That's a very awesome method that all octopuses and squids have. It's pigment bearing cells called Chromatophores. For over 500 million years they used this method for camouflage and even mating rituals.

Heidi: Grandpa is right. Squids and Octopi are very smart creatures too.

Nemo: It's awesome now that we have Hank as our teacher.

Nico: Lets head out then.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out San Luis Obispo County to help Dory, Marlin, and Nemo deal with that Giant Squid, and once we get done with dealing with that Giant Squid and turning it into Squid Steaks, Daffy Duck is going to take down Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over them.

---

We arrived at the Marine Institute.

Lola: Wow!

Myotismon: Here we are!

Nico: This is a really nice place.

Heidi: And I can get us in with my clearance.

She showed her card.

Nico: Awesome Heidi.

We went in and it was an amazing aquarium.

Me: Wow look at all the tanks full of beautiful fish.

Camie: So many pretty fish.

Rumble: Hank! You there?

Heidi: He must be in Quarantine. Luckily I know where it is.

We followed Heidi and got to the Quarantine bay. She got out her keycard and opened it and we went in.

Nico: Wow so many sick fish.

Fluttershy: Oh the poor little things.

Nico: I know. It's so sad seeing them like this.

We saw fish that were really sick.

Lola: Oh the poor things.

We saw Hank in a room.

Me: There he is.

Nico: Oh wow.

We went in.

Hank: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Dory and Nemo. Boy am I glad to see you guys.

Nemo: Thank goodness you're okay Hank.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Well, this escalated quickly.

Me: Yeah.

Hank: You guys have to help me and these fish.

Lola: We'll gladly help.

Maria: Here.

She formed a ball of water.

Heidi: Don't worry I'll tell them you are under our care and protection.

Hank: Thanks Heidi.

We saw all kinds of amazing fish.

Skullgrin: There's even salmon here!

Me: There sure are.

Laney: But it's Dory's kind that we want to find.

Me: The Blue Tangs.

Nico: Yeah.

Heidi: I know where they are. Follow me.

We followed Heidi and we got to the Blue Tang tank.

We gasped.

Me: Wow look at them all.

Camie: So beautiful.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Charlie, Jenny? Are you two in here?

Leap Frog: Anyone in there?

Charlie and Jenny came.

Jenny: Who are you?

Me: We are Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We are here to help you. Your daughter Dory is here.

Dory saw her mom and dad.

Dory: Mom? Dad?

Charlie: Dory!? Is that really you?

Dory: It sure is.

Jenny: DORY!

They went over to her and we had them put into the bubble with Dory and hugged her.

Chomp Chest: (crying happily) I need a tissue!

Laney gave him one and he blew into it.

Chomp Chest: Thanks Laney.

Laney: No problem Chomp Chest.

Heidi: I'm so happy you're all back together.

Jenny: We are too. Thank you all.

Me: Dory is an amazing fish and she is a great friend.

Ariel: She sure is.

Kerbero Gangan: And a good teammate to Gali.

Varie: And the Neptune Crusaders.

Charlie: That is amazing. Wow. Dory we are so proud of you.

Jenny: You have come a long way.

Dory: I know. And I… I… (Crying) I'm so sorry.

Me: Oh Dory what's wrong?

Nico: (In his head) Just like in the movie.

Lena Isis: What's wrong?

Phosphos: Need a hug?

Me: She's just upset because of everything that happened that lead her to finding them.

Lena Isis: Oh no.

Jenny: Dory listen it's not your fault. You found us because we waited her for you and we never gave up hope. And you have Team Loud Phoenix Storm helping you.

Me: That's right Dory. You have all of us with you and we helped you and you helped us so many times before.

Nico: Yeah.

Fireor: So what if you have bad memory?

Varie: Yeah Dory. You found them because your heart and us lead you to them. And they always love you no matter what. Regardless of what your bad memory does you are always you.

Dory: You're right guys! Thank you.

Charlie: Thank you all for looking out for our cupcake.

Me: It was our pleasure.

Destiny the Whale Shark: Dory is an amazing friend to all of us and she loves all of us like family.

Bailey the Beluga Whale: We all are her family now.

Hank: Just like you guys are to her.

Charlie: Thank you guys.

Acid Man: Now, what about the giant squid?

Me: Right. That's our big mission today.

Nico: Yep.

Charlie: Lets all go with.

Nico: Right. Lets go.

Me: Wait!

I gave the Ben's parents suits.

Me: You may need these. We're going underwater and you can't breathe underwater like we can.

Sandra Tennyson: Oh thanks.

We went to the docks and they put them on.

Then we dove into the ocean. We set out to find the squid.

Eli was using the force to find it.

Nico: Do some squids glow like that?

Me: There is one kind of squid that does. It's called a Firefly Squid. But they are tiny things that live down in the dark.

Qin: Wow.

Dumbbelltron: (hears a roar) What was that?!

Me: Probably my stomach.

We then saw that we were at a graveyard of sunken ships.

Me: Wow. Look at all these ships.

Camie: Some of them haven't been seen here for years.

Eartha: (sees something in the distance) What's that over there?

We saw a blue light and we saw that it was THE GLOWING GIANT SQUID!

He was in a pirate ship.

Me: There he is.

Nico: He's huge.

Laney: Wow. Not nearly as big as the one we killed in Washington State.

Syd Chang: That was scary.

Laney: How big is this one?

Me: I would say about 50 feet and weighs about 1,500 pounds.

Qin: Wow.

Lola: How big does a firefly squid usually get?

Me: No bigger than 3 inches. But it's REALLY RARE to see a giant firefly squid.

Nico: Wow.

Abra Kadabra: It's probably waiting for guests.

Camie: Yeah. Just watch out for its beak.

Me: Yeah its beak like jaws pack over 100 pounds of force per square inch.

Nico: Whoa that is powerful.

Lasher: Entrance time!

Me: Time for some squid steaks.

We went at the squid.

It roared as it was looking for something. Then the spirits of fish came and swirled around it and then converged and then the songs of the sirens was heard and the enchanted singing of the mermaids lulled the squid into a trance and then we came out of a giant clam.

Me: Wow! What a big squid!

Xenia: Yeah!

It roared at us!

Cheshire: It's another day where bad guys don't talk.

Me: Well there are always going to be bad guys that can't speak every now and then.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted the squid all over.

It roared in pain.

It flailed its tentacles at us and I swam fast and tied them up in a knot!

Ben: Take this!

He turned into Ampfibian!

Ben: AMPFIBIAN!

Carl Tennyson: Wow! What's that alien?

Me: That's Ampfibian.

Shanan: He's what's called an Amperi from the planet Tesslos in the Andromeda Galaxy.

Carl Tennyson: Wow!

Sandra Tennyson: Ben told us about that one. But until today, we never saw it in person.

Ampfibian: Watch what it can do.

He fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Squid.

Carl Tennyson: Wow that is awesome!

Lola: It sure is.

Ben then turned into Ripjaws!

Ripjaws: RIPJAWS!

Carl Tennyson: Wow! What's that one?

Shanan: That one is Ripjaws. He's what's called a Piscciss Volann from the planet Piscciss.

Laney: You wouldn't believe what that planet is like. It's almost made entirely of water.

Me: And that was one of the aliens that Ben started out with.

Carl Tennyson: Right. That's the one he said he had during that fateful summer. I can understand why I never saw it.

Ripjaws: Because he's only useful in water.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Squid all over.

Horsea swam over to it.

Horsea: You big bully!

She fired a blast of energy and blasted the squid!

Manaphy blasted the squid all over.

Poliwag and Poromon fired blasts of lightning and energy and smashed the Squid.

Me: Take that!

Then Bane, Tala, Mercurymon, Avalanche, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, and Devack came.

Nico: Bane, Tala, Mercurymon, Avalanche, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, and Devack.

Misty Tredwell: Boy that squid is gonna be really filling.

Me: And then some.

Sandra Tennyson: You're that elephant guy, right? Was it Elephant Man?

Trumbipular: No. It's Trumbipular! I faced your son a few times!

She-Hulk: Yes and he is my archenemy.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) They probably don't know you that well because of that, amigo.

Tala: Try not to dwell on it too much.

Me: They are still new

Avalanche: (to Nico) We heard you reunited Misty with her father.

Nico: We sure did.

Misty Tredwell: (laughs) You talking about me?

Me: (LAUGHS) No Misty. It's Misty Brightdawn. We found out that her father is Alphabittle in Bridlevale and it shocked us.

Qin: It's true. We were flabbergasted.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot Came.

Nico: Generation 3 Chemical Bot. Up for another round I see.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: Man, that squid is big!

Me: Not NEARLY as big as the one we killed over in Washington State.

Qin: That was massive.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: Yeah! Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Laney Loud, Kara, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid

(Street Fighter Alpha), Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lincoln, Lucy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Riddler, Mr. Freeze, Killer Croc, Scarface, Penguin, Evil Clayface, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Nico's rescue was us reuniting Misty Brightdawn with her father and us battling Darker Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa and Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne and Lisa all transformed against them

---

Bane was first.

Bane: (to Laney) Nico's rescue was him reuniting Misty Brightdawn with her father and battling Darker Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola and Lisa. Carol, Maggie, Margo, Roxanne and Lisa all transformed against them

Laney: They sure did and Lincoln even ascended in a greater power form! Also when we heard about Alphabittle being Misty's father we were all literally flabbergasted!

Kara: Boy we sure were!

Bane: Ay Caramba! That is amazing!

Kara: We told him everything that went down with Misty and more and how she helped us all destroy Opaline.

Twilight Sparkle: We were all amazed that Misty was reunited with Alphabittle.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there too! It was amazing.

Spyro: It was amazing to see and so touching.

Bane: Si it was. And I bet they have a lot of catching up to do amigos.

Laney: That is for sure. They haven't seen each other for years.

Bane: I can tell. Lets do it!

Laney: Artra lets paint!

She turned into an Artist themed hero!

Laney: I am LADY ART! (ECHOING) ART ANVIL BARRAGE!

She drew and fired a massive barrage of anvils and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Ron, Luna, Susan Bones, Daphne Greengrass, Neville, Hagrid, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Felix Faust, Grundy, Black Manta, Grodd, Shade, Copperhead, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll - Us battling Another Insane Squidward, Ru'Afo, Farting Living Burrito, Nojoke, Elemental Farting Bandits, Roller Ghoster and Motor Ed who were the Keyblade Knight of Ferenginar and the Embodiment of The Thing Dopant!?

---

Tala was next.

Tala: (to Harry) Nico, Yang's team, Motor Ed's team, and the others did good battling Another Insane Squidward, Ru'Afo, Farting Living Burrito, Nojoke, Elemental Farting Bandits, Roller Ghoster and Motor Ed. Were they really the Keyblade Knight of Ferenginar and the Embodiment of The Thing Dopant!?

Harry Potter: (British Accent) We were shocked ourselves when we heard about it!

Songbird: We sure were and it was amazing. She can shapeshift into lots of aliens and even the grotesque monsters that horrified Kate Lloyd and MacReady.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding and it was awesome.

Cozy Glow: We were both scared and amazed about her all at once.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Tala: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Harry Potter: GRYFFINDOR LETS DEFEND AGAINST SLYTHERIN!

He turned into a Gryffindor themed hero!

Harry Potter: I am MASTER GRYFFINDOR - EMISSARY OF GODRIC GRYFFINDOR! (ECHOING) GRYFFINDOR REDFLAME BLAST!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

* * *

Davis Motomiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Yolei, Cody, T.K., Kari, Ken, Tai, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Bakumon, Cerberusmon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Lincoln's rescue in Queens was a ghost mystery

* * *

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Lincoln's rescue in Queens was a ghost mystery. Did it involve looking for clues and splitting up?

Davis: No it didn't. Queens was haunted by the spirits of the deceased coming back from the dead and wandering the place. But, the dead are actually trying to deliver a warning: someone has been wrongfully buried among them.

Eria: Yeah it was crazy! We found out who it was and it was nuts.

* * *

Darren Devereaux: That's right. I heard from my old friend, Jacob Taylor, that the citizens of Queens, New York, are now being haunted by the spirits of the deceased coming back from the dead and wandering the place. But, the dead are actually trying to deliver a warning: someone has been wrongfully buried among them.

Me: You mean, a desecration?

Darren Devereaux: That's right, and I know who the wrongfully buried man is, and it's someone that I thought I'd never have to see again. Damn it, Matthew Parker!

Nico: Who is he?

Darren Devereaux: An old enemy of mine. Matthew Parker was the biggest jerk asshole ever to lurk in Queens, New York, his parents were nothing more than abusive, neglectful assholes along with being drug and gambling addicts. His grandparents, uncles, and cousins on both sides of his family even his older brother were worried about him, so his grandparents on his mom's side took him in and planned to raise him the right way after his parents got sent to prison. But, Matthew went off the rails and fell down the same dark road as his parents, he became an asshole who caused trouble to everyone, he became an alcoholic and did drugs and even gambled.

Nora: Jeez.

Darren Devereaux: Yep. His grandparents, uncles, and cousins on both sides of his family and even his older brother couldn't take it anymore, and his grandfather who's a priest at a local church said these words, he told him that he has been deeply corrupted by sin and chaos, and I have no choice but to excommunicate you from the church forever.

We gasped.

Me: That means… !

Nico: He was facing eternal damnation in Hell when he dies.

Darren Devereaux: That's right. We basically stayed away from him because of all the crap he's put a lot of people through, but a girl that my brother's girlfriend knew named Katie Matthews wanted to see the good in him, and she tried to help him as foolish as her efforts were. But, her efforts were sadly in vain, she fell down into darkness. But, what some of us knew was that because of Matthew's life of hard drinking and drug abuse, he developed lesions on his arm and he was terminally ill, Katie knew that if he dies ex-communicated, not only will he not receive a holy burial at the cemetery, but he'll be spending eternity in Hell.

Lincoln: Jeez. But, what could they do, they know his days were numbered.

Darren Devereaux: True. So, instead, they moved to Queens, New York with the hopes of fooling the living so they can secure his eternal life in Heaven, but they didn't figure the dead would also have a say in this. After they moved to Queens in just a few weeks, Matthew's illness had went from bad to worse, and finally he died. Matthew was buried in the way people in good standing with the Catholic Church were, and he was taken to Calvary Cemetery to be buried. (Realizes the whole situation) Oh, God. This is beyond bad, Matthew's opened a doorway to evil that can't easily be shut, and now, the dead are haunting Queens.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Mercurymon: Oh my god! That was horrible!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was really scary!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Mercurymon: Boy that is awful! Lets do it!

Davis: FIRETHUN LETS STRIKE AND BURN!

He turned into a Fire and Storm hero!

Davis: I am LORD FIRESTORM! (ECHOING) FIRE LIGHTNING

BURST!

He fired a wave of lightning and fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Onua, Tahu, Gali, Lewa, Kopaka, Takanuva, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Tar Pit, P'andor, Man Ray, Chemistro, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - Beat Block Galaxy and we battled Grunty there

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) Next was Beat Block Galaxy. Didn't expect Nico to battle Grunty there.

Pohatu: Me neither but that was awesome.

Wendy: Yeah that was cool!

Applejack: We were amazed ourselves too.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: Yeah that is for sure.

Avalanche: I agree too. Lets do it!

Pohatu: STONERA LETS ROCK AND ROLL!

He turned into a Stone Toa themed hero!

Pohatu: I am Master Stone! (ECHOING) STONES OF FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of rock and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Mystic Force Rangers, SPD Rangers, Dino Thunder Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Wild Force Rangers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Titanium Man, Living Laser, Melter, Griffin, Grizzly, Crimson Dynamo, Ironmonger, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - Meeting Ben and Jen's parents

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man (to Mack): You guys met Ben and Jen's parents. I hope the mascots didn't do anything bad,

Mack: They were trying to scare them but it turns out they aren't afraid of the mascots of horror.

Margareta: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und it was fun.

Sunset Shimmer: It's awesome to meet Ben and Jen's parents though and we are glad they could come with us.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is awesome.

Sunburn: Boy it sure is.

Titanium Man: Glad they are having fun though comrades. Lets do it!

Mack: OVERDRIVA LETS SPEED!

He turned into an Operation Overdrive Themed hero!

Mack: I am MASTER OVERDRIVE! (Echoing) SPEEDING FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire and sashed them down.

## She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Hulk, Red She-Hulk, Iron Man, Spiderman, Venom, Rhino, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Argit, Zombozo, Kevin 11,000, Vulkanus, P'andor, Hex, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - Nerissa and Legion Superman's Bonding Time

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) Today was Nerissa and Legion Superman's Bonding Time. (laughs) Good thing Legion Superman sounds like Ben, huh?

She-Hulk: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding. We have lots of us that sound like him.

Anya Rodriguez: That is true.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah but it's awesome.

Scootaloo: I agree too and it's cool.

Whirlwind: It sure is.

Trumbipular: That is awesome. Lers do it!

She-Hulk: ATOMRA LETS GAMMA UP!

She turned into a Gamma Energy hero!

She-Hulk: I am LADY GAMMA! (ECHOING) FURY OF THE ATOMIC BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Superman, Batman, Martian Manhunter, Flash, Wonder Woman, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Juggernaut, Sabretooth, Pyro, Selene, Toad, Dark Phoenix, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - The movie Finding Dory is awesome

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) The movie Finding Dory is awesome. It showed how Dory became who she is.

Hawkgirl: It sure did and we were amazed about it.

Angel (X-Men): That is for sure.

Fluttershy: It was a really amazing movie.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there and it was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was a great movie.

Stealth Elf: It sure was fun.

Magneto: I've always loved those movies myself. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl: HAWKRA LETS FLY!

She turned into a Thanagar themed hero.

Hawkgirl: I am Lady Thanagar! (ECHOING) HAWK FLIGHT BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Persephone, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Brittney, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Morpheus, Boris, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Roman, Carly, Devack, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - We rescued Dory's parents and now we're battling that giant squid

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) You guys rescued Dory's parents. Now we're battling that giant squid

Persephone: We sure are and it's really amazing to see.

Hex: It sure is. We never saw a giant Firefly Squid before. This is amazing.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and it's amazing.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure is. We are amazed that something like this exists.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding there.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah this is a really rare creature. Lets do it!

Persephone: LIZARA LETS CRAWL AND BURN!

She turned into a Green fire Lizard themed hero!

Persephone: I am GREEN FIREHERPE! (ECHOING) EMERALD LIZARD FIRESTORM!

She fired a wave of green fire and it formed into a lizard and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Tahu, Gali, Lewa, Pohatu, Onua, Kopaka, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Angel, Gizmo, Mammoth, See-More, Billy

Numerous, TTG Jinx, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - That Giant Squid will be awesome Calamari Stew

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd: (to Takanuva) That Giant Squid will be awesome Calamari Stew. (laughs) You guys sure are on a roll eating sea food.

Takanuva: I know! We sure have been eating a lot of fish.

Catherine Hoshi: Seafood is good for you too.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is too true.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: Hey that reminds me of a joke. What do you call a fish that chews with its mouth open?

Kyd Wykkyd: What?

Solar Eclipsa: SEA Food!

They laughed!

Luan: (Offscreen) (LAUGHS) Good one!

Amber Morning: (LAUGHS) Sea food! I get it!

Spotlight: That's funny.

Kyd Wykkyd: (LAUGHS) That is funny. I get it. Lets do it!

Takanuva: LIGHTFA SHINE DOWN!

He turned into a light hero!

Takanuva: I am PRISM FORCE! (ECHOING) LIGHT OF JUSTICE BLAST!

He fired a wave of light and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Dante, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Brittney, Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Knight, Dark Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Roman, Carly, Misty, Kalin, Greiger, Rex, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - The Giant squid is going into the M.O.E.

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) The Giant squid is going into our ranks. After we eat it, of course.

Dante: You got that right and it will be tasty.

Jessie Bannon: That is for sure. Love good fish.

Princess Luna: That is for sure and it will be good.

Moondust: It sure will be good.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: Good fish and more.

Devack: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Dante: CHIMPA LETS PLAY AND BURN!

He turned into a Yellow Monkey themed hero.

Dante: I am YELLOW FIRECHIMP! (ECHOING) YELLOW FIRE CHIMP BLAST!

He fired a wave of yellow fire and it formed into a yellow monkey and the group fired waves of yellow energy and darkness and smashed them down

Hitoshi Hidaka VS The Angry Chicken Wing.

The Angry Chicken Wing was next.

Hitoshi: I'm ready for some hot fire.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Soji Tendo VS Teruteru Hanamura

Teruteru Hanamura was next.

Soji: This will be good.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

Ryotaro VS Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse)

Fu (DBXV) was next.

Ryotaro: Bring it on tough guy.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

Wataru and J.D. Knudson VS Robot Devil (Futurama)

---

Robot Devil was next.

Robot Devil: Whose side are you on guys?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted fucking metal ass!

Wataru: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Tsukasa VS Breacher

---

Breacher was next.

Tsukasa: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed Breacher down.

---

Kamen Rider W VS Tormes the Centaur

---

Tormes the Centaur was next.

Philip: Time to count your sins.

They fired waves of energy and blasted Tormes down.

---

Eiji VS Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man)

---

Jasdevi was next.

Eiji: Bring it on bitches.

Eiji fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Gentaro VS Maria Petrova A.K.A. Fault Zone

---

Fault Zone was next.

Gentaro: I'm ready for this.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Haruto VS Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs)

---

Koyo Ozaki was next.

Haruto: Bring on the pain.

Haruto fired waves of energy and magic and smashed her down

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale.

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Tobias Whale: Bring it on.

Kouta: I plan to.

Kouta fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Generation 3

Generation 3 Chemical Bot was next.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: Boy that squid is going to be dinner.

Nico: Yep he sure is.

May: Yep.

Generation 3 Chemical Bot: Yep indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Giant Squid, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM GET IN GEAR!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

RPM Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Eli: ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

Eli put in a cell that had a Number 343,343,000 in the shape of a Peacock!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and they hit Generation 3 Chemical Bot and he exploded!

He was dead!

Nico: Generation 3 Chemical Bot you have failed this ocean!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Noah: Well, this IS the ocean.

Tsukasa: So, it's obvious what we're summoning.

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Blue Rangers.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the Blue Rangers from Time Force to Mystic Force!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHEMICAL BRIGADE FURY!

She summoned The U-Foes, Bunnie & Clyde, Phantom, Yoshikage Kira, Animan and Mea.

Me: Time for this squid to feel BLUE!

We went at the squid and blasted it all over.

Bane: SMASHING PUNCH CRUSHER!

Tala: MAGIC OF THE NETHERWORLD!

Mercurymon: MERCURY MIRROR BLAST!

Avalanche: STONE FORCE BLAST!

Titanium Man: TITANIUM FURY BURST!

Trumbipular: ELEMENTAL ELEPHANT FURYBLAST!

Magneto: MAGNETIC METAL BLAST!

Misty Tredwell: GREEN LIZARD FURY BLAST!

Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TELEPORTING BLAST!

Devack: YELLOW MONKEY FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Ariel, Melody, Wheeljack and Shockwave used the Earth and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ariel and Melody's powers, Shockwave's electromagnetic spectrum rays and Wheeljack's shells 100-fold.

Ariel and Wheeljack: EXPLODING MERMAID BLAST!

Melody and Shockwave: SPECTRUM MELODY BLAST!

Beast Boy of the Jungle and Xaldin: BEASTS OF WIND BLASY!

Casey of Jungle Fury and Cheshire: JUNGLE CHESHIRE BLADE DANCE!

Nico Chan of the Saiyans and Myotismon: CRIMSON SAIYAN THUNDERSTRIKE!

Hawkeye the Marksman and Abra Kadabra: ARROWS OF THE 61ST CENTURY BLAST!

Ace Bunny of the 28th Century and Zavok: LOONEY SONIC BLAST

STORM!

Ben 10,000 of the 10,000 Aliens and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 ALIENS OF DUMBBELLS!

Rita Loud, Loving Mother of 16 Kids and Beautiful Gorgeous: BEAUTY OF THE DANGER GIRL BLAST!

Wheeler of Fire and Fireor: FIRESTORM FIRE BLAST!

Lightning Dust of the Washouts and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING FROG BLAST!

Gaz of the Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO DARKNESS BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunm: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Ben, Gwen, Kevin, Nemo, Dory, Olga Orromov, Lily the Mermaid and Lincoln: NEPTUNE FISH RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FISH ELEMENT STYLE: SALMON!

Jessica Kaios: FISH FIRE STYLE: GOLDEN PERCH!

Nanami: FISH WATER STYLE: BROOK TROUT!

Julie: FISH EARTH STYLE: BONEFISH!

Chie: FISH WIND STYLE: SLOANE'S VIPERFISH!

Sari: FISH LIGHTNING STYLE: MURRAY CRAYFISH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said

fish.

Lincoln and his harem: FISH FINAL SMASH: FISH STRIKE DOWN UNDER!

They summoned hordes of fish from Australia to attack.

The blasts all hit the squid and smashed the squid all over.

Lincoln: Alright, time for some grilled Squid Steaks!

We fired massive rainbow fire blasts that hit the glowing Giant Squid and killed it.

Me: Now e have enough food.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking those energy signals from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, or we will force you out!

Two figures came out, they were other than Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, and like with Universe 666 Broly, their eyes were completely blood red and they had a black and purple aura around them.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop them and free them from that leech's control.

Daffy Duck: Then, that's what's going to happen.

Suddenly, Daffy Duck's eyes turned neon orange and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, he left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Daffy Duck: I should've known that madman would start sending you two to come after us after what has been happening, now we're going to take you two down and free you from that lunatic.

Suddenly, Daffy Duck was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, flames, and explosives surrounding the vortex, there are ducks, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Daffy Duck emerged, but he was changed forever.

and on the bottom of the duck heads is a large gold duck head with orange gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold duck head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental

Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix, duck, and angel that said, "Daffy Duck, Crazy Screwball Duck of The Legendary Looney Tunes, Ancestor of Danger Duck, Mentor of Plucky Duck, Dean of Extreme Wild Takes of Acme Looniversity, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosives, Ducks, and Angels"

ダフィー・ダック、伝説のルーニー・テューンズのクレイジー・スクリューボール・ダック、デンジャー・ダックの先祖、元気なダックのメンター、アクメ・ルーニバーシティのエクストリーム・ワイルド・テイクスのディーン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、爆薬、アヒル、天使の達人

Daffy Duck has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOONEY TUNES DUCK-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM SCREWBALL DUCK ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM SCREWBALL DUCK ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM SCREWBALL DUCK ANGEL GREED!

We were amazed by Daffy Duck's Super Angel-Looney Tunes Duck-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome saw it, they fired energy blasts at Daffy Duck, but Daffy Duck fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels which hits Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome and they exploded, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Daffy Duck did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Daffy Duck: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Screwball Duck Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Fire Explosive Screwball Duck Angel Greed) That's only the beginning. Now, let's do this!

Daffy Duck went after Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of orange energy, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, he attacks them with his massive greatsword and left scars on them.

Plucky Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Buster Bunny: Daffy's tearing them apart.

Sebastian was about to attack in his Demon Angel Mode, but he wound up getting hit in the stomach by Buster and sent flying into a coffin of spikes which closed shut, and he came out and had bleeding wounds which sealed up and his clothes repaired.

Daffy Duck threw two bombs at Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome which exploded and knocked them out cold, and then, they were bound with more chains of light by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Guldo and Universe 666 Recoome and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected them, and they were restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Daffy Duck holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Daffy Duck's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's two more freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, there's no telling what other nasty surprises that Universe 666 Sebastian had on them. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Aurora Valentine, the Scrapper Gene-Slammer, Bria Valentine, the Long Haul Gene-Slammer, Claudia Valentine the Mixmaster Gene-Slammer, Gemma Valentine, the Scavenger Gene-Slammer, Lia Valentine, the Rampage Gene-Slammer, Serena Valentine, the Hightower Gene-Slammer, Rosa Valentine the Overload Gene-Slammer, and Vincenza Valentine the Scrapmetal Gene-Slammer.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Ivy Valentine's sisters A.K.A. The Valentine Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Aurora Valentine, the Scrapper Gene-Slammer, Bria Valentine, the Long Haul Gene-Slammer, Claudia Valentine the Mixmaster Gene-Slammer, Gemma Valentine, the Scavenger Gene-

Slammer, Lia Valentine, the Rampage Gene-Slammer, Serena Valentine, the Hightower Gene-Slammer, Rosa Valentine the Overload Gene-Slammer, and Vincenza Valentine the Scrapmetal Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Italy and they're not only staff members in the Aquarium of Gotham Royal York, but they're also substitute teachers in Lincoln's school.

Selene Emperyous: And they're the sisters of Isabella "Ivy" Valentine, in fact, they and Ivy are incredibly beautiful and it was said that The Valentine Sisters fell in love with Lincoln and they taught Lincoln quite a lot about life in the ocean. Aurora has bubblegum pink hair with matching clothing, Bria has cherry red hair with matching clothing, Claudia has navy blue hair with matching clothing, Lia has honey yellow hair with matching clothing, Gemma has black hair with matching clothing, Serena has kiwi green hair with matching clothing, Rosa has watermelon pink hair with matching clothing, and Vicenza has peach hair with matching clothing. They and Lincoln would often swim with aquatic creatures, and surprisingly due to Lincoln's good nature, even the dangerous sea creatures such as the box jellyfish never even harmed Lincoln at all. While swimming, each of the Valentine Sisters kissed Lincoln on the lips and have sworn to marry Lincoln once he comes of age.

Michelle Emperyous: Plus, they hate Billy McLean with a blazing passion. The reason why is because before he could even try to steal a few orcas, Lincoln, Ivy, and the Valentine Sisters grabbed him and threw him into the ocean where he got stung by the box jellyfish.

Me: (WINCES) Ouch!

Nico: Damn, that's really got to hurt badly.

Lincoln: He deserved it.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Oh, guys, I have some huge news.

Me: What's up, King Kai?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I've been doing some watching on the

Earth that the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Bobby came from, and it's not good. I've found out that Earth is a total wasteland because of these six individuals, but there are also others as well who helped those cretins out, like that Dark Version of Chandler Ms. Cheerilee, Lily, and Lincoln killed not too long ago.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: That's really horrible.

Lincoln: That's really terrible. Are there many other Dark Versions of our friends that we need to be concerned about?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I was afraid you'd ask that, and there are many other Dark Versions of your friends and enemies there, and now that the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Bobby, and Chandler are gone, no one is there to clean up the mess, and that universe's Flip has basically taken over and the place literally has descended further into chaos.

Eli: Oh Hell. If we kill that universe's Flip along with the other Dark Versions of the Louds' friends and enemies, will peace finally be restored?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm afraid not, Eli. The Earth of that universe has basically gone straight to Hell.

Lincoln: Then, this means we need to evacuate the survivors and get rid of that version of Earth, and I know just how to do it. I'd acquired Morro's power of draining planets dry of their energy when he was sent after us by the Elemental Monarchs of Evil, so I'm going to drain that Earth dry of all of its' energy along with those who are beyond redemption after we deal with that version of Flip.

Nico: Good thinking. We'll give the survivors of that hellish Earth a new home here and help them recover from the trauma brought on by those dark versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, and Bobby.

Me: Yeah.

Mercurymon: Are you glad that your family's reunited, Dory?

Dory: I sure am!

Titanium Man: That's good!

Magneto: And the squid is going into our ranks.

Kyd Wykkyd: After we eat its' corpse.

Devack: Who has a knife?

I pulled out one.

Me: Never leave home without one.

Nico: Now lets get home and eat some squid soup and steaks.

We did so and got to making dinner and we had squid soup and steaks and man was it good. We ate the whole thing and man we were stuffed!

Me: Ahh! (LOUD BURP) Oh pardon me.

Nico: I'm stuffed!

Laney: Oh man I am bloated.

Lana: (LOUD BURP) That was awesome.

Me: So Mr. and Mrs. Tennyson what do you guys think of what we do?

Carl Tennyson: You guys are amazing!

Sandra Tennyson: Boy that was the most fun we had in years!

Max Tennyson: (LAUGHS) Well I'm glad you guys had fun.

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone.

Nemo: (To the viewers) Boy this was awesome and fun.

Me: It sure was.

We later went to sleep

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Finding Dory was a great movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower

Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Eris, Quackor, Bad End Pretty Cure, Thromnambular, Owlman and Antlion Fangire as well as Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Rachnera, Cerea and Fi and we're going to Paris and this time we're going to battle a Clone of Lady WiFi and Pakura is going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Evil Sakura (Genin), Opaline (Equestria Girls), Chaos (Primal Rage), Golden Record, Quackor the Fowl and Eris. Also we're going to meet an Astro Man gene-slammer. Her name is Astal Astro.

the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Plucky Duck

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to the Earth where the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Bobby, and like King Kai told us yesterday, it became a wasteland because of these six individuals, but there are also others as well who helped those cretins out, like that Dark Version of Chandler Ms. Cheerilee, Lily, and Lincoln killed not too long ago, and there are many other Dark Versions of our friends and enemies there, and now that the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Bobby, and Chandler are gone, no one is there to clean up the mess, and that universe's Flip has basically taken over and the place literally has descended further into chaos. But, even If we kill that universe's Flip along with the other Dark Versions of the Louds' friends and enemies, peace can never be restored, the Earth of that universe has basically gone straight to Hell. So, we're going to evacuate the survivors and get rid of that version of Earth, and Lincoln's going to do the task of destroying that Earth. When we were dealing with The Elemental Monarchs of Evil, Lincoln acquired Morro's power of draining planets dry of their energy when he was also sent after us by those bastard assholes, so Lincoln's going to drain that Earth dry of all its' energy along with those who are beyond redemption after we deal with that version of Flip, and we're going to give the survivors of that hellish Earth a new home here and help them recover from the trauma brought on by those dark versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Chandler, and Bobby.

And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Aurora Valentine, the Scrapper Gene-Slammer, Bria Valentine, the Long Haul Gene-Slammer, Claudia Valentine the Mixmaster Gene-Slammer, Gemma Valentine, the Scavenger Gene-Slammer, Lia Valentine, the Rampage Gene-Slammer, Serena Valentine, the Hightower Gene-Slammer, Rosa Valentine the Overload Gene-Slammer, and Vincenza Valentine the Scrapmetal Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Valentine Sisters, these eight girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Italy and they're not only staff members in the Aquarium of Gotham Royal York, but they're also substitute teachers in Lincoln's school, and they're the sisters of Isabella "Ivy" Valentine, in fact, they and Ivy are incredibly beautiful and it was said that The Valentine Sisters fell in love with Lincoln and they taught Lincoln quite a lot about life in the ocean. Aurora has bubblegum pink hair with matching clothing, Bria has cherry red hair with matching clothing, Claudia has navy blue hair with matching clothing, Lia has honey yellow hair with matching clothing, Gemma has black hair with matching clothing, Serena has kiwi green hair with matching clothing, Rosa has watermelon pink hair with matching clothing, and Vicenza has peach hair with matching clothing. They and Lincoln would often swim with aquatic creatures, and surprisingly due to Lincoln's good nature, even the dangerous sea creatures such as the box jellyfish never even harmed Lincoln at all. While swimming, each of the Valentine Sisters kissed Lincoln on the lips and have sworn to marry Lincoln once he comes of age. Plus, they hate Billy McLean with a blazing passion. The reason why is because before he could even try to steal a few orcas, Lincoln, Ivy, and the Valentine Sisters grabbed him and threw him into the ocean where he got stung by the box jellyfish.

Get ready to laugh your socks off as we go to battle the evil College Frat club from Grown Ups called Kappa Ets Sigma and we're going to beat those jerks into pulp and send them off to prison.

see you next time.

# KICKING FRAT JERKS BUTTS

This chapter is based on the movie Grown Ups

---

In the early morning hours at 2:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw four figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Oakland, California. But, they were no four figures, they were Christine and Carrie Richmond, adopted daughters of Lincoln's future wife, Cyberverse Shadow Striker. Rin-Rin, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Min Min. and Ping, Rin-Rin's Chinese Goose. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Cyberverse Shadow Striker, Min Min, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Cyberverse Shadow Striker: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Min Min: And a Chinese Goose as well. Any ideas where are they at?

Me: they're at Oakland, California.

Nico: The same place when we found Teddy, Mira Yukiko, Red Aid, and Oreline?

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we'd better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Cyberverse Shadow Striker (who has a human disguise), Min Min, Me, and Nico were heading to Oakland, California. Lincoln saw a 13-years-old girl who has fair skin, grayish chartreuse green eyes with single line eyeliner, and blonde shoulder-length hair with blunt bangs. She wears a dark green jacket over a dark blue shirt that has a purple Decepticon symbol on the front, a black long skirt, light gray leggings and brown ankle-length high heel boots. She wields an cybertronian assault sniper rifle. A 12-years-old who has fair skin, grayish chartreuse green eyes with single line eyeliner, light brown shoulder-length hair with blue stripe on the right side of her bangs. She wears a white shirt with black long sleeve and a purple Decepticon symbol on the front with black flames around it, maroon slim ankle pants, and black ballet flats. She wields cybertronian twin blade katanas. A athletic and slender 12-years-old young Chinese girl who has fair skin, green eyes with round glasses with black rims, and short blonde hair with straight-cut bangs and a fringe. Her arms resembles ramen noodles with a heavy ball on the right while a dragon head on the left. She wears an orange beanie/toque, an orange and green athletic shirt, orange and green athletic shorts, black calf-length leggings, and black flats. And a chinese goose with gray and white feathers, yellow beak, and black legs with webbed-like feet. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond, Rin-Rin, and Ping the Chinese.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Christine, Carrie, and Rin-Rin?

Christine Richmond: yes we are.

Carrie Richmond: And who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Cyberverse Shadow Striker (who's human disguise is a taller and thin yet muscular 17-years-old rebel girl who has light skin, red eyes, and a black short hair in a messy bob cut styled with purple stripes. She wears a light purple tank top underneath a dark purple leather jacket with blue stripes on the sleeves and on the front, a purple belt with an outline of the Decepticon symbol as the buckle, purple jeans, and dark purple knee-high boots.), Min Min came out, and when Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond, and Rin-Rin saw them, they were stunned. and when Lincoln see Cyberverse Shadow Striker's human disguise, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Rin-Rin: (Chinese Accent) Mǔqīn? (Mother?)

Min Min: I'm here, my little ramen.

Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond, and Rin-Rin, ran up to Cyberverse Shadow Striker, Min Min, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Shadow Striker, Min Min, your mothers are many of my many future wives.

Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond and Rin-Rin: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond and Rin-Rin with joy, Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes. and Ping the Chinese Goose join the hug as well.

Cyberverse Shadow Striker: Oh, and thanks for helping me find a human disguise, Linky. I look like a real rebel girl.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Shadow Striker.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Cyberverse Shadow Striker and he kissed her on the lips which she returned with intense passion as she wrapped her arms around him. Lincoln separated, but Cyberverse Shadow Striker still had a red blush on her face with steam coming out of her ears.

Cyberverse Shadow Striker: (In Heaven) What… a… man.

Min Min: (Chuckles in a good goofy mood) That's our Lín jī. (Linky.)

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond and Rin-Rin to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Cyberverse Shadow Striker, and Min Min, and with their kids, and Christine Richmond, Carrie Richmond and Rin-Rin now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Walking through the park of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Eris, Quackor, Bad End Pretty Cure, Thromnambular, Owlman and Antlion Fangire as well as Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Rachnera, Cerea and Fi and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I always love coming to Paris.

Lola: Me too. So pretty.

Varie: It sure is.

Lily: I agree there too.

Marinette: I agree there. Paris is so amazing.

Janeen Aran: It sure is awesome.

Laney: I agree there too.

Nico: Yeah. Lane I want to thank you, Eris and your teams for coming with me.

Lane: No problem Nico. This is gonna be a really awesome adventure.

Eris: I agree there guys. It will be so fun.

Nico: Howard, remember when we met you last year?

Howard: I sure do and that was awesome.

Me: That was really awesome and fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Howard: Yeah and I think it's really fun being with you all too.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: I loved that movie Howard The Duck from 1986 and that was a great movie. Stupid blockhead critics ruined it.

Me: Yeah those blockhead critics. They wouldn't know a good movie if it came up to them and kicked them in their asses.

Nico: Personally, I think you're like that one Disney or Looney Tunes in a world full of superheroes.

Howard: (Laughs) I like that. That is cool.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Jen Tennyson: Yeah. It was awesome having mom and dad with us.

Me: Yeah that was fun.

Laney: And we helped Dory rescue her mom and dad and had an awesome seafood meal with squid steaks.

Me: We sure did. (LOUD BURP) Pardon me.

Nico: Who liked eating it?

We all raised our hands.

Me: We loved it.

Laney: We sure did. (BURPS) Oh sorry.

Lana: That was cool.

Varie: Boy it sure was.

Qin: We never saw a Squid like that before. It was beautiful.

Maria: And it was like fighting Glut

Me: Except he wasn't a shark. He was a 50 foot long Firefly Squid. Something we never saw before.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. do you have a picture of a Firefly Squid?

Me: Sure.

I showed one.

Me: Here.

Nico: Whoa that is beautiful.

Laney: Wow! No kidding. And that squid was that big? That's amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: It was awesome though.

Nico: But fighting both wasn't easy.

Me: No it wasn't. Still fun though.

Lola: It sure was.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was good though. (BURPS) Oh pardon me.

Rarity: That was still an amazing adventure though darlings.

Camie: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Let's keep an eye out for anything suspicious.

Qin: Agreed.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency: we got word that a clone of Lady WiFi is here, and she's causing havoc.

We gasped, and Nico was already growling like a rabid dog.

Nico: What?! When I get my hands on the asshole bastard who made that clone, I'm gonna… !

Eli: I picked up on the dark energy from him, it was Universe 666 Sebastian, he was the one who'd made that clone to cause havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: Hadn't forgotten about his powers with Infernal Darkness. We're gonna need Sebastian for this.

Lincoln: Even more, Nico, since we got another Akumatized Villain clone running loose, we're gonna need all hands on deck.

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for her.

Lincoln: Without a doubt. (Sensed for the Lady WiFi Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Lady WiFi, she's 20 yards away and she's already causing havoc.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that clone.

Lincoln: Yeah! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then,

the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Lady WiFi Clone.

We were flying, and then, we saw the Lady WiFi clone causing havoc.

Lincoln: There she is. EINI, LET'S SPEED AWAY!

Lincoln transformed into Thunder Hare, and he unholstered his massive greatsword and lightning whip and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides.

Me: Lets go get her.

We were then hit with a pause Rune. Lady Wifi then appeared and put a banana peel in front of Nico.

Lady Wifi: (laughs) Too easy!

She undid the pause and Nico tripped on the banana peel.

Nico: WHOA!

CRASH! LOUD NUMBERS OF FARTS!

Nico slipped crashed into a huge truck full of whoopee cushions!

Me: WHOA!

Luan: Boy that was a Gas! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Very funny!

Then, Lincoln went after the Lady WiFi clone, and he slashed her with his massive greatsword and his angelic and demonic greatswords also slashed the Lady WiFi clone.

And Lincoln also whipped her with his lightning whip and the Lady WiFi clone also got electrocuted badly.

Me: Damn, Lincoln's tearing her apart. Hey, leave some for the rest of us.

Lincoln kicked the Lady WiFi clone away, and the rest of us landed.

Nico: Even if you're just a clone, you're just as bad as the real one!

Pakura: She sure is, and there's the matter of who created her: that bastard lunatic monster.

Me: Lets do it! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Lady Wifi hit us with a pause rune again. She then put a cow near Rolf and tipped it over.

Lady Wifi: Cow tipping at its' finest!

She undid the pause and the cow fell on Rolf.

Rolf: MAMA A BANDAGE FOR ROLF!

CRASH!

Me: Oh man!

The cow crushed him!

Rolf: (In pain) Never again will Rolf store house keys in his trouser pockets.

I got the cow off him.

Me: Geez!

Maria: Rolf you'll be okay.

Cow moos.

I snapped my fingers and made us impervious to Lady WiFi's pause.

Me: Lets get her!

Lady Wifi creates a fast-forward rune and gets atop it to zoom forward at a blinding speed at us

I ran fast and bashed her in her face with explosive force!

KRABLAM!

I went over and kicked Lady WiFi's phone out of her hands.

Me: Okay you bitch! I thought you were after Chloe for how she hurt you?

Nico: Yeah!

Livewire then flew in with intense lightning!

THUNDERCLAP!

Livewire: Remember me?

Lady WiFi: YOU! YOU HURT ME ALL OVER! I WILL NEVER FORGIVE YOU!

She fired a wave of lightning and it hit Lady WiFi and electrocuted her!

Me: Time to terminate your connection!

Livewire threw another lightning bolt at Lady Wifi and it hit her. However, a rune with a camera on it to record the attack. Livewire threw another lightning bolt at Lady Wifi only for her to dodge it.

Lincoln then fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Lady WiFi all over.

Me: Time for some jeweled power!

I formed my scythe into a sword and I used the Kiramager Gear!

I got the Swords of Crystal!

Me: This will dazzle you into nothing!

She fired a wave of lightning and I formed a wall of Diamond and it absorbed the lightning and I had the wall fire rainbow lightning and the blasts hit Lady WiFi and electrocuted her all over.

Poromon threw a beer bottle at Lady Wifi but Lady Wifi flicks a rewind rune at him. She then made the attack reverse itself, undoing the beer bottle throw entirely.

Poromon: HEY!

But then..

SMASH!

The bottle hit Poromon on his head!

Xenia: Ouch.

Poliwag: HEY! NO ONE DOES THAT TO US!

Poliwag slapped her all over the place with his tail!

Lady Wifi pushes some buttons on her phone, healing her damage.

Poliwag kicked the phone out of her hands.

Surprisingly the phone she had got knocked out of her hands and I caught it.

I then crushed the phone with my hand!

SMASH!

Nico: Not so tough without your phone!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Me: Now this!

I fired waves of blue fire and Sapphire Water and blasted her all over.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and fire and burned her all over.

Nicole: Taste the stars!

She fired star blasts and basted her all over!

Chloe: This is for trying to hurt me!

KRABLAM!

She punched her in the face!

Livewire zapped her again.

She fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Ed: ED SMASH BAD INTERNET LADY!

He smashed and pulverized her all over!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Go Lumpy Go!

Rolf: Save some for Rolf!

Rolf went over to her.

Rolf: YOU HAVE SQUEEZED AN ORANGE RIND IN THE EYE OF ROLF! ROLF WILL RELEASE HIS RAGE NOW!

He went and smashed Lady WiFi all over and smashed her into a bunch of cabbages!

Man: MY CABBAGES!

Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE SPINE OF A SEA URCHIN!

Lady WiFi: What did he say?

Rolf then mercilessly thrashed her in a brutal fight cloud!

Ed: Go Rolf!

Carmen: Yeah! Go Captain Rolf!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Smell this one! (ACTIVATES CHAOS (PRIMAL RAGE) RIDEWATCH)

LOUD FART!

I released a toxic dark green fart cloud and it hit Lady WiFi and she was convulsing from a NASTY SEIZURE!

Horsea: Stinky!

Nicole: Nice one dad!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: So is this! (ACTIVATES DIABLO (PRIMAL RAGE) RIDEWATCH)

I Fired a blast of fire from my hand and it hit Lady WiFi and she exploded into flames!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! Infernal!

Laney: Yeah!

Nick Russel: That's hot!

Me: How about this too! (ACTIVATES VERTIGO (PRIMAL RAGE) RIDEWATCH)

I did a REALLY POWERFUL glare and started going into a MASSIVE MURDEROUS INSANITY!

She was laughing like a crazy fucked up nutjob and was bashing herself on rocks and really hurting herself!

Horsea squirted ink at her.

SPLAT!

It squirted right into her eyes.

Lady WiFi was in pain and couldn't see.

Suddenly, Pakura's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by an orange and red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, heat, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the Lady Wifi Clone, she left orange and red energy, stars, fire, flames, heat, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Pakura: Even if you're just a clone of Lady WiFi, you're still just as bad as she is, but even worse, you were given life thanks to that monstrous demon, Universe 666 Sebastian, you reek of the Infernal Darkness that brought you to life, and you must be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Pakura was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and red energy with stars, fire, flames, and heat surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Lady Wifi Clone: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Pakura emerged, but she was changed forever.

(ABOMINABLE SANDS BY DANTE'S INFERNO PLAYS)

Pakura grew to 7'9" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a voluptuous goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her green hair that she tied in a bun on top of her head with a hair needle running through it and one short and long strands of hair with orange tips framing each side of her face and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and an orange and red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, heat, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and lizard emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on lizard earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Heat, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems in the gold flame links and orange crystal links and an orange lizard-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a lizard with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Heat, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant, and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Pakura has on a sleeveless backless top and short tight pants with two lapels on the front and the back, an obi around her waist, purple arm-warmers which extend up to her shoulders, and bandages around her tights and ankles and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, heat, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by flames and heat. Suddenly, Pakura felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out of her back. Pakura has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. Suddenly, Pakura's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and red energy, stars, fire, flames, heat, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Pakura's Scorching Desert Heat Fire Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Scorching Desert Heat Fire Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Sand Village symbol and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large orange lizard heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange lizard heads with orange gems for eyes and large orange lizard head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the orange lizard heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold lizard head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Pakura, Well-Renowned Kunoichi of The Hidden Sand Village, Master of The Scorch Style, Destroyer of The Hidden Sand Village Traitor Chiyo, One of Naruto Uzumaki's future wives, Student and teacher of Maki of The Sand, Archenemy of Trifire, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Heat, Scorch Style, Phoenixes, and Angels"

パクラ、砂隠れの里の有名なくノ一、灼熱流の達人、砂隠れの里の破壊者、裏切り者チヨ、うずまきナルトの将来の妻の一人、砂のマキの生徒であり教師、トライファイアの大敵、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、

寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、熱、灼熱のスタイル、フェニックス、天使の達人

Pakura has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SAND KUNOICHI-LIZARD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC FIRESTORM SCORCHING HEAT DESERT LIZARD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM SCORCHING HEAT DESERT LIZARD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRESTORM SCORCHING HEAT DESERT LIZARD PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Pakura's Super Angel-Sand Kunoichi-Lizard-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Lady WiFi clone saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Pakura fired a massive barrage of orange and red energy, stars, fire, flames, heat, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Lady WiFi clone and she got burned badly, she got back up, but now, she was even madder than ever.

Pakura: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Firestorm Scorching Heat Desert Lizard Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Firestorm Scorching Heat Desert Lizard Phoenix Angel Love) Alright, now it's high-time for us to deal with you for good, you rotten clone.

Me: You better be ready, you menace of technology.

Qin: She's in for it now!

Skywarp fired his blasters at her.

Blasting Lady WiFi all over.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Then, I transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Hope and unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and we joined Pakura and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of causing havoc are over, you despicable clone, and if you're watching this, Universe 666 Sebastian.

Lincoln made a portal that led to that lunatic's castle on the grounds where Perfecto Prep once stood and fired a blast of holy water which hit Universe 666 Sebastian and he got burned badly, and that made him roar with uncontrollable insanity and rage.

Lincoln, Pakura, and I went after the Lady WiFi Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the Lady WiFi Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my claws, and he, Pakura, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Lady WiFi clone insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lady WiFi Clone: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Lady WiFi clone went at us mad with rage and insanity as we saw a black and dark purple aura form around her: we knew all along it was the Infernal Darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that had given him life. Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness which hit the Lady WiFi clone, and she lost the additional dark powers that lunatic gave her.

Nico: Keep it up!

Me: Oh we plan to!

I pulled out a boombox.

(I WROTE THIS BY PATRICK STAR PLAYS)

Twinkle, twinkle, Patrick Star

I made myself a sandwich

My mommy named it Fred

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point

P.U., what's that horrible smell?

Drum solo!

I have a head, that ends in a point

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point

This song is over, except for this line:

You win this round

Broccoli

LADY WIFI SCREAMED IN PAIN AT HOW BAD THE SONG WAS AND SHE WAS REALLY IN A LOT OF PAIN!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough. PARASITIC SYMBIOTE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired tentacles of symbiote goo with mouth-like suckers, and as they latched onto the Lady WiFi clone, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing his energy and assimilating his powers as streams of blue energy were being sucked out of the Lady WiFi clone and flowing into Lincoln and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, as Lincoln sucked out the last of the Lady WiFi Clone's energy, she was now absolutely weak and drained of energy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to finish you off for good. SCORCH STYLE NINJA ART: EXTREMELY STEAMING MURDER!

Lincoln formed orbs of heat and sent them right at the Lady WiFi Clone, and when the orbs touched her, it instantly evaporated all the water inside her body, leaving her in a mummified state and steam was emitting from her body and he sent the clone's spirit to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Pakura, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Pakura's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Eli: WHOA! Lincoln, how did you learn how to use the Scorch Style?

Lincoln: Pakura trained me and Stella in using her Scorch Style, and I used it on some of Icky Vicky's thugs once, and it turned them into mummified husks.

Me: Yeah, we saw it for ourselves.

Nico: And it was really intense. It was like they died of unendurable thirst underneath a scorching desert sun, and it was worth it to see the look of anger on that monstrous fire-breathing bubble-butted dragon.

Me: Pakura's Scorch Style is like standing on the Earth when the sun turns into a Red Giant.

Lori: That is literally scary. Icky Vicky's literally becoming worse and worse every day, but it'll all end soon once we get rid of her on December along with Flip and finally kill Xehanort.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: If there are some who deserve The Black Gates, it's those three. Flip's been nothing more than a stain on Michigan for years, and he's done a ton of crimes that made him nothing more than a traitor to the world, Icky Vicky's nothing but a demonic monster who wants to kill all kids and see the world burn, and Xehanort. Ugh, forget it, he's done a ton of crimes against the universe that all The Keyblade Knights all over want him to die horribly.

Me: You got that right.

Lola: Yeah!

Horsea: That takes care of that!

Me: You got that right.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Pakura: That was really fun and cool.

Laney: It sure was.

We heard UNIVERSE 666 SEBASTIAN ROAR IN POWERFUL FURY!

Me: UP YOURS YOU FUCKING CHUMP!

Nico: I'm telling you. Say the word and we slit his throat!

Me: Patience Nico. The time will come.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: That was a crazy and fun battle.

Nico: I just think that we should get rid of the asshole before he becomes more powerful than all the other villains we fought.

Me: Oh you're right. (Sigh) Do it.

Nico: Really? Okay.

Sebastian Mendez: Be patient, Nico. I'll tell you when it's time to kill him.

Nico: I'll hold you to it.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Right now we have other things to worry about.

Lana: Like the Anothers to start.

Nico: And those are?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We have Another Evil Sakura (Genin), Opaline (Equestria Girls), Chaos (Primal Rage), Golden Record, Quackor the Fowl and Eris.

WE GASPED!

Sakura Haruno: Wait an evil version of me back when I was a genin!? This I got to see.

Twilight Sparkle: And wait Opaline is in the Human World too?

Eris: She is and we found out that she is the Principal of Maretime High. But don't worry she is not like the one we faced. She is more like Abacus Cinch.

Lola: Wow!

Nico: And Bob Roth's Akuma form, Golden Record. That is cool.

Me: Also I've read a lot of Internet literature where Sakura is evil like Sasuke.

Sakura Haruno: GEEZ! Was I really THAT bad?

Me: UCH! The worst! Don't take this the wrong way Sakura but it was crazy.

Sakura Haruno: I'll have to see how bad it is.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Evil Sakura (Genin), Opaline (Equestria Girls), Chaos (Primal Rage), Golden Record, and Quackor the Fowl!

WE GASPED!

Sakura Haruno: WHOA! That's me from back when I grew my hair out! Man that was crazy back then.

Ino: I can't believe you were like that back then Sakura.

Sakura Haruno: Boy no kidding.

Another Opaline: This is amazing huh?

Lincoln: Rita Risa!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink clothes and pink eyes and had pink angel wings and had the symbol of Risa in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a keyblade.

Rita Risa: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Rita Risa, Keyblade Knight of Risa, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Risa, and she has intense paradise powers and she's a master of nature. She is the Keyblade Knight of Risa, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of paradise.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Paradise planet of Risa. I remember that planet and it was awesome. The planet is really beautiful.

I pulled out photos of it.

Me: It's amazing for a vacation and the view of the Twin Suns Sunset is absolutely amazing.

Rarity: Oh that would is absolutely beautiful.

Nico: Wow! That is like Hawaii on steroids.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Imagine an Evil Sakura rant!

Laney: Not a bad idea!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: We'll think of something for that.

Nico: Anyway, sorry we gotta do this.

Me: By the way is the Another Eris friendly or hostile?

Rita Risa: Friendly and she is a powerful force of water.

Me: Nice.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Another Evil Sakura was left.

Another Evil Sakura: YOU DISGUSTING SACK OF DIRT IDIOT J.D.! HOW DARE YOU TAKE AWAY SASUKE!

Me: Sheesh! Get a life!

Nico: She must really hate your guts J.D.

Me: In 150,000 years she hated my guts more than anything for making Evil Sasuke look like a total asshole imbecilic moron.

Nico: GEEZ! Well can't say that jerk had it coming. The motherfucking cur!

We laughed!

Konohamaru: YEAH SO SHUT UP UGLY!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh! Oh fuck!

Nico: Since we don't have a rant for you yet, we'll just settle for simply killing you.

She then ran at us fast with a demonic grin and I then fired an energy blast and obliterated her in an instant and I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) SERIOUS MOTORCYCLE CLUB!

She summoned Motor Ed, Rollar Ghoster, Madame Catastrophe, Fortress Crab, Live Action Sideways and Mr. Mxyzptlk!

Qin: Yeah!

Mr. Mxyzptlk: The one thing I like about Eris is how she's like me!

Me: That is true and awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah that is funny!

Qin: Yep. It sure is.

Eddy: Shame we destroyed the remote quickly. Wanted to know how many trick Lady Wifi had in store for us.

Me: Well some things are best left unsaid Eddy.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Wait look!

We saw a figure and it was Another Eris!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Another Eris.

Another Eris: I think this is awesome.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Wave Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and a sword of water too.

Me: Winona Wave! Awesome.

Winona Wave: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Winona is the Embodiment of the Wave Dopant and she has water powers that are 500 Sextillion times more powerful than all the water users we know put together. Also Eris will like this. She has the power to use the Golden Apples of Chaos.

Winona Wave: Yep. Watch.

She pulled out a golden apple and it formed into a bear trap and she threw it and then.

CLANG!

It latched onto a criminal's butt and he screamed and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Eris: Wow! Now that was really chaotic!

Discord: That was really well done my dear!

Winona Wave: Thanks.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Winona Wave: No he didn't. I gave him an apple and ran fast and then it exploded and Swartz smelled like he was on the receiving end of the wrong end of a family of skunks.

Sakura Knudson: OH GOOD GOD! That explains why he smelled like a massive skunk colony back then!

Me: GEEZ! He must've had to take a huge bath in a swimming pool full of tomato sauce.

Sakura Knudson: Yep he sure did.

Nico: Yikes!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: We're going to need my poisonous blood for this since the Another is a Goddess.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

I then took out a dagger and cut my wrist and coated the dagger in my blood.

Me: Nice!

Nico: (gets out Eris' Ridewatch) Chaos is a wonderful thing!

Eris: It sure is!

Discord: I agree there too!

Winona Wave: It sure is.

She threw an Apple and it formed into a ROTTEN DISGUSTING NASTY PATTY! It went into the Another's mouth and she was THROWING UP! BAD!

Nico activated Eris and Quackor's ridewatches and fired waves of energy and smashed the Another all over.

May: Top this! (ACTIVATES BAD END PRETTY CURE AND THROMNAMBULAR'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another all over.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES OWLMAN AND ANTLION FANGIRE'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another all over.

Howard: Take this! (ACTIVATES QUACKOR'S RIDEWATCH)

He fired a laser vision blast and smashed the another all over.

Then Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Dr. Mingo, Ember Woman, Liquidroid Wateru and Syren came.

Nico: Nice team Aqueduct.

Aqueduct: Thanks. It's awesome.

?: It sure is.

Astro Man came.

Me: Astro Man. Awesome!

Astro Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Astal Astro!? Wow!

Astal Astro: Yep. I got this.

She fired star blasts and I threw the knife and it stabbed Another Eris and she was destroyed and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Astal reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple angel wings and she had purple clothes and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead that looked like Saturn with the Cassini Satellite.

Astal Astro: Awesome through and also three quarters of the Mega Man 8 robot gene-slammers are fully clothed. 2 of them will be naked.

Me: Wow.

May: Ha! I'm not getting thrown up on! (to Astal Astro) In your face!

BONK!

Maria bonked her on her head.

May: OUCH! Sorry.

Maria: Please don't do that.

Astal Astro: No worries.

Howard: Do you have any favorite memories?

Astal Astro: When me and Nico were at space camp and we discovered an amazing nebula and it had an amazing solar system in it.

Me: Wow!

Lola: That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Astal hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Astal Astro: Same here.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan, Dazzler, Luz, and Lightning Lass are heading to the Earth where the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Bobby, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to deal with that universe's Flip along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and enemies here.

When we arrived here, it was like King Kai told us yesterday, it's a total wasteland because of these six individuals.

Me: What the?! Is this…?!

Nico: My god. What the hell happened here?

Lincoln: The Earth where the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Bobby, and Chandler came from, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we're going to deal with that universe's Flip along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and enemies here, along with evacuating the survivors and get rid of that version of Earth.

Qin: This is a total tragedy.

Lana: These people did nothing to deserve this.

Luan: Right, so let's get started with rescuing and evacuating the survivors, and then, we get rid of that universe's fat mutant along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and enemies here.

Lincoln: Right.

We got to work as we began finding the survivors and evacuating them through a portal that Lincoln made that led to Gotham Royal York.

?: (Weakly) Please… , help.

Suddenly, we saw someone heading for us, it was the Wasteland Earth's version of Lincoln, but he was so badly beaten up, and he was covered in slashes and bruises: we knew five bitches and two dumbass bastards who did this to him.

Me: MY GOD!

Nico: It's this Earth's Lincoln. Oh God, what did those bastards and bitches do to him?!

Lincoln: Obviously nothing good.

Lincoln got Wasteland Earth Lincoln into the portal, and he wound up at the infirmary and was being treated for what those Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Bobby, and Chandler did to him.

Lincoln: Now, that we got all the survivors out, it's high-time we went hunting for that mutant and the Dark Versions of our friends and

enemies.

Suddenly, we saw eight beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in bubblegum pink, cherry red, navy blue, black, kiwi green, watermelon pink, and peach, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, bubblegum pink, cherry red, navy blue, black, kiwi green, watermelon pink, and peach angel wings, and they were dressed in purple sleeveless tops, purple skirts, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Constructicons, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aurora Valentine, the Scrapper Gene-Slammer, Bria Valentine, the Long Haul Gene-Slammer, Claudia Valentine the Mixmaster Gene-Slammer, Gemma Valentine, the Scavenger Gene-Slammer, Lia Valentine, the Rampage Gene-Slammer, Serena Valentine, the Hightower Gene-Slammer, Rosa Valentine the Overload Gene-Slammer, and Vincenza Valentine the Scrapmetal Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Valentine Sisters.

Aurora Valentine: That's right, and we got the girls away from this Earth's version of that mutant cheapskate along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and enemies, and they're already out for blood.

?: LOUD BELLOW OF RAGE!

Suddenly, we heard a bellow of rage, and we saw who it was heading our way, it was the Wasteland Earth version of Flip, along with the Wasteland Earth versions of Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lewis Travolta, along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and foes, and they were out for blood.

Sylvester: We've had it up to hear with you for the last time, now you've left us no choice!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I have been waiting to this to that mutant for a very long time!

Selene Arcangela: We already got rid of Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and Ophelia Shroud last year, but this is going to be so much fun getting rid of them once more. Let's make every last one of these Dark Version assholes pay with their miserable lives!

Selene Emperyous: They've had this coming for a very long fucking time. Now, justice is about to be done and they will suffer God's wrath for their misdeeds.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Luan's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666

Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Wasteland Earth version of Flip, along with the Wasteland Earth versions of Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lewis Travolta, along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and foes, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired gold spider silk that ensnared the Dark

Wasteland Earth versions of Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, and the Dark Versions of our friends and enemies. Then, all of us went through a portal as we wound up back at The World Tree Estate, but we left the portal open for the big finale.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to end this.

Lincoln held out his left hand, and then, he began sucking the Dark Wasteland Earth versions of Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, and the Dark Versions of our friends and enemies and the Dark Wasteland Earth dry of life energy as we saw their energy was being forcefully pulled out and was being absorbed into Lincoln as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing stronger and stronger and stronger still.

Then, as Lincoln sucked out the last of the Dark Wasteland Earth versions of Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, and the Dark Versions of our friends and enemies and the Dark Wasteland Earth dry of all their life energy, the Dark Wasteland Earth versions of Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, and the Dark Versions of our friends and enemies were reduced to lifeless weak husks and the Dark Wasteland Earth crumbled to dust as it and them were sent to The Black Gates. We all cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whoa. Oh man, after what I just did in sucking the Dark Wasteland Earth versions of Flip, Scoots, Lewis Travolta, Hawk, Hank, and the Dark Versions of our friends and enemies and the

Dark Wasteland Earth dry of all their life energy, I feel even more powerful than ever.

Chronoa: Moro's Energy Absorption is that powerful, he can drain a planet and its inhabitants dry of all its life energy, that's what made him a very dangerous threat.

Lincoln: Luckily, I'll use that on evil planets and its inhabitants, but that's the end of that Dark Earth and the Dark Versions of our enemies and friends. (To the Valentine Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Aurora.

Aurora Valentine: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Ivy.

Isabella "Ivy" Valentine: You too, Aurora.

Lincoln went up to The Mahōtenshi Sisters and he hugged them, and The Mahōtenshi Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bria Valentine: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Claudia Valentine: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these eight girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Aurora Valentine, the Scrapper Gene-Slammer, Bria Valentine, the Long Haul Gene-Slammer, Claudia Valentine the Mixmaster Gene-Slammer, Gemma Valentine, the Scavenger Gene-Slammer, Lia Valentine, the Rampage Gene-Slammer, Serena Valentine, the Hightower Gene-Slammer, Rosa Valentine the Overload Gene-Slammer, and Vincenza Valentine the Scrapmetal Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Valentine Sisters, these eight girls are my Guardian Angels are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Italy and they're not only staff members in the Aquarium of Gotham Royal York, but they're also substitute teachers in my school, and they're the sisters of Isabella "Ivy" Valentine, in fact, they and Ivy are incredibly beautiful and it was said that The

Valentine Sisters fell in love with me and they taught me quite a lot about life in the ocean.

Isabella "Ivy" Valentine: That's right. Plus, they are easily identified: Aurora has bubblegum pink hair with matching clothing, Bria has cherry red hair with matching clothing, Claudia has navy blue hair with matching clothing, Lia has honey yellow hair with matching clothing, Gemma has black hair with matching clothing, Serena has kiwi green hair with matching clothing, Rosa has watermelon pink hair with matching clothing, and Vincenza has peach hair with matching clothing. They and Lincoln would often swim with aquatic creatures, and surprisingly due to Lincoln's good nature, even the dangerous sea creatures such as the box jellyfish never even harmed Lincoln at all.

Nico: Wow, that's really awesome!

Selene Arcangela: That's right, Lincoln's good nature tamed even the most dangerous sea creatures. While swimming, each of the Valentine Sisters kissed Lincoln on the lips and have sworn to marry Lincoln once he comes of age. Plus, they hate Billy McLean with a blazing passion. The reason why is because before he could even try to steal a few orcas, Lincoln, Ivy, and the Valentine Sisters grabbed him and threw him into the ocean where he got stung by the box jellyfish.

Me: What a goddamn jerk.

Lincoln: Yep, but it was so hilarious seeing Billy get his just desserts for what he tried to do, and that also resulted in him getting sent back to prison, but not before he got treated for getting stung by the box jellyfish. And now that you and your sisters are here, Aurora.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Valentine Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aurora Valentine: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Valentine Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Bria Valentine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Valentine Sisters.

The Valentine Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Akane Niimura, Mao Asakura, Sumika Oohashi, Aya Itou, Ai Aihara, Ellen, and Chie from Futabu!, the Simulator versions of Nō and Oichi from Sengoku BASARA, and Dong Bai from Dynasty Warriors.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akane Niimura, Mao Asakura, Sumika Oohashi, Aya Itou, Ai Aihara, Ellen, and Chie from Futabu!, the Simulator versions of Nō and Oichi from Sengoku BASARA, and Dong Bai from Dynasty Warriors.

Magoichi Saika (Sengoku BASARA): The Simulator versions of The Demon King's wife and sister from my world. Never thought I'd see them here.

Kasuga: Lincoln, it's imperative that you heal Simulator Oichi from our world by removing the power of the darkness that consumed her and help her realize she must never follow the path of Nobunaga Oda from our world.

Lincoln: Right.

Lincoln covered his hands in bright light and when he brought Simulator Oichi (Sengoku BASARA) in for a warm embrace, she felt an incredible warmth rush through her, and the dark power that had consumed her was purged forever and he helper realize that she must never follow the path of her cruel brother. With this realization, she broke down in tears and cried in happiness as she hugged Lincoln tightly as he didn't let go.

Oichi (Samurai Warriors): She suffered so much at the hands of someone she knew as family. Even my brother wouldn't do something as cruel as this.

Diao Chan: That is indeed true. Now, we need to move on to Dong Bai.

Lincoln: Why, what's wrong, Diao Chan?

Diao Chan: We hadn't actually met her last year, but I should probably tell you this: Dong Bai is the granddaughter of Dong Zhuo.

We gasped.

Lincoln: What?! She's the…?!

Lu Lingqi: That's correct, however hard it may be for you to admit. But, I believe that we can open her eyes, to make her understand that it's a mistake to follow the path of Dong Zhuo and, if it's possible, we can get her to join the Redemption Squad.

Eli: Is that even possible?

Lincoln: It's worth a try, Eli. Are you girls okay?

Akane Niimura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akane Niimura and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the Wasteland Earth version of Flip, along with the Wasteland Earth versions of Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Lewis Travolta, along with the other Dark Versions of our friends and foes, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akane Niimura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akane Niimura: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akane Niimura, Mao Asakura, Sumika Oohashi, Aya Itou, Ai Aihara, Ellen, Chie, the Simulator versions of Nō and Oichi from Sengoku BASARA, and Dong Bai with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked and horrified.

Maria: Jeez, so you guys saw the Earth that the Dark Versions of Bobby, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler came from?!

Lincoln: Yep, and it's just like King Kai said, it was absolute Hell.

Me: It was awful. Say, how's that world's Lincoln doing?

William: He's in really bad shape, but slowly recovering. What did those bitches do to him?!

Lincoln: It's exactly what I've been through with the Dark Sides of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Chandler, but infinite-times worse.

Nico: Ino and her family are going to be doing a lot of intensive psychological therapy with him and the others, they went through Hell on their former home.

We helped the survivors settle into their new home on our Earth, and Ino and her family are going to be doing a lot of intensive therapy for Wasteland Earth's Lincoln and the survivors.

---

After the battle at the Dark Earth and ending the Dark Earth's version of Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, and the other Dark Versions of our friends and enemies, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Valentine Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aurora Valentine: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Bria Valentine: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Claudia Valentine: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Gemma Valentine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Serena Valentine: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Valentine Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Isabella "Ivy" Valentine and The Mahōtenshi Sisters at Lake Superior: Lincoln was in an orange speedo and sandals and Ivy and The Valentine Sisters were in purple two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake.

Past Aurora Valentine: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Superior.

Past Lincoln: Same here.

Past Claudia Valentine: Plus, with all the work you've been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD SCREAM OF RAGE!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream of rage.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud scream from anywhere. Get out here, Billy McLean, so we can kick your ass even more.

Suddenly, they saw Billy McLean come out, and he was really out for blood again, then, he charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him and sent him flying into a tree. He got back out, but he roared like a madman, now he was really pissed.

Past Lincoln: Okay, you asked for it, you stupid asshole!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Billy McLean bellowed again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Billy McLean's stomach knocking the wind out of him, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and fired water blasts at Billy McLean. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave him a nasty punch to the face that sent him flying right back to prison as the video ended.

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT STILL CRACKS ME UP TO THIS DAY!

Lincoln: Billy McLean was such an idiot, he clearly didn't know when to quit.

Nico: What a dumbass.

Aurora Valentine: And we all had fun with Lincoln. But, of course, that asshole had to show up and ruin everything because he still wanted to kill Lincoln again for ruining his life! I wanted to punch him on his ugly face but Lincoln sent him flying with one punch, but when he got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Bria Valentine: He had it coming. He's such a goddamn scumbag traitor and sadistic asshole!

Claudia Valentine: And it was also all our doing that Lincoln transformed extremely from the cute 11-year-old boy we knew since childhood to an extremely rugged, handsome, manly, sexy, and super imposing mountain of a muscular hunk.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Nicholette Torrington: Uh, Claudia, need I remind you of saying those sorts of words about Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln put down the heavy weights and he made clones of himself and walked up to Ivy and her sisters and turned them around to face them, and then, they leaned down and kissed them full on in the lips with that kind of intensity, passion, and energy, they'd literally given in and they wrapped their arms around the thick necks of Lincoln and his clones and he and his clones wrapped their massive muscled arms around their waists and as they brought them in closer, their chests pressed against their massive pecs and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs. When Lincoln and his clones slowly separated their lips from Ivy and her sisters' lips, their faces were all red from the very intense make-out and their eyes literally turned to hearts.

Valentine Sisters: (In Heaven) That… was… so… hot!

Bertha Sellington: We warned you, Claudia, those sorts of compliments cause him to go ahead and engage in a full all-out make-out with any member of his harem who say those compliments.

Girl Jordan: You think that's hot, we always wind up getting covered in kisses from him every night, we consider that tattoos of his undying love for us.

Nico: And a clear warning that if any moron messes with his future wives, they are worse than dead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Vanessa the Vampire: Wow, so, this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Vanessa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, and now, Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City) are in Linky's harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Kara the Kunoichi, Vanessa the Vampire, Petra the Pyrow, Kali the Kejourou, Darla the Dhampir, and Darla the Demon and the Simulator versions of Strawberry Shortcake (Berry in the Big City), Raspberry Tart (Berry in the Big City), Orange Blossom (Berry in the Big City), Lime Chiffon (Berry in the Big City), Blueberry Muffin (Berry in the Big City), Lemon Meringue (Berry in the Big City), and Sour Grapes (Berry in the Big City), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Bowser Jr's Fearsome Fleet.

Qin: Cool!

Me: This will be a good one.

Lola: Yeah.

Hawkeye: Me and Green Arrow will go with on this one.

Me: Awesome. I'll go too.

Nico: I knew you would.

We went in the Simulator and it activated and we were at BOWSER JR.'S FEARSOME FLEET!

Me: Whoa this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well the big boss fight is at the end. I'll tell you guys how to face him when you get there.

Me: Okay.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

?: Let us help you too.

2 figures came in. One was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had green angel wings and green clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Moonland of Naroom on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a leaf sword. The second girl had black hair, red eyes, black clothes and had black angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Bomb Man on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Naomi Naroom: Naomi Naroom, Embodiment of the Forest Moonand of Naroom.

Brenda Bomb: Brenda Bomb, Embodiment of Bomb Man.

Becky: Brenda!

Dana: Brenda wow!

Edyn: Naomi! Wow!

Naomi Naroom: Edyn!? Wow it's great to hear your voice.

Brenda Bomb: And Becky and Dana wow! Its been a while.

Me: Wow! We can find out more later.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off to the end of the level.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived and saw BOWSER JR.!

Me: WHOA! Hey B.J.!

Bowser Jr.: Hey guys! Awesome seeing you all here!

Me: Just ready to kick some butt!

Nico: Yep.

Bowser Jr: Were the mascots' horror costumes that scary?

Me: No but they were really cute.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure were.

Green Arrow: It was a good effort they put into it though.

Bowser Jr. I can tell they did.

Then he started piloting a HUGE ROBOT!

Nico: Whoa!

Nicole: (On the radio) Okay you see those blue spots? There's 2 in the front and one in the back. Blast those first and then bash the head.

Nico: Okay! Lets go for it!

Naomi Naroom: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Eris and Dr. Destiny's Ridewatches) Time to mess with reality!

Nico activated them and fired waves apples and bombs and blasted the spots.

I fired energy blasts that hit the back.

The top opened up.

Me: Okay now's our chance!

Nico: Lets do it!

Hawkeye and Green Arrow fired Arrows, Nico and I fired waves of energy blasts and Naomi fired leaves and energy blasts and Brenda fired bombs and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

Bowser Jr. teleported away!

Out came the Grand Star!

Nico: There's the Grand Star!

We went and got it!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Green Arrow: Bowser Jr. your robot has failed this galaxy!

Me: That it has Ollie!

Naomi Naroom: That was awesome!

Brenda Bomb: It sure was!

We high five.

Nico: How did you meet Dana and Becky?

Brenda Bomb: I helped them make their own fireworks. I'm a demolition specialist for the 4th of July, New Years and even parties. You should see the fireworks I made for those times.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Naomi how do you know Edyn?

Naomi Naroom: I helped her train for her skills in magic to help kill Agram.

Me: Wow that is awesome. And 2 years ago we killed Agram.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Yep and banished him to the Black Gates for good.

Naomi Naroom: Good riddance.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Brenda Bomb: We would be honored.

Naomi Naroom: Same here.

We left and everyone cheered wildly for us and Dana and Becky were reunited with Brenda.

---

We were in the park relaxing.

Me: Ahh. This is always fun.

Nico: You said it.

Pinkie saw the mascots doing something.

Pinkie Pie: Are you guys going somewhere crazy?

Poromon: Just over there.

We saw a Fortune Teller stand.

Me: Cool a fortune teller stand.

Nico: I hope this one isn't a fake.

Eli: (Concentrates) Nope this is the real deal.

Me: Hmm. Madame Crescentia. Whoa! I've heard about her. She is a really amazing and awesome fortune teller. She is REALLY Good at what she does and that is predicting the future.

Poliwag: Cool!

They went over.

We followed.

The mascots were there.

Pigpen: Can you predict each of the mascots' futures?

Madame Crescentia: Yes I can. Gaze into my crystal ball.

They looked and saw their futures.

Madame Crescentia: Poromon you and Manaphy will be a loving and great family and be great beer makers.

Poromon: That I will love.

Madame Crescentia: Manaphy will also be an amazing gardener to make flavored beers for Poromon.

Manaphy: That is something I've been wanting to do.

Madame Crescentia: Poliwag and Horsea you will be great beer and fish marketeers owning your own beer and fish markets.

Poliwag: Wow!

Horsea: That is amazing.

Madame Crescentia: Tentacool, Mevya and Jirachi you three will own your own metaphysical crystal store. And all you mascots will warn people everywhere about the dangers of the Trailer for Blood and Honey and many movies like it. You wiill succeed in stopping them from airing movies like it.

Mascots: Wow!

Brawl: For a minute, I thought you were a fake

Eli: Don't worry. She isn't. The Force is never wrong.

Madame Crescentia: Thank you all for believing me.

Me: You're welcome. Besides those futures are already coming into fruition which is really cool. But the part where the mascots become advocates for preventing movies like Blood and Honey from coming into the big screen and the world? That is amazing and very guaranteed to happen.

Nico: I agree.

Prowl: What else can you tell us?

Madame Crescentia: I can tell you that when September 11 hits, for 5 days, you'll be fighting Star Trek monsters.

Me: WHOA! This wil be interesting to see.

Nico: Yeah!

With Missy and Jason…

Jason James: Missy, I'll never regret meeting you.

Missy: Me neither Jason. That was an awesome series of adventures. Boy we had a lot of fun taking down Stankfoot's forces and Ronson too.

Jason James: That was awesome. I'll never forget J.D. blowing up that huge rocket and saving the planet.

Missy: I know. That was awesome.

Jason James: Tell me that the Mayor of Gotham Royal York isn't like Ronson!

Missy: No thank goodness she isn't. Mayor Davis is a great and awesome leader.

Jason James: Thank goodness.

Missy: Yeah. Sorry about the mascots making Ellie sick like that.

Jason James: No worries.

Missy: Yep. And we stopped Stankfoot's inhumane experiments.

Jason: Also, you guys helped avenge my parents.

Missy: Yep and got justice for you by killing him. And sending him to the black gates.

Jason: That's for sure. I'm glad you did.

Missy: Also, I decided to wear sneakers that honor you guys.

She had really awesome red shoes on.

Jason James: I'm honored Missy. That is cool.

Missy: It sure is. I like them.

We came back.

Me: Hey guys. Have a nice talk?

Jason James: We sure did.

---

Bomb Burst: (to Poromon and Manaphy) I think you two are gonna make excellent parents.

Poromon: I know we will be great parents.

Me: Aww so cute.

Lola: Yeah.

We later went back to the estate.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: It sure was. I wonder which Star Trek monsters we'll face coming up.

Me: Good question.

Laney: That will be fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the evil College Frat Club, Kappa Ets Sigma, and those jerks are causing trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the evil College Frat Club, Kappa Ets Sigma, and those jerks are causing trouble.

We gasped.

Me: What?! That evil College Frat club from Grown Ups 2, those assholes! Who do they think they are?!

Nico: A bunch of stuck-up, snooty, preppy, overly-pampered douchebags. Let's head down there and beat those dumbasses into pulp.

Lincoln: I've been saving this in case we got word of another evil College Frat club running loose.

Lincoln typed in a code on his wrist computer on his left gold Bracer, and we then saw something come up: it was a massive collection of bazookas and ammunition consisting of itching powder, paintballs, his newly improved El Mongo Stink Bombs, stinky jockstraps, and many more.

Me: WHOA! Those are a lot of bazookas!

Nico: And look at the ammo he's also got: Itching Powder, paintballs, his newly improved El Mongo Stink Bombs, stinky jockstraps, and many more. Dang, it looks more like we're getting ready for war. (Smirks) Nice.

Sebastian Mendez: I'll also summon demons from Hell to torment them, if you want.

That made the toons freak out.

Nico: Guys, cut that out. Those are also perfect, but I hope you can summon some College Frat demons as well.

Sebastian Mendez: I don't have any associations with those kinds of demons. Stuck-up, pretentious, preppy, overly-pampered shitheads, if I see any of those demons, I'd kill them in a split second.

Me: Also I know that Frat Club. I beat them up years ago for doing all kinds of horrible planks to the town.

Nico: YIKES!

Maria: Just like me and William on our first date! That was crazy!

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: Wow.

Me: So Andy is up to no good!

Nico: Andy? You know him?

Me: Yeah he is a total Jerkass!

I went over his history.

Andy is the main antagonist in the 2013 film Grown Ups 2. He is the co-leader of a college fraternity known as Kappa Eta Sigma along with Milo. He serves as the arch-nemesis of Lenny, Eric, Kurt and Marcus.

He was portrayed by Taylor Lautner, who also played Youngblood in Danny Phantom and Cassidy Cascade in Scream Queens.

Biography

When Lenny and his friends return to an abandoned quarry lake where they swam during their youth, Andy and Milo along with their friends, make them jump into the lake naked. Unknown to them, Marcus' son Braden, and his friends, who were partying with some college kids, witness the incident and vandalizes Kata Eta Sigma's fraternity house. Andy and his gang returned to their house to find it trashed and believe it to be perpetrated by Lenny and his friends.

Seeking revenge, Andy leads the entire fraternity into crashing an 80's-themed village party organized by Lenny and his friends, looking for the culprit of the frat house vandalism and threatening to beat anyone up. Marcus's son eventually confessed to everyone of the said act. After the confession, Andy and the other college kids insult the townsfolk and decide to ruin the party.

A fight begins with the fraternity and the attendees at Lenny's party. Andy fights Lenny and beats him due to his athletic condition. Lenny's daughter Becky gives Andy her stuffed animal who then holds it. The deer who was fond of the stuffed animal earlier in the movie notices the toy in Andy's possession and charges at his groin. With this trick, Andy and Kappa Eta Sigma flee in defeat.

When I was done everyone was shocked and disgusted.

Laney: What a monster!

Nico: What an asshole! I can't wait to smash his face in!

Eli: Me too!

Nico: Don't forget the main characters of the Grown Ups movies.

Me: Right. We're going to watch those movies first and then we'll head out. Luckily they are over at the same college where Maria and William busted those frat kids before.

William: Deja-vu.

Maria: I… didn't know that.

Me: I know. Also Andy is one really NASTY son of a bitch. He has a very nasty reputation and is like Bradley Uppercrust III times 10.

Nico: Oh shit!

Lola:: Not good.

Camie: Big time bad.

The previous group came.

Tala: Can me, Bane, Mercurymon, Avalanche, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Magneto, Misty Tredwell, Kyd Wykkyd, and Devack go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: We're going to watch the movie Grown Ups next.

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) I love that movie!

Misty Tredwell: (LAUGHS) That movie is funny!

Me: They sure were.

Scowl: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Grenade Man next.

Me: Ooh explosive.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed two massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures were none other than Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, the next two of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent them out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, the next two of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent them out to kill us.

We gasped.

Me: Now, he's sending two of them after us?! He's absolutely gone insane!

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Plucky Duck: Why, that bloodsoaked madman, I'll handle those two dopes.

The toons freaked out and did wild takes galore, and our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Nico put our jaws back!

Eli: Plucky, are you crazy?!

Daffy Duck: You forget who you're talking about, my student.

Me: That's right.

Nico: The student of Daffy Duck about to take on the Universe 666 versions of Jeice and Burter, this should be good. Alright, gang, let's go, we got an evil College Frat Club to deal with.

Lincoln: We're so going to enjoy beating those jerks to a pulp and send them all off to prison, and once we get done with those jerks, Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, you better be ready.

Plucky Duck: You wiseguys better be ready 'cause I'm coming for you, and I'll make you both pay for serving that lunatic.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: You better not let Jeice and Burter hear that, Plucky.

Sebastian Mendez: He's right, those two like all the others are being used by that asshole and I'm so going to enjoy sending his butt straight to Hell.

Buster Bunny: That place's too good for him, there's only one place perfect for him: The Black Gates.

Nico: He's right, Sebastian. Your Universe 666 counterpart had done a ton of dark crimes like you when you were possessed by your Dark Side, but while he fully embraced the madness that was in his black heart, you didn't. You wanted to be freed from the darkness, and a divine force did just that.

Me: First we'll watch the movies and then head out.

Lola: Yeah. I'll get the popcorn.

Avalanche: What are the names of the main characters again?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up their info.

Adam Sandler as Lenny Feder, a Hollywood talent agent.

Michael Cavaleri as Young Lenny Feder

Kevin James as Eric Lamonsoff, a friend of Lenny and former worker at Branchville Lawn Furniture.

Andrew Bayard as Young Eric Lamonsoff

Chris Rock as Kurt McKenzie, a friend of Lenny who is a stay-at-home dad.

Jameel McGill as Young Kurt McKenzie

David Spade as Marcus Higgins, a friend of Lenny who is a slacker and lothario.

Kyle Brooks as Young Marcus Higgins

Rob Schneider as Rob Hilliard, a hippie friend of Lenny who has been through three marriages with women nicknamed "The Eater", "The Cheater", and "The Beater" and also wears a toupee that extends his hairstyle.

Joshua Matz as Young Rob Hilliard

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Boy that is awesome!

We got to watching Grown Ups 1.

---

In 1978, childhood friends Lenny Feder, Eric Lamonsoff, Kurt McKenzie, Marcus Higgins, and Rob Hilliard win their junior high basketball championship. They celebrate at a lake house with their coach Robert "Buzzer" Ferdinando.

Thirty years later, in 2008, Lenny is a wealthy and successful Hollywood talent agent, married to fashion designer Roxanne, and has three children: Greg, Keith, and Becky. Eric claims to co-own a lawn furniture company and has two children: Donna and Bean; his wife Sally still breastfeeds Bean. Kurt is a stay-at-home father and has two children: Andre and Charlotte; his wife, Deanne, is pregnant with their third child; and her mother Ronzoni lives with them. Marcus is a slacker and lothario. Rob is married to his much older fourth wife, Gloria.

When Buzzer dies, the five friends reunite for his funeral in their hometown with their families. Lenny rents the Earnshaw family's lake house for everyone to stay over Fourth of July weekend, though his family is leaving early to attend Roxanne's fashion show in Milan. He pushes his boys to play outside and runs into his childhood opponent Dickie, who claims Lenny's foot was out of bounds when he made the winning shot.

As the friends spread Buzzer's ashes, Rob breaks down over his failed marriages and reveals that he has invited his estranged daughters Jasmine, Amber, and Bridget to visit. The men play "arrow roulette", shooting an arrow straight into the air, and Rob wins by not running for cover, but the arrow impales his left foot, causing him to 'snap' at Gloria from the pain.

Lenny is thrilled to find the kids playing with cup-and-string telephones. Realizing the positive impact the weekend is having on their children, Roxanne tells Lenny to cancel their Milan trip and stay at the lake instead.

Everyone visits Water Wizz where Marcus flirts with Jasmine and Amber after buying them skimpy bikinis, and Eric teaches Bean to drink cow's milk. The families cause chaos throughout the park: the wives attract a bodybuilder, then jeer at his high-pitched Canadian accent; Rob assaults a slide attendant when he insults Bridget, and Eric ignores Donna's warning about a chemical in the pool that turns urine blue. At the zipline attraction, Lenny's group meets up with Dickie, accompanied by his former teammates. One of them, Wiley, is severely injured after crashing into a shed while sliding down the zipline using his feet.

The next day, Rob attacks Marcus, mistakenly believing that he slept with Jasmine, and Marcus admits to feeling insecure compared to his happily married friends. Everyone comes clean about the state of their lives: Roxanne confronts Lenny for canceling their flight to Milan before they left home, and he explains he wanted their family to have a normal vacation and to rein in his children's disrespectful attitudes; Deanne confronts Kurt for spending time with the Feders' nanny Rita, but Kurt retaliates by pointing out how she under-appreciates him; Eric reveals that he was laid off from his job, and was showing off the whole time so the others wouldn't humiliate him; Rob admits what everybody already knows - that he wears a toupee. Gloria helps everyone reconcile, and Lenny and Kurt offer to help Eric start a new business.

On their last day at the lake house, Lenny and his friends agree to a rematch against Dickie, Robideaux, Muzby, Tardio, and Malcolm. The game culminates in Lenny and Greg facing Dickie and his son, but Lenny misses the game-deciding shot. As the families watch the Fourth of July fireworks, Lenny tells Roxanne that he let Dickie's family win to get him off his case and felt that his own family needed to know what losing feels like. A drunken Marcus plays another game of arrow roulette, and the crowd flees in panic. Trapped in a full-body cast, Wiley is struck in the foot by the arrow.

---

Then we got to watching Grown Ups 2.

---

In 2011, three years after the events of the first film, Lenny Feder relocated his family to his hometown of Stanton, where his friends Eric Lamonsoff, Kurt McKenzie, and Marcus Higgins live. Lenny wakes up to find a deer in his bedroom, which wreaks havoc through the house until he uses his daughter Becky's stuffed animal to lure it outside.

Lenny dismisses his wife Roxanne's suggestion that they have another child; Eric worries that his wife Sally is encouraging their children's self-confidence above all else; Kurt gives his wife Deanne a gift for their anniversary, which she has forgotten; and Marcus prepares to spend the summer with Braden, his unknown son, but is intimidated by the teenager, who deeply resents him.

Lenny commandeers his children's school bus from Nick, the unstable driver, and takes everyone to their last day of school. He picks up Kurt and Eric and visits K-Mart, where they are joined by Marcus, who has sent Braden to school. Kurt persuades Lenny to throw a party for the first day of summer, and the friends discuss Lenny's childhood bully, Tommy Cavanaugh. Police officers Fluzoo and Dante escort them to Becky's ballet recital at McDonough Elementary, where Lenny runs into Tommy, who openly threatens him.

As school ends, Kurt's daughter Charlotte agrees to go on a date, Lenny's younger son Keith struggles with his own bully Duffy, and Charlotte and Keith's older brothers Andre and Greg accompany Braden to an abandoned quarry, where they join a college party.

After humiliating their old rival Dickie at the Ice Cream House, Lenny, Eric, Kurt, and Marcus visit the same quarry, where they swam during their youth. There, they are confronted by a hostile college fraternity led by Milo and Andy, who force them to jump in naked from the highest point. Finding their fraternity house vandalized, the frat boys blame Lenny and his friends and swear revenge. Later, the friends take Marcus' van, vandalized by Braden, to Eric's auto body shop, and Marcus inadvertently rolls through town in a giant runaway construction tire.

Lenny learns that Keith is a gifted football kicker, but accidentally breaks his son's leg. Eric apologizes to Sally for avoiding her to spend time with his mother. Lenny becomes suspicious of Kyle's relationship with Roxanne, who is angered by her employee Penny's lifelong obsession with Lenny. Marcus bonds with Braden, Charlotte goes on her date, Andre passes his driving test overseen by Wiley, and Greg succeeds in asking out Nancy, a girl he has a crush on.

Roxanne tells Lenny that she is pregnant, and most of the town arrives for the Feders' 1980s-themed party. Lenny realizes she is not having an affair with Kyle, who has repaired Becky's stuffed animal. He challenges Tommy to a fight, who takes a dive to allow Lenny to look tough in front of his bullied son.

Soon after, the fraternity crashes the party, looking for the culprit of the frat house vandalism, to which Braden admits. When the fraternity members insult the townsfolk, a massive brawl breaks out between them. The partygoers eventually defeat the fraternity, with Andy getting attacked by the deer, thanks to Becky's tactic with her stuffed animal.

Afterward friends Nick and Dickie enjoy a meal at Mrs. Lamonsoff's, reminiscing about their childhood together. Eric's mother reassures Lenny about his new baby, so he returns home to Roxanne and they reconcile, looking forward to their growing family.

---

When it was done we were laughing hysterically!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Laney: Yeah that was awesome!

Lola: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: (LAUGHS) LOVE THOSE MOVIES!

Mr. Boss: Let's go meet them.

Me: Lets go then.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help deal with Kappa Ets Sigma and send them off to prison, and once we get done with dealing with those stupid asshats, Plucky Duck is going to take down Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over them.

We were off.

---

We arrived at the house of Lenny Feder.

Trumbipular: Here we are!

Me: Yep.

We went over and knocked on the door and answering it was Lenny Feder, Eric Lamonsoff, Kurt McKenzie, Marcus Higgins, and Rob Hilliard.

Lenny Feder: Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor!

Eric Lamonsoff: Wow! Awesome meeting you guys!

Rob Schneider: Righteous to meet you dudes.

Me: Same here guys.

Nico: Awesome to meet you all too.

Spring Man: Are your families home?

Lenny Feder: Just us unfortunately.

Qin: Okay.

Marcus Higgins: What brings you all here?

Me: I'm afraid we got bad news.

Lenny Feder: Don't tell me. Kappa Eta Sigma is at it again.

Me: Yep.

Lenny Feder: Good thing my kids are out playing basketball.

Misty Tredwell: Good for them.

Lynn: Your kids are awesome at basketball like me.

Rainbow Dash: And me too. Many of us are all good at sports.

Me: It's true.

Lenny Feder: We saw all your sports games and we saw how good you all are at dodgeball.

Rob Schneider: Yeah you guys rocked it.

Me: Glad you guys love our games.

Lenny Feder: Damn, how are we gonna stop them this time? Last time, we had the entire town backing us up.

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) We saw how that fight ended.

Me: Yeah that was awesome!

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: But this time everyone knows all about the true colors of Andy and his juvenile delinquent friends.

Sheila: Yep. I posted videos of what they did on the internet and everyone now is seeing them for who they really are.

Lenny Feder: But that doesn't change the fact that the entire town is busy at the moment.

Devack: You still got us.

Me: Luckily we're going to thrash them all over.

Maria: Me and William pulverized a Frat Club on our first date and that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Varie: It sure was.

Aria Blaze: You guys saw how that happened, right?

Laney: We sure did.

Me: Right you guys haven't been told about this.

Maria and William went over the events of chapter 427 and it was awesome.

It starts at the estate in Lori's room. Maria is getting ready for a date with William. Lori and Leni have her in an aqua blue dress with light blue stiletto shoes and a blue hibiscus flower beret in her hair.

Leni: You look totes amazing in these clothes Maria.

Maria: Thanks Leni.

Lori: You and William literally are gonna be perfect together.

Maria: Thanks Lori. How are things with you and Bobby?

Lori: They are literally amazing and I can't wait for our wedding.

Maria: I heard about that from J.D. Congratulations.

Lori: Thank you.

In Lincoln's room, Me and Lincoln were getting William Ready for his date with Maria. William is wearing a red collared shirt with black and orange flames on the bottom and brown khaki pants and sneakers.

Me: Looking sharp buddy. Lets add some of this for good measure.

I pull out a bottle of cologne.

William: Cologne?

Me: It's my dads cologne. He gave me permission to use this.

I spray two squirts on him.

Lincoln: It smells really good J.D.

Me: This is expensive stuff too. It's $150.00 a bottle.

William: I believe it.

Lincoln: Me too. Hair gel?

William: Please.

Lincoln rubbed hair gel into William's hair and made it really nice.

He was ready.

Me: You're all set.

William was ready.

Narrator: Looking sharp William.

Katie: You sure do William. Now let me warn you. You hurt my daughter in any way I will castrate you with my scalpel.

William: Carmen already threatened me a while back. She threatened to burn me if I did.

Katie: Oh. Sorry. Then I guess you know.

They got out of the rooms and William was amazed by Maria's appearance.

William: You look beautiful Maria.

Maria: Thanks Will. You look great too.

Me: Have a good time you two. And be safe out there.

William: We will man. Thanks.

Maria: See you in a few hours.

Lori: Have fun guys.

William: We will.

They left out the door.

Me: There they go guys. Two lovebirds.

Lori: You said it J.D. Isn't love literally the most amazing thing ever?

Lincoln: It sure is Lori.

* * *

William and Maria went to the most luxurious restaurant in the city, The Nitrogen Club at Gotham Park Towers.

Maria and William were having a magnificent lunch/dinner. It was a luxurious one.

Maria: This food is delicious.

William: Thank you Maria.

Maria: So what was your school days like before we met?

William: Well I was enrolled in Kadac Academy in Sceaux, France. It's a superb of Paris, France.

Maria: Interesting place.

William: Yes. It was also the central hub of the Malevolent Supercomputer X.A.N.A.

Maria: I heard that J.D. destroyed X.A.N.A. for good when it tried to attack Royal York.

William: That's right and that was the day we first met him and his friends.

Maria: Wow. I'm glad X.A.N.A. is gone forever and it will no longer terrorize the world.

William: Me too.

Maria: What did you do at Kadac?

William: I was kind of a loner at first. I was kicked out my previous school for posting love letters everywhere. Yumi talked to me and we became friends. There were a few disagreements at first but over time Jeremie and friends accepted me.

Maria: That's a relief.

William: It is. What was your life at school like?

Maria: Before the Big Bang my life at school was decent. I was a straight A student and had dreams to become an Olympic Swimmer. But 2 years ago the Big Bang happened and I was exposed to an experimental biohazardous mutagenic gas. It turned me into pure water and I was a freak of nature. I couldn't stand to look at myself. I was afraid of what my mother would think of me. That is until J.D. and his friends came and I was reunited with my sister Carol.

William: I didn't know Carol was your sister.

Maria: She's not my sister by blood. But our friendship is so strong that we became like sisters. I was reunited with her after a while and she said that she would never look at me any differently no matter what happened to me. That's when I was blessed by the Water Stallion of Tefnut. I was given my humanity back and reunited with my friends and my family.

William: I'm so happy for you Maria.

Maria: Thanks William. I am too.

Later after paying their bill they went out into the city.

---

In the heart of the city it was time for another humiliation session.

Lois: (Muffled) Only two of you today?

Peter: I guess today won't be too severe for us.

William (grins evilly): That's where you're wrong!

Maria (chuckles sadistically): There may be only two of us but that doesn't mean it'll be less painful for you two!

Maria then sensed something deep inside Lois. She looked deep into her eyes and saw a tiny sliver of light that was good. She knew that Lois was completely covering this light because of her evil nature. Her criminal background and past eclipsed it.

Maria: Oh man. (Chants an incantation) Nustrima Kektoymika Hestimorla Nektekta!

Maria fired a blast of water and it entombed Lois in a ball of water and a ball of light came out of her and took the form of another Lois. It was the good Lois. The True Lois. Meg was coincidentally in the area when she saw it.

Lois: What happened?

Maria: I separated you from your dark self Lois. You are now free from your evil self.

Bad Lois: I thought I got rid of you forever you low life!

Everyone gasped when they heard her say that and Lois looked at her evil self and she had a look of rage on her face that would send chills down anyones spines.

Lois: You ruined my whole life and made my own daughter, son and dog hate me!

Bad Lois: And I show no remorse in doing so and I would gladly do it all over again and again and again! (Evil Laughter)

Lois: You monster!

She jumped on Bad Lois and punched her all over her face and she beat her senselessly.

Maria and William grabbed her and restained her.

Lois: Let me go! I will kill her for ruining my life and taking my children away from me!

Maria: Lois you have to calm down! She got what was coming to her through all those pranks and more! Remember?

Lois remembered all the pranks we did and she broke down crying.

Lois: (Crying) I deserved every single one of those pranks! I deserved it all! But this monster is the one responsible for making me abuse Meg for 18 years! She made me turn into the worst mother in the world and I tried to get out, but the darkness was too strong for me to break free! I'm so appalled with everything I've done because of you! Now I'm free and I will reconcile with my daughter and son!

Bad Lois: (Laughs Maniacally) You don't realize that I am the true you and I'm the real you! You don't deserve anything!

Lois punched Bad Lois in the face and kicked her in the stomach.

Lois: You are not me and never will be me!

Maria: Lois that's enough! She'll get what's coming and has been coming to her.

Meg saw Lois lash out against the bad Lois and she realized that Bad Lois was controlling her and making her doing all kinds of terrible things to her. She ran over to Lois crying her eyes out.

Meg: Mom!

Lois: Meg!

They both hugged and cried hard.

William: Poor things.

Maria: Yeah. I can't believe that Lois was taken over like that. I wonder what caused this.

William: It might be past abuse that caused it. I'll go ask.

He went over to the officer that was guarding Peter and Lois.

William: Excuse me officer. Was there any record of past abuse that led to Lois becoming so evil?

Officer: Hmm let me see here.

He looked up Lois' rap sheet and background information and made a major discovery.

Officer: Yes there was! It says here that her father Carter Pewterschmidt abused her and that's what led to it all. Her mother tried to help her but she wasn't strong enough to help her. He tried to kill her several times and torture and rape her.

William: That's awful officer. Before we blew up Quahog, was Carter arrested?

Officer: Yes. He was arrested for aggravated rape, child abuse, torture, attempted 1st degree murder and assault and battery. He got Life Without Parole plus 249 years in a federal prison. Babs was placed in an FBI Protective Custody Program.

William: Well that's a relief. I'm glad he got what he deserved.

Officer: You said it William. But this Evil Lois is a monster completely devoid of any signs of a conscience and she deserves every second of this humiliation.

William: You said it officer. What a monster. But Carter was the driving force behind all this.

Lois: (Crying) It's true! I became a monster because of him! He ruined my life and got me married to that idiot!

Lois walked over to Peter and punched him in the face.

Peter: Ow! Lois why did you do that!?

Lois: You are a brainless and completely selfish alcoholic drunk! You don't care about anyone other than yourself and you shoved Meg's face in your butt and farted in it!

Peter laughed at that.

Then she said the most hated and most awful anger-inducing words anyone can say in a marriage.

Lois: Peter Griffin, (In Slow Motion) I WANT A DIVORCE!

Peter then got angry and the officer tased him and knocked him out.

Officer: I agree with her. If I had a wife like Peter I would divorce her in a second.

Lois: Thank you.

Officer: You're welcome.

Maria: Your evil side deserves to be tormented forever like this.

Maria put rabid ants in Peter's pants and when he woke up he was bitten badly in the butt.

Peter: Ow!

William: Watch this one.

William pulled out a container of liquid nitrogen and poured it in Bad Lois' Pants. She screamed in pain from the extremely cold liquid.

William: FROSTBUTT!

Bad Lois: COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD COLD!

They were laughing at this.

Maria: Watch this one.

Maria brought a bunch of full trash cans and poured them into a kiddie pool and blended it all up into slop.

Maria: Done. Slop is ready.

William: Oh this is gonna be good.

William and Maria lifted the kiddie pool and the officer held Peter's mouth open.

Maria: Drink up.

They poured the whole pool full of slop into and onto Peter and when it was done he was hurling his guts out.

At the Estate we were watching the Humiliation.

Me: They're using Slop? That's too funny!

Luan: It's a Slop-py Predicament. (Laughs to rimshot) Get it?

We all laughed at that.

Me: (Laughs) That was a good one Luan.

Eddy: (Laughs) Good one!

Raven: (Laughs) Slop-py Predicament. I just got it.

Varie: That was funny.

---

Later at the local college they were walking by the main campus.

William: It's the local college.

Maria: Yep. Lori was gonna come here originally. But because of everything thats been happening with the school shootings Lori is now being homeschooled, which is much safer.

William: It sure is.

?: Excuse me?

William: Yes?

Dean Kyle: My name is Kyle Morganson and I'm the dean of the University. I need your help.

William: I'm William Dunbar.

Maria: And I'm Maria Rockell.

Dean Kyle: Pleasure to meet you both. I need your help. Our university is having some major problems with a Fraternity Club in the Frat District on campus.

William: What club is causing this?

Dean Kyle: It's the club Sigma Theta Zeta (ΣΘZ) They've been causing all kinds of problems all over the campus. They have a superiority complex as big as the Sun and we tried to get them expelled but they won't listen. They hate everything and they must be stopped at all costs.

William: You called the right people.

Maria: We'll gladly help out.

Dean Kyle: Oh thank you so much guys.

William: You're welcome Dean Kyle. Lets go.

They went to the Frat District of the campus and saw that the whole district was in chaos. It was described as Anarchy. They saw the frat kids throwing molotov cocktails, destroying cars with makeshift weapons, partying uncontrollably, assaulting others and more.

Maria: This is Anarchy!

William: It sure is. Hey!

The kids saw them.

Frat kid: What are you guys doing here!?

Maria: We were sent by Dean Kyle to stop you Buttfaces!

They laughed at them and Maria fired a blast of water that rammed into a kid and sent him crashing into another kid and a girl and they crashed into a wall of a clubhouse.

William fired a blast of lightning from his blaster at a frat kid and stun a bunch of kids.

William: We really mean business.

Frat kid: Get them!

They all came at them and a savage fight ensued. Maria and William were blasting, punched, kicked, and pulverized the frat kids and knocked them all out. Numerous police cars came and arrested all the Frat Kids. They were all expelled from the university and taken away to prison.

Maria: That was too easy.

William: It sure was.

---

Back at home Maria, William, Lois and Meg came home.

Me: Hey guys. How was your date?

Maria: It was awesome guys.

William: We had an awesome time.

Meg: Mom and me reconciled.

Lori: We saw that on the news. Lois I'm so sorry about what Peter and your former father did to you.

Lois: I know Lori. Thank you for your concern.

Stewie: Lois!

Lois: Stewie!

They hugged and reconciled.

Brian: (glares at Lois) You really think all's forgiven after everything you've done to me, Stewie, and Meg?!

Stewie: Oh, come on, Brian! If we didn't give anyone a chance because they did a lot of bad things, then we wouldn't have formed the Redemption Squad to begin with. Why should Lois be different?

Brian: Because none of us have committed child abuse, Stewie! Heck, some of us were even victims of child abuse ourselves!

Francis: Well, you're not wrong.

Lois: Look, Brian. I'm not asking for forgiveness. And I'm not asking to join the Redemption Squad. But all I'm asking is to be part of the family again.

Brian (scoffs): Whatever. (leaves the room)

Meg: Don't worry, Mom. Brian will come around eventually.

Me: Maybe we can have you prove that you changed Lois and have you show that your evil self was the one that was calling all the shots.

Lois: That's a great idea J.D. I deserved every ounce of that humiliation and it was for the best. But they were all very funny.

We all laughed. We then went to the Michigan State Supreme Court and the judge made the divorce official. Severing the ties to the Griffin's and her evil father and she made Lois Patrice Loud. She was now an official aunt to the Loud Siblings and lives with them. After Carter Pewterschmidt was sentenced, he was killed 6 months into his sentence after we blew up Quahog by fellow inmates. They hated his guts and they wanted him dead.

When they were done those that hadn't heard about it were amazed!

Nico: WHOA! I wasn't with you all when that happened but that is really cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: That was fun.

Wykkyd: Nico and the others also fought Frat Boys when chasing Bertram.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lenny Feder: That is what we remember seeing! Wow! During the Ridonculous Race you had.

Me: That was crazy but cool.

Carol: Yeah no kidding!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) And one of those jerks hit on me!

Larry Koopa: We saw other stuff there that we'd rather not describe.

Lenny Feder:: Is it worse than me and the guys going skinny dipping in that lake?

Nico: UCH! Don't fucking remind me.

Qin: It was terrible!

Me: Nico told me that whole place was a terrible place of Anarchy.

Laney: It was totally out of control.

Lenny Feder: Should I still inform the rest of the town about this?

Magneto: If you want?

Me: Go for it.

Lenny Feder: Okay then.

Lenny did so and it was awful!

Majar: This could end in two ways.

Nico: Please elaborate.

Borth: The town will either hide inside where it's safe. Or like before, they'll help out against the Frat Boys.

Then we heard chanting outside. We heard a bunch of people chanting KILL FRAT BOYS!

Me: I think they just chose option 2.

Nico: Beat up the Frat Boys.

Titanium Man: They made their decision quickly.

Nico: They sure did.

Laney: That was fast.

Leni: In a town this big word spreads like crazy fire.

Lisa Loud: Leni it's Spread Like Wildfire.

Tyrone McGee: But the crazy fire part can still happen.

Nico: Yes it can.

Qin: Shall we gear up and go get them?

Nico: We shall.

We went outside and saw a massive mob armed with weapons, pitchforks and torches lit.

Me: Boy not even dark out and you guys already have torches lit.

Man: Yeah it would be fitting for this.

Roxanne: You didn't think we'd miss out on this, did you?

Mercurymon: Not really.

Qin: Either way, time for us to kick those Frat Boys Fucking Asses!

Mob: YEAH!

Me: LETS GO KICK THEIR FUCKING ASSES!

Mob: YEAH!

Nico: ONWARD!

We were off to the college.

We arrived at the college.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Fraternity Row ahead.

Konan: Entrance time!

We went at the Frat Club house for Kappa Eta Sigma.

They were partying like no tomorrow.

But then the spirits of the Frat Clubs came and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion of fire blasted off in front of the building and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and so did the mob and then Andy and friends came out.

Me: Okay you motherfuckers! Party's over!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Oh, I will enjoy breaking you all!

Andy: I will kill you all you sons of fucking bitches!

POW!

I punched him in the face and sent him crashing into his friends.

Me: What's wrong you motherfucking dirtbag!? Witty banter all you got or is your whore of a mother proud that her son turned into a douchebag good-for-nothing son of a fuckup fatass bitch!

ANDY THEN GOT MASSIVELY PISSED AT ME!

He went at me and roared and I punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face and bashed him in his nose and broke it.

Stewie threw a poopy diaper.

KRASPLAT!

It hit him and he threw up all over his friends.

Kid: AW SICK!

I threw a bunch of molotov cocktails and they hit the friends and burned them all over!

Poromon and Poliwag threw a bunch of beer bottles and they smashed all over the kids and intensified the kids.

Nico: GET THEM BOYS!

The mob went after the Frat Kids and beat the living shit out of them!

Horsea squirted ink into the kids eyes and Manaphy blasted them with energy.

Lynn threw a bunch of basketballs and smashed their faces in.

I saw a parade float of Kappa Eta Sigma.

Me: That their parade float?

Lenny Feder: Yep.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted it to smithereens.

Nico: Nice!

Andy: HEY!

But then NUMEROUS OTHER FRAT CLUBS joined us to help take them down!

Kid 1: We've had it with you guys being jerks and bullies!

Kid 2: Yeah! You guys are finished!

Kid 3: No more! Kappa Eta Sigma has tormented us long enough!

Nico: Aren't all Frat Clubs evil?

Me: Not ALL of them.

Maria: We had a tremendous impact on most frat clubs back during our first date that we made some of them change their ways.

Lola: I remember that.

Me: Boy that is awesome.

Andy: Wait! (Recognizes Maria and William) YOU ARE THE ONES THAT DESTROYED SIGMA THETA ZETA!?

Maria: That's right! They got what was coming to them! Just like you will!

Then ANDY EXPLODED IN RAGE!

Andy: I WILL FUCKING KILL YOU!

Andy then punched MARIA IN HER FACE AND KNOCKED HER DOWN!

William: NO ONE BEATS UP MY WIFE!

Me: HEY! Didn't your whore of a mother teach you that it's not all right to beat up a girl!? Don't you have any fucking chivalry!?

Nico: YOU MOTHERFUCKING JERK!

Carmen: NO ONE BEATS UP MY SISTER BUT ME!

I punched Andy in his face!

Me: I was going to send your ass off to jail, but after seeing that you deserve death and the Black Gates!

Lincoln: They're not worth killing. I got a better idea!

Me: Okay.

Then Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, See More, Weather Wizard, Evil Lyn, Gator Ghoul, Killer Croc, Manta Bayarsh, and General Schwarz came.

Nico: Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, See More, Weather Wizard, Evil Lyn, Gator Ghoul, Killer Croc, Manta Bayarsh, and General Schwarz.

Multiple Man: I can make clones that outnumber these fools!

Boomerang: You sure can!

Me: Yeah!

Knightbrace: They really have no brains!

Qin: No they don't!

See More: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Lady Wifi Clone.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Weather Wizard: Did she use any gags on you?

Nico: Oh yeah she sure did.

Me: It was crazy!

?: That is crazy!

A figure came out and it was Kugutsukai from episode 30 of Shinkenger!

Kugutsukai targets the Takashiro Academy where he intends to create a puppet army out of the student body. Once he is discovered, he uses his army on the Shinkengers. He is slain by

Super Shinken Blue by striking him from below where the controlled humans can't reach before being destroyed again by the accidentally formed Shinken DaiGoyou.

Yokai Origin

According to folklore, the kosode-no-te (小袖の手) is a yokai that appears as a pair of ghostly hands. The way Kugutsukai moves his hands while he controls humans is thought to be the basis of this legend.

Eli: Kugutsukai! I remember you! You were sent to make a puppet army out of the entire student body from Takashiro Academy and you unleashed in the Shinkengers.

Kugutsukai: That's right Eli. Good memory.

Me: Wow so you're an Unadapted monster.

Kugutsukai: Yep. Darn shame.

Me: I know! That would have been so cool to see in America.

Camie: Yeah!

Jayden: This will be awesome.

Kugutsukai: I would've made for a scary episode!

William: I know! Probably one that wouldn't have been a Halloween episode.

Qin: I agree there!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We went at them and got the battles underway.

---

Scott Truman, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, RPM Rangers, Jungle Fury Rangers, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Mystic Force Rangers, SPD Rangers, Dino Thunder Rangers, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Multiplex, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Metal Man, Kumbhiramon, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - The Next rescue was us battling Lady WiFi Clone and Pakura transformed back then

---

Multiple Man was first.

Multiple Man (to Scott): The Next rescue was Nico battling a Lady WiFi Clone. Pakura transformed against her.

Scott Truman: That was awesome and cool. We were amazed seeing that.

Firecracker Burst: Yeah it was really cool.

Sunset Shimmer: That was so fun and she really got what was coming to her.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was and she was still out to get Chloe.

Sunburn: Just like when Ayla turned into Lady WiFi the first time.

Multiple Man: Boy talk about Deja-Vu. Lets do it!

Scott Truman: APOCLYA LETS SAVE THE WORLD!

He turned into an RPM themed hero!

Scott: I am Apocaly Retribution! (ECHOING) APOCALYPSE THUNDER FIRE BLAST!

He fired a wave of lightning and fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Mystic Force Rangers, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Jungle Fury Rangers, RPM Rangers, Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Captain Boomerang, Fluffy (Ty), Chameleon Bot, Katnappe, Hannibal Roy Bean, Wuya, Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Us battling Another Evil Sakura (Genin), Opaline (Equestria Girls), Chaos (Primal Rage), Golden Record, Quackor the Fowl and Eris who were the Keyblade Knight of Risa and the Embodiment of the Wave Dopant

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) Nico, Lane's team, Eris' team, and the others did good battling Another Evil Sakura (Genin), Opaline (Equestria Girls), Chaos (Primal Rage), Golden Record, Quackor the Fowl and Eris. They were the Keyblade Knight of Risa and the Embodiment of the Wave Dopant.

Nick: We sure did and it was awesome. Planet Risa is beautiful.

Huntsman: It sure is! It's a magnificent vacation spot.

Rarity: It sure is darlings and J.D. told us that the Twin Sunset view is absolutely breathtaking.

Sweetie Belle: J.D. showed us pictures from Risa and it's absolutely amazing.

Gill Grunt: The photos he showed us are all amazing and beautiful.

Boomerang: Boy I remember seeing Risa on Star Trek mates. So beautiful. Lets do it!

Nick: FIRMYS LETS BURN AND FLY!

He turned into a Phoenix Mystic Force Ranger themed hero!

Nick: I am Lord Fire Mystic! (ECHOING) FIRE MYSTIC FIRESTORM!

He fired a wave of energy and fire and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Piper, Arkayna, Emerald, J.D. Knudson, Nico, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Count Spankulot, Professor XXXL, Gramma Stuffum, Common Cold, Teen Tornado, Big Brother, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - Lincoln's rescue was on the Earth where the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Bobby came from

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) I heard Lincoln's rescue was on the Earth where the Dark Versions of Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Bobby came from. How was it?

Zarya: That world was a terrible nightmare! It was completely decimated and totally destroyed by those monsters!

Lala: It was awful! That world went completely to hell!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure horrible! And we found that world's version of Lincoln hanging on by a thread and he's in the Infirmary right now.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was awful! I can't believe that the evil versions of Lincoln's friends and his mean sisters and Bobby would cause so much damage to that world! It was horrible!

Hex: Yeah no kidding!

Knightbrace: Oh man! That is awful! I heard you all relocated them to this Earth to get their lives back together.

Zarya: We sure did.

Knightbrace: Good. I'm glad they can restart. Lets do it!

Zarya: WOLFMA LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

She turned into a Wolf Moon Hero too!

Zarya: I am LADY WOLF MOON 🌙! (HOWLS) (ECHOING) WOLF FLAME FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of blue fire and they formed into wolves and the group fired waves of stars, magic, lightning, bones, blood and lightning and smashed them down!

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, Misty, Brock, Dawn, May, Max, Serena, Bonnie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Mammoth, Gizmo, Billy Numerous, TTG Jinx, Angel, Kyd Wykkyd, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - Bowser Jr's Fearsome Fleet

---

See-More was next.

See More: (to Ash) Bowser Jr's Fearsome Fleet was next. It's obvious Nico battled Bowser Jr there.

Ash: Yeah he sure did and it was awesome and fun.

Pikachu: Pika!

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) We all were amazed by it.

Fluttershy: And also they met the Embodiments of Naroom and Bomb Man in that one too.

Tornado Bolt: We all thought that was cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was really fun too.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

See-More: That is awesome and cool! Lets do it!

Ash: POKEELEC LETS SHOCK!

He turned into a Lightning Pokemon themed hero.

Ash: I am ZAPASH! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLITZ!

He fired a wave of lightning and they fired waves of fruit, flowers, grass and leaves and smashed them down.

---

Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Ninja Storm Rangers, Dino Thunder Rangers, SPD Rangers, Mystic Force Rangers, Operation Overdrive, Jungle Fury Rangers, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Shade, Captain Cold, Black Manta, Toyman, Tar Pit, Grodd, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - The Mascots meeting a Psychic in the park for fortune telling stand

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard: (to Shane) The Mascots met a Psychic in the park for fortune telling stand. Was she a fake?

Shane Clarke: No she was DEFINITELY Real. Eli used the Force and found out she was REALLY the real deal.

Star Girl: We were amazed to see that and we were impressed.

Rainbow Dash: I thought it was really awesome too.

Scootaloo: Boy me too. That was awesome.

Whirlwind: It sure was awesome.

Shane Clarke: Wow! That is really cool! Madam Argentina will be proud too. Lets do it!

Shane Clarke: WEATHE LETS MAKE THE WEATHER!

He turned into a Weather Themed hero!

Shane: I am SUNNY SKIES! (ECHOING) LIGHT OF THE CLEAR DAY!

He fired waves of light and the group fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows and energy and smashed them down.

---

Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Jetfire, Hot Shot, Vector Prime, Landmine, Scattershot, Metroplex, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Tri-Klops, Stinkor, Whiplash, Count Marzo, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - Missy Rodgers and Jason James

---

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn: (to Optimus) Missy Rodgers and Jason James had their bonding time today. How'd it go?

Optimus Prime: It was really fun and great for them.

Yugito Nii: They talked about how they had their missions and killed Stankfoot and also how J.D. stopped that huge rocket.

Pinkie Pie: You bet they did and it was one of the most amazing ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun to hear about from them.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah that was awesome.

Evil Lyn: That was really cool! Lets do it!

Optimus Prime: AUTOBORA LETS TRANSFORM AND ROLL OUT!

He turned into an Autobot themed hero!

Optimus Prime: I am MASTER AUTOBOT! (ECHOING) CYBERTRON AUTOBOT BLAST!

He fired a wave of red energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, Yusuke, Hiei, Kuwabara, Kurama, Botan, Yukina, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Bane, Riddler, Firefly, Penguin, Mr. Freeze, HARDAC Batman, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - The Movie Grown Ups was funny!

---

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc: (to Keiko) The Movie Grown Ups was funny! What was your favorite part?

Keiko: (LAUGHS) I loved all that movie. It was really funny!

Honoka: Both movies were really funny!

Twilight Sparkle: We laughed so hard that we were holding our sides from laughing too hard.

Starshine Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was all so funny!

Spyro: Boy we never laughed that hard before.

Killer Croc: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome! We watched those movies too and they made all of us laugh too! Lets do it!

Keiko: FLAMEROSE LETS BURN AND BLOOM!

She turned into a Fire Flower themed hero!

Keiko: I AM RUBY FLAMEFLOWER! (ECHOING) FLAMING FLOWER FIRESTORM!

She fired waves of fire and flowers and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Syd Chang, Adelaide, Rosa, Ronnie Anne, Nikki, Lincoln, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Jaguaro, Wakumi, Willawaw, Creeper, Tar Monster, Ironface, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Kappa Eta Sigma is a bunch of jerkwad assholes

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul: (to Becca) Kappa Eta Sigma is a bunch of jerkwad assholes. Personally, I think the leader deserved to have his penis chewed on!

THEY LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT REMARK!

Becca: (LAUGHS) That is too true and funny!

Elizabeth Swann: (LAUGHS) (British Accent) Yeah that was funny!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Apple Bloom: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding!

Flashwing: (LAUGHS) YEAH! That made our day!

Gator Ghoul: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Lets do it!

Becca: CHOMPRA LETS BRING THE GATORS!

She turned into an alligator themed hero!

Becca: I am Lady Amazon! (ECHOING) AMAZON LEAF STORM BLAST!

She fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of earth mud, boulders, rock, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Francis, Lola, Lea, Volcana, Fire, Sunset Shimmer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Dogranio Yaboon, Goche, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Azald, Lord Drakkon, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - Maria and William beat up a bunch of Frat Boys on their first date

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) Maria and William beat up a bunch of Frat Boys on their first date. And now, history's about to repeat itself.

Taylor: I know! Talk about Deja Vu. We heard all about what happened with that from J.D. back in the Old Days and that was amazing.

Sally: That was really awesome to hear about.

Princess Celestia: That was really awesome that happened back then.

King Solar: Boy it sure was!

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure was cool.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was cool!

Spotlight: Boy no kidding and they sent all those Frat Jerks to prison.

Manta Bayarsh: That was awesome! Lets do it!

Taylor: BRUTUS LETS SMASH AND BURN!

She turned into a Fire Bull themed hero!

Taylor: I am Lady Butcherflame! (ECHOING) RAGING FIRE BULL BLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Brittney, Moonlight Raven, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Madame Noir, Emperor Z, Soap Shadow, Billiards Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Type Shadow, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun- - We beat up a bunch of Frat Kids in another universe. Just like old times

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) You guys beat up a bunch of Frat Kids in another universe. Just like old times.

Ink Rose: That was so fun and it was one of the most brutal things we did.

Suno: It sure was and we really let those clods have it.

Princess Luna: Yeah we sure did. Those kids were total heartless monsters.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding! Everyone tore them apart.

Snowdrop: You got that right. That was crazy!

Gari: But it was fun.

Blackout: Yeah it sure was cool!

General Schwarz: That was awesome! Lets do it!

Ink Rose: DARKBLOOM LETS BLOOM IN DARKNESS!

She turned into a darkness rose themed hero.

Ink Rose: I am LADY DARK FLOWER! (ECHOING) DARKNESS FLOWER BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and darkness and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Sarah VS Gekkor

---

Gekkor was next.

Gekkor: This will be fun.

Sarah: I'm ready for you!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Kevin VS Imperious

---

---

Imperious was next.

Imperious: I'm ready for some fun.

Kevin: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rolf VS Morticon

---

Morticon was next.

Morticon: Bring it on Boy!

Rolf: Rolf is ready for you!

Rolf fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nazz VS Hekatoid

---

Hekatoid was next.

Hekatoid: Bring it on girly!

Nazz: Oh I plan to!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Koichi VS Megahorn

---

Megahorn was next.

Megahorn: You ready for this?

Koichi: Oh I am.

He fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

J.P. VS Serpentina

---

Serpentina was next.

Serpentina: Bring it on kid.

J.P.: Gladly!

He fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Takuya VS Sculpin

---

Sculpin was next.

Sculpin: This is gonna be fun kid.

Takuya: You got that right.

Takuya fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Flurry Heart VS Wera Vann

---

Wera Vann was next.

Wera Vann: This is gonna be fun and cool.

Flurry Heart: You got that right.

She fired waves of light and blasted Wera down.

## Valese (DBGT) VS Dragonfly

Dragonfly was next.

Dragonfly: Boy this will be fun.

Valese: It sure will.

She fired a wave of light and smashed down Dragonfly.

## ChiChi VS Snapdragon

Snapdragon was next.

Snapdragon: You ready for some action?

ChiChi: Always ready!

She fired energy blasts and smashed Snapdragon down.

## Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kugutsukai

Kugutsukai was next.

Kugutsukai: Boy those frat kids are going down.

Nico: Big time and it will be painful.

May: It sure will!

Kugutsukai: You got that right. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Kappa Ets Sigma, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD RANGER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

KAMEN RIDER!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

He got the Fire Buster Ready and Laney put on a Fairy Disk and they loaded their disks.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Kugutsukai and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Kugutsukai you have failed this city!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers Victory is Ours.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped!

Jake: Lucky we're not killing you!

Tsukasa: But this is still gonna hurt!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the green rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the Green Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue. Time Force, SPD, Mystic Force and RPM Rangers.

Maria: NO ONE PUNCHES ME! (TURNS DIAL) SPEED FORCE!

She summoned LaGrange, Thrust, Mimet, Asuka Lan, Good Evolt and Big Burpa!

Me: Yeah!

We went at Andy and his friends and punched and pulverized them

Nivenna fired waves of energy.

Multiple Man: CLONE BOMB STORM!

Boomerang: BOOMERANGS OF MIGHTY ULURU!

Knightbrace: TOOTHPASTE EXPLOSIVE BOMBS!

See More: EYES OF DOOM BLAST!

Weather Wizard: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Evil Lyn: MAGIC FORCE BLAST!

Gator Ghoul: GATOR FORCE BLAST!

Killer Croc: CROCODILE FORCE BLAST!

Manta Bayarsh: MANTA FORCE BURST!

General Schwarz: DARKNESS SHADOW STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Brawl, Prowl, Pinkie Pie and Pigpen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Brawl's Electron Gun, Prowl's Rifle and Pinkie Pie and Pigpen's powers plus Pigpen's stench 100-fold.

Brawl and Pinkie Pie: LIGHTNING LAUGHTER BLAST!

Pigpen and Prowl: ACID STENCH FURY BLAST!

Laney of the Plants and Bane: SMASHING LEAF BLAST!

Harry Potter of Gryffindor and Tala: GRYFFINDOR MAGIC BLAST!

Davis of the Noodles of Awesome and Mercurymon: NOODLES OF METAL BLASTER!

Pohatu of the Stone and Avalanche: STONE AVALANCHE BLASTER!

Operation Overdrive Power and Titanium Man: OVERDRIVE TITANIUM BLAST!

She-Hulk of the Atomic Power and Trumbipular: HULKING ELEPHANT BLAST!

Hawkgirl of Thanagar and Magneto: HAWK OF THANAGAR

MAGNET BLAST!

Persephone of the Green Fire and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAMES OF THE LIZARD BLAST!

Takanuva of Light and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TOA BLAST!

Dante of the Yellow Fire and Devack: YELLOW FLAMES OF THE MONKEY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Maria, William, Lana, Lola, and Laney: COLLEGE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SPORT ELEMENT STYLE: BASKETBALL!

Entrapta: SPORT LIGHTNING STYLE: BASEBALL!

Perfuma: SPORT NATURE STYLE: VOLLEYBALL!

Frosta: SPORT ICE STYLE: GOLF!

Shantae: SPORT MAGIC STYLE: BOWLING!

Akko: SPORT STAR STYLE: FOOTBALL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said sports balls.

Lincoln and his harem: SPORTS FINAL SMASH: EXPLOSIVE SPORTS BALLS!

They fired explosive sports balls at Kappa Ets Sigma which explodes on contact but thankfully they won't be killed they'll just get really big boo-boos!

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that tied up the Kappa Ets Sigma club, and he stretched out his massive eleven and long white tails, and we knew what that was going to mean!

Lincoln: FORE!

Lincoln swung his tails and hit the Kappa Ets Sigma frat boys sending them screaming through the air, and they went through a portal that led to the local prison and they were in prison uniforms and right behind bars.

Me: HOLE IN ONE! And another frat club is thrown in the slammer!

Nico: Adios, you stupid douchebags!

Lincoln: Have fun rotting in the slammer. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the eight large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars

and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking those energy signals from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, or we will force you out!

Two figures came out, they were other than Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, and like with Universe 666 Broly, their eyes were completely blood red and they had a black and purple aura around them.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop them and free them from that leech's control.

Plucky Duck: Then, that's what's going to happen.

Suddenly, Plucky Duck's eyes turned neon orange and he was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, he left green energy, stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Plucky Duck: I should've known that madman would start sending you two to come after us after what has been happening, now we're going to take you two down and free you from that lunatic.

Suddenly, Plucky Duck was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, fire, flames, and explosives surrounding the vortex, there are ducks, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Plucky Duck emerged, but he was changed forever.

Plucky Duck grew to 8'3" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around his legs, he has orang highlights in the bangs of his full head of long green going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a duck with a mallet in its wings emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold flame links and green crystal links and a green duck-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the orange duck-shaped Element of Harmony is a duck with green gems for eyes and the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a white tank top, pair of large black pants with green flames on the legs, black knee-high boots with flame buckles and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and duck and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with stars, explosives, and fire surrounding the phoenix, angel, and ducks. Suddenly, Plucky Duck felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive green angel wings with orange tips on the green feathers grew and sprouted out of his back. Plucky Duck has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Orange Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Plucky Duck's massive Sword of The Next Generations of Looney Tunes and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Plucky Duck's Inheritor of Daffy Duck's Legacy Explosive Comedic Firestorm Screwball Duck Angel Greatsword of Legendary Looney Tunes Explosive Comedic Firestorm Screwball Duck Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the silhouette of Daffy Duck etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green duck heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green duck heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the duck heads is a large green duck head with orange gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold duck head with orange gems for eyes and large green gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji below the phoenix, duck, and angel that said, "Plucky Duck, Friend of Buster Bunny and The Acme Acres Crew, Student of Acme Looniversity, Brother of Danger Duck, Student of Daffy Duck, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosives, Ducks, and Angels"

プラッキー・ダック、バスター・バニーとアクメ・エーカーズ・クルーの友人、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの学生、デンジャー・ダックの兄弟、ダフィー・ダックの学生、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、

勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な素晴らしく強力な教師の生徒であり、火、爆薬、アヒル、天使の達人

Plucky Duck has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEXT GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES LEGACY EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM SCREWBALL DUCK ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM SCREWBALL DUCK ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES LEGACY EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM SCREWBALL DUCK ANGEL GREED!

We were amazed by Plucky Duck's Super Angel-Acme Next Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter saw it, they fired energy blasts at Plucky Duck, but Plucky Duck fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels which hits Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter and they exploded, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Plucky Duck did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Plucky Duck: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Legacy Fire Explosive Screwball Duck Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Legacy Fire Explosive Screwball Duck Angel Greed) That's only the beginning. Now, let's do this!

Plucky Duck went after Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of green energy, fire, flames, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, he attacks them with his massive greatsword and left scars on them.

Daffy Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Buster Bunny: Plucky's tearing them apart.

Sebastian was about to attack in his Demon Angel Mode, but he wound up getting hit in the stomach by Buster and sent flying into a coffin of spikes which closed shut, and he came out and had bleeding wounds which sealed up and his clothes repaired.

Plucky Duck threw two bombs at Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter which exploded and knocked them out cold, and then, they were bound with more chains of light by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Jeice and Universe 666 Burter and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected them, and they were restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Plucky Duck holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Plucky Duck's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's two more freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, there's no telling what other nasty surprises that Universe

666 Sebastian had on them. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Akira Satonaka, the Heatwave Gene-Slammer, Eri Satonaka, the Minerva Gene-Slammer, Fujiko Satonaka, the Prowl Gene-Slammer, Haruka Satonaka, the Chase Gene-Slammer, Ichigo Satonaka, the Red Alert Gene-Slammer, Juri Satonaka, the Blades Gene-Slammer, Kimiko Satonaka, the Strongarm Gene-Slammer, Megumi Satonaka, the Boulder Gene-Slammer, Naruko Satonaka, the Trench Gene-Slammer, and Ranko Satonaka, the Lifeline Gene-Slammer.

Chie Satonaka: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Arcangela: Chie Satonaka's sisters A.K.A. The Satonaka Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Akira Satonaka, the Heatwave Gene-Slammer, Eri Satonaka, the Minerva Gene-Slammer, Fujiko Satonaka, the Prowl Gene-Slammer, Haruka Satonaka, the Chase Gene-Slammer, Ichigo Satonaka, the Red Alert Gene-Slammer, Juri Satonaka, the Blades Gene-Slammer, Kimiko Satonaka, the Strongarm Gene-Slammer, Megumi Satonaka, the Boulder Gene-Slammer, Naruko Satonaka, the Trench Gene-Slammer, and Ranko Satonaka, the Lifeline Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and masters of martial arts like their sister, Chie Satonaka, and they often protect Lincoln from those who would try and harm him.

Chie Satonaka: And they're easy to identify: Akira has red hair with matching clothing, Eri has white hair with matching clothing, Fujiko has brown hair with matching clothing, Ichigo has pink hair with matching clothing, Juri has black hair with matching clothing, Kimiko has blue hair with matching clothing, Megumi has green hair with matching clothing, Naruko has orange hair with matching clothing, and Ranko has magenta hair with matching clothing.

Michelle Emperyous: They also noticed Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank attempting to harm Lincoln, but they managed to beat the crap out of Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank. To show thanks for saving him, Lincoln made the Satonaka Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks for the necklaces, they each kissed

Lincoln on the lips. As a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Chie Satonaka and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. they hate the jerks with a blazing passion especially Pablo and Anderson and Hawk and Hank.

Nico: We already got rid of Hawk and Hank last year, so Chie's sisters will have their fun beating the crap out of Pablo and Anderson, along with the other jerks.

Lincoln: And I've seen how fierce Chie's sisters are when it came to beating down bullies.

Evil Lyn: Nice shot, Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks!

Qin: That was cool!

Gator Ghoul: Didn't expect the other Frat Clubs to help out.

Killer Croc: It was totally unexpected.

Manta Bayarsh: What now?

General Schwarz: We celebrate at Lenny's house.

Maria: Yeah!

Nico: Great job today everyone!

Applejack: (To the viewers) You really had fun with this.

Me: Yep.

We had a great party and then later went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was for the awesome and funny movies Grown Ups. So funny!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Dr. Mingo, Ember Woman, Liquidroid Wateru and Syren as well as Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess And Jungle Princes and we're going to Germany for the Oktoberfest festival and the mascots are going to get drunk and we're going to eat sausage and croquettes and more. But we're also going to battle a clone of Tyrian Callows who is coming for revenge! But I'm going to transform against him to an awesome new powerful form. And we're going to make sure he dies for good. Also we're going to battle Another Saint Trinity the Evil Nun, Dunkleosteus, Ocean, Edge, Ivy, Opabinia, Mermaid, Unicorn, Pangaea, Archelon, Noodle, Octopus, Brachiosaurus, Nightmare, Anomalocaris, Joker Dopant, Pisces Zodiarts and Aqueduct who are the Keyblade Knight of Borg Prime and the Dopant Embodiments of Slaughter and Cobra and we're also going to meet a Grenade Man gene-slammer and her name is Greta Grenade and she has a REALLY explosive power.

For tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Danger Duck

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Vigrid, and we're in for a surprise: Bayonetta's mother and Balder's wife, Rosa, the most powerful Umbra Witch, has come back from the dead restored to life after Balder was freed from Loptyr who was banished to The Black Gates, and she's come for a duel with Lincoln. She's known that her daughter and Jeanne are now in Lincoln's harem, and that Valencia Vigrid, Keyblade Knight of Vigrid, had trained Lincoln in the ways of The Umbra Witches for years, and trained him in darkness, The Dark Arts, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic. Now, Lincoln is about to be put to the test against one of the most powerful Umbra Witches in Vigrid over 500 years ago, and after the duel is finished, we're also going to face and kill another of Bayonetta's enemies: Morgana, who is among the most powerful of Umbra Witches known, boasting not only Dark Arts so powerful that showed potential to surpass even the Umbran Elders, she has additionally amassed ages of magical knowledge during the conflict in the feudal period of Avalon.

And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Akira Satonaka, the Heatwave Gene-Slammer, Eri Satonaka, the Minerva Gene-Slammer, Fujiko Satonaka, the Prowl Gene-Slammer, Haruka Satonaka, the Chase Gene-Slammer, Ichigo Satonaka, the Red Alert Gene-Slammer, Juri Satonaka, the Blades Gene-Slammer, Kimiko Satonaka, the Strongarm Gene-Slammer, Megumi Satonaka, the Boulder Gene-Slammer, Naruko Satonaka, the Trench Gene-Slammer, and Ranko Satonaka, the Lifeline Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Satonaka Sisters, these ten are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and masters of martial arts like their sister, Chie Satonaka, and they often protect Lincoln from those who would try and harm him, and they're easy to identify: Akira has red hair with matching clothing, Eri has white hair with matching clothing, Fujiko has brown hair with matching clothing, Ichigo has pink hair with matching clothing, Juri has black hair with matching clothing, Kimiko has blue hair with matching clothing, Megumi has green hair with matching clothing, Naruko has orange hair with matching clothing, and Ranko has magenta hair with matching clothing. They also noticed Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank attempting to harm Lincoln, but they managed to beat the crap out of Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank. To show thanks for saving him, Lincoln made the Satonaka Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks for the necklaces, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Chie Satonaka and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. they hate the jerks with a blazing passion especially Pablo and Anderson and Hawk and Hank.

Next we're going to Gravity Falls and we're going to battle The Shapeshifter and that one is going to like The Thing.

See you next time.

# GRAVITY FALLS VS THE SHAPESHIFTER

The chapter is for the Gravity Falls Shapeshifter.

---

Over in Germany was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Dr. Mingo, Ember Woman, Liquidroid Wateru and Syren as well as Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess And Jungle Princess and we were over at an awesome Oktoberfest festival and it was an awesome party and it was fun! We were having sausage and croquettes and the Mascots were with us and getting drunk.

Me: Boy look at this!

Qin: This is awesome and cool!

Lola: Yeah it sure is amazing! I love the sausage and dancing here.

Varie: It's amazing to see all this.

Laney: I love coming to Germany. It's fun.

Nico: It sure is.

Raiden: I agree there too everyone.

Nico: Raiden, I want to thank you, Aqueduct, and your teams for coming.

Raiden: No problem guys. This will be fun.

Nudge: I'm looking forward to this.

Camie: Me too.

Me: Yeah! (EATING SAUSAGE) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Nudge, what do you like to do in your free time?

Nudge: I'm a bird caretaker at the zoo and it's fun. The birds all love me.

Me: That fits you perfectly because of you being part bird.

Nudge: It sure does.

Qin: That is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Nudge: Yeah it's fun and amazing.

Poromon: Even me!

Nudge: Yes even you Poromon.

Qin: Cool.

Laney: Yeah that is awesome.

Raiden: I think it's a great job for you Nudge.

Me: I agree. (Eating Croquettes) Mmm!

Laney: All good.

Nico: Yep. Man yesterday was crazy fun.

Lana: I'll say! We really taught those jerkwad Frat Kids a major lesson.

Maria: Yeah!

Maria had a REALLY SWOLLEN BLACK EYE!

Maria: Too bad one of them punched me in the eye!

Me: (WHISTLES) Nice shiner.

Eli: Boy Andy sure socked you good.

Maria: I know.

Nico: Let me heal that.

Nico did so and she had her eye healed.

Maria: Wow! That's better! Thanks Nico.

Nico: Anytime.

Me: But either way, Andy got what was coming to him.

Laney: Yeah that jerk.

Nico: Okay, so we didn't kill him. I still hope he loses his penis in prison!

Me: Oh Nico don't worry about that. I had him get his manhood chewed off.

Nico: Really?

I pulled out a photo of Andy getting his manhood chewed off in a tank full of piranhas! The water is red with his blood because of it!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Those fish are hungry for him!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Horsea and Nico kissed Maria on the forehead.

Maria: Thanks guys.

The mascots were drinking beer like crazy.

Me: Boy the mascots sure love Oktoberfest.

Xenia: Mostly because of beer.

Qin: Yeah they sure do.

Laney: No kidding!

Camie: What is Oktoberfest normally for?

Me: It's a big annual beer festival and carnival that they have here in Germany. It's really fun for them.

Camie: Wow. The mascots are in heaven.

Lola: (LAUGHS) They sure are.

Poromon: This is our beer! Get your own!

Me: Now Poromon there's enough for everyone here. Germany is known for having TONS of it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: And they have more than just beer here.

Me: Yep.

Lana was eating the Red Cabbage.

Lana: Mmm! (Eating) Love the red cabbage.

Laney: At least Lana's eating her vegetables.

Lola: That's true.

Nico: That's good for you.

Lana: It sure is. I'm now eating my vegetables more often and doing good.

Me: You sure are. Also believe it or not Lana likes Brussel Sprouts.

Nico: Does she really?

Me: Sounds fucked up I know but she is a good girl doing that.

Laney: Yeah and Jared loves ALL vegetables no matter how gross they are.

Me: Yeah that's my son.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and

J.D., this is one you are so not going to like one bit: we got word that a clone of Tyrian Callows is here on Remnant, and that monster is causing havoc.

We gasped, and I drank a cup of water and did a spit take and sprayed water on a nearby tree.

Me: WHAT!? A clone of that crazy fucked-up monster is here?! (GROWLS LIKE A SAVAGE WOLF)

Nico: Okay, now that fucked-up lunatic has really crossed it once again!

Lincoln: He sure has, and since we got a clone of Tyrian Callows here,

Lincoln called the rest of the team, and they arrived.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're ready for her.

Lincoln: Without a doubt. (Sensed for the Tyrian Callows Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Tyrian Callows, he's 20 yards away and he's already causing havoc.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that clone.

Lincoln: Yeah!

Camie: Remind me again. Who is Tyrian Callows?

Me: This is a guy who is really fucked up to the core.

I went over his history.

---

Tyrian Callows is a major antagonist of the American animated webseries RWBY. He is a serial killer and a member of Salem's Faction. He is the archenemy of Qrow Branwen.

He was originally voiced by Jessie James Grelle from Volumes 4 to 8, who also voices Demigra and Yukiteru Amano, however due to

Jessie refusing to continue working with Rooster Teeth after it's controversy, it is currently unknown who will take over the role.

## Past

In the past, Tyrian was a known serial killer who killed people across Remnant. He was eventually arrested, but his transport to prison was attacked by Grimm and he escaped. Likely as thanks to the Grimm's leader Salem, Tyrian swore allegiance to her and regarded her as his queen.

## Volume 4

In "The Next Step", Tyrian attends a meeting at Salem's Domain along with Watts, Cinder and Hazel. Tyrian encourages Cinder to seek revenge on Ruby Rose for the loss of her left eye. Salem later orders Tyrian to continue his search for the Spring Maiden. However, upon hearing Cinder's concern about Ruby, she reassigns him to track Ruby down and bring her back alive. Tyrian promises to take one of Ruby's eyes for Cinder before bursting into maniacal laughter.

In "Menagerie", Tyrian arrives at Higanbana and asks a waitress for information on Ruby's whereabouts.

In "Tipping Point", Tyrian intercepts Team RNJR at Oniyuri and attacks them. When questioned about who he is, Tyrian tells them that his name doesn't matter and he's only interested in Ruby, whom he declares will be coming with him. During their fight, Tyrian reveals he is a scorpion Faunus, which makes Ruby question if this is about the White Fang or Roman Torchwick. Tyrian calls them nothing but pawns and states that he only serves his "goddess". Despite Team RNJR's efforts, Tyrian easily defeats them and incapacitates Ruby. However, before he can strike her with his stinger, Qrow Branwen intervenes and blocks the attack.

In "Punished", Tyrian has a quick talk with Qrow before engaging him in battle. Ruby attempts to rejoin the fight despite Qrow's warnings and Tyrian knocks her into an unstable building; causing Qrow to come save her from falling debris. Tyrian takes the opportunity to strike Qrow across the abdomen with his stinger;

poisoning him. However, Ruby severs Tyrian's stinger from his extended tail with Crescent Rose, causing him to scream in pain. Surrounded and too injured to continue fighting, Tyrian flees the area, hoping Salem will forgive him for his failure.

In "Taking Control", Tyrian returns to Salem's Domain and grovels before Salem. He tells Salem that though he failed to retrieve Ruby like she asked, he managed to poison Qrow and remove him as a threat; asking if he's still pleased her with this action. Salem nonetheless expresses disappointment in Tyrian, causing him to break down into tears and bawl. When a nearby Beowolf attempts to attack him, Tyrian viciously kills it before taking his grief out on its corpse; stabbing it repeatedly as his cries turn into maniacal laughter.

Volume 5

In "Dread in the Air", when Salem hears that Qrow is alive and well, she orders Cinder to summon Tyrian to her conference room so that she can "have a word with him".

Volume 6

In "So That's How it Is", Tyrian returns with a new mechanical tail made by Dr. Watts. He mocks Hazel, Mercury Black, and Emerald Sustrai on their defeat at Haven Academy, enraging Emerald when he mocks the supposed death of Cinder. She threatens him and cuts his face, but he only laughs manically. He later attends a meeting called by Salem, where he offers to stop the Beacon students from delivering the Relic of Knowledge to Atlas. However, Hazel reveals that Ozpin is still alive, prompting Salem to dismiss Tyrian and the others before unleashing her rage.

In "Lost", Tyrian gives Emerald and Mercury some advice about how far they want to go, before telling them that he and Watts have been assigned to a special mission to go to Atlas.

Volume 7

In "A New Approach", Tyrian and Watts have a brief argument via earpieces. Tyrian expresses worriment that he and Watts will be recognized by the Atlas security. Watts reassures him by telling him the security code in Mantle is outdated, allowing the scientist to hack the security cameras, and allowing both men to walk freely.

In "Ace Operatives", Tyrian corners Forest in an alleyway. Forest asks who the scorpion Faunus is. Tyrian responds to the question that he's someone like him, someone who wants to mix things up around Mantle. Afterwards he proceeds to kill Forest.

In "A Night Off", Tyrian and Watts sabotaged Robyn Hill's victory party. With Watts cutting the power and altering the security camera footage, Tyrian was free to kill as many of Robyn's supporters. He attacked Fiona, Robyn's right-hand woman, and then made his escape. With Tyrian gone, Watts switched the lights back on. The survivors of the ordeal seeing Penny on the stage with Robyn, they quickly placed the blame on her.

In "As Above, So Below", Tyrian drops down from the rooftops. He and Watts watch as the citizen of Mantle riot and loot the stores as well as destroy the paladins.

In "Out in the Open", Tyrian and Watts watch Ironwood and Robyn Hill expose the truth about the recent murders and their plans to divide the people of Mantle. Watts looks at the schematics in making Amity Colosseum a communications tower, and is dumbfounded how those plans had gotten past him. Tyrian becomes enraged that their plans failed. Watts goes to sabotage the colosseum, Tyrian is sent to create more tension and chaos in Mantle. Later, Tyrian corners Robyn in an alleyway, dodging, and catching her crossbow bolts. Tyrian charges at Robyn, but is interrupted by Qrow and Clover.

In "Gravity", after Clover tell Tyrian he is under arrest, he begins to cackle insanely. In response, Qrow charges at him. Tyrian blocks and counters their attacks. With Qrow fighting on the offensive, while Clover, and Robyn providing support. They quickly overwhelm Tyrian, which causes him to burst out into maniacal laughter. Robyn shoots a crossbow bolt at him, he catches it in his teeth. Suddenly, the bolt explodes, dazing him, and depleting his aura. While on the ground he chuckles at Robyn as she approaches, she then kicks him in the head, knocking him out. Much later, during the time Ruby is exposing Ironwood's plan to her companions, Tyrian is seen on the bullhead airship, tied up, and sitting next to Clover, Robyn, and Qrow.

In "With Friends Like These", after hearing Ruby exposing Ironwood's plan to abandon Mantle. On everyone's scrolls, a warrant is out for team RWBY's arrest, including Qrow. Robyn becomes enraged at Clover for following Ironwood's orders. As tensions between Clover, Qrow, and Robyn rise. Tyrian bides his time and waits for them to attack each other. Qrow tries to de-escalate the hostility, but his pleas fall on dead ears. Robyn fires a bolt at Clover, but the latter blocks it. Tyrian is accidentally freed by Clover's fishing hook, he sneaks off, kills the pilots, and sabotages the controls of the manta.

As Qrow and Clover begin to fight one another, Tyrian "regains" consciousness. He removes the bolas from his wrists by dislocating his thumb, then popping it back into place. The two stop for a brief moment, but Tyrian interjects and tells them not to stop on his account. Qrow angrily responds to his second opponent and charges at him. Tyrian, Qrow, and Clover fight one another. Qrow angrily claims he and Tyrian have a score to settle, Tyrian calmly agrees. Tyrian then suggests they "put the kid to bed before they finish it." Qrow agrees to the serial killer's suggestion and the two go after Clover.

During the fight between the three, Tyrian and Qrow gain the upperhand, Qrow loses his sword, but goes in and punches Clover in the stomach. His punch causes Clover's aura shatters. Qrow demands why he's following Ironwood, Clover responds he owes the general his life. His life his cut short when Tyrian runs Qrow's sword through the leader of the Ace-Ops' back. In mock sympathy, Tyrian tells Qrow it doesn't look like Clover is going to make it. Enraged, Qrow screams he is going to kill Tyrian. The scorpion Faunus sadistically responds just like the way he killed Clover. Tyrian tells Qrow their score will have to wait and leaves Qrow and Robyn to the authorities.

Volume 8

In "Divide", Cinder returns to Salem with Neo and with the Relic of

Knowledge in their possession. Cinder takes all the credit for stealing the Lamp from Ironwood, Tyrian steps out from the shadows, insulting the Fall Maiden, telling her she isn't cunning, but that General Ironwood is an idiot. Cinder retorts, telling him that he and Watts were both outsmarted by the General. She sarcastically tell him it's a shame that Watts never made it back. Tyrian states the doctor was a necessary sacrifice and hopes that Neopolitan isn't another. Salem asks Cinder who her new partner is, upon which Cinder answers her master, stating that Neo is a valuable asset. Moments later, Hazel, Emerald, and Mercury arrive. Emerald sees Cinder and starts to run towards her, expressing relief she's ok, but Cinder chastises her subordinate. Tyrian proceeds to insult Emerald, saying she shouldn't put her faith into someone so incompetent. The Faunus proudly exclaims while he and Watts were causing strife and chaos amongst the citizens of Atlas, Cinder was merely atoning for her past failures. Cinder states Penny had gotten in her way during her personal mission in stealing the Winter Maiden powers, and says she will take what is hers. Salem then demands Cinder to know her place, and while she is more valuable to her than a pawn, she is not a player in this game. Salem waves her hand, and her subordinates immediately leave.

In "Midnight" Tyrian shows Salem (via scroll) texts that state that Arthur Watts has managed to hack Penny while kneeling before Salem (along with the rest of her subordinates). He gleefully watches Salem briefly torture Cinder via her Grimm arm and then watches Hazel slam Oscar into the ground of the Monstra, after Oscar declares that aiding Salem in her plans will "bring about the end for all of them".

In "War", Tyrian happily debunks Mercury Black's argument that "Salem is not ending the world" after overhearing Emerald and Mercury's conversation, and states that her destructive intentions were obvious, before leaving with Mercury to go to Vacuo under Salem's orders.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Sakura Knudson: This guy is really fucked up in the head!

Me: That is an understatement!

The mascots kept drinking beer.

Nico: Get as drunk as you can. The asshole can't possibly match that.

Me: That's right.

Qin: We faced Tyrian after the Great War With the Royal Defenders and it was epic.

Me: Yep.

Nico: He reminds me of Scorpion only more crazy!

Me: Yeah. He's more like a combination of The Joker and Scorpion combined.

Nico: Well maybe not that far.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets go get him then. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Eli: Nico I am REALLY CLOSE to wanting to kill Flip right now!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into

Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Tyrian Callows clone.

We were flying, and then, we saw the Tyrian Callows clone causing havoc and he was laughing like the fucked-up lunatic he is.

Lincoln: There he is. J.D., let's get him together.

Me: Got it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive greatsword and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides and I unholstered my massive greatsword. Then, he and I went at the Tyrian Callows clone, and we slashed him with our massive greatswords and Lincoln's angelic and demonic greatswords also slashed the Tyrian Callows clone.

---

Nico: WHOA! Dang, you guys are seriously tearing him apart. Save some for the rest of us.

Lincoln and I kicked the Tyrian Callows clone away as the rest of the team landed and the Tyrian Callows clone was still laughing like the insane fucked-up monster he really is.

Me: Even if he is just a mere clone, there's no mistaking that fucked-up laugh from anywhere, and I've had enough of him to last a fucking lifetime.

I went over to him.

Me: Tyrian Callows, Prepare to die!

Tyrian Callows: (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!)

Nico: He is still just as fucked up as ever!

I snapped my fingers and we were on the planet Glaren for safety.

Suddenly, my rainbow eyes turned neon rainbow and I was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, and Mythological Animals, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice, and as I approached the Tyrian Callows clone, I left rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, and Mythological Animals with every step.

Me: Even if you're just a clone of Tyrian Callows, you're still just as bad and fucked-up as he is, but even worse, you were given life thanks to that monstrous demon, Universe 666 Sebastian, you reek of the Infernal Darkness that brought you to life, and you must be destroyed here and now.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ME WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIC! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE FIRE PHOENIX WENT BACK TO EARTH AND I GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice, and it glowed with intense light, and then, A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY,

AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ME! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, I EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:35 TO 2:14)

I grew from 8'3" to 8'5" in height, my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for my new body and I still retained his eight-pack abs, I now have on gold weighted metal bands on my massive biceps and thighs, I now have eleven planets and stars orbiting around my legs, and I also now have small planets orbiting around my fingers like rings, I have rainbow highlights in the bangs of my long rainbow hair going down to the bottom of my neck and my large rainbow wolf ears on my head grew a bit bigger and they now have rainbow markings and I have a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head, I now have beard stubble on my jawline and thick hair on my forearms, I have neon rainbow eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, and Mythological Animals surrounding me and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, I had the phoenix with the emblem of The Ebonwu Squadron emblazoned on my forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, I have on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in its claws on my normal ears, I also have a phoenix and mermaid with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity

Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below my orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on my chest and chest hair on my pecs, with rainbow crystal links from my Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links of my Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love and I have on a white and gold accented choker on my neck. I have on a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and they had a kanji on the back straps that said, "James Dean Knudson, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. I have on my rainbow version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, and Mythological Animals and they have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on my now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by the symbols of the elemental forces. Suddenly, I felt a sharp pain on my wider and muscular back, and then, my massive rainbow elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips on the feathers grew much bigger for my new body, and then, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips grew much bigger and longer, I had on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on my right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on my left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and I have on my black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix on it and my rainbow claws on my fingertips, and I now have gold-plated claws covering my fingers.

Suddenly, my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and all the greatswords and swords I'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and The Unity Gems embedded and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large golden wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the golden hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, I have on my large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on my wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle on my waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on my left hip. There's a rainbow kanji below the phoenix with nine magatama in between the kanji that said, "James Dean Knudson, Almighty Loving Son of Sumner and Patti Knudson, Almighty Loving Brother of Eliane and Sakura Knudson, Powerful Former Leader Now Second-In-Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Archenemy of Lord Drakkon and Dark Phoenix, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf"

ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソン、サムナーとパティ・クヌドソンの全能の愛する息子、エリアーヌとサクラ・クヌドソンの全能の愛する兄弟、強力な元リーダー、現在チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの副司令官、全能の黄金の心を持つ、多くの妻の愛す

る将来の夫、全能のゴールデン-多くの子供たちの心ある愛情深い父親、大声の家族の全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する兄弟、世界中の多くの友人、そして宇宙中の多くの友人と人々、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、ドラッコン卿と闇の宿敵フェニックス、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極度に邪悪で腹黒でサディスティックで妄想的で権力に飢えた精神異常者で救いようのないろくでなしと暴君を滅ぼす者であり暴君である、才能あるコミック作家兼ビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気と信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天空の使者、大使調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の大神、そして木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍

I've transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Everyone was literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at my Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in my harem saw me, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier I'd become.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **WHOA! Did I just…?!**

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) You sure did, you ascended even more just like Lincoln!

Eli: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) SO INCREDIBLE! BIG BRO'S NOW EVEN STRONGER THAN EVER!

Vince: WOW! Way to go partner!

Hunter: (German Accent) Mein gott! You look amazing!

Nico: Wow! How do you feel J.D.?

Me: **In a word? Incredible.**

Varie: Oh… my… God! J.D., you now look (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Camie: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER!

Lincoln: Uh oh, you've got your harem extremely turned on now, J.D.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) **Tell the ladies to keep on watching. You ready, Lincoln?**

Lincoln: (Smirks) Let's trash that fucked-up asshole.

Tyrian then sniffed something and saw the mascots drunk.

Tyrian: (laughs) Now, it's getting interesting!

POW!

I punched Tyrian square in the face with devastating force and smashed him into a rock and he landed and was holding his face in sheer pain!

HE SCREAMED IN A LOT OF PAIN!

Nico: WHOA!

He then lifted his face and his nose was broken and he had blood dripping from his face!

Me: **Aww did I damage the fucked up lunatic's pwetty wittle face?**

Tyrian Callows: WHY YOU! I WILL EAT YOUR BRAINS FOR DINNER!

He went at me and slashed and kicked and punched at me and I was dodging his strikes with very little effort and they were missing me by a mile!

He then punched me in the face!

POW!

But surprisingly the punch didn't even make me flinch or even get me to move!

Tyrian gasped in shock!

Me: **Is that all you are made of? You are really pathetic.**

I punched Tyrian in the stomach and kicked him in the face and smashed him into the ground and then I teleported and kicked him in the back with devastating force.

I smashed him in the ground.

Me: Boy this power is amazing.

I saw Tyrian on the ground.

Me: **Hello? Are you napping? Because I could have sworn that you said something about eating my brains for dinner.**

Tyrian Callows laughed maniacally and then went at me more.

I stopped him by putting my finger to his forehead as he came at me.

Poromon puked on him and drenched him in vomit.

Me: **Okay that's funny.**

I kicked Tyrian in the face and he went to Nico who kicked him in the back and smashed him down.

Me: **Aww feeling a little sore are we?**

Manaphy puked on him.

Me: **Seeing the mascots puke on him is really funny.**

I then teleported and grabbed Tyrian's leg and smashed him into the ground on both sides.

KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH!

I then hurled him into a mountain and it fell on top of him!

SMASH!

Nico: That did it.

Lincoln: Don't think so. Not yet.

But then TYRIAN EXPLODED OUT OF THE RUBBLE IN MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE FURY! HE WAS REALLY MAD NOW! HE WAS LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC TIMES 500,000,000,000!

I smirked.

He went at me and I kneed him square in the stomach and kicked him in his face and smashed him down.

Laney: Wow! J.D.'s power is absolutely incredible!

Tyrian Callows: (GROWLS IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE) I HATE YOU!

His hate flared up my power with intense fury.

Me: **You hate the fact that you are now completely powerless to stop me. That you are completely outmatched and outclassed in every way. Well imagine feeling the way you do now all of the time like you did to the people of Remnant. You motherfucking asshole fool! How do you think all those people you killed felt when you killed them all without showing one sense of reason or remorse! Well now it's your turn. I hope you enjoy it!**

I teleported and kicked him in the face and knocked him into the ground!

Poliwag puked on him.

Lola: That's funny!

I then flew at him and kicked him in the face and fired waves of Rainbow Energy and blasted him all over the place with intense power.

He got up and went at me and I dodged more of his attacks and fired waves of Fire and burned him all over and then fired waves of Ice and froze his feet to the ground and then fired waves of Water and drenched him and then blew him around in a tornado with Wind and then I fired Lightning and electrocuted him.

Nico: WHOA! His power over the elements is amazing!

Horsea puked on him.

Nico: That is funny.

Tyrian was really getting mad!

He went at me and I punched him in the stomach and then I teleported and kicked him in the back of his head and kicked him into a rock wall.

Me: **Pathetic.**

Tyrian Callows got up and he was REALLY OUT OF HIS FUCKING MIND NOW!

Tyrian Callows: (LAUGHING INSANELY) YOU ARE JUST A PATHETIC BEAST COMPARED TO ME!

Me: **I would rather be a brainless beast than a heartless motherfucking monster, LIKE YOU!**

Tyrian Callows: YOU ASSHOLE! (LAUGHS INSANELY AS HE WENT AT ME)

I ducked under his punch and then…

KRABLAMM!

I punched him in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a huge amount of blood and landed on the ground in pain and then I kicked him in the face and sent him flying and then teleported and bashed him in his back and kicked him in his face and punched him in the face again!

I teleported and bashed him down.

All the mascots puked on him at the same time.

PUKE FLOOD!

Luna: (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

I kicked Tyrian in his face and sent him crashing into a rock.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) You are the most lovely freak ever.

Manaphy: (Slurred Speech) Hope you love talking as much as making love.

Horsea: (Slurred Speech) Ruby and friends make great partners for us in this.

Poliwag: (Slurred Speech) You make me wanna retch. (BARNEY BELCH)

I kicked Tyrian in the face and smashed him into Eli's fist.

Eli: Take that!

Eli then grabbed Tyrian's stinger and ripped it out and he screamed in pain!

Eli: I think Tyrian could use a little mouth to mouth.

Tyrian got horrified as Poromon leaned in for a kiss!

[Ed pinches Tyrian's nose and opens Tyrian's jaws.]

Tyruan: [scared] What the?

Edd: "Inhale, Poromon."

[Poromon inhales deeply and descends upon Tyrian.]

Edd: "And blow."

[Poromon exhales the full stink of his beer breath into Tyrian's mouth and lungs.]

Tyrian: "DISGUSTING FREAK MASCOT GERMS!" [gags]

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT!

Manaphy: My turn!

She and Poliwag, Horsea, and Tentacool fired streams of water into his mouth and puffed him up like a balloon!

Nico: OKAY THAT IS FUNNY!

May: Was that a kiss?

Nico: Water inflation. I think that's funny.

I then jumped on Tyrian's bloated body and he threw up all the water all over May!

May: (SPITS)

Me: **That was funny.**

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, as he joined me and so did the rest of us.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even if you're just a clone, you are done causing havoc once again, Tyrian Callows. Now, we're going to end your miserable fucked-up life here and now!

Lincoln and I went after the Tyrian Callows clone who was still laughing like the fucked-up monster he is, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the Tyrian Callows Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Tyrian Callows clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Tyrian Callows Clone: (LAUGHING INSANELY) I WILL ENJOY SKINNING YOU ALL ALIVE AND I WILL PRESENT YOUR HEADS TO MY MASTER!

The Tyrian Callows clone went at us mad with rage and insanity as we saw a black and dark purple aura form around him: we knew all along it was the Infernal Darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that had given him life. Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness which hit the Tyrian Callows clone, and he lost the additional dark powers that lunatic gave him.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your master is even more fucked up than you are, Tyrian!**

Qin: That's right!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Manaphy: I wanna kiss him next!

Manaphy flew and I kicked him down and Manaphy kissed him full on the mouth.

Manaphy: (SPITS) YUCK!

Horsea did too.

Horsea: (SMOOCH)

Tyrian spit all over!

Poliwag: Me too! (SMOOCH!)

Tyrian spit all over!

Me: **Time to end this!**

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And he'll also die a horrible death for his crimes too. Now, time for you to say farewell. PARASITIC SYMBIOTE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired tentacles of symbiote goo with mouth-like suckers, and as they latched onto the Tyrian Callows clone, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing his energy and assimilating his powers as streams of blue energy were being sucked out of the Tyrian Callows clone and flowing into Lincoln and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, as Lincoln sucked out the last of the Tyrian Callows clone's energy, he was now absolutely weak and drained of energy.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Now, to finish you off for good. CONFLAGRATION OF YIN AND YANG!**

I formed orbs of black and white energy and sent them right at the Tyrian Callows Clone, and when the orbs touched him, the orbs immediately destroyed him in a fiery explosion and he sent the clone's spirit to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and my new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, gold halo, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, and massive elemental angel wings are permanent.

Me: Whew, now that's I call an awesome rush!

Lincoln: No kidding, but, I was absolutely stunned by what we just saw.

Nico: Me too. (Looks at my harem) Uh, J.D., I'd brace yourself if I were you, your brand-new ascension and body transformation has really turned on your harem even more.

Suddenly, I was pounced on by my harem and they kissed me all over the place, and when my harem got up and off, I had an atomic red blush on my face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs, I had steam whistling out of my wolf ears and normal ears, and my pupils turned into hearts.

Me: (In Heaven) That… was… so… awesome!

Then, I got back up.

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT!

Nico: Alright lets get the mascots back to normal.

Me: Right. (SNAPS FINGERS)

They were back to normal.

Poromon: (GROANS) That heard.

Me: That was fun though.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Nico: Okay. So maybe we can't kill 666 Sebastian yet. But can I at least throw a stink bomb at him?

Sebastian Mendez: Go for it.

He opened a portal and threw an EL MONGO STINK BOMB THROUGH IT!

Universe 666 Sebastian saw it.

Universe 666 Sebastian: What the?

But then…

EXPLOSIVELY LOUD MASSIVE FART!

HE SMELLED LIKE A MASSIVE PILE OF GARBAGE COMBINED WITH ED'S FEET TIMES 100,000,000,000,000!

The portal closed and then we heard Universe 666 Sebastian roar in fury!

Nico: There!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eddy: Nice move Lumpy!

Nico: Yeah!

Laney: Ed's Stinky feet really will make him hurl!

Camie: Big time.

Nico: The four of you have earned a reward.

Poromon: Really? What is it?

Poliwag: Yeah tell us.

Manaphy: Yeah!

Nico: You get to watch the Estate while we got to the mall later.

Mascots: YAY!

Me: WHAT!? But Nico don't you remember what happened the last time they watched the estate while we were away?

Laney: Yeah they threw that unauthorized party.

Manaphy: Actually, me and Horsea weren't involved.

Laney: Oh right.

Me: But still Nico don't you remember?

Megan: That was actually Buzz's idea. Which he took responsibility for.

Me: I know that.

Nico: And besides they have more than earned it. I understand your concerns and you worry this might happen again but believe me they learned their lesson from that.

Qin: Yeah you're right.

Me: Well okay then.

Poromon: I honestly don't think a party that awesome can be thrown again.

Buzz: But if it makes you guys feel better, I'll go with you guys to the mall to be safe.

Nico: That works.

Eli: Yeah.

Mr. Krabs: But let me give ye 4 a warning. While we're away we better not have been Shanghaied and ye had a party! So if we see even one thing out of place, or anything out of the ordinary, I'LL HAVE ALL 4 OF YER REAR ENDS CUT OFF AND MOUNTED OVER THE FIREPLACE!

Mr. Krabs held out 4 trophy plaques with the mascots names on

them!

Nico: I was about to say that.

The mascots screamed holding their butts.

Lily: GEEZ! SpongeBob and Patrick had that same threat done on them before.

SpongeBob: Yeah we were tasked with painting Mr. Krabs' house and he had a lot of amazing stuff. But we got it done and ended up getting a tiny drop of pain on his first dollar by mistake.

Lily: I remember that.

Nico: Geez.

Patrick: And we were warned that if we got paint on anything Mr. Krabs would cut our butts off.

SpongeBob: And mount them on his fireplace like hunting trophies.

Me: Geez! Without your butt how would you go to the bathroom?

Nico: Yeah.

Mr. Krabs: Well you got me there. Maybe cutting off someone's rear end is too much.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: The mascots did a good job watching the Estate before. Remember the day before the Cutie Mark Crusaders' big mission?

Me: That's right they did do that. And they did a great job back then.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: As long as they don't invite anyone over.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That is true.

Me: Anyway lets focus on the matter at hand now. We got the anothers to face.

Laney: Right!

Nico: And the Anothers are?

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WhoA! These are interesting. We have Another Saint Trinity the Evil Nun, Dunkleosteus, Ocean, Edge, Ivy, Opabinia, Mermaid, Unicorn, Pangaea, Archelon, Noodle, Octopus, Brachiosaurus, Nightmare, Anomalocaris, Joker Dopant, Pisces Zodiarts and Aqueduct

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Those are all mostly Dopants we faced and never faced before.

Laney: Who is Saint Trinity the Evil Nun?

Aqueduct: Oh she's a Satanic Nun that we found on the internet and we thought she would be a perfect member of the group.

Lola: Whoa!

Nico: Wow! The dark side of Catholic Nuns!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled up a list for them.

Gala Macintosh VS Saint Trinity the Evil Nun.

Goldie Macintosh VS Edge Dopant

Celestia Eatos VS Ocean Dopant

Serena Shine VS Ivy Dopant

Vicky Venom VS Opabinia Dopant

Elrena Exegol VS Dunkleosteus Dopant

Hayley Davis VS Mermaid Dopant

Aurora Seraphina VS Unicorn Dopant

Maridia Magiranger VS Pangaea Dopant

Serri Serris VS Archelon Dopant

Pandora Eywa VS Noodle Dopant

Genbu Ebonwumon VS Octopus Dopant

Jenna Jurassic VS Brachiosaurus Dopant

Oceanus Ocean VS Anomalocaris Dopant

Marin VS Nightmare Dopant

Jillian Joker VS Joker Dopant

Me: Cool! This is gonna be neat.

Nico: It sure is.

Pandora Eywa: And we are all mostly here.

Oceanus Ocean: Boy it will be interesting to see the Dopant that I am the embodiment of.

Lola: Yeah. This will be cool.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Whoa! I sense that the Anothers minus Aqueduct are 2 people.

Me: Wow! This is gonna be cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw a bunch of figures and they were Another Saint Trinity the Evil Nun, Dunkleosteus, Ocean, Edge, Ivy, Opabinia, Mermaid, Unicorn, Pangaea, Archelon, Noodle, Octopus, Brachiosaurus, Nightmare, Anomalocaris, Joker Dopant and Pisces Zodiarts!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be big!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Mermaid Dopant: (In a girls voice) I think it will be cool.

Another Ivy Dopant: (In another girls voice) Resistance is futile.

We gasped!

Me: Wait Civa Cobra!

Lincoln: And Bianca Borg!? Whoa!

They merged and reverted back. 1 girl had green hair and red eyes and had green angel wings and had black clothes and she had the emblem of the Borg Collective in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had a Kamen Rider W Themed Keyblade. The second girl had purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Cobra Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a poison sword.

Civa Cobra: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Bianca Borg: And you as well Lincoln. Wow! You grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Me: Civa is the Embodiment of the Cobra Dopant and she has Snake powers and can control poison and cobras. She is really cool with them.

Civa Cobra: Yep.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Bianca Borg, Keyblade Knight of Borg Prime, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Borg Prime, and she's not only The Keyblade Knight of Borg Prime, but she's also the rightful leader of The Borg Collective and she has awesome technology powers. She helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past, including the evils of her own people and she absolutely hates The Borg Queen and how she came into being and why she does everything that she does all over the universe. She vowed that she would make sure The Borg Queen dies a horrible death and make sure the terror she invokes dies with her along with her universe enslaving ways. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of technology.

We gasped!

Me: The Borg Collective has a Keyblade Knight!? That is amazing! I don't know whether to be terrified and scared or amazed and in awe.

Nico: So instead of one for this part, it's two, huh?

Eli: Yep.

Bianca Borg: I heard you guys faced the Borg Queen back in 2020 and killed her.

Me: Yeah we sure did and we banished her to the Warp. But also we blew the entire planet of Borg Prime to smithereens. You heard about how they were taking over everything and enslaving everyone and taking away their free will?

Bianca Borg: I sure did. And to be honest I'm glad you destroyed Borg Prime. That means I'm now free to start my whole race anew the right way.

Me: Yeah. But also if you are here then that means that we're going to face The Borg Queen next week and she will return for revenge. If that's the case then Madame Crescentia is right.

Laney: Yeah we're going to be in for a wild rind next week!

Nico: Yeah!

Civa Cobra: Oh man!

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Oh man!

Me: By the way is the Another Aqueduct friendly or hostile?

Civa Cobra: Friendly and she is a deadly force.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Anyway, sorry we gotta do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Bianca Borg: Boy that was awesome!

Maria: Yeah! Now for some backup. (TURNS DIAL) CHAOS FORCE 6!

She summoned Eris, Quackor, Bad End Pretty Cure, Thromnambular, Owlman and Antlion Fangire!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: It's not every day we face three people are Another these days.

Me: Nope but we have a lot of aforementioned Embodiments to meet.

Nico: Oh right we got a lot of them.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Now for the Another Aqueduct.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: All we can do is wait.

Nico: (to the mascots) Okay, guys. Now, if some people come and you guys didn't invite them, what do you do?

Manaphy: Call you guys?

Me: Good. And what if they are criminals?

Poliwag: Bash them all over with Home Alone Style Traps?

Me: (LAUGHS) Those always crack me up.

May: Those were really funny.

Qin: Always a laugh riot with those.

Nico: We're counting on you guys.

Mr. Krabs: OR ELSE YER REAR ENDS BE MINE!

Nico: What he said.

Mascots: AYE AYE SIR!

Maria: Glad to hear it.

Me: Yeah.

?: Because I'll eat their brains if they don't listen!

We saw ANOTHER AQUEDUCT!

Me: Whoa Another Aqueduct! And wait I know that dangerous tone anywhere.

Another Aqueduct: (In a girls voice) Yep awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Samara Slaughter! I knew it!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and had red and black angel wings and had red and black clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Slaughter Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blood sword.

Samara Slaughter: What gave me away J.D.?

Me: You threatening to eat the mascots brains. Guys meet Samara Slaughter, she's the Embodiment of the Slaughter Dopant and she is not called that just for show. She is a really deadly Masochistic Warrior. She gets really awesome pleasure from pain and many people have tried to kill her in the past. But if you get her mad, she will dismember you alive.

EVERYONE GASPED!

Qin: GEEZ!

Me: Yep and if you mess with her she will splatter your blood everywhere and eat your brains!

Eli: (GULPS)

Poromon: We won't let anything bad happen to the estate. We promise!

Samara Slaughter: Oh you better not. Or… (Throat Slash finger gesture)

Me: See? This is one girl you do NOT WANT TO EVER PISS OFF.

Lola: (GULPS) I think I just tinkled myself.

Samara Slaughter: I do have that kind of habit with intimidating people like that.

Nico: No kidding.

Maria: Do you have blood powers too?

Samara Slaughter: I sure do. You know how Blood is thicker than water? Well to me, all blood is delicious. I can rip the blood out of anyone and use that to kill people.

Anko: (LAUGHS) I like this girl! She has an awesome torture side to her.

Me: (LAUGHS) She sure does.

Aqueduct: Boy she is really deadly and fierce!

Zocks: (gets out Donbrothers' gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Kaito: (gets out Zenkaiju gear) Because we can grant it instead. Zenkaiju Gear!

Zocks got a Donbrothers Sword and Kaito got a Zenkaigers Sword.

Samara Slaughter: Well he didn't. I slashed off his leg and ate that in front of him and drank some of his blood and then I ran away from there.

Nico: (Turns green around the gills) You ate his leg!?

Nico then vomited all over me!

Me: OH SICK! NICO!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him with his leg slashed off and he lost a lot of blood that day!

Qin: OUCH!

Samara Slaughter: (LAUGHS) Yeah but his blood tasted like rotten dango and rotten eggs.

Me: YUCK!

Anko: (LAUGHS) I love this girl! And you have an awesome way to taste what blood tastes like.

Samara Slaugher: (LAUGHS) You and I both have something in common Anko.

Me: Yep. Told you she is someone you should never piss off.

Qin: No doubt!

Sougo: (gets out Zenkaiger Ridewatch) He probably regenerated his leg.

Geiz: (gets out Donbrothers Ridewatch) He was still powerful back then.

Sougo got ZenkaizerArmir while Geiz got DonMomotaroArmor.

Samara Slaughter: That is probably the case. But also I have another hidden power.

Qin: What is it?

She formed a ridewatch and put it in Qin and it turned her into ANOTHER CAPTAIN COLD!

Me: WHOA! Qin you turned into Another Captain Cold!?

Samara Slaughter: Yep. That's my greatest power. I can assimilate and make the powers of the villains I face my own by eating their limbs and drinking their blood.

Me: WHOA! That is awesome!

Qin turned back.

Qin: Wow! That was awesome.

She had the ridewatch of Another Captain Cold in her hand.

Lincoln: Let separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Samara Slaughter: Awesome!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and slashed him all over.

Nico: Taste water! (ACTIVATES AQUEDUCT AND PISCES ZODIARTS RIDEWATCHES)

Nico fired waves of water and smashed the Another all over.

May: And this one! (ACTIVATES DR. MINGO AND EMBER WOMAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and blasted the Another.

Maria: Taste this water! (ACTIVATES LIQUIDROID WATERU AND SYREN'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of water and smashed the Another down.

Nudge: And this one! (ACTIVATES PISCES ZODIARTS RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of water and smashed the another down.

Then Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Badonna, Morticon, El Jefe and President Koopa came.

Nico: Nice team Hank!

Hank Scorpio: Thanks Nico! And why is J.D. covered in throwup?

Me: Nico threw up on me.

Samara Slaughter: I made Nico queasy.

Lola: It was gross.

?: Boy he really drenched you good.

Grenade Man came.

Me: Cool! Grenade Man.

Grenade Man: (In a girls voice) Yep. It sure is.

Nico: Greta Grenade!? Wow!

Greta Grenade: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of grenades and they hit the Another and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Billy: 15 Points! (LAUGHS)

I caught the ridewatch and purified it and Maria washed me off.

Me: That was funny!

Greta reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had red eyes and black clothes and had red angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead shaped like a grenade.

Greta Grenade: That was awesome.

Qin: It sure was!

May: HA! And I didn't get blasted!

Me: Yeah!

Nudge: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Greta Grenade: When me and Nico went and destroyed numerous members of the Boston Mafia and killed them all.

Nico: That was fun.

Me: Awesome.

Nico and Greta hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Greta Grenade: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus

Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres, Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, and Tanya Mousekewitz are heading to Vigrid, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're in for a surprise.

It appears Bayonetta's mother and Balder's wife, Rosa, the most powerful Umbra Witch, has come back from the dead restored to life after Balder was freed from Loptyr who was banished to The Black Gates, and she's come for a duel with Lincoln. She's known that her daughter and Jeanne are now in Lincoln's harem, and that Valencia Vigrid, Keyblade Knight of Vigrid, had trained Lincoln in the ways of The Umbra Witches for years, and trained him in darkness, The

Dark Arts, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic.

Now, Lincoln is about to be put to the test against one of the most powerful Umbra Witches in Vigrid over 500 years ago, and after the duel is finished, we're also going to face and kill another of Bayonetta's enemies: Morgana, who is among the most powerful of Umbra Witches known, boasting not only Dark Arts so powerful that showed potential to surpass even the Umbran Elders, she has additionally amassed ages of magical knowledge during the conflict in the feudal period of Avalon.

Nico: Hey, we're back in Vigrid, I wonder why.

Lincoln: I think I know, Nico, and I also know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're in for a surprise. It appears Bayonetta's mother and Balder's wife, Rosa, the most powerful Umbra Witch, has come back from the dead restored to life after Balder was freed from Loptyr who was banished to The Black Gates, and she's come for a duel with me.

Nicole: What?! Rosa has come back?!

Valencia Vigrid: Your avenging of her death by freeing Balder and sending Loptyr to The Black Gates must've brought her back, Lincoln. But, in Heaven, she's known that her daughter and Jeanne are now in your harem, and that I'd trained you in the ways of The Umbra Witches for years, and trained you in the powers of darkness, The Dark Arts, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic.

Jeanne: Now, you're about to be put to the test against one of the most powerful Umbra Witches in Vigrid over 500 years ago, Lincoln. This should be a good one.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) This should be smashing, and after the duel is finished, we're also going to face and kill another of my enemies: Morgana, who is among the most powerful of Umbra Witches known, boasting not only Dark Arts so powerful that showed potential to surpass even the Umbran Elders, she has additionally amassed ages of magical knowledge during the conflict in the feudal period of Avalon.

Mollie: So, we got a rogue Umbra Witch to deal with after the duel.

We continued onwards, and there we were met by a beautiful woman who was in a black bodysuit with red and gold accents and various loose belts on the limbs, her hood extends into a split veil, she has chains tied around her neck and wrists, a rose-shaped Umbran Watch around her neck, she has a beauty mark on the right side of her chin in contrast to Bayonetta's on the left, and she has in her hands and on her heels, the flintlock pistols, Unforgiven. It was Bayonetta's mother, Rosa.

Valencia Vigrid: Rosa.

Rosa (Bayonetta): I always knew you'd show up right on time, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: So, that's Rosa.

Nicole: That's right, one of the most powerful and formidable Umbra Witches over 500 years ago.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) And I already know why you're here, Mummy.

Rosa (Bayonetta): Yes, that is correct, Cereza.

Lincoln walked up.

Lincoln: I know that you've seen what I'm capable of, Rosa. But, in order to make it official, I know I have to fight you.

Rosa (Bayonetta): You've proven yourself to both my sweet child and Jeanne, Lincoln. I saw the very determination and fire in your eyes, you remind me of my dear husband, Balder, and I must thank you for freeing him from that cretin's influence. Now, then, shall we begin?

Lincoln: Yes. Let us begin, but first.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and broke the chains that were intended to suppress her magical power, and she suddenly gained a very massive power and magic boost.

Eli: You broke the chains that were on Rosa?

Jeanne: He knew the chains that she wears are intended to suppress her magical power, but in order for it to be a fair fight, he broke the chains and her magical power had not only returned in full force, but she gained a very massive power and magic boost.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Always wanting it to be a fair fight, such a gentleman.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and Rosa had gotten into battle stance.

BAYONETTA OST: BATTLE FOR THE UMBRAN THRONE

Lincoln and Rosa went at each other, and Rosa fired bullets from her guns, but Lincoln dodged them and he fired rainbow energy blasts, along with dark energy blasts. He even summoned the Infernal Demons to also fight as well.

Rosa (Bayonetta): You are also able to summon the Infernal Demons as well?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yes. But, before I'd learned how to summon the Infernal Demons of Inferno, I'd learned how to summon demons of Hell that we know and put them under my command.

Rosa (Bayonetta): You have a talent for The Dark Arts along with all forms of magic. This should truly be interesting.

Lincoln and Rosa continued fighting, and it was really getting fierce, they showed their skills in The Dark Arts and the summoning of Infernal Demons, and even we were getting scared.

Me: Oh man! This is really getting intense.

Nico: (GULPS) You said a mouthful. I've never seen a fierce display of The Dark Arts before, but this really is getting crazy.

Lincoln then decided to go into Umbran Climax as he glowed with purple light, and as he attacked, he summoned the limbs of Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx with his own Wicked Weaves.

Rosa (Bayonetta): The Wicked Weaves and you also entered into Umbran Climax.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, plus, your husband also taught me in The Light Arts as well, and I can also summon the Angels he has in his command as well.

Lincoln summoned a peacock feather.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Speaking in Enochian) ZIRACAH!

Lincoln threw the feather, and summoned Fortitudo, Bringer of Flame, one of the four Auditio of the Hierarchy of Laguna.

Rosa (Bayonetta): One of the Angels Balder has at his command, looks like you weren't kidding at what you told me. But, I've taken down many of Paradiso's Angels for centuries.

Rosa fired her pistols and they hit Fortitudo, and she used the Wicked Weaves that summoned the limbs of Madama Khepri, Protector of Time, that hit Fortitudo and destroyed him.

Me: That was… !

Bayonetta: (British Accent) Mummy's Contracted Demoness, Madama Khepri, Protector of Time and one of the Goddesses of Inferno.

Brittney: The Umbra Witches are known as the Overseers of History, and Madama Khepri is one Infernal Demon that takes her role seriously.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I've still got another trick up my sleeve. (Speaking in Enochian) ARGEDCO!

Lincoln summoned Labolas, Destroyer of Fates, and he fired blasts of darkness at Rosa that caused her to dodge it, and she entered into Witch Time as time slowed down, but Lincoln wasn't.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sorry, Rosa, but Witch Time won't work on me.

Lincoln attacked with summoning Wicked Weaves that pummeled Rosa, and he knocked her down as Witch Time ended, and he helped her up.

Eli: It's over?

Nicole: Rosa entered into Witch Time, but Lincoln wasn't affected, but he took advantage of that and ended the fight.

Rosa (Bayonetta): Looks like you've officially impressed me, Lincoln. I'm glad that Cereza and Jeanne are going to be married to you in the future, along with Valencia.

Lincoln: Thank you.

Valencia Vigrid: Now, to get down to business, we now must go after

Morgana.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) My former teacher. I thought she was sent to Inferno after I destroyed her Umbran Watch.

Lincoln: Looks like Morgana found a way to come back from Inferno, and she still wants to kill you, Bayonetta. But, I'm not letting that happen.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Yeah, we'll teach that rogue Umbra Witch a lesson she'll never forget. Let's go.

Suddenly, we saw ten beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in red, white, brown, pink, black, blue, green, orange, and magenta, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, fair skin, red, white, brown, pink, black, blue, green, orange, and magenta angel wings, and they were dressed in pink sleeveless tops, pink skirts, pink knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Rescue Bots, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Akira Satonaka, the Heatwave Gene-Slammer, Eri Satonaka, the Minerva Gene-Slammer, Fujiko Satonaka, the Prowl Gene-Slammer, Haruka Satonaka, the Chase Gene-Slammer, Ichigo Satonaka, the Red Alert Gene-Slammer, Juri Satonaka, the Blades Gene-Slammer, Kimiko Satonaka, the Strongarm Gene-Slammer, Megumi Satonaka, the Boulder Gene-Slammer, Naruko Satonaka, the Trench Gene-Slammer, and Ranko Satonaka, the Lifeline Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Satonaka Sisters.

Akira Satonaka: That's right, and we got the girls away from that rogue Umbra Witch.

?: CEREZA!

We then saw our target, Morgana, the rogue Umbra Witch.

Morgana (Bayonetta): No matter how many centuries have passed, nothing can dull my hatred for you. You ruined my chances of saving my son from the Faeries of Avalon Forest.

Bayonetta: (British Accent) All he wanted was for you to be stopped. He saw what your intentions have done and how many Umbra Witches have had to offer their demons as sacrifice to save him, and that it drove you to madness. All the same, I think we should put you out of your misery.

Morgana (Bayonetta): (Speaking in Enochian) ARPHE ALLAR!

Morgana summoned her Infernal Demon, Lex Talionis, Thorned Pestilence.

Sylvester: Summoning your Infernal Demon won't do you any good.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've done a lot of things in your madness to save your son, Morgana. But, this wasn't what your son wanted, and now, you have left me no choice but to end you for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon

Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Mollie's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Morgana, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln tamed Lex Talionis and he thrust one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails that pierced Morgana's chest and Lincoln began sucking out Morgana's Wicked Weave Mastery, Summoning Mastery, Daemon Masquarata, Dimension Creation, Illusion Magic, Energy Projection, and Soul Manipulation. Then, Lincoln sent her soul straight to Inferno forever, this time, she'll be trapped there forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Rest in peace forever, Morgana. (To the Satonaka Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Akira.

Akira Satonaka: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Chie.

Chie Satonaka: You too, Akira.

Lincoln went up to The Satonaka Sisters and he hugged them, and The Satonaka Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you five since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Eri Satonaka: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Fujiko Satonaka: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these eight girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Akira Satonaka, the Heatwave Gene-Slammer, Eri Satonaka, the Minerva Gene-Slammer, Fujiko Satonaka, the Prowl Gene-Slammer, Haruka Satonaka, the Chase Gene-Slammer, Ichigo Satonaka, the Red Alert Gene-Slammer, Juri

Satonaka, the Blades Gene-Slammer, Kimiko Satonaka, the Strongarm Gene-Slammer, Megumi Satonaka, the Boulder Gene-Slammer, Naruko Satonaka, the Trench Gene-Slammer, and Ranko Satonaka, the Lifeline Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Satonaka Sisters, these ten are my Guardian Angels from Japan and masters of martial arts like their sister, Chie Satonaka, and they often protect me from those who would try and harm me.

Selene Emperyous: And they're easy to identify: Akira has red hair with matching clothing, Eri has white hair with matching clothing, Fujiko has brown hair with matching clothing, Ichigo has pink hair with matching clothing, Juri has black hair with matching clothing, Kimiko has blue hair with matching clothing, Megumi has green hair with matching clothing, Naruko has orange hair with matching clothing, and Ranko has magenta hair with matching clothing.

Michelle Emperyous: They also noticed Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank attempting to harm Lincoln, but they managed to beat the crap out of Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank. To show thanks for saving him, Lincoln made the Satonaka Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks for the necklaces, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Chie Satonaka and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. they hate the jerks with a blazing passion especially Pablo and Anderson and Hawk and Hank.

Nico: Sheesh, I hate to find out what Chandler and his goons, Lynn, Pablo and Anderson, and Hawk and Hank did to piss them off.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'd be that pissed off to find out what they did, and now that you and your sisters are here, Akira.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Satonaka Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akira Satonaka: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Satonaka Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Eri Satonaka: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Satonaka Sisters.

The Satonaka Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Charlote Buetenfield and Makina Echidna from Gokkun Vampire Princess and Mikage Onohara, Maki Yuzuhara, and Himeno from Kyuuketsuki ~Anal Hime Koukan Choukyou Roku~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Charlote Buetenfield and Makina Echidna from Gokkun Vampire Princess and Mikage Onohara, Maki Yuzuhara, and Himeno from Kyuuketsuki ~Anal Hime Koukan Choukyou Roku~.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Charlote Buetenfield: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Charlote Buetenfield and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Morgana the Umbra Witch, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds,

Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Charlote Buetenfield: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Charlote Buetenfield: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Charlote Buetenfield, Makina Echidna, Mikage Onohara, Maki Yuzuhara, and Himeno with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked and horrified.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went after a rogue Umbra Witch, after you had your duel with Bayonetta's resurrected mother?! Yikes!

Lincoln: Yep, and this was from when Bayonetta was a child, she was tutored by Morgana, but her true colors were revealed as a vengeful Umbra Witch wanting revenge and she hated her protégé. But, in the end, Bayonetta defeated Morgana, and after Prince Lukaron faded away, Morgana was sent to Inferno to wander there forever, and it led to Bayonetta rising to be the Famed Umbra Witch.

Nico: Now, we know more about Bayonetta and what happened in her early years.

We not only recruited Rosa into the team, but we also reunited her with Balder after 500 years of being torn apart by the Witch Hunts orchestrated by the powerhungry mad Loptyr.

---

After Lincoln's duel with Rosa and taking down the vengeful Umbra Witch, Morgana, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Satonaka Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Akira Satonaka: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Eri Satonaka: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Fujiko Satonaka: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Haruka Satonaka: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ichigo Satonaka: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Satonaka Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Chie Satonaka, and The Satonaka Sisters at Lake Superior: Lincoln was in an orange speedo and sandals and Chie and The Satonaka Sisters were in purple two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after some training in martial arts.

Past Akira Satonaka: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Superior.

Past Lincoln: Same here.

Past Eri Satonaka: Plus, with all the work you've been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD SCREAM OF RAGE!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream of rage along with catching the stench of raw sewage.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud scream of rage from anywhere along with the smell of raw sewage. You and your goons get out here, Chandler, so we can kick your ass even more.

Suddenly, they saw Chandler and his goons come out, and they were really out for blood again, then, he charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him and sent him flying into a tree. He got back out, but he roared like a madman, now he was really pissed.

Past Lincoln: Okay, you asked for it, you stupid assholes!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Chandler and his goons bellowed again and went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to the stomachs of Chandler and his goons knocking the wind out of them, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and fired water blasts at Chandler and his goons. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave them a nasty punch to the face that sent them flying to jail as the video ended.

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT STILL CRACKS ME UP TO THIS DAY!

Lincoln: Chandler and his goons were such idiots, that Dark Side of his clearly didn't know when to quit.

Nico: What a bloodthirsty, bullying asshole.

Akira Satonaka: And we all had fun with Lincoln. But, of course, that sewage asshole and his goons had to show up and ruin everything because they still wanted to kill Lincoln again for ruining their lives! I wanted to punch Chandler in his ugly face but Lincoln sent him and his goons flying with one punch, but when he got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Eri Satonaka: He had it coming. But, Chandler's freed of his Dark Side, while Artie and Trent are now jailbirds at The Charon Reform School for the rest of their lives.

Fujiko Satonaka: And it was also all our doing that Lincoln transformed extremely from the cute 11-year-old boy we knew since childhood to an extremely rugged, handsome, manly, sexy, and super imposing mountain of a muscular hunk.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels gasped.

Chie Satonaka: Uh, Fujiko, need I remind you of saying those sorts of words about Lincoln?

Suddenly, Lincoln put down the heavy weights and he made clones of himself and walked up to Chie and her sisters and turned them around to face them, and then, they leaned down and kissed them full on in the lips with that kind of intensity, passion, and energy, they'd literally given in and they wrapped their arms around the thick necks of Lincoln and his clones and he and his clones wrapped their massive muscled arms around their waists and as they brought them in closer, their chests pressed against their massive pecs and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs. When Lincoln and his clones slowly separated their lips from Chie and her sisters' lips, their faces were all red from the very intense make-out and their eyes literally turned to hearts.

Satonaka Sisters: (In Heaven) That… was… so… hot!

Bertha Sellington: We warned you, Fujiko, those sorts of compliments cause him to go ahead and engage in a full all-out make-out with any member of his harem who say those compliments.

Girl Jordan: You think that's hot, we always wind up getting covered in kisses from him every night, we consider that tattoos of his undying love for us.

Nico: And a clear warning that if any moron messes with his future wives, they are worse than dead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Winona the Werewolf: Wow, so, this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Winona, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln grabbed each of them one by one and he sucked out all of their muscle mass, strength, and virility and made them thin as rakes and completely weak and he set them on fire and sent them to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-

pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, and now, Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf are in Linky's harem.

Yamiga: When we introduced Wilma, Wanda, Wendy, and Winona to Lincoln, they fell head over heels with him, and of course, like with many of our friends, it ended with an intense lovemaking fest.

Winona the Werewolf: And Lincoln even turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal and went wild with us.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Himeko Shirogane, Miko Shirogane, Universe 666 Mileena, Universe 666 Nitara, Akua Shuzen, Kahlua Shuzen, Wilma the Werecat, Wanda the Wererabbit, Wendy the Weresheep, and Winona the Werewolf, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled

and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next up is Supermassive Galaxy.

Me: Wow! That was a big one. And I'm not talking metaphorically. I mean literally.

Nico: Yep.

Paula: Me, Margo, Lincoln and Linka will go next.

Margo: Awesome!

Me: The lightning quartet! Awesome.

Pohatu: Me and Onewa will go too.

Nico: Awesome.

They went in and the Simulator Activated and they arrived at SUPERMASSIVE GALAXY! And it was big! All the enemies were HUGE!

Nico: Oh my!

Pohatu: This is gonna be big! Literally!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you just got to blast your way through the enemies to the end to get the star.

Onewa: Wow! This will be good.

Lincoln: It sure will!

Nico: There are probably Giant Goombas

Nicole: Yep and you're looking at them.

Nico: Oh man. They ARE huge.

?: We'll gladly help you guys.

Then out came 2 figures. One was a girl with pink hair, pink eyes, pink butterfly wings and had pink clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Moonland of Paradwyn on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a flower sword in her hand. The second girl had purple hair, yellow eyes, blue lightning angel wings and she had yellow clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of lightning on it and she had a lightning symbol on her skirt and her hands had incredibly intense lightning surging through them.

Penelope Paradwyn: Penelope Paradwyn, Embodiment of the Moonland of Paradwyn.

Electra Elec: Electra Elec, Embodiment of Elec Man.

Paula, Margo, Lincoln and Linka: Electra!

Electra Elec: Awesome to see you guys again!

Lincoln: You too Electra.

Nico: We can talk later. We got to get to the star.

Onewa: We're gonna have to stomp real hard on the Goombas!

Nico: Or blast them. Lets go!

They were off!

They flew fast.

Lincoln, Linka, Paula and Margo fired waves of lightning and blasted the giant Goombas!

Nico: (gets out Aqueduct and Ranamon's Ridewatches) Have a drink! It's on me!

Nico activated them and fired waves of water and blasted the Giant Goombas and enemies.

Electra and Penelope fired waves of flowers and lightning and blasted the giant Wigglers.

Nico: YEAH!

Pohatu and Onewa blasted the Wigglers too!

They got to the end and saw the star!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Penelope Paradwyn: YEAH! That was awesome!

Electra Elec: Yeah it was!

Paula: Oh yeah!

They all high five!

Onewa: How did you meet Margo and Paula?

Pohatu: As well as Lincoln and Linka?

Electra Elec: Oh we met during a dodgeball championship. I was in Elementary School with Lincoln when we were playing Lynn's Middle School in a dodgeball championship game. We won and I helped Lincoln, Linka, Girl Jordan and Lincoln's friends all get better and awesome at it.

Nico: That is cool!

Pohatu: It sure is.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Penelope Paradwyn: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were heading to the mall.

MacReady: Have fun guys!

Me: If you ever need us give us a call.

Poromon: Will do.

We were off to the mall.

Poromon: Now, what to do?

Poliwag: I think I know.

Poliwag showed a newspaper that said burglaries in the city.

Poliwag: They may be coming here. Lets set up traps.

Poromon: Good idea! Lets get to work!

They got to work! OPERATION: BURGLAR BUTTKICKING IS A GO!

At the mall we were having a great time.

Artha: Trixie, I'll never regret meeting you.

Trixie Lulamoon: Me neither Artha. The Great and Powerful Trixie had a great time on all those amazing missions.

Me: Those were so awesome.

Eli: They sure were.

Laney: Yeah! And we loved using our dragons for that one.

Kate Lloyd: I'm sure the mascots are doing alright.

Me: I know they are Kate.

Qin: Besides they will do fine.

The Mascots completed numerous traps.

Then the elevator started moving and WE WEREN'T IN IT!

Poromon: We got company!

They got ready and stood in position.

The doors opened and in came 3 people. They were wearing black clothes and ski masks over their heads.

Manaphy: Who are they?

Horsea: No idea. But we aren't letting them take whatever.

Then a punching glove trap bashed one of the men in the face and sent them crashing into a wall.

NUMEROUS CRASHING SOUNDS AND CARTOON STYLE COMEDY NOISES WERE HEARD AS THE CAMERA SHOWED THE TREE!

POINK BLAM SMASH WHAM KROW BLANG! ROAR QUACK WHAP BIFF WHOMP!

Later we were walking home from the mall and we had TONS of bags.

Artha: Sorry that our dragons don't talk.

Trixie Lulamoon: It's okay but it was really amazing.

Me: Boy all dragons are cool.

Lola: They sure are.

Qin: Man that was so fun.

We got to the estate and then we heard what sounded like screaming.

We looked up and then saw a 3 people coming and we got out of the way and then…

KRASMASH!

OOOH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A NASTY MARK!

They smashed right into the ground with incredible force!

Me: WHOA MAN!

We walked over and saw that they were burglars!

Me: Burglars!

The police came!

Armada Starscream: What did we miss?

Me: I think a lot!

We saw them all mangled up and battered and broken.

Qin: What in the world have the mascots been doing!?

We got them out and I pulled off the masks of two of them and I immediately recognized them! They were 2 boys with black hair and blue eyes.

Me: (GASP) Robert and Lyle Albertson!

Nico: The Albertson Brothers!? Oh man! I've heard about them! They were the most notorious serial burglars in the country and they are wanted in 20 states!

Maria: They tried to rob us!?

Me: Big mistake bozos!

Laney: But who is their third one?

I pulled off the mask and to the shock of me, Allie, Brittany and Sakura it was a girl with brown hair and purple eyes that we knew all too well!

Me: (GASP) Connie Terrance!?

Allie, Brittany and Sakura: CONNIE TERRANCE!?

Nico: Oh man!

The mascots came down.

Poromon: You're back! Thank goodness.

Connie then broke down crying hard.

Nico: You guys know her?

Me: She's one of our friends from school.

Poliwag: Told you we'd take care of the Estate!

Me: You sure did guys! But tell us what happened?

Poromon: Okay here goes.

They told us everything that happened and how they built traps and smashed and pulverized the burglars and more and it was cool!

Agent Waco: That is really well done! We've been after these guys for 10 years!

Me: That is amazing Agent Waco.

Connie was being loaded into the ambulance and she was crying.

Connie Terrance: Wait! I need to tell J.D. something. Guys I'm sorry I tried to rob you.

Me: But why Connie?

Connie Terrance: It wasn't my choice! The Albertson brothers forced me to do it! They threatened to kill my family if I didn't do it!

Sunset Shimmer confirmed it with her powers.

Sunset Shimmer: She is right! They forced her to do all this stuff against her will.

Me: Oh man!

Sakura Knudson: Connie we're sorry that this happened to you.

Brittany: I hope these jerks get punished big time.

Allie Wilde: No kidding!

Me: Agent Waco, please don't send her to prison. She didn't do any of this by choice.

Agent Waco: How about in exchange for her testimony she gets immunity.

Me: That works.

Artha: I'm also grateful that you helped us stop a war between dragons and humans.

Nico: That was really awesome.

Laney: Boy it sure was.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was awesome and cool.

Lana: Yeah.

Robert Albertson: I will kill you for this J.D.! And you too Nico! I WILL KILL THOSE FUCKING MASCOTS OF YOURS!

Lyle Albertson: YEAH! YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK!

Me: Just for that one you guys are looking at the death penalty!

Eli: Yeah!

Me: Get these pissants outta here.

Laney: Yeah tell it to the judge.

Me: Connie, you will be put into our protection and you and your family will live with us from now on under our protection. You'll be safe with us.

Connie smiled.

Connie Terrance: Thank you J.D.

I put my hand on hers and Allie, Brittany and Sakura did the same.

Jetfire: (to the Zenkaigers) You probably want an explanation on how we know Connie.

Juran: No need. We already heard it and that is sad what happened to her.

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: But Poromon, you guys did great.

We went up to the estate and saw the place a mess from the traps.

Me: Wow! You guys did a number on them.

Megan: Just like the traps my brother did.

Me: Yeah.

We got the place fixed up and repaired.

Artha: And I'm glad Moordryd's dad is behind bars.

Trixie Lulamoon: Me too. He may have done some terrible things but Moordryd's dad belongs in jail.

Qin: Big time.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: And he will stay there forever for War Crimes.

Horsea: Are you guys proud of us?

Me: We sure are! You guys did great!

Nico: I'll say! Man that was amazing!

Eli: It sure was!

Kate Lloyd: You guys all did a great job.

Mascots: Thanks!

Poromon: Would you guys like to see the traps that were used?

Ravage: Actually, yes!

We saw that the traps they did were very similar to the ones from Home Alone 1, 2 and 3.

Megan McCallister: Wow! These are very similar to the ones my brother did.

Me: Blowtorch head burn, paint slip, electric sink, concrete bag drop, some of the awesome pranks we do in the humiliations.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Those are funny!

Nico: Boy I'm impressed guys!

Me: And you used these traps to help us nab the 2 most notorious burglars in the country.

Sheila: Yeah we've been after those guys for years. J.D. we're so sorry that your friend was forced into doing all this against her will.

Me: It's all right. But Connie will testify against them.

Poliwag: Now, would you like a replay of how the traps were used?

Me: Oh you got footage? Sure.

Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, See More, Weather Wizard, Evil Lyn, Gator Ghoul, Killer Croc, Manta Bayarsh, and General Schwarz Came.

General Schwarz: Can we watch too?

Me: Sure guys.

We watched the footage and we saw that the burglars were looking for our fortune and they got thrashed big time and the final trap was them falling through a trap door in the living room that lead to them falling 528,000 feet down.

Me: WHOA! That is a long fall!

Camie: WHOA! And we happened to be there when it happened.

Varie: Nice!

Nico: How long did it take you guys to set it up?

Horsea: 45 minutes.

Me: And we were gone about 3 hours. Wow that is very fast construction work.

Lola: Yeah.

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Boy you mates really socked it to those guys. Who were those burglars?

Me: The Albertson Brothers.

Weather Wizard: Wow! I've heard a lot about those guys. They were the most notorious burglars ever. Wanted in 20 states.

Me: Yep. And their loot was never found.

Nico: Until Now.

Me: Yep. They picked the wrong place to rob. But poor Connie.

Laney: Yeah she did nothing to deserve this.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But well done mascots!

Qin: Yeah! Those guys are never gonna see the light of day again.

Lola: and the only thing they will be getting is a needle in their arms and buried 6 feet under in unmarked graves!

Lucy Loud: And burning in the fire of hell.

Laney: Yep.

Me: Now it's time for our mission.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the Shape Shifter, the dangerous shapeshifting monster that Dipper and Mabel dealt with years ago, it's returned and it wants revenge on them. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the Shape Shifter, the dangerous shapeshifting monster that Dipper and Mabel dealt with years ago, it's returned and it wants revenge on them.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: Oh God. And if we're dealing with a shapeshifting monster, we need to keep our eyes peeled.

Me: It's like The Thing all over again.

Lincoln: Leave this to me.

Lincoln chanted an incantation, and we had rainbow outlines with green auras surrounding our immense protective rainbow auras with elements swirling around them.

Lincoln: This'll mark us off and The Shape Shifter will have a black and red aura: the aura of pure evil and darkness.

Me: Nice. Good thinking Lincoln.

Nico: The last time you used a spell like that was when we had to deal with the Dragonoids. It sure has been a long while though since we've had that sort of problem. Alright, gang, let's head down to Gravity Falls and deal with that Shape Shifter before it goes after Dipper, Mabel, and their friends and family.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Kate Lloyd: This will be perfect.

Weather Wizard: Can me, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, See More, Evil Lyn, Gator Ghoul, Killer Croc, Manta Bayarsh, and General Schwarz go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with. But first, Mabel, Dipper, what can you guys tell us about this monster?

Dipper: Well it's a really ugly alien shapeshifting creature.

He went over its history and it was crazy!

---

The Shape Shifter (commonly known as Experiment #210) is the main antagonist of the episode "Into the Bunker" of Gravity Falls. As the name implies, it can take on the form of any creature or object it has seen and committed to memory, both for the sake of infiltration and for combat.

Throughout the episode, the Shape Shifter was primarily voiced by Mark Hamill who also provided the voice of Fire Lord Ozai, Colonel Muska, and two notable variations of the Joker. However, as a shapeshifter, he is also briefly voiced by Jason Ritter and Linda Cardellini (while voicing Dipper and Wendy, respectively).

Several decades before the start of the series, the author of the journals, Stanford Pines, found a mysterious egg while excavating new tunnels beneath Gravity Falls for a new subterranean laboratory. Though he never discovered what had laid the egg or even if it was native to Earth, he was able to keep it safe until it finally hatched. The creature that eventually emerged was a tiny insectoid larva capable of taking on the form of almost anything it had seen and memorized, a fact it demonstrated by transforming into the Author's coffee cup less than a few seconds after hatching.

The Author's assistant, Fiddleford McGucket, recommended that the new lifeform be cryogenically frozen immediately as a test of their new cryostasis tubes. However, the Author quickly developed a soft spot for the strange creature and adopted him as a pet, keeping him in a cage within his newly-finished underground bunker and feeding him canned beans from Fiddleford's extensive stockpile of Baron Num Nums High Flyin' Beans. Though he officially dubbed his discovery Experiment 210, he soon began calling him Shifty.

According to Journal 3, the young Shifty had "a delightful temperament," and though he could not speak at first, he had a habit of transforming to communicate - becoming a dog when happy and a sea urchin to express sadness. The Author tested his abilities quite extensively in the early days together, showing him photos of animals to determine the full scope of his charge's powers - though he was careful not to show him anything large or predatory. Furthermore, though he lavished affection on Shifty, he became concerned about the possible repercussions of the little Shape Shifter mimicking him and took to wearing a surgical mask while testing his abilities.

The Shape Shifter developed rapidly from his initial larva phase to the point that the author had to give him a larger cage to comfortably accommodate his growing physique. To the Author's immense surprise, he even learned how to speak, learning new words at a phenomenal rate and even holding regular conversations - and often asking "Who am I?" unfortunately, it was here that the relationship between the two found itself on shaky ground: Shifty wanted access to the Journals, knowing that the Author had documented a whole host of creatures from around Gravity Falls within its pages and hoping that he could have this library of new forms. Though still indulgent of his pet, the Author declined because at least a hundred of the animals he'd documented were extremely dangerous.

Over time, Shifty became increasingly insistent in his efforts to obtain the Journals, to the point that McGucket recommended they simply freeze him, reminding the Author that they were only meant to be keeping Shifty around as a test of their cryogenics. Not for the first time, however, McGucket's protests fell on deaf ears.

The obsession with the Journals finally came to a head when Shifty went so far as to break out of his cage and take on McGucket's form, binding and gagging the real McGucket and locking him in a cabinet for good measure. He then sought out the Author, excusing his poor imitation of his assistant's voice as a sore throat and claiming that there had to be a solution for it in the Journal. However, the Author soon discovered the real McGucket, and after untying him, realized that his pet could no longer be trusted or allowed to roam free a minute longer. He quickly improvised a fairly-convincing replica of Journal 3 from an old plumbing manual, deposited it in one of the newly-finished cryonic tubes, and then told the Shapeshifter where it was; too excited to notice the trap, Shifty took the bait and was immediately trapped inside.

Journal 3 claims that the Shapeshifter was immediately frozen as the Author looked on, but by the events of "Into The Bunker," he is free and loose within the tunnels beyond the cryonics lab, and many of the cryo-tubes have been shattered to boot. To date, it's not certain if Shifty was able to fake being frozen and broke out as soon as the Author's back was turned, if he developed a resistance to the freezing and eventually broke out of his own accord, or even if the Author lied and couldn't bring himself to watch his beloved pet freeze - unwittingly allowing him to escape.

Whatever the case, it did Shifty little good: as soon as he was satisfied that 210 was secure, McGucket and the Author sealed off the bunker and vowed never to return until their work on an interdimensional portal was complete. With the only entrance hidden within a tree deep in the forests surrounding Gravity Falls and most of the security measures enacted, they correctly assumed that nobody would be able to find the Bunker without the Journal.

In their absence, the Shape Shifter went on eking out a living beneath the Earth, surviving on canned beans and whatever he could catch, alone except for the mole people, and growing more and more anxious to find the Journals with every passing year…

Perhaps thirty years later, while investigating the long-abandoned bunker for clues to the Author's identity and whereabouts, Dipper and Wendy end up being accidentally sealed in the lab with the Shape Shifter. Taking the form of the mascot for Baron Num Nums High Flyin' Beans, it poses as the Author, correctly assuming that the intruders won't know enough to poke holes in its disguise, and claims to be on the hunt for the escaped Shape Shifter.

Eventually, Dipper hands over Journal 3, much to the entity's delight; as it studies the book for new forms, Wendy discovers a bean can presumably be leftover from the Author's supplies and - after noticing the mascot - realizes that they've been had. Though they can steal back the journal after a tense stand-off, the Shape Shifter gives chase.

After luring the monster into a trap, Dipper, Mabel and Soos sabotage a pipe to blast a jet of water at the creature; however, Wendy ends up getting into a tug-of-war over the journal and is washed away by the ensuing flood. In the confusion that follows, the Shape Shifter takes Wendy's form and attacks her in one last attempt at retrieving the journal, hoping to trick Dipper into ending their stalemate by killing the real Wendy.

However, Dipper is eventually able to recognize the impostor thanks to a clue from the real Wendy and cleaves the Shape Shifter through the chest with a hatchet; while it struggles to recover, Dipper and Wendy shove the creature into the stasis tube and Mabel activates it, trapping the Shape Shifter for good.

In the last few seconds before its completely frozen, the Shape Shifter mockingly warns Dipper to avoid prying too deeply into the Author's secrets - or else face a fate worse than he could imagine. For good measure, he also provides a sneak preview of the last form Dipper will ever take, and transforms into Dipper himself, screaming in terror (foreshadowing his temporary death at the hands of the Lumberjack Ghost).

It's unknown what happened to the Shape Shifter afterward, but it likely remained frozen for the rest of its days, though it could have escaped during Bill Cipher's hostile takeover of Gravity Falls.

---

When he was done we were horrified!

Nico: WHOA! Just like The Thing minus the blood and guts and carnage!

Kate Lloyd: But there is a lot of distrust, fear and paranoia.

Me: Yeah. What does this creature look like?

Dipper showed us a picture of him and it was ugly!

---

The Shape Shifter's default form is pale and slimy and rather reminiscent of an arthropod: though standing upright, its body is mounted on four arachnid legs, while its left arm is swollen into a massive claw and its right arm extends into a more functional three-fingered hand. This insectoid design extends to its face, including a set of bulbous pink eyes reminiscent of a fly's compound eyes and even a set of mandibles and mouthparts - with four curved fangs bordering its mouth and six smaller teeth inside the mouth itself.

Throughout the episode, it transforms into Dipper, Mabel, Wendy, a baked beans mascot, the Gremloblin, a gnome, the Hide Behind, and five currently unknown creatures: a three-eyed toad, an insectoid creature with a fist for a head, a caterpillar-like creature with an armadillo shell, a golem-like creature, and a mass of flames. During its brief appearance in "A Tale Of Two Stans," it also was able to imitate a coffee cup in a matter of seconds after being hatched.

However, the Shape Shifter is not limited to simply impersonating others, being also capable of warping its various shapes to monstrous extremes: while still impersonating the mascot, it rotates its head a full 180 degrees and sprouts a set of spider legs from its torso, and when unable to make up its mind between taking Dipper's form or Mabel's form, it simply takes the form of both - a double-headed arachnid monstrosity.

* * *

When it was done we were absolutely horrified!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Nico: That is disgusting!

Shanan: Oh man! I've seen a creature like this before!

Nico: You saw this before?

Shanan: I sure have. It's a hyperadaptoid creature called a Secallendarian and they come from the planet Secallend and they are shapeshifting aliens that can live in any kind of environment no matter how inhospitable. It comes from the Ursa Major Galaxy

Cluster, 60 million light years away from Earth. And like what happened with the Thing when it was made by those aliens in that spaceship that crashed in Antarctica, they did the same thing. But the ship it was on was more like a prisoner transport vessel.

Molly Hale: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Aqua Man next.

Aquaman: Not counting me right?

Nico: No Arthur this is the Robot Master.

Aquaman: Oh.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed two massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures were none other than Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, the next two of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent them out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, the next two of Universe

666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent them out to kill us.

We gasped.

Me: Now, he's sending two of them after us?! He's absolutely gone insane!

Buster Bunny: Just like Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he always sent those he didn't trust ever to do his dirty work, and there were a lot of them whom he never could trust.

Danger Duck: Why, that bloodsoaked madman, I'll handle those last two Universe 666 versions of Captain Ginyu and Bonyu.

The toons freaked out and did wild takes galore, and our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Nico put our jaws back!

Eli: Danger Duck, are you crazy?!

Daffy Duck: You forget who you're talking about, my descendant.

Me: That's right.

Nico: The descendant of Daffy Duck and brother of Plucky Duck about to take on the Universe 666 versions of Captain Ginyu and Bonyu, this should be good. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Gravity Falls and destroy The Shape Shifter.

Lincoln: There's absolutely no way we're going to let that Shape Shifter get away with this, we'll make him pay, and once we get done with The Shape Shifter, Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, you better be ready.

Danger Duck: You wiseguys better be ready 'cause I'm coming for you, and I'll make you both pay for serving that lunatic.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: You better not let Captain Ginyu and Bonyu hear

that.

Sebastian Mendez: He's right, those two like all the others are being used by that asshole and I'm so going to enjoy sending his butt straight to Hell.

Buster Bunny: That place's too good for him, there's only one place perfect for him: The Black Gates.

Nico: He's right, Sebastian. Your Universe 666 counterpart had done a ton of dark crimes like you when you were possessed by your Dark Side, but while he fully embraced the madness that was in his black heart, you didn't. You wanted to be freed from the darkness, and a divine force did just that.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to heading to Gravity Falls and destroy The Shape Shifter, and once we get done with that monster, Danger Duck is going to take down Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over them.

We were off to Gravity Falls.

---

Gravity Falls, Oregon

---

We arrived in Gravity Falls, Oregon.

Multiple Man: Here we are!

Me: Boy been a long time since we were here.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Dipper: Feels great to be home.

We then saw 2 people and they were beating each other up.

Man: STAY THE FUCK AWAY FROM ME YOU MONSTER!

POW!

He punched a woman!

Me: Uh oh!

I went over and grabbed them.

Me: OKAY YOU TWO BREAK IT UP!

Woman: This man is a monster!

Man: I'm no monster she is!

Me: KNOCK IT OFF!

Itachi: None of you are monsters. We can prove it!

Nico: That's right.

Me: Now ask each other a question. One that the person you know knows.

Man: Okay.

Woman: What color is my underwear?

Man: I don't know! Black?

Woman: That's right.

She revealed a black bra.

Me: Okay I did not need to know about that. But I was not talking about that. I was having you all ask what your favorite foods or things you like is.

Knightbrace: If Eli can sense you two are real, then you're real!

Eli went over to them.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: You two are real.

Man: (GASP) Oh man. I'm so sorry.

Woman: It's okay. There's a monster among us.

Me: We know. The Shapeshifter. That monster that turned into Wendy and Dipper.

Nico: Yeah.

Kate Lloyd: I know this feeling myself.

MacReady: Same here.

Me: This is a nightmare that no one wants to go through.

Varie: It's like what happened with the movie The Thing.

Hood Sickle: Let's head to the Mystery Shack.

We went and arrived at the Mystery Shack.

Me: Boy been a while since we were here.

Laney: Yeah. Sure has been a while.

Pacifica: I missed this place.

Nico: Yeah those were fun times.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow this is really amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is. I can't remember if all of us were here before when we destroyed Bill Cipher.

Me: I don't think you were. But yeah this is really awesome. Reminds me of seeing one of those old Peerside Museums for the Weird and Peculiar.

Dipper: But it's good to be home.

Mabel: I missed this place.

Odd: I hope Wendy is okay.

Gator Ghoul: Yeah me too.

We looked around.

Brittney: I've seen all kinds of dark artifacts and stuff like this.

Qin: Yeah this was cool seeing this place.

Gator Ghoul: Wendy! Are you there?

Wendy Corduroy came.

Wendy Corduroy: Guys! You made it! (Suspicious) Wait! How can I tell you're real?

Me: Because we have auras that marked us as real.

Eli: It's true. (Concentrates) And you are the real thing.

Me: Thank goodness.

Wendy Corduroy: Oh thank goodness. Odd!

She and Odd hugged and kissed.

Odd: I'm so glad you're okay.

Me: Me too. Boy we need your wedding soon!

Wendy Corduroy: I'm sorry guys. Theres been so much fear, distrust and paranoia amongst us lately.

Me: So we've noticed. That monstrosity the shapeshifter is back.

Wendy Corduroy: Yeah I heard.

Crash Man: Sorry we haven't been checking up on you lately.

Wendy Corduroy: I know how busy you all are. I heard all about what was happening ever since you guys destroyed Bill Cipher.

Nico: Yeah. No kidding.

Wendy Corduroy: Wait! The Royal Defenders are now with you all!?

Me: It's okay Wendy. The Royal Defenders are no longer evil. We found out that they were poisoned by the evil Chaos Sorcerer, Sindri Myr.

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja it's true.

RD Me: It's true there. I can vouch for that.

Manta Bayarsh: Look at all the bats outside.

We saw bats flying.

Me: The sun is going down.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: We got to find the shapeshifter and get rid of that monster.

Laney: Yeah.

Fluttershy: (Shivering in fright)

Qin: Fluttershy are you okay?

Wendy Corduroy: What's wrong with Fluttershy?

Me: She had a really terrible nightmare about The Thing and it scared her really bad.

Octopunch: We're gonna need to think smart to take this guy down.

Nico: I got an idea. (to Samara Slaughter) You're able to turn us into Another Riders, right?

Samara Slaughter: I think I see what you want me to do Nico. How about this one.

She formed a ridewatch and put it in Kate Lloyd. She turned into ANOTHER OHMA ZI O!

Me: WHOA! Another Ohma Zi O!

Future Sougo: Wow! Looking good Kate!

Xenia: I'll say!

Kate Lloyd: Yeah this is cool!

Samara Slaughter: I got a better idea. How about I turn you guys into Another MOE members?

General Schwarz: I approve of this.

Me: Well Another Ohma Zi O is in the M.O.E. So that was cool. But go for it!

She formed a bunch of ridewatches. I got turned into Another Lord Drakkon!

Me: Whoa! I look awesome as Lord Drakkon!

Nico: And I've always wanted to be Myotismon.

Lola: And I look awesome as Firefly.

Laney: Man I look strong as Bane. Even though I can turn into a female version of him.

Mystique: And I'll be perfect to fight him. I can shapeshift too.

She turned into Another Saber.

Me: Awesome!

I reverted back.

We reverted back.

Me: We'll use these for when we go after the Shapeshifter.

Lola: Okay.

Killer Croc: Now, we just need to find it.

Eli: (Concentrates) It's in a cave in the forest 500 meters from here.

Lola: Whoa.

Eli: But there's more. That cave is also where its ship is.

We gasped!

Nico: Whoa!

Kate Lloyd: This will be like going into the ship of the Thing.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go then.

Coconuts: Let's head there right now.

Grounder: I thought we were already there.

CLANG!

Scratch bashed him on the head.

Grounder: OUCH!

Scratch: We're just about ready to leave you dumbbot.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

---

We later arrived at the cave.

Me: There it is.

Laney: Scary.

We went in and it was creepy.

Me: This place gives me the creeps.

Camie: Me too.

Evil Lyn: It could be anywhere. And anyone.

Me: Yep.

We then got to a huge room and then we saw A HUGE BROKEN ALIEN SHIP! It looked just like the Thing Ship.

Lola: Wow.

Nico: Look at that.

Camie: Amazing.

Gantu: My ship is better.

Nico: Lets head on board.

We went on board and it was a really bizarre ship.

Me: Wow look at this ship.

Varie: It's scary.

Nico: Amazing.

It was a really weird ship and the technology on it was absolutely amazing.

Me: The people that had it must've been really advanced.

Laney: Wonder what it was used for.

Me: Lets find out.

We walked around and saw prison cells in it.

Me: Prison cells?

We saw that they had scary ugly alien skeletons in it.

Me: They look like alien prisoners.

Shanan: I think it might have been an alien prison transport ship.

Nico: Maybe. Wait look.

We saw a prison cell that had the door busted down.

Me: Looks like something busted out of that cell. I guess we know where our shapeshifter escaped from.

Eli: There has to be a log somewhere.

See More: Here it is!

See More showed a log panel.

Shanan: Hmm.

She pressed a button and a log came up.

Shanan: Lets see. (Reading) "Prisoner Experiment #210. Shapeshifting project 23211.2. Designed to infiltrate Gordanian Colony. Spliced with shapeshifting cells. Patient's body violently rejected project and the project was terminated. Ordered to be dumped on a faraway desolate world in another galaxy."

We GASPED!

Optimus Primal: Just like how we were going to dump Protoform X.

We then heard something.

Me: Something's here.

Eli: I sense the Shapeshifter. It's heading to the control room.

We went to face it. In the Control Room we saw THE SHAPESHIFTER! It looked like Wendy!

Nico: Target sighted and it looks like Wendy.

Thorn: Entrance time.

We went at it.

The creatures laughed. Then the spirits of the cave flew in and swirled around it and then they converged and then…

(THE THING THEME PLAYS)

GRUESOME AND HORRIFYING MONSTERS APPEARED AND THEY ROARED AND THE SHAPESHIFTER WAS SCARED BAD! Then the creature bursted into intense fire and then we came out!

Me: Okay you shapeshifting monstrosity the jig is up!

Shapeshifter: (as Wendy) Guys, it's me, Wendy. The one with you is an imposter. You know how many freaks there are here.

Boomerang: (sarcastically) Whatever you say, "Wendy"!

Me: HA! Nice try!

I fired an energy blast and blasted the imposter.

Me: You can't fool us that easily you imposter.

The creature revealed itself! IT WAS UGLY!

Shapeshifter: So you figured me out!

Me: You are one UG-LY motherfucker!

Shapeshifter: How do you like my true form?

Me: It's disgusting!

I scanned it with my Omnitrix and got its powers. Same with Ben, Bella, Nico and the Omnitrix masters.

Nico: And the whole figuring out who the real deal game is getting old. So, let's spice things up a bit!

We turned into our Another Forms!

Me: You aren't the only one that can shapeshift.

Mystique turned into the Sanders Thing!

To be specific we were Another Forms of our archenemies.

Shapeshifter turned into THE JOKER!

Shapeshifter: (As The Joker) Oh I just love good laughs! (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC)

Qin: You are as fucked up as the real thing!

Nico: And you sound alike! Not kidding! Your real form sounds like him!

Shapeshifter: I do have the same voice. And I also sound like these.

He turned into Fire Lord Ozai, Undergrowth, Joker 2039, Kane (Motorcity), Buzz Buzzard, Stankfoot, and 2019 Chucky!

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHOA!

Deadpool: (To the viewers) And believe it or not folks! Mark Hamill voiced ALL of them.

Jamesdean5842: He's not kidding there. Mark Hamill voiced every single one of those guys he turned into and he was known for doing Luke Skywalker too.

Nico: Wow!

Shapeshifter then turned into Heatblast.

Shapeshifter: (as Heatblast) Also, you guys really took the fun out of this. You know that?

He fired a wave of fire and I fired a blast of fire and the blasts collided and exploded.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

We blasted him all over the place.

Shapeshifter then turned into Wildmutt.

Me: Wildmutt next. Sniff on this! (ACTIVATES COMMON COLD'S RIDEWATCH)

I sneezed and fired a glob of snot and it hit him and clogged his schnoz.

Me: Bless me.

Qin: Clever.

Shapeshifter then turned into Diamondhead.

Me: Whoa! Diamondhead next. Okay then! (SCREAMS)

I screamed a released a sonic howl and shattered him!

Shapeshifter then turned into Slappy!

Nico: BAD MOVE!

Nico went SUPER SAIYAN INFINITY and punched him in his face and squished him down!

Nico teleported back.

Shapeshifter turned into scarecrow!

Me: How about a little fire scarecrow!

I formed a flame in my hand and fired a blast of fire and burned him all over!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Keep on changing. We can do this all day!

Shapeshifter then turned into XLR8.

Rainbow Dash: So you want to go fast huh!?

ZOOM!

ZOOM!

Rainbow Dash then punched Shapeshifter down.

Me: WHOA! Fast and awesome!

He then turned into Mabel!

Shapeshifter: Should I be one? (Turns into Dipper) Or the other? How about Both?

He turned into a Thing-Esque DIPPER-MABEL SPLITFACE THING CREATURE!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Nico: THAT IS HORRIFYING!

Camie and Leeli screamed!

Dipper and Mabel screamed too!

Me: That is beyond fucking horrifying!

Eli: NO SHIT!

Nico: Time to use my Another Myotismon powers! (ECHOING) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

He fired a wave of enhanced blood red lightning and blasted the Shapeshifter down.

Qin: YEAH!

The Shapeshifter turned into Grey Matter.

Shapeshifter: (as Grey Matter) I think you'll find even the tiny fighters can be deadly!

Me: Oh yeah?

I stepped on the Shapeshifter and squished him.

I squished him flat and jumped back.

Me: Yeah.

Shapeshifter: (as Grey Matter) Alright. Maybe not my best move.

Me: Oh you think?

He turned into Four Arms.

Shapeshifter: (as Four Arms) How about this?!

Me: Much better!

I fired a blast of energy and blasted him all over.

I knocked him down.

He turned into Stinkfly.

Me: WHEW! Who stepped on a duck!?

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

He then turned into Ghostfreak's true form!

Me: Bad move there! SOLAR FLARE!

I released a massive flash of light mixed with ultraviolet light as bright as a hundred thousand suns and he screamed in pain and was burned all over!

He turned into Ripjaws.

Shapeshifter: (as Ripjaws) If you move past the weakness on land, you'll find that he packs a punch!

Me: But it only lasts a few minutes!

I Fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over and smashed him all over.

Me: Come on you can do better than that.

He turned into MANBAT!

Me: Now THAT'S More like it!

Maxxine: I'll use my Mummy Powers!

She fired a wave of bandages and wrapped them around the Shapeshifter and tied him up and smashed him down.

Lola: YEAH!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

He turned into Upgrade.

He then bonded with an air conditioner and then fired laser blasts and we dodged them and I fired waves of ice and froze him.

Me: Nice!

He turned into Ghostfreak's cloaked for.

Me: Bad move there.

I fired waves of energy and knocked him down.

I kicked him down.

Me: That enough for you?

Nico: Yeah!

Shapeshifter: You are a bunch of clods!

Me: We know you are but what are we?

Then U Foes, Madame Masque, Brass Knuckles, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, and Ben Ravencroft came.

Nico: U Foes, Madame Masque, Brass Knuckles, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, and Ben Ravencroft.

We reverted back.

Vapor: It was weird seeing you guys as us.

Vector: Almost as all of us.

Me: It was cool.

Madame Masque: But that shapeshifting battle was still cool.

Brass Knuckles: It sure was.

Me: Yeah.

Copperhead: (to Nico) We heard you went to Oktoberber Fest.

Nico: We sure did.

Hank Scorpio: And how did you guys like my team?

Me: It was awesome.

Dream Snatcher came.

Me: Dream Snatcher. Glutton for punishment aren't you.

Dream Snatcher: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

Dream Snatcher: I'd like to see the Shapeshifter shapeshift as me!

He turned into Dream Snatcher.

Me: That good enough for you?

Dream Snatcher: Yep.

Qin: Nice.

Shapeshifter reverted back.

Nico: Nice. Lets do it!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Becca Chang, Adelaide, Ronnie Anne, Maria Santiago, Bobby, Lori, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Yost U-Foes, Yost Wrecking Crew, Wrecking Crew (Dexter's Lab), Rowdyruff Boys, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Nico's rescue was in Germany where the Mascots drank beer during Oktoberfest and we battled a clone of Tyrian Callows and I transformed against him and unleashed hell

---

The U-Foes were first.

X Ray: (to Syd) Nico's rescue was in Germany where the Mascots drank beer during Oktoberfest.

Ironclad: J.D. also transformed against a clone of Tyrian Callows and unleashed hell!

Syd: Boy he sure did! J.D. Really made that monster pay!

Virgo: He sure did! And it was really epic!

Po: Boy it was the ultimate show of AWESOMENESS!

Fluttershy: J.D. really showed an amazing new form.

Tornado Bolt: We were all stunned seeing it!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that was amazing ja!

Stealth Elf: It sure was amazing to see!

Vapor: Wow! That is really amazing! We felt a massive surge of energy and power and felt that it was J.D.

Vector: We sure did! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Syd: NATRA LETS CALL THE ANIMALS!

She turned into an Animal Kingdom themed hero!

Syd: I am Lady Zoo! (ECHOING) FURY OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM!

She fired waves of energy and spirits and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Chester, AJ, Trixie Tang, Sanjay, Elmer, Veronica, Tootie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Chloe Carmichael, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Calendar Girl, Evil Poison Ivy, Evil Harley Quinn, Baby Dahl, Silver Swan, White Rabbit, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit - Us battling Another Saint Trinity the Evil Nun, Dunkleosteus, Ocean, Edge, Ivy, Opabinia, Mermaid, Unicorn, Pangaea, Archelon, Noodle, Octopus, Brachiosaurus, Nightmare, Anomalocaris, Joker Dopant, Pisces Zodiarts and Aqueduct who were the Keyblade Knight of Borg Prime and the Dopant Embodiments of Slaughter and Cobra

---

Madame Masque was next.

Masque: (to Timmy) Nico, Raiden's team, Aqueduct's team, and the others did good battling Another Saint Trinity the Evil Nun, Dunkleosteus, Ocean, Edge, Ivy, Opabinia, Mermaid, Unicorn, Pangaea, Archelon, Noodle, Octopus, Brachiosaurus, Nightmare, Anomalocaris, Joker Dopant, Pisces Zodiarts and Aqueduct. They were the Keyblade Knight of Borg Prime and the Dopant Embodiments of Slaughter and Cobra.

Timmy Turner: They sure did and it was amazing! We saw NUMEROUS kinds of Dopants with you and we saw a bad nun there too.

Emma (ELGVTWD): That was crazy seeing that.

Twilight Sparkle: But yeah and we were shocked seeing the Keyblade Knight of The planet Borg Prime.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy no kidding and the Embodiment of Slaughter is no pushover. She will tear anyone apart with extreme savagery and she is a force of carnage and brutality.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding! She is someone you do NOT want to tick off! She will dismember you alive and then eat your brain.

Masque: JEEZ! Boy I can see why! Lets do it!

Timmy Turner: MAGIRA LETS MAKE SOME MAGIC!

He turned into a Fairy Godparent themed hero!

Timmy Turner: I Am MASTER FAIRY! (ECHOING) MAGIC OF FAIRIES BLAST!

He fired a wave of magic and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Carly Atlas, Akiza, Yusei, Leo, Luna, Crow, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Copper Cranium, Gilded Arches, Titanium Toenail, Golden Gut, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramo - Lincoln's rescue in Vigrid

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles (to Jack Atlas): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Vigrid. How was it?

Jack Atlas: It was really great and we took down Bayonetta's former teacher Morgana and she is gone for good.

Jeri Kamiya: Yeah that's for sure!

Sunset Shimmer: That was a good one too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was really fun.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was!

Brass Knuckles: That is cool! Lets do it!

Jack Atlas: REDFIEND LETS BURN!

He turned into a Red Dragon Archfiend themed hero!

Jack Atlas: I AM CRIMSON DRAGON ARCHFIEND! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM OF THE CRIMSON FLAME!

He fired waves of red fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Yugi, Joey, Tristan, Duke, Rebecca, Serenity, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Grundy, Shade, Black Manta, Toyman, Firefly, Lego Cheetah, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - Supermassive Galaxy

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) Supermassive Galaxy was next. It was that big, wasn't it?

Tea: It wasn't just the galaxy! EVERYTHING Was huge! Even the enemies there!

Lindsey: It sure was amazing!

Rarity: Boy it sure was darlings! That was amazing.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was amazing!

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Copperhead: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Tea: FAIRYTIA LETS FLY THE RAINBOW!

She turned into a Fairy's Gift themed hero.

Tea: I am LADY FAIRYSTORM! (ECHOING) FAIRY RAINBOW BLAST!

She fired a wave of rainbow energy and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Lok, Dante Vale, Zhalia, Phoenix, Umbra, Quetzalcoatl, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Selma & Patty, Collider, Comic Book Guy, Charcoal Briquette, Old King Coal, Fracker, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - The Estate had Burglars and the Mascots used Home Alone traps

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) The Estate had Burglars despite the security. Good thing the Mascots used Home Alone traps.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) You should have seen what happened! They used bear traps, squirt guns, snare traps, soap traps and so much more! It was like what we did in the humiliations.

Jinora: It was both funny and awesome. We saw everything that happened on the surveillance cameras and it was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was! The mascots really SMASHED them up!

Scootaloo: They sure did! It was really funny and cool!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was!

Hank Scorpio: Boy those 2 jerks didn't know what they were in for! Also did you guys like my team?

Sophie: We sure did and it was really amazing!

Hank Scorpio: Thanks. Lets do it!

Sophie Casterwill: HOUORA LETS BURN FLIGHT!

She turned into a Phoenix themed hero!

Sophie: I am LADY PHOENIX! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM FLIGHT BLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Thor, Spiderman, Iron Man, Black Widow, Captain America, Hawkeye, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Grizzly, Griffin, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Living Laser, Melter, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - The Mascots stopped 3 Serial Burglars that were wanted by the FBI in 20 states and also Trixie Lulamoon and Artha Penn's Bonding Time

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) The Mascots stopped 3 Serial Burglars that were wanted by the FBI in 20 states. Also, it was time for Trixie Lulamoon and Artha Penn's Bonding Time

Ant Man: Yeah it was awesome! 2 of them were wanted by the FBI in 20 states, the other one was a girl that was forced into doing all that against her will. These are them.

He pulled out wanted posters of Robert and Lyle Albertson and a photo of my friend Connie Terrance.

Top: The Albertson Brothers!? I've heard about them! They were the most widely feared bank robbers in the country and they did everything like Bank Robberies, burglaries and petty theft over the last 10 years! Their loot was never found. But who is the girl?

Ant Man: That's J.D, Allie, Brittany and Sakura's friend Connie Terrance and she was forced into a life of crime by those two and they threatened to kill her entire family if she didn't comply.

Andrea Davenport: Boy that was awful! Sunset Shimmer found out about it with her powers and Agent Waco let her go in exchange for testimony from her against those jerks.

Applejack: And this was back 5 years ago and that was crazy!

Apple Bloom: No kidding there!

Flashwing: Yeah it was awful!

Top: That's awful! I hope she's okay. Lets do it!

Ant Man: ANTFOR LETS CRAWL!

He turned into an Ant Hero!

Ant Man: I am MASTER ANT! (ECHOING) ANTS GALORE BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and they formed into ants and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Ninja Steel Rangers, Dino Charge Rangers, Beast Morphers, ToQgers, Zyuohgers, Kiramagers, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Carnage Queen, Ultimate Carnage (TV Show), Universe 666 Carnage, Universe 666 TAS Carnage, UA Carnage, Carnage (Super Hero Squad), Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - So Gravity Falls is having Problems

---

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) So Gravity Falls is having Problems. It's not every day we go there.

Brody: I know! It's not every day we do so and that is cool.

Ayla: It sure is and we were told so much about Gravity Falls and how it went through so much.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding there! That is awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that sure is cool.

Hex: You got that right.

Taskmaster: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Brody: FIRENIN LETS BURN AND JUMP!

He turned into a fire ninja themed hero!

Brody: I am NINJA FLAME! (ECHOING) FIRE STYLE: FIREBALL!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Megaforce Rangers, Samurai Rangers, RPM Rangers, Jungle Fury Rangers, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Mystic Force Rangers, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Deker, Splitface, Steeleto, Sharkjaw, Armadeevil, Nojoke, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - The Shapeshifter is causing problems in Gravity Falls!? This creature is like The Thing!

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu: (to Emma) The Shapeshifter is causing problems in Gravity Falls!? This creature is like The Thing!

Emma Goodall: Yeah! It's in EVERY WAY like the Thing except for a bunch of big differences. The Thing imitates lifeforms by direct contact. This creature becomes anything just by looking at it. It was creepy! But this creature can't turn into the gory gruesome monstrosities that the Thing can turn into.

Mokuro: Yeah those were bad.

Pinkie Pie: Boy those were terrible and scary!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They sure were and Dipper and Mabel told us how they fought this creature before and how it took the form of Wendy.

Featherweight: Yeah that was crazy.

Sprocket: It sure was!

Dayu: That is crazy! Boy thank goodness you were able to see through its lies.

Scratch: Boy that is one dumb monster! HAHA HAHA!

Grounder: Yeah but I thought he was an alien.

CLANG!

Scratch hit Grounder on the head!

Grounder: OUCHIE!

Scratch: He is an Alien you Dingbot!

Dayu: Funny. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

She turned into the Pink Zenkaiger!

Emma: LEGACIRA LETS REMEMBER!

She turned into a Pink Rangers Hero!

Emma: I am LEGACY PINK! (ECHOING) LEGACY PINK BLAST!

She fired a wave of pink energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Shanan, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Jared, Jessie, Mary, Allie, Brittney, Nicole, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Zombozo, Submilino, Dr. Animo, Billy Billions, Darkstar, 2016 Charmcaster, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - At least the Shapeshifter is not as bad as The Thing

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus: (to Shanan) At least the Shapeshifter is not as bad as The Thing. It can actually shapeshift normally.

Shanan: No when the Thing transformed it was bloody and gruesome and horrifying! This creature morphs without all that.

Vulkanus: Yeah no kidding! Did you find out what this creature was?

Shanan: As a matter of fact yes I did. This is a hyperadaptoid creature called a Secallendarian and they come from the planet Secallend and they are shapeshifting aliens that can live in any kind of environment no matter how inhospitable.

Vulkanus: WHOA! That is crazy! I've never even heard of a planet like that.

Shanan: That's because it's located in the Ursa Major Galaxy Cluster, 60 million light years away from Earth. And like what happened with the Thing when it was made by those aliens in that spaceship that crashed in Antarctica, they did the same thing. But the ship it was on was more like a prisoner transport vessel.

Vulkanus: And it was put on that ship for what reason?

Shanan: My guess is probably to dump it on a planet in another galaxy that's far and desolate and barren.

Fu: That is really crazy! We had no idea that it was used for that purpose.

Princess Celestia: Yeah we were shocked and amazed all at the same time.

King Solar: We sure were.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was really crazy and scary too.

Amber Morning: No kidding!

Spotlight: Yeah that is crazy.

Vulkanus: Boy no kidding! And I think Optimus Primal went through the same thing with the Axalon and Rampage. Lets do it!

Shanan: LEAFLIFE LETS BRING THE LIFE!

She turned into a Life Fairy themed hero!

Shanan: I am MASTER COSMIC LIFE! (ECHOING) LIFE OF THE UNIVERSE BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Sanderson Sisters, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Ghost of Old Salem, Swamp Witch, Witch of Salem, Magic Man (Adventure Time), Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - The Shapeshifter is an Alien Experiment that broke out.

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Shannon) The Shapeshifter is an Alien Experiment that broke out. (suspiciously) How do I know it's not impersonating you?

Shannon: Don't worry. I am the real deal! Lincoln took amazing precautions and marked us with green auras to make sure we don't have any fear, trust issues and paranoia put in. That's like What the Thing did. It caused dissension and fear and distrust amongst the people.

Ben Ravencroft: And I take it that's what happened when you guys got here.

Shannon: Yeah! It was a total paranoia and distrust fest!

Blackfire: Nobody trusted anyone because they were too scared to scared to find out who was human and who wasn't.

Princess Luna: It was like what Kate Lloyd went through.

Moondust: Except this was all from one creature that can turn into anyone and anything.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding!

Gari: That was crazy scary!

Blackout: Yeah no kidding!

Ben Ravencroft: That is crazy! Just like with The Thing. Good thing you guys all thought ahead. Lets do it!

Shannon: BLACKRA LETS MAKE BLACK MAGIC!

She formed into a Witch hero!

Shannon: I am LADY SANDERSON THE DARK! (ECHOING) DARK MAGIC CRYSTAL STORM!

She fired waves of energy and darkness and the group fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

## Tai & WarGreymon VS James Nixon MacGarfield

James Nixon MacGarfield was next.

James Nixon MacGarfield: Boy this was a crazy adventure.

Tai: Yeah no kidding!

He fired a wave of fire and smashed James down.

## Matt & MetalGarurumon VS The Werewolf Ghost

The Werewolf Ghost was next.

The Werewolf Ghost growled.

Matt: Bring it on.

Matt and MetalGarurumon fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Sora & Phoenixmon VS Springfield Mafia

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Fat Tony: Boy this is cool that we're in this.

Louie: Must be for a theme.

Sora Takenouchi: It sure is part of one and we're ready.

Legs: Get in my way and I'll whack you in the lobanza.

Sora T.: Get in my way and I'm going to kick you in the balls!

She and Phoenixmon fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Izzy & MegaKabuterimon VS Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock

---

Yokubabanger was next.

Izzy: This will be prodigious.

Izzy and MegaKabuterimon fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Mimi & Lillymon VS Creeper

---

Creeper was next.

Creeper: CREEPER!

Mimi: I'm not scared of you!

Lillymon: Me neither!

They fired waves of flowers and smashed the Creeper down.

---

Joe & Vikemon VS Liquidroid Wateru

---

Liquidroid Wateru was next.

Joe Kido: This will be so fun.

Vikemon: It sure will be.

They fired waves of water and smashed Liquidroid down.

---

T.K. & Seraphimon VS Sunroid Solar.

---

Sunroid Solar was next.

T.K.: This will be a good one.

Seraphimon: I'm looking forward to this.

T.K. and Seraphimon fired waves of light and blasted him down.

---

Kari Kamiya & Angewomon VS Arbormon

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: I'm excited for this.

Kari: Me too!

Angewomon: It will be a good one.

Kari and Angewomon fired arrows of light and smashed him down.

---

Yolei & Aquilamon VS Undead Spell Punk

---

Undead Spell Punk was next.

Yolei: Okay undead freak lets do it!

Aquilamon: Lets!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Spell Punk down.

---

Jeri Katou & Leomon VS Duskmon

---

Duskmon was next.

Duskmon: Boy this will be fun.

Jeri: It sure will be cool.

Leomon: It sure will.

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Camie, Zarya, Misty Tredwell, Miia, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola,

# Lisa and Lily VS Dream Snatcher

---

Dream Snatcher was next.

Dream Snatcher: Boy that Shapeshifter is a disgusting guy. At least he's not like the Thing.

Me: No thank goodness. The Thing was made of blood, guts and gore and this guy is like an alien version of Mystique.

Varie: Yeah no kidding! That was crazy!

Camie: What a nightmare! But that horrifying creature he turned into that monstrosity of Dipper and Mabel!

Zarya: That was something that the Thing would have done.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah that was scary!

Miia: Scared Camie and Leeli bad!

Cassidy: It sure did!

Dream Snatcher: Boy that is a creature from a nightmare! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Shape Shifter, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

W Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Troy: EARTH'S DEFENDER'S NEVER SURRENDER!

All: POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Philip: Time to count up your sins!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster and charged it up!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Dream Snatcher and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: Oh yeah! Dream Snatcher you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Use as many forms as you want!

Tsukasa: You'll still lose

Kamen Ride: Don Momotaro!

Kamen Ride: Saru Brother

Kamen Ride: Oni Sister!

Kamen Ride: Inu Brother!

Kamen Ride: Kiji Brother!

Kamen Ride: Don Doragoku!

Kamen Ride: Don Torabolt!

Tsukasa turned into Don Momotaro and Daiki summoned clones of the Donbrothers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

They turned into the Donbrothers too!

Maria: (Turns Dial) DREAM FURY 6!

She summoned Dr. Destiny, Owl, Miriam, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, Quint and Pie King!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at the Shapeshifter and bashed and blasted him all over!

Psimion and Ikkatosh blasted him all over!

U Foes: CHEMICAL FURY BLAST!

Madame Masque: MASKS OF MAGIC BLAST!

Brass Knuckles: BRASS KNUCKLES FURY STORM!

Copperhead: SNAKES OF DOOM BLAST!

Hank Scorpio: STINGING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Top: SPINNING BULLET BLAST!

Taskmaster: ANALYSIS BLAST STORM!

Dayu: NIGHLOK FURY BLAST!

Vulkanus: DETROVITE FURY BLAST!

Ben Ravencroft: RAVENCROFT FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Kate Lloyd, MacReady, Starscream and Jetfire used the Earth, Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Kate and MacReady's powers, turned Starscream's boosters into powerful cannons and had a cannon pop out from Jetfire's back.

Kate Lloyd and Armada Starscream: THING DESTRUCTION LASER BLAST!

MacReady and Jetfire: THING DESTRUCTION CANNON STORM!

Scott Truman of RPM and Multiple Man: RPM CLONE BOMB!

Nick Russell of Mystic Force and Boomerang: MYSTIC FORCE BLAST!

Zarya Moonwolf, Mysticon of the Wolf and Knightbrace: WOLF BRACE BLAST FORCE!

Ash the Great Master of Pokemon and See-More: LIGHTNING EYE

BLAST!

Shane Clarke of Ninja Storm and Weather Wizard: NINJA STORM WIZARD BLAST!

Optimus Prime of the Autobots and Evil Lyn: AUTOBOT MAGIC BLAST!

Becca Chang of the Gators and Gator Ghoul: GATOR FURY BLAST!

Keiko of the Flower Flame and Killer Croc: FLOWER FLAME CROCODILE BLAST!

Taylor of the Blood Fire and Manta Bayarsh: BLOOD FIRE MANTA BLAST!

Ink Rose of the Darkness and General Schwarz: DARKNESS ROSE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Kate Lloyd, MacReady, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Mabel, Dipper, Pacifica, Wendy and me: GRAVITY FALLS THING DESTROYING FIRESTORM!

We fired waves of fire and energy.

Lincoln: CAVE ELEMENT STYLE: BATS!

Entrapta: CAVE LIGHTNING STYLE: CAVE WOLF SPIDER!

Perfuma: CAVE NATURE STYLE: OLM!

Frosta: CAVE ICE STYLE: TOOTH CAVE PSEUDOSCORPION!

Colette Brunell: CAVE LIGHT STYLE: CAVE BEETLE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CAVE DARK STYLE: SWIFTLET!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cave creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: CAVE FINAL SMASH: CAVE BLAST!

They fired explosive ki blasts at the shape shifter!

Lincoln: Say farewell, you monstrous shapeshifter.

We fired massive black energy blasts that destroyed The Shape Shifter and froze him in a block of ice and beamed him to the M.O.E.

Nico: That's that for the Shape Shifter.

Me: No kidding. I almost got a headache from that monster's mayhem.

Lincoln: He tried to use his shapeshifting to fool everyone, but we saw through it and he failed and was destroyed. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking those energy signals from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, or we will force you out!

Two figures came out, they were other than Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, and like with Universe 666 Broly, their eyes were completely blood red and they had a black and purple aura around them.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop them and free them from that leech's control.

Danger Duck: Then, that's what's going to happen.

Suddenly, Danger Duck's eyes turned neon orange and he was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with stars, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, ducks, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, he left black and orange energy, stars, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, ducks, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Danger Duck: I should've known that madman would start sending you two to come after us after what has been happening, now we're going to take you two down and free you from that lunatic.

Suddenly, Danger Duck was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with stars, orange fire, orange lightning, and black and orange darkness surrounding the vortex, there are ducks, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Danger Duck emerged, but he was changed forever.

Danger Duck grew from 6'11" to 8'3" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large black and orange orbs orbiting around his legs, he has orange highlights in the bangs of his full head of long black hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a black and orange energy aura with stars, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, ducks, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a duck with a flame in its wings emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame links and orange crystal links and an orange duck-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a duck with orange gems for eyes and the Fire, Lightning, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a black tank top with orange phoenix on it, large black pants with orange flames on the legs, black knee-high boots with flame buckles and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, ducks, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and duck with stars, fire, lightning, and orange and black darkness surrounding the phoenix, angel, and duck. Suddenly, Danger Duck felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with orange tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out of his back. Danger Duck has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Danger Duck's massive Sword of Penelope and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, ducks, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Danger Duck's Acme Future Orange Firestorm

Lightning Darkness Duck Angel Greatsword of Acme Future Orange Firestorm Lightning Darkness Duck Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the silhouette of Daffy Duck etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black duck heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black duck heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the duck heads is a large black duck head with orange gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold duck head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an orange kanji below the phoenix, duck, and angel that said, "Danger Duck, Member of The Loonatics, Descendant of Daffy Duck, Brother of Plucky Duck, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Orange Fire, Orange Lightning, Orange and Black Darkness, Ducks, and Angels"

デンジャー・ダック、ルーナティクスのメンバー、ダフィー・ダックの子孫、元気なダックの兄弟、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、

美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてオレンジファイアのマスター、オレンジライトニング、オレンジそして黒い闇とアヒルと天使

Danger Duck has transformed into SSUPER ANGEL-ACME FUTURE GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC ORANGE ENERGY LIGHTNING ORANGE FIRESTORM DARKNESS DUCK ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC ORANGE ENERGY LIGHTNING ORANGE FIRESTORM DARKNESS DUCK ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC ORANGE ENERGY LIGHTNING ORANGE FIRESTORM DARKNESS DUCK ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Danger Duck's Super Angel-Acme Future Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu saw it, they fired energy blasts at Danger Duck, but Danger Duck teleported out of the way and he fired a massive barrage of black and orange energy, stars, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, ducks, phoenixes, and angels which hits Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu and they exploded, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Ace Bunny: Nice.

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Danger Duck did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Danger Duck: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic

Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Orange Energy Lightning Orange Firestorm Darkness Duck Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Orange Energy Lightning Orange Firestorm Darkness Duck Angel Hope) That's only the beginning. Now, let's do this!

Daffy Duck: We're also joining in. Come, Plucky.

Plucky Duck: On it.

Daffy Duck and Plucky Duck joined Danger Duck.

Me: Okay, now things are really going to end badly for them. We know how much of a screwball Daffy can be, so you can guess they'll be driven mad.

Woody Woodpecker: Sure I've had my reputation for driving people off the wall, but with Daffy, ugh, forget it. They'll be begging for someone to put them out of their misery. (To Sebastian) And don't even think about it, wiseguy.

Sebastian Mendez: (GROWLS)

Nico: You caught onto him quick, Woody.

Woody Woodpecker: I always know when to catch the first sign of trouble.

Danger Duck, Daffy Duck, and Plucky Duck went after Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of orange and green energy, stars, fire, flames, orange fire, orange lightning, black and orange darkness, explosives, ducks, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, they attacked them with their massive greatswords and left scars on them.

Bugs Bunny: Whoa, those three ducks are literally tearing them to shreds.

Buster Bunny: They sure are.

Sebastian was about to attack in his Demon Angel Mode, but he wound up getting hit in the stomach by Buster and sent flying into a coffin of spikes which closed shut, and he came out and had bleeding wounds which sealed up and his clothes repaired.

Danger Duck, Daffy Duck, and Plucky Duck threw bombs at Universe Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu which exploded and knocked them out cold, and then, they were bound with chains of light by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Captain Ginyu and Universe 666 Bonyu and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected them, and they were restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Danger Duck, Daffy Duck, and Plucky Duck holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Danger Duck's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: And we freed the Universe 666 versions of The Ginyu Force from Universe 666 Sebastian and we really dealt a nasty blow to him.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, there's no telling what other nasty surprises that Universe 666 Sebastian had on them. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Akane Nanaya, the Silverbolt Gene-Slammer, Bella Nanaya, the Jetfire Gene-Slammer, Chara Nanaya, the Air Raid Gene-Slammer, Dana Nanaya, the Breakaway Gene-Slammer, Elenore Nanaya, the Wing Saber Gene-Slammer, Kiara Nanaya, the Whirl Gene-Slammer, Linda Nanaya, the Powerglide Gene-Slammer, and Nala Nanaya, the Stratosphere Gene-Slammer.

Makoto Nanaya: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Arcangela: Makoto's sisters A.K.A. The Nanaya Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Akane Nanaya, the Silverbolt Gene-Slammer, Bella Nanaya, the Jetfire Gene-Slammer, Chara Nanaya, the Air Raid Gene-Slammer, Dana Nanaya, the Breakaway Gene-Slammer, Elenore Nanaya, the Wing Saber Gene-Slammer, Kiara Nanaya, the Whirl Gene-Slammer, Linda Nanaya, the Powerglide Gene-Slammer, and Nala Nanaya, the Stratosphere Gene-Slammer are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Gym, and like their sister, Makoto Nanaya, they're squirrel girls and deadly but beautiful martial artists. They, Lincoln, and Makoto would all practice martial arts together and even fought off those who would try to harm Lincoln.

Makoto Nanaya: And they're easy to identify: Akane has violet hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Bella has magenta hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Chara has orange hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Dana has blue hair with crop top and mini skirt, Elenore has pink hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Kiara has yellow hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Linda has red hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, and Nala has black hair with matching crop top and mini skirt.

Selene Emperyous: And here's the story with them: after Makoto and her sisters saved Lincoln's life from chandler and his goons and that was before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, Lincoln ended up taking Makoto and her sisters on a date to a lake where they kissed each other on the lips while underwater. Lincoln made the Nanaya Sisters beautiful bracelets, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln ended up falling in love with Makoto and her sisters and swore that when he comes of age, he will marry Makoto and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Chandler and his goons with a passion.

Nico: Whoa!

Ronnie Anne: I also had no idea about Makoto and her sisters with Lincoln before I came into the picture. But, Makoto told me everything, and I should've known Chandler and his dumb goons would do something to get them mad.

Me: You said a mouthful.

Nico: With Dark Chandler gone forever and his goons thrown in The Charon Reform School for the rest of their lives, hopefully, things will be normal.

Lincoln: Not so, Nico. Remember with Fay Reikova? They still won't trust him especially after all of the horrible things he did to me in the past.

Nico: Oh, right.

Top: This guy will be a great addition to our ranks.

Taskmaster: Damn straight!

Dayu: I've never seen many shapeshiftings in my life.

Me: Me neither.

Vulkanus: I have. (to Ben Tennyson) From you

Ben Tennyson: You're right.

Ben Ravencroft: Let's celebrate at the Mystery Shack.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Dipper: (To the viewers) This was a wicked scary one.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the Mystery Shack and celebrated and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Boy this was a scary one. But this chapter was for the Gravity Falls Shapeshifter and that monster was scary and ugly! It reminded me of The Thing and it was not as scary. But it was scary enough! Mark Hamill did a great job voicing it back then.

for tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Taz.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower

Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Badonna, Morticon, El Jefe and President Koopa as well as Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf and Venus McFlytrap and we're going to Gemina to battle Tazma, a clone of her made by Universe 666 Sebastian and we're going to make sure she never returns. And we're going to see Zarya transform and it will be epic! Also we're going to battle Another Ice King, Flame Queen, Ricardio, Evil Heat Man and Hank Scorpio who are the Keyblade Knight of Baku & Son'a and the Embodiment of Stalactite and Buffalo and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Aqua Man and her name is Adalia Aqua. She is a master of water.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Florida, but we got bad news: it appears that our lowlife cheating overly-competitive asshole enemies, Stan and Steak Stankco, have broken out of The Broccoli Mine Prison in Saskatchewan, Canada, and the bad news is eating nothing but broccoli for the last few years had caused those morons to turn into hulking musclebound behemoths, and they broke out and they want revenge on us, fat chance of that happening. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Akane Nanaya, the Silverbolt Gene-Slammer, Bella Nanaya, the Jetfire Gene-Slammer, Chara Nanaya, the Air Raid Gene-Slammer, Dana Nanaya, the Breakaway Gene-Slammer, Elenore Nanaya, the Wing Saber Gene-Slammer, Kiara Nanaya, the Whirl Gene-Slammer, Linda Nanaya, the Powerglide Gene-Slammer, and Nala Nanaya, the Stratosphere Gene-Slammer A.K.A. the Nanaya Sisters, these eight girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Gym, and like their sister, Makoto Nanaya, they're squirrel girls and deadly but beautiful martial artists. They, Lincoln, and Makoto would all practice martial arts together and even fought off those who would try to harm Lincoln. Akane has violet hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Bella has magenta hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Chara has orange hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Dana has blue hair with crop top and mini skirt, Elenore has pink hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Kiara has yellow hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Linda has red hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, and Nala has black hair with matching crop top and mini skirt. After Makoto and her sisters saved Lincoln's life from chandler and his goons and that was before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, Lincoln ended up taking Makoto and her sisters on a date to a lake where they kissed each other on the lips while underwater. Lincoln made the Nanaya Sisters beautiful bracelets, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln ended up falling in love with Makoto and her sisters and swore that when he comes of age, he will marry Makoto and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Chandler and his goons with a passion.

Get ready for some laughs as we honor the great Rodney Dangerfield by meeting Rover Dangerfield who is funny and awesome and we're going to battle Rocky the gangster and kill him.

See you next time.

# COMEDIAN DOGS VS GANGSTERS

This chapter is based on Rover Dangerfield.

In honor of the great Rodney Dangerfield.

---

In Drake City on the planet Gemina was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Badonna, Morticon, El Jefe and President Koopa as well as Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf and Venus McFlytrap and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy been a while since we were on Gemina.

Zarya: It sure feels great to be home.

Lola: Boy we came here many times and dealt with all of the Mysticons major enemies.

Xenia: We sure did.

Me: Boy those were all amazing adventures.

Camie: Wow!

Me: Yep. Those were really fun and cool. We had a lot of fun on those.

Zarya: I'll never forget meeting you the first time for that J.D.

Me: Me too Zarya. That was so fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Boy I heard so much about that. That was fun.

Lana: It sure was awesome.

Me: When we started coming here I wasn't nearly as powerful back then as I am right now.

Zarya: No kidding.

Nico: Sophie, I want to thank you, Hank Scorpio, and your teams for coming

Sophie: It's my pleasure Nico. This will be fun.

Jinora: I'm really excited for this one.

Lola: We all are.

Camie: Where exactly did you guys find Gemina?

Me: We found it all the way over in the Pinwheel Galaxy and it was amazing. Also that was 4 days before the Great Wizard War where we killed Voldemort and his followers. Our first enemy here back then was Tazma.

I went over what happened back then in chapter 996 and it was awesome.

When I was finished everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! So that's how you and Zarya met.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: That was so awesome.

Camie: That is cool J.D.

Nico: That also brought our worlds together. Tazma was the first of the Mysticons many enemies that we needed to destroy.

Laney: Yep.

Sunset Shimmer: That is amazing.

Me: Yep. Tazma was just the beginning back then. We had to take down all of Necrafa's evil forces one by one.

Varie: We sure did.

Nico: Jinora, are you honored to meet Aang?

Jinora: I sure am. Aang is a legend among the Air Nomads and the world wouldn't have been saved if it weren't for him.

Me: Everyone did a great part in that entire battle back then. Including us.

Varie: That was awesome.

Jinora: Boy no kidding. Avatar Aang will forever be remembered for everyone to admire.

Me: Yep. Now it's Korra's turn.

Jinora: That's right.

Nico: Technically, it's both of their turns

Me: That's true.

Jinora: Yeah it sure is. But it's great that the Air Nomads are now fully restored.

Me: Thank goodness. The Air Nomad Restoration Program worked perfectly.

Laney: It sure did.

Camie: I'm so happy it did.

Varie: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Kate Lloyd: Thank goodness. Wow! It's amazing we had to battle a Thing-Like monster in Gravity Falls yesterday.

Me: Boy no shit. That was crazy.

Nico: Yeah! And that creature was freaky! We saw it change into MANY kinds of creatures.

Me: Including some of our major enemies that we fought over the years.

Laney: Yeah! And the Joker! Which he sounded like!

Lily: Yeah that was creepy!

Maria: They were mostly Omnitrix Aliens

Me: Yeah no kidding! But that was cool to see. But it was horrifying that he turned into a Thing-Esque style creature that looked like Dipper and Mabel stuck together.

Lola: Yeah that was scary!

Kate Lloyd: It sure was!

Earth Chan: That was scary seeing that.

Camie: Scared me and Leeli bad.

Leeli: Yeah it sure did. But it was cool that we faced him.

Girl Jordan: It sure was.

Nico: And we turned into Anothers of our Archenemies.

Me: Boy that was cool doing that.

Qin: It sure was. Samara Slaughter did an amazing thing for us with that.

Me: She sure did. And all it took was her eating Swartz's leg and his blood.

Nico turned green.

Me: Oops.

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Regardless it was cool being Anothers like that.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

I pulled out the ridewatch for Lord Drakkon.

Me: It's going to be awesome being Anothers like that.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Too bad it only turned into the first 10 Omnitrix Aliens

Me: I'm sure it has many more creatures than just those.

Shanan: Oh it does. Bella told me that the sample she got from the shapeshifter has over 523,923,126,342,785,547,347,953,433,999 aliens in it.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! That is far more than The Thing.

Nico: No shit!

Me: Wow! We're going to be in for a wild ride seeing all of them. Looks like Dark Spicer is going to show us new predators and new aliens that the Shapeshifter can turn into.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Maria: I like to see anything attack Gemina now with Necrafa dead!

Me: I have a feeling nothing will. But Gemina is so beautiful and peaceful now that the Spectral Hand and all of Necrafa's forces are all dead.

Nico: Yep.

Zarya: But there are still minor evils out there.

Qin: That's true. The job of the Mysticons is never finished.

Me: Just like our job as Team Loud Phoenix Storm is never finished.

Nico: Yep. Even after we defeat Xehanort and Banish Him to the Black Gates with the Dark Orbs, our job is NEVER finished.

Me: That's right.

May: After all, when we get to having the Geats and King Ohger teams to join us, there's bound to be SOME bad guys there.

Me: Yep. We'll be ready for them.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: And it will always be fun.

Maria: But for now, let's enjoy some peace and quiet.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But soon the Geats team will join us. They just finished their series.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: When do you think the King-Ohgers will be done?

Me: Sometime probably in February next year. The Donbrothers didn't get finished until February earlier this year.

Nico: Yeah.

Taro: That's true.

Me: Yep. And after Geats got finished they got another awesome new series of Kamen Riders underway. Kamen Rider Gotchard.

Sento: Wow! I heard that it's centered around the elements of Chemistry and The Periodic Table.

Me: That's what I heard about. That is cool.

Lisa Loud: That is something that is right up my alley.

Me: I agree there.

Lola: What monsters will they face now?

Me: They are called the Malgam and they are buttugly sons of bitches.

Qin: Yikes! What is their goal?

Me: Well it just got started so it's still unknown.

Nico: It's gonna be very exciting.

Qin: Yeah. Who is the main bad guy in Gotchard?

Me: Some guy named Venomdake. I have no idea what he is or what he is gonna do.

Nico: Let's not worry about that right now.

Me: Yeah. We still have a year to find out. But we'll worry about it later.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But the whole series looks cool.

Nico: It sure does.

Me: But those Ride Chemy Cards they use are cool.

Nico: Is that the Legend Items they have in Gotchard?

Me: Yep. I got one right here. I found it yesterday.

I pulled out a Legend Rider Chemy Card for Saber.

Nico: Wow for Kamen Rider Saber!

Me: Yeah. I don't know what it does but it looks awesome.

Nico: Let's be patient about it.

Me: Right.

I put it back in my vest.

Me: These Chemy Cards remind me of the Rouse Cards and the Advent Cards from Dragon Rider.

Kazuma: They sure do.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But we'll wait and see later.

Nico: Let's just enjoy the peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah.

We looked at the clouds of Gemina and they were beautiful.

I was reading some verses from the Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (In my head) (Reading) "After the evil darkness was defeated, the powerful Eternal Phoenix swooped down and rejuvenated the land that was ravaged with new life and brought beautiful life and restored nature. Restoring the beauty to all the land and creatures great and small. Bringing new life from the ashes of evil."

The phoenix flew in and restored the land that once was torn apart by Necrafa and the battle we had with her.

Nico: Good as new.

Me: Yep. As if Necrafa and the Spectral Hand never even existed.

Zarya: Good riddance.

Lola: Wow that was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and J.D., Zarya, this is one you are so not going to like one bit: we got word that a clone of Tazma Grimm is here, and she's coming after you, J.D., for revenge for what you did in killing Necrafa.

We gasped, and I drank a cup of water and did a spit take and sprayed water on a nearby tree.

Me: WHAT!? A clone of that shadow bitch! Universe 666 Sebastian, you fucking mad lunatic!

Sebastian appeared in a tornado of Divine Darkness.

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, now he's really gone too far. I'll fix him.

Sebastian fired a blast of Divine Darkness that was sent flying to his castle in Acme Acres, and when it hit him, he screamed in agonizing pain and he was really burned badly as we saw it through a one-way viewing window Lincoln made.

Nico: WHOA! So, that's what happens when a creature of pure undeniable evil is hit by a blast of Divine Darkness.

Sebastian Mendez: Yep. Lincoln, get the rest of the team here.

Lincoln called the rest of the team here.

Lori: We heard everything, and we're literally ready for that shadow bitch.

Lincoln: Without a doubt. (Sensed for the Tazma Grimm Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Tazma Grimm, she's 20 yards away and she's already causing havoc.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that bitch.

Lincoln: Yeah! (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility,

blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Tazma Grimm clone.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Me: Now you guys are going to see how evil Tazma is. She was the very first bad guy we killed her on Gemina.

Zarya: That is for sure.

Poromon: I hope we can finish this up so I can finish what I was working on.

Me: We'll try to make this fast.

Camie: What's Poromon working on?

Me: A VERY complex and very complicated Quantum Physics equation.

Laney: We'll have to see what it is.

Lisa Loud: I'm more than willing to provide some assistance if needed.

Poromon: Thanks Lisa. I would greatly appreciate that.

We were flying, and then, we saw the Tazma Grimm clone causing havoc and she was laughing malevolently.

Lincoln: There she is. J.D., let's get her together.

Me: Got it.

Lincoln unholstered his massive greatsword and his angelic and demonic greatswords appeared at his sides and I unholstered my massive greatsword. Then, he and I went at the Tazma Grimm clone, and we slashed her with our massive greatswords and Lincoln's angelic and demonic greatswords also slashed the Tazma Grimm clone.

---

Nico: WHOA! Dang, you guys are seriously tearing her apart. Save some for the rest of us.

Lincoln and I kicked the Tazma Grimm clone away as the rest of the team landed and the Tazma Grimm clone growled in anger at me.

Tazma Grimm: YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NECRAFA!

Me: Necrafa got what she deserved, you miserable bitch.

Zarya: And so will you. Even if you're just a clone of Tazma, you're still as bad as she is.

Me: Necrafa totally underestimated our power.

Nico: That's right!

Me: She got what was coming like you did!

Nico: We defeated you once and we can do it again!

Tazma growled ferociously!

Tazma Grimm: YOU FUCKING MYSTICONS! THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU HADN'T BUTTED IN WE WOULD BE RULING THIS WORLD! YOU JUST HAD TO GET INVOLVED!

Arkayna: You are completely delusional Tazma!

Me: Yeah you deluded and traitorous loser! Necrafa was going to destroy the entire universe and rule over it in the name of Evil.

Eli: Yeah! She would have killed you after she was done with you.

Kaito: CHANGE ZENKAI!

He turned into the Zenkaiser!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

He was ready for action!

Lola: Yeah!

Tazma: I DON'T CARE HOW MANY…

KROW!

Zarya kicked her in her face and smashed her into a rock and she screamed in pain!

Me: Nice one!

Kaito got out a Sentai gear.

He used the Changeman Gear!

Kaito: Try this! AURA OF THE STARS!

He flared up an aura in the shape of a Star Dragon and fired waves of stars and blasted Tazma all over.

Me: Awesome! Time for this too!

I used the Saber Gear on my sword and it formed into a Wonder Ride Book Sword!

Me: Cool! This will be interesting! Saber Riders?

Touma: Lets do it!

They put their Wonder Ride Books on my sword in a 12 Point Star Formation.

Me: (Quoting Verse) "The 12 Swords United with the power of the heros blade and with the combined power of all the swords and their books they granted the power to defeat the mightest of enemies."

It formed into an awesome UNIVERSE LITERATURE SWORD!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is cool!

Camie: Wow!

2012 Mikey: Booyakasha!

He bashed Tazma all over.

Me: Lets see what this baby can do. FIRE OF THE BRAVE DRAGON!

I swung my sword and it formed a massive vortex of fire that formed into a Fire Dragon!

Me: (Quotes Verse) "With a mighty swirl of fire rising out of the deepest abyss, a mighty dragon rose from the depths ready to deliver justice to its enemies and bring those that were evil to oblivion."

The dragon fired a wave of fire and I fired waves of fire and blasted Tazma all over!

Qin: WHOA!

Touma: That was awesome!

Me: How about this. THE COLD OF THE ICY LION!

I swung my sword and it formed a vortex of ice that formed into an Ice Lion!

Me: (Quotes Verse) "From the Cold of the Ice Lands of the frozen north came the mighty king of the icy lands, the Lion of Cold and he was ready to defend the lands of cold against all evil."

He roared and blasted ice blasts and they hit Tazma and blasted her

all over.

Lana: Awesome!

Rintaro: Wow! That was amazing!

Mikey Kudo: Digimon Fuse!

Shoutmon merged with 10 Digimon and formed into SHOUTMON X10!

Nico: OH YEAH!

He charged at her and slashed and blasted Tazma all over!

Qin: Take that!

Me: I call down the Thunder! STRIKE OF THE GENIE OF THE LAMP OF LIGHTNING!

I swung my sword and massive strikes of yellow lightning hit all over!

Me: (Quotes Verse) "With a rub of the lamp, the mystical Genie of the Lamp came to grant a powerful wish and bring the great desire to his master and that was to strike his enemies with powerful lightning from the heavens."

I fired a wave of lightning and it hit Tazma and electrocuted her!

Laney: Awesome!

Lincoln: WOW! That was awesome!

Kento: Wow! That was awesome! Well done!

Me: Thanks.

Suddenly, Zarya's eyes turned neon blue, as she was surrounded by a blue and snow white energy aura with stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her Zarya Moonwolf's Eternal Angelic Mystic Wolf Phoenix Bow of Mysticon Wolf Ranger Justice, and as she approached the Tazma Grimm clone, she left behind blue and snow white energy, stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Zarya: Even if you're just a clone of Tazma Grimm, you're still just as evil and fucked-up as she is, but even worse, you were given life thanks to that monstrous demon, Universe 666 Sebastian, you reek of the Infernal Darkness that brought you to life, and you must be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Zarya was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and snow white energy with stars, moonlight, and magic surrounding it, there's a pack of wolves running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a snow white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Tazma Grimm clone: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Zarya Moonwolf emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

Zarya Moonwolf grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple and white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her purple hair along with white tips in her hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a neon blue energy aura with stars, magic, moonlight, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a wolf howling at the full moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on wolf head stud earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Moon, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, she also has on her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with blue gems on the gold full moon links and blue crystals from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue wolf-shaped Element of Harmony, and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony are a phoenix and wolf pendant with blue gems for eyes and they're both holding the Moon, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Zarya has on a dark blue sleeveless blouse and dark blue short-sleeved shirt with snow white phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with wolf howling at the full moon, blue pants, blue leather knee-high combat boots, and a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with magic and stars on the coattails, and on the back is the full moon with a wolf howling and a phoenix flying in the skies. Suddenly, Zarya felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with stars and the full moon shining with white tips on the purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with white tips and blue markings grew much bigger and longer. Zarya Moonwolf has on her Ring of The Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the middle on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and her cutie mark is on her left shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zarya Moonwolf's massive Zarya Moonwolf's Eternal Angelic Mystic Wolf Phoenix Bow of Mysticon Wolf Ranger Justice and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and white energy with stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zarya Moonwolf's Eternal Magic Mysticon Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Bow of Mysticon Wolf Ranger Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand new large longbow measuring at 7'9" in length with massive blue angel wings for the large longbow's limbs and in the upper limb is a wolf and a phoenix and long midnight black grip and she has a large blue quiver with the wolf and phoenix printed on the quiver with unlimited arrows inside, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with blue gems for eyes and a large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and her Sword of The Northern Kai holstered on her left hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a white kanji below the full moon with the wolf and the phoenix that said, "Zarya Moonwolf, Princess of The Phoenix Wolf Moon, Mysticon Wolf Ranger, Sister of Arkayna Goodfey and Friend of Piper

Willowbrook and Emerald Goldenbraid, Brave Second-In-Command of The Mysticons, Loving Future Wife and Supporter of James Dean Knudson, Destroyer of Tazma Grimm, Necrafa, and The Spectral Hand, Archenemy of Knightbrace, Sister of The Zenkaigers, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moonlight, Magic, Wolves, and Arrows"

ザリア・ムーンウルフ、フェニックス・ウルフ・ムーンの王女、ミスティコン・ウルフ・レンジャー、アルケイナ・グッドフェイの妹でパイパー・ウィローブルックとエメラルド・ゴールデンブレイドの友人、ミスティコンの勇敢な副司令官、愛情深い将来の妻であり、タズマの破壊者ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの支持者グリム、ネクラファ、そしてスペクトラルハンド、ナイトブレイスの宿敵、ゼンカイジャーの妹、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして月光、魔法、狼、そして矢

Zarya Moonwolf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYSTICON WOLF RANGER-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STELLAR MOONLIGHT MYSTICON WOLF RANGER MOONLIGHT MAGIC STELLAR WOLF MOON GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC STELLAR MOONLIGHT MYSTICON WOLF RANGER MOONLIGHT MAGIC STELLAR WOLF MOON GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND WOLF

PHOENIX DIVINE COSMIC STELLAR MOONLIGHT MYSTICON WOLF RANGER MOONLIGHT MAGIC STELLAR WOLF MOON GOD PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Zarya's Super Angel-Mysticon Wolf Ranger-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in my eyes, steam whistling out of my ears, my nose was bleeding, and I almost let out a wolf howl. But, when the Tazma Grimm clone saw it, she went mad and fired a blast of darkness at Zarya to kill her as she was laughing malevolently, but Zarya fired a massive barrage of blue and white energy, stars, moonlight, magic, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Tazma Grimm clone and exploded with such incredible power, she got back up, but now, she was beyond pissed off beyond anyone's imagination.

Zarya: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Stellar Moonlight Magic Mysticon Wolf Ranger January Wolf Moon God Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Stellar Moonlight Magic Mysticon Wolf Ranger January Wolf Moon God Phoenix Angel Love) **You're through causing havoc, Tazma.**

Me: You're finally going to get what you deserve, bitch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel

Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Zarya, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Even if you're just a clone, you are done causing havoc once again, Tazma Grimm. Now, we shall put a permanent end to your miserable fucked-up life here and now!**

Lincoln, Zarya, and I went after the Tazma Grimm clone who was still laughing like the fucked-up monster he is, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the Tazma Grimm Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and Zarya fired arrows at her, and he, Zarya, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Tazma Grimm clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Tazma Grimm Clone: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL! QUEEN NECRAFA SHALL BE AVENGED!

The Tazma Grimm clone went at us mad with rage and insanity as we saw a black and dark purple aura form around her: we knew all along it was the Infernal Darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that had given him life. Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness which hit the Tazma Grimm clone, and she lost the additional dark powers that lunatic gave her.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Necrafa got her just desserts, and so will that fucked-up lunatic who brought you to life.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And he'll also die a horrible death for his crimes too. Now, time for you to say farewell. PARASITIC SYMBIOTE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired tentacles of symbiote goo with mouth-like suckers, and as they latched onto the Tazma Grimm clone, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing her energy and assimilating her powers and dark magic as streams of blue energy were being sucked out of the Tazma Grimm clone and flowing into Lincoln and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, as Lincoln sucked out the last of the Tazma Grimm clone's energy, she was now absolutely weak and drained of energy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to finish you off for good. CONFLAGRATION OF FIRE AND ICE!

Lincoln formed orbs of orange energy surrounded by fire and orbs of blue energy surrounded by ice and sent them right at the Tazma Grimm Clone, and when the orbs touched her, the orbs immediately destroyed her in a fiery explosion and he sent the clone's spirit to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as Lincoln and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and Zarya holstered her bow on her back and powered down, and Zarya's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halo, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Nico: And good riddance, bitch, and was that a new Ra'Dos spell you made, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, it's called Conflagration of Fire and Ice, and as you saw, the orbs were surrounded by fire and ice: the two eternal forces in the universe.

Me: So awesome, and we've been creating new spells from our friends from Ra'Dos as well.

Eli: And we saw how powerful those spells we created are.

Ace Bunny: Say, Lincoln, did your miniature camera find out how that madman was able to create those clones?

Lincoln: Yep, I found out he collected the blood samples of Tyrian Callows and Tazma Grimm and he created them along with the clones of the Akumatized Villains, and he did use black magic to create them and infect the resurrected Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes and he used his powers of poisonous darkness to give them more dark power, but as we saw, Sebastian's Divine Darkness has the ability to destroy the poisonous darkness.

Me: (GASPS)

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: But, thanks to what you did in stripping him of his powers of poisonous darkness, now he won't be able to cause any more trouble.

Lincoln: That's right. Now, to really piss him off.

Lincoln threw a bomb at his castle in Acme Acres on the grounds where Perfect Prep stood and once it went inside, it exploded as it hit him. We heard him let out a demonic roar.

Me: Up yours, crazy!

Buster Bunny: Plus, the next one to face another of his mind-controlled minions is Taz.

Nico: Uh… oh. I can already tell it's going to get wild.

Me: Really wild.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

Poromon: I would like to go home now.

Nico: You're excused.

He teleported back.

Me: Boy that equation must be important.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: I think it is.

Maria: I get the feeling that we're gonna regret that.

Me: Yeah me too. (GULPS)

Nico: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But still, nice job!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: No kidding there.

Qin: Yeah. I wonder what it is?

Me: Poromon is trying to find the answer to the 50th Dimensional String Equation.

Manaphy: I'm very concerned about him.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Same here.

Poliwag: Yeah me too.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Lets see what Anothers we got. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Ice King, Flame Queen, Ricardio, Evil Heat Man and Hank Scorpio.

Me: Whoa!

Camie: Wow! Villains of Ooo.

Me: I still can't get over how Ricardio was causing all that trouble inside my stomach.

Eli: That was gross!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Water Princess, Ember and Luna (Sailor Moon).

Nico: Nice!

Water Princess: This will be awesome.

Ember: Yeah it sure will be fun.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Hank Scorpio are 2 people.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yeah this will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Ice King, Flame Queen, Ricardio and Evil Heat Man!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be fun.

Another Ice King: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Another Ricardio: (In a girls voice) Yeah no kidding.

Me: (Gasp) That voice. Stacy Stalactite!?

Lincoln: And Sonia Sona!? Whoa!

They merged and reverted back. The first girl was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had brown clothes and had brown angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Stalactite Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had a crystal sword. The second girl had golden hair and had yellow eyes and purple clothes and fire angel wings and she had the Son'a Symbol in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had an awesome star keyblade.

Stacy Stalactite: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Sonia Sona: And you as well Lincoln. Wow! You have changed a lot.

Lincoln: I get that that a lot.

Me: Stacy is the embodiment of the Stalactite Dopant and she has the power to make caves and she is also a cave explorer and adventurer.

Nico: Cool!

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico: And Lincoln care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure Nico. This is Sonia Sona, Keyblade Knight of Planet

Ba'Ku and Leader of The Ba'Ku and Son'a, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Ba'Ku, and she's not only The Keyblade Knight of Ba'Ku, she's the leader of both the Ba'Ku and Son'a and she's also the leader of the Son'a Solidarity, and she also has intense and powerful light powers. She helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! Picard told me all about Baku. It's beautiful and has Metaphasic Radiation that can cure all kinds of diseases and more.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Hank Scorpio friendly or hostile?

Sonia Sona: Friendly and she is a strong and amazing one.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) AQUA FORCE FURY 6!

She summoned Aqueduct, Pisces Zodiarts, Dr. Mingo, Ember Woman, Liquidroid Wateru and Syren!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Mr. Krabs are you still going to cut off the Mascots butts after what they did yesterday?

Mr. Krabs: That was if they threw a party. And there was none.

Me: I know. I was just testing you to see if you were going to do that.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) No not after what we saw. That be a fine display there.

Me: It sure was. Wait look!

We saw Another Hank Scorpio!

Me: Another Hank Scorpio.

Nico: Whoa!

Another Hank: (In a girls voice) No offense but this form is not for me.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon pink hair, pink eyes, pink clothes and had pink angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Buffalo Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had a crystal sword.

Me: Brenda Buffalo! Wow!

Brenda Buffalo: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Believe it or not guys, Brenda is not only the embodiment of the Buffalo Dopant and has powers over nature and the countryside and all of the buffalos but also she is girl that sold me and my family our awesome house 7 years ago. She's a real estate agent.

Nico: Wow! I didn't know she helped get you your house that lead to you moving to Michigan.

Lincoln: That is awesome!

Brenda Buffalo: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Neat!

Me: Yep. Also Brenda is a former Supervillain. She used to be like you Hank.

Hank Scorpio: Hang on. That look in your eye. Were you a supervillain once?

Brenda Buffalo: Yeah I had a hidden volcano lair in the mountains. But I decided that it wasn't the best life for me. So I went into Real Estate and it's good money for me.

Hank Scorpio: Well that's okay. Being a supervillain is not for everyone. But that's great you sell houses like me.

Brenda Buffalo: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Brenda Buffalo: No he didn't. He saw that I was a former supervillain in my eyes and got a cowardly yellow stripe and then sent me on my way.

Me: She had quite a very fierce reputation before she retired so to speak.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Brenda Buffalo: I know.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Brenda Buffalo: Awesome!

She slashed the Another all over and bashed him down with a powerful ram attack.

Nico: This will be awesome! (ACTIVATES HANK SCORPIO AND EVIL HEAT MAN'S RIDEWATCHES)

He fired waves of fire and blasted the Another.

May: Take this! (ACTIVATES BADONNA AND MORTICON'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of fire and blasted down the Another.

Maria: And this too! (ACTIVATES EL JEFE AND PRESIDENT KOOPA'S RIDEWATCHES)

She fired waves of lightning and fire and blasted the Another!

Jinora: Take this too! (ACTIVATES EVIL HEAT MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of fire and smashed the Another.

Brenda Buffalo: They used to call me The White Buffalo.

Me: That's the most sacred animal in all of Native American Lore.

Brenda Buffalo: Yep. It was my supervillain name which was cool.

Me: That is awesome.

Maria: Since you are a former villain you are definitely a worthy candidate of the Redemption Squad.

Me: Yep.

Then Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man came.

Nico: Nice team Radioactive Man.

Radioactive Man: Thanks. It sure is cool.

Me: Yep.

?: I agree!

Aqua Man came.

Me: Awesome! Aqua Man!

Aqua Man: (In a girls voice) It sure is awesome.

Nico: Adalia Aqua!? Whoa!

Adalia Aqua: Yep. Awesome to see you. I got this.

She fired a wave of water and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

She then reverted back and had aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and a symbol in the middle of her forehead for Aqua.

Adalia Aqua: That was awesome!

May: It sure was!

Qin: Yeah!

May: And I didn't get hit!

Me: Yep.

Jinora: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Adalia Aqua: When me and Nico went underwater and found an awesome crystal cave under a sunken ship.

Lola: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Nico and Adalia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Adalia Aqua: Same here.

We later went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Akiza are heading to Florida, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

It appears our lowlife cheating overly-competitive asshole enemies, Stan and Steak Stankco, have broken out of The Broccoli Mine Prison in Saskatchewan, Canada, and the bad news is they've been eating nothing but broccoli for the last few years, and that with the constant mining and all that hard labor that we condemned them to has turned those meathead morons into hulking musclebound freak behemoths, and with that newfound physical strength, they broke out and they want revenge on us, fat chance of that happening.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Florida, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

Me: What is it?

Lincoln: It appears our lowlife cheating overly-competitive asshole enemies, Stan and Steak Stankco, have broken out of The Broccoli Mine Prison in Saskatchewan, Canada.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh no, not those bastards. How the Hell did they break out of The Broccoli Mine Prison?!

Lincoln: The bad news is they've been eating nothing but broccoli for the last few years, and that with the constant mining and all that hard labor that we condemned them to has turned those meathead morons into hulking musclebound freak behemoths, and with that newfound physical strength, they broke out and they want revenge on us.

Eli: That's not good at all.

Akiza: We need to stop them, and you know what that means, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Yep, those two musclebound freaks are going to be drained of their massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength. But, I've also got a brand-new curse for them.

Me: This I got to see.

Camie: Who are the Stankco's?

Me: Oh they were 2 sore losers that Lincoln and Mr. Lynn faced in The Legends of The Hidden Temple and we helped them win and exposed them for being cheaters.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: That was so fun seeing that show.

Me: Brought back so many good memories.

Suddenly, we saw eight beautiful and super sexy squirrel girls with long hair in violet, magenta, orange, blue, pink, yellow, red, and black, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, violet, magenta, orange, blue, pink, yellow, red, and black angel wings, and they were dressed in purple sleeveless tops, purple skirts, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Autobot Fliers, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Akane Nanaya, the Silverbolt Gene-Slammer, Bella Nanaya, the Jetfire Gene-Slammer, Chara Nanaya, the Air Raid Gene-Slammer, Dana Nanaya, the Breakaway Gene-Slammer, Elenore Nanaya, the Wing Saber Gene-Slammer, Kiara Nanaya, the Whirl Gene-Slammer, Linda Nanaya, the Powerglide Gene-Slammer, and Nala Nanaya, the Stratosphere Gene-Slammer A.K.A. the Nanaya Sisters.

Akane Nanaya: That's right, and we got the six girls away from those musclebound meathead freaks.

Suddenly, we felt the ground rumbling.

?: LOSER LOUDS! YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN HUMILIATING US!

Suddenly, we saw two massive figures heading for us, they were none other than Stan and Steak Stankco, and they were indeed massively ripped with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs because of eating nothing but broccoli and forced to work in there for the last few years. Suddenly, we saw Stan and Steak pick up and throw two boulders at us, but Lincoln and I smashed them into dust with one punch.

Sylvester: Okay, you overgrown musclebound behemoths, now you're really going to get it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I'm not surprised you two sore losers refuse to learn your lesson. Well, then, you leave us with no choice. Let's get those musclebound freaks!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-

Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super

Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Akiza, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic

Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Stan and Steak Stankco, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they got out and punched me and Lincoln with a flurry of punches in the face and stomach!

POW!

But, their punches had no effect on us as we had superhuman tough skin and we were as hard as the toughest and strongest steel thanks to years of training. Then, we punched Stan and Steak Stankco in the face and knocked them down.

Stan Stankco: How?! How is this possible?!

Steak Stankco: You two losers are even stronger than us?! This isn't right, we're better than you!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already, you meatheads!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You musclebound freaks just refuse to give up until you try and get revenge on us. Well, then, you left us with no choice.

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto Steak Stankco's chest, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Steak Stankco dry of all his massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, I fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto Stan Stankco's chest, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Stan Stankco dry of all his massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and his massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I also grew even stronger.

Then, when Lincoln and I were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the two meatheads and went back into Lincoln and I, Stan and Steak Stankco were now thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength.

Stan Stankco: (SCREAMS) W-what did you do to us?!

Steak Stankco: My muscles, my ripped muscles are all gone!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We sucked you two dry of your massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength. Now, to give you two a punishment you will never forget.

Lincoln chanted an incantation and he fired red energy blasts which hit The Stankcos, and we saw a barbell appear on their backs, and he beamed them back to The Broccoli Mine Prison. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: That'll teach them, but what was that curse you gave them, Lincoln?

Lincoln: That was my new curse that I call Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse, this curse is meant for musclebound meatheads like The Stankcos. This curse will give them back the bodies they gained since their time in The Broccoli Mine Prison, but here's the catch: once they reach back to the same physical strength and virility level they'd gained, the curse will suck them bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and be given to me, J.D., and all the males on the team.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, that's cruel and sadistic. (Smirks) Nice one.

Lincoln: Those meatheads got what was coming to them, and now, they have that curse on them that will hurt them even more. (To the

Nanaya Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Akane.

Akane Nanaya: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Makoto.

Makoto Nanaya: You too, Akane.

Lincoln went up to The Nanaya Sisters and he hugged them, and The Nanaya Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you girls since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bella Nanaya: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Chara Nanaya: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these eight girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Akane Nanaya, the Silverbolt Gene-Slammer, Bella Nanaya, the Jetfire Gene-Slammer, Chara Nanaya, the Air Raid Gene-Slammer, Dana Nanaya, the Breakaway Gene-Slammer, Elenore Nanaya, the Wing Saber Gene-Slammer, Kiara Nanaya, the Whirl Gene-Slammer, Linda Nanaya, the Powerglide Gene-Slammer, and Nala Nanaya, the Stratosphere Gene-Slammer A.K.A. the Nanaya Sisters, these eight girls are my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Gym, and like their sister, Makoto Nanaya, they're squirrel girls and deadly but beautiful martial artists. They, Makoto, and I would all practice martial arts together and even fought off those who would try to harm me.

Makoto Nanaya: And they're easy to identify: Akane has violet hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Bella has magenta hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Chara has orange hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Dana has blue hair with crop top and mini skirt, Elenore has pink hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Kiara has yellow hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, Linda has red hair with matching crop top and mini skirt, and Nala has black hair with matching crop top and mini skirt.

Selene Emperyous: Along with the fact they're squirrel girls. After

Makoto and her sisters saved Lincoln's life from chandler and his goons and that was before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, Lincoln ended up taking Makoto and her sisters on a date to a lake where they kissed each other on the lips while underwater. Lincoln made the Nanaya Sisters beautiful bracelets, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln ended up falling in love with Makoto and her sisters and swore that when he comes of age, he will marry Makoto and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Chandler and his goons with a passion.

Nico: Sheesh, I hate to find out what Chandler and his goons did to piss them off.

Lincoln: Trust me, you'd be that pissed off to find out what they did, and now that you and your sisters are here, Akane.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Nanaya Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akane Nanaya: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Nanaya Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Bella Nanaya: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Nanaya Sisters.

The Nanaya Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Saki Tsukikawa and Riri Manabe from Marshmallow, Imouto, Succubus, Touko Sakuramachi, Kanna Akizono, and Tsukino Yomisawa from Succubus Stayed Life, and Elvira from Elvira: Mistress of the Dark.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Saki Tsukikawa and Riri Manabe from Marshmallow, Imouto, Succubus, Touko Sakuramachi, Kanna Akizono, and Tsukino Yomisawa from Succubus Stayed Life, and Elvira from Elvira: Mistress of the Dark.

Goths of Darkness: GASP! Did you say… Elvira?!

Nicole: Oh man, I knew Brittney would freak out. Elvira is one of her favorite Gothic characters and she watched Elvira: Mistress of the Dark and she loved the movie.

Lincoln: Wow. (To the girls) Are you girls okay?

Saki Tsukikawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Saki Tsukikawa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Stan and Steak Stankco, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal

Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the

Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Elvira: Whoa, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Saki Tsukikawa: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Saki Tsukikawa, Riri Manabe, Touko Sakuramachi, Kanna Akizono, Tsukino Yomisawa, and Elvira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were our lowlife cheating overly-competitive asshole enemies, Stan and Steak Stankco, who have broken out of The Broccoli Mine Prison in Saskatchewan, Canada, and the bad news is due eating nothing but broccoli for the last few years and the forced hard labor in the mines has turned those two meatheads into hulking musclebound behemoth freaks, and with their newly gained strength, they broke out to get revenge on us.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating those two senseless and Lincoln and I sucking Stan and Steak Stankco bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength, and finally, Lincoln giving them his new curse called Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse, a new curse that's meant for musclebound meatheads like The Stankcos, which'll give them back the bodies they gained since their time in The Broccoli Mine Prison, but once they reach back to the same physical strength and virility level they'd gained, the curse will suck them bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and be given to me, Lincoln, and all the males on the team, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and the Nanaya Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe those meatheads broke out and tried to get revenge on us.

William: Yeah. But, you and J.D. beat them senseless and you both sucked them bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength.

Lincoln: Yep, and I gave them my new curse called Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse, a new curse that's meant for musclebound meatheads like The Stankcos, which'll give them back the bodies they gained since their time in The Broccoli Mine Prison, but once they reach back to the same physical strength and virility level they'd gained, the curse will suck them bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and be given to me, J.D., and all the males on the team.

Nico: So, we better brace ourselves once the curse activates on them.

Me: Yep. But, it serves those meathead musclebound freaks right.

* * *

After taking down Stan and Steak Stankco and Lincoln gave those two meatheads the Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Nanaya Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Akane Nanaya: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Bella Nanaya: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Chara Nanaya: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dana Nanaya: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Elenore Nanaya: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told

everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Nanaya Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Makoto Nanaya, and The Nanaya Sisters at Lake Superior: Lincoln was in his orange shorts and sandals and Makoto and The Nanaya Sisters were in purple two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after some training in martial arts.

Past Akane Nanaya: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Superior.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Akane.

Past Bella Nanaya: Plus, with all the work you've been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD SCREAM OF RAGE!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream of rage along with catching the stench of raw sewage.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud scream of rage from anywhere along with the smell of raw sewage. You and your goons get out here, Chandler, so we can kick your ass even more.

Suddenly, they saw Chandler and his goons come out, and they were really out for blood again, then, he charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him and sent him flying into a tree. He got back out, but he roared like a madman, now he was really pissed. Then, they did the worst thing ever: Chandler got out a knife and he slashed Lincoln's orange swim shorts off, and one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails reacted and covered his private parts. But, that got Lincoln so enraged, his face and body turned red and steam whistled out of his ears!

TRAIN WHISTLE!

Past Lincoln: Okay, that's it, you asked for it, you stupid assholes!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Chandler and his goons bellowed again and they went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to the stomachs of Chandler and his goons knocking the wind out of them, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and fired water blasts at Chandler and his goons. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave them a nasty punch to the face that sent them flying to jail.

Past Lincoln: Dang it, I can't go back home without my swim shorts.

Past Makoto Nanaya: We got you covered.

Makoto Nanaya got out a spare set of orange swim trunks that Lincoln grabbed and ran into a nearby bush and put them on and as he rejoined Makoto and his sisters, he gave them a kiss on the lips as the video ended.

Nico: (GASPS) Of all the stupid reprehensible things Chandler could ever do, this may have been his most stupidest yet!

Me: When Lincoln told us what he did, we were so pissed off beyond imagination.

Luna: You got that right.

Lincoln: Chandler and his goons were such idiots, that Dark Side of his clearly didn't know when to quit.

Nico: But, thank God Makoto and her sisters had a spare set of orange swim trunks for you in case something like that were to happen.

Akane Nanaya: We sure did. That sewage asshole and his goons had some nerve to show up and ruin everything because they still wanted to kill Lincoln again for ruining their lives! After what that jerk did in slashing off Lincoln's swim trunks, I wanted to punch Chandler in his ugly face, but Lincoln who stood in place sent him and his goons flying with one punch, but when he got out, that's when

Lincoln got serious.

Bella Nanaya: He had it coming. But, Chandler's freed of his Dark Side, while Artie and Trent are now jailbirds at The Charon Reform School for the rest of their lives.

Chara Nanaya: Thank goodness Lincoln's tails reacted after what Chandler did.

Nico: That was just disgusting.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Those two and Dark Chandler deserved that, especially for that dumb stunt.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori

A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Mei Hatsume: Wow, so, this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mei, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A.

Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seventeen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga

A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules are in your harem, Linky.

Izuku: You can thank us for that one.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Himiko Toga A.K.A. Lady Elementa, Kyoka Jiro A.K.A. Hearing Hero: Earphone Jack, Mina Ashido A.K.A. Pinky, Momo Yaoyorozu A.K.A. Everything Hero: Creati, Ochaco Uraraka A.K.A. Uravity, Toru Hagakure A.K.A. Stealth Hero: Invisible Girl, Tsuyu Asui A.K.A. Rainy Season Hero: Froppy, Itsuka Kendo A.K.A. Battle Fist, Yui Kodai A.K.A. Rule, Kinoko Komori A.K.A. Shemage, Ibara Shiozaki A.K.A. Vine, Pony Tsunotori A.K.A. Rocketti, Setsuna Tokage A.K.A. Lizardy, Reiko Yanagi A.K.A. Emily, Kashiko Sekigai A.K.A. Sensor Girl, Mei Hatsume, and Jules, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder

me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Flipsville Galaxy is next.

Me: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nicole: That means Glamdozer will be next.

Nico: Yep.

Ben: Me and Rex will go next.

Nico: Awesome!

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were at FLIPSVILLE GALAXY!

Rex: Wow this is awesome.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well the Star is inside Glamdozer. I'll tell you how to get it when you get there.

Nico: Okay then.

Ben: Which alien should I use here?

Nico: Whichever one sounds good.

Ben: And I got just the one!

He turned into UPGRADE!

Upgrade merged with Rex!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Upgrade: Boy this is gonna be fun.

?: That is awesome!

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes and black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of oil on it and the same symbol on her skirt. The second had brown hair and green eyes and had brown clothes and yellow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the D'Resh Moonland on it and the same symbol on her skirt and a cactus sword.

Delia D'Resh: Delia D'Resh, Embodiment of the Desert Moonland of D'Resh.

Olivia Oil: Olivia Oil, Embodiment of Oil Man is here.

Applejack and Liam: YEEHAW!

Applejack: Boy it's great to see Olivia.

Liam: Yeah it is!

Olivia Oil: Awesome to hear your voices Applejack and Liam.

Nico: Awesome! We can talk more later. Lets head out.

They were off.

Nico: Nicole is there anything about this Galaxy we should know?

Nicole: Well it's not called Flipsville Galaxy for show. The place is called that because there are houses that are rightside up and upside down. Crazy huh?

Nico: I can see why.

Delia D'Resh: Wow this is crazy.

Rex: It sure is.

Nico: We'll just have to roll with it.

They went along with it and got to the end and they saw GLAMDOZER! She was sleeping.

Nico: There she is.

Rex: She's huge.

Nicole: Okay you got to bash her on her belly. You have to hit her underneath her.

Nico: Easy.

Nico used his gravity powers and then lifted her up and bashed her.

She woke up and she was cranky and mad!

Nico: Hi!

She roared and was mad!

Rex: Oh now she is really mad!

Nico: (gets out Hank Scorpio and Doctor Octopus' Ridewatches) Time for genius power!

He activated them and grew octopus arms and lifted her up and smashed her on her belly and then Delia and Olivia blasted

Glamdozer and Nico smashed her down.

Then she got RAGING MAD! Steam shot out as she turned red!

Me: WHOA! Now she is mad!

Rex and Ben blasted her and she then exploded and out came the star!

Nico: There's the star!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Delia: That was fun!

Olivia Oil: Yeah!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Applejack and Liam?

Olivia Oil: I fixed some of their equipment for them and oiled it up for them.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Olivia Oil: Yep.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Delia: We would be honoed.

They left and we cheered for them and Rex and Olivia hugged both Applejack and Liam.

---

Poromon stood in the middle of the room. His whiteboard is behind him. Every few moments he turns round suddenly.

May: Whatcha doing?

Poromon: I'm attempting to view my work as a fleeting peripheral image so as to engage the superior colliculus of my brain.

May: Interesting. I usually just have coffee. You've been up all night?

Poromon: Is it morning?

May: Yes.

Poromon: Then I've been up all night.

May: And you're stuck?

Poromon: Why else would a person try to engage their superior colliculus?

May: Oh, sorry, sweetie, I can't help you till I've had my coffee.

Nico: May, I told you if you don't put him in his crate at night he just runs around the estate.

May: What is he doing now?

Nico: Mmm, he's either isolating the terms of his formula and examining them individually, or looking for Tick Tock to see how he's doing since his favorite prey is gone for good.

Poromon: Tick Tock has been with us since we met him. If you're gonna mock me, at least remember stuff.

Nico: Aye, aye, Captain.

Poromon: You referencing Captain Hook doesn't help.

Nico: Noted.

Poromon: I can't see it! It just won't coalesce.

Nico: Maybe you need a fresh start.

Poromon: You're right. (Takes whiteboard to window and throws it out. A car crashing is heard as he Picks up a new one) It's a great idea, Nico. Thank you.

Curly: Did you just cause a car accident?

Moe: No you buzzard brain he caused a flower to grow.

SLAP!

He slapped him.

Me: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Valiant: Lewa, I'll never regret meeting you.

Lewa: Me neither. And it was awesome that J.D. helped too because of his family's history with World War II.

Valiant: That is true.

Me: Yeah that was fun.

May: Hey, Poromon. (Steps on marbles which are all over the floor, screams and falls)

CRASH!

Nico: Oh, my God! Are you… (falls as well)

SMASH!

Poromon: Good Lord! You're ruining everything!

May: Oh, damn.

Nico: Are you okay?

May: Do I look okay?

Nico: Don't bark at me. I fell, too.

May: Right. Sorry.

Me and Eli helped them up.

Ren: Poromon, what the hell are you doing you eediot?

Poromon: The same thing I've been doing for three days. Trying to figure out why electrons behave as if they have no mass when traveling through a graphene sheet.

Manaphy: With marbles?

Poromon: I was going for peas but they were too small.

Me: Electrons are small with only a diameter of only a few billionths of an inch.

Manaphy: Poromon, when was the last time you got any sleep?

Poromon: I don't know, two, three days. Not important. I don't need sleep, I need answers. I need to determine where in this swamp of unbalanced formulas squatteth the toad of truth.

May: Toad of truth? Is that a physics thing?

I shrugged.

Nico: No, that's a crazy thing.

Manaphy: Okay, Poromon. What happens to our neuroreceptors when we don't get enough REM sleep?

Poromon: They lose their sensitivity to serotonin and norepinephrine.

Manaphy: Which leads to…?

Poromon: Impaired cognitive function.

Manaphy: Right, so march in there, brush your teeth and go to bed.

Me: You need it bad.

Poromon: But I don't want to go to bed.

Me: NO POUTING MISTER!

Manaphy: I'm going to count to three. One…

Poromon: Oh, all right.

Me: Or no beer for a week!

Nico: That was amazing how you handled him.

Manaphy: I am his girlfriend, after all.

Stimpy: It sure was cool! Huh Ren?

Ren: You said it pal.

Valiant: I'm also grateful that you helped kill Von Talon.

Lewa: That was awesome.

Me: Yeah it sure was. It was like what my grandfather went through all those years ago.

Nico: That was awesome.

Lola: Boy no kidding.

Nico's phone rang and he answered it.

Nico: Hello? Yeah, I'm Nico Chan. Yeah, yeah, he's my Digimon partner. Oh, God, is he okay? Yeah, alright, alright, I'll be right there.

May: What happened?

Nico: Poromon's escaped and is terrorizing the village.

May: Okay. Have fun.

Swindle: Do I even want to know where he's terrorizing?

Me: (SIGHS) We better go get him.

Qin: Yeah.

We were off.

Valiant: I'm just sorry that it took you so long to have a big mission.

Lewa: I know but it was still fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And the best part out of all that was reuniting with my sister after 10 years.

Lewa: That's true.

We were over at the arcade and pizza restaurant

Nico entered a children's play area.

Nico: Hi, I'm Nico Chan. Where is he?

Security Guard: Ball pit.

Nico saw Poromon in a ball pit building carbon atoms out of plastic balls.

Me: (LAUGHS) That's cool.

Nico: Thanks for not calling the cops.

Security Guard: Oh, hey, it's no big deal. My sister's got a kid who's special.

Nico: Yeah, well, he's extra special. (to Poromon) Hey, Poromon. What you doing?

Poromon: Size ratio was all wrong. Couldn't visualize it. Needed bigger carbon atoms.

Nico: Sure, sure. How did you get into this place?

Poromon: Back door has a five-pin tumbler system, single-circuit alarm. Child's play. You can start sorting protons and neutrons while I build carbon atoms.

Nico: No, I don't think so. We need to go home now.

Poromon: But I'm still working.

Nico: Poromon, if you don't come out of there, I'm going to have to fucking drag you out!

Me: Nico no need for language here there are children.

Nico: Oops sorry.

Poromon: You can try, but you'll never catch me. (He disappears under the balls)

Nico: For God's sakes. Poromon, come here! (goes in after him)

SPLASH!

Poromon: (popping his head up) Missed me! (Disappears, pops up in another place) Missed me! (And again) Missed me! (And again) Missed me! (And again) Missed me!

Sunstreaker: Have fun, Nico!

Me: Oh for crying out loud! Eli?

Eli: I'm on it.

Eli used the Force and grabbed Poromon.

Valiant: I guess it was thanks to me that you reunited with your sister, huh?

Me: Yes it was.

Qin: That was cool.

Lola: Yep.

Poromon: I'm Sorry, guys.

Bubble Man: It's okay, Poromon. How about we help you solve this problem so you can get some sleep?

Poromon: (YAWNS) I would like that.

Me: I actually know the answer to that. The mass of a Carbon atom is 12.011 u or the Carbon 12 Atomic mass is 1.99264687992(60).

Nico's head started to hurt.

Lisa Loud: He's correct!

Poromon: Thank you!

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: How did you know that J.D.?

Me: Lisa has been teaching me all about atomic and quantum science including the mass and sizes of atomic particles and subatomic particles.

Nico: (DRONING AND DROOLING)

His head was sparking and smoking.

Eli kicked him in the butt and was back to normal.

Nico: Thanks Eli. But I'm impressed.

Me: I know.

Nico: Now, lets get you to sleep.

We got Poromon to his room back at the estate and Manaphy was looking out for him.

We went back to the living room.

Me: Poor Poromon is gonna be out for a while.

Camie: He sure is.

Me: Also the 50th Dimensional Unified field theorum is 6.272346.

Lisa Loud: Not really sure about that but you might be onto something.

Nico: I can't believe I chased him through a ball pit!

Duncan: It could have been worse Nico. You could have found a kid in there that was lost and he called you mama.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) I remember that! That was funny.

Courtney: (LAUGHS) That was true.

Me: (LAUGHS) No offense Duncan but that was really funny.

Duncan: None taken J.D. But yeah.

Nico: But I'm glad it's over.

Me: It is.

Nico: Thanks for solving that J.D.

Me: No problem. But thank Lisa for teaching all that to me.

Lisa Loud: You're welcome. It was the least I can do.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Rocky, the criminal gangster, and he's come back for revenge against Rover Dangerfield. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront

today, it's none other than Rocky, the criminal gangster, and he's come back for revenge against Rover Dangerfield.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man. But, if I remember right, he got taken by his fellow gangsters and thrown off Hoover Dam.

Eli: He was LITERALLY sleeping with the Fishes.

Nico: Something must've brought him back from the dead.

Lincoln checked his miniature camera on his wrist computer on his left gold Bracer, and he saw the footage and he saw who it was that did this: it was Universe 666 Sebastian.

Lincoln: That dirty psychopathic bastard!

Buster Bunny: Leave that one to me.

Buster Bunny opened a portal and he threw a bomb of tar and feathers at Universe 666 Sebastian and he was covered in tar and the feathers covered him last as the portal closed. That made that lunatic roar with rage.

Goten: You tarred and feathered him, didn't you?

Babs Bunny: He did.

Nico: Classic. Okay, let's head down and help Rover Dangerfield deal with that mug.

Babs Bunny spin-changed into a gangster.

Babs Bunny: (Gangster voice) It's curtains for ya, Rocky. Curtains!

We were trying to hold in our laughter, but we failed and busted out laughing.

Maria: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) BABS, YOU ALWAYS KNOW HOW TO CRACK PEOPLE UP!

Lincoln: She always knows how to really make people laugh, especially when she disguises herself as someone else.

Me: Yeah and also I love Rover Dangerfield. He was voiced by the late Rodney Dangerfield.

Luan: Boy I loved all his comedy acts! They were funny.

Moe Howard: Good old Rodney. He was a classic act back during our time.

Me: He was awesome.

Eli: He sure was!

Me: (Imitating Rodney Dangerfield) I don't get no respect! And that bad girl Tazma she was so stupid!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is for sure!

Qin: Yeah that is funny!

Nico: Shame Poromon and Manaphy are missing out.

Poromon: No I'm not!

Manaphy: Me neither.

We saw them.

Me: Clones?

Poromon: Yep. Contingency plans just in case.

Manaphy: Yep. Just in case we are out of commission.

Me: Clever. Looks like the mascots had the same contingency plans we have.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Not to be confused with the Tazma clone we fought!

Me: Yeah.

Varie: Still funny though.

Camie: Who is Rocky?

Me: A Ruthless gangster (Imitating Rodney) He's a man that smells like low grade dogfood.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

I went over his history.

---

Rocky is the main antagonist of the 1991 animated film Rover Dangerfield.

He was voiced by Sal Landi.

Rocky is a young man with slick, black hair, blue eyes, a white or black shirt, and blue, black, or gray pants. He is almost always seen smoking a cigarette.

Biography

He is first seen in Connie's dressing room. After he sees the dogs, he kicks them out of the room. Later he is seen with two gangsters, offering them jewelry in exchange for money.

He is interrupted by a bone and the gangsters thought they heard a gunshot and start to run away from him, thinking he's a cop in disguise that set them up. He tries to tell them that it was those two dogs but they do not believe him and left him after telling him he just blew his last chance. As a result, Rocky gets mad and throws the bone at the window and tells Rover that he's going to get him. When Connie goes on a trip for two weeks, he reluctantly agrees to watch her dog. Turns out, he saw this as a chance to murder the dog as soon as Connie left. Rocky attacked Rover until he was out cold and stuffs him in a bag and he throws the bag over the Hoover Dam.

Later when Rover returns, he is shocked to see him alive. Rocky is attacked by him but knocks him away and says he thought he got rid of him for good. Unfortunately for him, Connie overhears this and unsurprisingly, she dumps him as a result with a slap on the face.

Infuriated about that, he threatens to beat her, but Rover attacks him. He sees the other dogs growling at him and he cowardly runs away, as Rover the other dogs pursue him down the stairs and through the entire casino. He later ran outside at the drive lain where he sees the limo with his gangster friends inside of it, and Rocky rushes in the car with no second thought. He thought he was safe from Rover, but his victory was cut short when the gangsters reminded him of the setup from earlier in the movie. They asked him if he wanted to see the Hoover Dam, much to Rocky's horror. He was then driven away screaming in terror as he was about to meet his presumed fate. Rover took satisfaction in knowing Rocky was gone for good.

It is unknown what happened to Rocky afterwards, but it is possible he either survived in the water just like Rover did, or died when he drowned.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Mizore: That monster! I'm going to snap his neck when I'm done with him!

Me: Go for it Mizore.

The previous group came.

Vector: Can me, my team, Madame Masque, Brass Knuckles, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, Taskmaster, Dayu, Vulkanus, and Ben Ravencroft go with you guys?

Vapor: And how long was Poromon working on that problem?

Nico: In order yes you all can come with us and also he was working on that problem for 3 days.

Me: Yeah.

Vapor: Geez! He really wore himself out and made himself ragged.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. But we're going to meet Rover Dangerfield.

Hank Scorpio: Whoa! I love Rover Dangerfield. He was voiced by Rodney Dangerfield.

Me: Yep and he was funny. I loved his movie he was in. Caddyshack. That was funny.

Nico: Yep.

Disk Wars Magneto: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

X Ray: Also, I hope there are 6 Embodiments who each have met 2 of Kamen Rider teams in our ranks.

Nico: Search Man next.

Me: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Majin Buu, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Majin Buu, the next one of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Is he in the very form that Goten and Trunks fought against when they were kids, A.K.A. Super Buu?

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right.

Buster Bunny: Hmm. This is going to be really tricky though.

Taz: (Speaking in Grunts, Growls, and Rasps)

The toons gasped in horror.

Me: What did he say?

Buster Bunny: Taz just asked that he's gonna need Sebastian to turn into Demon Angel Mode and unleash the very depths of Hell on him.

Our jaws hit the floor!

CLANG!

Eli helped put our jaws back in.

Nico: Oh God, as much as we don't want that, we've got no choice. Sebastian, you're helping Taz and you're going to unleash the very depths of Hell on Universe 666 Super Buu.

Sebastian Mendez: Very well.

Lincoln: Taz is really gonna have to keep an eye on him.

Nico: Big time, but this needs to be done. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to help Rover Dangerfield and silence that moron, Rocky.

Lincoln: He's gonna be sleeping with the fishes as soon as we get done with him, and once we do, you better be ready for Hell, Universe 666 Super Buu.

Buster Bunny: Of all the Z-Fighters' foes that you've had to bring back, Universe 666 Super Buu is the one person we certainly didn't expect. You better be ready to suffer the consequences when we thin out every last one of your forces!

Nico: Yeah! First we'll watch the movie and then we'll head out.

Lola: I'll make some popcorn.

She went and did so.

We got to watching the movie.

---

Rover is a Basset Hound that lives a life of luxury in Las Vegas with his owner Connie, a showgirl. He gambles and flirts with girls with his best friend Eddie. One night, he sees Connie's criminal boyfriend Rocky in a transaction with a pair of gangsters and accidentally disrupts it by dropping a bone into the meeting. Thinking that Rocky is an undercover cop setting them up, the gangsters flee as the big boss tells Rocky that he has blown his last chance as Rocky quotes that it's just a stupid dog outside. He throws the bone towards a fleeing Rover and Eddie.

The next day, Connie goes on tour for two weeks, leaving Rocky to look after Rover. In retaliation for ruining his deal, Rocky stuffs Rover in a bag, drives him to Hoover Dam and throws him into the water.

The bag is later pulled out of the water by two passing fishermen, who take Rover back to shore and place him in the back of their pickup truck. Rover regains consciousness and jumps out of the truck when the fishermen stop for gas, and begins to wander down the road. He ends up in the countryside, and eventually runs into a farmer, Cal, and his son, Danny, who convinces his father to take the dog in. Cal agrees on one condition: at the first sign of trouble, he'll be sent to an animal shelter. If nobody claims him, the animal shelter can put him down.

Rover has difficulty adjusting to life on the farm but with a help of Daisy, a beautiful collie next door, and the other dogs on the farm, he succeeds in earning their trust. Rover spends Christmas with the family, and begins to fall in love with Daisy, who returns his affections.

However, one night, a pack of wolves attempt to kill a turkey on the farm. As Rover attempts to save the turkey, the wolves run off, but the bird ends up dead and Cal mistakenly believes Rover to have been responsible. The next morning, Cal takes Rover into the woods to shoot him, but he hesitates and is attacked by the wolves. Rover manages to chase off the wolves, and rallies the other farm dogs to get the injured Cal home.

Rover's heroics make the papers, allowing Eddie and Connie to find out where he is. Danny informs Rover of his trip back to Las Vegas and he departs the farm. Although initially happy to be reunited with Connie and his friends, Rover soon begins to miss his life on the farm. When Rocky comes into Connie's dressing room, and upon seeing him, Rover initiates revenge. After Rocky accidentally confesses to what he did, Connie angrily punches him in the face and breaks up with him. Infuriated, Rocky tries to retaliate against Connie, but Rover and his dog friends chase him out of the casino, where a gangster beckons him into their limo. At first, Rocky is happy they saved him, but then questions their presence in the first place. The big boss quotes "This is a setup. Wanna see Hoover Dam"? The limo drives off with a horrified Rocky as Rover says his goodbyes to him.

Sometime later, Rover, missing Daisy, becomes depressed. Realizing he has met someone, Connie takes Rover back to the farm to stay and allows Cal and Danny to keep him this time. Rover is reunited with Daisy, who leads him to the barn and reveals to him that he is now a father, unveiling six puppies: Five of them resembles Rover and one resembles Daisy. The story ends with Rover teaching his kids how to play cards and playfully chasing Daisy around the farmyard.

We were laughing hysterically at the movie and it was FUNNY!

Brass Knuckles: This is really funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Lana: YEAH!

Laney: Yeah!

We were laughing more!

Nelson Muntz: Who's ready to go?

Nico: We all are. Lets head out.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Rover Dangerfield and silence that moron, Rocky, and once we get done with him, Taz is going to take down Universe 666 Super Buu and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

LAS VEGAS, NEVADA

We arrived in Sin City.

Me: Sin City.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Amazing.

Hank Scorpio: Where's Rover right now?

Eli: Up there.

We saw a HUGE Mansion on top of the Aria Hotel.

Me: Wow! It's on top of the Aria Hotel? That's incredible.

Nico: I hope we win everything here.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

We went up to the roof.

We arrived and saw that it was a huge mansion.

Me: Wow! What a pad.

Laney: Boy you can see all of Las Vegas from up here.

Rothar: Rover? Are you there?

Rover saw us.

Rover: Well I'll be! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you guys.

Me: Same here.

Laney: Yeah!

Taskmaster: Are you a Golden Retriever?

Rover: Whoa I am not a golden!

Me: He's a BASSET HOUND, Tony.

Rover: I don't get no respect!

Jabberjaw: Boy you and I have so much in common. We both don't get no respect. Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

King Stefan: Rest assured it was a simple question.

Me: Yeah.

Rover: I know.

Me: (LAUGHS) You crack me up Rover. Also I take it you heard?

Rover: About Rocky coming back? I thought that jerk was dead?

Me: He was. He was thrown over the Hoover Dam. But he's back for revenge. On you.

Nico: Yeah.

Vulkanus: But that's why we're here.

Me: Yeah. To kill him and banish him to the Black Gates.

Qin: You got that right.

Camie: Yep.

Rover: Thanks guys.

Laney: Anytime.

Moe Howard: I'm going to mash that guy like a potato!

Curly: I'm going to get ahold of that guy and tear his ears off and gouge his eyes out!

Moe Howard: Shut up you're not in the woods Tarzan!

Alan: Also, the Manaphy and Poromon here are clones.

Ann: The real ones are back home.

Me: Yeah contingency plan.

Laney: Yep.

Rover: That is nice guys.

Ben Ravencroft: There's a good reason why they're back home.

Ironclad: Poromon was trying to solve a science problem.

Rover: Ah science is tough.

Me: It is. But it's cool and it helps unlock the secrets of the universe.

Camie: Yeah it sure does.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. We better get ready.

Smithers: Also have you been to a ballpit before?

Rover: Many times. Not a bad playplace.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Oh god.

Eli: (Concentrates) He's walking here.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Lets get ready for him. If it's a fight he wants we'll give him a WAR.

Nico: Yeah.

Dayu: Specifically, that's where Poromon went. Nico had to chase him through there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I don't EVER want to go through that again.

Me: Still funny though.

POW!

I got punched on the head!

Me: OW! What the fuck was that for!?

Nico: Dude, it annoyed me having to chase my partner through there.

Magmon: Like he was your kid.

Me: Okay okay okay. Sorry.

I rubbed my head and grumbled.

Nico: Sorry, J.D.

Top: But that probably did drive Nico up the wall.

Me: I'm sure it did. Haven't been in one of those in years. But Nico?

I grabbed Nico by his shirt.

Me: (Threateningly) You ever hit me again and I will rip your tongue out through your nose and I will do something so horrible that I will make Slappy's nightmares feel like childs play. Do you understand me!?

Nico: I really am sorry, dude!

Hak Foo: He definitely is.

Me: Good. Also I forgive you. Just don't let it happen again.

Nico: Okay okay okay.

Qin: Yeah.

I let him : I really am sorry, dude!

Hak Foo: He definitely is.

Me: Good. Also I forgive you. Just don't let it happen again.

Nico: Okay okay okay.

Qin: Yeah.

I let him go.

Copperhead: Imagine if it was Poliwag, Manaphy or Horsea!

Nico: Okay that's enough. Lets focus.

Rover: Right.

Me: I agree.

Eli: (Concentrates) He's in the casino.

Thetis: Entrance Time.

Nico: Lets go. Those that don't want to be in the fight can gamble to their hearts content.

Lana: Awesome!

We went down to the casino of the hotel. We saw Rocky and went at him. The spirits of the casino appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard.

We landed.

Me: Rocky, time for you to sleep with the fishes! PERMANENTLY!

Rocky: I will kill you all!

He went at me and pulled out a knife and I kicked him into a slot machine and it landed on the jackpot!

Me: Nice!

Lana was playing slot machines and winning the jackpots LIKE CRAZY!

Madame Masque: Might as well have some fun too.

She went and did so as well.

Lana was REALLY PILING ON THE DOUGH!

POW!

I punched Rocky in his face and kicked him in the stomach and Rover bit him on his crotch and he screamed in pain and I punched Rocky in the face!

Laney: Go Lana!

Horsea squirted ink.

The ink got in his eyes.

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

Laney used vine whips and lashed him all over.

Then Electropede, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Count Spankulot, Black Lance, MetalSeadramon, Lythos, and SkullMeramon came.

Nico: Electropede, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Count Spankulot, Black Lance, MetalSeadramon, Lythos, and SkullMeramon.

Electropede: How much money has Lana gotten so far?

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Probably a lot.

Marluxia: Good to know.

Me: Yep.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Tazma clone.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Xigbar: How was it?

Me: Epic! Zarya transformed during that one.

Great Scientist Zaien Came.

Me: Great Scientist Zaien. Up for another round?

Great Scientist Zaien: Yep I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Great Scientist Zaien: How's Poromon right now?

Nico: Tired and out cold.

Qin: Yeahl

Nico: But he'll be better tomorrow. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We went at them.

---

Paula (Loud House), Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Lynn, Margo, Polly Pain, Lightning, Brick, Duncan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Hydrax, Contemptra, Gameface, Gamertron, Billiards Shadow, Azald, Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - Nico's rescue was on Gemina and dealing with the clone of Tazma and Zarya transformed

---

Electropede was first.

Electropede: (to Paula) Nico's rescue was on Gemina dealing with the clone of Tazma. Zarya transformed too.

Paula: Yeah that was really awesome to see there.

Aussa: We were amazed ourselves guys.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome! Zarya and the Mysticons and their big day siblings let her have it!

Scootaloo: That was so awesome and fun!

Whirlwind: You got that right! That was cool!

Electropede: Yeah it sure was! Wow! I'm glad they had fun. Lets do

it!

Paula: THUNDERSPOR LETS PLAY BALL!

She turned into a Lightning Ball themed hero.

Paula: I am LADY THUNDERBALL! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING THUNDERBALL BLAST!

She fired a wave of ball lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Spiderman, Thor, Ghost Rider, Iron Man, Hulk, Wolverine, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Manta Bayarsh, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Dogranio Yaboon, Goche, Azald, Bangray, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Us battling Another Ice King, Flame Queen, Ricardio, Evil Heat Man and Hank Scorpio who were the Keyblade Knight of Baku & Son'a and the Embodiments of Stalactite and Buffalo

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) Nico, Sophie's team, Hank Scorpio's team, and the others did good battling Another Ice King, Flame Queen, Ricardio, Evil Heat Man and Hank Scorpio. They were the Keyblade Knight of Baku & Son'a and the Embodiments of Stalactite and Buffalo

Zero G: Yeah they sure were amazing to see.

Lightspeed: Boy we were amazed meeting them and we were in awe that The Buffalo Embodiment was a former supervillain.

Metamorpho: Yeah that is for sure! We were amazed ourselves. She was called The White Buffalo.

Rarity: We were really amazed hearing about her.

Sweetie Belle: Turns out she didn't like the Supervillain life and she went into real estate. She is the girl that sold J.D. and his family their house in Michigan.

Gill Grunt: We were amazed to hear that.

Energizer: Yeah that was awesome.

Mass Master: Boy it sure was.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: That is cool! I didn't know she did that for him. Lets do it!

Power Pack: RANGERA LETS MORPH!

They turned into a Power Rangers themed hero group!

Power Pack: WE ARE THE RANGER PACK! (ECHOING) RANGERS OF THE FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Laney, Mimi, Syd Chang, Becky, Poison Ivy, Plant Man, Fluttershy, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Lexaeus, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - Lincoln's rescue in Florida to smash Stan and Steak Stankco

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Florida to smash Stan and Steak Stankco. How was it?

Layla Williams: It was awesome! And the Stankcos were those jerkwads that we busted for cheating on Legends of The Hidden Temple a while back and it was great.

Nathalie Sancoeur: That was really fun to see Lynn Sr. and Lincoln do that. But the Stankcos were dirty rotten cheaters.

Marluxia: Boy I remember that! That was so fun seeing Lynn Sr. and Lincoln and you guys do all that. That was cool!

Layla Williams: I know! That was so fun to see and do! We had a lot of fun on that one.

Fluttershy: It was really fun. Too bad I couldn't do it. I get stage fright.

Tornado Bolt: It was really fun to watch though.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja. The Stankcos ate all that broccoli and got muscular.

Stealth Elf: Yeah and Lincoln demonstrated a new curse. It was cool.

Marluxia: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Layla Williams: CHLOROPHYLA LETS GROW!

She turned into a plant angel hero!

Layla Williams: I am LADY NATURE! (ECHOING) PLANTS OF CUT AND BLOOM!

She fired leaf blades of leaves and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Hulk, She Hulk, Lego She-Hulk, Lego Red She-Hulk, Lego Hulk, Yost She-Hulk, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight

Ghost, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Snow Ghost, Minotaur, Ghost of Juan Carlos, Jaguaro, Gator Ghoul, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - Flipsville Galaxy next

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Red She Hulk) Flipsville Galaxy was next. Who did Nico face there?

Red She-Hulk: They faced Glamdozer there and she was tough.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) She sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: They also met the embodiment of D'Resh and Oil Man there.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy that was cool.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Black Knight Ghost: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Red-She-Hulk: CRIMSORA LETS PAINT IT RED!

She turned into a Crimson Blood hero!

Red-She-Hulk: I am LADY CRIMSON! (ECHOING) CRIMSON FIRESTORM BURST!

She fired a way of blood red fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Lucy, Juvia, Cana, Levy, Wendy, Eclair, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - The mascots doing a Physics problem and it made Poromon go bonkers

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Poromon did a Physics problem that made him go bonkers. Oh, and it was Lewa and Valiant's bonding time too.

Erza: It sure was and it was amazing. The Physics problem he had was solving the atomic molecular science of the mass of a carbon atom.

Botan: (British Accent) That was really complex.

Starlight Glimmer: It was really complex even for me.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding. J.D. was able to figure it out. It was 12.011 u or the Carbon 12 Atomic mass 1.99264687992(60).

Xigbar's head was sparking and smoking.

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) I think you broke him Cozy Glow.

Eli came over and kicked him.

Xigbar: OUCH! That hurt my head. Thanks Eli.

Eli: Anytime.

Xigbar: Boy that sure is complex. I can't believe it made Poromon go nuts like that!

Hex: No kidding!

Xigbar: No kidding! Sorry Molecular science is more Vexen's department but that is complicated. Lets do it!

Erza: Stellsword lets slash to the stars!

She turned into a Stellar Sword hero!

Erza: I am THE KNIGHT OF THE STARSWORD! (ECHOING) STAR SWORD BLAST WAVE!

She fired waves of stars and energy and the group fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Juvia, Erza, Cana, Wendy, Aquarius, Brandish, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Common Cold, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Gramma Stuffum, Toiletnator, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - Poromon went funny crazy

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) (Transylvanian Accent) Poromon went funny crazy. (laughs) Nico had to chase him inside a ball pit!

Lucy Heartfilia: (LAUGHS) It was really funny to see!

X-Squad Bangray: Yeah it sure was! We got a good laugh out of that one.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome.

Apple Bloom: I hope Nico didn't find any lost kids in there like Duncan did!

They laughed more!

Flashwing: (LAUGHS) That was so funny!

Count Spankulot: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was really funny! Lets do it!

Lucy Heartfilia: ZODIA LETS SEE THE STARS!

She turned into a Celestial Zodiac themed hero!

Lucy Heartfilia: I am LADY ZODIAC! (ECHOING) STELLAR CONSTELLATION BLAST!

She fired waves of stars and planets and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Jonny, Sarah, Nazz, Kevin, Edd, Eddy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, 50 Below, Oculous, Serpentina, Magma, Necrolai, Koragg, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Rover Dangerfield is funny!

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance: (to Jimmy) Rover Dangerfield is funny! What's your favorite part of the movie?

Jimmy: I liked all of it and it was really funny.

Billy: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was funny!

Pinkie Pie: You bet it was!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Everyone was laughing a lot at the movie.

Featherweight: Yeah it was cool.

Sprocket: Yeah that was really funny too!

Black Lance: Awesome movie! Lets do it!

Jimmy: KNIGHTRA LETS BRING THE PAIN!

He turned into a White Knight hero!

Jimmy: I am KNIGHT OF THE CUL-DE-SAC! (ECHOING) BLADES OF PEACH CREEK!

He fired blasts of energy and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Noah Carver, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Megaforce Rangers, Samurai Rangers, RPM Rangers, Jungle Fury Rangers, Operation Overdrive Rangers, Mystic Force Rangers, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, Piedmon, Scorpiomon, Divermon, MegaSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Rodney Dangerfield voiced Rover and he was FUNNY!

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon: (to Noah) Rodney Dangerfield voiced Rover. And he was FUNNY!

Noah: (LAUGHS) He was a really funny guy and was known as the king of Insult Comedy!

Jericho: (Writes) He cracked us up back in those days.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) We never got tired of his funny lines. The Three Stooges loved him too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah the Three Stooges were really funny during Rodney's time.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding! It was awesome.

MetalSeadramon: Rodney's dead now isn't he?

Noah: Yeah he died back in 2004. He would be way over 100 by now.

MetalSeadramon: Oh wow. How old was he?

Noah: 82.

MetalSeadramon: Wow. Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

He turned into the Pink Mystic Force Ranger.

Noah: LEGARA LETS BRING THE BLUE LEGACY!

He turned into a Blue Rangers themed hero!

Noah: I am LEGACY BLUE! (ECHOING) BLUE RANGER LEGACY BLAST!

He fired a blue energy blast and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

* * *

Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Azulongmon, Baihumon, Zhuqiaomon, Huanglongmon, Takato, Jeri, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Cyclops, Hades, Ares, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Eart Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universe 666 Trakeena- Rocky is going to pay

* * *

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos: (to Ebonwumon) Rocky is going to pay. With his life!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh that is too true there. Then again, Las Vegas is known for having lots of dangerous gangsters and criminals.

Crimson Comet: Yeah that is for sure!

Princess Celestia: Lots of murder and violence here.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. But Rover is funny and awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Rocky is one monster that deserves death.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure!

Spotlight: I agree there.

Lythos: You got that right! Lets do it!

Ebonwumon: NORTHRA LETS BRING THE FURY OF THE NORTH!

He turned into a Genbu themed hero!

Ebonwumon: I am Lord Genbu, Sovereign of The Northern Forests! (ECHOING) NORTHERN FOREST FURY BLAST!

Ebonwumon fired waves of leaves and grass and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Moka, Kurumu, Yukari, Kokuo, Lilith, Tamao, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Mammothmon, Gesomon, Musyamon, DarkTyrannomon, MegaSeadramon, Phantomon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - I hope Mizore snaps Rocky's neck

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon: (to Mizore) I hope you snap Rocky's neck. Assuming someone else doesn't beat you to it.

Mizore: Oh don't worry. Before we send him to the black gates, I was given the okay to snap his neck.

Shazam: This will be awesome to see.

Princess Luna: It sure will be cool!

Moondust: It sure will be awesome!

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure will.

Gari: It will be awesome to unleash the horrors of darkness on Rocky.

Blackout: Yeah! That is for sure!

SkullMeramon: You got that right. Lets do it!

Mizore: LORYUKI LETS FREEZE!

She turned into a Snow Woman themed hero!

Mizore: I am LADY SNOW PHANTOM! (ECHOING) FREEZE OF THE SNOW BLAST!

Mizore fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Hex VS Cammy Chameleon

---

Cammy Chameleon was next.

Hex: Fear the Dark!

She fired waves of skulls and smashed her down.

---

Fright Rider VS Siren Sara

---

Siren Sara was next.

Fright Rider: Fear the Spear!

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Sunburn VS Gus Gorilla

Gus Gorilla was next.

Sunburn: Roast and Toast!

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

Jinx VS Ozzie Ostrich

Ozzie Ostrich was next.

Jinx: This isn't your lucky day!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Flashwing VS Knighty Knight

Knighty Knight was next.

Flashwing: Blinded by the Light.

She fired waves of crystal and smashed him down.

Chill VS Willy Weasel

---

Willy Weasel was next.

Chill: (Russian Accent) Stay Cool.

She fired waves of ice and blasted him down.

---

Captain Flynn VS Arty Alligator

---

Arty Alligator was next.

Captain Flynn: This will be awesome! BOOM!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Gill Grunt vs Hazel Rainart

---

Hazel Rainart was next.

Gill Grunt: Fear the Fish!

He fired anchor blasts and water blasts and smashed Hazel down.

---

Terrafin vs Guzma

---

Guzma was next.

Terrafin: It's feeding time!

He fired waves of earth and blasted Guzma down.

---

Hotdog vs Malthael

---

Malthael was next.

Hot Dog: (Barks) See Spot Burn!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Malthael down.

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Great Scientist Zaien

---

Great Scientist Zaien was next.

Great Scientist Zaien: Boy awesome being in Vegas.

Nico: It sure is.

May: Yep.

Great Scientist Zaien: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Rocky the Gangster, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Super Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get nim!

The rangers summoned the cannon and charged it up with their keys.

Nico: Lock on.

They locked it on.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they hit Zaien and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Great Scientist Zaien you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Time for Yellow Power!

Tsukasa: To kill this guy!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into the Yellow Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the yellow rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

They turned into the Yellow Rangers from Lightspeed Rescue to SPD!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPIRITS OF WATER FURY!

She summoned Ranamon, Mz. Ruby, Puffer, Sharkyonara, Steam Demon and Rip Van Fish!

Lola: Oh yeah!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized Ricky all over.

Three Stooges, Ren & Stimpy, Swindle and Sunstreaker used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Three Stooges powers, Ren & Stimpy's powers, Swindle's Scatter Blaster and Sunstreaker's Electron Pulse Gun 100-fold.

Three Stooges and Sunstreaker: LIGHTNING PULSE BURST!

Ren & Stimpy and Swindle: COMEDY SCATTER BLAST!

Syd Chang of Nature and U-Foes: NATURE CHEMICAL BLAST!

Timmy Turner the Chosen One and Madame Masque: MAGIC FAIRY BLAST!

Jack Atlas of the Fire Signer and Brass Knuckles: SMASHING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Tea of the Fairy and Copperhead: SNAKE FAIRY STRIKE!

Sophie of the Phoenix and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ant Man of the Small and Top: SPINNING SMALL STORM!

Ninja Steel Power Force and Taskmaster: NINJA STEEL MEGA

BLAST!

Emma Goodall of the Phoenix Megaforce and Dayu: MEGAFORCE PINK BLAST!

Shanan of the Life of the Universe and Vulkanus: LIFE OF THE UNIVERSE BLAST!

Shannon of the Black Magic of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: BLACK DAFFODIL FURY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Three Stooges, Ren & Stimpy, Luan, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Nico and me: COMEDY BUTTKICKING BLAST OF EEDIOTS!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DOG ELEMENT STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

Entrapta: DOG LIGHTNING STYLE: AMERICAN FOXHOUND!

Perfuma: DOG NATURE STYLE: AMERICAN LEOPARD HOUND!

Frosta: DOG ICE STYLE: BEAGLE!

Girl Jordan: DOG SUN STYLE: ALASKAN MALAMUTE!

Jessica Shannon: DOG STING STYLE: BELGIAN SHEEPDOG!

Peni Parker: DOG WEB STYLE: BLOODHOUND!

Colette Brunel: DOG LIGHT STYLE: THAI RIDGEBACK!

Ryuko Matoi: DOG DARK STYLE: TORNJAK!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dog breeds.

Lincoln and his harem: DOG FINAL SMASH: DOG MAYHEM!

They summoned hordes of dogs to attack Rocky!

Lincoln: Alright, you mug. You're sleeping with the fishes!

Lincoln summoned tommyguns and machine guns from nowhere, and they fired at full force and Rocky was literally riddled with bullets.

Mizore: And then this!

She grabbed his head and then twisted it!

CRUNCH!

SHE SNAPPED HIS NECK!

Then, Rocky's body was devoured by demons Lincoln summoned and banished that gangster's soul to The Black Gates.

Me: See ya never, ya mug!

Nico: This is what you get for hurting Rover, you sicko!

Me: Now he is a Sleeping with the fishes! Or in this case the demons of fire.

Lincoln: Rot in Hell forever. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The

Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Majin Buu, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Majin Buu in his Super Buu form.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Super Buu has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop him and free him from that leech's control.

Suddenly, Taz's eyes turned neon brown and he was surrounded by a brown energy aura with stars, winds, tornadoes, Tasmanian devils, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Majin Buu, he left brown energy, stars, winds, tornadoes, Tasmanian devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Taz was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with stars, winds, and tornadoes surrounding the vortex, there are Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Majin Buu: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Taz emerged, but he was changed forever.

Taz grew to 8'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large brown orbs orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his full head of long brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon brown eyes and an brown energy aura with stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a Tasmanian Devil with a wind gust emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with brown gems on the gold wind gust links and brown crystal links and a brown Tasmanian Devil-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Tasmanian Devil with brown gems for eyes and the Wind, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a pair of large black pants with wind gusts on the legs, black knee-high boots with wind gust buckles and on his now much wider and even more muscular back is a phoenix, angel, and Tasmanian Devil and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with stars and tornadoes surrounding the phoenix, angel, and Tasmanian Devil. Suddenly, Taz felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with red tips on the brown feathers grew and sprouted out of his back. Taz has on a Ring of The Phoenix with brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Red Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Taz's massive Sword of The Legendary Looney Tunes and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown energy, stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taz's Legendary Looney Tunes Wild Tornado Comedic Raging Hunger Tornado Tasmanian Devil Angel Greatsword of Legendary Looney Tunes Wild Tornado Comedic Raging Hunger Tornado Tasmanian Devil Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the silhouette of Taz etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large gold Tasmanian Devil heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Tasmanian Devil heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the Tasmanian Devil heads is a large gold Tasmanian Devil head with red gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large brown gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Tasmanian Devil head with brown gems for eyes and large brown gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a brown kanji below the phoenix, Tasmanian Devil, and angel that said, "Taz, Always Eternally Hungry Raging Wild Whirlwind of The Legendary Looney Tunes, Ancestor of Slam Tasmanian, Mentor of Dizzy Devil, Teacher of Acme Looniversity, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Tornadoes, Tasmanian Devils, Phoenixes, and Angels"

タズ、常に永遠に飢えた、伝説のルーニー・テューンズの荒れ狂う野生の旋風、スラム・タスマニアンの先祖、ディジー・デビルの指導者、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの教師、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷で

サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、風、竜巻、タスマニアンデビル、フェニックス、天使の達人

Taz has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOONEY TUNES TASMANIAN DEVIL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES WILD RAGING HUNGER TORNADO TASMANIAN DEVIL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES WILD RAGING HUNGER TORNADO TASMANIAN DEVIL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES WILD RAGING HUNGER TORNADO TASMANIAN DEVIL PHOENIX ANGEL RAGE!

We were amazed by Taz's Super Angel-Looney Tunes Tasmanian Devil-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Majin Buu saw it, he fired pink energy blasts at Taz, but Taz deflected them by spinning like a tornado and he fired a massive barrage of brown energy, stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels which hits Universe 666 Majin Buu and they exploded, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Taz did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Taz: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Wild Raging Hunger Tornado Tasmanian Devil Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Wild Raging Hunger Tornado Tasmanian Devil Phoenix Angel Rage) Let's do this. (GRUNTING AND GROWLING)

Universe 666 Majin Buu stood ready, but then, he saw Sebastian appear, and he already turned into his Demon Angel Mode, and when we saw the skies turn blood red, all Hell was about to break loose now that the slumbering darkness has awakened once more.

Taz went after Universe 666 Majin Buu, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of brown energy, stars, winds, tornadoes, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Majin Buu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with his massive greatsword and left scars on him, and he even turned into a twister and really tore into him.

Plucky Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Buster Bunny: Taz is literally tearing him apart.

Sebastian summoned black demonic greatswords from pools of darkness which slashed at Universe 666 Majin Buu, demons from Hell then arose to slash and beat him up, demonic lightning rained down and attacked him even more, along with blasts of darkness and wailing damned souls that arose from Hell to attack.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC LAUGHTER)

Me: I'M GONNA NEED THERAPY FOR THE REST OF MY LIFE!

Nico: Same here. I never knew just how vicious and dangerous he can truly be!

Taz fired an F5 tornado at Universe 666 Majin Buu which exploded and knocked him out cold as he was way too dizzy, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Majin Buu and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Taz holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Taz's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Dizzy Devil: Alright, Taz!

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, there's no telling what other nasty surprises that Universe 666 Sebastian had on them. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Aki Mito, the Mistress of Flame Gene-Slammer, Chiharu Mito, the Elita-One Gene-Slammer, Fuji Mito, the Chromia Gene-Slammer, Hanami Mito, the Moonracer Gene-Slammer, Junko Mito, the Firestar Gene-Slammer, Kairi Mito, the Flareup Gene-Slammer, Machiko Mito, the Pyra Magna Gene-Slammer, Natsuki Mito, the Dust Up Gene-Slammer, Okimi Mito, the Jumpstream Gene-Slammer, Rikka the Stormclash Gene-Slammer, Saeko Mito, the Skyburst Gene-Slammer, and Taki Mito, the Rust Dust Gene-Slammer.

Ikumi Mito: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Arcangela: Ikumi's sisters A.K.A. The Mito Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Aki Mito, the Mistress of Flame Gene-Slammer, Chiharu Mito, the Elita-One Gene-Slammer, Fuji Mito, the Chromia Gene-Slammer, Hanami Mito, the Moonracer Gene-Slammer, Junko Mito, the Firestar Gene-Slammer, Kairi Mito, the Flareup Gene-Slammer, Machiko Mito, the Pyra Magna Gene-Slammer, Natsuki Mito, the Dust Up Gene-Slammer, Okimi Mito, the Jumpstream Gene-Slammer, Rikka the Stormclash Gene-Slammer, Saeko Mito, the Skyburst Gene-Slammer, and Taki Mito, the Rust Dust Gene-Slammer, these twelve girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in

Cooking, but like their sister, Ikumi Mito, they're incredibly beautiful master chefs. They and Lincoln would make some of the best dishes and they even made some of Lynn Sr's dishes from Lynn's Table famous throughout the world.

Lynn Sr.: They made many of my dishes and they made them famous throughout the world, in fact, many would come from all over to have a taste of my dishes, and I thanked Lincoln and Ikumi's sisters for that.

Nico: Wow.

Michelle Emperyous: The Mito Sisters also wear bikinis underneath their chef outfits as they love to swim, and they're easy to identify: Aki has cherry red hair with matching clothing, Chiharu has ice blue hair with matching clothing, Fuji has emerald green hair with matching clothing, Hanami has yellow hair with matching clothing, Junko has purple hair with matching clothing. Kairi has aqua green hair with matching clothing, Machiko has magenta hair with matching clothing, Natsuki has bubblegum pink hair with matching clothing, Okimi has white hair with matching clothing, Rikka has brown hair with matching clothing, Saeko has blue and white hair with matching clothing, and Taki has orange and pink hair with matching clothing.

Laney Emperyous: Lincoln made The Mito Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the recipe for some of Lynn Sr.'s dishes and sell them to the highest bidder, but before he could, Lincoln, Ikumi, and her sisters jumped in and beat the crap out of him.

Me: That I remember all too well. Stupid mutant!

Count Spankulot: Rocky was very bad!

Black Lance: And now he's gone for good.

Me: Good riddance.

MetalSeadramon: You said it.

Qin: Yeah!

Lythos: Let's celebrate here.

SkullMeramon: I call the first machine I see!

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Lana came back with LOTS OF WHEELBARROW'S FULL OF MONEY!

Me: Whoa! How much did you win Lana!?

Lana: $999,999,999,999,999,323,236,444.43.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA! Lana you have the most amazing luck ever. But great job today everyone!

Rover: (To the viewers) Be cool and never step on ducks folks.

Me: Yep.

We had a great time and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Rover Dangerfield was a great movie and Rodney Dangerfield did a great job as him back in 1991.

This was made in honor of Rodney Dangerfield.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man as well as Pyrrha Nikos, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva and Steel and we're going to battle Tony Zucco and we're going to help Robin get revenge and make that monster pay. Starfire, Raven and Tara are going to transform against him too. Also we're going to meet the Embodiments for Dynamo Man, Cold Man, Ground Man, Pirate Man, Burner Man And Magic Man. And we're going to battle Another Hash Slinging Slasher, Naked Krabs, Muscle Krabs, the Empty Head Society, Nuclear Man and Radioactive Man and we're going to find out that they are the Keyblade Knight of Romulus, The Embodiments of Ship, Flying Squirrel, Ankylosaurus, Anaconda, Horseshoe Crab, Yarn, Tuna and the Embodiment of Radiation and also we're going to meet a Search Man gene-slammer named Sarah Search.

For tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Dizzy Devil

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Puerto Rico, and we're going to destroy Malfegor, a demon-dragon hybrid and minion of Nicol Bolas in Magic: the Gathering. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Aki Mito, the Mistress of Flame Gene-Slammer, Chiharu Mito, the Elita-One Gene-Slammer, Fuji Mito, the Chromia Gene-Slammer, Hanami Mito, the Moonracer Gene-Slammer, Junko Mito, the Firestar Gene-Slammer, Kairi Mito, the Flareup Gene-Slammer, Machiko Mito, the Pyra Magna Gene-Slammer, Natsuki Mito, the Dust Up Gene-Slammer, Okimi Mito, the Jumpstream Gene-Slammer, Rikka the Stormclash Gene-Slammer, Saeko Mito, the Skyburst Gene-Slammer, and Taki Mito, the Rust Dust Gene-Slammer, these twelve girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Cooking, but like their sister, Ikumi Mito, they're incredibly beautiful master chefs. They and Lincoln would make some of the best dishes and they even made some of Lynn Sr's dishes from Lynn's Table famous throughout the world. The Mito Sisters also wear bikinis underneath their chef outfits as they love to swim, and they're easy to identify: Aki has cherry red hair with matching clothing, Chiharu has ice blue hair with matching clothing, Fuji has emerald green hair with matching clothing, Hanami has yellow hair with matching clothing, Junko has purple hair with matching clothing. Kairi has aqua green hair with matching clothing, Machiko has magenta hair with matching clothing, Natsuki has bubblegum pink hair with matching clothing, Okimi has white hair with matching clothing, Rikka has brown hair with matching clothing, Saeko has blue and white hair with matching clothing, and Taki has orange and pink hair with matching clothing. Lincoln made The Mito Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the recipe for some of Lynn Sr.'s dishes and sell them to the highest bidder, but before he could, Lincoln, Ikumi, and her sisters jumped in and beat the crap out of him.

Get ready for an out of this world adventure saga as we are doing a 5 part saga for Star Trek. First up is The Planet Killer from Star Trek The Original Series.

See you next time.

# STAR TREK PART 1: PLANET KILLER

This is for the Star Trek The Original Series episode called The Doomsday Machine

NEVER FORGET 9/11

---

At the breakfast table I was reading the newspaper and eating pancakes.

Me: Hmm. (Eating)

I looked and saw nothing out of the ordinary.

Lisa Loud: J.D. I have great news.

Me: What is it Lisa?

Lisa Loud: I have synthesized the antivirus for the zombies that plagued the world that Saya and friends have come from that Shido let loose.

She pulled out a beaker full of a blue liquid.

Me: Wow.

Lisa Loud: I tested it on Patient Zero and it works. No side effects and no complications. He is cured.

She showed him and he was completely cured!

Me: Wow! But Lisa how are we got to deliver this antivirus to all those infected?

Lisa Loud: I've already thought ahead of that. I synthesized the antivirus as a gas and when it is released into the air it will cure those by breathing it in.

Me: And it will spread through the entire planet and the population in a matter of days! That's brilliant Lisa!

Lisa Loud: All you have to do is smash this beaker onto the ground.

Me: Okay! Nico! Come here!

Nico came.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Lisa made the antidote for Shido's virus.

We showed Patient Zero cured.

Nico: Whoa she did!?

Me: Yep.

I showed it.

Me: We just have to smash this onto the ground and then it will spread over the planet like a wildfire through the air.

Nico: Wow! Lets do it then.

I opened a portal.

We saw the world of Highschool of The Dead.

Me: Here we go.

Nico: Cross your fingers.

I threw the bottle through the portal and then it hit the ground and shattered and a blue gas was released and almost instantly it cured all those infected with the virus and also it spread very fast and restored them and resurrected them!

WE WERE IN AWE!

Me: It works!

Nico: Wow! Well done Lisa!

Lisa Loud: Thank you Nico.

Me: That was awesome!

---

Walking through the streets of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man as well as Pyrrha Nikos, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva and Steel and we were having an amazing and fun rescue.

Qin: Boy nothing like going on patrol in the city.

Xenia: Yep. It sure is fun.

Camie: I love going out on patrol.

Me: Me too.

Rhinox: (LAUGHS) It sure is good for some routine watching exercises.

Laney: That is for sure.

May and Maria had the Mascots with them.

May: And the best part is that the Mascots are all better now.

Laney: they sure are.

Manaphy: Yeah Poromon was exhausted.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Glad to have you back.

Pyrrha: Yep it's awesome.

Nico: Pyrrha, I want to thank you, Radioactive Man, and your teams for coming.

Pyrrha: It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be fun and cool.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) That is for sure mates. I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: Sheila, remember when we first met?

Sheila Kelsall: How can I forget mate. It was during an amazing trip to the zoo back when we were wee nippers. We stopped thieves from stealing Koalas.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is cool Sheila.

Sheila Kelsall: It sure was. Glory of the Australian Outback took down those blokes mates.

Nico: It sure did.

May: And now, you and I are sharing Nico.

Sheila Kelsall: That's right mate. And we're awesome partner wives.

Me: That is for sure Sheila.

Miku Yuuki: J.D. is it really true? Is our world being cured?

Me: Yep and you have Lisa to thank for it. She synthesized the antivirus and it's now curing everyone as we speak.

Saya then broke down crying and so did the girls of Highschool of The Dead and Lincoln and me comforted them.

Me: I know. Your families and everyone will be home soon.

Camie: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was. I'm proud of Lisa for making the antivirus.

Lincoln: Yeah. That's my genius sister.

Nico: Yep. But man yesterday was so funny. We met Rover Dangerfield and he was awesome.

Laney: (LAUGHS) He was a hoot!

Lana: And we won all that money from Vegas.

Nico: You mean YOU did?

Lana: (LAUGHS) Sorry.

Me: No worries. Boy Lincoln, Lana is one of the most luckiest girls ever. Tell me was she born with an ACTUAL rabbits foot?

WE LAUGHED!

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) No but that is funny. I think she has the most amazing luck at anything in the casino.

Qin: And we took down Rocky.

Lola: That was awesome.

Varie: It sure was. And the cool part is that Rover's house was right on top of the Aria hotel and casino. That was an awesome view.

Me: His house was amazing.

Nico: It sure was. But also we managed to destroy Rocky.

Maria: We sure did!

Poromon: Yeah! That was fun! Guys I'm sorry I was completely crazy because of that science math problem.

Nico: It's okay Poromon. Besides you learned a lesson yesterday.

Poromon: Yeah. Never stay up that long.

Me: And?

Poromon: To ask you guys for help. But J.D. that was cool that you solved that problem for me.

Me: It was no problem. But it was fun.

Camie: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: At least your clone helped us.

Poromon: You guys aren't the only ones that have contingency plans.

Manaphy: Yeah J.D. helped us come up with them.

Me: Yeah only for such an emergency.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: That is for sure.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not liking in the slightest: I got word from Jim and Bruce that gangster Tony Zucco, the man who killed Robin's parents, has broken out of prison and he's running loose again.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no.

Nico: This is really bad. We need to get Robin and the rest of The Titans here at once.

Lincoln: I'm gonna do more than that.

Lincoln called the rest of the team here.

Lori: We heard everything from you, Lincoln.

Robin: I know I want Tony to pay for his crimes in prison, but he's already proven himself to be a true monster just like with Joe Chill, so there's only one thing waiting for him: The Black Gates.

Me: That's for sure!

Lincoln: Right. Oh, and you guys are about to see my Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse in action.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Now, here's where it begins.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, this may just be one of my most potent of curses yet.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared.

Eli: Whoa, I feel really dizzy.

Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: Same here. (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, you're right about what you said, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Tony Zucco) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Tony Zucco, he's 20 yards away and he's hiding out in an abandoned warehouse to the northeast.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that asshole.

Lincoln: He may have his guards with him, so leave that one to me.

Camie: Who is Tony Zucco?

Me: He's the very monster that is responsible for the murders of Robin's parents and leaving him as an orphan.

She gasped!

I went over his history and it was horrible!

---

Anthony "Tony" Zucco is a minor antagonist in the Batman franchise. He is a major antagonist towards Dick Grayson with most versions being his parent's killer. Tony was introduced in Detective Comics #38 (April 1940) and is best known for his connections to the origin of the first Robin, being the gangster who killed his family, as mentioned before.

Tony Zucco appeared as the main villain in the Batman: The Animated Series episode "Robin's Reckoning; Part 1 and 2". He was voiced by Thomas F. Wilson. He is introduced as a small-time gangster who attempted to sell "protection" to Mr. Haly, the ringmaster of Haly's Circus, where the young Dick Grayson performed as an acrobat with his parents, John and Mary. When Haly refused, Zucco swore revenge. He sabotaged the highwire the Flying Graysons used in their trapeze act, resulting in John and Mary Grayson's deaths and making their son Dick an orphan.

Tony Zucco starts off as a young man eager to make a name for himself in the racketeering business, as well as with the mob. On the side he strong arms companies to pay him protection money. As in the comics, he threatens Haley's Circus, and kills Dick Grayson's parents. Zucco's brashness infuriates his uncle, mob boss Arnold Stromwell, who disowns him after Batman's visit to his house.

Bruce Wayne decided to adopts the young Grayson. Grayson wanted to after Zucco with a vengeance. After a couple of brief run-ins with Batman, Zucco escapes and hides out in an abandoned amusement park on the edge of Gotham. Nine years later, Batman and Robin apprehend one of Zucco's henchman, and learn that the mobster has returned to the city.

Batman tries to handle it on his own, not wanting Robin to get involved in it. Upset at Batman's orders, Robin goes after Zucco anyway, despite Alfred's protests. Batman goes to the amusement park and finds Zucco, but injures his leg, and is forced to fight the henchmen with his injury. Batman defeats everyone but Zucco, who stands over Batman with a machine gun once his henchmen are defeated, but Robin shows up on his motorcycle and drags Zucco to the edge of a pier. Batman comes up behind them, and manages to calm Robin down. Robin apologizes to Batman, and throws Zucco back onto the pier. After this fight with Batman and Robin, Zucco is arrested and convicted of murder. Batman explains that he distanced Robin from the investigation because he didn't want Zucco to hurt him any more. Zucco went to prison and was executed for the Graysons' murder.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Eli: What a monster!

Xenia: Yeah!

Applejack: WHY THAT NO GOOD MONSTER!

Me: That's why we're going to help Robin. We're going to kill that monster once and for all.

(Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Tony Zucco.

Nico: Lets take them down with stealth attacks.

Me: Good idea.

We were flying, and then, we saw Tony Zucco hiding in the abandoned amusement park in the northeast and he has his guards here.

Me: (Whispering) Target sighted.

Lincoln: There he is, and he's got his guards here. Leave them to me.

We took cover in the shadows and Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and he began sneaking behind the armies of Tony's thugs stationed all around the perimeter. Lincoln was right behind a group of thugs, and as he stabbed his tails into the backs of the group of thugs, Lincoln began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Then, Lincoln continued on with sneaking behind the remaining armies of Tony's thugs, and like he did with the first group, he stabbed his tails into the backs of the remaining armies of Tony's thugs and Lincoln began absorbing them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Nico knocked down a crate and got the attention of one of them

Thug: What was that!?

The thug went over and in the bush Nico grabbed him and snapped his neck.

CRUNCH!

Poromon threw a beer bottle on the ground that got the attention of one of them

SMASH!

Thug: What the!?

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted a thug into ashes!

Me: (Whispers) He's taken care of the armies of thugs around the place, now he's got to take care of the snipers on the roofs.

Lincoln disappeared and reappeared on the rooftops without making any sort of noise, and when he was in the vicinity of the snipers, Lincoln stabbed his tails into the backs of the snipers and he began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of the snipers were their clothes and weapons.

Lincoln: Ah, now that was quite a feast.

Then, we reappeared as Lincoln descended in front of us.

Lincoln: We're all set to ambush Tony Zucco, guys.

Me: With all his thugs absorbed by you, now he's all alone.

Nico: Let's do this.

Inside the warehouse, Tony Zucco was a nervous wreck. As soon as he broke out of prison, the cops put out an APB on his ass and he's had to slink into the shadows and hide out in the warehouse, so he wouldn't be caught by them, but now, he's got other things to worry about.

Suddenly, a black and purple mist appeared in front of him, and then, from the darkness, Tony Zucco was attacked by the spirits of all his slain victims that appeared from nowhere, and then, he was hit hard by the wailing souls of the tormented as they wailed and screamed in agony. Then, the wailing souls of the tormented and the black and purple mist converged, and a massive tornado of black and purple darkness appeared with all the wailing souls of the tormented circling around as a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech was heard, and as the tornado faded, we appeared.

Tony Zucco: YOU! GODDAMN IT, OF ALL THE LOUSY… !

Tony Zucco fired his gun at Lincoln, but the bullets bounced off him.

Lincoln: Really? That's all you've got?!

Nico: Ha ha! Nice try, asshole! But, we're bulletproof.

Me: But, you're not.

I summoned machine guns out of nowhere and they fired at Tony Zucco and he dodged the bullets as he ran like the coward he is. He tried to get away, but Lincoln's left arm stretched out and grabbed Tony by the collar and he threw him into crates, he got out, but boy was he pissed.

Nico: You really thought you could break out of prison and not expect us to come for your hide, Tony?

Robin: That's where you are wrong.

Starfire: Indeed. You've got a lot to answer for killing Robin's parents.

Raven: There's going to be no forgiveness for the likes of you, Tony Zucco.

Tara: We've got nothing nice to say to a thug like you. So, let's call it a day and let us put you down like the mad dog that you are.

I teleported and punched him down.

Robin: You're through Zucco! Forever!

Me: Zucco you will pay for everything you did! You killed the Grayson Family!

Zucco: How do you know that!?

Me: Because you forgot one person!

Robin: Me!

He took off his mask and revealed himself!

Robin: My name is Dick Grayson, Son of John and Mary Grayson! The Flying Graysons! You killed my mother and father!

Tony Zucco: YOU!

KROW!

He kicked Zucco in the face and I bashed him in the face and I knocked out some of his teeth!

POW!

I punched him in his face!

POW BIFF KROW BLAM!

I punched him 4 times and he went at me and I jumped over him and kicked him in the back of the head and smashed him into a carnival stand!

He got up and looked at Robin!

Tony Zucco: I knew I should've taken you out too!

Me: You're gonna regret making that mistake!

I teleported and punched him in the chest and kicked him in the face and Robin kneed him in the face!

He grabbed him.

Robin: I've waited a long time for this. I'm gonna get my revenge!

Me: You have had this coming for a long time!

I punched Zucco in the face and broke his nose!

Me: Out of all the gangster villains we faced from Batman, I'VE ALWAYS HATED YOUR FUCKING GUTS THE MOST!

Zucco punched him in the stomach but Robin grabbed his fist and bent it back and broke his hand!

BLAM!

Robin punched him in the head and kicked him in the chest and bashed him into a crate!

Starfire: No one hurts my boyfriend!

She fired an energy blast and it hit Zucco in his face and exploded and he was burned bad! He screamed in pain!

Me: You make me FUCKING SICK ZUCCO! You are a true scumbag! No wonder your uncle hated your fucking guts and disowned you!

THAT STRUCK A NERVE!

THEN HE ROARED IN FURY AND WENT AT ME!

Raven: Azarath Metrion Zinthos!

She fired a blast of darkness and blasted down Zucco and I teleported and bashed him in his face!

Tara then roared and sent numerous boulders and bashed him all over!

Tara: That isn't all!

She fired a powerful blast of fire and it formed into raven talons and grabbed him and HE SCREAMED IN PAIN AS HE WASS BEING BURNED ALL OVER BY THE INTENSE FLAMES!

Tara: Hot, ain't it?!

Me: Just like the fire that will burn you where you are going!

Tara let him go. Then Zucco roared in fury!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Starfire, Raven, and Tara turned to neon colors and they're surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels, they unholster their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approach Tony Zucco, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Starfire, Raven, and Tara were surrounded by three massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Tony Zucco: the red eyes of death.

Me: Oh man, this is gonna get ugly!

Nico: You said it.

Lincoln: But, it's been a long time coming. Tony wound up getting the blood of Robin's parents on his hands, and because of it, he crossed the line of no return, and as Lucy would say, no one's going to say a kind word at his funeral.

Robin: He's never been well-liked by anyone at Gotham, they hated him so much, they wish someone would do away with him. Now, that day is about to come.

Then, as the vortexes fade, Starfire, Raven, and Tara emerged, but they were changed forever.

Starfire grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long fiery red hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a purple and emerald green energy aura with stars, solar light, ultraviolet radiation, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with emerald crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems embedded on the gold sun links and she also has on her new white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Starfire has on a purple sleeveless crop top, purple skirt, purple thigh-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, solar light, ultraviolet radiation, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails along with her long midnight blue cloak, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by stars and fire. Suddenly, Starfire felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings turned fiery red with purple tips on fiery red feathers and they grew much bigger for her new body, Starfire has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Starfire's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and emerald green energy, stars, solar light, ultraviolet radiation, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Starfire's Cosmic Eternal Tamaranean Solar Light Cosmic Star Flare Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Tamaranean Solar Light Cosmic Star Flare Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight fiery red blade, large fiery red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with emerald gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large fiery red phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and in their mouths and large fiery red phoenix head with emerald green gem in its mouth below the large fiery red heads for the pommel. Starfire has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with emerald gems for eyes and large emerald gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji below the phoenix that said, "Starfire, Member of The Teen Titans, Powerful Member of The Tamaranean Race, Defender and Princess of Tamaran, Loving Sister of Blackfire and Wildfire, Loving Girlfriend of Robin, Archenemy of Katnappe, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of Jump City, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Fire, Solar Light, Angels, and Phoenixes"

スターファイア、ティーン・タイタンズのメンバー、タマラン種族の強力なメンバー、タマランの擁護者であり王女、ブラックファイアとワイルドファイアの愛する妹、ロビンの愛するガールフレンド、カトナッペの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、ジャンプシティの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者にして悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、騒々しい家の擁護者、そして火のマスター、ソーラーライト、天使とフェニックス

Starfire has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TAMARANEAN-PHOENIX HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR ULTRAVIOLET RADIATION INTERSTELLAR FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM TAMARANEAN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR ULTRAVIOLET RADIATION INTERSTELLAR FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM TAMARANEAN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR ULTRAVIOLET RADIATION INTERSTELLAR FIRE

# INFERNO FIRESTORM TAMARANEAN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

Raven grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her short purple hair and she now has vampire fangs and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with darkness, dark flames, stars, vampire bats, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a vampire bat with blood drops on its belly emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blood red iris and her gem in her forehead, she has on raven earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a raven with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her purple raven-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the black crescent moons and she also has on her new white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Raven has on a short-sleeved midnight black shirt, black skirt, knee-high midnight blue boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails along with her long midnight blue cloak, and on the back is a raven surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Raven felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Raven has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Goth of Darkness ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Raven's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, darkness, dark flames, vampire bats, creatures of the night, stars, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Raven's

Gothic Raven Darkness Eternal Cosmic Dark Justice Demon Raven Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Gothic Raven Darkness Eternal Cosmic Dark Justice Demon Raven Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and purple raven etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black raven heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black raven heads with red gems for eyes and in their mouths and large black raven head with a blood red gem in its mouth below the large raven heads for the pommel. Raven has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold raven head with red gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the raven that said, "Rachel Roth Also Known As Raven, Member of The Teen Titans, Member of The Goths of Darkness, True Lover of Darkness, The Occult, and Vampires, Despiser, Destroyer, and Ex-Daughter of Trigon the Terrible, Loving Daughter of Arella, Loving Future Wife of Naruto Uzumaki-Namikaze, Archenemy of The Cheese Shogun, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of Jump City, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Vampires, Creatures of The Night, Stars, Ravens, Angels, and Phoenixes"

レイチェル・ロス 別名レイヴン、ティーン・タイタンズのメンバー、闇のゴスのメンバー、闇、オカルト、吸血鬼の真の恋人、卑劣者、破壊者、そしてトリゴン・ザ・テリブルの元娘、アレラの愛する娘、愛する者うずまきナルトの未来の妻、波風、チーズ将軍の宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、ジャンプシティの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、怒りのマスターセレスティアル・ゼルナガ、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、ラウド・ハウスの擁護者、そして闇のマスター、ダーク・ファイア、ヴァンパイア、夜の生き物、星、カラス、天使、フェニックス

Raven has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-RAVEN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK JUSTICE DEMON RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK JUSTICE DEMON RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE DARKNESS ETERNAL COSMIC DARK JUSTICE DEMON RAVEN PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

And Tara grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long fiery red hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a yellow, orange, and red energy aura with stars, rocks, earth, crystals, lava, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with a jewel and Mark of Scath emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Earth, Fire, Star and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold flame links and she also has on her new white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Tara has on a long-sleeved black sweater and Titan symbol, yellow shorts, brown boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, rocks, earth, crystals, lava, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix surrounded by earth, crystals, and fire. Suddenly, Tara felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red and orange angel wings with yellow tips on the red and orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body, Tara has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tara's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow, orange, and red energy, stars, rocks, earth, crystals, lava, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Tara Markov's Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Earth Crystal Markovian Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Earth Crystal Markovian Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and phoenix etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red and orange blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with red and orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with red and orange gems for eyes and in their mouths and large yellow phoenix head with red and orange gem in its mouth below the large yellow phoenix heads for the pommel. Tara has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The

Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red, yellow, and orange kanji below the phoenix that said, "Tara Markov Also Known As Terra, Member of The Teen Titans, Princess of Markovia, Loving Sister of Brion Also Known As Geoforce and Selina Markov, Loving Daughter of Queen Markov, Loving Wife of Garfield Logan Also Known As Beast Boy, Loving Mother of Amazing Children, Archenemy of Waffle Woman, Destroyer of Slade Wilson Also Known as Deathstroke, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of Jump City, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, and Master of Earth, Crystals, Fire, Lava, Phoenixes, and Angels"

テラとしても知られるタラ・マルコフ、ティーン・タイタンズのメンバー、マルコヴィアの王女、ジオフォースとしても知られるブリオンの愛する妹、セリーナ・マルコフ、マルコフ女王の愛する娘、ビースト・ボーイとしても知られるガーフィールド・ローガンの愛する妻、アメイジングの愛する母親子供たち、ワッフルウーマンの大敵、デスストロークとしても知られるスレイド・ウィルソンの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、ジャンプシティの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、マスターの天界のゼルナガの怒り、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、ラウドハウスの擁護者、そして地球、クリスタル、火、溶岩、フェニックス、

天使のマスター

Tara has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE SCATH-PHOENIX HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL MARKOVIAN SEISMIC EARTH ROCK FIRESTORM INFERNO SCATH EARTH MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MARKOVIAN SEISMIC EARTH ROCK FIRESTORM INFERNO SCATH EARTH MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MARKOVIAN SEISMIC EARTH ROCK FIRESTORM INFERNO SCATH EARTH MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Starfire, Raven, and Tara, and when Robin, Naruto, and Beast Boy saw them, they had an atomic red blush on their faces and their noses were bleeding, and Lincoln snapped his fingers and brought them out of it. But, when Tony Zucco saw it, he went mad and got out a knife to stab them, but Starfire, Raven, and Tara fired a massive barrage of colored energy, elemental forces, animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Tony Zucco and sent him flying into another crate, he got out, but now he was pissed off.

Starfire: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Solar Ultraviolet Radiation Firestorm Light Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Ultraviolet Radiation Firestorm Light Phoenix Angel Love) **There is no forgiveness for the likes of you for what you did to Robin's parents.**

Raven: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Gothic Justice Darkness Demon Raven Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Gothic Justice Darkness Demon Raven Phoenix Angel Love) **You've caused Gotham enough trouble for the last time, Tony.**

Tara: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Seismic Earth Firestorm Scath Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Seismic Earth Firestorm Scath Phoenix Angel Love) **Now, you're heading right for the grave.**

Me: You're done for, you piece of shit!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Starfire, Raven, and Tara, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Your days of running wild and loose in Gotham are over, you scumbag. Now, you're about to**

**suffer the same fate as the rest of the gangsters that we've killed in the past.**

Lincoln, Starfire, Raven, Tara, and I went after Tony Zucco, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and emerald green energy, black and purple energy, yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Tony Zucco, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

?: Time to zap you down!

Out came a girl with green hair and yellow eyes and she had green angel wings and had green and purple clothes. On her left arm was a tattoo for the symbol of Kamen Rider W and on her right arm was the symbol of Drive and she had a tiara with the symbol of Dynamo on it and the same symbol on her skirt. She also had a sword for the Gaia Memories.

Diana Dynamo: Diana Dynamo, Embodiment of Dynamo Man is here.

Philip: Diana! Wow!

Shotaro: Awesome to see you again.

Shinnosuke: Bou you are looking great.

Diana Dynamo: Philip and Shotaro and Shinnosuke! Its been a while. We can catch up later. Lets do it!

Philip: Henshin!

Shotaro: Henshin!

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: YEAH!

Philip: Time to count up your sins!

Me: And his sins are far too many to count!

I used the W Gear and turned my sword into a Gaia Memory Sword!

Me: Awesome! Welcome to your WORST NIGHTMARE!

I used the Nightmare, Ghost and Terror Gaia Memories! It formed my sword into a Sword of terrifying darkness!

Me: COOL!

Nico: Wow!

Me: NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: HORRORS OF SLAPPY THE LIVING DUMMY!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into Slappy and his evil minions and they hit Zucco and scared the shit out of him!

Me: OH YEAH!

Diana Dynamo fired waves of lightning and it hit Zucco and electrocuted him!

Shinnosuke: Lets go for a ride!

He used the Fire Shift Car and fired waves of fire and blasted Zucco all over.

Fang! Metal! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to metallic synth)

Philip and Shotaro turned into their FangMetal form.

Drive Type High Speed! (Upbeat jazz music)

Shinnosuke turned into his Type High Speed form.

Me: Time to Chew up some metal!

I used the Explosion, Heat and Magma Gaia Memories and got a Volcanic Heat Sword!

Me: Cool!

I fired waves of lava bombs and they went at Zucco and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM! KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Fang! Metal! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to metallic synth)

Philip and Shotaro turned into their FangMetal form.

Drive Type High Speed! (Upbeat jazz music)

Shinnosuke turned into his Type High Speed form.

Me: Time to Chew up some metal!

I used the Explosion, Heat and Magma Gaia Memories and got a Volcanic Heat Sword!

Me: Cool!

I fired waves of lava bombs and they went at Zucco and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM! KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Philip and Shotaro and Shinnosuke charged at him.

They kicked and smashed him down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Starfire fired waves of energy, Raven fired darkness blasts and Tara fired waves of earth and fire.

The blasts all hit Zucco and blasted him all over.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Starfire, Raven, Tara, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Tony Zucco even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Tony Zucco: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES! I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Tony Zucco charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Starfire, Tara, and Raven fired blasts of energy which knocked him down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Thank goodness that Universe 666 Sebastian didn't bust him out.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He wouldn't do that since he's a murderous monster, but either way, you're done, Tony Zucco. PARASITIC SYMBIOTE ENERGY DRAIN!

Lincoln fired tentacles of symbiote goo with mouth-like suckers, and as they latched onto Tony Zucco, Lincoln began sucking out and absorbing his energy as streams of blue energy were being sucked out of Tony Zucco and flowing into Lincoln and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger.

Then, as Lincoln sucked out the last of Tony Zucco's energy, he was now absolutely weak and drained of energy.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to finish you off for good.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired waves of Fire which burned Tony Zucco all over and he swung his massive greatsword again and fired waves of Ice that froze his arms and he swung his massive greatsword again and he fired waves of Water that drenched him all over and he swung his massive greatsword again and fired a tornado with Wind that blew Tony Zucco around and he swung his massive greatsword again and fired waves of Lightning and electrocuted that shithead.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! Lincoln's mastery over The Elements is just as powerful as J.D.'s!

Sabrina Lorelai: Yep.

Fang! Trigger! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to rock guitar riffs)

Philip and Shotaro turned into their FangTrigger form.

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Laney: Yeah!

Then, Lincoln brought his left arm back and he clenched his left hand tightly, and then… !

POW! SQUELCH!

LINCOLN PUNCHED TONY ZUCCO IN THE STOMACH WITH DEVESTATING FORCE AND THAT CAUSED TONY ZUCCO TO EXPLODE INTO A GORY MESS!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: HE DESTROYED HIM WITH ONE PUNCH! YUCK!

Eli: YUCK!

Then, Lincoln banished Tony Zucco to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as Lincoln, Starfire, Raven, Tara, and I holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, gold halos, Third Eyes, and massive angel wings of Starfire, Raven, and Tara are permanent.

Robin: It's finally over. Mom and Dad can finally rest in peace

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Tony Zucco really is the exact definition of a scumbag.

Lincoln: Same with Joe Chill, those two never cared about the lives of anyone and would take the lives of those around them for money.

Me: Those are the kinds of shitheads I can't stand at all.

Nico: That's why we never let those kinds of assholes live at all, they need to suffer a punishment far worse than prison, and that's death.

Shinnosuke: And that's the end of that.

Diana Dynamo: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Tony Zucco really is the exact definition of a scumbag.

Lincoln: Same with Joe Chill, those two never cared about the lives of anyone and would take the lives of those around them for money.

Me: Those are the kinds of shitheads I can't stand at all.

Nico: That's why we never let those kinds of assholes live at all, they need to suffer a punishment far worse than prison, and that's death.

Me: You got that right.

Diana Dynamo: But that was so fun.

Shotaro: Boy it sure was!

Shinnosuke: Awesome to see you again Diana.

Diana Dynamo: Same here to you guys.

Nico: Can you tell us how you met Shinnosuke, Shotaro, and Philip?

Diana Dynamo: I met Philip and Shotaro and helped them take down the Explosion and Ocean Dopants and those two became my signature form. I am Kamen Rider ExplosionOcean.

Me: Cool!

Diana Dynamo: And I met Shinnosuke when I saw May beating up Nira. That was so awesome.

May: Well during Onewa's missions we killed that monster and sent him to the black gates.

Me: We sure did and May ate his heart.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah. We used our cars during those missions and the big day mission. It was cool to drove them for that.

Lola: Yeah. And we had the big battle against Banno on planet Velocitron. Very fitting for it.

Diana Dynamo: That is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Ophelia Laurence: And Medic is an amazing archenemy for me. Everyone compliments her on her awesome Black Swan dancer outfit.

Diana Dynamo: That is too true. I've always loved her as the Black Swan. Also I heard that the members of NEVER have archenemies now.

Lincoln: They sure do. Some of my guardian angels have them.

Me: Yep.

Nico: And speaking of people who killed parents…

Me: Yeah. Zucco is dead now.

Lola: Yeah.

Robin: I'm just glad my family can now rest in peace.

Nico: We all are.

May: But this is gonna be very interesting.

Me: It sure will. Now we have The Anothers to face.

But then out came Another Hash Slinging Slasher, Naked Krabs, Muscle Krabs, the Empty Head Society and Nuclear Man!

Me: WHOA! Another Hash Slinging Slasher, Naked Krabs, Muscle Krabs, the Empty Head Society, and Nuclear Man!

Eli and Plankton: (SEES ANOTHER NAKED KRABS) GOOD GRIEF HE'S NAKED!

Qin: PUT SOME CLOTHES ON!

Squidward: [screams in terror to the point where hair grows from his head and starts wiggling] The Sash-Ringing, Flash-Singing, the Bash-Pinging…

SpongeBob: The Hash-Slinging Slasher! [starts to cry]

Squidward: At last you understand! We're doomed!

SpongeBob: No, that's not it. [wipes tear] I am just so touched that you would go through the trouble to dress up as a ghostly fry cook and stand on the other side of the street, just to entertain me! You must really like me! [cries again]

Squidward: SpongeBob, there are 2 problems with your theory. 1: I hate you. And 2: how can that be me when I'm standing right here?!

SpongeBob: [screams in terror to the point where his eyelashes grow and starts wiggling]

SpongeBob and Squidward: The Hash-Slinging Slasher!

Nico: Eli didn't get a chance to sense them!

Eli: NO THEY COMPLETELY SURPRISED US!

[SpongeBob and Squidward hold each other in terror]

Squidward: [screams]

SpongeBob: Get away from me! He's going to flip me! Get away! Get away!

(BABBLING HYSTERICALLY!)

Squidward: SpongeBob, no matter what I've said, I've always sort of liked you.

SpongeBob: Squidward, I used your clarinet to unclog my toilet.

Squidward: Huh?

SpongeBob smiled sheepishly.

Qin: Boy they sure caught us by surprise!

Nico: We still get to decide who's up!

Me: Lana (Crimson Dawn), Seamia the Cancer, Kale, Patrick Star, Uncle Grandpa, Pinkie Pie, Leni Loud, The Three Stooges and Mr. Krabs.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: (LAUGHS) This will be funny.

They reverted back and we saw that they were 8 girls.

The first one had green hair and green and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and the symbol for the Romulan Empire in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had an awesome keyblade.

The Others were all girls that had matching hair and clothes and angel wings and had tiaras with the symbols of the Giant Flying Squirrel, Ankylosaurus, Anaconda, Horseshoe Crab, Yarn and Tuna dopants on them and on their skirt and they had awesome weapons.

Lincoln: Rhonda Romulus!

Me: Callie Colugo, Anya Ankylosaurus, Angela Anaconda, Tina Tuna, Yuma Yarn, Hailey Horseshoe, and Sheila Ship! Wow!

Anya Ankylosaurus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Rhonda Romulus: And you as well Lincoln.

Nico: Geez! 8 of them!

Lincoln: Yeah! And Rhonda Romulus is one of my guardian angels.

Me: Whoa! Oh god! Don't tell me you're going to give the mascots Romulan Ale?

Rhonda Romulus: (LAUGHS) I'm sure they would love my planet's beer.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah I'm sure.

Me: Yeah. Oh and the rest are the Embodiments of Giant Flying Squirrel, Ankylosaurus, Anaconda, Horseshoe Crab, Yarn and Tuna.

Nico: I can see that.

Angela Anaconda: Yeah we sure are.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Radioactive Man friendly or hostile?

Callie Colugo: Friendly but you may want to be ready. She is INTENSELY Radioactive.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: That was fun!

Maria: Better bring in backup. (TURNS DIAL) SCORPION FURY 6!

She summoned Hank Scorpio, Evil Heat Man, Badonna, Morticon, El Jefe and President Koopa.

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon: FYI, me and my fellow mascots still love beer.

Rhonda Romulus: (LAUGHS) I can see that.

Me: Romulan Ale I think would be much too strong for them.

Laney: Yeah I agree.

Poliwag: But hey. You can give that to many kids.

Me: Poliwag, Romulan Ale would kill them. But Blue Gatorade would make a great substitute for that.

Qin: It's true. Blue Gatorade looks so much like Romulan Ale.

Camie: It sure does.

Rhonda Romulus: That is true. Blue Gatorade is perfect.

Nico: (to Rhonda) You should've been there when the mascots showed their class that sketch.

Rhonda Romulus: What happened?

Me: They showed their classmates the Cereal Mascots Robot Chicken Sketch and got in trouble for it. Nico punished them by having the mascots give the Trinity of Violence massages.

Lori: And they literally give some of the best massages.

Rhonda Romulus: That is one punishment that works out well for them.

Poliwag: Yeah we actually like giving Lori, Lola and Lynn massages.

Lola: They are awesome.

Nico: A rabbit's penis was shown in that video.

Me: Yep.

Rhonda Romulus: Crazy ass stupid.

Nico: Yeah.

Lana: Yeah.

Nico: And they offered their class beer!

Rhonda Romulus: GEEZ!

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: But we learned our lesson.

Me: Yeah.

Rhonda Romulus: Good.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: We're glad you did.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We're not done yet though. Still have Another Radioactive Man though.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

But then our Geiger Counters were starting to click my mad.

Me: Uh oh. Radiation.

Camie: Oh boy.

Varie: This will be good.

Nico: I know what that means!

Me: Yep. There!

We saw ANOTHER RADIOACTIVE MAN!

Me: Whoa!

Camie: This one is REALLY radioactive!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Radioactive Man: (In a girls voice) It's not only with the job description but also it fits me as the Radiation Dopant.

Me: That voice! Rhonda Radiation.

She reverted back and was a girl with roange hair, red eyes, orange clothes and had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Radiation Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had a fire sword in her hand.

Rhonda Radiation: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Rhonda is the embodiment of the Radiation Dopant and she has fire and radiation powers and her power is as strong as being close to a massive nuclear explosion.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: That is amazing.

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an In Space sword and Zocks got the Magna Defender Sword.

Rhonda Radiation: No he didn't. Because it was for obvious reasons. I am intensely radioactive.

Sakura Knudson: That is amazing.

Rhonda Radiation: It sure is. And it's also the reason why he sent me out so fast.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) Well, you don't have to worry about us.

Geiz (Gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) We're immune to radiation.

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor.

Rhonda Radiation: That is good and awesome.

Starfire: It sure is.

Laney: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Rhonda Radiation: Lets see how he likes this!

She fired an energy blast and smashed him all over.

Nico: (Gets out Radioactive Man's Ridewatch): Time to get Radioactive!

May: (Gets out Void Knight's ridewatch) We'll make this Atomic and fun!

Maria: (Gets out Jasdevi's ridewatch) And it will be one that Lights up the day!

Nico, May and Maria used the Ridewatches for Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man and blasted him all over.

Sheila Kelsall: Take this mate! (ACTIVATES NUCLEAR MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

Then Multiplex, Count Marzo, Dr. Neugog, Big Beanie, Universe 666 Cyclonis and Evil Stone Man came.

Nico: Nice team Multiplex!

Multiplex: Thanks Nico!

?: Boy that is awesome.

Search Man came!

Me: Search Man! Whoa!

Search Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Sarah Search! Whoa!

Sarah Search: Yep. I got this!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed the another. I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Then Sarah reverted back. She was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had green clothes and had green angel wings and had a sly eyes symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Sarah Search: That was awesome.e

May: I didn't get hit this time!

Sarah Search: No but you never know.

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sarah Search: When me and Nico found a secret base of commandos and killed them all.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Nico and Sarah hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sarah Search: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and I M Weasel are heading to Puerto Rico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Malfegor, a demon-dragon hybrid and minion of Nicol Bolas in Magic: the Gathering.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Puerto Rico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Malfegor.

Luna: Oh, I know him all too well. He's a demon-dragon hybrid and the servant of Nicol Bolas.

Me: So, he's just as bad as his master.

Nico: Well, you know what this means?

Lincoln: Yep, I'm gonna drain Malfegor dry like I did with Nicol Bolas.

Suddenly, we saw twelve beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in cherry red, ice blue, emerald green, yellow, purple, aqua green, magenta, bubblegum pink, white, brown, blue and white, and orange and pink, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, massive cherry red, ice blue, emerald green, yellow, purple, aqua green, magenta, bubblegum pink, white, brown, blue and white, and orange and pink angel wings, and they were dressed in white short-sleeved shirts, black pants, black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Autobot Female Furies, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aki Mito, the Mistress of Flame Gene-Slammer, Chiharu Mito, the Elita-One Gene-Slammer, Fuji Mito, the Chromia Gene-Slammer, Hanami Mito, the Moonracer Gene-Slammer, Junko Mito, the Firestar Gene-Slammer, Kairi Mito, the Flareup Gene-Slammer, Machiko Mito, the Pyra Magna Gene-Slammer, Natsuki Mito, the Dust Up Gene-Slammer, Okimi Mito, the Jumpstream Gene-Slammer, Rikka the Stormclash Gene-Slammer, Saeko Mito, the Skyburst Gene-Slammer, and Taki Mito, the Rust Dust Gene-Slammer.

Aki Mito: That's right, and we got the six girls away from that demon dragon.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MY MASTER!

We then saw a massive winged four-armed centaur-like demon-dragon hybrid heading right for us, it was Malfegor.

Sylvester: Okay, you overgrown monstrosity, now you're really going to get it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Nicol Bolas got what he deserved, along with his servant, Sifa Grent, and now, you will also pay for your crimes, Malfegor.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands

True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Weiss' team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon

Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Malfegor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln pinned him to the ground with energy swords, and he bared his fangs and charged at him with superhuman speed and Lincoln sank his fangs into Malfegor's neck and he began drinking his blood and he was also assimilating Malfegor's Fire breath, Flight, and Strength and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and he released his fangs, Malfegor was now completely pale and lifeless and drained completely dry of blood and he set Malfegor's body on fire and sent him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Rot in the depths of Oblivion for your crimes, Malfegor. (To The Mito Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Aki.

Aki Mito: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to The Mito Sisters and he hugged them, and The Mito Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you girls since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chiharu Mito: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, fine hair on your massive forearms, short beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Fuji Mito: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these eight girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Aki Mito, the Mistress of Flame Gene-Slammer, Chiharu Mito, the Elita-One Gene-Slammer, Fuji Mito, the Chromia Gene-Slammer, Hanami Mito, the Moonracer Gene-Slammer, Junko Mito, the Firestar Gene-Slammer, Kairi Mito, the Flareup Gene-Slammer, Machiko Mito, the Pyra Magna Gene-Slammer, Natsuki Mito, the Dust Up Gene-Slammer, Okimi Mito, the Jumpstream Gene-Slammer, Rikka the Stormclash Gene-Slammer, Saeko Mito, the Skyburst Gene-Slammer, and Taki Mito, the Rust Dust Gene-Slammer, these twelve girls are my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Cooking, but like their sister, Ikumi Mito, they're incredibly beautiful master chefs. They and Lincoln would make some of the best dishes and they even made some of Lynn Sr's dishes from Lynn's Table famous throughout the world. The Mito Sisters also wear bikinis underneath their chef outfits as they love to swim.

Selene Emperyous: And they're also easy to identify: Aki has cherry red hair with matching clothing, Chiharu has ice blue hair with matching clothing, Fuji has emerald green hair with matching clothing, Hanami has yellow hair with matching clothing, Junko has purple hair with matching clothing. Kairi has aqua green hair with matching clothing, Machiko has magenta hair with matching clothing, Natsuki has bubblegum pink hair with matching clothing, Okimi has white hair with matching clothing, Rikka has brown hair with matching clothing, Saeko has blue and white hair with matching clothing, and Taki has orange and pink hair with matching clothing.

Selene Arcangela: Lincoln made The Mito Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the recipe for some of Lynn Sr.'s dishes and sell them to the highest bidder, but before he could, Lincoln, Ikumi, and her sisters jumped in and beat the crap out of him.

Nico: He tried to steal the recipes for some of Mr. Lynn's dishes and sell them to the highest bidder?! That goddamn mutant cheapskate!

Eli: Nico, I am THIS CLOSE to killing that stupid mutant cheapskate!

Lincoln: Eli, you'll do no such thing. We will kill him in December along with Icky Vicky and Xehanort.

Me: He's right, just hold on longer.

Nico: But still, Flip's always willing to cross any line to get money, his greed's already damned him for good.

Lincoln: But, he's way too stupid to even realize that he's already been beaten, that will end together with his life, and now that you and your sisters are here, Aki.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Mito Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aki Mito: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Mito Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Chiharu Mito: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mito Sisters.

The Mito Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Aina Kamishima, Makiko Endou, Kotori Hoshino, Misako Shimizu, and Ryouko Yanagi from Tsugou no Yoi Sexfriend?.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aina Kamishima, Makiko Endou, Kotori Hoshino, Misako Shimizu, and Ryouko Yanagi from Tsugou no Yoi Sexfriend?.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aina Kamishima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aina Kamishima and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Malfegor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful

Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds,

Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aina Kamishima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aina Kamishima: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aina Kamishima, Makiko Endou, Kotori Hoshino, Misako Shimizu, and Ryouko Yanagi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Malfegor, the demon-dragon hybrid and servant of Nicol Bolas.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that demon-dragon hybrid down and Lincoln biting him on the neck and draining him dry of his blood and assimilating his powers and destroying him and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and the Mito Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Malfegor came here to get revenge, but I'm not surprised.

Luna: Same here, he knew what Lincoln did in killing Nicol Bolas, and he wanted revenge.

Lincoln: But, in the end, I drained him dry of blood and assimilated his powers.

Nico: And you burned his body and sent him to The Black Gates for good, good riddance.

Me: You got that right.

---

After destroying Malfegor, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Mito Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aki Mito: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Chiharu Mito: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Fuji Mito: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hanami Mito: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Junko Mito: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

The Mito Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln and The Mito Sisters at Lake Michigan: Lincoln was in his orange shorts and sandals and The Mito Sisters were in their two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after helping out at Lynn's Table.

Past Aki Mito: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Michigan.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Aki.

Past Chiharu Mito: Plus, with all the work you've been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD BELLOW OF RAGE!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream of rage along with catching the stench of B.O., trash, and smelly feet.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud bellow of rage from anywhere along with the smell of raw sewage. Get out here, you mutant cheapskate, so we can kick your three-cheeked smelly butt even more.

Suddenly, they saw Flip come out, and he was really out for blood again, then, he charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched him and sent him flying into a tree. He got back out, but he roared like a madman, now he was really pissed and he beat his chest like a gorilla.

Past Lincoln: Bring it, moron!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Flip bellowed again and he went at Lincoln, but he reared his right fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Flip's fat hairy stomach of Chandler knocking the wind out of him, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and they slashed off Flip's clothes leaving him in his stained undies and stained t-shirt and Lincoln fired water blasts at Flip. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave him a nasty punch to the face that sent him flying back to his cell in prison.

Past Lincoln: What a moron.

Past Aki Mito: That's an understatement.

And as Lincoln rejoined The Mito Sisters, he gave them a kiss on the lips as the video ended.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Serves that moron right.

Me: When Lincoln told us about that mutant breaking out again, we were extremely pissed off beyond imagination.

Luna: You got that right.

Lincoln: That mutant clearly didn't know when to quit.

Nico: But, in the end, you kicked that mutant's ass hard and sent him flying right back to prison.

Aki Mito: He sure did. That stupid smelly mutant cheapskate had some nerve to show up and ruin everything because he still wanted to kill Lincoln again for ruining his! After what that jerk's done to Lincoln and his family and friends in the past, I wanted to punch Flip in his ugly face, but Lincoln sent him flying with one punch, but when he got out, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Fuji Mito: He had it coming. But, Flip's now a humiliation dummy, and soon, his life will be brought to a permanent end forever.

Me: That stain's done enough damage to Michigan to last an eternity.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator

Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Nina: Wow, so, this is Laverra Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Nina, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo are in your harem, Linky.

Girl Jordan: Mollie and I knew Nina had feelings for Linky ever since they were eleven, and now that she's grown up into a young lady, now she's joined his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Nina, Simulator Frida (Hilda), Simulator Kelly (Hilda), Simulator Star Butterfly, and Hekapoo, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Starshine Beach Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That one was paradise.

Camie: Wow!

Linka: (Russian Accent) Me and Gi will go next.

Gi: Yeah!

Me: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: And me and Eli will go as well.

Nico: All right lets go.

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were at STARSHINE BEACH GALAXY!

Nico: Wow! This would be a perfect vacation spot.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure would.

Gi: Amazing!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is a really simple one. You just have to get to the tower right in the middle of the beach there.

Nico: That's easy.

Nicole: But I've included a good boss for you all to face.

Nico: Who?

Then out came DRAYGON from SUPER METROID!

Nico: I knew it wouldn't be THAT easy!

Eli: This will be good!

Twilight Sparkle and Eli fired waves of magic and lightning and blasted the creature.

Linka: WIND!

She fired a wave of wind from her Ring.

Gi: WATER!

She fired energy from her ring and formed a water column and the blasts all hit Draygon.

Nico: (gets out Radioactive Man and Atomic Skull's Ridewatches) Here's some radiation for you!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

?: Let us get some action in!

2 figures came! One was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Nar Moonland on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had an ice sword. And the other had purple hair, purple eyes, purple angel wings, purple clothes and a tiara with the symbol of a clock on it and on her skirt.

Neyla Nar: Neyla Nar, Embodiment of the Moonland of Nar.

Tara Time: Tara Time, Embodiment of Time Man.

Becca Chang: Wow! Tara!

Syd: NO WAY! You're blowing my mind!

Tara Time: Becca and Syd! Its been a while. We can talk later. Lets get him!

They fired waves of ice and time energy and blasted Draygon down and he was dead.

Nico: YEAH!

They got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: Awesome!

Neyla Nar: That was fun!

They high five!

Gi: How did you meet Syd and Becca?

Tara Time: We met while Becca was on an excursion over in South America and stopped a bunch of poachers from killing anacondas.

Nico: That is awesome.

Neyla Nar: Boy it sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Neyla Nar: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them and Becca and Syd hugged Tara.

---

Later we were walking to the movie theater. The mascots were blindfolded.

Izzy Moonbow: Where are we taking them again?

Pinkie Pie: We can't tell them that silly! (Whispers) It's a surprise.

Poromon: This will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

We got to the movie theater.

Me: Here we are.

We pulled off their blindfolds.

Me: Tadah!

Mascots: The movie theater! Awesome!

Nico: Yep,

Me: I arranged for your dates here.

Horsea: Awesome!

Me: Tickets for Avatar The Way of Water please?

Clerk: Go on in guys.

We went in.

We got snacks and food and went into the theater.

Taro: Lyra, I'll never regret meeting you.

Lyra Heartstrings: Me neither. That was awesome.

Laney: All of that was awesome!

Nico: It sure was. Especially with the Hitotsuki Battles.

Me: Those were really fun.

The movie was starting.

***SPOILER ALERT***

---

Sixteen years after the Na'vi repelled the RDA invasion of Pandora, Jake Sully lives as chief of the Omatikaya clan and raises a family with Neytiri, which includes sons Neteyam and Lo'ak, daughter Tuk, and adopted daughter Kiri (born from Grace Augustine's inert avatar). Spider, the Pandora-born human son of the late Colonel Miles Quaritch, frequently visits their children while being raised by the scientists who stayed on Pandora. To the Na'vi's dismay, the RDA, led by its new leader Frances Ardmore, returns to colonize Pandora as Earth is becoming uninhabitable. Among the new arrivals are Recombinants, Na'vi avatars implanted with the memories of deceased human soldiers. Quaritch's Recombinant serves as their leader.

A year later, in the year 2171, Jake leads a guerilla campaign against the RDA. During a counterinsurgency mission, Quaritch and his subordinates capture Jake's children. Jake and Neytiri arrive and free them, killing several of Quaritch's soldiers, but Spider is captured by Quaritch who recognizes him as his son. After the RDA fails to get information from Spider, Quaritch decides to spend time with his son to draw him to his side. In turn, Spider teaches Quaritch about Na'vi culture and language.

Aware of the danger posed by Spider's knowledge of his whereabouts, Jake and his family exile themselves from the Omatikaya and retreat to Pandora's eastern sea where the Metkayina clan gives them refuge. There, the family learns the ways of the reef people, Kiri develops a spiritual bond with the sea, and Lo'ak befriends Tsireya, the daughter of chief Tonowari and his wife Ronal.

After defending Kiri against Tonowari's son Aonung, Lo'ak apologizes at Jake's insistence. Aonung and his friends then entice Lo'ak to a trip into a sea predator's territory and leave him stranded. Lo'ak is saved from the predator and befriended by Payakan, a Tulkun-an intelligent and pacifist whale-like species whom the Metkayina consider their spiritual brethren. Upon his return, Lo'ak wins Aonung's friendship by taking the blame for the trip, but is told that Payakan is an outcast among the Tulkun.

Later, Kiri links to the Metkayina's underwater Spirit Tree and, in a vision, meets her biological mother Grace, whose consciousness lives within Pandora. During the link-induced trance, Kiri suffers a seizure and falls unconscious, nearly drowning.

Jake summons Norm Spellman and Max Patel for help using their medical equipment. They diagnose Kiri with epilepsy and warn that she cannot connect to the Spirit Tree again, as doing so may kill her. Although Ronal saves Kiri, Quaritch tracks Norm and Max's aircraft to the archipelago where the Metkayina live. Bringing Spider with him, Quaritch joins forces with the RDA's marine operations, led by Captain Mick Scoresby, and commandeers a whaling vessel that hunts Tulkuns to extract an anti-aging serum called amrita.[b]

Quaritch's squad raids the archipelago, interrogating the tribes about Jake's location to no avail. Quaritch then orders the whalers to kill Tulkuns near the villages to draw Jake out. Lo'ak mentally links with Payakan and learns that he was cast out because he went against the pacifist ways of his species and attacked the whalers who killed his mother, causing many deaths.

When the Metkayina learn of the Tulkun killings, Lo'ak rushes off to warn Payakan, followed by his siblings and friends. They find Payakan being hunted, and Quaritch captures Lo'ak, Tsireya, and Tuk. Jake, Neytiri, and the Metkayina set out to confront the humans and rescue the kids. Quaritch forces Jake to surrender, but Payakan attacks the whalers, triggering a fight between the Metkayina and the humans. Spider cripples the vessel and Neteyam rescues Lo'ak, Tsireya, and Spider, but is fatally shot by one of Quaritch's men. Devastated, Jake and Neytiri go back to save their remaining children that were recaptured. Jake faces Quaritch, who uses Kiri as a hostage. When Neytiri does the same with Spider, Quaritch at first denies their relationship, but desists once Neytiri cuts Spider across the chest. Jake, Quaritch, Neytiri, and Tuk end up trapped inside the sinking vessel. After a tense skirmish, Jake strangles Quaritch unconscious and is rescued by Lo'ak and Payakan, while Kiri recovers Neytiri and Tuk. Spider rescues Quaritch, but refuses to go with him and rejoins Jake's family, who welcomes him as a true son.

After Neteyam's funeral, Jake informs Tonowari of his decision to leave the Metkayina. Still, the chief respectfully identifies Jake as part of the clan and welcomes him and his family to stay. Before vowing to resume their campaign against the RDA, Jake and his family accept their new lives at sea.

---

Later the movie was finished and it was awesome.

Me: Boy that was so fun!

Lola: Yeah!

Sweet Leaf: Yeah! Animal Path shows all those amazing creatures when we battle.

Nico: Boy that was awesome!

Sunny Starscout: Did you guys enjoy the movie?

Poromon: We sure did! That was so awesome!

Manaphy: It sure was!

Laney: All the creatures of Pandora's oceans were amazing!

Lola: Yeah they were!

Nico: Yeah those were awesome!

Jake Sully: Boy those were amazing. Some of us never saw them before.

Neytiri: They sure were amazing. It's hard to imagine we would still be at it with you guys after all that we went through back then.

Me: I know. In 148 years. That's amazing that the Na'Vi were still having problems with us in that movie and the Earth is becoming uninhabitable? Scary.

Taro: Lyra, before, I never fully thought of any of my companions as my friends. (smiles) But meeting you truly changed that.

Lyra Heartstrings: I'm glad it did.

Me: Because your friends are not just people that are there for you but they too are your family.

Nico: That's right.

ZOOM!

Poromon: Now it's time to give J.D…

They saw that I was gone.

Nico: And the chase is on.

Offroad: Go get em.

Poromon: With pleasure.

Little did they know that I was on the planet Valmorg. Hiding out in that cave.

Me: I knew this cave would be useful.

I had snacks, TV, everything.

?: Boy awesome hiding spot.

I saw 5 girls. 1 had red hair and rainbow clothes and rainbow angel wings and a tiara with the symbol for the Elemental HERO Monsters on it.

The 2nd had purple hair, purple eyes, purple angel wings, purple clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Destiny HERO monsters on it.

The 3rd Girl had black hair, red eyes, black bat wings and black clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Evil HERO monsters on it.

The 4th girl had black hair, blue eyes, a blue kimono and blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Six Samurai Monsters on it.

And the 5th Girl had aqua blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and had blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Crystron monsters on it.

Me: Eleanor Element, Dayna Destiny, Evelyn Evil, Sina Sixa and Callie Crystron! Awesome to see you girls.

Eleanor Element: Same here J.D.

Dayna Destiny: A chase?

Me: Yep.

Evelyn Evil: Just a feeling.

Sina Sixa: Yeah.

Callie Crystron: May we watch too?

Me: Sure.

They came and watched with me.

Taro: I'm just sorry the Hitotsuki monsters were dumped on you guys.

Lyra Heartstrings: Are you kidding!? Battling those monsters was so fun.

Nico: Yeah we had so much fun battling them. And we got to live your adventures and they were really fun.

Laney: And battle many great monsters that had the powers of all the rangers from over the last 46+ Years.

Sideswipe: GEEZ! Where did J.D. go!?

Eli: (Senses for me) AHA! He's on Valmorg!

Nico: Whoa! All the way over there!? Crafty! He thought we wouldn't go there because it's too hot.

Camie: Nice.

Taro: And ironically, it was Crocker and Burns' own minions that finished them off by accident.

Nico: Yeah that's right.

Lyra Heartstrings: Yeah!

Nico: But the reactions on the Generals faces when they saw 46+ Years of rangers was priceless.

Laney: I still have that on my phone.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Cool.

Nico: Lets go to Valmorg then.

Nico used Instant Transmission and teleported everyone there.

They arrived.

Me: I was wondering when you would show up!

Nico: There you are!

Me: Like my hiding spot?

Nico: Boy this is nice. Oh I don't believe we met.

Me: Nico these are Eleanor Element, Dayna Destiny, Evelyn Evil, Sina Sixa and Callie Crystron, the Embodiments of the Elemental HERO, Destiny HERO, Evil HERO, Six Samurai and Crystron monsters.

Eleanor Element: Awesome to meet you guys.

Nico: Same here girls.

Mascots: CUTIE TICKLE ATTACK!

I was laughing hysterically as the mascots were tickling me.

Mixmaster: I think he's had enough.

Me: (LAUGHS)

Poromon: SAY UNCLE!

Me: (LAUGHS)

Nico: Dude, say it!

Me: (LAUGHS) NEVER!

Eli: Bro in the name of all humanity say it!

Me: (LAUGHS) UNCLE! UNCLE! UNCLE!

They stopped and I panted.

Me: (Sighs) Whew! Sorry guys.

Poromon: No worries. But we had a lot of fun.

Varie: Good. How did you make it cool here?

Me: I put a generator and a bunch of air conditioners in here.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: Pretty smart.

Me: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

We arrived.

Me: Whew! That was fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Planet Killer, the automated, self-propelled doomsday machine capable of destroying entire planets, and it's coming to destroy Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront

today, it's none other than The Planet Killer, the automated, self-propelled doomsday machine capable of destroying entire planets, and it's coming to destroy Earth.

We gasped in shock and horror.

Me: Oh God. We got to alert The Enterprise at once and alert everyone here!

I did just that as I alerted The Enterprise and everyone on Earth.

Me: It's done.

Nico: Awesome work, J.D. Alright, gang, let's head for The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and join up with The Enterprise and destroy The Planet Killer.

Lincoln: That machine's not going to destroy our planet, not on our watch!

Me: Looks like we're heading to System L-374.

Nico: And so begins our Star Trek adventures.

Nico: And so begins our Star Trek adventures.

Me: Just like Madame Crescentia said.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: What does this Planet Killer look like?

Me: Well it's a weird thing.

I pulled up the info of it.

---

The "planet killer" was an informal name given by Spock in 2267, based on a description given by Commodore Matt Decker, to an automated, self-propelled doomsday machine capable of destroying entire planets. This robot was encountered by two Federation starships: the USS Constellation and the USS Enterprise. Its origin was unknown, but, based on its apparent trajectory, it was believed to have come from a galaxy other than the Milky Way.

Around stardate 4202.1, the Constellation, under the command of Commodore Decker, encountered massive destruction in system L-370 - all seven planets had been utterly destroyed. Proceeding to system L-374 (stardate 4202.3), the ship found three intact planets, and a fourth in the process of breaking up. Orbiting the fourth planet was the planet killer, firing a pure antiproton beam at the planet and consuming the planet's rubble as fuel.

As the Constellation approached, it was attacked by the planet killer. The ship's deflector shields were quickly overwhelmed by the onslaught. The machine proved completely invulnerable to counterattack because its hull was composed of pure neutronium. The Constellation sustained heavy damage. The main bridge was destroyed, the phaser banks were exhausted, the warp drive was destroyed and the impulse drive was severely damaged. In addition, the machine projected a powerful dampening field which cut off all communications with Starfleet Command. The field also deactivated the Constellation's antimatter fuel and left the ship nearly powerless.

Unable to continue the attack or escape, Decker ordered the crew to evacuate to the third planet in the system. Decker himself remained aboard as the last man. However, having finished consuming the fourth planet, the machine then turned towards the third planet. Decker tried to beam his crew back up, but the machine attacked again, damaging the transporter. He could only watch helplessly as the machine consumed the planet below and killed his entire crew of 400 men and women. A short time later, the Enterprise, under the command of Captain James T. Kirk, received a faint and garbled distress signal. Unable to make out any words aside from Constellation, she entered system L-374 and found her sister ship drifting and abandoned, with Commodore Decker the sole survivor aboard. Assessing the situation using the Constellation's sensor records taken by Science Officer Masada, Spock projected the weapon's point of origin to be from outside of the Milky Way Galaxy. He also determined, based on its present course, that it would enter the most densely populated regions of the Alpha Quadrant, including the nearby Rigel system. Decker became determined to stop the threat posed to the Federation by the planet killer.

As for who built the planet killer and for what purpose, Kirk could only speculate that it was built untold eons ago by some alien race as a "Doomsday machine" in a forgotten conflict - a weapon built primarily as a bluff, because if it was ever activated it would be equally devastating to both sides. Whether the planet killer's creators ultimately destroyed themselves or simply moved on, they don't exist anymore - but their automated weapon was left behind.

## The Battle

As the Enterprise held alongside the Constellation, it was suddenly and swiftly attacked by the planet killer. Although the Enterprise was more maneuverable, the weapon was extremely fast and gaining on its target. In the first volley, the Enterprise took heavy damage, with shields almost exhausted and transporters and communications damaged. While Captain Kirk was trapped with the boarding party aboard the Constellation, Spock ordered evasive action. Commodore Decker, taken aboard the Enterprise for medical treatment, exercised his authority to assume command under Starfleet General Order 104 and countermanded Spock's orders to avoid the machine and seek a clear space to warn Starfleet. With a combination of seeking retribution for the loss of his ship and crew, and the presumption that the nearby Rigel colonies would be the next target of the machine, Decker ordered an immediate attack on the weapon. However, the Enterprise was overwhelmed as quickly as the Constellation had been, and soon trapped by a tractor beam which was pulling the ship towards the planet killer's maw.

Meanwhile, on the Constellation, Chief Engineer Montgomery Scott managed to effect partial repairs to the impulse engines and a single phaser bank. Kirk launched a diversionary attack on the Planet Killer that allowed both ships to escape. The planet killer apparently had a relatively simple and straightforward defensive computer program that only allowed it to engage single targets within a specific range. The immediate danger past, Captain Kirk ordered Decker relieved of command of the Enterprise.

As the two Starfleet ships withdrew, the planet killer returned to L-374 and resumed consuming the planetary debris, taking in additional fuel. When Decker gave indications he was going to continue to press the attack despite narrowly avoiding disaster in the previous engagement, he was relieved of command by Spock under direct orders from Kirk on the basis that to continue to press the futile attacks would be indication he was suicidal, and was ordered to report to sickbay for a psychological examination.

Suffering from a mental break-down brought on by extreme stress and the loss of his ship, crew and command, Commodore Decker escaped custody and stole the shuttlecraft Einstein from the Enterprise, piloting it on a suicide course directly into the weapon's maw, where it was quickly destroyed. However, the Enterprise sensors detected a small drop in the power output of the planet killer - the shuttlecraft's explosion, however small, had in fact caused some minor damage to the weapon from the inside. Based on this data, Captain Kirk proposed detonating the Constellation's main impulse engines inside the Planet Killer, creating a much bigger explosion and hopefully causing major damage to the weapon, if not destroying it outright.

As the Enterprise held position near the Planet Killer, outside of weapons range, Kirk piloted the Constellation on a direct course toward the weapon. Beaming out at the last second, he detonated the Constellation's engines directly inside the weapon's maw, bypassing the neutronium hull, and effectively dropping its power output to zero (in essence completely disabling the machine). It should be noted that due to the presence of the seemingly impenetrable neutronium hull, the hulk (or "corpse") of the planet killer was left intact, floating lifelessly in space.

Following the battle, Captain Kirk noted in his log that Commodore Decker gave his life in the line of duty.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Lynn Sr.: Wow! I remember watching that one! That was amazing! And it was one of my favorites.

Me: Same with my father too Mr. Lynn. That is cool!

Lola: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Metalseadramon: Can me, Electropede, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Xigbar, Count Spankulot, Black Lance, Lythos, and SkullMeramon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: We're going to be in for a rough battle.

Laney: Yeah the Planet Killer from Star Trek is causing problems.

Nico: Yep.

Sixshot: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Sword Man next.

Sixshot: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Dr. Gero, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Dr. Gero, the next one of Universe 666 Sebastian's resurrected mind-controlled minions, and that lunatic has sent him out to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Oh great, not the Universe 666 version of that madman!

Lincoln: And let's not forget that many of The Cybertronian Gene-Slammers harbored a really nasty grudge against that fucked-up madman for his help in Team Rocket's Gene-Slammer project.

Dizzy Devil: Dizzy need help from dark monster of madness with mad doctor.

The toons gasped in horror.

Me: What?!

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Buster Bunny: Dizzy, are you crazy? Asking Sebastian to help you with Universe 666 Dr. Gero, you do realize what he'll do to him, right?

Dizzy Devil nodded, but he had a mallet ready along with dynamite.

Nico: Ooh, awesome, a mallet and dynamite! Nice. Alright, gang, let's deploy The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The Planet Killer.

Lincoln: That doomsday machine has destroyed its last planet, we'll send it straight to the scrap heap for good, and once we got done with it, you're next, Universe 666 Dr. Gero.

Buster Bunny: Of all the Z-Fighters' foes that you've had to bring back, Universe 666 Dr. Gero is the one person we certainly didn't expect. You better be ready to suffer the consequences when we thin out every last one of your forces!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Before we leave, there's something we got to do. (Solemnly) It's that day again.

Nico: Oh right. 9/11.

Me: Yep.

We went to New York City. We paid our respects to those that were lost and gave the memorial flowers and our respects.

Later we went back and Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The Planet Killer, and once we get done with destroying it, Dizzy Devil is going to take down Universe 666 Dr. Gero and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,000.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to solar system L-374 to help destroy the Planet Killer to help Captain Kirk take it down. Our mission is to stop it from destroying anymore planets.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: First, we're going to see Kirk.

Me: Been a while since we saw Kirk.

Lisa Loud: Nico, scans are showing massively heavy subspace interference.

Me: We're getting close. The planet killer can jam signals.

Nico: Yep.

But then we saw beams firing on the screen.

Me: Whoa look at that!

Nico: All hands Red Alert!

The alarms sounded!

Bounce Man: They're having a party with us?!

We saw the Enterprise and the Constellation firing at the Planet Killer! IT WAS HUGE!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That's the Planet Killer!? It's huge!

Me: It's 8,710 feet long.

Nico: Wow!

Shanan: Amazing!

Me: Whatever made that thing really messed up big time.

Lola: Yeah!

We saw that the Enterprise took mild damage. But the Constellation took the most damage and was in really rough shape.

Nico: Oh man! The Planet Killer did a number on the Constellation. Lets get both ships to us and drive the Planet Killer away for the time being. Fire Particle cannon!

We fired a particle cannon blast and it hit the Planet Killer and blasted it far away.

Me: Nice!

Nico: That will hold it for the time being.

Black Knight Ghost: Is everyone okay?

Nico: We'll find out. Lola hailing frequencies.

Lola: Aye sir.

Lola opened channels to the Enterprise and Constellation.

Lola: Enterprise is hailing but not Constellation.

Nico: Patch through. Enterprise this is the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix, Nico Chan commanding.

Spock: It is good to see you again Nico.

Nico: Thank goodness you all are okay. We got here just in time.

Spock: Kirk is on board the Constellation to get it ready for tow.

Nico: We'll bring both ships aboard our ship for repairs. We'll also look over the Constellation too.

Spock: Acknowledged.

We brought the ships aboard into the hangar of the ship.

Nico: Okay lets head to the hangar. All hands go to yellow alert and stand by battlestations.

We went to the hangar and we saw the Constellation. It was really in bad shape.

Me: Boy that thing did a number on it.

Rafael: How did this happen?

Nico: We'll find out. Lets head in.

We went on board the constellation and it was a wreck.

Me: Holy shit.

Eli: This ship is trashed!

Nico: Big time.

We went and found Captain Kirk and some of the crew.

Me: Captain Kirk. Been a while.

Captain Kirk: It has been a while guys.

Scotty: (Scottish Accent) By devil you all have have changed a lot now.

Me: We have evolved in many ways.

Nico: Yeah. What happened here?

Captain Kirk: This ship took a nasty beating.

Me: So we have noticed.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) The Planet Killer has been very bad!

Me: I don't think you would want to spank a planet killer that's over 8,700 feet long.

Nico: Yeah. Kirk is there any way to access the bridge of this ship?

Captain Kirk: No it's all damaged and uninhabitable Spock said.

Scotty: The Phaser banks are totally exhausted. They didn't give up without a fight. The impulse engines aren't too bad.

Me: Maybe there's a clue in the computers.

Scotty: Good idea. Lets head to auxiliary control room.

We went to the room and found a survivor.

Me: We got a survivor!

We went in and saw that it was Commodore Matt Decker.

Me: Commodore Decker.

Kirk: Matt? Matt? It's Jim Kirk.

I looked at him.

Me: He looks like he's in a trance.

Dr. McCoy: Commodore? Commodore Decker?

He got him back to normal with some medicine. He was rubbing his shoulder.

Kirk: Matt? Matt?

Commodore Decker: Kirk. It's Jim Kirk.

Me: Are you all right Commodore?

Commodore Decker: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm. It's an honor.

Thrust: I'm getting a bad feeling about this.

Kirk: What happened to your ship Matt?

Commodore Decker: A ship attacked. That that thing.

Me: You mean the Planet Killer?

He then went into a state of shock.

Kirk: Answer me! What was it!? What happened Matt!?

Dr. McCoy: Jim! Jim give him a minute. He's in a state of shock.

Me: This is definitely the telltale symptoms of PTSD.

SkullMeramon: It's a trap!

Eli: Whoa! SkullMeramon no! I don't sense anything. There's nothing here.

SkullMeramon: Sorry.

Scotty: Ready with the Duplicate Log sir?

Kirk: Go.

He played it.

Commodore Decker: (On record) Captain's log, Stardate 4202.1: Exceptionally high subspace interferrance prevents us from contacting Starfleet to inform them of the destroyed solar systems we have encountered. We are now entering system L-374. Science officer Masada reports that the 4th planet appears to be breaking up. We're going to investigate.

Kirk: 4th planet. Only 2 left now.

Me: We'll analyze the tapes for you Kirk.

Kirk: Okay.

Needle Man: Leave no stone unturned. SOMETHING happened on there.

Nico: Yep.

Commodore Decker: We tried to contact Starfleet. No one heard. No one.

Me: Commodore Decker what happened to the crew of this ship?

Commodore Decker: Oh I had to beam them down. We were dead. No power, phasers useless. I stayed on board. Last man aboard this ship. They were down there and I'm up here.

Me: Do you remember which planet it was Commodore?

Commodore Decker: On the third planet.

Kirk: There is no third planet.

Me: Yeah half of this entire solar system was reduced to rubble.

Commodore Decker: (Voice breaking) Don't you think I know that? There was! But not anymore! They called me and begged me for help! 400 of them! (Crying) I COULDN'T I COULDN'T!

He broke down crying.

We couldn't help but feel bad for him.

Me: Oh my god.

Lythos: Anything else you're not telling us?

Me: Lythos patiences. Commodore I know this is tough for you but what was the planet killer doing when you went in on the 4th planet?

Commodore Decker: We saw it hovering over the planet slicing out chunks of it with a force beam.

Kirk: Did you run a scanner check on what kind of a beam?

Commodore Decker: Pure anti-proton. ABSOLUTELY Pure!

We gasped!

Me: That is incredible!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: That's incredible that this thing has that kind of power.

Nico: Yeah!

Sonata Dusk: What else can you remember?

Commodore Decker: I don't really know.

Me: Commodore Decker, we're sorry about your crew. What you did was an accident. It was all an error in judgement.

Commodore Decker: I was responsible for them! I should have died with them.

Me: Commodore listen you are not to blame for what happened. You did your best but it got the drop on you. The power of the planet killer was too much.

Commodore Decker: You don't understand. I KILLED my own crew!

Black Lance: You what now?!

Me: It was not on purpose Commodore! You didn't mean to do it.

Kirk: That's right Matt. You are not to blame for what happened.

Me: Commodore it was not your fault.

Laney: Yeah it was all an accident.

Me: Commodore listen, we have seen more death and destruction than anyone. We killed NUMEROUS villains that were out to destroy the entire universe many times. Some of them would have killed COUNTLESS numbers of lives. Those 400 people that you lost was a small fraction of how many lives were at risk because of them.

Nico: That's right. Look, I know how you feel Matt. I lost my entire planet too at the hands of a ruthless tyrant. I was the last of my kind before. And now look at me. They are back and I'm leading my people to redemption. But you can still have a chance to make things right.

Trolling Thunder: Wanna make it up to us? Help us fucking stop it!

Me: That's right! You can still help us out by stopping that Planet Killer.

Then the Red Alert alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh! It's back!

We went to the bridge.

Lola: Here it comes!

We saw THE PLANET KILLER!

Nico: There it is!

Eli: Wow! It's massive!

Xigbar: Get the weapons ready!

Nico: All hands battlestations!

We got the battle stations ready.

Lily: Shields at full power!

Then the Planet Killer fired its beam at us and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The shields held but we REALLY felt the power of that blast!

Me: WHOA! That is powerful!

Nico: No shit!

Qin: Wow!

Lily: Shields are holding. 99%.

Me: Wow! Our shields are stronger than we thought.

Sandman: Time to fire back!

Nico: Yeah. Fire lasers and torpedoes!

We fired lasers and torpedoes. But they weren't having any effect on it!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That hull is tough!

Lisa Loud: Scans show that the Hull is made of solid indestructible Neutronium.

Nico: Geez!

Laney: Wow! That thing is lethal!

Me: Lets see how it likes this.

I went and opened the air lock and went outside.

Me: How about this! (CUPS HANDS) KAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave at 25% of my power and it hit the hull of the Planet Killer and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

When the smoke cleared there wasn't even a scratch!

Me: WHOA! Not even a scratch!

I came back.

Me: Well that didn't work.

Marluxia: We're going to need the Superlaser!

Nico: That might do it!

Lisa Loud: Scans show that there's a weak spot! We have to fire the Superlaser into its mouth.

Nico: Wow! This is gonna be interesting.

Camie: Yeah.

Fisticuffs: Lets stun it with our entrance!

Nico: Lets do it!

We had the ship go at it.

Then the spirits of the planets of Star Trek came and swirled around it and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of it and then a phoenix cry was heard. The ship came out and it was stunned.

Nico: Nice!

Electropede: Lets hit it with a Star Blade!

Lincoln: Star Blades coming!

Lincoln fired used the ship's attack firing cannons from us and blasted the Planet Killer!

Nico: Yeah!

Optimus: Keep At it!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted it all over the place.

Camie: HIT IT HARD!

We did so.

Nico: DIE, YOU SON OF A BITCH!

We were really going at it!

Then I fired a time stop grenade on it.

It was stunned.

Then Iron Lung, El Diablo, Vanitas, Merman, KGBeast, P'andor, Firepower, Absorbing Man, Shiv, and Yenaldoshi came.

Nico: Iron Lung, El Diablo, Vanitas, Merman, KGBeast, P'andor, Firepower, Absorbing Man, Shiv, and Yenaldoshi.

Iron Lung: That thing is huge!

El Diablo: How are you gonna kill it?

Nico: With the Superlaser. No biggie.

Vanitas: Oh. Good to know.

Merman: (to Nico) We heard you kill Tony Zucco.

Nico: Yep. Good riddance.

KGBeast: Never liked that guy

Nico: Yeah.

Robo-Blaze came!

Me: Robo-Blaze!? But you already had your turn?

Robo-Blaze: I know. But it's my turn for the Power Rangers battle.

Me: Oh. Cool!

Robo Blaze: That thing must be as huge as the Estate!

Me: 8,700 feet is nothing compared to it.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We went to the arena and got the battles underway.

---

Liam, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Lincoln, Clyde, Zach, Stella, Rusty, Girl Jordan, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Golden Gut, Titanium Toenail, H2Olga, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Nico's rescue was Robin avenging his parents by killing Tony Zucco and Starfire, Raven and Tara transformed.

---

Iron Lung was first.

Iron Lung (to Liam): Nico's rescue was Robin avenging his parents by killing Tony Zucco. Starfire, Raven and Tara transformed as well.

Liam: Boy howdy that was so fun to see!

Julie Kane: It sure was! And Lincoln killed him by punching him and he literally exploded into a million pieces!

Iron Lung: WHOA! He literally blew him into a million pieces with just one punch?! That's incredible!

Applejack: Yeah it was amazing!

Apple Bloom: No kidding! That was amazing!

Flashwing: That was really amazing to see!

Iron Lung: Wow! That is incredible! I didn't know Lincoln can do that! Lets do it!

Liam: COUNTRYA LETS BRING THE TEXAS PRIDE!

He turned into a Texas Style hero!

Liam: I am TEXAS STORM! YEEHAW! (ECHOING) TEXAS TORNADO BLAST!

Liam fired waves of wind and dust and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue, Time Force, Wild Force, Ninja Storm, Dino Thunder, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Evil Killer Frost, Deadshot, King Shark, Harley Quinn (Suicide Squad), Kite Man, Evil Poison Ivy, Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - Us battling Another Hash Slinging Slasher, Naked Krabs, Muscle Krabs, the Empty Head Society, Nuclear Man and Radioactive Man and we're going to find out that they are the Keyblade Knight of Romulus, The Embodiments of Ship, Giant Flying Squirrel, Ankylosaurus, Anaconda, Horseshoe Crab, Yarn, Tuna and the Embodiment of Radiation

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo (to Leo): Nico, Pyrrha's team, Radioactive Man's team, and the others did good battling Another Hash Slinging Slasher, Naked Krabs, Muscle Krabs, the Empty Head Society, Nuclear Man and Radioactive Man. They are the Keyblade Knight of Romulus, The Embodiments of Ship, Giant Flying Squirrel, Ankylosaurus, Anaconda, Horseshoe Crab, Yarn, Tuna and the Embodiment of Radiation

Leo: Yeah it was really cool!

Ophelia Nefertiti: And during the fight with Zucco they met the embodiment of Dynamo Man.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy that was so cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing.

Sunburn: I agree there too. It was cool.

El Diablo: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Leo: PYROGALA LETS BRING THE FIRE!

He turned into a Lion Galactabeast themed hero!

Leo: I am LEO OF THE FIRE LION! (ECHOING) FIRE LION FLAMETHROWER!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Spiderman, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Noir Spiderman, Spiderman 2099, Ultimate Spiderman, Shattered Dimensions Spiderman, SpiderGwen, Scarlet Spider, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Xigbar, Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - Lincoln's rescue was in Puerto Rico to destroy Malfegor

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: (to Spiderman) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Puerto Rico to destroy Malfegor. How was it?

Spiderman: It was awesome and epic.

Carmen: You got that right. We destroyed that monster and banished him to the Black Gates and Lincoln now has all his powers.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was so cool to see!

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure is awesome.

Hex: I agree there too.

Vanitas: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Spiderman: SPIRA LETS CRAWL ON 8 LEGS!

He turned into a spider themed hero!

Spiderman: I am MASTER WEB! (ECHOING) SPIDER STORM FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and webs and the group fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Yumi, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, Jeremie, Aelita, Ulrich, Odd, William, Brynja, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Evil-Lyn, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Whiplash, Tri-Klops, Count Marzo, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - Starshine Beach Galaxy

---

Merman was next.

Merman: (to Yumi) Starshine Beach Galaxy was next. I really would've loved to go there!

Yumi: It was really beautiful and cool.

Kokou: It sure was awesome.

Rarity: It was a beautiful and fun place to go to darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: I agree there.

Merman: That is cool! Saya, I heard that you guys found the cure for the world you're from.

Saya Takagi: You heard right. Lisa made the antidote and made it as a gas and it's curing everyone on our world even as we speak.

Rei Miyamoto: We'll have all our friends and families back before this whole nightmare even began.

Merman: Wow! That is awesome! Lisa and J.D. really came through for you. Lets do it!

Yumi: MATRIAX LETS DEFEND THE MATRIX!

She turned into a Matrix themed hero.

Yumi: I am LADY MATRIX! (ECHOING) BINARY CODE BURST!

She fired a wave of energy and it was in the form of zeros and ones and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Whenua, Vakama, Nokama, Matau, Nuju, Takanuva, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Avalanche, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Comrade Red, P'andor, Sickle, Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling

Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - Poromon & Manaphy and Poliwag and Horsea's blind date at the Movie Theater and we watched The 2nd Avatar Movie

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) Poromon & Manaphy and Poliwag and Horsea's blind date was at the Movie Theater. You guys watched The 2nd Avatar Movie

Onewa: Yeah we sure did and it was really awesome!

Adagio Dazzle: Sweet Leaf was learning so much about all the creatures of the seas of Pandora from her battles with Animal Path and it was awesome to see.

Fluttershy: That was a really magical movie.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it took place in the year 2171 and it was really cool!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Boy it sure did ja.

Stealth Elf: That was a really fun movie. We won't spoil it for you.

KGBeast: No worries. But I'm glad you all had so much fun. Lets do it!

Onewa: STONEFRA LETS BRING SOME ROCK!

He turned into a Rock Hero!

Onewa: I am MASTER STONE! (ECHOING) STONE AVALANCHE STRIKE!

He fired waves of rocks and energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka

Nekonome, Min Min, Gali, Lewa, Onua, Pohatu, Kopaka, Takanuva, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, Vulkanus, Zombozo, Darkstar, Kevin 11, Kevin 11,000, Dr. Animo, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World- Lyra and Taro's bonding time and me being chased by the Mascots which lead to meeting the embodiments of the Elemental HERO, Destiny HERO, Evil HERO, Six Samurai and Crystron Monsters

---

P'andor was next.

P'andor (to Tahu): (Russian Accent) Lyra and Taro's bonding time was today. And J.D. was being chased by the Mascots, which led to meeting the embodiments of the Elemental HERO, Destiny HERO, Evil HERO, Six Samurai and Crystron Monsters

Tahu: Yeah he was hiding out on Valmorg which was really clever. But not even J.D. can escape from the Force of Eli.

Yakumo Kurama: That was really awesome that J.D. was on Valmorg.

Princess Celestia: But it was really cool.

King Solar: It sure was.

Solar Eclipsa: The mascots gave him a cutie tickle and it was funny.

Amber Morning: It was really cute and funny.

Spotlight: (LAUGHS) It sure was.

P'andor: (LAUGHS) That is funny comrades. Lets do it!

Tahu: PYRTOA LETS BRING THE FIRE!

He turned into a Fire Toa hero!

Tahu: I am TAHU OF THE FLAME! (ECHOING) FLAMING SWORD

BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Alien Rangers, Turbo Rangers, Zeo Rangers, In Space Rangers, Lost Galaxy Rangers, Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Gorillamon, Apemon, Ninjamon, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - Been a while since we saw Kirk and the Enterprise but we found it UNDER ATTACK BY THE PLANET KILLER

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower: (to Aurico) It's Been a while since we saw Kirk and the Enterprise. But you guys found it UNDER ATTACK BY THE PLANET KILLER!

Aurico: I know! Not the kind of greeting we were expecting. Enterprise took mild damage. But the Constellation took the worst of it. It was terrible.

Gretchen Holland: Yeah no kidding! That ship was almost totaled! They tried to fight back against that thing but it was hopeless! It was far too powerful for them to handle.

Pinkie Pie: Boy this was a brutal battle they went through.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We brought the ships on board for repairs and did some diagnostics and more and found Commodore Decker as the only survivor.

Featherweight: Yeah that was awful.

Sprocket: It sure was.

Firepower: Oh man! That is awful! Lets do it!

Aurico: AQUITARA LETS BRING THE WATER!

Aurico turned into an Aquitar ranger themed hero.

Aurico: I am Master Aquitar! (ECHOING) AQUITAR FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Adrien, Ayla, Chloe, Juleka, Nico, J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Windfall, Shakedown, Heatstroke, New Wave, Aqueduct, Electro, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - The Planet Killer really did a number on both the Constellation and the Enterprise! Commodore Decker was devastated and distraught that he killed his WHOLE CREW!

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) The Planet Killer really did a number on both the Constellation and the Enterprise! Commodore Decker was devastated and distraught that he killed his WHOLE CREW!

Marinette: Well he didn't do it on purpose! It was an accident. He beamed them down to the third planet of the system and the Planet Killer ripped that planet apart. He couldn't get them back because the Planet Killer knocked out the transporter and they couldn't contact starfleet because it was blocking their transmissions with heavy subspace interference. That machine is very good at jamming signals.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) Yeah it sure is.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) It was terrible.

Twilight Sparkle: We don't know what kind of aliens made this machine but it is a danger to every living thing in the universe and to all planets in general.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was awful.

Spyro: I don't know what the hell these aliens were thinking when they made it. It probably turned on them and destroyed the very planet that made them.

Absorbing Man: That is a possibility. Lets do it!

Marinette: TIKKI! SPOTS ON! HA!

She turned into Ladybug!

Marinette: (ECHOING) LADYBUG SPOTS OF DOOM!

She fired a wave of energy and spots and the group fired waves magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Loud, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Paula, Maya, Margo, Polly Pain, Lightning Dust, Melon Mint, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Ebon, Talon, Puff, Hotstreak, Kangor, Onyx, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - How are we going to destroy that Planet Killer? It's hull is made of pure indestructible Neutronium

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv: (to Lynn) How are we going to destroy that Planet Killer? It's hull is made of pure indestructible Neutronium.

Lynn: Yeah that is one tough hull that thing has! Not even the lasers of both the Enterprise and Constellation could put a dent in it. And not even a Kamehameha blast at 25% power can dent it.

Nightscream: That is really strong metal there.

Rainbow Dash: I don't think our powers can destroy it.

Scootaloo: There has to be some way we can destroy it.

Whirlwind: Yeah that is a really strong metal on that thing.

Shiv: Boy no kidding! I remember seeing the Planet Killer with my dad a long time ago and it was amazing. Scary but cool. Lets do it!

Lynn: RAINSPORT LETS PLAY!

She turned into a Sports themed hero!

Lynn: I am SPORTSLADY! (ECHOING) SPORTS OF THE FURY!

She fired waves of energy and sports balls and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Mokuba, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Kisara, Blue-Eyes Tyrant Dragon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Dr. Viktor, Zs'Skayr, Zombozo, Acid Breath, Thumbskull, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - So we got to blow the creature out from the inside. A Superlaser blast will do it

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) So we got to blow the creature out from the inside. A Superlaser blast will do it

Seto Kaiba: That's right and we have to hit it from inside its huge maw.

Aquarius: That is one huge mouth it has.

Princess Luna: But that is the one spot we have to hit for it.

Moondust: Yeah that was scary to see though.

Snowdrop: Yeah it sure was. But it was cool.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. But that is cool!

Yenaldooshi: No kidding! Lets do it!

Seto Kaiba: AZURIA LETS BRING THE WHITE LIGHTNING!

He turned into a Blue Eyes White Dragon themed hero!

Seto Kaiba: I AM MASTER BLUE-EYES! (ECHOING) WHITE LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of energy and the group fired a massive wave of darkness and smashed them down.

### Autumn Blaze, RD Lori and Kujaku (Naruto) VS The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Tecnicolor Phantoms

The Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: Boy I love good ice cream!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

### Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo and RD Lisa VS The Star Creature

The Star Creature was next.

Scrappy Doo: Lemme at him! Lemme at him! I'm going to splat him!

Firecracker Burst: Same here! Lets bring it to him!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Derpy Hooves, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

---

The Cheese Monster was next.

Derpy Hooves: I love the cheese.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Eilonwy VS Peppermint Larry

---

Peppermint Larry was next.

Eilonwy: I'm so ready for this one.

She fired waves of magic and blasted him down.

---

Ami Onuki VS Blammo the Clown

---

Blammo was next.

Ami: I will blast you.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

## Yumi Yoshimura VS Ludo

Ludo was next.

Ludo: You better be ready for me!

Yumi: I'm always ready!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Anko Mitarashi VS The Secret Snake Club

The Secret Snake Clup was next.

Anko: Time to inflict the torture!

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

## Pfish & Chip, CatDog and Bomb Man VS The Mad Bomber

The Mad Bomber was next and he was laughing like a fucked up lunatic.

Pfish: Oh this is gonna be lovely.

Chip: (Scottish Accent) I'm ready for you now!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

## Bliss (2016 PPG) VS Sporde

Sporde was next.

Bliss: Bring it on!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Penny Polendina VS Awesome Android

---

Awesome Android was next.

Penny Polendina: I'm ready for this fun.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Beast Morphers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Robo-Blaze

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: Boy that Planet Killer is dangerous.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

May: I agree there.

Robo-Blaze: Same here. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Planet Killer, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

They summoned the Beast X Blasters and they fired waves of energy, elements and more and the blasts hit Robo-Blaze and smashed him down.

Nico: Yeah! Robo Blaze you have failed this ship.

Devon: Virus eliminated!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

They helped him up.

* * *

We went back to the bridge.

Troy: It's almost weakened!

Tsukasa: Now for the finishing touches!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

We fired energy blasts and more at the Planet Killer.

Chaor, Kughar, and Vinta Blasted the Planet Killer all over.

Sunny, Izzy, Sideswipe and Offroad used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sunny and Izzy's powers and Sideswipe's weapons and Offroad's weapons 100-fold

Sunny Starscout and Sideswipe: FRIENDSHIP PILEDRIVER FIST!

Izzy Moonbow and Offroad: COMEDY AXE BLAST STORM!

Iron Lung: LUNGS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

El Diablo: FIRESTORM OF SUICIDE!

Vanitas: DARKNESS CLOCK BLAST!

Merman: WATER STORM OF ETERNIA!

KGBeast: RUSSIAN FIRE BLAST!

P'andor: PRYPIATOS RADIATION BLAST!

Firepower: MISSILES OF DOOM SHOOTER!

Absorbing Man: ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM BARRAGE!

Shiv: BLADE DANCE OF LIGHT!

Yenaldoshi: SONIC HOWL OF LUNA LOBO!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Paula of the Thunderstrike and Electropede: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Power Pack of the Cosmic Flame and Samon Shakekisutanchin: COSMIC FLAME SALMON SPAWN!

Layla Williams of Nature and Marluxia: FLOWER STORM BARRAGE!

Red She-Hulk of the Flaming Rage and Black Knight Ghost: KNIGHT OF THE RED FLAME BLAST!

Erza Scarlet of the Cosmic Sword and Xigbar: STAR SWORD BLAST!

Lucy Heartfilia of the Zodiac and Count Spankulot: ZODIAC FORCE BLAST!

Jimmy of the Unicorn Arts and Black Lance: UNICORN KNIGHT BLAST!

Noah Carver of the Blue Legacy and MetalSeadramon: RIVER OF BLUE POWER!

Ebonwumon the Sovereign of the North and Lythos: SOVEREIGN NORTH BLAST!

Mizore of the Yuki-Onna and SkullMeramon: METAL ICE FIREBALL!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: DAYLIGHT FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Celestia, Captain Kirk, me and Nico: SUNLIGHT ENTERPRISE FURY BLAST!

We fired massive blasts of energy

Lincoln: STAR ELEMENT STYLE: STAR BLADE!

Mai Shiranui: STAR FIRE STYLE: BURNING STAR BLAST!

Nanami: STAR WATER STYLE: AQUA STAR SHURIKEN!

Julie: STAR EARTH STYLE: STONE STARS!

Chie: STAR WIND STYLE: TORNADO STAR!

Sari: STAR LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: STAR FINAL SMASH: STAR BLAST!

They fired explosive stars!

Nico: NOW! Activate The Superlaser!

The Superlaser activated and it fired and it destroyed The Planet Killer as it exploded into nothing but space dust, and we cheered wildly.

Me: Alright!

Nico: That's it for that vile doomsday machine.

We headed back home and landed The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix in the hanger, and we disembarked in the park.

Lincoln: That's one of the Star Trek villains taken down. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Dr. Gero, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Dr. Gero.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Dr. Gero has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop him and free him from that leech's control.

Suddenly, Dizzy Devil's pink right eye and green eye turned neon pink and green and he was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, winds, tornadoes, Tasmanian devils, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Dr. Gero, he left purple energy, stars, winds, tornadoes, Tasmanian devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Dizzy Devil was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, winds, and tornadoes surrounding the vortex, there are Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Dr. Gero: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Dizzy Devil emerged, but he was changed forever.

Dizzy Devil grew to 8'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around his legs, he has pink and green highlights in the bangs of his full head of long purple hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head and he has his beanie on his head, he has a neon pink right eye and neon green left eye and a purple energy aura with stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a Tasmanian Devil with a wind gust emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold wind gust links and purple crystal links and purple Tasmanian Devil-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Tasmanian Devil with purple gems for eyes and the Wind, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a he has on a white tank top, pair of large black pants with wind gusts on the legs, black knee-high boots with wind gust buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and Tasmanian Devil and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with stars and tornadoes surrounding the phoenix, angel, and Tasmanian Devil. Suddenly, Dizzy Devil felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive purple angel wings with pink and green tips on the purple feathers grew and sprouted out of his back. Dizzy Devil has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Dizzy Devil's massive Sword of The Next Generation of Looney Tunes and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dizzy Devil's Acme Knight Inheritor of Taz's Legacy Wild Tornado Comedic Tornado Tasmanian Devil Angel Greatsword of Acme Knight Inheritor of Taz's Legacy Wild Tornado Comedic Tornado Tasmanian Devil Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the silhouette of Taz etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large gold Tasmanian Devil heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Tasmanian Devil heads with pink gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the Tasmanian Devil heads is a large gold Tasmanian Devil head with green gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Tasmanian Devil head with pink gems for eyes and large purple gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix, Tasmanian Devil, and angel that said, "Dizzy Devil, Friendly Garbage Disposal Whirlwind of Acme Acres, Brother of Slam Tasmanian, Student of Taz, Student of Acme Looniversity, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Tornadoes, Tasmanian Devils, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ディジー・デビル、アクメ・エーカーズのフレンドリーなゴミ処理旋風、スラム・タスマニアンの兄弟、タズの生徒、アクメ・ルーニ

バーシティの生徒、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして風、竜巻、タスマニアンデビル、フェニックス、そして天使の達人

Dizzy Devil has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEXT GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES LEGACY WHIRLWIND HUNGER TORNADO TASMANIAN DEVIL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES LEGACY WHIRLWIND HUNGER TORNADO TASMANIAN DEVIL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COMEDIC LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES LEGACY WHIRLWIND HUNGER TORNADO TASMANIAN DEVIL PHOENIX ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Dizzy Devil's Super Angel-Acme Next Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Dr. Gero saw it, he fired energy blasts at Dizzy Devil, but Dizzy Devil deflected them by spinning like a tornado and he fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, tornadoes, winds, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels which hits Universe 666 Dr. Gero and they exploded, they got back up, but now, they were enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Dizzy Devil did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Dizzy Devil: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Legacy Whirlwind Hunger Tasmanian Devil Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Legacy Whirlwind Hunger Tasmanian Devil Phoenix Angel Compassion) Let's do this.

Universe 666 Dr. Gero stood ready, but then, he saw Sebastian appear, and he already turned into his Demon Angel Mode, and when we saw the skies turn blood red, all Hell was about to break loose now that the slumbering darkness has awakened once more.

Dizzy Devil went after Universe 666 Dr. Gero, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of purple energy, stars, winds, tornadoes, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Dr. Gero, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with his massive greatsword and left scars on him, and he even turned into a twister and really tore into him.

Plucky Duck: Whoa, this is really incredible!

Buster Bunny: Dizzy is literally tearing him apart.

Sebastian summoned black demonic greatswords from pools of darkness which slashed at Universe 666 Dr. Gero, demons from Hell then arose to slash and beat him up, demonic lightning rained down and attacked him even more, along with blasts of darkness and wailing damned souls that arose from Hell to attack.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC LAUGHTER)

Me: I'M GONNA NEED THERAPY FOR THE REST OF MY LIFE!

Nico: Same here. I never knew just how vicious and dangerous he can truly be!

Dizzy Devil fired an F5 tornado at Universe 666 Dr. Gero which exploded and knocked him out cold as he was way too dizzy, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln with a swing of his massive greatsword.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Dr. Gero and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Dizzy Devil holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Dizzy Devil's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Slam Tasmanian: Alright, Dizzy!

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, there's no telling what other nasty surprises that Universe 666 Sebastian had on them. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Belle Minmay, the Onslaught Gene-Slammer, Gwen Minmay, the Vortex Gene-Slammer, Holly Minmay, the Brawl Gene-Slammer, Jenna Minmay, the Blast Off Gene-Slammer, and Kayla Minmay, the Swindle Gene-Slammer.

Lynn Minmay: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Arcangela: Lynn Minmay's sisters A.K.A. The Minmay Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Belle Minmay, the Onslaught Gene-Slammer, Gwen Minmay, the Vortex Gene-Slammer, Holly Minmay, the Brawl Gene-Slammer, Jenna Minmay, the Blast Off Gene-Slammer, and Kayla Minmay, the Swindle Gene-Slammer, these five girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, and they are also beautiful singers and they're the sisters of Lynn Minmay.

Lynn Minmay: And they're easy to identify: Belle has ruby red hair with matching clothing, Gwen has lemon yellow hair with matching clothing, Holly has lime green hair with matching clothing, Jenna has watermelon pink hair with matching clothing, and Kayla has marigold orange hair with matching clothing.

Selene Emperyous: Yep, and they, Lynn Minmay, and Lincoln would love to sing together and sing alongside Luna and her band mates. To show her thanks for supporting her and her band mates, Luna took Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters to a date at a French restaurant and Lincoln wound up kissing Lynn Minmay and her sisters on the lips. as a result lincoln ended up falling in love with Lynn Minmay and her sisters and promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Lynn Minmay and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins, the reason why is because they tried to sabotage Luna's practice sessions, but Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters stopped Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and they beat the crap out of them and even left them in their undergarments and wedgied them onto the school flagpole until the police arrived to take them back to jail.

Eli: Those two goddamn rage-crazy, evil-tempered, flat-chested Spawns of Satan!

Lincoln: Yep, they tried to sabotage Luna's practice sessions and try to kill us, but we beat the crap out of them and left them in their undergarments and wedgied them onto the school flagpole.

Luna: And the police arrived to take them back to jail, but not before I punched Icky Vicky hard in the face same with Trina and gave them black eyes and knocked out their teeth.

Nico: Those two bitches.

Me: Yep, they deserved that brutal beating from Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters.

P'andor: There! It's destroyed!

Firepower: It wasn't easy!

Absorbing Man: It put up a good fight too.

Me: It sure did.

Shiv: But now, it's a pile of rubble.

Me: Yeah!

Yenaldoshi: Now, who wants to celebrate on this ship?

Me: First lets salvage all the rubble.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Me: (To the viewers) Robots of destruction beware. Because we're coming for you.

Nico: Yeah.

We had a great party and then Captain Kirk and crew agreed to join us for real. We went back to Earth and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 1 of the Star Trek Saga done.

The Planet Killer is my dad's favorite and I made this for him too.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man as well as Multiplex, Count Marzo, Dr. Neugog, Big Beanie, Universe 666 Cyclonis and Evil Stone Man as well as Rex Salazar, Tifa Lockhart, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit and Angel Wings and we're going to battle RUPERT THORNE who has escaped from prison and is out for revenge. Kole is going to transform against him. Also we're going battle Magpie, Harpy, Roulette, Orca, Mixmaster (Animated), Triceraton Soldier 2003, Count Marzo and Multiplex and we're going to meet the Embodiment of Pirate Man as well as the gene-slammer for Sword Man and her name is Catherine Sword and she is from England and is the descendant of all the legendary members of the Knights of the Round Table and also has the Mighty Sword Excalibur.

For tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Slam Tasmanian

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Hungary, and we're going to destroy our old enemy, Jared Nomak, who's come back from the dead. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Belle Minmay, the Onslaught Gene-Slammer, Gwen Minmay, the Vortex Gene-Slammer, Holly Minmay, the Brawl Gene-Slammer, Jenna Minmay, the Blast Off Gene-Slammer, and Kayla Minmay, the Swindle Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Minmay Sisters, these five girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, and they are also beautiful singers and they're the sisters of Lynn Minmay, and they're easy to identify: Belle has ruby red hair with matching clothing, Gwen has lemon yellow hair with matching clothing, Holly has lime green hair with matching clothing, Jenna has watermelon pink hair with matching clothing, and Kayla has marigold orange hair with matching clothing. They, Lynn Minmay, and Lincoln would love to sing together and sing alongside Luna and her band mates. To show her thanks for supporting her and her band mates, Luna took Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters to a date at a French restaurant and Lincoln wound up kissing Lynn Minmay and her sisters on the lips. as a result lincoln ended up falling in love with Lynn Minmay and her sisters and promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Lynn Minmay and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins, the reason why is because they tried to sabotage Luna's practice sessions, but Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters stopped Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and they beat the crap out of them and even left them in their undergarments and wedgied them onto the school flagpole until the police arrived to take them back to jail.

Part 2 is gonna be where we face the M-113 Salt Vampire.

See you next time.

# STAR TREK PART 2: SALT VAMPIRE

This is for The M113 Salt Vampire

---

Walking through the city on patrol was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man as well as Multiplex, Count Marzo, Dr. Neugog, Big Beanie, Universe 666 Cyclonis and Evil Stone Man as well as Rex Salazar, Tifa Lockhart, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit and Angel Wings and it was gonna be a fun and cool rescue.

Me: Boy nothing like going out on patrol.

Nico: Yep. Staying vigilant is one of the keys for being protective.

Qin: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah I agree there.

Varie: This is always fun.

Rex Salazar: I'm really excited for this too.

Me: All of us are Rex.

Nico: Rex, I want to thank you, Multiplex, and your teams for coming

Rex Salazar: Not a problem Nico. It's always fun.

Me: It sure is.

Tifa Lockhart: It sure is.

Nico: Tifa, remember when you met Sora?

Tifa: Boy I sure do. That was when we were helping him get to the Villains Vale.

Me: Boy I remember that. That was awesome.

Eli: Me too. That was so cool.

Me: That was a record setting amount of Heartless that we killed in one day.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Soji: Boy I remember that. I was there when I came and helped you all. That was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Soji: I never faced that many heartless before.

Me: Boy no kidding. But that was just a small fraction of them when we went to the Keyblade Graveyard.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: And you were a witness to when Cloud fought Sephiroth.

Tifa: That's right.

Eli: I remember that. And I also fought Sephiroth back then in the world I came from.

Me: Right! Because you still had a nasty vendetta against him for what he did to Aerith.

Camie: Oh man. I heard all about that from Aerith with us. That was awful.

Xenia: It was.

Me: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: It's like what happened with me and any version of Carnage that crosses my path. Except Eli's vendetta is 1,000 times worse than mine.

Eli: Yeah sorry about that guys. I can never forgive Sephiroth for taking away the one person I love like a mother.

Nico: I don't blame you one bit Eli.

Me: Yeah.

Lana: Boy yesterday was awesome!

Me: It sure was! Boy we haven't seen Kirk in a long time.

Nico: I know and we helped him and Commodore Decker out against the Planet Killer.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Juran: Did he willingly kill his crew?

Me: No he didn't. It was all an accident.

Qin: Yeah. I remember watching the episode with the Planet Killer with my dad back when I was a little girl. It saddened me that happened to him. It was all an accident.

Lola: Yeah I feel sorry for Commodore Decker. He did not intend for that to happen.

Lana: Yeah I feel bad for him too.

Nico: I do too.

Me: Same here. It was all an error in judgement.

Nico: That thing was huge!

Me: I know. 8,710 feet long. That was huge.

Laney: That is big. And it had a hull made of solid indestructible Neutronium. Not even our lasers and a Kamehameha Wave at 25% of J.D.'s power was able to put a dent in it.

Lisa Loud: The weakness was the inside. And a superlaser blast shattered it into a million pieces.

Nico: It sure did. That was incredible.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: It was the most toughest enemy to take down!

Me: No shit there. With a hull made of indestructible Neutronium it was strong enough to withstand some of our strongest attacks like that with no problem.

Lincoln: It sure was. The only thing it couldn't take was a superlaser blast to the inside.

Nico: Nope. By the way how is Commodore Decker?

Me: Ino and Carrie are really doing their best to help him out. He suffers from severe PTSD because of what happened to him because of the Planet Killer.

Nico: Oh man. Ino and Carrie are gonna have a huge challenge on their hands.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: But I know they will help him out.

Varie: I know they will.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not liking in the slightest: I got word from Jim and Bruce that Gotham mob boss Rupert Thorne has escaped from Crematoria and he's running loose again.

We gasped.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Oh shit, I remembered you guys telling me you arrested Rupert Thorne and sent him to prison years ago. But, how the fuck did that tub of lard break out?

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw the footage of how Rupert Thorne broke out: it turns out that Universe 666 Sebastian slaughtered the guards and he went to Rupert Thorne's cell and he made a portal to Gotham City and that allowed the mob boss to escape as Universe 666 Sebastian disappeared in a tornado of Infernal Darkness as he laughed in his usual deranged and malevolent manner. The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared, but now, we were pissed.

Nico: WHY, THAT GODDAMN, MONSTROUS, PSYCHOPATHIC… !

Lincoln: Now's he's really done it!

Lincoln called the rest of the team here and he told everyone the situation, and needless to say, they too were pissed off.

Lori: I literally cannot believe that he did this!

Robin: Buster and the others found out, and they're already sharpening some axes.

We saw Buster Bunny and the others sharpening axes, and Babs Bunny tossed her axe which hit the picture of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Eli: (Sensed the fracturing mental state of Universe 666 Sebastian) Whoa, what the?! Oh man, guys, you're going to like hearing this, Universe 666 Sebastian's already starting to lose it. If we take down Rupert Thorne now, then, he's finally going to lose it and start murdering his followers.

Me: (Smirks) Nice!

Lincoln: It's about time. He may have held out for that long, but not anymore, now he's about to lose it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: Now, here's where it begins.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, this may just be one of my most potent of curses yet.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles

detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared.

Eli: Whoa, I feel really dizzy.

Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, you're right about what you said, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Rupert Thorne) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Rupert Thorne, he's 20 yards away and he's hiding out in his old office.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that asshole.

Lincoln: He may have his guards with him, so leave that one to me.

Camie: Who is Rupert Thorne?

Me: One of Gotham's most ruthless crime lords.

Laney: He even put a contract out on Batman with Bane.

Me: Yep.

I went over his history.

Rupert Thorne appears as a recurring antagonist in Batman: The

Animated Series voiced by the late John Vernon, who also portrayed Dean Vernon Wormer in Animal House and Curtis Mooney in Killer Klowns from Outer Space.

He appears at several points throughout the series to virtually control Gotham's criminal underworld. Thorne first appears in the two-part episode "Two-Face", in which he was responsible for district attorney Harvey Dent's transformation into the arch-criminal Two-Face (replacing Sal Maroni). Thorne blackmails Dent with his psychological records, threatening to tell the press that the young DA suffers from multiple personality disorder unless he stops prosecuting his henchmen. Enraged, Dent "switches" into his alternate, violent personality and chases Thorne into a nearby chemical processing plant, where an explosion permanently disfigures the left side of Dent's body and leaves his evil personality in permanent control. Dent (now calling himself "Two-Face") later seeks revenge on Thorne. He first attacks fronts for Thorne's criminal activities with his gang, then steals a file with enough information to ruin the crime boss. With Batman's help, Two-Face succeeds in capturing Thorne, although both Thorne and Two-Face are arrested as the former DA is just barely stopped from killing Thorne.

Thorne's next appearance is in the following episode "It's Never Too Late" (which was the first episode featuring Thorne in the series' original broadcast order on Fox Kids) in which he is at war with a rival mob boss Arnold Stromwell (whom he plots to ambush and kill in a bar explosion during a parley). Batman saves Stromwell in time and persuades Stromwell to give up his life of crime and help to bring Thorne down. Thorne corners Stromwell and his estranged brother Michael and almost kills them before being knocked out by Batman and left for the police.

In "Vendetta", Batman suspects Thorne of abducting "Spider" Conway and interrogates him in his greenhouse, only to discover Thorne didn't fear Conway as Conway had nothing on him.

In the episode "The Man who Killed Batman", the titular character Sidney Debris begs Thorne to smuggle him out of Gotham to escape from many people on both sides of the law. Sidney recounts his story which started with his role in Thorne's failed drug racket and ended with a near-fatal encounter with the Joker. Thorne refuses to believe that Sidney is a victim of mere circumstance (or that stupid) and believes that he is trying to move his way into his business. Thorne prepares to kill him when Batman (who was alive all along) appears and knocks him out.

The episode "Paging The Crime Doctor" reveals that Rupert Thorne's younger brother Dr. Matthew Thorne who lost his license when he failed to file a police report on a gunshot wound he treated. While reluctantly performing medicine on gangsters without a license as the "Crime Doctor," he surgically removes a benign tumor with the help of his colleague Dr. Leslie Thompkins from Rupert's heart on the promise that his brother would use his connections to reinstate Matthew's medical license. After the surgery however, Matthew turns on Rupert when Thorne's men plot to kill Thompkins, and turns himself in to the police in the aftermath, leaving Thorne's fate in the episode unknown.

In the episode "Bane", Thorne hires Bane to assassinate Batman. Unbeknownst to Thorne, his moll Candice is conspiring with Bane to kill him as well so they can run the city's underworld. After Batman defeats Bane by severing the tubing that pumps the Venom steroids into his body, he sends the hired killer to Thorne beaten and noticeably shrunken complete with an audio recording of his treasonous conversations with Candice.

In "Second Chance," Rupert Thorne is one of the primary suspects for kidnapping Two-Face just before his operation to restore his face. Robin plans to interrogate him when trying to infiltrate his house, but is captured by Thorne's men and brought to the mob boss himself. While Thorne denies any involvement in Two-Face's capture, he sends his men to drop Robin off the bridge (though Robin breaks free and knocks the gangsters into the river).

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked.

Twilight Sparkle: Geez!

Me: I know and we battled him long ago. I think it was before you joined us Nico.

Nico: Yeah it was. But that is awesome that you guys busted him.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Rupert Thorne.

We were flying, and then, we saw Rupert Thorne hiding in his old office and he has his guards here.

Lincoln: There he is, and he's got his guards here. Leave them to me.

Me: Lets do it.

The guards saw Poliwag do Puppy Eyes.

Guard: Cute.

The guards approached Poliwag.

But then he slapped the guards with his tail.

Poromon bashed the guards all over beer bottles.

We took cover in the shadows and Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and he began sneaking behind the armies of Rupert Thorne's thugs stationed all around the perimeter. Lincoln was right behind a group of thugs, and as he stabbed his tails into the backs of the group of thugs, Lincoln began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Then, Lincoln continued on with sneaking behind the remaining armies of Rupert Thorne's thugs, and like he did with the first group, he stabbed his tails into the backs of the remaining armies of Rupert Thorne's thugs and Lincoln began absorbing them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Me: (Whispers) He's taken care of the armies of thugs around the place, now he's got to take care of the snipers on the roofs.

Lincoln disappeared and reappeared on the rooftops without making any sort of noise, and when he was in the vicinity of the snipers, Lincoln stabbed his tails into the backs of the snipers and he began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of the snipers were their clothes and weapons.

Lincoln: Ah, now that was quite a feast.

Then, we reappeared as Lincoln descended in front of us.

Lincoln: We're all set to ambush Rupert Thorne, guys.

Me: With all his thugs absorbed by you, now he's all alone.

Nico: Let's do this.

Inside the office, Rupert Thorne was a nervous wreck. As soon as he broke out of prison, the cops put out an APB on his ass and he's had to slink into the shadows and head back to his old office, so he wouldn't be caught by them, but now, he's got other things to worry about.

Suddenly, a black and purple mist appeared in front of him, and then, from the darkness, Rupert Thorne was attacked by the spirits of all his slain victims that appeared from nowhere, and then, he was hit hard by the wailing souls of the tormented as they wailed and screamed in agony. Then, the wailing souls of the tormented and the black and purple mist converged, and a massive tornado of black and purple darkness appeared with all the wailing souls of the tormented circling around as a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech was heard, and as the tornado faded, we appeared, and when Rupert Thorne saw us again, he was pissed!

Rupert Thorne: YOU! GODDAMN IT, OF ALL THE LOUSY… !

Rupert Thorne fired his gun at Lincoln, but the bullets bounced off him.

Lincoln: Really? That's all you've got?!

Nico: Ha ha! Nice try, asshole! But, we're bulletproof.

Lincoln: But, you're not.

Lincoln summoned machine guns out of nowhere and they fired at Rupert Thorne and he dodged the bullets as he ran like the coward he is. He tried to get away, but Lincoln's left arm stretched out and grabbed Rupert Thorne by the collar and he threw him into a wall, he got out, but boy was he pissed.

Nico: You really thought you could break out of prison and not expect us to come for your hide, did you, Rupert?

Me: That's where you're wrong.

Kole: You've caused more than enough trouble for the last time, Rupert Thorne, and now, you're heading right back to prison.

Rupert Thorne: You grew a lot in numbers J.D. Last time I saw you, you didn't have this many with you.

Me: Things have changed a lot haven't they.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Rupert Thorne:… you know I'm not gonna fall for that, right?

Poliwag: Darn.

Me: You haven't changed a bit Thorne. Also I take it you heard about everything that was happening to us over the last 5 years right?

Rupert Thorne: Yeah the guards have been rubbing it in mine and Daggett's faces about everything you did.

Nico: So Roland Daggett is with you. I heard about how everyone sent him to prison years ago too. That was back when J.D. became J.D. the Nocturnal the First time.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Let us show you how we've changed firsthand!

Nico punched him and kicked him all over and then Thorne punched at Nico and Nico dodged all his punches.

Nico: You know for an old man and one of Gotham's most ruthless Crime Lords you sure don't punch well.

Thorne: You probably knew who got me out!

Me: As a matter of fact yes we do.

Sebastian Mendez: My evil twin counterpart from Universe 666. Right?

Thorne: That's right!

Sebastian Mendez: Looks like I struck gold.

Thorne: There's something about him that unsettled me.

Nico: (punches him) You don't know the half of it

Me: He is 1,000,000 times more fucked up than The Joker.

Laney: Yeah he sure is!

Laney slashed him all over.

Poromon drank beer bottles And he threw them and smashed them on Rupert's head.

Rhonda Romulus: Now you're going to see why I'm immune to Romulan Ale.

She drank Romulan Ale and then blue fire exploded out of her hands and she fired a blast of blue fire and smashed up Thorne's office!

Me: WHOA! That is potent!

Nico: Wow! The Romulans make amazing beer.

Poliwag: We'll pass on that!

Me: Rather stick with beer from Earth.

Rhonda Romulus: I don't blame them.

She fired waves of blue fire and blasted the office all over.

I punched Rupert all over.

Nico kicked him in his face.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Awesome!

I teleported and smashed Rupert all over.

Horsea squirted ink And it hit Rupert in his eyes and blinded him.

I punched him and smashed his face all, Kole's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a pink, blue, and purple energy aura with stars, crystals of many shimmering colors, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Rupert Thorne, she left pink, blue, and purple energy, stars, crystals of many shimmering colors, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kole: There's absolutely no words that describe how much I hate you, Rupert Thorne. You and your gang have done more than enough damage to too many innocent people in Gotham and many have also lost their lives because of you. You have and always will be a scumbag, but unlike the others we killed in the past, you're heading right back to prison where you stay there for the rest of your life.

Suddenly, Kole was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink, blue, and purple energy with stars and crystals of many shimmering colors surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Rupert Thorne: the red eyes of judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Kole emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kole grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair with two parts of it in the shape of small antennae on top and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon navy blue eyes and a pink and navy blue energy aura with stars, crystals of many beautiful colors, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with crystal cluster in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Crystal, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Crystal, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kole has on a white blouse with blue collar, light blue sleeves made to look like crystals, dark blue skirt, white boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, crystals of many beautiful colors, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Teen Titans surrounded by crystals, snow, and ice. Suddenly, Kole felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with navy blue tips on the pink feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with navy blue tips and navy blue markings, Kole has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kole's massive Defender of Jump City sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and navy blue energy, stars, crystals of many beautiful colors, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kole's Eternal Shimmering Crystal Teen Titan Arctic Siberian Snow Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Shimmering Crystal Teen Titan Arctic Siberian Snow Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded navy blue gems and the Teen Titans symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink phoenix heads with navy blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink phoenix heads is a large pink phoenix head with navy blue gems for eyes and navy blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kole has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with navy blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with navy blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink and navy blue kanji below the symbol of The Teen Titans that said, "Kole Weathers, Member of The Teen Titans, Lifelong Friend of Gnarrk, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of The Brotherhood of Evil, Archenemy of The Salami Swami, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of Jump City, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Crystals, Snow, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

コール・ウェザース、ティーン・タイタンズのメンバー、ナークの生涯の友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、悪の同胞団の破壊者、サラミスワミの宿敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、ジャンプシティの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者と悪のスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、無慈悲、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、クリスタル、雪、氷、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Kole Weathers has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SIBERIAN CRYSTAL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL SIBERIAN ARCTIC SNOW CRYSTAL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SIBERIAN ARCTIC SNOW CRYSTAL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SIBERIAN ARCTIC SNOW CRYSTAL PHOENIX ANGEL

LOVE!

We were amazed by Kole Weathers' Super Angel-Siberian Crystal-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Rupert Thorne saw it, he went mad and got out another gun to shoot her, but Kole fired a massive barrage of pink and navy blue energy, stars, crystals of many beautiful colors, phoenixes, and angels which hit Rupert Thorne and sent him flying into another wall, he got out, but now he was pissed off.

Kole: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Siberian Arctic Snow Crystal Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Siberian Arctic Snow Crystal Phoenix Angel Love) There is no forgiveness for the likes of you for what've done, Rupert Thorne.

Lincoln: And for what you tried to do in shooting her, you just crossed a serious line!

Batman: Trust me, Rupert. When you hear your so called boss lose it, you'll thank us for locking you up.

Nico: That's right!

?: I agree there!

Out came a girl with magenta hair and she had pink eyes and blue and yellow clothes and she had tattoos on her arm for the symbols of OOO and Ghost, and had a tiara with the symbol of a pirate on it and she had a pirate sword and blaster.

Penny Pirate: Penny Pirate, Embodiment of Pirate Man is here.

Eiji: Penny! Wow!

Takeru: Awesome to see you again.

Penny Pirate: Its been a while Eiji and Takeru. We can talk later. Lets get this monster.

Eiji: Henshin!

Takeru: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Eiji: Seiya!

Takeru: My life is burning bright!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Laney: Awesome!

Taka! Kujaku! Condor! (Phoenix screech) Ta~ja~dol! Eter~nity!

Eiji turned into Tajadol Combo Eternity.

Zenkaigan! (Drum line) Kengou hakken kyoshou ni ohsama samurai bouzu ni sniper! Dai~ Hen~ge~! (Yay!)

Takeru turned into his Grateful Damashii form.

Me: Awesome! Love those forms! How about this too?

I pulled out an Eyecon.

SIMO HÄYHÄ!

I got a gun and blasted Rupert!

Camie: Who was that?

Me: Simo Häyhä was a soldier for the Finnish Army and was widely known as the greatest sniper that ever lived. He fought in the Russo-Finnish Winter War and had a great sharpshooting kill count.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: That is amazing!

Camie: I didn't know that.

Eiji and Takeru charged at Rupert.

They bashed him down.

Lola: Awesome!

Lana: YEAH!

Me: Here's another Gangster you might know. (ACTIVATES EYECON)

JOE AIELLO!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Thorne all over more.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: who was Joe Aiello?

Me: The Meanest Gangster of all time for the Sicilian Mafia in Chicago.

Nico: WHOA! I thought Al Capone was?

Me: He was in a terrible feud with Al Capone back then. He was killed by one of Capone's men back in 1930.

Nico: GEEZ!

Penny Pirate: Don't leave me out!

She went and slashed Rupert all over and blasted him too.

Qin: Nice one!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire

Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Kole, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you've enjoyed your moment of freedom, Rupert Thorne, because after this, you are going right back to prison where you will stay there for the rest of your miserable life.

Lincoln, Kole, and I went after Rupert Thorne, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and navy blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Rupert Thorne, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Kole, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Rupert Thorne even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Rupert Thorne: YOU! YOU! I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Rupert Thorne charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Kole fired a crystal cluster that hit him on the stomach.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I still couldn't believe that lunatic broke you out.

Nico: Me too!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, now that plan of his is about to be brought to an end.

Lincoln formed a massive rainbow energy ball with crystals around it and a crystal cluster inside the energy ball.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) CRYSTAL CLUSTER PRISON!

Lincoln fired the massive rainbow energy ball with crystals around it and a crystal cluster inside the energy ball and when it hit Rupert Thorne, he was imprisoned inside an indestructible cluster of crystals with many shimmering colors and he was beamed back to Crematoria, this time, he was put into Super-Max Security Solitary Confinement in a doorless cell with an anti-dark magic and Anti-Dark Orb barrier, and he was given another Life Sentence added to his previous Life Sentences. We cheered as Lincoln, Kole, and I holstered our weapons and powered down, and Kole's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Kole: That was so awesome! And I really loved that technique that you used on Rupert Thorne, Linky.

Lincoln: Thanks, Kole. I wanted to try it out on someone, and Rupert Thorne proved to be quite the target.

Me: Oh and another thing Thorne, Candace says hello.

Suddenly, Kole wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kole's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Windigo flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and crystal clusters behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Kole sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and crystal clusters and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That's it for Rupert Thorne.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window into the dark castle of Universe 666 Sebastian in Acme Acres, and we saw it for ourselves: Universe 666 Sebastian had gotten word of Rupert Thorne's arrest and imprisonment, and then! HE ABSOLUTELY LOST IT BIG TIME!

Universe 666 Sebastian: (DEMONIC ROAR) GODDAMN THEM!

THEY RUIN EVERYTHING I THROW AT THEM! THEY'RE RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! DAMN THEM, FUCK THEM ALL!

Universe 666 Raditz: Master, you need to control yourself. We will destroy them.

Universe 666 Sebastian slashed at Universe 666 Raditz's chest with sharpened claws and he left claw marks on his chest, and he did the same to Universe 666 Nappa who tried to calm him down.

Universe 666 Sebastian: SHUT THE HELL UP! ALL OF YOU, YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY USELESS! I SENT YOU ALL FOR ONE FUCKING REASON AND THAT'S TO DESTROY ALL OF TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THOSE GODDAMN MASTERS OF EVIL! BUT, YOU WIND UP FUCKING THINGS UP! THAT IS THE LAST GODDAMN STRAW! I REGRET THE DAY I EVER RESURRECTED YOU ALL! YOU WILL ALL DIE!

Suddenly, Universe 666 Sebastian unholstered his massive greatsword and the sclera of his eyes had turned blood red and blood tears fell from his eyes and he charged right at the remaining resurrected Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes that he put under his control and he began butchering and slaughtering them, but only a hand few managed to escape from the nightmare only to be haunted by the sound of his demonic and completely deranged laughter and the bloodcurdling screams of their dying comrades, and when it was done, Universe 666 Sebastian was literally covered head to toe in blood among the slaughtered and butchered remains of some of the resurrected Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes as his demonic and completely deranged laughter echoed throughout Acme Acres. The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared and we were horrified.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! TELL ME WE DIDN'T JUST SEE THAT!

Me: We did, Nico, we absolutely did.

Many of us ran to trashcans and hurled our guts out.

(VOMIT STORM!)

Luna: Puke volcano! (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Lincoln: He's absolutely lost it big time, and only a hand few of them managed to escape from that nightmare.

Buster Bunny: And among them were the Universe 666 versions of Raditz and Nappa. They tried to get their "master" under control, but to no avail. He's absolutely lost it, and now, there's no turning back.

Me: Yeah. He's finally crossed the point of no return, now death's finally coming for him.

Nico: No fucking shit.

Batman: Not even Thorne deserves to be slaughtered by that… animal.

Qin: Big time Bruce.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We're still putting those versions of Raditz and Nappa in the Masters of Evil, right?

Me: Yes we are.

Nico: I may not like the prime universe versions of Raditz and Nappa but they are still part of my kind and deserve a second chance from me.

Laney: I agree.

Penny Pirate: That was still fun though.

Nico: Now, about how you met Takeru and Eiji.

Penny Pirate: Oh right. I met Takeru when he was fighting a Gamma. I forget which one. But it was one where I acquired this Eyecon.

She activated it and it was for Blackbeard.

Me: Blackbeard! The Scourge of the Seven Seas. He was the most ruthless pirate of all.

Penny Pirate: That's right. I can turn into Kamen Rider Blackbeard with it.

Me: Nice.

Penny Pirate: Yep. And I met Eiji when we were fighting a bunch of Greeeds. And J.D. you did a great job leaving your mark on Maki.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Sakura Knudson: I heard how you did that bro. That was amazing.

Me: It sure was sis.

Nico: Maki was like an evil version of the Lizard.

Me: Yeah.

Penny Pirate: That is scary.

Lola: Yeah. But he was given the Black Gates.

Me: Same with Adel.

Nico: Yep.

Penny Pirate: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah. But the Eyecons taught us a lot. During our usual battles we learned about so many Historical Figures that we knew nothing about.

Multiplex: Yeah we never even heard about so many of them. They were awesome.

Penny Pirate: Yeah they have a lot to teach us about them.

Nico: We used Medals just as much too.

Me: Yeah. Also you wouldn't believe how many Cell Medals and Core Medals we got from the Greeeds.

Nico: Too many to count.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: And we found out that Tsukuyomi here of the Zi-O riders was turned into a Greeed herself.

Will Vandom: We're not kidding on that. It was crazy.

Tsukuyomi: It wasn't pleasant.

Me: Nope.

Penny Pirate: Oh man.

Qin: Yeah it was terrible.

Me: But we saved her from it.

Penny Pirate: Good.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: It happened under me and Geiz's noses.

Me: Yeah.

Penny Pirate: I'm glad she's okay now.

Me: Yeah I agree. I think Swartz had that planned out.

Nico: I agree too.

Me: We'll never know though.

Nico: I think that might be for the best.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: I agree.

Laney: I agree there too.

Me: Yeah. Now lets get down to business. Time for the Anothers.

Nico: And they are?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Magpie, Harpy, Roulette, Orca, Mixmaster (Animated), Triceraton Soldier 2003, Count Marzo and Multiplex.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: Wow! This will be interesting.

2003 Leo: So it's me and my brothers, April and Katherine Nikos for this one.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: We're all here though.

Me: Yep.

Eli: And I sense the Anothers minus Multiplex are one person.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: And here they come!

We saw Another Magpie, Harpy, Roulette, Orca, Mixmaster (Animated), Triceraton Soldier 2003, and Count Marzo!

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be good.

Lola: Yep.

Another Roulette: Logical to see you again Lincoln.

Lincoln: Valerus Vulcan!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes, fire angel wings, orange clothes and had the symbol of Vulcan in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a Bond of Flames Keyblade.

Valerus Vulcan: You have become an amazing young man.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Valerus Vulcan, Keyblade Knight of Romulus, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Vulcan, and she has intense fire powers and she's a master of fire. She is the Keyblade Knight of Vulcan, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of fire.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of Spock's home planet, Vulcan. That is really cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Valerus Vulcan: I think it is too.

Nico: We're actually going through enemies of Spock and his friends.

Valerus Vulcan: That is very fascinating.

Me: It sure is.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too. And Vulcans from what I heard show no emotion like I do.

Valerus Vulcan: That is right.

Me: Wow. By the way is the Another Multiplex friendly or hostile?

Valerus Vulcan: Friendly and she has amazing powers over water and cloning.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Better bring in backup. (TURNS DIAL) ATOMIC FORCE 6!

She summoned Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Void Knight, Tesla, Jasdevi and Evil Magic Man!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yep. And Valerus coincidentally we confronted a Vulcan that shared your name during the Khitomer Conspiracy.

Valerus Vulcan: That is coincidental.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We should expect a lot of clones.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Me: There!

We then saw a figure and it was ANOTHER MULTIPLEX!

Me: Whoa! Another Multiplex.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Another Multiplex: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes and aqua blue angel wings and had blue clothes and she had a really nasty burn on her right arm. She had a tiara with the symbol of the Xiphias Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blue sword.

Me: Xenia Xiphias! Awesome to see you again.

Xenia Xiphias: Awesome to see you again too J.D.

Lola: Whoa man what happened to your arm?

Xenia Xiphias: I got really burned from a nuclear explosion and it hurt REALLY BAD! (GROANS IN PAIN)

She grabbed her arm.

Xenia Xiphias: (GRUNTS) IT STILL HURTS!

Nico: Radiation burns.

Me: Ouch. Also she is in every way like you Danton. She was exposed to a nuclear explosion and it's how she got her cloning powers. And she is also a master of swordfish and water powers hence why she is the embodiment of the Xiphias. Or Swordfish.

Nico: Cool! But she still has to deal with all that Radiation burns.

Me: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

Zocks: Okay.

Kaito got a PatRangers sword and Chloe got a LupinRangers Sword and Zocks got a Kyuranger sword.

Xenia Xiphias: Yeah he did. To get rid of this bad Radiation burn.

Me: Gamma Radiation burns are no fun. It eats you alive from the inside out. It's like fire.

I used my geiger counter probe and it showed that she had A MASSIVE amount of radiation in her.

Me: HOLY SHIT! I don't think Swartz could have cured this one. You took a lot of radiation from that. It's as much as being in a Nuclear Reactor without a radiation suit.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Yeah.

Xenia Xiphias: I knew he wouldn't cure me!

Me: Well he lied pretty much to everyone.

Nico: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) We can help you cure you.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) We have the power to do that.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinrnager Ridewatch) After all, you don't want this to hurt forever, right?

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia Xiphias: You're right on that.

Me: In fact.

I snapped my fingers and it stopped hurting.

Xenia Xiphias: Hey it's not hurting anymore!

Me: I cured your pain.

Xenia Xiphias: Awesome!

Lincoln: Lets separate you now.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Xenia Xiphias: Now I can fight without the pain.

She fired waves of water and then formed clones and they blasted the another.

Nico: Time for some Multiplication! (Gets Out Multiplex's ridewatch)

May: And some mind over matter! (Gets out Dr. Neugog's ridewatch)

Maria: And the darkness of Cyclonia! (Gets out Universe 666 Cyclonis' Ridewatch)

Nico, May and Maria activated the ridewatches of Multiplex, Count Marzo, Dr. Neugog, Big Beanie, Universe 666 Cyclonis and Evil Stone Man and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another.

Tifa: Take this one! (ACTIVATES COUNT MARZO'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another.

Me: Yeah!

Then Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Rocketear, Elaine Belloc, Horned Sharptooth and Stained Glass Scarlet appeared.

Nico: Nice team Wrecking Crew!

Wrecker: Thanks Nico. This is gonna be cool.

?: I think so too.

Then Sword Man came.

Me: Sword Man! Wow.

Sword Man: (British Accent) It's going to be fun.

Nico: Catherine Sword!? Whoa!

Me: Wait you mean the mighty descendent of the legendary Knights of the Round Table!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and had white clothes and had the symbol of the Knights Templar on her shirt and had a ring of the Knights Templar on and she had the mighty sword Excalibur and had purple angel wings and in the middle of her forehead was the symbol of the Knights Templar and it had the sword Excalibur on it.

Catherine Sword: The very same. I got this.

She swung Excalibur and blasted down the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Whoa! That was awesome!

May: An accent? That's new.

Maria: (giggles) I thought you'd be more happy to not get hit.

Nico: Yeah.

Catherine Sword: (LAUGHS) Yeah I can tell she got hit a lot by my fellow Robot Master Gene-slammers.

Me: Yeah she did.

Tifa: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Catherine Sword: When me and Nico found out more about my ancestral heritage and it was amazing.

Me: That sure is amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Catherine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Catherine Sword: Same here.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Ben Tennyson Tula, and Hot Dog Princess are heading to Hungary, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy our old enemy, Jared Nomak, who's come back from the dead.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Hungary, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're also going to destroy our old enemy, Jared Nomak, who's come back from the dead.

Me: So, Damaskinos' son has come back, has he.

Natasha Hernandez: Should've known that asshole would be back.

Michelle Hernandez: I can't believe Jared Nomak has returned, he seriously has one hell of a death wish.

Ben Tennyson: We dealt with his father, Eli Damaskinos, last year and sent him to The Black Gates, so why don't we send Jared Nomak to join his father there as well?

Lincoln: Exactly what I was thinking, Ben.

Suddenly, we saw five beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in ruby red, lemon yellow, lime green, watermelon pink, and marigold orange, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, massive ruby red, lemon yellow, lime green, watermelon pink, and marigold orange angel wings, and they were dressed in long-sleeved sweaters, purple pants, purple knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Combaticons, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Belle Minmay, the Onslaught Gene-Slammer, Gwen Minmay, the Vortex Gene-Slammer, Holly Minmay, the Brawl Gene-Slammer, Jenna Minmay, the Blast Off Gene-Slammer, and Kayla Minmay, the Swindle Gene-Slammer.

Belle Minmay: That's right, and we got the girls away from Jared

Nomak before he could attack them.

?: You will pay for interrupting my dinner.

We then saw our target, Jared Nomak, and boy was he literally out for blood. Then, when he opened his Reaper mouth, boy did that frighten some of us.

Sylvester: Yeesh, you're still as dangerous and bloodthirsty as ever.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: It's because of Eli Damaskinos' accursed Reaper Virus that did this to him, but we still should put him out of his misery since we can't have him running loose again.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros'

Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The

L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Ben Tennyson and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Me, Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Jared Nomak, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and

they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired blades of sunlight that pierced him through his bone-encased heart and he let out a horrific shriek and he turned to ashes and he was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Rest in peace, Jared Nomak. And with that, The House of Damaskinos is truly finished. (To The Minmay Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Belle.

Belle Minmay: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Lynn.

Lynn Minmay: You too, Belle.

Lincoln went up to The Minmay Sisters and he hugged them, and The Minmay Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you girls since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gwen Minmay: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Holly Minmay: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these five girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Belle Minmay, the Onslaught Gene-Slammer, Gwen Minmay, the Vortex Gene-Slammer, Holly Minmay, the Brawl Gene-Slammer, Jenna Minmay, the Blast Off Gene-Slammer, and Kayla Minmay, the Swindle Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Minmay Sisters, these five girls are my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in Music, and they are also beautiful singers and they're the sisters of Lynn Minmay, and they're easy to identify: Belle has ruby red hair with matching clothing, Gwen has lemon yellow hair with matching clothing, Holly has lime green hair with matching clothing, Jenna has watermelon pink hair with matching clothing, and Kayla has marigold orange hair with matching clothing.

Luna: They, Lynn Minmay, and Lincoln would love to sing together and sing alongside me and my band mates. To show her thanks for supporting us, I took Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters to a date at a French restaurant and Lincoln wound up kissing Lynn Minmay and her sisters on the lips. as a result lincoln ended up falling in love with Lynn Minmay and her sisters and promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Lynn Minmay and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins, the reason why is because those filthy animals tried to sabotage my practice sessions, but Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and her sisters stopped Icky Vicky and Trina Riffins and they beat the crap out of them and even left them in their undergarments and wedgied them onto the school flagpole until the police arrived to take them back to jail.

Nico: Yeesh, I can tell they didn't like that one bit.

Me: They sure didn't, and as they were being taken away, they were yelling and cursing like crazy, but The Minmay Sisters flipped them the bird, and that really set them off, they were banging on the windows trying to get out, but they got tased and knocked out.

Eli: Next time, we should put a shock collar on the jerks.

Lincoln: Tried that, but not even a shock collar will get them to cool it, they're just that impossible to discipline, and now that you and your sisters are here, Belle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Minmay Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Belle Minmay: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Minmay Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Jenna Minmay: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Minmay Sisters.

The Minmay Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Iselin A.K.A. Deadlock from Valorant and Chiaki, Nagisa, and Yukiko from Uchi no Otouto Maji de Dekain Dakedo Mi ni Konai?

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Iselin A.K.A. Deadlock from Valorant and Chiaki, Nagisa, and Yukiko from Uchi no Otouto Maji de Dekain Dakedo Mi ni Konai?

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Iselin: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Iselin and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Jared Nomak, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental

Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Iselin: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper

and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Iselin: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Iselin, Chiaki, Nagisa, and Yukiko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Jared Nomak, who came back from the dead.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing him and Lincoln firing sunlight blades that pierced Jared Nomak in his bone-encased heart and was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and the Minmay Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Jared Nomak had returned from the dead.

Lincoln: Same thing happened with his father, but just like with his father, we destroyed Jared Nomak and put him out of his misery.

Nico: Now, we're safe to say that The House of Damaskinos has truly been brought to an end for good.

Me: You said it.

---

After destroying Jared Nomak and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Minmay Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Belle Minmay: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Gwen Minmay: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Holly Minmay: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Jenna Minmay: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Kayla Minmay: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Belle Minmay: We do, and of course, it involved an incident with Lori, or as Luna calls her "The Alpha Bitch Control Freak with a 50-Foot Stick Up Her Ass".

Nico: Jeez, how did you get away with calling her that, Luna?

Luna: It wasn't easy, dude.

The Minmay Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Lynn Minmay, and The Minmay Sisters at Lake Michigan: Lincoln was in his orange shorts and sandals and Lynn Minmay and her sisters were in their two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after doing some practice with Luna and her bandmates.

Past Belle Minmay: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Michigan.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Belle.

Past Lynn Minmay: Plus, with all the work that he and all of you have been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

LOUD BANSHEE SHRIEK!

Suddenly, they heard a loud banshee shriek in the air.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that obnoxious banshee shriek from anywhere. Get out here, Lori, or else, I'll blast you out.

Suddenly, they saw Lori come out, and she was really out for blood again, then, she charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched her and sent her flying into a tree. She got back out, but she roared like a madman, now she was really extremely pissed off.

Past Lincoln: Bring it on, you control freak!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lori shrieked again and she went at Lincoln, but he reared his left fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Lori's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and they slashed off Lori's clothes leaving her in her bra and panties and Lincoln fired water blasts at Lori. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave Lori a nasty punch to the face that sent her flying back to The Loud House and she was thrown in her cage again.

Past Lincoln: When the rest of the family hears of this, they're really going to give Lori hell.

Past Belle Minmay: That's an understatement.

And as Lincoln rejoined Lynn Minmay and her sisters, he gave them each a kiss on the lips as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lori, you really didn't know when to quit!

Me: When Lincoln told us about what Lori tried to do again, we were so extremely pissed off beyond imagination.

Luna: You got that right, and unfortunately, that's when I really flipped out and called her an "Alpha Bitch Control Freak with a 50-Foot Stick Up Her Ass"

Lincoln: That set Lori off big time, but before she could attack Luna, I grabbed her by the waist with one of my eleven massive and long white tails and restricted her.

Nico: Sheesh.

Belle Minmay: It almost got ugly. Lori had some nerve to show up and ruin everything because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again! After what that control freak's done to Lincoln in the past, I wanted to punch Lori in the face, but Lincoln sent her flying with one punch, but when she got out again, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Gwen Minmay: She had it coming. But, Lori's been freed from her Dark Side forever and she's finally back to who she was.

Me: That was because of Chase Young's Dark Side, he really is nothing more than the embodiment of evil.

Lincoln: You got that right, he was a monster who enjoyed causing pain and suffering to so many.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and

Deirdre Shannon are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Bess Marvin: Wow, so, this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Bess, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was

being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented

Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon are in your harem, Linky.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Pie Pie Mermaid, Simulator Note, Simulator Wairu the Supreme Kai Berserker, Bo, Skara, Cat (The Owl House), Amelia (The Owl House), Animated Drag Strip, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their

stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Chompworks Galaxy.

Me: Whoa that one is hot because of lava.

Qin: Yeah.

Sophie: (British accent) But me and Akiza will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at CHOMPWORKS GALAXY!

Sophie: Wow!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well there is no boss in this one. So you just got to get to the top of that point there to get the star. Goombas and Chomps will come for you.

Nico: Okay.

?: We'll help you guys.

2 figures came. One was a girl with light green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Weave Moonland it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a grass sword. The second girl had orange hair and red eyes and had yellow angel wings with intense fire on them and had orange clothes and a tiara with the Heat Symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Winona Weave: Winona Weave, Embodiment of the Weave Moonland is here.

Halinor Heat: And Halinor Heat, Embodiment of Heat Man.

Sam S.L.: Halinor! No way!

Vinyl Scratch: Righteous!

Halinor Heat: Sam! Wow! Awesome to see you dudette and Vinyl!? You can talk now!? Whoa!

Nico: Long story.

Sophie: I see Chomps coming!

They were rolling and barking.

Sophie and Akiza fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Winona and Halinor fired waves of fire and grass and blasted them.

Nico: (gets out Multiplex and Eccentro's Ridewatches) There are strength in numbers!

Nico activated them and then NUMEROUS Nico's appeared and Nico summoned monsters from Mon World.

They blasted the Goombas and Chomps all over.

Nico: Can we keep a Chomp?

Sophie: Nico do you want to have an arm bit off by one?

Nico: Okay okay bad idea.

They went to the top of the point in the galaxy and got the star.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Winona Weave: That was fun!

Halinor Heat: Yeah!

They all high five.

Nico: How did you meet Sam and Vinyl?

Halinor Heat: I met them at a party. Vinyl was the D.J. and Sam was with Luna dancing and I made it fun for them. It was awesome.

Nico: That is cool.

Halinor Heat: Yeah.

Winona Weave: That is awesome.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Winona Weave: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

Later we saw the mascots helping Stan Lee with his Janitorial work.

Stan Lee: Greetings true believers.

Me: Hey Stan. Excelsior!

Qin: Yeah!

Blade: (to the mascots) So, you guys are helping Stan?

Stan Lee: That's right and they are helping me clean up the area.

Shoichi: Kadma, I'll never regret meeting you.

Kadma: Me neither Shoichi. That was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Laney: It sure was cool.

Shoichi: Yeah no kidding.

Captain America: Stan, you should know that a few months ago, we went on an adventure involving Spider Man.

Stan Lee: That is amazing and I heard all about that.

Me: Yes it was cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Shoichi: I really liked that you helped me and my team defeat the Overlords.

Kadma: That was really fun. And they were really killing people left and right.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: But they totally underestimated our power.

Laney: I agree there.

Drag Strip: Madame Web, Paradox, King Kai, and Clockwork really helped us on that adventure.

Stan Lee: That is what I heard true believers. I'm also glad all the Noir villains got the black gates.

Me: Me too Stan. What they did REALLY pissed me off.

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Especially Vulture of that world!

Nico: No kidding!

Shoichi: But it was El of the Water that was the main target.

Kadma: I know.

Me: Still it was really fun.

Camie: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Hound: Rest assured that the Tablet is now in a safe place where it won't be shattered again.

Stan Lee: Thank goodness for that. Excelsior!

Me: Excelsior.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness.

Laney: Big time.

Kadma: And I like the fact that you're the first rider with a secondary one.

Shoichi: Thanks. I think it's cool too.

Laney: i agree there.

Camie: Yeah one rider teams were not fun. No offense.

Kuuga: None taken.

---

We later went back home.

Xenia: Boy that was fun.

Long Haul: Nice janitor work, guys.

Poromon: Thanks! It was fun.

Me: Glad you guys had a good time.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: And it was cool helping Stan Lee.

Nico: It sure was. Man he has MANY jobs and is awesome at them.

Me: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the M-113 Salt Vampire, and this monster is causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The M-113 Salt Vampire, and this monster is causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, The M-113 Salt Vampire. I remember seeing that! That was a horrible creature! Oh, we need to get to The Enterprise and warn the crew at once.

Nico: Exactly what I was about to say. Plus, we can have him put into The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: We've never had one of The Enterprise's enemies put into The Masters of Evil before, but this could be interesting to see.

Me: Yeah I agree!

Camie: What is this creature?

Me: It's this.

I showed a picture of it. And went over its history.

The M-113 Creature is a minor antagonist in Star Trek: The Original

Series, serving as the main antagonist in the pilot episode, The Man Trap.

So-called because its home planet was M-113, the M-113 Creature was the last of a species of shapeshifting aliens that survived off of salt, often sucking it out of other living beings. Before the Enterprise visited M-113 in 2266, it had already killed and taken the place of Nancy Crater, an old flame of McCoy's and wife of Professor Robert Crater. Robert Crater was aware that the creature was not his wife, keeping it alive in the form of Nancy because he didn't want to kill the last of a species. He had tried to get a shipment of salt from the Enterprise, but the creature began killing Enterprise crew members and assuming their shape. McCoy eventually shoots and kills the creature, despite it taking the form of Nancy. The creature is both very strong (it is able to overpower Spock), and smart enough to fool people into thinking that it is human. It appears to have some sort of telepathic powers that allow it to appear trustworthy or appealing to anyone it comes in contact with. Its entire drive seems to be survival by consuming salt and most likely doesn't see humans as anything more than a food source.

We gasped!

Nico: WHOA! That thing is UGLY!

Camie: Scary too!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: Scary!

Vince: Boy I remember seeing that monster before. That was scary!

Camie: Yeah!

Maria: So it doesn't drink blood?

Me: No it sucks people dry of their salt.

Qin: GEEZ!

Nico: Yeah that is scary!

Laney: Wow! No kidding.

The previous group came.

Yenaldooshi: Can me, Iron Lung, El Diablo, Vanitas, Merman, KGBeast, P'andor, Firepower, Absorbing Man, and Shiv go with you guys?I

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. We got a big time situation.

Me: The M-113 Salt vampire is loose on the Enterprise.

They gasped!

El Diablo: AY CARAMBA! I remember seeing that monster! That was scary!

Firepower: YEAH! It was UG-LY!

Me: Yeah no shit!

Yamato Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Clown Man next.

Me: Ooh one that's really funny. (HONK HONK)

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That one is funny.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Cell, one of the survivors and he's here to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Cell, one of the survivors of Universe 666 Sebastian's massacre, and he's come here to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: Oh great, not the Universe 666 version of Cell. Please, tell me he's not in his Perfect Form.

Lincoln: Don't freak out when you hear this, but yeah, he is. Even though I killed Universe 666 Android 17 and Universe 666 Android 18 when we went after the Universe 666 Z-Fighters, he's permanently in his Perfect Form.

Just as Lincoln said, the toons freaked out.

Babs Bunny: Great, now things have taken a nasty turn.

Slam Tasmanian: (Speaking in Tasmanian)

Me: What did he say?

Lexi Bunny: He said he's gonna need Lincoln's help with this, and he's also gonna need to summon Morgana's Infernal Demon, Lex Talionis.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Whoa.

Buster Bunny: He's right about what he said though, plus, this is also the perfect opportunity to give Lex Talionis a chance to help. Morgana treated him as a tool for her revenge, so in your hands, her Infernal Demon can do some good fighting on the side of good instead.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: This should be a good fight though. Alright, gang, let's deploy The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and take down The M-113 Salt Vampire.

Lincoln: And send it to The Masters of Evil, and once we do that, you're next, Universe 666 Perfect Cell.

Buster Bunny: Of all the Z-Fighters' foes that you've had to bring back, Universe 666 Perfect Cell is the one person we certainly didn't expect. You better be ready to suffer the consequences when this is all over!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and take down The M-113 Salt Vampire, and once we got done with him, Slam Tasmanian and Lincoln are going to take down Universe 666 Perfect Cell and break Universe 666 Sebastian's control over him.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,002.3: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the planet M-113 to help the crew of the Enterprise battle the Salt Vampire that is running loose on the ship. We're going to battle it and capture and bring it to the M.O.E.

Me: Boy this will be wicked.

Laney: It sure will be.

El Diablo: You think it's claimed some victims already?

Nico: We'll find out.

Lisa Loud: We are approaching planet M-113.

We saw the planet and in orbit around it was the Enterprise.

Nico: There it is. Open channels.

Lola: Aye sir.

She opened channels.

Captain Kirk answered.

Captain Kirk: Glad you all made it Nico.

Nico: Are you guys okay Kirk?

Captain Kirk: Wish that were the case. Something is aboard the ship.

Nico: Permission to come aboard sir?

Captain Kirk: Granted.

We got the docking tube extended and went on board the Enterprise.

We were walking through the ship.

Kirk: Something is on the ship and is killing our crew.

Me: Oh man.

We saw Dr. McCoy and a woman on the floor and she was pale as a ghost.

Me: Oh man.

I went over and felt for a pulse. There was none.

Me: No pulse.

Dr. McCoy: She's dead.

I looked her over.

Me: Her salt content has been totally drained. She died from severe Hyponatremic Shock.

Camie: Oh man.

Dive Man: Get a garlic sword ready.

Me: I don't think garlic works on this creature. But we'll find out.

Nico: Kirk the M-113 Salt Creature is behind this. Lincoln had a premonition about it and found out about it.

Lincoln: Yes I did.

We heard a scream!

We rushed over and saw a furry creature with its hands on a womans face and she was screaming as she was being sucked dry of her salt content!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh my god!

Nico: Is that it!?

Me: Yeah!

Shanan: Oh dear god! I had a feeling that's what it was! It's a Natrevampian!

Nico: A Natrevampian!?

Shanan: Yeah otherwise known as the Salt Vampires.

Shanan fired an energy blast and it hit the creature in the back and exploded and orange blood poured out as it was wounded.

The creature ran away and the woman was weak but drained!

Me: Oh man! Lets get her to sick bay!

We had her brought over there.

Varie: She needs saline solution stat!

Dr. McCoy gave her saline solution.

Merman: You think she'll become a vampire and/or zombie?

Knock Out: Well, it happened when my Starscream experimented with Dark and Synthetic Energon.

Me: No I remember that this creature doesn't turn people into zombies or vampires. It drains them of their salt to turn into them.

Lola: Oh man.

Nico: Oh boy.

Dr. McCoy: That monster is actually Professor Nancy Carter.

Me: I remember that Doctor.

Kirk: Bones this creature is terrifying. It's amazing it was able to kill so many.

Me: How many people died so far on the ship?

Kirk: 10 so far. But you stepped in and stopped it from killing an 11th one.

Me: And the trail of blood will help us find her.

Block Man: First, we need to help this one.

Me: Agreed.

The woman was weak and lethargic.

Kirk: Are you all right?

Woman: (Weak) Carter attacked me.

Me: That wasn't Nancy Carter.

Shanan: It was a creature called a Natrevampian.

Kirk: It almost sucked you dry of your salt.

Varie: You'll be okay though. The saline solution will give you your salt back.

Nico: Yeah.

Spock: Everyone we heard an explosion. Are you all alright?

Me: We're okay Spock.

Chekov: (Russian Accent) Thank goodness.

Me: I'm afraid we have bad news though. Professor Nancy Carter is not who you think she is. She's a Natrevampian.

Spock: Yes I've read about them. They are from planet M-113 and are said to be the very last of its kind.

Me: Oh wow.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) I'd like to see it feed on me!

Me: I don't think it CAN feed on you P'andor because you're made of pure radioactive energy.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: And our blood is poisonous.

Magma Man: You gonna be okay, miss?

Woman: Yeah thanks to you guys.

Then we heard knocking.

Me: Whoa.

We went over to a closet and opened it and we saw The REAL Professor Nancy Carter!

Me: Professor Nancy Carter! The real one.

Kirk: My god what happened?

Nancy Carter: I was attacked by this creature and it assumed my form.

I looked and saw no back wound.

Me: No back wound. She's the real deal.

Kirk: This creature has to be stopped.

Absorbing Man: You're lucky you only got locked in the closet.

Nancy Carter: I know.

Nico: We got to find this creature and fast before it goes after another one.

Eli: I sense it's heading to the ship briefing room.

Amorpho: Good thing it's not a true shapeshifter like me.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go guys. Set phasers on stun.

We went to the briefing room. We followed the trail of orange blood.

Me: Good thing Shanan wounded it.

Shiv: That's just nasty.

Me: But it helps big time.

We arrived to the the briefing room door and Eli sensed it.

Eli: It's in there.

We heard it gasping from being weak and in pain.

Mewtwo: I sense it's still powerful.

Me: But so are we.

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at the door.

The creature was in a lot of pain and then the spirits of vampire hunters came and they swirled around it and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted from the open door and a phoenix cry was heard and we came in.

Me: Okay you salt sucker! You are getting a dose of something worse than salt!

Firepower: Wanna suck on someone? Try us!

I fired waves of water and drenched it.

Me: Lets see how this affects it. You obviously do not know who you Are FUCKING WITH!

I activated an ultraviolet flashback bomb and it then it released a massive flash of sunlight and it burned the creatures eyes!

Lemon Zest: Have some garlic!

She fired garlic bombs. But they didn't affect it.

Nico: Looks like garlic doesn't work. Sunlight in the eyes somewhat affects it.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yep.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) So much for that.

Camie: Yeah we'll have to knock it out.

I teleported and punched it in its face.

Lana fired waves of ice and blasted it all over.

Deadpool: Okay. Now how was it hurt in the episode?

Me: Dr. McCoy fired a phaser and it hurt it.

I fired a laser blast and it hit the creature and stunned it.

Me: Like that.

Lola: Wow!

Vanitas: My turn!

He fired dark flame blasts and blasted the creature.

I fired waves of fire and blasted the creature all over.

Xenia fired energy arrows.

Poromon bashed the creature all over with beer bottles.

Scourge: Cyber Key Power!

He used the Animatron Cyber Planet Key and his 2 extra heads came out and they roared.

He fired waves of fire and blasted the creature!

Laney: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Iron Lung: Have some of this!

He fired a wave of wind and blasted the creature!

Varie: Yeah!

Laney: Take that!

Lola: Yeah and this!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted the creature.

Daggett: You are a disgusting sack of Spootheads!

Daggett bit the creature and it roared in pain!

Lola punched the creature all over the place with incredible force!

Eddy fired his blaster.

Earthworm Jim: EAT DIRT YOU CALAMITOUS SALTSUCKING MORON! (FIRES BLASTER) AHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Ets: Take this! TECH STYLE NINJA ART: GEAR BLADES OF ARES!

He fired gears and they were sawblades and they slashed the creature all over!

Ets: Wow! Haven't done that in a while.

Earthworm Jim: Been a while since I did that.

Poromon got drunk And smashed beer bottles all over it.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Rhonda Romulus: Taste Romulan Ale!

She drank some bottles of Romulan Ale and her eyes glowed blue and then she fired waves of blue fire and blasted the creature all over.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Kirk: Wow! Romulan Ale can do that?

Me: It's weird but true. It's cool.

Nico: Now you know.

Me: Yeah!

Then INSTIGATOR, Puff, King Shark, Key, Evil Star, Villamax, Springfield Bullies, Cavalier, Toad, and Pete came.

Nico: INSTIGATOR, Puff, King Shark, Key, Evil Star, Villamax, Springfield Bullies, Cavalier, Toad, and Pete.

INSTIGATOR: Fuck, that thing's scary!

Puff: At least it's not a Terrorcon Vampire.

Knock Out: I know, right?!

King Shark: That would be worse.

Nico: I know.

Key: (to Nico) We heard you fought Thorne.

Nico: We sure did.

Evil Star: Better for him to be locked him then to be killed by his so called boss.

Me: Yeah. No kidding.

King Shark: I never liked that guy.

Me: Yeah.

Spell Digger came.

Me: Spell Digger for another round. Awesome.

Spell Digger: Yeah.

Me: Cool.

Spell Digger: Is that thing creepy as fuck or what?!

Me: You're not kidding there.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! DO YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Pinkie Pie, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Somnambula, Pound Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Izzy Moonbow, Cheese Sandwich, Featherweight, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Gizmo, TTG Jinx, See-More, Mammoth, Billy Numerous, Angel, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - Nico's rescue was battling Rupert Thorne and Kole Transformed

---

INSTIGATOR was first.

INSTIGATOR: (to Pinkie Pie) Nico's rescue was battling Rupert Thorne. Kole Transformed as well.

Pinkie Pie: They sure did and it was one of the most fun battles EVER!

Willow Emillston: It sure was awesome.

Maud Pie: It sure was fun.

Featherweight: Yeah it was cool!

Sprocket: It sure was fun and cool.

INSTIGATOR: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie: Laughra lets Party!

She turned into a Party themed hero!

Pinkie Pie: I am The LADY OF LAUGHTER! (ECHOING) PARTY BLAST BARRAGE!

She fired waves of energy and balloons and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Rita, Albert, Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Ronnie Anne, Lori, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Wind Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Onyx, Talon, Kangor, Hotstreak, Ebon, Shiv, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - Us battling Another Magpie, Harpy, Roulette, Orca, Mixmaster (Animated), Triceraton Soldier 2003, Count Marzo and Multiplex who were the Keyblade Knight of Planet Vulcan and the Embodiment of Xiphias

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) Nico, Rex's team, Multiplex's team, and the others did good battling Another Magpie, Harpy, Roulette, Orca, Mixmaster (Animated), Triceraton Soldier 2003, Count Marzo and Multiplex. They were the Keyblade Knight of Planet Vulcan and the Embodiment of Xiphias

Lynn Sr.: They sure did and it was so ding dang awesome and fun!

Hina: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome and cool!

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome!

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Puff: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Lynn Sr.: CHEFRA LETS COOK A GREAT MEAL!

He turned into a chef hero!

Lynn Sr.: Call me CHEF GOURMET! (ECHOING) CHEF LYNN FOOD STORM!

He fired waves of food and energy and the group fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Tom, Sarah, Kaz, Chaor, Maxxor, Ri'Oha, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Evil Killer Frost, Deadshot, El Diablo, Kite Man, Rainbow Raider, Shade, Don Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - Lincoln's Rescue was in Hungary and we destroyed Jared Nomak and the entire house of Damaskinos

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark (to Peyton): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Hungary. He destroyed Jared Nomak and the entire house of Damaskinos

Peyton: Yeah it was awesome and cool!

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) Oui it sure was fun.

Rarity: Boy that was so fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

King Shark: At least we saw the last of the house of Damaskinos. Lets do it!

Peyton: SHARKFA LETS SWIM THE SEAS!

He turned into a Shark Hero!

Peyton: I am Master Great White! (ECHOING) GREAT WHITE FORCE CHOMP!

He fired a wave of energy that formed into Shark Jaws. The group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

# Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Zeo, Turbo, In Space, Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue, Time Force, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Spark Man, Evil Metal Man, Evil Gravity Man, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - The Next Galaxy

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star: (to Tommy Oliver) Next was Chompworks Galaxy. It was where all those Comps were created.

Tommy: Yeah that was crazy seeing that.

Elastigirl: Yeah those little barkers have nasty teeth.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they sure do.

Starshine Sparkle: They packed a nasty bite.

Spyro: But it was fun to see.

Evil Star: It sure was! Lets do it!

Tommy: DRAGORA LETS MORPH INTO THE DRAGON!

He turned into a Green Dragon Ranger themed hero!

Tommy: I am Master Green Dragon! (ECHOING) DRAGON ZORD FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of magic and

smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Turbo, In Space, Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue, Time Force, Wild Force, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Shade, Grundy, Copperhead, Toyman, Grodd, Tala, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - the Mascots helping Stan Lee with his Janitor Work

---

Key was next.

Key: (to TJ) The Mascots helped Stan Lee with his Janitor Work. Isn't that sweet of them?

T.J.: It sure is and Stan Lee is a legend.

Supernova Zap: He sure is and It's awesome that we have him with us.

Applejack: Yeah Stan Lee is a great man that makes great comics.

Apple Bloom: He sure is!

Flashwing: It sure is awesome he makes awesome comics.

Key: That is for sure! Lets do it!

T.J.: SPEEDSTRA LETS RUN FAST!

He turned into a Turbo Speed Ranger hero!

T.J.: I am MASTER TURBO! (ECHOING) SPEEDING RUN BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Wes Collins, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Time Force, Wild Force, Ninja Storm, Dino Thunder, SPD, Mystic Force, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Contemptra, Hydrax, Necrolai, Vypra, Morgana, Andromena, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mouth - Kadma and Shoichi bonding time

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax: (to Wes) Kadma and Shoichi had bonding time today. I hope they had a good time.

Wes: They sure did and it was great.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) It sure was fun lads.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was awesome to see.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: I agree there.

Villamax: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Wes: CHRONOAS LETS CHECK THE TIME!

Wes turned into a Time Hero!

Wes: I am Master Chronos! (ECHOING) FURY OF TIME!

He fired a wave of time and the group fired waves of energy, magic, stars, bones, lightning, blood, and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Luna, Tabby, Sirens (Samurai Jack), Sakura Avalon, Li, Madison, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, U-

Foes, Patty & Selma, Springfield Mafia, Yost Wrecking Crew, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - The next Star Trek Monster is the M-113 Salt Vampire

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Kearney: (to Sam) The next Star Trek Monster is the M-113 Salt Vampire.

Dolph: Damn, it looks terrifying!

Sam S.L.: It sure is! And believe it or not this is the very monster from the first episode of Star Trek The Original Series!

Jimbo: Oh yeah! Me and Shauna saw that episode a long time ago and it was cool.

Autumn Blaze: Yeah it sure is amazing and cool.

Sunset Shimmer: But man this is one ugly monster.

Pipsqueak: Yeah no kidding there!

Sunburn: It sure is!

Jimbo: Boy it sure is scary! Lets do it!

Sam S.L.: PYRAA LETS ERUPT!

She turned into a Volcano themed hero!

Sam S.L.: I am LADY VOLCANO! (ECHOING) LAVA NUEE ARDENTES FIRESTORM!

She fired waves of lava and fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Luna, Sam, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Izzy (Dino Fury), Fern, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Swordsman, Evil Sword Man, Evil Knight Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Shade Man, Evil Dark Man, Evil Elec Man, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - The M-113 Salt Vampire is UGLY and it has suckers on its hands like those of Morbius

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier: (to Luke) The M-113 Salt Vampire is UGLY! It has suckers on its hands like those of Morbius.

Luke Loud: Yeah that was really creepy!

Wendy Darling: When we got to the Enterprise we found 10 crew members dead!

Cavalier: (GASP) Goodness!

Luke: Yeah they died of Hyponatremic Shock. Their salt was totally drained!

Cavalier: That's terrible!

Fluttershy: Yeah this monster killed them in seconds! It was horrible!

Tornado Bolt: It sure was!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was!

Stealth Elf: It sure was scary.

Cavalier: Oh my! Shall we get started?

He pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across his face with it.

Luke Loud: I accept your challenge! LANCERA LETS BRING THE

SPEAR!

He turned into a Spear themed hero!

Luke Loud: I am Master Spear! (ECHOING) SPEAR STORM STRIKE!

He fired waves of spears and they fired waves of fruit, flowers, leaves and grass and smashed them down.

---

Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Superman, Superboy, Power Girl, Legion Superman, Superman X, Jor-El, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Magneto, Pyro, Juggernaut, Sabretooth, Viper (X-Men), Mystique (Movies), Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - How are we going to kill this creature!?

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) How the fuck are we going to kill this creature!? It doesn't have the weaknesses of regular vampires.

Supergirl: No it doesn't! This creature isn't like a normal vampire.

Michiru: We'll find out what it is afraid of.

Princess Luna: And this creature was able to fool everyone by disguising itself as a member of Starfleet.

Moondust: Yeah she was a dangerous creature in disguise!

Snowdrop: That is shocking!

Gari: Yeah she turned into Nancy Carter, A Professor of Starfleet and we found the real nancy locked in a room.

Blackout: Yeah that was crazy!

Toad: At least she's okay. Lets do it!

Supergirl: Kryptas lets bring the light!

She turned into a Krypton themed her!

Supergirl: I am LADY KRYPTON! (ECHOING) KRYPTON BURST SHOT!

She fired a wave of light and the group fired waves of darkness.

---

Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Bernard, Bianca, Cody, Lincoln, Linka, J.D. Knudson, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Glomgold, Beagle Boys, Mr. Spacely, Grandma Dynamite, Krusty, Ghost Clown (Scooby Doo), Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - This creature was killing people by sucking out all their salt!

---

Pete was next.

Pete: (to Penny) This creature was killing people by sucking out all their salt! Much worse than sucking out their blood!

Penny: Yeah that is crazy!

Viper: This creature killed 10 crew members of the Enterprise.

Princess Celestia: We were shocked seeing that.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding. It was like having the water drained from them.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there.

Amber Morning: That was crazy.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Pete: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Penny: BAYOUTA LETS HEAD TO THE BAYOU!

She turned into a Louisiana Bayou themed hero!

Penny: I am Mistress Bayou! (ECHOING) BAYOU FORCE BLAST!

She fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Carmen VS Dark Phoenix

---

Dark Phoenix was next.

Carmen: Time to bring the fire.

She fired a wave of fire and smashed her down.

---

Maria, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave

---

New Wave was next.

Maria: I always love good fun.

She fired waves of water and smashed her down.

---

Ren & Stimpy VS The Greaser Dogs (CatDog)

---

The Greasers were next.

Cliff: Get that CatButt!

Ren: Shut up you Eediots!

They bashed the Greaser dogs down.

---

Natilee Knudson VS Morrigan

---

Morrigan was next.

Natilee: I'm ready for some fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Water Princess, Maria and Killer Frost VS Ice King

---

Ice King was next.

Ice King: I'm ready for this my love.

Water Princess: I don't think so.

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

---

Matsuri (Naruto) VS The Ghost Clown Hypnotist (Scooby Doo)

---

The Ghost Clown Hypnotist was next.

Matsuri: I'm ready for some fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed hiim down.

---

Avril the Frost Elf VS The Ghost of Finnyan McDuff

The Ghost of Finnyan McDuff was next.

Avril: (Scottish Accent) Ach this will be very fun lad.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Emma (ELGVTWD), Newt (Aliens) and Suzi & Alicia Berricks VS Jellax (Sailor Moon)

Jellax was next.

Emma (ELGVTWD): This will always be fun to us.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Iris VS Georgia

Georgia was next.

Iris: I'm ready for this.

Iris fired waves of energy and smashed Georgia down.

Bai Tza the Demon Sorcerer of Water VS The Laughing Green Ghosts

The Laughing Green Ghosts were next.

The ghosts were laughing like crazy.

Bai Tza: Laugh it up why don't you.

She fired waves of water and smashed them down.

---

## Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Spell Digger

---

Spell Digger was next.

Spell Digger: Boy that is one scary creature!

Nico: you're not kidding there.

May: Yeah that is for sure.

Spell Digger: Yeah that is definitely for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The M-113 Salt Vampire, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO

CHARGE!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They fired waves of energy and magic and elements and the blasts all hit him and then the Dino Spike followed and then her exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Spell Digger you have failed this ship.

Tyler: Monster Extinct.

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We're in space right now.

Tsukasa: So, it's obvious which team we're using.

Me: And No one is going to hear you SCREAM!

Kamen Ride: Shihi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Kyuranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ATOMIC FURY SKULLSMASHERS!

She summoned Atomic Skull, Evil Skull Man, Universe 666 Erigor, Flame Chomp, Bazooker Doomlander and Universe 666 Maleficent!

We went at the creature and punched and smashed it.

Accato, Wrenges, and Kelvedran Blasted and smashed the Salt Vampire all over.

INSTIGATOR: METAL BRAWN BLAST!

Puff: CHEMICAL FURY WIND BLAST!

King Shark: SHARKS OF DOOM BLAST!

Key: KEYS OF FURY BLAST!

Evil Star: STARS OF FURY BLAST!

Villamax: LOST GALAXY ULTRA BLAST!

Springfield Bullies: BULLIES OF VOLCANIC FIRE BLAST!

Cavalier: SWORDS OF DOOM STRIKE!

Toad: FROGS OF FURY BLAST!

Pete: JEWELS OF MAYHEM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Hound, Drag Strip, Blade and Captain America used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blade and Captain America's powers, Drag Strip's Gravito Gun and Hound's turret gun 100-fold.

Hound and Blade: VAMPIRE SILVER BULLET BARRAGE!

Captain America and Drag Strip: GRAVITY SHIELD BLAST!

Liam of the Country and Iron Lung: LUNGS OF WIND COUNTRY BLAST!

Leo of Lost Galaxy and El Diablo: FIRE GALAXY BLAST!

Spiderman the Defender of New York and Vanitas: SPIDER DARK BLAST!

Yumi of the Gothic Duel and Merman: DARKNESS MERMAID BLAST!

Onewa of the Stone and KGBeast: RUSSIA STONE FURY BLAST!

Tahu of Fire and P'andor: RADIATION FIRE BLAST!

Aurico of Aquitar and Firepower: AQUITAR MISSILE STORM!

Marinette the Ladybug Miraculous Defender of Paris and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG SPOTS OF DOOM!

Lynn Loud of the Sports and Shiv: BLADES OF SPORTS BLAST!

Seto Kaiba of Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Yenaldooshi: SONIC FURY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, me, Blade, Kirk and Nico: STAR STORM OF FURY!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: GARLIC ELEMENT STYLE: GARLIC SWORD!

Jessica Kaios: GARLIC FIRE STYLE: GARLIC FIRE!

Nanami: GARLIC WATER STYLE: GARLIC STREAM!

Julie: GARLIC EARTH STYLE: GARLIC STONE!

Makoto: GARLIC WIND STYLE: GARLIC TORNADO!

Sari: GARLIC LIGHTNING STYLE: GARLIC BOLT!

They fired waves of garlic infused elements.

Lincoln and his harem: GARLIC FINAL SMASH: GARLIC EXPLOSION!

They fired a massive barrage of explosive cloves of garlic at the salt vampires which explode on contact!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lincoln fired golden spider webs that bound The M-113 Salt Vampire and he sent it to The Masters of Evil, as we headed back home and we landed The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix in the hanger, and we disembarked in the park.

Nico: With this, we can say, mission accomplished.

Lincoln: That's another of the Star Trek villains taken down. Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Perfect Cell, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Perfect Cell.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Perfect Cell has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop him and free him from that leech's control.

Suddenly, Slam Tasmanian's red eyes turned neon red and he was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, purple and black darkness, tornadoes, Tasmanian devils, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Perfect Cell, he left stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, purple and black darkness, tornadoes, Tasmanian devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Suddenly, Slam Tasmanian was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, purple and black darkness, and tornadoes surrounding the vortex, there are Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Perfect Cell: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Slam Tasmanian emerged, but he was changed forever.

Slam Tasmanian grew from 6'11" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large black and purple orbs orbiting around his legs, he has purple highlights in the bangs of his full head of long brown hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon red eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, black and purple darkness, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a Tasmanian Devil with a tornado in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with purple gems on the gold wind links and purple crystal links and a purple Tasmanian Devil-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Tasmanian Devil with purple gems for eyes and the Wind, Fire, Lightning, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a black tank top with purple phoenix on it, large black pants with purple winds on the legs, black knee-high boots with flame buckles and long black long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, black and purple darkness, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and Tasmanian Devil with stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, black and purple darkness, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding the phoenix, angel, and Tasmanian Devil. Suddenly, Slam Tasmanian felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with purple tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out of his back. Slam Tasmanian has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Slam Tasmanian's massive Sword of The Tasmanian Devil and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by black and purple energy, stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, black and purple darkness, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Slam Tasmanian's Acme Future Purple Tornado Purple Firestorm Lightning Darkness Tasmanian Devil Angel Greatsword of Acme Future Purple Tornado Purple Firestorm Lightning Darkness Tasmanian Devil Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and the silhouette of Taz etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black Tasmanian Devil heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black Tasmanian Devil heads with purple gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the duck heads is a large black Tasmanian Devil head with purple gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Tasmanian Devil head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a purple kanji below the phoenix, Tasmanian Devil, and angel that said, "Slam Tasmanian, Member of The Loonatics, Descendant of Taz, Brother of Dizzy Devil, Archenemy of Spike, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of

The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Purple Winds, Tornadoes, Purple Fire, Purple Lightning, Purple and Black Darkness, Tasmanian Devils, and Angels"

スラム・タスマニアン、ルーナティクスのメンバー、タズの子孫、ディジー・デビルの兄弟、スパイクの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして紫色の風、竜巻の達人、パープルファイア、パープルライトニング、パープルとブラックダークネス、タスマニアデビル、エンジェル

Slam Tasmanian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME FUTURE GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC PURPLE TORNADO LIGHTNING ORANGE FIRESTORM DARKNESS TASMANIAN DEVIL ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC PURPLE TORNADO LIGHTNING ORANGE FIRESTORM DARKNESS TASMANIAN DEVIL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC PURPLE TORNADO LIGHTNING ORANGE FIRESTORM DARKNESS TASMANIAN DEVIL ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Slam Tasmanian's Super Angel-Acme Future Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Perfect

Cell saw it, he fired energy blasts at Slam Tasmanian, but Slam Tasmanian deflected them by turning into a tornado and he fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, black and purple darkness, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, and angels which hits Universe 666 Perfect Cell and they exploded, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Ace Bunny: Oh, now he's in big trouble.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Slam Tasmanian did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Slam Tasmanian: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Purple Tornado Lightning Purple Firestorm Darkness Tasmanian Devil Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Purple Tornado Lightning Purple Firestorm Darkness Tasmanian Devil Angel Hope) Let's do this.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Slam Tasmanian.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your master's already fallen further into madness because of his own crimes, however, that doesn't mean we're showing you any mercy. (SNAPS FINGERS) (Speaking In Enochian) ARPHE ALLAR!

A purple Umbra Witch portal appeared on the ground and white Wicked Weaves manifested, and then, we saw Lex Talionis appear and stood against Universe 666 Perfect Cell.

Lincoln and Slam Tasmanian went after Universe 666 Perfect Cell, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of purple and black energy, stars, purple winds, purple fire, purple lightning, purple and black darkness, Tasmanian Devils, phoenixes, angels, rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Perfect Cell, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and he and Slam Tasmanian attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and Slam and Lincoln even turned into tornadoes and really tore into him.

Buster Bunny: Slam and Lincoln are literally tearing him to shreds.

Ace Bunny: I knew it was gonna get ugly.

Then, Slam and Lincoln got back as Lex Talionis fired webs and nerve poison thorns at Universe 666 Perfect Cell, and his nerves were paralyzed. Slam Tasmanian fired an F5 tornado at Universe 666 Perfect Cell which exploded and knocked him out cold as he was way too dizzy, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln with a swing of his massive greatsword.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Perfect Cell and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln and Slam Tasmanian holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Slam Tasmanian's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive black and purple angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, and now that Universe 666 Sebastian has finally gone off his rocker and gone mad, it won't be long before we finally kill him. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Alice Layton, the Rodimus Prime Gene-Slammer, Darla Layton, the Override Gene-Slammer, Jenny Layton, the Blurr Gene-Slammer, Lana Layton, the Crosshairs Gene-Slammer, Pearl Layton, the Drift Gene-Slammer, Rana Layton, the Hot Shot Gene-Slammer, and Tanya Layton, the Clocker Gene-Slammer.

Katrielle Layton: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Selene Arcangela: Katrielle Layton's sisters A.K.A. The Layton Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Alice Layton, the Rodimus Prime Gene-Slammer, Darla Layton, the Override Gene-Slammer, Jenny Layton, the Blurr Gene-Slammer, Lana Layton, the Crosshairs Gene-Slammer, Pearl Layton, the Drift Gene-Slammer, Rana Layton, the Hot Shot Gene-Slammer, and Tanya Layton, the Clocker Gene-Slammer, these seven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Math, but they're also master puzzle solvers like their sister, Katrielle Layton.

Michelle Emperyous: And they're easy to identify: Alice has green hair with matching clothing, Darla has red hair with matching clothing, Jenny has indigo hair with matching clothing, Lana has purple hair with matching clothing, Pearl has white hair with matching clothing, Rana has blue hair with matching clothing, and Tanya has yellow hair with matching clothing. They, Katrielle, and Lincoln have solved even the most difficult puzzles ever made, and surprisingly, The Riddler wanted to test the Layton Sisters, Katrielle, and Lincoln regarding their puzzle solving and riddle solving abilities so he brought back the Riddle of the Minotaur at its best, and amazingly, Lincoln, Katrielle and, the Layton Sisters solved the Riddle of the Minotaur and they did so honorably so much so, The Riddler even admitted that they're quite capable riddle solvers.

Nico: Wow, that's really really awesome.

Laney Emperyous: They proved they are indeed master riddle solvers, and Lincoln made the Layton Sisters and Katrielle beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips and Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Katrielle and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the mechanics of The Riddle of The Minotaur, which The Riddler did not appreciate one bit, but before Flip could even try, Lincoln, Katrielle, and The Layton Sisters jumped him and beat the crap out of him.

Eli: HE WHAT?!

Nico: I can't believe that he tried to steal the mechanics of The Riddle of The Minotaur and sell it for himself, that's copyright infringement. Please, tell me he got sued.

Lincoln: He did, to the tune of $500,000,000,000,000,000, which was added to the other forms of monetary compensation for his numerous scams in the past.

Me: It was staggering, but Flip had it coming.

Eli: So, that explains why we hadn't killed him yet, he still needed to pay off all the compensation for his scams in the past.

Lincoln: Yep, and once that's done, then, we kill him.

Nico: Nice.

Villamax: That's it for that salt sucker.

Jimbo: Got that right.

Cavalier: He'll be a good addition to our ranks.

Toad: He will be.

Pete: Let's celebrate on here!

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah!

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) Boy this was an awesome adventure.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

We had a great part and went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 2 done.

The Salt Vampire was from the very first episode of Star Trek The Original Series. Scary creature.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders,

Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Rocketear, Elaine Belloc, Horned Sharptooth and Stained Glass Scarlet as well as Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa, Luigi, Mario and Daisy and we're going underwater and we're going to battle Flats the Flounder who was busted out by Universe 666 Sebastian and is out for revenge. This time we're going to kick HIS Butt! Also Ariel the Little Mermaid is gonna transform. Also we're going to battle Another Grimace Shake, Monster Daffy Duck, Wood Carly Miller, Soot Jeff Miller, Blood Taylor, Radiation Anderson, Cyber Pablo, Bulldozer Org and Wrecking Crew. And we're going to meet a goofy gene-slammer for Clown Man named Cindy Clown.

For tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Bugs Bunny.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Universe 666 Earth, but we got a huge emergency: we got word that the Universe 666 versions of The Justice League are now running loose, and the bad news is it was all the doing of Universe 666 Sebastian who has since gone eternally mad thanks to us ruining all of his schemes to get rid of us and in the process, he'd murdered his followers, but only a few of them escaped his wrath. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Alice Layton, the Rodimus Prime Gene-Slammer, Darla Layton, the Override Gene-Slammer, Jenny Layton, the Blurr Gene-Slammer, Lana Layton, the Crosshairs Gene-Slammer, Pearl Layton, the Drift Gene-Slammer, Rana Layton, the Hot Shot Gene-Slammer, and Tanya Layton, the Clocker Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Layton Sisters, these seven girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Math, but they're also master puzzle solvers like their sister, Katrielle Layton, and they're easy to identify: Alice has green hair with matching clothing, Darla has red hair with matching clothing, Jenny has indigo hair with matching clothing, Lana has purple hair with matching clothing, Pearl has white hair with matching clothing, Rana has blue hair with matching clothing, and Tanya has yellow hair with matching clothing. They, Katrielle, and Lincoln have solved even the most difficult puzzles ever made, and surprisingly, The Riddler wanted to test the Layton Sisters, Katrielle, and Lincoln regarding their puzzle solving and riddle solving abilities so he brought back the Riddle of the Minotaur at its best, and amazingly, Lincoln, Katrielle and, the Layton Sisters solved the Riddle of the Minotaur and they did so honorably so much so, The Riddler even admitted that they're quite capable riddle solvers. Lincoln made the Layton Sisters and Katrielle beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips and Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Katrielle and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the mechanics of The Riddle of The Minotaur, which The Riddler did not appreciate one bit, but before Flip could even try, Lincoln, Katrielle, and The Layton Sisters jumped him and beat the crap out of him.

Next up is where we face The One from Star Trek V.

See you next time.

# STAR TREK PART 3: CULT OF THE ONE

This chapter is based on Star Trek V

---

Underwater in Bikini Bottom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Rocketear, Elaine Belloc, Horned Sharptooth and Stained Glass Scarlet as well as Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa, Luigi, Mario and Daisy and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: So the next rescue is in Bikini Bottom. Always love coming here.

Camie: Me too. I hope we get lunch at the Krusty Krab.

Lily: Me too.

Nico: Always up for some Krabby Patties.

Varie: I am too.

Me: Me too.

Lok: I am excited for this.

Wrecker: Boy me too.

Nico: Lok, I want to thank you, Wrecking Crew, and your teams for coming.

Lok: No problem Nico. It's so fun helping you guys.

Mia Addison: It sure is.

Nico: Mia, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Mia Addison: I sure do. We met when he was in kindergarten and he was in the Bowling Alley. I helped him bowl really well.

Lincoln: And she is a great teacher.

Me: Bowling is always fun.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Lily: That is awesome.

Leni: Mia is totes an amazing teacher in bowling.

Laney: She sure is.

Mia Addison: Yeah.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem

Mia Addison: I sure am and it's awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Varie: I'll say.

Me: Yep. Boy yesterday was REALLY crazy. Especially with having to deal with that Salt Vampire.

Nico: Boy no shit! That thing was UG-LY!

Maria: It sucked out salt!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: And killed 10 crew members of the Enterprise!

Me: Thank goodness due to Shanan's quick thinking and Varie's medical expertise that we were able to stop it from claiming another victim.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Laney: Thank goodness.

Shanan: Yeah mom that was well done.

Varie: Thanks Shanan.

Nico: At least it wasn't a zombie.

Me: No thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah. Still at least we stopped it.

Nico: No kidding. And J.D. said that it was from the very first Star Trek episode.

Me: Yep that's right.

Camie: Wow!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Man, these Star Trek villains keep getting uglier and uglier.

Me: Well they are creatures from other planets Nico what did you expect?

Nico: You're right on that.

Me: You should see some of the creatures that Kirk and his crew have faced.

Laney: Yeah and they are cool.

Me: Yep. But the Borg are the ones that gave EVERYONE all over the galaxy the Most Trouble.

Nico: You're right on that. Lets head to the Krusty Krab guys.

Me: Good idea. I'm hungry.

Laney: Me too.

We walked on.

We arrived at the Krusty Krab.

Nico: GOOD MORNING KRUSTY CREW!

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy there lads!

Me: Ahoy Mr. Krabs.

Nico: I'd like a Krabby Patty please.

SpongeBob: Coming right up guys.

We got our Krabby Patties and we were eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: Yeah. Always delicious. (Eating)

Eli: (Eating) Mmm! Awesome.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Love good Krabby Patties.

May: (eating) Mmm! So good.

Sakura Knudson: (eating) Mmm! Krabby patties are really awesome.

Me: They sure are.

Lily: (Eating) Mmm! Yeah better than eating at the Chum Bucket.

Laney: I know.

Nico: As long as you don't eat too much.

Squidward: I learned that the hard way.

Camie: What happened?

Lily: Squidward ate too many and it went to his thighs and then he exploded.

Squidward: Yeah that was crazy.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: And as long as you don't mutate them.

Mr. Krabs: I learned THAT the hard way

Me: Yeah the Krabby Patty Zombie Outbreak.

Lily: That was the scariest adventure I've done. But it lead to the creation of the Neptune Crusaders.

Varie: It sure did.

Lola: That was scary.

Sakura Knudson: Yikes. By the way Lily, I heard you went to the Bikini Bottom Triangle and met mermaids there.

Lily: I sure did. We got sucked into the Triangle and it was really an island with ENORMOUS piles of stuff there and we had to figure out how to get out of there. Squidward was nutsy cuckoo back then. Also he did this to me.

She lifted up the back of her shirt and showed a NASTY scar on her back.

Sakura Knudson: GEEZ! How did that happen!?

Lily: Squidward put a bomb on my back and tried to kill me.

Varie: It's true.

Girl Jordan: We were there when that happened.

Sakura Knudson: Ouch.

Squidward: And I can't believe I was that crazy back then. Thank Neptune I wasn't sent to the black gates back then.

Me: I know.

Squidward: But then, I got a dose of what it was like when we went to the Land version

Me: Yeah that was cool. We actually solved the mystery of the Bermuda Triangle. It was really a doorway into another dimension.

Shanan: That was cool seeing that.

Mr. Krabs: Yeah that was amazing lads.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. (Eating) Mmm! Boy we've had so many kinds of great

Krabby Patties.

Lily: We sure did. But the one kind of Krabby Patty no one should ever get is The NASTY PATTY!

All of us: EW!

Lily: That was SO DISGUSTING.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: We gave that to a death row inmate that escaped from a prison and it was awesome.

Camie: That is disgusting!

Me: Yeah but it was so funny.

Squidward: I think I was taking a day off when that was invented

Mr. Krabs: Yes you were Mr. Squidward.

Me: Wow.

Laney: That was an awful Krabby Patty.

Nico: You and SpongeBob almost went to jail.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Lily: They thought they killed the Health Inspector which was all an accident. Oops.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

They laughed!

Varie: (LAUGHS) At least he didn't press charges.

Lily: Yeah no kidding. But there was one item that scared the customers before.

Camie: What was that?

Lily: The Monster Krabby Patty.

Sakura Knudson: Whoa! I heard that it broke SpongeBob's spatula.

Lily: It sure did and when I started working here that was the biggest item on the menu.

Mr. Krabs: Yeah it sure was.

Lily: I knew a regular spatula wouldn't cut it and would break in two from that. So I used a bigger spatula. A Pizza Spatula to make it.

Mr. Krabs: Which was a genius method lass.

Lily: It sure was cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: The Louds and Mr. Lynn did the same thing to another Health Inspector.

Me: Yeah that's what I heard.

Lily: Except dad didn't make a Nasty Patty. It was called the NASTY LYNN-SAGNA!

All of us: YUCK!

Me: Yeah no kidding. That was disgusting.

Juran: You know you almost went to jail, right?

Me: (LAUGHS) Déjà-vu!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yep.

Lily: (LAUGHS) Yeah but on land.

Me: Yeah.

Juran: Boy that is coincidentally similar huh?

Me: Yep.

Nico: There's a moral to all this.

Me: Be careful with what you eat and who you trust.

Nico: Especially when they are REAL and fake.

Laney: Amen!

Mr. Krabs: To be fair, the news didn't show the phony Inspector properly.

Lily: That is true. The phony inspector wasn't revealed till after.

Nico: Oops.

Laney: Yeah big oops.

We laughed again.

Nico: (Laughs) Yeah.

Nico kept eating Krabby Patties.

We were having a great meal.

We were later full.

Me: Ahh. So good.

Laney: We're stuffed.

Varie: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not liking in the slightest: I got word from SpongeBob that Flats the Flounder is going to kick his butt.

We gasped.

Lily Loud: Oh no, not that buttkicking bully flounder again!

Lincoln got out a beautiful ocean blue conch shell, and as he blew into it, the conch shell made a very melodious sound and it summoned the rest of The Neptune Crusaders and all the other water users.

Nico: Whoa! It summoned the rest of The Neptune Crusaders, what is that blue conch shell?

Me: This was something Lincoln had gotten from King Triton on his birthday last year: it's called The Conch Shell of Neptune, this conch shell has the power to summon The Neptune Crusaders and all those who use water.

Nico: That is so awesome!

Lincoln called the rest of the team here and he told everyone the situation, and needless to say, they too were pissed off.

Lori: That no-good bully flounder, he's literally getting such a buttkicking from all of us.

We saw Buster Bunny and the others sharpening axes, and Babs Bunny tossed her axe which hit the picture of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Eli: (Sensed the fracturing mental state of Universe 666 Sebastian) Whoa, what the?! Oh man, guys, you're going to like hearing this, Universe 666 Sebastian's mental state is still rapidly deteriorating, if we take down Flats, it's gonna lead to him exploding with rage even more.

Me: (Smirks) This should be good.

Ace Bunny: Yeah, but Roadrunner, Lil Beeper, and Rev are pretty steamed Universe 666 Sebastian has ruined their chances to shine, and so are the rest of The Looney Tunes and Buster's friends.

Lincoln: But, they are getting the huge chance to shine in the big showdown against him very soon.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Who is Flats?

Me: A nasty bully that wants to beat up SpongeBob and kick his butt bad.

I went over his history.

Flats the Flounder is a background character in the first season of SpongeBob SquarePants and the main antagonist of the Season 3 episode "The Bully". He also makes cameo appearances in the sixth, eleventh, and twelfth seasons as well as the end credits of The SpongeBob Movie: Sponge Out of Water. He is a brutish bully who has a hobby of injuring others and attempts to beat up SpongeBob SquarePants several times.

He was voiced by Thomas F. Wilson, who also played Biff Tannen and Buford Tannen in the Back to the Future film series.

Flats first appears in the episode Sandy's Rocket, where he is in a bathroom in front of a mirror. Flats opens the mirror in which SpongeBob is inside and captures Flats.

In the episode Texas, Flats is one of the people in the Texas party for Sandy where he is holding a square. He and everyone gathers around Sandy and cheers when she ultimately decides to stay. However, when Patrick mentions "dumb ol' Texas", he and everyone frowns, most likely worried that Sandy will get furious for what Patrick said.

In the episode The Bully, Flats is first seen as Mrs. Puff's new student. He takes a seat next to SpongeBob, but when the latter introduces himself, Flats threatens to kick his butt. SpongeBob initially takes it as a joke, but Flats rips his chest hair off and his chest spells "I MEAN IT", SpongeBob immediately realizes Flats means it.

Mrs. Puff then asks for a volunteer to draw a basic four way intersection and chooses Flats, who then draws various diagrams of him beating SpongeBob up. Although it terrifies SpongeBob, Mrs. Puff is instead impressed by his "creativity". Class ends and SpongeBob makes a hasty retreat into a toilet, but is found by Flats seconds later. SpongeBob attempts to strike a conversation, but the bully simply states that he will kick SpongeBob's butt "twice as hard" and leaves.

SpongeBob picks up a nearby phone and discovers Patrick on the line. He asks for Patrick's help but soon realizes that Flats is in fact inside Patrick's house and they are old community college friends. Patrick tells SpongeBob that Flats has to leave, since he is going to kick somebody's butt. SpongeBob panics and flees, while Patrick is still on the line. In a state of panic, SpongeBob confides in Mrs. Puff about Flats' intentions. Appalled, she agrees to speak with Flats. During recess, Mrs. Puff tells SpongeBob that she spoke to Flats, who said that he is from a town where kicking someone's butt means to befriend and hang out with them (which is obviously false). As a clearly oblivious Mrs. Puff continues explaining, SpongeBob notices Flats making a sand replica of SpongeBob before kicking it down.

SpongeBob runs out of school campus and bumps into Flats' father and informs him of Flats' behavior. However, Flats sees this and chastises his own father for "talking to strangers". Flats' father cowardly replies to SpongeBob that his son will kick his butt. SpongeBob flees into the city and hides in a trash can, but Flats confronts him inside of garbage truck and chases him through the city. While running, a banana peel falls out of SpongeBob's trash can and Flats drives over it, causing his truck to flip over and crash, critically injuring Flats.

He wakes up in the hospital some time later, and is informed that SpongeBob performed five hours of CPR to save his life, even though the doctors assured him he would be fine after a few minutes. Moved, Flats claims he will remember this kindness while kicking SpongeBob's butt, causing SpongeBob to flee to his home, but Flats arrives and kicks his door down seconds later. SpongeBob puts a blindfold on and prepares for the worst. Flats punches him in the chest, but SpongeBob does not feel it. He removes his blindfold and realizes that his sponge-like body is absorbing the blows.

SpongeBob then goes about his daily routine as usual, all the while Flats punching him. SpongeBob wakes up the next day, pours a bowl of cereal, and goes to school, still being punched by an exhausted Flats. Flats passes out from exhaustion so their classmates cheer for SpongeBob. SpongeBob stops their cheering, claims that Flats is the true victim, for he went down a violent road to nowhere, and holds his fist. Mrs. Puff the enters the class, and after seeing Flats' unconscious body and SpongeBob's enclosed fist, she falsely accuses SpongeBob of "beating up a new student" and angrily threatens to kick his butt.

Flats later makes cameo appearances in the end credits of The SpongeBob Movie: Sponge Out of Water, Squid Noir, Don't Feed the Clowns, and SpongeBob's Big Birthday Blowout.

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: What a jerk!

Sakura Knudson: No kidding!

Nico: He tired himself out when he realized he couldn't hurt Spongebob!

Me: Yeah because he didn't know that Sponges can't get beaten up that easily.

Laney: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Flats the Flounder) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that butt-kicking fish, he's 20 yards away and SpongeBob's already running from him.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash him.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get him. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched

onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Flats the Flounder.

We were flying, and then, we saw SpongeBob running from Flats the Flounder who was driving a truck and he was laughing maliciously.

Lincoln: There he is. Let's get SpongeBob away, and then, we get at Flats.

Lily Loud: And of course, I'm going to be calling Mrs. Puff about this.

Lincoln fired a wave of water that got SpongeBob away, and then, he reared his left fist back and he clenched it tight, and then… !

POW! KABOOM!

Lincoln smashed the truck with one punch and sent Flats flying out and crashed into waves of water The Neptune Crusaders fired at him and he got sent flying into a nearby coral reef. He got back out, but boy was he steamed up now!

Flats the Flounder: I'M GONNA KICK YOUR BUTTS!

Flats ran at Lincoln and threw a punch, but Lincoln ducked and he punched him hard in the stomach with incredible force and strength as Flats backed off and then… !

BARF!

Flats barfed out his breakfast and it was really gross.

Luna: PUKE FEST! (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Eli: Jeez, that was one strong punch!

Then, Lincoln piled on and attacked Flats brutally with extremely strong punches and kicks which had turned into a massive fight cloud. Then, when Lincoln was done and he got out of the fight cloud as the dust settled, Flats was really mangled up.

Nico: (WHISTLES)

Me: Lincoln's been getting stronger and stronger every day, I couldn't even keep track of him, but I was really really really proud of him.

Varie: J.D. had tears of joy in his eyes, and so did Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem.

Ariel: I hope Lincoln didn't do too much damage to Flats. Because, it's my turn, I'm about to teach him a painful lesson, how dare he try to harm another person for his own amusement.

Eli: Uh oh. This is gonna get ugly!

Flats punched Spongebob but it had no effect.

Flats: ARE YOU FUCKING KIDDING ME?!

Nico: Looks like you won't have to do anything after all, Ariel.

Ariel: No I still want to make sure he does.

Me: Okay then. (Whispers to Nico) He still hasn't learned his lesson from the last time.

Nico: (Whispers to me) No kidding.

Flats kept punching Spongebob but to no avail.

Nico: This is gonna take a while.

Me: Yep.

He was REALLY punching at him. But it was not affecting him at all.

Me: Geez.

Nico was eating Krabby Patties to pass the time.

I was playing Go Fish with Lincoln and Lisa.

Me: Lincoln do you have any 8's?

Lincoln: Nope Go Fish.

I drew a card.

He was going at it for 3 hours.

Laney: How long has he been at this?

I looked at my watch.

Me: 3 hours. Okay I'm getting bored.

Piledriver: So am I! (punches Flats)

KRABLAM!

Flats was smashed into a dumpster!

KRASMASH!

Qin: NICE!

Me: How about this for some fun?

STINKY BUTT! STINKOR! BEST MATCH!

Me: GRANDE FART SUPREME!

LOUD SUPER FART!

I fired a massive super stinky fart from my butt and it hit Flats and he smelled it and gagged and threw up all over!

Bulldozer charged at Flats And smashed him down with a powerful ram attack!

Camie: Nice one!

Me: Nico you'll love this one!

ROQUEFORT! CHEESE MONSTER! BEST MATCH!

Me: SCALDING CHEESE SAUCE DELUGE!

I fired a wave of scalding hot nacho cheese sauce and it hit Flats and drenched him and burned him!

Nico drooled at the sight of that one.

Thunderball threw his wrecking ball at Flats.

KRASMASH!

Flat as a pancake.

Me: He couldn't be anymore flatter than that.

We laughed!

Me: Mascots show him what a horrible movie is like.

Mascots: WITH PLEASURE!

Wrecker: After this! (swings Crowbar at Flats)

BLANG!

He smashed him on his head.

Poromon: Wanna see something disgraceful?

Flats: What is it?

Poromon: WE'LL SHOW YOU SOMETHING DISGRACEFUL! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S AWFUL ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Flats screamed!

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Flats: HORRIBLE!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

FLATS SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Spongebob: (laughs) It never gets old!

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) You got that right boy-o!

We laughed!

Flats was REALLY PISSED!

Flats: I WILL REALLY KICK YOUR BUTTS!

But the citizens of Bikini Bottom heard that!

Harolds: SO YOU LIKE KICKING BUTTS DO YA!? WELL WE'LL SHOW YOU BUTTKICKER!

They went at him and smashed and pulverized Flats into pulp!

Nico: NOW they get it right!

Lola: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Lily: (LAUGHS) Yeah they got the wrong guy twice. But now they got it right!

We laughed at Flats.

Me: Nothing like a little Schadenfreude.

Leni: J.D. please watch your language.

Lisa Loud: Leni, Schadenfreude means that he is getting joy out of watching someone get pain from pleasure.

Lincoln: It's like a way of saying Karma is coming to get him.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you're saying.

Nico: It's not a bad word.

Me: Nico you know how Leni is.

Nico: Oh.

Suddenly, Ariel's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Flats, she left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels with every

step.

Ariel: There is no way that I will ever forgive you for what you've done, Flats. No one has ever done anything to you, all they've done is be nice to you and show you kindness, but instead, all you have ever done is show them nothing but utter malice and want to make them suffer for your amusement. I cannot condone any of your actions, and you have already proven that you cannot be redeemed, you must be taught a serious lesson, one that you'll take with you to prison.

Suddenly, Ariel was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Flats the Flounder: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: Flats better say his prayers.

Lily Loud: Yep, he's not getting out of this one alive.

Then, as the vortex faded, Ariel emerged, but she was changed forever.

(THE LITTLE MERMAID THEME PLAYS)

Ariel grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ocean blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a mermaid with a seashell in her hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with ocean blue gems in the gold water drop links and ocean blue crystal links and an ocean blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Ariel has on an ocean blue version of her Keyblader outfit and knee-high ocean blue boots and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the castle of Atlantica surrounded by ocean waves. Suddenly, Ariel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with ocean blue tips on the red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her mermaid's tail also grew much bigger for her new body. Ariel has on a a Ring of The Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. Suddenly, Ariel's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ariel's Mermaid Atlantica Oceanic Maelstrom Keyblade of Divine Mermaid Song Atlantica Oceanic Maelstrom Justice, it's a brand-new massive Keyblade with embedded red gems and a mermaid and the castle of Atlantica etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads, large ocean blue angel wings for the guard, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with blue gems for eyes and large angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the pommel with three oyster shells for the Keychain links and crab for the Keychain token, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fish head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji below the castle of Atlantica that said, "Ariel, Princess of Light and Princess of Atlantica, Loving Daughter of King Triton and Queen Athena, Loving Sister of Aquata, Andrina, Arista, Attina, Adella, Alana, and Eli Winston Bullock, Loving Cousin of Meridia Draganuisce, Loving Wife of Prince Eric, Loving Mother of Melody, Dear Friend of Sora, Donald, Goofy, and Many, Archenemy of Ava Starr Also Known As Ghost, Destroyer of The Deranged Powerhungry Sea Witches Ursula and Morgana, Destroyer of Xehanort, Keeper of The Secrets of The Mermaids, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of Atlantica, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Songs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリエル、光の王女とアトランティカの王女、トリトン王とアテナ女王の愛する娘、アクアタ、アンドリーナ、アリスタ、アッティナ、アデラ、アラナ、イーライの愛する姉妹、メリディア・ドラガヌイスの愛するいとこ、エリック王子の愛する妻、ウィンストン・ブロック、メロディーの愛する母、ソラ、ドナルド、グーフィー、そして多くの親愛なる友人、ゴーストとしても知られるアヴァ・スターの大敵、狂った力に飢えた海の魔女アースラとモルガナの破壊者、ゼアノートの破壊者、人魚の秘密の番人、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、アトランティカの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者であ

り悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、そしてマスター水、海の波、歌、フェニックス、天使の

Ariel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-KEYBLADE WIELDER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL ATLANTICA OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM KEYBLADE WIELDER MERMAID ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ATLANTICA OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM KEYBLADE WIELDER MERMAID ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ATLANTICA OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM KEYBLADE WIELDER MERMAID ANGEL LIFE!

We were truly amazed by Ariel's Super Angel-Mermaid-Keyblade Wielder-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Flats saw it, he went mad and charged at Ariel, but Ariel fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels which hit Flats and drenched him even more, and that really really got him madder than ever.

Ariel: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Atlantica Ocean Water Maelstrom Keyblade Wielder Mermaid Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Atlantica Ocean Water Maelstrom Keyblade Wielder Mermaid Angel Life) Sorry, Flats, but I cannot allow you to hurt SpongeBob or anyone else ever.

King Triton: My daughter's right, you've caused enough trouble to Bikini Bottom, and you're about to receive your just punishment from all of us.

Me: And it's going to hurt REALLY BAD!

Nico: Go Ariel!

Qin: YEAH!

?: Let me help too!

A girl came and she had Red Hair and blue eyes and had red angel wings and she had blue and red clothes and on her arms were the symbols of the Build and Ex-Aid riders and she had a tiara with the symbol of Burner Man on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Bethany Burner: Bethany Burner is here!

Sento: Bethany! Wow! You are looking great!

Emu: Yeah!

Bethany Burner: Sento and Emu. Wow! Its been a while. We can catch up later. Lets kick this fishes butt!

Sento: Henshin!

Emu: Henshin!

They transformed and were ready!

Sento: Shall we begin the experiment?

Emu: I'll finish this with NO continues!

Nicole: Go get him guys!

Maximum Gashat! Gachan! Level Max!

Emu turned into Maximum Gamer Level 99

Cross-ZBuild! Are you ready? Rabbit! Dragon! Be the one! Cross-ZBuild! Yeahhh! Yeahhh!

Banjo: (groans) Oh, c'mon!

Sento and Banjo merged into Cross-ZBuild Form

Me: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Flats all over.

Me: How about this too?

UNIVERSE 666 EVOLT! EVIL GALAXY MAN! BEST MATCH!

Me: BLACK HOLE IMMOBILIZER BOMB!

I fired a ball of purple energy and it hit flats and held him in place with a black hole!

I fired waves of energy and the riders blasted him and slashed him.

Bethany Burner: Wow! That is awesome! Now watch this one.

PHOENIX! JUPITER! BEST MATCH!

Bethany Burner: INFERNO PHOENIX FIRE STRIKE!

She fired a barrage of fireballs and they formed into a phoenix and they hit Flats all over the place and burned him!

Sento: The Laws of Victory are set!

Banjo: I feel unbeatable in this moment!

Gachan! Level Up! Tenchi sozo no chikara! (Get make!) Mirai no gamer! Mighty Creator VRX!

Emu turned into Creator Gamer.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Nice! Watch this!

AKARANGER! EVILLUSTRATOR! BEST MATCH!

Me: Lets draw some comedy!

I fired a laser and it formed a brick over Flats' head and then…

CLANG!

It smashed him on his head!

Nico: HA!

Me: I had Lisa make Sentai and Ranger Fullbottles. Same with all the Legend Items.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

I fired lasers and made Flats dressed up in EVERYTHING SEA BEARS HATE!

A sea bear then appeared.

Nico: UH OH!

Sea Bear: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY)

Flats screamed!

Sea Bear: (ROARS)

He ran and the Sea Bear went after him and mauled him ferociously!

SCREAMING, PUNCHING AND GROWLING

The Sea Bear ripped him to shreds!

A sea rhino appeared too.

UH OH!

He charged and smashed Flats!

Nico: Two sea animals beating the crap out of him!

We laughed more!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Ariel, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's no way we're letting you off easy, Flats. No one attacks our friends and gets away with it!

Lincoln, Ariel, and I went after Flats, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Flats, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Ariel, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Flats even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Flats the Flounder: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Flats the Flounder charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Ariel fired a blast of water that hit him on the stomach.

Me: Had enough Maggot Flipper?

The Sea Bear growled at him.

Flats groaned in pain.

Me: Obviously not.

We punched and pulverized him all over.

Me: (sounding like Dirty Harry) What's going on here? What? Huh?

Oh, what, you going for something? (His eyes dart aside; pan over slightly to the SpongeBob.) You going for him? (Back to Flats.)

Flats: (moaning) No.

(Cut back and forth between the two.)

Me: You want some more, man?

Flats: Uh, I wasn't.

Me: You do?

Flats: No.

Me: Yeah?

Flats: No.

(My foot slams down in his face, and the beating resumes. When it ends, he is a groaning, battered wreck collapsed on the ground. It takes some seconds for him to form a coherent word.)

Flats: Sea Bear growled at him.

Flats groaned in pain.

Me: Obviously not.

We punched and pulverized him all over.

Me: (sounding like Dirty Harry) What's going on here? What? Huh? Oh, what, you going for something? (His eyes dart aside; pan over slightly to the SpongeBob.) You going for him? (Back to Flats.)

Flats: (moaning) No.

(Cut back and forth between the two.)

Me: You want some more, man?

Flats: Uh, I wasn't.

Me: You do?

Flats: No.

Me: Yeah?

Flats: No.

(My foot slams down in his face, and the beating resumes. When it ends, he is a groaning, battered wreck collapsed in the corner. It takes some seconds for him to form a coherent word.)

Flats: Mommy.

Horsea squirted ink at him

It got in his eyes.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Plus, we already know that lunatic had a hand in this one as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) Now, we're gonna make him lose it even more!

Lincoln formed a massive rainbow energy ball with water and ocean waves swirling around it and a water ball inside the energy ball.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) SEVEN SEAS MAELSTOM FURY!

Lincoln fired the massive rainbow energy ball with water and ocean waves swirling around it and a water ball energy ball and when it hit Flats the Flounder, he was drenched and hit hard by the waves and water blasts, and he was also bound in an indestructible rainbow energy straitjacket. Just then, the Bikini Bottom Police arrived and they loaded Flats up and took him away. We cheered as Lincoln, Ariel, and I holstered our weapons and powered down, and Ariel's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, longer mermaid tail, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Ariel: And now, Flats is on his way to prison.

Lily Loud: I did a lot of digging around, and Flats has done a lot of trouble where he once lived, and I turned that in to the police. He's gonna have a very hard time in prison now.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window into the dark castle of Universe 666 Sebastian in Acme Acres, and we saw it for ourselves: Universe 666 Sebastian had gotten word of Rupert Thorne's arrest and imprisonment, and then! HE ABSOLUTELY LOST IT BIG TIME!

Universe 666 Sebastian: (DEMONIC ROAR) GODDAMN THEM! THEY RUIN EVERYTHING I THROW AT THEM! THEY'RE RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! DAMN THEM, FUCK THEM ALL!

Suddenly, we saw Universe 666 Sebastian take out a knife and he left slashes his own arms and on his hands, and he started writing messages full of extreme hatred towards us along with Satanic and demonic symbols on the walls of his castle in his own blood and the sound of his demonic and really completely deranged laughter echoed throughout his empty castle. When it was all done, his castle was covered all over in messages full of extreme hatred towards us along with Satanic and demonic symbols on the walls of his castle written in his own blood and the sound of his demonic and really completely deranged laughter echoed throughout Acme Acres. The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared and we were horrified.

Eli: HOLY SHIT! TELL ME WE DIDN'T JUST SEE THAT!

Me: We did, little bro, we absolutely did!

Lincoln: Now, that was just sick!

Nico: That was utterly disturbing, he's really really really gone absolutely bat-shit crazy!

Buster Bunny: I think many of us are gonna have nightmares for a month because of that.

Ace Bunny: Those nightmares are gonna end with us ending his miserable life once and for all after we deal with the Universe 666 versions of Raditz and Nappa.

Bugs Bunny: Eh, I'll take a wild guess and say that I'll be facing Universe 666 Nappa later on today.

Buster Bunny: Which means tomorrow, I'm going after Universe 666 Raditz tomorrow, and that means… !

Ace Bunny: I'm the one who's gonna face Universe 666 Sebastian the following day.

Lincoln: But, all of us are also joining you as well, Ace.

Tech E Coyote: He's right, it's going to be a full all-out battle to save mankind on Earth and all life in the universes beyond from that demonic twin of Sebastian.

Me: This'll be an epic battle to remember.

Nico: Yeah, he's going down!

Me: Big time.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: That was fun.

Horsea: It sure was!

Me: Yeah!

Bethany Burner: Yeah it was awesome!

Me: So Bethany how do you know Sento and Emu?

Bethany: Well I met Sento when he was battling the Smash's and I helped him and the Build team battle Evolt. I was infuriated that Evolt can cause SO MUCH damage to Japan.

Me: We gave the Evolt of the Prime universe the black gates. But it came with a terrible price.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Soichi died after we removed Evolt from him.

Bethany: I know.

Nico: And how did you meet Emu?

Bethany: I met him and the Ex-Aid Riders while they were battling Bugsters themed for Dante's Inferno.

Me: Cool!

Emu: That was one of the Bugsters that was hidden from us.

Me: We actually know what that would was like.

Kopaka: It sure was awesome.

Pohatu: Both the Big Days for Build and Ex-Aid were really awesome.

Nico: They sure were.

Me: Yeah. Those were fun.

Nico: Yeah. Now for the next part of our adventure here. The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we have. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We have Another Grimace Shake, Monster Daffy Duck, Wood Carly Miller, Soot Jeff Miller, Blood Taylor, Radiation Anderson, Cyber Pablo, Bulldozer Org and Wrecking Crew.

Me: WHOA! Wait some of those we faced before.

Lola: Yeah. We faced Another Monster Daffy Duck and that was funny.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Cillia Creamsoda, Saya Squid, Radioactive Man (The Simpsons, Cierra Chill, Natalia Nocturne, Tsukune and Genos.

Nico: Cool!

Radioactive Man: I'm ready for this guys.

Saya Squid: Same here.

Laney: This is gonna be funny.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus the Wrecking Crew are one person.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Grimace Shake, Monster Daffy Duck, Wood Carly Miller, Soot Jeff Miller, Blood Taylor, Radiation Anderson, Cyber Pablo and Bulldozer Org!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: This will be fun and cool.

Laney: Yeah!

Another Wood Carly: This will be awesome and cool.

Lincoln: (GASP) Andrea Andor! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, had blue antennae on her head, blue angel wings, blue clothes and had the symbol of the Andorian Empire in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had a diamond keyblade.

Andrea Andor: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Andrea Andor, Keyblade Knight of Andor, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Andor, and she has intense ice powers and she's a master of ice. She is the Keyblade Knight of Andor, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of ice.

When he was done we were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Andor and the Andorians. That is cool.

Lola: And the Antennae are a giveaway which is really cool.

Andrea Andor: They sure are.

Me: Oh right. Is the Another Wrecking Crew friendly or hostile?

Andrea Andor: Friendly and you guys are gonna be amazed with her.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

Saya Squid: Like this! (Pulls out Eustace's mask) OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Another Monster Daffy got scared bad and he screamed and then exploded!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Another one split into 4.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Totally unhealthy.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Brutal.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Be on the lookout for 4 figures.

Me: Right.

Qin: Yeah.

Horsea: Can I have some Krabby Patties, Maria?

Maria: Sure.

Maria gave Horsea some patties.

Nico: Aww.

Laney: Boy this was awesome too.

Horsea ate the Krabby Patties.

Horsea: Delicious.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: This was a funny adventure though.

Nico: It's not over yet.

Me: Nope. And there they are!

We saw 4 figures and it was ANOTHER WRECKING CREW!

Me: Whoa.

Lola: This is gonna be rough.

Another Wrecker: (In a girls voice) Looks like you guys had a lot of fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes, green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Jungle dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and flower bracelets were on and she had a flower scythe.

Me: Janna Jungle! Awesome to see you.

Janna Jungle: You too J.D.

Me: Janna is the embodiment of the Jungle Dopant and she is known as the Wrecker of Poachers. She can pulverize them all over with the powers of plants and smash them with the powers of the Wrecking Crew.

Wrecker: Wow! That is cool.

Lana: Nice!

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger gear too) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito and Zocks got a King Ohger Sword.

Janna Jungle: No he hasn't. I used my powers to wrap him in poison ivy and made him itch and ran away.

Nico: Nice.

Lana: That is funny.

Lola: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) I hope you know the Wrecking Crew have the powers of gods.

Geiz: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch too) Or at least their strength.

Sougo and Geiz both got KuwagataOhgerArmor.

Janna Jungle: Yeah they sure are awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first before we start.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Janna Jungle: Awesome!

She bashed the Anothers all over with flower blades and blasted them.

Nico: (gets out Wrecking Crew's Ridewatch) Time to wreck shit up!

May: (Gets out Rocketear's Ridewatch) With speed and buttkicking!

Maria: (Gets out Horned Sharptooth's Ridewatch) And chomp and eat.

They activated Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Rocketear, Elaine Belloc, Horned Sharptooth and Stained Glass Scarlet's ridewatches and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed the Anothers.

Mia Addison: Time for some blue fire pain! (ACTIVATES BULLDOZER ORG'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a wave of energy and blue fire and smashed the anothers.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Evil Talking Cake, Momokase, Oxy Man and Kusuna came.

Nico: Nice team Mumbo!

Mumbo Jumbo: Thanks Nico!

But then a pie hit Nico in the face!

SPLAT!

Nico: HEY!

Then a figure swooped in and pulled Nico's pants down!

Nico: WHAT THE! OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

We saw a Clown Man!

Me: Clown Man! Funny!

Nico: PULL MY PANTS DOWN AND PIE ME WILL YOU!?

Clown Man: (LAUGHS) (IN A GIRLS VOICE) Sorry Nico.

Nico: Cindy Clown!? (LAUGHS) Our silly jokester!

She fired waves of pies and smashed the anothers and I caught their ridewatches and purified them.

Me: Awesome.

May: Oh, you're naked, aren't you?

Cindy Clown: I sure am.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's gonna hurt.

Cindy Clown: I know.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired chocolate pies and they hit May and splattered her all over.

She reverted back and was a girl with magenta hair and had pink eyes and pink wings and had the kanji for Clown in the middle of her forehead.

Cindy Clown: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my! Sorry May.

May: I THOUGHT I WAS IN THE CLEAR! But at least it's pies this time.

Cindy Clown: (Sees herself) GAH! I hate being a naked clown!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new clothes and she looked awesome.

Cindy Clown: Wow! I look awesome.

Nico: That was funny.

Manaphy: (Slurps) Yummy! Mama got hit with chocolate pie.

Me: She sure did.

Nico: Nice! (Licks May) Yummy.

May: (LAUGHS)

Cindy Clown: (LAUGHS) That is cute.

Mia Addison: Yeah. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cindy Clown: When me and Nico were at a birthday party and it was fo one of the queen bee mean girls and it was so boring and then we decided to make it the worst ever for her. We pelted her with tomatoes and pies and cake and got her to reveal her true nature and how she hates her mother and father and wants to burn down the whole town and kill everyone. They arrested her and her mom and dad disowned her and sent her off to prison for a long time.

Nico: That bitch had it coming. Now she is the states problem.

Me: What was her name?

Cindy Clown: Her name wass Rachel Ferrington.

Nicole: WHOA! I've heard of her! She was a REALLY bad monster mean girl.

Nico: Yep she was a badass bitch.

Me: Good riddance. I hope she is miserable.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Cindy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cindy Clown: Same here Nico.

KICK!

Nico: OW! HEY WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA!?

I pulled a Kick me sign off him.

Me: Sorry man you had this on you.

Nico: Kick me, I fart cheese logs. Cindy! (LAUGHS)

We laughed!

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Peach, AncientTroiamon, and Kamen Rider Meteor are heading to Universe 666 Earth, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got a huge emergency: we got word that the

Universe 666 versions of The Justice League are now running loose, and the bad news is it was all the doing of Universe 666 Sebastian who has since gone eternally mad thanks to us ruining all of his schemes to get rid of us and in the process, he'd murdered his remaining followers, but only a few of them escaped his wrath.

Lincoln: Looks like we're back on Universe 666 Earth, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got a huge emergency: we got word that the Universe 666 versions of The Justice League are now running loose.

Nico: Wait, what?!

Me: Oh man!

Ace Bunny: And here's where it's gets really horrible: we got word from the others that this was all the doing of Universe 666 Sebastian who's since gone eternally mad thanks to us ruining all of his schemes to get rid of us and in the process, he'd murdered his remaining followers, but only a few escaped his wrath.

We gasped.

Yusei: He's since crossed the path of no return, now he's just making things worse for himself.

Lincoln: It's like he seriously has a death wish!

Suddenly, we saw seven beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in green, red, indigo, white, blue, and yellow, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, massive green, red, indigo, white, blue, and yellow angel wings, and they were dressed in long-sleeved brown detective coats, white dress shirts, black pants, black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Autobot Speed Team, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alice Layton, the Rodimus Prime Gene-Slammer, Darla Layton, the Override Gene-Slammer, Jenny Layton, the Blurr Gene-Slammer, Lana Layton, the Crosshairs Gene-Slammer, Pearl Layton, the Drift Gene-Slammer, Rana Layton, the Hot Shot Gene-Slammer, and Tanya Layton, the Clocker Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Layton Sisters.

Alice Layton: (British Accent) That's right, and we got the girls away from the Universe 666 Justice League, and there's no doubt that lunatic had a hand in this.

Suddenly, we saw something heading our way, it was the Universe 666 Justice League, and no doubt this was all due to Universe 666 Sebastian.

Sylvester: That lunatic went way too far getting them involved!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: His madness is a danger to everyone across the universe, but it will be brought to an end soon. But, first, we got to stop the Universe 666 Justice League right now.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive

J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's

Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic

Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Yusei and his team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Universe 666 Justice League, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln froze the Universe 666 Justice League with telekinesis and transformed the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers, and one by one, he stabbed the stingers into the chests of the Universe 666 Justice League and he began absorbing them one by one and he assimilated their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger, and when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of them were their clothes and he banished their drained souls to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And with the Universe 666 Justice League destroyed, we've driven that lunatic even further into madness. (To The Layton Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Alice.

Alice Layton: (British Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Katrielle.

Katrielle Layton: You too, Alice.

Lincoln went up to The Layton Sisters and he hugged them, and The Layton Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you girls since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Darla Layton: (British Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Jenny Layton: (British Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these seven girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Alice Layton, the Rodimus Prime Gene-Slammer, Darla Layton, the Override Gene-Slammer, Jenny Layton, the Blurr Gene-Slammer, Lana Layton, the Crosshairs Gene-Slammer, Pearl Layton, the Drift Gene-Slammer, Rana Layton, the Hot Shot Gene-Slammer, and Tanya Layton, the Clocker Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Layton Sisters, these seven girls are my Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Math, but they're also master puzzle solvers like their sister, Katrielle Layton, and they're easy to identify: Alice has green hair with matching clothing, Darla has red hair with matching clothing, Jenny has indigo hair with matching clothing, Lana has purple hair with matching clothing, Pearl has white hair with matching clothing, Rana has blue hair with matching clothing, and Tanya has yellow hair with matching clothing.

Michelle Emperyous: They, Katrielle, and Lincoln have solved even the most difficult puzzles ever made, and surprisingly, The Riddler wanted to test the Layton Sisters, Katrielle, and Lincoln regarding their puzzle solving and riddle solving abilities so he brought back the Riddle of the Minotaur at its best, and amazingly, Lincoln, Katrielle and the Layton Sisters solved the Riddle of the Minotaur and they did so honorably, so much so, The Riddler even admitted that they're quite capable riddle solvers. Lincoln made the Layton Sisters and Katrielle beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips and Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Katrielle and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to steal the mechanics of The Riddle of The Minotaur, which The Riddler did not appreciate one bit, but before Flip could even try, Lincoln, Katrielle, and The Layton Sisters jumped him and beat the crap out of him.

Nico: And like what Lincoln told us, you all sued him to the tune of $500,000,000,000,000,000, which was added to the other forms of monetary compensation for his numerous scams in the past.

Alice Layton: (British Accent) That we did.

Me: And with Lincoln's Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse still on Flip, we're getting every last bit of the compensation Flip was owed for his scams in the past.

Lincoln: Yep, and once we got that out of the way by December, then I'll undo the curses I put on him and we're going to kill him for good, and now that you and your sisters are here, Alice.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Layton Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Alice Layton: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Layton Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Darla Layton: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Layton Sisters.

The Layton Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Mamiya, Tokiko, and Shiori from Chinetsu Karte: The Devilish Cherry, Rouge Redstar and Naomi Orthmann from Metallic Rouge, and Elise from Surgeon Elise.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mamiya, Tokiko, and Shiori from Chinetsu Karte: The Devilish Cherry, Rouge Redstar and Naomi Orthmann from Metallic Rouge, and Elise from Surgeon Elise.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mamiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mamiya and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the Universe 666 Justice League, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow

colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird

Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Mamiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Mamiya: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mamiya, Tokiko, Shiori, Rouge Redstar, Naomi Orthmann, and Elise with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the Universe 666 versions of The Justice League, and it was all the doing of Universe 666 Sebastian who has since gone eternally mad thanks to us ruining all of his schemes to get rid of us and in the process, he'd murdered his followers, but only a few of them escaped his wrath.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them into the ground and then him using Cell's absorption and he absorbed all of them and assimilated all of their powers and banished them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and the Layton Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I don't believe it. Not long after we'd stopped Flats, he'd gotten the Universe 666 Justice League involved in another scheme! He's crazy!

Lincoln: That's not even a word to describe him. He's already fallen down into the black depths of madness, but he'll be put down soon.

Me: And we'll be rid of him forever.

Nico: That monster's caused more than enough trouble to last an eternity, we'll get rid of him very soon.

---

After destroying the Universe 666 Justice League and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Layton Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alice Layton: (British Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Darla Layton: (British Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Jenny Layton: (British Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Pearl Layton: (British Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Rana Layton: (British Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what memories did you have with Lincoln?

Alice Layton: (British Accent) We do, and of course, it involved an incident with Lisa, or as Luna calls her "The Monstrous Cold-Hearted Mad Scientist With A Black Heart of Evil", and it also involved his ability to absorb robots and other advanced technology and gadgets.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And how did you get away with calling Lisa that, Luna?

Luna: It wasn't easy, dude.

The Layton Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Katrielle Layton, and The Layton Sisters at Lake Michigan: Lincoln was in his orange shorts and sandals and Lynn Minmay and her sisters were in their two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after putting a stop to Flip for trying to steal the mechanics of The Riddle of The Minotaur.

Past Alice Layton: (British Accent) This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Michigan.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Alice.

Past Katrielle Layton: (British Accent) Plus, with all the work that he and all of you have been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

?: YOU WORTHLESS MINDLESS HAIRLESS APES! YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY EXPERIMENTS!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream of vengeance in the air.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that scream of vengeance from anywhere. Get out here right now, Lisa, or else, I'll blast you out.

Suddenly, they saw Lisa come out, and she was really out for blood again, then, she charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched her and sent her flying into a tree. She got back out, but she roared like a madman, now she was really extremely pissed off. Then, she had summoned an army of robots and she was cackling like a deranged madwoman.

Past Lincoln: You have caused us enough trouble to last an eternity, Lisa. Now, I'm going to put you right back in your place, you heartless good-for-nothing so-called "prodigy"!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lisa screamed in rage and ordered her robots to kill him and the Layton Sisters, but Lincoln grabbed one of the robots, and we saw it glowing with cyan blue energy and he absorbed it into his body, and he did the same to the other robots as he absorbed all of them into his body. Lisa screamed in pure rage again and she went at Lincoln, but he reared his left fist back, and he landed a mean uppercut to Lisa's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and they slashed off Lisa's clothes leaving her in her undergarments and Lincoln fired water blasts at Lisa. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave Lisa a nasty punch to the face that sent her flying back to The Loud House and she was thrown in her cage again.

Past Lincoln: When the rest of the family hears of this, they're really going to give Lisa hell.

Past Alice Layton: (British Accent) That's an understatement. But, that was truly amazing, what we saw just now, you absorbed all of Lisa's robots by grabbing them, that's really awesome.

And as Lincoln rejoined Katrielle Layton and her sisters, he gave them each a kiss on the lips as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lisa, you really didn't know when to quit!

Me: When Lincoln told us about what Lisa tried to do again, we were so extremely pissed off beyond imagination.

Luna: You got that right, and unfortunately, that's when I flipped out and called her a "Monstrous Cold-Hearted Mad Scientist With A Black Heart of Evil"

Lincoln: That set Lisa off big time, but before she could attack Luna, I grabbed her by the waist with one of my eleven massive and long white tails and restricted her.

Nico: Sheesh.

Katrielle Layton: (British Accent) It almost got ugly. Lisa had some goddamn nerve to show up and ruin everything because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again! After what that mad scientist has done to Lincoln in the past, I wanted to punch Lisa in the face, but Lincoln sent her flying with one punch, but when she got out again and got her army of robots here, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Alice Layton: (British Accent) She had it coming. But, Lisa's been freed from her Dark Side forever and she's finally back to who she was.

Me: That was because of Chase Young's Dark Side, he really is nothing more than the embodiment of evil.

Lincoln: You got that right, he was a monster who enjoyed causing pain and suffering to so many.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Gaia the Golem: Wow, so, this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Gaia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi are in your harem, Linky.

Yamiga: When we introduced Aria, Gina, Gaia, and Susan to Lincoln, they fell head over heels with him, and of course, like with many of our friends, it ended with an intense lovemaking fest.

Gina the Gargoyle: And Lincoln even turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal and went wild with us.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aria the Automaton, Gina the Gargoyle, Gaia the Golem, Susan the Skeleton, and Simulator Karmi, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder

me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Sweet Mystery Galaxy

Me: OHH! That one was sweet.

Nico: Yep.

Lok: Me and Yusei will go.

Nico: Okay then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were in Sweet Mystery Galaxy!

Lok: Wow! What a galaxy.

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well the only thing you have to do here is to open that big present there. See it?

They saw it.

Yusei: We see it.

Lok: Wow! That's big.

Nicole: You just have to press those 4 buttons to open it.

Nico: I see them.

Lok: Nice.

Nico: Might as well eat some sweets first.

Lok: Yeah.

?: We'll help you guys too!

Two figures came. 1 girl with purple hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and dark purple demon angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Bograth Moonland on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a death scythe. The second girl had blue hair and blue eyes and blue angel wings and black clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Bubble Man on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Becca Bograth: Becca Bograth, Embodiment of the Moonland of Bograth.

Bianca Bubbles: Bianca Bubbles, Embodiment of Bubble Man.

Irma: Wow! Bianca!

Musa: Wow! Awesome!

Bianca Bubbles: Wow! Irma and Musa! It's awesome to hear your voices again. I heard how you guys beat Nerissa back in 2018! That was awesome!

Irma: It sure was!

Nico ate some sweets. They were tasty.

Nico: Yummy.

Lok: Nico gather many sweets for everyone. We got work to do.

Nico: Right.

Nico zoomed fast and gathered them for us.

Yusei: Let's get going.

They were off.

They went to the buttons and pressed them and then the present opened up. They saw the star at the top.

Nico: There's the star. But there are LOTS of Goombas.

Lok: Lets get them!

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon!

He summoned Stardust Dragon!

Nico: (gets out Wrecking Crew and Dark Turtles' Ridewatches) I'm gonna wreck it!

Nico activated them and smashed the Goombas.

Yusei and Stardust Dragon fired waves of stars.

Becca and Bianca fired waves of swamp darkness and bubbles.

Lok fired a lightning blast.

The blasts all hit the Goombas and blasted them all over.

They went for the star.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Becca Bograth: That was fun!

They high five.

Nico: How did you meet Musa and Irma?

Becca: I met Irma when I was helping her with decorating for the concert they were going to put on for Matt and we became close. She even showed me her awesome water powers that she got. Also I showed her my water powers too. We both have powers over water. Also I met Musa when she was working on a song and I helped her battle the Trix. I kicked Icy in her face and knocked out some of her teeth.

Nico: WHOA! You really left your mark on her.

Me: That explains why I saw some teeth missing from her a while back.

Nico: Yeah. Would you like to join the team?

Becca Bograth: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

Me, Melody Meteor and the mascots were walking through a deserted part of the city that looked run down, empty and ruined.

Me: Wow! This whole part of the city is dead.

Melody Meteor: Boy it's really abandoned.

Poromon: It's scary.

Me: Yeah.

We looked around.

Melody Meteor: Where is everybody?

Me: I don't know.

The team came.

Natasha Hernandez: Why are we out here?

Me: There have been sightings of Gollum in this area.

Nico: Gollum!? Are you sure?

Me: Positive.

Eli: He's right! I sense him.

Nicole Hernandez: But where is he?

Me: With the way he moves he could be anywhere.

Marie Hernandez: Hmm.

We looked around.

We then saw something.

Marie Hernandez: Is that him?!

Me: It is him!

I fired a wave of fire and blasted him in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He was blasted down.

Then he came right at us roaring in fury!

Melody kicked Gollum in his face.

Melody Meteor: You are a monkey sucking sack of puke! All this for a stupid ring!

Blossom Z: Cadance, I'll never regret meeting you

Cadance: Me neither Blossom! That was so fun.

Bubbles Z: It sure was. And it was cool.

Cadance: So many familiar enemies we faced from you guys too.

Blossom Z: Yeah no kidding. That was fun.

POW! BAM! BIFF!

Melody Meteor punched Gollum all over!

Gollum: (SPITS) NO ONE CALLS PRECIOUS STUPID! MY LOVE! MY PRECIOUS!

KROW!

She kicked him!

Fiona Hernandez: (to the mascots) Get him, guys!

Mascots: CUTIE DESTROYER!

They went at him and bashed and pulverized Gollum all over!

Nico: Geez! How pathetic! All this for a ring.

Blossom Z: I especially loved meeting my Prime self.

Cadance: That was so fun.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. And like how we helped in the prime universe we gave Fuzzy Lumpkins friendship and love.

Cadance: We sure did. And Princess Morbucks that you know is nicer and friendlier.

Buttercup Z: She sure is.

G1 Breakdown: Teach that hooligan a lesson!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

The Mascots really pulverized him!

KROW!

Nico saw him flying towards him and punched Gollum in the face and smashed him down.

Nico: Take that!

I kicked Gollum in the face and sent him crashing into a fire hydrant!

Blossom Z: Of course, our Fuzz went crazy when he saw his vandalized house

Cadance: Because of Josee and Jacques.

Buttercup: Yeah. Also the battle with the Rowdyruff Boys got RUDELY Interrupted.

Camie: It sure did.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was rude.

Cadance: It sure was.

Mirage: (to the mascots) Now finish him off!

Poromon: Lets get him!

Mascots: CUTIE DEATH RAY BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Gollum and completely obliterated him in an instant in a massive and powerful explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

HE WAS DEAD!

Me: WHOA!

Nico, May and Maria's jaws dropped!

CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Blossom Z: Those Juto things were scary though!

Cadance: They were!

Taro: But I warned them that there would be no mercy next time.

Laney: No kidding.

I put their jaws back.

Nico: Where did you guys learn that move?!

Poromon: Lincoln's guardian angels taught it to us.

Anna Anyanova: Yeah we taught them many unity moves.

Lola: That is cool!

Varie: Wow!

Camie: That is awesome!Shockwave: You 4 should be proud of yourselves.

Me: The 7 of them should be proud of themselves actually.

Qin: Yeah.

Shockwave: Right sorry. But that was fun.

Deadpool: Yeah it was! (To the viewers) And brace yourselves guys! Power Rangers Cosmic Fury comes out this Friday on September 29th.

WE GASPED!

Me: Cool!

Jamesdean5842: He's right. I just got the memo and it's awesome. Lord Zedd's days are soon numbered.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Guys, I've decided. On November, we go after Lord Zedd and his goons.

Me: Yeah! Get ready Lord Zedd, we're coming for you and you will pay.

Nico: Yeah. And this time there will be no mercy.

Laney: Yeah!

Tommy Oliver: He has had this coming for over 25 years.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I still have to decide when in November. But it's going to involve 12 days.

Me: Looking forward to it.

We went back home.

Laney: Boy that was awesome!

Camie: It sure was!

Lana: Now we've seen the of Gollum.

Poromon: Thanks to us!

Me: Yep!

Nicole Hernandez: That was so fun.

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The One, the entity of Sha-Ka-Ree claiming to be "God", but is actually a primordial malevolent eldritch being, and he's planning on escaping his prison and causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The One, the entity of Sha-Ka-Ree claiming to be "God", but is actually a primordial malevolent eldritch being, and he's planning on escaping his prison and causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, we need to get to The Enterprise and warn the crew at once.

Nico: Exactly what I was about to say. That eldritch being is going to be destroyed here and now!

Lincoln: Without a second thought.

Me: You got that right!

Camie: Who is The One?

Me: A malevolent monster that Spock's brother Sybok found.

I went over his history.

---

"God", also known as The One, is the main antagonist in Star Trek V: The Final Frontier. This entity claimed to be "God", but was actually a primordial malevolent eldritch being.

He was played by the late George Murdock, who also voiced Boss Biggis in Batman: The Animated Series.

The One claimed to be the source of monotheism on a number of planets across the galaxy. It was an immensely powerful eldritch entity. Approximately one million years ago after Q brought the being 0 into the universe through the Guardian of Forever. With Q's help 0 brought The One into the universe as well along with the Beta XII-A entity (also known as *) and Gorgan. The young Q thought the group was going to have some fun but he was totally unaware of how evil they all were.

After the group wrecked chaos across the galaxy including destroying the ancient Tkon Empire the rest of the Q Continuum attempted to arrest them. After a prolonged battle across time and space four Q working together were able to destroy The One's body by sheer will leaving only the head. For The One's many crimes he was imprisoned at the center of the galaxy until he either repented or the heat death of the universe, whichever came first. The Q built the Great Barrier around a star system at the center of the galaxy and imprisoned The One there. 0 meanwhile was banished to the space between galaxies, and the Galactic Barrier was built around the galaxy to keep him out of the galaxy.

Some Vulcans learned of The One and the planet, which they called Sha Ka Reem at the center of the galaxy beyond the Great Barrier where The One was held. In the 23rd century the Vulcan Master T'Rea taught her son Sybok about God and Sha Ka Ree. After her death Sybok went to live with his father Sarek and his wife Amanda along with his half-brother Spock. When Sybok broke in to the Hall of Ancient Thought to meld with his mother's katra he was banished from Vulcan. In the years that followed Sybok continued his studies. Using brainwashing Sybok was able to amass a large number of followers and commandeered the USS Enterprise-A in 2287 to go to Sha Ka Ree. Penetrating the barrier the Enterprise crew discovered the planet that Sybok believed to be Sha Ka Ree.

Sybok along with Kirk, Spock, and McCoy transported down to the planet. The Entity on the planet claimed to be the idea of God found on Earth and a number of alien worlds. He demanded the Enterprise be brought closer so he could escape. The others were lost in amazement over what they were seeing, however Kirk maintained the presence of mind to wonder why God would need a starship. When Kirk asked God why he needed a starship the entity struck him with bolts from his eyes, to the horror of the Enterprise crew and the others on the surface. The One then attacked Spock when Spock also asked what God needed with a starship. McCoy was next in line when he said that he'd doubt any God who inflicted pain for its own pleasure, however Sybok intervened.

When Sybok said that the God of Sha Ka Ree would not do this The One responded that Sha Ka Ree was a vision Sybok created. He then revealed to Sybok that he was not the benevolent God Sybok was searching for. Sybok wrestled with The One to buy Kirk and the others time to escape. The Enterprise fired a torpedo which disabled

The One for a few moments, giving Kirk, Spock, and McCoy time to run back to the shuttle. The One pursued Kirk, Spock, and McCoy to kill them. Kirk had Scott beam Spock and McCoy back to the Enterprise. The One chased Kirk up a cliff where he was about to kill Kirk. However Kirk was saved when Spock used a the weapons of a Klingon Bird of Prey against The One, injuring the being and driving him off.

After 0 was able to return to the galaxy in 2374 he was able to briefly take control of the Enterprise-E. 0 stated that he had prisoners to free, meaning The One. Fortunately Q and the Calamarain put their differences aside and worked together to defeat 0 long before that happened, banishing him from the galaxy once again.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and HORRIFIED!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Lola: That is awful!

Nico: He fucking played Sybok for a fool!

Me: You got that right! And I'm going to show that monster what a TRUE God can do! I have a plan for this.

I gathered everyone. My plan was to trap the One in the body of a clone of Sybok that he turns into and battle him in the ultimate fight to the death.

Nico: Good plan.

Me: Thanks. This will be good.

The previous group came.

Cavalier: May me, INSTIGATOR, Puff, King Shark, Key, Evil Star, Villamax, Springfield Bullies, Toad, and Pete go with you all.

Kearney: (to the mascots) Good job taking out Gollum.

Mascots: Thanks!

Nico: And yes you can come with. We got a huge emergency.

Nico told them everything and it was crazy!

Puff: (GASP) Whoa man! I remember that movie of Star Trek! That was crazy!

Key: It sure was!

Nico: Yep.

Burner Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my Fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Dolph: Are you glad to meet your Embodiment?

Nico: Yes I am and also I'm hoping to meet a gene-slammer for Tengu Man next.

Qin: Cool!

Varie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Cell, one of the survivors and he's here to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Nappa, one of the survivors of Universe 666 Sebastian's massacre, and he's come here to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: So, that brick-headed meathead has finally shown up, has he?

Sebastian Mendez: Buster, he's not the prime universe version of Nappa.

Nico: Forget it, Sebastian. Buster hated him and Raditz as much as I did for what they did in serving Frieza. But, like I said, we're recruiting those two into The Masters of Evil because they are still part of my kind and they deserve a second chance. But, I'm not so sure of the others.

Just then, Good Luthor teleported inside.

Good Luthor: And I'm afraid you're right about that, Nico. (Sighs) I'm afraid there's something else I should tell you about the Universe 666 versions of Broly, King Cold, Cui, Frieza, The Ginyu Force, Dr. Gero, and Cell. They were the ones who betrayed the other Universe 666 versions of The Z-Fighters' foes and they sided with Universe 666 Sebastian through him firing blasts of poisonous darkness at them.

We gasped.

Me: They what?!

Nico: Oh man! So, now we know even more of how they'd died at Universe 666 Sebastian's hands: it was through infecting them with poisonous darkness that this happened, and instead of rewards, he flat out betrayed and murdered them in cold blood, and then, he brought them all back and put them under his control.

Lincoln: And with what we did in freeing the Universe 666 versions of Broly, King Cold, Cui, Frieza, The Ginyu Force, Dr. Gero, and Cell from his control thanks to Buster's technique and foiling all of his murderous schemes, it drove him into madness and he slaughtered the remaining Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes while Universe 666 Perfect Cell, Universe 666 Raditz, and Universe 666 Nappa escaped the slaughter.

Bugs Bunny: Well, I think we should deal another crippling blow to that crazy idiot, Doc.

Lincoln: Yeah, by freeing Universe 666 Nappa, and to do so, we just need to make him rip-snorting mad.

Buster Bunny: But, not too mad, remember: he still has Universe 666 Sebastian's poisonous darkness in him.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But, once you guys wear him down, all you got to do is use your technique to purify him for good, Buster. Alright, gang, let's deploy The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The One.

Lincoln: That malevolent eldritch deity's last chance for freedom ends here and now, we'll destroy him once and for all, and once we do just that, you're next, Universe 666 Nappa.

Bugs Bunny: Alright, you better be ready for a beating, you big palooka!

Buster Bunny: This won't be like outsmarting your old foes who have Tapioca pudding for brains, Bugs, we already learned that when we fought Dodoria last year. But, this should be good in seeing you drive Universe 666 Nappa so mad, he'll absolutely make himself wide open.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The One, the entity of Sha-Ka-Ree claiming to be "God", but is actually a primordial malevolent eldritch being, and once we do just that, Bugs Bunny and Lincoln are going to take down Universe 666 Nappa and free him from Universe 666 Sebastian's control.

We were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,004.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the meet up with the Enterprise to accompany them to Sha Ka Ree at the Center of the Galaxy and we're going there to destroy The One, a Malevolent Entity that is pretending to be God. This is gonna be an explosive battle.

INSTIGATOR: I hope Spock's okay.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah but this will be intense.

Buzzerbeak squawked.

Nico: I know Buzzerbeak.

Lisa Loud: Enterprise ahead.

Nico: Yep. Lola open channels. Hailing frequencies.

Lola: Aye sir.

The ship contacted the Enterprise.

Nico: U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix to Enterprise.

Kirk: U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix good to see you. We could use your help.

Nico: We'll gladly assist you.

Kirk: Permission to have all of us come aboard?

Nico: Granted.

We had them dock with us.

Key: Are you guys okay?!

Kirk: (sarcastically) Good to see you all too.

Me: I take that things are not good?

Kirk: Yeah.

We saw Spock's brother Sybok.

Me: Sybok of the Vulcan .

Sybok gave me the salute too.

Sybok: Live long and prosper J.D.

Viceroy: We know what's going on here.

Sybok: How so.

Me: The God of Sha Ka Ree is not who you think he is.

Sybok: What do you mean?

Me: It's a really dangerous malevolent entity.

Villamax: We have proof!

Lincoln: Look into my eyes.

Lincoln's eyes glowed and showed him the truth.

When he was done Sybok broke down in shock!

Spock: Sybok?

Me: He knows the truth Spock.

Hunch: You going to be okay?

Me: He's shocked about the truth. Everything he thought about Sha-Ka-Ree was a lie.

Nico: That's why we're going there. To destroy this false god.

Me: He is going to face the ultimate wrath of a true god, Me.

Toad: But is he gonna be okay now?

Sybok: I'm okay now. I'm okay. I'm sorry I dragged you all into this.

Me: It's not your fault Sybok.

Spock: But you can still lead us there.

Sybok: I'll do it.

Nico: Okay.

We went to the bridge and we were off to Sha Ka Ree. It was located at the very center of the galaxy.

We were heading there fast.

Ren Krawler: This might take a while.

Linehalt: Anyone have a light sword?

Me: All of us do.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

We then got to the Galactic Center and saw a MASSIVE ELECTRICAL SPACE STORM ahead.

Eli: Whoa!

Xenia: Look at that!

THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Full ahead!

Lana: Aye sir!

We went through the storm and it was really a massive barrier.

Pete: This is a rough storm!

Me: This is not a storm. This is a cosmic barrier. It was put up to stop the One from escaping and prevent anyone from getting in.

Nico: Yeah.

We got through the barrier and we then saw a glowing planet and it was the false Sha-Ka-Ree!

Me: There it is.

Nico: Is that it?

Eli: Oh yeah. Sha-Ka-Ree. A phony one. But The One is definintely there.

Acid Storm: It might be waiting for us.

Me: I have a feeling it is. Just remember our plan.

Nico: Right.

We landed on the planet.

We saw that it was a mountain world.

Me: Amazing.

KIRK: It's amazing!

SPOCK: The land.

McCOY: The sky.

SYBOK: Just as I knew it would be. We have travelled far… by starship.

KIRK: Enterprise, this is Kirk.… We have…

SPOCK: Sybok.… Perhaps… (the ground begins to shake, the skies darken and great rock columns shoot from the ground forming a temple.)

Eli: That's the temple. He's there.

Me: Stand by guys. Stand by.

Nico: Right.

We hid.

(The four move into the temple and a blue luminescence shoots from the ground and into space)

GOD (OC): Brave souls. Welcome.

McCOY: Is this the voice of God?

GOD (OC): One voice, many faces.

We saw him take on many faces and then we saw him take on the face of how God looked according to Michaelangelo.

GOD: Does this better suit your expectations?

Sybok went over.

SYBOK: Qual se tu?

GOD: It is I.… The journey you took to reach me could not have been an easy one.

SYBOK: It was not. The Barrier stood between us… but we breached it.

GOD: Magnificent. You are the first to find me.

SYBOK: We sought only your infinite wisdom.

GOD: And how did you breach the Barrier?

SYBOK: With a starship!

GOD: This starship.… Could it carry my wisdom beyond the Barrier?

SYBOK: It could. Yes!

GOD: Then I shall make use of this starship.

SYBOK: It will be your chariot!

KIRK: Excuse me.

GOD: It will carry my power to every corner of creation.

KIRK: Excuse me.… I'd just like to ask a question.… What does God need with a starship?

GOD: Bring the ship closer.

KIRK: I said…'What does God need with a starship?'

McCOY: Jim, what are you doing?

KIRK: I'm asking a question.

GOD: Who is this creature?

KIRK: Who am I? Don't you know? Aren't you God?

SYBOK: He… has his doubts.

GOD: You doubt me?

KIRK: I seek proof.

McCOY: Jim, you don't ask the Almighty for his I.D.

GOD: Then here is the proof you seek. (blue light rays shoot from God's eyes knocking Kirk backwards)

KIRK: Why is God angry?

SYBOK: Why? Why have you done this to my friend?

GOD: He doubts me.

SPOCK: You have not answered his question. What does God need with a starship? (blue light rays shoot from God's eyes again knocking Spock backwards)

GOD: Do you doubt me?

McCOY: I doubt any God who inflicts pain for his own pleasure.

SYBOK: Stop! The God of Sha Ka Ree would not do this!

GOD: Sha Ka Ree? A vision you created. An eternity I've been imprisoned in this place! The ship! I must have the ship! Now… give me what I want!

SPOCK: Sybok,… this is not the God of Sha Ka Ree,… or any other God!

SYBOK: I don't understand… Reveal yourself to me! (an image of Sybok strides out of one of God's eyes)

SYBOK/GOD: What's wrong? Don't you like this face? I have so many but this one suits you best.

WE WERE AMAZED AND SHOCKED!

SYBOK: No! No,… it's not possible.

GOD: Bring me the ship or I will destroy you!

SYBOK: The ship.

GOD: Bring it closer so that I might join with it. Do it or watch these puny beings… die horribly.

Me: Now!

We went at it.

The spirits of the holy swirled around the light and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of it and then a phoenix cry was heard and then a beam of light fired at the clone of Sybok and it materialized him and he was now TRAPPED IN A CLONE OF SYBOK!

We came out and we were ready!

Me: Now it's just you and us THE ONE!

I went into my newest more powerful form! I was now in my SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE form!

Jimbo: You're screwed now!

The One: YOU DARE TO CHALLENGE ME!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I dare! And I'm going to make you suffer! (FLARES UP POWER WITH INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE AND ULTIMATE FURY) I WILL NEVER ALLOW YOU TO HURT ANYONE ELSE AGAIN! (ROARS IN ULTIMATE AND POWERFUL FURY!)

I was going to make sure he felt the ultimate wrath of my power!

Nico: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Camie: Incredible!

(A MOMENT OF PEACE BY THE GREGORIAN CHANT AND SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

I ran fast and bashed The One in the face with a massively devastating punch and smashed him into the ground!

He got up and fired energy blasts and I blocked them back and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

I teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and bashed him into the ground and he got up and I dodged a punch from him and punched him in the face and stomach and kneed him in the face and kicked him into the sky!

I teleported and bashed him in his face hard and we punched and kicked at each other with incredibly massive savagery and power! The fight was so strong and powerful that the heavens and the entire universe itself was quaking under the incredibly awesome force of our power!

Laney: UNBELIEVABLE!

Camie: WOW! Look at them go!

Eli: Incredible!

Eret: Save some for us!

I kicked The One to Nico and Nico punched him in the face and Laney kicked him in the face and Eli fired lightning blasts and electrocuted him all over!

Lincoln bashed him in the face and knocked him down and The One got up and fired a massive barrage of energy blasts!

Nico deflected them all back and they hit the ground all over and exploded with intense power!

---

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place with incredible place turning it into a warzone!

Lana and Lola bashed him in the face with a massive kick and then kicked him into the air!

I punched him in the face and Varie punched him in the stomach and I kicked him into the ground!

Evil Star: My turn!

Evil Star fired magnetic blast and blasted down the One.

He came at us and I went at him with incredible speed and we bashed at each other our fists collided and a massive explosion blasted out!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

Lightning blasted out from all over and our punches had lightning really striking all over the place with intense savagery!

Laney: HOLY CRUD!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere as lightning struck everywhere.

Brad Morton: This is getting explosive!

Nico: Unbelievable!

I kneed him in his face and kicked him in his chest and kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock.

I then punched the ground and numerous crystals grew with powerful speed. Then The One jumped up and the crystals exploded with incredible force and power!

INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSIONS OF INTENSE FLAMES!

The explosions blasted The One into more rocks and he plowed through them and I teleported and fired waves of wind and blew him around in a massive tornado of wind and dust and it slashed him all over.

I fired waves of water and blasted him back to everyone.

King Shark: Time to bite a limb off!

King Shark jumped and chomped off the One's leg!

CHOMP!

He screamed in pain!

I teleported and fired a wave of lightning and he was electrocuted and then I fired globs of lava and burned him all over.

I punched him in his face and knocked him down.

But then he got up and regrew his leg back.

Me: I knew it was not going to be that easy. But at least you're giving this new form a much well deserved challenge.

The One: Happy to provide.

I teleported and kicked him in the face and fired waves of leaves and slashed him all over.

I teleported and fired stars and blood and blasted him all over and burned him.

Android 17: Have some of this!

He fired 2 energy balls and blasted him in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

I popped out of the smoke and kicked him in the face and teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and punched him and smashed him into the ground.

Poromon Drank beer bottles and threw them and smashed The One all over and I teleported and kicked him in the face and sent The One flying.

The One was badly mangled up and was hurt all over.

Me: What's wrong? You were spouting off how you wanted to be released from your prison and now here you are getting thrashed by someone who is now infinitely more powerful than you ever will be.

Poromon then got drunk.

Me: Cat got your tongue? Afraid to speak? Hmm?

Poromon then smashed a bottle on The One's head.

Poromon: (Slurred speech) What a dumb stick in the garden you are.

Nico teleported and got Poromon.

I kneed The One in his face.

The One: You are pathetic!

Me: Look who's calling the kettle black.

I teleported and bashed him in his stomach and bashed him in his face and fired more waves of energy and blasted him in his chest and bashed him down.

He got up and he had blood dripping from his nose and mouth.

Poromon vomited on him.

The One was repulsed.

Me: Okay enough with the drunk vomiting. It was funny on Tyrian Callows but no one else.

I teleported and blasted him at point black with powerful water and smashed him down.

Me: Nico you guys have the usual battles, I'll hold him off!

Nico: Okay!

Then Zs'Skayr, Pyros, Tri Klops, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Marionette Shadow, Titania, Batroc, Ragdoll, Gameface, and Count Nocturne came.

Nico: Zs'Skayr, Pyros, Tri Klops, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Marionette Shadow, Titania, Batroc, Ragdoll, Gameface, and Count Nocturne.

Zs'Skayr: This might be the most powerful Star Trek villain ever!

Pyros: So far.

Tri Klops; There might be one more powerful.

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

10000 Volt Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you fought Flats.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Marionette Shadow: Did you kick his butt?

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

?: That clod had deserved it.

A figure came out and it was WIG SHADOW from episode 30 of ToQgers!

---

Sent by Madame Noir, this Shadow attacks and manages to put wigs on all the ToQgers except Kagura. He is wounded by the chickens raised by the ToQgers and defeated by Hyper ToQ 3 and Hyper ToQ 5. He then enlarges and is destroyed by Cho-Cho-ToQ-Dai-Oh

---

Right: Wig Shadow!

Wig Shadow: Been a while rangers.

Nico: I'm sure that J.D. remembers you! You put wigs on all the ToQgers except Kagura.

Wig Shadow: That's right! Good memory.

Marionette Shadow: Always good to see one of my brethren.

Wig Shadow: Indeed. And it's fun.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico: Lets get it on! COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

They went at them and the battles got underway.

---

Edd/Iron Boy, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Ed, Eddy, Rolf, Sarah, Nazz, Kevin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Dr. Viktor, Zombozo, Acid Breath, Thumbskull, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Nico's rescue was dealing with Flats the Flounder and Ariel transformed

---

Zs'Skayr was first.

Zs'Skayr (to Iron Boy): Nico's rescue was dealing with Flats the Flounder. Ariel transformed against him.

Edd: She sure did and it was really amazing.

Rei: Boy it sure was!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding there and it was fun.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: I think it's cool!

Zs'Skayr: Indeed. Lets do it!

Edd: JAWBREAKE LETS CRACK SOME TEETH!

Edd turned into a Jawbreaker themed Iron Man hero!

Edd: I am IRON JAWBREAKER! (ECHOING) JAWBREAKER ENERGY SMASHER!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Azulongmon, Baihumon, Ebonwumon, Huanglongmon, Hercules, Meg, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, Cyclops, Hades, Fates, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - Us battling Another Grimace Shake, Monster Daffy Duck, Wood Carly Miller, Soot Jeff Miller, Blood Taylor, Radiation Anderson, Cyber Pablo, Bulldozer Org and Wrecking Crew who were the Keyblade Knight of Andor and the Embodiment of the Jungle Dopant

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros (to Zhuqiaomon): Nico, Lok's team, the Wrecking Crew's team, and the others did good battling Another Grimace Shake, Monster Daffy Duck, Wood Carly Miller, Soot Jeff Miller, Blood Taylor, Radiation Anderson, Cyber Pablo, Bulldozer Org and Wrecking Crew. They were the Keyblade Knight of Andor and the Embodiment of the Jungle Dopant

Zhuqiaomon: Yeah they were both really amazing too.

Katara: I agree there too.

Sunset Shimmer: I think it was cool seeing all that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Pyros: Yeah you got that right! Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon: FIREHOUOU LETS BURN WITH FIRE!

He turned into a Fire Phoenix themed hero!

Zhuqiaomon: I am LORD SUZAKU, SOVEREIGN OF THE SOUTHERN PHOENIX! (ECHOING) PHOENIX HELIX BLAST!

He fired a massive blast of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Elena Potato, Potion Nova, Trixie Lulamoon, Fu, Naruto, Sakura Haruno, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, Evil Lyn, Whiplash, Trap Jaw, Two Bad, Count Marzo, Beast Man, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - Lincoln's rescue on Universe 666 Earth and we battled the Universe 666 versions of The Justice League

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops (to Zick): Lincoln's rescue was on Universe 666 Earth. He battled the Universe 666 versions of The Justice League

Zick: They sure did and it was really awesome!

Roshi: Yeah they were no match for the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah that was amazing!

Whirlwind: It sure was awesome!

Tri-Klops: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Zick: MONSTRA LETS TAME THE MONSTERS!

Zick turned into a Monster Tamer themed hero!

Zick: I am MASTER TAMER! (ECHOING) TAMER ENERGY BLAST WAVE!

He fired a powerful blast and the group fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Jake, Cassie, Marco, Tobias, Rachel, Kate Lloyd, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Zombo, Cheese Monster, Sludge Monster, Snail Monster, Ice Demon, Stinkweed, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - The next galaxy

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost (to Ax): Sweet Mystery Galaxy was next. I bet Nico ate lots of candy there!

Ax: He sure did and it was cool.

Cia: You got that right.

Rarity: I thought it was a great adventure darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right there!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding!

10,000 Volt Ghost: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Ax: ANODORA LETS CHANGE!

He turned into an Animorph themed hero!

Ax: I am Master Andolite! (ECHOING) ANIMORPH FURY BLAST WAVE!

Ax fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Dan, Runo, Marucho, Julie, Shun, Alice, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Absorbing Man, Molten Man, Electro, Scorpion, Vulture, Yost Rhino, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - The Mascots fought Gollum!?

---

Titania was next.

Titania (to Fabia): The Mascots fought Gollum!? I hope they put the hurt on him!

Fabia: Oh they sure did! And the Mascots all delivered the ultimate final blow with a united attack called the Cutie United Death Ray.

Konata: That was really awesome!

Princess Celestia: Lincoln's Guardian Angels taught them that one and it completely obliterated Gollum in an instant.

King Solar: It was awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding!

Amber Morning: That was so cool.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Titania: Boy that is really cool! The mascots pulling off a powerful move like that is amazing. Lets do it!

Fabia: HAORA LETS BRING THE LIGHT!

She turned into a Haos themed hero!

Fabia: I am LADY HAOS! (ECHOING) HAOS LIGHT BLAST!

Fabia fired a powerful light blast and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Iron Man, Iron Woman, Falcon, Edd, Cameron, Lightning, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Ovulator, Frictor, Stinky Butt, Man Man, Pooperman, Flathead, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - Princess Cadance and The Powerpuff Girls Z Bonding Time

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll (to War Machine): Princess Cadance and Blossom Z had bonding time today. I hope they had fun.

War Machine: Oh they sure did and they talked about what went down on Cadance's missions and it was cool.

Thumbelina: It sure was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It was the best Bonding EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a really fun bonding time for all of them too.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Sprocket: We were amazed about that.

Ragdoll: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

War Machine: MISSILA LETS BLAST!

He turned into a Missile Firepower themed hero!

War Machine: I am WAR ARSENAL MACHINE! (ECHOING) FULL ARSENAL FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of missiles and energy and the group fired waves of metal, lightning and Gears and smashed them down.

---

Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Thor, Iron Man, Hulk, Black Widow, Hawkeye, Nick Fury, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Bronze Kneecap, Iron Lung, Copper Cranium, Titanium Toenail. Golden Gut, Brass Knuckles, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - Next up is The One from Star Trek V

---

Batroc the Leaper was next.

Batroc (to Cap): Next up is The One from Star Trek V. How powerful is he?

Captain America: He's near omnipotent! We found out that he was an Eldritch Malevolent Entity that was sealed away over 1,000,000 years ago by the Q Continuum when he did a number of horrible crimes! They sealed him into this very world for all eternity at the very center of the Galaxy until he either repented or the universe was destroyed by the Heat Death of The Universe, whichever came first.

Hannah Montgomery: Yeah we were shocked to hear about what this was! It was crazy!

Fluttershy: This is a monster that must be stopped.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding! He showed himself as what many believed what God was like in what Michelangelo first imagined and then a bunch of other faces that we didn't recognize and he turned another Sybok and it was like him looking at himself in the mirror! J.D. imprisoned him in a clone of Sybok's body and is fighting him right now and it's really powerful!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah it was awesome and epic!

Stealth Elf: He still has all his powers but he is forever trapped in the body of a clone of Sybok. And he still wants to escape from this world!

Batroc: Yeah no kidding! That is amazing! Go J.D.! Lets do it!

Captain America: AMERIA LETS DEFEND AMERICA!

He turned into an America themed hero!

Captain America: I am AVENGER AMERICA! (ECHOING) AMERICA BLAST STORM!

He fired waves of red, white and blue energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Chloe, Marinette, Adrien, Ayla, Juleka, Nathalie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Wig Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Soap Shadow, Billiards Shadow, Emperor Z, Madame Noir, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - The One is really a malevolent monster that is trying to escape!

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow (to Style Queen): The One is really a malevolent monster that is trying to escape! Not on our watch!

Audrey Bourgeois: Yeah no kidding! That monster fucking played Sybok! He played him for a patsy!

Yelan: He lied to him that he was a benevolent monster when in truth it was the total opposite!

Twilight Sparkle: He is pure evil and is trying to escape!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah we can't let that happen!

Spyro: So far J.D. is doing a great job holding him off.

Marionette Shadow: Wow! No kidding! It's a clash of the Omnipotent Forces! Amazing! Lets do it!

Audrey Bourgeois: Jewelra! Time to Style up!

She turned into Style Queen!

Style Queen: STYLES OF FASHION GOLD!

She fired waves of light and energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Maya, Paula, Lynn, Lynn Jr., Polly Pain, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Dumbbelltron, Infernotron, Burnertron, Bell Org, Barbed Wire Org, Ship Org, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - The One has all that power but he is no match for the power we have!

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface (to Margo): The One has all that power. But he's no match for the power we have!

Margo: No he isn't! But man this is really epic! Both J.D. and The One both have omnipotent power! One is good and the other is evil!

Arrowette: Yeah this is amazing! What power!

Applejack: It sure is amazing! Look at them go.

Apple Bloom: Wow! Go get him J.D.!

Flashwing: Yeah he is really smashing into him!

Gameface: YEAH! GO J.D.! TEAR HIM APART! Lets do it!

Margo: DODGERARA LETS DODGE BALLS!

Margo turned into a Dodgeball themed hero!

Margo: I am LADY DODGEBALL! (ECHOING) DODGEBALL FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of dodgeballs and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor

Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Finn, Jake, Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess, Wildberry Princess, Slime Princess, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Mad Mike, Meteor, Stingrage, Iceage, Big Burpa, Goldar, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - It's Scary that the One claimed to be God when he really was a monster of evil!

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne (to Marceline): It's Scary that the One claimed to be God. When he really was a monster of evil!

Marceline: You got that right! It's horrible that he can be that dangerous.

Melody: But also so are we!

Princess Luna: Yeah that is for sure.

Moondust: But this will be fun and cool.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Yeah no kidding!

Blackout: I'm really enjoying this fun.

Count Nocturne: I can see that. Lets do it!

Marceline: VAMPIRA LETS SUCK BLOOD!

She turned into a Vampire themed hero!

Marceline: I am LADY VAMPIRE! (ECHOING) VAMPIRE BLOOD BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

## Stacy Stalactite VS Manbat (The Batman 2004)

Stacy was looking for her archenemy. She then saw someone and it was DR. KIRK LANGSTROM (2004).

Stacy Stalactite: Dr. Kirk Langstrom, I presume?

Langstrom (Batman 2004): Indeed. And you must be Stacy Stalactite. I've heard so much about you.

Stacy Stalactite: You're not like the one we know are you?

Langstrom (Batman 2004): No. As you see, I want to be like the Batman.

Stacy Stalactite: You want to be a crimefighter?

Langstrom: No Stacy. I want to be FEARED! You are going to be one of the first to witness another version of… (Drinks serum) The Birth OF MAN-BAT!

His eyes turned pink and he dropped to the ground and his hands turned clawed and webbed and he grew bat ears and his face grew fangs he got bat wings and his clothes ripped. And he turned into MANBAT 2004!

Man Bat 2004 screeched!

Stacy Stalactite: What the fuck!?

She flew at him and kicked him down and Stacy slashed him all over the place and kicked him in his face and knocked him down.

## Dew Gayl VS Penguin

Penguin was next.

Dew Gayl: Shall we dance?

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ecco the Dolphin VS King Snorky (The Simpsons)

---

King Snorky was next.

Ecco: Dolphin to Dolphin.

Ecco fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zecora VS The Tiki Tok Tribe

---

The Tiki Tok Tribe was next.

Zecora: A fun battle is always fun for us for all and it will be amazing for us to make us tall.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Ziri (Hero Wars) VS Mr. Negative

---

Mr. Negative was next.

Mr. Negative: I'm ready for this.

Ziri: Indeed!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kin Tsuchi VS Bell Org

---

Bell Org was next.

Kin Tsuchi: This will be fun.

She fired a wave of bell energy and smashed him down.

---

Samui VS Contemptra

---

Contemptra was next.

Samui: I'm always up for some cool fun.

She fired waves of ice and smashed him down.

---

Chase (Fighting Foodons) VS Gaston Gourmand

---

Gaston was next.

Chase: I'm ready.

He fired waves of food and smashed him down.

---

Marcy Wu VS Infinity (Sonic Forces)

---

Infinity was next.

Marcy: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Sonic the Hedgehog VS The Broodals

The Broodals were next.

Sonic: I'm waiiiting!

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down

Rin Nohara VS Hood

Hood was next.

Rin: Bring it on now!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Wig Shadow.

Wig Shadow was next.

Wig Shadow: Boy this was an epic and explosive battle!

Nico: You're not kidding there!

May: Yeah no kidding! That was awesome!

Wig Shadow: It sure was awesome! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

weapons called the Destroyers of The One, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

Nico: ALL ABOARD!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow Fire Explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

They turned into the ToQgers!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

ToQgers: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

HYPER RESSHA!

They got the Hyper Ressha blaster ready!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Wig Shadow and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Wig Shadow you have failed this universe!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

They fired waves of energy and elements

We regrouped.

Troy: Your time is up!

Tsukasa: For good!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Spider Kumonos!

Tsukasa turned into the Red King Ohger and Daiku summoned clones of the King Ohgers!

Maria: (Turns Dial) MON WORLD POWER FURY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the King Ohgers!

She summoned Eccentro, Red Guy, Good Cinder, Mandy the Merciless, Bin Banki and Kid Rot.

We went at The One and bashed and blasted and pulverized him all over with intense savagery.

Arrthoa blasted and smashed The One all over.

Zs'Skayr: GHOSTS OF ANUR PHAETOS BLAST!

Pyros: VOLCANIC FIRE TITAN FIRESTORM!

Tri Klops: EYES OF DOOM BLAST!

10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING GHOST STRIKE!

Marionette Shadow: MARIONETTE PUPPET BLAST!

Titania: LIGHT FORCE BLAST!

Batroc: LEAPING FURY OF FRANCE BLAST!

Ragdoll: DOLLS OF FURY BLAST!

Gameface: GAMES OF DOOM BLAST!

Count Nocturne: VAMPIRE FURY BLAST!

The Hernandez Sisters, Breakdown, Mirage, Optimus Prime and Aligned Megatron used the Earth and Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced the Hernandez Sisters powers, Breakdown's Concussion Blaster and Mirage's rifle 100-fold and turned Optimus Prime's left arm cannon into a huge cannon and enhanced Aligned Megatron's fusion cannon 100-fo

Fiona Hernandez and Breakdown: HYPER BLAZE CONCUSSION

BLAST!

Marie Hernandez and Mirage: CERULEAN SKYFIRE THUNDERSTRIKE DART STORM!

Nicole Hernandez and Optimus Prime: DEMONIC DARKNESS MEGA BLAST!

Natasha Hernandez and Aligned Megatron: DARKFIRE ZOMBIE FURY STORM!

Pinkie Pie of Laughter and INSTIGATOR: LAUGHTER FURY METAL BLAST!

Lynn Sr. Of the Chef and Puff: CHEF PUFF BLAST!

Luke Loud of the Song and Cavalier: CAVALIER FURY BLAST!

Peyton of Water and King Shark: WATER SHARK BLAST!

TJ of the Speed and Key: SPEEDING KEY BLAST!

Tommy of the Dragon and Evil Star: DRAGON STAR STORM!

Wes of Time Force and Villamax: TIME FORCE STORM OF FURY!

Sam of the Volcanic Pride and The Springfield Bullies: BULLY OF THE VOLCANIC FURY BLAST!

Supergirl of Krypton and Toad: SUPER KRYPTON FURY BLAST!

Penny of the Jewel and Pete: JEWEL OF THE BAYOU BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura:

MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

The Hernandez Sisters, Twilight Sparkle, me, Nico, Eli, Hunter, Kirk and Spock: MAGIC OF THE FEDERATION OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: HOLY ELEMENT STYLE: LIGHT SWORD!

Entrapta: HOLY LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER HOLY SWORD!

Perfuman: HOLY NATURE STYLE: SHINING SUNFLOWER BLAST!

Frosta: HOLY ICE STYLE: ICE LIGHT BLADE!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said powers.

Lincoln and his harem: HOLY FINAL SMASH: HOLY SHINING LASER!

They fired a massive holy laser and the blasts all hit The One and exploded with incredible power!

Lincoln: Your days of causing mayhem throughout the galaxy are over.

Lincoln's four large golden rings orbiting around the large gold halo behind his head glowed and they fired red energy absorption blasts that hit The One, and he began sucking out and absorbing The One's Electrokinesis, Near Omnipotence, and Immortality and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

Then, when Lincoln was done, The One was weakened to an extreme degree, and we fired massive black energy blasts that destroyed it and sent him to The Black Gates and we headed back home and we landed The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix in the hanger, and we disembarked in the park.

Nico: That evil entity has failed this entire world, may he never ever come back.

Me: We made sure of that.

Lincoln: And I also made his powers my own. That's another of the Star Trek villains taken down, and now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE IN ANGERING THE MASTER!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco

Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Nappa, or else, we will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Nappa, and like with the others, his eyes were completely red and he had a black and purple aura surrounding him.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Nappa has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop him and free him from that leech's control.

Suddenly, Bugs Bunny's blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by an orange and grey energy aura with stars, carrots, fire, explosives, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Bugs Bunny's Explosive Firestorm Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice from his back and as he approached Universe 666 Nappa, he left orange and grey energy, stars, carrots, fire, explosives, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Bugs Bunny: Even if you're just a counterpart of the one we despise, you're still getting a major-league beatdown for serving that deranged lunatic right before Buster frees you from his influence.

Suddenly, Bugs Bunny was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and grey energy with stars, carrots, fire, and explosives surrounding the vortex, there are rabbits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Nappa: the eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Bugs Bunny emerged, but he was changed forever.

Bugs Bunny grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large grey orbs orbiting around his legs, he has orange highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild grey hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and an orange and grey energy aura with stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a rabbit with a bomb in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold flame-shaped links and orange crystal links and an orange rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the orange rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony is a rabbit with yellow gems for eyes and the Fire and

Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest, he has on a pair of black pants with carrots and flames on the legs, black knee-high boots with flame buckles, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a phoenix, rabbit, and angel and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with fire, bombs, and explosives surrounding them. Suddenly, Bugs Bunny felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive grey angel wings with orange tips on the grey feathers and his cotton tail grew much bigger for his new body. Bugs Bunny has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and White Lantern Ring on his left ring finger.

Suddenly, Bugs Bunny's massive Bugs Bunny's Explosive Firestorm Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice and all the greatswords and swords he has began merging together and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and grey energy, stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bugs Bunny's Eternal Legendary Looney Tunes Comedic Explosive Firestorm Rabbit Angel Greatsword of Eternal Legendary Looney Tunes Comedic Explosive Firestorm Rabbit Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the silhouette of Bugs Bunny etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold-colored rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold-plated rabbit heads with orange gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the rabbit heads is a large gold rabbit head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an orange kanji below the Warner Bros. logo that said, "Bugs Bunny, Star of The Legendary Looney Tunes, Wisecracking Rabbit and Outsmarter of Bad Guys, Ancestor of Ace Bunny, Mentor of Bugs Bunny, Teacher and Principal of Acme Looniversity, Master of Toon Physics, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of and Master of Fire, Explosives, Rabbits, and Angels"

バッグス・バニー、伝説のルーニー・テューンズのスター、賢明なウサギで悪人を出し抜く者、エース・バニーの祖先、バッグス・バニーの指導者、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの教師兼校長、トゥーン物理学の達人、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、爆薬、ウサギ、天使のマスターとマスター

Bugs Bunny has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOONEY TUNES RABBIT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES WISECRACKING FIRESTORM RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES WISECRACKING FIRESTORM RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY LOONEY TUNES WISECRACKING FIRESTORM RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL LIFE!

We were amazed by Bugs Bunny's Super Angel-Looney Tunes Rabbit-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Nappa saw it, he immediately fired energy blasts at him, but Bugs Bunny fired a massive barrage of orange and grey energy, stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Nappa and they exploded, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Bugs Bunny did.

Buster Bunny: Nice! He got him, but now, things are about to get ugly!

Bugs Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Wisecracking Firestorm Rabbit Phoenix Angel and Divine Eternal Comedic Legendary Looney Tunes Wisecracking Firestorm Rabbit Phoenix Angel Life) That they are, Buster. (To Universe 666 Nappa) Alright, ya big palooka, let's do this!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Bugs Bunny.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your master's already fallen further into madness because of his own crimes, however, that doesn't mean we're showing you any mercy. (SNAPS FINGERS) (Speaking In Enochian) ARGEDCO!

A purple Umbra Witch portal appeared on the ground and white Wicked Weaves manifested, and then, we saw Labolas appear and it was ready for the hunt

Lincoln and Bugs Bunny went after Universe 666 Nappa, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of orange and grey energy, stars, carrots, fire, explosives, bombs, rabbits, phoenixes, angels, rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Nappa, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and he and Bugs Bunny attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and Bugs Bunny and Lincoln even threw bombs at him.

Buster Bunny: Bugs and Lincoln are literally tearing him to shreds.

Ace Bunny: I knew it was gonna get ugly.

Then, Bugs Bunny and Lincoln got back as Labolas went at Universe 666 Nappa and he maimed him and he fired ice breath at him which froze him in a block of ice. Labolas was dispatched as Bugs Bunny threw another bomb which exploded and freed Universe 666 Nappa, but he got knocked him out cold as he was way too dizzy, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln with a swing of his massive greatsword.

Buster Bunny: Here goes. PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Nappa and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln and Bugs Bunny holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Bugs Bunny's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive grey angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's another freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, and now that Universe 666 Sebastian has finally gone off his rocker and gone mad, it won't be long before we finally kill him. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a couple of smoking hot ones: Alicia Harvey, the Sentinel Prime Gene-Slammer, Belle Harvey, the Brawn Gene-Slammer, Daria Harvey, the Hound Gene-Slammer, Emily Harvey, the Warpath Gene-Slammer, Georgina Harvey, the Landmine Gene-Slammer, Harriet Harvey, the Gears Gene-Slammer, Iona Harvey, the Trailbreaker Gene-Slammer, Kitty Harvey, the Clobber Gene-Slammer, and Layla Harvey the Quickmix Gene-Slammer.

Claire Harvey: (GASPS) My sisters?

Selene Arcangela: Claire Harvey's sisters A.K.A. The Harvey Sisters?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting them, Alicia Harvey, the Sentinel Prime Gene-Slammer, Belle Harvey, the Brawn Gene-Slammer, Daria Harvey, the Hound Gene-Slammer, Emily Harvey, the Warpath Gene-Slammer, Georgina Harvey, the Landmine Gene-Slammer, Harriet Harvey, the Gears Gene-Slammer, Iona Harvey, the Trailbreaker Gene-Slammer, Kitty Harvey, the Clobber Gene-Slammer, and Layla Harvey the Quickmix Gene-Slammer, these nine girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful ballerinas and they're Claire Harvey's sisters.

Nico: That's awesome.

Selene Emperyous: They, Lincoln, and Claire love practice ballerina dancing, which is both for boys and girls, in case anyone gets any funny ideas. (Glares Sharply)

Eli: Whoa, whoa, whoa, we'd never say anything like that.

Me: Yeah, but I've seen a lot of ballerina dance classes in Colorado and many boys and girls have attended there.

Michelle Emperyous: She just said it as a warning because one wrong move, and you're getting a full Emperyous Sister Beatdown on your ass.

Many of us gulped.

Laney Emperyous: Anywho, they're easy to identify: Alicia has red hair with a red leotard underneath her clothing, Belle has blue hair with a blue leotard underneath her clothing, Daria has pink hair with a pink leotard underneath her clothing, Georgina has orange hair with a orange leotard underneath her clothing, Harriet has indigo hair with an indigo leotard underneath her clothing, Iona has white hair with a white leotard underneath her clothing, Kitty has purple hair with a purple leotard underneath her clothing, and Layla has black hair with a black leotard underneath her clothing.

Valentine Emperyous: Lincoln made Claire Harvey and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Claire Harvey and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and this took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture.

Me: Whoa.

Claire Harvey: And I guess when I met Lincoln again, those memories came back in full force, just like with many of your future wives whom you'd met as well long ago.

Lincoln: Those memories were locked away somehow by a dark force, and that dark force was none other than Chase Young's Dark Side.

We gasped.

Me: He really is nothing more than the epitome of pure evil.

Nico: What a bastard.

We were heading home.

Titania: That takes care of him!

Batroc: That was the toughest one of these adventures yet!

Ragdoll: But he's gone now.

Gameface: He sure is.

Count Nocturne: Let's celebrate on this ship!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Great job today everyone. Especially to you J.D. Your plan worked perfectly without a hitch.

Me: Thanks.

Laney: That was awesome.

Fiona Hernandez: (To the viewers) This was an awesome one. Hope you all liked it..

Nico: Yep.

We had a great party and then had arrived home and had a great rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 3 done and WOW! Was this explosive!

This was for Star Trek V: The Final Frontier and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Evil Talking Cake, Momokase, Oxy Man and Kusuna as well as Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher And Chef Pepperjack and we're going to battle the Evil Squidward who is using a robot to get famous in his steed. But we're going to expose him and get the citizens of Bikini Bottom to really rip him to shreds. Also we're going to battle Another Absorbing Man, Sammy K Ferret, Evil Teeny, D.A.V.E., Birdbrain, Sloppy Joe, Sheep Mage and Mumbo Jumbo. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Tengu Man and her name is Corvus Tengu and she is a goth girl.

for tomorrow, the next one to face another of the resurrected mind-controlled Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes is Buster Bunny

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to Maine, and we got bad news: Khan Noonien Singh has come back for revenge, but we are through dealing with him, we're sending him straight to The Black Gates forever for everything he's done. And we're going to meet the next group of Cybertronian Gene-Slammers, their names are Alicia Harvey, the Sentinel Prime Gene-Slammer, Belle Harvey, the Brawn Gene-Slammer, Daria Harvey, the Hound Gene-Slammer, Emily Harvey, the Warpath Gene-Slammer, Georgina Harvey, the Landmine Gene-Slammer, Harriet Harvey, the Gears Gene-Slammer, Iona Harvey, the Trailbreaker Gene-Slammer, Kitty Harvey, the Clobber Gene-Slammer, and Layla Harvey the Quickmix Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Harvey Sisters, these nine girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful ballerinas and they're Claire Harvey's sisters. They, Lincoln, and Claire love practice ballerina dancing, which is both for boys and girls, in case anyone gets any funny ideas. Anywho, they're easy to identify: Alicia has red hair with a red leotard underneath her clothing, Belle has blue hair with a blue leotard underneath her clothing, Daria has pink hair with a pink leotard underneath her clothing, Georgina has orange hair with a orange leotard underneath her clothing, Harriet has indigo hair with an indigo leotard underneath her clothing, Iona has white hair with a white leotard underneath her clothing, Kitty has purple hair with a purple leotard underneath her clothing, and Layla has black hair with a black leotard underneath her clothing. Lincoln made Claire Harvey and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Claire Harvey and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and this took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture.

Part 4 is where The Borg Return and we're going to battle The Borg Queen. We're going to make sure they pay for their crimes all over the universe.

See you next time

# STAR TREK PART 4: BORG QUEEN REVENGE

THE BORG QUEEN IS BACK FOR REVENGE

---

Walking through Bikini Bottom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Evil Talking Cake, Momokase, Oxy Man and Kusuna as well as Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher And Chef Pepperjack and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: This is gonna be really awesome and fun.

Nico: Always love coming to Bikini Bottom.

Laney: Me too. I have a feeling this will be funny.

Girl Jordan: It sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Arkayna: I'm always up for some fun.

Zarya: Me too.

Nico: Arkayna, I want to thank you, Mumbo, and your teams for coming.

Arkayna: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Lola: It sure will.

X-Squad Lila: I agree there.

Nico: Lila, I'm glad you're not like your Prime counterpart.

X-Squad Lila: I know. I am too. I can't believe that my prime universe counterpart was that deranged and homicidal. Sure we are the same person but I have more heart than she ever will be.

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

Laney: Yeah.

X-Squad Lila: Before I met Drakus, I was like her in every way. I was a total pathological liar and HATED telling the truth. This was because I let the power my family had go to my head and it consumed me.

Nico: Geez.

X-Squad Lila: Yeah. I was a total powerhungry manipulative monster.

Me: Well at least you aren't like that anymore. Drakus did a good thing by saving you from yourself.

Nico: Unlike the Prime Version who met her end at Marinette and Apple Bloom's hands.

Apple Bloom: Me and the Cutie Mark Crusaders all delivered the killing blow and Marinette used the Black Gates on her.

Nico: That's true.

Applejack: And that was a great mission back then.

Me: It sure was.

X-Squad Lila: I know. But that was is good I'm not like that.

Camie: Yeah.

Chloe: Boy that was wild and crazy.

Me: It sure was. At least the Prime Universe is now free of Lila Rossi.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: WHEW! Boy yesterday was one awesome mission!

Nico: Boy I'll say! The One had to be the most powerful monster ever out of all the enemies that Kirk and crew faced.

Maria: No kidding!

Nico: But J.D.'s plan worked perfectly. And wow! That new form of yours REALLY showed it's ultimate power.

Me: It sure did. Wow! That was amazing.

Laney: It sure was! The whole universe was feeling its power!

Me: That was awesome. And now The One is long forgotten.

Camie: Good riddance.

Nico: That was an intense battle!

Me: Yeah it was!

Qin: I agree there!

Varie: Wow! No kidding.

Lola: Awesome!

Me: Yeah it was.

Nico: You did good, J.D.

Me: I can't take all the credit. You guys helped too.

Lincoln: Thanks true.

Nico: Wonder what's going on in Bikini Bottom today

Me: I think this is it.

We saw a poster for Squidward in Concert.

Me: (Reading) "Performing now, The Great Squidward of The Clarinet."

We gasped!

Nico: Oh god help those with ears.

Laney: Oh boy.

Nico: Something isn't right about this.

Me: You're right. I smell something fishy and I don't mean the fish here.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Lets go check it out.

Nico: Okay.

We went to the stage he was performing at.

We arrived and there was quite a crowd.

Me: Wow everyone's here.

Nico: There are still seats available.

We got seats.

We then saw Squidward?

But then was saw that he looked more robotic. And he was playing the Clarinet beautifully? What the heck?

Nico: That isn't Squidward.

I looked at it with my data eyes and saw that it was a console operated robot controlled by Evil Squidward!

Me: So that's his game.

I whispered to Nico and we went out back.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not liking in the slightest: I got word from SpongeBob and Squidward that Evil Squidward has broken out of prison and he's causing trouble.

We gasped.

Lily Loud: First, Flats the Flounder, and now, Evil Squidward. Ugh, this has Universe 666 Sebastian written all over it.

Lincoln got out The Conch Shell of Neptune, and as he blew into it, it made a very melodious sound and it summoned the rest of The Neptune Crusaders and all the other water users.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln called the rest of the team here and he told everyone the situation, and needless to say, they too were pissed off.

Lori: I can't literally believe that lunatic broke Evil Squidward out.

We saw Buster Bunny and the others sharpening axes, and Babs Bunny tossed her axe which hit the picture of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Eli: (Sensed the fracturing mental state of Universe 666 Sebastian) Whoa, what the?! Oh man, guys, you're going to like hearing this, Universe 666 Sebastian's mental state is still rapidly deteriorating, if we take down Evil Squidward after exposing him, it'll lead to him exploding with rage even more.

Me: (Smirks) This should be good.

Nico: But, of course, he's gonna do something horrific that'll lead to a major puke fest.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Evil Squidward) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that insane squid, and he's in the stage as J.D. saw SpongeBob and Squidward, along with the rest of our friends, are getting every last citizen to safety at The Krusty Krab.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash him.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get him.

Qin: I'm ready for this freak

Lincoln: This is gonna be good. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of

hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Evil Squidward.

We went into the stage and we saw Evil Squidward at the controls.

Lincoln: There he is.

Nico: What's our plan to expose him?

Me: Just like what we did to Lila Rossi and Lumpus in The Simulator, Lincoln's going to expose Evil Squidward for the fraud he is via his large gold halo, and once everyone sees this is Evil Squidward and robot Squidward fraud, they're gonna want to attack him, and once we expose Universe 666 Sebastian as the culprit behind it, this'll really set that lunatic off.

Sebastian Mendez: Nico, you still got that nuke?

Nico: Yeah, why do you ask?

Sebastian Mendez: After we get done with Evil Squidward, send that nuke to his castle in Acme Acres at once, then, once it's in position, set it off and nuke that bastard. The radiation won't kill him, but it will be our way of saying that tomorrow is our final showdown and he won't be leaving here alive.

Nico: Got it.

We immediately got into position, and then, Lily fired a water blast that hit Evil Squidward, and Squidward was kicked onto the stage because of it.

Me: It's showtime, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Got it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we then showed all of Bikini Bottom all of Evil Squidward's misdeeds for all to see.

Squidward's robot then acted up.

Robot Squidward: You're not worthy to be a Clarinet player!

Evil Squidward: [to crowd] What?

Robot Squidward: You're a cheap fraud & impostor and a disgrace to the clarinet playing worl!

Me: [operating the robot] A corrupt, vicious, demented, lowlife scoundrel. A pathetic artist, a worthless piece of dirt who hates his mother, Who makes the worst paintings ever that always get torched with a flamethrower, and the music world HATES Your music because it sounds like monkeys playing them while grinding their nails on a chalkboard!

[the robot goes crazy and breaks apart]

Robot Squidward: You, Squidward Quincy Tentacles, are none other than a foul stenchus cephalopodus, commonly known as a…

Evil Squidward: Don't say it!

Me: [bursting out onto the stage]… Pathetic Stinky Loser Failure Squid!

Evil Squidward: AAAARRRRGH!

Me: Arrest that liar and failure!

Then, they also saw the one person behind his break-out from prison was none other than Universe 666 Sebastian. This really enraged and disgusted the public, and they were out for Evil Squidward's head as they got out torches and pitchforks.

EVERYONE came out and confronted him!

Nico: Like with Ratigan, right?

Me: Bingo.

We went at him and I punched Evil Squidward and bashed him in the face.

Evil Squidward: (ENRAGED SCRECH)

Evil Squidward ran at us, but The Neptune Crusaders and Lincoln fired massive blasts of water that hit him and sent Evil Squidward flying into a wall, he got back out, but now, he went absolutely mad.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Ariel, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve showing your big nose here again. Now, I'm about to turn you into a squid pretzel!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And we're gonna rip that big nose right off your face!

Lincoln and I went after Evil Squidward, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Evil Squidward, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Evil Squidward even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Evil Squidward: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Evil Squidward charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Lincoln fired a blast of water that hit him on the stomach.

I punched and bashed Evil Squidward in his face and stomach.

Horsea squirted ink at him.

Horsea: Have a taste of your own medicine!

She squirted Ink all over Evil Squidward.

Everyone gagged and hurled all over Evil Squidward!

Nico: They still are disgusted over that Ink Lemonade incident?

Me: Yep. NIce one Horsea.

Horsea: Thank you!

We laughed.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Squidward.

Laney fired waves of leaves and slashed him all over.

Qin: And Universe 666 Sebastian had the gall to release this buttlipped big-nosed mule!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Plus, we already know that lunatic had a hand in this one as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) Now, we're gonna make him lose it even more!

Nico: I hope the wait was worth it!

Me: Me too!

I then ripped Evil Squidward's big nose off!

CRUNCH!

Evil Squidward: DDDDDDDOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOWWWWW!

Nico: I hope that hurt!

I punched Evil Squidward in his face.

I then kicked him square in the crotch!

KRASMASH!

Everyone winced!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

SLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAPSLAP!

He was REALLY Getting pummeled!

I used a Jellyfish call and Squidward got zapped BIG TIME!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPP

Ouch!

Evil Squidward: Ow!

Tentacool: Save some for me!

Tentacool blasted Evil Squidward with her lasers.

Numerous Jellyfish came and they stung Evil Squidward!

ZAPS!

Evil Squidward yelped all over in pain!

Tentacool: Go, my fellow jellyfish!

They stung him all over the place.

Laney: Ouch.

Nico: Big time ouch.

Maria: Stings, doesn't it?!

Evil Squidward: I WILL GRIND ALL OF YOU INTO CHUM!

Lana then made Evil Squidward eat a bucket of chum!

Nico: Yuck!

Evil Squidward then threw up all over Mr. Krabs.

Nico: Poor choice of words!

Me: Big time.

I whistled and then NUMEROUS SEA BEARS CAME and they MAULED Evil Squidward.

He was brutally mauled into pulp.

Numerous Sea Rhinos appeared next.

They charged and rammed Evil Squidward down and flattened him into a pulpy pancake.

SMASH!

Me: That had to hurt.

Sandy: Time to play SAN ANTONIO RULES!

Nico: Go for it!

Evil Squidward: San "A-what-io" rules?

Sandy: Check! [Sandy throws the basketball in Evil Squidward's belly. Then she jumps onto Evil Squidward's head and shoots the basketball into the net. The crowd cheers.]

Evil Squidward: Oh, that was a foul!

Sandy: Tell it to your mama, Squidward!

Evil Squidward: Mama?

Mrs. Tentacles: Don't want to hear it.

Sandy: Next round's soccer.

Evil Squidward: What the what?

Sandy: Sure. Every time you score, you pick a new sport. I thought you knew all the rules, Evil Squidward.

Evil Squidward: Well, uh, yeah, well, of course I do. Yeah.

Sandy: Good, then block this!

vil Squidward: [notices the soccer net in back of him] Block what?

[Sandy kicks the soccer ball and headbutts into the net. The net bounces the ball back, hitting Evil Squidward in the head. Evil Squidward pulls his head back up and the crowd cheers.]

Evil Squidward: Oh, come on, I wasn't even ready!

Sandy: No time outs! Football round!

[The horn blares and Sandy charges towards Evil Squidward with the football. She rams Evil Squidward onto the football goalpost. Then she throws the football with her tail through the goalpost. The football hits Squidward and the crowd cheers.]

Evil Squidward: [panting] Just give me a second to-

[Sandy comes up from behind and stuffs Evil Squidward in a jellyfishing net. She swings the net and sends Evil Squidward flying to the soccer ball goal and into the pooling table. Evil Squidward pulls himself out of the table. Sandy hits the eight ball and it flies into Evil Squidward's head. The eight ball comes out through Evil Squidward's nose. Sandy takes out a plate and Evil Squidward's face falls into pieces. Evil Squidward's face is now made into calamari.]

Nico: That's a Point!

Patrick: Boo! I'm a haunted… [swings over Evil Squidward with a tablecloth over his body] tablecloth!

[Evil Squidward screams a sprays more ink out from his nose. The ink fills several cups, pitchers, bowls, and pails laid out by Patrick. Patrick swings himself into a wall and laughs. Evil Squidward runs up the stairs while spraying ink in more cups and bowls laid out by Patrick. He runs into a spooky baby's room with creepy music playing in the background.]

Evil Squidward: Not creepy nursery rhyme music!

[Evil Squidward hears a creaking sound in the crib behind him. He looks in the crib and sees Patrick wearing a creepy baby costume while having a nose similar to Evil Squidward's.]

Patrick: Dada!

[Evil Squidward screams and sprays more ink out from his nose into the crib. Evil Squidward runs out through the window.]

Patrick: [puts the sucker back on the baby bottle filled with ink] Thank you, Daddy!

[Evil Squidward falls to the ground and sees a spooky but crudely version of the Krusty Krab in front of him.]

Evil Squidward: The Krusty Krab? How did I wind up here? I don't think I want to go in. [a newspaper falls on him; he gasps as he reads it] This newspaper is dated 60 years into the future.

[The conveyor belt underneath him moves and it takes him inside.]

Evil Squidward: [covers his eyes] I can't look! I'm afraid to see. Please, no.

[Evil Squidward looks up and sees a puppet version of his old futuristic self in his workstation.]

Puppet Squidward: May I help you, young man?

[Evil Squidward's nose becomes a faucet and he screams the ink out of himself. Patrick, who is operating the old Squidward puppet, watches down happily. Evil Squidward has had enough of the haunted area and goes to run away.]

But Evil Squidward was snagged by Lana with a lasso!

Nico: Where'd you get the Lasso?

Lana: Sandy made it for me.

Nico: Awesome and cool.

Sandy: It's true.

Lana: Yep.

Lincoln formed a massive rainbow energy ball with water and ocean waves swirling around it and a water ball inside the energy ball.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) SEVEN SEAS MAELSTOM FURY!

Lincoln fired the massive rainbow energy ball with water and ocean waves swirling around it and a water ball energy ball and when it hit Evil Squidward, he was drenched and hit hard by the waves and water blasts, and he was also bound in an indestructible rainbow energy straitjacket. Just then, the Bikini Bottom Police arrived and they loaded Evil Squidward up and took him away. Everyone cheered as Lincoln and I holstered our weapons and powered down.

Ariel: And now, Evil Squidward is on his way back to prison.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window into the dark castle of Universe 666 Sebastian in Acme Acres, and we saw it for ourselves: Universe 666 Sebastian had gotten word of Evil Squidward's arrest and imprisonment, and then! HE ABSOLUTELY LOST IT BIG TIME!

Universe 666 Sebastian: (DEMONIC ROAR) GODDAMN THEM! THEY RUIN EVERYTHING I THROW AT THEM! THEY'RE RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! DAMN THEM, FUCK THEM ALL!

Suddenly, we saw Universe 666 Sebastian take out a knife and he left slashes his own arms and on his hands, and he started writing messages full of extreme hatred towards us along with Satanic and demonic symbols on the walls of his castle in his own blood and the sound of his demonic and really completely deranged laughter echoed throughout his empty castle. When it was all done, his castle was covered all over in messages full of extreme hatred towards us along with Satanic and demonic symbols on the walls of his castle written in his own blood and the sound of his demonic and really completely deranged laughter echoed throughout Acme Acres.

Lincoln: Laugh while you can, you crazy lunatic. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers and beamed the nuke inside Universe 666 Sebastian's castle, he pressed the button on the detonator, and then… !

KRABOOOOOMMMMMM!

The nuke exploded and the castle was destroyed, and Universe 666 Sebastian was sent flying out of here and he crashed into a brick wall. He saw what happened to his castle and he was so overcome with rage, he let out a demonic scream of epic proportions and it was heard all over the world. The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared.

Nico: Serves that asshole right.

Me: Now, he's lost his base of operations, and I'm surprised he survived the radiation from the nuke.

Sebastian Mendez: I survived much worse than that, but this should serve as a massive warning that we're through playing his twisted games.

Lincoln: And that we're serious about what we said: we're ending him for good and putting an end to his reign of madness and horror.

Me: That we are.

Nico: I knew it would come in handy!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Laney: Yeah!

Varie: All that was funny though.

Lana: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah! It was all really funny!

Nico: I knew it would come in handy!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

Laney: Yeah!

Varie: All that was funny though.

Lana: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah! It was all really funny!

Audrey: You must be wondering how I turned into my Akumatized form yesterday. Well, it was all thanks to my Kwami and Miraculous I got.

Nico: Neat!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That is cool.

Nico: I knew that nuke would come in handy!

Me: You got that right!

Nico: That was fun too.

Laney: Next time we'll scare Evil Squidward with ghosts.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Noted for next time.

Laney: Okay.

Nico: Yep. Now for the fun battle of our rescue.

Maria: The Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: We have Another Absorbing Man, Sammy K Ferret, Evil Teeny, D.A.V.E., Birdbrain, Sloppy Joe, Sheep Mage and Mumbo Jumbo.

We gasped!

Me: Wait the archenemies of Marinette and the Miraculous team. That is cool

Marinette: Nice! Our turn now!

Me: Yep.

Marinette: Tikki! Spots On! HA!

Marinette became Ladybug! 🐞

Adrien: Plagg! Claws Out!

Adrien turned into Cat Noir! 🐈‍⬛

Alya: Trixx! Lets Pounce!

Alya turned into Rena Rouge!

Chloe: Pollin! Buzz On!

Chloe turned into Queen Bee! 🐝

Juleka: Swanno! White Feathers Spread!

Juleka turned into Maestra!

Nino: Wayzz! Shell On!

Nino turned into Carapace! 🐢

Me: OH YEAH!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Mumbo Jumbo are one person.

Me: Wow!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Absorbing Man, Sammy K Ferret, Evil Teeny, D.A.V.E., Birdbrain, Sloppy Joe and Sheep Mage.

Me: Whoa! This is gonna be awesome.

Another Absorbing Man: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

Lincoln: Katie Klingon!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red and black clothes, red and black angel wings and had the symbol of the Klingon Empire in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a dagger and phaser on her hip and she had an awesome keyblade.

Katie Klingon: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Katie Klingon, Keyblade Knight of Qo'Nos, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Qo'Nos, and she has intense dark powers and she's a master of darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Qo'Nos and leader of The Klingon Empire, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of darkness.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Klingon Capital home planet, Qo'Nos. That is cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Katie Klingon: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Me: By the way, is the Another Mumbo Jumbo friendly or hostile?

Katie Klingon: Friendly. And she is a fruity and magical one.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) WRECKING FORCE!

She summoned Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Rocketear, Elaine Belloc, Horned Sharptooth and Stained Glass Scarlet.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Now we wait.

POOF!

Out came Another Mumbo Jumbo in a cloud of magic!

Nico: That was quick.

Me: It sure was.

Another Mumbo: (In a girls voice) That was an entrance.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink and green hair and pink eyes and had pink and green clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Watermelon dopant on it and the symbol was on her skirt and she had a watermelon sword.

Me: Suika Watermelon! Wow!

Suika Watermelon: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Suika is the Embodiment of the Watermelon Dopant and she has fruit and watermelon powers and she is also a magician.

Mumbo: Wow! Just like me!

Me: Yep.

She poofed up a Watermelon and threw it and it hit May in the face!

KRASPLAT!

May: I'm okay!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Suika Watermelon: No he didn't because I smashed his head in with a watermelon as big as a house and ran away.

Sakura Knudson: Geez what a mess.

Nico: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Suika bashed the Another all over.

Nico: (gets out Mumbo's Ridewatch) Ready for a spelling contest?

May: (Gets out Evil Talking Cake's Ridewatch) Here's a cake in your face!

Maria: (Gets out Oxy Man's ridewatch) Time to blow you away!

They activated the ridewatches of Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Evil Talking Cake, Momokase, Oxy Man and Kusuna and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another all over.

X-Squad Lila: (SHEEP BLEET) Time for some Woolly Fun! (ACTIVATES SHEEP MAGE'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of sheep and blasted the Another.

Then Mirror Master, Quark, Dan, Illuso, Arnold the Pit Bull and Evil Pyre Woman came.

Nico: Nice team Mirror Master!

Mirror Master: Thanks Nico.

?: That is cool!

A Tengu Man came.

Me: Tengu Man! Awesome!

Tengu Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to unleash darkness.

Nico: Corvus Tengu! Wow!

Corvus Tengu: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

May: YAY! I didn't get hit!

Corvus Tengu: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome black clothes.

Corvus Tengu: Wow! I look amazing!

Nico: You sure do.

Maria: How do you feel?

Corvus Tengu: Better than ever.

X-Squad Lila: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Corvus Tengu: When me and Nico banished a mean Queen Bee girl to the nightmare dimension.

Qin: I remember that.

Me: Geez!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Corvus hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Corvus Tengu: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, and Bouncer are heading to Maine, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: Khan Noonien Singh has come back for revenge, but we are through dealing with him, we're sending him straight to The Black Gates forever for everything he's done.

Lincoln: Wow, we're here in Maine, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: Khan Noonien Singh has come back for revenge.

I gasped.

Me: Oh God, I knew it was going to be him.

Nico: Not long after we'd stopped Evil Squidward, now that lunatic had brought back Khan Noonien Singh. He's absolutely insane.

Eli: He sure is, but like you said, we're through playing his twisted games.

Lincoln: Exactly, Eli, and we are through dealing with Khan, we're fighting him once more, and this time, we're sending him straight to The Black Gates forever for everything he's done.

Twilight Sparkle: He will pay for his crimes against the galaxy.

Suddenly, we saw nine beautiful and super sexy girls with long hair in green, pink, red, indigo, white, blue, and black, purple hairbands, blue eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they have the bodies of goddess and large breasts, massive green, pink, red, indigo, white, blue, and black, purple angel wings, and they were dressed in short-sleeved white dress shirts and black pants with leotards in green, pink, red, indigo, white, blue, and black, purple underneath them, black knee-high boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, elements, light, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Autobot Strength Team, holstered on their backs are massive greatswords, and with them are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alicia Harvey, the Sentinel Prime Gene-Slammer, Belle Harvey, the Brawn Gene-Slammer, Daria Harvey, the Hound Gene-Slammer, Emily Harvey, the Warpath Gene-Slammer, Georgina Harvey, the Landmine Gene-Slammer, Harriet Harvey, the Gears Gene-Slammer, Iona Harvey, the Trailbreaker Gene-Slammer, Kitty Harvey, the Clobber Gene-Slammer, and Layla Harvey the Quickmix Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Harvey Sisters.

Alicia Harvey: That's right, and we got the girls away from Khan, and he's really really enraged now.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! YOU WILL PAY FOR GETTING IN MY WAY OF DESTROYING KIRK!

We then saw our target, Khan Noonien Singh, and he was seriously out for blood.

Sylvester: Okay, wiseguy, now you're really going to get it.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You have caused far too much pain and suffering to too many innocent people throughout the galaxy for far too long, Khan, and now, you shall pay the ultimate price with your life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The

Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the

Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Twilight Sparkle's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Khan Noonien Singh, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super

Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, a large leech-mouth sucker forms in the palm of Lincoln's left hand and he ran at Khan Noonien Singh and he slammed his left hand into his chest and as his gold-plated claws puncture the skin and the leech-mouth sucker latched onto his chest, Lincoln began to drain Khan Noonien Singh of his life force as Lincoln injected him with a special enzyme, which strengthened him temporarily and ensures that his heart continued to beat, but Khan experienced nothing but pain and he began to age rapidly, and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger as he also assimilated Khan's powers and abilities.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Khan was left as a lifeless husk and Lincoln banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: I've said it before and I'll say it again, never show your face ever again, Khan. (To The Harvey Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Alicia.

Alicia Harvey: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Claire.

Claire Harvey: You too, Alicia.

Lincoln went up to The Harvey Sisters and he hugged them, and The Harvey Sisters are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and they also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you girls since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Belle Harvey: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Daria Harvey: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Me: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic

radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these seven girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D., meet Alicia Harvey, the Sentinel Prime Gene-Slammer, Belle Harvey, the Brawn Gene-Slammer, Daria Harvey, the Hound Gene-Slammer, Emily Harvey, the Warpath Gene-Slammer, Georgina Harvey, the Landmine Gene-Slammer, Harriet Harvey, the Gears Gene-Slammer, Iona Harvey, the Trailbreaker Gene-Slammer, Kitty Harvey, the Clobber Gene-Slammer, and Layla Harvey the Quickmix Gene-Slammer A.K.A. The Harvey Sisters, these nine girls are my Guardian Angels from Michigan and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful ballerinas and they're Claire Harvey's sisters.

Selene Emperyous: They, Lincoln, and Claire love practice ballerina dancing, which is both for boys and girls, in case anyone gets any funny ideas. Anywho, they're easy to identify: Alicia has red hair with a red leotard underneath her clothing, Belle has blue hair with a blue leotard underneath her clothing, Daria has pink hair with a pink leotard underneath her clothing, Georgina has orange hair with a orange leotard underneath her clothing, Harriet has indigo hair with an indigo leotard underneath her clothing, Iona has white hair with a white leotard underneath her clothing, Kitty has purple hair with a purple leotard underneath her clothing, and Layla has black hair with a black leotard underneath her clothing.

Michelle Emperyous: Lincoln made Claire Harvey and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Claire Harvey and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and this took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture.

Me: Just like what we were told.

Alicia Harvey: That's right, and we do have one story involving how all of us and Lincoln kicked the tar out of Lynn after we tarred and feathered her after she tried to humiliate Lincoln by taking pictures of us and Lincoln when we were doing our practice.

Nico: SHE DID WHAT?!

Lynn screamed and hid behind Lori.

Me: Uh oh.

Lily Loud: Yep, Lynn's dumb actions due to Dark Lynn inside her have already pissed off Nico too many times to count, and so have the actions of Dark Lori, Dark Lola, Dark Luan, and Dark Lisa.

Lincoln: And from what we saw when he went into The Simulator and tore them apart, apparently, this only showed them one thing.

Michelle Emperyous: Yep, that karma always finds a way to get back at them and that payback really is a bitch.

Lincoln: Exactly, and now that you and your sisters are here, Alicia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged each of The Harvey Sisters in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit each of them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from each of their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Alicia Harvey: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Harvey Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their

necks.

Daria Harvey: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Harvey Sisters.

The Harvey Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around them and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed each of them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Chiharu Momotani, Haruna Momotani, Hitoko Tsuzuki, Kogane Hagiyama, Midori Kazamatsuri, Bumika Ushio, and Yuki Nakamine from Tsurutsuru Nurse.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chiharu Momotani, Haruna Momotani, Hitoko Tsuzuki, Kogane Hagiyama, Midori Kazamatsuri, Bumika Ushio, and Yuki Nakamine from Tsurutsuru Nurse.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, looks like you've rescued some smoking hot nurses.

Lincoln: Ed.

Lincoln had a mallet in one of his eleven massive and long white tails and it was over Ed Cowart's head, and when Ed Cowart saw it, he did the Chuck-Outta-Luck Pathetic Eyes and he dodged the mallet as it came down on him and we snickered.

Nicole: He warned you.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chiharu Momotani: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chiharu Momotani and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Khan Noonien Singh, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Chiharu Momotani: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Chiharu Momotani: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chiharu Momotani, Haruna Momotani, Hitoko Tsuzuki, Kogane Hagiyama, Midori Kazamatsuri, Bumika Ushio, and Yuki Nakamine with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than our old enemy, Khan Noonien Singh, who came back for revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him into the ground and then him slamming his left hand into Khan's chest and draining the life force out of him and sending him to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and the Harvey Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: I don't believe it. Not long after we'd stopped Evil Squidward, Universe 666 Sebastian brought back Khan. He's fucking crazy!

Lincoln: That's not even a word to describe him. He's already fallen down into the black depths of madness, but he'll be put down soon.

Me: And we'll be rid of him forever.

Nico: That monster's caused more than enough trouble to last an eternity, we'll get rid of him very soon.

---

After finally destroying and getting rid of Khan Noonien Singh and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Harvey Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Alicia Harvey: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Daria Harvey: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Belle Harvey: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for

a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Emily Harvey: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Georgina Harvey: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, girls, what's the story on how you all and Lincoln trashed Lynn?

Alicia Harvey: We shall tell you, and of course, this is one incident we'll never forget with Lynn, or as Luna calls her "Belchy McFarty".

Me: That still cracks me up to this day.

Nico: Me too, and how did you even get away with calling Lynn that and not get beaten into paste, Luna?

Luna: That was never easy with Lynn, dude. I had to be very careful around her because one wrong move that sets her off, and she'd throw me in a meat grinder.

The Harvey Sisters played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln, Claire Harvey, and The Harvey Sisters at Lake Michigan: Lincoln was in his orange speedo and sandals and Claire Harvey and her sisters were in their two-piece bikinis and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after tarring and feathering Lynn.

Past Alicia Harvey: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Michigan.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Alicia.

Past Claire Harvey: Plus, with all the work that he and all of you have been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) STINKOLN! LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, they heard a loud scream and loud monstrous belch in the air along with catching the stench of B.O., feet, and sweaty armpits.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that scream and loud monstrous belch along with the stench of B.O., feet, and sweaty armpits, from anywhere. Get out here right now, Lynn, or else, I'll blast you out.

Suddenly, they saw Lynn come out, and she was covered in tar and feathers and she was really out for blood again, then, she charged like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln, but Lincoln punched her and sent her flying into a tree. She got back out, but she roared like an animal and she beat her chest like a gorilla, now she was really extremely pissed off.

Past Lincoln: You have caused us enough trouble to last an eternity, Lynn. Now, I'm going to put you right back in your place, you four-legged monstrosity!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lynn roared like a pure enraged animal again and she charged on all fours and went at Lincoln, but he reared his left fist back, and he'd landed a mean uppercut to Lynn's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and they slashed off Lisa's clothes leaving her in her bra and dirty jockstrap and Lincoln fired powerful water blasts at Lynn and stink lines came off of her and it also washed off the tar and feathers. Then, Lincoln reared his left fist back and gave Lynn a nasty punch to the face that sent her flying back to The Loud House and she was thrown in her cage again.

Past Lincoln: When the rest of the family hears of this, they're really going to give Lynn hell.

Past Alicia Harvey: That's an understatement. But, that was truly amazing, what we saw just now, you really have been getting stronger and stronger still because of our training regimen and constant working out, Lincoln.

And as Lincoln rejoined Claire Harvey and her sisters, he gave them each a kiss on the lips as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn, you really didn't know when to quit!

Me: When Lincoln told us about what Lynn tried to do again, we were so extremely pissed off beyond imagination, and she had it coming for trying to humiliate him.

Luna: You got that right, and unfortunately, that's when I flipped out and called her Belchy McFarty again.

Lincoln: That set Lynn off big time, but before she could attack Luna, I grabbed her by the waist with one of my eleven massive and long white tails and restricted her.

Nico: Sheesh.

Daria Harvey: It almost got ugly. Lynn had some goddamn nerve to show up and ruin everything because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again! After what that superstitious belching farting four-legged monstrosity has done to Lincoln in the past, I wanted to punch Lynn in the face, but Lincoln sent her flying with one punch, but when she got out again and roared and beat her chest like a gorilla, that's when Lincoln got serious.

Emily Harvey: She had it coming. But, Lynn's been freed from her Dark Side forever and she's finally back to who she was.

Me: That was because of Chase Young's Dark Side, he really is nothing more than the embodiment of evil.

Lincoln: You got that right, he was a monster who enjoyed causing pain and suffering to so many.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lyra (Pokemon): Wow, so, this is Everbay Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lyra, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia are in your harem, Linky.

May: We knew Leaf and Lyra were interested in Lincoln, and we knew that Gloria, DJ Mary, Cheryl, Anthea, and Concordia already have love interests, so we had to get their Simulator counterparts.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Leaf, Lyra, Simulator Gloria, Simulator DJ Mary, Simulator Cheryl, Simulator Anthea, and Simulator Concordia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Honeyhop Galaxy is next.

Me: Again? We already did that one but this will be fun.

Megan: Me and Courtney will go next.

Nico: Cool cool.

They went in and the Simulator Activated and they were at HONEYHOP GALAXY! ROUND 2!

Courtney: I think we went here before at a point before the Galaxy visits were a thing

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Megan: It was during one of our big day missions. Which was cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this galaxy is the same as last time. But this time you just have to get the star at the top of the mountain there.

Nico: Okay.

Megan: Yeah.

Nico: Shouldn't be too hard.

?: We'll help too.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with silver hair, blue eyes and had white clothes and white angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the moonland of Kybar's Teeth on it and the same symbol on her skirt. She also had an ice sword in her hands. The 2nd girl had aqua blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a Wonderbolts and Shadowbolts tattoo on her arm and she had a tiara with the symbol of Air Man on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword in her hands.

Kiara Kybar: Kiara Kybar, Embodiment of the Moonland of Kybar's Teeth.

Arlia Air: And Arlia Air, Embodiment of Air Man.

Rainbow Dash: Wow! Awesome!

Lightning Dust: Wow! Twilight Wonderbolt Arlia! She is looking great!

Arlia Air: Prism Strike Rainbow Dash and Dark Thunder Lightning Dust! Its been a while!

Me: Cool nicknames.

Rainbow Dash: I was called Prism Strike Rainbow Dash because of my hair and my rainbow lightning powers.

Lightning Dust: and I was called Dark Thunder Lightning Dust because of my reckless nature and fun attitude.

Me: Cool!y

Lightning Dust: Yep and she called Captain Spitfire, Phoenix Flame Spitfire.

Spitfire: I thought it was a cool nickname. She gave all the Wonderbolts and Shadowbolts great nicknames.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: We'll talk more later.

Megan: Lets go get that star.

They were off.

They flew up to the top of the mountain and saw NUMEROUS GOOMBAS! They were around the Queen.

Megan: Goombas!

Courtney: Lots of them.

Nico: (gets out Mumbo and Kaos' Ridewatches) Time to let the magic happen!

Nico activated them and fired waves of magic and blasted them.

Courtney and Megan fired waves of stars and fire and blasted the Goombas.

Kiara and Arlia fired waves of wind and ice and blasted the Goombas. Then they went for the star and they got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Kiara Kybar: That was so fun!

Arlia Air: That was awesome!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Rainbow Dash and Lightning Dust?

Arlia Air: I went to Wonderbolt Academy with them. I became the first ever human to become a Wonderbolt and Shadowbolt hence why I have midnight blue sclera. It's how I got my nickname Twilight Wonderbolt Arlia. I became a master of the light and shadow of the weather as well as patrol the skies for any bad stuff.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Arlia Air: It sure is. And also I am a master of lightning and the clouds.

Nico: Nice. Would you two like to join the team?

Kiara Kybar: We would be honored.

They later left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

It was a Wonderbolt and Shadowbolt reunion with Arlia.

Later we were at a stage event for Poromon and he was shaking like a leaf.

Ben: Are you okay Poromon?

Poromon: I'm just really scared.

Me: He has stage fright. I've seen this many times before. He's just scared to go up there and perform.

Nico: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Oh I know the feeling myself and it is very scary for me.

Ben: Yeah we all get nervous.

Michael: Flurry Heart, I'll never regret meeting you.

Flurry Heart: Me neither Michael. Even though we met Rui during one of the battles with the Hitotsukis that was all so fun. And I made a lot of progress catching TONS of shadow Pokemon.

She told him that she caught a bunch of Shadow Eevee Pokemon and a Rapidash, Zapdos, Meganium and many more.

Michael: Wow! You were busy.

Lola: Yeah she sure has.

Poromon: I'm just really nervous!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah! It'll be so amazing! You'll be there on stage, basking in the headlights! The center of attention! A shining star! Everypony and everybody staring at you, judging you, jealously noting how they could be way better than you! Why wasn't it them? Why wasn't it them? And then, when you choke, they'll turn on you, becoming a seething, angry mob, and you'll be horribly humiliated, never able to show your face in Ponyville again!

Rarity: Pinkie Pie!

[thwack]

Rarity hit her on the head with a paper.

Rarity: Don't be ridiculous!

Pinkie Pie: Aw, but I'm so good at it!

Me: Pinkie you're making it hard for Poor Poromon.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Also it's just that our self-confidence is more sensitive to criticism. And we don't want to put ourselves in a position that could leave us completely and utterly humiliated.

Nico: You're right on that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Poromon: There's only one way for me to cure my stage fright! (drinks beer)

Bianca Borg: Well, I guess that's one way.

Me: Oh boy. This can't be good.

Laney: I think being drunk only makes things harder.

Camie: We'll find out.

Michael: You should be proud of yourself for snagging Shadow Mewtwo.

Flurry Heart: I sure am and it was awesome.

Qin: Thank goodness it wasn't Missy or the Mewtwo we know.

Missy Rodgers: Yeah I don't think I even want to know what would have happened if that happened to me.

Tsuyu: Yeah that would not be good.

Flurry Heart: Thank goodness it didn't.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) And you think I'm a stupid moron wait till you make fun of this! You make me wanna retch!

Poromon farted.

We laughed!

Me: (Imitating Foghorn Leghorn) Poromon, I say, Poromon's got a mouth like a cannon. Always shooting it off.

Nico: (Chuckles)

Foghorn Leghorn: (LAUGHS) Poromon, I say, Poromon likes to cause more fun than a mouse in a burlesque show.

Poromon: You know why I like scientists? It's because they study the universe! And what's the universe made of? I am so glad you asked. (Singing) There's antimony, arsenic, aluminium, selenium, and hydrogen and oxygen and nitrogen and rhenium, and nickel, neodymium, neptunium, germanium… Everybody! And iron, americium, ruthenium, uranium, europium, zirconium, lutetium, vanadium… Just the Asians! And lanthanum and osmium, and astatine and radium…

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lisa Loud: (LAUGHS) That is very amusing!

Dexter: And it's to true! (LAUGHS)

Cybertron Crumplezone: Wait. Why is Poromon on stage again?

Nico: He wanted to do a comedy act.

Qin: Yeah.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Poromon is funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Michael: And which Pokemon is your favorite, out of curiosity.

Flurry Heart: Good question. With over 1,000+ Pokemon out there it's hard to decide.

Michael: That is true.

Flurry Heart: I like all kinds of Pokemon.

Rui: That is true. But this is awesome still.

Bluestreak: Keep up the drunk talk, Poromon!

Poromon: (BELCH TALK) I'M DIRTY DAN AND PINHEAD LARRY AND I ARE HERE TO BASH YOU!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Sandy: (LAUGHS) Dirty Dan and Pinhead Larry better watch it!

We later got done with the performance.

Flash Man: Hey, Poromon. How are you feeling?

Poromon: (BELCH)

Poromon belched really big.

Me: Okay you had enough.

I snapped my fingers and Poromon was back to normal.

Poromon: (Groans) What happened? How did it go?

Eli: You were as great and funny as Mashed Potato Underpants.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Funny.

Nico: Yeah!

We then went back home.

Nico: Look on the bright side. At least you conquered your stage fright

Poromon: Because I was drunk as a loon.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, The Borg Queen, and she's finally come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for destroying her and Borg Prime. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I

just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than our old enemy, The Borg Queen, and she's finally come back from the dead and wanting revenge on us for destroying her and Borg Prime.

We gasped.

Me: I knew it was going to be her!

Bianca Borg: I knew it as well, now at long last, the time has finally come for justice to be handed down on her once again. She will pay for trying to enslave the universe!

Me: Darn tootin!

Nico: And that she will. Let's get to The Enterprise at once and tell them about The Borg Queen's return.

Lincoln: We'll make that universe enslaving tyrant pay one more time for her crimes, and this time, she will stay gone forever.

Camie: YEAH! Who are the Borg again?

Me: They are called the Borg Collective and their leader is The Borg Queen. Their goal is to enslave the entire universe into their collective and expand across the multiverse.

I went over their history

The Borg were a pseudo-race of cybernetic beings, or cyborgs, from the Delta Quadrant and and the main antagonists of the entire Star Trek franchise, serving as major antagonists in Star Trek: The Next Generation, the main antagonists of the film, Star Trek: First Contact and the TV series', Star Trek: Voyager, and Star Trek: Picard and minor antagonists of Star Trek: Enterprise. No truly single individual existed within the Borg Collective (with the possible sole exception of the Borg Queen), as they were linked into a hive mind. Their ultimate goal was perfection through the forcible assimilation of diverse sentient species, technologies, and knowledge. As a result, they were among the most dangerous and feared races in the galaxy.

## History

The precise origins of the Borg are unclear - with several possible origins mentioned over time.

The Borg are a major enemy faction in the MMORPG Star Trek Online and serve as the antagonists of both the opening sequence (tutorial-stage) as well as the second-to-last Episode mission-chain: they will also feature heavily in an upcoming patch devoted to a proposed battle with the Borg Queen herself.

Borg in Star Trek Online also engage regularly in raids of major star systems and players may fight them as part of a Strike Force for great rewards - the Star Trek Online universe is an alternate-universe from the one seen in the show, being roughly 200 or more years into the future (as of TOS) and also having merged many different realities into one (for example it has Voyager, Next Generation and even new Star Trek (Nero)).

Also due to their immense popularity, the Borg have appeared in countless Star Trek related video-games and merchandise outside of Star Trek Online, examples being:

Star Trek Armada (one of the main antagonists, led by a revived Locutus)

Star Trek Voyager: Elite Force (one of the main antagonists)

Star Trek Voyager: Elite Force II

Star Trek: The Next Generation (one mission only)

Star Trek: Borg

Star Trek: Encounters (in the Voyager missions)

## Reception

The Borg were universally received well when they first debuted in The Next Generation, likely due to them being taken much more seriously than the Ferengi, the previous main antagonistic species in the series. The Borg were seen as the ultimate antithesis as everything the Federation stood for, even more so than the Romulans or Klingons.

The introduction of the Borg Queen in First Contact was controversial due to the Borg's hive-mind nature, as it was not exactly clear what her role was. However, much of this was offset by the performance of Alice Krige.

The Borg were less well-received in Voyager as it seemed as if they had been artificially weakened, even without Species 8472's help, when it came to fighting the Voyager compared to either the Enterprise-D or E.

The phrase "Resistance is futile," has entered mainstream culture as an iconic phrase of Star Trek.

(Borg Queen)

The Borg Queen is the main antagonist of the film Star Trek: First Contact and Season 3 of Star Trek: Picard and a major antagonist in Voyager. She was the female ruler of the pseudo-race of biomechanical entities known as The Borg, resulting in her transformation into one of the main antagonists of the entire Star Trek series due to the fact that almost all atrocities committed by The Borg throughout the course of the series could be contributed to her influence. She is the archenemy to Kathryn Janeway and a major enemy to Jean Luc-Picard as her direct assimilation of Picard, as revealed in First Contact, would haunt him for decades, and likely for the rest of his life.

She was portrayed by Alice Krige - who also portrayed Gillian Booth in Law & Order: Criminal Intent, Mary Brady in Sleepwalkers, Holda in Gretl & Hansel, and Christabella in Silent Hill - in Star Trek: First Contact and the series finale episode "Endgame", and Susanna Thompson in Voyager.

An alternate Borg Queen seen in season 2 of Star Trek: Picard was portrayed by the late Annie Wersching in her original body and by Allison Pill when possessing Agnes Jurati.

It is unknown when a Borg Queen first appeared within the

Collective, but it is known that she was assimilated around the age of 7-8 and was already present in 2354.

A Borg Queen defined herself as, "I am the beginning… the end. The one who is many. I am the Borg." Although this might suggest she would be an individual within the Collective (while addressing them, she referred to drones as "my drones"), she was not. The purpose of a Borg Queen was to bring order to chaos.

Her appearance was that of a humanoid female of Species 125. In accordance with the Borg pursuit of perfection, a blending of the organic and synthetic, very little of her original humanoid form remained. Her face and upper torso were organic while the rest of her body, including her skull and spinal cord, were synthetic. Because of her disembodiment she saw herself as the epitome of perfection. The Queen had her own chambers within the Borg Unicomplex from which she could oversee and control the Borg via command interface. Whether she had her own ship or not is unknown, but she used different Borg vessels to travel, such as a Borg cube, sphere, or diamond. When her physical presence was not necessary her organic part resided above this chamber while her synthetic parts were stored below it, under the floor. If she desired to do so both could be brought together and in doing so create a humanoid form for herself.

In Human terms, a Borg Queen could be characterized as ruthless. She would do anything to protect the Borg Collective. Where drones showed no emotions, the Queen herself did. When necessary she would employ psychological tactics, like extortion or plain intimidation to get what she wanted. The Queen even displayed self-preservation when she was held at gunpoint by Captain Janeway, who threatened to kill her. On a personal level she considered Seven of Nine her favorite drone, because the Queen considered her to be unique. This had to do with Seven's experiences as an individual when she served aboard USS Voyager. The Queen's goal was to re-assimilate Seven into the Collective to enhance the Borg's, and so her own, perfection. She launched her vessel and followed the Delta Flyer into a transwarp conduit. The attempt failed, but she survived.

The death of a Borg Queen did not seem to affect the Collective or its hive mind. When a Borg drone died, its memories would still be within the hive mind. There was no evidence that a Borg Queen would be more than a drone. Borg drones were capable of functioning without a queen for any length of time by forming a hive mind of their own.

It was thought by Federation exobiologist Erin Hansen that the Borg Queen functioned like the queen of an insect hive, to coordinate the drones. Evidence of this was later seen when the Queen countermanded the Collective's judgment about assimilating Voyager. While the Collective felt that assimilation was warranted, the Borg Queen countermanded them justifying the decision due to the fact that Voyager didn't compromise their security. The Queen, while providing coordination for the drones she commanded, also provided other functions such as regulation of the Borg's transwarp hubs and interspatial manifolds. She effectively brought "order to chaos" for all things.

The Borg Queen that was present in 2377 was assimilated when she was a child, together with her parents. Years later she could still hear them.

The existence of a Borg Queen was first established sometime prior to 2365 by the exobiologists Erin and Magnus Hansen. However, because the Hansens were assimilated, their discovery never reached the Federation. It was not until 2373 that the Federation became aware of her when the Federation starship USS Enterprise-E prevented the assimilation of Earth. This was the second attempt by the Borg, also known as the Battle of Sector 001. They traveled back to Earth's past to During this conflict, while Captain Jean-Luc Picard was trying to destroy the Borg, the Queen claimed to have been present during the Battle of Wolf 359, and even admitted that Locutus of Borg - the assimilated Picard - was intended to be a singular intelligence - her counterpart, intended to ease the burden of loneliness. However, when Picard continued to resist, even when he could not control Locutus' body, she was regretfully forced to turn him into the form in which Starfleet encountered him, a glorified drone. Whether or not she physically took part in the Battle of Wolf 359 is unknown.

Picard killed the Borg Queen after she tried to persuade Lieutenant

Commander Data to give her the encryption code by which he had locked the Enterprise's computer. Data then sides with Picard, stating the Borg credo, "resistance is futile," this time deciding to keep his robot persona, and that the Borg army was too dangerous to be kept alive. After a climactic fight with both Picard and Data, the Borg Queen is brought down by Data. Nerve gas from the warp core plasma coolant released by Data destroyed her organic parts, after which Picard broke her cybernetic spinal cord, ensuring she could no longer function.

The second encounter with a newly revived Borg Queen was in 2375 in the Delta Quadrant. Here the lost Federation starship USS Voyager tried to rescue the former Borg drone Seven of Nine, who was then part of Voyager's crew, when the plan to steal a transwarp coil from a Borg sphere did not work out as planned. The Queen also revealed that the drone Seven of Nine was not really freed by Voyager from the Collective, but allowed to leave by the Borg. During this encounter the Borg Queen hoped to assimilate Seven of Nine again, who experienced life as an individual for two years, and so add to her own perfection. However, Seven rejected the Queen and fled with a rescue mission sent by the Voyager in the Delta Flyer. A Borg vessel was sent by the Queen to intercept the shuttle, but it was destroyed in the attempt.

The Borg Queen was one of several real people adapted into a character in Kelis' play, based on descriptions from B'Elanna Torres.

In 2377, a Borg Queen was again encountered by Voyager. This time the Queen wanted to destroy Unimatrix Zero, a virtual world populated by regenerating Borg with a genetic mutation. This world was discovered by Seven of Nine and posed a threat to the Borg. During Voyager's efforts to rescue this virtual world the Borg Queen demonstrated her powers by destroying a Borg sphere because she could no longer "hear" only one drone. When a nanovirus was released to prevent the detection of Unimatrix Zero, the Queen destroyed several Borg vessels, killing 75,000 Borg drones in the process, in the hope of persuading the captured Captain Janeway to give her the antidote.

The last encounter between a Federation starship and a Borg Queen was in 2378, and again Voyager played a part in it. Voyager accidentally discovered a Borg transwarp hub within a nebula and were helped by Admiral Kathryn Janeway, who came from an alternate timeline around twenty-three years in the future, to use the Borg transwarp network to get back to the Alpha Quadrant. Because the Borg guarded their transwarp hub closely, Admiral Janeway devised a plan by which she would infect the Borg Queen with a neurolytic pathogen and in doing so making her lose control over the force fields which protected the interspatial manifolds. When the admiral was captured by the Borg, near the unicomplex, she was assimilated by the Borg Queen herself. Soon after the Queen began to lose control over drones. The pathogen even made her lose control over her own synthetic parts, as her body literally fell apart. Her death caused the destruction of the unicomplex and despite her efforts Voyager reached Earth safely. The Borg sphere sent after them by the Queen was destroyed by Voyager's transphasic torpedoes, given to them by the admiral from the future. After the Queen's death and the destruction of the Borg sphere, Voyager has finally returned to the Alpha Quadrant after spending seven years of being stranded in the Delta Quadrant.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about them were shocked and horrified!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh man!

Eli: That is terrible!

Nico: Yeah. We faced them 3 years ago in 2020 and that was epic.

Ben: I know an alien that can help with this

Ben turned into Nanomech!

Ben: (TIny Voice) NANOMECH!

Me: Perfect choice Ben! Nanomech will rip apart the Borg Queen from the inside.

Laney: He sure will.

Me: Yep. And we're going to finish what we started before and sent her and her evil Collective all to the Black Gates.

Nanomech: Don't underestimate my size.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: We're going to have to summon our allies from all over the universe to help out with this.

Me: Good idea. We're going to need all the help we can get from the Borg and many more friends from all over the universe for this one. The Borg are like a cancer.

Nico: They sure are. Laney call them in.

Laney did so.

The previous group came.

Ragdoll: Can me, Zs'Skayr, Pyros, Tri Klops, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Marionette Shadow, Titania, Batroc, Gameface, and Count Nocturne go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going to need all the help we can get for this one.

Nico explained the situation and it was terrible!

They gasped!

Batroc: SACRE BLEU! The Borg are back!?

Zs'Skayr: I remember hearing about how you guys faced them back in the days of Total Drama Galaxy!

Qin: Yeah that was intense!

Grenade Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mega Man 9 Robot Masters next. Tornado Man first.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: This will be cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Raditz, one of the survivors and he's here to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Raditz, one of the survivors of Universe 666 Sebastian's massacre, and he's come here to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: So, that arrogant blowhard's arrived, has he. I knew this day would come, now I'm going to make him pay.

Sebastian Mendez: Buster, he's not the prime universe version of Nappa.

Nico: Forget it, Sebastian. Buster hated Raditz as much as I did for what they did in serving Frieza. But, like I said, we're recruiting those two into The Masters of Evil because they are still part of my kind and they deserve a second chance.

Buster Bunny: Well, I think we should deal another crippling blow to that crazy idiot.

Lincoln: Yeah, by freeing Universe 666 Raditz, and to do so, we just need to make him rip-snorting mad.

Buster Bunny: But, not too mad, remember: he still has Universe 666 Sebastian's poisonous darkness in him.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But, once you guys wear him down, all you got to do is use your technique to purify him for good, Buster. Alright, gang, let's deploy The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The Borg Queen once and for all.

Lincoln: This will be the last time The Borg Queen dares to show her face once again, she will pay for trying to enslave the universe, and once we get done with her, you're next, Universe 666 Raditz.

Buster Bunny: Bugs already had his fun yesterday in making your fellow cohort rip-snorting mad, and now, it'll soon be your turn.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The Borg Queen once and for all and make her pay for trying to enslave the universe, and once we got done with her, Buster Bunny and Lincoln are going to take down Universe 666 Raditz and free him from Universe 666 Sebastian's control.

We were off.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,006.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to meet up with the Enterprise to have them help us destroy the Borg Collective and the Borg Queen once and for all. Our allies from all over the universe are with us and we're heading to destroy the Borg forever.

Me: No one takes over the universe and gets away with it.

Ben: I know an alien that can help with this

Ben turned into Nanomech!

Ben: (TIny Voice) NANOMECH!

Me: Perfect choice Ben! Nanomech will rip apart the Borg Queen from the inside.

Laney: He sure will.

Me: Yep. And we're going to finish what we started before and sent her and her evil Collective all to the Black Gates.

Nanomech: Don't underestimate my size.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: We're going to have to summon our allies from all over the universe to help out with this.

Me: Good idea. We're going to need all the help we can get from the Borg and many more friends from all over the universe for this one. The Borg are like a cancer.

Nico: They sure are. Laney call them in.

Laney did so.

The previous group came.

Ragdoll: Can me, Zs'Skayr, Pyros, Tri Klops, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Marionette Shadow, Titania, Batroc, Gameface, and Count Nocturne go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going to need all the help we can get for this one.

Nico explained the situation and it was terrible!

They gasped!

Batroc: SACRE BLEU! The Borg are back!?

Zs'Skayr: I remember hearing about how you guys faced them back in the days of Total Drama Galaxy!

Qin: Yeah that was intense!

Grenade Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mega Man 9 Robot Masters next. Tornado Man first.

Qin: Cool!

Xenia: This will be cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Raditz, one of the survivors and he's here to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figures were none other than Universe 666 Raditz, one of the survivors of Universe 666 Sebastian's massacre, and he's come here to kill us.

We gasped.

Buster Bunny: So, that arrogant blowhard's arrived, has he. I knew this day would come, now I'm going to make him pay.

Sebastian Mendez: Buster, he's not the prime universe version of Nappa.

Nico: Forget it, Sebastian. Buster hated Raditz as much as I did for what they did in serving Frieza. But, like I said, we're recruiting those two into The Masters of Evil because they are still part of my kind and they deserve a second chance.

Buster Bunny: Well, I think we should deal another crippling blow to that crazy idiot.

Lincoln: Yeah, by freeing Universe 666 Raditz, and to do so, we just need to make him rip-snorting mad.

Buster Bunny: But, not too mad, remember: he still has Universe 666 Sebastian's poisonous darkness in him.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But, once you guys wear him down, all you got to do is use your technique to purify him for good, Buster. Alright, gang, let's deploy The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The Borg Queen once and for all.

Lincoln: This will be the last time The Borg Queen dares to show her face once again, she will pay for trying to enslave the universe, and once we get done with her, you're next, Universe 666 Raditz.

Buster Bunny: Bugs already had his fun yesterday in making your fellow cohort rip-snorting mad, and now, it'll soon be your turn.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and destroy The Borg Queen once and for all and make her pay for trying to enslave the universe, and once we got done with her, Buster Bunny and Lincoln are going to take down Universe 666 Raditz and free him from Universe 666 Sebastian's control.

We were off.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,006.7: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to meet up with the Enterprise to have them help us destroy the Borg Collective and the Borg Queen once and for all. Our allies from all over the universe are with us and we're heading to destroy the Borg forever.

Me: No one takes over the universe and gets away with it.

Zs'Skayr: Where's Kirk right now?

Nico: We'll find him.

Qin: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Scans show he is up ahead.

Eli: I see him.

We found him.

Nico: Excellent. Hailing frequencies.

Lola: Aye sir.

We pulled up.

Lola: Channels open.

Nico: U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix to Enterprise.

Kirk: Kirk here Nico.

Nico: We have a massive emergency Kirk. The Borg Collective are coming.

Kirk: We'll have to come aboard to help.

Nico: Right.

We got them on board. Then numerous ships came and they were from ALL OVER the universe.

Gravity Man: Did you call them or did they come thanks to us?

Laney: They came thanks to us. I called them.

Nico: I told her to summon all them.

Laney: Yep.

Everyone came on board and we explained the situation to them.

Picard: I knew that the Borg would return one day.

Me: Now we have a chance to finish them once and for all.

Tri-Klops: We probably have a few hours to prepare for them. Let's make the most of them.

Me: We'll see.

Nico: Either way the entire universe must be purged of the Borg one way or another.

Laney: Yeah so many people suffered because of them.

Lana: Yeah!

Helga Sinclair: We'll go prepare the weapons.

Me: Okay.

They went and did so.

Me: We're going to need all the heavy firepower we can muster for this.

Lola: I agree.

Vypra and the entirety of the M.O.E. Came.

Vypra: We'll gladly help here.

Varie: Awesome.

Kirk: Aside from this, how was your day been?

Titania: Pretty good. Poromon had stage fright.

Me: Yeah he had a comedy act.

Laney: He sure did.

Varie: It was fun.

Me: Yep.

Carol: But this is fun.

Seawing: Wanna see the video of Poromon being on stage?

Dr. McCoy: Sure guys.

We showed them it.

It was funny.

Gameface: What did you guys think?

Kirk: That was really funny and awesome.

Spock: I find all this laughter to be highly illogical.

Knight Man: We respect your view on emotions, Spock. But I hope someday, you'll learn to at least crack a smile.

Me: Knight Man, Spock never shows ANY emotion at all. Its been that way for as long as anyone can remember. And it's part of his planet.

Spock: That is correct.

Me: Yeah.

Varie: It's true.

Count Nocturne: Where do you guys want this pile of Metal Swords?

Me: We'll use those for this.

Count Nocturne: Okay then.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: We should be just about ready.

Sword Man: Guys, I hope next batch of usual battles involves Gears and Legend Items.

Nico: I have a feeling there too.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: Yeah. That will be cool.

Batroc: Just need to power on the weapons.

Me: Yep.

We went to the bridge and went to find the Borg.

Me: They are out here somewhere.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Stay alert guys.

Air Man: As soon as we see them, we do our entrance.

Me: Right.

Lisa Loud: Nico long range scanners show numerous ships and a huge ship up ahead.

Nico: On screen.

The screen showed. But it was too small to see.

Nico: Magnify.

It enhanced and then we saw BORG CUBE SHIPS AND THE

UNICOMPLEX!

Me: There they are!

Nico: Lets go. Full ahead!

We went at them.

The Borg and the Collective were getting ready for a huge attack. Then the spirits of the universe appeared out of nowhere and they swirled around them and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A tremendously huge massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of the Borg and a Phoenix Cry was heard and then the ship came!

Nico: All hands Red Alert! Man your battlestations!

The alarms went off and we were ready!

Borg: WE ARE THE BORG! LOWER YOUR SHIELDS AND SURRENDER YOUR SHIPS! WE WILL ADD YOUR BIOLOGICAL AND TECHNOLOGICAL DISTINCTIVENESS TO OUR OWN! YOUR CULTURE WILL ADAPT TO SERVICE US! RESISTENCE IS FUTILE!

Nico: Here's what we say to that! FUCK YOU!

Bianca Borg: I'M TAKING BACK MY PEOPLE QUEENIE!

Nico: FIRE AT WILL!

We fired waves of lasers and proton torpedoes and blasted the ships all over the place with incredible fury and force and blasted them all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

Marionette Shadow: Ben, I'll use you as a spitball so you can enter the Queen!

Nanomech: Okay!

He was loaded into a straw.

We were blowing apart the ships all over the place.

Once the ships were all cleared away it was us and the Queen.

Me: We got her right where we want her.

Nico: It's just us and the queen now. If any Borg members come at us, blast them.

We then went on board the Unicomplex.

Me: Just like back in 2020.

Nanomech: Just like old times. Except no Stalker

Nico: Yeah.

We arrived in a big room and saw her. It was THE BORG QUEEN!

Me: Target sighted.

We went in.

Borg Queen: Welcome Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We have been expecting you.

Me: Nice to know that you were expecting us.

Borg Queen: Now you will join us.

Me: Not gonna fucking happen!

I fired a lightning blast and electrocuted her.

Marionette Shadow fired Nanomech and he flew in and went through her ear.

Me: This ends now Queen. Like it or not we're going to destroy you once and for all. No more people will be stripped of their Free Will.

Camie: Yeah! You have caused too many people to suffer!

Xenia: And it ends right now!

Eli: That's right! (IGNITES LIGHTSABER)

Borg Soldiers then came and fired lasers and Eli deflected the lasers back and blasted the Borg Soldiers all over.

Lola: Nice one!

Batch: You don't know what we did, do you?

Batch: You don't know what we did, do you?

Borg Queen: What do you mean?

Me: Our teammate Ben flew right into you as Nanomech and he's going to tear you apart from the inside.

I smirked.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Shocking, isn't it?

She then started shorting out all over.

Nanomech was blasting her all over the place from the inside.

10,000 Volt Ghost fired waves of lightning and blasted her arms.

Me: Take this.

I fired waves of fire and blasted the place all over and I fired waves of energy and blasted the Queen all over.

Bianca Borg slashed her all over and then kicked her in the face and punched her all over.

Bianca punched her in the face.

Dusk: Keep at it!

Bianca kicked her in the face and punched her in the stomach and slashed her stomach.

Me: And for good measure!

I used the Kamen Rider W Gear and my sword turned into the Gaia Memory Sword.

Me: Take this!

EXPLOSION! MAGMA! VOLCANO

I got an explosive magma lava sword!

Me: YEAH!

I swung the sword and fired fireballs and lava bombs and they hit the Borg Queen and exploded all over and blasted her all over in powerful fiery explosions.

Pyros: Time to melt!

He fired waves of lava and blasted the Borg Soldiers coming and they were really melted.

Nico: Yeah!

We fired blasts of lasers, energy blasts and elemental energy blasts and the blasts were blowing many Borg apart in massive fiery explosions that blew them into dust and fiery scrap metal. We also threw electromagnetic pulse bombs and blew them apart and short circuited them and we slashed them apart with our swords and cut them up really good. We blasted them with everything we got. I fired energy blasts and lasers and blew a bunch of Borg apart in massive fiery explosions and killed many of them.

Me: Lets see how they like this one! ATOMIC STYLE NINJA ART: TERROR OF THE GLOW ALIEN!

I fired a ray of light and it turned into a glowing green alien. (Simpsons Season 8 Episode 10) It was a strange creature as it walked by the Borg and melted many of them with a green glow that was really poisonous to all of the Borg.

Nico: YEAH!

Naruto: Awesome bro!

Me: Thanks bro.

Luan: Lets see how they like this one. LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: FLIGHT OF THE ANGELS!

Luan fired a beam of light into the air and it formed into a beautiful group of angels and they flew at the Borg and slashed and blasted them all over and blew them all apart in fiery explosions. (Legacy of Discord - Furious Wings)

Me: Whoa! That was awesome Luan! Really Angelic. (Rimshot)

Luan: (Laughs) Good one J.D.!

Eddy: (Laughs) That was a good one.

May: How about they try this one? ICE STYLE NINJA ART: THE MYSTIC'S DREAM!

May floated off the ground an a raging snowstorm appeared and she sang The Mystic's Dream by Loreena McKennitt.

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

There that my heart is longing for
All for, for the love of you
A painting hangs on an ivy wall
Nestled in the emerald moss
The eyes declare a truce of trust
Then it draws me far away
Deep in the desert twilight
Sand melts in pools of the sky
Darkness lays her crimson cloak
Lamps will call, call me home
And so it's there my homage's due
Clutched by the still of the night
Now I feel, feel you move
And every breath, breath is full
So it's there my homage's due
Clutched by the still of the night
Even the distance feels so near
All for, for the love of you
A clouded dream on an earthly night
Hangs upon the crescent moon
A voiceless song in an ageless light
Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

There that my heart is longing for

All for, for the love of you

The snowstorm fired waves of snow and ice and they formed into the vikings of Norway and they hit a bunch of Borg and froze them solid in blocks of ice.

Laney: Lets see how they like this one. LEAF STYLE NINJA ART: IT'S A BEAUTIFUL DAY!

Laney floated in the air and a jungle appeared in the background and she sang the song It's A Beautiful Day by Sarah Brightman.

Un bel giorno…

Un bel giorno per morire.

Un bel di, vedremo

Levarsi un fil di fumo

Dall'estremo confin del mare.

E poi la nave appare.

With every new day

Your promises fade away

It's a fine day to see

Though the last day for me

It's a beautiful day

It's the last day for me

It's a beautiful day

It's the last day for me

It's a beautiful day

Leaves fired at the Borg and slashed them all apart and blew them into pieces.

Nico: Whoa! That was beautiful!

Lucy Loud: How about this one? BLOOD STYLE NINJA ART: BIRDS OF WAR!

Lucy floated into the air and a dark castle appeared behind her as the song Birds of War by Sabaton played.

The priesthood is trembling

The five knights of light has betrayed mankind

Now known as the dark ones

We strike down on earth with powers from hell

We ride on the wind we ride through the sky

Like unholy birds of war we fly

We bring agony and insanity

Once blessed by the light now serving the night

And soon cursed by every man on earth

We follow our lust, in no god we trust

Come join us

Leave this world behind and you will find satisfaction

Fight on our side you cannot hide from us forever more

Once greeted as heroes

Now treated as foes wherever we go

Recruiting more warriors

The hordes of undead march on our command

Now mankind will pay from this very day

Every man on earth will curse his birth

We spread fear and pain resistance in vain

We march in the dark your kind is our mark

Avoid the daylight in dark we fight

We'll control your souls you'll end up like ghouls

Waves of blood fired at the Borg and they turned into the Air Armies of the Germany Military and they blasted and destroyed many Borg in one fell swoop.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted the Borg Queen all over.

Stella (Loud House): Lets see how they like this. SCORCH STYLE NINJA ART: THE HIGHWAYMAN!

Stella floated off the ground and the vast desert of the Sahara Desert on fire formed in the background as the song The Highwayman by Loreena McKennitt played.

The wind was a torrent of darkness

Among the gusty trees

The moon was a ghostly galleon

Tossed upon the cloudy seas

The road was a ribbon of moonlight

Over the purple moor

When the highwayman came riding

Riding, riding,

The highwayman came riding

Up to the old inn door

He'd a french cocked hat at his forehead

A bunch of lace at his chin

A coat of claret velvet

And breeches of brown doe-skin

They fitted with nary a wrinkle

His boots were up to the thigh

And he rode with a jeweled twinkle

His pistol butts a-twinkle

His rapier hilt a-twinkle

Under the jeweled sky

And over cobbles he clattered

And clashed in the dark inn-yard

And he tapped with his whip on the shutters

But all was locked and barred

He whistled a tune to the window

And who should be waiting there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter

Bess, the landlord's daughter

Plaiting a dark red love knot
Into her long black hair
"One kiss my bonny sweetheart
I'm after a prize tonight
But I should be back with the yellow gold
Before the morning light
Yet if they press me sharply
And harry me through the day
Then look for me by the moonlight
Watch for me by the moonlight
I'll come to thee by the moonlight
Though hell should bar the way."
He rose up right in the stirrups
He scarce could reach her hand
But she loosened her hair in the casement
His face burned like a brand
As a black cascade of perfume
Came tumbling over his breast
And he kissed its waves in the moonlight
Oh, sweet waves in the moonlight
He tugged at his rein in the moonlight
And galloped away to the west

He did not come at the dawning

He did not come at noon

And out of the tawny sunset

Before the rise of the moon

When the road was a gypsy's ribbon

Looping the purple moor

A redcoat troop came marching

Marching, marching

King George's men came marching

Up to the old inn door

They said no word to the landlord

They drank his ale instead

But they gagged his daughter and bound her

To the foot of her narrow bed

Two of them knelt at the casement

With muskets at their side

There was death at every window

Hell at one dark window

For Bess could see through the casement

The road that he would ride

They had tied her up to attention

With many a sniggering jest

They had bound a musket beside her
With the barrel beneath her breast
"Now keep good watch" and they kissed her
She heard the dead man say
"Look for me by the moonlight
Watch for me by the moonlight
I'll come to thee by the moonlight
Though hell should bar the way."
She twisted her hands behind her
But all the knots held good!
But she writhed her hands 'til her fingers
Were wet with sweat or blood
They stretched and strained in the darkness
And the hours crawled by like years
Till now on the stroke of midnight
Cold on the stroke of midnight
The tip of her finger touched it
The trigger at least was hers
Tot-a-lot, tot-a-lot had they heard it?
The horse's hooves rang clear
Tot-a-lot, tot-a-lot in the distance
Were they deaf they did not hear?

Down the ribbon of moonlight

Over the brow of the hill

The highwayman came riding

Riding, riding

The redcoats looked to their priming

She stood up straight and still

Tot-a-lot in the frosty silence

Tot-a-lot in the echoing night

Nearer he came and nearer

Her face was like a light

Her eyes grew wide for a moment

She drew a last deep breath

Then her finger moved in the moonlight

Her musket shattered the moonlight

Shattered her breast in the moonlight

And warned him with her death

He turned, he spurred to the west

He did not know she stood

Bowed with her head o'er musket

Drenched with her own red blood

Not till the dawn he heard it

His face grew grey to hear

How Bess the landlord's daughter
The landlord's black-eyed daughter
Had watched for her love in the moonlight
And died in the darkness there
And back he spurred like a madman
Shrieking a curse to the sky!
With the white road smoking behind him
And his rapier brandished high!
Blood-red were the spurs in the golden noon
Wine-red was his velvet coat
When they shot him down in the highway
Down like a dog on the highway
And he lay in his blood in the highway
With a bunch of lace at his throat
Still on a winter's night they say
When the wind is in the trees
When the moon is a ghostly galleon
Tossed upon the cloudy seas
When the road is a ribbon of moonlight
Over the purple moor
A highwayman comes riding
Riding, riding,

A highwayman comes riding

Up to the old inn door

A wave of flaming vapor fired at the Borg and turned into an 18th Century Highwayman and it rode on his horse and went at many Borg and dried them all up into mummified husks.

Warpath turned into his tank mode and fired

He blasted the Borg all over the place.

Beast Wars Inferno: For the power of the phoenix! Inferno, TERRORIZE!

Beast Wars Inferno transformed.

Natsu: Lets do it!

Natsu fired a massive blast of fire and Inferno fired his flamethrower.

Natsu and Beast Wars Inferno: FIRESTORM DRAGON INFERNO BLAST!

The blasts of fire hit many Borg and incinerated them.

Lucy Heartfilia: Time for the stars to destroy these monsters.

Terrorsaur: Lets do it! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

Terrorsaur transformed.

Lucy Heartfilia fired a powerful star blast and Terrorsaur fired a massive barrage of his weapons.

Lucy Heartfilia and Beast Wars Terrorsaur: PLANETARY LASER FIRESTORM BURST!

The blasts all hit the Borg all over and blew many of them apart.

Juvia: It's time for some water power!

Manterror: Lets do it! Manterror, TERRORIZE!

Manterror transformed!

Juvia fired a massive blast of water and Manterror fired deadly saw blades.

Juvia Lockser and Beast Wars Manterror: AQUA SAWBLADE SLICE AND DICE!

The water merged with his sawblades and turned them into deadly water disks and they slashed many Borg apart.

Erza Scarlett: This is gonna really hurt.

Cybertron Snarl: It sure will.

Erza Scarlett and Cybertron Snarl: PRIMAL FIRESTORM SLASH!

Erza and Cybertron Snarl slashed many Borg apart with incredible force and burning swords.

Horsea Squirted Ink and blasted the Borg Queen in her eyes.

Poromon: Take this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Borg Queen all over!

Nico: Yeah!

Vypra slashed the Borg Queen all over.

Vypra: You make me sick!

Me: Time for some fun!

Vypra: You're up guys!

Then Dark Spicer, Abis Mal, Dr. Light, Sportsmaster, Biowulf, Motor Ed, Titanium Titan, Whirlwind, Eccentro, and Metal Sonic came.

Nico: Dark Spicer, Abis Mal, Dr. Light, Sportsmaster, Biowulf, Motor Ed, Titanium Titan, Whirlwind, Eccentro, and Metal Sonic.

Abis Mal: Man, you guys have been busy!

Dr. Light: And it's not over yet.

Sportsmaster: (to Nico) We heard you fought Evil Squidward.

Biowulf: I hope you gave him pain!

Dark Spicer: (to Nico) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: Oh yeah? Come and try it shrimp!

Dark Spicer: (To me) Afraid you're going to get your butt kicked!?

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Dark Spicer: Boy I walked right into that one. (To Bender) You going to stick up for him!?

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

?: Not his day for his catchphrase huh?

A figure came and it was KUROARI from episode 30 of Ninninger!

Eli: Kuroari! I remember you! You were enlarged right off the bat and beaten easily.

Kuroari: Yep. That's right.

Me: Awesome!

William: Too bad you weren't adapted in America.

Kuroari: I know. I would've made a great Galactic Ninja!

Me: You sure would have!

Dark Spicer: But check out these aliens.

He turned into a hybrid of a Klingon with a centaur body and it had demon wings.

Bloodwar: Meet Bloodwar!

Shanan: Wow! A Klingon Centaur Hybrid. That is cool!

Kairi Yano: Did you scan that a few days ago?

Bloodwar: I sure did! (charges at him)

I teleported and kicked him down.

Dark reverted back.

Dark Spicer: Now for this one.

He turned into a Jem Hadar Harpy Alien and it was amazing!

Dominion Doom: I call this one… Dominion Doom!

Shanan: Wow! A Jem Hadar Harpy Hybrid! That is amazing!

Keiichiro: These are fighting considering the mission right now.

Dominion Doom: I know, right? (charges at him)

Shanan flew and bashed him down.

Me: Awesome choices! And perfect for this week too.

Nico: Yep. Lets get the battles started!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Ed, Edd, Kevin, Sarah, Nazz, Rolf, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, Katnappe, Chameleon Bot, Wuya, Sir Toasty, Ice Cream Monster, Professor XXXL, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Nico's Rescue was destroying Evil Squidward's reputation and exposing him as a fraud

---

Dark Spider was first.

Dark Spicer: (to Eddy) Nico's Rescue was destroying Evil Squidward's reputation and exposing him as a fraud. Did anyone specific transform there?

Eddy: Nope not this time. But it was awesome and cool. We beat the living crap out of that fraud with all kinds of funny gags.

Daughter: We used Sea Bears, Sea Rhinos and more.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding and it was really funny and fun.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding!

Spyro: Yeah it sure was.

Dark Spicer: Yeah that is true and awesome! Good riddance! Lets do it!

Eddy: JAWBREAKARA LETS TURN TONGUES GREEN!

He turned into a Jawbreaker themed hero.

Eddy: I am LORD JAWBREAKER! (ECHOING) JAWBREAKER FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of jawbreakers and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Ruby, Yang, Blake, Dew, Nora, Pyrrha, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, Evil Manta, Aba Hassan, Vathek, Evil Fire Minions, Evil Life Minions, Evil Undead Minions, Bluto, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - Battling Another Absorbing Man, Sammy K Ferret, Evil Teeny, D.A.V.E., Birdbrain, Sloppy Joe, Sheep Mage and Mumbo Jumbo who were the Keyblade Knight of QoNos and The Embodiment of Watermelon

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal: (to Weiss) Nico, Arkayna's team, Mumbo Jumbo's team, and the others did good battling Another Absorbing Man, Sammy K Ferret, Evil Teeny, D.A.V.E., Birdbrain, Sloppy Joe, Sheep Mage and Mumbo Jumbo. They were the Keyblade Knight of QoNos and The Embodiment of Watermelon

Weiss: Yeah the Keyblade Knight of the Klingon Empire and the Watermelon Dopant. It was fun.

I.M. Weasel: It sure was and it was cool.

Rarity: It was really fun and amazing cool darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Abis Mal: That is cool! Lets do it!

Weiss: AGRABARA LETS DEFEND AGRABAH!

Weiss turned into an Agrabah Princess themed hero.

Weiss: I am LADY AGRABAH! (ECHOING) DIAMOND SANDSTORM BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and diamonds and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Sora, Riku, Aqua, Ventus, Terra, Mickey, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Overload, Plasmus, Cinderblock, Mammoth, Gizmo, See-More, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - Lincoln's Rescue was in Maine and we battled Khan Noonien Singh who has come back for revenge

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Maine. He battled Khan Noonien Singh, who came back for revenge

Kairi: It was awesome and now we've officially seen the last of him.

Future Mai: Good riddance there.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was the best rescue EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun and cool.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: I'll say.

Dr. Light: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Kairi: Hikarangel LETS SHINE IN FLIGHT!

She turned into a light angel keyblader themed hero!

Kairi: I am KAIRI THE ANGEL OF LIGHT! (ECHOING) LIGHT STORM OF A THOUSAND KEYS!

She fired a massive shower of a thousand keyblades and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Courtney, Dawn, Cameron, Gwen, Lindsey, Crimson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Cluemaster, Trapster, Firebrand, Two-Face, Riddler, Another Quiz, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - Honeyhop Galaxy again

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster: (to Lightning) Nico went to Honeyhop Galaxy again. I bet he did the same thing he did there the first time

Lightning: Yeah they sure did and it was cool and fun.

Ramulus: That was really fun to see in there.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Boy I'll say!

Sportsmaster: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Lightning: BASBALLA GAME ON!

He turned into a Basketball themed hero!

Lightning: I am MASTER BASKETBALL! (ECHOING) BASKETBALL GRAND SLAM BLAST!

He fired waves of basketballs and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Rose the Huntsgirl, Trixie Carter, Haley Long, Luong Lao Shi, Fu Dog, Rotwood, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Skalamander, Noface, Universe 666 Van Kleiss, Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare Metroid Other M - Poromon got Stage Fright

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf: (to Jake) Poor Poromon got Stage Fright. (laughs) He cured that by getting drunk.

Jake Long: (LAUGHS) Yeah but he did a really funny comedy act with it.

Yumi: (LAUGHS) That was really funny.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it was really funny too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Hex: Poromon did a good job though.

Biowulf: I'm glad he did. Lets do it!

Jake Long: DRAGONORA LETS BURN WITH THE DRAGONS!

He turned into a dragon themed hero!

Jake Long: I am LORD DRAGONFIRE! (ECHOING) DRAGON FIRE FIRESTORM!

He fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of lightning, magic, stars, skulls, bones and blood and smashed them down.

---

Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Ruby, Blake, Weiss, Dew, Nora, Pyrrha, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Monkey Fist, Adrena Lynn, Brenda, Electronique, DNAmy, Dr. Drakken, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Flurry Heart and Michael's bonding Time

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed: (to Yang) Today was Flurry Heart and Michael's bonding Time. Hope the little dudes had fun!

Yang: Oh they did and talked a lot about all the Shadow Pokemon they caught and purified and so much more that they did.

Zipp Storm: Boy that sure was awesome to see.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was cool and fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was fun.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Motor Ed: Glad they seriously had fun. Lets do it!

Yang: FIREHEARTIA LETS BRING THE FLAMES!

She turned into a Fire themed hero!

Yang: I am LADY FIREHEART! (ECHOING) FIRESTORM HEART BLAST!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

## Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Vakama, Nokama, Matau, Whenua, Onewa, Takanuva, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Golden Eagle Twins, Black Cuervo, El Oso, Django, Senor Sinestro, Puma Loco, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - The Borg Queen is Back for Revenge but this time we're ready for her

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish Accent) The Borg Queen is Back for Revenge. But this time, we're ready for her!

Nuju: That's right! We are ready for her!

Titanium Titan: Didn't you guys face her back in 2020?

Nuju: Yeah we sure did. It was during the Total Drama Galaxy

Adventures and we had a lot of fun on that. But also we found out some terrible and evil things about the Borg and J.D. remembered them all too well.

Sam Manson: Boy that was scary seeing them back then and we found out that they were a tremendous threat to the entire universe in all.

Fluttershy: Many of us weren't with everyone back then when that happened but we were shocked to hear that.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was nuts.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent: Ja ja that is true.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was scary.

Titanium Titan: It sure was! Boy I remember hearing about that back then. That was crazy. Lets do it!

Nuju: TOAICA LETS FREEZE!

He turned into a Toa of Ice themed hero!

Nuju: I AM NUJU OF THE ICE! (ECHOING) ICE TOA BLAST!

He fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Kaz, Sarah, Peyton, Maxxor, Chaor, Blazvaten, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Yost Whirlwind, Lego Whirlwind, Lego Whirlwind 2099, Evil Air Man, Evil Wind Man, Evil Tornado Man, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - The Borg are as dangerous as they were when we faced them back in 2020

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (to Tom) The Borg are as dangerous as they were when we faced them back in 2020. Maybe even more dangerous.

Tom Major: But they are just as bad as we remember from back in those days. They are that dangerous and evil. These guys are just as dangerous as the Necromorphs but they don't want to destroy all life in the universe, they want to enslave it and take away all their free will.

Jared: Yeah the Borg are totally honorless monsters and they want to make sure NO ONE has ANY free will at all.

Applejack: What they are doing is just beyond pure evil!

Apple Bloom: Yeah that is awful!

Flashwing: It sure is!

Whirlwind: The sooner we destroy them all the better! Lets do it!

Tom Major: OVERWORLDA LETS BRING PEACE!

He turned into an Overworld of Perim themed hero!

Tom Major: I am MASTER OVERWORLD! (ECHOING) WINDS AND LIFE OF OVERWORLD BLAST!

He fired waves of wind and energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Loki, Loni, Luke, Lane, Lynn Jr., Lars, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Stinky Butt, Frictor, Ovulator, Indigestible Wad, Punchin Puss, Man Man, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - The Borg Queen is never going to rule the universe under our watch

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro: (to Linka) The Borg Queen is never going to rule the universe under our watch. Not while we're still breathing!

Linka: That is for sure! The Borg have caused nothing but so much pain and suffering to countless lifeforms across the galaxy. And this ends right now.

Cow: Yeah! That is for sure!

Chicken: You got that right!

Princess Luna: These monsters are not going to take over the universe on our watch!

Moondust: Yeah they have caused so much trouble and chaos.

Gari: They claim it is to bring order to chaos but it is actually to take away all their free will and they must be stopped now.

Blackout: No way in hell are we going to let that happen.

Eccentro: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Linka: THUNDRORA LETS STRIKE WITH LIGHTNING!

She turned into a Lightning themed hero!

Linka: I am LADY THUNDER! (ECHOING) THUNDER SUPER BLAST!

She fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Minuette, Lemon Hearts, Twinkleshine, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS

# Metal Sonic, Metal Tails, Metal Knuckles, Metal Sally, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Metal Rouge, Metal Amy Rose, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - The Borg Queen is a Cancer that must be terminated

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic (to Vinyl): The Borg Queen is a Cancer that must be terminated. No matter the cost.

Vinyl Scratch: That is for sure! We have to make sure no universe ever gets attacked by the Borg again. They need to be destroyed. Permanently.

RUi: Especially for all the pain and suffering they caused.

Princess Celestia: What they did was make sure no one has any freedom.

King Solar: Yeah and no one will be safe as long as the Borg cause problems.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure.

Amber Morning: No way are we going to let them get away with this.

Spotlight: That is for sure there.

Metal Sonic: I agree too. Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch: RAVERA LETS BRING THE RAVE!

She turned into a Rave Themed hero!

Vinyl Scratch: I am LADY RAVE FESTIVAL! (ECHOING) RAVE LASER DANCE STORM!

She fired waves of rave energy and music and lasers and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

Ed (Get Ed) VS The Ringmaster

The Ringmaster was next.

Ed (Get Ed): This will be good!

Ed fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Kiyo & Zatch VS Rough & Tumble

Rough & Tumble were next.

Kiyo: Time for some buttkicking! ZEKAR!

Zekar fired a wave of lightning and the blast hit them and smashed them down.

Joe Shimamura VS Texas Twister

Texas Twister was next.

Joe Shimamura: This will be fun.

Joe fired waves of energy and blasted Texas Twister.

Gine VS Wuya

Wuya was next.

Gine: Take this one.

She fired pink energy blasts and smashed her down.

---

Sabrina the Teenage Witch VS Baromon

---

Baromon was next.

Sabrina: This will be awesome.

She fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Kiki the Marsupilami Girl, Mopey Popo and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Norm

---

Norm was next.

Kiki: Hoobah! This will be fun and cool!

Kiki fired coconuts and blasted Norm down.

---

Carmen Rockell VS Dark Phoenix

---

Dark Phoenix was next.

Carmen: This will be fun and cool!

She fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

---

Bridgette VS Old Iron Face

---

Old Iron Face was next.

Bridgette: Bring it on metal face!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kurumu Kurono VS Piedmon

---

Piedmon was next.

Kurumu: Bring it on clown!

Kurumu fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Moka Akashiya, Vegeta and Hiei VS Toguro

---

Toguro was next.

Moka: I'm ready for this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kuroari

---

Kuroari was next.

Kuroari: Boy this a massive and big battle.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Kuroari: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Borg Queen, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back for them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Kuroari and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Kuroari you have failed this universe!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

We regrouped!

Jake: Time to finish this!

Tsukasa: With green power!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the Green Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Green rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the Green Rangers from Lightspeed Rescue, Time Force, Ninja Storm, SPD, Mystic Force and RPM!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TURTLE FORCE FURY!

She summoned the Dark Turtles, Flotsam & Jetsam, Shellshock, Toon Patrol, Plated Sharptooth and Hookbill the Koopa!

We went at the Borg Queen and blasted and smashed and pulverized and blasted the remaining Borg all over.

Cyrenox, Takinom, Maxxor, and Ninren Blasted and smashed the Borg Queen all over.

Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING BUTT BLAST!

Abis Mal: DESERT JEWEL FORCE BLAST!

Dr. Light: LIGHT OF FURY BLAST!

Sportsmaster: SPORTS OF DOOM BLAST!

Biowulf: WOLF HOWL BLAST!

Motor Ed: MOTORCYCLE FURY BLAST!

Titanium Titan: TITANIUM MEGA BLAST!

Whirlwind: WINDS OF DOOM FORCE!

Eccentro: MON WORLD BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Metal Sonic: SPEEDING METAL BLAST!

Nanomech blasted out of the queen's mouth.

Bianca Borg, Nanomech, Bluestreak and Cybertron Crumplezone used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Bluestreak's electric particle cannon, Nanomech and Bianca's powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into cannons.

Bianca Borg and Bluestreak: LIGHTNING BORG BLAST!

Nanomech and Cybertron Crumplezone: NANO CRUMPLE BLAST!

Edd of the Iron Man and Zs'Skayr: ECTONURITE LIGHT BURST!

Zhuqiaomon, Sovereign of the Southern Fire and Pyros: SOUTHERN FIRE LAVASTORM!

Zick of the Buttkicking Monster Allergies and Tri-Klops: ALLERGIES OF BUTTKICKING EYES!

Ax of the Andolites and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING VOLTAGE BLAST!

War Machine of War and Ragdoll: MISSILES AND DOLLS BLAST!

Style Queen of the Fashion of Gold and Marionette Shadow: FASHIONS AND GOLD BLAST!

Fabia of Haos and Titania: LIGHT OF HAOS BLAST!

Captain America the First Avenger and Batroc: AMERICA FRANCE BLAST!

Margo of the Sports of Doom and Gameface: SPORTS OF GAMES BLAST!

Marceline of Darkness and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE

BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth

Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Kirk, Picard, Nico, me, Eli, Loud Kids and Bianca Borg: UNIVERSE JUSTICE PURGE BLAST!

Lincoln: METAL ELEMENT STYLE: METAL SWORD!

Entrapta: METAL LIGHTNING STYLE: METAL BOLT!

Perfuma: METAL NATURE STYLE: METAL FLOWER BLADES!

Frosta: METAL ICE STYLE: COLD SWORD!

They formed metal elemental weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: METAL FINAL SMASH: METAL BLADES!

They fired a massive barrage of metal blades.

Lincoln: Your days of trying to enslave the universe end here and now, this time, stay dead!

Bianca Borg: Goodbye forever, you monstrous bitch!

Lincoln and Bianca Borg: TECH STYLE NINJA ART: BORG QUEEN ANIHILATION RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln and Bianca Borg formed and fired two massive black Rasenshurikens with technology orbiting around a black fire core, and they slammed into The Borg Queen and destroyed her and she was sent to The Black Gates forever!

Me and Nico: And stay dead forever, you universe-conquering bitch!

We headed back home and landed The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix in the hanger, and we disembarked in the park.

Nico: It's been three years ever since we dealt with The Borg Queen, but it's finally over, we got rid of her for good.

Lincoln: Yep, that's another of the Star Trek villains taken down, and now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE IN ANGERING THE MASTER!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that energy signal from anywhere.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Raditz, or else, we will force you out!

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Raditz, and like with the others, his eyes were completely red and he had a black and purple aura surrounding him.

Nico: So, Universe 666 Raditz has arrived.

Buster Bunny: We got to stop him and free him from that leech's control. Now, it's my turn to shine.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny's blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a red and blue energy aura with stars, carrots, fire, explosives, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Inheritor of Bugs Bunny's Comedic Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice from his back and as he approached Universe 666 Raditz, he left red and blue energy, stars, carrots, fire, explosives, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Buster Bunny: Even if you're just a counterpart of the one we despise, you're still getting a major-league beatdown for serving that deranged lunatic right before I free you from his influence.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and blue energy with stars, carrots, fire, bombs, and explosives surrounding the vortex, there are rabbits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Raditz: the blue eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Buster Bunny emerged, but he was changed forever.

Buster Bunny grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large light blue orbs orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his full head of long wild blue hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a red and blue energy aura with stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a rabbit with a bomb in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold flame-shaped links and blue crystal links and a blue rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the blue rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony is a rabbit with blue gems for eyes and the Star, Explosive, Comedy, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant, he has on a red short-sleeved shirt with blue phoenix on it, white gloves, dark blue jeans with flames on the legs, black knee-high boots with golden flame buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, rabbit, and angel and on top is the Warner Bros. logo with fire, bombs, and explosives surrounding them and his Mark of The Saiyans on his left shoulder is glowing. Suddenly, Buster Bunny felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive blue angel wings with red tips on the blue feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his blue pointed cottontail grew much bigger for his new body. Buster Bunny has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on his left white-gloved hand.

Suddenly, Buster Bunny's massive Inheritor of Bugs Bunny's Comedic Firestorm Legacy Broadsword of Explosive Comedic Justice and all the greatswords and swords he has began merging together and were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and blue energy, stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Buster Bunny's Acme Acres Legendary Looney Tunes Inheritor of Bugs Bunny's Legacy Comedic Explosive Firestorm Rabbit Angel Greatsword of Acme Acres Legendary Looney Tunes Inheritor of Bugs Bunny's Legacy Comedic Explosive Firestorm Rabbit Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and blue gems and the silhouette of Bugs Bunny etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red and blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold rabbit heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the rabbit heads is a large gold rabbit head with red gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with red gems for eyes and large blue gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red and blue kanji below the phoenix, rabbit, and angel that said, "Buster Bunny, Class Clown and Star of The Tiny Toons, Little Brother Figure of Ace Bunny, Student of Bugs Bunny, Leader of Buster's Gang, Friend of Valencia Nightingale, Outsmarter of Bad Guys, Student of Acme Looniversity, Leader of The Next Generation of Acme Knights, Defender of Acme Acres, Slayer of The Eternally Deranged and Demonic Dark Sebastian and His Demonic Minions, Archenemy of Evil Drill Man, Loving Boyfriend of Babs Bunny, Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of and Master of Fire, Explosives, Rabbits, and Angels"

バスター・バニー、クラスのピエロでありタイニー・トゥーンズのスター、エース・バニーの弟分、バッグス・バニーの生徒、バスターズ・ギャングのリーダー、バレンシア・ナイチンゲールの友人、悪者の裏切り者、アクメ・ルーニバーシティの生徒、次世代のリーダーアクメ・ナイツ、アクメ・エーカーズの擁護者、永遠に狂った悪魔のようなダーク・セバスチャンとその悪魔のような手先の殺し屋、邪悪なドリルマンの大敵、バブズ・バニーの愛するボーイフレンド、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を備えた真の神、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲、そして

サディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして火、爆薬、ウサギ、天使のマスターとマスター

Buster Bunny has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME NEXT GEN KNIGHT-RABBIT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY NEXT GEN ACME ACRES LOONEY TUNES WISECRACKING EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY NEXT GEN ACME ACRES LOONEY TUNES WISECRACKING EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY NEXT GEN ACME ACRES LOONEY TUNES WISECRACKING EXPLOSIVE FIRESTORM RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Buster Bunny's Super Angel-Acme Next Gen Knight-Rabbit-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Raditz saw it, he immediately fired energy blasts at him, but Buster Bunny fired a massive barrage of red and blue energy, stars, carrots, explosives, fire, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Raditz and they exploded, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Buster Bunny did.

Bugs Bunny: Nice shot, Doc! You got him, but now, things are about to get ugly!

Buster Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Eternal Comedic Legendary Next Gen Acme Acres Looney Tunes Wisecracking Firestorm Rabbit Phoenix Angel and Divine Eternal Comedic Legendary Next Gen Acme Acres Looney Tunes Wisecracking Firestorm Rabbit Phoenix Angel Hope) That they are, Bugs. (To Universe 666 Raditz) Alright, ya maroon, let's do this!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Buster Bunny.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your master's already fallen further into madness because of his own crimes, however, that doesn't mean we're showing you any mercy. (SNAPS FINGERS) (Speaking In Enochian) NOQUODI!

A purple Umbra Witch portal appeared in the skies and white Wicked Weaves manifested, and then, we saw Mictlantecuhtli, Presser of Destruction appear and it let out a loud screech.

Lincoln and Buster Bunny went after Universe 666 Raditz, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of red and blue energy, stars, carrots, fire, explosives, bombs, rabbits, phoenixes, angels, rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Raditz, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and he and Buster Bunny attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and Buster Bunny and Lincoln even threw bombs at him.

Bugs Bunny: Buster and Lincoln are literally tearing him to shreds.

Ace Bunny: I knew it was gonna get ugly.

Then, Buster Bunny and Lincoln got back as Mictlantecuhtli went at Universe 666 Raditz and he fired sonic screeches at him and he fired electricity at him which electrocuted him. Mictlantecuhtli was dispatched as Buster Bunny threw another bomb which exploded and freed Universe 666 Raditz, but he got knocked him out cold as he was way too dizzy, and then, he was bound with chains of light fired by Lincoln with a swing of his massive greatsword.

Buster Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Eternal Comedic Legendary Next Gen Acme Acres Looney Tunes Wisecracking Firestorm Rabbit Phoenix Angel and Divine Eternal Comedic Legendary Next Gen Acme Acres Looney Tunes Wisecracking Firestorm Rabbit Phoenix Angel Hope) Here goes.

PURIFICATION STYLE NINJA ART: POISONOUS DARKNESS PURIFICATION!

Buster Bunny fired a beam of purifying white light which hit Universe 666 Raditz and removed every trace of the poisonous darkness that infected him, and he was restored and sent to Good Luthor. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln and Buster Bunny holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Buster Bunny's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Okay, now… that… was… AWESOME!

Me: It sure was, that was really incredible.

Eli: That's the last one freed from Universe 666 Sebastian.

Suddenly, we heard a loud demonic roar and it was coming from Acme Acres.

Lincoln: And we pissed him off even more, and Good Luthor will be keeping an eye on them and the others.

Me: Yeah, and now that Universe 666 Sebastian has finally gone off his rocker and gone mad, now we can finally kill him tomorrow and make him pay for what he's done. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a hot one and she's a lot like Jonah Thule: Melanie Martinez, Gene-Slammer of Muscle Medic.

Jonah Thule: Wait, Melanie Martinez?! The world-famous international bodybuilder from Michigan?! I've known her for years, she's able to lift over 9,000-lbs, she's even more stronger and powerful than me. She's my biggest idol.

Nico: WHOA!

Selene Arcangela: Whoa is right, and that's an awesome one and you guys are seriously going to like her a lot: Melanie Martinez is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Royal Woods and in addition to massive amounts of superhuman strength, she has incredibly strong and powerful water powers, and as Jonah Thule pointed out just now, she's a world-famous international bodybuilder and she's able to lift over 9,000-lbs and she's literally THAT STRONG AND THAT POWERFUL.

Me: (WHISTLES) Man, that's really awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: You said it, and like Kiara Kessler, Melanie really got Lincoln into bodybuilding and she really trained him hard for that sport, and it was because of it, Lincoln won a lot of trophies in bodybuilding, and after he won another bodybuilding championship, he asked Melanie and Kiara to come up to the stage, and there, in front of the spectators, he brought them in with a strong embrace and he kissed them both on the lips and that made the crowd cheer wildly.

Me: I remember that all too well.

Nico: Same here, I saw it on TV at home, and I saw the trophies he'd received. Man, when it came to bodybuilding, Lincoln literally is an Alpha champion.

Luna: Lynn was really that proud of him for winning a ton of bodybuilding competitions, and Lincoln wound up getting hugged by Lynn and kissed on the forehead and cheek every time he came back from them.

Lynn: I was really that proud of him in winning those bodybuilding competitions, and there's one thing you guys should know: she really hates Hawk, Hank, The Stankcos, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion. One time, as Lincoln and Melanie were at Lake Superior on a date, Lori, Lola, Lisa, Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos came charging at them, but Melanie punched the ground so hard, she literally made the ground quake and that made them lose their balance and they fell flat on their butts, and Lincoln really smashed Lori, Lola, Lisa, Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos into the ground. Then, he and Melanie grabbed and lifted each of them up off the ground and they threw them with their really massive and excessive superhuman strength and sent them flying in different directions: Lori, Lola, and Lisa back to the house, Hawk and Hank to prison, and The Stankcos to the Royal Woods Police Department.

Eli: What the heck?!

Rachel Emperyous: And when Lori, Lola, and Lisa saw Melanie after she and Lincoln came back, they swore they would kill her, but she told them off and said that they've always been nothing more than bitches to Lincoln, and she threatened them with this: if they ever come near Lincoln again, she was gonna crush their skulls like acorns.

Nico: Yeah, I remember that one all too well, I almost broke out the paddle. Well, guys, you know this means tomorrow, right?

Me: Yeah. The final showdown with Universe 666 Sebastian. We've played his twisted games long enough.

Lincoln: That we have, and by this time tomorrow, he'll finally be out of ploys and schemes and he's since been driven deep into the bowels of madness. Now, all we have to do is put him down for good.

Eli: He deserves to die.

Drakus: And in the most gruesome way imaginable.

Lincoln: Right. (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn red) You better be ready, Universe 666 Sebastian, your end is coming, and you will pay for every last one of your crimes with your life.

Motor Ed: That's the end of the Borg Queen! Seriously!

Titanium Titan: It sure is.

Whirlwind: Never again will the Borg harm anymore people.

Me: And the universe is now free from their evil.

Eccentro: Got that right.

Metal Sonic: You okay, Ben?

Ben: I'll be fine guys. That was so fun and awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now we've officially seen the last of the Borg. Great job everyone!

Vypra: Thanks. This was fun. Just like old times.

Me: Yep.

Bianca Borg: (To the viewers) Now the Borg are a forgotten memory.

Laney: Yes they are.

Me: Lets head home and get some grub.

Nico: Good idea.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table and got some grub and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep after destroying The Borg Queen and freeing Universe 666 Raditz, and now, tomorrow, the final showdown against Universe 666 Sebastian is about to begin and the fate of the entire universe will be decided. Meanwhile, in the dark ruins of his castle in Acme Acres, Universe 666 Sebastian, now a completely and absolutely deranged mess, has finally lost his last nerve and he's now even worse than The Joker.

Universe 666 Sebastian: THOSE GODDAMN FUCKING ASSHOLES! THEY'VE RUINED EVERY LAST ONE OF MY SCHEMES AND HAVE DRIVEN ME STRAIGHT INTO ETERNAL FUCKING MADNESS! THAT IS THE LAST FUCKING STRAW! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL! YOU HAVE RUINED ALL OF MY SCHEMES TO SEE YOU ALL DIE SO THAT I CAN FINALLY DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND! GODDAMN YOU, GODDAMN YOU ALLLLL! (ENRAGED N-TH DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAMING) I WILL KILL YOU ALL! EVERY LAST LIVING THING WILL ALL DIE AND PERISH! (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP DERANGED DEMONIC CACKLING)

SO BE IT, UNIVERSE 666 SEBASTIAN, YOU HAVE SINCE

SEALED YOUR FATE, AND COME TOMORROW, YOUR LIFE SHALL END IN A POOL OF YOUR OWN BLOOD!

THE END

---

Part 4 done.

The Borg Collective were the most evil monsters in all of the Star Trek world.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower

Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mirror Master, Quark, Dan, Illuso, Arnold the Pit Bull and Evil Pyre Woman as well as Zoe Orimoto and her partner Digimon Kazemon, Zephyrmon and JetSilphymon, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie And Guardian Eatos And we're going to battle An old enemy of Qin and Nico and her name is Amanda Martin and she is literally the worse bully ever, she's even worse than that deranged sadistic monster, Audrey Madison. When she first walked into Kindergarten, she'd hated Qin ever since then and she also hated Nico ever since then as well. But we have something special planned for that spawn of Satan. And we're going to battle Another Neptune's Moon, Neptune's Sun, Red Guy, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, Quark and Mirror Master. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Tornado Man. Her name is Tammy Tornado. She is an awesome master of wind.

For tomorrow, the final showdown against Universe 666 Sebastian is on as Ace Bunny and all of us come together to finally put an end to that monstrous and deranged piece of garbage.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we're heading to the northern part of Gotham Royal York, and we got word that an even stupider and crazier version of Billy is running loose and is causing havoc and he has Grim's scythe and is slicing the place up. So, we're going to stop him and send him straight to Vypra to straighten him out. And we're going to meet Melanie Martinez, Gene-Slammer of Muscle Medic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Royal Woods and she was born with massive amounts of superhuman strength and she also has incredibly strong and powerful water powers, and she's a world-famous international bodybuilder and she's able to lift over 9,000-lbs and she's literally THAT STRONG AND THAT POWERFUL. She's also a powerful idol that Jonah Thule respects and idolizes, and like Kiara Kessler, Melanie really got Lincoln into bodybuilding and she really trained him hard for that sport, and it's because of it, Lincoln won a lot of trophies in bodybuilding, and after he won another bodybuilding championship, he asked Melanie and Kiara to come up to the stage, and there, in front of the spectators, he brought them in with a strong embrace and he kissed them both on the lips and that made the crowd cheer wildly, and Lynn was really that proud of him for winning a ton of bodybuilding competitions, and Lincoln wound up getting hugged by Lynn and kissed on the forehead and cheek every time he came back from them, she was that proud of him in winning those bodybuilding competitions, and there's one thing you guys should know: she really hates Hawk, Hank, The Stankcos, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion. One time, as Lincoln and Melanie were at Lake Superior on a date, Lori, Lola, Lisa, Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos came charging at them, but Melanie punched the ground so hard, she literally made the ground quake and that made them lose their balance and they fell flat on their butts, and Lincoln really smashed Lori, Lola, Lisa, Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos into the ground. Then, he and Melanie grabbed and lifted each of them up off the ground and then, they threw them with their really massive and excessive superhuman strength and they sent them flying in different directions: Lori, Lola, and Lisa back to the house where they got grounded, Hawk and Hank to prison, and The Stankcos to the Royal Woods Police Department. And when Lori, Lola, and Lisa saw Melanie after she and Lincoln came back, they swore they would kill her, but she told them off and said that they've always been nothing more than bitches to Lincoln, and she threatened them with this: if they ever come near Lincoln again, she was gonna crush their skulls like acorns.

The final part of the Star Trek Saga is for V'Ger and we're going to help that awesome and colossal ship learn more about everything.

See you all next time.

# STAR TREK PART 5: FINAL VOYAGE OF V'GER

This chapter is based on Star Trek 1: The Motion Picture from 1979

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Mirror Master, Quark, Dan, Illuso, Arnold the Pit Bull and Evil Pyre Woman as well as Zoe Orimoto and her partner Digimon Kazemon, Zephyrmon and JetSilphymon, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie And Guardian Eatos and it was going to be a really fun day.

Me: Ahh. Nothing like a little relaxing in the park to take your mind off things.

Nico: You said it.

Qin: Yeah it's awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: It's great to relax and have fun.

Camie: You got that right. Especially with relaxing by the lake too.

Nico: That is for sure.

Zoe Orimoto: I agree there.

Lola Namiko: I agree too everyone.

Nico: Zoe, I want to thank you, Mirror Master, and your teams for coming

Zoe Orimoto: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Kazemon: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Yep.

Honia: Yeah it sure will.

Nico: Honia, remember when J.D. meet you?

Honia: Boy I sure do. That was fun.

Me: That was when we battled that HUGE Octopus in New York City.

Nico: That was a nasty looking cephalopod.

Camie: Geez!

Varie: Yeah that was crazy.

Honia: But that was fun.

Juran: Do you sting people?

Honia: I may be a hornet but I only sting when I'm provoked.

Me: It's true and her stings hurt like a son of a bitch.

Xenia: Ouch.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: Yeah. But that was a cool rescue to hear about.

Nico: It sure was. But that Octopus tasted good in a stew.

Me: It sure did.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Man yesterday was awesome.

Lola: Boy it sure was. We destroyed the Borg and liberated the entire universe from a terrible monster race.

Lincoln: And got Bianca Borg her people back.

Nico: And we destroyed the Queen.

Me: And banished all of the Borg to the Black Gates.

Lola: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: With help from Nanomech.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: I have a feeling that the next Star Trek Villain is the biggest one yet.

Me: If it's who or what I think it is then we're going to be in for an awesome adventure.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: Yeah this will be awesome.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: But it will be fun.

Nico: For now, let's enjoy the peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah. This is good.

We got relaxing.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Qin, are you familiar with someone by the name of Amanda Martin?

Qin gasped.

Qin: Amanda Martin?!

Nico: Oh Hell no! Not her!

Me: You two know her?

Nico: I wish we hadn't.

Qin: Allow me to explain her, and Lincoln's right, you're not going to like her one bit. Amanda Martin is literally the worse bully ever, she's even worse than that deranged sadistic slut, Audrey Madison. When she first walked into Kindergarten, she'd hated me ever since then and she also hated Nico ever since then as well.

Nico: She was a Class-A Monster Bitch to the core, and during this one time in high school, Amanda Martin tried to attack Qin, but then, a dark stranger appeared and he fired a blast of darkness at her and sent her flying into a trash can, and ever since then, he defended her from that bitch.

Me: Hmm. Qin, do you have a picture of him?

Qin: Yep.

Qin took out the picture of the dark stranger, he had long black hair, midnight blue eyes, and had fair colored skin. But, when we saw the stranger's massive midnight black angel wings, long black long-sleeved coat with stars and darkness on the coattails, black shirt, white buttoned dress shirt, black choker on his neck, large midnight blue brooch, long black pants, and black knee-high boots, we saw who it was.

Lincoln: (GASPS) No way. Qin, the person who defended you, that was… !

Qin: It was none other than Sebastian. He proved to be an awesome friend, and this was long before his descent into madness thanks to Dustin Keystone and the emergence of his Dark Side and then, his prolonged suffering from his Dark Side's return due to Chase Young's Dark Side. We better get Sebastian immediately.

Lincoln: He's not gonna like it one bit.

Suddenly, Sebastian appeared.

Sebastian Mendez: I certainly wasn't going to like it one bit. I can't believe Amanda Martin's escaped from prison.

Me: Whoa, what did she do?

Sebastian Mendez: One day, we were having lunch in the cafeteria, but then, we saw Amanda Martin come in, but she had a gun in hand and she was going to use it to kill Qin and Nico. However, what that bitch hadn't known was that because of Dustin's attempt to kill me to slake my thirst for blood, I had since had to deal with my dark side, but I couldn't let him out or he would kill everyone, but she has given me no choice. I decided to show her Hell on Earth by letting the evil that I'd kept inside me out and what happened next was horrific: I attacked her with dark energy blasts and summoned dark hands from Hell that slashed at her with their clawed fingers, and I even grabbed her by the neck and pinned her to the wall and made her confess her crimes.

We gasped.

Qin: It was absolutely horrific, what we witnessed was Hell being unleashed on Earth, but in the end, it got Amanda expelled from school and she was arrested and sent to juvie. But, she hadn't forgotten her hatred of me and Nico.

Nico: Nor did she ever forget the face of pure unendurable horror and darkness that was unleashed that day, and now, we got the news Amanda Martin has escaped from Juvie and wants revenge. She is heading right for The Xaikora Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls!

Lincoln called the rest of the team here and he told everyone the situation, and needless to say, they too were pissed off.

Lori: So, we literally got another mean queen bee girl running loose?!

Sebastian Mendez: Not a queen bee mean girl, Lori, just a heartless bitch even worse than Audrey Madison, and I'm looking forward to giving her Hell once again.

Eli: (Sensed the fracturing mental state of Universe 666 Sebastian) Whoa, what the?! Oh man, guys, you're going to like hearing this, Universe 666 Sebastian's mental state is already on its last legs, if we take down Amanda Martin, it'll lead to him exploding with rage even more.

Me: (Smirks) This should be good.

Nico: But, of course, he's gonna do something extremely horrific that'll lead to a major puke fest.

Me: You got that right.

The Underground Girls concentrated and then, Qin's tail started growing inside her pants.

Me: Wait girls! Don't transform yet.

They stopped and waited.

Me: We still got other things to worry about.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Amanda Martin) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that heartless bitch, she's 20 yards away and closing in fast on Nico and Qin.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that bitch.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get her. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Amanda Martin.

We were flying

Nico: Where is that bitch?

And then, we saw Amanda Martin, and she was already causing havoc by trashing many cars and literally beating people up and cackling like the bitch that she is.

Me: That her?

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, we saw Sebastian's eyes turn from midnight blue to the familiar demonic red color and his eyes started leaking tears of blood.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) You… ! Goddamn… ! WRETCHED SPAWN OF SATAN!

Suddenly, Sebastian summoned demonic hands that grabbed her and he threw her into a tree and she crashed into it hard.

Me: Oh shit.

Nico: He's decided to start the bloodbath early. Let's take her down before he threatens to spill her guts.

Suddenly, a massive wave of darkness appeared and demonic creatures from Hell fired darkness at Amanda Martin as she got hit hard. Then, the wave of darkness and demonic creatures crashed into the ground as a massive tornado of darkness formed, and then, a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard and we appeared, and that pissed off Amanda Martin when she saw Nico and Qin yet again.

Amanda Martin: YOU GODDAMN MONKEY-TAILED ASSHOLE AND YOU GODDAMN FUCKING BITCH! HOW DARE YOU SHOW YOUR FACES TO ME AGAIN!

Nico: Look who's talking, bitch, that's just what we were going to say to you!

Qin punched Amanda Martin hard in the face and knocked out some of her teeth, and that pissed her off.

Qin: I never would've guessed you'd show your ugly face again, Amanda. First, we had to deal with Audrey Madison last year, and now, you show up a year later. Oh, and we're not the only ones who's pissed to see your ugly face again.

Amanda Martin looked furiously, and when she saw Sebastian Mendez, her face went pale white as a ghost: the same person who showed her Hell on Earth in that incident years ago had returned, and the nightmare she had to deal with has also resurfaced.

Amanda Martin: No… ! No… ! It can't be!

Sebastian Mendez: That's right, Amanda, I have returned. You made a huge mistake busting out of juvie, did you really think you could come after us and not expect the consequences? By the way, we already knew about this from Lincoln. I warned you that if you ever busted out of juvie and came after us, I would end you right where you stand.

Qin: Given the fact that we'd already told everyone that you're just as bad and depraved as Audrey Madison, Sally Witchford, my insane ex-sister, and many of our other enemies, I think that's a given.

Nico: You better be ready for Hell, bitch, because that's where you are going!

Amanda Martin screamed like a banshee and ran at us with a knife, but Nico and Qin kicked her hard into a wall, she got back out, but now, she was major-league beyond pissed off.

Me: And just for that attempted murder on Nico and Qin, you just crossed a serious line. Now, you're really heading for Hell.

Me: Okay now!

The Underground Girls concentrated again before Qin's tail burst out of her pants.

POP!

Qin turned into Scalebreath and the girls transformed!

Kendra'a eyes merged into one.

She turned into Armorsight!

The Underground girls all were transformed!

Amanda Martin: YOU'RE ALL FREAKS!

Nico: You're the freak you bitch!

Eli: Yeah! You are a freak!

The ripped clothes of the Underground girls fell to the ground.

Rarity: Looks like we got our work cut out for us.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Ariel, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sebastian was right defending Qin and Nico from you, you're nothing more than absolute scum of the earth!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And he was right to have gotten you expelled after what you tried to do to Qin and Nico, but you know what, he should've killed you long ago.

Sebastian Mendez: But, I didn't. Now, it's time to rectify that. I'm sending you straight to Hell for this, Amanda Martin, prepare to die!

Qin: You've had this coming for a very long time, bitch!

Nico: And we've made absolutely sure that we reserved a spot for you in Hell.

We all stood ready and the bravery coming from Qin and Nico along with Sebastian's return made Amanda Martin so extremely angry, her face and body turned red with rage along with her eyes and the sclera turned bloodshot and she was blowing steam out of her nose: she looked like a raging bull and she let out a ballistic scream as we charged at her and she barreled towards us in pure rage.

Lincoln and I went after Amanda Martin, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow

Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Amanda Martin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Amanda Martin even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Amanda Martin: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Amanda Martin charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword.

I punched her!

Me: Time for this!

I used the Kamen Rider Ghost Gear and it turned my sword into an Eyecon Sword!

Me: Cool! An Eyecon sword! Lets see here.

Nicolaus Copernicus, Johannes Keplar, Giovanni Domenico Cassini, Christiaan Huygens, Galileo Galilei, Edwin Hubble!

Me: ASTROPHYSICS BLADE OF THE STARS!

Nico: COOL! A Sword for The Greatest Astrophysicists of All Time.

Nicole: Awesome! Those are some of my heros in astro science.

Shredlegs fired webbing at her and webbed her up.

Me: STARS OF HISTORY STAR STORM!

I fired waves of stars and blasted Amanda all over and blasted her.

Thunderlegs fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Quarry fired acid and burned her arm.

Stonebiter punched her and smashed her teeth out.

Armorsight bashed her.

Queen Nail and Razorfist slashed her.

Irena blasted her and the girls blasted her.

Nico: Time for some pain!

A wave of ice was fired and then it froze half of Amanda.

Me: WHOA!

The figure stopped and it was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, and she had dark blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol for Cold on it and she had tattoos for Kamen Rider Wizard and Gaim on her arm and a sword of ice.

Ciana Cold: How's that you bitch!? Ciana Cold, the Embodiment of Cold Man is here to bash your brains in.

Haruto: Ciana!? Wow!

Kouta: Wow! You're looking great.

Ciana Cold: Haruto and Kouta. Its been a while.

Me: Awesome to meet you Ciana.

Ciana Cold: Same here. Lets get her!

Nico: Yeah!

Haruto: Henshin!

Kouta: Henshin!

They transformed into Kamen Rider Wizard and Gaim!

Me: YEAH! Lets see how they like this!

I used the Wizard Gear and it turned my sword into a WIZARD SWORD!

Me: COOL!

I put on the ring for Pyros the Lava Titan!

Pyros the Lava Titan! PLEASE!

It formed my sword into a LAVA SWORD!

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Zhuqiaomon: Wow! Look at this!

Me: LAVA HELIX BLAST!

I fired a wave of lava and it hit Amanda and burned her.

Chōīne! Finish Strike! Saikō!

Haruto turned into Infinity Dragon Gold

Soiya! Kachidoki Arms! Iza shutsujin! Ei! Ei! Oh!

Kouta turned into Kachidoki Arms.

Haruto: NOW, IT'S SHOWTIME!

Kouta: IT'S OUR STAGE NOW!

Me: Awesome! How about this too.

I put on the ring for Kamen Rider Falchion!

FALCHION! PLEASE!

It turned my sword into the sword of Kamen Rider Falchion and my wings turned into Wings made of Pure Fire!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: AWESOME!

Haruto: WOW! I forgot that Falchion is part of the M.O.E.

Me: Yeah! (Quotes verse) "The Eternal Phoenix flew down from the skies and rained down fire on its enemies and caused new life to arose from the ashes of pain and suffering and new life bloomed forth which brought love and peace to all."

The Eternal Phoenix flew down and I fired waves of fireballs and blasted Amanda and blasted her all over!

Haruto and Kouta charged at her.

And they blasted her with fire and grape blasts.

Me: Oh yeah! Lets see how she likes this!

I put on the ring for Phoenix (Wizard)

PHOENIX! PLEASE!

I got an awesome Phoenix Sword! And my wings glowed with incredibly strong fire!

Me: WHOA! Awesome!

I chanted an incantation and fired a wave of fire and blasted her all over!

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Me: Boy Phoenix would love seeing this one!

Scalebreath charged at her And bashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Lets see what this one does.

I used the Gaim Gear and it turned my sword into a HELHEIM FRUIT SWORD!

Me: Wow! This is cool! Lets see here.

I used the Durian Fruit Lockseed.

Me: Plug your noses.

DURIAN ARMS!

I activated it and it turned my sword into a Durian Fruit Sword! IT SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Me: Sniff on this bitch!

I fired waves of Durians and they hit her and farts were heard!

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

THE SMELL WAS REALLY BAD!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Nico: Stinky Butt would be proud.

Me: Yep. But Stinky Butt's farts smell worse!

STINKY BUTT ARMS!

I activated Stinky Butt's Lockseed and my sword turned into a sword that looks like someone's butt!

Me: SNIFF ON THIS!

LOUD FART!

I fired waves of farts and they hit Amanda and loud farts were heard and she was coughing and gagging and even hurling her guts out!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!?

Nico: Her, apparently!

We laughed!

Me: WHEW! Man! LORI WAS THAT YOU!?

Lori: IT WAS NOT! IT WAS MY SHOE!?

Me: (LAUGHS) Just kidding Lori.

Lori: Oh. That was funny. (LAUGHS)

Me: Lets see. I know!

I used CYBERTRON STARSCREAM'S RIDEWATCH!

CYBERTRON STARSCREAM ARMS!

Nico: Cybertron Starscream!? WHOA!

I got his blaster and fired waves of energy and blasted Amanda!

Lola: WHOA! Cybertron Starscream packed a wallop!

Poromon: (EXTREMELY DRUNK SLURRED SPEECH) OH SO YOU THINK YOU'RE BETTER THAN ME BITCH!?

He ran fast and bashed her all over and pulverized her!

Poromon then grabbed a car and smashed it RIGHT ON HER!

KRASMASH!

She was crushed bad!

Poromon then rammed a Semi-Truck into her!

SMASH!

Poromon threw a sandbox on her and buried her in sand! Then he summoned a stampede of hippos!

Amanda Martin: HIPPOS!

They smashed and trampled her!

Me: JEEZ! FUCK ME SIDEWAYS! Romulan Ale to Poromon is like SUPERBEER! It makes him completely unpredictable!

Poromon: Now, here are some fun names I came up for you!

He went over to her face!

Poromon: A motherfucking sack of shit! A putrid bitch that smells like puke! A rotten sack of vomit! A demon whose tongue smells like toxic waste! Bitchy McBitchalot! A girl who eats squirrel poop! A girl that bites whale bubbles! A bitch that never changes her underpants!

Poromon was REALLY SMASHING HER all over!

Nico: Whale Bubbles aren't that bad!

Qin: Nice!

Me: How about this too. Uch! God forgive me for using this one!

NUMEMON ARMS!

I got a Numemon Sword!

Me: (ECHOING) POOP TOSS!

I fired a massive barrage of Numemon poop and splattered her all over the place!

Nico: Now that takes me back! We were attacked by Numemon and they did the same thing to us.

Eli: YUCK!

Poromon pecked her

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Me: YEAH!

Haruto and Kouta fired waves of magic and fruit and blasted her.

Me: Okay Poromon that's enough.

I snapped my fingers and he came back but he had THE WORST EVER HEADACHE!

Poromon: Oh God! WHAT A HANGOVER!

He then threw up on Nico!

Nico: Oh gross!

Me: That's what Romulan Ale will do to you. It will make you REALLY hung over. Like you had 500 beers in 1 day.

Nico: Geez!

Lola: YUCK!

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket that tied her up and we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, Lincoln heard a fancy black limo arrive.

Me: Nice limo.

Laney: Fancy.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh man, Lincoln, did you…?!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Yep. I just called Amanda's parents over, along with a special guest.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long

brown hair and dark blue hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue short-sleeved blouse, dark blue short-sleeved shirt, dark blue skirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, birds, winds, phoenixes, angels on the coattails and on the back is Monstrous Bird and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Andrea Martin, Gene-Slammer of Monstrous Bird.

Andrea Martin: That's right. (To Amanda Martin) And I knew you'd be back causing trouble again, you heartless brat.

Just then, we saw Mr. and Mrs. Martin come out and they joined Andrea, and they too were pissed off at Amanda Martin.

Nico: Mr. and Mrs. Martin. Awesome to see you again.

Mrs. Martin: You too Nico. You are looking great. We'll talk more after we face our Daughter.

Mr. Martin: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Amanda! So, everything we'd heard from Andrea, Nico, Qin, and the others was true! You've absolutely tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions!

Mrs. Martin: I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to so many innocent people?!

Me: An evil heartless Spawn of Satan that's what!?

Nico: Everything we told you long ago is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Martin. Your daughter is a monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years!

Qin: Yeah, she's gotten away with everything by using your reputations, and no one's been able to stop her, and let's not forget what she'd done in maiming everyone who's crossed her path, many of them had to spend two months in the hospital or wound up dead because of her!

Andrea Martin: Mom, Dad, I wanted to help expose the truth, but… !

Lincoln: But, it was because of Team Rocket Gene-Slamming you that you weren't able to do so.

Mrs. Martin: And we're so sorry that your plan got derailed by those miscreants. But, you never gave up, sweetie. You and Lincoln truly are truly one amazing and cute couple.

Lincoln's face turned atomic red and so did Andrea's.

Andrea Martin: (Face turned atomic red) Mom.

Me: Lincoln is an awesome man of his word.

Lincoln went up to Andrea Martin and kissed her on the lips and she returned it. Then, they turned to Amanda Martin.

Mr. Martin: We've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and started causing trouble, God knows how many times that we'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used our reputations to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and to find out you'd seriously harmed those innocent people even taken their lives, you will never ever be forgiven for this, and this all ends here and now!

Mrs. Martin: Agreed, honey. Amanda, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to Andrea, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Amanda Martin: WHAT THE FUCK?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOLS! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL ALONG WITH THAT LITTLE BITCH! DO YOU HEAR ME?!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a muzzle and she was muzzled.

Qin: Thank you for that, Lincoln, I'm getting sick and tired of hearing her big fat mouth running off like that!

Mr. Martin: There's no use in trying to talk sense into you, everyone was right about you, you're just a petty, greedy, selfish, sadistic and monstrous demon and there's no place for you in this world nor the next. Lincoln, would you do the honors?

Lincoln: Yes, sir.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade was covered in rainbow energy.

Lincoln: Never show your face in public ever again.

Lincoln held his massive greatsword above his head, and then… !

SLASH!

Lincoln brought his massive greatsword down on Amanda Martin's head decapitating her and both her head and body burst into rainbow flames and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and came back to us.

Nico: Good riddance to that crazy bitch.

Qin: You said it!

Me: You said it. And Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: That's just what I'm about to do, J.D. Everyone, this is Andrea Martin, Gene-Slammer of Monstrous Bird, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful master of wind and swordsmanship, she's a really beautiful and amazing person and rich girl who really defended me from my enemies and from Lori, Lynn, Luan, Lola, and Lisa, but despite coming from a rich family, she has some very serious bad blood with her evil older sister, Amanda Martin, who despite being from the same family as her, is literally like Audrey Madison, Sally Witchford, and many of Nico and Qin's enemies from the past and was absolutely greedy and selfish. She attempted to get proof of Amanda's many crimes, but before she could, she got Gene-Slammed by Team Rocket and couldn't implement her plan into action to get proof of her older sister's crimes, and she hated Team Rocket for getting in her way of bringing her sister to justice. But, her desire to bring justice to her evil sister is still as strong as ever.

Nico: I remember Andrea telling me and Qin about that, she wanted to get proof of Amanda's evil deeds because her sister was that slick by using her family's reputation to escape justice.

Qin: But, Team Rocket just had to fuck things up, what a bunch of assholes.

Andrea Martin: Yep, I hated them for ruining that. But, when I heard Team Rocket was destroyed for good, I'd gotten vindication for that.

Lincoln: That's right.

Me: Also Jessie and James and Meowth got canned so no need to go after them.

Andrea Martin: I know they were canned and I'm glad that Team Rocket is gone.

Me: We are too.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Andrea Martin in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck

as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Andrea Martin: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Andrea Martin's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Andrea Martin: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Andrea Martin.

Andrea Martin had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Mrs. Martin: We'll definitely be expecting tons of grandchildren from you two.

That of course caused Lincoln and Andrea's faces to turn bright red.

Twilight Sparkle: He's already a father with many kids from many of us.

Twilight Sparkle showed a massive scrapbook with photos of Lincoln, his harem, and his kids, and they were indeed stunned.

Mr. Martin: Well, I'll be damned, and here I thought Lynn Sr. held the record for that many kids.

Mrs. Martin: But, it's also proof of how much he truly loves his wives and kids.

Me: And why he's always proven to be a great and loving father and

future husband.

Nico: Yep, and I'm so glad that Amanda has finally paid for her crimes and is finally gone forever.

Sebastian Mendez: Same here. I should've killed her long ago, but I stopped myself from doing so.

Qin: Yeah, we saw it. You almost did try to kill her and go on a rampage that you stabbed yourself in the shoulder with a knife Amanda dropped, and you'd let out a scream from Hell itself, and then, we saw the darkness around you fade and you were back to normal.

Nico: Then, you removed the knife and caused your own blood to spill onto the concrete, that was so scary, almost everyone puked.

Me: Sheesh.

Lincoln: Still, that was really awesome that you defended Qin and Nico and it was before that whole debacle with Dustin Keystone and birth of Dark Sebastian.

Nico: He made sure that Amanda Martin paid for her crimes. But, despite that, everyone at our high school saw the darker side of him, and even they were scared of what'll happen should they dare to anger him.

Me: Jeez.

Qin: We're going to revert back now.

Me: Oh excuse us.

We turned our backs to them.

The Underground Girls reverted back as Chris gave Qin a towel.

The fashion brigade then gave the girls new clothes.

Nico: (to the Martins) Sorry you saw Poromon super drunk then normal

Mr. Martin: Oh no worries.

Me: Poromon drank Romulan Ale and he was REALLY drunk.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Next time, I'm sticking to normal beer.

Me: Yeah.

Ciera Cold: Boy that was brutal and cool.

Nico: How did you meet Haruto and Kouta?

Ciera Cold: I met Haruto when he was battling Sora. I formed a sword of ice and slashed Sora.

Me: Sora was given the Black Gates and he is dead now. That motherfucking asshole killer got what he deserved.

Ciera Cold: That he did. As Haruto told me to not give in to despair. But in actually I feed on Despair and absorb Negative Energy and it makes me stronger.

Me: Welcome to the party.

Nico: Yep.

Ciera: Also I met Kouta in the Helheim Forest and I helped them kill members of Yggdrasil.

Me: Awesome. We blew the entirety of Yggdrasil into dust. It's now nothing but a crater.

Xenia: It's true.

Fu: Yep. We blew it into dust.

Poliwag looked at the Romulan Ale and grinned

Just as Poliwag was going to grab the bottle, Nico grabbed the bottle.

Nico: Poliwag don't drink this. It's dangerous.

Poliwag: Aww man.

Nico: Romulan Ale is too strong.

Poliwag: I was gonna save it for another day!

Nico: (Sternly) Poliwag?

Poliwag: Okay okay.

Nico: Good.

Varie: Yeah.

Poromon: We're saving that for emergencies!

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Now it's time for the Anothers.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Neptune's Moon, Neptune's Sun, Red Guy, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, Quark and Mirror Master.

We gasped!

Me: Neptune's Moon and Sun!? Whoa!

Qin: Geez! I remember them!

Eli: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Mirror Master are all one person.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Arlia Air, Andrea Andor, Cyclops and Cow & Chicken.

Nico: Nice.

Lola: This will be funny.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Mirror Master are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Neptune's Moon, Neptune's Sun, Red Guy, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail and Quark!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be fun!

Nico: Yeah!

Another Red Guy: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun!

Lincoln: Belinda Bajor!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, piercing red eyes, yellow clothes and had blue angel wings and had the symbol of Bajor in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had the symbol of the Cult of the Pah Wraiths on her arm and she had a Keyblade of fire in her hand.

Me: Whoa!

Belinda Bajor: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know. Everyone meet Belinda Bajor, Keyblade Knight of Bajor, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Bajor, and she has intense light and dark powers and she's a master of light and darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Bajor and she's known as The Twilight Emissary of The Prophets and The Pah-Wraiths, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past and she has power that is 100,000 times stronger and more powerful than Dukat of the Cardassians. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light and darkness.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! That is really amazing! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Bajor. I remember that Benjamin Sisko was the Emissary of the Prophets. That was amazing. And I also remember that Dukat of the Cardassians was the Emissary of the Pah-Wraiths.

Belinda Bajor: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: How come she has piercing red eyes?

Me: When the Pah Wraiths take over someone they get Piercing Red Eyes.

Laney: Geez! Scary.

Belinda Bajor: I know. It's intimidating. But I have been widely know across Bajor as the Twilight Prophet. I have the powers of both the Prophets and the Pah Wraiths.

Me: Wow!

Varie: I have a feeling you would give Dukat a run for his money.

Belinda Bajor: I know. And my power now is 100,000 times stronger than Dukat's.

Me: Wow!

Lincoln: That is cool.

Me: And the Dominion War was raging on during that time too. That was scary.

Belinda Bajor: Yeah no kidding

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: How did that war start?

Me: It was because the Dominion wanted to take over the entire galaxy and impose their tyrannical rule all over it.

Nico: Geez! And the Feberation, Klingons and the Romulans wouldn't let them.

Me: Nope. And they had the Breen Confederacy and the Cardassian Union with them.

Nico: Geez.

Lola: Yeah that was terrible.

Me: No kidding. By the way is the another Mirror Master friendly or hostile?

Belinda Bajor: Friendly and she is a really powerful master of the mirror.

Me: Wow! This will be interesting to see.

Kit Taylor: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

I bashed Another Sir Urchin on his head with a hammer

Another Sir Urchin: (ANGRY) WHY YOU!

Another Snail Fail: What I do!?

We fired waves of energy and elements and we blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (Turns dial) Time for backup! DRAGON MAGIC 6!

She summoned Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Evil Talking Cake, Momokase, Oxy Man and Kusuna!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Belinda Bajor: I know. By the way J.D. news spread all across Bajor that you killed The One and destroyed the Borg. Is that true?

Me: Yes that's right. These last 4 days have really been eventful. We destroyed the Planet Killer, defeated the M-113 Salt Vampire, killed The One that took on the form of God in the view of Michelangelo and just recently we killed all the Borg.

Nico: Yep.

Belinda Bajor: Awesome. Well done.

Nico: Yeah those were all fun.

Maria: On the 19th, we should do one for Lego Marvel Superheroes 2

Nico: Nice.

Me: Cool! Those were funny adventures from what I heard.

Eli: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure were.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And it will be funny to face some of the funniest villains of Lego.

Venom: We want to fight Carnom firsthand.

Girl Jordan: I'm going to kill that version of Carnage.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: That was a funny version of Carnage.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Girl Jordan, I'm not actually sure if Carnom is Cletus Cassidy or Eddie Brock. Or if Carnom retains the asshole's insanity

Girl Jordan: Hmm. Good question and theory.

Nico: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: But he is still half Carnage so that makes me want to rip him in two.

Nico: You can do that if Carnom laughs insanely.

Girl Jordan: Good.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: Now lets focus on the matter at hand.

Nico: Right.

We looked and then saw a figure. It was ANOTHER MIRROR MASTER!

Me: There you are.

Qin: Yeah!

Another Mirror Master: (In a girls voice) This will be fun and cool!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, brown eyes, brown clothes and brown angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Axe Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a powerful fire axe in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Alexandra Axe!

Alexandra Axe: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too Alex. Alexandra is the Embodiment of the Axe Dopant and she has fire and axe powers and she is an awesome lumberjack and Nora she REALLY LOVES Pancakes as much as you do.

Nora Valkyrie: (LAUGHS) Oh boy! I have an awesome pancake eating partner.

Me: Yep. And her axe also has the power to reflect attacks and bullets back and she can use it like a mirror.

Mirror Master: Wow! Just like me! That is cool.

Laney: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

They got weapons from Kyurangers, PatRangers and LupinRangers.

Alexandra Axe: No he didn't because I chopped off his hand with my axe and then ran.

Nico: Ouch!

Qin: Yikes!

Sakura Knudson: Nice one.

Alexandra Axe: Thanks.

Me: That was awesome. Too bad it didn't kill him.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) He probably regenerated his hand

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) He still was powerful back then.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinrnager Ridewatch) Too bad you didn't chop his arm off. A hand is nothing!

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Nico: Yeah.

Alexandra Axe: You're right on that.

Xenia: Either way he is dead and gone.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired waves of energy and separated her.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Time for action!

Alexandra fired waves of fire and blasted Another Mirror Master.

Alexandra Axe: Take that!

Nico: (gets out Mirror Master's Ridewatch) Mirror mirror on the wall, who's gonna get the most brutal asskicking of them all?

Me: A big fat motherfucking imposter another!

Another Mirror Master: Time for some pain.

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Nico activated Mirror Master and Quark's Ridewatches.

May: Take this too! (Gets Out Illuso's ridewatch)

Nico activated Dan and Illuso's ridewatches.

Maria: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Better be ready because I'm going to blow (CLAP) You up! (Gets out Arnold the Pit Bull's ridewatch)

Maria activated Arnold and Evil Pyre Woman's ridewatches.

They fired waves of energy and elements and the group fired waves of energy and elements.

Honia: Take this! (ACTIVATES QUARK'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired a subatomic energy blast and smashed the another down.

Then Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Ebirah, Blue Fairy, Lego Red Hulk and Old Iron Face came.

Nico: Nice team Ragdoll!

Ragdoll: Thanks!

?: This will be one that will blow her away!

We saw Tornado Man!

Me: Tornado Man! Wow!

Tornado Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some fun!

Nico: Tammy Tornado?! Wow!

Tammy Tornado: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of wind and blasted down the another and I caught the Ridewatch!

Me: YEAH!

Tammy reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and green clothes and green eyes and had a tornado in the middle of her forehead and she had green angel wings.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Cool!

May: Yay! I didn't get hit!

SPLAT!

Someone threw a tomato and it hit May in the back of the head.

May: HEY!

Max was whistling innocently.

Tammy Tornado: (LAUGHS) Max got you good May.

Max: TATTLETALE!

May: THANKS A LOT MAX!

We laughed!

Tammy Tornado: The Mega Man 9 Gene-slammers are all fully clothed just so you know.

Nico: Okay then.

Honia: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Tammy Tornado: When we were out on my family's farm and a farm we were having a feud with was causing problems. So I used my tornado powers and blew them away.

Nico: Yep it's true.

Qin: Wow! That is cool!

Tammy Tornado: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tammy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tammy Tornado: Same here.

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Rinka Kunitachi are heading to the northern part of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that an even stupider and crazier version of Billy is running loose and is causing havoc and he has Grim's scythe and is slicing the place up.

Lincoln: Whoa, so we're here in the northern part of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we got word that an even stupider and crazier version of Billy is running loose and is causing havoc and he has Grim's scythe and is slicing the place up.

Nico: Is this another one that we got to put down.

Lincoln: No, this one is from the time Grim zapped Billy's eyes to make him see clearly again, but it caused him to see into the future, but because of it, he went absolutely crazy, well crazier than ever.

Me: So, what do we do with him?

Lincoln: We're going to hand him over to Vypra, she'll straighten him out.

Skyla: Good idea. But, if that bubble-nosed malodorous baboon so much as hurts one hair on your head, he's gonna be dealing with all of us!

Eli: I think we may be a little late. Look!

We saw that the whole place had scythe slashes: cars were totaled, and it was a mess.

Me: Why, that little… !

Lincoln snapped his fingers and the place was fixed.

Lincoln: Forget handing him to Vypra in one piece, I'm breaking him into a million pieces and handing him to Vypra in a straitjacket.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and purple headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has a really strong and ripped physique and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight black sleeveless tank top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, black shorts, black sleeveless gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, barbells, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Muscle Medic, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the the three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Melanie Martinez, Gene-Slammer of Muscle Medic.

Melanie Martinez: That's right, and I got the girls away from that idiot before he could cut their heads off.

?: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Suddenly, we heard the familiar sound of crazed babbling and we saw Insane Billy heading our way and he has Grim's scythe in his hand. Lincoln fired a beam of magic that hit the scythe and it went back to Grim.

Sylvester: Now that he doesn't have Grim's scythe in hand, we're free to trash him!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You got that right. Let's get that idiot!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-

Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix

Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Skyla's team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream

Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Insane, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln tied Insane Billy up in a human pretzel and he screamed like a little girl, and then, he tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and tossed him in a portal he opened up to The Masters of Evil's HQ with a sticky note that said: CAREFUL, HE'S A VOLATILE IDIOT AND IS PRONE TO FITS OF VIOLENT RAGE! We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Take that, you idiot!

Me: We should also take care of…

Nico: Lincoln already did that when we were hunting that idiot down.

Me: Oh, I forgot he also has the same powers as I do.

Lincoln: That's okay, but at least we took care of that idiot. (To Melanie Martinez) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie Martinez.

Melanie Martinez: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Martinez and he hugged her, and Melanie Martinez is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her faces, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Martinez: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as me, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Melanie Martinez, Gene-Slammer of Muscle Medic, she's my Guardian Angel from Royal Woods and she was born with massive amounts of superhuman strength and she also has incredibly strong and powerful water powers, and she's a world-famous international bodybuilder and she's able to lift over 9,000-lbs and she's literally THAT STRONG AND THAT POWERFUL. She's also a powerful idol that Jonah Thule respects and idolizes, and like Kiara Kessler, Melanie really got me into bodybuilding and she really trained me hard for that sport, and it's because of it, I won a lot of trophies in bodybuilding, and after I won another bodybuilding championship, I asked Melanie and Kiara to come up to the stage, and there, in front of the spectators, I brought them in with a strong embrace and I kissed them both on the lips and that made the crowd cheer wildly, and Lynn was really that proud of me for winning a ton of bodybuilding competitions, and I wound up getting hugged by Lynn and kissed on the forehead and cheek every time I came back from them, she was that proud of me in winning those bodybuilding competitions.

Lynn: And there's one thing you guys should know: she really hates Hawk, Hank, The Stankcos, Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion. One time, as Lincoln and Melanie were at Lake Superior on a date I arranged, Lori, Lola, Lisa, Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos came charging at them, but Melanie punched the ground so hard, she literally made the ground quake and that made them lose their balance and they fell flat on their butts, and Lincoln really smashed Lori, Lola, Lisa, Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos into the ground. Then, he and Melanie grabbed and lifted each of them up off the ground and then, they threw them with their really massive and excessive superhuman strength and they sent them flying in different directions: Lori, Lola, and Lisa back to the house where they got grounded, Hawk and Hank to prison, and The Stankcos to the Royal Woods Police Department. And when Lori, Lola, and Lisa saw Melanie after she and Lincoln came back, they swore they would kill her, but she told them off and said that they've always been nothing more than bitches to Lincoln, and she threatened them with this: if they ever come near Lincoln again, she was gonna crush their skulls like acorns.

Nico: With your superhuman strength, you could easily make them into bloody stains.

Melanie Martinez: Yeah, that's true, I was born with massive and excessive amounts of superhuman strength after all, and I've done a ton of working out over the years.

Lincoln: And you also trained me really hard as well, and now that you're here, Melanie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Martinez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Martinez: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melanie Martinez's neck with blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melanie Martinez: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melanie Martinez.

Melanie Martinez had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The three girls are Ayana Tokito, Tamami Amagi, and Shizuru Kurosaki from Moto Yan Kyonyuu Nurse no Ama Ero Kango.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayana Tokito, Tamami Amagi, and Shizuru Kurosaki from Moto Yan Kyonyuu Nurse no Ama Ero Kango.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, looks like you've rescued some smoking hot nurses.

Lincoln: Ed.

Lincoln had a mallet in one of his eleven massive and long white tails and it was over Ed Cowart's head, and when Ed Cowart saw it, he did the Chuck-Outta-Luck Pathetic Eyes and he dodged the mallet as it came down on him and we snickered.

Nicole: He warned you.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayana Tokito: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayana Tokito and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from that insane and crazier version of Billy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The

Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayana Tokito: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayana Tokito: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayana Tokito, Tamami Amagi, and Shizuru Kurosaki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than an even stupider and crazier version of Billy running loose and was causing havoc by slicing everything up with Grim's scythe.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did first with Lincoln firing a blast of magic at that idiot and it got Grim's scythe away from him and back to its owner and all of us beating him up and Lincoln turning him into a human pretzel and tying him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and sending him to Vypra to straighten him out, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Melanie Martinez have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, all that havoc that was happening in the northeast was yet another stupider and insane version of Billy?!

Lincoln: Yep, only this time, this one was from around the time Grim zapped his eyes to make him see better after burning his eyes by getting too close to the TV, but it caused him to see into the future and he went absolutely nuts.

Me: But, Lincoln really trashed him big time, he turned him into a human pretzel.

Nico: Vypra's gonna have a field day with him, and if he messes up.

Lincoln: He won't, not as long as I have my Hinon's Vengeance Curse on him, so one wrong move and he won't live for much longer.

---

After taking down that insane version of Billy and throwing him to Vypra to straighten him out, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melanie Martinez saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Martinez: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now

looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melanie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Martinez: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Melanie Martinez: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Melanie, what memories do you have with Lincoln?

Melanie Martinez: There is one memory that I have with Lincoln, and it was during our date at Lake Huron, but of course, there is an incident involving Lori and Lola, the two more violent members of The Trinity of Violence.

Me: Lynn didn't do anything to get you pissed off because she knows you'll flatten her into paste if she tries anything.

Nico: Wow, so someone who's leagues stronger than Lynn is able to put Lynn in her place.

Luna: It was really awesome, and like J.D. said, Melanie will flatten her if she tried anything, those muscles aren't just for show, they've done some really serious damage.

Melanie Martinez played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln and Melanie Martinez at Lake Huron: Lincoln was in his orange speedo and sandals and Melanie Martinez was in a two-piece bikini and sandals, and they were having fun swimming at the lake after working out at their gym.

Past Melanie Martinez: This is really awesome, I love coming to Lake Huron.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Melanie.

Past Melanie Martinez: Plus, with all the work that you and all of us have been doing with cleaning up the lake and all the other lakes in Michigan, it's also a cleaner place for all marine life.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU STUPID PEASEANT! YOU WILL PAY!

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) I'M GONNA TURN YOU BOTH INTO HUMAN PRETZELS FOR ALWAYS GETTING IN OUR WAY AND ALWAYS BEING ALIVE!

Suddenly, they heard two loud screams.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking those loud screams along with the excessive amount of perfume from anywhere. Get out here right now, Lori and Lola, or else, I'll blast the both of you out.

Suddenly, they saw Lori and Lola come out, and they were really out for blood again, then, Lori and Lola charged like mad bulls and were about to attack Lincoln and Melanie Martinez, but Lincoln and Melanie punched them and sent them flying into a tree. They got back out, but they shrieked like two madwomen, now they were really extremely pissed off.

Past Lincoln: You've got some nerve coming after us, Lori and Lola, I would've thought you'd learn your lesson, but I was wrong. Now, I'm going to put you right back in your place, you heartless she-demons!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lori and Lola roared like pure enraged animals again and they charged and went at Lincoln, but he reared his fists back, and he'd landed two mean uppercuts to Lori and Lola's stomachs knocking the wind out of them, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and they slashed off Lori and Lola's clothes leaving them in their bras and panties and Lincoln fired powerful water blasts at Lori and Lola and their makeup was running. Then, Lincoln and Melanie reared their left and right fists back and gave Lori and Lola two nasty punches to the face that sent them both flying back to The Loud House and they were thrown in their cages again.

Past Lincoln: When the rest of the family hears of this, they're really going to give Lori and Lola hell.

Past Melanie Martinez: That's an understatement. But, that was truly amazing, what we saw just now, you really have been getting stronger and stronger still because of our training regimen and constant working out, Lincoln.

And Lincoln wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Melanie Martinez' waist, he gave her a kiss on the lips which she returned as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lori, Lola, you really didn't know when to quit!

Me: When Lincoln told us about what Lori and Lola tried to do again, we were so extremely pissed off beyond imagination, and they had it coming for trying to kill him again.

Luna: You got that right, and unfortunately, that's when I flipped out and insulted them both again.

Lincoln: That set Lori and Lola off big time, but before they could attack Luna, I grabbed them by the waist with two of my eleven massive and long white tails and restricted them.

Nico: Sheesh.

Melanie Martinez: It almost got ugly. Lori and Lola had some nerve showing up and trying to ruin our day because they still wanted to kill Lincoln again! After what those banshees have done to Lincoln in the past, I wanted to punch Lori and Lola in the face, but Lincoln and I sent them both flying with one punch, but when they got out and shrieked like madwomen, that's when Lincoln got serious. Those two had it coming. But, Lori and Lola have since been freed from their Dark Sides forever and they're finally back to who they were.

Me: That was because of Chase Young's Dark Side, he really is nothing more than the embodiment of evil.

Lincoln: You got that right, he was a monster who enjoyed causing pain and suffering to so many.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Solana: Wow, so, this is Coral Capers, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Solana, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers are in your harem, Linky.

May: We knew Solana were interested in Lincoln, and we knew that Suzie and Florinda already have love interests, so we had to get their Simulator counterparts.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Bowser's Gravity Gauntlet.

Me: Cool!

Lynn: Me and my male self will go too.

Lynn Jr.: Aw yeah! The L.J. Dynamic Duo is ready!

Me: Aw yeah!

Nico: Cool!

Me: I'll go with as well.

Nico: Nice.

We went into the Simulator and it activated and we were at BOWSER'S GRAVITY GAUNTLET!

It was a REALLY HOT PLACE!

Me: WHEW! This is a hot place.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is gonne be just like how you faced Bowser before and it will be tougher. You got to get to that big door.

Nico: Got it.

?: Let us help you guys.

2 figures came. One was a girl with pink hair and she had purple eyes and brown clothes and had pink angel wings. She also had a tiara with the symbol of the Underground Moonland on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a crystal sword. The 2nd girl had blue hair, red clothes and had red angel wings and she had the symbol for Quick in the middle of her forehead.

Undine Underground: Undine Underground, Embodiment of the Underground Moonland.

Qiana Quick: And Qiana Quick, Embodiment of Quick Man.

Lightning: Sha-blam! Awesome to see Qiana!

Roach: Yeah!

Qiana Quick: Roach and Lightning! Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets get Bowser.

They flew to the door.

Nico: We're on the right track.

Me: Yep.

We then saw the door.

Me: Looks like we got to blast all 3 of its locks.

Nico: Yep.

Undine Underground: Allow me.

She fired waves of meteors and blasted them and the door opened.

Nico: Nice one!

We flew in and we landed and saw BOWSER!

Me: Bowser!

Bowser: (to Lynn) It's about time you get a turn. You didn't even get one the first time!

Lynn: I know! What a rip! But this will be fun!

Nico: Yeah it sure will be!

Me: Lets make this fun!

I used the Fourze Gear and it turned my sword into a Stellar Sword.

Me: Awesome!

I flicked the switches for Venus and Pyro!

Me: VALMORG STAR FIRE SWORD!

Nico: WHOA!

Nico: (gets out Mirror Master and Mercurymon's Ridewatches) Time to see your reflection!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted Bowser all over.

Me: VALMORG FIRE STAR BLAST!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Bowser all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Taste this lightning!

I flicked the switches for Jupiter and Big Lenny and I got a powerful SUPER LIGHTNING SWORD!

Bowser: Have some of this!

He fired a massive blast of fire and I fired a massive blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

The lightning then hit Bowser and electrocuted him.

Lynn and Lynn Jr. fired waves of lava and blasted him all over.

Nico: Have some of MY fire!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted Bowser.

Undine Underground and Qiana fired waves of energy and blasted Bowser.

Me: Time for some combo power!

Nico: You got it!

I flicked the switch for The Sun and for Pyros.

Me: VOLCANIC PYRO MEGABLAST!

Nico: (Echoing) CRIMSON LIGHTNING!

Nico and me fired waves of red lightning and solar lava and the blasts all hit Bowser and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was down and the Grand Star was free! He was back to his normal size!

Bowser: You win this round!

He teleported back.

Nico: Yeah!

We went and got the star!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lynn: WOOOO!

Lynn's: LYNNER LYNNER CHICKEN DINNER!

Undine Underground: Rock on!

Qiana Quick: YEAH! That was great!

We high five!

Boy Lynn: How did you guys meet Lightning and Roach?

Qiana Quick: I met Lightning when we raced in a track tournament in Canada. I won and he was no match for my speed.

Lightning: She is the greatest runner ever. SHA BLAM!

Qiana Quick: And I met Roach when he was fighting one of the Virus creations and we met Marina.

Nico: Cool! That is awesome! Would you two like to join the team?

Undine Underground: We would be honored.

We left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

Later we were watching TV and we saw the mascots with bowling bags with them.

Starlight Glimmer: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: To the bowling alley for some fun.

Me: Ooh can we come too?

Poromon: Sure.

We went to the bowling alley.

---

At the bowling alley we were having fun.

BOWLING CRASH!

Me: STEERIKE!

Poromon: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome.

BOWLING CRASH!

Camie: YEAH! STEERIKE!

Me: Nice one Camie!

Church: Julie, I'll never regret meeting you.

Julie Carolina: Me neither Church.

She rolled a ball and then…

BOWLING CRASH!

She got a strike!

Julie Carolina: STEEERIKE!

Nico: YEAH!

Carolina: Awesome!

Julie Carolina: Boy going to Ringworld was so cool and fun.

Rainbow Dash: Nice! Now, allow me!

Rainbow Dash threw a ball and smashed the pins down!

BOWLING CRASH!

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Eli rolled a ball.

BOWLING CRASH!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: STEEERIKE!

Xenia: Awesome!

Sarge rolled a ball and got a strike!

BOWLING CRASH!

Carolina: Nice one!

Church: We certainly sound like Ruby and her friends, don't we?

Julie Carolina: Yeah you sure do.

Qin: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

I imagined the pins as Ratigan.

Me: Okay you SEWER RAT Pins…

Ratigan Pins: AAAAAAAGGGGGGHH!

Me: Take this!

I rolled the ball and smashed them down!

BOWLING SMASH CRASH!

Nico: YEAH! Nice one!

Kickback: My turn!

He put a bunch of bowling balls into his cannon and blasted the pins and smashed them all down in each lane!

MULTIPLE BOWLING CRASHES!

Qin: Take that pins!

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Church: And you guys helped us destroy Chrovos.

Nico: We sure did. That was awesome.

Julie Carolina: Boy it sure was!

Laney: You got that right!

Laney rolled a ball and got a strike!

BOWLING CRASH!

Laney: YEAH!

Cliffjumper: Let me try.

He did the same and it was awesome!

MULTIPLE BOWLING CRASHES!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Take that you stupid pins!

Varie: Yeah!

Xenia: Take that!

Church: Any universe without heroes is bad.

Nico: Unless it's online.

Me: And if anybody thinks a universe without heroes is good then they are fucking insane and deserve the black gates.

Varie: That is for sure.

Camie: Big the game was done.

Ace: Who won?

We looked at the scores.

WE WERE ALL TIED AT 300!

Me: WHOA! All 300!? That is completely unheard of!

Nico: We all got perfect games!? WHOA!

Maria: I didn't see that coming!

Me: Me neither!

We later went back home.

We arrived back home and to everyone's amazement we had awesome trophies.

Me: Man that was fun!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: That is very unheard of! What are the odds of all of us getting perfect games all at once?

Lisa Loud: Very highly astronomically rare.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the massive ship, V'Ger, and it's coming to destroy Earth. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the massive ship, V'Ger, and it's coming to destroy Earth.

We gasped.

Me: Oh God, I remembered that colossal ship all too well. We need to get to The Enterprise and tell Kirk and the crew at once.

Nico: Right, we need to get there at once.

Lincoln: Then, we'll help the V'Ger evolve.

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: Who or what is V'Ger?

Me: The largest ever starship in the Star Trek Universe.

I went over what it was.

V'Ger is the main antagonist of the 1979 science fiction film Star Trek: The Motion Picture, the first feature film in the Star Trek franchise.

V'Ger was one of, if not the most powerful alien entity ever encountered by the Federation. The entity itself was the size of the island of Maui on Earth, while it generated a cloud measuring in at a staggering 82 AUs, making it large enough to envelope the entire solar system.

V'Ger was first identified in deep Klingon space, hidden in a massive cloud of energy, moving through the stars towards its final destination: Earth.

The cloud easily destroyed three of the Klingons' new K't'inga-class warships and the Federation monitoring station en route. Later on in the film, the newly refitted starship Enterprise intercepts the energy cloud. After getting the cloud to break off its attack on the Enterprise, Admiral Kirk orders the vessel to penetrate the cloud and discovers the massive vessel residing within. They then reach the front of the vessel and V'Ger then suddenly attacks the Enterprise. A probe appears on the bridge, attacks Spock and abducts the navigator, Ilia. V'Ger then uses its powerful tractor beam to move the Enterprise into its interior. Ilia suddenly reappears on the ship, now replaced by a robotic doppelganger, a probe sent by "V'Ger" to study the crew. Later, Spock takes an unauthorized spacewalk into V'Ger's core. He then minds melds with a massive model of Ilia in the center. Overloaded by information, Spock is knocked out. Later, after being rescued by Kirk, Spock reveals that V'Ger itself, is a living machine.

At the heart of the massive ship, V'Ger is revealed to be Voyager 6, a 20th-century Earth space probe believed lost. The damaged probe was found by an alien race of living machines that interpreted its programming as instructions to learn all that can be learned, and return that information to its creator. The machines upgraded the probe to fulfill its mission, and on its journey the probe gathered so much knowledge that it achieved consciousness.

Spock realizes that V'Ger lacks the ability to give itself a focus other than its original mission; having learned what it could on its journey home, it finds its existence empty and without purpose. Before transmitting all its information, V'Ger insists that the Creator come in person to finish the sequence. Realizing that the machine wants to merge with its creator, Decker offers himself to V'Ger, as he merges with the Ilia probe and V'Ger, creating a new form of life that disappeared from the physical realm.

A few weeks later, Spock had mental contact with Voyager while working to defuse a crisis on the Fabrini world ship Yonada. Afterwards Spock reported to Kirk that the part of Voyager that had been Decker seemed to be happy in his new life.

When I was done EVERYONE was shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Laney: That is one massive ship!

Varie: Yeah! And it's 48 miles long!? That's huge!?

Nico: Almost half the height of the Estate Tree Trunk.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: This is the biggest enemy we've faced!

Me: One of them! The largest one we ever faced was Unicron. He was as big as a whole planet.

Nico: That's true. So V'Ger is the 2nd biggest one.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yeah. I remember seeing the energy cloud it was in. It was big enough to envelope the entire solar system.

Camie: Wow! That is massive!

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I was just about to mention Unicron!

Me: Yeah.

The previous group then came.

Dark Spicer: Can me, Abis Mal, Dr. Light, Sportsmaster, Biowulf, Motor Ed, Titanium Titan, Whirlwind, Eccentro, and Metal Sonic go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can. We got ourselves a huge enemy. It's V'Ger from Star Trek 1.

Dr. Light: That ginormous ship!? That one was huge!

Nico: 48 miles long.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: I think we encountered that ginormous ship on one of my rescues. Which was really huge.

Varie: Seeing it up close like that was mindboggling.

Raythor: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Rarity will like this one. Jewel Man next.

Rarity: Oh that one will be beautiful darlings.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Sebastian, who's now forever driven insane and completely mad, he's finally come here to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Sebastian, who's now forever driven insane and completely mad, he's finally come here to kill us.

We gasped.

Me: So the big monster himself!

Buster Bunny: So, he's finally come at long last.

Sebastian Mendez: He knows this is his last stand, but we're more than ready for that lunatic.

Ace Bunny: And so are all of us.

Me: Wait, all of us?!

Lincoln: Yep, all of us on Team Loud Phoenix Storm and all of The Masters of Evil are going to join in and fight that murderous lunatic.

Nico: That's awesome! This is going to be so awesome. Alright, gang, let's deploy The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and we're going to help the V'Ger evolve.

Lincoln: This is going to be like in the episode, and once we get done with that, you're next, Universe 666 Sebastian.

Ace Bunny: This has been a long time coming, we've played your twisted little games and dealt with your pawns one by one. Now, it's your turn, and we will make you pay for everything that you have ever done.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix and head to The Enterprise and deal with the V'Ger, and once we get done with that, Lincoln and Ace Bunny along with all of Team Loud

Phoenix Storm and the entire Masters of Evil are going to destroy Universe 666 Sebastian in an epic showdown and we're going to make that blood-crazed, demonic, psychopathic, deranged, murderous madman lunatic pay for everything that he's done.

We were off.

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,008.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to meet up with the Enterprise to help find a way to help V'Ger evolve. V'Ger is a massive starship over 48 miles long and is heading right to Earth. Our mission is to help it.

Qin: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Dark Spicer: Boy no kidding.

Astro Man: I can go out to look for it

Nico: No Astro Man stay on the ship. We can't risk losing anyone.

Me: Yeah.

We proceeded on.

Nico: Wait look.

We saw a MASSIVE BLUE ENERGY CLOUD!

Laney: Whoa! Is that it?

Me: That's it. That's the energy cloud.

Nico: Man it's massive!

Me: No kidding. It's 82 AU's in size.

Lisa Loud: That's 7.62 billion miles in size.

Me: Definitely big enough to envelope the entire solar system.

Nico: What is this cloud made of?

Spock: 12th Power Energy field.

Lily: 12th power!?

Nico: Unbelievable!

Lucy Loud: Gasp! Energy readings are off the scale.

Laney: Wow! What power.

Eli: Wow!

Me: That is incredible.

Lana: Wonder why it's not attacking us?

Me: It knows who we are. We went into the cloud like this before.

Nico: You're right on that. Steady as she goes.

Lana: Aye sir.

Biowulf: It has a weird scent.

Me: (Sniffs) I don't smell anything.

Nico: We're going in.

We went into the cloud and it was like going through an energy tunnel.

The cloud was a blue energy tunnel and it was like seeing an interdimensional vortex minus the vacuum effect. We were going through it and the cloud was emitting stellar effects to make it look like a tunnel filled with stars.

Nico: Wow.

Kirk: No vessel could generate a power field of this magnitude.

Me: No kidding. Mr. Chekov have you ever seen anything like this?

Chekov: (Russian Accent) It's totally unlike anything we've ever seen.

We continued on and went through a door and we got to the center of the cloud and we saw it. We saw a HUGE GINORMOUS SHIP! IT WAS V'GER!

Me: There it is!

Nico: It's huge!

Qin: Wow! What a ship!

Phage: It's probably onto us.

Me: Our ship EASILY dwarfs it. It's thousands of miles long.

Nico: It sure does.

Qin: Wow we built this ship better than we thought.

Nico: We sure did.

Lily: Yeah.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) I don't think you built this ship for its' size.

Me: No we didn't. We built it as a rescue ark in case the Earth is facing destruction.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: That is clever.

Me: Yep.

Acid Man: Earth isn't going anywhere anytime soon.

Me: No not by a longshot.

Qin: Yeah we have a long way to go.

Nico: Yep. But we still have to stop V'Ger. Question is where to face

it?

Qin: Good question.

Eccentro: Out here is good.

Nico: Wait look.

We saw something on the front of the ship.

Me: What's that?

Nico: Lets check it out. Eli, tell V'Ger to come aboard the ship.

Eli: Right.

Eli used the Force and contacted V'Ger and V'Ger agreed to come on board.

We then brought V'Ger on board.

Harley Quinn: (gets out baseball bat) That's right. A little closer now.

Nico: Harley a baseball bat is not going to work. How can you hurt a 48 mile long ship as big as V'Ger with a baseball bat?

Harley Quinn: You're right.

The ship was on board and we went onto V'Ger and WOW! It was amazing! It was a GINORMOUS COMPUTER!

Nico: Wow! Look at this.

We saw planets, galaxies, stars, nebulae, moons and more.

Me: Wow! This is incredible.

Metal Sonic: Let me scan it.

Nico: Okay.

Metal scanned it and MAN The information V'ger had was incredible. More than that though. We saw starships too and even creatures we knew nothing about.

Nico: Wow!

Shanan: Amazing.

We then got to V'Ger's brain and we then saw that it was really a satellite.

Me: Wow!

We went and took a look and it was really Voyager VI!

Gabriel: I didn't see this coming.

Me: This is one of ours all right. This satellite was launched back in the 80s.

Qin: Yeah this is amazing.

Camie: Wow! The Voyager Satellite. I've read all about this satellite.

Nico: Me too. So amazing.

Whirlwind: Okay. What do we do from this point?

Me: We fix it up like in the movie.

Nico: But how?

Decker: Leave that to me.

Me: Okay. Just like in the movie.

Qin: Okay then.

Eli: I sense something.

We hid and we saw THE PROBE OF V'GER!

Ultra Humanite: We need to lure it away so I can fix this up.

Nico: Right. Follow me.

We followed Nico and got it away from the satellite.

Then when it was far enough it was time for the entrance! We went at the probe and the spirits of ships appeared and swirled around it and then converged and then numerous starships came and then they merged and then formed into our symbol and then we popped out and landed.

Me; V'Ger I take it.

V'Ger: (Technological voice) That is correct J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storn.

Motor Ed: Hi. We're here to kick your ass. Seriously!

Me: Ed please. V'Ger we know you want to try and evolve into a new level of existence but you have to at least trust us first. Give us a chance to prove ourselves to you to have you trust us to help you out.

V'Ger: Very well your proposition is acknowledged. Here is your opponents.

She summoned clones of ALL THE ANOTHER RIDERS!.

Me: Now that is what I'm talking about.

Shadow the Hedgehog: Didn't see this coming

Me: Here we go.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the clones all over.

Qin fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them.

Sportsmaster: Have some of this!

He fired a ball of energy and it hit Another Hibiki and bashed him down.

II fired waves of energy and blasted numerous Anothers.

Shocker: See if you find this SHOCKING!

He fired lightning blasts and blasted the Another clones all over.

Lincoln fired lightning blasts and blasted the Anothers all over.

Lincoln then used his Cell Stinger tails to absorb all the powers of the Anothers into them.

Nico: Nice one!

We were blasting the Anothers all over.

Abis Mal: My turn!

Abis Mal fired waves of darkness and blasted the Anothers all over.

Sheila and Lincoln and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted and blasted the Anothers all over.

Laney: Take that!

We were all ganging the powers of the Anothers we either absorbed or killed.

Dark turned into Menace Arms.

Menace Arms: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Hr smashed and pulverized the Anothers all over.

Xenia: And this too!

She fired waves of arrows and blasted them.

Then Lord Drakkon, The Dark Signers, Myotismon and Electro came.

Nico: Lord Drakkon, The Dark Signers, Myotismon and Electro

Drakkon: I thought we would fight it in the outside!

Roman Goodwin: We've fought bigger.

Carly Atlas: But I guess this is the most realistic outcome:

Me: Yep.

Devack: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old bully.

Nico: We sure did.

Misty Tredwell: What was her name?

Me: Amanda Martin. She was pure evil. Long story.

Bangray came.

Me: Up for another round I see Bangray.

Bangray: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Bangray: The ship summoned an army!? That's my thing!

Me: It's a machine and learned so much about the universe.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

J.D. Knudson, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Miia, Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Adagio Dazzle, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Psycho Rangers, Flower Kunoichi Team, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Cyborg Rangers, Dark Jayden, Yami Zero ToQger, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma - Nico's rescue was battling an enemy of Nico and Qin's past

---

Lord Drakkon was first.

Drakkon: (to me) Nico's rescue was battling an enemy of him and Qin's past. Who was it?

Me: Her name was Amanda Martin and she was a really nasty bully that hated Qin from the very minute she walked into Kindergarten and Sebastian Mendez scared the living daylights out of her years ago which was really cool.

Riley Anderson: Yeah he sure did and it was awesome.

Miia: We all were amazed. Also we banished that monster to the black gates. The final nail in the coffin was her mom and dad disowning her.

Twilight Sparkle: And it was really fun and awesome battling her.

Starshine Sparkle: Poromon really thrashed her with a Romulan Ale fueled buttkicking.

Spyro: Yeah that was funny.

Lord Drakkon: Yeah that is cool! She got what she deserved. Lets do it!

I used the OOO Gear and I got a Core Medal Sword.

Me: Cool!

Lord Drakkon: You did say we're going to use Gears and Legend Items next.

Me: Yeah it was my idea.

I used the Core Medals of Lord Drakkon, Psycho Rangers and Zen-Aku and we fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Bertrand, RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Rachnera, Keito, Velma Green, Blackarachnia, Tarantulas, Gwen Stacy, Spiderman, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, Aragog, Shelob, Transmetal Tarantulas, Evil Blackarachnia, Manspider, Black Spider, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - Us battling Another Neptune's Moon, Neptune's Sun, Red Guy, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, Quark and Mirror Master who were the Keyblade Knight of Bajor and the Embodiment of Axe

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin: (to Bertrand) Nico, Zoe's team, Mirror Master's team, and the others did good battling Another Neptune's Moon, Neptune's Sun, Red Guy, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, Quark and Mirror Master. They were the Keyblade Knight of Bajor and the Embodiment of Axe

Bertrand: They sure had fun and it was really awesome.

RD Girl Jordan: Yeah it was awesome and cool.

Rachnera: Boy no kidding there.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Everyone had fun there.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding.

Roman Goodwin: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Bertrand used the Zero One gear and got an awesome ZERO ONE MACHINE SWORD! And he used Roman's Progrise Key and got a cool red flame spider sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Haiku, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Papi, Fi the Phoenix, Illy the Harpy, Nan Que, Haru, Mianna the Thunderbird, Fal the Griffon, Bertrand, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Boris, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Hummerzoom, Humzee, Awk, Skowl, Lemguin, Aho Bird, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - Lincoln's rescue was us battling a CRAZIER and STUPIDER Billy who was using Grim's scythe and was slicing the place up

---

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly Atlas: (to Haiku) Lincoln's rescue was battling a CRAZIER and STUPIDER Billy. He was using Grim's scythe and was slicing the place up

Haiku: It was really crazy and this one was really wacky.

Goku: (LAUGHS) It sure was silly.

Papi: Yeah no kidding there.

Starlight Glimmer: This Billy was really crazy and silly.

Cozy Glow: He sure was.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Carly Atlas: Boy that is crazy. Lets do it!

Haiku used the Ghost Gear and got a Ghost Sword and she used the Eyecons for Genghis Khan and Attila the Hun and they formed into a BARBARIAN SWORD! They fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Dante, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Spidermonkey, Tarzan, Jane, Kala, Turk, Kerchak, George of The Jungle, Bertrand, Haiku, Persephone, Boris, Morpheus, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Sumo Kong, Manky Kong, Karate Kong, Dread Kong, Ghastly Kong, Ninja Kong, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - The next galaxy

---

Devack was next.

Devack (to Dante): Next was Bowser's Gravity Gauntlet. Nico fought Bowser there as usual.

Dante: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Jessie Bannon: Boy it sure was cool.

Spidermonkey: (HOOTS) Yeah it sure was awesome.

Fluttershy: It was a fun battle.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja I agree too.

Stealth Elf: It sure was awesome.

Devack: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Dante used the Gaim Gear and got a Helheim Sword and he used the Grape Lockseed and got a Grape Sword and they fired waves of fruit, flowers, leaves and grass and smashed them down.

---

Persephone, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Iormu, Miia, Sea, Snake Man, Mr. Snake (Guile Heroes), Angela Anaconda, Orla Orthros, Shayla Serpentes, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Boris, Morpheus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Evil Snake Man, Giant Gila Monster, Reptilicus (1961), Tyrannosaurus (The Land Unknown), Tyrannosaurus (The Land That Time Forgot), Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - The Mascots and us had fun bowling

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) The Mascots and you guys had fun bowling. Who scored the most strikes?

Persephone: Actually believe it or not we ALL scored perfect games.

Hex: Sounds crazy but it's true.

Iormu: It's true. We all scored perfect games there and it was so fun.

Rarity: It was so fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was. Everyone had fun in that one.

Gill Grunt: The mascots picked a really great activity for us.

Misty Tredwell: Boy they sure did! Awesome job guys. Lets do it!

Persephone used the Kiramager Gear and got a Crystal Jewel Sword and she and her Lizard Kiramager Mashin fired waves of green jewels and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Morpheus, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Four Arms, Manny Armstrong, Anita Jóhannsson, Emile Valliance, Superman, Supergirl, Legion Superman, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Boris, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Cyclops, Giant (Looney Tunes), Giant Ralph (Animaniacs), Giant Elmer Fudd, Lythos, Hydros, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Julie Carolina and Sarge and Carolina (Red VS Blue) Bonding Time

Kalin was next.

Kalin (to Morpheus): Julie Carolina and Church had Bonding Time today. How was it?

Morpheus: It was fun and they did a lot of bowling too.

Giganta: They sure did and it was amazing.

Four Arms: You got that right and it was awesome.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure was.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there.

Flashwing: That is amazing.

Kalin: Boy it sure is. Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Morpheus used the Decade Gear and got a Decade Sword! He then used the Rider Cards for Decade and fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Boris, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Meru, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Lily the Mermaid, Athena, Melody, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Acro (Kirby), Monstro 2022, Monstro (Pinocchio), Whalewolf, Whale (Timon And Pumbaa), Raudkembingur (Icelandic Folklore), Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - Now it's time to face V'Ger

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger: (to Boris) Now it's time to face V'Ger. That won't be easy.

Boris: On a giant ship like that it sure won't be easy.

Kouta: Yeah it sure won't.

Meru: But this is amazing.

Pinkie Pie: Boy did it ever.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is huge.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure is huge.

Sprocket: Boy no kidding.

Greiger: Yeah. Lets do it!

Boris used the Revice gear and got a Stamp Sword! Boris used Greiger and Acro's stamps and got a Whale Sword and they fired waves of indigo fire, gears, metal, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Brittney, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Kickin Hawk, Luna Ingramsson, Chanticlear, Chuck Chicken, Cow & Chicken, Jeri Peking, Woody Woodpecker, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Krow, Master Necky, Necky Sr., Necky, Mini-Necky, Screech (Donkey Kong), Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - V'GER IS A COLOSSAL SHIP!

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin (to Brittney): V'GER IS A COLOSSAL SHIP! Exactly how big is it?!

Brittney: 48 miles long and it's a really huge ship!

Amber: We were really amazed seeing it!

Kickin Hawk: Yeah no kidding there.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it is a really massive ship!

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure is!

Whirlwind: Boy it's really huge! But the energy cloud it was in was over 7.62 billion miles in diameter! Wow!

Rex Goodwin: That is really Massive! Lets do it!

Brittney used the Kyurangers Gear and got a Star Sword and she used the Corvus the Crow Kyutama and got a Corvus Sword. She fired waves of black energy and the group fired waves of rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

---

Nico Chan, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Ultimate Spidermonkey, Aniya Florrentine, Hilda Von Scratchasniff, Jake Spidermonkey, Spiderman, Heather Riley, Emily Molstad, Keito the Jorugumo, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Mammothmon, Gesomon, DarkTyrannomon, MegaSeadramon, Raremon, Phantomon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - V'Ger is Voyager 6 that went from a simple Satellite launched in the 1980s to a massive 48 MILE LONG SHIP! WOW!

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon: (to Nico) V'Ger is Voyager 6 that went from a simple Satellite launched in the 1980s to a massive 48 MILE LONG SHIP! WOW!

Nico: I know! We were really amazed seeing it! It evolved into this ginormous machine!

Lucy Dark: Boy this is really amazing!

Ultimate Spidermonkey: Boy it sure is!

Princess Luna: We were all amazed seeing it too.

Moondust: Yeah that was incredible!

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: Boy it sure was something.

Blackout: You got that right!

Myotismon: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Nico used the gear for Drive and he got a Road Car Sword! Nico used the Shift Cars for MetalSeadramon, Piedmon, Machinedramon and Puppetmon and got a Dark Masters Sword! He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lincoln Loud, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Mianna the Thunderbird, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Cloud Man, Sheep Man, Dynamo Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Yost Electro, Ultimate Electro, Electro 2099, Spark Mandrill, Lego Electro, Vortex, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms - V'Ger was trying to find its creator!

---

Electro was next.

Electro: (to Lincoln) V'Ger was trying to find its creator! But now look where that's led to.

Lincoln: I know! We were literally amazed seeing all this.

Slab: Boy we sure were!

Mianna: Wow! No kidding there!

Princess Celestia: Yeah we were amazed seeing how this whole ship was formed.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding!

Solar Eclipsa: But the creator of the satellite is over in NASA right?

Amber Morning: Yeah he is.

Spotlight: Yeah he sure is.

Electro: I had a feeling he was. Lets do it!

Lincoln used the W gear and got a Gaia Memory Sword. He used the Zeus, Lightning and Thunder Memories and got an intense lightning sword! He fired a powerful blast of lightning and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Janna Jungle, Plant Man and Comet Woman VS Predator 1987

---

Janna was looking for her archenemy.

Janna Jungle: Hmm.

(THE CHOPPER (PREDATOR OST) Plays)

Janna Jungle: I know you're here.

She then heard something and jumped up and kicked a figure and it was PREDATOR 1987!

Janna Jungle: WHOA! The Predator! I remember this one.

The predator then revealed himself.

Janna Jungle: You're one UGLY Motherfucker.

Predator 1987: (ROARS)

Janna slashed him and kicked him down.

---

Becca Bograth, Lillymon and Louie PoisonSea VS Yellow Duckling

---

Becca saw her archenemy and it was a yellow duckling with a bag and he was crying?

Becca: What's the matter little guy?

Yellow Duckling: AAAAHHH SHADDAP!

Becca Bograth: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the duck all over and smashed him down.

---

Xenia Xiphias, Sailor Neptune and Sailor Uranus VS Dark Usagi

---

Dark Usagi as next.

Xenia Xiphias: So I have the dark version of Sailor Moon.

Dark Usagi: That's right. Nice burn on your arm.

Xenia Xiphias: It was really painful. But lets dance.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Devonia Dunkleosteus, Aylene Carter and Littlefoot VS M-113 Salt Vampire

---

M-113 Salt Vampire was next.

Devonia Dunkleosteus: Boy we fought you just a few days ago.

The creature went at Devonia and she fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Samara Slaughter, Chloe and Gabriel VS Lady Sciencera

Lady Sciencera was next.

Samara Slaughter: So you're the Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Stella Zhau.

Lady Sciencera: (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC) That's right!

Samara Slaughter: Boy the fucked up lunatic laughter really suits you. If I may ask, what was it that lead to Stella being akumatized into you?

Lady Sciencera: She was rejected in a science fair for a bad science entry that fell apart and she wanted revenge on the judges.

Samara Slaughter: I see. Some science fair judges are that stupid because they can't give their contestants second chances.

Lady Sciencera: Indeed.

Samara Slaughter: Yeah.

Samara fired waves of blood and smashed her down.

Juniper Lee, Magic Man and Metal Man VS Katty Katswell

Katty Katswell was next.

Juniper Lee: I'm ready for this.

Katty: Me too!

Juniper fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

## Yamato, Misao and Raythor VS Master Zik

Master Zik was next.

Yamato: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Yost Spideerman, Hay Lin and Sailor Earth VS Butane Man

Butane Man was next.

Yost Spiderman: This will always be fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Takeru (Ghost), Onua and RD Lucy VS Jean Jacket

Jean Jacket was next.

Takeru (Ghost): Lets do it!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Kylie Griffin, Moondancer and Twilight Sparkle VS Barbed Wire Org

Barbed Wire Org was next.

Kylie Griffin: I'm ready for this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

## Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, Nico, Me, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bangray

Bangray was next.

Me: This will be fun.

Bangray: And you'll like this.

His eyes glowed and then a figure came and it was someone I thought I would never see again. It was a girl with pink hair, red eyes, pink, orange and red clothes and had wings made of pure fire and she had a sword made of fire.

Me: (GASP) Hailina! Hailina Monroe? Is that you?

Hailina Monroe: Been a long time J.D.

I went over and hugged her.

Me: Hailina I missed you so much.

Hailina: Same here.

Nico: You two know each other?

Me: We sure do. She's from the planet Fire Lilly. It's a fire version of the planet Lilly. She has fire powers and is an amazing swordmaster.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah. She died in a tragic flood.

They gasped.

Eli: Oh no. That's awful!

Me: Yeah. But now I have a chance to bring her back. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she was brought back to life as she came down from the heavens and was back for real.

Hailina Monroe: I'm back!

She and I hugged.

Nico: Aww.

Me: Yeah

Bangray: Awesome! Lets do it shall we?

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Helpers of V'Ger, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

He teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOUBUTSU SENTAI! ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Yamato: Don't Underestimate our planet.

Me: Or you won't be around long enough to regret it!

Nico: Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH CUBE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and cubes and elements and fire and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: Bangray you have failed this universe.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to fix this!

Tsukasa: Once and for all!

Maxxor: By the authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) KAOS FORCE 6!

She summoned Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Scab Fairy, UA Molten Man, Fission Metroids and Garluch!

We went at the another clones and blasted and smashed them all over.

Maxxor, Rothar, Aszil, Illexia, Aokua, Swassa, Gintanai, Eximiar, Lystone, Lomma, Loderool, Nivenna, Titanic, Blugon, and Odu Bathax Blasted and smashed the anothers.

Rainbow Dash, Kickback, Starlight Glimmer and Rainbow Dash used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cliffjumper's Glass Gas, Kickback's Machine Gun and Starlight and Rainbow's powers 100-fold.

Rainbow Dash and Kickback: RAINBOW MACHINE BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer and Cliffjumper: SKULLS OF GLASS BLAST!

Eddy of the Jawbreakers and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING JAWBREAKER BLAST!

Weiss of the Jewels and Abis Mal: JEWELS OF THE DESERT BLAST!

Kairi of the Light and Dr. Light: LIGHT OF THE KEY BLAST!

Lightning the Sports King and Sportsmaster: LIGHTNING SPORTS BLAST!

Jake Long of the Dragon and Biowulf: DRAGON WOLF SHOT!

Yang of the Fireheart and Motor Ed: FIREHEART SPEED BLAST!

Nuju the Ice and Titanium Titan: ICE TITAN BLAST STORM!

Tom of Overworld and Whirlwind: WIND OF THE OVERWORLD BLAST!

Linka of the Lightning and Eccentro: MON WORLD THUNDERSTRIKE!

Vinyl Scratch of the Rave and Metal Sonic: RAVE MAGIC BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Nico, Me, Lisa Loud and Dexter: GENIUS OF MAGIC BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SHIP ELEMENT STYLE: ALEXANDRA!

Jessica Kaios: SHIP FIRE STYLE: ANACONA!

Yuna: SHIP WATER STYLE: CHESMA!

Toph: SHIP EARTH STYLE: DEFENCE!

Makoto Nanaya: SHIP WIND STYLE: ENTERPRISE!

Sari Sumdac: SHIP LIGHTNING STYLE: FORMIDABLE!

They fired waves of energy and they formed into said ships.

Lincoln and his harem: SHIP FINAL SMASH: BATTLESHIP BLAST!

They fired gigantic battleship cannons.

The Anothers were all blasted apart.

Suddenly, we saw V'Ger begin transmitting its data, effectively merging with Decker and the Ilia probe, thus taking V'ger to a new level of existence and started glow as it was finally satisfied with its answers, and the, we saw V'ger transcend creating a new lifeform made of V'ger's logic and Humanity's ability to feel and to believe.

Me: (Amazed) Wow.

Nico: (Amazed) Truly incredible.

Lincoln: (Amazed) Amazing. This is truly amazing.

Eli: This is something we'll remember forever.

Lincoln: Yep.

We headed back home and landed The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix in the hanger, and we disembarked in the park.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do. (Sensed a massive energy signal) And one last loose end to tie up.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE IN RUINING ALL OF MY PLANS TO DESTROY YOU ALL ALONG WITH ALL OF MANKIND AND ALL LIFE IN THE UNIVERSES BEYOND, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL! (DEMONIC AND DERANGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP CACKLING)

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around

Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of dark energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Buster Bunny: There's no mistaking that dark energy signal from anywhere nor that deranged and demonic cackling.

Lincoln: Not at all. Come on out, Universe 666 Sebastian and face your punishment, or we will blast you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Sebastian, and just as we thought, due to our constant foiling of all his plots and killing his minions and freeing many of the Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes after he'd brought them back and enslaved them, he was finally driven deep into the dark depths of madness and his clothes were covered in blood.

Buster Bunny: So, at long last, you finally show yourself.

Sebastian Mendez: There's no mistaking it, the smell of blood and the darkness that surrounds you, I still don't deny it. But, that ends here, this will be your last day alive!

Ace Bunny: There's no doubt about it.

Suddenly, Ace Bunny's blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a yellow and black energy aura with stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, yellow and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Tu'er Ye's Yellow Lightning Firestorm Broadsword of Celestial Yellow Fire Justice from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Sebastian, he left yellow energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, yellow and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ace Bunny: You've really caused us nothing more than absolute trouble with all of your schemes, but you've failed, Universe 666 Sebastian, we've played your twisted little games long enough, destroyed many of your minions, and freed most of the Universe 666 Z-Fighters' foes from your grasp, but now, there is one last thing that must be done, you must be destroyed here and now. This is for all of the lives that you've taken in your rampage.

Suddenly, Ace Bunny was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, and yellow and black darkness surrounding the vortex, there are rabbits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Sebastian: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Ace Bunny emerged, but he was changed forever.

Loonatics Unleashed Season 1 Intro Plays

Ace Bunny grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew even bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs, and he now has eleven large black and yellow orbs orbiting around his legs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his full head of longer grey hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, black and yellow darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and he has an immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, he has a rabbit with fire and lightning in its paws emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with yellow gems on the gold star links and yellow crystal links and yellow rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a rabbit with yellow gems for eyes and the Fire, Lightning, Dark, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has on a black tank top with yellow phoenix on it, large black pants with yellow flames on the legs, black knee-high boots with flame buckles and long black long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, black and yellow darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix, angel, and rabbit with stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, black and yellow darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels surrounding the phoenix, angel, and rabbit. Suddenly, Ace Bunny felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive black angel wings with yellow tips on the black feathers grew and sprouted out of his back. Ace Bunny has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Ace Bunny's massive Tu'er Ye's Yellow Lightning Firestorm Broadsword of Celestial Yellow Fire Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by black and yellow energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, black and yellow darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ace Bunny's Acme Future Tu'er Ye Yellow Firestorm Lightning Darkness Rabbit Angel Greatsword of Acme Future Tu'er Ye Yellow Firestorm Lightning Darkness Rabbit Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the silhouette of Bugs Bunny etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black rabbit heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the duck heads is a large black rabbit head with yellow gems for eyes and in its open mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold rabbit head with blue gems for eyes and large yellow gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a yellow kanji below the phoenix, rabbit, and angel that said, "Ace Bunny, Leader of The Loonatics, Descendant of Bugs Bunny, Older Brother Figure of Buster Bunny, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Lexi Bunny, Hero and Defender of Acmetropolis, Archenemy of Zavok, Emissary and Champion of Tu'er Ye, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Yellow Fire, Yellow Lightning, Yellow and Black Darkness, Rabbits, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エース・バニー、ルーナティクスのリーダー、バッグス・バニーの子孫、バスター・バニーの兄、レクシー・バニーの愛するボーイフレンドであり将来の夫、アクメトロポリスの英雄であり擁護者、ザボックの宿敵、トゥール・イエの使者でありチャンピオン、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして黄色の火、黄色の稲妻、黄色と黒の闇、ウサギ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Ace Bunny has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ACME FUTURE GEN KNIGHT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC YELLOW LIGHTNING YELLOW FIRESTORM DARKNESS RABBIT ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC YELLOW LIGHTNING YELLOW FIRESTORM DARKNESS RABBIT ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ACME FUTURE COSMIC YELLOW LIGHTNING YELLOW FIRESTORM DARKNESS RABBIT ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Ace Bunny's Super Angel-Acme Future Gen Knight-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lexi Bunny saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when Universe 666 Sebastian saw it, he went even more ballistic and insane and fired blasts of Infernal Darkness at Ace Bunny to kill him, but Ace Bunny fired a massive barrage of black and yellow energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, black and yellow darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, and angels and they destroy the Infernal Darkness blasts and hit Universe 666 Sebastian and exploded, he got back up, but now, he was even more beyond pissed off and the sclera of his eyes turned black and he had black devil wings on his back.

Me: Oh, now he's in big trouble.

Lincoln: WHOA!

The toons did extremely wild takes upon seeing what Ace Bunny did.

Bugs Bunny: WHAT THE?!

Buster Bunny: Even I'm stunned by what we just saw, Bugs!

Ace Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Yellow Lightning Yellow Firestorm Darkness Rabbit Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Yellow Lightning Yellow Firestorm Darkness Rabbit Angel Hope) I'm just getting started, and now, this is the end for you, you psychopath!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Ace Bunny.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Ariel, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has been a long time coming, you monstrous lunatic.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's time for you to die.

Just then, the rest of The Masters of Evil also arrived to help out, and just the sight of both teams here drove Universe 666 Sebastian madder than ever and he went absolutely ballistic as he lost his mind even more.

Lincoln, Ace Bunny, and I along with all of us went after Universe 666 Sebastian, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of yellow and black energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow lightning, yellow and black darkness, rabbits, phoenixes, angels, rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Sebastian, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Ace Bunny, and I and all of us attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Sebastian even more insane than ever.

Universe 666 Sebastian: (Demonic Voice) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Sebastian went at us now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Nico and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and he got hit hard and was burned and he slashed at him with his massive black greatsword. The Masters of Evil also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Sebastian even farther into the edges of darkness and madness.

Universe 666 Sebastian: (Demonic Voice) YOU GODDAMN INSECTS! I'LL BLOW THIS ENTIRE PLANET INTO DUST AND TAKE ALL OF YOU WITH IT!

Ace Bunny: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Yellow Lightning Yellow Firestorm Darkness Rabbit Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Acme Future Cosmic Yellow Lightning Yellow Firestorm Darkness Rabbit Angel Hope) LIKE HELL ARE WE GOING TO LET THAT HAPPEN! HOLY LIGHT STYLE NINJA ART: INFERNAL DARKNESS DESTROYER!

Ace Bunny fired a massive beam of holy light which hit Universe 666 Sebastian and it destroyed his powers of Infernal Darkness forever and he even slashed off his demonic devil wings and he screams in agonizing pain.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Nice one, Ace!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, everyone!

Nico: Right!

We all fired massive energy beams which hit Universe 666 Sebastian and they sent him flying out into space. In his total state of madness, he tried to push it back, but because of what Ace Bunny had did in destroying his Infernal Darkness powers, he was unable to fight it. Suddenly, his arms began to bleed as phantom slashes appeared from nowhere, and his entire body was also attacked by phantom slashes: the vengeful spirits of all those he'd killed came back to get revenge on him, and then, he was engulfed by the energy beams.

Universe 666 Sebastian: (Demonic Voice) NO! NO! NO! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL! CURSE YOU! DAMN YOU ALL TO HELL! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

The energy beams exploded and Universe 666 Sebastian was completely obliterated and his spirit was condemned and erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly as Lincoln, Ace Bunny, and I along with all of us holstered our massive greatswords on our backs and powered down, and Ace Bunny's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive black and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Me: We did it! We finally did it!

Nico: We sure did, we finally got rid of Universe 666 Sebastian forever!

Lincoln: We'd played his twisted games long enough and we dealt with his minions both created and freed and put under his control after he brought them back from the dead.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Oh boy, I've got an awesome one, and it's one that's got a deep connection with you, Elaine, Sakura, and Mr. and Mrs.

Knudson: it's Marlene Knudson.

I gasped, along with Elaine, Sakura, and my parents.

Nico: You know her?

Me: Oh man, we do, Nico. She's our younger sister.

Nico's jaw dropped.

CLANG!

I put his jaw back.

Nico: Holy shit, so she's another of your sisters and she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel?! Oh man!

Lincoln: Yep, and I think you should hear the whole story from J.D., Sakura, and Elaine. J.D.?

Me: On it. As you'd guessed it, Marlene Knudson is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful Goth Girl with immense power over the darkness and ice, and she's also a master of The Dark Arts and all forms of dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, curses, and The Occult, and she's the younger sister of me, Sakura, and Elaine.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: and just like me and Sakura, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she'd gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she eventually became an extremely powerful master of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings from her back and right in front of the massive rainbow angel wings are small white angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and a flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion.

Eli: That's really awesome.

Sakura Knudson: And like my brother, she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals.

Nico: Awesome.

Kalin: There! All better!

Rex Goodwin: The ship is stable again.

Greiger: It sure is.

Myotismon: It can be a good addition.

Me: And also we're finally rid of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Nico: Good riddance.

Electro: Who's up for celebrating on it?

We cheered.

Nico: Great job today everyone!

Lisa Loud: (to the viewers) This was a well carried out series of adventures.

Nico: Yep.

We had fun and we later went home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga done.

The Star Trek saga is finished and man V'Ger was really awesome!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol

Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Ebirah, Blue Fairy, Lego Red Hulk and Old Iron Face as well as War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki and Mahoro Shimano and we're going to the beach and we're going to find an abandoned cruise ship that was left aground years ago. And we're going to find an awesome treasure there as well as battle one of Nico's old enemies. Her name is Bethany Reginald and she is out for revenge. Also we're going to battle Another White Alexis, White Chazz, White Bastian, Indigestible Wad and Ragdoll. And we're going to meet a Jewel Man gene-slammer.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Naruto who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Vermont, but we've got some bad news he and his Guardian Angels aren't going to like hearing, along with me, Sakura, and Elaine: the bad news is our hated old enemy, Miki Alden, is back and she wants revenge on me, Sakura, Elaine, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels, and this is one monster you will really despise. Miki Alden is literally the worst person ever and she's even worse than the two sadistic monsters, Audrey Madison and Clarissa Mallory. When she stepped into high school in Colorado, she caused massive tons of pain and suffering to a ton of girls in Colorado because she got her sick kicks from exposing a lot of girls' deep dark secrets and ruining their lives to get what she wants and some of them had even taken their own lives, but she didn't care, she's nothing but a condescending misandrist bitch who sucks up to the teachers and principal to get away with what she's done. But, when I exposed Miki, everyone decided to stand up to her and she got expelled and she was chased out of Colorado, but her desire to cause pain and suffering did not end, she escaped to Royal Woods and started doing the same thing again, but Lincoln and his Guardian Angels gathered tons of evidence on her, and they exposed her to everyone in school and Royal Woods, and they also heard of what she did in Colorado, and needless to say, Miki got in big trouble there as well and she was also expelled. But, before she could escape, officers from The Colorado Police Department came and they arrested Miki. It turns out that everyone at my old high school decided to sue her and take her to court to get compensation from her, but Miki being the bitch that she is refused to give them a single penny. But, her parents, having had enough of her and her antics, disowned Miki and since they were not responsible for what Miki had done, they were shown sympathy, but there was none for her. In the end, Miki was ordered by the judge to pay over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation, but Miki being the bitch that she is still refused to pay compensation saying that all girls are weak and if she ever gets out, she'll go after them again and even threatened the lives of me, Sakura, Elaine, Varie, your parents, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels for ruining her life. So, needless to say, Miki was thrown into the workforce by the judge and was working in harsh conditions and was given an electric monitoring ankle bracelet to monitor her and it'll also warn them if she tries to get away.

All of this drove Miki crazy, and in her fit of delusional rage, she murdered her bosses and escaped to get revenge. But, we're through with her, we are going to take her down, but we're not sending her back to that workplace, she's going to be given The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse and treated as a humiliation dummy in order to get the amount of damages for compensation that she's order to pay, but here's the twist: after she paid the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in full for damages for compensation for the victims of those she'd hurt in the past, The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse will be taken off her, and then, she's going to get killed and sent to The Black Gates forever.

And we're in for an awesome surprise: we're meeting one awesome girl who's bound to blow your minds, her name is Marlene Knudson, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful Goth Girl with immense power over darkness, and she's also a master of The Dark Arts and all forms of dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, curses, and The Occult. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's the younger sister of me, Sakura, and Elaine, and just like me and Sakura, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she eventually became an extremely powerful master of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings from her back and right in front of the massive rainbow angel wings are small white angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals.

Next up is the party for the 1 year anniversary of the September 16th, 2022 Great Equalist War. This will be awesome.

See you next time.

# Anniversary of September 16th

This is for the 1st Anniversary of the Great Equalist War

---

In the early morning hours at 2:20 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw four figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Brisbane, Australia. But, they were no four figures, they were Nancy Loud Jr, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Nancy Drew. Elizabeth Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Bess Marvin. Georgia Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, George Fayne. and Diana Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Deirdre Shannon. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Nancy Drew, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, Deirdre Shannon, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Nancy Drew: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Deirdre Shannon: Any ideas where are they at?

Me: they're at Brisbane, Australia.

Nico: Out on the streets of Brisbane, Australia? That's not good at all.

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we'd better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Nancy Drew, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, Deirdre Shannon, Me, and Nico were heading to Brisbane, Australia. Lincoln saw a slender 13-years-old young girl who has fair skin, blue eyes, and shoulder-length strawberry blonde hair with white stripe. She wears a light blue short jacket with blue collar and cuffs, light green shirt with dark green collar, dark blue cuffed jeans, and black ballet flats with gray soles. She also wears a bracelet on the right arm and a watch on the left arm. A pretty yet slightly plump 12-years-old young girl who has fair skin, sky blue eyes, long blonde hair with white streaks. She wears a bright pink ruffle short sleeve shirt with two light pink stripes, dark blue ruffle mini skirt with lavender belt with silver buckle around her waist, navy blue knee length capri leggings, and navy ankle strap flats. She also wears pink fingernail polish and pink bracelets on each arm. A taller and lankier 12-years-old tomboy girl who has tanned skin, brown eyes, and short brown hair with white stripes. She wears a red shirt with black and white long sleeves, dark gray cargo pants, and black converse shoes. And a slender 14-years-old girl who has pale skin, dark green eyes, long black hair with white streak. She wears a dark green bolero that goes halfway down her forearms with 2 black buttons on the left side and two pockets over a mint green shirt, black jean capris with a silver belt that has pyramid-shaped bumps, and white cap toe ballet flats with black soles. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud.

Lincoln: You girls must be Nancy Jr, Elizabeth, Georgia, and Diana?

Nancy Loud Jr: Indeed we are.

Diana Loud: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Nancy Drew, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon came out, and when Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud saw them, they were stunned.

Nancy Loud Jr: Mother?

Nancy Drew: I'm here, my little detective.

Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud, ran up to Nancy Drew, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Nancy Drew, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, Deirdre Shannon, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud with joy, as Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Nancy Drew, Bess Marvin, George Fayne, and Deirdre Shannon with their kids, and Nancy Loud Jr, Elizabeth Loud, Georgia Loud, and Diana Loud now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

At the beaches of the Bahamas was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora

Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Ebirah, Blue Fairy, Lego Red Hulk and Old Iron Face as well as War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki and Mahoro Shimano and we were there for some fun and to have a great rescue.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like having some fun at the beach.

Nico: Boy you said it.

We were playing volleyball, digging for treasure, diving for treasure, surfing, looking for seashells, barbecuing, sunbathing, building sandcastles and more.

Me: Boy this is the life.

Varie: Yeah it sure is good.

Lincoln: I love it.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Hey Nico can you rub some sunscreen on my back?

Nico: Sure.

Nico did so.

Misty Tredwell: Can you do so with me too J.D.?

Me: Sure Misty.

I put some on her.

Nico: Rhodey, I want to thank you, Ragdoll, and your teams for coming

War Machine: No problem Nico. This is so fun.

Thumbelina: It sure is awesome guys.

Eli: It sure is.

Arrietty: I agree there too.

Nico: Thumbelina, remember when we met you?

Thumbelina: I sure do. That was when you helped me battle that toad.

Me: That was fun and cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Camie: Wow.

Lola: Yeah that was so fun. And Thumbelina is one of my favorite stories.

Varie: Yeah.

Thumbelina: It was really fun meeting all of you too.

Arrietty: It sure was.

Nico: I love your story too.

Thumbelina: I like my story too. And it's always so fun.

Xenia: It sure is.

Eli: I like it too.

Nico: Yeah. Wow! V'Ger! That was the biggest star ship I've ever seen!

Xenia: Unbelievable! It was half the height of the estate!

Nico: It was still fucking big!

Me: Boy no kidding! 48 miles long?! That was massive!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Arrietty: I was really amazed seeing how massive it was. But our ship was much bigger than that.

Me: I know. But it was really cool seeing it. And V'Ger was a huge ship that was made from one of our Satellites.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. But the Energy Cloud it had around it was massive too!

Me: I know. 7.62 billion miles in diameter! Incredible.

Lola: Yeah that was huge!

Nico: I thought we were gonna fight it from the outside.

Me: So did I. But I did not expect V'ger to summon clones of all the Another Riders. That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. I did not expect that either.

Eli: Thank goodness I contacted V'Ger with the Force and had it understand us.

Arrietty: That was well thought out.

Juran: We would've fought it with our Megazords!

Me: Uh Juran, a ship that's over 48 miles long like that? That would be like fighting over 500 Serpentera Zords.

Nico: He's right on that. And V'Ger was FAR Too powerful for the rangers. Remember what it did to those Klingon Battle Cruisers and that Federation Station in the movie?

Me: How can I forget? That was incredible.

Juran: That is crazy. But I see your point.

Camie: Yeah but it was cool to see though.

Me: Yep.

Maria: I hope there's something good out here.

Nico: Me too.

Nicole: GUYS!

Nicole and Applejack came back.

Nicole: You are not going to believe what we found.

Me: What is it?

Nicole: You'll see.

We followed Nicole and Applejack and we got to a hidden cove and too our shock we saw AN ABANDONED CRUISE SHIP! It was a cruise ship that was lost years ago!

Me: WHOA! Look at that!

Camie: That's an old Cruise Ship.

Nico: Wow! This ship looks like it was run aground here years ago.

Eli: Boy it sure looks old.

Qin: Wow I wonder how it got here.

Me: Either a hurricane or a storm brought it in here.

Nico: Lets go check it out.

We went on board and saw that it was a really run down cruise ship.

Me: Boy this ship has really seen better days.

We went down a hall and saw some of the rooms intact.

Nico: Wow. Some of the quarters are still intact.

Maria: What do you think happened?

Nico: No idea.

We went into the main gambling hall and saw that THERE WERE SKELETONS ALL OVER THE PLACE!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh Good god!

Nico: What the hell?!

Me: Looks like a massacre happened here!

We went and checked out the bodies.

They were riddled with bullet holes and their jewelry, money and more were all missing.

Me: Pirates did this! They robbed these people and killed them all.

Nico: Geez!

Me: They might have used a storm for cover, ambushed this ship and killed everyone left and right after stealing everything they had.

May: Nothing we can do about it now.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: At least it wasn't like what happened in the movie Deep Rising with Octalus.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah. But whoever these pirates were, they were smart enough not to leave anyone alive. Period.

Nico: Big time.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: What about any treasure?

Me: Hmm. If my hunch is right I heard that this ship was carrying a massive vault full of a huge treasure that is easily worth 10,000 times more than the treasure of 1,000 treasure troves of Blackbeard.

Nico: Yeah.

We went to find it.

We went down a hall and into the bottom of the ship. We saw the cargo in the ship and it was still intact.

Me: The cargo is still intact.

Varie: Yeah.

Camie: Wow.

Me: Look there's the vault!

We saw a HUGE VAULT DOOR!

Nico: Wow! What a vault!

We went over to it.

Me: Wow. It's huge.

We saw skeletons on the floor. They were those of the pirates.

Me: The pirates were killed trying to get in it.

Camie: Looks like they couldn't get passed the security it had.

Me: A Very Sophisticated system too.

Lincoln: Hmm. Lets see.

Lincoln activated it with his powers and it was online.

NIco threw a pebble. But the laser turrets sparked and exploded.

Me: Whoa. Laser system is too badly degraded.

We turned the hatch and opened it and in the vault WAS A MASSIVE NUMBER OF DIAMONDS! They were worth MORE THAN 10,000 TIMES MORE THAN BLACKBEARD'S TROVE!

Me: WHOA! Diamonds!

Nico: All diamonds!? So that's hat these pirates were after.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Look at all this!

I looked at a diamond and it was perfectly internally flawless.

Me: Wow! Perfect quality.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Wow! Lets have these diamonds taken back to the estate.

Nico: Okay.

I went and put them all in a scroll.

Nico: That's all of them.

Me: That was awesome.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Nico, Cindy, are you familiar with someone by the name of Bethany Reginald?

Nico and Cindy Clown gasped.

Nico and Cindy Clown: BETHANY REGINALD?!

Qin: Oh shit, not that terrorizing bitch again?!

Me: You two know her?

Nico: Oh, I wish we hadn't. Bethany Reginald is another queen bee bitch monster and she's even more worse than many of my whacko enemies: she hates her mother and father and wants to burn down the whole town and kill everyone.

We gasped.

Cindy Clown: I think you guys should hear the whole tale of what we did in exposing her true nature.

---

Nico: It was Bethany Reginald's birthday party and it was so boring, plus, none of us had forgotten that she was a hateful bitch who despised her mother and wanted to burn down the town and kill everyone. And she threatened that if no one comes to her party, she was going to kill them all, so they came in pure fear.

Past Cindy Clown: Ugh, this party is such a bore.

Past Nico: I know.

Nico: It was there that I suddenly had gotten an idea and I talked about it with Cindy, and almost in the blink of an eye, she agreed to my idea. So, we got started by gathering tomatoes, pies, and cake. Then, as soon as Cindy and I got on stage, it's showtime.

Cindy Clown: First, we immediately started with a juggling routine, but then, that's when we started getting out and throwing tomatoes, pies, and cake at Bethany Reginald.

Nico and Cindy threw the tomatoes, pies, and cake at Bethany Reginald, and when they were done, she was literally a mess. But, soon enough, they saw her face turn bright red, and they knew the show was about to begin and Bethany Reginald's true colors would be revealed.

Past Bethany Reginald: (ENRAGED SCREAM) GODDAMN YOU ALL! (ENRAGED) I HATE YOU, I HATE ALL OF YOU! I WISH I COULD FINALLY KILL YOU ALL!

Her parents were shocked at what she said, along with everyone else.

Past Mrs. Reginald: H-honey, why would you say something like that?

Past Bethany Reginald: ISN'T IT OBVIOUS, YOU STUPID BITCH?! I HATE YOU AND THAT SENILE FOOL THAT I CALL DAD, I WANTED NOTHING MORE THAN TO KILL YOU BOTH ALONG WITH EVERYONE IN THIS WHOLE GODDAMN TOWN AND BURN IT ALL TO THE GROUND! I HATE ALL OF YOU AND I WISH YOU WOULD ALL JUST DIE ALONG WITH THIS STUPID TOWN!

Everyone was absolutely horrified: Bethany Reginald was exposed as a flat-out monster bitch who had a heart of pure darkness and she was so full of bile and hatred.

Past Mr. Reginald: I can't believe that we gave birth to the likes of you, you're a vile and disgusting monster!

Past Mrs. Reginald: I truly thought that giving birth to you was truly a miracle, but in reality, it was the opposite as we now see your true nature. You're just a rotten black-hearted monster with pure hatred your heart and nothing but madness, I can't believe you, you're such a monster!

Past Mr. Reginald: This cannot go on any longer.

Past Nico: I agree completely, Mr. Reginald. (Sees Bethany Reginald grab a knife from the table) MR. AND MRS. REGINALD, LOOK OUT!

The guests all saw Bethany Reginald now completely crazy and deranged run at her parents and Nico with a knife, but Cindy kicked that deranged bitch and sent her flying into a piñata that broke apart and a ton of candy spilled out. Then, she and Nico tied her up.

Past Cindy Clown: I always knew you'd show your true colors, Bethany, once we got you so pissed off. Mr. and Mrs. Reginald, call the police.

Mr. and Mrs. Reginald called the police, and the cops came, and almost immediately, they grabbed Bethany Reginald. Nico and Cindy Clown told them of what Bethany Reginald tried to do, and the officer wasn't surprised.

Officer: Ugh, I always knew you'd be back at it again, Bethany. I tried to tell her parents about this, but she attacked me and stabbed me in the stomach.

The officer showed them the stab wound and it disgusted everyone.

Past Mr. Reginald: First, we find out your true nature, now we also find out you attacked a police officer long ago?! That's the last straw! Bethany, we are disowning you and we are hereby cutting all ties with you forever. You won't ever be welcome in this family ever again, and we are giving our assets and the estate to your younger sister, Melanie.

Past Mrs. Reginald: And on top of all that, we're also pressing charges on you for trying to kill me and your father.

Past Nico: We're also going to be pressing charges against you for what you'd done to all of us in the past as well. I'm sure you'll be going away for a long time.

Past Cindy Clown: Oh, and one last thing.

Cindy Clown got out another pie and threw it at her face and she was covered in pie filling.

Past Cindy Clown: That's for putting a wasp's nest in the girls' locker room in Gym. Take her away, officers!

The officers took her away, and as they loaded her up in a police car, it drove off as Bethany Reginald screamed like a fucked-up madwoman. The story ended, and we were absolutely horrified.

Me: My God! That girl is such a monster bitch!

Qin: You have no idea, J.D., she was even worse than that sadistic monster, Audrey Madison.

Lincoln: And Clarissa Mallory. So, what happened to her after the cops took her away?

Nico: After she was disowned by her parents and the cops took her away, she was taken to court and everyone gave testimonies at her trial, and they also showed the evidence we'd gathered on her, and it was so horrifying, no one could believe it. The jury deliberated less than ten minutes, but in the end, the jury found Bethany Reginald guilty on all charges, and she was sent off to prison for a long time.

Me: Damn, she's such a bitch!

Nico: And now we find out that said bitch has escaped from prison and here on an abandoned cruise ship?!

Lincoln: What do we do? She's not going to stop until she gets revenge, and from what you said, she is even worse than Audrey Madison.

Nico: Her parents had disowned her long ago, and they don't care what happens to her. As much as I want to kill her for everything she's done, she doesn't deserve it. There's only one place for a bitch like her: The Xaibola Prison for Queen Bees where she'll stay there until she dies for real.

Me: Awesome. (Smirks) This should be good.

Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of the situation.

Nico: But, we got to watch it though, that time in prison has pretty much destroyed her sanity and left her consumed by hatred and madness.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: I did not ilke her birthday at all!

Me: I don't blame you. But either way we are not going to let her get away with everything she did.

Eli: That's for sure. It's to the Xaikora prison for her.

Camie: Absolutely!

Nico: I did not ilke her birthday at all!

Me: I don't blame you one bit.

Lori: Reminds me of the party that I literally tried to have.

Me: I still liked that party though. The food was great.

Lori: Thanks J.D.

Xenia: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in

Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Bethany Reginald) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that heartless bitch, she's 20 yards away and closing in fast on Nico and Cindy Clown.

Nico: Let's head on over and trash that bitch.

Lincoln: Yeah, let's get her. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Bethany Reginald.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled, everyone. That bitch is hiding here somewhere.

Lincoln: Just in case…

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren.

Naruto: Good call taking the fight to Glaren, Lincoln, there's no way we're fighting in an abandoned cruise ship, the fight there would wind up sinking it to the bottom of the sea.

Sakura Haruno: You said a mouthful.

Me: At least the ship was on the ground. We'll have to take it in for repairs and work.

Varie: Good idea.

Nico: After this is done.

Me: Right.

?: YOU GODDAMN MONKEY-TAILED FREAK, YOU AND THAT CLOWN BITCH WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY LIFE!

Nico and Cindy Clown: Yeah, fuck you too, bitch!

Me: HERE SHE COMES!

We then saw a girl with black hair and in a prison uniform heading right for us and her eyes were filled with insanity and madness: it was Bethany Reginald. That insane bitch got out machine guns and aimed them at Nico and Cindy Clown, but Lincoln made a massive diamond barrier that protected all of us, and when she fired, the bullets bounced off the barrier. That got her extremely mad and she got out a knife, but when she stabbed the barrier, the knife broke. Then, she tried beating on it, but it didn't work, but it did make her hands and knuckles bloody. BETHANY REGINALD WAS ABSOLUTELY OUR OF HER FUCKING MIND AS SHE CONTINUED REPEATEDLY ATTACKING THE BARRIER!

Cindy Clown: Ugh, she really has gone completely insane.

Nico: All those years in prison really has made her even worse than ever. Now, I'm starting to regret my decision of sending her to The

Xaibola Prison and just put her down like the madwoman she is.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Bethany Reginald and sent her flying into a burned down tree and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready against Bethany Reginald, as she got out, but boy was she absolutely pissed off beyond imagination.

Bethany Reginald: YOU STUPID GODDAMN ASSHOLES! YOU'VE RUINED MY FUCKING LIFE!

Nico: Oh please, you did all that to yourself, bitch!

Cindy Clown: Yeah, it was all your fault though, you caused all that trouble for all of us in the past, and we can't forget about the fact that you're a deranged psychopath who wanted to kill your own parents and everyone in town and burn it to the ground. You brought all that on yourself, and Nico made the right call exposing you with his plan years ago.

Bethany Reginald: YOU! YOU! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU! ALL OF YOU!

Me: The only thing awaiting you is a lifetime behind bars, bitch, where you'll be forced to take cold showers and eat nothing but raw chum!

Nicholette Torrington: And where you'll probably be attacked and assaulted by the males there.

Nico: Uh, Nicholette, the guards there won't do that.

Nicholette Torrington: (Smirks) Who said anything about the guards? I was talking about many of the male king bees we've taken down in the past whom we'd thrown in there because they were perverts who enjoyed raping girls.

We gasped.

Nico: (GASPS) Lincoln, is Nicholette telling the truth?!

Lincoln: Oh, I wish she was lying about that!

Eli: (Sensed it) (GASPS) She's not lying!

Nico: Oh shit!

Qin: Lincoln, sometimes, your Guardian Angels tend to have some really sadistic

tendencies, and that really scares us. (SHUDDERS)

Nicole: I've seen it for myself, their sadism towards the damned and irredeemable is really scary, and even Anko is impressed by that.

Nico: (SHUDDERS) I'd hate to be in the shoes of Michigan's most stupidest and idiotic jerks along with the rest of Lincoln's enemies.

Me: And just for that attempted murder on Nico and Cindy Clown, you've just crossed a serious line. Now, you're really heading for Hell, bitch!

Qin: That's right!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I teleported and went at Bethany and punched her and slashed her arm and kicked her in the face.

Nico punched her in the stomach.

Nico: That was for giving us the WORST TIME OF our lives with your insane party!

Me: Time for this!

I used the Wild Force Gear and I got a WILD FORCE SWORD and put in the Wolf Animal Crystal for Zen-Aku!

I got a WOLF SWORD!

Me: Cool!

Nico: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: MOONLIGHT HOWL BLADE DANCE!

I fired waves of moon blades and slashed her all over!

Me: COOL! How about this? Eiji you're going to love this one.

I put in the blue Core Medals for Owl, Bat and Wolf!

FOKURO! KOMORI! OKAMI!

Me: HENSHIN!

I turned into an awesome nocturnal animal OOO Rider!

Me: I am KAMEN RIDER NOCTURNAL!

I had a helmet with blue wolf ears on it and had owl wings on my back! And I had a blue night suit!

Eiji: Cool!

Nico: AWESOME! Wow! That is awesome!

Me: Thanks.

Bethany grabbed me by the throat.

Bethany: (starts choking me) Any last words?!

Nico: Hen… Hen..

Bethany: I can't fucking hear you!

Nico: Hen… shin!

Bethany: (Confused) What?

SPEED!

Nico turned into an awesome FIRE KAMEN RIDER DRIVE FORM!

Nico: I am KAMEN RIDER DRAGSTER!

He was a fire themed Drive Rider!

He kicked her down and smashed her in her stomach and kicked her down.

Me: WHOA! Nico you look awesome!

Nico: Thanks!

Bertrand: This will be good!

SPIDER REDFLAME!

Bertrand: HENSHIN!

He turned into a red spider flame Kamen Rider!

Bertrand: I am KAMEN RIDER RED SPIDER!

Haiku: How about this?

GERALD MAYR!

Haiku: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Hummingbird Orange Flame themed Kamen Rider for Ghost.

Haiku: I am KAMEN RIDER ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD MAYR!

Carly Atlas: WOW!

Dante: Time for some banana power. HENSHIN!

He used the Banana Lockseed.

BANANA ARMS OF THE YELLOW FLAME MONKEY!

He turned into a Yellow Banana Flame Rider!

Dante: I am KAMEN RIDER YELLOW CUSILLU BANANA!

Persephone: Time for this! KIRAMAI CHANGE!

She turned into an EMERALD LIZARD RANGER!

Persephone: THE EMERALDS OF COLOMBIAN BEAUTY! KIRAMAI EMERALD LIZARD GREEN!

Morpheus: This will be fun.

KAMEN RIDER CCAPAC APU BLUE FLAME!

Morpheus: HENSHIN!

He turned into a Blue Flame Giant Decade Rider!

Morpheus: I am KAMEN RIDER BLUE CCAPAC APU!

Boris: (Laughs) Time for this!

WHALE!

Boris: HENSHIN!

He turned into an Indigo Flamed Rider form!

Boris: I am KAMEN RIDER INDIGO CHACU CHALLHUA!

Brittney: Time for darkness to rise!

CORVUS KYUTAMA! SEIZA CHANGE!

Brittney: STAR POWER!

She turned into a black Crow Ranger for Kyurangers!

Brittney: DARKNESS STAR! MOONLIGHT CROW BLACK!

Lincoln: Time to strike with lightning!

LIGHTNING! ZEUS!

Lincoln: HENSHIN!

He turned into a Lightning themed Rider!

Lincoln: I am KAMEN RIDER JUPITER!

Everyone was amazed!

Camie: That is so cool!

Me: So after the usual battles we are going to turn into Riders during the rescues.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I like it!

Shinnosuke: Boy that is awesome!

Eiji: I'll say!

Nico: Take a look at this!

Nico ran as fast as a Dragster at over 500 miles per hour and smashed down Bethany and smashed her into the ground!

Me: Take this one! NOCTURNAL MOONLIGHT BLAST!

I swung my sword and fired a wave of blue fire and blasted her all over!

Lola: AWESOME!

Lincoln: Top this one! LIGHTNING THUNDERBOLT STRIKE!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her!

Nico: I'm taking you out for a fucking drive!

Nico then used Cybertronian powers and turned into an awesome hypersonic car!

Me: WHOA!

ZOOM!

He zoomed fast and bashed her down! FLATTENING HER INTO A PULPY PANCAKE!

Xenia: YEAH!

Varie: That was awesome!

Me: YEAH IT WAS!

Miku Hatsune: Time for the song to strike.

War Machine fired missiles and blasted Bethany all over the place.

Bethany was REALLY ENRAGED!

Bethany: I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU!

Me: Go ahead, Make My Day!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted her all over.

Me: Time for some fun!

I reverted back to Wolf Moon.

Misty Tredwell: How about this one. SOLAR FLARE FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: STARHON'S PASSAGE!

(STARHON'S PASSAGE BY THE BARLEYSHAKE'S PLAYS)

Misty Tredwell: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SOLAR FIRE SWIRLS AROUND HER)

Part of me is gone…

part of me is gone…

Take my heart and hold me tight

take my heart and hold me tonight

now that you have gone.

Raiders of the sun

have come for everyone

plague of sadness pass me by

plague of sadness passes me by

And all that's dark is gone…

and all that's dark is gone…

And i don't know baby if i can leave to night

and i don't know baby if i can leave tonight

Music for my song

golden gifts of love

tiny patterns of your light

tiny patterns touch me inside

And all that's dark is gone..

and all that's dark is gone…

And i don't know baby if i'm living right

and i don't know baby if i'm living right

if i'm living right

if i'm living right

She floated and fired waves of solar fire and the fire blasted Bethany all over.

Me: WHOA! Nice one Misty!

Misty Tredwell: Thanks!

Natilee: That was well done Misty! (Irish Accent) Well sung there lass.

Misty Tredwell: Thanks Natilee.

Horsea squirted ink and it got in her eyes.

Girl Jordan: Taste this! THUNDERSTORM STYLE NINJA ART: RAIN!

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THUNDERSTORMS FORM ABOVE)

I feel it

It's coming

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words
And I know you've heard
I know it's real rain is what the thunder brings
For the first time I can hear my heart sing
Call me a fool but I know I'm not
I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top
'Til I feel your
Rain
Feel it on my finger tips
Hear it on my window pane
Your love's coming down like
Rain
Wash away my sorrow
Take away my pain
Your love's coming down like
Rain
When you looked into my eyes
And you said goodbye could you see my tears?
When I turned the other way
Did you hear me say
I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?
You promised me when you said goodbye

That you'd return when the storm was done

And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Here comes the sun!

Here comes the sun!

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing (It's strange)

(I feel like I've known you before) I tell myself that if I believe in you

In dream of you (And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul (More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will (When I'm with you)

(I feel like a magical child) I will raise you from the ground

(Everything strange) And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything wild) And surrender to me, to love

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain (I'll stand out on the mountain top)

(Until I hear you call my name)

Rain

She floated and fired waves of lightning, rain and thunder blasts and smashed down Bethany!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOW! Nice one!

Maria: My turn! SIREN OCEAN STYLE NINJA ART: LA MER!

(LA MER BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Ancient unknown animals

On a stormy sea

Like Buddha in the water

A velvet energy

As the night takes over

The spirits of the deep

Marvel at his majesty

The whale is in his sleep

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Shimmering through the water

In search of sanctuary

Currents travel faster

In alien territory

Dancing in the distance

In a puff of spray

In a single moment

The dolphin glides away

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Oh, la mer

She floated and fired waves of water and blasted Bethany all over.

Hailina Monroe: I got one! FIRE LILLY STYLE NINJA ART: SOMEWHERE!

(SOMEWHERE BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

Hailina Monroe: (SINGING DIVINELY AS FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Lost in the darkness, hoping for a sign

Instead there is only silence

Can't you hear my screams?

Never stop hoping

Need to know where you are

But one thing is for sure

You're always in my heart

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Lost in the darkness, try to find your way home

I want to embrace you and never let you go

Almost hope you're in heaven

so no one can hurt your soul

Living in agony cause I just do not know

Where you are

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

Wherever you are, I won't stop searching

Whatever it takes, I need to know

I'll find you somewhere

I'll keep on trying until my dying day

I just need to know whatever has happened

The truth will free my soul

She floated and fired waves of fire and the flames formed into flowers and they hit Bethany and smashed her all over.

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Varie: Take that!

Horsea: Yay, Maria!

Nico: YEAH!

May: Time to unleash cold hell! SUBZERO STORM STYLE NINJA ART: FORSAKEN!

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

May: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND ICE SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

We lived our lives in our paradise

As gods, we shaped the world around

No borderlines, we'd stay behind

Though balance is somethin' fragile

While we thought we were gaining

We'd turn back the tide, it still slips away

Our time has run out, our future has died

There's no more escape

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

We're the last of our kind

The sacrifice was much too high

Our greed just made us all go blind

We tried to hide what we feared inside

Today is the end of tomorrow

As the sea started risin'

The land that we conquered just washed away

Although we all have tried to turn back the tide

It was all in vain

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Life will pass us by

We are forsaken

Only ruins stay behind

Now the day has come

We are forsaken this time

Now the day has come

We are forsaken

There's no time anymore

Now the day has come

The day has come

The day has come

She floated and fired waves of ice and darkness and smashed Bethany all over the place.

Lincoln: OH YEAH!

May: YEAH!

Nico: That was AWESOME!

Manaphy: Go Mama!

Lincoln: Now here is my fun! LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: MOVE ALONG!

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

Lincoln floated and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Bethany all over the place.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Had enough?

Bethany: I WILL NOT STOP TILL YOU'RE DEAD!

She went at us and Eli fired Force Lightning blasts and electrocuted her all over.

Camie: You are a pathetic sack of dirt!

Nico: You just had to open your big fat mouth!

Nico jumped at her and punched her down!

KRABLAM!

Nico punched her in her face all over!

Nico: TAKE THAT AND THAT AND THAT AND THAT AND THAT AND THAT!

HE WAS SMASHING HER ALL OVER!

Nico later came back.

Lori: YOU LIKE THAT!?

Bethany: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH YOU UGLY BITCH!

WE GASPED!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: OH FUCK!

Eli: Now he is in for it!

Lori: (calmly) Cindy, please give me one of your props.

Cindy gave her a huge hammer.

Lori: Thank you.

Lori THEN WENT BALLISTIC!

SHE SCREAMED IN RAGE AND SMASHED HER WITH THE HAMMER!

MARIO VS DONKEY KONG HAMMER THEME PLAYS!

---

Amy Rose: NICE!

Me: Hmm. I got an idea.

I teleported as Bethany got up and put something on Bethany's back and teleported back.

Bethany: HUH?

On her back was a note that said "Sakura Haruno is a Flat-Chested Ugly Bimbo."

Sakura Haruno: (GASP)

SHE EXPLODED IN RAGE!

Then she went at her!

Sakura Haruno: CHA!

And then…

MASSIVELY POWERFUL EXPLOSION PUNCH!

She smashed and pulverized Bethany with the fury of a massive number of Lady Tsunade Force Punches times 1,000!

I whistled innocently.

Nico: BRUTAL!

Sakura Haruno came back.

Me: Nice one.

Sakura Haruno: Thank you.

Sakura then threw a punch at me and I ducked and it hit Jessie in the back of the head and sent her flying!

Jessie (Pokemon): WAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

She flew at Bethany and then she smashed into Bethany's face and broke her teeth and nose!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: OOOH! That's gonna hurt!

Ash: GEEZ! And I remember when Primeape did that to Jessie. That was brutal!

Nico: Yikes!

Poliwag: No kidding!

But then Bethany did something INCREDIBLY LOW!

She grabbed Jessie's hair a RIPPED MOST OF IT OFF HER HEAD!

WE GASPED!

Jessie: OOF! OUCH!

Me: Uh Jessie don't look now but…

I showed a mirror and Jessie saw her hair ripped off and she screamed!

Jessie: MY HAIR!

She then broke down crying!

Jessie: Since I was a child my hair has been my only companion and now its been destroyed. (CRYING)

But then her crying turned into malevolent insane laughter!

Me: UH OH! Bethany just REALLY FUCKING CROSSED THE LINE BIG TIME!

Bethany: What's the matter you bitch!? You look better than ever you ugly bitch!

Jessie: HOW DARE YOU!? YOU INSULT MY HAIR PREPARE FOR TROUBLE!

Me: YOU WANTED PAIN!? MAKE IT DOUBLE! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

James: You know J.D. you would be perfect for a Team Rocket motto.

Me: I'll have to try it out sometime.

Nico: Lucky we're not killing you!

Jessie then punched and PULVERIZED BETHANY ALL OVER WITH EXTREME SAVAGERY!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope and we joined Ariel, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Nico and Cindy were right to do all that to you, you're nothing more than absolute scum of the earth!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And that's why we hate people like you, bitch. Hope you're ready for a painful and brutal beatdown!

Lincoln and I went after Bethany Reginald, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Amanda Martin, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Bethany Reginald even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Bethany Reginald: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Bethany Reginald charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico, Cindy Clown, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Don't think you're getting off that easily.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired energy shockwaves that formed into dynamite and they exploded as they hit her face, then, he snapped his fingers and she got hit with tons of pies and cake.

Luan: Ooh, I've got a good one.

Luan threw a huge pie at Bethany Reginald, but this one was made from the stinky diapers of Lincoln's newborns and she stunk!

Nico: P.U.! What on earth was that?!

Eli: A pie made from the stinky diapers of Lincoln's newborns. That reeks!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Rita: She tried to pelt us with Lily's dirty diapers, and we had to take fifteen baths just to get the stink out.

Me: I remember that!

Lily Loud: Yeah, I had no idea what Luan was thinking!

?: This is gonna be fun!

Out came a girl with purple hair and green eyes and she had yellow clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Magic Man on it and the same on her skirt and she had tattoos for Kamen Rider Zi O and Decade on her arm.

Mina Magic: Mina Magic, Embodiment of Magic Man is here.

Sougo: Mina!? Wow!

Tsukasa: Awesome!

Mina Magic: Sougo, Geiz, Tsukuyomi, Woz and Tsukasa and Daiki. Its been a while.

Woz: REJOICE! THE AID OF THE KING HAS RETURNED AND WILL SMITE THE EVIL THAT WAS BROUGHT BEFORE!

Mina Magic: You got that right!

Nico: Awesome!

Mina Magic: We can catch up later. Lets tear this bitch apart!

Me: With pleasure!

Woz: (chuckles) I've still got it!

Nico: You sure do.

Me: Yep!

Nico: Awesome!

Mina Magic: We can catch up later. Lets tear this bitch apart!

Me: With pleasure!

Woz: (chuckles) I've still got it!

Nico: You sure do.

Tsukasa: Henshin!

Sougo: Henshin!

Geiz: Henshin!

Woz: Henshin!

Tsukuyomi: Henshin!

Daiki: Henshin!

They all transformed!

Sougo: I make my own future!

Me: Yes you do!

Sougo: I got a feeling this will work out!

Nico: It always works out for all of us!

Mina fired waves of magic and blasted Bethany.

Laney fired waves of leaves and blasted her all over.

Eli and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Final Kamen Ride: Decade!

Tsukasa became his complete form.

Rider Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! Grand Zi-O~!

Sougo became Grand Zi O.

Me: Time to unleash over 50 years of riders!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

King Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Oh~ma~!

Sougo got his Kamen Rider Zi-O OhmaForm

Me: Awesome!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Bethany all over.

Me: Lets see.

I used the Zi-O Gear and the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch and put it on my sword and it formed into a golden sword and it had all figures of all the riders from 2000 to 2022 on it! It was called the GRAND ZI-O RIDESWORD!

Me: WHOA! Look at this!

Nico: WOW! That sword is amazing!King Time! Kamen Rider Zi-O! Oh~ma~!

Sougo got his Kamen Rider Zi-O OhmaForm

Me: Awesome!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Bethany all over.

Me: Lets see.

I used the Zi-O Gear and the Grand Zi-O Ridewatch and put it on my sword and it formed into a golden sword and it had all figures of all the riders from 2000 to 2022 on it! It was called the GRAND ZI-O RIDESWORD!

Me: WHOA! Look at this!

Nico: WOW! That sword is amazing!

Me: Wow! The 21st Century Riders Sword! This is awesome!

Maria: Nice!

Me: Lets see what it can do!

I tapped the figure of W and the year 2009 formed and it formed into a sword of all the Gaia Memories!

Me: WHOA! RAINBOW FURY GAIA BLAST!

I fired waves of energy and blasted and smashed Bethany all over!

Nico: Awesome!

May: Take that!

Me: WOW! How about this one?

I tapped the Saber figure and the year 2020 came up and I got an awesome Wonder Ride Book Sword and it had all the Wonder Ride Books powers in it!

Me: WHOA! This will be awesome! (Quotes verse) "With the omnipotent power of all literature and the endless power of imagination, forces and elements at his commend, he sent the powers of those forces of all the worlds of literature and they went at the brave hero's enemies and unleashed their ultimate fury on them with the power of every genre ever known."

I swung my sword and fired waves of energy and elements of every kind of literature and they pulverized and brutally smashed Bethany numerous times all over the place.

Me: WHOA! That was EPIC!

Maria: Keep it up!

Me: YEAH! Lets see.

I tapped the Build figure and the year 2017 appeared and my sword formed into a FULLBOTTLE SWORD with the powers of all the Fullbottles ever known!

Me: WHOA!

Sento: That is awesome!

Me: Lets see what this can do! QUANTUM FORMULA BUILD SLASH!

I swung my sword and fired all the powers of all the Fullbottles and they all hit Bethany all at once and exploded all over!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WOW! That was AWESOME!

Me: Wow!

Maria: Take that!

Me: And how about this!

I tapped the figure of Ryuki from 2002 and got an ADVENT DECK SWORD! All the symbols of Ryuki were on it.

Me: Cool! Lets see what this can do.

I fired all the powers of the 13 Riders of Ryuki and blasted Bethany all over!

Then, Lincoln got out and smashed a piano down on her head, and when she got out, she had piano keys for teeth and she played Taps on the piano keys and fell down to the ground.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Ah, my favorite note, B-Flat.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket that tied her up and he beamed her to The Xaibola Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls and she was thrown in a doorless windowless cell with an anti-Dark Orb and anti-dark magic barrier and she was chained to the wall with Neutronium chains lined with rainbow energy. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: That's another disgusting Queen Bee put down and another of my whacko enemies put away.

Me: Sheesh, it seems like you, Lincoln, and I have made tons of enemies in the past, and many of them are absolutely whacko.

Nico: Seems like it.

Lincoln: But, we always put them in their place: either in prison or send them to the grave. But, most of the time for me, most of those whackos wind up in the grave.

Nicholette Torrington: That's because of the fact that they were way too dangerous and way too evil to let live.

Selene Arcangela: And they more than deserve to wind up in the grave forever.

Me: Same with my enemies, but for most of them, they wind up going back to prison.

Nico: Same here with my enemies. But, Lincoln's right about one thing, the enemies that he and his Guardian Angels have made in the past were way too dangerous and way too evil, the only thing that awaited them is death should they dare to return.

Rita: Even I was stunned at the magnitude of the enemies they've made was staggering, but they've wound up getting their punishment.

Me: That is for sure!

Xenia: Big time!

Nico: Not bad for a test drive!

Mina Magic: Boy you got that right.

Nico: That sure was cool.

Sougo: Boy it sure was.

Nico: How did you meet Tsukasa and Sougo?

Mina Magic: I met Tsukasa when he was fighting Nobuhiko Tsukikage and I helped them kill him.

Me: Whoa! That is cool! I hated that guy.

Mina Magic: Yep and I helped them kill him by stabbing him in the heart with a magic sword.

Nico: Wow!

Mina Magic: And I met Sougo when he was fighting Another Wizard.

Me: Wow! That is cool.

Mina Magic: And J.D. I heard how you exploded in power and killed Swartz.

Me: Well I'm not the one that delivered the fatal blow. Nico and May are the ones that did it.

Nico: Yep we ripped him apart and killed him.

Maria: We have the Shadow Moon monster in the Masters of Evil.

Mina Magic: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: And I was going to kill Swartz when the time came. But bro beat me to it.

Me: Yeah we wanted to make sure that his death was extremely excruciatingly painful.

Sakura Knudson: You got that right.

We high five.

Nico: Yeah!

Mina Magic: I'm glad Swartz got what was coming to him and I'm glad the Timejackers are in the M.O.E.

Nico: I fed him his own heart.

Luan: I caught the whole thing on camera for us.

She showed it.

Nico: Take that!

Nico went over to the down Swartz. He grabbed Swartz's his lower face and yanked it down, ripping off the skin and muscle and leaving his jaw hanging by one joint. Swartz lets out a muffled scream of horror and pain from his mutilated face and takes a step back. Nico pull his arm back and thrust it through Swartz's chest to grab his heart, while impaling him at the same time, before pulling his arm out along with the organ.

SQUELCH!

As the still-alive Swartz weakly gurgles and tries to reach for his heart, Nico only raised it out of his reach and ask him one question.

Nico: Remember what I promised you?

Keeping true to his word, Nico shove the still-beating heart into the hanging mouth of Swartz and force him to his knees before grabbing the sides of his head, opening his bloodshot but uninjured eyes, and uttering one final command.

Nico: Now swallow.

Swartz can only let out one last muffled scream for mercy as his head is crushed into paste by his brute strength.

SQUISH! YUCK!

Me: Nico that was AWESOME!

Sougo: YEAH!

His spirit then appeared and then I painted a kanji on him.

Me: Give my regards to Kazu and all of Dai Shocker fuckwad! UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

He was found guilty by all the spirits of the people he killed and he was fading.

Swartz: NO! Sougo help me!

Sougo: After what you did? Never! Enjoy darkness.

Swartz: DAMN YOU SOUGO AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STO-(FADES)

He was gone forever!

Me: Now it's over.

I powered down and Nico caught me as I was about to fall over.

Me: Wow! What a rush!

When it was done Mina cheered!

Mina Magic: WOOO! That was great!

Nico: You're welcome.

Me: Those 13 days were the most explosive ever.

Camie: They sure were.

Mina Magic: Boy they sure were!

Nico: I still call it Kamen Rider Week!

Me: Awesome name for it.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Anyway we have the anothers to do.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: WHOA! We got White Chazz, White Bastion, White Alexis, The Indigestible Wad and Ragdoll!

We gasped!

Me: Whoa! Chazz, Bastion and Alexis under the influence of the Light of Destruction! This will be awesome!

Bastion: I still didn't look good in white at all.

Me: Yeah no offense Bastion but White is DEFINITELY not your color.

Bastion: None taken. Didn't even use me that much.

Chazz: I didn't like being in white either.

Alexis: Same here. Even though White is part of my dorm's uniform.

Me: True but pure white is NOT your color. No offense Alexis.

Alexis: None taken. But I can't believe I was horrible like that.

Bastion: They could've at least had me Duel Atticus!

Me: Yeah no kidding! But thank goodness you didn't. You didn't want to end up like how I defeated White Alexis when I used the Seal of Orichalcos.

Sakura Knudson: Wait you used the Seal of Orichalcos?

Me: Yeah I did. You should have seen what happened. I was so pissed off that I used the Orichalcos. I had the symbol of the Orichalcos in the middle of my forehead and my eyes were glowing intensely red with pure hatred and evil and I was overflowing with intensely powerful negative energy. I gave White Alexis the beatdown of a lifetime.

Sakura Knudson: Holy shit!

Me: Yeah. That's why I vowed only to use the Orichalcos when absolutely necessary or as a last resort.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: And that's when I met Master Green.

Me: Yep.

Laney: That was so cool.

Nico: It sure was. Anyway who will face them?

Me: Sirena Cammilton.

Mina Magic: I'll face White Chazz.

Ciana Cold: And I'll face White Bastion.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Ragdoll are one person.

Me: Awesome.

Maria: There they are!

We saw Another White Chazz, White Bastion, White Alexis and The Indigestible Wad!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be fun.

Another White Bastion: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Lincoln: (GASP) Cassie Cardassia!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair, yellow eyes, yellow angel wings, yellow clothes, and had the symbol of the Cardassian Union in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a Cardassian Phaser on her hip and in her hand was a cool Keyblade.

Cassie Cardassia: Awesome to see you again Lincoln. And wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I sure have.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Cassie Cardassia, Keyblade Knight of Cardassia Prime, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Cardassia Prime, and she has intense light powers and she's a master of light. She is the Keyblade Knight of Cardassia Prime and leader of The Cardassian Union, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past and her number 1 enemy is Dukat of the Cult of the Pah-Wraiths. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! That is awesome! The Keyblade Knight of the planet Cardassia Prime and the Leader of The Cardassian Union.

Nico: That is so awesome. And we just finished up 5 days of amazing Star Trek adventures.

Cassie Cardassia: That's what I heard. That is awesome.

Me: Boy I remember what happened in the end of the Dominion War. That was awful. The Dominion and Breen descimated all of Cardassia City and 800 million people were killed in a massive orbital bombardment from them.

Nico: That was terrible!

Cassie Cardassia: It sure was.

Me: If I might ask, Why is Dukat your public enemy number 1?

Cassie Cardassia: Well he is a traitor to my people and I made it my mission to hunt him and bring him to justice for his war crimes with the Pah-Wraiths and his crimes during the Dominion War.

Me: I don't blame you for going after him. But I remember everything he did during that time. But he is now in the M.O.E. He was given asylum there.

Cassie Cardassia: I see.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Ragdoll friendly or hostile?

Cassie Cardassia: Friendly and she is a really awesome doll maker.

Ragdoll: Wow!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

Nico then chewed the Another Indigestible Wad!

Me: EW! Nico spit that out! You don't know where that gum has been!

Nico pouted.

Nico spit it out and it went into Lana's mouth.

Lana: Mmm! Good gum.

Me: (LAUGHS) Lana.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Cassie Cardassia: (LAUGHS) That's one thing that doesn't change about Lana.

Me: Yeah always loves gross stuff. Especially eating Oogie Boogie's and Timon and Pumbaa's bugs.

Nico: What about the Ridebooks.

I showed them in my hands.

Me: Got them already.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You done Lana?

Lana: Yep.

She spit it out and I pulled out a tissue and wrapped it up.

I teleported it into a trash can.

Nico: Nice.

May: Now we wait.

Me: Yep.

Qin: This will be fun though.

Laney: Yep.

Maria: I'm saving the MOE cannon for tomorrow

Nico: Okay.

Me: Here she comes!

We saw ANOTHER RAGDOLL!

Me: Another Ragdoll!

Lola: Whoa!

Another Ragdoll: (In a girls voice) It's fun though.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and had blue eyes, a lightning bolt shaped scar over her left eye and she had blue angel wings and blue clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Air Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword.

Me: Adrienne Air! Wow!

Adrienne Air: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Adrienne is the Embodiment of the Air Dopant and she has amazing wind powers and she is also an amazing doll maker. She makes amazing dolls.

Adrienne Air: It's true.

She pulled out a doll she made that looked like her.

Adrienne Air: I make my own toys. Good money and everyone loves them.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: How did you get this?

Nico pointed to his eye.

Adrienne Air: Oh I accidentally got cut by my father as he was holding off an intruder. My dad was armed with a knife to hold him off.

Me: Ouch!

Xenia: That must've hurt!

Laney: You're lucky you didn't lose that eye.

Adrienne Air: I know.

Ragdoll: But those dolls you make are adorable.

Adrienne Air: I'm glad you like them.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Adrienne Air: No he didn't because I made this.

She pulled out a voodoo doll that looked like Swartz and it had pins in it.

Me: A Voodoo Doll.

Brittney: Not only are you gifted with making toys but you're gifted with making stuff from the supernatural.

Adrienne Air: Yeah I forced Swartz to let me go and I stabbed him in the crotch with a pin.

Me: Nice.

Sougo: Boy he must not have liked that!

Me: Yeah!

Zocks: That is cool!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Adrienne Air: Yeah! Now this.

She fired waves of wind and smashed the another all over.

Nico: I'm going to leave you in Stitches! (GETS OUT RAGDOLL'S RIDEWATCH)

May: Time for something FISHY! (Gets out Ebirah's ridewatch)

Maria: I'm gonna Rip you apart! (GETS OUT LEGO RED HULK'S RIDEWATCH)

They activated the ridewatches for Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Ebirah, Blue Fairy, Lego Red Hulk and Old Iron Face and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another.

Thumbelina: Take this! (ACTIVATES INDIGESTIBLE WAD'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of gum.

Then Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Hysteria (Marvel), Crimson Jazz, Mira (Team Aqua) and D.A.V.E. Came.

Nico: Nice team Black Spider!

Black Spider: Thanks Nico.

?: Boy that is a cool one!

Jewel Man came!

Me: Jewel Man! Wow!

Jewel Man: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome and dazzling.

Nico: Jules Jewel! Wow!

Jules Jewel: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of jewels and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH!

Then she reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, blue eyes and had blue clothes and had wings like Flashwing's and she had a jewel in the middle of her forehead and had the Earth Skylanders Symbol on her arm.

Jules Jewel: That was awesome! (WHOA)

She tripped and then a crystal grew and May went flying! She was heading towards THE SUSHIMAKER OBSTACLE COURSE! And she landed into a tub of boiling hot lava. She screams and jumps out in pain, hits the sideways spring, and bounces into a steel wall. She falls onto the spiky conveyor belt's lever, which it turns on. May falls onto the conveyor belt and it takes her to the rolling wheel with sharp corals on it. May gets rolled on by the sharp corals, leaving her face bruised. May gets pummeled by boxing gloves until she becomes liquid. The liquefied May falls onto a shell seat. Four robotic arms grab her, stretch her and roll her up into a ball. May is placed into a cannon and it fires her far off into the distance until she hits the high school bell. May falls in front of the front doors just as the high school students march out and trample on top of her.]

May: Ow…

We ran over!

Jules Jewel: OH MY GOD! Sorry May I am a terrible klutz!

Me: Holy SHIT!

May: (In a lot of pain) I'm okay!

Me: Uh May you ARE NOT Okay!

Varie: Yeah!

Varie had May put on a gurney.

Thumbelina: Geez! Jules what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Jules Jewel: When me and Nico were in jewelry making class and he made this ring for me.

She showed a magnificent dark blue gold and rainbow diamond ring.

Jules Jewel: It's a ring that represents the planets of the solar system.

Me: (WHISTLES) That's beautiful.

Rarity: Oh my darling that is absolutely beautiful.

Nico: It sure is. And we had it sold at a jewelry shop for $100,000.00.

WE GASPED!

CLANG!

My jaw dropped.

Eli put it back.

Me: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Jules hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Jules Jewel: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam and Jelli are heading to Vermont, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news.

A hated old enemy of me, Varie, and my family along with Lincoln and his Guardian Angels is back: her name is Miki Alden, and she's literally the worst person ever and she's even worse than the two sadistic monsters, Audrey Madison and Clarissa Mallory. When she stepped into high school in Colorado, she caused massive tons of pain and suffering to a ton of girls in Colorado because she got her sick kicks from exposing a lot of girls' deep dark secrets and ruining their lives to get what she wants and some of them had even taken their own lives, but she didn't care, she's nothing but a condescending misandrist bitch who sucks up to the teachers and principal to get away with what she's done.

But, when I exposed Miki, everyone decided to stand up to her and she got expelled and she was chased out of Colorado, but her desire to cause pain and suffering did not end, she escaped to Royal Woods and started doing the same thing again, but Lincoln and his Guardian Angels gathered tons of evidence on her, and they exposed her to everyone in school and Royal Woods, and they also heard of what she did in Colorado, and needless to say, Miki got in big trouble there as well and she was also expelled. But, before she could escape, officers from The Colorado Police Department came and they arrested Miki. It turns out everyone in Colorado and Michigan decided to sue her and take her to court to get compensation from her, but Miki being the bitch that she was refused to even give them a single penny. But, her parents, having had enough of Miki and her antics, disowned Miki and since they were not responsible for what Miki had done, they were shown sympathy, but there's none for her. In the end, Miki was ordered by the judge to pay over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation, but Miki being the bitch that she is still refused to pay compensation saying that all girls are weak and if she ever gets out, she'll go after them again and even threatened the lives of me, Sakura, Elaine, Varie, my parents, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels for ruining her life.

So, needless to say, Miki was thrown into the workforce and was working in harsh conditions and was given an electric monitoring ankle bracelet to monitor her and it'll also warn them if she tries to get away. All of this drove Miki crazy, and in her insane rage, she murdered her bosses and escaped to get revenge. But, we're through with her, we are going to take her down, but we're not sending her back to that workplace, she's going to be given The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse and we're going to collect the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation for the victims she hurt in the past, but here's the twist: after we get the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 out of Miki, The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse will be taken off her, and then, she's going to get killed and sent to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Vermont, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news.

Varie: I think I know what that bad news is, Lincoln. J.D., Mr. and Mrs. Knudson, you aren't going to like it. But, our old enemy, Miki Alden's back.

I gasped along with my parents.

Me: WHAT?! MIKI ALDEN'S BACK?!

Sakura and Elaine Knudson: Not that life-wrecking sadistic bitch!

But, this also drew the attention of Lincoln and his Guardian Angels!

Selene Emperyous: What the HELL?! That bitch is back?!

Nicole: Dad, Mom, Grandma, Grandpa, Aunts Sakura and Elaine, you guys know her, same with Lincoln and his Guardian Angels?!

Me: I wish we hadn't!

Lincoln: Same here.

Sakura Knudson: And you guys won't like her one bit, Miki Alden is literally the worst person ever and she's even worse than the two sadistic monsters, Audrey Madison and Clarissa Mallory. Before I got kidnapped by Swartz, she caused me nothing but trouble when I was in middle school.

Me: And when I was in high school, that bitch always enjoyed causing trouble.

FLASHBACK TO MY DAYS IN MY OLD HIGH SCHOOL IN COLORADO.

In my old high school in Colorado, a girl with black hair and dressed in black clothes came inside our classroom, but she had a presence of pure evil around her, this is Miki Alden. Then, memories played of Miki spilling the girls' deepest darkest secrets and many of them wound up committing suicide.

Me: When she stepped into high school in Colorado, she caused massive tons of pain and suffering to a ton of girls in Colorado because she got her sick kicks from exposing a lot of girls' deep dark secrets and ruining their lives to get what she wants and some of them had even taken their own lives, but she didn't care, she's nothing but a condescending misandrist bitch who sucks up to the teachers and principal to get away with what she's done.

We gasped.

Nico: She really is nothing more than a condescending heartless bitch!

Me: Yep, so I decided enough was enough. I decided to gather tons of evidence to expose Miki, and once I exposed her to the entire school, everyone decided to stand up to her and they all helped me in my crusade. In the end, she got expelled from school and she was chased out of Colorado.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: That's what I thought.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, Miki's desire to cause pain and suffering did not end, she escaped to Michigan and started doing the same thing again.

---

Selene Arcangela: Years after Miki got chased out of Colorado, she came here to Gotham Royal York's high school, and almost immediately, Miki started doing the same thing again: she was ruining many girls' lives by spilling their secrets and many of them took their own lives and she was enjoying it and even laughing at their torment.

Scenes of Miki ruining many girls' lives at Gotham Royal York High School played and many of them taking their own lives as Miki enjoyed the chaos she caused and her laughing maliciously at their torment was heard.

Nico: What a piece of shit!

Lincoln: Exactly what we said. But, we decided that enough was enough, and like J.D., my Guardian Angels and I began gathering tons of evidence on her, and soon, we exposed her to everyone in the school and all of Michigan.

Past Student: I can't believe what that bitch did! So, it was all her fault that many of our friends had taken their lives!

Past Male Student: I lost my girlfriend because of that slut!

Lincoln: And they also heard of what she did in Colorado, and needless to say, Miki got in big trouble there as well and she was also expelled.

Past Principal Rivers: I cannot believe you. You have absolutely defiled the integrity and sanctity of our school. Miki, you are expelled!

Past Miki Alden: SCREW YOU, BITCH! (RAN OUT OF THE OFFICE)

Lincoln: But, before she could escape again, officers from The Colorado Police Department came and they arrested Miki. It turns out everyone in Colorado and Michigan decided to sue her and take her to court to get compensation from her.

Me: That was to help my old friends in Colorado and you did the same for here in Michigan, but Miki being the bitch that she was refused to even give them a single penny.

Qin: Crazy slut!

Lincoln: But, her parents, disgusted and having had enough of her antics, had disowned Miki and since they weren't responsible for what Miki had done, they were shown sympathy, but there was none for her.

In court, everyone was glaring at Miki who was dressed in an orange prison jumpsuit, but she gave death threats to them, but they didn't care and that really pissed her off that she couldn't scare them anymore.

Me: In the end, Miki was ordered by the judge to pay over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation, but Miki being the bitch that she is still refused to pay compensation saying that all girls are weak and if she ever gets out, she'll go after them again and even threatened the lives of me, Sakura, Elaine, Varie, my parents, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels for ruining her life.

Everyone gasped.

Nico: Sheesh, she really is worse than Audrey Madison and Clarissa Mallory, she's a Class S bitch!

Me: Yep, so, needless to say, Miki was thrown into the workforce and was working in harsh conditions and was given an electric monitoring ankle bracelet to monitor her and it'll also warn them if she tries to get away.

Lincoln: All of this eventually drove Miki crazy: from J.D. exposing her in Colorado to me to my Guardian Angels and I exposing her in Michigan and getting disowned from her family because of what she'd done, and in her insane rage, she murdered her bosses and escaped to get revenge.

Me: But, we're through with that unreasonable heartless insane bitch, we're going to take her down, but we're not sending her back to work, she's going to be given The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse and we're going to collect the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation for the victims she hurt in the past.

Lincoln: But here's the twist: after we get the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 out of Miki, The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse will be taken off her, and then, she's going to get killed and sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Nice. Plus, with her being the unreasonable and heartless bitch that she is, she wasn't going to pay any compensation at all, she's such a monster.

Jenny Wakeman: We better find her before she seriously hurts someone else on her insane rampage.

Lincoln: Right, Jenny. Now, where the heck is that monster hiding?

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings with white wings in front, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt with crescent moon on it, purple stockings, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marlene Knudson.

Me, Sakura Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Marlene?!

Marlene Knudson: Yep, and I got the girls away from that insane monster bitch before she could kill them.

?: YOU GODDAMN KNUDSON ASSHOLES AND YOU ASSHOLES OF MICHIGAN, I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target, Miki Alden, and she was indeed absolutely insane and consumed by rage at what we did in exposing her misdeeds.

Me: Never thought I'd see your ugly mug here again, Miki!

Sakura Knudson: You've always been such a pain in the butt, you condescending bitch!

Elaine Knudson: I would've thought all of Colorado was done with you, but you never learn anything, do you?

Lincoln: And you're going to pay the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation to those who'd taken their lives in the past because of your actions, but we're doing it our way, Miki!

Lincoln fired a gold energy beam at Miki Alden, and it hit her and he gave her The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse.

Sylvester: So, now all we got to do is get over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 from her by attacking her.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, so no one hold back, cause her as much pain and suffering and make her pay!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental

Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy

Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix

Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Jenny Wakeman and her team, Timmy's friends, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon

Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Miki Alden, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

The sudden barrage of attacks had caused a shit ton of gold, gems, and other currencies to explode out of Miki, but we didn't stop there, we continued causing so much pain by attacking Miki all over the place, and tons more of gold, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her, and it actually went over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000, far exceeding the required amount for Miki Alden to pay compensation to her victims.

Then, Lincoln took the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse off her, then he grabbed her by the neck with his left hand and threw her into a portal to The Black Gates he opened with a single thought and once she was thrown in and the portal closed, The Judgement Kanji appeared on her head and she burst into black flames and was erased forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down

Me: We finally did it. But, wow, the amount we got exceeds $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in damages for compensation that Miki was supposed to pay.

Lincoln: I know, but like we said, Miki refused to pay being the bitch that she is, so I figured we'd increase the compensation and this is more than enough to pay the compensation for her victims, and to this we say, go to Hell, Miki.

Sakura Knudson: You've hurt way too many innocent girls for the last time, you heartless bitch!

Me: Now, she can rot in Hell for the rest of her miserable life.

Lincoln: You said it. (To Marlene Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Marlene.

Marlene Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Marlene Knudson and he hugged her, and Marlene Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marlene Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Marlene Knudson, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful Goth Girl with immense power over darkness, and she's also a master of The Dark Arts and all forms of dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, curses, and The Occult. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, and Elaine, and just like J.D. and Sakura, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she became an extremely powerful master of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings from her back and right in front of the massive rainbow angel wings are small white angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: Holy shit.

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like me and Sakura. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates all the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals.

Eli: Then, that means…?!

Lincoln: I'm going to be truly related to J.D.'s family in the future when I marry Marlene.

Nico: I can guess it's going to be a huge one.

Me: Yep, especially when we get our family here for the wedding.

Lincoln: You got that right, and now that you're here, Marlene.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marlene Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marlene Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marlene Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marlene Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marlene Knudson.

Marlene Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Lucie Menelumia, Evelyn Celebrian, Firis Hagerhelm, Nol, Delva Celebrian, Elda Ballad, and Misery Stentrem from Youkoso! Skebe Elf no Mori he.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lucie Menelumia, Evelyn Celebrian, Firis Hagerhelm, Nol, Delva Celebrian, Elda Ballad, and Misery Stentrem from Youkoso! Skebe Elf no Mori he.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, looks like you've rescued some smoking hot and voluptuous elves from that bitch.

Lincoln: Ed.

Lincoln had a mallet in one of his eleven massive and long white tails and it was over Ed Cowart's head, and when Ed Cowart saw it, he did the Chuck-Outta-Luck Pathetic Eyes and he dodged the mallet as it came down on him and we snickered.

Nicole: He warned you.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Lucie Menelumia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Lucie Menelumia and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Miki Alden, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of

Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair,

his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with

Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Lucie Menelumia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Lucie Menelumia: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucie Menelumia, Evelyn Celebrian, Firis Hagerhelm, Nol, Delva Celebrian, Elda Ballad, and Misery Stentrem with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than an old enemy of me, my family, and Lincoln and his Guardian Angels named Miki Alden, and when we told them of her history, they were pissed.

But, when Lincoln what he did in putting the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on her and us beating her senseless and eventually getting over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in compensation for the damages done to those who'd taken their own lives because of Miki's mayhem and then once it was done Lincoln took the curse off and threw her into a portal to The Black Gates that he opened up and he threw her in and she was erased forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Marlene Knudson have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Aw man, you guys should've asked the rest of us to also join in.

Lincoln: Sorry about that.

William: But, it was really personal for you and J.D.

Nico: She caused Hell for everyone in Colorado and Michigan, she didn't expect the consequences for her little insanity spree.

Me: She didn't, but in the end, she paid the price and now, she's in The Black Gates forever.

Eli: Good riddance.

We then gave the $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in compensation for the damages done to the families of those who'd taken their own lives because of Miki's mayhem, and one day, Lincoln is going to bring them back as an early Christmas miracle: a promise he intends to live up to.

---

After destroying Miki Alden after getting the compensation money that she was owed for all those who had their lives ruined because of her and even taking their own lives, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marlene Knudson saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Martinez: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marlene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marlene Knudson: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Marlene Knudson: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marlene, what memories do you have with Lincoln?

Marlene Knudson: There is one memory that I have with Lincoln, and it was on our date at Boulder Reservoir in Colorado, which was arranged by my brother, but of course, there is an incident involving Lynn, the extremely violent member of The Trinity of Violence.

Me: I was still stunned that Lynn did something to piss off my sister.

Nico: Wait, Lynn did what?!

Luna: You'll see what we mean in the video.

Marlene Knudson played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln and Marlene Knudson at Boulder Reservoir: Lincoln was in his orange speedo and sandals and Marlene Knudson was in a two-piece bikini and sandals, and they were having fun swimming in the water.

Past Marlene Knudson: This is really awesome, I always love coming here to Boulder Reservoir.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Marlene.

Past Marlene Knudson: Plus, I was so glad that J.D. arranged this for us, we've got to get him something from here.

?: LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

Suddenly, they heard a loud monstrous belch and caught the stench of B.O., feet, and sweaty armpits in the air.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that loud monstrous belch along with the stench of B.O., feet, and sweaty armpits in the air. Get out here right now, Lynn, or else, I'll blast you out.

Suddenly, they saw Lynn come out, and she was really out for blood again, then, Lynn charged on all fours like a mad bull and was about to attack Lincoln and Marlene Knudson, but Lincoln and Marlene Knudson punched her and sent her flying into a tree. She got back out, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla, now she was really extremely pissed off.

Past Lincoln: You've got some nerve coming after us, Lynn, I would've thought you'd learn your lesson, but I was wrong. Now, I'm going to put you right back in your place, you filthy animal!

Lincoln's massive white angel wings spread out and he had his massive greatsword in hand, and we knew it meant trouble when that happens. Lynn roared like an enraged animal again and she charged and went at Lincoln, but he reared his left fist back, and he'd landed a mean uppercut to Lynn's stomach knocking the wind out of her, and then, he unleashed a massive storm of slashes from his massive greatsword and they slashed off Lynn's clothes leaving her in her bra and dirty jockstrap and Lincoln fired powerful water blasts at Lynn and gave her a bath. Then, Marlene opened up a portal back to Michigan and Lincoln and Marlene reared their left and right fists back and gave Lynn two nasty punches to the face that sent her flying back to The Loud House and she was thrown in her cage again.

Past Lincoln: When the rest of the family hears of this, they're really going to give Lynn hell.

Past Marlene Knudson: Especially Mom, Dad, Varie, and J.D. But, that was truly amazing, what I saw just now, you really have been getting stronger and stronger still because of our training regimen and constant working out, Lincoln.

Lincoln wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Marlene

Knudson's waist and he gave her a kiss on the lips which she returned as the video ended.

Nico: Sheesh, Lynn, you really didn't know when to quit!

Me: When Lincoln told us about what Lynn tried to do again, we were so extremely pissed off beyond imagination, and she had guts flying all the way to Boulder Reservoir Beach, but she had it coming for trying to kill him again.

Luna: You got that right, and that's when you flipped out and called her Belchy McFarty again, along with your parents and Varie, and boy were they mad.

Lincoln: That set Lynn off big time, but before she could attack J.D., Varie, and his parents, I grabbed her by the waist with one of my eleven massive and long white tails and restricted her.

Nico: Sheesh.

Marlene Knudson: It almost got ugly. Lynn had some nerve coming after us in Colorado and trying to ruin our date because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again! After what that belching farting four-legged monstrosity has done to Lincoln in the past, I wanted to punch Lynn in the face, but Lincoln sent her flying with one punch, but when she got out and she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla, that's when Lincoln got serious. She had it coming. But, Lynn has since been freed from her Dark Side forever and she's finally back to who she was.

Me: That was because of Chase Young's Dark Side, he really is nothing more than the embodiment of evil.

Lincoln: You got that right, he was a monster who enjoyed causing pain and suffering to so many.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large

orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Khameleon: Wow, so, this is Orange Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Khameleon, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Solana, Simulator Suzie, and Simulator Florinda Showers placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz are in your harem, Linky.

Nitara: I was quite surprised that you were willing to give Tanya a chance, Lincoln, same with all of us despite her crimes against Edenia.

Kitana: Needless to say, she is still part of Edenia.

Universe 666 Nitara: So, he's willing to give her a chance.

Nitara: He is. But, let me make one thing clear, Tanya, if you so much as hurt Lincoln in any way or even think of betraying him and breaking his heart, you will not survive our wrath.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and harem had their hands on the handles of their massive greatswords and they also had a glare in their eyes.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Tanya, Khameleon, Simulator Cherry Jam, and Simulator Peppermint Fizz, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Naruto who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Naruto who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

WE GASPED IN UTTER HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: HE DID WHAT?!

Me: Of all the dirty… ! How the Hell did this happen?! When Nico nuked his castle, everything should have been destroyed which also included his plans.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm afraid he had that plan set up when you guys finally went after Slappy and Bob Roth, despite his completely insane state, he knew that if he gets killed, he wouldn't be able to still get revenge on you all.

Nico: So, he set that plan up early and it triggered once we killed him yesterday. Damn him!

Kenzie Kurama: I can't believe it, he set this contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki.

Eli: But, are they just as powerful as the Jinchuriki we know?

Lincoln: Not exactly, Eli. They're strong, but not at that same level as the ones we all know, but just like what I've done to all the most powerful supervillains and monsters we've faced off against, I'm going to absorb them, first I'm going to use The Nine Phantom Dragons on the Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, and then, I'm going to use my Cell Stingers to absorb their lifeless bodies.

Me: Of course, if I remember right, The Akatsuki have used that Sealing Jutsu to remove the Tailed Beasts and seal them into the Statue.

Nico: That'll work perfectly. Alright, gang, let's head to the park and destroy Universe 666 Naruto.

Lincoln: There is absolutely no way we're going to let him run wild any longer, we're hunting him down.

Kenzie Kurama: I already know of how vicious that Naruto and Kurama are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park to destroy Universe 666 Naruto.

We arrived at the park to confront Universe 666 Naruto who's come back from the dead due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan.

Me: We're here in the park. Now, where the Hell is Universe 666 Naruto?

Lincoln: He's here somewhere.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean

Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red energy blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Naruto, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Naruto, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Naruto.

Universe 666 Naruto: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Naruto: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Kenzie Kurama: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Kenzie Kurama's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, foxes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Naruto, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, foxes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kenzie Kurama: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Naruto, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Kenzie Kurama was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are foxes, phoenixes, angels, and Kurama the Nine-Tailed Fox flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with Kurama's red eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Naruto: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Kenzie Kurama emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kenzie Kurama grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her short crimson red hair and orange tips in the crimson red fox ears on her head and flowers in her hair on the right side and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fox fire, foxes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Kurama the Nine-Tailed Fox emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on fox earrings on her normal ears with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Nine, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Kurama with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Nine, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red nine-tailed fox-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Kenzie Kurama has on a sleeveless red top, red skirt with the Nine Kanji on it, crimson red socks, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fox fire, foxes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Kurama the Nine Tailed Fox surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Kenzie Kurama felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with orange tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her nine massive and long orange fox tails with flame tips also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Kenzie Kurama has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kenzie Kurama's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fox fire, foxes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kenzie Kurama's Eternal Crimson

Red Firestorm Avatar Nine-Tailed Fox Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Avatar Nine-Tailed Fox Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Kurama the Nine-Tailed Fox etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red fox heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red fox heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large crimson red fox heads is a large crimson red fox head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kenzie Kurama has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kurama's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Kurama the Nine-Tailed Fox with nine crimson red magatama in between the kanji that said, "Kenzie Kurama, Avatar of Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox, Leader of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze and Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox, Master of Fox Fire, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Big Brother, Destroyer of Universe 666 Naruto, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fox Fire, Foxes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケンジー・クラマ、九尾の狐の化身、九尾の狐、尾獣のリーダー、守護天使、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、うずまきナルトの親愛なる友人、波風と九尾の狐、九尾の狐、狐火のマスター、愛情深いリンカーンの守護天使と未来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ビッグブラザーの大敵、宇宙六百六十六の破壊者ナルト、チームラウドフェニックスの嵐の驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして火、炎、キツネの火、キツネ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Kenzie Kurama has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NINE TAILS AVATAR-FIREFOX-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM TAILED BEAST NINE-TAILS FOX PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM TAILED BEAST NINE-TAILS FOX PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM TAILED BEAST NINE-TAILS FOX PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kenzie Kurama's Super Angel-Nine Tails Avatar-Firefox-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Naruto saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw his eyes change into that of the beast inside him and his nails grew into claws and he ran at her to kill her, but Kenzie Kurama fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, fox fire, foxes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Naruto and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Naruto: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Kenzie Kurama: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Tailed Beast Nine Tails Fox Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Tailed Beast Nine Tails Fox Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Naruto. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Kenzie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Kenzie Kurama.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Kenzie Kurama went after Universe 666 Naruto, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of crimson red energy, stars, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Naruto, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Kenzie also left many more by firing crimson red energy slashes with her claws, and he and Kenzie attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Naruto even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Naruto: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Naruto went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Kenzie kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of crimson red fox fire at him and he got hit hard and was burned and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Naruto even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Naruto started transforming as all nine tails manifested and he transformed into his Nine-Tailed Fox Tailed Beast Mode. But, before he could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Naruto who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Naruto, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Naruto's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Naruto and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Naruto was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed his body by stabbing him with his one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back and he sent Universe 666 Naruto's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Kenzie Kurama and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Kenzie Kurama's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, nine massive and longer orange fox tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Kenzie Kurama: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Naruto for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kenzie.

Suddenly, Kenzie Kurama wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kenzie Kurama's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Kurama The Nine-Tailed Fox flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Kenzie Kurama sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Kenzie did it, they defeated my former brother and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Kurama and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Oh boy, I've got an awesome one, and it's one Woody's going to like: Marlene Woodpecker, Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker.

We gasped.

Amy Woody Woodpecker: (GASPS) Marlene Woodpecker?! Oh man, I know her all too well.

Woody Woodpecker: Same here, she used to live in the same town as me.

Selene Emperyous: Exactly right, Woody. Oh man, and wait until you guys meet her, you'll really be in for an awesome time with her, Marlene Woodpecker is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Indiana and she is one cool and wild girl, and the reason is because just like Amy Woody Woodpecker, Marlene is also a hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, and she packs as much of an appetite as he does and she also knows and uses every last one of Woody's tricks from over 70 years ago: from the classic Universal cartoons to The New Woody Woodpecker Show in 1999 and from the 2017 movie Woody Woodpecker to the modern day Woody Woodpecker cartoons on the web and she also uses a myriad of disguises to fool idiot criminals and stuck-up snobs and drive them screwy, and most of the time, they wind up getting put in an asylum.

Me: Yep, she's just like Woody alright.

Michelle Emperyous: But, whatever you do, you don't get her mad at all! When she found out of what happened to Woody getting driven out of Indiana by Ms. Meanie and Wally when they chopped down his tree years ago and he fell into a depression, she got steaming mad at those two, she summoned a massive army of woodpeckers who pecked at Ms. Meanie and Wally Walrus like crazy saying that it was revenge for what they did to Woody, and when she told that to Winnie, Knothead, and Splinter, they also joined in and they really made them pay for it.

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh! Oh man, talk about payback!

Laney Emperyous: Yep, plus, Marlene has also outsmarted Buzz Buzzard and Tweaky and she's more than once got them arrested and put in jail even after Woody had settled in Michigan with us, and she also knows how to fight and she's defended Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa along with the rest of his enemies, and she's even outsmarted and outpranked Luan, and it was so awesome. She even knows Woody's signature trademark laugh and she's done that when she succeeds in outsmarting the maroon who crossed her and dared to hurt Lincoln.

Nico: Whew! Oh man, so now, we got a Woody Woodpecker Hybrid for Lincoln's side we're meeting for tomorrow, and if we're against Tweaky again, we'll be needing a lot of help in restraining him.

Lincoln: If that dirty canary does break out, we're gonna need to use a lot of tricks on him, now that he's really really crazy with revenge against me.

---

Later we were in the park and we were getting everything ready for the big party.

Nico: (to the mascots) I need you guys to watch May while we're looking for treasure.

Manaphy: Aye aye sir!

Poliwag: You can count on us!

Nico: Good.

We were looking around.

Me: Sorry May took a nasty beating Nico.

Nico: It's okay. SpongeBob where did you come up with the idea for The Sushimaker?

SpongeBob: Oh me and Patrick thought that Life Insurance meant that we couldn't get hurt. So we made the Sushimaker to put that theory to the test.

Mr. Krabs: But it wasn't how it works boy. Life insurance is money the beneficiary gets when a person dies.

(FUNERAL BELL RING)

Nico: Now what are we looking for?

Nicole: It's called the Emerald Sword of Thoth. Legends say that it was stolen from its tomb by a bunch of pirates and buried right here in the park.

Nico: Wow!

Laney: That is amazing.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go find it!

Nicole: According to this map, it's supposed to be buried in front of a tree that looks like a banana.

Nico: Weird.

Me: Like that one?

We saw a palm tree and it looked like a banana.

Nico: There it is.

We went and dug a hole and then we hit something.

THUNK!

Me: I think we hit something.

We found a chest and then pulled it out.

We opened it and in it was THE EMERALD SWORD OF THOTH and it also had LOTS OF EMERALD JEWELS!

Nico: WOW!

Qin: Beautiful!

Nico: Look at this!

Me: And there's the sword!

Varie: It's beautiful!

Nico: Who gets it?

Mindy (GX): How about me? I'll get it.

Me: Okay.

She then went and grabbed the sword and the sword glowed and she was enveloped in an emerald aura and then she got emerald angel wings and she had an amazing power boost.

We were amazed!

Me: Wow! Mindy how do you feel?

Mindy (GX): I feel amazing!

Camie: Wow! You sure do.

Alexis: Nice job Mindy!

Mindy (GX): Thanks Alexis!

Jasmine (GX): It's cool!

Me: Awesome!

?: I agree!

We saw a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of a buzzsaw on it for Metal Man and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a jewel sword and she had the Cutie Mark of Rarity on her arm.

Mira Metal: Mira Metal, Embodiment of Metal Man.

Rarity: Oh my! Mira it's great to see you darling.

Style Queen: Same here!

Mira Metal: Rarity and Audrey! Its been a while.

Nico: How did you meet Rarity and Audrey?

Mira Metal: I met Rarity when she was having one of her Fashion drama episodes and was drowning herself in ice cream. I helped her make amazing Birthstone jeweled dresses. Everyone loved them. I am a fashionista too. I also met Audrey in France and helped her make awesome elemental jeweled clothes and everyone loved them.

Nico: Awesome!

Rarity: And those clothes were absolutely amazing darling.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join the team?

Mira Metal: I would be honored.

Maria: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Galaxy Man next.

Me: Out of this world.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Awesome.

We then got everything all set up for the awesome party.

Everyone: (CLINKS GLASSES) CHEERS!

Me: To our Victory of the Great Equalist War 1 Year Ago today.

Taro: You mean the ones created by Amon?

Me: No these were ones made by the evil version of Starlight Glimmer.

Starlight Glimmer: It was what I was like before I redeemed myself.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a cult sort of.

Taro: Tell us more about how you were evil.

Starlight Glimmer: Well I was what you would call a Nihilistic Control Freak.

She told us her history before she joined the team and how Twilight and everyone changed her for the better.

---

Starlight Glimmer is a major character in My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic. She is an extremely talented and powerful unicorn who grew to detest Cutie Marks after her childhood friend, Sunburst, abandoned her upon receiving his own mark. As a result of this belief, she would take over an unnamed village on the edge of Equestria and force its residents to be "equal" with the claimed goal of preserving friendship, plotting to spread her influence across Equestria, before being defeated by the Mane Six. Following her defeat, she would attempt to get revenge on the Mane Six by going back in time and preventing them from gaining their Cutie Marks and ever becoming friends, only for this plan to backfire and create multiple dark futures for Equestria. Ultimately, she would realize the error of her ways and choose to redeem herself by becoming Twilight Sparkle's student; subsequently becoming Trixie Lulamoon's assistant and teacher, the guidance councilor of Twilight's School of Friendship, and finally Headmare of the school.

She was voiced by Kelly Sheridan, who also voiced Svetlana Petranova in Barbie in Rock 'N Royals.

Starlight Glimmer was born and raised in Sire's Hollow to her father, Firelight and an unknown mother (who may or may not be deceased). During her youth, she was close friends with a unicorn colt named Sunburst, who always offered information to help her with complex spells.

Then one day, Starlight and Sunburst were playing a game of Jenga with books when Starlight pulled one that nearly caused the entire stack to fall on top of her. Luckily, Sunburst saved her by stopping the books and then re-shelving them with his magic. This event caused Sunburst to gain his own cutie-mark, making him elated. He then ran past Starlight outside to show off his cutie mark to his parents and everypony else in the village. But while everyone-else celebrated, Starlight only became depressed because she saw this as a sign that Sunburst didn't need her for a friend anymore (she was also jealous that Sunburst got his cutie-mark before she did). Sunburst was then shipped off to Princess Celestia's School for Gifted Unicorns, leaving Starlight all alone in the village, unable to make another friend due to her insecurity of them gaining a cutie-mark and leaving her as well. In her teenage years, Starlight had gotten dark and even got into punk rock eventually.

Growing into adulthood, Starlight continued to study magic alone without anyone's help. She eventually gained her own cutie-mark, but this did nothing to curb the jealousy and hatred she felt towards other ponies for having their own special talents. Then she somehow discovered a spell that could remove a pony's cutie-mark and replace it with a new mark resembling an equal sign that suppressed their abilities. Realizing that she could use this spell to make "friends" without the fear of losing them, Starlight set out to create her own society where everypony was "equal" in every sense of the word.

She then left her village and found an isolated area within a desert on the edge of Equestria to set up her society. While trekking through the desert, she then found a strange-looking, two pronged stick that she passed off as the "Staff of Sameness" one of the nine enchanted items that belonged to the great mage, Meadowbrook which had the power to do as her spell did. She also covered up her own cutie-mark with a sprayed on equal sign to give the illusion that she used the staff to give up her own cutie-mark for the sake of equality. With this illusion, she managed to convince several ponies to allow her to remove their cutie-marks from them by claiming that differences and unique talents only lead to conflict and pain, and that true happiness and friendship can only be found in "equality". One such pony was Double Diamond, an earth pony who Starlight met atop a steep pass near the area and convinced to give up his passion for skiing to join her cause.

Starlight and her followers began building a town to reside in the shape of an equal sign to symbolize their beliefs. During construction, Starlight encountered Maud Pie, who was an expert geologist, and asked her if there was a magical stone where she can store the cutie-marks she collected, to which Maud replied that there was in a nearby cave. With this information, Starlight began hording the cutie-marks she stole within the cave and placed the Staff of Sameness within it too.

Eventually, the village was completed and Starlight became its leader. However, without their cutie-marks, the residents couldn't really do much for themselves, thus they had to eat terrible-tasting food or wear bland-looking clothes. Besides living without their talents, they also had to wear similar manestyles. To avoid hurting Starlight's feelings, as well as her wrath, the ponies began constantly wearing wide grins as a facade that they were truly happy to cover up their self-imposed suffering. Being as smart as she was, Starlight likely saw through their fake smiles and understood how they truly felt, but continued to supposedly believe in their false happiness while also secretly taking delight in their misery and seeing them powerless. But she was still cautious of the possibility that they would all turn on her eventually, so she lived in a house at the end of the village with a secret escape route just in case.

In addition, her incredibly loud snoring while sleeping scared the entire village every night. To keep her snoring a secret, she convinced them that a pack of bears attacked them each night.

## Season 5

### The Cutie Map

In her episode debut, she is the head of a village where all the ponies have equal signs for Cutie Marks. She greets the Mane 6 when they enter the village. She and the townsfolk explain their philosophy - that being equal is what brings true happiness. The Mane 6 (except Fluttershy, who is warmed by the townsfolk's benevolence, and especially Pinkie Pie, who is adamantly suspicious of the location), find this odd. They promptly meet a trio of ponies who miss their Cutie Marks, showing that Starlight's village is not as happy as it seems. The trio informs the group of a vault inside a mountain which contains the taken marks. Starlight leads the ponies to the vault and shows them a wooden staff, which she dubs the Staff of Sameness. She claims that it's a magical item she uses to take away ponies' Cutie Marks. When Pinkie Pie prematurely discloses that a group of ponies told them about the vault, Starlight immediately sees the Mane 6 as threat to the town's lifestyle and steals their Cutie Marks with the staff, placing them in the vault.

She imprisons the ponies in a house, wherein she condemns them to remain until they resign themselves to their fate of living in her town, markless and talentless forever. Unable to break out, the ponies persuade Fluttershy to feign having converted. Starlight is initially not convinced and commands Fluttershy to denounce the ponies who told her about the Vault. Fluttershy hesitates, but one of the free-thinking ponies - named Party Favor - voluntarily confesses that he was responsible for this, subsequently causing him to be imprisoned with the rest of the Mane 6. That night, Fluttershy intends to break into the Vault, but before she can get going there, she finds out that Starlight has ordered Double Diamond to deliver their Cutie Marks to her house so she can guard them personally. She also discovers that in reality, Starlight still has her cutie mark and her equal mark is fabricated.

The following morning, Fluttershy convinces Twilight to claim that she'll join Starlight and the rest of the village to distract Starlight's attention. While this is going on, Fluttershy tries to splash water on Starlight to reveal her cutie mark, but she shockingly and quickly dodges this as she had known Fluttershy couldn't be trusted despite that she did. However, a drop of water wipes a smudge off the mark. Party Favor notices this and further wipes off the Equal mark, revealing Starlight's cutie mark and shocking the town. Starlight admits that the Staff of Sameness is just a regular staff she discovered in a desert, and that the Equalizing is the product of her own magic, which she hid from the town. Despite Starlight finally losing her temper and telling she created harmony, the townsfolk were really furious on how she lied to all of them, Starlight tries to save face by claiming she did it all for the sake of establishing harmony, but the townsfolk turn on her for her deception, forcing her to retreat back into her house.

A group of ponies breaks into the Mark Vault and throws the Staff of Sameness at the glass, breaking it and releasing the population's Cutie Marks. Meanwhile, Starlight hides in her house and takes a secret passage, trying to make off with the Mane 6's cutie marks as revenge for exposing her. While the Mane 6 is failing to catch up with her since their forced equality causes them to move slowly, Party Favor and other ponies set out to apprehend Starlight and retrieve the marks (and in the process, use their individual talents to counter Starlight's obstacles). Just before reaching the caves, wherein she could have lost her pursuers, the villain winds up being covered in snow, forcing her to release the marks.

Starlight emerges and tries to blast her former followers, but Twilight defends them and says to Starlight that her groups' individuality was what led her to become a princess. Starlight foolishly rebukes this and insists that her actions presented the townsfolk with a kind of friendship they couldn't have obtained otherwise, but is shot down by Double Diamond, who rightfully claims that she never gave them a chance to be friends before converting them to her beliefs. Enraged and defeated, and having lost all her followers, she uses her magic to escape. Twilight hopes that Starlight will consider what the townsfolk have taught her.

Starlight makes a cameo appearances in "Amending Fences", when she was hiding behind a menu she was holding in the cafe. She has a second cameo in "What About Discord?", hiding behind a bush and spying on the Mane Six and Discord with a pair of binoculars. Practically spent through out season 5 trying to find a way to get revenge on the Mane 6 by finding the source of their friendship.

## The Cutie Remark

Starlight returns as the main antagonist of the season finale The Cutie Remark. After listening to Twilight's speech of how she and her friends obtained their cutie marks through Rainbow Dash's Sonic Rainboom, Starlight appeared in Twilight's castle and used an altered version of Star Swirl the Bearded's time travel spell with the Cutie Map to travel back in time. She blasted Rainbow Dash away before she could do the Sonic Rainboom, altering time so that King Sombra ruled Equestria and was at war with Princess Celestia. Twilight's attempts to stop Starlight only led to Starlight crystallizing her and then convincing the jock bullies not to pick on Fluttershy, creating a timeline in which Queen Chrysalis is in power and at war with Zecora. Twilight tried to fight Starlight, but it distracted Rainbow Dash, creating a timeline in which Nightmare Moon was in power, with Rainbow Dash and Rarity working for her and Celestia imprisoned.

Twilight's attempts continued to be in vain; Starlight tripped Rainbow Dash, putting Tirek in power; Starlight got Twilight to crystallize Rainbow Dash, putting Discord in power; she made Fluttershy fly with her magic, putting the Flim Flam Brothers in power, making everything look a game to Starlight as she kep taunting Twilight.

When Starlight blasted Rainbow Dash away again, after an argument, Twilight decided to force Starlight to come with her by taking her to the new apocalyptic future of Equestria when Twilight wondered what made Starlight think cutie marks were evil.

When they were in the altered future Starlight finally gets serious, frowns and demands to know where she is, as Twilight tells her they're in the present, that the cause of her actions of preventing Twilight and her friends from getting their cutie marks also prevents them from saving Equestria from thier villains.

Starlight was in denial even though Twilight was right, Starlight was devastated that she was practically defeating herself and she never intended to destroy millions of lives, but she still denies and finally loses her temper and takes Twilight and Spike to when she was a filly and her friend Sunburst got his cutie mark and left for Celestia's magic school, which began her vendetta against cutie marks. Returning to the Rainboom, Starlight attempted to foolishly destroy the spell so Twilight could never travel through time again as she finally no longer playing around and just about had enough of Twilight getting in her way, but Twilight convinced her that she can't and why her friends are so special. Despite Starlight's stubbornness and heartbroken at her friendship with Sunburst, Twilight told Starlight to make new friends and give friendship a chance. So, Starlight finally saw the error of her foolish actions and allowed the

Sonic Rainboom to take place, and she, Twilight, and Spike returned to the present, where everything is back to normal, as the Mane 5 popped in, Applejack angerily asked what is Starlight doing here, Twilight explained to her friends to what happened and Starlight came in accepting a punishment she deserves but Twilight offered her to become her first new student instead and became friends with the Mane 6 and Spike now and Twilight's student, and reconciled with her village.

Season 6

Though reformed and trying to learn Friendship as Twilight Sparkle's apprentice, Starlight has a few struggles against her former inclinations.

Starlight was instructed by Twilight to make a new friend in time for Celestia's visit. The other Mane Six try to help, but she ends up botching every attempt with her magic and controlling ways. She then ends up meeting Trixie Lulamoon, who she bonds with due to being a fellow reformed villain, much to Twilight's disapproval. However, it is later revealed that Trixie befriended Starlight primarily as a means of finally beating Twilight at something, although they would ultimately repair their relationship and become genuine friends in the end.

Starlight is unenthusiastic about celebrating Hearth's Warming Eve and considers it no different from any other day. However, Twilight reads her the story "A Hearth's Warming Tale", an allusion to "A Christmas Carol" with Starlight depicted in the Ebenezer Scrooge-like role who has to gain a proper appreciation for the holiday.

Starlight Glimmer briefly appears in Spice Up Your Life, helping Twilight to reactivate the Cutie Map which she had disabled in the events of The Cutie Re-Mark. This is a milepost in her redemption.

Every Little Thing She Does

Starlight has a major slip in her new life. In an effort to correct her tendency of avoiding friendship lessons, she takes on several friendship problems at once with Twilight's friends in order to impress her. In an effort to make things easier, she backslides into her old ways by using a newly made Fiducia Compelus spell to mind-control the ponies into following her orders. Unfortunately, the ponies follow her orders so exactly and literally that things quickly spiral out of Starlight's control.

After Twilight helps fix her mess, Starlight confesses that she avoids her friendship problems out of fear of failing and being a disappointment to Twilight. With Twilight and Spike's guidance, Starlight apologizes to her friends for using magic on them, and she learns to address her friendship lessons more naturally.

To Where and Back Again

Starlight was invited back to her old village for a celebration, but her insecurities about her villainous past still haunted her, so she leaves early. Upon returning, she learns that the Mane Six, Spike, the Royal Sisters and the Crystal Empire royalty have all been captured and replaced by the Changelings under orders from Queen Chrysalis, so she leads a team consisting of Trixie, Discord and Thorax to rescue them from Chrysalis' castle, whose throne can absorb all non-Changeling magic.

During the quest, Trixie and Discord are captured, leaving Starlight and Thorax to face off against Chrysalis and her army alone in the throne room. Starlight then explains that the Changelings don't have to be evil to survive, as Thorax has proven, and that a leader should not have to oppress her subjects to help them, as she herself used to be just like Chrysalis and has learned how wrong she was about forcing her subjects to do whatever she wants by being mean and learned that's not what a real leader does. Chrysalis was untouched by her words, but the other Changelings, following Thorax's example, turn on her and transform themselves into better beings. Starlight offers Chrysalis a chance to reform as well, but she refuses and swears revenge before escaping.

Afterwards, Starlight and everyone else celebrate in her old village, showing that she has truly put her past behind her.

As Pinkie Pie is trying to find a friend for her sister Maud so that she will be encouraged to stay in Ponyville, they bump into Starlight. Maud recognizes Starlight; recalling the time she helped her find the rock necessary for her plans to remove the cutie marks of everyone in her village. Hearing this, Pinkie makes Maud and Starlight agree to never tell anyone about this incident.

---

When she was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Taro: Whoa man!

Me: Yeah we were shocked. Her village was more like a cult than a utopia without cutie marks.

Nico: Utopia Marks are not what makes Ponies who they are.

Me: Nope. It's marks of different kinds and talents that make them who they are.

Nico: Yeah.

Taro: What did the utopia marks look like?

Me: Well I got this as a trophy from that day.

I pulled out a purple flag that had a grey blank equal sign on it.

Taro: An equal sign. Whoa.

Nico: It's Cutie Marks that make Ponies unique!

Starlight Glimmer: That's right. But I renounced my ways like that and realized what I was doing.

Nico: Good.

Me: But it was because of the Church of Necrom that we found out that Evil Starlight Glimmer came back along with the Doomsday 23.

Nico: Yep. That's right.

Live Action Optimus: And after she was first destroyed on Starlight's big mission.

Nico: That's right we destroyed her on Starlight Glimmer's big day mission.

Qin: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: That was awesome. I just can't believe that I was like that. I let myself get poisoned by hatred and rage over cutie marks.

Lola: Yeah. But in the end you redeemed yourself and became one of Lincoln's awesome wives.

Nico: Yeah you sure did.

Me: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: I know. J.D. you had a dream that lead to the finding of the Champions of Harmony right?

Me: That's right I sure did. The Spirit of the Tree came to me and I was told to find them.

Ken Knudson: Then I came from my time thousands of years into the future and told my ancestor who to find.

Nico: We took her goons out one Day at a time.

Me: Yep. One by one they fell leading up to September 16th, 1 year ago today.

Nico: That was awesome and fun.

Taranee: First was my big mission with Jak and Daxter.

Me: That was where we battled Nightmare Moon.

Vypra: Yeah that was amazing.

Lana: It sure was.

Layla (Winx Club): Then came my mission with Ness.

Me: Yeah! (LAUGHS) That was so funny how we called Chrysalis' mother a stinkbug.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Next was when we celebrated the Anniversary of the Royal Defenders.

Me: Yep and we battled the Storm King there.

Nico: Yep.

Irma: Then came my big mission.

Rarity: Yes and we faced those REPULSIVE mongrels the Diamond Dogs!

Taro: Yikes.

Me: Yeah Rarity was used as a slave by the to mine jewels for them.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Next was Geostorm.

Taro: That weather control satellite that went out of control because of terrorists?

Me: The very same. And we battled Mean Rainbow Dash in that one.

Rainbow Dash: That was awesome there.

Nico: Yep.

Pinkie Pie: Then came Mortal Engines! And we battled Mean me!

Me: Yep.

Taro: That was an awesome movie and awesome book. I loved those movie cities.

Me: Yep it was awesome.

Nico: We then visited Howl's Moving Castle.

Me: That was one of my favorites. We battled Demon Shimmer there.

Sunset Shimmer: An evil version of me and what I was when I was poisoned with Grogar's evil.

Xenia: Yeah.

Taro: Geez!

Me: I know. Then we battled Mean Twilight after taking down Mulgarath from The Spiderwick Chronicles.

Nico: That was fun.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was.

Nico: Then came Nacho Libre and we faced Mean Applejack.

Me: Yeah that was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Then we helped 2022 Charlie McGee and destroyed the School and burned it all.

Xenia: Yep. Then we battled Mean Rarity.

2022 Charlie McGee: That was infernal and fun.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: After that we battled Praetor Shinzon from Star Trek X. I forgot all about that one. That was cool.

Picard: That was a good one back then.

Me: It sure was. And we battled Evil Cozy Glow there.

Camie: That was cool.

Laney: It sure was.

Maria: Then came my birthday on that Krabby Patty Planet.

Nico: And we we battled the Vengeance Express 6.

Me: Yeah. By the way Vypra are those 6 still causing problems?

Vypra: Worse than ever. They still hate the Ed's.

Me: GEEZ! They sure have one Helluva nasty grudge.

Vypra: Yeah.

Maria: Yep and we battled Rabia and that was cool.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Then in Turkey we battled Cizer and then Evil Cruel Fluttershy. The mean version of Fluttershy.

Qin: That was crazy.

Laney: Yep.

Detective Pikachu: Next you guys met me.

Me: Yeah that was our first time breaching the 4th wall.

Deadpool: That was awesome. (To the viewers) Do you remember that folks? Chapter 1858?

Nico: I do. That was cool.

Irena Malkovich: And we battled Evil Abacus Cinch there. That was fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Then we met Emily Jones and friends and we battled Tirek.

Qin: We sure did.

Nico: I'm amazed his voice sounds like Unicron's.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Then came the saga of mysteries. In the Good Son Inn we battled The Pony of Shadows.

Nico: On a train we battled Mane-Iac who was a Pony version of The Joker.

Me: Then in Louisiana we battled King Sombra.

Nico: In The Vault prison we battled Evil Midnight Sparkle.

Anatankha: And then you guys battled me on that awesome plane.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Me: All those were really fun.

Qin: Yeah. Then came the Time Squad adventures.

Laney: Yep. First was 1911 where we helped President Taft and faced Nightmare Rarity.

Me: Then we went to 1717 and helped Blackbeard and battled Cosmos the Queen of Chaos

Nico: Then in the year 1888 in France where we helped Louis Pasteur and then battled Evil Adagio Dazzle.

Me: Yep. And oh god! We went to 1941 and helped Winston Churchill and stopped all of England from turning into nudists! (SHUDDERS) My eyes still burn from that.

Nico: Yeah. We battled Evil Aria Blaze there.

Qin: Then we went to 1877 in the Old West and helped Billy the Kid.

Xenia: We stopped him from being dressed as a baby.

Me: Then we battled Evil Sonata Dusk.

Varie: Yep.

Me: Then came the Anniversary of the War of Friday the 13th.

Nico: Yep and we battled King Diomedes.

Camie: Yep we sure did.

Me: And then came 1793 where we battled Eli Whitney's Flesh Eating Robots and then battled Hannibal Lector.

Lola: Yeah that guy was a monster! Also we battled Evil Juniper Montage.

Xenia: That was fun.

Me: Yep.

Toaster: Yeah and then you guys met me and my friends.

Laney: Yep and then we battled Evil Daybreaker.

Xenia: We sure did.

Me: Yep. And then after that was the grand finale.

Nico: That was very explosive

Me: We had the battle near Mount Everhoof, Equestria's version of Mount Everest. Evil Starlight Glimmer vowed to destroy ALL PONIES everywhere.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: And now she's gone for good.

Laney: Yeah good riddance.

Varie: Still fun though.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. And that was one of the most fun adventures ever.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: Starlight, why don't you close this party with a song?

Starlight Glimmer: I would be honored.

(The Mystics Dream By Lorenna McKennitt plays)

Starlight Glimmer: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE AURORA SWIRL AROUND HER)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for, for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

And every breath, breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for, for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is longing for

All for, for the love of you

She floated and the aurora formed in the sky and it was beautiful.

We were amazed.

We cheered wildly for her.

We had a great party and as a final part we unveiled an awesome statue commemorating the event. It was a statue that looked like the Champions of Harmony each with a member of the Doomsday 23's heads on spears and Twilight Sparkle was holding the symbol of the elements of harmony in her hands with her wings spread. On the statue was a plaque saying Thank You Champiions of Harmony for your great adventures and the battle that ended the Equalist War. We later went back home and went to sleep

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Boy was that a cool party.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Hysteria (Marvel), Crimson Jazz, Mira (Team Aqua) and D.A.V.E. Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam and Jelli and we're going to the Bike and Brawl Bar and we're going to find Yuriko Wattanabe A.K.A. Wraith beating up and killing numerous bikers. And we're going to battle her and Mindy (GX) is going to transform. Also we're going to battle Another Witch King of Angmar, Mouth of Sauron, Balrog, Sarumon, Gollum, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Black Spider. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Galaxy Man and her name is Gianna Galaxy. She is a star master.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni,, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Killer B who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Indiana, Woody Woodpecker's old home, but we got bad news: Tweaky, Buzz Buzzard's former partner, has broken out of prison yet again, and he still wants to kill Lincoln again for what's happened to Buzz Buzzard being in The Masters of Evil. But, we're through with Tweaky: we're going to beat him down once again, and we're throwing that dirty canary to Vypra who's going to more than enjoy straightening him out. And we're going to meet Marlene Woodpecker, Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Indiana and she is one cool and wild girl, and the reason is because just like Amy Woody Woodpecker, Marlene is also a hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, and she packs as much of an appetite as he does and she also knows and uses every last one of Woody's tricks from over 70 years from the classic Universal cartoons to The New Woody Woodpecker Show in 1999 and from the 2017 movie Woody Woodpecker to the modern day Woody Woodpecker cartoons on the web and she also uses a myriad of disguises to fool idiot criminals and stuck-up snobs and drive them screwy, and most of the time, they wind up getting put in an asylum. But, whatever you do, do not get her mad! When she found out of what happened to Woody getting driven out by Ms. Meanie and Wally when she chopped down his tree years ago and he fell into a depression, she got so mad at those two, she summoned a massive army of woodpeckers who pecked at Ms. Meanie and Wally Walrus like crazy saying that it was revenge for what they did to Woody, and when she told that to Winnie, Knothead, and Splinter, they also joined in and they really made them pay for it. Plus, Marlene has also outsmarted Buzz Buzzard and Tweaky and she's more than once got them arrested and put in jail even after Woody had settled in Michigan with us, and she also knows how to fight and she's defended Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa along with the rest of his enemies, and she's even outsmarted and outpranked Luan, and it was so awesome. She even knows Woody's signature trademark laugh and she's done that when she succeeds in outsmarting the maroon who crossed her and dared to hurt Lincoln. (WOODY WOODPECKER LAUGH)

The next chapter is gonna be for where we go to the world of the 1995 movie Waterworld and we're going up against the Smokers in a world where the Ocean covers 99.3% of the entire planet!

See you next time.

# AN APOCALYPTIC FLOODED WORLD

This chapter is based on the movie Waterworld from 1995

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Hysteria (Marvel), Crimson Jazz, Mira (Team Aqua) and D.A.V.E. As well as Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam and Jelli and we're going to the Bike and Brawl Bar.

Me: So those wretched buttfaced bikers are causing problems again.

Xenia: Yeah I hope they get thrown in jail big time.

Me: Me too. This will be fun.

Jenny Wakeman: Same here. This will be fun.

Lola: And it's going to be good as long as we kick some butt.

Camie: You got that right.

Nico: Jenny, I want to thank you, Black Spider, and your teams for coming.

Jenny Wakeman: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Pyris: It sure will be cool.

Diamond Sam: I'm looking forward to this dudes.

Me: Me too.

Rarity: I still can't believe you would turn into such a beautiful diamond Sam.

Diamond Sam: I know. It's dazzling.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Pyris, remember when we met you?

Pyris: I sure do. J.D. and Nina Fernandez the Gyarados gene-slammer found me in Cedar Creek, California and there was a nasty virus outbreak there.

Me: Boy that was so awesome and fun.

Xenia: It sure was awesome to hear about.

Eli: That was cool!

Nico: Boy it sure was.

Nicole: That was cool.

Nico: And now, you're part of the team.

Pyris: I sure am and it's awesome.

Me: Yep and she's part of my harem too.

Camie: Yeah she is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy that party we had was amazing yesterday.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was! I thought it was so fun and amazing.

Nico: It sure was. And it was awesome to commemorate our victory.

Maria: You got that right.

Nico: I liked the statue.

Me: Yep. Chip Cutter and Laney made it.

Laney: Yep it was fun. And that statue is perfect for it.

Qin: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah. And the adventures leading up to the battle with Evil Starlight Glimmer were fun.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy that they were.

Me: Yeah that was awesome.

Starlight: What did you think of my song?

Me: We loved it Starlight.

Nico: Yeah you were awesome.

May: You sure were.

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks guys. It was great. May are you doing much better?

May: Yeah I sure am. Boy that Sushimaker really thrashed me.

Me: SpongeBob and Patrick made an awesome obstacle course. Samara decided to use that as a torture device.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Clever.

Nico: When did we have time to make the statue?

Laney: We are very fast in making statues like that. We got it done 1 hour before the party.

Xenia: That is really fast.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: That is always really fun.

Me: It sure is.

Then we got to the bar and Nico heard some noises coming from the bar.

Nico: The party's starting without us?!

We then HEARD SOOUNDS OF PAIN AND SCREAMING!

Then blood splattered onto Rarity's face!

SPLAT!

Me: EW!

Rarity screamed!

Nico: BLOOD!? Oh man!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person that'll get your attention, Peter: I got word from The Renegades that Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith has been sighted.

Me: (GASPS) Wait a second, isn't she the captain in the New York Police Department who occasionally works alongside Spider-Man to combat crime?

Spiderman: The very one, but her disillusion with the justice system would eventually prompt her to lead a double life as the vigilante, Wraith.

Nico: Whoa.

Eli: And if I'm not mistaken, she'll be going after some criminals and trying to kill them, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Awesome. (Smirks) This should be good.

Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of the situation.

Sakura Haruno: So, we got to take her down and send her to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: You got it, Sakura. Say, Lincoln, how's Jessie's hair after what that bitch, Bethany, did to her?

Lincoln: I used my newly created hair growth serum and it restored her hair to normal, and here's the added part, it made her hair indestructible.

Jessie (Pokemon): Now, my hair won't be torn apart again.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his

massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Wraith, she's 20 yards away at a local biker bar, and she's already beating them up!

Nico: Damn, looks like the fun's just getting started. Let's head on

over.

Lincoln: Got it. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith.

Lincoln: We're here, and it looks like the fight's just getting started.

Me: Right.

We went inside, and boy it was a mess: bikers and criminals were badly beaten up hard and there, we saw Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith smashing more of them into the ground.

Yuriko "Yuri" Watanabe is a major character in the Insomniac Marvel Spider-Man video game series.

Although initially an ally of original Spider-Man, in the add-on DLC that takes place after the base game, she embraces violent vigilantism in the face of the continued murders of the Maggia and the limitations of conventional policing. She is currently at large, and eventually assumes the identity of Wraith as of Marvel's Spider-Man 2.

She is voiced by Tara Platt, the real-life wife of Spider-Man's voice actor Yuri Lowenthal.

Yuriko Watanabe is introduced as a long-standing policewoman who has maintained a working relationship with Spider-Man for years. Although often annoyed by his flippancy and in particular his jokes and "Spider-Cop" monologues, Yuri nevertheless appreciates Spider-Man's presence, and the two work together well throughout the game's story, Yuri even saving Spider-Man's life after he is savagely beaten by the Sinister Six and thrown into the ocean.

Tragically, when Yuri later tried to bring down the Maggia and their leader Hammerhead, he murdered all of her men and then tried to kill her too before Spider-Man saved her. Subsequent murders of police officers by Hammerhead and his men pushed Yuri over the edge entirely, and she took a discarded Sable-tech rifle and went on an independent rampage against the Maggia, effectively going outside police procedures and regulations to get what information she needed and eventually, corner Hammerhead himself. After Spider-Man beat him into submission, Yuri shot him repeatedly in an effort to kill him, but Hammerhead did not die, and Yuri was sent on administrative leave.

Unsatisfied with this, and now having a taste for vigilante justice, Yuri later tracked down and murdered a Maggia hitman who had earlier killed numerous people, including a therapist the hitman had been going to who had actually been a spy for Yuri to get incriminating evidence against him. Spider-Man later found the dead Maggia hitman and admonished Yuri for her actions over the phone, but by now Yuri had embraced vigilantism in full and bade farewell to her old friend before ending the call, leaving the webslinger despondently unsure of what to do now that she's gone rogue. Her current whereabouts are unknown, until…

Me: Oh man! This is starting to become a bloodbath! Look at what she's already done!

Nico: This is way worse than the time Princess Justice trashed the bikers and criminals at the bar. Okay, this has gone on long enough.

Black Spider went in.

Wraith saw what appeared to be Spidey entering.

Wraith: Hello, Spider Man. It's been a while, hasn't it? (realizes something) Wait. You're not Spider Man.

Black Spider: (laughs) Nope. I'm Black Spider! Good guess though.

We came in too.

Lincoln: Right. HEY, WRAITH!

This of course got Wraith's attention, but then, we saw her eyes, they weren't normal: they were blood red and she had an inverted pentagram on her forehead.

Me: What the heck?! What on Earth is that?!

Sebastian Mendez: (GASPS) Oh God, I remember that pentagram from anywhere. That was one of my curses I'd used to control the Z-Fighters' foes! This is the remnants of the residual darkness of Dark Sebastian!

Eli: Impossible, we sent that bastard to The Black Gates for good in Oklahoma.

Lincoln: Even though we'd destroyed him for good, traces of his residual darkness must've remained here after he got banished to The Black Gates! But, unlike with the Dark Orbs of Xehanort's residual darkness, the residual darkness of Dark Sebastian is on a smaller scale.

Me: Damn, it's bad enough that Xehanort's darkness still haunts the universe, now Dark Sebastian's darkness has resurfaced!

Lori: He's literally such a sore loser!

Babs Bunny: That madman, I thought we were finally done with him!

Buster Bunny: All he ever desired is to destroy us, and not even the evil in his black heart wouldn't die that easily.

Lincoln: Well, that's going to end.

Mindy (GX): With us beating down Wraith and freeing her from Dark Sebastian's residual darkness, and then, we're going to destroy all remnants of Dark Sebastian's residual darkness.

Me: Lets dance.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith. Honor to finally meet you.

Wraith: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Awesome to meet you too. I heard you killed many bad guys I know.

Me: We don't like to toot our own horns. But if you must know Kingpin and Hammerhead and locked up. Crematoria prison.

Wraith: I see.

She saw Spiderman.

Wraith: (in control at the moment) Hello, Spider Man. Long time no see.

Spiderman: Hey, Yuri. How long has it been?

Wraith: Heard you were busy.

Spiderman: Yep doing all kinds of damage to my enemies.

Sandman: And saving some of us from ourselves.

Venom: He's right on that.

Me: And travelling the multiverse to bring back fragments of a tablet. Had a lot of fun with that one.

Wraith: And here I thought you were smarter then that, Peter. Teaming up with villains?! Yeah, I saw on the news your real name.

Me: Because everyone was afraid that they would turn on him like they did in the Yost Universe. Also everyone now knows who every superhero and supervillain really is. Superhero and Supervillain identities are pretty much squat to all of us.

Spiderman: It's true. He's right on that one.

Wraith: But still. Teaming up with villains?!

Spiderman: Because some of them renounced their ways.

Sandman: It's true Yuriko. J.D. helped me change by saving my daughter. He gave his heart to help her.

Wraith: That would kill you!

Me: Immortality and invincibility has its perks. Penny is now all grown up and she has some of my powers as a sideeffect.

Spiderman: We helped many of my old enemies out. Like with what happened with Paul.

Me: Remember him?

Wraith: That purple haired jerk that hated that kid Ash!? Yeah I remember.

Me: Yep he's dead now.

Kraven: (Russian Accent) Some of us have renounced our ways because the team helped us realize we were being monsters that hurt people. And we are forever grateful to them for that.

Me: It's not just Peter's enemies that we helped, but many other heroes archnemeses too.

Maria: He's right on that as well.

Camie: Long story.

Spiderman: Wait. Is that why you became Wraith. Because you were getting tired of villains getting out of prison?

Wraith: What you're doing right now works. I'm doing the same thing because it gets more results. I mean. look at it. They get up, sent off to prison, and either they escape or their lawyers get them out. At least this way, they don't bother or kill anymore people

Unknown to her, Poromon had a bottle of Romulan Ale nearby.

Me: You're right on that Yuriko. There are those that will NEVER change and no matter how hard you try they will NEVER be rehabilitated. And sometimes death is the only way to make sure that they never hurt anyone else ever again. But a lot of times we have to send them to prisons that are far away from Earth.

Nico: Yep.

Eli used the Force and took the bottle of Romulan Ale away.

Eli: No Poromon you can't use that.

Wraith: But we still have to fight though.

Me: Yes I'm well aware of that. Just wanted to get this talk off my chest. But lets go outside. Too cramped in here.

We went outside.

Nico: Much better.

Me: Now how about this one.

I used the Kiva Gear and got a VAMPIRE SWORD! I put in the Fuestles for Zen Aku, Wolf Man 2010 and Anthony Romulus!

I got a FULL MOON WOLF SWORD!

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Me: YEAH! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON!

Me: (HOWLS)

Eddy tried to fire at her but she dodged it and it hit Rocket Raccoon in the shoulder instead.

Rocket Raccoon: OUCH!

Eddy: Sorry!

Me: She is fast!

I went over and slashed at her and she dodged my strikes!

Me: WHOA! You are really fast!

I dodged her strikes and kicked at her and she dodged my kick and I jumped over and kicked and punched and kicked her more and she dodged all my strikes like no problem!

Nico: WOW! She REALLY fast!

Edzilla tried punching her but she threw him into Homer.

KRASMASH!

Me: WHOA! You are strong too!

Wraith: Thanks.

I then lifted up a boulder and threw it at her and she punched it into a million pieces.

KRASMASH!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: Wow!

Spiderman: Just like old times.

He fired webbing and wrapped her up.

Iron Boy tried charging at her but she threw him into Jimmy Neutron

SMASH!

Jimmy Neutron: OUCH!

Edd: Apologies Jimmy.

Me: Wow! If you faced the Avengers I'm sure you would give them a run for their money.

Wraith: I sure would.

She went at me and I blocked her punches and kicks and kicked at her and she dodged it.

She threw CatDog at Poromon just as the latter was about to drink the bottle of Romulan Ale. It rolled at Poliwag's feet.

Poliwag: I need to use this! (Drinks it all)

Me: UH OH!

Poliwag then got MEGA SUPER DRUNK!

Poliwag: (SUPER DRUNK SLURRED SPEECH) Oh you think you can win! (HIC)

He ran super fast and bashed her all over the place with incredible speed and unpredictable movements. He slapped her all over with his tail and kicked and pulverized Wraith.

Cat: Okay that is really cool!

Me: It sure is! Rhonda what does Romulan Ale taste like?

Rhonda Romulus: Well it actually tastes like Blue Curacao Orange beer enhanced times 1,000.

Me: Geez!

Nico: That is potent.

Poliwag: No one is better than May! (HIC)

He bashed and pulverized her.

Poliwag: I will make you want to retch.

SMASH WHAM BLAM!

Poliwag: Let me sing you a happy song!

He sang I Wrote This by Patrick Star

Twinkle, twinkle, Patrick Star

I made myself a sandwich

My mommy named it Fred

It tastes like beans and bacon

And smells like it's been dead

Writing stuff is hard so I use a pointy pencil

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point

P.U., what's that horrible smell?

Drum solo!

I have a head, that ends in a point

Pointy pointy pointy, pointy pointy point

This song is over, except for this line:

You win this round

Broccoli

That was really funny!

Wraith screamed as she heard the terrible song.

Horsea: Yay, Poliwag!

Nico: Funny! Okay we got to get some fun done.

Mindy: Time for me to get some action in.

Suddenly, Mindy's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a blue and emerald green energy aura with stars, emerald gems, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered The Emerald Sword of Thoth from her back, and as she approached the possessed Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith, she left blue and emerald green energy, stars, emerald gems, winds, harpies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mindy (GX): We were honestly hoping to do this the easy way of taking you down, Yuriko, but now, we find out that you've become possessed by Dark Sebastian's residual darkness and he still desires to destroy us even from beyond The Black Gates. Well, now you've left us no other choice but to beat you down and remove that lunatic's influence.

Wraith (Marvel): (WITH THE DEMONIC VOICE OF DARK SEBASTIAN) I WILL BATHE IN YOUR BLOOD AND SPIT ON YOUR GRAVE, BITCH, YOU AND YOUR FREAK WHITE-HAIRED HUSBAND WILL DIE IN HELL! (LAUGHING DEMONICALLY AND DERANGEDLY)

Mindy (GX): WHAT THE HECK DID YOU SAY?! DID YOU JUST THREATEN ME AND LINKY?!

Alexis: Oh no! Now, he's gone and done it!

Qin: UH OH!

Me: Making threats like that to her and Lincoln is more than enough to get you sent straight to Hell, you demonic twisted freak!

Nico: That's what you get for making those death threats again and opening your big fat mouth!

Suddenly, Mindy was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and emerald green energy with stars, emerald gems, and winds surrounding the vortex, there are harpies, phoenixes, angels, and the Harpie Ladies flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith: the blue eyes of salvation, but they also have a red circle around them glaring right at the remnant of Dark Sebastian inside her: a glare of death.

Eli: What's with the red circles around the blue eyes?

Lincoln: The red circles around the blue eyes: normally, solid blue eyes are the eyes of salvation, solid red eyes are the eyes of eternal damnation, but red circles around the solid blue eyes, that's the sign of salvation for Yuriko, but eternal damnation for the remnant of Dark Sebastian possessing her.

Me: So, Yuriko is going to be saved.

Nico: While the remnant of Dark Sebastian faces eternal damnation, sucks to be him.

Then, as the vortex faded, Mindy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mindy grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large emerald green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a blue and emerald green energy aura with stars, winds, emerald gems, harpies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has the Harpie Ladies and Thoth emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, she has on harpy earrings with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws, she also has The Harpie Ladies with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in their talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her emerald green harpy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with emerald green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and emerald green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mindy has on her Obelisk Dorm uniform and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, emerald gems, harpies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Egyptian Deity Thoth and the Harpie Ladies surrounded by winds and emerald gems. Suddenly, Mindy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with blue and emerald green tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with emerald green tips and emerald green markings, Mindy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mindy's massive Emerald Sword of Thoth and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and emerald green energy, stars, winds, emerald gems, harpies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mindy's Eternal Hurricane Harpie Lady Emerald Gem Thoth Egyptian Wind Storm Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Hurricane Harpie Lady Emerald Gem Thoth Egyptian Wind Storm Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald gems and The Harpie Ladies and the Egyptian God, Thoth, etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged emerald green blade, large emerald green bird heads and large sharp talons for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large emerald green bird heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large emerald green bird heads is a large emerald bird head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Mindy has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold bird head with emerald gems for eyes and large emerald gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an emerald green kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji below Thoth that said, "Mindy, Duelist of Obelisk Dorm, Best Friend of Jasmine and Alexis Rhodes, Master of The Powers of The Harpie Ladies, Wielder of The Emerald Sword of Thoth, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Savior of The World From The Dark Threats of The Shadow Realm, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Red Dark Magician, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The

Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Emerald Gems, Harpies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ミンディ、オベリスク寮の決闘者、ジャスミンとアレクシス・ローズの親友、ハーピィ・レディースの力のマスター、トートのエメラルドの剣の使い手、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、闇の脅威からの世界の救世主シャドウ・レルム、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、レッド・ダーク・マジシャンの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術の達人風、エメラルドの宝石、ハーピー、フェニックス、天使

Mindy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OBELISK DUELIST-HARPIE LADY MASTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND EGYPTIAN EMERALD THOTH HARPIE LADY MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND EGYPTIAN EMERALD THOTH HARPIE LADY MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND EGYPTIAN EMERALD THOTH HARPIE LADY MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Mindy's Super Angel-Obelisk Duelist-Harpie Lady Master-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the possessed Wraith saw it, she let out a demonic shriek and ran at Mindy to kill her, but Mindy fired a massive barrage of emerald green and blue energy, stars, winds, emerald gems, harpies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Wraith and sent her flying out of the bar, she got back up, but Dark Sebastian who was still inside her fell into an even more demonic rage and let out a demonic scream.

Alexis: That's so awesome, Mindy's transformed!

Nico: This is going to be one awesome battle, and it's about to get really ugly.

Lincoln: You said it, no one and I mean, no one attacks one of my future wives like that, not unless they want every single bone in their body broken.

Mindy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Hurricane Wind Egyptian Emerald Thoth Harpie Lady Master Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Egyptian Emerald Thoth Harpie Lady Master Phoenix Angel Love) Let's avoid hurting her too badly, Lincoln, but we should still cause some pain and suffering to the Dark Sebastian remnant before we destroy the rest of the remnants of his residual darkness still hiding out.

Me: YEAH! Wraith is in for it now.

Alexis: Go Mindy!

Me: YEAH!

?: I'll help out too!

A girl with brown hair, blue eyes and brown angel wings and brown clothes came and she had a tiara with the kanji for Ground on it and the same symbol on her skirt and on her arm was tattoos for the symbols for Zero One and Fourze and she had a crystal sword.

Sheila Ground: Sheila Ground, Embodiment of Ground Man is here.

Aruto: Sheila! Wow!

Gentaro: You are looking great Sheila!

Sheila Ground: Aruto and Gentaro. Its been a while.

Aruto: We can catch up later. Lets get her.

Gentaro: Henshin!

Aruto: Henshin!

Mira Metal charged at her

She smashed down Wraith and Gentaro and Aruto transformed and were ready!

Gentaro: Space is HERE~~! Kamen Rider Fourze! Let's settle this man-to-man!

Aruto: There is only one person who can stop you, and that's me!

Me: And all of us!

Nico: Yeah what are we? Chopped liver?

?: No that's what I am.

We saw a jar of chopped liver on a rock and a Rimshot was heard.

Progrise! Let's rise! Le-Le-Let's rise!

Aruto turned into MetalCluster Hopper!

Fusion On! (Opera music)

Gentaro became Meteor Fusionstates

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: This is gonna be fun!

Xenia: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Wraith all over.

Singurize! Hakai, hametsu, zetsubō, metsubō seyo. Conclusion one.

Aruto turned into Kamen Rider Ark One

Me: Oh yeah!

We fired more energy blasts and smashed and pulverized Wraith all over.

Sheila formed a ground hammer and smashed Wraith in the head with it.

Progrise! Hell's energy has destroyed the world! Hellrising Hopper! Heaven or hell it doesn't matter.

Aruto turned into Hellrising Hopper!

Me: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Laney: Yeah!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Wraith all over.

Poliwag was still drunk And he bashed Wraith all over.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Mindy.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming out once again, Dark Sebastian. I thought we were finally done with you back in Oklahoma.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, now that we know how you managed to cheat death, that'll make things a lot easier to finally get rid of you once and for all!

Lincoln, Mindy (GX), and I went after the possessed Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, emerald green and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the possessed Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the possessed Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Wraith (Marvel): (DARK SEBASTIAN'S DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

The possessed Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Don't you dare think you're going to get away with this, you freak!

Lincoln said The Lord's Prayer and fired a massive wave of light from his massive greatsword that hit the possessed Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith, and a black shadow was forced out of her, and then, it took shape and took on the form of Dark Sebastian, but it was surrounded by dark energy. Before he could attack again, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's destroy the rest of the dark remnants, Lincoln!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) On it, J.D.!

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings began glowing with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over the planet, and then, we heard roars of anger, and we saw more of Dark Sebastian's remnants being forced out of the darkness, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the remnants of Dark Sebastian and the one we forced out of Wraith began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of them, and then, they exploded as they let out a dying scream and were banished to The Black Gates and this time forever. We all cheered wildly as we holstered our massive greatswords and weapons and powered down, and Mindy (GX)'s new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Mindy wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Mindy's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and The Harpie Ladies flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds blowing behind them with emerald gems raining down and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Mindy sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and wind and collected the emerald gems and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Alexis: Okay, that was one really scary battle!

Nico: I know right? I really didn't expect Yuriko to be possessed, and even worse, by a remnant of Dark Sebastian's residual darkness, that was really scary!

Me: Still, I can't believe he cheated death like that!

Lincoln: I would've thought we'd finally destroyed him in Oklahoma, but no, those remnants of him had hidden themselves across the globe and can take possession of any villains we haven't met yet, not to mention his desire to destroy us is still as dangerous even in death!

Nico: Just like Universe 666 Sebastian with that damn contingency plan.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Lincoln, Woody, can you hear me?

Lincoln: We hear you, King Kai, what's wrong?

King Kai: (Telepathically) You're not going to like it, Tweaky's broken out of prison again, and he's still out to kill you, Lincoln.

We gasped.

Woody Woodpecker: WHAT?! I thought we taught that dirty canary a lesson two times already! That's it, he's going down!

Me: Hold on a second, Woody. Throwing Tweaky back in prison is too good for him, we need a better and even more horrid and cruel punishment for him.

Lincoln: How about condemning him to be Vypra's whipping boy forever?

Nico: Genius. And if that dirty canary gets any ideas, you've got your Hinon's Vengeance Curse that you'll put on him to keep his butt in line.

Lincoln: Yep.

Woody Woodpecker: He's gonna get it big time, I've got a sack full of dynamite and explosives along with a mallet with his name on it.

Me: He ain't getting out of this again!

Nico: Nope.

Poliwag was still in his drunk state.

Me: Okay that's enough for you.

I snapped my fingers and Poliwag was dizzy and groaning from a TREMENDOUSLY Massive headache and hangover.

Poliwag: (GROAN) What the fuck hit me!?

Nico: You got drunk.

Me: By Romulan Ale.

Poliwag then threw up on May!

May: HEY!

Poliwag: Sorry!

Maria washed her off.

Nico: Yuck.

Me: Boy Wraith gave us an awesome challenge.

Nico: She sure did.

Laney: She easily matched all our strongest and fastest moves.

Varie: No kidding.

Me: At least being thrown up on is better than being mauled with the Sushimaker.

May: True.

Sheila Ground: That is true.

Nico: How did you meet Gentaro and Aruto?

Sheila Ground: I met Gentaro when we were fighting the Zodiarts for Antila.

Nicole: That's for the consteillation of Antila the Pump in the Southern Hemisphere.

Sheila Ground: Yep and she put up a good challenge. She was fed up with the swimming team looking down on her and she drained the entire swimming pool full of its water and smashed the teams heads in.

Me: Ooh! Ouch!

Nico: Yikes.

Sheila Ground: Yeah I helped Gentaro and his team take her down and it was fun. I am also Kamen Rider Eridanus.

Nico: That is cool!

Sheila Ground: It sure is. Also I met Aruto when we were battling one of Ark's monsters. I think it was the Swan one.

Me: You mean the Swan Magia.

Sheila Ground: That's right.

Me: I remember that one.

Sheila Ground: Yeah that was rough that happened to that one.

Me: Ark made her do that.

Sheila Ground: Yep. But we became awesome friends for that.

Me: That is awesome.

Flora: We killed Ark in that one.

Whenua: And we have all the Zodiarts in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Also we have an early warning system that tells us what Zodiarts are coming.

I showed her my birthmark for Phoenix the Firebird on the right side of my neck.

Me: Our birthmarks. They are special marks. They glow and start to hurt when a Zodiart comes.

Sheila Ground: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Yeah it doesn't hurt that bad though. You just have to get used to it.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Sheila Ground: I would be honored.

Nico: All right!

Arrietty: Awesome! This will be fun.

We went over to Wraith and she was in REALLY ROUGH shape.

Wraith: (Weakly) Thank you.

Me: You're welcome Yuriko. I hope we didn't rough you up too hard?

Wraith: I'll be okay.

Black Spider: I have the M.O.E. Medical unit coming.

Wraith: Thanks but who are you?

Black Spider: My name is Black Spider but my real name is Eric Needham.

Spiderman: He IS similar to me though.

Black Spider: That's right. But I'm actually one of Batman's enemies.

Wraith: Oh. That explains it.

Then a black hover ambulance came.

Nurses: HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP HUP!

They came and loaded Wraith up onto a gurney.

They loaded her in and they were off.

Nico: She'll be fine.

Me: Yep.

Lola: That was cool.

Black Spider: Yeah we have a black medical transport for us. It's fitting.

Me: It sure is.

Ratchet: Impressive.

Black Spider: Yep.

Janet Jinx: Boy that was cool seeing that.

Me: You got that right.

ZOOOM! BLANG!

A basketball flew in and BASHED JANET JINX SQUARE IN HER FACE!

Me: Jeez!

I pulled it off her and she had a really nasty bruise.

Nico: That is still happening to her!?

Me: I know. Crazy huh.

Samson: Ouch. That is the worst luck ever.

Edward: You're one to talk.

ZOOM KRABLANG!

Janet got her face smashed in with another basketball!

ZOOM! BLAM!

Samson got bashed in his face by a volleyball!

Nico: OOH OUCH!

But then…

---

Janet Jinx got HIT REALLY HARD BY NUMEROUS BASKETBALLS! She had bruises all over her face and body!

Samson: My luck isn't NEARLY as bad as hers though.

Me: No Janet's is worse.

Lynn: At least I'm not going to run out of basketballs.

Nico: How come?

Me: You wouldn't believe how many basketballs Lynn popped over the years.

Nico: Oh.

Laney: Yeah.

Lynn: It's true.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing. But we REALLY need to cure Janet's luck. If she keeps getting beanned by basketballs like this she is going to be killed by nasty concussions.

Me: (GULPS)

Nico: But we'll work on that later.

Me: Yep. We got the Anothers to deal with.

Xenia: Lets see who we got.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: WHOA! We got the Witch King of Angmar, Mouth of Sauron, Balrog, Sarumon, Gollum, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Black Spider.

WE GASPED!

Me: Eli can you repeat that? I don't think I got that. (CLEANS OUT EAR)

Eli: Just what I said. Another Witch King of Angmar, Mouth of Sauron, Balrog, Sarumon, Gollum, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Black Spider.

Nico: You heard right.

Me: Oh.

Black Spider: Before you yell at us hear me out. We picked Gollum for this because he went through a nightmare. So we got him under our care for one of you guys to face.

Me: Cool.

Qin: Awesome.

Poromon: As long as he learns not to mess with us!

Black Spider: Got it!

Nico: Who do we call for this?

Me: Yugito Nii, Audrey Sauron, Amara Thatcher, Melpha, and Jules Jewel.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice!

Audrey Sauron: This will be cool.

Yugito Nii: It sure will.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Black Spider are all one person.

Me: Cool!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Witch King of Angmar, Mouth of Sauron, Balrog, Sarumon, Gollum and Ghost of Elias Kingston!

Qin: Wow!

Me: This will be good.

Another Sarumon: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Lincoln: Dayna Dominion!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, blue eyes and had orange clothes and blue angel wings and had the symbol for the Dominion in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a cool Keyblade.

Dayna Dominion: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and holy crap you grew into quite a young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Dayna Dominion, Keyblade Knight of The Dominion, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the home planet of The Dominion, the Founder's Homeworld, and she has intense light powers and she's a master of light. She is the Keyblade Knight of The Dominion and leader of the people of The Dominion, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light, and she's also good friends with Alice Lancaster, The Mekk-Knight Red Moon Gene-Slammer, Sophia Devine, The Mekk-Knight Orange Sunset Gene-Slammer, Harper Everett, The Mekk-Knight Yellow Star Gene-Slammer, Anna Grant, The Mekk-Knight Green Horizon Gene-Slammer, Penelope Johnson, The Mekk-Knight Blue Sky Gene-Slammer, Audrey Knight, The Mekk-Knight Indigo Eclipse Gene-Slammer, Lily Morrison, The Mekk-Knight Purple Nightfall Gene-Slammer, Claire Pruitt, The Mekk-Knight Spectrum Supreme Gene-Slammer, Hazel Russell, The Mekk-Knight Avram Gene-Slammer, Jade Stoddard, The Mekk-Knight Crusadia Avramax Gene-Slammer, Avery Shaw, The Girsu, the Orcust Mekk-Knight Gene-Slammer, and Stella Sharp, The Mekk-Knight of the Morning Star Gene-Slammer.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of the Dominion. Boy that is so cool.

Laney: Yeah! The Dominion is actually a bunch of other planets. But that is awesome.

Dayna Dominion: It sure is.

Me: By the way is the Another Black Spider friendly or hostile?

Dayna Dominion: Friendly and she is amazing.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

I caught the Wondr Ride Books.

Maria: And here's backup. (TURNS DIAL) MIRROR FURY 6!

She summoned Mirror Master, Quark, Dan, Illuso, Arnold the Pit Bull and Evil Pyre Woman

Me: Yeah!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Then I smelled a really delectable smell in the air.

Me: (Sniffs) Hey! Smell that?

Nico: (Sniffs) Oh wow! I know that smell.

Nora Valkyrie: (Sniffs) (GASP) (DROOLS) OH BOY IT'S IT'S! PANCAKES!

She rushed over to the smell.

Then she dogpiled on someone.

?: HEY!

We saw that she dogpiled on ANOTHER BLACK SPIDER!

Another Black Spider: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) If you wanted some pancakes all you had to do was ask.

Me: Wait. That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and blue eyes and had yellow and orange clothes and had orange angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Pancakes Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Pancakes Magisword in her hands.

Me: Phoebe Pancake! Awesome!

Nora was given a massive stack of pancakes from her and Nora was eating them.

Phoebe Pancake: (LAUGHS) She sure loves pancakes.

Me: (LAUGHS) Nora can't get enough of them.

I helped her up.

Me: Awesome to see you again.

Phoebe Pancake: You too J.D.

Ren: I am SO sorry about Nora.

Phoebe Pancake: (LAUGHS) No worries. I had the same thing happen to me once before. Right Sakura?

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Yeah and I love her pancakes.

Me: (LAUGHS) Her pancakes are completely irresistable. Everyone loves them. Phoebe Pancake is one of the best Pancake chefs ever. She makes thousands of kinds of pancakes that are completely out of this world and are so good that EVERYONE loves them.

Prohyas: Boy and I love pancakes as much as Nora does.

Me: Yep. And also she is a thief that steals from criminals like Sly Cooper.

Black Spider: That is cool. She and I have something in common. Who doesn't love pancakes?

WE LAUGHED!

Zipp Storm: That is awesome! Berries would love that. We have this pegasus in Zephyr Heights and he loves pancakes. He ate pancakes for breakfast, lunch and dinner.

Phoebe Pancake: Well he has REALLY awesome and good taste.

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Me: That is cool.

Qin: Boy EVERY Lumberjack all over Canada and the Rockie Mountains will love you.

Phoebe laughed.

Phoebe Pancake: (LAUGHS) I'm practically known far and wide as the Goddess of Pancakes.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is awesome and cool.

Phoebe Pancake: Yeah I am the Embodiment of the Pancake

Dopant after all.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Phoebe Pancake: No he didn't. Because I made him an awesome pancake buffet and left as he was eating. I gave Sakura the biggest and most delicious Chocolate Pancakes ever too.

Sakura Knudson: (Drools) Those were so delicious.

She used her powers and made Chocolate Pancakes covered in chocolate syrup and powdered sugar.

Sakura Knudson: (DROOLS) OH BOY.

She was eating them.

Nico: (LAUGHS) So awesome!

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Yeah you are a true goddess of pancakes.

Me: I have a feeling there's one for waffles too.

Phoebe Pancake: Yep.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired waves of light and did so.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Phoebe Pancake: This will be fun.

She fired strawberry bombs!

They hit Another Black Spider and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Me: WHOA! Nice!

Nico: (gets out Black Spider's Ridewatch) My spider sense is tingling!

May: (Gets out Hysteria's ridewatch) Time for some insanity!

Maria: (Gets out Mira (Team Aqua) Ridewatch) And to plunge the world into the ocean!

They activated Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Hysteria (Marvel), Crimson Jazz, Mira (Team Aqua) and D.A.V.E.'s ridewatches and fired waves of energy and elements and smashed the another!

Pyris: Time to burn! (ACTIVATES THE GHOST OF ELIAS KINGSTON'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of fire and smashed her down.

Then Key, Emperor Z, Key Monster, Lego Abomination, Twisted

Ariel and Black Anvil came.

Nico: Nice team Key!

Key: Thanks Nico!

Me: Sweet! Emperor Z. I can't wait to show you my Sparkle and how strong its got.

Emperor Z: I heard it's brighter than ever.

Me: Yep.

Camie: What do you mean by that?

Me: During Nico's birthday 2 years ago I showed Emperor Z my power and how strong it got and it made his day. But I wasn't NEARLY as powerful as I am now.

Nico: It's true.

Camie: Wow!

Me: Yep.

Nico: I remember that.

Me: Cool.

?: Boy that will be awesome to see.

Galaxy Man came.

Me: Cool! Galaxy Man!

Galaxy Man: (In a girls voice) This will shoot for the stars.

Nico: Gianna Galaxy!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and had stellar clothes and had star angel wings and had a star sword in her hands and on her forehead was a galaxy.

Me: Wow! That dress is beautiful.

Rarity: Oh it sure is absolutely divine darling.

Gianna Galaxy: Thank you. I got this.

She fired a black hole blast and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

May: I wasn't hit this time!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Gianna Galaxy: Don't worry I'm not going to hurt you May.

May: Good.

Rarity: How did you manage to make a dress that glimmered with stars darling?

Gianna Galaxy: Oh this? It came with the gene-slammer form. I don't know how that happened but it really makes me feel out of this world. Literally.

Nico: It sure does.

Rarity: I love it either way!

Gianna Galaxy: Thanks! I do too.

Pyris: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gianna Galaxy: Mine is when we were at space camp and we discovered new galaxies never seen before in the universe.

Me: Wow! That is cool.

Nicole: Those must've been the galaxies of the Unknown Zone. We discovered that over 93% of the entire universe is still Undiscovered. We call that zone the Unknown Zone.

Me: It's true.

Gianna Galaxy: Wow! That is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Gianna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Gianna.

Gianna Galaxy: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi

Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, and Mahoro Shimano are heading to Indiana, Woody Woodpecker's old home, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we got bad news.

Just as King Kai pointed out to us on Nico's rescue: Tweaky, Buzz Buzzard's former partner in crime, has broken out of prison yet again, and he still wants to kill Lincoln again for what's happened to Buzz Buzzard being in The Masters of Evil. But, we're through with Tweaky: we're going to beat him down once again, and we're throwing that dirty canary to Vypra who's going to more than enjoy straightening him out.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Indiana, Woody Woodpecker's old home, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we got bad news.

Me: Yep, just as King Kai pointed out to us on Nico's rescue: Tweaky, Buzz Buzzard's former partner in crime, has broken out of prison yet again, and he still wants to kill Lincoln again for what's happened to Buzz Buzzard being in The Masters of Evil. But, we're through with Tweaky: we're going to beat him down once again, and we're throwing that dirty canary to Vypra who's going to more than enjoy straightening him out.

Nico: After everything that dirty canary's done in the past, Lincoln was right on one thing: throwing Tweaky back in prison is now way too good for him.

War Machine: We better get after that dirty canary before he does something else to really anger us.

Lincoln: Right, Rhodey.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and blue hairband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless red crop top, sleeveless blue vest, necklace with pearls and light blue gem for the pendant, blue skirt, red bridal gloves, red stockings, blue anklewarmers, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, acorns, leaves, plants, trees, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Woody Woodpecker, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the hand guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marlene Woodpecker, Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker.

Marlene Woodpecker: Yep, and I got the girls away from that dirty canary, Tweaky, but not before I clobbered him on the head with a baseball bat I got out.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU ROTTEN LITTLE… ! I'LL FILL YOU FULL OF LEAD!

We then saw our target, Tweaky, but he also had a huge lump on his head thanks to Marlene hitting him with a baseball bat.

Sylvester: You should be lucky none of us were planning on doing away with you!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic

Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I never said that, Sylvester. But, I can tell you pretty much hate him as much as all of us do.

Woody Woodpecker: Oh well, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox

Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, War Machine and his team, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Tweaky, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as

they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy that turned into a straitjacket and tied Tweaky up and then, he opened up a portal with a snap of his fingers to The Masters of Evil's new torture dungeon and he kicked Tweaky inside and he wound up inside a cage where the other Masters of Evil were all waiting, and he gulped nervously as the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You should consider yourself lucky we're not tossing you back in prison, Tweaky. But, what you are about to go through with Vypra, you'll wish you were back in prison, no scratch that, you'll wish we sent to the worst prison in the world, and you'll never be free again. (To Marlene Woodpecker) And it's so good to see you again, Marlene Woodpecker.

Marlene Woodpecker: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Knothead, Splinter, and Winnie again, Woody.

Woody Woodpecker: You too, Marlene.

Lincoln went up to Marlene Woodpecker and he hugged her, and Marlene Woodpecker is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white

Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marlene Woodpecker: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Marlene Woodpecker, Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, she's my Guardian Angel from Indiana and she is one cool and wild girl, and the reason is because just like Amy Woody Woodpecker, Marlene is also a hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, and she packs as much of an appetite as he does and she also knows and uses every last one of Woody's tricks from over 70 years from the classic Universal cartoons to The New Woody Woodpecker Show in 1999 and from the 2017 movie Woody Woodpecker to the modern day Woody Woodpecker cartoons on the web and she also uses a myriad of disguises to fool idiot criminals and stuck-up snobs and drive them screwy, and most of the time, they wind up getting put in an asylum.

Me: But, whatever you do, do not get her mad! When she found out of what happened to Woody getting driven out by Ms. Meanie and Wally when she chopped down his tree years ago and he fell into a depression, she got so mad at those two, she summoned a massive army of woodpeckers who pecked at Ms. Meanie and Wally Walrus like crazy saying that it was revenge for what they did to Woody, and when she told that to Winnie, Knothead, and Splinter, they also joined in and they really made them pay for it.

Michelle Emperyous: Plus, Marlene has also outsmarted Buzz Buzzard and Tweaky and she's more than once got them arrested and put in jail even after Woody had settled in Michigan with us, and she also knows how to fight and she's defended Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa along with the rest of his enemies, and she's even outsmarted and outpranked Luan, and it was so awesome. She even knows Woody's signature trademark laugh and she's done that when she succeeds in outsmarting the maroon who crossed her and dared to hurt Lincoln.

Selene Emperyous: Yeah, we thought it was Woody, but nope, it was Marlene.

Nico: Yikes!

Me: Yeah, she's just as wild as Woody, and just as hilarious.

Luna: Her pranks made Luan so scared, she couldn't come out of her room for three weeks.

Rita: Luan met her match with Marlene, but even that didn't stop her.

Lincoln: Blame Dark Luan for that one, and now that you're here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marlene Woodpecker in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marlene Woodpecker: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Marlene Woodpecker's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marlene Woodpecker: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marlene Woodpecker.

Marlene Woodpecker had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Briar and Nilah from League of Legends, Miyu, Nina, and Hiroko Aizawa from Tiny Evil, and Kyouka Uzen, Sahara Wakasa, Aoba Wakura, Himari Azuma, Coco Zenibako, Shushu Suruga, Yuno Naon, Nei Ookawamura, Tenka Izumo, and Yachiho Azuma from Chained Soldier.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Briar and Nilah from League of Legends, Miyu, Nina, and Hiroko Aizawa from Tiny Evil, and Kyouka Uzen, Sahara Wakasa, Aoba Wakura, Himari Azuma, Coco Zenibako, Shushu Suruga, Yuno Naon, Nei Ookawamura, Tenka Izumo, and Yachiho

Azuma from Chained Soldier.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nilah: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nilah and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Tweaky, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert

Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow

Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Nilah: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Hiroko Aizawa: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Briar, Nilah, Miyu, Nina, Hiroko Aizawa, Kyouka Uzen, Sahara Wakasa, Aoba Wakura, Himari Azuma, Coco Zenibako, Shushu Suruga, Yuno Naon, Nei Ookawamura, Tenka Izumo, and Yachiho Azuma with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than Tweaky, Buzz Buzzard's former partner, who has broken out of prison yet again, and he still wanted to kill Lincoln again for what's happened to Buzz Buzzard being in The Masters of Evil.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating down that dirty canary and this time sending him to Vypra's new torture dungeon and it wasn't going to be pleasant, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that stupid dirty canary, I hope he gets torn apart by Vypra.

Me: He'll be experiencing nothing but Hell.

Lincoln: And this will teach him a lesson he's not ever going to forget.

Nico: With what she's got for Tweaky, he'll be begging for us to throw him back in prison, or worse, get sent to the worst prison ever.

---

After finally taking down Tweaky and sending him straight to Vypra for his punishment, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marlene Woodpecker saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marlene Woodpecker: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marlene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marlene Woodpecker: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Marlene Woodpecker: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Nico: Yep. So, Marlene, what memories do you have with Lincoln?

Marlene Woodpecker: There is one memory that I have with Lincoln, and it was on our date at Lynn's Table, but of course, there is an incident involving Luan, and how my pranks drove her away and right back to The Louds for punishment.

Me: I was still cracking up to this day!

Nico: Wait, what did she do?

Luna: (Snickers) You'll see what we mean in the video.

Marlene Woodpecker played a video on the big screen and it shows Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker at Lynn's Table.

Past Marlene Woodpecker: This is really awesome, I always love coming here to your dad's restaurant the food is awesome.

Past Lincoln: Same here, Marlene.

?: CRAZED HOMICIDAL LAUGHTER!

Suddenly, they heard the sound of crazed laughter, and they saw a figure run past and head out the back.

Past Lincoln: Oh great, there's no mistaking that crazed laughter from anywhere.

Past Marlene Woodpecker: Ugh, Luan!

Suddenly, Marlene Woodpecker had a really sneaky idea, and she immediately got to work setting up tons of traps all over the place. Then, she sent a fake text to Luan saying it's from Eddy and that he wants to meet her at Lynn's Table, that of course got her attention and she took the bait for it. But, as soon as she headed back in through the back, Luan slid across the floor as it was covered in bacon grease, and she crashed into a pile of food that looked like Lori. Then, she was sprayed with honey in water guns triggered to go off, and then, she was covered in flour, and then, she got hit with balls of melted chocolate. Then, Marlene Woodpecker and Lincoln came out.

Past Lincoln: You've got some nerve coming after us, Luan. But, Marlene saw right through it, and she set this all up. Now, we're sending you right back home.

Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker rear their left and right fists back and gave Luan two nasty punches to the face that sent her flying back to The Loud House, but she landed in a tree and a tree branch wound up giving her a wedgie.

Past Lincoln: When the rest of the family hears of this, they're really going to give Luan hell.

Past Marlene Woodpecker: But, not before they wind up getting a laugh out of this.

Lincoln wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Marlene Woodpecker's waist and he gave her a kiss on the lips which she returned as the video ended and everyone was laughing hysterically.

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) AW MAN, THEY GOT YOU GOOD, LUAN!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) IT WAS WAY TOO GOOD AND HILARIOUS!

Luna: (LAUGHS) It was way too hilarious, she made a huge mistake trying to prank someone who's a true master of pranks and gags.

Lincoln: But, when we came back, that set Lynn off big time, but before she could attack Marlene, I grabbed her by the waist with one of my eleven massive and long white tails and restricted her and Woody pecked her on the head.

Nico: Yeesh, one prank done unto you, and it got you that steamed?!

Marlene Woodpecker: It almost got ugly. Luan had some nerve coming after us at Lynn's Table and trying to ruin our date because she still wanted to kill Lincoln again with her pranks! After what that homicidal prankster has done to Lincoln in the past, I wanted to punch Luan in the face, but I used my pranks to get back at her. She had it coming. But, Luan has since been freed from her Dark Side forever and she's finally back to who she was.

Me: That was because of Chase Young's Dark Side, he really is nothing more than the embodiment of evil.

Lincoln: You got that right, he was a monster who enjoyed causing pain and suffering to so many.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Gianna the Ghoul: Wow, so, this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Gianna, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie are in your harem, Linky.

Yamiga: And if I had to guess, he also marked you, right?

Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie showed the marks Lincoln left on them on their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Gianna the Ghoul, Julia the Jiangshi, Mara the Mummy, Opal the Ochimusha, Wendy the Wight, and Zoey the Zombie, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost

his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Space Storm Galaxy.

Me: Whoa! That one is gonna be a challenge.

Nico: Yep.

Cameron: Me and Lisa Simpson will go.

Lisa Simpson: This will be fun.

Nicole: Then you're going up to the top of the Topman's Tower.

Nico: Yep.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were in SPACE STORM GALAXY!

It looked like a massive space storm!

---

Nico: WHOA! What a storm!

Cameron: Amazing!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you just have to get to the top of the tower. But there's going to be lots of enemies coming for you.

Nico: I see them.

Lisa Simpson: But we're ready for them.

Nico: Awesome.

?: Let us help you guys.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with black hair, purple eyes, purple clothes and had bat angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Moonland of the Core on it and the same symbol on her skirt too and she had a demon sword. The 2nd was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had brown and green clothes and she had leaf angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Wood Man on it and had a leaf sword in her hands.

Cianna Core: Cianna Core, Embodiment of The Moonland of The Core.

Wanda Wood: Wanda Wood, Embodiment of Wood Man.

Leni: O.M. Gosh! Oh Wanda its been totes so long!

Loni: Yeah you are totes looking great!

Wanda Wood: Leni and Loni! Wow! Its been a while.

Cianna Core: And I heard that J.D. was responsible for helping you guys kill Agram. Is that true?

Nico: Yeah it sure is. He helped destroy him. And give him the black gates in Opaline's castle. It's a long story. We'll talk later. Lets go.

They were off.

Nico: (gets out Black Spider and Ragdoll's Ridewatches) Time to get agile!

Nico activated them and ran fast up the tower!

ZOOM!

Wanda Wood: Wow! That is fast!

Lisa Simpson: It sure is.

Goombas came.

Nico bashed them down with amazing speed!

Lisa Simpson and Cameron blasted the Goombas all over with missiles and energy and smashed them.

Wanda Wood and Cianna Core blasted the Goombas all over with darkness and leaves and blasted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Cameron: Keep At it!

They blasted numerous Goombas.

They got to the top and they saw the star!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Wanda Wood: That was so fun!

Lisa Simpson: Yeah it was!

Cameron: YEAH!

Gwen: Way to go Cameron!

Cameron: Thanks Gwen.

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Leni and Loni?

Wanda Wood: We met in high school. We had fashion classes together and we made all kinds of amazing clothes and became great friends. I taught Leni and Loni how to make clothes with artificial flowers.

She pulled out a photo album and it showed pictures of clothes made with artificial flowers of many kinds.

Nico: Oh wow! Those are beautiful.

Lisa Simpson: Those are magnificent dresses.

Cameron: They sure are.

Wanda Wood: They sure are.

Cianna Core: I thought those were great too.

Nico: Yeah. Would you 2 like to join the team?

Wanda Wood: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

Later Splash Woman went into the kitchen and saw the mascots making something with dough.

Splash Woman: What are you guys making?

Poromon: Romulan Ale spaghetti. Don't worry the boiling water will get rid of the alcohol.

Splash Woman: Oh wow. Have you ever tried making spaghetti before?

Poliwag: Nope. First time.

Lynn Sr.: I've been teaching them how to make it.

Splash Woman: Cool.

They were making really awesome blue spaghetti.

Later we tried their meal they made.

Me: Boy this looks awesome guys.

Manaphy: Thanks.

I went and tried some.

Me: (Slurps) Mmm!

Nico: (Slurps) Delicious. Romulan Ale Spaghetti is great.

May: (Slurps) At least the alcohol is gone.

Nico: Yep.

Blu: Matau, I'll never regret meeting you.

Matau: Me neither Blu. That was so fun.

Me: Boy it sure was. I loved going to Brazil.

Rhonda Romulus: Boy Romulan Ale Spaghetti. I had no idea that was even a thing.

Nico: It sure tastes great.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter it sure tastes great.

AncientMermaimon: This is actually pretty good.

Fluttershy: It sure is really good.

We were eating it.

Me: Mmm!

Eli: Boy it's so good.

Manaphy: We're so happy you guys liked it. Rhonda has been giving us all kinds of great recipe ideas and we thought it would be cool to try them.

Rhonda Romulus: Glad I could help out.

Blu: I had fun helping you fight those Anothers.

Matau: You sure did. That was so awesome.

Me: Yep. And that lawsuit idea you came up with really helped us out big time. We are grateful to you for that.

Blu: Aww it was nothing.

Me: (LAUGHS) And the freakouts from Deadpool were just as funny as the Mascots version.

We laughed!

Poromon: (LAUGHS) Wade can do the freakouts with us too.

Deadpool: Thanks guys. (To the viewers) Hear that folks? I'm going to do the freakouts too!

Jamesdean5842: Oh boy!

Exhaust: You guys have outdone yourselves!

Poromon: Thanks. It's awesome.

The previous group came.

Lord Drakkon: Boy that smells great.

Carly Atlas: Can we have some too?

Me: Sure. The mascots made more than enough for everyone.

Misty Tredwell: Oh boy.

They joined us.

We had an awesome lunch.

Devack: Wow. Romulan Ale Spaghetti is awesome.

May: It sure is.

Blu: I'm just sorry that it took you so long to get Ambaddasor missions.

Matau: Ah don't worry about it. Besides we had a great time with that.

Me: Yeah it was fun. And we learned about so many awesome animals of the Amazon.

Fluttershy: We sure did.

Lana: I'll say.

Trailbreaker: You 4 should make food more often.

Manaphy: I agree there.

Poromon: It's awesome cooking.

Varie: Cooking is fun.

Laney: It sure is.

Katie Klingon: Klingon Bloodwine would be perfect for cooking for you guys.

Poromon: We'll cook with that next time.

Me: Awesome.

Blu: And we fought Nigel as well.

Matau: We sure did.

Me: That was one demented Cockatiel bird.

Qin: He sure was.

Ophelia Simpson: But he is cool to talk to and is a great archenemy.

Nico: He sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Golden Queen: I do decree that this is delicious!

Misty Tredwell: It sure is.

Lola: I'll say.

We finished and man we were stuffed.

Me: Ahh. So tasty. (BURPS) Oh pardon me.

Camie: Delicious.

Poromon: We're so glad you loved it.

Me: Yeah that was great.

Nico: You should be proud of yourselves.

Devack: I agree.

Poromon: Oh we are.

Laney: That was awesome.

Fluttershy: It was delicious.

Maria: Nice job, Horsea. (kisses her on the forehead)

Horsea: Aww no problem.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Smokers from the

1995 movie Waterworld, and they're already causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Smokers from the 1995 movie Waterworld, and they're already causing havoc.

I gasped.

Me: Oh man, I saw the movie Waterworld, and it was one awesome movie. It was in a world where the ocean covers 99.3% of the entire planet.

Nico: WHOA!

Maria: That's literally a planet for all water wielders, but not much so for others. Which means we've got to go help Helen and Enola, and deal with The Smokers and The Deacon.

Me: Yeah. And help the Mariner too. This will be fun.

Lincoln: The ocean is going to run red with the blood of The Smokers and The Deacon.

Camie: Who is the Deacon and the Smokers?

Me: Pirates that terrorize the oceans.

I went over their history.

The Deacon is the main antagonist of the 1995 post apocalyptic sci-fi action movie Waterworld.

He was portrayed by the late Dennis Hopper, who also played Peter

Vollmer in The Twilight Zone, Tom Ripley in The American Friend, Frank Booth in Blue Velvet, President Koopa in Super Mario Bros., Howard Payne in Speed, Victor Drazen in 24, and George Struggs in Deadly Creatures.

Biography

The captain of the tanker and also the leader of the Smokers is looked up to as a messianic figure, as he has promised to lead the Smokers to the mythical Dryland, and in line with this quasi-religious nature, he is referred to as "Deacon". The Deacon, or "Deac", has an intense hatred of sails, instead preferring the mechanical machines, and believes that his aim to raid atolls is a "crusade". He teaches his men a philosophy of "take and ye shall receive". The Smokers also worship a former historical captain of the tanker, "Saint Joe".

The Deacon's inner circle is well organized and includes a man with medical knowledge, and a man who follows the Deacon around with a ledger and a bowler hat who records for posterity everything that happens and who also informs the Deacon of various statistics he needs to know. The Deacon's second-in-command is a large and imposing man of Scandinavian descent, referred to as "the Nord", who is reminiscent of a Viking. The Nord likes to be in the thick of the action and delights in murder, leading the raids on atolls and also posing as a spy for reconnaissance. Smokers refer to each other as "cousins".

The primary goal of the Smokers in the film is to find an orphan girl named Enola, who as myth states came from the legendary Dryland, and has directions to it on a tattoo placed on her back. What the Deacon plans to do with Dryland is unclear though. In the extended cut, the Deacon claims he wishes to create a "church of eternal growth" for the Smokers.

As the captain of a derelict oil tanker, the Exxon Valdez, and the leader of the Smokers. He wants the map to Dryland and has a number of skirmishes with the Mariner while trying to get Enola. After Helen's actions during a battle with the Smokers results in significant damage to the Mariner's boat, he angrily cuts their hair very short. After this incident, however, the Mariner gradually warms up to them, and teaches Enola to swim.

Helen, convinced that Dryland exists, demands to know where the Mariner finds his dirt. The Mariner, able to breathe underwater, puts her in a diving bell, and swims down to the ruins of Philadelphia. While they are underwater, the Deacon and his Smokers board the boat. The Mariner and Helen escape as the Deacon burns it and captures Enola. Since Helen cannot breathe underwater, the Mariner breathes for the both of them, resulting in an underwater kiss of life. They resurface and board the wreckage of the Mariner's trimaran, where they are later rescued by Gregor. He takes them to a new makeshift atoll where the survivors of the first atoll attack have regrouped.

Using a jet ski, the Mariners chases down the Exxon Valdez and boards it. There, the Deacon is having a celebration, tossing gifts of cigarettes and Smeat to the crew, proclaiming they have found the map to Dryland. After they have all gone below decks to row, the Mariner walks out onto the deck and threatens to drop a flare into the oil reserves unless the Deacon releases Enola. The Deacon, believing that the Mariner is bluffing, refuses. The Mariner drops the flare into the vent leading to the oil reserves.

The ship explodes, and the Mariner escapes with Enola by climbing a rope up to Gregor's balloon. The Deacon, still alive, makes a grab for Enola, but Helen throws a metal object which strikes him in the forehead, causing him to fall into the water. He then pulls out his pistol and shoots at the balloon, hitting one of the lines, causing Enola to fall into the sea. The Deacon and two other Smokers, all on jet skis, converge on Enola. The Mariner ties a rope around his ankle and jumps down to grab Enola, pulling her out of the water just as the jet skis collide and explode.

---

When I was don everyone was shocked and horrified.

Nico: Yeah we did a couple of rescues with them. They were fun.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag: How bad was it?

Me: Terrible! The ocean covered over 99% of the entire planet. Well you'll all have to see for yourselves.

Lord Drakkon: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah.

Greiger: Can me, Lord Drakkon, The other Dark Signers, Myotismon and Electro go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Varie: This is gonna be my element.

Lola: Awesome.

Long Haul: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Splash Woman next.

Me: Whoa! Too bad we couldn't do her for the main adventure for this one. That would be awesome.

Nico: (LAUGHS) It sure would have been.

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Killer B who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Killer B who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, we're going down the line from 9 to 1, eh?

Nico: Looks like it.

Gina Gyuki: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Me: Yeah, they may not be as strong as the Jinchuriki we know, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off the world of Waterworld to destroy The Smokers.

Lincoln: The Smokers have caused far too much trouble for the last time, we'll see to it that they die here and now, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Killer B.

Gina Gyuki: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Killer B and Gyuki are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the world of Waterworld to destroy The Smokers, and once we got done with them, Gina Gyuki and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Killer B.

We were off.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,013.6: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a planet Earth that was completely descimated by a massive apocalypse that turned it into a waterworld and 99% of the Earth iis covered in ocean. Our mission there is to deal with the Smokers there and help the people there get a new home.

Me: Boy this will be awesome guys. You're going to be shocked seeing this world.

Lord Drakkon: I hope it's not too late.

Me: I hope so too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: Oh screen.

We saw that we were at a planet Earth that was COMPLETELY BLUE!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Whoa! From up here the planet looks like a blue ball.

Gwen T.: Wow look at this. The planet is 99.3% Covered in water and the only trace of land is the Himalayan Mountains. They are the only things that stick up out of the water.

Laney: How did this happen?

Gwen T.: It says that because of Global Warming, the Polar Ice Caps melted and caused the oceans to rise 24,900 feet and flood and cover most of the entire planet.

We gasped!

Blaster Tron: Scanning for any signs of life.

Blaster Tron did so.

Blaster Tron: Signs of life found. Most of the human population lives on tiny manmade islands called Atolls.

Nico: Oh man.

We got to landing and then we landed in the endless ocean.

We got on top of the ship and like a boat we were on the endless ocean. We saw that the ocean was endless. It went on forever.

Me: Wow!

Qin: The ocean just literally goes on forever.

Nico: Incredible! It's like we're a floating ark.

Camie: This is amazing.

Xenia: I know.

Nico: Steady as she goes Jared.

Jared: Aye aye sir.

We were moving.

We saw the oceans and they REALLY went on forever. Not a single speck of land in sight.

Carly Atlas: It's worse then we thought.

Jack Atlas: It sure is.

Me: Amazing.

Nico: What year does this world take place in?

Me: It takes place in the year 2500.

Laney: Wow! 477 years into the future.

Lana: Amazing.

We were looking around.

Varie: This is awful. I can't believe this happened because of Global Warming.

Strike Man: Keep an eye out for any tidal waves.

Me: Good idea. On an ocean planet like this they will be taller and bigger than ever.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Look there!

We saw the balloon of Helen!

Helen: Hey guys!

Me: Helen! Enola! Mariner! Gregor!

Enola: Yeah! Thank goodness!

Nico: Bring that balloon aboard!

Me: We'll bring you guys aboard!

We brought them aboard.

Enola came and hugged me.

Me: Thank goodness you're okay.

Enola: Same here.

Mariner: How have you all been?

Me: Well we've had a lot of things happen to us.

Misty Tredwell: Things here are as bad as ever, aren't they?

Enola: They sure are.

Mariner: Yeah the Smokers are back.

Me: Well they won't be back for long.

Helen: You're going to kill them like you did before?

Me: Yep.

Helen: Wow. J.D. you have come a long way. You got so tall.

Me: I've evolved in not just appearance but power as well.

Nico: We all have.

Enola: Awesome.

Princess Luna: You need a better home.

Helen: I agree. We can't live like this anymore.

Qin: This planet really went to hell.

Enola: The smokers are after this.

She showed us a tattoo on her back.

Me: It's a map.

I looked at it. And in seconds I deciphered it.

Me: It's coordinates. Latitude = 27° 59' N and Longitude = 86° 56' E. That's Mount Everest.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We saw it from space. It's the only landmass that sticks out of the water.

Laney: Yeah.

Myotismon: First, we have to rescue any other civilians.

Nico: Agreed.

Me: You guys all need a much better home than this. We'll gladly give you all refuge on our Earth.

Helen: Thank you guys.

Nico: You're welcome.

We got to searching.

Threatpack: Hey! Any civilians out there! We're right here!

We then saw a bunch of Atolls.

Me: There's some there.

We brought them over and they felt safe.

We brought many of them onto the ship and told them about how we're going to give them a home on our Earth away from all that water.

Electro: You'll be safe here.

Woman: Thank you so much.

Me: You're welcome.

Eli: I sense the Smokers ahead.

Nico: Aylene, have everyone we gathered put into the ship for safety.

Me: I have an awesome idea for an entrance.

Nico: Lay it on me.

I whispered my entrance. I'm going to drop a road flare into the oil of their ship and ignite it and blow the ship up and then we do our entrance from the flames.

Blast Off: I'll fly alongside you guys.

Nico: Okay. Proceed J.D.

Me: Okay.

I teleported to the ship of the Smokers. It was the Exxon Valdez, the ship responsible for the 1989 Exxon Valdez Oil Spill in Prince William Sound.

I was facing the Smokers and their leader, DEACON!

Me: Long time no see Deacon.

Deacon: You've grown a lot J.D. I see you've come a long way.

Me: So I've noticed.

Deacon: I heard you aren't the leader of the team anymore.

Me: That's old news. I'm now second in command.

Deacon: Indeed.

Me: And my team has grown exponentially.

Deacon: I'll believe that when I see it.

Me: All right then.

I pulled out a road flare.

Me: Recognize one of these?

I went over to a well on the ship.

Me: I drop it, you burn.

Deacon: You're going to do this all for these people here?

Me: I never abandon people in need.

I ignited the flare.

Man: HE'S BLUFFING!

Deacon: Wait wait wait wait wait wait wait. I don't think you're going to drop that flare my friend.

Me: Why wouldn't I?

Deacon: Because you're not crazy. You're reckless.

Me: (Smirks) Hm. I've been called many things and those are just 2 of them.

I dropped the flare.

Deacon: NO!

It ignited the oil and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The ship exploded in a massive fiery explosion and the fire from the explsoion swirled around and formed a phoenix and then the spirits of water appeared and merged with the explosion and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out of the explosion!

Nico: SURPRISE!

The ship rose out of the water because it was being pushed up and was on top of our ship!

Rex Goodwin: Whatever you're looking for, You're not getting it!

Deacon: DON'T JUST STAND THERE KILL SOMETHING!

I went at the Deacon and he went at me and I punched him down!

Me: You want the map, you got to go through me!

POW! BIFF!

I kicked him and smashed him into the wall.

Nico: Awesome entrance J.D.!

Me: Thanks!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Smokers all over.

I bashed and blasted the Smokers left and right!

I punched one and Eli fired Force Lightning and electrocuted one.

The ship was REALLY EXPLODING all over!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over as the ship was blowing apart all over.

Buffo: Buffo gonna smack you good!

Buffo and his followers smashed and pulverized them with their tongues and bashed them down with powerful punches.

SMASH BLAM BIFF KROW!

Carly kicked a Smoker and blasted them with orange flames.

Misty legswept a Smoker and blasted them with green fire.

We fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Smokers left and right.

Camie fired waves of Aurora Energy and blasted the Smokers all over.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

More explosions were blasting off all over.

Nico: WHOA!

I fired waves of fire and blasted more Smokers all over.

I punched the Deacon and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and punched him in the stomach.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

More explosions turned the whole ship into an inferno.

Kalin: Don't let them get to Mount Everest!

Me: Good thing we're thousands of miles away from it!

I punched Deacon more.

Sakura Knudson grabbed a smoker and snapped his neck and slashed ones head off and fired waves of flowers and blasted numerous Smokers with flower petals that exploded on contact and blew them apart!

Sakura Knudson: That will teach you never to mess with the God Sibling of Nature!

She fired waves of flowers and blasted them all over.

Wendy Koopa: My turn!

Wendy fired waves of energy rings and blasted the Smokers.

Marlene Knudson: Time for the darkness to consume them!

Marlene fired waves of darkness and shadows and blasted the Smokers all over.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

More explosions were blasting off all over.

Qin fired waves of energy and blasted the Smokers all over.

Me: YEAH!

We got rid of all the Smokers and all that was left of them was The Deacon.

Devack: Should we heading to Mount Everest now?

Deacon: You're not getting there before me!

Me: We'll see about that!

I punched him and knocked him into the endless ocean.

Nico: This guy is really starting to piss us off.

Me: It'll take a long time to get to Mount Everest.

He got up on the ship.

Me: According to my scanners we're over what used to be Los Angeles.

Nico: Oh man.

Dusk: Fair point, actually!

He roared and went at me and I kicked him and knocked him down.

He went at me and I punched him more and Nico and Eli kicked him in the face and punched him down.

Deacon: YOU WILL NEVER GET TO DRY LAND!

Me: We got a much better home for everyone here. OUR EARTH!

Roman Goodwin: Away from here!

Me: Because living on a planet like this is an endless nightmare!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Poliwag ran up to him and slapped him with his tail all over.

Nico: YEAH!

But then Enola came.

Me: Enola!?

Enola: I've had enough of this monster!

Her eyes glowed bright neon blue green. Suddenly, Enola was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and emerald green energy with mermaids, leaves, grass, flowers, and winds surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids, fairies, angels, and the animals of nature flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a phoenix with red eyes gazing at the Deacon the red eyes of death! Then, as the vortex faded, Enola emerged, but she was changed forever.

(CROCKET'S THEME PLAYS)

Enola grew from 4' 8" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large emerald and blue green orbs orbiting around her legs, she had the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a blue and emerald green energy aura with stars, winds, emerald gems, flowers, mermaids, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has the mermaids of Neptune and the symbol of Neptune emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with an aqua blue and emerald green iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Mermaids with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony, Enola has on a new purple shirt with blue water drops and she had a purple skirt with the symbol of her map on it and blue pants and she had long sleeveless purple trenchcoat with stars, mermaids, aqua gems, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Neptune and the Mermaids surrounded by water and Aqua gems. Suddenly, Enofelt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue and emerald green tipped feathers on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and Enough has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. She got the same weapons as we do. There's an Aqua blue kanji with nine magatama in between the kanji below Neptune that said, "Enola of Waterworld, One of the Last surviving members of the human race and bearer of the Map that leads to salvation, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Savior of The World From The Dark Threats of The Deacon and the Smokers, Archenemy of Thornblade, Slayer and destroyer of the Deacon and his Smokers, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe and to Earth and all of the human race, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Flowers, Mermaids, Leaves, Wind and Nature, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ウォーターワールドのエノーラ、人類の最後の生き残りの一人であり、救いにつながる地図の持ち主、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、

ディーコンとスモーカーの暗い脅威からの世界の救世主、大敵ソーンブレード、ディーコンとそのスモーカーズのスレイヤー兼破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、地球と人類すべてに、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、花、人魚、葉、風と自然、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Enola has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATERWORLD SAVIOR-MERMAID MASTER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE MERMAID NEPTUNE WATER MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WATER AQUA NEPTUNE MERMAID MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND NATURE FLOWER MERMAID MASTER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed!

Me: WOW! Enola transformed!

Poromon: I didn't see this coming!

Me: Wow! Enola how do you feel?

Enola: (Divine Echoing Voice) Incredible and awesome.

She went at Deacon and punched and bashed him into dust.

Poromon: Launch me!

Eli loaded him into a slingshot.

Eli: Fire!

He fired Poromon and Poromon bashed Deacon all over!

Enola fired waves of energy and blasted the Deacon!

Mariner: Enola has come a long way already!

Me: Yeah she sure has!

Poliwag: Launch me next!

Eli: Here we go!

He fired him and bashed Deacon.

Enola bashed Deacon and he belched out a huge amount of blood.

Then Kaos, El Oso, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, Vreedle Brothers, Leap Frog, Gramma Stuffum and Metal Sonic appeared.

Nico: Kaos, El Oso, INSTIGATOR, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, Vreedle Brothers, Leap Frog, Gramma Stuffum and Metal Sonic!

Kaos: This world went to Hell.

El Oso: It sure did.

Me: That is an understatement.

INSTIGATOR: The civilians here deserve better.

Me: I agree.

Tchang Zu: (to Nico) We heard you fought Wraith.

Nico: we sure did.

Duff Killigan: (Scottis Accent) Don't worry. The lass is gonna be okay

Me: Good.

Universe 666 Don Armage came.

Me: Universe 666 Don Armage: You sure are a glutton for punishment.

Universe 666 Don Armage: I know.

Me: Cool.

Universe 666 Don Armage: Good luck against Lord Zedd in November. You're gonna need it.

Nico: No kidding!

Me: I've been waiting for this for a long time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Twilight Sparkle, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Pelea the Lava Golem, Magma Man, Solar Man, Heat Man, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Gina Smithers, Allison Nouveux, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Vathek, Stonetown Golem, Fire Viper, Evil Fire Minions, Evil Undead Minions, Evil Water Minions, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue was battling Yuriko Watanabe A.K.A. Wraith and Mindy transformed

* * *

Kaos was first

Kaos (to Twilight): Nico's rescue was battling Yuriko Watanabe

A.K.A. Wraith. Mindy transformed against her.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was really awesome to see. Wraith gave us one amazing challenge. She matched every move that J.D. did and threw Edzilla, CatDog and Iron Boy like they were toys.

Carol Ferris: Yeah she was really fast and strong! She gave us a fun challenge and dodged Eddy's blast.

Kaos: Wow! She is really good!

Allison Nouveux: Boy she sure is!

Starshine Sparkle: But she was no match for Mindy transforming and Poliwag using the Romulan Ale Drunken Fist.

Spyro: Yeah that was awesome to see.

Kaos: That is amazing! Lets do it for I, KAOS, command it!

Twilight Sparkle used the Mystic Force Gear and got a Mystic Force Sword and she used the power of Kaos and fired magic blasts and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Buzzshock, Lincoln, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Linka, Paula, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Angel, Gizmo, Mammoth, Billy Numerous, Kyd Wykkyd, See-More, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - Us battling Another Witch King of Angmar, Mouth of Sauron, Balrog, Sarumon, Gollum, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Black Spider who were the Keyblade Knight of The Dominions and The Embodiment of Pancakes

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR (to Pinkie Pie): Nico, Jenny Wakeman's team, Black Spider's team, and the others did good battling Another Witch King of Angmar, Mouth of Sauron, Balrog, Sarumon, Gollum, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Black Spider. They were the Keyblade Knight of The Dominions and The Embodiment of Pancakes

Pinkie Pie: Ooh it was really amazing! And the Embodiment of Pancakes made Nora go crazy! (LAUGHS)

Willow Emillston: Yeah that was awesome and you know how much she loves pancakes.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Boy Nora really was in heaven.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) She loves them more than anything.

Featherweight: She dogpiled on the another and it was really funny.

Sprocket: J.D.'s sister Sakura loves pancakes just as much.

INSTIGATOR: (LAUGHS) Looks like Nora has an awesome Pancake loving friend. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie used the Revice Gear and got a Vistamp Sword! She used the stamps for INSTIGATOR, ANDROMON and EVIL METAL MAN and got an awesome lightning rod metal sword! She and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Applejack, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Lillith Cheyenne Bohdi, Crabdozer, Irena Verokkova, Mr. Krabs, Seamia the Cancer, Larry the Lobster, Mama Krabs, Maxxine, Camie Cancer, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Argit, Kevin 11, Kevin 11,000, Dr. Animo, Vulkanus, Zombozo, Billy Billions, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - Lincoln's rescue in Indiana and we battled Tweaky

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid: (to Applejack) We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Indiana. He blew up Tweaky real good!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure did and it was funny.

Woody Woodpecker: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome and really fun.

Lillith Cheyenne Bohdi: It was great to see there.

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was cool!

Flashwing: It sure was.

Octagon: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Applejack used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Crystal Sword and she used the Grizzly Bear, Elk and Raccoon Zords and got a Forest Sword! The group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Collette Farmington, Suu the Slime, Goop, Edith Norris, Clayface, Mystique, Yost Mystique, Lucy Mann, Martian Manhunter, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Bonnie, Monkey Fist, Drakken, Motor Ed, DNAmy, Adrena Lynn, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - The next Galaxy

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan (to Rarity): Space Storm Galaxy was next. I bet Nico had a hard time there.

Rarity: It was really hard in a space storm like that darlings but it was fun.

Papillon: It sure was awesome for them.

Collette Farmington: It sure was and that was a fun galaxy to see.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Duff Killigan: Glad you lads all had fun now. Lets do it!

Rarity used the Kiramagers Gear and got a jewel sword and she and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Gina Everest, Fi the Phoenix, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Zhuqiaomon, Phoenixmon, Fire Man, Flame Man, Magma Gloom, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Kangor, Ebon, Hotstreak, Puff, Talon, Onyx, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - The Mascots made an awesome spaghetti lunch

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo (to Fluttershy): The Mascots made an awesome spaghetti lunch. I hope you tried some of it.

Fluttershy: Oh we sure did and I thought it was delicious spaghetti.

Sailor Juno: Boy it sure was delicious. They made Romulan Ale Spaghetti and it was awesome.

Gina Everest: We didn't get drunk from it. The alcohol was burned

off.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was delicious.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Carmen Dillo: Glad you guys all liked it. Lets do it!

Fluttershy used the Gaim Gear and got a Helheim Sword and she used the Passionfruit Lockseed and got a Tropical Fruit Sword! She and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, fruit and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Nadine Phoenix, Jeevika the Apsara, Apu, Raj, Manjula, Symmetra, Saffron Masala, Vishnu (Samurai Jack), Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Black Cuervo, Golden Eagle Twins, Django, Titanium Titans, Dr. Chipotle, Puma Loco, Don Octavio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - Matau and Blu's bonding time

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso (to Sunset): (Spanish Accent) Today was Matau and Blu's bonding time. I hope they enjoyed it.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did and it was cool.

Kairi Yano: Yeah that was fun and cool.

Nadine Phoenix: You got that right. They had a great time.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there too.

Sunburn: It sure was fun.

El Oso: Glad they had buena fun. Lets do it amigos!

Sunset Shimmer used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a Fire Galaxy Sword! She and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Princess Cadance, Bianca Whendolla, Selia the Selkie, Natilee, Ebonwumon, Avril the Frost Elf, Merida, Scotsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Shendu, Dai Gai, Hsi Wu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, Valmont, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - On a Planet Earth that turned into a massive ocean world!?

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu (to Rainbow Dash): We're On a Planet Earth that turned into a massive ocean world!? What the fuck happened to it?!

Rainbow Dash: It was awful! The polar ice caps melted and caused the oceans to rise over 24,000 feet and it flooded over 99% of the entire planet! Turning this whole world into a massive endless ocean!

Noel: Yeah and I like this world. The ocean goes on forever.

Bianca Whendolla: Yeah this is amazing and terrible that all this happened here.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there.

Whirlwind: And the Earth is now a total ocean planet. All that's left for land here are the Himalayan Mountains as the only speck of dry land here.

Tchang Zu: That is terrible! Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash used the Jetman Gear and she got a Jet Sword! She and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Strike and RD Carol Pingrey VS Dr. Starline - How in the world did the world become like this?

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: How in the world did the world become like this?

Starlight Glimmer: The polar ice caps melted and caused widespread global flooding. It caused the oceans to rise over 24,000 feet! Turning the entire planet into a water world.

Cozy Glow: Yeah this is terrible. The world was turned into a massive and endless ocean.

Hex: It's horrible. All the remaining people are trying to survive on colonies called Atolls.

Star Strike: Yeah this is an absolute nightmare.

RD Carol Pingrey: Living on an ocean planet where the oceans cover over 99% of the entire planet!? That's a massive fight for survival.

Dr. Starline: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

Starlight Glimmer and group fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, lightning, stars, and energy and smashed them down.

---

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, LaMoon and RD Lucy Loud VS Hades Beast Specter -

The oceans now cover 99% of the whole planet!?

Hades Beast Specter was next

Hades Beast Specter: The oceans now cover 99% of the whole planet!? How did that happen!?

Princess Luna: Global warming got out of control and caused the polar ice caps to melt and the oceans to rise over 24,000 feet.

Moondust: Yeah this is awful!

Snowdrop: Now the oceans just go on forever. This Earth is now just a flow blue ball of water in space.

Gari: Yeah this whole planet is now almost completely of water. Almost not a single speck of land for miles.

Blackout: Yeah that is crazy.

LaMoon: Yeah a nightmare no one would live in.

RD Lucy: I would not like it.

Hades Beast Specter: Boy that is awful! Lets do it!

Princess Luna and group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel and RD Luan VS King of Flan - Wow! This is awful!

King of Flan was next.

King of Flan: (Spanish Accent) Wow! This is awful! I can't believe that this happened to this world.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding. That was awful this happened to this world.

King Solar: Boy no kidding. How in the world can people live on an ocean planet like this?

Solar Eclipsa: It's almost completely impossible.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah that is rough.

Celestia - Lightsworn Angel: Yeah no kidding. These people need a better home and lifestyle.

RD Luan: I agree. This is a nightmare.

King of Flan: It sure is. Lets do it amigos!

They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Kristina Whendolla, Delilah Pitchfork, Cerita the Oomukade, Animal Path, Animal Kirby, Hornet Man, Wood Man, Plant Man, Leaf Man, Roll, owerpinch, Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sour Sweet, Sunny Flare, Sugarcoat, Frosty Orange, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Grizzly, Griffon, Melter, Living Laser, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - How in the world can people survive on a planet like this!?

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog (to Lightning Dust): How in the world can people survive on a planet like this!? I bet they can't!

Lightning Dust: Yeah this is an absolute nightmare. Living on an endless ocean like this is a massive struggle for survival.

Mika Kozuru: it sure is.

Delilah Pitchfork: Yeah we don't know how people can live on a world like this one.

Melon Mint: Surviving on a world like this is just absolutely impossible.

Leap Frog: Yeah no kidding there. I can't believe that this happened to Earth. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust used the Turbo Gear and she got a speed sword and they fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Taiyou Hawkins, Cassie McCallister, Emeth the Golem, Golem (Monster Rancher), Ground Man, Drill Man, Concrete Man, Crusher (Skylanders), Bash, Flashwing, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Gramma Stuffum, Count Spankulot, Common Cold, Professor XXXL, Big Brother, Knightbrace, Ice Cream Monster, Soccer Mom, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - Boy the oceans turned the world into an Ocean Desert!

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum (to Luster Dawn): (German Accent) Boy, the oceans turned the world into an Ocean Desert! That's not good!

Luster Dawn: No it isn't! This is absolutely a nightmare.

Molly Molloy: Boy I remember watching the movie Waterworld from 1995 a long time ago with my mom and dad and that was a great movie.

Taiyou Hawkins: It's amazing and scary all this happened to this

place.

Cassie McCallister: It sure is.

Gramma Stuffum: Ja it sure is. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn used the Saber Gear and got a Light of Literature Sword and she used the Gramma Stuffum book and fired a wave of fire and food and the group fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Tsuki Serenade, Cadance Concordia, Rosty the Yuki-Onna, Mizore, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Chill Man, Cold Man, Freeze Man, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Metal Tails, Metal Knuckles, Metal Amy, Metal Rouge, Metal Sally, Dr. Robotnik, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - The Smokers are really dangerous monsters!

---

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic: (to Vinyl) The Smokers are really dangerous monsters! They must be eliminated!

Vinyl Scratch: That is for sure! The Smokers are very dangerous pirates here on this world and it's terrible that they can cause so much trouble just to find dry land.

Rui: Yeah no kidding there. That is crazy.

Tsuki Serenade: Yeah I agree there. It's horrible.

Cadance Concordia: After we're done here we'll gladly help everyone get a new home on our Earth.

Metal Sonic: Good idea. Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch used the Zi-O Gear and got a Legacy Sword! She put in the Ridewatch for Etemon and got a song sword! She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Stygian, Knight Man and Hardball (Samurai Jack) VS The Big Top Werewolf

---

The Big Top Werewolf was next.

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) Thou ready for this?

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rockhoof, Scotsman (Samurai Jack) and Kitty & Bunny (Courage) VS The Ghost of Amos Littlefield

---

The Ghost of Amos Littlefield was next.

Rockhoof: (Scottish) You ready now?

Rockhoof fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Somnambula, Yami Yugi and Neith (SMITE) VS The Snake Demon

---

The Snake Demon was next.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) This is always going to be fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mage Meadowbrook, Buffo & his Frog Worshipers and Burner Man VS The Cat Mummy

---

The Cat Mummy was next.

Mage Meadowbrook: (Valley Girl Accent) Y'all ready for this one?

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Flash Magnus, Kevin Levin and Neytiri VS The Ghost of Geronimo

---

The Ghost of Geronimo was next.

Flash Magnus: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mistmane, Buffo & his Frog Worshipers and Toad Man VS Dr. Croaker

---

Dr. Croaker was next.

Mistmane: I'm ready for some fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Star Swirl, Tomahawk Man and Yamato Man VS The Miner 49er

---

The Miner 49er was next.

Star Swirl: I'm really ready for this one.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo and RD Lisa VS The Star Creature

---

The Star Creature was next.

Firecracker Burst: I'm ready for you.

Scrappy Doo: Me too! LEMME AT EM! LEMME AT EM! I'M GONNA SPLAT EM!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Derpy Hooves, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

---

The Cheese Monster was next.

Derpy Hooves: You ready for some fun?

They fired waves of energy and smashed the cheese monster down.

---

Spitfire the Captain of The Wonderbolts, Lady Assailant of Flames and RD Margo VS The Spirit of Fireball McPhan

---

The Spirit of Fireball McPhan was next.

Spitfire: Okay this is gonna be fun!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Pepperdance of Nuclear Hot Cajun Spice, Fire Princess and RD Lola VS Cajun Fox of New Orleans Cajun Food

---

Cajun Fox was next.

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Fox) Ooowee! This is gonna be good.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Yeah it will be1

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Juru, Rarity and Jewel Man VS Mr. X

---

Mr. X was next.

Juru: Bring it on.

They fired waves of jewels and smashed him down.

---

Kaito, Zarya and Princess Kelpie VS Melone

---

Melone was next.

Kaito: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed Melone down.

---

Philip & Shotaro, Nuju and RD Lincoln VS Tormes the Centaur.

---

Tormes was next.

Philip: Lets get it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Touma, Megan and Thumbelina VS Road Kamelot

---

Road Kamelot was next.

Touma: This will be fun.

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Eiji, Will and Matt VS Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man)

---

Jasdevi was next.

Eiji: Time for some fun.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Universe 666 Don Armage

---

Universe 666 Don Armage was next.

Universe 666 Don Armage: Boy this planet went to hell.

Nico: You're not kidding there.

May: Yeah that was crazy.

Universe 666 Don Armage: No kidding. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Smokers, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE PLATOON NINE!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

May: And your luck has run out!

Tsurugi: Lets make this Legendary!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and stars and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Universe 666 Don Armage you have failed this universe!

Lucky: WE WILL RECLAIM THE GALAXY!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Noah: This is perfect for this!

Tsukasa: We ARE near water, after all.

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the Blue Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the blue rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Blue Rangers from Lightspeed Rescue to SPD

Maria: Time for this too! (TURNS DIAL) MERCURY METAL FORCE!

She summoned Mercurymon, Evil Jewel Man, Emerald Dragon, Mocktroids, Estroy and Imitation Krabs.

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

We went at the Deacon and blasted and smashed him all over.

Trailbreaker, AncientMermaimon, Exhaust and Splash Woman used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Trailbreaker's weapons, Exhaust's smoke form and AncientMermaimon and Splash Woman's powers 100-fold.

Trailbreaker and AncientMermaimon: BARRIER MAELSTROM BLAST!

Exhaust and Splash Woman: LASER SMOKE BLAST!

J.D. Knudson of the Phoenix and Lord Drakkon: DRAGON PHOENIX BLAST STORM!

Bertrand of the Red Spider and Roman Goodwin: RED SPIDER INFERNO!

Haiku of the Orange Hummingbird and Carly Atlas: ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD INFERNO!

Dante of the Yellow Monkey and Devack: YELLOW MONKEY INFERNO!

Persephone of the Green Lizard and Misty Tredwell: GREEN LIZARD INFERNO!

Morpheus of the Blue Giant and Kalin: BLUE GIANT INFERNO!

Boris of the Indigo Whale and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE INFERNO!

Brittney of the Violet Condor and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET CONDOR INFERNO!

Nico Chan of the Dragon and Myotismon: CRIMSON SAIYAN BURST!

Lincoln Loud of the Thunder God and Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDER STRIKER!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Nico, Eli, Lincoln and Mariner: WATER

WORLD DEATH BLAST!

We fired a wave of water and death.

Lincoln: WATER ELEMENT STYLE: TIDAL WAVE!

Jessica Kaios: WATER FIRE STYLE: STEAM BLAST!

Yuna: WATER STYLE: AQUA BLAST!

Toph: WATER EARTH STYLE: MUDBALL BARRAGE!

Chie Satonaka: WATER WIND STYLE: WATERSPOUT CYCLONE!

Sari Sumdac: WATER LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTRO WATER BLAST!

They fired waves of water and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER FINAL SMASH: MEGA TIDAL WAVE!

They fired a massive tidal wave.

Lincoln: You Smokers have caused enough trouble to last a lifetime. Now, prepare to drown!

Lincoln summoned massive tidal waves that crashed into The Smokers and destroyed their ships and the resulting explosions killed all The Smokers and sent them to The Black Gates.

Me: Take that, you despicable losers!

Nico: Drown in the endless seas forever, assholes. We did it, we got rid of The Smokers.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Killer B.

We powered down and Enola's new body was permanent.

Me: Enola you were awesome!

Xenia: YEAH! Way to go!

Enola: Thanks guys. And this was really cool!

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Killer B, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Killer B, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Killer B.

Universe 666 Killer B: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Killer B: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Gina Gyuki: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Gina Gyuki's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, lightning, ink, octopi, bulls, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Killer B, she left pink energy, stars, lightning, ink, octopi, bulls, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gina Gyuki: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Killer B, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Gina Gyuki was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, lightning, and ink surrounding the vortex, there are octopi, bulls, phoenixes, angels, and Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with Gyuki's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Killer B: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Gina Gyuki emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gina Gyuki grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short pink hair and red tips in Gyuki's four horns on her head and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, lightning, ink, octopi, bulls, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni emblazoned on her forehead and

Third Eye with pink iris, she has on bull earrings on her ears with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Ink, Eight, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Gyuki with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Ink, Eight, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink bull-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gina Gyuki has on a sleeveless red top, pink skirt with the Eight Kanji on it, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, ink, octopi, bulls, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni surrounded by lightning and ink. Suddenly, Gina Gyuki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with red tips on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eight massive and long octopus tentacle tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Gina Gyuki has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gina Gyuki's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, lightning, ink, octopi, bulls, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gina Gyuki's Eternal Pink Lightning Inkstorm Avatar Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Pink Lightning Inkstorm Avatar Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink bull heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink bull heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink bull heads is a large pink bull head with blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gina Gyuki has on her large gold

Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Gyuki's head with blue gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni with nine pink magatama in between the kanji that said, "Gina Gyuki, Avatar of Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Killer B and Gyuki, The Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni, Master of Ink and Lightning, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of Dark Luan, Archenemy of 2099 Doctor Octopus, Destroyer of Universe 666 Killer B, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Ink, Bulls, Octopi, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジーナ・ギュキ、ギューキの化身、八尾の牛鬼、尾獣アバター・ガーディアン・エンジェルスのメンバー、真の不滅にして宇宙の強力な戦士、キラーBとギューキの親愛なる友人、八尾の牛鬼、マスターインクとライトニングの愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、ダーク・ルアンの軽蔑者、2099年の宿敵ドクター・オクトパス、宇宙666の破壊者キラーB、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブ

ラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、インク、雄牛、タコ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Gina Gyuki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EIGHT TAILS AVATAR-USHI-ONI-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELECTRIC INK TAILED BEAST EIGHT-TAILS USHI-ONI PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELECTRIC INK TAILED BEAST EIGHT-TAILS USHI-ONI PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELECTRIC INK TAILED BEAST EIGHT-TAILS USHI-ONI PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gina Gyuki's Super Angel-Eight Tails Avatar-Ushi-Oni-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Killer B saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw his eyes change into that of the beast inside him and his nails grew into claws and he ran at her to kill her, but Gina Gyuki fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, lightning, ink, octopi, bulls, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Killer B and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Naruto: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Gina Gyuki: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Electric Inkstorm Tailed Beast Eight Tails Ushi-Oni Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Electric Inkstorm Tailed Beast Eight Tails Ushi-Oni Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Naruto. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Gina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Gina Gyuki.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Gina Gyuki went after Universe 666 Killer B, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow

Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Killer B, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Gina also left many more by firing pink energy slashes with her claws, and he and Gina attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Killer B even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Killer B: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Killer B went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Kenzie kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of lightning and ink at him and he got hit hard and was burned and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Killer B even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Killer B started transforming as all eight tails manifested and he transformed into his Tailed Beast. But, before he could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Killer B who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Killer B, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Killer B's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Killer B and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Killer B was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed his body by stabbing him with his one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back and he sent Universe 666 Killer B's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Gina Gyuki and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Gina Gyuki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eight massive and longer octopus tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Gina Gyuki: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Killer B for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gina.

Suddenly, Gina Gyuki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gina Gyuki's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Gyuki the Eight-Tailed Ushi-Oni flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lightning raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gina Gyuki sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Gina did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Gyuki, and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Oh boy, I've got an awesome one, and there's a link to the monsters we'd faced along with The Goosebumps Monsters: her name is Autumn Midnight, Leader of The Midnight Society.

Selene Emperyous: (GASPS) The leader of the new generation of The Midnight Society?! Oh, that's so awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Autumn Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian

Angel from Michigan and she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire.

Michelle Emperyous: Autumn also did research into The Midnight Society and found out that it started over eighty-six years ago back in 1937 with the first founding members of The Midnight Society, and the traditions that started with them had been meticulously followed through five generations of Midnight Society members. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the new leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the back preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lori tried to attack them, but Autumn used her dark powers and made Lori's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Oh man, so that means…?!

Me: Those monsters we've been facing are the…?!

Lincoln: Are the monsters from the stories of The Midnight Society from years past. One day soon, we have to set up a meeting between us and the previous generations of The Midnight Society.

Nico: When they hear of this, they're bound to be in for some serious fright.

Carmen Dillo: Are all the civilians here?

Octagon: I counted. They are.

Leap Frog: That's good.

Me: Okay.

Gramma Stuffum: Should we still visit Mount Everest?

Metal Sonic: If not, I don't mind.

Me: Lets just head home. I don't want the people to stay here for another minute.

Nico: I agree. Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) Even apocalyptic world survivors deserve a chance at home and a new life.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home and got everyone settled in and we got them all some well deserved food and homes and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Waterworld from 1995 is one of my favorite movies and it was really awesome. Kevin Costner and Dennis Hopper did a great job back then but it was really scary to see a planet Earth like that covered in ocean and almost all of it is completely covered in ocean.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Key, Emperor Z, Key Monster, Lego Abomination, Twisted Ariel and Black Anvil and also T.J., Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing and the Cetus Twins and we're going to a planet made of Ravioli and we're going to eat some good ravioli and also we're going to battle a clone of Queen Bansheera who was made by Universe 666 Sebastian and we're going to see Vypra transform against her and it'll be ULTIMATE PAYBACK! Also we're going to battle Another Pasta, Bad Ravioli, Lex Legume, Pi Xi of Panda Express, Wendy of Wendy's, Emperor Z and Key. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Splash Woman. Her name is Serena Splash. She is a mermaid and a Swimsuit Model.

The match-up scene is for Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Fu who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Sleepy Hollow, New York, and we are in for one scary adventure: we got word that The Headless Horseman from the 1999 film, Sleepy Hollow, is causing havoc, so we're going to face him and send him straight back to Hell. And we're going to meet Autumn Midnight, Leader of The Midnight Society, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire. Autumn also did research into The Midnight Society and found out that it started over eighty-six years ago back in 1937 with the first founding members of The Midnight Society, and the traditions that started with them had been meticulously followed through five generations of Midnight Society members. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the new leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the back preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lori tried to attack them, but Autumn used her dark powers and made Lori's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

And for the second scene, we're meeting Alarica Anastasia, Alina Anastasia, Artemia Anastasia, Aurora Anastasia, Avina Anastasia, Brianne Anastasia, Calista Anastasia, Cordelia Anastasia, Danika Anastasia, Edana Anastasia, Fionna Anastasia, Levana Anastasia, and Mara Anastasia, these thirteen girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Europe and they're thirteen Goth Girls born from darkness and also have immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night. They also formed a group known as The Gothic Knights of The Eternal Darkness, and they are dedicated to protecting the world and mankind from the darkest threats of The Netherworld, witches, demons, vampires, werewolves, monsters, warlocks, and those who dare to make deals with The Devil by selling their souls in exchange for dark powers. One day, they travelled to The Netherworld, and they found thirteen powerful dark longswords during their journey: they're known as The Dark Swords of The Netherworld, these dark longswords are the powerful weapons of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, The Anastasia Sisters, these dark longswords were said to have been forged in the dark depths of The Netherworld and they were bathed in dark energy and dark magic, The Anastasia Sisters grabbed the longswords and they became even more powerful than ever. They protected Lincoln from the threats of his mean sisters and the rest of his enemies and they trained Lincoln hard in combat and in the powers of the darkness, The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, and The Occult, and they along with Beatrice Shadowhold trained him and Lucy Loud in the art of summoning demons and creatures of the night and put them under their control, and they're good friends with The Young Morticians' Club, and though they hate Lincoln's mean sisters and the rest of his enemies with a passion, they harbored an extreme hatred towards those who dare to make deals with The Devil by selling their souls in exchange for dark powers.

The next chapter is for Monster Trucks from Nickelodeon and that one is gonna be awesome. And we're going after Reece Tenneson and it will be a crushing defeat for him.

see you next time.

# MONSTER TRUCKS GALORE

This chapter is for the 2016 movie Monster Trucks.

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to an awesome new food planet wass Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Key, Emperor Z, Key Monster, Lego Abomination, Twisted Ariel and Black Anvil and also T.J., Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing and the Cetus Twins and we were heading there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet will be fun.

Laney: It sure will.

Lola: I'm excited for this.

Nico: Same here. This will be fun and cool.

T.J.: You got that right.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: TJ, I want to thank you, Key, and your teams for coming.

T.J.: No problem Nico. This will be fun and cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

Supernova Zap: I'm really excited for this.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Supernova, remember when you caused trouble for Sunset and Pinkie?

Supernova Zap: I sure do. I was using the Time Twirler to make a loop to make my song singing perfect.

Me: What is the Time Twirler?

Supernova Zap: It's like the Timeturner from Harry Potter. I was using it to make a loop.

Me: Whoa so it has the power to bend the Space Time Continuum. That is very dangerous!

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: But I never even knew that artifact existed.

Supernova Zap: Yeah but I am glad I learned my lesson for that from Sunset and Pinkie.

Me: No kidding.

Nico: I'm glad you did too.

Maria: Like that movie Groundhog Day.

Me: Very much like it. I remember that one.

Xenia: That was a crazy movie.

Nico: It sure was. But that was cool.

Laney: Yeah. Professor Paradox would have a field day if he found out someone messed with time like that.

Nico: He sure would.

Lily: No kidding.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Whew! Man yesterday was epic!

Xenia: Boy it sure was.

Nico: That was terrible seeing a world where everything was underwater like that and J.D. you were not kidding when you said that the oceans went on forever.

Me: No doubt. But yeah that was a fun adventure.

Maria: Define fun in that world.

Me: Well we blasted the Smokers into kingdom-come and also we saved all the people there and gave them a new home.

Maria: That fits. But it was awful seeing that world and how it became like that.

Nico: It was.

Eli: I can't believe that happened to it.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was crazy.

Nico: All because of global warming that went out of control.

Me: It melted the polar ice caps and flooded the entire planet.

Xenia; Yeah that was awful.

Varie: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah that was a catastrophe.

Nico: How are Enola and Helen and Mariner loving Earth?

Me: They love it. Much better than what they had to endure.

Nico: And Mariner must be happy.

Me: Yep. He lives on an island in Lake Huron.

Nico: We didn't even get to visit Mount Everest.

Me: It was probably for the best because it was best we get everyone on that world a new home away from an endless ocean.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: You're right.

Varie: But it was still good we helped all those people.

Carol: Boy no kidding.

Nico: We're here.

We arrived at the planet and it looked like a mountain and desert planet from space.

Nico: Looks like a mountain desert world from up here.

Lola: Lets check it out.

We went down to the planet and we saw that it was really a PLANET MADE OF RAVIOLI PASTA!

Me: WOW! A Ravioli Planet!

Laney: Oh boy!

We dug in and got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Oh wow! Four cheese and three meat ravioli! And the sauce is tasty!

Nico ate some.

Nico: (Eating) MMM! Delicious!

Qin: Yummy!

We were eating all over. And some of us even had spaghetti sauce all over our faces.

Me: Mmm! Boy this is awesome.

Lincoln: (Eating) I'll say!

Varie: Boy no kidding.

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

Sunset Shimmer: (Eating) Mmm! Boy this is amazing!

Lola: Yeah it is!

Qin: Yeah it sure is awesome!

We were eating a lot. And man was it awesome and tasty.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious and flavorful.

Nico: You got that right.

Qin: Boy this planet is amazing. And the sauce here is awesome too.

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: Yeah!

We had a good meal.

Nico: Let's get some of this to the mascots.

Me: Good idea. They will be with us shortly.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one Vypra isn't going to like in the slightest nor us: I got word that a clone of Queen Bansheera is here on the ravioli planet.

We gasped.

Me and Nico: WHAT?!

Luan: But, how?!

Lincoln: And the bad news is: she was created by the residual darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian.

We were horrified to hear it. Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived along with the rest of The Masters of Evil.

Luan: I can't believe it, even after we destroyed him two days ago.

Vypra: First, he had that contingency plan that resurrected the Universe 666 Jinchuriki, now we find out his residual darkness is running loose! He just never quits, does he?!

Carter Grayson: Well, just like what happened yesterday, we got to draw out that manifestation of his residual darkness.

Lincoln: That won't be easy, Carter. His residual darkness has also created clones of Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil, and he went into hiding.

Eli: Why, that little… !

Luan: So, the only way to finally draw him out and destroy him is kill the clone of Queen Bansheera and the clones of Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil.

Me: Wow! All monsters I remember and know all too well.

Poromon: Yep. Wow! A Planet made of ravioli! This is amazing!

Nico: It sure is! Enough for all of you.

Poromon dug in.

Poromon: (Eating) Delicious!

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the clones of Queen Bansheera, Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clones of Queen Bansheera, Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil, they're 20 yards away.

Nico: Let's get them and tear them to shreds.

Lincoln: Got it. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clones of Queen Bansheera and the demons.

We were flying and we saw the clones of Queen Bansheera, Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil.

Lincoln: There they are. (Sees a black shadow pool) And I just saw a shadow pool: that's where the manifestation of the residual darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian is hiding.

Nico: And just like you said, that's where the manifestation of the residual darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian is hiding, and the only way to draw him out is to kill the clones of Queen Bansheera and the demons.

Lincoln: Yep.

Dark turned into Mega Large.

Mega Large: I'm ready for this!

We fired energy blasts at the clones of Queen Bansheera and the demons and they got hit, and then we landed in front of them.

Vypra: Even if you're just a clone created by that lunatic's residual darkness, there's no mistaking the smug arrogant air that surrounded you.

Me: Hope you're ready to die once again, Bansheera.

Queen Bansheera Clone: YOU ARROGANT MORTALS! KILL THEM AND BRING ME THEIR HEADS!

The clones of Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilates all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the demons, and all that's left is the clone of Queen Bansheera and she was beyond pissed off!

Vypra: Yeesh, just like what happened with the Another clones V'Ger summoned, Lincoln absorbed the clones of me, Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil and assimilated all their powers. Now, all that's left is you, Bansheera.

Me: I've been wanting to do this to you for a long time!

I went into my newest more powerful form! I was now in my SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE form!

Queen Bansheera Clone: WHAT THE!?

Nico: You're screwed now!

Queen Bansheera Clone: YOU DARE TO CHALLENGE ME!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I dare!

Emperor Z: Wow! J.D.'s sparkle! It's magnificent!

Right: I hope you haven't forgotten about me. ToQ Change!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

He transformed!

TOQ ICH!

Emperor Z: I haven't forgotten about that.

Right: Good.

Queen Bansheera Clone: Am I supposed to be afraid?

Me: You should be!

ZOOM!

BLAM!

I punched her in he face fired waves of fire and water and lightning and blasted her all over.

I fired waves of rainbows and blasted her and burned her bad.

She fired waves of darkness and I deflected the blasts back and they hit her.

Mega Large: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: And it's going to hurt REALLY BAD!

Nico went Super Saiyan Infinity!

I teleported and punched her in the face and Nico teleported and kicked her in the back of the head and we both fired waves of energy and blasted the Bansheera clone all over.

I fired waves of ice and blood and leaves and blasted her all over.

Nico: Take this! FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

Nico fired a wave of green energy and it hit the clone and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The Clone was blasted down.

Rarity: Think J.D. and Right's sparkle is shiny. Wait until you see this! Kiramai Change!

She transformed into her Sapphire Blue Kiramager form!

Rarity: Now this is sparkling!

Twilight Sparkle: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a light purple ranger!

Twilight Sparkle: SHINING LIKE THE STARS! MYSTIC FORCE LAVENDER!

Pinkie Pie: HENSHIN!

She used the Moon Rat Vistamp and turned into KAMEN RIDER ONIONTORA!

Applejack: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a Brown Yak Ranger!

Applejack: STAMPEDING YAK! WILD FORCE BROWN!

Fluttershy: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Saffron Kamen Rider for Gaim! Kamen Rider SAFFRON!

Sunset Shimmer: GO GALACTIC!

PHOENIX CRY!

She turned into a fire color Lost Galaxy Ranger!

Sunset Shimmer: LOST GALAXY PHOENIX RANGER!

Rainbow Dash: AQUA FALCON!

She turned into an Aqua Blue Falcon Jetman!

Lightning Dust: SHIFT INTO TURBO! FLIGHT STAR TURBO POWER!

She turned into a Supersonic Jet Turbo Ranger!

Luster Dawn: HENSHIN!

Flying over the beautiful flames of the morning sunrise, with the power of the Sword of the Sun, Arose the Hero of the Morning Light.

Luster Dawn: SWORDMASTER OF THE DAWN! KAMEN RIDER DAWNBLADE!

Vinyl Scratch: HENSHIN!

She formed the clock sign for 11:35 and she turned into a blue rider!

Vinyl Scratch: PARTYING ALL NIGHT! KAMEN RIDER RAVENIGHT!

Nico: AWESOME!

Horsea: Yay!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Applejack bashed the Bansheera Clone with a huge hammer.

Twilight blasted the clone with a magic blast.

Sunset fired waves of fire and blasted the Bansheera clone.

Lightning Dust and Rainbow Dash blasted the clone with lightning and wind and electrocuted her.

Mega Large stomped on her!

KRASMASH!

He was smashing and bashing her all over the place!

I fired waves of energy and flowers and lightning.

Suddenly, Vypra's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a grey and black energy aura with stars, light, dark magic, black magic, darkness, snakes, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her newly forged greatsword from her back and her thin sword as well, and as she approached the Bansheera clone, she left grey and black energy, stars, light, dark magic, black magic, darkness, snakes, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Vypra: Even though you're just a mere clone of Bansheera, you're still just as dangerous as ever, I'd thought that I was forever done with you for good, but as always, the residual darkness of that out-of-control deranged omnicidal monster enjoys finding ways to piss us off even more. But, all the same, at least, I get a chance to dish out some well-deserved payback on you once again! Time to die, Bansheera!

Suddenly, Vypra was surrounded by a massive vortex of grey and black energy with stars, light, dark magic, black magic, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Queen Bansheera: the red eyes of eternal death.

Luan: WHOA! WHAT THE?!

Me: WHAT THE HECK!?

Nico: OH SHIT!

Lincoln: Whatever's about to happen, I can tell the Queen Bansheera clone and the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness are really in for Hell!

Just as Lincoln said, the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness felt it, but he'd still refused to come out as long as the Queen Bansheera clone is still standing, fat chance of that. Then, as the vortex faded, Vypra emerged, but she was changed forever and all Hell was about to break loose!

Vypra grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black and grey orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her chin-length black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon black eyes and a black and grey energy aura with stars, light, dark magic, black magic, darkness, snakes, bats, dragons, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a bat, dragon, demon, and snake emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on bat earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her grey snake-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the black crescent moons and she also has on her new white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Vypra has on her helmet resembling a viper or dragon with large demon-like horns protruding from the top, black colored crop top which exposed the middle area of her chest, light dark gray armor on both her shoulders and front chest, her stomach and navel is visible, silver colored bands on her forearms, as well as a pair of black colored fingerless gloves with gold braces around them that is covered in armor-like scales, while for her lower area, she wears black leggings covered in silver dragon-like scales on the outsides and the front of her waists with strap covered in spikes, demon-like belt around her waist, silver boots with yellow colored demon eyes on the top, and long sleeveless black trenchcoat with stars, light, dark magic, black magic, darkness, snakes, bats, dragons, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a dragon, snake, bat, and demon surrounded by darkness. Suddenly, Vypra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her dragon-like wings with the outlines being colored silver and the wings being colored blue grew much bigger for her new body, Vypra has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Black Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Goths of Darkness ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. Suddenly, Vypra's newly forged greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and grey energy, stars, light, dark magic, black magic, darkness, snakes, bats, dragons, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vypra's Demonic Twilight Darkness Masters of Evil Demon Bat Snake Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Demonic Twilight Darkness Masters of Evil Demon Bat Snake Dragon Phoenix Angel Death, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded grey gems and bat, snake, dragon, and demon etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and in their mouths and large black dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth below the large dragon heads for the pommel. Vypra has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold snake head with black gems for eyes and large dark purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark grey kanji with nine demonic eyes in between the kanji below the dragon, snake, bat, and demon that said, "Vypra, Leader of The Masters of

Evil, Member of The Redemption Squad, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Honorable Villain, Trusted Friend of Diabolico and Loki, Former Right Hand and Destroyer of Queen Bansheera, Loving Girlfriend of Dark Spicer, Sister of Praxina and Mephisto, Former Servant of Gramorr, Archenemy of Luan Loud, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Good and Evil, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of Jump City, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Demon, and Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Demons, Snakes, Angels, and Phoenixes"

ヴィプラ、マスターズ・オブ・イービルのリーダー、償還部隊のメンバー、闇のゴスのメンバー、名誉ある悪役、ディアボリコとロキの信頼できる友人、バンシーラ女王の元右腕にして破壊者、ダーク・スパイサーの愛するガールフレンド、プラシーナの妹そしてメフィスト、グラモールの元召使い、ルアン・ラウドの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、善と悪の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、ジャンプシティの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、真の不滅の悪魔、そして闇、黒魔術、悪魔、蛇、天使、フェニックスのマスター

Vypra has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON-DRAGON-WYVERN-SNAKE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC DEMON DARKNESS DARK ETERNAL COSMIC TWILIGHT

JUSTICE WYVERN DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC DEMON DARKNESS DARK ETERNAL COSMIC TWILIGHT JUSTICE WYVERN DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC DEMON DARKNESS DARK ETERNAL COSMIC TWILIGHT JUSTICE WYVERN DEMON PHOENIX ANGEL DEATH!

We were really amazed by Vypra's Super Angel-Demon-Dragon-Wyvern-Snake-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Dark Spicer saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Queen Bansheera clone saw it, she went absolutely fucking mad with rage and fired energy beams at her to kill her, but Vypra fired a massive barrage of black and grey energy, stars, light, dark magic, black magic, darkness, snakes, bats, dragons, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Queen Bansheera clone and sent her flying into a wall of ravioli. She got out, but this made her really mad now!

Luan: WHAT THE?! DID VYPRA JUST… !?

Nico: SHE TRANSFORMED! HOLY SHIT!

Me: THIS IS GOING TO GET REALLY REALLY UGLY NOW!

Vypra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel Death) Without a doubt.

Mega Large: You're not doing this alone, babe! Not without me!

He bashed the clone all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Key: Let me help too. I DID volunteer, after all.

He fired waves of energy and blasted the clone.

?: This bitch makes me sick!

A figure came and it was a girl with rainbow hair, blue eyes, Purple Clothes and rainbow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Rainbow Man on it and she had tattoos for Saber and Revice on her arm and she had a rainbow sword and a rainbow blaster with her.

Niara Rainbow: Niara Rainbow, Embodiment of Rainbow Man.

Touma: Niara! Wow!

Ikki: Wow! You are looking great!

Vice: You sure are!

Niara Rainbow: Touma, Ikki and Vice. Its been a while. We can catch up later.

Touma: Henshin!

Ikki: Henshin!

Vice: Henshin!

They transformed!

Touma: SWORDSMASTER OF FIRE! KAMEN RIDER SABER!

Ikki: The Hero and Demon are a Tagteam! Kamen Rider Revice!

Touma: We decide how the story ends!

Me: And it ends with your death Bansheera!

I slashed the clone all over!

Vypra slashed her all over!

Vice Up! Gattsuri! Nottori! Kuronuri! Kamen Rider Revice! Vice! Vice! Vice!

Ikki and Vice merged into Kamen Rider Jack Revice.

Brave Dragon! Get!

Touma went into his Primitive Dragon mode.

They were ready!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Primitive Dragon fury!

Me: This will be good.

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Niara Rainbow fired waves of rainbows and blasted the clone all over.

Synchro Up! Ohing! OK! Shonin! Rex! Rolling! Kamen Rider! Revi! Vice! Revice! Shin!

Ikki and Vice merged into Kamen Rider Revice Shin.

Seiba Battou! Dra! Dragon! Lion! Senki! Ah! Alangina! Kizuna ga michibiku shōri no yakusoku! Gappei shūppan! Featuring Saber! Sansatsu tokusōban!

Touma went into his Featuring Saber mode.

Nico: AWESOME!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the clone all over.

Sunset Shimmer and Luster Dawn fired waves of fire and blasted the Clone.

I fired fireballs.

Ikki and Vice: Let's go at once!

We went and blasted and smashed the clone allover the place.

I fired waves of crystal and energy and blasted her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

Luan unholstered her massive Luan Loud's Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Light Animal-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Sulis Celestial Comedic Solarstorm Star Comedy Fairy Angel of Divine Cosmic Sulis Celestial Comedic Solarstorm Star Comedy Fairy Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Sulis Celestial Comedic Solarstorm Star Comedy Fairy Angel Love.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and we joined Vypra.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve, you crazed psychopath.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You cheated death just like Dark Sebastian and your residual darkness has been hiding out.

Luan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel and Divine Harmonious United Friendship Celestial Comedic Solar Light Angel Love) But, now, we're going to put an end to your attempt at revenge on us, you deranged psycho!

Lincoln, Luan, Vypra, and I went after the Queen Bansheera clone who fired energy beams at us, but we deflected them all, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and grey energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the Queen Bansheera clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Luan, Vypra, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Queen Bansheera clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Queen Bansheera Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

The Queen Bansheera Clone charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Vypra and Luan kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword.

Vypra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel Death) This is for everything that you've put me through, you bitch!

Vypra summoned Batlings under her control and they proceeded to tear into the Queen Bansheera clone

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's see what to use on you.

Lincoln fired purple fire from his mouth which hit the Queen Bansheera clone and she got burned so badly, then, he fired powerful fireballs which hit the Queen Bansheera clone, then, he fired spikes which stuck her bad and she also got struck by lightning, and he also used more of the attacks of the demons.

Eli: Whoa, Lincoln used the powers of Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil.

Nico: Dang, now that was just brutal.

Suddenly, Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx manifested and they went up to Lincoln and each of them gave him a passionate kiss, and then, we saw his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body which glowed purple, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he grew even stronger, and then, the two Infernal Demonesses vanished.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! What the heck, I don't know why, but I feel even more stronger than ever!

Qin: What the heck was that?!

Vypra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel Death) No way, that was The Infernal Kiss of The Demoness, that's one ancient art I thought wouldn't be seen again. When an Infernal Demoness kisses the chosen mortal who has become the future husband of an Umbra Witch on the lips, that person winds up gaining an astronomically massive power boost and all of his powers are extremely enhanced and increased infinite-fold.

Then, Lincoln charged at the speed of light and he proceeded to smash down the Queen Bansheera clone with extremely excessive superhuman strength and speed, and he slashed at her with his massive gold greatsword in hand and angelic and demonic greatswords at his side, and then, he came back to us.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to end this for good.

Carter Greyson: Let's do it.

Carter and his team got out the Unilaser and aimed it at the Queen Bansheera clone.

Carter Greyson: Ready! Aim! FIRE!

Carter fired the Unilaser and we all fired massive energy beams which hit the Queen Bansheera clone and she was not only obliterated, but Lincoln and all of us assimilated her powers and she was sent to The Black Gates. We all cheered as we holstered our massive greatswords and powered down, and Vypra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo behind her head, and massive bat wings are permanent.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln. Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of them, and then, they exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Nico: And good riddance for good, you twisted monstrous freak!

Me: That'll take care of that freak, but I'm sure there's more of them out there.

Lincoln: And they've also created clones of the Power Rangers' old enemies, but we'll be ready for all of them.

Eddy fired his blaster.

Qin fired waves of energy and fire and ice.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning.

The blasts all hit the clone and blasted her all over.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Let's see what to use on you.

Lincoln fired purple fire from his mouth which hit the Queen Bansheera clone and she got burned so badly, then, he fired powerful fireballs which hit the Queen Bansheera clone, then, he fired spikes which stuck her bad and she also got struck by lightning, and he also used more of the attacks of the demons.

Eli: Whoa, Lincoln used the powers of Prince Olympius, Diabolico, Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Ghouligan, Magmavore, Quakemon, Whirlin, Fireor, Gold Beaked Monster, Elestomp, Striking, Cyborg Rangers, Smogger, Trifire, Liztwin, Demonite, Thunderon, Falkar, Troika, Cobra Incarnate, Thunderclaw, Shockatron, Spellbinder, Moleman, Cyclopter, Mantevil, Vilevine, Freezard, Infinitor, Birdbane, Memorase, The Gatekeeper, Furnace Monster, Ghoular, Flowar, Mermatron, Fire Wasp, Aquafiend, Arachnor, and Treevil.

Nico: Dang, now that was just brutal.

Suddenly, Madama Butterfly and Madama Styx manifested and they went up to Lincoln and each of them gave him a passionate kiss, and then, we saw his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body which glowed purple, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he grew even stronger, and then, the two Infernal Demonesses vanished.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! What the heck, I don't know why, but I feel even more stronger than ever!

Qin: What the heck was that?!

Vypra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Demonic Cosmic Eternal Demon Darkness Twilight Justice Wyvern Demon Phoenix Angel Death) No way, that was The Infernal Kiss of The Demoness, that's one ancient art I thought wouldn't be seen again. When an Infernal Demoness kisses the chosen mortal who has become the future husband of an Umbra Witch on the lips, that person winds up gaining an astronomically massive power boost and all of his powers are extremely enhanced and increased infinite-fold.

Then, Lincoln charged at the speed of light and he proceeded to smash down the Queen Bansheera clone with extremely excessive superhuman strength and speed, and he slashed at her with his massive gold greatsword in hand and angelic and demonic greatswords at his side, and then, he came back to us.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to end this for good.

Carter Greyson: Let's do it.

Carter and his team got out the Unilaser and aimed it at the Queen Bansheera clone.

Carter Greyson: Ready! Aim! FIRE!

Carter fired the Unilaser and we all fired massive energy beams which hit the Queen Bansheera clone and she was not only obliterated, but Lincoln and all of us assimilated her powers and she was sent to The Black Gates. We all cheered as we holstered our massive greatswords and powered down, and Vypra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo behind her head, and massive bat wings are permanent.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln. Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of them, and then, they exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Nico: And good riddance for good, you twisted monstrous freak!

Me: That'll take care of that freak, but I'm sure there's more of them out there.

Lincoln: And they've also created clones of the Power Rangers' old enemies, but we'll be ready for all of them.

Nico: Yeah! That was awesome!

Dark kissed Vypra.

Nico: That was so fun and cool.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Niara Rainbow: Boy that was really cool!

Qin: Yeah it was amazing!

Nico: How did you meet Touma, Ikki, and Vice?

Niara Rainbow: I met Touma when he and the Saber Team were battling Storious and he was one seriously deranged monster.

Me: That is an understatement. He was Fucked up to the Nth Degree.

Qin: Yeah he sure was.

Me: You thought Crockerfucker was a seriously fucked up fruitcake, Storious was worse.

Nico: Yeah!

Niara Rainbow: Yep and I got this.

She showed her Wonder Ride Book and it was called THE RAINBOW OF THE WINGS OF AN ANGEL.

Nico: The Rainbow of The Wings of An Angel.

Me: Awesome title.

Niara Rainbow: Yep. And this too. The Sword of The Rainbow Light.

Me: Amazing!

Niara Rainbow: And I met Ikki and Vice and the Revice team when they were fighting one of Giff's minions.

Me: Which one?

Niara Rainbow: I think it was Julio.

Me: Wow.

Poliwag: Let's eat some more!

Nico: Poliwag you can't still be hungry?

Poliwag: I sure am.

Me: Geez what an appetite.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon dug in too.

Poromon: Delicious.

Niara Rainbow: That is for sure. Boy a planet of ravioli. So awesome.

Varie: It sure is. Now for the fun part.

Nico: The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Pasta, Bad Ravioli, Lex Legume, Pi Xi of Panda Express, Wendy of Wendy's, Emperor Z and Key!

Me: WHOA!

Goku: Pasta? That name is familiar.

Me: That's right I remember you faced her long ago Master Goku.

Laney: And Lex Legume?

Vypra: A living peanut that shows what peanut allergies are like. Wendy is like Himiko and Pi Xi is the bad mascot of Panda Express. Also Bad Ravioli is a mafia boss.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Phoebe Pancake, Undine Underground, Andrea Martin, Cassie Cardassia and Belinda Bajor.

Qin: Cool!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Belinda Bajor: This will be fun and cool.

Andrea Martin: You got that right.

Phoebe Pancake: Yeah!

Cassie Cardassia: This will be fun.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Key are all one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Pasta, Bad Ravioli, Lex Legume, Pi Xi of Panda Express, Wendy of Wendy's, and Emperor Z!

Nico: WHOA! This will be good.

Another Bad Ravioli: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Lincoln: Vivian Vidiia! Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with black hair, purple eyes and had purple angel wings and had orange and purple clothes and had the symbol for the Vidiian Sodality on her forehead and on her skirt and had an awesome purple keyblade.

Vivian Vidiia: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you got so big.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure this is Vivian Vidiia, Keyblade Knight of Vidiia Prime, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Vidiia Prime, and she has intense nature powers and she's a master of darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Vidiia Prime and leader of the people of The Vidiian Sodality and also the only person completely immune to the Vidiian Phage, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of darkness.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of Vidiia Prime. Boy that planet from what I remember went through hell because of a terrible disease that was ravaging the people.

Vivian Vidiia: That's right. The Vidiian Phage. That is a nasty disease.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Key friendly or hostile?

Vivian Vidiia: Friendly and she is a REALLY gross one. You aren't going to like it.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry but we got to do this.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Vivian Vidiia: This will be fun

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) BLACK SPIDER BUTTKICKERS!

She summoned Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Hysteria (Marvel), Crimson Jazz, Mira (Team Aqua) and D.A.V.E.!

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: And now we wait.

But then we smelled a REALLY FOUL odor!

Me: (Sniffs) OH MAN!

SEAL BARK!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! What the fuck is that smell!?

Me: Ed!?

Eddy: Geez Lumpy is that you!?

Ed: Not I Eddy!

Nico: I think it's from that!

We saw Another Key!

Me: Another Key! But this one smells horrible!

Qin: Yeah!

Key: Smells like she hasn't taken a bath ever.

Another Key: (In a girls voice) I can't help it. Comes with my powers.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, pink eyes, red clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Chum Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a farting intestine sword!

LOUD FART!

Me: Cynthia Chum! Whoa!

Nico: WHEW! Man that stinks!

Cynthia Chum: I know.

Me: Cynthia is the Embodiment of the Chum Dopant and she not only smells horrible but also has farting intestine powers and makes her enemies hurl their guts out and she also is and awesome lockpicker with them.

Key: That is amazing. Just like me. I have lockpicking powers too.

Nico: Neat!

Plankton: Boy that is crazy that there's an embodiment for the Chum Dopant.

Cynthia Chum: I know. I hate it but the stench of chum is unbearable.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Cynthia Swartz: No he didn't.

Me: Let me guess, he was in a hurry to send you out because of your revolting stench and what not.

Cynthia Swartz: That's right.

Nico: Oh.

Sakura Knudson: That is potent.

Me: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and did so.

Me: Awesome. Lets do it.

LOUD FART!

She fired a fart blast and smashed the Another and he was throwing up.

Nico: (gets out Key's Ridewatch) Let's lock him the fuck up!

May: (Gets out Key Monster's Ridewatch) And throw away the keys!

Maria: (Gets out Twisted Ariel's ridewatch) With supreme prejudice!

They activated the ridewatches for Key, Emperor Z, Key Monster, Lego Abomination, Twisted Ariel and Black Anvil and fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed the Another.

Supernova Zap: Taste the darkness! (ACTIVATES EMPEROR Z'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of darkness and smashed the Another all over.

Then Kitty, Esdeath, Magmoor, Hizumina, TTG Kitten and Spike Rosered came.

Nico: Nice team Kitty!

Kitty: Hey thanks Nico!

?: Boy I'll say!

Splash Woman then came.

Me: Splash Woman! Awesome!

Splash Woman: I'm so ready for this guys.

Nico: Serena Splash!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue angel wings and had a blue bikini on and she had the kanji for Splash in the middle of her forehead and she had a powerful trident in her hand.

Serena Splash: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of water and smashed the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: OH YEAH!

May: I didn't get hit. Yay!

We laughed!

Serena Splash: Yeah I heard you had a lot of hits from my fellow robots.

May: I sure did.

Supernova Zap: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Serena Splash: When me and Nico were at the waterpark and I turned the water into jello and bounced a bunch of bullies out.

Nico: That was funny.

Me: Nice.

Serena Splash: Yep.

Nico and Serena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Serena Splash: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the

Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Sleepy Hollow, New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we are in for one scary adventure: we got word that The Headless Horseman from the 1999 film, Sleepy Hollow, is causing havoc, so we're going to face him and send him straight back to Hell.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Sleepy Hollow, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we are in for one scary adventure: we got word that The Headless Horseman from the 1999 film, Sleepy Hollow, is causing havoc, so we're going to face him and send him straight back to Hell.

Me: Oh man, I remembered seeing that movie, and it was scary as Hell.

Nico: And the legend was just as scary along with his origin.

Me: Yep, The Horseman was a Hessian mercenary sent to the shores of America by German Princes to keep the Americans under the yolk of England, but unlike his compatriots who came for money, The Horseman came for the love of carnage, when battle was joined, there you'd find him. He rode a giant black steed named Daredevil, he was infamous for riding his horse hard into battle chopping off heads of his enemies, he filed his teeth down to sharp points to add to the ferocity of his appearance.

Qin: Yikes!

Me: But, this butcher didn't reach his end until the winter of 1779 not far from here in the Western Woods.

Scott Truman: What exactly happened to him after the soldiers caught up to him?

Lincoln: They chopped off his head with his own sword, and even to this day, The Western Woods is a haunted place where brave men would not venture, for what was planted in the ground that day was a seed of evil. So it has been for over two centuries, and many fear he'd come back from the dead and go on his rampage to find his head.

Eli: So, we're sending him right back to Hell, right?

Darren Devereaux: No, Eli. This monster needs to be sent to The Black Gates, and he was brought back through black magic: the black magic of Lady Mary Van Tassel, the aloof wife of Baltus Van Tassel and stepmother of Katrina Van Tassel, but is actually revealed to be a vengeful witch.

Darren Devereaux found a skull with teeth filed down to sharp points.

Darren Devereaux: She and her twin sister were members of the impoverished Archer family who were evicted years ago by Peter Van Garrett, as he favored Baltus and his family instead. She swore revenge against the Van Garrett bloodline and all who wronged her family. She pledged herself to Satan if he would raise the Horseman to avenge her by killing them, which would allow her to claim the Van Garrett and Van Tassel estates uncontested. She manipulated her way into the Van Tassel household and used fear, blackmail, and lust to manipulate the other elders into her plot. Now that she's eliminated all other heirs and witnesses, as well as her sister for aiding Ichabod, now she intends to kill Katrina, the last person remaining in the way of her plans. If she thinks she can get away with this, she's got another thing coming.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black longsword, and with her are the the ten girls and Ichabod Crane, Katrina Van Tassel, and Masbeth.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Autumn Midnight, Leader of The Midnight Society.

Autumn Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls along with Ichabod Crane, Katrina Van Tassel, and Masbeth away from the Horseman.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly winny and we saw The Headless Horseman heading here, along with the vengeful witch, Lady Mary Van Tassel, now revealed to be Mary Archer. Darren fired a blast of dark energy that knocked out that witch before she could go after Katrina.

Darren Devereaux: Horseman!

Darren Devereaux tossed The Horseman his skull, and once he put it on his body, it suddenly broke the curse and freed him from Mary's control.

Sylvester: Well, now that we'd broken the curse, it's time we deal with him for good.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're right, it's time we end the hauntings of Sleepy Hollow once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic

Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super

Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic

Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Headless Horseman, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired energy blasts that hit The Headless Horseman and Lady Mary Van Tassel and sent them both to The Black Gates forever, thus permanently ending the hauntings of Sleepy Hollow. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Well, that's it for The Headless Horseman and the hauntings of Sleepy Hollow end here. (To Autumn Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Autumn Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Autumn Midnight and he hugged her, and Autumn Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Autumn Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Autumn Midnight, Leader of The Midnight Society, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with me as I'm also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire.

Nico: That's really spooky.

Lincoln: And Autumn also did research into The Midnight Society and found out that it started over eighty-six years ago back in 1937 with the first founding members of The Midnight Society, and the traditions that started with them had been meticulously followed through five generations of Midnight Society members. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the new leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lori with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the back preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lori tried to attack us, but Autumn used her dark powers and made Lori's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that all too well.

Nico: Yeesh, I hate to find out how Autumn knew of Lori's nightmares and used them to frighten her.

Lincoln: That was due to Autumn's powers over darkness, and her sisters are also members of The Midnight Society and each of them have the same powers as her and are just as powerful and deadly as her, and now that you're here, Autumn.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Autumn Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Autumn Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Autumn Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Autumn Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Autumn Midnight.

Autumn Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Haruka Ogihara, Momoka Susukino, Mercia Hatakeyama, Yachiyo Sawaguchi, Juliet Honda Jena, Setsuko Harada, Yae Kiotome, Toshiko Kinugawa, Rie Hori, and Seiko

Gotou from Madonna ~Kanjuku Body Collection~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Haruka Ogihara, Momoka Susukino, Mercia Hatakeyama, Yachiyo Sawaguchi, Juliet Honda Jena, Setsuko Harada, Yae Kiotome, Toshiko Kinugawa, Rie Hori, and Seiko Gotou from Madonna ~Kanjuku Body Collection~.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nilah: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Haruka Ogihara and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from The Headless Horseman, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and

twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Haruka Ogihara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Haruka Ogihara: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Haruka Ogihara, Momoka Susukino, Mercia Hatakeyama, Yachiyo Sawaguchi, Juliet Honda Jena, Setsuko Harada, Yae Kiotome, Toshiko Kinugawa, Rie Hori, and Seiko Gotou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than The Headless Horseman from the 1999 film, Sleepy Hollow.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Darren

Devereaux giving the Horseman back his head which broke the curse and freed him from the control of Mary Van Tassel now revealed as the vengeful witch Mary Parker, and we gave him a beatdown he'll never forget which ended with Lincoln firing energy blasts that destroyed The Horseman and Mary Van Tassel and sent them both to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Autumn Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys destroyed The Headless Horseman from the 1999 film, Sleepy Hollow.

Lincoln: Yep, and he was on a murderous rampage thanks to that vengeful witch, Mary Van Tassel.

Me: But, Darren knew that the only way to break the curse was to give The Horseman his head back which he found.

Nico: And he ended that vengeful witch's murderous schemes and they were both condemned to Hell for good.

Darren Devereaux: She deserved it.

---

After destroying The Headless Horseman at Sleepy Hollow, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Autumn Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Autumn Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Autumn, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Autumn Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Autumn Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story. Oh, and I got more of Lincoln's Guardian Angels coming here.

Nico: Really? Where are they?

Autumn Midnight: They should be coming… right… now!

Suddenly, thirteen tornadoes of darkness appeared out of nowhere, and then, when the tornadoes faded, we then saw thirteen girls standing in their place, they were 7'0" tall, they had the bodies of goddesses, they had long midnight black hair with red hairbands, red eyes, they have massive black angel wings, they have on black clothes and long white sleeveless trenchcoats and holstered on their backs are thirteen massive black longswords.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alarica Anastasia, Alina Anastasia, Artemia Anastasia, Aurora Anastasia, Avina Anastasia, Brianne Anastasia, Calista Anastasia, Cordelia Anastasia, Danika Anastasia, Edana Anastasia, Fionna Anastasia, Levana Anastasia, and Mara Anastasia.

Selene Arcangela: The Gothic Knights of The Eternal Darkness?!

Alarica Anastasia: That's right, and it's so good to see you again, Lincoln, and wow, you really grew into an amazing young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure, Everyone, meet Alarica Anastasia, Alina Anastasia, Artemia Anastasia, Aurora Anastasia, Avina Anastasia, Brianne Anastasia, Calista Anastasia, Cordelia Anastasia, Danika Anastasia, Edana Anastasia, Fionna Anastasia, Levana Anastasia, and Mara Anastasia, these thirteen girls are my Guardian Angels from Europe and they're thirteen Goth Girls born from darkness and also have immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night. They also formed a group known as The Gothic Knights of The Eternal Darkness, and they are dedicated to protecting the world and mankind from the darkest threats of The Netherworld, witches, demons, vampires, werewolves, monsters, warlocks, and those who dare to make deals with The Devil by selling their souls in exchange for dark powers.

Brittney: Those sound like my kind of Goths. (GASPS) And those longswords, those are The Dark Swords of The Netherworld! I've heard about them, those dark longswords were said to have been forged in the dark depths of The Netherworld and they were bathed in dark energy and dark magic, but only those who have incredible power over darkness can wield them.

Lincoln: Yeah, that's right. One day, Alarica and her sisters travelled to The Netherworld, and they found thirteen powerful dark longswords during their journey: they're known as The Dark Swords of The Netherworld, and they grabbed the longswords and they became even more powerful than ever. They protected me from the threats of my mean sisters and the rest of my enemies and they trained me hard in combat and in the powers of the darkness, The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, and The Occult, and they along with Beatrice Shadowhold trained me and Lucy in the art of summoning demons and creatures of the night and put them under their control, and they're good friends with The Young Morticians' Club, and though they hate my mean sisters and the rest of his enemies with a passion, they harbored an extreme hatred towards those who dare to make deals with The Devil by selling their souls in exchange for dark powers.

Nico: And we've met many who've made deals with The Devil in the past, and we destroyed them.

Alina Anastasia: And we'd heard of what you'd done in killing The Church of Necrom, The Order of The Black Cross, The Chernabog Sisters, and The Order of Nuestra Santa Muerte.

Nicholette Torrington: Word always tends to reach fast in The Netherworld.

Morgana DeRose: It always does, and we made sure they all got sent to The Black Gates, Alina.

Artemia Anastasia: I'm glad to hear it.

Just then, Lincoln marked The Anastasia Sisters and he fed on their blood and he gained the same powers as them, and they had thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appear on their necks with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with thirteen white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appearing on their necks.

Winter Varyona: And he's now marked you girls, which means you're now part of his harem and many future wives.

Cordelia Anastasia: I knew he would.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lynette Guycott: Wow, so, this is Laverra Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lynette, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang are in your harem, Linky.

Ramona: And we're glad Envy now has Lincoln as a true boyfriend because Todd was such a bastard, and she deserves someone better.

Nico: If he so much as tries anything, Todd's getting his crotch slashed off.

Lincoln: Save that for me, Nico. But, I've also got something much more painful in store for him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Roxie Richter, Envy Adams, Lynette Guycott, Lisa Miller, Knives Chau, G1 Arcee, and Alexis Thi Dang, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Slipsand Galaxy is next.

Me: Whoa that one was touch.

Nico: Yeah it sure was.

Maggie: Me and Haiku will go.

Nico: Okay then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at Slipsand Galaxy!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going after Squizzard right?

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: Okay you got to get to that bowl area over there and I'll tell you more.

They saw it.

Nico: Okay.

Haiku: You heard the lady.

?: And we'll help out.

2 figures came. One was a girl with blond hair and purple eyes and had a beautiful star dress on and she had star wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Universal Moonlands on it and a star sword in her hands and the second girl had orange hair, red eyes, orange wings and red clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of Crash on it.

Ulla Universal: Ulla Universal, Embodiment of ALL of the Moonlands.

Connie Crash: And Connie Crash, Embodiment of Crash Man.

Bloom: Connie Crash!? Whoa!

Will: Wow! It's great to see you.

Connie Crash: Wow! Bloom and Will. Its been a while.

Nico: Wow! We can talk later. Lets go.

They were off.

Nico: We're here.

They got to the sinkhole and out came SQUIZZARD!

Nico: Squizzard!

Nicole: Okay you got to fire blasts into his mouth as he opens it.

Nico: Okay.

Ulla Universal: This will be good!

Nico: (gets out Key and Ghost's Ridewatches) Time to get sneaky!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energgy and blasted Squizzard and blasted him all over.

Ulla and Connie and Haiku and Maggie blasted Squizzard as he opened his mouth and then he exploded and then the star appeared!

Maggie: take that!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Ulla Universal: Take that!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Will and Bloom?

Connie Crash: I helped Will when she and the Guardians were battling Phobos and I'm the one that delivered the blow that crippled him and ended his reign of terror.

Will: It's true! She shot him in the back and severed his spine.

Nico: Wow!

Connie Crash: And I met Bloom when they faced Darkar and I saved Bloom from herself when she turned into Dark Bloom. I also blasted off his arm.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Ulla Universal: Yep.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Ulla Universal: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly.

Later we were enjoying some relaxing in the park.

ElDoradimon: Such a nice day outside.

Marcus: Boy it sure is awesome ElDoradimon.

Me: Especially when we are seeing most of the day from your tower.

Nico: That is so cool.

Camie: Like an awesome island retreat.

Me: Man Marcus remember when we helped you guys out against Kurata?

Marcus: Boy how can I forget. That was so fun.

Me: And that villainous breakdown Kurata did, REALLY SUPERCHARGED us.

Lincoln: Boy it sure did.

Apple White: Amore, I'll never regret meeting you.

Princess Amore: Me neither. That was so awesome.

Me: Boy those were awesome.

Brittney: It sure was. And it was so awesome that we got to see Ever After High.

Kase: And it was awesome that you all got to have me with you all.

Me: It was awesome having you all help us Kase.

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

AncientTroiamon: Is that a Meganium and a Poliwrath.

We saw them.

Me: Hey it sure is.

Nico: It's cool seeing Poliwag's evolved form.

Poliwrath: Poliwrath, Poli Poli Poli.

Me: What are they saying?

Meowth: The Poliwrath is saying "Hey there big boy, you want to hang out with a really beautiful Poliwrath like me?" And the Meganium is saying the same thing.

Me: Looks like those 2 Pokemon are hitting on Poliwag and Poromon.

Nico: Uh oh. I smell Jealousy coming.

Manaphy and Horsea then got mad!

Apple White: I'm just glad we got to meet our Disney counterparts.

Amora: That was cool.

Eli: It sure was.

Ophelia Laurence: It was fun and also Duchess Swan met Medic. That was fun.

Apple White: It sure was.

Camie: It sure was.

Me: That was so fun and cool.

Apple White: Yeah Duchess liked Medic.

Onewa: I'm glad you thought that was cool. Medic is from my missions and she is awesome and graceful.

Horsea and Manaphy's eyes were twitching.

Full Tilt: We've never seen them that jealous before

Me: Uh oh.

May grabbed Manaphy and Maria grabbed Horsea!

Horsea: GET THE FUCK AWAY FROM OUR BOYFRIENDS!

May and Maria held them back!

May: HEY STOP IT GUYS!

Maria: (GRUNTS) GEEZ!

Poromon: Thank you ladies but we are already spoken for.

Poliwag: Yeah.

They went over to Manaphy and Horsea.

Manaphy: COME HERE SO WE CAN SNAP YOUR NECKS!

May: MANAPHY! STOP THIS! Calm down!

Poromon: Manaphy calm down! I'm never going to leave you!

Poliwag: Yeah!

Apple White: It really shocked me that Alice Liddel went through Hell.

Amore: I know.

Qin: That was horrible.

Laney: It was awful. But Justice was given to Alice Liddel.

Qin: I agree there.

Brawn: Okay, you two need to take a deep breath.

Gina Everest and Delilah Pitchfork went over to the 2 Pokemon.

Gina Everest: I apologize for the behavior of Manaphy and Horsea. They can get jealous.

Delilah Pitchfork: But Poromon and Poliwag already have boyfriends. But you two are more than happy to be partners for me and Gina. We are gene-slammers of you 2.

Gina Everest: It's true.

Delilah Pitchfork: Would you two like to join us?

Meganium and Poliwrath agreed.

Poliwrath went to Delilah and Meganium went to Gina.

Nico: Wow that is awesome.

Shego: (to Horsea and Manaphy) Take deep breaths and calm down!

They did so and it helped.

Horsea: That helped.

Nico: Good.

Manaphy: Yeah.

But then

They both started crying.

Manaphy and Horsea: (CRYING HARD)

They had jets of tears burst out of their eyes.

Manaphy: (WAILING HARD)

Horsea: (WAILING HARD)

May: Oh there there Manaphy.

Maria: It'll be okay.

Horsea: I'M SORRY, MARIA!

Manaphy: ME TOO MAMA!

May: Oh there there.

Maria: I'll be okay.

They were crying REALLY HARD!

May: It's okay guys.

Nico: Girls, look!

They looked as Nico pulled down his pants

He was wearing clown boxers!

Me: NICO! Put those away! There are children here!

Grumbling, Nico pulled his pants up.

Nico: Okay then how about this?

He called in the Three Stooges.

Three Stooges: (In Acapella) HELLO! HELLO! HELLO!

Moe Howard: Want to see something funny?

Nico: Like this?

CRUNCH! BOOF BONK WHOMP BOP! HONK!

Nico twisted Moe's ears, hit his stomach, bonked his head, bonked his face and bopped him on the head and honked his nose.

The two tried not to laugh.

Moe: WHY YOU!

BOOF BONK WHOMP BIFF CRACK TWIST HONK SLAP BONK!

Moe and the Three Stooges hit Nico all over and really let loose the gags and then the Mascots bursted out into HYSTERICAL LAUGHTER!

Horsea Laughed and so did Manaphy.

Nico: Nice!

Donkey Kong fired a coconut and it hit Moe on his head!

BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! THAT GUY GOT HIT ON THE HEAD WITH A COCONUT!

Moe: (KNOCKED OUT) (CUCKOO NOISES)

Donkey Kong: I'm getting in on this too!

The mascots were laughing hysterically and it was funny.

Then we stopped and we were done and they were all cheered up.

We later went back home.

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Reece Tenneson, convicted felon and former CEO of the destroyed corporation, Terravex, and he's broken out of prison and he's out for revenge on Tripp Coley, his girlfriend Meredith, and his friends and family. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Reece Tenneson, convicted felon and former CEO of the destroyed corporation, Terravex, and he's broken out of prison and he's out for revenge on Tripp Coley, his girlfriend Meredith, and his friends and family.

We gasped.

Nicholette Torrington: Oh no, not that shithead asshole again!

Me: You know him, Nicholette?

Nicholette Torrington: I wish none of us hadn't. See, other than dealing with those shitheads, Damian Alaister, Michael Devlin, Carmen Sullivan, Nigel Moreau, Douglas Moreau, Cole Sullivan, Nigel Alaister, Cary Blakewell, Nigel Tinuviel, Douglas Griffin, Duncan Alarie, Ianira Dormund, Edana Baudelaire, Drusilla Draven, Chandra Mortlake, Adrienne Hawthorne, Jezebel Lanira, and Jocasta Belladonna of The Church of Necrom, we've dealt with Reece Tenneson, and he's one bad guy.

Nicholette Torrington went over Reece Tenneson's history, and it wasn't good. When she was done, we were disgusted.

Nico: He did all that and all for his business?! What a shithead! He and his minions are all shitheads!

Silvia Excelsior: Burke, Reece Tenneson's right-hand man, died thanks to his truck filling with poison from the poison tank, and that led to Reece's arrest and the exposure of his corporation. But, just in

case.

Silvia Excelsior chanted an incantation and banished Burke's soul to The Black Gates.

Clara St. Clarice: Nice, but now, we've got to take down Reece Tenneson and if he's got his gang of mercenaries, we're gonna need a ton of firepower for those shitheads.

Nico: Yeah, which is something we've got. Alright, gang, let's head down and deal with that shithead fuck, Reece Tenneson.

Lincoln: None of them are getting out this one alive.

Me: Except for Reece. He's going to prison.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Reece Tenneson?

Me: A Murderous and ruthless CEO of Terrevex.

I went over his history.

Reece Tenneson is the main antagonist of the 2017 Nickelodeon film Monster Trucks. He is the ruthless, cruel, greedy and ambitious CEO of Terravex Energy.

He was portrayed by Rob Lowe, who also played Guy LeFranc in Super Troopers 2, Benjamin Oliver in Wayne's World, and Paul Barish in Tommy Boy.

Reece Tenneson First appears in the beginning of the film when he arrives at the Terrevex Energy drilling site due to being informed of a large underground lake being in the way of the oil which causes the company to check for sings of life by drilling into the lake which releases some pressure and some of the creatures that live in the lake, The creatures and the life in the lake would require the company to shut down the drilling operation so Tenneson orders Burke to take to the company and the creatures and the lake itself to be kept a secret. However a teenager named Tripp Discovers one of the creatures which evaded capture by hiding in a wrecked truck that was towed to the junkyard Tripp works at, Tripp names the creature Creech. However Burke soon locates Creech at the junkyard which results in Creech, Tripp and his tutor Meredith having to drive away in a 1955 Dodge C-3 truck. Burke sees the old truck leaving and he orders his men to follow the truck. Tripp, Meredith, and Creech hide in the lush vegetation to avoid being seen. The Terravex trucks then drive by seeing that there's no sign of the trio or the truck.

The next day, Burke and his team arrive at the Terravex camp where Tripp's dad Wade is staying. Burke notifies Tenneson about this. Wade tells Tripp the mercenaries want the Dodge C-3 back but Tripp refuses to give it to them because he built the truck. One of the crew men grabs Tripp which makes Creech very angry. Tripp gets free from the crew man and tells Meredith to get back in the truck. Burke approaches Tripp with his shock rod telling him that he will hurt him if he doesn't give up Creech and the truck. Then, Creech spins the C-3 into a doughnut kicking up a lot of dust which buys Tripp enough time to get in the truck. After the doughnut stops, Tripp drives towards Wade's trailer causing Burke and his crew to hit the dirt before the truck bursts through the trailer and leaves the camp. Burke and his crew get in their Terravex trucks and then begins to chase the heroes through the town. Tripp tries some features to outrun the mercenaries and stunned Burke as he has never seen the creature do anything like that. The team chase Tripp and Meredith all the way to a train crossing where Tripp manages to escape the Burke by jumping the truck over one of the train cars.

Tripp, Meredith, and Creech take refuge at a camp owned by Meredith's father to rest and hide from the mercenaries. The next day, Tripp and Meredith awake to find that Creech and the Dodge C-3 are missing. It later shows that Creech followed the Terravex tractor trailer which was taking his mother to the Terravex headquarters. Tripp and Meredith arrive at Terravex headquarters and sneak in to find Creech, Instead, they find two more similar creatures in boxes which happened to be Creech's parents. The two then see Creech breaking in trying to save his mom and dad but Burke and his team interfere and tranquilize Creech. Tripp and Meredith are taken to Tenneson's office where Tennseson deletes the Tripp's pictures of himself and Creech from Meredith's phone then threatens to send Burke after them again if they try to stop his plans again. A guard leads the two out and Dr. Jim Dowd comes in and states that he will be the one to escort the teens out. Dowd later explains he wants to be on sides with Tripp and Meredith because he's had enough of doing bad things for Terravex and Tennseson and wants to save the creatures including Creech. Tripp and Meredith agree with Jim, and they go to find two more trucks.

The two teens soon arrive at Weathers' Junkyard and Tripp tells his boss Mr. Weathers he needs two acquire more trucks to get ready for their plans. Mr. Weathers agrees to help Tripp and said there's one truck that's on the repo list. The truck is a green 2013 Ram 1500 with custom decals, off road mods, fender flares, and two exhaust stacks on the bed. The truck belongs to a snobby, rich teenager who failed to make his payments. The rich teen is in his house playing video games with his girlfriend during the evening. The girl looks out to see Tripp hooking up her boyfriend's truck. Instead of trying to stop him, the girlfriend waves hello to Tripp while her boyfriend was concentrating on his game. The three soon leave and head over to the car dealership where Tripp's friend, Sam Geldon is closing up the dealership which is owned by his father. Sam tells Tripp and Meredith there's one truck they can use. The truck is a brand new red 2016 Ram 1500 Rebel; which was going to be Sam's 16th birthday present. Tripp believes there's no harm getting an early peek and starts getting work on customizing the Rams including the Dodge C-3 which was saved at Weathers' Junkyard. Meanwhile, Dr. Jim feeds the two creatures and tells them to get ready for a little road trip. The teenagers work all night customizing the trucks and by morning, the Rams were ready.

At Terravex Headquarters, Dowd steals the big rig containing the two creatures and takes them to the car dealership where Tripp is waiting. They unload the trailer and release Creech and his parents. Creech is reunited with Tripp including his mother and father who missed him very much. The three creatures get in the custom trucks as well as Tripp, Meredith, and Dowd and prepare to take Creech home. However, Burke soon learns about Dowds actions and notifies Tenneson of this. Burke arrives at the dealership to discover only Sam is there and there's no sign of the creatures or the trucks.

## The Chase

The three trucks begin driving through open farmland where Burke and his team chase them through the woods and into the mountains. Meanwhile, Tenneson who is in a company meeting is quietly talking to Burke who keeps him updated on the Tripp and the group. Meanwhile Tripp spots the tanker up ahead and Dowd informs that Tenneson is going to poison the nest.

## Defeat

Tripp and the group manage to stop the poison from reaching the lake by winning a pushing match with Burke which ended with his truck destroying the poison pump after being flung by Creech and Tripp, causing a big poisonus leak, leading up to Burke's death as his truck fills with poison and can't escape due to a piece of machinery blocking the door, and in the process Terravex ends up being exposed with Burke's death, Reece is arrested for his crimes, much to his dismay.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Lola: What a monster!

Nico: I know!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: You're saying this monster truck is… Alive?!

Me: In a way. But yeah. Also Tripp is a friend of mine that I met in North Dakota and he is a great mechanic that makes Monster Trucks.

Nico: Cool! I didn't know you two know each other.

Me: You never asked.

Nico: This will be cool.

Me: Also his house believe it or not is located right underneath Red Licorice Island.

Camie: Really?

Nico: Really!? Whoa!

The previous group came.

INSTIGATOR: Can me, Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Carmen Dillo, Vreedle Brothers, Leap Frog, Gramma Stuffum and Metal Sonic go with you guys?

Octagon: And are Manaphy and Horsea okay now?

Nico: In order, yes you all can come with us and yes they are fine now.

Me: We're going to meet an old friend of mine who lives under Red Licorice Island.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Long story.

Nico: Yep.

Teresa: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Magma Man next.

Me: Whoa a hot one.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666

Fu who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Fu who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, we're going down the line from 9 to 1, eh?

Nico: Looks like it.

Calliope Chomei: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Fu: Yeah, they may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to help Tripp Coley, his girlfriend Meredith, and his friends and family and get rid of that shithead, Reece Tenneson.

Lincoln: There's no way we're letting that greedy psycho get away with this, he's going to pay for his crimes and we'll see to it that he pays the ultimate price for his crimes, he and his mercenaries, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Fu.

Calliope Chomei: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666

Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Killer B and Gyuki are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Tripp Coley, his girlfriend Meredith, and his friends and family and get rid of that shithead, Reece Tenneson along with his mercenaries, and once we got done with them, Calliope Chomei and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Fu.

We were off to North Dakota.

## RED LICORICE ISLAND, NORTH DAKOTA

We arrived at Red Licorice Island in North Dakota.

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Here we are!

Me: Boy it sure feels awesome to be here again.

Nico: I know. Last time we were here was to stop Black John Licorice from killing Heinrich to become human again.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Blech. I hate black licorice.

Xenia: Yeah that stuff is gross.

We saw Tripp's house located RIGHT underneath the island.

Me: There's his house and mechanics shop.

We went over.

Xion: Anyone home?

Me: Lets find out.

We went to the garage and saw Tripp working on a truck. He had a welding torch ready. He was listening to hardcore rock music.

Tripp: Sorry we're… Hey J.D.!

Me: Long time no see Tripp!

We hugged.

Tripp: Wow! Awesome to have you here and wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Nico: Same here Tripp.

Tripp: Awesome.

Nico: How did you and Tripp meet J.D.?

Me: It was before I met Lok and the Huntik team, I helped Tripp and Meredith take down Tenneson the first time and send him off to prison. It was really fun.

Tripp: Yeah it sure was.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Lad, where's your truck buddy?

Tripp: Right here.

We saw Creech the truck.

Me: Been a while Creech.

Lola: Wow he is cool.

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

Bai Tza: Hi Creech!

Creech cooed.

Me: He is excited to meet new friends and is also happy to see us.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Is Meridith here Tripp?

Tripp: She is. She's just over in the kitchen getting a snack.

Me: Okay.

Eli: I take it you heard the news about what is going on.

Tripp: What happened?

Me: Well you're not going to like this. Reece has escaped from prison and is out for revenge.

He gasped and Creech growled.

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Creech, you can't talk, can you?

Creech shook his head for no.

Me: No he can't.

Nico: Shame. But that's all right.

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: Either way we got to stop Tenneson.

Nico: Yeah. And we're going to send him off to prison and kill any mercenaries he may have with him.

Clayface: Maybe we can make something to help you talk.

Me: Good idea Matt.

Qin: I agree.

Laney: Yeah.

Meridith came.

Meridith: Well there is a bunch of awesome faces.

Me: Meridith awesome to see you again. Been a long time.

Meridith: It has been a while J.D.

Me: It sure has.

Tripp: By the way J.D. we heard lots of commotion back in 2020 and it was coming from the island above.

Me: Oh that was us battling Captain Black John Licorice. Long story.

Metal Sonic: He was a pirate made of black licorice.

Me: Well he was cursed to he like that because of his greed. Stickybeard and his crew know the story.

Stickybeard: Aye. (SNAPS FINGERS)

The song began.

Stickybeard: Ohhhhhhhhhh, once there was a pirate by the name of Black John Who'd do anything for candy, even steal it from his mom. Well, he sailed the suburbs blue just to fill his candy quota, 'Til he stumbled on an island off the coast of North Dakota. Pirates: And there he found Licorice, licorice, sweet, juicy and red. It grew like bamboo, to the heavens it spread. Licorice, licorice, as red as my beard, There were acres for all takers or so it appeared. Stickybeard: But old Black John wanted it all to himself, So he cut the stalks down and sailed off with his wealth. But his greed had a cost for him and all his crew. Some very bad things were to happen, who knew? Pirates: And that's when the Licorice, licorice turned rancid and black. Was dead, no, not red and tasted like *Hack, hack, hack* Licorice, licorice, there's more yet to tell. Their bones, how they groaned, turned to licorice as well! Stickybeard: Cursed to be skeletons alive only at night! For by day, they collapse at the sun's early light. But at dusk, they arise, just barely alive 'Til one day they heard of a way to survive! Madame Zin: Go back to the island and plant there the seed! Let moonlight upon it, with soda then feed! Pirates: And then we'll grow Licorice! Licorice! Sweet, juicy and red! The curse will reverse from your bones, it will shed. Licorice! Licorice! No longer so black! One seed's all you need to grow it all back! Stickybeard: Soooooo they sailed for the island with the seed that night. But, alas, stopped short when came morning's first light. It was the very same day that we came along, Just my cabin boy and me, where we didn't belong. We climbed up the steps and walked 'round all the stumps And found there Black John and his skeleton clumps. Then Heinrich did something that shattered the calm: He snatched 'way the seed from John's bony ol' palm. Now, the sun, it went down and John sprung back to life, And grabbed for the seed with great anger and strife! But somehow, we escaped and sailed off in the night, Not knowing that John followed and yelled out in spite: Pirates: Licorice! Licorice! I'll find you, my friend! My crew shall pursue, on that, you can depend!

Tripp: Wow that was catchy.

Me: Yep.

Riku: And now, you know.

Me: Yeah that was a crazy adventure. It reminded me of Pirates of the Caribbean: Curse of The Black Pearl.

Nico: Yeah it sure did.

Me: It was back in Summer of 2020 and we faced Black John and his crew back then.

I went over what happened in chapter 1107.

I HATE BLACK LICORICE!

In the estate, Nico was looking up where the Respawn Chambers of Krytus and his Team were located. Turns out they were located all over the multiverse.

Poison Ivy: (to Nico) Did you find out where each of the respawn chambers are?

Nico: I sure did. They are all over the Multiverse.

Nico marked down the locations of each one and there was a lot of them.

Me: Krytus and his team can pop up numerous times no matter how many times we kill them.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: No more. Lets head over there and get them.

We headed out to the Multiverse and we arrived through a portal.

Duncan: We should probably split up into groups to find each respawn chamber.

Me: Good idea Duncan. We can cover more ground this way. When you find each Respawn Chamber let me know.

Nico: Got it.

We split up we travelled all over the multiverse and found the Respawn Chambers. There were over 263 of them all together.

Nico: Found them.

Laney: Yep.

Crumplezone: All right. We found the respawn chambers. Now what?

Vert: Now we destroy them all at the same time.

Me: Lets do it!

Vert: Now!

We fired energy blasts at the respawn chambers and they all were exploding with incredible power!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blew all of the Respawn Chambers into fiery rubble and destroyed them in an instant!

Me: Try respawning now Krytus.

Spinner: It's about time we actually destroyed those respawn chambers!

Hardhead: Now when Krytus and his team eventually free themselves, we can destroy them without them resurrecting themselves.

Me: Yep and when we kill them we'll Hakai them out of existence forever.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Watch out Krytus, your days of existence are numbered.

Later that night at the Lake Huron Wharf was a really awesome Candy Tavern called The Candy Bar and Stickybeard and his crew go there all the time after pillaging candy from evil pirates. There we see Stickybeard and his pirates celebrating at the tavern drinking pure sugar.

Stickybeard's Pirate 1: A toast to the seven seas!

Stickybeard's Pirate 2: More sugar for me, me mateys!

Stickybeard's Pirate 3: Another here, man!

[Stickybeard is having a drinking contest with one of his pirates. His opponent shakes as he drank to much sugar and falls to the floor.]

Stickybeard: Who's next? Can no one eat sugar than old Stickybeard?

Numbuh 5: I can!

Numbuh 5 was there at the table and we were there as well.

[Stickybeard's pirates point their candy swords at Numbuh 5 and growl.]

We had our swords ready to slash them.

Stickybeard: Nice to see ye all at the Candy Bar, lads.

Me: Nice to see you too Stickybeard.

Numbuh 5: I didn't come here for sweet talk, I came for information. [breaks the tip of one candy sword and swallows it] It's Henrietta. She is missin'.

Stickybeard: Isn't she really Heinrich Von Marzipan lass?

Numbuh 5: Nope. He's really Henrietta Von Marzipan. She was cursed by the Sacred Golden Caramels of Kandacrunchalan and was made into a greedy candy-obsessed bounty hunter.

Me: Yep. She was turned into a boy.

Stickybeard: I see. Blasted fool probably got herself in trouble with the Marshmallow Mayans again.

Numbuh 5: Nope. It has something to do with licorice. [holds out a piece of black licorice] Black licorice! [Stickybeard spits out his sugar]

Me: EW! I HATE BLACK LICORICE!

Nico: I hate Black Licorice too.

Mary Knudson: I can't stand that stuff either. I like the red licorice the best. But Black Licorice is definitely not on my list of favorite candy.

Laney: I can't stand black licorice. It tastes like you're eating Candied Onions.

Lana: YUCK!

Lola: Yeah I hate Black Licorice too.

Me: I think a lot of people hate that stuff. Ever notice in the supermarkets how no one ever touches that stuff and leaves it there on the shelves and takes the red stuff?

We nodded.

Numbuh 5: Yeah. And you're gonna tell me everything about it and you're gonna help me find Henrietta! That is unless you're sugar-free.

Stickybeard's Pirates: Ooh!

Lucy Loud: Uh oh.

Stickybeard: You know a candy pirate can't say no to a sugary challenge.

Numbuh 5: So, let's do it!

Stickybeard: 'Tis your blood sugar levels, lassie. Set us up!

[The bartender gives Numbuh 5 and Stickybeard two mugs full of sugar.]

Stickybeard: Now, ready… set… [drinks his sugar] Ha! Huh?

[It appears that Numbuh 5 drank hers before Stickybeard, which surprises them.]

Numbuh 5: Did you say something?

Stickybeard: Uh, two out of three?

Numbuh 5: No thanks. Now, spill it!

Stickybeard: Argh, very well.

Me: This is gonna be interesting.

[Stickybeard snaps his fingers and Chewy plays the horn on the beginning.]

We were told the story of the evil candy pirate Black John Licorice.

Stickybeard: OOOOOOOOOOOOOH!

Once there was a pirate by the name of Black John, who'd do anything for candy, even steal it from his mom! When he sailed the suburbs through just to fill his candy coat until he stumbled off the island the coast of North Dakota!

Stickybeard's Pirates: And there he found Licorice! Licorice! Sweet, juicy and red! It grew like bamboo to the heavens it spread! Licorice! Licorice! As red as my beard! There were acres for all takers or so it appeared!

Stickybeard: But Ol' Black John wanted it all to himself. So he cut the stalks down and sailed off with his wealth! But his greed had a cost for him and all his crew. Some very bad things were to happen, who knew?

Stickybeard's Pirates: And that's when the licorice, licorice turned rancid and black! Was dead, no, not red, and tasted like (coughing and gagging). Licorice! Licorice! There's more yet to tell! Their bones, how they grow, turned to licorice as well!

Stickybeard: Cursed to be skeletons alive only at night! For by day, they collapse at the sun's early light. But at dusk, they arise, just barely alive, till one day they heard of a way to survive!

Madame Zin: Go back the island and plant there the seed! Lit moonlight upon it with soda and then feed!

Stickybeard's Pirates: And then we'll grow Licorice! Licorice! Sweet, juicy and red! The curse will reverse from your bones, it will shed. Licorice! Licorice! No longer so black! One seed's all you need to grow it all back!

Stickybeard: Soooooo, they sailed for the island with the seed that night. But, alas, stopped short when came morning's first light. It was the very same day that we came along, just my cabin boy and me, where we didn't belong. We climbed all the steps and walked 'round all the stumps and found there Black John and his skeleton clumps. Then Heinrich did something that shattered the calm: he snatched 'way the seed from John's bony ol' palm. Now, the sun, it went down and John sprung back to life, and grabbed for the seed with great anger and strife! But somehow, we escaped and sailed off in the night, not knowing that John followed and yelled out in spite:

Stickybeard's Pirates: Licorice! Licorice! I'll find you, my friend! My crew shall pursue on that, you can depend!

[Stickybeard and his pirates drink their sugar.]

Stickybeard: There ya have it, lads. But we defeated Black John and rescued Heinrich before you all were formed.

Me: Wow. That's an interesting story.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: I remember that.

Yuko Tani: That's right.

Jack Sparrow: That is very similar to what happened with Captain Barbossa and his crew lads.

Me: I was just gonna point that out.

Laney: That is very similar to what happened in the Curse of The Black Pearl.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: Yep. But with Black Licorice. But I have a feeling I know what Black John Licorice is gonna do. They are after Henrietta to kill her for ruining their chance to get rid of their curse. We got to get there and fast! Lets go!

We were off to Red Stalk Isle in North Dakota and we were on Stickybeard's ship.

Numbuh One: You know, Stickybeard. I actually never thought me and the rest of Sector V would be hanging out with you on your ship willingly without us fighting each other.

Stickybeard: Aye. True lad.

Numbuh 362: That is really something.

Maria: You know, I have heard rumors that black licorice is one of the most powerful forms of dark matter in the universe.

William: Really?

Maria: Those are just rumors. But either way, black licorice is still gross.

Me: Well we don't know if it's true or not and probably never will.

Nico: Yeah.

Pirate: LAND HO!

We arrived at Red Stalk Isle in North Dakota.

Me: Target sighted.

On the island we saw Black John Licorice's ship and we saw BLACK JOHN LICORICE AND HIS CREW!

Black John Licorice is an undead pirate, that was once human, made out of black licorice who appears in Operation: L.I.C.O.R.I.C.E.. He was the captain of Stickybeard when he was young and loves candy above anything else.

He was voiced by Marc Graue.

Biography

When traveling in search of candy, Black John and his crew came upon an island of licorice trees, which they promptly cut down and stole. This cursed Black John and his crew, causing all of the stolen licorice to turn from red to black, and the pirates to become skeleton-like licorice figures alive only at night and collapse into piles of licorice bones by day.

Eventually, the Licorice Pirates went to a gypsy, who gave them a magical seed which would cause the licorice trees to grow back and break the curse. Before they could plant it, however, dawn broke and they became lifeless skeletons. Just before sunset that same day, Stickybeard and Heinrich Von Marzipan, his cabin boy at the time, came to the island, where they found the bones of the Licorice Pirates. Heinrich took the seed out of Black John's hand out of curiosity, just before the pirates came back to life and chased after Stickybeard and Heinrich before they managed to escape.

Later, while Heinrich was incarcerated in the KND Artic Prison, Black John appeared and kidnapped him/her. Heinrich reveals that he/she ate the seed, and Black John decides to plant him/her at the top of the licorice tree, causing the seed to grow in his/her stomach and killing him/her in the process. Before this can be done, however, Stickybeard and Numbuh 5 arrive at the island and rescue Heinrich, escaping when the morning arrives and the pirates "die".

However, at the very end of the episode, Black John's ship is seen heading towards the Arctic Prison for Heinrich once again.

Me: Prepare for battle!

We were ready for anything.

We arrived at the island and we flew and landed onto the island.

Jake: Time for these guys to walk the plank!

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode: Lost Galaxy!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy rangers.

Black John Licorice: Are ya ready to be human again, me mateys?

Black John's Pirates: Aye, aye, captain!

Black John Licorice: Are ya ready to see sunlight and eat candy without dictation like black licorice?

Black John's Pirates: Aye, aye, captain!

Black John Licorice: Are ya ready to…

Stickybeard: Let the girl go!

Black John Licorice's Pirate 5: That's not my particular choice.

Black John Licorice: Well, if it isn't me old cabin boy, Stickyfuzz.

Stickybeard: I'm not your cabin boy anymore, John! And the name's Stickybeard now!

Black John Licorice: Aw, but you'll always be that cute, little, sweet-toothed kid with the peach fuzz on his lip to me. [sticks a lollipop in Stickybeard's mouth as his crew laughs] Now, off with ye! I'm busy here.

I grabbed Black John's Hand and broke it off.

Me: You are a disgusting freak of nature!

Dominique: (to Black John Licorice) I just want you to know that black licorice sucks ass!

Me: YEAH! I HATE BLACK LICORICE!

Nico: You are the most disgusting pirate ever!

Vince: I hate Black Licorice too.

Nico: Same with me!

Lincoln: Why couldn't you be made out of red licorice!?

Laney: Yeah!

Devack, Firefly and Snake came out.

Me: Devack, Firefly and Snake.

Snake: Yep.

Devack: So, you guys hate black licorice, huh?

Caitlin: Why? Do you guys like it?

Firefly: Fuck no! Who even invented it anyway?

Me: It was made in a British Monastery back in the 1500s and whoever invented black licorice should've been put in a maximum security insane asylum for the rest of their life.

Nico: Yeah.

A figure came out and it was JET STINGRAY!

Turbo Man: And you are?

Jet Stingray: Call me… Jet Stingray! (creates a vacuum from his right arm to pull Turbo Man in)

I fired an energy wave and blasted his arm off!

Me: Nice try.

Devack: Here's our arena for the fight.

He snapped his fingers and we were on another planet and it was a strange planet. It was the planet VULPIN!

Vulpin is a pitch black planet on the edge of the galaxy. The ecosystem of Vulpin is poisoned beyond repair and the Vulpimancers are one of few species that can live on Vulpin.

Due to Vulpin being pitch black, Vulpimancers have slowly lost eyes due to them not being used for a long time. They have been mutated due to the effects of the pollution. These mutations involve heightened hearing and other developed senses.

Living in the dark caves beneath the surface, Vulpimancers have no need for eyes and use their amazing sense of smell to "see".

Vilgax Attacks Timeline

In this timeline, Vulpin has enough light to see around and has a large processing plant of sorts, which filters the garbage and sludge (to a point at least).

### History

Vulpin has long served as a dumping ground for hazardous materials far too dangerous for other worlds. The little that was once natural here long ago became corrupted by dangerous outside influences.

### Society

Part penal colony, part toxic waste dump, whatever life does manage to survive among Vulpin's subzero temperatures and the poisoned forests must learn to adapt to the harshest of climates.

Me: Whoa! This is a weird planet.

Devack: It is. This is Wildmutt's home planet, Vulpin.

Me: Whoa! So this is the planet Vulpin. I was expecting it to be more forest-like. Not like a toxic waste dump.

Ben: Vulpin has been known as one of the big toxic waste dumps in the galaxy.

Nico: This planet is really freaky.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: I didn't think Wildmutt's home planet would be like this.

Ben: Yeah.

Lana: It's really cool though.

Lola: EW!

Me: Lets go get them guys!

We went at them.

Battle 1: Devack

Dante was facing Devack on the Duel Runner Arena as it was racing along the Monkey Nazca Line.

Devack: So this is gonna be a good fight.

Dante: It will be.

Devack: All right then. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU!

Devack summoned the Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu.

Dante: And I summon LORD POISON, TRENT, RAFFLESIA SEDUCTION, SAMSARA LOTUS, MYSTIC TOMATO, VAMPIRE ORCHIS, DES DENDLE, LEKUNGA, HOMUNCULUS THE ALCHEMIC BEING, DREAMSPRITE, GRASS PHANTOM, GREEN PHANTOM KING, GRIGGLE, LONEFIRE BLOSSOM, and FAIRY KING TRUESDALE!

Dante summoned said monsters.

Devack: Good choices.

Dante: Thanks. Lets dance.

Dante went at him and kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach and punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face multiple times and knocked him down all over the place. Dante's monsters blasted Cusillu all over the place and destroyed him in a powerful explosion.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Devack was knocked down.

Battle 2: Firefly

Lola was facing Firefly.

Lola: This will be awesome!

Firefly: Yeah! Lets do it.

Lola fired waves of fire and they hit Firefly and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lola kicked Firefly in the face and knocked him down.

Battle 3: Snake

Fiona was facing Snake.

Snake: This is gonna be awesome dudette.

Fiona: Looking forward to this dude.

Fiona spread her wings of lightning and Snake donned his awesome robo-suit. Fiona fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Snake all over the place and knocked him out.

Fiona: Nice.

Battle 4: Jet Stingray

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers were facing Jet Stingray.

Nico: Lets dance.

Nico and the Megaforce Rangers fired energy and elemental blasts and they hit Jet Stingray all over and blew him to pieces and he exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Jet Stingray you have failed this universe.

We got Jet Stingray's weapons and abilities.

Battle 5: BLACK JOHN LICORICE

(Pirates of the Caribbean Theme song plays)

We regrouped and we were facing Black John Licorice and his crew.

Me: Now it's time for you to die John!

I unsheathed my sword and the blade turned into solid peppermint.

I went at them and we clashed and it was a massive clash of pirates and more. Sparks and embers were flying all over the place and setting much of the planet on fire. I slashed some of the crew and they shattered into a million pieces. I jumped over a bunch of pirates and slashed them all over like Errol Flynn. Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over and Lola fired waves of fire and burned them.

Numbuh 5: End of the line, Black John Licorice!

Numbuh 5 slashed the pirates all over and more.

Nico blasted the pirates all over and blew them to pieces.

Laney fired waves of fire and blew them apart and Jack Sparrow and Stickybeard slashed the pirates all over the place.

Lea: This candy is bad for you! FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: METEOR JAWBREAKER FIRESTORM!

Lea fired waves of fire that formed into a powerful barrage of jawbreakers made of fire.

Francis: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: HOT TAMALE CINNAMON SHOWER!

Francis fired waves of fire and they turned into a shower of scorching hot cinnamon candies.

Lore: FIRE STYLE NINJA ART: MOLTEN CHOCOLATE DELUGE!

Lore fired a wave of molten hot melted chocolate.

Lola: And this one! CHOCOLATE STYLE NINJA ART: WORLD'S HOTTEST CHOCOLATE BAR!

Lola fired a bar of chocolate that was the hottest chocolate bar ever created and it was so hot that it was unbelievable. The techniques slammed into Black John and burned him all over and set him on fire.

Me: Time for some teamwork!

Hardhead: Lets do it!

Duncan: Yeah!

Hardhead used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and it enhanced his 120mm Incendiary Gun 100-fold.

Duncan used the Gigantion Cyber Planet Key and it enhanced his powers 100-fold.

Crumplezone used the Velocitron Cyber Planet Key and it turned his jet boosters into shoulder cannons and Poison Ivy used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and it enhanced her plant powers 100-fold.

Hardhead and Duncan: ATOMIC INCENDIARY FIRESTORM!

Hardhead fired a massive wave of fire and Duncan fired a wave of energy and fire.

Crumplezone and Poison Ivy: CRUMPLEBLAST LEAF BLAST!

Crumplezone fired energy blasts and Poison Ivy fired waves of leaves.

Mary Knudson and Numbuh 1: SWEET ONE MEGABLAST!

Mary fired waves of energy and Numbuh 1 fired a wave of red energy.

Laney and Numbuh 362: 362 LEAFSTORMS OF SHREDDING JUSTICE!

Laney and Numbuh 362 fired waves of leaves all over the place.

Lana and Numbuh 2: TWO ICESTORMS OF COLD!

Lana and Numbuh 2 fired blasts of ice energy.

Lola and Numbuh 3: THREE FIRESTORMS OF HEAT!

Lola and Numbuh 3 fired waves of fire.

Yuko Tani and Numbuh 4: FOUR FIRESTORMS OF VIPER FIRE!

Yuko and Numbuh 4 fired waves of fire and they formed into waves of snakes.

Lily and Numbuh 5: FIVE MAELSTROMS OF SWIRLING WATER!

Lily and Numbuh 5 fired waves of water.

Lucy Loud and Numbuh 86: EIGHTY-SIX WAVES OF PITCH-BLACK DARKNESS!

Lucy and Numbuh 86 fired waves of dark energy and they formed into a bunch of blades of darkness.

Mary Knudson Time for some sweet final smashes! CHOCOLATE DELUGE BURN!

Mary fired a wave of super hot fudge.

Ed: MONSTER BUBBLEGUM BLAST!

Ed fired waves of bubblegum balls.

Edd: ATOMIC RED LICORICE WHIP!

Edd fired a wave of Atomic Red Licorice.

Eddy: JAWBREAKER MEGABARRAGE PUMMEL!

Eddy fired a massive barrage of big jawbreakers.

Sector V Kids Next Door: KIDS NEXT DOOR SMASHING CANDY!

Sector V Kids Next Door fired waves of candy.

Loud Kids: CHOCOLATE BAR FISTSTORM!

The Loud Kids fired waves of chocolate bars.

Nico: TAFFY BOMB BLAST!

Nico fired a wave of taffy.

The blasts all hit Black John and smashed him and his crew into a million pieces. We were back on Earth. Black John and his crew pulled themselves together.

Me: It's over Black John.

Black John Licorice: I am not beaten yet!

Me: Actually you are and your time is up!

I pointed behind him and the sun was rising!

Black John Licorice: Huh? No! It-it can't be morning already!

[Black John Licorice's crew collapse and die.]

Black John Licorice: You'll pay for this! [takes out his sword] Ah! Ah! You! [trips has his body begins to fall apart]

Black John Licorice growls and crawls towards Numbuh 5 and Stickybeard. Stickybeard fills two mugs with sugar and gives one to Numbuh 5.

Black John Licorice: I'll get you for this!

Black John Licorice reaches out his hand, but he suddenly dies just before he can do anything.

Me: And to make sure that you never return.

I opened a portal and it lead to the surface of the sun and it sucked in Black John and his crew and completely obliterated them in an instant.

Lincoln: That's it for them.

Me: Yep. Good riddance to those black licorice fucksacks.

Mary Knudson: But I think this island needs its red licorice back.

Mary touched the ground of the island and in seconds giant trees of red licorice grew hundreds of feet into the air and they were massively tall.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now this is my kind of licorice.

Varie: Mine too.

Naruto: Yeah!

The Masters of Evil came.

Devack: Well, I for one am glad that those Black Licorice pirates are dealt with.

Eddy: I know, right?

Firefly: And it was kind of clever for some of you to use fire against them.

Lola: Thank you.

William: Out of curiosity, have you guys tried black licorice before?

Snake: Unfortunately, yes.

Nico: Oh. Just checking.

The Masters of Evil teleport out.

Me: Lets get Henrietta and head home.

We got Henrietta and headed back home.

Henrietta: (German Accent) Thank you all for saving me.

Numbuh 5: It was no problem Heinie.

Nico: But this was an awesome adventure.

Lightning: Sha-blam!

Me: It sure was. A Sweet one. (Laughs to rimshot)

Luan: (Laughs) Good one J.D.

Me: Thank you.

Eddy: (To the viewers) This was a sweet adventure and there are more adventures with the Kids Next Door are on the way.

Me: Yep.

We arrived back home and made a candy garden for the Kids Next Door.

When it was done they were amazed and even those that hadn't heard about it were amazed too.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is amazing.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy that was cool.

Leap Frog: Double D, is Creech's Device ready?

Edd: It sure is.

He pulled out a voice collar.

Edd: My voice synthesizer collar.

Me: Cool.

Creech: (As Wilford Brimley) That is cool! Hey! I'm talking and this is amazing!

Nico: Wow! His voice sounds like the late Wilford Brimley.

Lola: Wow!

Leap Frog: Double D, is Creech's Device ready?

Edd: It sure is.

He pulled out a voice collar.

Edd: My voice synthesizer collar.

Me: Cool.

Creech: (As Wilford Brimley) That is cool! Hey! I'm talking and this is amazing!

Nico: Wow! His voice sounds like the late Wilford Brimley.

Lola: Wow!

Tchang Zu: Do you need to eat stuff for food?

Creech: Only scrap metal.

Me: Oh.

Camie: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah

Killer Frost: How long until Reece gets here?

Eli: I sense that he has NUMEROUS Mercenaries with him. The'll be here in 20 minutes.

Me: Oh boy.

Camie: Yeah.

Poison Ivy: We'll be ready for them.

Carmen Dillo: They don't stand a chance.

Me: Nope.

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Tripp: Lets get them guys.

Creech: Good idea!

Meredith: Yeah!

Lea: Lets wait for them outside.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Okay.

Laney: This will be fun.

Rhomboid: I'm gonna blow them up real good.

Me: Yeah!

Eli: Here they come!

Coming over a hill was REECE AND NUMEROUS MERCINARIES!

Me: Oh boy.

Bowser Jr.: Entrance time!

We went at them.

Tenneson saw the house. But then the spirits of monster trucks came and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and numerous fireballs blasted the mercenaries all over. Then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Me: Reece Tenneson. Long time no see.

Reece Tenneson: Knudson! YOU RUINED MY LIFE! YOU GOT ME SENT TO PRISON! YOU MADE A FOOL OF ME!

Kaos: Care for a repeat?

Me: You brought all that on yourself Tenneson because all you think about is nothing but yourself and that makes you nothing but an ugly troll!

Tenneson then got enraged and went at me and I punched him in the face and knocked him down.

I fired waves of fire and obliterated the mercenaries!

Creech drove at them and smashed them down and turned them into ROADKILL!

Poromon threw beer bottle and smashed them on Tenneson.

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail.

Laney blasted him all over the place with leaves.

Pinkie Pie blasted him with confetti bombs.

Manaphy got into Creech.

Manaphy: Boy this is awesome.

Creech: Hang on tight Manaphy!

They ran over numerous mercenaries.

Lola: YEAH!

Horsea got into Creech as well.

Horsea: Lets burn rubber!

They ran over more mercenaries!

Me: YEAH! Take that!

Then Vypra, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Shiv, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly and Calamitous came.

Nico: Vypra, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Shiv, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly and Calamitous!

Vypra: A monster truck that moves on its' own.

Leonard: There's something you don't see every day.

King Hiss: No kidding.

Nico: I know. It's cool.

Hydro Man: (to Nico) All of us were there when you fought the Bansheera clone.

Nico: You sure were.

Shiv: I hope you had fun!

Me: We all sure did.

Kunks Butylmercaptan Then appeared.

Me: Kunks Butylmercaptan: Back for another round?

Kunks Butylmercaptan: Yep. I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Kunks Butylmercaptan: If only we had a monster truck member that moves on his own.

Me: That would be cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure would.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it started!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

* * *

Luan Loud, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Colleen Dumbledore, Wildmutt, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Sonic, Optimus Primal, Kerchak, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Cheetor, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, Diabolico, Jinxer, Loki, Trifire, Freezard, Falkar, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Nico's rescue was battling a

Queen Bansheera Clone and Vypra transformed

---

Vypra was next.

Vypra: (to Luan) I had fun battling the Queen Bansheera Clone on Nico's rescue! I even transformed too.

Luan: Boy you sure did and that was really awesome and cool!

Tony Jones: Yeah that was awesome and cool!

Colleen Dumbledore: (British Accent) That was one of the most fun ever.

Pinkie Pie: Boy it sure was a great battle!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was a fun one.

Featherweight: It sure was cool.

Sprocket: Boy I'll say!

Luan: You might say that there's no CHANGING OUT OF THIS ONE! (LAUGHS)

They laughed!

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That was a good one! Lets do it!

Luan used the new Kamen Rider Gotchard Gear and she got an awesome Chemistry Sword! She used the Chemy Card for Vypra and got an awesome TWILIGHT CHAOS SWORD!

Vypra: Wow! That is a cool sword!

Luan: J.D. said he found an awesome Chemy Card for Kamen Rider Gotchard and the theme for that one is for Chemicals on the Periodic Table. That series just got underway earlier this month after Geats got finished.

Vypra: Wow! We'll have to see what that one is like.

Luan and group fired waves of magic, light and darkness and metal, gears and lilghtning and smashed them down.

* * *

Lori Loud, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Terraspin, Francesca Giordano, Aang, Jinora, Wind Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Gyro Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King, Chef Pig, Foreman Pig, Princess Gale (Angry Birds), Nigel, Pig Army, Helmet Pig, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - Us battling Another Pasta, Bad Ravioli, Lex Legume, Pi Xi of Panda Express, Wendy of Wendy's, Emperor Z and Key who were the Keyblade Knight of the Vidiian Sodality and The Embodiment of the Chum Dopant

* * *

Leonard was next.

Leonard (to Lori): Nico, TJ's team, Key's team, and the others did good battling Another Pasta, Bad Ravioli, Lex Legume, Pi Xi of Panda Express, Wendy of Wendy's, Emperor Z and Key, They were the Keyblade Knight of the Vidiian Sodality and The Embodiment of the Chum Dopant

Lori: That was really amazing to see and we were literally amazed to find out that there was a Keyblade Knight from Vidiia Prime. She is completely immune to the Vidiian Phage!

Bisca Mulan: Yeah that was amazing!

Terraspin: That disease really ravaged Vidiia Prime and ate the people alive from the outside and it was awful.

Twilight Sparkle: J.D. showed us pictures of it before and it was awful!

Leonard: Yeah that was terrible! I remember Dark showing us what it was like on Star Trek Voyager. That was terrible.

Twiilight Sparkle: No kidding. But Also we met the Embodiment of Chum and she SMELLED REALLY BAD! But Chum is rotten fish guts.

Leonard: Boy no kidding! Did J.D. tell her how much he threw up from the mere mention of chum?

Starshine Sparkle: He sure did and it was awful.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding. As we were talking with Amore and Apple White he mentioned that.

Leonard: That is gross. Lets do it!

Lori used the Forever Blue Gear! She got a FOREVER BLUE LEGACY SWORD! She fired waves of energy and wind and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Water Hazard, Olga Astronomonov, Bivalvin, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Katara, Sokka, Aang, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - Lincoln's Rescue in Sleepy Hollow, New York

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss (to Leni): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Sleepy Hollow, New York. How was it?

Leni: It was really totes amazing and we destroyed the curse of the Headless Horseman forever.

Dustin Brooks: Boy we sure did and that was so fun.

Water Hazard: I thought it was cool too.

Rarity: It was really fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

King Hiss: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Leni used the Kuuga Gear and got an awesome KUUGA SWORD! She used the power of King Hiss and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and venom and smashed them down.

---

Luna Loud, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Ultimate Big Chill, Shannon Littlefield, Kiralai, Ben's Necrofriggian Kids, Chione, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Evil Dive Man, Evil Wave Man, Evil Ice Man, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Tundra Man, Evil Whirlpool Man, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Slipsand Galaxy

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man (to Luna): Slipsand Galaxy was next. I hope no quicksand was involved.

Luna: Oh there was a lot of Quicksand and also it was where they battled Squizzard and that was amazing dudes.

Shou Ronpo: Boy it sure was cool!

Ultimate Big Chill: It sure was awesome.

Fluttershy: It was really fun to see too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was cool.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it sure was.

Hydro Man: Whoa! That is amazing. Lets do it!

Luna used the gear for Build and she got an awesome Fullbottle Sword and she used the Sun and Moon Fullbottles and it formed into A SOLAR ECLIPSE TWILIGHT SWORD! They fired waves of sunlight, moonlight, endothermic fire, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Loud, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, NRG, Sheila Kelsall, Atomic Woman, Cuprosklodowskite, Rhonda Radiation, Atom, Atomic Betty, Shazam, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Swordsman, Cavalier, Mordred, Morgan La Fey, Circe, Evil Sword Man, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - A Meganium and Poliwrath hitting on Poromon and Poliwag! HEY! Poliwag and Poromon are already spoken for thank you very much!

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv (to Lynn): A Meganium and Poliwrath were hitting on Poromon and Poliwag! Poliwag and Poromon are already spoken for, thank you very much!

Lynn: Yeah you tell them! But it was really cool to see them with us in the park.

Nightscream: Yeah that was awesome to see.

NRG: (Russian Accent) It sure was everyone.

Rainbow Dash: I agree there guys! That was awesome! Manaphy and Horsea wanted to rip apart those Pokemon.

Scootaloo: They were jealous but Manaphy and Horsea were held back by May and Maria.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was funny and awesome.

Shiv: (LAUGHS) Yeah thank goodness they didn't hurt anyone. Lets do it!

Lynn used the Lightspeed Rescue Gear and got an awesome V-Lancer Sword! They fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Loud, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Ghostfreak, Dora Santiago, Casper, Thunder Terror, Tory Avalon, Shade Man, Ghost Man, Shadow Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Arachne (Scooby Doo), Black Spider, Universe 666 Carnage (TAS), Spider-Carnage, Black Suit Spiderman, Spidertron, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark - Princess Amore and Apple White's Bonding Time

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor (to Lucy): Today was Princess Amore and Apple White's Bonding Time. I hope they had fun.

Lucy Loud: They did and it was really fun and cool.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) They had a most good time and it was good.

Ghostfreak: Yeah we were all on ElDoradimon for some relaxing time.

Starlight Glimmer: That was really cool seeing all that from ElDoradimon.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure is. He is a moving fortress and it was cool.

Hex: It sure was awesome.

Webstor: Glad they all had fun. Lets do it!

Lucy used the Forever Black gear and she got an awesome FOREVER BLACK LEGACY SWORD! They fired waves of black energy and even blasts of skulls, blood, bones, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Laney Loud, Kara, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Wildvine, Laura Wynn, Wood Man, Leaf Man, Plant Man, Poison Ivy, Lillymon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Yost Rhino, Juggernaut, Ironclad, TTG Doomsday, General Zod, TTG Beast Monster, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - So we're helping Tripp Coley who is an awesome friend of mine from North Dakota

---

Bane was next.

Bane: (to Laney) (Spanish Accent) So, we're helping Tripp Coley. He's an awesome friend of J.D. from North Dakota

Laney: It sure is cool! Also we found out that we're planning to participate in monster truck derbys and also he was building all kinds of cool monster trucks for us too.

Kara: Boy those trucks are huge and those tires are massive!

Wildvine: Boy they sure are awesome.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Boy those trucks are huge.

Apple Bloom: They sure are.

Flashwing: Especially with those awesome huge tires.

Bane: Si. Monster trucks are fun. Lets do it!

Laney used the Forever Green Gear and got a GREEN SWORD! She and the group fired waves of green energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down!

---

Lana, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Diamondhead, Emily Yukito, Crystal Man, Tetrax, Flashwing, Jade Flashwing, Prism Break, Jesse Anderson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Demyx, Evil Luxord, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Reece Tenneson is in a lot of trouble

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen: (To Lana) Reece Tenneson is in a lot of trouble. I hope you put him on ice.

Lana: Oh we plan to and we're going to make sure he stays in prison forever.

Rip: We're going to rip him apart!

Diamondhead: And it will be awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: This will be awesome!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) You got that right!

Sunburn: This will be fun and cool.

Vexen: Yeah I'm ready for it. Lets do it!

Lana used the Drive Gear and got a Shift Car Sword and she used the Shift Cars for Vexen, Captain Cold and Mr. Freeze and got an ice sword! They fired waves of ice, crystal and fire and smashed them down.

---

Lola Loud, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Chromastone, Naomi Yukito, Flashwing, Crystal Man, Drill Man, Ground Man, Jade Flashwing, Prism Break, Princess Celestia, King

Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lea and Francis VS Firefly, Axel, Firebrand, Scorcher, Pyros, Evil Flame Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - No way are we letting them frack for oil and destroying Creech's home

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly: (to Lola) No way are we letting those punks frack for oil and destroy Creech's home. I hope you ignite oil on them!

Lola: Oh that you can count on!

Chunk: We're going to rip them apart and burn them!

Chromastone: Yeah we're going to smash them good!

Princess Celestia: It sure will be awesome and fun!

King Solar: Yeah that will be cool.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

Firefly: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lola used the Forever Red Gear and got a Fire Red Sword! They fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down

---

Lisa Loud, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, XLR8, Ellie Singh, Sonic, Rainbow Dash, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Flash, Kid Flash, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Mandark, Dr. Robotnik, Dr. Screwloose, Universe 666 Dr. Wily, Superfriends Lex Luthor, Dr. Frankenstein (Young Frankenstein), Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - Creech and his friends are going to be protected and Tenneson is going to be locked up in jail

---

Calamitous is next.

Calamitous: (to Lisa) Creech and his friends are going to be protected. And Tenneson is going to be locked up in jail

Lisa Loud: Indeed and most assuredly and they are looking at life in prison for this.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) I agree there.

XLR8: I do too everyone.

Princess Luna: Yeah that is for sure there.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Same here guys.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Calamitous: Indeed. Lets do it!

Lisa used the Changeman gear and got an Aura Sword and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Minuette, Timon & Pumbaa and Applejack VS Mr. Pig

---

Mr. Pig was next.

Minuette: Come on you porker!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Twinkleshine, Sly Cooper and Timon & Pumbaa VS Toucan Dan

---

Toucan Dan was next.

Twinkleshine: I'm ready for this!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lemon Hearts, Timon & Pumbaa and Po VS Pimon and Tumbaa

---

Pimon and Tumbaa were next.

Lemon Hearts: WARTHOG IS HARDHEADED STYLE!

She ran and smashed them with a powerful headbutt and smashed them into a rock!

Pimon: LETS GET HER!

They jumped!

Lemon Hearts: THUNDERING WIND HAMMER!

She spun really fast and then stopped and fired a wave of green energy and smashed them both into the ground with incredible power.

---

Moondancer, Kylie Griffin and Timon & Pumbaa VS Dr. Screwloose

---

Dr. Screwloose was next.

Moondancer: Lets dance!

She fired a wave of magic and smashed him down.

---

Lyra Heartstrings, Donbrothers and El Tigre VS Django

---

Django was next.

Lyra Heartstrings: This will be good.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tsukasa, Roxy and Bloom VS Breacher

---

Breacher was next.

Tsukasa: I'm ready for you.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Wataru, me, Stella (Winx Club) and Fry VS Robot Devil (Futurama)

---

Robot Devil was next.

Robot Devil: Whose side are you on anyway!?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted fucking metal ass!

Wataru: And it's going to hurt!

We fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ryotaro, Takanuva and Piccolo VS Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse)

---

Fu (DBXV) was next.

Ryotaro: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Soji Tendo, Nokama and Lola VS Teruteru Hanamura

---

Teruteru Hanamura was next.

Soji: This will be good.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hitoshi, Gali and Lana VS Angry Chicken Wing

---

Angry Chicken Wing was next.

Hitoshi: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, me, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kunks Butylmercaptan

---

Kunks Butylmercaptan was next.

Kunks Butylmercaptan: This is gonna be really fun.

Nico: It sure will.

May: Yeah it will!

Kunks Butylmercaptan: Yep. Come and get me!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed.

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

All: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

All: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too and were ready!

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced notice: We're Taking your Treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Kunks Butylmercaptan: Bring it on!

Sento: Shall we begin the experiment?

Me: Lets shall.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Reece Tenneson, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Then he came back with them.

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All tht was left of him was his safe.

Nico: YEAH! Kunks Butylmercaptan you have failed this city!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final adieu.

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Feeling like cowards?

Tsukasa: Because it's time for yellow power!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into the yellow rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

They turned into the Yellow Rangers from SPD to Megaforce!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) RAGDOLL BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Ebirah, Blue Fairy, Lego Red Hulk and Old Iron Face!

Me: Yeah!

We went at them and really let them have it and pulverized Tenneson and the mercenaries.

Qwun, Prince Mudeenu, Kamangareth, Intress, Drakness, Vinta, Kughar, Enre Hep, Laarina, Lystone, Najarin, Deenha, Lore, Tassanil, and Crawsectus Blasted and smashed Reece all over.

Full-Tilt, Brawn, ElDoradimon and AncientTroiamon used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Full-Tilt's grease gun, Brawn's strength and Eldoradimon and AncientTroiamon's powers 100-fold.

AncientTroiamon and Full-Tilt: SPEEDING TROJAN BLAST!

ElDoradimon and Brawn: GOLDEN ROAD BOULDER BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle of Magic and Kaos: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer of Fire and El Oso: FIRE OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Applejack of Earth and Vreedle Brothers: EARTH OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity of Water and Duff Killigan: WATER OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Fluttershy of Life and Carmen Dillo: LIFE OF KINDNESS BLAST!

Pinkie Pie of Tech and INSTIGATOR: TECH OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

Rainbow Dash of Air and Tchang Zu: WINDS OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer of Undead and Dr. Starline: SKULLS OF UNDEAD BLAST!

Princess Celestia of Light and King of Flan: LIGHT OF DAY BLAST!

Princess Luna of Dark and Hades Beast Spector: DARK OF NIGHT BLAST!

Luster Dawn of the Sunrise and Gramma Stuffum: DAWN OF FIRE BLAST!

Lightning Dust of the Thunderstrike and Leap Frog: LIGHTNING OF FROGS BLAST!

Vinyl Scratch of the Rave and Metal Sonic: RAVE MUSIC BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity,

Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Nico, Me, Eli, Lana, Lola and Varie: MONSTER TRUCK CRUSHER BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: TRUCK ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL TRUCK!

Mai Shiranui: TRUCK FIRE STYLE: INFERNO TRUCK!

Nanami: TRUCK WATER STYLE: AQUATIC TRUCK!

Julie Makimoto: TRUCK EARTH STYLE: EARTHQUAKE TRUCK!

Tatsumaki: TRUCK WIND STYLE: TORNADO TRUCK!

Sari: TRUCK LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM TRUCK!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said trucks.

Lincoln and his harem: TRUCK FINAL SMASH: MONSTER TRUCK MAYHEM!

They fired elemental monster trucks!

Nicholette Torrington: We've had it up to hear with you to last a lifetime, you shithead fuck!

Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Griselda Huffington, Bertha

Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, Clara St. Clarice, Isabella Excelsior, and Diana Darkus: NOW, DIE AND GO STRAIGHT TO HELL!

Lincoln: Let's end this!

Lincoln, Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Griselda Huffington, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, Clara St. Clarice, Isabella Excelsior, and Diana Darkus formed massive black energy balls with colors that match the Dark World Duel Monsters.

Lincoln, Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Griselda Huffington, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, Clara St. Clarice, Isabella Excelsior, and Diana Darkus: DARK WORLD VENGEANCE DEATH BALL BARRAGE!

Lincoln, Nicholette Torrington, Giselle Harrington, Scarlet Rosenburg, Silvia Excelsior, Renee Ravenclaw, Helena Hufflepuff, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Selene Slytherin, Zennia Nikolaevna, Jackie Wren, Laniya Guillermo, Camie Nicholetta, Griselda Huffington, Bertha Sellington, Chloe Terryington, Rhonda Jekyll, Connie Jackelstein, Celine Wendova, Clara St. Clarice, Isabella Excelsior, and Diana Darkus fired the Death Balls which hit Reece Tenneson and he was sent to prison for good along with his mercenaries.

Nico: Good riddance, you shithead!

Me: You've really pissed us off for the last fucking time! Now, stay dead forever.

Lincoln: We made sure of that. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Fu.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl

Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Fu, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Fu, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Fu.

Universe 666 Fu: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Fu: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed her by the neck and kicked her hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Calliope Chomei: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a green, orange, and white energy aura with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Fu, she left green, orange, and white energy, stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Calliope Chomei: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Fu, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are beetles, phoenixes, angels, and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with Chomei's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Fu: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Calliope Chomei emerged, but she was changed forever.

Calliope Chomei grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large mint green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her chin-length mint green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a green, orange, and white energy aura with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on beetle earrings on her ears with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Seven, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Chomei with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Seven, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant on the bottom of her green Rhinoceros Beetle-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Calliope Chomei has on a sleeveless white crop top, white skirt with the Seven Kanji on it, shorts, sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Calliope Chomei felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with orange tips on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Chomei's six massive and long green insect wings for tails and seventh tail also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Calliope Chomei has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green, orange, and white energy, stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Calliope Chomei's Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Chomei The Seven-Tailed Beetle etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green beetle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green beetle heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green beetle heads is a large green beetle head with orange gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Calliope Chomei has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Chomei's head with orange gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle with nine green magatama in between the kanji that said, "Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Fu and Chomei, The Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, Master of Winds and The Sky, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of 2099 Scorpion, Destroyer of Universe 666 Fu, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, The Sky, Rhinoceros Beetles, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カリオペ長明、カリオペ長明の化身、七尾角ビートル長明の化身、尾獣アバター守護天使のメンバー、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、フーと七尾角ビートルの親愛なる友人、風と空のマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する守護天使で未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、2099年スコーピオンの大敵、宇宙666フーの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決

意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、空、カブトムシ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Calliope Chomei has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEVEN TAILS AVATAR-RHINOCEROUS BEETLE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SKY TAILED BEAST SEVEN-TAILS RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SKY TAILED BEAST SEVEN-TAILS RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SKY TAILED BEAST SEVEN-TAILS RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Calliope Chomei's Super Angel-Seven Tails Avatar-Rhinoceros Beetle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Fu saw it, she fell into a rage and we saw her eyes change into that of the beast inside him and her nails grew into claws and she ran at her to kill her, but Calliope Chomei fired a massive barrage of green, orange, and white energy, stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Fu and sent her flying into a rock formation, she got back up, but boy was she pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on her!

Fu: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Calliope Chomei: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Sky Tailed Beast Seven Tails Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Sky Tailed Beast Seven Tails Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Fu. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Calliope.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Calliope Chomei.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Calliope Chomei went after Universe 666 Fu, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, mint green, white, and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Fu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Calliope also left many more by firing mint green energy slashes with her claws, and he and Calliope attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Fu even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Fu: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Fu went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Calliope kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of wind at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive greatsword. They also attacked her with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Fu even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Fu started transforming as all seven tails manifested and she transformed into her Tailed Beast. But, before she could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Fu who was literally on her last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Fu, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Fu's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Fu and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Fu was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed her body by stabbing her with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Fu's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Calliope Chomei and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Calliope Chomei's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, seven massive and longer Chomei's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive mint green angel wings are permanent.

Calliope Chomei: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Fu for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Calliope.

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Calliope Chomei's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds blowing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Calliope Chomei sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and wind and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Calliope did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Chomei, and without it, she died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Amara Midnight, Second-In-Command of The Midnight Society.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Amara Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the second-in-command of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the new leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lynn tried to attack us, but Amara sprayed Lynn with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lynn's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was her fear?

Lincoln: Having to get a bath and being taught manners and discipline along with having her sports career ended.

Me: The bath and manners and discipline really hit her hard because Dark Lynn enjoyed smelling like a pig and liked being rude and disgusting.

Nico: Ugh, Lynn, seriously?!

Luna: Yep, we've had to deal with her rude manners, lack of discipline, and lack of hygiene, and it's gotten on our nerves. But, we knew the culprit behind that: her Dark Side.

Lincoln: And the one who put her in Lynn: Killjoy Huggins through the Dark Side Creation Serum he was given by Dark Chase Young.

Webstor: That's it for Tenneson.

Bane: Never mess with a monster truck.

Vexen: Or his friends.

Me: That is for sure.

Firefly: Now, let's celebrate!

Calamitous: Creech, what should we get you?

Creech: Scrap Metal.

Me: He eats scrap metal.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone!

Eli: (To the viewers) Now Tenneson is behind bars forever.

Me: Yes he is.

We went to Lynn's Table and it was awesome and we had a great meal and got Tripp and friends settled in and also we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

2017's Monster Trucks was a great movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova

the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kitty, Esdeath, Magmoor, Hizumina, TTG Kitten and Spike Rosered as well as Lewa Nuva, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters and Adeleine and we're going to Maretime Bay and we're going to recruit Sprout Cloverleaf into the Redemption Squad and we're going to help him be on the right path. Also we're going to battle one of Maria's old enemies from her past and we're going to see her transform against her. And we're going to battle Another Steam Demon, Grand Duke's Owls Minions, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Crab Juice, Khlav Kalash, Giant Pinchy the Lobster, Esdeath and Kitty. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Magma Man. Her name is Mira Magma and she is VOLCANICALLY HOT!

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Selene Saiken, Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Utakata who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Carson City, Nevada, at night, but we got some bad news: our old enemy, The Braun Family, has come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for stopping their plan to turn Gotham Royal York into their feeding grounds and turning everyone on Earth into vampires. And we're going to meet Amara Midnight, Second-In-Command of The Midnight Society, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the second-in-command of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the new leader of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lynn tried to attack us, but Amara sprayed Lynn with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lynn's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Next starts part one of the saga for Lego Marvel Superheroes 2! A Game I loved playing on PS4! Get ready for some fun and action!

See you next time

# LEGO MARVEL PART 1

## Part 1: No Eson of Mine and Avenger's World Tour

---

Walking through the Maretime Bay sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kitty, Esdeath, Magmoor, Hizumina, TTG Kitten and Spike Rosered as well as Lewa Nuva, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters and Adeleine and we were there for a fun and cool rescue.

Me: Good old Maretime Bay. It's awesome to be here.

Qin: It sure is.

Sunny Starscout: Boy it sure is. I love this part of the city.

Laney: Me too Sunny.

Lewa: It sure is fun.

Nico: Lewa, I want to thank you, Kitty, and your teams for coming.

Lewa: No problem Nico. This will be fun and cool.

Joan Gutierrez: I'm really excited for this one.

Qin: Me too Joan.

Nico: Joan, remember when you met Lincoln?

Joan Gutierrez: I sure do. It's when I found him being beaten up by Chandler and his goons and I stepped in and kicked Chandler in his face. I warned that if he ever hurt Lincoln ever again, I would unleash the wrath of the Heavens on him 10 fold.

WE GASPED!

Xenia: GEEZ!

Laney: It's true. I was there when I heard it. It was incredible.

Nico: Whoa man!

Me: Yep and Chandler would have incurred the Divine Wrath of the heavens if that happened.

Nico: Geez!

Camie: Wow! Joan you and your sisters are amazing to have done that.

Joan Gutierrez: I know.

Sakura Knudson: What is the story of the Lightsworn Monsters? I know the monsters themselves but not the story behind them.

Joan Gutierrez: Well The "Lightsworn" are a group who seek to save those who pray for help, crossing time and space in order to help them. By consuming vast quantities of magical energy, they appear on the material plane and challenge those evildoers who threaten the era they appear in. Once their job is done and the evil has been stopped, they return to their home plane, disappearing without a trace. Their founder, "Michael, the Arch-Lightsworn", is responsible for enlisting the souls of heroes worthy of joining the "Lightsworn". As they travel in order to fight evil, they also recruit the heroes of that time.

Me: Wow!

Sakura Knudson: Took the words right out of my mouth. That is incredible.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: And now, you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Joan Gutierrez: I sure am. Me and my sisters are.

Lincoln: That is for sure.

Anna Anyanova: Just like me and all my fellow Guardian Angels.

Nico: Yep.

Me: It was awesome to see Tripp and Creech again. And Meridith too.

Nico: I liked how Creech was a sentient monster truck.

Laney: Me too.

Lana: That was awesome.

Nico: But J.D. you never told us that you new Tripp and Creech and Meridith.

Me: You never asked about it.

Nico: Touché. But that is awesome.

Me: Yep. And it was fun catching up with him again. And also it was awesome hearing Creech talk too.

Lana: It sure was. His voice sounded like Wilford Brimley's.

Nico: He can talk now thanks to Double D.

Vinyl Scratch: Yeah just like how Lisa made a voice box for me too.

Me: That is true.

Lisa Loud: Indeed and it was really amazingly well made.

Nico: It sure was. And also we took care of Tenneson.

Me: Thank goodness. Now he is back in prison where he belongs.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Nico: The guy was a dirtbag.

Me: And he cared more about the almighty dollar than anything else.

Eli: Yeah what a clod.

Varie: Yeah what a jerk.

Me: Like what Virgil says: "What a mockery is made over the brief battle for possessions that make so short a life."

Nico: That is too true. He won't last a year in prison.

Me: Nope.

Nico: Which Virgil said that?

Me: Virgil from over 2,000 years ago,

Nico: Oh right! The one that helped Dante, the Treasure of Rome.

Qin: Yeah right!

Nico: Almost forgot about that.

Me: No worries.

Camie: Yeah but that is very wise though.

Me: It sure is.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah. By the way J.D. are you sure about this?

Me: I sure am.

Nico: Why are we heading in to this part of Maretime Bay again?

Me: To recruit Sprout Cloverleaf into the Redemption Squad. I know it may not seem right but at least lets give him a shot at redemption.

Sunset Shimmer: Just like how I felt about friendship and all that.

Maria: We trust your judgement.

Me: We did so before with many people and we can do so again.

We found Sprout sweeping.

Me: Hello Sprout.

Sprout saw us.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Oh hey guys. Just working hard as part of my punishment for my crimes.

Me: Yeah about that. Sprout I know what you did was terrible.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Because I let my own fear and cowardice get the better of me. I almost started a war.

Me: Look Sprout, you were just overcome with fear. And you were scared about Unicorns and Pegasi reuniting.

Juran: Mind filling some of us in?

Me: Oh right. Many of you guys haven't heard about this. And to help you understand we got to tell you about what Sprout did.

I went over his history.

Sprout Cloverleaf is the main antagonist of the 2021 Netflix-exclusive animated movie My Little Pony: A New Generation and its 2022 video game spinoff My Little Pony: A Maretime Bay Adventure. He's also a minor character in My Little Pony: Make Your Mark, especially in Chapter 2 and Winter Wishday, and the 2022 comics of My Little Pony.

He, alongside his close friend Hitch Trailblazer, served as the sheriff of Maretime Bay, serving and protecting the residents, but also keeping away both unicorns and pegasi from entering the city. He is also the son of Phyllis Cloverleaf, who is the founder of Canterlogic in Maretime Bay and the former childhood friend turned enemy of both Sunny Starscout and Hitch Trailblazer.

He was voiced by Ken Jeong, who also plays as Mr. Greene in Norm of the North, Leslie Chow in The Hangover, Dr. Yap in Bob's Burgers, King Argotron in Role Models, Ben Chang in Community, and Neil Lyman in Furry Vengeance. His singing voice was provided by Alan Schmuckler. In A Maretime Bay Adventure and Mark Your Mark, he was voiced by Josh Graham.

Past

Sprout was born to a mare named Phyllis Cloverleaf, who is the owner of Canterlogic. Growing up into a colt, Sprout has developed an arrogant attitude. He then became best friends with Hitch Trailblazer, and even played together at the beach once. Due to his arrogant nature, Sprout didn't let the fillies join in on their fun, which cause Hitch to left them and play with her instead and got himself a cutie mark as result, much to Sprout and his friend's dismay.

In his childhood, Sprout was first seen playing with carved figurines of the Mane Six with Sunny Starscout and Hitch Trailblazer. While he and Hitch were taught to fear and despise other pony races, Sunny believed in the possibility of friendship between the three pony races and dreamed of befriending a pegasus and a unicorn one day. He and Hitch later left Sunny's home.

As he grows up, Sprout becomes a deputy sheriff of Maretime Bay. One day, he was seen spying on Sunny to prevent her from reaching the Canterlogic Building. After her attempt was foiled thanks to Hitch and Sprout's interventions, Sunny eventually sneaks past them into the building. During the presentation, he and Hitch witness Sunny's attempt to convince other ponies that pegasi and unicorns can be friends.

Suddenly, when an unicorn named Izzy Moonbow comes to Maretime Bay, Sprout is seen being afraid of her along with the other earth ponies. After Sunny releases Izzy from a unicorn strapping device, Sprout cowardly gets himself trapped inside the device so he wouldn't come to the lighthouse with Hitch. When he and Hitch arrived to arrest Sunny, Sprout cowardly runs away when Izzy makes a distraction that allows her and Sunny to easily sneak away from them.

Later at the Maretime Bay police station, Hitch leaves Sprout in charge to keep the citizens safe while he goes after Sunny and Izzy. When a jealous Sprout complains about how Hitch became a loved and respected figure, his mother Phyllis embraces his new position as the temporary sheriff. Enjoying his position, Sprout convinces the earth ponies to use fear and paranoia for his self-purposes, with singing the song "Danger, Danger".

At the Canterlogic factory, Sprout, now called himself an "emperor", oversees the workers building a large machine so he could use it to carry out an ethnic cleansing against the pegasi and the unicorns. He also ordered them to continued with the project instead of letting them taking a break. Despite his mother's effort of having him take it easy, he is still determined to continue with the project.

In the afternoon, Sunny and Hitch returned but discover that Sprout taken over Maretime Bay and has prepared to wage a war on the other pony races. Sunny and Hitch try to reason with the earth ponies, as even Hitch now knows that he was wrong about unicorns and pegasi and tells them they can really be friends and says they're just as harmless as they are because they have no magic, much to Phyllis's surprise. But Sprout still didn't care that they're defenseless and still wants to attack them. He then uses his massive tank that can be used against the pegasi and unicorns called "Sprouticus Maximus" and chases Sunny and Hitch. Before the duo could warn everypony else, Sprouticus Maximus appears to endanger everypony present.

When Sunny and her friends try to unite the three crystals, Sprout tries to prevent them from succeeding at it by ramming his tank to the side of the lighthouse. When Phyllis tries to stop her son from descending into madness, but Sprout ambitiously and determinedly refused to until she jumps off in front of the machine, leading to him accidentally destroying both the lighthouse and Sprouticus Maximus in the process, but survives. However, Sprout is then seen listening to Sunny saying that the three pony races themselves can bring everything back by reuniting. He later witnesses Sunny turn into an Alicorn and the magic being brought back in Equestria.

At the end of the movie, Sprout asks his mother if he was a good sheriff, only for him to be tricked into seeing a flying dog. After she walks away as to avoid answering his question, he was last seen sulking in dismay. it was not mentioned in the film whether he was forgiven or imprisoned, although in the Make Your Mark episode "Top Remodel", he mentions that they "agreed to let it pass".

## Chapter 2

In "Growing Pains", Sprout is doing community service ever since the events of A New Generation, and like most of the Earth Ponies in Maretime Bay, he's not used to having all that magic. Unfortunately, he still hasn't changed his arrogant and petty ways as he bragged about his magic. After causing a plant to grow a large berry the size of a pony, it began rolling away. This makes the ponies believe that the Magic is out of control.

As Hitch puts the Earth Pony magic on hold from Maretime Bay, everything goes haywire. from the trees changing colors randomly, and vines growing out of proportions. Hitch discovers that the cause was the buildup of Earth Pony magic, and allows the Earth Ponies, Sprout included, to use their magic once again.

At the end, Sprout accidentally causes a bigger berry to roll down the hill, allowing Hitch to grow a tree in order to block it, only to get splattered in glitter goop.

Sprout has a cameo in the episode "The Traditional Unicorn Sleep-Over", while Sparky was running away from Izzy.

Chapter 3

Sprout is seen in the beginning of the special My Little Pony: Winter Wishday, putting up a wreath and other Winter Wishes decorations with the rest of the ponies of Maretime Bay.

Chapter 4

In "Top Remodel", Sprout discovers that the Mane Five are went to abandoned Canterlogic factory that her family has closed down and follow them inside to make sure that they won't mess anything up. Along with the Mane Five, he also got scared whenever he heard something creepy lurking inside the building. After discovering that Sprout was inside with them, Hitch and Pipp wasn't really happy of seeing him following his actions during the events of the movie. However, they discovered that the factory is infested with winged rats and tried many ways to get rid of them, but only for Sprout to leave both Hitch and Pipp to deal with them later on. After the winged rats are gone and the factory is converted into Canterlove Studios, Sprout claims that it's still his and his mother's property instead of showing gratitude towards the Mane Five, proving he still never changed his petty and immature ways at all.

My Little Pony: Tell Your Tale

So far, Sprout has not appeared in the series. However, his crimes and actions would be remembered as a criminal and a tyrant after his true colors and intentions were revealed throughout the

Maretime Bay, making him infamous and living in shame and disgrace as result of this. He also received a wanted poster in front of the Maretime Bay police station noticeboard.

My Little Pony (2022 comics)

Issue #6

Sprout is only seen on the B Cover of the comic book, showing Sprout as a colt in a messy bedroom with green army ponies and toys everywhere.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Juran: Whoa!

Sunny Starscout: Yeah we were shocked too.

Hitch Trailblazer: But looking back I can't believe that we hated Pegasi and Unicorns like that.

Me: Blame Opaline for that.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: At first I thought it was Sprout that was behind it all. But as the years went by and found out that it was Opaline that was behind it all, I realized now that Sprout was nothing but a pawn in all this.

Nico: Geez!

Sprout Cloverleaf: How did you know all that though?

Me: We have this very important rule that we follow down to the very last letter: Know Thy Enemy. We don't act until we gather all the information we need about them.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Wow. I didn't know you follow that one.

Me: Well now you do.

Sprout Cloverleaf: I heard about how Opaline did all that and it was terrible.

Me: What she did was beyond unforgivable. She tore all of Equestria apart and destroyed everything that Twilight Sparkle worked so hard to do for everyone.

Nico: She was pure evil incarnate.

Me: Yeah.

I went over everything she did and more and how Opaline tore all of Equestria apart and how she destroyed everything that Twilight worked so hard to do and how she divided everyone and everypony.

Opaline was a monster and more. A Powerhungry monster.

When it was done he was shocked and then he realized that he felt like nothing but a pawn in all this and how he was duped and was lied to.

Nico: But she got what she deserved.

Me: And then some.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Oh wow. Guys, I am so sorry! I can't believe I hated ponies like that over a lie.

Nico: It's not your fault Clover. Opaline lied to EVERYONE and EVERYPONY and she got what was coming to her.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Sprout Cloverleaf: I want to change and help you all out. I want to redeem myself.

Nico: All you had to do was ask

Maria: And we'll gladly help you on the right path.

Me: All right!

Nico: And I know just the place to start.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Maria, are you familiar with someone by the name of Connie Flammel?

Maria gasped.

Maria: CONNIE FLAMMEL?! Oh, God, what the Hell?! I thought I was done with that bitch!

Nico: You know her?

Maria: I wish I hadn't. Connie Flammel is one girl I absolutely despise, she's one really mean and really nasty girl whom I met in Kindergarten, and she hated me with a vengeance, and when I say she's really mean and really nasty, I mean REALLY MEAN AND REALLY NASTY!

We gasped.

Me: Maria, tell us the whole story. I've got a feeling this'll be like with Bethany Reginald and Amanda Martin.

Maria: You got it, and this also involved Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Callie Flammel, and the one girl who helped me expose her toxic sister.

---

Maria's days in Dakota High before she got turned into Aquamaria were awesome, but that's not always the case, as scenes of a black haired girl dressed in black clothes rushed in of her throwing water at Maria, putting a beehive in her locker, and all sorts of horrific things occurred while the black-haired girl was laughing malevolently like a crazed bitch: that was Connie Flammel.

Maria: Even as I was growing up, Connie Flammel always tried to find ways to hurt me badly, and no one was able to do so because her family was rich, not to mention that she was completely insane and extremely murderous, just one wrong move and she was going to kill someone. Immediately, I'd thought of some way to dig up some dirt until someone came to help me.

A girl with purple hair and pink streaks and dressed in purple clothes came to help her.

Maria: That person was Callie Flammel, Connie's little sister, but unlike her, she was one awesome and really kind-hearted girl. She really despised her sister so much, she wanted to find some way to take her down. So, we got straight to work on digging up dirt on her by asking around, and what we found was horrifying.

Me: What did you two find out?

Then, scenes of Maria and Callie Flammel played out of them gathering evidence on Connie Flammel and even asking around the neighborhood on her and scenes of her worse crimes came to light.

Maria: We soon discovered that Connie was even worse than anyone can imagine: Connie flooded the school building with raw sewage a few months ago, she even stuffed a whole hornets' nest inside the girls' locker room, she set off firecrackers all over the school, she triggered the fire alarm and once everyone was outside, she sprayed everyone with tar and covered everyone in feathers, and she'd even tried to burn the school down, but was stopped.

WE WERE ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTED!

Nico: WHAT A CLASS S MONSTER BITCH!

Maria: Yep. Soon enough, we compiled all of the evidence together, and the next day, we saw that evil bitch trying to put snakes in the lockers, and Callie and I confronted her. Then, we proceeded with our plan: we exposed all of Connie's crimes and sadistic depravity to everyone in the school and they were absolutely disgusted and enraged, and we absolutely pissed her off.

Past Connie Flammel: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL?! I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU TWO TEAMMED UP TO RUIN ME! YOU'RE SUCH A BITCH, CALLIE, YOU AND THAT OTHER BITCH ARE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS!

Past Maria: Blow it out your ugly ass, bitch. You've had this coming for all the crap you've pulled.

Past Callie Flammel: You've always been nothing more than a terrible person, Connie, and you've always made the lives of everyone nothing but Hell. If anything, you got your just desserts, burn in Hell forever.

Maria: Connie eventually blew a gasket, and she rushed at us to kill us in a fit of rage and she even threatened to kill everyone at school and burn the place down, but Callie having had enough of that bitch, fired a blast of magic which hit and tied her up in a straitjacket. We dragged her straight to the principal and the principal already decided that upon the quick review of Connie's crimes and all of the trouble she's caused in the past, she was immediately expelled and her parents had her sent to a boarding school in Russia.

Eli: Sheesh.

Lincoln: And Callie said to Maria that if Connie dares to come back for revenge, she'd get her parents and they'd come over and they'd disinherit her from the family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to Callie, and Connie will be disowned forever.

Nico: Just like what happened with Amanda Martin. So, that's what's going to happen to her.

Maria: And if I'm not mistaken, there's no doubt that Callie and her parents are on their way here. Let's take care of Connie and tie her up before that Class S Monster Bitch comes after us.

Lincoln called the rest of the team here and he told everyone the situation, and needless to say, they too were pissed off.

Lori: So, we literally got another monster bitch running loose?!

Maria: She's worse than a monster bitch, Lori, she's a Class S Monster Bitch out for blood.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Maria, are you familiar with someone by the name of Connie Flammel?

Maria gasped.

Maria: CONNIE FLAMMEL?! Oh, God, what the Hell?! I thought I was done with that bitch!

Nico: You know her?

Maria: I wish I hadn't. Connie Flammel is one girl I absolutely despise, she's one really mean and really nasty girl whom I met in Kindergarten, and she hated me with a vengeance, and when I say she's really mean and really nasty, I mean REALLY MEAN AND REALLY NASTY!

We gasped.

Me: Maria, tell us the whole story. I've got a feeling this'll be like with Bethany Reginald and Amanda Martin.

Maria: You got it, and this also involved Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Callie Flammel, and the one girl who helped me expose her toxic sister.

* * *

Maria's days in Dakota High before she got turned into Aquamaria were awesome, but that's not always the case, as scenes of a black haired girl dressed in black clothes rushed in of her throwing water at Maria, putting a beehive in her locker, and all sorts of horrific things occurred while the black-haired girl was laughing malevolently like a crazed bitch: that was Connie Flammel.

Maria: Even as I was growing up, Connie Flammel always tried to find ways to hurt me badly, and no one was able to do so because her family was rich, not to mention that she was completely insane and extremely murderous, just one wrong move and she was going to kill someone. Immediately, I'd thought of some way to dig up some dirt until someone came to help me.

A girl with purple hair and pink streaks and dressed in purple clothes came to help her.

Maria: That person was Callie Flammel, Connie's little sister, but unlike her, she was one awesome and really kind-hearted girl. She really despised her sister so much, she wanted to find some way to take her down. So, we got straight to work on digging up dirt on her by asking around, and what we found was horrifying.

Me: What did you two find out?

Then, scenes of Maria and Callie Flammel played out of them gathering evidence on Connie Flammel and even asking around the neighborhood on her and scenes of her worse crimes came to light.

Maria: We soon discovered that Connie was even worse than anyone can imagine: Connie flooded the school building with raw sewage a few months ago, she even stuffed a whole hornets' nest inside the girls' locker room, she set off firecrackers all over the school, she triggered the fire alarm and once everyone was outside, she sprayed everyone with tar and covered everyone in feathers, and she'd even tried to burn the school down, but was stopped.

WE WERE ABSOLUTELY DISGUSTED!

Nico: WHAT A CLASS S MONSTER BITCH!

Maria: Yep. Soon enough, we compiled all of the evidence together, and the next day, we saw that evil bitch trying to put snakes in the lockers, and Callie and I confronted her. Then, we proceeded with our plan: we exposed all of Connie's crimes and sadistic depravity to everyone in the school and they were absolutely disgusted and enraged, and we absolutely pissed her off.

Past Connie Flammel: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL?! I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU TWO TEAMMED UP TO RUIN ME! YOU'RE SUCH A BITCH, CALLIE, YOU AND THAT OTHER BITCH ARE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS!

Past Maria: Blow it out your ugly ass, bitch. You've had this coming for all the crap you've pulled.

Past Callie Flammel: You've always been nothing more than a terrible person, Connie, and you've always made the lives of everyone nothing but Hell. If anything, you got your just desserts, burn in Hell forever.

Maria: Connie eventually blew a gasket, and she rushed at us to kill us in a fit of rage and she even threatened to kill everyone at school and burn the place down, but Callie having had enough of that bitch, fired a blast of magic which hit and tied her up in a straitjacket. We dragged her straight to the principal and the principal already decided that upon the quick review of Connie's crimes and all of the trouble she's caused in the past, she was immediately expelled and her parents had her sent to a boarding school in Russia.

Eli: Sheesh.

Lincoln: And Callie said to Maria that if Connie dares to come back for revenge, she'd get her parents and they'd come over and they'd disinherit her from the family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to Callie, and Connie will be disowned forever.

Nico: Just like what happened with Amanda Martin. So, that's what's going to happen to her.

Maria: And if I'm not mistaken, there's no doubt that Callie and her parents are on their way here. Let's take care of Connie and tie her up before that Class S Monster Bitch comes after us.

Lincoln called the rest of the team here and he told everyone the situation, and needless to say, they too were pissed off.

Lori: So, we literally got another monster bitch running loose?!

Maria: She's worse than a monster bitch, Lori, she's a Class S Monster Bitch out for blood.

Nico: Yeah!

Carol: I remember Connie. She was pure evil!

Lola: Boy no kidding there.

Xenia: We're going to make her pay for her crimes.

Varie: Big time!

Horsea: I'm with you, Maria!

Nico: Me too sis!

Me: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more

stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Connie Flammel) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that heartless bitch, she's 20 yards away and closing in fast on Maria.

William: If she so much as lays one hand on my wife, I'll gouge her eyes out and shove them right down her throat!

Lincoln: She won't lay one hand on Maria after we get through with her. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Connie Flammel.

We were flying.

Horsea: She's here somewhere.

Me: Come out come out wherever you are.

And then, we saw Connie Flammel, and she was already causing havoc by trashing many cars and literally beating people up and cackling like the bitch that she is.

Maria: Laugh while you can, bitch.

Maria fired powerful blasts and streams of water which hit Connie Flammel which swept her off her feet and threw her into a tree and she crashed into it hard.

CRASH! SMASH!

The tree snapped and smashed onto her.

Connie Flammel: I'm hurt now!

Me: Oh shit.

Nico: Let's head down there before it turns into a nasty catfight.

Suddenly, a massive wave of water appeared and sea creatures from all over fired blasts of water at Connie Flammel and she got hit hard. Then, the wave of water and sea creatures crashed into the ground as a massive tornado of water formed, and then, a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard and we appeared, and that pissed off Connie Flammel when she saw Maria yet again.

Connie Flammel: YOU GODDAMN FUCKING BITCH! HOW DARE YOU SHOW YOUR FACE TO ME AGAIN!

Maria: Look who's talking, bitch, that's just what I was going to say to you!

POW!

Maria punched Connie Flammel hard in the face and knocked out some of her teeth, and that pissed her off.

Maria: I never would've guessed you'd show your ugly face again, Connie. I thought I was through with you after you got expelled for your crimes and sent to that boarding school in Russia.

Connie Flammel glared furiously at Maria and it looked like she was about to bust a vein in her head, and she tried to stab Maria with a knife, but she kicked the knife out of her hand and she grabbed her and Judo threw her into a trashcan.

CRASH!

Everyone saw it and they all laughed at the bitch: SERVES HER RIGHT!

Nico: Now, everyone knows what kind of person you really are, nothing but trash.

Maria: And soon, no one's going to miss you.

Connie Flammel: You should've stayed mutated, bitch!

Maria: Says the girl who has the ugliest kind of face ever!

Connie Flammel: (GASPS) OH YOU DID NOT JUST GO THERE BITCH!

Maria: Oh yes I did!

Connie Flammel: Oh I am so going to give you a bunch of good ROUNDHOUSE KICKS TO THE FACE!

Maria: You motherfucking pissant!

Connie Flammel: YOU FILTHBUCKET OF SHIT!

Billy: CATFIGHT!

KROW!

Connie kicked her in the face and gave her a black eye!

Maria: Oh yeah!?

SMASH!

She smashed a powerful punch into her face and broke her nose! Then they wrestled all over and were punching and bashing each other all over the place!

Maria went at Connie and punched her in the face!

KRABLAM!

Maria then punched her in the face again and smashed out some teeth!

POW!

Connie bashed her in the face!

WA-POW!

Maria kicked her in the face with devastating force!

CRAPOW!

They were REALLY PULVERIZING EACH OTHER!

Maria punched her right in the face!

BLARGA-FLARGA!

Nico: BRUTAL!

Horsea: I'll help you Maria!

She fired waves of ink and squirted it into her eyes!

SMASH!

Poromon smashed beer bottles on Connie's head!

Luan: Henshin!

LAUGH!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER NITROUSA!

It was a yellow Rider form and it had N2O on it.

Luan: I am Kamen Rider Nitrousa!

Me: WHOA! That is awesome Luan!

Eddy: WOOHOOHOHO! Way to go Luan!

Me: You have your own Kamen Rider Gotchard form. That is cool!

Luan: Thanks.

Me: N2O. Nitrous Oxide or laughing gas! That's fitting.

Luan: It sure is.

Lori: FOREVER BLUE!

She turned into THE FOREVER BLUE RANGERS!

Leni: HENSHIN!

She turned into her own Kuuga form!

Luna: HENSHIN!

She turned in Kamen Rider Songthal!

Lynn: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

She turned into a Crimson Lightspeed Rescue Ranger!

Lucy: FOREVER BLACK!

She turned into Forever Black!

Lana: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Blue Drive Rider!

Lola: FOREVER RED!

She turned into Forever Red!

Lisa: LETS CHANGE!

She flared up a Robot Golem aura and turned into a grey Changeman!

Me: OH YEAH!

Eddy: Wait. What are the names of Lori, Leni, Lucy, Lana, and Lola's forms?

Lori: I am Legacy Blue!

Leni: I am Kamen Rider Serpenta!

Lucy: I am Legacy Black!

Lana: I am Kamen Rider Dragster!

Lola: And I'm Legacy Red!

Nico: Cool!

Horsea Squirted more ink!

It got in her eyes.

Maria punched Connie in the face and grabbed her in a headlock!

Maria: SUPER NOOGIE!

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Nico gave her a wet willie!

SPLAT!

Connie Flammel: EW! YOU ARE DISGUSTING!

Nico: No THIS is disgusting!

He shoved her face in his butt and then…

LOUD FART!

He farted in her face at point blank range and she gagged, coughed and threw up.

Nico: Better to be disgusting than to be a person like you!

Carol: Like this!

She fired a blast of fire burned Connie right on her butt!

Connie Flammel: (SCREAMS IN PAIN)

Carol: Remember me bitch!?

Nico licked her cheek.

Nico: You are a disgusting bimbo.

POW!

Carol punched her face!

Carol: Remember me!?

Connie: YOU!

Carol: Yeah that's right! Carol!

POW!

She punched Connie!

Carol: That was for putting firecrackers in my locker!

She showed a nasty burn mark on her arm!

Carol: You almost made me lose my arm! Now I'm going to return the favor!

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Carol: Maria wasn't her only victim.

She punched Connie in the face.

Carol then fired a blast of radioactive sap and burned her all over.

Connie slapped Horsea. But Horsea dodged it.

Horsea: MISSED ME MISSED ME NOW YOU GOT TO KISS ME!

She kissed Connie full on the mouth!

Connie spit a lot.

Nico: Nice!

Maria then grabbed Connie by her neck.

Maria: Lets get one thing straight you pompous bitch! I am not the same Maria that you pushed around years ago! I am now stronger and more powerful than ever and you will NEVER AGAIN bully and push me around! I am now 1,000,000,000,000 times better than you!

Connie spit at her.

Maria was unfazed by that.

Maria: I'm not the same girl you pushed around. By all accounts, the Quantum Vapor should have killed you!

Nico: I don't think the Quantum Vapor ever killed someone. Only mutated

Me: Well it could have. It was a biohazardous mutagenic compound.

Nico: True.

Suddenly, Maria's amber eyes turned neon amber and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, water horses, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Maria Rockell's Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice, and as she approached Connie Flammel, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, water horses, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maria: You really are nothing more than a pile of garbage! Ever since you came to Kindergarten all those years ago, all you've ever been is nothing more than trouble, you've hurt me many times in the past, and when I was in high school, you've also harmed a ton of people with all of your goddamn evil stunts, you've never had a single kind bone in your body. All you've ever been is a cruel remorseless Class S Monster Bitch with a malicious heart of hatred, you deserved to get your comeuppance for making everyone's lives Hell, Connie, including mine and Callie's. But, now I find out you busted out of the boarding school to come after me for revenge, your brain's seriously rotted away from all that hatred you've harbored against me for years. Well, that ends here, now I'm going to put you down like the rabid dog that you are.

Suddenly, Maria was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are water horses, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Connie Flammel: the red eyes of death.

Nico: This is it!

Me: Now, it's about to get really ugly.

Connie Flammel went insane with rage and ran at the vortex to stab Maria again, but the force of the vortex was so powerful and the tides were too strong, it swept Connie away and sent her crashing into yet another tree: SERIOUSLY, SHE'S JUST THAT GODDAMN STUPID! Lincoln fired a blast of water at her again when he saw her trying to attack Maria again.

Me: SERIOUSLY! AGAIN! UGH!

Nico: She really is stupid.

May: Grow up, you bitch!

Then, as the vortex faded, Maria emerged, but she was changed forever, and Connie Flammel would really be in for some serious Hell now!

Maria grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon amber eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, water horses, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a mermaid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a mermaid with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in her hands on the bottom of her aqua blue mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems on the gold water drop links and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Maria has on an aqua blue dress with ocean waves, aqua blue stockings, aqua blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, water horses, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid and water horse surrounded by water. Suddenly, Maria felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Maria has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria's massive Maria Rockell's Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, water horses, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Maria Rockell's Cosmic Eternal Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Water Horse Mermaid Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Egypt Tefnut Oceanic Ocean Maelstrom Water Horse Mermaid Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a mermaid and phoenix and The Egyptian Goddess of Water, Tefnut, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with nine aqua blue magatama in between the kanji below the mermaid and water horse that said, "Maria Rockell Also Known as Aquamaria, Loving Sister of Estella Rockell, James Henry Trotter, and Carmen Rockell, Loving Older Daughter of Judge Katie Rockell, Loving Wife of William Dunbar, Loving Mother of Horsea and Many Children, Archenemy of New Wave, Emissary and Champion of Tefnut, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, Angels, and Phoenixes"

マリア・ロッケル アクアマリアとしても知られる、エステラ・ロッケルの愛する妹、ジェームズ・ヘンリー・トロッター、カルメン・ロッケル、判事ケイティ・ロッケルの愛する長女、ウィリアム・ダンバーの愛する妻、ホーセアと多くの子供たちの愛する母、ニューウェーブの大敵、使者、そしてテフナットのチャンピオン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の生き物、天使、そしてフェニックスのマスター

Maria has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER HORSE-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC RAGING WATER EGYPT OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER HORSE MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE OF COSMIC RAGING WATER EGYPT OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER HORSE MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND COSMIC RAGING WATER EGYPT OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER HORSE MERMAID PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria's Super Angel-Water Horse-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Connie Flammel saw it, her face went red with rage and she ran at Maria with a knife again to stab her: what an idiot, but Maria fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, water horses, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels which drenched and hit Connie Flammel and sent her flying into yet another tree, she got back out, but now, she was mega enraged and completely insane.

Maria: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Egypt Water Maelstrom Tefnut Sea Creature Mermaid God Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Egypt Water Maelstrom Tefnut Sea Creature Mermaid God Phoenix Angel Love) You really are still as insane as ever, Connie. But, that ends here and now.

Me: You're gonna pay for everything you've done to her, you bitch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and we joined Maria.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Callie and Maria were right to get you expelled for good, you heartless piece of trash.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, it looks like boarding school's too good for you, there's only one punishment for a bitch like you.

We all stood ready and the bravery coming from Maria and all of us at her side made Connie Flammel so extremely angry, her face and body turned red with rage along with her eyes and the sclera turned bloodshot and she was blowing steam out of her nose: she looked like a raging bull and she let out a ballistic scream as we charged at her and she barreled towards us in pure rage.

grabbed Horsea and started to choke her. But she saw that it was really a stuffed dummy.

Connie: What the!?

Lincoln, Maria, and I went after Connie Flammel, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Connie Flammel, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Maria, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Connie Flammel even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Connie Flammel: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Connie Flammel charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket that tied her up and we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Maria's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Suddenly, Lincoln heard a fancy black limo arrive.

Me: Wow fancy limo.

Maria: (GASPS) Oh man, Lincoln, did you…?!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Yep. I just called Connie's parents over, along with the one person who helped you in getting her expelled.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair with pink streaks and pink hairband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, darkness, magic, Alicorns, dragons, phoenixes, angels on the coattails and on the back is Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End and Twilight Sparkle and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Callie Flammel, Gene-Slammer of Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End and Embodiment of Twilight Sparkle and the Element of Magic.

Callie Flammel: That's right. (To Connie Flammel) And I knew you'd be back causing trouble again, you heartless brat.

Just then, we saw Mr. and Mrs. Flammel come out and they joined Callie, and they too were pissed off at Connie Flammel.

Mr. Flammel: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Connie! So, everything we'd heard from Callie, Maria, and the others was true! You've absolutely tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions!

Mrs. Flammel: I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to so many innocent people?!

Me: A heartless, evil, Satanic monster.

Maria: Everything we told you long ago is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Flammel. Your daughter is a monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years ever since she first came to Kindergarten! She's gotten away with everything by using your reputations, and no one's been able to stop her, and let's not forget what she'd done in maiming everyone who's crossed her path, many of them had to spend two months in the hospital or wound up dead because of her!

Callie Flammel: And I helped expose the truth on her, Mom and Dad.

Lincoln: Connie wasn't going to get away with this, Callie and Maria stood strong and they worked together on getting all of the evidence needed to expose Connie.

Mrs. Flammel: And we're so proud of them, especially you, Callie. You never gave up, sweetie, in your pursuit of justice, and you and Lincoln truly are truly one amazing and cute couple.

Lincoln's face turned atomic red and so did Callie's.

Callie Flammel: (Face turned atomic red) Mom.

Maria: Well, your mom's not lying, it's true, Callie.

Lincoln went up to Callie Flammel and kissed her on the lips and she returned it. Then, they turned to Connie Flammel.

Mrs. Flammel: Aww. That is so adorable. But back to Connie.

Mr. Flammel: We've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and you started causing trouble, God knows how many times that we'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used our reputations to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and to find out you'd seriously harmed those innocent people even taken their lives, you will never ever be forgiven for this, and this all ends here and now!

Mrs. Flammel: Agreed, honey. Connie, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to Callie, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Connie Flammel: WHAT THE FUCK?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO

ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOLS! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL ALONG WITH THAT LITTLE BITCH AND THAT METAHUMAN BITCH! DO YOU HEAR ME?!

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast which turned into a muzzle and she was muzzled.

Maria: Thank you for that, Lincoln, I'm getting sick and tired of hearing her big fat mouth running off like that! And I thought Tamara Lawrence had a big fat mouth!

Mr. Flammel: There's no use in trying to talk sense into you, everyone was right about you, you're just a petty, greedy, selfish, sadistic and monstrous demon and there's no place for you in this world nor the next. Lincoln, would you do the honors?

Lincoln: Yes, sir.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade was covered in rainbow energy.

Lincoln: Never show your face in public ever again.

Lincoln held his massive greatsword above his head, and then… !

SLASH!

Lincoln brought his massive greatsword down on Connie Flammel's head decapitating her and both her head and body burst into rainbow flames and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and came back to us.

Nico: Good riddance to that crazy bitch.

Me: You said it. And Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: That's just what I'm about to do, J.D. Everyone, this is Callie Flammel, Gene-Slammer of Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of The End and Embodiment of Twilight Sparkle and the Element of Magic, she's my Guardian Angel from Dakota City and she's a powerful and kind person who has the powers of darkness and she's a powerful master of all kinds of magic. But, there's one person in her own family whom she hates with a passion, and it's her older sister, Connie Flammel, who's the total opposite of her in ever way: Connie Flammel is a NASTY AND REALLY MEAN girl that Maria met in kindergarten, and she hates Maria with a vengeance. Callie knew of her older sister's crimes and her hatred towards Maria, so she set out on a mission: and that's to gather the evidence on Connie, and she worked with Maria on this task. They succeeded on gathering the information on her, and one day, both Callie and Maria confronted her and they both showed everyone at school the information on Connie, and as a result, Maria and Callie got her expelled, and because of her horrible and disgusting behavior, she was sent to a boarding school. But, Callie swore if Connie dared to break out of there, she would come after her and end her.

Nico: Just like what Maria said to us about her.

Qin: And I thought Amanda Martin was the worst.

Callie Flammel: She's just like Amanda Martin in every way, along with that sadistic monster bitch and slut, Audrey Madison.

Lincoln: That's right.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Callie Flammel in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck

as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Callie Flammel: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Callie Flammel's neck with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Callie Flammel: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Callie Flammel.

Callie Flammel had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Mrs. Flammel: We'll definitely be expecting tons of grandchildren from you two.

That of course caused Lincoln and Callie's faces to turn bright red.

Twilight Sparkle: He's already a father with many kids from many of us.

Twilight Sparkle showed a massive scrapbook with photos of Lincoln, his harem, and his kids, and they were indeed stunned.

Mr. Flammel: Well, I'll be damned, and here I thought Lynn Sr. held the record for that many kids.

Mrs. Flammel: But, it's also proof of how much he truly loves his wives and kids.

Me: And why he's always proven to be a great and loving father and

future husband.

Nico: Yep, and I'm so glad that Connie Flammel has finally paid for her crimes and is finally gone forever.

Maria: Same here, that bitch has caused enough trouble to last an eternity. Though I could've wished we'd met The Trouble Busters in the process as well.

Callie Flammel: Having Alana, Helena, and Melanie go after her like they'd done to Aiden and Sarah in the past, it would've ended in humiliation for that dumpster fire.

Lincoln: In the most humiliating way imaginable.

Nico: Where's the real horsea?

She was on top of Nico's head.

Horsea: Up here.

Nico: Oh!

Horsea: Nice trick huh?

Nico: How's you get there?

Horsea: Substitution teleportation. I substituted myself with a stuffed dummy of me and then teleported on top of your head.

Nico: Clever.

She hopped back into Maria's arms.

Horsea: Thank goodness we've seen the last of Connie.

Maria: Good riddance.

Carol: Yeah thank goodness.

Maria: Yeah no kidding!

Maria kissed Horsea on the forehead.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Yeah. Now we got more fun. We got the Anothers to face.

Eli: Yep. And we got Another Steam Demon, Grand Duke's Owls Minions, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Crab Juice, Khlav Kalash, Giant Pinchy the Lobster, Esdeath and Kitty.

Homer: BLECH! That stuff was awful!

Me: I remember Homer ate that stuff back in New York. (Season 9 Episode 1)

Qin: That was nasty!

Sakura Knudson: You're not kidding. Swartz made Khlav Kalash and actually good but it had a really bad aftertaste.

Nico: Yuck! Who's up?

Me: Vapor Trail, Wallflower, Captain Spitfire and Wendy Aquillas A.K.A. Sailor Aquillas. I don't know who will be for the other 2.

Nico: Okay then.

Wendy Aquillas: This will be awesome.

Wallflower: It sure will!

Vapor Trail: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Kitty are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be good!

Another Steam Demon: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Lincoln: Gianna Gorn! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with dark green hair, green eyes and green clothes and dark green angel wings and she has the symbol of the Gorn Hegemony was on her forehead and skirt and she had a cool keyblade.

Gianna Gorn: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow you grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Gianna Gorn, Keyblade Knight of Gornar, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Gornar, and she has intense nature powers and she's a master of nature. She is the Keyblade Knight of Gornar and leader of the people of The Gorn Hegemony, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of nature.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade Knight of Gornar, homeworld of the Gorn

Hegemony. That is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Kitty friendly or hostile?

Gianna Gorn: Friendly and she is a powerful one.

Me: Neat.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

I then grabbed Another Khlav Kalash and the Crab Juice.

I took a bite out of the Khlav Kalash.

Me: Hmm!

I ate it all.

Me: Yummy!

Nico: You like it?

Me: It's not bad. You just have to get used to it.

I licked the whole thing clean.

Me: But the aftertaste is terrible!

I popped open the can of crab juice and drank it all down.

Me: (Gulping)

Nico: That is one tough kid.

Me: (Finishes) Ahh. Wow it's like a seafood feast in a can.

Nico: That was awesome.

The Another Pinchy was down.

Me: Lets eat him.

We cooked the Another Pinchy and we were eating him and Homer was crying like a baby and eating lobster.

Homer: (CRYING HARD AND EATING) OH MAN THAT'S GOOD! (CRYING)

Poor Homer.

Nico: You okay Homer?

Homer: (CRYING HARD) My best friend! My dear sweet Pinchy!

Me: Even though it's an another version of him he still cries over him.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Poor homer. (SEASON 10 EPISODE 7)

Horsea: You'll be okay?

Me: Yeah. (Eating lobster) Mmm.

Nico: Poor Homer.

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) KEYS OF FURY!

She summoned Key, Emperor Z, Key Monster, Lego Abomination, Twisted Ariel and Black Anvil.

Maria: Thanks for helping me Horsea.

Horsea: Ah no problem. That was fun.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And here comes the Another!

We saw ANOTHER KITTY!

Me: Whoa! This will be good.

Another Kitty: It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

(DO YOU LIKE WAFFLES? BY PARRY GRIPP PLAYS)

Do you like waffles?

Yeah, we like waffles!

Do you like pancakes?

Yeah, we like pancakes!

Do you like French toasts?

Yeah, we like French toasts!

Do-do-do-do, can't wait to get a mouthful

Waffles, waffles, waffles, waffles!

Do-do-do-do, can't wait to get a mouthful

Do you like waffles?

Yeah, we like waffles!

Do you like pancakes?

Yeah, we like pancakes!

Do you like French toast?

Yeah, we like French toast!

Do-do-do-do, can't wait to get a mouthful

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and she had golden angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Waffles Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Waffles Magisword.

Me: (GASP) Wanda Waffles! Wow!

Wanda Waffles: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Nico: Pancakes and Waffles! Wow!

Phoebe Pancakes: Yep just like I said.

Me: Yep. And like Phoebe, Wanda is the embodiment of the Waffles Dopant and she makes some of the most awesome waffles ever.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Yep. And like Kitty she has all her powers and also she can use the spell to erase boys from existence.

Nico: Nice!

Kitty: Boy that is really cool and amazing.

Nico: It sure is!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Wanda Waffles: Nope because I gave him an awesome and fun all you can eat waffles buffet and left as he was eating.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That explains why he was so bloated and full.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Yeah she makes REALLY irresistable waffles like Phoebe makes awesome pancakes.

Nico: Nice!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Nico: Lets do it!

Wanda Waffles fired waves of energy and syrup and blasted the Another.

Nico: (Gets out Kitty's ridewatch) How about a kiss?

May: This is gonna be hot! (Gets out Magmoor's ridewatch)

Maria: These cats bite back! (Gets out TTG Kitten's ridewatch)

They activated Kitty, Esdeath, Magmoor, Hizumina, TTG Kitten and Spike Rosered's ridewatches and they fired waves of energy and smashed the another all over.

Joan Gutierrez: This will be fun! (ACTIVATES ESDEATH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and blasted the another!

Then Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman, Ice Sphere Doomer and Piledriver came.

Nico: Awesome team Hydros!

Hydros: Thanks Nico!

Suddenly we felt a massive rise in heat!

Nico: Did it get hot in here?

?: From me!

A Magma Man cam.

Me: Magma Man! Wow!

Magma Man: (In a girls voice) That was awesome!

Nico: Mira Magma! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, had red Hawaiian Luan clothes on and she had red angel wings and had a symbol of a volcano in the middle of her forehead.

Mira Magma: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of lava and smashed the another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: OH YEAH!

May: I didn't get hit!

Mira Magma: Yeah I didn't want you to get burned.

Nico: Good.

Joan Guiterrez: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Mira Magma: My favorite is when me and Nico were in Hawaii and I made out with him in an awesome hidden oasis in a cave in the volcano.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Now that I'm always available I can do that again.

Mira Magma: Yeah.

They hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mira Magma: Same here.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie

Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, and Sailor Traverse Town are heading to Carson City, Nevada, at night, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got some bad news: our old enemy, The Braun Family, has come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for stopping their plan to turn Gotham Royal York into their feeding grounds and turning everyone on Earth into vampires.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Carson City, Nevada at night, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got some bad news: our old enemy, The Braun Family, has come back from the dead and they want revenge on us for stopping their plan to turn Gotham Royal York into their feeding grounds and turning everyone on Earth into vampires.

Autumn Midnight: The Braun Family from The Tale of the Nightly Neighbors?! Betty Ann's going to be in for a really nasty surprise finding out about this.

Nico: We've been dealing with the monsters from the stories of the original Midnight Society along with The Goosebumps Monsters, Autumn.

Me: And they are just as terrifying. We'd been going after them for years, but lately, we've seen quite a decrease in their activities.

Matau: It still won't save them though.

Lincoln: You're right on that, Matau, it won't save them. If they dare to start any sort of trouble, we'll be going after them and we will end them.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Amara Midnight, Second-In-Command of The Midnight Society.

Amara Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from those vampires before they could attack them and turn them into vampires.

?: YOU STUPID HEROES WILL PAY FOR INTERRUPTING OUR DINNER!

We then saw our old enemies, The Braun Family, and they were seriously out for blood now!

Sylvester: Well, now that we've lured you all out, now we can finally deal with you.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're right, it's time we put an end to you vampires once and for all.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Matau and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy

Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The Braun Family, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired sunlight blasts which hit The Braun Family, and they were reduced to ashes and they were sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Well, that's it for The Braun Family, and that's the last time we ever see those vampires ever again. (To Amara Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Amara Midnight.

Amara Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Amara.

Lincoln went up to Amara Midnight and he hugged her, and Amara Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amara Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Amara Midnight, Second-In-Command of The Midnight Society, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the second-in-command of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the others meet up with me as I'm also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and we tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the new member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lynn tried to attack us, but Amara sprayed Lynn with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lynn's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: That's really spooky.

Lincoln: Yep, and she's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they're intrigued to find out that she's a member of the new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lynn tried to attack us, but Amara sprayed Lynn with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lynn's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Me: Oh man, I remembered that all too well.

Nico: Yeesh, I hate to find out how Amara knew of Lori's nightmares and used them to frighten her.

Lincoln: That was due to Amara's powers over darkness, and the rest of her sisters are also members of The Midnight Society and each of them have the same powers as her and are just as powerful and deadly as her, and now that you're here, Amara.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Amara Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Amara Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Amara Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Amara Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amara Midnight.

Amara Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Sylvia, Tina, Marianne, and Mireille from Mamahaha and Erika Toudou, Sayaka Ichinose, and Yuki Morikawa from Cleavage.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sylvia, Tina, Marianne, and Mireille from

Mamahaha and Erika Toudou, Sayaka Ichinose, and Yuki Morikawa from Cleavage.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sylvia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sylvia and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from The Braun Family, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and

Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega

Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Sylvia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Sylvia: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sylvia, Tina, Marianne, Mireille, Erika Toudou, Sayaka Ichinose, and Yuki Morikawa with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than our old enemy, The Braun Family, who came back from the dead and they wanted revenge on us for stopping their plan to turn Gotham Royal York into their feeding grounds and turning everyone on Earth into vampires.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating those vampires down and Lincoln firing sunlight blasts at them which reduced them to ashes and sent them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Amara Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe The Braun Family had also returned in search for revenge. This hadn't been the first time we dealt with the return of the monsters from The Midnight Society's stories, when we went after Slappy and the other Goosebumps Monsters, Slappy also brought Count Margot back as well.

Amara Midnight: From The Tale of The Night Shift?!

Lincoln: The very one, but we destroyed him and cured all those he'd turned into vampires.

Autumn Midnight: Damn. And I know you guys went after The Corpse and Jake the Snake along with The Fire Ghost, if they dare to come back, they're in huge trouble.

Me: I already took care of The Fire Ghost, but The Water Corpse and Jake the Snake, if they do come back, they're dead.

Nico: You said it.

---

After destroying The Braun Family once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amara Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Amara Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amara Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Amara Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm rang, and then, Darren took a look on the computer, and he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a man with a deranged look in his eyes, he looked so worn out and looked like he hadn't slept, and he was in a worn out doctor's outfit and crazed brown hair.

Darren Devereaux: (GROWLS) Kaito!

Me: You know him, Darren?

Darren Deveraux: I wish I hadn't. That disheveled doctor with the deranged look in his eyes and worn out look on his face is Kaito, he's the hated enemy of The Ugumori Brothers. He blames them for his sister's coma, and they didn't do anything to her, but his hatred for The Ugumori Brothers' success and the stress of his sister's perpetual coma drove him into madness and he's tried to ruin them at every turn. I ruined his attempts at every turn and drove him away.

Mamoru Ugumori: He's done this sort of thing way too many times, but he just wouldn't give it up. We had no part in what happened to his sister, but his unfounded revenge, hatred, and madness has gone way too far.

Leon Ugumori: So, what do we do, Mamoru?

Darren Devereaux: You guys continue doing your workouts, I'm heading outside to get rid of Kaito for good.

Asahi: We're coming with you, Darren.

Darren Devereaux: Wait, Asahi. He still had his dealings with your mother, so there's the possibility of Gyuki Clan members loyal only to your mother with him.

Inuzuka: That won't be a problem though, you'll kill them like you did last time.

Darren Devereaux: Right. Let's go.

Darren Deveraux, The Ugumori Brothers, The Uwasa and Yamamba Clans, and The Gyuki Group head out of The World Tree

Estate to take care of the eternally mad Kaito. When Darren spotted him, he sent demons at him who slashed at him, and they descended to face him.

Kaito: YOU! If you hadn't constantly foiled all my schemes, The Ugumori Brothers would've finally been destroyed and my revenge would be complete.

Darren Devereaux: They had nothing to do with your sister's perpetual coma, Kaito. That was all in your madness riddled mind, and I also know the truth. You were the one who put your sister in that coma when you went mad, I can't forgive you for that, and I will make you pay for it with your blood.

Darren Deveraux unholstered his massive Darren Devereaux's Eternal Heavenly Salvation and Eternal Hellish Damnation Greatsword of Eternal Eternal Heavenly Salvation and Eternal Hellish Damnation Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Demon Lord-Archangel Warrior-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Dark Damnation Holy Salvation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Dark Damnation Holy Salvation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Dark Damnation Holy Salvation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Death.

Darren Devereaux: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Holy Light Salvation and Demonic Dark Damnation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Holy Light Salvation and Demonic Dark Damnation Light Dark Demon Phoenix Angel Death) (Demonic Voice) This is the end for you, Kaito! Now, die!

Darren Devereaux went after Kaito, and as Asahi said, Kaito had Gyuki Clan members loyal only to his mother with him, but all of them got killed, and he eventually killed Kaito by running him through the chest with his greatsword and it also went through his black heart, and Kaito was sent to The Black Gates forever. Darren powered down and holstered his massive greatsword on his back and he and the others came back to The World Tree Estate as we were still working out.

Nico: Is it…?

Darren Devereaux: It's done. Kaito's gone forever along with the last of Okiku's followers, but his sister, there's no telling when she'll ever wake from her coma, but she'll be glad to know that her insane brother is gone for good.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: But, his madness caused this, and he paid the price.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Donna the Dragon Zombie: Wow, so, this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Donna, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon are in your harem, Linky.

Yamiga: I knew it, and that was thanks to us introducing Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, and Wilda the Wyvern to Lincoln.

Dora the Dragon: And Lincoln marked us as well.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Shiverburn Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That will be cool.

Nico: Yep.

TD Gwen: Me and Ingrid Third will go next.

Nico: Awesome!

They went into the Simulator and it activated and they were at SHIVERBURN GALAXY!

TD Gwen: WHOA! This is a hot one.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going to go after Prince Pikante next right?

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: Well like with King Kaliente you got to do the same thing to him. Just without the lava. He's in a tank.

Nico: Okay then.

Ingrid Third: Boy this will be fun.

Nico: Lets get to it!

?: Let us help too!

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with blue eyes and blue hair and blue agel wings and she had blue clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Blue-Eyes Archetype on and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blue sword. The second girl had blue hair and blue eyes and had dark blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for Flash Man on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt.

Kisara Azulopti: Kisara Azulopti, Embodiment of the Blue-Eyes monsters.

Fasha Flash: Fasha Flash, Embodiment of Flash Man.

Zarya: Wow! Fasha! Awesome!

Lady Palutena: Cool!

Fasha Flash: Zarya and Palutena! Awesome to hear your voices again. Its been a while.

Seto Kaiba: And the Embodiment of the Blue Eyes monsters. That is amazing.

Kisara Azulopti: Master Seto. It's great to hear your voice again.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets go.

They were off.

Nico: Keep an eye out.

They then got to the end and saw PRINCE PIKANTE!

Nico: WHOA! Lets get him!

TD Gwen: Lets light him up!

He fired fireballs at them!

Nico: (gets out Kitty and Femme Fetale's Ridewatches) Time for girl power!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and smashed him on his head.

TD Gwen: Watch this.

She and Ingrid fired waves of darkness and blasted him on his head.

He got RED WITH RAGE!

Me: WHOA! Now he is mad!

Kisara: WHITE LIGHTNING!

She fired a massive wave of white energy! Flash Man fired a wave of energy and the blasts hit him on his head and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

The star came out!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: All right!

Ingrid Third: That was awesome!

Fasha Flash: That was cool!

They high five!

Nico: What's your connection with Seto, Kisara?

Kisara Azulopti: Well I am known as the Avatar of the Blue Eyes monsters and Seto Kaiba is the true master of all my brethren of the Blue-Eyes White Dragon. He shows all of us tremendous respect. Also I have a spiritual connection with him because of how strong and proud he is as a duelist for them.

Nico: That is really cool!

TD Gwen: Boy it sure is.

Ingrid Third: And Fasha what's your connection with Palutena and Zarya?

Fasha Flash: Well I helped out Pit and Palutena in their adventures from time to time and they were awesome. I even helped Pit save Palutena from her enemies. And I met Zarya when she was starting out as a Mysticon and I helped her kill some of her more minor enemies.

Nico: That is cool.

Fasha Flash: It sure is and I heard you all killed their major enemies and that is so cool.

Nico: Yep. Would you two like to join the team?

Kisara Azulopti: We would be honored.

Nico: Awesome and Fasha you share the exact first name as one of my kind, the Saiyans.

Fasha Flash: Well how do you think I got it?

She showed a Saiyan Monkey tail around her waste.

Nico: Awesome to meet a fellow Saiyan.

Fasha Flash: Thanks.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

We were later watching TV and Sakura Knudson was listening to music on a CD player. She was listening to Come and Get Your Love by Redbone.

Sakura Knudson: (Singing Along)

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your head, yeah

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with your mind

And your sign an-a, oh-oh-oh

Hail (hail)

Nothin' the matter with your head

Baby find it, come on and find it

Hail, with it baby

'Cause you're fine

And you're mine, and you look so divine

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

I said-a find it, find it

Go on and love it if you like it, yeah

Hail (hail)

It's your business if you want some, take some

Get it together baby

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love, now

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Hail (hail)

What's the matter with you feel right

Don't you feel right baby

Hail, oh yeah

Get it from the main vine, all right

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Come and get your love

Star Lord: Love that song!

Qin: You said it Peter!

Nico: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: I love it too Peter! Awesome.

Then Star Lord saw the mascots up to something.

Star Lord: Okay, do I even want to know what the fuck you guys are doing?

Poromon: We're racing up the stairs! RACE YOU!

Mascots: You're on!

ZOOM!

Kit: Natalia, I'll never regret meeting you.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) Me neither Kit. That was awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was. Especially when we helped out before and during the missions.

Qin: It sure was cool.

Kase: We were so grateful to have J.D. and the team help us destroy Xaviax once and for all.

Me: That was so epic.

Qin: It sure was.

Iron Man: Oh boy. I can't wait to see how this ends.

They zoomed fast and then they hit Lisa and then she fell down the stairs and then…

CRASH!

Lisa Loud: I'm still alive!

Me: OUCH!

We brought Lisa over.

Nico: Geez! Lisa are you okay?

Lisa Loud: Yes I'm all right. It'll take more than falling down the stairs to deal injuries to me.

Nico: Really?

Me: Believe me Nico I know. Lisa survived the worst of her family. Chemical explosions, brawls, even falling down the stairs because of losing her glasses.

Nico: Wow Lisa is one tough cookie.

Me: She sure is.

Kit: I really am glad there's a another girl Dragon Knight Rider besides Kase.

Natalia: I am too.

Me: That is so awesome.

Sakura Knudson: I was really amazed that J.D. helped you guys back over 15 years ago.

Me: That was really awesome.

Kase: It sure was.

Kit: Yeah that was awesome.

Ransack: You know what? How about we just sit back and see how this so called race plays out.

Me: Well It's funny though.

Qin: It sure is.

The mascots then ran back down.

Poromon won!

Poromon: I win!

Nico: Nice!

Xenia: That's awesome.

Sprout Cloverleaf: I'm glad you all are willing to give me a chance to prove myself.

Me: We are too.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Do I get my own archenemy?

Me: Yes you do. When you work with the M.O.E. You get Ariana "Blitz" Wolfenstein the Electrudinea Gene-Slammer. And when you're with us you get Knight Jyamato.

Nico: Ooh one of the Geats enemies. Nice.

Me: Yep.

Sprout Cloverleaf: I like it.

Kit: And the best part? Final Vents don't mean an automatic send off to the Advent Void.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Natalia: That is for sure.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Kase: But at least Xaviax will never hurt anyone ever again.

Me: Thank goodness. Just like old times right Kit?

Kit: You know it J.D.

Windcharger: Congrats on winning, Poromon!

Poromon: Thanks!

Me: Have a drink!

I gave him a beer.

Poromon: Thank you!

Rhonda Romulus: (Drinking Romulan Ale) (LAUGHS) That was cool.

Me: Yeah. Man Rhonda you either have one of the strongest and most powerful livers I've ever seen or you have a REALLY powerful immunity to it.

Rhonda Romulus: (LAUGHS) I get that all the time and both are true.

Me: Nice.

Kit: And is my team really the only American Rider team?

Nico: Unfortunately.

Me: Which is an absolute darn shame.

Camie: Yeah.

Kit: That's too bad though.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: And that makes all the bonding times for this year.

Me: Yep it sure does.

Qin: So awesome.

Varie: Yeah.

Camie: It was fun.

Nico: Now, Here's a set of adventures that is gonna be interesting.

Me: What is it?

Nico: We're going to the Lego world and help the Lego Marvel heroes in their adventures.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lego Marvel Superheroes 2. Love that game.

Mewtwo: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Brody, Arkayna, Yin (Yin Yang Yo), Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox

Me: Nice!

Nico: Yeah!

Yost Cap: It'll be interesting to meet my Lego version.

Me: It'll be interesting meeting the Lego versions of ALL the heroes and villains.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Laney: I'm really looking forward to this.

Nico: Me too!

Me: Same here. And I loved playing that game. Also you guys are going to like facing the main villain of that one. I won't spoil it for you but you will see who it is later on.

Nico: Okay. And all of the Lego Villains will be in the Masters of Evil.

Me: I actually knew from minute one that they were going into the M.O.E.

Nico: And some of them already are. Lego Thanos and his followers and many more.

Qin: It's true.

Nico: That's right. And they are really funny. You're going to bust a gut from them.

Laney: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

The previous group came.

Vypra: Can me, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Shiv, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly and Calamitous go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can and Morris you're going to love this. We're going to the Lego World and we're going to meet the Marvel heroes and villains.

Hydro Man: Oh wow! I hope we get to meet a Lego Version of me.

Nico: I know. This will be fun.

Me: It sure will be.

Bleez: Nico, which Gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Concrete Man next.

Me: Ooh! Hard headed!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his

Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Eson the Searcher, and he's causing havoc.

When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Eson the Searcher.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He's in the levels No Eson of Mine and Avenger's World Tour.

Nico: Looks like we've got trouble in the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Good thing I told you all what we're going to do. Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of Eson the Searcher.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: Boy Eson the Searcher was the very Celestial Titan that wielded the Power Infinity Stone. That was intense!

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Stan Lee is going to love this series of adventures.

Nico: Wait! Lincoln still has to sense someone else.

Me: Right the second half of Lincoln's premonition.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Utakata who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Utakata who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, we're going down the line from 9 to 1, eh?

Nico: Looks like it.

Selene Saiken: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Utakata: Yeah, they may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to the world of Marvel

Lego Superheroes and we're taking down Eson the Searcher.

Lincoln: Eson, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with him, you're next, Universe 666 Utakata.

Selene Saiken: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Utakata and Saiken are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes and we're taking down Eson the Searcher, and once we got done with him, Selene Saiken and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Utakata.

We were off to the Lego World for the planet Xander.

We arrived in the skies of Planet Xander and saw a huge battle going on.

Lola: Whoa! Looks like a giant battle is going on.

Me: Yep! Against him!

We saw a huge sword ship.

Nico: Wait I know that ship! That's the ship of Kang the Conqueror!

Me: Bingo! That's the main bad guy of the game.

King Hiss: Okay. We're here. Do your thing, guys!

Brody: Right! Ninja Spin!

Shinnosuke: Henshin!

They transformed!

Brody: POWER OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL! RED!

Shinnosuke: DRIVE ON TO BATTLE! KAMEN RIDER DRIVE!

They were ready!

Shinnosuke: Lets take them for a drive!

Brody: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER!

Me: Boy you know I feel sorry for Kang. In the prime universe he is really a tragic conqueror.

Nico: I feel the same way dude.

Me: Yeah.

Blizzard Man: Kang doesn't seem to be here. He must've left.

Nico: His forces are still here though! Let's find the Lego Guardans of the Galaxy!

Me: Lets do it!

We went and found them.

Lego Star Lord and Lego Groot were blasting and smashing Kang's forces.

Lego Star Lord: There's too many of them!

Lego Groot: I am Groot!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them.

Zocks: (Singing) "Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!"

Lego Gamora: Is that singing?

A phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Me: Sorry we're late guys!

Lego Draxx: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Lego Gamora: Wow!

Lego Star Lord: What an honor!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Kang's followers.

Eli ignited his lightsaber and deflected the blasts from Kang's followers back at them and blasted them all over.

Lego Rocket Raccoon: Now, who's that handsome devil?

Rocket Raccoon: I'm the prime universe version of you.

Both Rocket's fired waves of energy and blasted Kang's followers.

Gamora and Lego Gamora slashed Kang's followers.

Both Gamora's: NEVER MESS WITH THE MOST DANGEROUS WOMAN IN THE UNIVERSE!

They looked at each other and laughed.

Me: You both are the most dangerous women out there.

Lego Groot: I am Groot!

Groot: I am Groot!

Me: You're both Groot.

Sakura Knudson: How come Groot says only that?

Me: That's all he says but that's his form of communication.

Sakura Knudson: Oh.

Lego Draxx: Wow! I look awesome for my Prime Universe self.

Draxx: You sure do! So awesome!

Lego Star Lord: Wow! My prime universe self looks awesome.

Star Lord: Thanks!

Nico: Where's Eson?

Lego Star Lord: Before you guys got here, he had his lackies fight us while he got away.

We saw one of Xander's soldiers fighting Eson's men and they were slapping each other.

Me: Okay that's funny.

Camie: Yeah! So is this.

She fired a wave of Aurora energy and blasted most of Eson's men all over.

Nico: Nice one!

Mantis: Boy I look amazing for a Lego version of me.

Lego Mantis: We both look beautiful.

They both punched Eson's men.

Shiv: We should probably go after Eson.

Arkayna: No need to tell me twice!

Nico: Lets go!

We flew out and blasted Eson and Kang's men.

Lego Star Lord: J.D. is it really true that you destroyed the prime universe version of Thanos?

Me: EVERY SINGLE word of it Peter.

Lego Star Lord: That is amazing!

Nico: That was one of the most DEVASTATING battles we've EVER had.

Me: Yep and the battle we had with Thanos was what cemented our place as the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Camie: That was epic!

Lego Gamora: Wow!

I unsheathed my sword and then used the power of the Mind Infinity Stone and had the soldiers blast and smash each other.

Lego Star Lord: You have all the Infinity Stones!?

Me: Long story. But no I am NEVER going to snap you all out of existence.

Nico: Good.

Lego Star Lord: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated most of the men of Kang.

I slashed numerous members of Eson's men.

Lincoln and Linka fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Lincoln: These guys are like cockroaches!

Me: No kidding!

Lego Draxx: We heard so many awesome things about all of you and how you helped many people all over the Lego world. We heard how you destroyed many of the Ninjago and Chima bad guys.

Me: Boy news sure spread like wildfire.

Fluttershy: That was so fun for us.

Me: And we helped the DC Superheroes too.

Emily Jones: And they also helped me and my friends too.

Kai: It was so fun having everyone help us out.

Tahu: And my fellow brothers were helped too.

Nico: We met lots of awesome heroes of the Lego world.

Wood Man: I think I can understand what Groot's saying.

Nico: Really?

Wood Man: Yep. He's saying that it's neat there's a prime universe version of himself.

Lego Groot nodded.

Nico: Wow! That is cool.

Me: The only Lego series we haven't covered are Lego Harry Potter, Star Wars and Jurassic Park.

Qin: Those were my favorites.

Camie: Mine too.

Me: (GROWLS) I HATED it when those Racist Slytherin motherfuckers gave Harry and everyone the stinkeye!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) That is bad.

Nico: If someone gave me the stinkeye like that I would bash their head clear off!

Me: Me too!

Laney: Yeah that is bad.

Nico: It was. Anyway lets focus.

We fired waves of energy and blasted all of Kang's men and Eson.

We then were cornering ESON THE SEARCHER!

Me: Eson the Searcher!

Bane: (Spanish Accent) It is over, Eson. You are cornered.

Lego Eson: So it seems. I WAS planning on fighting you on here. But I think a change of pace is needed!

He went into an escape pod towards Earth!

Yin: He's heading towards Earth.

Nico: And not just anywhere on Earth. Towards New York!

Me: Lets get over there then!

We headed to the next level.

We got to New York but instead of it just being New York it was many places! WE SAW THAT IT WAS CHRONOPOLIS!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WOW! Chronopolis!

Me: This is my favorite part here.

Nico: This is the Brooklyn Bridge.

Me: It's not just that! LOOK!

We saw Asgard, Medieval England, Wakanda, Kun-Lun, Avenger's Mansion, Xandar, Hela, The Old West, Egypt, Noir New York, Nueva York, Man Thing's Swamp, Sakaar, Hydra Empire and more!

Nico: WOW!

Laney: Incredible! It's all been merged into one giant multi-scenario world!

Me: Under a giant dome.

We saw that it was under a dome.

Homer: It's like Trappucino all over again!

Me: But on a much larger scale!

Spark Man: Did Eson do this?

Me: No this was Kang.

Nico: Yeah. But this is amazing!

Qin: Wow! This is awesome.

We also saw Knowwhere and Attilan above it.

Me: There's Knowwhere and Attilan.

Nico: Wow!

Star Lord: My home area.

Yost Cap: I see my Lego self and Lego Spider Man.

Firefly: Along with Thor, She Hulk, Captain Marvel, White Tiger, Iron Man, and Ms. Marvel.

Me: Wow!

And they were battling big minions of Esog!

Nico: Lets go help them out!

We went and did so.

Caitlyn: Need a hand!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Minions.

Lego Iron Man: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Iron Man: Looks like we got here just in time!

We sure did!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the minions into pieces.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted a minion.

Lego Spiderman: You guys are just in time. We were chasing 3 of my rogues gallery when this mess started.

Shinnosuke: And those would be?

Calamitous: (sees something) I believe he's referring to them.

We saw the Lego versions of Kraven, Shocker and Doctor Octopus!

Me: Kraven, Shocker and Doctor Octopus!

Nico: WHOA!

Scarlett: I'll face Doc Ock!

Lincoln: I'll take Shocker!

Me: Leave Kraven for me.

Lego Kraven: (Russian Accent) Ah, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Do not take this personally. But our new ally has tasked us to stop you.

Bomb Man: You're more then welcome to try.

Me: Just like fighting Shattered Dimensions version of Kraven all over again.

I went at him and punched him in his face and he went at me and I dodged him and kicked him in the back and smashed him into the ground.

Lincoln fired a wave of lightning and Shocker fired a blast of lightning and the blasts collided.

Lego Shocker: I heard all about you Lincoln Loud. You've become quite a force to be reckoned with.

Lincoln: I know.

Scarlett dodged the arms of Lego Doc Ock.

Lego Doc Ock: You have learned a lot from my prime self.

Scarlett: He gives me an awesome challenge.

Ultrox: Save some for us!

Vexen: We want to play too!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Lego Shocker all over.

I clasped hands with Lego Kraven.

Me: You fight just as good as the prime universe version.

Lego Kraven: Indeed. I also heard about you fighting my Shattered Dimensions self. Is that true?

Me: It's true down to the last letter. He put up an amazing and epic fight!

Lego Kraven: Wow!

I kicked him in the face and sent him flying.

Lego Iron Man: Wow! My prime universe self looks amazing.

Iron Man: I know. Awesome huh.

Paragus grabbed one of Lego Doctor Octopus' tentacles.

He threw him and smashed him into the ground.

Lincoln then teleported and kicked Lego Shocker in the head and knocked him down.

Qin: YEAH!

They were defeated.

Lego Spiderman: Hydro Man?! Is that you?!

Hydro Man: Not really.

Me: This is the prime universe version of him.

Luna Loud: And he is my archenemy dudes.

Qin: Yep.

Lego Captain America: You all helped us and we are grateful.

Me: We're not done yet though. We still have Eson to find.

Dead End: He must be far away by now.

Eli: (Concentrates) Actually he's in the water there.

We saw a figure in the water and it was ESON THE SEARCHER!

Me: Target sighted!

Webstor: And Lego Attuma and Presence are with him!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Now for the main entrance! Lets go!

We went at them.

They were ready and then the spirits of Marvel and the Guardians of the Galaxy came and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

(COME AND GET YOUR LOVE BY REDBONE PLAYS)

Planets of all the Guardians of the Galaxy appeared and they blasted them and orbited around them and then the Guardian's faces appeared and they converged and then formed into a phoenix and then we popped out!

Me: Okay you dirtclods! Time to blow you to pieces!

Drag Strip: Changing things up won't help you, Eson!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Lego Attuma and Presence!

I fired a powerful energy blast and blasted him all over.

Nico fired a wave of energy and Laney and Lola and Ultrox blasted them all over.

Shinnosuke: Time to kick things up a notch!

Drive Type High Speed! (Upbeat jazz music)

Shinnosuke became his Type High Speed form.

Brody: Out of the fire and into the fight! Lion Fire Red!

Me: I thought those forms were awesome!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Lego Eson, Attuma and Presence all over!

I fired a purple energy wave and blasted them all over.

Brody and Yost Cap charged at the Presence.

They rammed and slashed and bashed Lego Presence down.

Shinnosuke and Lego Iron Man blasted Lego Attuma all over.

Me and Nico blasted Lego Eson all over.

Arkayna and Yin ran at Attuma and blasted him all over with energy blasts.

Nico fired energy waves and blasted Eson.

Laney and Lana and Lily fired energy waves and blasted all three of them.

Camie and Tsuyu fired energy blasts and blasted them.

Shinnosuke and Ultrox charged at Eson.

They bashed him on his head and smashed him down.

Qin: WHOA! Nice!

Shinnosuke summoned Tridoron.

Shinnosuke: Lets turn him into roadkill!

Me: Gladly!

We fired waves of energy and blasted him al over!

Star Lord fired his blaster.

Rocket Raccoon fired his blasters.

I fired waves of energy.

Nico and me and Eli fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted the 3 Lego villains.

Lego Spiderman webbed Lego Attuma up.

Poromon threw beer bottles at Lego Attuma and they smashed him on his head.

I blasted Lego Attuma all over.

Horsea squirted ink and it got onto Eson's face!

Me: Take that!

Then The Springfield bullies, Selma & Patty, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Rich Texan, Snake, Krusty, Cargill, Zzzax and Bronze Kneecap came.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (Goofy Laughter!)

Nico: The Springfield bullies, Selma & Patty, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Rich Texan, Snake, Krusty, Cargill, Zzzax and Bronze Kneecap.

Jimbo: Man, I didn't expect the Lego Marvel world to look like this!

Nico: It doesn't usually look like this. It's because of Lego Kang.

Patty: We figured.

Skinner: Getting to him will take time.

Qin: Yeah but this will be fun.

Comic Book Guy: (to Nico) We heard you fought an enemy of Maria's.

Nico: We sure did.

Rich Texan: Who was it?

Maria: Her name was Connie Flammel and she was bad news.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Boy that was intense.

A figure came and it was TRACKENSLASH from episode 8 of Dino Fury!

---

Over 65 million years ago, Trackenslash and the other Sporix Beasts were created on Rafkon by military leaders hoping to use them as weapons against an approaching evil. As predicted by Aiyon, they eventually turned against their creators and desired to destroy all life in the universe. Though Zayto and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and thier dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the

Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangers which gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs. When the other Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's invasion of Dinohenge, Trackenslash is amongst the Sporix Beasts that escape. Dinohenge Trackenslash's Sporix Cell is amongst those gathered by Occulo and is placed into the Sporix Machine although it still isn't enough to revive Santaura. Trackenslash's Sporix is later able to be used alongside the other captured Sporix to revive Santaura. After Tarrick defects from the Void Family because of Santaura's bloodthirsty nature, Santaura uses her telekinesis to extract Trackenslash's Sporix Cell which immediately hatches. He is ordered to use his incredible sense of smell to track down her husband and is sent to Pine Ridge with Mucus and Slyther.

---

Zayto: Trackenslash!

Trackenslash: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were defected from the Void Knight to fight the rangers yourself.

Trackenslash: Yep. Good memory.

Me: Thanks.

Trackenslash: And nice job killing Void Queen.

Me: That was awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure was!

Cornelia: I agree there. An awesome way to close out last years missions with a bang.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

---

Sam S.L., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Rui the Tropical Mermaid, Ariel, Ariel's sisters, Lily the Mermaid, Eli, Melody, Varie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, U-Foes, Patty & Selma, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, Mamemon Brothers, Fearful 5 (MLP), Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Us talking to Sprout Cloverfield and Maria transformed against an old enemy of hers

---

The Springfield Bullies were first.

Kearney (to Sam): Nico's rescue involved talking to Sprout Cloverfield.

Dolph: And Maria transformed against an old enemy of hers.

Sam S.L.: Yeah her name was Connie Flammel and she was a nasty pure evil girl.

Autumn Blaze: Yeah she was one rotten monster.

Rui the Tropical Mermaid: Boy she sure was and it was horrible.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was a nasty monster Maria knew back then and we were shocked that Carol got hurt by her too.

Starshine Sparkle: No kidding there! That was awful!

Spyro: It sure was. Also Sprout is now part of the redemption squad too.

Jimbo: Awesome! Lets do it!

Sam used the Wild Force gear and got an awesome Wild Force

Sword and she used the Ox, Musk Ox and Water Buffalo crystals and got an awesome Ox Hammer! They fired waves of lava and magic and smashed them down.

---

Becky, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Heatblast, Kimi Lao, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Ember Woman, Scorch Woman, Lola Loud, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Patty & Selma, Skinner, Wiggum, Leopold, Chalmers, Snake, Golden Gutt, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - Us battling Another Steam Demon, Grand Duke's Owls Minions, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Crab Juice, Khlav Kalash, Giant Pinchy the Lobster, Esdeath and Kitty who were the Keyblade Knight of Gornar and the Embodiment of Waffles

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan: (to Becky) Nico, Lewa's team, Kitty's team, and the others did good battling Another Steam Demon, Grand Duke's Owls Minions, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Crab Juice, Khlav Kalash, Giant Pinchy the Lobster, Esdeath and Kitty. They were the Keyblade Knight of Gornar and the Embodiment of Waffles

Becky: They sure were and man was it cool!

Clyde: Boy it sure was.

Heatblast: We all thought that was really cool ourselves.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it sure was.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I thought it was neat too.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding there.

Rich Texan: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Becky used the Zero One gear and got a ZERO ONE SWORD and she used the Rich Texan Progrise Key and got an awesome TEXAS POWER SWORD! They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Ripjaws, Marina Reagan, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Lily the Mermaid, Sirena (Pirates of The Caribbean), Splash Woman, Varie, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Chalmers, Leopold, Springfield Bullies, Good Burns, Patty & Selma, Wiggum, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - Lincoln's rescue in Carson City, Nevada and we battled the vampire family, the Braun Family again

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner (to Dana): I heard Lincoln's rescue in Carson City, Nevada. He battled the vampire family, the Brauns, again.

Dana: Boy that was awesome and it was cool facing them again too.

Abigail Davis: Yeah it sure was.

Ripjaws: We made sure to send those monsters to the death chamber for good this time.

Rarity: It sure was fun darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: No kidding there.

Skinner: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Dana used the Mystic Force Gear and got a magic sword and she used the ice power and they fired waves of magic, ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Pesky Dusk, Violet Remmington, Crysta, Laney, Leaf Man, Wind Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Patty & Selma, Snake, Skinner, Rich Texan, Dracula (Simpsons), Cargill, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Shiverburn Galaxy

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy (to Whitney): Next was Shiverburn Galaxy. (laughs) That probably involved fire AND ice!

Whitney: Oh it did and it was fun.

Anko: It sure was cool.

Pesky Dusk: Everyone had fun on that one.

Fluttershy: They sure did and it was amazing.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Comic Book Guy: It sure is. Lets do it!

Whitney used the Saber gear and got a Literature sword! She used a Nature themed Wonder Ride Book and got an awesome nature sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Ampfibian, Laney Simmons, Elec Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Azulongmon, HerculesKabuterimon, Beetlemon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Evil Elec Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Spark Man, Kracko, Spark Mandrill, Storm Eagle, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - the Mascots Racing up The Stairs

---

Snake was next.

Snake (to Fiona): So, the mascots had a race up The Stairs, huh? Who won?

Fiona: Poromon did and it was cool.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) It sure was fun. Aside from Lisa getting hurt though.

Ampfibian: That was fun though.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Snake: I agree there dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona used the Changeman gear and flared up a Pegasus Aura and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Mandee, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Frankenstrike, Francine Lorrington, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Lightning Man, Storm Woman, Wave Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Wrecking Crew, Dark Turtles, U-Foes, Springfield Bullies, P.T.O.O.E.Y., Mamemon Brothers, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - Natalia and Kit's Bonding Time

Selma and Patty were next.

Selma (to Mandee): Today was Natalia and Kit's Bonding Time. That's all the bonding times for this year.

Mandee: Yeah it sure is. Darn Shame. But it was really fun.

Serenity Wheeler: It sure was fun.

Frankenstrike: Yeah that was really fun to see.

Pinkie Pie: You got that right.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Selma: You got that right.

Mandee: Yep. Light ya before we start?

Patty: Sure.

They put cigarettes in their mouths and Mandee flicked her thumb and formed a flame and lit their cigarettes and they puffed them.

Selma: Ahh. Thanks.

Mandee: Anytime.

Mandee used the SPD gear and got an awesome Law and Order Sword and they fired waves of metal, gears, and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Jury Rigg, Dahlia Newton, Metal Man, Magnet Man, Hard Man, Quick Man, Turbo Man, Slash Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bomb

Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Evil Clown Man, Patty & Selma, Insane Squidward, Mad Clown (Brave Little Toaster), Clown Man EXE, Nojoke, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - So we're on Planet Xandar in the Lego World of Marvel. How awesome

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty: (to Jackie) So you guys started off visiting Planet Xandar in the Lego World of Marvel. How awesome!

Jackie: Yeah that was really awesome.

Donald Duck: It sure was.

Jury Rigg: You got that right.

Applejack: We all thought it was cool.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there.

Flashwing: Yeah it was awesome.

Krusty: No kidding! Lets do it!

Jackie used the Kyuranger Gear and got a Star Sword and she used the power of Fornax the Furnace and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Snare-Oh, Andrea San Juan, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Little Tanis, Flash Man, Pharaoh Man, Fire Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Patty & Selma, Good Burns, Universe 666 Quimby, Snake, Frank Grimes, Universe 666 Jebediah Springfield, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - And we're battling the Lego Version of Eson the

# Searcher

---

Russ Cargill was next.

Cargill (to Girl Jordan): Today, you guys are fighting the Lego versions of Eson the Searcher, The Presence, Attuma, Shocker, Kraven the Hunter, and Doctor Octopus. They were probably a challenge.

Girl Jordan: They sure were and it was awesome.

Max Gibson: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Snare-Oh: It sure was.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right and it was fun.

Cozy Glow: It sure was awesome.

Hex: I agree there.

Cargill: You got that right. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan used the Changeman Gear and flared up a Sea Dragon Aura and got a Sea Dragon Sword and they fired waves of energy, water, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Clockwork, Jeanne Sorennson, Clyde, Flash Man, Quick Man, Hard Man, Chloe, Syd Chang, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, King Jellyfish, Queen Jellyfish, Blue Jellyfish, Big Lenny, Jellica, Electro, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - I wonder if there's Lego Version of me, Zzzax

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax (to Mollie): I wonder if there's Lego Version of me. That would be cool!

Mollie: I agree there! That would be awesome.

Seira: It sure would be neat!

Clockwork: (Swedish Accent) It sure would be awesome.

Princess Luna: You got that right.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding!

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Blackout: That would be awesome to see.

Zzzax: It sure would. Lets do it!

Mollie used the Jetman gear and got a jet sword and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Blitzwolfer, Selene Long, Winnie the Werewolf, Garurumon, WereGarurumon, MetalGarurumon, MagnaGarurumon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Iron Lung, Golden Gut, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Titanium Toenail, Gilded Arches, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - Boy the Lego World is cool

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap: (to Stella) Boy, the Lego World is cool. But this isn't the first time we've visited Lego regrouped.

Stella: That is for sure there.

Terrorsaur: I agree there too.

Blitzwolfer: It sure is awesome.

Princess Celestia: I think it's cool too.

King Solar: And we have been here several times in the past.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure is cool.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Bronze Kneecap: That is for sure there too. Lets do it!

Stella used the Dino Thunder gear and got a sword of Paleontology! They fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Sunny Starscout, Twilight Sparkle and Spyro VS Malachite

---

Malachite was next.

Sunny Starscout: The Magic of Friendship will always live on!

Sunny and group fired waves of magic and smashed her down.

---

Izzy Moonbow, Pinkie Pie and Sprocket VS Bad End Pretty Girls

---

Bad End Pretty Girls were next.

Izzy Moonbow: The Gears of Laughter turn!

They fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Zipp Storm, Rainbow Dash and Whirlwind (Skylanders) VS Roller Ghoster

---

Roller Ghoster was next.

Zipp Storm: Loyalty always prevails with the power of lightning!

They fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed Roller Ghoster down.

---

Pipp Petals, Rarity and Gill Grunt VS Jasper

---

Jasper was next.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! The power of the Water of Generosity is gonna be good!

They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed Jasper down.

---

Hitch Trailblazer, Fluttershy and Stealth Elf VS Pitcher Plant Monster

---

Pitcher Plant Monster was next.

Hitch Trailblazer: The Critters and Leaves of Kindness will love everyone!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed him down.

---

Misty Brightdawn, Applejack and Flashwing VS Pintar

---

Pintar was next.

Misty Brightdawn: Honesty prevails over lies!

They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed him down.

---

Sprout Cloverleaf, Sunset Shimmer and Sunburn VS Knight Jyamato

---

Knight Jyamato was next.

Sprout Cloverleaf: The Fire of Redemption is the path to another chance in life!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Posey, Starlight Glimmer and Hex VS Freeze Man EXE.

---

Freeze Man EXE was next.

Posey: The power of Empathy is the road to a better tomorrow!

They fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, lightning, magic and stars

and smashed him down.

---

Dahlia, Princess Celestia and Spotlight VS Pharaoh Man EXE

---

Pharaoh Man EXE was next.

Dahlia: The light of day is as beautiful as friendship!

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Jazz Hooves, Princess Luna and Blackout VS Knight Man EXE.

---

Knight Man EXE was next.

Jazz Hooves: The beauty of the stars of night can make one love the night!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Kamen Rider Drive, Onewa and Lightning McQueen vs Phantom of the Bwahpera

---

The Phantom of the Bwahpera was next.

Shinnosuke: Time to go for a drive!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Haruto, Elyon and Harry Potter VS Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs)

---

Koyo Ozaki was next.

Haruto: It's showtime!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Ikki Igrashi, Kita and Deadpool VS Princess Abi

Vice, Gwenpool and Lola VS Tsubaki

---

Princess Abi and Tsubaki were next.

Ikki: This will be fun!

Vice: It sure will be!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Aruto Hiden, Flora and Lisa VS Angel Roidmude (099)

---

Angel Roidmude was next.

Aruto: Lets make this fun!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Takumi Inu, Cassidy and Irma VS Dreadtrux

---

Dreadtrux was next.

Takumi: Bring it on!

He fired energy blasts and smashed Dreadtrux down.

## Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Trackenslash

Trackenslash was next.

Trackenslash: Boy this is gonna be an awesome series of adventures.

Nico: It sure will be!

May: I'm so excited!

Trackenslash: Boy this will be fun! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Eson the Searcher, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Trackenslash and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to a Sporix Cell! Eli put him in a pod.

Nico: Trackenslash you have failed this world.

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Victory!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped

Troy: This is the first battle of a set of adventures.

Tsukasa: Let's make them count!

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Tsukasa turned into the Purple Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the Purple Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PURPLE!

They turned into the Purple Rangers!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) FEMALE FORCE 6!

She summoned Femme Fatale, Evil Flare Woman, Jealousy, Ai Shen the Evil Chinese Empress, Miraj Scintel and Doldora!

We went at the three of them and blasted and smashed and pulverized all three of them all over.

Kelvedran, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Junda, H'earring, Faash, Bierk, Skartalas, Siado and Malvadine Blasted and smashed them all over.

Windcharger, Star Lord, Iron Man and Ransack used the the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Windcharger's Magnetic Blasters, Star Lord and Iron Man's weapons 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon.

Star Lord and Windcharger: STARS OF MAGNETIC FURY BLAST!

Iron Man and Ransack: LASERS OF IRON MIGHT!

Comedy of Luan and Vypra: COMEDY FURY BLAST!

Phones of Lori and Leonard: PHONES OF PIGS BLAST!

Fashions of Leni and King Hiss: SNAKES OF FASHION BLAST!

Rock Star Luna and Hydro Man: WATER OF ROCK MUSIC BLAST!

Sports of Lynn and Shiv: BLADES OF SPORTS BLAST!

Darkness of Lucy and Webstor: WEBS OF DARKNESS!

Artwork of Laney and Bane: SMASHING ART STORM!

Handiman Work of Lana and Vexen: ICE OF TOOLS BLAST!

Pageants of Lola and Firefly: FIRESTORM PAGEANT BLAST!

Smarts and Genius of Lisa and Calamitous: SCIENCE OF MAYHEM!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Star Lord, Rainbow Dash, Sakura Knudson, me, Laney and Lola: FIRESTORM OF MARVEL MIGHT!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY ELEMENT STYLE: STAR LORD!

Entrapta: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY LIGHTNING STYLE: ROCKET RACCOON!

Perfuma: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY NATURE STYLE: GROOT!

Frosta: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY ICE STYLE: DRAX THE DESTROYER!

R. Mika: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY LIGHT STYLE: GAMORA!

Juri Han: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY DARK STYLE: NEBULA!

Girl Jordan: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY SUN STYLE: MANTIS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said members of the Guardians of the Galaxy!

Lincoln and his harem: GUARDIANS OF THE GALAXY FINAL SMASH: GALACTIC MAYHEM!

They fired elemental star blasts

Lincoln: It's over, Eson the Searcher. Now, it's time for you to disappear for good

Lincoln formed a massive rainbow energy Rasenshuriken in his left hand, and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails formed

Rasenshurikens of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions.

Nico and I had our jaws drop to the floor and our eyes popped out of our heads.

CLANG! EYES POP OUT OF OUR HEADS! CAR HORN!

Me: WHAT IN THE?!

Nico: HOW IN THE HECK IS LINCOLN ALSO ABLE TO FORM RASENSHURIKENS WITH HIS TAILS?!

Selene Arcangela: He never ceases to amaze us.

Lincoln: ELEMENTAL RASENSHURIKEN BARRAGE!

Lincoln fired the rainbow Rasenshuriken and the Rasenshurikens of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions and they hit Eson the Searcher and he got knocked down hard and was destroyed.

Nico and I shook off the shock we had.

Me: I… I seriously have no words to even say about what we saw.

Nico: But, that was so… AWESOME! Lincoln, you never told us you can also use your tails to also form Rasenshurikens of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions! When were you going to keep that a secret?

Lincoln: I was saving it for a surprise, and I figured this would be the perfect time to do so.

Me: But, either way, that was really awesome!

Nico: And we took down Eson the Searcher.

Lincoln: He put up a good fight, but we got him. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Utakata.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Utakata, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Utakata, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Utakata.

Universe 666 Utakata: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back.

But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Utakata: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Selene Saiken: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Selene Saiken's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Utakata, she left blue and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selene Saiken: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Utakata, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Selene Saiken was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and white energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and slime surrounding the vortex, there are slugs, phoenixes, angels, and Saiken the Six-Tailed Slug flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with Saiken's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Utakata: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Saiken emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Saiken grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her chin-length dark brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris and the eyes of her slug eyestalks on her head were now glowing neon blue, she has on slug earrings on her ears with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Slime, Six, and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has Saiken with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Slime, Six, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her green Rhinoceros Beetle-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Selene Saiken has on a sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt with the symbol of Kirigakure and the Six Kanji on it, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Saiken the Six-Tailed Slug surrounded by water, ocean waves, and slime. Suddenly, Selene Saiken felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark brown angel wings with dark blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Saiken's six massive tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Selene Saiken has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Selene Saiken's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selene Saiken's Eternal Blue Water Oceanic Slime Maelstrom Avatar Six-Tailed Slug Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Blue Water

Oceanic Slime Maelstrom Avatar Six-Tailed Slug Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and Chomei The Seven-Tailed Beetle etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large white slug heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white slug heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large white slug heads is a large white slug head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Selene Saiken has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Saiken's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji below Saiken the Six-Tailed Slug with nine blue magatama in between the kanji that said, "Selene Saiken, Avatar of Saiken The Six-Tailed Slug, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Utakata and Saiken, The Six-Tailed Slug, Master of Water and Slime, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of Munch, Destroyer of Universe 666 Utakata, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Slime, Slugs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セレーネ・サイケン、サイケンの化身 六尾のなめくじ、尾獣アバターガーディアンエンジェルスのメンバー、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ウタカタとサイケンの親愛なる友人、六尾のなめくじ、水とスライムのマスター、愛情深いリンカーンの守護天使で未来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、ムンクの大敵、宇宙666ウタカタの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、そして水、スライム、ナメクジ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Selene Saiken has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SIX TAILS AVATAR-SLUG-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER OCEAN SLIME MAELSTROM TAILED BEAST SIX-TAILS SLUG PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER OCEAN SLIME MAELSTROM TAILED BEAST SIX-TAILS SLUG PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER OCEAN SLIME MAELSTROM TAILED BEAST SIX-TAILS SLUG PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Selene Saiken's Super Angel-Six Tails Avatar-Six-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Utakata saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw her eyes change into that of the beast inside him and his nails grew into claws and he ran at her to kill her, but Selene Saiken fired a massive barrage of dark blue and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, slime, slugs, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Utakata and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Utakata: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Selene Saiken: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Water Ocean Slime Maelstrom Slug Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Water Ocean Slime Maelstrom Slug Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Utakata. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Selene.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Selene Saiken.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Selene Saiken went after Universe 666 Utakata, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and white energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Utakata, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Selene also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Selene Saiken attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Utakata even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Utakata: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Utakata went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Selene Saiken kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of water at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Utakata even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Utakata started transforming as all six tails manifested and he transformed into his Tailed Beast. But, before he could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Utakata who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Utakata, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Utakata's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Utakata and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Utakata was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed his body by stabbing him with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Utakata's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Selene Saiken and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Selene Saiken's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, six massive and longer Saiken's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive dark brown angel wings are permanent.

Selene Saiken: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Utakata for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Saiken wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Saiken's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Saiken the Six-Tailed Slug flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selene Saiken sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Selene did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Saiken, and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Blythe Midnight, Treasurer of The Midnight Society.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Blythe Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the second-in-command of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lola tried to attack us, but Blythe sprayed Lola with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lola's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was her fear?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: thrown in mud and dealing with all things gross.

Me: Seeing as how she really hates getting mud on her dress and dealing with Lana's gross antics.

Nico: Yeesh.

Lincoln: We already knew that was her worst fear ever.

Me: Yep.

Snake: Well, looks like this is a brave new world we've stepped into.

Lego Spiderman: Tell me about it. It was normal this morning.

Krusty: As normal as you can get here anyway.

Cargill: Now, we've got to keep an eye out for any baddies.

Zzzax: Don't want Kang getting an army of them.

Lego Cap: We'll let you know of any progress.

Bronze Kneecap: We'll hold you to it.

Me: But we're off to a great start.

Vypra: Yep. We have Eson, Presence and Attuma in the M.O.E. now.

Nico: We sure do. The fun is just starting.

I snapped my fingers and beamed Chronopolis to the prime universe. Now we can go there easily.

Nico: Awesome. Great job today everyone. Not bad for part 1.

Star Lord: (To the viewers) Now we have an awesome adventure with us.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and rested and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 1 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman, Ice Sphere Doomer and Piledriver As well as Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku And Yuina and we're going to park for some relaxing and we're going to battle an Evil Sakura there and Sakura Knudson is going to let loose her own version of my evil Sasuke rant on her and get her to explode and we're going to duke it out with that banshee bitch! Also we're going to battle Another Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, King Jellyfish and Hydros. Also we're going to meet a Concrete Man gene-slammer. Her name is Cindy Concrete and she has ONE REALLY HARD HEAD.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Katie Kokuo, Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse,, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Han who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Mexico, and we got some bad news: Jeremiah "Jerry" Dandridge, the main antagonist of the 1985 horror film Fright Night, is causing havoc, but we're not letting that freak get away with this, we've got a stake with his name on it. And we're going to meet Blythe Midnight, Treasurer of The Midnight Society, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the second-in-command of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lola tried to attack us, but

Blythe sprayed Lola with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lola's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 2 is next and we're going to battle Klaw and Man Ape.

See you next time

# LEGO MARVEL PART 2

Castle Hastle and What Klaww's In Mined

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman, Ice Sphere Doomer and Piledriver As well as Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku And Yuina and we were there for some relaxing.

Me: Ahh nothing like a little relaxation.

Qin: You said it.

Nico: You got that right.

Lola: Boy this is awesome.

Camie: You said it.

Varie: I agree there.

Eli: Ahh. Nothing can ruin this.

Hydros: You got that right.

Azulongmon: I agree there.

Nico: Azulongmon, I want to thank you, Hydros and your teams for coming with me.

Azulongmon: No problem Nico. This will be so fun and awesome.

Hydros: It sure will be.

Sara was playing in the lake.

Sara: I think it's awesome too.

Nico: Man, Sara, you really love playing in water, don't you?

Sara: I sure do!

SPLASH!

She dove in to the lake and it was fun.

She came up.

Sara: I'm a mermaid after all.

Camie: That is true.

Varie: That is awesome.

Nico: And what do you like to do in your free time?

Sara: I like to cook Curry at a local restaurant.

Me: Nice! And it's awesome food too. (LOUD FART) Oops pardon me.

Nico: (LAUGHS) No worries.

Sara: (LAUGHS) My curry gives J.D. gas but he doesn't mind it.

Me: (LAUGHS) It's funny. (LOUD FART) Oh sorry.

Nico: It's fine dude.

Me: Thanks. I had some of Sara's curry for lunch and man it's good but it RAVAGES my insides. (LOUD FART!) Sorry.

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS)

Sara: (LAUGHS) Funny! But yeah.

Nico: Yeah. Also yesterday was awesome. Man we started meeting the Lego Marvel heroes and villains.

Hydros: We sure did and man they are amazing.

Nico: But now, we might have a big problem.

Me: Kang the Conqueror is out to cause problems for the Lego World.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: This is gonna be rough.

Me: Yep. But it will be fun. I like the Lego Adventures they are funny and awesome.

Qin: I agree there. These versions of the Avengers are all really funny and awesome.

Me: Yeah they sure are. Battling Eson the Searcher, Presence and Attilan awesome.

Qin: I know.

Me: But seeing all those worlds merged into one like that is really cool!

Nico: I don't see how it's our fault several Lego worlds merged into Chronopolis. It was Kang's doing anyway.

Me: Yeah it was Kang's doing. I remember the game all too well and Kang did all that. Also We have a VERY SIMILAR world too. Gotham Royal York. Remember?

Nico: Oh right! Yeah we did make this city into what it is.

Eli: We sure did but that is an awesome city there.

Nico: Yeah we have our work cut out for us.

Me: But it will be REALLY fun every step of the way.

Nicole: It sure will be.

Me: I agree. But it will be awesome and cool.

Varie: It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: But for now lets just enjoy this relaxing time that we have.

Nico: I agree.

Me: But it was fun meeting the Lego Guardians.

Nico: It sure was. And before we start part 2 lets go see what the Avenger's mansion is like.

Me: Good idea. We saw the one from the Yost Universe but not the Lego one. That was cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Assuming it's still there.

Nicole: Oh don't worry Nico. My spy camera confirmed that it's still standing. I have a sentry probe watching Chronopolis.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Wow.

Me: Good. But this will be awesome still.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: And if we face Carnage later on, I have a feeling that Girl Jordan is going to let that monster have it.

Girl Jordan: Only if the Carnage Half of Carnom is laughing like a maniacal monster.

Xenia: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: And I'm going to stick to that promise.

Me: Good for you G.J.

Nico: Of course it might not work like that.

Girl Jordan: We'll see. But okay.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: we got word from Lady Hokage that an evil version of Sakura Haruno has been sighted, and she is absolutely pissed off at J.D. for what he's done in humiliating Evil Sasuke and killing him multiple times.

We gasped. Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived without Lincoln even sending a message.

Nico: Lori, everyone, how did you guys get here so fast? Usually, Lincoln would send the message as soon as we found out after he tells us about the villain.

Lynn: Sorry, Nico. But, we heard her screeching voice from a mile away, it's like me using a sander to buff out Lori's calluses on her feet.

Lori: Ignoring that remark, we came here as soon as possible, and we're ready for her.

Sakura Haruno: And so are we.

Sakura Knudson: Me too, and I'm going to do a version of the Evil Sasuke Rant on her, except that it's gonna be how she devoted her entire time to being an absolute fangirl and how she followed a monster like Evil Sasuke like a lovesick puppy and how she is nothing but a long lost cause and a disgrace to the ninja name, and how she is nothing but a pathetic Ninja Wannabe, and how she wanted to get inside Evil Sasuke's pants to repopulate the Uchiha Clan and turn it into a clan full of evil.

We gasped in horror, and my jaw, Marlene, and Elaine's jaws hit the floor!

CLANG! CLANG! CLANG!

Lincoln closed our jaws.

Marlene Knudson: Oh God, if she says all that, it's gonna be a brutal catfight!

Me: Same here, Marlene.

Nico: If it comes to that, I've got some things you can use to hurt her with.

Nico got out some clubs, knives, machetes, and a razor.

Sakura Knudson: Wait, why do you have a…? (Suddenly realizes why there's a razor) Oh, and there is no doubt the razor is Marlene's idea.

Marlene Knudson: You know me, sis.

Nico: Ranting at Evil Sasuke is one thing. Evil Sakura might be tricky.

Sakura Knudson: This will be good. After seeing bro's rant to him in action I looked it over and took notes and made my own version of it.

Me: Awesome.

Laney: This will be awesome.

Sakura Knudson: It's time for the God Sibling of Nature to shine in this one.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their

feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped

glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Evil Sakura Haruno) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that banshee! She's 20 yards away and she's already making a mess of the place turning cars over, breaking windows, and smashing trees to the ground.

Eleanor Suzaku Haruno and Lara Xinxiangmi: WHAT?! I'M GONNA SMASH THAT IMPOSTER THAT LOOKS LIKE OUR COUSIN!

Sakura Haruno: Lincoln, I think we better restrain Eleanor and Lara.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't have them smashing her early. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Evil Sakura Haruno.

Nico: Oh, and Brody, Arkayna, Yin, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox did good.

Me: They sure did.

Qin: That was so fun.

Shinnosuke: We all had fun in that one.

Ultrox: Boy it was great.

Yin: I'll say!

Brody: Yeah!

We were flying, and then, we saw Evil Sakura Haruno, and she was already causing havoc by trashing many cars, breaking windows, and literally beating people up and smashing them into the ground and she was screaming with that banshee voice of hers.

Nico: My God, look at this mess!

Me: Damn it, she's really wrecked the place!

Lincoln and Sakura Haruno looked at the place, and of course, they immediately had second thoughts on restraining Lara and Eleanor.

Lincoln: Sakura, remember when you said we should restrain Eleanor and Lara? I'm starting to have second thoughts.

Sakura Haruno: Same here. Eleanor, Lara.

Eleanor Suzaku Haruno and Lara Xīnxiàngmù looked to their cousin and Lincoln.

Lincoln and Sakura Haruno: Rip that pink-haired banshee's vocal chords out!

That ultimately did it: Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Eleanor Suzaku Haruno were unleashed, and they went at Evil Sakura Haruno and they began smashing her into the ground, and MAN, IT WAS BRUTAL TO THE EXTREME!

Maria: HOLY SHIT!

It got even uglier when Lara Xīnxiàngmù and Eleanor Suzaku Haruno shaved Evil Sakura Haruno's eyebrows off.

Sakura Haruno: (GASPS) Oh God, they shaved off her eyebrows! Okay, this has gone on long enough.

Lincoln: Agreed.

Suddenly, a massive wave of pink Sakura blossoms and pink butterflies appeared and danced in the wind and the butterflies fired blasts of pink energy at Evil Sakura Haruno and she got hit hard. Then, the wave of pink Sakura blossoms and pink butterflies crashed into the ground as a massive tornado of pink energy with swirling pink Sakura blossoms and butterflies formed, and then, a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard and we appeared, and that pissed off Evil Sakura Haruno when she saw me

Evil Sakura Haruno: YOU! YOU! (BANSHEE SHRIEK) I'LL KILL YOU FOR WHAT YOU'VE DONE TO SASUKE!

Me: Try it, you banshee!

Nico: Your voice is as atrocious as scraping metal nails on a chalkboard!

Me: Like this!

I formed my fingers into claws and scraped them down a chalkboard!

(HORRIBLY OBNOXIOUS SCRAPING NOISE)

Evil Sakura Haruno: (SCREAMS) THAT HURT!

Ino: You are an absolute disgrace to the world of shinobi billboardbrow!

Sakura Haruno: Boy it feels satisfying hearing you call my evil self that Ino.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: We knew we would fight you one day!

Evil Sakura Haruno went ballistic and went at me, but then, a massive blast of fire appeared from out of nowhere and it hit Evil Sakura Haruno and sent her flying into a nearby bench.

CRASH!

Lincoln: Lola, was that…?

Lola: That wasn't me.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, crimson red skirt, purple stockings, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Helena Knudson.

Me, Sakura Knudson, Elaine, Marlene Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Helena?!

Helena Knudson: Yep. Helena Knudson, God Sibling of Fire reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. (To Evil Sakura Haruno) Now, where were we?

Sakura Knudson unholstered her massive Sakura Knudson's True Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf

Moon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Elemental Flower Love Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Love.

Evil Sakura Haruno: YOU GODDAMN BITCH!

Sakura Knudson: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmonious United Friendship Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Cosmic Elemental Flower Love Wolf Phoenix Angel Love) Look who's talking, and a "Goddamn Bitch" is the only kind of person you can handle. You really make me sick just by even looking at you, you know that. All you have ever done in your life is devote your entire time to being an absolute fangirl and you followed a monster like Evil Sasuke and you always followed him around like a lovesick puppy. That disgusts me to the fucking core, and on top of all that, you're nothing more than a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You're nothing more than a long lost cause and an absolute disgrace to the Ninja name, all you are is a pathetic Ninja Wannabe. And to top it all off, a bitch like you gives all girls a bad name, all you ever wanted was to get inside Evil Sasuke's pants and repopulate the Uchiha Clan and turn it into a clan full of evil. My brother made the right decision to kill off the Evil Uchiha Clan in 150,000 years hence, all of them are a bunch of goddamn fucking thieves, stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha who was out to destroy the entire planet, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village their clan clan founded. Every last one of those Evil Uchiha Motherfuckers didn't give a flying fuck about anyone but their pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why he killed them all including Evil Sasuke's father. The Uchiha are nothing more than heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, scheme, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why he killed them all, but you, you're just the absolute worst human being I've ever met! YOU FUCKING DISGUST ME, YOU GOOD-FOR-

NOTHING UGLY BITCH!

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK AND AWE AND MY JAW, NICO'S, ELAINE'S, MARLENE'S, HELENA'S, MY DAD'S, AND MY MOM'S JAW DROPPED TO THE GROUND!

---

Lincoln closed our jaws. Just then, we saw Evil Sakura Haruno turn absolutely red with demonic rage and her pink hair turned into living pink flames, and she let out an unbearable banshee shriek!

Sakura Haruno: Oh man, that really hit her right in the gut, and it's pissed her off in a major-league bad way!

Evil Sakura Haruno charged at Sakura Knudson and tried to punch and kick her, but Sakura Knudson dodged all of her punches and kicks, and she responded in kind by punching and kicking her all over the place with unimaginable brute strength and speed!

Sakura Knudson went at her and punched her in her face!

KRABLAM!

SMASH WHAM BIFF KROW!

Sakura Knudson bashed her all over.

Nico: That was actually pretty good!

Me: Yeah it was!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM BIFF!

Sakura Knudson bashed and pulverized her all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Sakura fired an energy blast and it hit Evil Sakura and blasted her in the shirt.

Konohamaru: TAKE THAT YOU UGLY TROLL!

Me: Normally we would be scared shitless. But Not this time!

Mandee: SPD EMERGENCY!

She turned into a Brown SPD RANGER!

Mandee: SPD BROWN!

Nico: NICE!

Sam S.L.: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into purple Squid Ranger!

Sam S.L.: COLOSSAL SQUID! WILD FORCE PURPLE!

SHOOTING TEXAS PRIDE!

Becky: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Cowboy Rider for Zero One!

Becky: I AM KAMEN RIDER COWBOY TEXAS!

Dana: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a Dark Blue Ranger!

Dana: COLD AS THE ICE AGE! MYSTIC FORCE NAVY BLUE!

Whitney: HENSHIN!

From the Beautiful Flowers of the Garden of Eden arose the beautiful swordmistress of the flowers of nature and with the power of the Sword of Nature and Eden she will defend the garden from the forces of darkness!

Whitney: SWORDMISTRESS OF THE FLOWERS! KAMEN RIDER EDEN!

Fiona: LETS CHANGE!

She flared up a Lightning Fairy Aura! She turned into the Aqua Blue Changeman!

Girl Jordan: LETS CHANGE!

She flared up a Sea Dragon aura and turned into an Aqua Blue Changeman but with Sea Dragon Wings!

Mollie: BLUE OWL!

She turned into a Eurasian Eagle Owl Jetman!

Mollie: BLUE EAGLE OWL!

Loud House Stella: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

She turned into a Megaloceros Ranger!

Loud House Stella: MEGALOCEROS POWER! DINO THUNDER GREY!

They were ready for action!

Me: AWESOME!

NIco: You're screwed now!

Me: Big time!

Nico: OH SHIT! NOW, THIS HAS TURNED INTO A REALLY BRUTAL CATFIGHT!

And of course, me, my other sisters, and my parents were really cheering for her big time!

Me, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: GET HER, SAKURA! TEAR THAT BANSHEE APART, RIP HER HAIR OFF AND SHOVE IT DOWN HER THROAT!

Lincoln: We should also join in as well, we can't be left out of the action!

Me: Yeah, you're right.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed and we joined Sakura Knudson.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming after us, Evil Sakura.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, don't worry, you'll be joining your favorite monster soon!

Lincoln, Sakura Knudson, and I went after Evil Sakura Haruno, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Evil Sakura Haruno, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Horsea Squirted Ink and it got in Evil Sakura's eyes.

Poliwag slapped her all over with her tail.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Sakura Knudson, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Evil Sakura Haruno even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Evil Sakura Haruno: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Evil Sakura Haruno charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword. Naruto grabbed her by the waist with one of his nine massive and long red fox tails and smashed her down into the dirt left and right and tossed her into a nearby trashcan, and Sakura Haruno smashed Evil Sakura Haruno down with her massive and powerful strength, and it got her on her last legs.

Sakura Haruno: She's on her last legs.

Me: Yep. To quote Wolf (To Evil Sakura) "You'll be seeing your lover soon."

Nico: To quote Pigma: "Evil Sasuke screamed real good before he died!"

Maria: During all the times we fought him!

Evil Sakura: WHY YOU MOTHERFUCKING PUTRID!

KRABLAM!

She punched Maria in her face. But her punch didn't have any effect on her!

Maria: (sarcastically) Ouch!

Me: SNIFF ON THIS!

LOUD SUPER FART!

I farted right in Evil Sakura's face and she gagged, coughed and puked!

Evil Sakura: (COUGHS)

Sakura Haruno: Now you know how it feels to be me bitch!

Evil Sakura: OH SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH UGLY!

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: You're in for it now!

Sakura Haruno: CHAAAAA!

She went at Evil Sakura and then…

SUPER POWERFUL MASSIVE PUNCH!

She punched her evil self SQUARE IN THE FACE AND SENT HER CRASHING THROUGH 7 BUILDINGS!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Evil Sakura fell down to the ground and then an abandoned skyscrapper fell and smashed right on top of her!

KRASMASH!

Nico: Brutal!

Evil Sakura got out of the rubble and she was REALLY MANGLED UP!

Me: Now you will feel TRUE Pain!

Xenia: And it's not going to be pretty!

Time to end her for good.

Evil Sakura Haruno charged at us again, but Lincoln used his time powers to freeze her, and then, he punched her hard in the face and kicked her hard in the stomach, and when he unfroze her, she had a bruise on her face and stomach.

Sakura Haruno: Wow, that's the first time we saw you use your time powers, Lincoln.

Nico: He's had some practice with them, but that was so awesome.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end her. FIRESTORM STYLE NINJA ART: FOX FIRE PHOENIX FIRESTORM RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive red Rasenshuriken with flames surrounding it and a phoenix flying around the red core, he threw it into Evil Sakura Haruno and it slammed into her and she was incinerated to ashes and she was sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down!

Me: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: Thanks, J.D. (To Helena Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Helena.

Helena Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Helena Knudson and he hugged her, and Helena Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Helena Knudson, God Sibling of Fire, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful fire powers and immense control over the flames. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Fire, but also Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like me and Sakura. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO GET BURNED!

Nico: Yikes! That's one of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to get burned.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: You got that right.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to get burned by her, and now that you're here, Helena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Helena Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Helena Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Knudson.

Helena Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Velma: I was still surprised to find out J.D. has a lot of sisters when he told us that years ago, that's something he has in common with Lincoln.

Lincoln: I was about to point that out, Velma.

Helena Knudson: And I can already guess that Shaggy and Scooby are still the same as ever, right?

Shaggy: You know us, Helena.

Scooby Doo: Yeah.

Me: And are you still a lover of nuclear spicy food?

Helena got out a bottle of superhot hot sauce and chugged it down, and a massive fire tornado had exploded out of her and she gained a massive power boost and fired a fire breath blast at some thug who tried to attack her and got incinerated.

Helena Knudson: That I still am, J.D. (BELCHES AND FIRE COMES OUT)

Me: Nice!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: Can I have some?

Helena Knudson: Sure.

He tried some and then massive fire tornado had exploded out of him and he gained a massive power boost and fired a fire breath blast at some thug who tried to attack me and got incinerated.

Me: Whoa! Nice one!

Nico: (BELCHES AND FIRE COMES OUT)

Poromon: I want one!

Me: Poromon this is my sisters hottest hot sauce. You would probably explode. Literally.

Helena Knudson: Yep. It's called Apocalyptic Nova Death Sauce.

Qin: Whoa.

Me: That is powerful.

Nico: Yikes.

Xenia: Just imagine if Evil Sasuke or Evil Sakura drank that.

Nico: Too late now.

Me: I know. But there's always next time.

Nico: True.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Now we got the fun part. The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, King Jellyfish and Hydros.

Me: WHOA! All Fire Robot Masters!

Laney: Wow! That is infernal!

Xenia: Hot hot hot!

Nico: This will be awesome.

Maria: Who do we call for this?

Me: Erasa, Asami Sato, Chunk, Hiita the Fire Charmer and Cindy Richards.

Nico: Cool!

Chunk: I'm going to rip him apart.

Asami Sato: It will be fun!

Hiita: It sure will be cool.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Hydros are one person.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Nice. There they are!

We saw Another Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man and King Jellyfish!

Me: Whoa! Infernal.

Qin: Yeah.

Another Magma Man: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Lincoln: Valerie Vaadwaur!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair, blue eyes, yellow and red clothes and had yellow angel wings and had the symbol for the Imperial Republic of Vaadwaur in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a yellow keyblade.

Valerie Vaadwaur: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Valerie Vaadwaur, Keyblade Knight of Vaadwaur, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Vaadwaur, and she has intense light powers and she's a master of light. She is the Keyblade Knight of Vaadwaur and the leader of the Imperial Republic of Vaadwaur, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of light.

We were amazed.

Me: Wow! The Keyblade knight of the planet Vaadwaur. I remember the Vaadwaur were not very nice people.

Valerie Vaadwaur: Yeah my people were mean and nasty but I made sure they turned to helping Earth out.

Me: Nice.

Qin: I'll say!

Me: By the way is the Another Hydros friendly or hostile?

Valerie Vaadwaur: Friendly and she is a cold one.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Nice!

Maria: (Turns dial) ROSES OF WIND 6!

She summoned Kitty, Esdeath, Magmoor, Hizumina, TTG Kitten and Spike Rosered!

Me: Yeah! Now for the Another Hydros.

Nico: We just got done fighting fire. Now we're about to fight ice!

Me: Yeah we sure are.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: I think it will be awesome.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Me: With Another Hydros it won't be hard to spot.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Just need to look out for freezing temperatures.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: LOOK!

We saw a huge figure and it was ANOTHER HYDROS!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Another Hydros.

Hydros: Wow!

Another Hydros saw us.

Another Hydros: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun got started.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes and yellow angel wings and had orange clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Sun Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sun sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Saya Sun!

Saya Sun: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Saya is the embodiment of another version of the Sun Dopant and she has all the powers of the Sun. Fire, light, energy and life nourishment. Also she has the powers of ice like Hydros does.

Hydros: That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Saya Sun: No he didn't. I used a light blast as bright as 100 suns and ran out of there while he was blinded.

Nico: Like a Solar Flare technique.

Saya Sun: Yep.

Me: Clever.

Sakura Knudson: That explains what that light was that I saw.

Saya Sun: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her.

Saya Sun: Oh yeah!

Nico: (Gets out Hydros' Ridewatch) FREEZE!

May: (Gets out Owl Beastman's Ridewatch) WHO is talking to who!

Maria: (Gets out Piledriver's ridewatch) I'm going to smash you!

They activated the ridewatches of Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman, Ice Sphere Doomer, Piledriver, and Weather Machine Monster (Operation Overdrive) and fired waves of energy and elements.

Sara: And for some zap power! (ACTIVATES KING JELLYFISH'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of lightning and the blasts hit Another Hydros and blasted him.

Then Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Carrie Beff, Lady Bullseye, Bammers and Rock Doggler came.

Nico: Nice team Iceage!

Iceage: Thanks Nico!

LOUD FART!

I ripped one.

Me: Oops sorry.

Doc Duodenum: (FART TALK)

Me: I heard that Doc!

But then…

CRASH!

I got hit on the head by a huge block of concrete and it shattered on impact!

Me: OUCH!

I had a nasty lump on my head!

Nico: What the?

?: Sorry!

Concrete Man came.

Me: Concrete Man. Wow! Ouch! My aching head!

Lana put ice on my head.

Concrete Man: (In a girls voice) I was aiming for Another Hydros and missed.

Nico: Cindy Concrete!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange and grey clothes and orange angel wings and she had a cement mixer in the middle of her forehead.

Quickmix: (Irish Accent) That's amazing that you are like me as a cement mixer lass.

Cindy Concrete: Yeah I have cement powers. I got this.

She fired a wave of hard concrete and it hit Another Hydros and shattered him and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: That's gotta hurt.

Me: OUCH! No fucking shit!

Qin: No kidding.

The lump on my head was throbbing hard.

May: At least I wasn't the one who was hit.

Me: Easy for you to say May. Ouch.

Nico: Boy that is a nasty lump.

Cindy Concrete: Yeah sorry. I couldn't see you very well. I lost my glasses.

Me: Glasses?

Cindy Concrete: Yeah like Velma I can't see anything in front of my face. I'm blind as a bat without my glasses.

Me: Oh man.

Velma: (laughs) Welcome to my world. Alright, we'll help you find them

Maria: I think these are them.

She pulled out a pair of orange glasses from her pocket.

Maria: I found these on a bench and figured someone lost them.

Maria gave them to Cindy.

Cindy put them on and she could see again.

Cindy Concrete: Ahh thanks! That's better. Oh man! J.D. I hope I didn't hit you too hard. Sorry about that.

Me: I'll be okay and it was an accident. Ouch.

May: Now you know how I feel.

Nico: May?

May: Well he does.

Nico: Not helping.

May: Sorry.

Sara: Anyway what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Cindy Concrete: When me and Nico made the largest ever prison in the world in San Francisco. We call it Alcatraz 2.0.

Me: Whoa you guys made that prison!? That is home to the WORST EVER criminals in the world.

Nico: Yep. And it has EVERYTHING that Fred said about the Vault.

Me: Wow!

Cindy Concrete: Yep. That was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Cindy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cindy Concrete: Same here. And J.D. sorry I hit you.

Me: It's okay.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, and Chunky Kong are heading to New Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: Jeremiah "Jerry" Dandridge, the main antagonist of the 1985 horror film Fright Night, is causing havoc, but we're not letting that freak get away with this, we've got a stake with his name on it.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in New Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got some bad news: Jeremiah "Jerry" Dandridge, the main antagonist of the 1985 horror film Fright Night, is causing havoc.

Sumner: Jerry Dandridge? That bloodsucking freak!

Me: We're not letting that monster live a single second further, he's getting a stake driven right through his heart.

Nico: Or we could do like they did in the movie and expose him to the sunlight.

Lincoln: We'll think of how we're going to kill him when we get after him.

Baihumon: Right. Now, we should get going before that vampire goes after another victim.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Blythe Midnight, Treasurer of The Midnight Society.

Blythe Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from that bloodsucking undead freak before he could attack them and turn them into vampires.

?: YOU ASSHOLES, HOW DARE YOU INTERFERE WITH MY DINNER! (UNHOLY SHRIEK)

We then saw our target, Jerry Dandridge, and he was seriously out for blood!

Sylvester: Well, now that we've lured you out, Jerry, now we can finally deal with you.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're right, your feeding frenzy ends right here and now, Dandridge. Let's get him, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten

Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his

Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Baihumon and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Jerry Dandridge, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln used the Kamen Rider Kiva Gear that turned his massive greatsword into a vampiric version of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United

Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he inserted the Fuestles of Fangore, Vampirus, Dracula (Marvel), Mirelle Manson, Universe 666 Count Dracula (The Batman), Vampire Bat Beastman, and Vampire Susan & Mary Test, and it had a vampiric red glow surrounding the blade, and when he cut Jerry Dandridge down, it sucked him dry of all his blood and sent him to The Black Gates for good. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your little feeding frenzy ends here and now, Dandridge. (To Blythe Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Blythe Midnight.

Blythe Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Blythe.

Lincoln went up to Blythe Midnight and he hugged her, and Blythe Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Blythe Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Blythe Midnight, Treasurer of The Midnight Society, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lola tried to attack us, but Blythe sprayed Lola with the hose and she used her dark powers and made Lola's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Jeez, that's scary.

Me: And I remembered that incident all too well, Lola got what she deserved that night.

Nico: Yeesh, I hate to find out how Amara knew of Lola's nightmares and used them to frighten her.

Lincoln: That was due to Blythe's powers over darkness, and the rest of her sisters are also members of The Midnight Society and each of them have the same powers as her and are just as powerful and deadly as her, and now that you're here, Blythe.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Blythe Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Blythe Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Blythe Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold

lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Blythe Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Blythe Midnight.

Blythe Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Natalia, Ruzé, Mila Micola, Tianne Ruthheim, and Filia Shiora from Isekai Harem Monogatari.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Natalia, Ruzé, Mila Micola, Tianne Ruthheim, and Filia Shiora from Isekai Harem Monogatari.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Natalia: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Natalia and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Jerry Dandridge, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and

Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted

gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Natalia: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Natalia: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natalia, Ruzé, Mila Micola, Tianne Ruthheim, and Filia Shiora with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was none other than Jeremiah "Jerry" Dandridge, the main antagonist of the 1985 horror film Fright Night.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating that bloodsucking freak to the ground and finally Lincoln using the Kamen Rider Kiva gear that transformed his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds into a vampiric version of his Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and inserting the Fuestles of the vampires in The Masters of Evil that gave it extra power, and he cut down Jerry Dandridge and that drained him dry of every last drop of blood and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Blythe Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe you guys went after Jerry Dandridge from Fright Night. Mom hasn't seen that movie in years.

Lincoln: And he was scary as Hell and extremely dangerous. But, we destroyed him.

Nico: And in the process, his victims were all cured.

Me: He tried to turn the town into his own personal feeding ground, so he had to go.

---

After destroying Jerry Dandridge once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Blythe Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Blythe Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Blythe, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Blythe Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Blythe Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, Kurumu spotted something shining on Lincoln's sisters and the other members of the team except for me, my harem and kids, Lincoln, his harem and kids, Nico, his harem and kids, Eli, Nunnally and their kids, Drakus and The X-Squad, and Rita and Lynn Sr. Then, she sounded an alarm.

Lincoln: Oh man! Kurumu, what did you spot?

Kurumu: Nothing good, Linky. I spotted something shining on your sisters and the other members of the team. (Realizes what they were) Oh, for pity's sakes! SERGIO! WHAT THE HELL DID YOU DO?!

Sergio: Rrawk! I didn't do nothing!

Eli: (Sensed Sergio's lie) He's lying! Kurumu, we're gonna need to do some surgery.

Kurumu put up a massive screen to cover everyone, and she got to work and removed what it was that she saw from Lincoln's sisters and the other members of the team: it was a massive collection of Anti-Drakus chips.

Drakus: What the?! Anti-Drakus Chips?! (Suddenly remembers) Oh, you've got to be shitting me! There's only one person who'd be so cruel as to do this: Madelyn Michaels!

Me: Who's she?

Drakus: A girl I wish we hadn't met: she's a rotten, black-hearted, sadistic, Class S Monster Bitch who enjoyed causing untold pain and suffering for everyone and making us all look like idiots, and here's the worse part: she also enjoyed ruining the relationships that girls have with their boyfriends and husbands by having affairs with them!

We gasped!

Nicole: That's just disgusting! You got a picture?

Drakus showed us the picture, and she was a girl with black hair similar to Mira Michaels, but her eyes were blood red with hatred and she has on black clothes. When Mira Michaels saw it, her face went pale.

Mira Michaels: (GASPS) Oh God! Now, I know who she is. Lincoln, do you remember what I did with her when she tried to ruin your relationship with all of us?

Lincoln: How could I forget?! I was so mad, I electrocuted her bad and you tied her up with dark energy ropes and after we told your parents, they disowned her and they sent her to a boarding school in Siberia!

Luan: And we forgot about your birthday and all because of her! When we get our hands on that evil monster, she's in for a fate crueler than death! SHE'S IN FOR… !

Drakus: (Rushed over and hugged Luan) Hey, it's okay, Luan, it's okay.

Lori: No, it's not. We fell victim to those chips just like what happened to Lincoln because of Audrey Madison and Sergio, this needs to be made right.

Lincoln: And we will make this right, it may be late, but we're giving you an awesome birthday party when I get back from my date, Drakus. (To his harem and Guardian Angels) Selene, everyone, once I go on my date, I want you all to hunt down Madelyn Michaels, tie her up, and save her for Drakus.

Mira Michaels: That is if I don't kill her first!

Drakus: I'll go with your harem and Guardian Angels, Lincoln. Not only do I want to hurt Madelyn just as much as they do, but someone's got to stop Mira from killing her early.

Lincoln: Ooh, yeah, that's a good idea. Mira hated her older sister for the crimes that you described to us in the past, and we thought we wouldn't see her again, but I was wrong.

Me: Drakus, Mira, you two don't show that bitch any mercy.

Mira Michaels: We'll give her Hell for what she's done!

Selene Arcangela: We never let any of our old enemies get out of this alive, especially if one of our old enemies are former family members.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka are heading to Everbay Coast, and while they were off, we were busy setting up for Drakus' birthday party, and it came in late, because of the dark actions of Mira Michaels' ex-older sister, Madelyn Michaels for putting Anti-Drakus Chips in the butts of Lincoln's sisters and the rest of the members of the team except for me, my harem and kids, Nico, his harem and kids, Lincoln, his harem and kids, Eli, Nunnally, and their kids, Drakus and The X-Squad because they were her main target, and Rita and Lynn Sr. and the rest of The Louds' family and friends.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5",

handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Dora the Dragon, Donna the Dragon Zombie, Joan the Jabberwock, Orie the Otohime, Ryuga the Ryu, Winifred the Wurm, Wilda the Wyvern, Charmcaster (Ben 10 2016), Kaepyon, Akkyan, Mororin, Robin (Rhythm Heaven), Gotuu, and Hashimon all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Azazel Ameri: Wow, so, this is Everbay Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Azazel, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka are in your harem, Linky.

Sakura Haruno: We arranged a date for Lincoln with our Simulator counterparts, and when they first met, it was true love at first sight.

Ino: It sure was, and he also clobbered Jiraya for his antics again. He really packs a punch just like Lady Tsunade and Nicole.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Azazel Ameri, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Hinata Hyuga, Tenten, Temari, Kin Tsuchi, Yugito Nii, Fu, and Hana Inuzuka, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale. Oh, and it's time for Drakus' party, we're having it at the park.

Lincoln: Awesome!

Nico: And we just got word from Drakus and the others: they got Madelyn Michaels and they are heading over right now. Let's get going.

We headed over to the park.

After Lincoln's date, we high-tailed it to the park and we already set it up for Drakus' birthday party as it was decorated with balloons in his favorite colors: cobalt blue and black, we had a huge cobalt blue tablecloth on the table, and we had a huge blue banner with words in black that said: HAPPY BIRTHDAY, DRAKUS! This is to not only make it up to him, but to also, punish Madelyn Michaels, the ex-older sister of Mira Michaels and notorious Class S Monster Bitch and slut who hates Drakus, The X-Squad, Lincoln, his Guardian Angels, and everyone with all her black heart. The Masters of Evil were also here in the park.

Me: This'll not only make up for missing his birthday, but we're so going to enjoy making Madelyn Michaels pay.

Nico: After what Drakus told us of her, she's really in for Hell.

Poromon: (Spots the guest of honor) He's coming, gang, get ready!

We all got into position as Drakus, The X-Squad, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels came in, and they have a huge burlap sack with them, and Drakus had his eyes covered.

Drakus: Hmm, why are we here in the park?

Mira Michaels: Okay, Drakus, you can open your eyes now.

Drakus opened his eyes, and then… !

WE JUMPED OUT!

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, DRAKUS!

Drakus: (SURPRISED) WHOA! You guys had this all set up for me? And we're having it in the park?!

Lincoln: Yep, this is to not only make it up to you, but I can tell you guys have another surprise?

Mira Michaels took the burlap sack off, and it revealed Madelyn Michaels tied up and gagged, but there was no mistaking the crazed look of hatred in her eyes and she looked really haggard: her skin was pale and she had wrinkles and she was absolutely crazy!

Twilight Sparkle: She put up a nasty fight and she had a knife in her hand! Thank goodness Drakus got it away from her.

Lincoln: Her time behind bars has driven her crazy.

Madelyn Michaels: (THRASHING LIKE MAD) (GROWLS) GET THESE ROPES OFF ME SO I CAN KILL YOU ALL!

Mira Michaels: Fat chance, Madelyn, you're not going anywhere. We're not letting you hurt anyone else again.

Drakus: That's right, you're not getting off that easy, you slut.

Madelyn Michaels: SHIT! SHIT! SHIT! SHIT! I'M NOT GOING TO FORGET THIS! I'LL GET REVENGE ON ALL OF YOU! I HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE AND I'M GOING TO MAKE IT MY MISSION TO MAKE SURE THAT YOU'RE ALL MISERABLE FOR THE REST OF YOUR LIVES!

Mira Michaels: You won't be doing that ever, you bitch. We also know you were running from all the girlfriends and wives of the boyfriends and husbands whom you've had affairs with, and they're all demanding compensation from you. Mom and Dad made a huge mistake sending you off to prison after they disowned you, and make no mistake, you're paying for your adultery!

Madelyn Michaels: (GASPS) Oh no, I forgot about that!

Lincoln had her chained to a medieval rack and he blasted her with a gold energy beam giving her the Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse.

Lincoln: Alright, now let's get this party started!

We immediately got the party started, and we began having tons of fun: Lincoln gave Drakus a huge book with tons of torture techniques, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, and Lily got him an black and silver cell phone case, clothes, awesome songbooks and instruments, really funny jokebooks, sports equipment, artist's kit, books on black magic, tools and toolbox, awesome and beautiful bracelets and necklaces, blaster, and photo album of Drakus and The X-Squad and the adventures.

Lincoln: Alright, and now, it's time for Attack The Heartless Spoiled Older Sister!

Then, Drakus and The X-Squad proceeded to attack Madelyn Michaels with energy blasts and slashes from their weapons and blasters, and because of that, massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and many other currencies exploded out of Madelyn Michaels.

Drakus: That's just for the compensation you owe Lincoln and his Guardian Angels and harem.

Me: Drakus, she didn't try to do anything to Lincoln, his Guardian Angels, and harem in the past, they were on to her.

Mira Michaels: Actually, there's a reason why.

Mira showed us a horrible burn on her back.

Zenet Surrow: How did you get that?

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh God, I remember that burn mark on her. Madelyn pressed a hot pan onto Mira's back and she had to go to the hospital and spent a week there. I told Selene about it and she hunted down Madelyn and threw her in jail because of it.

We gasped.

Nico: That bitch! I think we need increase the maximum amount of pain we inflict on her.

Drakus: With pleasure. (Smirks Sadistically)

Drakus and The X-Squad went absolutely berserk and they viciously attacked Madelyn Michaels with energy blasts and slashes from their weapons and blasters, and they didn't stop there, soon they also began punching and kicking her all over the place and with ferocity, and Drakus even took a branding iron with the Star of Satan and pressed it on her stomach, leaving the brand and her Mark of Eternal Damnation, because of the massive barrage of cruel attacks they inflicted on her, tens of thousands of massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and many other currencies exploded out of Madelyn Michaels.

Lincoln: I think we got more than enough for compensation for Madelyn's victims, and since she was disowned, her parents don't care about what'll happen to her.

Lincoln removed the Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse, and Drakus beheaded her and incinerated her by firing blue fire from his breath and sent her to The Black Gates.

Then, we got out a massive cake covered in blue frosting that we made and we ate it. We had tons of fun for Drakus' late birthday party, and we got revenge on Madelyn Michaels, and Mira's pain is finally gone for good.

---

We were watching TV and then Mrs. Krabappel came in and she was drunk as a loon!

Grout: I am Groot!

Drax: Poromon, you got Edna drunk, didn't you?

Poromon: Actually, it wasn't me this time.

Me: She actually got herself drunk.

Ms. Krabappel: (Slurred Speech) I'm queen of the world!

She was REALLY CRAZY ASS DRUNK!

Me: Geez!

Bart: You need to rest Mrs. K.

Ms. Krabappel: I'll be fine Seymour because I'm queen.

Bart: Lets get you to sleep.

Wood Man: Oh and Groot said "Is Ms. Krabappel Drunk!?"

Me: And yes she certainly is.

Nico: Yep. How much did she drink?

We went and saw that she had 10 bottles of rum!

Me: OH MAN!

Gamora: Edna, you need to calm down.

She puked on her. Luckily she got out of the way.

Gamora: Whoa she is really stoned.

Bart: I'll help her out.

Bart took her to her room.

Me: Sorry guys. But this was all the rum that Mr. Lynn was saving for his awesome rum cake.

Lynn: (GASP) Oh no! That was his special stash that we were told never to touch.

Me: I think Ms. Krabappel never got the memo.

Crumplezone: She's gonna be in for it when she gets sober!

Me: No kidding. That is gonna be a nasty hangover headache.

Lisa Loud: Worry not everyone. I came prepared.

She pulled out a remote and pressed the button and out came a shelf full of more rum.

Lynn: Nice job Lisa.

Me: Awesome. Better put these bottles in the recycling bin.

We did so.

Then later Mrs. Krabappel and Bart came back and their hair was a mess and their clothes were undone.

Me: Are you guys okay?

Ms. Krabappel: I think so. What happened?

She puked on Poromon.

Poromon: EW!

?: Looks like a case of Hangover Syndrome.

We saw a girl that had yellow hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and she had sparking angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Spark Man on it.

Selena Spark: Selena Spark, embodiment of Spark Man.

Fiona: Selena! Awesome to see you again.

Whitney: Same here.

Selena Spark: Same to you Fiona and Whitney. Its been a while.

Gears: How did you meet Fiona and Whitney?

Selena Spark: I help set up the electronics and equipment like you see in fancy department stores for Reininger's and make it like fashion parties.

Me: Oh like with rave music, swank exquisite parties like for top dog fashion moguls.

Selena Spark: Exactly.

Nico: Wow!

Vinyl Scratch: Like how I do for Rarity's fashion store.

Rarity: Indeed.

Whitney: It's really amazing how she does it.

Fiona: Even Ms. Carmichael loves it.

Selena Spark: Good money too.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Selena Spark: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

---

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Black Knight and Man Ape, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Black Knight and Man Ape.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Castle Hassle and What's Klaw's is Mined.

Nico: Looks like we've got more trouble in the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of Klaw and Man Ape.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Ransack: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Tommy Oliver, Marinette, Tony Jones, Nate, Jak and Daxter, and Blu

Me: Awesome!

Tony Jones: This will be fun.

Qin: Yeah it will!

Nate: Cool!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will be cool!

Taranee: This will be awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Black Knight and Man Ape, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Black Knight and Man Ape.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Castle Hassle and What's Klaw's is Mined.

Nico: Looks like we've got more trouble in the world of Chronopolis.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of Black Knight and Man Ape.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: Let me pack our things.

He went and did so.

Me: Bart what did you and Mrs. Krabappel do? (LOUD FART!) Oops. Sorry.

Bart: We made out.

Marge: You what!?

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE! (STRANGLES BART) I'LL TEACH YOU

TO HAVE SEX WITH A TEACHER!

Lily tazed Homer!

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

Poliwag: Did you use protection?!

Nico: Poliwag!?

Poliwag: What?

Bart: I don't know.

Me: You shouldn't ask stuff like that Poliwag. Nosey parker.

Poliwag: It's a valid question!

Me: But still.

Nico: Guys enough.

Ms. Krabappel: I have something to confess. Me and Bart have had a special relationship ever since Bart came in my class.

Me: But Edna, you and Bart have been in the same class for a long time. (To the viewers) I don't know how that is but its been that way ever since 1989.

Nico: He's right on that.

Maria: So it was a long relationship

Bart: Yeah.

Marge: Aww isn't that sweet? And Bart has all these amazing girls in his harem now.

Homer: It's so awesome that my boy is (ENRAGED) I'LL KILL YOU! (STRANGLES BART)

WHAM!

Cindy Concrete bashed Homer on the head with a concrete block.

He was knocked out.

Nico: Okay, we'll give you that one.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

The previous group came.

Krusty: Hey hey Kiddies! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Me: Hey guys!

Krusty: Can me, The Springfield Bullies, Selma & Patty, Skinner, Comic Book Guy, Rich Texan, Snake, Cargill, Zzzax and Bronze Kneecap go with you guys?

Kearney: And did Edna really get drunk?

Dolph: We missed it!

Nico: Yeah it was for the best but it was really crazy. Also yes Edna did get drunk. But also yes you all can come with us.

Jimbo: Why is Mr. Simpson on the floor?

Cindy Concrete: I bashed him on his head with a concrete block.

Nico: Long story. But yeah now it's part 2 of the adventure.

Astrotrain: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well the next one is Hornet Man.

Me: Ooh Float like a butterfly and sting like a bee!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Han who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Han who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, we're going down the line from 9 to 1, eh?

Nico: Looks like it.

Katie Kokuo: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Han: Yeah, they may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes and we're taking down Klaw and Man Ape.

Lincoln: Klaw, Man Ape, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Han.

Katie Kokuo: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Han and Kokuo are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes and we're taking down Klaw and Man Ape, and once we got done with them, Katie Kokuo and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Han.

We were off to Chronopolis.

---

We arrived in Chronopolis.

Jimbo: We need to find the Avengers Mansion.

Patty: Good idea.

Me: I was just talking about whether we should see what the Avengers Mansion is like here.

Nico: It's true.

We then flew and saw Avenger's mansion.

Me: There it is!

We landed and we were in front of Avengers Mansion.

Nico: Wow! Avengers Mansion!

Iron Man: Boy this brings back memories.

Dr. Strange: Boy I missed this place.

Black Widow: Me too.

We went into the mansion.

Nico: Hello? Lego Cap? Lego Spiderman? I know we just met yesterday but we really could use your help.

Me: Wow. Nice place.

Qin: Amazing.

Lola: Boy it's a really awesome mansion.

Nico: It sure is.

We walked around and saw the living room, quarters, and then we saw the main computer room.

Lego Captain America: Hey guys! You made it!

Lego Ms. Marvel: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor to have you all here!

Lego Spiderman: Glad you all made it.

Me: Sorry to come in like this guys.

Nico: But it's awesome to be here. We need your help with something.

Lego Spiderman: You mean the mess that happened yesterday? Yeah, I got that.

Me: Yeah not just that.

Laney: We came to help you guys take down more of your enemies.

Lego Spiderman: Oh, we got that as well. Thanks to that Eson guy, we lost track of Vulture and Mysterio

Me: I have a feeling I know where they are. They are either in the Medieval England sector or Wakanda.

Eli: Yeah. And I sense them there.

Lego Captain America: Boy you guys sure have come prepared. Star Lord told us how you all helped the Guardians over in Xandar.

Me: That was so much fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Lego Wasp. But we're ready for this.

Me: We sure are Janet.

Lego Wasp: How do you know all our names?

Me: We know all the Superhero and Supervillain real names so Superhero and Supervillain names are pretty much squat.

Nico: Yeah it's true.

Yost Cap: The other heroes are out there helping to resolve this crisis

Me: Easier said than done.

Nico: Yeah. Also have you all noticed the city behind Chronopolis?

Lego Wasp: That big plant city with the massive tree there?

Me: Yep. The city is like Chronopolis. Multi-scenario world and has many places all over.

Nico: Yep.

Lego Wasp: That is awesome!

Lego Ant Man: I think that is cool.

Lego Gwenpool: Oh it sure is! (To the viewers) Chronopolis and Gotham Royal York are both very much like the same thing!

Deadpool: (LAUGHS) Gwenpool and me both have something in common.

Me: You two sure do Wade.

Lego Captain America: Right now, we're deciding on our next move.

Me: Kang is not going to get away with this. I promise that we'll stop him once and for all.

Nico: And we're going to make sure he is in prison.

Krusty: Yeah in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep. Along with all your enemies. No enemies are getting the Black Gates here. They are too funny and fun.

Lego Wasp: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them what it does and they were amazed.

Lego Spiderman: Seriously though, what's our next move?

Me: We're going after Black Knight in Medieval England first!

Lego Spiderman: Okay then!

Lego Captain America: I agree. Care to say it Nico?

Nico: Do I ever! Avengers Assemble!

Lego Cap: Me, Strange, Gamora, Captain Avalon. Star Lord, and Groot are going with you guys to England. Spider Man, you, Ms. Marvel, and She Hulk help Black Panther in Wakanda. Wasp, you and the others hold down the fort,

Lego Wasp: Right!

Me: I'll go with Captain America and group to Medieval England.

Nico: Okay since we're going to 2 different places, I'll go with the group to Wakanda. We'll regroup there.

Me: Right.

Tommy Oliver: It's Morphin Time!

Marinette: Tikki, Spots on! HA!

She turned into Ladybug!

Tommy: ZEO RANGER V! RED!

They were ready!

Me: Better join the Miraculous trend too! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Lego Star Lord: Rocket, don't touch any of my stuff until we get back!

Lego Rocket: Whatever you say.

He secretly had his fingers crossed.

Me: Rocket don't even think about it! I know you have your fingers crossed behind your back.

Lego Rocket: What!? Oh man! You are smart!

Me: I've known that sly look for years and you can't fool me that easily.

I gave him the I'M WATCHING YOU FINGER GESTURE!

Little did he know that I had a nanocamera watching him like a hawk

We were off.

* * *

We arrived in Medieval England!

Wave Man: Here we are.

Me: Wow! Feels like we've gone back in time to the 11th Century.

Eli: Boy it sure does. I made a shadow clone of me to go with Nico and group.

Me: Good thinking bro.

Laney: Yeah.

Rich Texan: Let's find Black Knight and get the drop on him before he spots us!

Marinette: Too late for that!

We saw the Lego version of DANE WHITMAN A.K.A. Black Knight!

Me: Dane Whitman A.K.A. Black Knight!

Black Knight: Doth be Team Loud Phoenix Storm! I shall smite thee!

Me: Bring it on!

Maria: He's not alone either!

We saw Lego Amora the Enchantress!

Me: Amora the Enchantress!

Lego Amora: Indeed Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Sakura Avalon: She is mine because she is my archenemy after all.

Me: Go get her!

?: Ahem!

Lego Vulture and Lego Mysterio appeared.

Lego Mysterio: I know we're bad guys but ignoring us stings a bit.

Me: There's our rogues of Spiderman. Mysterio and Vulture!

Yusei: I'll DEFINITELY face Mysterio!

Hay Lin: And I'll face Vulture.

Laney: Awesome!

I went and faced Black Knight and we clashed all over and went to face our respective Lego Archenemies!

Lego Vulture: (to Lego Mysterio) I told you we should've enjoyed our freedom! But you insisted we get in on this!

Lego Mysterio: Don't look at me! I didn't write this script! Besides it wouldn't be fun without us!

POW!

Yusei punched Lego Mysterio!

Yusei: I summon Stardust Dragon!

He summoned his signature monster!

Lego Mysterio: I heard you all battled the Shattered Dimensions version of me right?

Yusei: That's right. That was an awesome one.

Lego Mysterio: That is cool!

Yusei kicked Lego Mysterio in the head.

Hay Lin was flying and kicking Lego Vulture!

KROW SMASH!

Lego Vulture: Whoa! I heard you all battled a Noir version of myself!

Hay Lin: Yeah and he was an absolute fucking cannibal!

Lego Vulture: What!? EW! I would never eat another human being!

Hay Lin: We killed him and gave him the Black Gates!

POW!

She punched him down.

Hay Lin: Besides, do you really think you could've stayed hidden for long?

Lego Vulture: Not at all. But it's good you killed that version of me!

Hay Lin: Same here!

Sakura Avalon was punching and blasting Lego Amora.

Lego Amora: Wow! You're quite the skilled sorceress.

Sakura Avalon: Your prime universe self has given me lots and lots of practice!

She fired waves of magic and blasted her.

Sakura Avalon: It's really fun.

Lego Amora: I can tell.

She fired waves of magic and Sakura dodged them.

I clashed all over with Black Knight and sparks flew all over the place.

Lego Black Knight: Doth be an incredibly magnificent swordmaster.

Me: I've had tons of training and skills.

Lego Black Knight: Thou hath trained very valiantly.

Me: You wouldn't believe how many years of experience I have in me.

We continued clashing and sparks flew all over.

Poromon got drunk and threw bottles and smashed Lego Amora on her head.

SMASH!

Sakura punched her down and knocked her out.

Horsea Squirted ink and blinded Lego Mysterio.

Lego Mysterio: Good thing that was on my helmet!

Yusei kicked him down.

Yusei: Still blinded you though!

KROW!

He kicked him down more.

Stardust Dragon blasted him down too.

I clashed more with Lego Black Knight!

Lego Vulture: (to Lego Black Knight) Go meet with M'Baku! I'll hold them off!

Lego Black Knight agreed.

Hay Lin smashed Lego Vulture all over.

Xenia fired an arrow and it hit Black Knight in the back and reveated a tracer.

Lego Vulture punched Waspinator and his head came off!

Lego Vulture: Okay, I didn't think I'd actually kill him?!

Waspinator: Waspinator is okay!

I teleported and grabbed Waspinator's head.

Me: Geez I hate it when this happens to you.

Waspinator: Waspinator used to it.

I put his head back on.

Waspinator: Waspinator better now.

Waspinator fired lasers and stinger blasts and they hit Lego Vulture and blasted him all over.

Snake: Dude, the longer this fight drags on, the more time Black Knight has on what he's doing here!

Tony Jones: I know, Snake!

Me: Lets go!

We went after the Black Knight!

We followed him on the tracer to the dungeons.

But we found he wasn't there.

Freon: Dammit, he's gone!

Maria: At least we took care of his buddies.

Me:: Lets rendezvous with Nico and everyone.

Eli: Lets go.

---

LEVEL TRANSITION

---

We caught up with everyone in Wakanda.

Nico: How did it go?

Zzzax: Bad news: Black Knight got away.

Nate: But we captured his buddies.

We showed him.

Nico: Awesome.

Xenia: But I put a tracer on Black Knight.

Lego Black Panther: Greetings, my friends. I apologize for the lack of a welcoming party. But we couldn't prepare for one due to what's going on right now.

Fisticuffs: I don't mind.

Me: No worries.

Nico: We're glad we can help though.

Varie: Yeah.

Bronze Kneecap: T'Challa, have you seen Black Knight go through here?

Jak: Along with anyone else?

Lego Black Panther: Yes Man Ape is here too.

Me: I have a feeling this will be good.

Nico: It sure will.

Qin: Yeah.

Lego Black Panther: They are in the citadel there.

Me: Then lets go get them.

Hood Sickle: There are goons in the way!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Me: Not anymore.

Hood Sickle: Awesome.

Cargill: Selena, how about you fight this next batch of goons?

Blu: It's only fair.

Selena: Fair enough.

Nico: Awesome.

Mokuba: Go, Selena!

Selena charged at the goons.

She then bashed and smashed and blasted them down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Comic Book Guy: Why don't you give Lincoln some charge?

Lincoln: I agree.

Me: Go get them.

Lincoln went at them and slashed and killed the goons all over.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lincoln killed numerous goons left and right.

He used Claw Grips and slashed and killed them all over.

Blackarachnia: Nice claw grips!

Lincoln: Thanks!

We got rid of the goons.

Eli: Yeah! I sense Man Ape and Black Knight in there.

We saw a door.

Eli: They are right behind that door.

Skinner: Should we give the monkey a banana?

Me: As long as it's a banana bomb.

Skinner: Good idea.

Nico: Lets go guys! Entrance time!

We went at the door.

Man Ape and Black Knight were working. But then the spirits of animal claws appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out the door and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came in.

Me: Okay you 2, we're going to smash your butts in!

Beekeeper: Gave us a good chase. But you're cornered now!

Black Knight: Doth are very persistant.

I threw a banana bomb and Man Ape ate it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was blasted down.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Nice!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Man Ape: It will take more to take me down!

Selma: Oh, we know that!

Me: How about this!

I fired a powerful energy blast and it hit Man Ape and exploded!

It blasted him down and hurt him bad!

Man Ape: (Groans) Oh man that REALLY HURT!

Camie: Nice one!

Man Ape: You're not using any powered up forms?

Tommy Oliver: Unfortunately, my Zeo form doesn't have any power ups.

Marinette: And this group doesn't include any Riders.

Man Ape: I'm sure you'll do fine anyway.

Me: Besides we have more power than you can handle.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico then fired waves of energy and so did Eli and Maria.

We smashed him down.

Marinette: Lucky Charm!

She got a sword, shield, and helmet.

Tommy Oliver: Now, you look like a knight!

Marinette: I sure do!

Me: RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I released a massive blast of blue fire and I went at Black Knight and Man Ape and blasted them both down with intense force!

Nico: WHOA!

Marinette: Take that!

She slashed them both down.

Marinette and Tommy Oliver charged at Black Knight.

They slashed him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

I slashed Man Ape and blasted him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Nate and Tony Jones charged at both of them and bashed them both down with a powerful ram attack.

Tony Jones: Naroom Leaf Storm!

He fired a wave of leaves and slashed them all over.

Nate fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Blu, Jak and Daxter charged at Man Ape and fired waves of energy and Ego blasts and they hit him and smashed him all over.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted them.

Laney: Take that!

Varie: Oh yeah!

Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Copperhead, Grundy and Mr. Mittens then appeared.

Nico: Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Copperhead, Grundy and Mr. Mittens.

Duskmon: Good thing Avenger's mansion is still standing.

Grumblemon: It sure is.

Nico: Yep

Ranamon: (to me) I hope you give Black Knight the fight of his life.

Me: Oh that you can be sure of.

Arbormon: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Evil Sakura.

Nico: We sure did.

Mercurymon: Was a rant used?

Sakura Knudson: Yep. It was awesome.

Laney: Yeah!

Mannequin Jamen came.

Me: Mannequin Jamen! Boy been a while.

Mannequin Jamen: I know! Since Rarity's missions. That was fun.

Me: Yep.

Mannequin Jamen: I remember how I froze you guys.

Me: That was awesome.

Qin: I know.

Nico: Yeah.

Rarity: That was a fun adventure darlings.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the usual battles underway.

---

Jeri Katou, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Hypnotick, Athena Rollins, Lana, Dana, Frostbite (Danny Phantom), Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Ice (DC), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Bakumon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Nico's rescue was battling an Evil Sakura and her rant was awesome

---

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon (to Jeri): Nico's rescue was battling an Evil Sakura. The rant against her was awesome

Jeri Katou: That was really well done for her!

Shirley the Loon: Like Evil Sakura really had it coming and it was great.

Hypnotick: She sure did and it was awesome.

Princess Luna: That was amazingly well done and cool.

Moondust: Yeah she did great! And we also met the God Sibling of Fire, Helena Knudson.

Duskmon: Wow! That is amazing! Boy J.D. has Elemental God Siblings all over doesn't he?

Snowdrop: Boy he sure does! That is cool!

Gari: It sure is!

Blackout: I'll say! We met the siblings of Fire and Darkness now and Sakura is for Nature.

Duskmon: Wow! That is really cool! I can't wait to see who the God Siblings of the other elements will be. Lets do it!

Jeri used the Wild Force Gear and used the Black Lion Crystal and got a Black Lion Sword! They fired waves of magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Omnivoracious, Gemini Richie, Rex Salazar, Cricket, Tuck, Skwyyd, Circe, Breach, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain

VS Grumblemon, Duskmon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Cerberusmon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Us battling Another Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, King Jellyfish and Hydros who were the Keyblade Knight of Vaadwaur and the Embodiment of Sun 2

* * *

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon: (to Earth) Nico, Azulongmon's team, Hydros' team, and the others did good battling Another Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, King Jellyfish and Hydros. They were the Keyblade Knight of Vaadwaur and the Embodiment of Sun 2

Earth: They sure did and their names are Valerie Vaadwaur and Saya Sun and they are amazing.

Sea: Boy they sure are and it's cool.

Omnivoracious: Yeah you should see what they can do.

Applejack: Yeah that is for sure.

Apple Bloom: They are really amazing.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Grumblemon: That is cool! Lets do it!

Earth used the Kyurangers gear and got a Star Sword and used the powers of Planet Earth and she got a Planet Earth Sword! They fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Stacy Bolton, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Slamworm, Lila Slate, Ripster, Streex, Big Slammu, Jab, Moby Lick, Mantaman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Skull Man and

Wave Man VS Ranamon, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Mercurymon, Arbormon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Honeybeemon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - Lincoln's rescue in New Mexico and we battled Jeremiah "Jerry" Dandridge, the main antagonist of the 1985 horror film Fright Night

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon: (To Stacy) I heard Lincoln's rescue in New Mexico. He battled Jeremiah "Jerry" Dandridge, the main antagonist of the 1985 horror film Fright Night

Stacy Bolton: He sure did and that was really awesome! I watched that movie Fright Night back when I was a little girl and it was awesome. Boy that was scary! Especially with the vampires.

Aria Blaze: It sure was.

Slamworm: Boy those vampires were ugly!

Rarity: They sure were darlings and they were amazing to face.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Ranamon: Boy y'all had a great time on that one. Lets do it!

Stacy used the Operation Overdrive gear and got a Speed Drive Sword and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Vicetopus, Erin Utakara, SpongeBob, Squidward, Patrick, Sandy, Mr. Krabs, Plankton, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Mercurymon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Muchomon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark

Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Mrs. Krabappel was REALLY DRUNK!

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon: (to Kari) Mrs. Krabappel was REALLY DRUNK! And for once, the mascots had nothing to do with it.

Kari: (LAUGHS) That is for sure. But it was funny that happened. Also she was really crazy too.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) It sure was crazy seeing her like that though.

Vicetopus: I agree there too.

Fluttershy: It was a little funny.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Arbormon: I agree there. But I remember seeing her drunk like that. Lets do it!

Kari used the Dragon Knight Gear and got an awesome Angel Kamen Rider Dragon Knight Sword and she fired waves of light and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Terroranchula, Krystal Flemmington, Samus, Palutena, Ice Climbers, Gandrayda, Inkling, Zelda, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Crusadermon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Bart had a crush on his teacher Mrs. Krabappel and they took it too far. But that's okay

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) Bart had a crush on his teacher Mrs. Krabappel and they took it too far. But that's perfectly okay.

Davis: I agree there and Bart loves his teacher.

Eria: Absolutely. She has always been there for Bart even before the war of Springfield broke out.

Terroranchula: I agree there. Mrs. Krabappel is a great teacher for Bart.

Pinkie Pie: I agree there! She is great! Sure Bart may have hated school in the past but Mrs. Krabappel is one of the best teachers he has for him.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there completely there.

Featherweight: I do too and that is cool.

Sprocket: It sure is.

Mercurymon: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Davis used the Gaim Gear and used the Dragonfruit Lockseed and got an awesome DRAGONFRUIT SWORD! They fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, ChamAlien, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Dexter, Dee Dee, Mee Mee, Li Li, Douglas, Dexter's Mom & Dad, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Shade, Captain Cold, Captain Boomerang, Deadshot, El Diablo, King Shark, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Mrs. Krabappel loves Bart like a son and more

---

Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentlemon Ghost (to Yugi): Mrs. Krabappel loves Bart like a son and more. Just like Marge does.

Yugi: Yeah that is so awesome and sweet.

Eli: I think Bart and Mrs. Krabappel are perfect for each other like all of the girls in Bart's harem.

Papi: I agree there too. It's so sweet.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. Bart has been on a lot of awesome dates and they all are cool.

Starshine Sparkle: You got that right.

Spyro: I agree there too. Bart is so lucky to have so many awesome girls.

Gentleman Ghost: I most agree there. Love can happen at anytime, any age and any where. Lets do it shall we?

Yugi used the gear for King Ohger and he got an awesome Egypt Excalibur Sword! They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Fasttrack, Hillary Jennings, Sonic, Tails, Knuckles, Sally, Amy Rose, Shadow, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Dr. Viktor, Zs'Skayr, Zombozo, Acid Breath, Thumbskull, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - The next Lego Marvel Adventure is in

Medieval England and also Wakanda

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: (to Kaiba) The next Lego Marvel Adventure is in Medieval England. And also Wakanda.

Seto Kaiba: That is right and this is gonna be interesting to see.

Aquarius: I've always been fascinated with Wakanda.

Fasttrack: Me too. This will be cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy all the parts of Chronopolis are really awesome!

Scootaloo: I think it's all really amazing so far!

Whirlwind: I agree there! All of this is so cool so far.

Yenaldooshi: Boy it sure is! Kang really made an awesome city here. Lets do it!

Seto Kaiba used the Zi O Ridewatch and got a Blue-Eyes White Dragon themed Zi-O Sword! They fired waves of light, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Tea Gardner, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Buglizard, Evelyn Hatfield, Applejack, Braeburn, Granny Smith, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Bright Mac, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Shade, Grundy, Captain Cold, Captain Boomerang, Firefly, Tsukuri, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - Black Knight and Man Ape next

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: (to Tea) Black Knight and Man Ape next. Those two are gonna be a challenge.

Tea Gardner: They sure are and it's gonna be really awesome.

Lindsey: I think it's cool too!

Buglizard: Boy it sure is!

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too and it will be awesome.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: No kidding there.

Copperhead: Indeed. Lets do it!

Tea used the Mystic Force Gear and got an awesome Fairy Sword and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Way Big, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ms. Marvel, Giganta, Ant Man, Wasp, Yost Wasp, Lego Ms. Marvel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Shade, Copperhead, Captain Boomerang, King Shark, El Diablo, Deadshot, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - Boy Black Knight and Man Ape are putting up one helluva fight

---

Solomon Grundy was next.

Grundy (to Tristan): Boy, Lego Knight and Lego Man Ape are putting up one helluva fight. Still won't help them!

Tristan: It sure won't. But wow! J.D. and Black Knight are really going at it.

Candy: No kidding there! Wow! That is really awesome.

Way Big: You're not kidding there.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there myself.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I think it's cool!

Sunburn: Boy no kidding there.

Grundy: Grundy think it's amazing. Lets do it!

Tristan used the Saber Gear and got an awesome Cybernetic Literature Sword! They fired waves of gears and fire and smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Ultimate Humongousaur, Meridith McHenrickson, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Ducky, Cera, Petrie, Spike, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Brainfreezer, Smarty Pants, Evil Beekeeper, Dark Vegan, Bling Bling Boy, Bumper, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - Man Ape and Black Knight are perfect for the M.O.E.

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) Man Ape and Black Knight are perfect for our ranks. And so are the other villains the Lego heroes rounded up.

Cat: Yeah I agree there and it will be so cool having both the heroes with us and the villains with you guys.

Dog: Boy HI HO DIGGETTY it sure will be Cat!

Max Mercury: I think it will be cool too!

Ultimate Humongousaur: I agree there myself.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure there.

King Solar: I think it will be awesome to see too.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will be.

Amber Morning: It sure will be fun and awesome.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Mr. Mittens: You got that right. Lets do it!

CatDog used the W Gear and got a Gaia Memory Sword and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Serenity Wheeler, Fairy's Gift and Mystical Elf VS Mr. Fibb and Mr. Wink

---

Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink were next.

Serenity Wheeler: Boy Chronopolis is one awesome city.

Mr. Fibb: It sure is wouldn't you agree Mr. Wink?

Mr. Wink: I agree there Mr. Fibb. Shall we get started?

Mr. Fibb: Indeed we shall Mr. Wink.

Serenity fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Joey Wheeler, Red Eyes B. Dragon and Time Wizard VS Tsukuri

---

Tsukuri was next.

Joey Wheeler: All right! Dis is gonna be fun!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Rebecca Hawkins, Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Fire Princess VS Señor Cayenne.

Señor Cayenne was next.

Rebecca: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Mai Valentine, Harpie Lady and Harpie Queen VS Lorelai

Lorelai was next.

Mai Valentine: I'll unleash the power of the Harpy!

She fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

Carly Atlas, Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and Fortune Lady Fire VS Necrolai

Necrolai was next.

Carly Atlas: Time for the hummingbird to bite back!

She fired waves of orange fire and smashed her down.

Misty Tredwell, Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings VS Gabby Gator

Gabby Gator was next.

Misty Tredwell: This lizard is gonna bite!

She fired waves of green fire and smashed her down.

---

Axel Brody, Volcanic Doomfire and Infernal Flame Emperor VS Nightshroud

---

Nightshroud was next.

Nightshroud: Your soul is going to be mine.

Axel Brody: I don't think so. My power is that of the volcano.

He fired waves of fireballs and blasted Nightshroud down.

---

Shizuka Marikawa, Saya Takagi and Rei Miyamoto VS Camula

---

Camula was next.

Camula: (Transylvanian Accent) Your blood will be perfect for me.

Shizuka Marikawa: We'll see about that.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Ember, Smolder and Spike VS Evil Tania

---

Evil Tania was next.

Evil Tania: Oh this is gonna be good.

Ember: It sure will be!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Evil Tania down.

---

Cryos and the RD Louds, RD Girl Jordan, RD Me, VS The Dark Scorpion Burglars.

---

The Dark Scorpion Burglars were next.

Cryos: This is gonna be so awesome battling the most notorious burglars in all of the Duel Monsters Spirit World.

RD Lincoln: Yeah it is!

Don Zaloog: We won't disappoint you.

Cryos and group fired waves of ice and energy and smashed them down.

---

Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII the Exodia Gene-Slammer, Exodia, and Legendary Dragon Timaeus VS Pharaoh Abidos III

---

Pharaoh Abidos III was next.

Cleo Nefertiti XXXIII: This is gonna be awesome battling you. It'll be over 3,000 years in the making.

Pharaoh Abidos III: It sure will.

Cleo fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Helena McTroy the Winged Dragon of Ra Gene-Slammer, Winged Dragon of Ra and Pharaoh Atem VS Titan of the Shadow Riders

---

Titan was next.

Helena McTroy: Boy the Dragon of Ra VS Master of Fiends. I like it.

Titan: I do too.

She fired waves of sun fire and smashed him down.

---

Syrus & Dark Magician Girl, Legendary Knight Timaeus, Lola Loud VS Amnael

---

Amnael was next.

Syrus: Just like old times huh?

Amnael: I agree there Syrus.

Dark Magician Girl: I agree there too.

Syrus and Dark Magician Girl fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Naomi Han, Hannah Fairchild and the Hernandez Sisters VS The Shadow Riders - Kagemaru, Nightshroud, Camula, Evil Tania, The Dark Scorpion Burglers, Abidos III, Titan and Amnael

---

The Shadow Riders all were next.

Naomi Han: The power of the Evil Heroes and the Sacred Beasts VS The Shadow Riders. Nice ring to it.

Hannah Fairchild: I agree there too.

Fiona Hernandez: Same here.

They fired waves of darkness and elements and smashed them down.

---

Sento, Pohatu and Maria VS Professor Brainstorm (Plants VS Zombies)

---

Professor Brainstorm was next.

Sento: Shall we begin the experiment?

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kouta, Fu and Lillian Hale VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Kouta: It's our stage now!

He fired waves of oranges and smashed him down.

---

Kameo, Luna Loud and Jeri Katou VS Eli Moon

---

Eli Moon was next.

Kameo: I have 10 times the fire power.

Kameo fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Emu, Kopaka and Nicole VS Plumeria

---

Plumeria was next.

Emu: Game On!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kit Taylor, Natalia and Lana VS Propeller Woman

---

Propeller Woman was next.

Kit Taylor: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero-One Riders, Me, Rarity, Camie, Varie, Celica, Cassidy, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mannequin Jamen

---

Mannequin Jamen was next.

Mannequin Jamen: Boy that was awesome and you guys were frozen as Mannequins!

Me: Boy I haven't forgotten that. But that was crazy. I was stiff as a board.

Rarity: That was a very wild experience.

Camie: It sure was crazy to hear about that.

Varie: But it was fun too.

Cassidy: Yeah that was cool.

Mannequin: It sure was! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Black Knight and Man Ape, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and a crystal formation formed and they were ready!

Me: YEAH! Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Mannequin Jamen you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Jake: You're gonna get black eyes!

Tsukasa: And it'll hurt bad!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Black and Daiki summoned clones of the black rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Black, Aquitar Black, In Space Black, Wild Force Black, Dino Thunder Black and Operation Overdrive Black!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FEMALE BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Femme Fatale, Evil Flare Woman, Jealousy, Ai Shen, Miraj Scintel and Doidora.

We went at them both and pulverized Black Knight and Man Ape all over the place with incredible force!

Gamora, Draxx, Groot, Crumplezone, Ransack and Gears used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Groot, Draxx and Gamora's powers as well as Gears weapons 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon.

Gamora and Crumplezone: CRUMPLE FURY BLAST!

Draxx and Ransack DESTROYING RANSACKER BLAST!

Groot and Gears: I AM GROOT/GEARSTORM BLAST!

Sam of the Volcano Pride and The Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC BULLY BLAST!

Mandee of the Smoking Power and Selma & Patty: SMOKING FURY BLAST!

Jackie of the Explosions and Krusty: EXPLOSIVE BOMB PIE BARRAGE!

Dana of the Ice and Skinner: ICE TEACHER BLAST!

Becky of the Leaf Storm and Rich Texan: TEXAS PLANT STORM!

Whitney of the Flowers and Comic Book Guy: COMICS OF FLOWERS BLAST!

Fiona of the Thunderstorm and Snake: THUNDER STRIKE SNAKE STORM!

Girl Jordan of the Sea Dragon and Cargill: SEA DRAGON TSUNAMI BLAST!

Mollie of the Lightning and Zzzax: LIGHTNING THUNDER BLAST!

Stella Zhau of the Scorch and Bronze Kneecap: SCORCHING KNEECAP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Captain America, Black Panther, Sunset Shimmer, me and Laney: AVENGER FURY BLAST STORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: CLAW ELEMENT STYLE: CLAW GRIP!

Entrapta: CLAW LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER CLAW!

Perfuma: CLAW NATURE STYLE: FLOWER CRUSH!

FROSTA: CLAW ICE STYLE: FROST CLAW!

They formed elemental claws!

Lincoln and his harem: CLAW FINAL SMASH: CLAW BLAST!

They fired explosive claws.

Lincoln: It's over, Black Knight and Man Ape.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at Black Knight and Man Ape, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed the two of them on the heads with two of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw Black Knight and Man Ape get two lumps on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw a white flag go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw two energy cards which hit Black Knight and Man Ape and imprisoned them inside two cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down Black Knight and Man Ape, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Han.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting

around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Han, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Han, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Han.

Universe 666 Han: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Han: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Katie Kokuo: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Katie Kokuo's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a red and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, flames, steam, horses, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Han, she left red and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, flames, steam, horses, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Katie Kokuo: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Han, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Katie Kokuo was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and white energy with stars, water, ocean waves, fire, and steam surrounding the vortex, there are horses, phoenixes, angels, and Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with Kokuo's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Han: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Katie Kokuo emerged, but she was changed forever.

Katie Kokuo grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her chin-length red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a red and white energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, fire, steam, horses, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on horse earrings on her ears with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Fire, Steam, Five, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Kokuo with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Fire, Steam, Five, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her red horse-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Katie Kokuo has on a sleeveless red top, red skirt with the symbol of Iwagakure and the Five Kanji on it, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, fire, steam, horses, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse surrounded by water, ocean waves, fire, and steam. Suddenly, Katie Kokuo felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Kokuo's five massive tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Katie Kokuo has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Katie Kokuo's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and white energy, stars, water, ocean waves, fire, steam, horses, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Katie Kokuo's Eternal Red Water Fire Boiling Steam Avatar Five-Tailed Horse Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Red Water Fire Boiling Steam Avatar Five-Tailed Horse Phoenix Ange Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded white gems and Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large white horse heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white horse heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large white horse heads is a large white horse head with blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Katie Kokuo has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Kokuo's head with blue gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse with nine red magatama in between the kanji that said, "Katie Kokuo, Avatar of Kokuo The Five-Tailed Horse, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Han and Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse, Master of Water, Fire, and Steam, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of Baron Von Steamer, Destroyer of Universe 666 Han, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Fire, Steam, Horses, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケイティ・コクオ、五尾の馬コクオの化身、尾獣アバター守護天使のメンバー、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ハンと五尾の馬コクオの親愛なる友人、水、火、蒸気のマスター、ラウドの愛情深い守護

天使と将来のリンカーンの妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、フォン・スティーマー男爵の宿敵、宇宙666の破壊者ハン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、火、蒸気、馬、フェニックス、天使の達人

Katie Kokuo has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIVE TAILS AVATAR-HORSE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER FIRE BOILING STEAM TAILED BEAST FIVE-TAILS HORSE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER FIRE BOILING STEAM TAILED BEAST FIVE-TAILS HORSE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER FIRE BOILING STEAM TAILED BEAST FIVE-TAILS HORSE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Katie Kokuo's Super Angel-Five Tails Avatar-Horse-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Han saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw her eyes change into that of the beast inside him and his nails grew into claws and he ran at her to kill her, but Katie Kokuo fired a massive barrage of red and white energy, stars, water, flames, steam, horses, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Han and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Han: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Katie Kokuo: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Water Fire Boiling Steam Horse Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Water Fire Boiling Steam Horse Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Han. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Katie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Katie Kokuo.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Katie Kokuo went after Universe 666 Han, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and white energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Han, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Katie also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Katie Kokuo attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Han even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Han: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Han went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Katie Kokuo kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of water at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Han even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Han started transforming as all five tails manifested and he transformed into his Tailed Beast. But, before he could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Han who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Han, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Han's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Utakata and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Han was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed his body by stabbing him with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Han's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Katie Kokuo and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Katie Kokuo's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, five massive and longer Kokuo's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Katie Kokuo: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Han for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Katie.

Suddenly, Katie Kokuo wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Katie Kokuo's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Kokuo the Five-Tailed Horse flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and fire, water, and steam behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Katie Kokuo sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire, water, and steam and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Katie did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Kokuo, and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Belinda Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Belinda Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from

Michigan and the fourth eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lisa tried to attack us, but Blythe used her dark powers and made Lisa's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was her fear?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: the fear that someone smarter than her would emerge on top and then knock her off her high horse.

Nico: Ooh!

Me: Yeah, that one's a real nasty one.

Gentleman Ghost: Looks like these 2 are defeated.

Me: Yep after we pulverized them they waved the white flag of surrender.

Nico: Good call.

Yenaldooshi: They're going into our ranks.

Copperhead: Along with their friends.

Grundy: Grundy wanna celebrate!

Lego Black Panther: You can all have dinner at my palace.

Mr. Mittens: I hope you have cat food!

Me: He has plenty.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Gamora: (To the viewers) Boy this was an awesome part 2.

Me: Yep.

Lego Rocket: Hey, Quill! I'm touching your tunes! And I'm not sorry!

Lego Star Lord: ROCKET RACCOON!

Nicole: Like we didn't see that one coming!

Nicole had lightning blasts fire from her nanocameras and they electrocuted him.

We had a great party and had fun. Later we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 2 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora

Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Carrie Beff, Lady Bullseye, Bammers and Rock Doggler, as well as Samus, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, and Kolin and we're going to help the mascots destroy the evil restaurant chain McBurgertown and destroy another remnant of Peter Griffin. Also we're going to battle Another Fruity Peppers, Farting Red Bell Pepper, Farting Cayenne Pepper, Doc Duodenum and Another Iceage. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Hornet Man. Her name is Lorelai Hornet. She is a really powerful one.

The match-up scene is for Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The

Ten Tailed Beast, and the reason why is because we got ourselves a huge emergency: Universe 666 Eli is coming and he really wants revenge on Evil Nico for murdering Universe 666 Nunnally long ago, and when that happened, Universe 666 Eli went mad with rage and grief, and in his anger, he was about to destroy Universe 666 Earth in his wrathful rage, but Universe 666 Lincoln knowing that he doesn't want his home destroyed nor The Resistance, trapped Eli in a coffin and carved magical symbols that kept him trapped inside. But, the magical symbols wore off, and Universe 666 Eli burst out and he was out for blood. So, Sakura and Lincoln need to stop him and take him down, and Lincoln's going to resurrect Universe 666 Nunnally to heal Universe 666 Eli's heart and soul.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Kansas, but we got bad news: a clone of Octomus the Master was created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian, but that dark monster has also created clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Octomus the Master, Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him. And we're going to meet Belinda Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lisa tried to attack us, but Belinda used her dark powers and made Lisa's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 3 is next and that one is gonna be for Hydra Hijinx. We're going to battle Klaww.

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 3

Hydra Hijinx and Old West Saloon

---

Walking through the ruins of the destroyed city of Quahog in Rhode Island was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Carrie Beff, Lady Bullseye, Bammers and Rock Doggler, as well as Samus, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, and Kolin and we were there for a very important reason.

Me: Wow! I forgot how badly we ruined this whole place.

Nico: Boy me too. This place REALLY deserved to be destroyed.

Camie: No kidding. How did you guys blow this whole town into dust?

Me: We used 5 powerful M.O.A.B. Bombs.

Nico: Right! I remember that.

Camie: That is cool!

Lisa Loud: Indeed it was.

Varie: That was fun.

Samus: Boy this town really deserved to be destroyed.

Laney: I agree there.

Nico: Samus, I want to thank you, Iceage, and your teams for coming

Samus: Anytime Nico. This will be fun.

Rita the Cat: It sure will.

Nico: Rita, it's weird that you have the same same as the Loud mother?

Rita the Cat: Not at all. I like it.

Me: Boy I loved all the songs you did with Runt on Animaniacs.

Those were really great.

Nico: I agree there. You have an awesome voice Rita.

Rita the Cat: I sure do. Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Rita Loud: I think it's great that we share the same first name though.

Laney: It sure is mom.

Rita the Cat: Yeah.

Nico: I like how Runt gets sometimes.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah. (Imitating Runt) You're a good dog Rita! Definitely definitely a good dog.

Everyone laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS)

Rita the Cat: Hey that was really good J.D.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: Yeah that was funny.

Lola: Yeah. Man yesterday was fun.

Laney: Boy it sure was.. We showed Black Knight and Man Ape what for in Chronopolis.

Me: We sure did.

Nico: It took me a while to get to sleep because of what's going on

Me: Really?

Nico: Yeah. It was crazy.

May: Nico didn't go to sleep till 2:30 AM.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: After we get home you need a nap.

Nico: I know.

Me: But seeing all of Chronopolis so far is really turning out cool and fun.

Nico: I'm surprised the news hasn't reported on this

Me: Me too. But it's for the best. So far things have been really cool in Chronopolis.

Nico: Yeah and really funny! Some of the adventures we had were action packed and funny.

Eli: Yeah they sure were.

Me: I have a feeling Hydra is next and I can't wait to stomp those buttfaces into dirt.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. Me too.

Me: But seeing Avengers mansion was really awesome too.

Laney: It sure was a beautiful place.

Lana: I'll say and full of amazing equipment.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Most amazing and well built.

Nico: Yeah.

We walked around Quahog. What's left of it anyway.

Nico: After the rescue, I'll take a nap. And then wake up in time for the next Galaxy

Me: Good idea. And your contingency plan will kick in during Lincoln's rescue and the Exercise session and Lincoln's date.

Nico: Oh right I forgot about that. Good idea.

We walked around the ruins.

Lola: Boy what a mess.

Nico: Wow! You guys really tore this WHOLE Town apart.

Me: Yeah it was long before you joined us though.

Qin: Boy that was crazy.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Peter Griffin REALLY HATED us for blowing all of Quahog to kingdom come. But it was worth it.

Eli: That is for sure.

Nico: Poromon said he was gonna meet us here.

Laney: He sure did.

Poromon: Guys!

The mascots came.

Me: Hey guys.

Poromon: You must be wondering why we called you here specifically.

Me: All it said in your message was that you needed our help in the ruins of Quahog. That's all.

Poromon: Yeah we're here to destroy a very dangerous place. Follow us.

We followed the mascots.

Poromon: There it is.

We then saw the place. It was McBurgertown Restaurant.

Me: McBurgertown Restaurant! Whoa!

Nico: Yikes!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: we got word about this place called McBurgertown, and apparently, it's another one of Peter Griffin's haunts.

We gasped.

Me: I've heard about it from Meg, Stewie, and Brian. Seriously, that drunk fatass tarnishes and ruins EVERYTHING he touches!

Nico: For real, he's such an asshole!

Me: That testicle chinned douchebag was a jerk to the Nth-Degree!

Poliwag: So, we're going to shut this place down and destroy it since this place has the last bit of that drunk's memory and it also has multiple cases of obesity and strokes reported.

Nicole: That really is serious.

Xenia: I agree there!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's message this time.

Lori: Lincoln told us everything about this place, and that place literally needs to be shut down.

Nico: We already told the authorities about it, and they also issued arrest warrants on the owners.

Me: They're in for some serious prison time.

Lola: Yeah!

Meg Griffiin: Boy I remember this place all too well. I think it was the reason why I became so fat and ugly.

Me: Meg to us you are NOT FAT and ugly at all.

Meg: Thank you J.D.

Nico: (to the mascots) How did you guys come across this place?

Poromon: We were doing some community service in the park and found this.

He pulled out a brochure for McBurgertown and showed it to us.

Me: (Reading) "Eat at McBurgertown. 100% all beef and delicious food."

There was a menu on it too. The portions for the food were just absolutely preposterously huge and the prices were cheap.

Me: Boy look at all these! 4 2 pound burgers for $3.00?

Nico: Geez! No wonder the people got so fat and heavy and had strokes!

Poromon: We found out the worst part when we tried some.

Nico: What is it?

Brian: We found out that it's a slaughterhouse that kills cows.

WE GASPED!

Lisa Simpson: That is a total abomination!

Me: I agree Lisa!

Nico: Okay, I understand animals have to be killed to make food. But that goes too far!

But then Fluttershy couldn't take hearing all that and she BURSTED INTO TEARS! Huge jets of tears came pouring out of her!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Now they made Fluttershy cry.

Lincoln: Those jerks!

Me: You mess with Fluttershy and her love of animals and there's gonna be some serious buttkicking payback!

Maria: And what if those cows have diseases?!

Me: They obviously don't care abuut that.

Nico: I agree there too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. Alright, now, let's shut that restaurant down and arrest the owners.

Nico: Oh, the compensation we're going to demand from them will be more than enough to put them in permanent bankruptcy and debt Hell.

Lincoln: What they did to their customers, they deserve it. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on taking down the owners of McBurgertown, shutting it down, and destroying it.

We were looking around, and there we saw the owners of McBurgertown, and they were counting up the profits while the customers are suffering from obesity and stroke.

Me: Oh man, this is a really serious case!

Nico: Let's sneak in and get proof.

?: Psst!

We heard someone in the bushes.

We went over.

Woman: The Woman sells seashells for jewelry.

Nico: But the Jewelry is not the best for selling.

Mata Hari Henningway came out.

Mata Hari Henningway: Hello Agent Nico.

Nico: Hello Mata Hari.

Me: Right I forgot about Nico's spy connections.

Mata Hari Henningway: Perhaps I can be of some assistance and got you the proof you need for all that.

Nico: That is greatly appreciated Mata.

Mata Hari Henningway: Follow me everyone.

She went to the back.

Poromon: Follow her.

We all shrunk and hid in her trench coat pocket.

Horsea: I admit the food was tasty. But still!

Me: Shhh!

Horsea: Oh. Sorry.

We went in and Mata Hari got a lot of proof and we saw everything they did. The Slaughterhouse, the fattening foods and more. It was awful. They were also making people REALLY FAT and more. And even getting lawsuits and more from those they hit with strokes and more.

We were SHOCKED AND HORRIFIED!

Me: Oh man, this is a really serious case!

Lincoln: Lisa, you still got that machine you used to get Muriel back to normal?

Lisa Loud: It's already here.

Lisa Loud got out the machine that she used to get Muriel back to normal after the defeat of The King of Flan years ago.

Laney: Okay, now how do we launch a surprise attack on the owners without drawing any attention?

Me: No Laney but keep that option open.

We looked over the blood tests of the cows and saw that they were full of disease.

Maria: All of these cows have diseases! No wonder they got stroke!

Me: No kidding. This is grade 4F meat here.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Making meat full of disease goes too far!

Lisa Simpson: No kidding! That's like what Krusty did with the Burger Square! (Season 21 Episode 4B)

Nico: Really?

Lisa Simpson: Yeah it was a horrible nightmare.

Nico: Wait! I remember that one! Thanks for the refresher.

Lisa Simpson: You're welcome.

Cow: Help… us…

Me: You got it.

I snapped my fingers and teleported them away.

Nico: Mata Hari, I've definitely seen enough. Lets get them.

Sebastian Mendez suddenly made two portals of darkness and stuck his hands through, and we saw the portals open inside the restaurant and he grabbed the owners by the collars of their shirts and pull them into the portals, and the portals inside the restaurant close and he pulled the two owners out of the portals and tossed them into trees.

Laney: Well, that works.

Nico: Yeah. Anyways, we're here to arrest you two, this restaurant has gotten way too many reports of people suffering from obesity and stroke, and we're also going to shut this place down.

Owner: You goddamn assholes, how dare you interfere with our business?!

Lincoln: Your "business" is the reason why we're here. Oh, and in case you have any thugs hiding in the shadows.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and forced some hulking thugs out of the shadows and he fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking the army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

When he was done and the vacuum tubes went back into him, the thugs were literally drained of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength and he burned them into ashes, and it pissed the owners off.

Me: Nice one!

Owner: (to the mascots) We let you eat here and this is the thanks we get?!

Poromon: After seeing all this!? I wouldn't even touch a single crumb of it!

Me: What you're doing to these people is wrong!

Nico: And you also should have let Peter Griffin die of a stroke!

Qin: Yeah! He had it coming!

Owner: I see. We'll, here's your bill! (Shoots at Poromon)

They blasted at him.

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him and melted his gun.

Me: I'm no food critic but we give your restaurant a -225 Rating!

Nico: Food quality? (Raspberry)

May: Taste? (BIG RASPBERRY)

Maria: Service? (HUGE RASPBERRY)

Me: Lets shut this guy down!

Jeri: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a Black Lion Ranger!

Jeri: NOCTURNAL LION! WILD FORCE LION BLACK!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Earth: STAR CHANGE!

She turned into an Aqua Blue and Emerald Green Kyuranger!

Earth: RIVER STAR! ERIDANUS EARTH!

Stacy: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

She turned into a Blue and Yellow color ranger!

Stacy: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE THUNDERBIRD! (THUNDERCLAP)

Kari: KAMEN RIDER! (BOOM!)

She turned into an Angel Themed Dragon Knight Kamen Rider!

Kari: STRIKE FROM THE HEAVENS! KAMEN RIDER DOVE WING!

Davis: HENSHIN!

VANILLA ARMS! THE FRAGRANCE OF VANILLA BRINGS FLAVOR!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER VANILLOS!

Davis: I am KAMEN RIDER VANILLOS!

Yugi: OHGERCALIBUR!

He transformed!

Yugi: THE BRAVE KING OF EGYPT! SUKARABE OHGER!

Tea: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

She turned into a Star Fairy Ranger!

Tea: SHIMMERING STARS OF THE FAIRIES! STAR FAIRY MYSTIC RANGER!

Saber: HENSHIN!

With the Power of the Cybernetic Warriors at his command, the brave hero of the Cybers unsheethed the sword of Technomancy and Donned the armor of the Cyber Matrix!

He transformed!

Tristan: SWORDMASTER OF THE CYBERNETIC MATRIX! KAMEN RIDER CYBERSWORD!

CAT! DOG!

CatDog: HENSHIN!

They turned into KAMEN RIDER CATDOG!

CatDog: We're KAMEN RIDER CATDOG!

Manaphy: You're screwed now!

Me: Big time! Starting with this! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: THE SCARIEST CAVE IN EQUESTRIA!

I fired waves of darkness and it formed a cave.

ROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAR!

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAH!

All but Pinkie screamed because the pink pony had taken a picture.

ROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAR!

AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAH!

Pinkie then took another picture.

Pinkie Pie: "Got it!"

Applejack, Apple Bloom and Big Mac: AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAH!

Pinkie Pie: Best scary unidentifiable creature ever!

ROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOA

Pinkie Pie: Say "terrified"!"

FEROCIOUS ROARS!

Pinkie then took another picture as they came out of the cave. Pinkie was just humming to herself. Granny Smith's eyes were enlarged and her jaw was hanging out. Apple Bloom and Applejack were holding Big Mac, all three of them looking like they had just had a nightmare.

Nico: WHOA!

The owners of the restaurant were SCARED LITERALLY SHITLESS!

Me: I flew over that cave as we were heading over to Goldie's house the first time a while back and Applejack, Apple Bloom and Big Mac and Granny Smith got the shit scared out of them. Big time.

Lincoln: It's true!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! That was awful!

Eli: REALLY Frightening!

Me: Sent shivers of ice down my spine.

Nico: Was it really that scary!?

Me: You do not want to fucking know! I was flying above the cave and heard creatures that were so scary that it made the nightmaric creatures that SpongeBob imagined look like kitty cats in comparison.

Nico: (GULP)

Qin: Scary!

Jared: Dad is not shitting you! But I wasn't scared of them on bit.

Me: You are very brave son.

Nico: Wow.

Maria: That's what you guys get!

Me: But you thought that was scary? So is this! NIGHTMARE STYLE HORROR FEST NINJA ART: HORRORS OF THE NIGHTMARE DIMENSION!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed around them into a ball and then they saw THE MOST HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE THEY HAD EVER SEEN! It started with them waking up in some kind of crazy dimension where the whole place was changing all over the place in a horrific manner and all of their families were naked and sinking in quicksand and the owners were all too scared to do anything about it and the whole dimension was changing shape and showing all kinds of horrible shapes and terrain.

THEY WERE SCREAMING IN ABSOLUTE FRIGHT AND HORROR!

Nico: I hope you wet your pants!

When the darkness faded we saw that they LITERALLY DID wet their pants!

Their pants were REALLY DRIPPING with urine!

Me: That is too funny!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Lincoln: How about this for your nightmares!? NIGHTMARE STYLE CARNAGE ART: SLASH FEST OF THE HARVESTER!

Lincoln fired waves of blood and darkness and it formed into THE HARVESTER! HE SLASHED THE OWNERS ALL OVER WITH HIS SCYTHE AND REALLY CUT HIM ALL OVER!

Nico: I guess it's good for one thing!

Me: The Harvester is good for a technique.

Lincoln: Too true!

Nico: Yep.

The owners were all really scared out of their minds!

Lola: BOY they are really going to feel that!

Suddenly, a massive wave of water hit the owners and sent them crashing into a nearby tree.

Nico: Huh? Maria, did you…?

Maria: Uh-uh, that wasn't me.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in an aqua blue short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue stockings, white bridal gloves, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sophia Knudson.

Me, Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Sophia?!

Sophia Knudson: Yep. Sophia Knudson, God Sibling of Water and The Oceans reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your asses and sending you straight to prison for what you've done.

The Owner fired a gun at Manaphy But she dodged the bullet and I used a laser vision blast and melted the gun into nothing!

Manaphy: MISSED ME MISSED ME! NOW YOU GOT TO KISS ME!

She kissed him full on the mouth!

SMOOCH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Time for this!

I popped open a can of spinach and ate it and swallowed!

BOING! DING!

I flexed my muscles and got huge biceps and then a huge volcano exploded in them!

I then bashed and pulverized the owner like how Popeye did Bluto!

BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM BAM!

I was really pulverizing him into dust!

The owner fired another gun at Poliwag.

He dodged the bullet and slapped the gun out of his hand and Eli used the Force and got the gun.

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail and he crashed into the wall! The impact causing the shelf above him to slant and drop a pot, a glass, a pan, a mug, a treasure chest, an anchor, a buoy, and a scuba suit on his head. A giant bump rises up on the owners head and then a dime falls on it.

He was in a lot of pain!

Me: OUCH!

Nico: GEEZ! That was funny and conveniently placed. Funny.

The owner fired yet another gun at Horsea.

She dodged the bullet and fired a hyper beam blast and smashed him down and then the gun was dropped and I grabbed the gun. I called a jellyfish and then the jellyfish goes up the owners shirt and starts zapping him, causing the owner to run out of control. He then trips on a rock. He bounces down a hill and then falls down a jagged rocky cliff. He reaches the bottom of the cliff and immediately an atomic explosion appears.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Owner: Ow…

Me: Nice!

The owner came back.

Me: Top this!

I fired an energy blast and he appears with multiple eyes with hissing snakes

Owner: Holy fucking fish paste! Get it off me! Get it off me! [takes eyes off him and pants in fear] Don't you know how to work that thing?!

Me: Oh you mean like this!?

I fired another ray and I changed owner into a burning mess, then changes him to have an enormous nose, then to have no skin, then cut in half by scissors, then changed into more things off-screen while Nico and everyone looks in fright.

Squidward: Was that from Mermaid Man's belt?

Me: Yep. After seeing some of those funny things happen to you because of it I can now use my powers the same way.

Squidward: I like it.

Me: And here comes the pain of the Sushimaker.

I then kicked the owner and then he falls off the diving board and lands into a tub of boiling hot lava. He screams and jumps out in pain, hits the sideways spring, and bounces into a steel wall. He falls onto the spiky conveyor belt's lever, which it turns on. The owner falls onto the conveyor belt and it takes him to the rolling wheel with sharp rocks on it.

Owner: No, no, no, no, no!

The owner gets rolled on by the sharp rocks, leaving his face bruised. The owner then gets pummeled by boxing gloves until he becomes liquid. The liquefied owner falls onto a shell seat. Four robotic arms grab him, stretch him and roll him up into a ball. The owner is placed into a cannon and it fires him far off into the distance until he hits the high school bell. The owner falls in front of the front doors just as the high school students march out and trample on top of him.

Maria: Take that!

Me: And this!

I tied him up in a parasailing harness.

ZOOM!

I ran fast with Rainbow Dash's speed and pulled him behind me!

Owner: Nothing will stop me from killing you! Not even… [gasps. He sees a sign reading… ] Giant clams?! [so, the owner is dragged through a field of giant clams. He comes out with a bunch of pieces missing from him] I'm… not… letting… go… even for… [gasps, when he sees another sign for… ] Cheese graters?! [so, he skids through the cheese graters. Now he's just red strands with arms] If you think I'll let go for a little… [he then approaches the most dreaded sign of them all… ] educational television?! Oh, no! [cut back to me as I came back and the owner is a brutal mess]

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

May: Had enough?!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords

were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's no way we're letting you two leave here without a scratch, you've done some really low things to a lot of people with your so-called business.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're shutting this place down and sending you two to court, we're suing you for damages and we'll make sure that you're both bankrupt and stuck in Debt Hell forever.

Lincoln and I went after the owners of McBurgertown, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the owners of McBurgertown, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked them hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the owners of McBurgertown even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

They charged at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked them hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at them and they got hit hard and he slashed at them with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed them by the waist with two of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed them into the ground, and they were really getting messed up, and then, he threw them and sent them into a nearby trashcan.

Nico: Damn, I was hoping you'd send them into a dumpster, but we can't take them to court if they smell like garbage.

Qin: Yeah!

I used my powers and made the Owner be put in Fred's shoes.

[SpongeBob backs the boat against the lighthouse and Mrs. Puff inflates herself. The lighthouse knocks over and falls onto the owners leg.]

Owner: My leg! (1) (1) [gets hit by antenna; the screen then shows Owner the circus, where he is run over by an old man's stroller and crushes his leg in the process] Ah! My leg! (2) (2) [the screen then shows owner doing weight lifting, where the weights crush his legs] My leg! (3) (3) [the screen then shows Owner fishing out his leg] Hmm? My leg! (4) (4) [the screen then shows Owner being part of Charlie's magic show, where his leg is detached] My leg! (5) (5) [the screen then shows Owner changing the channel on his television, where his leg is shown] My leg? (6) (6) [the screen then shows Owner being crushed by a steamroller, which hurts BOTH of his legs] My leg?! (7) (7) [the screen then shows owner's leg being drilled in the garbage disposal] My leg! (8) (8) [the screen then shows Fred's dress being blown by an air vent, revealing realistic legs, imitating Marilyn Monroe] My leg… (9) (9) [the screen then shows owner's leg being sawed off, and then taken, by aliens] My leg! (10) (10) [the screen then shows the owner being served as a dinner entrée to a hungry human at a restaurant] My leg! (11) (11) [the screen then shows the owner's leg being zapped by a mad scientist; he whimpers] My leg! (12) (12)

[Finally, the screen shows owner sitting in the fields next to a coral tree. A leaf floats down on his leg and it disintegrates into dust.]

He was back to normal and his leg was destroyed!

SpongeBob: Now he knows how that one guy felt!

Lily: You mean Fred. HIS LEG! Always get hurt.

Nico: Funny.

Me: Heres how it feels to be Kevin the Sea Cucumber.

I had 20 jellyfish to sting him in a blaze of electricity.

Owner Kevin: Ooh-ooh-ow! Ooh! Ow! [The jellyfish fly off, leaving him with a bunch of sores all over his body]

Anchovy Jellyspotter: [off-screen in mocking voice] Wah-wah-waaaaah!

I put Jelly on SpongeBob's face.

* SpongeBob: Who wants to lick my cheeks? [some jellyfish swim by] I see I have some takers!

Me: That's funny. You okay SpongeBob?

SpongeBob: [sporting a huge jellyfish mustache and beard. He laughs] It tickles my nose!

[SpongeBob sneezes, firing the entire swarm of jellyfish onto Owner Kevin's eyes. They sting them and now he has big red swollen eyes]

Me: Ooh! OUCH!

Anchovy Jellyspotter: Wah-wah-waaaaah!

[Bubble transition to SpongeBob walking upside-down, with a net and a jellyfish]

[the jellyfish stings Owner Kevin's nose, making it big and swollen]

[Bubble transition to SpongeBob having caught a jellyfish blindfolded]

[the jellyfish stings Owner Kevin's crown and it becomes swollen, into some broccoli-shaped blister]

[we hear zapping sounds. Now Owner Kevin's ears are big and swollen]

[more zapping noises. Owner Kevin's lips are now huge and swollen]

[Jellyfish zaps Owner Kevin. Owner Kevin's butt is now huge and swollen]

Owner Kevin: [screaming] YEOW!

SpongeBob: Now? [Jellyfish zaps Owner Kevin] Now? [Jellyfish zaps Owner Kevin] Now? [a large zap is shown, and Owner Kevin is big and swollen due to him getting zapped several times]

Me: OUCH!

Horsea: Take that!

Me: And this too!

I pulled out some bubble soap.

Me: Sorry SpongeBob. [Pours all the bubble soap in the owners eyes which swell up and he screams]

Kids: Woo-hoo!

[I puts a piece of tape on the owners face and rips it off, revealing a portion of his face is missing and he screams]

Kids: Woo-hoo! Yeah!

Owner: [lies on the ground with his tongue sticking out. A truck runs over his tongue over and over and he screams]

Kids: Ha-ha, ha-ha, ha-ha!

[I walks up to a muscular guy and hands him some money. The muscular guy hits the owner with a big hammer. The owner groans in pain. The muscular guy smashes The Owner with a wrecking ball] Ha-ha, ha-ha, ha-ha!

Later, The owner is tied to two poles with a muscular guy holding a can of lima beans; screams as muscular guy shoves a spoonful of lima beans in the owners mouth. All the kids cheer]

Kids: [laughing]

Owner: [being used as a ball in the two muscular guys' ping pong game] Ow! Ow! Ow! Ow! Ow!

Kids: Yay! [Owner's arms are getting stretched by two muscular guys] Yeah! [Owner is in two pieces.]

Juran: Why are Lima Beans bad for you again?

Me: Everyone hates them.

Juran: Oh yeah.

Me: That was funny though.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to take them down. WATER STYLE NINJA ART: OCEAN MAELSTROM RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive aqua blue Rasenshuriken with water surrounding it and mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the blue core, he threw it at the owners and it slammed into them and they got hit hard and knocked out, and we tied them up. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: Alright, now to send them to court.

We took the owners to court, and thanks to the evidence gathered, the owners were found guilty for all their crimes and not only ordered to pay over $900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 in restitution, but McBurgertown was shut down and ordered to be destroyed which Lincoln did so with a massive fireball he threw after getting all the customers to the hospital, and the owners were also sentenced to Eternity in The Uranus Prison without the possibility for parole.

Nico: That's one more memory of Peter Griffin finally wiped from the face of the earth.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah. But those were awesome gags we did.

Lily: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure were!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Never gets old.

Nico: And Tommy Oliver, Marinette, Tony Jones, Nate, Jak and Daxter, and Blu did good yesterday.

Me: They sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they did great. Especially J.D. against Black Knight.

Me: Yeah that was fun.

Qin: It sure was. And this was fun too.

Poromon: You said it! Now we've seen the last of Peter Griffin.

Lincoln: After everything he's done in the past, he deserves to be forgotten. (To Sophia Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Sophia.

Sophia Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Sophia Knudson and he hugged her, and Sophia Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sophia Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Sophia Knudson, God Sibling of Water and The Oceans, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful water powers and immense control over the oceans. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Water, but also Fire, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like me and Sakura, and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO DROWN!

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to drown.

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to get burned by her, and now that you're here, Sophia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sophia Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sophia Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Sophia Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sophia Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sophia Knudson.

Sophia Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Hold on. We're not done yet.

Me: I know. The Anothers. But that was still funny.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who do we have?

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! These are funny! We have Another Fruity Peppers, Farting Red Bell Pepper, Farting Cayenne Pepper, Doc Duodenum and Another Iceage!

Me: WHOA! That is funny!

Nico: Fruity Peppers?

Me: Remember those funny Wacky Packages stickers?

Nico: Oh yeah! Those were hilarious!

Poromon: We loved those!

Me: Really?

They showed a scrapbook of all the Wacky Packages stickers and Fruity Peppers was one of them.

Me: Wow when did you make this?

Poromon: It's a hobby we were doing for years even before me and Poliwag joined the team.

Me: It's really well made guys.

Poliwag: Thanks.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Helena Knudson, Kiara Kybar and I haven't decided on who will get the Farting Cayenne Pepper.

Helena Knudson: Awesome bro! I love nuclear hot food!

Me: I know you do sis.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Awesome!

Laney: Yeah!

Kiara Kybar: I love bell peppers.

Lana: Awesome!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Another Iceage are one person.

Me: Wow!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Fruity Peppers, Farting Red Bell Pepper, Farting Cayenne Pepper and Doc Duodenum!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be Flatulently INFERNAL! (RIMSHOT!)

We laughed!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Lola!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Me: Funny!

Another Farting Cayenne Pepper: (In a girls voice) That was funny!

Lincoln: Vicky Voth! Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with teal blue hair, blue eyes, blue and green clothes and purple angel wings and had the symbol of the Hierarchical Order of Voth in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had an awesome keyblade.

Vicky Voth: Awesome to see you again Lincoln and wow! You grew into an awesome young man.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Vicky Voth, Keyblade Knight of the Voth, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the the Voth City Ship, and she has intense light powers and she's a master of leaves and earth and light. She is the Keyblade Knight of the Voth and the leader of the Hierarchical Order of Voth, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of leaves, earth and light.

We were amazed!

Me: Wow! The Hierarchical Order of Voth! That is awesome! They are actually Saurian people that are from Earth originally and they evolved into dinosaur humanoids. Which are really cool.

Vicky Voth: That is awesome.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Iceage friendly or hostile?

Vicky Voth: Friendly and she has a really awesome and amazing power.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They both glowed and the Anothers were separated.

Me: Time for action.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers.

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Nice!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) HYDRO TITAN FORCE!

She summoned Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman, Ice Sphere

Doomer and Piledriver!

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then I smelled a really awesome aroma.

Me: (Sniffs) Oh boy I know that smell.

Everyone smelled it too.

Nico: Oh boy!

May: It's FRENCH TOAST!

May ran and jumped and she pounced on a figure and it was ANOTHER ICEAGE!

Another Iceage: (LAUGHS) (In a girls voice) You sure love French Toast don't you!?

She gave her a huge plate of French Toast!

Me: Wait that voice.

May came back and the another reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and had purple eyes and yellow clothes and had orange angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Frenchtoast Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Giant Egg Magisword in her hand.

Me: Francesca Frenchtoast! Awesome!

Francesca Frenchtoast: Awesome to see you again J.D. and wow! May sure loves Frenchtoast huh?

Me: (LAUGHS) She sure does.

Nico: I'm sorry about my wife!

Francesca Frenchtoast: No worries. Lots of people love my French Toast.

Me: Like Phoebe Pancake, she makes REALLY irresistable French Toast.

Nico: (LAUGHS) I can tell.

May: (LAUGHS) (Eating) Yummy! So good!

Me: Yeah. Also she not only makes irresistable French Toast but she also has breakfast powers but she also is the Embodiment of the Frenchtoast Dopant and also has amazing ice powers like Iceage.

Iceage: (LAUGHS) Just like me! That is so cool!

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Francesca Frenchtoast: Well I'm sure you heard this one. But like Phoebe Pancake, I wasn't promised anything because I gave Swartz a big buffet of Frenchtoast and left.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Just like with Phoebe Pancake. And she makes awesome Frenchtoast too.

Francesca Frenchtoast: I sure do.

She gave a plate of French toast to Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: It's just that good.

She ate it.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and did so.

Francesca Frenchtoast: Awesome!

She fired egg bombs and smashed the Another!

Tyler Navarro: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAARRRR! CHOMP!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: (Gets out Iceage's Ridewatch) CHILL DUDE!

May: (Gets out Carrie Beff's Ridewatch) Time for some buttkicking!

Maria: (Gets out Bammers' Ridewatch) And for some smashing!

They activated the ridewatches of Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Carrie Beff, Lady Bullseye, Bammers and Rock Doggler and fired waves of energy and blasted the Another!

Tyler Navarro: TYRANNO BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Rita the cat: Take this one! (ACTIVATES DOC DUODENUM'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired an energy blast and smashed the Another!

Me: (Imitating Runt) You're a good dog Rita.

Then Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Eustace Strych, Slaughterjack the Lumberjack, Barbos and Wolf Undead came!

Nico: Awesome team Wolf!

Wolf: Thanks Nico!

Me: I used your quote yesterday. (Imitating Wolf) You'll be seeing your father soon Fox!

Wolf: Hey that was really good!

Me: Yeah! Thanks! And Nico used Pigma's line.

Nico: Yep.

?: That is awesome!

Hornet Man came!

Me: Whoa! Hornet Man!

Hornet Man: (In a girls voice) I love to float and sting.

Nico: Lorelai Hornet!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had yellow eyes and had green butterfly wings and had green clothes and she had a symbol for a Hornet in the middle of her forehead.

Lorelai Hornet: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of honey and it hit the Another and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: Oh yeah! Iceage you have failed this world!

Tyler Navarro: Monster Extinct!

May: HA! I didn't get hit!

Me: I know!

Lorelai Hornet: You do not want to get hit by my attacks. I float like a butterfly and sting like a bee. Literally.

May: Too true. But that is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah!

Rita the Cat: Yeah. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lorelai Hornet: My favorite is when we went to this dry meadow and then I showed Nico my amazing nature powers and I made the meadow an amazing meadow full of life and flowers and trees. I made it a paradise.

Nico: That was so beautiful.

Me: That is awesome.

Laney: Wow! Can you show us?

Lorelai Hornet: Sure.

She had her hands glow and then she touched the ground and then grew a MASSIVE AND AMAZING FOREST AND IT WAS FULL OF FLOWERS, TREES, AND MORE IN SECONDS! WE WERE IN

AWE!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: OH WOW! This is so amazing!

Laney: So cool! Wow! Awesome to have another plant master.

Lorelai Hornet: Yep.

Nico and Lorelai hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lorelai Hornet: Me too Nico.

We went back home. And Nico went to his room for a nap.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon

Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Black Widow, Owl, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Honest are heading to Kansas, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Octomus the Master that was created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness is here, but that deranged dark monster also created clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Octomus the Master, Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Kansas, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Octomus the Master that was created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness is here, but that deranged dark monster also created clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: This is just like what happened with that clone of Queen Bansheera and the demons.

Nico: Yeah, but we're more than ready for them.

Lincoln: Yep, so we got to destroy the clones of Octomus the Master, Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Black Widow: We're more than ready to bring them down.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Belinda Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Belinda Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Octomus the Master, but the clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera are heading here to attack us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Octomus the Master.

?: I WILL KILL YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our target, the clone of Octomus the Master, and he was out to destroy us.

Sylvester: Ugh, he's just as ugly as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard

Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Black Widow and her team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine

Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the Octomus the Master clone, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Octomus the Master clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Belinda Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Belinda Midnight.

Belinda Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Belinda.

Lincoln went up to Belinda Midnight and he hugged her, and Belinda Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Belinda Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-

year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Belinda Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and her group meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Lisa tried to attack us, but Belinda used her dark powers and made Lisa's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Jeez, that's scary.

Me: And I remembered that incident all too well, Lisa got what she deserved that night.

Lincoln: Messing with The Midnight Society is always a horrible idea, not to mention that they have dark powers, and with them, they can find out their deepest darkest nightmares and make them come true, and now that you're here, Belinda.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Belinda Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Belinda Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Belinda Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Belinda Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Belinda Midnight.

Belinda Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Ai Himura, Shizuka Ichijou, Aoi Inoue, Rei Kisaragi, Yumi Nagoshi, Shiho Ouma, and Akira Toume from Jutaijima "Doushite Anta Mitai na Busa Otoko ni Tanezuke Sarenakya Ikenai no yo?" and Akeno Himejima, Asia Argento, and Koneko Toujou from High School DxD.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ai Himura, Shizuka Ichijou, Aoi Inoue, Rei Kisaragi, Yumi Nagoshi, Shiho Ouma, and Akira Toume from Jutaijima "Doushite Anta Mitai na Busa Otoko ni Tanezuke Sarenakya Ikenai no yo?" and Akeno Himejima, Asia Argento, and Koneko Toujou from High School DxD.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ai Himura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ai Himura and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Octomus the Master and his minions along with another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted

gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ai Himura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ai Himura: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive

pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ai Himura, Shizuka Ichijou, Aoi Inoue, Rei Kisaragi, Yumi Nagoshi, Shiho Ouma, Akira Toume, Akeno Himejima, Asia Argento, and Koneko Toujou with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Octomus the Master and his former minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Belinda Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Octomus and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened with the clones of Queen Bansheera and the demons, I absorbed them and assimilated all their powers.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out the manifestation once more and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die? What a sore loser.

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Octomus the Master and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Belinda Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Belinda Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Belinda, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Belinda Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Belinda Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, Darren Devereaux wasn't feeling well as we saw his face turn pale.

Me: Darren, you alright? You don't look so well.

Darren Devereaux: Ugh, no, not really.

Poromon and the other mascots took out a popsicle stick.

Poromon: I want you to open your mouth and say "Ahh"

Suddenly, Darren let out an evil growl as he opened his mouth extremely wide, but where he was supposed to have normal teeth, it was filled with ugly teeth, and The Mascots saw it and got away from him before he snapped his jaws shut, and he continued roaring like a monster, then, his hair turned really messy, and his arms turned grey and furry with three fingers and dug through the floor and went underground.

WE WERE HORRIFIED: DARREN WAS BIT BY THE WEREMOLE!

Me: (GASPS) DARREN'S BEEN BIT THE WEREMOLE!

Nico: That ugly monster Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Earth, and Bai Tza saw in Nowhere?!

Nicole: Looks like it. Oh man, we got to get Darren back to normal and fast, we still got the notes on the cure to do it.

Sebastian Mendez: What we need is to hit him in the head with a mallet.

Suddenly, Darren burst out of the floor, but his hair turned fiery red, and he opened his mouth and closed them on Sebastian Mendez and dragged him down and he also got bit!

Lincoln: Oh man.

We ran to the lab and made a Weremole cure for Darren, and we rushed back down. Suddenly, the Weremole-turned Darren burst out roaring at us, but we shot him with the cure and he roared in pain and changed back.

Darren Devereaux: Ugh, what happened?

Nico: You got bit by a Weremole, a werewolf-like mole that comes out in the full moon and has a taste for rabbits and people, and you turned into one yourself.

Darren Devereaux: Did I bite anyone?

Lincoln: You did.

Me: You bit Sebastian.

Goten: We've already got the same cure for him too.

Suddenly, we heard the ground rumbling and we heard the sound of grumbling, and then, the ground burst and we saw Sebastian come out and was turned into a Weremole. He opened his mouth and he clamped down on Goten and Trunks and dragged them down. But, then, the sound of punches and kicks were heard down there.

Goten: GET AWAY, YOU LITTLE MONSTER!

The two of them got out, but boy, did they get messed up: their shirts got completely shredded by that monster and their hair got messed up.

Nico: Jeez, man, he did a number on you two.

Goten: He sure did, but he didn't bite us. If he does that again, he's getting hit on the head with a mallet.

Suddenly, Sebastian popped out, and he roared at us. Yakko brought his mallet down, but Sebastian got away, but he also made two more holes. Then, Sebastian began popping out of the holes that he made and Yakko tried to hit him, but he kept ducking into the holes. Suddenly, Sebastian popped out of the couch, and Yakko tried to hit him, but he got away, and he did this three more times, and that really pissed him off.

Nico: This is just like a game of Whack-A-Mole.

Me: I was about to point it out.

Suddenly, Sebastian began chomping his way right at us, but before he could attack, we shot him with the cure and he changed back to normal, and the floors and couch were magically repaired.

Lincoln: This is just like our little Weremole problem back in Nowhere. Darren must've gotten bit by the Weremole as we were dealing with the owners of McBurgertown.

Me: That's got to be the case, but at least, Darren and Sebastian got cured.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large

orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Medusa: Wow, so, this is Seaside Hill, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Medusa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10) are in your harem, Linky.

Lincoln: And here's this.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and snakes in his pure white hair appeared on his head, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails transformed into snakes and the snakes react depending on their mood, his skin complexion changed to orange and white scaly skin, his eyes and his Third Eye changed to yellow with deep blue crescent pupils, and his fangs grew longer and dagger shaped and have the ability to inject venom into a villain when he bites them.

Me: (GASPS) Lincoln, you've transformed into a Gorgon!

Lincoln: Yep, I have many more forms because of me marking my harem.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln changed back.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Melike, Simulator Android 18, Medusa (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Euryale (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Stheno (The Grim Adventures of Billy and Mandy OC), Snarehuntress, Frightwig, Universe 666 EightEight, Universe 666 Rojo, Universe 666 Azul, Universe 666 Amarillo, and Margie (Ben 10), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico came into the simulator from his nap.

Me: Have a nice nap Nico?

Nico: I sure did. I needed it too.

Me: Good. Ready for the next galaxy when you are.

Nico: Okay. Boo Moon Galaxy is next.

Me: OOH! That is haunting!

Brittney: That would be a perfect one for the Goths of Darkness.

Nico: It sure would.

Winx Club Layla: Me, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Dante and Boris will go with.

Nico: All right then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at BOO MOON GALAXY! It was REALLY SPOOKY!

Nico: Creepy!

Girl Jordan: (GULPS)

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is gonna be a very tricky one. The boos are going to try and scare you. So you have to be careful.

Nico: Thanks.

Leeli: I have a feeling this will be good.

Dante: I'm ready for them.

Nico: They can try to scare us.

?: Let them try!

2 figures came and one was a girl with black hair and had black clothes and black angel wings and she had purple eyes and along her arm were the Nazca Lines of the Dark Signers and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Earthbound Immortals on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword with the Nazca Lines on it. The second girl was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Needle Man on it and had a powerful spear of fire.

Elandra Earthbound: Elandra Earthbound, Embodiment of the Earthbound Immortals.

Naomi Needle: Naomi Needle, Embodiment of Needle Man.

Girl Jordan: Naomi!

Layla: Naomi!

Naomi Needle: Girl Jordan! Layla!

She hugged them!

Girl Jordan: Boy it's awesome to see you!

Naomi Needle: Boy its been a while.

Leeli: Hi. I'm Leeli.

Naomi Needle: Awesome to meet you Leeli. Wait! Leeli Wingfeather from The Wingfeather Saga!? I loved those books.

Nico: Awesome! We can talk later. Lets go get that star.

They were off.

They saw a bunch of Boos in a huge open area.

Boris: I see Boos nearby!

Nico: And they have the star with them. Lets rock and roll!

They flew at them!

Nico: (Gets out Iceage and Hydros' Ridewatches) Let's freeze these guys!

He activated them and fired waves of ice and blasted the Boos! They were frozen!

Boris: Lets thaw them!

Boris and Dante fired waves of indigo and yellow fire and blasted them.

Elandra Earthbound: Time to send them to hell!

She fired waves of rainbow fire and blasted the Boos!

Naomi Needle: I'll skewer them!

She fired needles and skewered them!

Layla, Girl Jordan and Leeli fired waves of water and they blasted the Boos!

Nico: OH YEAH!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Girl Jordan: That was so fun!

Naomi Needle: Yeah it was!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Layla and Girl Jordan?

Naomi Needle: I met Girl Jordan at the library when we were looking at books for the Wingfeather Saga. I thought it was a great story.

Girl Jordan: It sure is. And during one of the missions we discovered that I had a spiritual connection with Leeli. Her song is more powerful than it looks and sounds. Watch.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

The Boos in the area were destroyed and new life sprung into full bloom.

Naomi Needle: WHOA!

Nico: We were amazed ourselves.

Girl Jordan: Ever since I found out about that, our bond made us really close.

Naomi Needle: That is incredible!

Elandra Earthbound: Boy no kidding.

Winx Club Layla: Yep.

Naomi Needle: I met Layla when she and her friends were battling the Trix and I bashed Icy's face in and stabbed her in her leg.

Nico: Whoa nice.

Naomi Needle: Yep. Left my mark on her.

Nico: That is cool! Would you two like to join the team?

Elandra Earthbound: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were watching TV. I was reading the paper.

Me: Hmm. Wow. The satellites found numerous terrorists underground and the police busted them.

Nico: Good riddance.

Spiderman: Has anyone seen the mascots?

Me: No we haven't. Eli?

Eli: (Concentrates) (GASP) They're on the moon!

Nico: WHAAAAAAAAATTTT!?

And he was right! They were on the moon! And Mario was with them because he was on the moon before too.

Mario: (Italian Accent) It's-a good to be on the moon again.

Poromon: Thanks for coming with us, Mario.

Mario: Anytime Poromon. It's-a gonna be good to help you.

Poliwag: Love coming to the moon.

Manaphy: It's so cool seeing the moon like this.

Horsea: It sure is and I feel light as a feather here.

Poromon: Me too.

Captain America:… we should probably find them!

Me: Oh Mario is with them. He told me that he is taking them somewhere but he didn't say.

Nico: That's nice of Mario to help. Wait! I remember that Mario went to the moon before.

Nicole: He sure did. Super Mario Odyssey. That was fun.

Nico: I love that game. But lets go find them

We were off to the moon.

Horsea: After the Galaxies, Super Mario Odyssey levels should be next

Mario: Ooh that's-a not a bad-a idea.

Poromon: I agree.

We landed on the moon.

Me: Wow the moon is as beautiful as ever. Especially with the view of the Earth like this.

Nico: Wow! The Earth is so beautiful this close. And the view of the Estate is amazing.

Camie: Wow no kiding.

Lockdown: Poromon? Guys? Where are you?

Me: There they are.

We then saw a door open up and they went down into it.

Me: Looks like they found something.

Nico: Lets go see.

We went to help them.

Minutes earlier, the mascots and Mario were looking around.

Poromon: Hey what's this?

Poromon pressed a button and then a door opened.

Mario: Mama mia!

They went down into it.

They went down and under the moon surface they saw a Crystal Temple!

Poliwag: Too bad the others aren't here to see this!

Me: See what?

Horsea: Oh you're here! Look!

WE GASPED!

Nicole: (GASP) I don't believe it! You guys found it! I thought it was just a myth! You found the Crystal Temple of Lunas Dianis! Wow!

Nico: Awesome!

Nicole: Wow! I also have been trying to find this for years! But I lost the map for it! I thought I would never find it but you guys did a great thing for me.

Poromon: Aw it was nothing.

Huffer: Did you guys seriously come all the way out here?

Poromon: We sure did. Mario was with us to watch over us.

Me: Good call there Mario.

Mario: Thank you.

Nico: So what treasure is in this temple Nicole?

Nicole: The legendary Sword of Diana, the Goddess of the Moon. Legends say that she made a powerful moon sword of pink crystal that can control the powers of the moon.

Nico: Wow! Who gets it?

Sailor Moon: I will get it.

Me: Go for it Serena.

We went into the temple and it was amazing.

Nico: Wow! Beautiful.

We saw the sword and it was awesome!

Me: Wow!

Nico: There it is!

Manaphy: It was completely worth it!

Sailor Moon went over to it and grabbed the handle and then she pulled and it was out and then it glowed and she was getting a massive power boost! She was enveloped in a vortex of power and got awesome wings she looked and felt amazing.

Nico: Wow!

Naruto: How do you feel Serena?

Sailor Moon: I feel amazing!

Nico: So awesome. You earned it.

We later went back home.

Indigo Zap: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Troy, Tyler Bowman, Eli Shane, Tyson, Shotaro and Philip, and Natsumi Tsujimoto.

Me: Cool!

Apple Bloom: Awesome! This will be fun!

Laney: Yeah!

Philip: This is gonna be cool!

We arrived back home.

May: What do we do with the treasure?

Nico: Sailor Moon is going to use the sword.

May: Oh right she already got it.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Klaww, Zemo, MODOK, and Captain Corbett, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront

today, it's none other than Klaww, Zemo, MODOK, and Captain Corbett.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He's in the level What's Klaw's is Mined and Old West Saloon..

Nico: Looks like we've got more trouble in the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of Klaww, Zemo, MODOK, and Captain Corbett.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: Vypra is gonna want to have some words with the Lego version of Zemo. He is the creator of the Original M.O.E. After all.

Ranamon: Can me, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Gentleman Ghost, Yenaldooshi, Copperhead, Grundy and Mr. Mittens go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going after the Lego versions of Klaww, Zemo, MODOK, and Captain Corbett next.

Duskmon: Cool! Better call the boss in too.

He got on the horn and called Vypra.

Vypra came too.

Vypra: So the Lego Version of Zemo too. I'm going to have a nice talk with him.

Me: Just like how you thrashed the Yost version of Zemo.

Vypra: Yep that's right.

Xenia: Awesome.

Napalm Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Plug Man next.

Me: Nice. That's the only one left out of all the Robot Masters for Mega Man 9.

Nico: Yep. Then after that is Mega Man 10.

Qin: Cool.

Laney: This will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Eli and he's coming and really wants revenge on Evil Nico for murdering Universe 666 Nunnally long ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Eli and he's coming and really wants revenge on Evil Nico for murdering Universe 666 Nunnally long ago.

We gasped.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Oh God. Eli.

Eli: Universe 666 version of me!? Whoa!

Me: Does he hate Evil Nico as much as all of you do?

Universe 666 Me: You have no idea.

Universe 666 Lincoln: He despises him with an extremely bloody passion, because Evil Nico murdered Universe 666 Nunnally long ago, and Universe 666 Eli went mad with rage and grief, and in his anger, he was about to destroy Universe 666 Earth in his wrathful rage, but knowing that I didn't want my home destroyed nor The Resistance, I trapped him in a coffin and carved magical symbols that kept him trapped inside and sent it to another planet. But, how, the symbols should've kept him trapped inside.

Me: That Evil version of Nico really pisses me the fuck off!

Qin: What a heartless monster!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: The symbols must've worn off somehow.

Universe 666 Lincoln: If the magical symbols wore off, then, that means.

Universe 666 Lincoln checked on the computer and he saw the coffin was burst open.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Oh God, Universe 666 Eli's escaped!

Sakura Shinju: So, Lincoln and I need to stop him and take him down.

Lincoln: And I'm going to resurrect Universe 666 Nunnally to heal Universe 666 Eli's heart and soul. He's one Universe 666 Jinchuriki that deserves redemption.

Nico: Yeah, he needs his heart and soul repaired, what that snake did is beyond evil. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to the world of

Marvel Lego Superheroes and we're taking down Klaww.

Lincoln: Klaww, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with him, you better be ready, Universe 666 Eli.

Sakura Shinju: Out of all the Universe 666 Jinchuriki, you're one who deserves redemption, and above all else, you deserve to have your heart and soul repaired.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes and we're taking down Klaww, Zemo, MODOK, and Captain Corbett, and once we got done with them, Sakura Shinju and Lincoln are going to take down Universe 666 Eli and Lincoln's going to resurrect Universe 666 Nunnally to heal Universe 666 Eli's heart and soul.

We were off to Chronopolis.

* * *

We arrived in Chronopolis.

Nico: Do we go to Avenger's Mansion like before?

Me: Actually we go to help the Avengers there.

We saw a huge blimp over the Hydra Empire sector.

Nico: Wow what a blimp.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Now, we need to find them. Lets head on board.

We went onto the blimp and then we saw the Lego Avengers fighting Hydra Goons!

Laney: There they are!

Nico: Mini-Entrance time.

We went at them.

Lego Captain America: I could do this all day!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them.

Zocks: (Singing) "Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!"

Numerous fireballs blasted the HYDRA goons all over and a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out and I punched a Hydra Goon's head off.

Me: Looks like we got here just in time! Zola I know you're watching this! So do us all a favor and SHUT THE HELL UP!

Lego Zola: (German Accent) WHY YOU INSOLENT KARTOFFEL GEISTER!

Vypra slashed numerous HYDRA goons left and right!

Me: And Send Zemo here! Vypra wants to have a few words with him!

I slashed a goon.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the goons.

Lego Captain America: Glad you all made it!

Me: Like we would ever miss this.

Lego Star Lord: Me, Black Panther, and Cap are all who's on here. Gamora, Drax, Rocket, and Kid Colt are waiting for us in the Old West when we're done here!

Me: Okay Peter. We'll have to split up like we did before.

Nico: Excellent idea. Vypra will be with J.D.'s group and Applejack since the Old West is more your field you will come with me and my group. We'll rendezvous at the saloon.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Lets do it!

Nico: Gladly!

Duskmon: You guys know what to do!

Troy: Right! Go Go Megaforce!

CYCLONE! JOKER!

Shotaro and Philip: Henshin!

Troy transformed!

Shotaro and Philip merged and they turned into KAMEN RIDER W!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Shotaro and Philip: DOUBLE THE POWER! DOUBLE THE FURY! KAMEN RIDER W!

Nico: OH YEAH! Wait they merged!? Wow!

Me: I found a way to get them to merge without us holding Philip's body just in case.

Nico: Nice!

Sugarcoat: Sorry Rabbids.

She fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the goons.

Rabbids: BWAAAAAAAAAHHHH!

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted the goons all over.

Nico: There's Klaw!

Me: Ulysses Klaue A.K.A. Klaw! Nice to see you again.

Lego Klaw: (South African Accent) Nice of you all to show up Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: We have some unfinished business to take care of.

Camie: And it's not going to be pretty.

Lego Klaw: But I know who you're really all here for

Vypra: That's right. Where's Zemo? I want to have a talk with him.

Me: Yeah!

Then out came LEGO BARON ZEMO!

Lego Zemo: Manners cost nothing, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. If you really wanted to fight me, you only had to ask.

Me: Helmut Zemo A.K.A. Baron Zemo. Just who we are looking for.

Vypra: You and I need to have a little talk.

Lego Zemo: So you are the one that has her own version of the Masters of Evil.

Vypra: That's right. Vypra, Formerly part of the Lightspeed Rescue demons now leader of my own version of the Masters of Evil. Long story on that.

Lego Zemo: Ach you formed it after the Battle with Thanos back in 2019. So I see.

Mercurymon: You can fight Zemo boss.

Tyler Bowman: Klaw's ours!

Me: Lets get him!

Lego Klaw: You have made it this far! But no farther! I will eliminate you all!

Me: Come and try it peanut face!

Eli: In the name of the Galactic Senate of the Jedi Republic (Ignites Lightsaber) You're under arrest Klaw!

Klaw fired waves of energy and Eli deflected them back with his lightsaber and he slashed the shield Klaw had around him and destroyed it.

I kicked Lego Klaw down and he went at me and I punched him in his face and kicked him in his stomach.

Flamethrower goons came and they blasted at us.

Me: Bad move.

I absorbed the fire and blasted them.

Flame Man: Feel the heat!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Klaw.

Lego Klaw: Argh! You fools are testing my patience!

Eli slashed him in the back!

Lego Klaw screamed in agony!

He had a nasty cut mark on his back.

Eli: Hurts doesn't it!?

Vypra and Lego Zemo were clashing with their swords!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Vypra: You fight really well!

Lego Zemo: So do you.

KROW!

She kicked him in his face.

I kicked Lego Klaw.

Lego Klaw: (GROWLS) YOU ARE STARTING TO GET ON MY NERVES!

Me: Because we have a really nasty habit of pissing people off!

POW!

I punched him in his face.

Philip and Shotaro: Count up your suns!

Fang! Metal! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to metallic synth)

Philip and Shotaro turned into their FangMetal form.

They slashed numerous Goons.

Lola and Lana blasted them.

I punched Lego Klaw.

He fired waves of energy and Eli deflected them.

Lego Captain America threw his shield and bashed him on his head.

Lego Klaw: This is only Phase 1 of my plans! (Runs off)

Me: I know where he's going!

Vypra punched Lego Zemo!

Lego Zemo: You are good Vypra. But can you all take on mein planes?

He then went into a plane.

Me: So it's an aerial dogfight he wants. I got just the thing for this!

I summoned an X-Wing Starfighter.

Thundercracker and Skywarp turned into their vehicle modes

Thundercracker: We'll help too J.D.

Skywarp: Lets get him!

Armada Starscream: Count me in too!

Nico: Lets go!

I got into the X-Wing.

Me: Lock S-Foils in attack position!

It was ready.

Lego Captain America and Lego Star Lord got into a HYDRA plane.

Me: Lets get him!

We were after Zemo.

Me: Accelerate to attack speed!

Nico: This is it boys!

Skywarp teleported in front of him.

Lego Zemo: Bad move!

Skywarp fired at Lego Zemo and blasted him.

Me: This is Red 5 I'm going in!

I fired lasers and blasted Lego Zemo all over.

We were blasting the Hydra goons in jets all over and blowing them to pieces!

Vypra: YEEHAW!

Vypra had her own jet. It was a Vypra Style TIE Fighter!

Nico: WOW!

Me: Nice TIE Fighter Vypra!

Vypra: Thanks! I call it the VypraTIE Interceptor.

Nico: Cool!

Thundercracker: Taste these hot cookies!

Thundercracker fired missiles at him!

He blasted him all over.

Lego Star Lord and Captain America blasted him. But then he did a somersault and got behind them.

Lego Zemo: Now I'm on you!

Lego Captain America: We can't shake him!

Me: I'm on him Steve! Hold on!

I fired lasers and blasted Zemo all over!

The Hydra goons fired lasers at me!

Peppy: Do a barrel roll!

I did so and deflected the lasers away.

Armada Starscream fired laser blasts and blasted the goons.

Armada Starscream: Are we gaining on him?!

Me: We sure are!

Han Solo: You're all clear kid!

Me: Make my day!

I fired proton torpedoes and blasted his ship and it went down!

Me: BULLSEYE!

Nico: WOOHOO! YEAH!

He crashed his ship in the middle of the town square of the Hydra Empire.

We then landed.

Vypra then punched him and knocked him out and Lincoln put him in an SPD Card.

Han Solo: Great shot kid! That was one in a million!

Me: YEAH! Just like blowing up the Death Star. Only smaller.

Nico: Now we can go to the Old West.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Awesome flying J.D.

Lego Star Lord: Wow! That was well done!

Me: Thanks. We've had a lot of practice and experiences with it.

Nico: Yeah! Lets go guys.

LEVEL TRANSITION

We arrived in the Old West Area of Chronopolis.

Me: Wow! Just like the Old West.

Nico: We need to meet with Applejack!

We heard fighting in the saloon and we saw NUMEROUS thugs being bashed and pulverized and smashed and thrown out of the saloon.

Nico: WHOA!

We saw Applejack bashing them all over.

Me: JEEZ!

We went in and saw that Applejack was standing over a pile of thugs.

Brawl: Yo Applejack!

Applejack: Howdy everyone. Glad y'all could make it.

Me: Wow! You had everything under control here.

Apple Bloom: Wow! Way to go sis!

Applejack: Aw shucks it weren't nothing I could handle. Besides these guys were just as tough as an old fashioned saloon barfight.

Me: (LAUGHS) Just like back in those days.

Yenaldooshi: We bagged Zemo.

Me: We had an awesome aerial dogfight and I used my X-Wing Starfighter and we were really going at him.

Nico: Yeah that was fun.

Me: Boy we need to use our Starfighters more often.

Nico: Yeah.

Applejack: YEEHAW! Boy that was good work there.

Me: Boy you sure were busy yourself.

Applejack: Yeah it was all mostly westsern outlaws.

Me: Soon it's going to be more than that. LOOK!

We saw MODOK!

Me: George Tarleton A.K.A. M.O.D.O.K.!

Lego MODOK: Well looky here! Got us some outlaws! Fifty-thousand big ones to the first cowboy to put these criminals in chains! (EVIL LAUGHTER!)

I fired waves of energy and blasted the western jerks!

Matoombo: Bring em on!

Me: Uh George we're worth FAR MORE than that!

I fired waves of energy and blasted MODOK all over!

I teleported and kicked MODOK and bashed him down.

Nico blasted them with his guns.

Lola: Come on you jerkwads!

She fired waves of fire and smashed him all over.

I then used my powers to build a piano and Can Can music played. Dancers came.

Lego MODOK: What the!? Ladies! ARGH! STOP! THIS IS VERY DELICATE MACHINERY!

He was kicked by their dancing!

Can Can Ladies were kicking him in his butt.

Laney: Okay that's funny!

We saw him run!

Tyson: He's getting away!

Grundy: Grundy smash outlaws first!

He smashed them.

Me: He's heading to that train outside!

We got outside and saw him on the train!

Me: Love a good train fight!

Kickback: I don't think he'll be alone!

Nico: Lets go!

I whistled and called my Rapidash.

I got on and put on my cowboy hat!

Ghost Rider: Lets ride! (Transforms)

(GHOST RIDERS IN THE SKY BY SPIDERBAIT PLAYS)

We went after the train!

Mr. Mittens: Are we gaining on him?

Eli Shane: We must be!

We caught up to the train fast!

Me: Awesome!

We got on the train!

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: That was awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This was great!

Hagger: Lets proceed with caution.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I see them up ahead. Lets do the entrance.

We went at MODOK who was really pissed. Then the spirits of the Old West appeared around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then A phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Lego MODOK: Not again! Don't you fools EVER give up!

Me: Not in a million years George!

Then out came CAPTAIN CORBETT!

Me: Captain Corbett!

Captain Corbett: Nice of you to join us Team Loud Phoenix Storm. You're just in time to be lead the way TO YOUR ANNIHILATION!

Me: Not if we kill you first!

Copperhead: We saw Klaw go through here!

Natsumi Tsujimoto: Where is he?!

Klaw came.

Lego Klaw: Looking for me?

Gentleman Ghost: Actually, yes!

Me: Now it's time for some buttkicking!

Qin: Since we're on the train lets make this fun.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: Lets get them!

ToQgers: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

We went at them!

I kicked Lego Klaw in the face and Nico punched Lego MODOK!

Eli slashed Lego Corbett!

Octane: Anyone have elemental revolvers?

Lincoln formed one.

Octane: Oh. Cool!

Lincoln: Taste this!

BANG BANG BANG!

He fired energy bullets and blasted down Corbett.

Me: Nice one!

Philip, Shotaro, and Natsumi charged at Captain Corbett.

They kicked him down.

Philip and Shotaro bashed and blasted him.

Camie: Take that!

The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi fired laser blasts and blasted Corbett.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was awesome!

Arbormon: Let's keep it up!

Fang! Trigger! (Heavy metal guitar riffs to rock guitar riffs)

Philip and Shotaro turned into their FangTrigger form.

Tricia Trigger: Game Start!

She fired energy and laser blasts and they hit Lego MODOK with pinpoint accuracy.

Me: Nice shooting!

Philip and Shotaro blasted Lego Klaw all over!

Kapri: My turn!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Lego Klaw.

I blasted Lego MODOK!

Me: You know funny thing is in the Prime Universe we stopped him from getting the Cosmic Cube.

Nico: It's true. I wasn't there when that happened but I heard it was awesome!

Lego MODOK: Wow!

Eli Shane and Tyson charged at MODOK and bashed him down with tremendous force.

Eli fired his Slug Slinger and Lava turned into a FIREBALL and he blasted MODOK down.

Tyson: LET IT RIP!

He released his Beyblade and blasted MODOK and KLAW all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Tahu: Take that!

Grumblemon: That was the Redemption Squad's first mission.

Maria: Good memories.

She fired a wave of water and it hit Lego MODOK and shorted out his chair!

BOOM!

He was knocked out!

Lincoln put him in an Energy Card.

Me: Guess his machines aren't waterproof.

Stewie: Two to go!

POW!

I punched Corbett and knocked him out.

Me: Now it's one to go.

Lincoln sealed him in an energy card.

We set our sights on Lego Klaw.

He fired a sound wave.

We dodged it and I fired an energy blast and smashed him all over.

Poromon smashed beer bottles on Lego Klaw!

Me: Take that!

Troy: ULTRA MODE ACTIVATE!

He donned His ULTRAZORD ARMOR!

Troy! Storm Power! Ultra Megaforce Red!

Me: Oh yeah!

Troy fired a wave of lightning and blasted Klaw all over.

Troy and Tyler charged at Klaw and they smashed him down with a powerful charge attack.

SMASH!

Qin: Take that and this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Laney: YEAH!

Then Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff came.

Nico: Stinky Butt, Anti-Wanda, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff.

Stinky Butt: Nothing like being in the old west.

Anti-Wanda: Especially when it's merged with other worlds.

Cavalier: It still works.

Me: I think it's still cool.

Eris: (to Nico) We heard you shut down McBurgerTown.

Nico: We sure did.

Mammoth: To think I actually considered eating there!

Me: Yeah that place was a dump anyway.

Xenia: Yes it was.

Camie: Yeah and it made Fluttershy cry her eyes out over how the cows were being turned into meat!

Nico: Yeah!

?: No kidding there!

A figure came out and it was NOODLE WORLD from episode 41 of Zenkaigers!

The Noodle World is one of two main antagonist (the other is the Great Noodle World) in episode 41 of 2021 TV series called Kikai Sentai Zenkaiger. He's a noodle themed World from the Kikaitopia

Dynasty Tojitendo who was created from the Men Tojiru Gear that contained Mentopia. After his death, his Tojiru Gear lasted another life by reforming a Kudaitest into the Great Noodle World.

He is voiced by Nobuyuki Kobushi who also voiced the Great Noodle World.

The Noodle World made his first appearance at a playground fight against Zox while his siblings cheers him on and the kikainoids showed up to assist in the fight (except for Kaito because now since his dad is back he got some side effects while being Hakaizer so they tried to prevent him from saving the Noodle World) and they opened fire at the robot. Now during the fight the Noodle World brings out a Noodle Packet as he pulls out a Dried Noodle Needle and sticks one of them right in Magine's back and he did the same thing to the others causing them to have an arguement between each other about noodles (i.e. Soba and Udon) and then he tossed the two more Dried Noodle Needle at the pirate siblings causing them to join the Udon faction. A while later Kaito and his dad just arrive to scene as they notice that both the pirates and the Kikainoids are arguing with each other about noodles and if they hadn't notice the Noodle World have the left scene. So here's the catch if they don't defeat the Noodle World anytime soon they'll have the first ever Noodle War on their hands.

Now things might go out of hand in this Noodle War, but there's one thing that the Noodle World didn't count on is that what kind of noodle does anyone like besides Soba and Udon. So with the weakness now exposed our two factions joined forces and exact their hostility towards the Noodle World.

A while later the Noodle World was in the city and he was about to use one of the Dried Noodle Needle onto Kikainoid resident to join either the Soba or Udon faction until Kaito used Sentai Gear #15 as he summons Yellow Owl who tosses a tomato at Noodle World's head and here's why once he leads both the Soba and Udon faction towards the destination he fools them into thinking that the Noodle World likes pasta instead. So with that being said the team transformed and did their rollcall noodle-style and with that the battle was on. Now during the skirmish the Noodle World summons a couple of Kudakks to assist him in combat, but they were all gunned down by the pirate siblings, and then he pulls out his Whip Noodles to attack them, but those who have wields swords, claws and pickaxes it was shredded instead. Then with a bit of magic Magine summons a bottle of hot sauce as it began to pour ontop of Noodle World's head as it began to burn him followed by Kaito and Zox going to super mode to deal more damage towards the Noodle World. After that the Noodle World was then destroyed by these two finishers and they are Twokaiser: Rex Refreezer and Zenryoku Zenkai Finale Buster, thus the Noodle War has come to a close.

Kaito: Noodle World!

Noodle World: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were going to turn our world into a world of Noodles.

Naruto: (LAUGHS) Not that is a world I would love.

Noodle World: (LAUGHS) That is true. And yeah that's right!

Me: Yep.

Nico: But also you're on Killer Croc's team.

Noodle World: I sure am.

Me: I remember seeing that.

Davis: I like Noodles too!

Noodle World: Really? A shame your turn was yesterday.

Davis: I like Noodles too!

Noodle World: Really? A shame your turn was yesterday.

Davis: I know. But my dream is to have a Noodle Cart traveling restaurant.

Nico: It's true. And that is an awesome dream.

Noodle World: Davis has really awesome taste.

Me: He sure does.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Loki, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Swampfire, Lena Windsor, Snake Man, Yoda, Earthworm Jim, Eliza Thornberry, Mokuba, Donkey Kong, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Izzy Moonbow, Tech Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Frictor, Indigestable Wad, Flathead, Ovulator, Punchin Puss, Man Man, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Nico's rescue was to Help the mascots destroy McBurgertown and erase more of Peter Griffin

---

Stinky Butt was first.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) Nico's rescue was to Help the mascots destroy McBurgertown and erase more of Peter Griffin. Though it was probably illegal even before that.

Loki: Yeah it literally was. But it was literally good we did that. But you should have seen what happened when we faced the owners.

Stinkbomb: (LAUGHS) Yeah we hit them with every single kind of painful gag that SpongeBob, Squidward and friends all went through. That was funny.

Swampfire: Boy it was really funny! It sure was!

Pinkie Pie: That was the best funny battle EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was funny and well deserved.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was.

Izzy Moonbow: All that was so funny and awesome!

Sprocket: You're not kidding there.

Stinky Butt: That is so funny! Lets do it!

Loki used the Zero One gear and got an awesome Progrise Key Sword and then he used the key for STINKY BUTT'S METHANE BUTTSTORM! He got a really funny butt sword and it was farting like crazy! It was called THE SWORD OF A THOUSAND FARTING BUTTS!

FART FART! FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

The smell was EVEN MORE HORRIBLE THAN HIS FARTS! They fired waves of super stinky fart gass along with waves of gears, lightning and metal and smashed them down. The fart gas was even making all the group throw up!

---

Loni, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Whampire, Gloria Gillespie, Brittney Knudson, Natasha Hernandez, Shade Man, Blade, Dracula (Hotel Transylvania), Moka, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Sprout Cloverleaf, Undead Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Anti-Jorgen, Anti-Juandissimo, Anti-Tooth Fairy, Anti-Poof, Anti-Mama Cosma, Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - Us battling Another Fruity Peppers, Farting Red Bell Pepper, Farting Cayenne Pepper, Doc Duodenum and Another Iceage who were the Keyblade Knight of Voth and the Embodiment of Frenchtoast

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda (to Loni): Nico, Samus' team, Iceage's team, and the others did good battling Another Fruity Peppers, Farting Red Bell Pepper, Farting Cayenne Pepper, Doc Duodenum and Another Iceage. They were the Keyblade Knight of Voth and the

Embodiment of Frenchtoast

Loni: They totes sure were and it was really cool!

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! That was a fun battle too.

Whampire: (Transylvanian Accent) It sure was awesome and fun.

Starlight Glimmer: You got that right. Everyone had fun on that. And May loved the French Toast made by Francesca Frenchtoast. That was awesome.

Cozy Glow: We were amazed by the Voth Keyblade Knight too. That was awesome.

Sprout Cloverleaf: That sure was cool and the Anothers were funny too. Poromon showed us a cool scrapbook they made with all the Wacky Packages stickers in it.

Hex: That was awesome.

Anti-Wanda: Wow y'all! That is a great hobby for them. Lets do it!

Loni used the gear for the Zenkaigers and got a Legacy Sword! They fired waves of lightning, bones, blood, skulls, stars, magic and energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Ditto, Jordan Ramsey, Naruto, Shizune, Boruto, Konohamaru, Sakura Haruno, Ino Yamanaka, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Pipp Petals, Water Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Swordsman, Demon Francesco, Evil Sword Man, Evil Knight Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Yamato Man, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - Lincoln's rescue in Kansas was battling a clone of Octomus the Master was created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian, but that dark monster has also created clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier (to Luke): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Kansas was battling a clone of Octomus the Master. He was created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian, but that dark monster has also created clones of Morticon, Necrolai, Koragg, The Knight Wolf, Imperious, Sculpin, Magma, Oculous, Serpentina, Megahorn, Hekatoid, Gekkor, Matoombo, Itassis, Black Lance, Dark Troll, Mucor, Hydra Worm, Clawbster, Rock Troll, Taxi Cab Monster, Giant Spider, Flytrap, Boney, Skullington, Gargoyle of the Gates, Jester the Pester, Behemoth, Gnatu, Spydex, Screamer, Warmax, Shrieker, 50 Below, Fightoe, Ursus, and Chimera.

Luke: I know! That was a lot of them!

Cavalier was panting!

Cavalier: (Panting) WHEW! Man that was a lot! I need some water.

Maria came and gave him some.

Cavalier: Thank you Maria.

Maria: You're welcome.

He drank it all down.

Cavalier: Ahh. Needed that.

Wendy Darling: It was every single monster from Mystic Force including Octomus The Master. That was fun.

Ditto: Boy it sure was! That was intense.

Rarity: Boy it sure was darlings! We all were amazed.

Sweetie Belle: Boy that was awesome though.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter and Linky did an amazing job there for that too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah he sure did and Lincoln and everyone was awesome there too.

Cavalier: Indeed. Congratulations to Lincoln and all of you for defeating all of the monsters of Mystic Force. Shall we commence the battle?

Luke Loud: We shall.

He went over and pulled out a white glove and slapped him across the face.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

Pipp Petals: Why did he do that?

Rarity: Oh it's Cavalier's way of starting the battle.

Sweetie Belle: Whenever someone slaps someone across the face like that with a white glove it's their way of saying I challenge you to a duel. We've been doing stuff like that for a long time.

Pipp Petals: Oh I get it.

They got the battle underway and Luke used a gear for Kamen Rider Blade and he got a Rouse Card Sword and he used the Swordfish Card and got a cool Swordfish Sword! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lane, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Ultimate Swampfire, Lindsay Hollywood, Swamp Thing, Mage Meadowbrook, Fluttershy, Zecora, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Misty Brightdawn, Fire Skylanders, Centaur Man and

Flame Man VS Eris, Nergal, Malaria, Nergal Jr., Hector Con Carne, Estroy, Hector Con Carne 2.0, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Boo Moon Galaxy next and we met the Embodiments of Earthbound Immortal and Needle Man

---

Eris was next.

Eris: (to Lane) Boo Moon Galaxy was next. Nico met the Embodiments of Earthbound Immortal and Needle Man.

Lane: Yeah those were really awesome to see!

Howard: It sure was and we found out that the Embodiment of Needle Man is a big fan of the Wingfeather Saga like J.D. is

Ultimate Swampfire: Yeah she sure is. And the Embodiment of the Earthbound Immortals is really cool too.

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right! She has all the powers of all the Nazca Lines and the Earthbound Immortals.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is really amazing.

Misty Brightdawn: We all were amazed to hear about that.

Sunburn: Also it was amazing that Boo Moon Galaxy was that spooky.

Eris: Boy that must've been a spooky one. Lets do it!

Lane used the Zyuohgers Gear and got an awesome ZYUOHGERS SWORD! He used the power of the Ring Tailed Lemur and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Boy Lynn, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Ultimate Cannonbolt, Tabitha Welkington, Bounce Man, Dust Man, Strike Man, Star Man, Flash

Man, Rainbow Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Zipp Storm, Air Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Gizmo, See-More, Billy Numerous, Angel, Kyd Wykydd, TTG Jinx, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - The Mascots on the moon

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth: (to Boy Lynn) The Mascots went on the moon. How did they like it?

Boy Lynn: It was really awesome! Mario went with them because he went to the moon before in Super Mario Odyssey and that was awesome.

Huanglongmon: That was so fun to see.

Ultimate Cannonbolt: Boy it sure was cool too! We were amazed that they went to the moon and had a good time up there.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome seeing the moon like that.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome! We jumped higher than normal because of the low gravity.

Zipp Storm: Boy that was so much fun too!

Whirlwind: It sure was.

Mammoth: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Boy Lynn used the OOO Gear and got a Core Medal sword and he used the medals for the Elephant, Rhinoceros and Mammoth and he got a really awesome POWER ANIMAL SWORD! They fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Lars, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Humongousaur, Aya Chang, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Cera, Petrie, Ducky, Spike, Chomper, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Roman Torchwick, Good Cinder Fall, Universe 666 Salem, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Universe 666 Adam Taurus, Malachite Twins, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - The mascots found an awesome treasure on the moon that was mythical and Nicole was trying to find it for years

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen: (to Lars) The mascots found an awesome treasure on the moon that was mythical. Nicole was trying to find it for years.

Lars: That is right. It was called the Sword of Diana and it was a powerful sword that Nicole lost the map for. Now the Mascots have succeeded in finding it for her.

Irina Wendolva: That was really awesome to see! And it was right on the moon.

Humongousaur: Boy the Mascots really found an amazing treasure for her.

Twilight Sparkle: They sure did and it was amazing to see.

Starshine Sparkle: We were amazed to see it too.

Sunny Starscout: We sure were and Sailor Moon got the sword and she is perfect for it.

Spyro: She sure is and we are proud of her.

Raven Branwen: She definitely earned it. Lets do it!

Lars used the Ex-Aid gear and got a Game Sword and he used the Gashat for LARS DARKNESS JOURNEY OF THE PYRAMID OF SHADOWS, which was based on Pocket Bomberman and he got a Sword of Darkness and they fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed them down.

---

Leif, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Atomix, Selene Tutankhamen, Atomic Woman, Atom, Captain Atom, Atom Ant, Rainbow Man, Lightning Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Posey Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Pack Rat, Mighty Mom, Evil Junk Man, Evil Garbage Man, Evil Crash Man, Evil Dust Man, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - The Level Hydra Hijinx is next.

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (to Leif) The Levels Hydra Hijinks and High Noon Saloon are next. They cover the Hydra Airship and the Old West.

Leif: That's right and that means we're going after Klaww and MODOK next.

Camie the Mermaid: Boy this will be fun and cool.

Atomix: It sure will be and Applejack is loving this level too because we're on a train.

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be fun.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure is gonna be fun!

Posey Bloom: It sure is!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Condiment King: I agree there! Lets do it!

Leif used the ToQgers Gear and got a Train Sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lexx, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Gutrot, Denise Wellington, Patrick Star, Stinky Pete, Pepe Le Pew, Fifi Le Fume, Stink Bomb, Nate Adams, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Hitch Trailblazer, Life Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Manboy, The Fashionistas, Mojo Jojo, The Gnat, Sedusa, The Amoeba Boys, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Klaww is in for a massive buttkicking

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks: (to Lexx) Lego Klaw is in for a massive buttkicking. And so are the Lego versions of Zemo, MODOK, and Captain Corbett.

Lexx: That is for sure. But it will be awesome and cool.

Goofy: Ahyuck that is for sure!

Gutrot: Yeah no kidding there.

Fluttershy: It sure will be.

Tornado Bolt: And we're excited for this too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there too.

Hitch Trailblazer: That is for sure there too.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

2016 Morbucks: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lexx used the Drive Gear and got a Shift Car Sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Cannonbolt, Carlota Santiago, Rocky Roll, Roller Brawl, Glover, Bounce Man, Dust Man, Toad Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Count Spankulot, Big Brother, Gramma Stuffum, Proper Patrol, Toiletnator, Sir Toasty, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - Klaww is gonna get his big fat butt kicked big time

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL: (to Levi) Klaw is gonna get his big fat butt kicked big time. Too bad we couldn't fight him yesterday.

Levi: Indeed and this will make up for it for sure

Carapace: That is for sure too.

Cannonbolt: You got that right!

Princess Luna: It sure will be awesome.

Moondust: I'm ready for it.

Snowdrop: Me too!

Gari: All of us are.

Blackout: I agree too.

Professor XXXL: Me too. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

Levi used the Build gear and got a fullbottle sword and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Ultimate Diamondhead, Gianna Currahan, Nima the Cupid, Crystal Man, Flashwing, Jade Flashwing, Prism Break, Jesse Anderson, Bobby Santiago, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Selma & Patty, Chalmers, Leopold, Springfield

Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Skinner, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Hydra is getting it's scaly butt kicked with extreme predjudice

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff (to Leon): Hydra is getting it's scaly butt kicked with extreme predjudice. No matter the dimension, they'll always be easy to fight.

Leon: That is for sure!

Simone Houou: And they will get burned bad!

Ultimate Diamondhead: That is for sure!

Princess Celestia: And they all deserve their butts getting kicked.

King Solar: And it's going to hurt really bad!

Solar Eclipsa: Hydra is going to rue the day they messed with us.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: And it will be painful.

Artie Ziff: You got that right! Lets do it!

Leon used the Kabuto gear and got an awesome Zector Sword. They fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Lucy (Cyberpunk), J.D. Knudson and RD Lana VS Stretch, Fatso and Stinky

---

The Ghostly Trio was next.

Me: You guys are really disgusting you know that?

Ghostly Trio: Thank you!

Lucy (Cyberpunk): That was an insult you pisspots!

Me: Yeah it's what you get for abusing Casper!

Stretch: Shut up skinbag!

Me: Piss off motherfucker!

Stretch: Take a hike!

Me: Go fuck yourself in a ditch!

Stretch: You make me sick bonehead!

Me: I've heard better insults from a turkey sandwich shitfucker!

Stinky: Smellogram!

He belched and I blew the stench back in his face and he threw up ectoplasm all over Stretch and Fatso!

Lucy (Cyberpunk): Take that!

Me: Besides, my mouth is 10,000 times more rotten than yours.

Fatso: Oh yeah!? You are as rotten as a sack of puke!

Me: I've seen better looking tubs of lard that come from a whales ass!

Fatso: WHY YOU!?

We fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Carmilla Cyclone, Lori and Teresa VS Psyclone

Psyclone was next.

Carmilla Cyclone: I'll blow you away!

She fired waves of wind and smashed her down.

---

Jillian Joker, Luan and Eddy VS Joker Dopant

---

Joker Dopant was next.

Jillian Joker: I'll make you laugh yourself to death.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Halinora Heat, Meramon and Dan Kuso VS Bitter Frost

---

Bitter Frost was next.

Halinora Heat: I'm going to burn you.

They fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

---

Tricia Trigger, RD Lana, Lana Loud VS Super Toilet

---

Super Toilet was next.

Tricia Trigger: Time for me to get out a Super Plunger!

They fired waves of energy and smashed Super Toilet down.

---

Layla Luna, Sailor Moon and Luan Loud VS Talking Toilets

---

The Talking Toilets were next.

Toilet 1: You look like you lost a meatball in a shit pile!

Layla Luna: Nice mouth you have! Do you kiss your mother with it or use it to wipe her ass!

They fired waves of light and smashed the toilets.

---

Melanie Metal, Metal Man and Blade Man VS Windmill Vandals

---

The Windmill Vandals were next.

Melanie Metal: Bring it on you freaks!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Felicia Fang, Blade Man and Needle Man VS Universe 666 Ivan Ooze

---

Universe 666 Ivan Ooze was next.

Felicia Fang: Bring it on slimebucket!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Andy Johnson and Rodney, Applejack and Liam VS TTG Squirrel and Squirrel (Adventure Time)

---

TTG Squirrel and Squirrel (Adventure Time) were next.

Andy Johnson: We're going to make you go nuts!

Rodney: Yeah we are!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Lets get them!

They fired waves of nuts and energy and smashed them down.

---

Laval, Fluttershy and Tigress (Kung Fu Panda) VS Byakko

---

Byakko was next.

Laval: Time for some buttkicking Chi power.

Fluttershy: Yeah this will be fun.

They fired waves of energy and chi and smashed him down.

---

Rango, Pinkie Pie and The Ripping Friends VS Man Man

---

Man Man was next.

Rango: We're ready for this.

Pinkie Pie: This will be the most fun EVER!

Crag: Lets get him guys!

All: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went and smashed and pulverized Man Man all over!

---

Nate Adams, Twilight Sparkle and Secret Squirrel VS Hot Rodney

---

Hot Rodney was next.

Nate Adams: Time for some fun and pain.

Twilight Sparkle: This will be awesome.

They fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

Ratchet, Sunset Shimmer and Marinette VS Reverser

---

Reverser was next.

Ratchet: I'm ready for this one.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it will be fun.

They fired waves of fire and smashed Reverser Down.

---

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Saber Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Noodle World.

---

Noodle World was next.

Noodle World: Boy these adventures here in Chronopolis are so awesome.

Nico: They sure are!

May: I think so too.

Noodle World: I agree. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Klaww, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Zocks danced and the Mascots and Will came and were dancing with him.

Poromon: WE LOVE THIS SONG!

Will: It rocks!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

They turned into the Zenkaigers too!

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Touma: "The Swordsman of Fire, Kamen Rider Saber!"

Rintaro: "The Swordsman of Water, Kamen Rider Blades!"

Kento: "The Swordsman of Lightning, Kamen Rider Espada!"

Ryo Ogami: "The Swordsman of Earth, Kamen Rider Buster!"

Ren Akamichi: "The Swordsman of Wind, Kamen Rider Kenzan!"

Tetsuo Daishinshi: "The Swordsman of Sound, Kamen Rider Slash!"

Hailey Fukamiya: "The Embodiment of Darkness, KAMEN RIDER CALIBUR!

Yuri: "The Swordsman of Light, Kamen Rider Saikou!"

Reika Shindai: "The Swordswoman of Mist, Kamen Rider Sabela!"

Ryoga Shindai: "The Swordsman of Time, Kamen Rider Durandel!"

Yuina Tachibana: "The Swordswoman of the Song, KAMEN RIDER WHITE FALCHION!"

Brianna Fukuhara: "The Embodiment of the Eternal Fire, KAMEN RIDER FALCHION!"

Isabella Solomon: "The Embodiment of The Infinite Wisdom, KAMEN RIDER SOLOMON!"

Michaela Storious: "The Embodiment of the Eternal Wisdom, KAMEN RIDER STORIOUS!"

They were ready for action!

Touma: We will decide how the story ends!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! Only his gear was left. Nico went and picked it up.

Nico: Noodle World you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We Regrouped

Troy: Time for you to see red!

Tsukasa: Which is the same color as your suit!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Red and Daiki summoned clones of the red rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: Legendary Ranger Mode! Forever Red!

They turned into the Red Rangers from Jetman to Lost Galaxy!

Me: And the color of blood!

Qin: Time for some buttkicking!

We went at Lego Klaw and bashed and pulverized him all over the place.

Lockdown, Huffer, Captain America and Spiderman used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Lockdown's weapons and Huffer's weapons and Captain America and Spiderman's powers 100-fold.

Lockdown and Captain America: AMERICA FURY BLAST!

Huffer and Spiderman: SPIDER FORCE BURST!

Jeri of the Dark Lion and Duskmon: DARK LION BLAST!

Earth the 3rd Planet and Grumblemon: EARTH FORCE BLAST!

Stacy Bolton of the Thunderstorm and Ranamon: WATER THUNDER BLAST!

Kari the Light Bringer and Arbormon: LIGHT WOOD STORM!

Davis of the Noodle Storm and Mercurymon: NOODLE METAL BLAST!

Yugi of the Egyptian Gods and Gentleman Ghost: EGYPT GHOST STORM!

Seto Kaiba of Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Yenaldooshi: WHITE LIGHTNING WOLF BLAST!

Tea of the Fairy and Copperhead: FAIRY SNAKE BLAST!

Tristan of the Cybernetic and Solomon Grundy: CYBER DEAD STRIKE!

CatDog of Nearberg and Mr. Mittens: NEARBERG BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Applejack, Vypra, me, May, Nico and Lego Captain America: MARVEL STORM BLAST!

WE fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: WESTERN ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL REVOLVER!

Sari Sumdac: WESTERN LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER HORSE!

Jessica: WESTERN STING STYLE: DESERT WASPS!

Peni Parker: WESTERN WEB STYLE: WEB COWBOYS!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said things from the West.

Lincoln and his harem: WESTERN FINAL SMASH: HIGH NOON MAYHEM!

They fired their elemental revolvers!

Lincoln: It's over, Klaww.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at Klaww, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed him on the head with one of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw Klaww get a lump on his head! OUCH! Then, we saw a white flag go up on the lump.

Me: Looks like he surrenders.

Lincoln threw an energy card which hit Klaww and imprisoned him inside a card and he put him inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down Klaww, and he's going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Eli.

?: (SUPER ENRAGED AND SUPER PISSED OFF VOICE) NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around

Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Eli.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Universe 666 Eli, but his eyes changed to red with slit pupils and his ten massive and long white tails were already out, he has fangs and claws, and he was already a wild animal.

Universe 666 Me: Eli.

Universe 666 Eli: J.D.?! But, that's impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. And the Nico you see isn't the one who killed Nunnally!

Universe 666 Eli: I DON'T CARE! I WILL KILL HIM!

Lincoln slapped him with his tails.

Sakura Shinju: Sorry, but that's not going to happen. We need to stop you.

Suddenly, Sakura Shinju's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and blue energy aura with stars, elemental forces, darkness, raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Eli, she left black and blue energy, stars, elemental forces, darkness, raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sakura Shinju: What happened to your dearly beloved and your dear brother was very tragic, you'd gone through Hell because of it, but when you threatened to destroy Universe 666 Earth in your fit of rage, Universe 666 Lincoln was right to have stopped you from doing so, even if he had to do it in a way that got you sealed in a coffin with magic symbols carved to keep you inside and banished to a distant planet. But, that ends here, you need your heart and soul repaired and we will lead you down the road to redemption.

Suddenly, Sakura Shinju was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blue energy with stars, elemental forces, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, angels, and The Shinju, the Ten-Tailed Beast flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Universe 666 Eli: the blue eyes of salvation. Then, as the vortex faded, Sakura Shinju emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sakura Shinju grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and blue energy aura with stars, elemental forces, raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has the Shinju the Ten-Tailed Beast emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on rabbit earrings on her ears with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Element, Ten, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has the Shinju with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Element, Ten, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple rabbit-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sakura Shinju has on a sleeveless black vest and top, black skirt with the Ten Kanji and symbol on it, black pants, black legwarmers, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Shinju the Ten-Tailed Beast surrounded by darkness and the nine Tailed Beasts. Suddenly, Sakura Shinju felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her ten massive purple tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Sakura Shinju has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sakura Shinju's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blue energy, stars, elemental forces, raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sakura Shinju's Eternal Black Cataclysmic Planet Death Avatar Ten-Tailed Rabbit Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Black Cataclysmic Planet Death Avatar Ten-Tailed Rabbit Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and the Shinju, the Ten-Tailed Beast etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black rabbit heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black rabbit heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black rabbit heads is a large black rabbit head with blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sakura Shinju has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of the Shinju's head with large red gem for its eye and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below the Shinju, The Ten-Tailed Beast with nine purple magatama in between the kanji that said, "Sakura Shinju, Avatar of The Shinju, The Ten Tailed Beast, Most Powerful and Strongest Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Master of The Elements of The Tailed Beasts, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of The Spirit of Mount Blackhead, Redeemer of Universe 666 Eli, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Elements, The Tailed Beasts, Phoenixes, and Angels"

桜真珠、神獣の化身、十尾の獣、尾獣アバター守護天使の最も強力かつ最強のメンバー、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、尾獣の要素のマスター、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドの、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド・シスターズの軽蔑者、ブラックヘッド山のスピリットの大敵、宇宙666の救い主イーライ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、保護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして元素、尾獣、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sakura Shinju has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TEN TAILS AVATAR-RABBIT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PLANET ELEMENTAL DESTRUCTION TAILED BEAST TEN-TAILS RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PLANET ELEMENTAL DESTRUCTION TAILED BEAST TEN-TAILS RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PLANET ELEMENTAL DESTRUCTION

TAILED BEAST TEN-TAILS RABBIT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sakura Shinju's Super Angel-Ten Tails Avatar-Rabbit-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Eli saw it, he fell into a rage and he ran at her to kill her, but Sakura Shinju fired a massive barrage of black and blue energy, stars, elemental forces, raccoon dogs, cats, turtles, monkeys, horses, slugs, beetles, octopi, bulls, nine-tailed foxes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Eli and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Eli: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Sakura Shinju: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Planet Elemental Destruction Rabbit Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Planet Elemental Destruction Rabbit Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end with him getting his heart and soul repaired. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Sakura.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords

were ready as well, and he joined Sakura Shinju.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sorry, but we can't let you hurt Nico, he's not the one responsible for your pain, you need to be stopped.

Lincoln and Sakura Shinju went after Universe 666 Eli, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Eli, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Sakura Shinju also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Sakura Shinju attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Eli even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Eli: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Eli went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Sakura Shinju kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of elemental forces at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Eli even farther into the edges of rage and madness. But, before he could attack again, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck and pinned him down to the ground and held him in place with his excessive superhuman strength, Universe 666 Eli tried to get out of his tight grip and he even clawed at Lincoln's chest with his claws, leaving claw marks which healed thanks to his regeneration.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) YOU SERIOUSLY NEED TO STOP THIS RIGHT NOW, ELI!

Lincoln's loud booming voice was more than enough to get him to cool it.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's better. Now, we understand why you were that pissed off at Evil Nico in what he did to your loved one and brother, and because of it, you wanted revenge. But, even if you do get your revenge, in the end, you'll wind up getting killed because revenge is a double-edged sword, and my Universe 666 counterpart told us you tried to destroy Universe 666 Earth in your wrathful rage, but he stopped you from doing so despite that he too suffered at that snake's hands.

Universe 666 Me: He's right, if you destroyed Universe 666 Earth, you would've become much worse than that fucked-up snake. Do you even want that?

Universe 666 Eli: All I ever care about is revenge on that snake, and I don't care if I have to destroy a planet to do it!

Universe 666 Me: Then, there's only one thing that'll get to you. Would Nunnally want that, would the girl that you love want to see you become a genocidal monster even worse than the fucked-up snake who ruined so many lives?

My Universe 666 counterpart's words and Lincoln's reasoning struck the right chord, and this caused Universe 666 Eli's eyes to well up with tears, and as Lincoln let go of his neck, he was then jumped and hugged by Universe 666 Eli as he really cried hard. Lincoln responded by hugging him as well and Universe 666 Me and Universe 666 Lincoln joined in, and we all had tears in our eyes.

Me: He struck the right chord with Universe 666 Eli.

Eli: And it's all true. What that snake did to my counterpart, that makes yet another life he ruined along with all the other lives he'd ruined.

Universe 666 Lincoln: Eli, I'm so sorry that I trapped you in that coffin, but I had no choice.

Universe 666 Eli: It's not your fault, Lincoln, if you didn't do that, I would've destroyed the planet and killed everyone there, and that also included you as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You weren't the only one whose life that snake ruined, he ruined many others. We'd already destroyed Evil Nico and we were destroying all those who helped him, but we're also repairing the lives of those he ruined, and you also need your heart and soul repaired more than ever. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and lights shined down from Heaven as an angelic choir sang, and then, Universe 666 Eli saw who it was descending from the Heavens, it was Universe 666 Nunnally, now resurrected and restored to life. We all cheered wildly for what Sakura Shinju and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Sakura Shinju's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, ten massive and longer purple tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Sakura Shinju: Now, that's what I really call a happy ending. Thanks for helping me with this, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sakura.

Suddenly, Sakura Shinju wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sakura Shinju's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and the Shinju, The Ten-Tailed Beast flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sakura Shinju sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Sakura did it, and my Earth's Eli has his Nunnally back.

Eli: It'll take time for his heart and soul to fully heal from the damage done to him. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Calista Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Calista Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Luan tried to attack us with her pranks, but Calista used her dark powers and made Luan's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was her fear?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: her comedian career getting cancelled and left as a wash-out.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful.

Raven Branwen: Well, that wraps it up.

Condiment King: Honestly, we have a bigger price on our heads then what MODOK offered.

2016 Morbucks: Damn straight!

Me: That is for sure.

Professor XXXL: Now, where should we celebrate?

Artie Ziff: Well, since we're here, we might as well celebrate it somewhere here.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Captain America: (To the viewers) Now this was an awesome adventure for part 3.

Me: Yep.

We went to the saloon and got some sarsaparilla and soda. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 3 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom,

Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Eustace Strych, Slaughterjack the Lumberjack, Barbos and Wolf Undead as well as Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson And Cassie Covvington and the next rescue is gonna be in the park and we're going to rescue a girl Poromon knows and her name is Adrienne Valentino and she is also the gene-slammer of Fire, Lightning, Air and Water Elementals from MTG. We're going to battle a total jerk that hurt Poromon a lot because he hates him. His name is Roy Lowenstein and he HATES FREAKS! That monster is going to pay. Also we're going to battle Another Fire Bug, La Balva De, Kasha, Universe 666 Mean 6, Gammaizer Planet, Professor Milo, Xibalba, Geiru Toneido, Furio Tigre, Super Phoenix, April May, Pauline Phoenix, Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin, Shinjiro Shinozaki, Queen Cannibis, Panther Caruso, Universe 666 Andrew Oikonny, Universe 666 Pigma Dengar, Leon Puwalski and Wolf O Donnell. And we're going to meet a Plug Man Gene-slammer. Her name is Pauline Plug.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Sonnya Gokua, Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Roshi

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Darren Devereaux's old home in Manhattan, one of the Five Boroughs of New York, but there's some really bad news: apparently, we got word that Darren's old home is being haunted by some very vengeful spirits, and we're going to find out that these vengeful spirits are the dead victims of Elias Devereaux, Darren's hated ancestor from the 1900s and they wanted revenge on the entire bloodline, which explains why there is a dark curse that follows those who'd completely given into the curse wind up getting killed and they want Darren dead because he also had the curse in his veins. But, we're going to stop the vengeful spirits and send them straight to The Spirit World and get rid of the very source of the curse: by heading to Elias' grave in the lower east side of Manhattan and perform an exorcism to send Elias' soul straight to The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet Calista Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Luan tried to attack us with her pranks, but Calista used her dark powers and made Luan's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 4 is for the levels Surtur-n Doom and Rune to Maneuver and we're going to battle Lego Surtur and Baron Mordo.

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 4

Surtur-n Doom and Rune to Maneuver

---

Sitting in the park and enjoying some relaxation was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Eustace Strych, Slaughterjack the Lumberjack, Barbos and Wolf Undead and we were ready for anything on another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Ahh nothing like a little relaxation and fun.

Nico: You said it pal.

Me: Yeah!

Lola: Boy this is fun.

Varie: It sure is.

Camie: I think this is awesome.

Eli: I agree there too.

Qin: This is the life.

Leeli: It sure is awesome and fun.

Girl Jordan: Boy it sure is.

Cole: I think it's awesome too.

Wolf O Donnell: It sure is.

Nico: Cole, I want to thank you, Wolf, and your teams for coming.

Cole: No problem Nico. This is awesome.

Me: So Cole how does it feel to have your mom and dad back?

Cole: It feels awesome J.D. And I am now fully caught up with them.

Me: I can tell you had a lot to catch up on after what happened.

Cole: I sure did. And it's awesome.

Me: Yeah. Now that Master Org is gone you can rebuild your life.

Cole: It sure is.

Me: (GROWL) What Victor Adler did to you your father and mother was unforgivable. Makes me angry thinking about it.

Nico: I know.

Cole: I agree.

Lilith Sahl: That is for sure.

Nico: Lilith, what do you like to do in your free time?

Lilith Sahl: I haven't given it much thought. But I'm thinking about becoming a college professor in biomechanics.

Me: Wow that is really highly advanced in science.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: I agree. But you do have the smarts for it.

Lilith Sahl: Thanks. I'm glad you think so.

Nico: It's a good job to have.

Lilith Sahl: It sure is. Just got to finish up under Lisa's tutelege and then I'll be ready.

Lisa Loud: I've been giving Lilith classes at my college group.

Nico: Oh right I forgot that Lisa is a professor at the local college.

Lisa Loud: Lilith is one of my most gifted students there.

Me: Awesome. I know she is going to do great.

Lilith Sahl: Thanks.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was a great adventure yesterday.

Me: Boy it sure was. Wow! We haven't had a dogfight in a long time.

Nico: That was so fun.

Me: And we took down a bunch of Hydra's goons and even MODOK.

Nico: He wasn't the only one.

Me: Nope. Klaw, Captain Corbett and Zemo too.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome.

Qin: I have a feeling we're going to be in for a rough one next.

Lola: Me too.

Me: Yeah. But the Philip and Shotaro and their group did great.

Nico: We celebrated at the Saloon.

Me: Yep we sure did.

Camie: Boy that was fun.

Lola: Yeah it was.

Apple Bloom: And Applejack really kicked the tar out of a lot of outlaws.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That was really great y'all.

Nico: I wonder how we're going to defeat Carnom. Last time we fought a version of Carnage, we had to use fire. This one might require more than that.

Girl Jordan: It will probably be something far more power. Like I'll have to provide the power needed for it.

Me: Girl Jordan is the death of Carnage in a sense. So she will REALLY be tearing going at him.

Nico: I agree.

Leeli: Maybe our song can help bring him down.

Me: It is powerful enough to do so.

Laney: That is for sure.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: We'll keep that available.

Camie: Yep.

Me: But we'll worry about that later. For now lets just enjoy some rest.

Poromon flew over to us,

Poromon: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Poromon. What's up?

Poromon: Just want to come and enjoy some rest with you guys too.

Me: Okay then.

I gave him a bottle of beer.

Poromon: You know me too well J.D.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Poromon began drinking.

Poromon: Ahh. (BARNEY BELCH)

We laughed!

Qin: Funny!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: we got word that total jerk who hurt Poromon a lot because he hates him, Roy Lowenstein, is back!

We gasped.

Nico: WHAT?! That motherfucking pissant's back?!

Me: Oh, I warned him that if we ever saw that pissant again, he's literally in for Hell!

Poromon: That monster's the real freak! He needs to get a dodgeball to the groin for this! And we also got bad news: my friend, Adrienne Valentino, Gene-Slammer of The Fire, Lightning, Air and Water Elementals from Magic The Gathering, was kidnapped by that asshole who intends to kill her.

Now, we were seriously pissed off!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's message this time.

Lori: Lincoln told us everything, now that jerk is really in for it this time!

Nico: We're sending that jerk straight to prison where he'll rot for the rest of his life!

Camie: Yeah! Wait who is Adrienne Valentino?

Me: She is a friend of mine from my school days.

I pulled out a picture of her from back when we were in 3rd grade. She was a girl with green hair, blue eyes and had black clothes and on her skirt was the kanji for fire, thunder, water and wind.

Me: She was a really amazing and gifted girl. She comes from a long line of elemental mages. She has amazingly powerful elemental magic. Her power is really strong.

Nico: Wow!

Maria: How do you know her, Poromon?

Poromon: I met her while I was out getting some fruit for Nico and his family. Adrienne and her family were out on vacation and I found them being harassed by a mugger and he had her and her family at knifepoint. I blasted the mugger and sent him to prison. She and her family became forever grateful for that.

Nico: Yep. I remember.

Camie: That is so cool.

Me: Wow I didn't know that.

Nico: That was awesome.

May: I bet she remembers you

Poromon: I do too.

Qin: Either way we got to stop Roy.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and

they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Adrienne Valentino) Aha! I've just spotted Adrienne Valentino, she's 200 yards away, but that butt-chewing worm, Roy Lowenstein, is also there and he's going to kill her!

Poromon: WHAT?!

Nico: Let's head over immediately and put the kibosh on that pissant!

Lincoln: We already got some dodgeballs with his name on them. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs,

and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on rescuing Adrienne Valentino and taking down that asshat, Roy Lowenstein.

Nico: Troy, you, Tyler Bowman, Eli Shane, Tyson, Shotaro and Philip, and Natsumi Tsujimoto did good yesterday.

Troy: Thanks Nico.

Qin; That was awesome.

Tyson: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

We were looking around, and there we saw Adrienne Valentino, Gene-Slammer of the Fire, Lightning, Air and Water Elementals from Magic The Gathering, and to our disgust, we also saw Roy

Lowenstein, and he had a knife and he was about to stab her.

Roy Lowenstein: DIE, BITCH FREAK!

Poromon: Adrienne! (GROWLS) (ECHOING VOICE) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning which hit Roy Lowenstein and electrocuted him and sent him flying into a tree.

Nico: Nice save, Poromon.

Then, we landed in front of that pissant, and he was growling like a fucked-up animal when he saw Poromon and all of us!

Roy Lowenstein: YOU MOTHERFUCKING FREAK! HOW DARE YOU SHOW YOUR FACE TO ME ALONG WITH ALL THOSE OTHER FREAKS!

Lincoln grabbed him by the neck and slammed him hard into the dirt with his excessive superhuman strength and came back.

Nico: Nice choke-slam, Lincoln, and the only freak around here is you, you butt-sniffing pissant!

Nico formed his nails into claws and scratched him on the stomach leaving bloody scratches on his stomach! Then, Lincoln got out a chalkboard and scraped it with his gold-plated armored claws!

(HORRIBLY OBNOXIOUS SCRAPING NOISE)

Roy Lowenstein: (SCREAMS) MAKE IT STOP!

Eli: Nice one, and here's this!

CRACKS KNUCKLES

Ed: WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed: MAKE HIM STOP!

Adrienne Valentino: J.D.!

She went and hugged me.

Me: Thank goodness you're okay Adrienne.

Adrienne Valentino: Thanks to Poromon and you guys.

Poromon went at Roy!

Poromon: Remember me?

Roy Lowenstein: YOU! I HATE YOU SO MUCH YOU FEATHER FACED FREAK!

Poromon's aura flared up with intense force!

Poromon then pecked him on his head!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: I was talking to Adrienne jerk!

Adrienne Valentino: How can I forget Poromon.

SMOOCH!

She kissed him on the head and he tooted like a steamhorn.

Me: Aww. You haven't forgotten.

Laney: So cute.

Suddenly, Roy Lowenstein was hit hard by a massive blast of ice.

Lincoln: Lana, did you…?

Lana: Wasn't me.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long ice blue hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in an ice blue short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, ice blue skirt, ice blue stockings, white bridal gloves, ice blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Emily Knudson.

Me, Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Emily?!

Emily Knudson: Yep, Emily Knudson, God Sibling of Ice and Snow reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to prison for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve showing your face again, Roy.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We warned you about this, you pissant, now you're really going to get it!

Manaphy: (jealous) Oh, don't mind me! Carry on with your "old friend"!

May: Manaphy calm down. She is someone that is grateful to Poromon.

Adrienne Valentino: And besides I'm just a friend to Poromon. I am in love with J.D.

Me: And I appreciate your feelings Adrienne.

Emily Knudson: My brother is an awesome baby magnet.

Me: Yep.

Manaphy: That's a relief.

May: Good. Manaphy was this close to pulling a gun on you.

Manaphy: Mama! I don't have a gun.

May: Oh.

Adrienne Valentino: I can't die anyway. I'm immortal and invincible.

Me: Cool!

Adrienne then fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Roy all over.

Me: Lets just kick this jerks butt!

He grabbed Poromon and started choking him.

But he saw that he was really choking a stuffed toy.

Roy Lowenstein: What the!?

POW!

He got punched in the face by Poromon!

Lincoln and I went after Roy Lowenstein, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Roy Lowenstein, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Roy Lowenstein even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Roy Lowenstein: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Roy Lowenstein charged right at us completely blind with rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed him by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed him into the ground, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby trashcan.

Nico: Damn, I was hoping you'd send him into a dumpster because that's where he belongs: inside a dumpster.

Me: Yeah no kidding! But that was funny!

Nico: With Poromon, you may never know if he's a stuffed toy

Me: Yep!

I fired waves of lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him.

Cindy Concrete: Hope you're hardheaded!

She fired a block of concrete and it hit him on his head!

SMASH!

He got a REALLY NASTY LUMP on his head!

He then grabbed Poromon and he tried stomping on Poromon!

Roy Lowenstein: I'm gonna break your spine!

Yolei: I can tell you from experience that he doesn't have a spine.

Roy Lowenstein: OH SHUT UP!

POW!

She punched him in his face!

Yolei: Don't you DARE Tell me to shut up!

He got up.

Loki: HENSHIN!

STINKY BUTT OF THE FLATULANT!

He turned into a fart themed Rider!

Loki: I AM KAMEN RIDER SUPERBUTT! (LOUD FART!)

Loni: ZENKAI CHANGE!

He turned into a JAKQ themed Zenkaiger!

Loni: POWER OF THE POKER HAND! ZENKAIPOKER! ゼンカイポーカー

Luke: HENSHIN!

He turned into a Siren themed Blade Rider!

Luke: I am KAMEN RIDER SONGBLADE!

Lane: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAAAHHH AAAHH AHAH!

He turned into a yellow Moon Rat themed ranger!

Lane: MONARCH OF THE MANGROVES! ZYUOH MOON RAT!

Boy Lynn: HENSHIN!

He turned into the Elephant, Rhino and Mammoth OOO RIDER!

Boy Lynn: I am KAMEN RIDER ZŌSAIMAMOSU 象サイマンモス!

Lars: HENSHIN!

He turned into a Crow Castle themed Rider!

Lars: I am KAMEN RIDER DARKRAVEN!

He was based on the game Castlevania!

Leif: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

IN A FLASH OF PERIWINKLE LIGHT HE TURNED INTO A NEW

TOQGER!

TOQ JUNANA! 十七

Levi: HENSHIN!

PROFESSOR XXXL! CALAMITOUS! BEST MATCH!

He turned into a Chemical themed Build Rider!

Levi: I AM KAMEN RIDER URANIPLUTOS!

Leon: HENSHIN!

He caught a Moth Zecter!

HENSHIN!

He transformed!

Leon: CAST OFF!

CAST OFF! CHANGE MOTH!

Leon: I am KAMEN RIDER MOTHWING!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH! And that Kamen Rider Superbutt! That is funny!

Nico: It sure is!

Me: How about this!? (squirts extremely hot mustard into Roy's eyes, causing him to scream in pain, and his eyes to shrivel up and fall out of his face)

He was REALLY GOING TO FEEL THAT!

Nico: OUCH!

Roy: After I'm done with you, your blue whore is next!

KRABLAM!

May punched him in the mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

May: NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY TO MANAPHY! ESPECIALLY TO ME!

Me: Taste this!

I poured a bottle of Dog Water in his mouth!

Then Roy was hurling his guts out!

Poromon: NO ONE THREATENS MANAPHY!

HE FIRED NUMEROUS BLASTS OF LIGHTNING JAVELIN BLASTS AND THEY HIT ROY AND ELECTROCUTED HIM ALL OVER!

May then gave Roy the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and most graphic beating no one could ever imagine as we watched it all happen in front of us.

MAY SMASHED ROY IN HIS UGLY NOSE, SHE TORE HIS CHEST HAIRS OFF AND SHE SHOVED IT INTO HIS BELLY BUTTON, THEN SHE PROCEEDED TO TEAR ROY'S REMAINING HAIR OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

THEN, MAY'S NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND SHE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH ROY ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD! THEN, HE GOT OUT HIS SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

MAY SLASHED ROY'S BUTT CHEEKS AND HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND ROY LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: JEEZ! THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT I WOULD'VE DONE TO FLIP IF I WENT INTO THAT KIND OF RAGE!

Luan: No way, Lincoln, if you went into that kind of rage, it would've been much more bloodier and much more graphic.

Me: GEEZ!

Roy was mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

Poromon then got drunk.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Oh look who it is! Mr. I-know-everything-about-nothing!

He went and punched and bashed Roy all over.

MAY WAS REALLY SCRATCHING HIM ALL OVER LIKE HOW REN DID TO THAT HORSE IN THE INFAMOUS EPISODE REN SEEKS HELP!

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

May: Oh may god forgive me for this. (ACTIVATES OL'

FACEFULL'S RIDEWATCH)

She then rumbled and then HURLED HER GUTS OUT ALL OVER ROY!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Here's a funny one. (ACTIVATES NARUKO'S RIDEWATCH)

I then formed numerous Sexy Jutsu versions of my entire harem.

But then ROY GOT LAUNCHED INTO THE AIR WITH A MASSIVE NOSEBLEED!

Nicole: So you are a pervert too! I'll fix that!

But then SHE REALLY WENT BALLISTIC ON HIM!

NICOLE SMASHED THE JERK IN HIS UGLY FACE AND SHE HIS NOSE OFF AND SHE SHOVED IT DOWN HIS THROAT, THEN SHE GOUGED HIS EYES OUT AND RIPPED HIS FEET AND ARMS OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

Most of us were STILL HURLING OUR GUTS OUT!

Twilight Sparkle: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Fluttershy: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Sunset Shimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rainbow Dash: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rarity: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Fluttershy: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Starlight Glimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Applejack: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

It was horrible!

Maria: BRUTAL!

Sunny and friends were also throwing up.

Poromon: Adrienne please! Look away!

Adrienne Valentino: This is awesome seeing this happen to him!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That would be too easy. Now, to take you down. LIGHTNING STYLE NINJA ART: SUPERCELL LIGHTNING STORM RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive electric blue Rasenshuriken with lightning surrounding it and creatures of lightning flying around the blue core, he threw it at the owners and it slammed into him and he got hit hard and electrocuted. Then, Lincoln formed a dodgeball and threw it hard and it hit him right in the crotch!

CRUNCH!

We winced and many of us covered our crotches and Lincoln tied him up. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Then, the cops came.

Sheila: At it again, Lowenstein?!

Nico: Yep, and he kidnapped Poromon's friend, Adrienne Valentino, and tried to kill her.

Tom Lair: Looks like he can consider this his third strike.

The cops loaded Roy Lowenstein inside the car and took him away.

Lincoln: Looks like he's facing the rest of his life in prison for what he's done.

Me: Make it the death penalty.

Lola: Yeah he had it coming!

Manaphy: (crying) Mama, am I a whore?

May: No Manaphy you are not.

Manaphy: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: (To Emily Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Emily.

Emily Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Emily Knudson and he hugged her, and Emily Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Emily Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Emily Knudson, God Sibling of Ice and Snow, she's mu Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful ice and snow powers and immense control over the cold and snow. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Ice, but also Fire, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us, and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO GET A NASTY CASE OF FROSTBITE!

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to freeze.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to get frozen by her, and now that you're here, Emily.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Emily Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Emily Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Emily Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Emily Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Emily Knudson.

Emily Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Poromon: Now, who wants some beer!?

Me: No thanks Poromon.

Poliwag: But that was crazy and awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Poromon: Want some, Adrienne?

Adrienne Valentino: No thanks. I'm more of a fancy extravagent wine girl.

Poromon: Wow.

Me: Adrienne comes from a very super wealthy rich family and she likes everything super expensive.

Nico: Cool.

Adrienne Valentino: That is awesome.

Poromon: More for me then.

He gulped it down.

Poromon: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Barney Gumble: Oh yeah! (BELCH)

May: Are you okay now, Manaphy?

May: Yeah I'm fine.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: It's great to see you again.

Adrienne Valentino: Same here Poromon. Its been a while.

Allie Wilde: You're looking great Adrienne.

Adrienne Valentino: Same to you Allie.

Poromon: But it's good we all came to save you.

Adrienne Valentino: Yeah no kidding. Hopefully that jerk will get the black gates when he dies.

Poromon: Manaphy is not a whore!

Manaphy: YEAH!

Nico: Guys calm down.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Poromon: Sorry.

Me: Good.

Poromon: I'm stating a fact.

All of us: We know.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Okay okay.

Nico: Wait until we tell you about his misadventures!

Adrienne Valentino: I have a feeling they are funny.

Me: Oh they are.

Qin: We'll tell you what they were like later. Right now we got work to do.

Me: The Anothers are coming.

Nico: And they are?

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Fire Bug, La

Balva De, Kasha, Universe 666 Mean 6, Gammaizer Planet, Professor Milo, Xibalba, Geiru Toneido, Furio Tigre, Super Phoenix, April May, Pauline Phoenix, Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin, Shinjiro Shinozaki, Queen Cannibis, Panther Caruso, Universe 666 Andrew Oikonny, Universe 666 Pigma Dengar, Leon Puwalski and Wolf O Donnell!

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa! Universe 666 versions of Andrew and Pigma. Wicked.

Nico: As long as it's not the Prime universe versions.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Wait until we tell you about his misadventures!

Adrienne Valentino: I have a feeling they are funny.

Me: Oh they are.

Qin: We'll tell you what they were like later. Right now we got work to do.

Me: The Anothers are coming.

Nico: And they are?

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Fire Bug, La Balva De, Kasha, Universe 666 Mean 6, Gammaizer Planet, Professor Milo, Xibalba, Geiru Toneido, Furio Tigre, Super Phoenix, April May, Pauline Phoenix, Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin, Shinjiro Shinozaki, Queen Cannibis, Panther Caruso, Universe 666 Andrew Oikonny, Universe 666 Pigma Dengar, Leon Puwalski and Wolf O Donnell!

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa! Universe 666 versions of Andrew and Pigma. Wicked.

Nico: As long as it's not the Prime universe versions.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: This is a lot!

Me: I know!

Eli: And I sense that these Anothers minus Wolf are 3 people!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Lincoln's Guardian Angels for the Embodiments of the Saber Riders, Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada, Mira Magma, Tammy Tornado, Sugarcoat and Vicky Voth.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Cool.

Sugarcoat: This will be fun and logically exciting.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

Then out came Another Fire Bug, La Balva De, Kasha, Universe 666 Mean 6, Gammaizer Planet, Professor Milo, Xibalba, Geiru Toneido, Furio Tigre, Super Phoenix, April May, Pauline Phoenix, Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin, Shinjiro Shinozaki, Queen Cannibis, Panther Caruso, Universe 666 Andrew Oikonny, Universe 666 Pigma Dengar and Leon Puwalski!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Furio Tigre: (In a girls voice) I'm excited for this one!

Another Xibalba: (In a girls voice) It sure will be good.

Another Gammaizer Planet: (In a girls voice) You got that right!

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

They merged and reverted back into 3 girls.

1 was a girl with orange hair and had pink eyes and she had orange clothes and fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Falchion for Saber and the Falchion Dopant and had the Falchion Dopant symbol on her skirt. She had the Falchion Sword in her hand and had the Eternal Phoenix book on her hip.

The 2nd girl had pink and orange hair and had magenta eyes and had yellow clothes and had rainbow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Kiramagers Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and had a crystal sword.

The 3rd Girl and periwinkle blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Godzilla Dopant and had Mothra 2019's wings and had 2016 Godzilla's scary tail!

Me: (GASP) Faith Falchion, Catherine Kiramager and Galatea Gojira!

Nico: Whoa! The Embodiments of Falchion and the Falchion Dopant, Kiramagers Dopant and Godzilla Dopant!? Whoa!

Me: Yep.

Lola: Wow! That is cool!

Galatea Gojira: It sure is.

Carol Pusateri: That is really cool!

Nico: So the Dopants are based off Sentai now?!

Catherine Kiramager: That's right.

Me: I guess so.

Nico: That is cool!

Galatea Gojira: It sure is. And I think It's cool too.

Faith Falchion: I think it's awesome too.

Nico: Catherine, tell us more about yourself.

Catherine Kiramager: I am a light scientist and I have light powers.

Me: Neat.

Catherine Kiramager: Yeah it's cool. Also I am a master of rainbow light and jewels and crystals.

Nico: That is cool.

Rarity: It sure is darling. I think that is really amazing.

Catherine Kiramager: Thanks.

Galatea Gojira: It sure is. Here's what I can do. I'm the master of the Kaiju and I have all their powers from 1954 on up.

Nico: Wow!

Faith Falchion: And I have over 13.7 billion years of power in me and I've lived for that long.

All of us: Wow!

Me: Yep it's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Wolf friendly or hostile?

Galatea Gojira: Friendly and she is a really awesome and smart one.

Nico: Ooh.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you three first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and the blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ICEAGE BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Carrie Beff, Lady Bullseye, Bammers and Rock Doggler!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Maria: Just when we thought the Sentai and Ranger Embodiments were done

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

May: Still this could be interesting.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Now here it it comes!

We saw ANOTHER WOLF!

Me: Whoa Another Wolf.

Qin: This will be good.

Another Wolf: (In a girls voice) It will be as good as solving the 9th Dimensional Unified Field theory.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, pink eyes, pink clothes and had pink angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for Brain on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Brain Sword in her hand.

Me: Bianca Brain! Wow!

Bianca Brain: It is good to see you again J.D. and you are looking well for the power of 600 times 43 to the 120th power.

Nico had sparks that was coming out of his head and he had smoke coming out of his ears and also was drooling.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK!

Nico: OUCH! That really hurt my head!

Me: She has a really massively powerful IQ of 6,343. Bianca is one of the smartest girls ever with that kind of brain power as the Embodiment of the Brain Dopant. Also she is a great tactictian and a masterful strategist and is good with math and science. Also like Wolf she is an amazing ace fighter pilot.

Wolf: That is very well played out.

Bianca Brain: Indeed and I think it's great to be a skilled pilot.

Nico: Wow! That is cool.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Bianca Brain: No he didn't. I showed him my toughest equation and it short circuited his brain.

Sakura Knudson: I saw the equation and it was really complex for me too. It felt like my head was going to explode.

Me: GEEZ! What was the equation?

Bianca then showed us and it was the molecular mass of a tachyon particle.

Nico then had his brain spark and his head spark with smoke coming out of his ears and red crash screens were in his eyes.

Me: Whoa that's the mass of a Tachyon Particle.

Lisa Loud: For someone of Swartz's intellect I'm amazed it was that hard for him to figure out.

Nico was crashed.

Eli: I got this.

Eli kicked Nico in the butt and he rebooted back.

Nico: OW! What a headache! Lana can I have some ice?

Lana: Sure Nico.

Lana gave Nico a big block of ice and put it on his head.

Me: Boy that one really caused Nico to short circuit.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: I can still use ridewatches!

Me: Good.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned the Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Wolf1

Me: All right!

Another Wolf: You'll be seeing your father soon Fox!

Me: You'll be seeing him in Hell!

Bianca Brain fired waves of lasers and blasted him all over.

Nico: (Gets out Wolf's Ridewatch) We're gonna have fun with this thing!

May: (Gets out Eustace Strych's ridewatch) Money makes the world go round!

Maria: (Gets out Barbos' Ridewatch) And it will be fun!

They activated the powers of Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Eustace Strych, Slaughterjack the Lumberjack, Barbos and Wolf Undead and fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed the Another all

over.

Lilith Sahl: This will be awesome! (ACTIVATES QUEEN CANNABIS' RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed Another Wolf.

Then Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Mad Scotty, Homer Clones, Boba Fett and Buccarat came!

Nico: Awesome team Cad Bane!

Cad Bane: Thanks Nico.

?: Boy that is a cool one!

Plug Man came!

Me: Whoa Plug Man!

Plug Man: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun just started.

Nico: Pauline Plug!? Whoa!

Pauline Plug: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and pink eyes and yellow and pink clothes and had pink angel wings and had a plug and lightning symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Pauline Plug: I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted Another Wolf down

Another Wolf: I CAN'T LOSE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He exploded!

I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: OH YEAH!

May: I didn't get hit!

Nico: Yep.

Lilith Sahl: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Pauline Plug: When me and Nico made an awesome solar powered generator for a s'mores maker.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Nico and Pauline hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Pauline Plug: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, and Carly Atlas are heading to Darren Devereaux's old home in Manhattan, one of the Five Boroughs of New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got some really bad news.

Apparently, we got word that Darren's old home is being haunted by some very vengeful spirits, and we're going to find out that these vengeful spirits are the dead victims of Elias Devereaux, Darren's hated ancestor from the 1900s and they wanted revenge on the entire bloodline, which explains why there is a dark curse that follows those who'd completely given into the curse wind up getting killed and they want Darren dead because he also had the curse in his veins. But, we're going to stop the vengeful spirits and send them straight to The Spirit World and get rid of the very source of the curse: by heading to Elias' grave in the lower east side of Manhattan and perform an exorcism to send Elias' soul straight to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Manhattan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got some really bad news. Darren, would you do the honors?

Darren Devereaux: Understood. Apparently, we got word that my old home is being haunted by some very vengeful spirits, and here's the bad news: these vengeful spirits haunting my home are the dead victims of Elias Devereaux, my hated ancestor from the 1900s.

We gasped.

Me: Why are they haunting Manhattan even after 100 years?

Darren Deveraux: They wanted revenge on the entire bloodline, usually there's an even darker curse that follows those who've completely given into the curse, when they do give into the curse, the one thing that can end it is death. Throughout the years, many of my family members who've given into the curse wind up getting killed.

Nico: Like when Lincoln killed Connor.

Lincoln: Wait, I remembered seeing a dark shadow being lifted from Connor and it was dragged right into Hell.

Darren Devereaux: That was a manifestation of the curse, and now, they're coming for me and they all wish me dead because I also have the curse in my veins.

Leo Corbett: So, what do we do?

Darren Devereaux: First, we're going to stop the vengeful spirits and send them straight to The Spirit World. Then, after that, we need to get rid of the very source of the curse: by heading to Elias' grave in the lower east side of Manhattan and perform an exorcism to send Elias' soul straight to The Black Gates forever. Now, come on, we need to stop the vengeful spirits at once.

We got a move on, and we headed for Darren's old house. Suddenly, Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off as we saw many ghosts appear: they were people from the early 1900s, but they had red eyes and they glared at Darren Devereaux.

Ghost: DEVEREAUX!

The vengeful spirits charged right at Darren Devereaux with their desire for revenge still lurking in them even after their deaths over 100 years ago. But, Darren Devereaux chanted an incantation and trapped the vengeful spirits inside a trap of pure light which is keeping them inside.

Me: WHOA! That's a lot of vengeful spirits.

Hiroshi Ohira: Darren's ancestor killed a lot of people before and after he'd made that deal with The Devil, and even after Selene Arcangela's ancestor killed him, they wouldn't stop until all of them wind up in Hell, and that also included Darren's parents and brother who were truly nice people.

Darren Devereaux: For nineteen years, I've had to deal with the constant threat of all of you coming after me for revenge in the very instance you believe I'd fall victim to the curse just like the rest of my family. Too many of my own family had fallen victim to the dark curse of Elias and too many have had their lives taken by you all over the years! No more!

Darren Devereaux opened a portal beneath them and sent the vengeful spirits straight to The Spirit World and the portal closed before any of them tried to take him with them.

Darren Devereaux: You've taken far too many of my family for the last time! Consider your 100-year vengeance spree over!

Nico: Whoa! I had no idea just how scarred Darren was by what'd happened.

Lincoln: That family curse turned too many of his family members towards evil, and because of that, the vengeful spirits of his ancestor's victims come for them when death befalls them, and Darren being the only one left of his entire family to harbor the curse, has been dealt with a fate crueler than death.

Me: But, that'll end soon. Now, we need to head for the lower east side of Manhattan: to Elias' tomb.

Darren Devereaux: And right from there, we'll end the curse and end this nightmare for good.

We headed out to the cemetery in the lower east side of Manhattan, and there, we searched every last corner of the cemetery. Suddenly, we found a mausoleum and it radiated with a darkness that was the exact match for Elias Devereaux.

Lincoln: Is that…?

Darren Devereaux: Elias' tomb, he was buried here in the family crypt because of his family's wealth, in all respects, they should've thrown him in a ditch. But, this is the very source of the curse.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Calista Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Calista Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from this tomb, it really reeks of evil.

Darren Devereaux: All the better to put an end to the curse once and for all.

Darren Devereaux snapped his fingers, and suddenly, a magic circle appeared under the mausoleum, and then, an unearthly roar was heard, and a black shadowy mist manifested from the structure, and then, mists of darkness came out of the mausoleum and they converged and transformed into that of a man dressed in black clothes from the 1900s but had a Satanic theme: it was Elias Devereaux.

Sylvester: So, now all we got to do is destroy Elias.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, and that'll end the curse once and for all. Come on, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Leo Corbett's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Elias

Devereaux, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a beam of holy light which hits Elias Devereaux and he let out a dying scream as he was reduced to ashes and was forever sent to The Black Gates, and we saw multitudes of souls leaving Hell and heading for Heaven. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That should do it. Now, the curse is finally gone for good. (To Calista Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Calista Midnight.

Calista Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Calista.

Lincoln went up to Calista Midnight and he hugged her, and Calista Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Calista Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Calista Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth eldest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Luan tried to attack us with her pranks, but Calista used her dark powers and made Luan's nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she ran back inside the house and into her room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Jeez, that's scary.

Me: And I remembered that incident all too well, Luan got what she deserved that night.

Lincoln: Messing with The Midnight Society is always a horrible idea, not to mention that they have dark powers, and with them, they can find out their deepest darkest nightmares and make them come true, and now that you're here, Calista.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Calista Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Calista Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Calista Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold

lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Calista Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Calista Midnight.

Calista Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Ayaka Utsumi, Hazuki Sogawa, Honoka Houjou, Julianne Toubaru, Kawori Mizuno, Minako Jounouchi, Miyabi, Reona Inui, and Rikka Koujin from Kuro Ai ~Hitoyozumakan Inkō Rannyūroku~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayaka Utsumi, Hazuki Sogawa, Honoka Houjou, Julianne Toubaru, Kawori Mizuno, Minako Jounouchi, Miyabi, Reona Inui, and Rikka Koujin from Kuro Ai ~Hitoyozumakan Inkō Rannyūroku~.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayaka Utsumi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayaka Utsumi and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from the vengeful spirits of Elias Devereaux's victims and the dark spirit of Elias Devereaux that still haunted his resting place, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayaka Utsumi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayaka Utsumi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayaka Utsumi, Hazuki Sogawa, Honoka Houjou, Julianne Toubaru, Kawori Mizuno, Minako Jounouchi, Miyabi, Reona Inui, and Rikka Koujin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the vengeful spirits are the dead victims of Elias Devereaux, Darren Devereaux's hated ancestor from the 1900s who wanted revenge on the entire bloodline, and responsible for a very dark curse that follows those who'd completely given into the curse and wind up getting killed and they also wanted Darren dead because he also had the curse in his veins, along with the spirit of Elias Devereaux and the very source of the family curse.

But, when Lincoln showed what Darren did in first sending the vengeful spirits to The Spirit World and then us performing the exorcism that drew Elias' spirit out and us giving him a beatdown and finally Lincoln firing a beam of light that destroyed the dark spirit and banished him to The Black Gates for good, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Calista Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so for your rescue, it was ending Darren's family curse that began over 100 years ago.

Lincoln: Yep, and we also had to stop the vengeful spirits of his ancestor's victims which Darren did in his rage.

Nico: As we'd found out the spirits of his ancestor's victims all wanted his entire bloodline to suffer for his ancestor's crimes. But, now they can find their eternal rest in the afterlife.

Me: Along with the rest of Darren's family while his ancestor rots in Oblivion forever.

* * *

After we finally brought an end to the curse haunting Darren's family over 100 years ago, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Calista Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Calista Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Calista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Calista Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Calista Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Lincoln: And yesterday was really scary, we had no idea Darren got bit by the Weremole. It must've been out hunting.

Darren Devereaux: When it was sunny and clear, that's a major impossibility since The Weremole only comes out at night, especially on the full moon.

Sebastian Mendez: When I get my hands on that vicious monster, he's gonna know what a real monster is like.

Buster Bunny: We've already seen it one too many times of how much of a monster you really are.

Nico: And you also scared us that bad with you roaring like a demon with snakes coming out of your mouth.

Lincoln: Though we've been scared a lot by Lucy appearing behind us, so you don't scare us in the slightest.

Plucky Duck: But, you still scare us when you do that.

Buster Bunny: Not to mention, you also have your bad habits of still being sadistic and demonic as well.

Me: And those sorts of things are what make him a very scary presence towards the irredeemable, and like Qin said, you get him mad, and Hell on Earth will be unleashed.

Babs Bunny: Though that didn't save you from us when we mopped the floor with your bloodstained hide.

Sebastian Mendez: (GROWLS)

Lincoln: Okay, you asked for it! (Puts down barbells in hands) (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Sebastian Mendez: (HISSES)

Ed: WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed: MAKE HIM STOP!

Buster Bunny: Yuck, if there's anything worse than nails on a chalkboard, it's the sound of cracking knuckles.

Nico: Yeah, that was enough to drive Ed crazy, but more than enough to make him hiss in annoyance and get him to stop. Better than hitting him on the head, right, Buster?

Me: We knew you were the one whacking him on the head with a mallet when we went after the McWolf team, and when Plucky ratted you out, that of course meant major payback.

Buster Bunny: I had to, he's crazy and insane.

Sebastian Mendez: Hey, I'm not that crazy and insane.

Toons: Yes, you are!

Lori: And your track record of antagonizing The Z-Fighters and Buster's gang from Acme Acres is literally that high.

Nico: There's that as well.

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, I still am that crazy and insane. But, that'll be part of me forever due to my descent into madness no thanks to Dustin Keystone, the nerve of him.

Lincoln: Yeah, he's more than pissed everyone off numerous times, thank goodness we banished him and every last one of his miserable family to The Black Gates forever, they deserved it.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Camembert: Wow, so, this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Camembert, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eighteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola are in your harem, Linky.

Miia: And he marked you, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola, along with Sage and Tgcops, right, Camembert?

Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Sage Grimhildr, Tqcops Rubber Riley, Camembert, Cheda, Chizu, Emmenta, Goda, Parmino, Pone, Quark, Raclette, Reggiano, Ricotta, Ruyèr, Tilto, Ushiko, Zarella, and Zola, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later we were in the kitchen and we were making one of our most favorite things ever.

Thing: What are we making again?

Me: We're making donuts.

Homer: Mmm Donuts.

We were making every kind of donut imaginable.

Nico: So why are we making all these donuts?

Me: It's for Mr. Lynn's new breakfast line at Lynn's Table. He wants to open the restaurant for breakfast.

Nico: Cool.

We made jelly filled, chocolate, glazed, strawberry and more.

We made NUMEROUS kinds of donuts.

Julie Power: This is actually fun!

Lily: It sure is! Especially with the kinds of donuts there are out there.

Me: Yep. I saw and ate all kinds of donuts out there. Especially the donuts on that donut planet.

Xenia: Yeah those were awesome.

Homer: Boy those were awesome.

Nico: Yeah they sure were.

Lynn Sr.: It's great that you guys are helping me make donuts for my breakfast line. It's goinna be a hit.

Nora Valkyrie: Donuts are just as awesome as pancakes.

Soundwave: Donuts: Will make lots of money!

Me: Yep.

?: Boy they sure will.

We saw a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Hard on it.

Hillary Hard: Hillary Hard, Embodiment of Hard Man.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Wow! Hillary awesome to see you again.

Scarlett: Yeah you're looking awesome!

Hillary Hard: You too Emerald and Scarlett. Its been a while.

Blaster: How did you meet Emerald and Scarlett?

Hillary Hard: I met Emerald when she was learning about magic in the library of Drake City. It was awesome and she taught me some of her moves too.

Nico: Cool cool.

Hillary Hard: And I met Scarlett when she was plotting to kill Chris. I stopped her from doing so and helped her realize what she was doing was wrong. This was before she joined the team.

Nico: Oh.

Scarlett: Yes it was a bad time.

Nico: Yeah. Would you like to join the team?

Hillary Hard: I would be honored.

Vice: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Nick Russell, Twilight, Mal, Izuku, Hitoshi, and Jim

Me: Awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: All right! This is gonna be fun!

Qin: It sure is!

Hitoshi: I'm ready for some action.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Surtur-n Doom and Rune to Maneuver.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Looks like we've got more trouble in the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Eli: Boy this will be awesome! I can't wait to face the Lego version of my archenemy.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: This will be fun bro. The Prime Universe version of Baron Mordo can help you on that.

Eli: Awesome!

The previous group came.

Anti Wanda: Can me, Stinky Butt, Cavalier, Eris, Mammoth, Raven Branwen, Condiment King, 2016 Morbucks, Professor XXXL and Artie Ziff come with ya'll?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

LOUD FART!

Lincoln: Oops sorry.

Stinky Butt: Nice one Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Me: Funny.

Qin: But we're ready for this.

Aqua Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Solar Man next to start.

Me: Ooh! Fiery and Golden as the Sun.

Smoldendash: I like that. That is really awesome. A Blaze of Glory.

Me: It sure is.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie

mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Roshi who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Roshi who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, now we're back on destroying the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki.

Nico: Looks like it.

Universe 666 Eli: I no longer associate with them, they're dishonorable bastards.

Sonnya Gokua: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Roshi: Yeah, they may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class

S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo.

Lincoln: LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Roshi.

Sonnya Gokua: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Son Goku and Roshi are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the world of Marvel Lego Superheroes and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo, and once we got done with him, Sonnya Gokua and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Roshi.

We were off to Chronopolis

We arrived in Chronopolis.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Where do we meet the Lego Avengers.

Me: If we're facing Surtur then we're going to meet him in Thor's neck of the woods. Asgard.

Thor: Thou must be ready for him.

Lola: We will be.

Nicole: I remember that the battle with Surtur started right off the bat in the game.

Camie: I remember that.

Qin: That was aweome.

The Lego versions of Captain America, Captain Marvel, Thor, and Jane Foster landed near us

Me: Steve, Carol, Thor, and Jane Foster! Wow!

Captain Marvel: Boy I look awesome in Lego form.

Lego Captain Marvel: That is awesome.

Lego Jane Foster: Boy you all made it just in time.

Me: We sure did.

Lego Captain America: We were fighting Surtur and he punched us, sending us flying towards you guys.

Camie: WHOA! He is that strong!?

Me: Yep he sure is. But WE are stronger!

Nico: We sure are!

Me: Time for the Titan to be taken down by an angel.

I went into my newest more powerful form! I was now in my SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE form!

Lego Captain America: WHOA!

Lego Iron Man: WOW! J.D. you look incredible!

Lego Wasp: Wow! Is this the form that you used to beat the prime universe version of Thanos?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No that form doesn't even hold a candle to this form. This one is infinitely more powerful. You'll see shortly how strong it is.

Nico: Lets get him guys!

Eris: That's not all!

Nick Russel: Magical Source, Mystic Force!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

With that, Hitoshi reaches for his obscured belt, and pulls from it a strange mobile phone like object, that, when opened is revealed to be a strange tuning fork with a snarling face. Hibiki then strikes the tuning fork against his boot sole, lifting it to his forehead, revealing the same snarling face called upon by the soundwaves.

Hitoshi: (Under his breath) Hibiki.

At this point, the soundwaves envelop Hitoshi, turning from clear to red as purple flames envelop him, casting aside the form of man, allowing Hitoshi's Rider form to rise through, revealing a primarily violet being with red arm armor, silver armor across his chest, a belt with three sharp comma looking symbols circling on themselves on the central point of it and a burgundy-brown cloth between his legs, as well as what appear to be drumsticks attached to the back of his belt, disk-like objects on the left side of his belt and his folded tuning fork on the right, as well as a head with violet background and six red lines on it, with two more surrounding a small snarling face on his forehead.

Hitoshi: SOUNDS OF FIRE! KAMEN RIDER HIBIKI!

Nick Russell: FIERCE AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

Nico: YEAH! Lets go! Entrance time!

We went into the palace of Asgard!

Surtur was really blazing with fire!

Then the spirits of water appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him!

Zocks: (Singing) "Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!"

A phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

I fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Surtur all over!

Surtur was massive!

Totally Spies Alice: He's fucking huge!

Nico: He sure is! In Thor: Ragnarok he destroyed Asgard.

Qin: I remember that.

Surtur: So Team Loud Phoenix Storm has come!

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm is ready to kick your ugly flaming butt!

Surtur: Then bring it on!

He fired a massive wave of fire at us and we absorbed his fire!

Surtur: WHAT!?

He fired more fire blasts and we absorbed them like they were now problem!

Me: Keep on firing fire blasts.

I fired a massive blast of fire and blasted Surtur all over!

Nico: Take this! FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

He fired a massive green energy wave and it hit Surtur and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down from the intense power of the explosion!

Surtur really felt that!

Raven Branwen: Try magic blasts too!

Twilight Sparkle: With pleasure!

She fired a massive beam of magic and the blast hit him and blasted him.

Me: THOUSAND MOON BLAST OF DARKNESS!

I fired a massive beam of moonblades and the blasts hit Surtur and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

It blasted him down.

Lego Iron Man: WOW! That is powerful!

Nico: No kidding!

Knight Man: HAVE AT YOU!

He went and smashed Surtur and bashed him with a mace.

Qin: Take that!

Then LEGO BARON MORDO came!

Me: Baron Mordo!

Lego Dr. Strange: Mordo what do you want!?

Lego Mordo: Don't mind me. I'm here to teleport Surtur out of here so he can heal up for round 2!

Me: Sorry but I'm afraid we can't let you do that!

Eli teleported and kicked him in the back of the head!

Lego Mordo: Why you.

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Eli then teleported and punched him in his face.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Surtur

2016 Morbucks: Like that?!

Mal: Have some of this!

They fired energy and magic and blasted Surtur.

Eli teleported and kicked him in the face.

Eli blasted Mordo with a force blast.

Despite this, Mordo and Surtur teleported away.

Me: Damn!

Nico: At least it's a good start

Me: We did manage to land good blows on them.

Camie: That is for sure.

Laney: They completely underestimated our power.

Varie: Yep.

Headstrong: Is everyone and everything in Asgard okay?

Me: Uh does THIS look okay to you?

We saw everything on fire and everything was destroyed.

Nico: Obviously not.

Me: But I can fix this up.

I snapped my fingers and fixed it all up.

Laney: There.

Lego Iron Man: You guys meet Dr. Strange, Spider Man, Wong, and She Hulk at the Sanctum!

Me: Right! I have a feeling this will be important.

Qin: It sure will.

We went to meet them.

Artie Ziff: Which way is the Sanctum again?

Izuku: Don't ask me.

Nico: Over there.

We saw it.

We went to the sanctum.

We saw Dr. Strange, Spider Man, Wong, and She Hulk there.

Brimstone: Hey guys!

Lego She Hulk: Glad you made it!

Lego Dr. Strange: We saw your battle! You guys were incredible!

Me: That was just a start.

Lego Wong: But you guys did great.

Lola: Yeah that was fun.

Professor XXXL: Want a snow cone?

Hitoshi: You won't regret it?

Lego She Hulk: Ah why not.

She got a cone from him.

Me: I'll have one too. I'm starting to sweat from all that fire.

I had one too.

Me: (Slurps) Ahh.

Rampage: We think Mordo and Surtur retreated here.

Eli: He's right. I sense them.

Qin: Awesome. Now we can face them later.

Nico: We'll be ready for them soon.

Varie: Yep.

Condiment King: I think they've sent their goons!

Jim: He's right. Look!

We saw them!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the goons.

Me: Take that!

Fox fired his blaster and blew the goons apart.

Camie: Take that too!

Camie fired an aurora blast and blew them apart.

Laserbeak flew above them and blasted the goons all over.

Qin: Take that!

She fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Loki: Sniff on this!

LOUD FART!

He farted and the goons explded from the revolting stench!

Stinky Butt: I'll add to that!

LOUD SUPER FART!

He fired a wave of fart gas and the goons gagged and exploded!

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated them as it lit the gas on fire!

Nico: Bullseye!

Lola: Yeah!

Barbossa: They be walking the plank!

He fired energy blasts and Lana and Aqua fired waves of energy and blasted the goons all over.

Lola: Not fun for you all huh!

Camie: Yeah!

Fox: Yeah!

Falco: Now it's our turn to kick some tail!

We fired energy and element blasts and blew the goons apart!

Mammoth charged at them and bashed them down

Nick Russell fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

Qin: Take this!

She fired a wave of energy and fire and blasted the goons!

Lana fired waves of ice and froze them.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Roy Koopa: Now it's entrance time!

Me: We already did the entrance earlier!

Nico: Yeah!

Roy Koopa: Oh right.

Nico: Here they come!

Eli flew at Lego Baron Mordo and punched him in the face!

Lego Baron Mordo fired mystic bolts and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning. The blasts collided and exploded all over the place.

Cavalier: Now for the promised round two!

I fired a massive blast of energy and blasted Surtur!

Eli: (ECHOING) DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

Eli fired a massive blast of pitch black fire as and it formed into a dragon made of black fire that is as hot as the sun! The blast hit Lego Mordo and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Take that!8

Hitoshi: Time I went Armed Hibiki!

Hitoshi hits the button on the back of the sword, causing him to be engulfed in sound yet again, turning entirely red with white contrast and a visor like spot on his face, as the disks carried by all the heroic Oni seemingly come to life, taking on vibrantly colored animal-based forms that we see for all of like a minute as they form armor on Hitoshi, ultimately culminating in a chestpiece as the horns on his head grow a bit and the small snarling face gains a guard of some kind, completing the transformation.

Nick Russel: Legendary Source, Mystic Force!

Nick transformed!

Nick: ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

He was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted Surtur.

Eli slashed and blasted Lego Mordo all over.

Nick Russell: FIREHEART! RED DRAGON FIRE RANGER! (Snaps Fingers)

He donned his awesome RED DRAGON FIREHEART BATTLEIZER!

Me: Oh yeah!

We fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Surtur.

Nick and Twilight charged at Mordo and bashed him down and then blasted him.

They fired waves of magic and fire and blasted him.

Nico fired a massive energy blast and blasted Surtur!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Surtur too!

Mal and Jim charged at Mordo.

THey smashed him and blasted him all over.

Lola: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

Izuku and Hitoshi charged at Surtur and bashed him in his big face!

Izuku blasted him with a huge energy blast and Hitoshi blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired a massive blast of energy!

Hillary Hard ran and smashed onto Mordo!

SMASH!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Hina Hard charged at both of them and then…

SUPER MASSIVE SMASH!

She smashed them both down and turned them intto pancakes!

Qin: NICE!

Me: WOW!

Maria fired water at Surtur and his fire got put out!

Steam came off him!

Luna, Sam and Lana fired waves of water, ice and fire and blasted him!

Qin fired a blast of ice and froze him.

Lana fired waves of ice and froze him.

Poliwag fired a water gun attack and steam came off Surtur.

Xenia: Take that!

Maria, Bai Tza and Splash Woman fired waves of water and steam came off him.

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Baron Mordo.

Poromon threw a water balloon and splashed Mordo!

SPLASH!

Mermaidman: Throw water balls at them!

SpongeBob and Patrick: (GIDDY) WATER BALLS! WATER BALLS!

They threw water balls but they went as slow as an old man throwing a baseball.

Me: Do you guys need any help?

Mermaidman: Oh yeah its been a while since we did that.

I threw water balls and they blasted both Mordo and Surtur.

Poromon threw a water balloon at Surtur.

SPLASH!

Mermaidman and Barnacle Boy: DOGPADDLE AWAY!

They swam and spun around Mordo.

Patrick: IT'S THE RAGING WHIRLPOOL!

Lily: GO MERMAIDMAN AND BARNACLE BOY!

Then Mordo was SPINNING AROUND IN A HUGE TORNADO!

SpongeBob, Patrick and Lily laughed seeing it.

Horsea squirted ink at Surtur and it got on his eyes and blinded him!

Me: Ouch.

Then Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin and Felix Faust came.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin and Felix Faust.

Deker: Man, Surtur is huge!

Abis Mal: This is the first time we've fought any version of him.

Nergal: I know!

Me: He would not make a good pizza oven that's for sure!

WE LAUGHED!

Nergal: That is too true!

Motor Ed: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of Poromon's. Seriously.

Nico: We sure did.

Mojo Jojo: Who was it?

Me: His name was Roy Lowenstein.

Motor Ed: Wait! Roy Lowenstein!? I've seriously heard of him.

Me: You have?

Motor Ed: I sure have. He was a terrible womanizer and he gets close to woman so he can beat them up and make them suffer! He seriously calls all women freaks.

Me: Why that no good monster!

Nico: Yeah!

Hikariki came.

Me: Back for another round I see Hikariki.

Hikariki: Yep. That was fun.

Me: It was!

Hikariki: I would just like to say that I wasn't happy having Santa as a host. But I didn't have that many options.

Me: Well not that I blame you. You could have just waited till Christmas later on. But I don't think you would be patient waiting for 8 more months.

Hikariki: I know.

Nico: Yeah. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Ruby Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Eatle, Katherine Swendleton, Homer, Goku, Vegeta, Naruto, Luffy, Ichigo, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, Magic Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Dayu, Splitface, Serrator, Octoroo, Dreadhead, Nojoke, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - Nico's rescue was rescuing a girl Poromon knows and her name is Adrienne Valentino and she is also the gene-slammer of Fire, Lightning, Air and Water Elementals from MTG. We're going to battle a total jerk that hurt Poromon a lot because he hates him. His name is Roy Lowenstein and he HATES FREAKS!

---

Deker was first.

Deker (to Ruby): Nico's rescue was rescuing a girl Poromon knows.

Her name is Adrienne Valentino and she is also the gene-slammer of Fire, Lightning, Air and Water Elementals from MTG. Nico and Poromon battled a total jerk that hurt Poromon a lot because he hates him. His name is Roy Lowenstein and he HATES FREAKS!

Ruby Rose: Yeah no kidding! What a monster! He was REALLY MANGLED up and it was well deserved!

Sir George: Boy it was a great battle for everyone.

Eatle: Yeah he had it coming to him.

Twilight Sparkle: That was a really fun and awesome battle. It was brutal too.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was. We all thought it was cool.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah it sure was and Roy deserved it too.

Spyro: That is for sure!

Deker: Boy he sure did. Lets do it!

Ruby used the Time Force Gear and got an awesome Time Sword and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Snakepit, Maya Nadoshima, Miia, Sea, Iormu, Snake Man, Tea, Kimiko, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Pipp Petals, Water Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, Evil Desert Man, Evil Dust Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Elec Man, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - Us battling Another Fire Bug, La Balva De, Kasha, Universe 666 Mean 6, Gammaizer Planet, Professor Milo, Xibalba, Geiru Toneido, Furio Tigre, Super Phoenix, April May, Pauline Phoenix, Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin, Shinjiro Shinozaki, Queen Cannibis, Panther Caruso, Universe 666 Andrew Oikonny, Universe 666 Pigma Dengar, Leon Puwalski and Wolf O Donnell who were the Embodiments of the Kiramager Dopant, Godzilla Dopant, Falchion Dopant and the Brain Dopant

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal (to Weiss): Nico, Cole's team, Wolf's team, and the others did good battling Another Fire Bug, La Balva De, Kasha, Universe 666 Mean 6, Gammaizer Planet, Professor Milo, Xibalba, Geiru Toneido, Furio Tigre, Super Phoenix, April May, Pauline Phoenix, Alchemy Beast - Aretos The Tin, Shinjiro Shinozaki, Queen Cannibis, Panther Caruso, Universe 666 Andrew Oikonny, Universe 666 Pigma Dengar, Leon Puwalski and Wolf O Donnell. They were the Embodiments of the Kiramager Dopant, Godzilla Dopant, Falchion Dopant and the Brain Dopant

Weiss: They sure did and it was really cool! We were amazed that there was a Dopant for Godzilla as well as Kiramagers and Falchion!

Abis Mal: Wow! That is cool! I was not expecting that.

I.M. Weasel: That was really amazing to see.

Snakepit: It sure was cool.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and we were amazed ourselves.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah but that is so cool that there are Super Sentai and Power Rangers Dopants.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! That is so amazing.

Gill Grunt: Boy it sure is!

Abis Mal: Wow! No kidding! Lets do it!

Weiss used the Zyuohgers Gear and got an awesome Zyuoh Blaster and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Plantpocalypse, Tammy Lincolnshire, Plant Man, Laney, Syd, Becky, Wood Man, Leaf Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Misty Brightdawn, Earth Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Eris, Malaria, Nergal Jr., Nasalmancer, Hector Con Carne, Estroy, Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - Lincoln's rescue was in Manhattan

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal (to Blake): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Manhattan. How was it?

Blake: It was really fun and cool! We had another haunted adventure there.

Strawberry Sunrise: That was really fun and cool.

Plantpocalypse: Yeah it was awesome!

Applejack: I agree there too. That was amazing.

Apple Bloom: You got that right there.

Misty Brightdawn: We were amazed on that.

Flashwing: We sure were.

Nergal: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Blake used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yang, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Grey Matter, Leanne Nikos, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, Galaxy Man, Astro Man, Cloud Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man

VS Motor Ed, DNAmy, Adrena Lynn, Drakken, Bonnie, Evil Flame Man, Evil Elec Man, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Us making Donuts

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed (to Yang): So, you guys made donuts, huh? What donuts do you like?

Yang: I loved ALL the donuts we made. We made chocolate, caramel, mint, Oreo, strawberry, cherry, all kinds of donuts.

Zipp Storm: All those donuts were some of the most delicious ever.

Grey Matter: They were some of the most awesome and tasty ever

Rainbow Dash: They were really awesome! And they were for a breakfast lineup at Lynn's table.

Scootaloo: I have a feeling they are gonna be an awesome hit.

Whirlwind: I have a feeling they will be awesome.

Motor Ed: Glad you all seriously liked them. Lets do it!

Yang used the Faiz gear and got an awesome Faiz Sword! She used the Faiz Phone for Evil Nuova Shenron and got an awesome SUPERFIRE SWORD! They fired waves of energy, lightning, fire, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Jaune Arc, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Upchuck, Melanie Flores, Goku, Nico, Vegeta, Luffy, Naruto, Ichigo, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Hitch Trailblazer, Life Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Amoeba Boys, White Cat, Gangreen Gang, 2016 Princess, Manboy, Fashionistas, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - We made TONS of Donuts and man HOMER loved all of them

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo: (to Jaune) You guys made TONS of Donuts. Man, Homer loved all of them!

Jaune: You bet he did! He was eating them all over the place.

Miti: Homer and Lily love donuts! They can't get enough of them.

Upchuck: Boy they sure can't. But they are really awesome donut gurus.

Fluttershy: Those were really delicious and tasty donuts.

Tornado Bolt: Boy they sure were.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja they sure were.

Hitch Trailblazer: Boy even Sparky loved them!

Stealth Elf: They were so awesome.

Mojo Jojo: Glad everyone loved them. Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo, am ready for this.

Jaune used the Saber gear and got an awesome Wonder Book sword! He used the book for Mojo Jojo and got an awesome Banana Bomb sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and banana bombs and smashed them down.

---

Nora Valkyrie, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Arctiguana, Amelia Waverley, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Whirlpool Man, Water Man, Wave Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Posey Bloom, Fire Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Xiao Fung, Tchang Zu, Dai Gui, Valmont, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - We also had the donuts we made put onto the menu at Lynn's Table for Breakfast

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of the Mountain was next.

Po Kong (to Nora): You guys had the donuts you made put onto the menu at Lynn's Table for Breakfast. I can't wait to taste them!

Nora Valkyrie: You will love them! They are as good as pancakes.

Ultear: They sure are and we loved them all.

Arctiguana: They were tasty too.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy they sure were awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) They were really awesome and tasty. Everyone liked them.

Posey Bloom: And they are sure to be a great hit.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Po Kong: I know they will be an awesome seller! Lets do it!

Nora used the Forever Green Gear and got an awesome Forever Green Sword! They fired waves of energy and ice and fire and smashed them down.

---

Pyrrha, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Ultimate Wildmutt, Blind Maria Johnson, Toph, Nelson Muntz, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Dark Man, Skull Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Sprout Cloverleaf, Undead Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Evil Atomic Woman, Fossil Fuel 4, Universe 666 Captain Pollution, Universe 666 Duken Nukem, Universe 666 Amelia Blight, Universe 666 Verminous Skumm, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - The levels of Surtur-n Doom and Rune to Maneuver

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man (to Pyrrha): You guys are covering The levels of Surtur-n Doom and Rune to Maneuver. Anymore extra bosses I should know about?

Pyrrha: Not that I know of. But this is gonna be so awesome.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) It sure will be awesome mates.

Ultimate Wildmutt: That is for sure there. I think it will be great.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure will be awesome.

Cozy Glow: I agree there myself.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Yeah that is for sure.

Hex: I agree there.

Radioactive Man: Me too. Lets do it!

Pyrrha used the King Ohger gear and got a King Ohger sword and they fired waves of darkness, skulls, bones, lightning, blood, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Ultimate Grey Matter, Stella Copernicus, Lisa Loud, Leanne Nikos, Bianca Brain, Dexter, Levi Loud, Micro Chips, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Izzy Moonbow, Tech Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Private HIVE, Mammoth, Angel, Kyd Wykkyd, See-More, Billy Numerous, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - Lego Surtur and Baron Mordo next

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo (to Ren): Lego Surtur and Baron Mordo are next. (realizes something) Wait, isn't Surtur huge?

Lie Ren: Yeah he sure is. But we battled huge opponents before. And Eli is doing a great job facing the Lego version of Baron Mordo.

Kalolo: He is his archenemy after all.

Ultimate Grey Matter: Yeah I think that's so cool.

Pinkie Pie: You bet it is!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is amazing.

Featherweight: It sure is awesome!

Izzy Moonbow: I agree there too! It sure is fun!

Sprocket: You got that right.

Gizmo: Boy we're going to show those barfbrains! Lets do it!

Lie Ren used the Ninja Storm gear and got an awesome Swift Style Sword! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

---

Emerald Sustrai, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Spitter, Hailey Kirlian, Water Man, Dive Man, Wave Man, Splash Woman, Whirlpool Man, Aqua Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E, Gizmo, Mammoth, Billy Numerous, See-More, Kyd Wykkyd, Angel, Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - Kang is going to rue the day he crossed us

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE (to Emerald): Kang is going to rue the day he crossed us. But we need to get past his soldiers first!

Emerald Sustrai: That is absolutely for sure.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding! But Kang is going into the M.O.E. because he is a tragic villain.

Spitter: Just like the prime universe version. But more funny.

Princess Luna: He sure is awesome though.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: I agree there too myself and it's fun and awesome.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: You got that right.

Private HIVE: Indeed. Permission to start the battle ma'am?

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald used the Mystic Force Gear and got an awesome Magic Sword of Darkness and they fired waves of water and darkness and smashed them down.

Dew Gayl, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Master Eon, Lena Isis and RD Girl Jordan VS Penguin

Penguin was next.

Penguin: The Lego version of Baron Mordo is putting up a good fight just like the one we know.

Dew Gayl: He sure is and that is so awesome and cool.

Trixie Lulamoon: It would be fun and amazing if he fought The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: That would be cool!

Flynn: And really awesome! Boom!

Cali: I agree there!

Hugo: Yeah!

Mags: It would be awesome too.

Master Eon: It sure would everyone.

Penguin: Indeed. Shall we get it started?

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ingrid Third, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Shocksquatch, Shelley Laurence, Elec Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Linka, Lincoln, Bright Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Shade, Parasite, Grundy, Tsukuri, Copperhead, Tala, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - Eli is really going at Lego Baron Mordo

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust (to Ingrid): Eli is really going at Lego Baron Mordo. But he's a Lego Version of my fellow wizard we know and love.

Ingrid Third: He's still the same as his archenemy nonetheless. But he is putting up a great fight.

Jinx: He sure is.

Shocksquatch: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: This is a really awesome fight they are doing.

King Solar: It sure is awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah that was cool.

Felix Faust: It sure was. Lets do it!

Ingrid used the Fourze gear and got a Stellar Switch Sword and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Joan of Arc, Marinette, Ashi and Kalus (Kameo) VS Dark Cupid

---

Dark Cupid was next.

Joan of Arc: Hatred will be overpowered by love.

Marinette: That's right.

Joan and Marinette: We are Judgement and Heaven is Nigh!

(JOAN BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Megan Williams & Firefly, Skull Man and Shadow Man VS The Headless Horseman (Scooby Doo)

---

The Headless Horseman was next.

Megan Williams: Time for this horseman to get what's coming to him.

Firefly: Yeah that is for sure!

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed him down.

---

Celica, Lois Griffin and Wendy Koopa VS Parasite

---

Parasite was next.

Celica: Bring it on you leach!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Moka Akashiya, Vegeta and Hiei VS Toguro

---

Toguro was next.

Moka: I'm ready for you.

They fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Mei (Overwatch), Ice Man and Tundra Man VS Lumi the Snow Queen

---

Lumi the Snow Queen was next.

Mei: Time for you to freeze!

Mei fired waves of ice and energy and smashed her down.

---

Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Powerpuff Girls Z, Lola and Lana VS Cupid

---

Cupid was next.

Princess Cadance: Spread the love!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Princess Amore, Raven Queen, Apple White, Duchess Swan, Laney and Brittney VS SkekSil

---

SkekSil was next.

Princess Amore: Time for the light to shine.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Flurry Heart, Michael, Lana and Ash VS Wera Vann

---

Wera Vann was next.

Flurry Heart: Time for the light to shine!

She fired waves of blasted her down.

---

Starlight Glimmer, Optimus Prime, Lana and Qin VS Dr. Starline

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Starlight Glimmer: This will be awesome!

She fired waves of skulls and smashed him down.

---

Princess Luna, Yost Wolverine, Iron Man and Nick Russell VS Hades Beast Specter

---

Hades Beast Specter was next.

Princess Luna: I am the princess of the night and you will not terrorize the dreams.

She fired a dark blast and smashed him down.

---

Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag and Lola VS May Kanker

---

May Kanker was next.

Tony Jones: This will be good!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Eli Shane, Trixie Sting, Laney and Edd VS Slug

---

Slug was next.

Eli Shane: Time to bring the pain!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Axel, Nico and Lola VS Heatstroke

---

Heatstroke was next.

Axel: Time to burn!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Marcus Damon, Ino and Sakura Avalon VS Daemon

---

Daemon was next.

Marcus Damon: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kairi Yano, Sly Cooper and Qin VS Don Octavio

---

Don Octavio was next.

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: I'm taking your treasure.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Revice Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Cassidy, Camie, Celica, Miia, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hikariki

---

Hikariki was next.

Hikariki: Wow! You guys really let all hell loose on both Surtur and Baron Mordo here.

Me: That was so awesome there.

Varie: You got that right on that.

Camie: It was so fun.

Cassidy: Boy no kidding!

Celica: We all had a great battle.

Miia: We sure did.

Hikariki: That is for sure! Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO Surtur and Baron Mordo, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

I teleported back with them.

Me: Lets get him!

Donbrothers, me, Nico and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS

VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS

SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lets get him! SOLAR SYSTEM OF THE MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a powerful Solar System of magic and energy and then threw it and it hit Hikariki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

All: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Hikariki you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped

Troy: I know there aren't many orange rangers.

Tsukasa: But it still wouldn't hurt!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Orange and Daiki summoned clones of the Orange Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE!

They turned into the Orange Rangers of Super Sentai!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) HYDROS BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman, Ice Sphere Doomer, Tombtress and Piledriver!

Nico: Awesome and fitting! Lets get them!

We went at them and blasted them all over with water, ice and energy and smashed them all over!

Lincoln: Taste this Mystic Blast!

He fired a wave of energy and the blast hit Mordo and blasted him all over.

The Power Pack, Fantastic 4, Blaster and Soundwave used the

Earth and Planet X cyber planet keys and they enhanced Blaster's Electroscrambler gun and the power Pack and the Fantastic 4's powers 100-fold and Soundwave's Harmonic Wave Cannon was activated!

Soundwave and Power Pack: HARMONIC FURY BLAST!

Blaster and Fantastic 4: ELECTRO SCRAMBLING LIGHT BLAST!

Loki of the Fart Wind and Stinky Butt: FART WIND BLAST!

Loni of the Fashion Fun and Anti-Wanda: FASHION FUN BLAST!

Luke Loud of the Song and Cavalier: SONG SWORD BLAST!

Lane of the Funny Comedy and Eris: COMEDY CHAOS BLAST!

Lynn Jr. of the Sports and Mammoth: SPORTS MAMMOTH BLAST!

Lars of the Darkness and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SWORD BLAST!

Leif of the Filth Buckets and Condiment King: SAUCES OF FILTH AND DOOM!

Lexx of the Flair of Acting and 2016 Morbucks: FLAIR OF ACTING BLAST!

Levi of the Science and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE OF FURY BLAST!

Leon of the Photo Storm and Artie Ziff: PHOTO STORM BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: GENEROSITY JEWEL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, me, Po and Nico: AWESOME JEWEL MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and jewels.

Lincoln: MAGIC ELEMENT STYLE: MYSTIC BLAST!

Entrapta: MAGIC LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BLAST!

Perfuma: MAGIC NATURE STYLE: MYSTIC SUNFLOWER LASER!

Frosta: MAGIC ICE STYLE: FROZEN BLIZZARD!

R. Mika: WATER LIGHT STYLE: SHINE TSUNAMI!

Juri Han: WATER DARK STYLE: SHADOW WATER BALLOON!

Shantae: WATER MAGIC STYLE: AQUA TSUNAMI!

Akko: WATER STAR STYLE: WATER STAR BARRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said elemental tsunamis.

Lincoln and his harem: DOUBLE FINAL SMASH: MYSTIC AQUA DEMONIC MEGIDDO!

They fired a massive holy water meteor at lego Surtur and lego Baron Mordo which splashed them on contact!

Lincoln: It's over, Surtur and Baron Mordo.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed them on the heads with two of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO versions of Surtur and Baron Mordo get a lump on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw two white flag go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw two energy cards which hit the LEGO versions of Sutur and Baron Mordo and imprisoned him inside two cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO versions of Sutur and Baron Mordo, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Roshi.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco

Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Roshi, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Roshi, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Roshi.

Universe 666 Roshi: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Roshi: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Sonnya Gokua: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Sonnya Gokua's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Roshi, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sonnya Gokua: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Roshi, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Sonnya Gokua was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, flames, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are gorillas, phoenixes, angels, and Son Goku the Four-Tailed Gorilla flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with Son Goku's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Roshi: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Sonnya Gokua emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sonnya Gokua grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on gorilla earrings on her ears with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Volcano, Four, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Star, Fire, Volcano, Four, and Eternity with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Volcano, Four, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red gorilla-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sonnya Gokua has on a short-sleeved crimson red Chinese shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of Kirigakure and the Four Kanji on it, crimson red Chinese pants, crimson red shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, lava, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla surrounded by fire, flames, and lava. Suddenly, Sonnya Gokua felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Son Goku's four massive tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Sonnya Gokua has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sonnya Gokua's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sonnya Gokua's Eternal Crimson Red Volcanic Firestorm Avatar Four-Tailed Gorilla Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Crimson Red Volcanic Firestorm Avatar Four-Tailed Gorilla Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red gorilla heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red gorilla heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large crimson red gorilla heads is a large crimson red gorilla head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sonnya Gokua has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Son Goku's head with crimson red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla with nine red magatama in between the kanji that said, "Sonnya Gokua, Avatar of Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Roshi and Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla, Master of Fire and Lava, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of Fiery Petey Piranha, Destroyer of Universe 666 Roshi, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Lava, Gorillas, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ソーニャ ゴクア、四尾の火山ゴリラ孫悟空の化身、尾獣アバターガーディアン エンジェルスのメンバー、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、老師と四尾の火山ゴリラの孫悟空の親愛なる友人、火の達人、ラヴァ、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻 ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、激しいピーティー・ピラニアの大敵、宇宙666の破壊者老師、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、溶岩、ゴリラ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sonnya Gokua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FOUR TAILS AVATAR-GORILLA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL FIRE LAVA VOLCANO TAILED BEAST FOUR-TAILS GORILLA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL FIRE LAVA VOLCANO TAILED BEAST FOUR-TAILS GORILLA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL FIRE LAVA VOLCANO TAILED BEAST FOUR-TAILS GORILLA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sonnya Gokua's Super Angel-Four Tails Avatar-Gorilla-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Roshi saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw his eyes change into that of the beast inside him and his nails grew into claws and he ran at her to kill her, but Sonnya Gokua fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, gorillas, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe

666 Roshi and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Roshi: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Sonnya Gokua: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Lava Volcano Gorilla Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Lava Volcano Gorilla Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Roshi. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Sonnya.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Sonnya Gokua.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua went after Universe 666 Roshi, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Roshi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Sonnya Gokua also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Sonnya Gokua attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Roshi even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Roshi: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Roshi went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of water at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Roshi even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Roshi started transforming as all four tails manifested and he transformed into his Tailed Beast. But, before he could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Roshi who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Roshi, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Roshi's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Roshi and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Roshi was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed his body by stabbing him with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Roshi's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Sonnya Gokua and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Sonnya Gokua's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, four massive and longer Son Goku's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Sonnya Gokua: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Roshi for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sonnya.

Suddenly, Sonnya Gokua wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sonnya Gokua's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Son Goku the Four-Tailed Volcano Gorilla flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging and lava behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sonnya Gokua sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and lava and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Sonnya did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Son Goku, and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Calliope Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Calliope Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the middle sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Chandler tried to attack us, but Calliope used her dark powers and made Chandler's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back into his house and holed himself up in his room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was his fear?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: his so called popularity falling apart and getting outed as a bully and a monster.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful.

Radioactive Man: That takes care of them.

Gizmo: That was the biggest enemy we ever fought!

Private HIVE: But it was worth it, soldiers!

Me: Maybe not the biggest ever but one of them.

Po Kong: Let's celebrate by eating those donuts!

Felix Faust: You better save some for us!

Me: Don't worry we made more than enough.

Nico: Yep. Great job today guys!

Spiderman: (To the viewers) Another awesome victory for all of us.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and ate the donuts we made and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 4 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Mad Scotty, Homer Clones, Boba Fett and Buccarat as well as Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma and Igursus and we're going to Sauria or Dinosaur planet and we're going to battle Sydney's ex-boyfriend, George Henderson. Sydney herself is going to transform too. Also we're going to battle Another Reaper of The Cards, Shapeshifter, Yubel The Ultimate Nightmare, Unchained Soul of Anguish, Unchained Abomination, Summoned Skull, Sphinx Teleia, Berserk Dragon, Five Headed Dragon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Malefic Rainbow Dragon, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Paradox Dragon, Malefic Truth Dragon, Cloak and

Dagger and Cad Bane, who are the Embodiments of the Infernoble Knights and the Twinkie Dopant. Also we're going to meet a Solar Man Gene-slammer and her name is Sonnya Solar and she is not only the gene-slammer of Solar Man but also for Smolderdash of the Skylanders. She is Golden as The Sun.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Irina Isobu, Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Yagura

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Nowhere, and we got bad news: Muriel wound up getting bitten by The Weremole and she's been turned into the rampaging beast, we have to cure Muriel with the Weremole cure we used on Darren Devereaux and Sebastian Mendez when they got turned into Weremoles, and then, we're going to pulverize The Weremole and send him to Vypra. And we're going to meet Calliope Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the middle sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Chandler tried to attack us, but Calliope used her dark powers and made Chandler's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back into his house and holed himself up in his room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 5 is Noir Night-Mayor and K'un Lun Konundrum. Which means that Lego Kingpin and Steel Serpent are next.

See you next time

# LEGO MARVEL PART 5

Noir Night-Mayor and K'un Lun Konundrum

---

Over on Sauria or Dinosaur Planet on Thorntail Hollow was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Mad Scotty, Homer Clones, Boba Fett and Buccarat as well as Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma and Igursus and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Boy it feels amazing to be back on Dinosaur Planet.

Nicole: Wow! Its been a long time.

Nico: This is my first time here on Dinosaur Planet.

Nicole: Oh that's right Nico you weren't with us back then.

Nico: I was over at family relatives back then.

Me: Wow.

Nicole: We have an awesome story to tell you from back then.

Camie: This will be cool.

Nico: I can't wait to hear it.

Camie: Yeah.

Laney: Yeah.

Jack Landors: This is amazing though

Nico: Jack, I want to thank you, Cad Bane, and your teams for coming.

Jack Landors: No problem Nico. This will be awesome and fun.

Tatami: It sure will be.

Nico: Tatami, what do you like to do in your free time?

Tatami: I haven't given it much thought. I've been so busy with my hero training and my studies at UA Academy.

Me: That's okay Tatami. You'll think of something.

Kaoruko: Yeah plenty of stuff to do.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And I can help you find said job.

Tatami: Thanks Nico.

Me: But School always comes first.

Nico: Yep. That is true.

Laney: Man Lego Surtur and Lego Mordo REALLY put up a great fight!

Lana: Surtur was huge!

Laney: Yeah he sure was!

Nico: He was one of our more huge enemies.

Me: Yep. But we faced bigger foes before.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Yeah that is for sure.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Was that our first time seeing any version of the Sanctum Sanctorum?

Me: As a matter of fact, yeah it was.

Eli: Yeah that is for sure. It was cool though.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: That was cool seeing that.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Nick, you, Twilight, Mal, Izuku, Hitoshi and Jim Lake Jr. did good yesterday.

Nick Russell: That was so awesome.

Qin: It sure was fun.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Okay, let's see if we can recruit the dinosaurs here for the rest of the Lego Adventures

Nicole: Before we do that I should tell you about the adventure we had here before.

Nico: Good idea.

Nicole: It was really awesome.

She went over what happened during the events of chapter 571.

---

It starts with me, Vince, Carol and Lincoln walking home from the mall. We had lots of shopping bags full of clothes and accessories.

Me: Boy that's a lot of stuff we bought.

Carol: It sure is. But these clothes are perfect for all of us.

Vince: They sure are.

?: Hello Carol.

We saw a man around 20-years-old with black hair and green eyes and he was dressed in a blue shirt with the sleeves torn off and black camouflage pants and combat boots. He had the Punisher

Skull tattooed on the middle of his forehead.

Me: Cory Slade.

Cory: Its been a while Knudson.

Me: I haven't forgotten what you tried to do Carol when we first met.

Vince: Who is that guy?

Me: You would hate this guy partner. His name is Cory Slade and he is Carol's ex-boyfriend.

Vince: Really? He looks like the kind of guy that would hurt anyone in any way, shape or form.

Me: He is. I looked up his information on the computer and he has a nasty criminal record that stretches back to when he was 8-years-old. I sent him to prison when he nearly killed a student at our school and got him expelled and sentenced to 10 years in prison for assault and battery. He was paroled recently.

Cory: Yes.

Carol: That's right. Before my split-personality problem I never even knew I was dating a criminal.

Cory: And you ruined my life J.D.!

Me: Because you are a heartless sociopath and you care about no one but yourself.

Vince: And besides you freak.

Carol and Vince show their wedding rings.

Carol: We're getting married soon.

Cory was shocked. Not only did Carol get engaged to Vince whom he had never even met but now he was engaged to his ex-girlfriend. Cory was enraged and he pulled out a knife.

Cory: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I HATE YOU ALL! I WILL KILL

EVERY SINGLE ONE OF YOU!

Our auras flared up and he charged at us and Carol kicked him in the face and he fell to the ground and Vince crushed his hand and picked up the knife. It was a Switchblade.

Me: You will never hurt anyone again.

The police arrived.

Officer 1: Cory Slade you are under arrest and in violation of your parole. It's back to prison for you.

Cory: No!

They grabbed him.

Officer 1: You're gonna get life for this and this time you won't get paroled.

Cory: YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS CAROL! I WILL GET OUT AND I WILL KILL YOU AND YOUR IDIOT FRIENDS AND CRONIES!

Vince: That'll be the day.

Me: Get him outta here.

Officer 1: With pleasure.

Officer 2: Lets go Cory.

Carol: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Me: Yep.

Cory was sentenced to life in the Antarctica prison. He was declared a habitual offender and was ordered to remain in the Antarctica Prison without the possibility of parole.

Back at the estate we were having a snack and watching TV and reading books. Suddenly the computer popped up and a fanfare was heard and a holographic image of a humanoid dog appeared. It was General Pepper of the Cornerian Army in the Lylat System.

General Pepper: General Pepper here.

Me: (Salutes) General Pepper of the Cornerian Army! It's an honor to meet you sir.

General Pepper: It's an honor to meet you too J.D. Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I have an urgent mission for you.

Me: What is it sir?

General Pepper: Your mission is to assist the Star Fox Team in helping to repair Dinosaur Planet, an ancient world on the edge of the Lylat System.

A model of the planet is shown and the planet had four chunks of it broken off of the planet.

General Pepper: As you can see, chunks of the planet are being torn from its surface. It's your job to get them back! If Dinosaur Planet explodes, it could affect the entire Lylat System. Your mission is to assist the Star Fox Team in helping to save Dinosaur Planet.

Me: Affirmative General. We're on our way.

General Pepper: Right. Pepper out.

Me: Lets head out! Deploy the U.S.S. Valor!

Lisa: Affirmative 2nd Elder Brother.

Me: Lets roll!

In Megan's room she was talking to Cornelia.

Megan: No way! You and the others are helping Irma organize a concert for Vance Michael Justin?!

Cornelia: Yep! It's not as exciting as it sounds, though.

Megan: Why?

Cornelia (annoyed): Irma is giving us too many orders in getting the concert ready! And let me tell you, it's driving us crazy! She's become a total control freak!

Megan: Well, here's what you should do. You should go to Irma and tell her that if she wants the concert ready, she has to stop being acting like a slave driver!

Cornelia (smirks): Now there's an idea! Thanks, Megan!

Megan: No problem! (hangs up)

Me: Megan we're heading out. We have a mission.

Megan: Lets do it!

We launched and headed for the Lylat System.

The U.S.S. Valor was flying through space with Faster Than Light travel.

Me: Captain's Log, Stardate 2549.3: General Pepper of the Cornerian Army of the planet Corneria in the Lylat System located 92,000 light-years away from Earth has informed us that Dinosaur Planet is in great peril. Our mission is to find out who or what is behind this, destroy them and repair Dinosaur Planet.

Lincoln: This is gonna be so cool!

Lana: It sure is.

Nicole: I've known the Star Fox games for a long time. They are awesome.

Lily: I've never played the Star Fox Games before.

Nicole: They are awesome Lily.

Lincoln: They sure are.

Lucy: Who is the main bad guy in those games?

Me: Well the main antagonist is a mad scientist named Andross.

Lincoln: He is pure evil to the core.

Laney: I don't think I would like this guy.

Me: I know. Here's his story. Andross was once a very skilled and very respected scientist. He is a humanoid monkey and he helped invent lots of things that were incredibly beneficial for the planet Corneria and the Lylat System. This earned him the title of genius and a respected man.

Lynn: So all the people in the Lylat System are humanoid animals?

Me: Correct. But Andross grew mad with extreme powerlust and he began to conduct all kinds of insane and inhumane biotechnological experiments. The kinds that would put Dr. Frankenstein and Orochimaru to shame. When General Pepper got word of this, he ordered Andross to stop doing his experiments. But he refused and it caused a massive explosion that decimated much of Corneria City. As a result, General Pepper was infuriated and he banished Andross to the barren, uninhabitable and deserted planet Venom, the 1st and largest planet in the system. This was hoping that Andross would die there. But he was dead wrong. Venom quickly became Andross's base of operations. He performed experiments on himself and became a former shell of his former self and he went from being a benefiting scientist to one that will destroy the entirety of the Lylat System and reshaping the entire galaxy in his own image. But that's just the beginning.

Laney: How so?

Me: Well here's where things go from bad to worse. 5 years after that, General Pepper noticed strange activity coming from Venom. He sent the first ever Star Fox Team consisting of Fox's father James McCloud, his best friend and right-hand wingman Peppy Hare and Pigma Dengar who is an honorless slime ball to investigate what's going on. However upon their arrival, Pigma, who was working for Andross the entire time betrayed the team and James and Peppy got captured by Andross. At the cost of James' life he helped create a diversion to help Peppy escape from Venom and Peppy returned home to tell Fox what happened to him. But Peppy warned everyone on Corneria that Andross had amassed a powerful army with which he planned to use to conquer the entire Lylat System. Andross then declared war on the entire Lylat System and proclaimed himself as Supreme Emperor to all. Thus began a terrible war called the Lylat Wars. The Venomian Army was unleashed onto all the neighboring planets of the Lylat System. Destroying everything in their path and any rebellion was destroyed. This caused the Lylat System to nearly become a wasteland of near extinction. Corneria, the 4th planet of the Lylat system was the last hope of defense. Fox was outraged when he found out that the Cornerian Government couldn't do anything about it. So he left the Cornerian Academy to take care of it himself. Under Peppy's wing, he brought Star Fox out of retirement and formed a new team consisting of himself as Leader, Peppy Hare as Second in Command, hotshot pilot Falco Lombardi and mechanic Slippy Toad. They came to Corneria's aid without hesitation and ensured that Andross would be stopped and Pigma would be brought to justice.

Lily: Sounds like a huge task.

Me: It is. They beat all of Andross's forces and Fox faced Andross himself. It was a fierce battle and because of all the experiments that he did to himself Andross was nothing more than a huge disembodied head with two mechanical hands. Fox fought Andross in an intense battle and revealed his true form: a massive brain with 2 big eyes tied to him with energy strands. Fox beat Andross and blew him apart and with the help of the spirit of his father he escaped the explosion.

Lincoln: It's good he did.

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa: Affirmative.

Me: But the trouble doesn't end there. Then came the Titania Incident.

Four years passed since the presumed death of Andross. After the Lylat Wars, the galaxy seemed to be at peace. A Cornerian base was established on Titania for research on its ruins, but was unfortunately a front for the leader of the base, Captain Shears, to resurrect the great Andross by cloning genetic remnants of him found on the planet.

Sometime during the past four years, a space gang, led by Katt Monroe, had hacked into the main database of Captain Shears' files and discovered research documents on resurrecting Andross, although they initially believed that they were plans for a bioweapon. She managed to contact Falco, a former member of the gang, for assistance in dealing with what she found. Falco left without his team's permission while they were debriefed on the situation. Captain Shears misled the Star Fox team into believing the gang were actually servants of Andross, resulting in a dogfight between Fox and Falco. It was not until after Slippy explored the base and realized the truth, as well as the gang hailing Fox on the communications channel and explaining what happened and reviewing the files they hacked, that the fighting ended, although Slippy ended up captured in the process. Fox entered Captain Shears' base on Titania in an attempt to stop him, but it was too late.

The once powerful dictator Andross had awakened, despite Slippy's efforts in stopping Andross's revival. Captain Shears was crushed by the resurrected Andross, who thereafter immediately attacked Fox. Fox blinded Andross by throwing Shears's rapier at one of his eyes, escaping a close encounter and enraging Andross even more. Luckily, the Star Fox team managed to destroy the base and left Andross beneath its ruins by using a Landmaster.

Me: That fight was brutal. But Star Fox prevailed and Andross was gone for good. Or so we think.

Nicole: I have a feeling I know what's gonna happen next. But if Andross appears again we'll be ready for him.

Luna: Guys. I think we're here.

We had arrived at Dinosaur Planet.

Me: Wow! It's beautiful. And there's the four chunks of the planet like General Pepper said.

Lori: This is literally horrible.

Me: I know. Okay, Nicole, Megan, Killer Frost, Lea, Kirby, Samus, Meta Knight, Janeen, Lori, Lincoln, Linka, Lyra, Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily, you all will head down to the planet and help them out. Our scanners show that Fox heading down to the planet as we speak.

Nicole: Okay dad. Lets roll!

They set out for the planet. They flew up to Fox's Arwing and flew alongside it.

Fox: Samus! Kirby! Meta Knight! How are you three?

Samus: We've been good, Fox.

Falco: We haven't seen you guys since the last Super Smash Bros Tournament!

Samus: It has been a while Falco and Fox.

Kirby: How have you both been?

Falco: We've been doing great.

Fox: Same here. Did General Pepper send all of you guys here to help?

Nicole: He sure did. We can talk later guys. Lets head for the planet.

Fox (to Meta Knight): Remember when we were on your ship, and me, Falco, Lucario, Peach, Sheik, and Snake had to fight Duon?

Meta Knight: Yes. I had to stay behind to retake my ship. After Duon was defeated, I remember that it left behind a trophy of Mr. Game & Watch.

Falco: Man, those were good times.

They did and they landed in a place called Thorntail Hollow. It was a beautiful and peaceful place.

Nicole: Wow.

Lincoln: This place is amazing.

Lana: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

Fox: Lets look around and see if we can find the Queen Earthwalker.

Nicole: Okay. Here Fox.

I hand him a laser blaster.

Fox: Thanks Nicole.

Nicole: You're welcome. I sense something. This way.

They went to a grove of palm trees and saw what looked like a staff.

Nicole: It's a staff.

Nicole pulled it out and it emitted an energy flare. Nicole then heard a message play in her head.

Krystal: If you are receiving this message then I am in great danger. The Staff you hold in your hands is a powerful weapon. You must learn to use it wisely. It will give you great guidance when its powers can be used. My staff's main purpose is combat and in time your skills may grow. Try different actions to unleash its powerful attacks. You can also use it to explore the world around you. Try lifting rocks or knocking items out of the trees. I'm sure that you will find it very useful. Take care of my staff and it will take care of you.

Nicole: I know that voice. It's Krystal.

Fox: How do you know Krystal, Nicole?

Nicole: I have a long history Fox. Her staff here played a message in my head and it told me that she's in trouble. I don't know what's going on but something is telling me it isn't good.

Lincoln: What can we do?

Nicole: We'll worry about that later. First we need to find out more about what's going on here.

Fox: Okay.

Nicole: First I better practice with her staff and get the hang of it.

Laney: Good idea.

Nicole twirled and spun and did all kinds of awesome moves with it and learned all kinds of tricks and combat moves.

Nicole: I think I'm getting it. Lets find the Queen Earthwalker.

Fox: Okay.

They found the temple of the Queen Earthwalker and some Tyrannosaurus humanoid creatures came out of it.

Laney: Those creatures are not too friendly.

Nicole: No they are not.

Krystal: It's time to use my staff in combat.

Nicole: Lets dance.

Nicole bashed and pulverized the creatures with a variety of moves and she combined her powers with the staff and used a variety of combos. She defeated the creatures with great ease.

Nicole: That was too easy.

Krystal: This message will only play if my staff feels that you are ready to become its master. Before the staff becomes your own you must learn to see and feel its call through your hands. Follow its call and discover what lies beneath.

In a cave, Nicole then felt the call of the staff as it glowed green. It guided her to a cave and they went down into a chamber underground and saw a station. Nicole held up the staff and lightning struck the staff and she felt that the staff had gotten an upgrade.

Nicole: Wow!

Lincoln: What happened Nicole?

Nicole: The staff got an upgrade. I can feel it.

Nicole fired a blast of fire from the staff and it hit a button and opened a gate.

Nicole: Wow!

Lola: That was amazing!

Janeen: It sure was.

Kirby: That staff is awesome.

Nicole: It sure is. Lets continue on.

At the temple of the Queen Earthwalker they found the queen and she was hurt.

Nicole: Are you all right? My name is Nicole Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we are from the planet Earth.

Fox: And I'm Fox McCloud and we've been sent here to help you. You must be the Queen Earthwalker.

Queen: (Dinosaur Language)

Fox: What did she say?

Nicole: She says her son Prince Tricky was kidnapped by the Sharpclaws and they took him to Ice Mountain. Over there.

Nicole pointed north to Ice Mountain.

Fox: Nice name.

Nicole: Lets go. I know where it's at. Oh Fox here. (Hands him something) You'll need this.

Nicole handed him a translator hearing aid.

Nicole: It's a translator hearing aid. These will help you understand the Dinosaurs of the planet.

Fox: Thanks Nicole.

Nicole: You're welcome. Lets head over there.

They went to Ice Mountain.

In the cold of Ice Mountain they saw a ship unload and it had Prince Tricky on it. Nicole and team were hiding behind the rocks and they saw the Sharpclaws take Prince Tricky into a cave.

Nicole: Lets go.

They went to the cave and Nicole fired an energy blast and blew the door to the cave apart and they went in.

Nicole: Pick on someone your own size you overgrown snake.

Sharpclaw 1: Who are you?

Nicole: None of your business!

Nicole punched the Sharpclaws and Lana freed the Prince. He was a young Earthwalker.

Prince Tricky: Thanks guys. Who are all of you?

Nicole: I am Nicole Knudson of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Fox: I'm Fox McCloud, leader of the Star Fox Team.

Nicole: Come on!

They ran out of the cave and left the mountain. They got to safety and landed by some trees.

Prince Tricky: Thanks guys. I owe you all one.

Nicole: No problem Tricky.

They introduced themselves.

Prince Tricky: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lori: We've been sent here to help Dinosaur Planet. It's literally under a lot of turmoil because of something going on.

Nicole: Lets get you home and help your mom. Come on.

They ran back to the Hollow and destroyed any Sharpclaws that got in their way. They got back and Tricky went to his mom.

Nicole: Lets go.

They went into the temple.

Prince Tricky: We have to help her out.

Nicole: How can we do that?

Prince Tricky: We need to find White Grubtubs. My mom gives them to me whenever I'm not feeling well.

Fox: It's looks like she'll need a lot.

Nicole: I think I know where to find them. Lets go.

They went to a greenhouse and found 10 of them. They went back to the temple and gave the White Grubtubs to her.

Queen Earthwalker: Thank you Nicole. Thank you all for saving my son and for saving me.

Nicole: You're welcome your majesty.

Fox: We need to know what's going on here.

Queen Earthwalker: This is all the work of General Scales. He is the ruler of the Sharpclaw Tribe. A nasty bunch of pirates who have always wanted to rule Dinosaur Planet. We have always been able to stop his attacks, but this time he's somehow become stronger and defeated our army at the Krazoa Palace.

Lincoln: This guy sounds like he is really bad news.

Laney: No kidding.

Fox: But how did the planet get in such a mess?

Queen Earthwalker: Within the Krazoa Palace he broke the seals of the Force Point Temples. This planet is rich with a magical force. A force so strong that it is continually pushing our world apart. To stop this, four Spellstones were placed inside the Force Point Temples.

Lana: That's really unusual.

Lisa: Indeed. But I see what's going on here.

Queen Earthwalker: With the seals broken, Scales entered the temples and removed the Spellstones. With nothing to hold back the magic force, the planet was torn apart!

Nicole: This is horrific! Scales has plunged this entire planet into turmoil and we have to make him pay for his crimes. We also have to find the Spellstones and bring them back to the Force Point Temples. We have three stages to our mission now. 1) Retrieve the Spellstones and fix the planet. 2) Rescue Krystal. And 3) kill General Scales.

Lori: We have our work cut out for us.

Janeen: But we can do it if we all work together.

Samus: That's right.

Prince Tricky was gonna help them all. They were told that the first Spellstone was taken to DarkIce Mines and the Queen Earthwalker knew the Gatekeeper Garunda Te. The leader of the Snowhorn Tribe. They went back to Ice Mountain and found him trapped under a huge sheet of ice.

Garunda Te: The SharpClaw have imprisoned me in this infernal cave. If you can bring me frost weeds I'll be strong enough to get myself out. Hurry.

Sharpclaws came out and Nicole got the Staff out and it was gonna be a big fight. Lori and Laney got the Frost Weeds and then

Garunda exploded out and he was free!

Garunda Te: Ah the young Prince. Who are they with you?

Prince Tricky: These are my friends Fox McCloud and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. My mother sent us to find you.

Garunda Te: Well I am Garunda Te. Spellstone Gatekeeper of DarkIce Mines.

Nicole: It's a pleasure to meet you.

Lincoln: Same here.

Lyra: We're looking for the Spellstone that General Scales took.

Garunda Te: Ah yes. It is my duty to guard the land from which a Spellstone is forged. General Scales took the Spellstone and discovered that I was a Gatekeeper. He gave me an ultimatum: Allow him to take the Spellstone back into the sacred land or he would destroy my tribe. I could not risk the safety of the entire planet. So I refused to help. My daughter did not think this way. And so to save the tribe she opened the gateway herself. Scales did not destroy my tribe. He enslaved them instead. My daughter dishonored me.

Nicole: She was doing what she thought was right to protect the tribe. Sure it was wrong but she was trying to save the tribe from destruction.

Garunda Te: I understand. You must search for the Spellstone within DarkIce Mines and return it to the Volcano Force Point Temple. Only then will the Spellstone's power be returned. I will open the gateway.

He released a stream of blue energy smoke from his trunk and the gateway to DarkIce Mines was opened.

Nicole: Okay lets go.

Nicole used Instant Transmission to beam them to DarkIce Mines.

When they arrived there they saw all much of the Snowhorn Tribe chained up. It was a cold place and the Snowhorns were slaves.

Nicole: Lets go.

They went to a Snowhorn and Lincoln picked the lock on her shackles with a bobby pin.

Snowhorn: Thank you for releasing me.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

Snowhorn: If you're heading down into the mines look out for Belina Te the gatekeepers daughter. She didn't mean to get us into this mess by telling Scales about the Spellstone. She did what she thought was right.

Nicole: We know. Garunda Te told us what went down and we're gonna make Scales pay for everything he has done to the planet. But we'll keep our eyes out for her.

The Snowhorn handed them a Bridge Cog. It would help them out.

They went to a bridge that was closed and Lana fixed the bridge by putting the cog in and pulling a lever. The bridge was fixed.

They saw a couple of Sharpclaws attacking a Snowhorn and Nicole pulled out the staff and bashed them into dust.

Snowhorn: I am forever in your debt.

Nicole: You're welcome.

Laney: Let me see if I can heal you up.

Laney used her plant powers to grow some Alpine Roots and she gave them to the Snowhorn. He was all better.

Snowhorn: Ah. That's better. Thank you.

Fox: You're welcome. That was amazing Laney.

Laney: Thanks Fox. I learn what plants can grow on whatever planet we're on very quickly and my powers can do anything with them.

Killer Frost: That's amazing.

Nicole: It sure is. Lets head down into the mines and find the Spellstone.

Nicole blasted the gates open and destroyed a turret. They found an awesome horn called a Dinosaur Horn which can be used to call a member of the Snowhorn Tribe. There was a nasty whiteout blizzard in their path and it had nasty extreme cold. She used the horn and a member of the Snowhorn Tribe came.

Nicole got on the Snowhorn that came.

Nicole: Okay. Everyone stay close. Tricky stay with the group.

Prince Tricky: Okay Nicole.

Fox: It'll be okay guys.

Lola: Okay Fox.

They went out into the blizzard and stayed together and then they went down into the mines. Along the way Nicole got another upgrade for the Staff, the Air Boost. They found numerous Snowhorns being worked to the brink. They destroyed the contraptions and destroyed their shackles. They also met Belina Te the daughter of Garunda Te. They went down into the mines and found the Spellstone in the hands of an ice statue.

Lola flew up and grabbed the Spellstone.

Lola: That was too easy.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and the statue exploded.

KABOOM!

Lincoln: That did it.

Lucy: That was the ugliest dinosaur I've ever seen.

Nicole: It sure was.

On the outside after rescuing all the Snowhorns they were talking to Belina.

Fox: So you must forgive your father. You should be working together in leading the Snowhorn Tribe against Scales instead of fighting eachother.

Belina: I will Fox. Thanks to all of you my people shall no longer live as slaves.

Nicole: I'm glad.

They all were.

Lisa: Yes indeed.

Nicole: Come on guys. Lets take the Spellstone to the Force Point Temple.

All: Right.

They did so.

They beamed to the planet and went down to Moon Mountain Pass and they busted through a gate and made it to the Volcano Force Point Temple.

Nicole: Wow! So this is the Volcano Force Point Temple. It's amazing.

Lola: It sure is hot here.

Lisa: Indeed. But it is a magnificent feat all on its own.

Laney: It sure is.

They walked around in the temple and got to a stand that was a teleport. They got on it and beamed to the core of the planet and they saw the ports of the Spellstones. There were four streams of energy coming out of a chimney. 2 of them were orange and the other 2 were blue.

Nicole: So this is where we have to put the Spellstones.

Lincoln: Looks like it. The level of energy I'm sensing coming from there is unbelievable.

Laney: It sure is strong.

Lucy: Wicked.

Fox: I can't sense things like you guys can but I know what you all mean.

Nicole put the Spellstone back and there was a small rumble. One stream vanished and they had 3 more Spellstones to get back.

Back in the temple they went out to Moon Mountain Pass.

Nicole: Okay we have 3 more Spellstones to find. Phase 1 of part one of our mission is complete.

As they walked down the pass they heard a voice call out for help.

Krystal: (Echoing) Help me! Please help me. I'm dying.

Fox: Can you hear that?

Nicole: I sure can. That's Krystal.

Laney: And it sounds like she's in really big trouble.

Krystal: I need Krazoa Spirits or I will not survive. Help me.

A ghostly figure appeared and it was a figure with an Egyptian Pharaoh mask.

Prince Tricky: A Krazoa.

Krazoa: Do you wish to accept our test?

Fox: What is it talking about?

Laney: What test?

Krystal: Please. Please.

Krazoa: I was released when she completed my test. But she is now in great danger and for her to survive you must continue what she started and collect the remaining Krazoa Spirits for only the pure of heart can enter our shrines.

Nicole: You must mean Krystal.

Krystal: (Choke) Stop, please don't hurt me.

Prince Tricky: She sounds like she's in big trouble guys.

Nicole: I know.

Krazoa: Find the remaining five Krazoa Shrines. Complete the test within each and bring the spirits to Krazoa Palace.

Nicole: I know where that is.

Krazoa: When all spirits are returned she will be saved. She is depending on all of you for her life.

Laney: We have to help her at all costs guys.

Nicole: Lets go guys!

They went further down into the pass and Nicole got another staff upgrade: the Ground Quake. They later found the second Krazoa Shrine entrance.

Nicole: Okay guys. I'll go in this one. Since we have five shrines to go into who will volunteer?

Lincoln, Laney, Lucy and Janeen raised their hands.

Nicole: Okay. Wish me luck guys. Not that I'll need it.

Nicole got onto the teleport pad and was taken into the Krazoa Shrine.

Nicole: Here goes.

She flew up a ladder and flew across lakes and a long flaming gap. She got to the Krazoa Spirit.

Nicole: Wow. So you are a Krazoa Spirit.

Krazoa Spirit: Yes. Your test is the test of Combat. Prove your worth in combat by defeating all the Sharpclaw within the time limit. If you succeed I will become yours to return to Krazoa Palace.

Nicole: Okay.

Nicole had three minutes and thirty seconds. She pulled out the staff and she beat all the Sharpclaws with ease. After completing the test the spirit came out and it flew into Nicole's body. But instead of taking complete possession of her she retained full control of her body and her eyes were glowing purple.

Nicole: Wow! Now I know how Lucy felt. But I did it.

She completed the test.

She exited the shrine and everyone saw that she had done it.

Lincoln: She did it!

Laney: She sure did.

Lana: How do you feel Nicole?

Nicole: I still have full control of my body.

Lincoln: That's good.

Lucy: Now you know how I felt.

Nicole: I know. Lets head for Krazoa Palace.

She used Instant Transmission and they all beamed to Krazoa Palace.

They arrived at Krazoa Palace, Dinosaur Planet's most sacred place. It was in the middle of a huge thunderstorm.

Fox: So this is Krazoa Palace.

Prince Tricky: Yes. It's Dinosaur Planet's most Sacred Place.

Lincoln: It sure looks Sacred.

Janeen: It sure does.

Fox: It sure looks amazing.

Nicole: Lets look around and see if we can find where to release the spirit and find Krystal.

They walked around and saw that it was all an amazing palace.

Lincoln: Wow. This place is amazing.

Laney: It sure is.

Lana: Yeah.

Lyra: It sure is breathtaking.

Lincoln: I sense an evil presence here though. It's power is incredible.

Laney: What do you think it might be?

Lincoln: I don't know but it's not good.

Nicole: I feel it too.

They went to the roof of the palace and they saw a crystal structure on a stand. They went up to the crystal and saw Krystal trapped inside it in a machine.

Fox was smitten by her.

Fox: Wow. She's beautiful.

Lincoln: She's perfect for you Fox. I may not be a Matchmaker, but she's perfect for you.

Laney: I agree.

Lana: How are we gonna get her out of that thing?

Nicole: I think I can do it. (Chants an incantation) KEKMUROM PESTEGA NEUTROTA!

She fired a beam of cosmic energy at the crystal and the machine was destabilizing. Krystal woke up and the machine exploded. Nicole pulled out the staff and Krystal fell and she grabbed it.

Nicole: I got you! I won't let go.

Fox grabbed her hand and they pulled her up.

Nicole: Are you all right?

Krystal: (British Accent) Yes. Thanks to all of you.

Lana: We're glad you're okay Krystal.

Krystal: Yes.

Nicole: Oh I'm sorry. We should introduce ourselves.

They did so.

Krystal: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Laney: How did you get inside that crystal machine?

Krystal: I completed the first test of the Krazoa to and then when I brought it into the palace I saw this ghostly figure push me into that crystal you freed me from.

Lucy: Ghostly figure?

Lola: Did you get a good look of who or what it was?

Krystal: I sure did. It was the spirit of Andross.

They gasped in sheer horror.

Nicole: Andross is here!?

Fox: But I killed him on Titania!

Lincoln: You did Fox. But it's his spirit.

Laney: I think I know what's going on here. He somehow learned about the ancient power of the Krazoa and by trapping you Krystal because you have the ability to channel this power, he was going to use this powerful energy to resurrect himself.

Fox: My thoughts exactly.

Krystal: But you all freed me from having to do this.

Kirby: Even in death he still will always find a way.

Laney: He's like the Devil and he will do whatever it takes to win.

Prince Tricky: Yeah. I heard a lot of stories about Andross, but I never knew that he was that persistent.

Janeen: Persistent is an understatement Tricky. He's Trouble all in capital letters.

Nicole: Oh Krystal. (Hands her staff to her) I think this belongs to you.

Krystal got her staff back.

Krystal: My staff. Thank you Nicole.

Nicole: You're welcome. Would you like to help us save the planet?

Krystal: What's going on?

Lincoln: I'm afraid the situation is worse than you think.

They revealed what is going on to Krystal and she was horrified.

Krystal: That monster! We have to stop General Scales for good!

Nicole: And we will.

Nicole later expelled the Krazoa Spirit from her body and it was back in the palace.

They continued on and went to the Cloudrunner Fortress and brought the Spellstone to the Ocean Force Point Temple. They did it all and brought 5 of the 6 Krazoa Spirits to the Palace and returned all the Spellstones to the planet. All that was left was the Final Krazoa Spirit.

Back at the Krazoa Palace they were looking for the last Krazoa Spirit.

Nicole: It's got to be here somewhere.

?: We can't let you all get that last spirit.

They saw four men. It was four enemies that Star Fox knew all too well. It was the Bounty Hunter Mercenary team STAR WOLF!

Fox: It's Star Wolf.

Lincoln: I know these guys all too well.

Nicole: Me too. Wolf O'Donnell, Leon Powalski, Pigma Dengar and Andrew Oikenny the nephew of Andross.

Wolf: That is right Nicole Knudson. We've heard so many big things about you all from all over the galaxy.

Nicole: Nice to know we've made an impression. Pigma you are just the slice of pork we're looking for.

Pigma: And why is that?

Lincoln: Because you got James McCloud killed without a single shred of remorse or guilt!

Laney: You will pay for killing his father Dengar!

Pigma: We shall see.

Samus: Its been a while since the Super Smash Bros Tournament Wolf.

Wolf: I was one of the top fighters in the 3rd Super Smash Bros tournament. And yet I didn't get invited to the 4th one because I had a temper?!

Samus: There's also the fact that you tried to steal Master Hand's property. Looks like you haven't changed.

Andrew: You just had to remind him.

Me: (Offscreen) You Wolf freaks aren't going anywhere anytime soon.

I land by them.

Nicole: Hey dad.

Me: You guys have been doing a great job. Lets dance Wolf.

Wolf: With pleasure.

We charged and went at them and it was a brutal fight. Kirby sucked in Wolf and copied his abilities. He fired a blaster at him and as it turns out we were too much for Andrew.

Killer Frost: Lana lets use our combo.

Lana: You got it Louise.

Lea: Lets get him Lola.

Lola: You got it Lea.

Killer Frost and Lana fired a blast of ice.

Killer Frost and Lana: ABSOLUTE ZERO ICICLE BLIZZARD!

Lea and Lola fired a blast of fire.

Lea and Lola: FLAMING FIREBALL FIRESTORM!

The combo attacks combined and they hit Andrew and I fired an energy blast and Andrew exploded into dust and he died in an instant.

Fox and Falco used their Final Smash on them and their Landmasters blasted them. Wolf did the same and I protected us in a force field.

Laney used her plant powers and tied up Leon, Wolf and Pigma.

Wolf: If fate's decided today's the day, so be it. Just finish us off quickly, will ya?

Fox: No. You might be a criminal but I know that you and Leon have some sense of honor, unlike Oikenny and Pigma. And that's why you're going to lead us to where Andross is.

Megan: And you two are going to do it in our ship so you don't try anything funny.

Wolf: All right. I'll do it.

Me: I'll take Pigma to the ship so we can take him to Corneria to face justice.

Nicole: Okay dad.

I did so.

Nicole: Okay Wolf, lead the way.

They followed him and he lead them to a secret room and it went under the Krazoa Statue.

Wolf: Look, Fox. You have a point. Me and Leon do have a sense of honor. But Andross doesn't. So, my advice? Don't hesitate when it comes to guys like Andross and Shredder. When the time comes, just act.

Fox: I'll keep that in mind.

Kirby: I can't wait to kick Andross' butt. It'll be perfect payback for all the times that he's attacked us every time an opponent summoned him as an Assist Trophy!

Nicole: Same here.

Samus: You said it Kirby.

Janeen: I didn't know you participated in a huge tournament like that mom.

Samus: It's a long story Janeen.

They arrived in a huge chamber and they saw a ghostly figure. It was the head of Andross. He was now a ghost.

Nicole: Wow!

Andross: Welcome Nicole Knudson. Fox McCloud how nice to see you again.

Fox: Andross! So your spirit is still alive!

Krystal: That's him! He's the one that imprisoned me in that crystal!

Meta Knight: Andross seems different since the last time I saw him.

Fox: I think that's because this is his real form. The one that was used as an Assist trophy was one of his avatars.

Nicole: It really is true how you changed yourself. You really have become a completely insane and despicable fool.

Andross: That's true. But I will have my revenge on you Fox and destroy the Lylat System.

Nicole: Lets face him as he was before he became power-hungry.

She snapped her fingers and Andross was brought back to life and he was back to what he was before he did all those insane and inhumane biotechnological experiments on himself.

Nicole: Lets dance Andross!

Nicole, Lincoln, Lori, Laney and Linka went Super Angel and they fought him with a ruthless and vicious assault on him.

Kirby: (kicks Andross) That's for shooting panels in my face that one time!

Andross: Don't remind me! Do you know how infuriating it was to be in those Tournaments as an Assist Trophy and not as an actual fighter!

Megan used her own Final Smash called Phazon Comet Blast!

She fired a Phazon hyper beam and it turned into a comet ball and it went at Andross and exploded when it hit him.

Nicole punched him and fired an energy blast and vaporized him in an instant.

Nicole: Now to make sure you never terrorize our galaxy or the Lylat System ever again! (Chants an Incantation) ALDRUON ENLENTHRANEL VOSOLUN LIRUS-NOR!

Andross' spirit was sucked and sealed into the Book of Vile Darkness for all eternity. Same with Andrew Oikenny.

Nicole: That takes care of that. But we still have one last loose end to tie up: kill General Scales.

Lincoln: Okay.

Falco: Ok. In the next Super Smash Bros Tournament, Master Hand better replace Andross with a new Assist Trophy!

Nicole: I know where he's at. Lets go.

They went into the final Krazoa Shrine and it was there that it was a final battle arena.

Nicole: Here we go.

She got up onto the arena and Scales was expecting them.

General Scales: I've been waiting for you Nicole Knudson.

General Scales jumped down and Nicole jumped away as he landed and he had a sword in his hand.

General Scales: You may have returned the Spellstones, but the war is not over yet. Now you must face me!

Nicole: You're gonna pay for everything you've done to this planet Scales.

Nicole unsheathed her sword and they clashed in a brutal and ferocious sword fight. Sparks flew everywhere and set the arena on fire. It was a savage and powerful sword fight and it was getting more and more intense as it raged on. But General Scales got careless and Nicole slashed his entire head clean off his body and killed him instantly. Then the last Krazoa Spirit exited his body.

Lincoln: He had the last Krazoa Spirit inside him all this time.

Lucy: That's what gave him his incredible power.

Janeen: And that's how he was able to overpower the Earthwalker Army in the Krazoa Palace.

Nicole: Now he's been dethroned essentially.

The spirit went into Nicole's body. They did it. After returning the spirit to the palace the entirety of the planet was put back together and everything was back to normal for Dinosaur Planet. Afterwards we all went to the planet Corneria. We all stood before General Pepper.

Me: General Pepper it's an honor to meet you in person.

General Pepper: Same here J.D. Good work to all of you. I received a message from the King and Queen Earthwalker thanking you for saving their world. Oh and Tricky says hi. I was however very surprised to hear that Andross' spirit was there on the planet.

Slippy: Not as much as we were sir.

Nicole: Andross somehow learned about the ancient power of the Krazoa and by trapping Krystal here who has the ability to channel this power, he was going to use this energy to revive himself.

General Pepper: At least this time we have seen the last of him for good.

Me: Yes we have General. He's now forever imprisoned in the Book of Vile Darkness for all eternity.

Fox: That's right.

Krystal: I'm forever indebted to everyone here for saving me and for everything they did for me.

Lincoln: It was the least we can do Krystal.

Laney: I'm glad we were able to help out.

Me: Me too. By the way General Pepper are we the first ever humans to be in the Lylat System?

General Pepper: You are indeed J.D. You and all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm are the first of your kind to visit the Lylat System.

Me: First times for everything.

Fox: That is true.

We later went back to Earth and we set up a huge trade route and alliance with Corneria and they would call on us again should it be needed. Even though our planets are 92,000 light-years apart its proven to be extremely beneficial for all us. We set up a huge Spacedock-like space station for the Star Fox Team in orbit around planet Earth and we built a special jump gate that would get us to the Lylat System faster. Everyone on Team Loud Phoenix Storm was made honorary members of the Star Fox Team. Pigma Dengar was sentenced to death for his crimes against all of Corneria and Wolf and Leon were placed into the Mariana Trench Prison.

Fox and Falco were talking to Wolf and Leon there.

Wolf: Just remember what I told you, Fox. I don't want you getting soft on me. (Fox smirks) Now what's funny?

Fox: What's funny is that I know your secret.

Wolf: And what's that?

Fox: That deep down, you really do care about people. And that's why you lead us to Andross instead of bailing us the first chance you got.

Wolf: You better not tell anyone that!

Fox: Don't worry. I won't. Today just proved what I've always known. There's good in you, Wolf. And you don't have to admit it to me, but there's a part of you that knows you don't have to let your past define you. A part of you that really wants to be more than just a criminal.

Wolf: So I should be a hero like you, Fox? What exactly does that pay again?

Fox: It's just a matter of time. Something you'll have a lot of in here.

Wolf (smirks): Not as much as you think.

Leon: Please tell me we get some food in here!

Falco: Relax. We'll drop by every now and then to give you some burgers and fries.

They left and Leon and Wolf were going to have all the time in the world to reflect on their crimes.

---

When she was done he was amazed and in awe.

Nico: WOW! So that's how you met the Star Fox Team and Krystal for the first time as well as beat Star Wolf.

Nicole: Yep. And how I imprisoned Andross in the Book of Vile

Darkness for the first time.

Nico: That was awesome!

Maria: That was awesome back : It sure was.

Eli: That is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow you guys had an amazing adventure back then.

Sunset Shimmer: That is awesome. I had no idea that Andross did that to Kirby back then.

Nicole: Yeah it's something that Kirby doesn't like to recount.

Misty Brightdawn: Boy that is crazy.

Laney: It was. But it was a really fun adventure.

Maria: Technically, he's done that every time he appears as an Assist Trophy.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: That's true. And Andross appeared as he did back in 1993 which was really cool.

Nico: Good times back then.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But that was an awesome adventure Nicole. You did great.

Nicole: Thanks Nico.

Me: I'm proud of Nicole and some of the Louds back then.

Laney: It was really fun.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Sydney, are you familiar with someone by the name of George Henderson?

Sydney gasped in horror.

Sydney: Oh God, not him.

Nico: You know him?

Sydney: I wish I hadn't, but you guys deserve to know about it: George Henderson's my ex-boyfriend and the only reason why he's my ex-boyfriend is because he's pure unadulterated evil, and you guys will hate him with an absolute bloody passion. George was extremely physically and psychologically abusive and he always treated me like shit for his own amusement, and take a look.

Sydney lifted up her shirt and we saw bloody slashes on her back.

Me: Oh God, that's just disgusting!

Nico: WHOA MAN! That had to hurt!

Lola: No kidding!

Qin: This is definitely much worse than what that asshole ex of mine, Xin Fa, did to me.

Akira Akatsuki: How did you get away from him, Sydney?

Sydney: One night, I packed up all of my things and waited for him to come home, and lucky for me, he came home drunk and he passed out on the couch from a heavy hangover. I got my things and got out and went straight back to my parents' home, and after I told them everything, they were livid. They phoned the police and I told them everything and where to find him, they went there and arrested him, and I soon found out that the cops have been looking for him for a very long time as he was responsible for assaulting his other girlfriends in the past and he's even murdered a few of them. He was eventually found guilty and sentenced to spend the rest of his life in prison.

We were livid, and immediately, we had murder on our minds.

Me: That… goddamn… !

Applejack: Why that low down no good sidewinder!

Nico: That's it, he's heading for a one-way train ride to Hell for this!

Akira Akatsuki: Without a second thought!

Sydney then came dressed up in her jumpsuit. It was a dark blue one.

Nico: Awesome.

Sydney: Just in case.

Sydney then heard a Pokemon cry.

Sydney: Huh?

We saw a Beautifly but it had red, orange and yellow wings.

Qin: Wow a Beautifly.

May: Wow! This one looks just like mine. But it has Red, Orange and Yellow Wings.

Beautifly: That was a really sad story!

Meowth: Wow! It talks like me.

Beautifly: I'm sorry that happened to you Sydney.

Sydney: It's okay. So I guess you're my mascot too?

Beautifly: I sure am.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Looks like May's Beautifly has a little playmate.

Qin: She sure does.

Poromon: And a new beer drinking friend too.

Laney: Awesome.

Sydney: I need you to stick by me, okay?

Beautifly: Okay.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his

massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for George Henderson) AHA! Got you, you abusive worm! I just spotted George Henderson, he's 20 yards away and he's out to kill you and Akira, Sydney.

Sydney: That bastard, I knew he still hated me for turning him in to the police and finding out that I have Akira as my new boyfriend. He's going to get it.

Lincoln: He doesn't deserve to live a single second further. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all

of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on George Henderson.

We were looking around, and there we saw George Henderson and he was fighting Fox McCloud and the Star Fox crew.

Lincoln: There he is, and that jerk's getting into a fight with Fox and the crew?! That's it.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that took the form of the Arwings of the Star Fox Crew and they fired lasers at that asshole and he got hit hard. Then, we landed in front of that pissant, and he was growling like a fucked-up animal when he saw Sydney and Akira along with all of us.

George Henderson: YOU GODDAMN BITCH! HOW DARE YOU SHOW YOUR FACE TO ME!

Sydney: Those are the words I want to say to you. How the Hell did you break out of prison?!

George Henderson: I'm not saying anything, bitch! Now, you will die for throwing me in prison, and once I get through with you, your boyfriend's next!

George Henderson ran at Sydney and was about to stab her with a knife!

Akira Akatsuki: Get the Hell away from my girlfriend, you asshole!

Akira Akatsuki grabbed George Henderson and threw him into a tree. He got up, but he was pissed off.

Sydney: That was a nice throw, Akira. But, now he's pissed off beyond anyone's imagination.

Me: He had this coming!

I punched him in his face and kicked him in his stomach and kneed him in his chin!

Sydney's Beautifly was on her head.

Beautifly: Wow! J.D. is an awesome fighter.

Sydney: He sure is.

I leg swept him and kicked him in the back and smashed him into the ground!

Sydney: Nice! I'm going to tear this monster apart as Quarry!

Her eyes turned yellow!

Her jumpsuit tightened and then it ripped and she changed into QUARRY!

She roared and was ready!

George Henderson: WHAT THE!? YOU'RE A FREAK!

Hikaru tried charging at him but got knocked out.

Akira: YOU DIDN'T HIT MY BROTHER! IRON MAN, D SMASH!

He summoned IRON MAN!

Disk Wars Iron Man: Avengers Assemble!

Noriko: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY BOYFRIEND!

She fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted George!

Ruby Rose: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

She turned into TIME FORCE RUBY!

Weiss: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAAHH AAAHH AH AH!

She turned into a Sapphire Ranger!

Weiss: MONARCH OF THE CRYSTAL CAVES! ZYOUH TETRA!

Blake: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a Black Ranger for the Black Panther!

Blake: SLASHING PANTHER! WILD FORCE MIDNIGHT BLACK!

Yang: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Yellow Faiz Rider!

Jaune: HENSHIN!

A Knight from the Noble Kingdom that has been knighted to stop an evil tyrant, the brave knight comes forth from the mighty rays of the moon to smite evil!

Jaune turned into a grey Saber Rider!

Jaune: I am KAMEN RIDER EXCALIBRUM!

Nora: FOREVER GREEN!

She turned into the Green Rangers!

Pyrrha: OHGERCALIBUR!

She turned into a Crimson Ohger!

Pyrrha: The Queen of The Magic! Tentochu Crimson!

Ren: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

He turned into a white Ninja Storm Ranger!

Ren: POWER OF SNOW!

Emerald: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

She turned into an emerald green ranger!

Emerald: SHIMMERING WITH THE COLOMBIAN EMERALDS! EMERALD WARRIOR!

Ingrid: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Black Space Rider!

Ingrid: I am KAMEN RIDER DARK MATTER!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Wow!

Nico: What's Nora's Ranger name?

Nora: Oh how about LEGACY GREEN!

Nico: That works!

Me: I like it!

Nora: Sorry it's the first Forever color for us in one person.

Me: But it's awesome.

Beautifly charged at him and sprinkled him with Stun Spore.

Me: Stun Spore!

He was paralyzed with it.

George Henderson: I can't move!

Nico: That's kinda the idea!

Nico punched him all over!

POW POW POW POW POW!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him!

Quarry spat acid and burned him.

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, acid, crickets, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sydney Burlington's Quarry Underground Cosmic Star Greatsword of Underground Star Acid Justice from her back, and as she approached George Henderson, she left blue energy, stars, acid, crickets, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sydney: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your stupid face again, George, I can't ever forget what I've had to go through because of you. You have and always be a total scumbag asshole and a selfish abusive loser who has shown no compassion towards me at all, all you ever cared about was yourself, I didn't regret turning you into the police because I didn't know about everything about you. But, in truth, I wish I could've killed you years ago because of what you've done not only to me, but to all of your other girlfriends in the past. Now, I'm going to rectify that immediately, I've had it up to hear with you, George, you're nothing more than a pathetic scumbag asshole and a murderer and you are heading for a one-way trip straight to Hell for what you've done to me and to many others in the past.

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and acid surrounding it, there's phoenixes, angels, and Quarry flying running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at George Henderson: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears him apart piece

by piece!

George Henderson: DIE, BITCH!

George Henderson charged at the vortex still intending to kill Sydney, but he got hit with acid and he has a burn mark on his chest as he screamed in agony.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a permanent scar on him!

Lincoln: And it's one he'll take with him to Hell!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sydney Burlington emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sydney Burlington remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes, and a blue energy aura with stars, acid, crickets, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Quarry holding the Star Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead, she has on cricket earrings with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Star, Acid, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded in the blue star links and blue crystal links and blue cricket-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Quarry with yellow crystals for the eyes and holding the Star, Acid, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Sydney Burlington has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, blue shirt with a gold phoenix on it, blue skirt with stars on it, blue pants, blue high-heel knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, acid, crickets, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Quarry surrounded by stars and acid. Suddenly, Sydney Burlington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large blue feathers and stars grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sydney Burlington's massive Sydney Burlington's Quarry Underground Cosmic Star Greatsword of Underground Star Acid Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, acid, crickets, phoenixes, and angels, and they merged together, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sydney Burlington's Cosmic Eternal Quarry Underground Cosmic Nebula Acid Star Cricket Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Quarry Underground Cosmic Nebula Acid Star Cricket Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Quarry etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom is Quarry's head with yellow gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel. Sydney Burlington has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold cricket head with yellow gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji below Quarry that said, "Sydney Burlington, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Quarry, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Girlfriend of Akira Akatsuki, Loving Sister of the Ultimate Alliance Marvel Heroes, Archenemy of Trap Jaw, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The

Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Acid, Crickets, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シドニー・バーリントン、ジーン・スラマー、クオリーのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、アカツキ・アキラの愛するガールフレンド、究極同盟マーベル・ヒーローズの愛する妹、トラップ・ジョーの大敵、チェ・レルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダーとテング・シュレッダー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、宇宙のマスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてスター、アシッド、コオロギ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sydney Burlington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-QUARRY-CRICKET-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC NEBULA ACIDIC STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC NEBULA ACIDIC STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC NEBULA ACIDIC STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Sydney Burlington's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Quarry-Cricket-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Akira Akatsuki saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when George Henderson saw it, the fucker went mad with rage and ran at her to stab her again with a knife, but Sydney Burlington fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, acid, crickets, phoenixes, and angels at George Henderson, and he got hit and sent flying into another tree, he got back up, and that really really set him off now!

Sydney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Nebula Star Acid Underground Cricket Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Nebula Star Acid Underground Cricket Phoenix Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a very long time, George!

Suddenly, George Henderson was hit hard by a massive blast of wind.

Lincoln: Lori, did you…?

Lori: That wasn't me.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long sky blue hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a sky blue short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, sky blue skirt, white bridal gloves, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Abigail Knudson.

Me, Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Abigail?!

Abigail Knudson: Yep, Emily Knudson, God Sibling of Wind reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I honestly don't know how you busted out of prison, but quite frankly, none of us care.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Sydney told us, now you're heading for a one-way train ride to Hell for what you've done to her, you piece of shit!

Lincoln, Sydney, Akira, and I went after George Henderson, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at George Henderson, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Sydney, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving George Henderson even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

George Henderson: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

George Henderson charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive black greatsword, and Akira blasted him with red energy blasts. Then, Lincoln grabbed him by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed him into the ground, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby tree.

George Henderson: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln went at George Henderson, and he then literally laid down a really really nasty beatdown on him, and it was horrific. LINCOLN TORE HIS SHIRT OFF AND HE RIPPED HIS CHEST HAIR OFF, AND THEN, HE SHOVED IT INTO HIS BELLYBUTTON, THEN, HE BROKE EVERY LAST BONE IN HIS BODY, SMASHED HIS TEETH OUT OF HIS MOUTH, KICKED HIM HARD IN THE CROTCH, AND ALSO GAVE HIM TWO BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, ASSHOLE!

Nico: YEAH, GO TO HELL, YOU WOMAN-ABUSING PIECE OF SHIT!

That made George Henderson extremely angry as he got out a red liquid inside a container.

Becky Long: Oh shit, he stole an experimental muscle growth super soldier serum! I heard that it was stolen from an experimental lab in a military base in Montana, (Realizes the truth) which was where he was sent to after Sydney called the cops on him years ago!

We gasped. Then, George Henderson drank the experimental muscle growth super soldier serum, and then, he felt something happen to him: first, his heart started pounding faster and he clenched his eyes shut in pain, but when he opened them, they were bloodshot and red, then, his upper and lower body muscles started to suddenly grow larger and stronger as veins formed at a rapid rate and he was also growing taller, but he was also forever consumed by rage and hatred towards Sydney, and he let out a massive roar as he was transformed into a 12'5" massive hulking behemoth. He charged at us and tried to smash us, but we dodged all of his attacks which were wild and out of control.

UA Iron Man: (to Disk Wars Iron Man) Wanna finish him with a combo?

Disk Wars Iron Man: Like you even have to ask.

UA Iron Man and Disk Wars Iron Man: IRON MAN DEATH RAY!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) He's lost it big time, but all of that bulk made him slow. (Sees the opportunity) Now!

Lincoln fired a massive rainbow energy blast from his massive white angel wings and it hit right near his feet and that caused George Henderson to stagger and he tripped and fell, he tried to get up, but Lincoln fired gold spider silk that bound his legs and wrists. Then, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest and back which latched onto George Henderson's pecs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking George Henderson dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger as his rainbow energy aura with elements and mythological animals flared up extremely, and at the same time, George Henderson was also shrinking both in height and muscle.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from George Henderson and they went back into Lincoln, George Henderson was back to his original height, but he was now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake due to having his blood, organs, and muscle mass sucked out of him and drained of his newly gained strength. Then, Lincoln flew into the air and fired a blast of fire and it destroyed him leaving him as ashes and sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Sydney Burlington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, you lowlife, I hope you burn forever in Hell. (To Abigail Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Abigail.

Abigail Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, Emily, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Abigail Knudson and he hugged her, and Abigail Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Abigail Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Abigail Knudson, God Sibling of Wind, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful wind powers and immense control over the wind. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Emily, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Wind, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and

Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us, and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO GET BLOWN AWAY!

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to get blown away.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to get blown away by her, and now that you're here, Abigail.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Abigail Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Abigail Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Abigail Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Abigail Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Abigail Knudson.

Abigail Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Hikaru woke up.

Hikaru: What happened?

Nico: You were knocked out. But it was a great fight.

We told him everything.

Noriko: Oh my sweet Hikaru. Thank goodness.

Nico: George Henderson is now a forgotten memory.

Sydney: Thanks to me transforming and all of us tearing him apart.

Lola: Yep.

Beautifly: YAY!

Qin: Yeah that was awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: That was cool!

Me: It sure was. Now we can recruit dinosaurs here for this.

Nico: If we can find them.

Nicole: Don't worry they are all over.

We went and fanned out all over the planet. We found Thorntails, Cloud Runners, Earthwalkers, Snowhorns, Red Eyes and many more.

Nico: Wow! So many!

Laney: Yeah!

Krystal: (British Accent) Just like back in old times.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: Hello there!

Tricky: Boy it's awesome to have you guys all here.

Me: Been a long time Tricky.

Qin: Yeah.

Tricky: Wow! You guys all have grown in numbers the last time we saw each other.

Me: I know. Things have REALLY changed.

Nico: They sure have.

Tricky: Oh I saw a bunch of dark versions of Duel Monsters here.

Me: Anothers are here.

Nico: Tricky, we might need your help.

Tricky: For you guys, anything.

Me: Awesome.

Eli: Lets see who we got for the Anothers. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got lots of them! We have Another Reaper of The Cards, Shapeshifter, Yubel The Ultimate Nightmare, Unchained Soul of Anguish, Unchained Abomination, Summoned Skull, Sphinx Teleia, Berserk Dragon, Five Headed Dragon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Malefic Rainbow Dragon, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Paradox Dragon, Malefic Truth Dragon, Cloak and Dagger and Cad Bane!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Wow! Most of them are Duel Monsters!

Nico: At least we know who they are.

Me: Yep.

Nico: As I was saying, you know Chronopolis?

Tricky: Yeah Professor Paradox came and told us about it.

Me: Oh.

Nico: That's good he told you.

Maria: Wanna help us with that? We're not forcing you.

Tricky: I would be honored! After how you guys helped out before I would gladly help you all out.

Nico: Thanks Tricky.

May: Now who's up?

Me: Elandra Earthbound, Cianna Core, Valerie Vaadwaur, Vivian Vidiia, Gianna Gorn, Emily Knudson, Calista Midnight, Kat Crash, Tanya Elementia, Miranda Connors, Carline Mystique, R.J. Davenport, Denise Windfall, Adriana Agravain, Giselle Gaheris, and Grace Gareth, Maria Tristian, Selene Lancelot, and Michaela Artorgius.

Nico: Wow! This will be cool.

Kat Crash: It sure will be.

Calista Midnight: I'm ready to show some buttkicking.

Vivian Vidiia: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Cad Bane are one person.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers minus Cad Bane!

Me: Whoa! So many!

Another Summoned Skull: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) But this is most fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back. It was a girl with red hair, red eyes and had red and orange clothes and fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Infernoble Knights on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and a fire blade sword.

Me: Isabela Infernoble!

Isabela Infernoble: Jolly good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Isabela is the Embodiment of the Infernoble Knights and she has all the powers of fire and is an amazing swordmaster.

Nico: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Isabela Infernoble: Same here to you.

Me: Is the Another Cad Bane friendly or hostile?

Isabela Infernoble: She is friendly and she is someone you will love.

Me: Nice.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and the blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Beautifly: That's awesome!

Me: Yep.

Lola: Now we wait for the main battle.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Want some beer, Beautifly?

Beautifly: Oh no thanks. I don't drink.

Sydney: It's best you don't. We've had crazy things happen.

Qin: Yeah.

Poliwag: Aww come on? (Does the Puppy eyes)

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. And Poromon no.

Poromon: Ok. But you don't know what you're missing out on.

Poromon: Ok. But you don't know what you're missing out on.

Jack Landors: Just in case though. SPD EMERGENCY!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: Look sharp!

We saw Another Cad Bane!

Nico: Whoa Another Cad Bane.

Me: Awesome!

Another Cad Bane: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had yellow eyes and yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and had a candy Magisword and she had a tiara on her head with the symbol of the Twinkie Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Me: (GASP) Tiana Twinkie!

Tiana Twinkie: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Yep.

Lola: TWINKIES!

Lana held Lola back.

Tiana Twinkie: (LAUGHS) She sure loves Twinkies.

Me: Yep. Tiana is the Embodiment of the Twinkie Dopant and she has twinkie powers.

Lola: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep. And like Cad Bane she is a great Bounty Hunter and mercenary.

Cad Bane: That is truly amazing.

Tiana Twinkie: It sure is. Good money.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Tiana Twinkie: Nope. I used my Twinkie Powers and gave him some twinkies and left.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Clever.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so and separated her.

Me: Nice!

Tiana fired waves of energy and blasted the Another all over.

Nico: (Gets out Cad Bane's Ridewatch) Time for some Blaster Action!

May: (Gets out Mad Scotty's ridewatch) This was one insane Scotty.

Maria: (Gets out Boba Fett's ridewatch) I love a good hunt.

They used the ridewatches of Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Mad Scotty, Homer Clones, Boba Fett and Buccarat and fired energy and laser blasts.

Tatami: Time for some sea power! (ACTIVATES CLOAK AND DAGGER'S RIDEWATCH)

She fired waves of energy and smashed down the Another!

Then Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Boxy, Akira Otoishi, Idiot Teeth and Butch and Cassidy came.

Nico: Bad team Bizarro.

Bizarro: Bizarro think team bad too.

?: I don't agree too.

Solar Man came!

Me: Whoa Solar Man!

Qin: Nice!

Solar Man: (In a girls voice) This will be golden as the sun!

Nico: Sonnya Solar! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had fire angel wings and she had orange and yellow clothes and in the middle of her forehead was a sun symbol and on her arm was a tattoo for the symbol of the Fire Skylanders and in her hand was a fire whip.

Sonnya Solar: This is gonna be fun! I got this.

She fire a fireball and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

May: I like how I'm not getting hit now.

Maria: Don't jinx it!

May: Sorry.

Tatami: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Sonnya Solar: When me and Nico were making sun donuts and they were really awesome.

Nico: Yep they were tasty.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Sonnya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sonnya Solar: Same here.

We all went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, and Anaitis are heading to Nowhere, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got bad news: Muriel was bitten by The Weremole again and she's been turned into a rampaging beast, so we're going to cure Muriel with the Weremole cure we used on Darren Devereaux and Sebastian Mendez when they got turned into Weremoles, and then, we're going to pulverize The Weremole and send him to Vypra.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Nowhere, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the ten girls here, but we got bad news: Muriel was bitten by The Weremole again and she's been turned into a rampaging beast.

We gasped.

Me: Oh boy, that's not good.

Nico: She's probably wrecking the farm already, and Eustace is trying to hit her with his mallet.

Lincoln: Courage and Francesca told me about it, and she already hit Eustace on the head with a rolling pin and told him to leave this to us. We're going to cure Muriel with the Weremole cure we used on Darren Devereaux and Sebastian Mendez when they got turned into Weremoles, and then, we're going to pulverize The Weremole and send him to Vypra.

Wes Collins: We better hurry, there's no telling how long Courage and Francesca can hold out against Weremole Muriel and keep Eustace away for long.

We rushed to the Bagge Farmhouse, and we saw it: it was a really huge mess with mole holes. Then, we ran upstairs to the bedroom, and we saw Eustace and he had his mallet ready and Courage and Francesca were trying to hold him back, and we saw Weremole Muriel roaring like a monster. Lincoln got out the cure and he administered it, and Muriel was changed back.

Muriel: Oh my, what happened?

Francesca: Guys, thank goodness you arrived, it happened again.

Lincoln: The Weremole. We've already cured Muriel, but we still got to take care of our rabbit-eating friend still lurking about.

Courage: He's in the front yard waiting for more prey. We need to catch him!

Just then, Bai Tza arrived.

Bai Tza: I just heard the news, I can't believe the Weremole is back! Is Muriel okay?

Lincoln: We just cured her, oh, and Francesca hit Eustace on the head with a rolling pin because he was about to use his mallet on Muriel.

Bai Tza: Figures.

We headed outside to the front yard to confront The Weremole. Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the ten girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Calliope Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Calista Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from that Weremole before it infected them.

Suddenly, we saw a charging mound of dirt heading right for us, Lincoln slammed his fist into the dirt and channeled Earth energy into it, and it forced out our old "friend", The Weremole, and it roared at us.

Sylvester: Ugly little monster! You better be lucky Bugs, Lola, Buster, Babs, and the rest of our rabbit friends aren't here!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Ace Bunny: But, the bad news for you: Lexi and I are here on their behalf, and we're going to enjoy tearing you limb from limb for what you did.

Lincoln: You've got some nerve coming back from the dead, now you're really going to get it, you ugly monster! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Wes Collins' team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after The

Weremole, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a beam of energy that tied The Weremole up and put him in a cage and sent him to Vypra with a warning: CAREFUL! HE BITES! We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Man, that was one really dangerous rescue. Now, to fix up the Bagge Farm. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers and the upgraded Bagge Farm was repaired.

Francesca: Nice job, Lincoln, and we took care of The Weremole again.

Bai Tza: After our first encounter, I thought we'd never have to deal with him again. (SHUDDERS)

Courage: Vypra's going be keeping an eye on him, I hope.

Lincoln: Vypra will definitely be keeping an eye on him and keep him from infecting anyone else. (To Calliope Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Calliope Midnight.

Calliope Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Calliope.

Lincoln went up to Calliope Midnight and he hugged her, and Calliope Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Calliope Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation

and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Calliope Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the middle sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, Chandler tried to attack, but Calliope used her dark powers and made Chandler's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back into his house and holed himself up in his room and refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Serves him right!

Me: Yeah, I remembered that night all too well, and Calliope really did awesome in scaring Chandler senseless.

Lincoln: He made a huge mistake coming after us again, and now that you're here, Calliope.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Calliope Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Calliope Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Calliope Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Calliope Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Calliope Midnight.

Calliope Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the ten girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Kikki the Half-Elf, Renee the Dark Elf, Saria the Human Girl, Clara the Cowgirl, Odelia the Ogre, Zoey Kittenlove the Catgirl Mother, Bridget the Succubus, Zuzu the High Elf, Dora the Doggirl, and Dana the Dwarf from Itsudemo Tanetsuke! Ishuzoku Haramase Harem Mura.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kikki the Half-Elf, Renee the Dark Elf, Saria the Human Girl, Clara the Cowgirl, Odelia the Ogre, Zoey Kittenlove the Catgirl Mother, Bridget the Succubus, Zuzu the High Elf, Dora the Doggirl, and Dana the Dwarf from Itsudemo Tanetsuke! Ishuzoku Haramase Harem Mura.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kikki the Half-Elf: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kikki the Half-Elf and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from The Weremole, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds,

Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Kikki the Half-Elf: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Kikki the Half-Elf: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kikki the Half-Elf, Renee the Dark Elf, Saria the Human Girl, Clara the Cowgirl, Odelia the Ogre, Zoey Kittenlove the Catgirl Mother, Bridget the Succubus, Zuzu the High Elf, Dora the Doggirl, and Dana the Dwarf with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was The Weremole and the bad news: he bit Muriel again and she became a Weremole.

But, when Lincoln what happened first by curing Muriel and then us pulverizing that vicious monster and Lincoln putting him in a cage and sending him to Vypra with a warning to be careful as he bites, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Calliope Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe The Weremole came back and bit

Muriel again! What a monster!

Lincoln: Yep, that monster really caused a lot of trouble, but our Weremole cure got Muriel back to normal and we took care of The Weremole.

Nico: Vypra's going to have a tough time with that beast.

We moved the upgraded Bagge Farm to Gotham Royal York, and we also made a portal generator for Muriel, Eustace, Courage, and Francesca that leads to Nowhere, in case they need something from there.

---

After taking care of our Weremole problem in Nowhere, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Calliope Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Calliope Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Calliope, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Calliope Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Calliope Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Mamoru Ugumori: Oh, Lincoln, we also have to thank you for what you did in helping Darren end that family curse of his yesterday.

Lincoln: Darren had been through Hell because of that family curse, and he needed to be freed from it one way or another.

Leon Ugumori: He was really glad though, it felt like a dark cloud was lifted off him.

Asahi: Back then, he always had that darkness in his eyes and black aura around him warning if you get him mad, you're in for Hell. But, after what you did in ending nineteen years of pain and suffering for him, he was freed from the vengeful spirits that killed the members of his family that fell victim to the curse.

Hiroshi Ohira: Darren was freed though, but he still has that darkness around him, but it's not as bad from back in the past. But, there were those who still want him dead, however they always wind up on the wrong end of his wrath.

Eli: Yeah, it always ends with blood being spilled, and death being left in his wake.

Darren Devereaux: Exactly.

Mamoru Ugumori: He'd killed one of our old enemies and Asahi's ex-mother who crossed him and he showed his demonic side more than once, but despite that, he's kept the curse from making him the final victim of its wrath.

Lincoln: Still, what happened to his family was tragic, many of them gave into the curse and became evil criminals and the only way to end it was their deaths and his parents and brother, the only ones not affected by the curse, died through natural death, suicide, and murder.

Nico: In effect, Darren became an orphan, Selene adopted him and he hoped that he would have a good life.

Selene Arcangela: That was true, and despite my ancestor's history with his, he didn't hate me nor my family. But, thanks to the separate actions of Asahi's mother along with Connor Devereaux and his MS-13 clique, Darren couldn't escape his past nor his family's dark legacy, and the transformation he underwent when we went after Okiku caused him to be reborn as Darren Devereaux and in effect cut all ties with me forever, which hurt.

Me: And Lincoln restrained himself from trying to hit Darren hard in the head. That cutting off all ties with the leader of his Guardian Angels was a line Darren's bloodline curse crossed.

Nico: This wasn't from the bloodline curse though, it was due to what Angelico Arcangela did ending Elias Devereaux and sending him to Hell over 100 years ago.

Darren Devereaux: My family never forgave her family for what happened. The curse made many of my relatives twisted and evil like he was, it was sickening.

Selene Emperyous: You almost fell victim to it, but Selene Arcangela still took you in despite you had your family's dark curse in your veins and killed a lot of Yakuza in the past.

Michelle Emperyous: But, your transformation caused the severing of all ties with Selene Arcangela, whom you called a sister, we couldn't forgive you for it and we thought you also gave into the curse and we almost wanted to end you, but Lincoln got back at you by stealing your chance to end Okiku.

Hiroshi Ohira: Along with stealing your chance to kill your ex-cousin after the exposing of the affairs Terumi and Misaki had, so that really left a nasty burn on you.

Darren Devereaux: Hiroshi, don't push your luck.

Nico: Now, now, you guys.

Selene Arcangela: You're right, we'll just let this go, we can't hold onto grudges from the past or from over a century ago.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames

coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Lincoln, Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Julia the Phoenix: Wow, so, this is Orange Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Julia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking

Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin are in your harem, Linky.

Yamiga: And he marked you, Cora, Calliope, Mai, and Aresia, along with Simulator Lulu and Simulator Rin, right, Julia?

Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Cora the Cockatrice, Calliope the Crow Tengu, Mai the Harpy, Julia the Phoenix, Aresia the Siren, Simulator Lulu Obsidian, and Simulator Rin, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy

McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Upside Dizzy Galaxy.

Me: Whoa that one will make you dizzy.

Qin: Yep.

Ed Grant: Me and Hulk will go.

Nico: Awesome.

Hulk: Hulk ready for action.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at the galaxy. UPSIDE DIZZY GALAXY!

Nico: We're here.

Hulk: Hulk ready for this.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) This is gonna be a really tricky one. The gravity in this one changes a lot. So it will make you dizzy. You just got to get the star in this changing gravity.

Nico: Oh boy.

Ed Grant: This will be good.

Hulk: Even gravity no match for Hulk!

Nico: Yeah!

?: Let me help too.

A figure came and it was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Gemini the Twins on it.

Gina Gemini: Gina Gemini, Embodiment of Gemini Man.

Aqua: Wow! Gina is there!

Kairi: Cool!

Gina Gemini: Aqua and Kairi. Its been a while.

Kairi: Hi, Gina!

Gina Gemini: Awesome to see you.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets go.

They went down the pipe and saw that they had to get to the end.

But there were Goombas there.

Nico: (Gets out Cad Bane and Wolf's Ridewatches) Time for them to get a taste of the bounty hunters.

Nico activated them and fired waves of lasers and blasted them.

Gina then made 50 clones and they blasted and bashed the Goombas.

Hulk: HULK SMASH PUNY GOOMBAS!

KRASMASH!

He bashed and smashed them into pulp!

Ed Grant fired energy blasts and smashed them into dust!

Nico: Take that!

They went and grabbed the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Gina Gemini: That was fun!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Aqua and Kairi?

Gina Gemini: Easy.

She showed her own Keyblade and it was a Zodiac Keyblade!

Me: Whoa! She's a Keyblader too!

Gina Gemini: Yep. I helped them destroy Heartless, Nobodies, Unversed and many more of Xehanort's goons. It was fun.

Nico: That is cool! Would you like to join the team?

Gina Gemini: I would be honored.

They left and we cheered for them.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Captain Marvel saw a robotic hand crawl towards us.

Captain Marvel:… what have the mascots done now?

Me: Whoa nice robotic hand!

Poromon: Oh you like it? We built it.

The hand high five him.

Me: That is genius.

Lisa Loud: A very well crafted mechanical hand.

Black Widow: How did you make this?

Poromon: We made it from scrap metal and robotic parts we found in a junk yard.

Qin: Wow that is cool!

Laney: It sure is.

We saw the hand crawl up the sofa and it pat me on the back and then…

LOUD SUPER BELCH!

I belched up a glob of food and it hit Nico in his face.

Me: Oh pardon me. Sorry I had something stuck in my throat.

Aligned Knock Out: Can it help polish my finish?

Poliwag: It sure can.

The hand was doing that.

Aligned Knock Out: That is spiffy.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Can it kick that big chinned jerkwad Animated Sentinel Prime's butt?

Poromon: Yep.

Skids: Can it arm wrestle?

Poromon: Yep.

Lynn and the Hand was arm wrestling and they were dead even.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Zilius Zox: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Carter Grayson, Ed the Protector, Aligned Bumblebee, Cody Burns, Snake, and Shoichi.

Me: Awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Noir Night-Mayor and K'un Lun Konundrum.

Nico: Looks like we've got more trouble in Chronopolis.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

The previous group came.

Po Kong: Can me, Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, and Felix Faust go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Qin: This will be awesome. We're going to meet Lego Iron Fist today.

Camie: Yeah!

Commander Mars: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Commando Man next.

Me: Whoa! That one is gonna be elite and action packed.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Yagura who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Yagura who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, now we're back on destroying the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki.

Nico: Looks like it.

Universe 666 Eli: I no longer associate with them, they're dishonorable bastards.

Irina Isobu: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Yagura: Yeah, they may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent.

Lincoln: LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Yagura.

Irina Isobu: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Son Goku and Roshi are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent, and once we got done with him, Irina Isobu and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Isobu.

We were off to Chronopolis.

We arrived in Chronopolis.

Nico: Where do we find the Avengers?

Me: Fisk Industries in Noir New York.

Noir Spiderman: Just like home.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: This will be fun.

Noir Spiderman: And I think see my Lego self, the original Lego Spidey, Iron Fist, Ms. Marvel, and Daredevil.

We saw them fighting LEGO FISK in the top floor of Fisk Industries!

Me: Target sighted!

Nico: Mini-entrance time.

We went at the building.

Lego Kingpin was really putting up a good fight.

Lego Kingpin: You will not beat me that easily Spiderman!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them.

Zocks: (Singing) "Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!"

Lego Kingpin: Is that singing?

Lego Spiderman: Just my help has come.

A phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed.

Me: Wilson Fisk A.K.A. Kingpin. Nice of you to save us the trouble of having to go through your staff and office.

Lego Kingpin: Which is too bad. Because you're still fighting some of them.

Lego Kingpin retreated inside as Lego Noir Elektra appeared.

Me: Elektra Natchios A.K.A. Elektra.

Noir Spiderman: The Noir version of her!

I teleported and kicked Lego Kingpin and smashed him into the middle of his floor.

Me: Now now you shouldn't leave. The fun is about to start.

He ran at me and I kicked him in his face and knocked him down.

Eli: Gladly!

Eli kicked her iin the face.

I teleported and smashed down Lego Kingpin down.

Noir Elektra: Why you! You better not underestimate me!

Me: You're the one that shouldn't underestimate us.

Camie: Or you will not be around to regret it!

Abis Mal: We haven't even started yet!

Carter: Lightspeed Rescue!

Shoichi: Henshin!

They transformed!

Carter: RESCUE READY! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE RED!

Shoichi: PRIDE OF THE SPIRIT! KAMEN RIDER AGITO!

Nico: Oh yeah!

I kicked Lego Kingpin down.

Agony: You probably aren't familiar with us. Which is a shame! (Charges at Noir Elektra)

She bashed her down!

Xenia: Take this!

She fired arrows and blasted Noir Elektra!

Nico: Nice!

Lego Kingpin: I heard you all faced my prime universe self. Is that true?

Me: Yes it is. Boy we haven't seen that one in almost 2 years.

Lego Kingpin: I see.

Ed the Protector: I expected him to break out.

Motor Ed: But he chose to accept defeat and serve his sentence. Seriously.

Ed: I'm hungry.

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Ed Coward: Yeah that is true!

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, we dodged some bullets. We saw that it was Lego Hammerhead that shot at us.

Lego Hammerhead: Geez, I go to the bathroom for 10 minutes and this shit happens!

Me: Joseph Lorenzini A.K.A. Hammerhead! Thank goodness you aren't like the Noir version that was a pure evil gangster.

Noir Spiderman: Yeah he was from my universe and he was worse than you.

Me: Yeah!

Nico teleported and bashed Lego Hammerhead in the face.

But Nico felt a pain in his hand.

Lego Hammerhead: Wasn't a smart idea to punch my head!

Nico: Boy your head is really tough!

Nico's hand healed.

Nico: Still doesn't hurt that much as this does.

He fired an energy blast and blasted him down.

Lego Kingpin was running!

I then put a tracer on him.

Nico: He's getting away!

He got away.

Me: Let him go.

I pulled up my radar and it showed where he was.

Nico: Nice.

Tso Lan: We have to take care of Elektra and Hammerhead first!

Eli: Right!

Eli used the Force and lifted Lego Hammerhead and threw him into Lego Electro and they bashed their heads together and were knocked out cold!

Nico: Whoa! Nice one!

Nico: Nice.

Tso Lan: We have to take care of Elektra and Hammerhead first!

Eli: Right!

Eli used the Force and lifted Lego Hammerhead and threw him into Lego Elektra and they bashed their heads together and were knocked out cold!

Nico: Whoa! Nice one!

Aligned Bumblebee: He got away!

Private HIVE: At least we got his troops.

Me: Don't worry guys, Kingpin is not going very far.

I turned on the radar and it showed he was in the Kun-Lun Mountains sector of Chronopolis.

Nico: Looks like he's heading for Iron Fist's territory.

Maria: That's where we're headed.

Nico: Lets go guys!

Lincoln put Lego Elektra and Hammerhead in cards.

We were then off to Iron Fist's temple.

We arrived at Iron Fist's temple.

Ilana: We're here!

Me: Wow!

Lily: Amazing!

Lego Iron Fist: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Glad you came.

Me: Daniel Thomas Rand A.K.A. Iron Fist. Awesome to meet you.

Lego Iron Fist: Same to you J.D.

Felix Faust: We tracked Kingpin here.

Cody Burns: We need to find him.

Lego Iron Fist: I saw him head into the temple. He's heading into the Cave of the Dragon.

Me: He's no doubt going to team up with Steel Serpent.

Papillon: So he has more backup.

Lego Iron Fist: Yes. We have to stop him.

Me: And I have a feeling he's going to summon Shou Lao too.

Nico: Oh boy.

Varie: That red dragon.

Me: Yep.

Snake: Let him do that.

Gizmo: It won't make a difference anyway. The barfbrain is gonna be facing all of us.

Me: Yep.

Lego Iron Fist: Lets get a move on then.

Fluttershy: I'll help with my chi powers for this one.

Me: Awesome.

Gluko: Lets keep an eye for any henchmen.

Lincoln: Good idea.

We went into the cave and it was scary and cool.

Me: Wow. Look at this.

Camie: Amazing.

Shoichi: It's also dark.

Radioactive Man: It doesn't matter to me.

We found some torches and lit them and then the cave lit up.

Me: Wow.

We then saw a door. It was the Door to the Dragon Cave!

Nico: The Door to the Dragon Cave.

Airi: Where does it lead?

Me: To the temple of Shou-Lao. That's where we'll face Steel Serpent.

Lego Iron Fist: That's right.

Fluttershy opened it and it was awesome.

Nico: Wow.

Lego Iron Fist: Amazing.

Laval: Yeah she was taught how to use chi.

Me: Yep.

We went through the door and we then saw a HUGE TEMPLE! And in front of it in the middle and meditating was LEGO STEEL

SERPENT!

Mojo Jojo: He has no idea we've just arrived.

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at him.

He was in a deep state of concentration and then he opened his eyes and saw the spirits of the Kanji of the elements and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from beneath him and blew him back and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Davos A.K.A. Steel Serpent. Nice to finally meet you even though you aren't the prime universe version.

Lego Steel Serpent: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And Iron Fist. Nice of you all to make it. For me to defeat you all.

Gravity Man: Just meditating and knowing when you are coming to face your demise.

Me: We'll see about that. Too bad you aren't the prime universe version. He and I would have loved to duke it out in Mortal Kombat.

Lego Steel Serpent: We can still do that here.

Nergal: Challenge accepted.

I was ready!

(MORTAL KOMBAT THEME PLAYS)

GONG SOUNDS

TEST YOUR MIGHT! WHAP! TEST YOUR MIGHT! ZAP! TEST YOUR MIGHT! WHAM! TEST YOUR MIGHT!

MORTAL KOMBAT!

I kicked him in his face and blocked his punches and kicks.

I punched him all over and knocked him down and he got up. He went at us and I teleported and kicked him in the back.

Drill Man: You know the drill!

He fired Drill Missiles and blasted Lego Steel Serpent with them.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Then Kingpin cam!

Laney: Right on cue!

Eli: I got this!

Eli fired Force Lightning and electrocuted Lego Kingpin.

Deker: Was wondering where you were!

Lego Kingpin: Now I can defeat you all.

POW!

I punched Lego Steel Serpent and he smashed into Lego Kingpin!

Nico: Awesome!

Carter: Trans Armor Cycle!

Shoichi: Time to go shining!

Shoichi presses the two buttons on the side of his belt yet again, causing a ring marked with three violet talons to materialize on the front of his belt, turning his gold armor red, adding two points under each of his crest horns and turning his eyes yellow, before the red armor on his chest breaks apart, keeping the shoulder pads red while revealing gleaming white armor marked with strange symbols and a yellow stone with black patterns on it.

They were ready!

Qin: Awesome!

They fired lasers and energy blasts and smashed them both all over!

Fluttershy: Time for some Wild!

She ran fast and kicked Lego Kingpin in his back and pulled his leg up! Then she SNAPPED HIS NECK BACK and screamed savagely!

Lego Kingpin: It's going to take more than that to defeat me!

Nico: I agree. For reasons that might offend Choji.

Lego Kingpin: Oh really!? Why is he too fat to do so!? FATSO!

Me: Oh you just fucked up big time!

Choji: WHO ARE YOU CALLING FAT! I'M JUST BIG BONED! HUMAN BOULDER!

He rolled and smashed Lego Kingpin into a pulpy pancake!

Lego Steel Serpent: (to me) Okay, between you and me, Kingpin over there is fat too.

Me: Noted. But Choji absolutely HATES being called Fat or Fatso. He despises that. Take it from someone that knew about it for 150,000 years.

Lego Steel Serpent: I see what you mean.

Me: I know.

I punched him in the face and kicked him in his stomach and smashed him in his face.

Fluttershy fired a Rainbow Chi blast and it hit Lego Steel Serpent and smashed him down.

Horsea squirted Ink and blinded both Lego Kingpin and Steel Serpent.

Lucy Loud: Taste my Shadow Blade!

She fired blades of darkness and blasted them both.

Nico: Yeah!

Carter and Ed the Protector charged at Kingpin And bashed him down.

Carter blasted him with his Battle Booster Beam!

I fired a Thermo Blaster blast!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli fired a blast of energy.

Aligned Bumblebee and Cody Burns charged at both of them and smashed them down with a ram attack and blasted them with lasers!

Camie: Take that!

Qin and Laney and Fluttershy fired energy blasts and blasted them.

Lola: YEAH!

Snake and Shoichi charged at Steel Serpent and bashed him all over and smashed him down!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Laney: Take that!

Lola: Yeah and this!

She fired fire blasts and blasted them down.

Then Heatwave, Demyx, Vulture, Dai Gui, Dr. Viktor, Ghost, Skulker, Baron Mordo, Dr. Light and Robo Blaze came.

Nico: Heatwave, Demyx, Vulture, Dai Gui, Dr. Viktor, Ghost, Skulker, Baron Mordo, Dr. Light and Robo Blaze!

Heat Wave: We haven't fought Steel Serpent before.

Demyx: But we HAVE fought Kingpin.

Me: Yep we sure have.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Nice job against my Lego version yesterday.

Eli: That was fun.

Vulture: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of Sydney's on Dinosaur Planet.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Dai Gui: Who was he?

Me: George Henderson.

Vulture: WHOA! I've heard of him. He was a nasty jerk!

Me: Yep.

Pumpkin Rapper came.

Me: Up for another round I see Pumpkin Rapper.

Pumpkin Rapper: Yep. I sure am.

Camie: Cool.

Pumpkin Rapper: The month of Halloween isn't that far away.

Me: Nope it sure isn't.

Qin: Looking forward to that.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Lets go get them!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Taranee, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Reshia the Alraune, Miranda Moreau, Lillymon, Rosemon, Plant Man, Wood Man, Leaf Man, Hornet Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Captain Cold, Shade, Tala, Grundy, Weather Wizard, Grodd, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Nico's rescue was on Sauria or Dinosaur Planet and we battled Sydney's ex-boyfriend George Henderson and Sydney transformed too

---

Heatwave was first.

Heatwave (to Taranee): Nico's rescue was on Sauria or Dinosaur Planet where he battled Sydney's ex-boyfriend, George Henderson. Sydney herself transformed too

Taranee: It sure was a cool one to see!

Hiita: And we learned all about what went down there a while back.

Reshia: We were amazd to hear about it.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was a really fun adventure back then.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was cool.

Sunburn: Yeah that was awesome.

Heatwave: Yep I agree. Lets do it!

Taranee used the Lightspeed Rescue gear and got an awesome V-Lancer sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Irma Lair, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Lala the Dullahan, Genbu Ebonwumon, Celtic Guardian, Natilee, Meridith McHenrickson, Merida, Avril the Frost Elf, Tuff Luck, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Evil Luxord, Marluxia, Larxene, Evil Roxas, Evil Xion, Xigbar, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion

IceDevimon - Battling Another Reaper of The Cards, Shapeshifter, Yubel The Ultimate Nightmare, Unchained Soul of Anguish, Unchained Abomination, Summoned Skull, Sphinx Teleia, Berserk Dragon, Five Headed Dragon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Malefic Rainbow Dragon, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Paradox Dragon, Malefic Truth Dragon, Cloak and Dagger and Cad Bane who were the Embodiments of the Infernoble Knights and the Twinkie Dopant. Yummy!

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx: (to Irma) Nico, Jack's team, Cad Bane's team, and the otherse did good Battling Another Reaper of The Cards, Shapeshifter, Yubel The Ultimate Nightmare, Unchained Soul of Anguish, Unchained Abomination, Summoned Skull, Sphinx Teleia, Berserk Dragon, Five Headed Dragon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Malefic Rainbow Dragon, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Paradox Dragon, Malefic Truth Dragon, Cloak and Dagger and Cad Bane, who were the Embodiments of the Infernoble Knights and the Twinkie Dopant. Yummy!

Irma: That was awesome to see!

Kin Tsuchi: Yeah it sure was. And so many new Duel Monster archenemies too.

Lala: (Irish Accent) It sure was amazing lads!

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there.

Gill Grunt: Yeah.

Demyx: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Irma used the Forever Blue gear and got a blue ranger sword! They fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Hay Lin, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Ariel the Sylph, Aylene Aretos, Wind Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Gyro Man, Lightning Dust, Vapor Trail, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture, Yost Rhino, Molten Man, Yost Sandman, Hammerhead, Mysterio, Hydro Man, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - Lincoln's rescue was in Nowhere to save Muriel and the farm from The Weremole

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture (to Hay Lin): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Nowhere. He saved Muriel and the farm from The Weremole

Hay Lin: He sure did and that was so awesome.

Kurano: Yeah and they bagged the Weremole and sent it to you guys.

Ariel the Sylph: that was so awesome for them.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome and fun!

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was!

Whirlwind: That was cool.

Vulture: It sure was! Lets do it!

Hay Lin used the Jetman gear and got a jet sword and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Cornelia, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Tierra the Gnome, Charlotte Victoria Windsor, Crystal Man, Rarity, Prism Break, Flashwing, Jade Flashwing, Spotlight, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tso Lan and

## Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Shendu, Hsi Wu, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Xiao Fung, Valmont, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - The next Galaxy

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui (to Cornelia): Upside Dizzy Galaxy was next. I hope Nico didn't get… dizzy!

Cornelia: Surprisingly no he didn't and that was awesome.

Genkai: The kid has a lot of strong will for that to happen.

Tierra: He sure does and that is awesome.

Applejack: He sure does and that is a great feature for him.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: Yeah that is for sure.

Dai Gui: Yeah that is for sure there. Lets do it!

Cornelia used the RPM Gear and got an awesome Apocalypse Sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Will Vandom, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Ran the Jack O Lantern, Maxxine Smythe, Valon, Alister, Rafael, Mai Valentine, Heidi Knudson, Tea, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Mummy, Yenaldooshi, Zs'Skayr, Vladat, Werewolf Ghost, Dracula (Scooby Doo), Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - The Mascots made an amazing Robot Hand

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor (to Will): The Mascots made an amazing Robot Hand. What does it do?

Will: The hand is really cool. They made an awesome robotic hand that moves like that of a normal hand. And it is strong enough to give Lynn a challenge in arm wrestling.

Snowdrop: Boy it sure is! That is so awesome!

Ran the Jack O Lantern: It sure is and it helped J.D. cough up something that was stuck in his throat.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah I hate it when that happens!

Starshine Sparkle: Me too.

Spyro: It's not a very pleasant feeling.

Dr. Viktor: Yeah no kidding there! Lets do it!

Will used the In Space Gear and got a Space Sword and they fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Alice Liddell, Death the Reaper, Celine CeCe Evans, Grim Reaper, Mandy, Billy, Sperg, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Dark Scorpion Burglars, Shinobi (Samurai Jack), Demongo, Daughters of Aku, Ultrabots, Mad Jack, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - The Robot hand the Mascots made was really amazing

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost: (to Ariel) The Robot hand the Mascots made was really amazing. Did it arm wrestle anyone?

Ariel: It sure did and it wrestled Lynn.

Eli: That hand and Lynn were both evenly matched.

Crystal: That was really cool to see.

Death the Reaper: It sure was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: We were amazed by the sight of that.

Cozy Glow: The Mascots made an awesome hand there.

Hex: They sure did.

Ghost: Boy that is so awesome! Lets do it!

Ariel used the Donbrothers Gear and got an Avatar Sword. They fired waves of blood, skulls, bones, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Aqua, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Pirati, Sylvia Exetor, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Dark Man, Magic Man, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Ghost Ember, Undergrowth, Box Ghost, Lunch Lady Ghost, Technus, Zs'Skayr, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - Noir Night-Mayor and K'un Lun Konundrum which means that Lego Kingpin and Steel Serpent are next

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker: (to Aqua) Now, you guys are doing Noir Night-Mayor and K'un Lun Konundrum. Which means that Lego Kingpin and Steel Serpent are next

Aqua: That's right and this is a really cool one because we never faced the prime universe version of Steel Serpent before.

Brenda Loud: I hate that guy! But this one is putting up a great fight.

Pirati: He sure is.

Pinkie Pie: They both are putting up amazing fights! Kingpin of Lego is amazing.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) He sure is.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: That is awesome.

Skulker: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Aqua used the Forever Aqua Rangers Gear and got an awesome Aqua Ranger Sword and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Froze the Wolf, Selene Long, Renee Roberts, John Talbain, Aiyana Siksika, Selene Valerious, Emily Lupin, Marienne Shelly, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo, Nosferata, Universe 666 Eon, Hex, 2016 Charmcaster, Felix Faust, Tala, Evil Cut Man, Evil Roxas, DC Cupid, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, and Zululuk (Flashman) - Lego Iron Fist is having his hands full with Steel Serpent

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Lego Iron Fist is having his hands full with Steel Serpent. Look at him go!

Eli: I know! In terms of standards they are both evenly matched.

Crag: Boy they sure are and that is amazing.

Froze the Fenrir: Yeah no kidding there! That is really awesome that they are moving so fast like that.

Fluttershy: I agree there! That is cool.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is amazing.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That is amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure is cool.

Baron Mordo: Indeed. Lets do it!

Eli used the Lost Galaxy Ranger Gear and got an awesome planet sword and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kairi, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Dina the Undine, Laniya Momoshiki, Water Man, Wave Man, Dive Man, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Overlord, Plasmus, Cinderblock, Control Freak, INSTIGATOR, Mother Mae Eye, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - The Prime Universe version of Steel Serpent would give us a hard time

---

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) The Prime Universe version of Steel Serpent would give us a hard time. I don't think we've fought that one yet.

Kairi: Actually no we haven't. But I have a feeling that we will someday soon.

Future Mai: That is for sure and it will be fun.

Dina the Undine: Yeah that is for sure and it will be cool.

Princess Luna: I think so too and it will be cool.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: I think so too.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Dr. Light: That will be awesome to see. Lets do it!

Kairi used the Changeman Gear and got a Light Fairy Aura Sword! They fired waves of light and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Sora, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Shiana the Medusa, Wendy Blood, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Athena, Melody, Flounder, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Robo Roxy, Needletron, Cycletron, Burnertron, Infernotron, Evil Metal Man, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - The prime universe of Kingpin is gone forever now. He is locked up and has been since 2021.

---

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze: (to Sora) The prime universe Kingpin's empire is gone forever now. And he's been locked up since 2021.

Sora: Yeah and we are going to make sure he stays locked up for good.

Pakura: You got that right.

Shiana: I heard all about how that went down back then and that was really awesome.

Princess Celestia: It sure was amazing to hear about.

King Solar: It sure was.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was awesome.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Robo-Blaze: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Sora used the Samurai Gear and got a Samurai Sword of Light and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Elyon, Haruto and Will Vandom VS 1984 Terminator

---

The 1984 Terminator was next.

Elyon: You're terminated.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lillian Hale, Kouta and Lily Loud VS Dr. Facilier

---

Dr. Facilier was next.

Lillian Hale: Time for the light to shine.

She fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Xerneas, Fluttershy and Tornado Bolt VS Plantman

---

Plantman was next.

Xenia: This is gonna be fun.

She fired arrows and blasted Plantman down.

---

Princess Adora, Teela and Qin VS Sagittarimon

---

Sagittarimon was next.

Princess Adora: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Catra, Cheetara and Yugito Nii VS Snimon

---

Snimon was next.

Catra: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Church, Julie Caroline and Camie VS Bad Paper Chicken

---

The Bad Paper Chicken was next.

Church: Okay you bad chicken, time for you to get shreded.

He fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Tai Kamiya, Nico and Numbuh 1 VS James Nixon McGarfield

---

James Nixon McGarfield was next.

Tai: Time for action!

He fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Mikey Kudo, Piper Willowbrook and Lola VS Meramon (Tamers)

---

Meramon was next.

Mikey: I'm ready for you!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Michael, Ash Ketchum and Flurry Heart VS Regice, Regirock and Registeel

---

The Legendary Titans were next.

Michael: I'm ready!

He fired waves of energy and smashed all of them down.

---

Animorphs Jake, Mystique and Sheila VS Angry Archer

---

Angry Archer was next.

Jake: This will be fun!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Pumpkin Rapper

---

Pumpkin Rapper was next.

Pumpkin Rapper: Boy this is an awesome series of adventures.

Nico: It sure is.

May: I love it!

Pumpkin Rapper: Me too! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in ite was a bunch of weapons caleed the Destroyers of LEGO Kingpin and Steel Serpent, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jason Lee Scott: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

They formed the Power Blaster!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Pumpkin Rapper and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Pumpkin Rapper you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Time for pink power!

Tsukasa: For me, it's magenta!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the pink rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Pink Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Time Force, SPD, Mystic

Force, Operation Overdrive, Samurai and Dino Charge!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We went at the two and bashed and blasted and pulverized them.

Cyrenox blasted and smashed them.

Captain Marvel, Black Widow, Skids and Aligned Knockout used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skids Electron Blaster, Aligned Knock Out's weapons and Captain Marvel and Black Widow's powers 100-fold.

Captain Marvel and Aligned Knock Out: MARVEL LASER STORM!

Black Widow and Skids: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Ruby Rose of the Rose and Deker: RUBY NIGHLOK BLAST!

Weiss of the Jewel and Abis Mal: JEWEL FURY BLAST!

Blake of the Cat Flare and Nergal: CAT FLARE STORM!

Yang of the Fireheart and Motor Ed: FIREHEART FURY BLAST!

Jaune of the Knight and Mojo Jojo: KNIGHT SWORD STRIKE!

Nora Valkyrie of the Pancake Hammer and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN HAMMER BLAST!

Pyrrha of the Spear Flame and Radioactive Man: RADIATION SPEAR BLAST!

Lie Ren of the Gun and Gizmo: GUN GEAR BLAST!

Emerald Sustrai of the Illusion: EMERALD ILLUSION BLAST!

Dew Gayl of the Mist and Penguin: DEW PENGUIN BLAST!

Ingrid of the Dark Law and Order and Felix Faust: DARK LAW BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Iron Fist, Rainbow Dash, Po, Tigress, Crane, Mantis, Viper, Monkey, Master Shifu, Goku and me: MARTIAL ARTS FORCE BLAST!

We fired a wave of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DARK ELEMENT STYLE: SHADOW BLADE!

Entrapta: DARK LIGHTNING STYLE: SHADOWBOLT!

Perfuma: DARK NATURE STYLE: NIGHTSHADE MIST!

Frosta: DARK ICE STYLE: BLACK ICE BLADE!

Jessica Shannon: DRAGON STING STYLE: DRACO WASPS!

Peni Parker: DRAGON WEB STYLE: DRAGON SPIDERS!

Colette Brunel: DRAGON LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT FLAME BREATH!

Ryuko Matoi: DRAGON DARK STYLE: SHADOW FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said things.

Lincoln and his harem: DOUBLE FINAL SMASH: SHADOW DRAGON FIRE!

They fired a massive black fire breath

Lincoln: It's over, Kingpin and Steel Serpent.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed them on the heads with two of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent get a lump on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw two white flag go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw two energy cards which hit the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent and imprisoned him inside two cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO versions of Kingpin and Steel Serpent, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Yagura.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's

legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of red Chakra blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Yagura, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Yagura, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Yagura.

Universe 666 Yagura: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Yagura: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Irina Isobu: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Irina Isobu's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink and green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Yagura, she left pink and green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Irina Isobu: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Yagura, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Irina Isobu was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are turtles, phoenixes, angels, and Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with Isobu's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Yagura: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Irina Isobu emerged, but she was changed forever.

Irina Isobu grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short chin length pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink and blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on turtle earrings on her ears with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Three, and Eternity Kanjis on its shells, she also has Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Three, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink turtle-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Irina Isobu has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt with the symbol of Kirigakure and the Three Kanji on it, black pants, purple legwarmers, purple shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle surrounded by water and ocean waves. Suddenly, Irina Isobu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with green tips on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Isobu's three massive tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Irina Isobu has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Irina Isobu's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Irina Isobu's Eternal Pink Oceanic Maelstrom Avatar Three-Tailed Turtle Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Pink Oceanic Maelstrom Avatar Three-Tailed Turtle Phoenix Angel Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large pink turtle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large pink turtle heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large pink turtle heads is a large pink turtle head with blue gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Irina Isobu has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Isobu's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji below Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle with nine pink magatama in between the kanji that said, "Irina Isobu, Avatar of Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Yagura Karatachi and Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle, Master of Water, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of Mutant Snapping Turtle, Destroyer of Universe 666 Yagura Karatachi, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Turtles, Phoenixes, and Angels"

イリーナ・イソブ、三尾亀イソブの化身、尾獣アバター守護天使のメンバー、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ヤグラ・カラタチと三尾亀イソブの親愛なる友人、水の達人、愛情深い守護天使リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、ミュータント・カミツキガメの大敵、宇宙666の破壊者、カラタチ・ヤグラ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、そして水、亀、鳳凰、天使のマスター

Irina Isobu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THREE TAILS AVATAR-TURTLE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM TAILED BEAST THREE-TAILS TURTLE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM TAILED BEAST THREE-TAILS TURTLE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER OCEANIC MAELSTROM TAILED BEAST THREE-TAILS TURTLE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Irina Isobu's Super Angel-Three Tails Avatar-Turtle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Yagura saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw his eyes change into that of the beast inside him and his nails grew into claws and he ran at her to kill her, but Irina Isobu fired a massive barrage of pink and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Yagura and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Yagura: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Irina Isobu: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Water Oceanic Maelstrom Turtle Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Water Oceanic Maelstrom Turtle Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Yagura. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Irina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Irina Isobu.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Irina Isobu went after Universe 666 Yagura, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Yagura, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Irina Isobu also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Irina Isobu attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666

Yagura even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Yagura: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Yagura went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Irina Isobu kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of water at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Yagura even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Yagura started transforming as all three tails manifested and he transformed into his Tailed Beast. But, before he could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Yagura who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Yagura, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Yagura's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Yagura and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Yagura was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed his body by stabbing him with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Yagura's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Irina Isobu and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Irina Isobu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, three massive and longer Isobu's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Irina Isobu: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Yagura for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Irina.

Suddenly, Irina Isobu wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Irina Isobu's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Isobu the Three-Tailed Turtle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves and water crashing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Irina Isobu sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Irina did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed him using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Isobu, and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the rest of them at all, and there's also no telling what else that crazy lunatic has done in their resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Danika Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Danika Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the middle sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Scoots with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that old goat showed up and tried to attack, but Danika used her dark powers and made Scoots' nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she drove away and she went back into the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum and holed herself up back in her padded room and she refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was that old goat's fear?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: her reign of causing trouble ending and finally meeting The Grim Reaper.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful.

Dr. Viktor: And that's how the fat lady sings.

Ghost: Or fat man, in this case.

Skulker: We get the idea.

Me: Yep.

Dr. Light: How should we celebrate?

Robo Blaze: Is there food here in Kun Lun?

Lego Iron Fist: I don't think so.

Me: Luckily we have plenty of restaurants..

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Iron Fist: (To the viewers) Boy this was so awesome and amazing.

Nico: It sure was.

We went to Lynn's table and had a great meal. We later went back home and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 5 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Boxy, Akira Otoishi, Idiot Teeth and Butch and Cassidy as well as Princess What's Her Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson and Andromeda Buster and we're going to an awesome Cheese Mountain Range located in Wisconsin and we're going to see an awesome Cheese Utopia and eat some cheese. Also we're going to battle one of Nanette's enemies from her past and her name is Krystal Novvington and she is a really awful and evil bully that Nanette busted and got sent away forever. Nanette is also going to transform into Thunderlegs and also into her most powerful form. Also we're going to battle Another Howler Leeches, Evil Solar Man and Bizarro. Also we're going to meet Catherine Commando who is a super elite Commando and she is also the Commando Man gene-slammer.

For tomorrow, the match-up scene is for Maya Matatabi, Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Yugito Nii

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Castle Frankenstein in Germany, and we're going to take down Lady Sciencera, the hypothetical Akumatized villain of Stella Zhau and she is a mad scientist villain, if you thought Dr. Frankenstein was a mad scientist, SHE IS 1,000 TIMES WORSE! And we're going to meet Danika Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the first youngest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Scoots with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that old goat showed up and tried to attack, but Danika used her dark powers and made Scoots' nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she drove away and she went back into the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum and holed herself up back in her padded room and she refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 6 is where we battle LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage as well as Carnom in the levels of Symbiote Surprise and Kree-Search and Development

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 6

## Symbiote Surprise and Kree-Search and Development

---

Walking through the forests of Wisconsin was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Boxy, Akira Otoishi, Idiot Teeth and Butch and Cassidy as well as Princess What's Her Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson and Andromeda Buster and we were heading to an awesome special location of unknown kind that was found on the scanners.

Nico: I have a feeling this location will be cool.

Qin: It sure will.

Lola: I'm excited for this one.

Me: Me too!

Nico: Yeah this will be fun.

Lincoln: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Princess, I want to thank you, Bizarro, and your teams for coming.

Princess What's Her Name: No problem Nico. This will be awesome.

Bizarro: Bizarro not excited for this.

Nico: We're sad for you.

Asami: I'm excited for this Nico.

Nico: I am too Asami.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Asami, are you ever going to get married to Korra?

Asami: I sure am. (Blushes) I love her more than anything.

Me: Aww so cool.

Varie: So awesome.

Asami: I know. She completes me.

Me: So adorable.

Lola: Yeah Luna said the exact same thing to Sam.

Laney: That is for sure. I think it's awesome.

Asami: And I'm happy for that and for me and Korra.

Nico: You should do it sometime in the future.

Asami: Agreed. Maybe we can make it a double wedding with Luna and Sam.

Me: Hey that's a good idea!

Asami: Thanks.

Lola: Yeah I like it. We'll have a rainbow pride wedding.

Nico: I like it.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday was awesome.

Nico: It sure was! Wow! That was awesome taking down Lego Kingpin and Steel Serpent.

Qin: That was fun.

Nico: We did all kinds of kung fu moves against them.

Me: We sure did.

Fluttershy: It was really fun doing all those.

Lola: It sure was awesome.

Varie: Yep.

Me: And Fluttershy your Chi powers really were amazing during

then.

Fluttershy: I thought it was so fun.

Nico: You should be proud.

Fluttershy: Oh I was just doing my best to help.

Me: And you did great.

Lincoln: That is for sure Flutters.

Girl Jordan: I have a good feeling I know what's next. I played the game long ago myself and I know that we're facing Carnom next.

Me: Yes Carnom is next Girl Jordan.

Nico: Like I said Girl Jordan, you can blow Carnage to smithereens if he shows insanity.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And I interrogated Steel Serpent before we left. Defeating Kang will separate Chronopolis.

Me: Whoa! I remember that. Just like in the comics and on the game.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Aww does that have to happen? Chronopolis is a fun place.

Me: It sure is. I think it's fun too.

Camie: Some things are fun while they last.

Nico: Yeah.

We then arrived at the location and then we saw an AMAZING SIGHT! We saw a MOUNTAIN FOREST MADE ENTIRELY OUT OF CHEESE! There was Swiss Cheese Mountains, Limburger Lakes, Mozzarela Trees and more!

Me: WHOA! A Cheese Mountain Forest!

We were in awe!

Nico: CHEEESE!

Nico laughed crazily and was eating mozzarella trees!

Me: Lets eat!

We got to eating cheese.

Nico had bleu cheese rocks, limburger cheese, Swiss Cheese mountain and more.

Maria: Save some for us bro!

We ate some too.

Me: (Eating Cheddar rocks) Mmm! Wow! This is amazing!

Eli: And it's all the way here in Wisconsin! Fitting too because Wisconsin makes some of the most amazing cheese ever.

Qin: It sure does.

Lola: Wow! This is awesome!

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Yummy.

Laney: Wow this is really amazing!

Lincoln: Boy this is an amazing cheese haven here in Wisconsin!

Nico: AND I LOVE IT!

Qin: YEAH!

Nanette came up to us.

Nanette: Hey guys. Wow! A Mountain Forest made of Cheese!? This is amazing! And it's fitting too because we're here in Wisconsin.

Eli: I said the same thing.

Lola: Funny.

Nanette: Too bad I can't have any cheese because I'm lactose intolerant. Cheese and milk makes me fart.

Me: Geez.

Laney: Adam Lyon feels the same way. He can't have lactose either because he farts bad himself.

Nico: I didn't know that.

Nanette: Yeah I forgot to mention that. Sorry.

Qin: No worries.

Me: Well the soft cheeses have lactose in them but not cheeses like Cheddar, colby, Swiss or Mozzarella.

Nanette: Oh that's different.

Nanette had some cheddar and it didn't make her gassy.

Nanette: (Eating) Mmm! Good cheese.

Nico: Glad you like it.

Nanette: So it's the soft cheeses that bug me.

Me: Yeah.

Nanette: Still amazing cheese though.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. It sure is.

Me: I agree there.

I then saw something on the back of Lisa's neck.

Me: Wait Lisa there's something on the back of your neck.

Lisa Loud: Where?

I went over and looked.

Me: Hold still.

I looked and saw that it was a sparking microchip.

Me: It's a microchip!

Lisa Loud gasped!

Lisa Loud: How did that get on me!?

Me: Lets see.

I pulled it out and Lisa got a MASSIVE AND TERRIBLE HEADACHE.

Lisa Loud: SWEET EINSTEIN and all figures and fathers of science. I feel like I was run over by an alces alces.

Nico: What was that supposed to do?

Me: Lets see.

I looked at it with my data eyes and then I got a REALLY SHOCKING RESULT!

Me: (GASP) OH DEAR GOD! This is not good! Anna you and the guardian angels are not going to like this!

Anna Anyanova: What is it?

Me: This microchip is responsible for unleashing the darksides of Lisa, Lola, Lynn, Luan and Lori!

Anna Anyanova: (GASP) That's crazy!

Laney looked on Lola.

Laney: Lola has a chip too!

Eddy saw one on Luan!

Eddy: There's one on Luan!

Me: These chips have that crazy dark side serum in it and they are activated by remote control and they inject a tiny drop of it into them and it unleashes their dark sides!

Nico: I thought it was Dark Chase Young.

Me: These chips were made by him.

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Killjoy Huggins made them for him and he put them on the sisters when they weren't looking.

Rita: That explains why they got more and more violent every time. Oh man.

Lincoln: Yeah no kidding. Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Nanette, are you familiar with someone by the name of Krystal Novvington?

Nanette gasped.

Nanette: (GASPS) Krystal Novvington?!

Nico: You know her?

Nanette: I wish I hadn't and you guys will despise her, Krystal Novvington is a bully that I knew from the past past and she hates me with a vengeance and she wants nothing more than to see me die.

We gasped.

Me: What a bitch!

Nanette: You have no idea, Krystal was a monster who caused destruction all over school by trashing lockers, destroying desks and chairs, and she's destroyed a lot of classrooms. But, in the end, I had busted her for destroying the cars of teachers in broad daylight, and when I showed the evidence to the teachers and the principal, they were all absolutely furious with her, and she was expelled from school, and on top of that, the teachers pressed charges on her for the destruction of their cars, her parents were forced to pay the teachers compensation for the cars which drained their savings down to nothing, and having had enough of their rampaging daughter, her parents disowned her and sent her to a boarding school in Russia.

We were livid, and immediately, we had murder on our minds.

Me: That… goddamn… rampaging, little… !

Nico: That's it, that rampaging she-beast is heading for a one-way train ride to Hell for this!

Ed Grant: Without a second thought!

Me: First lets get those chips off.

We got the chips off Lori, Luan, Lynn and Lola too and they got massive headaches.

Nanette got changed into her jumpsuit.

It was red.

Lola: (GROANS) What a headache.

Lori: I literally feel like I got hit by a comet.

Luan: This aches to pieces. (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously my head really hurts.

Lynn: (GROANS) What a headache. I feel like I drank 100 bottles of beer.

Poromon: BEER!

Lynn: No Poromon I said that I feel like I drank that many beers.

Nico: Geez.

Lynn Sr.: What the ding dang jiminy happened guys?

Me: Ugly story.

I told them what happened.

Lynn Sr.: Oh man! That is terrible!

Nico: I know! At least we found the culprits behind the dark sides.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of

Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Krystal Novvington) AHA! Got you, you rampaging she-beast! I just spotted Krystal Novvington, she's 20 yards away and she's not out to kill you and Ed Grant, Nanette, but she's also destroying cars and wrecking private property yet again.

Nanette: That bitch, I knew she still hated me for getting her expelled and finding out that I have Ed Grant as my boyfriend. She's going to get it and I knew she was still destroying cars and private property again!

Lincoln: As it stands, she doesn't deserve to live a single second further.

Qin: I agree!

Nanette then heard a Pokemon cry.

Nanette: Huh?

We saw a Flareon!

Nanette: Wow a Flareon.

Flareon: Huh? Wait who are you?

Nanette: I'm Nanette Albright and we just want to help you.

Nico: You okay?

Flareon: Just need someone to have as a friend.

Nanette: Oh it will be all right. You can come live with me.

Flareon: All right!

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Krystal Novvington.

We were walking around the area.

Nico: By the way, Carter, you, Ed the Protector, Aligned Bumblebee, Cody Burns, Snake, and Shoichi did good yesterday.

Carter Grayson: Thanks Nico. That was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

We then saw her.

Lori: There she is.

Nico: Just look at this place, that rampaging she-beast's wrecking the place!

Luna: This is even worse than Lynn and Lola's rampages in the past!

Me: I never forgot about those in the past, once we take care of her, Lincoln and I will fix the place with two snaps of our fingers.

Eli: Right now, we better take care of that rampaging she-beast.

Lincoln: Already on it.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts and elemental blasts which hit Krystal Novvington and she really got hit hard. Then, we landed in front of that rampaging she-beast, and she was growling like a fucked-up animal when she saw Nanette and Ed Grant along with all of us.

Krystal Novvington: YOU GODDAMN BITCH! HOW DARE YOU SHOW YOUR FACE TO ME!

Nanette: Those are the words I want to say to you. How the Hell did you break out of that boarding school?!

Krystal Novvington: I'm not saying anything, bitch! Now, you will die for throwing me in prison, and once I get through with you, your boyfriend's next!

Krystal Novvington ran at Nanette and was about to stab her with a knife!

Ed Grant: Get the Hell away from my girlfriend, you rampaging bitch!

Ed Grant grabbed Krystal Novvington and threw her as she crashed into a tree. She got back up, but she was so pissed off, she roared like a rampaging animal.

Nanette: That was a nice throw, Ed. But, now she's pissed off beyond anyone's imagination, and that rampaging she-beast has already lost it.

KRABLAM!

She then knocked Jessica Shannon out.

Jessica was out cold!

Nanette: YOU BITCH!

KRASMASH!

She bashed Krystal on the head with a kitchen sink!

Lincoln: NO ONE DOES THAT TO ONE OF MY FUTURE WIVES!

Taranee: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

She turned into LIGHTSPEED RESCUE SCARLET!

Taranee: RESCUE READY! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE SCARLET!

Irma: FOREVER BLUE!

She turned into a Blue Ranger with all the Blue Power Rangers

Powers.

Irma: I am LEGACY BLUE!

Hay Lin: SPRING DUCK!

She turned into a Duck Jetman!

Hay Lin: I AM SPRING GREEN DUCK!

Cornelia: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

She turned into a Brown RPM Ranger!

Cornelia: GET IN GEAR! RPM BROWN!

Will: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into a Magenta Donbrother!

Will: LETS ROCKET!

She turned into a Magenta In Space Ranger!

Will: MAGENTA SPACE RANGER!

Ariel: AVATAR CHANGE!

She turned into an aqua blue ranger for Donbrothers.

Ariel: THE PRINCESS OF ATLANTICA BRINGS THE LOVE! DUCHESS ATLANTICA! アトランティカ公爵夫人

Aqua: FOREVER AQUA!

She turned into a ranger for all the Aqua Rangers!

Aqua: I am LEGACY AQUA!

Eli: GO! GALACTIC!

He turned into a Mermaid Ranger for the Hurricane in Lost Galaxy!

Eli: GALAXY RANGER AQUA!

Kairi: LETS CHANGE!

She flared up a Cherubim Aura and turned into a White and Yellow Ranger!

Kairi: I AM CHERUBIM WHITE!

Sora: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

He turned into the White Samurai Ranger!

Sora: WHITE RANGER OF THUNDER! SAMURAI RANGER READY!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Whoa!

Flatiron: YAY!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get her!

Lincoln: With pleasure! Come on guys!

Lincoln, Luna, Sam S.L. And the Ripping Friends: IT'S RIPPING TIME!

They went at Krystal and bashed and pulverized and smashed her all over!

Nanette fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted Krystal!

Nanette: No more Krystal!

She then grew antennae and then her suit tightened and she ripped out of it and turned into THUNDERLEGS!

Krystal Novvington: You're a freak!

Nico: NO YOU ARE THE FREAK!

Thunderlegs fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Krystal and blasted her all over.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted her!

Ed Grant: HULK LETS SMASH! D-SMASH!

He summoned DISK WARS HULK!

Disk Wars Hulk: TIME TO SMASH!

He smashed Krystal all over!

Qin fired blasts of fire and blasted her all over.

Flareon charged at her and bashed her with a headbutt.

SMASH!

Qin: Yeah!

Izuku: I'll help sis!

He flared up his green lightning aura and blasted Krystal all over.

Nanette reverted back and thanks to the spell I used she has all her clothes on.

Suddenly, Nanette Albright's eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, lightning, crickets, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Thunderlegs' Cosmic Supercell Lightning Storm Greatsword of Electric Cosmic Underground Supercell Lightning Justice from her back, and as she approached Krystal Novvington, she left blue energy, stars, lightning, crickets, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nanette: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your ugly face again, Krystal, I can't ever forget what I've had to go through because of you. You have and always be a rampaging beast who's shown no compassion towards me at all, all you ever cared about was yourself and wanting to see me die, I don't regret what I did exposing what you did in destroying the teachers' cars in broad daylight. You were always nothing more than a rampaging animal who enjoys causing misery to me and everyone in your path. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Krystal, you're nothing more than a pathetic lowlife bitch and you are heading for a one-way trip straight to Hell for what you've done to me and everyone else in the past.

Suddenly, Nanette was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and powerful bolts of lightning surrounding it, there's crickets, phoenixes, angels, and Thunderlegs running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Krystal Novvington: the red eyes of death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears him apart piece by piece!

Krystal Novvington: YOU FUCKING BITCH! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE?!

Krystal Novvington charged at the vortex still intending to kill Nanette, but that rampaging she-beast got hit with a bolt of lightning and she now has a burn mark on her face as she screamed in agony.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a permanent scar on him! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And it's one she'll take with her to Hell!

Then, as the vortex faded, Nanette emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nanette Albright remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she the body of a goddess, she has blue lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes, and a blue energy aura with stars, lightning, crickets, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she has Thunderlegs holding the Thunder Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on cricket earrings with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems in the gold lightning bolt links and blue crystal links and blue beetle-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Thunderlegs with blue crystals for the eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Nanette Albright has on a short-sleeved blue blouse, blue short-sleeved shirt with gold phoenix on it, blue skirt with bolts of lightning on it, blue pants, blue high-heel ankle-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning, crickets, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Thunderlegs surrounded by lightning bolts and stars. Suddenly, Nanette Albright felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large blue feathers and surging with very powerful super lightning grew much bigger for her new body, she has on a Ring of the Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nanette Albright's massive Thunderlegs' Cosmic Supercell Lightning Storm Greatsword of Electric Cosmic Underground Supercell Lightning Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, lightning, crickets, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it's transformed into Nanette Albright's Cosmic Eternal Thunderlegs Cosmic Supercell Lightning Storm Cricket Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Thunderlegs Cosmic Supercell Lightning Storm Cricket Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Thunderlegs etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with large yellow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue cricket heads with yellow gems for the eyes and in their open mouths and large cricket head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its open mouth on the bottom of the cricket heads for the pommel. Nanette Albright has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold cricket head with yellow gems for eyes and a large blue gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji below Thunderlegs that said, "Nanette Albright, Waitress of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Underground Girls, Partner of Thunderlegs, Loving Sister of Izuku Midoriya and His Friends, Loving Girlfriend of Ed Grant, Older Sister of Callie Albright, Archenemy of Beast Man, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Stars, Crickets, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ナネット・オルブライト、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのウェイトレス、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズのメンバー、サンダーレッグスのパートナー、緑谷出久とその仲間たちの愛する妹、エド・グラントの愛するガールフレンド、カリー・オルブライトの姉、獣人の宿敵、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロムシュレッダー、テングシュレッダー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、

優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、星、コオロギ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Nanette Albright has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SHREDLEGS-CRICKET-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SUPERCELL STARSTORM LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE SUPERCELL STARSTORM LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET PHOEINX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE SUPERCELL STARSTORM LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRICKET PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Nanette's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Shredlegs-Cricket-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Ed Grant saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, but when Krystal Novvington, she went ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Nanette fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, lightning, crickets, phoenixes, and angels which hits Krystal Novvington, and she got hit and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, and that really really set her off now!

Nanette: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Nebula Star Lightningstorm Underground Cricket Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Nebula Star Lightningstorm Underground Cricket Phoenix Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a very long time, Krystal!

Me: And it''s going to hurt like hell REALLY BAD!

Xenia: Yeah that is for sure!

Lola: Yeah!

?: Lets make it hell for her!

A figure came and out came a girl with red and orange hair and had red and orange clothes and had red eyes and she had a tiara with the Shiranui symbol on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had fire angel wings and had a sword of fire.

Shania Shiranui: Shania Shiranui, Embodiment of the Shiranui monsters is here.

Me: Awesome!

Suddenly, Krystal Novvington was hit hard by a bolt of lightning.

Lincoln: Now, that one wasn't me.

Me: No, it wasn't, but I know someone who has the knack for electrocuting assholes.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long neon purple hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Avery Knudson.

Me: I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Avery?!

Avery Knudson: Yep, Avery Knudson, God Sibling of Lightning reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I honestly don't know how you busted out of that boarding school in Russia, but quite frankly, none of us care.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Nanette told us, now you're heading for a one-way train ride to Hell for what you've done to her, you piece of shit!

Lincoln, Nanette, Ed Grant, and I went after Krystal Novvington, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Krystal Novvington, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Nanette, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Krystal Novvington even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Krystal Novvington: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Krystal Novvington charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword, and Ed Grant blasted her with blue energy blasts. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Krystal Novvington: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln went at Krystal Novvington and he proceeded to give that rampaging animal the beatdown of her miserable life. LINCOLN SLASHED KRYSTAL NOVVINGTON ON THE STOMACH WITH HIS GOLD-PLATED CLAWS, HE SLASHED OFF HER HAIR WITH HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD, HE ALSO BROKE HER ARMS AND LEGS EVERY LAST BONE IN HER BODY, SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND ALSO GAVE HER TWO BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, BITCH!

Nico: YEAH, GO TO HELL, YOU RAMPAGING SHE-BEAST!

That made Krystal Novvington so mad, she eventually lost all traces of reason and started acting like the rampaging she-beast she really is. She went at us, but we kicked her hard into the air and Lincoln and Avery Knudson summoned a powerful lightning storm and Krystal Novvington was hit hard by bolt after bolt of lightning, when she came crashing down, she was literally a mess and twitching from getting hit by bolt after bolt of lightning.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Looks like it's time we took care of this piece of trash for good.

Lincoln fired a massive ball of lightning which hit Krystal Novvington and she was literally charbroiled and died and he sent her to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Nanette Albright's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, you lowlife, I hope you burn forever in Hell. (To Avery Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Avery.

Avery Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Avery Knudson and he hugged her, and Avery Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Avery Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Avery Knudson, God Sibling of Lightning, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful lightning powers and immense control over the storms. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Lightning, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us, and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO GET ELECTROCUTED BIG TIME!

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to get electrocuted.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to get electrocuted by her, and now that you're here, Avery.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Avery Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Avery Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Avery Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Avery Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Avery Knudson.

Avery Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Jessica woke up.

Jessica: What happened?

Me: You got knocked out and missed the whole battle.

Jessica: Aw man!

Flareon cuddled up to Nanette.

Nico: Aww.

Poromon: Looks like we have another awesome mascot.

Varie: We sure do.

Poromon: Yeah. Flareon you want some beer?

Poromon: Just forget it. More for us.

Nico: Okay you 2 that's enough. Besides Nanette's flareon is now part of the team.

Flareon: And I don't drink beer anyway sorry.

Qin: Oh. Okay.

Shania Shiranui: But that was a fun adventure.

Nico: Beer isn't the only thing you'll experience from being a mascot.

Me: You have all kinds of funny adventures.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: It's funny.

Varie: Sometimes they are crazy and awesome.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) Yeah they are funny.

Maria: They're adventures that could land on ordinary person in jail.

Nico: Yeah.

Flareon: (LAUGHS) That is funny and true and crazy.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I like how the Underground Girls are getting mascots now.

Me: Me too.

Qin: Yeah it's awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: I think it's cute too.

Nico: After the rescue, we should make a new spicy food.

Me: Ooh! Now you're speaking my language Nico.

Lola: Nice!

Eli: Now we have the Anothers to deal with.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: And they are?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! This is a weird one. We have Another Howler Leeches, Evil Solar Man and Bizarro.

WE GASPED!

Daggett: (SCREAMS) THE HOWLER LEECHES!?

Norbert: Oh not that spooty thing again! DAGGETT You are a stupid ignoramus Brawther!

Daggett: Shut up you spoothead!

Then Norbert and Daggett got into a brawl!

POW BIFF WHOMP BIFF WHAM!

Nico: At least it isn't too much.

I went and grabbed Norbert and Daggett.

Me: Pardon me you two lobster brains but I must discipline the nannygoats!

KRABLANG!

I bashed their heads together.

Norbert and Daggett: OUCH!

Me: Now what are the Howler Leeches?

Daggett: They were featured here.

He showed a comic book.

Me: Konspiracy Komics Presents The Attack of The Howler Leeches. All stories guaranteed to be 37% true.

I looked at the comic and it showed the Giant Snowdwelling Alien Mutant Howler Leeches. It showed how they attacked and what they looked like and how they destroyed all the animals.

Me: Whoa that is gross! But with all the stuff we have seen over the years from the universe it's no surprise.

POW!

I was punched in the stomach!

Nico: NORBERT! What the hell was that for!?

Maria: (Sighs) Which 2 people are up?

Norbert: J.D. you are a stupid spoothead! There are no such things as Howler Leeches!

POW BIFF WHOMP!

He was punching me in the face.

Daggett: NORBIE STOP IT!

Eli used the Force and stopped Norbert.

Shania Shiranui: I'll face the Howler Leeches.

Asami: And I'll face Evil Solar Man.

Qin: Okay then.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Bizarro are one person.

Me: Ouch. But that is interesting.

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER HOWLER LEECHES AND EVIL SOLAR MAN! The Another Howler Leeches were UGLY!

Me: WHOA!

Daggett: DO YOU BELIEVE ME NOW NORBIE!?

Norbert rubbed his eyes and then screamed!

Norbert: (SCREAMS)

I bashed him on the head!

Me: Spootheaded Lobsterface! Now you know!

Nico: FUCK! THOSE THINGS ARE HIDEOUS!

Me: They are REALLY UGLY!

Shanan: (GASP) Oh dear god! I didn't expect the Howler Leeches to be Alouattahirudineans!

Qin: What are they?

Shanan: Alouattahirudineans are bloodsucking leech creatures from the distant planet of Alouathira and they are responsible for the destruction of all animal life on numerous planets across different galaxies. But they were thwarted off Earth somehow.

Nico: GEEZ!

Another Howler Leeches: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS MANIACALLY) That is scary huh? Not as bad as me killing all the criminals in a prison.

Me: Oh no that voice. Girl Jordan you are not going to like who this is.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes and had red angel wings and she had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Carnage Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blood dripping sword.

Me: Catherine Kasady Carnage!

Nico: Wait YOU MEAN THE INFAMOUS DAUGHTER OF CLETUS KASADY!?

Me: The very same. And she is also the Embodiment of Carnage, and she is just as fucked up as her father is.

Girl Jordan growled ferociously!

Girl Jordan: ANYONE THAT IS THAT DERANGED AS HER FATHER IS MY ENEMY!

Girl Jordan went up to her!

Girl Jordan: YOUR FATHER RUINED MY LIFE!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: And he deserved to die!

Girl Jordan: Please tell me you hate your father!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: (LAUGHS MANIACALLY) I HATE HIM MORE THAN ANYTHING! I kill all people like him.

Me: She killed over 100,000 people just like him.

Nico: SHE IS A FUCKED UP WHACKO!

Qin: She's fucking insane!

Nico: But wait Marvel Dopants too!? Holy fuck!

Maria: Okay. So she hates her father. That's good right?

Me: Yes it is. But she is just as fucked up as the Joker. But she only goes after evil people. Look.

I showed newspaper articles of all the people she killed. They were all MERCILESSLY butchered and thrashed and killed with extreme savagery.

Me: She earned herself the moniker The Walking Bloodbath.

Nico: GEEZ!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: And I will make sure they are all dead! (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!)

May: Tell me you haven't killed innocent people!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: (SHAKES HEAD) No I haven't. I only kill bad people that deserve it.

Me: She has a REALLY NASTY mental problem. She kills criminals like murderers and everyone like them. But she has a HARD time controlling her urges. She is a bloodthirsty savage that kills criminals to satisfy her thirst for blood.

Nico: GEEZ! That is terrible!

Me: Yeah. She can't control it.

Nico: Okay. We just need to work on helping her control said urges and we won't have any problems.

Me: Easier said than done.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: I know.

Me: I can do that.

I fired a beam of energy and it got on the tiara and symbols appeared and they were sealing jutsu symbols.

Me: I used a sealing jutsu to do that. Her killing personality now comes out comes out when she says a safety word while touching the tiara.

Nico: Wow! That is clever.

Qin: What's the word?

Me: Bloodbath.

Nico: Wow.

May: How do you feel now?

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Good actually. I feel good.

Nico: Awesome.

Girl Jordan: I still won't trust you! I hate ALL PEOPLE WITH KASADY AS THEIR LAST NAME!

Nico: You're gonna want to give Girl Jordan some time.

Me: She absolutely loathes and despises your father with an incredibly VICIOUS and deadly vengeance and wants nothing more than to kill ALL VERSIONS of Carnage no matter what. Anyone with Kasady and bloodties to Cletus Kasady is on her hitlist of death.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: I don't blame her.

Nico: Except for a few versions.

Qin: Yeah.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Wow my father REALLY ruined her.

Me: That is a fucking understatement.

Laney: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: You make one wrong move and YOU WILL BE JOINING YOUR MOTHERFUCKING FATHER IN THE BLACK GATES!

Qin: Whoa easy Girl Jordan.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: I'll keep that in mind.

She gave the I'm Watching you Fingers!

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Sorry we have to do this.

Me: And I apologize for some of the teams distrust in you.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: It's no worries. I can't believe that my father would cause so much damage to all of you!

Me: That is another fucking understatement. By the way is the Another Bizarro friendly or hostile?

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Friendly and she is a powerful one. And a cool one.

Nico: Lets do this!

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and the blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Girl Jordan: I'm still not letting my guard down! You make any wrong moves… (THROAT SLASH FINGER)

Nico: I would listen to her.

Me: She's not called The Death of Carnage for nothing. She killed more versions of Carnage than anyone we know.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Geez! I heard all about that!

Me: Yep. Don't fuck around with Girl Jordan. OR ELSE!

Nico: YEAH!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: I even heard she killed a version of Carnage in another universe with a Spirit Bomb and obliterated it into nothing!

Me: She sure did.

Qin: That was epic!

Lola: It sure was.

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) BOUNTY HUNTER PARTY 6!

She summoned Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Mad Scotty, Homer Clones, Boba Fett and Buccarat.

Nico: Although even that wasn't enough to stop the previous version of Carnage from killing so many people.

Me: Yeah 10,000 people dead.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: HOLY SHIT!

Xenia: I know. That was terrible.

Me: It happened in the Ultimate Universe.

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah that was awful.

Cad Bane: It sure was. Also wait you're the Embodiment of Carnage!? Marvel Dopants now!?

Nico: Yep. Marvel Dopants.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: They were fucking zombies!

Qin: That was awful!

Me: You should have seen how pissed Nick Fury was there after we killed that monster!

Girl Jordan: Yeah he looked like he was ready to have his head explode!

Me: It was all a horrible experiment gone horribly wrong. And it ended up killing over 10,000 people.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Sweet fuckbuckets! That is terrible!

Qin: No kidding!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Girl Jordan: I know.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Yeah. But I am just absolutely shocked more about how my father would become so fucked up and horrible! (CRYING)

She broke down crying.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: (SCREAMING) I HATE YOU CLETUS KASADY! I FUCKING HATE YOU! (CRYING HARD)

Girl Jordan couldn't help but feel bad for her.

Girl Jordan: Catherine.

She went over and comforted her.

Nico: Your father got what he deserved.

Me: And that is death and a trip to the Black Gates for all time.

Qin: Yeah. He brought all that on himself.

Lola: He was a monster.

Me: Cletus Kasady was a fucked up monster to the core. He deserves every ounce of pain he is getting.

Varie: Yeah.

Lola: Good riddance.

Girl Jordan: That's right. Catherine, I was completely wrong about you. You are DEFINITELY not like your heartless monster of a father. I let my hatred towards him hurt you. Can you ever forgive me?

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Yes. But I really don't kill innocents.

Girl Jordan: That's good.

They hugged.

Qin: Aww.

Misty Tredwell: Boy that was rough she went through all that.

Me: It was.

Camie: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no kidding. But it's good she defends people that are innocent.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: We'll need her in October.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Good idea.

Nico: What's taking Another Bizarro so long?

Me: Just probably waiting for us to get some stuff our our chests like resolving hatred.

Nico: Oh speaking of which Norbert I think you owe J.D. and Daggett an apology.

Norbert: I'm sorry. I had no idea the Howler Leeches were real until just now.

Daggett: Aw it's okay Norbert. Besides now we know one of Konspiracy Kevin's tales is true.

Me: Boy it sure is.

Camie: Yeah. They were hideous.

Nico: No kidding!

Me: And they sure were UGLY!

Shania Shiranui: Yeah.

Me: Daggett you think I can get a subscription to Konspiracy Komics?

Daggett: Sure.

?: That is not gonna be fun. Man I hate talking opposite.

We saw ANOTHER BIZARRO!

Me: Whoa Another Bizarro!

Qin: Uh oh.

Another Bizarro: (In a girls voice) I hate myself for talking in opposite.

Me: That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and had a hurricane nautical flag tattoo on her arm and she had blue angel wings and a sailor hat on and had a tiara with the symbol of the Yacht Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword in her hand.

Me: Yinnia Yacht! Wow!

Nico: The famous Yacht Maker!? Whoa!

Yinnia Yacht: That's right. I make yachts worth a fortune.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep and she is the Embodiment of the Yacht Dopant and makes yachts worth a flipping fortune in the tens or hundreds of millions. And she also has all of Bizarro's powers and has enhanced them with Supermans.

Bizarro: Bizarro not sad for that to not see that.

Me: Translation: He is happy to see that.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: If I were to guess it's to build the biggest ever yacht to break a record.

Yinnia Yacht: (LAUGHS) Yes that's right.

Me: Yep. Yinnia's dream is the build the worlds largest ever yacht to break the record for that.

Nico: WOW! That we can easily do.

Me: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Me: YEAH!

Yinnia Yacht fired waves of energy and smashed the Another all over.

Nico: (Gets out Bizarro's ridewatch) Time for this guy to say hello!

May: (Gets out Boxy's ridewatch) I'm going to bash your brains out!

Maria: (Gets out Idiot Teeth's ridewatch) Time for the song of death.

They activated the ridewatches of Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Boxy, Akira Otoishi, Idiot Teeth and Butch and Cassidy and fired waves of energy and elements.

Asami: Take this fireball! (ACTIVATES EVIL SOLAR MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

She formed a powerful fireball and threw it and the blasts all hit Another Bizarro and blasted him down.

Then Grundy, Greg, Alien Guts, Evil Silver Banshee, Repteel and Midaredouji came!

Nico: Nice team Grundy!

Grundy: Grundy happy for it.

?: Boy I'll say!

Commando Man then appeared.

Me: Whoa! Commando Man.

Commando Man: (In a girls voice) Catherine Commando reporting for duty!

Nico: Awesome to see you Cat!

Catherine reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had green clothes and camouflage pants and had green angel wings and had a green sword and had the symbol of a soldier in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome!

She fired waves of missiles and energy blasts and smashed the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: AWESOME!

May: I love how I'm not getting hit.

Me: Well don't get used to it. It's bound to happen again soon.

Nico: Yeah.

Asami: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Catherine Commando: When me and Nico were over on the island of San Valero and we blew up an entire organization and terrorist camp there and rescued lots of hostages there.

Nico: That was really awesome.

Me: Wow! The San Valero ambush was you guys?

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Catherine Commando hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Catherine Commando: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666

Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Wonder Woman, and Silica are heading to Castle Frankenstein in Germany, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're also going to take down Lady Sciencera, the hypothetical Akumatized villain of Stella Zhau and she is a mad scientist villain, if you thought Dr. Frankenstein was a mad scientist, SHE IS 1,000 TIMES WORSE!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Castle Frankenstein in Germany, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're also going to take down Lady Sciencera, the hypothetical Akumatized villain of Stella Zhau.

Stella: Whoa, so Gabriel had a hypothetical Akumatized form for me?!

Me: Yep, and according to him, she's a mad scientist villain, if you thought Dr. Frankenstein was a mad scientist, SHE IS 1,000 TIMES WORSE!

Nico: (SHUDDERS) Oh boy, this is going to be one crazy fight.

Wonder Woman: We better get going, there's no telling what that mad scientist is going to do to her hostages?

Lincoln: I've already got a pretty good idea, since I've had to deal with Lisa's Dark Side who's a mad scientist.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Danika Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Danika Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from that mad scientist, she was about to open their heads and remove their brains to create a Frankenstein monster.

?: HOW DARE YOU! HOW DARE YOU! YOU'VE RUINED MY EXPERIMENT! I WILL HAVE THEIR BRAINS! (LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED-UP MAD SCIENTIST)

We then saw our target, Lady Sciencera, and boy was she 1000 times worse than Dr. Frankenstein!

Sylvester: I'm questioning whether we should throw you to Vypra or throw you in a mental asylum!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Let's just stick to throwing her to Vypra, she'll handle that mad scientist. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark

Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Wonder Woman and her team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Lady Sciencera, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired massive waves of red fire and ladybugs which hit Lady Sciencera, knocked her down and out, and he tied her up in a straitjacket and sent her to Vypra with a warning label on her that said: CAREFUL! SHE'S 1000 TIMES WORSE THAN DR. FRANKENSTEIN! We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Vypra's going to enjoy straightening you out, you mad scientist. (To Danika Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Danika Midnight.

Danika Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Danika.

Lincoln went up to Danika Midnight and he hugged her, and Danika Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Danika Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to

measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Danika Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the first youngest sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Scoots with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that old goat showed up and tried to attack, but Danika used her dark powers and made Scoots' nightmares come to life, and she got so scared, she drove away and she went back into the Lansing Maximum Security Insane Asylum and holed herself up back in her padded room and she refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Serves her right!

Me: Yeah, I remembered that night all too well, and Danika really did awesome in scaring Scoots senseless.

Lincoln: He made a huge mistake coming after us again, and now that you're here, Danika.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Danika Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Danika Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Danika Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Danika Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Danika Midnight.

Danika Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Chiaki Nagumo, Eri Takabe, Kaori Maejima, Moeko Fujima, Nagisa Kondou, and Shiho Minazuki from Shusaku, Glacia, Alecta, Mikaela, and Lunaria from League of Angels, and Vivian, Victoria, Isolde, Lydia, and Aurora from League of Angels III.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chiaki Nagumo, Eri Takabe, Kaori Maejima, Moeko Fujima, Nagisa Kondou, and Shiho Minazuki from Shusaku, Glacia, Alecta, Mikaela, and Lunaria from League of Angels, and

Vivian, Victoria, Isolde, Lydia, and Aurora from League of Angels III.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chiaki Nagumo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chiaki Nagumo and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Lady Sciencera, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita

Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow

Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Chiaki Nagumo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Chiaki Nagumo: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chiaki Nagumo, Eri Takabe, Kaori Maejima, Moeko Fujima, Nagisa Kondou, Shiho Minazuki, Glacia, Alecta, Mikaela, Lunaria, Vivian, Victoria, Isolde, Lydia, and Aurora with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Lady Sciencera, the hypothetical Akumatized villain of Stella Zhau and she is a mad scientist villain, who's 1000 times worse than Dr. Frankenstein!

But, when Lincoln what we did in beating that mad scientist down into the ground and sending her to Vypra with a warning that she's a mad scientist 1000 times worse than Dr. Frankenstein and loves to cut people open to get their brains and body parts, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Danika Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Yeesh, so you guys had to face off against Stella's hypothetical Akumatized self who's 1000 times worse than Dr. Frankenstein!

Lincoln: Yep, but now, Vypra's going to straighten her out in case she gets any ideas.

Nico: Dealing with a mad scientist, that won't be easy.

Me: True, but a mad scientist like her won't last for long under Vypra.

---

After taking down Lady Sciencera, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Danika Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Danika Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Danika, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Danika Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Danika Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story. Oh, and we're holding off on telling our memories with Lincoln until all members of The Midnight Society are here.

Helena Knudson: Same with us.

Me: That's okay, besides, Marlene already told everyone her story.

Sophia Knudson: Figures.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Hey, what's with the sudden glowing?

Eini: That's a special function that was included with the Universe 666 Miracle Box on your back, that warns us of a clone of an Akumatized villain. Let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Volpina, Timebreaker, Puppeteer, The Evillustrater, Bubbler, Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather, Silencer, Sapotis, Sandboy, Rogercop, Riposte, Reverser, Reflekta, Princess Fragrance, Prime Queen, Pixelator, Party Crasher, Mr. Pigeon, Miraculor, Lady Wifi, Kung Food, Horrificator, Stoneheart, Gigantitan, Glaciator, Gamer, Frozer, Frightningale, Desperada, Dark Blade, Dark Owl, Dark Cupid, Goririlla, Copycat, Christmaster, Catalyst, Captain Hardrock, Ephemeral, Golden Record, Penalty, King Cash, Befana, Hoaxer, Bakerix, Weredad, Backwarder, Despair Bear, Rocketear, Antibug, Oni-Chan, Troublemaker, and Anansi.

Tikki: Clones of The Akumatized Villains?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved. Oh well, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Volpina, Timebreaker, Puppeteer, The Evillustrater, Bubbler, Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather, Silencer, Sapotis, Sandboy, Rogercop, Riposte, Reverser, Reflekta, Princess Fragrance, Prime Queen, Pixelator, Party Crasher, Mr. Pigeon, Miraculor, Lady Wifi, Kung Food, Horrificator, Stoneheart, Gigantitan, Glaciator, Gamer, Frozer, Frightningale, Desperada, Dark Blade, Dark Owl, Dark Cupid, Goririlla, Copycat, Christmaster, Catalyst, Captain Hardrock, Ephemeral, Golden Record, Penalty, King Cash, Befana, Hoaxer, Bakerix, Weredad, Backwarder, Despair Bear, Rocketear, Antibug, Oni-Chan, Troublemaker, and Anansi and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Volpina, Timebreaker, Puppeteer, The Evillustrater, Bubbler, Syren, Style Queen, Stormy Weather, Silencer, Sapotis, Sandboy, Rogercop, Riposte, Reverser, Reflekta, Princess Fragrance, Prime Queen, Pixelator, Party Crasher, Mr. Pigeon, Miraculor, Lady Wifi, Kung Food, Horrificator, Stoneheart, Gigantitan, Glaciator, Gamer, Frozer, Frightningale, Desperada, Dark Blade, Dark Owl, Dark Cupid, Goririlla, Copycat, Christmaster, Catalyst, Captain Hardrock, Ephemeral, Golden Record, Penalty, King Cash, Befana, Hoaxer, Bakerix, Weredad, Backwarder, Despair Bear, Rocketear, Antibug, Oni-Chan, Troublemaker, and Anansi and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That was a nice alarm system that Eini and the Universe 666 Miraculous installed, Lincoln.

Me: It sure is.

Kibal: We're going to be doing the same thing to The Miracle Box of our Earth, J.D.

Me: Nice one.

Marinette: Still, we knew that a fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was behind that, since he and Slappy had been sending clones of the Akumatized villains at us.

Adrien: You said it, but they got their just desserts. But, we got to keep our heads up.

Me: Yeah, no telling what that lunatic's got up his sleeves.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe are heading to Aquarium Park.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Rouko: Wow, so, this is Aquarium Park it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Rouko, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Aquarium Park, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe are in your harem, Linky.

Miia: And he marked you, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe, right, Rouko?

Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Rouko, Usako, Nezuku, Nekoko, Apple Byte, Haruna, and Lotus Hanazoe, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later we were in the kitchen making something.

Oceanus Shenron: What are we making again?

Me: We're going to make the hottest ever pizza in the world.

Nico: Yep. It's a pizza so spicy and so hot that it will blow you into dust.

WE GULPED.

Laney: Oh boy.

Girl Jordan: This is gonna be exciting!

Qin: It sure is!

We made a pizza made with Netherworld Reaper Armageddon Hot Sauce, Put wasabi sauce on it. We also had cheese put on it and then we topped it with a Ghost Pepper and Reaper Sauce swirl.

We called it THE SUPER COCYTUS FLAME STORM DEATH PIZZA!

Me: Now this is a pizza! Who will try it?

Lynn: Me and my friends will.

Nico: Oh boy.

We got the pizza served to them.

Lynn: This is gonna be awesome.

We were hiding behind sandbags and had riot shields up.

They got to eating.

Blackout: They're enjoying it so far.

Me: Wait for it.

But then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Lynn, Margo, Paula, Polly Pain and Boy Lynn SCREAMED IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN AS FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS AND STREAMED OUT OF THEM LIKE FLAMETHROWERS!

Cheese: (approaches them) I like cereal!

They breathed fire all over Cheese and burned him all over!

A magnetic blast then hit them and pinned them to the walls and the Water Users fired waves of water and went down their throats. HUGE CLOUDS OF STEAM CAME OUT!

?: WHOA! That is a REALLY SPICY pizza!

We saw a girl with red hair and had blue and red clothes and she had a Magnet Magisword and she had red angel wings and a tiara on that had a magnet on it.

Maria Magnet: Maria Magnet, embodiment of Magnet Man.

Me: Boy you arrived just in time!

Maria Magnet: I sure did!

Lightspeed: Wow! Maria! Awesome to see you again!

Tristan: You're looking great.

Maria Magnet: Julie and Tristan you're looking great. Its been a while. And you and your siblings are doing good too.

Zero-G: We sure are.

G1 Inferno: How did you meet the Power Pack Kids and Tristan?

Maria Magnet: I met the Power Pack kids when I was helping them with an army of flesh eating robots that were ripping people to shreds and I used my magnet powers on them and blew them to scrap metal.

Me: WHOA!.

Maria Magnet: I know. And I met Tristan and helped him and Joey bash some Rare Hunters faces in and rescued Tea from being crushed by one of them.

Me: That Yami Marik. What a motherfucking pissant.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. Would you like to join the team?

Maria Magnet: I would be honored.

Leozack: Boss, who gets to shine here?

Nico: 2003 Leo, Aurico, Otto Rocket, Ish, Sunny Bridges, and Apple White

Rainbow Dash: Awesome!

Qin: Nice!

Musa: This will be fun!

Apple White: It sure will be!

Princess Amore: It sure will be!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage who have become Carnom, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage who have become Carnom, and they're causing havoc.

Girl Jordan: I knew it!

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Symbiote Surprise and Kree-Search and Development.

Me: Boy this will be fun.

Nico: Looks like we've got more trouble in Chronopolis.

Me: Sounds like it.

Girl Jordan: I knew it. I knew we'd be facing them.

Qin: Me too!

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: If by awesome, you mean terrifying as fuck, then I agree!

Qin: We'll be ready for anything though.

Laney: I agree too.

Lana: Same here.

Varie: But we're ready for this.

Girl Jordan: As long as I get to kick some Carnage butt!

Me: Nice.

The previous group came.

Dai Gui: Can me, Heatwave, Demyx, Vulture, Dr. Viktor, Ghost, Skulker, Baron Mordo, Dr. Light and Robo Blaze go With you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: This will be fun too.

Nico: Yep.

Anastasia (Cinderella): Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Strike Man next.

Lynn: (Wheezing) Cool! (Smoke coming out of her mouth.)

Xenia: Boy that pizza BURNED HER bad.

I tried some of the pizza we made and my fire aura was intensely hot!

Me: Mmm! Wow! We made the spiciest ever pizza.

Nico: (LAUGHS) We sure did.

Maria: Have more water!

She fired waves of water and cooled her down.

Me: Boy that was funny.

Heatwave: Boy that pizza you made was REALLY spicy.

Me: Hottest ever in the world. We call it the Super Cocytus Flame Storm Death Pizza.

Heatwave: WHOA! That is lethal!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: And it tastes really good!

Catherine ate some and man was she loving it.

Me: Boy Catherine has a mouth as powerful as mine.

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia: She sure does.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie

mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Yugito Nii who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Yugito Nii who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, now we're back on destroying the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki.

Nico: Looks like it.

Universe 666 Eli: I no longer associate with them, they're dishonorable bastards.

Maya Matatabi: Which means, I'm up next.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Yugito: Yeah, they may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class

S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage.

Lincoln: LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Yugito.

Maya Matatabi: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy every last one of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Yugito and Matatabi are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage, and once we got done with him, Maya Matatabi and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Yugito.

We were off to Chronopolis

* * *

We arrived in Chronopolis and we saw Lego Spidey 2099, Lego Spidey, Ms. Marvel, She Hulk, and Spider Gwen.

Lego Spiderman: Glad you guys made it.

Girl Jordan: I know Carnom is here and we're ready for him.

Qin: Yeah.

Lego She-Hulk: We got to be ready for whatever they have in store.

Ghost: Sneaking in will be easy for me.

2003 Leo: Count me in as well!

Qin: Lets go then.

Nico: Here we go.

We went into the lab of the Oscorp building.

Aurico: It's Morphin time!

He transformed!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

He was ready!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We got to looking around.

Maria: No sign of any Symbiotes yet.

Girl Jordan: The first symbiote I see, I'm blasting it with a Soundwave Cannon.

We then heard a roar.

Lego Spiderman: Let's follow that louder roar.

Shaggy: Like lets not and say we did.

Me: Shaggy this is not the time to be a chicken.

Then we saw a bunch of SYMBIOTES!

Squidward: We got this! And a-one, and a-two, and-a one, two, three, four!

[Screen cuts to the outside of the Oscorp building and a blast of noise ensues, breaking the windows. Cuts back inside the Oscorp building, where Squidward's face is deformed beyond recognition, his shirt's been ripped, and his baton breaks]

The Symbiotes were all destroyed!

Qin: Boy that was funny!

Lily: Just like back when SpongeBob made Squidward famous with that band.

Squidward: Okay, that was too easy. But where's the main one?

Eli: I sense it's in that room there.

Eli pointed to the big door in front of us.

Lego Spiderman web pulled the door down.

CRASH!

Nico: Nice one.

The door was ripped off.

Camie: Whoa.

We looked around.

Nico: Might as well show yourself coward! We know you're here!

But instead of the main Symbiote, out came RONAN THE ACCUSER!

Me: Ronan the Accuser!

Nico: Oh no

Lego Ronan: Okay. I know who you're really wanting to fight here. So, I might as well give it to you.

He teleported away right as we heard a load roar.

Nico: We'll go after Ronan later. Right now, our target here is coming!

We then saw CARNOM!

Me: CARNOM!

Lego Spiderman: Great! A combination of Carnage and Venom!

Carnom: We are neither Carnage nor Venom. Call us… Carnom!

Girl Jordan: But you are still 2 Symbiotes! I'm going to RIP BOTH OF YOU APART INTO FUCKING PIECES!

Girl Jordan then Transformed into her SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE CELTIC ATHLETIC ARCTIC SNOW MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE CELTIC ATHLETIC ARCTIC SNOW MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE ATHLETIC ARCTIC SNOW MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE SEA DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE form!

Nico: Oh he is fucking screwed now!

Viceroy: Lemme guess. You wanna spread chaos, right?

Carnom: Chaos? Carnom is order! Lord Kang's order!

Me: Lord Kang's days are numbered!

Girl Jordan fired a blast of fire and blasted Carnom and HE TURNED INTO LEGO VENOM AND LEGO CARNAGE!

Girl Jordan ran and went at Lego Carnage and then…

KRABLAMMMM!

She punched him and smashed him into the wall with devastating force and smashed him into the floor and blasted him all over with fire and ice blasts!

I punched Lego Venom and kicked him in the face and smashed him into pulp!

I threw him into the wall and bashed him through it!

Lego Spiderman: WHOA!

Kang was watching Girl Jordan THRASH LEGO CARNAGE AND

ROARING LIKE A MANIAC!

She was thrashing him into pulp and really mercilessly pulverizing him! And this also scared Kang out of his mind! He ran into the corner and started sucking his thumb curled up in a fetal posiition!

Girl Jordan jumped away from his strike and then They merged back into Carnom!

Nico: We don't need to seperate you two to beat you! Because you still have a symbiote's weakness!

Sunny Bridges: That's right! (to his class) Guys, play your instruments as loud as you can!

Demyx: (gets out Sitar) Count me in as well!

Me: Lets ROCK!

Luna Loud: ROCKIN!

I pulled out a speaker and put on ear muffs and turned the volume up to max and played!

LOUD GUITAR RIFFS!

We blasted them into the wall!

Thorn: Lets join in too, girls!

The Hex Girls joined in the fun and so did Sam and the Rainbooms and the girls of WITCH!

Nico: ROCK ON!

We were really jamming!

ROCK ON!

Carnom: Carnom thinks that's too loud!

Baron Mordo: Now you're talking in the third person?!

Aurico: If you start turning green, Hulk's gonna sue!

Me: Yeah! But so is this!

I pulled out a chalkboard and turned my fingers into claws and scraped it!

LOUD HORRIBLE SCRAPING NOISE!

CARNOM SCREAMED AND ROARED IN PAIN!

I stopped.

Carnom: Follow Carnom if you dare!

He then jumped out the window.

Lego Spidey: At least we can claim this building as ours.

Me: Yep. I think I know where he's heading. The Kree Temple here in Chronopolis.

Nico: Whoa.

Lego Spidey: The Guardians of the Galaxy are waiting for us there!

Drillhorn: How nice of them!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go then!

We were off!

We arrived.

Robo Blaze: Star Lord? Guys?

Otto Rocket: Anyone there?

Lego Star Lord: Guys!

We saw them.

Lego Star Lord: Did you see that…

Me: Ronan the Accuser is causing trouble? Yeah we saw.

Toxica: And he's not alone.

Me: Carnom, a fusion of both Venom and Carnage is with him.

Lola: Yeah.

Lego Gamora: We saw that too.

Nico: Looks like we're going to have a big battle.

Eli: Yeah we sure are.

Ish: Did you see which way he went?

Dr. Light: Shouldn't be that hard to find.

Lego Star Lord: Into the stadium over there.

Nico: Lets head there then.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: I sense that this will be fun.

Barricade: Lets get a move on.

Nico: Lets do it. Entrance time.

We went at the stadium.

In the stadium was Lego Ronan and Carnom! They were looking around and then the spirits of Echo Echo came and they swirled around them and blasted them with sonic waves and Carnom screamed! Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and fireballs rained down and blasted them both and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Ronan the Accuser you have been accused of following a jerk and a monster like Kang the Conqueror!

Apple White: How do you plead?

Lego Ronan: Um… not guilty?

Skulker: Wrong answer!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit Lego Ronan and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

I then teleported and formed an energy hammer and bashed him in his head!

KRABLAM!

Carnom roared!

Maximum Carnom: Carnom is order! Lord Kang's order!

Dr. Viktor: At least he still retains that.

Girl Jordan: He is still just a jerk!

She fired a massive blast of sun fire and blasted him all over!

Dr. Viktor and Will fired a wave of lightning and blasted him.

I bashed Lego Ronan with a powerful hammer.

Skalor: Our hammers are bigger than yours!

Me: And they hurt much worse!

KRABLANG!

I bashed Ronan in the head and knocked him out and he was put into an energy card.

Lola: Oh yeah!

Me: Now for Carnom.

Girl Jordan was really tearing into him.

Carnom: Carnom does not fear you!

Vulture: You should!

Girl Jordan: Because I've killed many versions of you! And they all faced the ultimate extent of my wrath! Because Carnage RUINED MY LIFE! And I'm going to return the favor!

She fired a wave of sun energy and blasted Carnom brutally!

Aurico and Ish charged and bashed Carnom down and blasted him all over!

Stacy, Otto Rocket and Apple White blasted and smashed and bashed him.

Dirt Boss: DIRT DOG ATTACK!

He fired an energy blast and blasted Carnom all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Take this!

She fired a wave of fire and burned him.

Sonnya Solar: Taste this!

She fired a fireball and blasted down Carnom!

Heatwave: Let me add to this!

He fired a fire blast!

Zhuqiaomon: And this too! (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

He fired a massive blast of Helix Fire Blast!

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Take this too! (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

She fired a massive blast of fire and it formed into a Helix Fire Blast!

The blasts all hit Carnom and blasted him with intense infernal fury!

2003 Leo and Aurico charged at him and blasted Carnom all over.

Norbert and Daggett slapped Carnom all over with their tails.

I even grew trees for them and they chewed them down and then then the trees fell and smashed them onto him!

CRASH SMASH WHAM BLAM!

The trees smashed them.

Sunny Bridges and Apple White charged at him!

They fired sonic blasts and blasted Carnom all over the place!

Qin and Girl Jordan blasted him with sun and fire blasts.

Nico: Take this! NUOVA DEATH RAY!

Nico formed a lens and then fired a massive focused fire laser blast and it hit Carnom and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Maria Magnet: My turn!

She fired a magnet blast and it hit Carnom and then NUMEROUS SCRAP METAL pieces flew in and then…

KRASMASH!

They smashed him into the ground!

Ben turned into Echo Echo.

Ben: (Techno Voice) ECHO ECHO!

He surrounded him by making 20 clones.

Echo Echo: Feel the Scream!

THEY RELEASED A MASSIVE SUPER LOUD SONIC BLAST!

Carnom screamed in pain from the blast!

Black Canary, Silver Banshee and Bubbles fired waves of sonic energy and blasted Carnom all over.

Echo Echo: Now to go Ultimate!

He turned into ULTIMATE ECHO ECHO!

Ultimate Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) ULTIMATE ECHO ECHO!

He fired a massive sonic blast and blasted him all over.

Then he had his sonic disks come and they surrounded him and blasted him with sound and he screamed in pain!

Nico: Keep it up!

Me: I got an idea!

I flew high.

Me: Time for a Hypersonic Boom!

I THEN FLEW AT HIM WITH INCREDIBLE SPEED!

I flew at 50,000 miles per hour and then went at Carnom!

Nico: DUCK AND COVER!

They all ducked and covered and then I flew passed him and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

He was knocked down from that blast and then he was dizzy.

Nico: YEAH!

Lego Groot: I am Groot!

Rocket Raccoon: That was awesome!

Then Pterodactyl Ghost, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Amora the Enchantress, Ben Ravencroft, Goro, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Skalamander, Spot and Dr. Polaris came.

Nico: Pterodactyl Ghost, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Amora the Enchantress, Ben Ravencroft, Goro, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Skalamander, Spot and Dr. Polaris.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I've never seen symbiotes merge together before.

10,000 Volt Ghost: I've heard of it.

Amora: But it's the first time it's happened personally.

Nico: Yep that's right.

Ben Ravencroft: (to Nico) We heard you fought Krystal Novvington.

Nico: We sure did.

Spot: (to Ed Grant) You did a good job helping Nanette.

Ed Grant: That was awesome and fun.

Turkey Jerk came.

Me: Boy you just can't get enough of a buttkicking huh.

Turkey Jerk: That's for sure.

Me: Nice.

Turkey Jerk: I like how Thanksgiving Month is when you guys go after Lord Zedd.

Me: That is for sure and we're going to kick some butt!

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We went at them.

---

Maximum Ride, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Echo Echo, Rhonda LeBouche, Silver Banshee, Black Canary, Bubbles (Powerpuff Girls), Valhallen, Nightscream, Monkey, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Black Knight Ghost, Werewolf Ghost, Tar Monster, Miner 49er, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - Nico's rescue in a Cheese Mountain Range in Wisconsin and us battling Krystal Novvington and Nanette Transforming

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was first.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) Nico's rescue was in a Cheese Mountain Range in Wisconsin. Nanette transformed against her "old friend", Krystal Novvington.

Maximum Ride: That's right and it was an awesome battle there.

Suki: Yeah it sure was and it was fun.

Echo Echo: It sure was fun.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was a cool battle and all that.

Scootaloo: We were amazed that it went down and Krystal is gone for good.

Whirlwind: It sure was cool.

Pterodactyl Ghost: You got that right. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword and used the Falcon Crystal and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Sakura Avalon, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Ariana the Banshee, Chloe Yoriyama, Silver Banshee, Black Canary, Sirens (Samurai Jack), Shade Man, Shadow Man, Dark Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Magic Man (Adventure Time), Tree Witch, Hot Dog Monster, Scorcher, Lady Flamicorn, Evil Ocean, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - Us battling Another Howler Leeches, Evil Solar Man and Bizarro who were the embodiment of The Carnage Dopant and the Yacht Dopant

---

Amora was next.

Amora (to Sakura): Nico, Princess What's Her Name's team, and Bizarro's team did good Another Howler Leeches, Evil Solar Man and Bizarro. They were the embodiment of The Carnage Dopant and the Yacht Dopant

Sakura Avalon: They sure were and we were shocked to find out that the Carnage Dopant was really Catherine Kasady Carnage, the daughter of Cletus Kasady!

They gasped!

Amora: That fucked up monster has a daughter and she's the Embodiment of Carnage!? HOLY SHIT!

Buster Bunny: Yeah we were shocked ourselves and Girl Jordan went up to her and yelled at her and wouldn't trust her one bit!

Ariana: Not that I blame her one bit for that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she hated her but decided to give her a chance after hearing her and how she kills criminals and not innocents.

Starshine Sparkle: SHE REALLY hates her evil so called father.

Spyro: No kidding! That was crazy!

Amora: That is crazy! Oh man! Lets do it!

Sakura Avalon used the Wizard Gear and got a Wizard Sword and she used the Ring for Eli Moon and fired waves of magic and the group fired magic blasts and smashed them down.

---

Ax, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Pyris the Ignis, Zoey MacKenzie, Catherine Krafft, Hannah MacKenzie, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Sylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Willawaw, Scooby Snax Monster, Gold Monster, Ghost of Merlin, Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler, Cheese Monster, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - Lincoln's rescue Castle Frankenstein in Germany and we battled Stella's Hypothetical Akumatized Villain

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (to Ax) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Castle Frankenstein in Germany. He battled Stella's Hypothetical Akumatized Villain

Ax: He sure did and that was awesome. We found out that it was made when Stella lost a science contest because of biased judges that hate people like her and never will give her another chance.

Cia: Stupid morons!

Pyris: Yeah those guys are jerks. But she was a really nasty monster!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah those judges think they are better than everyone.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there!

Sunburn: No kidding there too!

10,000 Volt Ghost: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Ax used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Zombina the Zombie, Natasha Hernandez, Sawyer the Zombie, Gretchen, McGee, Squirt, Armand, Suzi, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Sanderson Sisters, Ghost of Old Salem, Swamp Witch, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Desert Sandwitch, Sarah Ravencroft, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - Us making the World's Spiciest Pizza

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft (to Shannon): You guys made the World's Spiciest Pizza. Was it that spicy?

Shannon: INSANELY spicy! We made it with pizza sauce that has J.D.'s hottest hot sauce, pepper relish made from the hottest peppers in the world and also we put wasabi sauce and Carolina Reaper Sriracha sauce on it.

Blackfire: But it was a really awesome pizza.

Zombina: Boy it was spicy!

Starlight Glimmer: You should have seen what it was like!

Cozy Glow: WHEW! That was a potent pizza!

Hex: Boy it sure was!

Ben Ravencroft: Boy that is a spicy pizza! Lets do it!

Shannon used the Wizard Gear and got an awesome Dark Magic Sword and they fired waves of magic, lightning, stars, skulls, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Astrodactyl, Jenny Worthington, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Cera, Petrie, Ducky, Spike, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Scorpion, Subzero, Kano, Sindell, Reptile, Motaro, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - We made history with making the spiciest pizza ever

---

Goro was next.

Goro (to Silverstream): You guys made history with making the spiciest pizza ever. You should be proud!

Silverstream: Oh we are really proud! It's that spicy!

Natsu Hyuga: Yeah it sure is!

Astrodactyl: Yeah it sure is potent and deadly!

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure was!

Apple Bloom: Boy no kidding there!

Flashwing: No kidding.

Goro: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Silverstream used the Ninja Steel Gear and got an awesome Ninja

Katana of Wind and they fired waves of wind, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Akira Akatsuki, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Ultimate Echo Echo, Cleo Ulysses, Silver Banshee, Black Canary, Sirens (Samurai Jack), Circe (Generator Rex), Wind Man, Air Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Melter, Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffin, Ironmonger, Nuclear Man, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Lynn and her friends tried our spiciest ever pizza and MAN THEY HAD FIRE EXPLODE OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS

---

Crimson Dynamo was next.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Akira) (Russian Accent) Lynn and her friends tried your spiciest ever pizza. MAN, THEY HAD FIRE EXPLODE OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS!

Akira: Yeah you should have seen it! It was that explosive!

Milly Ashford: Their mouths were so on fire that they ran around like chickens with their heads cut off!

Ultimate Echo Echo: It was that brutal and crazy.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it sure was! We all were amazed by the amount of fire that came out!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was infernal and hot.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was!

Sprocket: No kidding there.

Crimson Dynamo: Boy that must've been ONE HOT PIZZA! But awesome! Lets do it!

Akira used the Battle Fever J gear and got a Global Flag Sword! They fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Em the Empusa, Rachel Stavenport, Mantis (Kung Fu Panda), Manny (A Bugs Life), Manterror, Nate Silva, Mantis (Marvel), Zoe Paleozoic, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Snapping Turtle Amazon, Mutant Snapping Turtle, Crazy Aunt Gretchen, Filbert the Chernabog, Lord Vringath Dregg, Chompy Mage, Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Symbiote Surprise and Kree-Search and Development next

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle (To Hikaru): Symbiote Surprise and Kree-Search and Development are next. I hope you guys have fire and sound attacks ready!

Hikaru: Oh we had MANY of them ready. We hit Carnom all over with sonic and fire and elemental blasts up the ass like you wouldn't believe.

Esther: That was a really awesome battle.

Em the Empusa: It sure was and we were amazed about it.

Rarity: We sure were darlings and it was really fun and grand.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was awesome.

Turtle: That sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Hikaru used the W Gear and got a Gaia Memory Sword and they fired waves of lightning, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Nakiya and Nikila the Liliraune, Gina Everest, Lillymon, Rosemon, Togemon, Mimi Tachikawa, Shurimon, Lalamon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Ebon, Vexen, Lexaeus, Axel, Demyx, Larxene, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - Carnom and Ronan the Accuser next

---

Spot was next.

Spot: (to Ed Grant) Carnom and Ronan the Accuser are next. They aren't gonna be easy.

Ed Grant: Well J.D. easily overwhelmed Ronan. But Carnom is putting up a much more powerful challenge.

Kujaku: He sure is. But it was awesome.

Nakiya: It sure was cool!

Nikila: We were amazed ourselves.

Fluttershy: This was a really fun battle for us.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Spot: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Ed Grant used the Gaim gear and used the Hazelnut Lockseed and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Chris Taylor, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Lorica the Dark Matter, Elizabeth Victoria, Shademon Nene, Raven, Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Dante, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Biowulf, Universe 666 Van Kleiss, Noface, Universe 666 Alpha (Generator Rex), Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - Girl Jordan went APESHIT on Lego Carnom.

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) Girl Jordan went APESHIT on Lego Carnom. Though he's putting up a fight.

Chris Taylor: Boy no kidding! Girl Jordan is really kicking his ass big time!

Mike Hatsune: Yeah that was so awesome to see!

Lorica: You got that right! Girl Jordan is really known as The Death of Carnage.

Princess Luna: It's a really awesome and clever moniker for her.

Moondust: And it fits her perfectly because of the vendetta she has with him.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: Boy no kidding! That is a brutal and deadly vendetta there.

Blackout: No kidding there!

Skalamander: Boy this vendetta is gonna be a problem! Lets do it!

Chris used the SPD Gear and got a Law Sword and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

Jessica Shannon, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus, Sandra Thompson the Crystal Beast Amber Mammoth Gene-slammer, Stella Monroe, Crystal Beasts Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Sapphire Pegasus, Cobalt Eagle, Amethyst Cat, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Evil Star, Magneto, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Galaxy Man, Evil Astro Man, Evil Star Man, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - I hope Girl Jordan tears the Lego Carnage half of Carnom apart!

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I hope Girl Jordan tears the Lego Carnage half of Carnom apart! Though Carnom is showing the exact opposite of Carnage's usual behavior.

Jessica Shannon: That is too true on that and this version of him is a funny one.

Mulan: But he is still scary.

Sandra Thompson: I agree there too. But Girl Jordan is a girl that no version of Carnage should ever mess around with.

Princess Celestia: Boy that is for sure there.

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: That is for sure there.

Dr. Polaris: I agree too. (Sees a huge bruise on Jessica's head) Oh man! Jessica are you okay!?

Jessica Shannon: Oh yeah! I got hit in the head really hard by Krystal. She Bashed me really hard on the head. Lincoln was REALLY PISSED about it. But I'm okay.

Dr. Polaris: Good. Lets do it!

Jessica used the Dragon Knight gear and got an awesome Advent Card sword and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Noriko, Gaara and RD Lincoln VS Screamer

---

Screamer was next.

Screamer: That was cool that you guys fought a Cheese Mountain Range in Wisconsin!

Noriko: We were amazed seeing that. And Nico loved it because you know how much he loves cheese.

Screamer: That is true!

Noriko fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

---

Numbuh 1, Ashi and her sisters VS The Gentleman

---

(POSH MUSIC PLAYS)

The Gentleman was next.

The Gentleman: Wouldn't you agree that this was a most interesting day for you all?

Numbuh 1: Indeed it has been an interesting one.

Numbuh 1 and group fired waves of lasers and smashed him down.

---

Numbuh 2, Valon and Jetfire VS Jujunga

---

(DIDGERIDOO MUSIC PLAYS IN BACKGROUND)

Jujunga was next.

Jujunga: (Aboriginal Accent) I'm sorry that Girl Jordan went through so much trouble back then.

Numbuh 2: It was a terrible time for her but she is going to make sure that all Carnage versions get what's coming to them.

Numbuh 2 and group fired waves of energry and elements and blasted him down.

---

Numbuh 3, Lana & Lola and Lexx and Leif VS I & Am

---

(WE ARE SIAMESE PLAYS)

I & Am were next.

I: Girl Jordan is wise to forgive Catherine for not being like her father…

Am: It would seem that she is not like him in that matter rather.

Numbuh 3: I agree there too myself.

Numbuh 3 fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Numbuh 4, Andropov and Golova VS Boris the Strong

---

(RUSSIAN MUSIC PLAYS)

Boris the Strong was next.

Boris the Strong: (Russian Accent) If I were Girl Jordan I would REALLY SMASH ALL VERSIONS OF CARNAGE TILL THERE WERE NONE LEFT!

Numbuh 4: I agree there completely there!

Numbuh 4 fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Numbuh 5, Verbina & Aster and Princess Bubblegum VS Princess Mira

---

Princess Mira was next.

Princess Mira: Girl Jordan should know that Vengeance is never the answer for anything.

Numbuh 5: I know. Numbuh 5 knows that vengeance only makes things worse. But for her I think her reasons are totally justified. He ruined her life.

Princess Mira: That is true.

Numbuh 5 fired energy waves and smashed her down.

---

Keiichiro, Inspector Fox and Lupin III VS El Jefe

---

El Jefe was next.

Keiichiro: This will be fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Animated Optimus Prime, Laney and Ed Cowart VS Baby Bowser

---

Baby Bowser was next.

Animated Optimus Prime: I'm ready for you.

He fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Aligned Bumblebee, Maria and William VS Captain Memo

---

Captain Memo was next.

Aligned Bumblebee: This will be fun.

He fired waves if energy and smashed Memo down.

---

Shu, Arkayna and Harry Potter VS Wizard.

---

Wizard was next.

Shu: Bring on the fury.

He fired energy blasts and smashed down Wizard.

---

Ish, Rainbow Dash and Scootaloo VS Centiback (Mighty Morphin Season 3)

---

Centiback was next.

Centiback: Awesome job against Carnom.

Ish: Hey thanks! That was cool.

Ish fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lisa, Lana and Lily VS Turkey Jerk

---

Turkey Jerk was next.

Turkey Jerk: Boy this was an awesome part of the adventures in Chronopolis.

Nico: You got that right.

May: This was awesome too.

Turkey Jerk: This sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO Venom and Carnage, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy Oliver: Lets do it guys! IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Nico: Lets get him!

They formed the power blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Turkey Jerk and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He was dead again!

Nico: Turkey Jerk you have failed this world again.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super MEga Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Red and Black are your colors.

Tsukasa: But how about crimson?!

Kamen Ride: Forever Crimson!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Crimson and Daiki summoned clones of the Crimson Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER CRIMSON!

They turned into the Crimson Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) STAR WOLF 6!

She summoned Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Eustace Strych, Slaughterjack the Lumberjack, Barbos and Wolf Undead!

We went at Carnom and blasted and smashed him all over the place.

Girl Jordan, Blackout, Oceanus Shenron and G1 Inferno used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Girl Jordan and Oceanus Shenron's powers, G1 Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle and Blackout's weapons 100-fold.

Girl Jordan and Blackout: SEA DRAGON WAVE CANNON BLAST!

Oceanus Shenron and G1 Inferno: WHIRLWIND RIFLE BLAST!

Taranee of Fire and Heatwave: FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

Irma of Water and Demyx: WATER MUSIC BURST!

Hay Lin of Wind and Vulture: WIND FLIGHT STORM!

Cornelia of Earth and Dai Gui: EARTHQUAKE FURY BLAST!

Will Vandom of Magic and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING MAGIC BLAST!

Ariel of Atlantica and Ghost: MERMAID GHOST STRIKE!

Aqua of the Spellweaver and Skulker: SPELLWEAVER BLAST BARRAGE!

Eli of the Force and Baron Mordo: MAGIC FORCE SHOT!

Kairi of the Light Wing and Dr. Light: LIGHT WING KEY BLAST!

Sora of the Light and Robo Blaze: LIGHT KEY WING STRIKE!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: WATER STORM OF JEWELED GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Girl Jordan and Leeli: WATER BLAST OF RETRIBUTION!

They fired a massive blast of water.

Lincoln: SOUND STYLE: SOUNDWAVE CANNON!

Entrapta: SOUND LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BOOM!

Perfuma: SOUND NATURE STYLE: SOUNDFLOWER!

Frosta: SOUND ICE STYLE: SUBZERO SOUND SLASH!

R. Mika: TECH LIGHT STYLE: SHINE GEAR!

Juri Han: TECH DARK STYLE: SHADOW TECH HAMMER!

Shantae: TECH MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC NUTS AND BOLTS!

Akko: TECH STAR STYLE: STAR GEARS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: DOUBLE FINAL SMASH: TECHNO SOUNDWAVE BLAST!

They fired massive sonic blasts.

Lincoln: It's over, Venom and Carnage.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed them on the heads with two of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage get a lump on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw two white flag go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Yugito.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO NICO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars

and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of blue fire blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Yugito, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Yugito, one of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Yugito.

Universe 666 Yugito: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Yugito: He was weak!

Universe 666 Me grabbed her by the neck and kicked her hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Maya Matatabi: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Suddenly, Maya Matatabi's blue eyes turned blue pink and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, ghosts, cats, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Yugito, she left blue energy, stars, blue fire, ghosts, cats, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maya Matatabi: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Yugito, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Maya Matatabi was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and blue fire surrounding the vortex, there are ghosts, cats, phoenixes, angels, and Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with Matatabi's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Yugito: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Maya Matatabi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Maya Matatabi grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair with two blue cat ears on top of her head and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, ghosts, cats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on cat earrings on her ears with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Ghost, Two, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Ghost, Two, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue cat-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Maya Matatabi has on a sleeveless dark blue turtleneck top, dark blue vest, dark blue skirt with the symbol of Kumogakure and the Two Kanji on it, blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat with flames and ghosts surrounding it. Suddenly, Irina Isobu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with dark blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Matatabi's two massive tails also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Maya Matatabi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maya Matatabi's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, blue fire, ghosts, cats, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maya Matatabi's Eternal Dark Blue Haunting Blue Firestorm Avatar Two-Tailed Wraith Cat Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Dark Blue Haunting Blue Firestorm Avatar Two-Tailed Wraith Cat Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue cat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue cat heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large dark blue cat heads is a large dark blue cat head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Maya Matatabi has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Matatabi's head with yellow gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji below Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat with nine dark blue magatama in between the kanji that said, "Maya Matatabi, Avatar of Matatabi The Two-Tailed Wraith Cat, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Yugito Nii and Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat, Master of Blue Fire and Ghosts Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of The Firecats, Destroyer of Universe 666 Yugito Nii, Amazing Member of

Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blue Fire, Ghosts, Cats, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マヤ・マタタビ、双尾のレイス・キャット・マタタビの化身、尾獣アバター・ガーディアン・エンジェルスのメンバー、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、新井ユギトと双尾のレイス・キャット・マタタビの親愛なる友人、青い炎のマスター、そして幽霊を愛する守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪ラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、ファイアキャッツの大敵、宇宙666の破壊者新井ユギト、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして青い火、幽霊、猫、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Maya Matatabi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TWO TAILS AVATAR-WRAITH CAT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HAUNTING BLUE FIRESTORM TAILED BEAST TWO-TAILS WRAITH CAT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HAUNTING BLUE FIRESTORM TAILED BEAST TWO-TAILS WRAITH CAT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HAUNTING BLUE FIRESTORM TAILED BEAST TWO-TAILS WRAITH CAT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maya Matatabi's Super Angel-Two Tails Avatar-Wraith Cat-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Yugito saw it, she fell into a rage and we saw her eyes change into that of the beast inside her and her nails grew into claws and she ran at her to kill her, but Maya Matatabi fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, blue fire, ghosts, cats, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Yugito and sent her flying into a rock formation, she got back up, but boy was she pissed off majorly.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on her!

Yugito: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Maya Matatabi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Haunting Blue Firestorm Wraith Cat Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Haunting Blue Firestorm Wraith Cat Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Yugito. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Maya.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Maya Matatabi.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Maya Matatabi went after Universe 666 Yugito, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Yugito, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, they attacked her with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Maya Matatabi also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Maya

Matatabi attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Yugito even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Yugito: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Yugito went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Maya Matatabi kicked her hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of blue fire and ghosts at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive greatsword. They also attacked her with powerful elemental and energy blasts and she got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Yugito even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Yugito started transforming as all two tails manifested and she transformed into her Tailed Beast. But, before she could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Yugito who was literally on her last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Yugito, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Yugito's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Yugito and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Yugito was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed her body by stabbing her with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Yugito's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Maya Matatabi and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Maya Matatabi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, two massive and longer Matatabi's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Maya Matatabi: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Yugito for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maya.

Suddenly, Maya Matatabi wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maya Matatabi's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Matatabi the Two-Tailed Wraith Cat flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and blue fire raging and ghosts behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maya Matatabi sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and blue fire and ghosts and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Maya did it, they defeated my former comrade and Lincoln killed her using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Matatabi, and without it, she died painfully.

Lincoln: But, we can't underestimate the last of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki: Universe 666 Gaara, and there's also no telling what that crazy lunatic has done in his resurrection.

Eli: Obviously, not good. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Delilah Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Delilah Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, those two buttrags showed up and tried to attack, but Delilah used her dark powers and made Hawk and Hank's nightmares come to life, and they got so scared, they ran away and went back to prison and holed themselves back in their cells and they refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was those buttfaces' fear?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: what we did in scaring them on Halloween years ago.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful, and it remained as a permanent scar on their minds. But I'll never forget that. That was so fun.

Carnom: (groans) You… cannot… spot… us! Carnom… is… order. Lord… Kang's… order! (falls unconscious)

FWOMP!

Goro: Devoted to his boss to the end.

Crimson Dynamo: He was tougher then Venom AND Carnage together.

Turtle: At least he's done now.

Skalamander: We'll take him with us.

Dr. Polaris: We'll need a crane though.

Lincoln threw 3 energy cards which hit the LEGO versions of Venom and Carnage and Carnom and imprisoned them inside 3 cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Dr. Polaris: Or that works.

Nico: Yep. Great job guys.

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) That was awesome though!

Me: Yeah it was R.D.!

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 6 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Grundy, Greg, Alien Guts, Evil Silver Banshee, Repteel and Midaredouji as well as Tristan, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid And Gamora and we're going to the mall for some shopping fun. But also we're going there to battle Sheila's enemy Tina Tiberius Turner. No relation to Tina Turner the Singer. She is a queen bee girl that HATES Sheila with a vengeance. She did all kinds of HORRIBLE pranks on her to make her suffer. But Sheila was too smart to fall for them. Sheila gathered evidence on her and got her expelled and sent to a boarding school for spoiled brats. Now Tina is back and she wants REVENGE! And Sheila is going to transform against Tina and we're going to send that monster to the Xaikora prison. And we're going to battle Another Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, Emerald Tortoise, Topaz Tiger, Amber Mammoth, Ruby Carbuncle, Balrog (Lord of The Rings), Sin (Marvel), The 3 Amber Sisters, Hana Natsuki (Demon), Captain Spring Green Squeaker, 3 Multiviolas, Kuroageha Yummy, Destwilder, Greg and Grundy. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Strike Man. Her name is Sidney Strike and she is an awesome Baseball Player.

The match-up scene is for Siri Shukaku, Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Gaara, the last of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki brought back by the hidden contingency plan of Universe 666 Sebastian.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Persia, and we're going to destroy our old enemy, the dark sorcerer, Anubis, who's returned from the dead in search of vengeance, but we're not going to let him get away with this, he will be destroyed here and now and he'll be banished forever into the depths of The Black Gates. And we're going to meet Delilah Midnight, she's

Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, those two buttrags showed up and tried to attack, but Delilah used her dark powers and made Hawk and Hank's nightmares come to life, and they got so scared, they ran away and went back to prison and holed themselves back in their cells and they refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 7 is next and that's gonna be for Inhuman Nature and Hala, is it Kree You're Looking For and we're facing Maximus and Supreme Intelligence.

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 7

Inhuman Nature and Hala and Is It Kree You're Looking For

---

Walking through the mall was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Grundy, Greg, Alien Guts, Evil Silver Banshee, Repteel and Midaredouji as well as Tristan, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid And Gamora and we were there for some shopping fun. We had tons and tons of bags full of stuff.

Me: Nothing like a little fun at the mall for some awesome shopping.

Nico: You said it.

Eli: It's always fun to come here.

Camie: It sure is.

Leni: I totes love coming to the mall. It's my second home away from home.

Me: (LAUGHS) Every teen loves coming to the mall.

Varie: They sure do.

Lola: Yeah it's awesome.

Tristan: It sure is.

Nico: Tristan, I want to thank you, Grundy, and your teams for coming.

Tristan: No problem Nico. It's always fun to help everyone.

Me: It sure is.

Candy: I like all of this too. It's so awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Candy, are you glad that you and me are back together?

Candy: I sure am Nico. It's so awesome and fun.

Qin: It's awesome too.

Candy: Yeah I agree. And the best part is that I have awesome candy powers.

Varie: Yeah it sure is cool.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Do you give the mascots any candy?

Candy: I sure do and they love it. They have the most awesome sweet tooths ever.

Me: They and my daughter Mary both. Oh man she LOVES ALL candy.

Nicole: Yeah my sister Mary can't get enough of it.

Qin: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: And I love some good candy.

Nico: Yeah who DOESN'T love good candy. Especially (SLURPS) COOKIES AND CREAM!

We laughed!

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Boy yesterday was awesome. But man Girl Jordan you went really bonkers on Lego Carnage and Carnom too.

Girl Jordan: (Chuckles nervously) Sorry about that. But yeah that was fun.

Nico: Technically, it was just Carnom.

Girl Jordan: I know but it was Lego Venom and Carnage merged together. Still the same 2 Symbiotes nonetheless.

Qin: She does have a point.

Me: Yeah but it was still an awesome mission.

Nico: Yep it sure was.

Lana: I thought it was fun too.

Juran: That Carnom saying he is Order gave me the chills.

Me: That is for sure.

Laney: No kidding.

Me: Soon Kang will meet his maker and it will be painful.

Lola: J.D. you should use the power of the Soul Infinity stone to snap him out of existence.

Me: Whoa! Lola no! I am not doing that. It's too powerful and I could easily wipe out all life in the universe that way. Lego Kang is going into the M.O.E.

Nico: Good call there.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: The next one probably won't be easy.

Me: No but it will still be a fun adventure nonetheless.

Xenia: Yeah it will be cool.

Nico: Yep. For now lets just have some fun.

Poromon and the mascots came.

Poromon: Hey guys!

Nico: What's up Poromon?

Poromon: Not much. We're just here to enjoy some shopping fun too.

Me: Cool cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: And I'm buying stuff too.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Awesome.

We got to shopping more. We went and bought clothes, toys, games, comics, jewelry and more.

Poromon was buying a lot of stuff. It was all technological stuff for something he has planned.

Poromon says it a surprise.

We continued shopping and more. Later we were at the food court having lunch and a really good pizza.

Poromon was eating pepperoni slices.

I was eating really cheesy pizza.

Me: (eating) Mmm! Delicious pizza.

Nico: You said it.

Xenia: It's all really good food.

We had a great lunch.

Poromon burped.

Poromon: Oh pardon me.

Me: No worries.

Qin: Still awesome food.

We had a great lunch. But then Lincoln gave us shocking news.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Sheila, are you familiar with someone by the name of Tina Tiberius Turner?

Sheila: (GASPS) That no good queen bee monster?! What the hell is she doing here?!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Nico: Wow, you guys got here quick, and you know her, Sheila?

Sheila: I wish I hadn't, Tina Tiberius Turner is a horrible queen bee girl that ABSOLUTELY HATES me with a vengeance, and she did all kinds of HORRIBLE pranks on me to make me suffer.

We gasped.

Me: What a bitch!

Sheila: That's not even word I'd describe her, but I was too smart to fall for any of her stupid pranks. However, I'd decided that enough was enough, so I started to gather evidence on her by going to the kids whom she'd pranked and humiliated, and I was able to gather tons of evidence and testimonies from everyone. Then, all of us went to the principal and we showed him and all the teachers all of the evidence against Tina, and they were furious. They called her down to the office, and they decided on a punishment fitting for her: Tina was expelled from school, and her parents were forced to pay all of Tina's victims compensation for the pranks she'd done unto them which drained their savings down to nothing, and having had enough of their heartless daughter, her parents disowned Tina and sent her to a sent to a boarding school for spoiled brats. And now, Tina is back and she wants REVENGE on me!

We were livid, and immediately, we had murder on our minds.

Me: That… goddamn… heartless, little… !

Nico: That's it, that bitch is heading for The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life.

Eric Loud: Without a doubt. Sheila, don't worry, that bitch isn't laying one hand on you or our kids.

Sheila: I know, Eric. If she so much as threatens you or our kids, she's getting my foot right up her ass.

Lynn: Oh yeah! Awesome you guys are at the mall.

Qin: Yep we sure are.

Lynn: Cool.

Sheila then heard a Pokemon cry.

Sheila: Hear that?

Me: More than hear it. Look.

We saw a Moltres!

Me: Wow! The legendary Moltres! But oh man it hurt its wing.

Fluttershy: Aww the poor thing.

Moltres: I hurt my wing and can't fly.

Nico: Oh you poor thing.

Sheila: We'll heal you up.

Moltres: Thank you.

Me: Moltres is one of my favorite Pokemon.

Kayla Schmidt: It's awesome because I'm the gene-slammer of one.

Qin: Cool.

Moltres: That is cool.

Sheila: Here you go.

She healed Moltres up and it was better.

Moltres: Thank you. Ahh much better.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Tina Tiberius Turner) AHA! Got you, you rampaging she-beast! I just spotted Tina, she's 20 yards away and she's out to kill you, Eric, and the kids, Sheila.

Sheila: That bitch, I knew she still hated me for getting her expelled and finding out that I have Eric as my husband and I now have kids. She's going to get it big time!

Lincoln: As it stands, she doesn't deserve to be running loose any further.

Nico: I agree!

Me: We better go find her then.

Nico: And Leo? You, Aurico, Otto, Ish, Sunny, and Apple White did good yesterday.

Leo: That was awesome.

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Lincoln: (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Tina Tiberius Turner.

Qin: She is bound to be close.

Lola: But we're ready for her and we're going to kick some butt.

Nico: Moltres, who do you want to stay with?

Moltres: Sheila. She helped me get better.

Sheila: Awesome.

Me: Wow! One of the legendary Pokemon as a mascot.

Qin: Yep. Won't be the last because we have Jirachi with us.

Lola: Yep.

We went to find her. We then saw a nasty trail of destruction. We then saw Tina Tiberius Turner and she was on the rampage hurting people and destroying cars and property.

Lori: There she is.

Nico: Just look at this place, that rampaging she-beast's wrecking the place!

Luna: This is even worse than Lynn and Lola's rampages in the past!

Me: I never forgot about those in the past, once we take care of her, Lincoln and I will fix the place with two snaps of our fingers

Eli: Right now, we better take care of that rampaging she-beast.

Lincoln: Already on it.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts and elemental blasts which hit Tina Tiberius Turner and she really got hit hard. Then, we landed in front of that monster bitch, and she was growling like a fucked-up animal when she saw Sheila, Eric Loud, and their kids in Lori's arms along with all of us.

Tina Tiberius Turner: YOU GODDAMN BITCH! HOW DARE YOU SHOW YOUR FACE TO ME!

Sheila: Those are the words I want to say to you. How the Hell did you break out of that boarding school?!

Tina Tiberius Turner: I'm not saying anything, bitch! Now, you will die for throwing me in prison, and once I get through with you, your loser husband and dumb kids are next!

Tina Tiberius Turner ran at Sheila and was about to stab her with a knife!

Eric Loud: Get the Hell away from my wife and kids, you rampaging bitch!

Eric Loud grabbed Tina Tiberius Turner and threw her as she crashed into a wall. She got back up, but she was so pissed off.

Sheila: That was a nice throw, Eric. But, now she's pissed off beyond anyone's imagination, and that bitch has already lost it.

Nico: Bring it on.

Leni tried to punch her but was knocked out for her troubles.

Ed: Leni! NO ONE PUNCHES LENI!

He turned into EDZILLA!

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD GIRL!

He went and smashed and pulverized and bashed her all over.

---

Jessica Shannon: I am NOT being knocked out this time! Kamen Rider!

She turned into a hornet rider!

Jessica: I am KAMEN RIDER STINGER!

Nico: Nice!

Me: A Hornet Dragon Knight Rider! Cool!

Kit Taylor: Awesome!

Maximum Ride: WILD ACCESS!

She turned into a Cerise Ranger for the Peregrine Falcon!

Maximum Ride: FLYING FALCON! WILD FORCE CERISE!

NEBULA! PLEASE!

Sakura Avalon: HENSHIN!

She turned into a NEBULA STAR RIDER FOR WIZARD!

Sakura Avalon: I am KAMEN RIDER NEBULA!

Me: Awesome!

Ax: GO GALACTIC!

He turned into a Jupiter Lost Galaxy Ranger!

Ax: GALAXY POWER! LOST GALAXY ORANGE!

BLACK HOLE! PLEASE!

Shannon: HENSHIN!

She turned into a Black Hole themed Rider for Wizard!

Shannon: I AM KAMEN RIDER DARK SPACE!

Silverstream: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

She turned into a Magenta Ranger for Ninja Steel!

Silverstream: BONDS OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL MAGENTA!

Akira: BATTLE FEVER J!

He turned into a ranger for Laos!

Akira: BATTLE FEVER LAOS!

THUNDER! ZEUS!

Hikaru: HENSHIN!

He turned into a W Rider for those!

Hikaru: I AM KAMEN RIDER THUNDERGOD!

Ed Grant: HENSHIN!

COCONUT ARMS! HARD AS A NUT!

He turned into a Coconut Rider for Gaim!

Ed Grant: I AM KAMEN RIDER KOKONATTSU!

Chris: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

He turned into a Purple Ranger for SPD!

Chris Taylor: 8! SPD PURPLE!

They were ready!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Cool!

Moltres charged at her.

Moltres: Try this!

She fired a powerful fire blast and it hit her and burned her all over.

Me: Nice one!

Sheila: You are going to love this.

She fired a wave of webs and tied Tina up in a HUGE SPIDERWEB!

Tina Tiberius Turner: WHAT THE!? LET ME GO YOU BITCH!

Moltres used Overheat and burned her all over.

Nico: Burned!

Sheila: You are a pathetic loser Tina!

Her eyes turned blue and took her clothes off and revealed a green jumpsuit.

She then had her eyes split into 8 eyes and then she got extra legs and then she turned into SHREDLEGS!

Tina Tiberius Turner: WHAT THE!? YOU'RE A FUCKING FREAK!

Her jumpsuiit was ripped off.

Nico: She's in for it now.

Shredlegs went at her and looked her in the face.

Shredlegs: You are a monster and nothing but a PETTY PATHETIC

MAMA'S PRINCESS! No wonder your fucking family hated your fucking guts! Because they were scared of you! You were the devil in human skin!

Tina Tiberius Turner: YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK! YOU RUINED MY LIFE SHEILA! I SHOULD HAVE KILLED YOU TO PUT YOU IN YOUR PLACE! YOU ARE A FUCKING LOSER! ALWAYS HAVE BEEN AND ALWAYS WILL BE!

Nico: Shut your fucking trap you bitch! NO ONE GIVES A FLYING FUCK ABOUT YOU!

Lupin III: Mind if I join in?

He jumped and kicked and punched Tina all over and knocked out some of her teeth.

Horsea squirted ink and covered her in it.

Tina Tiberius Turner: YOU ARE ALL DISGUSTING!

Bender: Bite my shiny metal ass!

Poromon got drunk and then threw bottles and they hit her in her face.

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: Nice!

Jenna Jellyfish: How about this one!

She summoned LOTS OF Jellyfish and they went at her and surrounded her.

Tina Tiberius Turner: Uh oh!

Then…

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPP

She screamed in pain as they stung her and zapped her big time to the point where her skeleton showed.

Tentacool: I want to join in!

Tentacool fired laser blasts and blasted Tina and then she blasteed her with a lightning ray.

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP!

Me: Ouch! Ooh! Pipp your perfume that didn't sell will be perfect for this.

I pulled out a bottle of perfume and sprayed it all over Tina.

THEN THERE WAS A RUMBLE! Then we saw NUMBEROUS CRITTERS!

Hitch Trailblazer: The critters? Oh I get it!

They smelled the perfume and chittered and they dogpiled onto Tina!

They smashed and pulverized and bashed and blasted her.

Qin: WHOA! What was that perfume made of?

Me: Izzy accidentally put garbage into the perfume that Pipp made for a launch and the critters really like it.

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) That is too cute.

Qin: It sure is.

Lana: Cool! That is my kind of perfume.

Me: (LAUGHS) Garbage scented for Lana.

Nico: Very clever!

Me: Yeah!

Pipp Petal: That perfume is perfect for this.

Me: Yep.

Hitch called the critters back.

Hitch Trailblazer: Good job critters.

Nico: We're not done yet!

Sheila reverted back and had her clothes on again.

Sheila: Time for the main event!

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, webs, rocks, spiders, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Sheila Castille's Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Greatsword of Underground Spider Nature Justice from her back, and as she approached Tina Tiberius Turner, she left green energy, stars, webs, rocks, spiders, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sheila: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your ugly face again, Tina, I can't ever forget what I've had to go through because of you. You have and always be a heartless bitch who has shown no compassion towards me at all, all you ever cared about was yourself and wanting to see me die and did all those pranks to make me suffer, but I was too smart for the likes of you. I don't regret what I did exposing all of your crimes. You were always nothing more than a rampaging bitch who enjoyed causing misery to me and everyone who gets in your way. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Tina, you're nothing more than a pathetic lowlife bitch and forget about heading back to the boarding school for spoiled brats, what you've done in coming after me for revenge is about to get you a one-way trip to prison where you will stay there until the day you die.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, webs, spiders, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there are spiders, phoenixes, angels, and Shredlegs running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tina Tiberius Turner: the red eyes of death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears him apart piece

by piece!

Tina Tiberius Turner: YOU FUCKING BITCH! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE?!

Tina Tiberius Turner charged at the vortex still intending to kill Sheila, but that bitch got hit with a rock and she screamed in agony as it damaged her face.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a scar on her! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And it's one she'll take with her to prison!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sheila Castille emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sheila Castille-Loud remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes, and a green energy aura with stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Shredlegs holding the Earth Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on spiders earrings with green crystals for the eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanji in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and green spider-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Shredlegs with green crystals for the eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Sheila Castille has on a long sleeveless purple blouse, purple short-sleeved top with a green phoenix and rocks on it, lavender pants, lavender legwarmers, spring green shoes with butterflies on it, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Shredlegs surrounded by rocks and Earth. Suddenly, Sheila Castille felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with light green tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body. Sheila Castille has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and gold wedding ring on her right pinky finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's massive Sheila Castille's Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Greatsword of Underground Spider Nature Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sheila Castille's Cosmic Eternal Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Shredlegs etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, brown blade, large brown spider heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large spider heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a spider head with green gems for eyes for the pommel. Sheila Castille has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shredlegs' head with green gems for eyes and large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark green kanji below Shredlegs that said, "Sheila Castille-Loud, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Shredlegs, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Police Officer of The Gotham Royal York Police Department, Loving Wife of Eric Loud, Loving Mother of Beautiful Kids, Archenemy of Milos Masaryk Also Known As Unicorn, Loving Sister of Lupin and his Friends, Destroyer of Evil Montana Max, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Spiders, Webs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シーラ・カスティーユ・ラウド、ジーン・スラマーでありシュレッドレッグスのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとザ・タートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク警察署の警察官、エリック・ラウドの愛する妻、美しい子供たちの愛する母親、ミロス島の大敵マサリクは、ユニコーンとしても知られ、ルパンとその友人たちの愛する姉妹、悪のモンタナ・マックスの破壊者、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、そして宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主であるテング・シュレッダーとしても知られています。多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして地球、クモ、クモの巣、フェニックス、天使のマスターの集まり

Sheila Castille has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SHREDLEGS-SPIDER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER PHOENIX ANGEL ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Sheila Castille-Loud's Super Angel-

Underground Girl-Shredlegs-Spider-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eric Loud saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tina saw it, she went ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Sheila fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels which hits Tina Tiberius Turner, and she got hit and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, and that really really set her off now!

Sheila: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Earth Underground Spider Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Star Cosmic Earth Underground Spider Phoenix Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a very long time, Tina.

Suddenly, Tina Tiberius Turner was hit by a load of rocks and got buried in them. She got back out, but boy was she madder than Lori, Lynn, and Lola at the absolute worst of their wraths due to their Dark Sides.

Lynn: That wasn't from Tara.

Me: No, it wasn't, but I know someone who has the knack for burying assholes under tons of Earth.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a green short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and green gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Grace Knudson.

Me: I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Grace?!

Grace Knudson: Yep, Grace Knudson, God Sibling of Earth reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental

Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve breaking out of the boarding school, Tina, but you really crossed the point of no return now.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Sheila told us, but we're not going to kill you, instead you're heading straight for prison where you'll be forced to take only cold showers and eat nothing but chum until the day you die.

Lincoln, Sheila, Eric Loud, and I went after Tina Tiberius Turner, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Tina Tiberius Turner, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Sheila, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Tina Tiberius Turner even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Tina Tiberius Turner: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Tina Tiberius Turner charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword, and Eric Loud blasted her with red and blue energy blasts. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Tina Tiberius Turner: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln went at Tina Tiberius Turner and he proceeded to give that rampaging animal the beatdown of her miserable life. LINCOLN SLASHED KRYSTAL NOVVINGTON ON THE STOMACH WITH HIS GOLD-PLATED CLAWS, HE SLASHED OFF HER HAIR WITH HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD, HE ALSO BROKE HER ARMS AND LEGS EVERY LAST BONE IN HER BODY, SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND ALSO GAVE HER TWO BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, BITCH!

Nico: YEAH, GO TO HELL, YOU RAMPAGING SHE-BEAST!

That made Tina Tiberius Turner so mad, she eventually lost all traces of reason and started acting like the rampaging she-beast she really is. She went at us, but we kicked her hard into the air and Lincoln and Grace Knudson fired blasts of rock and earth and Tina Tiberius Turner was hit hard by the rocks and earth, when she came crashing down, she was literally a mess and she had her bones broken all over the place.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Looks like it's time we took care of this piece of trash for good.

Lincoln fired a massive ball of lightning which hit Tina Tiberius Turner and she got electrocuted badly and he tied her up in a rainbow straitjacket and beamed her to The Xaikora Prison. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Sheila's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, you lowlife, I hope you burn forever in Hell. (To Grace Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Grace.

Grace Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Grace Knudson and he hugged her, and Grace Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Grace Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Grace Knudson, God Sibling of Earth, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful earth powers and control over the forces of earth and nature. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Marlene, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Earth, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us, and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO SUFFER THE FURY OF EARTH AND MOTHER NATURE!

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to get buried under tons of earth.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to get electrocuted by her, and now that you're here, Grace.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Grace Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Grace Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Grace Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Grace Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Grace Knudson.

Grace Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Nice job Sheila!

Sheila: Thanks Nico!

Leni got up.

Leni: (GROANS) What hit me?

Lincoln: Tina bashed you on your head and knocked you out.

Leni: Aw man!

Nico: Thanks for helping us, Moltres.

Moltres: It was really fun.

Me: It sure was. Now Tina is in the Xaikora prison for eternity.

Grace Knudson: She sure is.

Varie: Good riddance.

Poromon: I guess you're now a mascot.

Moltres: I sure am. And I don't really like beer that much. I like soda.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Moltres: Poliwag I'm not going to fall for that.

Nico: Not even a legendary Pokemon like Moltres can fall for that trick.

Poliwag: Aw man. Worth a try.

Fluttershy: But if the mascots want to have a cute-off you got one.

Nico: A cute-off? That would be cool to see.

Poromon: If you don't want beer, that's fine. Right now, I have more shopping to do.

Me: Okay. Have fun.

Poromon: Thanks.

The mascots all went with him.

Me: So awesome.

Moltres: Poromon and his little pals are awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Sheila: They sure are.

Varie: Yeah. That's our mascots.

Me: Yep. Now for the mascots.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Who do we got?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, Emerald Tortoise, Topaz Tiger, Amber Mammoth, Ruby Carbuncle, Balrog (Lord of The Rings), Sin (Marvel), The 3 Amber Sisters, Hana Natsuki (Demon), Captain Spring Green Squeaker, 3 Multiviolas, Kuroageha Yummy, Destwilder, Greg and Grundy.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! That's a lot of them!

Nico: WOW! So the gene-slammers of the Crystal Beast, Advanced Crystal Beasts and even the Crystal Beast monsters themselves.

Lola: Wow!

Rarity: That is gonna be a really dazzling sight darlings.

I felt an ominous tingle down my back.

Me: Uh oh.

Maria: Anyone else getting a bad feeling?

May: It's Poromon. We're ALL getting a bad feeling.

Me: Oh boy. Thank goodness Poromon isn't as bad as Dishwater Slog is.

Nico: Yeah no kidding! That guy is a lazy and stupid bum.

Me: Yeah he is always belittling others because he is so despicably mediocre.

Nico: I'm talking about the fact that Poromon might be up to something crazy and wacky.

Me: Nico he and the mascots are ALWAYS up to something crazy and wacky.

Nico: True. Anyway lets get the Anothers.

Luna Spencer: We're ready for this.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Remind me who is up again?

Me: Oh sure. Amelia O Connell, Renee Azmuth, Penelope Aquarius, Jenelle Goldie Kirby, Cassandra Kaos, Annabelle Melchior, Mariposa Santiago, Sienna Dawson, Luna Spencer, Anna Cameron, Sophia Kennedy, Emily Lane, Stella Monroe, Riley MacKenzie, Amara Thatcher and Crystal Beasts Amethyst Cat, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, Emerald Tortoise, Topaz Tiger, Amber Mammoth and Ruby Carbuncle.

Nico: Wow! This will be awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Eli: WHOA! And I sense that the Anothers Minus Grundy are all 13 people!

Nico: WHOA! 13 People!? That's amazing!

Camie: Yeah!

Laney: Yeah!

Me: This will be interesting.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers minus Grundy!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: WOW! Look at them!

Xenia: Amazing!

Another 3 Multiviolas: (In a girls voice) This will be fun for all of us.

Another Hana Natsuuki: It sure will.

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

They merged and turned into 13 girls! They were the Embodiments of the Saber Riders! They had matching hair and clothes and tiaras and weapons and ride books for each of the riders and their symbols.

Sabrina Saber: Sabrina Saber of Fire

Breeze Blades: Breeze Blades of Ice

Esmeralda Espada: Esmeralda Espada of Lightning

Gianna Buster: Gianna Buster of Earth

Serena Slash: Serena Slash of Flowers

Kairi Kenzan: Kairi Kenzan of Wind.

Cora Calibur: Cora Calibur of Darkness

Sally Saikou: Sally Saikou of Light

Rika Sabela: Rika Sabela of Insects

Diana Durendal: Diana Durendal of Water

Faye Falchion: Faye Falchion of the Phoenix

Sina Solomon: Sina Solomon of History

Wendy Storious: And Wendy Storious of Death.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Awesome to see you girls again.

Cora Calibur: You too J.D.

Touma: WOW! That is awesome that you girls are the embodiments of me and my team.

Megan McCallister: Boy that is awesome!

Serena Slash: It sure is.

Nico: A lot of you guys this time!

Me: Yep and for all 13 riders of Saber.

Philip: Wow! Dopants for the Saber team. That is amazing!

Faye Falchion: I know. We have all the powers of the Saber Riders and also have all the powers of all the Wonder Ride Books and their swords too.

Nico: That is so cool!

Qin: Wow!

Megan McCallister: That was an awesome mission for me back last year.

Sabrina Saber: We saw the whole battle you guys did against Storious and that was so awesome and epic.

Me: That was so explosive. And we sent that son of a fucked up bitch to the Black Gates.

Eli: WOW!

Nico: That is amazing!

Wendy Storious: It sure is. It's how I got the Moniker, Wendy of The

Snap of Death. I only use it on criminals though.

Me: Well that's a relief. And like Thanos you will make sure they never return.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Now we have a more localized version of that scary power Thanos had. By the way girls is the Another Grundy friendly or hostile?

Sina Solomon: Friendly and she is awesome.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and the blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That was awesome though.

I went over to where the thief was and picked up the bag.

Me: Well we'll never know who that thief was. He's gone for good.

I went and returned the jewels he took.

Nico: Wendy where did you send that guy?

Wendy Storious: He's gone forever. Erased from existence like he was never born.

Me: Wow!

Laney: Just like in the movie.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Just like what Bowser did to Thanos.

Qin: Yeah. Except only on one person.

Nico: That is good.

Me: That battle will be forever remembered in our history. It will go down as the most devastating battle ever.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: And one of the greatest.

Me: Yeah.

Wendy Storious: That is for sure. Boy I remember reading all about that. That was brutal.

Laney: Yeah it was.

Qin: Yeah.

Serena Slash: Yeah. That was amazing.

Lola: It was.

Me: One of the most unforgettable battles ever.

Qin: Yeah. First ever major battle that we had.

Grundy: Grundy remember that.

Nico: We'll never forget that day.

Faye Falchion: When did that happen again?

Me: December 26th, 2019.

Faye Falchion: That's right. I always forget that.

Me: Yeah. It was an epic yet devastating battle.

Ra's Al Ghul: Me and Bowser both lost our lives back then.

Me: Yeah. Anyway we'll talk more about that later. Right now we got Another Grundy to face.

Nico: Right!

Qin: Sorry Wendy but that power you have made us think on that.

Wendy Storious: Oh no worries.

Me: Good.

We got to waiting.

Moltres nuzzled Sheila.

Sheila: That was an awesome day here at the mall.

Moltres: It sure was.

Eric Loud: You okay cousin?

Leni was crying.

Leni: (CRYING) I WAS BADLY HURT BY TINA!

Ed was comforting her.

Ed: There there Leni. There there.

Nico: It's not your fault Leni. She got the drop on you.

Leni: It still hurts though! (CRYING)

Ed: It'll be okay Leni.

Nico: I know it hurts Leni. It will be fine. But you were avenged.

Ed: Yeah Leni. You were avenged by me.

Leni: (Sniffles) Thanks guys.

Qin: You're welcome Leni.

Sebastian Mendez: Besides it will take more than a snobby queen bee bitch like Tina to take you guys down.

Laney: That is for sure Sebastian.

Nico: And you were also avenged by your sister in law who has a form you used to be afraid of.

Me: Yeah.

Faye Falchion: Oh right Leni used to be terrified of spiders.

Me: Yep.

Leni: Hey that is true.

Cora Calibur: Just like how Goku is scared of needles?

Me: Exactly. Now Master Goku is not afraid of needles anymore.

Goku: (LAUGHS) It's true girls. I got over that fear thanks to some help.

Nico: You sure did Kakarot.

Me: But I think we found out another fear that Vegeta is terrified of.

Vegeta: And what pray tell is that?

Me: Worms. You found that out when you were inside Majin Buu's stomach.

Goku: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Krillin: (LAUGHS) Vegeta scared of worms!?

Yamcha: How funny!

They laughed and we laughed along with them.

Vegeta: (GROWLS) STOP LAUGHING OR I WILL BLAST YOU ALL!

I fired an energy beam and it his leg.

Me: Oh sorry. Slipped. Also need I remind you that it was me that killed you in one fell swoop when me and Nico destroyed Cell in the simulator.

But then we smelled a really foul odor.

SEAL BARK!

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT ODOR!?

Nico: OH MAN! ED!?

Ed: Wasn't me!

Nico: I think it was from him!

We saw ANOTHER GRUNDY!

Grundy: Grundy handsome as Another Grundy.

Me: Yeah you are!

Another Grundy: (In a girls voice) No offense but this form smells like rotten corpses.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue tattered clothes and she smelled HORRIBLE! And she had blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Walrus Dopant on it.

Me: (GASP) Wanda Walrus!

Wanda Walrus: Hey J.D.

Nico: Oh man is she a homeless girl?

Me: Yeah she is. She was born in a rich home and hated it and she ran away and lives on the streets.

Varie: Oh you poor girl!

Me: Wanda is the Embodiment of the Walrus Dopant and she has the power to summon walruses and loves fish. Also she smells horrible like Grundy. No offense.

Grundy: None taken. Grundy walking corpse and Grundy smells bad.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Varie: After we get done here we'll give her a bath, new clothes and some food. She must be starving.

Wanda Walrus: I hadn't eaten anything for 5 days.

Me: Oh man you must be REALLY hungry.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz,

Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nico: If I were to guess it's to give you a new place to live.

Wanda Walrus: That's right and a life away from my rich life. I hated all the rules and everything in high society.

James: I feel exactly the same pain you do.

Wanda Walrus: Really?

Me: Yeah James was born in a REALLY HIGH Class lifestyle and he came from a rich family himself. He hated it too.

Wanda Walrus: Wow. I didn't know.

James: It's okay.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and did so.

We brought her over.

We fired energy blasts and blasted Another Grundy over.

Me: You don't have the energy to fight him like this. So we'll take it from here.

Wanda Walrus: Thank you.

Nico: (Gets out Grundy's Ridewatch) I don't even think you were born on a Monday!

May: (Gets out Alien Guts Ridewatch) Or Christened on Tuesday!

Maria: (Gets out Repteel's Ridewatch) Or Married on Wednesday!

Candy: (Gets out Greg's Ridewatch) Or Took Ill on Thursday!

Me: Or Grew worse on Friday, Died on Saturday and Buried on Sunday!

We fired waves of energy and they activated the ridewatches of Grundy, Greg, Alien Guts, Evil Silver Banshee, Repteel and Midaredouji and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Another Grundy!

Qin: YEAH!

Camie: That was unusual.

Me: Oh it's a Nursery Rhyme. It's Solomon Grundy's Nursery Rhyme. Solomon Grundy, Born on a Monday, Christened on Tuesday, Married on Wednesday, Took ill on Thursday, Grew worse on Friday, Died on Saturday, Buried on Sunday.

Camie: Oh I get it!

Me: Yeah. Solomon Grundy's real name is Cyrus Gold. He was a merchant from back in the 1800's and he was murdered and dumped in Slaughter Swamp. He came back from the dead as Solomon Grundy who you now see before you.

Camie: WHOA! That is amazing.

Lola: Yeah we were shocked ourselves.

Laney: Yeah.

Then David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Dr. Sun, Incentas, Tactimon and the Wu Sisters came.

Nico: Nice team David!

David Cain: Thanks Nico.

But then…

KRABLAM!

Another Grundy got hit in the face with a baseball and it knocked him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

Lynn: STEERIKE THREE! YOU'RE OUT!

Me: YEAH! Nice one Lynn.

Lynn: That wasn't me!

Rainbow Dash: Really?

Lynn: I wish it was though.

?: Sorry about that.

Strike Man came.

Me: Strike Man! Wow!

Strike Man: (In a girls voice) That was a great pitch though.

Nico: Sidney Strike!? WHOA!

Lynn: Wait you mean THE Sidney Strike!? The great woman Baseball Star!? OH WOW!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had red sports clothes on and she and red angel wings and she had a baseball in the middle of her forehead.

Sidney Strike: I'm glad I have an awesome fan Lynn.

Nico: Awesome to see you Sidney.

Sidney Strike: Same here Nico.

Lynn: I'm a huge fan of you Sidney.

Sidney Strike: I'm truly honored Lynn.

May: And I didn't get hit!

Me: You do not want to get hit with a baseball May.

May: Oh. Yeah.

Me: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Candy: I wanted to ask it but it would be too weird.

Sidney Strike: Point taken. My favorite is when I was at a baseball game and I hit a ball over 1,500 feet out of the park. I clobbered a thief as he was running.

Me: Whoa! What a hit!

Qin: Yeah that was awesome!

Lana: Amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sidney hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sidney Strike: Same here.

Me: Lets go home and get Wanda here cleaned up.

Nico: Good idea.

We went home and put our bags in our rooms and got Wanda cleaned up.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Power Pack, Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord

- Neo Daedalus, and Yormungarde are heading to Persia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty-two girls here, but we're also going to destroy our old enemy, the dark sorcerer, Anubis, who's returned from the dead in search of vengeance, but we're not going to let him get away with this, he will be destroyed here and now and he'll be banished forever into the depths of The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Persia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty-two girls here, but we're also going to destroy our old enemy, the dark sorcerer, Anubis, who's returned from the dead in search of vengeance.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, that dark sorcerer's come back?!

Nico: That's not good, we got to stop him.

Lightspeed: And destroy him for good, I hope Lincoln sucks out all his powers and life force.

Lincoln: Believe me, I'm doing just that to that dark sorcerer.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the twenty-two girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Delilah Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Delilah Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from that dark sorcerer before he could attack them and drain them of their life energy.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID IN DESTROYING ME, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

We then saw our old enemy, the dark sorcerer, Anubis, and he hadn't forgotten about us in the slightest.

Sylvester: So, all we got to do is destroy this monster once and for all.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: But, not before I suck out all of his powers and life energy. Let's get him, team, this is the last time we ever have to deal with that vengeful dark sorcerer.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Power Pack and their team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy

Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Anubis the Dark Sorcerer, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into large black wolf heads with red eyes, and he sent them right at Anubis, and as they bit down on him, they began sucking out all of his powers and life energy as we saw blue energy visibly flowing out of Anubis and into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger and he assimilated all of Anubis' powers.

Suddenly, we saw Anubis suddenly wither and he turned to dust and the wolf heads change back and Lincoln sent his spirit to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holster our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the last time we ever have to deal with you, you vengeful dark sorcerer. (To Delilah Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Delilah Midnight.

Delilah Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Delilah.

Lincoln went up to Delilah Midnight and he hugged her, and Delilah Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Delilah Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Delilah Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, those two buttrags showed up and tried to attack, but Delilah used her dark powers and made Hawk and Hank's nightmares come to life, and they got so scared, they ran away and went back to prison and holed themselves back in their cells and they refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Serves them right!

Me: Yeah, I remembered that night all too well, and Delilah really did awesome in scaring those buttfaces senseless.

Lincoln: They made a huge mistake coming after us again, and now that you're here, Delilah.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Delilah Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Delilah Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Delilah Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Delilah Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Delilah Midnight.

Delilah Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twenty-two girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twenty-two girls are Nao Kusuda, Reika Segawa, Tamaki Shinohara, and Rune Umesawa from Kyonyuu Dosukebe Gakuen ~Shoujo-tachi no Tomaranai Koshi Tsukai~ and Akane Ryuuzouji, Akira Toudou, Chifuyu Rehn Kuroda, Chloe Mansfield, Elisa Tachibana, Karen Kamiya, Mahiru Mizuhara, Maria Kuroda, Asuka Hearthlove, Fuyuki Healheart, Chika Techheart, Mira Suou, Natsu Ichijou, Neneko Isurugi, Rea Katagiri, Rena Kitayama, Shunka Hiiragi, and Yuzuki Hanyuu from World's End Harem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nao Kusuda, Reika Segawa, Tamaki Shinohara, and Rune Umesawa from Kyonyuu Dosukebe Gakuen ~Shoujo-tachi no Tomaranai Koshi Tsukai~ and Akane Ryuuzouji, Akira Toudou, Chifuyu Rehn Kuroda, Chloe Mansfield, Elisa Tachibana, Karen Kamiya, Mahiru Mizuhara, Maria Kuroda, Asuka Hearthlove, Fuyuki Healheart, Chika Techheart, Mira Suou, Natsu Ichijou, Neneko Isurugi, Rea Katagiri, Rena Kitayama, Shunka Hiiragi, and Yuzuki Hanyuu from World's End Harem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nao Kusuda: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nao Kusuda and the other twenty-one girls saw who it was that saved them from Anubis the Dark Sorcerer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark

of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix,

Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Nao Kusuda: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made twenty-one clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Nao Kusuda: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nao Kusuda, Reika Segawa, Tamaki Shinohara, Rune Umesawa, Akane Ryuuzouji, Akira Toudou, Chifuyu Rehn Kuroda, Chloe Mansfield, Elisa Tachibana, Karen Kamiya, Mahiru Mizuhara, Maria Kuroda, Asuka Hearthlove, Fuyuki Healheart, Chika Techheart, Mira Suou, Natsu Ichijou, Neneko Isurugi, Rea Katagiri, Rena Kitayama, Shunka Hiiragi, and Yuzuki Hanyuu We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, the dark sorcerer, Anubis, who's returned from the dead in search of vengeance.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down that dark sorcerer and Lincoln using his tails and sucked out all of his powers and lifeforce that turned him to dust and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Delilah Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe that dark sorcerer, Anubis, came back from the dead!

Lincoln: We were shocked as well, but not surprised though. We've dealt with old enemies coming back from the dead before.

Me: True, you're right on that.

Nico: And this was one old enemy who deserved to get The Black Gates for everything he's done over 5000 years ago.

Eli: That's for sure.

---

After finally getting rid of the dark sorcerer, Anubis, once and for all, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Delilah Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Delilah Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Delilah, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Delilah Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Delilah Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Vrak, Admiral Malkor, Creepox, Bigs, Bluefur, Metal Alice, Prince Vekar, The Messenger, Damaras, Argus, Levira, Emperor Mavro, Redker, Professor Cog, Scaraba, Yuffo, Virox, Dragonflay, Beezara, Dizchord, Hisser, Psychotick, Shadow Serpent, Distractor, Mummy, Kesaran, Gremlin, Skyfish, Nojoke, Dream Snatcher, Glytcher, Rotox, Rotox DX, Rico the Robot, Water Rotox Army, Headridge, Tentacus, Cybax, Skatana, General Peluso, Matacore, Pacha Chamak, Gorgax, Osogain, Skeltox, Sirjinkor, Invidious, Desolar, Turtlelini, Tranceferer, Tresnag, Drill Horn, and Yellzor.

Troy Burrows: What the? Clones of our old enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Emma Goodall: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Vrak, Admiral Malkor, Creepox, Bigs, Bluefur, Metal Alice, Prince Vekar, The Messenger, Damaras, Argus, Levira, Emperor Mavro, Redker, Professor Cog, Scaraba, Yuffo, Virox, Dragonflay, Beezara, Dizchord, Hisser, Psychotick, Shadow Serpent, Distractor, Mummy, Kesaran, Gremlin, Skyfish, Nojoke, Dream Snatcher, Glytcher, Rotox, Rotox DX, Rico the Robot, Water Rotox Army, Headridge, Tentacus, Cybax, Skatana, General Peluso, Matacore, Pacha Chamak, Gorgax, Osogain, Skeltox, Sirjinkor, Invidious, Desolar, Turtlelini, Tranceferer, Tresnag, Drill Horn, and Yellzor and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Vrak, Admiral Malkor, Creepox, Bigs, Bluefur, Metal Alice, Prince Vekar, The Messenger, Damaras, Argus, Levira, Emperor Mavro, Redker, Professor Cog, Scaraba, Yuffo, Virox, Dragonflay, Beezara, Dizchord, Hisser, Psychotick, Shadow Serpent, Distractor, Mummy, Kesaran, Gremlin, Skyfish, Nojoke, Dream Snatcher, Glytcher, Rotox, Rotox DX, Rico the Robot, Water Rotox Army, Headridge, Tentacus, Cybax, Skatana, General Peluso, Matacore, Pacha Chamak, Gorgax, Osogain, Skeltox, Sirjinkor, Invidious, Desolar, Turtlelini, Tranceferer, Tresnag, Drill Horn, and Yellzor and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of your old enemies, Troy, yeesh.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Baccarat: Wow, so, this is Bubblaine it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Baccarat, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose are in your harem, Linky.

Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Baccarat, Kalifa, Lily Enstomach, Nojiko, Carina, Headless Headmistress Bloodgood, Simulator Wendy Corduroy, and Habuko Mongoose, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Fleet Glide Galaxy.

Me: Ooh that is a good one.

SpongeBob: Me and Ariel will go.

Eli: I'll go too.

Lily: Me too.

Nico: All right then. And Eli and Ariel going is understandable because of your sibling bond.

Eli: All right!

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at FLEET GLIDE GALAXY!

Eli: Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well just like in the previous galaxy that had this, you have to glide all the way to the end to get the star.

Nico: Easy.

Nicole: But there are flying Koopas in your way.

Nico: Bring em on!

?: And we'll gladly help!

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with yellow hair and yellow eyes and had yellow clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Mayakashi monsters on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a yellow sword. The 2nd girl had orange hair and blue eyes and had orange clothes and orange angel

wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Top Man on it.

Miyuki Mayakashi: Miyuki Mayakashi, Embodiment of the Mayakashi monsters.

Tanya Top: Tanya Top, Embodiment of Top Man.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Tanya!

Ariel: Awesome to see you.

Tanya Top: SpongeBob and Ariel. Its been a while.

Nico: Lets fly!

They flew down.

NUMEROUS FLYING KOOPAS CAME!

Nico: Looks like we got company!

Miyuki Mayakashi: Bring on!

Miyuki and Tanya fired waves of energy and blasted the Koopas.

Nico: (Gets out Grundy and Bizarro's Ridewatches) Nico smash!

Nico activated them and grew more muscular and bashed the Flying Koopas.

SpongeBob and Ariel fired waves of water and drenched the Koopas.

Then they saw the star and went for it.

Nico: There it is!

They got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH! That was cool!

Tanya Top: Yeah it was!

They high five.

Nico: How did you meet SpongeBob and Ariel?

Tanya Top: I met SpongeBob when I was having lunch at the Krusty Krab. I helped him and Lily stop Plankton from stealing the Krabby Patty secret formula with a robot lookalike of Mr. Krabs.

Lily: That was the Imitation Krabs fiasco as I call it.

SpongeBob: That was awesome.

Tanya Top: And I met Ariel when she, Flounder and Sebastian were out trying to find that sorcerer fish that cursed Ariel with that Laughing Sea Quake spell.

Eli: That fish is going to get a nasty pounding from me when I see him!

Nico: Yeah! But that is cool!

Miyuki Mayakashi: It sure is.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Miyuki Mayakashi: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were watching TV.

Then We just saw Poromon on the monitor of some weird thing.

Medusa: What is this?

Poromon: Hello, everybody!

Lynn: Hello, whatever the fuck you are!

Me: Wait is this an artificial intelligence system?

Poromon: That's right.

We saw Poromon with us on the sofa.

Poromon: What do you guys think?

Qin: This is amazing!

Poromon: This is my POROMON AVATAR SYSTEM!

Poromon then flew into Nico room.

Crystal: Poromon, why did you invent this?

Poromon: For this to take my place on missions until I become immortal and invincible like you guys.

Me: It's really cool! So this is why you needed all that technological stuff?

Poromon: Yep.

Cyborg: Boy this reminds me of what I did to make the tower better than ever. And it ended up sending me 5,000 years into the past.

Me: Did that happen because of that Cyborg?

Cyborg: Crazy huh. But it sure did happen.

Lori: This is ridiculous. I'm coming to talk to you.

Poromon: (on the monitor) You don't know where I am. My physical body is safely ensconced in a secure, undisclosed location.

Lori: You're in Nico's bedroom.

Poromon: No, I'm not.

Lori: I literally can hear your voice coming from Nico's bedroom.

Poromon: (on the monitor) No, you can't. (Lori goes to my room)

Wait. Come back. Halt. Authorized personnel only! (the robot goes after her)

Lori went into Nico's room where Poromon was

Lori: Poromon, this is ridiculous.

Poromon: (on the monitor) I'm behind you. Please look at me when you're talking to me.

Lori: I am literally looking at you.

Poromon: (on the monitor) No, you're not. Pay no attention to that Digimon in the bed.

Lori: You can't exist as a virtual presence. Not here and certainly not on missions.

Poromon: (on the monitor): At my age, do you know how I'm statistically most likely to die?

Lori: At the hands of your teammate?

Poromon: (on the monitor) An accident.

Lori: That's how I'm literally going to make it look.

I went in.

Me: Lori! Stop.

I grabbed Poromon.

Poromon: Hey! How are you doing that?

Me: Poromon lighten up. You are actually speaking to us from here through those monitors. But that is a really awesome technological system.

Cutthroat: Poromon, you can still use this. But you still should go to places with us.

Nico: Besides you are strong and powerful enough already for that.

Qin: Yeah. After all who is the most awesome beer drinking mascot we know?

Poromon: Me.

Me: And who smashes beer bottles on bad guys heads and blasts them with MegaSeadramon's Lightning Javelin?

Poromon: Me.

Me: And who has the most awesome girlfriend that is Manaphy?

Poromon: Me.

Lola: Besides, you can use your powers. This robot can't.

Tracks: And it's a bit slow, don't you think.

Poromon: Oh you're right. Sorry guys.

Lynn: Besides Poromon you don't want to do what I did like how I used the Mask of the Beast on myself to make myself good.

Poromon: That was different. But yeah you're right.

Dreamcatcher: Nico, who's going to shine today?

Nico: Sonic, TJ Johnson, Turbo, Maggie Peyton, Ratchet and Clank, and Church,

Me: Awesome!

Sonic: Awesome is right! We'll make this fun and fast!

Me: For the Freedom Fighters everywhere.

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO versions of

Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, and they're causing havoc.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Inhuman Nature and Hala, is it Kree You're Looking For.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: It sure is! Looks like we're going up to the Inhuman City of Attilan next.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon pressed a button as the robot went to a safe place.

Me: Storage room right?

Poromon: Yep.

Qin: Oh.

The previous group came.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Can me, Pterodactyl Ghost, Amora the

Enchantress, Ben Ravencroft, Goro, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Skalamander, Spot and Dr. Polaris go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Qin: We're going to the floating city of Attilan naext.

Medusa: My old home.

Camie: This will be cool.

Thunder: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Chill Man next.

Me: Ooh cold.

Qin: Nice.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a massively powerful energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure was none other than Universe 666 Gaara, the last of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God! You psychopathic, little… !

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone that we're so not going to like one bit. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the figure is none other than Universe 666 Gaara, the last of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki who's come back from the dead and it was due to the dark actions of Universe 666 Sebastian's hidden contingency plan, and he's come here to destroy us and take revenge.

Me: So, now we're back on destroying the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki.

Nico: Looks like it.

Universe 666 Eli: I no longer associate with them, they're dishonorable bastards.

Siri Shukaku: Which means, I'm up.

Lincoln: Yep, and always, we're taking the fight to Glaren.

Gaara: They may not be as strong as us, but they're still as tough.

Nico: And it was all the fault of that lunatic, that guy is such a Class S psychopath. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence.

Lincoln: LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, you better be ready, we're coming for you, and once we get done with them, you're next, Universe 666 Gaara.

Siri Shukaku: I can't believe he set this whole contingency plan up early and once we killed him, that triggered it as a final "fuck you" to all of us. He really pissed us off big time! Well, then, we'll play his final twisted game and destroy the last of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki. I already know of how strong Gaara and Shukaku are, but wait until they face us, Lincoln, we'll make them regret ever being resurrected.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, and once we got done with him, Siri Shukaku and Lincoln are going to destroy Universe 666 Gaara, the last of the Universe 666 Jinchuriki brought back by the contingency plan of Universe 666 Sebastian.

We were off to Chronopolis.

We arrived at the city of Attilan floating in the sky and We saw the Lego versions of Black Bolt, Medusa, Triton, Crystal, Lockjaw, Rocket Raccoon, Star Lord, and Groot.

Me: Whoa! This is incredible!

Crystal: Wow! Home.

Medusa: It's amazing here.

Nico: Ye

We landed.

Lego Medusa: Wow you all made it.

Lego Crystal: Yeah you sure did.

Rocket Raccoon: It sure is gonna be fun.

Deadpool: Also please don't ask Black Bolt to speak. He has a good reason for it.

Me: Noted.

Qin: Okay.

Lola: But this will still be fun

Nico: I think you know who we're after.

Lego Medusa: Yeah Maximus.

Me: And the Supreme Intelligence.

Qin: Yep.

Lego Medusa: Good you can smash his face in. He is so egotistical and vain.

Me: I remember that. What a jerk.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I'll go fly and look for him.

Sonic: I'll help you there.

ZOOM!

TJ Johnson: Might as well get my game face on. Shift Into Turbo!

He transformed and was ready!

Me: Oh yeah!

They went to find him.

They came back.

Nico: Sonic, have you and Pterodactyl Ghost found him yet?

Sonic: Yes we have. He's behind that door.

We saw the door.

Me: That was fast.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Nice.

Nico: Lets blow this open!

Me: Gladly!

Nico: Mini-entrance time.

I fired a massive blast of energy and it hit the door.

Maximus was looking at himself in a mirror. Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion that blasted the door down!

Then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came and were ready!

Lego Maximus: What!? Who are all of you!?

Me: Your worst nightmare!

Groot: I am Groot!

Lego Maximus: Wait Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Qin: That's right!

I teleported and punched him square in the face and knocked his teeth out!

Lego Maximus: (SCREAMS) MY FACE! MY BEAUTIFUL FACE!

Starlight Glimmer: Let's do this!

Sonic curled up into a ball and Spiderman shot a web at him before throwing him at Maximus.

Sonic smashed Maximus into the wall and Starlight Glimmer bashed him all over with skulls.

Thorax turned into Medusa and used his hair and grabbed Lego Maximus and smashed him into the floor.

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Goro: Time to test your might!

TJ: Against ours!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Maximus!

Laney and Lola and Lily fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Me: Had enough?

Lego Maximus growled!

Cynder: My turn!

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Lincoln, Linka, Elec Man and Fuse Man fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: Take this! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him more!

Turtle: You're up Turbo!

Turbo: Right!

ZOOM!

He zoomed and bashed Maximus all over.

Laney: YEAH!

Me: Had enough?

Lego Maximus: This isn't over!

He teleported away.

Nico: That's it. Run. We know where you're headed.

Qin: He'll lead us right to the Supreme Intelligence.

Nico: He may be vain but he is not very smart.

Maria: I think he might be headed to the Kree Temple.

Me: Perfect.

Qin: Yep.

Captain Marvel: This is gonna be good.

Me: I also remember in the game that the Supreme Intelligence used his psychic power and controlled Lego Star Lord and turned him against us. Luckily I came prepared for that.

I used my magic and put an anti-mind control headband around him and all of us.

Lego Medusa: With Maximus on his side, controlling young Quill might not be necessary for him now.

Me: It was just a precaution. I wanted to make sure I was one step ahead of the intelligence.

Lola: Good thinking.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Thanks.

Nadira: Weren't we just at that temple yesterday?

Me: Yes we were.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah we sure were.

Camie: This will be interesting.

Me: It sure will be.

Eli: And I sense a powerful psychic energy there.

Spot: We might as well get a move on.

Maggie Peyton: Took the words out of my mouth.

Spot: Here we go.

He opened his portal and we went through it and got to the Kree temple.

Nico: We're here.

Jessie (Pokemon): Here we are!

Me: Wow.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: The psychic energy is coming from here.

Dr. Polaris: It's not the only one!

Kree Soldiers ran at us.

Ratchet: (Ratchet and Clank) These guys make nefarious look good!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted the soldiers apart.

Me: But we've handled worse than this.

Camie: Yep.

Sunny Tennyson: I'm sensing a lot of Psychic Energy too.

Eli: Same here.

We saw where the soldiers were coming from and it was from a hidden staircase that went under the stadium.

Me: That must be it.

Nico: Lets go.

Skalamander: You know it's a trap, right?

Church: We know. And we don't care either.

Nico: Lets go then.

We went into the temple and stayed alert.

We then saw a huge door up ahead.

Me: That's it. That's the door that leads to the Supreme Intelligence.

Scrapper: He's waiting in there for us.

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense him in there. And Maximus too.

Me: He's waiting for us to slip up to get in there. Then trap us.

Camie: Just what I was thinking.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) Entrance Time?

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at the door.

Lego Maximus: Team Loud Phoenix Storm did this to me! Look at me!

Lego Supreme Intelligence: Get ahold of yourself fool!

Then the spirits of the world came and they swirled around them and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and fiery pieces of shrapnel rained down and blasted the Kree soldiers all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Nowhere to run and nowhere to hide Maximus.

Nico: And Supreme Intelligence.

We saw that it looked like the computer from I Robot but with a huge disembodied head in it.

Me: Wow! I was expecting the Supreme Intelligence to be a giant disembodied brain.

Discord: Does it really matter?

Me: Not really.

Lego Supreme Intelligence: Oh just because I'm a floating disembodied head means that I'm a huge brain. But you are going to pay for hurting Maximus.

Me: Oh boo hoo. Let me play a sad song for you on the worlds smallest violin.

I rubbed my fingers together and played a song.

Lego Supreme Intelligence: I don't see anything.

Me: I know. This really is the worlds smallest violin. See?

I showed that I had the smallest ever violin in my fingers.

Lego Supreme Intelligence: Wow.

Ben Ravencroft: And now, here's the world's biggest sea bear!

He used his magic and made a HUGE SEA BEAR!

I dressed up Lego Maximus in all the things that SEA BEARS HATE!

The Sea Bear growled ferociously!

Lego Maximus: Uh oh.

It ROARED AND MAULED LEGO MAXIMUS BRUTALLY!

The Supreme Intelligence mind controlled the Sea Bear

Armada Cyclonis: Well, fuck.

It roared and charged at Poromon.

SpongeBob then gave the Sea Bear a tummy tickle.

SpongeBob: Sea Bears love a good tummy tickle.

He was laughing and smiling.

Nico: How about this then!

He summoned a SEA RHINOCEROS and it changed and smashed the Supreme Intelligence.

I used my magic and made us all Anti-Mind Controlled Protected.

Amora: Someone use some elemental manipulation!

Me: Gladly!

I fired a wave of earth, wind, water and fire and blasted Maximus and the Supreme Intelligence all over with them.

Nico: YEAH!

Sonic: Now I'll show you!

He used the power of the Chaos Emeralds and went Super Sonic and ran fast and bashed the Supreme Intelligence with incredible force and speed and bashed him with intense power!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Nicole: Take that!

TJ and Turbo charged and bashed Lego Maximus all over.

TJ and Maggie Peyton charged at him and rammed Lego Maximus down and kicked the Supreme Intelligence and bashed them down.

Qin: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Lego Maximus was knocked out. But the Supreme Intelligence mind controlled him so he would keep fighting us.

Me: Oh so that's how you want it to go down huh?

We went at him and I kicked and punched him all over and blasted him.

I punched Maximus and Nico kicked him.

Poromon got drunk and smashed beer bottles on Maximus' head and fired a lightning blast and electrocuted him.

Then Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Diabolico, Zexion, Riddler, Toiletnator, Chalmers, Iron Lung, Harry Potter and Pete came.

Nico: Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Diabolico, Zexion, Riddler, Toiletnator, Chalmers, Iron Lung, Harry Potter and Pete.

Aylene Carter: Hey B.F.

Brain Freezer: Hey babe. Boy awesome temple.

Qin: Yeah.

Brain Freezer: Didn't see Supreme Intelligence mind controlling Maximus coming.

Man Boy: Neither did I.

Diabolico: But I'm not complaining.

Me: No kidding.

Zexion: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of Sheila's at the mall.

Nico: We sure did.

Riddler: Riddle me this: What was her name?

Nico: Her name was Tina Tiberius Turner.

Me: No relation to Tina Turner herself but yeah.

?: That is good she got what was coming to her.

A figure came and it was LANTERRA from episode 9 of Mighty Morphin 3!

Rita overhears Adam's friend Ko tell the Black Ranger that his lantern heirloom is magical, so Rita decides to make it into a monster and use it to destroy the Power Rangers. She sends down Rito, Squatt, and Baboo with the Tenga Warriors to steal it but they fail so Lanterra is created from a lantern that Rita guesses is the magic lantern.

Lanterra is first seen sneaking around behind Bulk and Skull (who have the real lantern after Rito discarded it) before scaring them and running around in horror. The Power Rangers soon arrive but Adam is reluctant to fight Lanterra since he thinks that he is made from his family heirloom. Seeing his chance, Lanterra blasts them all down with fireballs but an enraged Adam puts aside his feelings and insults Lanterra who attacks. Although he makes short work of the other Rangers, Adam is able to kick out Lanterra's legs and defeat the monster with an energy punch.

Rita and Lord Zedd then enlarge Lanterra so the Rangers form the Ninja Megazord whilst Ninjor arrives to help after sensing Lanterra's presence. Lanterra blasts them but the two are not affected and Ninjor charges only to be defeated by Lanterra's katana. However, Ninjor turns into Ninjor Battle Mode and blasts the monster with a fireball. The Rangers then form the Ninja MegaFalconzord and destroy Lanterra with the Power Punch. Sent flying, Lanterra rolls and explodes before he can recover.

Adam Park: Lanterra!

Lanterra: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made from what she thought was a family heirloom from Adam's friend Ko.

Lanterra: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Lanterra: It wasn't the magic lantern. But here I am anyway.

Me: I remember that. But that's still okay though.

Qin: Was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Lets get this on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Bloom, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Ultimate Heatblast, Chione the Gargoyle, Goliath, Brooklyn, Broadway, Lexington, Hudson, Demona, Angela, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Smarty Pants, Eugene, Mr. Mittens, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Bumper, Dark Vegan, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Nico's rescue was at the Mall and we battled Tina Tiberius Turner. No relation to Tina Turner the Singer. And she hated Sheila with a vengeance and Sheila transformed against her.

---

Brain Freezer was first.

Brain Freezer: (to Bloom) Nico's rescue was at the Mall, where he battled Tina Tiberius Turner who has No relation to Tina Turner the Singer. She hated Sheila with a vengeance but Sheila transformed against her.

Bloom: Yeah no kidding! Sheila always outsmarted her and made her look like a joke.

Tigra: Sheila was too smart to fall for the terrible pranks Tina did to her which was really awesome.

Ultimate Heatblast: Yeah that was really cool and awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy Sheila is really amazing to not fall for all those pranks like that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is awesome.

Sunburn: She either knows when a prank is coming or knows how not to fall for it.

Brain Freezer: Boy no wonder people haven't been able to touch her on April Fools Day. Lets do it!

Bloom used the Lost Galaxy Gear and she got a fire Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Flora, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Ultimate Ampfibian, Em the Serket, Scorponok (Beast Wars), Scorponok (Energon), Nightmare Scorpion, Fiend Scorpion, Giant Scorpion of Tundra, 8-Claws Scorpion, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Mojo Jojo, Amoeba Boys, 2016 Morbucks, White Cat, Madame Argentina, Gangreen Gang, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Us battling Another Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, Emerald Tortoise, Topaz Tiger, Amber Mammoth, Ruby Carbuncle, Balrog (Lord of The Rings), Sin (Marvel), The 3 Amber Sisters, Hana Natsuki (Demon), Captain Spring Green Squeaker, 3 Multiviolas, Kuroageha Yummy, Destwilder, Greg and Grundy who were the embodiments of the Saber, Blades, Espada, Buster, Kenzen, Slash, Calibur, Saikou, Sabela, Durendal, Falchion, Solomon and Storious Dopants for Saber and the Walrus Dopant

---

Manboy was next.

Man Boy (to Flora): Nico, Tristan's team, Grundy's team, and the others did good battling Another Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat, Cobalt Eagle, Sapphire Pegasus, Emerald Tortoise, Topaz Tiger, Amber Mammoth, Ruby Carbuncle, Balrog (Lord of The Rings), Sin (Marvel), The 3 Amber Sisters, Hana Natsuki (Demon), Captain Spring Green Squeaker, 3 Multiviolas, Kuroageha Yummy, Destwilder, Greg and Grundy. They were the embodiments of the Saber, Blades, Espada, Buster, Kenzen, Slash, Calibur, Saikou, Sabela, Durendal, Falchion, Solomon and Storious Dopants for

Saber and the Walrus Dopant.

Flora: Yeah they were all Dopants for the Entire Saber Team which was really cool!

Yuki Yuna: We were amazed to see that ourselves.

Ultimate Ampfibian: It sure was amazing to see.

Fluttershy: I agree there. That was really amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding. And the Walrus Dopant is awesome too.

Manboy: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Flora used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a Leaf Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and weeds and smashed them down.

---

Musa, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ultimate XLR8, Keros The Unicorn, Twilight Sparkle, Minuette, Lyra Heartstrings, Moondancer, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Sunset Shimmer, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Vypra, Jinxer, Loki, Trifire, Freezard, Falkar, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - Lincoln's rescue in Persia to destroy Anubis

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico: (to Musa) I heard Lincoln's rescue was n Persia. He destroyed Anubis there.

Musa: Yeah that was amazing!

Erina: That was so awesome to see. And that Anubis guy was REALLY BAD NEWS!

Ultimate XLR8: Yeah he sure was horrible.

Rainbow Dash: We had no idea that everyone faced him years ago and that is really cool!

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was! It's hard to imagine he was that dangerous all those years ago. Eli told us all about how his father killed him back then and that was amazing!

Whirlwind: Yeah that was really awesome!

Thorax: That was really awesome to hear about.

Diabolico: Yeah that was amazing! I remember hearing about that before. Lets do it!

Musa used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a wind Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed him down.

---

Tecna, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Ultimate Bloxx, Fan Long the Huanglong, Huanglongmon, Draco (Dragonheart), Spyro, Sunburn, Whirlwind, Camo, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Bane, Two Face, Firefly, Mr. Freeze, Killer Croc, Man Bat, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - The next Galaxy

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler: (to Tecna) Fleet Glide Galaxy was next. Riddle me this: Was Fluzzard there?

Tecna: (British Accent) Yes he was and they had to fly down to the end of the level to get the star there.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) That was really fun now.

Ultimate Bloxx: It sure was cool!

Pinkie Pie: It was the most fun ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was fun.

Featherweight: I agree there!

Sprocket: Yeah that was awesome.

Riddler: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Tecna used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a Metal Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Roxy, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Ultimate Water Hazard, Shinotcha the Korobokkuru, Leaf Man, Plant Man, Wood Man, Xenia, Crysta, Laney, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Saix, Axel, Demyx, Evil Luxord, Marluxia, Larxene, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - Poromon a made robotic replica of him. It consists of a webcam, flat panel display showing Poromon live, loudspeakers, a mobility aid|mobility platform, and is decorated with a shirt on a hanger

---

Zexion was next.

Zexion: (to Roxy) Poromon a made robotic replica of him. It consists of a webcam, flat panel display showing Poromon live, loudspeakers, a mobility aid|mobility platform, and is decorated with a shirt on a hanger.

Roxy: You should have seen what that was like! It was really awesome!

Dr. Light (JL): It sure was cool! Poromon was REALLY Busy.

Ultimate Water Hazard: I agree there! It was awesome.

Rarity: Yes it was a really amazing display there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: That robot replica was so fun.

Gill Grunt: And so technologically fun.

Zexion: Wow! That is cool! Lets do it!

Roxy used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got an awesome water Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Layla, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Ultimate Alien X, Halifa the Hel, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Persephone, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Knightbrace, Common Cold, Sir Toasty, Soccer Mom, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - Poromon was REALLY BUSY making all that

---

The Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Poromon was REALLY BUSY making that robot. And all because he didn't want to risk being out in battle until he's able to become immortal and invincible like you guys.

Layla: I don't blame him for that but it was cool he made that robot.

Lucy Mann: He sure did an amazing job on that.

Ultimate Alien X: (In Ben and 6 other voiices) That was really awesome he made that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was a really cool one and I was impressed that Poromon did that.

Starshine Sparkle: All the mascots have amazing skills in robotics and science.

Spyro: Which is really awesome!

Toiletnator: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Layla used the Lost Galaxy gear and got a Magic Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Ultimate Arctiguana, Killer Frost, Dana, Ice, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Skinner, Leopold, Cantwell, Patty & Selma, Springfield Bullies, Springfield Mafia, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - Inhuman Nature and Hala, is it Kree You're Looking For are next and we're facing Maximus and Supreme Intelligence

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers (to Stella): Inhuman Nature and Hala, is it Kree You're Looking For are next. That means we're facing Maximus and Supreme Intelligence.

Stella: That's right and this will be really fun and cool.

Bonnie Terrez: It sure will be. I'm really excited for this one.

Ultimate Arctiguana: Yeah it sure is gonna be fun and cool.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was.

Cozy Glow: I agree there myself.

Hex: It sure is cool and awesome.

Chalmers: Glad you are looking forward to this. Lets do it!

Stella used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a Sword of Skulls and they fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Ultimate Gravattack, Nancy the Leanan Sídhe, Crysta, Pipps, Laney Loud, Wanda, Kazemon, Tinkerbell, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Bronze Kneecap, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Gilded Arches, Titanium Toenail, Heartbreaker, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Maximus is REALLY Vain and loves himself

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung (to Liam): Maximus is REALLY Vain and loves himself. (smirks) So maybe, you guys should mess up his face!

Liam: Oh you can bet on that and we're going to mess up his face more than a rattlesnake biting a warthog!

Julie Kane: That is for sure! And it will be fun!

Ultimate Gravattack: Maximus is gonna be a mess when we're done with him!

Applejack: Yeah that is for sure!

Apple Bloom: It sure will be funny and cool.

Flashwing: It sure will be fun!

Iron Lung: That is for sure and I think it will be fun! Lets do it!

Liam used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got an Earth Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Harry Potter, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Ifloptera, Ophelia Bluestein, Kalolo the Jackalope, Eustace, Muriel, Courage, Fracesca, Kitty & Bunny, Buffo and his followers, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Knight, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Shade, Grundy, Captain Cold, Weather Wizard, Evil Silver Banshee, Evil Livewire, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll - The Supreme Intelligence is dangerous

---

Tala was next.

Tala (to Harry): The Supreme Intelligence is dangerous. But this one is going into our ranks.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It reminds me of the computer from the movie I Robot which is really cool.

Songbird: Yeah that was amazing to see.

Ifloptera: Yeah that was cool and awesome. But this intelligence is dangerous and cool.

Princess Celestia: I agree there.

Moondust: I remember seeing the computer on I Robot and that was a bad one but it was cool.

Snowdrop: It sure was.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Tala: Indeed. Lets do it!

Harry Potter used the Lost Galaxy sword and got an awesome Darkness Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed them down.

---

Penny, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Elefantokyo, Eleanor McCallister, Anura the Bullywug, Slippy Toad, Toad Man, Spittor, Fox McCloud, Peppy Hare, Falco Lombardi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Mortimer Mouse, Flintheart Glomgold, Beagle Boys, Mad Bomber, Evil Sheep Man, Evil Plug Man, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Both those villains are going down

---

Pete was next.

Pete (to Penny): Both those villains are going down. But it won't be that easy!

Penny: It sure won't. But it will be fun though.

Viper: I agree there too.

Elefantokyo: I agree there myself! It sure will be.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding there.

King Solar: I agree there. This will be really fun.

Solar Eclipsa: Yep I agree.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: Indeed.

Pete: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Penny used the Lost Galaxy Gear and got a Crystal Galaxy Sword and they fired waves of light and crystal and smashed them down.

---

Gallus the Gryphon, Twilight Sparkle and Shining Armor VS Potty Mouth

---

Potty Mouth was next.

Gallus: You think you have a mouth that's rotten, J.D.'s mouth is worse than yours.

Gallus fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Smolder the Dragon, Rainbow Dash and Scootaloo VS Sir Toasty

---

Sir Toasty was next.

Smolder: This is gonna be hot and cool.

She fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

---

Yona the Yak, Applejack and Lynn VS The Crazy Cat Lady (The Simpsons)

---

The Crazy Cat Lady was next.

Crazy Cat Lady: (YELLING INCOHERENTLY)

Yona: Yona can't understand.

She fired energy waves and smashed her down.

---

Sandbar, Fluttershy and Tornado Bolt VS Vergo of the Donquixote Pirates

---

Vergo was next.

Sandbar: I'm ready for you!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ocellus the Changeling, Alt. Queen Chrysalis and Thorax VS The Flim Flam Brothers

---

The Flim Flam Brothers were next.

Ocellus: Okay you scam artists, lets dance.

She fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Maggie Peyton, Tecna and Tea VS Cobalt Blue

---

Cobalt Blue was next.

Maggie Peyton: I'm ready for this.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Zixx, Erica Haddock and Lisa Loud VS Chickenball Z Mandy

---

Chickenball Z Mandy was next.

Zixx: Bring it on.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

---

Live Action Optimus Prime, Starlight Glimmer and Wendy Darling VS Giant Ralph

---

Giant Ralph was next.

Live Action Optimus Prime: I'm ready for you.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Blossom (Powerpuff Girls Z), Princess Cadance and Qin VS Space Beast Warrior Forze.

---

Space Beast Warrior Forze was next.

Blossom (PPGZ): This will be fun!

She fired a laser blast and smashed him down.

---

Apple White. Princess Amore and Lola VS Universe 666 Dr. Viper

---

Universe 666 Dr. Viper was next.

Apple White: Bring it on!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

## Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Aquitar Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Lanterra

Lanterra was next.

Lanterra: Boy Maximus is a jerk huh?

Nico: You're telling me.

May: Yeah no kidding there.

Lanterra: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Tommy: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kimberly: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rocky: RED RANGER POWER!

Delphine: WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

They transformed and were ready.

Ninjor came!

Ninjor: NINJOR IS READY FOR ACTION!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN RANGERS!

They turned into the Alien Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They summoned the Power Cannon and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Lanterra and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Lanterra you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Orion: Time for some gold power!

Tsukasa: Gold is good to go!

Kamen Ride: Forever Gold!

Tsukasa turned into the gold rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Gold Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GOLD!

They turned into the Gold Rangers!

Nico: Yeah!

We went at Maximus and the Supreme Intelligence and blasted and smashed them into pulp.

Lanker and Sobjtek blasted and smashed the 2.

Cutthroat, Tracks, Crystal and Medusa used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Cutthroat's Magnetizer, Tracks Black Beam Gun and Medusa and Crystal's powers 100-fold.

Medusa and Cutthroat: MAGNETIC HAIR BLAST!

Crystal and Tracks: ELEMENTAL BLACKBEAM BLAST!

Maximum Ride of the Flock and Pterodactyl Ghost: FLYING BIRD BLAST!

Sakura Avalon of the Clow and Amora the Enchantress: MAGIC OF THE CLOW BLAST!

Ax of the Andalites and 10,000 Volt Ghost: ALIEN THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Shannon of the Dark Witches of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: DARK MAGIC OF SALEM BLAST!

Silverstream of the Hippogriffs and Goro: MORTAL KOMBAT FURY BLAST!

Akira of Iron Man and Crimson Dynamo: IRON MAN BLAST!

Hikaru of Thor and Turtle: THOR LIGHTNING BLAST!

Chris Taylor of Captain America and Skalamander: CAPTAIN AMERICA SHIELD BLAST!

Ed Grant of the Hulk and Spot: HULK GAMMA BLAST!

Jessica Shannon of Wasp and Dr. Polaris: WASP STING BLAST!

Noriko of the Thunderbolt and Screamer: LIGHTNING STRIKE BLITZ!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Crystal, Medusa, me and Nico: INHUMAN FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: POWER ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL MANIPULATION!

Entrapta: POWER TECH STYLE: SCIENTIKINESIS!

Perfuma: POWER NATURE STYLE: PLANT MANIPULATION!

Frosta: POWER ICE STYLE: CRYOKINESIS!

Shantae: POWER MAGIC STYLE: MAGIC!

Akko: POWER STAR STYLE: COSMIC CREATION!

They fired waves of energy and elements with said powers.

Lincoln and his harem: POWER FINAL SMASH: SUPERPOWER BLASTER!

They fired ki blasts based on superpowers!

Lincoln: It's over, Maximus and Supreme Intelligence.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed them on the heads with two of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence get a lump on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw two white flag go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw two energy cards which hit the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence and imprisoned them inside two cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO versions of Maximus and Supreme Intelligence, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Universe 666 Gaara.

?: I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND PROVE MY EXISTENCE!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl

Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of sand blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking that scent from anywhere, come on out right now, Universe 666 Gaara, or I will blast you out!

Suddenly, we saw a figure come out, it was Universe 666 Gaara, the last of the resurrected Universe 666 Jinchuriki because of Universe 666 Sebastian.

Universe 666 Me: Gaara.

Universe 666 Gaara: J.D.?! Impossible, Nico killed you!

Universe 666 Lincoln: He did, but J.D. of the prime universe brought him and all those who died at that heartless snake's hands back. But, there's no way I can ever forgive you, you were J.D.'s brother, but you betrayed him and sided with that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Gaara: He was weak! He needed to die!

Universe 666 Me grabbed him by the neck and kicked him hard into a wall of diamond Lincoln made and I snapped my fingers and we were on Planet Glaren.

Siri Shukaku: He wasn't weak, but you, what you did was an act of betrayal that can never ever be forgiven!

Universe 666 Gaara looked at me and screamed.

Universe 666 Gaara: We're so alike J.D. I have no friends like you. But they are not what makes you strong. It's your purpose that does it. YOU! But mine is the stronger purpose. For only by destroying you and all that you represent can I truly prove that I exist. Only by killing you can I know what life is!

Me: Then come and prove it motherfucker!

Universe 666 Gaara: (SCREAMING IN PAIN!) YOU! YOU ARE MINE! YOU ARE MY PREY! YOU ARE MY PREY! YOU ARE MY PREY!

Temari was shaking like a leaf in fear!

He was in his Initial Jinchuriki form!

I teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and smashed him down.

Me: You are pathetic!

Universe 666 Gaara: (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC) AS LONG AS YOU FIGHT FOR YOUR FRIENDS YOU WILL ALWAYS BE WEAK! YOU MUST ABANDON YOUR FRIENDS AND FIGHT FOR YOUR PURPOSE!

Me: You're fucking insane!

Nico: Like we will ever do that!

I fired a wave of fire and incinerated his arm off and revealed his human arm.

Me: Pathetic.

Suddenly, Siri Shukaku's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Universe 666 Gaara, she left red energy, stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Siri Shukaku: I can never forgive you, Universe 666 Gaara, what you did in Evil Nico's name was nothing more than dishonorable and atrocious. And killing innocent people just to prove that you are alive? You are a fucked up monster! You along with the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki have caused so much pain and suffering that it isn't funny, we thought we wouldn't have to deal with you or the other Universe 666 Jinchuriki and Universe 666 Tailed Beasts, but because of what that violent deranged psycho did in bringing you all back, that crossed a serious line, and for that, I'm going to end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Siri Shukaku was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars and sand surrounding the vortex, there are raccoon dogs, phoenixes, angels, and Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sand-colored phoenix with Shukaku's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Gaara: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Siri Shukaku emerged, but she was changed forever.

Siri Shukaku grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki emblazoned on her forehead along with the Love Kanji on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on tanuki earrings on her ears with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sand, One, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sand, One, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails for the second pendant on the bottom of her red tanuki-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Siri Shukaku has on a sleeveless red crop top, red pants with the symbol of Sunagakure and the One Kanji on it, red legwarmers, red shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Shukaku the One-Tailed Tanuki with sand surrounding it. Suddenly, Siri Shukaku felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with brown tips on the large red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and Shukaku's massive tail also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Siri Shukaku has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Siri Shukaku's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Siri Shukaku's Eternal Red Sandstorm Avatar One-Tailed Tanuki Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Red Sandstorm Avatar One-Tailed Tanuki Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown gems and Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large brown tanuki heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large brown tanuki heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large brown tanuki heads is a large brown tanuki head with yellow gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Siri Shukaku has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shukaku's head with yellow gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Shukaku the One-Tailed Tanuki with nine red magatama in between the kanji that said, "Siri Shukaku, Avatar of Shukaku The One-Tailed Tanuki, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Gaara and Shukaku the One-Tailed Tanuki, Master of Sand, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of Kaileena, Destroyer of Universe 666 Gaara, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sand, Tanuki, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シリ・シュカク、片尾タヌキシュカクのアバター、尾獣アバター守護天使のメンバー、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、我愛羅と片尾タヌキシュカクの親愛なる友人、砂のマスター、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド・シスターズの軽蔑者、カイリーナの大敵、宇宙666の破壊者ガアラ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な素晴らしく強力な教師の生徒であり、砂、タヌキ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Siri Shukaku has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ONE TAIL AVATAR-TANUKI-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL RED SAND STORM TAILED BEAST ONE-TAIL TANUKI PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL RED SAND STORM TAILED BEAST ONE-TAIL TANUKI PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL RED SAND STORM TAILED BEAST ONE-TAIL TANUKI PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Siri Shukaku's Super Angel-One Tail Avatar-Tanuki-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Universe 666 Gaara saw it, he fell into a rage and we saw his eyes change into that of the beast inside him and he fired sand at her in order to put her in a Sand Coffin and he can use Sand Burial on her, but Siri Shukaku's sand control is far more powerful than his, and she fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, sand, raccoon dogs, phoenixes, and angels which hit Universe 666 Gaara and sent him flying into a rock formation, he got back up, but boy was he pissed off majorly and he suddenly underwent a partial transformation into Universe 666 Shukaku.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: That really is incredible! But, man, she really put the hurt on him!

Gaara: It's not over yet, Nico. In fact, the show's about to begin.

Siri Shukaku: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Red Sandstorm Tanuki Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Red Sandstorm Tanuki Phoenix Angel Love) But, it'll end all the same, Gaara. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Siri.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well, and he joined Siri Shukaku.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't know what that lunatic was thinking with that damn contingency plan, but all the same, we're sending you right back to Hell where you belong!

Lincoln and Siri Shukaku went after Universe 666 Gaara, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Universe 666 Gaara, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Siri Shukaku also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Siri Shukaku attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Universe 666 Gaara even more insane with rage than ever.

Universe 666 Gaara: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Universe 666 Gaara went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Siri Shukaku kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of sand at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Universe 666 Gaara even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

Suddenly, Universe 666 Gaara started transforming as his tail manifested and he transformed into his Tailed Beast. But, before she could attack, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired Tailed Beast Bombs that hit and made the beast dizzy and disoriented and that caused the beast to transform back into Universe 666 Gaara who was literally on his last legs.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) So, you've finally transformed and let the beast out. Too bad for you, I know how to take you down. SEALING JUTSU: NINE PHANTOM DRAGONS!

Lincoln fired nine blue dragons and they surrounded Universe 666 Gaara, and then, Lincoln began forcibly absorbing all of Universe 666 Gaara's Tailed Beast Chakra as streams of red Chakra were being painfully removed from Universe 666 Gaara and absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done absorbing all the Tailed Beast Chakra, the nine dragons disappear and Universe 666 Gaara was dead. Then, Lincoln absorbed her body by stabbing her with one of his eleven massive and long white tails' tip turned into Cell's stinger and the stinger changed back as soon as he was done and he sent Universe 666 Gaara's soul to The Black Gates. We all cheered wildly for what Siri Shukaku and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Siri Shukaku's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive and longer Shukaku's tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Siri Shukaku: See you never, you monster. Thanks for helping me get rid of Universe 666 Gaara for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Siri.

Suddenly, Siri Shukaku wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Siri Shukaku's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Shukaku the One-Tailed Tanuki flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and sand dunes behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Siri Shukaku sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and sand dunes and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Then, we found ourselves back on Earth thanks to Lincoln.

Nico: Oh man, that was seriously an epic battle!

Me: You said it.

Universe 666 Me: But, Lincoln and Siri did it, they defeated my bloodthirsty former comrade and Lincoln killed her using The Nine Phantom Dragons and he absorbed the Tailed Beast Chakra of my Earth's Shukaku, and without it, he died painfully.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, we've finally taken care of Universe 666 Sebastian's contingency plan.

Nico: That lunatic really enjoyed pissing us off, but with every one of his revenge schemes taken down one by one, we're pissing him off from beyond The Black Gates.

Eli: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Edana Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Edana Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that stupid mutant showed up and tried to attack, but Delilah used her dark powers and made Flip's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back to prison and holed himself back in his cell and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was that mutant's nightmare?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: loosing all the money he swindled from everyone in Royal Woods and his crimes exposed by us and forever labelled as a hated pariah and disgusting mutant.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful, and it remained as a permanent scar on that stinking diaper he calls a brain.

Toiletnator: Maximus liked his looks.

Chalmers: Too bad it didn't help him.

Iron Lung: Or the Supreme Intelligence.

Tala: Another job well done.

Pete: What do we do with them now?

Me: Add them to your ranks for later on.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: This was awesome though. Great job everyone.

Me: Yeah.

Applejack: YEEHAW! (To the viewers) Boy howdy this was a fun adventure for y'all.

Me: It sure was Applejack.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 8 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman,

Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Dr. Sun, Incentas, Tactimon and the Wu Sisters as well as Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba and Lillian Van Damme and we're going to an island of Chicken Wings in the middle of the park lake and it was battling Cathleen Torrence who escaped from the nuthouse to get revenge on Georgina. Georgina is going to against her. Also we're going to battle Another Gunkandori Phantom Brigada, Tweaky, Dr. Eggman & the Deadly Six, Lego Poison Ivy and David Cain who were the Embodiments of Scream and Death. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Chill Man. Her name is Cillia Chill.

Alright, and for tomorrow, I've got a series of match-ups and these are for the Mythical Beast Gene-Slammers, and they're against some old enemies from The Czech Republic: this group of old enemies are some of the Czech Republic's most infamous serial killers and dark warlocks who've used black magic to murder innocent people and they've gotten away with it for years, but Laura Baránková, Dana Voráčová, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková defeated the cretins and sent them straight to Hell. But, now, they've come back from Hell, and they're out for one thing: revenge.

Laura Baránková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Bashilisk and

Lincoln VS. Tobias Svoboda

Dana Voráčová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal and Lincoln VS. Dominik Kucera

Erika Dědinová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Cerberus and Lincoln VS. Daniel Kadlec

Helena Zelenková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal King and Lincoln VS. Adam Hornik

Andrea Nezbedová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Master Cerberus and Lincoln VS. Marek Hruska

Radana Růžičková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Medusa and Lincoln VS. Josef Sedlacek

And Marie Nováková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Garuda and Lincoln VS. Antonin Ruzicka

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Ireland, but we got bad news: a clone of Dai Shi along with clones of Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish Rinshi were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Dai Shi, Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him. And we're going to meet Edana Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that dumb mutant showed up and tried to attack, but Edana used her dark powers and made Flip's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back to prison and holed himself back in his cell and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 8 is for Red King Revelation and Torg-Nado and we're going to battle Red King and Attuma.

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 8

Red King Revelation and Torg-Nado

---

Walking through the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Dr. Sun, Incentas, Tactimon and the Wu Sisters as well as Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba and Lillian Van Damme and we were there because we got reports of a mysterious island that appeared in the lake.

Me: I wonder what this island is?

Nico: We'll find out soon. I have a feeling it's cool.

Xenia: Me too. This will be so cool.

Laney: Yeah it sure will be.

Varie: I'm really looking forward to this.

Camie: Same here.

Zarya: It sure will be cool.

Nico: Yeah I agree.

Palutena: It's always going to be fun.

Nico: Palutena, I want to thank you, David and your teams for coming.

Palutena: It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool.

Xenia: Yeah.

Elemental Woman: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Elemental Woman, what do you like to do in your free time?

Elemental Woman: I like to teach meditation and yoga classes at the Buddhist temple across the way. To help people become one with their elemental spiritual center.

Me: Ooh that is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Elemental Woman: It sure is.

Nico: Not gonna lie. That's a very good job.

Me: It sure is.

Elemental Woman: It sure is. I love it.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I agree. Boy yesterday was really awesome.

Lola: It sure was. We beat the Supreme Intelligence and smashed Maximus' pretty face in.

Nico: It wasn't THAT pretty.

Me: Nope. Now Maximus has a REALLY NASTY lump on his face and head.

Xenia: And the previous group did a great job.

Nico: They sure did. T.J. And his group did great.

Eli: They sure did.

Me: But the brain power coming off the Supreme Intelligence was intense.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: It mind-controlled Maximus AND that sea bear.

Lily: But thank goodness SpongeBob knew what to do to calm that Sea Bear down. And that was with a tummy tickle.

Qin: Yeah. So awesome.

Lola: That was cute.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: To give the authorities more time to help us with Chronopolis, we're gonna have to help them with Scumbags here.

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Dirtclods like them are going back to Hell.

Camie: Yeah that is for sure.

We arrived at the lake and we saw the island.

Me: There's the island.

Nico: Now, what's with that island?

Me: Lets go find out.

We flew over and landed on it.

Me: This island is not manmade. I think it was naturally made.

Nico: But by what?

We went into the heart of the island.

Me: Wow amazing.

Then we smelled a really familiar and delicious smelling aroma.

Me: (Sniffs) (DROOLS) That smells awesome.

Nico: (Sniffs) (Drools) Oh boy!

We then came into the middle of the island and we saw a HUGE MEADOW AND IT WAS FULL OF CHICKEN WINGS!

Me: WHOA! A chicken wing meadow island! And in the middle of an island in the middle of Gotham Royal York Park lake!

Nico: CHICKEN WINGS!

Nico laughed crazily and dove into a bush and ate a bunch of them!

May: Save some for us!

We got to eating them.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious!

May: (Eating) Yummy.

Georgina approached us.

Georgina: Hey guys. Wow! An island of chicken wings!? This is cool!

Me: It sure is!

Lola: Yeah we were amazed ourselves.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Want some?

Georgina: No thanks. I had a big sub sandwich for lunch.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Palutena: Boy this is really cool though that this is here.

Me: Yeah it sure is.

Palutena: I'm sorry we haven't had some quality time together J.D.

Me: It's alright Palutena. But I'm glad we're having some Quality time now.

Nico: Outside of missions, right?

Me: Yeah. We haven't had much time to have some bonding.

Nico: That's understandable. But you're having that now.

Me: True.

Qin: Still awesome though. Man what's next a river of soda?

Camie: That would be awesome.

Nico: We'll have to wait and see.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Georgina, are you familiar with someone by the name of Cathleen Terrance?

Georgina: (GASPS) CATHLEEN TERRANCE?!

Nico: You know her?

Georgina: I wish I hadn't, but you guys deserve to know the truth about her. Cathleen Terrance is one absolutely criminally insane and homicidally crazed lunatic whom I've had a problem with.

FLASHBACK TO GEORGINA'S DAYS IN HIGH SCHOOL

Georgina: School was meant to provide everyone with an education, but not Cathleen Terrance, she believes that the school is hers and hers only and no one else's. She was just like Lumpus in ever way except for one: she suffered a massive Schizophrenic Meltdown and tried to kill 20 kids.

We gasped.

Eli: Oh shit!

Nico: That's literally not good.

Georgina: It wasn't. That lunatic tried to kill 20 kids by filling the school with poison gas.

Past Georgina: Cathleen, you better stop this right now!

Past Cathleen Terrance: NEVER! NEVER! THE SCHOOL IS MINE AND MINE ONLY! ALL OF YOU CAN JUST FUCKING DIE! (LAUGHING LIKE A SUPER NTH DEGREE FUCKED-UP MADWOMAN TO THE INFINITE POWER)

Georgina: Eventually, I'd had enough of that crazy bitch, so I went at her and we got into a super nasty fight with each other, but in the end, I knocked that crazy monster out and tied her up and stopped her from trying to flood the school with poison gas. The students were traumatized by what Cathleen tried to do to them, and the teachers and the principal were furious with her. In the end, she was expelled by the principal and permanently blacklisted from ever attending a school ever again and he called the cops and they took her away. She was found guilty of attempted capital murder in court, but because she was declared Criminally Insane by the doctors, the judge decided to send her to Atascadero State Hospital for the Criminally Insane with a sentence of Life with No Possibility of Parole for attempted capital murder.

Me: I remembered that incident long ago, and that bitch is one seriously fucked-up monster.

Nico: She is a whacko!

Georgina: And as she was taken away, Cathleen vowed to escape from the hospital and swore terrible revenge on me. Looks like she's done just that.

Lincoln: We're not going to stand by and let her go on her rampage any longer.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, she's already proven to be a completely incurable monster and she's an infinite-times fucked-up worse monster than Lumpus. There's only one fitting punishment for that psycho: death.

Georgina: You're right. Cathleen is too much of a dangerous and completely insane threat to every last person in her path, she needs to be stopped for good.

Georgina then heard a Pokemon cry.

Georgina: Hear that?

Me: Yeah look!

We saw a Zapdos that was crying and it had hurt its wing.

Me: Whoa a Zapdos.

Nico: Cool!

Zapdos: Oh hey there. I hurt my wing and can't fly.

Georgina: Oh it will be all better.

Georgina healed it up.

Zapdos: Oh wow that feels great. Thank you.

Georgina: You're welcome.

Nico: Boy that was awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Georgina: I can't wait to smash Cathleen's face in.

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it

looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Good riddance.

Lincoln: (Sensed for Cathleen Terrance) AHA! Got you! I just spotted Cathleen Terrance, she's 20 yards away and she's heading right for Georgina.

Georgina: Figures. She's going to get it big time!

Lincoln: As it stands, she doesn't deserve to be running loose any further. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of

hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Cathleen Terrance.

Nico: And Sonic? You, TJ, Turbo, Maggie Peyton, Ratchet and Church did good yesterday.

Me: They sure did.

Sonic: Yeah that was so awesome and fun.

TJ: It sure was.

Ratchet: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Georgina got dressed in a jumpsuit. Her jumpsuit was red and had flames and crystal on it.

Xenia: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

We heard a loud scream of rage

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! YOU'LL PAY FOR THROWING ME IN THE NUTHOUSE!

Georgina: Yeah, fuck you too, crazy!

We then saw a girl with crazy black hair in a white patient's uniform and crazy eyes heading right for Georgina, it was Cathleen Terrance, and she was absolutely fucked-up and crazy. She was about to stab Georgina with a knife, but Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier protecting all of us and when the knife hit the barrier, it broke and she tried to hit it with her fists, but that didn't work, but it did make her fists bloody: SHE WAS SCREAMING AND WAILING IN RAGE AS SHE TRIED TO BREAK THE BARRIER AND KILL GEORGINA!

Georgina: Looks like that time in the Atascadero State Hospital for the Criminally Insane has really made her even more insane than ever.

Nico: She sure is even more insane than ever. But, she's still getting put down for good.

Lincoln: That's for sure.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Cathleen Terrance in the face and sent her flying into a tree, but Lincoln didn't deactivate the barrier as we stood ready.

Cathleen Terrance: GET OUT HERE, YOU BITCH, SO I CAN KILL YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS!

Georgina: (Flips Cathleen the finger) Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Eli: I'm taking down the barrier, so we can end this piece of crap.

Nico: Eli, you know only Lincoln can do that, but after what happened with Hikaru, and even worse, his future wife, Jessica Shannon, that's not going to happen.

Georgina: He's right. Besides, I'd rather have everyone ready for the fight.

Sarah Gunnerson tried punching her. The result? A punch to the face that knocked her out!

Tom Major: SARAH! YOU PUTRID ROTTEN BRAINED BIMBO!

Tom bashed her in her face and kicked her in the stomach.

Nico kicked her in her stomach and bashed the wind out of her and then he punched Cathleen in the face and smashed her teeth out.

Bloom: GO! GALACTIC!

Flora, Musa, Tecna, Stella, Layla, Roxy, Liam, Harry Potter and Penny: GO! GALACTIC!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: WOW!

Bloom: GALAXY RANGER DRAGON!

Flora: GALAXY RANGER FAIRY!

Tecna: GALAXY RANGER AUTOMATON!

Stella: GALAXY RANGER ANGEL!

Layla: GALAXY RANGER MERMAID!

Roxy: GALAXY RANGER DRYAD!

Liam: GALAXY RANGER THUNDERHORSE!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) GALAXY RANGER GRYPHON!

Penny: GALAXY RANGER WYVERN!

They were ready for action!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: COOL!

Lola: YEAH!

Leo: Wow! Awesome!

Zapdos charged at her and flew up and then fired a powerful blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

She screamed in pain as she was electrocuted!

Ed: Zappity zap zap!

Eddy: You said it, Lumpy!

Georgina: You have been asking for this!

Georgina then shoved Cathleen's face in her butt and then..

LOUD SUPER WET FART!

SHE FARTED IN HER FACE WITH EXPLOSIVE FORCE!

Nico: HOW'D YOU LIKE THAT!?

Cathleen vomited and hurled!

Cathleen Terence: I WILL KILL YOU! (LAUGHS)

Georgina bashed her in the face with a rock fisted punch and broke her nose and teeth.

Nico: Take that!

Peyton: Nice job babe!

Georgina: Twernt nothing.

Cathleen: YOU BITCH! I WILL KILL YOU AND THEN YOUR WRETCHED BOYFRIEND! I'LL EAT HIS HEART RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOU!

Nico: Shouldn't have said that!

Georgina then PUNCHED AND PULVERIZED HER!

SMASH WHAM BLAM! SMASH! KRABLAM!

Edzilla: Save some for Ed!

He bashed and pulverized Cathleen all over!

Georgina: Now you made me mad!

Her eyes turned black and her skin turned into rock!

Her jumpsuit ripped off and she turned into STONEBITER!

Stonebiter was ready to smash!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Xenia: NOw she's in for it!

Cody Burns: I'm getting in on this too!

He blasted Cathleen with a laser blaster.

Qin and Lola fired waves of energy.

Nico bashed her with a club.

Aligned Heat Wave: You know what? Save some for me!

He fired a wave of water and blasted her all over.

Nico: Take that!

She reverted back and her clothes were back on.

Georgina bashed her.

Suddenly, Georgina's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a brown and orange energy aura with stars, rocks, lava, golems, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Georgina Montgomery's Stonebiter Underground Earth Golem Greatsword of Underground Lava Earth Golem Justice from her back, and as she approached Cathleen Terrance, she left brown and orange energy, stars, rocks, lava, golems, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Georgina: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your ugly face again, Cathleen, I can't ever forget what I've had to go through because of you. You have and always be an insane monstrous demon who has shown no compassion towards me at all, all you ever cared about was yourself and wanting to claim the school only for yourself. I don't regret what I did stopping you. You were always nothing more than an insane bitch who tried to kill all the kids and teacher and claim the school for yourself. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Cathleen, you're nothing more than a pathetic bitch and forget about heading back to the Atascadero State Hospital for the Criminally Insane, what you've done in coming after me for revenge is about to get you a one-way trip to the grave.

Suddenly, Georgina was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown and orange energy, stars, rocks, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are golems, phoenixes, angels, and Stonebiter running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at Cathleen Terrance: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears him apart piece

by piece!

Cathleen Terrance: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU FUCKING BITCH! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE?!

Cathleen Terrance charged at the vortex still intending to kill Georgina, but the barrier still kept her from trying to get at us, and if that's not bad enough, that bitch got hit with lava and she screamed in agony as it damaged her face and left a really nasty scar on her face.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a scar on her! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And it's one she'll take with her to the grave.

Then, as the vortex faded, Georgina emerged, but she was changed forever.

Georgina remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown and orange highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a brown and orange energy aura with stars, rocks, stones, lava, golems, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Stonebiter holding the Earth Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on golem earrings with orange crystals for the eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems on the gold star links and orange crystal links and an orange golem-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Stonebiter with orange crystals for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Georgina has on a sleeveless dark blue crop top, dark blue pants, dark blue heeled sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rocks, stones, lava, golems, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Stonebiter surrounded by rocks and lava. Suddenly, Georgina felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Georgina Montgomery's massive Georgina Montgomery's Stonebiter Underground Earth Golem Greatsword of Underground Lava Earth Golem Justice and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, lava, golems, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Georgina Montgomery's Cosmic Eternal Underground Stonebiter Volcanic Lava Earth Golem Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Stonebiter Volcanic Lava Earth Golem Phoenix Angel Greatsword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown and orange gems and Stonebiter etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, brown blade, large golem heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golem heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a golem head with orange gems for eyes for the pommel, Georgina Montgomery has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Stonebiter's head with a large brown gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji below Stonebiter that said, "Georgina Montgomery, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Stonebiter, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Girlfriend of Peyton Touhey, Archenemy of Hsi Wu The Demon Sorcerer of Wind, Loving Sister of The Burns Family of Griffin Rock, Destroyer of Dr. Thaddeus Morocco, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and

Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lava, Golems, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジョージナ・モンゴメリー、ジーン・スラマーでありストーンバイターのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ペイトン・トゥーヘイの愛するガールフレンド、シー・ウーの大敵、風の悪魔の魔術師、グリフィン・ロックのバーンズ家の愛する妹、デストロイヤーサデウス・モロッコ博士、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、テング・シュレッダー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球のマスター、溶岩、ゴーレム、フェニックス、エンジェル

Georgina Montgomery has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-STONEBITER-GOLEM-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LAVA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL GOLEM PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC LAVA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL GOLEM PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC LAVA EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL GOLEM PHOENIX ANGEL AVARICE!

We were really amazed by Georgina's Super Angel-Underground

Girl-Stonebiter-Golem-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Peyton saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Cathleen Terrance saw it, she went absolutely fucked-up ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Lincoln put down the barrier and Georgina fired a massive barrage of orange and brown energy, stars, rocks, lava, golems, phoenixes, and angels which hits Cathleen Terrance and she got hit hard and burned again and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was really really REALLY PISSED OFF BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Georgina: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Lava Earth Underground Golem Phoenix Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Earth Lava Underground Golem Phoenix Angel Avarice) You've had this coming for a very long time, Cathleen, now I'm going to put you down like the mad dog that you are!

Suddenly, Cathleen Terrance was hit by a wave of lava and got burned again. She screamed in rage and pain, but boy was she madder than Lori, Lynn, and Lola at the absolute worst of their wraths due to their Dark Sides.

Lincoln: Lynn, did you…?

Lynn: Wasn't me, bro, and I know it wasn't you or Tara or any other lava user.

Me: No, it wasn't, but I know someone who has the knack for burning assholes with lava.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long orange hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in an orange short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and gem for the pendant, orange skirt, white bridal gloves, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow

Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Selene Knudson.

Me: I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Selene?!

Selene Knudson: Yep, Selene Knudson, God Sibling of Lava and Volcanoes reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were

glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve breaking out of the Atascadero State Hospital for the Criminally Insane, Cathleen, but you really crossed the point of no return now.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Georgina told us, and now, we're going to put you down like the mad dog that you really are, you fucked-up bitch!

Selene Knudson: Oh, and I also called your parents who are on their way, and they are so pissed off at you!

Lincoln, Georgina, Peyton, and I went after Cathleen Terrance, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Cathleen Terrance, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Georgina, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Cathleen Terrance even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Cathleen Terrance: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Cathleen Terrance charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword, and Peyton blasted her with blue energy and water blasts. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Cathleen Terrance: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln went at Cathleen Terrance and he proceeded to give that rampaging animal the beatdown of her miserable life. LINCOLN SLASHED CATHLEEN TERRANCE ON THE STOMACH WITH HIS GOLD-PLATED CLAWS, HE SLASHED OFF HER HAIR WITH HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD, HE ALSO BROKE HER ARMS AND LEGS EVERY LAST BONE IN HER BODY, SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND ALSO GAVE HER TWO BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, BITCH!

Nico: YEAH, GO TO HELL, YOU RAMPAGING SHE-BEAST!

That made Cathleen Terrance so mad, she eventually lost all traces of reason and started acting like the rampaging she-beast she really is. She went at us, but we kicked her hard into the air and Lincoln and Selene Knudson fired blasts of lava and Cathleen Terrance was hit by the lava, and when she came crashing down, she was literally a mess and she had more burns on her body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, time to tie you up.

Lincoln tied Cathleen Terrance in an indestructible rainbow energy straitjacket and we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Georgina's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings are permanent. Then, we heard a limo coming to us, and then, out came Mr. and Mrs. Terrance, and boy were they pissed off at Cathleen Terrance.

Mr. Terrance: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Cathleen! So, everything we'd heard from Georgina was true! You've absolutely tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions!

Mrs. Terrance: I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to so many innocent people?!

Georgina: Everything I told you long ago is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Terrance. Your daughter is a totally insane homicidal monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years! She's gotten away with everything by using your reputations, and no one's been able to stop her, and let's not forget what she had done in maiming everyone who's crossed her path, many of them had to spend two months in the hospital, and what she tried to do in killing 20 kids, thinking that the school is hers and hers only!

Me: Your daughter's completely insane just like Lumpus with Camp Kidney which was never his in the first place!

Mr. Terrance: We've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and you started causing trouble, God knows how many times that we'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used our reputations to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and what you tried to do in killing 20 kids thinking the school is yours and yours only and no one else's, you will never ever be forgiven for this!

Mrs. Terrance: Agreed, honey. Cathleen, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to Maureen, and you are also disowned from our family forever.

Cathleen Terrance: WHAT THE FUCK?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! YOU WEAK, SPINELESS, SENILE OLD FOOLS! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL!

Georgina slashed at her face with claws made of lava, and it was right there that Cathleen seriously lost it.

Cathleen Terrance: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SCREAM) GEORGINA, GEORGINA, GEORGINA, EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TIME I'VE HEARD OF YOUR ACHIEVEMENTS AND YOUR NAME, IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY INSANE TO NO FUCKING END! YOU CONSTANTLY RUINED ALL OF EVIL'S PLANS TO ENSLAVE AND RULE THIS PATHETIC PLANET AND YOU RUINED MY LIFE AT EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TURN, IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR STUPID NOSE INTO MY FUCKING BUSINESS, THEN, THE SCHOOL WOULD BE MINE AND EVIL WOULD FINALLY BE RULING THE WORLD AND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE AND EVERY LAST MAGGOT ON IT WOULD BE FINALLY DESTROYED AND EVERY LAST MAGGOT WOULD BE BOWING AT THEIR FEET, AND THEY WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL LIFE ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET! I HATE YOU, GEORGINA, I HATE YOU, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE,

HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE! HHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEE!

CATHLEEN TERRANCE HAD A REALLY MASSIVE KURATA STYLE BREAKDOWN, AND THEN… !

AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF GEORGINA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE GOLEM! IT ROARED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE FIRE GOLEM WENT BACK TO EARTH AND GEORGINA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

AND SHE EMERGED WITH A RAINBOW VERSION OF HER OUTFIT AND EVEN MORE POWERFUL THAN EVER!

Georgina: Wow, thanks for the supercharged astronomical power boost, you crazy psycho bitch. Lincoln, mind killing her for good?

Lincoln: On it, Georgina.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade was covered in rainbow energy.

Lincoln: Never show your face in public ever again.

Lincoln held his massive greatsword above his head, and then… !

SLASH!

Lincoln brought his massive greatsword down on Cathleen Terrance's head decapitating her and both her head and body burst into rainbow flames and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and came back to us.

Nico: Good riddance to that crazy bitch.

Lincoln: What she tried to do just proves she was beyond redemption or rehabilitation, and needed to be stopped for good. (To Selena Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Selena.

Selena Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Selena Knudson and he hugged her, and Selena Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Selena Knudson, God Sibling of Volcanoes and Lava, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful lava powers and immense control over lava and volcanoes and a volcanically hot body core temperature and volcanically hot body heat. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Lava, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she's one volcanically and infernal hot God Sibling and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'LL SUFFER THE VOLCANIC WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF VOLCANOES AND LAVA!

We gasped.

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to be melted in a pool of lava.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants that, and now that you're here, Selena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selena Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selena Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selena Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selena Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selena Knudson.

Selena Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: This is what I'm talking about. Defeating Scumbags so the authorities will be able to help us with Chronopolis.

Me: Yeah it's fun!

Sheila: And that's very thoughtful of you Nico. We have been getting numerous reports of scumbags running loose.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Well good.

Nico: Cathleen was one of them, right?

Sheila: That's right. She had a kill on sight order because she was deemed to be extremely dangerous.

Me: Well she definitely deserved it.

Lola: Yep.

Varie: Good riddance.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: You did good too, Zapdos.

Zapdos: Thanks Nico. It was awesome.

Poromon: It sure was.

Zapdos: And yes I do like beer. But also I only drink Romulan Ale. I have a powerful immunity to it.

Poromon: YAY Super beer partner!

Rhonda Romulus: Welcome to the party.

Poliwag:… The puppy eyes isn't going to work on you, isn't it?

Zapdos: Nope. But I like drinking Romulan Ale.

Xenia: Yeah. But it's awesome.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Who do you want to stay with?

Zapdos: Georgina. She made me better and I'm indebted to her.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Sarah woke up and she had a REALLY NASTY lump on her head.

Sarah Gunnerson: (Groans) What happened?

Me: You got hit hard and knocked out.

Sarah Gunnerson: I got suckerpunched! Stupid Cathleen. Where is she?

Me: We gave her the black gates.

Lincoln told her everything and she was shocked.

Sarah Gunnerson: Nice job!

Lincoln: Thanks.

Nico: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah Cathleen deserved it.

Laney: I agree.

Zapdos nuzzled Georgina.

Nico: Aww.

Qin: Awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Lola: Georgina is more at peace.

Nico: What do you mean by that?

Me: That one of her enemies is gone.

Nico: Oh. Right.

Me: Cathleen was a heartless monster.

Lisa Loud: But it's because of this. Look at the brain scans I took.

She showed us brain scans of Cathleen and we were shocked! Her brain was 100 times more messed up than Arron Hernandez. The Schizophrenia damaged her mind completely beyond repair.

Nico: Well, fuck!

Me: I know. I thnk she was going to die no matter what. I did some research and found out that Schizophrenia shortens your lifespan.

Nico: So it was going to kill her no matter what.

Me: Yeah. I'm no neurologist or psychologist but it looks like she only had about less than a year left to live.

Lisa Loud: Correct. She also had the worst case of Chronic Traumatic Encephalopathy ever imagined. Her brain was so badly beaten up because of it and it made her Schizophrenia dangerously destructive.

Nico: Well, she's out of her misery now.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Good. And now she is in hell.

Nico: People like her don't deserve to go to Heaven.

Maria: Exactly.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I'm glad she is dead. Lets face the Anothers.

Qin: I agree.

Eli: Lets see who we have. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Gunkandori Phantom Brigada, Tweaky, Dr. Eggman & the Deadly

Six, Lego Poison Ivy and David Cain.

WE GASPED!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This will be interesting!

David Cain: Yeah and Dr. Eggman and the Deadly Six formed their own team and they agreed to have Sunny Starscout, Izzy, Zipp, Pipp, Hitch, Misty and Sprout as their archenemies.

Me: Wow! The Legacy of Twilight Sparkle VS The Deadly 7 of Mobius.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: So, who's up again?

Me: Sunny Starscout and friends, Dayna Dominion and Marlene Woodpecker.

Nico: Cool!

Marlene Woodpecker: Boy this will be fun. (WOODY WOODPECKER LAUGH)

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus David Cain are 1 person.

Me: Nice.

Xenia: Cool.

LOUD SCREAM!

Me: GEEZ! Wait I know that scream.

Nico: You do?

Me: You'll see. Here they are!

The Anothers minus David Cain came!

Lola: Whoa!

Me: And I have a feeling it's you Sari Scream.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and she had black angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Scream Dopant on it and it was on her skirt too and she had a sonic sword too like that freak Lemongrab.

Sari nodded.

Me: Sari was born mute but she has a terrible curse.

Nico: What kind of curse.

Sari then let out a loud EARSHATTERING SCREAM!

It was loud enough to make Venom scream in pain.

Me: She has a loud scream that is messured over at 500 decibels.

Nico: WHOA! That is loud!

Me: Yeah. She is also the Embodiment of the Scream Dopant and has a deadly sonic scream. Loud as 1,000 Air Horns being blown into a megaphone.

Qin: That is loud!

Nico: (Telepathically) Can you hear me?

Sari Scream: (Through her tiara) Yes I hear her. I have the power to talk through my tiara.

Nico: Wow! That is really cool!

Me: If people are born mute their tiaras act as voice boxes. So cool.

Lola: Yeah. I never knew that.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another David Cain friendly or hostile?

Sari Scream: Friendly and she is really powerful but scary.

Qin: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and the blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: That was awesome though.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) UNDEAD BUTTKICKING 6!

She summoned Grundy, Greg, Alien Guts, Evil Silver Banshee, Repteel and Midaredouji.

Nico: Now we wait.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER DAVID CAIN!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Another David Cain: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and in a vortex of fire, ghosts and darkness arose a girl with black hair, red eyes, black bat wings, a black dress and she had a tiara with the symbol of Death on it and on her skirt was the same symbol and she had a terrifying scythe of death.

Me: Dana Death!

Nico: Wait you mean the Lady Death? The Female Grim Reaper?

Dana Death: That's right. I am called that because I have all of the powers of the Grim Reaper and I can do it all.

Nico: WHOA!

Dana Death: I killed an entire prison full of inmates that were infected with the Hanta Virus.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) That made my day mon.

Me: Yep. And she is the Embodiment of the Death Dopant and she is also a deadly assassin like David Cain.

Nico: WHOA! That is lethal.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Dana Death: No he didn't. Because he was in a hurry.

Me: Let me guess because you would kill him with just a slash of your scythe.

Dana Death: Bingo.

Me: See she is not called Lady Death for show. She LITERALLY is a female Grim Reaper. Minus the skeleton part. No offense Grim.

Grim: None taken mon. But that is really amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and separate her.

Dana Death: Awesome. Now for this! (DEMONIC VOICE) I AM LADY DEATH! (EVIL LAUGHTER) ARE YOU READY TO MEET YOUR DOOM?

She had fire in her eyes and her aura of fire was ready!

Grim: Galloping Gravestones! She is like me!

Me: No doubt there.

She scared Another David Cain shitless!

Nico: (Gets out David Cain's Ridewatch) Time for Assassin Power!

May: (Gets out Dr. Sun's Ridewatch) And some Sun Power!

Maria: (Gets out Tactimon's ridewatch) And some Strategy power!

Elemental Woman: (Gets out Lego Poison Ivy's ridewatch) And some plant power!

They activated the ridewatches of David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Dr. Sun, Incentas, Tactimon and the Wu Sisters! They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another.

Then Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Hekatoid, Devidramon, Jean Jacket and Howling Hairfish came.

Nico: Nice team Kerbero!

Kerbero Gangan: Thanks Nico.

?: That is awesome!

Chill Man came.

Me: Chill Man! Whoa!

Nico: Cold!

Chill Man: (In a girls voice) (Russian Accent) It's perfect to stay cool.

Nico: Cillia Chill!? Whoa!

Chill: (Russian Accent) She sounds like me.

Cillia Chill: That's because I'm also the gene-slammer of you Chill.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes with blue sclera and she had blue angel wings and blue clothes and had a kanji for Chill in the middle of her forehead and on her arm was the symbol for the water Skylanders. And she also had a water staff in her hand.

Cillia Chill: Stay Cool. NARWHAL!

She summoned a Narwhal and bashed the Another Down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Chill: That was amazing! We both are alike and sound alike and have the same powers.

Me: That is awesome Chill! She is from Russia, you both have Russian Accents and have the same powers and skills. And she is a gene-slammer for Chill Man and you Chill.

Nico: Boy what are the odds of that?

Me: Really high.

May: And I didn't get hit!

Nico: Nope.

Elemental Woman: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Cillia Chill: When me and Nico had an apple cider drinking contest and Nico got drunk from it and it was so funny. We made out because of it when we were in Siberia.

Me: That is funny.

Nico: It was good Apple Cider. I couldn't pass up on that.

Me: In subzero freezing temperatures who wouldn't.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Cillia hugged.

Nico: (Speaking in Russian) Я так скучал по тебе, Силия (I've missed you so much Cillia)

Cillia Chill: (Speaking in Russian) Я тоже, Нико. Я тоже. (Me too Nico. Me too.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Lala Satalin Deviluke are heading to Ireland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Dai Shi along with clones of Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish Rinshi were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Dai Shi, Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Ireland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Dai Shi along with clones of Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow

Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish Rinshi were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Nico: That mad lunatic, now he's gone and made clones of the Jungle Fury Rangers' enemies.

Casey Rhodes: Now, he's really getting serious.

Zarya: Serious or not, he's still a sore loser with destruction and madness on his mind.

Lincoln: Still, we can't underestimate him, being the Universe 666 counterpart of Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed, he's done tons of low things in the past that've crossed many lines.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Edana Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Edana Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Dai Shi, but the clones of Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka,

Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish Rinshi are heading here to attack us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish Rinshi as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Mele, Carnisoar, Jellica, Grizzaka, Scorch, Snapper, Whiger, Mantor, Buffalord, Rantipede, Gakko, Toady, Stingerella, Naja, Pangolin, Slickagon, Bai Lai, Carden, Crustaceo, Mog, Shadow Guard Black, Shadow Guard White, Hamhock, Porcupongo, Monkeywi, Red Shadow Guard I, Red Shadow Guard II, Barakouzza, Crocovile, Whirnado, Whiricane, Sonimax, Dynamir, Unidoom, Rammer, Badrat, Grinder, Osiris, Lepus, Fox Rinshi, Hummerzoom, and Anglerfish Rinshi and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers and animal spirits even though he'd gained the Buffalo Spirit from Buffalord years ago, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Dai Shi.

We then saw our target, the clone of Dai Shi, and he was out to destroy us.

Sylvester: Ugh, he's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental

Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption

Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Zarya and her team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Dai Shi, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Dai Shi clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Edana Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Edana Midnight.

Edana Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Edana.

Lincoln went up to Edana Midnight and he hugged her, and Edana Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Edana Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Edana Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that dumb mutant showed up and tried to attack, but Edana used her dark powers and made Flip's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back to prison and holed himself back in his cell and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Serves him right! Stupid mutant!

Me: Yeah, I remembered that night all too well, and Edana really did awesome in scaring that mutant cheapskate senseless.

Lincoln: He made a huge mistake coming after us again, and now that you're here, Edana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Edana Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Edana Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Edana Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Edana Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Edana Midnight.

Edana Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them.

The six girls are Kanae Hokari, Miyako Andou, Natsuki Aoi, Nemu Manaka, Rika Makiba, and Rinne Byakuya from Euphoria.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kanae Hokari, Miyako Andou, Natsuki Aoi, Nemu Manaka, Rika Makiba, and Rinne Byakuya from Euphoria.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nao Kusuda: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kanae Hokari and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Dai Shi and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and

The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Kanae Hokari: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Kanae Hokari: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kanae Hokari, Miyako Andou, Natsuki Aoi, Nemu Manaka, Rika Makiba, and Rinne Byakuya with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Dai Shi and his minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Edana Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Dai Shi and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and assimilated all their powers.

Nico: And he acquired their animal spirits along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out the manifestation once more and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die? What a sore loser.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Dai Shi and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Edana Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Edana Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Edana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Edana Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Edana Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Rita Repulsa, Goldar, Squatt, Baboo, Finster, Scorpina, Lokar, Lord Zedd, Rito Revolto, Master Vile, Hydro Hog, Count Dregon, Nefaria, Cyclopter, Doubleface, Gork, Fact, Plague Sentry, Plague Patrol, Cogwarts, Commandoids, Bones, Skeleton Warriors, Giant, Mighty Minotaur, King Sphinx, Gnarly Gnome, Pudgy Pig, Chunky Chicken, Eye Guy, Mr. Ticklesneezer, Knasty Knight, Pineoctopus, Terror Toad, Madame Woe, Snizzard, Dark Warrior, Genie, Shellshock, Spidertron, Spit Flower, Frankenstein Monster, Wheel of Misfortune, Mutitus, Rockstar, Samurai Fan Man, Weaveworm, Babe Ruthless, Fang, Cyclops, Hatchasaurus & Cardiatron, Polluticorn, Twin Man, Cyclopsis, Octoplant, Goo Fish, Goatan, Fighting Flea, Jellyfish Warrior, Mantis, Dramole, Grumble Bee, Two-Headed Parrot, Peckster, Pumpkin Rapper, Soccadillo, Slippery Shark, Lizzinator, Rhinoblaster, Commander Crayfish, Oysterizer, Pirantishead, Primator, Saliguana, Bloom of Doom, Robogoat, Octophantom, Stag Beetle, Invenusable Flytrap, Guitardo, TurbanShell, Pipebrain, Trumpet Top, Mirror Maniac, Nimrod the Scarlet Sentinel, AC & DC, Lipsyncher, Pursehead, Magnet Brain, Key Monster, Doomstone, Terror Blossom, Four Head, Beamcaster, Silver Horns, Skelerena, Scatterbrain, Pachinko Head, Showbiz Monster, Flame Head, Cannontop, Weldo, Evil Bookala, Jaws of Destruction, Tube Monster, Photomare, Wizard of Deception, Rat Monsters, Snow Monster, Turkey Jerk, Mondo the Magician, Needlenose, Vase Face, Party Crasher Monster, Repellator, Vampirus, Artistmole, Lanterra, Marvo the Meanie, Centiback, Hate Master, Face Stealer, Miss Chief, Katastrophe, See Monster, Crabby Cabbie, Inciserator, Garbage Mouth, Ravenator, Brick Bully, Sinister Simian, Blue Globbor, Dischordia, Professor Longnose, Parrot Top, Smudgey Swirl, Yetiki, Piecemeal, Barkzo, Slotsky, Barbaric Brothers, Bratboy, Witchblade, and Arachnofiend.

Tommy Oliver: What the? Clones of our old enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Jason Lee Scott: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of the Rita Repulsa, Goldar, Squatt, Baboo, Finster, Scorpina, Lokar, Lord Zedd, Rito Revolto, Master Vile, Hydro Hog, Count Dregon, Nefaria, Cyclopter, Doubleface, Gork, Fact, Plague Sentry, Plague Patrol, Cogwarts, Commandoids, Bones, Skeleton Warriors, Giant, Mighty Minotaur, King Sphinx, Gnarly Gnome, Pudgy Pig, Chunky Chicken, Eye Guy, Mr. Ticklesneezer, Knasty Knight, Pineoctopus, Terror Toad, Madame Woe, Snizzard, Dark Warrior, Genie, Shellshock, Spidertron, Spit Flower, Frankenstein Monster, Wheel of Misfortune, Mutitus, Rockstar, Samurai Fan Man, Weaveworm, Babe Ruthless, Fang, Cyclops, Hatchasaurus & Cardiatron, Polluticorn, Twin Man, Cyclopsis, Octoplant, Goo Fish, Goatan, Fighting Flea, Jellyfish Warrior, Mantis, Dramole, Grumble Bee, Two-Headed Parrot, Peckster, Pumpkin Rapper, Soccadillo, Slippery Shark, Lizzinator, Rhinoblaster, Commander Crayfish, Oysterizer, Pirantishead, Primator, Saliguana, Bloom of Doom, Robogoat, Octophantom, Stag Beetle, Invenusable Flytrap, Guitardo, TurbanShell, Pipebrain, Trumpet Top, Mirror Maniac, Nimrod the Scarlet Sentinel, AC & DC, Lipsyncher, Pursehead, Magnet Brain, Key Monster, Doomstone, Terror Blossom, Four Head, Beamcaster, Silver Horns, Skelerena, Scatterbrain, Pachinko Head, Showbiz Monster, Flame Head, Cannontop, Weldo, Evil Bookala, Jaws of Destruction, Tube Monster, Photomare, Wizard of Deception, Rat Monsters, Snow Monster, Turkey Jerk, Mondo the Magician, Needlenose, Vase Face, Party Crasher Monster, Repellator, Vampirus, Artistmole, Lanterra, Marvo the Meanie, Centiback, Hate Master, Face Stealer, Miss Chief, Katastrophe, See Monster, Crabby Cabbie, Inciserator, Garbage Mouth, Ravenator, Brick Bully, Sinister Simian, Blue Globbor, Dischordia, Professor Longnose, Parrot Top, Smudgey Swirl, Yetiki, Piecemeal, Barkzo, Slotsky, Barbaric Brothers, Bratboy, Witchblade, and Arachnofiend and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Rita Repulsa, Goldar, Squatt, Baboo, Finster, Scorpina, Lokar, Lord Zedd, Rito Revolto, Master Vile, Hydro Hog, Count Dregon, Nefaria, Cyclopter, Doubleface, Gork, Fact, Plague Sentry, Plague Patrol, Cogwarts, Commandoids, Bones, Skeleton Warriors, Giant, Mighty Minotaur, King Sphinx, Gnarly Gnome, Pudgy Pig, Chunky Chicken, Eye Guy, Mr. Ticklesneezer, Knasty Knight, Pineoctopus, Terror Toad, Madame Woe, Snizzard, Dark Warrior, Genie, Shellshock, Spidertron, Spit Flower, Frankenstein Monster, Wheel of Misfortune, Mutitus, Rockstar, Samurai Fan Man, Weaveworm, Babe Ruthless, Fang, Cyclops, Hatchasaurus & Cardiatron, Polluticorn, Twin Man, Cyclopsis, Octoplant, Goo Fish, Goatan, Fighting Flea, Jellyfish Warrior, Mantis, Dramole, Grumble Bee, Two-Headed Parrot, Peckster, Pumpkin Rapper, Soccadillo, Slippery Shark, Lizzinator, Rhinoblaster, Commander Crayfish, Oysterizer, Pirantishead, Primator, Saliguana, Bloom of Doom, Robogoat, Octophantom, Stag Beetle, Invenusable Flytrap, Guitardo, TurbanShell, Pipebrain, Trumpet Top, Mirror Maniac, Nimrod the Scarlet Sentinel, AC & DC, Lipsyncher, Pursehead, Magnet Brain, Key Monster, Doomstone, Terror Blossom, Four Head, Beamcaster, Silver Horns, Skelerena, Scatterbrain, Pachinko Head, Showbiz Monster, Flame Head, Cannontop, Weldo, Evil Bookala, Jaws of Destruction, Tube Monster, Photomare, Wizard of Deception, Rat Monsters, Snow Monster, Turkey Jerk, Mondo the Magician, Needlenose, Vase Face, Party Crasher Monster, Repellator, Vampirus, Artistmole, Lanterra, Marvo the Meanie, Centiback, Hate Master, Face Stealer, Miss Chief, Katastrophe, See Monster, Crabby Cabbie, Inciserator, Garbage Mouth, Ravenator, Brick Bully, Sinister Simian, Blue Globbor, Dischordia, Professor Longnose, Parrot Top, Smudgey Swirl, Yetiki, Piecemeal, Barkzo, Slotsky, Barbaric Brothers, Bratboy, Witchblade, and Arachnofiend and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of your old enemies, guys, yeesh.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Tommy Oliver: He just never gives up.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Amy Holograph: Wow, so, this is Everbay Coast it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Amy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair

Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss

Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder are in your harem, Linky.

Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Izuku: Wow, I knew they had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Amy Holograph a.k.a. Holovision, Delia Hairmeister a.k.a. Hair Mistress, Sheena Armwiggle a.k.a. Miss Octopus, Rosa Spikethorn a.k.a. Miss Thorns, Katie Armcrusher a.k.a. Hammersmash, Bethany Slashblade a.k.a. Slash Lady, Zoey Quickaim a.k.a. Aim Mistress, Corina Coldbreeze a.k.a. Miss Blizzard, and Kikki İnfernoweld a.k.a. Miss Welder, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Girl Jordan was walking through the beautiful forests and she was enjoying the beauty and splendor of nature.

Girl Jordan: Boy it's such a beautiful and gorgeous day. Listen to all the animals and smell the flowers.

Girl Jordan then Stepped on a rock and she then saw a tunnel open up.

Girl Jordan: What's that? Looks like a tunnel. Wonder where it leads.

She then stands a little bit too close to the tunnel, until it had a bit of sloping feature to it. Girl Jordan eventually slipped and was sliding down the hall, screaming all the way here.

Girl Jordan: "AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHHHHHHH!"

She eventually made it towards the end of the tunnel, which lead her intothe middle of the Everfree Forest and the Castle of the Two Sisters.

Girl Jordan: "Wh-Wh-Where am I?"

She lit a ball of light.

She was worried at the moment as she looked around for some safer way back to the estate, until she saw some crystals and rocks forming a small Stonehenge, and some vines covered with a bunch of baby blue and purple flowers, which started to bloom and in the dark underneath the light of the full moon.

Girl Jordan: Oh wow. Those flowers are beautiful.

She eventually took a look at the Stonehenge in front of her and walked over to it carefully. She then took a look at the flowers around her, smiled at the flowers that are blooming. She walked over towards it, wondering what that special flower was. She slowly walked towards it, reached the pedestal, and took a sniff at the flower. But then, the flower sprayed some pollen in her face. It causes Girl Jordan to cough and step back.

Girl Jordan: (Cough) I should probably head home.

As she was walking, she wasn't paying attention to her stomach that's slowly swelling up. She did however, feel her stomach was growling.

Girl Jordan: (In her head) 'Huh. I'm feeling really hungry. Maybe I should go pick up something for me and Linky before heading home.'

Then, she suddenly noticed something when her eyes were widen, and slightly furrowed with confusion and her eyes upwards.

Girl Jordan: 'Wait a minute! I already ate chicken wings earlier! So why am I so hungry all of a sudden? Maybe it's not hunger…'

She then noticed her stomach was now bigger, as she went her eyes widen in concerning fright.

Girl Jordan: "What in the name of all things great and small is happening to me?!

She then felt pain coming from her stomach and she broke down crying and she teleported back to the estate!

Later we were watching TV and then Girl Jordan came in crying and holding her stomach in pain!

Poromon: Hey, Girl Jordan!

WE GASPED!

Me: Girl Jordan are you all right!?

Nico: What's wrong!?

Girl Jordan: (Crying) Help me!

We saw that she had a Baby Bump!

Me: (GASP) YOU'RE PREGNANT!? BUT HOW!

Rarity: Oh, my stars, darling!

Applejack: Are you alright, sugarcube?

Rainbow Dash: What happened to you?

Nico: More importantly? How did this happen?

Girl Jordan: It's sort of a funny story.

She gave us an explanation of how her belly got big and swollen.

When she finished her explanation, Brittney gasped in shock when she knows what Girl Jordan is talking about.

Brittney: Girl Jordan, did that flower have purple and blue petals?

Girl Jordan nodded!

Brittney: Girl Jordan, that flower you saw is called the Maternity Flower of Feminora!

All of us: THE WHAT!?

Brittney: I'll explain later! We got to get her to the hospital fast!

Nico: Right! LETS GO! DOUBLE TIME!

We were off!

We teleported and got Girl Jordan into the hospital and into the delivery room!

Nico: How did this happen so fast!?

Me: Yeah!

Brittney: Because of this.

She pulled out her book of Supernatural Artifacts and Otherworldly Wonders and we saw the flower.

Brittney: A Maternity Flower of Feminora. It's a magical flower that make any mares of Equestria or any female creatures pregnant in an instant! Girl Jordan got sprayed by those flowers, and instead of getting pregnant for 9 to ten months, she got pregnant in an instant!

WE GASPED!

Lisa Loud: But that's impossible! How can that be?

Brittney: I'm sorry Lisa, but there's no lie about that flower and Girl Jordan is about to deliver a baby. However, there's a huge catch. It can only take effect for someone that has a dying wish of someone at the age of 7 or under.

Rainbow Dash: And you're telling us that a creature of a different species will come as a baby? Like a dragon or a gryphon? Or anything out of Earth?

Brittney: Yep.

Nico: This was the last thing I expected to happen!

Me: Me too! I had no idea flowers like that even existed!

Qin: Crazy!

We heard Girl Jordan scream and then the baby was born.

Me: It must be done.

Qin: That is fast.

Me: Yeah.

Later Girl Jordan and Lincoln came out.

But they had a 5 year old girl with them and she had purple clothes and had brown hair and had green eyes with green sclera.

Girl Jordan: (Weakly) Guys we have a surprise.

Girl: (Speaking Tamaranean)

Starfire: She's from Tamaran!

Blackfire: The eyes and language are a dead giveaway.

Poliwag: What should we name her?

Me: Wait lets hear her story first.

Starfire: Wait I know that voice. G'allitaia?

Blackfire: Little G'allitaia? Wow! It's great to see you again.

G'allitaia: (In English) You too Princess Komand'r and you as well Princess Koriand'r.

Starfire: We haven't seen you since Beast Boy and Tara's wedding on Tamaran.

G'allitaia: It has been a while.

Me: I thought you looked familiar. You were amongst the crowd when we had their wedding there.

G'allitaia: It has been a while.

Nico: What happened to you that lead to this?

G'allitaia: I was mortally wounded in a terrible Gordanian Raid on one of Tamaran's sister planets and made a wish to be reborn.

WE GASPED!

Beast Boy: Say What!?

Nico: Those Gordanians are nothing but trouble!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: But you were brought back to life because of a magical flower.

Nico: Long story.

Me: You're actually on the planet Earth.

Starfire: This is the planet me, Blackfire and Wildfire live on now.

G'allitaia: That is amazing. I still have so much to learn here. But I'm more than excited to help out. By the way in your language I am known as Goldfire.

Nico: Awesome name.

Tara: That flower is really amazing.

Girl Jordan: It sure is.

Me: Girl Jordan can you show us exactly where you found this kind of flower?

Girl Jordan: I sure can.

I gave her a senzu bean and we were off to find it.

We arrived at the spot and it was a hidden grove and it was amazing.

Nico: Wow! Look at this place.

We saw the flowers.

Me: Wow! There they are.

Nico: Don't get too close.

Me: So that's the Maternity Flower of Feminora. That is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: Amazing.

Me: I didn't know flowers like that even existed. This is the first time we ever saw one.

Lola: It's beautiful.

Girl Jordan: I thought it was a harmless flower when I saw it.

Princess Celestia: And it's right in between our old castle and the Everfree Forest. Wow that is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Wow.

We later went back home. And Girl Jordan's mom and dad were shocked to find out that a flower like that got her pregnant which is amazing. But they gladly accepted Goldfire as part of the family. And we did too and so did Lincoln.

---

The mascots were in the kitchen making something.

Cayenne: What are you guys making?

Poromon: A special cake for all of you.

Cayenne: Ooh this will be interesting.

Poliwag: You guys will love it.

Later as we were watching TV we saw the mascots bringing out their cake and it was amazing!

Me: Wow! What a cake!

It looked like a wedding cake.

Me: Is someone getting married?

They laughed.

Poromon: No we made this cake for you all to have.

Pepperdance: (Cajun accent) Is it made of beer?

Poromon: (LAUGHS) No. It's a cake made of four flavors. Chocolate, vanilla, strawberry and cookies & Cream.

Nico drooled!

We tried some and it was all 4 of those flavors each stacked on top of each other in layers.

Me: Wow!

I took a bite and it was DELICIOUS!

Me: (Eating) MMM! Delicious!

Nico: What a delicious cake!

Nico was eating.

Me: Boy Neapolitan Cookies and Cream Flavored. That is awesome.

Goldfire: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Lola: It sure is.

Girl Jordan: Boy this is the best cake ever. (Eating) Yummy!

Norbert: (Eating) Delicious!

Daggett: (Eating) Boy you said it Norbie.

Dirtbag: This is tasty.

Poliwag: Thank you guys!

Manaphy: We worked on this for a long time.

Me: You sure did. It was really worth it.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Girl Jordan: It is just as good as all the awesome cakes mom makes.

?: Boy that cake looks delicious.

We saw a girl with black hair and purple eyes and she had black angel wings and had black clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of shadow on it and around her waist was a headband for the Hidden Darkness Village and she had a black blade katana on her back.

Serena Shadow: Serena Shadow, Embodiment of Shadow Man and Elite Genin of the village of Yamigakure.

Me: The Hidden Darkness Village!? I haven't seen that village in over 150,000 years.

Sakura Haruno: Wow! Serena it's awesome to see you again.

Hinata: You are looking awesome.

Ino: Boy you sure are.

Serena Shadow: It sure has been a while Sakura, Hinata and Ino. How have things been with you girls?

Sakura Haruno: Been really busy as ninjas and as members of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ino Yamanaka: Yeah but it's awesome.

Nico: Wow! Why is it called the Hidden Darkness village?

Me: Well for obvious reasons it's called that because it's a village that is totally covered in the shadow of darkness. Pitch Black Darkness. It has a special chakra field around it that completely blocks out the sun and makes it completely enshrouded in total darkness.

Nico: Whoa! That is scary.

Fu: It's really cool. And the Hidden Darkness Village is one of the Leaf's allies and trade partners and some of our friends there.

Me: It's true.

Grapple: How did you meet Sakura and Ino?

Serena Shadow: I met them during the Chunin Exams being held at the leaf and I helped them battle Orochimaru's forces that were about to bust into the village during the invasion.

Me: I remember that. Serena has the power of a Z-Rank level shinobi. Her power is so strong that not even the strongest of the S-Rank Rogue shinobi can match her.

Serena Shadow: It's true.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing. What power level do you think you have from that?

Serena Shadow: I would have to say that my power level would have to be that of about 1.95 billion.

WE GASPED!

Lola: That is amazing!

Qin: Wow! That is as powerful as Omega Shenron.

Serena Shadow: Yep.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Serena Shadow: I would be honored.

Rage Mage: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Tyler Nevarro, Dante Vale, Dino Tyranno, Max (Dino Squad), Haruto, and Ty Rux.

Qin: Sweet!

Lola: Awesome!

Ty Rux: Looking forward to this!

Camie: This will be fun.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma, and they're causing havoc.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the levels Red King Revelation and Torg-Nado.

King Kai: (Telepathically) And if that's not worse, I got bad news: Attuma has come back from the dead seeking revenge on you all.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, so not only do we got to beat down the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma, but now, we got word that Attuma has come back from the dead for Round 2.

Me: Sounds like it.

Nico: Okay, then, let's head down there and take care of the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma and send Attuma to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: I think Lincoln means the Prime universe version of Attuma. Also we never faced the Prime universe version of Red King.

Nico: Yeah.

May: And don't you find it odd that Lego Hulk hasn't been seen yet?

Me: Yes and I know why too. Red King is controlling him in that stadium in Chronopolis just like in the game.

Nicole: I remember that!

Nico: Oh boy.

The previous group came.

Diabolico: Can me, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Zexion, Riddler, Toiletnator, Chalmers, Iron Lung, Tala, and Pete go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We had a really eventful last couple of hours.

Brain Freezer: What happened?

We told them everything.

THEY GASPED!

Tala: Oh wow! The Maternity Flower is real!?

Nico: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah crazy story.

Stickybeard: Nico, which Gene Slammer you be meeting next?

Nico: Sheep Man next.

Qin: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed seven dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures are in the vision: the figures are none other than Tobias Svoboda, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka, old enemies of Laura Baránková, Dana Voráčová, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková and the Czech Republic's seven most infamous serial killers and dark warlocks who've used black magic to murder innocent people and got away with it for years.

But, they were defeated by Laura Baránková, Dana Voráčová, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková long before they moved to Royal Woods and sent straight to Hell. Now, they've come back from Hell and are after one thing: revenge on the Mythical Beast Gene-Slammers. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way.

Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Laura Baránková, Dana Voráčová, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková, you're not going to like them one bit: the dark figures we sensed belong to Tobias Svoboda, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka.

Laura Baránková, Dana Voráčová, Erika Dědinová, Helena Zelenková, Andrea Nezbedová, Radana Růžičková, and Marie Nováková gasped in horror.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) WHAT?! Those seven serial killers and dark warlocks have come back?!

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) That's impossible, I thought we banished them to Hell!

Nico: Laura, who are they? They really sound like bad news.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) They are, and you're not going to like those seven one bit. Tobias Svoboda, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are the Czech Republic's seven most infamous serial killers, who murdered a lot of innocent people for years.

Dana Voráčová: And to make things worse, they also sold their souls to The Devil in exchange for dark powers and black magic, and they'd also transformed into dark warlocks and they used their black magic to murder even more innocent people and got away with it for years.

Me: Oh man!

Lincoln: I remembered you telling me this story, and this was before you all moved to Royal Woods.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) That's right, Lincoln. Before we moved to Royal Woods seven years ago, we had to stop Tobias Svoboda, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka before they could kill again. We stopped them before they could claim another victim's life and we not only defeated them with our skills in magic, but we performed a binding and banishing spell that sent Tobias Svoboda, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka straight to Hell for good.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) But, right before they were sent to Hell for good, Tobias swore that he and the others would return to Earth and seek vengeance on us. Then, as they were sent straight to Hell for good, the binding circle transformed into a pentagram.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) It was supposed to keep those seven trapped in Hell forever, so that they don't escape ever.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) That was what we intended, but the binding's began to weaken.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) And the weakening of the binding allowed Tobias Svoboda, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka to return from Hell. Now, the world is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: It is, Marie. We need to stop them, and I came up with who's going to face them.

Lincoln got out a list and he showed who's going to be facing those seven black magic-using Satanic serial killers.

Laura Baránková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Bashilisk and Lincoln VS. Tobias Svoboda

Dana Voráčová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal and Lincoln VS. Dominik Kucera

Erika Dědinová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Cerberus and Lincoln VS. Daniel Kadlec

Helena Zelenková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal King and Lincoln VS. Adam Hornik

Andrea Nezbedová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Master Cerberus and Lincoln VS. Marek Hruska

Radana Růžičková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Medusa and Lincoln VS. Josef Sedlacek

And Marie Nováková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Garuda and Lincoln VS. Antonin Ruzicka

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Well, it looks like we're facing Tobias Svoboda, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: So, we got seven Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic to deal with, we'll make them wish they were still in Hell by the time we get through with them. Alright, gang, let's go, we're off to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma.

Lincoln: And also, give the Attuma we know and hate The Black Gates, and once we get through with them, you're next, Tobias Svoboda.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Tobias. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, we will send you all to a place far worse than Hell, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma, and also, give the Attuma we know and hate The Black Gates, and once we get through with them, Lincoln and Laura Baránková are going to destroy Tobias Svoboda, the first of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We were off to Chronopolis.

---

We arrived and We saw Lego Captain America, Lego Doctor Strange, Lego Thor, Lego Stingray, and Lego Captain Marvel.

Nico: Guys!

Lego Captain America: Thank goodness you all made it!

Me: We know. Hulk is not with you. And Lincoln told us why. Red King.

Lego Thor: You sure he's not taking vacation time?

Lincoln: No he's not. Red King has him.

Me: He's over at the stadium.

Qin: And he is under his control.

Lola: Yeah.

Brain Freezer: He won't be easy to free.

Tyler Nevarro: But it's better then him being a puppet. It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger Ready! Energize! Unleash The Power!

Haruto: Henshin!

RRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

They transformed!

Tyler Nevarro: TYRANNOSAURUS POWER! DINO CHARGE RED!

Haruto: FIRE MAGIC! KAMEN RIDER WIZARD!

Me: Awesome! Better get ready too. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

We went at the stadium and then we heard a roar!

Qin: That's him!

Lola: Hulk is there.

Nico: Mini entrance time.

We went at the stadium.

Lego Hulk was dressed in gladiator gear and was roaring. Red King laughed.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above the arena and then a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Angmo Asan A.K.A. Red King.

Red King: J.D. Knudson, I've heard so many big things about you,

Me: Nice to know I've made an impression.

Metal Man: Come down here and face us!

Lego Red King: Will you face me? Or Hulk?

Edzilla: ED SMASH HULK!

Edzilla and Lego Hulk ran at each other.

Then they collided!

KRASMASH!

Edzilla sent Lego Hulk flying and he crashed into the wall!

Edzilla: ED STRONGEST EVER!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Red King they are playing our song. Time to dance.

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted the Red King Down.

Lego Hulk grabbed Edzilla by the tail and smashed him to the ground.

Lego Hulk: HULK SMASH LIZARD!

But before he could throw him I teleported and kicked Lego Hulk in his face and sent him crashing into Lego Red King.

Edzilla: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem Ed.

Edzilla pulverized Lego Hulk and then I teleported and slashed Lego Red King.

Lego Hulk punched Edzilla in the face.

But Edzilla ducked and grabbed the helmet of Lego Hulk and crushed it! Freeing him from Lego Red King's control!

Qin: WHOA!

Lego Hulk: Huh? What? What happened? Where is Hulk?

Edzilla: ED IS STRONGEST THERE IS! (roars to the heavens)

Nico: YEAH!

Eddy: YOU GO LUMPY!

Lego Red King: NO!

Me: Yes!

I fired blades of energy and blue fire and blasted Lego Red King all over.

Chalmers: (to Lego Hulk) Wanna know what happened?

Dante Vale: One of the strongest heroes there is beat the crap out of you.

Me: Because you were under HIS control!

I pointed to Red King.

Lego Hulk was infuriated!

Lego Hulk: HULK MAKE PUNY KING PAY!

Edzilla: (To Lego Hulk) Smash with Ed?

Lego Hulk: Hulk gladly help!

They went at Lego Red King and punched him in his face!

KRABLAM!

I bashed Lego Red King in his face.

Lego Red King: STOP THESE FOOLS!

Then out came NUMEROUS SOLDIERS!

Hulk: HULK SMASH TOO!

He punched and smashed Lego Red King and Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the Soldiers all over.

Laney: Take this!

She fired waves of leaves and slashed them.

Lola fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

Lola: Take that!

Dirge: Time to take to the sky!

Dirge transformed into his jet mode.

He flew and fired missiles and blasted the soldiers and Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them.

Lana fired waves of ice and froze them.

Qin and Lola fired waves of fire and blasted Lego Red King and I slashed numerous Soldiers.

The soldiers were just coming one after another!

Zexion: They keep on coming!

Dino Tyranno: Then we'll keep on fighting!

Qin: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the soldiers all over.

Qin: Yeah take that!

Lego Red King Teleported away.

Nico: We already know where he's going!

Me: He's going underwater.

Camie: Yep.

Lincoln: He's meeting up with Attuma.

Camie: Yeah and we're going to be ready for him.

Maria: I think he's in Lemuria.

Lola: Wow.

Camie: Interesting.

Shadow Man: (to Serena) When we run into more goons, how about you and I take them out together?

Serena Shadow: Gladly.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Tala: Well, if we want to get that chance, we better get a move on.

Max: (Dino Squad) You heard the lady.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets head underwater then.

Varie: Awesome.

Misfire: Looks like the Aquatic Mascots are getting a head start.

Nico: Yep. Lets go!

We were off.

We went underwater to Lemuria and I used my magic to give the non-water mascots the power to fight and live underwater.

As well as breathe underwater.

We saw Lemuria and it was amazing!

Haruto: Reminds me of Atlantica.

Pete: You know I never actually went to Atlantica when I was still serving Maleficent, right?

Sora: We remember that.

Kairi: Yeah.

Qin: Wow.

Lola: Yep.

We were amazed seeing it.

Me: Awesome.

Tengu Man: Don't get too distracted. We still got a job to do.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Lets do it.

Eli: I sense that Attuma's in that building there.

We saw an underwater temple.

Iron Lung: There will probably be some guards in the way.

Ty Rux: Then we take them out.

Nico: Lets go.

We went at the temple and saw a bunch of guards and blasted them.

Varie: Gotcha!

Eli: He's in that room there.

We saw a big room.

Clown Man: Lets give him a surprise!

Nico: Entrance time.

We went at the room.

Attuma and Red King were really steamed. But then the spirits of the water appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the door and a bunch of explosive pies hit them in their faces and they were badly burned. Then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Thought you could hide from us!

Attuma: YOU!

Me: Yes us!

Riddler: Riddle me this: Where's your third buddy?

TORG THEN CAME!

Me: Torg!

Qin: Awesome!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Torg all over.

Nico: That it?

I fired waves of energy and blasted Lego Red King and Lego Attuma all over.

Gyro Man: Riddler was referring to Prime Attuma.

Me: He's right here!

And I grabbed Attuma the Prime Universe version and bashed him in his face.

I threw him onto the ground.

Me: Weird how there's 2 of you huh Attuma?

Green Arrow fired an arrow through Prime Attuma's face.

Green Arrow: (to Batman) And you said I'm not dangerous.

Batman: I never said that.

Green Arrow: Then why don't you have a contingency plan for me?

Batman: Sorry.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them.

Me: Yeah!

Lego Attuma: That was quick.

Toiletnator: Hey, we still have you two and your pet to deal with.

Nico: Yep.

Fluttershy: (Uses stare on Torg)

Torg was scared of Fluttershy.

Nico: Nice one.

Thrust: (To Serena and Shadow Man) You two are up.

Serena Shadow: Watch this. DARKNESS STYLE: DARKBURST ECLIPSE!

She fired a ball of darkness and it hit Lego Red King and exploded.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted and smashed down.

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: It's her very special Kekkei Genkai. Her Dark Style techniques are so powerful that they were enhanced 100 times stronger than anything. Giving her the power of Darkness Style.

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: WOW!

Shadow Man threw a bunch of Shuriken and they smashed Lego Red King all over.

Man Boy: Nice job, Serena!

Serena Shadow: Thanks.

Qin: That was awesome!

They donned their AWESOME Battleizers.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We blasted them all over.

Tyler Nevarro and Dino Squad Max charged at Red King.

They bashed him and smashed him and pulverized him.

Qin: Take that!

Hulk and Edzilla pulverized Lego Red King.

Qin: That's what you get for controlling Lego Hulk!

Dante Vale and Haruto charged at Lego Attuma.

They blasted him with magic and energy.

Eli and Lola and Lana fired waves of ice, fire and lightning and blasted them all over.

Camie: Yeah!

Camie fired a wave of Aurora energy and blasted them.

Goldfire: This will be good!

She fired a blast of yellow lightning and electrocuted Lego Red King!

Dino Tyranno: DINO TYRANNO! POWER OF THE ANCIENTS! SILVER SWORD! DINO KNIGHT READY! LETS DO IT!

Dino Tyranno and Ty Rux charged at Torg and blasted and pulverized him.

Ty Rux: Yeah that was awesome!

Aquaman: I'll summon some dolphins for help.

He used his powers and called them in.

They jumped in and bashed and pulverized Lego Red King and Attuma.

Xenia: Take that!

Poromon smashed beer bottles all over Lego Attuma.

Maria: You're in my turf now!

She fired waves of water and drenched Lego Trog.

Lola fired blasts of fire and burned Lego Red King.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Varie: Oh yeah!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded them.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Goliath, KGBeast and Titanium Titan came.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Chemistro, Goliath, KGBeast and Titanium Titan.

Mumbo: (to Ed) Did you have fun fighting Lego Hulk?

Ed: I sure did!

Knightbrace: Good. Because it's the only time you'll do so.

Fixer: And the only time you'll face ANY version of Hulk.

Me: Yeah.

Eddy: That's right Lumpy!

Electrocutioner: (To Nico) We heard you faced an old enemy of Georgina's.

Nico: We sure did.

Pyro: What's her name?

Nico: Cathleen Torrence. She was an insane nutjob.

Qin: Yeah.

?: Whoa! No kidding.

A figure came out and it was LOUIE KABOOM from episodes 36 to 40 of Zeo!

---

When the Zeo Rangers destroyed King Mondo, Rita and Zedd jumped on the chance to get rid of the Machine Empire. They created Louie Kaboom, a mechanical rocket monster, to infiltrate the Royal House of Gadgetry when it was at its most vulnerable. Goldar and Rito were sent to launch Louie from Earth (allegedly to prevent Queen Machina from discovering them on the moon), only for Rito to lose the remote.

Upon his arrival at the Machine Empire's palace, Louie took a liking to Machina, despite her rebukes. Taking advice from Klank, Louie decided to destroy the rangers to impress her. At this point, she let him remain on the moon under the pretense that he would dispose of them, in spite of his obnoxious personality. The rangers found Louie's remote and tried to shut him down, but he had himself rewired so it no longer affected him. Rita and Zedd would also try to reclaim Louie a few times, but their plans were less than successful.

Though Machina often argued with Louie, it was often playful and she allowed him to remain at the palace. Even Sprocket seemed to be on decent terms with him despite Louie's efforts to woo his mother. Louie spent a short amount of time trying to defeat the rangers and even made some of his own monsters, but met with failure each time.

Quickly growing tired of Sprocket and Machina, who would not become his queen, Louie somehow wrested control of the Machine Empire away from the two, declaring himself the new emperor.

When Prince Gasket and Archerina arrived on the moon, they set out to dispose of Louie. Archerina took control of him with one of her love arrows. She had him unfortunately attack Angel Grove and battle the Zeo Rangers. After a long and difficult battle for the rangers, Louie Kaboom was finally destroyed by the Super Zeo Ultrazord

---

Tommy Oliver: Louie Kaboom!

Louie Kaboom: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were trying to destroy the rangers to impress Machina!

Louie Kaboom: Yep. Good memory. I have an explosive touch.

Me: You sure do.

Louie Kaboom: I knew I made the right choice ditching Rita and Zedd! They're nothing but trouble!

Me: All that and more. That's why we're going to make sure they die in November. This time they get the black gates after 30 years!

Laney: You got that right!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Arkayna, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Bima the Garuda, Maximum Ride, Angel (X-Men), Birdman, Angel (Fairy Tail), Erza Scarlet, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Mother Mae Eye, Overload, Plasmus, Cinderblock, INSTIGATOR, Dr. Light, Fire (Teen Titans), Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - Nico's rescue was on an island of Chicken Wings in the middle of the park and it was battling Cathleen Torrence who escaped from the nuthouse to get revenge on Georgina. Georgina transformed against her.

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo (to Arkayna): Nico's rescue was on an island of Chicken Wings in the middle of the park and he battled Cathleen Torrence, who escaped from the nuthouse to get revenge on Georgina. Georgina transformed against her.

Arkayna: She sure did and that was fun but man that girl Cathleen was one seriously crazed up fruitcake.

X-Squad Lila: You thought my Prime Universe self was bad? She was just as terrible if not worse! She tried to kill 20 kids and burn down a school in a terrible Schizophrenic Meltdown! She believed that the school is hers and ONLY Hers.

Chill: (Russian Accent) Yeah that was really bad.

Bima the Garuda: Boy her Schizophrenia was the worst ever! Her brain was totally damaged beyond repair. We did a mental analysis and we found out that her head was more badly damaged than Arron Hernandez's brain was.

Mumbo: Man! I remember seeing what his brain looked like on the news after he killed himself in prison! That was terrible! He took a lot of blows to his head in football.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was awful!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was awful seeing that.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding! He had it rough!

Mumbo: Yeah that was bad! Lets do it!

Arkayna use the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Kyure the Scylla, Aquaman, Mera, Aqualad, Aquagirl, Aqua Man (Mega Man), Dive

Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Gramma Stuffum, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Toiletnator, Count Spankulot, Proper Patrol, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - Us battling Another Gunkandori Phantom Brigada, Tweaky, Dr. Eggman & the Deadly Six, Lego Poison Ivy and David Cain who were the Embodiments of Scream and Death

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace (to Zarya): Nico, Palutena's team, David Cain's team, and the others did good battling Another Gunkandori Phantom Brigada, Tweaky, Dr. Eggman & the Deadly Six, Lego Poison Ivy and David Cain. They were the Embodiments of Scream and Death

Zarya: That was really cool! And we found out that Dana Death is a really scary and powerful one. She has a scythe that can kill people instantly. She even has ALL OF The powers of the Grim Reaper himself. She was even given the moniker, Lady Death.

Knightbrace: WOW! I've heard about her and how she came for my grandmother when she was locked up in prison.

Lala: What did she do?

Knightbrace: Uh I forget that part. But I do know she deserved it.

Kyure: Boy that is rough. But yeah she is responsible for killing an entire prison that was sick with criminals that were sick with the hanta virus.

Rarity: She had a really good field day on that one darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy no kidding! She is a great force to be reckoned with.

Gill Grunt: She sure is. And how did you know that Dana Death came?

Knightbrace: She left this.

He pulled out a calling card.

Zarya looked at it.

Zarya: (Reading) "Your Grandmother has been taken to Hell by Dana Death the Lady Grim Reaper. Her fate was decided and that was Everlasting Damnation for her Sins." Whoa! That's a Gruesome and terrifying calling card!

Knightbrace: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Zarya used the Wild Force Gear and the Wolf Crystal and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and moonlight and smashed them down.

* * *

Piper Willowbrook, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Were the Werecat, T-Bone, Razor, Yugito Nii, Matatabi, Catman, The Werecats, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, KGBeast, Ironmonger, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Melter, Living Laser, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - Lincoln's rescue in Ireland and we battled clones of Dai Shi and all the Rinshi of Jungle Fury

* * *

Fixer was next.

Fixer: (to Piper) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Ireland. He battled clones of Dai Shi and all the Rinshi of Jungle Fury there

Piper Willowbrook: That was really cool! He battled all the monsters of Dai Shi and every monster that the Jungle Fury Rangers faced. Boy that was cool.

Kanna: Boy it sure was!

Were the Werecat: Yeah that was amazing! Now Lincoln has all the powers of every single monster from the Jungle Fury series.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that was really cool! All the monsters powers and spirits are his now.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is awesome.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Piper Willowbrook: That is for sure. It was really amazing.

Fixer: It sure is! Lets do it!

Piper used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword and they fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Miraj the Al-mi'raj, Bugs Bunny, Lola Bunny, Buster Bunny, Babs Bunny, Warner Siblings, Max Goof, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Bane, Mr. Freeze, Two-Face, Riddler, Evil Clayface, Evil Poison Ivy, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - GIRL JORDAN GOT PREGNANT BECAUSE OF A FLOWER?!

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Lemme see if I heard this correctly. GIRL JORDAN GOT PREGNANT BECAUSE OF A FLOWER?!

Emerald Goldenbraid: Believe me Lester I am NOT kidding! It was a magical flower called the Maternity Flower of Feminora and it is a really amazing magical flower that gets a girl pregnant in an instant.

Marcarita: We never even knew about this kind of flower before.

Miraj: Yeah it was completely unheard of. Brittney showed us a picture of this flower in her book and we had no idea it even existed.

Starlight Glimmer: It was amazing to hear about. But we were shocked to hear that Girl Jordan found one.

Cozy Glow: And it got her pregnant in an instant and instead of the normal 9 to 10 months, she gave birth in an instant. But there's a really big catch.

Electrocutioner: What's the catch?

Cozy Glow: It can only take effect for someone that has a dying wish of someone at the age of 7 or under. It can be anyone or anything like a creature from another planet or a mermaid, gryphon, Kirin or anything. Even a Human.

Electrocutioner: Wow! That is amazing!

Hex: Yeah we were amazed ourselves.

Electrocutioner: That is REALLY amazing! What creature was it that Girl Jordan has?

Emerald Goldenbraid: She was a Tamaranean turned into a Human. She spoke in Tamaranean language after she turned into a 5 year old girl. Starfire, Blackfire and Wildfire recognized the language.

Electrocutioner: Wow! That is amazing! Where did Girl Jordan find a flower like that?

Emerald Goldenbraid: She found it in a hidden garden in the Everfree Forest under ruins of the Castle of the Two Sisters.

Electrocutioner: Wow! In Princess Celestia and Luna's old castle! Amazing! Lets do it!

Emerald used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword and they fired waves of magic, lightning, stars, skulls, bones and blood and smashed them down.

---

Vakama, Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Tsen the Centaur, Lara

Laramie, Lily Loud, Lola Loud, Nico, Ash Ketchum, May, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Mystique (Movie), Magneto, Toad, Juggernaut, Sabretooth, Viper, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma - Girl Jordan gave birth to a girl that came from Tamaran and she was reborn as one of us from a girl that was dying

---

Pyro was next.

Pyro: (to Vakama) Girl Jordan gave birth to a girl that came from Tamaran. She was reborn as one of us from a girl that was dying

Vakama: Yeah we were amazed ourselves. Her real name was G'allitaia or as she is known for us, Goldfire. She was mortally wounded in a terrible Gordanian Raid on one of Tamaran's sister planets and made a wish to be reborn. Starfire remembered her from long ago.

Beast Wats Inferno: It was really amazing to see and she remembered the wedding that we had for Beast Boy and Tara years ago.

Tsen the Centaur: Yeah that was amazing she remembered that.

Applejack: I agree there y'all.

Apple Bloom: Boy that was really amazing to see too.

Flashwing: That was really something too.

Pyro: Wow! But congratulations to Girl Jordan. Lets do it!

Pyro used the Wild Force Gear and the Phoenix crystal and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Nokama, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Queen the Queen Bee, Flik, Atta, Dim, Black Widow, Heimlich, Francis, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Man Ray, Prawn, Sinister Slug, Atomic Flounder, Jumbo Shrimp, Moth, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - The Mascots made an amazing and tasty cake

---

Dirty Bubble was next.

Dirty Bubble: (to Nokama) The Mascots made an amazing and tasty cake. What flavor was it?

Nokama: It was a Chocolate, Vanilla, Strawberry and Cookies & Cream quadruple flavor cake and man it was REALLY tasty.

Penelope Florington: It sure was tasty! Man that was awesome.

Queen the Queen Bee: It sure was delicious.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was! Wow! It was one of the most delicious cakes EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was delicious.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: So tasty.

Nokama: Boy it sure must've been a good cake. Lets do it!

Nokama used the Wild Force Gear and the Manatee Crystal and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and water and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Sala the Salamander, Salamandemon, Zhuqiaomon, Phoenixmon, Meramon, BlueMeramon, Flamedramon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Puma Loco, Black Cuervo, Golden Eagle Twins, El Oso, Django, Dr. Chipotle, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - the next levels are Red King Revelation and Torg-Nado and we're going to battle Red King and Attuma

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish Accent) The next levels are Red King Revelation and Torg-Nado. That means the targets are Lego Red King and Attuma

Nuju: That's right and it will be awesome to face them.

Sam Manson: we already faced Red Hulk and it was brutal.

Sala: It sure was and he had intense fire coming from him with his rage.

Fluttershy: He sure did and we couldn't find the Hulk with us because he was under the control of the Red King.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: It sure was crazy but a great battle.

Titanium Titan: Indeed amigos. Lets do it!

Nuju used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword and he used the Polar Bear Crystal and they fired waves of ice, flowers, fruit, leaves and grass and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Sein the Siren, Sirens (Samurai Jack), Circe (He-Man), Sirenmon, AncientMermaimon, Mermaidmon, Black Canary, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, Grizzly, Griffon, Melter, Ironmonger, Titanium Man, Living Laser, MOE Sinestro, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Sou - Red King and Attuma are going to be awesome to face

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro: (to Matau) Red King and Attuma are going to be awesome to face. But this is the first time fighting any version of Red King.

Matau: Yeah we never fought the Prime universe version of Red King but this will be fun.

Amanda Benson: It sure will be cool.

Sein the Siren: It sure will be awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure will be cool!

Scootaloo: I agree there too.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Chemistro: It sure will. Lets do it!

Matau used the Wild Force Gear and the Condor Sword and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Česká the Mosquito, Transquito, Beast Wars Inferno, Waspinator, Scorponok, Blackarachnia, Tarantulas, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Meteor (Dexter's Lab), Magmanamus, Rasslor, Huntor, Peltra, Comrade Red, Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - Red King sent Lego Red Hulk at us

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath: (to Whenua) Red King sent Lego Hulk at us. No wonder we haven't seen him yet!

Whenua: Yeah no kidding! But now we will free him and battle him too. It will be cool.

Biscuit Oliva: It sure will.

Česká: It sure will be awesome.

Princess Luna: I agree too.

Moondust: It sure will be awesome.

Snowdrop: I agree.

Gari: Yeah me too.

Blackout: Same here.

Goliath: Indeed. Lets do it!

Whenua used the Wild Force Gear and got the Wild Force Sword and he used the Thorny Devil Crystal and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Onewa, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Cholan the Carbuncle, Jesse Anderson, Adrien Gecko, Axel Brody, Jim Crocodile Cook, Jaden, Alexis, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Goliath, Living Laser, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Abomination, Quicksand (Marvel), Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - Attuma for Round 2

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast: (to Onewa) (Russian Accent) You guys are facing Lego Attuma for Round 2. He must've escaped while we weren't looking.

Onewa: But he won't get away this time.

Adagio Dazzle: Yeah that is for sure!

Cholan: It will be awesome to face him.

Princess Celestia: Yeah he is going into an energy card for this.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: That is for sure too.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

KGBeast: Indeed comrades. Lets do it!

Onewa used the Wild Force Gear and the Ibex Crystal and they fired waves of rock and light and smashed them down.

---

Slam Bam, Wally Walrus and Taylor (Loud House) vs The Snow Beast (Scooby Doo)

---

The Snow Beast was next.

Slam Bam: ARMED AND DANGEROUS!

They fired waves of ice and energy and smashed the Snow Beast down.

## Scotsman, Silver Banshee and Avril the Frost Elf VS Shrapnel

Shrapnel was next.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Aye this will be as fun as destroying robots now.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Livewire, RD Lincoln and Elena VS Baby Dahl

Baby Dahl was next.

Livewire: Glad you're on the side of good too.

They fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

## Kiki the Marsupilami Girl, Mopey Popo and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Norm

Norm was next.

Kiki: Hoobah! This will be fun!

They fired waves of coconuts and smashed him down.

## Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo and RD Lisa VS The Star Creature

The Star Creature was next.

Firecracker Burst: Bring it on.

Scrappy Doo: LEMME AT HIM! LEMME AT HIM! I'M GONNA SPLAT HIM!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kazuma, Evelyn Burmingham and Laney VS Piledriver

---

Piledriver was next.

Kazuma: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ultrox, Halinor and Taranee VS Stay Puft Marshmallow Man.

---

The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man was next.

Ultrox: I'm ready to splatter you all over that… What did you call Peck J.D.?

Me: (Offscreen) A Pencil Dickless Motherfucker!

Ultrox: Thanks!

Me: You're welcome.

Ultrox: (LAUGHS) That's always funny.

He fired a wave of energy and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion of marshmallow crud went through a portal and SPLATTERED ALL OVER WALTER PECK! HE WAS COVERED IN MARSHMALLOW SLOP!

HE WAS SHOUTING OBSCENITIES AT US!

---

Valiant, Lewa and Matau VS Sancho the Pigeon

---

Sancho the pigeon was next.

Valiant: Lets dance.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jak, Taranee and Halinor VS Zombizou

---

Zombizou was next.

Jak: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Shoichi Tsugami, Kadma and Cornelia VS Banana Boom Boom.

---

Banana Boom Boom was next.

Shoichi: Lets do it!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

# Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Louie Kaboom

Louie Kaboom was next.

Louie Kaboom: I never liked working for Rita and Zedd.

Nico: I don't blame you one bit.

May: Me neither.

Louie Kaboom: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO Red King and Attuma, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Zeo Rangers: ZEO CANNON!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon And charged it up.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: YEAH! Louie Kaboom you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Orion: Time for some silver power!

Tsukasa: To take you 3 down!

Kamen Ride: Forever Silver!

Tsukasa turned into the Silver Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Silver Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER SILVER!

They turned into the silver rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BIZARRO FURY 6!

She summoned Bizarro, Evil Solar Man, Boxy, Akira Otoishi, Idiot Teeth and Butch and Cassidy!

Nico: Yeah!

We went and pulverized them all.

Pepperdance, Grapple, Cayenne and Dirtbag used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Pepperdance and Cayenne's powers, Grapple's rockets and Dirtbag's Missile Launcher 100-fold.

Pepperdance and Grapple: CAJUN ROCKET BLAST!

Cayenne and Dirtbag: EXPLOSIVE CAJUN BLAST!

Bloom of Domino and Brain Freezer: DOMINO DRAGON BLAST!

Flora of Linphea and Man Boy: LINPHEA FLOWER BLAST!

Musa of Melody and Diabolico: MELODY MUSIC BLAST!

Tecna of Zenith and Riddler: ZENITH GEAR BLAST!

Stella of Solaria and Chalmers: SOLARIA SUN BLAST!

Layla of Andros and Toiletnator: ANDROS WATER BLAST!

Roxy of Earth and Zexion: EARTH NATURE BLAST!

Liam of the Country and Iron Lung: COUNTRY FURY BLAST!

Harry Potter of Gryffindor and Tala: MAGIC OF GRYFFINDOR BLAST!

Penny of the Rescuers and Pete: CRYSTAL DIAMOND BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Hulk, Mera, Aquaman, Laney and me: AQUA ATLANTIS BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: MARINE ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: DOLPHIN!

Entrapta: MARINE ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: SHARK!

Perfuma: MARINE ANIMAL NATURE STYLE: WHALE!

Frosta: MARINE ANIMAL ICE STYLE: SEAL!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said creatures.

Lincoln and his harem: MARINE ANIMAL FINAL SMASH: MARINE SPLASH!

They fired a massive water laser

The spirit of Prime Universe Attuma came and Lincoln blasted him and banished him to the black gates.

Lincoln: Good riddance, Attuma. Now, for you, LEGO Red King and Attuma.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma, and they were being bashed and beaten all over the place, and he even bashed them on the heads with two of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma get a lump on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw two white flag go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw two energy cards which hit the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma and imprisoned them inside two cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO versions of Red King and Attuma, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Tobias Svoboda.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Tobias Svoboda, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Tobias Svoboda, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Tobias Svoboda, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) And the ringleader of their whole group.

Tobias Svoboda: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Tobias Svoboda fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico, but the diamond barrier that was still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Tobias Svoboda.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Laura Baránková's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Tobias Svoboda, she left purple energy, stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Tobias Svoboda. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Laura Baránková was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Bashilisk flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tobias Svoboda: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Laura Baránková emerged, but she was changed forever.

Laura Baránková grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, basilisks, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Bashilisk emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on snake earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, she also has Mythical Beast Bashilisk with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Laura Baránková has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, basilisks, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Bashilisk surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Laura Baránková felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Laura Baránková has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laura Baránková's massive angelic greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, basilisks, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laura Baránková's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Bashilisk Snake Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Bashilisk Snake Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Bashilisk etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple snake heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple snake heads is a large purple snake head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Laura Báránková has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Bashilisk's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Bashilisk that said, "Laura Báránková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Bashilisk, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Reptiles and Snakes, Representor of The Mythical Basilisk, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Pablo and Anderson, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Tobias Svoboda, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Basilisks, Snakes, Reptiles, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Bashilisk"

ローラ・バランコバ、神話上の獣バシリスクのジーン・スラマー、強力な魔法のマスター、爬虫類と蛇の召喚者、神話上のバジリスクの代表者、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの守

護天使のリーダー、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、パブロとアンダーソンを軽蔑する者、チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯の破壊者、トビアス・スヴォボダ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして星、魔法、バジリスク、ヘビ、爬虫類、フェニックス、天使、神話の獣バシリスクのマスター

Laura Báránková has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST BASHILISK-SNAKE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM SNAKE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST BASHILISK PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM SNAKE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST BASHILISK PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM SNAKE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST BASHILISK PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Laura Báránková's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Bashilisk-Snake-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tobias Svoboda saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Laura Báránková fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, basilisks, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Tobias Svoboda and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Laura's transformed, and by the looks of it, Tobias is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Laura told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Laura Baránková: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Snake Summoner Mythical Beast Bashilisk Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Snake Summoner Mythical Beast Bashilisk Phoenix Angel Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Laura.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Laura Baránková.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Tobias. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Laura Baránková went after Tobias Svoboda who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Tobias Svoboda, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Laura Baránková also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Laura Baránková attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Tobias Svoboda even more insane with rage than ever.

Tobias Svoboda: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Tobias Svoboda went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Laura Baránková kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Tobias Svoboda even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Tobias Svoboda could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Tobias Svoboda and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Tobias Svoboda powerless, and then, Laura Baránková slashed off Tobias' demonic wings and she'd sliced off a demonic looking pendant and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Tobias Svoboda: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Tobias Svoboda's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Laura Baránková and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Laura Baránková's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Tobias Svoboda for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Laura.

Suddenly, Laura Baránková wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Laura Baránková's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Bashilisk flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Laura Bаránková sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Laura Baránková: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Tobias had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Laura did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Tobias straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, but Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are still running loose.

Nico: They won't be able to do anything except get revenge on us since they lost their leader. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The next member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Felicia Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Felicia Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that jerk showed up and tried to attack, but Felicia used her dark powers and made Lewis Travolta's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back to prison and holed himself back in his cell and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was that mutant's nightmare?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: cut off from all restaurants and his scams to destroy their reputations ruined for good.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful, and it remained as a permanent scar on that lugnut he calls a brain.

Chemistro: More Lego Villains down for the count.

Goliath: And we got a new pet too.

KGBeast: He'll come in handy.

Titanium Titan: What now?

Dirty Bubble: Let's celebrate here! I feel right at home right now!

Me: Good idea. But only at the Krusty Krab.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Aquaman: Yep this was fun.

Applejack: (To the viewers) We had a lot of fun on this one.

Qin: We sure did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 8 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Hekatoid, Devidramon, Jean Jacket and Howling Hairfish, Captain Kidd (Felix the Cat), The Stray Dogs (Rocko's Modern Life), Howling Aces (Cuphead) and Barnyard Dawg (Looney Tunes) as well Gaz, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield and Centaur Man and we're going to a mermaid oasis hidden in forest and we're going to battle a stinky enemy of Kendra's. Her name is Lola Dishwater Vegas and she is a REALLY STINKY AND PUTRID SMELLING GIRL! She stinks so bad that she makes everyone that comes near her throw up. Kendra will transform against her. Lola is going into the M.O.E. Kendra will tell us a flashback of how Lola got so stinky and it will be because of Toxic Waste dumping on her! Also we're going to battle Another Ghostly Trio, Bond Man and Kerbero Gangan. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Sheep Man and her name is Heidi Fischer and she is from Switzerland,

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Dana Voráčová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal and Lincoln VS. Dominik Kucera.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Nagashino, but we got bad news: a clone of Master Xandred, along with clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Master Xandred, Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him. And we're going to meetFelicia Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that jerk showed up and tried to attack, but Felicia used her dark powers and made Lewis Travolta's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back to prison and holed himself back in his cell and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 9 is Night of The Living Mummy and this will be awesome.

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 9

Night of The Living Mummy

---

Walking through the forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Hekatoid, Devidramon, Jean Jacket and Howling Hairfish, Captain Kidd (Felix the Cat), The Stray Dogs (Rocko's Modern Life), Howling Aces (Cuphead) and Barnyard Dawg (Looney Tunes) as well Gaz, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield and Centaur Man and we were heading to a magical place for an awesome and fun rescue.

Qin: Boy the forest is so beautiful.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: I agree there.

Fluttershy: It is a most beautiful day for this.

Lola: It sure is. I think it's awesome too.

Gaz: It is disgusting.

Nico: Gaz.

Gaz: Whatever.

Nico: Gaz, I want to thank you, Kerbero Gangan, and your teams for coming

Gaz: Whatever. I'm just excited to kick some butt.

Laney: We all are.

Fat Albert: Fat Albert is READY to kick some butt!

Me: You got that right!

Nico: Albert, do you have any enemies yourself?

Fat Albert: Well there's Reggie, Arthur, the Three River Blockbusters, Scrap Iron, A Dark version of me and Slash and a few others but that's it.

Nico: Wow. Some of them will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Me: Yeah I agree there. Man those guys were nasty.

Nico: Yeah no kidding. I remember those guys.

Danica Metrois: I know! That was crazy.

Zuria: I know. I love Fat Albert and the Cosby Kids. And those guys are nasty to you all.

Carol Pusateri: Yeah they sure are.

Fat Albert: I know. But me and my friends always had fun and made it great.

Nico: We should fight them in the future.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: I agree.

Zuria: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Man that was awesome. Yesterday was just as awesome too.

Qin: It sure was. Man we battled Red King and Attuma and Trog too.

Nico: We sure did.

Lana: In the colosseum and in Lemuria.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Lumpy fought Lego Hulk!

Me: He sure did!

Qin: And prooved that he was the strongest of them all.

Xenia: Yeah he sure did.

Varie: Yeah!

Carol Pusateri: That was so much fun though.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: I hope he had fun. Because that's the last time he fights ANY version of the Green Goliath,

Qin: Yeah that's right.

Lola: Yep.

Eddy: Yeah next time Lumpy does that it will be with me and my fist going through his bug-sized brain.

Me: Yep.

Maria: But even with Chronopolis, we shouldn't forget about the little things.

Nico: I agree.

Qin: We still have Kang to deal with. But there are also still scumbags and other villains there still at large.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: And we have the fun stuff there to do too.

Maria: I was referring to the fun stuff.

Me: I know.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: We're here.

We came out of the forest and then we saw an amazing and beautiful oasis! And it had a waterfall, flowers, butterflies and a beautiful lagoon that had crystal clear blue water.

We were amzed!

Me: WOW!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: It's beautiful!

Maria: Look at this! It's so beautiful!

Camie: It sure is!

Laney: Amazing!

Varie: And in a secluded part of the forest.

Carol: It's amazing!

Fu: Boy it sure is!

Girl Jordan: Boy it sure is magnificent.

All of us: WOW!

She splashed into the water and came up and saw us.

Shotaro: It's the original Mermaid Dopant.

Me: The original Embodiment of her. That is awesome. Her name is Madison Mermaid.

Lana: Sounds like the one from the movie Splash.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember that movie.

Me: That was a fun movie from 1984.

Nico: Awesome.

She came up to us.

Madison Mermaid: J.D. it's awesome to see you again.

Me: Same here Madison. Wow you are looking awesome.

Madison Mermaid: Thanks J.D.

Qin: Boy this is awesome that you can turn into a mermaid when you go into the water.

Madison Mermaid: It sure is. It's my awesome power. I come here every day to have fun.

Me: Is this your own oasis?

Madison Mermaid: It sure is. I've been living in this magical oasis for over 5 years.

Me: Wow.

Madison Mermaid: Yeah I discovered that I have all the powers of the H2O mermaids and many mermaids from over the years.

Nico: Incredible.

Shotaro: Is that why me and Phillip haven't fought you before?

Madison Mermaid: I guess so.

Qin: That is still cool though.

Madison Mermaid: It's awesome being here in this oasis though.

Me: It sure is. We actually found this place so we're new to it. But this is awesome that this is here in the middle of the Gotham Royal York Forest.

Xenia: I agree there.

Madison Mermaid: It sure is. And when I come here in the cold of the winter and fall it's always perfect and warm for all of us.

Me: Like a hot spring in subzero freezing cold. That is awesome.

Kendra approached us.

Kendra: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Kendra.

Kendra: Wow what an awesome oasis.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Madison Mermaid: I think it's an awesome place myself.

Camie: It sure is beautiful.

Kendra: Nice to meet you, Madison.

Madison Mermaid: Likewise.

Kendra: Boy your name reminds me of Madison from the 1984 movie Splash. That was one of my favorite movies back when I was a little girl.

Madison Mermaid: That is actually my namesake.

Nico: Awesome.

Kendra: Wow.

Nico: This is fitting considering our last mission.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Kendra, are you familiar with someone by the name of Lola Dishwater Vegas?

Kendra: (GASPS) OH GOD, NOT HER!

Nico: You know her?

Kendra: I wish I hadn't, but you guys deserve to know the truth about her. But, you should also get out some 22nd Century Exopacks to shield our noses, this is a stinky one. Lola Vegas is a REALLY STINKY AND PUTRID SMELLING GIRL! She stinks so bad that she makes everyone that comes near her throw up.

Me: Whoa man!

---

Kendra: If you thought some of the scumbags we'd dealt with in the past few days were bad, wait til you hear the story of Lola Vegas. She was the worst person I'd ever met, she was a flat-out bully who had caused us tons of trouble in the past, and no one was able to stop her. But, one day, Lola tried to attack me out in the open, but I kicked her hard and sent her flying towards a wall, but just as she's about to come after me, I saw that she was under a barrel of Toxic Waste. I tried to warn her, but her hatred towards me caused her not to listen, and then, the barrel tipped over, and Toxic Waste fell on Lola's head and she was covered from head to toe in that stuff, and she stunk so bad that she makes everyone that comes near her throw up.

We gasped, and soon, the rest of the team arrived and we got out 22nd Century Expoacks and we put them on.

Nico: OH MAN, THAT'S DISGUSTING!

Eli: Man! She is gonna be a STINKY ONE!

Me: UGH! THANK GOD WE GOT ON OUR 22ND CENTURY EXOPACKS! THIS IS GOING TO BE ONE VERY STINKY BATTLE!

Lincoln: I got plenty of soap and water to spray her down, but we're also going to need to scrub her down hard.

Kendra: She really needs a bath.

Me: Maybe a 4 hour scalding hot bath!

Kendra then heard a Pokemon cry.

We saw that it was an Articuno.

Me: Cool an Articuno.

Nico: Ooh a cold one.

We went over and saw that it hurt its wing too.

Nico: Oh the poor thing hurt its wing.

Kendra: Oh are you okay?

Articuno: I think so but my wing hurts.

Kendra: Oh here let me heal it up for you.

She went and did so.

Articuno: Thank you.

Kendra: You're welcome.

Lola: Now we have all three of the Kanto regions Legendary Birds.

Nanette: We sure do.

Camie: So cool.

Me: The Galar versions should be next too.

Qin: That would be awesome to see.

Nico: Hey, lets not get too hasty. They might not be next.

Me: I know but that would be so cool if they were though.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You're right. But still.

Me: I know. Never know though.

Laney: Yeah.

Dino Tyranno: But right now we got a lunatic stinky girl to take care of.

Kendra put on her jumpsuit and it was green.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Me: Squidward can you use your clarinet to make Lola Vegas scream in agony?

Squidward: I like it.

Nico: This will be funny.

Lana: It sure will be.

Squidward played his clarinet.

SOUR TUNE.

Me: Yeah like that.

Squidward: Great!

Nico: Tyler, you, Dante Vale, Dino Tyranno, Max (Dino Squad), Haruto, and Ty Rux did good yesterday

Tyler: Thanks. It was really fun.

Ty Rux: Yeah everyone did great on that one.

Haruto: We sure did.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Lola Vegas) AHA! Got you! I just spotted Lola Vargas, she's 20 yards away and she's heading right for Kendra.

Kendra: Figures. She's going to get it big time!

Lincoln: Along with getting a much needed bath. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of

hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Lola Vegas.

Me: She is coming. I sense it.

Kaz held Kendra's hand.

Kaz: We're ready for this.

Charlie Brown: We sure are.

Laney: Yep.

Then, we heard a loud scream of rage.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! YOU'LL PAY FOR MAKING ME LIKE THIS!

Kendra: Yeah, fuck you too, bitch!

We then saw a girl with crazy black hair in stained clothes with stink lines really coming off her and an aura of stink surrounding her and crazy eyes heading right for Kendra, it was Lola Dishwasher Vegas, and she was absolutely fucked-up and crazy. She was about to stab Kendra with a knife, but Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier protecting all of us and when the knife hit the barrier, it broke and she tried to hit it with her fists, but that didn't work, but it did make her fists bloody: SHE WAS SCREAMING AND WAILING IN RAGE AS SHE TRIED TO BREAK THE BARRIER AND KILL KENDRA!

Kendra: Damn, she's really lost it big time!

Nico: No fooling, man, she really despises you for what happened which wasn't your fault but hers!

Lincoln: That's for sure.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Lola Vegas in the face and sent her flying into a tree, but Lincoln didn't deactivate the barrier as we stood ready.

Lola Vegas: GET OUT HERE, YOU BITCH, SO I CAN KILL YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS!

Kendra: (Flips Lola Vegas the finger) Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Nico: Lincoln, even though we have on 22nd Century Exopacks on, do not deactivate the barrier, the stink lines and stink aura coming off her are really really strong! YUCK!

Lincoln: Getting covered in Toxic Waste gave her a stink aura! GROSS!

Kendra: Yeah, that's why everyone ran away from her.

Qin: Yep.

Tara then smelled how bad her stench was.

Tara: (SNIFFS) (THROWS UP ALL OVER LANA)

She threw up 50 times and drenched her in a pile of slop!

Tom tried to punch her but got knocked out with a punch to the face

Kendra: I told you she smelled that horrible!

Tom tried to punch her but got knocked out with a punch to the face

KRABLAM!

He was knocked out with a NASTY LUMP oon his head!

Sarah Gunnerson: NO ONE DOES THAT TO TOM!

Sarah kicked her in the face and knocked her down!

Double D got out soap!

Double D: Time for you to get the scrubbing of your life!

Lola Vegas: I can't get clean!

Me: Well you NEED A REALLY good bath!

Camie: Big time!

Squidward played Row Row Row Your Boat and Lola Vegas screamed in pain from the sour notes.

Double D scrubbed her all over with his loofa too.

Xenia: SCRUB A DUB DUB!

Double kept on scrubbing!

He even used his loofa!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Get her sockhead!

Double D: The one time I'm not Iron Boy!

Laney: Yeah!

Linka: Go Double D!

Qin: Yeah!

Double D: Just need to scrub the back!

He scrubbed hard.

Verliya Queshington: Time for you to see why I'm called the Embodiment of Vertigo.

She glared at Lola and made her go nuts!

(THE GOOD SHIP MISERY FROM THE PEBBLE AND THE PENGUIN PLAYS)

Gentoo: If you're in to pain and agony

Chinstraps: (Agony)

King: If you love the great indoors,

All: Welcome to the Good Ship Misery, The misery's all yours

Everyday begins with misery

Chinstraps: (Misery)

All: Breakfast in a rusty cup, Then we all get dull and miserable, And then we all throw up

The boots have got the place so hot, That to your spot you've got the rock and roll

King: There's never sun!

Chinstrap: The rats have run!

Gentoo: Does anyone remember fun?

All: No! No! No! No!

Gentoo: Just thought I'd ask!

Chinstraps: If you're thinking this could never be (Think again!) If you're thinking it's the Ritz

Gentoo: (Fat chance!)

All: Sorry, but the Good Ship Misery…

Royal: Is a reality,

All: Hubie, baby, this is the pits!

Royal: You sit and think and pray you'll sink,

King: Your muscles shrink,

Gentoo: You start to stink,

Chinstraps: And when they cough that slimy slop, And drop a glop of some on top It's woo!

All: Everyday's a total tragedy (Tragedy) Then the days begin to blow, Getting bored aboard the misery

Royal: Is a redundancy,

Gentoo: Is everybody miserable?

Chinstrap: Now you're talkin',

All: Yes, sir!

She was hurling her guts out from seasickness and chum eating in her mind!

Double D: I'm not finished!

He pulled out a Soap and water blaster and drenched her!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Geez!

Laney: Wow!

Nico: Yikes.

Matau: WILD ACCESS!

Arkayna, Zarya, Piper, Emerald, Vakama, Nokama, Nuju, Whenua and Onewa: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed!

Arkayna: MAGICAL DRAGON! WILD FORCE SPRING GREEN!

Zarya: PROWLING WOLF! WILD FORCE NEON BLUE!

Piper: FLAMING PHOENIX! WILD FORCE FIRE ORANGE!

Emerald Goldenbraid: SHINING UNICORN! WILD FORCE MAGENTA!

Vakama: VALOROUS CAMEL! WILD FORCE BITTERSWEET RED!

Nokama: SINGING PORPOISE! WILD FORCE ELECTRIC BLUE!

Matau: GLIDING FLYING FROG! WILD FORCE LIGHT GREEN!

Nuju: FREEZING FOX! WILD FORCE WHITE!

Whenua: PROWLING BAT! WILD FORCE MIDNIGHT!

Onewa: DANCING KLIPSPRINGER! WILD FORCE BROWN!

They were ready for action!

Qin: COOL!

Cole: Awesome choices!

Varie: Wow!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH, UNITED WE ROAR!

Arkayna, Zarya, Piper, Emerald, Vakama, Nokama, Matau, Nuju, Whenua and Onewa: POWER RANGERS WILD FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for some buttkicking!

Madison Mermaid: SO AWESOME!

Laney: YEAH!

Lola: That was awesome!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Articuno charged at her and flew into the air and then she fired an ice beam and froze her feet to the ground!

Me: Cold enough for you?

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon smashed beer bottles on her head1

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Lola Vegas: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Madison Mermaid: Take this!

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her!

Kaz: Save some for me babe!

He fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

Kendra: I've had enough of your revolting stench to last an eternity!

Kaz: SAME HERE! (LOUD FART) OOPS!

Charlie Brown: I'm helping too, sis!

Nico: GO GET HER!

They went and smashed and bashed her.

Tom woke up and saw the fight.

Tom Major: WHOA! Thank goodness I woke up now!

He went and joined in.

Tom then punched Lola Vegas in the face!

Kaz: Tom! You regained consciousness early!

Tom Major: I know! OUCH!

Varie: Oh boy let me take a look.

She went and did.

Varie: WHOA! Nasty bruise on your head.

Nico: Ouch.

Varie: I'll get you healed up.

She did so.

Sarah: Now you know how I felt yesterday.

Tom Major: Tell me about it.

Misty Brightdawn: Boy thank goodness everyone is all right.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Yeah.

Kendra punched Lola.

Kendra: Time for some pain Armorsight style!

She then had her eyes turn red and they merged and her skin turned into rock and her suit ripped!

She turned into ARMORSIGHT!

Lola Vegas: YOU'RE A FREAK!

Horsea: Look who's talking Ms. Stinky!

Me: Yeah! TAKE A BATH FLEABAG!

Nico: YEAH! Even though that didn't make sense it works.

Armorsight bashed her all over.

May and Manaphy fired energy waves and blasted Lola Vegas all over!

Double D kept scrubbing her.

Me: Boy those are REALLY STUBBORN toxic waste stains.

Gwen T.: That is nothing! Remember how I had to help that alien who was a frog alien and went in it in my underwear and I came out the other end. I COULDN'T GET THOSE STAINS OFF ME FOR A MONTH!

All of us: EW!

Me: Okay I DID NOT NEED TO KNOW THAT!

Kevin Levin: It's true.

Me: GEEZ! Okay okay.

Ben: Especially because that frog was me.

Me: Really!?

Nico: Really!?

Ben: Yeah sorry.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Lola.

Me: Okay I'm never going to get that thought out of my head.

Ben: Don't ask the name because I never turned into him ever since.

Me: Done and noted.

Lola: Yikes.

Me: Yeah.

Ben: But you know who I CAN turn into?

He turned into Swampfire!

Swampfire: SWAMPFIRE!

Me: Now you're talking! Show her some Methanosian wrath!

Swampfire: With pleasure!

He went over to Lola.

Lola Vegas: What are you?

Swampfire: Someone that smells just as bad as you!

Swampfire fired methane gas from his armpit.

Me: Whatever you do, DON'T LIGHT A MATCH!

Swampfire: Only if we back away!

He then farted in her face!

LOUD FART!

Me: What died in here!?

WE LAUGHED!

Norbert: Oh guys I need to show you something.

Norbert showed his toe and it was big and IT SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! What the fuck is wrong with your toe!?

Daggett: IT'S STINKY TOE! The rare and incurable disease that afflicts only beavers!

Me: I remember we cured that! But lets see how it is compared to her.

Double D hurled his guts out and was puking like crazy!

Double D: SO STINKY!

Ed: Smell this!

Ed pulled out his wedge of stinky cheese!

Double D: ED YOUR STINKY CHEESE TOO!?

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Qin: ED!

Lana: COOL!

Double D donned his Iron Boy suit so his helmet covered his nose

Me: JEEZ!

Lola Vega hurled her guts out!

Horsea squirted ink.

Armorsight punched Lola and then the ink got on Lola's eyes.

Armorsight reverted back and her clothes were back on her.

Suddenly, Kendra's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, cyclopes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Kendra Armstrong's Armorsight Firestorm Cyclops Broadsword of Fire Justice from her back, and as she approached Lola Vegas, she left red energy, stars, earth, fire, cyclopes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kendra: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your face again, Lola Vegas, I can't ever forget what I've had to go through because of you. You have and always be a monstrous bully who's shown no compassion towards me at all, all you ever cared about was yourself and making everyone around you miserable. I don't regret what I did stopping you, and the toxic waste getting dumped on you, don't blame me for that, you did this to yourself. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, you've always been such a bitch and forget about heading back to prison, what you've done in coming after me for revenge is getting you a one-way trip to Vypra who's going to more than enjoy straightening you out!

Suddenly, Kendra was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, earth, and fire surrounding the vortex, there are cyclopes, phoenixes, angels, and Armorsight flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lola Vegas: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears that stinkpot apart piece by piece!

Lola Vegas: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU FUCKING BITCH! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE?!

Lola Vegas charged at the vortex still intending to kill Georgina, but the barrier still kept her from trying to get at us, and if that's not bad enough, that bitch got hit with fire and she screamed in agony as it damaged her face and left a really nasty scar on her face.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a scar on her! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And it's one she'll take with her to Vypra.

Then, as the vortex faded, Kendra emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kendra remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long braded dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes, and a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, cyclopes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the image of Stonebiter holding the Fire and Earth Kanjis in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on cyclops earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold fire links and brown crystal links and a red cyclops-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Stonebiter with a red crystal for its eye and holding the Fire, Stone, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Kendra has on has on a short-sleeved brown blouse, orange short-sleeved shirt, green skirt, yellow stockings, camo sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, fire, cyclopes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Stonebiter surrounded by fire and earth. Suddenly, Kendra felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with red tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kendra Armstrong's massive Kendra Armstrong's Armorsight Earth Firestorm Cyclops Greatsword of Underground Earth Firestorm Cyclops Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, earth, fire, cyclopes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kendra Armstrong's Cosmic Eternal Underground Armorsight Earth Firestorm Cyclops Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Armorsight Earth Firestorm Cyclops Phoenix Angel Greatsword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Stonebiter etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, red blade, large brown cyclops heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four brown cyclops heads with red gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Stonebiter's head with red gem for the eye and a large red gem in its mouth for the pommel. Kendra Armstrong has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Armorsight's head with red gem for the eye and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below Armorsight that said, "Kendra Armstrong, Genderbent Sister of Ken Armstrong, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Armorsight, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of Charlie Brown and His Friends, Archenemy of Shendu, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Lava, Golems, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケンドラ・アームストロング、ケン・アームストロングのジェンダーベントの妹、ジーン・スラマーでありアーマーサイトのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、チャーリー・ブラウンとその仲間たちの愛する妹、シェンドゥの大敵、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロムシュレッダー、そしてテングシュレッダー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、溶岩、ゴーレム、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Kendra Armstrong has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-ARMORSIGHT-CYCLOPS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CYCLOPS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CYCLOPS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CYCLOPS PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Kendra's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Stonebiter-Cyclops-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Lola Vegas saw it, she went absolutely fucked-up ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Lincoln put down the barrier and Kendra fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, earth, fire, cyclopes, phoenixes, and angels which hits Lola Vegas and she got hit hard and burned again and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was really really REALLY PISSED OFF BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Kendra: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Earth Underground Cyclops Phoenix Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Fire Earth Underground Cyclops Phoenix Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a very long time, Lola!

Nico: You sure have!

Me: You're screwed now!

Kaz blushed at this.

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lola Vegas was hit by a blast of light and got burned again. She screamed in rage and pain, but boy was she madder than Lori, Lynn, and Lola at the absolute worst of their wraths due to their Dark Sides.

Lincoln: Luan, was that…?

Luan: Wasn't me.

Me: No, it wasn't, but I know someone who has the knack for blasting assholes with light blasts and energy.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a white short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, yellow skirt, white bridal gloves, yellow stockings, white knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Knudson.

Me: I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Selena Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Maria?!

Maria Knudson: Yep, Maria Knudson, God Sibling of Light and The Sun, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and giving you a really massive scrub-down before we hand you over to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may have pulled off your escape from prison using your unbearable stink to knock out the guards, but that's not going to save you from us.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Kendra told us, and now, you're about to get a long well-deserved bath, and after that, we're handing you over to Vypra, who's going to enjoy straightening you out!

Lincoln, Kendra, and I went after Lola Vegas, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Lola Vegas, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Kendra, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Lola Vegas even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Lola Vegas: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Lola Vegas charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Lola Vegas: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Nico put soap in her mouth!

Lincoln summoned a massive tank full of hot water and grabbed Lola Vegas and threw her inside the tank of water, then, Lincoln fired blasts of liquid soap into the tank of hot water, closed the lid, and he pressed a button the remote control and it activated. Then, it proceeded to give her a well-deserved scrub down as Lola Vegas was being scrubbed head to toe by the machine, and we saw the water turn a sickening green color.

Qin: Ew!

Me: YUCK!

Nico: Damn, that sure is a lot of toxic waste she was covered in!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! And I thought Stankfoot was REALLY Rank!

Then, when the machine buzzed, all of the green water was drained and pumped into a separate tank and Lola Vegas was now cleaned up and soaking wet!

Me: There you're all clean now.

Maria: You're welcome!

Lincoln snapped his fingers and she was sent to The Masters of Evil through a portal he made below her feet. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Kendra's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings are permanent and the machine vanished.

Nico: That was an awesome beatdown and scrub down we gave Lola Vegas.

Lincoln: She needed it, and the attitude adjustment will be left to Vypra. (To Maria Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Maria.

Maria Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Maria Knudson and he hugged her, and Maria Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Maria Knudson, God Sibling of Light and The Sun, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful light and sun powers and immense control over light, energy, and life nourishment, and she also has the power to bring life to dead planets and places and even bring the dead back to life. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Light, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black

Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT! YOU'RE GOING TO BE BLINDED BY JUSTICE'S LIGHT AND FURY!

We gasped.

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to be hit by blinding light.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants that, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Knudson.

Maria Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Me: That was awesome.

Qin: Yeah it was!

Laney: Boy that was funny too.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Articuno: Oh I only drink champagne.

Me: Champagne is good.

Poromon: Good enough for me.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough and also Champagne is a beverage with alcohol in it.

Poliwag: Oh right I forgot about that.

Articuno: And besides the Puppy eyes doesn't work on me.

Camie: Still cute though.

Poromon: I'll take what I can get.

Nico: Good.

Me: Nico can we use these air fresheners now?

Nico: Oh right.

I sprayed the area and it smelled better.

Me: Ahh. Much better.

Manaphy smelled the air and it was full of pine trees.

Manaphy: Ahh. Much better and awesome.

I put a drop of liquid garbage on Norbert's stinky toe and it was cured.

Norbert: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome Norbert.

Camie: Wow. So all it takes is one drop of garbage?

Me: Yep. Weird huh? But it works.

Laney: Yeah.

Horsea sniffed the air.

Horsea: Ahh awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Madison Mermaid: That was so fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Varie: Maybe Lola will behave better in the M.O.E.

Kendra: One can only hope.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag sniffed the air.

Poliwag: Ahh much better.

Poromon sniffed the air too.

Poromon: Smells great.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: You did good too Double D.

Edd: Thank you Nico.

Eddy: Yeah you did great sockhead.

Me: Sorry about all the stinky stuff.

Edd: Aw that's okay ladies and gentlemen. But it was fun.

Laney: It sure was.

Me: Yep. Now comes another fun part of our rescues. The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! J.D. you are going to be in for another awesome swear off. We have Another Ghostly Trio, Bond Man and Kerbero Gangan.

Me: WHOA! Just three of them this time.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Technically it's five.

Me: True but one person is the archenemy of three.

Nico: Oh right.

Eli: Yep and the Ghostly Trio and Bond Man are one person.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Just Lucy (Cyberpunk) then.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Ghostly Trio and Bond Man!

Me: Cool!

Lola: This will be awesome!

Another Bond Man: (In a girls voice) It sure will be good!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and pink and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Coral Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a coral sword.

Me: Coraline Coral! Awesome!

Coraline Coral: (Australian Accent) Great to see you again J.D. mate.

Me: You too. Coraline is the embodiment of the Coral Dopant and she was born from a great family of Great Barrier Reef and Coral Reef Conservationalist and Environmental Protection Workers.

Nico: That is cool!

Coraline Coral: Yeah I've been protecting the environment and the coral reefs since I was a wee nipper and it's fun doing all that too mates.

Nicole: That is awesome. And the coral reefs are happy for that.

Coraline Coral: They sure are mate.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Me: By the way is the Another Kerbero Gangan friendly or hostile?

Coraline Coral: Friendly mate and she is a really awesome one for Homer and Lily.

Me: Really? Wow.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

Fat Albert: HEY HEY HEY! It's FAT ALBERT!

He jumped and smashed Another Bond Man!

Me: Hey Stretch, Fatso and Stinky! You guys are disgusting and obnoxious creeps!

Another Ghostly trio: Thank you!

Me: That was an insult you moronic fucksacks!

Another Stretch: Shut up skinbag!

Me: Piss off you motherfucking pissant!

Tayuya: Yeah you douchebag moronic fuckmule!

Another Stretch: Go kill yourselves!

Me: Go fucking jump off a cliff you fuckpot!

Another Stretch: Get a life!

Me: I have one you shitkicking fucklipped moron!

Another Stretch: GO BITE NOSES!

Eddy: YOU GUYS LICK ASSHOLES!

Another Stretch: Oh yeah!? Well you shit on people's mouths!

Me: Do you kiss your mother with that mouth or use it to wipe her ass!?

Tayuya: Yeah you motherfucking dickless piece of fucking shit!

Another Stinky: Smellogram!

He belched and I blew the stinky belch back to all three of them and then they smelled it and exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Nice one.

Eddy: Literal assholes!

Me: Big time!

Xenia: Yeah and they treat Casper like dirt!

Nico: No kidding.

Qin: Awesome.

Kairi Yano: KAITO CHANGE!

Keiichiro: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed and were ready!

Xenia: Yeah!

Poromon flew onto Nico's head.

Me: Here it comes!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER KERBERO GANGAN!

Me: Nice!

Kerbero Gangan: Who is that handsome looking devil?

Me: Another you.

Another Kerbero: (In a girls voice) (GASP) That voice.

We then smelled a delicious aroma.

Homer: (SNIFF) (DROOLS) Mmm donuts!

She reverted back and it was a girl with pink hair and had pink clothes and yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol for the Donut Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a donut sword.

Me: (GASP) Dahlia Donut!

Lily: (DROOLS) Oh boy!

Dahlia Donut: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Dahlia is the Embodiment of the Donut Dopant and she is also one of the best donut chefs ever and makes thousands of varieties. Also she is a thief that goes after criminals.

Kerbero Gangan: That is awesome! Like me as a Gangler.

Me: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

Zocks: Okay.

Kaito and Chloe got LupinRanger and PatRanger swords and Zocks and a Kyuranger sword.

Dahlia Donut: No he didn't. I left a plate of donuts for him and left as he ate them.

Nico: Swartz sure has an awesome sweet tooth.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) He sure does.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) I hope you give donuts to Homer

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) He loves the stuff!

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinrnager Ridewatch) But then again, most of us do.

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Dahlia Donut: Oh don't worry.

She fired a wave of energy and a huge box of many kinds of donuts appeared in front of Lily and Homer.

Dahlia Donut: With my powers I got an infinite supply of them.

Nico: Awesome.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of energy and did so and we were ready for him.

Keiichiro: By Order of the GSPO, We're Taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an advanced notice: We're taking your treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Another Kerbero Gangan: (Tauntingly) OOH I'm so scared!

Me: You should be!

Nico: (Gets out Kerbero Gangan's Ridewatch) Lets see whos guns are better!

May: (Gets out Hetatoid's Ridewatch) And who has the most fun.

Maria: (Gets out Jean Jacket's ridewatch) And who scares more.

Fat Albert: This will be fun! (GETS OUT BOND MAN'S RIDEWATCH)

They activated the ridewatches of Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Hekatoid, Devidramon, Jean Jacket, Howling Hairfish, Captain Kidd (Felix the Cat), The Stray Dogs (Rocko's Modern Life), Howling Aces (Cuphead) and Barnyard Dawg (Looney Tunes) and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another all over.

Then Snake, Roman Torchwick, Two Bad, Army Dillo, Lefrog and Froot Loops Queen came.

Nico: Nice team Snake!

Snake: Thanks dude. It's like cool.

Me: It sure is.

?: Boy it sure is!

Sheep Man came.

Me: Sheep Man whoa!

Sheep Man: (In a girls voice) (Swiss Accent) Ja it sure is perfect.

Nico: Heidi Fischer! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had red angel wings and a Swiss outfit on and had a sheep symbol in the middle of her forehead. Also a Mareep came.

Heidi Fischer: Ja it's good to see you again Nico and my Mareep remembers you too.

Mareep: Mareep.

Nico: Awesome to see you again Mareep.

Heidi Fischer: We got this.

They fired waves of lightning.

Kairi: LUPIN BLAST!

Keiichiro: PAT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Another Kerbero and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Another Kerbero Gangan you have failed this world!

Keiichiro: Mission accomplished!

Kairi Yano: With that we bid you a final adieu!

Poromon: Hi Mareep.

Mareep nuzzled Poromon.

Heidi Fischer: Mareep remembers you too Poromon ja.

Qin: Aww. So cool.

Fat Albert: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Heidi Fischer: Ja it's where Nico helped me get my sheep back from a wolf.

Me: Was it McWolf?

Nico: Yeah (LAUGHS) It sure was and he loves sheep for dinner.

Me: (LAUGHS) That McWolf he always cracks me up.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Heidi hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Heidi.

Heidi Fischer: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Agent J, and Agent K are heading to Nagashino, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Master Xandred, along with clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Master Xandred, Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Nagashino, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Master Xandred, along with clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Jayden: Now, he's gone and made clones of our old enemies? Boy, he really doesn't know when to quit.

Nicole: He sure doesn't, Jayden, and he was sighted here in Nagashino.

Mitsuhide Akechi: That's correct, Nicole, and he and his army of clones overwhelmed some of the forces of The Takeda and Oda.

Persephone: We need to lure them out.

Lincoln: And we will. We're stationed in The Oda main camp, which means, we'll use the rifle unit on the Moogers.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Felicia Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Felicia Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Master Xandred, but I've set him off big time and he's already sending his minions after us!

Nobunaga Oda: Perfect.

The rifle unit got into position, and then, we saw Mooger foot soldiers coming right at us, and then… !

Lincoln: Fire!

The rifle unit commenced fire, and the bullets hit the Mooger foot soldiers and they fell one by one.

Eli: Unbelievable.

Nicole: This was how Nobunaga brought down the Takeda at Nagashino by decimating the Calvary with his rifle unit.

Suddenly, we heard unearthly and really loud yells of anger!

Lincoln: Yep, we've pissed off Master Xandred!

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Master Xandred.

?: (ENRAGED LOUD ROAR) RANGERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, the clone of Master Xandred, and he was out to destroy us, and boy was he really really really angry and mad now!

Sylvester: Ugh, he's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental

Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic

Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Persephone's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Master Xandred, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Master Xandred clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Felicia Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Felicia Midnight.

Felicia Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Felicia.

Lincoln went up to Felicia Midnight and he hugged her, and Felicia Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Felicia Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Felicia Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that jerk showed up and tried to attack, but Felicia used her dark powers and made Lewis Travolta's nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back to prison and holed himself back in his cell and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Serves him right! Stupid lardass!

Me: Yeah, I remembered that night all too well, and Felicia really did awesome in scaring that jerk senseless.

Lincoln: He made a huge mistake coming after us again, and now that you're here, Felicia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Felicia Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Felicia Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Felicia Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Felicia Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Felicia Midnight.

Felicia Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Yuruko, Bitchko, Bakako, Kuroko, and Yariko from JK Bitch ni Shiboraretai.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yuruko, Bitchko, Bakako, Kuroko, and Yariko from JK Bitch ni Shiboraretai.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yuruko: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yuruko and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Master Xandred and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The

Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Yuruko: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Yuruko: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yuruko, Bitchko, Bakako, Kuroko, and Yariko with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Master Xandred and his minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Felicia Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Master Xandred and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and assimilated all their powers.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out the manifestation once more and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die, what a sore loser.

* * *

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Master Xandred and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Felicia Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Felicia Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Felicia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Felicia Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Felicia Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of King Mondo, Queen Machina, Prince Sprocket, Prince Gasket, Princess Archerina, Klank & Orbus, Staroid, Silo, Boohoo the Clown, People Pitcher, Digster, Puppetman, Video Vulture, Leaky Faucet, Pumpkin Sorcerer, Steambot, Traffic Kitty, Bucket of Bolts, Adrian, Pollenator, Fortissimodo, Mean Screen, Mechanizer, Robocupid, Defoliator, Main Drain, Punch-A-Bunch, Mace Face, Defector, Drill Master, Googleheimer the Toy Robot, Wrecking Ball, Admiral Abominator, Wolfbane, Tarantabot, Somnibot, Borax, Hosehead, Tough Tusks, Stenchy, Midas Hound, Cruel Chrome, Altor, Protectron, Nuklifier, Mechaterpillar, and Cog Changer.

Tommy Oliver: What the? Now, we got clones of King Mondo and The Machine Empire?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Jason Lee Scott: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of King Mondo, Queen Machina, Prince Sprocket, Prince Gasket, Princess Archerina, Klank & Orbus, Staroid, Silo, Boohoo the Clown, People Pitcher, Digster, Puppetman, Video Vulture, Leaky Faucet, Pumpkin Sorcerer, Steambot, Traffic Kitty, Bucket of Bolts, Adrian, Pollenator, Fortissimodo, Mean Screen, Mechanizer, Robocupid, Defoliator, Main Drain, Punch-A-Bunch, Mace Face, Defector, Drill Master, Googleheimer the Toy Robot, Wrecking Ball, Admiral Abominator, Wolfbane, Tarantabot, Somnibot, Borax, Hosehead, Tough Tusks, Stenchy, Midas Hound, Cruel Chrome, Altor, Protectron, Nuklifier, Mechaterpillar, and Cog Changer and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers which opened into massive suckers, and one by one, he latched them onto the heads of the clones of King Mondo, Queen Machina, Prince Sprocket, Prince Gasket, Princess Archerina, Klank & Orbus, Staroid, Silo, Boohoo the Clown, People Pitcher, Digster, Puppetman, Video Vulture, Leaky Faucet, Pumpkin Sorcerer, Steambot, Traffic Kitty, Bucket of Bolts, Adrian, Pollenator, Fortissimodo, Mean Screen, Mechanizer, Robocupid, Defoliator, Main Drain, Punch-A-Bunch, Mace Face, Defector, Drill Master, Googleheimer the Toy Robot, Wrecking Ball, Admiral Abominator, Wolfbane, Tarantabot, Somnibot, Borax, Hosehead, Tough Tusks, Stenchy, Midas Hound, Cruel Chrome, Altor, Protectron, Nuklifier, Mechaterpillar, and Cog Changer, and they tried to fight back, but couldn't. Then, Lincoln sucked them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of King Mondo and The Machine Empire.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Tommy Oliver: He just never gives up.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō

Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Mayumi Madoka: Wow, so, this is Lake Lamode, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Madoka, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa

Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and he also marked them as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twenty-five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Mindy (Totally Spies!), Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Mindy, Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Izuku: Wow, I knew Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Sam Simpson: And Universe 666 Mindy is so much different from the prime universe Mindy. If we see her, there's no doubt she'll be coming after us for revenge for what we did in turning her cousin, Mandy, into humiliation fodder.

Lincoln: She deserves to suffer the same fate as her heartless sadistic cousin. If she shows up, I'll do much worse to her.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Mindy, Simulator Cherry Hunter, Simulator Yoko, Simulator Mimi Kitagami, Simulator Alice, Mayumi Madoka aka Wicken, Mari Jorōgumo aka Silkereen, Kuroko Moya aka Black Swan, Hizuki Yaju aka Untamed, Homura Shōbō-shi aka Amber, Akiko Pinto aka Ms. Quills, Ichigo Sumūjī aka Strawberry Milkmaid, Banira Sumūjī aka Vanilla Milkmaid, Shokoa Sumūjī aka Chocolate Milkmaid, Sakura Sumūjī aka Cherry Milkmaid, Ierō Sumūjī aka Banana Milkmaid, Mentha Sumūjī aka Shamrock Milkmaid, Murasaki Suraimu aka Grimace Milkmaid, Chiharu Kōhī aka Cappuccino Milkmaid, Kuroko Gashado aka Phobius, Majo Mizu aka Sea Hag, Universe 666 Sunny Tennyson, Universe 666 Hasebe, Universe 666 Mami, and Universe 666 Sabuko, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Bowser Jr's Boom Bunker.

Qin: Cool!

Me: I rememher that one. I'll go with on that one.

Kole: And me and Earth will go with too.

Nico: All right then.

We went into the simulator and it activated and we were in BOWSER JR.'S BOOM BUNKER!

Nico: Here we are.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well I'll tell you more when you get to the end.

Nico: Okay.

Me: I'll show you what we're up against.

Nico: Okay.

Kole: This is gonna be good.

?: Let us help too.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with red hair, orange eyes, red and and orange clothes, fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Laval Monsters on and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

The 2nd girl had aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had silver clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Skull Man on it.

Lina Laval: Lina Laval, Embodiment of the Laval monsters.

Skyla Skull: And Skyla Skull, Embodiment of the Skull Man.

Gaz: Skyla!? Whoa!

Persephone: Wow! Awesome to see you again.

Skyla Skull: Gaz and Persephone it's awesome to hear your voices again. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets go.

We were off.

Nico: We're probably facing Bowser Jr.

Me: Yep.

We landed at the end and we saw BOWSER JR. and he was in an awesome TANK! It was his BOOM BUNKER!

Nico: WHOA!

Nicole: Okay here is the tough part. You got to smash that top dome 3 times.

Nico: Easy.

Bowser Jr.: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome tank B.J.!

Bowser Jr.: Just so you know, there are several extra galaxies that you guys might want to check out before going after the last set. And after you defeat Papa, you should check out the final galaxy.

Me: Good idea!

Nico: I agree there.

Lina Laval: That will be awesome to see.

Nico: It sure will.

Skyla Skull: I think so too.

Bowser Jr: But you have to defeat me first. It's the last time you fight me in a galaxy. And this one's gonna be a blast!

Nico: Bring it on!

Me: Yeah!

Lina Laval: Yeah!

Nico: (Gets out Kerbero Gangan and David Cain's ridewatches) I brought so many weapons!

He activated them and fired rocket launchers and energy blasters and blasted the glass dome on top.

Me: Oh yeah!

I fired an energy blast and blasted the dome on top too!

Kole: Time for some Earth Power!

Earth: Yeah!

They fired waves of lava and crystal and blasted the dome.

Lina and Skyla fired waves of skulls and fire and the blasts hit the glass dome and the tank exploded and sent Bowser Jr. flying and out came the Grand Star!

Nico: There's the Grand Star!

We went and got it!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Me: Oh yeah!

Lina Laval: That was fun!

We all high five!

Bowser Jr. Fainted.

FWOMP!

Me: Boy that tired him out.

Skyla Skull: I hope we didn't hit him too hard.

Lina Laval: Yeah.

Nico: How did you meet Gaz and Persephone?

Skyla Skull: I met Gaz when she was trying to think of ways to kill her brother and I used an even worse punishment for her.

Nico: (GULPS)

Skyla Skull: Trust me you don't want to know what it is. She hated her brother and wanted nothing more than to kill him. Long story. But I helped make her a better person and I met Persephone when I was helping her get an awesome new coffin for her bedroom. It was an awesome one.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Skyla Skull: We would be honored.

We left and everyone cheered wildly.

Poromon was in the city and he found a gang of cats.

Poromon: (to a gang of cats) Hello there.

The cats saw him and they went up to him and nuzzled him.

Poromon: Aww you guys are so cute. Oh you poor kitties. I think you need love.

He decided to bring them home.

We saw Poromon with the cats.

Mokunai XI: Poromon why did you bring these cats home?

Poromon: They were hungry and homeless.

Fluttershy: Aww we'll gladly take care of them. They need love and a good home.

Fluttershy went and got them some cream and fish. They were really hungry.

Fluttershy: Oh they were really hungry.

Qin: Aww. They are so cute.

Yugi: What are their names?

Fluttershy: Aww their names are Veliya, Elliya and Roviya and they are Russian Blue cats.

Me: Aww.

Fluttershy: They are girl cats and they only wanted a good home.

Nico: Poor kitties.

Poromon: They were just left there to starve. I couldn't just leave them there.

Nico: Aww you did a good thing Poromon.

Wildrider: Do they have rabies?

Fluttershy felt for that.

Fluttershy: Oh no they don't.

Poromon: That's a relief.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Varie: Yeah.

Smokescreen: Who's gonna keep them?

Poromon: I will but they will be in the care of Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Hooray!

Laney: Yay more pets!

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Roxas: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Mack Hartford, Akira, Axel Manning, Mike Chilton, Soji, Takumi

Qin: All right!

Me: Awesome!

Nokama: This will be cool!

Cassidy: It sure will be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO version of The Living Mummy, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO version of The Living Mummy, and he's causing havoc.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He's in the level I Sphinx We Have a Problem!

Me: Ooh boy.

Nico: Yep. Alright, let's head down to Chronopolis and take down the LEGO version of The Living Mummy.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: Yep. And also we're going after Lego Loki too. He is not that much of a threat but he is just as bad. Funny but dangerous.

Maria: He's not the main villain of this level though.

Me: Maybe so but he still appeared in that level nonetheless.

Nico: Yep. So he is a bad guy there though.

Lola: Yep.

Loki (Marvel): (British Accent) It'll be interesting to face him.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Chemistro: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer, Electrocutioner, Pyro, Dirty Bubble, Goliath, KGBeast and Titanium Titan go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Eli: This is gonna be awesome too. And in my element.

Me: Because you were born in Egypt bro.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: This will be cool.

Bright Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my Fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Pump Man next.

Me: Ooh that one will be interesting.

Camie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Dominik Kucera, the second of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda yesterday. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Dominik Kucera, the second of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda yesterday.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said yesterday, now that Tobias Svoboda is dead, Dominik Kucera, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are basically running around like headless chickens, and they're only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The

Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Chronopolis to take down the LEGO version of The Living Mummy.

Lincoln: LEGO version of The Living Mummy, you better be ready, and once we get done with him, you're next, Dominik Kucera.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Dominik. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO version of The Living Mummy, and once we get through with him, Lincoln and Dana Voráčová are going to destroy Dominik Kucera, the second of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We were off to Chronopolis.

---

We arrived at Chronopolis and at the pyramid, We saw Lego Thor, Lego Hulk, Lego Horus, Lego Captain America, Lego Dr. Strange, and Lego Captain Marvel and they were in front of an ancient Egyptian pyramid.

Me: Wow what a pyramid.

Lego Horus: It sure is amazing isn't it.

Lego Hulk: Hulk think it cool.

Lego Captain America: It sure is awesome.

Nico: I'll say.

A pharaoh then came.

Lego Pharaoh: Thank goodness you all are here.

Me: Oh no problem and you can take off that disguise LOKI!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted the Pharaoh!

Then he revealed himself and it was LEGO LOKI!

Lego Loki: Damn! I was hoping to fool you for at least 10 minutes!

Mumbo: It's funny how thing work out, isn't it?

Me: I've known all your tricks for years Loki and it takes more than your disguises to fool me. And I sensed that it was you because of the evil energy that was in you.

Lego Loki: DAMN!

Mack Hartford: Overdrive Accelerate!

Soji: Henshin!

Takumi: Henshin!

They transformed!

Mack: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED!

Soji: CAST OFF!

CAST OFF! CHANGE BEETLE!

Soji: KAMEN RIDER KABUTO!

Takumi: KAMEN RIDER FAIZ!

Lego Hulk: HULK SMASH PUNY GOD!

Thundercracker: Hey, don't hog all the fun!

I punched Lego Loki in his face and kicked him and grabbed him by his leg and smashed him into the ground.

Me: Puny god.

Akira: Me and my team helped to beat one version of you!

Fixer: Twice, actually.

Akira: Okay TWICE then.

Me: That's right.

Lego Loki: Oh really?

Me: We're not shitting you

Lego Hulk then threw him into the Pyramid.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

Hulk: Puny god.

Lego Hulk: Puny god right!

Stalker: We should go inside after him.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Agreed. Lets go.

We went into the pyramid.

We saw that it was an amazing pyramid.

Me: Wow what a pyramid.

Qin: Amazing.

We then saw Lego Loki!

Pyro: There he is!

Axel Manning tried punching him but he disappeared!

Axel Manning: Dammit! He must be further inside the Pyramid!

Me: He can run but he can't hide.

Qin: That's for sure.

Me: I'll be able to find his evil like a bird seeks its prey.

Elena Validus: We know what he's after here.

Me: N'Kantu the Living Mummy.

Lego Thor: I know it! So like my brother.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Loki: I can't believe that Lego version of me is out to do all that.

Goliath: We're bound to fight him anyway.

Mike Chilton: But we'll still beat them.

Mack: Defender Vest!

Mack donned the Defender Vest!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: But be wary guys. This pyramid is FULL of traps.

Camille: We'll be careful.

Poromon stepped on a tile.

Poromon: Uh oh!

SPEARS WERE HURLED AT US!

Me: Watch it!

I grabbed all the spears.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: These will be useful.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) Comrades, we must be careful!

Soji: Who knows what else might be here?

Manaphy stepped on a tile.

Then boulders were hurled at us!

Me: WHOA!

I punched the boulders and smashed them into dust!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Nice one!

Bowser: What did we just say?!

Poliwag stepped on a tile!

Then poison needles flew at us!

Eli used the force and stopped them and we picked them up.

Me: Deadly poison spines!

Eli: That was close.

Nico: Guys stop it!

Horsea: Sorry the traps are everywhere!

Horsea stepped on a tile.

Takumi: Oh great! More traps!

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) What's it gonna be this time?!

The coffins opened up and then MUMMIES CAME ALIVE!

Qin: Oh you had to ask!

King Stefan: (Scottish Accent) We need to get rid of them!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the mummies and killed them all.

Qin: Take that!

Nico: Now to find the main mummy.

Eli: He's this way.

We followed Eli and got to a big door.

Dirty Bubble: I think Loki woke him up by now.

Nico: I'm sure he did.

Eli: I sense it. He did.

Lola: Oh boy.

Qin: Not good.

RD Lola: We'll still beat him!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at the door.

Lego Loki laughed as the coffin of N'Kantu opened up.

But then the spirits of the sands came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out the door and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and I fired a wave of energy and blasted Lego Loki.

Nico: Okay you buttface, it's time for some payback!

Electrocutioner: Stop what you're doing right now!

Lego Loki: It's not what I'm doing. It's what I've done!

Me: We already see it!

N'KANTU THE LIVING MUMMY CAME OUT!

Nico: Uh oh.

I teleported and kicked Lego Loki and bashed him into Lego N'Kanto!

Lego N'Kantu: I am awake!

Laxus: Just in time for an ass kicking!

Me: And Lego Loki you smell like a rotten beef carcass!

Lego Loki: WHY YOU LITTLE!

He fired a wave of energy and I fired a wave of energy and the blasts collided and my blast overtook his and it hit him and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSION!

Knightbrace: Does anyone have a sand blade?!

Gaara: Perhaps this will do! SAND BLADE!

He formed a sword made of sand!

Siri Shukaku formed a Spear of Shukaku!

They slashed and stabbed Lego Loki.

Qin: Nice one!

Mack Hartford: Red Sentinel Ranger. Activate!

Hyper Cast Off! Change Hyper Beetle!

Soji went into his Hyper Form Clock Up Mode.

Awakening!

Takumi went into his Blaster form.

They were ready!

Nico: Now you're screwed!

Xenia: Big time!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them both.

Mack and Akira charged at Lego Loki and blasted him all over.

Akira: D-SMASH!

He summoned DISK WARS IRON MAN!

Nico: Yeah!

Disk Wars Iron Man blasted them!

Axel Manning and Mike Chilton charged at both of them and kicked them both into the ground.

Qin and me fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Lola and Nico and Eli fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Soji and Takumi charged at Lego N'Kantu

They bashed him down with incredible speed.

Me: Take that!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Oh yeah!

Lego Hulk: HULK SMASH PUNY GOD!

He punched and smashed and pulverized Lego Loki!

Nico: Yeah take that!

Qin: YEAH!

Varie: Yeah!

Then Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus, Xaldin, Salami Swami, Xigbar, Mortal Kombat Scorpion and Count Spankulot came.

Nico: Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus, Xaldin, Salami Swami, Xigbar, Mortal Kombat Scorpion and Count Spankulot.

Waffle Woman: Dud you guys really set off traps?

Poromon: It wasn't our fault!

Roquefort: We know.

Katnappe: They were just everywhere.

Me: Yeah!

Common Cold: (to Nico) We heard you fought an enemy of Kendra's.

Nico: We sure did.

Technus: Did she really stink?

Me: Oh good god! She smelled like a thousand buckets of shit!

?: That is disgusting!

A figure came out and it was SPACE COCKROACH GOKI-CHAN from episode 5 of Carrangers!

Originally an ordinary space cockroach, it was made large during Grotch's experiments with Imo-youkan, where it became large enough to threaten Beauty Zonnette before she could subdue it and turned it into her servant. After another experiment where it was enhanced by another of Grotch's machines, it became Bowzock's most powerful dancer, able to create earthquakes with his dancing as long as its tape deck continued to play. Zonnette brings it with to Earth in hoping to use it to cause enough chaos to bring Red Racer to her to confess her feelings. In the midst of a battle with both RV Robo and Sirender, its tape ended up getting tangled and warped, making it finally shrink back down into a normal roach again which is saved by Zonnette before driving away. Eventually restoring its giant size, Goki-chan remained a background member of the Bowzock (alongside the four "Zoku" of the Boso Sentai Zokuranger) to the end of the series.

Eli: Space Cockroach Goki-Chan! I remember you! You were made large enough to threaten Beauty Zonnette and become Bowzock's dancer! Also you were featured in that show Zokuranger.

Nico: I remember seeing them! That was a Sentai Series Within A Sentai Series.

Me: That is cool! They would be perfect for the M.O.E

Goki Chan: They sure would.

Qin: Yeah!

Goku Chan: Too bad I wasn't featured in America.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff!

TJ: I would've loved to see the counterparts of the Zokurangers.

Qin: Me too! That would have been cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Tara, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Terraria the Dorome, Earth Man, Ground Man, Stone man, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Plant Man, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Muddy Mudskipper, Haggis McHaggis, Mad Scotty, Insane Yak, Fire Chief, Wilbur H. Cob, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - Nico's rescue was in mermaid oasis hidden in forest to battle a stinky enemy of Kendra's. Her name is Lola Dishwater Vegas and she is a REALLY STINKY AND PUTRID SMELLING GIRL! She stinks so bad that she makes everyone that comes near her throw up.

---

Waffle Woman was first

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) Nico's rescue was in mermaid oasis hidden in forest to battle a stinky enemy of Kendra's. Her name is Lola Dishwater Vegas and she is a REALLY STINKY AND PUTRID SMELLING GIRL! She stinks so bad that she makes everyone that comes near her throw up.

Tara: UCH! IT WAS TERRIBLE! She smelled so horrible that I hurled my guts out all over Lana!

Chiro: Lana didn't mind it but that was gross!

Terraria: That was awful! But yeah she smelled REALLY bad. The reason is because she was drenched in toxic waste. They had to put her in a really special modified cell to make it totally odor proof.

Applejack: HOOOWEE! She smelled worse than a bunch of pigs in a sludge pit!

Apple Bloom: Yeah that was gross!

Flashwing: Yeah it was awful! It smelled horrible!

Waffle Woman: Boy she must've SMELLED HORRIBLE! Lets do it!

Tara used the Time Force Gear and got an awesome Time Force Sword! They fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Raven, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Mari and her sisters of the Blue Slime, Wave Man, Dive Man, Whirlpool Man, Blizzard Man, Ice Man, Tundra Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Evil Stickybeard, Knightbrace, Count Spankulot, Common Cold, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - Us battling Another Ghostly Trio, Bond Man and Kerbero who were the embodiments of the Coral Dopant and Donut Dopant

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort: (to Raven) Nico, Gaz's team, Kerbero Gangan's team, and the others did good battling Another Ghostly Trio, Bond Man and Kerbero Gangan. They were the embodiments of the Coral Dopant and Donut Dopant

Raven: Homer and Lily loved the embodiment of the Donut Dopant and she made really awesome Donuts. But You should have seen what happened. J.D. got into a really horrible swearing contest with the Another Ghostly Trio.

Derpy Hooves: It was really crazy and awesome! Boy J.D.'s rotten mouth proved to be too much for them.

Mari: Yeah that was really awesome to see.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah it sure was! Brutal! Tayuya even helped out and beat them at their own game.

Cozy Glow: It was a rant fest of total rotten mouths!

Hex: It was funny.

Roquefort: WHOA! Brutal! I heard that J.D. beat the Ghostly trio in an extra battle with a rotten mouth talk and that is cool. Lets do it!

Raven used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of darkness, skulls, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

* * *

Starfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Aki the Red Slime, Agony, Scream. Lasher, Phage, Venom, Hybrid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Dark Spicer, Chameleon Bot, Hannibal Roy Bean, Sapphire Dragon, Evil Dojo, Wuya, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - Lincoln's rescue was in Nagashino, and we be battled a clone of Master Xandred, along with clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Master Xandred, Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer,Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred. (PANTS) SOMEONE GET ME SOME MILK

* * *

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe: (to Starfire) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Nagashino, and he battled a clone of Master Xandred, along with clones of Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer, Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred were sighted. They were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, he had to destroy the clones of Master Xandred, Octoroo, Serrator, General Gut, Deker, Dayu, Tooya, Scorpionic, Rofer, Doubletone, Dreadhead, Negatron, Yamiror, Madimot, Desperaino, Robtish, Vulpes, Steeleto, Antberry, Splitface, Arachnitor, Rhinosnorus, Sharkjaw, Sergeant Tread, Armadeevil, Switchbeast, Eyescar, Crustor, Skarf, Duplicator, Grinataur, Epoxar, Maldan, Trickster, Pestilox, Fiera, Gigertox, and Gred. (PANTS) SOMEONE GET ME SOME MILK

Maria came and got her a carton of milk.

Katnappe: Thanks Maria. Wow! That was a lot to say.

Maria: It sure was. Wow!

Katnappe gulped it down.

Starfire: It was a great battle there. But it was awesome.

Larry Loud: Boy it sure was cool!

Aki: We were amazed that Lincoln faced all those Nighloks all at once and absorbed them. That was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: Lincoln is absorbing all of the Power Rangers most dangerous enemies all in one sitting and that is awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure is! We're all getting their powers and strengths and abilities from them too.

Sunburn: We sure are and that is awesome.

Katnappe: Boy it sure is! I think Lincoln is getting us prepared for when we battle Lord Zedd and Rita in November. Lets do it!

Starfire used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Judia the Flow Kelp, SpongeBob, Patrick, Sandy, Mr. Krabs, Squidward, Pearl, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Count Spankulot, Gramma Stuffum, Toiletnator, Knightbrace, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Sir Toasty, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - The next galaxy

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold (to Robin): Next was Bowser Jr's Boom Bunker. He told Nico about some extra Galaxies that we should check out before the final set and the very last one.

Robin: Yeah he sure did and seeing all those extra galaxies is gonna be awesome.

Dark Magician Girl: It sure is gonna be really amazing to see there.

Judia: It sure is! I'm really looking forward to all this too.

Rarity: Me too darlings. This will be a fun adventure.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Common Cold: It sure will be awesome. Lets do it! (SNEEZES)

Robin used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Cyborg, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Loviya the Black Harpy, Harpie Lady, Mai Valentine, Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Girl, Harpie Queen, Harpie Dancer, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Skulker, Undergrowth, Lunch Lady Ghost, Ghost Desiree, Ghost Ember, Penelope Spectra, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow - The Mascots encountering a group of cats.

---

Tecnus was next.

Technus: (to Cyborg) The Mascots encountered a group of cats. What were their names?

Cyborg: Fluttershy called them Veliya, Elliya and Roviya and they are Russian Blue girl cats.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) They were really adorable and we now have more awesome pets.

Loviya: Boy they are so cute. Laney loved them too.

Pinkie Pie: They are very good pets for all of us too and even Opalescence and our cat friends have new friends.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They sure are adorable.

Featherweight: Yeah no Rarity and the Louds cat are gonna have a bunch of new playmates.

Sprocket: They sure are and so will the FluffyCats mascot too.

Technus: (LAUGHS) That is true. Awesome to have new pets. Lets do it!

Cyborg used the Time Force gear and they fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Beast Boy, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Alien X, Carla Wong III, Atrocitus, Larfleeze, Sinestro, Hal Jordan, Saint Walker, Indigo 1, Carol Ferris, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Vexen,, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Demyx, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - The Cats are adorable

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin: (to Beast Boy) The Cats are adorable. But I hope they're not like the ones the Casagrandes encountered!

Beast Boy: Oh no way! There was only three of them. They were Russian Blue Cats and they were cute.

Rapunzel: Fluttershy can talk to them really well and they are Russian Cats and they are cute.

Alien X: (In 3 Voices) Yeah that is for sure.

Carla Wong III: We were amazed to see that too. Hitch talks to them too and that is cool.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there and that is awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. Now we have 3 more awesome new pets.

Spyro: They sure are awesome.

Xaldin: Thank goodness they aren't those cats that the Casagrandes know. Lets do it!

Beast Boy used the Time Force gear and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Kole, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe

Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Corina the Creeping Coin, Triggerhappy, Big Bang Triggerhappy, Double Dare Triggerhappy, Bouncer, Triggersnappy, Yosemite Sam, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang, Amoeba Boys, 2016 Morbucks, Manboy, Fashionistas, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - Night of The Living Mummy next

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) I Sphinx We Have a Problem! is next. I hope you guys came prepared for that.

Kole: Oh we sure are and we're going to pulverize Loki and N'Kantu the Living Mummy.

Lola Ferrington: It sure will be fun and cool.

Corina: As long as we kick that God's butt!

Fluttershy: I have a feeling we will and it will be fun and awesome.

Tornado Bolt: And it will be really awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure will be.

Stealth Elf: You got that right!

Salami Swami: Indeed. Lets do it!

Kole used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Victoria (Yugioh), Princess Cadance, Princess Bubblegum, Wildberry Princess, Hot Dog Princess, Slime Princess, Flame Princess, Lumpy Space princess, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs

Xigbar, Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - Lego Loki and N'Kantu, the Living Mummy are next.

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar: (to Erza) Lego Loki and N'Kantu, the Living Mummy are next. But it's N'Kantu who's the biggest threat.

Erza: That's right! We faced Mummies before and tore them apart. But this will be awesome.

Botan: (British Accent) It sure will be cool.

Nima the Cupid: And we'll spread the love of pain on him.

Rainbow Dash: But this will be an awesome one too.

Scootaloo: It sure will.

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure will be awesome and cool.

Xigbar: You got that right. Lets get it on!

Erza used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Flare Corona, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Noira the Nightmare, Brittney Knudson, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Persephone, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Motaro, Sindell, Goro, Kano, Subzero, Reptile, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - Lego Loki is not going to get away with this!

---

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion (to Flare Corona): Lego Loki is not going to get away with this! I hope you guys dealt with him already.

Flare Corona: No we didn't deal with Lego Loki yet. But this will be a fun one.

Hanabi: We saw him impersonating a Pharaoh and J.D. saw right through his facade with ease.

Aries: Yeah that was awesome.

Noira: Even Eli knew it was him from the start.

Princess Luna: No one can fool us that easily.

Moondust: Yeah it sure was.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there. That was awesome.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: I agree there.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: That is for sure. Awesome thinking there. Lets do it!

Flare used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Haru the Raptor Harpy, Maximum Ride, Fang, Izzy, Gazzy, Angel, Nudge, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Common Cold, Sir Toasty, Gramma Stuffum, Evil Stickybeard, Toiletnator, Soccer Mom, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - That mummy is going down

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot (to Lucy): (Transylvanian Accent) That mummy is going down. He has been very bad!

Lucy Heartfilila: So was Lego Loki! But this will be really awesome.

X-Squad Bangray: That is for sure there.

Haru: You got that right. This will be really fun and awesome.

Princess Celestia: I'm ready to kick some mummy butt.

King Solar: Yeah me too!

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: It will be awesome to kick mummy and god butt.

Count Spankulot: Yes indeed! Lets do it!

Lucy used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of light and stars and smashed them down

Juvia Lockser, Moonlight Raven and Mandy VS Jack O'Lantern (Billy & Mandy)

Jack O'Lantern was next.

Juvia: I'm ready to bring some funny pain!

She fired waves of water and smashed him down.

Wendy Marvell, Erza and Naruto VS Lexaeus

---

Lexaeus was next.

Wendy: I'm going to blow this away!

She fired waves of wind and smashed him down.

---

Cana Alberona, Lady Tsunade and Shizune VS Lipsyncher the Lipstick Monster

---

Lipsyncher was next.

Cana: This is gonna be a really powerful one.

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Brandish, Eli and Lucy Heartfilia VS Animated Soundwave

---

Animated Soundwave was next.

Brandish: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Aquarius, Sakura Avalon and the Furious 5 VS Boss Wolf

---

Boss Wolf was next.

Aquarius: I'm ready to smash your face in!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mirajane, Homer and Moe VS Tina Levito the Drunk Maiden

---

Tina Levito the Drunk Maiden was next.

Mirajane: Boy you always like getting drunk.

She fired a wave of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Virgo, Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus and Rarity VS Bunnie and Clyde

---

Bunnie & Clyde were next.

Virgo: I'm ready for this.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed them down.

---

Yost Reed, Bloom and Qin VS Psyphon

---

Psyphon was next.

Yost Reed: I'm ready for this.

He stretched and wrapped around him and smashed him down.

---

Ness, Layla and Marinette VS Weredad

---

Weredad was next.

Ness: Bring it on! PK FLASH!

He fired a ball of energy and it hit Weredad and bashed him down.

---

UA Iron Man, Sydney and 2003 Donny VS 2017 Rita Repulsa

---

2017 Rita Repulsa was next.

UA Iron Man: It'll be awesome to destroy your original self.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Izuku Midoriya, Nanette and Superman VS Tiki Tong.

---

Tiki Tong was next.

Izuku: Bring it on.

He flared up his green lightning aura and fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Yost Captain America, Princess Celestia and Flame Princess VS Fire Count

---

The Fire Count was next.

Yost Captain America: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

# Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Goki-Chan

---

Goki-Chan was next.

Goki-Chan: Boy this tomb is crazy huh?

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

May: It sure is.

Goki-Chan: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO The Living Mummy, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They turned into the Turbo Rangers!

Nico: Yeah! Lets do it!

Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Goki-Chan and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Goki-Chan you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped!

Troy Burrows: Hope you like to see stars!

Tsukasa: Because these pack a punch!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Shishi Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

We went at them and bashed and pulverized and smashed Lego Loki and N'Kanto into pulp.

Nom, Viqtarr, Frafdo, Khorror, Ulfhedinn, Slurhk, and Kileron blasted and smashed the two of them all over.

Yugi, Mokunaii, Wildrider and Smokescreen used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wildrider's Scattershot Gun and Smokescreen's weapons and Yugi and Mokunaii's powers 100-fold.

Yugi Moto and Wildrider: PHARAOH EGYPT BLAST!

Mokunaii XI and Smokescreen: SMOKING EGYPT BLAST!

Arkayna of the Dragon and Mumbo Jumbo: DRAGON MAGIC BURST!

Zarya of the Wolf and Knightbrace: WOLF FLAME BLAST!

Piper of the Phoenix and Fixer: PHOENIX FLAME BLAST!

Emerald of the Unicorn and Electrocutioner: UNICORN MAGIC THUNDERSTRIKE!

Vakama of the Fire and Pyro: PYRO FIRE BLAST!

Nokama of the Water and Dirty Bubble: WATER BUBBLE BLAST!

Matau of the Wind and Chemistro: CHEMICAL WIND BLAST!

Nuju of the Ice and Titanium Titan: ICE TITAN BLAST!

Whenua of the Earth and Goliath: EARTH FURY BLAST!

Onewa of the Stone and KGBeast: STONE FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp

Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Loki, Hulk and Nico: EGYPT STRIKE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: DESERT ELEMENT STYLE: SAND BLADE!

Entrapta: DESERT LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER PYRAMID!

Perfuma: DESERT NATURE STYLE: DESERT CACTUS BLAZE!

Frosta: DESERT ICE STYLE: FROST MIRAGE!

They fired waves of energy and elements of the desert.

Lincoln and his harem: DESERT FINAL SMASH: DESERT SANDSTORM!

Tthey fired a massive sandstorm!

Lincoln: Don't think you're getting out of this easily.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO version of The Living Mummy, and he was being bashed and beaten all over the place, and Lincoln even bashed him on the head with one of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO version of The Living Mummy get a lump on his head! OUCH! Then, we saw a white flag go up on the lump.

Me: Looks like he surrenders.

Lincoln threw an energy card which hit the LEGO version of The Living Mummy and imprisoned him inside a card and he put him inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO version of The Living Mummy, and he's going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Dominik Kucera.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Dominik Kucera, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Dominik Kucera, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Dominik Kucera, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) And the second-in-command of their whole group.

Dominik Kucera: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Dominik Kucera fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico, but the diamond barrier that was still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Dominik Kucera.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Dana Voráčová's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Dominik Kucera, she left purple energy, stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Dominik Kucera. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Dana Voráčová was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are jackals, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Jackal flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dominik Kucera: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Dana Voráčová emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dana Voráčová grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, basilisks, jackals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Jackal emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on snake earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, she also has Mythical Beast Jackal with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple jackal-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dana Voráčová has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, basilisks, jackals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Jackal surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Dana Voráčová felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Dana Voráčová has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of

Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Dana Voráčová's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, basilisks, jackals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana Voráčová's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Jackal Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Jackal Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Jackal etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple jackal heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple jackal heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple jackal heads is a large purple jackal head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Dana Voráčová has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Jackal's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Jackal that said, "Dana Voráčová Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Jackals, Representor of The Mythical Jackal, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lola, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Dominik Kucera, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate

Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Jackals, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Jackal"

ダナ・ヴォラーチョヴァ 神話上の獣ジャッカルのジーンスラマー、強力な魔法の達人、ジャッカルの召喚者、神話上のジャッカルの代表者、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークローラの軽蔑者、破壊者チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯ドミニク・クセラ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、魔法、ジャッカルの達人、フェニックスと天使と幻獣ジャッカル

Dana Voráčová has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM JACKAL SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM JACKAL SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM JACKAL SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dana Voráčová's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Jackal-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dominik Kucera saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Dana Voráčová fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dominik Kucera and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Dana's transformed, and by the looks of it, Dominik is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Dana told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Dana Voráčová: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Jackal Summoner Mythical Beast Jackal Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Jackal Summoner Mythical Beast Jackal Phoenix Angel Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Dana.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Dana Voráčová.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Dominik. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Dana Voráčová went after Dominik Kucera who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Dominik Kucera, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Dana Voráčová also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Dana Voráčová attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Dominik Kucera even more insane with rage than ever.

Dominik Kucera: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Dominik Kucera went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Dana Voráčová kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Dominik Kucera even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Dominik Kucera could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Dominik Kucera and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Dominik Kucera powerless, and then, Dana Voráčová slashed off Tobias' demonic wings and she'd sliced off a demonic looking pendant from his neck and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Dominik Kucera: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Dominik Kucera's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Dana Voráčová and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Dana Voráčová's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Dominik Kucera for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dana.

Suddenly, Dana Voráčová wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Dana Voráčová's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Jackal flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Dana Voráčová sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Dana Voráčová: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Dominik had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Laura did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Dominik straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, but Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are still running loose.

Nico: Without a doubt, Daniel Kadlec will no doubt come after Laura and her friends next. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: The last member of The Midnight Society that we're meeting tomorrow is Hecate Midnight.

Autumn Midnight: That's perfect, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Hecate Midnight is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that jerk showed up and tried to attack, but Hecate used her dark powers and made Killjoy Huggins' nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back home and holed himself back in his room and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Whoa, now what was that killjoy's nightmare?

Lincoln: That was an easy one: me achieving success and exposing him for the miserable killjoy and abusive scumbag he really is.

We gasped.

Nico: WHOA! That's more like an act of justice and retribution.

Me: Yeah, that fear is extremely powerful, and it left a scar on Killjoy Huggins' mind and that fear became a reality and it ended with him getting killed for good.

Xaldin: That's it for them.

Salami Swami: N'Kantu isn't going to rest.

Xigbar: He's going into our ranks.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Of course he is.

Count Spankulot: Let us celebrate this victory!

Nico: Yeah! Great job everyone.

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) This was AWESOME!

Laney: Yeah it was!

We had a great pizza dinner at Lynn's Table and went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 9 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Snake, Roman Torchwick, Two Bad, Army Dillo, Lefrog and Froot Loops Queen, As well as Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky and Flash Sentry and we're going into an awesome and amazing crystal cave and we're going to see the beauty of an amazing crystal cave and also we're going to battle Maxxine's enemy who is a serial killer named Trina Edmunton. She was responsible for killing over 300 people in 20 states and stealing all their money and using it to buy REALLY expensive stuff for Maxxine. Maxxine sent her to death row. But she escaped from prison and is out for revenge. Maxxine is going to transform against her. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Pump Man. Her name is Alice Pump and she is a pump builder.

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Erika Dědinová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Cerberus and Lincoln VS. Daniel Kadlec

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

Rome, but we got bad news: clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him. And we're going to meet Hecate Midnight, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with Lincoln who's also a member of The Midnight Society at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that jerk showed up and tried to attack, but Hecate used her dark powers and made Killjoy Huggins' nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back home and holed himself back in his room and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Part 10 is where we're going to Knowhere and we're going to battle Lego 2099 Green Goblin and Zola to tie up some loose ends.

See you next time.

# LEGO MARVEL PART 10

## Road to Knowhere

Walking through an amazing and beautiful hidden cave in the middle of the forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Snake, Roman Torchwick, Two Bad, Army Dillo, Lefrog and Froot Loops Queen, As well as Fiona, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky and Flash Sentry and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue as we exploded the mysteries of the cave.

Me: Wow! (ECHOING)

Eli: What a cave. It's so beautiful.

Lola: It sure is.

Qin: It must've taken a long time to make a cave like this.

Nico: It sure is magnificent.

Lincoln: I agree there. It's really amazing.

Varie: It sure is.

Fiona: Boy this is an amazing cave to see.

Leni: It totes is Fiona.

Nico: Fiona, I want to thank you, Snake, and your teams for coming

Fiona: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Octavia Melody: (British accent) It is most going to be fun and amazing everyone. I'm really looking forward to this.

Lola: We all are Octavia.

Nico: Octavia, what do you like to do in your free time?

Octavia: I like to play the cello at parties and liven the place up for those that need it.

Vinyl Scratch: It's true. Before I joined the team, me and Octavia lived together. I am a rave DJ and Octavia is a Cello player.

Me: Like how my grandmother on my dads side liked to play. She played the cello long ago herself.

Nico: Wow that is neat.

Laney: Yep and J.D. played the cello well himself before.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. And I never even had lesson in my life.

Nico: Funny. But that is cool.

Vinyl Scratch: It sure is.

Octavia: It most certainly is.

Nico: I actually didn't know that.

Me: It's a hidden talent. Laney dances amazingly well when I play the cello.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Nice.

Octavia: J.D. does play the cello magnificently. He played the Arabian Dance from The Nutcracker Suite absolutely perfectly from it.

Nico: Cool! You'll have to show us when we get back from the galaxy adventure.

Me: Sure.

Nico: All right. Man yesterday was an awesome Egypt adventure.

Eli: It sure was. But in Chronopolis. And it was awesome taking down Lego Loki and N'Kanto.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Loki tried to fool us. But man J.D. you saw right through his disguise no problem.

Me: I was able to see right through him because I was able to see the evil he had in him.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. I felt his aura and knew it was him right off the bat.

Camie: Wow that is amazing.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: Well done though J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Nico: He still woke N'Kanto up.

Me: We've faced mummies many times before and he was no different.

Xenia: Yep and now both Lego Loki and N'Kanto are in the M.O.E.

Laney: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And the mascots triggered those traps. But man they were no match for us.

Laney: I know.

Varie: That was awesome that we conquered those traps.

Daring Do: It sure was awesome.

Nico: We always seem to be triggering those kinds of traps, huh?

Me: No kidding. But like we always have known. You can't expect it to always be easy without there being SOME FORM of danger in everything.

Nico: That is true. 100% too true. But man that still was fun.

Camie: It sure was.

Me: It sure is (THUD) OOF!

I hit a wall.

Me: Ow.

Nico: You okay?

Me: Yeah just hit a wall.

I tapped it and it had a hollow thud coming from it.

Me: A hollow thud?

Nico: That's suspicious. There must be something behind here.

Qin: Yeah.

I punched the wall and broke down the wall and then it revealed an amazing and breathtakingly beautiful sight! WE SAW A MAGNIFICENT CRYSTAL GROTTO! It had beautiful rainbow crystal clusters all over, beautiful light giving life from a crystal on the ceiling and grass, flowers and plants grew and there was even a waterfall and spring in it.

Me: Oh wow!

Xenia: It's beautiful!

Camie: Oh wow!

Lola: This is amazing!

Varie: And in a cave at the edge of the forest near the city.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow this is absolutely breathtaking.

Pinkie Pie: Reminds me of Maud's grotto. This is amazing!

Nico: It sure is!

Laney: Wow!

Me: Wow this is incredible. I've never seen a Crystal oasis this breathtaking.

Rarity: Oh and the gems here are amazing darlings!

Fluttershy: And the flowers here amazing!

Nicole: And it's amazing that this grotto formed here.

Lily: Boy this is amazing.

Lola: Yeah!

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter this is so amazing!

Izzy Moonbow: It sure is!

Misty Brightdawn: Boy no kidding!

Octavia Melody: Hey look there on that cliff there there.

We saw a little cottage there and it was made of solid crystal? That's unusual.

Me: Is that a cottage here?

Nico: It's made of crystal too. Wow. That is amazing.

Eli: Someone lives here? Wow that is amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Maxxine, are you familiar with someone by the name of Trina Edmunton?

Maxxine: (GASPS) OH GOD, NOT HER!

Nico: You know her?

Maxxine: I wish I hadn't, but you guys deserve to know the truth about her. Trina Edmunton is a very dangerous serial killer and one of my most hated enemies.

We gasped in horror.

Me: My God!

Maxxine: It gets worse, she's responsible for killing over 300 people in 20 states and stealing all their money and using it to buy REALLY expensive stuff for me which I didn't want! She is absolutely crazy and insane!

Eli: Jeez.

Nico: Damn, she's a fucking fruit cake!

Maxxine: That she is. In the end, I busted her for her crimes and got her sent to Death Row. But, I got word from Sheila that fruit cake has escaped!

Then, the rest of the team arrived.

Sheila: She sure has, and she'd killed two guards who tried to restrain her before she bolted out of there.

Nico: Oh man. Looks like we've got to administer that fruit basket's death sentence before she dares to hurt another person or go after Maxxine herself.

Lincoln: Let's hunt her down immediately.

Me: She must be here in this crystal grotto.

Qin: We'll find out who lives in that cottage soon enough.

Maxxine: Yeah.

Sheila: Lets do it. But wow this is an amazing crystal grotto.

Irma: It's breathtaking.

Nico: It sure is.

Maxxine heard a Pokemon cry.

Maxxine: Hey look.

We saw a Diancie.

Me: Hey a Diancie.

Qin: Cool.

We saw that it was lonely and sad.

Maxxine: Oh are you lonely?

Diancie: I sure am.

Maxxine: Oh you poor thing. I'll gladly be your friend.

Diancie: You will?

Maxxine: I sure will.

Maxxine put on her jumpsuit. It was red.

Qin: Nice one.

Maxxine: Thanks.

Me: Better transform too Sougo.

Sougo: Right.

He got ready.

Sougo: HENSHIN!

He transformed!

Sougo: KAMEN RIDER ZI-O!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings

orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Trina Edmunton) AHA! Got you! I just spotted Trina Edmunton, she's 20 yards away and she's heading right for Maxxine in a fit of homicidal fury.

Maxxine: Figures. She's going to get it big time!

Lincoln: She's about to be put down for good. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs

arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Then, we set our sights on Trina Edmunton.

Nico: Mack, you, Akira, Axel, Mike, Soji, and Takumi did good yesterday

Qin: They sure did.

Mack: Yep we sure did.

Akira: Yeah that was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Also, for those of you who expected the Galarian Birds, I warned you not to get your hopes up

Me: I know there is plenty of time for that. We aren't giving up on that.

Qin: Yeah.

We then started looking around, and then, we heard a loud scream of rage.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! YOU'LL PAY FOR THROWING ME IN DEATH ROW!

Maxxine: Yeah, fuck you too, you insane psycho killer bitch!

We then saw a girl with crazy black hair in a red prison jumpsuit and crazy eyes heading right for Maxxine, it was Trina Edmunton, and she was absolutely fucked-up and crazy. She was about to stab Maxxine with a knife, but Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier protecting all of us and when the knife hit the barrier, it broke and she tried to hit it with her fists, but that didn't work, but it did make her fists bloody: SHE WAS SCREAMING AND WAILING IN RAGE AS SHE TRIED TO BREAK THE BARRIER AND KILL MAXXINE!

Maxxine: Damn, she's really lost it big time! That time in prison really ruined her mind and brain!

Nico: No fooling, man, she really despises you!

Lincoln: Someone needs to put that lunatic down.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Trina Edmunton in the face and sent her flying into a tree, but Lincoln didn't deactivate the barrier as we stood ready.

Trina Edmunton: GET OUT HERE, YOU BITCH, SO I CAN KILL YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS!

Maxxine: (Flips Trina Edmunton the finger) Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Me: She really is insane!

Maxxine: That's exactly why she needs to be stopped and put down for good.

Me: Yep.

I teleported and punched her in the face!

Sheila kicked Trina in the face and knocked her down!

Qin: You are so disgusting Trina!

Trina Edmunton: I GAVE YOU EVERYTHING MAXXINE! I WANTED TO GIVE YOU THE WORLD! I KILLED ALL THOSE PEOPLE FOR YOU! AND BOUGHT YOU EVERYTHING FOR YOU!

Maxxine: Explain to me how killing those people were for me!

Trina Edmunton: BECAUSE THOSE PEOPLE WERE WORTHLESS! YOU WERE THE ONLY ONE FOR ME! I LOVE YOU MAXXINE!

Maxxine: (SHOCKED) WHAT!? You loved me!?

Nico: SAY WHAT NOW!?

Me: You're a crazy bitch! How can you be so evil!?

Qin: YEAH! You killed all those people just to get their money for Maxxine! It's not right! You destroyed COUNTLESS Lives just for your own selfish reasons!

Maxxine: You can't buy love and happiness just by killing people! There's no love in it! What you did is nothing but cold-blooded murder!

She then pulled out a ring box from her pocket and in it was a magnificent rainbow diamond class ring style ring that had diamonds of each color of the rainbow in a sun formation and it was surrounded by white diamonds on it. It looked like a Superbowl Championship ring.

Maxxine: But I will keep this.

Trina Edmunton: (GASP) You kept that ring I gave you!

Maxxine: Yes! (Looks at Hassleberry) To propose to someone who's earned my love!

Tyranno Hassleberry: You will marry me!?

Maxxine: Yes! Who says that women can't propose?

I looked at it.

Me: (WHISTLES) That is a nice ring.

Maxxine: It sure is. And I love it. Turns out this ring is the one thing that I always wanted out of everything you gave me Trina.

Maxxine put it on.

Maxxine: It fits perfectly. Trina, I want you to know this. What you did was wrong on so many levels. You killed all those people just for their money and all for me. But it's wrong. I'm sorry Trina. But you have to pay for all those crimes. You tried to make me the happiest ever and I will always be grateful to that. But what you did is wrong! And you have to pay for it.

Nico: It has to end that way for you Trina. It's wrong for you to do what you did.

Maxxine: And I still have this too.

She showed a beautiful RAINBOW DIAMOND NECKLACE she had on.

Me: Wow! That necklace is beautiful.

Maxxine: I decided to keep all the gifts.

Me: Wow! How much WAS All that?

Trina Edmunton: It was all worth over $40,000,000.00.

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Geiz: I know you did it out of love. But you still killed people. You have to pay for that somehow!

Me: That's right! MURDER is STILL MURDER!

Maxxine: That's right! You brought all this on yourself.

Maxxine gave the jewelry to Tyranno to hold on to.

We went at her!

Atticus Rhodes tried punching her but got knocked out when he hit a crystal column.

KRABLAM!

He hit it head on.

Atticus: (dazed) Hey, if you find any teeth lying around, they're mine. (Falls unconscious)

SPLASH!

He landed in the lagoon. Luckily it was a shallow water lagoon.

Me: Wow this water is shallow. Goes only up to my lower ankles.

Alexis Rhodes: Thank goodness.

Hassleberry: Save some for me, babe! No one does that to my fellow officer!

Maxxine: Gladly!

We went at her and I punched her in her face and kicked her in her stomach and smashed her in the face.

Maxxine then grew her scorpion tail.

Maxxine: Time to go Queen Nail!

She groaned in pain and then she ripped out of her jumpsuit and turned into QUEEN NAIL!

Trina gasped!

Trina Edmunton: (GASP!) Maxxine!? What happened to you!?

Queen Nail: Ugly story I do not want to talk about!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Camie: And this too!

She fired a wave of aurora energy and blasted Trina all over.

Sougo: Save some for me!

He slashed and blasted her.

Lucy Heartfilia: Time for Time Force!

Robin, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Raven, Starfire, Tara, Kole, Flare Corona and Erza Scarlet: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

They transformed!

Robin: TIME FORCE ALPHA RED!

Cyborg: TIME FORCE BETA BLUE!

Beast Boy: TIME FORCE SIGMA GREEN!

Raven: TIME FORCE ZETA BLACK!

Starfire: TIME FORCE THETA YELLOW!

Tara: TIME FOR VEGA PINK!

Kole: TIME FORCE KAPPA PURPLE!

Flare Corona: TIME FORCE PSI ORANGE!

Erza Scarlett: TIME FORCE XI AQUA

Lucy Loud: TIME FORCE DELTA WHITE!

They were ready for action!

Me: Wow! Greek Letters with the morph! That is clever!

Wes: Wow that is cool!

Eric Myers: That sure is awesome.

Diancie charged at her and fired a jewel blast and smashed her all over.

Poromon got drunk and threw a bottle and it hit Trina on her head!

SMASH!

Maxxine reverted back and she had her clothes on again.

Suddenly, Maxxine's purple eyes turned neon purple, and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, scorpions, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Maxxine Stenson's King Nail Earth Firestorm Scorpion Greatsword of Underground Earth Firestorm Scorpion Justice from her back, and as she approached Trina Edmunton, she left red energy, stars, earth, fire, scorpions, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maxxine: Trina what you did was nothing short of wrong! I know you did it out of love but you still killed people! You have and always be a sadistic serial killer who's shown no compassion towards anyone at all, all you ever cared about was yourself and killing everyone around you. I don't regret what I did in stopping you and getting you sent to Death Row, you murdered 300 people in 20 states and stealing all their money and using it to buy REALLY expensive stuff for me, you are absolutely insane. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, you've always been such a bitch and now, you can consider getting your death sentence a bit earlier than expected. If you're lucky!

Suddenly, Maxxine was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, earth, and fire surrounding the vortex, there are scorpions, phoenixes, angels, and King Nail flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Edmunton: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears that stinkpot apart piece by piece!

Qin: YEAH!

Trina Edmunton charged at the vortex still intending to kill Maxxine, but the barrier still kept her from trying to get at us, and if that's not bad enough, that bitch got hit with fire and she screamed in agony as it damaged her face and left a really nasty scar on her face.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a scar on her! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And it's one she'll take with her to the grave.

Then, as the vortex faded, Maxxine emerged, but she was changed forever.

Maxxine remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long braded brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes, and a red energy aura with stars, earth, fire, scorpions, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has King Nail holding the Fire Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on scorpion earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold fire links and pink crystal links and a pink scorpion-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is King Nail with red crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Maxxine Stenson has on has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, orange pants, pink high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, fire, scorpions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is King Nail surrounded by fire and earth. Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maxxine Stenson's massive Maxxine Stenson's King Nail Earth Firestorm Scorpion Greatsword of Underground Earth Firestorm Scorpion Justice and all of the greatswords and greatswords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, earth, fire, scorpions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maxxine Stenson's Cosmic Eternal Underground King Nail Earth Firestorm Scorpion Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground King Nail Earth Firestorm Scorpion Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and King Nail etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, red blade, large red scorpion heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four red scorpion heads with yellow gems for the eyes and on the bottom is King Nail's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the pommel. Maxxine Stenson has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of King Nail's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji below King Nail that said, "Maxxine Stenson, Genderbent Sister of Max Stenson, Gene-Slammer and Partner of King Nail, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Loving Sister of The Zi-O Kamen Riders, Destroyer of Swartz, Archenemy of The Mummy, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Scorpions, Earth, Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マキシン・ステンソン、マックス・ステンソンの性転換した妹、ジーン・スラマーでキング・ネイルのパートナー、地下女子とタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ジオウ仮面ライダーの愛する妹、スワーツのデストロイヤー、ザ・マミーの宿敵、デストロイヤーウルトロム・シュレッダーとテング・シュレッダーのチェレル、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくで

なし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてサソリ、土、火、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Maxxine Stenson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-KING NAIL-SCORPION-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SCORPION PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SCORPION PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FIRE EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SCORPION PHOENIX ANGEL FEAR!

We were really amazed by Maxxine's Super Angel-Underground Girl-King Nail-Scorpion-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Trina Edmunton saw it, she went absolutely fucked-up ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Lincoln put down the barrier and Maxxine fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, earth, fire, scorpions, phoenixes, and angels which hits Trina Edmunton and she got hit hard and burned again and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was really really REALLY PISSED OFF BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Maxxine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Fire Earth Underground Scorpion Phoenix Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Fire Earth Underground Scorpion Phoenix Angel Fear) You've had this coming for a very long time, Trina!

Lincoln: What you did in killing 300 people in 20 states, that's a sin that can never be forgiven ever.

Me: And you're going to pay with your life, bitch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your soul is stained by the blood of 300 innocent people that you've murdered and robbed in cold blood, now you will feel their pain.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And you will be dragged to a place far worse than Hell, you twisted murderous bitch!

Lincoln, Maxxine, and I went after Trina Edmunton, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Trina Edmunton, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Maxxine, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Trina Edmunton even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Trina Edmunton: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Trina Edmunton charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Trina Edmunton: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln fired symbols from his left hand which tied Trina Edmunton up and his massive white angel wings spread out and we saw swords of light forming, and as he flapped his massive white angel wings, he fired the swords of light which pierced Trina Edmunton and she got hit hard.

Nico: Nice one.

Me: To quote Moka, It's Time for you to know your place!

Lincoln: What you did in killing 300 people in 20 states, that's a sin that can never be forgiven ever.

Me: And you're going to pay with your life, bitch!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your soul is stained by the blood of 300 innocent people that you've murdered and robbed in cold blood, now you will feel their pain.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And you will be dragged to a place far worse than Hell, you twisted murderous bitch!

Lincoln, Maxxine, and I went after Trina Edmunton, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Trina Edmunton, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Maxxine, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Trina Edmunton even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Trina Edmunton: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Trina Edmunton charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Trina Edmunton: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln fired symbols from his left hand which tied Trina Edmunton up and his massive white angel wings spread out and we saw swords of light forming, and as he flapped his massive white angel wings, he fired the swords of light which pierced Trina Edmunton and she got hit hard.

Nico: Nice one.

Snake fired his gun at her and she danced as the bullets hit the floor.

Trina Edmunton was extremely enraged big time, but before she could attack again, she was impaled on a crystal through her back that grew out of nowhere and the crystal went through her stomach and out through her gut.

Me: Okay, that wasn't me, Vince, Rarity, or any other master of crystals.

Lincoln: It wasn't, J.D. In fact, there's only one person who'd do that to scum like Trina.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a pink short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, pink skirt, white bridal gloves, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Caitlin Knudson.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Caitlin?!

Caitlin Knudson: Yep, Caitlin Knudson, God Sibling of Crystals, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis.

Me: Awesome!

Maxxine went over to Trina.

Maxxine: Trina I'm sorry but you need help. Instead of killing you we're going to have you put into our Estate prison and help you. You have a serious mental problem.

Trina Edmunton: (In pain) Oh you're right. Maxxine, I should have told you. I have dissociative identity disorder.

Me: You mean like a split personality?

Trina Edmunton: Yes. It's a crazy story. I'm sorry for everything I did and no amount of words will fix what I did. But I deserve to be punished or cursed or anything for what I did.

Me: Well we are going to lock you up in our prison for your crimes in the estate.

Maxxine: But Trina. I want you to know that I forgive you.

We got her down and healed her up and she was cuffed.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Maxxine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings are permanent and the machine vanished.

Lincoln: At least she has remorse and more. (To Caitlin Knudson)

And it's so good to see you again, Caitlin.

Caitlin Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, Mom, Dad, Varie, Elaine, Marlene, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, and Sakura again, J.D.

Me: Same here sis.

Lincoln went up to Caitlin Knudson and he hugged her, and Caitlin Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Caitlin Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Caitlin Knudson, God Sibling of Crystals, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful crystal powers and immense control over crystals and crystal clusters, and she also has the power to bring life to dead planets and places and even bring the dead back to life. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Crystals, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she also knows how to make awesome jewelry and even jewel-encrusted dresses with the crystals and crystal clusters she creates, and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU WILL SUFFER THE FURY OF THE GOD SIBLING OF CRYSTALS!

We gasped.

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to be put in a crystal prison or impaled on crystal spikes.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants that.

Nico: Nope.

Lincoln: And now that you're here, Caitlin.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Caitlin Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Caitlin Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Caitlin Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Caitlin Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Caitlin Knudson.

Caitlin Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Hassleberry: (to Jaden) Sarge, wanna be the best man at my wedding?

Jaden: You got it Tyranno.

Camie: How come he called him that?

Bastion: Oh Tyranno always calls his friends ranks in soldiers like they are part of the military. Its always been like that for him.

Jaden: It's cool. I like it.

Qin: Nice.

Me: Wow. Caitlin so is this your grotto?

Caitlin Knudson: It sure is. What do you guys think?

Qin: This is amazing that you live here.

Nico: It sure is.

Caitlin Knudson: Yep. I built that cottage here because this whole place is in my element. I like it.

Me: That is so awesome sis.

Maxxine: The rest of the Underground Girls will be my bridesmaids.

Sydney: That will be awesome.

Trina Edmunton: Yeah it sure will.

Maxxine: Trina can attend the wedding.

Me: As long as she can watch in protection.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Caitlin Knudson: That is for sure. Nico how did you guys find out where I live?

Nico: Um… Lucky Guess?

Me: We actually found it by accidental discovery. We heard rumors about this and it was amazing.

Caitlin Knudson: Oh. That makes sense.

Atticus woke up.

Atticus: (GROANS) That hurt. What hit me?

Laney: Oh you're up. You hit a Crystal column head on and knocked yourself out.

Atticus: Oops.

Diancie: But it was cool helping you all out. Maxxine I'm sorry about your friend Trina. I can't believe she would do all that for you.

Maxxine: I know. I'm sorry she did all that too. But I had no idea she had mental problems.

Nico: No one did.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: (To Diancie) Beer?

Diancie: Oh I drink fancy wines myself.

Caitlin Knudson: Yeah I have been giving her this.

She pulled out a bottle of Cristal Wine.

Me: Ooh! She likes the REALLY fancy stuff.

Poliwag: Wow! That is good taste right there.

Horsea: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: How are you able to afford that? That stuff costs $350.00 to $10,000.00 per bottle?

Caitlin Knudson: I'm the God Sibling of Crystal and I can grow diamonds. I use those to get some money for it.

Nico: That is clever.

Me: Nice. And diamonds are worth more than their weight in gold.

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Diancie: Poliwag that doesn't work on me.

Me: You know Diancie is a Legendary Pokemon and that won't work on her.

Poliwag: Tartarsauce. Worth a shot though.

Nico: I knew Trina wasn't fully gone since she didn't call Maxxine a freak.

Me: Good.

Trina Edmunton: Yeah I still view Maxxine as a friend.

Nico: Good.

Trina Edmunton: But I'm willing to accept any punishment you give me.

Me: We'll commute your sentence to life without parole in our estate prison and you'll get Kitten's old prison cell.

Kitten: It's a presidential suite full of my luxurious stuff.

Nico: She left it after she joined our ranks.

Me: Yep.

Trina Edmunton: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Caitlin Knudson: That's cool that you guys are trying to help her.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Sougo: I'm so happy for you sis.

Maxxine: Me too Sougo. And J.D, since you helped out so much on my big day missions, can you and Sougo be my best men?

Me: We would be honored.

Sougo: You got it.

Camie: Aww. So cool.

Poromon: Can I be Best Mascot?

Maxxine: Of course you can.

Poromon: Yay!

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: Now comes our fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Dark Sailor Venus, Universe 666 Master Org, Waffle Nyan, Roman Torchwick and Snake.

WE GASPED!

Sailor Venus: Wait a Dark version of me!? That will be scary!

Lola: Whoa no kidding!

Lynn: Wow!

Me: So we have Lina Laval, Galatea Gojira and Francesca Frenchtoast for them.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Snake are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Dark Sailor Venus, Universe 666 Master Org, Waffle Nyan and Roman Torchwick!

WE GASPED!

Me: Dark Sailor Venus is dangerous.

Qin: YEah!

Another Waffle Nyan: (In a girls voice) No kidding huh?

Me: (GASP) (DROOLS) I know that voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with yellow hair and red eyes and had green and red clothes on and had red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Burger dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a burger sword.

Me: Bonnie Burger! Wow!

Bonnie Burger: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Bonnie is the Embodiment of the Burger Dopant and a great fry cook and a legend amongst the Fry Cook World. She makes awesome burgers of massive numbers of flavors.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) She would make a great member of the Krusty Krew.

Lola: Or Lynn's Table.

Bonnie Burger: That is true.

Nico: BURGERS!

Me: Nico goes CRAZY for burgers.

Bonnie Burger: (LAUGHS) That is too true.

Bonnie used her powers and gave Nico, May and Maria a MASSIVE PILE of them.

Nico: Oh boy!

May: Lets eat!

Maria: Yeah!

Me: By the way is the Another Snake friendly or hostile?

Bonnie Burger: Friendly and she is a powerful one.

Me: Ooh. Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Yeah!

Maria: Time for backup! (TURNS DIAL) KANGAROO BUTTKICKING BRIGADE!

She summoned Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Hekatoid, Devidramon, Jean Jacket and Howling Hairfish, Captain Kidd (Felix the Cat), The Stray Dogs (Rocko's Modern Life), Howling Aces (Cuphead) and Barnyard Dawg (Looney Tunes)

SpongeBob: Well, then, I guess it's time to take it up a notch. [spins his legs, then his hands, and then cracks his fingers, but they are snapped in half.]

CRUNCH!

[The scene cuts out to SpongeBob's broken fingers.]

YICHIHUAHUAS! THAT IS GONNA HURT!

He starts to cry!

SpongeBob: (WAILING)

Me: OUCH!

Poromon: BURGERS!

He had some with Nico, May and Maria!

Lily: Geez! SpongeBob that must've hurt!

Varie was healing him up.

Poliwag: BURGERS!

Poliwag had some.

Me: Okay you guys can eat.

Later they were finished.

Me: Look sharp!

We saw ANOTHER SNAKE JAILBIRD!

Me: Another Snake!

Qin: Uh oh.

Fiona: Cool.

Another Snake: (In a girls voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! Love a good battle.

Me: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red clothes and had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Pepper Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Cayenne Pepper Magisword in her hand.

Me: Cayenne Cajun Pepper! Awesome!

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: Ooowee! Great to see y'all again J.D.

Me: You too Cayenne. Cayenne is the Embodiment of the Pepper Dopant and she makes some of the most hottest and deadliest hotsauces in the world and the galaxy! She also is a deadly robber and robs from the evil.

Snake: Boy the dudette is gifted like me.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: Ooowee! I sure am.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: Nah he didn't. Cause I poured my hottest ever sauce down his throat. It's this'n.

She showed a jug of it and it was called ZEPHOS CAJUN ARMAGEDDON DOOMSAUCE!

We GASPED IN SHOCK AND HORROR!

Nico: (GULPS) He must've had his head explode from that!

Sakura Knudson: I found Swartz with his head blown clear off his shoulders and fire was blasting out of his headless body and out his butt from something!

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: Yeap! That was my sauce here.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Too bad that didn't kill him back then.

Maxxine: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is for sure. But that was awesome.

Nico: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Nico: Okay you jailbird! Time for you to go back to prison!

Me: Yeah but he probably regenerated his head from that.

Lola: Yeah.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: Ooowee. You're probably right.

Nico: (Gets out Snake's Ridewatch) Time for you to go dude!

May: (Gets out Two-Bad's Ridewatch) Two heads are always better than one!

Maria: (Gets out Lefrog's ridewatch) I'll flush you away! (LOUD

FART) (Blushes in embarrassment)

Octavia Melody: (Gets out Roman Torchwick's Ridewatch) And the power of White Fang will be one to remember!

They used the Ridewatches of Snake, Roman Torchwick, Two Bad, Army Dillo, Lefrog and Froot Loops Queen and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another.

Then INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Brinebeast, Whispy Woods, Nine and VrilDaiBouken came.

Nico: Nice team INSTIGATOR!

INSTIGATOR: Thanks Nico!

Pump Man then came!

Me: Cool Pump Man!

Pump Man: (In a girls voice) It sure is awesome.

Nico: Alice Pump!? Whoa!

Alice Pump: Yep.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and had blue angel wings and a water sword and she had an old fashioned water pump symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Alice Pump: I got this.

She fired a blast of water and smashed the another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

Maria: Nice water powers!

Alice Pump: Thanks!

May: And I didn't get hit!

Me: Nope.

Octavia Melody: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Alice Pump: When me and Nico pumped the water of a drought ravaged land in Sudan and gave water to everyone there.

Me: Wow! Sudan is really wartorn there but that is cool.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico and Alice hugged.

Nice: I've missed you.

Alice Pump: Same here.

We later went back home and we made a replica of Caitlin's grotto home and cave in the park at the estate. We got Trina settled into her cell.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco

Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, and Lemon Magician Girl are heading to Rome, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Rome, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Andros: Now, he's gone and made clones of our old enemies? Boy, he really doesn't know when to quit.

Nicole: He sure doesn't, Andros. He's just making things a whole lot worse for himself, even though he's already dead.

Whitney: He's that insane in death as he was in life.

Anko: Someone like him who refuses to give up, he's even worse than many of our old enemies.

Nico: You said a mouthful.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long

midnight black hair and red hairband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved frilly shirt, short-sleeved black blouse, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, white cravat, black skirt with the Are You Afraid of The Dark Logo on it, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, darkness, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Midnight Society, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Hecate Midnight of The Midnight Society.

Hecate Midnight: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Dark Specter, but I've set him off big time and he's already sending his minions after us!

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey,

Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom and he began absorbing them into him as he assimilated all of their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Dark Specter.

?: (ENRAGED LOUD ROAR) RANGERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, the clone of Dark Specter, and he was out to destroy us, and boy was he really really really angry and mad now!

Sylvester: Ugh, he's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-

Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix

Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Whitney's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Dark Specter, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Dark Specter clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Felicia Midnight) And it's so good to see you again, Hecate Midnight.

Hecate Midnight: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Autumn.

Autumn Midnight: You too, Hecate.

Lincoln went up to Hecate Midnight and he hugged her, and Hecate Midnight is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Hecate Midnight: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Hecate Midnight, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth younger sister of The Midnight Sisters, she's a Goth Girl born from darkness and she also has immense and incredible power over The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, demons, and creatures of the night, and also has black angel wings. She's a member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and every night, she and the rest of The Midnight Society meet up with me at the backyard of the house and tell some of the most bone-chilling and scariest stories around a campfire and she's the one who handles the organizing of our meetings. She's also friends with Lucy and The Young Morticians' Club, and they were intrigued to find out that she's the member of a new generation of The Midnight Society, and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a blazing passion. One night, as she and the rest of The Midnight Society were in the backyard preparing for their night of scary stories at the campfire, that jerk showed up and tried to attack, but Hecate used her dark powers and made Killjoy Huggins' nightmares come to life, and he got so scared, he ran away and went back home and holed himself back in his room and he refused to come out for the rest of the night.

Nico: Serves him right! Stupid killjoy!

Me: Yeah, I remembered that night all too well, and Hecate really did awesome in scaring that jerk senseless.

Lincoln: He made a huge mistake coming after us again, and now that you're here, Hecate.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Hecate Midnight in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hecate Midnight: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Hecate Midnight's neck with red gems on the gold

lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Hecate Midnight: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Hecate Midnight.

Hecate Midnight had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Akari Himezawa, Alicia Costa, Mami Asahina, Miki Kawabata, and Emiri Natsukawa from Bangable Girl.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akari Himezawa, Alicia Costa, Mami Asahina, Miki Kawabata, and Emiri Natsukawa from Bangable Girl.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akari Himezawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akari Himezawa and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Dark Specter and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden

Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted

gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akari Himezawa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akari Himezawa (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akari Himezawa, Alicia Costa, Mami Asahina, Miki Kawabata, and Emiri Natsukawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Dark Specter and his minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Hecate Midnight have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Dark Specter and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and assimilated all their powers.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out the manifestation once more and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die, what a sore loser.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Dark Specter and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Hecate Midnight saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Hecate Midnight: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Hecate, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Hecate Midnight: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Hecate Midnight: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Divatox, Elgar, Rygog, Porto, Maligore, General Havoc, Amphibitor, Shadow Chromite, Shadow Rangers (Turbo), Visceron, The Demon Racers, Big Burpa, Mouthpiece, Pharaoh, Numbor, Blazinator, Terror Tooth, Electrovolt, Wolfgang Amadeus Griller, Shrinkasect, Flamite, Delisha Ennivel, Dreadfeather, Mad Mike the Pizza Chef, Translucitor, Clockster, Metal Mangler, Crosspatch, Flashhead, Voltmeister, Wicked Wisher, Wild Weeder, Mutant Bees, Torch Tiger, Debloom, Blue Grouperhead, Fleeing Flea, Vitrified Virus, Mosquito Man, Silver Streaker, Hardhairball, Hate Mistress, Maniac Mechanic, Lord Litter, Crash & the Creeps, Mr. Goorific, Strikeout, Count Nocturne, and Goldgoyle.

Tommy Oliver: What the? Now, we got clones of Divatox and her minions?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Tommy Oliver: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Divatox, Elgar, Rygog, Porto, Maligore, General Havoc, Amphibitor, Shadow Chromite, Shadow Rangers (Turbo), Visceron, The Demon Racers, Big Burpa, Mouthpiece, Pharaoh, Numbor, Blazinator, Terror Tooth, Electrovolt, Wolfgang Amadeus Griller, Shrinkasect, Flamite, Delisha Ennivel, Dreadfeather, Mad Mike the Pizza Chef, Translucitor, Clockster, Metal Mangler, Crosspatch, Flashhead, Voltmeister, Wicked Wisher, Wild Weeder, Mutant Bees, Torch Tiger, Debloom, Blue Grouperhead, Fleeing Flea, Vitrified Virus, Mosquito Man, Silver Streaker, Hardhairball, Hate Mistress, Maniac Mechanic, Lord Litter, Crash & the Creeps, Mr. Goorific, Strikeout, Count Nocturne, and Goldgoyle and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Divatox, Elgar, Rygog, Porto, Maligore, General Havoc, Amphibitor, Shadow Chromite, Shadow Rangers (Turbo), Visceron, The Demon Racers, Big Burpa, Mouthpiece, Pharaoh, Numbor, Blazinator, Terror Tooth, Electrovolt, Wolfgang Amadeus Griller, Shrinkasect, Flamite, Delisha Ennivel, Dreadfeather, Mad Mike the Pizza Chef, Translucitor, Clockster, Metal Mangler, Crosspatch, Flashhead, Voltmeister, Wicked Wisher, Wild Weeder, Mutant Bees, Torch Tiger, Debloom, Blue Grouperhead, Fleeing Flea, Vitrified Virus, Mosquito Man, Silver Streaker, Hardhairball, Hate Mistress, Maniac Mechanic, Lord Litter, Crash & the Creeps, Mr. Goorific, Strikeout, Count Nocturne, and Goldgoyle, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of Divatox and her minions.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Tommy Oliver: He just never gives up.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The

Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful, and Katnappe's right, Lincoln's preparing us for the day we finally battle Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa in November by going after and absorbing the clones of The Rangers' most dangerous enemies and why he and all of us have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's so awesome! Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan!

Lincoln: Thanks.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle are heading to Yoshi's Tropical Island.

But, they're not the only ones, Yuma Tsukumo, Tori Meadows, Cathy Katherine, Anna Kaboom, and Rio Kastle are also joining Lincoln as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Catelyn: Wow, so this is Yoshi's Tropical Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Catelyn, and it's perfect for our first date.

Yuma Tsukumo: You said it, Lincoln. This is going to be so awesome.

Lincoln, Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle along with Yuma Tsukumo, Tori Meadows, Cathy Katherine, Anna Kaboom, and Rio Kastle dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Yuma fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Yuma Tsukumo: Honestly, Flip just doesn't know when to give up!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And Yuma Tsukumo made clones of himself and they went up to Tori Meadows, Cathy Katherine, Anna Kaboom, and Rio Kastle and they hugged, and then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs and Eli saw Yuma covered in kisses on his face and body.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you and Yuma really had a good time at Yoshi's Tropical Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Yuma Tsukumo: (In Heaven) Best… date… ever!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle are in your harem, Linky.

Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Sheena: Wow, I knew Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Catelyn, Ariana, Dhanusha, Hummingbird, Jewel, Wave the Swallow, Universe 666 Vypra, Universe 666 Mommy Long Legs, Simulator Tori Meadows, Simulator Cathy Katherine, Simulator Anna Kaboom, and Simulator Rio Kastle, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and Yuma killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Mario Squared Galaxy.

Me: Cool!

Nicole: That one was pretty cool.

Nico: Yep.

Gaz: Me and Persephone will go next.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the Simulator and it activated and they were at MARIO SQUARED GALAXY!

It looked like a giant version of when Mario first came out back in 1981.

Gaz: This looks like… Mario!

Nico: It sure does!

Persephone: Back in 1981.

Nico: Yep.

Gaz: Yeah.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is a really simple one. All you got to do is press all the tiles and make a picture of Mario and the star will appear.

Nico: Very simple.

Gaz: Goombas will be in our way though.

?: And we'll help stop them.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with green hair, green eyes and had

green angel wings and green clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol for Gusto on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword.

The 2nd girl had blue hair, blue eyes, blue angel wings, blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Dive Man on it.

Gia Gusto: Gia Gusto, Embodiment of Gusto is here.

Dina Dive: And Dina Dive, Embodiment of Dive Man.

Earth Chan: Dina Dive! Wow!

Kole: So awesome to see you.

Dina Dive: Earth and Kole! Wow! Awesome to hear your voices. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets get a move on.

Persephone: Right!

They were off!

They got to the big Mario and Goombas came!

Nico: Here we go!

They stood ready!

Nico: (gets out Snake and Abis Mal's Ridewatches) You're about to get robbed!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Gia and Dina fired wind blasts and torpedoes and blasted them.

Gaz and Persephone fired darkness blasts and they tore them apart.

Nico: Yeah!

They activated each tile and formed Mario from 1981 and then out came the star!

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: AWESOME!

Dina Dive: That was fun!

They high five!

Gaz: How did you meet Earth and Kole?

Dina Dive: I met them both underwater when they were exploring and we ended up finding an amazing jewel treasure in a sunken ship. It was fun.

Persephone: That is cool.

Gia Gusto: I'll say.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Gia Gusto: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them

I was playing the Cello like I said and I was playing the Arabian Dance.

Nico: Wow that is amazing.

Qin: Very talented.

I was playing it beautifully.

Jean Grey: Has anyone seen the mascots?

Laney: Kameo and Nicole are with them on patrol.

Jean Grey: Okay.

In the city, the mascots, Kameo and Nicole were out on patrol.

Poromon: Thanks for coming with us.

Nicole: No problem guys.

Kameo: This will be really fun.

Poliwag: It sure will.

But then NUMEROUS TROLLS from the world of Kameo came out of a portal 100 yards ahead of them!

Nicole: Trolls!

Kameo: Thorn's troll minions! Lets get them!

Mantis: I hope they're having fun.

In the city they were blasting and obliterating Trolls by the hundreds!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted and incinerated them.

Nicole fired a powerful energy blast and obliterated the trolls.

Kameo turned into Pummelweed and bashed them into pulp.

Poliwag and Manaphy and Horsea blasted them with energy.

Nico: MASCOT SENSES TINGLING!

Me: Uh oh! Lets go then!

Nico: Right!

We were off.

Poromon leaped to avoid a Fire Troll!

Nicole punched it and blasted it.

They blasted all the trolls into nothing.

We landed and saw that they were finished destroying all the trolls.

Me: WHOA! You guys destroyed many of Thorn's minions.

Luna: Wow! Rockin dudes!

Crankcase: More incoming!

Nicole: They sure keep coming!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the trolls.

Manaphy: Take this!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the trolls!

Kameo fired energy blasts and blasted them apart!

Horsea fired a Hyper Beam blast and blew the trolls apart.

One troll grabbed Horsea and tried to punch her belly. But Maria punched the troll down.

Horsea: Take that!

We obliterated the last of the trolls.

Nicole then sealed the portal.

Xenia: That's it for them.

Kameo: Good riddance.

Armada Hoist: Nice job gusy.

Manaphy: Thanks!

Kameo: That was awesome.

Me: Those trolls don't know when to quit.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Good think Thorn wasn't with them.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah thank goodness.

Me: But he'll appear again. Someday.

Camie: Yep.

Ghuul: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Juniper Lee, Zick, Yamato, Yost Spiderman, Takeru, and Kylie Griffin

Qin: Sweet!

Hay Lin: Oh yeah!

Moondancer: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Armin Zola, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront

today, it's none other than the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Armin Zola, and they're causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: They're in the level Road to Knowhere!

Me: I can't believe LEGO Zola has come back for more. Well, he's getting another beatdown and he's getting a lump on his head!

Nico: You said a mouthful. Alright, let's head down to Chronopolis and take down the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Armin Zola, and they're causing havoc.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Waffle Woman: Can me, Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus, Xaldin, Salami Swami, Xigbar, Mortal Kombat Scorpion and Count Spankulot go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: This is gonna be interesting.

Camie: We've never been to Knowhere before. This will be cool.

Valon: (Australian Accent) Nico mate, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blade Man next.

Qin: Sharp and deadly.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Daniel Kadlec, the third of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Daniel Kadlec, the third of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said, with Tobias Svoboda dead, Daniel Kadlec, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are basically running around like headless chickens, and they're only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Chronopolis to take down the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Armin Zola.

Lincoln: LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Armin Zola, you better be ready, and once we get done with them, you're next, Daniel Kadlec.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Daniel. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Armin Zola, and once we get through with him, Lincoln and Erika Dědinová are going to destroy Daniel Kadlec, the third of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We were off to Chronopolis for Knowhere.

We were flying in space and we saw Knowhere. The Lego version of it.

Me: There it is guys. Knowhere.

Camie: WHOA!

We saw that it looked like a giant severed head!

Camie: It looks like a giant severed machine head.

Me: That's exactly what it is. It is the severed head of an ancient Celestial and it serves as the base and headquarters of the Guardians of the Galaxy.

We landed inside Knowhere and it was a REALLY ADVANCED city.

We saw the Lego versions of Wasp, Black Bolt, Spider-Man 2099, Captain America, Thor, White Tiger, Rocket Raccoon, She-Hulk, and Spider-Gwen.

Lego Wasp: Hey guys! You made it.

Me: Like we were going to miss this.

Lego Captain America: It's amazing here isn't it.

Me: It sure is.

Katnappe: This is our first time in Knowhere.

Me: The Lego Version but not the Prime Universe version.

Qin: Yeah.

Lego White Tiger: That is true.

Lego Rocket Raccoon: The prime universe version will be much bigger than this one.

Xenia: It sure will.

Laney: Yeah.

Juniper Lee: We should visit the Prime Version someday.

Me: Good idea June.

Xenia: Yeah.

Star Lord: You guys will love our base. It's amazing.

Rocket Raccoon: It's got so much to see and look at and do.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

We then saw a dog.

Sour Sweet: Is that a dog?

Lego Cosmo: I am not just a dog.

Me: Cosmo. Awesome!

Sour Sweet: He talks!?

Me: Via telepathy. Cosmo is a superintelligent dog that is the chief operator of Knowhere.

Star Lord: That's right.

Me: Cosmo was the first ever dog to be launched into space. It was back during the Cold War and the Soviet Union became the very first country to launch a dog into space.

Nico: That's right.

Indigo Zap: Wow! I didn't think that was possible.

Me: Yep. I've heard of space monkeys but never a space dog.

Nico: That is cool.

Technus: I, Technus, am glad to meet you, Cosmo.

Zick: And so are the rest of us.

Cosmo: Pleasure to meet you all too and an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm and the Masters of Evil.

Me: Same here Cosmo.

Cosmo: I heard so much about how you all destroyed the Prime Universe version of Thanos. Well done to you all.

Me: Thanks. That was awesome and brutal and cool.

Lola: It sure was.

Wendy Storious: That was an awesome battle from what I heard.

Xenia: Yep.

Pam: You get a cookie if you can guess what we're doing here.

Cosmo: You are here to stop Lego 2099 Green Goblin and Zola.

Me: Give the dog a treat.

Pam gave him a dog biscuit.

Salami Swami: (Hindu Accent) We better get started then.

Takeru: Henshin!

Yamato: Animal Instinct Awaken!

AAAAHHH AAAAHHH AHAH!

They transformed and were ready!

Takeru: GHOST OF THE EMPEROR! KAMEN RIDER GHOST!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Itachi: Lets get going then.

Eli: I sense them in the bosses room.

Cosmo: That's my office!

Qin: Uh oh.

Camie: A dog that needs an office?

Me: Well every boss has to have a place for them to work and manage the business.

Camie: True.

Me: And Cosmo is the boss of the Guardians of the Galaxy so he has to work somewhere.

Camie: You're right.

Lego 2099 Goblin appeared

Lego 2099 Goblin: Welcome to the party! Just in time for the fireworks! (flies off)

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: After him!

Yost Spidey: A future version of Gobby. Great.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: GET OVER HERE!

He fired his snare and then grabbed Lego 2099 Goblin and pulled him and he came back to us and then…

KRABLAM!

I punched him in the face and knocked him right into a wall.

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Lego 2099 Goblin: OUCH!

Me: That was just for starters chump! For sending Carnom after us!

Girl Jordan: And I'm going to rip your head off and play dodgeball with it!

Lego 2099 Goblin: (Taunting) OOH I'm so scared!

Me: You should be BUTTFACE!

Lego 2099 Goblin: You COULD fight me here. Or you can chase me to where the party is! (flies off)

Magma: Invitations to a party. How nice of him.

Nico: AFTER HIM!

We flew after him!

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) He has been very bad!

Takeru: No kidding!

Me: That is an understatement. Count I hope you give him the WORST SPANKING you can muster on him.

Count Spankulot: OOH! I know just what to do!

Nico: I'll even use Ol' Spankful on him!

WHAP! (PAINFUL SCREAM!)

Winter Soldier: If he's anything like the other 2 we fought, he's planning something.

Nico: I have a feeling it's bad.

Qin: Big time.

Eli: (Concentrates) Oh man! He's going to send this station right into a black hole in the center of the galaxy!

WE GASPED!

Me: Not on our watch!

Xigbar: Over our dead bodies!

Kylie: Not literally though!

Moondancer: Then we'll bash their heads in before that happens!

Qin: That is for sure!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Lego 2099 Goblin in his back and he crashed into the ground.

Lego Goblin 2099: Keep chasing! You're almost to the party! (keeps flying off)

Luminous: I bet we are!

But his flying was sloppy because he got hit.

Me: He's getting sloppy.

Nico: He is really wounded.

Me: So he wants to play cat and mouse does he? Okay we're the cats and he's the mouse.

Xaldin: Lets keep following him.

Me: Right.

We were following him.

Goldfire: Boy this guy is really making me mad!

Starfire: He sure is!

Blackfire: All villains do!

Kitten: How is Trina liking my old cell?

Maxxine: She loves it. It has all the comforts of home for her.

Me: We also give her really awesome foods fit for a king for her.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And she has books, TV and video games and even an art studio.

Nico: Nice.

Lola: Lucky!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Maxxine: Yep. She loves it.

Deadpool (to the viewers): Yeah, I know 2099 Gobby and Zola weren't in this level. But the actual one only had goons. We had to find SOME bosses.

Common Cold: I wonder why your version hasn't been seen yet.

Deadpool looked at Common Cold seriously.

Deadpool: Dude, at the time this game was released, there was a legal dispute over whether X Men and Fantastic Four should be owned by Marvel. I don't like talking about it.

Jamesdean5842: He's right on that. It was widely disputed.

Nico: Wow.

Common Cold: Oh I see. Sorry. (SNEEZES)

Me: Bless you.

Common Cold: Thank you.

Deadpool: But this is still awesome even if there are no X-Men or Fantastic Four characters here, right?

Me: I agree there Wade.

Nico: Yeah. Sucks that there isn't any of them in the Lego world. But it's still good.

We got to an elevator and saw him heading up to the top.

Me: He's heading to the top.

Sissi Delmas: Entrance time!

We flew up there.

Lego 2099 Goblin and Zola were ranting.

Then the spirits of the rainbow came and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted through the floor and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Knowhere to run, Knowhere to hide!

Roquefort: (LAUGHS) That's a funny pun!

Me: Thanks.

Lego 2099 Goblin: That was very good.

Me: It just came to me.

Qin: Nice.

Me: Also Zola I'm amazed you're still here. Like how we beat you in that dogfight?

Lego Zola: (German Accent) You are a really good pilot!

Me: We had a lot of practice and a lot of experiences.

Qin: Yep.

Zenkaigan! (Drum line) Kengou hakken kyoshou ni ohsama samurai bouzu ni sniper! Dai~ Hen~ge~! (Yay!)

Takeru became Grateful Damashii.

Yamato: Monarch of the Jungle! Zyuoh Gorilla!

They were ready for action!

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: Time for some buttkicking!

Me: Also you buttfaces we're not letting you launch this station into a black hole!

Lego Arnim Zola: We couldn't find the button for it anyway!

Me: Looks like Cosmo is one step ahead of you!

I teleported and punched Zola in the stomach with devastating force.

I kicked him down.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted Lego 2099 Goblin!

Camie: Take this!

She fired a wave of aurora energy and blasted Lego Zola all over.

Nico: Anyone have a rainbow sword?

I unsheathed my sword and it glowed in a rainbow aura.

Me: This good enough?

Nico: Perfect!

I slashed Lego Zola and kicked Lego 2099 Goblin.

Girl Jordan then PULLED GOBLIN'S HEAD OFF!

POP!

Lego 2099 Goblin: HEY!

Girl Jordan: Dodge this!

She threw the head and then it hit Lego Zola and then..

KRABLAM!

It bashed him in his face!

Lego 2099 Goblin reattached his head… only to see Juniper Lee and Zick charging at him and Zola!

KRABLAM!

They bashed them both down.

Me: Top this one!

I zapped Lego 2099 Goblin with a bolt of lightning and he appears with multiple eyes with hissing snakes.

Lego 2099 Goblin: HOLY FISH PASTE! Get it off me! Get it off me! [takes eyes off him and pants in fear] Don't you know how to use those powers!?

Me: Actually YES I do!

I turned Lego 2099 Goblin into a burning mess, then changed him to have an enormous big nose, then to have no skin, then cut in half by a giant pair of scissors, then changed into more things off-screen while Lego Zola looks in fright.

Nico: YUCK!

Yamato: King of the Kings! ZYUOH WHALE!

Qin: YEAH!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted Lego Zola!

Nico: Take that!

Nico: Anyone got a Rainbow Laser!?

Me: I got one!

I fired a wave of rainbow energy and I blasted Goblin and Zola all over.

Yamato and Yost Spiderman charged at Lego 2099 Goblin and blasted and bashed him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Lola: And this!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted Lego Zola!

Camie: YEAH!

Mr. Krabs: [A megaphone appears] LEGO ZOLA! [Lego Zola's facial parts fall out] Please report to me office.

We laughed!

Yost Spiderman: Just like the good old days. Kicking Goblin Ass!

Qin: Yeah you got that right!

Hay Lin: Yeah that is for sure!

Camie: I agree!

Tsuyu and Sirius blasted and pulverized Lego 2099 Goblin and Zola!

Tsuyu: Hurts doesn't it!

Takeru and Kylie charged at Zola and bashed him down!

Xenia: Take that!

Moondancer: And this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Lego Zola and Lego 2099 Goblin all over!

Horsea Squirted Ink and it got onto Lego 2099 Goblin's face.

Squidward: How about this one!?

He has a giant amp set behind him. In front of him is a microphone. Squidward inhales deeply as his lungs stretch, then he plays "Row Row Row Your Boat" with his clarinet again, but extremely loudly.

Jenna Jellyfish then summons numerous jellyfish and then they float out and landed on Lego Zola.

Lego Zola: Uh, wait, I can have him turn it down. Ow! Ow! Ow! [The jellyfish sting him all over with intense viciousness]

ZAP ZAPZAPZAP ZAPZAPZAP! ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP!

YELPS IN PAIN!

Me: OOH! He's going to be feeling that one!

Lego Zola was covered in NASTY RED BUMPS from the stings!

Qin: OUCH!

Poromon got drunk.

Poromon: (Slurred speech) Oh you think you are better than me you sons of bitches!

He punched and pulverized the 2 of them.

Poromon: You make me want to wretch!

Poromon bashed and smashed them.

Manaphy: YAY POROMON!

Poromon: (BARNEY BELCH)

Then Mysterio, Robo Roxy, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Rojo, Angel, Dark Laser and Living Laser came.

Nico: Mysterio, Robo Roxy, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale, Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Rojo, Angel, Dark Laser and Living Laser.

Mysterio: Was there really a dispute over X Men and Fantastic Four characters?

Deadpool: I don't wanna talk about it, alright?!

Robo Roxy: Alright alright!

Speed Demon: Sorry we asked!

Me: Yeah it's very personal and sensitive to him.

Femme Fatale: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of Maxxine's.

Nico: We sure did!

Brass Knuckles: She's probably the only of the Underground girls' enemies to receive redemption.

Me: Yeah but she still has to answer for her crimes.

Xenia: Yeah.

Psycho Blue came.

Me: Just you Psycho Blue?

Psycho Blue: Yep. Awesome huh.

Me: It sure is.

TJ: Usually, the others would be with you.

Psycho Blue: Hey, there's no law saying I can't fight by myself on some days.

Me: I don't blame you.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Yusei, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Lato the Dragonewt, Stardust Dragon, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Hydro Man, Yost Venom, Electro, Vulture, Hammerhead, Molten Man, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - Nico's rescue was in a Crystal Cave and we battled Maxxine's enemy who is a serial killer named Trina Edmunton. She was responsible for killing over 300 people in 20 states and stealing all their money and using it to buy REALLY expensive stuff for Maxxine. Maxxine sent her to death row. But she escaped. Maxxine transformed against her. And the final blow that killed her was where

Trina got impaled on a crystal through her back and out her chest through her black heart!

---

Mysterio was first.

Mysterio: (to Yusei) Nico's rescue was in a Crystal Cave and he battled Maxxine's enemy who is a serial killer named Trina Edmunton. She was responsible for killing over 300 people in 20 states and stealing all their money and using it to buy REALLY expensive stuff for Maxxine. Maxxine sent her to death row. But she escaped. Maxxine transformed against her. And the final blow that killed her was where Trina got impaled on a crystal through her back and out her chest through her black heart!

Yusei: Well it didn't kill her actually. We felt sorry for her and hurt her in a non-fatal area. also we decided to have her put in our Estate Prison. Maxxine loved all the gifts. And the best part is that Tyranno and Maxxine are engaged.

Mysterio: Hey! Congratulations to them.

Chuck: They sure are happy.

Lato: That was an amazing rescue and we found out that the Crystal Grotto was where J.D.'s sister Caitlin lived. She is the god sibling of Crystal.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: I thought it was beautiful.

Spyro: I agree there too!

Mysterio: That is awesome. Which robots can I use for this?

Yusei: How about Darkball Heartless?

Mysterio: Good choice. Lets do it!

Yusei used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

Akiza Izinski, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Yomika the Nurarihyon, Shadow Man, Shade Man, Dark Man, Red Eyes Zombie Dragon, Dark Necrofear, Berserk Dragon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Robo Blaze, Needletron, Infernotron, Burnertron, Gamertron, Cycletron, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - Us battling Another Dark Sailor Venus, Universe 666 Master Org, Waffle Nyan, Roman Torchwick and Snake who were the Embodiments of Burger and Pepper

Robo Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy (to Akiza): Nico, Fiona's team, Snake's team, and the others did good battling Another Dark Sailor Venus, Universe 666 Master Org, Waffle Nyan, Roman Torchwick and Snake. They were the Embodiments of Burger and Pepper

Akiza: (LAUGHS) Yeah and Nico, May and Maria and the mascots loved the burgers from the Burger Embodiment.

Clara: They sure did and the Pepper Embodiment was lethal spicy! She was a Cajun girl on steroids.

Yomika: J.D. loves her nuclear hot spicy food.

Fluttershy: (LAUGHS) He sure does and we were amazed that J.D. also plays the cello so well too.

Robo Roxy: J.D. plays the cello?

Fluttershy: Oh yes. He told us that his grandmother played the cello for a long time and he showed us how he plays. He never had a lesson but he plays really well.

Tornado Bolt: He sure plays really well. He said it's a hidden talent.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was amazing.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Robo Roxy: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Akiza used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of flowers, fruit, leaves and grass and smashed them down.

---

Jaden, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Hand of Nephthys, Firebird, Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, Phoenix Gearfried, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Sherry LeBlanc, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Captain Cold, Shade, Grundy, Weather Wizard, Tala, Grodd, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - Lincoln's rescue in Rome, and we battled clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon (to Jaden): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Rome. He battled clones of Dark Specter, Astronema, Ecliptor, Elgar, Darkonda, Psycho Red, Psycho Black, Psycho Blue, Psycho Yellow, Psycho Pink, and Psycho Silver, Manta Menace, Electrotramp, Clawhammer, Voltage Hog, Elephantitan, Sting King, Crocovile, Destructipede, Power Driller, Fearog, Behemoth, Mamamite, Termitus, Barillian Bug, Swarmthing, Mutantrus, Lionizer, Body

Switcher, Lunatick, Crocotoxes, Praying Mantis, Destructoid, Horror Bulls, Coralizer, Lizwizard, Batarax, Spikey, Frightwing, Hoothead, Datascammer, Jakarak, Vacsacker, Tankenstein, Bonker, Chef Swinegang Pork, and Magic Mushroom. (PANTS) WHEW! That is a lot of them!

Jaden: I know! But it was cool!

Reggie McDonald: That was awesome that Lincoln battled all of those monsters and now we have all the powers of the In Space Monsters too.

Hand of Nephthys: Yeah that is for sure and it's cool.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure is.

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Speed Demon: You got that right! Lets do it!

Jaden used the Mystic Force gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Alexis, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Cerea the Centaur, Centaur Man, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang, Rowdyruff Boys, White Cat, Sedusa, 2016 Morbucks, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - Mario Squared Galaxy

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fetale (to Alexis): Mario Squared Galaxy was next. Did it really look like Mario?

Alexis: It sure did. That was was the design of Mario from back in 1981.

Sasame: It was really cool! Can you believe it?

Femme Fatale: Wow! Mario sure has come a long way over the course of 42 years hasn't he?

Cerea: He sure has and that is so awesome.

Rarity: He has really advanced far darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Wow! No kidding there. That is awesome.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Femme Fatale: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Alexis used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of ice, jewels and water and smashed them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Slapback, Leina Kingston, Naruto, Killer B, Fu, Utakata, Han, Roshi, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Titanium Toenail, Golden Gut, Bronze Kneecap, Iron Lung, Copper Cranium, Gilded Arches, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramo - The Mascots fought a HUGE GANG of trolls from Kameo

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles (to Jack): The Mascots fought a HUGE GANG of trolls from Kameo. They came in ALL types!

Jack Atlas: Yeah they sure came by the thousands!

Carly Atlas: You should have seen how many of them there were!

Slapback: It was amazing to see and battle them.

Leina Kingston: They were coming out of a portal and it was epic!

Sunset Shimmer: But we sent all of them packing by blasting them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it was awesome.

Sunburn: That was awesome.

Brass Knuckles: Boy even in death Thorn just never takes a hint. But now his minions are trying to avenge him. Lets do it!

Jack used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Hydra the Hydra, Snake Man, Misty Tredwell, Carly Atlas, Pharaoh Man, Eli, Yugi, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Golden Gut, Bronze Kneecap, Iron Lung, Brass Knuckles, Copper Cranium, Gilded Arches, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - The trolls that Kameo faced were ruthless

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail (to Chazz): The trolls that Kameo faced were ruthless. Good thing we killed Thorn 2 years ago

Chazz: That is for sure crazy! Boy those trolls hold a nasty grudge!

Gusty: That is crazy!

Hydra the Hydra: Yeah no kidding!

Pinkie Pie: But we destroyed Thorn forever.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was good we did.

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding there.

Titanium Toenail: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Chazz used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of fire, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tracer, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Ena the Melusine, Snake Man, Misty Tredwell, Sea the Sea Dragon, Iormu the Jormungandr, Miia the Lamia, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Dr. Animo, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Zombozo, Forever King, Sublimino, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - I don't think we went to the prime universe version of Knowhere and Cosmos is awesome too

---

Rojo was next.

Rojo (to Tracer): I don't think we went to the prime universe version of Knowhere. Cosmos is awesome too.

Tracer: (British Accent) No this is the first time we've been to any kind of version of Knowhere. Someday we'll go to the prime universe version of Knowhere which will be awesome.

Tree Rex: Yeah that will be awesome.

Ena the Melusine: That will be so awesome to see it.

Starlight Glimmer: It's incredible that Knowhere is like this in the Lego World.

Cozy Glow: And Cosmos is awesome too.

Hex: He sure is.

Rojo: He sure is! Lets do it!

Tracer used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy - This will infuriate Kang more

---

Grundy was next.

Grundy: This infuriate Kang more.

Tristan: It sure will.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost - The next Level is in Knowhere

---

The Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost: The next level is in Knowhere. I must say that this is an amazing place.

Yugi: Boy it sure is awesome.

Eli: I agree there.

Yugi and Eli fired waves of energy and smased him down.

---

Tea Gardner, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Nathan Prince

A.K.A. Copperhead - Lego 2099 Green Goblin and Zola were next for unfinished business

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead: Lego 2099 Green Goblin and Zola are next for Unfinished Business.

Tea: That is for sure and it's going to be awesome kicking their butts.

Tea and group fired waves of energy and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Skyla, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Aromage Rosemary, Plant Man, Hornet Man, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Togemon, Lillymon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, TTG Jinx, TTG Ravager, Mammoth, Gizmo, See-More, Billy Numerous, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun I - Knowhere is really cool!

---

Angel was next.

Angel (to Skyla): Knowhere is really cool! But Lego Goblin 2099 and Lego Armim Zola aren't.

Skyla: No they sure aren't! And it's ONLY going to end badly for them!

Rinka: That is too true for that.

Aromage Rosemary: Now we can end them for good. Too bad that we didn't face 2099 Green Goblin in the Symbiote Level. J.D. did say that we were supposed to in that one.

Applejack: Yeah that's a darn shame.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: I agree there.

Angel: Yeah that is a darn shame. Lets do it!

Skyla used the Mystic Force gear and they fired waves of wind, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Shadowman, Rhonda Lorrentina, Shadow Man, Shade Man, Dark Man, Magic Man (Mega Man), Genie Woman, Storm Woman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Anti-Wanda, Foop, Super Bike, Tom Sawyer, H2Olga, Head Pixie, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - Cosmos is awesome for a dog

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser (to Sabrina): Cosmos is awesome for a dog. He and Flipsy would make good friends!

Sabrina: They sure would and that would be cool.

Sailor Mercury: It would be an enjoyable sight for them to be friends too.

Shadowman: I agree there too.

Rhonda Lorrentina: It sure is cool

Princess Luna: (LAUGHS) It sure would be awesome.

Moondust: I think it would be awesome.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Gari: Yep I agree.

Blackout: You got that right.

Dark Laser: Indeed. Lets do it!

Sabrina used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Abyss the Anubis, Yugi, Pharaoh Atem, Eli, Teano, Priest Seto, Pharaoh Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Melter, Grizzly, Griffin, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Firebrand, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - Cosmos is smart and cool too

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser (to Megan): Cosmos is smart and cool too. And he can use telepathy

Megan McCallister: He sure can and that is so cool.

Shugesh: That is really awesome.

Abyss: I agree there. All of that is really cool.

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there myself.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Living Laser: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Megan used the Mystic Force gear and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldoshi - 2099 Green Goblin and Zola are dead meat

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldooshi: 2099 Goblin and Zola are dead meat.

Seto Kaiba: That is a true fact.

He fired a blast of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silver Banshee, Black Canary and Nightscream VS Shrieker

---

Shrieker was next.

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) This is gonna be fun now.

She fired a sonic blast and smashed her down.

---

Poison Ivy, Wood Man and Leaf Man VS Spit Flower

---

Spit Flower was next.

Poison Ivy: This will be great.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

### Cheetah, Cheetor and Cheetara VS Cat O'Clock

Cat O Clock was next.

Cheetah: Time for some speed.

She ran fast and smashed her down with a powerful kick.

### Harley Quinn, Clown Man and Magic Man VS Jester the Pester

Jester the Pester was next.

Harley Quinn: Bring it on dude!

She formed her hammer and bashed him down.

### Killer Frost, Ice Man and Tundra Man VS Freezer Org

Freezer Org was next.

Killer Frost: I'll freeze you.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

### 2012 Leo, Emerald Goldenbraid and Tommy Oliver VS Dora Frankie

Dora Frankie was next.

2012 Leo: This is gonna be good!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Legion Superman, Nerissa and Will Vandom VS Universe 666 Toneri Otsutsuki

---

Universe 666 Toneri Otsutsuki was next.

Legion Superman: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over.

---

Blu, Matau and Laney VS Jailbird Monster

---

Jailbird Monster was next.

Blu: I'm ready to partay!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Snake, Irma Lair and Quiet VS Juri Han

---

Juri Han was next.

Snake: Bring it on!

Snake fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

## Sunny Bridges, Musa and Luna Loud VS Lady WiFi

---

Lady WiFi was next.

Sunny: Time to rock and roll!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down

---

## In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Psycho Blue

---

Psycho Blue was next.

Psycho Blue: Boy all those attacks and moves you did were funny.

Nico: (LAUGHS) They sure were.

May: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Psycho Blue: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and got a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO 2099 Green Goblin and LEGO Zola, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

Carlos: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Psycho Blue you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped.

Emma: Time for white power!

Tsukasa: To oppose your preferred green!

Kamen Ride: Forever White!

Tsukasa turned into the white rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the White Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER WHITE!

They turned into the White Rangers!

Maria: And this too! (TURNS DIAL) ASSASSIN BUTTKICKING FORCE!

She summoned David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Dr. Sun, Incentas, Tactimon and the Wu Sisters!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We went at Lego 2099 Goblin and Zola and blasted and smashed and bashed them.

Kopond blasted and smashed the 2.

Mantis, Jean Grey, Armada Hoist and Crankcase used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Mantis and Jean's powers, Hoist's strength and shovel and Crankcase's shell's 100-fold.

Mantis and Armada Hoist: SMASHING MANTIS BURST!

Jean Grey and Crankcase: PHOENIX EXPLOSION STORM!

Tara of the Earthfire and Waffle Woman: EARTH WAFFLE BLAST!

Raven of the Dark and Roquefort: DARK RAVEN CHEESE STORM!

Starfire of Tamaran and Katnappe: STAR OF TAMARAN BLAST!

Robin of the Titans and Common Cold: SNOT ROCKET BLAST!

Cyborg of the Tech and Technus: TECH GEAR STORM!

Beast Boy of the Jungle and Xaldin: WIND JUNGLE BLAST!

Kole of the Crystal and Salami Swami: CRYSTAL SALAMI BLAST!

Erza Scarlet of the Sword and Xigbar: SPACE SWORD BLAST!

Flare Corona of the Flame Hair and Mortal Kombat Scorpion: FLAME STING BLAST!

Lucy Heartfilia of the Zodiac and Count Spankulot: ZODIAC SPANK BURST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the

Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Guardians of the Galaxy, Nico, Spiderman and Captain America: STARS OF SPIDERS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: LASER ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW LASER!

Jessica Kaios: LASER FIRE STYLE: SCORCH BLAST!

Yuna Kamihara: LASER WATER STYLE: AQUA LASER!

Toph: LASER EARTH STYLE: TERRA LASER!

Makoto Nanaya: LASER WIND SRTLE: CYCLONE LASER!

Sari Sumdac: LASER LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BLAST!

They fired elemental lasers.

Lincoln and his harem: LASER FINAL SMASH: SHNING ELEMENTAL LASER!

They fired a massive rainbow elemental laser.

Lincoln: Don't think you're getting out of this easily.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Zola, and he was being bashed and beaten all over the place, and Lincoln even bashed him on the head with one of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Zola get a lump on their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw two white flags go up on the lumps.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw two energy cards which hit the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Zola and imprisoned them inside two cards and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO versions of 2099 Green Goblin and Zola, and they're going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Daniel Kadlec.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around

Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Daniel Kadlec, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Daniel Kadlec, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Daniel Kadlec, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) That's right, and he's still as dangerous as ever.

Daniel Kadlec: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Daniel Kadlec fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico, but the diamond barrier that was still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Daniel Kadlec.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Erika Dědinová's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Daniel Kadlec, she left purple energy, stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Daniel Kadlec. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Erika Dědinová was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Cerberus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Daniel Kadlec: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Erika Dědinová emerged, but she was changed forever.

Erika Dědinová grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Cerberus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dog earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Mythical Beast Cerberus with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dog-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Erika Dědinová has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Cerberus surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Erika Dědinová felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Erika Dědinová has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem

embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Erika Dědinová's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Erika Dědinová's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Cerberus Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Cerberus Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Cerberus etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple dog heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple dog heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple jackal heads is a large purple dog head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Erika Dědinová has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Cerberus' head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Cerberus that said, "Erika Dědinová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Dogs, Wolves, and Canines, Representor of The Mythical Cerberus, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Daniel Kadlec, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Dogs, Wolves, Canines, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Cerberus"

エリカ・デディノヴァ、神話上の獣ジャッカルのジーンスラマー、強力な魔法の達人、犬、狼、イヌ科の召喚者、神話上のケルベロスの代表者、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの軽蔑者、チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯の破壊者 ダニエル・カドレック、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使および灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術の達人星、魔法、犬、オオカミ、イヌ科、フェニックス、天使、幻獣ケルベロス

Erika Dědinová has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST CERBERUS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM CANINE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM CANINE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM CANINE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Erika Dědinová's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Cerberus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Daniel Kadlec saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Erika Dědinová fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Daniel Kadlec and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Erika's transformed, and by the looks of it, Daniel is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Erika told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Erika Dědinová: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Canine Summoner Mythical Beast Cerberus Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Canine Summoner Mythical Beast Cerberus Phoenix Angel Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Erika.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Erika Dědinová.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Daniel. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Erika Dědinová went after Daniel Kadlec who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Daniel Kadlec, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Erika Dědinová also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Erika Dědinová attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Daniel Kadlec even more insane with rage than ever.

Daniel Kadlec: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Daniel Kadlec went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Erika Dědinová kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Daniel Kadlec even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Daniel Kadlec could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Daniel Kadlec and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Daniel Kadlec powerless, and then, Erika Dědinová slashed off Daniel's demonic wings and she'd sliced off a demonic looking pendant from his neck and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Daniel Kadlec: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Daniel Kadlec's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Erika Dědinová and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Erika Dědinová's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Daniel Kadlec for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Erika.

Suddenly, Erika Dědinová wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Erika Dědinová's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Cerberus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Erika Dědinová sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Erika Dědinová: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Daniel had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Laura did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Dominik straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, but Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are still running loose.

Nico: Without a doubt, Adam Hornik will no doubt come after Laura and her friends next.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Scorpius, Trakeena, Furio, Treacheron, Deviot, Villamax, Kegler, Captain Mutiny, Barbarax, Hexuba, Titanisaur, Swabbies, Brunt, Radster, Horn, Gasser, Sledge, Mutantrum, Wise Wizard, Quakemaker, Starcog, Ruptor, Samuron, Fishface, Chillyfish, Destruxo, Impostra, Shark Brothers, Freaky Tiki, Skelekron, Crumummy, Hardtochoke, Kubak, Teksa, Rykon, Cannonbrawl, Icy Angel, Motor Mantis, Loyax, Maronda, Trencher, Chameliac, Spikaka, Ironite, Magnetox, Decibat, Buzz, Rocketron, Grunchor, Rojomon, Nightmare, Alien, Trencher, and Hunghorn heading right for us.

Leo Corbett: What the?! Clones of Scorpius, Trakeena, and our enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Kendrix Morgan: What a sore loser, let's get them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Scorpius, Trakeena, Furio, Treacheron, Deviot, Villamax, Kegler, Captain Mutiny, Barbarax, Hexuba, Titanisaur, Swabbies, Brunt, Radster, Horn, Gasser, Sledge, Mutantrum, Wise Wizard, Quakemaker, Starcog, Ruptor, Samuron, Fishface, Chillyfish, Destruxo, Impostra, Shark Brothers, Freaky Tiki, Skelekron, Crumummy, Hardtochoke, Kubak, Teksa, Rykon, Cannonbrawl, Icy Angel, Motor Mantis, Loyax, Maronda, Trencher, Chameliac, Spikaka, Ironite, Magnetox, Decibat, Buzz, Rocketron, Grunchor, Rojomon, Nightmare, Alien, Trencher, and Hunghorn and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Scorpius, Trakeena, Furio, Treacheron, Deviot, Villamax, Kegler, Captain Mutiny, Barbarax, Hexuba, Titanisaur, Swabbies, Brunt, Radster, Horn, Gasser, Sledge, Mutantrum, Wise Wizard, Quakemaker, Starcog, Ruptor, Samuron, Fishface, Chillyfish, Destruxo, Impostra, Shark Brothers, Freaky Tiki, Skelekron, Crumummy, Hardtochoke, Kubak, Teksa, Rykon, Cannonbrawl, Icy Angel, Motor Mantis, Loyax, Maronda, Trencher, Chameliac, Spikaka, Ironite, Magnetox, Decibat, Buzz, Rocketron, Grunchor, Rojomon, Nightmare, Alien, Trencher, and Hunghorn, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

Leo Corbett: I can't believe that sore loser made clones of our old enemies and tried to attack us yet again after you and Erika got rid of Daniel Kadlec.

Lincoln: He's never going to learn his lesson, but it's been helping all of us in preparing for our huge confrontation with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November.

Me: Yeah, with you absorbing absorbing the clones of The Power Rangers' most dangerous enemies in the past few days and why he and all of you have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I think I've got an idea for a group of Gene-Slammers that'll catch Sonic's attention: Gene-Slammers for the Wisps.

Sonic: Whoa.

Selene Emperyous: And I think I know one group of girls who'd be Gene-Slammed into The Wisps: Angel Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of White Wisp, Belle Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Cyan Wisp, Chibusa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Yellow Wisp, Daia Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Orange Wisp, Erisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Red Wisp, Fumiko Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Violet Wisp, Gako Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Blue Wisp, Honoka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Pink Wisp, Izumi Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Green Wisp, Juki Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Purple Wisp, Kyouka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Magenta Wisp, Lana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Ivory Wisp, Miyu Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Indigo Wisp, Nagisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Wisp, Pika Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Gray Wisp, Rana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Black Wisp, and Sonnya Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Jade Wisp.

Oishi Kawaii: (GASPS) My sisters?!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Mind telling us about Oishi's sisters? We got to hear about them.

Michelle Emperyous: You got it. Angel Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of

White Wisp, Belle Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Cyan Wisp, Chibusa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Yellow Wisp, Daia Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Orange Wisp, Erisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Red Wisp, Fumiko Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Violet Wisp, Gako Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Blue Wisp, Honoka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Pink Wisp, Izumi Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Green Wisp, Juki Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Purple Wisp, Kyouka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Magenta Wisp, Lana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Ivory Wisp, Miyu Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Indigo Wisp, Nagisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Wisp, Pika Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Gray Wisp, Rana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Black Wisp, and Sonnya Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Jade Wisp are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in English, and they are also beautiful but deadly demon slayers just like their sister, Oishi Kawaii. Surprisingly, not many knew this, but the Kawaii Clan and the Belmont Clan were related, hence Oishi and her sisters' skills in demon slaying.

Nicole: Oh man, The Kawaii Clan have relations with The Belmont Clan?! That's incredible!

Michelle Emperyous: That's right, and they trained Lincoln in the art of demon slaying when they were twelve, and the Kawaii Sisters with the exception of Oishi Kawaii have hair colors and matching outfits based on the wisps they were Gene-Slammed into. Oishi and her sisters are close friends with Lucy and The Goths of Darkness and they also made Lincoln an even more powerful version of the Vampire Killer dubbed The Dark Destroyer which has the power to kill evil monsters as well as those with evil hearts and depending on how evil the heart is can even be sent to The Black Gates instantly.

Lincoln: That's right, and I still have The Dark Destroyer with me.

Lincoln got out a black and purple version of The Vampire Killer, but we sensed its power: it made The Vampire Killer look tame.

Me: Whoa, the power coming off The Dark Destroyer is incredible! It makes The Vampire Killer look tame.

Laney Emperyous: You got that right, and to show thanks, Lincoln made Oishi Kawaii and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age he will marry, Oishi Kawaii and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. This took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, and they hate Lila Rossi with a very blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to resurrect an army of evil succubi to destroy Paris, but thankfully, Lincoln, Oishi Kawaii, her sisters, and The Goths of Darkness were able to stop her, destroyed the evil succubi army, beat the crap out of her, and threw her back in jail.

Marinette: I remembered hearing about that! I still couldn't believe Lila would do this: she resorted to using black magic to resurrect an army of evil succubi to destroy Paris. She's crossed many lines that would mean eternal damnation for her.

Nico: Yeah!

Brittney: But, her plan failed, and Lincoln used The Dark Destroyer to destroy the evil succubi army and send them all to The Black Gates.

Nicole: Brittney and the Goths of Darkness told us the evil succubi army Lincoln, Oishi Kawaii, her sisters, and The Goths of Darkness destroyed were the Succubi Army of Lilith. They pissed her off huge when they killed her army that Lila brought back.

Nico: Damn, you guys really earned the hatred of The Devil!

Lincoln: We swore that we would never allow The Devil's minions to destroy humanity or the world, and because of that, we always derailed his plans and we made him pay the ultimate price for the eons of pain and suffering he caused when we destroyed him two years ago in the world of Dante's Inferno and gave him The Black Gates off-screen.

Me: That was a victory none of us would ever forget.

Titanium Toenail: That's it for them.

Rojo: To tie up loose ends.

Angel: You said it.

Living Laser: Let's celebrate here.

Dark Laser: Cosmos can play with Flipsy!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Me: And I'm sure that Kang is pissed off big time!

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) It'll be good to smash in his face later.

Me: Yep.

We had a great party.

Then we went back home and went to sleep.

At Kang's citadel, KANG WAS MASSIVELY PISSED AND INFURIATED! HE WAS BREAKING AND SMASHING EVERYTHING!

Lego Kang: YOU'RE ALL COMPLETELY USELESS! KILL TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND LEAVE NONE OF THEM ALIVE!

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 10 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Brinebeast, Whispy Woods, Nine and VrilDaiBouken as well as Pinkie Pie's group consisting of Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer and Arnold and We're going to go to the ruins of Canterlot in Sunny Starscout's world before it merged with us. And we'll find out more about what happened and how Twilight Sparkle's legacy was tarnished by Opaline. But also we'll find Sunny Starscout's mom hiding in the forest. And we're going to battle an old enemy of Rice Fitzgerald. Her name is Amanda Scavington and she was a mean and heartless queen bee bully that HATED HER with EVERY FIBER OF HER BEING! She humiliated and tortured NUMEROUS WEAKER kids and ruled the school with a NASTY TYRANNICAL IRON FIST because her family was rich and she used her family connections to get away with anything for years and said My father is a Senator and he WILL RUIN YOUR LIFE AND THROW YOU ONTO THE STREETS! But Rice have had enough of her and she rallied a group of kids and teachers and they got her to expose her true colors after using a huge number of humiliating pranks and with the help of 8 of Amanda's sisters who were Lincoln's Guardian Angels and gene-slammers for Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Simoon the Poison Wind, Sirocco the Dawn, Zonda the Dusk, Brisote the Tailwind, Elphin the Raven, Blizzard the Far North and Mistral the Silver Shield they gathered all the evidence they needed and got her expelled and sent to prison. And as the final nail in the coffin during the battle we're going to have her disowned and banished to the black gates. Also we're going to battle Another Lehvak-Kal, Tahnok-Kal, Gahlok-Kal, Pahrak-Kal, Nuhvok-Kal, Kohrak-Kal, Thursday Man and INSTIGATOR. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Blade Man. Her name is Bonnie Blade and she is a deadly swordsman.

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Helena Zelenková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal King and Lincoln VS. Adam Hornik

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Amazon Jungle in Brazil, but we got bad news: clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

And we're going to meet Gene-Slammers of the Wisps from Sonic Colors, their names are Angel Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of White Wisp, Belle Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Cyan Wisp, Chibusa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Yellow Wisp, Daia Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Orange Wisp, Erisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Red Wisp, Fumiko Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Violet Wisp, Gako Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Blue Wisp, Honoka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Pink Wisp, Izumi Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Green Wisp, Juki Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Purple Wisp, Kyouka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Magenta Wisp, Lana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Ivory Wisp, Miyu Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Indigo Wisp, Nagisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Wisp, Pika Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Gray Wisp, Rana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Black Wisp, and Sonnya Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Jade Wisp, these girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in English, and they are also beautiful but deadly demon slayers just like their sister, Oishi Kawaii. Surprisingly, not many knew this, but the Kawaii Clan and the Belmont Clan were related, hence Oishi and her sisters' skills in demon slaying. They trained Lincoln in the art of demon slaying when they were 12, and the Kawaii Sisters with the exception of Oishi Kawaii have hair colors and matching outfits based on the wisps they were gene-slammed into. Oishi and her sisters are close friends with Lucy and The Goths of Darkness and they made Lincoln an even more powerful version of the Vampire Killer dubbed the Dark Destroyer which has the power to kill evil monsters as well as those with evil hearts and depending on how evil the heart is can even be sent to The Black Gates instantly. To show thanks, Lincoln made Oishi Kawaii and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Oishi Kawaii and her sisters along with the rest of his harem. This took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, and they hate Lila Rossi with a very blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to resurrect an army of evil succubi to destroy Paris, but thankfully, Lincoln, Oishi Kawaii, her sisters, and The Goths of Darkness were able to stop her, destroyed the evil succubi army, beat the crap out of her, and threw her back in jail

Part 11 is Boarding the Sword and we're going to battle Lego Korvac.

See you next time

# LEGO MARVEL PART 11

Board the Sword

---

Over in the Equestria that Sunny Starscout and friends came from was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Brinebeast, Whispy Woods, Nine and VrilDaiBouken as well as Pinkie Pie's group consisting of Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer and Arnold and it was completely different than what it was in our world. We were walking up the hill to Canterlot.

Me: Boy so much has happened to this part of Equestria.

Sunny Starscout: I know. It's awful that Opaline can cause SO MUCH damage.

Xenia: No kidding. Either way when we killed her in our world we prevented TONS of crap from happening.

Camie: We sure did.

Varie: No kidding.

Pinkie Pie: But this will be amazing to be in this part of Equestria.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Pinkie Pie, I want to thank you, INSTIGATOR, and your teams for coming.

Pinkie Pie: Ah no biggie wiggie. It's gonna be so much fun helping you guys out like always.

Nico: It sure is.

INSTIGATOR: We're looking forward to this.

Willow Emillston: It sure will be fun and awesome.

Lola: It sure will.

Nico: Willow, remember when you first met Lincoln?

Willow Emillston: I sure do. It was when he was at the zoo and it was in the bird sanctuary and it was fun.

Lincoln: She showed me how to feed the eagles and condors. It was really fun.

Varie: That is awesome.

Lana: I'll say. It sure was a fun field trip there.

Nico: That is awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: And now you're part of Lincoln's harem.

Willow Emillston: I sure am and it's awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Man yesterday was cool. We went to the Lego version of Knowhere.

Nico: We sure did. And it was really amazing.

Camie: I had no idea it was a giant severed head.

Me: The severed head of a Celestial. It was cool.

Nico: We should visit our version of Knowhere sometime.

Me: That's a good idea Nico. The Prime Universe version of Knowhere is just as cool as the Lego version.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Lola: That will be awesome to see.

Tsuyu: It sure will.

Me: And it was awesome meeting Cosmo there.

Nico: It sure was. He was awesome for a dog and as the boss of the Guardians of the Galaxy.

Camie: I'm amazed that he was a dog that was launched into space during the Cold War.

Me: I know. And the cool part is that we took down Lego 2099 Goblin and Zola. Thank goodness they couldn't figure out how to launch the station.

Nico: They couldn't find the button.

Me: (LAUGHS) They sure were stupid.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: At least we stopped them from doing it either way.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Laney: But it was cool either way.

We got to a gate and I pushed it open and to our shock and horror we saw Canterlot!

We were seeing the legendary place and former capital of Equestria back in Ancient Equestrian times, back from the time Twilight and the rest of the Guardians of Friendship were still around. We are seeing Canterlot, what's left of it as it lays in ruins, buildings demolished while most were still standing, dead plants around the area, dark clouds covering up most of Canterlot, debris all around, and a really batterup flag sign that said 'Welcome to Canterlot.' as it hung on one side of what's left of a building while the other end is on the floor.

Nico: Oh fuck…

Me: Canterlot.

SOMBER VIOLIN MUSIC PLAYS

I had tears well up in my eyes as I saw the terrible thing that happened to the very capital of Equestria.

Twilight Sparkle: Canterlot. (Voice breaking) My home.

The capital kingdom of Equestria, the place Twilight took when she became Princess of Equestria, a place of what's left of Sunset Shimmer, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sunset Shimmer and many of our friends home, in ruins.

Twilight Sparkle: It's all gone. (CRYING)

She broke down crying.

Nico: Look at this!

Rarity was crying too!

Sunny Starscout: This is awful.

Laney: Oh man. Opaline destroyed the very capital kingdom of Equestria. It's gone.

Me: Damn Opaline. Damn her.

I clenched my fist tight and blood poured from in between my knuckles. Blood dripped onto the floor and sizzled.

Applejack: This is horrible.

Apple Bloom hugged Applejack and cried hard.

Starlight Glimmer: Canterlot. I can't believe that Opaline did all this.

Xenia: It's horrible.

Camie: Oh man.

Samurai Jack: It's as bad as when we found my home destroyed by Aku.

Me: I remember that Jack. I remember when we as the Brave 12 saw it. It was awful.

Rarity: (BAWLING) WHY?! WHY?!

Nico: Opaline. That's why. She did all this.

Fluttershy cried hard.

So did Sunset Shimmer, then Rainbow Dash and Pinkie Pie.

Then Starlight Glimmer cried too.

I had tears stream down my face as I saw the terrible thing that happened to Canterlot.

Me: Opaline. You heartless evil monster. I can't believe you would do all this in your own selfish quest for power.

Nico: There's nothing we can do about it now.

Me: (SIGHS) Thank goodness we stopped Opaline in our universe or this is what would have happened to it.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: We DODGED A HUGE BULLET by killing her.

Rice came up to us.

Rice: What happened here?

Me: This is Canterlot. What's left of it.

Rice: Who did this? Was it Opaline?

Me: Who the fuck else. When she tore apart everything that Twilight Sparkle worked so hard to do, she tore apart the very capital of Equestria itself.

Rice: What a monster.

Lola: Yeah.

She saw Twilight and friends crying hard.

Rice hugged Twilight as she cried hard in Rice.

Rice: I'm sorry Twilight. I'm sorry girls.

Vinyl Scratch: Opaline did all this. She deserved to be put down like a mad dog.

Camie: I agree there.

Misty Tredwell: What a ruthless monster.

Varie: Yeah. She was absolutely ruthless to the core.

Misty Brightdawn: Yeah she sure was.

Sunny Starscout: And now she got what she deserved.

Carly Atlas: That blackhearted devil.

Rice rubbed circles on Twilight's back.

Twilight Sparkle: (Crying) I failed everyone and everypony. Opaline took everything I did away from me. I failed them. Everything I did and worked so hard for. It's all gone.

Eli: Twilight.

Camie: Twilight you didn't fail in our universe. You still have our Canterlot and everything there.

Nico: You didn't know this would happen.

Me: Yeah Twilight. Opaline wanted to make you suffer and she did it by tearing apart everything you did.

Nico: Not helping J.D.

Me: Sorry. But Twilight think about everything that happened in our universe and in this one. You did so much good all over Equestria. You and your friends have made an amazing name for yourselves and you did so much not just for ponies but for MANY creatures.

Hippogriffs, Seaponies, Yaks, Dragons, Kirin, and even Humans. Us. You have touched and helped the lives of COUNTLESS creatures not just in Equestria but all over the universe too. You are more than just the Princess of Equestria, you are the TRUE Princess of Universal Friendship. You did all that because of everything out of the goodness in your heart. Just like all of us have.

Nico: That's right.

Me: And you didn't do it alone. You have ALL of us and your friends and Lincoln and his entire family to support you.

Nico: Don't forget Cybertronians and Mascots.

Me: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle and friends knew we were right. We did so much and did it out of all the power of friendship and not even Opaline can EVER Destroy that.

Twilight Sparkle: You're right guys! You're right! Opaline may have done this but this is something we avoided completely. Thank you guys. Thank you everypony and everycreature. We did it all together.

I held my hand in and everyone put their on top of mine. And it made our bond stronger and all of us More powerful than ever. Because united we are strong as one and divided we are weak. But we are always going to be strong.

Nico: Pokemon and Digimon too.

Me: And animals too.

Laney: And aliens from many planets like Mevya.

Xenia: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: You're right.

Nico: Lets just see if there's anything we can find here worth saving.

Me: Good idea.

We walked around.

We looked around and we were shocked at how much of the place was in ruins.

Me: My god.

Xenia: This is awful

We saw the Canterlot Library.

Me: The Canterlot Library.

We went in and saw many of the books still intact.

Me: The books are all here.

We picked them up and they were still in good shape.

Nico: We can use these in our world.

Twilight Sparkle: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

We sealed all the books in a scroll to use later.

We then went to Rarity's old shop and it was boarded up.

Me: Rarity's Canterlot boutique.

Rarity: My shop.

Nico: Why is it boarded up?

Me: I guess it went out of business or something.

Qin: Yeah.

We went in and all the clothes were in tatters.

Me: My god. What a mess.

Lola: This is terrible.

We looked at the clothes and some of them were still salvageable.

Me: Some of the clothes can be saved however.

Leni: I can totes bring them back.

Varie: The fashion brigade is more than willing to fix them

Rarity: Thank you Leni. Thank you darlings.

Leni: You're totes welcome Rarity.

We got them sealed in another scroll.

We later came out and saw smoke coming from somewhere.

Me: What's that smoke?

Nico: Where's that coming from?

Me: Looks like it's coming from Restaurant Row.

We followed the smoke and to our amazement we were shocked to see that it was coming from Saffron Masala and Corriander Cumin's restaurant.

Me: Saffron Masala and Corriander Cumin's restaurant.

Nico: It's still running?

Me: I don't think so. I think someone set up a home here. Lets go see.

We went in and looked around. Most the restaurant part was in tatters but it was renovated into a house.

Nico: Hello?

Me: Is anyone home?

We looked around. Then an orange Earth Pony with purple hair came and she had a cutie mark in the shape of a heart with a horsehoe.

Me: Oh hello there.

Daylight Starscout: Oh pleasure to meet you. I'm Daylight Starshine.

Nico: Oh you too.

Sunny gasped.

Sunny Starscout: Mom? Is that you?

Daylight Starscout: (GASP) Sunny? Is that you?

Sunny Starscout: (GASP)

They went and hugged!

Sunny Starscout was reunited with her mom and meeting her for the very first time in her life!

Sunny Starscout: (Crying) Mom! I'm so happy to see you!

Daylight Starscout: Oh Sunny. My little Sunny. Look at you.

Qin: Aww.

Sunny Starscout: I have so much to tell you mom about dad and everything.

Nico: Hey Sunny's mom!

Me: Yep. We found her.

We got to telling her everything about what happened.

Daylight Starscout: So Sunny reunited all of Ponykind and became the Princess of Unity?

Me: She sure did. She's now an alicorn princess.

She showed her Ethereal Wings and Horn.

Daylight Starscout: (GASP) Oh wow. My Sunny is an Alicorn.

Me: Yeah. Sunny has been a MASSIVELY tremendous help to all of us ever since she joined us on Earth in our world.

Twilight Sparkle: Your daughter looks up to me like a mentor, hero and source of inspiration. I'm so proud to call her my legacy of friendship.

Rice: She met us while I was solving a case against a fake clown.

Me: Long story on that. But it was awesome.

Camie: And on one of Nico's rescues we met Sunny's friends.

Me: In Alcatraz prison.

Zipp Storm: It's true. It was awesome.

Me: Sunny and her friends are the Legacy of the Guardians of Harmony. They have so much in common with Twilight and her friends.

Daylight Starscout: That is amazing. Oh Argyle always talked so much about Reuniting Ponykind and had a lot of inspiration to give to Sunny about it.

Sunny Starscout: That is dad for you mom.

Nico: Where is he?

Sunny looked down in sadness.

Me: Nico remember? Her father is gone.

Nico: Oh right.

Maria: We forgot about that.

Eli: Yeah.

Daylight Starscout: Oh. Sunny I'm sorry I couldn't be there for you.

Sunny Starscout: It's okay mom. But I made lots of amazing friends and they helped me on many great adventures.

Me: You should be very proud of her Daylight.

We told her all about what happened on all her adventures and what she did to come so far and more.

She was absolutely amazed.

Daylight Starscout: Oh Sunny. I'm so proud of you. Your dad would be so proud of you too.

Sunny Starscout: I know he already is.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Daylight Starscout: And I know that you are in great hands with Lincoln, Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: I sure am.

Me: Yeah. Would you like to come with us and live with us?

Daylight Starscout: I would like that very much. I got a lot of catching up to do with Sunny.

Sunny Starscout: You are gonna be in for some awesome stories mom.

Nico: How did you get here anyway?

Me: I was about to ask the same thing.

Daylight Starscout: Oh I wanted to find a place to get away from the terrible persecution of the three tribes. I came here to the abandoned ruins of Canterlot to get some peace.

Me: Well you don't have to live in fear anymore. We reunited the 3 tribes and everything is back to normal. Maretime Bay, Zephyr Heights and Bridlewood are now part of our world where we're from.

Sunny Starscout: It's true mom. And it's awesome.

Daylight Starscout: I have so much to catch up on. Let me go get my stuffed packed.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Anywhere else we need to check out?

Twilight Sparkle: The castle. That's about it.

Nico: Okay.

Daylight got her stuff packed and we went to the castle. We saw what was left of the castle and it was really a mess.

Me: My god.

Nico: This is awful.

We looked around and saw a bunch of old documents.

Me: Old documents for something.

I blew on one and then it crumbled into dust.

Nico: Really old.

Laney: Yeah.

We later came out.

Me: Well that's that. Now we can head home. That's where the fun will begin.

Nico: Yep.

We went back home to the Maretime Bay sector. We were in front of the Crystal Brighthouse.

Daylight Starscout: Oh wow. The Crystal Brighthouse looks more amazing than ever.

Xenia: Yep it sure does.

Me: Sunny and her friends made the whole place better and amazing than ever.

Nico: They sure did.

Sunny Starscout: We'll show you around.

We did so and it was fun for her.

Nico: I was hoping to visit the other places.

Me: Well we don't want to put too much sadness on everyone else Nico.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Xenia: That was sad for Twilight and friends.

Me: Yeah. I can't imagine what would have happened if they saw Ponyville and their old homes there.

May: Maybe some other time. One at a time.

Me: Good idea. I'm just worried about how Twilight and friends would take it.

Nico: And you have every right to be worried about that.

Camie: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: But I'm happy for Sunny.

Me: Me too Twilight. Sorry you girls had to see your home like that in shambles.

Twilight Sparkle: That WASN'T our home.

Me: No it wasn't. It was turned into a total dystopian nightmare. Now THIS is your home.

Nico: Our world.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. Gotham Royal York and all the parts of the city are now our home.

Xenia: That's for sure.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there.

Fluttershy: Thank goodness.

Varie: Yeah.

Sunny and Daylight came back.

Daylight Starscout: Oh the lighthouse is amazing Sunny. I'm going to love being back home. And all of Gotham Royal York is amazing too.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Rice, are you familiar with someone by the name of Amanda Scavington?

Rice: (GASPS) OH GOD, NOT THAT HEARTLESS QUEEN BEE BITCH!

Nico: You know her?

Rice: I wish I hadn't, but you guys deserve to know the truth about her. She's my old enemy and one really mean and heartless queen bee bully that absolutely hated me with every fiber of her being!

We gasped.

Rice: If that wasn't enough, she humiliated and tortured numerous weaker kids and ruled the school with a nasty tyrannical iron fist, and because her family was rich, she used her family connections to get away with anything for years and she said stuff like "My father is a Senator and he WILL RUIN YOUR LIFE AND THROW YOU ONTO THE STREETS!"

Nico: What a bitch!

Qin: A big time nasty one!

Rice: Yep, but I'd had enough of her and I'd rallied a group of kids and teachers and we got her to expose her true colors after using a huge number of humiliating pranks, and with the additional help of Amanda's sisters, Melanie Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Helen Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Simoon the Poison Wind, Caitlyn Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Sirocco the Dawn, Beverly Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Zonda the Dusk, Tracey Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Brisote the Tailwind, Kayla Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Elphin the Raven, Gina Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blizzard the Far North, and Amber Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Mistral the Silver Shield who are also Lincoln's Guardian Angels, they gathered all the evidence they needed and they got her expelled, and sent her straight to prison.

We gasped.

Lincoln: I remember them all too well, and Melanie and her sisters also told me about what they did in bringing down Amanda and ending her reign of terror. Oh man, if they find out Amanda's escaped from prison, they along with Mr. and Mrs. Scavington will no doubt come here immediately.

Just then, the rest of the team arrived.

Lori: You might be a little late to say that, Linky. I got a text from Melanie and she, her sisters, and her parents are literally on their way now, and they are really really steamed after hearing of Amanda escaping from prison.

Nico: Uh oh. This is gonna get ugly.

Lincoln: Let's hunt her down immediately.

Me: Right.

Lori: Twilight, Sunset are you all okay?

Me: Long story on that Lori.

Rice put on her jumpsuit and it was red.

Me: Awesome. Maxxine how is Trina doing?

Maxxine: Doing good. Gave her an awesome Chicken Eggs Benedict for breakfast. She loves the Las Vegas one.

Nico: That is awesome.

Rice heard a Pokemon cry.

We saw that it was a Dragonair.

Me: Cool a Dragonair.

Qin: Wow.

Rice: Oh wow.

We saw that it hurt its tail.

Fluttershy: Oh the poor thing hurt its tail.

We went over and Rice helped it.

Dragonair: Oh thank you. I hurt my tail.

Me: You'll be okay.

Rice: Yeah you'll be fine.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Amanda Scavington) AHA! Got you! I just spotted Amanda Scavington, she's 20 yards away and she's heading right for Rice in a fit of homicidal fury.

Rice: Figures. She's going to get it big time!

Lincoln: She's about to be put down for good. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange

tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Amanda Scavington.

Sunny Starscout: Mom you're now going to see how we handle bad guys and it's going to be so fun.

Daylight Starscout: I have a feeling it will be.

We were off to find Amanda Scavington.

Nico: By the way, June, you, Zick, Yamato, Yost Spiderman, Takeru, and Kylie did good yesterday.

Juniper Lee: Thanks Nico. It was fun and cool.

Lola: It sure was.

We were flying in the air and looking around, and then, we heard a loud scream of rage.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! YOU'LL PAY FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON!

Rice: Yeah, fuck you too, you insane psycho killer bitch!

We then saw a girl with crazy black hair in a red prison jumpsuit and crazy eyes heading right for Maxxine, it was Amanda Scavington, and she was absolutely fucked-up and crazy. She was about to stab Rice with a knife, but Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier protecting all of us and when the knife hit the barrier, it broke and she tried to hit it with her fists, but that didn't work, but it did make her fists bloody: SHE WAS SCREAMING AND WAILING IN RAGE AS SHE TRIED TO BREAK THE BARRIER AND KILL RICE!

Rice: Damn, she's really lost it big time! That time in prison really deteriorated her mind and brain!

Nico: No fooling, man, she really despises you!

Lincoln: Someone needs to put that lunatic down.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Amanda Scavington in the face and sent her flying into a tree, but Lincoln didn't deactivate the barrier as we stood ready.

Amanda Scavington: GET OUT HERE, YOU BITCH, SO I CAN KILL YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS!

Rice: (Flips Amanda Scavington the finger) Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Me: She really is insane!

Rice: That's exactly why she needs to be stopped and put down for

good.

Qin: That's right!

Chloe Bolton tried to punch her but got knocked out.

KRABLAM!

She got knocked into Posey's Jewelry cart!

CRASH!

Chloe got up and she was a MESS!

Chloe Bolton: (Dazed) Oh look at the pretty unicorn. She will be perfect for being a friend.

She goes unconscious.

Posey Bloom: Oh man! Chloe! Are you okay?

Qin: She got hit hard.

Posey picked her up.

Posey Bloom: I'll bring you over to everyone.

Posey ran and then she smashed Amanda's face in with a powerful kick!

She kicked her and smashed her into a light post!

Rice punched Amanda in her face and kicked her in the stomach!

Sean Bolton: I'm helping too, Babe! No one does that to my sister!

Rice: Yeah!

Dragonair fired an Aurora Beam blast and it hit Amanda and blasted her down.

Rice fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Amanda!

Twilight fired a laser blast and it hit Amanda and blasted her all over.

Sean punched Amanda!

POW!

He knocked out some of her teeth!

Sunny and Izzy and Misty blasted Amanda with magic blasts and blasted her all over.

INSTIGATOR: Take this!

KRABLAM!

She got socked in the face by him!

Squidward: How about this one!?

He has a giant amp set behind him. In front of him is a microphone. Squidward inhales deeply as his lungs stretch, then he plays "Row Row Row Your Boat" with his clarinet again, but extremely loudly.

Jenna Jellyfish then summons numerous jellyfish and then they float out and landed on Amanda.

Amanda Scavington: Uh, wait, I can have him turn it down. Ow! Ow! Ow! [The jellyfish sting her all over with intense viciousness]

ZAP ZAPZAPZAP ZAPZAPZAP! ZAP ZAP ZAP ZAPZAPZAPZAPZAP!

YELPS IN PAIN!

Me: OOH! She's going to be feeling that one!

Amanda was covered in REALLY NASTY STING BUMPS!

OUCH!

Marty: I'm helping out too!

He turned into Eon Kid and fired waves of energy and blasted

blasted Amanda all over.

Nico: NICE!

Yusei, Akiza, Jaden, Alexis, Jack, Carly, Misty, Yugi, Tea, Tristan, Chazz, Tracer, Skyla, Sabrina, Megan and Seto Kaiba: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

They transformed!

Yusei: SHINING AS THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! STARLIGHT MYSTIC RANGER!

Akiza: FURIOUS AS THE FLAMES OF BLACK ROSE DRAGON! FIREROSE MYSTIC RANGER!

Jaden: OMNIPOTENT AS THE ELEMENTS OF THE ELEMENTAL HEROES! ELEMENTAL MYSTIC RANGER!

Alexis: SHIMMERING IN THE WINTER NIGHT! WHITE NIGHT MYSTIC RANGER!

Jack: BURNING WITH THE FLAMES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! CRIMSON FLAME MYSTIC RANGER!

Carly Atlas: THE DARK ORANGE FLAME OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! ASLLA PISCU MYSTIC RANGER!

Misty Tredwell: THE DARK GREEN FLAME OF THE LIZARD! CCARAYHUA MYSTIC RANGER!

Yugi: THE PYRAMIDS OF EGYPT'S HISTORY! EGYPT MYSTIC RANGER!

Tea: THE FAIRIES OF THE BEAUTY OF NATURE! NATURE MYSTIC RANGER!

Tristan: THE CYBERNETIC FORCE OF LIGHT! CYBORG MYSTIC RANGER!

Chazz: THE CHTHONIC DARKNESS OF HELL! CHTHONIAN DARKNESS MYSTIC RANGER!

Seto Kaiba: THE THUNDER OF BLUE EYES WHITE DRAGON! BLUE EYES WHITE DRAGON MYSTIC RANGER!

Tracer: (British Accent) THE ROYAL POWER OF ENGLAND! ENGLAND MYSTIC RANGER!

Skyla: FLIGHT OF FANCY OF THE SKY! FLIGHT AQUA MYSTIC RANGER!

Sabrina: THE POWER OF THE TWILIGHT FORCE! TWILIGHT JEDI MYSTIC RANGER!

Megan: THE WONDER RIDE BOOKS OF THE MYSTIC FORCE! SABER WONDER MYSTIC RANGER!

We were amazed!

Me: WHOA! AWESOME!

Sarah Gunnerson: Wow! Koragg would love this!

Dragonair charged at her and rammed her down.

SMASH!

Yugi fired a wave of Egyptian Symbols and they hit Amanda and blasted her all over.

Dragonair fired an ice beam and froze her in a block of ice.

Qin: Nice!

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and it hit Amanda and electrocuted her and shattered the ice.

Patrick: Lets see how that jerk likes this! [rips his skin to show his jaw, trachea, heart, lungs, and intestines.]

Patrick tapped Squidward on his shoulder and he saw him and freaked out!

Patrick's intestine: May I borrow a cup of squid squeezings?

[Patrick's appearance scares Squidward out of his wits. As he screams, he sprays more ink from his nose]

HE SPRAYED INK ALL OVER AMANDA!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Nico: NICE!

Poromon got onto a slingshot!

Me: FIRE!

We fired him and he smashed her right on her head!

SMASH!

Amanda Scavington was dazed and dizzy.

Poliwag got onto the slingshot!

Nico: FIRE!

He fired Poliwag and smashed her on her head and he slapped her all over with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Nico: Yeah!

Manaphy got onto the slingshot!

May: FIRE!

She fired Manaphy and bashed Amanda down.

SpongeBob: [sneaks up behind Squidward and screams through megaphone] ONE FIRE TRUCK LEMONADE!

[Squidward screams and sprays ink out from his nose and onto Amanda]

Some even got into her mouth and then she hurled her guts out!

Nico: Squid Ink is poisonous.

Horsea got onto the slingshot.

Maria: FIRE!

She fired Horsea and Horsea bashed Amanda in her face!

Horsea: EAT UP YOU BIMBO!

She shoved a bucket full of chum down Amanda's throat!

Nico: Where did you get the chum?

I whistled innocently.

Amanda then HURLED HER GUTS OUT LIKE A FIRE HYDRANT!

Amanda: (PROJECTILE VOMITVILLE!)

Luna: PUKEFEST! (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Camie: Nice one!

Nico: Did you give it to her?

Me: Yes I did. We may not be able to eat chum, except for Lana, but we can however MAKE BAD people eat it.

Horsea: It's true.

Nico: That makes sense. But that is awesome.

Rice: I'm going to give her the nightmare of Razorfist!

She then had her eyes turn red!

Her jumpsuit got tight and then it ripped and she turned into RAZORFIST!

Amanda Scavington: WHAT THE!? YOU'RE A FREAK!

Me: The only freak here IS YOU!

Xenia: YEAH!

Razorfist roared!

LOUD ROAR!

She was ready for action!

She went and slashed and pulverized Amanda!

Sean punched her!

SMASH!

Sean Bolton: Take that!

Me: Hey top this one!

I used hypnosis and then she took off her shoes. Then I formed a bed of RED HOT FIERY COALS!

Me: Walk.

Nico: Fucking do it!

She then walked onto the coals.

SIZZLE!

She walked and then…

Amanda Scavington: (SCREAMS IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!)

HER FEET WERE REALLY ON FIRE!

Me: Now you know what I had to do in the Syaolin arts.

Nico: You had to walk on red hot coals?

Me: Yep. That's where I discovered my fire absorption powers.

Qin: Wow.

Camie: Nice one.

Nico: That's gotta hurt!

Razorfist: SO WILL THIS!

She reverted back and she had her clothes on again.

Suddenly, Rice Fitzgerald's red eyes turned neon red, and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Rice Fitzgerald's Razorfist Raging Maelstrom Crab Greatsword of Underground Water Maelstrom Crab Justice from her back, and as she approached Amanda Scavington, she left crimson red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rice: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your face again, Amanda, I can't ever forget what I and everyone around you had to go through because of you. You have and always be a mean, sadistic, and heartless queen bee bully and a bitch who's shown no compassion towards anyone at all, all you ever cared about was yourself and killing everyone around you. I don't regret what I did in stopping you and getting you sent to prison, you've humiliated and tortured numerous kids and have gotten away with every last one of your goddamn antics for years, and you've used threats along with intimidation to silence anyone who got in your way. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, you've always been such a bitch and now, you can consider your prison sentence upgraded to death!

Suddenly, Rice was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are crabs, phoenixes, angels, and Razorfist flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Amanda Scavington: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears that stinkpot apart piece by piece!

Amanda Scavington: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU FUCKING BITCH! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE?!

Amanda Scavington charged at the vortex still intending to kill Rice, but the barrier still kept her from trying to get at us, and if that's not bad enough, that bitch got hit with ocean waves and she screamed as her makeup began running.

Eli: Ooh, man, she really looks like a monster! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And that's a look she'll take with her to the grave.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rice emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rice remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long braded brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Razorfist holding the Water Kanjis in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on crab earrings with red crystals for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems in the gold water drop links and red crystal links and a red crab-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Razorfist with red crystals for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Rice has on has on a short-sleeved red blouse, red sleeveless tank top, red skirt, red stockings, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Razorfist surrounded by water and ocean waves. Suddenly, Rice felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rice's massive Rice Fitzgerald's Razorfist Raging Maelstrom Crab Greatsword of Underground Water Maelstrom Crab Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rice Fitzgerald's Cosmic Eternal Underground Razorfist Raging Maelstrom Crab Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Razorfist Raging Maelstrom Crab Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Razorfist etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, crimson red blade, large crimson red crab heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four crimson red crab heads with red gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Razorfist's head with yellow gem for the eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the pommel. Rice has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Razorfist's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji below Razorfist that said, "Rice Fitzgerald, Genderbent Sister of Roy Fitzgerald, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Razorfist, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The

Turtles, Loving Sister of Eon Kid and His Friends, Loving Girlfriend of Sean Bolton, Archenemy of Killer Shrike, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Crabs, Rage, Water, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ライス・フィッツジェラルド、ロイ・フィッツジェラルドのジェンダーベントの妹、ジーン・スラマーでレイザーフィストのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとタートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、エオン・キッドとその仲間たちの愛する妹、ショーン・ボルトンの愛するガールフレンド、キラー・シュライクの大敵、デストロイヤーウルトロム・シュレッダーとテング・シュレッダーのチェレル、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてカニ、怒り、水、フェニックス、天使の達人

Rice Fitzgerald has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-RAZORFIST-CRAB-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA WATER MAELSTROM STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRAB PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC WATER MAELSTROM STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRAB PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE WATER MAELSTROM STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL CRAB PHOENIX ANGEL RAGE!

We were amazed by Rice Fitzgerald's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Razorfist-Crab-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when when Amanda Scavington saw it, she went absolutely fucked-up ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Lincoln put down the barrier and Rice fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crabs, phoenixes, and angels which hits Amanda Scavington and she got hit hard and burned again and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was really really REALLY PISSED OFF BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Rice: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Ocean Water Underground Crab Phoenix Angel and Divine Star Ocean Water Underground Crab Phoenix Angel Rage) You've had this coming for a very long time, Amanda!

Sean Blushed.

Me: Oh yeah!

Qin: She's really screwed now!

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, a massive tree grew out of nowhere and the branches hit Amanda Scavington hard in her face and sent her flying into another tree.

Me: Okay, that one wasn't me nor any other masters of wood and trees.

Lincoln: But, I know someone who has a knack for making trees grow out of nowhere and do that sort of thing to monsters like Amanda.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a brown short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, brown skirt, white bridal gloves, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Morgana Knudson.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Morgana?!

Morgana Knudson: Yep, Morgana Knudson, God Sibling of Wood and Trees, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire

Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve breaking out of prison, Amanda, but you really crossed the point of no return now.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Rice told us, and now, we're going to put you down like the mad dog that you really are, you fucked-up bitch!

Morgana Knudson: Oh, and I already know your parents and your eight sisters are on their way, and they are so pissed off at you!

Lincoln, Rice, Sean Bolton, and I went after Amanda Scavington, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Amanda Scavington, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Rice, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Amanda Scavington even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Amanda Scavington: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Amanda Scavington charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword, and Sean Bolton blasted her with blue energy and water blasts. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Amanda Scavington: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU!

Dragonair Charged at her and bashed her down and blasted her with a powerful energy blast.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln went at Amanda Scavington and he proceeded to give that rampaging animal the beatdown of her miserable life. LINCOLN SLASHED AMANDA SCAVINGTON ON THE STOMACH WITH HIS GOLD-PLATED CLAWS, HE SLASHED OFF HER HAIR WITH HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD, HE ALSO BROKE HER ARMS AND LEGS EVERY LAST BONE IN HER BODY, SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND ALSO GAVE HER TWO

BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, BITCH!

Nico: YEAH, GO TO HELL, YOU RAMPAGING SHE-BEAST!

That made Amanda Scavington so mad, she eventually lost all traces of reason and started acting like the rampaging she-beast she really is. She went at us, but we kicked her hard into the air and Lincoln and Morgana Knudson fired blasts of wood and Amanda Scavington was hit by the wood, and when she came crashing down, she was literally a mess and she had bruises on her body.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, time to tie you up.

Lincoln tied Amanda Scavington in an indestructible rainbow energy straitjacket and we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Rice's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Then, we heard a limo coming to us.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And your doom has already arrived.

Then, we saw eight girls dressed in black and dark blue clothes with long black hair and black angel wings appear.

Lincoln: Melanie Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Helen Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Simoon the Poison Wind, Caitlyn Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Sirocco the Dawn, Beverly Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Zonda the Dusk, Tracey Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Brisote the Tailwind, Kayla Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Elphin the Raven, Gina Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blizzard the Far North, and Amber Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Mistral the Silver Shield.

Melanie Scavington: It's good to see you again, Lincoln. (To Amanda Scavington) And we knew you'd escape from prison again, you dumbass bitch!

Then, the limo doors opened and out came Mr. and Mrs. Scavington, and boy were they pissed off at Amanda Scavington.

Mr. Scavington: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Amanda! So, everything we'd heard from Rice and your sisters was true! You've absolutely tarnished our family's reputation with your despicable actions!

Mrs. Scavington: I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to so many innocent people?!

Qin: A monster of pure evil!

Rice: Everything your eight daughters and I told you long ago is all true, Mr. and Mrs. Scavington. Your daughter is a mean, sadistic, and heartless queen bee bully and a monstrous tyrant with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone for years! She's gotten away with everything by using your reputations, and no one's been able to stop her, and let's not forget what she had done in humiliating and torturing numerous weaker kids and ruling the school with a nasty tyrannical iron fist.

Mr. Scavington: Indeed and Lincoln you have an amazing number of girls to look out for you. They have done so much good.

Lincoln: Thank you sir.

Melanie Scavington: And how she's also been an absolute nightmare to the rest of us for years, and she always find some way to lie her way out of trouble like the worm that she is!

Helen Scavington: We never forgave her for what she's done in the past! Prison hadn't deterred her nor her sick desire to humiliate and torture everyone around her, instead, it made her even more sick and twisted!

Mr. Scavington: We've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and you started causing trouble, God knows how many times that we'd been called to the school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used our reputations to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and what you did in humiliating and torturing numerous kids and teachers and ruling the school with a nasty tyrannical iron fist, you will never ever be forgiven for this!

Mrs. Scavington: Agreed, honey. Amanda, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to your eight sisters.

Amanda Scavington: (GASPS) WHAT?! MOM, DAD, YOU CAN'T BE SERIOUS!

Gina Scavington: They are serious! So, eat shit!

Melanie Scavington, Helen Scavington, Caitlyn Scavington, Beverly Scavington, Tracey Scavington, Kayla Scavington, Gina Scavington, and Amber Scavington: And you are also disowned from our family forever, and we'd since cut our ties with you years ago because of your heartlessness and monstrous way.

Amanda Scavington: WHAT THE FUCK?! YOU CAN'T DO THIS TO ME! WHEN I GET OUT OF THIS, I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL! ALL OF YOU! YOU ARE ALL TRASH, YOU SHOULD BE BOWING BEFORE ME!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade was covered in rainbow energy, and then… !

SLASH!

Lincoln brought his massive greatsword down on Amanda Scavington's head decapitating her and both her head and body burst into rainbow flames and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and came back to us.

Rice: Nice one, Lincoln. Honestly, I was so sick of hearing her big fat mouth!

Me: Me too.

Lincoln: Same here. And it's so awesome to see you and your sisters again, Melanie, along with you, Morgana.

Melanie Scavington: You too, Lincoln. And WHOA! You've really really really grown into quite the man!

Lincoln: Yeah, I know.

Nico: Gonna introduce us, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure, Nico. Everyone, meet Melanie Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Helen Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Simoon the Poison Wind, Caitlyn Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Sirocco the Dawn, Beverly Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Zonda the Dusk, Tracey Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Brisote the Tailwind, Kayla Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Elphin the Raven, Gina Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blizzard the Far North, and Amber Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Mistral the Silver Shield, these eight girls are my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and they are the daughters of a prominent state senator and are from a very rich family, but of course, there is one bad seed among the family, and that bad seed was their sister, Amanda Scavington and Rice Fitzgerald's old enemy, and like she said, she was a mean and heartless queen bee bully that HATED RICE FITZGERALD with EVERY SINGLE FIBER OF HER BEING! She humiliated and tortured NUMEROUS WEAKER kids and ruled the school with a

NASTY TYRANNICAL IRON FIST, because her family was rich and she used her family connections to get away with anything for years and she said the words, "My father is a Senator and he WILL RUIN YOUR LIFE AND THROW YOU ONTO THE STREETS!" But, one day, Rice had enough of her and she rallied together a group of kids and teachers and they got her to expose her true colors after using a huge number of humiliating pranks and with the help of Amanda's eight sisters, they gathered all the evidence they needed and they got Amanda expelled and sent to prison.

Me: Just like she told us.

Gina Scavington: And we heard you guys were dealing with scumbags returning for revenge these past few days. Well, we've done some digging around, and we found out something you're not going to like.

Nico: What is it?

Helen Scavington: We found out that the person responsible for letting out those scumbags that you guys have been dealing with in the past few days is Mindy, the cousin of Mandy.

We gasped.

Lincoln: That heartless, psychopathic queen bee's equally heartless psychopathic cousin?! She's the one responsible?!

Beverly Scavington: Yep, and the main reason for this is revenge against you guys for what you did in bringing down Mandy and turning her into humiliation fodder, but in the future when we go after her, she's going to suffer the same fate as her cousin: brought down and turned into humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Nico: That bitch is going to pay for this big time!

Amber Scavington: And those knockout blows those scumbags were able to deliver and dodge any attacks, it turns out Mandy had a bug planted!

Lincoln went back to The World Tree Estate and found a microscopic camera that a thug of hers had planted in the training room which was hooked onto Mindy's cellphone and Mandy's computer, and he came back to us and when he showed the microscopic camera to us, we were pissed and Lincoln had crushed it in his hand, destroying it for good.

Nico: Why that fucked-up sadistic psychopathic bitch! Sebastian, head down to Lynn's Table and tear Mandy to shreds!

Sebastian Mendez: Got it.

Sebastian went down to Lynn's Table and he began violently tearing Mandy to shreds as we heard her scream with loud banshee screams of agony and pain. When Sebastian came back minutes later, his hands were covered in blood which peeled off and turned into blood rubies and he had huge sacks of gold coins, jewels, gems, and other currencies. We also saw what happened with Mandy: she had claw marks on her body and face and she also got burned with dark fire.

Qin: This is what happens when we wind up unleashing the monster on the sap!

Sean: Nice job babe!

Rice: Aw it was nothing.

Lincoln: Same here. And it's so awesome to see you and your sisters again, Melanie, along with you, Morgana.

Melanie Scavington: You too, Lincoln. And WHOA! You've really really really grown into quite the man!

Lincoln: Yeah, I know.

Nico: Gonna introduce us, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure, Nico. Everyone, meet Melanie Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blackwing - Shura the Blue Flame, Helen Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Simoon the Poison Wind, Caitlyn Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Sirocco the Dawn, Beverly Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Zonda the Dusk, Tracey Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Brisote the Tailwind, Kayla Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Elphin the

Raven, Gina Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Blizzard the Far North, and Amber Scavington, Gene-Slammer of Mistral the Silver Shield, these eight girls are my Guardian Angels from Michigan, and they are the daughters of a prominent state senator and are from a very rich family, but of course, there is one bad seed among the family, and that bad seed was their sister, Amanda Scavington and Rice Fitzgerald's old enemy, and like she said, she was a mean and heartless queen bee bully that HATED RICE FITZGERALD with EVERY SINGLE FIBER OF HER BEING! She humiliated and tortured NUMEROUS WEAKER kids and ruled the school with a NASTY TYRANNICAL IRON FIST, because her family was rich and she used her family connections to get away with anything for years and she said the words, "My father is a Senator and he WILL RUIN YOUR LIFE AND THROW YOU ONTO THE STREETS!" But, one day, Rice had enough of her and she rallied together a group of kids and teachers and they got her to expose her true colors after using a huge number of humiliating pranks and with the help of Amanda's eight sisters, they gathered all the evidence they needed and they got Amanda expelled and sent to prison.

Me: Just like she told us.

Gina Scavington: And we heard you guys were dealing with scumbags returning for revenge these past few days. Well, we've done some digging around, and we found out something you're not going to like.

Nico: What is it?

Helen Scavington: We found out that the person responsible for letting out those scumbags that you guys have been dealing with in the past few days is Mindy, the cousin of Mandy.

We gasped.

Lincoln: That heartless, psychopathic queen bee's equally heartless psychopathic cousin?! She's the one responsible?!

Beverly Scavington: Yep, and the main reason for this is revenge against you guys for what you did in bringing down Mandy and turning her into humiliation fodder, but in the future when we go after her, she's going to suffer the same fate as her cousin: brought down and turned into humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Nico: That bitch is going to pay for this big time!

Amber Scavington: And those knockout blows those scumbags were able to deliver and dodge any attacks, it turns out Mandy had a bug planted!

Lincoln went back to The World Tree Estate and found a microscopic camera that a thug of hers had planted in the training room which was hooked onto Mindy's cellphone and Mandy's computer, and he came back to us and when he showed the microscopic camera to us, we were pissed and Lincoln had crushed it in his hand, destroying it for good.

Nico: Why that fucked-up sadistic psychopathic bitch! Sebastian, head down to Lynn's Table and tear Mandy to shreds!

Sebastian Mendez: Got it.

Sebastian went down to Lynn's Table and he began violently tearing Mandy to shreds as we heard her scream with loud banshee screams of agony and pain. When Sebastian came back minutes later, his hands were covered in blood which peeled off and turned into blood rubies and he had huge sacks of gold coins, jewels, gems, and other currencies. We also saw what happened with Mandy: she had claw marks on her body and face and she also got burned with dark fire.

Qin: This is what happens when we wind up unleashing the monster on the sap!

Lincoln: Jeez. And this is Morgana Knudson, God Sibling of Wood and Trees, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful crystal powers and immense control over wood and trees, and she also has the power to bring life to dead and barren forests and influence the growth of trees. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Wood, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU WILL SUFFER THE FURY OF THE GOD SIBLING OF WOOD!

We gasped.

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to be hit by a tree popping out of nowhere or trapped in a tree.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants that, and now that you're here, along with the Scavington Sisters, Morgana.

Lincoln first went up to and hugged Morgana Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, he went up to the Scavington Sisters, and one at a time, he hugged each sister in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Morgana Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Morgana Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

And eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of The Scavington Sisters with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with eight white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Morgana Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Morgana Knudson and Scavington Sisters.

Morgana Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Then, Lincoln got pounced on and kissed all over by the Scavington Sisters, and when they were done, Lincoln's face, massive pecs, arms, back, and eight-pack abs were covered in blue lipstick marks.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) So… awesome!

Nico: Nice job Dragonair.

Dragonair: Thanks. That was awesome and fun.

Rice: It sure was.

Me: Looks like Clair's Dragonair has an awesome fried.

Camie: Yep.

Dragonair nuzzled Rice.

Me: Aww.

Dragonair: And before you ask Poromon yes I love beer. But I'll only drink it on certain occasions.

Poromon: Yay! Here's your beer! (gets out beer bottle)

Dragonair: Thank you.

Dragonair drank it and belched.

BARNEY BELCH!

Dragonair: Ahh that hit the spot. Thanks.

Poromon: Anytime.

Sunny Starscout: So mom how did you like that?

Daylight Starscout: That was so awesome!

Qin: It sure was!

Lori: (GASP) Sunny is this your mother!?

Sunny Starscout: Yep and I'm sorry everyone. This is my mother Daylight Starscout.

Me: We found her in the ruins of Canterlot. Long story.

Poliwag: And I didn't need to do the puppy eyes.

Dragonair: It wouldn't work on my anyway.

Nico: You're right on that.

Chloe woke up.

Chloe Bolton: (Groans) What happened?

Posey Bloom: You got hit really hard and smashed into my cart.

Chloe Bolton: Oh man. Sorry Posey.

Qin: You're okay though.

Me: Now comes the fun part of the adventure.

Nico: The Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Lets see who we have. (Concentrates) Whoa! The Bohrok-Kal, Thursday Man and INSTIGATOR.

Me: The Bohrok-Kal!? Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Amalia, Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Callie Huntington, Olivia Huntington, Gina Huntington and Polly Huntington.

Qin: This will be cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus INSTIGATOR are all one person.

Nico: Wow.

But then my Geiger Counter started clicking like mad!

Me: Uh oh! Gamma Radiation!

Qin: Uh oh!

Nico: Oh, don't tell me the next Embodiment is radioactive!

Me: I have a feeling it is!

We saw the Anothers! It was Another Bohrak-Kal! Another Another Lehvak-Kal, Tahnok-Kal, Gahlok-Kal, Pahrak-Kal, Nuhvok-Kal, Kohrak-Kal and Thursday Man.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Another Another Lehvak-Kal, Tahnok-Kal, Gahlok-Kal, Pahrak-Kal, Nuhvok-Kal, Kohrak-Kal and Thursday Man!

Qin: Whoa!

Another Tahnok-Kal: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange eyes and had neon orange clothes and she had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the Nuclear Dopant symbol on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Me: Nina Nuclear!? Whoa!

Nina Nuclear: Yep. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wait, You're radioactive!?

Me: Nina is the Embodiment of the Nuclear Dopant and as you all know she is Intensely Radioactive. She has as much gamma radiation as 500,000 nuclear explosions.

Nico: WHOA! That is potent!

Me: And lethal! Think of P'andor times 500,000.

Nico: JEEZ!

Nina Nuclear: Yeah. I have the power to control it but when I got turned into this Another form it made my powers grow out of control. Hense why my radiation is off the scale.

Nico: Geez! That is intense.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Good thing we're immune to Gamma Radiation. By the way is the Another INSTIGATOR friendly or hostile?

Nina Nuclear: Friendly and she is a really interesting one.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Yeah!

The Gamma Radiation levels were normal now.

Me: Whew.

Xenia: Close one.

Maria: (TURNS) DIAL) DESERT THIEF FORCE!

She summoned Abis Mal, IR Baboon, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Wiggy Jiggy Jed, Red Menace and Bert the bashful.

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER INSTIGATOR!

Qin: WHOA!

Laney: Another INSTIGATOR!

Another INSTIGATOR: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and purple eyes and she had 4 angel wings but they were each made of each of the 4 elements. One wing for earth, fire, wind and water. She had a black dress on and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Element Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had the kanji for Earth, Fire, Wind, Water, Thunder, Wood, Metal, Ice, Crystal, Sun, Moon, Star, Time, Space, Sky, Light and Darkness along her arm and she had a rainbow sword.

Me: (GASP) Ella Element! Wow!

Ella Element: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Ella is the Embodiment of the Element Dopant and as you can see she has the powers of all the Elemental Forces of Nature and she is as powerful as me.

Nico: WOW!

Me: Yep. And she is super strong like INSTIGATOR.

INSTIGATOR: That is awesome!

Ella Element: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~!

Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Ella Element: No he didn't. He was afraid of my power and sent me out.

Me: Ella's power is that strong and feared.

Nico: Wow.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of energy and separated her.

Me: Yeah!

Ella Element: Lets dance!

She fired waves of ice and froze his arms and legs.

Nico: (gets out INSTIGATOR's Ridewatch) Let me get you unstuck. The hard way!

May: (Gets out Brinebeast's ridewatch) I'll stink you with brine!

Maria: (Get's out Nine's Ridewatch) Time to strike you with lightning!

Willow: (GETS OUT THURSDAY MAN'S RIDEWATCH) Time for you to get Ripped!

They activated the Ridewatches of INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Brinebeast, Whispy Woods, Nine and VrilDaiBouken and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Another INSTIGATOR all over.

Then Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Sumo Kong, Prometheus, Nightmare Fluttershy and EP-327 came.

Nico: Nice team Comic Book Guy!

Comic Book Guy: This is a great team too.

?: I'll say!

Blade Man came.

Me: Blade Man! Wow!

Blade Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to slice and dice!

Nico: Bonnie Blade? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair, purple eyes and purple clothes and she had purple angel wings and had a sword in the middle of her forehead and she had a deadly sword in her hand.

Bonnie Blade: Yep. I got this.

She fired blades and slashed the Another into ribbons and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

May: Yay! I didn't get hit!

Nico: You don't want to get cut by her.

Bonnie Blade: No you sure don't.

Willow: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Bonnie Blade: Mine is when me and Nico were at a sushi making competition and we won the top prize.

Me: That is cool!

Bonnie Blade: Yep. I thought it was fun.

Nico: Me too.

Nico and Bonnie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bonnie Blade: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Gerald are heading to The Amazon Jungle in Brazil, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Amazon Jungle in Brazil, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Cole: Now, he's gone and made clones of our old enemies? Boy, he really doesn't know when to quit.

Nicole: He sure doesn't, Cole. He's just making things a whole lot worse for himself, even though he's already dead.

Melanie Scavington: We heard of what Lincoln's been doing in absorbing clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers and he and all of you gaining their powers, strengths, and abilities.

Lincoln: Yep, it's to prepare us for a long-awaited showdown with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd that's going to happen in November, Melanie.

Gina Scavington: Awesome! Those two have had this coming for 30 years.

Lincoln: So far, I absorbed the enemies of Lightspeed Rescue, Jungle Fury, Samurai, Megaforce, Mighty Morphin, Space, Lost Galaxy, Zeo, and Mystic Force.

Nico: Now, all you got to do is absorb the enemies of Wild Force, Time Force, Ninja Storm, Dino Thunder, S.P.D., Operation Overdrive, RPM, Dino Charge, Beast Morpher, Ninja Steel, and Dino Fury.

Piper: This was something Lincoln planned and he's making sure all of us are ready for when we face Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November, and we've also been getting rid of the residual darkness remnants of Sebastian's Universe 666 twin, and he's completely insane!

Me: 1,000,000 times fucked up than The Joker.

Suddenly, we saw fifteen very beautiful and super sexy girl with long hair matching the colors of The Wisps and pink hairband, purple eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, they have massive and beautiful angel wings matching the colors of The Wisps, they're dressed in clothes matching the colors of The Wisps, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with stars, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Wisps, and holstered on their backs are massive gold greatswords, and with them are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Angel Kawaii, Belle Kawaii, Chibusa Kawaii, Daia Kawaii, Erisa Kawaii, Fumiko Kawaii, Gako Kawaii, Honoka Kawaii, Izumi Kawaii, Juki Kawaii, Kyouka Kawaii, Lana Kawaii, Miyu Kawaii, Nagisa Kawaii, Pika Kawaii, Rana Kawaii, and Sonnya Kawaii.

Angel Kawaii: That's right, and we got the girls away from the clone of Master Org, but Izumi set him off big time and he's already sending his minions after us!

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one

by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org and he began absorbing them into him as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Master Org.

?: (ENRAGED LOUD ROAR) RANGERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, the clone of Master Org, and he was out to destroy us, and boy was he really really really angry and mad now!

Sylvester: He's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Piper's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy

Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Master Org, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Master Org clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To The Kawaii Sisters) And it's so good to see you and your sisters again, Angel.

Angel Kawaii: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again, Oishi.

Oishi Kawaii: You too, Angel.

Lincoln went up to Angel Kawaii and her sisters and he hugged them, and Angel Kawaii and her sisters were very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you fifteen since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Chibusa Kawaii: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, meet Angel Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of White Wisp, Belle Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Cyan Wisp, Chibusa

Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Yellow Wisp, Daia Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Orange Wisp, Erisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Red Wisp, Fumiko Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Violet Wisp, Gako Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Blue Wisp, Honoka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Pink Wisp, Izumi Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Green Wisp, Juki Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Purple Wisp, Kyouka Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Magenta Wisp, Lana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Ivory Wisp, Miyu Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Indigo Wisp, Nagisa Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Crimson Wisp, Pika Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Gray Wisp, Rana Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Black Wisp, and Sonnya Kawaii, Gene-Slammer of Jade Wisp, these girls are my Guardian Angels from Japan and classmates in English, and they are also beautiful but deadly demon slayers just like their sister, Oishi Kawaii. Surprisingly, not many knew this, but the Kawaii Clan and the Belmont Clan were related, hence Oishi and her sisters' skills in demon slaying. They trained me in the art of demon slaying when we were twelve, and the Kawaii Sisters with the exception of Oishi Kawaii have hair colors and matching outfits based on the wisps they were gene-slammed into. Oishi and her sisters are also close friends with Lucy and The Goths of Darkness and they made me an even more powerful version of the Vampire Killer dubbed the Dark Destroyer which has the power to kill evil monsters as well as those with evil hearts and depending on how evil the heart is can even be sent to The Black Gates instantly. To show thanks, I made Oishi Kawaii and her sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips. As a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry Oishi Kawaii and her sisters along with the rest of me harem.

Michelle Emperyous: This took place before Ronnie Anne came into the picture, and they hate Lila Rossi with a very blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to resurrect an army of evil succubi to destroy Paris, but thankfully, Lincoln, Oishi Kawaii, her sisters, and The Goths of Darkness were able to stop her, destroyed the evil succubi army, beat the crap out of her, and threw her back in jail.

Nico: It served that bitch right, and we finally put her down for good and sent her to The Black Gates forever.

Angel Kawaii: Good, she was nothing but scum.

Lincoln: All of Paris is glad to be rid of that heartless psychopathic monster, and now that you and your sisters are here, Angel.

Lincoln went up to the Kawaii Sisters, and one at a time, he hugged each sister in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Angel Kawaii: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Kawaii Sisters with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with fifteen white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Belle Kawaii: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kawaii Sisters.

The Kawaii Sisters had a smile on their faces and tears in her eyes as they pounced on Lincoln and they kissed him all over the place, and when they were done, Lincoln's face, massive pecs, arms, back, and eight-pack abs were covered in blue lipstick marks. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Tsubame

Jounouchi, Hina Jounouchi, Shizuru Jounouchi, Rei Jounouchi, Tsugumi Jounouchi, and Tomoe Kagami from Reijoku no Yakata ~Inroku 5shimai Jukanki~ and Shina Aquaswimmer, Saki, and Shiho from Watashi ga Toriko ni Natte Yaru.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tsubame Jounouchi, Hina Jounouchi, Shizuru Jounouchi, Rei Jounouchi, Tsugumi Jounouchi, and Tomoe Kagami from Reijoku no Yakata ~Inroku 5shimai Jukanki~ and Shina Aquaswimmer, Saki, and Shiho from Watashi ga Toriko ni Natte Yaru.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tsubame Jounouchi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tsubame Jounouchi and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Master Org and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark

of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix,

Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Tsubame Jounouchi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Tsubame Jounouchi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tsubame Jounouchi, Hina Jounouchi, Shizuru Jounouchi, Rei Jounouchi, Tsugumi Jounouchi, Tomoe Kagami, Shina Aquaswimmer, Saki, and Shiho with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Master Org and his minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and The Kawaii Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Master Org and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and assimilated all their powers.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out the manifestation once more and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die, what a sore loser.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Master Org and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when The Kawaii Sisters saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Angel Kawaii: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Belle Kawaii: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Chibusa Kawaii: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Daia Kawaii: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Erisa Kawaii: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Ransik, Nadira, Frax, Gluto, Quarganon, Black Knight, Dragon, Flamecon, Jetara, Fearog, Mantamobile, Tentaclaw, Rabbitcon, Medicon, Fatcatfish, Izout, Vexicon, Redeye, Electropede, Univolt, Brickneck, Commandocon, Klawlox, Cruel Senturicon, Turtlecon, Notacon, Conwing, Contemptra, Dash, Ironspike, Artillicon, Cinecon, Steelix, Venomark, Severax, Mr. Mechanau, Miracon, Angelcon, Chameliacon, and Serpicon.

Wes Collins: What the?! Now, we got clones of Ransik, Nadira, and our old enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Nadira: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Ransik, Nadira, Frax, Gluto, Quarganon, Black Knight, Dragon, Flamecon, Jetara, Fearog, Mantamobile, Tentaclaw, Rabbitcon, Medicon, Fatcatfish, Izout, Vexicon, Redeye, Electropede, Univolt, Brickneck, Commandocon, Klawlox, Cruel Senturicon, Turtlecon, Notacon, Conwing, Contemptra, Dash, Ironspike, Artillicon, Cinecon, Steelix, Venomark, Severax, Mr. Mechanau, Miracon, Angelcon, Chameliacon, and Serpicon and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Ransik, Nadira, Frax, Gluto, Quarganon, Black Knight, Dragon, Flamecon, Jetara, Fearog, Mantamobile, Tentaclaw, Rabbitcon, Medicon, Fatcatfish, Izout, Vexicon, Redeye, Electropede, Univolt, Brickneck, Commandocon, Klawlox, Cruel Senturicon, Turtlecon, Notacon, Conwing, Contemptra, Dash, Ironspike, Artillicon, Cinecon, Steelix, Venomark, Severax, Mr. Mechanau, Miracon, Angelcon, Chameliacon, and Serpicon, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of the Time Force Rangers' enemies.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Eric Myers: He just never gives up.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful, and Katnappe's right, Lincoln's preparing us for the day we finally battle Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa in November by going after and absorbing the clones of The Rangers' most dangerous enemies and why he and all of us have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's so awesome! Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan!

Lincoln: Thanks.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena are heading to Lanikai Beach, Hawaii.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Helena the Hellhound: Wow, so this is Lanikai Beach, Hawaii, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Helena, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you and Yuma really had a good time at Lanikai Beach, Hawaii, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire

Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Yamiga: Wow, I knew Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Loona: It'll be awesome having another hellhound in his harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Oboro, Aira the Anubis, Cora the Cu Sith, Helena the Hellhound, Kara the Kikimora, Kendall the Kobold, Gia the Grizzly, Rana the Ren Xiongmao, Clara the Cait Sith, Chara the Cheshire Cat, Orie the Ocelomeh, Sara the Sphinx, and Zeena, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and Yuma killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant,

but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next is Rolling Coaster Galaxy.

Lola: Ooh! That one will be awesome.

Jeri Katou: Me and Penny will go with this time.

Nico: All right.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at ROLLING COASTER GALAXY!

Nico: Wow!

Jeri Katou: Wow! Amazing!

Nicole: (On the radio) This one is a really cool one. You just have to roll that ball with the star in it to the end like you did before.

Nico: I hope I don't vomit!

Jeri Katou: Goombas will come for us too.

Penny: Yeah.

Nico got on the ball and was ready.

Nico: You know I'm still using ridewatches right?

Penny: We sure do.

Jeri Katou: But we'll be ready for them.

?: We'll help too.

2 figures came. One was a girl with yellow hair and had blue eyes and a beautiful star dress on and had purple star angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Constellar on it and the same symbol on her arm and she had a star sword. The 2nd was a girl with olive green hair and had red eyes and had olive green clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Ring Man on it.

Celica Constellar: Celica Constellar, Embodiment of the Constellar monsters.

Rhonda Ring: And Rhonda Ring, Embodiment of Ring Man.

Jeri Katou: Wow! Rhonda!

Penny: You're looking awesome.

Rhonda Ring: Jeri and Penny! Wow! Its been a while. Awesome to see you girls again.

Jeri Katou: You too.

Rhonda Ring: I heard you and Takato married Jeri. Congratulations to you both.

Jeri Katou: Thanks.

Rhonda Ring: We'll catch up later.

Nico: Lets go.

They got to rolling!

ROLLING ROLLING ROLLING! ROLLING ROLLING ROLLING! ROLLING ROLLING ROLLING! ROLLING ROLLING ROLLING! RAWHIDE!

Penny: I see Goombas!

Jeri Katou: Lets get them!

Nico: Yeah!

He rolled down the path!

Nico: (Gets out INSTIGATOR and Skulker's Ridewatches) Time for Armor Power!

He activated them and got awesome armor on.

He fired waves of energy and missiles and blasted the Goombas.

Jeri and Penny fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Rhonda and Celica blasted them with energy and stars and blasted the Goombas all over.

Nico: Oh boy! (VOMITS)

He threw up all over!

He got to the end and the ball shattered and the star was free!

Nico: YEAH!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: ALL RIGHT!

Jeri Katou: That was fun!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Penny and Jeri?

Rhonda Ring: I met Penny when she was still in the orphanage and I gave her some jewelry and toys to make her happy and I would even read her stories from time to time.

Nico: Aww.

Rhonda Ring: Yeah and I met Jeri after her terrible ordeal with the

D-Reaper and I would always tell her that her mother will always love her and be with her in spirit. Also I gave her an amazing lion bracelet.

Jeri showed it.

Jeri: It's really beautiful.

Nico: So awesome.

Celica Constellar: I agree there.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Celica Constella: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

Later we were watching TV and there was nothing of interest on the news.

Sheila's girls were crying.

Poromon: Are you girls okay?

Lillian Vale: We don't feel so good!

Nikita: IT HURTS SO MUCH!

They were sweating and their stomachs were growling loudly.

Then they saw extra legs pop out of their backs.

Misty Brightdawn: Sheila what was that noise?

Sheila: My daughters gene-slammer powers have kicked in.

We gasped!

Nico: Whoa!

Nikita: Mom! What's going on?!

Sheila: Your gene-slammer powers are kicking in.

Me: You're going to turn into what your mom can turn into.

Sunny Starscout: Sheila you better transform with them.

Sheila: Good idea.

Sheila did so.

Their shoes ripped.

RIP!

Their eyes spit and they got 8 eyes.

They lost their boobs.

Then their hair.

Then their bodies turned spider like.

Their teeth turned into sharp teeth.

Their clothes ripped and they became MINI-SHREDLEGS!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Wow!

Runamuck: How do you girls feel?

Nikita: To be honest, amazing.

Xenia: Awesome.

Laney: Cool.

Red Alert: We'll have to give you three your own Gene-slammer names. Shredlegs is taken.

Nikita: Biteshred?

Lillian Vale: Venombite?

Nico: What about you Celeste?

Celeste: Flameshred.

Nico: Nice.

Shredlegs: Honey, we're about to revert back. Get the towels ready.

Eric Loud: Okay.

Me: Oh excuse us.

We turned our backs to them.

They got to reverting back.

They started shrinking and went through their changes in reverse.

They were back to normal but they were naked.

Celeste Loud: WHOA!

Eric gave them towels and they put them on.

Nico: Now we need to give you your jumpsuits.

Me: Good idea.

We went and got them.

Lillian's was pink, Celeste's was orange and Nikita's was black.

And Sheila's was olive green

Needle Man: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Cole Evans, Chiro, Dudley Puppy, Charlie Brown, Andy Johnson, and Valiant,

Qin: Awesome!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This will be as fun as a rodeo!

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO version of Korvac, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh, dear God!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO version of Korvac, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?! Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He's in the level On Board the Sword!

Me: Oh man, he's gonna be a tough one.

Nico: I know. But, we knew what he's capable of, and on Lincoln's rescue last year, we saw him absorb Korvac of our prime universe and he assimilated all his powers and abilities.

Lincoln: Along with all the data he downloaded from Galactus' ship and absorbing his energy, along with acquiring the Power Cosmic, that's right. But, he's going straight to The Masters of Evil, but not before we give him a thrashing and I give him a lump on his head.

Nico: You said a mouthful. Alright, let's head down to Chronopolis and take down the LEGO version of Korvac.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: The Lego Version of Korvac is gonna be tough.

Qin: Yep.

Needle Man: (To Sheila's kids) You girls wanna come with us?

Lillian Vale: We would like that.

Nikita Loud: Yeah! Count us in!

Celeste Loud: Yeah!

Xenia: This will be fun.

The previous group came.

Heckyl: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Nitro Man next.

Rainbow Dash: Aw yeah a motorcycle master!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Adam Hornik, the fourth of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Adam Hornik, the third of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said, with Tobias Svoboda dead, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are basically running around like headless chickens, and they're only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Chronopolis to take down the LEGO version of Korvac.

Lincoln: LEGO version of Korvac, you better be ready, and once we get done with him, you're next, Adam Hornik.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Adam. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the

LEGO version of Korvac, and once we get through with him, Lincoln and Helena Zelenková are going to destroy Adam Hornik, the fourth of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We were off to Chronopolis.

---

Heckyl: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Nitro Man next.

Rainbow Dash: Aw yeah a motorcycle master!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Adam Hornik, the fourth of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Adam Hornik, the third of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said, with Tobias Svoboda dead, Adam Hornik, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are basically running around like headless chickens, and they're only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Chronopolis to take down the LEGO version of Korvac.

Lincoln: LEGO version of Korvac, you better be ready, and once we get done with him, you're next, Adam Hornik.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Adam. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO version of Korvac, and once we get through with him, Lincoln and Helena Zelenková are going to destroy Adam Hornik, the fourth of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We were off to Chronopolis.

We arrived and saw the Lego versions of Iron Man, Star Lord, and Spider Man.

Lego Star Lord: Hey guys!

We landed.

Me: Looks like we got here just in time. You going to raid the ship?

Lego Iron Man: Yep the Sword Ship.

Camie: Awesome.

Femme Fatale: Count us in too.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: This is gonna be good.

Lincoln: And we're going after Lego Korvac.

Snapdragon: Lets keep an eye out for any enemies.

Me: Right.

We went to the ship and it was a HUGE SWORD ship.

Camie: Wow! Kang's ship.

Varie: Wow amazing.

Cole Evans: Let me get my game face on. WILD ACCESS!

He transformed and was ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION! WILD FORCE RED!

He was ready!

Me: Yeah!

Chiro: Now, we're ready!

Titanium Toenail: We sure are!

We went into the ship.

Nico: Here we go.

The alarms sounded and then numerous soldiers came!

Me: Here they come!

We fired waves of energy and blasted them!

Weirdwolf: Have some of this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the soldiers.

I slashed the soldiers and blasted them all over.

Qin: Yeah!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Angel: I'll hit them high!

Dudley Puppy: You hit them low!

They did so and punched them in their faces and crotches and blasted them.

Camie and Laney and Lola fired waves of fire, leaves and aurora energy and blasted them.

Qin: They just keep coming!

Junk Man: Lets keep going while taking them out!

Nico: Lets do it!

We went at them and slashed and blasted and destroyed them all over!

The body count was rising fast because we were killing Kang's men left and right.

Charlie Brown: There has to be something we can use to stop the henchmen from coming in.

After a while, we arrived next to a door. Living Laser tried to open it, but it didn't work.

Living Laser: It's locked.

Poromon: Oh, it sucks!

Suddenly, he noticed a weapon on the wall behind him. It was an axe.

Poromon: Poromon, you're such a genius!

Poromon picked the axe before going next to the door. With all his might, he hit the door with the axe, making a hole in it.

Poromon looked into the hole and did a face similar to what Jack Nicholson did in one of his famous films.

Poromon: Heeeeeere's Johnny! (realizes that the room was empty) Fuck!

Poromon smashed a room door open.

Poromon: DAVID LETTERMAN!

He saw a Lego version of Abraham in it.

Lego Simpsons Grandpa: Hi David, I'm grandpa.

Poromon: FUCK!

Poromon busted opened another door and he had a watch in his wing.

Poromon: I'm Mike Wallace, I'm Maury Schaffer, I'm Ed Bradley, Join us all and Andy Rooney tonight ON 60 MINUTES!

NUMEROUS KANG SOLDIERS SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

We blasted them.

Poromon busted open another door and saw Grandpa Poromon there.

Rumble: Is that Grandpa Poromon?

It was actually a pile of fruit.

Poromon: No it's just fruit

Nico: Darn.

Poromon busted open another door.

Dark Laser: There's Grandpa Poromon.

Andy Johnson: For real this time.

Grandpa Poromon: Oh god! I thought I was gonna be trapped in here!

Poromon: Come with us grandpa!

He went over to us.

Xenia: Lets go.

Rojo: Maybe you were reborn as data but still elderly.

Valiant: That could be it.

Nico: He's right. They never die. Just get reconfigured.

Qin: Yep.

Rojo: Ah.

Slugslinger: You'll still need to go into a retirement home.

Homer: Not gonna happen! I don't want Poromon to go through what I went through with my dad.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Less talk more blasting!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the men all

over!

Brass Knuckles: Well, he still can't fight!

Grandpa Poromon: Oh, please!

Grandpa Poromon hit several men with his cane.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted numerous men.

Nico: Nice one.

Crash Man: We must be getting close.

Eli: There! I sense our target through there.

We saw a big door.

Me: WHOA! I'm sensing a massive energy signal through that door.

Poromon heard more men coming near the door behind us.

Poromon: Stand back, I've got a chainsaw! RIM-MIM MIM MIM! *Breaths in* (People quickly withdraw their arms) RIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM MIM! *Another breath* Mim mim mim, mim mim mim mim… (People look through holes in door) mim… mim… Uh-oh.

Nico: That was funny.

Qin: Yeah.

Speed Demon: (Sighs) I'll take care of them.

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed them down.

Me: Sniff on this buttchewers!

LOUD EXPLOSIVE SUPER FART!

I released a massive SUPER STEAMBOAT FART and the fart melted all the men!

Yondu: Entrance time!

Me: Like this?

I drank a massive bottle of hot sauce.

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

LOUD FIERY FART!

I FIRED A POWERFUL STREAM OF FIRE AT THE DOOR FROM MY BUTT! I BURNED THE DOOR!

Lego Korvac was relaxing. But then the door turned white hot and melted and then the spirits of rainbows flew in and then swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off through the door and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Now that was a funny entrance!

Mysterio: Which heartless robots can I use?

Yusei: Powerwild.

Mysterio: Awesome choice.

He summoned said robots.

Lego Korvac: Nice of you all to show up! To your demise!

Nico: Anyone got a rainbow sword?

Ella Element: Right here!

She had her sword ready.

Nico: Nice!

Ella fired waves of rainbow energy and elemental blasts and smashed Lego Korvac all over.

I teleported and blasted Lego Korvac all over.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Cole Evans: Animarium Armor!

He donned his awesome Animarium Armor!

He then flew and fired a massive laser blast and blasted Lego Korvac!

I fired a massive shower of fireballs and blasted Lego Korvac!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Cole and Chiro charged at him and blasted Lego Korvac all over.

Xenia fired waves of energy arrows and blasted Lego Korvac.

Qin, Lego Wasp, Spiderman, Varie, Lola and Lana fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Dudley Puppy and Valiant charged at him and bashed him all over.

Qin: Take that you walking glowstick!

Xenia: YEAH!

Varie: And this!

She fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Charlie Brown and Andy Johnson charged at him and bashed and chewed him all over.

Laney: Take that!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Camie: Oh yeah!

We fired energy blasts and smashed Lego Korvac all over.

Grandpa Poromon hit him with his cane.

BOP BOP BOP BOP BOP BOP BOP BOP!

Lego Korvac: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Me: How about this?

I took out a bubble wand and put it in a jar of hot sauce and blew a bubble of hot sauce and it went into Lego Korvac's eyes and it popped on them and burned them into ashes!

Grandpa slammed his cane into his foot!

CRUNCH!

Lego Korvac: OUCH! WHY YOU!

But because his eyes were burned he didn't know what he picked up and it was a barrel full of nitroglycerin and smashed it onto the ground and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was burned by the explosion!

Nico: Whoa! Stupid!

Lola: Nice one!

Grandpa Poromon hit him with his cane again!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Lego Korvac was in a lot of pain!

Poromon smashed him on his head with beer bottles!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Nico: Take that!

Me: SNIFF ON THIS!

I farted a stench from my armpit and Lego Korvac got slapped on his face from it and poked in his nose and then punched in his face!

SLAP! POINK! BLAM!

Nico: That was funny!

Then P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Wrecking Crew, Hank Scorpio and Whiger came.

Nico: P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Wrecking Crew, Hank Scorpio and Whiger

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Are you glad to have your grandpa back?

Poromon: I sure am!

Man Ray: That's great!

Kitty: You deserve it.

Me: Yep.

Moonstone: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of Rice.

Nico: We sure did.

Avalanche: Who was she?

Me: Her name was Amanda Scavington. Ugly story.

Rojomon came.

Me: Rojomon. Back for another round?

Rojomon: Yep I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Rojomon: I wonder if any of the other Underground Girls will get married next.

Me: Only time will tell.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

---

Tahu, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Riado the Dryad, Plant Man, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Poison Ivy, Syd Chang, Becky, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, SixSix, Zombozo, Sublimino, Dr. Animo, Psyphon, Albedo, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - Nico's rescue was in the Ruins of Canterlot in Sunny's World - Rice Transformed against an old enemy of hers

---

P'andor was first.

P'andor: (to Tahu) Nico's rescue was in the Ruins of Canterlot in Sunny's World. Rice Transformed against an old enemy of hers there.

Tahu: Actually it was in Maretime Bay. But yeah it was awesome. But seeing the ruins of Canterlot really hurt Twilight and friends. Opaline destroyed Twilight's very home.

Yakumo: It was terrible. Canterlot was left abandoned to rot like an open wound.

Riado: It was awful to see.

Sunset Shimmer: It was. Our home was destroyed because of Opaline.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But the awesome part is that we reunited Sunny with her long lost mother.

Sunburn: We sure did and that was awesome.

P'andor: That is great news everyone. Lets do it!

Tahu used the Ninja Storm Gear and got an awesome Ninja Storm Sword and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Gali, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Brainstorm, Elita Karllson, Gwen Tennyson, Kevin Levin, Max Tennyson, Michael Morningstar, Sunny Tennyson, Charmcaster, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Dirty Bubble, Prawn, King Jellyfish, Sinister Slug, Atomic Flounder, Jumbo Shrimp, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Us battling Another Lehvak-Kal, Tahnok-Kal, Gahlok-Kal, Pahrak-Kal, Nuhvok-Kal, Kohrak-Kal, Thursday Man and INSTIGATOR who were the Embodiments of Nuclear and Element

---

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray (to Gali): Nico, Pinkie Pie's team, INSTIGATOR's team, and the others did good battling Another Lehvak-Kal, Tahnok-Kal, Gahlok-Kal, Pahrak-Kal, Nuhvok-Kal, Kohrak-Kal, Thursday Man and INSTIGATOR. They were the Embodiments of Nuclear and Element

Gali: Yeah that was awesome and cool.

Sailor Saturn: Yeah that was awesome and fun.

Brainstorm: A most fun and scientifically delightful endeavor

Elita Karllson: It was a fun and great adventure.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was fun.

Gill Grunt: It was awesome and great.

Man Ray: Indeed. Lets do it!

Gali used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lewa, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Yuki the Yuki-Onna, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, White Night Dragon, Dana, Lana, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Undergrowth, Lunch Lady Ghost, Penelope Spectra, Box Ghost, Skulker, Technus, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Lincoln's Rescue in The Amazon and we battled clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org were sighted and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty (to Lewa): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in The Amazon and. He battled clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org there. They were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, He had to destroy the clones of Master Org, Jindrax, Toxica, Zen-Aku, Artilla & Helicos, Onikage, Retinax, Nayzor, Mandilok, Takach, Kired, Rofang, Turbine Org, Plug Org, Barbed Wire Org, Camera Org, Bell Org, Tire Org, Ship Org, Cell Phone Org, Bulldozer Org, Freezer Org, Vacuum Cleaner Org, Bus Org, Scooter/Motorcycle Org, Lawnmower Org, Quadra Org, Karaoke Org, Signal Org, Bowling Org, Wedding Dress Org, Samurai Org, Tombstone Org, Flute Org, Juggelo, Lion Tamer Org, Monitor Org, Toy Org, Clock Org, and Locomotive Org (PANTS) WHEW! That was a mouthful.

Lewa: I know. Lots of them huh. But that was awesome seeing that.

Joan Gutierrez: It sure was awesome.

Yuki the Yuki-Onna: It sure was awesome. Now we have ALL THE POWERS of the Orgs with us.

Rainbow Dash: And more powers will keep coming.

Scootaloo: They sure will and it's awesome.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Kitty: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Lewa used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Onua, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Shaia, Centaur Man, Cerea, Sunny Starscout, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Izzy Moonbow, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Captain Cold, Reverse Flash, Kid Cold, Golden Glider, Ice Kate, Shade, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - The next Galaxy

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit (to Onua): Next was Rolling Coaster Galaxy. I hope Nico didn't throw up on that one.

Onua: Well he actually did and it was crazy.

Smolder: Nico rolled the ball and got sick from the curves and turns.

Shaia: It was really fun to see that.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was fun to see.

Apple Bloom: It sure was awesome to see.

Flashwing: It sure was and it was REALLY Fast.

Tar Pit: Boy no kidding. Lets do it!

Onua used the Ninja Storm gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Kopaka, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Kagachi the Yamata-No-Orochi, Evil Dragon Ananta, Electric Snake, Venom Snake, Silent Abyss, Rainbow Snake Eingana, Night Sword Serpent, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Melter, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffin, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - The Mascots witnessed Sheila's kids gaining Gene-slammed forms

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone (to Kopaka): The Mascots witnessed Sheila's kids gaining Gene-slammed forms. That must've hurt for them.

Kopaka: Oh it did and it was their first time changing.

Arisia: Yeah because they inherited their gene-slammer forms from their mother.

Kagachi: Yeah that is strange. But cool.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah. Strange but cool.

Moonstone: So being a gene-slammer is 100% Hereditary and that means ALL family members are going to get it. But of course we knew that. Lets do it!

Kopaka used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of ice, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Pohatu, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Cyara the Wonderworm, Alice (Disney), Alice Liddell, Apple White, Mad Hatter, March Hare, Kairi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Magneto, Sabretooth, Toad, Mystique (MCU), Juggernaut, Pyro, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - Sheila's kids got gene-slammed forms and they are like Spiderman now

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche (to Pohatu): Sheila's kids got gene-slammed forms. They're like Spidey now

Pohatu: They sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Wendy Marvell: It sure was. I thought it was awesome.

Cyara: Yeah it sure was.

Fluttershy: It was painful but amazing to see them change.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: It was fun.

Avalanche: Yeah. Lets do it!

Pohatu used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of rock, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Takanuva, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Fal the Griffin, Gilda, Gabby Griffin, Apple Bloom, Scootaloo, Sweetie Belle, Diamond Tiara, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, TTG Jinx, Gizmo, See-More, Mammoth, Angel, Billy Numerous, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - Board the Sword next

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd (to Takanuva): Board the Sword is next. Anything S.W.O.R.D related?

Takanuva: Well it's a ship that's shaped like a sword so that has to account for something.

Catherine Hoshi: I agree there. But it's gonna be fun and cool.

Fal the Griffin: It sure will be.

Prncess Celestia: It sure will be awesome.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will be awesome.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: It sure will be.

Kyd Wykkyd: I have a feeling it will be. Lets do it!

Takanuva used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Armodrillo, Crystal Wilmington, Thing (Marvel), Yost Thing, Venom, Rhino, Manny Armstrong, Cyborg, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Overload, Springfield Mafia, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Lego Korvac is next

---

Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker (to Lok): Lego Korvac is next.

Bulldozer: That one's gonna be tough.

Lok Lambert: Yeah but we've handled worse. But it Will be fun.

Mia Addison: It sure will be.

Armodrillo: I agree there too.

Crystal Wilmington: You got that right.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure will be awesome to see and more.

Cozy Glow: You got that right on that.

Hex: It will be awesome.

Piledriver: It sure will be.

Thunderball: It sure will be awesome too.

Wrecker: Yep. Lets do it!

Lok used the Ninja Storm gear and they fired waves of magic, stars, bones, lightning, blood and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Brunhilda the Valkyrie, Valkyrie Brunhilde (Yugioh), Valkyrie Zweite, Valkyrie Dritte, Valkyrie Erste, Valkyrie Funete, Valkyrie Vierte, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Skinner, Cantwell, Chalmers, Selma & Patty, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - Lego Korvac is gonna be a challenge

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio (to Sophie): Lego Korvac is gonna be a challenge. But it's nothing you can't handle, right?

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) That is right and it will be so fun and cool.

Jinora: It sure will be awesome.

Brunhilda: It sure will! I'm ready to kick some butt.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will be awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Korvac is doing a really awesome job making this fun.

Spyro: He sure is.

Hank Scorpio: You got that right. Lets do it!

Sophie used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of fire and magic and smashed them down.

---

Dante Vale, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Mokunaii XI, Teana, Yugi, Pharaoh Atem, Eli, Priest Seto, Tea, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Jellica, Crocovile, Naja, Grizzaka, Rantipede, Scorch, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - Lego Korvac may be strong but we are stronger

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger (to Dante Vale): Lego Korvac may be strong. But you guys are stronger

Dante Vale: That is too true and for sure.

Konan: You got that right on that.

Mokunaii XI: It sure is awesome though.

Princess Luna: Yes indeed. And it will be fun and awesome.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: It sure is awesome.

Gari: And fun and Korvac is an incredible challenge too.

Blackout: That is awesome.

Whiger: Boy it sure is. Lets do it!

Dante used the Ninja Storm Gear and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

## Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: Sorry you guys had to see Canterlot in such horrible shape.

Apple Bloom: We'll be all right. But thank you.

Apple Bloom and group fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

Thunder Terror was next.

Thunder Terror: I can't believe Canterlot really went downhill like that.

Sweetie Belle: Me neither. That was awful.

Sweetie Belle and group fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

---

Magma Gloom was next.

Magma Gloom: That Opaline really tore the very fabric of all of Twilight Sparkle's work apart.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Scootaloo fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Toxic Horror: Boy Twilight and friends must've taken it really hard seeing Canterlot like that.

Diamond Tiara: They did. It was bad.

Diamond Tiara fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: I'm sorry all that happened to you guys seeing Canterlot.

Silver Spoon: We'll be okay. That was awful though.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Eon Kid, Rice and Lola VS Melee Omnidroid

---

Melee Omnidroid was next.

Eon Kid: Bring it on tin can!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mike Chilton, Qin and Lana VS Yost Venom

---

Yost Venom was next.

Mike Chilton: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Charlie Brown, Kendra and Applejack VS Simpsons Great Pumpkin

---

The Simpsons Great Pumpkin was next.

Charlie Brown: This will be fun!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Wolverine, Princess Luna and Camie VS Jackson Chappell

---

Jackson Chappell was next.

Yost Wolverine: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Tyson, Tahu and Spiderman VS Wilson Fisk A.K.A. Kingpin

---

Kingpin was next.

Tyson: Bring it on!

He fired waves of stars and smashed him down.

---

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rojomon

---

Rojomon was next.

Rojomon: Boy those gags were all funny.

Nico: They sure were.

May: Yeah no kidding!

Rojomon: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO Korvac, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels.

Nico teleported back.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCERS! FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Rojomon and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Rojomon you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Don't underestimate the color pink!

Tsukasa: Though my color is magenta!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Pink and Daiki summoned clones of the pink rangers.

Troy Burrows: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Mighty Morphin to Lost Galaxy

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) JAILBIRD BUTTKICKERS!

She summoned Snake, Roman Torchwick, Two Bad, Army Dillo, Lefrog and Froot Loops Queen.

We went at Lego Korvac and blasted and smashed him

Red Alert, Runamuck, Sunny Starscout and Misty Brightdawn used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Runamuck's friction rifle and Sunny and Misty's powers 100-fold and turned Red Alert's rocket into a powerful plasma Cannon.

Red Alert and Sunny Starscout: ROCKET ALICORN BLAST!

Misty Brightdawn and Runamuck: FIRESTORM ALICORN BURST!

Yusei of Stardust Dragon and Mysterio: STARDUST DRAGON BLAST STORM!

Akiza of Black Rose Dragon and Robo Roxy: BLACK ROSE DRAGON FLAME BURST!

Jaden of the Elemental HERO and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL HERO ELEMENT SPEED STORM!

Alexis of the White Night and Femme Fatale: WHITE NIGHT DRAGON STRIKE BLAST!

Jack Atlas of Red Dragon Archfiend and Brass Knuckles: CRIMSON FIRESTORM BLAST!

Chazz of the Ojama and Chthonian and Titanium Toenail: OJAMA HURRICANE FIRESTORM!

Tracer of Overwatch and Rojo: OVERWATCH FURY BLAST!

Skyla of the Flying Pokemon and Angel: SKY ANGEL FORCE

STORM!

Sabrina of the Jedi and Dark Laser: JEDI LASER BLAST!

Megan of the Stars and Living Laser: STAR LASER BURST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN LIGHT BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Celestia, me, Nico, Eli, Lola and Lana: SUNLIGHT ELEMENT BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SWORD ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW SWORD!

Mai Shiranui: SWORD FIRE STYLE: FLAME SWORD!

Nanami: SWORD WATER STYLE: AQUA BLADE!

Julie Makimoto: SWORD EARTH STYLE: STONE SWORD!

Sari Sumdac: SWORD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BLADE!

Tatsumaki: SWORD WIND STYLE: CYCLONE BLADE!

They formed blades of elements.

Lincoln and his harem: SWORD FINAL SMASH: ELEMENT SLASH BARRAGE!

They wielded elemental swords and slashed Lego Korvac all over

Lincoln: Don't think you're getting out of this easily.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO version of

Korvac, and he was being bashed and beaten all over the place, and Lincoln even bashed him on the head with one of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw the LEGO version of Korvac get a lump on his head! OUCH! Then, we saw a white flag go up on the lump.

Me: Looks like he surrenders.

Lincoln threw an energy card which hit the LEGO version of Korvac and imprisoned him inside a card and he put him inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We took down the LEGO version of Korvac, and he's going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Adam Hornik.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around

Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Adam

Hornik, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Adam Hornik, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Adam Hornik, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) That's right, and he's still as dangerous as ever.

Adam Hornik: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Adam Hornik fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico, but the diamond barrier that was still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Adam Hornik.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Helena Zelenková blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Adam Hornik, she left purple energy, stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Adam Hornik. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Helena Zelenková was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are jackals, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Jackal King flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Adam Hornik: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Helena Zelenková emerged, but she was changed forever.

Helena Zelenková grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Jackal King emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on jackal earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Mythical Beast Jackal King with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple jackal-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Helena Zelenková has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Jackal King surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Helena Zelenková felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Helena Zelenková has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Helena Zelenková's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Helena Zelenková's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Jackal King Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Jackal King Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Jackal King etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple jackal heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple jackal heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple jackal heads is a large purple jackal head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Helena Zelenková has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Jackal King's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Jackal King that said, "Helena Zelenková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Jackal King, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Jackals, Representor of The Mythical Jackal, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lisa, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Adam

Hornik, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Jackals, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Jackal King"

ヘレナ・ゼレンコバ、神話上の獣ジャッカルキングのジーンスラマー、強力な魔法の達人、ジャッカルの召喚者、神話上のジャッカルの代表者、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ダークリサの軽蔑者、チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯アダム・ホーニクの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、魔法、ジャッカル、フェニックス、天使、そして幻獣 ジャッカルキング

Helena Zelenková has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL KING-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM JACKAL SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL KING PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM JACKAL SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL KING PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM JACKAL SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST JACKAL KING PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Helena Zelenková's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Jackal King-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Adam Hornik saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Helena Zelenková fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, jackals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Adam Hornik and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Helena's transformed, and by the looks of it, Adam is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Helena told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Helena Zelenková: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Jackal Summoner Mythical Beast Jackal King Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Jackal Summoner Mythical Beast Jackal King Phoenix Angel Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Helena.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Helena Zelenková.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Adam. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Helena Zelenková went after Adam Hornik who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Adam Hornik, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Helena Zelenková also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Helena Zelenková attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Adam Hornik even more insane with rage than ever.

Adam Hornik: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Adam Hornik went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Helena Zelenková kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Adam Hornik even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Adam Hornik could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Adam Hornik and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Adam Hornik powerless, and then, Helena Zelenková slashed off Adam's demonic wings and she'd sliced off a demonic looking pendant from his neck and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Adam Hornik: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Adam Hornik's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Helena Zelenková and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Helena Zelenková's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Adam Hornik for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helena.

Suddenly, Helena Zelenková wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Erika Dědinová's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Jackal King flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Helena Zelenková sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Helena Zelenková: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Adam had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Laura did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Adam straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, but Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are still running loose.

Nico: Without a doubt, Marek Hruska will no doubt come after Laura and her friends next.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Lothor, Marah, Kapri, Zurgane, Choobo, Motodrone, Vexacus, Shimazu, Blue Face, Mad Magnet, Copybot, Terramole, Amphibidor, Florabundacus, Snipster, Toxipod, Super Toxipod, Bopp-A-Roo, General Trayf, Madtropolis, Hiphopper, Sky Scrapper, Sucker, Starvark, Tentacreep, Magic Moustache, Fragra, Mr. Ratwell, DJ Drummond, Beevil, Footzilla, Slob Goblin, Morty Board, Wolfblades, Goldwinger, Bald Loser, Inflatron, Eyezak, Condortron, Catonia, and Loong Ago heading right for us.

Shane Clarke: What the?! Clones of Lothor and our enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Tori Hanson: Why that sore loser, let's get them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Lothor, Marah, Kapri, Zurgane, Choobo, Motodrone, Vexacus, Shimazu, Blue Face, Mad Magnet, Copybot, Terramole, Amphibidor, Florabundacus, Snipster, Toxipod, Super Toxipod, Bopp-A-Roo, General Trayf, Madtropolis, Hiphopper, Sky Scrapper, Sucker, Starvark, Tentacreep, Magic Moustache, Fragra, Mr. Ratwell, DJ Drummond, Beevil, Footzilla, Slob Goblin, Morty Board, Wolfblades, Goldwinger, Bald Loser, Inflatron, Eyezak, Condortron, Catonia, and Loong Ago and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Lothor, Marah, Kapri, Zurgane, Choobo, Motodrone, Vexacus, Shimazu, Blue Face, Mad Magnet, Copybot, Terramole, Amphibidor, Florabundacus, Snipster, Toxipod, Super Toxipod, Bopp-A-Roo, General Trayf, Madtropolis, Hiphopper, Sky Scrapper, Sucker, Starvark, Tentacreep, Magic Moustache, Fragra, Mr. Ratwell, DJ Drummond, Beevil, Footzilla, Slob Goblin, Morty Board, Wolfblades, Goldwinger, Bald Loser, Inflatron, Eyezak, Condortron, Catonia, and Loong Ago, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

Shane: I can't believe that sore loser made clones of our old enemies and tried to attack us yet again after you and Helena got rid of Adam Hornik.

Lincoln: He's never going to learn his lesson, but it's been helping all of us in preparing for our huge confrontation with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November.

Me: Yeah, with you absorbing the clones of The Power Rangers' most dangerous enemies in the past few days and why he and all of you have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Suddenly, we saw the wings of Bloom, Stella, Musa, Tecna, Roxy, Flora, and Layla glowing.

Lincoln: I think I've already got an idea.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Avatars of Domino, Solaria, Melody, Zenith, Earth, Linphea, and Andros?!

Bloom: And the previous Guardians of Domino, Solaria, Melody, Zenith, Earth, Linphea, and Andros.

We gasped.

Nico: So, you girls weren't…

Musa: We weren't the first of the Fairy Guardians, there were others before us, like with the older sisters of Will and her friends.

Me: Whoa.

Lincoln: But, unlike what happened to Phoebe and her friends getting trapped in Purgatory by Phobos' dirty trick, The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension wound up on Earth to keep them safe from the dark forces.

Eli: Clever.

Bloom: But, they still had to deal with the wrath of Lincoln's mean sisters and enemies.

Nico: Compared to your old enemies, Bloom, Lincoln's mean sisters and enemies always wind up getting creamed and pulverized.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Me: So, who's the first one we're meeting tomorrow.

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Bloom, her name is Diana Domino, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Domino.

Bloom: I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Diana Domino is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino and and she's an extremely powerful master of fire and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my older sister, and like me she's also the wielder of The Dragon Flame.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Bloom: It sure is, and she never forgave Valtor for what he did in destroying Domino all those years ago, nor would she ever forgive The Ancestral Witches for creating him, and she made it her mission to destroy Valtor, The Ancestral Witches, and the evil Lord Darkar and wipe them out of existence. She's the leader of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Diana Domino came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using fire and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of fire and magic. She hates Lori with a blazing passion, because one time, when Diana and Lincoln were walking home from Gus' Games and Grub, that control freak witch came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach and she was cackling like the insane monster she was, and that got Diana so furious, she fired a massively powerful fire blast that hit Lori in the face and it burned off her eyebrows and burned off part of her hair, that made Lori extremely furious and she tried to kill Diana, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lori and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lori's behind and took her down, and he and Diana literally kicked Lori in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family all found out from Lincoln and Diana of what Lori did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they called the cops and had Lori sent to jail for five months. When Lori came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lori worked hard and she earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Diana was nothing but hatred for she knew Lori would easily go back to the insane control freak monster witch that she is, and she swore if Lori ever went after her brother again, Diana would make sure that Lori would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Lori did what to Lincoln?! AND IN FULL VIEW OF THE PUBLIC?!

Luna: Yeah, it trumped all of the other horrible things Lori's done to our bro in the past, but she's done a lot of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Lori, but Mom and Dad made sure she'd learn her lesson the hard way in jail.

Luan: Lori worked hard to earn our forgiveness, but the only thing that she earned from Diana was nothing but hatred.

Leni: She really went too far that day, and even Lincoln wouldn't forgive her that easily either.

Me: I didn't blame him though, we both know that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side were to blame for Lori easily changing back into the insane control freak Alpha Bitch everyone despised.

Luna: Eventually, she did earn his forgiveness, but none of his Guardian Angels would forgive her for any of her wrongdoings against him in the past, so she was still on thin ice with them.

Kyd Wykkyd: Now, only Lego Kang is left.

Piledriver: And he's gonna be a challenge.

Bulldozer: He sure will be.

Tar Pit: But more on him tomorrow.

Hank Scorpio: Let's celebrate!

Whiger: After we discuss what to do with Grandpa Poromon.

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: (To the viewers) Kang is going down.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 11 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Sumo Kong, Prometheus, Nightmare Fluttershy and EP-327 as well as Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Kiwi Magician Girl, and Berry Magician Girl and we're heading to the Prime Universe version of Knowhere and we're going to tour the base of the Guardians of the Galaxy as well as battle an old enemy of Qin and that's her evil Aunt Naoko Chen. Qin is going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Tahnok, Lehvak, Gahlok, Pahrak, Nuhvok, Kohrak, Ahvok, Big Bruty, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Pedro Pupa, Secret Snake Club and Comic Book Guy. And we're going to meet the Nitro Man gene-slammer named Nadia Nitro and she is a motorcycle rider of amazing skill.

For tomorrow, the next match-up is Andrea Nezbedová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Master Cerberus and Lincoln VS. Marek Hruska

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Oregon, but we got bad news: clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

And we're going to meet Diana Domino, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Domino, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino and she's an extremely powerful master of fire and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's the older sister of Bloom, and like her younger sister, she's also the wielder of The Dragon Flame. She never forgave Valtor for what he did in destroying Domino all those years ago, nor would she ever forgive The Ancestral Witches for creating him, and she made it her mission to destroy Valtor, The Ancestral Witches, and the evil Lord Darkar and wipe them out of existence. She's the leader of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others have defended the realms and planets of the Magic

Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years. Diana Domino came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using fire and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of fire and magic. She hates Lori with a blazing passion, because one time, when Diana and Lincoln were walking home from Gus' Games and Grub, that control freak witch came out of nowhere and she stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach and she was cackling like the insane monster she was, and that got Diana so furious, she fired a massively powerful fire blast that hit Lori in the face and it burned off her eyebrows and burned off part of her hair, that made Lori extremely furious and she tried to kill Diana, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lori and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lori's behind and took her down, and he and Diana literally kicked Lori in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family all found out from Lincoln and Diana of what Lori did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they called the cops and had Lori sent to jail for five months. When Lori came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lori worked hard and she earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Diana was nothing but hatred for she knew Lori would easily go back to the insane control freak monster witch that she is, and she swore if Lori ever went after her brother again, Diana would make sure that Lori would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Part 12 the finale is up next and we're going to battle Kang himself. And there's going to be a surprise.

See you next time

# LEGO MARVEL PART 12 - FINALE

Finale - Out of Time

---

Flying through space was The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log Stardate 10,015.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is En Route to the headquarters of the Guardians of The Galaxy, Knowhere of the Prime Universe. We're heading there for a really fun and awesome rescue and I have a feeling that this will be good.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna,

Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Sumo Kong, Prometheus, Nightmare Fluttershy and EP-327 as well as Whitney, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Kiwi Magician Girl, and Berry Magician Girl And all the team are heading there and it was going to be awesome.

Me: This is the first time we're going to the prime universe version of Knowhere.

Star Lord: You guys are going to love it and it will be fun.

Lola: We can't wait to see what it's like.

Camie: If it's anything like the Lego Version, I have a feeling it will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I am looking forward to this one.

Whitney: Like me too Nico. It's going to be so much fun.

Nico: Whitney, I want to thank you, Comic Book Guy, and your teams for coming

Whitney: No problem Nico. This is gonna be like so much fun.

Anko: It sure is and it will be awesome.

Samara Slaughter: You got that right torture buddy.

They high five.

Nico: Anko what's your favorite torture session?

Anko: Oh gosh that's a tough one. But it's all fun for me. I would say I love to torture the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Samara Slaughter: Yeah those are fun.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Camie: Torture for Anko is awesome.

Me: When you have known her for 150,000 years it tends to be fun for her.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: I can tell.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Naruto: (LAUGHS) Yeah. She was also one of the proctors for the Chunin Exams.

Me: Yep. That's right bro. She was for the Forest of Death as the 2nd test.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Yeah that was fun. We got through that one in less than 3 hours.

Nico: Wow that is record time.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. Man yesterday was a powerful one. Lego Korvac put up a good fight.

Xenia: He sure did.

Laney: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Poromon reunited with his grandfather.

Me: Yeah. He sure did.

Zarya: I remember us meeting him on my Ambassador missions and that was awesome to see.

Maria: Yeah no kidding. I didn't know about that till then.

Zocks: That was cool though and Maria was reunited with her dad back then.

Me: And I met my caveman ancestor. Wow!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah. But getting back on topic that was awesome.

Poromon: It sure was. We gave Grandpa Poromon a room and bed next door to mine.

Me: And he is not like Abe Simpson thank goodness.

Homer: (LAUGHS) That is the last thing we would want.

Bart Simpson: Yeah no kidding Home Boy. (LAUGHS)

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He strangled Bart!

Lily tazed Homer.

Nico: And he hit some men with his cane.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny! And we inadvertently met a Lego version of Abraham Simpson there.

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Poromon: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Lola: That was hilarious!

Nicole: Must have been from the world of Lego Dimensions with The Simpsons.

Nico: Maybe.

Me: Yeah.

Poromon: I still have a painful reminder of that cane.

SpongeBob: Well it's not as bad as Old Man Jenkins hitting one of us.

Lily: Yeah Old Man Jenkins in Bikini Bottom hits much harder than Grandpa Poromon.

She showed a nasty lump on her head.

Me: Ouch.

Nico: Yikes.

SpongeBob: Yeah he hits people that don't respect their elders.

Nico: Ouch. I don't blame him.

Lily: But Old Man Jenkins is not so bad when you get to know him.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) That is true lass.

Poromon: Yeah. But it still hurts though.

Nico: I know. But I will tell Grandpa Poromon to be kind to his grandson.

Poromon: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Anytime.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at Prime Universe Knowhere.

Maria: We're here.

Nico: Wow!

Star Lord: Home sweet home.

Gamora: It feels great to be back.

Groot: I am Groot.

Mantis: I wonder how The Collector has been since his place accidentally blew up.

Me: We'll find out.

Camie: How did his place blow up?

Me: One of his servants grabbed the Power Infinity Stone and she exploded and the whole place was blown to smithereens.

Camie: Whoa!

Qin: Yikes!

Rocket Raccoon: Good times.

Nico: I remember seeing that. That was intense.

Me: Carina did that.

Qin: Yeah.

Rocket Raccoon: Yeah that was stupid of her.

Me: Shows what happens when you use an object that has immeasurable power.

We docked and went into Knowhere and we saw the city it was and it was amazing!

Me: Wow!

Star Lord: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome to the Prime Universe version of Knowhere.

Lincoln: (Imitating Cookie) SWEET MOTHER of Jefferson Davis!

Nico: This is awesome!

Valerian: Wow! It reminds me of my world from the 28th Century.

Qin: It's amazing!

Me: This is incredible!

Lisa Loud: This is absolutely amazing!

Nico: Wow! Boy Peter this is amazing that you and the Guardians live here.

Star Lord: I know.

Yondu: It feels good to be back here though.

Me: Good times for you huh Yondu.

Yondu: Yeah.

Horsea: So beautiful!

Star Lord: We'll show you guys around.

We walked around and we saw that the entire place was home to a vast storage of knowledge of everything from all over the universe and it had awesome living quarters and houses and more. We saw countless kinds of creatures from all over the universe and the galaxy and it was amazing seeing them. It was also home to a library that houses all the infinitely vast and enigmatic secrets of the entire universe. It was amazing.

Me: Wow! Peter this is absolutely amazing!

Qin: It sure is! It's amazing.

Star Lord: I know.

Draxx: It's a fun place for us.

Mantis: It sure is.

Me: Look there.

We saw the blown up building of Tivan the Collector.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Wow! That explosion really caused a massive amount of damage to it.

Lana: No kidding!

Me: That's the power of the Power Infinity Stone for you. It's that strong.

Xenia: Powerful.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Damn!

Me: Yeah.

We went into the building and we saw the WHOLE PLACE in shambles.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: What a mess!

Eli: Wow this is terrible.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Hello? Anyone here?

We then saw Tivan.

Tivan: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Thank goodness you're all right Tivan.

Star Lord: No kidding.

Nico: You okay?

Tivan: I went through worse.

Me: Sorry this happened to you.

Tivan: I'll be all right. But thank you. And J.D. you have the eternal debt and gratitude of the Guardians of the Galaxy and the entire universe for destroying Thanos.

Me: News about that sure spread like wildfire didn't it. But I'm not the one that destroyed Thanos.

Bowser: That was actually me. I sacrificed my life to make sure he was destroyed forever.

Tivan: You all still saved us all from him.

Camie: That was a really epic battle.

Tivan: Indeed. Carina betrayed me.

Me: She was fed up with the bondage of you. But man I can't believe that this happened.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Even with Thanos dead, this is still a mess!

Tivan: Indeed.

Me: Luckily I can fix all this.

I snapped my fingers and then…

FLASH!

It was fixed up instantly.

Tivan: Wow! Very amazing my friends!

Eli: That's my brother for you.

Nico: Yeah.

And we saw Carina back to life too!

Me: Carina.

Carina: (British Accent) I'm back.

Me: Yes you are. But Carina you had no idea what it was you were messing with! The Infinity Stone's power was IMMEASURABLY STRONG and powerful! What the hell were you even thinking messing with that kind of power!?

Carina: Um… Sorry?

Me: Carina what were you thinking!? That kind of power was too much for you! You heard what Tivan said. Only beings of unimaginably extraordinary power can use them.

Carina: I wasn't thinking! I was fed up with being a slave.

Me: Carina these stones have the power to destroy EVERYTHING in the entire universe. Thanos was going to use their power to wipe out the entire universe as we know it. Thankfully we destroyed him or else who the hell knows what would have happened.

I unsheathed my sword and showed the stones imbedded in the blade.

Me: The power these stones have is absolutely incomprehensible. Thanos would have caused indiscriminately devastating damage if we hadn't killed him.

Nico: That's right.

Gamora: At first, it was only half the universe.

Me: But Thanos would have wiped out EVERYTHING in the entire universe. He was that dangerous.

Carina: That is awful. I had no idea!

Me: You would not believe what we had to go through in order to stop Thanos from getting these stones. We had to face 6 impossible challenges to get them.

Qin: That's right.

Varie: It was that strenuous and painstaking.

Me: Yeah. It was awful.

Carina: Wow.

Tivan: That is amazing though.

Me: It was. When we destroyed Thanos it was what cemented our place as the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Nico: That's right.

Tivan: That is true.

Carina: I had no idea. I wasn't thinking at all. I was just so tired of being in the servitude of Tivan.

Talia: Did I mention that my father DIED during the whole mess?!

Ra's Al Ghul: She is right. Supergiant killed me as I was protecting my daughter her.

Me: Yes that's right.

Carina was shocked. Thanos had not only caused SO MUCH trouble for the entire universe but ALSO all of us too!

Tivan: I think we understand everyone.

Me: Sorry. Just wanted to tell you what happened.

Carina: I'm so sorry everyone. I had no idea you went through all that.

Me: It's all right Carina. But if you wanted to stop working for Tivan you could have just told him instead of resorting to drastic measures.

Star Lord: Yeah like get a resignation letter.

Nico: Do those even work here?

Star Lord: Not really sure.

Me: Yeah.

Carina: I understand and I'm sorry.

Tivan: It's all right Carina.

Nico: Good.

Tivan: J.D. there's something you should know.

Me: What is it?

Tivan: The Prime Universe version of Kang the Conqueror is coming to Earth and he is going to tell you something you need to be ready to hear.

Me: (GASP) I had a feeling we would one day meet the Prime Universe version of Kang but I did not expect us to meet both the Lego and Prime Universe versions in one boat.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Me: Yeah. And like I said Kang no matter what kind of version he is is one of the villains that the Avengers have faced that I feel sorry for.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Relax, J.D. It's probably gonna be more bullshit or an offer for us to go back in time and erase all evil with the Black Gates.

Well, IT'S NOT GONNA FUCKING WORK!

Me: Don't worry I'm not worried in the least about that. I don't think Kang is gonna do that. He may be a master of time travel like in the comic books but I don't think he is gonna do that.

Lincoln: Good.

Nico: J.D. is too smart and wise to fall for that offer anyway.

Me: That is for sure. (Winks at Nico.)

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But I appreciate you telling us this Tivan. We'll be ready for whatever it is he has to tell us.

Tivan: You're welcome.

Carina: Guys I want to redeem myself and help you all in your adventures.

Nico: Sure Carina.

Poromon: I'm sure whatever Kang has to say to us, it's not that bad.

Me: I agree.

Nico: We'll worry about that later though. Lets get to work.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one person we're not going to like in the slightest: Qin, are you familiar with someone by the name of Naoko Chen?

Qin: (ENRAGED SCREAM) WHAT?! THAT TRAITOROUS BITCH HAS ESCAPED?!

Qin got out her phone and dialed.

Qin: Mom, we got bad news: your so-called sister's escaped from prison!

Suddenly, Qin's mom and the rest of the team arrived, and Qin's mom was seriously red in the face!

Sakuya Chen: WHERE IS SHE?! WHERE THE HELL IS THAT STUPID BITCH?!

Me: WHOA! I've never seen Qin's mom that angry before!

Nico: Qin, I think you better explain the whole story to everyone.

Qin: (Sighs) You're right, Nico, and you guys aren't going to like this person one bit: Naoko Chen is my aunt, my mom's sister, but I hate her with a vengeance and so does Mom. The reason why is because once I looked up to her aunt because she was an astronaut. But that was all a lie!

We gasped.

Nico: Qin's right, Naoko isn't an astronaut, she was really a traitor that was selling government secrets to enemy countries for money and Qin was absolutely devastated.

We were now seriously pissed off at Naoko Chen big time.

Sakuya: She was always such a greedy brat, she did tons of horrible things for money, and both me and my parents disowned her and kicked her out of the house.

Qin: You told me that long ago, Mom. Anyways, I turned Naoko in to the FBI and got her sentenced to life in a maximum security federal prison in Antarctica, and she was forever branded as a traitor and an enemy of the country, and I also cut my ties with her forever.

Lincoln: She's just like that stupid mutant, Flip, in every way. We wound up getting the news from the guards that Naoko broke out of prison and she's coming here to get revenge on you for turning her in.

Sakuya: That black sheep bitch isn't laying one hand on my daughter! Qin, I'm also going to join you, I've got a lot of graphic and uncensored words to say to that bitch.

Qin: She needs a proper telling off after what she's done to you and to me, Mom.

Lincoln: Let's hunt her down and put a stop to her.

Nico: Right.

Qin then heard a Pokemon cry.

Qin: Hey look.

She saw a Vaporeon.

Me: Cool a Vaporeon! Oh and it hurt its paw.

Rarity: Oh the poor thing can't even walk.

Qin went over.

Qin: Oh it will be okay.

Vaporeon: Thank you.

She healed it up and helped it.

Qin then got into a green jumpsuit.

Nico: You're not leaving me out of this, Qin!

Qin: Not in a million years Nico.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Naoko Chen) AHA! Got you! I just spotted Naoko Chen, she's 20 yards away and she's heading right for Qin in a fit of homicidal fury.

Qin: Figures. She's going to get it big time!

Lincoln: She's about to be put down for good. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began

growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Naoko Chen.

Eli: Lets go find her.

We were off.

Nico: And Cole? You, Chiro, Dudley, Charlie, Andy, and Valiant did good yesterday.

Cole: Thanks Nico. That was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Dudley Puppy: Oh yeah it was!

We were flying in the air and looking around, and then, we heard a loud scream of rage.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! YOU'LL PAY FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON!

Qin: Yeah, fuck you too, you traitorous bitch!

We then saw a girl with crazy black hair in a red prison jumpsuit and crazy eyes heading right for Qin, it was Naoko Chen, and she was absolutely fucked-up and crazy. She was about to stab Qin with a knife, but Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier protecting all of us and when the knife hit the barrier, it broke and she tried to hit it with her fists, but that didn't work, but it did make her fists bloody: SHE WAS SCREAMING AND WAILING IN RAGE AS SHE TRIED TO BREAK THE BARRIER AND KILL QIN!

Qin: Damn, she's really lost it big time! That time in prison really deteriorated her mind and brain!

Nico: No fooling, man, she really despises you!

Lincoln: Someone needs to put that lunatic down.

Lincoln fired a diamond ball that hit Naoko Chen in the face and sent her flying into a tree, but Lincoln didn't deactivate the barrier as we stood ready.

Naoko Chen: GET OUT HERE, YOU BITCH, SO I CAN KILL YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS!

Sakuya: (Flips Naoko Chen the finger) Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

When Naoko Chen saw Sakuya, her face turned pale.

Qin: What's wrong, scared you saw a ghost?

Sakuya: This is not a mere trick, Naoko, I've returned and so has my husband. We were given life once again, though I was hoping that you died of hypothermia after you got locked away in that prison in

Antarctica.

Naoko Chen: YOUR GODDAMN STUPID DAUGHTER RUINED MY PLANS TO GET MONEY! TO HELL WITH THE U.S.A.!

Sakuya: And that right there is the reason why I hated you that much, you were so selfish, greedy, and hungry for money, you did so many unspeakable acts, and that was the reason why Mom, Dad, and I disowned you years ago and kicked you out of the house.

Naoko Chen: I WILL KILL YOU YET AGAIN!

Qin: You will never lay a single hand on Mom and Dad again, this time, you're the only one who's going to die, you filthy animal!

Nico: How could you do this to Qin?! She fucking trusted you!

Me: Yeah she looked up to you! But you turned out to be nothing but a fucking turncoat!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: You are absolutely pathetic!

Naoko Chen: I don't give a flying fuck! She is a worthless monster!

POW!

Sakuya punched her in her face and broke her nose!

Sakura Chen: YOU BITCH! Don't you dare talk that way about my daughter!

Naoko Chen: You both should've stayed dead at the hands of the Russian Mafia!

Sakuya Chen: Well things can't always go your way can it!

Me: You got what you deserved you bitch!

Qin: That's right! My family is back together and you have NO place in it!

Chris Taylor: Especially with me by Qin's side! CAPTAIN AMERICA! D-SMASH!

He summoned Disk Wars Captain America!

Noriko tried punching her but got knocked out. But in doing so Naoko got shocked by a massive jolt of electricity from her.

Hikaru caught her.

Noriko groaned.

But she didn't get knocked out totally. She had a nasty bruise on her head.

Noriko: (Groans)

Hikaru Akatsuki: Noriko! (GROWLS) NO ONE DOES THAT TO NORIKO!

Vaporeon charged at her and did a Quick Attack and dealt a deadly head butt to her in the stomach!

KRABLAM!

She was really smashed in the stomach!

Star Lord and Gamora fired laser blasts and made Naoko dance like a sissy girl!

Chris Taylor: Save some for me!

He went and punched Naoko in the face.

DISK Wars Captain America threw his shield and smashed her in her face!

SMASH!

Lola: Take that!

Xenia: And this!

She fired an arrow and blasted her.

Lori: WHY YOU LITTLE!

She strangled Naoko like how Homer does it!

Mike Chilton: I'm helping too sis!

Qin: Right on!

Mike and Qin fired waves of energy and blasted Naoko!

Qin: Time for the Komodo Dragon to be unleashed!

Hey eyes turned reptilian and a tail popped out of her butt! She grew muscular!

Her jumpsuit got tight and it ripped and she turned into SCALEBREATH!

Scalebreath: YEAH!

Naoko Chen: YOU'RE A FREAK!

Scalebreath: Back at ya bitch!

She fired a blast of fire and burned her.

Laney: Take that!

Tahu, Gali, Lewa, Onua, Pohatu, Kopaka, Takanuva, Lok, Sophie and Dante: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They transformed into their Ninja Storm forms!

Tahu: POWER OF INFERNO!

Gali: POWER OF MAELSTROM!

Lewa: POWER OF HURRICANE!

Onua: POWER OF EARTHQUAKE!

Pohatu: POWER OF ROCKSLIDE!

Kopaka: POWER OF ICE AGE!

Takanuva: POWER OF LIGHT!

Lok: POWER OF WONDER!

Sophie: POWER OF REBIRTH!

Dante: POWER OF UMBRA!

Me: AWESOME!

Camie: Oh yeah!

Varie: Cool!

Shane: So awesome!

Horsea: Get her!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over.

Me: YEAH!

Qin reverted back and her clothes came back.

Qin: Time to go all out!

Suddenly, Qin's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, flames, fires, Komodo Dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Qin Chen's Scalebreath Raging Inferno Greatsword of Underground Fire Inferno Komodo Dragon Justice from her back, and as she approached Naoko Chen, she left green energy, stars, flames, fires, Komodo Dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Qin: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your face again, Naoko, I can't ever forget what you had done to Mom in the past and to me with your lies. You have and always be a heartless, vile, evil, traitorous bitch who's shown no compassion towards anyone at all,

all you've ever cared about was yourself and getting money, you pathetic little worm. I don't regret what I did in turning you in to the FBI and getting you sent to prison, when I found out the truth about you, I was devastated, and all of the things that Mom said to Dad about you were true, you have and always will be nothing more than the black sheep of our family. I have absolutely had it up to hear with you, Naoko, you have always been such a bitch and now, you can consider your prison sentence upgraded to death!

Suddenly, Qin was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are Komodo dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Scalebreath running around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Naoko Chen: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears that stinkpot apart piece by piece!

Naoko Chen: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU FUCKING BITCH! WHY CAN'T YOU JUST FUCKING DIE?!

Naoko Chen charged at the vortex still intending to kill Qin, but the barrier still kept her from trying to get at us, and if that's not bad enough, that bitch got hit with flames and she screamed as her face got a horrible burn.

Eli: Ooh, man, she really looks like a monster! Serves her right!

Lincoln: And that's a look she'll take with her to the grave.

Then, as the vortex faded, Qin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Qin remained tall at 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes, and a green energy aura with stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Scalebreath holding the Fire Kanji in its hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Komodo dragon earrings with green crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems in the gold flame links and green crystal links and a green Komodo dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Scalebreath with green crystals for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Qin has on has on a short-sleeved green shirt, green skirt, green bellbottom pants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Scalebreath surrounded by flames. Suddenly, Qin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Qin's massive Qin Chen's Scalebreath Raging Inferno Greatsword of Underground Fire Inferno Komodo Dragon Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Qin Chen's Cosmic Eternal Underground Scalebreath Raging Inferno Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Scalebreath Raging Inferno Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Scalebreath etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged, green blade, large Komodo dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four Komodo dragon heads with green gems for the eyes and on the bottom is Scalebreath's head with green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the pommel. Qin has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Scalebreath's head with yellow gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Scalebreath that said, "Qin Chen, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Scalebreath, Dear Childhood Friend of Nico Chan, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Chen, Loving Sister of The Chen Sisters, Very Powerful Descendant of Fa Mulan and The Dragon Emperor, Defender of China's Long History Loving Sister of Mike Chilton and His Friends, Member of The Quantum Quartet, Loving Girlfriend of Chris Taylor, Archenemy of Leonard Snart Also Known as Captain Cold, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Komodo Dragons, Flames, Phoenixes, Angels, and Compassion"

チン・チェン、ジーン・スラマーでありスケイルブレスのパートナー、ニコ・チャンの親愛なる幼馴染み、チェン夫妻の愛する娘、チェン姉妹の愛する妹、ファ・ムーランと龍帝の非常に強力な子孫、中国の長国の守護者歴史 マイク・チルトンとその仲間たちの愛する妹、クォンタム・カルテットのメンバー、クリス・テイラーの愛するガールフレンド、レナード・スナートの大敵、キャプテン・コールドとしても知られ、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、そして宇宙の勇敢な戦士、テング・シュレッダーとして

も知られる。コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてコモドドラゴン、炎、フェニックス、天使、そして慈悲の達人

Qin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SCALEBREATH-KOMODO DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC CHINESE FIRE INFERNO STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL KOMODO DRAGON PHOENIX ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were amazed by Qin's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Scalebreath-Komodo Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Naoko Chen saw it, she went absolutely fucked-up ballistic and ran at her to kill her again, but Lincoln put down the barrier and Qin fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, fire, flames, Komodo dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hits Naoko Chen and she got hit hard and burned again and sent flying into another tree, she got back up, but now, she was really really REALLY PISSED OFF BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Qin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Chinese Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Chinese Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel Compassion) You've had this coming for a very long time, Naoko!

Suddenly, Naoko Chen was hit by a powerful blast of stars and sent flying into another tree.

Me: Nicole, was that…?

Nicole: That wasn't me, Dad.

Lincoln: But, I know someone who has a knack for blasting monsters like Naoko with stars.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, dark purple skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with Zodiac Signs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lunaria Knudson.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Lunaria?!

Lunaria Knudson: Yep, Lunaria Knudson, God Sibling of The Stars, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve breaking out of prison, Naoko Chen, but you really crossed the point of no return now.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Yeah, you've already pissed us off after Qin and Mrs. Chen told us about you, and now, we're going to put you down like the mad dog that you really are!

Sakuya: I'm so going to enjoy kicking your ass hard for what you've done, you selfish bitch.

Lincoln, Qin, Sakuya, Chris Taylor, and I went after Naoko Chen, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Naoko Chen, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Qin, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Naoko Chen even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Naoko Chen: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

Naoko Chen charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, Sakuya, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword, and Chris Taylor blasted her with green energy and fire blasts. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the waist with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed her into the ground, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby tree.

Naoko Chen: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU AND YOUR MOTHER AND FATHER ARE NEXT TO DIE AGAIN!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut it already.

Lincoln went at Amanda Scavington and he proceeded to give that rampaging animal the beatdown of her miserable life. LINCOLN SLASHED NAOKO CHEN ON THE STOMACH WITH HIS GOLD-PLATED CLAWS, HE SLASHED OFF HER HAIR WITH HIS MASSIVE GREATSWORD, HE ALSO BROKE HER ARMS AND LEGS EVERY LAST BONE IN HER BODY, SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND ALSO GAVE HER TWO BLACK EYES ALONG WITH A BROKEN BLOODY NOSE!

Me: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, LINCOLN, AND FUCK YOU, BITCH!

Nico: YEAH, GO TO HELL, YOU RAMPAGING SHE-BEAST!

That made Naoko Chen so mad, she eventually lost all traces of reason and started acting like the rampaging she-beast she really is. She went at us, but we kicked her hard into the air and Lincoln and Lunaria Knudson fired blasts of stars and Naoko Chen was hit by the stars, and when she came crashing down, she was literally a mess and she had burns on her body. Then, Qin and Sakuya went after Naoko, and they proceeded to give her THE ABSOLUTELY WORST AND HORRFIC BEATDOWN OF HER MISERABLE LIFE! THEY BROKE BOTH HER ARMS AND LEGS, THEY GAVE HER TWO BLACK EYES, THEY SMASHED HER TEETH OUT OF HER MOUTH, AND QIN TURNED HER NAILS INTO CLAWS AND SHE SLASHED AT NAOKO'S STOMACH LEAVING MARKS ON HER!

Sakuya: I've held my tongue on your outrageous behavior for years, Naoko, because I thought you could straighten yourself, but not anymore.

Suddenly, we saw Sakuya turn bright red with rage, and then… !

Sakuya: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) YOU HAVE AND ALWAYS WILL BE NOTHING MORE THAN A SELFISH GREEDY PSYCHOPATHIC HEARTLESS BITCH WHO'S NEVER GIVEN A SINGLE DAMN ABOUT ANYONE EXCEPT FOR YOURSELF, YOU LOWLIFE MOTHERFUCKING PISSANT! YOU CAUSED BOTH MOM, DAD, AND I NOTHING BUT ABSOLUTE PAIN AND FOR WHAT, NOTHING BUT TO SATISFY YOUR ENDLESS AND OUT-OF-CONTROL GREED AND YOU HAVE CAUSED NOTHING BUT HEARTACHE AND PAIN FOR US ALL! FOR SO LONG, I HAVE

HELD MY TONGUE ON YOUR BEHAVIOR, BUT NOT ANYMORE, I WANT NOTHING MORE THAN TO TEAR YOUR HEAD OFF, STUFF A GRENADE RIGHT DOWN YOUR WINDPIPE, AND SEE EVERY LAST GODDAMN ORGAN IN YOUR BODY EXPLODE INTO A GORY MESS! THEN, I'M GONNA GOUGE YOUR EYES RIGHT OUT OF YOUR HEAD, TEAR YOUR TONGUE OUT OF YOUR MOUTH, AND MOUNT YOUR EYELESS TONGUELESS HEAD ON A STAKE FOR ALL TO SEE! THAT IS HOW MUCH I HATE YOU, YOU SELFISH ASSHOLE! YOU DEVASTATED MY DAUGHTER WITH YOUR STUPID LIES AND EVEN WORSE, YOU ALSO BECAME A TRAITOR TO THE US BY SELLING GOVERNMENT SECRETS FOR MONEY! YOU ARE THE ABSOLUTE WORST, NOTHING BUT ABSOLUTE FUCKING SCUM OF THE EARTH! YOU DESERVE WORSE THAN THAT, YOU DESERVE TO BE RAPED AND SODOMIZED LIKE THE SLUT THAT YOU ARE, YOU BITCH!

WE WERE ABSOLUTELY HORRIFIED AND DISGUSTED BY THE RAGE THAT SAKUYA CHEN HAD FOR HER SISTER, MANY OF US RAN TO THE GARBAGE CANS NEARBY AND HURLED OUR GUTS OUT!

Luna: PUKE FEST!

FWOMP!

Nico: OH! OH GOD! OKAY, NOW THAT WAS JUST SICKENING!

Qin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Star Chinese Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Star Cosmic Chinese Fire Underground Komodo Dragon Phoenix Angel Compassion) OH MAN, MOM!

Sakuya: Sorry you had to hear that, Qin, but this proves how much I hated your Aunt Naoko.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I'll just go ahead and get rid of her before any of us hurls our guts out again!

Suddenly, the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade of Lincoln's massive greatsword was then covered in rainbow energy, and then… !

SLASH!

Lincoln brought his massive greatsword down on Naoko Chen's head decapitating her and both her head and body burst into rainbow flames and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and came back to us and we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Qin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: At long last, your traitorous ex-aunt's paid the price for her crimes, and I knew your Mom told you and me about her, Qin, but I never knew how much she hated her.

Qin: Now, I know why Mom absolutely despises her that much, and it was back from when she was just a teen.

Sakuya: When I was growing up, I knew Naoko was trouble, but I didn't suspect how bad she was until I reached my teens, and that's when I saw it for myself.

Lincoln: Any why you disowned her and kicked her out for good, and for what she did in selling government secrets for money and lying to Qin about being an astronaut, I'm glad we gave her rightful sentence: death. (To Lunaria Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Lunaria.

Lunaria Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Lunaria Knudson and he hugged her, and Lunaria Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lunaria Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Lunaria Knudson, God Sibling of The Stars, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful star powers and the powers of the 88 Constellations and immense control over the stars, and she also has the power to turn day into night. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, and Marlene, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Stars, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nicole: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE POWER OF THE STARS WILL COME DOWN UPON YOUR HEAD!

We gasped.

Nico: Yikes! That's another of your relatives no one wants to piss off not unless they want to be hit by the stars.

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants that, and now that you're here, Lunaria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Lunaria Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lunaria Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on Lunaria Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lunaria Knudson.

Lunaria Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Noriko woke up.

Noriko: What happened?

Me: A really awesome shitfest of a fight.

Xenia: Naoko's dead.

Eddy: Good riddance.

Luan: Yeah she is gone for good.

Squidward: That woman was a real moron. Worse than Patrick.

Patrick: I heard that!

Nico: Funny.

Poromon: (To Vaporeon) Want some beer? I got tons and tons of beer!

Vaporeon: EW! Actually I'm allergic to beer.

Me: Say what!?

Nico: A Pokemon with a beer allergy?

Me: That's unheard of.

Poliwag did the Puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. Vaporeon has an allergy. And those are something we have to be careful of.

Camie: Yeah.

Poliwag: Oh right. Sorry.

Varie: Yeah.

Poromon: More for me then.

Nico: Good.

Vaporeon: Sorry about that.

Me: No worries.

Carina: That was still amazing though.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: I'm sorry about your aunt, Qin.

Qin: It's all right. I'm just glad that stain on my family's name is gone for good.

Sakuya: Yeah she was a monster from day one.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: She got what she deserved.

Laney: No kidding. What a monster.

Nico: At least she's gone for good.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: I'm glad she is. Now our family can rest easy.

Nico: Good.

Chris kissed Qin.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Awesome.

Laney: Yeah.

Moondancer: That was a fun battle though.

Horsea: It sure was!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Now for the fun part.

Xenia: The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: (concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Tahnok, Lehvak, Gahlok, Pahrak, Nuhvok, Kohrak, Ahvok, Big Bruty, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Pedro Pupa, Secret Snake Club and Comic Book Guy.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! The Bohrok! Wait Ahvok?

Comic Book Guy: Oh you obviously haven't heard. That is the Bohrok of Light.

Nico: I didn't know that.

Me: Me neither.

Qin: Cool,

Me: Wonder why we never saw that one?

Nico: Good question.

Maria: Anyway, who's up?

Me: Natalie Wilmington, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Nina Nuclear, Ella Element, Gia Gusto, Adrienne Midnight, Maria Knudson, Caitlyn Huntington, Julia Huntington, Tina Huntington and Jewel Huntington.

Eli: Cool!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Comic Book Guy are one person.

Me: Nice.

Then we smelled a really delicious and familiar aroma.

Me: (SNIFFS) (DROOLS) Oh boy!

Poromon: What is it?

Me: I know that smell anywhere. It's Pizza! And that means…

Laney: Here they come!

We saw the Anothers! We saw Another Tahnok, Lehvak, Gahlok, Pahrak, Nuhvok, Kohrak, Ahvok, Big Bruty, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Pedro Pupa and Secret Snake Club!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Tahnok: (In a girls voice) Smelled my aroma huh?

Me: That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had orange and red clothes and had orange angel wings and they had melted cheese oozing off them and she had a tiara with the symbol of Pizza Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Pizza Magisword in her hand.

Me: Penny Pizza!

Nico: Whoa! The embodiment of the Pizza Dopant!?

Penny Pizza: That's right and I make over 1 billion varieties of pizzas.

Nico: PIZZA!

Poromon: PIZZA!

Penny Pizza: Here guys.

She made an awesome 36 inch 3 meat and extra cheesy pizza.

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: Oh wow!

Me: Boy that looks awesome. By the way is the Another Comic Book Guy friendly or hostile?

Penny Pizza: Friendly and she is someone that will make Nico love her.

Me: Nice.

Maria: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Take that!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) INSTIGATION FORCE 6!

She summoned INSTIGATOR, Thursday Man, Brinebeast, Whispy Woods, Nine and VrilDaiBouken.

Nico: And now we wait.

We got to having the pizza she made.

Me: (EATING) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: (Eating) Awesome pizza.

May: (Eating) It sure is awesome.

Poromon ate the pizza.

Poromon: (Eating) Yummy.

Qin: Boy that is an awesome pizza.

We later finished the whole pizza.

Me: Ahh. That was good.

Penny Pizza: Glad you all liked it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then we smelled another awesome aroma.

Nico: (Sniffs) OH BOY!

We then saw Another Comic book Guy!

Me: Whoa!

Comic Book Guy: That voice of me is a handsome one.

Another Comic Book Guy: (In a girls voice) I sure am.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with brown hair and had blue eyes and red clothes and brown angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Chickenwings Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a chicken leg sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Cathleen Chickenwing!

Cathleen Chickenwing: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Yep. Cathleen is the Embodiment of the Chickenwing Dopant and she is known for making over 10,000,000 flavors of Chicken Wings

Nico: CHICKEN!

Me: (LAUGHS) Nico loves chicken wings!

Cathleen Chickenwing: Here you go.

She gave Nico a huge bucket full of 200 chicken wings.

Nico: Oh boy!

Me: And she is an awesome collector of comic books. And she also runs a comic book store.

Comic Book Guy: What a surprise. Just like me.

Me: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Shinkenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Goseiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Samurai Sword and Zocks got a Megaforce Sword.

Cathleen Chickenwing: No because after he put the ridewatch in me I made him eat the hottest ever of my wings and they are called Apocalypse Hellfire 4.

Me: It's wings made with the hottest peppers ever and has Capsaicin Extract injected into the wing and has a hot dry spice that is so lethal that the people that make it wear radiation suits.

Nico: (Eating) WHOA! Lethal.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Samurai Ridewatch) I'd like some wings after this.

Geiz: (gets out Megaforce Ridewatch) Me too!

Sougo got SamuraiRedArmor while Geiz got MegaforceRedArmor.

Cathleen Chickenwing: I got tons for everyone.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: Awesome! Since Nico is eating I'll use his ridewatches for today.

Nico: Go for it.

Me: (Gets out Comic Book Guy's ridewatch) (Imitating Comic Book Guy) Oh Lonliness and Cheeseburgers are a dangerous mix.

May: (Gets out Sumo Kong's ridewatch) HOY HOY HOY HOY!

Maria: (Gets out Nightmare Fluttershy's ridewatch) Bring it on you big fat crybaby!

Anko: (Gets out Secret Snake Club's ridewatch) Time for some slithering torture!

We activated the Ridewatches of Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Sumo Kong, Prometheus, Nightmare Fluttershy and EP-327 and fired waves of energy and blasted Another Comic Book Guy all over.

Then Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Boxing World, Yost Zzzax, Universe 666 Eddie Quist and Goatan came.

Nico: Awesome team Electrocutioner.

Electrocutioner: Thanks Nico.

Then we heard a motorcycle.

Me: Is that a motorcycle?

We then saw Nitro Man come!

Me: Whoa Nitro Man!

Nico: Wow!

Nitro Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to burn rubber!

Nico: Nadia Nitro? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red clothes and had red eyes and had a black jacket on and had red angel wings and a motorcycle symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Nadia Nitro: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

May: I like how I'm not getting hit anymore.

Maria: Don't jinx it.

Nadia Nitro: I don't think you'd want to get hit by me.

Nico: Yeah.

Anko: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Nadia Nitro: When me and Nico won the Motorcycling Derby.

Nico: That was fun.

Laney: Cool.

Nico: I'd hug you but I'm eating.

Nadia Nitro: No worries.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nadia Nitro: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Flash Sentry are heading to Oregon, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Oregon, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Connor McKnight: Now, he's gone and made clones of our old enemies? Boy, he really doesn't know when to quit.

Nicole: He sure doesn't, Connor. He's just making things a whole lot worse for himself, even though he's already dead.

Flash Sentry: With the upcoming battle against Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, we really are going to be prepared for them both.

Me: You got that right.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and light blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, light blue skirt, white bridal gloves, black lace stockings, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Domino, and holstered on her back is a massive gold angel greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the eleven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Diana Domino, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Domino.

Diana Domino: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Mesogog, but the clones of Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster are heading here to attack us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad

Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster and he began absorbing them into him as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Mesogog.

?: (ENRAGED LOUD ROAR) RANGERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, the clone of Mesogog, and he was out to destroy us, and boy was he really really really angry and mad now!

Sylvester: He's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-

Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix

Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Fiona's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Master Org, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Mesogog clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Diana Domino) And it's so good to see you again, Diana Domino.

Diana Domino: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Diana Domino and he hugged her, and Diana Domino is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Diana Domino: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Diana Domino, she's my Guardian Angel from from Domino and she's an extremely powerful master of fire and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's the older sister of Bloom, and like her younger sister, she's also the wielder of The Dragon Flame. She also never forgave Valtor for what he did in destroying Domino all those years ago, nor would she ever forgive The Ancestral Witches for creating him, and she made it her mission to destroy Valtor, The Ancestral Witches, and the evil Lord Darkar and wipe them out of existence. She's the leader of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others have defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years. Diana Domino came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met me and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using fire and magic, and over time, I became a powerful master of fire and magic.

Me: That's so awesome.

Nico: And Bloom and the Winx Club are really awesome members of the team, and you're also going to be in for a huge surprise when we get back home.

Michelle Emperyous: And she hates Lori with a blazing passion, because one time, when Diana and Lincoln were walking home from Gus' Games and Grub, that control freak witch came out of nowhere and she stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach and she was cackling like the insane monster she was, and that got Diana so furious, she fired a massively powerful fire blast that hit Lori in the face and it burned off her eyebrows and burned off part of her hair, that made Lori extremely furious and she tried to kill Diana, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lori and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lori's behind and took her down, and he and Diana literally kicked Lori in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family all found out from Lincoln and Diana of what Lori did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they called the cops and had Lori sent to jail for five months. When Lori came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lori worked hard and she earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Diana was nothing but hatred for she knew Lori would easily go back to the insane control freak monster witch that she is, and she swore if Lori ever went after her brother again, Diana would make sure that Lori would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Diana Domino: But, when the rumors coming out that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side, the true sources of Lincoln's pain and suffering and the real reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan became the insufferable monsters we hated hit my ears, I was shocked.

Lincoln: You weren't the only one, when the other Guardian Angels found out, they too got pissed off big time, but we finally got rid of Principal Huggins' dark side, Killjoy Huggins, and Chase Young's Dark Side forever and ended the suffering we'd gone through, and now that you're here, Diana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Diana Domino in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Diana Domino: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Diana Domino's neck with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Diana Domino: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Diana Domino.

Diana Domino had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Airi Sawatari, Arisu Toono, and Neneko Himegishi from Namaiki JK Library, Yuna Miyatake and Ayana Asahina from Tsumamomi ~Yokkyuu Fuman no Okusan to Nashikuzushi Oil Massage~, Hime, Nephrites, Granart, Saphir, and Amber from Tales of Wedding Rings, and Charlotte Evans from I'm Giving the Disgraced Noble Lady I Rescued a Crash Course in Naughtiness.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Airi Sawatari, Arisu Toono, and Neneko Himegishi from Namaiki JK Library, Yuna Miyatake and Ayana Asahina from Tsumamomi ~Yokkyuu Fuman no Okusan to Nashikuzushi Oil Massage~, Hime, Nephrites, Granart, Saphir, and Amber from Tales of Wedding Rings, and Charlotte Evans from I'm Giving the Disgraced Noble Lady I Rescued a Crash Course in Naughtiness.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Tsubame Jounouchi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Airi Sawatari and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Mesogog and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's

Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his large wrists with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with a large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped

Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, his Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Airi Sawatari: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Airi Sawatari: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Airi Sawatari, Arisu Toono, Neneko Himegishi, Yuna Miyatake, Ayana Asahina, Hime, Nephrites, Granart, Saphir, and Amber from Tales of Wedding Rings, and Charlotte Evans with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Mesogog and his minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers, strength, and abilities which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Diana Domino have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and when she saw her parents and heard the whole story from Bloom, she hugged her parents and Bloom and cried and they also hugged her.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Mesogog and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and we all assimilated all their powers, strength, and abilities.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out another remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die, what a sore loser.

* * *

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Mesogog and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Diana Domino saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Diana Domino: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Diana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Diana Domino: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Diana Domino: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Omni the Magnificence, Emperor Gruumm, Mora/Morgana, Broodwing, A-Squad Rangers, Praxis, Ringbah, Parsnippity, Scaleface, Rhinix, Hydrax, Bugglesworth, Giganis, Sinuku, Debugger, General Benaag, Drakel, General Valko, Tomars, Wootox, Katana, Invador, Changtor, Green Eyes, Shorty, Devastation, Mysticon, Al, Slate, Mirloc, Stench, Thresher, Gineka, Chiaggo, Delapoo, Blobgoblin, One Eye, Silverhead, Professor Mooney, Bork, Herock, Dragoul, Kraw, Icthior, Spotty-Eyed Monster, Green Monster, Vine Monster, Delex, Roswell, Crabhead, Spiketor, Lazor, Cricket Monster, Jackal Monster, Demon Monster, Heater Monster, Jail Bird Monster, and Tentacle Monster.

Jack Landors: What the?! Now, we got clones of our old enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Nadira: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Omni the Magnificence, Emperor Gruumm, Mora/Morgana, Broodwing, A-Squad Rangers, Praxis, Ringbah, Parsnippity, Scaleface, Rhinix, Hydrax, Bugglesworth, Giganis, Sinuku, Debugger, General Benaag, Drakel, General Valko, Tomars, Wootox, Katana, Invador, Changtor, Green Eyes, Shorty, Devastation, Mysticon, Al, Slate, Mirloc, Stench, Thresher, Gineka, Chiaggo, Delapoo, Blobgoblin, One Eye, Silverhead, Professor Mooney, Bork, Herock, Dragoul, Kraw, Icthior, Spotty-Eyed Monster, Green Monster, Vine Monster, Delex, Roswell, Crabhead, Spiketor, Lazor, Cricket Monster, Jackal Monster, Demon Monster, Heater Monster, Jail Bird Monster, and Tentacle Monster and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Omni the Magnificence, Emperor Gruumm, Mora/Morgana, Broodwing, A-Squad Rangers, Praxis, Ringbah, Parsnippity, Scaleface, Rhinix, Hydrax, Bugglesworth, Giganis, Sinuku, Debugger, General Benaag, Drakel, General Valko, Tomars, Wootox, Katana, Invador, Changtor, Green Eyes, Shorty, Devastation, Mysticon, Al, Slate, Mirloc, Stench, Thresher, Gineka, Chiaggo, Delapoo, Blobgoblin, One Eye, Silverhead, Professor Mooney, Bork, Herock, Dragoul, Kraw, Icthior, Spotty-Eyed Monster, Green Monster, Vine Monster, Delex, Roswell, Crabhead, Spiketor, Lazor, Cricket Monster, Jackal Monster, Demon Monster, Heater Monster, Jail Bird Monster, and Tentacle Monster, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of the Time Force Rangers' enemies.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Eric Myers: He just never gives up.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The

Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful, and Katnappe's right, Lincoln's preparing us for the day we finally battle Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa in November by going after and absorbing the clones of The Rangers' most dangerous enemies and why he and all of us have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's so awesome! Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan!

Lincoln: Thanks.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tikal the Echidna: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Tikal, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their

necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline are in your harem, Linky.

Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: Wow, I knew Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Sonic: We all saw Tikal had feelings for Lincoln when she met him on Angel Island and he had the very same feelings for her.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Tikal the Echidna, TTG Rose Wilson, Simulator Shiver, Simulator Frye, Simulator Princess Bubblegum, Simulator Flame Princess, and Simulator Marceline, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and Yuma killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder

me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Twisty Trials Galaxy is next.

Me: I remember that one.

Jonny 2X4: Me, Plank and Jimmy will go next.

Nico: Okay then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at TWISTY TRIALS GALAXY!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is very simple. Just get the star at the end.

Nico: Okay then. Goombas will come for us.

?: And we'll help stop them.

2 figures came. One was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue

clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Ice Barrier on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had an ice sword.

The second girl had purple hair and purple eyes and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had a tiara with a lightbulb on it.

Cryana Ice: Cryana Ice, Embodiment of the Ice Barrier.

Briana Bright: And Briana Bright, Embodiment of Bright Man.

Jonny 2X4: RIGHT ON! Awesome to see you again Brie!

Jimmy: Same here!

Briana Bright: Jonny, Jimmy and Plank. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets go.

They were off.

Jonny 2X4: Plank sees Goombas!

Jimmy: Want to wrestle huh? Here we go!

They went at the Goombas!

Nico: (gets out Comic Book Guy and Control Freak's Ridewatches) Best. Galaxy. Ever!

Nico activated them and fired laser blasts and blasted the Goombas.

Jonny and Jimmy fired acorn and energy blasts and smashed the Goombas.

Cryana fired waves of ice and froze them.

Briana fired waves of energy. Then she fired a flash of light and immobilized the Goombas and she fired waves of energy and blasted them.

They got to the end and got the star.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: Oh yeah!

They high five.

Nico: How did you meet Jonny and Jimmy?

Briana Bright: I met them in Atlanta when the Kankers were causing trouble. I bashed all three of those sisters from hell's faces in and got them sentt to juvie for beating up Jonny and Jimmy.

Nico: Nice.

Jimmy: They had it coming.

Nico: Yep. Woud you like to join the team?

Cryana Ice: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

Later we saw the Mascots having A BEER DRINKING CONTEST!

Amethyst Arcana: I knew this would happen!

Me: Oh god.

Nico: Not good.

Poromon, Poliwag and Manaphy guzzled down cans of beer.

Horsea drank as well.

THey were drinking bottles and cans of beer.

Maria: Boy this is not going to end well for them.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And now, they're drunk.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Oh boy.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Why can't you just accept that pizza is good?

Manaphy: (slurred speech) I love all chicken because (BELCH!)

Horsea: (Slurred Speech) I think all pizza is great

Poliwag: (Slurred Speech) It is

Motormaster: Horsea, wanna say something to Maria?

Horsea: (HIC) I got nothing.

Maria: Aw that's all right.

Horsea: (HIC) I love Maria.

Maria: Aww I love you too Horsea.

Manaphy came up to May and kissed her.

Manaphy: Love you Mama.

Nico: Aww.

Poromon and Poliwag: We ove you Nico.

Nico: Aww you guys.

Me: Okay you guys this contest is crazy.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Poromon: It was worth it!

Rodimus: I hope it was!

Me: Because that contest was nuts.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: It sure was.

Komba: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Troy, Aerrow, Lucky, Kaito, Touma Kamiyama, and Kazuma.

Harpus: Maybe you should make a new form for Kazuma.

Nico: Good idea Harpus!

Lucky: LUCKY! This is gonna be so fun!

Touma: Yeah! It sure will.

Qin: I know!

Zarya: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the LEGO version of Kang, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you've finally made your move.

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the LEGO version of Kang, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nicole: From Marvel Lego Superheroes?!

Me: So, he's finally made his move.

Nico: He sure has. Where's he at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: He's in the level Out of Time!

Me: Oh man, he's gonna be a tough one.

Nico: I know. But, this is it, his minions have finally been beaten, and now, he's the only one left.

Lincoln: He's not going down without a fight though.

Nico: You said a mouthful, he's going to fight with everything he's got, and so will we. Alright, let's head down to Chronopolis and take down the LEGO version of Kang.

Lincoln: This is going to be so awesome.

Me: And lets not forget that he is going to have the Prime Universe version of Kang with him too.

Nico: Yep. First time ever meeting him.

The previous group came.

Whiger: Can me, P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Moonstone, Avalanche, Tar Pit, Kyd Wykkyd, Wrecking Crew, and Hank Scorpio go with you guys?

Thunderball: And you might want to get started on Kazuma's new form.

Me: We'll think of something for it.

Nico: I might have some ideas. And yes you all can come with us. It's time for the final showdown with Kang. And he is going to have the prime universe version of Kang with him.

Me: First time ever meeting him too.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) This will be interesting.

Octopunch: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now we move to Mega Man 11 Robots. Torch Man next.

Me: Ooh! Fiery.

Qin: Nice!

Torch Man: This will be interesting.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Marek Hruska, the fifth of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Marek Hruska, the fifth of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said, with Tobias Svoboda dead, Marek Hruska, Josef Sedlacek, and Antonin Ruzicka are basically running around like headless chickens, and they're only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Chronopolis to take down the LEGO version of Kang.

Lincoln: LEGO version of Kang, you better be ready, and once we get done with him, you're next, Marek Hruska.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Marek. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Chronopolis and we're taking down the LEGO version of Kang, and once we get through with him, Lincoln and Andrea Nezbedová are going to destroy Marek Hruska, the fifth of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We were off to Chronopolis for the Final Showdown

The Kang of the Prime Earth was in Lego Kang's HQ looking over our past battles.

Kang: (sighs) Dear God, what have I done?

Lego Kang: You had no way of knowing it was going to be this bad. You're not to blame for this. All you wanted was a non lethal way of getting the Avengers out of the picture.

Kang: Don't you dare make excuses for me! Don't you see what's happened over the last several years?! J.D. didn't outshine the Avengers! He was happy to form an alliance with them and other heroes and then turn that alliance on other villains. I've doomed the villains of the multiverse to extinction!

Lego Kang: Okay, if you really think it's your fault, instead of whining about it, you should do something about it and correct your mistake.

Kang: (regains his composure) You're right. Now is not the time for anger. We must prepare to deal with Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And this base will be our final stand!

Lego Kang: That's right!

It was time for the final showdown!The Kang of the Prime Earth was in Lego Kang's HQ looking over our past battle.

Kang: (sighs) Dear God, what have I done?

Lego Kang: You had no way of knowing it was going to be this bad. You're not to blame for this. All you wanted was a non lethal way of getting the Avengers out of the picture.

Kang: Don't you dare make excuses for me! Don't you see what's happened over the last several years?! J.D. didn't outshine the Avengers! He was happy to form an alliance with them and other heroes and then turn that alliance on other villains. I've doomed the villains of the multiverse to extinction!

Lego Kang: Okay, if you really think it's your fault, instead of whining about it, you should do something about it and correct your mistake.

Kang: (regains his composure) You're right. Now is not the time for anger. We must prepare to deal with Team Loud Phoenix Storm. And this base will be our final stand!

Lego Kang: That's right!

It was time for the final showdown!

We arrived at the citadel of Kang.

We saw the Lego versions of Captain America, Captain Marvel, Doctor Strange, and Star-Lord.

Lego Captain Marvel: You guys made it.

Me: Like we would miss this for anything.

Qin: Yeah.

Lego Captain America: We're ready for this guys.

Me: Yep.

Man Ray: What's the situation right now?

Piledriver: And how can we help?

Lego Captain America: We're going after Kang to end this once and for all.

Me: That's for sure. We went to the prime universe version of Knowhere and we Tivan the Collector told us to be ready. Lego Kang has the Prime universe version of himself with him and he has something to tell us.

Lego Captain Marvel: Oh boy. Wonder what it is.

Me: We'll be ready for it.

Nico: Looks like it's time for our entrance.

Bulldozer: You guys better get your game faces on.

Troy: Right! Super Mega Mode!

Lucky: Star Change!

Kaito: Change Zenkai!

Touma: Henshin!

Kazuma: Henshin!

They transformed!

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED!

Lucky: SUPER STAR! SHISHI RED!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Kazuma: KING OF HEARTS! KAMEN RIDER BLADE!

Touma: SWORDSMAN OF FIRE! KAMEN RIDER SABER!

Nico: Oh yeah! Lets go!

Kazuma: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Kazuma, first, let me work on your new form.

Chop Shop: We'll take care of Kang's goons in the meantime.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Here they come!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the goons all over the place.

Tar Pit: What's the game plan here?

Lego Captain America: Just us fighting Both Kangs is suicide. We need to get rid of the goons first before calling the other heroes here.

Aerrow: I like it!

Me: I agree.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the goons all over the place with incredible force and blew them apart.

Terrorsaur: Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and fired energy blasts and blasted the goons.

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and energy and ice.

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Lucky: Talk about Lucky!

Moonstone: You said it!

Qin: Always love a good warm up battle.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Okay try this one Kazuma!

Nico snapped his fingers and then Kazuma got a new form!

FLOP TURN RIVER! ROYAL FLUSH!

He turned into an awesome Royal Flush King themed rider!

Kazuma: I am KAMEN RIDER ROYAL FLUSH!

Nico: Your new Super Mode.

Kazuma: Awesome!

He was ready for action!

Spinister: Better call the others here, Cap!

Lego Captain America: Right! (gets out communicator) Calling all heroes! This is not a drill!

Me: Should we summon our allies from all over the universe too?

Nico: That's a good idea.

We did so.

All the heroes and our allies : Better call the others here, Cap!

Lego Captain America: Right! (gets out communicator) Calling all heroes! This is not a drill!

Me: Should we summon our allies from all over the universe too?

Nico: That's a good idea.

We did so.

All the heroes and our allies came.

All the Lego heroes came.

Wrecker: Is that everyone?

Kaito: Unless we're missing anyone.

We saw our allies arrive.

Me: Now it's everyone.

Camie: Awesome.

Varie: Cool.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

Bludgeon: The Lego versions of the X Men and Fantastic Four might not be here. But that won't stop us from kicking both Kang's asses!

Nico: That is for sure! Lets get a move on guys! We're coming for you both Kang's!

We were off to face both Kang's.

Hank Scorpio: Touma, you know what to do.

Touma: Right!

Rekka Battou! Baki! Boki! Bone! Gaki! Goki! Bone! Primitive Dragon!

Touma went into his Primitive Dragon mode.

Touma: SWORDMASTER OF THE PRIMAL DRAGON! KAMEN RIDER PRIMATIVE DRAGON!

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: Fitting.

Nico: Entrance time!

We flew at the citadel.

Both Kang's were watching our battles from before. But then the spirits of time came and they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off and blasted through the roof of the citadel and a phoenix cry was heard and we came in.

We landed and saw BOTH LEGO AND PRIME UNIVERSE KANG!

Prime Kang: Ah so we finally meet J.D. Knudson. You have continued to impress me over the years with everything you've done and I must say that I am impressed.

Me: Nice to know that we have made an impression Kang.

Lincoln: (to Lego Kang) It's over, Kang. We played all your devlish games and brought the pain to your minions and-

Lego Kang: You're gonna want to cut that referenced line short. Because my prime self has something important to tell you.

Lincoln: More important then my line?

Lego Kang: (smugly) Yes. Much more important. So, how about comign up with more original material while listening, huh?

Linehalt: (Lincoln growls) Okay, Kang. What is it you need to tell us?

Kang: This is not a mind game. Or an offer for you to go back in time to erase all evil with the Black Gates. (to me) Tell me, J.D. Do you remember the day you were born and you got your powers?

Me: I sure do. I was born on October 14th, 23 years ago on the island of Vanuatu. I got my powers from Cosmic Radiation when my mom and dad saw the constellation of Phoenix the Firebird on a clear night sky.

Kang: What if I told you there's more to that than you previously thought?

Me: What are you talking about?

Kang: I was the one that sent that radiation that gave you your powers.

Nico: Say what now?!

Kang: You see, I was getting sick and tired of the Avengers always foiling my plans. So, I caused the event that gave you your powers in order to create a hero that is stronger and more powerful than the Avengers to force them into retirement. Not killing them since the Avengers have become too important to history and because I have gained a lot of respect for them. But things didn't go according to plan. Instead of you wanting to be the only hero, you were happy to join forces with the Avengers in the battle against evil. Which caused my plan to backfire. So, you see. It wasn't a psychopath like the Joker who was the cause of what you and your friends are today. It was me all along.

We were in ABSOLUTE shock about this.

Lincoln: That still doesn't excuse my line being interrupted.

Ren Krawler smacked Lincoln on the back of the head.

Ren Krawler: Lincoln, is that really what's important to you right now?!

Lego Kang: (to Lincoln) You got some skewed priorities, you know that?

Nico: He does. But Eli is he lying?

Eli: I'm afraid he's teling the truth! Everything we did was all set into motion by Kang!

Nico: WHOA MAN!

Me: So everything that happened was because of you Kang!? (Smiles) At least now I know the truth. Now I know that everything that happened to me was from you. You made me what I am and over the last 23 years you made me come so far. I made the most powerful force in the entire universe and you made us what we are and we touched the lives of so many people all over the multiverse and changed the fates of countless people. And saved them from themselves.

Kyd Wykkyd: Tell me. Was J.D. meeting his girlfriends still real?!

Kang: Actually, yes. As I stated before, I only caused the event that gave J.D. his powers.

Touma: That's good.

Nico: Wow!

Me: What about those dimensional vortexes that brought many of us here? Were they your doing as well?

Kang: No, they weren't. I honestly don't know what caused those to begin with.

Acid Storm: Guess some things are still a mystery.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: We'll have to find out more about that later.

We looked up and saw a blinking red light.

Avalanche: Wait. What's that red blinking light on the ceiling?

Lego Kang: Oh, that? That would be the room's recorder recording this conversation to show everyone in the multiverse who's REALLY to thank for J.D. getting his powers.

Kang: This is because I don't like people taking credit for my actions.

Kazuma: That's understandable.

THEN WE HEARD REALLY LOUD ENRAGED SCREAMING! It was the jerks at Lynn's Table.

Me: WHOA! Sounds like the jerks got the message.

Ring Man: Oh, like the recorder on a laptop.

Brian Griffin (shudders): Reminds me of the time of Peter and Quagmire's plan to have the latter break up with a hooker got recorded on a laptop.

Stewie: I thought it was Glee!

Qin: Okay that's out of context.

Camie: Yeah.

Lego Kang: But enough about that. You all must be seeking to defeat us and undo Chronopolis.

Kitty: Yes. Yes, we are.

Me: Yeah. Now that we know the truth it actually lifts a massive weight that we have had off of our shoulders.

Nico: Yeah. It wasn't the Joker. It was the Prime Universe version of Kang.

Me: Yep. Lets dance!

I went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for some gratitude in knowing the origin of my power.

Scream: We can always make Chronopolis seperate from the Lego Marvel Worlds when they get seperated after this.

Nico: Good idea Donna and Scream.

Kang ignited a laser sword and went at me and I clashed with him with my sword and sparks flew all over the place.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

I fired a wave of lightning and blood and blasted Kang all over.

Lego Captain America bashed Lego Kang down.

Me: Kang why did you pick me out of 6,000,000,000+ People back then all those years ago?

Kang: Because I knew you were destined for greatness J.D. You had the makings of an amazing hero destined for great things.

Me: No arguments there. Even though your plan to create the ultimate hero and have the Avengers retire backfire it did teach us many things. With Great Power Comes Great Responsibility. Divided we are weak but united we are strong!

I kicked him in the face.

Kang: It's time I fixed my mistake.

He fired a time blast at Nico but he dodged it.

Kang: I see I've enabled you all to become more powerful than I anticipated.

Nico: Because we're a team and we are stronger than ANYTHING! Even Thanos.

Nico fired Eon's Time Ray and it hit Prime Universe Kang and blasted him. It aged him slowly.

Nico: You aren't the only one that has Time Ray Powers too.

Kang undid the aging effects.

Red Hood: You're being too hard on yourself if you think giving J.D. his powers was a mistake. Thanks to that, the scumbag who killed me got what he deserved.

P'andor: And about that part where you think you've doomed the villains of the multiverse to extinction? Maybe you're forgetting that the enemies of the Geats team and the King Ohgers are still out there.

Qin: That's right!

Nico: And lets not forget that we have changed the fates of MANY people that were lost to themselves.

Me: That's right!

Kang: I know and that is amazing.

Me: It sure is. Speaking of Thanos, if you faced him who do you think would win? You or him?

Kang: Definitely him. He would have easily mopped the floor with me.

Me: No arguments on that. Darn shame you aren't gonna get your chance because he was permanently erased from existence.

Kazuma: Guys, my super mode is already active. Now, it's your turn!

Orion: Right! Super Megaforce Gold!

Lucky: Miracle Star! Shishi Red Orion!

Kaito: Zenkaiju Gear!

Seiba Battou! Dra! Dragon! Lion! Senki! Ah! Alangina! Kizuna ga michibiku shōri no yakusoku! Gappei shūppan! Featuring Saber! Sansatsu tokusōban!

Touma went into his Featuring Saber mode.

They were ready!

Nico: Someone use a time blaster!

Wes: Got it!

He fired laser blasts and blasted the 2 Kangs all over.

Qin: Take that!

Troy and Kaito charged at Prime Kang and bashed him down and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Xenia: And this too!

She fired energy arrows and blasted Lego Kang.

Aerrow and Lucky charged at the two of them.

And bashed them down.

Qin and Camie and Lola blasted the Kangs all over.

Qin: Take that you 2 clods!

Touma and Kazuma charged at Lego Kang and blasted him all over.

Youma: YEAH!

Kazuma: Take that!

Varie: Yeah!

Deadpool threw a grenade.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Take that!

Nico: Yeah!

Then Grizzly, Top, Gearhead, Dark Turtles, Abrakadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll. Batroc the Leaper, Whiteout and Evil Green Ranger came.

Nico: Grizzly, Top, Gearhead, Dark Turtles, Abrakadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll. Batroc the Leaper, Whiteout and Evil Green Ranger.

Grizzly: Man, talk about a startling revelation.

Top: You said it.

Gearhead: But at least we know now.

Dark Leo: Of course we do.

Dark Don: (to Nico) We heard you killed Qin's evil aunt,

Nico: We sure did.

Trapster: (to Rocket) Were you happy to see Knowhere again?

Rocket: I sure was. It was cool.

Aquafiend then came.

Me: Aquafiend. Back for another round.

Aquafiend: Yep. I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Aquafiend: After this, you guys should take a break from main missions until after October 5.

Nico: I agree there.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We went at them and got the battles underway.

---

Iron Man, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Sandbox, Rochelle Orinoco, Sandman, Penny Marko, Ground Man, Drill Man, Impact Man, Toph, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Crescent Grizzly, Polar Kamrous, Brawler Ursula, Pandeeta, Claw Bear, Cold Bear, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Nico's rescue in the Prime Universe version of Knowhere and we battled Qin's Evil Traitor Aunt and she transformed

---

Grizzly was first.

Grizzly (to Iron Man): Nico's rescue was in the Prime Universe version of Knowhere. Qin transformed against her Evil Traitor Aunt.

Iron Man: Yeah that was awesome seeing the Prime Universe version of Knowhere like that and it was awesome dealing with Qin's evil aunt.

Korra: She was convicted of selling secrets to enemy nations for big money.

Sandbox: That branded her forever as a cold-hearted backstabbing traitor to the country.

Rochelle Orinoco: She had it coming for a long time.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah she sure did. Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Starshine Sparkle: That is for sure there.

Spyro: But that was amazing seeing Knowhere for the first time.

Grizzly: It sure was. Glad Rocket and the Guardians were home. Lets do it!

Iron Man used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ant Man, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Lodestar, Ophelia Nasturtium, Magnet Man, Metal Man, Cut Man, Metal Lynn, Toph, Qin, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Evil, Top Man, Grizzly, Living Laser, Ice Trooper, Power Trooper, Plasma Trooper, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - Us battling Another Tahnok, Lehvak, Gahlok, Pahrak, Nuhvok, Kohrak, Ahvok, Big Bruty, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Pedro Pupa, Secret Snake Club and Comic Book Guy who were the Embodiments of Pizza and Chicken Wings

---

Top was next.

Top: (to Ant Man) Nico, Whitney's team, Comic Book Guy's team, and the others did good battling Another Tahnok, Lehvak, Gahlok, Pahrak, Nuhvok, Kohrak, Ahvok, Big Bruty, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Pedro Pupa, Secret Snake Club and Comic Book Guy. They were the Embodiments of Pizza and Chicken Wings

Ant Man: They sure were and Nico loved eating the pizza and chicken wings from them!

Andrea davenport: So did May and Maria and the mascots too.

Lodestar: (Tech Voice) It was really fun and amazing for Nico and everyone and they love Pizza and Chicken wings.

Ophelia Nasturtium: They sure do and man that was fun.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was amazing!

Maud pie: (Monotonously) It was fun for all of us too.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah that was awesome.

Top: I'm sure you guys had a lot of fun there. Lets do it!

Top used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and blades and smashed them down.

---

## Spiderman, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Gabby Griffin, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas - Prime Universe Knowhere is amazing

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas: Prime Universe Knowhere is amazing.

Spiderman: Boy it sure is. You should have seen how advanced and incredible it was. Valerian said it was like being back home in the 28th Century.

Apple Bloom: We were really amazed seeing it and it was so fun.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah we learned all about how the base of the Guardians of the Galaxy works and more.

Scootaloo: It was really cool! We even met Tivan the Collector there.

Diamond Tiara: It was really amazing to see and it was so amazingly advanced and out of this world.

Silver Spoon: You should have seen how big it was and the ship we have easily dwarves it.

Vanitas: Well an Eldar Craftworld Ship should easily do that. But that was cool that you all got to see what Knowhere of the Prime Universe was like. Lets do it!

Spiderman used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Hakuto, Inaba White Rabbit, Roger Rabbit, Bugs Bunny, Lola Bunny, Ace Bunny, Lexi Bunny, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Cluemaster, Overdrive, Overload, Spymaster, Trapster, INSTIGATOR, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - Lincoln's rescue was in Oregon and we battled clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead (to Thor): Lincoln's rescue was in Oregon, where he battled clones of Mesogog, Zeltrax, Elsa, White Ranger Clone, Birdbrain, Pollinator, Donkeyvac, Demagnetron, Dysotron, Goldenrod, Scorpex, Megalador, Creature, Angor, Rojobot, Insectolite, Fossilador, Termitetron, Ka-Ching, Mad Mackerel, Copyotter, Other World Monster, White Terrorsaurus, Jupitor, Tutenhawken, Thornox, Deadwood, Horn-Rimmed Monster, Jade Gladiator, Skortch, Squidrose, Croco D'Vile, Rumba Monkey, Rude Elf, Fridgia, Ruby Dragon, and Ugly Monster. And which vehicles can I use this time? (PANTS) WHEW! I need a glass of water.

Thor: Thou said a lot there and there are not very many vessels for thee to use on Kang's Citadel. But yes young Lincoln really did amazingly well Smiting those foul beasts.

Uta: It was really fun and amazing that Lincoln destroyed them.

Hakuto: It sure was fun and awesome.

Rainbow Dash: You got that right.

Scootaloo: It sure was fun and awesome.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Gearhead: Indeed. Lets do it!

Thor used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of energy, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Hulk, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Honey the Bee, Barry B. Benson, Queen Bee (Beast Wars), Chloe, Killer B, Bumblebee (Teen Titans), Buzz (Honey Nut Cheerios), Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, U-Foes, Wrecking Crew, Yost Wrecking Crew, Yost U-Foes, Lead Heads (Ozzy & Drix), Evil Gemini Man, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - Twisty Trials Galaxy Next.

---

The Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Raph (to Hulk): Twisty Trials Galaxy was Next.

Dark Mikey: Did Nico have fun there?

Hulk: Nico had fun on galaxy. Hulk happy for him.

Eda: It was awesome for him.

Honey: It sure was and they thrashed lots of Goombas.

Dark Leo: That's awesome.

Dark Donny: It sure is.

Applejack: It sure was fun for them.

Apple Bloom: I agree there.

Flashwing: That was cool though.

Dark Leo: It sure was. Lets do it!

Hulk used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Hawkeye, Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Nancy the Leanan Sidhe, Crysta, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Timmy Turner, Trixie Tang, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Baron Mordo, Felix Faust, Tala, Shade, 2016 Charmcaster, Hex, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - the Mascots HAD A BEER DRINKING CONTEST!?

---

Abra Kadabra was next.

Abra Kadabra: (to Hawkeye) The Mascots HAD A BEER DRINKING CONTEST!? Who won?!

Hawkeye: No one did. It was completely stupid.

Kevin: Yeah it was but it was crazy.

Nancy: It sure was crazy. Stupid but crazy.

Fluttershy: It was but I thought it was really nuts.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was.

Stealth Elf: It was crazy.

Abra Kadabra; Yeah I think that kind of contest is a bad idea. Lets do it!

Hawkeye used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Rocket Raccoon, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Rath, Rita Fox, Fox Quintuplets, Lynn Loud, Rainbow Dash, Ish, Lightning, Toepick, Catherine Torres, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Spymaster, Cluemaster, Trickster, SHS Dr. Doom, SHS Abomination, SHS MODOK, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - The Mascots were drunk as hell after that!

---

Trapster was nex.

Trapster (to Rocket): The Mascots were drunk as hell after the drinking contest! What drunk things did they say?!

Rocket Raccoon: Some things are best left unsaid. But that was really wacky!

Jasmine: It sure was.

Toepick: It was funny but crazy.

Catherine Torres: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was crazy and funny.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Trapster: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Rocket used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## J.D. Knudson, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Twilight Sparkle, Breach and Ace VS Lord Drakkon - I got my powers because of Kang!? WHOA!

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Lord Drakkon: So let me get this straight. You got your powers because of Kang!? WHOA!

Me: Whoa is right! It was all because of Kang that I got my powers! His plan was to make me the strongest and most powerful hero there is and the only hero in the world and have the Avengers go into retirement. But his plan backfired completely when he saw us recruit the Avengers and instead of just me becoming the most powerful ONLY hero WE ALL became the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Princess Celestia: Yeah we were shocked! Thanks to Kang he set into motion the events that have taken place over the last 23 years.

Princess Luna: We were all really shocked ourselves! We did not expect Kang to be the mastermind behind all that.

Princess Cadance: That was a massive twist of irony!

Flurry Heart: We were amazed he did that.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding!

Lord Drakkon: Boy his plan completely backfired hard!

Me: It sure did! But this whole plan turned out to be a good thing in its entirety for the entire universe. Instead of just one hero he made us into ONE MASSIVE team of heroes.

Lord Drakkon: That is amazing! Just like how Mojo inadvertently made the Powerpuff Girls.

Me: Yeah but on an infinitely vast and more powerful scale.

Lord Drakkon: That is true. Lets do it!

I used the Saber Gear and we fired waves of energy and magic and smashed him down.

---

War Machine, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Ball Weevil, Leia Romanov, Black Widow, Hawkeye, Nick Fury, White Tiger, Captain Marvel, Spiderman, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Fire (Teen Titans), INSTIGATOR, Xenothium Monster, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - The finale is here and we're going after Lego Kang and Prime Universe Kang

---

Ragdoll was next.

Ragdoll: (to War Machine) The finale is here. And you guys are going after Lego Kang and Prime Universe Kang

War Machine: I know! And we were amazed to see the Prime Universe version of Kang in the mix with Lego Kang too.

Thumbelina: It was the first time meeting Prime Kang. But this was a really shocking day for us.

Ball Weevil: We were amazed about that.

Leia Romanov: We sure were. We did not expect Kang to be the mastermind behind J.D. getting all his powers.

Rarity: It was really shocking there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It was incredible!

Gill Grunt: Boy no kidding.

Ragdoll: That is amazing! Lets do it!

War Machine used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of water, ice, jewels and missiles and smashed them down.

---

Captain America, Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Alusia, Centaur Man, Noira the Nightmare, Ninnia, Cerea, Hanaka Cetus, Knight Mare, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Grizzly, Griffin, Ironmonger, Moonstone, Living Laser, Melter, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - Boy the Prime Universe Version of Kang and the Lego version are very much alike since they are the same guy

---

Batroc the Leaper was next.

Batroc: (to Captain America) Boy, the Prime Universe Version of Kang and the Lego version are very much alike. They ARE the same guy, after all.

Captain America: Yeah they are both the same. But it was awesome battling Kang's forces for this entire series of adventures.

Hannah Montgomery: It sure was awesome.

Alusia: Boy it sure was. All these adventures over the last 12 days were amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure were and it was amazing.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: Boy it was fun.

Batroc: I agree there. Lets do it!

Captain America used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of energy, magic, stars, lightning, blood, bones and skulls and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Master Eon, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman - Wow! I was not expecting 2 versions of Kang. One Lego and the Prime Universe

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman: Wow! I was not expecting 2 versions of Kang. One Lego and the Prime Universe.

Captain Marvel: I know! That is absolutely shocking too.

Trixie Lulamoon: 2 versions of Kang would be like me meeting another version of The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: It sure would!

Flynn: Just like how we met that evil version of me.

Cali: In that mirror universe too.

Hugo: Yeah that was scary.

Mags: Boy it sure was.

Master Eon: It most certainly was everyone.

Swordsman: I agree there. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Black Widow, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Stygian, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade - That is a massive shocker! I did not expect Kang to be responsible for giving J.D. his powers and setting EVERYTHING over the last 23 years into motion

---

Shade was next.

Shade: That is a massive shocker! I did not expect Kang to be responsible for giving J.D. his powers and setting EVERYTHING over the last 23 years into motion!

Black Widow: We were all flabbergasted by that and everything that happened was all because of him! It was incredible.

Star Swirl: Yeah what a shocker for all of us.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) That was really strange there laddies!

Somnambula: (Egyptian accent) It sure was amazing.

Mistmane: Yeah out of 6,000,000,000+ People back then Kang picked J.D. to become a god among man!

Flash Magnus: What a shocker there.

Mage Meadowbrook: No kidding there y'all.

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) Kang did an amazing thing for setting the events like that into motion for us.

Shade: He sure did! We heard the jerks get mad over how Kang made J.D. get his powers and MAN THEY WERE PISSED! But at least now the truth is out. Lets do it!

Black Widow used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of energy and elements and smashed him down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Rath, Rita Fox, Fox Quintuplets, Lynn, Lynn Jr. Rainbow Dash, Lightning, Ish, Scootaloo, Rachnera, Keito, Spiderman, Spider Gwen, Mary Jane, 2099 Spiderman, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Quicksand, Gypsy Moth, Dragonfly, Hela, Amora the Enchantress, Dark Phoenix, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - Without Kang, Team Loud Phoenix Storm wouldn't exist and everything that happened wouldn't have happened

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout (to Squirrel Girl): Without Kang, Team Loud Phoenix Storm wouldn't exist. And everything that happened wouldn't have happened

Squirrel Girl: I know! Man what a shocker! We were all flabbergasted.

Karolina Dean: That is an intensely shocking revelation.

Rath: Yeah but it lifted a massive weight off our shoulders knowing how J.D. got his powers.

Rita Fox: And not because of the Joker but because of Kang.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that was crazy. We were all shocked to hear that.

King Solar: We sure were.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding! Now we know how J.D. got his powers like that.

Amber Morning: We sure do.

Spotlight: How crazy!

Whiteout: VERY crazy! Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl used the Saber Gear and they fired waves of nuts and light and smashed them down.

---

Mary Jane Watson, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Hestia, Hera, Aphrodite, Demeter, Persephone, Gaia, Diana, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Lord Drakkon, Hurricaneblack, Dark Jayden, Dark Heckyl, Evil Titanium Ranger, Evil Kyuranger Silver, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Talk about a massive twist of irony!

---

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger (to MJ): Talk about a massive twist of irony! Kang's attempt to make a hero greater than the Avengers only made a combined hero team!

MJ: Yeah no kidding! Instead of just one hero he got a massive team full of them!

Traci Torpedoes: Yeah that was amazing.

Hestia: It sure is! J.D. and friends all have come a really long way over the last 23 years!

Princess Luna: We were amazed to hear how that happened.

Moondust: We sure were!

Snowdrop: Yeah that was intense to find out that!

Gari: We were shocked too.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding!

Evil Green Ranger: It still doesn't change the fact that Team Loud Phoenix Storm is the strongest ever. ALL of them are. Lets do it!

## Derpy Hooves, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

The Cheese Monster was next.

Derpy Hooves: This will be fun!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Autumn Blaze, RD Lori and Kujaku (Naruto) VS The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms

The Neapolitan Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: I'm ready for some fun!

They fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

## Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo and RD Lisa VS The Star Creature

The Star Creature was next.

Firecracker Burst: This will be awesome.

Scrappy Doo: Lemme at him! Lemme at him! I'm gonna SPLAT HIM!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed the Star Creature down.

## Vapor Trail, Fire Man and Han the 5 Tails Jinchuriki VS The Steam Demon

The Steam Demon was next.

Vapor Trail: This will be fun.

They fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

## Zecora, Mumbo Jumbo (Banjo Kazooie) and Pele the Volcano Goddess VS The Tiki Tok Tribe

The Tiki Tok Tribe was next.

Zecora: A most memorable event this has been, but it is time for a battle we have yet to be seen.

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

## Gingka, Ellie Singh and Scootaloo VS King Slug (Best Fiends Forever)

King Slug was next.

Gingka: I'm ready for you.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

## Ty Rux, Matt Olson and Will Vandom VS Live Action Demolishor

Live Action Demolishor was next.

Ty Rux: I think this will be fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jun Fudo, Vinyl Scratch and Octavia Melody VS Lokar

---

Lokar was next.

Jun Fudo: All over for you pal!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Natsumi, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Hitch Trailblazer and Tuddrussel VS Dottie (Batman Beyond)

---

Dottie was next.

Natsumi: Bring it on babycakes!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

Otto Rocket, Stacy Bolton and Reggie Rocket VS Robert Farrell A.K.A. Rocket Racer

---

Rocket Racer was next.

Otto: Lets shred and burn!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

## Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Me, Varie, Cassidy, Camie, Celica, Miia, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lincoln, Lucy Loud, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Aquafiend

Aquafiend was next.

Aquafiend: Boy that must've been a lot to take in for you!

Me: It sure was! Wow! Now I know the whole truth about why and how I got my powers.

Varie: Boy Kang did it and that was awesome.

Cassidy: It sure was!

Camie: J.D. wouldn't be who he is if that didn't happen.

Celica: Yeah no kidding! But this really blew us away in terms of revelations.

Miia: Yeah that was intense!

Eli: We were all flabbergasted!

Aquafiend: Boy no kidding! But nonetheless Kang really did the entire universe a huge favor and made you guys into what you are. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of LEGO Kang, they're a massive collection of massive greatswords with embedded colored gems and a cross etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades and blessed by the powers of Heaven, large gold wolf heads for the crossguards, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilts with large colored gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handles, four large wolf heads with colored gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large wolf heads are large gold wolf heads with colored gems in their mouths for the pommels

I teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They transformed and were ready!

Me: Lets get him!

Carter: V-LANCERS! BLASTER MODE! SPECTRAL BLAST!

They fired rainbow lasers and the blasts converged into a single point.

Carter: ON TARGET!

Me: FIRE!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blown to pieces!

Me: Yeah! Aquafiend you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Thanks for being the one to give JD his powers.

Tsukasa: But we still have to take you down!

Me: Nothing personal. Just part of the job.

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Black!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Robo Knight!

Tsukasa turned into Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Megaforce team.

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed.

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) GHOST HUNT 6!

She summoned Skulker, Bonecrusher (Live Action), Roger the Potted Ghost, Good Lex Luthor, Anchor Man and Universe 666 Armada Unicron!

Nico: Awesome!

We went at the Kang's and bashed and blasted and smashed them all over.

Blazvatan and Ere blasted and smashed both Kang's

Me, Amethyst, Rodimus and Motormaster used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced mine and Amethyst's powers, Rodimus' Photon Eliminator and Motormaster's Atom Smasher Cannon 100-fold

Me and Rodimus: PHOENIX PHOTON BURST!

Amethyst Arcana and Motormaster: ATOMIC AMETHYST BLAST!

Tahu of Fire and P'andor: FIRE OF THE TOA BLAST!

Gali of Water and Man Ray: WATER OF THE TOA BLAST!

Lewa of Wind and Kitty: WIND OF THE TOA BLAST!

Onua of Earth and Tar Pit: EARTH OF THE TOA BLAST!

Pohatu of Stone and Avalanche: STONE OF THE TOA BLAST!

Kopaka of Ice and Moonstone: ICE OF THE TOA BLAST!

Takanuva of Light and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT OF THE TOA BLAST!

Lok of Quetzalcoatl and Wrecking Crew: QUETZALCOATL WONDER BLAST!

Sophie of Phoenix and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FIRESTORM REBIRTH BLAST!

Dante Vale of Umbra and Whiger: SHADOW UMBRA FIRESTORM!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx

Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STORM OF LOYALTY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN STORM OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT OF DARKNESS!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

J.D. Knudson, Mane 10, Lego Avengers, Prime Avengers, Nico, Eli, Loud Kids and Varie: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM DEATH RAY!

We fired a powerful ray of energy.

Lincoln: TIME ELEMENT STYLE: TIME BLASTER!

Entrapta: TIME LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER CLOCK!

Perfuma: TIME NATURE STYLE: CLOCK FLOWER PETALS!

Frosta: TIME ICE STYLE: FROZEN TIME BLADES!

Jessica Kaios: TIME FIRE STYLE: INFERNO TIME BLAZE!

Nanami: TIME WATER STYLE: CLOCK TSUNAMI STRIKE!

Julie Makimoto: TIME EARTH STYLE: TIME CYCLONE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said clock attacks.

Lincoln and his harem: TIME FINAL SMASH: TIME ERASURE BLAST!

They fired a massive time powered explosive hadouken at Lego Kang and Prime Kang which explodes on contact!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: Don't think you're getting out of this easily.

Suddenly, Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails stretched out, and then, they lashed out at the LEGO and Prime versions of Kang, and he was being bashed and beaten all over the place, and Lincoln even bashed him on the head with one of his tails.

Nico: Ooh, now that's gonna leave a mark.

We then saw both versions of Kang get a lump on Their heads! OUCH! Then, we saw a white flag go up on the lump.

Me: Looks like they surrender.

Lincoln threw an energy card which hit the LEGO and Prime versions of Kang and imprisoned them both inside a card each and he put them inside a box he made and it vanished.

Nico: Now, that was awesome! We finally took down the LEGO version of Kang, and he's going to be in a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Marek Hruska.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around

Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Marek

Hruska, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Marek Hruska, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Marek Hruska, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) That's right, and he's still as dangerous as ever.

Marek Hruska: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Marek Hruska fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico, but the diamond barrier that was still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Marek Hruska.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Andrea Nezbedová's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Marek Hruska, she left purple energy, stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Marek Hruska. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Andrea Nezbedová was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Master Cerberus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Marek Hruska: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Andrea Nezbedová emerged, but she was changed forever.

Andrea Nezbedová grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Master Cerberus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dog earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has Mythical Beast Master Cerberus with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple dog-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Andrea Nezbedová has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Master Cerberus surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Andrea Nezbedová felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Andrea Nezbedová has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Andrea Nezbedová's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Andrea Nezbedová's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Master Cerberus Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Master Cerberus Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Master Cerberus etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple wolf heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple wolf heads is a large purple wolf head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Andrea Nezbedová has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Master Cerberus' head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Master Cerberus that said, "Andrea Nezbedová, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Master Cerberus, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Dogs, Wolves, and Canines, Representor of The Mythical Cerberus, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Marek Hruska, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Dogs, Wolves, Canines, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Master Cerberus"

アンドレア・ネズベドバ、神話上の獣マスター・ケルベロスのジーン・スラマー、強力な魔法のマスター、犬、狼、イヌ科の召喚者、神話上のケルベロスの代表、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、スクートの軽蔑者、チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯の破壊者、マレク・フルスカ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、の大使および灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術の達人星、魔法、犬、狼、イヌ、フェニックス、天使、そして幻獣マスターケルベロス

Andrea Nezbedová has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER CERBERUS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM CANINE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC

STARSTORM CANINE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM CANINE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER CERBERUS PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Andrea Nezbedová's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Master Cerberus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Marek Hruska saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Andrea Nezbedová fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, dogs, wolves, canines, phoenixes, and angels which hit Marek Hruska and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Andrea's transformed, and by the looks of it, Marek is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Andrea told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Canine Summoner Mythical Beast Master Cerberus Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Canine Summoner Mythical Beast Master Cerberus Phoenix Angel Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Andrea.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Andrea Nezbedová.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Marek. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Andrea Nezbedová went after Marek Hruska who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Marek Hruska, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Andrea Nezbedová also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Andrea Nezbedová attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Marek Hruska even more insane with rage than ever.

Marek Hruska: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Marek Hruska went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Andrea Nezbedová kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Marek Hruska even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Marek Hruska could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Marek Hruska and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Marek Hruska powerless, and then, Andrea Nezbedová slashed off Marek Hruska's demonic wings and she sliced off a demonic looking pendant from his neck and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Marek Hruska: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Marek Hruska's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Andrea Nezbedová and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Andrea Nezbedová's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Marek Hruska for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Andrea.

Suddenly, Andrea Nezbedová wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Andrea Nezbedová's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Master Cerberus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Andrea Nezbedová sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Andrea Nezbedová: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Marek Hruska had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Andrea did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Marek Hruska straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, but Josef Sedlacek and Antonin Ruzicka are still running loose.

Nico: Without a doubt, Josef Sedlacek will no doubt come after Laura and her friends next.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Flurious, Moltor, Miratrix, Kamdor, Mig, Benglo, Crazar, Cheetar, Thrax, Giant Sea Creature, Atlantis Temple, Ultrog, Weather Machine Monster, Bombardo, Volkan, Big Mouth Monster, Scaletex, Camera Monster, Amplifier Monster, Bullox, Top Hat, Blothgaar, Generalissimo, Vulturus, Datum, Garbage Warrior, Golem Warrior, Statue Warrior, Kunoichi Monster, Prince Warrior, and Magmador heading right for us.

Mack Hartford: What the?! Clones of Flurious, Moltor, and our enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Tyzonn: Why that sore loser, let's get them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Flurious, Moltor, Miratrix, Kamdor, Mig, Benglo, Crazar, Cheetar, Thrax, Giant Sea Creature, Atlantis Temple, Ultrog, Weather

Machine Monster, Bombardo, Volkan, Big Mouth Monster, Scaletex, Camera Monster, Amplifier Monster, Bullox, Top Hat, Blothgaar, Generalissimo, Vulturus, Datum, Garbage Warrior, Golem Warrior, Statue Warrior, Kunoichi Monster, Prince Warrior, and Magmador and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Flurious, Moltor, Miratrix, Kamdor, Mig, Benglo, Crazar, Cheetar, Thrax, Giant Sea Creature, Atlantis Temple, Ultrog, Weather Machine Monster, Bombardo, Volkan, Big Mouth Monster, Scaletex, Camera Monster, Amplifier Monster, Bullox, Top Hat, Blothgaar, Generalissimo, Vulturus, Datum, Garbage Warrior, Golem Warrior, Statue Warrior, Kunoichi Monster, Prince Warrior, and Magmador, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

Mack Hartford: I can't believe that sore loser made clones of our old enemies and tried to attack us yet again after you and Andrea got rid of Marek Hruska.

Lincoln: He's never going to learn his lesson, but it's been helping all of us in preparing for our huge confrontation with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November.

Me: Yeah, with you absorbing the clones of The Power Rangers' most dangerous enemies in the past few days and why he and all of you have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Flora, her name is Lauren Linphea, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Linphea.

Flora: I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Lauren Linphea is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino and and she's an extremely powerful master of nature and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my older sister.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Flora: It sure is, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Lauren Linphea came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using nature and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of nature and magic, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion, because one time, when Lauren and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with brass knuckles and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Lauren so furious, she fired a massively powerful green magic blast that hit the ground right near Lynn's and thorn-covered vines sprouted out and they lashed out at Lynn, and that made Lynn extremely furious and she tried to kill Lauren, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lynn and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lynn's behind and took her down, and he and Lauren literally kicked Lynn in her smelly butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family all found out from Lincoln and Lauren of what Lynn did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they called the cops and had Lynn sent to jail for nine months. When Lynn came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lynn finally had to work hard and she had earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Lauren was nothing but hatred for she knew Lynn would easily go back to the mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster that she is, and she swore if Lynn ever went after her brother again, Lauren would make sure that Lynn would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Lynn did what to Lincoln?! AND IN FULL VIEW OF THE PUBLIC?!

Luna: Yeah, it trumped all of the other horrible things Lynn's done to our bro in the past, but she's done a lot of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Lynn, but Mom and Dad made sure she'd learn her lesson the hard way in jail.

Luan: Lynn worked hard to earn our forgiveness, but the only thing that she earned from Diana was nothing but hatred.

Leni: She really went too far that day, and even Lincoln wouldn't forgive her that easily either.

Me: I didn't blame him though, we both know that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side were to blame for Lynn easily changing back into the mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster everyone despised.

Luna: Eventually, she did earn his forgiveness, but none of his Guardian Angels would forgive her for any of her wrongdoings against him in the past, so she was still on thin ice with them.

Lincoln: And we'll be taking a three-day break from main missions, but the rescues for me and Nico are still going to continue.

Me: Good idea, Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah, we still got to round up more of the scumbags that Mandy's equally snobbish, sadistic, and psychopathic cousin's has let out, along with you absorbing more clones of The Power Rangers' enemies, the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness to prepare us for the showdown with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, and destroying Josef Sedlacek and Antonin Ruzicka who are still running loose.

Abra Kadabra: It's over. All the Lego Marvel Worlds are back to normal.

Ragdoll: But we can access Chronopolis again at any time

Batroc: Of course we can.

Whiteout: Now what?

Evil Green Ranger: We take 5 days off.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We sure can. Lets celebrate at Lynn's Table.

Eli: Awesome!

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an awesome saga.

Me: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table and had a great party. And then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga done.

WOW! What a fun one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica

Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Boxing World, Yost Zzzax, Universe 666 Eddie Quist and Goatan as well as Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon and White Night Dragon. And we're going to help Eliza Thornberry and family in the Ngorongoro Caldera and we're going to arrest and capture a bunch of poachers out to kill Elephants for Ivory. Eliza Thornberry is going to transform into an awesome force.

First we're going to have Maxxine and Tyranno's wedding on day one and it will also have a pride wedding for Sam and Luna

Then for day 2 we'll see Leni and Poromon fighting over a parking space.

For Day 3 it will be Maxxine's baby shower and new babies coming.

For Day 4 we're going to have Harvest and Hugs Day with Sunny and Friends

For Day 5 it's going to be Qin and Chris's wedding.

For tomorrow during the break, the next match-up is Radana Růžičková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Medusa and Lincoln VS. Josef Sedlacek

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to San Francisco, but we got bad news: clones of Sledge, Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again. So, we got to destroy the clones of Sledge, Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

And we're going to meet Lauren Linphea, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Linphea, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Domino and and she's an extremely powerful master of nature and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Flora's older sister. She's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years. Lauren Linphea came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using nature and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of nature and magic, and she hates Lynn with a blazing passion, because one time, when Lauren and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with brass knuckles and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Lauren so furious, she fired a massively powerful green magic blast that hit the ground right near Lynn's and thorn-covered vines sprouted out and they lashed out at Lynn, and that made Lynn extremely furious and she tried to kill Lauren, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lynn and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lynn's behind and took her down, and he and Lauren literally kicked Lynn in her smelly butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family all found out from Lincoln and Lauren of what Lynn did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they called the cops and had Lynn sent to jail for nine months. When Lynn came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lynn finally had to work hard and she had earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Lauren was nothing but hatred for she knew Lynn would easily go back to the mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster that she is, and she swore if Lynn ever went after her brother again, Lauren would make sure that Lynn would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

I'm on break now for 3 days so No new chapters until the 20th of October.

See you shortly.

# Night of The Haunted Car

Good to be back

---

OCTOBER 1ST

---

Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to San Francisco, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Sledge, Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Sledge, Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in San Francisco, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Sledge, Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Tyler Navarro: Now, he's gone and made clones of our old enemies? Boy, he really doesn't know when to quit.

Nicole: He sure doesn't, Tyler. He's just making things a whole lot worse for himself, even though he's already dead.

Nico: You got that right, but with the upcoming battle against Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, we really got to be prepared for them both.

Lincoln: That's right, and I've been wanting another shot at getting rid of Sledge and Poisandra once more!

Lori: They literally are a match made in Hell.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and pink hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, she's dressed in a pink sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, pink skirt, white bridal gloves, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, flowers, dryads, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Linphea, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lauren Linphea, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Linphea.

Lauren Linphea: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Sledge, but the clones of Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas are heading here to attack us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Snide, Wrench, Poisandra, Fury, Curio, Lord Arcanon, Singe, Doomwing, Iceage, Scrapper, Slammer, Spellbinder, Cavity, Stingrage, Duplicon, Puzzler, Bones, Smokescreen, Gold Digger, G-BO, Memorella, Shearfear, Meteor, Wish Star, Greenzilla, Cloaked Alien, Nightmare, Ninja, Hunter, Game Face, Spell Digger, Half-Bake, Hookbeard, Beauticruel, Scumlaw, Leisure, Loafer, Fortress, Screech, Conductro, Professor Strickler, Badussa, and Heximas and he began absorbing them into him as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Mesogog.

?: (ENRAGED LOUD ROAR) RANGERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, the clone of Sledge, and he was out to destroy us, and boy was he really really really angry and mad now!

Sylvester: He's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, he's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end him and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental

Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption

Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice

Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Sledge, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Sledge clone and he began absorbing him as he assimilated all of his powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Lauren Linphea) And it's so good to see you again, Lauren Linphea.

Lauren Linphea: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Lauren Linphea and he hugged her, and Lauren Linphea is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lauren Linphea: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really

grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Lauren Linphea, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Linphea, she's my Guardian Angel from Domino and and she's an extremely powerful master of nature and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Flora's older sister. She's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Lauren Linphea came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using nature and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of nature and magic.

Michelle Emperyous: And she hates Lynn with a blazing passion, because one time, when Lauren and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with brass knuckles and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Lauren so furious, she fired a massively powerful green magic blast that hit the ground right near Lynn's and thorn-covered vines sprouted out and they lashed out at Lynn, and that made Lynn extremely furious and she tried to kill Lauren, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lynn and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lynn's behind and took her down, and he and Lauren literally kicked Lynn in her smelly butt and sent her flying back to The Loud

House and when the family all found out from Lincoln and Lauren of what Lynn did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they called the cops and had Lynn sent to jail for nine months. When Lynn came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lynn finally had to work hard and she had earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Lauren was nothing but hatred for she knew Lynn would easily go back to the mega aggressive belching farting superstitious monster that she is, and she swore if Lynn ever went after her brother again, Lauren would make sure that Lynn would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Lauren Linphea: But, when the rumors coming out that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side, the true sources of Lincoln's pain and suffering and the real reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan became the insufferable monsters we hated hit my ears, I was shocked.

Lincoln: You weren't the only one, when the other Guardian Angels found out, they too got pissed off big time, but we finally got rid of Principal Huggins' dark side, Killjoy Huggins, and Chase Young's Dark Side forever and ended the suffering we'd gone through, and now that you're here, Lauren.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Lauren Linphea in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lauren Linphea: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Lauren Linphea's neck with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lauren Linphea: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lauren Linphea.

Lauren Linphea had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Yumiella Dolkness, Alicia Ehnleit, and Eleanora Hillrose from Villainess Level 99 and Nin and Luna from The Strongest Tank's Labyrinth Raids.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yumiella Dolkness, Alicia Ehnleit, and Eleanora Hillrose from Villainess Level 99 and Nin and Luna from The Strongest Tank's Labyrinth Raids.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yumiella Dolkness: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yumiella Dolkness and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Sledge and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Yumiella Dolkness: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he

gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Yumiella Dolkness: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yumiella Dolkness, Alicia Ehnleit, Eleanora Hillrose, Nin, and Luna with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Sledge and his minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers, strength, and abilities which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Lauren Linphea have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Sledge and his former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and we all assimilated all their powers, strength, and abilities.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out another remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die, what a sore loser.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Sledge and his minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lauren Linphea saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lauren Linphea: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of

hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lauren, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lauren Linphea: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Lauren Linphea: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Venjix, General Crunch, General Shifter, Tenaya, Kilobyte, Generation 5 Attack Bot, Generation 9 Amphibious Attack Bot (Water Hoser), Subterranean Plutonic Gopher Bot, Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System, Magnetron, Pump Attack Bot, Boom Bot, Camera Attack Bot, Drill Attack Bot, Generation 12 Reflects Bot, Gat Bot, Broiler Bot, Sat Bot, Lightning

Bot, Oil Bot, Dyna Bot, Vacuum Bot, Saw Bot Generation 15, Generation 16 Saw Bot, Balloon Bot, Generation 3 Textile Bot, Manhole Bot, Knight Bot, Hammer Attack Bot, Generation 3 Chemical Bot, Dowser Bot, Series 2 Rotor Bot, Heat Bot, Generation 16 Hyper Bot, Dumbbell Bot, Generation 12 Energy Bot, and Final Attack Bot.

Scott Truman: What the?! Now, we got clones of Venjix and our old enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Nadira: What a sore loser, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Venjix, General Crunch, General Shifter, Tenaya, Kilobyte, Generation 5 Attack Bot, Generation 9 Amphibious Attack Bot (Water Hoser), Subterranean Plutonic Gopher Bot, Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System, Magnetron, Pump Attack Bot, Boom Bot, Camera Attack Bot, Drill Attack Bot, Generation 12 Reflects Bot, Gat Bot, Broiler Bot, Sat Bot, Lightning Bot, Oil Bot, Dyna Bot, Vacuum Bot, Saw Bot Generation 15, Generation 16 Saw Bot, Balloon Bot, Generation 3 Textile Bot, Manhole Bot, Knight Bot, Hammer Attack Bot, Generation 3 Chemical Bot, Dowser Bot, Series 2 Rotor Bot, Heat Bot, Generation 16 Hyper Bot, Dumbbell Bot, Generation 12 Energy Bot, and Final Attack Bot and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers which opened up into large suctions, and one by one, he latched them onto the clones of Venjix, General Crunch, General Shifter, Tenaya, Kilobyte, Generation 5 Attack Bot, Generation 9 Amphibious Attack Bot (Water Hoser), Subterranean Plutonic Gopher Bot, Generation 9 Noz Bot Attack System, Magnetron, Pump Attack Bot, Boom Bot, Camera Attack Bot, Drill Attack Bot, Generation 12 Reflects Bot, Gat Bot, Broiler Bot, Sat Bot, Lightning Bot, Oil Bot, Dyna Bot, Vacuum Bot, Saw Bot Generation 15, Generation 16 Saw Bot, Balloon Bot, Generation 3 Textile Bot, Manhole Bot, Knight Bot, Hammer Attack Bot, Generation 3 Chemical Bot, Dowser Bot, Series 2 Rotor Bot, Heat Bot, Generation 16 Hyper Bot, Dumbbell Bot, Generation 12 Energy Bot, and Final Attack Bot, and then, Lincoln began sucking them all into his body and absorbed them and he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of the RPM Rangers' enemies.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Scott Truman: He just never gives up.

Lincoln: You said it. But, let him keep sending more clones of the Power Rangers' enemies, he knows I'll absorb them and I'll destroy him. But, of course, I know this isn't the end of those remnants of that lunatic.

Nico: Yeah, he's never going to quit until we're destroyed, he's even worse than that fucked-up dark asshole, Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom.

Nicholette Torrington: You said a mouthful, and Katnappe's right, Lincoln's preparing us for the day we finally battle Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa in November by going after and absorbing the clones of The Rangers' most dangerous enemies and why he and all of us have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: That's so awesome! Lincoln, you really are The Man With A Plan!

Lincoln: Thanks.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong

Pooh all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Militsa: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Militsa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: Wow, I knew Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Ilene Rembrandt, Militsa, Universe 666 Melanie, Universe 666 Ageha, and Universe 666 Tong Pooh, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and Yuma killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

The mascots and Rice were walking to get cookies for the wedding for Tyranno and Maxxine.

Rice: Thanks for going with me to get cookies, guys

Poromon: No problem Maxxine. This is gonna be awesome.

Poliwag: Yeah it sure is.

Manaphy: Love good cookies.

Horsea: Now where to find any.

They looked around.

Rice: There's a good one.

They saw one called Cookies Of Secrets.

Rice: Nice place.

Poromon opened the door… and immediately shut it.

Poromon: WHOA! (BLUSHES IN EMBARRASSMENT)

Rice: What's wrong?

Poromon: Look.

She looked and saw that it was not just a cookie shop but also A

STRIP CLUB! There were naked girls dancing there and even JIRAIYA HIMSELF WAS THERE!

Jiraiya: OH YEAH! LOVE GOOD GIRLS!

Rice: A strip club with a cookie shop? That's unheard of! Nicole is going to have a field day when she hears about this

Poliwag: Lets just grab cookies and go.

Rice: Right. Lets go.

ZOOM!

They went in and bought ALL THE COOKIES THEY HAD!

Then she called Nicole.

Nicole: Hello?

Rice: Nicole we got a situation.

Nicole: What's going on?

Rice told her and the camera zoomed out to show the tree.

Nicole: THERE'S A WHAT!?

The tree shook from Nicole's anger!

UH OH!

ZOOM!

Nicole went into the shop and then…

SOUNDS OF BRUTAL AND FEROCIOUS FIGHTING!

NICOLE BEAT UP ALL THE PERVERTS THERE AND VICIOUSLY MANGLED THEM UP!

Rice: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Poromon: BRUTAL!

The perverts were taken to the hospital and their wives and girlfriends were going to be STEAMED AS HELL!

Nicole: That takes care of that.

Horsea: I swear we got out of there quickly!

Nicole: I know and those cookies all are perfect for the wedding. Good job guys.

Poromon: What about the women there?

Nicole: They are glad that they were saved from there. Turns out the manager was a jerk and an extortioner. He was blackmailing the girls into being strippers.

They saw the manager and he was pissed.

Nicole: No one disrespects the dignity of women on my watch! Plenty of crap to do where you're going!

They loaded him and took him away.

Rice: Good riddance.

The women were safe.

Later at Canterlot Palace it was time for the Double Wedding of Luna & Sam and Tyranno & Maxxine. We were all gussied up in our special outfits and more. All of Maxxine and Tyranno's friends and family and Sam and Luna's friends and family were there too including their parents. It was awesome. It was also the first ever pride wedding we ever did for Sam and Luna.

Me: I'm so excited for this.

Nico: Me too.

Eli: We never had a Pride wedding before.

Me: I know.

Shining Armor was crying his eyes out.

Princess Cadance: It's all right. He cries at weddings.

Shining Armor: (CRYING HARD)

Me: Aww he gets so choked up at weddings.

Tyranno: Yeah. I'm really nervous J.D.

Me: Don't be Tyranno. You're going to be great.

His muscles were really show in his yellow tuxedo for Ra Yellow.

Me: I hope your muscles don't rip your tuxedo.

Tyranno: Don't worry boss. I'll be fine.

Me: Good.

The wedding march began and then the doors opened and in came Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo as flower girls and in came Maxxine and she was dressed in an awesome Red Wedding dress that was adorned with red rubies and jewels and Sam and Luna came in and they were both being escorted by Poliwag and Poromon. Sam and Luna had amazing Rainbow Pride Wedding Dresses on and they were covered in rainbow jewels.

Me: Wow Tyranno, Maxxine looks so beautiful in that dress.

Tyranno: She sure does boss.

Nico: Rarity really outdid herself big time on those dresses.

Eli: She sure did.

Lynn Sr. and Rita were weeping tears of joy for Luna and Sam and so were Sam's parents and little brother Simon.

They came to the alter and we got the wedding underway.

Princess Celestia: Mares and Gentlecolts, Ladies and Gentlemen, we are gathered here today to celebrate in holy matrimony and the union of Samantha Sharp and Luna Loud and Maxxine Stennson and Tyranno Hassleberry.

We got the vows and everything done and it was done.

Princess Celestia: And so it gives me great pride in the honor of the love and grace of God. I now pronouce you all husband and wive.

WE CHEERED WILDLY AS THEY WERE MARRIED!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Qin: YEAH!

We were so happy for them.

---

At the reception at Lynn's Table everyone was so happy for them.

Me: Sam, Congratulations to you and Luna.

Sam S.L.: Thanks J.D. It feels so great.

Me: I'm glad you are happy. After everything you and Luna went through you more than earned this.

Nico: Darn tooting.

Luna: I agree there dudes.

Maxxine: It was so fun and we have some best news for you.

We saw the baby bump on Maxxine.

Me: (GASP) I don't believe it.

Nico: Maxxine!

Maxxine: Yep. We're having tripplets.

Nico: Congratulations!

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: Aww way to go.

We had an awesome reception and it was fun.

---

We were busy taking our time off, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have any main missions, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: And of course, we still got clones of the enemies of The Ninja Steel Rangers, Beast Morpher Rangers, and Dino Fury Rangers for you to absorb, along with destroying the last few remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and destroying those other two serial killers from the Czech Republic, and once they are taken care of, then, we can go after Mandy's cousin, Mindy, and make that bitch pay.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: If Lincoln were to get into any weightlifting competitions, he'd easily win big time.

Kiara Kessler: Same with bodybuilding competitions as well. We should do just that, there's one that's happening tomorrow at the gym.

Lincoln: Awesome.

Lincoln teleported and registered for the bodybuilding competition tomorrow, and then, he came back and continued his workouts. Then, when he was all done, Lincoln went upstairs and got a shower and a change of clothes.

Lincoln: That was an awesome workout, now if I'm not mistaken, Josef Sedlacek should be coming after us… right now!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Josef Sedlacek, the sixth of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Aha, Gotcha!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Josef Sedlacek, the sixth of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said, with Tobias Svoboda dead, Josef

Sedlacek and Antonin Ruzicka are basically running around like headless chickens, and they're only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have any main missions today, but we better deal with Josef Sedlacek.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let that bloodthirsty murderous serial killer run free any longer, he's going to join the rest of his allies in The Black Gates, where they will suffer for eternity for the victims that they've slain.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Josef. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park, so that Lincoln and Radana Růžičková can destroy Josef Sedlacek, the sixth of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Josef Sedlacek, the sixth of the Czech Republic's seven Satanic serial killers.

Nico: We made it. Now, where is Josef Sedlacek?

Lincoln: (Sniffs the air) He's here alright, the stench of brimstone and blood is in the air.

Me: Brimstone, only the denizens of Hell would have that.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Josef Sedlacek, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Josef Sedlacek, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Josef Sedlacek, one of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) That's right, and he's still as dangerous as ever.

Me: And with many of his friends dead, he's still out for revenge.

Josef Sedlacek: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Josef Sedlacek fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico and I, but the diamond barrier that's still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Josef Sedlacek.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Radana Růžičková's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Josef Sedlacek, she left purple energy, stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Josef Sedlacek. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Radana Růžičková was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are dogs, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Medusa flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Josef Sedlacek: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Radana Růžičková emerged, but she was changed forever.

Radana Růžičková grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Medusa emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on snake earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis around its tails, she also has Mythical Beast Medusa with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Radana Růžičková has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Medusa surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Radana Růžičková felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Radana Růžičková has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Radana Růžičková's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Radana Růžičková's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Medusa

Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Medusa Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Medusa etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple snake heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple snake heads is a large purple snake head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Radana Růžičková has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Medusa's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Medusa that said, "Radana Růžičková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Medusa, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Reptiles and Snakes, Representor of The Mythical Medusa, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Josef Sedlacek, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Reptiles, Snakes, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Medusa"

ラダナ・ルジチコヴァー、神話上の獣メデューサの遺伝子スラマー、強力な魔法の達人、爬虫類と蛇の召喚者、神話上のメデューサの代表者、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、闇の軽蔑者チャンドラー、チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯の破壊者 ジョセフ・セドラチェク、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、世界への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、魔法、爬虫類、ヘビ、フェニックス、天使、幻獣メデューサ

Radana Růžičková has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST MEDUSA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM SNAKE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER MEDUSA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM SNAKE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER MEDUSA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM SNAKE SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST MASTER MEDUSA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Radana Růžičková's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Medusa-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Josef Sedlacek saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Radana Růžičková fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Josef Sedlacek and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Radana's transformed, and by the looks of it, Josef is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Radana told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Radana Růžičková: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Snake Summoner Mythical Beast Medusa Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Snake Summoner Mythical Beast Medusa Phoenix Angel Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Radana.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Radana Růžičková.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Josef. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Radana Růžičková went after Josef Sedlacek who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Josef Sedlacek, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Radana Růžičková also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Radana Růžičková attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Josef Sedlacek even more insane with rage than ever.

Josef Sedlacek: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Josef Sedlacek went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Radana Růžičková kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Josef Sedlacek even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Josef Sedlacek could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Josef Sedlacek and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Josef Sedlacek powerless, and then, Radana Růžičková slashed off Josef Sedlacek's demonic wings and she sliced off a demonic looking pendant from his neck and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Josef Sedlacek: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Josef Sedlacek's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Radana Růžičková and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Radana Růžičková's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Josef Sedlacek for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Radana.

Suddenly, Radana Růžičková wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Radana Růžičková's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Medusa flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Radana Růžičková sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Radana Růžičková: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Josef Sedlacek had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Radana did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Josef Sedlacek straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, now only Antonin Ruzicka remains.

Nico: Without a doubt, Antonin Ruzicka will no doubt come after Laura and her friends next.

Me: And finish what his pals failed to do, but Lincoln and Marie Nováková are so going to tear him apart and send him to join his goons in The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Galvanax, Madame Odius, Ripcon, Cosmo Royale, Madame Odius, Badonna, General Tynamon, Brax, Lord Draven, Korvaka, Ripperat, Spinferno, Slogre, Tangleweb, Badpipes, Hacktrack, Stonedozer, Trapsaw, Toxitea, Shoespike, Lord Drillion, Phonepanzee, Cat O'Clock, Abrakadanger, Forcefear, Smellephant, Deceptron, Spyclops, Doomwave, Game Goblin, Wolvermean, Speedwing, Rygore, Venoma, Foxatron, Dreadwolf, Blammo, Typeface, Voltipede, Megamauler, Gorrox, Lavagor, Versix, Fangore, Jabberon, Stabberous, Shelldax, Plasmora, Ackshun, Cleocatra, Ghost Monster, Kuliner Monster, and Snow Fright heading right for us.

Brody Romero: What the?! Clones of Galvanax and our enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Preston Tien: Why that sore loser, let's get them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Galvanax, Madame Odius, Ripcon, Cosmo Royale, Madame Odius, Badonna, General Tynamon, Brax, Lord Draven, Korvaka, Ripperat, Spinferno, Slogre, Tangleweb, Badpipes, Hacktrack, Stonedozer, Trapsaw, Toxitea, Shoespike, Lord Drillion, Phonepanzee, Cat O'Clock, Abrakadanger, Forcefear, Smellephant, Deceptron, Spyclops, Doomwave, Game Goblin, Wolvermean, Speedwing, Rygore, Venoma, Foxatron, Dreadwolf, Blammo, Typeface, Voltipede, Megamauler, Gorrox, Lavagor, Versix, Fangore, Jabberon, Stabberous, Shelldax, Plasmora, Ackshun, Cleocatra, Ghost Monster, Kuliner Monster, and Snow Fright and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Galvanax, Madame Odius, Ripcon, Cosmo Royale, Madame Odius, Badonna, General

Tynamon, Brax, Lord Draven, Korvaka, Ripperat, Spinferno, Slogre, Tangleweb, Badpipes, Hacktrack, Stonedozer, Trapsaw, Toxitea, Shoespike, Lord Drillion, Phonepanzee, Cat O'Clock, Abrakadanger, Forcefear, Smellephant, Deceptron, Spyclops, Doomwave, Game Goblin, Wolvermean, Speedwing, Rygore, Venoma, Foxatron, Dreadwolf, Blammo, Typeface, Voltipede, Megamauler, Gorrox, Lavagor, Versix, Fangore, Jabberon, Stabberous, Shelldax, Plasmora, Ackshun, Cleocatra, Ghost Monster, Kuliner Monster, and Snow Fright, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

Brody: I can't believe that sore loser made clones of our old enemies and tried to attack us yet again after you and Radana got rid of Josef Sedlacek.

Lincoln: He's never going to learn his lesson, but his plan to get rid of us has actually been helping all of us in preparing for our huge confrontation with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November.

Me: Yeah, with you absorbing the clones of The Power Rangers' most dangerous enemies in the past few days and why he and all of you have been getting all of their powers, strengths, and abilities. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Musa, her name is Maria Melody, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Melody.

Musa: I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Maria Melody is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Melody and and she's an extremely powerful master of music and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my older sister.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Musa: It sure is, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Maria Melody came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using music and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of music and magic, and she hates Lola with a blazing passion, because one time, when Maria and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that violent rampaging sociopathic pageant demon came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with scissors and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Maria so furious, she fired a massively powerful pink magic blast that hit the ground right near Lola's feet and sent her flying into a tree, and that made Lola extremely furious and she tried to kill Maria, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at

Lola and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lola's behind and took her down, and he and Maria literally kicked Lola in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family found out from Lincoln and Maria of what Lola did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they sent her to Aunt Ruth's for nine months. When Lola came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lola had to work hard and she'd earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Maria was nothing but hatred for she knew Lola would easily go back to the violent rampaging sociopathic pageant demon that she is, and she swore if Lola ever went after her brother again, Maria would make sure that Lola would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Lola did what to Lincoln?! AND IN FULL VIEW OF THE PUBLIC?!

Luna: Yeah, it trumped all of the other horrible things Lola's done to our bro in the past, but she's done a lot of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Lola, but Mom and Dad made sure she'd learn her lesson the hard way in jail.

Luan: Lola worked hard to earn our forgiveness, but the only thing that she earned from Maria was nothing but hatred.

Leni: She really went too far that day, and even Lincoln wouldn't forgive her that easily either.

Me: I didn't blame him though, we both know that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side were to blame for Lola easily changing back into the violent rampaging sociopathic pageant demon everyone despised.

Luna: Eventually, she did earn his forgiveness, but none of his Guardian Angels would forgive her for any of her wrongdoings against him in the past, so she was still on thin ice with them.

Lincoln: Now, all that's left are the clones of the Beast Morpher Rangers and Dino Fury Rangers. (Suddenly sensed something) Oh, you've got to be kidding.

Me: What's up?

Lincoln: A residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian has made clones of Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana.

We gasped.

Zayto: That freak!

Nico: He's gone too far this time!

Lincoln: Wait, he's lumped them together with the clones of the enemies of The Dino Fury Rangers, and they're whom we're going after on my rescue tomorrow.

Cornelia: We'll be ready for them.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Girl Jordan: That's day 1 of our three day break, but yesterday was really wild: I never knew that J.D. got his powers from Kang the Conqueror.

Lily the Mermaid: He in essence made J.D. a God among men, and that caused Team Loud Phoenix Storm to come to life, that was quite a revelation.

As soon as Lincoln's harem stepped into the room, they saw Lincoln sitting on his super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for his expanding harem and he was only in a pair of large red underwear, and when they all saw Lincoln, his harem had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, ladies?

Girl Jordan: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lincoln made clones of himself and they walked up to his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces as their chests pressed against the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to the faces of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a deep passionate and romantic kiss as the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Hope you're all ready for one wild night.

And with one of his eleven massive and long white tails, Lincoln closed the door closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

---

OCTOBER 2ND

---

Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Nevada, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Void Knight, Void Queen, Mucus, Boomtower, Slyther, Wreckmate, Snageye, Boomblaster, Nulleye, Shockhorn, Vypeera, Draknarok, Brineblast, Smashstone, Doomsnake, Wolfgang, Roostafa, Tombtress, Fogshell, Tidemare, Trawler, Stone Triplets, Boneswitch, Fly Sporix Beast, Bitscreem, Occulo, Junkalo, Squashblight, Trackenslash, Flapnarok, Hexcurio, Quickspine, Sugarhit, Clawfare, Crashflood, Nemesis Beast, Reaghoul, Spider Sketch Monster, Lothorn, Sizzurai, Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

So, we got to destroy the clones of Void Knight, Void Queen, Mucus, Boomtower, Slyther, Wreckmate, Snageye, Boomblaster, Nulleye, Shockhorn, Vypeera, Draknarok, Brineblast, Smashstone, Doomsnake, Wolfgang, Roostafa, Tombtress, Fogshell, Tidemare, Trawler, Stone Triplets, Boneswitch, Fly Sporix Beast, Bitscreem, Occulo, Junkalo, Squashblight, Trackenslash, Flapnarok, Hexcurio, Quickspine, Sugarhit, Clawfare, Crashflood, Nemesis Beast, Reaghoul, Spider Sketch Monster, Lothorn, Sizzurai, Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana, and once that's done, it'll lure out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and we'll destroy him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Nevada, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Void Knight, Void Queen, Mucus, Boomtower, Slyther, Wreckmate, Snageye, Boomblaster, Nulleye, Shockhorn, Vypeera, Draknarok, Brineblast, Smashstone, Doomsnake, Wolfgang, Roostafa, Tombtress, Fogshell, Tidemare, Trawler, Stone Triplets, Boneswitch, Fly Sporix Beast, Bitscreem, Occulo, Junkalo, Squashblight, Trackenslash, Flapnarok, Hexcurio, Quickspine, Sugarhit, Clawfare, Crashflood, Nemesis Beast, Reaghoul, Spider Sketch Monster, Lothorn, Sizzurai, Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana were sighted, and bad news, they were created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and he went into hiding again.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Tyler Navarro: Now, he's gone and made clones of our old enemies? Boy, he really doesn't know when to quit.

Nicole: He sure doesn't, Tyler. He's just making things a whole lot worse for himself, even though he's already dead.

Nico: You got that right, but with the upcoming battle against Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, we really got to be prepared for them both.

Lincoln: That's right, and I've been wanting another shot at getting rid of Sledge and Poisandra once more!

Lori: They literally are a match made in Hell.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and pink hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark blue angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, red skirt, white bridal gloves, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, soundwaves, music notes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Melody, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the eleven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Melody, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Melody.

Maria Melody: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Void Queen, but the clones of Void Knight, Mucus, Boomtower, Slyther, Wreckmate, Snageye, Boomblaster, Nulleye, Shockhorn, Vypeera, Draknarok, Brineblast, Smashstone, Doomsnake, Wolfgang, Roostafa, Tombtress, Fogshell, Tidemare, Trawler, Stone Triplets, Boneswitch, Fly Sporix Beast, Bitscreem, Occulo, Junkalo, Squashblight, Trackenslash, Flapnarok, Hexcurio, Quickspine, Sugarhit, Clawfare, Crashflood, Nemesis Beast, Reaghoul, Spider Sketch Monster, Lothorn, Sizzurai, Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana are heading here to attack us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Void Knight, Mucus, Boomtower, Slyther, Wreckmate, Snageye, Boomblaster, Nulleye, Shockhorn, Vypeera, Draknarok, Brineblast, Smashstone, Doomsnake, Wolfgang, Roostafa, Tombtress, Fogshell, Tidemare, Trawler, Stone Triplets, Boneswitch, Fly Sporix Beast, Bitscreem, Occulo, Junkalo, Squashblight, Trackenslash, Flapnarok, Hexcurio, Quickspine, Sugarhit, Clawfare, Crashflood, Nemesis Beast, Reaghoul, Spider Sketch Monster, Lothorn, Sizzurai, Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana as they went at us, but we stood ready and we fired powerful energy blasts at them and knocked them all down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one

by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Void Knight, Mucus, Boomtower, Slyther, Wreckmate, Snageye, Boomblaster, Nulleye, Shockhorn, Vypeera, Draknarok, Brineblast, Smashstone, Doomsnake, Wolfgang, Roostafa, Tombtress, Fogshell, Tidemare, Trawler, Stone Triplets, Boneswitch, Fly Sporix Beast, Bitscreem, Occulo, Junkalo, Squashblight, Trackenslash, Flapnarok, Hexcurio, Quickspine, Sugarhit, Clawfare, Crashflood, Nemesis Beast, Reaghoul, Spider Sketch Monster, Lothorn, Sizzurai, Bajillia Naire, Squillia Naire, Inkworth, Doodrip, Jozotic, Omwhyzo, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana and he began absorbing them into him as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and all that's left is the clone of Mesogog.

?: (ENRAGED LOUD ROAR) RANGERS! TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

We then saw our target, the clone of Void Queen, and she was out to destroy us, and boy was she really really really angry and mad now!

Sylvester: She's just as monstrous and ferocious as the original one.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Clone or not, she's still as dangerous as the real one. Let's end her and take care of that next manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight

Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's

Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clone of Void Queen, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed the Void Queen clone and she began absorbing her as he and all of us assimilated all of her powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of her, and he sent the clones' spirits to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants. (To Maria Melody) And it's so good to see you again, Maria Melody.

Maria Melody: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Maria Melody and he hugged her, and Maria Melody is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Melody: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Maria Melody, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Melody, she's my Guardian Angel from Melody and she's an extremely powerful master of music and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Musa older sister. She's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Maria Melody came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using music and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of music and magic.

Michelle Emperyous: And she hates Lola with a blazing passion, because one time, when Maria and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that violent rampaging sociopathic pageant demon came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with scissors and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Maria so furious, she fired a massively powerful pink magic blast that hit the ground right near Lola's feet and sent her flying into a tree, and that made Lola extremely furious and she tried to kill Maria, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lola and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lola's behind and took her down, and he and Maria literally kicked Lola in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family found out from Lincoln and Maria of what Lola did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they sent her to Aunt Ruth's for nine months. When Lola came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen in jail and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lola had to work hard and she'd earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Maria was nothing but hatred for she knew Lola would easily go back to the violent rampaging sociopathic pageant demon that she is, and she swore if Lola ever went after her brother again, Maria would make sure that Lola would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell..

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Maria Melody: But, when the rumors coming out that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side, the true sources of Lincoln's pain and suffering and the real reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan became the insufferable monsters we hated hit my ears, I was shocked.

Lincoln: You weren't the only one, when the other Guardian Angels found out, they too got pissed off big time, but we finally got rid of Principal Huggins' dark side, Killjoy Huggins, and Chase Young's Dark Side forever and ended the suffering we'd gone through, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Melody in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Melody: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Maria Melody's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Melody: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Melody.

Maria Melody had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Akane Kiryuu, Reika Himuro, Kana Izumizak, Ryouko Yabuki, Maki Onigoe, Shizune Toudou, Miyako Sagara, Yuzuho Kinashi, Nagisa, Natsume Kasahara, and Oboro from Sexy Beach Premium Resort.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akane Kiryuu, Reika Himuro, Kana Izumizak, Ryouko Yabuki, Maki Onigoe, Shizune Toudou, Miyako Sagara, Yuzuho Kinashi, Nagisa, Natsume Kasahara, and Oboro from Sexy Beach Premium Resort.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akane Kiryuu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akane Kiryuu and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Void Queen and her minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark

of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akane Kiryuu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akane Kiryuu: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akane Kiryuu, Reika Himuro, Kana Izumizak, Ryouko Yabuki, Maki Onigoe, Shizune Toudou, Miyako Sagara, Yuzuho Kinashi, Nagisa, Natsume Kasahara, and Oboro with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal

Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Void Queen and her minions created by another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them down and Lincoln stabbing them with his Cell Stinger tips on his tails and he absorbed them into him and assimilated all their powers, strength, and abilities which forced out the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Maria Melody have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was here and it created clones of Void Queen and her former minions?!

Lincoln: Yep, but just like what happened, I absorbed them and we all assimilated all their powers, strength, and abilities.

Nico: Along with banishing their souls to The Black Gates and it also forced out another remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness and he too got destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Me: He really refused to give up and just die, what a sore loser.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Void Queen and her minions and destroyed another manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Melody saw Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Melody: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Melody: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Maria Melody: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Evox, Scrozzle, Robo-Blaze, Robo-Roxy, Vargoyle, Cycletron, Needletron, Shoveltron, Slicertron, Meltatron, Railtron, Vacuutron, Antennatron, Drilltron, Tooltron, Clonetron, Tubatron, Tubatron 2.0, Burnertron, Turbotron, Shockatron, Spiketron, Infernotron, Drilltron 2.0, Trappertron, Gamertron - Keytron, Digitron, Controlatron, Dumbbelltron, Boxertron, Tiaratron, Bulldozertron, Thieftron, Clawtron, Antennatron 2.0, and Railtron 2.0.

Devon Daniels: What the?! Now, we got clones of Evox and our old enemies?!

Suddenly, we saw a black portal manifest, and we knew who that was: another fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness.

Lincoln: Figures that he'd be involved.

Ravi Shaw: What a sore loser.

Suddenly, we got contacted by Roxy and Blaze.

Lincoln: Roxy, Blaze, what's up?

Roxy (Beast Morphers): We contacted you guys to tell you that this is the last remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, and Blaze and I are heading to Gotham Royal York, we got news to share with you.

Lincoln: Thanks, Roxy. Alright, let's get them!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and he fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Evox, Scrozzle, Robo-Blaze, Robo-Roxy, Vargoyle, Cycletron, Needletron, Shoveltron, Slicertron, Meltatron, Railtron, Vacuutron, Antennatron, Drilltron, Tooltron, Clonetron, Tubatron, Tubatron 2.0, Burnertron, Turbotron, Shockatron, Spiketron, Infernotron, Drilltron 2.0, Trappertron, Gamertron - Keytron, Digitron, Controlatron, Dumbbelltron, Boxertron, Tiaratron, Bulldozertron, Thieftron, Clawtron, Antennatron 2.0, and Railtron 2.0 and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers which opened up into large suctions, and one by one, he latched them onto the clones of Evox, Scrozzle, Robo-Blaze, Robo-Roxy, Vargoyle, Cycletron, Needletron, Shoveltron, Slicertron, Meltatron, Railtron, Vacuutron, Antennatron, Drilltron, Tooltron, Clonetron, Tubatron, Tubatron 2.0, Burnertron, Turbotron, Shockatron, Spiketron, Infernotron, Drilltron 2.0, Trappertron, Gamertron - Keytron, Digitron, Controlatron, Dumbbelltron, Boxertron, Tiaratron, Bulldozertron, Thieftron, Clawtron, Antennatron 2.0, and Railtron 2.0, and then, Lincoln began sucking them all into his body and absorbed them and he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, we heard an unearthly roar and the pool of darkness rumbled greatly, and then, we saw the manifestation of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but before he could attack, he was trapped in a holy light energy field below his feet by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy and rainbow light, and then, they spread out to their maximum wingspan of 8'5" and fired a massive rainbow energy shockwave that spread all over, and because of feeling the powerful and purifying effects of the rainbow energy shockwave, the residual darkness remnant of Universe 666 Sebastian and began screaming with pain and anger as light burst out of him, and then, he exploded as he let out a dying scream and was banished to The Black Gates and this time forever.

Lincoln: And that's it for another of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness remnants.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: I can't believe that sore loser created clones of the Beast Morpher Rangers' enemies.

Me: Yeah, he really is a sore loser.

Lincoln: You said it. But, we finally did it! We not only destroyed all of the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but now, we're more than ready for when we go after Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November.

Nico: Alright!

Just then, Blaze and Roxy arrived.

Lincoln: Blaze, Roxy.

Blaze (Beast Morphers): Hey, Lincoln, everyone.

Roxy (Beast Morphers): Awesome job getting rid of those clones, now we got some news that'll you'll want to hear.

Me: What's up?

Blaze (Beast Morphers): Our scanners have found Mindy, and she's hiding out in Coral Harbor.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Whoa, then, that's where we're heading tomorrow.

Nico: That bitch is finally going to get her just desserts after everything she's done!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

April May: Wow, so this is Coral Capers, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, April May, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods are in your harem, Linky.

April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: Wow, I knew April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill April May, Olivia Aldente, Sasha Buckler, and Juniper Woods, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and Yuma killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled

and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip couldn't stop farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

Then Leni came in.

Leni: Guess who got a new parking spot in the school? Me!

Lincoln: Congratulations. Where is it?

Leni: Nowhere special. If you want to check it out later, it's parked right out front, space 294.

Poromon: I'm sorry, 294?

Leni: Yeah.

Poromon: That's my parking spot.

Lynn: Why do you have a parking spot? You park here in the estate.

Poromon: It doesn't matter. That's my spot.

Nico: Maybe they reassigned it because you never use it.

Poromon: Well, I'm not using my head feather, either. Maybe they should reassign that.

Leni: Poromon, someday, if you park in the school, I'm sure they'll give you another parking space.

Poromon: I don't want another parking space. I want my parking space. It's perfect. It's a corner spot, cutting the risk of door-dings in half. It's a mere 28 steps from the building entrance. The nearby tree provides shade on hot days and is also home to a delightful squirrel. Which is fortuitous because most squirrels are real jerks.

Leni: Fun story. Meanwhile, you still don't have a car.

Poromon: Don't try to change the subject. This is about a parking space. It has nothing to do with cars.

Leni: Are you listening to yourself?

Poromon: I always listen to myself. It's one of the great joys of my life. Now, get your car out of my spot.

Leni: Nope.

Poromon:Very well. You leave me no choice.

An hour later in The parking spot, Poromon is trying to push Leni's car out of the spot but to no avail. He then sees a squirrel watching him

Poromon: What are you looking at, you stupid squirrel?

Squirrel chittered angrily

Leni: You like can't push my car.

Later Leni walked into Nico's room angrily

Leni: Give it back.

Poromon: (smugly) I'm sorry, but could you be more specific?

Leni: My new sunglasses. Lori saw you take them. Give them back!

Poromon: Oh, that. Well, see, I wanted it, and you weren't using it. Apparently, those are the rules we live by now. Payback, it truly is a bitch, isn't it?

Leni: Poromon, that is a 50 dollar new article of clothing, and I want it back.

Poromon: I'd love to help you out, but unfortunately (puts sunglasses on), I'm using it.

Leni: Fine. I'm taking two of your beer bottles! (takes bottles and leaves)

Poromon: Go ahead. See what happens when Mr. Lynn catches you with them.

Manaphy came into Nico's room.

Manaphy: Nice sunglasses, Poromon.

Poromon: Thanks.

Nico was getting worried.

I was on the sofa talking to Kang about how and why he picked me and it was a random choice. But it was awesome.

Me: So I was picked out of random.

Kang: You sure were. And you have proved to be everything I dreamed of.

Me: No arguments on that. But I became more powerful than ever.

Lynn: Anyone thinking Leni and Poromon's feud might be getting out of hand?

Ed: I know. Poromon shouldn't have to suffer just because Leni's a bigger deal then he is.

Manaphy: What's that supposed to me?

Ed: Well, Leni contributes to the fashion store and she's part of the fashion brigade. What has Poromon done?

Manaphy: He's part of the mascots with me and has been sterring Nico in the right direction since they first met.

Ed: Oh yeah. Well, Leni has transformed several times. Poromon hasn't even once!

Manaphy: Well, him staying as he is can work since he can fit into tiny spaces!

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Yeah I agree.

We were walking to the Mascots' liquor store.

Kit Taylor: So, this is your liqour store?

Poromon: Yep. You're gonna love it!

But when we entered, Poromon screamed. We saw Leni had repainted the store with pink colors and several fashion items were present.

Leni: Hey, Poromon!

Poromon: Look at what you've done! Nico, look at what she's done!

Nico: (laughs) Leni, what are you doing?

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Leni sure spruced the place up!

Leni: Well, he wasn't using it. And besides, I thought this place could use some redecorating.

Poromon: Get rid of these right now!

Leni: Give me back my sunglasses.

Poromon: You want your sunglasses back?! Give me back my parking space!

Leni: You don't need a parking space. You don't use it.

Poromon: Well, you don't need sunglasses if you don't use them!

Leni: Well, we appear to have reached an impasse. And you know, I have to say, I thought you'd be more upset with these shirts blocking the view of your beer.

Me: Okay you guys are ACTING RIDICULOUS! It's just a stupid parking space!

Nico: Lets just come to a comprimise. Leni you will get your own Parking spot and Poromon you will get your own.

Leni: This is more than just that! He can't get over the fact that I'm a better deal than he is!

Poromon: Oh, please! I have been with Nico since the beginning and helped him against the Digimon Emperor, I have opened up this liquor store, which could do without the decorations, and I have made sure people are aware to avoid Blood and Honey! (to Leni) Maybe you missed that while your ditzy mind just lets events wander by you!

(GASP!) OH NO HE DID NOT!

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Eli: I got this.

Eli grabbed them.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed them on their heads!

Leni and Poromon: OUCH!

They had birds chirp around their heads.

Nico: You guys are acting like babies!

Leni: Can you believe this guy?

Lola: What I can't believe is how you're acting. This isn't like you.

Leni: Oh, like you guys haven't wanted to take him down a peg once in a while. Hey, don't hate on me for being the best in my business.

Me: Leni you are being ridiculous!

Ed: Yeah Leni all this over a parking space.

Varie: I agree there.

Ed: Besides there are MANY MORE parking spaces.

Manaphy: (to Ed): Says the guy who said an hour ago that Leni is more important than Poromon!

HHHHHHHHHOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOONN

Poromon, Manaphy and Leno screamed and covered their ears as Nico honked an air horn in front of their faces.

Me: OW! NICO WHAT ARE YOU TRYING TO DO BLOW OUR HEADS OFF!?

Nico: Sorry. But guys! STOP THIS FIGHTING OVER SOMETHING SO PETTY NOW!

Lynn: Actually, Ed, you DID say that.

Ed: Sorry.

Nico: Okay guys ENOUGH!

Lori: For God's sake, it's literally just a parking space!

Nico: Yeah! This is getting out of hand.

Qin: So lets just think of something to make everyone happy.

Nico: Poromon, Leni's actually right! You don't own that Parking Space since you don't even use it!

Me: You fly most of the time and you hardly even use your car.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: And when you do use it, you park in the estate.

Poromon: Oh yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: See?

Nico: And Leni, just because Poromon stole your sunglasses doesn't justify redecorating the liquor store.

Me: And Poromon those sunglasses don't look good on you.

I went and gave them back to her.

Me: Leni's sunglasses make her who she is.

Leni: Thanks J.D.

Me: And also Poromon Pink is a TERRIBLE color for a Liquor store.

Lucy Loud: I agree there. It's my least favorite color.

Poromon: See?!

Eli: Enough!

Poromon: (Whimpers)

Nico: How did you know about Leni wearing those glasses?

Me: She has always worn those glasses for as long as I can remember. Just like how all the goths hate the color pink. No offense Lola.

Lola: None taken.

Nico: Yeah. But still this fighting is pathetic

Poromon and Leni were guilty.

Nico: Now Poromon what do you have to say to Leni?

Me: And Leni what do you have to say to Poromon?

Leni and Poromon: Sorry.

Nico: And Ed, what do you have to say regarding Leni being better than Poromon?

Ed: Sorry.

Eddy: Real smooth Lumpy!

Nico: And Manaphy, what do you have to say regarding Poromon being better than Leni?

Manaphy: Sorry Nico.

Xenia: Good.

Poromon: Nico's right, Leni. To be the bigger person, I need to do the right thing. Therefore, you may use my spot until such time as I learn to use said spot.

Leni: That totes means a lot to me. Thanks.

Poromon: Good.

---

We were busy taking our time off, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls,

leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have any main missions, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: We finally took care of the clones of the Power Rangers' enemies and finally destroyed all of the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness. Now, all that's left is to finally get rid of that last serial killer, Antonin Ruzicka, and then, tomorrow, we're go after Mandy's cousin, Mindy, and we are so going to make that bitch pay.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

Kiara Kessler: And since you're back, let's get going, today's the day of the bodybuilding competition.

Lincoln: Right.

We hustled on over to the gym, and today was the day of the bodybuilding competition. We knew it's gonna be a tough competition, but Lincoln was more than ready and we also had a team led by none other than Sebastian stationed outside in case that psychopathic serial killer, Antonin Ruzicka, dared to show up early. Then, the competition started, and Lincoln came out wearing orange posing trunks, and then, showed off big time by doing the many bodybuilding poses that he'd learned ever since he started out in bodybuilding, and of course, the bodybuilding poses that Lincoln's been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

Lincoln had gotten top scores in everything, and he won the trophy for first place.

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln, you really won the competition!

Me: Yep, he's won six years in a row!

Lincoln: Now, I can consider it seven years in a row.

Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lincoln: Now, then, now if I'm not mistaken, Antonin Ruzicka should be coming after us… right now!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Antonin Ruzicka, the last of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Aha, Gotcha!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, the next person coming after us is Antonin Ruzicka, the last of the seven infamous serial killers and dark warlocks, and he's coming to get revenge on us for what happened to Tobias Svoboda.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) That loser, I knew he'd be the next one we'd go after.

Lincoln: And it's just like I said, with Tobias Svoboda dead, Antonin Ruzicka is basically running around like headless chickens, and he's only wanting one thing: revenge. Unfortunately for them, their skills in black magic are nothing compared to ours, and we've dealt with those who've sold their souls to The Devil for dark powers before.

Me: It always ends with you stripping them of their powers and getting destroyed and sent to The Black Gates.

Eli: He never did that with The Order of The Black Cross nor The Chernabog Sisters, J.D., he flat-out killed them.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: Eh, either way, those six are going to follow Tobias straight to The Black Gates later on today. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have any main missions today, but we better deal with Antonin Ruzicka.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let that bloodthirsty murderous serial killer run free any longer, he's going to join the rest of his allies in The Black Gates, where they will suffer for eternity for the victims that they've slain.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) You and the others made a very huge mistake escaping from Hell, Antonin. I would've thought we were finally rid of you after we banished you, Tobias, and your allies seven years ago to Hell, but not even Hell will keep you seven trapped for good. Very well, you'll suffer the same fate as Tobias, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park, so that Lincoln and Marie

Nováková can destroy Antonin Ruzicka, the last of the Czech Republic's seven infamous Satanic serial killers.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Antonin Ruzicka, the last of the Czech Republic's seven Satanic serial killers.

Nico: We made it. Now, where is Antonin Ruzicka?

Lincoln: (Sniffs the air) He's here alright, the stench of brimstone and blood is in the air.

Me: Brimstone, only the denizens of Hell would have that.

?: (Czech Accent) LAURA BARANKOVA, YOU AND YOUR FRIENDS WILL DIE FOR BANISHING US ALL TO HELL SEVEN YEARS AGO!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massively powerful volley of darkness blasts, and it absorbed the blasts and they flowed into us and made us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of brimstone and Hellfire from anywhere, come on out right now, Antonin Ruzicka, or we will force you out.

A figure came out: he was a male with long black hair, pale skin, dark clothes, he has black demonic wings, and blood red eyes full of hatred, it was Antonin Ruzicka, the last of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) You Hellfire-dwelling rotten black hearted piece of fucking shit!

Nicholette Torrington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, you fucking asskisser of The Devil!

Nico: So, that's Antonin Ruzicka, the last of the seven infamous Satanic serial killers from the Czech Republic.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) That's right, and he's still as dangerous as ever.

Me: And with many of his friends dead, he's still out for revenge.

Antonin Ruzicka: (Czech Accent) DIE!

Antonin Ruzicka fired a blast of Hellfire at Nico and I, but the diamond barrier that's still up absorbed the Hellfire blast and that majorly pissed off Antonin Ruzicka.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) Okay, now you're going to get it.

Suddenly, Marie Nováková's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, birds, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Antonin Ruzicka, she left purple energy, stars, magic, birds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) I'm not surprised to know that your thirst for blood is still as bad as ever, Antonin Ruzicka. But, what also angers me is that after seven years of being imprisoned in Hell, you and your minions haven't learned a single thing and that you're still out to kill and slaughter any who get in your way of appeasing your dark master, The Devil. We made the big mistake using that binding spell to banish you seven to Hell seven years ago, but now, we're going to fix that, and this time, you're going to die here and now, and we'll make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Marie Nováková was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars and magic surrounding the vortex, there are birds, phoenixes, angels, and Mythical Beast Garuda lying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Antonin Ruzicka: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Marie Nováková emerged, but she was changed forever.

Marie Nováková grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light purple highlights in the bangs of her long now dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, birds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed, and it's now an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mythical Beast Garuda emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on bird earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Mythical Beast Garuda with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Marie Nováková has on a short-sleeved purple midriff shirt, purple skirt, purple pants, purple anklewarmers, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mythical Beast Garuda surrounded by stars and magic. Suddenly, Marie Nováková felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with pink tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with light purple tips and light purple markings, Marie Nováková has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Marie Nováková's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, birds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marie Nováková's Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Garuda Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Starstorm Solar Mythical Beast Garuda Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Mythical Beast Garuda etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large purple bird heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple bird heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple snake heads is a large purple bird head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Marie Nováková has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mythical Beast Garuda's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large angel spellbook, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple crescent moons in between the kanji below Mythical Beast Garuda that said, "Marie Nováková, Gene-Slammer of Mythical Beast Garuda, Powerful Master of Magic, Summoner of Birds, Representor of The Mythical Garuda, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lynn, Destroyer of Satanic Serial Killer of The Czech Republic Antonin Ruzicka, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Magic, Birds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mythical Beast Garuda"

マリー・ノヴァーコヴァ、神話上の獣ガルーダのジーン・スラマー、強力な魔法のマスター、鳥の召喚者、神話上のガルーダの代表者、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使であり、ダーク・リンの軽蔑者であるラウドのリンカーンの未来の妻、チェコ共和国の悪魔的連続殺人犯アントニン・ルジツカの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、魔法、鳥の達人、フェニックス、天使、幻獣ガルーダ

Marie Nováková has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MYTHICAL BEAST GARUDA-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM BIRD SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST GARUDA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM BIRD SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST GARUDA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC STARSTORM BIRD SUMMONER MYTHICAL BEAST GARUDA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Marie Nováková's Super Angel-Mythical Beast Garuda-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Antonin Ruzicka saw it, he went mad with rage and fired a blast of darkness to kill her, but Marie Nováková fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, reptiles, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Antonin Ruzicka and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Marie's transformed, and by the looks of it, Antonin is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, after what Marie told me of what he's done, he deserves nothing but death for his crimes.

Marie Nováková: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Bird Summoner Mythical Beast Garuda Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Magicstorm Bird Summoner Mythical Beast Garuda Phoenix Ange Love) (Czech Accent) There's no other punishment for someone like him. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Marie.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Marie Nováková.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You and your friends have got some nerve escaping from Hell, Antonin. What you all did in senselessly murdering innocent people in the Czech Republic seven years ago and selling your souls to The Devil for dark powers proves that you are truly irredeemable, and the only thing you deserve is death.

Lincoln and Marie Nováková went after Antonin Ruzicka who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Antonin Ruzicka, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, they attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Marie Nováková also left many more by firing blue energy slashes with her claws, and he and Marie Nováková attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving

Antonin Ruzicka even more insane with rage than ever.

Antonin Ruzicka: (Czech Accent) YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED DEMONIC SCREAM)

Antonin Ruzicka went at them now completely blind with insane rage and fury, but Lincoln and Marie Nováková kicked him hard in the stomach and Lincoln fired blasts of magic at him and he got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword. They also attacked him with powerful elemental and energy blasts and he got hit hard, and this was more than enough to drive Antonin Ruzicka even farther into the edges of rage and madness.

But before Antonin Ruzicka could attack them, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting golden rings fired red energy beams which hit Antonin Ruzicka and they sucked out his dark magic and darkness powers and Lincoln made them his own, and that left Antonin Ruzicka powerless, and then, Marie Nováková slashed off Antonin Ruzicka's demonic wings and she sliced off a demonic looking pendant from his neck and she threw it into the ground and stomped on it hard and her boot destroyed it.

Antonin Ruzicka: (Czech Accent) NO! NO! MY PENDANT!

Suddenly, Antonin Ruzicka's eyes glowed with purple light and dark smoke was coming off him, and then, he let out an unearthly scream as he was consumed by black flames and sent to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Marie Nováková and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords and powered down and Marie Nováková's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) Rot forever in The Black Gates, bastard. Thank you for helping me destroy Antonin Ruzicka for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Marie.

Suddenly, Marie Nováková wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Marie Nováková's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mythical Beast Garuda flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Marie Nováková sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, and that demonic pendant that you destroyed, it's almost like the talisman Chandler had when he made that deal with The Devil.

Marie Nováková: (Czech Accent) You are correct, J.D., that talisman Antonin Ruzicka had was the symbol of his deal with The Devil and it helped us track him and his minions down.

Nico: And when you destroyed it, it destroyed him for good, but why didn't he get sent back to Hell for good like with Chandler? (Realizes what Marie did) Wait a second, you channeled Black Gate energy into your feet, didn't you?

Lincoln: She did, and when that happened, it sent Antonin Ruzicka straight to The Black Gates for good.

Eli: Good riddance, now we're finally rid of those Satanic serial killers.

Me: Sure looks like it.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Beetle Undead, Stag Beetle Undead, Spider Undead, Mantis Undead, Kerberos, Lizard Undead, Lion Undead, Boar Undead, Locust Undead, Deer Undead, Trilobite Undead, Buffalo Undead, Jaguar Undead, Scarab Undead, Armadillo Undead, Frog Undead, Pecker Undead, Whale Undead, Firefly Undead, Tortoise Undead, Bat Undead, Zebra Undead, Chameleon Undead, Human Undead, Hammerhead Undead, Dragonfly Undead, Shell Undead, Hawk Undead, Plant Undead, Moth Undead, Camel Undead, Centipede Undead, Bee Undead, Mole Undead, Rhinoceros Undead, Cobra Undead, Polarbear Undead, Jellyfish Undead, Scorpion Undead, Squid Undead, Caucasus Beetle Undead, Eagle Undead, Capricorn Undead, Giraffa Undead, Serpent Undead, Peacock Undead, Paradoxa Undead, Orchid Undead, Wolf Undead, Tarantula Undead, Tiger Undead, Elephant Undead, and Tapir Undead.

Kazuma Kenzaki: What the?! Clones of The Undead Monsters?!

Lincoln: This wasn't Universe 666 Sebastian's doing, this was the work of Mindy! She found out what I did in destroying that bug Mandy put in the World Tree Estate, so she's out for revenge.

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Beetle Undead, Stag Beetle Undead, Spider Undead, Mantis Undead, Kerberos, Lizard Undead, Lion Undead, Boar Undead, Locust Undead, Deer Undead, Trilobite Undead, Buffalo Undead, Jaguar Undead, Scarab Undead, Armadillo Undead, Frog Undead, Pecker Undead, Whale Undead, Firefly Undead, Tortoise Undead, Bat Undead, Zebra Undead, Chameleon Undead, Human Undead, Hammerhead Undead, Dragonfly Undead, Shell Undead, Hawk Undead, Plant Undead, Moth Undead, Camel Undead, Centipede Undead, Bee Undead, Mole Undead, Rhinoceros Undead, Cobra Undead, Polarbear Undead, Jellyfish Undead, Scorpion Undead, Squid Undead, Caucasus Beetle Undead, Eagle Undead, Capricorn Undead, Giraffa Undead, Serpent Undead, Peacock Undead, Paradoxa Undead, Orchid Undead, Wolf Undead, Tarantula Undead, Tiger Undead, Elephant Undead, and Tapir Undead and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Beetle Undead, Stag Beetle Undead, Spider Undead, Mantis Undead, Kerberos, Lizard Undead, Lion Undead, Boar Undead, Locust Undead, Deer Undead, Trilobite Undead, Buffalo Undead, Jaguar Undead, Scarab Undead, Armadillo Undead, Frog Undead, Pecker Undead, Whale Undead, Firefly Undead, Tortoise Undead, Bat Undead, Zebra Undead, Chameleon Undead, Human Undead, Hammerhead Undead, Dragonfly Undead, Shell Undead, Hawk Undead, Plant Undead, Moth Undead, Camel Undead, Centipede Undead, Bee Undead, Mole Undead, Rhinoceros Undead, Cobra Undead, Polarbear Undead, Jellyfish Undead, Scorpion Undead, Squid Undead, Caucasus Beetle Undead, Eagle Undead, Capricorn Undead, Giraffa Undead, Serpent Undead, Peacock Undead, Paradoxa Undead, Orchid Undead, Wolf Undead, Tarantula Undead, Tiger Undead, Elephant Undead, and Tapir Undead, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten Rouse Cards with the Beetle Undead, Stag Beetle Undead, Spider Undead, Mantis Undead, Kerberos, Lizard Undead, Lion Undead, Boar Undead, Locust Undead, Deer Undead, Trilobite Undead, Buffalo Undead, Jaguar Undead, Scarab Undead, Armadillo Undead, Frog Undead, Pecker Undead, Whale Undead, Firefly Undead, Tortoise Undead, Bat Undead, Zebra Undead, Chameleon Undead, Human Undead, Hammerhead Undead, Dragonfly Undead, Shell Undead, Hawk Undead, Plant Undead, Moth Undead, Camel Undead, Centipede Undead, Bee Undead, Mole Undead, Rhinoceros Undead, Cobra Undead, Polarbear Undead, Jellyfish Undead, Scorpion Undead, Squid

Undead, Caucasus Beetle Undead, Eagle Undead, Capricorn Undead, Giraffa Undead, Serpent Undead, Peacock Undead, Paradoxa Undead, Orchid Undead, Wolf Undead, Tarantula Undead, Tiger Undead, Elephant Undead, and Tapir Undead sealed into them.

Reggie Kenzaki: Wow, that's so awesome, Lincoln! You now have Rouse Cards with the Undead sealed into them.

Lincoln: We'd gotten Rouse Cards when we started out with Evelyn's Ambassador Missions, which were imbued with the powers of The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Now, you have Rouse Cards with the Undead monsters Kazuma and his team faced, awesome!

Suddenly, we heard a very loud screech of anger.

Sam Simpson: And no doubt you've angered Mindy big time.

Me: She'll get what's coming to her tomorrow. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Stella, her name is Selena Solaria, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Solaria.

Stella: I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Selena Solaria is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Solaria and and she's an extremely powerful master of light and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my younger sister.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Musa: It sure is, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Selena Solaria came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using music and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of music and magic, and she hates Lisa with a blazing passion, because one time, when Selena and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that cold-blooded mad scientist brat came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with scissors and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Selena so furious, she fired a massively powerful orange magic blast that hit the ground right near Lisa's feet and sent her flying into a tree, and that made Lisa extremely furious and she tried to kill Selena, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lisa and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lisa's behind and took her down, and he and Selena literally kicked Lola in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family found out from Lincoln and Selena of what Lola did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they sent her to the nuthouse for nine months. When Lisa came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lisa had to work hard and she'd earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Selena was nothing but hatred for she knew Lola would easily go back to the cold-blooded mad scientist that she is, and she swore if Lola ever went after her brother again, Selena would make sure that Lisa would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Lisa did what to Lincoln?! AND IN FULL VIEW OF THE PUBLIC?!

Luna: Yeah, it trumped all of the other horrible things Lisa's done to our bro in the past, but she's done a lot of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Lisa, but Mom and Dad made sure she'd learn her lesson the hard way in jail.

Luan: Lisa worked hard to earn our forgiveness, but the only thing that she earned from Selena was nothing but hatred.

Leni: She really went too far that day, and even Lincoln wouldn't forgive her that easily either.

Me: I didn't blame him though, we both know that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side were to blame for Lisa easily changing back into the cold-blooded mad scientist everyone despised.

Luna: Eventually, she did earn his forgiveness, but none of his Guardian Angels would forgive her for any of her wrongdoings against him in the past, so she was still on thin ice with them.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was going to be hard though

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Girl Jordan: That's day 2 of our five day break.

Lily the Mermaid: Yep, and now, we got to get ready for tomorrow, we're going after Mindy in Coral Harbor, and we're going to make her suffer the same fate as her cousin, Mandy.

As soon as Lincoln's harem stepped into the room, they saw Lincoln sitting on his super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for his expanding harem and he was only in a pair of large red underwear, and when they all saw Lincoln, his harem had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, ladies?

Girl Jordan: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lincoln made clones of himself and they walked up to his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces as their chests pressed against the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to the faces of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a deep passionate and romantic kiss as the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Hope you're all ready for one wild night.

And with one of his eleven massive and long white tails, Lincoln closed the door closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

---

OCTOBER 3RD

---

Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Coral Harbor, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to take down the mastermind behind the breakouts of the many scumbags we've had to deal with over the past few days: Mandy's equally sadistic, snobbish, psychopathic cousin, Mindy, who's out for revenge on us for what we did in bringing Mandy down and turning her into humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table, and now, she's going to suffer the same fate as her cousin.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Coral Harbor, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're going to take down the mastermind behind the breakouts of the many scumbags that we've had to deal with over the past few days: Mandy's equally sadistic, snobbish, psychopathic cousin, Mindy, who's out for revenge on us for what we did in bringing Mandy down and turning her into humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

Me: Now that we've gotten rid of the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, along with you absorbing all of the clones of the Power Rangers' enemies along with getting rid of the seven Satanic serial killers, there's nowhere for Mindy to hide.

Nico: And nowhere for that bitch to run.

Lincoln: And I've been thinking: I did get out of line with our confrontation with Prime Kang and LEGO Kang, but I want to give Prime Kang the chance for redemption. He made J.D. the person that he is in his plan to force The Avengers into retirement 23 years ago, but that backfired when we forged our bonds with them seven years ago, and we became even more powerful than ever.

Drakus: What?! You're willing to give…?!

Suddenly, Sebastian glared at Drakus and when he saw his eyes turn blood red, that got him to stop.

Eli: Lincoln's right, we'll give Prime Kang his chance for redemption.

Nico: I agree too.

Me: Same here, and Sebastian, there was no need for you to glare at Drakus like that, I thought you two had made up.

Lincoln: Looks like they've decided to start that again. (Sighs) Better get Buster and the rest of the toons to teach those two a lesson, for Drakus: it won't be that harsh.

Nico: But, for Sebastian, because of his history with the gang from Acme Acres and The Z-Fighters, there's really gonna be no escape for him.

Sebastian Mendez: Ah drat!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long blonde hair and pink hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful orange angel wings, she's dressed in an orange sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, orange skirt, white bridal gloves, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, sunlight, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Solaria, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Selena Solaria, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Solaria.

Selena Solaria: That's right, and I got the girls away from Mindy, and boy is she mad!

?: (SUPER ENRAGED NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) YOU

GODDAMN FUCKING LOSERS! WHY CAN'T I FINALLY GET RID OF YOU ALL!? (SCREAMS)

We then saw our target, Mindy, and MAN, WAS SHE REALLY REALLY REALLY REALLY MAD NOW!

Me: OH SHIT, SHE'S MAD!

Nico: No fooling, man, did we piss her off.

Sylvester: A shame we can't put her down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Like Mandy, she doesn't deserve death, that's not only against our code, but it'd be too kind for her. Humiliating her is the least she deserves, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow

Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Mindy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast that tied Mindy up in a straitjacket and was also hit with a gold energy blast giving her The Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse and sent her to Lynn's Table where she was thrown into a cell and she screamed in pure rage. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach that filthy animal a lesson she'll never forget. (To Selena Solaria) And it's so good to see you again, Selena Solaria.

Selena Solaria: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Selena Solaria and he hugged her, and Selena Solaria is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selena Solaria: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Selena Solaria, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Solaria, she's my Guardian Angel from Melody and she's an extremely powerful master of light and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Stella's younger sister. She's a member of The Fairy

Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Selena Solaria came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using light and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of light and magic.

Michelle Emperyous: And she hates Lisa with a blazing passion, because one time, when Selena and Lincoln were walking home from the park, that cold-hearted emotionless mad scientist came out of nowhere and stabbed Lincoln multiple times in the stomach with a scalpel and she was laughing like the insane monster she was, and that got Selena so furious, she fired a massively powerful orange magic blast that hit the ground right near Lisa's feet and sent her flying into a tree, and that made Lisa extremely furious and she tried to kill Selena, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Lisa and he used his martial arts and he kicked Lisa's behind and took her down, and he and Selena literally kicked Lisa in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family found out from Lincoln and Selena of what Lola did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they sent her to the nuthouse for nine months. When Lisa came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Lisa had to work hard and she'd earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Selena was nothing but hatred for she knew Lisa would easily go back to the cold-hearted emotionless mad scientist that she is, and she swore if Lisa ever went after her brother again, Selena would make sure that Lisa would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Selena Solaria: But, when the rumors coming out that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side, the true sources of Lincoln's pain and suffering and the real reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan became the insufferable monsters we hated hit my ears, I was shocked.

Lincoln: You weren't the only one, when the other Guardian Angels found out, they too got pissed off big time, but we finally got rid of Principal Huggins' dark side, Killjoy Huggins, and Chase Young's Dark Side forever and ended the suffering we'd gone through, and now that you're here, Selena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selena Solaria in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Selena Solaria: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Selena Solaria's neck with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Selena Solaria: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Selena Solaria.

Selena Solaria had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Noir, Ciel, Schnee, Flamme, Ada, Ange, Maria, Ellie, and Claudia from Synduality Noir Cour 2.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Noir, Ciel, Schnee, Flamme, Ada, Ange, Maria, Ellie, and Claudia from Synduality Noir Cour 2.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Noir: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Noir and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Mindy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The

Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Noir: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Noir: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Noir, Ciel, Schnee, Flamme, Ada, Ange, Maria, Ellie, and Claudia with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the mastermind behind the breakouts of the many scumbags we've had to deal with over the past few days: Mandy's equally sadistic, snobbish, psychopathic cousin, Mindy, who's out for revenge on us for what we did in bringing Mandy down and turning her into humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating down that heartless bitch and turning her into humiliation fodder at Lynn's Table forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Selena Solaria have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that dumb air-headed bitch!

Me: Now, she's going to be humiliated for the rest of her life just like her cousin, she's in for some very harsh punishment from us.

Lincoln: You said it.

Nico: Speaking of punishment. Hey, Lincoln, Eli, we got a couple of nannygoats!

Eli: What?! Where?!

Nico: (Drags Drakus and Sebastian in) Here they are.

Lincoln grabs Drakus by the collar of his shirt and Eli grabs Sebastian by the collar of his coat.

Drakus and Sebastian: OH, FOR THE LOVE OF… !

Lincoln and Eli charged at each other and threw Drakus and Sebastian, and when they collided… !

BONK!

Drakus and Sebastian got their heads bashed in and they fell to the floor and got knocked out!

Leandro Chan: Maybe, that'll teach Sebastian not to get like that again, I haven't forgotten all of the times I saw that, and Drakus really needs to watch what he says..

Me: WHOA! That was a nice throw guys!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: You said it! OUCH! They're going to be feeling that!

---

After we took down Mindy and condemned her to the same humiliation as Mandy, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selena Solaria saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selena Solaria: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank

at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selena Solaria: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Selena Solaria: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Arch Orphnoch, Rose Orphnoch, Squid Orphnoch, Dragon Orphnoch, Lobster Orphnoch, Centipede Orphnoch, Crocodile Orphnoch, Spider Orphnoch, Stingfish Orphnoch, Elephant Orphnoch,Ox Orphnoch, Mantis Orphnoch, Cactus Orphnoch, Owl Orphnoch, Scarab Orphnoch, Snail Orphnoch, Equisetum Orphnoch, Flyingfish Orphnoch, Armadillo Orphnoch, Toadstool Orphnoch, Scorpion Orphnoch, Worm Orphnoch, Sea Cucumber Orphnoch, Rabbit Orphnoch, Frog

Orphnoch, Stinkbug Orphnoch, Swordfish Orphnoch, Rhinoceros Beetle Orphnoch, Stag Beetle Orphnoch, Octopus Orphnoch, Pigeon Orphnoch, Barnacle Orphnoch, Okra Orphnoch, Sloth Orphnoch, Frilled Lizard Orphnoch, Bat Orphnoch, Coral Orphnoch, Butterfly Orphnoch, Giraffe Orphnoch, Longhorn Orphnoch, Pelican Orphnoch, Wild Boar Orphnoch, Slug Orphnoch, Mole Orphnoch, Moose Orphnoch, Lion Orphnoch, Elasmotherium Orphnoch, Tiger Orphnoch, Lobster Orphnoch, Dragon Orphnoch, and Centipede Orphnoch.

Takumi: What the? Clones of The Orphnochs and The Orphnoch King?!

Lincoln: My clones found out that Mindy also created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies whom we fought against, looks like her revenge has just begun.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Arch Orphnoch, Rose Orphnoch, Squid Orphnoch, Dragon Orphnoch, Lobster Orphnoch, Centipede Orphnoch, Crocodile Orphnoch, Spider Orphnoch, Stingfish Orphnoch, Elephant Orphnoch,Ox Orphnoch, Mantis Orphnoch, Cactus Orphnoch, Owl Orphnoch, Scarab Orphnoch, Snail Orphnoch, Equisetum Orphnoch, Flyingfish Orphnoch, Armadillo Orphnoch, Toadstool Orphnoch, Scorpion Orphnoch, Worm Orphnoch, Sea Cucumber Orphnoch, Rabbit Orphnoch, Frog Orphnoch, Stinkbug Orphnoch, Swordfish Orphnoch, Rhinoceros Beetle Orphnoch, Stag Beetle Orphnoch, Octopus Orphnoch, Pigeon Orphnoch, Barnacle Orphnoch, Okra Orphnoch, Sloth Orphnoch, Frilled Lizard Orphnoch, Bat Orphnoch, Coral Orphnoch, Butterfly Orphnoch, Giraffe Orphnoch, Longhorn Orphnoch, Pelican Orphnoch, Wild Boar Orphnoch, Slug Orphnoch, Mole Orphnoch, Moose Orphnoch, Lion Orphnoch, Elasmotherium Orphnoch, Tiger Orphnoch, Lobster Orphnoch, Dragon Orphnoch, and Centipede Orphnoch and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Arch Orphnoch, Rose Orphnoch, Squid Orphnoch, Dragon Orphnoch, Lobster Orphnoch, Centipede Orphnoch, Crocodile Orphnoch, Spider Orphnoch, Stingfish Orphnoch, Elephant Orphnoch,Ox Orphnoch, Mantis

Orphnoch, Cactus Orphnoch, Owl Orphnoch, Scarab Orphnoch, Snail Orphnoch, Equisetum Orphnoch, Flyingfish Orphnoch, Armadillo Orphnoch, Toadstool Orphnoch, Scorpion Orphnoch, Worm Orphnoch, Sea Cucumber Orphnoch, Rabbit Orphnoch, Frog Orphnoch, Stinkbug Orphnoch, Swordfish Orphnoch, Rhinoceros Beetle Orphnoch, Stag Beetle Orphnoch, Octopus Orphnoch, Pigeon Orphnoch, Barnacle Orphnoch, Okra Orphnoch, Sloth Orphnoch, Frilled Lizard Orphnoch, Bat Orphnoch, Coral Orphnoch, Butterfly Orphnoch, Giraffe Orphnoch, Longhorn Orphnoch, Pelican Orphnoch, Wild Boar Orphnoch, Slug Orphnoch, Mole Orphnoch, Moose Orphnoch, Lion Orphnoch, Elasmotherium Orphnoch, Tiger Orphnoch, Lobster Orphnoch, Dragon Orphnoch, and Centipede Orphnoch, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten a massive collection of Faiz Phones with the Orphnochs' insignias.

Takumi: Wow.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of the Orphnochs, and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, now Faiz Phones, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us, I hope it's clones of The Dopants.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Batta: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Batta, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia are in your harem, Linky.

Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Naruto: Wow, I knew Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Batta, Universe 666 Fugai, Universe 666 Karenbana, and Universe 666 Delia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled

and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later we were watching TV and Maxxine was getting really heavy. She was due anytime now.

Nico: How are you feeling Maxxine?

Maxxine: Heavy but I'll make it.

Nico: Good.

Me: She is really excited for this.

Tyranno came with an awesome Tree Star Salad with strawberries and blackberries.

Me: I didn't know she liked Tree Stars from the Great Valley.

Aylene Carter: Boy those are hard to find these days.

Lola: Yeah.

Tyranno: I gave them to her as part of a Hassleberry family recipe.

Me: Very interesting.

Maxxine: They're really good.

She ate them.

Littlefoot: Boy that is really cool that you like tree stars Maxxine.

Maxxine: It sure is.

Me: When we go to the Great Valley again we'll have you eat those more often.

Maxxine: Yeah.

I had a zap apple in my hands.

Just as Maxxine finished, I took a bite out of the Zap Apple.

CHOMP!

Maxxine screamed.

Me: (With my mouth full) HMM!?

We saw water drip down onto the floor and that could mean one thing!

Tyranno: Oh no! Is it…

Maxxine: It's time!

Me: (GULPS) Oh boy! (EATS THE APPLE FAST!) Lets get her to the hospital fast!

Nico: All right LETS GO! LETS GO! DOUBLE TIME! LETS GO!

We loaded her into Ratchet and got her to the hospital and she was rushed into the delivery room and we waited.

I was playing Go Fish with Nico and Lincoln.

Me: Hmm. (Eating another Zap Apple) Mmm.

Nico: You sure like Zap Apples don't you.

Me: I sure do. Especially when eating them raw.

Lincoln: They so say an apple a day keeps the doctor away but that is cool.

Ed: An apple a day keeps the bus driver away.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Maxxine screamed!

Me: Uh oh. Brace yourselves!

Maxxine: TYRANNO IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL RIP OUT YOUR INTESTINES AND SHOVE STEAKS DOWN YOUR THROAT AND THEN FEED YOU TO AN ACTUALLY FEED YOU TO A REAL TYRANNOSAURUS!

WE GASPED!

Me: (GULPS) Oh boy I know that's the labor pains talking but man that is brutal!

Nico: No kidding.

Later her screaming stopped.

Me: She stopped.

Later she and Tyranno came out and they had 3 girls and they had ruby red hair and green eyes and they had Tyranno's strong muscles minus the strong level of power.

Me: Oh guys they are adorable.

Nico: Aww they sure are.

Tyranno: Thank you guys. Meet our daughters.

Maxxine: (Weakly) These are Amber Triassic, Nadine Jurassic and Lily Cretaceous.

Nicole: The Mesozoic Triplets. I like that.

Tyranno: Good title.

Nico: Congratulations to you guys.

We got a picture together of them and it was awesome.

* * *

We were busy taking our time off, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have any main missions, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: We finally took care of the clones of the Power Rangers' enemies and finally destroyed all of the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but now that we found out Mandy's cousin, Mindy, has made clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies to carry out her revenge, now she's pissed us off.

Clover: You got that right. I hope Lincoln smashes her face in when we do our next humiliation session

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, Lincoln, you really are strong just like J.D.!

Me: We did an arm-wrestling match one time and we both broke the table with our strength.

Lincoln: Yeah, we should've used a steel table for that.

Luna: No way, dude, that would've also broken apart as well with just how strong you two are.

Suddenly, we saw Anna Flores come in, but she now had an awesome new wardrobe on: a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, white frilly short-sleeved shirt, white bridal gloves, her hair's gotten longer and it's turned crimson red, crimson red skirt, and crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and she also had her own version of The Turtle Mace Ram Hammer, and she had fire-colored angel wings.

Anna Flores: I saw it for myself.

Me: Wow, Anna, you've gotten quite the makeover and the fire-colored angel wings are also new!

Nico: Along with your own version of The Turtle Mace Ram Hammer Flail.

Anna Flores: Thanks, Lincoln made this for me, and he helped me with this new wardrobe of mine, and the fire-colored angel wings along with my hair and eyes turning crimson red, I found out I'd gotten fire and lava powers.

Lincoln: It was so awesome, now Anna's ready to scorch down villains and make them pay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Dog City's dangerous gangster, Baron Von Rottweiler, he's broken out of prison and he's causing trouble once more. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is one Ace Hart isn't going to like: the person we just saw is none is none other than Dog City's dangerous gangster, Baron Von Rottweiler, he's broken out of prison and he's causing trouble once more.

We gasped.

Ace Hart: I knew Rottweiler would come back for more. Well, he's heading right for jail once more, but not before I drag him all over the city.

Anna Flores: Wait, hold on, Ace. Let me and Lincoln take this guy down, and I've got a better place to send him: straight to Vypra.

Ace Hart: Wait, that might be a bad idea, Anna. He's not like The Springfield Mafia, he'll double-cross Vypra and he also had ties to Bugsy Vile.

Rosie O'Gravy: Actually, that's a good idea, Anna. Besides, of all Dog City's crime lords, Rottweiler is one who basically has earned his title as Ace Hart's archenemy.

Lincoln: I would've thought the person who fit that is Bugsy Vile.

Nico: Well, there's that, but Bugsy's always been dishonest and a cheat, no way is Vypra going to be doing dealings with him and his crew.

Me: Yeah, they can stay in prison forever for all I care.

Nico: Until they perish, Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have any main missions today, but we better deal with Baron Von Rottweiler.

Lincoln: Yeah, we can't let Dog City's second dangerous mobster run free anymore, he's heading for The Masters of Evil's prison in their HQ.

Anna Flores: After we get through with him, he's gonna wish that he was back in prison after Vypra and the others straighten him out.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park, so Anna Flores and Lincoln can confront Dog City's dangerous gangster, Baron Von Rottweiler.

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Dog City's dangerous gangster, Baron Von Rottweiler.

Nico: We made it. Now, where's Rottweiler?

Ace Hart: He'll come, he always makes an… explosive entrance.

Lincoln: Explosive?! You don't mean…?!

?: (German Accent) Catch!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's

legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from a massive volley of dynamite that came flying out of nowhere, and when they hit the barrier, they exploded, but the barrier remained strong.

Ace Hart: There's no mistaking those explosives. Alright, Rottweiler, come on out, the jig is up.

A figure came out, it was Dog City's second dangerous gangster, Baron Von Rottweiler.

Ace Hart: Should've known it was you, Rottweiler, there's no mistaking the smell of explosives from anywhere.

Baron Von Rottweiler: (German Accent) Laugh while you can, Herr Hart, for soon, nothing of you will be left to bury.

Anna Flores: Oh, we'll be laughing alright… as we kick your furry butt straight to a new prison far worse than the one you were thrown into.

Suddenly, Anna Flores' crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels, she had her Turtle Ram Mace Hammer flail in hand, and as she approached Baron Von Rottweiler, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Anna Flores: I honestly have no idea of how you were able to escape from prison, Rottweiler, but the jig is up, I'm gonna make sure you get sent to a prison that our… friends happen to run, and trust me, you're in for a lot worse than in Dog City's prison.

Baron Von Rottweiler: (German Accent) Never! Frau Flores promised me a reward for killing you!

We gasped, and Anna Flores and Lincoln were pissed!

Anna Flores: (ENRAGED) YOU WHAT!? YOU MADE A DEAL WITH THAT PSYCHOPATHIC BRAT!?

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh, now you've gone and done it, dummkopf!

Lincoln: Oh, that mistake's about to cost you! Now, you're getting your tail dragged all across the city and a full-on beatdown!

Nico: Making a deal with Eva Flores was a bad move, Rottweiler, now you're really heading for Hell!

Me: And it's gonna hurt bad!

Suddenly, Anna Flores was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, flames, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a fire-colored phoenix with red eyes glaring at Baron Von Rottweiler: the eyes of pain and judgement. Then, as the vortex faded, Anna Flores emerged, but she was changed forever.

Anna Flores grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, flames, fire, lava, rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed into an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a ram and turtle coming out of a volcano emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on ram earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and hooves, she also has a ram and turtle with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Fire, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red ram-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Anna Flores has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, white frilly short-sleeved shirt, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flames, fire, lava, rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a ram, turtle, phoenix, and angel surrounded by stars, fire, and lava. Suddenly, Anna Flores felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire-colored angel wings with crimson red tips on the large fire-colored feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Anna Flores has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Anna Flores' Turtle Mace Ram Hammer Mace, massive golden greatsword, and all of the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, flames, fire, lava, rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Anna Flores' Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Lava Firestorm Turtle Ram Phoenix Angel Hammer Mace Flail of Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Lava Firestorm Turtle Ram Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new version of her Turtle Mace Ram Hammer Mace Flail measuring at 8'0" in length with a massive crimson red ball with gold spikes and gold chain on top of the gold ram head with its large silver horns for the hammer's sides, longer midnight black handle and four crimson red turtle heads with yellow gems for eyes and large crimson red ram head with gold gems for eyes and gold gem in its mouth for the pommel, Anna Flores has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold ram head with crimson red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with red flames in between the kanji below the ram, turtle, phoenix, and angel that said, "Anna Flores, Powerful Master of Fire and Lava, Volcanic Angel of Michigan, Loving

Daughter of Mrs. Flores, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Ex-Sister and Despiser of Eva Flores, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Lava, Rams, Turtles, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アンナ・フローレス、火と溶岩の強力なマスター、ミシガンの火山天使、フローレス夫人の愛する娘、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、エヴァ・フローレスの元妹で軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、火、溶岩、雄羊、亀、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Anna Flores has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BIG HORN RAM-TURTLE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC FLAME FIRESTORM BIG HORN RAM TURTLE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC FLAME FIRESTORM BIG HORN RAM TURTLE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC FLAME FIRESTORM BIG HORN RAM TURTLE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Anna Flores' Super Angel-Big Horn Ram-Turtle-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Baron Von Rottweiler saw it, he got out a stick of dynamite he lit and was about to throw it, but Anna Flores fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, flames, fire, lava, rams, turtles, phoenixes, and angels which hit Baron Von Rottweiler and it also caused the stick of dynamite to explode and he was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was mad.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Anna's transformed, and by the looks of it, Baron Von Rottweiler is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He deserves it, we'd heard all of the things he's done in Dog City, and to find out Eva Flores made a deal with him to kill Anna and I, even behind prison, Eva Flores still finds a way to piss us all off.

Anna Flores: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Volcanic Firestorm Big Horn Ram Turtle Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Firestorm Big Horn Ram Turtle Phoenix Angel Love) If she ever gets out to get revenge, we'll both make her pay dearly for what she did to Mom. Shall we, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Let's do it, Anna.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were

glowing, and he joined Anna Flores.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got guts to escape from Dog City's prison, Rottweiler, but the jig is up. Now, we're gonna give you a major beatdown and drag your furry behind all over the city and then send you straight to Vypra mangled up and tied up in a German Pretzel hold.

and Anna Flores went after Baron Von Rottweiler who continued throwing dynamite and bombs at them, but they dodged them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Antonin Ruzicka, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln attacked him with energy slashes from his massive greatsword leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Anna Flores bashed him with her new mace and she also swung the hammer and sent the flail flying right at him and the spiked ball bashed him in the face, and he and Anna Flores attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Baron Von Rottweiler: (German Accent) (Nervously) Is it too late to surrender?

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Begging won't get you anywhere, you mug. (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Anna Flores: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Volcanic Firestorm Big Horn Ram Turtle Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Firestorm Big Horn Ram Turtle Phoenix Angel Love) That's right, your punishment's just begun.

Then, Lincoln and Anna Flores proceeded to give Baron Von Rottweiler the nastiest beatdown of his life as the fists went flying, and then, Lincoln grabbed Rottweiler by his neck, and then… !

TWISTING SOUNDS! SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Lincoln turned Baron Von Rottweiler into a German Pretzel and made a portal leading to The Masters of Evil's HQ and tossed Rottweiler in as the portal closed. We all cheered wildly for what Anna Flores and Lincoln did as Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword and he and Anna Flores powered down and Anna Flores' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive fire-colored angel wings are permanent.

Anna Flores: Hope you get a crash course in what happens when you try to cause trouble in Dog City again from The Masters of Evil. Thanks for helping me take down Rottweiler, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Anna.

Suddenly, Anna Flores wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Anna Flores' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, Big Horn Ram, and Turtle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lava and flames behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Anna Flores sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and lava and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys laid quite the beatdown on Baron Von Rottweiler.

Nico: You said it, and Anna got some practice in with your new weapon that you made for her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: And it also got a major upgrade when Anna transformed, that was so awesome.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of all The Dopants that we'd met during the Ambassador Missions with Shotaro and his team and clones of the Dopants that my friends are the Embodiments of.

Shotaro: What the?! Are those clones of all the Dopants?!

Lincoln: Whoa! It's not only all the Dopants that you and your team battled, Shotaro, but also, clones of the Dopants that J.D.'s friends are the Embodiments of!

Their jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut their mouths.

Nico: Holy shit! That's a ton of them!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of all The Dopants that we'd met during the Ambassador Missions with Shotaro and his team and clones of the Dopants that my friends are the Embodiments of and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of all The Dopants that we'd met during the Ambassador Missions with Shotaro and his team and clones of the Dopants that my friends are the Embodiments of, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten Gaia Memories with all the Dopants' symbols on them, and they were all put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards and Faiz Phones.

Shotaro: Wow, now you have Gaia Memories with all the Dopants' powers.

Lincoln: Yep, next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of The Phantoms Haruto and the Wizard Kamen Riders faced.

Nico: Now, that would be awesome, and with our power to absorb negative energy from negative emotions, if you absorbed them, we'd all gain an astronomical power boost that could be felt from all over the universe. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Tecna: Zarya Zenith, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Zenith.

Tecna: (British Accent) I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Zarya Zenith is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Zenith and she's an extremely powerful master of technology and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my younger sister.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Tecna: (British Accent) It sure is, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Zarya Zenith came to Earth and settled in Royal

Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using technology and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of technology and magic, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion, because one time, when Zarya and Lincoln were walking home from a technology convention in town, Lincoln got ambushed and hit hard by lethal pranks that were set up by that insane prankster as she came out and was about to finally kill Lincoln, and that got Zarya so furious, she fired a massively powerful purple magic and binary code blast that hit the ground right near Luan's feet and sent her flying into a tree, and that made Luan extremely furious and she tried to kill Zarya, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Luan and he used his martial arts and he kicked Luan's behind and took her down, and he and Zarya literally kicked Luan in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family found out from Lincoln and Zarya of what Luan did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they sent her to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse for a year. When Luan came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Luan had to work hard and she'd earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Zarya was nothing but hatred for she knew Luan would easily go back to the homicidal and insane prankster that she is, and she swore if Luan ever went after her brother again, Zarya would make sure that Luan would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Luan did that to Lincoln?! AND IN FULL VIEW OF THE PUBLIC?!

Luna: Yeah, it trumped all of the other horrible things Luan's done to our bro in the past, but she's done a lot of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that! Even the pranks she's done to us in the past didn't come that close!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Luan, but Mom and Dad made sure she'd learn her lesson the hard way in jail.

Lori: Luan worked hard to earn our forgiveness, but the only thing that she earned from Zarya was nothing but hatred.

Leni: She really went too far that day, and even Lincoln wouldn't forgive her that easily either.

Me: I didn't blame him though, we both know that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side were to blame for Luan easily changing back into the deranged homicidal prankster everyone despised.

Luna: Eventually, she did earn his forgiveness, but none of his Guardian Angels would forgive her for any of her wrongdoings against him in the past, so she was still on thin ice with them.

Lincoln: Yeah, it was going to be hard though

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Girl Jordan: That's day 3 of our five day break.

Lily the Mermaid: Yep, and now, we got to get ready for tomorrow, whatever Linky has planned for his rescue, it's bound to be a good one.

As soon as Lincoln's harem stepped into the room, they saw Lincoln sitting on his super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for his expanding harem and he was only in a pair of large red underwear, and when they all saw Lincoln, his harem had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, ladies?

Girl Jordan: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lincoln made clones of himself and they walked up to his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces as their chests pressed against the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to the faces of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a deep passionate and romantic kiss as the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Hope you're all ready for one wild night.

And with one of his eleven massive and long white tails, Lincoln closed the door closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

OCTOBER 4TH

Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading down to Tokyo, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Tokyo, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge.

Me: So, now we got the clones of the Wizard Kamen Riders to deal with.

Nico: Mindy, that bitch, she just doesn't know when to give up.

Lincoln: True, but her scheme of revenge is just going to help us even more when I absorb those clones and we assimilate all their powers, abilities, and strength.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark pink hair and pink hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark purple angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, dark purple skirt, white bridal gloves, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, binary codes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Solaria, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Zarya Zenith, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Zenith.

Zarya Zenith: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra heading right for us in a fit of rage.

Sylvester: Looks like we're doing this the old fashioned way.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, beating them down. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight

Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's

Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/Carbuncle Phantom and his minions, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln gained Wizard Rings with the faces of Kamen Rider Wiseman/Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra on them and their powers, and they were put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, and Gaia Memories.

Haruto: Wow, now you have Wizard Rings with the powers of our old enemies.

Lincoln: Yep, and next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of the Zodiarts. (To Zarya Zenith) And it's so good to see you again, Zarya Zenith.

Zarya Zenith: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Zarya Zenith and he hugged her, and Zarya Zenith is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Zarya Zenith: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Zarya Zenith, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Zenith, she's my Guardian Angel from Zenith and she's an extremely powerful master of technology and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Tecna's younger sister. She's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years. Zarya Zenith came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met me and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using technology and magic, and over time, I became a powerful master of technology and magic.

Michelle Emperyous: And she hates Luan with a blazing passion, because one time, when Zarya and Lincoln were walking home from a technology convention in town, Lincoln got ambushed and hit hard by lethal pranks that were set up by that insane prankster as she came out and was about to finally kill Lincoln, and that got Zarya so furious, she fired a massively powerful purple magic and binary code blast that hit the ground right near Luan's feet and sent her flying into a tree, and that made Luan extremely furious and she tried to kill Zarya, but Lincoln who made a swift recovery and his wounds sealed up charged at Luan and he used his martial arts and he kicked Luan's behind and took her down, and he and Zarya literally kicked Luan in her butt and sent her flying back to The Loud House and when the family found out from Lincoln and Zarya of what Luan did, they really tore her apart and they didn't ground her: they did something much worse, they sent her to the Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse for a year. When Luan came back, she was really horrified by what she'd seen and ran up to her room in fright. Eventually, Luan had to work hard and she'd earned everyone's forgiveness, but the only thing she earned from Zarya was nothing but hatred for she knew Luan would easily go back to the homicidal and insane prankster that she is, and she swore if Luan ever went after her brother again, Zarya would make sure that Luan would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Zarya Zenith: But, when the rumors coming out that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side, the true sources of Lincoln's pain and suffering and the real reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan became the insufferable monsters we hated hit my ears, I was shocked.

Lincoln: You weren't the only one, when the other Guardian Angels found out, they too got pissed off big time, but we finally got rid of Principal Huggins' dark side, Killjoy Huggins, and Chase Young's Dark Side forever and ended the suffering we'd gone through, and now that you're here, Selena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Zarya Zenith in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Zarya Zenith: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Zarya Zenith's neck with dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Zarya Zenith: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Zarya Zenith.

Zarya Zenith had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Minami from Happiness Double Room, Rin Akinashi, Hina Yorozuya, Kotoko Teshigawara, Meryl Hathaway, and Iida Shiori from Criminal Border, Mami Mamiya, Yuuri Kouzu, Marin Takanashi, and Ruka Oshino from Mamiya Mami wa Iyashite Agetai, Karryn from Karryn's Prison, Utano Takayanagi and Remi Ooba from Gibo to no Yuuwaku Doukyo Seikatsu ~Tsuma no Haha wa, Gibo to wa Yobenai Bijukujo Deshita~, and Hinata Otonoha and Akari Yunami from Koe ni Koi Shite, Koikogare!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Minami from Happiness Double Room, Rin Akinashi, Hina Yorozuya, Kotoko Teshigawara, Meryl Hathaway, and Iida Shiori from Criminal Border, Mami Mamiya, Yuuri Kouzu, Marin Takanashi, and Ruka Oshino from Mamiya Mami wa Iyashite Agetai, Karryn from Karryn's Prison, Utano Takayanagi and Remi Ooba from Gibo to no Yuuwaku Doukyo Seikatsu ~Tsuma no Haha wa, Gibo to wa Yobenai Bijukujo Deshita~, and Hinata Otonoha and Akari Yunami from Koe ni Koi Shite, Koikogare!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Minami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Minami and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Wiseman and his minions, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Minami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Minami: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Minami, Rin Akinashi, Hina Yorozuya, Kotoko Teshigawara, Meryl Hathaway, Iida Shiori, Mami Mamiya, Yuuri Kouzu, Marin Takanashi, Ruka Oshino, Karryn, Utano Takayanagi, Remi Ooba, Hinata Otonoha, and Akari Yunami with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/ Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates and getting Wizard Rings with their powers, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Zarya Zenith have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never

ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age.

Me: You said a mouthful.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Kamen Rider Wiseman/ Carbuncle Phantom, Kamen Rider Sorcerer/Drake Phantom, Armadum, Medusa, Phoenix, Sora Takigawa A.K.A. Gremlin Phantom, Minotauros, Hellhound, Caitsìth, Gnome, Gargoyle, Valkyrie, Lizardman, Manticore, Hydra, Beelzebub, Weretiger, Spriggan, Legion, Bogy, Argus, Raum, Bahamut, Sylphi, Sphinx, Siren, Arachne, Khepri, Ogre, Xatan, Eel, and Gahra, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Zarya Zenith saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Zarya Zenith: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Zarya, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Zarya Zenith: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Zarya Zenith: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of the Imagin.

Ryotaro: What the?! Clones of The Imagin?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of the Imagin and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of the Imagin, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten a massive collection of Rider Tickets with the Imagin.

Ryotaro: Impressive.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of the Imagin, and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Gaia Memories, Wizard

Rings, and now, Rider Tickets, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us will no doubt be the clones of The Zodiarts.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Garden Rose Maiden: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Garden Rose Maiden, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Alexis: Wow, I knew Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Dark Queen, Ichisumi, Garden Rose Maiden, and Garden Rose Flora, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

We were busy taking our time off, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even

more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have any main missions, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: We finally took care of the clones of the Power Rangers' enemies and finally destroyed all of the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but now that we found out Mandy's cousin, Mindy, has made clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies to carry out her revenge, now she's pissed us off.

Clover: You got that right. I hope Lincoln smashes her face in when we do our next humiliation session

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, Lincoln, you really are strong just like J.D.!

Me: We did an arm-wrestling match one time and we both broke the table with our strength.

Lincoln: Yeah, we should've used a steel table for that.

Luna: No way, dude, that would've also broken apart as well with just how strong you two are.

Michelle Hernandez: And Lincoln's gotten stronger many times over thanks to feeding on and absorbing the many musclebound thugs over the years, and now, he's been getting even more stronger thanks to him absorbing many powerful villains and assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength.

Laney: He's always been wanting to get stronger after everything he's been through thanks to Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chase Young, and the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, along with his many enemies, and I didn't blame him, what they've done to him in the past can never be forgiven.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Akasha, The Vampire Queen, and she's come back from the dead in search of vengeance. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is one we're not going to like: the person we just saw is none other than our old enemy, Akasha, The Vampire Queen, and she's come back from the dead in search of vengeance.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, Akasha's come back for revenge?!

Me: We dealt with her two years ago, and now, she's come back again?! This isn't good.

Michelle Hernandez: I've heard about Akasha, and she is one very evil vampire, but you all have dealt with much worse vampires in the past. But, we should get rid of Akasha here and now.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico: We're not letting Akasha live any longer. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have any main missions today, but we better head down and destroy Akasha for good.

Lincoln: This is one vampire who doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Michelle Hernandez: After everything she's done centuries ago, the only thing awaiting her is death.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park, so Michelle Hernandez and Lincoln can destroy our old enemy: Akasha, the ruthless vampire queen.

Alright, here's the match-up scene: Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon and Lincoln VS. Akasha, The Vampire Queen

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Akasha, The Vampire Queen.

Nico: We made it. Now, where's Akasha?

Lincoln: She's here alright, I can smell her blood,

?: You will never leave here alive, you will all die here for killing me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko

Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive volley of darkness energy blasts that came flying out of nowhere, and when they hit the barrier, they were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger and the barrier remained strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking it: the smell of blood, you can come out now, Akasha, or we will force you out!

A figure came out, it was our old enemy, Akasha the Vampire Queen.

Nico: So, you've come back to get revenge, it's been two years since we killed you, Akasha.

Akasha: Laugh while you can, fool. None of you will ever leave here alive!

Michelle Hernandez: The only one not leaving here alive will be you, Akasha.

Suddenly, Michelle Hernandez' blood red eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive vampire greatsword from her back, and as she approached Akasha, she left black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Michelle Hernandez: No matter how many centuries had passed since you last walked the Earth, none of the vampires have ever forgotten about the horrible things you'd done back then, Akasha. But, this ends here and now, this shall be your last day you ever walk upon this earth.

Suddenly, Michelle Hernandez was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Akasha: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Michelle Hernandez emerged, but she was changed forever.

Michelle Hernandez grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blood red eyes and a black and blood red energy aura with stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura had suddenly changed into an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Red-Eyes Zombie with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her blood red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Michelle Hernandez has on a midnight black short-sleeved blouse, white frilly short-sleeved shirt, white bridal gloves, crimson red skirt with a Vampire Glyph on it, black lace stockings, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Red Eyes Zombie Dragon surrounded by darkness and blood. Suddenly, Michelle Hernandez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, Michelle Hernandez has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Michelle Hernandez's vampiric greatsword, massive golden greatsword, and all of the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Michelle Hernandez's Vampiric Demonic Darkness Red Eyes Zombie Dragon Undead Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Vampiric Demonic Darkness Red Eyes Zombie Dragon Undead Vampire Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Red Eyes Zombie Dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the black dragon heads is a large midnight black dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Michelle Hernandez has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Red Eyes Zombie Dragon's head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji with blood red crescent moons in between the kanji below Red Eyes Zombie Dragon that said, "Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Powerful Vampire Angel of Transylvania, Loving Cousin of Michelle Hernandez, Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, and Nicole Hernandez, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Deacon Frost and His Vampire Cronies, Destroyer of Akasha the Vampire Queen, Slayer of The Damned, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The

Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Blood, Necromancy, Phoenixes, Angels, and Red Eyes Zombie Dragon"

ミシェル・ヘルナンデス、レッドアイズ・ゾンビ・ドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、トランシルヴァニアの強力なヴァンパイア天使、ミシェル・ヘルナンデスの愛するいとこ、フィオナ・ヘルナンデス、マリー・ヘルナンデス、そして真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使であり未来の妻であるニコール・ヘルナンデスリンカーン・ラウドの、ディーコン・フロストとその吸血鬼の取り巻きの軽蔑者、吸血鬼の女王アカシャの破壊者、ダムドの殺し屋、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒驚くべき強力な教師、そして星、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、ブラッド、ネクロマンシー、フェニックス、天使、そしてレッドアイズ・ゾンビ・ドラゴンのマスター

Michelle Hernandez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RED EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON-VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLOODY DEMONIC DARKNESS RED EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLOODY DEMONIC DARKNESS RED EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLOODY DEMONIC DARKNESS RED EYES ZOMBIE DRAGON VAMPIRE PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Michelle Hernandez's Super Angel-Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon-Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Akasha saw it, she went mad and ran at Michelle to kill her, but Michelle Hernandez fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, stars, darkness, blood, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, creatures of the night, vampire bats, zombies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Akasha and she was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now the vampire queen was beyond enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Michelle's transformed, and by the looks of it, Akasha is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: We dealt with her two years ago, and that was when Moonlight Raven and Ink Rose transformed, now she's gonna be dealing with a vampire far more powerful than even her.

Michelle Hernandez: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Bloody Demonic Darkness Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon Vampire Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Bloody Demonic Darkness Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon Vampire Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, let's rip her apart and drink her blood, my King of The Night.

Lincoln: Let's do it, Michelle.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were

glowing, and he joined Michelle Hernandez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've never come back from the dead to get revenge on us, Akasha, but like many other vampires we'd killed in the past, you just don't know when to quit. Well, then, I hope you're ready to die once more.

Lincoln and Michelle Hernandez went after Akasha, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blood red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Akasha, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln and Michelle Hernandez attacked her with energy slashes from their massive greatsword leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Michelle Hernandez also did the same by slashing at her with her claws, and he and Michelle Hernandez attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Akasha mad with rage.

Akasha let out an inhuman shriek and went after Lincoln and Michelle Hernandez in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Michelle Hernandez fired black and blood red darkness at Akasha and they summoned zombies and vampires to attack Akasha and she was really beaten up. Then, Lincoln grabbed Akasha by the neck, and as he turned her head to her left, he sank his fangs hard into the right side of her neck and he began sucking out every last drop of her blood and he was also assimilating all of her vampire powers and draining her dry of her life force as we saw Akasha's skin dry up and the life leaving her eyes. Then, when Lincoln was done, Akasha was nothing more than a dried up corpse and he set her body on fire and sent her to The Black Gates forever. We all cheered wildly for what Michelle Hernandez and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Michelle Hernandez's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Michelle Hernandez: Burn in Hell forever, you lifeless old fool. Thanks for helping me destroy Akasha for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Michelle.

Suddenly, Michelle Hernandez wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Michelle Hernandez's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Red Eyes Zombie Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Michelle Hernandez sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys.

Natasha Hernandez: You said it, and Lincoln, you did awesome in draining her dry of every last drop of her blood.

Nico: It has been a while since you've drained any villain dry of blood.

Connor Chan: Just be glad he didn't let out a loud frightening roar, I can't forget all those times he's done that. (SHUDDERS)

Me: That's mainly a warning saying to stay out of his way or you're next on the menu.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of all The Zodiarts that we'd met during the Ambassador Missions with Gentaro and his team.

Gentaro: What the?! Are those clones of all the Zodiarts?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: Holy shit! That's a ton of them!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of all The Zodiarts and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of all The Zodiarts that we'd met during the Ambassador Missions with Gentaro and his team, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten Astroswitches with all the Zodiarts' symbols on them, and they were all put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Rider Tickets, Wizard Rings, and Faiz Phones.

Gentaro: Wow, now you have Astroswitches with all the Zodiarts' powers.

Lincoln: Yep, next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of the Fangires.

Nico: Now, that would be awesome, and we'd also have access to their powers as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Layla: Andrea Andros, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Andros.

Layla: I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Andrea Andros is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Andros and she's an extremely powerful master of water and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my younger sister.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Layla: It sure is, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Andrea Andros came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using water and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of water and magic, and she hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because one time, when Andrea and Lincoln were swimming in Lake Huron, Chandler was about to dump toxic waste into the waters and not only kill them but also destroy the underwater marine life there, and that got Andrea so furious, she fired a massively powerful teal blue magic and water blast that hit Chandler square right in the face and sent that dumbass flying into a tree, and that made Chandler extremely furious and he tried to kill Andrea, but Lincoln charged at Chandler and he used his martial arts and he kicked that sewage rat's behind and took him down, and he and Andrea literally kicked Chandler in his butt and sent him flying back to his and when his mom and his sister, Cheryl, found out from Lincoln and Andrea of what Chandler tried to do, they really tore him apart and Chandler got sent to reform school for a year. When Chandler came back, it only made him even more vile and even more bloodthirsty than ever, and the only thing he earned from Andrea was nothing but hatred for she knew Chandler would never change his ways and that he would still be the same annoying jerk and bloodthirsty bully that he always has been, and she swore if Chandler ever went after Lincoln again, Andrea would make sure that Chandler would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, I can't believe Chandler tried to dump toxic waste into Lake Huron and kill Lincoln, Andrea, and the marine life there.

Luna: Yeah, it trumped all of the other horrible things he's done to our bro in the past, but he's done a lot of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Chandler, but Mom and Dad told us that Mrs. Henderson handled him.

Lori: We hated him even more for that, and the only thing that he earned from Andrea was nothing but hatred.

Leni: He totes really went too far that day, and Lincoln would never forgive him.

Me: I didn't blame him though, we both know that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side were to blame for that.

Luna: None of his Guardian Angels would forgive him for any of his wrongdoings against him in the past, so he was treading dangerously on thin ice with them.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Girl Jordan: That's day 4 of our five day break.

Lily the Mermaid: Yep, and now, we got to get ready for tomorrow, whatever Linky has planned for his rescue, it's bound to be a good one.

As soon as Lincoln's harem stepped into the room, they saw Lincoln sitting on his super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for his expanding harem and he was only in a pair of large red underwear, and when they all saw Lincoln, his harem had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, ladies?

Girl Jordan: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lincoln made clones of himself and they walked up to his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces as their chests pressed against the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to the faces of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a deep passionate and romantic kiss as the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Hope you're all ready for one wild night.

And with one of his eleven massive and long white tails, Lincoln closed the door closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

---

OCTOBER 5TH

---

Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru

Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading down to Staten Island, New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: clones of The Fangires and Legendorga were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Tokyo, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: clones of The Fangires and Legendorga were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge.

Me: So, now we got the clones of the Kiva Kamen Riders to deal with.

Nico: Mindy, that bitch, she just doesn't know when to give up.

Lincoln: True, but her scheme of revenge is just going to help us even more when I absorb those clones and we assimilate all their powers, abilities, and strength.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and pink hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a teal sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, teal skirt, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, binary codes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Andros, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Andrea Andros, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Andros.

Andrea Andros: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of The Fangires and Legendorga heading right for us in a fit of rage.

Sylvester: Looks like we're doing this the old fashioned way.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, beating them down. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and

transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of

Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of The Fangires and Legendorga, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of The Fangires and Legendorga, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln gained Fuestles with the symbols of The Fangires and Legendorga on them and their powers, and they were put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, and Astroswitches.

Wataru: Wow, now you have Fuestles with the powers of our old enemies.

Lincoln: Yep, and next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of the Mirror Monsters. (To Andrea Andros) And it's so good to see you again, Andrea Andros.

Andrea Andros: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Andrea Andros and he hugged her, and Andrea Andros is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Andrea Andros: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Andrea Andros, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Andros, she's my Guardian Angel from Andros and she's an extremely powerful master of water and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Layla's younger sister. She's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years. Andrea Andros came to Earth and settled in Royal Woods where she met me and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using water and magic, and over time, I became a powerful master of water and magic.

Michelle Emperyous: And she hates Chandler with a blazing passion, because one time, when Andrea and Lincoln were swimming in Lake Huron, Chandler was about to dump toxic waste into the waters and not only kill them but also destroy the underwater marine life there, and that got Andrea so furious, she fired a massively powerful teal blue magic and water blast that hit Chandler square right in the face and sent that dumbass flying into a tree, and that made Chandler extremely furious and he tried to kill Andrea, but Lincoln charged at Chandler and he used his martial arts and he kicked that sewage rat's behind and took him down, and he and Andrea literally kicked Chandler in his butt and sent him flying back to his and when his mom and his sister, Cheryl, found out from Lincoln and Andrea of what Chandler tried to do, they really tore him apart and Chandler got sent to reform school for a year. When Chandler came back, it only made him even more vile and even more bloodthirsty than ever, and the only thing he earned from Andrea was nothing but hatred for she knew Chandler would never change his ways and that he would still be the same annoying jerk and bloodthirsty bully that he always has been, and she swore if Chandler ever went after Lincoln again, Andrea would make sure that Chandler would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Andrea Andros: But, when the rumors coming out that Killjoy Huggins and Chase Young's Dark Side, the true sources of Lincoln's pain and suffering and the real reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan became the insufferable monsters we hated hit my ears, I was shocked.

Lincoln: You weren't the only one, when the other Guardian Angels found out, they too got pissed off big time, but we finally got rid of Principal Huggins' dark side, Killjoy Huggins, and Chase Young's Dark Side forever and ended the suffering we'd gone through, and now that you're here, Andrea.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Andrea Andros in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Andrea Andros: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Andrea Andros' neck with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Andrea Andros: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Andrea Andros.

Andrea Andros had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Aina Tachibana, Hinowa Utsumi, Aoi Ogirihata, Tomoka Akae, Saori Terahara, Aiko Fuyusaki, Hiyori Akishima, and Rin Natsumi from Garudoma -Joshiryou no Kanrinin-, Arisa Nishino, Kanade Mochizuki, and Sumika Serizawa from Harem Bitch House!, and Eri Kanan from Digimon Universe App Monsters.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aina Tachibana, Hinowa Utsumi, Aoi Ogirihata, Tomoka Akae, Saori Terahara, Aiko Fuyusaki, Hiyori Akishima, and Rin Natsumi from Garudoma -Joshiryou no Kanrinin-, Arisa Nishino, Kanade Mochizuki, and Sumika Serizawa from Harem Bitch House!, and Eri Kanan from Digimon Universe App Monsters.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aina Tachibana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aina Tachibana and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of The Fangire and Legendorga, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and

Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega

Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aina Tachibana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aina Tachibana: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aina Tachibana, Hinowa Utsumi, Aoi Ogirihata, Tomoka Akae, Saori Terahara, Aiko Fuyusaki, Hiyori Akishima, Rin Natsumi, Arisa Nishino, Kanade Mochizuki, Sumika Serizawa, and Eri Kanan with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of The Fangires and Legendorga that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates and getting Fuestles with their powers, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Andrea Andros have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age.

Me: You said a mouthful.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of The Fangires and Legendorga, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Andrea Andros saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Andrea Andros: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those

900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Andrea, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Andrea Andros: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Andrea Andros: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Xaviax and his army of Mirror Monsters.

Kit: What the?! Clones of Xaviax and his army of Mirror Monsters?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of the Imagin and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Xaviax and his army of Mirror Monsters, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten a massive collection of Advent Cards with the Mirror Monsters on them, and they were all put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Rider Tickets, Wizard Rings, Astroswitches, and Faiz Phones.

Kit: Awesome.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of Xaviax and his Mirror Monsters and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Gaia Memories, Wizard Rings, Rider Tickets, Astroswitches, and Advent Cards, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us will no doubt be the clones of The Greeed.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, along with the rest of his harem are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, along with the rest of his harem are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Clara and Rushka, the Ventriloduo: Wow, so this is Bubblaine, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Clara and Rushka, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, along with the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, along with the rest of his harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, along with the rest of his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, along with the rest of his harem their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Alexis: Wow, I knew Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo, had feelings for him, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Belle, Simulator Pocahontas, Simulator Princess Aurora, and Clara & Rushka, the Ventriloduo,, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln

snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

At the Crystal Brighthouse in the Maretime Bay sector we were helping Sunny and friends get ready for the Equestrian version of the Harvest Day festival, Harvest and Hugs Day. Sparky put up a heart made of sticks.

Me: Boy this is really interesting. I don't think we ever celebrated Harvest and Hugs Day before.

Sunny Starscout: You guys are gonna love it.

Me: It sounds like Equestria's version of the Harvest Day Festival.

Nico: I was just about to say that.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah. When is the Harvest Day Festival?

Me: It's usually right around mid to late fall, sometime in October to Early November. It's to show our crops that we harvested over the course of the Spring and Summer and Fall and give appreciation to the bounty of the Earth.

Qin: That's right.

Daylight Starscout: But this will be so fun though. Especially since I'm with Sunny now.

Pipp then came in

Pipp Petals: All right, ponies! Mom's gonna be here for Harvest and Hugs Day any minute! We all set? Izzy! Tea!

[clinking]

She had a tea pot and cups on a flower sculpture.

Izzy Moonbow: Check!

Pipp Petals: Carrot cake!

Sunny Starscout: Check!

Zipp Storm: [dejected] Check…

They had an awesome carrot cake ready.

Pipp Petals: Ceremonial red carpet?

Hitch made sure it's perfect.

Hitch Trailblazer: Check!

Pipp Petals: Totes emotes harvest music.

[bluegrass music]

It was awesome.

Pipp Petals: Check! And Sparky, you have the honor of blowing this when Mom arrives.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [inhales, blares trumpet]

Pipp Petals: So just make sure everything's perfect, times it by a million, and then make it even more perfect than that! Okay, great!

Pipp was a nervous wreck.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah. You're acting more nervous than Twilight when she doesn't get things done in time. No offense Twilight."

Twilight Sparkle: None taken, Sunset. I even admit how nervous I get when I can't get things done or complete them. Hehehe. Ahh. My friends called my breakdown 'Twilighting'. Even though I didn't like it at first, it still summarizes my breakdowns on who I am. Even though I find myself panicking half the time.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it's not a pleasant sight.

Applejack: Twilight was more jumpy than a rattlesnake in a pickle barrel.

Twilight remembered her breakdowns, 'Twilighting', when something so worrying and nervous happens, like not sending a report to Celestia in time, not setting things up like a party, a festival, and answering the right questions or preparing for a quiz or getting papers done right at her school, even though those are not her proudest moments, it is who she is.

All three ponies, Sunny, Sunset and Twilight, chuckled at that, Sunset knowing Twilight well to have those breakdowns and Sunny had learned of that through her father's notes.

Me: Yeah I've seen her Twilighting happen firsthand and it was not pleasant.

Misty Brightdawn: I believe it guys.

Sunny Starscout: Pipp, why are you so nervous? It's just Queen Haven. She's been here a bunch of times.

Me: Yeah your mom has been here numerous times before.

Zipp Storm: Harvest and Hugs Day is, like, a weirdly big deal in Zephyr Heights, especially for Mom.

Me: Is it really that big Zipp?

Zipp Storm: Oh yeah.

---

It showed Young Pipp sleeping and then she woke up.

Young Pipp Petals: Huh? Aah!

Queen Haven: Who wants carrot cake?!

She saw her room FULL OF CARROT CAKES and fall stuff!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Me: Okay I stand corrected.

Sunset Shimmer: She's that excited about it?! And I thought you went overboard at times, Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah. I'm just as surprised as myself.

Sunset Shimmer: Kinda reminds me of celebrating with Applejack's tradition during the Apple Harvest season.

She remembered her and the Rainbooms dressing up for Applejack's family traditions, which even Applejack should've explained more since she told them they didn't have to dress up, which ended up them being laughing stocks of CHS for a while, but they got payback by getting Applejack to dress up from getting laughed at by the school.

Me: (LAUGHS) I remember seeing you girls dressed up in those awesome fruit costumes and I thought you all looked great.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah we sure did.

Xenia: Yeah

Twilight Sparkle: Boy Queen Haven sure likes this holiday huh? She loves the fall season as much as Princess Celestia.

Laney: Boy no kidding

Pipp Petals: So it's got. To. Be. Perfect! Got it?!

Me: Okay okay just calm down Pipp.

Sunset slapped her in the face to snap her out of it.

Pipp Petals: Ow!

Sunset Shimmer: Get a hold of yourself, Pipp! We get it, no need to get up close and personal to us!

Pipp took a deep breath as she calmed down.

Pipp Petals: Thanks. I needed that.

Sparky Sparkeroni: [blares trumpet, blows fire]

Me: UH OH!

Sparky's dragon fire hit the red carpet, which caused it to burn up as the Mane 7 and us watched in shock as the fire then went to the other end of the carpet and into the fall decorations that hang from the ceiling with one end at the floor as the fire came into contact with. The Mane 7 still watches in shock as the fire spreads to the rest of the decorations as it burns them away, with a little piece of the fire falling on the stove, burning it up and breaking it. Another piece of the fire fell on the carrot cake, which burned it into dust.

The Mane 7 and us looked at the carrot cake in shock and worried.

Sunset Shimmer: In hindsight, asking a fire-breathing baby dragon to blow a horn before he fully mastered said fire breath was almost certainly a VERY bad idea - especially one as surprisingly powerful for his age as Sparky is.

Me: I agree.

Pipp facehoofed herself, seeing that her idea to let Sparky to use the trumpet was a bad idea, wondering how she didn't remember Sparky's dragon fire.

Me: I'm amazed that Sparky has that kind of power.

Izzy Moonbow: "Uh… don't worry. At least we still got the tea…"

She pointed to her stacks of tea sets, which fell off and spilled and a little crack as the tea pots were too heavy, with the top pot to tilted and spilled some tea out as Izzy looked on in shock, which the rest of her friends looking on with panic expression with wide eyes, with Pipp left eye twitching.

Mw: Oops.

Izzy Moonbow: Well, at least Queen Haven hasn't arrived yet. There's still time to-

DINGDONG!

But then the doorbell rings, which means Queen Haven is here as Izzy turned to he door while the others still looked on in panic

Izzy Moonbow: Okay, I've got nothin'.

Pipp Petals: Well, we're just gonna have to… PANIC! [hyperventilating]

I shook Pipp!

Me: PIPP PIPP! Get ahold of yourself!

Sunny Starscout: Pipp? Pipp! Just breathe! We can fix this! Y-You and Zipp get the door. We'll take care of everything else.

Me: Just leave this to me. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and everything was all fixed up.

Pipp Petals: Thanks J.D.

Zipp opened the doors as Queen Haven appeared with her royal guards behind her as Queen Have smiled at her daughters.

Queen Haven: "Darlings! Happy Harvest and Hugs Day!"

Zipp and Pipp looked on as the two sisters closed the doors behind them as they smiled nervously at their mother while sweating nervously.

Pipp Petals: "Welcome, Heen Quaven! Uh, I-I mean, Queen Ha- uh, Mom!"

She spattered nervously as Zipp facehoof at her sister's attempt, Queen Haven looked on in confusion as Pipp came next to her.

Pipp Petals: "Um, lovely weather we're having. Come on in.

She came in and everything was great.

Queen Haven: Oh my! Everything looks so grand and amazing.

Pipp Petals: We're so sorry, Mom! We had everything prepared, but then it caught fire, and the tea exploded, and the cake dissolved, and now we've ruined your favorite holiday!

Me: But I fixed everything with a snap of my fingers.

Nico: Yep.

Queen Haven: Pipp, my dear, calm down. You've not "ruined" anything.

Me: Really?

Queen Haven: You think I like Harvest and Hugs Day just because of a cake?

Pipp Petals: Um… kinda?

Queen Haven: Well, it is delicious, but no. Look, when I was growing up, Harvest and Hugs Day was one of the few days a year we managed to get all the family together. That's why I love it so much. Because we were always together.

Sunset Shimmer: She's right. It's not the feast, decorations or all that for Harvest & Hugs Day, it's about spending time with your friends and family and enjoying each other's company. And I remember from what Applejack told me when she's having her Apple Family reunion, that it's not the traditions or food or games they used to do, it's spending time with one another to the family and friends you spent time with.

Qin: That's right.

Queen Haven: Sunset is right. We could be eating mud pie and worm stew for all I care.

Izzy Moonbow: Now, that I can do!

Lana: Now that would be something I would love.

Me: Knowing you Lana you would love that.

Queen Haven: Come on, ponies and everyone. Let's get whatever food we can find, throw it on the table, and make some precious memories together.

[music]

Sparky Sparkeroni: [giggles]

Queen Haven: Sparky, could you do the honors and get this feast underway?

Sparky Sparkeroni: [inhales]

Mane 7: No, no, no, nooooo!

Me: Wait Sparky.

I gave the trumpet to Spike.

Me: Sparky hasn't fully mastered his fire so I'll let Spike do it.

Spike the Dragon: Thanks J.D.

He blew a fanfare and it was awesome.

We had a great feast.

Later it was time for Qin and Chris' wedding and we were having it in the park.

Nico and me were with Chris who was dressed in a blue tuxedo.

Me: Boy this is 2 weddings in one week.

Nico: No kidding.

Chris Taylor: I know.

The wedding march began and the wedding got underway. Then Qin came and she was dressed in a beautiful green wedding dress with beautiful jeweled butterflies on it. She looked do beautiful in that dress.

Nico: (In awe) Wow Qin looks so amazing in that dress.

Me: Boy no kidding Rarity really made an amazing dress.

Poromon and Manaphy were escorting her.

Chris Taylor: She sure does.

She came up to the altar and the vows were exchanged and more and then it was later made official and we were so proud of Qin and Chris. We cheered wildly for them.

We had the reception at Lynn's Table and it was fun.

---

We were busy taking our time off, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have any main missions, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: We finally took care of the clones of the Power Rangers' enemies and finally destroyed all of the remnants of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness, but now that we found out Mandy's cousin, Mindy, has made clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies to carry out her revenge, now she's pissed us off.

Clover: You got that right. I hope Lincoln smashes her face in when we do our next humiliation session.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, Lincoln, you really are strong just like J.D.!

Me: We did an arm-wrestling match one time and we both broke the table with our strength.

Lincoln: Yeah, we should've used a steel table for that.

Luna: No way, dude, that would've also broken apart as well with just how strong you two are.

Michelle Hernandez: And Lincoln's gotten stronger many times over thanks to feeding on and absorbing the many musclebound thugs over the years, and now, he's been getting even more stronger thanks to him absorbing many powerful villains and assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength.

Laney: He's always been wanting to get stronger after everything he's been through thanks to Killjoy Huggins, Dark Chase Young, and the Dark Sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler, along with his many enemies, and I didn't blame him, what they've done to him in the past can never be forgiven.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Kai Yan, a major antagonist in Dragalia Lost, and he's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is one we're not going to like: the person we just saw is none other than Kai Yan, a major antagonist in Dragalia Lost, and he's coming to destroy us.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh boy.

Nicole: This guy is really dangerous, he's one of the Agito from Dragalia Lost. He's a Qilin with a Social Darwinist view who seeks to weed out the weak in order to facilitate the improvement and survival of the strong putting him in conflict with his arch-nemesis Luca, who oppositely aims to bring about a world where all can coexist in harmony.

Andrea Martin: And we're the same as well, we want everything and everyone to coexist in harmony and live in peace.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Nico: We're not letting that animal live any longer. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have any main missions today, but we better head down and destroy Kai Yan for good.

Lincoln: This is one beast who doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Andrea Martin: After everything he's done, the only thing awaiting him is death.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park, so Andrea Martin and Lincoln can destroy Kai Yan

---

We arrived at the park to hunt down our target: Kai Yan, a major antagonist in Dragalia Lost

Nico: We made it. Now, where's Kai Yan?

Lincoln: He's here alright, I can smell his blood.

?: You will never leave here alive, you will all die here!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive volley of light and lightning blasts that came flying out of nowhere, and when they hit the barrier, they were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger and the barrier remained strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Kai Yan, or we will force you out!

A massive muscular figure came out, it was Kai Yan, the major antagonist in Dragalia Lost.

Nico: So, that's Kai Yan, he sure looks like a dangerous individual.

Andrea Martin: Yep, but either way, he's going to die.

Suddenly, Andrea Martin's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword from her back, and as she approached Kai Yan, she left dark blue energy, stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Andrea Martin: You have absolutely no remorse for the lives that you've taken, all life is sacred and everyone deserves to live in peace, but you, you wouldn't understand anything about peace or harmony, all you care about is war and destruction, there is no way you're going to be allowed to run free any longer, this time, you will die here and now.

Suddenly, Andrea Martin was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are birds, phoenixes, angels, and Monstrous Bird flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kai Yan: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Andrea Martin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Andrea Martin grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura suddenly changed into an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Monstrous Bird emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on bird earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Monstrous Bird with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue eagle-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Andrea Martin has on a dark blue short-sleeved blouse, dark blue frilly short-sleeved shirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue skirt, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Monstrous Bird surrounded by winds. Suddenly, Andrea Martin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue wings with dark blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and brown wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Andrea Martin has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Andrea Martin's massive golden greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Andrea Martin's Hurricane Windstorm Monstrous Bird Eagle Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Hurricane Windstorm Monstrous Bird Eagle Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Monstrous Bird etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold bird heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold bird heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the gold bird heads is a large gold bird dragon head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Andrea Martin has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Monstrous Bird's head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with dark blue wind gusts in between the kanji below Monstrous Bird that said, "Andrea Martin, Gene-Slammer of Monstrous Bird, Beautiful and Amazing Person and Rich Girl, Powerful Master of Wind and Swordsmanship, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Martin, Ex-Sister and Destroyer of Amanda Martin, Despiser of Team Rocket, Destroyer of Kai Yan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of

Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Winds, Birds, Swords, Phoenixes, Angels, and Monstrous Bird"

アンドレア・マーティン、怪鳥の遺伝子スラマー、美しく驚くべき人物、金持ちの娘、風と剣術の強力な達人、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、アンドレア・マーティン氏の愛する娘マーティン夫人、アマンダ・マーティンの元妹で破壊者、ロケット団の軽蔑者、カイ・ヤンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主。ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして星、風、鳥、剣、フェニックス、天使、そして怪鳥のマスター

Andrea Martin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MONSTROUS BIRD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WINDSTORM SWORD FURY MONSTROUS BIRD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WINDSTORM SWORD FURY MONSTROUS BIRD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WINDSTORM SWORD FURY MONSTROUS BIRD PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Andrea Martin's Super Angel-Monstrous Bird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kai Yan saw it, he went mad and ran at Andrea to kill her, but Andrea Martin fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kai Yan and he was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now the Qilin was beyond enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Andrea's transformed, and by the looks of it, Kai Yan is in huge trouble.

Lincoln: He more than deserves everything that he's done in trying to destroy everyone and prevent peace and harmony from being spread.

Andrea Martin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hurricane Windstorm Sword Fury Monstrous Bird Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Windstorm Sword Fury Monstrous Bird Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, let's take him down so you can absorb him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Let's do it, Andrea.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Andrea Martin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming here to cause discord and chaos and all for your love of destruction, Kai Yan, but you realize whom you are facing off against, but that won't matter anyways because you are going to die.

Lincoln and Andrea Martin went after Kai Yan, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Kai Yan, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Andrea Martin attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatsword leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Andrea Martin also did the same by firing dark blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Andrea Martin attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Kai Yan mad with rage.

Kai Yan let out a bellowing roar and went after Lincoln and Andrea Martin in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Andrea Martin fired wind at Kai Yan and they summoned birds to attack Kai Yan and he was really scratched. But, that alone caused Kai Yan to transform into his Agito Beast form: a hulking minotaur with four horns, black and white fists, and longer hair.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Kai Yan's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Kai Yan into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Kai Yan except for his clothing, and he banished Kai Yan to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Andrea Martin and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Andrea Martin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Andrea Martin: Burn in Hell forever, you Darwinist minded beast. Thanks for helping me destroy Kai Yan for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Andrea.

Suddenly, Andrea Martin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Andrea Martin's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Andrea Martin flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and wind behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Andrea Martin sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Lincoln, you did awesome in absorbing him.

Nico: But, that's only one of the four Agito from Dragalia Lost, there's five more to go.

Lincoln: I'll be ready for them.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of all The Greeed that we met during Will's Ambassador Missions with Eiji and his team.

Eiji: What the?! Are those clones of all the Greeed?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: Holy shit! That's a ton of them!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of

them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of all The Greeed and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of all the Greeed that we'd met during Will's Ambassador Missions with Eiji and his team, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten OOO Medals with all the Greeed's symbols on them, and they were all put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Rider Tickets, Wizard Rings, and Faiz Phones.

Eiji: Wow, now you have OOO Medals with all the Greeed's powers.

Lincoln: Yep, next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of the Gamma that Takeru and his team faced.

Nico: Now, that would be awesome, and we'd also have access to their powers as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Here's one that's familiar to Roxy and the last Fairy Guardian and Avatar: Elena Earth, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Earth.

Roxy: I knew you'd choose her, and this is something that all of you should also hear as well, Elena Earth is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Earth and she's an extremely powerful master of water and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's my younger sister.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's really awesome!

Roxy: It sure is, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years.

Selene Emperyous: Elena met Lincoln and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using earth and magic, and over time, Lincoln became a powerful master of earth and magic, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion, because one time, when Elena and Lincoln were swimming in Lake Superior, Flip was about to dump spoiled nacho cheese into the waters and force people to give up all their money to get it clean, and that got Elena so furious, she fired a massively powerful green magic blast that hit Flip square right in the face and sent that dumbass flying into a tree, and that made Flip extremely furious and he bellowed like a bull and ran at Elena to kill her. but Lincoln charged at Flip and he used his martial arts and he kicked that mutant's three-cheeked butt and took him down, and he and Elena literally kicked Flip in his butt and sent him flying back to prison, and when everyone found out from Lincoln and Elena of what Flip tried to do, they went to the prison and really tore him apart and Flip got another Life Sentence added to the multitude of Life Sentences he'd gotten, and the only thing he earned from Elena was nothing but hatred for she knew Flip would never change his ways and that he would still be the same jerk and greedy mutant cheapskate that he always has been, and she swore if Flip ever went after Lincoln again, Elena would make sure that Flip and his family would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, looks like we're not the only ones who hate Flip and his family so much, they want them all to die.

Luna: Yeah, and that act that mutant tried to do trumped all of the other horrible things he's done to us, our bro, and all of Michigan and the world in the past, but he's done tons of horrible things to him before that still hadn't come close to that!

Laney: We were almost that close to trying to kill Flip big time!

Lori: We hated him even more for that, and the only thing that he earned from Elena was nothing but hatred.

Leni: He totes really went too far that day, and Lincoln would never forgive him.

Me: Same here, because I was among those who beat Flip up when we went to the prison after Lincoln and Elena

Luna: None of his Guardian Angels would forgive him for any of his wrongdoings against him in the past, so he was treading dangerously on thin ice with them.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

Soon, we were getting ready for bed.

Girl Jordan: That's day 5 of our five day break, and tomorrow, we're back on with our missions.

Lily the Mermaid: Yep, and we got to get ready for tomorrow, whatever Linky has planned for his rescue, it's bound to be a good one.

As soon as Lincoln's harem stepped into the room, they saw Lincoln sitting on his super extra-extra-extra large bed fit for his expanding harem and he was only in a pair of large red underwear, and when they all saw Lincoln, his harem had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Like what you see, ladies?

Girl Jordan: (In Heaven) Oh yeah.

Lincoln made clones of himself and they walked up to his harem and they wrapped their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around their waists, which took them by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to their faces as their chests pressed against the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and their stomachs pressed against their eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to the faces of Lincoln and his clones, and they shared a deep passionate and romantic kiss as the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

Lincoln: (Seductive Voice) Hope you're all ready for one wild night.

And with one of his eleven massive and long white tails, Lincoln closed the door closed and locked the door and the barrier activated.

---

OCTOBER 6TH

---

Walking on the awesome plains of the beautiful Ngorongoro Caldera, in Tanzania was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Boxing World, Yost Zzzax, Universe 666 Eddie Quist and Goatan as well as Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon and White Night Dragon and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Ngorongoro Caldera. Wow its been a while since we were here.

Lola: It sure is amazing.

Camie: I'll say!

Varie: Wow! This is awesome and beautiful.

Lola: I'll say.

Fluttershy: Oh look at all the beautiful elephants and animals here.

Qin: It sure is awesome.

Me: This was also an amazing volcano before. 3,000,000 years ago this was the tallest ever volcano on Earth before it collapsed in on itself and formed this awesome caldera.

Xenia: Wow.

Emerald Goldenbraid: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Emerald, I want to thank you, Electrocutioner and your teams for coming.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Anytime Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Marcarita: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Marcarita, what do you like to do in your free time?

Marcarita: I haven't given it much thought. As the angel of one of the Gods of Destruction it's all about guidance and teaching them the ropes.

Me: That's understandable.

Qin: It's a big job too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: You'll have time to figure it out.

Qin: Yeah.

Marcarita: I sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Boy WHAT A SHOCKER! J.D. I can't believe it was Kang that gave you your powers.

Me: Boy no kidding there!

Nico: I hope you're not shaken up by it.

Me: Nah. If I were then I would be crying my eyes out.

Nico: Good.

Me: Besides, I got all my questions answered.

Nico: Good.

Eddy: Can you believe Poromon and Leni fought over a parking space?

Nico: I know. Over something so petty.

Me: How pathetic.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: That was crazy.

Nico: I can't believe that Manaphy and Ed cheered them on.

Eddy: Yeah Lumpy was stupider than usual in that one. But then again he was always a brainless idiot!

Nico: No kidding.

May: I gave Manaphy a good talking to and told her not to do that again.

Qin: Good.

Lola: It could've been a lot worse. Leni could've tried to run Poromon over.

Leni: I would not! Besides I would never do that to someone so cute.

Lola: I said it COULD'VE been that way. But thankfully it didn't happen.

Qin: That's a relief.

Camie: Yeah. But also we've had awesome weddings too.

Me: Luna and Sam, Tyranno and Maxxine and Qin and Chris.

Qin: You got that right!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: But Rice and the mascots saw… things!

Nicole: No fucking shit! Who in their right mind would make a Strip Club Cookie Shop!?

Xenia: A Stupid idiotic fuckfactory!

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Even Jiraiya was there!

Nicole: I really beat the living shit out of all those perverts.

Nico: You sure did!

Nico: I think Peter Griffin tried that before.

Lola: Yeah Brian said he did.

Xenia: Wow.

Nicole: Deja-vu.

Nico: Yep. And Pipp's Harvest and Hugs Day party was a disaster.

Pipp Petals: I know.

Me: It was because Sparky accidentally ignited all of the stuff.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he had no mastery over his dragon fire.

Me: Oops. But I fixed everything.

Twilight Sparkle: And Pipp was suffering from a breakdown like I do. We called my breakdowns like that Twilighting and it's not pleasant.

Me: So I see.

Nico: We're here to help Eliza, right?

Me: Yes I just got this letter from her.

I pulled it out and Nico read it.

Nico: (Reading) "Guys I need your help. Me and my family are over in the Ngorongoro Crater and we got reports of poachers in the area that are trying to kill elephants for Ivory Trade. I've been getting a strange sensation too as well. I think it might be a transformation for me. But please come soon. Eliza Thornberry." Whoa this is serious.

Lola: Oh man!

Fluttershy: Kill poor elephants!?

Nico: Any bad guys we need to fight here?

Me: Poachers but that's about it.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Also elephant tusk ivory has been a massive and potent trade export on the Black Market for years.

Nico: Yikes. Yeah.

Xenia: It's not pretty.

Me: Poachers, if there's one thing we can't stand, it's poachers!

Nico: Yeah, they're nothing but trouble!

Fluttershy: Those meanies!

Eli: Uh oh, now they've done it!

Lincoln: Messing with animals is a big mistake, Fluttershy won't stand for that at all. Let's head down and help Eliza and her family take those poachers down.

Nico: Yep, those poachers have nowhere to run!

Lincoln: You got it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and

our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the poachers) AHA! Got you! I just spotted the poachers, they're 20 yards away and Eliza and her family are already fighting them!

Qin: We better get to them quick, those poachers are bound to use their weapons on them!

Lincoln: That's something we need to avoid at all costs. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on getting to Eliza and her family and stopping the poachers.

Nico: We should call the others here.

Lincoln: On it.

They all came when Lincoln sent the call.

Lori: We're here guys.

Xenia: Awesome.

Laney: It'll be awesome to see Eliza and family again.

Camie: Awesome

Emma then heard a Pokemon cry.

Emma: Hey look.

We saw a Copperajah!

Me: Hey a Copperajah. Oh and the poor thing hurt its leg.

We went over and healed it up.

Emma: Oh you poor thing. Are you okay?

Copperajah: (Hindu Accent) I'll be all right.

Emma: Let me help you.

Copperajah: Thank you.

Emma healed Copperajah.

Copperajah: Thank you.

BANG!

We heard a gunshot!

We saw Eliza, Donnie, Darwin and Debbie battling the Poachers and they had a huge herd of Elephants to confront them.

Nico: WHOA!

Horsea: Lets get them!

Optimus Primal: Lets do it guys! Optimus Primal, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Airazor: Airazor, MAXIMIZE!

She transformed!

Cheetor: Cheetor, MAZIMIZE!

Rhinox: Rhinox, MAXIMIZE!

Rattrap: Rattrap, MAXIMIZE!

Dinobot: Dinobot, MAXIMIZE!

They all transformed!

We went at them.

Lincoln: There they are.

Lincoln let out a lion roar, and that formed a wall of fire and lions made of pure fire jumped out and they attacked and mauled the poachers. Then, the lions of pure fire faded and we landed.

Eliza Thornberry: Nice entrance, guys.

Nico: Thank Lincoln for that one, he's wanted to try that out in case we got a poacher extermination rescue.

Lincoln: And it also gave me a chance to use the animal calls for our entrance.

Fluttershy: It was really amazing.

The poachers saw us, and they were so mad, they got out their guns and were about to fire, but bad luck: Sebastian's eyes suddenly turned blood red and the guns turned against their owners and shot them in their feet!

BANG BANG!

Blasts of energy hit the vehicle of the Poachers and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded!

Blasting the Poachers onto the ground.

Nico: Hey guys!

Eliza Thornberry: You guys made it!

Me: Like we would ever miss this.

We set our sights on the poachers.

Me: You poachers are under arrest!

Poacher: DAMN IT! IF YOU STUPID HEROES HADN'T SHOWN UP, WE WOULD FINALLY BE RICH!

Lincoln: Killing elephants for their ivory tusks is considered a crime, and you're lucky we're not going to kill you. But, you'll wish we did when we hand you over to the cops, I'm sure you'll be suffering a fate far worse than getting killed by us.

Me: And we got a nice brand-new prison for poachers like you.

Nico: And we've already started sending more of your fellow poachers straight to that prison already, now it's your turn.

Poacher: WE'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Eliza Thornberry: That won't be happening.

Copperajah charged at them and rammed them down.

Me: I know the awesome force for this one.

I summoned the Elephant Zord.

ELEPHANT TRUMPET!

Elephant Zord rammed them down.

Nico: YEAH!

Iron Man: HENSHIN!

Forging an invincible suit of iron in the great time of need for the world to be protected from the forces of evil, the mighty and skilled inventor donned the suit and sword of the almighty infinity iron.

Ant Man: HENSHIN!

From shrinking down to Insect and subatomic size to as tall as a mountain, the hero of size donned the awesome suit of the size of nature and molecular power and the sword of size.

Thor: HENSHIN!

From the mighty world of Asgard arose Thor the Mighty God of Thunder and he will smite evil with his mighty warhammer Mjölnir and use it to bring the thunderbolt of justice along with the sword of thunder

Spiderman: HENSHIN!

Bitten by a Radioactive spider and given the powers of a spider, a newspaper journalist went from a reporter to the awesome Spider Hero and with the Sword of Spiders he will defend the city

Hulk: HENSHIN!

Exposed to Gamma Radiation and whenever the scientist gets angry he turns into a raging green strength machine of muscle! He will smash his opponents with the force of a Nuclear Explosion and the Sword of Radioactive Anger

Hawkeye: HENSHIN!

A masterful marksman and a great hero, he always hits his targets with great accuracy and skill and never misses and now with the Sword of Robin Hood will make his enemies feel the power of justice

Black Widow: HENSHIN!

A deadly assassin from Russia and a powerful force of stealth and skill, the Black Widow will bite its prey and bring them down with the force of the Sword of the Black Widow and the Eight Legs of doom

Rocket Raccoon: HENSHIN!

From Earth, an ordinary raccoon went from being that to being one of the mighty guardians of the universe and wielding the Sword of the Stars and his blasters he will blast and slash his enemies

J.D. Knudson: HENSHIN!

With the powerful force of the Phoenix from The Stars and the Wolf from the Darkness of the Night and the powers of the Universe at his command, A mighty warrior will come forth bring forth the justice of the Sword of the Eclipse Phoenix

War Machine: HENSHIN!

Donning a suit of armor that makes him like a living battleship, the power of Iron and missiles makes him a deadly force to be reckoned with as he also dons the Sword of The Iron Missile

Captain America: HENSHIN!

Supersoldier from World War II and a deadly force to defend America, the soldier will don the Shield of Valor and the Sword of Virtue of America!

Captain Marvel: HENSHIN!

From the voids of space comes a mighty hero that was once an Airplane pilot that would turn into an amazing interstellar hero and she wields the Sword of 1,000 Planets of Light

Squirrel Girl: HENSHIN!

Squirrels and Humans unite as the master of the Squirrels has a new name and she will use the powers of nuts and energy and even the Sword of Acorns and Nuts to smite evil!

Mary Jane: HENSHIN!

With the powers of the Spider by her side and the power of the force of blood from Carnage, a hero has risen from the shadows and wields the powers of The Sword of Blood and Carnage!

We were in awesome rider forms for Saber!

Nico: WHOA!

Iron Man: SWORDSMAN OF IRON SCIENCE! KAMEN RIDER IRONBLADE!

Ant Man: SWORDSMAN OF SUBATOMIC INSECTS! KAMEN RIDER ANTSLASH!

Thor: SWORDSMAN OF ASGARD LIGHTNING! KAMEN RIDER THOR'S HAMMER!

Spiderman: SWORDSMAN OF THE SPIDERS! KAMEN RIDER SPIDER SLASH!

Hulk: SWORDSMAN OF THE GAMMA STRENGTH! KAMEN RIDER HULKSLASH!

Hawkeye: SWORDSMAN OF THE HEROIC FOREST OUTLAW! KAMEN RIDER ROBIN HOOD!

Black Widow: SWORDSMAN OF THE SPIDER OF RUSSIA! KAMEN RIDER RUSSIASWORD!

Rocket Raccoon: SWORDSMAN OF THE RACCOON BLAST! KAMEN RIDER BLASTSTORM!

J.D. Knudson: SWORDSMAN OF THE WOLF PHOENIX! KAMEN RIDER ECLIPSEBLADE!

War Machine: SWORDSMAN OF THE IRON MISSILE! KAMEN

RIDER IRON BLAST!

Captain America: SWORDSMAN OF AMERICA! KAMEN RIDER AMERICA BLADE!

Captain Marvel: SWORDSMAN OF INTERSTELLAR POWER! KAMEN RIDER MARVEL BLADE!

Squirrel Girl: SWORDSMAN OF THE NUTS AND FOREST! KAMEN RIDER SQUIRREL BUSTER!

Mary Jane: SWORDSMAN OF BLOOD AND CHAOS! KAMEN RIDER CARNAGE STORM!

We were ready!

Lego Medusa and Lego Black Bolt appeared!

Me: Awesome timing guys!

Lego Medusa: This will be fun!

Lego Black Bolt nodded.

Xenia: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Poachers all over.

The poachers charged at us as we backed away.

Lego Black Bolt: Back off.

We gasped!

Me: You are the strong silent type and only talk on certain times.

He nodded.

We went at the Poachers and I teleported and blasted the Poachers and smashed them down.

Lego Black Bolt blasted them with a powerful energy blast and smashed the Poachers down.

Lego Black Bolt: I said back off.

The result was destructive power coming at them from his voice

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

It blew them back from the intense power!

Xenia: WHOA!

Me: Powerful!

Deadpool: That's why Black Bolt doesn't like to talk!

Nico: That is understandable!

Qin and Eli and Eliza fired waves of energy and leaf blasts.

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Moondancer: Lets shine bright Kylie!

Kylie: You got it!

They fired waves of Moonlight and magic and smashed the Poachers.

Horsea squirted ink.

It got in the poachers eyes.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Suddenly, Eliza Thornberry's eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the poachers, she left green energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Eliza Thornberry: There's absolutely no way that I'm ever forgiving you poachers, every day, many elephants have wound up getting killed by you, so that you can collect their tusks and make money from selling them. People like you need to be locked up in prison for the rest of your lives, and that's exactly what's going to happen to you.

Suddenly, Eliza Thornberry was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are animals, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the poachers: the red eyes of death and judgement.

Me: Uh oh, now I know things are gonna get ugly.

Nico: Messing with Mother Nature is one thing those stupid poachers have done, and now, they're about to pay a very nasty price.

Lincoln: And that price is spending the rest of their lives in prison forever.

The poachers got mad and went charging right at us, but green energy blasts were fired out from the vortex that took on the form of animals who went charging at the poachers, and they got seriously mauled big time.

Eli: They just never give up, how stupid are those poachers?

Nico: You really don't want to know how stupid, Eli.

Then, as the vortex faded, Eliza Thornberry emerged, but she was changed forever.

Eliza Thornberry grew to 7'9" in height, she has gold bracers on her biceps and thighs and she now has eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the animals of the Animal Kingdom in a circle with a leaf in the center emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on cheetah earrings with green crystals for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems in the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green elephant-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a lion with green crystals for eyes and holding the Nature and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Eliza didn't have her braces anymore either and had perfect shiny teeth and she didn't need her glasses that much. Eliza Thornberry has on has on a short-sleeved yellow shirt, yellow skirt with leaves and animals on them, green pants, brown boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the animals of the Animal Kingdom surrounded by leaves and plants. Suddenly, Eliza Thornberry felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with green tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back, she has on her Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and White Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Eliza Thornberry's massive greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords she has began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Eliza Thornberry's Animal Charmer Animal Kingdom Protector Jungle Fury Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Animal Charmer Animal Kingdom Protector Jungle Fury Phoenix Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the animals of the Animal Kingdom etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green cheetah heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four lion heads with green gems for the eyes and on the bottom is an elephant head with green gems for the eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the pommel. Eliza Thornberry has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold cheetah head with yellow gems for eyes and a large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with green leaves in between the kanji below the animals of the Animal Kingdom that said, "Eliza Thornberry, Charmer of Animals, Loving Daughter of Nigel and Marianne Thornberry, Loving Sister of Debbie, Donnie, and Darwin Thornberry, Dear Old Friend of Tommy Pickles and His Friends, Archenemy of Lady Viper, Defender of Animals, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Animals, Nature, Phoenixes, and Angels"

イライザ・ソーンベリー、動物使い、ナイジェルとマリアンヌ・ソーンベリーの愛する娘、デビー、ドニー、ダーウィン・ソーンベリーの愛する妹、トミー・ピクルスとその仲間たちの親愛なる旧友、レディ・バイパーの大敵、動物の擁護者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろ

くでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして動物、自然、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Eliza Thornberry has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ANIMAL CHARMER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ANIMAL CHARMER KINGDOM DEFENDER NATURE JUNGLE FURY PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ANIMAL CHARMER KINGDOM DEFENDER NATURE JUNGLE FURY PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ANIMAL CHARMER KINGDOM DEFENDER NATURE JUNGLE FURY PHOENIX ANGEL LIFE!

We were amazed by Eliza Thornberry's Super Angel-Animal Charmer-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the poachers saw it, they went absolutely fucked-up ballistic and ran at her to kill her, but Lincoln put down the barrier and Eliza Thornberry fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels which hits the poachers and sent flying into another tree, they got back up, but now, they were really really REALLY PISSED OFF BEYOND IMAGINATION!

Eliza Thornberry: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Animal Charmer Animal Kingdom Defender Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Animal Charmer Animal Kingdom Defender Phoenix Angel Life) Alright, now let's take these criminals down and send them to the slammer

Suddenly, the poachers hit by a powerful blast of grey energy that aged them until they looked like old men.

Me: Clyde, was that…?

Clyde: Wasn't me.

Lincoln: Nor any of us, I know someone who has a knack for doing that to scum like those poachers.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark grey hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark grey short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and grey gem for the pendant, dark grey skirt, white bridal gloves, dark grey knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with Zodiac Signs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Evelyn Knudson.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Evelyn?!

Evelyn Knudson: Yep, Evelyn Knudson, God Sibling of Time, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You poachers have got some nerve showing up to cause trouble.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, that ends here, consider your ivory operation over and say hello to a lifetime behind bars.

Lincoln, Eliza Thornberry, and I went after the poachers, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the poachers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Eliza Thornberry, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the poachers even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Poacher: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SCREAM)

The poachers charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked them hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at them and they got hit hard and he slashed at them with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed them by the waist with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed them into the ground, and they were really getting messed up, and then, he threw them and sent them into a nearby tree.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to teach you jerks a lesson.

Luna: Sweet Mother of Rock and Roll! Everyone, take cover!

We all screamed and ran for cover, as Lincoln roared and pounded his chest, and that summoned gorillas that trounced the poachers badly, then, he let out a lion roar and that summoned lions who mauled the poachers, then, he let out a call and that summoned skunks who sprayed them a lot, and he let out a loud elephant roar and that caused elephants to come charging at the poachers, and they got trampled and looked like pancakes.

Eli: Sheesh, I think you traumatized them, Lincoln.

Fluttershy: Goodness, those animal calls were really impressive.

Luna: That was due to his training in the jungle with his Guardian Angels, and because of it, he had gained the ability to summon animals, along with their strengths and abilities.

Nico: (WHISTLES)

Then, Lincoln hoisted them up, tied them up in rainbow energy straitjackets, and he swung his eleven massive and long white tails and sent them flying through a portal and straight to a new prison that we'd created: one meant for poachers. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Eliza Thornberry's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Eli: That's one group of poachers heading for a miserable life in prison.

Lincoln: They're never ever getting out with the security we put on the place. (To Evelyn Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Evelyn.

Evelyn Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Evelyn Knudson and he hugged her, and Evelyn Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Evelyn Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Evelyn Knudson, God Sibling of Time, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful time powers and immense control over time, and she also has the power to rewind time and age villains. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Time, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nicole: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THEY WILL BE AGED UNTIL THEY TURN TO DUST!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Evelyn.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Evelyn Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Evelyn Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Evelyn Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Evelyn Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Evelyn Knudson.

Evelyn Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Nice job Eliza!

Eliza Thornberry: Thanks and it feels great to have those braces off too.

Nico: It sure does.

Nigel: Oh poppet you look more amazing than ever.

Marienne: You sure do Eliza. We're so proud of you.

Debbie: I'll say. Good job sis.

Eliza Thornberry: It was fun.

Me: These guys are looking at very hard time in prison.

Nico: You did good too, Copperajah.

Copperajah: Thanks. It was good and also I am a beer drinker. But I drink India beer.

Poromon: Nice! India beer is good.

Poliwag: Wow!

Eliza Thornberry: Nice. How have things been with you guys?

Me: Hectic.

Eliza Thornberry: I heard how you got your powers J.D. is all that true?

Me: 100% every word of it. Kang gave me my powers.

Nico: He sure did.

Eliza Thornberry: Wow I am amazed about that.

Nico: The whole world is.

Poromon got India Beer out.

Copperajah: Oh thanks.

Poromon popped it open and gave it to him and drank it.

Copperajah belched.

BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH!

Copperajah: Pardon me. I don't get drunk easily. I have a powerful immunity to beer.

Me: Cool.

Eliza Thornberry: That is amazing.

Me: I'll say. So what animals have you guys been seeing since we last saw each other?

Eliza Thornberry: Just last week we went to New Zealand and saw the Fairy Tern.

Me: Wow! That's a rare bird.

Nicole: It sure is.

Camie: What does it look like?

Me: Like a small version of the Arctic Tern.

I showed a picture one one and it was a black and white bird and it was pretty.

Nico: Nice.

Poliwag: And I didn't even need to do puppy eyes.

Copperajah: That trick doesn't work on me anyway.

Nico: Okay then.

Eliza Thornberry: But I'm glad you all came to help out. Those poachers are trouble.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Now comes the fun part of this adventure too.

Maria: The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another V'Ger, James Woods, Eternal Dopant, Android 19, White Blood Cell Weirdo, Evil Plug Man and Electrocutioner.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! James Woods is with you guys now?

Electrocutioner: Yep he sure is. I have a confession. James Woods is really awesome and I loved all the movies he was in and it was cool.

Qin: That's okay then.

Me: And wait the Eternal Dopant? That's cool!

Nico: Wow! Who do we call?

I pulled up a list.

Layla Chimera VS V'Ger

Sirena Serenade VS James Woods

Cindy Cosmos VS Eternal Dopant

Cubix VS Android 19

Yamiga the Cursed Sword VS White Blood Cell Weirdo

Me: Nice! And also I have someone for you to meet.

Out came Cindy Cosmos. She was a girl with Aqua Blue hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and star wings and she had a tiara with the Cosmos Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and a star sword.

Cindy Cosmos: Awesome to meet you. I'm Cindy Cosmos and I'm the Embodiment of the Cosmos Dopant. I just joined the team.

Nico: Awesome to meet you Cindy.

Eli: We also have Another Scorcher, Abomination, Toon Patrol, Wizard, Commander Ryuui and Propeller Woman.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Ahh want to include more of them.

John Bolton: Jawsome!

Zayto: This will be fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And Troy? You, Aerrow, Lucky, Kaito, Touma and Kazuma did good against both Kangs.

Troy: Thanks! That was a super mega win.

Nico: It sure was!

Lucky: We took back the Galaxy.

Kaito: That was awesome.

Touma: And so ended the story of Chronopolis.

Camie: But it's now a separate city outside Gotham Royal York.

Nico: All the Lego Marvel Worlds are separate again though.

Me: Yeah. But that was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Lets talk more on that later.

Eli: They should be coming.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Electrocutioner are one person.

Me: Wow. They should be coming now.

Nico: They're already here!

WE SAW ANOTHER V'GER and we saw that it was carrying Another Scorcher, Abomination, Toon Patrol, Wizard, Commander Ryuui, Propeller Woman, V'Ger, James Woods, Eternal Dopant, Android 19, White Blood Cell Weirdo and Evil Plug Man!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: Massively huge!

Another Wizard: (In a girls voice) I think this is cool though.

Me: That voice.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and had red and green clothes and she had red angel wings and had a Christmas Tree Sword and she had a tiara with the symbol of X-Mas on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Me: Christmas X-Mas!? Whoa!

Nico: Wow! The embodiment of a Holidays themed Dopant?

Christmas X-Mas: That's right. I am the embodiment of the X-Mas Dopant and I have all the powers of Christmas.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Christmas is 2 months away.

Christmas X-Mas: I know and it's my favorite time of the year.

Me: Yeah mine too.

Lola: Yep.

Christmas X-Mas: For me it's Christmas every day.

Timmy Turner: Just as long as it's not for everyone else. That happened to me and everyone once and I put the entire planet into gridlock.

Nico: That was crazy.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Electrocutioner friendly or hostile?

Christmas X-Mas: Friendly and she is really awesome and shocking.

Nico: Whoa.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Take that!

Maria: (Turns Dial) CONTROL GAME 6!

She summoned Control Freak, Wolvertoon, 9-Tailed Kitsune, Negatron, Lepidopterra Queen and King Hippo!

Nico: Nice!

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: HEY!

Nico pulled them up.

Nico: OKAY WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

Another Electrocutioner came out.

Me: Another Electrocutioner.

Qin: Whoa.

Nico: But he doesn't have super speed.

Another Electrocutioner: (In a girls voice) Not unless it's someone that does.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, cerise eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a rainbow horse tail and had a tiara with the symbol of the Zap Apples on it and the same symbol on her skirt. And she had a lightning sword in her hand.

Me: Zarya Zapapple! Whoa!

Zarya Zapapple: Yep and I got you good Nico.

Nico: PULL MY PANTS DOWN WILL YA!?

Me: Nico calm down. She just likes a good prank. Also she is the embodiment of the Zapapple Dopant and she has amazing superhuman speed and also she has intensely strong rainbow lightning powers.

Nico: Whoa! That is cool.

Rainbow Dash: And you have the same awesome tail like me.

Zarya Zapapple: I got that when I took a bite out of a zapapple. It was awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Revice gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Saber gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito and Zocks got a Revice and Saber Sword.

Zarya Zapapple: No he didn't. I used my speed to get out of there fast.

Nico: Wow! Fast.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Revice Ridewatch) Applejack told us what happens when you bite a Zapapple.

Armor Time! Buddy Up! Vice!

Armor Time! Buddy Up! Revi!

Geiz: (gets out Blades Ridewatch) It's not fun.

Sougo got ReviceArmor while Geiz got BladesArmor.

Me: You get electrocuted because it's a magical defense mechanism.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah that only happens when they are not ripe.

Zarya Zapapple: I know.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Nico: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: (Gets out Electrocutioner's ridewatch) Shocking, ain't it?

May: (Gets out Boxing World's Ridewatch) This will punch your lights out!

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Eddie Quist's ridewatch) I'll howl with the moon!

Marcarita: (Gets out Evil Plug Man's ridewatch) This will be shocking.

They activated the ridewatches of Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Boxing World, Yost Zzzax, Universe 666 Eddie Quist and Goatan and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another all over.

Then Artie Ziff, Gourd, Sir Urchin & Snail Fail, Leafan, Robot Alligator and Dragar the Loathsome came.

Nico: Nice team Artie!

Artie Ziff: Thanks.

?: I'll say!

Torch Man came!

Me: Whoa! Torch Man!

Torch Man: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to burn!

Nico: Tamara Torch!? Whoa.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and fire angel wings and had orange and red clothes and had a torch symbol in the middle of her forehead and she had a fire sword.

Tamara Torch: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: May, sooner or later, there's going to be someone who hits you by accident.

May: You're right on that.

But then…

BONK!

May got hit on the head by a coconut.

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! That got got hit on the head with a coconut!

Me: A monkey threw it. I saw it.

Nico: Ouch.

Qin: Yikes.

May: I'm okay!

Maria: I didn't mean a monkey!

The monkeys pouted.

Marcarita: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Tamara Torch: When me and Nico found a bunch of criminals hiding in an abandoned warehouse and from over 5,000 yards away I blasted it and reduced it to rubble. It was full of nitroglycerin,

Me: WHOA! That is awesome.

Nico: Yep. It sure was.

Lola: Wow!

Nico and Tamara hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tamara Torch: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the

Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Sailor Valmorg are heading down to Amityville, New York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of The Gamma were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

But, once we're done with them, we're also going after an old enemy of Nico's named Nathaniel Blakewell, a heartless asshole bully who enjoyed torturing others around him and even physically assaulted them, and like what happened to Luan with Abigail Sanchez, this jerk's the one responsible for Connor's Dark Side being born and turning him into the evil pranking genius that Nico, Mindy, Alicia, and their parents had to deal with every April 1st.

Lincoln: Oh man, we're here in Amityville, New York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of The Gamma were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so I'm going to take them down and absorb them.

Nico: Mindy, that bitch, she just doesn't know when to give up.

Lincoln: True, but her scheme of revenge is just going to help us even more when I absorb those clones and we assimilate all their powers, abilities, and strength. But, there's also another person that we're also going after: Nico, are you, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor familiar with someone by the name of Nathaniel Blakewell?

Nico and his siblings gasped.

Nico: Nathanial Blakewell?! That heartless fucker's here?!

Alicia: No way!

Connor Chan: No, no, that's impossible!

Me: Nico, you know who he is?!

Nico: I wish we hadn't, and you guys deserve to know the truth. Nathaniel Blakewell is a heartless asshole bully who enjoyed torturing others around him and even physically assaulted them.

Connor Chan: And it gets worse, like what happened to Luan with Abigail Sanchez, this jerk's the one responsible for Dark Connor being born and turning me into the evil pranking genius that Nico, Alicia, Mindy, Mom, and Dad to deal with every April 1st.

We gasped.

Nico: Connor, why didn't you tell us that? We would've helped you!

Connor Chan: How? Even if you, Mindy, or Alicia clobbered him, he was never going to stop, he was never… going to… !

Lincoln: (Sensed Connor's emotions already running rampant) Connor…?

Connor ran to Nico and hugged him tight as he began crying into his chest, and Nico hugged him and he was joined by Alicia, Mindy, and their parents.

Scarlett: Oh man, this is serious.

Lincoln: That brute, I can't believe he did this.

Nico was still hugging Connor, but Lincoln and I sensed it: he had rage in his heart, and so did Alicia, Mindy, their parents, and even Connor as well had rage in his heart.

Nico: (Getting Super Mad) He just crossed one fucking line too many, no one does this to my little brother and gets away with it!

Alicia: I'm gonna rip his arms off and shove 'em right up his ass for this!

Connor Chan: I'll do worse than that! (SUPER ENRAGED) I'M GONNA RIP HIS HEART OUT AND EAT IT RIGHT IN FRONT OF HIS FUCKING FACE! THEN, I'M GONNA DEVOUR HIS ORGANS ONE BY ONE! HE TURNED ME INTO THAT HOMICIDAL PRANKING MONSTER JUST SO HE CAN SEE ME KILL YOU ALL! DEATH IS THE ONLY THING THAT HE FUCKING DESERVES!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair and pink hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a green sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, nature, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the planet Earth, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elena Earth, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Earth.

Elena Earth: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of The Gamma and they were charging right at us. Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of The Gamma, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln gained Eyecons with the symbols of The Gammas on them and their powers, and they were put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, OOO Medals, Fuestles, and Astroswitches.

Lincoln: That's done, now we can kill Nathaniel Blakewell.

Nico: He's gonna pay for what he did!

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING MONKEY TAILED FREAK! I'LL KILL YOU AND YOUR FUCKING FAMILY!

We then saw our target: a huge hulking male with black hair, massive muscles, and dressed only in a pair of black pants and boots, it was Nathaniel Blakewell, Nico's old enemy.

Connor Chan: You bastard! You're gonna pay for what you did to me years ago!

Sylvester: And no one will ever say a kind word at your funeral.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He doesn't deserve one, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal

Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard

Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Scarlett's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-

Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nathaniel Blakewell, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Nico and his siblings pulverized him bad, and Connor ripped out Nathaniel's heart in his fit of rage and ate it. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed the stingers into Nathaniel's heartless chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated his immense brute strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him and he sent him and the clones of the Gamma to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's for what you did to Connor, and next, I'm hoping to face clones of The Megid. (To Elena Earth) And it's so good to see you again, Elena Earth.

Elena Earth: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Elena Earth and he hugged her, and Elena Earth is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Earth: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Elena Earth, Fairy Guardian and Avatar of Earth, she's my Guardian Angel from Earth and she's an extremely powerful master of water and magic and she's far more powerful than both Lord Darkar and Valtor combined, and here's the shocker, she's Roxy's younger sister, and she's a member of The Fairy Guardians of The Magic Dimension and she and the others defended the realms and planets of the Magic Dimension from the dark forces of The Ancestral Witches, The Trix, Valtor, Lord Darkar, and many others for years. She and I met and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using earth and magic, and over time, I became a powerful master of earth and magic.

Selene Emperyous: And she hates Flip with a blazing passion, because one time, when Elena and Lincoln were swimming in Lake Superior, Flip was about to dump spoiled nacho cheese into the waters and force people to give up all their money to get it clean, and that got Elena so furious, she fired a massively powerful green magic blast that hit Flip square right in the face and sent that dumbass flying into a tree, and that made Flip extremely furious and he bellowed like a bull and ran at Elena to kill her. but Lincoln charged at Flip and he used his martial arts and he kicked that mutant's three-cheeked butt and took him down, and he and Elena literally kicked Flip in his butt and sent him flying back to prison, and when everyone found out from Lincoln and Elena of what Flip tried to do, they went to the prison and really tore him apart and Flip got another Life Sentence added to the multitude of Life Sentences he'd gotten, and the only thing he earned from Elena was nothing but hatred for she knew Flip would never change his ways and that he would still be the same jerk and greedy mutant cheapskate that he always has been, and she swore if Flip ever went after Lincoln again, Elena would make sure that Flip and his family would burn for all eternity in the flames of Hell.

Eli: We were all shocked when Selene told us that yesterday.

Elena Earth: Flip was never going to change, he was just that selfish and disgusting!

Lincoln: Well, you won't have to worry about that, when December comes, he's finally getting The Black Gates along with Xehanort and Icky Vicky, and we'll be rid of that mutant for good, and now that you're here, Elena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Elena Earth in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elena Earth: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Elena Earth's neck with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elena Earth: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elena Earth.

Elena Earth had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Beatrice Lambert, Kotou Ayane, Mizuchi Momoka, Mizuchi Mone, Otosumi Youko, Sakurako Rokuhira, and Yoshisuzu Reiko from Anata dake Konbanwa.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Beatrice Lambert, Kotou Ayane, Mizuchi Momoka, Mizuchi Mone, Otosumi Youko, Sakurako Rokuhira, and Yoshisuzu Reiko from Anata dake Konbanwa.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Beatrice Lambert: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Beatrice Lambert and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of The Gamma and Nathaniel Blakewell, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Beatrice Lambert: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Beatrice Lambert: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Beatrice Lambert, Kotou Ayane, Mizuchi Momoka, Mizuchi Mone, Otosumi Youko, Sakurako Rokuhira, and Yoshisuzu Reiko with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental

Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of The Gamma that were also created by Mindy, along with an old enemy of Nico's named Nathaniel Blakewell and that he was the one who caused Dark Connor to be born in Connor.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates and getting Fuestles with their powers, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Elena Earth have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, and Connor's finally free of that asshole for good.

Me: You said a mouthful.

---

After Lincoln absorbed Nathaniel Blakewell and the clones of The Gamma, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elena Earth saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Elena Earth: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Elena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Elena Earth: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Elena Earth: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The spots formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Storious, Legeiel, Zooous, Daichi Kamijo, Desast, New Sophia, Spider Megid, Golem Megid, Ari Megid, Kirigirisu Megid, Hanzaki Megid, Piranha Megid, Medusa Megid, Ahiru Megid, Goblin Megid, Yeti Megid, Ousama Megid, Charybdis Megid, Neko Megid, and Amanojaku Megid.

Touma: What the?! Clones of Storious and his army of Megid?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Storious, Legeiel, Zooous, Daichi Kamijo, Desast, New Sophia, Spider Megid, Golem Megid, Ari Megid, Kirigirisu Megid, Hanzaki Megid, Piranha Megid, Medusa Megid, Ahiru Megid, Goblin Megid, Yeti Megid, Ousama Megid, Charybdis Megid, Neko Megid, and Amanojaku Megid and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Storious, Legeiel, Zooous, Daichi Kamijo, Desast, New Sophia, Spider Megid, Golem Megid, Ari Megid, Kirigirisu Megid, Hanzaki Megid, Piranha Megid, Medusa Megid, Ahiru Megid, Goblin Megid, Yeti Megid, Ousama Megid, Charybdis Megid, Neko Megid, and Amanojaku Megid, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten a massive collection of Wonder Ride Books, and they were all put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, OOO Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, and Astroswitches.

Touma: Awesome.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of Storious and the Megid and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Gaia Memories, Wizard Rings, Rider Tickets, Astroswitches, Wonder Ride Books, OOO Medals, and Advent Cards, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us will no doubt be the clones of The Lords.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lupe the Wolf: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lupe, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo

A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, and now, Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler are in your harem, Linky.

Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Sonic: Wow, I knew Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler had feelings for him ever since I introduced Trip and Lupe to them and he also brought Molly back from the dead, and I knew he'd mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Odessa "Dez" Stone A.K.A. Junker Queen, Simulator Carly Carmine, Simulator Misty Tredwell, Zuki Atamo A.K.A. Dr. Atamo, Miyu Patra A.K.A. Papyra, Trip the Sungazer, Molly, Lupe the Wolf, and Claire Wheeler, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant,

but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Stone Cyclone Galaxy is next.

Nicole: Whoa that one is REALLY Tricky!

Nico: Yp.

Maxxine: Me and Rice will go next.

Eon Kid: I'll go too.

Sougo: Same with me.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and simulator activated and they were at STONE CYCLONE GALAXY!

Nico: WHOA!

Rice: Wow! This is tricky!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well just one. Don't get squished by the Thwomps and all that.

They saw rolling crushing blocks too.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Nicole: And you got to get to the star at the end.

Nico: Okay.

?: We'll help with that.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had blue angel wings and had blue clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Lightsworn monsters on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a white blade lightsaber. And the 2nd girl was one with red hair, red eyes and had red angel wings and had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Drill Man on it and she had a Mega Drill Magisword.

Lily Lightsworn: Lily Lightsworn, Embodiment of the Lightsworn Monsters.

Dana Drill: And Dana Drill Embodiment of Drill Man.

Maxxine: Dana!?

Rice: Wow!

Dana Drill: Maxxine and Rice!

She went over and hugged them.

Dana Drill: Its been a while.

Nico: At what point in time did you meet them?

Dana Drill: When I was having dinner with them at Nanette's restaurant.

Nico: Cool.

Lily Lightsworn: Hate to kill the mood but we got a level to complete.

Nico: Sorry. Lets go.

They were off and Goombas were coming at them.

Nico: (Gets out Electrocutioner and Dr. Viktor's Ridewatches) You're in for a shock!

He activated them and fired waves of lightning and blasted them!

Sougo: HENSHIN!

He turned into Kamen Rider Zi-O!

Marty turned into Eon Kid!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas.

Rice and Maxxine fired waves of energy and blasted the Goombas all over.

Lily Lightsworn and Dana Drill fired light and drill blasts and blasted the Goombas. Then they saw the star.

Nico: There it is!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Dana Drill: That was fun!

They all high five.

Nico: Tell me more about how you met Rice and Maxxine. Was it before or after their first Gene Slammed transformations?

Dana Drill: Oh it was after and when I heard about what happened I was floored. But it was amazing that happened to them. They got these amazing powers from it.

Nico: It sure is.

Lily Lightsworn: I agree there.

Nico: How did you meet?

Dana Drill: I met Maxxine and Rice at the mall and they both are awesome.

Nico: Nice.

Rice: We became great friends and shopping buddies after that.

Nico: Cool cool.

Lily Lightsworn: That is awesome.

Nico: Would you 2 like to join the team?

Dana Drill: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

The mascots were in the kitchen making an awesome looking cake.

Bonnie Terrez: That's a Nice cake.

Poromon: Thanks. It's our apology cake for Leni.

Manaphy: Yeah.

Bonnie Terrez: Aww that is thoughtful.

Poliwag: It sure is.

Brittney: (To Poromon) Don't you mean YOUR apology cake?

Poromon: That's right but we made it for us all.

Brittney: Oh.

They finished and brought it out for Leni.

Poromon: Leni, I really am sorry for that fuss over the parking space.

Leni: Oh it's totes okay Poromon. And that cake looks amazing.

Poromon: We made it for me to give you.

Leni: Oh it's totes great.

They got to having some and it was a really good strawberry mint cake.

Dead End: Does it taste bad?

Leni: No it's totes delicious!

Kronk: Boy you said it!

Poromon: Glad you guys like it.

Kup: You guys should be proud of yourselves.

Poromon: We did it out of love.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: It was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

At night The mascots were walking outside. They were walking home after seeing an awesome movie.

Poromon: That movie was awesome!

Poliwag: Too bad those blockhead critics ruined another one! Nimrods!

Manaphy: Yeah like J.D. said they wouldn't know a good movie if it bit them in their asses!

Horsea: Yeah!

They were walking. But little did they know that they were being followed by a very unusual foe.

Horsea: What was the movie again?

Poromon: Cars: Night of the Horror Car. It was funny and a parody of the movie The Car.

Horsea: Cool!

Poromon: Yeah but it had a more hilarious take on the movie from 1977.

Horsea: Oh.

Poliwag: Is someone following us?

They heard a car coming.

But they looked and they saw that it was an all too familiar black car and it was a 1938 Hearse and it had BLOOD ON ITS FRONT GRATE AND IT HAD A MALICIOUS SMILE AND IT WAS LAUGHING MALICIOUSLY!

The MASCOTS SCREAMED AND RAN FAST IN FRIGHT!

THEY CAME BACK TO THE ESTATE!

We were watching TV and then the Mascots came in and they were shaking!

Me: (GASP) OH MAN! Guys what happened!?

May: You all look like you've seen a ghost!

Nico: What happened guys!? Did the movie scare you?

Maria: Yeah.

Horsea: It wasn't the movie. It was THE CAR IS BACK! THE CAR IS BACK! WE'RE ALL GOING TO DIE!

Nico: What car?

Horsea: THE HAUNTED CAR! THE HAUNTED CAR!

Shaggy: THE HAUNTED CAR!? ZOINKS!

Me: The Haunted Car!?

I went and looked and sure enough the haunted 1938 Hearse is back and haunting the city! But this time it was covered in blood and had a malicious grin on it!

Me: They're right!

Cree Lincoln: Nico, is anyone going to shine today?

Nico: Kylie and Moondancer.

Moondancer: Oh yeah!

Kylie: Awesome!

Moondancer: Looks like this is a job for some Ghostbuster power!

Me: YEAH! Lincoln, Clyde, gear up for this too.

Lincoln: You got it!

They went and did so.

Clyde and Lincoln, Ronnie Anne and Syd donned their Ghostbusting tools too!

Nico: Cool uniforms guys.

Lincoln: Thanks. We're ghost hunters for the Academy of Really Good Ghost Hunters or A.R.G.G.H.!

(THUNDERCLAP)

Me: Lincoln got me into that when I first moved in and it's really fun.

Clyde: Oh yeah!

Me: Since we're dealing with a haunted car and ghosts we might as well make this fit.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico: That is awesome.

Horsea: (Crying) THE CAR WON'T STOP UNTIL WE'RE DEAD!

THE CAR WON'T STOP UNTIL WE'RE DEAD! (CRYING HYSTERICALLY)

Maria: HORSEA Get ahold of yourself!

Manaphy: (Crying) THE CAR WON'T STOP UNTIL WE'RE DEAD!

Daggett: Get ahold of yourself you spootheads! (SLAPPING THE MASCOTS) SLAP! SLAPPITY SLAP! (Tickles them) TICKLE!

Manaphy: Okay okay okay sorry!

Horsea hugged Maria and Manaphy did the same for May.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Haunted Car, it's come back from the dead and it scared the Mascots even worse than ever. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm and we rushed in.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Haunted Car, it's come back from the dead and it scared the Mascots even worse than ever.

Me: I think we already found out about that Lincoln because it's why the Mascots are scared shitless.

Nico: He sure is. Lincoln, where's The Haunted Car?

Lincoln: It's heading northeast, and heading right for us!

Nico: No doubt after the Mascots. Alright, team, let's head on out and trash that haunted scrap heap!

Me: No one scares our mascots and gets away with it!

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) Uh… , J.D.?

Lincoln: We know you scared them after they hypnotized me into drinking beer, Winter, but you had your reason for that.

Me: But this is totally different.

The previous group came.

Grizzly: Can me, Top, Gearhead, Dark Turtles, Abra Kadabra, Trapster, Ragdoll. Batroc the Leaper, Whiteout and Evil Green Ranger go with you guys?

Dark Mikey: (to the mascots) You guys okay?

Nico: In order, yes you guys can come with us and no the Mascots are NOT okay. They are scared out of their wits.

Me: Their old haunted nemesis, the Haunted Car is back with a vengeance.

Dark Raph: WHAT!? Oh man! We saw NUMEROUS bodies on the road that were all completely squished into roadkill.

We gasped!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: The Haunted Car did this. I don't think this is the work of Princess's great great grandfather. This must be the work of someone else.

Nico: But it might be the Haunted Car from Goosebumps.

Me: What?! But that can't be. We faced that one years ago. She should be in the darkness of Hell forever.

Qin: Or in the Afterlife altogether.

Xenia: Weird.

Nico: It might be possessed by a different spirit. A far more evil one.

Me: That is more logical.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Either way we got ourselves an evil car to take down and banish to the Black Gayes.

Varie: And fast before it traumatizes the Mascots to death.

Magmon: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Fuse Man next.

Me: Shocking.

Qin: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Mephala from the Elder Scrolls series, the Daedric Prince of Lies, secrets and manipulation, strongly associated with spiders, assassination and politics, and she's come to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone none of us are ever going to like: the figure we saw is none other than Mephala, The Daedric Prince of Lies, secrets and manipulation, strongly associated with spiders, assassination and politics, and she's come to destroy us all.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, I should've known we'd be facing one of the Daedric Princes sooner or later.

Yuri Kozukata: This'll be much different than facing the ghosts at Mt. Hikami, but let me and Lincoln be the ones to take down Mephala.

Nicole: Are you sure, Yuri? Like you said, this is much different than dealing with ghosts, and in your case, the ghosts of Mt. Hikami.

Yuri Kozukata: Yes, I'm sure.

Lincoln: Okay, Yuri.

Nico: We hope that she doesn't have the ability to summon ghosts, because if she does, then, you'll need to use The Camera Obscura. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got a Haunted Car to trash!

Lincoln: That haunted automobile's gonna pay for scaring the mascots like that, and once we get done with that haunted automobile, you're next, Mephala.

Yuri Kozukata: What you've done can never be forgiven, Mephala. I'll make sure that you never hurt another innocent soul with your lies again.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy The Haunted Car, and once we do that, Yuri Kozukata and Lincoln are going to destroy Mephala, The Daedric Prince of Lies.

We went down to the surface to face the Haunted Car.

We got to the surface.

Top: Why couldn't it have been a BMW!?

Me: I don't think a ghost would want to ruin a very expensive car like

that.

Nico: Yeah. So it went with a car from the dead.

Xenia: Like an old junkyard car.

Nico: Yep.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Finding it at night is not going to be easy. But with the lights in the city on it will be easy.

We walked around a saw TONS of cars all smashed into scrap metal.

Tyzonn: There's a lot of car accidents here.

Me: These are no accidents. This car is REALLY out to destroy many people's cars and their lives.

Camie: Yeah.

Gearhead: Think there's still enough of these cars for me to use?

Nico: Yeah there are.

We saw some cars intact.

Gearhead: Good.

Bad Juju: Are any people still alive?

Dark Raph: I'll help get them out if there are!

Nico: Lets keep an eye out.

We looked around.

We kept our eyes peeled for anything.

Camie: Hmm. Nothing yet.

Dark Leo: Wait. I see a few people injured.

Dark Don: Let's help them out!

We went and did so.

Varie: I'll have the medical units come.

Nico: Okay.

But then we saw a threatening message on a wooden fence written in blood.

Me: Look there.

Nico: (Reading) "I have returned for revenge on you J.D. Knudson and you will pay for ripping my throat open. Signed Seymour Whittle"

I GASPED WHEN I HEARD THAT NAME!

Me: Seymour Whittle!? Oh man! Not him!

Grounder: Never heard that name before.

CLANG!

Scratch hit him on the head.

Nico: Oh man! I've heard that name! He is said to be the most evil serial killer ever known that was wanted in 15 states for the murders of 231 people.

Me: Worse than that! He is also the very monster that murdered my friend Caitlyn Lawrence and I killed him by ripping his throat open back when we were in preschool!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Caitlyn Lawrence: I remember him! I was killed by him!

Abra Kadabra: Well, I didn't see this coming.

Me: He must be the one that is in the car!

Nico: I remember hearing how bad that devastated J.D. when Caitlyn was killed back then. That was terrible!

Me: It was. But now I see why. He came back from Hell to get revenge on me. In the form of a car.

Yamato Man: The Haunted Car to be precise.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: So we have a deranged serial killer here!

Xenia: Yeah. In the form of a car.

Trapster: How do we stop him?

Brittney: I may have an idea. I'll exorcise the spirit out of the car and then it will bring him back and then we can hit him hard with everything we got.

Nico: I like it.

Xenia: Good idea.

Me: Yeah. Then I can deliver some pain on him.

Caitlyn Laurence: Count me in too. It's payback time for killing me!

Aria Blaze: First, what's the best way to stop a car?

Me: Hmm. (Gets an idea) I got an idea. We'll use a giant wall made of solid Neutronium.

Nico: Good idea.

Xenia: That will be cool to see.

Ragdoll: Can you translate for those of us who aren't smart like Lisa? No offense.

Lisa Loud: None taken.

Me: Sure. We lure the car and have it crash into the huge wall we make.

Nico: Then we get the spirit out and smash him into pulp.

Ragdoll: Oh I get it! And then we banish him to the Black Gates.

Me: Bingo.

CRASH!

We then heard a crash.

Cozy Glow: Looks like the car's caused another… accident.

Starlight Glimmer: Actually that was me. I slipped and crashed into a garbage can.

Me: Oops. False alarm.

Nico: But we'll set up our trap.

Eli: And we better make it fast. He's coming quick.

Batroc: Not if we make some roadblocks.

Qin: We will. Lets get to work.

Nico: Right.

I made my huge Neutronium wall and made it invisible so it wouldn't know where it is.

Xenia: There.

Camie: Our trap is set.

Babs seed: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

We waited.

Whiteout: I hear the sound of an engine.

Me: It's coming!

Nico: Hide! Wait for the signal.

We hid and then we saw THE CAR! It was coming fast!

But then…

CRASH!

The Car hit the wall!

Car: OUCH!

Ash: Entrance time!

We went at it.

Then the car groaned. The spirits of cars flew in and then they swirled around it and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above it and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and landed.

Me: Seymour Wittle! You're going back to hell where you belong!

The Haunted Car drove at the mascots.

Horsea: (crying) THE CAR WON'T STOP UNTIL WE'RE DEAD!

Evil Green Ranger: Hang on!

He grabbed the mascots and jumped and then the car crashed into the wall again!

SMASH!

Car: OUCH!

The car was mad!

Haunted Car: You're roadkill! You hear me!?

Nico: Loud and clear!

I fired a blast of energy and it hit then exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The car was really getting pissed!

Car: YOU KILLED ME J.D.! AND NOW I'M GOING TO RETURN THE FAVOR!

Caitlyn Lawrence: That was awful you killed me!

It saw Caitlyn and GASPED IN SHOCK!

Car: BUT YOU! I KILLED YOU!

Caitlyn Lawrence: Yes you did and now I'm back and I'm going to return the favor!

It drove at her!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the car in the front and blasted him and then the car went flying and then…

KRASMASH!

The car hit the wall and smashed into a million pieces! Seymour Wittle reappeared fully restored to life and he was REALLY PISSED!

Nico: No car to help you now!

POW!

Nico punched him in the face and I kicked him in the stomach numerous times and kicked him in the face and he hit the wall.

Nico: Stick around.

Nico used Eis Shenron's ice ray eye and froze his arms and legs to the wall.

May: Chill Out!

Caitlyn Lawrence then went up to him and cracked her knuckles

Caitlyn Lawrence: It's payback time!

Seymour Wittle: NOW WAIT LETS TALK ABOUT THIS!

KRABLAM!

She then started viciously and mercilessly bashed, smashed, pulverized and punched and kicked him all over with incredible force!

POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW!

She punched him all over the place in the stomach and face and she REALLY THRASHED HIM HARD! He belched out a massive amount of blood and was in tremendous pain!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

She wasn't done yet!

SHE WAS REALLY MESSING HIM UP!

POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW SMACK BLAM WHOMP ZOWIE KROW BLAM!

She wass mercilessly thrashing Seymour into oblivion!

CAITLYN THEN SCREAMED IN FURY AND REALLY PUNCHED HIM INTO PULP!

Caitlyn Lawrence: YOU MOTHERFUCKING SACK OF HOT AIR! I WILL MAKE YOU PAY FOR KILLING ME! TAKE THAT AND THAT AND THAT AND THAT!

POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW!

WE WERE SHOCKED AT SEEING SO MUCH RAGE AND FURY!

Maria: DAMN!

POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW!

Nico: SHIT! SHE IS REALLY PISSED AT HIM!

POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW WHOMP POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW POW BLAM BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF KROW BAM ZONK KATOW SMACK BLAM WHOMP ZOWIE KROW BLAM!

Camie: GOOD GRIEF!

Caitlyn Lawrence was REALLY TORTURING HIM! She was MERCILESSLY THRASHING HIM WITH THE FURY OF 10,000,000,000 TORTUROUS BEATINGS!

Anko: WOOHOO! YEAH RIP HIM APART!

Samara Slaughter: Disembowel him and eat his limbs!

Nico: Why don't you two join in?

Anko: With pleasure!

Samara Slaughter: Yeah!

THEY RUTHLESSLY AND MERCILESSLY EVISCERATED AND MUTILATED HIM ALL OVER!

BLOOD SPLATTERED ALL OVER US AND HIS ORGANS WERE STREWN ALL OVER AND SPLATTERED EVERYWHERE!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I think I'm gonna hurl!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

MANY OF US HURLED!

Horsea was still scared.

Anko and Samara came back.

Anko: Caitlyn said she wants to really mess him up.

Caitlyn stood ready.

Caitlyn then ROARED IN INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE FURY AND THEN SHE FIRED A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL AND SAVAGE VOLLEY OF ENERGY BLASTS AND REALLY BOMBARDED HIM ALL OVER WITH INCREDIBLY RELENTLESS AND UNBELIEVABLE FURY AS SHE WAS MAKING HIM FEEL THE LEVEL OF PAIN AND HELL SHE WENT THROUGH BECAUSE OF HIM! SHE WAS BLASTING HIM ALL OVER WITH ENERGY BLASTS IN THE TENS OF BILLIONS! NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED ALL OVER THE PLACE FROM IT!

Nico: WHOA! THAT'S MORE ENERGY BLASTS THAN VEGETA DOES!

Vegeta: UNBELIEVABLE!

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: WHAT POWER!

When she was done and the smoke cleared, Seymour was really a butchered and mangled up mess! But he was on his last legs.

Horsea was still shivering in fear.

Me: WHOA! Caitlyn REALLY wants to make sure he suffers big time!

Xenia: HOLY CRAP! I don't blame her one bit!

Lola: YEAH!

Maria looked at Horsea.

Maria: Horsea?

Horsea: I'm scared, Maria!

Maria: But Horsea aren't you happy he's not the car anymore and that Caitlyn is really thrashing him?

Kylie charged at him and bashed him in his face!

Moondancer fired a wave of magic and blasted him all over!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Homer then strangled Seymour all over!

Homer: I'LL TEACH YOU TO KILL CAITLYN! (GRUNTING)

Moe: MAKE HIM CRY HOMER!

Homer did more than just make him cry!

Homer bit his EYEBALLS OUT!

RIP RIP!

Seymour screamed in agony!

Moe: You know what? Let me in on that! (gets out shotgun)

GUN CLICK!

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He blasted him 5 times!

Moe blasted Seymour's stomach 5 times!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

secs ago

Nico: Moe sure loves that shotgun, huh?

Me: Yep.

Then Blizzard, Etemon, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, Bonz, Dayu, Puff, Evil-Lyn, Evilseed, Aqueduct and Lady Shiva came.

Nico: Blizzard, Etemon, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, Bonz, Dayu, Puff, Evil-Lyn, Evilseed, Aqueduct and Lady Shiva.

Blizzard: Did you guys have a good break.

Nico: We sure did.

MetalSeadramon: That's good.

Harpymon: You guys needed it.

Bonz: (to Nico) We heard you helped Eliza.

Dayu: How was it?

Nico: It was awesome and fun.

Me: Yep.

?: That is cool!

A figure came and it was Mr. Mechanau from episode 31 of Time Force!

---

Mr. Mechanau like all other mutants was created in the result of a chemical accident. Before the events of the series he was captured by Time Force and frozen in the Cryo-Prison. In the 21st century he was taken by Frax. Frax betrayed Ransik and began his own quest of creating a robot empire. Frax released Mr. Mechanau. Mechanau was a powerful mutant. He had telekinetic powers and telepathy. He could control humans' mind. Mechanau disguised himself as a salesman in the gymnastic room. He sold the special juice that transformed the people into Frax's mindless slaves. However Wes and Jen discovered the mutant's plan and entered the mutant's gym undercover. Mechanau proves to be too powerful for the Rangers, so Circuit called the Strata Cycle. With the Strata Cycle, Wes defeats Mr. Mechanau. So Mr. Mechanau removed his DNA Patch and enlarged himself. In his giant size, Mechanau battles the Shadow Force Megazord Mode Blue and Q-Rex. Mr. Mechanau was too powerful for the Megazords, until Wes blasts him with Shadow Force Megazord Saber. Mr. Mechanau was finally defeated and frozen with a Time Target Attack.

---

Wes: Mr. Mechanau!

Mr. Mechanau: Been a long time rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were sent to turn people into slaves for Frax by giving them special Gymnast Juice.

Mr. Mechanau: That's right. Good memory.

Qin: That was a cool one.

Me: Yep.

Mr. Mechanau: You guys want some of said juice? You guys probably won't get affected anyway.

Me: No thanks. I'll pass.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah we'll be okay.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway,

---

Troy Burrows, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Queen Angel of Roses, Akiza Izinski, Black Rose Dragon, Laney, Crysta, Kurama (Yu-Yu

Hakusho), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Evil Ice Man, Evil Tundra Man, Subzero, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Wave Man, Evil Dive Man, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - The last 5 days were full of action

Blizzard was first.

Blizzard (to Troy): The last 5 days were full of action. And 2 of you guys got married

Troy: 3 of us actually. Luna and Sam, Chris and Qin and Maxxine and Tyranno. That was awesome.

Thrice Cream Man: Thrice Cream Man loved those weddings.

Queen Angel of Roses: It sure was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Everyone had fun too.

Blizzard: What did everyone do?

Twilight Sparkle: Well we had the weddings. Besides that we had Poromon and Leni fight over a parking spot and Pipp's Harvest and Hugs Day was a total disaster because Sparky accidentally burned everything.

Blizzard: Oops.

Starshine Sparkle: And Maxxine gave birth to three triplet girls. Look.

He showed a picture of them.

Blizzard: Oh they are so adorable! What are their names?

Starshine Sparkle: Amber Triassic, Nadine Jurassic and Lily Cretaceous. We call them the Mesozoic Triplets.

Blizzard: Awesome title.

Spyro: We all thought so. And we helped Eliza Thornberry and her family battle poachers in the Ngorongoro Crater in Tanzania and she transformed and really let them have it.

Blizzard: Wow! You guys have had an eventful week. Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON STAMP FORCE!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER REVICE! Troy used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of Fire, magic and energy and smashed them down.

## Jake Holling, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Kerchak and Dante VS Etemon - Maxxine, Luna and Qin all got married in one Week

Etemon was next.

Etemon: Boy Maxxine, Luna and Qin all got married in one week.

Jake: They sure did and it was so awesome too.

Trixie Lulamoon: I agree and it was just as fun as any magic show done by the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: We had 3 awesome weddings. We never had a Pride Wedding before.

Flynn: Yeah that was really awesome!

Cali: It sure was.

Hugo: We're so happy for them.

Etemon: Glad they all are happy. Uh huhuhuh. Lets do it!

Jake: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON STAMP FORCE!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER EVIL! He used the Mighty Morphin

Gear and they fired waves of magic and wind and smashed him down.

---

Noah Carver, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Tanzanite, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis, Peridot, Bismuth, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Divermon, Scorpiomon, Puppetmon, Piedmon, Machinedramon, MegaSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Lincoln's rescues the last 5 days

---

MetalSeadramon was next.

MetalSeadramon (to Noah): Lincoln's rescues the last 5 days were awesome. He met the sisters of the Winx Club.

Noah: He sure did and wow! That is so awesome that they are his guardian angels too.

Jericho: (Writing) They come from the same planets and are thousands of times more powerful than Lord Darkar and Valtor combined.

Tanzanite: Boy they are really amazing.

Rarity: I agree there too darlings. It's really amazing.

Sweetie Belle: I'll say! It's so awesome.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

MetalSeadramon: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON STAMP FORCE!

He turned into Kamen Rider Vice and then he used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Orion, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Weather Painter Rainbow, Laney, Larry, Squidward, Larry 3000, Lincoln, Lily, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Lynxmon, Allomon, Vilemon, Gorillamon, IceDevimon, Darkrizamon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - The next Galaxy

---

Harpymon was next.

Harpymon (to Orion): Stone Cyclone Galaxy was next. I hope it wasn't too tricky.

Orion: It was really tricky! They had to avoid getting squished in that one.

Rosty: Boy no kidding. That was intense. But it was fun.

Weather Painter Rainbow: It sure was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy I'll say and it was cool.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Harpymon: Same here. Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON STAMP FORCE!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER HOLY LIVE! He used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno Himehani, Aki, Sprocket, Maiden of the Aqua, Maiden of the

Moonlight, Sonic Maid, Cure Mermaid, Lunar Queen Elzaim, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Eria the Fire Charmer, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Bandit Keith, Paradox Brothers, Weevil, Rex Raptor, Dartz, Odion, Beany the Braindead Bison, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - The mascots made a cake

* * *

Bonz was next.

Bonz (to Gia): The mascots made a cake. What flavor was it?

Gia: Strawberry Mint and man was it tasty.

Jean Bison: It sure was awesome.

Maiden of The Aqua: It sure was delicious and awesome.

Fluttershy: Oh it sure was delicious and quite yummy too.

Tornado Bolt: We all thought they did a great job.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was awesome.

Stealth Elf: It sure was awesome.

Bonz: Awesome. Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON STAMP FORCE!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER JEANNE! Then she used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of lightning, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

* * *

Emma Goodall, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Galus, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Mac, Fowler, Rocky, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Deker, Splitface, Negatron, Arachnitor, Cruster, Nojoke, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - The cake looked awesome

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu (to Emma): The cake looked awesome. It was Poromon's apology to Leni

Emma: It was and man that cake was delicious.

Mokuro: It sure was tasty. Strawberry Mint was great.

Galus: Boy I'll say.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was delicious.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah it was awesome.

Dayu: Glad you all thought so. Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! DEMON STAMP FORCE!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER AGUILERA! She used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Sr., Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Mikomata, T-Bone, Razor, Callie Briggs, Lieutenant Feral, Ann Gora, Yugito Nii, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Onyx, Talon, Kangor, Hotstreak, Ebon, Shiv, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - The Mascots did good making that cake

Puff was next.

Puff (to Lynn Sr): The Mascots did good making that cake. You should be proud of them

Lynn Sr.: Oh I sure am and the cake they made was awesome! Just as good as one of my cakes.

Hina: It sure was delicious.

Mikoamata: I'll say! So tasty.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there and man it was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was delicious.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Puff: Glad you all liked it. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of fire and leaves and smashed them down.

Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Yukomo, Naruto, Natsumi the 9-Tailed Kitsune, Ashley Lupus Foxina, Jeri Peking, Shizuka Hououna, Fox McCloud, Krystal, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Trap Jaw, Whiplash, Beast Man, Two-Bad, Tri-Klops, Count Marzo, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - The Haunted Car is back

Evil-Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn (to Optimus): The Haunted Car is back. But it's still no match for your vehicle mode, right?

Optimus Prime: No it wasn't. But it was amazing seeing it this time.

Yugito Nii: Yeah no kidding! It's the same car but it's haunted by a different spirit.

Yukumo: Yeah no kidding.

Starlight Glimmer: The spirit of this car is scary.

Cozy: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: Yeah.

Evil Lyn: Oh boy. Lets do it!

Optimus Prime used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Raiden, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Tyrannopede, Nadine Tyrannus, Chomper, Littlefoot, Ducky, Cera, Petrie, Spike, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Shakedown, Heatstroke, Windfall, New Wave, Electro, Shade, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - The Haunted Car is more ferocious than ever

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct (To Raiden): The Haunted Car is more ferocious than ever. Is it still the same kind of car?

Raiden: Yeah same kind of car but it's haunted by a different spirit. It's an evil spirit that J.D. remembers from years ago. It was the same monster that killed his friend Caitlyn Lawrence years ago!

Nudge: Yeah that monster that killed his friend is back and is now in the very form of the car that scared the mascots!

Tyrannopede: We were shocked ourselves!

Nadine Tyrannus: No kidding! Now we have unfinished business with him and we can send him to the Black Gates ourselves.

Applejack: That is for sure!

Apple Bloom: No way are we going to let that monster do what he wants anymore!

Flashwing: That is for sure there!

Aqueduct: Oh man! That is shocking! Lets do it!

Raiden used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of lightning, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mallow, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Kirato, Brittney Knudson, Blade, Natasha Hernandez, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Persephone, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Count Marzo, Tri-Klops, Evil-Lyn, Beast Man, King Hiss, Stinkor, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - The Haunted Car is coming and it SCARED THE MASCOTS

---

Evilseed was next.

Evilseed (to Mallow): The Haunted Car is coming. And it SCARED THE MASCOTS!

Mallow: Big time! It was horrifying!

Panty: No fucking kidding there!

Stocking: Jeez! That fucking car is fucking horrible!

Kirato: It sure was.

Princess Luna: But we're going to stop that car forever.

Moondust: We sure are and it will be good.

Snowdrop: I agree too.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Evilseed: I agree too. Lets do it!

Mallow used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of leaves and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Kim Possible, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Cure Mermaid, Aqua Spirit, Yormungarde, Kairyu-Shin, Roaring Ocean Snake, Spike Seadra, Orca Mega Fortress of Darkness, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Ubu, Yost Black Widow, Selene, Wraith, Noir Elektra, Batroc, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - The Haunted Car scared the mascots worse than ever!

---

Lady Shiva was next.

Shiva (to Kim): The Haunted Car scared the mascots worse than ever! I hope you guys make sure it regrets it!

Kim: Oh don't worry we sure will make sure that happens.

Noir: Yeah that is for sure and it will hurt.

Cure Mermaid: That you can count on.

Princess Celestia: And it's going to be sweet justice and more.

King Solar: Yeah that car is going to pay for it.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure there.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: You are not kidding there.

Lady Shiva: I agree. Lets do it!

Kim Possible used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Ziri (Hero Wars), Beast Wars Scorponok and Energon Scorponok VS Mr. Negative

* * *

Mr. Negative was next.

Ziri: I'm going to make you hate me.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

* * *

Kin Tsuchi, Cole and Eli VS Bell Org

* * *

Bell Org was next.

Kin: Time for the bells to ring!

She fired a sonic blast and smashed him down.

* * *

Samui, Lola and Qin VS Contemptra

Contemptra was next.

Samui: This will be cool.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

Chase (Fighting Foodons), Lynn Sr., and Brie Loud VS Gaston Gourmand

Gaston Gourmand was next.

Chase: Lets eat!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Marcy Wu, Sasha and Anne VS Infinity (Sonic Forces)

Infinity was next.

Marcy Wu: Bring it on.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Kermit, Nico and May VS Abner and Ewolt (Ren & Stimpy)

Abner and Ewolt were next.

Kermit: This is gonna be fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Jason James, Missy Rodgers and Nico VS Terminator (Dark Fate)

---

Terminator was next.

Jason James: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Thomas the Tank Engine, Lola and Lana VS Big Daddy Boo

---

Big Daddy Boo was next.

Thomas: Time to bring down the fun. (TOOT TOOT!)

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Juni, Qin and Lola VS Miranda Frost

---

Miranda Frost was next.

Juni: Time for some fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Gentaro, Whenua and Nicole VS Maria Petrova A.K.A. Fault Zone

---

Fault Zone was next.

Gentaro: This will be epic.

He fired waves of stars and smashed her down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mr. Mechanau

---

Mr. Mechanau was next.

Mr. Mechanau: Boy these last 5 days were really eventful!

Nico: Boy no kidding! And I'm happy for Maxxine, Luna and Sam and Qin.

May: We all are.

Eli: You got that right.

Mr. Mechanau: Yeah that is for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a collection of 28th Century hi-tech futuristic backpacks: they're shaped like The Miracle Box, but the color scheme is silver with a phoenix and other mythical animals and elements etched on them with neon glowing lights in our favorite colors and equipped with recognition of their wearers, and these futuristic backpacks fit an infinite amount of items inside: weapons, items, potions, you name it, and there's a compartment for our Miraculous to also rest in, and they easily attach themselves onto your backs.

For Lincoln: The Universe 666 Miracle Box will merge with it, and it'll turn into a silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and compartments for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back.

For J.D.: A silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, angel, and wolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for Kibal, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back.

For Nico: A silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with dragon and angel surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back.

For Eli: A silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a white gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back.

For Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lucy, Laney, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Lola, Lana, Lisa, Lily, Rita, and Lynn Sr: Silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracles Box backpack with phoenixes, mythical animals, and angel surrounding the colored gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of them and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for their Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches themselves onto their backs.

For The Redemption Squad: Silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracles Box backpack with phoenixes, mythical animals, and angel surrounding the colored gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of them and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for their Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches themselves onto their backs.

For The Power Rangers: Silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracles Box backpack with phoenixes, mythical animals, and angel surrounding the colored gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of them and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for their Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches themselves onto their backs.

And for the many Branch Teams: Silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracles Box backpack with phoenixes, mythical animals, and angel surrounding the colored gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of them and fits an infinite number of items and compartment for their Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches themselves onto their backs.

Nico: Cool backpacks!

Mr. Mechanau: Oh yeah! Those are all 28th Century Miracle Box Backpacks. They have all sorts of stuff.

He told hiim what they have and it was cool!

Nico: Wow! These are awesome and spiffy.

Nico put his on his back and Nico teleported back with the rest of them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers too!

Wes: Lets do it! VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the Vortex Blasters and formed the cannon.

Nico: Lock on and fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the rangers fired their blast and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk down to the size of an action figure and Nico went over and picked him up and put him in a pod.

Nico: Mr. Mechanau you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers, that's a super mega win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to decide your ending!

Tsukasa: And it isn't looking good!

Kamen Ride: Saber!

Kamen Ride: Blades!

Kamen Ride: Espada!

Kamen Ride: Buster!

Kamen Ride: Kenzan!

Kamen Ride: Slash!

Kamen Ride: Saikou!

Kamen Ride: Sabela!

Kamen Ride: Durendal!

Kamen Ride: Falchion!

Kamen Ride: Caliber!

Tsukasa turned into Saber and Daiki summoned clones of the Saber Team.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LITERATURE FORCE!

They turned into the Saber Team!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) JERK FORCE 6!

She summoned Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Sumo Kong, Prometheus, Nightmare Fluttershy and EP-327!

Qin: Oh yeah!

We went at Seymour Wittle and bashed, punched and smashed him all over some more.

Kup, Brittney, Bonnie Terrez and Dead End used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Kup and Dead End's weapons and Brittney and Bonnie's powers 100-fold.

Kup and Brittney: DARKNESS LASER BLAST!

Bonnie Terrez and Dead End: DRAGONAIR GOTHIC BLAST!

Iron Man of Stark and Grizzly: IRON BEAR BLAST!

Ant Man of Size and Top: ANTS OF SPINNING FURY!

Thor of Asgard and Gearhead: LIGHTNING GEAR BURST!

Hulk of Gamma Strength and Dark Turtles: GAMMA HULK BLAST!

Hawkeye of the Marksman and Abra Kadabra: ARROWS OF FURY!

Rocket Raccoon of the Guardians and Trapster: ROCKET ENERGY BLAST WAVE!

War Machine of the Arsenal and Ragdoll: WAR DOLL BARRAGE!

Captain America of the Super and Batroc the Leaper: AMERICA FRANCE BLAST!

Squirrel Girl of the Nuts and Whiteout: NUTS OF WHITE FURY!

Mary Jane of the Ultimate Spider and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDER OF BLOOD BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley

Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Nico, me, May, Eli, Maria and Lincoln: LIGHTNING RETRIBUTION BLAST!

Lincoln: CAR ELEMENT STYLE: BMW!

Entrapta: CAR LIGHTNING STYLE: FORD!

Perfuma: CAR NATURE STYLE: DODGE!

Frosta: CAR ICE STYLE: JEEP!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said cars.

Lincoln and his harem: CAR FINAL SMASH: EXPLOSIVE CAR BLAST!

They fired a massive explosive car at Seymour Wittle.

Lincoln: You are done scaring our friends, you haunted piece of dirt!

Lincoln fired a massive rainbow energy blast that hit The Haunted Car and destroyed what was left of it. Suddenly, we saw the evil spirit of Seymour Wittie come out of the remains of the car and went after us, but Yuri Kozukata got out The Camera Obscura, and when it came close, she hit the shutter button, and the blast hit the ghost and it screamed in pain, as it twisted and turned into a black flame and was sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Whoa, so that was…?!

Nicole: The Camera Obscura, it has the power not only to photograph images of The Other Side and The Netherworld, but it also has the power to exorcise and capture ghosts.

Me: That thing really is a powerful weapon.

Lincoln: And deadly, I was told overexposure to The Camera Obscura has led those who don't have a Sixth Sense to commit suicide and wind up getting dragged to The Netherworld.

Nico: So, only someone with a Sixth Sense can use it and overexposure leads to those who don't have a Sixth Sense to commit suicide and get dragged to The Netherworld, that's really dark. But, either way, at least, we're rid of The Haunted Car for good.

Lincoln: You said it, now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Mephala, The Daedric Prince of Lies.

?: All in this world shall be consumed by paranoia and deceit!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around

Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive volley of darkness blasts that came flying out of nowhere, and when they hit the barrier, they were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger and the barrier remained strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Mephala, or we will force you out.

A figure emerged from the darkness, and it was none other than Mephala, The Daedric Prince of Lies.

Mara: Mephala. I should've known that you'd show up here, Daedric Prince of Lies.

Mephala: You fools, none of you shall leave here alive. With all of you dead, all shall be consumed by lies and paranoia, and death and destruction will overtake this pathetic world.

Yuri Kozukata: That will never happen, as long as we're here.

Suddenly, Yuri Kozukata's brown eyes turn neon brown and she was surrounded by an orange and white energy aura with stars, light, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Mephala, she left orange and white energy, stars, light, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Yuri Kozukata: I will never forgive you for all of the pain and suffering you'd wrought by spreading lies and deceit among innocent people for your amusement, Mephala, for what you've done, you will pay the price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Yuri Kozukata was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and white energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are ghosts, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mephala: the red eyes of death. Then, as the vortex faded, Yuri Kozukata emerged, but she was changed forever.

Yuri Kozukata grew to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange and white orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long auburn brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and an orange and white energy aura with stars, light, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and her immense protective blue aura suddenly changed into an immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a flower with a ghost emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on angel earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Yuri Kozukata has on her signature white and orange shirt with sun-pattern recall the Dark Sun opening at the front to recall the Camera Obscura, shorts that go up to her thighs, black socks, black ankle-length boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Dark Sun surrounded by ghosts. Suddenly, Yuri Kozukata felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive auburn brown angel wings with orange tips on the large auburn brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long auburn brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Yuri Kozukata has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Yuri Kozukata's massive golden greatsword and all of the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and white energy, stars, light, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yuri Kozukata's Solar Light Haunting Dark Sun Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Solar Light Haunting Dark Sun Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange and white gems and a spider lily etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with orange gems for eyes and large orange blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Yuri Kozukata has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold angel head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with orange suns in between the kanji below The Dark Sun that said, "Yuri Kozukata, Psychic and Shadow Reader, Only Survivor of A Tragic Incident, Wielder of The Camera Obscura, Assistant of Hisoka Kurosawa, Survivor of Mount Hikami, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Light, The Dark Sun, Ghosts, Phoenixes, and Angels"

こずかたゆり、超能力者で影のリーダー、悲劇的な事件の唯一の生存者、カメラ・オブスキュラの使い手、黒澤ヒソカの助手、氷上山の生存者、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、破壊者であり悪の

スレイヤーであり、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、光、暗い太陽、幽霊、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Yuri Kozukata has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SHADOW PSYCHIC-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SHADOW PSYCHIC GHOST EXORCIST DARK SUN ETERNAL SUNLIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SHADOW PSYCHIC GHOST EXORCIST DARK SUN ETERNAL SUNLIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SHADOW PSYCHIC GHOST EXORCIST DARK SUN ETERNAL SUNLIGHT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Yuri Kozukata's Super Angel-Shadow Psychic-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mephala saw it, he went mad and ran at Yuri to kill her, but Yuri Kozukata fired a massive barrage of orange and white energy, stars, light, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mephala and she was sent flying into a tree, she got back up, but The Daedric Prince of Lies was beyond enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Yuri Kozukata's transformed!

Lincoln: Yuri went through a lot from losing her family in an accident to the nightmares at Mt. Hikami that led to her lifting the curse and allowing Ose Kurosawa to finally move on to the other side along with all those who died when they reached the mountain.

Yuri Kozukata: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Shadow Psychic Ghost Exorcist Dark Sun Eternal Sunlight Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Shadow Psychic Ghost Exorcist Dark Sun Eternal Sunlight Phoenix Angel Love) I'd been through a lot, and now, I've transformed.

Lincoln: You sure have, Yuri. Now, let's get rid of Mephala.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Yuri Kozukata.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming here to cause discord and chaos with your lies, Mephala, but you made a mistake crossing us, and that's about to cost you your life.

Yuri Kozukata and Lincoln went after Mephala, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and white energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Mephala, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln and Yuri Kozukata attacked her with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Yuri Kozukata also did the same by firing orange and white energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Yuri Kozukata attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Mephala mad with rage.

Mephala: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SCREAM)

Mephala went after Lincoln and Yuri Kozukata in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Yuri Kozukata fired light blasts at Mephala and they summoned ghosts to attack Mephala and she was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Mephala's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Mephala into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Mephala except for her clothing, and he banished Mephala to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Yuri

Kozukata and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Yuri Kozukata's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long auburn brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large orange and white orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive auburn brown angel wings are permanent.

Yuri Kozukata: Your lies end here, Mephala. Thanks for helping me destroy Kai Yan for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Yuri.

Suddenly, Yuri Kozukata wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Yuri Kozukata's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Ghost flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and The Dark Sun behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Yuri Kozukata sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Yuri, you did amazing!

Nico: No fooling, you and Lincoln defeated Mephala and Lincoln ended it by absorbing her.

Lincoln: Yep, but you know what this means: now we're at war with The Daedric Princes, but we're more than ready for them.

Suddenly, the spots on the Universe 666 Miracle Box on Lincoln's back began glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of The OverLord, El of the Water, El of the Wind, El of the Ground, Jaguar Lords, Tortoise Lords, Snake Lords, Crow Lords, Zebra Lords, Jackal Lords, Bee Lords, Stingray Lords, Fish Lords, Lizard Lords, and Ant Lords.

Shoichi: What the? Clones of The OverLord, El of the Water, El of the Wind, El of the Ground, Jaguar Lords, Tortoise Lords, Snake Lords, Crow Lords, Zebra Lords, Jackal Lords, Bee Lords, Stingray Lords, Fish Lords, Lizard Lords, and Ant Lords?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: WHOA! This is really quite an army!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of The OverLord, El of the Water, El of the Wind, El of the Ground, Jaguar Lords, Tortoise Lords, Snake Lords, Crow Lords, Zebra Lords, Jackal Lords, Bee Lords, Stingray Lords, Fish Lords, Lizard Lords, and Ant Lords and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of The OverLord, El of the Water, El of the Wind, El of the Ground, Jaguar Lords, Tortoise Lords, Snake Lords, Crow Lords, Zebra Lords, Jackal Lords, Bee Lords, Stingray Lords, Fish Lords, Lizard Lords, and Ant Lords, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles

grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten Agito Weapons with all the Lords' symbols on them, and they were all put into his Universe 666 Miracle Box with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Gaia Memories, Wizard Rings, Rider Tickets, Astroswitches, Wonder Ride Books, OOO Medals, and Advent Cards.

Shoichi: Wow, now you have Agito Weapons with all the Lords' powers.

Lincoln: Yep, next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of the Deadman.

Nico: Now, that would be awesome, and we'd also have access to their powers as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Merrli Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Merrli.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) One of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Merrli Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second eldest of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like me, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Merrli that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lori at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and dumped by Bobby.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it may have made Lori's worst fears come true, but thankfully, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

Puff: That's it for that jerk.

Evil-Lyn: The Haunted Car is dead too.

Evilseed: It sure is.

Me: Good riddance.

Aqueduct: Now we just need to take the injured people to the hospital.

Lady Shiva: You okay now, Horsea?

Horsea: (Sniffles) I'll be okay.

Maria: Oh there there Horsea.

Me: Boy what a haunting adventure.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But great job today everyone.

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure though.

Me: Yep.

We went back home after tending to the injured and got them all healed and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

It's good to be back.

Another chapter done. WHEW! Wow! This one has to be the

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and

his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Leon, Simone Honou, Elemental HERO Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Clayman, Necroshade, Bladeedge, Wildheart. Clayman, Necroshade, Bladeedge and Wildheart as well as Artie Ziff, Gourd, Sir Urchin & Snail Fail, Leafan, Robot Alligator and Dragar the Loathsome and we're going to Bikini Bottom. we're going to battle Evil Squidward who has busted out of prison and has beaten up EVERYONE in Bikini Bottom minus Sandy to the point where they were totally dismembered alive. Like what happened to SpongeBob and Patrick in the episode Sportz. Also Varya Pohzar is going to transform against Evil Squidward. Also we're going to battle Another Evil Fire, Water, Life, Undead, Air, Magic, Tech, Earth Minions, Katty Katswell, Tri-Klops, Master Zik, Evil Butane Man, Jean Jacket and Barbed Wire Org. And you're going to be in for a surprise on this one. They are going to be the Embodiments of the Orca, Gale and Chocolate Dopants and also the Embodiment of Princess Luna and Princess Celestia. Also we're going to meet a Fuse Man gene-slammer named LeShawna Fuse and she is electrifying.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Elise Dragonball, Gene-Slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hircine, The Daedric Prince of Hunting.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Maryland, but we got bad news: Clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill

Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

And we're going to meet Merrli Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Merrli, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second eldest of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Merrli that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lori at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and dumped by Bobby.

Next up is sort of a Part 2 for the SpongeBob episode of Fear of A Krabby Patty. We're going to battle those giant Krabby Patties that SpongeBob saw and they are coming to get Mr. Krabs and make him pay. But they are going into the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# NIGHT OF THE GIANT KRABBY PATTIES

This chapter is a sequel to Fear of A Krabby Patty

---

Walking through the streets of Bikini Bottom was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Leon, Simone Honou, Elemental HERO Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Clayman, Necroshade, Bladeedge, Wildheart. Clayman, Necroshade, Bladeedge and Wildheart as well as Artie Ziff, Gourd, Sir Urchin & Snail Fail, Leafan, Robot Alligator and Dragar the Loathsome and we were there for another awesome and fun and great rescue.

Me: Boy we should go to Bikini Bottom more often and I always love coming here.

Lily: Me too. Bikini Bottem is awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Simone Honou: It sure is awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Leon: I agree there too.

Nico: Me too. Leon, I want to thank you, Artie Ziff, and your teams for coming.

Leon: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome helping you guys out.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Simone, were you happy to see Ms. Frizzle and the rest again?

Simone Houou: I sure was Nico! It was awesome that you guys got to meet her and my friends from my class.

Me: Boy that was so fun! It's so awesome that you and her class went on so many awesome field trips like that.

Nicole: Boy her field trips are awesome and it was awesome going to see how stars are born too.

Lola: Boy no kidding! But it was awesome helping Arnold deal with his skin turning orange.

Me: Yeah he learned a big lesson back then.

Nico: Have everything in moderation.

Me: Yeah.

Simone Houou: And you guys really loved Ms. Frizzle's light pinball machine.

Nicole: Boy that was so fun. Using rainbow light as the balls is genius.

Nico: And that wasn't all of them.

Me: Nope we saw the planets and more.

Simone Houou: I know. I got TONS of favorites from them.

Nico: Nice. All of those are awesome.

Simone Houou: And I got just the one for this month in 2 days. You'll love it.

Nico: Looking forward to it. WOW! Man this week was REALLY EVENTFUL!

Me: I know! Wow! But man the Mascots were scared shitless because of the Haunted Car returning!

Nico: And we killed 2 birds with one stone.

Fluttershy: (GASP) Oh Nico don't do that.

Me: No Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh right sorry. An expression.

Me: He means that we killed both the Haunted Car and Seymour Wittle at the same time. Also man Caitlyn REALLY went apeshit ballistic on him! HOLY Crap!

Sakura Knudson: Man! I've never seen her go that nuts on him! And quite frankly I didn't blame her one bit for that! Wow!

Varie: She let all hell loose on him for killing her back when J.D. was in preschool!

Maria: Last time we saw that kind of car it was possessed by the spirit of Princess Morbucks' great great grandfather.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But this time it was possessed by the spirit of that serial killer that killed Caitlyn and I killed him back then.

Laney: Yeah.

Maria: And it scared the Mascots REALLY badly!

Nico: I didn't expect that, honestly.

Me: Me neither. But man Caitlyn did a great job back then.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Me: I'm proud of her.

Varie: She did really good.

Sunny Starscout: How are the mascots doing now?

Maria: Still shaken up but they are doing good. Ino is helping them as best as she can.

Me: Good. We're glad.

Nico: What about Horsea?

Maria: I let her sleep with me for a couple of hours.

Nico: Oh man.

Maria: But she's getting better.

Nico: Good.

We were walking on.

Nico: Lets head on to the Krusty Krab.

Me: Good idea.

But as we were walking we came to a REALLY HORRIFYING SIGHT! WE SAW MUCH OF BIKINI BOTTOM DESTROYED and EVERYONE MANGLED UP LIKE THEY LOST TO A BUNCH OF CRAZED SUPERHEROES! THEY WERE REALLY BEATENED UP BAD!

WE GASPED!

Nico: OH MAN!

Lola: HOLY CRAP!

We even saw SpongeBob, Patrick, Mr. Krabs and Squidward mangled up too!

WILHELM SCREAM!

They were so badly mangled up that they looked like they were through a bunch of meat grinders! They had their bodies broken and teeth knocked out and had eyes bruised and had bones broken and limbs missing!

Me: MY GOD!

We went over!

SpongeBob: (GROANS IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN)

Plankton came running up to us unharmed.

Plankton: Guys! Boy am I glad you're all here!

Me: What happened here Sheldon?

Plankton: Evil Squidward did this!

Me: EVIL SQUIDWARD!?

I yelled so loud that his skin ripped off! Revealing his muscles.

Plankton: Ow.

Me: Oops sorry.

Plankton: Luckily, I was too small for him!

Me: Thank goodness. What about Sandy?

Plankton: She's okay.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word from Sandy that Evil Squidward has escaped and has beaten up EVERYONE in Bikini Bottom except for Sandy.

Nico: I think we already saw that.

Lily: When they beat each other up in the sports fiasco?! Oh man!

Varya Pohzar: (Russian Accent) That walking Calamari freak! I'll burn him to a crisp!

Lincoln: And that we will, Varya.

We then met up with Sandy at the hospital, and we really saw what Evil Squidward did beating up SpongeBob, Patrick, Mr. Krabs, Squidward and everyone like how bad SpongeBob and Patrick were beaten up in the sports fiasco.

Nico: HOLY FISHPASTE! (GROWLS) He's gonna pay for this!

Lincoln: That he will. But first.

Lincoln's massive white angel wings glowed with rainbow energy, and he spread them out as they released a wave of rainbow energy and healed SpongeBob, Patrick, Mr. Krabs, Squidward and everyone.

SpongeBob: Thanks, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome. Now, let's go hunt down that calamari freak!

Me: I've got a few recipes for char-broiled squid!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began

shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Evil Squidward) AHA! Got you! I just spotted Evil Squidward, he's 20 yards away, and that animal's wrecking Bikini Bottom on another tirade!

Nico: What?! Again!? Let's get him!

Lincoln: This time, he dies for good. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Evil Squidward.

We heard sounds of fighting and Karate noises.

SMASH WHAM BLAM!

Me: Sounds like the fighting is starting without us.

Nico: Lets get the others here.

I called in all the team.

Lori: We got here as fast as we could!

Lynn: GEEZ! Evil Squidward did all this!?

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

The people of Bikini Bottom were being loaded into ambulances.

We went to face Evil Squidward!

Sandy comes up from behind Evil Squidward and stuffs him in a jellyfishing net. She swings the net and sends Evil Squidward flying to the soccer ball goal and into the pooling table. Evil Squidward pulls himself out of the table. Sandy hits the eight ball and it flies into Evil Squidward's head. The eight ball comes out through Evil Squidward's nose. Sandy takes out a plate and Evil Squidward's face falls into pieces. Evil Squidward's face is now made into calamari.

But he wasn't finished yet.

Then we went and faced him!

Me: Hey you sack of Calamari!

Nico: You are in a lot of trouble now you talentless freak!

I punched Evil Squidward and he landed on a tall diving board and then Evil Squidward falls off the diving board and lands into the tub of boiling hot lava. He screams and jumps out in pain, hits the sideways spring, and bounces into a steel wall. He falls onto the spiky conveyor belt's lever, which it turns on. Evil Squidward falls onto the conveyor belt and it takes him to the rolling wheel with sharp corals on it.

Evil Squidward: No, no, no, no, no!

Evil Squidward gets rolled on by the sharp corals, leaving his face bruised. Evil Squidward gets pummeled by boxing gloves until he becomes liquid. The liquefied Evil Squidward falls onto a shell seat. Four robotic arms grab him, stretch him and roll him up into a ball. Evil Squidward is placed into a cannon and it fires him far off into the distance until he hits the high school bell. Evil Squidward falls in front of the front doors just as the high school students march out and trample on top of him.

Squidward: Ow… (Spits out teeth)

But we were far from finished with him!

He got up.

Vlad Plasmius: You alright, Plankton?

Plankton: Vlad, old buddy, I'm lucky to be alive after what happened!

Me: No kidding.

Before Evil Squidward could do even a single rant, Aurico heard a Pokémon cry.

He saw it was a Kyogre.

Me: Whoa a Kyogre!

Aurico: Oh and it injured its fin.

He got to healing it.

Kyogre: Thank you. Oh man that jerk!

Me: No kidding!

I then zapped Evil Squidward and he appears with multiple eyes with hissing snakes!

Evil Squidward: HOLY FISH PASTE! GET IT OFF ME! GET IT OFF ME! [takes eyes off him and pants in fear] Don't you know how to work those powers!?

Me: Oh I'm sorry how about this!? [changes Evil Squidward into a burning mess, then changes him to have an enormous nose, then to have no skin, then cut in half by scissors]

Nico: OUCH!

Qin: Funny!

Me: And here is what your music sounds like!

I formed my nails into claws and pulled out a chalkboard and put on Earmuffs.

I then scrapped my nails on it.

HORRIBLE SCRAPPING NOISE!

EVIL SQUIDWARD SCREAMED IN PAIN FROM THE HORRIBLE SCREECHING NOISE!

Then I fired a wave of energgy and Evil Squidward was dressed with a flashlight, clown shoes, hoop skirt, wearing a sombrero upside-down, and had tray full of cubed cheese and then I made him screech like a chimpanzee.

Kyogre charged at him. But before he got there A BUNCH OF SEA BEARS CAME AND MAULED EVIL SQUIDWARD FEROCIOUSLY!

HE WAS MAULED BRUTALLY ALL OVER IN A FEROCIOUS FIGHT CLOUD!

They stopped and then repeatedly mauled him again and again!

FEROCIOUS FIGHT NOISES!

Troy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Kim Possible: THUNDER DRAGON!

Lynn Sr.: DRYAD!

Raiden: THUNDERBIRD!

Optimus Prime: AUTOMATON!

Mallow: FAIRY!

Orion: HARPY!

Emma: PHOENIX!

Gia: GRYPHON!

Noah: UNICORN!

Jake: LION!

Troy: RED DRAGON!

They transformed into THUNDERZORD AND THEIR OWN VERSIONS OF THE MIGHTY MORPHIN RANGERS!

Me: Awesome! Wow!

Tommy Oliver: That is awesome Troy! You and the Megaforce Team would really be perfect for the Thunderzords.

Me: I was gonna say! That is cool!

Troy: This isn't a Legendary Mode! This is a real Mighty Morphin Morph!

Me: It sure is!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Now that would have been so awesome to see!

Jake: (to the viewers) I know I'm not a core member but it's not my team without me.

Me: That's true.

The Sea Bears left.

Evil Squidward was a brutally mangled up mess! But he was far from finished.

Evil Squidward: I'VE DEFEATED SPONGEBOB SQUAREPANTS! AND NOW, YOU CAN JOIN HIM IN HELL!

Nico: I don't think so!

Qin: YEAH!

We went at him and I punched him in the face and bashed him in his eyes. Then I grabbed his nose and then…

RIP!

Evil Squidward: DDDDDDDDDOOOOOOOOOOOOOWWWWWW!

I ripped his nose off!

Maria: Want to know what my favorite color is? I'm Blue!

(ACTIVATES NEW WAVE'S RIDEWATCH)

(I'm Blue (Da Ba Dee) By Eiffel 65 Plays)

Maria: (SINGING DIVINELY AS WATER AND BLUE ENERGY SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Yo, listen up here's a story

About a little guy

That lives in a blue world

And all day and all night

And everything he sees is just blue

Like him inside and outside

Blue his house

With a blue little window

And a blue corvette

And everything is blue for him

And himself and everybody around

Cause he ain't got nobody to listen to

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I have a blue house

With a blue window

Blue is the colour of all that I wear

Blue are the streets

And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me
I'm blue
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
I'm blue
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
Da ba dee da ba di
I have a blue house
With a blue window
Blue is the colour of all that I wear
Blue are the streets
And all the trees are too

I have a girlfriend and she is so blue

Blue are the people here

That walk around

Blue like my corvette, its in and outside

Blue are the words I say

And what I think

Blue are the feelings

That live inside me

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

I'm blue

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

Da ba dee da ba di

She danced and bashed and pulverized him all over with blue energy and lightning and water blasts.

Laney: YEAH!

Horsea: YAY MARIA!

Xenia: Awesome!

Lola: Yeah that was awesome!

Laney: Now here is a favorite that I like. I know we're going to meet an embodiment for this one shortly.

(FAIRY NIGHTSONGS BY GARY STADLER PLAYS)

Laney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEAVES, GRASS, FLOWERS AND FAIRIES SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Ahh…

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

On fairy night wings our songs fill the air

Making a circle of magic and light

Watched silently by the Fey of the night

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Our hearts full of love and our arms open wide

We hold the key to the fairies delight

Song in our hearts belong in the air

The words of our wisdom we bring forth to share

The songs in the night

As we dance 'round the flame

The Fairy Nightsongs are never the same

The words from our lips as we sing for the night

Impart to the Fey our hearts truest sight

Sounds of the forest in sweet harmony

We give the gift of our song to the fairy

Dancing a spiral we sing unaware

The fairy night wings our song fill the air

She floated with butterfly wings spread and fired waves of flowers and grass and blasted Evil Squidward down.

Lola: Yeah take that!

Nico: Nice job Laney!

A Sea Rhinoceros appeared!

Me: Whoa!

He snorted and charged and smashed Evil Squidward into a trampled mess!

Maria fired water and splashed him all over.

Qin: Take that! And this!

She fired waves of fire and burned him.

Varya Pohzar: Time for me to burn!

We were flying in the air and looking around, and then, we saw Evil Squidward trashing the city, and he's fighting the rest of the team.

Lincoln: There he is, and he's fighting the rest of the team?!

Lincoln fired massive waves of rainbow fire that hit Evil Squidward and sent him flying into a trash can, and we landed, and when Evil Squidward saw us, he screeched and screamed like a crazy person.

Lily: Sheesh, I don't want to know what he went through in prison.

Buster Bunny: Sebastian tortured him by making all of his worst fears come to life, and he made his warning to me and the gang that if we told you guys of what he did to Evil Squidward, he'd scare us to death!

We gasped!

Sebastian Mendez: Why, you overgrown… ! You're lucky we're going to kill Evil Squidward, otherwise I'd scare you a lot worse than after Plucky blabbed out about you whacking me on the head with a mallet those two days.

Plucky Duck: Hah, you don't scare us that easily anymore!

Buster Bunny and the rest of his friends were with Plucky Duck which confused us.

Sebastian Mendez: (Laughing Sinisterly) Of all the arrogant talk that came out of your big fat beak, I think you forgot just how terrifying I was in the past because of my Dark Side and still am, Feather Face!

Buster Bunny: (Following Plucky Duck's lead) Hah, bring it on, crazy!

Babs Bunny: Yeah, bring it, crazy! (Biker Chick Voice) We'll drag your mangy hide all over the city!

Sebastian Mendez: Very well then, I hope you've all said your final goodbyes!

Suddenly, the skies began to grow dark as the sound of creepy organ music plays and Sebastian started floating up in the air, his eyes turned blood red, he had a demonic grin on his face with his teeth replaced with a mouth full of sharp fangs, he opened his mouth, and then… !

SEBASTIAN ROARED LIKE A DEMON AND SNAKES CAME OUT OF HIS MOUTH HISSING ANGRILY AS STREAMS OF DARK FIRE FLEW OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS AS BUSTER BUNNY, BABS BUNNY, PLUCKY DUCK, HAMPTON PIG, SHIRLEY THE LOON, FIFI LA FUME, FURRBALL, DIZZY DEVIL, CALAMITY COYOTE, SNEEZER, SWEETIE, AND LIL BEEPER DODGED THEM AND THEY HIT EVIL SQUIDWARD AND HE GOT BURNED BADLY!

Qin: WHAT THE?! DID THEY JUST?!

Nico: They on purpose pissed him off, and they dodged the streams of dark fire which hit that freak, nice one!

Suddenly, pools of darkness appeared and demonic swords came flying out of the dark pool and Evil Squidward was being shredded as Sebastian was laughing demonically, and Buster Bunny and the others dodged them and land on the ground.

Shirley the Loon: Like you missed or some junk.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) DIE!

Sebastian summoned demonic hands from Hell and they rushed at Buster Bunny and his friends who dodged again, and the demonic hands from Hell scratched Evil Squidward, and Buster Bunny landed a strong punch to Sebastian's face and knocked him down, but not out.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Oh man! Now that was crazy! You sure you guys haven't gotten any training from Kakarot and the others?

Buster Bunny: Nah, this was all our own doing.

Lincoln: You guys sure are crazy.

Buster Bunny: That's who we are!

Evil Squidward: (ENRAGED SCREECH) I'M GONNA GRIND YOU ALL INTO CHUM, NITWIT MORONS!

Varya Pohzar: (Russian Accent) Your voice is so annoying, I think it's time I shut you up forever.

Suddenly, Varya Pohzar's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Evil Squidward, she left red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Varya Pohzar: (Russian Accent) I cannot believe that you broke out of prison and beat everyone up in your maddening rage, I knew you were a complete loser, but this is too much! You know what, we shouldn't have let Sebastian torture you and drive you even more insane than ever, now we're gonna correct that and destroy you for good!

Suddenly, Varya Pohzar was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fire vampires, phoenixes, angels, and Old Entity Cthugha and Cthugha flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Squidward: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Varya Pohzar emerged, but she was changed forever.

Varya Pohzar grew from 6'11" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Old Entity Cthugha and the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Old Entity Cthugha with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Varya Pohzar has on a short-sleeved yellow blouse, red sleeveless crop top, red skirt, yellow pants, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Old Entity Cthugha surrounded by stars and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red and yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Varya Pohzar felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire-colored angel wings with red tips on the large fire-colored feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Varya Pohzar has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Varya Pohzar's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Varya Pohzar's Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Fire Vampire Old Entity Cthugha Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Fire Vampire Old Entity Cthugha Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Old Entity Cthugha etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Varya Pohzar has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Old Entity Cthugha's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with red flames in between the kanji below Old Entity Cthugha that said, "Varya Pohzar, Gene-Slammer of Old Entity Cthugha, Fire Angel of Russia, Embodiment of Cthugha, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Human Flame, Destroyer of Evil Squidward, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Fire Vampires, Phoenixes, Angels, and Old Entity Cthugha"

ヴァリヤ・ポーザール、古い実体クトゥーガの遺伝子スラマー、ロシアの火の天使、クトゥーガの化身、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・リンの軽蔑者、人間の炎の大敵、破壊者イービル・イカワードの一員、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメン

バー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、火、火の吸血鬼、フェニックス、天使、そして老人エンティティ・クトゥガ

Varya Pohzar has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OLD ENTITY CTHUGHA-FIRE ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE ANGEL OLD ENTITY CTHUGHA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE ANGEL OLD ENTITY CTHUGHA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE ANGEL OLD ENTITY CTHUGHA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Varya Pohzar's Super Angel-Old Entity Cthugha-Fire Angel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Squidward saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Varya Pohzar fired a massive barrage of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels which hit Evil Squidward and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off as he let out another screech.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Varya's transformed, and by the looks of it, Evil Squidward's gone mad!

Varya Pohzar: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Fire Inferno Firestorm Old Entity Cthugha Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Fire Inferno Firestorm Old Entity Cthugha Phoenix Angel Love) (Russian Accent) You've had this coming for a long time.

Suddenly, a gravity blast came out of nowhere which hit Evil Squidward and flattened him.

Lincoln: That wasn't Leni, nor you or me, J.D.

Me: It sure wasn't, but there's only one God Sibling who could do that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and dark purple gem for the pendant, dark purple skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with Zodiac Signs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Valerie Knudson, God Sibling of Gravity.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Valerie?!

Valerie Knudson: Yep, Valerie Knudson, God Sibling of Gravity, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve breaking out once again, you stupid calamari freak.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, that ends here, consider yourself dead, you freak.

Lincoln, Varya Pohzar, and I went after Evil Squidward, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Evil Squidward, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Varya Pohzar, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Evil Squidward even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Evil Squidward: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SHRIEK)

Evil Squidward charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and they got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed him by the waist with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed him into the ground, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby tree.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to burn you to a crisp, you lazy good-for-nothing louse.

Lincoln summoned orbs of rainbow fire, and he fired them at Evil Squidward and got burned badly, and then, he slashed at him with his massive greatsword and his massive angelic and demonic greatswords appeared and slashed at him even more until he was nothing more than squid steaks, and he had them put onto a grill and turned into grilled squid steaks, which we ate.

Nico: Now, that was good.

We belched out Evil Squidward's spirit who went charging at us again only to get slashed down by a mad Sebastian and he burst into black flames and was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Varya Pohzar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive fire-colored angel wings are permanent.

Varya Pohzar: (Russian Accent) That'll teach that jerk.

Lincoln: He deserves it.

Suddenly, Varya Pohzar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Varya Pohzar's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Old Entity Cthugha flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Varya Pohzar sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: That'll teach that loser, hope he never comes back. (To Valerie Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Valerie.

Valerie Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Valerie Knudson and he hugged her, and Valerie Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valerie Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Valerie Knudson, God Sibling of Gravity, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful gravity powers and immense control over gravitational fields, and she also has the power to manipulate gravitational fields. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, and Marlene, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Gravity, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Nature, Time, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THEY WILL BE CRUSHED BY THE GRAVITATIONAL FORCE OF JUSTICE!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Valerie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Valerie Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Valerie Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Valerie Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Valerie Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Valerie Knudson.

Valerie Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

---

Me: At least Evil Squidward is dead and gone forever now.

Nico: Good riddance. Oh and Kylie? You and Moondancer did good yesterday.

Moondancer: Thanks Nico. That was fun and cool.

Kylie: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Nice job Kyogre.

Kyogre: Thanks. I didn't get any good strikes in but it was cool.

Me: Well that's okay. Besides you did good.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Kyogre: Oh no thank you. I drink root beer.

Me: Awesome having a root beer buddy.

Poliwag gave the puppy dog eyes.

Poliwag: (Baby talk) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay okay.

Nico: If it makes you feel better, you can attack later.

Kyogre: I would like that.

Me: Cool.

Nico: Awesome.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: How are you, Horsea?

Horsea: Much better now.

Nico: Good.

Eli: (Senses something) WHOA! We got a massive power coming! It's from the Anothers. We have Another Artie Ziff, Gourd, Evil Fire, Water, Life, Undead, Air, Magic, Tech, Earth Minions, Katty Katswell, Tri-Klops, Master Zik, Evil Butane Man, Jean Jacket and Barbed Wire Org!

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! The evil Skylanders that Kaos made.

Nico: Wow! This is gonna be intense!

Princess Celestia: What is this intense power?

Me: No idea but I feel it. It's amazing.

I then saw Princess Celestia and Luna's cutie marks glowing intensely bright.

Me: Whoa Princesses your cutie marks! They are glowing really powerful and bright!

Nico: Whoa they must be reacting to something.

Princess Celestia: I wonder what it is for.

Qin: We'll find out.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Varya Visnapuu, Cross Crow, Blast Off, Threatpack, Finn (Jackie Chan), G1 Vortex, Aeleus and Buffo.

Qin: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Artie Ziff are 4 people.

Me: WHOA! This will be interesting.

Blast Off: (to G1 Vortex) Looks like you and I are up, Vortex.

G1 Vortex: We sure are.

But then my eyes glowed.

Me: (GASP)

I then went into my subconscious.

Me: What the?

The Spirit of the Tree of Harmony came.

Me: Spirit of the Tree. Is something wrong?

Spirit of the Tree of Harmony: I have something you need to be aware of. It's not a threat but there are Embodiments of you all in the team.

Me: (GASP) Embodiments for all of us in the team? Including me!?

Spirit of the Tree of Harmony: That's right. There are many of them. Neo and Non Core. Soon you will be meeting the Core 310 and they are also part of Swartz's creations. I just wanted to let you know on this.

Me: I appreciate you telling me this. I'll spread the word.

I came back.

Nico: What's wrong?

Me: I just got a message from the spirit of the Tree of Harmony.

I told everyone what she told me.

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Eli: Embodiments of all of us!? WHOA!

Nico: That is crazy! But that is amazing! It'll be interesting to see that!

Camie: It sure will be cool to see!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: I wonder if we'll meet the Another Versions of us too along with our Gene Slammers.

Me: That is a definite possibility.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But the gene-slammers will probably be made Embodiments of us because of it.

Qin: It's possible.

Camie: Yeah.

May: Boy it'll be like looking at ourselves in the mirror.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Lets focus on the Anothers.

Nico: Here they come!

We saw Another Gourd, Evil Fire, Water, Life, Undead, Air, Magic, Tech, Earth Minions, Katty Katswell, Tri-Klops, Master Zik, Evil

Butane Man, Jean Jacket and Barbed Wire Org!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Jean Jacket: (In a girls voice) Yeah it is.

Another Evil Butane Man: (In a girls voice) Yep.

They merged and reverted back into 4 figures.

1 girl had green hair, green eyes, green clothes, green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Gale Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a wind sword.

The 2nd girl had brown hair, brown eyes and had brown angel wings and had brown clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Chocolate Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a chocolate sword on.

The 3rd girl had yellow hair and had blue eyes and she had white clothes and she had white angel wings and had a tiara with Princess Celestia's Cutie Mark on it and had the Cutie Mark on her skirt and had a sun sword and she had a tail like that of Princess Celestia.

And the 4th girl had blue hair and blue eyes and black clothes and had dark blue angel wings and had a tiara with the Cutie Mark of Princess Luna on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of the night and a tail like that of Princess Luna.

Me: (GASP!) Gloria Gale and (DROOLS) Coco Chocolate!

Coco Chocolate: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Gloria Gale: You too.

Celeste Celestia: Oh I'm sorry we haven't met. I'm Celeste Celestia, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Princess Celestia - Princess of the Sun.

Lunaria Luna: And I'm Lunaria Luna, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Princess Luna - Princess of The Night.

Qin: Awesome to met you girls!

Princess Luna: Wow! This is amazing!

Princess Celestia: It sure is sister! This is amazing!

Me: It sure is! Wow! Gloria is the Embodiment of the Gale Dopant and her powers are incredibly strong wind powers and Coco's the Embodiment of the Chocolate Dopant and her powers are Chocolate powers.

Coco Chocolate: Yep that's right.

Homer: Mmm chocolate.

Nico: CHOCOLATE!

Tom the Chocolate Fish: Chocolate? CHOCOLATE?! (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE!

Lily: OH NO!

Me: Sorry we have to do this. But Kyogre was promised a turn to attack.

Tom came running fast at Coco and Lily grabbed him!

Tom: CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE!

Lily: (STRAINING) GEEZ!

Coco Chocolate: WHOA! He REALLY Loves Chocolate!

Nico: (LAUGHS) WHO DOESN'T LOVE chocolate!?

Qin: Yeah!

Me: By the way is the Another Artie Ziff friendly or hostile?

Gloria Gale: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this. But Kyogre was promised a turn to attack.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

Kyogre fired a powerful Hyper Beam blast and it hit the Anothers for Barbed Wire Org and the Ambassador Archenemies!

Nico: YEAH!

We blasted the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Take that!

Me: OH YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PURPLE LIGHTNING FORCE!

She summoned Dr. Viktor and team.

She summoned Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skowl the Startling and Switchbeast.

Nico: Nice!

Tom the Chocolate Fish: CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE!

Dr. Viktor: You have issues.

Lily: (Groaning) HE LOVES CHOCOLATE! Tom goes absolutely cuckoo nuts for it! Chocolate is his ultimate biggest weakness! He can't eat enough of it!

Nico: WHOA! That is a true Choco-Holic right there.

Lily: He loves chocolate so much that he goes absolutely bonkers for it!

Qin: Wow!

Lily was trying to hold him back with all her strength.

Maria: Should we knock him out?

Tom the Chocolate Fish: CHOCOLATE!

BONK!

He was knocked out after Lily hit him on the head.

Nico: There.

May: And now, we wait.

Coco Chocolate: Want some chocolate?

Nico: Yes please.

Coco gave him a delicious bar of chocolate.

Nico: Ahh comfort food.

Nico ate it.

Chomp.

Nico: Mmm! Delicious.

Eddy: Horsea, tell me if this still frightens you. (gets out picture of Haunted Car)

Horsea: (SCREAMS) IT'S THE HAUNTED CAR! IT'S NOT GONNA STOP UNTIL IT KILLS US ALL!

Horsea jumped into Maria's arms!

SMASH!

I bashed Eddy on his head with Eustace's mallet!

Eddy: I was trying to test how much her therapy has progressed. It still has a long way to go.

Nico: Well that wasn't funny though.

Me: At least they aren't screaming at Blood and Honey anymore.

Horsea: We still despise that movie!

Nico: Good!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Yeah!

Poromon: The movie we're making is much better than that Abomination!

Nico: Wait you're making a movie!?

Me: Oh I forgot to tell you guys. The mascots are making an action movie.

Girl Jordan: I had been making posters for them for it.

She pulled out a poster for it.

Girl Jordan: The Adventures of The Brave Mascots of Cuteness.

It showed the Mascots in Anime-Esque Human Forms and they were battling pirates and terrorists.

Nico: COOL! Looking forward to seeing that.

Maria: Nice!

Me: Yep.

Lily: I've been hired by them to be the camera man.

Nico: Cool!

?: Boy that movie looks like it's going to be awesome!

We saw Another Artie Ziff!

Me: Wow! Another Artie Ziff!

Nico: Oh! Didn't see you there!

Another Artie Ziff: (In a girls voice) I heard about the movie and couldn't resist listening.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had black and white clothes and she had black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Orca Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a really cool glaive in her hand and on her arm was a tattoo of the phrase Salana Ayun Iesis.

Me: Ophelia Gordan Orca!

Nico: Wow!

Ophelia Orca: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Salana Ayun Iesis? What does that mean? Wait that's familiar. (GASP) Oh my gosh I remember that line from Free Willy! Wow! Good memories.

Ophelia Orca: Yep and it's the reason why I love Orcas.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Yep. Ophelia was trying to find her brother Jesse.

Nico: Jesse from Free Willy is your brother?

Ophelia Orca: That's right. It's a long story.

Poromon: You can view the movie after Nico's Galaxy Adventure.

Ophelia Orca: Looking forward to it.

Lily: We already made it and you guys are in for an awesome treat.

Nico: Awesome! Wow that was fast.

Me: Yep. We were busy. Anyway I should explain. Ophelia is the Biological sister of Jesse. And she is an Orca Whale tamer and master and she was adopted by a rich man that is worth as much and is 200,000 times more value than Artie Ziff was.

Ophelia Orca: Yeah my dad is worth more than Ziff and he is also the man that put him out of business.

Me: WHOA! I didn't know that.

Nico: Yikes!

Artie Ziff: Yeah I had it coming for what I did in the past.

Me: Another ugly story.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Ophelia Orca: Just to reunite me with my brother. I miss him every day.

Me: I know you do Ophelia. We'll find him.

Xenia: Yeah.

Ophelia Orca: I heard how much he freed Willy back then and I'm so proud of him.

Me: He is a hero to all Orca Whales.

Nico: Yep.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and did so.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: This will be fun!

Ophelia Orca: I'm really ready for this.

She fired blades of water and smashed Another Artie Ziff all over.

Nico: (Gets out Artie Ziff's Ridewatch) Have some of this!

May then bashed me on the head with a vase!

Me: OUCH! WHAT THE FUCK WAS THAT FOR!?

May: Sorry. (GETS OUT SIR URCHIN AND SNAIL FAIL'S RIDEWATCH) Part of the act.

Maria: (Gets out Robot Alligator's Ridewatch) Chew on this!

Simone Houou: (Gets out Gourd's ridewatch) I'm gonna be a hard one!

They activated them and used the powers of Artie Ziff, Gourd, Sir Urchin & Snail Fail, Leafan, Robot Alligator and Dragar the Loathsome.

They blasted the Another all over!

Snail Fail bashed Sir Urchin with an anvil!

SMASH!

Sir Urchin: (ANGRY) WHY YOU!

Snail Fail: (Stupid) WHAT I DO!?

Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Weevil Underwood, Hotstreak, Shearfear and Gnat came.

Nico: Nice team Taskmaster!

Taskmaster: Thanks Nico!

Then a massive blast of lightning hit Another Artie and electrocuted him and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA! Nice one Lincoln!

Lincoln: Uhh that wasn't me!

Nico: Then who was it?

Fuse Man came!

Me: Cool Fuse Man!

Nico: Shocking!

Fuse Man: (In a girls voice) That was electrifying!

Nico: LeShawna Fuse!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and yellow eyes and had yellow and blue clothes and had purple wings and had intense yellow lightning flickering around her hands and had a lightning bolt in the middle of her forehead.

LeShawna Fuse: Awesome to see youy again Nico. That was fun.

Poromon: Would you like to see our movie?

LeShawna Fuse: I would like that.

Nico: Awesome.

Simone Houou: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

LeShawna Fuse: When me and Nico went and electrocuted numerous criminals into dust.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico and LeShawna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

LeShawna Fuse: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, and Inspector Fox are heading down to Maryland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news.

Clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Maryland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls, but we got bad news.

Ikki: Let me guess, Clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, right?

Lincoln: You guessed it.

Nico: That Mindy really is such a bitch.

Me: Even worse than Mandy.

Lincoln: But, it's going to end the same, I'm gonna absorb the clones of Giff and his Deadman cronies and piss her off even more.

Lily: This should be good.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Merrli, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Merrli Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Merrli.

Merrli Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman heading for us, and boy were they pissed.

Sylvester: Sheesh, they're just as dangerous as the real ones.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: They sure are, but they're still going to be absorbed. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's

Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Scarlett's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Lily's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of Giff and his minions, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln gained Vistamps with the symbols of The Deadmen on them and their powers, and they were put inside his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, and Astroswitches.

Lincoln: That's another group of clones absorbed and we've gotten more Legend Items from them as well as their powers, abilities, and strength. (To Merrli Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Merrli Harper.

Merrli Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Merrli Harper and he hugged her, and Merrli Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, and his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Earth: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new,

along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Merrli Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Merrli, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the second eldest of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Merrli that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lori at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and dumped by Bobby.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Merrli.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Merrli Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Merrli Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Merrli Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Merrli Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Merrli Harper.

Merrli Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Yukina Nanahara, Helene Colette, Hinagiku Haruno, Mizuho Nanahara, Saki Tachibana, Serika

Kouzuki, and Shion Asahina from Requiem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yukina Nanahara, Helene Colette, Hinagiku Haruno, Mizuho Nanahara, Saki Tachibana, Serika Kouzuki, and Shion Asahina from Requiem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yukina Nanahara: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yukina Nanahara and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Giff and the Deadmen, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and

The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Yukina Nanahara: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Yukina Nanahara: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yukina Nanahara, Helene Colette, Hinagiku Haruno, Mizuho Nanahara, Saki Tachibana, Serika Kouzuki, and Shion Asahina with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Giff and the Deadman that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates and getting Vistamps with their powers, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Merrli Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, but they're still in for Hell.

Me: You said a mouthful.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Giff and the Deadman, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Merrli Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Merrli Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Merrli, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Merrli Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Merrli Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech

Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The gem formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Swartz, Heure, Ora, Another Build, Another Ex-Aid, Another Fourze, Another Faiz, Another Wizard, Another OOO, Another Gaim, Another Ghost, Another Double, Another Den-O, Another Kuuga, Another Shinobi, Another Quiz, Another Ryuga, Another Kikai, Another Zi-O, Another Zi-O II, Another Ryuki, Another Blade, Another Agito, Another Hibiki, Another Kiva, Another Kabuto, Another Drive, Another Decade, Another Zero-One, Another 1, and Another Diend.

Sougo: (GASPS) Clones of Swarts, The Time Jackers, and the Another Riders?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Swartz, Heure, Ora, Another Build, Another Ex-Aid, Another Fourze, Another Faiz, Another Wizard, Another OOO, Another Gaim, Another Ghost, Another Double, Another Den-O, Another Kuuga, Another Shinobi, Another Quiz, Another Ryuga, Another Kikai, Another Zi-O, Another Zi-O II, Another Ryuki, Another Blade, Another Agito, Another Hibiki, Another Kiva, Another Kabuto, Another Drive, Another Decade, Another Zero-One, Another 1, and Another Diend and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Swartz, Heure, Ora, Another Build, Another Ex-Aid, Another Fourze, Another Faiz, Another Wizard, Another OOO, Another Gaim, Another Ghost, Another Double, Another Den-O, Another Kuuga, Another Shinobi, Another Quiz, Another Ryuga, Another Kikai, Another Zi-O, Another Zi-O II, Another Ryuki, Another Blade, Another Agito, Another Hibiki, Another Kiva, Another Kabuto, Another Drive, Another Decade, Another Zero-One, Another 1, and Another Diend, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten a massive collection of Ridewatches, and they were all put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, and Astroswitches.

Sougo: Awesome.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of Swartz, The Time Jackers, and Another Riders and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia

Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Ridewatches, and Astroswitches, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us will no doubt be the clones of Banno and The Roidmudes.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Yubellina: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is

beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Yubellina, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira dived into the waters and they had fun swimming in the ocean, and they also saw the creatures that lived there, then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball match, and Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, and now, Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Nicole: Wow, I knew Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira had feelings for him ever since I introduced Trip and Lupe to them and he'd also mark them.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Dark Samus, Pom Pom, and the Simulator versions of Yubelluna, Mihae, Karlamine, Siris, Isabela, Xuelan, Ile and Nel, Ni and Li, Marion, Bülent, Shuriya, and Mira, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Next Galaxy is Boss Blitz Galaxy.

Me: This will be fun!

Nicole: It's the precursor before the final boss.

Nico: Yep.

Whitney: Me and Fiona will go.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the Simulator and it activated and we were at BOSS BLITZ GALAXY!

Nico: Here we go. First up is Dino Piranha!

Whitney: Awesome!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Just do what you did to all the bosses of the game before.

Nico: Okay then.

?: We'll help too!

Out came 2 figures. One was a girl with green and green eyes and had green clothes and had green wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Predaplants on it and the same symbol on her skirt. And she had a plant sword.

The second girl had black hair and had yellow eyes and had black and yellow clothes and had black wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Pharaoh Man on it and she had an Egypt sword.

Penelope Predaplant: Penelope Predaplant, Embodiment of the Predaplant monsters.

Nefertiti Pharaoh: Nefertiti Pharaoh, Embodiment of Pharaoh Man.

Yugi: Wow! Nefertiti!

Jaden: Awesome to see you again!

Pharaoh Atem: It has been a while.

Nefertiti Pharaoh: It has been a while Yugi and Jaden and Pharaoh Atem it has been a long time your majesty.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets head out.

They went and cracked open Dino Piranha.

Nico: Here we go! 1 boss for each of us in this one.

He looked at Nico.

Nico: Remember me?!

Dino Piranha roared!

Nico: He does!

Nefertiti Pharaoh: I'll face this one first.

She fired a ball of fire and blasted him and he exploded!

They moved on and went to KING KALIENTE!

Nico: King Kaliente!

King Kaliente remembered Nico and was mad!

Nico: He remembers me! Who faces his one?

Penelope Predaplant: I will. Soon he will be a squished squid.

She fired waves of energy and blasted King Kaliente and he exploded!

Then they flew and faced Major Burrows!

Major Burrows remembered Nico!

Whitney: I got this one!

Whitney fired waves of leaves and blasted him on his butt and he exploded!

They flew and went and faced BOULDERGEIST!

Fiona: I'll face Bouldergeist next.

Nico: Oh boy!

She fired a blast of lightning and blasted him and he exploded!

They flew on and cracked open Fiery Dino Piranha and they faced him!

Nico: Now it's my turn! (Gets out Artie Ziff and Box Ghost's ridewatches) BEWARE!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and smashed Fiery Dino Piranha and he exploded!

Then out came the star!

Nico: There's the star!

They caught it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Nefertiti Pharaoh: That was awesome!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Jaden and Yugi?

Nefertiti Pharaoh: I met them during Jaden's graduation duel with Yugi's and it was awesome.

Nico: That is cool!

Nefertiti Pharaoh: It sure was.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Penelope Predaplant: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

Later we were watching the movie the Mascots made.

Heffer: Anyone got popcorn?

Lola pulled out a huge bucket full of it.

Heffer: Perfect!

Me: Let the movie fun begin.

We got to watching the Mascots movie.

It was showing the Mascots enjoying some fun in the park.

Rocko: (Australian Accent) What's the title?

Poromon: You'll see.

It was called The Adventures of The Brave Mascots of Cuteness.

Nico: Nice.

The relaxation in the park was RUDELY interrupted by pirates and the mascots punched and pulverized them into pulp!

The movie progressed and the mascots were figuring out where the pirates were coming from and it was on a pirate ship that was also their warehouse hideout in Lake Huron.

The mascots then raided the ship and were battling the Pirates and there were also terrorists there too!

Runabout: You guys are doing a great job!

Poromon: Yeah we are!

Then the mascots dove off the side of the ship as it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was completely blown to fiery splinters and the crew were blown to pieces too! We saw that a lawyer was in cahoots with the terrorist and they busted him for treason.

The mascots were all right and we cheered wildly for them!

We were done and then we erupted into cheers and applause!

Blur: BEST MOVIE EVER!

Ruby and Sapphire Salazar: WE GIVE IT AN AWESOME GREAT BIG TWO THUMBS AND TWO TOES UP!

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: Awesome job guys!

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls,

leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Me: That's not all guys! Look at this!

We saw on the news that the movie was more than what it was! We saw a lawyer that was well known to the country indicted for treason for selling weapons and secrets of the government to the VERY TERRORISTS and pirates that the mascots faced in the movie.

Nico: WHOA! That is coincidental!

Me: I'm not so sure. I think this was all real.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Wow!

Snaptrap: Nico, who gets to shine next?

Nico: Takumi and Cassidy.

Qin: Awesome!

Takumi: Sweet! This will be awesome!

Cassidy: Yeah it will!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Giant Killer Krabby Patties that SpongeBob saw when he was working for 43 days non-stop, and they are coming to get Mr. Krabs and make him pay. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Giant Killer Krabby Patties that SpongeBob saw when he was working for 43 days non-stop, and they are coming to get Mr. Krabs and make him pay.

We gasped.

Lily: Oh no, not those giant killer patties! This is not good!

Me: I thought those patties were just a figment of SpongeBob's imagination because of that!

Lily: Apparently they aren't.

Xenia: Jeez!

Nico: It sure isn't, we need to get down there and help SpongeBob stop them, and we're gonna send them to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Awesome idea.

Lincoln: We're ready for those giant killer patties.

Nico: NOW, we can eat those Krabby Patties.

Me: Yep but these are Krabby Patties that are as big as people.

Xenia: No kidding!

Nico: I meant the normal ones too.

Me: I know.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Plankton: Looking back that was probably the worst thing I've ever done.

Nico: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Aqueduct: Can me, Blizzard, MetalSeadramon, Harpymon, Bonz, Dayu, Puff, Evil-Lyn, Evilseed, and Lady Shiva.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: We got big trouble brewing at the Krusty Krab.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Ugly story.

Sonata Dusk: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blast Man next.

Eli: Ooh explosive.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Hircine, The Daedric Prince of Hunting, and he's come to kill us as part of his hunt. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone none of us are ever going to like: the figure we saw is none other than Hircine, The Daedric Prince of Hunting, and he's come to kill us as part of his hunt.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, I should've known we'd be facing the next of the Daedric Princes sooner or later.

Elise Dragonball: Let me and Lincoln face him, there's no way we're letting a thrill-hunter like him live a single second further.

Nico: You got it, Elise.

Suddenly, Buster and Babs came in with Sebastian tied up and with duct tape on his mouth.

Me: Oh boy, is he still pissed off because of what happened today with Evil Squidward?

Buster Bunny: Big time.

Babs Bunny: So, we got him tied up.

Qin: Untie him, you two.

Suddenly, Sebastian span around looking like a black tornado and got himself free by slashing at the ropes with claws and removed the duct tape from his mouth.

Nico: Uh oh. Alright, gang, let's go, we must head to Bikini Bottom and take down those giant Krabby Patties.

Lincoln: Those monster patties are heading right for The Masters of Evil, and once we get done with them, you're next, Hircine.

Elise Dragonball: What you've done can never be forgiven, Hircine. I'll make sure that you never tempt another innocent soul to embrace their wild side again.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Bikini Bottom to battle the Giant Krabby Patties, and once we do that, Elise Dragonball and Lincoln are going to destroy Hircine, The Daedric Prince of Hunting.

We were off to Bikini Bottom.

---

We were back in Bikini Bottom.

Blizzard: Back in Bikini Bottom again, eh?

Me: Yep. Funny thing is we were here earlier this morning.

Nico: Yep.

We arrived at the Krusty Krab and everyone that was beaten up by Evil Squidward was eating krabby patties. Some even had to drink theirs through straws.

We went in.

Nico: GOOD MORNING KRUSTY KREW!

Mr. Krab: Ahoy lads!

Me: Ahoy Mr. Krabs.

Patrick: Hey, Horsea! Wanna play a game?

Block Man: This should be good.

Patrick then got on all fours and was a horse.

Patrick: I'm a horse!

Patrick neighed like one.

Patrick: (NEIGHS)

Horsea got on him and they rode Lone Ranger style!

Patrick: And now, I have another game. Guess what the pictures are!

Harpymon: Starting with those two?

Me: What two?

Harpymon: No idea.

He pulled out a picture of a rose.

Horsea: That's a rose.

Patrick: Good. And this?

He showed a picture of a cloud.

Horsea: A cloud.

Patrick: So far so good!

Hornet Man: Horsea's a good guesser.

Patrick: So, tell me what this is!

He got out a picture of the Haunted Car.

(DRAMATIC TAKE)

Horsea: (SCREAMS) IT'S THE HAUNTED CAR! IT'S NOT GOING TO STOP TILL IT KILLS US ALL!

ZOOM!

She ran to Maria!

Sandy: Patrick!

Patrick: What?

Lily: Nevermind that guys. Mr. Krabs you're in terrible danger!

Mr. Krabs: What do you mean?

Dayu: Krabby Patties are planning to attack!

Mr. Krabs: WHAT!?

SpongeBob: KRABBY PATTIES ATTACKING!? (Laughs) That can't be right.

Nico: These aren't ordinary Krabby Patties. Remember those Killer Krabby Patties you saw when you didn't sleep for 43 days?

SpongeBob: Yeah.

Nico: Well guess what? They are real and THEY ARE COMING FOR MR. KRABS!

Mr. Krabs screamed in fright!

Birdbrain: We're not making this up!

SpongeBob: Oh. (SCREAMS IN FRIGHT) NO NO NO! STAY BACK!

He lifted up a piano.

Nico: Wait where'd you get that piano?

KRASMASH!

He smashed it on top of Nico!

Nico: I'm okay!

I helped him up.

Me: Geez!

Sandy: We got to get everything ready for a huge attack.

Camie: I agree Sandy.

Princess Mindy: This is gonna be tough.

Varie: But we'll be ready.

Evil-Lyn: Are any of them steamed hams? (Season 7 Episode 22)

Nico: I don't think so.

Qin: Yeah I remember that gag.

Sakura Knudson: Me too. That was funny how Skinner got Krusty Burgers and called them Steamed Hams.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny.

Sixshot: Are they edible?

Me: They are Krabby Patties so they are edible.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: It'll be awesome to eat them.

Nico: Yep.

SpongeBob: It sure will.

Plankton: Just be glad they aren't made of chum.

Shiva: So there's no harm in eating them.

Nico: Nope.

Lola: Yeah. Besides this is gonna be awesome.

Varie: Yeah it sure will.

Camie: We're going to need a lot of sauce and stuff.

Evilseed: How many spatulas do we need?

SpongeBob and Mr. Krabs opened a room and showed a HUGE Arsenal. Condiment blasters, pickle bazookas, onion grenades, cheese cannons and more. Even spatula swords.

SpongeBob: I think this oughta be enough.

Me: Nice!

Ember McLean: Damn, That's a lot!

Nico: No kidding! It's perfect!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Varie: I agree!

We loaded up on it all.

Puff: How far are they?

Eli: (Concentrates) 500 yards and closing.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: They're moving fast!

Camie: Yeah!

Cheetah: They're fast for big patties.

Nico: Lets go get them.

We went to face them.

We went out of the restaurant and we saw a dust cloud approaching fast from over the horizon.

Camie: Here they come.

Lola: Yep.

Bonz: Let me summon my monsters.

He summoned his monsters like Pumpking and many more.

Qin: Nice!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Livewire: Entrance time!

We went at the Krabby Patties.

The giant Krabby Patties were coming and just as they got to the Krusty Krab, a massive wall of fire appeared around the Krusty Krab and blocked them and then the spirits of burgers appeared and they swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out ready for a fight!

Me: ORDER UP!

Nico: Toasted Krabby Patties with a side of fries to go please!

MetalSeadramon: And we forgot the fries!

I got out fry cannons and they were loaded with potatoes.

Nico: Nice! ATTACK!

We fired ketchup, mustard, mayonnaise and relish blasters, onions, pickles and more!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

The blasts hit the patties and they exploded!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Cassidy and Takumi charged at them!

Cassidy transformed!

Cassidy: POWER OF THE WATER!

STANDING BY!

Takumi: HENSHIN!

He transformed and was ready!

They blasted the patties with water and energy.

The patties exploded!

Horsea ate them!

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

I went at one and ate one!

CHOMP!

Nico and Eli and Lola ate some of them.

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

Poromon ate some.

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

They were huge and awesome!

But then we heard a LOUD ROAR and a massive rumble was felt!

We then saw a MASSIVE 500 FOOT TALL KRABBY PATTY!

It roared!

Nico: Well fuck.

Me: UH OH!

Eli: That mother of all patties!

I grew to its size and then smashed it on the bun!

SMASH!

Camie: WOOHOO! Take that!

CHOMP!

Patrick ate some of it.

I then smashed the patty!

KRASMASH!

But then…

KRASPLAT!

I splattered everyone all over Krabby Patty slop!

Nico licked it off him.

Nico: Yummy!

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard came.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard.

Scorcher: I toasted some Pattie's on the way here.

Overdrive: I just used a vehicle to run them over

Evil Star: Either way, we thinned out their numbers.

Me: Awesome job.

Key: (to Nico) We heard you had another rescue here.

Nico: We sure did.

Firepower: (to Aurico) Nice job getting a Kyogre.

Aurico: Thanks. It was cool.

?: I agree.

A figure came and it was CHRISMISERY ORG from episode 41 of Gaorangers

---

The greatest actor among the Orgs, Rasetsu enlisted him in a plan to turn children into his favorite drink, Dream Juice. To accomplish that, Chrismisery Org assumes the guise of Christmas Org (クリスマスオルグ Kurisumasu Orugu), giving presents to children as a sign of good will, but actually giving them the stockings that would trap the children to begin the process. Furthermore, he tricked Kakeru into thinking the Orgs are tired of fighting. As a result, Kakeru befriends the Org by giving him his G-Phone. Once the trap is sprung, Chrismisery Org assumes his true form and attacks the other Gaorangers until Kakeru manages to break free before using the Hyakujuuken with extreme prejudice on the Org. Tsue Tsue revives Chrismisery Org, who died at the hands of GaoIcarus in spite of aiding Rasetsu in his master plan.

* * *

Eli: Chrismisery Org! I remember you! You were sent to turn children into Dream Juice and Kakeru gave you a phone which was nice of him. Too bad it was a trap.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chrismisery Org: That was cool though.

Nico: Yep.

Chrismisery Org: Am I two months early?

Me: Well yes you are. I actually looked it up and there are no Halloween themed orgs. Man what a rip off.

Chrismisery Org: Well I can still try again next time in December.

Varie: True.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

* * *

Jason Lee Scott, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Sea, SpongeBob, Squidward, Mr. Krabs, Patrick, Sandy, Pearl, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, Firebrand, Firefly, Axel, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Scorch Woman, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Nico's rescue in Bikini Bottom and we battled Evil Squidward who had busted out of prison and has beaten up EVERYONE in Bikini Bottom minus Sandy to the point where they were totally dismembered alive and Varya Pohzar the Old Entity

Cthugha Gene-slammer transformed against him

---

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher (to Jason): Nico's rescue was in Bikini Bottom, where he battled Evil Squidward, who had busted out of prison and beat up EVERYONE in Bikini Bottom minus Sandy to the point where they were totally dismembered alive! Varya Pohzar the Old Entity Cthugha Gene-slammer transformed against him

Jason: She sure did and it was awesome! Now we've seen the last of Evil Squidward and so has the rest of the world.

Indigo Zap: Boy no kidding there! That was so fun though!

Sea: It sure was! And we used a lot of funny gags on him.

Rarity: We sure did darlings and it was fun/

Sweetie Belle: We used the Sushimaker, Sea Bears, Sea Rhinoceros, the transmogrification ray and more.

Gill Grunt: And this time we banished him to the Black Gates.

Scorcher: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

He transformed and was ready! He used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Aurico, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Squidstrictor, Melissa Edinborough, Manny Armstrong, Helen Wheels, Pierce, Alan

Albright, Michael Morningstar, Sunny Tennyson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Ironmonger, Living Laser, Melter, Grizzly, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - Us battling Another Evil Fire, Water, Life, Undead, Air, Magic, Tech, Earth Minions, Katty Katswell, Tri-Klops, Master Zik, Evil Butane Man, Jean Jacket and Barbed Wire Org who were the embodiments of Orca, Gale and Chocolate Dopants as well as the embodiments of Princess Luna and Princess Celestia

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower (to Aurico): Nico, Leon's team, Artie Ziff's team, and the others did good battling Another Evil Fire, Water, Life, Undead, Air, Magic, Tech, Earth Minions, Katty Katswell, Tri-Klops, Master Zik, Evil Butane Man, Jean Jacket and Barbed Wire Org. They were the embodiments of Orca, Gale and Chocolate Dopants as well as the embodiments of Princess Luna and Princess Celestia

Aurico: That was so awesome to see! Also we got a really crazy experience seeing Tom and how much he goes crazy for it!

Gretchen Holland: You should have seen what happened. Tom goes absolutely cuckoo bonkers for Chocolate.

Squidstrictor: He loves chocolate so much that he can't get enough of it.

Melissa Edinborough: Yeah no kidding there!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah That was crazy! I have never seen anyone like chocolate that much next to Pinkie Pie.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding there!

Whirlwind: That is awesome.

Firepower: Boy that is awesome. Lets do it!

Aurico: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

He transformed and was ready! Aurico used the Alien Gear and they fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Narina, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Melody, Athena, Varie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Magneto, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Metal Man, Yost Magneto, Darth Maul, Count Dooku, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Lincoln's rescue in Maryland, and we battled Clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman and we met the gene-slammer of Tearlaments Merrli named Merrli Harper (PANTS) WHEW!

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star (to Tommy): I heard Lincoln's rescue in Maryland. He battled Clones of Giff, Giffdemos, Anomalocaris Deadman, Wolf Deadman, Queen Bee Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Sabertiger Deadman, Chameleon Deadman, Batta Deadman, Rex Deadman, Mammoth Deadman, Kamakiri Deadman, Megalodon Deadman, Kong Deadman, Lion Deadman, Spider Deadman, Daiouika Deadman, Kangaroo Deadman, Cheetah Deadman, Brachio Deadman, Kurage Deadman, Harimogura Deadman, Oumu Deadman, Planarian Deadman, Koala Deadman, Orangutan

Deadman, Shark Deadman, Elephant Deadman, Anomalocaris Deadman, Rafflesia Deadman, Mandrill Deadman, Octopus Deadman, Turtle Deadman, and Ookami Deadman and we met the gene-slammer of Tearlaments Merrli named Merrli Harper. (PANTS) WHEW!

Tommy: Boy all the Deadman! That was awesome to see! Now we have all the powers of the Deadman.

Doom Patrol Elastigirl: We sure do and that is cool.

Narina: That is so awesome.

Fluttershy: We all thought it was awesome.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Evil Star: Yeah. That is for sure. Lets do it!

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ZEO RANGER V! RED!

He transformed and used the Zeo Gear and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and weeds and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Moira the Horus, Pharaoh Atem, Tea, Yugi, Eli, Joey, Tristan, Kaiba, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Shade, Grundy, Copperhead, Toyman, Grodd, Tala, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - BOSS BLITZ GALAXY WAS NEXT!

---

Key was next.

Key (to TJ): BOSS BLITZ GALAXY WAS NEXT! Nico faced a lot of… old friends!

TJ: Yeah that was so awesome to see!

Supernova Zap: I agree there! We were amazed to see all that.

Moira: That was awesome to see them.

Applejack: Boy it sure was fun.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Key: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

TJ: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

He transformed!

TJ: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

He transformed and was ready! TJ used the Turbo Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Andros, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, Lhotwe, Flik, Atta, Dim, Black Widow, Heimlich, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Manny, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Melter, Living Laser, Grizzly, Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - The Mascots made an action movie

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive (to Andros): The Mascots made an action movie. And what vehicles can I use here?

Andros: Plenty of boats but yeah they made an awesome action movie.

Mai Takatsukasa: Yeah that was really awesome! And all of it not only was on TV but it also happened for real.

Lhotwe: We were really amazed about that!

Twilight Sparkle: We sure were and it was so awesome to see.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was and we were really proud of the Mascots.

Spyro: That is for sure and they did a great job.

Overdrive: I'm proud of them! Lets do it!

Andros: LETS ROCKET!

He transformed and was ready! He used the In Space Gear and they fired waves of magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Leo Corbett, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Nayori, Ace, Power Pack, Kazuma, JAKQ Rangers, White Rabbit (Alice in Wonderland), Alice Liddell, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, King Shark, Killer Frost (Suicide Squad), Harley Quinn, Deadshot, Toyman, Shade, Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - The Movie showed them smashing and pulverizing and blowing up an actual terrorist group in a warehouse! WOW! And it resulted with a lawyer being arrested for treason for real

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo (to Leo): The Movie show the mascots smashing and pulverizing and blowing up an actual terrorist group in a warehouse! WOW! And it resulted with a lawyer being arrested for treason for real.

Leo: Yeah we were shocked to see that! It was all over the news!

Ophelia Nefertiti: We were shocked and amazed how it all happened for real.

Nayori: Yeah that was so cool!

Starlight Glimmer: The Mascots not only made a great movie but it also turned into a real event.

Cozy Glow: We were floored seeing that.

Hex: We sure were.

El Diablo: Ay Caramba! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Leo: GO! GALACTIC!

He transformed and was ready! He used the Lost Galaxy Gear and they fired waves of energy and skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Carter, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Magician of Faith, Witch of The Black Forest, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Aqua Spirit, Dark Magician Girl, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Shade, Captain Cold, Black Manta, Captain Boomerang, Grodd, Grundy, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Talika - Giant Krabby Patties are after Mr. Krabs!?

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman (to Carter): Giant Krabby Patties are after Mr. Krabs!? Just when I thought I've seen everything!

Carter: Yeah these patties are as tall as people and houses and they are REALLY HUNGRY!

Serafall: But they only want Mr. Krabs!

Magician of Faith: I don't know why but they are really dangerous.

Pinkie Pie: But they are delicious too!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They sure are tasty.

Featherweight: Yeah even though they are monsters they are still food.

Sprocket: That is for sure.

Toyman: You got that right. Lets do it!

Carter: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

He transformed and was ready! He used the Lightspeed Rescue Gear and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Wes Collins, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Nayari, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Melody, Lily the Mermaid, Varie, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Fireor, Chillyfish, Quakemon, Whirlin, Strikning, Vilevine, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mout - These Krabby Patties are massive! As big as people!

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax (to Wes): These Krabby Patties are massive! As big as people!

Wes: And some as big as houses! Wow! And they are still tasty.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) They sure are lads!

Nayara: Boy no kidding but they are awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I'll say! (BURPS) Oh sorry. I ate one and I'm really bloated.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) But they are still awesome and tasty Krabby Patties nonetheless.

Sunburn: Yeah they sure are.

Villamax: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Wes: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

He transformed and was ready! He used the Time Force Gear and they fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Ultimate Way Big, Yumi Korra, Godzilla, Rodan, Mothra, Anguirus, Godzilla 1998, Godzilla 2014, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Universe 666 Pigma, Leon, Universe 666 Andrew, Panther, General Scales, Sarumarine, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman - The M.O.E. Would be perfect for these patties

---

Wolf O Donnell was next.

Wolf (to Cole): Our ranks Would be perfect for these patties. And for a good reason.

Cole: Because Mount Lady has them as her archenemy and they are perfect for her.

Lilith Sahl: That's right and they are awesome and powerful and perfect for her.

Ultimate Way Big: Yeah that is for sure.

Yumi Korra: We couldn't believe they were real and we thought they were made by SpongeBob's imagination.

Princess Luna: Yeah that was crazy.

Moondust: It sure was crazy for him back then.

Snowdrop: Lily told us what happened and coincidentally this happened to Lincoln but with Lynn-Sagna.

Gari: No kidding! That was awful.

Wolf: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Cole: WILD ACCESS!

He transformed!

Cole: BLAZING LION! WILD FORCE RED!

He was ready! He used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Shane Clarke, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Sasami, Mr. Krabs, Mama Krabs, Lola, SpongeBob, Squidward, Mr. Krabs Nephews, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Shade, Grodd, Toyman, Captain Cold, Black Manta, Captain Boomerang, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - SpongeBob imagined these patties when he got scared of them because of going 43 days without sleep.

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard (to Shane): SpongeBob imagined these patties when he got scared of them. All because of going 43 days without sleep.

Shane Clarke: Yeah and that was before Mr. Krabs went to prison and Lily started working there.

Star Girl: We were shocked that happened to him.

Sasami: It was crazy that happened!

Princess Celestia: But this happened before the team was made and formed.

King Solar: Yeah that was nuts.

Solar Eclipsa: And Mr. Krabs was locked in that rivalry with Plankton too.

Amber Morning: No kidding. Plankton's plan was to use Sleep Deprivation to get SpongeBob to crack and reveal the formula.

Spotlight: That was nuts!

Weather Wizard: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Shane Clarke: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

He transformed.

Shane Clarke: POWER OF AIR!

He used the Ninja Storm gear and they fired waves of light and wind and smashed them down

---

## Sarah, Ed and Leni VS Gekkor

---

Gekkor was next.

Sarah: I'm ready for this!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Kevin, Lightning and Lynn VS Imperious

---

Imperious was next.

Kevin: Cha! This will be fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rolf, Edwayl and Hunter VS Morticon

---

Morticon was next.

Rolf: Let the onion of agony soil your macaroon!

Rolf fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Nazz, Lola and Luan VS Hekatoid

---

Hekatoid was next.

Nazz: This will be good!

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Koichi, Jeri Katou and Takato VS Megahorn

---

Megahorn was next.

Koichi: I'm ready for this.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Charlie Brown, Kendra and Lola VS Great Pumpkin (Simpsons)

---

Great Pumpkin was next.

Charlie Brown: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sougo Takiwa, Maxxine and Clyde VS Sarawareteiru of the Fairy

---

Sarawareteiru was next.

Sougo: I'm ready for this.

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Cody Burns, Georgina and Optimus Prime VS Superspeed Sue (Big Hero 6).

---

Superspeed Sue was next.

Cody Burns: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Zayto, Cornelia and Tara VS The Toon Patrol

The Toon Patrol wass next.

Zayto: I'm ready for this.

He fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Artha Penn, Trixie Lulamoon and Triple Berry VS Corrosion Ninja Fushokuruga

Corrosion Ninja Fushokuruga was next.

Artha Penn: This is gonna be awesome.

Artha fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chrismisery Org

Chrismisery Org was next.

Chrismisery Org: Boy those patties are huge and delicious.

Nico: They sure are.

May: Yeah they sure are.

Chrismisery Org: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Giant Krabby Patties, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on those Giant Krabby Patties and they also have a hidden button that'll activate shock collars that'll be put on them by Lincoln before he sends them to Vypra to make sure they're kept in line.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too.

They were ready!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Nico: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

Nico: SAVAGE BLAST!

He slashed the monster first and then Nico fired and energy blast and the rest of the group fired waves of energy and elements. The blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Merry Christmas ya filthy animal. You have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped

Noah: Time for blue power!

Tsukasa: Under the sea!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Blue Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the Blue Rangers from Mighty Morphin to Lost Galaxy.

Maria: Take this too! (TURNS DIAL) LIGHTNING POWER 6!

She summoned Electrocutioner, Evil Plug Man, Boxing World, Yost Zzzax, Universe 666 Eddie Quist and Goatan.

We went at the patties and blasted and smashed them.

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna Blasted and smashed them

Blurr, Runabout, Rocko and Heffer used the Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Blurr's electrolaser and Runabout's particle beam rifle and Heffer and Rocko's powers 100-fold.

Rocko and Blurr: ANGUS STEAK LIGHTNING BLAST!

Heffer and Runabout: CHICKEN PARTICLE BLAST!

Troy of Red and Blizzard: RED MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Jake of Green and Etemon: GREEN MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Noah of Blue and MetalSeadramon: BLUE MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Orion of Silver and Harpymon: SILVER MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Gia of Yellow and Bonz: YELLOW MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Emma of Pink and Dayu: PINK MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Lynn Sr. The great Chef and Puff: CHEF CHEMICAL BLAST!

Optimus Prime of the Autobots and Evil-Lyn: AUTOBOT ENERGY FURYBLAST!

Mallow of Grass and Evilseed: GRASS POKEMON BLAST STORM!

Raiden of the Lightning and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

Kim Possible of the Spies and Lady Shiva: SPY NINJA BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Lily, SpongeBob, Lincoln and Mr. Krabs: LAUGHING KRABBY PATTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and Krabby Patties.

Lincoln: BURGER ELEMENT STYLE: STEAMED HAMS!

Entrapta: BURGER LIGHTNING STYLE: CHEESEBURGER!

Perfuma: BURGER NATURE STYLE: VEGGIE BURGER!

Frosta: BURGER ICE STYLE: STEAK BURGER!

Jessica Kaios: BURGER FIRE STYLE: CHILI BURGER!

Toph: BURGER EARTH STYLE: PATTY MELT!

Chie Satonaka: BURGER WIND STYLE: JUCY LUCY!

Girl Jordan: BURGER SOLAR STYLE: DIABLO BURGER!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said burgers!

Lincoln and his harem: BURGER FINAL SMASH: BURGER EXPLOSION!

They fired explosive burger shaped ki blasts.

Lincoln: Alright, you giant patties, it's over!

Lincoln fired a massive rainbow energy blast which hit the Giant Krabby Patties and sent them to The Masters of Evil's HQ through a portal he opened up.

Lily: That'll teach those overgrown monster patties! And stay out of The Krusty Krab!

Nico: Vypra will make sure those Giant Patties stay out. Alright, awesome job, gang, we took down the Giant Krabby Patties.

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Hircine, The Daedric Prince of Hunting.

?: You all will make excellent trophies, my prey!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive volley of darkness blasts that came flying out of nowhere, and when they hit the barrier, they were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger and the barrier remained strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Hircine, or we will force you out.

A male figure wearing a deer skull emerged from the darkness, and it was none other than Hircine, Daedric Prince of Hunting.

Mara: Hircine, I should've known you'd show up here, the smell of blood drew you here like a moth to the flame.

Hircine: Once all of you are dead, all humans will be forced to kill each other and embrace the hunt!

Elise Dragonball: You bastard, you think we're gonna let you get away with that?! Hell no!

Suddenly, Elise Dragonball's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an orange and dark blue energy aura with stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden Dragon Ball-embedded greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hircine, she left orange and dark blue energy, stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Elise Dragonball: You really make me sick to no end, Hircine, you're just as evil and destructive as the rest of the Daedric Princes, but what makes you truly despicable and sickening is that you manipulate mortals to embrace their wild side, that's the reason why you're responsible for the lycanthropy in the world of Elder Scrolls. That ends here and now, consider this your last hunt.

Suddenly, Elise Dragonball was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and dark blue energy, with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Prima flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hircine: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Elise Dragonball emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elise Dragonball grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange and dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and orange hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an orange and dark blue energy aura with stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Prima and the Eternal Dragon Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Prima and the Eternal Dragon Shenron with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in his talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems and replicas of The Seven Dragon Balls embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elise Dragonball has on a short-sleeved orange blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, orange skirt, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Prima and the Eternal Dragon Shenron surrounded by stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing orange and dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Elise Dragonball felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with orange tips on the large midnight black purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Elise Dragonball has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elise Dragonball's massive gold Dragon Ball-embedded greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and dark blue energy, stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elise Dragonball's Cosmic Eternal Seven Dragonball Solar Light Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Seven Dragonball Solar Light Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and replicas of The Seven Dragon Balls and Prima and Shenron the Eternal Dragon etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Elise Dragonball has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Prima's head with blue gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with red stars in between the kanji below Prima and the Eternal Dragon Shenron that said, "Elise Dragonball, Gene-Slammer of Prima and Embodiment of Dragon Ball, Powerful Twin Sister of Pan, Loving Daughter of Gohan and Videl, Loving Granddaughter of Goku and Chi-Chi, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of The Wet Bandits, Archenemy of Universe 666 Princess Man-Die, Destroyer of Hircine, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The

Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Light, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エリーゼ・ドラゴンボール、プリマのジーン・スラマーでありドラゴンボールの化身、パンの強力な双子の妹、悟飯とビーデルの愛する娘、悟空とチチの愛する孫娘、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛する守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、濡れ盗賊の軽蔑者、宇宙六百六十六の大敵マン・ダイ王女、ハーシーンの破壊者、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして星、光、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Elise Dragonball has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PRIMA-DRAGONBALL EMBODIMENT-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT PRIMA DRAGONBALL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT PRIMA DRAGONBALL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT PRIMA DRAGONBALL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Elise Dragonball's Super Angel-Prima-Dragonball Embodiment-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hircine saw it, he ran at her to kill her, but Elise Dragonball fired a massive barrage of orange and dark blue energy, stars, light, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hircine and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but he was already ready to fight.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Elise's transformed, and by the looks of it, it looks like Hircine's ready for a fight.

Lincoln: This is one fight that's going to end with his blood getting spilled.

Elise Dragonball: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Starstorm Prime Gene-Slammer Dragonball Embodiment Dragon Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Starstorm Prime Gene-Slammer Dragonball Embodiment Dragon Phoenix Angel Love) He deserves to get torn apart.

Lincoln let out a growl as his abnormally massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and then, white fur grew all over him but it still really showed his muscles and eight-pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's and his face elongated to a wolf's, his long wild white hair remained the same, along with his massive white angel wings, and his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting large golden rings on each corner behind his head turned blue and he let out a loud and powerful howl as he turned into Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Then, Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Elise Dragonball.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming here to try and manipulate mortals to embrace their wild side, Hircine, what you're planning on doing is trying to revert humanity and the world to its primal state, and for that, you're going to be ripped apart!

Elise Dragonball and Lincoln went after Hircine, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and dark blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Hircine, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Elise Dragonball attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Elise Dragonball also did the same by firing orange and dark blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Elise Dragonball attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Hircine mad with rage.

Hircine: YOU! YOU! (ANIMALISTIC ROAR)

Hircine went after Lincoln and Elise Dragonball in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Elise Dragonball fired energy blasts at Hircine and they summoned dragons to attack Hircine and he was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Hircine's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Hircine into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his divine powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Hircine except for his clothing, and he banished Hircine to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Elise Dragonball and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Elise Dragonball's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large orange and dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Elise Dragonball: Your lies end here, you animalistic thrill-seeker. Thanks for helping me destroy Hircine for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice)(Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elise. Now, let me. (Touches Lincoln's left forearm)

Elise Dragonball: (Smirks) But, don't change back just yet.

Suddenly, Elise Dragonball wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elise Dragonball's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, Prima, and Shenron flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light shining behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elise Dragonball sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Elise, you really did awesome!

Nico: No fooling, you really fought like your twin sister and family, and you and Lincoln defeated Hircine and as Lincoln the Nocturnal no doubt, and Lincoln ended it by absorbing him.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yep, but The Daedric Princes aren't giving up that easily.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Tenjuro Banno and all of the Roidmudes.

Shinnosuke: What the? Clones of Banno and all of the Roidmudes?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: WHOA! This is really quite an army!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Tenjuro Banno and all of the Roidmudes and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers which opened into large suctions, and one by one, he latched them into the clones of Tenjuro Banno and all of the Roidmudes, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln had gotten Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, and Viral Cores with all the Roidmudes' symbols on them, and they were all put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in and it easily attaches itself onto his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, and Astroswitches.

Shinnosuke: Wow, now you have Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, and Viral Cores with all of the Roidmudes' powers.

Lincoln: Yep, next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of the Yggdrasill Corporation.

Nico: Now, that would be awesome, and we'd also have access to their powers as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Reinoheart Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Reinoheart.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) One of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Reinoheart Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Reinoheart that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lisa at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and was forever blacklisted by the entire science community and thrown in a nuthouse for the criminally insane.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it may have made Lisa's worst fears come true, but thankfully, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

El Diablo: I roasted some.

Weather Wizard: I destroyed some with a thunder storm.

Toyman: Either way, they're dealt with.

Villamax: Anyone still hungry?

Wolf: (laughs) Because I'm hungry like the WOLF!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Hey good one! But we got lots of patties to eat!

Qin: We can make all kinds of Krabby Patty foods.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

SpongeBob: (To the viewers) This was a fun adventure.

Nico: Yep.

We went and cleaned up everything and then went back home and enjoyed ourselves for the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This is the sequel for Fear of a Krabby Patty. Except it's where those huge Krabby Patties are real.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Weevil

Underwood, Hotstreak, Shearfear and Gnat as well as Brody, Ayla, Takeru, Hannah the Brave and Aethia and we're going to Paris to battle a clone of the Horrificator and this is gonna be awesome as we battle our worst nightmare monsters. Also we're going to battle Another Billy Bob Scroggins, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, James Nixon McGarfield, Overdrive, Plumeria, Daemon, Meramon, and Regirock, Regice & Registeel and those are going to be the Embodiments of Starlight Glimmer and Rose. Also we're going to meet a Blast Man gene-slammer and her name is Becca Dynamite, ancestral descendant of Grandma Dynamite from The Flintstones.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Melanie Martinez, Gene-Slammer of Muscle Medic, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Molag Bal, Daedric Prince of Domination

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Brazil, but we got bad news: clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them. And we're going to meet Reinoheart Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Reinoheart, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Reinoheart that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lisa at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and was forever blacklisted by the entire science community and thrown in a nuthouse for the criminally insane.

Next up is the crazy episode SquidBob TentaclePants and that one was a REALLY WONKY one.

See you next time

# SquidBob TentaclePants

This chapter is based on the SpongeBob Squarepants episode SquidBob TentaclePants. But this one will have a surprisng twist.

---

In the early morning hours at 2:00 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw a figure who was hiding out and living in Cheep Cheep Lagoon (Mario Kart 7). But, it was no ordinary figure, it was Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Punk Shock. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Punk Shock, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Hammer Lad, Manta Stingray, Cala Mia, Ariel Van Der Zee, Music Dolphin, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Punk Shock: And not only that, it also means that we found out where my daughter is at. Any ideas where exactly?

Me: She's at Cheep Cheep Lagoon.

Nico: The third race course of the Mushroom Cup in Mario Kart 7? Oh, god no!

Lincoln: That's right, Nico. Come on, we're going to rescue them, and bring her to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Punk Shock, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Manta Stingray, Cala Mia, Ariel Van Der Zee, Music Dolphin Me, and Nico were heading to Cheep Cheep Lagoon. Until.

Krassplash!

A figure jumped out of the water and landed on dry land, revealing a young 13-years-old Electric Eel/Human Girl who has light blue skin, fish-like ears, melon pink eyes, and short blonde hair. She also has pointy spikes on the forehead, blue nails on the fingertips, and an eel-like tail on the rear. She wears a blue scarf that can conduct electricity causing it to levitate and become rapturous, a blue half-sleeved shirt, a white pleated mini-skirt, white socks, and Blue Mary Jane shoes. She wields a tan purple and yellow unique crossbow with fish scales of the bow on the mechanical blaster called the Scale-Fin Crossbow. It was Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel.

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Woo-Hoo-Hoooo! That felt good! Gets the electric pumping, you know? Dang! I've been shocked up with these Cheep Cheeps, y'all. I can't tell you how old it gets. "Mirage, stay hidden! Mirage, don't draw any attention to yourself! Mirage, big is just a movie! You'll never be a real girl!" But that was fun, guys. You're fun, y'all.

She got us all wet and get annoyed.

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Oh, right. This is probably a lot for you guys, huh?

Music Dolphin: (Points his bident at her) Back off!

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Hey, Hey, whoa-whoa-whoa, What's with the aggression? I thought after the dramatic interest we were friends! What are you all gonna hit me?

Hammer Lad: Maybe.

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: It's like that? (She displayed her nails at Hammer Lad which began to show blue electricity and grow them longer. We were shocked at her Blue Electric Nail ability except for Hammer Lad and Black Alpha whom they didn't flinch but keep a strict look but impressive of her ability) Hmm, tough one. I like that. (Ceasing her action of the glowing nails shrunk back to normal size) I like it a lot.

Cala Mia: What are you? Some sort of lizard with electric powers or something?

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Closed, girl. I'm an electric eel.

Hammer Lad: Like an Cyber Dragon Herz?

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Cyber Dragon Herz? The Machine-Effect type Monster? Look at this face! (Puts her fist at Hammer Lad) The name's Misty the Electric Eel A.K.A. Mirage!

Hammer Lad: What are you doing?

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Fist bumping you, of course. C'mon! Gimme a little-gimme a little-gimme a little tap. Gimme a little tap. (Hammer Lad rolled his eyes and fist bumped her) There ya go, now we're friends! So, what brings you all here?

Lincoln: Glad you ask. I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know too well.

Then, Punk Shock came out, and when Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel saw her, she was stunned.

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Mother?

Punk Shock: I'm here, my little Eel.

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel, ran up to Punk Shock, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Stephanie "Thunderblast" the Anglerfish, Hammer Lad, Manta Stingray, Cala Mia, Ariel Van der Zee, and Music Dolphin.

Lincoln: And there's something you three should know, Punk Shock, your mother is one of my many future wives.

Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel with joy, as he picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel to the rest of his siblings, who are now her aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Punk Shock with her daughter, and Misty "Mirage" the Electric Eel now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in her life.

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas

Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Weevil Underwood, Hotstreak, Shearfear and Gnat as well as Brody, Ayla, Takeru, Hannah the Brave and Aethia and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Ahh Paris. Love it.

Qin: Love coming here.

Xenia: Me too. So awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Varie: Paris is such an awesome city to come to.

Marinette: It's the home of me and my friends and it's always fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah I love it.

Taskmaster: I agree there.

Brody: Same here.

Nico: Brody I want to thank you, Taskmaster and your teams for coming.

Brody: Aw it's no problem Nico.

Ayla: This will be fun.

Nico: Ayla what do you like to do in your free time?

Ayla: I like to help my brother Link with his training and all that. It's fun.

Xenia: That's sweet.

Nicole: Thank goodness you guys will never have to deal with Ganon or anyone like him again.

Camie: Yeah. I hate Ganondorf.

Me: He was pure evil.

Xenia: Yep.

Ayla: Yeah no kidding. I'm glad Ganon is gone too.

Nicole: So is all of Hyrule.

Qin: But it was awesome destroying him.

Laney: It sure was.

Nico: Good riddance. One version of Ganon being destroyed is enough.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: When we first fought him, we locked him in a containment card

Ayla: You sure did.

Xenia: Yeah that was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Man yesterday was crazy funny.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Lana: Those were huge Krabby Patties!

Nico burped.

Nico: Oh pardon me.

Me: Still full from all that.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah but man those were huge patties.

Lily: And all because SpongeBob thought them up while in a sleep deprived state.

Nico: You got sauce all over us.

Me: Sorry about that.

Qin: It was still tasty though.

Lola: Yeah.

Lily: Yep.

Eddy burped.

Eddy: Excuse me.

Leni: That was fun though.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Nothing being in good old Paris.

Marinette: Yep. Home.

Lola: So awesome.

Me: Better get my game face on! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Hold on. We don't even know if there's any trouble.

Me: Sorry. Just getting ready in case there is.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that another clone of Horrificator has been sighted here and is causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: What the?! Didn't you already absorb a clone of Horrificator along with the other clones of the Akumatized Villains?

Lincoln: I did, and this one wasn't a result of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness since we got got rid of all remnants of his Residual Darkness when I absorbed all of the clones of the Akumatized Villains and clones of the Power Rangers' enemies.

Me: Which means someone else must've had a hand in this.

Nico: The only way to find out is for Lincoln to absorb the clone.

Lindsey Oropendola: After we pulverize him.

Lincoln then called the rest of the team who heard the situation from him.

Lori: I literally can't believe there's another clone of Horrificator running loose, when we find the one responsible for it, that person's getting turned into a human pretzel.

Me: Without a doubt.

Qin: You got that right!

Venom: We've been itching for a second round!

Qin: Now that is gonna be good.

Lola: It sure is.

Girl Jordan: I agree there.

Right heard a Pokemon cry.

He saw that it was a Vivillon. It was a Garden Class one.

Right: Oh a Vivillon.

Me: Oh the poor thing and it hurt its wing.

Vivillon: Ow and it hurts.

Right: We'll help you.

Right healed it up.

Vivillon: Oh thank you.

It can fly again

Right: Are you alright?

Vivillon: Yeah thanks to you.

Varie: Awesome.

We then heard a roar!

Me: What was that?

We then saw people running and then we saw a figure and it was EDVARD THING!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL!?

Kate Lloyd: OH MAN! Edvard!

Qin: Just like when we battled him in Thule Station!

Venom: Wait. What's going on here?

Me: Some monsters we faced and our deepest fears!

I fired a massive wave of fire and incinerated the Edvard Thing!

Nico: Horrificator has the power to bring our fears to life.

Marinette: Even though Horrificator was a monster it didn't have that power when we first battled it.

Venom: Wonder why it didn't use that power when we fought it back in 2019?

Me: Probably because he might have been holding back or was not given the chance to do so.

Camie: Yeah.

Then out came a GREEN JELLY MONSTER! It splattered Courtney all over with it!

SPLAT!

Courtney: (SCREAMS) GREEN JELLY! (SCREAMING AND FLAILING HER ARMS AROUND LIKE A MANIAC) GET IT OFF ME! GET IT OFF ME!

Laney and Lola held her and Maria washed it off.

Camie: What's gotten into Courtney?

Me: She is terrified of Green Apple Flavored Jelly. It looks like snot to her and scares the shit out of her.

Camie: Oh.

Courtney: Yeah sorry about that.

Gabriel: To answer your question, it was more focused on fighting you guys.

Nico: That makes sense.

Me: Gabriel I thought of a really awesome Akuma idea for Ronnie Anne. THE MAD TAMALE!

Maria fired a wave of water and drenched the monster and melted it.

Gabriel: Really!?

Me: Yep.

I pulled out my sketch book and it showed Ronnie Anne as a NUCLEAR HOT Tamale throwing maniac that makes people's mouths explode into intense fire and they scream in pain!

Gabriel: (LAUGHS) Hey that's a good one.

Ronnie Anne: That's perfect for me.

Nico: Keep an eye out for the Horrificator. It could be anywhere!

Camie: What does it look like?

Me: A three eyed red and purple monster.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Horrificator Clone) AHA! Got you! I just spotted the Horrificator clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's causing havoc on Paris!

Nico: What?! Let's get him!

Lincoln: He won't get away from us. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs,

and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Horrificator Clone.

We went to find it.

Nico: Well, Horrificator has been this way.

And then, we saw the Horrificator clone, and it was really causing havoc.

Lincoln: There he is.

Lincoln fired massive waves of rainbow fire that hit the Horrificator clone and sent him flying into a wall, and we landed, and when the Horrificator clone saw us, he screeched and screamed in pure rage.

Horrificator Clone: YOU DARE TO GET IN MY WAY?! I SHALL KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Me: Your master's long dead, you mindless construct!

Horrificator Clone: No, I serve my new master!

Buster Bunny fired an energy blast at a bush, and it forced out another figure: it was none other than Evil Montana Max, and he was really out for revenge!

Nico: The evil version of Montana Max! But, how… !

Lincoln: It's because of Universe 666 Sebastian, and this was before he finally came after us, he freed Evil Montana Max, but that idiot had forgotten one thing: the curse we put on him, should he dare to escape, he'll be killed and sent to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw a bloody inverted pentagram appear on Evil Montana Max's forehead.

Sebastian Mendez: Now, I know how Universe 666 Sebastian was able to help him get past the curse: he used his Infernal Darkness. But, it won't help for much longer.

Lincoln used the same technique he used on Universe 666 Sebastian and fired a beam of light which hit Evil Montana Max and it removed the last trace of Universe 666 Sebastian's Infernal Darkness and the bloody inverted pentagram on Evil Montana Max's forehead disappeared.

Evil Montana Max: YOU RASSING FRASSING STUPID HEROES, I'LL KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Do you kiss your mother with that mouth or use it to wipe her ass!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Too bad you won't get that chance.

Suddenly, Evil Montana Max felt his heart beating fast and his veins glowing red and he was groaning in pain: it was the death curse we put on him a year ago, it was now taking effect. Then, he let out a scream of pain and agony as the death curse reached his heart, and a shadowy hand grabbed it and squeezed and crushed it, and it killed Evil Montana Max and he turned to dust and was banished to

The Black Gates.

When the Horrificator clone saw it, he went berserk!

Horrificator Clone: WHAT DID YOU DO TO MY MASTER?!

Lindsey Oropendola: He got what he deserved, and you're about to get the exact same treatment from us.

Marinette: Lets get it on! TIKKI! SPOTS ON! HA!

She transformed into Ladybug!

Adrien: PLAGG CLAWS ON!

He turned into CAT NOIR!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Venom and Horrificator charged at each other.

Venom then punched him down!

KRASMASH!

Venom knocked down the clone.

Venom: We remember you! Prepare for the biggest asskicking of your fucking life!

Horrificator clone: I haven't forgotten you! Lets see what you fear.

In the school library, a librarian was listening to 'Adele' on a pair of 'Beats' headphones and was busy checking out books into the computer to notice that Venom and Horrificator busted in through the wall and began fighting as well as tearing up the library and throwing things at each other. The librarian then finished checking out the last book, took her bagged lunch and went out of the library, not bothering looking behind her to see the fight taking place.

She was too oblivious to see what was going on.

Twilight Sparkle: THE LIBRARY!

Venom threw Horrificator out and he followed him!

I snapped my fingers and fixed the place as if nothing never happened.

Horrificator fires a blob of goop from its mouth at Venom, slowing him for a while.

Me: Top this nightmare! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: CARNAGE OF THE NIGHTMARE SHARK!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a horrifying shark and it roared ferociously and mauled the Horrificator all over.

Horrificator licks Venom with her sticky tongue.

Venom: Okay you are disgusting! Only WE can do that!

He smashed her into the ground.

Horrificator then summoned a clone of 2021 Cletus Kasady!

Me: UH OH! Bad move there!

Girl Jordan didn't get scared! SHE GOT NUCLEAR MAD!

Girl Jordan: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY) YOU ARE A FUCKING NIGHTMARE!

2021 Kasady: You are a cancer to anyone who ever loved you, Jordan. Deceived your trusting fiancé, and no wonder daddy could never look at you the same way after you killed his wife, your mother, just by being born!

Girl Jordan: YOU'RE A FUCKING LIAR!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: AND YOU ARE NEVER GOING TO BE MY FATHER!

Me: You're still just as fucked up as ever you motherfucking son of a fucking bitch!

I punched 2021 Kasady in the face and smashed him down.

Horrificator roars loudly at Venom. But its roars didn't make him flinch.

Venom: You call that a roar?

VENOM ROARED MUCH MORE FEROCIOUSLY!

CATHERINE KASADY CARNAGE REALLY WAS PUNCHING HER SO-CALLED FATHER ALL OVER IN THE FACE!

POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW!

She roared as she was punching him!

Catherine punched him in his face and kicked him in the crotch and smashed him into the wall!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: I WILL ALWAYS FUCKING HATE AND LOATHE YOU FOR WHO YOU ARE "DAD"!

Me: Take that you psychotic PISSANT!

Girl Jordan: YOU'RE THE CANCER YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

Horrificator traps Venom in a cocoon of goop.

Ben turned into Goop!

Goop: (GURGLING VOICE) GOOP!

He fired waves of slime and freed him.

Horrificator fired threw goop and it hit my face and went into my mouth. IT LEFT A REALLY DISGUSTING TASTE!

Me: EW! (SPITS) BLECH! THAT IS SO DISGUSTING!

Venom punched Horrificator down!

Horrificator then summoned a clone of Slappy!

Me: UH OH!

Nico smirked and punched Slappy without a second thought!

KRABLAM!

He was reduced to sawdust in an instant!

May: Nice one!

POW!

Girl Jordan punched 2021 Kasady in the face and then Catherine grabbed him in a hold and then…

CRUNCH!

SHE SNAPPED HIS NECK!

He was dead in an instant!

Then Horrificator summoned a clone of Scarecrow!

Me: Bad move there!

Scarecrow: Now you will show me what you fear!

Me: How about a little fire SCARECROW!?

I formed a ball of fire in my hand and threw it and incinerated him into nothing!

Vivillon charged at her.

Vivillon: Take this!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Horrificator!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted Horrificator all over.

Horrificator then summoned a clone of LORD HIGH EXECUTIONER!

Me: ANOTHER Bad move buddy!

Qin smirked and then…

KRABLAM!

She punched him so hard in his face and smashed his entire head clear off! Decapitating him!

Blood splattered all over! YUCK!

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Jason and the first ten rangers transformed!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tommy Oliver: ZEO RANGER V! RED!

TJ: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Andros: LETS ROCKET!

Leo: GO! GALACTIC!

Carter: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Wes: TIME FOR! TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

Cole: WILD ACCESS!

Shane Clarke: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: OH YEAH! FOREVER RED!

Xenia: YEAH!

Eric Myers: Wait. I didn't go yesterday.

Nico: You still count!

Me: Wouldn't be complete without you.

Eric Myers: You're right.

They fired waves of red energy and blasted Horrificator all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Venom grabbed Horrificator and threw her through a building.

KRASMASH!

She then crashed into another building and was smashing into its wall!

Qin: Take that!

Horrificator then peeled off the building and crashed onto the ground!

FWOMP!

Nico: Take that!

Horrificator then summoned clones of the VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6 and then they grabbed and BEAT THE LIVING FUCKING SHIT OUT OF THE EDS!

BLAM SMASH WHAM BIFF KROW WHOMP THWACK!

SEAL BARKS! PIG SQUEALS! COW MOOS! CAT YOWLS!

Luan: EDDY!

Linka: DOUBLE D!

Leni: ED!

Ed turned into Edzilla!

Then he smashed the Vengeance Express 6 all over!

Leni, Linka and Luan: NO ONE BEATS UP OUR LOVES!

They jumped the 6 kids and pulverized the living crap out of them all over!

Edzilla: ED SMASH BAD KIDS!

He bashed their faces in!

Venom punched Horrificator!

KRABLAM!

Venom: Leave kids out of this you dirtsucking fuckpot!

Horrificator: OH YEAH!? THEN TRY AND MAKE ME PARASITE!

Venom: PARASITE!?

Venom roared in anger!

Me: SHOULD HAVE KEPT YOUR BIG UGLY MOUTH SHUT!

Qin: YEAH!

SMASH WHAM BASH!

Venom punched and pulverized Horrificator all over with extreme savagery!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lindsey Oropendola: Time for my turn to shine!

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, mucus yolks, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Mucus Yolk's Maelstrom Darkness Aqua Grudge Greatsword of Darkness Maelstrom Grudge Justice from her back, and as she approached the Horrificator clone, she left pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, mucus yolks,

phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lindsey Oropendola: Even though you're just a clone of the real Horrificator, you're still as bad as he is, but both your masters, the arrogant evil-tempered brat and the demonic deranged monster, are both dead. Now, it's your turn, you will be joining them in death and you will never rise again.

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are mucus yolks, phoenixes, angels, and Mucus Yolk flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Horrificator clone: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Lindsey Oropendola emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lindsey Oropendola grew from 7'5" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, mucus yolks, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Mucus Yolk emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Mucus Yolk with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lindsey Oropendola has on a short-sleeved pink blouse, pink sleeveless top, red skirt, pink pants, pink bridal gloves, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, mucus yolks, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Mucus Yolk surrounded by stars, water, and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with purple tips on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Lindsey Oropendola has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola's massive Mucus Yolk's Maelstrom Darkness Aqua Grudge Greatsword of Darkness Maelstrom Grudge Justice, golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, mucus yolks, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lindsey Oropendola's Cosmic Eternal Maelstrom Darkness Aqua Grudge Mucus Yolk Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Maelstrom Darkness Aqua Grudge Mucus Yolk Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Mucus Yolk etched on the 7'6" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Lindsey Oropendola has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Mucus Yolk's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with pink water drops in between the kanji below Mucus Yolk that said, "Lindsey Oropendola, Gene-Slammer of Mucus Yolk, Tragic Survivor of A Truly Tragic Past, Master of Water and Darkness, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots, Ex-Daughter of Mrs. Oropendola, Archenemy of Caribou, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Water, Darkness, Phoenixes, Angels, and Mucus Yolk"

リンジー・オロペンドーラ、粘液卵黄の遺伝子スラマー、真に悲劇的な過去の悲劇的な生存者、水と闇のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スクートの軽蔑者、ミセス・オーロペンドラの元娘。オロペンドラ、カリブーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、水、闇、フェニックス、天使、そして粘液卵黄

Lindsey Oropendola transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MUCUS YOLK-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA TRAGIC DARKNESS WATER

MAELSTROM GRUDGE MUCUS YOLK PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL TRAGIC DARKNESS WATER MAELSTROM GRUDGE MUCUS YOLK PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL TRAGIC DARKNESS WATER MAELSTROM GRUDGE MUCUS YOLK PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lindsey Oropendola's Super Angel-Mucus Yolk-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Horrificator clone saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Lindsey Oropendola fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, mucus yolks, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Horrificator clone and was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but now he was pissed off as he let out another roar of rage.

Selene Arcangela: Incredible, Lindsey's transformed, and by the looks of it, the Horrificator clone's gone mad!

Lindsey Oropendola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Tragic Darkness Water Maelstrom Mucus Yolk Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Tragic Darkness Water Maelstrom Mucus Yolk Phoenix Angel Love) You've had this coming for a long time.

Suddenly, a green energy blast came out of nowhere which hit the Horrificator clone.

Lincoln: That wasn't Laney, nor you or me, J.D.

Me: It sure wasn't, but there's only one God Sibling who could do that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a green short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and emerald gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with Zodiac Signs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Gianna Knudson, God Sibling of Nature.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Gianna?!

Gianna Knudson: Yep, Gianna Knudson, God Sibling of Nature, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I admit even I was stunned to find out that Evil Montana Max was your new master, but now, he's dead and gone forever.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination,

Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And soon, you'll be joining him and that psychopathic monster bastard very soon, you sludge ball.

Lincoln, Lindsey Oropendola, and I went after the Horrificator clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at the Horrificator clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Lindsey Oropendola, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving the Horrificator clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Horrificator Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SHRIEK)

The Horrificator clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and they got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln grabbed him by the waist with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and he smashed him into the ground, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby tree.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the clone of Horrificator, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of him, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Lindsey Oropendola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Lindsey Oropendola: That'll teach that monstrous fear monster.

Lincoln: He deserves it, along with Evil Montana Max.

Suddenly, Lindsey Oropendola wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lindsey Oropendola's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Mucus Yolk flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and ocean waves and darkness raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lindsey Oropendola sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and ocean waves and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: That's yet another Akumatized Villain clone absorbed and we also got rid of Evil Montana Max as well. (To Gianna Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Gianna.

Gianna Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Gianna Knudson and he hugged her, and Gianna Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Gianna Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Gianna Knudson, God Sibling of Nature, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful nature powers and immense control over the forces of nature. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Nature, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THEY WILL FACE MOTHER NATURE'S RAGE AND FURY!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Gianna.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gianna Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Gianna Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Gianna Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Gianna Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Gianna Knudson.

Gianna Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Venom roared to the heavens in victory!

Venom: WE ARE VENOM!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: OH YEAH! FEAR THE LETHAL PROTECTOR!

Camie: YEAH!

The clones all vanished.

Me: WHOA! Everything vanished.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: Boy that was so therapeutic.

Qin: Glad you killed your so-called dad.

Me: Fuck that guy!

Venom: YEAH! Fuck that guy!

Twilight: You know you destroyed a library, right?

Venom:… she started it!

Me: Hey hey it's all fixed anyway.

I showed the Librarian and we saw that there was nothing she was doing. Like nothing ever happened.

Nico: She must had been listening to music.

Camie: Yeah.

Venom: Sorry guys.

Me: Ah no worries.

Nico: And Cassidy? You and Takumi did good yesterday.

Cassidy: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Takumi: Boy it sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Eddy: Okay, Horsea. Let's check on your progress. (shows her picture of Haunted Car)

Horsea: (SCREAMS) THE HAUNTED CAR! IT WON'T STOP UNTIL IT KILLS US ALL!

ZOOM!

Right into Maria's arms.

Maria: EDDY!

Nico: Still has a long way to go.

Eddy: I am just checking Horsea's progress.

Me: Well it's a long way to go yet.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah it's a long time yet.

Nico: Thanks for the help Vivillon.

Vivillon: Anytime Nico. And sorry to break it to you but I don't drink beer. Grape juice for me only.

Poromon: That works.

Vivillon: Good.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Dog Eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Xenia: It was awesome though.

Nico: Now for the fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We have Another Billy Bob Scroggins, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, James Nixon McGarfield, Overdrive, Plumeria, Daemon, Meramon, and Regirock, Regice & Registeel, Ticklepuss and Taskmaster.

We gasped!

Me: Whoa back up! You mean Sadie Mae's brother that tried to kill Shaggy!? Oh man!

Camie: Why would he do that?

Me: Well we helped Shaggy get his fortune from his ancestral uncle Colonel Beauregard who was a Confederate Soldier in the American Civil War. Shaggy's family the Beauregards and the Scroggins have been in a terrible Hatfields and McCoys caliber feud for years ever since the American Civil War ended. They have been trying to kill each other for a long time since.

Camie: GEEZ!

Lola: Yeah it was brutal!

Me: Yeah that feud has been going on for over 150 years.

Nico: Yep. It was that brutal and they won't stop until one side is pushing up daisies!

Me: Yep.

Taskmaster: Also, this is the last Another Core MOE member. After this is non core.

Nico: Wow! We covered all the 310. That is amazing.

Qin: Now it's the Non-Core.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Now who is up

Me: Ophelia Orca, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Tai Kamiya, Andros, Marcus Damon, Mikey Kudo, Emu, and Michael

Nico: Awesome!

Lola: This will be awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

Ophelia Orca: We're ready!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS ANOTHERS BATTLES! YAY!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Taskmaster are one person.

Me: Ooh..

Then we saw Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark glow.

Me: Starlight your Cutie Mark is reacting to something.

Qin: Wait could it be?

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Billy Bob Scroggins, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, James Nixon McGarfield, Overdrive, Plumeria, Daemon, Meramon, and Regirock, Regice & Registeel and Ticklepuss!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome!

Another Overdrive: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and had aqua blue highlights and had a purple cap on and had green eyes and had purple and green clothes and had purple wings and had a tiara with Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark on it and the same cutie mark on her skirt and she had Starlight Glimmer's tail and had Starlight's rapier in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Starla Glimmer!

Starla Glimmer: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Starla is the Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Starlight Glimmer and she has magic and Aurora powers that are 100,000 times more powerful than Queen Chrysalis and more

Nico: WHOA!

Starlight Glimmer: Wow! I am truly honored to meet my embodiment and gene-slammer.

Starla Glimmer: I am honored myself too Starlight.

Me: By the way is the Another Taskmaster friendly or hostile?

Starla Glimmer: Friendly and you are going to love her.

Me: Wow.

Maria: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BOX GHOST FORCE!

She summoned Box Ghost, Superfriends Scarecrow, Byruit, Dark Troll, Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone and Gravitational Spring!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: I hope this one doesn't have a massive craving for chocolate.

Tom the chocolate fish: (OFFSCREEN) (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE!

Qin: Uh oh.

Nico: For God's sake!

Me: Sheesh buddy get a life!

Xenia: That guy has LOTS OF ISSUES! Especially when it comes to chocolate.

Varie: No kidding.

But then we smelled a very amazing fragrance. We smelled the scent of 1,000,000 roses.

Me: Whoa do you guys smell that?

Nico: (Sniffs) Wow! That smells like a lot of roses.

Xenia: Pretty!

Camie: Fragrant. Smells like a rose flower grove times 100-fold.

Nico: Yeah!

Manaphy: It's so beautiful!

Sammie (Rocket Power): Roses? I'm allergic to roses! (SNEEZING UNCONTROLLABLY)

He was sneezing like a bat out of hell!

Stacy Bolton: Oh guys I forgot to mention that Sammie can't be anywhere near roses. He sneezes uncontrollably whenever he's around them.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: We'll get you home.

Varie: I will do that.

Varie took him back and then came back.

Varie: Okay he'll be out of commission.

Me: Man I HATE rose allergies. Reminds me of a story from my childhood.

Sakura Knudson: That was my favorite too. Robert the Rose Horse.

Nico: I remember that one!

Maria: Me too!

Laney: Good times.

Lana: Yeah.

Qin: That was awesome.

Me: Yep. Look!

We saw ANOTHER TASKMASTER!

Me: Wow! The smell of roses coming off this one is amazing.

Another Taskmaster: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: (GASP) That voice,

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair, green eyes, red clothes and red rose petal angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Rose Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Rose Staff.

Me: Rika Rose! Wow!

Rika Rose: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too.

Lola: Wow! You must wear a lot of really nice perfume that smells like roses!

Rika Rose: (LAUGHS) Everyone thinks I wear awesome perfume like that. But it's because of my powers as Embodiment of the Rose Dopant.

Me: Yeah she as the Embodiment of the Rose Dopant smells like 1,000,000 roses and her fragrance is really powerful. But not those with rose allergies. Also she has a very powerful photographic memory and can copy powers and use them in rose form. She can fire rose fire, rose energy and more

Nico: WHOA! That is awesome!

Taskmaster: That is every way like me but in forms of flowers.

Nico: It sure is Tony.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Rika Rose: Actually no he didn't. I used my rose scent on him and found out that he was allergic to roses. He never even knew he had Rose Allergies.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him sneezing uncontrollably and was swollen like a balloon.

Nico: YUCK!

Laney: Hope that doesn't happen to Sammie.

Stacy Bolton: Only when he touches roses. Not the smell.

Nico: Oh.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He fired a wave of light and did so.

Rika Rose: Wow! Awesome!

Rika fired waves of red fire and blasted the Another.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: (Gets out Taskmaster's ridewatch) Time to copy new moves!

May: I SUMMON GREAT MOTH!

She summoned Great Moth!

Nico: Nice!

May: (Gets out Weevil's ridewatch) This is gonna be one that makes you buggy!

Maria: (Get out Shearfear's ridewatch) I'm ready for this!

Ayla: (Gets out Ticklepuss' ridewatch) (Taunting Singing) I know where you're ticklish! HA HA HAHAHA!

They activated the ridewatches of Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Weevil Underwood, Hotstreak, Shearfear and Gnat and they fired waves of energy and elements and Nico used Taskmaster's powers and Another Taskmaster had the powers of NUMEROUS ANOTHERS WE NEVER faced before and he got all those.

Then Frozen Fright, Volcano Man (Mega Man), Clown (Johnny Bravo), Ghost of Captain Cutler, Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea came.

Me: COOL! So you and your team are next Frozen Fright?

Frozen Fright: Yep. We sure are. And also Volcano Man here is brand new. He is Zipporwhill's archenemy.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Awesome! So Apple Bloom and her group are next!

Apple Bloom: All right!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This is gonna be amazing to see!

Nico: You should be proud.

Apple Bloom: Oh I am. This is gonna be so fun!

Me: Yeah it is! Many more where that came from.

?: I agree there!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

A bomb hit Another Taskmaster and exploded!

He was blasted down and then I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

Blast Man came.

Me: Whoa Blast Man! Awesome!

Nico: Explosive!

Blast Man: (In a girls voice) That was awesome.

Nico: Becca Dynamite! Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and red angel wings and had blue clothes and her sword looked like a stick of dynamite. And she had a symbol in the middle of her forehead that looked like a dynamite stick exploding.

Becca Dynamite: That was awesome and fun. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Becca Dynamite: And it's always fun to go out with a bang!

She threw a stick of dynamite and it hit May and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

It exploded and burned her all over!

May: Ow.

Me: Ouch.

May: I'm being hit again!

Becca Dynamite: Like my ancestor Grandma Dynamite said, nothing hurts worse than being blown sky high by dynamite.

Nico: I'll say! Wait your ancestor was Grandma Dynamite?!

Becca Dynamite: Yep. She may have been a bank robber in Bedrock. But today her descendant is a hero.

Nico: Nice!

Ayla: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Becca Dynamite: When me and Nico killed numerous mob members in a warehouse. I've always been a Blow Stuff Up First and Never Ask Any Questions girl.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Becca hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Becca Dynamite: Same here.

Nico then smelled smoke.

He looked and saw FIRECRACKERS IN HIS PANTS!

They went off and popped all over him!

POP POP POP POP POP POP!

Maria splashed him with water!

Nico: VERY FUNNY!

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon

Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, and Flame Swordsman are heading down to Brazil, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Brazil, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge.

Nico: That Mindy really is such a bitch.

Me: Even worse than Mandy.

Lincoln: But, it's going to end the same, I'm gonna absorb the clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation.

Jayden: Someday, we'll need to find out just how Mindy created the clones of all the Kamen Riders' enemies.

Me: I was about to say, Jayden. There's no way Mindy was able to create the clones of all the Kamen Riders' enemies, only Universe 666 Sebastian had that kind of power, but now, he's dead and gone for good, along with his residual darkness.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Reinoheart, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Reinoheart Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Reinoheart.

Reinoheart Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation heading for us, and boy were they pissed.

Sylvester: Sheesh, they're just as dangerous as the real ones.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: They sure are, but they're still going to be absorbed. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal

Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Scarlett's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night

Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of the Inves and the Yggdrasil Corporation, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of the Inves and Yggdrasil Corporation, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln gained Lockseeds with the powers of the Inves, and they were put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, and Astroswitches.

Lincoln: That's another group of clones absorbed and we've gotten more Legend Items from them as well as their powers, abilities, and strength. (To Reinoheart Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Reinoheart Harper.

Reinoheart Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Reinoheart Harper and he hugged her, and Reinoheart Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Reinoheart Harper: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Reinoheart Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Reinoheart, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the third of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by

Tearlaments Reinoheart that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lisa at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and was forever blacklisted by the entire science community and thrown in a nuthouse for the criminally insane.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Reinoheart.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Reinoheart Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Reinoheart Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Reinoheart Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Reinoheart Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Reinoheart Harper.

Reinoheart Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Ayane Kimishima, Mifuyu Tachibana, Mir Ayane Kimishima, Mifuyu Tachibana, Miruru Sugimoto, Reina Kazami, and Yuika Kimishima from Pachinko Sexy Reaction.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayane Kimishima, Mifuyu Tachibana, Miruru Sugimoto, Reina Kazami, and Yuika Kimishima from Pachinko Sexy Reaction.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayane Kimishima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayane Kimishima and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of the Inves and Yggdrasil Corporation, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and the purified Universe 666 version of The Miracle Box holstered on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large royal blue pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayane Kimishima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayane Kimishima: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayane Kimishima, Mifuyu Tachibana, Miruru Sugimoto, Reina Kazami, and Yuika Kimishima with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of the Inves and Yggdrasil Corporation that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates and getting Lockseeds with their powers, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Reinoheart Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, but they're still in for Hell.

Me: You said a mouthful.

* * *

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of the Inves and Yggdrasil Corporation, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Reinoheart Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Reinoheart Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect

us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Reinoheart, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Reinoheart Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Reinoheart Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The gem formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Evolto, Fang Smash, Needle Smash, Strong Smash, Burn Smash, Flying Smash, Mirage Smash, Square Smash, Press Smash, Ice Smash, Stretch Smash, Strong Smash Hazard, Press Smash Hazard, Stretch Smash Hazard, Flying

Smash Hazard, Castle Hard/Hazard Smash, Stag Hard/Hazard Smash, Owl Hard/Hazard Smash, Press Clone Smash, Stretch Clone Smash, Strong Clone Smash, Flying Clone Smash, Owl Lost Smash, Stag Lost Smash, Castle Lost Smash, CD Lost Smash, Scissors Lost Smash, and Zebra Lost Smash.

Sento: What the?! Clones of Evolt and his minions?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Evolto, Fang Smash, Needle Smash, Strong Smash, Burn Smash, Flying Smash, Mirage Smash, Square Smash, Press Smash, Ice Smash, Stretch Smash, Strong Smash Hazard, Press Smash Hazard, Stretch Smash Hazard, Flying Smash Hazard, Castle Hard/Hazard Smash, Stag Hard/Hazard Smash, Owl Hard/Hazard Smash, Press Clone Smash, Stretch Clone Smash, Strong Clone Smash, Flying Clone Smash, Owl Lost Smash, Stag Lost Smash, Castle Lost Smash, CD Lost Smash, Scissors Lost Smash, and Zebra Lost Smash and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Evolto, Fang Smash, Needle Smash, Strong Smash, Burn Smash, Flying Smash, Mirage Smash, Square Smash, Press Smash, Ice Smash, Stretch Smash, Strong Smash Hazard, Press Smash Hazard, Stretch Smash Hazard, Flying Smash Hazard, Castle Hard/Hazard Smash, Stag Hard/Hazard Smash, Owl Hard/Hazard Smash, Press Clone Smash, Stretch Clone Smash, Strong Clone Smash, Flying Clone Smash, Owl Lost Smash, Stag Lost Smash, Castle Lost Smash, CD Lost Smash, Scissors Lost Smash, and Zebra Lost Smash, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln gained Fullbottles and Sclashjellies, and they were put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, and Astroswitches.

Sento: Awesome.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of Evolt and his minions and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, Fullbottles, Sclashjellies, and Astroswitches, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us will no doubt be the clones of Masamune Dan and his minions.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Nathalie Sancoeur, and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Nathalie Sancoeur, and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Nathalie: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Nathalie, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Nathalie Sancoeur, and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley went first to the Spring of Purification and they wound up getting a full-on body massage from Lincoln and they in turn gave him a body massage as well. Then, they went to The Spring of Bliss and they wound up getting a full-on body massage from Lincoln and they in turn gave him a body massage as well, Then, they went to The Spring of Sanctuary and they wound up getting a full-on body massage from Lincoln and they in turn gave him a body massage as well. Then, they went to The Spring of Jungle Mist and they wound up getting a full-on body massage from Lincoln and they in turn gave him a body massage as well, and finally, they went to The Spring of Rainbows and they wound up getting a full-on body massage from Lincoln and they in turn gave him a body massage as well, along with diving into its waters.

Then, they went to a work-out area, and Nathalie Sancoeur, and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, and now, Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley are in your harem, Linky.

Nathalie Sancoeur, and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Marinette: We knew that Nathalie had feelings for him, and now, she's part of his harem, and Daphne and Velma did the honors of introducing their Simulator Counterparts to him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Nathalie Sancoeur and the Simulator versions of Daphne Blake and Velma Dinkley, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure!

Nico: Flip Out Galaxy is next.

Qin: Whoa that one is tricky.

Nico: Yep.

Alexis: Me and Tea will go next.

Tea: This is gonna be awesome!

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were at FLIP OUT GALAXY!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well this one is VERY TRICKY. When Mario used the Star Spin, the walls would change. Red to blue and vice-versa.

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: You just have to get to the top and smash the crystal the star is in.

Nico: Okay.

?: And we'll help you get there.

They saw 2 girls. 1 had blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had blue clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol for the White Night monsters on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an ice sword.

The 2nd girl had green hair and green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Toad Man on it.

Sacajawea Hvitnatt: Sacajawea Hvitnatt, Embodiment of the White Night.

Tiara Toad: And I'm Tiara Toad, Embodiment of Toad Man.

Nico: Awesome to meet you girls!

Courtney: Awesome! Tiara!

Megan: Awesome!

Tiara Toad: Wow! Courtney and Megan. Its been a while.

Nico: We can find out more later. Lets go get that star.

They were off.

Alexis: I summon White Night Dragon!

Tea: I summon Magician of Faith!

They were summoned and ready!

Tea: Lets keep our eye out for any Goombas!

Nico: Right!

Then as they got close to the top they saw NUMEROUS Goombas.

Nico: There they are!

Tea: Here we go!

Nico: (Gets out Taskmaster and Sportsmaster's Ridewatches) Time for some Mercenary Action!

He activated them and blasted the Goombas with energy blasts.

Alexis and White Night Dragon and Tea and Magician of Faith fired waves of ice, fire and magic and blasted the Goombas all over.

Sacajawea and Tiara fired waves of ice fire and acid rain and destroyed the Goombas.

They then smashed open the crystal with the star in it.

It was freed!

Nico: Yeah!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Sacajawea Hvitnatt: That was fun!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Megan and Courtney?

Tiara Toad: I met Megan when I helped her and Kevin take down the Wet Bandits. It's how I helped her confirm that her brother had a hand in stopping them and I got her to change her view.

Megan: It's true. I then started to see my brother in a new light because of her.

Tiara Toad: Yep. And I met Courtney when she was flushed all the way over in the Yukon because of Billy McLean. I found her and took her to my cabin and nursed her back to health. It wasn't easy but it was awesome. We became good friends.

Courtney: It's true. It was hard but it was awesome.

Nico: That is cool. Would you two like to join the team?

Tiara toad: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were walking to the movie theater and Poliwag and Horsea were blindfolded.

Poliwag: I have a feeling this will be fun.

Horsea: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: You guys are going to love it.

Me: Yep.

Kronk came.

Kronk: Where are you two headed?

Me: It's a surprise date Kronk.

We arrived at the movie theater.

Me: Here we are.

Poliwag: Wow! The movie theater!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: We're going to see the Avengers Infinity Wars double Feature for both Infinity Wars and Endgame.

Horsea: Wow! This is gonna be fun!

Me: Yep and I invited the former members of the Legion of Doom to watch too.

Grodd: This will be fun guys.

Nico: Yep.

We bought our tickets and the snacks and food. We went to the movie theater it was in.

Nico: We're about to see what would've happened if we didn't stop Thanos.

Wendy Storious: Yeah.

Me: Here we go.

The movie started

*SPOILER ALERT*

---

Having acquired the Power Stone-one of six Infinity Stones-from the planet Xandar, Thanos and his lieutenants-Ebony Maw, Cull Obsidian, Proxima Midnight, and Corvus Glaive-intercept the spaceship carrying the survivors of Asgard's destruction. After subduing Thor, Thanos extracts the Space Stone from the Tesseract, overpowers the Hulk, and kills Loki. Thanos also kills Heimdall after he sends Hulk to Earth using the Bifröst. Thanos and his lieutenants leave, destroying the ship.

Hulk crash-lands in the Sanctum Sanctorum in New York City, reverting to the form of Bruce Banner. He warns Stephen Strange and Wong about Thanos's plan to destroy half of all life in the universe, and they recruit Tony Stark. Maw and Obsidian arrive to retrieve the Time Stone from Strange, drawing Peter Parker's attention. Maw, unable to take the Time Stone due to Strange's enchantment, captures him. Stark and Parker sneak aboard Maw's spaceship while Wong stays behind to guard the Sanctum.

The Guardians of the Galaxy respond to the Asgardian ship's distress call and rescue Thor. Thor surmises that Thanos is after the Reality Stone, which Taneleer Tivan possesses on Knowhere. He travels with Rocket and Groot to Nidavellir to enlist the dwarf king Eitri's aid in creating the battle-axe Stormbreaker. Peter Quill, Gamora, Drax, and Mantis travel to Knowhere, finding Thanos already has the Reality Stone. Thanos kidnaps Gamora, who discloses the Soul Stone's location to save Nebula from torture. On Vormir, the Stone's keeper, Red Skull, tells Thanos that he can only acquire it by sacrificing someone he loves. Thanos sacrifices Gamora, earning the Stone.

In Edinburgh, Midnight and Glaive ambush Wanda Maximoff and Vision to retrieve the Mind Stone in Vision's forehead. Steve Rogers, Natasha Romanoff, and Sam Wilson rescue them and they take shelter with James Rhodes and Banner at the Avengers Compound. Vision asks Wanda to destroy him and the Mind Stone to keep it from Thanos, but Wanda refuses. Rogers suggests they travel to Wakanda, which he believes has the resources to remove the Stone without killing Vision.

Nebula escapes captivity and asks the remaining Guardians to meet her on Thanos's destroyed homeworld, Titan. Stark and Parker kill Maw and rescue Strange. The trio crash-lands on Titan, where they meet Quill, Drax, and Mantis. Using the Time Stone, Strange views millions of possible futures, seeing only one in which the Avengers win. The group formulates a plan to subdue Thanos and remove the Infinity Gauntlet, with which he safely houses and wields the Stones. Thanos appears, justifying his plans as necessary to guarantee the survival of an overpopulated universe. Nebula arrives soon after and helps the others subdue Thanos, but then deduces that Thanos has killed Gamora. Enraged, Quill attacks Thanos, inadvertently allowing him to break the group's hold and overpower them. Thanos grievously wounds Stark, but Strange offers the Time Stone in exchange for sparing Stark's life.

In Wakanda, Rogers reunites with Bucky Barnes before Thanos' army invades. The Avengers, along with T'Challa and the Wakandan forces, mount a defense while Shuri works to extract the Mind Stone from Vision. Unable to summon the Hulk after losing to Thanos, Banner fights in Stark's Hulkbuster armor. Thor, Rocket, and Groot arrive to reinforce the Avengers. Together they kill Midnight, Obsidian, and Glaive, and rout Thanos's army. Shuri cannot complete the extraction before Thanos himself arrives on the field, slowed only briefly by Banner, Rogers, T'Challa, Wilson, Rhodes, Barnes, Okoye, Romanoff, and Groot. Vision convinces a reluctant Wanda to destroy him and the Mind Stone, but Thanos uses the Time Stone to reverse her actions, rip the stone from Vision's forehead, and complete the Gauntlet. Although Thor severely wounds Thanos with Stormbreaker, Thanos activates the completed Gauntlet by snapping his fingers before teleporting away.

Half of all life across the universe disintegrates, including Barnes, T'Challa, Groot, Wanda, Wilson, Mantis, Drax, Quill, Strange, Parker, Maria Hill, and Nick Fury, the last of whom sends an emergency signal on a modified pager before disintegrating. Stark and Nebula remain stranded on Titan while Banner, M'Baku, Okoye, Rhodes, Rocket, Rogers, Romanoff, and Thor are left on the Wakandan battlefield. Meanwhile, Thanos watches a sunrise on a remote planet.

---

WE WERE SHOCKED AND FLOORED AND THEN MOST OF US WERE CRYING OUR EYES OUT!

During the break as we were in the hall, NICO WAS BAWLING HIS

EYES OUT! HE WAS CRYING HARD AS JETS OF TEARS WERE FLOWING INTO A WASHTUB!

Nico: (BAWLING HYSTERICALLY)

Me: (CRYING) THAT WAS HORRIBLE!

Varie and Cassidy comforted me.

Me: (CRYING) All those people! GONE!

Camie: It'll be all right J.D. But you didn't let that happen right?

Me: (Sniffles) Yeah we didn't! But that was awful!

Nico WAS REALLY CRYING HARD! HE WAS CRYING HYSTERICALLY!

Grodd patted his back.

Grodd: I'm sorry Nico. I'm sorry.

NICO'S EYES POPPED OUT AND WAILED SCREAMINGLY AS HUGE JETS OF TEARS POURED OUT OF HIS EYES LIKE FOUNTAINS

Kairi Yano:… fuck.

Me: (CRYING)

Misty Tredwell hugged me.

Misty Tredwell: It'll be okay J.D. The important thing is it didn't happen.

Poromon: Good thing we got the Infinity Stones first.

Me: (Sniffles) You're right on that.

Qin: Yeah.

Later we got to watching Endgame.

*SPOILER ALERT*

---

In 2018, twenty-three days after Thanos erased half of all life in the universe, Carol Danvers rescues Tony Stark and Nebula from deep space and they reunite with the remaining Avengers-Bruce Banner, Steve Rogers, Thor, Natasha Romanoff, and James Rhodes-and Rocket on Earth. Locating Thanos on an uninhabited planet, they plan to use the Infinity Stones to reverse his actions, but discover Thanos has already destroyed them to prevent further use. Enraged, Thor decapitates Thanos.

Five years later, Scott Lang escapes from the Quantum Realm. Reaching the Avengers Compound, he explains that he experienced only five hours while trapped. Theorizing that the Quantum Realm allows time travel, they ask a reluctant Stark to help them retrieve the Stones from the past to reverse the actions of Thanos in the present. Stark, Rocket, and Banner, who has since merged his intelligence with the Hulk's strength, build a time machine. Banner notes that altering the past does not affect their present; any changes create alternate realities. Banner and Rocket travel to Norway, where they visit the Asgardian refugees' settlement New Asgard and recruit an overweight and despondent Thor. In Tokyo, Romanoff recruits Clint Barton, who became a vigilante after his family was erased during the execution of Thanos' plan.

Banner, Lang, Rogers, and Stark time-travel to New York City during Loki's attack in 2012. At the Sanctum Sanctorum, Banner convinces the Ancient One to give him the Time Stone after promising to return the various Stones to their proper points in time. At Stark Tower, Rogers retrieves the Mind Stone from Hydra sleeper agents, but Stark and Lang's attempt to steal the Space Stone fails, allowing 2012-Loki to escape with it. Rogers and Stark travel to Camp Lehigh in 1970, where Stark obtains an earlier version of the Space Stone and encounters his father, Howard. Rogers steals Pym Particles from Hank Pym to return to the present and spies his lost love, Peggy Carter.

Meanwhile, Rocket and Thor travel to Asgard in 2013; Rocket extracts the Reality Stone from Jane Foster, while Thor gets encouragement from his mother, Frigga, and retrieves his old hammer, Mjolnir. Barton, Romanoff, Nebula, and Rhodes travel to 2014; Nebula and Rhodes go to Morag and steal the Power Stone before Peter Quill can, while Barton and Romanoff travel to Vormir. The Soul Stone's keeper, Red Skull, reveals it can only be acquired by sacrificing a loved one. Romanoff sacrifices herself, allowing Barton to get the Stone. Rhodes and Nebula attempt to return to their own time, but Nebula is incapacitated when her cybernetic implants link with her past self, allowing 2014-Thanos to learn of his future self's success and the Avengers' attempt to undo it. 2014-Thanos sends 2014-Nebula forward in time to prepare for his arrival.

Reuniting in the present, the Avengers place the Stones into a gauntlet that Stark, Banner, and Rocket have built. Banner, who has the most resistance to their radiation, uses the gauntlet to undo every one of Thanos' disintegrations. Meanwhile, 2014-Nebula, impersonating her future self, uses the time machine to transport 2014-Thanos and his warship to the present, which he then uses to destroy the Avengers Compound. Present-day Nebula convinces 2014-Gamora to betray Thanos, but is unable to convince 2014-Nebula and kills her. Thanos overpowers Stark, Thor, and a Mjolnir-wielding Rogers and summons his army to retrieve the Stones, intent on using them to destroy the universe and create a new one. A restored Stephen Strange arrives with other sorcerers, the restored Avengers and Guardians of the Galaxy, the Ravagers, and the armies of Wakanda and Asgard to fight Thanos' army. Danvers also arrives and destroys Thanos's warship, but Thanos overpowers her and seizes the gauntlet. Stark steals the Stones and uses them to disintegrate Thanos and his army, but mortally wounds himself as he does so.

Following Stark's funeral, Thor appoints Valkyrie as the new king of New Asgard and joins the Guardians. Rogers returns the Stones and Mjolnir to their proper timelines and remains in the past to live with Carter. In the present, an elderly Rogers passes his shield to Sam Wilson.

---

We were in awe about the AWESOME EPIC BATTLE! Then we saw Iron Man snap Thanos and his army out of existence permanently and man it was EPIC! WHEN THAT WAS DONE WE CHEERED WILDLY! THE NIGHTMARE WAS OVER! Later we got done with the movies and we cheered wildly even more!

Me: THAT WAS SO EPIC!

Xenia: YEAH IT WAS!

Nico: WOOHOO! Sad in the first movie and then EPIC AND AWESOME in the next!

Grodd: That was so awesome!

Iron Man: Not for me!

Me: No but you came back Tony. At least it wasn't you that used the Infinity Stones in our battle.

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Shade: Yeah.

Black Widow: But thank goodness we stopped all of that from happening!

Nick Fury: Yeah but that was scary seeing all that!

Lola: No kidding there!

Loki: It's a good thing I was defeated before Thanos!

Lola: I agree Loki.

Wendy Storious: But that was still an epic battle you all did back then.

Me: It was Wendy.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Me: Lets just say that when we battled Thanos we prevented LOTS and LOTS of shit from happening and stopped him from doing the absolute worst.

Nico: Amen to that!

May: All because we found the stones first.

Nico: That is for sure.

Me: Yep.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: And now they are part of my sword.

Nico: Yep.

Captain Cold: Boy that was really awesome though!

Toyman: It sure was!

Poliwag: It was awesome! J.D. thanks for taking me and Horsea on this date.

Me: Aw it was nothing.

Horsea: (SINISTER SMIRK) Now to give you your just reward!

Me: Later.

POOF!

I poofed away.

Joe Swanson: Boy Nico you really took the deaths in that movie really hard didn't you?

Nico: I sure did.

Joe Swanson: I don't blame you. I don't even want to know if I would've turned to dust here if Thanos won.

Nico: Me neither.

Qin: Yeah.

At the Crystal Brighthouse in the Maretime Bay sector I was sitting on the couch watching a movie. I didn't feel like giving a fun chase.

Sunny Starscout: Boy you really cried hard huh J.D.?

Me: Yeah I sure did. I'm sorry Sunny but it was just so sad seeing all those people die in that movie.

Pipp Petals: Boy that was awful though.

?: I remember seeing that. That was tough.

5 girls came.

1 girl had magenta hair, green eyes, pink butterfly wings and magenta clothes and had a magic fairy sword and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Fairy Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

The 2nd girl had black hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the King Ohgers Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had the mighty sword Excalibur in her hand.

The 3rd girl had purple hair and had blue eyes and had white and purple clothes and she had rainbow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the ToQgers Dopant on it and had a rainbow sword in her hands.

The 4th girl had black hair and brown eyes and had red angel wings and had red clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Zyuohgers Dopant on it and she had a wind sword in her hands.

And the 5th Girl had yellow hair and bue eyes and had green angel wings and had blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Gaorangers Dopant on it and she had a crystal saber on her hip in a holster and had a crystal sword with 10 crystals in it.

Me: (GASP) Faye Fairy, Kira KingOhger, Tamara ToQger, Zinnia Zyuohger and Gloria Gaoranger!

Kira KingOhger: Awesome to see you J.D.

Faye Fairy: May we sit with you?

Me: Sure.

They sat with me and we got to watching a movie.

Poliwag: Where is he?!

Nico: No idea.

Eli: He's over at the Crystal Brighthouse.

Nico: Oh didn't want to give us a fun chase. I guess all that crying took it out of him.

Camie: Yeah.

Nightbird: You can still tickle him though

Nico: He might still be upset about what we saw in Infinity War. Lets just let him regain his composure.

Nightbird: You're right.

They went to where I was.

At the Crystal Brighthouse we were watching a documentary on the world of the Invisible.

Faye Fairy: That is so cool that Kirlian Auras are made that way.

Me: It sure is. I think it's amazing. Fascinated me for years how that happens.

Kira KingOhger: Me too.

Zinnia Zyuohger: I liked learning about how light works. That was awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Gloria Gaoranger: That is awesome seeing how a strobe light can do that to fast movements.

Me: I know. That was so cool to see that in action. Especially with a firecracker and a drop of milk.

Tamara ToQger: No kidding.

Everyone came.

Arcee: Hey. How are you feeling?

Me: Oh hey guys. Just watching one of my favorite documentaries. I'm feeling better now.

Nico: Good. Oh sorry I don't believe we met.

Me: Nico these are Faye Fairy, Kira KingOhger, Tamara ToQger, Zinnia Zyuohger and Gloria Gaoranger. They are the embodiments of the Fairy Dopant and the King Ohger, ToQger, Zyuohger and Gaoranger Dopants.

Nico: Wow awesome to meet you girls.

Kira KingOhger: You too Nico. We comforted J.D. and helped him get better.

Tamara ToQger: We were watching one of his favorite science documentaries.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Tell us about yourselves.

Kira KingOhger: I am a medieval historian and I like learning all about the world of the Medieval.

Tamara ToQger: I am a Bullet Train engineer and I love trains. Also I have a powerful imagination.

Zinnia Zyuohger: I am a zoologist and I study about animals and I love working in the zoo.

Gloria Gaoranger: I work as an Animal Conservationist and help animals in need. It's fun.

Faye Fairy: And I am a master of fairies and I know so many of them and I have all the powers of fairies. It's cool.

Nico: Awesome! Kira we met the King Ohgers on one of our previous missions a while back.

Kira KingOhger: I heard about that. And Gira Husty and his team are all looking forward to joining all of you later on.

Nico: Cool cool.

Me: I'm looking forward to that too.

Poliwag: We still must punish you though!

Me: I know. Sorry I couldn't give you a good chase though.

Nico: Hey it's okay. You feeling better though?

Me: Question is are you? You took seeing all those people dying REALLY HARD.

Nico: Hey, I still am. But I've learned to move past it!

Me: Good. I'm glad and yes I'm feeling better. Hold on.

I put a blindfold on.

Me: Okay mascots come and get me.

Horsea: With pleasure!

Mascots: CUTIE TICKLE RETRIBUTION!

They jumped me and knocked me down!

CRASH!

THEY THEN TICKLED ME!

Me: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY)

HAHAHAHAHAAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Poromon: SAY IT!

Me: (LAUGHING)

Horsea: SAY IT!

Me: (LAUGHING) NEVER!

Eddy: I'll save you J.D.! (Shows Haunted Car Picture)

Mascots: (SCREAMS!) IT'S GOING TO KILL US ALL!

I got up.

Me: Thanks Eddy.

Eddy: No prob.

Me: That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

We later went back were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Nico got off the phone.

Nico: Guys, that was Squidward. You're not gonna believe what happened.

Qin: What happened?

Nico: I have a feeling he'll tell us when we get there.

The previous group came.

Overdrive: Can me, Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard go with you guys? And what vehicle can I use?

Nico: In order, yes you all can come with and plenty of boats. We're going to Bikini Bottom.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This will be fun.

Demolishor : Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Block Man next.

Qin: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Molag Bal, Daedric Prince of Domination, and he's come to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone none of us are ever going to like: the figure we saw is none other than Molag Bal, Daedric Prince of Domination, and he's come to kill us.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, The Daedric Prince of Domination?! Of all the Daedric Princes, Molag Bal is one of the worst!

Melanie Martinez: Let me and Lincoln face him, there's no way we're letting that Satanic Warlord get away with his life.

Lincoln: That's right, he deserves to pay for everything he's done.

Nico: Lets head to Bikini Bottom.

Melanie Martinez: What you've done can never be forgiven, Molag

Bal. I'll make sure that you never corrupt another innocent soul ever again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Bikini Bottom.

We were off.

---

(4 HOURS EARLIER)

[In a dream Squidward was having we see a concert with Dream Squidward having blonde hair and playing the clarinet while the crowd is cheering for him.]

Tina-Fran: Squidward, we love you!

Audience Member #2: I love you, Squidward. You're my favorite! [Dream Squidward laughs as he does a crowd surf. The alarm goes off, and Squidward wakes up from his dream.]

Squidward: Alright, alright. Time for another hideous day at work. Ahh, just hang in there, gorgeous. [Plays a few notes on his clarinet] Your star will shine at the clarinet recital tonight. [laughs]

SpongeBob: Time for another glorious day at work. [winks at his tie, the tie winks back] Good morning, Squidward! [walks down the street with Squidward] And isn't it a lovely morning? Why are you playing the clarinet on your way to work?

Squidward: I'm practicing for my clarinet recital. Soon, all of Bikini Bottom will recognize the talent that is Squidward Tentacles. Goodbye, SpongeBoob.

SpongeBob: See ya at the Krusty Krab, Squidwart. Hey, Sandy, what's this?

Sandy: Well, this here is my new matter transporter. It can move things from one place to another in the blink of an eye.

SpongeBob: Ooh, that sounds fancy.

Sandy: Let me show you how it works. [puts an apple in the transporter]

SpongeBob: Whoa! [apple disappears] Where'd it go?

Sandy: Just where you think it would be. [apple appears on Mrs. Puff's desk]

Mrs. Puff: Oh!

SpongeBob: Uh-oh, I'm late for work. Do you think your machine can zap me over to the Krusty Krab?

Sandy: I always did want to try a critter. Sure, why not? Get in there, SpongeBob.

SpongeBob: Whoo-hoo! [goes into transporter]

Sandy: Hold on tight.

SpongeBob: [transporter starts] Gee, Sandy, this sure feels…

Squidward: [walking up to the Krusty Krab] Well, here we go again. [as he reaches for the door, SpongeBob appears and Squidward's arm is attached through SpongeBob's body]

SpongeBob: Hey, Squidward! [laughs. Sandy's remote is going haywire]

Sandy: What's going on with this thing? [SpongeBob and Squidward get transported back to Sandy's machine] What in tarnation?

PRESENT TIME

We were at Bikini Bottom.

Scorcher: Good old Bikini Bottom.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Hey there's Sandy.

We saw her with her awesome Matter Transporter.

Me: Sandy?

Sandy: Howdy guys.[gasps. SpongeBob and Squidward are mutated into one body]

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!?

SpongeBob: Hi, Sandy!

Squidward: I'm not sure what it is, but something seems different about me.

SpongeBob: Yeah, me too.

Squidward: Hey, what are you doing with my hand? What am I doing with your hand? Ahh! What is this? We're all mixed up together. [tries to detach himself, but fails] This is horrible! I have my clarinet recital tonight!

Me: SOMETHING REALLY WENT WRONG!

SpongeBob: Oh, it's not so bad, Squidward. Now we can be best buddies and do everything together, forever.

Squidward: [screams] Sandy, was this your doing? You've got to get us separated!

Icepick: You guys wanna tell us WHAT THE FUCK IS GOING ON?!

Me: SpongeBob and Squidward fused together!?

Qin: This is crazy!

Sandy: Well, I wish I knew how.

Squidward: Well, you have to do something! I can't stay stuck to him!

Sandy: Hmmm, I wonder what would happen if I tried zapping you back in the transporter.

Squidward: Uhh, yeah, yeah, yeah, good idea. Let's try it.

Sandy: Well, here goes nothing. [transports to Bikini Bottom Elementary]

Mable: All right, children. Today's Timmy's birthday. You know what that means. Ready, Timmy? [opens present. SpongeBob and Squidward rise up from the box, still mutated together. Mable screams as SpongeBob and Squidward get transported again]

me: OKAY THAT was horrible!

Doctor: Congratulations, Mrs. Smith. You gave birth to a healthy baby boy.

Mrs. Smith: May I see my baby?

Doctor: Of course. [baby appears as SpongeBob & Squidward mutated into one body again. Mrs. Smith screams as they are transported again]

Nico: THAT WOULD BE A HORRIBLE BABY!

One-Eyed Monster: I've been in love with you ever since I first laid my eye on you. [both monsters kiss. SpongeBob and Squidward appear between them] Hey, baby, what's your name? [SpongeBob and Squidward get transported again. The lady monster slaps the one-eyed monster's face and leaves]

Eli: NOW I've seen everything!

Squidward: It's no use, Sandy. We're still the same.

Sandy: Well, that's a darn shame.

Qin: This is a nightmare.

Sandy: You know what, I was working on the blueprints for a new invention. But it's still in the embryonic stage.

Squidward: Try anything! I cannot go to my clarinet recital like this.

Sandy: I'll continue working on it. In the meantime, you boys keep your head up.

Me: Lets see what caused Sandy's machine to malfunction like this.

I went and looked in it.

I looked and saw something.

Me: AHA!

I pulled out something and it was a GREMLIN! It was THE GREMLIN from the cartoon Falling Hare!

---

The Gremlin is the main antagonist of the Looney Tunes episode "Falling Hare".

He is first seen passing by Bugs Bunny to blow up a warplane's missile while the latter was laughing at the idea that Gremlins are real until he notices the Gremlin trying to blow up a missile with a mallet, unaware of his true intentions.

When Bugs asked the Gremlin "what's all the hubbub bub?", the Gremlin replied that blockbuser buster bombs aka warplane missiles won't go off unless he hits them just right with his mallet, to which Bugs decided to help, still unaware of the Gremlin's true intentions.

When Bugs finally realized what the Gremlin was up to after trying to blow up the missile himself with the latter's mallet, he asked the audience if that little man he encountered was a Gremlin.

---

Me: Here's the culprit!

Nico: WHOA!

Bugs Bunny: That Gremlin! Why that little!?

Lincoln: This is one of my premonitions. Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision about this and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Gremlin from Falling Hare, he caused Sandy's molecular transporter to malfunction and it caused SpongeBob and Squidward to turn into SquidBob TentaclePants.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit!

Bugs Bunny: What?! That little stinker that tried to sabotage the B-52 Bomber?! He's causing trouble again!?

Buster Bunny: And we hadn't forgotten about the trouble those Gremlins caused with earthquakes although it was the doing of Monty stealing their huge gold nugget, but this is too much! Now, they've messed with our friends! Now, it's personal!

Me: Big time. We're gonna teach these little stinkers a lesson!

Alana Monroe: We're never forgiving them!

Trouble Busters: TIME FOR THE TROUBLE BUSTERS!

Nico: Let's fix Sandy's machine, and get SpongeBob and Squidward back to normal, and then, we're getting after the Gremlins and flatten those stinkers!

Lincoln: And send them to Vypra, she'll teach them a lesson they'll never forget.

Me: Big time!

SpongeBob: Together forever.

Squidward: Misery.

Trent: Oh Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: The Cutie Mark Crusaders and Natsumi.

Natsumi: All right!

Cutie Mark Crusaders: CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS SHINE TODAY! YAY!

Apple Bloom: This is gonna be so fun!

They high five!

Xenia: Yeah!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Y'all are gonna do great girls.

Gremlin: I'm going to make you wish you were never born.

Me: You want to bet on that you little pipsqueak?

Gremlin: I sabotaged the machine and made SpongeBob and Squidward like this! Now I will get all my friends and make your lives a nightmare!

Me: Oh yeah? Come and try it then. Stealing your gold will be the least of your worries.

Evil Star: Lets kick him far away to give him a head start.

Me: Good idea.

I then rolled him into a ball and then…

KICK!

I kicked him far and sent him a long ways away!

Nico: Take that! Nice kick.

Skullgrin: Now to focus on this problem.

Nico: Lets head to the Krusty Krab and help there.

Later, SpongeBob and Squidward are riding a bike to work.

We were following them.

Squidward: SpongeBob, hasn't anyone taught you how to ride a bike?

SpongeBob: Don't worry, I'll drive.

Squidward: [Squidward's head bumps against the wheel of the bike] Ow, ow, ow. SpongeBob! Ow, ow, ow, ow, ow. [both enter the Krusty Krab riding the bike. The bike crashes into the boat and they fly through the kitchen window]

We walk in too.

Customer #1: I gotta lay off the hot sauce.

CRASH!

Mr. Krabs: [enters kitchen] What in blazes is going on in here?

SpongeBob: Oh, hi, Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: What are you two doing laying around? Get to work.

Squidward: If you say so. [as they stand up, Mr. Krabs freaks out]

Mr. Krabs: Egad! What happened to ya?

Me: Really ugly story Mr. Krabs.

Lily: Yeah it involves a gremlin and Sandy's transporter she built.

Me: These little guys.

I showed a picture of a gremlin.

Mr. Krabs: Great Sulfur Pits of Davy Jones Locker! They really exist lads?

Me: Yep.

Toyman: We're working on a solution.

Me: Lisa, Dexter and Sandy are working on it now.

Mr. Krabs: Okay lads.

Fangry: In the meantime, we'd like some patties.

Me: Good idea. All that crying from those movies made me hungry.

Nico: Me too.

We got some patties.

SpongeBob: You guys were crying?

Me: Oh right we hadn't told you. We watched a double feature of Avengers Infinity Wars and Endgame and we cried REALLY HARD at Infinity Wars.

Nico: Yeah that was sad.

SpongeBob: Aww you poor guys.

Squidward: Sorry you had to see all that guys.

Lily: I'll get us some patties guys.

Lily went and got us patties.

We were later eating.

Me: (Eating a Krabby Patty) Mmm!

I put hot sauce on it and it was good.

Sandy, Lisa and Dexter came in with a ray they are working on.

Squidward: Sandy! Sandy! Please tell me you've figured out a way to separate us.

Sandy: Say hello to the 'Molecular Separator Ray'.

Me: Interesting.

Squidward: Hello, Molecular Separator Ray. Well, let's get on with it. My clarinet recital is later tonight.

Lisa Loud: Squidward you need patience.

Sandy: Uhh, well, we're not quite done with it yet.

Squidward: What'd you say?

Sandy: We're still putting it together. At best we're have it ready, uhh, the day after tomorrow? Maybe? [Squidward pushes Sandy's air helmet]

Squidward: What?! Day after tomorrow?! No, No, No, No, No, No, No, No, No! I have a performance tonight! I can't be stuck to that yellow freak! [SpongeBob smiles] Sandy, please, you've got to do it before the show!

Sandy: Well, uhh, I suppose… I'll have it ready before you go on.

Me: We better hurry guys.

Dexter: Agreed.

Wolf: What's the worst that can happen?

Lily: I don't think I want to know.

Natilee: Well in the end, THIS might happen.

She showed a sketch of Patrick, Sandy, Mr. Krabs, Mrs. Puff, Pearl, SpongeBob, and Squidward deformed and misshapen into a liquid ball of the fused characters!

WE GASPED!

Nico: OH YUCK!

Wolf: I don't think that's what I meant but yeah that is gross.

Bomb Burst: Lets try and avoid that.

Qin: Right.

We were eating.

Me: Mmm.

Old Man Jenkins: You are a disgusting freak. And you smell bad! I may not smell but you two are disgusting!

Me: No one asked you Old Man Jenkins!

Xenia: Jerk.

Sandy: Okay it's ready!

Nico: Okay!

Sandy: One blast of this Molecular Separator Ray and you'll be separated for good.

Weather Wizard: Everyone take a step back!

Me: Fire!

Sandy blasts the ray at Squidward and SpongeBob and it separates them.

Me: Hey it works!

Nico: Way to go Sandy!

We later went to the recital.

Announcer: Ladies and gentlefish, Bikini Bottom's Community Rec Center is proud to present: Squidward Tentacles. [curtain rises to Squidward. Squidward starts playing and everyone begins to hate it]

Evelyn: Honey, I'm scared. [the crowd continues to hate Squidward playing the clarinet]

Squidward: [plays clarinet off-key making SpongeBob cheer for him, but the audience hates it as they block their ears, Old Man Jenkins faints off his chair]

Mary: I think I'm going to be sick! [Squidward blows his clarinet at Billy, which blows his skin off and shows his skeleton]

Then EVERYONE STARTED PELTING SQUIDWARD WITH FRUIT, VEGETABLES AND EGGS!

Slog: We can fix this!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

The crowd was really smashing Squidward all over!

Me: I got an idea!

I called THE FLYING DUTCHMAN!

LIGHTNING STRIKES!

Flying Dutchman: ENOUGH!

The crowd gasped!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Everyone gasps as glowing green smoke comes into the stage. A glowing green figure appears, it turns out to be the Flying Dutchman! He does an evil laugh, making everyone scream in terror.

EVERYONE WAS SCARED OF HIM!

Flying Dutchman: You oughta be sent to Davy Jones Locker for making Squidward a talentless loser! He has magnificent art and deserves to be treated with respect as much as anyone else does!

Villamax: Just be glad you didn't see SquidBob!

Flying Dutchman: Let me make one thing clear to ya, you big crybabies! This hatred of Squidward has gone on long enough! What ye have been doing to him over the years has gone on for far too long! Every year before Team Loud Phoenix Storm came it was making him into a person that hates his art, made him a waste of space, make his dancing look like someone stepped on a bunch of tacks. But ye need to show him some love!

I then looked at his clarinet.

Me: Hmm. Aha! Here's the culprit on his clarinet.

I found a broken wooden reed.

I replaced it and made it new.

Me: There.

Sea Clamp:… say what?!

Flying Dutchman: Yes Sea Clamp I was watching everyone unjustly humiliate and call Squidward a pathetic waste of space and make fun of him.

Lily: And I have a confession.

She pulled out a picture of Squidward with muscles lifting a sea bear.

Lily: I love Squidward's art and I don't care what some people say about it!

The crowd screamed seeing that one and their eyes bursted into flames!

Flying Dutchman: QUIET!

HE YELLED AND BLASTED THE CROWD WITH GREEN FIRE FROM HIS MOUTH!

El Diablo: He was talking about the broken reed!

Me: I knew that! Try it now.

He tried his clarinet and it was better than ever and it sounded divine.

Squidward: It's much better! Thank you J.D.

Me: No problem.

Flying Dutchman: It does sound better than ever. But what the people have done to Squidward needs to change now! OR ELSE I WILL MAKE SURE THEY ARE SENT TO DAVY JONES LOCKER FOR ETERNITY!

Me: And he is not bluffing you boneheads!

They agreed to do so.

Me: Good.

Numbuh 274: Oh, did you get rid of the perfume section?

Flying Dutchman: Aye I did. Made it a raw sewage and rotten cheese of torture tunnel.

Me: That's… better?

Qin: Yeah.

Key:… Who wants to go after the gremlin?

Me: I do.

But then we heard a roar and then a TRIO OF SEA BEARS CAME! They roared and then went at Squidward and jumped on him and mauled him all over! THEY REALLY SAVAGELY TORE INTO HIM!

Edzilla roared at them and the Sea Bears ran.

Me: There.

But Squidward was mauled and ripped apart. Worse than the Sushimaker.

Nico: Ouch.

Everyone came and apologized to Squidward for everything he was and more.

Eli: Gremlins incoming!

We saw a massive bunch of them coming towards the stage!

Sheep Man: Entrance time!

We went at them!

The gremllins were ready to bash anyone that got in their way. Then the spirits of the sea came and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you mischief making buttslobberers it's time for your days of destruction to be over!

Gremlin: We'll see about that!

Firepower: Someone hit them with a Sponge Blast!

We fired waves of sponges and blasted them with explosive sponges.

Xenia: Whoa explosive sponges! Wow!

Natsumi and the Cutie Mark Crusaders charged at them.

Apple Bloom: CHARGE CRUSADERS!

Natsumi: HYAH!

They fired laser blasts at the Gremlins and blasted them all over the place!

The laser blasts all hit the gremlins and blasted them all over.

Sandy: NO ONE MESSES WITH MY INVENTIONS!

She smashed the gremlins with powerful Karate chops!

Sandy: HYAH!

SMASH! WHAM! BLAM!

Bugs Bunny: This is for making me look like a fool!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

He bashed them on their heads with a wrench!

Poromon got onto a slingshot.

Laney: FIRE!

He fired and blasted the Gremlins all over!

Poliwag got into the slingshot.

He fired and smashed the Gremlins down.

BOWLING CRASH!

Plucky: THIS IS FOR TRYING TO USE US AS PIÑATAS!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the Gremlins!

Hampton: YEAH!

He fired more waves of energy and blasted the gremlins left and right.

Manaphy got into the slingshot and fired and she blasted the gremlins left and right.

Nico: Take that you Gremlin Buttchewers!

WHAM! WHAM WHAM WHAM!

The gremlins ran at us and bashed the ground as they ran at us and we felt tiny rumbles.

Horsea got into the slingshot and she fired and blasted the Gremlins with a Hyper Beam blast and they were burned all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Lola: Yeah!

Lola and Qin fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Gremlins.

Gremlin: You are freaks!

Me: Back at ya jerk!

Poromon loaded a beer bottle onto the slingshot and fired and he smashed the gremlins on it!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He fired waves of beer bottles all over.

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disastor and Six Gum Gang came.

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash, Major Disastor and Six Gum Gang.

Me: But Blizzard you already had your turn.

Blizzard: I know that. But it wouldn't be complete without me.

Me: Oh.

Beetle: So that's how Squidward and Spongebob fused.

Cad Bane: That explains a lot.

Me: Yep.

Nico: You don't want to know how it could've continued!

Boomerang: (shrugs) (Australian Accent) I'll take your word for it.

Titanium Man: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Horrificator clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Runt: (to Right) Nice job getting Vivillion

Lunk: You earned it.

Goof: You take good care of it, you hear?

Right: Oh I will.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came out and it was BALD LOSER from episode 31 of Ninja

Storm!

Blake Bradley: Bald Loser!

Bald Loser: Been a while Blake!

Me: I remember you! But it's too bad it was only video footage of you. You were sent to destroy the rangers.

Bald Loser: I know! Man it's a darn shame I didn't have my own adventure.

Me: I know! What a rip!

Bald Loser: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Bald Loser: Hey good job destroying Lothor.

Me: You have no idea how long I've been wanting to rip his ass in two like that. The wait was worth it.

Bald Loser: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah.

Bald Loser: You can say this is my first personal battle here.

Me: That is for sure.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the usual battles underway!

---

Connor, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Naomi the Swamp Slime, Swamp Thing, Sasquatch (X-Men), Clayface, Ms. Marvel, Ant Man, Lego Ant Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Dragonfly, Gypsy Moth, Evil Ring Man, Evil Jewel Man, Evil Crystal Man, Evil Chill Man, Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls- Nico's rescue was in Paris and we battled a clone of Horrificator and Lindsay Oropendolla transformed against it

---

Beetle was first.

Beetle (to Connor): Nico's rescue was in Paris where he battled a clone of Horrificator. Lindsay Oropendolla transformed against it

Connor: She sure did and man that was awesome! And we found out that it was because of the residual darkness from Universe 666 Sebastian that he freed Evil Montana Max which lead to being made.

Mike: Yeah that was nuts!

Naomi: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: We were shocked by that.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding but Universe 666 Sebastian was stupid to realize that Evil Montana Max was under a curse and it killed him and banished him to the black gates.

Spyro: That was awesome.

Beetle: Boy no kidding! Not very smart of that darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian. Lets do it!

Connor: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

He transformed and was ready!

Connor: TYRANNO POWER! DINO THUNDER RED!

He used the Dino Thunder Gear and they fired waves of magic and red energy and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landors, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, Elda the Elder Devil, LadyDevimon, Angewomon, Phoenixmon, Ophanimon, Lillymon, Rosemon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Count Dooku, Asajj Ventress, Darth Maul, General Grievous, Darth Vader, Jabba the Hutt, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Us battling Another Billy Bob Scroggins, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, James Nixon McGarfield, Overdrive, Plumeria, Daemon, Meramon, and Regirock, Regice & Registeel who were the Embodiments of Starlight Glimmer and Rose Dopant

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane: (to Jack) Nico, Brody's team, Taskmaster's team, and the others did good battling Another Billy Bob Scroggins, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, James Nixon McGarfield, Overdrive, Plumeria, Daemon, Meramon, Regirock, Regice & Registeel, and Taskmaster. They were the Embodiments of Starlight Glimmer and Rose Dopant

Jack Landors: Yep now that the Core 310 M.O.E. Members are all covered we're going on to the Non-Core members. That is going to take a while because we have lots of us.

Tatami: Boy no kidding.

Elda: But it will be awesome.

Starlight Glimme: And it was awesome meeting the embodiment and gene-slammer of me. That was awesome to see there.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was awesome.

Hex: It sure was and the Rose Dopant Embodiment really smelled like roses times 1,000,000.

Cad Bane: Wow! That is really cool. Lets do it!

Jack Landors: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

He transformed and was ready!

Jack Landors: 1! SPD RED!

He used the SPD Gear and they fired waves of energy, bones, skulls, blood, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Nick Russell, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Cassie (Sailor Moon), Sailor Moon, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Mars, Sailor Venus, Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Saturn, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Captain Boomerang, Lego Captain Boomerang, Evilseed, Trapjaw, Two-Bad, Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Lincoln's rescue was in Brazil, where they battled clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang (to Nick): Lincoln's rescue was in Brazil. He battled clones of the Inves and The Yggdrasill Corporation

Nick: He sure did and that was so awesome and cool.

Huntsman: They were as tough as ever but not for us.

Cassie: That was so awesome to see for that.

Sunset Shimmer: That was really awesome and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was awesome.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Boomerang: That is awesome mates. Lets do it!

Nick: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

He transformed!

Nick: FEARSOME AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

He used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of fire and they smashed them down.

---

Mack Hartford, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Ultimate Panuncian, Bonnie Reggington, Diego, Sidd, Manny, Scrat, Fox McCloud, Krystal, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Ironmonger, Melter, Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffin, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - The Next Galaxy

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man: (to Mack) Next was Flip Out Galaxy. That one was the trickiest of them all.

Mack: Yes it was! Mario's star spin attack made the walls change every time he used it and that was really tricky.

Margareta: (German Accent) Ja ja it was really tricky.

Ultimate Panuncian: It sure was.

Bonnie Reggington: It was almost impossible to do. But it was cool.

Fluttershy: It sure was but it was an amazing challenge.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Titanium Man: Boy that is a tricky one! Lets do it!

Mack: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

He transformed and was ready!

Mack: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED!

He used the Operation Overdrive Gear and they fired waves of magic, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Sacajawea, Ice, Crimson Fox, Fire, Volcana, Livewire, Killer Frost, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, INSTIGATOR, Dr. Light, Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Gizmo, Mammoth, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Poliwag and Horsea going on a date at the Movie Theater

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire (to Casey): Poliwag and Horsea went on a date at the Movie Theater. What movie did they watch?

Casey: We all watched a double feature of Avengers Infinity Wars and Endgame and Nico was LITERALLY BAWLING HIS EYES out when he saw Thanos disintegrate everyone like that.

Lena Isis: Oh man! You should have seen it! MANY OF US were crying hard! Thanos killed many people! But we were glad that Thanos was killed by Iron Man in the end.

Sacajawea: (Norwegian Accent) Yeah that was an epic and devastating battle

Pinkie Pie: It sure was! But man we were really glad that everyone destroyed Thanos back then.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really crazy and scary.

Featherweight: What happened to everyone in Infinity Wars was awful!

Sprocket: Nico took it REALLY HARD! Man we never have seen hiim cry so hard before. He was crying tears like jets from a waterfall and during the break before the Endgame movie he cried the hardest out of all of us. We filled up a huge washtub full of his tears.

Cheshire: Wow! That must've been really hard for all of you! But rewarding that Thanos was destroyed forever.

Casey: Lets just say that we prevented LOTS OF SHIT from happening as everyone had the Infinity Stones before he did.

Cheshire: Indubitably! Lets do it!

Casey: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

He transformed and was ready!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED!

Casey used the Jungle Fury Gear and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Scott Truman, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, Devona, Sandy, Squirrel Girl, Rodney & Andy, White Tiger, Black Panther, Spiderman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Multiplex, Evil Gemini Man, Billy Numerous, TTG Billy Numerous, Vlad Plasmius, Evil Shadow Man, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - The chase to find me lead to Maretime Bay in the Crystal Brighthouse and I met the embodiments of the Fairy Dopant, King-Ohgers, Zyuohgers, Gaorangers and ToQgers

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man (to Scott): The chase to find J.D. led to Maretime Bay in the Crystal Brighthouse. He met the embodiments of the Fairy Dopant, King-Ohgers, Zyuohgers, Gaorangers and ToQgers Dopants.

Scott: Yeah that was awesome! Meeting the Embodiments of them were awesome.

Firecracker Burst: Yeah no kidding! That was so awesome.

Devona: It sure was.

Applejack: That was an awesome one though.

Apple Bloom: J.D. just wasn't in that much of a mood for a fun chase because he was exhausted from watching 2 fun movies like that.

Flashwing: All that action in those movies really was amazing to see.

Multiple Man: I don't blame you. Both those movies were really fun. Lets do it!

Scott: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

He transformed and was ready!

Scott: GET IN GEAR! RPM RED!

He was ready! He used the RPM Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Jayden Shiba, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Kura the Kraken, Fiend Kraken, Fire Kraken, Skull Kraken, Doom Kraken, Frightful Kraken, Earthbound Servant Geo Kraken, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders,

## Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Swordsman, Cavalier, Evil Sword Man, Evil Knight Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Shade Man, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man- SQUIDWARD AND SPONGEBOB FUSED TOGETHER!?

---

Silver Samurai was next

Silver Samurai (to Jayden): SQUIDWARD AND SPONGEBOB FUSED TOGETHER!? I didn't expect that!

Jayden: Because of Sandy's Matter Transporter! It malfuntioned and somehow it merged Squidward and SpongeBob together!

Abby Martin: GEEZ! What a freak accident!

Kura: Yeah that is nuts!

Rainbow Dash: Boy no kidding! But this was not a crime against nature. This was a freak accident.

Scootaloo: Yeah that is for sure!

Whirlwind: At least they didn't merge with a fly like in the movie The Fly.

Silver Samurai: No kidding! Thank goodness that didn't happen. Lets do it!

Jayden: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

He transformed!

Jayden: FIRE! SAMURAI RANGER RED READY!

He was ready for action!

Jayden used the Samurai Gear and they fired waves of rainbows, wind, lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

## Troy Burrows, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags, Hugo, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard - Sandy's matter transporter is cool

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: Sandy's matter transporter is cool.

Troy Burrows: It sure is awesome! Sandy did a great job making it.

Trixie Lulamoon: She sure did and I think it's really amazing. Of course I, the Great and Powerful Trixie, can teleport too.

Triple Berry: It sure is awesome seeing it work.

Flynn: It's awesome but seeing what happened to SpongeBob and Squidward really freaked us out!

Cali: They were merged together because of a freak accident.

Mags: That was crazy!

Hugo: Yeah it sure was!

Blizzard: Boy no kidding there! Lets do it!

Troy: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

He transformed!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

He used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

## Devon Daniels, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Fire Sorcerer, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Raging Flame Sprite, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Hexe Trude, Infernal Flame Emperor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water

Skylanders, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Whirlwind, Living Laser, Melter, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Ironmonger, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - Boy EVERYONE STILL HATES Squidward's performances don't they

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash (to Devon): Boy, EVERYONE STILL HATES Squidward's performances, don't they? Though today might change that.

Devon: Yeah Squidward had a huge concert like the one we were at now. But Squidward merging with SpongeBob turned out to be a good thing for him.

Tsukuyomi: Yeah it sure did.

Fire Sorcerer: That was crazy and strange.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: That was awesome.

Whiplash: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Devon: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

He transformed and was ready!

Devon: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Devon used the Beast Morpher Gear and they fired waves of water, lightning, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven Sampson, Red Archery Girl, Ariel, Ariel's sisters, Eli, Athena, Melody, Lily the Mermaid, Princess

Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Big Brother, Knightbrace, Count Spankulot, Common Cold, Professor XXXL, Chocolate Heinrich, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - So those Gremlins from Looney tunes sabotaged Sandy's transporter and made Squidward and SpongeBob stuck together

The Six Gum Gang were next.

Wilbur (to Right): So, those Gremlins from Looney tunes sabotaged Sandy's transporter.

Dixie: That made Squidward and SpongeBob stuck together

Right Suzuki: Yeah these were the very gremlins that were pissed about Montana Max stealing that giant gold nugget the Gremlins had that lead to many earthquakes in Acme Acres.

Fright Rider: These are the very gremlins that no one should ever mess around with.

Red Archery Girl: They sure are crazy ones.

Princess Celestia: They may be funny gremlins but they are dangerous.

King Solar: I'll say!

Solar Eclipsa: But they are cute and funny.

Amber Morning: I remember watching these on TV and they were awesome.

Spotlight: No kidding there.

Goof: Duh yeah.

Lunk: Boy they were crazy.

Runt: No kidding! Lets do it!

Right: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a red flash of light he transformed!

TOQ ICH!

He was ready!

Right used the ToQger gear and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Bloxx, Iris Brockman, Lego Superman, Lego Batman, Lego Wonder Woman, Lego Flash, Lego Green Lantern, Lego Aquaman, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Amber Morning, Dark Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, David Cain, Ubu, Lady Shiva, Selene, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Shade Man, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Bugs Bunny has a score to settle with those gremlins

---

Major Disaster was next

Major Disaster (to Tyler): Bugs Bunny has a score to settle with those gremlins. What's his history with them anyway?

Tyler Navarro: Well in a cartoon he did a long time ago he was being pestered by a gremlin and in a plane he was in he nearly crashed. But it ran out of gas before it did so. It stopped at about 10 feet above the ground.

Kagero: Yeah but that was funny.

Major Disaster: That's right! I remember seeing that one! That was really funny. Boy that gremlin really gave Bugs a hard time and usually he is the one that outsmarts everyone.

Bloxx: I know. But that was funny.

Iris Brockman: It sure was. Lets not forget that these are the very same gremlins that Montana Max pissed off when he took their gold. They caused earthquakes in Acme Acres because of it.

Princess Luna: That was nuts back then.

Moondust: Boy no kidding there!

Snowdrop: That was crazy seeing that.

Gari: It sure was.

Blackout: I agree there.

Major Disaster: That was crazy! But yeah Montana Max told us about that and it was not his brightest thing he ever did. Lets do it!

Tyler: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

He transformed!

Tyler: TYRANNOSAURUS POWER! DINO CHARGE RED!

He used the Dino Charge Gear and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

---

Frozen Fright was next.

Frozen Fright: Boy Squidward had a really bad day. Especially with that Matter Transporter and now that Sea Bear mauling him.

Apple Bloom: No kidding! Sea Bears have great hearing.

Frozen Fright: They sure do.

Apple Bloom fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

---

Thunder Terror was next.

Sweetie Belle: This is gonna be fun.

Sweetie Belle fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

---

Magma Gloom was next.

Scootaloo: Time to unleash the lightning.

She fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Diamond Tiara: I'm ready for some fun.

She fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Silver Spoon: I'm ready for some fun.

She fired waves of energgy and smashed him down.

---

Jim Lake Jr., Yan Lin and Hay Lin VS Ketchup Bandit

---

Ketchup Bandit was next.

Jim Lake: This is gonna be fun.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Mike Chilton, Qin and Nico VS Yost Venom

---

Yost Venom was next.

Mike Chilton: Bring it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ang Leung, Lily and Po VS Vincent Crabbe

---

Vincent Crabbe was next.

Ang Leung: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Lin Chung, Irena Malloy and Sydney VS Master Udon

---

Master Udon was next.

Lin Chung: Lets make this an honorable one.

Lin fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Astro Boy, Clyde and Syd VS Prince Bokar (Voltron 1984)

---

Prince Bokar was next.

Astro Boy: Bring in on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed Bokar down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bald Loser

---

Bald Loser was next.

Bald Loser: Boy this will be awesome and fun.

Nico: It sure will be fun and cool.

May: It sure will.

Bald Loser: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Gremlins, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on those mischief-causing stinkers and they also have a hidden button that'll activate shock collars that'll be put on them by Lincoln before he sends them to Vypra to make sure they're kept in line

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon and they fired waves of energy and elements and lightning and the blasts all hit Bald Loser and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Bald loser you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Seeing red?

Tsukasa: That's kinda the idea!

Kamen Ride: FOREVER RED!

Tsukasa turned into the red rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Red Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

They turned into the Red Rangers from Lost Galaxy to Dino Thunder!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) BUSINESS INSANITY FORCE!

She summoned Artie Ziff, Gourd, Sir Urchin & Snail Fail, Leafan, Robot Alligator and Dragar the Loathsome!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the Gremlins and bashed and smashed them.

Pyrithion and Spyder Blasted and smashed the Gremlins into pulp.

Joe, Kronk, Nightbird and Arcee used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Joe and Kronk's powers and Nightbird and Arcee's weapons 100-fold.

Joe Swanson and Arcee: LASER FURY BLAST!

Kronk and Nightbird: LASER AZTEC BURST

Jason of Mighty Mmorphin and Scorcher: MIGHTY MORPHIN FIRESTORM!

Aurico of Aquitar and Firepower: AQUITAR MAELSTROM BLAST!

Tommy Oliver of Zeo and Evil Star: ZEO MAGNET BLAST!

TJ of Turbo and Key: TURBO KEY BLAST!

Andros of In Space and Overdrive: IN SPACE CAR BLAST!

Leo of Lost Galaxy and El Diablo: LOST GALAXY FIRE BLAST!

Carter of Lightspeed Rescue and Toyman: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE FURY BLAST!

Wes of Time Force and Villamax: TIME FORCE TIME BURST!

Cole of Wild Force and Wolf O Donnell: WILD FORCE LION BLAST!

Shane of Ninja Storm and Weather Wizard: NINJA STORM THUNDERBLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Rarity, SpongeBob, Lily, Squidward, Bugs Bunny, Neptune Crusaders and Nico: NEPTUNE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SPONGE ELEMENT STYLE: SPONGE BLAST!

Entrapta: SPONGE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER ABSORB!

Perfuma: SPONGE NATURE STYLE: SPONGE FLOWERS!

Frosta: SPONGE ICE STYLE: FROST SPONGE!

They fired waves of elemental Sponges.

Lincoln and his harem: SPONGE FINAL SMASH: SPONGESPLODER!

They fired a barrage of explosive sponges

Lincoln: You mischief makers made a huge mistake messing with our friends!

Alana Monroe: And now, you're going to pay the price!

Trouble Busters: TROUBLE BUSTERS RETRIBUTION BLAST!

Alana Monroe, Helen Bailey, and Melanie Taylor fired three red, yellow, and green blasts that hit the Gremlins and sent them into a portal Lincoln opened up that led to The Masters of Evil and the portal closed.

Lily: That'll teach those mischief makers! And stay away from our friends!

Nico: Vypra will make sure those Gremlins are taught some manners!

Lincoln: Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Molag Bal, The Daedric Prince of Domination.

?: All of mankind will bow before me and all shall offer me their souls!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's

legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive volley of darkness blasts that came flying out of nowhere, and when they hit the barrier, they were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger and the barrier remained strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Molag Bal, or we will force you out.

A massive vampiric figure emerged from the darkness, and it was none other than Molag Bal, The Daedric Prince of Domination.

Mara: Molag Bal, I should've known you'd show up here.

Molag Bal: All of humanity will bow before me, and so will all of you.

Melanie Martinez: As if! No one will ever bow before you!

Suddenly, Melanie Martinez's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dumbbells, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Molag Bal, she left black and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dumbbells, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Melanie Martinez: You really make me sick to no end, Molag Bal, you are literally the most evil and destructive of all the seventeen Daedric Princes, but what makes you truly despicable and sickening is that you corrupt mortals and force them to submit to you so you can collect their souls. That ends here and now, this is where you die.

Suddenly, Melanie Martinez was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blue energy, with stars, water, ocean waves, and dumbbells surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Muscle Medic flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Molag Bal: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Martinez emerged, but she was changed forever.

Melanie Martinez grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large black and blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and purple hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dumbbells, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Muscle Medic emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Muscle Medic with blue gems for eyes and holding the the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Melanie Martinez has on a sleeveless black tank top, black shorts, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, dumbbells, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Muscle Medic surrounded by stars, water, and dumbbells and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Melanie Martinez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Melanie Martinez has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melanie Martinez's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dumbbells, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melanie Martinez's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Bodybuilder Muscle Medic Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Bodybuilder Muscle Medic Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Muscle Medic etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Melanie Martinez has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Muscle Medic's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with blue water drops in between the kanji below Muscle Medic that said, "Melanie Martinez, Gene-Slammer of Muscle Medic, World-Famous International Bodybuilder and Mega-Powerful Powerhouse, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Master of Water and Muscle, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Hawk, Hank, and The Stankcos, Destroyer of Molag Bal, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Water, Ocean Waves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メラニー・マルティネス、マッスル・メディックのジーン・スラマー、世界的に有名な国際的なボディービルダーであり超強力な権力者、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、水と筋肉の達人、愛情深い守護天使であり、鷹の軽蔑者であるラウドのリンカーンの未来の妻、ハンクとスタンコス、モラグ・バルの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、水、海の波のマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル

Melanie Martinez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MUSCLE MEDIC-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER MUSCLE MAELSTROM BODYBUILDER MUSCLE MEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER MUSCLE MAELSTROM BODYBUILDER MUSCLE MEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WATER MUSCLE MAELSTROM BODYBUILDER MUSCLE MEDIC PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Melanie Martinez's Super Angel-Muscle Medic-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Molag Bal saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Melanie Martinez fired a massive barrage of black and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dumbbells, phoenixes, and angels which hit Molag Bal and he was sent flying into a coral reef, he got back up, but he was already pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Oh boy, Melanie Martinez has transformed, and she's about to deal some serious pain to Molag Bal.

Lincoln: Messing with our bodybuilding Guardian Angel is basically a death sentence to someone like him.

Melanie Martinez: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Water Muscle Maelstrom Bodybuilder Muscle Medic Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Water Muscle Maelstrom Bodybuilder Muscle Medic Phoenix Angel Love) He deserves to get flattened and beaten to a bloody stain.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Melanie Martinez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming here to try and corrupt mortals so that you can harvest their souls and bring them under your power, Molag Bal, and for that, you're going to be flattened and torn apart!

Melanie Martinez and Lincoln went after Molag Bal, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Molag Bal, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Melanie Martinez attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Melanie Martinez also did the same by firing orange and dark blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Melanie Martinez attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Molag Bal mad with rage.

Molag Bal: YOU! YOU! (ANIMALISTIC ROAR)

Molag Bal went after Lincoln and Melanie Martinez in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Melanie Martinez fired dumbbell-shaped energy blasts at Molag Bal and they summoned dragons to attack Molag Bal and he was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Molag Bal's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Molag Bal into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his divine powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Molag Bal except for his loincloth, and he banished Molag Bal to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Melanie Martinez and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Melanie Martinez's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large black and blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Melanie Martinez: Your corruption and enslavement of mortals end here, you Satanic warlord. Thanks for helping me destroy Molag Bal for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Melanie.

Suddenly, Melanie Martinez wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Melanie Martinez's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Muscle Medic flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Melanie Martinez sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Melanie, you really did awesome!

Nico: No fooling, you and Lincoln smashed him really hard into the ground, those muscles of yours definitely weren't just for show, and you and Lincoln defeated him, and Lincoln ended it by absorbing him.

Lincoln: Yep, but The Daedric Princes aren't giving up that easily.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Kamen Rider Cronus and all of the Bugsters.

Shinnosuke: What the? Clones of Masamune Dan and all of the Bugsters?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: WHOA! This is really quite an army!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Kamen

Rider Cronus and all of the Bugsters and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Kamen Rider Cronus and all of the Bugsters, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln gained Rider Gashats, and they were put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, Fullbottles and Sclashjellies, and Astroswitches.

Emu: Wow, now you have Rider Gashats with all of the Bugsters' powers.

Lincoln: Yep, next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of Ark and the Magia.

Nico: Now, that would be awesome, and we'd also have access to their powers as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Kashtira Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kashtira.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) One of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Kashtira Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kashtira that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lola at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and banned from all pageants for life and thrown in prison.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it may have made Lola's worst fears come true, but thankfully, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

Cheshire: That ends another adventure in Bikini Bottom.

Multiple Man: One that couldn't ended messy.

Me: Yeah.

Silver Samurai: Oh, no argument here.

Squidward: Thanks for what you did for me, guys.

Whiplash: No prob, Squidward.

Qin: It was our pleasure.

Major Disastor: Your clarinet should be playing beautifully now.

Rotwood: I, for one, am happy for you, Squidward.

Squidward: Thanks guys. I'm glad my clarinet is fixed. I completely forgot that the reed has to be replaced every now and then.

Me: No worries.

Pinkie Pie: Ah no biggie wiggie. Besides now people will start respecting you.

Then the people of Bikini Bottom started lining up to Squidward and they had apology baskets.

Me: Whoa look at all the people with baskets.

Squidward: Guess the talk we had worked.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

SpongeBob: (To the viewers) (LAUGHS) This was a great adventure for us.

Me: It sure was.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the episode of SpongeBob called SquidBob TentaclePants and that was a funny one! That one aired on October 21st, 2005 and it was funny!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Apple Bloom's team consisting of Zipporwhill, Tornado Bolt, Triple Berry, Diamond Tiara and Silver Spoon as well as Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Clown (Johnny Bravo), Ghost of Captain Cutler, Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea and we're going to help the Magic School Bus class with getting some honey for Tim and also learn how bees make honey and why it's so important to humanity and more. Also we're going to battle Another Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Vorash, Serris, Nightmare (Metroid), Neo Ridley, Groganch, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Heatstroke, Yost Venom, Teruteru Hanamura and Dreadtrux. And we're also going to meet a Block Man Gene-slammer named Bailey Block.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Marlene Woodpecker, Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading down to Minneapolis, but we got bad news: clones of Ark and the Magia were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them. And we're going to meet Kashtira Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kashtira, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kashtira that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lola at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and banned from all pageants for life and thrown in prison.

The next chapter is gonna be funny. We're going to battle Sea Bears that are on the rampage because of eating Poison Sea Urchin Honey and it's going to be like something out of Cocaine Bear minus the cocaine.

See you next time.

# RAMPAGE OF THE SEA BEARS

This chapter is a crazy one.

---

It was a beautiful fall day and I was reading the paper at the estate and eating sausages and toast with pancakes.

Me: Hmm. So far everything is quiet and peaceful.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: (Eating sausages) Mmm.

Then the phone rang.

Simone Houou: Oh I'll get it.

Simone went to the phone.

Simone Houou: (Answers) Team Loud Phoenix Storm Estate, Simone Houou Speaking.

Tim was on the horn.

Tim: Simone it's Tim!

Simone: Oh hey Tim! How have things been?

Tim: We need your help. We need to get some honey from my grandfather's farm and fast! All the honey we had was destroyed.

Simone Houou: Oh no! I have a feeling I know what's about to happen. We'll be right over. See you shortly. Bye.

She hung up.

Simone Houou: We need to head over to the Walkerville sector.

She told us everything.

Me: Oh man! We better see what's up.

Nico: Right! Rescue team lets move out!

We were off!

Over in the Walkerville sector was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Apple Bloom's team consisting of Zipporwhill, Tornado Bolt, Triple Berry, Diamond Tiara and Silver Spoon as well as Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Clown (Johnny Bravo), Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea and we were there to help Tim and the class get some honey.

We arrived at the school.

Me: We got here as fast as we could Tim.

Nico: Yeah. We heard that you are in need of more honey.

Simone Houou: And it sounds like you need it pronto.

Tim: Yep. So you know what we're going to do? We're going to convince Ms. Frizzle to take us to my grandpa's bee farm! I've got to get more honey!

Applejack: Well don't you fret. We'll gladly help y'all out.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it'll be great to help.

Then we heard buzzing coming from the beehive model and then it moved and out popped Ms. Frizzle with the top as a hat.

Ms. Frizzle: Hive alive class!

All: Ms. Frizzle!

Me: Awesome entrance.

Ms. Frizzle: Did somebody call me honey?

Carlos: Not me Ms. Frizzle.

Wanda: Uh uh!

Tim: No way.

Simone Houou: Awesome to see you again Ms. Frizzle. We answered Tim's call. He needs honey from his grandpa for a delivery.

Tim: Yeah. We were talking about going to my grandpas bee farm to get more honey from his bees because the jars broke and the honey went down the drain.

Simone Houou: He's very frantic about this.

Phoebe: Ms. Frizzle? Um I don't think it's right to just take honey from the bees.

Tim: But Phoebe if we don't take honey from the bees where are we supposed to get it?

Me: Tim is right and I learned that honey is a very important part of humanities survival. Without honey we wouldn't be here.

Phoebe: Wow. I didn't know.

Me: There are lots of things about bees that make them part of nature.

Phoebe: I didn't know about that. But we can't take it from the bees!

Tim: Of course we can! That's why they make it so we can take it!

Phoebe: and what makes you so sure!?

Fluttershy: Phoebe your heart is in the right place but you need to see it for yourself to be sure.

Ms. Frizzle was in a light.

Ms. Frizzle: To take honey from bees or not to take honey from bees? That is the question.

Laney: Like something out of Hamlet.

Phoebe: So what is the answer Ms. Frizzle?

Simone Houou: Looks like we're going to go to the source. To the bus?

Ms. Frizzle: To the bus!

We were off.

We were flying alongside the bus.

Me: Boy smell that autumn air.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Kids: (Singing) A honeying we will go! A honeying we will go! High ho the dairy oh a honeying we will go!

Ms. Frizzle: (Inhales) Ah don't you just love it when you get that nip in the air.

Keisha: No doubt about it. Winter is on its way.

Me: Yep in just a couple more months.

Nico: Look there.

Keisha: The farmers are harvesting the last of the corn before the winter comes.

We saw the farms harvesting the last of the corn.

Carlos: The cold must be catching. Even the squirrels are going nuts.

Luan: (LAUGHS) That is Nutty! (LAUGHS)

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Ms. Frizzle: And today is our last chance this year to see all these beautiful flowers before the cold finishes them off.

Me: It's a darn shame to see that.

We then took a right down another road.

Tim: Wait Ms. Frizzle! This isn't the way to my grandpa's bee farm!

Ms. Frizzle: Who said anything about going to your Grandpa's bee farm.

Arnold: I knew it! This is a field trip!

Simone Houou: Just like old times!

We arrived at a field.

Ms. Frizzle: That's right Arnold! A trip to a field. Isn't it beautiful?

Me: Wow! What a beautiful field.

Tim: It's great Ms. Frizzle. But why look at flowers when all we need is honey?

Me: Because without flowers there wouldn't be any honey. No pun intended.

A bee flew in.

Tim: YIKES! Another bee!

Me: That's one of the reasons why we're here too.

Ralphie: Where there's a honeybee there's bound to be a hive.

Me: Yep.

Tim: You're right! And where there's a beehive there's bound to be honey! Follow that bee!

We followed the bee and then Tim tripped and everyone fell on top.

Fluttershy: Oh goodness. Are you all okay?

Dorothy Ann: we're okay.

Qin: We lost sight of the bee.

Me: Tartarsauce.

A whistle was heard.

Ms. Frizzle: All aboard the Bee-Line express!

The bus turned into a giant bee!

Lola: Okay that is cool!

The bus flew in and we got sucked in by a vacuum.

Ms. Frizzle: Time to buzz off bus.

The bus flew.

Tim: How are we gonna find the hive?

A radio satellite on the bus picked up something. It sounded like hundreds of bees buzzing.

Dorothy Ann: Listen. It sounds like a lot of bees.

Me: That is defintely a hive.

Carlos: It's getting louder.

Me: Wait look there!

I pointed to a tree.

Wanda: Hive at 5! Hive at 5!

I looked and saw a hive in a tree. Lots of bees were going into it.

Me: That's a hive all right.

Nico: Good eye!

We went over to it.

Ralphie: There must be a gazillion bees in there.

Fluttershy: Let me see.

Fluttershy looked.

Fluttershy: Amazing. Hello bees. Sorry to disturb you all. But we just want to look and see what you all are doing.

The bees understood.

She came back.

Fluttershy: It was amazing to see.

Me: Wow.

Phoebe: Even if we could get it out, we can't take honey from that hive. It belongs to the bees.

Tim: But what good is it doing the bees Phoebe?

Phoebe: I don't know. But they must use it for something or else why would they make it?

Xenia: Finding out is easy but getting close is the hard part.

Nico: I agree. Getting stung by bees hurts like the dickens.

Eli: He's right. It HURTS Really bad!

We went back to the bus.

Me: We're going to need to think on this.

Wanda: Too bad we're not one of those bees. Then they would leave us alone.

Me: Hey that's a good idea.

Ms. Frizzle: Dynamic deduction!

Arnold: (Fearful) Wanda quick! Take it back!

Ms. Frizzle: Oh Bee calm Arnold. Wanda's made a most Bee-fitting suggestion.

Arnold: I knew I should have stayed home today.

Me, Simone and Fluttershy went outside.

Ms. Frizzle: Go on Liz. Do your bees wax.

She went and pressed the bee button and then we heard sounds of pain and all that and then we saw the bus spit out numerous bees. They all had bee bodies and their human heads and they had bee antennae.

Me: WHOA!

Phoebe: Hey look. We're bees!

Me: That is so cool!

Fluttershy: Oh you guys look really adorable as bees.

Simone Houou: (LAUGHS) Just like when I first turned into one.

Me: Wow how do you all feel?

Arnold: Weird but this is amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: Boy this is really amazing.

Lincoln: I always wondered what it would be like to be a bee.

Laney: Me too! This is amazing!

Lola: Yeah! This is awesome!

Rita: I feel so bee-fitting!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Good one Ms. Rita.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one mom!

Carlos: Yeah and you're a Phoe-bee! (LAUGHS) And you're a Frizz-bee!

Ms. Frizzle laughed.

All: Carlos!

We laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) Hey those were good ones.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Carlos!

Simone Houou: Awesome.

Nico: But it feels really cool being a bee.

Qin: It sure is.

Tim: Come on guys, it's time to take chances and make mistakes!

Arnold: And get stung. I'm not going.

Wanda: Chill Arnold it's perfectly safe. We're one of them now.

Ms. Frizzle: Well not yet you're not. Hit it Liz!

She pulled a lever and out came a bottle of perfume?

Me: You're not going to get sprayed with perfume are you?

Mrs. Frizzle: Nope.

Then Liz sprayed them and they were covered in a pink mist.

Nico: What the!?

Varie: (COUGHS)

Wanda: Hey what is this stuff!?

Carlos: I'm soaked!

Ms. Frizzle: It's Eau De Hive. A Pheromone actually. Now we not only look like bees. We (Sniffs) Smell like bees.

Me: Oh right all insects recognize each other via scent.

Ms. Frizzle: That's right. Hold down the bus Liz we're going in.

Tim: To the Hive!

They went to the hive!

They went into the hive and it was cool.

We saw honeycomb structures and they had their larvae and storage pods for honey.

Me: Wow look at that.

We saw the bees Sharing with the kids.

Ralphie tasted some stuff.

Ralphie: (Gulps) Hey! This stuff is terrific. It's sweet and delicious.

Tim: What's Ralphie doing?

Dorothy Ann: According to my research, every bee has a proboscus. It's kind of like a tongue that they use to gather food and share with one another.

Carlos: Yum! What is it? Where did they get it?

Keisha: Hey! I bet it's flower nectar. Remember back when we went inside the flower in Mr. Seedplot's garden and we saw the bees drinking up all the nectar.

Simone Houou: I remember that. That was so fun to see. We discovered how Photosynthesis works.

Fluttershy: That is amazing.

Wanda: So is that nectar that they are upchucking into these honeycomb cells?

We saw them putting nectar in them.

Ms. Frizzle: Taste it and see.

Wanda did so.

Wanda: It IS nectar.

Me: That's how honey starts guys. It starts from flowers.

Keisha: There may be nectar in that cell. (Tastes honey) But there's honey in this one. Mmm mmm!

Ralphie: So where does the honey come from?

Carlos: Look at this! It looks like these bees are stirring the nectar.

Phoebe: And these bees are fanning the cells with their wings.

Tim: Nectar is thin and watery right?

Ralphie: (Slurping honey) Mmm. But honey is thick and syrupy.

Tim: Well maybe the bees fan and stir the nectar to evaporate the water. That would make it thicker wouldn't it.

Ms. Frizzle: Bees-eye Tim! Honey is made from thickened nectar!

Ralphie: But nectar is seriously yummy as it is. Why turn it into honey?

Keisha: I bet it lasts longer when it's thicker. Like my grandma's strawberry preserves. (Dreamy) Yum.

We saw them mixing honey for their larva and making honey for many of themselves. We then decided to find some flowers.

Wanda: There's some flowers over there!

We found some chrysanthemums.

Wanda: Yahoo!

But the flowers were sucked dry.

Nico: We'll have to find some flowers that haven't been touched.

Me: Right. We better split up.

We went out to find some flowers.

We went to find some flowers and found nothing so far.

But then we smelled something.

Me: Wait I know that smell.

Lisa Loud: That appears to be Solidago altissima.

Nico: Goldenrod.

We saw a massive grove of Goldenrod.

Fluttershy: Wow! That is a lot of goldenrod.

Tim: Nectar city! Start gathering.

Nico: Right!

They went to gather.

We gathered as much nectar as we could.

We then went back to the hive.

Nico: Boy this is gonna take a while.

We then saw a black bear!

Me: Whoa!

Ms. Frizzle: I believe that was an ursus americanus.

Me: A Black Bear.

We got them back to the hive and filled up only a few cells.

Me: Honey making is not as easy as it looks.

Tim: We got to move back and forth until we have filled up enough of the hive. Come on!

But then..

CRASH!

The bear busted open the hive!

The kids screamed!

Fluttershy: Mr. Bear!

Fluttershy used her stare on the bear.

Fluttershy: Those are my friends in that hive now please leave and go somewhere else for honey!

The bear left.

Nico: Nice save Fluttershy!

Lincoln: Way to go Flutters!

Simone Houou: That was great!

Arnold: It sure was!

Nico: Now lets get to having the bees head to those flowers.

We later learned so much about how bees communicate and it was by dancing. We lead them to the goldenrod flowers and it was amazing.

Then we decided to make our own honey. The bus turned into a beehive!

Tim: All right find those flowers!

They were off and they gathered nectar like you wouldn't believe and it was amazing. They went back and forth all over and made LOTS OF HONEY!

Tim: And what do we have?

All: HONEY HONEY AND MORE HONEY! YAHOO!

Me: Boy that was awesome!

Nico: Apple Bloom, I want to thank you, Frozen Fright, and your teams for coming.

Apple Bloom: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Zipporwhill: (Latin American Accent) I'm really excited for this too guys.

Qin: We all are.

Applejack: I'm really proud of my sister for getting her team.

Nico: Zipporwhill, what do you like to do in your free time?

Zipporwhill: Well I like to play with my dog Ripley. He and I love each other.

Nico: Aww.

Me: Zipporwhill found him when he was a little guy and it was how she got her cutie mark.

Zipporwhill: It's true.

Nico: So awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Can we see him someday?

Zipporwhill: I would be glad to show him to you all.

Xenia: Awesome.

Phoebe: We heard about your adventures in Bikini Bottom guys.

Lola: Yeah our latest one was dealing with a gremlin that fused

Squidward and SpongeBob together.

Camie: It was a wonky adventure.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: We call that SquidBob Tentaclepants.

Lola: That was a crazy one!

Varie: But that name is funny.

Lily: SpongeBob liked being stuck to Squidward but Squidward didn't.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: And he had a clarinet recital that night.

Nico: Sandy got them separated.

Xenia: She sure did. Thanks to the help of Lisa and Dexter.

Camie: Yep.

Wanda: Boy that must've been crazy though.

Me: It was. But everyone HATED the recital. They booed him all over and pelted Squidward with rotten fruit and vegetables.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But I found the culprit that was making Squidward's clarinet playing terrible. It was a broken reed. And also the Flying Dutchman came and threatened the people with Davy Jones Locker forever if they didn't shape up.

Nico: And then we fought the gremlin.

Tim: A gremlin?

Me: Yep. A gremlin. It was a nasty little guy. It was the very one that gave Bugs Bunny a hard time.

Lola: Yeah. It was funny but crazy.

Varie: Yep.

Lincoln: It was fun though.

Me: Yep. Nico how did you and everyone liked being turned into bees?

Nico: It was really cool!

Camie: I thought it was fun.

Eli: It was cool seeing what it was like.

Simone Houou: That was awesome seeing you all as bees.

Nico: Look on the bright side, Tim. At least we didn't have to steal any honey from your grandpa

Me: That's right. We made our own honey.

Tim: Which was even better.

Fluttershy: Phoebe's judgement to not take honey from the bees was one of good meret. She had a good heart for that.

Phoebe: Thanks Fluttershy. That was true.

Xenia: Even though bees make honey are are beneficial to our survival it's best to make our own honey from them.

Qin: Yeah that is true.

Phoebe: You're right on that. But it was cool seeing bees in action like this.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And Natsumi? You and the Cutie Mark Crusaders did good

yesterday.

Natsumi: Thanks Nico. It was fun and awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Hitch Trailblazer: That was awesome for them.

Lola: Yep.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Nico: I don't sense any baddies here though.

Qin: Darn.

Nico: That's okay. We needed a break anyway.

Simone Houou: Yeah.

?: Aw man, I was hoping we'd thrash some villains running loose.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long blood red hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a blood red short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, blood red skirt, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Arlene Knudson, God Sibling of Blood.

Me: Oh, I knew we'd also run into her.

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Gianna Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Arlene?!

Arlene Knudson: Yep, Arlene Knudson, God Sibling of Blood, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis.

Lincoln: Even though we have no villains we're going after, it's still good to see you again, Arlene.

Arlene Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Arlene Knudson and he hugged her, and Arlene Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Arlene Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Arlene Knudson, God Sibling of Blood, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful blood powers and immense control over blood and she also has the power to assimilate the powers of villains through devouring blood and she can even rip their blood out of their bodies. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Blood, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THERE WILL BE BLOOD!

We gasped.

Nico: Holy… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Arlene.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Arlene Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Arlene Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Arlene Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Arlene Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Arlene Knudson.

Arlene Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Sarah then heard a Pokemon cry.

Sarah: Hey look.

We saw a Leafeon!

Me: Cool a Leafeon!

Phoebe: Oh the poor thing. It really hurt itself.

Me: Oh.

We got to healing it up.

Leafeon: Thank you. I brushed myself up against nasty thorn bushes.

Lola: Ouch.

Xenia: Yikes.

Sarah: Are you okay now?

Leafeon: I sure am.

Dorothy Ann: That's good she is.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Thank goodness.

Manaphy: Yeah.

Poromon: Would you care for some beer?

Leafeon: Oh no I only drink tea.

Me: Tea is good.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: (Baby talk) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay okay.

Right: Well, since there are no baddies right now, I'll try some honey.

Me: Good idea. This is the honey we made.

I opened a jar and I put some on my finger and man was it TASTY!

Me: (Slurps) Oh wow! We made some REALLY good honey!

Poromon tried some honey.

Poromon: Yummy! Awesome honey!

Nico: We made some good honey.

Camie: It sure is. (Slurps)

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Carlos: At least it's not related to Blood and Honey.

Me: That's true.

Poromon: No kidding.

Me: How come you guys aren't yelling Look At It every time someone mentions it?

Poromon: Deadpool killed the mood.

Deadpool: I DID NOT! (To the viewers) You guys don't think me and my counterparts ruined that do you?

Jamesdean5842: Well it was something that the mascots have always been known for.

Pormon: On second thought, you really want to see how that movie was horrible?! (shows Carlos the trailer) THEN LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY, ISN'T IT?!

Jamesdean5842: NOW THAT'S MORE LIKE IT!

Carlos: (SCREAMS) Okay okay! But that's more like it guys.

Me: Glad you guys are back to doing that.

Poromon: You guys have us back into it.

Camie: Good.

Poliwag: (Shows Tim Trailer) LOOK AT IT!

Tim: YIKES!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU TO LOOK AT IT!

The class screamed.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Welcome back guys to that guys.

Camie: Yeah!

Horsea: Feels great to be back into that!

Manaphy: Yep.

Dorothy Ann: I'm glad you sued the creators of that!

Nico: We are too.

Kase: I never once thought that movie was scary. Even though I hated it.

Xenia: Yeah Kase saw that movie and she HATED it.

Tim: How much money did you guys gets from the trial?

Nico: $500,000,000,000,000,000.00

Me: It was a well deserved lawsuit. And we absolutely made sure that movie was never to be shown anywhere.

Kase: It's true.

Tim: Wow!

Lola: Yeah.

Eddy: Alright, Horsea. Lets check up on your progress. (Shows her Haunted Car picture)

He showed a picture of Luan in bikini as a swimsuit model.

Horsea: Wow! Luan you look great in a bikini!

Eddy looked.

Eddy: Oops! (Laughs nervously) Wrong picture.

Luan blushed.

Eddy showed the right picture.

Horsea: GAH!

Horsea jumped into Maria's arms.

Horsea: Still scares me.

Me: Well at least she's not as scared of it as much as she was before.

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: Huh. She's not repeating the same thing.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: That's good.

Horsea ate some honey.

Horsea: Delicious!

Lola: It sure is.

Arlene Knudson: Boy it sure is. (Eating honey) Delicious honey.

Camie: It sure is. (Slurps)

Fluttershy: It sure is tasty.

Poliwag ate some honey.

Poliwag: Delicious.

Lincoln: Fluttershy did great to scare that bear away to prevent him from hurting us.

Xenia: She sure did.

Lola: I agree there. That was cool seeing how bees make honey.

Me: Yep.

Right: Shame we didn't get to morph.

Deadpool: You're gonna need to do that later.

Me: Yeah besides this was still fun though.

Nico: It sure was. But we still have to fight the anothers.

Lola: Yeah we sure do.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Frozen Fright, Volcano Man,

Ghost of Captain Cutler, Clown (Johnny Bravo), Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea, Vorash, Serris, Nightmare (Metroid), Neo Ridley, Groganch, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Heatstroke, Yost Venom, Teruteru Hanamura and Dreadtrux!

Me: Wow! Mostly creatures from Metroid!

Xenia: Wow!

Nicole: Boy those were hard bosses from Metroid Other M and Fusion.

Me: Lets see. Yenfei, Sakura Hanma, Sabrina, Nilou and lets see.

I got an idea.

Me: I have one! I summon KURIKARA DIVINCARNATE!

In a swirl of fire and a red dragon came Kurikara Divincarnate!

Camie: Awesome!

Kurikara Divincarnate: I'm ready for this.

Eli: And I sense the anothers minus Frozen Fright are one person.

Qin: Wow!

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Volcano Man, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Clown (Johnny Bravo), Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea, Vorash, Serris, Nightmare (Metroid), Neo Ridley, Groganch, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Heatstroke, Yost Venom, Teruteru Hanamura and Dreadtrux!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Volcano Man: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be so fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and she had rainbow streaks in her braided hair and she had blue eyes and orange and purple clothes and had yellow angel wings and had a tiara with Sunny Starscout's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Twilight Sparkle's sword in her hand and she had a book bag with the Elements of Harmony symbol on and also on her vest was the Anti-Opaline symbol. And she had Sunny's tail too.

Me: Solaria Starscout - Embodiment of Sunny Starscout.

Solaria Starscout: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Solaria is the embodiment of Sunny Starscout and she is the Avatar of the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle and friends. She is also as powerful as Opaline times 100,000,000.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing!

Varie: Yeah!

Sunny Starscout: Boy it sure is! And it's an honor to meet you Solaria.

Solaria Starscout: Same here Sunny.

Me: By the way is the Another Frozen Fright friendly or hostile?

Solaria Starscout: Friendly but you guys are probably not going to like the smell she has.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers

and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SPORTS STAR 6!

She summoned Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Elephanko, Pinface, Tennis World and Wildcard.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Honey is just as good as chocolate.

Tom the Chocolate Fish: (OFFSCREEN) (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE!

Me: Oy vey!

Sportsmaster: How can he even hear us out here?!

Me: No idea. But he is funny.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: I do like chocolate and honey.

Nico: Me too.

But then we smelled a REALLY NASTY AND FOUL ODOR!

Me: (Sniffs)

SEAL BARKS!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Nico: WHAT THE HECK IS THAT HORRIBLE SMELL!?

Varie: OH MAN!

Me: It smells worse than Lori's farts!

Lori: (offscreen) I HEARD THAT!

Nico: GROSS!

Qin: UCH! It smells like a rotten pile of meat!

Me: Wait rotten meat. Oh man!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: There!

We saw Another Frozen Fright!

Frozen Fright: Whoa now who is that good looking guy?

Me: Another you.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: And you are?

Another Frozen Fright: (In a girls voice) Sorry about the stench.

Me: (Gasp) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had green tropical clothes on and she had red rose petal angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Rafflesia Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a rainbow thunder sword iin her hand and she smelled horrible like a thousand shit piles!

Me: Rhonda Rafflesia!? Whoa!

Rhonda Rafflesia: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Rhonda is the embodiment of the Rafflesia Dopant and don't let her name fool you. As the embodiment of that she smells like the Rafflesia Flower, the largest ever flower in the world and she smells like the stench of rotten meat.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: She also has the powers of the Rafflesia plant and also has ice powers.

Frozen Fright: Just like me.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Hurricanger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Ninja Storm Sword and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword.

Rhonda Rafflesia: No he didn't. And for good reason.

Me: He was in a hurry to send you out because of your overwhelming stench.

Rhonda Rafflesia: Yeah it made him throw up.

Nico: Yuck.

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) I bet you smell bad then Lori's farts.

Geiz: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) Or Spongebob's… sundae.

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor

Rhonda Rafflesia: Oh I smell worse than those combined.

Me: Oh boy.

Zocks and Kaito: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: (Gets out Frozen Fright's ridewatch) Time for a chilly reception!

May: (Gets out the Ghost of Captain Cutler's ridewatch) Time for a watery grave!

Maria: (Gets out Toxic Horror's ridewatch) Time for some pain and radiation!

Zipporwhill: (Gets out Volcano Man's ridewatch) I'm ready for some fun!

They activated the ridewatches of Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Clown (Johnny Bravo), Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another all over.

Then Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress and Lady Viper of HYDRA came.

Nico: Nice team Thunder Terror!

Thunder Terror: Thanks Nico! Bobby Barrows is gonna be Snips' archenemy.

Xenia: Awesome!

Varie: Cool!

Nico: This will be interesting and cool.

Me: Yep.

But then massive blocks flew in and smashed the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Who did that?

?: Me.

Block Man came.

Me: Block Man! Awesome!

Block Man: (In a girl's voice) That was so awesome!

Nico: Bailey Block!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and she had aqua blue clothes and blue angel wings and brown gloves and she had the symbol of Block Man in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome!

Bailey Block: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin. All of you.

Qin: Same here Bailey wow!

May: Yeah!

Qin: I didn't get hit!

May: I think you mean I didn't get hit.

Qin: Oops sorry.

Nico: No worries.

May: But still! I didn't get hit!

Nico: Nope.

Bailey Block: May always got hit a lot didn't she?

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Zipporwhill: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Bailey Block: I sure do. My favorite is when me and Nico went to build a huge pyramid amusement park for Las Vegas and then we saw a mob run gang attacking another hotel and we went over and bashed and smashed them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is awesome! I hope they learned a big lesson.

Phoebe: Never mess with you guys.

Nico: Yep.

Carlos: They sure got the Blockbuster! (LAUGHS)

Kids: CARLOS!

We laughed!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Carlos.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico and Bailey hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bailey Block: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Zipporwhill, and Tornado Bolt are heading down to Minneapolis, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Ark and the Magia were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Minneapolis, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Ark and the Magia were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so I'm going to take them down and absorb them.

Nico: Figures that bitch also created clones of Ark and the Magia.

Me: Yep, but we're doing an awesome job in pissing her and Mandy off big time with you absorbing them and assimilating all their powers, abilities, and strength.

Lincoln: And we only got two more sets of clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies for me to absorb: the clones of the Jyamoto and Malgam.

Apple Bloom: Uh oh, we may be dealing with those clones very soon as well.

Eli: Once that happens, Mindy and Mandy will officially lose their minds.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Reinoheart, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Kashtira Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kashtira.

Kashtira Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Ark and the Magia heading for us, and boy were they pissed.

Sylvester: Sheesh, they're just as dangerous as the real ones.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: They sure are, but they're still going to be absorbed. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental

Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The

Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Apple Bloom's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of Ark and the Magia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers which opened up into large suckers, and one by one, he latched them onto the heads of the clones of Ark and the Magia, and then, Lincoln began sucking them in and absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Lincoln gained Progrisekeys and Zetsumerisekeys with the powers of Ark and the Magia, and they were put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his back, along with the along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, Fullbottles and Sclashjellies, Rider Gashats, and Astroswitches.

Lincoln: That's another group of clones absorbed and we've gotten more Legend Items from them as well as their powers, abilities, and strength. (To Kashtira Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Kashtira Harper.

Kashtira Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Kashtira Harper and he hugged her, and Kashtira Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kashtira Harper: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Kashtira Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kashtira, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fourth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kashtira that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lola at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and banned from all pageants for life and thrown in prison.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Kashtira.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Kashtira Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kashtira Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kashtira Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Kashtira Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kashtira Harper.

Kashtira Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Etsuko Oomiya, Kirara Hoshino, Natsuki

Okada, Sayuri Yoshida, Yumika, Rumi, Reiko Hagawa, and Miyabi from Animahjong X.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Etsuko Oomiya, Kirara Hoshino, Natsuki Okada, Sayuri Yoshida, Yumika, Rumi, Reiko Hagawa, and Miyabi from Animahjong X.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Etsuko Oomiya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Etsuko Oomiya and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Ark and the Magia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The

Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Etsuko Oomiya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Etsuko Oomiya: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Etsuko Oomiya, Kirara Hoshino, Natsuki Okada, Sayuri Yoshida, Yumika, Rumi, Reiko Hagawa, and Miyabi with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Ark and the Magia that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates and getting Progrisekeys and Zetsumerisekeys, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Kashtira Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, but they're still in for Hell.

Me: You said a mouthful.

* * *

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Ark and the Magia, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kashtira Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kashtira Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kashtira, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kashtira Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the

really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Kashtira Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The gem formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of the Jyamoto and Jyamoto Grand Prix.

Nico: What the?! Clones of the Jyamoto and Jyamoto Grand Prix?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of the Jyamoto and Jyamoto Grand Prix and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of the Jyamoto and Jyamoto Grand Prix, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln gained Raise Buckles with the powers of the Jyamoto and Jyamoto Grand Prix, and they were put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, Progrisekeys and Zetsumerisekeys, Fullbottles and Sclashjellies, Rider Gashats, and Astroswitches.

Nico: Awesome. Now, we got Raise Buckles.

We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of the Jyamoto and the Jyamoto Grand Prix and there's no telling what else that bitch has got up her sleeve.

Lincoln: But, now that we know she's created clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies, I'll do to them what I've done to the clones of the enemies of The Power Rangers: absorb them and assimilate their powers, abilities, and strength.

Me: And also, acquire the Legend Items with their powers, so far, you've acquired Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, Progrisekeys and Zetsumerisekeys, Fullbottles and Sclashjellies, Rider Gashats, Raise Buckles, and Astroswitches, awesome.

Lincoln: The next group of clones that come after us will no doubt be the clones of the Malgam.

Bridget Branley: Oh boy, I can tell you're gonna have quite the feeding frenzy on them.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments

Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess are heading to Ember Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tearlaments Scheiren: Wow, so this is Ember Island, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Tearlaments Schien, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there.

Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie

Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at

Ember Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twenty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Whoa, now, Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess are in your harem, Linky.

Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess,

Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Shaylen Harper: Oh man, now Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, and Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart are part of his harem.

Nicole: Along with RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aluloona Loona, Cthulhy Squele, Molly Vanitas, Tearlaments Havnis, Tearlaments Merrli, Tearlaments Reinoheart, Tearlaments Scheiren, Tearlaments Kashtira, Tearlaments Rulkallos, Tearlaments Kitkallos, Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, RID Glowstrike, Universe 666 Animated Samantha Lomow/Slo-Mo, Animated Arcee, Animated Flareup, Animated Road Rage, Princess Clover the Green Sprixie Princess, Princess Honey the Yellow Sprixie Princess, Princess Crystal the Blue Sprixie Princess, Princess Skye the Cyan Sprixie Princess, Princess Moana the Purple Sprixie Princess, Princess Pumkin the Orange Sprixie Princess, and Princess Reese the Red Sprixie Princess, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later we were walkiing around the city on patrol.

Lyra Heartstrings: What to do today?

Me: Looks like everything is quiet though.

Nico: You know it was awesome how we would wind up on patrol and battle Hitotsuki monsters.

Xenia: I know. I miss that.

Taro: Me too.

Haruka: Are you kidding?! Yeah, I liked fighting them. But now, we don't have to worry about their hosts causing trouble!

Nico: I know! But it was still awesome though.

Me: Gabriel showed us Taro's Hitotsuki form Avataroki but that was a stage show exclusive form.

Eli: Yeah that would be so cool if we fought that one for real.

Me: That's the only one we have left to make the 46 years complete. King Ohger was a freebie.

Nico: Yep.

Haruka: Enough about the Hitotsukis! Let's head on over to Applejack's.

Me: Yeah she said she has something fun for all of us.

We were walking and then we saw Taro.

Me: Oh Taro good we found you.

Taro: I bet. Do you guys think I'm powerful?

Me: Well yeah we do. Why do you ask?

Taro: Well I've been feeling like a second wheel to you.

Me: What do you mean?

Nico: What are you talking about? Of course you're powerful. Heck, you even helped out against 2099 Hobgoblin.

2099 Spiderman: Especially with that laugh off

Nico: Yeah that was great!

Taro: Well I'm glad you think so because it makes me feel less powerful! There should be room for another leader around HERE AND THAT IS GOING TO BE ME!

Me: Uh oh! Here it comes!

He was enveloped in a ring of energy with the Donbrothers symbol on it and he turned into the Donbrothers themed Hitotsuki, AVATAROKI!

Great King Enma (閻魔大王 Enma Daiō) is a judge coming from the depths of Hell. He put Taro Momoi on a trial, as god-themed Hitotsuki called Avataroki (暴太郎鬼 Abatarōki, lit. Violent Boy Demon).

He came from the depths of Hell and put Taro Momoi on a trial, for him to "atone for his sins". He gave the Donbrothers a total of three sessions, with a break, to make a verdict as lawyers. However, despite the discharges, Enma decided to defeat the Donbrothers by his own hands, treating them as guilty, as Avataroki. Trying to make the heroes fall in the depths of Hell, Enma eventually, along with the Hell Anoni, was defeated by the Donbrothers.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Avataroki!

Nico: NOT AGAIN!

Xenia: This is gonna be rough!

Nico: Taro, lets just calm down!

Me: Lets not settle this here.

I snapped my fingers and we were on Glaren.

Me: There. Lets separate you first.

I fired a wave of light and he was separated from Avataroki!

Taro: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Uhh I don't know. You had a breakdown and you turned into HIM!

He saw Avataroki!

Avataroki: I turned into him!?

Me: For real this time! Not because of Gabriel!

Gabriel: Yeah.

Taro: Well then lets get him!

Me: With pleasure!

Donbrothers, Lyra, me and Nico: AVATAR CHANGE!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF

LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

WE WERE READY FOR ACTION!

Sonoi: I never thought I would have to fight this one!

Me: Now we are finally going to get the chance too! So lets make this one to remember!

I used the Mighty Morphin Gear!

Me: FEEL THE POWER OF THE RANGERS OFF 1993!

GO GO POWER RANGERS! GO GO POWER RANGERS! GO GO POWER RANGERS! MIGHTY MORPHIN POWER RANGERS!

I got an awesome Zyuranger Sword!

Me: YEAH!

Taro: Lets see how this Hitotsuki can keep up!

I swung my sword and fired waves of Mastodon, Pterodactyl, Triceratops, Saber Toothed Tiger, Tyrannosaurus and Dragon energy blasts.

They hit Avataroki and exploded in massive fiery explosions all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Avataroki: Nice try! SHINKENGER!

He used the power of the Shinkenger and got a deadly evil looking samurai sword!

Me: WHOA! All right then!

I used the Samurai Gear and got a sword for Samurai from 2011!

Nico: YEAH!

Me and Avataroki clashed and numerous massive sparks flew all over and massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH! GET HIM!

Taro fired energy waves and blasted him all over!

I slashed him all over!

Me: Take that!

Nico: Wait! What did he just do?!

Me: He has all the powers of all 46+ Years of Sentai in him Nico. He's a god themed Hitotsuki that has all their powers.

Nico: Oh yeah! This is gonna be good!

Taro: This will be fun!

Maria: Still won't save him!

Me: But it will be awesome practice!

Avataroki: Bring it on! GAORANGER!

He got a dark Gaoranger sword!

I used the Wild Force Gear and got a Wild Force Sword!

Me: This will be good!

I used the powers of the Lion, Bison, Eagle, Shark, White Tiger, Black Lion, Water Buffalo, Condor, Sawshark and Jaguar!

We went at each other and clashed and I jumped back!

Me: FINAL ROAR!

I fired a massive blast of energy and it hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Nico: WHOA! Unbelievable!

He came out of the fire and was laughing.

Taro: That's a dark version of my laugh!

Me: But I will say this Taro! He is giving us ONE HELLUVA EPIC CHALLENGE!

Nico: WOOHOO! I'll say!

Avataroki: Zyuohger!

AAAHH AAAHH AHAH!

He formed a powerful Zyuohger Blaster!

Me: Whoa! Okay then!

I used the Zyuohger gear and I got a blaster and sword!

AAAHH AAAHH AHAH!

Me: Cool!

He fired energy waves and I did the same and the blasts collided and exploded all over the place!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off everywhere!

Nico: WHOA! What a battle!

Me: Don't underestimate our planet or you will not live to regret it!

Avataroki: Kiramager! Insparkleation!

He got a Kiramai sword!

Me: So that's how you want to play!

I used the Kiramager Gear and got an awesome jewel sword!

Juru: HEY! No one says Insparkleation but me!

Horsea Squirted ink and it got on his face and he fired jewels in random directions!

Me: Take this!

I fired waves of jewels and blasted him all over and powerful explosions hit him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Avataroki: PatRangers!

He got a dark PatRangers Blaster!

Me: Okay then!

I used the LupinRangers gear and got a thief sword!

Avataroki: By Order of the GSPO, I'm Taking you down by force!

Me: Here's an advanced notice: I'm taking your treasure!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

He fired energy waves and I deflected them back and blasted him all over.

He fired at us. Eddy fired back. More fiery explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

The previous group came!

Beetle: Holy mackerel! This is awesome!

Cad Bane: Yeah get him!

Nico: Oh hey guys! You made it just in time!

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Like we would ever miss this mates.

Nico: Yep.

Avataroki: Magiranger!

He got a Magistaff!

Me: Okay then!

I used the Mystic Force Gear and got a Magistaff too!

Avataroki then summoned Anolis!

Me: Anolis huh! Okay then! RISE!

I summoned the footsoldiers!

Nico: WHAT THE!?

Me: Necrolai and the Mystic Force Monsters aren't the only ones who can summon the Hidiacs and the footsoldiers. ATTACK!

The Hidiacs attacked the Anolis and blasted them left and right!

Boomerang: GET EM MATES!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Anolis and Avataroki and massive fiery explosions rang out all over!

* * *

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Camie: YEAH!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Avataroki all over!

Lola: YEAH GET HIM!

Avataroki was not finished yet!

Avataroki: Gekiranger.

He got a Gekiranger sword!

Me: Now for Jungle Fury!

I used the Jungle Fury Gear and got a Jungle Spirit Sword!

Poliwag ran over to him and fired a bubblebeam blast and blasted him all over!

Leafeon: My turn! SOLAR BEAM!

She fired a massive blast of Solar Energy and it hit Avataroki and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Qin: YEAH!

Sarah: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Me: THUNDERSTRIKE OF THE JELLYFISH!

I fired a wave of lightning with the Jellyfish Spirit and it hit Avataroki and exploded all over!

KRABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA YEAH!

Avataroki was not down yet.

Avataroki: Kyurangers.

He got a Dark Space Sword.

Me: Oh yeah?

I used the Kyurangers gear!

Me: Feel the power of the stars! Time to test your luck!

Lucky: You tell him!

I used the Kyutamas of the Zodiac!

I used the Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, Capricorn, Aquarius, and Pisces Kyutamas and got an awesome ZODIAC SWORD!

Me: ZODIAC FURY STAR STORM!

I fired a wave of stars and blasted Avataroki all over the place!

MASSIVE NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: Take that!

Avataroki: Carranger.

He got a Japanese Turbo Sword!

Me: Time to fight speed with speed!

I used the American Turbo Gear and got the same sword!

ZOOM ZOOM!

We ran fast and punched and slashed at each other with incredible speed and power!

SLASHSLASH SLASH SLASH BOOM BOOM!

We were really going at it!

I then kicked him down and smashed him into the ground!

Nico: YEAH NICE!

Sonic ran at him also and so did Rainbow dash, Roadrunner, Speedy Gonzales, Flash, Kid Flash and all the speed masters and they punched him in his stomach and face all over and bashed him down.

Nico: YEAH! That was fast!

Qin: AWESOME!

Avataroki then got up.

Avataroki: Jetman.

He grew bat wings and got a powerful Jet Sword!

Me: Oh so you want to take to the skies!

I spread my wings and Avataroki flew into the air and I followed.

I used the Jetman Gear and got a jet sword and we clashed and then NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF all over the sky!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

I slashed him all over the place and kicked him into the ground!

Nico: WHOA! YEAH!

Poromon: Take this! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted Avataroki!

And then pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take that!

Avataroki got up!

?: This guy needs to take a hike!

2 figures came! 1 was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and pink clothes and had red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Donbrothers Dopant on it and she had a Gear Sword for the Donbrothers.

The 2nd figure was a girl with black hair and dark grey clothes and she had black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Dust Man on it.

Tara Donbrothers: Tara Donbrothers, Embodiment of the Donbrothers Dopant.

Dina Dust: Dina Dust, Embodiment of Dust Man.

Ilana: Dina! Wow!

Starfire: Oh Dina glorious! You are looking awesome!

Dina Dust: Awesome to see you again Starfire and Ilana. Its been a while. We can catch up later.

Tara Donbrothers: We saw your battle with Avataroki J.D. That was awesome!

Me: Thanks Tara. Shall we all finish this guy together?

Taro: With pleasure!

Me: Here we go!

I formed a Solar System and Universe Spirit Bomb for the Donbrothers.

The rangers and everyone held hands.

The solar system and the universe and symbols of the rangers and elements and our cutie marks formed.

Tara, Me, Nico, Lyra and the Donbrothers: UNIVERSE SPIRIT BOMB OF FRIENDSHIP!

We threw it and it hit Avataroki and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE UNBELIEVABLE EXPLOSION!

He was obliterated and I caught the gear and purified it!

Me: Awesome! Avataroki and the Hitotsuki you All have failed this universe!

Nico: DARN TOOTIN THEY HAVE!

Donbrothers and Lyra: DEMON ELIMINATION COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

We cheered wildly!

Nico: YEAH!

We were back home!

Nico: YEAH! That was awesome!

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) That was amazing comrades!

Multiple Man: Wow! No kidding! Well done!

Me: Thanks guys!

Maria: How did you meet Ilana and Starfire?

Dina Dust: I met Ilana in school as they were having Dodgeball class and I helped Ilana and her brother Lance win and it was fun.

Ilana: She is an amazing dodgeball star like J.D.

Me: Wow!

Dina Dust: And I met Starfire when she was fighting her sister Blackfire and I flew up and helped her bring her to justice.

Blackfire: Boy I remember that! That was intense. She is quite the fighter like me.

Starfire: That was amazing.

Me: Wow it sure was!

Nico: Would you 2 like to join the team?

Tara Donbrothers: We would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Applejack: Now we can head to Sweet Apple Acres.

We were off.

Me: Boy Avataroki put up an amazing challenge! It's a darn shame he wasn't the primary target for Lyra's big day mission.

Xenia: Yeah that would have been awesome!

Nico: I know! That would have been much better.

Lyra Heartstrings: That would have been a fun one.

We saw a bunch of us there.

Astrotrain: What kept you guys?

Me: Sorry we're late guys. Got sidetracked by an unexpected development.

We told them everything.

Pear Butter: Oh man! Taro ACTUALLY Turned into Avataroki!?

Nico: Yep. That was an epic battle!

Tara Donbrothers: It sure was! But it was awesome that J.D. made that into an awesome battle.

Me: It was epic.

Pear Butter: Awesome you made that an epic one.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Anyway, Applejack, what are we here for?

Applejack: Now we can show y'all how to make cider.

Me: Awesome.

Applejack took a bunch of huge tubs and filled them with zap apples and apples each.

Applejack: We're going to show y'all how to make cider.

Granny Smith: You guys are going to love it.

Me: Looking forward to seeing this.

Apple Bloom: It's really fun.

We saw them squish apples and Zap Apples in the tubs with their feet and how they poured it into jugs.

Nico: Wow just like how they squish grapes for wine.

Camie: Yeah.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it's fun and great for everyone and everypony.

Nico: It sure is.

Maria: Lets get started!

I was squishing apples and so was Nico.

Me: Cider making is fun.

Qin: And tasty.

Nico: It sure is.

Applejack: It's always a blast. Especially when we have our Cider Making parties. Well, aside from when the Flim Flam brothers make their appearance.

Twilight Sparkle: Huh?

Nico: The Flim Flam Brothers? What do they do to you guys during that time?

Applejack: They make it a tradition to swindle my family at the Harvest and Cider-Making Party. One year, they took all our ladders in the middle of the party.

They replaced all their latters with toilet paper ladders.

Applejack: [voiceover] We had to improvise.

They had to hop on each others shoulders. Didn't work well.

Applejack: [voiceover] Another year, they de-bottomed our baskets.

They cut off the bottoms of the baskets which really pissed off Applejack!

Applejack: [voiceover] Last year, they gave Apple Bloom a pet worm.

Apple Bloom LOVED That worm.

[pop music]

They frolicked through fields of flowers, drank milkshakes and even swung on the tire swing.

It was so adorable.

But the apples were infested with worms unfortunately.

Applejack: Colonel Wigglesworth and all his friends ate up every apple we had.

Eddy: Boy those 2 REALLY Are in EVERY Way like me. so much that it's scary.

Nico: No kidding Eddy. Like we always knew during the 20 Days of Darkness that those 2 remind you of them no matter what.

Eddy: Yep.

Springer: Tara, tell us more about yourself.

Tara Donbrothers: Well I am the ultimate Super Sentai Super Fan.

She pulled out a photo album and showed us her entire collection of Super Sentai and Power Rangers toys, comics and merchandise ever.

Me: Whoa look at all that stuff.

Tara Donbrothers: For over 10 years I saved up all my allowances that I got from numerous jobs and stuff like helping my friends and neighbors and my job at Lynn's Table and collected EVERY Single piece of Power Rangers and Super Sentai merchandise ever.

Nico: Wow! That is cool! Wait you work at Lynn's Table?

Tara Donbrothers: I started working there the very minute it opened up.

Me: I don't think we ever saw you because you know how busy we are.

Tara Donbrothers: I know. But I have my entire collection complete now. Now my main mission as Embodiment of the Donbrothers Dopant is to help you guys.

Me: Awesome. We're honored to have you with us.

Applejack: We sure are.

We later got the Apple Cider finished.

Nico: Is it done?

Me: Yep. Just add cinnamon, boil, strain and it's ready.

Nico: Nice.

We then got some to drink.

We got to drinking.

Me: Ahh. Delicious.

Laney drank some Zap apple cider.

Laney: Yummy!

Poromon: I want to try!

He drank some and man was it good.

Poromon: Yummy!

Qin: Delicious!

Varie: So awesome!

Me: Boy we made really awesome honey and now Cider.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: That was awesome seeing what it was like being bees.

Boomerang: That is amazing you mates were bees.

Simone Houou: It sure was awesome.

Fluttershy: That was so fun.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) That was fun.

We had great apple cider.

Twilight Sparkle: Delicious.

---

We were back home and we were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with

ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Impact Man: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Lyra and Taro.

Lyra: Boy talk about coincidental!

Sweetie Drops: But I'm really happy for you!

Taro: Same here! It'll be fun sis!

Lyra Heartstrings: You got that right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a bunch of Sea Bears, and they're on the rampage because of eating Poison Sea Urchin Honey. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a bunch of Sea Bears, and they're on the rampage because of eating Poison Sea Urchin Honey.

We gasped.

Me: Oh shit! This is gonna be like something out of Cocaine Bear!

Nico: Minus the cocaine. But, this is still really really bad, we're gonna need you and Fluttershy for this one, Lincoln, we need you guys to, God Forgive me for saying it, we need you two to use The Stare on them.

Fluttershy and Lincoln nodded.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan freaked out and jumped onto the ceiling and held onto it.

Sebastian Mendez: Ugh, not this again, Lori, you, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, you five get down from the ceiling right this minute!

Mr. Coconuts: (Luan throwing her voice) You ain't getting us down, bub!

Sebastian Mendez: Get down from the ceiling right now or I will unleash untold Hell on you!

Me: Sebastian enough!

That caused Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to freak out and jump off the ceiling and landed on the floor.

Lynn: Okay, I think its safe to say that we now find Sebastian as even more scarier than The Stare!

Nico: He's always been terrifying. Anyways, let's head down to Bikini Bottom and take care of those rampaging sea bears.

Lincoln: And there's no doubt we'll be using The Stare on them.

Nico: I agree. We may need it.

Boomerang: And me and the group came a while back. But we still got to ask the question mates.

Dixie: That's right.

Boomerang: Anyway, can me, Beetle, Cad Bane, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Whiplash, Major Disastor and Six Gum Gang go with you guys?

Goof: Sorry. But it's mandatory.

Nico: I know it's mandatory but yes you all can come with.

Dixie: That was an amazing battle with Avataroki.

Me: It sure was!

Cad Bane: But I thought you guys were done with them?

Me: Well we had Avataroki left. And we never got the chance to face that one. Gabriel showed us that one during the rescue where we faced Lila.

Nico: Yep. We never saw that one because it was Stage Show Exclusive.

Taro: It sure was awesome though.

Dixie: I can tell. But it was fun.

Dust Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer of me and my fellow Robot Masters do you think you'll meet next? And it's an honor to meet you, Dina

Dina Dust: Same here to you Dust Man.

Nico: And also we'll meet Bounce Man next.

Me: Ooh that one is gonna be fun.

Luan: It will BOUNCE out of this place! (LAUGHS) Get it?

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer and he's come to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone none of us are ever going to like: the figure we saw is none other than Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer, and he's come to kill us.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer?! Of all the Daedric Princes, Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer, is the most violent ever!

Marlene Woodpecker: Let me and Lincoln face him, there's no way we're letting that barbarian get away with his life.

Lincoln: That's right, he deserves to pay for everything he's done.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Bikini Bottom to cool down a bunch of rampaging Sea Bears.

Lincoln: This is gonna be one very dangerous battle, but we have to save Bikini Bottom and everyone from them, and once we do that, you're next, Malacath.

Marlene Woodpecker: What you've done can never be forgiven, Malacath. I'll make sure that you never harm another innocent soul ever again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Bikini Bottom to battle rampaging Sea Bears who ate Poison Sea Urchin Honey, and once we do that, Marlene Woodpecker and Lincoln are going to destroy Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer.

We were off to Bikini Bottom

---

We arrived in Bikini Bottom.

French Narrator: (French Accent) Ahh the sea. So fascinating. So wonderful. Here we see Bikini Bottom, teaming with life. Home of one of my favorite creatures, SpongeBob Squarepants. Yes of course he lives in a pineapple you silly.

We arrived at SpongeBob's house.

Beetle: Everything's fine so far.

Lunk: That's what it looks like.

SpongeBob: Psst?

We looked and saw on top of SpongeBob's house SpongeBob, Patrick, Squidward, Sandy, Mr. Krabs, Larry, Plankton, Pearl, Mrs. Puff, Karen, Mermaid Man, Barnacle Boy, Mindy, Squilliam and Bubble Buddy.

SpongeBob: Up here guys!

Me: Are you guys hiding?

Pearl: We sure are.

Dive Man: Wanna come with us?

SpongeBob: Well okay.

They went with us.

We went into Bikini Bottom and then we were greeted by a BLOODBATH! We saw numerous fish broken and mangled up all over the place!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Xenia: Jumpin Jellyfish!

The fish were FEROCIOUSLY AND SAVAGELY DISMEMBERED ALIVE!

Nico: Those sea bears REALLY did a number on them!

We saw EVERY SINGLE FISH in Bikini Bottom BRUTALLY Ripped to shreds! Doctors, police, firefighters, men, women, children, even thugs all over and criminals and muscle men were all ripped apart!

Cheshire: What the fuck?!

Runt: What did this?!

Me: Sea Bears what else!

Qin: Good grief!

Squidward: There would have to have been lots of Sea Bears to cause this kind of dismemberment!

Xenia: No kidding!

Plankton: This is something I would have done to get the formula but not this time.

Me: Yeah!

I saw a yellow slime on the ground.

I put some of the slime on the ground in a dish.

Me: This slime might have something to do with it.

Fire Man: Maybe some pollution?

Me: Lets find out.

I then ran some tests on it.

Me: It's jellyfish honey but it's also been spiked with Poison Sea Urchin venom.

Lincoln: Just like in my premonition.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Poison Sea Urchin Venom is in every way like cocaine. But it comes from Poison Sea Urchins. Poison Sea Urchins are like Poison Oak or Poison Ivy on the outside. But this Cocaine stuff they had is from their spit.

Nico: Yuck! Wonder why the Sea Bears didn't spit this stuff out?

Eli: Good question.

Me: Well according to this it's tasteless and odorless and can easily be masked by stuff like honey.

Nico: Weird.

Laney: Very weird.

Me: But in sea bears it causes hallucinogenic effects.

Lola: Weird and crazy!

Sandy: No wonder the Sea Bears went on a nasty rampage! They are as wild as a rattlesnake in a catnip factory!

American Dad Roger Smith: Cocaine?! I want some!

Silver Samurai: YOU would!

Wilbur: If you can get close.

BLAM!

I punched Roger in the face.

Me: Roger this is serious! This is not Cocaine here. This is Poison Sea Urchin Venom. It's completely different.

Nico: Roger need I remind you that you are already on enough thin ice as it is with having Steve go through that fake Hogwarts fiasco!

American Dad Roger Smith: No need to remind me.

Hak Foo: I think that was back in 2020 3 years ago.

Nico: Yes it was Hak Foo.

Me: Lets just focus.

Nico: Sorry.

Laney: Wonder what they saw that lead them to mutilate and dismember everyone in the city?

Lola: Probably everyone dressed up in all the stuff that Sea Bears hate.

Squidward: Like what I did.

Lunk: What? No. No way they're THAT stupid.

Maria: Lunk! I WAS MAULED BY A MUTANT BEAR DOING THE SAME THING!

Squidward: I DID THE SAME THING TOO!

Lunk: What happened?

SpongeBob: These are the things that set Sea Bears off. Don't play the clarinet.

Lunk: Okay what else?

SpongeBob: Never wave your flashlight back and forth really fast.

Patrick: Flashlights are their natural prey.

Lunk: You're kidding.

SpongeBob: Don't stomp around. They take that as a challenge.

Patrick: Yeah.

Lunk: [writes on notepad] Go on.

SpongeBob: Don't ever eat cheese.

Lunk: Sliced or cubed?

SpongeBob: [whispers with Patrick] Cubed; sliced is fine.

Lunk: Yeah, yeah, and? I'm listening

SpongeBob: Never wear a sombrero…

Patrick:… in a goofy fashion!

SpongeBob: Or clown shoes.

Patrick: Or a hoop skirt.

SpongeBob: And never…

Patrick: Ever…

SpongeBob: Ever…

Patrick: Duh!

Both: Screech like a chimpanzee!

Qin: There are LOTS of things that set a sea bear off!

Lynn: Yeah! A similar incident happened to Maria. Also Like this one time, I met this guy at Dairyland a while back who knew this guy's cousin who met face to face with the bear, and he barely made it out alive! He lost both of his arms and a leg!

Lori: (gasps) You're right!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Beelzemon: There's no way the people here did ALL that!

Nico: No cocaine causes people to do crazy things! Remember how I was with magic mushrooms? I saw things that weren't there and did all kinds of fucked up things.

Me: It's true.

Beelzemon: Oh I stand corrected!

Me: The Sea Bears imagined all that even though the people weren't wearing or doing any of that.

Major Disaster: And now, they're lurking about somewhere ready to kill us!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: This is gonna be rough!

Me: Connor, you and the rangers better morph just in case.

They nodded.

Connor McKnight: DINO THUNDER POWER UP! HA!

Jack Landors: SPD EMERGENCY!

Nick: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Mack: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

Casey: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Scott Truman: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Jayden: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

Troy Burrows: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

Devon: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Right: TOQ CHANGE!

Tyler: DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

THEY ALL TRANSFORMED!

Connor: TYRANNO POWER! DINO THUNDER RED!

Jack Landors: 1! SPD RED!

Nick: FEARSOME AS FIRE! RED MYSTIC RANGER!

Mack: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE RED!

Casey: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Scott: GET IN GEAR! RPM RED!

Jayden: FIRE! SAMURAI RANGER RED! READY!

Troy: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Devon: CHEETAH POWER! BEAST MORPHER RED!

TOQ ICH!

Tyler: TYRANNOSAURUS POWER! DINO CHARGE RED!

Me: Perfect!

Devon: I've been waiting for this!

Me: Yep.

Lola: Sea bears are fish that have piranha bodies and bear heads right?

Me: Yeah.

Lola: Are they Sun Bear heads?

Me: No grizzly bears. Why do you ask?

Lola: I was just curious.

Qin: Okay.

Weather Vane: Right now, I'm wishing they're sun bears!

Me: Me too!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: At least we're not battling a bunch of rabid Sea Rhinoceroses.

Nico: No kidding.

Whiplash: We should get moving before they claim more victims!

Nico: Right!

We got a move on.

Eli was using the force to find them and Lana used her nose to smell for them.

Nico: There's probably a bunch of people hiding in the Krusty Krab.

Mr. Krabs: Good idea lad. I had the place fortified with me security system against attacks like that.

Dragon (Skunk Fu): Should we find them?

Me: I think we already did! Look!

We saw the Krusty Krab protected in a metal shield and we saw NUMEROUS SEA BEARS with ferocious red eyes and they were foaming at the mouth and clawing at the metal and roaring ferociously! WE HEARD NUMEROUS PEOPLE INSIDE SCREAMING THEIR LUNGS OUT!

Multiple Man: I'm gonna need to clone an army!

He made over 10,000 of himself!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at the sea bears!

The sea bears roared and then the spirits of bears appeared and they swirled around them and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay you sea bears! Time for you to lighten up!

The sea bears roared!

Edzilla: (ROARS FEROCIOUSLY!)

The Sea Bears ran at Lady Deathstrike!

She then slashed them all over and kicked them in their faces and knocked them down!

Mystique turned into a SMOKING HOT BIKINI BEAR!

Mystique: (Seductive voice) Hey big boys.

The sea bears had hearts in their eyes and had steamhorns tooting from their ears.

Then she bashed their faces in and smashed them down.

Titanium Man: Didn't expect that.

Nico: Funny. But Mystique is a shapeshifter after all.

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Sea Bears all over.

Taro and Lyra charged and smashed the Sea Bears all over.

Zhalia: Leafeon, go for it!

Leafeon: Gladly!

Leafeon fired a wave of energy and blasted down the sea bears.

Squidward: Take this you morons! Scare me!

I SCARED SQUIDWARD WITH ME RIPPING MY HEAD OFF AND BLOODTHIRSTY SUCKER MOUTH TENTICLES POPPED OUT OF MY NECK AND ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

SQUIDWARD SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND SPRAYED INK ALL OVER THE SEA BEARS!

Nico: (In fright) OKAY I'm going to need some serious therapy after seeing that!

I put my head back on.

Me: He said to scare him!

One Sea Bear grabbed Horsea and was about to eat her.

Cad Bane: Oh no!

Horsea: TAKE THIS!

She squirted ink in the bears face!

Poromon: Take this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the sea bears!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Are you okay Horsea?

Horsea: Yep!

Maria: Good.

Poromon: What you STUPID SEA BEARS NEED IS TO SEE WHAT THE SCARIEST MOVIE IS EVER! (SHOWS THE TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S AWFUL ISN'T IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED!

Poromon: (shows trailer close to a Sea Bear's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Manaphy: (shows trailer close to a Sea bear's face) YOU LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Poliwag: (shows trailer close to a Sea Bear's face) LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Horsea: (shows trailer close to A sea bear's face) LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Jirachi: (shows trailer close to a Sea Bear's face) LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Tentacool: (shows trailer close to A Sea Bear's face) LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Mevya (shows trailer close to A Sea bears face): LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Omanyte (shows trailer close to A sea bear's face): LOOK AT IT!

A SEA BEAR ROARED IN FRIGHT!

Mascots: LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! WE WANT ALL OF YOU… TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

THE SEA BEARS ROARED IN SHEAR FRIGHT AND HORROR!

Taro and Lyra charged at them and smashed them all down!

KRASMASH!

Qin: Take that!

Then Koragg, Whirlwind, King Shark, Molten Man, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, Pyros, Taskmaster and David Cain came.

Nico: Koragg, Whirlwind, King Shark, Molten Man, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, Pyros, Taskmaster and David Cain.

Whirlwind: Geez, I never thought I'd witness sea bears like this!

King Shark: How about I take them on?!

Molten Man: Um… how about we don't have that happen?

Lythos: (to Nico) We heard you went on a field trip.

Nico: We sure did. And it was fun.

Koragg: (to Sarah) Nice job getting a Leafeon.

Sarah Gunnerson: Thanks. It was fun.

Rude Elf came.

Me: Well well shitshucking butthead.

Rude Elf: This will be fun fuck butt!

Me: Yep.

Rude Elf: I hope that honey was fucking good!

Me: It was fucking A awesome!

Panty: Woohoo! Love this guys mouth!

Stocking: Same here!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Sarah Gunnerson, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Nanomech, Katie Kirrington, Beast Boy, Tara, Starfire, Raven, Kole, Robin, Cyborg, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Necrolai, Oculous, Magma, 50 Below, Screamer, Shrieker, Darcy, Serpentina, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Nico's rescue was learning how bees live and make honey and Fluttershy used her stare on a bear to make sure they don't lose honey.

---

Koragg was first.

Koragg (to Sarah): Nico's rescue was learning how bees live and make honey. Fluttershy used her stare on a bear to make sure they don't lose honey.

Sarah: She sure did! And everyone looked so awesome as bees. It was to see what it was like being bees.

X-Squad Cyclonis: Everyone looked so awesome as bees.

Nanomech: (Tiny Voice) It was cool!

Katie Kirrington: It was really enjoyable learning all about bees and how honey is made for that.

Pinkie Pie: It was really awesome to see and more!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun thing for us.

Featherweight: I thought it was cool.

Sprocket: Same here.

Koragg: Glad you all had fun there. Lets do it!

Sarah used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tom Majors, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Mameko, Manticore of Darkness, Dark Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Kiwi Magician Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Berry Magician Girl, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Yost Whirlwind, Lego Whirlwind, Evil Wind Man, Evil Air Man, Evil Tornado Man, Evil Storm Woman, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - Us battling Another Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Vorash, Serris, Nightmare (Metroid), Neo Ridley, Groganch, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Heatstroke, Yost Venom, Teruteru Hanamura and Dreadtrux

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind (to Tom): Nico Apple Bloom's team, Frozen Fright's team, and the others did good battling Another Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Vorash, Serris, Nightmare (Metroid), Neo Ridley, Groganch, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Heatstroke, Yost Venom, Teruteru Hanamura and Dreadtrux. Were they Embodiments?

Tom: Yes they were. They were the embodiments of Sunny Starscout and the Rafflesia Dopant.

Whirlwind: Whoa a Rafflesia Dopant!? That one must smell horrible!

Jared: Oh it was awful! Rafflesias may be the biggest ever flowers in the world but they look and smell horrible! Like rotten meat!

Mameko: It sure was awful! But it was funny because her smell made Swartz throw up.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. But the embodiment of Sunny Starscout is really cool! She is the embodiment of the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle.

Cozy Glow: And the gene-slammer of Sunny Starscout too.

Hex: That is so awesome.

Whirlwind: Wow! That is really cool! Lets do it!

Tom used the Jetman gear and they fired waves of wind, bones, blood, skulls, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Peyton, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Actia, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Zak, Fisk, Komodo, Zon, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, El Diablo, Evil Killer Frost, Deadshot, Harley Quinn, Evil Poison Ivy, Evil Clayface, Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - Lincoln's rescue was in Minneapolis and we battled clones of Ark and the Magia

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark (to Peyton): Lincoln's rescue was in Minneapolis. He battled clones of Ark and the Magia.

Peyton: Yeah that was awesome and fun!

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) Oui it was a fun one.

Actia: I agree there and it was fun.

Fluttershy: We now have the powers of Ark and the Magia in us which is amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure is amazing.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

King Shark: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Peyton used the Lightspeed Rescue Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Sherryia, Edith Norris, Suigetsu, Blob, B.O.B., Pelea, Universe 666 Pyros, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Life Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Pyros, Firebrand, Firefly, Axel, Scorcher, Pelee (Tom and Jerry), Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - Avataroki attacked! Been a while since we fought one of the Donbrothers Monsters

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man (to Kaz): Avataroki attacked! Been a while since we fought one of the Donbrothers Monsters.

Kaz: I know! But this one was a stage show exclusive one! But this was the strongest one out of them all! He had over 46 years of rangers in him which was amazing!

Yuna: J.D. put up an amazing fight with him and it was epic!

Sherryia: It was awesome to see! J.D. matched him move for move! Too bad that Avataroki wasn't the primary target for Lyra's big day mission. Which would have been much better than Crocker and Burns from that apocalyptic world.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure but there wasn't that much info on him to know more about him for us.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there but it was still fun to face Avataroki

today.

Spyro: That was awesome!

Molten Man: Wow! That is amazing! Awesome job to you all for taking him down. And I heard that the Embodiments of the Donbrothers Dopant and Dust Man came to help too. Lets do it!

Kaz used the Lost Galaxy gear and they fired waves of fire and magic and smashed them down.

---

Ebonwumon, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Suriko, Erza, Lucy Heartfilia, Juvia, Cana, Wendy, Aries, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Hydros, Pyros, Stratos, Cyclops, Hades, Hecate, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Eart Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universe 666 Trakeena - Applejack and us making apple cider

---

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos (to Ebonwumon): Applejack and you guys making apple cider. I hope it tastes good!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh it sure does lad. It was really amazing.

Crimson Comet: Boy it sure was tasty!

Suriko: The apple cider we made was just as awesome as the honey we made.

Applejack: It sure was.

Apple Bloom: It sure was awesome and cool. And it was awesome leading a team for the first time.

Flashwing: Even though there was no bad guy to bash there was still a fun adventure.

Lythos: That was awesome and glad Apple Bloom had fun. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon used the Donbrothers Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Baihumon, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Vekora, Wanda, Cosmo, Poof, Timmy, Trixie, Chloe, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Pyros, Hydros, Lythos, Cyclops, Hades, Hecate, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - We made Spiced and Zapapple Cider

---

Stratos the Tornado Titan was next.

Stratos (to Baihumon): You guys made Spiced and Zapapple Cider. What ingredients did you use?

Baihumon: We used cinnamon and all the stuff usually found in apple cider and it was great.

Bastemon: It sure was awesome.

Vekora: And delicious too.

Rainbow Dash: Boy some of the best ever.

Scootaloo: It sure was tasty.

Whirlwind: I agree there too.

Stratos: Awesome. Lets do it!

Baihumon used the Donbrothers Gear and they fired waves of wind,

rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Azulongmon, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Unyl, Ground Man, Drill Man, Earth Man, Sakura Haruno, Fu, Ino, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, Lythos, Stratos, Cyclops, Hades, Hecate, Pyros, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - SEABEARS ARE RIPPING EVERYONE IN BIKINI BOTTOM APART!?

---

Hydros the Ice Titan was next.

Hydros (to Azulongmon): SEABEARS ARE RIPPING EVERYONE IN BIKINI BOTTOM APART!? IT'S LIKE A FUCKING NIGHTMARE!

Azulongmon: You're not kidding there! SO MANY people got hurt!

Sara: Yeah the sea bears imagined the fish wearing all the stuff that they hate andthey mangled up everyone in bikini bottom except for all those in the Krusty Krab protected by Krabs' security system.

Unyl: That was nuts!

Rarity: Yeah no kidding there! That was crazy darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was!

Gill Grunt: No kidding!

Hydros: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Azulongmon used the Donbrothers gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Levion, Sheep Creep, Sheep

Man, Droopy, Dripple, Vavoom, McWolf, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros, Hydros, Lythos, Stratos, Cyclops, Hades, Hecate, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - The Sea Bears are attacking because they ate Poison Sea Urchin Honey!?

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros (to Zhuqiaomon): The Sea Bears are attacking because they ate Poison Sea Urchin Honey!? I don't even know what that is!

Zhuqiaomon: It's honey that was made by jellyfish that was spiked with Poison Sea Urchin venom and it made the sea bears go crazy! Like it was spiked with cocaine.

Katara: That was crazy to see! It made the bears go crazy!

Levion: It sure did!

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding! That was awful!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there.

Pyros: That is nuts! I'm glad we're going to cure them. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon used the Donbrothers gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Karumi, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Mizore, Kokua, Tamao, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Grizzly, Griffin, Living Laser, Firebrand, Melter, Titanium Man, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - Poison Sea Urchin Honey is as lethal as cocaine!

Taskmaster was next.

Taskmaster: (to Brody) Poison Sea Urchin Honey is as lethal as cocaine! Without the so called helpful side effects!

Brody: That is for sure! That stuff is dangerous.

Ayla: I agree there too.

Karumi: No kidding there too.

Princess Luna: I agree there. At least we would never touch that stuff with a ten foot pole.

Moondust: Even though sea urchiins are the mice of the sea they are still crazy.

Snowdrop: No kidding there.

Gari: Yeah that is crazy.

Blackout: I agree there too.

Taskmaster: No kidding. Lets do it!

Brody: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

He transformed and was ready!

Brody: POWER OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL RED!

He was ready and he used the Ninja Steel gear and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Ruin, Queen of Oblivion, Night Wing Sorceress, Dark Magician Girl, Magician of Faith, Lady of Faith, White Night Dragon, Elemental Mistress

Doriado, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Lady Shiva, Nyssa, Ubu, Grundy, Shade, M.O.E. Sinestro, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - Those poor Sea Bears!

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain (to Palutena): Those poor Sea Bears! They did nothing to deserve this!

Lady Palutena: Well this was an unintended accident.

Elemental Woman: Yeah no kidding there.

Ruin: What happened to them is still awful.

Princess Celestia: I agree there myself.

King Solar: I agree too.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: No kidding. And Sea Bears are awesome.

Spotlight: No kidding.

David Cain: No kidding. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena used the Donbrothers gear and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Princess Bubblegum, Flame Princess and Finn VS Antberry (Samurai)

---

Antberry was next.

Princess Bubblegum: I'm ready for this.

She fired a wave of jellybeans and blasted him down.

---

Water Princess, Maria and Killer Frost VS Ice King

---

Ice King was next.

Water Princess: Lets bring it on.

They fired waves of water and ice and blasted him down.

---

Matsuri (Naruto), Kari Kamiya and Lisa Loud VS The Ghost Clown Hypnotist (Scooby Doo)

---

The Ghost Clown Hypnotist was next.

Matsuri: Lets dance!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the clown down.

---

Avril the Frost Elf, Meridith McHenrickson and Scotsman VS The Ghost of Finnyan McDuff

---

The Ghost of Finnyan McDuff was next.

Avril: (Scottish Accent) Ach this will be good now!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Emma (ELGVTWD), Newt (Aliens) and Suzi & Alicia Berricks VS Jellax (Sailor Moon)

---

Jellax was next.

Emma: This will be good!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Ed the protector, Ed Cowart and Ed (ED EDD N EDDY) VS Ringmaster

---

Ringmaster was next.

Ed the Protector: This will be fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Joe Shimamura, Cyborg and Andromon VS Texas Twister

---

Texas Twister was next.

Joe Shimamura: This will be awesome.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Turbo the Snail, Sonic and Flash VS Savitar

---

Savitar was next.

Turbo: Lets make this speedy!

They ran fast and blasted him down.

---

Mal, Brittney and Lucy Loud VS Midnight Sun

---

Midnight Sun was next.

Mal: Lets make this fun.

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

---

Lupin, Sheila and Sly Cooper VS Bug-Eaten

---

Bug-Eaten was next.

Lupin: Bring it on rat face.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rude Elf

---

Rude Elf was next.

Rude Elf: This will be so fucking good!

Nico: Yes it will!

May: You got that right!

Nico: Lets do it then!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of bracelets called the Thrashers of The Sea Bears, they are a massive collection of bracelets that when activated transform into powerful and indestructible armor that'll help us all in taking down the Sea Bears on the rampage due to eating Poison Sea Urchin Honey.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

STANDING BY!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-Rex blaster!

They formed the Z-Rex blaster!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Rude Elf and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Rude Elf you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win

We regrouped!

Troy: Time for wild power!

Tsukasa: But with no bears!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Wild Force Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANALYSIS BUTTKICKING 6!

She summoned Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Weevil Underwood, Hotstreak, Shearfear and Gnat!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at the Sea Bears and really let them have it and blasted and smashed them.

Psimion, Chaor, Dhilas, Maxxor, Ninren, Accato, Staluk, and Clodor Blasted and smashed the Sea Bears all over.

Lyra Heartstrings, Taro, Astrotrain and Springer used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Lyra and Taro's powers and Astrotrain and Springer's weapons and lasers 100-fold

Lyra Heartstrings and Astrotrain: ASTRO FURY BLAST!

Taro and Springer: SPRINGING LASER STRIKE!

Connor of Dino Thunder and Beetle: DINO THUNDER BEETLE BLAST!

Jack of SPD and Cad Bane: SPD LASER BARRAGE!

Nick of Mystic Force and Boomerang: FIRE BOOMERANG BLAST!

Mack of Operation Overdrive and Titanium Man: TITANIUM OVERDRIVE BLAST!

Casey of Jungle Fury and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY WONDERLAND BLAST!

Scott of RPM and Multiple Man: RPM CLONE BOMB SHOWER!

Jayden of Samurai and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI FIRESTORM BLADE DANCE!

Troy of Megaforce and Blizzard: MEGAFORCE BLIZZARD STORM!

Devon of Beast Morphers and Whiplash: WHIP STORM OF THE BEAST!

Right of ToQgers and Six Gum Gang: TRAIN TOQGERS BLAST!

Tyler of Dino Charge and Major Disaster: DINO CHARGE FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Lincoln, me and SpongeBob: SEA BEAR TAMER

STRIKE!

We fired a wave of energy.

Lincoln: BEAR ELEMENT STYLE: SUN BEAR!

Akko: BEAR STAR STYLE: KODIAK BEAR!

Jessica Shannon: BEAR STING STYLE: BROWN BEAR!

Peni Parker: BEAR WEB STYLE: PANDA BEAR!

Rarity: BEAR ICE STYLE: PANDA BEAR!

Girl Jordan: BEAR SOLAR STYLE: GRIZZLY BEAR!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said bears.

Lincoln and his harem: BEAR FINAL SMASH: BEAR CHARGE!

They summoned bears to attack the sea bears!

Lincoln: Okay, we've had it up to hear with you rampaging Sea Bears!

Lincoln and Fluttershy used their Enhanced Stares on the rampaging Sea Bears!

WARBLING NOISE!

And it was so intense, it made them so afraid and it ended the effects of the Poison Sea Urchin Honey.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Their Enhanced Stares not only scared them, but it also ended the effects of the Poison Sea Urchin Honey in their systems! Awesome!

Nico: We also took care of putting the Poison Sea Urchin Honey where none of them will find it.

Lincoln: Yeah, we don't want a repeat of what we saw today. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer.

?: All of you shall be sacrificed to keep the Orcs safe!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive wave of Earth that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the rocks from the wave.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Malacath, or we will force you out.

A massive figure emerged from the darkness, and it was none other than Malacath, Daedric Prince and Patron God of the Orsimer.

Mara: Malacath, I should've known you'd be the next to show up here.

Marlene Woodpecker: And there's no way we're letting you run free any longer, you big palooka!

Suddenly, Marlene Woodpecker's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a red and blue energy aura with stars, leaves, trees, plants, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Malacath, she left red and blue energy, stars, leaves, trees, plants, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marlene Woodpecker: Even though you've done things to ensure the Orcs' survival, those very things had meant that many other warriors wound up getting killed by them in the process, that's something I can't forgive, you big brute, and for that, I'll tear you to shreds.

Suddenly, Marlene Woodpecker was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and blue energy with stars, leaves, trees, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are woodpeckers, phoenixes, angels, and Woody Woodpecker flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Malacath: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Marlene Woodpecker emerged, but she was changed forever.

WOODY WOODPECKER THEME PLAYS

Marlene Woodpecker grew from 7'0" to 7'9" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large red and blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and light blue hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a red and blue energy aura with stars, leaves, trees, plants, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Woody Woodpecker emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on woodpecker earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wood, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Woody Woodpecker with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wood, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue woodpecker-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Marlene Woodpecker has on a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless crimson red crop top, blue skirt, red bridal gloves, red knee-high

high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles and blue fur anklewarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, leaves, trees, plants, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Woody Woodpecker surrounded by stars, leaves, trees, and plants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Marlene Woodpecker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with red tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Marlene Woodpecker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Marlene Woodpecker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and blue energy, stars, leaves, trees, plants, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marlene Woodpecker's Cosmic Eternal Wacky Screwball Nature Woodpecker Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Wacky Screwball Nature Woodpecker Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Woody Woodpecker etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold woodpecker heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold woodpecker heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold woodpecker heads is a large gold woodpecker head with green gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Marlene Woodpecker has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Woody Woodpecker's head with green gems for eyes and large red gem in his mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious

Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with green leaves in between the kanji below Woody Woodpecker that said, "Marlene Woodpecker, Hybrid of Woody Woodpecker, Master of The Tricks of Woody Woodpecker, Wild and Cool Girl, Master of Outsmarting Morons, Friend of Woody Woodpecker, Winnie Woodpecker, Knothead, and Splinter, Outsmarter of Buzz Buzzard and Tweaky, Humiliator of Wally Walrus and Ms. Meanie, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Master of Nature, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Luan, Destroyer of Malacath, Archenemy of Tweaky, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Nature, Woodpecker, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マーリーン・ウッドペッカー、ウッディ・ウッドペッカーのハイブリッド、ウッディ・ウッドペッカーのトリックの達人、ワイルドでクールな女の子、間抜けな裏抜けの達人、ウッディ・ウッドペッカーの友人、ウィニー・ウッドペッカー、ノットヘッド、そしてスプリンター、バズ・バザードとツイーキーの裏抜け者、ウォーリー・セイウチの屈辱者そしてミーニーさん、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、自然の達人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・ルアンの軽蔑者、マラキャスの破壊者、トゥイーキーの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、

寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、自然、キツツキ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Marlene Woodpecker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOODPECKER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL NATURE SCREWY SCREWBALL WOODY WOODPECKER PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL NATURE SCREWY SCREWBALL WOODY WOODPECKER PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL NATURE SCREWY SCREWBALL WOODY WOODPECKER PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Marlene Woodpecker's Super Angel-Woodpecker-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Malacath saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Marlene Woodpecker fired a massive barrage of red and blue energy, stars, leaves, trees, plants, woodpeckers, phoenixes, and angels which hit Malacath and he was sent flying into a coral reef, he got back up, but he was already pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Oh boy, oh man, Marlene's transformed, and I just know that she's gonna use all of Woody's tricks and antics on him!

Lincoln: Yeah, but of course, now that she's really mad at Malacath, this is gonna get ugly!

Marlene Woodpecker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Cosmic Nature Screwy Screwball Woody Woodpecker Phoenix Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Nature Screwy Screwball Woody Woodpecker Phoenix Angel Love) You got that right, he's not getting out of this alive ever!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal

Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Marlene Woodpecker.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming here to try and kill innocent people to help the Orcs, Malacath, and for that, you're going to be torn apart for this!

Marlene Woodpecker and Lincoln went after Malacath, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Malacath, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Marlene Woodpecker also did the same by firing red and blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Marlene Woodpecker attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Malacath mad with rage.

Malacath: YOU! YOU! (ANIMALISTIC ROAR)

Malacath went after Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker fired energy blasts at Malacath and they summoned woodpeckers to attack Malacath and he was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Malacath's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Malacath into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his divine powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Malacath except for his loincloth, and he banished Malacath to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Marlene

Woodpecker and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Marlene Woodpecker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large red and blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Marlene Woodpecker: Your days of killing people to help preserve the survival of the Orcs end here and now. Thanks for helping me destroy Malacath for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Marlene.

Suddenly, Marlene Woodpecker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Marlene Woodpecker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Woody Woodpecker flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and trees behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Marlene Woodpecker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and trees and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Marlene, you really did awesome!

Nico: No fooling, you and Lincoln smashed him really hard into the ground, and you really are just like Woody, and you and Lincoln defeated him, and Lincoln ended it by absorbing him.

Lincoln: Yep, but The Daedric Princes aren't giving up that easily.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of all the Malgam.

Nico: What the? Clones of all The Malgam?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: WHOA! This is really quite an army!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of all the Malgam and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of all the Malgam, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, Lincoln gained Ride Chemy Cards and Rider Cards and they were put into his silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his back, along with the Rouse Cards, Faiz Phones, Wizard Rings, Gaia Memories, Advent Cards, O Medals, Fuestles, Eyecons, Gamma Eyecons, Lockseeds, Zeronos Cards, Rider Tickets, Vistamps, Shift Cars, Signal Bikes, Viral Cores, Progrisekeys and Zetsumerisekeys, Fullbottles and Sclashjellies, Rider Gashats and Energy Items, Raise Buckles, and Astroswitches.

Tsukasa: Wow, now you have Ride Chemy Cards and Rider Cards?!

Lincoln: Yep, now we all have Legend Items with the powers of the Kamen Riders' enemies from the Hesei Era, and next time, I'm hoping we get to face the clones of Takeshi's enemies.

Nico: Whoa! Now, that would be awesome, and we'd also have access to their powers as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Kaleida Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) One of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Kaleida Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Luan at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and thrown in a nuthouse for the rest of her life.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it may have made Luan's worst fears come true, but thankfully, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was an Original Episode chapter I made and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders,

Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sweetie Belle, Minuette, Snips, Bunny, Bubbles and Buttercup As well as Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress and Lady Viper of HYDRA and we're going to a stinky cheese planet. Plug your noses for that one. We're going to battle Bendy that insidious freakish imaginary fiend who has escaped from prison and is out for revenge on us for ruining his life and this time we're going to send him to the black gates. Also we're going to battle Another Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress and Lady Viper of HYDRA, Yellow Duckling, Izangi, Dango Org, Ice Cream Org, Lionfish Parashade, Noodle Dopant and Jellyfish Undead. Also we're going to meet a Tundra Man gene-slammer and her name is Anna Severnaya and she she is a skating star from Russia.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Caitlin Mackenzie, Embodiment of All The Dopants, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Bulgaria, but we got bad news: clones of Takeshi Hongo's enemies, Great Leader of Shocker, Colonel Zol, Dr. Shinigami, Jigoku Taishi,

Man Spider, Bat Man, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Cobra Man, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus (cyborg), Hitodanger, Kanibubbler, Dokugander, Amazonia, Musasabeedle, Kinokomorgue, Jigoku-Thunder, Mukadelas, Mogurang, Kuragedarl, Zanbronzo, Arigabari, Dokudahlian, Armadillong, Gamaguiler, Alikimedes, Egyptas, Torikabuto, Eiking, Experimental Wolf Man, Snowman, Goaster, Fly Man, Pranodon, Kabibinga, Namekujira, Bearkonger, Todoguiler, Hilguerrilla, Isoguinchack, Kamestone, Unicornos, Guilgaras, Zanjioh, Jaguarman, Sea Snake Man, Cockroach Man, Gilliera, Dokumonde, Beaded Lizard Man, Worm Man, Owl Man, Namazuguiller, Harinezras, Saigang, Semiminga, Kabutorong, Kamikirikid, Gillizames, Guiller Koorogi, Eleki Botaru, Abugomes, Mosquiras, Siomaneking, Silaquiras, Bararanga, Sea Dragons, Imorigues, Unidogma, Poison Scorpion Man, General Black, Dr. Dee, Shocker Rider No.1, Shocker Rider No.2, Shocker Rider No.3, Shocker Rider No.4, Shocker Rider No.5, Shocker Rider No.6, Ganikoumoru, Sasori Tokagues, Kurage Wolf, Ino Kabuton, Isoguin Jaguar, Utsubo Games, Washi Kamaguilli, Kumo Lion, Neko Yamori, Canary Cobra, Nezcondor, Mukade Tiger, Haetori Bachi, Ei Dokugar, Namekuji Kinoko, Garaox, Saboten Bat, Urga, Igura, and Buffal were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

And we're going to meet Kaleida Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Luan at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and thrown in a nuthouse for the rest of her life.

Next up is the anniversary of the battle of Team Dark Phoenix Storm and how we saved the world.

See you next time

# ANNIVERSARY PARTY FUN

This is to commemorate the fall of Team Dark Phoenix Storm

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane,

Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sweetie Belle, Minuette, Snips, Bunny, Bubbles and Buttercup As well as Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress and Lady Viper of HYDRA and we were heading to a really awesome and amazing new food planet.

Me: I have a feeling this food planet will be awesome.

Xenia: As long as it's not a gross one.

Lana: If it's gross you know I'll love it.

Camie: Yeah you sure will Lana.

Varie: It'll be fun though nonetheless.

Nico: It sure will.

Sweetie Belle: Boy this is gonna be a really awesome and fun one.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Sweetie Belle, I want to thank you, Thunder Terror, and your teams for coming.

Sweetie Belle: No problem Nico! This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Rarity: It sure will be and I'm so proud of you Sweetie Belle.

Sweetie Belle: Thanks Rarity.

Minuette: This is gonna be so fun!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Minuette, what do you like to do in your free time?

Minuette: Well I like to work as a dentist.

Nico: A dentist is good.

Minuette: Yeah.

Rita: Minuette helps me out at the dentist office and she is a great assistant for me.

Lincoln: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Make those pearly whites nice and clean.

Minuette: (LAUGHS) I will.

Nico: Does Knightbrace help out?

Minuette: I don't think he does. But I'm not sure.

Qin: Well I'm sure there are other dentists out there willing to help.

Nico: I agree.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Geez yesterday was wacko!

Lola: No kidding! Those Sea Bears mauled everyone!

Camie: They sure did!

Sweetie Belle: That was brutal!

Maria: One almost ate Horsea!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Varie: But those Sea Bears really made a mess of things.

Camie: But at least Horsea fought back.

Maria: She sure did.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Is she okay now?

Maria: Yep. She's over that. Still got problems with the haunted car though.

Lola: Oh boy.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lily: All the citizens of Bikini Bottom are okay too.

Nico: That's good.

Qin: Yeah thank goodness.

Nico: Now, we just have normal sea bears, which are still dangerous.

Me: And will rip you to shreds at any given thought if you do the things they hate.

Lily: But they still love tummy tickles. SpongeBob showed me that they calm down when you tickle their tummies. They love that.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is cute.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: We're here.

We saw that it was a planet that looking golden yellow in appearance.

Nico: Wow. Looks like a desert planet from up here.

Qin: It sure does.

We flew down to the planet and then we landed and we saw that it was A CHEESE PLANET!

Me: WHOA! It's a (SNIFFS) (GAGS) A STINKY CHEESE PLANET!

It was a world made entirely out of the STINKIEST CHEESES IN THE WORLD!

Maria: I'm NOT EATING THIS!

Lana: (SNIFFS) Oh wow! I love this planet!

Lana ate some cheese!

Lana: Hey! This is awesome cheese! (With her mouth full) Especially the Limburger!

May: You can eat this if you want, Lana.

Nico: For me it's cheese nonetheless. (Eating cheese) Mmm! Not bad.

Qin: Now your breath is going to smell like the rear end of a cow!

Maria: You two can eat all that!

Laney: (COUGHS AND GAGS) MAN THIS IS WORSE THAN THE SMELL OF MUNG'S CLABBAGE COBBLER! (GAGS VIOLENTLY)

Lana: Aww come on guys! It's not so bad.

Lola: Yeah for you! The girl that eats trash hoagies!

Lana: (BELCHES) You guys just got to step out off your comfort zones.

May: No thanks!

Leni: Like this planet smells totes worse than Ed's feet.

Qin: I'LL SAY! (COUGHS AND GAGS)

Me: At least we're not on a planet made of onions.

Nico: Yeah that is true. (BELCHES)

Lily: Can you imagine if we were on a Stinkweed planet?

Eddy: Don't jinx it.

Lily: Sorry.

Minuette: (GAGS AND COUGHS) OH GOOD GRIEF! Mr. Pig it smells worse than you!

Mr. Pig: I've smelled worse than this.

Laney: (GAGS AND COUGHS) IT SMELLS WORSE THAN PUMBAA'S FARTS!

Camie: (GAGS AND COUGHS) IT SMELLS LIKE FILTHY MUCK AND PATRICK COMBINED!

Eddy: No kidding! GEEZ and I thought Ed smelled just as bad!

Luan: He should doesn't smell Gouda! (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously this place REEKS!

Lily: No kidding!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that rotten imaginary friend, Bendy, is here, and he wants revenge on us!

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Nico: That little monster! He's gonna pay for this, and he chose a really stinky place to hide out at.

We had put on our 28th Century Exopacks on since we were on a planet of REALLY STINKY CHEESES!

Me: I forgot we had these.

Lincoln: Yeah. But, still, that's not going to stop us, we're going after that rotten Imaginary Friend and take him down!

Lincoln then called the rest of the team who also had on their 28th Century Exopacks and they heard the situation from him.

Lori: I literally can't believe that rotten good-for-nothing imaginary friend's here!

Frankie Foster: He's not getting away with this, I'm gonna make him pay.

Nico: Without a doubt, Frankie.

Ed: A planet made of stinky cheese! This is really cool!

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Kairi Yano then heard a Pokemon cry.

He saw that it was a Liepard!

Me: Hey a Liepard.

Kairi Yano: Oh and the poor thing is hurt.

Liepard: It's not me that's hurt! It's my nose! This place smells horrible!

Nico: Are you sure you're not hurt?

Liepard: It's just my nose! It hurts from the stench!

Dudley Puppy: I DON'T BLAME YOU ONE BIT! IT SMELLS WORSE THAN SNAPTRAP'S BUTT AS HE IS DRIVING A GARBAGE TRAIN DRIVING THROUGH ATLANTIC CITY! (GAGS AND COUGHS)

Kitty pat him on the back.

Laney: If Snaptrap heard you say that he would he infuriated.

We laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Bart: This plays smells worse than Homer.

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

He strangled Bart!

Lily tazed Homer.

Kairi Yano: Wanna stay with me?

Liepard: I would like that.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Nico when we get back home, lets NEVER mention this planet again.

Nico: Alright. But Kairi, Liepard is perfect for you.

Kairi Yano: I agree. Because it's a sneaky and cunning Pokemon.

Liepard: I sure am that devious.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Bendy) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that rotten Imaginary Fiend, he's 20 yards away, and he's already coming after us.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He won't get away from us. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on that rotten Imaginary Fiend, Bendy.

Nico: And Taro? You and Lyra did good yesterday.

Taro: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Lyra Heartstrings: That was fun and awesome.

Lily: It sure was awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Coco: Coco coco coco coco!

Wilt: This is the perfect place for fighting Bendy isn't it?

Eduardo: Si it sure is. I wish it were a planet of potatoes.

Xenia: That would be nice.

Varie: Yeah.

We were flying in the air and landed and we're looking around for that rotten black-hearted Imaginary Fiend, Bendy.

Lincoln: Alright, now where the heck is that rotten Imaginary Fiend?

Bendy (BaTIM): It's awful that he's an absolute monster and I have the same name as him, that's just sickening.

?: I'LL KILL YOU ALL! YOU RUINED ME!

Me: Yep, here he comes!

We then saw our target, the rotten black-hearted Imaginary Fiend, Bendy, and he was out to kill us all. He tried to throw a bomb at us, but Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us, and when the bomb hit, it exploded, but we were all okay, and the barrier was still standing. That made him so angry, he proceeded to pummel the barrier with firing missiles and even throwing sticks of dynamite at it, but the barrier still stood strong, and it made him even angrier than ever.

Nico: What the Hell?! He's absolutely lost his mind!

Me: I guess all that time in prison's really driven him completely mad!

Lincoln: I didn't expect him to go that mad in prison! If I knew about that, I would've put him in a straitjacket and thrown in a padded cell, but from what I heard, Vypra had recruited the Universe 666 version of him to The Masters of Evil.

Hunter (Owl House): Now, I know why we're here: to put him down for good.

Felicia Wittebane: You got that right.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with rainbow fire surrounding it, and it hit Bendy and sent that Imaginary Fiend flying into a wall of really stinky cheese. He got back out, but boy did he have some serious stink lines coming off him.

Nico: WHEW! MAN, DOES HE STINK!

Me: Yeah, that's why we're not taking the Exomasks off.

Bendy (Fosters'): I ABSOLUTELY DESPISE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH! IF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I WOULD'VE FINALLY KICKED BLOO AND HIS FRIENDS OUT OF FOSTERS' AND THEIR ROOM WOULD'VE FINALLY BEEN MINE AND I WOULD FINALLY BE FREE TO MAKE EVERYONES' LIVES MISERY! I HATE ALL OF YOU! HATE! HATE! HATE! HHHHHHHAAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras exploded out like crazy and we suddenly gained a supermassive energy boost from that fiend's hatred!

Nico: I think prison did more than just drive him insane, his hatred for everyone completely rotted his brain into mush!

Eli: I also felt it with The Force, his hatred's driven him completely into madness and insanity untold.

Luan: And like Hunter said, we're going to put him down for good.

Frankie Foster: Now, you're talking, I've been wanting to do this to that rotten monster for a very very long time.

Qin: That is for sure!

May: HOW THE FUCK ARE YOU NOT AFFECTED BY THE STENCH ANYWAY?!

Bendy: NONE OF YOUR FUCKING BUSINESS YOU FUCKING WHORE!

MAY GASPED!

Maria: Seriously, who are you not affected by the stench? It smells here!

Bendy: I'll NEVER TELL YOU!

POW!

She got socked in her face and her Exopack was ripped off and Maria gagged, coughed and vomited!

William and Horsea: MARIA!

Maria: I WILL RIP HIS FUR OFF!

Me: Hey Bendy do you know a girl named Anita Bath?

Bendy: Anita Bath?

Dudley Puppy: YOU SURE DO! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED AT THAT!

Mac: I should've never left Bloo and the others alone with you!

Bendy: But you did. (laughs evilly) And now, everything I did back then is because of you!

Mac: (Smirks) Because you are now the worst ever imaginary friend ever!

Qin: And you smell worse than that mutant freak Duchess!

Lola: And you smell worse than Terrance's old friends!

Me: By the way do you know someone named I.M. Stinky?

Bendy: I.M. Stinky?

Dudley Puppy: YOU SURE DO! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lola: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Yeah!

Terrence: (grabs Bendy by the throat) This might be falling back to old habits. But I doubt Mac and the others will mind if I pummel you!

POW POW POW POW POW!

He pulverized his face in!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Taste this!

I used my powers and formed a bunch of pranks and booby traps! A giant boot squishes Bendy flat. A hammer then slams onto Bendy. Fire blasts Bendy and he gets incinerated by fire underneath him. A pair of robot arms pop out of the ground and gives Bendy a fur wedgie. A bowling ball crushes Bendy's foot. He got slapped in the face repeatedly by a robotic arm. Bendy gets electrocuted by lightning bolts. Then he gets crushed by a piano followed by a spiked-ball and a boat that resembles Titanic!

Nico: BRUTAL!

Bendy got up mangled and torn up.

Liepard charged at him and bashed him down with a headbutt!

KRASMASH!

Liepard used Fury Swipes and slashed him all over!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Me: Page for Bendy!

I gave him a lit stick of dynamite and ran and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

He exploded!

Qin: OUCH!

Xenia: Yeah!

Sarah: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Tom: AQUA SEAGULL!

Kaz: GO! GALACTIC!

Peyton: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Zhuqiaomon, Azulongmon, Ebonwumon, Baihumon, Huanglongmon and Palutena: AVATAR CHANGE!

Brody: POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready.

Sarah: ACTIVE AS THE EARTH DRAGON! BROWN MYSTIC RANGER!

Tom: AQUA SEAGULL! JETMAN AQUA!

Kaz: VOLCANICALLY HOT! GALAXY RANGER VOLCANO ORANGE!

Peyton: RESCUE READY! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE NAVY BLUE!

Zhuqiaomon: THE FIRES OF THE SOVEREIGN OF THE SOUTH - SUZAKU SOVEREIGN! 南朱鳳凰主権者

Baihumon: THE WINDS OF THE SOVEREIGN OF THE WEST - BYAKKO SOVEREIGN! 西白虎主権者

Ebonwumon: THE NATURE OF THE SOVEREIGN OF THE NORTH - GENBU SOVEREIGN! 北黒亀主権者

Azulongmon: THE THUNDER OF THE SOVEREIGN OF THE EAST - SEIRYU SOVEREIGN! 東蒼龍主権者

Huanglongmon: THE LIGHT OF THE GOLDEN CENTER - HUANGLONG SOVEREIGN 中心にある金龍主権者

Palutena: THE LIGHT FROM THE GODDESS OF THE LIGHT - GODDESS LIGHTSWORD! 女神の光剣

Brody: POWER OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL RED!

They were ready for action!

Me: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Nico: Go get him!

They went and did so and blasted and smashed Bendy all over!

Qin: Take that!

Lola: OH YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired a wave of arrows and blasted him all over.

Cheese walked up to Bendy.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Bendy: Yeah and what are you.

He jumped on his back!

Cheese: I'm a cowboy!

Poromon: YAY CHEESE!

Nico: Yeah!

Eddy: RABBIDS ATTACK!

The Rabbids went and punched and pulverized Bendy!

Rabbids: (Gibbering) (FARTS)

He farted like a bagpipe and blasted Bendy all over!

A Rabbid blew a raspberry!

Eddy fired his blaster and it hit Bendy and blasted him.

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Camie: Take that!

Bendy: (ENRAGED GROWL)

Minuette and Sweetie Belle fired energy blasts and blasted Bendy all over!

Coco: Coco coco coco coco!

She fired eggs and they hit Bendy and exploded!

LOUD FART EXPLOSIONS!

BENDY SMELLS WORSE THAN THE CHEESE!

Me: Stinkbomb eggs! NICE!

Ed: Who stepped on a duck!

Nico: What did Coco Say?

Wilt: She said what you did to Bloo was just bad.

Nico: I agree.

Poliwag: I can never understand Coco. Uh no offense.

Coco: Co Coco.

Wilt: She said none taken.

Poliwag: Good.

She then laid eggs that hatched bombs.

Nico: Nice! Fire in the hole!

We threw them and they hit Bendy and they exploded!

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

He was blown back and then he fell onto a bunch of mousetraps!

SNAPSNAPSNAPSNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP SNAP!

HE SCREAMED IN PAIN FROM THE MOUSETRAPS!

Nico: Who put those there?!

Me: Me.

I had the Mousetrap Magisword in my hands.

Nico: Oh. That was clever.

I then threw a rock into the air.

Me: Time for this!

BRONZE STATUE MAGISWORD!

I fired a wave of energy and it turned the rock bronze and it fell fast and then…

KRABLANG!

It hit Bendy on top of his head and smashed it flat!

Nico licked Bendy.

Bendy: YOU ARE A DISGUSTING MONKEY!

Nico: I know you are but what am I?

Nico then gave him a wet willie and punched him.

Nico: (Gives him boogers) EAT THESE!

He shoved them in Bendy's mouth!

May: EW!

Xenia: Nico!

Frankie Foster: Okay I'll take it from here.

Suddenly, Frankie's eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Bendy, she left dark blue energy, stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Frankie: As always, you make me sick to no end. You've already proven that you're nothing more than a rotten imaginary friend who enjoys causing trouble and falsely blaming others for your own faults, and what you did in exposing your true colors and resentment towards everyone years ago, you just proved our point that you're a rotten monster who deserves nothing more than to be put down for good.

Suddenly, Frankie was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy, with stars, nebulae, and Nebulonic Gas surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a star phoenix with red eyes glaring at Bendy the Imaginary Fiend: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So incredible!

Lincoln: That really is so awesome!

But, that Imaginary Fiend went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of stars and nebulae. Then, as the vortex faded, Frankie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Frankie Foster grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long red hair tied up in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a star phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on angel earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nebula, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nebula, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Frankie has on a short-sleeved dark blue shirt with stars and nebulae reflecting on it, dark blue skirt with stars and nebulae reflecting on it, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a star phoenix surrounded by stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Frankie Foster felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with dark blue tips on the large red feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Frankie Foster has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Frankie Foster's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Frankie Foster's Cosmic Eternal

Star Nebula Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Star Nebula Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a star phoenix etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Frankie Foster has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with stars in between the kanji below the star phoenix that said, "Frankie Foster, Caretaker of Foster's Home for Imaginary Friends, Loving Granddaughter of Madame Foster, Protector of Imaginary Friends, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Duchess and Evil Imaginary Fiends, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フランキー・フォスター、空想の友達のためのフォスターの家の管理人、マダム・フォスターの愛する孫娘、空想の友達の保護者、真

の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い将来の妻、公爵夫人と邪悪な空想の悪魔を軽蔑する者、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、星雲、星雲ガス、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Frankie Foster has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STAR NEBULA-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STAR NEBULA IMAGINATION PROTECTOR STAR NEBULA PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL STAR NEBULA IMAGINATION PROTECTOR STAR NEBULA PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL STAR NEBULA IMAGINATION PROTECTOR STAR NEBULA PHOENIX ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Frankie Foster's Super Angel-Star Nebula-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Bendy saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Frankie fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, nebulae, Nebulonic Gas, phoenixes, and angels which hits that Imaginary Fiend and sent him flying into another wall of stinky cheese, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Frankie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Nebulonic Imagination Defender Star Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Nebulonic Imagination Defender Star Phoenix God Angel Love) You've had this coming for a long time, Bendy!

Suddenly, a purple magic blast came out of nowhere which hit that Imaginary Fiend and turned him into a pretzel.

Lincoln: That certainly wasn't any of us!

Me: You said it, but there's only one person who'd do that to scum like him.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and dark purple gem for the pendant, dark purple skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Melanie Knudson, God Sibling of Magic.

Me: Oh, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Melanie?!

Melanie Knudson: Yep, Melanie Knudson, God Sibling of Magic, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so awesome to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming after us, you twisted Imaginary Fiend, I thought we were rid of you when we threw in prison for what you did in trying to frame Bloo and the others.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But since you decided to come after us, we've been waiting for this for a long time, we're putting you down once and for all!

Lincoln, Frankie Foster, and I went after Bendy, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Bendy, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Frankie Foster, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Bendy even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Bendy (FHIF): YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SHRIEK)

Bendy charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at him and they got hit hard and he slashed at him with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln smashed him hard into the ground with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby stinky cheese wall.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for a little magic mayhem.

Lincoln fired five blasts of purple magic and one formed into Lynn in Full-Beast Mode on Packing Day and it brutally thrashed that Imaginary Fiend, then another blast formed into Lori who grabbed him and he got turned into a human pretzel, then, another blast formed into Lola who ran him over with her Princess Jeep, another blast formed into Lisa who strapped Bendy onto an operating table and she had a laser pointed at him and she laughed insanely as she pressed the button activating the laser and it fired and hit Bendy and sent him flying and another blast formed into Luan who had tons of lethal pranks set up and when Bendy landed, he went flying all over the place as she laughed like a madman.

Nico: Damn, now that's just brutal!

Then, Lincoln chained that Imaginary Fiend up in rainbow energy chains and pushed him into a portal he opened up that led to The Black Gates, and once he was found guilty, The Judgement Kanji formed on that Imaginary Fiend's forehead and he was erased from existence forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Frankie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Me: This really has been a long time coming.

Frankie: Same here, that monster's caused enough torment to last an eternity.

Lincoln: Now, he's finally in The Black Gates where he belongs, and we're finally rid of him forever. (To Melanie Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie.

Melanie Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Knudson and he hugged her, and Melanie Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation

and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Melanie Knudson, God Sibling of Magic, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful magic powers and immense control over all forms of magic and the elements. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Arlene, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Magic, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR SHE WILL UNLEASH MAGICAL MAYHEM ON THEIR HEADS!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Melanie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Melanie Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melanie Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melanie Knudson.

Melanie Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: Nice job Liepard.

Liepard: Aww it was nothing.

Qin: Yeah!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Liepard: Oh no thanks. I don't drink.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Sorry.

Mac: Bloo, I'm sorry I wasn't there the first time Bendy appeared.

Bloo: I know Mac. It's okay though.

Mac: Good.

Bloo: At least now we saw the last of him.

Eduardo: Si.

Coco: Coco!

Wilt: That is for sure.

Frankie: I'm glad.

Nico: At least it wasn't an Extremosaur.

Qin: Thank goodness for that.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: But I'm still going to punch Kip Snip in the face. I promised Terrance that I would.

Terrance: You still remember that promise you made. Wow.

Nico: Who would make someone like Bendy anyway?!

Me: That's the $10,000,000.00 question.

Eli: No idea there.

Qin: Me neither.

Mac: It was some kid named Gregory. Mr. Herriman told me it was Gregory that made him.

Qin: Whoa.

Nico: He needs to imagine someone nicer!

Me: I agree there.

Mac: I do too. I don't know Gregory personally but I agree there.

Laney: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: Now we just have to deal with Fosters other problems.

Lana: Yeah I agree there.

Nico: That's really not a lot.

Qin: Still they need to face the music.

Lola: Yeah I agree.

Lily: Yeah.

Camie: They all deserve it.

Nico: Who are the Anothers?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whow! We got Another Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress, Lady Viper of HYDRA, Yellow Duckling, Izangi, Dango Org, Ice Cream Org, Lionfish Parashade, Noodle Dopant, Jellyfish Undead, Angry Archer, El Diablo, Eli Moon, Psyphon, Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man) and Space Beast Warrior Forze.

Nico: Whoa! This will be awesome!

Lola: Yep. Who's up?

Me: Margaret Desroches, Janelle Jedha, Becca Bograth, Mirai Mirage, Kendall Perkins, Pandora Eywa, Jenny Jellyfish, Animorphs Jake, Leo Corbett, Kameo, Yost Reed, Eiji Hino, and Blossom Z

Nico: Nice.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Thunder Terror are one person.

Nico: Nice.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter this is gonna be so fun.

Then Pipp's cutie mark started glowing.

Me: Pipp's cutie mark is reacting to something.

Nico: What is it?

Sunny Starscout: I think I know what it means.

Xenia: Me too.

Starlight Glimmer: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress, Lady Viper of HYDRA, Yellow Duckling, Izangi, Dango Org, Ice Cream Org, Lionfish Parashade, Noodle Dopant, Jellyfish Undead, Angry Archer, El Diablo, Eli Moon, Psyphon, Jasdevi (D. Gray-Man) and Space Beast Warrior Forze!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: This is gonna be fun.

Another Bobby Barrows: This place really reeks!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and magenta eyes and had pink angel wings and had pink clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Pipp's cutie mark on it and the same cutie mark on her skirt and she had a sword like Rarity's.

Adrianna Pipp Petals: Adrianna Pipp Petals - Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Pipp Petals is here.

Nico: Whoa awesome to meet you Adrianna.

Pipp Petals: Oh My glitter! You look so gorgeous in that outfit.

Adrianna Pipp Petals: Thanks Pipp and it's an honor to meet you too.

Pipp Petals: Same here and do you like to follow me and my Pippsqueaks?

Adrianna Pipp Petals: You bet I do and it's totes amazing.

Nico: Awesome.

Rarity: And it's absolutely amazing that you have such great tastes darling.

Adrianna Pipp Petals: Thanks Rarity.

Pipp Petals: And I bet you love the same songs and music as I do.

Adrianna Pipp Petals: I sure do and singing is what I love.

Nico: That is awesome.

Me: We all love to sing ourselves and the songs are awesome.

Rainbow Dash: They are really awesome and fun.

Me: It sure is. The Legacy of the Generosity of Rarity now has an embodiment.

Adrianna Pipp Petals: That's right. And like me and my sister who you'll meet later on we are both royalty.

Xenia: Awesome!

Zipp Storm: Wow! So that means I have an embodiment as well myself.

Adrianna Pipp Petals: You sure do. You'll meet her soon Zipp.

Me: By the way is the another Thunder Terror friendly or hostile?

Adrianna Pipp Petals: Friendly and you may not like the odor she has.

Qin: Another stinky one!? Whoa.

Lola: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Eddy: Alright, Horsea, let's check your progress. (Shows Haunted Car picture)

Horsea: Whoa. Not scaring me as much.

Me: Ino's making great progress.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Thank goodness.

Eddy: Good job.

Horsea: Thanks.

Qin: So far so good.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: No backup from the M.O.E. cannon this time.

Eddy: What about the sea bears? Are you scared of them?

Horsea: Nope.

Eddy: Good.

Maria: Thank goodness for that.

Camie: No kidding.

Eddy: Keep up the good work and you'll get a treat.

Horsea: Okay.

But then we smelled a REALLY HORRIBLE STENCH!

Lana: (Sniffs) There's the stench!

Lori took a whiff and then…

Lori: (THROWS UP ALL OVER NICO!) OH MAN THAT LITERALLY IS DISGUSTING!

Nico: Um… Eww!

Lori: Sorry Nico.

Me: Wait I know this smell.

Sweetie Belle: Look there!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER THUNDER TERROR!

Nico: Another Thunder Terror!

Qin: Shocking.

Lola: Yep.

Another Thunder Terror: (In a girls voice) Sorry about my revolting stench.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and she had a yellow dress on and had yellow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Limburger Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a Cheese Magisword.

Me: Leena Limburger!

Qin: Whoa!

Leena Limburger: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Leena is the Embodiment of the Limburger Dopant and she smells just as bad and has all the powers of cheese and also like Thunder Terror she has lightning powers.

Thunder Terror: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Leena Limburger: No he didn't and for obvious reasons.

Me: Your stench made him send you out in a hurry.

Leena Limburger: Yep.

Lola: No kidding there.

Sakura Knudson: I wondered why it smelled like stinky socks in the lab.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned the Zenkaiju armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Thunder Terror.

Nico: Lets get him guys!

Sweetie Belle: I'm ready for him!

Nico: (GETS OUT THUNDER TERROR'S RIDEWATCH) THIS WILL BE A SHOCK TO YOU!

May: (GETS OUT BOBBY BARROWS RIDEWATCH) TIME TO CUT YOU UP!

Maria: (GETS OUT TIGRESS' RIDEWATCH) I AM GOING TO CLAW YOU UP!

Minuette: (GETS OUT MR. PIG'S RIDEWATCH) TIME FOR SOME STINK!

They used the powers of Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress and Lady Viper of HYDRA and blasted the Another!

Then Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon and Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare came.

Nico: Awesome team Magma Gloom!

Magma Gloom: Thanks Nico.

Scootaloo: Awesome! So it's my turn next.

Qin: Yep.

Rainbow Dash: You should be proud.

Scootaloo: You bet I am!

Me: Yep.

But then a blast of ice hit Another Thunder Terror.

Nico: Whoa!

He shattered and then I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Xenia: Awesome! Nice job Lana.

Lana: Uh I didn't do that.

Nico: Then who was it?

?: Me.

Then Tundra Man came skating in!

Tundra Man: (In a girls Voice) (Russian Accent) That was a grand entrance.

Nico: Anna Severnaya!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had ice skates on. Also she had the symbol of Tundra Man in the middle of her forehead.

Me: Wait the world famous Olympic ice skating champion!? Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Anna Severnaya: It's awesome to meet you J.D. and good to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

May: I didn't get hit!

Nico: Nope.

Minuette: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Anna Severnaya: Just when I was about to head out onto the rink when me and Nico were over in Mother Russia and that's when the mafia came and we killed them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow! The Mafia Invasion of the Sochi Olympics was you guys?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Anna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Anna.

Anna Severnaya: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Snips, Bunny, Bubbles, and Buttercup are heading to Bulgaria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

Clones of Takeshi Hongo's enemies, Great Leader of Shocker, Colonel Zol, Dr. Shinigami, Jigoku Taishi, Man Spider, Bat Man, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Cobra Man, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus (cyborg), Hitodanger, Kanibubbler, Dokugander, Amazonia, Musasabeedle, Kinokomorgue, Jigoku-Thunder, Mukadelas, Mogurang, Kuragedarl, Zanbronzo, Arigabari, Dokudahlian, Armadillong, Gamaguiler, Alikimedes, Egyptas, Torikabuto, Eiking, Experimental Wolf Man, Snowman, Goaster, Fly Man, Pranodon, Kabibinga, Namekujira, Bearkonger, Todoguiler, Hilguerrilla, Isoguinchack, Kamestone, Unicornos, Guilgaras, Zanjioh, Jaguarman, Sea Snake Man, Cockroach Man, Gilliera, Dokumonde, Beaded Lizard Man, Worm Man, Owl Man, Namazuguiller, Harinezras, Saigang, Semiminga, Kabutorong, Kamikirikid, Gillizames, Guiller Koorogi, Eleki Botaru, Abugomes, Mosquiras, Siomaneking, Silaquiras, Bararanga, Sea Dragons, Imorigues, Unidogma, Poison Scorpion Man, General Black, Dr. Dee, Shocker Rider No.1, Shocker Rider No.2, Shocker Rider No.3, Shocker Rider No.4, Shocker Rider No.5, Shocker Rider No.6, Ganikoumoru, Sasori Tokagues, Kurage Wolf, Ino Kabuton, Isoguin Jaguar, Utsubo Games, Washi Kamaguilli, Kumo Lion, Neko

Yamori, Canary Cobra, Nezcondor, Mukade Tiger, Haetori Bachi, Ei Dokugar, Namekuji Kinoko, Garaox, Saboten Bat, Urga, Igura, and Buffal were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Bulgaria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news.

Takeshi: I believe I know what that bad news is: clones of my old enemies, Great Leader of Shocker, Colonel Zol, Dr. Shinigami, Jigoku Taishi, Man Spider, Bat Man, Scorpion Man, Sarracenian, Mantis Man, Shinigami Chameleon, Wasp Woman, Cobra Man, Gebacondor, Yamogerus, Tokageron, Sabotegron, Pirazaurus (cyborg), Hitodanger, Kanibubbler, Dokugander, Amazonia, Musasabeedle, Kinokomorgue, Jigoku-Thunder, Mukadelas, Mogurang, Kuragedarl, Zanbronzo, Arigabari, Dokudahlian, Armadillong, Gamaguiler, Alikimedes, Egyptas, Torikabuto, Eiking, Experimental Wolf Man, Snowman, Goaster, Fly Man, Pranodon, Kabibinga, Namekujira, Bearkonger, Todoguiler, Hilguerrilla, Isoguinchack, Kamestone, Unicornos, Guilgaras, Zanjioh, Jaguarman, Sea Snake Man, Cockroach Man, Gilliera, Dokumonde, Beaded Lizard Man, Worm Man, Owl Man, Namazuguiller, Harinezras, Saigang, Semiminga, Kabutorong, Kamikirikid, Gillizames, Guiller Koorogi, Eleki Botaru, Abugomes, Mosquiras, Siomaneking, Silaquiras, Bararanga, Sea Dragons, Imorigues, Unidogma, Poison Scorpion Man, General Black, Dr. Dee, Shocker Rider No.1, Shocker Rider No.2, Shocker Rider No.3, Shocker Rider No.4, Shocker Rider No.5, Shocker Rider No.6, Ganikoumoru, Sasori Tokagues, Kurage Wolf, Ino Kabuton, Isoguin Jaguar, Utsubo Games, Washi Kamaguilli, Kumo Lion, Neko Yamori, Canary Cobra, Nezcondor, Mukade Tiger, Haetori Bachi, Ei Dokugar, Namekuji Kinoko, Garaox, Saboten Bat, Urga, Igura, and Buffal were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge.

We gasped in shock.

Me: Oh shit!

Nico: That bitch really crossed it this time, now we're facing off against clones of your old enemies.

Sweetie Belle: And from the looks of it, it's a large army of them.

Lincoln: And of course, I'm still going to absorb them.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Reinoheart, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Kaleida Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart.

Kaleida Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of the Shocker Organization heading for us, and boy were they pissed.

Sylvester: Sheesh, they're just as dangerous as the real ones.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: They sure are, but they're still going to be absorbed. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of

Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Sweetie Belle's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord

Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of the Shocker Organization, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the chests of the clones of the Shocker Organization, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call a feast, and now, we have all the powers, strength, and abilities of Takeshi's enemies. (To Kaleida Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Kaleida Harper.

Kaleida Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Kaleida Harper and he hugged her, and Kaleida Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kaleida Harper: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Kaleida Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the fifth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kaleido-Heart that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day.

She even took down Luan at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and thrown in a nuthouse for the rest of her life.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Kaleida.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Kaleida Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck's healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kaleida Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kaleida Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Kaleida Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kaleida Harper.

Kaleida Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Akiho Onose, Ryouka Fuwa, Seia Sakaki, Kanae Masahita, Noel Tateno, and Tsubasa Minami from Hitozuma Cosplay Cafe.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akiho Onose, Ryouka Fuwa, Seia Sakaki, Kanae Masahita, Noel Tateno, and Tsubasa Minami from Hitozuma Cosplay Cafe.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akiho Onose: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akiho Onose and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Takeshi Hongo's enemies, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the

Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akiho Onose: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper

and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akiho Onose: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akiho Onose, Ryouka Fuwa, Seia Sakaki, Kanae Masahita, Noel Tateno, and Tsubasa Minami with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Takeshi Hongo's enemies that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Kaleida Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, but they're still in for Hell.

Me: You said a mouthful.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Takeshi Hongo's old enemies, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kaleida Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kaleida Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kaleida, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kaleida Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Kaleida Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The gem formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Great Leader of Destron, Doctor G, Baron Kiba, Archbishop Tsubasa, General Yoroi, Kame Bazooka, Hasami Jaguar, Ika Fire, Televi Bae, Machine-Gun Snake, Hammer Kurage, Knife Armadillo, Nokoguilli Tokage, Lens Ari, Kamisori Hitode, Pickel Shark, Drill Mogura, Jishaku Inoshishi, Gama Boiler, Burner Koumori, Missile Yamori, Spray Nezumi, Kusarigama Tento, Harifugu Appache, Guillotine Zaurus, Dokubari Gumo, Water Gun Todo, Taiho Buffalo, Propeller Kabuto, Gokiburi Spike, Kamikirimerang, Heater Zemi, Wanage Kuwagata, Camera Mosquito, Dokuro Inoshishi, Onibi Seiuchi, Yuki Ookami, Genshi

Tiger, Kaen Condor, Kodama Musasabi, Satsujin Dokugarla, Bashogan, Garmadillion, Katatsubler, Kamakubikame, Sai Tank, Coelacanth Kid, Oni Hitode, Chameleon, and Kyuketsu Chameleon.

Nico: What the?! Clones of the Destron Organization?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of the Destron Organization and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of the Destron Organization, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of the Destron Organization, but we've yet to find out the mastermind who helped Mindy create clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies from the Hesei era and Showa era.

Lincoln: Yeah, and there's no way that brat's spilling her benefactor's name. The only way to find out is for me to keep on absorbing more clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies, but just in case, Darren, I want you to cause so much pain to Mindy and make her spill her guts.

Darren Devereaux: Understood.

Darren Devereaux went to Lynn's Table to torture Mindy and Mandy.

Selene Arcangela: That was a smart move getting Darren to torture that bitch and her equally bitchy cousin, but why didn't you send Sebastian after them?

Lincoln: Sending Sebastian to torture them? You realize if they make one wrong move, it'll end in a bloodbath, Selene.

Nico: He's right, plus, after everything with his Dark Side, just making him mad is more than enough to cause a fucking bloodbath.

Me: So, sending someone else is a better option.

Sebastian Mendez: You got me on that one, if any of them made me mad just once, I would cause a bloodbath once again.

Qin: And that of course led to some of our old friends being afraid of you, and when you gave into your Dark Side and the madness that you had building up inside you and when you almost tried to kill us, that was the last straw.

Elly Chromington: And many of us also cursed you out and many of us said you're even worse than Frieza, the bastard who destroyed the pride of the entire Saiyan Race by turning them to evil and then ultimately destroyed them and Planet Vegeta.

We gasped.

Nico: Yeah, that didn't end well, and needless to say, he fucking lost it big time, and we got brutally hurt by him, but just as he was about to kill us, Alicia, Mindy, and Connor charged in and kicked his ass hard, and they told him if they ever saw him again, they'd have him strung up and his blood and guts spilled all over the place, and that caused him to let out a demonic inhuman roar and he fled.

Luna: That's just way brutal, dude, and honestly, with what he did in the past by pissing off our bro's Guardian Angels, our friends from Acme Acres, and the Z-Fighters, it's no surprise that his Dark Side made him incredibly insidious, cruel, bloodthirsty, scary, and excessively sadistic.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), Aburi the Magician, and the rest of his harem and kids are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), Aburi the Magician, and the rest of his harem and kids are dressed in swim shorts and two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aburi the Magician: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aburi the Magician, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), Aburi the Magician, and the rest of his harem and kids dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), Aburi the Magician, and the rest of his harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), Aburi the Magician, and the rest of his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), Aburi the Magician, and the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: And now, Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Luna: Oh man, now Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician are part of your harem.

Nicole: And he already marked his harem long ago during their lovemaking fest a few months ago.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Vanessa Sims, Sharon (Street Fighter EX), Nanase, Universe 666 A.K.I., Asuka (Street Fighter), and Aburi the Magician, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta

appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: I know that today's the anniversary of the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm and we don't have any missions today, but I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and

our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order and he's come to kill us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone none of us are ever going to like: the figure we saw is none other than Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order, and he's come to kill us.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh man, Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order?! Of all the Daedric Princes, Malacath, Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order, is literally a control freak!

Caitlin Mackenzie: Let me and Lincoln face him, there's no way we're letting that control freak get away with his life.

Lincoln: That's right, he deserves to pay for everything he's done.

Nico: You got that right. Alright, gang, let's go, we may not have any missions today, but we still got to deal with Jyggalag.

Lincoln: That's right, we're not letting him get away with this.

Caitlin Mackenzie: What you've done can never be forgiven, Jyggalag. I'll make sure that you never harm another innocent soul ever again!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the park so Lincoln and Caitlin Mackenzie can destroy Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order.

We arrived at the park to deal with our target: Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order.

Nico: We're here, now where is that control freak, Jyggalag?

Lincoln: He's here alright, I sense him.

?: All of you shall be sacrificed to achieve perfect order!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive blast of light that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the light blast.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order, or we will force you out.

A massive figure emerged from the darkness, and it was none other than Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order.

Mara: Jyggalag, Daedric Prince of Law and Order, I should've known you'd be the next to show up here.

Caitlin Mackenzie: And there's no way we're letting you run free any longer, you control freak!

Suddenly, Caitlin Mackenzie's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Dopants, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jyggalag, she left rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Dopants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Caitlin Mackenzie: You really make me sick to my stomach, you control freak, your desires for perfect order has led to unimaginable chaos to the other planes, and for that, I will make you pay for all of your crimes with your own blood!

Suddenly, Caitlin Mackenzie was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and all of the Dopants flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jyggalag: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: Yep, and now, the wrath of The Embodiment of all The Dopants and the Heavens is about to be unleashed on Jyggalag.

Then, as the vortex faded, Caitlin Mackenzie emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of all The Dopants and the Heavens is about to be unleashed!

Caitlin Mackenzie grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large multi-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and red hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Dopants, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of The Living Connector emblazoned on her forehead and and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue woodpecker-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Caitlin Mackenzie has on a short-sleeved red vest, sleeveless red crop top, red skirt with the Living Connector symbol, white bridal gloves, red stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow

Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Dopants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Living Connector and surrounding it are all the Dopants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Caitlin Mackenzie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with red tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Caitlin Mackenzie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Caitlin Mackenzie's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Dopants, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Caitlin Mackenzie's Cosmic Eternal Elemental Heavenly Divine Force Dopant Embodiment Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Elemental Heavenly Divine Force Dopant Embodiment Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the symbols of all The Dopants etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Caitlin Mackenzie has on her large gold Bracers of The

Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with elemental symbols in between the kanji below The Living Connector that said, "Caitlin Mackenzie, Embodiment of All The Dopants, Master of The Elemental Forces of All The Dopants, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, and Dark Lisa, Despiser and Hater of Swartz, Archenemy of Universe 666 La Magra Deacon Frost, Destroyer of Jyggalag Daedric Prince of Order, Archenemy of Tweaky, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Dopants"

ケイトリン・マッケンジー、すべてのドーパントの化身、すべてのドーパントの元素の力のマスター、強力で熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・

ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、スワルツの軽蔑者で憎しみ、宇宙六百六十六の大敵ラ・マグラ ディーコン・フロスト、ジガラグの破壊者デイドラの秩序の王子、ツイーキーの大敵、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメンバー フェニックス・ストーム、ブレイブ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、氷、水、風、稲妻、地球、溶岩、光、闇、結晶、木、星、時間のマスター、自然、重力、血液、魔法、レインボークリスタル、レインボースーパーライトニング、レインボーファイア、砂、青い火、泡、蒸気、星雲ガス、太陽、オーロラ、光魔法、闇魔法、黒魔法、悪魔の魔法、月光、爆発、フェニックス、エンジェル、ドーパント

Caitlin Mackenzie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ALL DOPANTS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL HEAVEN DIVINE DOPANTS EMBODIMENT ELEMENTAL FORCE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL HEAVEN DIVINE DOPANTS EMBODIMENT ELEMENTAL FORCE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL HEAVEN DIVINE DOPANTS EMBODIMENT ELEMENTAL FORCE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Caitlin Mackenzie's Super Angel-All Dopants Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jyggalag saw it, he fell into a rage and ran at her to kill her, but Caitlin Mackenzie fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Dopants, phoenixes, and angels which hits Jyggalag and he was sent flying into a tree, he got back up, but he was already pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Caitlin Mackenzie's transformed, now Jyggalag is really going to get torn to shreds!

Lincoln: You said it, now The Daedric Prince of Order's going to regret crossing her.

Caitlin Mackenzie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Heaven Divine Dopants Embodiment Elemental Force Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Heaven Divine Dopants Embodiment Elemental Force Phoenix God Angel Love) You got that right, now let's tear him apart.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Caitlin Mackenzie.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming here to try and kill innocent people to bring "perfect order", Jyggalag, and for that, you're going to be torn apart for this!

Caitlin Mackenzie and Lincoln went after Jyggalag, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Jyggalag, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Caitlin Mackenzie attacked him with energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Caitlin Mackenzie also did the same by firing rainbow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Caitlin Mackenzie attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Jyggalag mad with rage.

Jyggalag: YOU! YOU! (ANIMALISTIC ROAR)

Jyggalag went after Lincoln and Caitlin Mackenzie in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Caitlin Mackenzie fired rainbow energy blasts at Jyggalag and they summoned mythological animals to attack Jyggalag and he was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Jyggalag's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Jyggalag into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his divine powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Jyggalag except for his armor, and he banished Jyggalag to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Caitlin Mackenzie and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Caitlin Mackenzie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large multi-colored orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Caitlin Mackenzie: Your days of establishing "perfect order" end here and now. Thanks for helping me destroy Jyggalag for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Caitlin.

Suddenly, Caitlin Mackenzie wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Caitlin Mackenzie's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and all the Dopants flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Caitlin Mackenzie sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Caitlin, you really did awesome!

Nico: No fooling, you and Lincoln smashed him really hard into the ground, and you really are just like Woody, and you and Lincoln defeated him, and Lincoln ended it by absorbing him.

Lincoln: Yep, but The Daedric Princes aren't giving up that easily. In fact.

Lincoln chanted an incantation and fired red absorption energy blasts that hit Boethiah, Clavicus Vile, Hermaeus Mora, Mehrunes Dagon, Namira, Sanguine, and Vaermina and he and all of us sucked out assimilated all of their divine powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger. Then, after Boethiah, Clavicus Vile, Hermaeus Mora, Mehrunes Dagon, Namira, Sanguine, and Vaermina were completely drained, they were banished to The Black Gates forever.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Kingdark, G.O.D. General Commander, Dr. Noroi, Apollogeist, Neptune, Pannic, Hercules, Medusa, Cyclops, Bull Man Minotaur, Birdman Icarus, Mighty Atlas, Mach Achilles, Flaming Prometheus, Hydra, Chimera, Ulysses, Reaper Chronos, Cerberus, Alseides, Cateus, Occultos, Salamander-Gong, Ghengis Khan-Condor, Toad-Goemon, Sasori Geronimo, Horned Beetle, Lupin, Franken Bat, Starfish-Hitler, Spider-Napoleon, Chameleon-Phantom, Leech Dracula, Lizard-Viking, Ant Capone, Centipede Youkihi, Tiger Nero, and Sasori Geronimo Jr.

Takeshi: What the? Clones of Kingdark and his minions?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: WHOA! This is really quite an army!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Kingdark, G.O.D. General Commander, Dr. Noroi, Apollogeist, Neptune, Pannic, Hercules, Medusa, Cyclops, Bull Man Minotaur, Birdman Icarus, Mighty Atlas, Mach Achilles, Flaming Prometheus, Hydra, Chimera, Ulysses, Reaper Chronos, Cerberus, Alseides, Cateus, Occultos, Salamander-Gong, Ghengis Khan-Condor, Toad-Goemon, Sasori Geronimo, Horned Beetle, Lupin, Franken Bat, Starfish-Hitler, Spider-Napoleon, Chameleon-Phantom, Leech Dracula, Lizard-Viking, Ant Capone, Centipede Youkihi, Tiger Nero, and Sasori Geronimo Jr. and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of clones of Kingdark, G.O.D. General Commander, Dr. Noroi, Apollogeist, Neptune, Pannic, Hercules, Medusa, Cyclops, Bull Man Minotaur, Birdman Icarus, Mighty Atlas, Mach Achilles, Flaming Prometheus, Hydra, Chimera, Ulysses, Reaper Chronos, Cerberus, Alseides, Cateus, Occultos, Salamander-Gong, Ghengis Khan-Condor, Toad-Goemon, Sasori Geronimo, Horned Beetle, Lupin, Franken Bat, Starfish-Hitler, Spider-Napoleon, Chameleon-Phantom, Leech Dracula, Lizard-Viking, Ant Capone, Centipede Youkihi, Tiger Nero, and Sasori Geronimo Jr., and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Me: Whoa, now that was intense, but now, we also have the powers, strength, and abilities of Kingdark and his minions. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Havnis Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Havnis.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) One of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Havnis Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the sixth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Havnis that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lynn at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and her dreams of being a sports star were history as her brutish nature got her blacklisted.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it may have made Lynn's worst fears come true, but thankfully, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

---

Later we were in Ponyville for the annual Running of the Leaves.

Nico: Remind me what we're doing again.

Me: It's the annual Running of the Leaves and we are gonna race with everyone and everypony to help the leaves fall.

Nico: Cool!

Rainbow Dash: That's cool!

[trumpets]

(KENTUCKY DERBY CALL TO POST PLAYS)

Pinkie Pie: Racers! Please take your positions!

Me: Here we go!

Nico: This will be fun!

Spike: Um… Pinkie Pie?

Pinkie Pie: Hey, Spike! What's up? Oh wait, it's me! I'm up! [laughs]

Spike: Uh, yeah. I know you're doing the announcing today and stuff and… I'm sure you're gonna do a great job and all, but… I was just wondering…

Pinkie Pie: What?

Spike: Aw… forget it.

Pinkie Pie: Spike, would you like to be my co-reporter? We could comment on the action together.

Spike: We could?

She lowered a rope.

Pinkie Pie: Climb on up!

We saw Twilight Sparkle in the race too.

Applejack: Twilight? What in tarnation are you doin' up here?

Twilight Sparkle: I'm racing.

Me: Cool!

Lara Laramie: I hope you win Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: Thank you Lara.

Rainbow Dash: [laughs] Good one, Twilight.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm not joking.

Rainbow Dash: What? You're not an athlete, you're a… well… you're an egghead.

Me: Rainbow!

Twilight Sparkle: I am not an egghead, I am well-read.

Rainbow Dash: [softly] Egghead.

Applejack: [snickers] But have you ever run a race?

Twilight Sparkle: Well, no, but I do know a lot about running.

Rainbow Dash: And you know this from…

Twilight Sparkle: Books. I've read several on the subject.

Rainbow Dash: (Laughs) What'd you read, "The Egghead's Guide to

Running"? Did you stretch out your eye muscles to warm up? [laugh] Get it? Eye muscles.

Me: That's enough you two.

Twilight Sparkle: Scoff if you must, Rainbow. But the Running of the Leaves is a Ponyville tradition, and since I'm here to learn, I've decided I should experience it myself.

Me: You'll have fun Twilight.

Lara Laramie: You sure will.

Applejack: Well, I think that's just dandy, Twilight. Good luck. [snickers]

Rainbow Dash: Yeah. See you at the finish line… tomorrow.

Pinkie Pie: All right, ponies, are you ready?

Me: READY!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Spike: Get set. [bell rings]

Me: HYAH!

We all ran fast!

Pinkie Pie: And they're off!

Nico: GO J.D.!

Pinkie Pie: Welcome to the official coverage of the Running of the Leaves! You know, Spike, despite its name, the leaves don't do any of the actual running. No, that's left to my little ponies.

Spike: Why, yes, Pinkie, it's the running of the ponies that causes the leaves to fall.

We were running and riding fast and leaves were falling off the trees all over.

Pinkie Pie: Ugh. Those lazy, lazy leaves.

We were really kicking up dust and causing leaves to fall.

Pinkie Pie: But this year, the run is about more than the weather. It's about the race to the finish and the three runners who want to win it: J.D. Knudson, Applejack and Rainbow Dash.

Spike: You know, Pinkie, these 2 ponies have a bit of a grudge match they're trying to settle. Trying to prove who's the most athletic. But J.D. loves having fun.

Pinkie Pie: J.D. is the greatest but yes, and "grudge" rhymes with "fudge".

Spike: Yes, it… does. What?

Pinkie Pie: And I like fudge. But if I eat too much fudge I get a pudge and then I can't budge.

Spike: So… no fudge?

Pinkie Pie: Oh, no thanks. I had a big breakfast. Let's check in with our two competitive ponies, Applejack and Rainbow Dash and J.D..

We were running fast and we were neck and neck.

Pinkie Pie: Having come fast out of the gate, Applejack and Rainbow Dash are evenly matched running neck and neck.

I rode fast with my Rapidash enveloped in an aura of fire.

Pinkie Pie: But what's this? Applejack is making a move, she's now ahead by a nose. But Rainbow Dash won't let Applejack have it and takes the lead. She's ahead by half a nose. Or maybe three quarters of a nose. No, about sixty-three point seven percent of a nose… roughly speaking. Applejack sees this move and pushes forth with her strong workhorse legs slinking ahead by three hundred and fifty noses!

Nico: GO J.D. GO!

Me: YEAH!

Applejack: Not so easy without wings, is it?

Rainbow Dash: Come on, Rainbow. Show 'em a little dash.

Rainbow Dash caught up.

Spike: Ho-hold your horses, Pinkie! Rainbow Dash is catching up the front-runner Applejack!

Pinkie Pie: What an upset. I thought Applejack had this in the bag.

Rainbow Dash: You didn't think I was gonna let you off that easily, did you?

Nico: Oh it's on! (Uses Reverse Flash and Speed Demon's powers!)

Applejack Tripped on a rock.

Applejack: Whoa! (Everyone ran passed her) I don't believe it.

Twilight Sparkle: I know, it's beautiful, isn't it?

Applejack: Not the scenery, Twilight. Rainbow Dash just tripped me.

Twilight Sparkle: She did not.

Applejack: She did too!

Twilight Sparkle: She did not, and if you slowed down and looked where you're going, like me, you'd see that you tripped over a rock.

Applejack: What? Oh, hayseed! Now I got a lot of ground to make up to catch Rainbow and J.D.

Twilight Sparkle: Just be careful!

Twilight was enjoying herself.

Rainbow was ahead and slowed down. But then Applejack caught up to her.

Applejack: See you at the finish line!

Spike: I don't believe it. After a huge setback, Applejack is back at the front of the pack.

Pinkie Pie: She's the head of the pack, all right. The pick of the litter! The cat's pajamas! Oh wait, why would Applejack take some poor kitty's PJs? That's not very sporting of her.

Spike: Oookay… let's get back to the race.

Me: You okay there Applejack?

Applejack: Yeah just tripped on a rock.

Me: No damage?

Applejack: Nope.

Me: Good.

Rainbow Dash caught up.

Rainbow Dash: Not so fast, Applejack! This race isn't over yet!

Applejack: It is for you. Heh.

Rainbow Dash tripped and the other ponies ran passed her too and lots of leaves fell down and buried her in a pile of leaves.

Rainbow Dash: Whoa! Guh, I don't believe it, Applejack tripped me.

Twilight Sparkle: Don't you ponies ever look where you're going? You tripped on a stump. See?

Rainbow Dash: Oh, I see. A big cheater is what I see.

Twilight Sparkle: Rainbow, Applejack would never cheat. It was just an accident.

Rainbow Dash: Sure it was. (Twilight glared at her) I mean, yeah, I'm sure it was.

Twilight Sparkle: Remember, Rainbow, this is just a game.

Rainbow Dash: Yes, but the rules have changed, and two can play at that game.

The race was really heating up.

Pinkie Pie: Welcome back, Ponyvillians, it's me, Pinkie Pie.

Spike: And Spike. Looks like Rainbow is doing her best to catch up. And J.D. and Applejack are neck and neck.

Pinkie Pie: I'm not sure how ketchup is going to help her in this contest. Now, in a hot dog eating contest it can make them doggies nice and slippery, but personally, I prefer mustard. How about you, Spike?

Spike: Uh… I… like… pickles?

Pinkie Pie: Aaand it looks like Applejack has found herself in quite a pickle as Rainbow overtakes her.

Me: You all right there Rainbow?

Rainbow Dash: Yeah just tripped back there.

Me: Ouch.

Rainbow Dash: Look, ma, no wings.

Spike: As the racers enter Equestria's Whitetail Wood, Rainbow Dash is back in the lead.

Rainbow Dash: [chuckles]

Me: Uh oh.

Rainbow Dash grabbed a branch and sent it flying at us and I ducked but the branch hit Applejack.

Applejack: Ugh. (Spits out leaves) Hey, Rainbow!

Rainbow Dash: [blows raspberry]

Me: That was a close one.

Applejack: [gasp] Why, that little cheater did that on purpose. It's on.

Applejack used a branch like a catapult and flung herself into the lead.

Rainbow Dash: Nice one, Rainbow.

Applejack: Later!

ZOOOM!

She flew by us.

Me: WHOA! Time to kick it into high gear! HYAH!

I zoomed fast! WITH NICO BY ME!

Rainbow Dash: Grr!

Rainbow Dash ran fast and Applejack saw a beehive and she bucked the tree and a beehive fell down.

Rainbow Dash: [gasp] (Bees chase after her) Aaa! (Hides in a bush and the bees fly off) (Turns the sign the other way and Applejack went up the mountain) [laughs]

Me: Man that gag is old! Nice try though!

We went passed Rainbow.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh my, Whitetail Wood is just lovely. Hey, Rainbow, shouldn't you be up ahead?

Rainbow Dash: [chuckling] I'm sure I'll win now.

Twilight Sparkle: Except that J.D. & Nico and all the other racers just passed you.

Rainbow Dash: Oh horse apples… see ya!

Applejack was on a mountain at a dead end.

Pinkie Pie: Applejack, what are you doing up here?

Spike: There aren't even any trees.

Applejack: Er, no, but the sign's pointed this way… [whinnies] Rainbow. Mind giving me a lift?

She got a lift down and into the lead.

Rainbow Dash: What the hay?! You said no flying!

Applejack: No, I said no wings.

Me: Nice save Pinkie!

Pinkie Pie: Thanks J.D.!

Me: This is so much fun!

Pinkie Pie: I must say, Spike, that this has been the most interesting Running of the Leaves in Equestria history!

Spike: With the most interesting announcing…

We were running passed a bunch of maple trees with sap buckets getting sap for homemade maple syrup. Applejack kicked a bucket and dumped a bunch of sap down.

Me: Uh oh!

I jumped over the sap.

Pinkie Pie: But it isn't the running that's been fascinating. It's the lack of running!

Rainbow Dash got stuck in the sap.

Rainbow Dash: [grunt] Aaa!

She tried to get out but it was as strong as glue and she was pulled back hard and she was flung fast like a catapult and she flew passed Applejack and spun her like a tornado.

Applejack: Whoa!

Rainbow Dash: Whoa!

Nico: WHOA! I'm getting dizzy!

Applejack caught Rainbow Dash into the tornado and they went up the hill as we continued. They were on a cliff ledge and it broke off and slid down a hill and they were behind.

Twilight Sparkle: Forgive me, girls. I know I'm not an athlete, but shouldn't the Running of the Leaves actually involve running?

Rainbow Dash: You know, I think Twilight's right.

Applejack: You do?

Rainbow Dash: Yeah! If you wanna beat me, you better… RUUUN!

They ran fast.

Pinkie Pie: Once again, Rainbow Dash and Applejack are neck and neck, jockeying for position. Applejack inches ahead, now it's Rainbow, it's Applejack, it's Rainbow Dash, it's Applejack…

They saw the finish line.

Nico: Oh man! It's gonna be close!

Me: Yeah!

Varie: YEAH!

Scootaloo: Come on Rainbow Dash!

Apple Bloom: Come on sis!

[horn blaring, crowd cheering]

Rainbow Dash pushed Applejack.

Applejack: [grunt]

Spike: Oh no, she di'int!

Applejack pushed Rainbow Dash.

Pinkie Pie: Oh yes, she di'id!

Rainbow Dash pushed her again.

Applejack: Cut it out!

Rainbow Dash: No, you cut it out!

Applejack: You started it.

Rainbow Dash: And now I'm gonna finish it.

Applejack: Oh no, you won't. (Grabs Rainbow's tail and threw her back)

Rainbow Dash: Oh yes, I will. (Grabs Applejack's tail) [grunt] (Applejack bites Rainbow Dash's Rope off and frees her wings) That's it! All bets are off!

She flies into the air.

Applejack: Oh no, you don't.

Applejack pounced onto Rainbow Dash and they wrestled and fought all over the place as they headed to the finish line.

Pinkie Pie: It's Applejack, it's Rainbow Dash, it's Applejack, it's Rainbow Dash-

Rainbow Dash: I won!

Applejack: No, I won!

Rainbow Dash: I won!

Spike: You tied!

Applejack and Rainbow Dash: Tied?!

Applejack: For first?

Pinkie Pie: For last!

Applejack: Last?!

Rainbow Dash: Then who won?

Twilight Came and she had a medal around her neck.

Applejack and Rainbow Dash: You?!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh no, but I did get fifth place, which is rather good considering I've never run a race before.

Applejack: What? How's that even possible?

Rainbow Dash: You ran so slow, and looked at the scenery.

Twilight Sparkle: Exactly. I paced myself, just like my book said. Then at the end, when all the other ponies were worn out, I sprinted to the finish.

The other ponies were exhausted.

Rainbow Dash: But who got first place?

Me and Nico came out and we both had gold sun medals with leaves around our necks.

Applejack and Rainbow Dash gasped!

Me: Didn't expect me and Nico to win did ya?

Nico: I can't believe I tied with you!

Reverse Flash: Even after using me and Speed Demon's powers!

Me: I know! That was a good try though!

Nico: It sure was. You did great!

Me: Applejack and Rainbow Dash did good too.

Qin: They sure did.

Twilight Sparkle: It was fun though.

Me: Boy you did great too Twilight.

Lincoln: You all did.

Twilight Sparkle: Thanks.

?: I thought you guys did great too.

2 figures came and 1 was a girl with purple hair and she had purple eyes and had a purple dress with the constellations on it and she had purple star wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Kyurangers on it and she had a star sword.

The second was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had yellow clothes and she had yellow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Star Man on it.

Lucy Kyurangers: Lucy Kyurangers, Embodiment of the Kyurangers

Stella Star: Stella Star, Embodiment of Star Man.

Lucy Heartfilia: Stella! Wow!

Sakura Avalon: Its been a while.

Stella Star: Boy it has been a while Lucy and Sakura.

Nico: How did you meet Sakura and Lucy?

Stella Star: I met Sakura when was fighting the Fight Card. I gave Meilin a piece of my mind.

Nico: Why?

Stella Star: She threatened to bash Sakura's brains out if she got all of the Clow Cards before Li did.

Me: Meilin was a real competition crazed girl back then.

Stella Star: Yeah no kidding. Also I helped Sakura with the Flower Card. The Flower Card is REALLY an amazing dancer.

Nico: So we have seen.

Stella Star: Yep and I met Lucy when she was battling Angel one time. Helped her get stronger and she also taught me many magic powers.

Nico: That is cool!

Lola: Yeah.

Lucy Kyurangers: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah it is.

Nico: Lucy can you tell us about yourself?

Lucy Kyurangers: Sure. I am an astronomer from the universe of the Kyurangers and I was getting ready to help them destroy Don Armage. My planet was destroyed by Don Armage and I vowed to make sure he paid for his crimes.

Nico: Well we already beat you to the punch on that one. He is dead.

Me: And banished to the Black Gates courtesy of us.

Lucy Kyurangers: Good riddance.

Me: Would you and Stella like to join us?

Lucy Kyurangers: We would be honored.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: we're taking a break from missions today.

Me: The reason is because it's the Anniversary of a massive event that happened.

Nico: Lets head to Scotland for it.

We were off.

We arrived at the castle of Loch Loud and everything was all set up for our huge party.

Nico: Here we are in Scotland.

Sakura Knudson: How come?

Me: Today marks the 2nd Anniversary of the battle we had with Team Dark Phoenix Storm. That was the biggest major battle we had.

Nico: Yep. And that battle had a bunch of battles leading up to it. Starting with the battle with the LupinRangers.

Me: The members of Team Dark Phoenix Storm were being recruited by Shazam's enemy Mr. Mind.

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! I remember seeing that all over the news! That was massive! I heard Mr. Mind was going to destroy the entire planet with ultra powerful nuclear missiles aimed here.

Nico: Yep. From 24 parts of the world with one nuke each converging onto this area.

Me: Yep.

Liepard: Tell me more!

Kairi Yano: (chuckles) Ok. Well, it all started during the big mission invovling me, my team, and the Patrangers.

Keiichiro: Goche grew Wilson and Herlock giant and was aboutto fight us when the ToQgers appeared to send her packing. Little did we know that Mr. Mind was there waiting for the right moment…

Nico: I swiped Goche's treasure and it was fun.

Me: That was awesome. Before that we met the LupinRangers and

PatRangers during the battle with one of Shobu's enemies.

Shobu: I remember that.

Me: Yep. And there we found out that Dark Spicer and Maxxor's catchphrases were based from the LupinRangers and PatRangers.

Dark Spicer: It's true and that was cool.

Maxxor: It sure was.

Kairi Yano: That is awesome too. And coincidentally some of our adventures were lived from the team.

Me: Yep. It was awesome.

Sakura Knudson: How so?

Me: We had these bracelets that were linked to a nuclear bomb that would make the bomb stronger every time we got mad.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That was awesome.

Me: Dark Orb contamination made that crazy.

Right: Next, they met me and my team full time during Nico's birthday. It was there that Kameo fought Baron Nero and sent him packing. But he was also recruited by Mr. Mind.

Nico: That was fun and it was really awesome using our trains for that one.

Carter: It sure was and we used the Supertrain Megazord Trains too.

Lola: Yep.

Me: And I got to test out my power against Emperor Z.

Supernova Zap: It sure was awesome to see.

May: And I got to do a Cowboy Outlaw stunt against the Six Gum Gang the first time.

Nico: That was awesome and May had a great Blue Flame Rapidash too.

May: Yep. That was fun.

Kameo: Too bad Mr. Mind didn't recruit one of my enemies.

Me: That sucked. but it was still fun.

Nicole: That was because there we not very many of Kameo's enemies to recruit.

Kameo: But thanks to them, I got my lost Elemental Warriors. Plus more.

Nicole: You sure did.

Luna Loud: And during those missions we discovered that our powers were acting weird dudes.

Me: Yep it sure was crazy.

Qin: It's true.

Nicole: That was cool though that we were going to transform too.

Nico: Yep.

Marcus Damon: Next was when you guys helped my team kill Kurata. Too bad we missed SaberLeomon. But the Animated Autobots handled him.

Animated Optimus: That was fun.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Wait that was you guys that killed Kurata! Aw man. I was sent to kill Kurata before you guys.

Me: You were sent by Swartz to kill Kurata?

Sakura Knudson: Yeah he never liked that guy. So he put a huge contract kill out on him and sent me to collect it.

She pulled out a wanted poster on him. It had a contract of ¥74,955,750,000,000,008,192.00 put out on him.

Me: WHOA! 74 Septillion Yen on him? That's the equivalent of $500,000,000,000,000,000.00. That's an impressive bounty.

Sakura Knudson: Yep. It sure was.

Animated Optimus: Next was when we put an end to Sentinel's tyranny. Meltdown tried to stop us, still sore from his earlier defeat. But Axel and his team kept him busy.

Axel Manning: That's right and that was fun.

Me: But that big-chinned buttface REALLY Crossed the line when he killed the Animated version of Shockwave.

Nico: Yeah was a REALLY arrogant freak!

Lola: No kidding!

Sakura Knudson: Boy that guy must've really pissed you off!

Nico: That is a total understatement Sakura.

Axel Manning: Next was when you guys helped us fight Quan. Spydah tried to stop us but Kai and his team fought him.

Nico: That was awesome!

Kai: It sure was.

Me: And I told all of you guys that I helped Axel and his team years ago and helped him kill Payne the first time.

Nico: That's right! I remember you guys did that! That was before the team was made which was really cool!

Laney: It sure was and we saw Payne when we were attacking Opaline in her castle!

Axel Manning: That's right! And that was back before the War with Grandfather.

Lola: Yeah.

Lynn: And I can't believe I was wearing the Mask of the Beast back then.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah and wait you mean Quan of Serpant's Tail!? I've heard about them. And me and Swartz killed many of their members!

Nico: WHOA! You saved us a lot of trouble back then.

Universe 666 Swartz: That is really amazing that my prime universe counterpart did that.

Blossom Z: Before we go on, did Mister Mind do preparing of his own before he fought you guys?

Nico: Well, while we were on a series of adventures leading up to fighting Xehanort in the Keyblade Graveyard, Mr. Mind managed to recruit Ocean Master, Deadshot, Scarecrow, TTG Slade, Metallo, Reverse Flash, Two Face, and Man Bat.

Ash: He also managed to steal Zero's IronWarhawk Armor and make it his own.

Maria: And he sent Aunt Spiker and Aunt Sponge after us. But he shut down their minds before they could rat him out.

Me: It's true. And Maria adopted James as her brother which was awesome.

Blossom Z: Wow! That is amazing!

Nico: That was fun though.

Kai: Next was when you guys helped us fight Captain Soto and his pirates while Mr. Mind recruited Eyezor.

Nico: That was awesome meeting them and it was fun learning all about Spinjitsu.

Lily: It sure was.

Qin: Yep.

Kai: You guys had fun on that one.

Ang: Next, you guys helped me and my team fight the Emperor of the Darkest Yin while Tommy was recruited by Mr. Mind.

Lily: That was crazy but it was awesome training under Ang and friends.

Sakura Knudson: I've heard legends about the Emperor of The Darkest Yin. But it was awesome you guys killed that one.

Nico: Yep.

Dino Tyranno: Mr. Mind didn't recruit any of our enemies. But you guys still helped us fight Gigano Dragon.

Me: That was awesome.

Lola: It sure was!

Poromon: And the Dino Knights helped us hold down the fort against the Harvester Aliens while you guys destroyed their home planet.

Xenia: That was epic!

Me: It sure was.

Turbo: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone from my world. But you guys still helped me take Guy Gagne down

Nico: That was an adrenaline rush!

Qin: It was awesome using our cars for that one.

Me: It was awesome.

Turbo: And you guys really know how to drive awesome cars.

Me: We sure do.

Mal: Next was when you guys helped us stop Dark Audrey. The reason why Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone we knew is because we helped everyone, villain and hero alike, make peace with each other.

Me: That is a good reason.

Qin: And it was awesome seeing Mal's home.

Lola: It sure was.

Me: And Mal and friends helped us big time during the battle with Frollo in the world of The Hunchback of Notre Dame.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That was awesome! I ALWAYS HATED Frollo. He was the ultimate Blasphemous Heretic! He took God's Laws in his own hands and tore so many people's lives apart.

Eli: It was horrible he did all that! What a monster!

Camie: Yeah Frollo was the ultimate monster of sin.

Nico: Yep.

Aligned Bumblebee: Next was the mission with us.

Aligned Sideswipe: To make a long story short, our Starscream and Megatronus Prime went bye bye.

Aligned Arcee: (clenches her servo) But while Cliffjumper's death was avenged, Airachnid, Tailgate's murederer, was recruited by Mr. Mind!

Reverse Flash: (laughs) Airachnid really thought I was you, Barry!

Flash: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Me: But I also HATED The Aligned version of Starscream!

Alexis: Yeah what a jerk! He was a TRULY HEARTLESS monster!

Aligned Megatron: He hated all the Decepticons and wanted to kill me! For My Crimes against him!

Me: And because of Dark Orb Contamination I really got socked in the face because of me treating Nico like dirt.

Miko Nakadai: It was worth it! (to Zocks) But our reprimanding of J.D. wasn't really much compared to your reprimanding of Nico.

Zocks: I know!

Yamato: Next was when you guys helped us against Domidoll.

Misao: While Mr. Mind receruited Bangray into his ranks.

Me: Now that was cool! Bangray is amazing because he can bring memories to life!

Lincoln: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But what Domidoll did was horrible! He brought Sheila's mother back to life!

Sheila: I know! That was awful! But at least I have my mother back.

Eric Loud: Yeah.

Me: Yeah that was fun though.

Yin: Next, you guys helped me and Yang fight Night Master.

Yang: Too bad Eradicus was recruited by Mr. Mind.

TTG Slade: I wasn't expecting him to like polka.

Catharina Cheese: (Swiss Accent) Ja that is amazing. I like Polka Music myself.

Me: It's true. I like Polka music too.

Nico: Yeah.

Laney: And we learned a lot about using Woo Foo too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Katara: That was awesome.

Lucky: Next, you guys helped us kill Don Arkage.

Tsurugi: Unfortunately, Eriedrone was recruited by Mr. Mind

Me: That was awesome and the Kyurangers helped us against Hades.

Lola: That was awesome!

Lucky: Yep.

Lucy Kyurangers: Boy that is cool! I heard from Lucky that they went and helped you guys back then.

Me: That is true. And we were in Universe 19 for that. Which was amazing.

Tony Jones: Next, you guys helped us kill Agram.

Edyn: But Chur was recruited by Mr. Mind

Me: I know. But going to the Moonlands was really awesome. And we learned so much about the place and more.

Nico: Not only that but we got so many awesome friends and Magim there.

Lola: Yeah. And Agram returned during the battle with Opaline.

Xenia: He sure did.

Edyn: That was awesome killing him there.

Astro Boy: Mr. Mind didn't recruit any of my enemies. But you guys still helped me take down the so called President Stone.

Clyde: That's right and also you helped us during the preparations against Xehanort.

Astro Boy: Yep. I think it was during the battle with the King of Toys against Young Xehanort.

Me: I think so.

Otto: Mr. Mind didn't recruit anyone we knew. But you guys still helped us take down Lars.

Stacy Bolton: That was so radical. And you guys also met my friends the first time.

Me: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Lars?

Stacy Bolton: Twister's older brother who always finds ways to humiliate Otto and friends.

Nico: Yeah he is an unpleasant fella.

Xenia: Yep.

Kermit: Mr. Mind didn't recruit any of my enemies. But you guys still helped with taking down Constantine Frog.

Nico: That was fun.

Starlight Glimmer: And it was awesome meeting the Muppets.

Elsa: They helped stop Larxene during that time in Arendelle.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And we met the Muppets in honor of the great creator of the Muppets, Jim Hansen.

Nico: He will never be forgotten.

Lola: Nope.

Me: But it was absolutely shocking that Constantine Frog looked like a carbon copy of Kermit. The only difference was a mole on his face.

Sakura Knudson: That is confusing. But I've loved the Muppets since I was a little girl. So did Swartz. He loved them too.

Nico: Good times.

Dr. Nick: Fortunately, Mr. Mind didn't recruit any of my enemies. But we were in for a shock about who we faced.

Nicole: Yeah that was shocking. We faced Cybertron Megatron!

Me: I know! That was a scary one!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah.

Lori Jimenez: No kidding!

Eli: But what was shocking for me when Dr. Nick and team helped us in the world of The Caribbean was finding out that Davy Jones killed Athena! (GROWLS) I HATE THAT MONSTER!

Qin: No kidding there!

Fluttershy: But the Giant Hummingbird was beautiful and pretty.

Me: Yep and we reunited Yuko with Haruo and team.

Nico: We sure did.

Jason Jenkins: You guys helped me and Kong fight De La Porta next. But Omar was recruited by Mr. Mind.

Jared: That's right and you guys found out that Jason is one of my friends during the adventure in San Fransokyo.

Nico: That's right. That was awesome!

Jared: It sure was.

Me: We were amazed about that too son.

Jared: I know dad.

Vypra: Boy that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Dudley Puppy: Next, you guys helped defeat Snaptrap.

Nico: And we made Chameleon a spy.

Poromon: But me and Poliwag almost went to jail!

Me: Because of Robotic Clones! Which were very amazingly well built.

Kaito: They sure were! Like something Copy World would do.

Nico: Very coincidental. But Chameleon did a great job as our spy.

Misty Brightdawn: Just like how I did as your spy guys.

Sunny Starscout: You were awesome for us Misty.

Chameleon: That was really cool.

Me: What cracked me up though Chameleon was how you act and look like the late Peter Lorre. That makes me laugh.

Chameleon: He was really funny back then huh?

Dudley Puppy: He sure was. And we got to help you guys out in Scala Ad Caelum.

Sakura Knudson: That was cool! A world named after the latin phrase Stairway to Heaven.

Nico: Yep.

Eli Shane: Next, you guys helped us defeat Thaddeus Blakk. But Mr. Mind completed his team by recruiting Maurice.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: And you should have seen the world Eli Shane was in. It was called the 99 Caverns. We found out that there was a MASSIVE Network of huge underground caves right underneath the Earth's crust that goes all over the planet called the 99 Caverns. We learned all about Slugslinging there.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And we battled Blakk there. And again during the battle with Opaline. We killed him the first time and then threw him in jail.

Nico: We sure did.

Eli Shane: Yep.

Juni Cortez: Finally, you guys helped me and Carmen defeat Surd.

Carmen Cortez: Because Mr. Mind's team was complete, he didn't need to recruit anyone we knew.

Me: That was cool!

Sakura Knudson: Wait you mean Dr. Jeremiah Surd? I've been after him for years! That was my secret mission to bring down Surd and kill him. But you guys beat me to the punch.

Me: Sorry sis but yeah that is amazing that you were after him.

Sakura Knudson: It sure was. you never asked about it though.

Nico: Touche. Also yeah Carmen and Juni are great spies too. Just like me back in my CIA Days.

Michael: Now, how DID you guys take the battle to Scotland?

Lincoln: It all started when me and my family got an invite there.

Me: We found out that Lincoln and his family have ancestral and bloodties to Scotland because their Ancestors lived here back in 1621 over 402 years ago.

I showed the portrait of the McLouds.

Me: Look here. These are their ancestors back then.

Michael: Wow! The Resemblence of them is completely uncanny!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! They looked just like them back in those days.

Me: Just like today too.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye it's true. Me and my family were like that back then now.

Lucy Loud: It's really amazing.

Me: We were sad to see the Louds go. But we found out that it was part of a trap to get the Louds there.

Nico: When we found out it was a trap we had to act fast.

Lincoln: Morag threw us into the dungeon and Mr. Mind said that in 2 hours he and the 23 members were going to launch 24 ultra powerful nuclear missiles at this very castle and blow us and the entire planet into oblivion.

Nico: How DID she throw you guys in the dungeon?

Lincoln: Well, when the people of Scotland didn't want us anymore, we were on our way to leave. But Morag, Mr. Mind, and the rest ambushed us.

Sakura Knudson: Wait you mean Morag McLaughlin!? That bubble-assed bitch!? I've been to kill her for a long time too! Me and Swartz dug up LOTS of dirt on her and found out that she HATED THE LOUDS!

Me: That's right! She and her ancestor HATED and LOATHED the Louds because of them living up to their name and they only wanted peace and quiet.

Nico: That's right! And we immediately sprang into action and we had 2 hours to stop them from launching those missiles!

Me: Here's their plan. Look here.

I pulled out a map and plan of Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Team Dark Phoenix Storm's plan is to fire 23 Powerful Nuclear missiles from 23 places on the planet while the leader Mr. Mind saves the most powerful missile for the end.

Mr. Mind - The Leader: Scotland

Goche - Marshall Islands,

Baron Nero - Bikini Atoll, French Polynesia

SaberLeomon - Papua New Guinea,

Meltdown - Chernobyl, Ukraine,

Spyder - Novaya Zemlya, Russia

TTG Slade - Bolivia

Metallo - Lesotho

Scarecrow - Sri Lanka

Two-Face - Comoros Islands

Man Bat - Aleutian Islands, Alaska

Reverse Flash - Tajikistan

Ocean Master - Augusta, Maine

Deadshot - Three Mile Island, Pennsylvania

Airachnia - Tokyo, Japan

Chameleon - Nevada Nuclear Test Sight

Eyezoa - Philippines

Tommy (Legend of the Dragon) - Maldives

Bangray - Iraq

Eradicus - Uzbekistan

Eriedrone - Kazakhstan

Chur - Iceland

Omar - Solomon Islands

Maurice - Turkmenistan

Me: 24 teams had to go to these locations to get keycards to abort the launches of the missiles.

Jack Landors: Me, Lori, my team, the Loonatics, the Patranger, and the Lupinrangers helped fight Goche.

Lori: That was literally awesome and it was in the Marshall Islands.

Right: Me, Thomas and his friends, Battle Force 5, and Leni fought Baron Nero.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was over in the Bikini Atoll. Where the United States did most of its Nuclear Tests for years during the Cold War.

Leni: But that was totes amazing.

Nico: It sure was. And we had to recruit Dogranio Yaboon to help us during that time too.

Dogranio Yaboon: That's right.

Leo Corbett: Me, my team, Kameo, and the Animorphs helped kill Ocean Master.

Me: He was one of Aquaman's enemies and they battled him in Augusta, Maine.

Nico: Good lobster over there.

Lola: Yep.

Kameo: That was fun back then.

Aquaman: It was awesome.

Me: And Maine is beautiful during the Fall Turn.

Fluttershy: It sure is.

Andros: Me, my team, the Data Squad, and the Digidestined fought Saberleomon.

Marcus: Yep.

Me: That was over Papua New Guinea and that was awesome.

Camie: Wow!

Lola: Yep.

Scott: Me, my team, the Overwatch heroes, and the Animated Autobots fought Meltdown

Me: Yep in Chernobyl, Ukraine.

Sakura Knudson: Very fitting too because that place is still uninhabitable because of radiation.

Me: Yeah that happened back over 37 years ago. That place will be uninhabitable for the next 1,000,000 years.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But that was awesome though.

Mack: Me. my team, the Disk Wars heroes, and A.T.O.M. fought Spydah.

Me: Yep in Novaya Zemlya, Russia.

Anna Severnaya: One of our old Cold War testing sights for nuclear warheads.

Me: Yep.

Mack: That was awesome.

Shane: Me, the Bakugan Brawlers, and the Ninjago ninjas fought Eyezor.

Nico: In my home area. The Philippines.

Fiona Hernandez: That is amazing.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: That was awesome.

Casey: Me, my team, Team RWBY, and Ang and his friends fought Tommy.

Me: Yep in the Maldives.

Qin: Awesome place.

Ruby Rose: Yeah that was awesome.

Tyler Nevarro: Me, my team, the Huntik team, and the Dinozaurs fought Man Bat.

Me: That was over in the Aleutian Islands in Alaska.

Snake (Metal Gear): That's what was going on over there!? Whoa.

Nico: Yep that was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Irma: We all thought so.

TJ: Me, Sonic, Turbo, and my team fought Reverse Flash.

Me: Yep and that was over in Tajikistan.

Qin: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that is amazingly fast.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was.

Nick Russel: Me, my team, the Mane 6, and the Auradon kids fought Scarecrow.

Me: In Sri Lanka.

Twilight Sparkle: That was amazing.

Mal: It sure was.

Nico: That was awesome.

Carter: Me, my team, Ed and his team, and the Aligned Autobots fought Airachnid.

Aligned Arcee: I decided to give her a swift death as opposed to the slow and painful one I wanted to give her.

Qin: That's right.

Me: And they faced her in Tokyo.

Nico: Yep.

Eiji: That was awesome.

Yamato: Me, my team, Zick, and Juniper Lee fought Bangray.

Me: In wartorn Iraq.

Xenia: Yeah.

Yamato: That was awesome.

Brody: Me, my team, Yin and Yang, and the Mysticons fought Eradicus.

Me: Yep in Uzbekistan.

Qin: Wow!

Lola: That is awesome.

Lucky: Me, my team, the Storm Hawks, and the Super Megaforce Rangers fought Eriedrone.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And that was in Kazakhstan.

Camie: Wow!

Lola: Yep.

Tommy Oliver: Me, my team, the Miraculous team, and Tony and his friends fought Chur.

Me: In Iceland.

Qin: Yep.

Marinette: That was so awesome.

Tony: And cool.

Aurico: Me, my team, the 2003 Turtles, and Otto and his friends fought TTG Slade.

Me: Yep in Bolivia.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Otto: Radical!

Jayden: Me, my team, Randy, and the Muppets fought Two Face.

Me: On the Comoros Islands.

Qin: That was awesome.

Randy: It was.

Kermit: Yeah.

Jason Lee Scott: Me, my team, the Street Sharks, and Dr, Nick and his friends fought Metallo.

Me: In Lesotho in Southern Africa.

Nico: Yep.

John Bolton: That was awesome back then.

Camie: Awesome.

Connor: Me, my team, Zatch and Kiyo, and Jason and Kong fought Omar.

Me: On the Solomon Islands.

Qin: Yep.

Jason: Awesome.

Cole: Me, my team, the Monkey team, and Dudley and Kitty fought Chameleon. I honestly didn't like fighting him since he was a spy for us.

Me: Yep and that was in the Nevada Nuclear Testing Site.

Xenia: It sure was.

Camie: That was a dangerous are.

Me: It sure was.

Troy: Me, my team, the Supernoobs, and Eli Shane and his friends fought Maurice.

Me: And that was over in Turkmenistan.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: That was awesome.

Devon: Me, my team, the Signers, and Juni and Carmen fought Deadshot.

Me: That was in Three Mile Island in Pennsylvania.

Sakura Knudson: That old nuclear power plant. Wow.

Me: Yep. That was awesome.

Wes: Finally, me, my team, the Cyborg 009 heroes, and Astro Boy put an end to Mr. Mind.

Me: Yep in Scotland. And you have Poromon to thank for delivering the final blow.

Poromon: Yep. I ate him and he tasted like chicken.

We laughed!

Me: He sure did! But also we REALLY LAID down the law on Morag. I made sure she suffered for her crimes.

Sakura Knudson: What did you say?

Me: You'll like this.

---

Morag: NO! YOU ALL RUINED EVERYTHING!

Eli: You have serious problems you bitch!

Ariel: That's right! You need to be taught a lesson about friendship and humility!

Nunnally: You have the audacity to try and kill the Loud's and everyone on this planet all for some peace and quiet!? You have issues lady!

Lucille: Just like your ancestors did.

When everyone in Scotland heard Lucille say that, they were absolutely outraged with Morag!

Starfire: That's right everyone. You heard Lucille.

Morag: FINE! I ADMIT IT!

She blabbed about everything and how she sided with Team Dark Phoenix Storm to not only kill the Loud's but also destroy the entire planet all just to get some fucking peace and quiet! WHAT A RUTHLESS AND HEARTLESS EVIL WITCH!

THE WHOLE TOWN WAS OUTRAGED EVEN MORE!

Twilight Sparkle: If you weren't human we would gladly kill you!

Cozy Glow: You have done worse things than anything I did.

Spyro: And you will pay for your crimes!

They punched and pulverized her all over the place and smashed her down and then I walked up to her and shot her legs with a 12-Gauge Shotgun and grabbed her by her shirt and lifted her off her legs.

Me: YOU LISTEN TO ME YOU BIG-ASSED WITCH! The Loud Family are my friends and I have known them for 5 years ever since I moved to Michigan and they are the greatest friends I could ever have and I love them like my own brothers and sisters! You hate them and want nothing more than to kill then and that makes you nothing but a motherfucking big-assed Spawn of Satan and you are pure evil incarnate! ALL YOU ARE IS NOTHING BUT A TERRORISTIC MISANTHROPIC CYNICAL PIECE OF FUCKING SHIT AND YOU DON'T GIVE A FLYING FUCK ABOUT ANYONE BUT YOUR FUCKING GODDAMN SELF! Let me warn you. if you ever get out of prison and you go after my friends again, I will know and then I WILL EAT YOUR HEART AND THEN YOUR FUCKING LIMBS! DO YOU FUCKING UNDERSTAND ME YOU PUTRID MOTHERFUCKING BITCH!?

She was scared to death of me! And then she peed her pants and I saw it drip from her legs.

Nico: WHOA! Remind me never to make J.D. mad like that.

Eli: Noted but way to lay down the law on that psycho bro!

Laney: Yeah you tell her!

Me: GET THIS FUCKING PIECE OF TRASH OUT OF MY SIGHT!

The cops came and took her away.

Nico: Hope you like being in a Scottish Prison.

Lincoln: Morag, I thought I trusted you, but what you did was downright evil. Trying to kill me, my family and trying to drive everyone out of town, just for some simple peace and quiet. I like it as much as the next guy, but I would never go that far. So it gives me great pleasure to perform one last act as Duke before I give the crown to someone more deserving. And that act is giving you your punishment for all that you've done.

Morag: So what are ye going to do then, boy? Lock me in the stocks for the rest of time? Behead me in front of the whole village? Blind me with pepper spray?

Lincoln: As tempting as those options are (especially the pepper spray), I'm gonna pass. Much like my hero, Ace Savvy, I'm just gonna let the courts do their work…

ONE DAY LATER…

At a courthouse, the judge was declaring morag's fate as everyone watches.

Judge:… And thanks to the persuasive testimony of Lincoln Loud (thank you, Mr. Loud), the court hereby sentences you to fifty years in HM Prison Barlinnie with no chance of parole. (Bangs gavel)

Morag: (GASPS)

Me: And you are also hereby cursed. If you ever tried to get out of prison it will kill you and super hakai your evil soul! Also I have this for you.

I pulled out a special RED HOT BRANDING IRON in the shape of the Star of Satan and it also had the kanji for "Morag McLaughlin, THE MOST EVIL TRAITOR IN ALL OF SCOTTISH HISTORY AND

MURDERER AND USURPER OF THE GREAT LOUD CLAN AND MOST RUTHLESS MONSTER THAT EVER LIVED - ATTILA THE HUN REINCARNATED!"

スコットランドの歴史の中で最も邪悪な裏切り者であり、偉大な大声族の殺人者であり、かつてないほどの無慈悲なモンスターであるモラグ・マクラフリン-アッティラ・ザ・ハンが生まれ変わりました！

I branded her with the most evil brand ever known and it was placed right into the middle of her forehead! It would be her mark of eternal damnation!

In the middle of the star was the kanji for Traitor.

裏切り者

Lincoln: (wearing his blue convincing suit) Sorry, Morag. It's outta my hands…

Me: Lincoln has been known for giving a magnificent and convincing presentation.

Cut outside the courthouse, where a handcuffed Morag was escorted away by two cops as the towns people glared at her.

As well as the town holding up pitchforks, torches and protest signs and even shouting at her. They even threw rotten fruit, vegetables and eggs at her!

SPLAT! SPLAT! KRASPLAT! SPLAT! PAF! SPLAT! SPLAT! KRASPLAT!

Lynn and Rainbow Dash were dressed up as Sports Consessions sales clerks.

Lynn: Rotten fruit and vegetables for throwing! Get your rotten fruit and vegetables here!

Man: Got anything heavy?

She gave him a watermelon.

Lynn: How's this?

Man: Perfect! Thanks lass.

Lynn: You're welcome.

He gave her some money and the man threw it and it hit Morag.

SPLAT!

NICE SHOT!

Morag: Come on, I was just kidding about all that stuff I did earlier! You all knew that, didn't you? (The cops push her into a police paddy wagon marked "Institution For the Criminally Insane") with trying to kill off the louds, mind control that dragon and take over the town? Hahaha, wasn't that hilarious everybody? (The people didn't buy it and the paddy wagon speeds off) I WILL DESTROY ALL OF YOU!

FLASHBACK ENDS

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: She got what she deserved.

Poromon burped.

Poromon: Still can't get his awesome taste out of my mouth.

We laughed.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That was an awesome day for us and Nico displayed an awesome demonstration of leadership for the team.

Nico: Yep.

Kit Taylor: Lincoln, why DID you want to stay in Scotland?

Lincoln: Because I felt like I wasn't special here.

Marcus Damon: Lincoln, that's nonsense! Did you forget you transformed against Kurata?

Lincoln: Looking back I stupid to think that. Dark Orb contamination.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: It's true.

Thomas Norstein: Lincoln, I know your sisters have special talents you don't have. But you're still special. And they still care about you.

Me: And you still care about them. And that makes you just as special and important as they are.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: You're right guys.

Nico: Poromon, you better not be eating all the food!

We looked and saw that he didn't.

Me: He didn't.

Poromon: Nope.

Nico: Good.

Qin: That was still a fun battle for all over us.

Missy Rodgers: It sure was.

Me: Oh Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Oh right the Mandatory Question. Impact Man next.

Me: Ooh! Strong and powerful

We had a great party and it was so fun.

We then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was to commemorate the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm in chapter 1537

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon and Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare as well as Scootaloo, Faye Falchion, Penelope Phoenix, Phoenix Laval, Natalia Falchion and Phoenix Smolderdash and plug your noses because we're going to a planet met of Stinkweed! And we're going there to battle Duchess from Fosters Home For Imaginary Friends and we're going to make that freak pay! Also Cillia Chill is going to transform against her. And we're going to battle Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon, Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare, Cheshire, Deker, Vincent Crabbe, Master Udon, Fu (DBXV), Byakko, Key Dopant, Sake Dopant, Bread Dopant, Mammoth Dopant, Diva Dopant, Pet Dopant, Gold Dopant, Chain Dopant and Hook Dopant who are the Embodiments of Zipp Storm and the Justice dopant. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Impact Man and her name is Sophia Impact.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Aurora Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of White Night Dragon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Cairo, Egypt, but we got bad news: clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying

Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastman were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

And he's also going to find out the ones who had helped Mindy create clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies were none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aid in his plots and Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos, and they wanted revenge on us for what we did to Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos. And we're going to meet Havnis Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Havnis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the sixth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Havnis that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lynn at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and her dreams of being a sports star were history as her brutish nature got her blacklisted.

Next up is the Bog Monsters from Goosebumps and they are back and we're going to be in for a REALLY MESSY adventure.

See you next time.

# Return of The Bog Monsters

THE BOG MONSTERS ARE BACK

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon and Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare as well as Scootaloo, Faye Falchion, Penelope Phoenix, Phoenix Laval, Natalia Falchion and Phoenix Smolderdash and we were heading to another awesome planet.

Me: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be awesome and fun.

Qin: Me too. This is always gonna be a blast.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah! Lets hope it's not a stinky cheese planet.

Lana: If it's anything stinky I'm in.

Camie: Lana you are so awesome.

Scootaloo: She sure is.

Nico: Scootaloo, I want to thank you, Magma Gloom, and your teams for coming.

Scootaloo: Hey it's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome!

Rainbow Dash: That's my awesome sister! Always ready for a great adventure!

Lola: You got that right!

Camie: Are Scootaloo and Rainbow Dash sisters?

Me: Not by blood. They have had a powerful bond that made them that close.

Rainbow Dash: It's true.

Nico: Yep.

Scootaloo: And it's a dream come true.

Nico: Faye what do you like to do in your free time?

Faye Falchion: Well I like to teach at a school and show everyone the secrets of the universe and how much I know. As the embodiment of the Falchion Dopant, that makes me the Embodiment of the Eternal Phoenix and that makes me as old as the entire universe itself. So I know all about the universe.

Nico: And you have so much you want to share with everyone. That is cool.

Faye Falchion: It sure is.

Me: I think being a teacher is awesome.

Lola: It sure is. You would be a great help for Ms. Cheerilee and her kids.

Scootaloo: Yeah I agree!

Faye Falchion: I would like that very much guys.

Nico: As a teaching assistant.

Faye Falchion: That's always good too.

Nico: Awesome.

Nicole: Lisa can help too. She is a college professor and with her awesome genius level brain she can be perfect to help you.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And I am honored to be of assistance as well.

Faye Falchion: Thanks.

Nico: How did you all like the party yesterday?

Me: It was awesome! Wow!

Sakura Knudson: That was so awesome guys! I am just absolutely amazed you did all that back then too.

Fu: That was so fun! Also Naruto had a great birthday yesterday too.

Me: Glad the shadow clones I made helped out for him too. (To the viewers) Naruto couldn't make it to the party because he was having his birthday over in the Leaf. So I made Shadow Clones to be there for him.

Nico: That's cool J.D. Glad everyone all had fun.

Maria: Sakura, we didn't know that even Swartz hated Kurata.

Sakura Knudson: You never asked about it. But yeah like you guys he too has had his fair share of some of your enemies.

Nico: That was amazing that he put a contract out on him.

Sakura Knudson: Yep and I was very close to killing him too.

Me: Sorry sis. But if we battle a clone of him you can gladly cash in that bounty on that.

Sakura Knudson: I would like that very much.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: And he did his research on the enemies mentioned yesterday.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah he was very resourceful. Swartz was really ready to strike and take them down.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: But we were just too fast and one step ahead of him.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah you sure were. Wow! But that was awesome that you had that big of a battle back then.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: And Poromon had food back then.

Sakura Knudson: And I was amazed that Poromon literally ate Mr. Mind for dinner.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah he said he tasted like chicken.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Well he is a bird Digimon and birds eat worms.

Sakura Knudson: That is too true.

Me: But also sis we had no idea that you were after Morag back then too.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah I hated her guts just as much as you guys did. But I'm glad she is gone now.

Me: So is the entire world.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: Here we are.

We saw that it was a purple planet.

Me: Whoa this world from up here looks like a flower planet.

Nico: Lets take a closer look.

We flew down and then we landed and to our disgust we saw that IT WAS A WORLD MADE OF STINKWEED!

LOUD FARTS!

THE SMELL WAS SO HORRIBLE AND DISGUSTING!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Lily: I KNEW IT! It's a planet made of Stinkweed!

Eddy: You had to say something!

Lily: Sorry!

Lana: Awesome! I love this planet!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! THE SMELL IS HORRIBLE!

Camie: YUCK!

Me: Stinkweed is gross! And I remember we busted a monster that Mystery Inc. Faced named Stinkweed.

Qin: Very coincidental.

Nico: I'M NOT EATING THIS!

Me: You can't eat stinkweed anyway. It's poisonous. Also the smell would not suit you well.

Lana: You're right on that. But the smell is awesome.

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: I remember Samson having problems with this stuff though.

Maria put on a gas mask.

LOUD FARTS!

Qin: This is so gross!

LOUD FARTS!

Lana: Lola jump in and smell it!

Lola: EW! LANA YOU ARE GROSS!

Maria: I'm fine where I am!

Lola: As long as I'm here with Maria then I'm safe!

But then a Stinkweed plant hit Lola in her face and she screamed!

Lana: Come on Lola! It'll be fun!

Lola: NOT FOR ME LANA!

She jumped Lana and they got into a brutal fight cloud!

POW WHAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF KROW BOP CHOMP!

Me: I've had to put up with this for 7 years.

Sakura Knudson: Ooh. Yikes.

Lincoln: Yeah it's crazy.

May put on her gas mask.

Eli went over and grabbed the two.

Eli: Pardon me you two but I must discipline the nannygoats!

BLANG!

He bashed their heads together.

Lana and Lola: OUCH!

They had birds chirping around their heads.

Nico: Lets just get the job we have here done and get the hell out of here.

May: As long as we have our gas masks on, we should be fine.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that other rotten imaginary friend, Duchess, has broken out of prison and she's here on this planet of Stinkweeds and she wants revenge on us.

We gasped.

Me: Why, that little… !

Nico: That little monster! She's gonna pay for this, and she chose a really stinky place to hide out at.

We had on 28th Century Exopacks on since we were on a planet of Stinkweed! P.U.!

Lincoln: Yeah. But, still, that's not going to stop us, we're going after Duchess and we're sending her straight to The Black Gates like we did to that rotten Imaginary Fiend, Bendy.

Lincoln then called the rest of the team who also had on 28th Century Exopacks and they heard the situation from him.

Lori: I literally can't believe that monster, Duchess, is here! (Sniffs) (SEAL BARK) OH YUCK! LITERALLY DISGUSTING!

Frankie Foster: Duchess escaped… ! (Growls) That little… ! She's not getting away with this!.

Nico: Without a doubt, Frankie.

Cillia Chill: (Russian Accent) Leave her to me, J.D., and Lincoln.

Chill: (Russian Accent) This should be good.

Me: And we're on a Stinkweed planet. Perfect for her because that's where she belongs too: In the Trash.

Nico: Funny.

Me: I have an awesome title for Duchess.

Eli: Lay it on me.

Me: The Duchess of Rotten Apples.

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Timmy heard a Pokemon cry.

Timmy: Hey look.

We saw a Mismagius.

Me: A Mismagius.

Qin: Oh the poor thing. Must not be able to stand the stink.

Mismagius: THIS PLACE SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Timmy Turner: Oh you'll be okay. Would you like to come with us?

Mismagius: I would like that.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Duchess) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted that rotten Imaginary Fiend, she's 20 yards away, and he's already coming after us.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get her and tear her in two!

Lincoln: She won't get away from us. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all

of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on that rotten Imaginary Fiend, Duchess.

We were flying in the air and landed and we're looking around for that rotten black-hearted Imaginary Fiend, Duchess.

Timmy: Cosmo, Wanda, I wish we weren't affected by the smell until we leave!

Cosmo: You got it Timmy!

DING!

POOF! ANTI-STENCH POOF!

We had Anti-Stench barriers around us.

Me: Ooh cool. (SNIFFS) Ahh. The barriers give us awesome clean laundry aromas too.

Qin: Nice.

Eduardo then saw a trail of potatoes.

Eduardo: Potatoes! (follows the trail)

Me: Ed wait!

Eduardo: I like Potatoes.

Me: We know but it's a trap.

Eduardo: Oh.

Lincoln: Alright, now where the heck is that rotten Imaginary Fiend?

Lori: That rotten bitch is literally not getting out of this alive.

I looked around and saw a shadowy figure and then I fired an energy blast and it hit a grove.

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

LOUD MASSIVE FART!

It landed on the ground.

Me: What's that?

?: AND NEITHER WILL ALL OF YOU! I'LL KILL YOU ALL! YOU RUINED ME!

Me: Yep, here she comes!

We then saw our target, the rotten black-hearted Imaginary Fiend, Duchess, and she was out to kill us all. She tried to throw a bomb at us, but Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us, and when the bomb hit, it exploded, but we were all okay, and the barrier was still standing. That made her so angry, she proceeded to pummel the barrier with firing missiles and even throwing sticks of dynamite at it, but the barrier still stood strong, and it made her even angrier than ever.

Nico: What the Hell?! She's absolutely lost her mind!

Me: I guess all that time in prison's really driven her completely mad! Just like with that Imaginary Fiend, Bendy!

Lincoln: I didn't expect her to go that mad in prison! If I knew about that, then, we would've put her down long ago!

Nico: Well, we're about to get that chance.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with rainbow fire, rainbow super lightning, and rainbow crystals surrounding it, and it hit Duchess and sent her flying into a wall of really stinky stinkweeds. She got back out, but boy did she have some serious stink lines coming off her.

Nico: WHEW! MAN, DOES SHE STINK!

Me: Yeah, that's why we're not taking the Exomasks off.

Duchess: I ABSOLUTELY DESPISE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH! IF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I WOULD'VE FINALLY GOTTEN RID OF BLOO AND HIS FRIENDS AND DESTROY FOSTERS' AND I'D STILL BE FREE TO MAKE EVERYONES' LIVES MISERY! I HATE ALL OF YOU! HATE! HATE! HATE! HHHHHHHAAAAAAATTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEEEE!

Suddenly, our rainbow energy auras exploded out like crazy and we suddenly gained a supermassive energy boost from Duchess' hatred!

Nico: I think that time in prison did more than just drive you insane, your toxic hatred for everyone has completely rotted her brain into mush!

Eli: I also felt it with The Force, her hatred's driven her completely into madness and insanity untold.

Luan: She was bad back when we first dealt with her year ago, and now, she's worse than ever! I think it's time we put her down for good.

Frankie Foster: Now, you're talking, I've been wanting to put her down for a very very long time.

Cillia Chill: (Russian Accent) Let's teach her a lesson she'll take with her to the grave.

Me: That's right! And you are not going to pull the same trick on us Duchess! That potato trick may have worked before but not this time!

Duchess: Actually, it's the first time it's been tried!

Me: Whatever. But we are not stupid to fall for that trick. Other people did the same.

Camie: That's right. Really?

Me: Several incidents happened with that.

Mac: And you make me sick looking at you Duchess!

Terrance: Yeah! I can't believe you would stoop so low as to hurt Mac and Bloo!

Duchess: You dare side against me, Terrence?!

Terrance: Hey, time in jail made me better! For you, just worse!

Me: That's right!

Terrance: I was a fool to trust you Duchess!

Lola: You are nothing but a cold-hearted jerk Duchess! You made Mac and Bloo and everyone at Foster's miserable!

May: (Muffled) How are you not even affected by the stench anyway?!

Duchess: What?! I can't hear you! If I'm gonna kill you, you should at least speak up!

May: Right. I still have the gas mask on. (takes mask off) Much better. Now, how are you not even affected by the stink?!

Maria: And how was Bendy not affected by the stinky cheese for that matter?

Duchess: BECAUSE MY HATRED TOWARDS YOU ALL IS AS STINKY AS THIS PLANET! I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH THAT IT MADE ME IMMUNE TO THE STENCH!

Me: Because your heart is as disgusting as a wad of ROTTEN CHEESE!

Eddy: It smells as rotten as Lumpy's stinky cheese!

Cheese then approached Duchess.

Cheese: I like chocolate milk.

Duchess: And who is this rotten stupid freak?

Cheese: I like cereal!

Cheese hopped on Duchess!

Cheese: GIDDYUP HORSEY!

Duchess: GET OFF OF ME NOW!

He pulled her hair and she screamed in pain!

Qin: Get her Cheese!

The Rabbids then jumped onto Duchess!

They gibbered and did all kinds of funny gags and even farted on her like bagpipes!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Duchess: Ha! You all don't even have morphs planned!

Stella Star: No. They have me!

Stella fired waves of stars and blasted her all over.

Me: And you know what smells worse than you Duchess?

Duchess: THIS!

I pulled out a 12-Legged Cave Frog Stink Sack!

Mung, Chowder, Schnitzel and Laney gasped!

Laney: He wouldn't!

Nico: UH OH!

I licked it and it was armed!

Nico: HE WOULD!

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

I threw it and it landed in Duchess' hands.

Duchess: What the? What is this supposed to…

LOUD MASSIVE SUPER FART!

The Stink Sack exploded and she was covered from head to toe in the rancid HORRIBLE STENCH!

DUCHESS SCREAMED AND THE SMELL WAS FAR TOO OVERWHELMING FOR HER! EVEN THE STENCH OF STINKWEED CAN'T COMPETE WITH IT!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!?

Laney: She did!

Mismagius charged at her and fired a Shadow Ball and blasted her down.

Horsea squirted ink and it got into Duchess' eyes and she screamed!

Qin: Take that!

Chowder: Taste this Duchess!

He gave Duchess his worst ever sandwich! FOOF N' SCOOPS!

Chowder shoved the whole thing down her throat!

Duchess: What the…

STOMACH GRUMBLES!

Nico: What does that do?

Chowder: Watch.

Duchess: UH OH!

SHE THEN THREW UP ALL OVER WITH EXPLOSIVE STREAMS OF PROJECTILE VOMIT!

SPLAT!

It even got on Manaphy!

Manaphy: YOU ARE SO DISGUSTING!

Duchess: I'LL RIP YOU MASCOT FREAKS TO PIECES!

Lola: YOU SHUT UP YOU FREAK! YOU BETTER BE READY FOR ME BECAUSE I'M GOING TO RIP YOU TO PIECES AND BEAT YOU TO DEATH LIKE A PIÑATA FULL OF CANDY AND EXOTIC COINS! (IMITATING TRUFFLES) (YELLING INCOHERENTLY)

Nico: WHAT SHE SAID!

Lola then smashed and pulverized Duchess all over the place like a piñata!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Cillia Chill: Time for some buttkicking!

Suddenly, Cillia Chill's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword from her back, and as she approached Duchess, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cillia Chill: (Russian Accent) Just as Comrade J.D. said, you make me sick to no end, Duchess. You've already proven that you're nothing more than a rotten imaginary friend who enjoys causing trouble and more than once, you've tried to get rid of Bloo and his friends, and what you did in exposing your true colors and resentment and hatred towards everyone years ago, you've just proved our point that you're a rotten monster who deserves nothing more than to be put down for good.

Suddenly, Cillia Chill was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and ice surrounding the vortex, there are narwhals, phoenixes, angels, Chill Man, and Chill flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is an ice blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Duchess: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So incredible!

Lincoln: That really is so awesome!

But, Duchess went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but she got hit hard by blasts of water and ice. Then, as the vortex faded, Cillia Chill emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cillia Chill grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her long braided blue hair tied up in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and dark blue sclera and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Ice Kanji in the hands of Chill Man and Chill emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ice blue iris, she has on angel earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Chill Man Chill with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental

Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cillia Chill has on a sleeveless dark blue vest with the Water Skylanders Logo on her right arm, sleeveless dark blue crop top, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue legwarmers, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Chill Man and Chill surrounded by stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Cillia Chill felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with dark blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Cillia Chill has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand. Suddenly, Cillia Chill's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cillia Chill's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Arctic Sub-Zero Ice Chill Man and Chill Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Arctic Sub-Zero Ice Chill Man and Chill Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Chill Man and Chill etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ice blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with ice blue gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Cillia Chill has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Chill Man and Chill's heads with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in their mouths for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a ice blue kanji with water drops and snowflakes in between the kanji below Chill Man and Chill that said, "Cillia Chill, Gene-Slammer of Chill Man and Chill, Warrior and Master of Water, Ice, and Narwhals, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Eye Devil Gannma, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ice, Narwhals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

キリア・チル、チル・マンとチルのジーン・スラマー、水、氷、イッカクの戦士にしてマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、アイ・デビル・ガンマの大敵、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして

水、氷、イッカク、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Cillia Chill has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHILL MAN-CHILL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE STORM CHILL MAN CHILL NARWHAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE STORM CHILL MAN CHILL NARWHAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE STORM CHILL MAN CHILL NARWHAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Cillia Chill's Super Angel-Chill Man-Chill-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Duchess saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Cillia Chill fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, ice, narwhals, phoenixes, and angels which hits Duchess and sent her flying into another wall of stinkweeds, she got back out, but now, she was enraged.

Cillia Chill: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Ice Storm Chill Man Chill Narwhal Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Arctic Ice Storm Chill Man Chill Narwhal Phoenix God Angel Love) (Russian Accent) You've had this coming for a long time, Duchess!

Qin: And it's going to hurt!

Nico: Now you're in for it!

Poromon threw a beer bottle and it smashed on Duchess' head!

SMASH!

Qin: Take that!

Nico: Yeah!

Suddenly, Duchess got hit by a barrage of rainbow crystals, rainbow fire, and rainbow super lightning.

Lincoln: WHOA! Okay, that wasn't any of us!

Me: Nope, but I know three people who'd do something like that.

Suddenly, we saw three girls appear before us.

The first is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long rainbow hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

The second is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long rainbow hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

And the third is a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long rainbow hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Celine Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Crystals, Clara Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Super Lightning, and Megan Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Fire.

Me: I knew it was going to be them!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Celine, Clara, and Megan?!

Celine Knudson: Yep, Celine Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow

Crystals.

Clara Knudson: Clara Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Super Lightning.

Megan Knudson: And Megan Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Fire.

Celine, Clara, and Megan Knudson: REPORTING FOR DUTY!

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you three again, girls. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Nico: Lets keep going!

Qin: YEAH!

We fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super

Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming after us, Duchess, I thought we were rid of you when we threw in prison for what you did in trying to get rid of Bloo and the others.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But since you decided to come after us, we've been waiting for this for a long time, we're putting you down once and for all!

Lincoln, Cillia Chill, and I went after Duchess, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Duchess, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Cillia Chill, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Duchess even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Duchess: YOU! YOU! (ENRAGED SHRIEK)

Duchess charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked her hard in the stomach and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness at her and she got hit hard and he slashed at her with his massive black greatsword. Then, Lincoln smashed her hard into the ground with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and she was really getting messed up, and then, he threw her and sent her into a nearby stinkweed wall.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for a little rainbow-colored mayhem.

Lincoln, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, and Megan Knudson fired blasts of rainbow energy blasts, rainbow super lightning, rainbow crystals, and rainbow fire at Duchess and she got hit hard, and then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired massive waves of rainbow energy blasts, rainbow super lightning, rainbow crystals, and rainbow fire which hit Duchess and she got eviscerated hard and destroyed, and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Cillia Chill's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Me: This really has been a long time coming.

Nico: Yeah, go to Hell, Duchess.

Lincoln: Good riddance, now we're rid of two of Fosters' most troublemaking imaginary friends.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Celine, Clara, and Megan who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When they were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up quick.

Nico: J.D., who are these three who pounced on and gave Lincoln quite the make-out?

Me: The first girl is Celine Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Crystals, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful rainbow crystals powers and immense control over rainbow crystals. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of me, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Clara, Megan, and Valerie, and just like me, Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Clara, Mega, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Rainbow Crystals, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR SHE

WILL IMPRISON YOU IN A RAINBOW CRYSTAL PRISON FOREVER!

Sakura Knudson: The second girl is Clara Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Super Lightning, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful rainbow crystals powers and immense control over rainbow crystals. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of me, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Megan, and Valerie, and just like me, Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Megan, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Rainbow Super Lightning, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR SHE WILL ELECTROCUTE YOU WITH THE RAINBOW LIGHTNING OF THE COSMOS!

Me: And the third girl is Megan Knudson, God Sibling of Rainbow Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful rainbow crystals powers and immense control over rainbow crystals. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of me, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, and Valerie, and just like me, Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Rainbow Fire, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR SHE WILL BURN YOU WITH THE RAINBOW FLAMES OF THE COSMOS!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss them off big time. And now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Celine Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Clara Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Megan Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Celine Knudson: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Celine, Clara, and Megan Knudson with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Megan Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Celine, Clara, and Megan Knudson, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln made two clones of himself and they had their massive arms wrapped around the waists of Celine, Clara, and Megan Knudson, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips, but when they wrapped their arms around their necks, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln and his clones separated, my sisters had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad.

Clara Knudson: (In Heaven and rubs Lincoln's pecs with her hands) Since when did you become such a great kisser?

Lincoln: Natural talent.

Lori: He's right on that one, when Lincoln engages in a make-out with his harem, it always ends with his harem looking like you three.

Nico: And he's a natural born ladies' man who's literally a girl magnet.

Sakura Knudson: And I thought J.D. was the ladies' man.

Me: And Lincoln's really defensive of his harem, Celine, don't forget that.

Celine Knudson: I haven't, J.D. Plus, we heard of what Buster and the others did in reprimanding our hated enemy from long ago.

Luna: You mean Sebastian? We knew he fell into darkness because of our bro's hated enemy, Dustin Keystone, trying to kill him, and Chase Young's Dark Side made it a lot worse, dude.

Lori: But, even after he was freed, the very dark urges he had from his Dark Side still remained, and like Luna said, he's literally still incredibly insidious, monstrously cruel, bloodthirsty, completely scary, and excessively sadistic.

Megan Knudson: Figures, and he's become a member of the team?

Elly Chromington: He's already proven to be a great member, despite those dark malevolent traits that'd make any villain shit themselves.

Nico: Aside from what Elly said, he did prove to be just that, though he has on many occasions let the monster in him out, but Buster always knocks him out with a mallet.

Me: Yep.

Nico: How WAS Bendy immune to the stink yesterday?

Me: Probably the same way as Duchess was.

Xenia: Yeah his heart was as black as the rot on a corpse.

Camie: Yeah and that made him impervious to stench.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Mismagius!

Mismagius: Thanks! It was fun!

Timmy Turner: You and I are perfect for each other because we are magic.

Wanda: We sure are.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Would you like some beer?

Mismagius: No thank you. I drink soda.

Timmy Turner: Soda is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag: (Does the puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Eddy: Okay, Horsea. Let's check your progress. (Gets out Haunted Car picture)

Horsea: Still scared. But not as much.

Qin: Awesome.

Eddy: It's still something.

Qin: Yep.

Eddy: Keep it up and you'll get your special treat

Horsea: Okay!

Nico: Awesome.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: And we killed Duchess with no stink.

Chowder: Yep. By using something that smells worse.

Lola: Yep. That was funny.

Xenia: It sure was.

Varie: That was awesome though.

Nico: Chowder, remind me never to taste that.

Chowder: Noted. Still feed it to bad guys though.

Scootaloo: Good idea.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon, Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare, Cheshire, Deker, Vincent Crabbe, Master Udon, Fu (DBXV), Byakko, Key Dopant, Sake Dopant, Bread Dopant, Mammoth Dopant, Diva Dopant, Pet Dopant, Gold Dopant, Chain Dopant and Hook Dopant!

Me: Wow! This will be interesting.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Faye Falchion, Penelope Phoenix, Phoenix Laval, Phoenix Smolderdash, Natalia Falchion, Casey, Ruby Rose, Ang, Lin Chung, Ryotaro, Laval, Callie Colugo, Angela Anaconda, Tina Tuna, Anya Ankylosaurus, Yuma Yarn, Rhonda Radiation, Neyla Nar, Callie Crystron and Sina Sixa,

Nico: Nice!

Anya Ankylosaurus: Awesome!

Zipp Storm: This is gonna be totally amazing!

Zipp Storm's Cutie Mark started glowing.

Me: Zipp your cutie mark is reacting to something.

Zipp Storm: I think I know what's coming!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon, Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare, Cheshire, Deker, Vincent Crabbe, Master Udon, Fu (DBXV), Byakko, Key Dopant, Sake Dopant, Bread Dopant, Mammoth Dopant, Diva Dopant, Pet Dopant, Gold Dopant, Chain Dopant and Hook Dopant!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Another Jumotsu: (In a girls voice) You bet it is!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with magenta hair with a aqua green streak in it and she had blue eyes and pink and white clothes and had pink angel wings and had a tiara with Zipp Storm's cutie mark in it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had Rainbow Dash's sword in her hand and had Zipp's tail.

Zephyr Zipp Storm: Zephyr Zipp Storm, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Zipp Storm.

Zipp Storm: Awesome!

Me: Whoa!

Adrianna Pipp Petals: Wow! See this is my sister. She is in every way like Zipp Storm and she is a great sleuth and has awesome fancy gadgets and stuff.

Zipp Storm: That is so awesome! Great minds do think alike.

Zephyr Zipp Storm: They sure do and I'm a mystery solver too thanks to books.

Me: Awesome!

Rainbow Dash: And she is also the legacy of me! So awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: By the way is the another Magma Gloom friendly or hostile?

Zephyr Zipp Storm: Friendly and you guys are going to like her.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That was awesome.

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) THUNDER FURY 6!

She summoned Thunder Terror, Mr. Pig, Bobby Barrows, Nyssa Al Ghul, Tigress and Lady Viper of HYDRA!

Qin: YEAH!

Maria: This is probably gonna be the only time I use the cannon today.

Me: Okay then.

Qin: All righty.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Don't wanna overheat it, you know?

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: Good idea.

Eli: Yeah.

Zephyr Zipp Storm: Yeah it sure is.

Poromon: Guys, can me and the others take a walk later?

Nico: Sure as long as one of us is with you.

Poromon: Okay.

Shanan: I'll go with them.

Nico: Okay. Now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER MAGMA GLOOM!

Nico: Whoa!

Eli: This one is hot!

Another Magma Gloom: (In a girls voice) But it will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and her eyes were covered in black opaque glasses which means she was blind and she had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Justice Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of justice in her hand.

Me: Theia Justice! Whoa!

Theia Justice: Good to hear your voice again J.D.

Me: You too.

Nico: Oh man she's blind I wonder what happened?

Me: She lost her eyes in a terrible accident. She accidentally splashed her eyes in Capsaicin Extract hot sauce and it permanently damaged her eyes and blinded her forever.

Nico: YIKES!

Lola: That must've really hurt.

Theia Justice: It did. But that accident helped me big time. I have the same powers as Daredevil now and can see with the air currents and can use those to my advantage.

Qin: Whoa!

Me: She also is known as the Incarnation of Lady Justice and she is very skilled in the forces of the law. And also she has lava and magma powers.

Magma Gloom: Just like me.

Qin: Wow!

Theia Justice: That's right.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: If I were to guess it's restore your vision.

Theia Justice: Yep but I turned his offer down and told him that I didn't want that. I'm happy with this.

Me: They do say the Ears hear just as awesome as the eyes do like a bat in the night.

Theia Justice: That's right.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Theia Justice: Allow me.

She strained and then flared up her power and then separated Another Magma Gloom from her!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: You separated him from you by yourself!? That was cool!

Theia Justice: Yep. I discovered that trick from a book. Not a braille book but I have a neat power that makes me absorb knowledge by touch.

Me: Wow!

Kaito and Zocks: Zenkaiju Gear!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: (Gets out Magma Gloom's Ridewatch) Time for some burn!

May: (Gets out Jumotsu's Ridewatch) Time for some blast Power!

Maria: (Gets out Imposter Sailor Moon's Ridewatch) In the name of the moon I will punish you!

Faye Falchion: (Gets out Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin's ridewatch) Time for the fire of the phoenix to bring some pain!

They used the powers of Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon and Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Another!

Then Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot came.

Nico: Awesome Team Toxic Horror!

Toxic Horror: Thanks Nico.

Diamond Tiara: Awesome! So it's my turn next.

Me: Yep.

?: HYAH!

Impact Man came and smashed down Another Magma Gloom and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Impact Man: (In a girls voice) That was an Impact of a time!

Nico: Sophia Impact!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and yellow clothes and she had brown angel wings and had the kanji for Impact in the middle of her forehead.

Sophia Impact: That was awesome and it's great to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

May: Thank goodness I didn't get hit by you.

Sophia Impact: Yeah I've been known for having incredibly strong superhuman strength. I don't want to break every single bone in your body.

May: Good.

Faye Falchion: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sophia Impact: When me and Nico were rolling giant snowballs to make huge snowmen and I used my superhuman strength to bring it over and help make the largest ever snowman ever.

Me: WHOA! How strong are you?

Sophia Impact: I can lift up over 500 million powers.

Applejack, Eli and May's jaws dropped.

I put them back.

Me: WOW! That is really impressive!

Lynn: Wow! You would really dominate the muscle contests.

Sophia laughed.

Sophia Impact: I sure would.

Nico: Yep. I'd hug you but I don't want you to crush me.

Sophia Impact: I know.

Nico: But I've missed you Sophia.

Sophia Impact: Same here Nico.

Me: Lets get off this planet.

We teleported back home.

The magic was done from there.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Faye Falchion, Penelope Phoenix, Phoenix Laval, Natalia Falchion, and Phoenix Smolderdash are heading to Cairo, Egypt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastman were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

And he's also going to find out the ones who had helped Mindy create clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies were none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aid in his plots and Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos, and they wanted revenge on us for what we did to Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Cairo, Egypt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news.

Takeshi: I believe I know what that bad news is: clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf

Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastman were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge.

Nico: From Kamen Rider Amazon?! Oh man!

Me: Not good. That bitch really crossed it this time, now we're facing off against clones of the enemies of Daisuke Yamamoto A.K.A. Kamen Rider Amazon.

Scootaloo: And from the looks of it, it's a large army of them.

Lincoln: And of course, I'm still going to absorb them, and I have the feeling I'm gonna uncover who helped Mindy create the clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Reinoheart, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Havnis Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Havnis.

Havnis Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large

Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastman heading for us, and boy were they pissed.

Sylvester: Sheesh, they're just as dangerous as the real ones.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: They sure are, but they're still going to be absorbed. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal

Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard

Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Scootaloo's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastman, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the chests of the clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastman, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call a feast, and now, we have all the powers, strength, and abilities of Kamen Rider Amazon's enemies, and I found out who it was that helped Mindy create the clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies, they're none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aid in his plots and Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos, and they wanted revenge on us for what we did to Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos.

We gasped.

Felicia Wittebane: Those goddamn… !

Luz: I can't believe them!

Hunter: We'll no doubt face Terra Snapdragon later on today, but leave Adrian Graye Vernworth for me tomorrow.

Lincoln: You got it, Hunter. (To Havnis Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Havnis Harper.

Havnis Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Havnis Harper and he hugged her, and Havnis Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Havnis Harper: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Havnis Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Havnis, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the sixth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Havnis that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Lynn at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was disowned by her family and her dreams of being a sports star were history as her brutish nature got her blacklisted.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Havnis.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Havnis Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Havnis Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Havnis Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Havnis Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Havnis Harper.

Havnis Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Nodoka Nagisaka, Hina Tsukimori, Makoto Natsume, and Azuki Miyano from Meat Eat Girl and Airi Kuze, Touko Hizuki, and Ayana Hizuki from Kagaku na Yatsura.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nodoka Nagisaka, Hina Tsukimori, Makoto Natsume, and Azuki Miyano from Meat Eat Girl and Airi Kuze, Touko Hizuki, and Ayana Hizuki from Kagaku na Yatsura.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nodoka Nagisaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nodoka Nagisaka and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Kamen Rider Amazon's enemies, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle

Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Nodoka Nagisaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Nodoka Nagisaka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nodoka Nagisaka, Hina Tsukimori, Makoto Natsume, Azuki Miyano, Airi Kuze, Touko Hizuki, and Ayana Hizuki with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Kamen Rider Amazon's enemies that were also created by Mindy, and they were even madder upon finding out that the ones who helped Mindy create clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies were none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aid in his plots and Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos, and they wanted revenge on us for what we did to Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Havnis Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches.

Lincoln: It just proves they're both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, but they're still in for Hell.

Me: You said a mouthful, and what Adrian Graye Vernworth and Terra Snapdragon did in helping them in that scheme, those two servants of Phillip Wittebane are going to pay!

* * *

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Kamen Rider Amazon's old enemies, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Havnis Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Havnis Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a

18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Havnis, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Havnis Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Havnis Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The gem formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of Great Leader of Black Satan, Titan, Dead Lion, Kikkaijin Gangaru, Kikkaijin Okamin, Scorpion Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Gorongame, Kikkaijin Torafugun, Jellyfish Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Waniida, Kikkaijin Mousengoke, Mantis Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Hagetakan, Kikkaijin Chameleon, Spider Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Elekiika, Kikkaijin Mecha-Gorilla, Stag Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Bubunger, Bat Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Denkiei, Kikkaijin Dokugama, Kikkaijin Arijigoku, Shark Kikkaijin, Kikkaijin Kemunga, Kikkaijin Hasamigani, Kikkaijin Armadillon, Great Leader of Delzer Army, General Shadow, Great General Darkness, Staff Officer Steel, Division Commander Wild Eagle, Dr. Kate, Major Skull, Baron Rock, General Wolf, Commanding Officer Brank, Snake Woman, Marshal Machine, Commander Jijaku, and Armored Knight.

Nico: What the?! Clones of the Black Satan Organization and Delzer Army?!

Lincoln: No doubt that Mindy had a hand in this as well.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of the Black Satan Organization and Delzer Army and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of the Black Satan Organization and Delzer Army, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of the Black Satan Organization and Delzer Army, but those two servants of Belos aren't even done yet.

Me: They're just going to make their demise even more painful.

Lincoln: You said it, even after we defeated Phillip Wittebane and stripped him of his powers and magic and freed him of the curse, there are still those who believe he's doing the right thing.

Hunter: The only good member of The Emperor's Coven is a dead one.

Gus: You got that right.

Luz: Terra Snapdragon's not going to be an easy one to deal with.

Aurora Nightingale: True, but if she has plant based magic, then, a little bit of cold should dampen her magic.

Amity: That's right, plants are badly affected by cold.

Hunter: And since you're the Gene-Slammer for White Night Dragon, her plants are going to get a very nasty case of frostbite.

Lincoln: And Aurora's powers have a bad effect on plant-using villains and they effectively destroy their plants.

Nico: This I got to see.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Oceanus Shenron: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Oceanus Shenron, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up toSimulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, and now, Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Luna: Oh man, now Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi are part of your harem.

Nicole: Brittney knew Oceanus Shenron had feelings for Lincoln, and when she sees you two together, she's gonna be so proud of you two.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Samus Aran, Oceanus Shenron, Simulator Bulma, and Simulator Chi-Chi, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Melty Monster Galaxy is next.

Me: WHOA! That one is gonna be hot! You guys are gonna be sweating like crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Timmy Turner: Me and Harry Potter will go.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Yep.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at MELTY MONSTER GALAXY!

Nico: WHOA!

Timmy Turner: WOW! This is hot!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) This one is going to be hot. There are lava monsters called Magmaarghs that are going to come after you at every corner in the lava. The slightest touch from them will burn you.

Nico: YIKES!

Nicole: I know. Just be careful. You got to get to the lava ball with the most Magmaarghs. That one will have the star.

Nico: Okay.

A Magmaargh came out of a lava ball in front of them.

Nicole: See? They're all over.

Nico: I see your point.

Harry: We can still hit them.

?: Let us help too!

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with red hair and red eyes and she had red angel wings and red thief clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the LupinRangers Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a cane like that of Sly Coopers.

The 2nd figure was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and blue angel wings and blue clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Wave Man on it.

Carly Lupin IV: Carly Lupin IV, Embodiment of the LupinRangers.

Wendy Wave: And I'm Wendy Wave, Embodiment of Wave Man.

Timmy Turner: Awesome!

Harry Potter: Wendy it's great to see you!

Wendy Wave: Wow! Harry and Timmy! It's awesome to see you again. Its been a while.

Nico: We can catch up later. Lets go.

They were off!

Nico: Your powers will come in handy here!

Wendy Wave: Water is my specialty! And so is water magic! Time for my Ravenclaw magic to be brought to good use here! AUGUAMENTI!

She fired a wave of water from her hand and it hit a Magmaargh and he screamed in pain as he was turned to rock!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! Hermione and Luna do you know Wendy?

Hermione: (British Accent) We sure do. She is the best Water Wizard in all of Ravenclaw house.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) She came from America and was really amazing at what she can do with the powers of water magic. Professor Flitwick was so amazed by her skill that he named her a prodigy in all things water.

Me: That is amazing.

Hermione: She went to Ravenclaw house and was really gifted from day one of her time in Hogwarts.

Me: And I have a feeling she HATED Delores Umbridge as much as I do.

Hermione: Yep.

They flew on.

Nico: (gets out Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, and Magma Gloom's Ridewatches) Time for a triple threat!

Nico activated them and fired waves of ice, lava and lightning and blasted the Magmaarghs.

Carly Lupin IV: Here's an Advanced Notice: I'm taking your treasure!

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fiery fucking asses!

Carly fired waves of energy and swiped Lava jewels from the Magmaarghs and they melted.

Harry: RIDICULOUS!

He turned the Magmaarghs into hummingbirds!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Timmy Fired magic blasts and they hit the Magmaarghs and they were turned into butterflies!

They got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Wendy Wave: That was awesome!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Timmy and Harry?

Wendy Wave: I met Harry in Hogwarts. I am a transfer student from the America School of Wizardry. I was sent there in my first year when they saw my skills in Water Magic. I was put into Ravenclaw house and helped Harry on many of his adventures.

Harry Potter: She helped me expose many of the dark wizards. She also hated Malfoy as well as Umbridge and all the evil wizards of Azkaban.

Nico: Well you don't have to worry about those douchebags anymore. They're all dead and given the Black Gates. Except for Vincent Crabbe. He's in the M.O.E.

Wendy Wave: Good riddance. I actually liked Hogwarts better than my old home in America.

Nico: Wow.

Wendy Wave: Yeah. I met Timmy when he was being bullied by Crocker. I punched that freak in the face and sent him into the nuthouse.

Nico: Wow!

Wanda: And Wendy being a wizard knows about all of us. The Fairy World High Council before the Alliance was made said that Wizards and Witches know all about us and they are cool with that.

Nico: That is amazing.

Wendy Wave: It sure is and Wanda, Cosmo and Poof you are looking great too.

Cosmo: Thanks Wendy.

Wendy Wave: And I heard about Gregory Goyle being in the M.O.E. too. And I know that not all the Slytherins are bad. Daphne Greengrass I know you're watching and it's great to see you too.

Daphne Greengrass: (British Accent) Same here Wendy.

Wendy Wave: Awesome.

Nico: Can you tell us about yourself Carly?

Carly Lupin IV: I sure can. I am a master thief like my ancestor Arsene Lupin. Also like the Cooper Clan I too come from a long line of master thieves that stretches back to 25,000 years ago.

All of us: WOW!

Nico: Wow! 25,000 years of thievery! That is incredible.

Carly Lupin IV: I know. Me and Sly Cooper have so much in common and our family has an ancient book like they do. Also I am a close friend of Kairi Yano and his team and I helped them bring down some of their enemies as well. It was really fun.

Nico: Awesome. Would you two like to join the team?

Wendy Wave: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later Shanan and the mascots were heading out.

Clayface: Have fun guys!

Shanan: We will.

Poromon: See ya soon!

They left.

Shanan: We're going to Gunnison, Colorado. My dad would take me there for a fun walk there too.

Poromon: Cool!

They were off to Gunnison.

---

In Gunnison, Shanan and the mascots were walking in the forest.

Shanan: It's such a beautiful day here.

Poromon: Thanks for coming with us, Shanan.

Shanan: No problem guys. This is gonna be so fun.

Manaphy: It sure is.

Shanan: Yep. Huh?

Shanan sensed something and it was coming from a mine tunnel.

Horsea: What is it?

Shanan: I sense something in that mine there.

Horsea: What do you think it is?

Shanan: No idea.

Poromon: Lets go see.

Shanan: I'm getting a bad feeling about this. I sense an evil presence in that mine.

Poromon: Oh boy.

They went into the mine and she formed a ball of energy and it formed a flashlight beam.

* * *

Theia Justice: You do feel that, right?

Lana: You mean the smell of those cookies being baked? I sure do!

Theia Justice: Not that! I feel something bad over where Shanan and the mascots are.

Nico: Uh oh! I sense it too!

Me: Yeah me too! We better get over there and fast!

Eli: Lets go!

Lynn Sr.: I'll watch the cookies.

Me: Thanks Mr. Lynn. See ya!

We were off!

* * *

In the mine Shanan and the Mascots went down a tunnel and then they came across a shocking sight! It was a big room and it looked like a hive nest.

Shanan: Whoa!

Poromon: What is this place?

Shanan: No idea. But I don't like it.

Then they saw someone anchored to the wall. It was a girl with brown hair and she was stuck to the wall.

Shanan: Oh man! Are you all right?

Girl: (Weakly) Kill me.

Shanan: Why?

Poliwag: Wait. This is familiar.

Shanan looked on the floor and saw a dead facehugger carcass.

Shanan: (GASPS IN HORROR) OH NO! We got to destroy this place now! This is a Xenomorph nest!

Girl: Kill me.

Shanan: Hang on!

She formed a ghost hand and it went into her and with intangibility it pulled out a CHESTBURSTER!

Girl: Thank you.

Shanan incinerated the chestburster instantly!

They grabbed the wall and yanked down the stuff and got the girl. The girl looked like a brown hair girl and she had blue eyes and had black clothes and a tiara was in her hand and it had the symbol of the Ghidorah Dopant on it.

Shanan: I got ya.

They then saw 4 Xenomorph eggs!

Shanan: Xenomorph eggs!

Poromon: I think they are going to hatch!

Poliwag: But I thought we banished all the Xenomorphs to the Black Gates!?

Shanan: Some of them must've been forgotten and were laying dorment here on Earth! No way in hell are we going to let these live here!

---

We arrived in Gunnison.

Me: Gunnison, Colorado. Been a long time since I was here.

Cybertron Ransack: Lets check out the bar. That's probably where they're at.

Me: That is probably…

BOOM!

We heard an explosion and we saw smoke coming from a mine on top of a hill.

Me: Whoa that's the old Roosevelt Mine!

Nico: They went down there? Lets go!

Me: Wait! I'm getting a bad feeling about this.

Nico: Lets go see anyway.

---

In the mine the eggs opened up.

Poliwag: DEATH TO XENOMORPHS!

Shanan: YEAH!

They fired waves of energy.

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and blasted the eggs and explosions blasted off all over.

KRABBOOOOOOOOMM KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Then Shanan got out a powerful C4 bomb and sent the timer for 1 minute!

Shanan: Run!

They ran fast and went for the exit.

---

We came to the mine entrance.

Nico: Something big is going in in there.

Then Shanan and everyone came running out!

Shanan: DUCK AND COVER! IT'S GOING TO BLOW!

We ran and hit and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The whole mine exploded and collapsed!

Nico: WHOA!

Shanan: Before you kill us we have quite a story to tell you.

Nico: We want to hear it but who is she?

Shanan: We found her.

Varie: Let me look her over.

Varie did so.

Wheelie: What the fuck did you guys do?!

Shanan: There was a Xenomorph nest in that mine and we destroyed it!

WE GASPED!

Nico: A Xenomorph nest!? But that's impossible!

Eli: Wait! I sense that she's right! There was a nest there!

Shanan: We found one there that had a bunch of Xenomorphs there laying dorment. We killed them all and blew up that entire mine.

Poromon: It's true.

Poliwag: Yeah!

Nico: WHOA! That was too close for comfort! You saved this entire planet from a nasty Xenomoprh infestation!

Ellen Ripley: No shit! Awesome job!

Newt: Yeah no kidding!

Manaphy: WE REGRET NOTHING!

Horsea: YEAH!

Shanan: We found this girl and she was about to have a Xenomorph burst out of her. But I used my ghost hand and got rid of it by pulling the Chestburster out of her safely.

Varie: It's good you did. She's going to be like this for about a week.

Me: That's good. At least she's okay.

I saw the tiara and recognized the symbol.

Me: (GASP) Galatea Ghidorah!? Oh my god! Thank goodness you're okay.

Galatea Ghidorah: (Weakly) Thanks to Shanan and the mascots. You have an amazing daughter there and Nico you guys all have awesome mascots.

Nico: They sure are awesome. I'm proud of them.

May: We all are.

Horsea: Tell us more about yourself.

Galatea Ghidorah: I'm the embodiment of the Ghidorah Dopant and I have all his powers. I am a master of him and his powers. I study aliens and kaiju.

Carol Pusateri: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Galatea Ghidorah: Once I've recovered I'll join the team.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: And Nico I have an idea for archenemies. Ripley don't kill me for this. Remember that box of my old Aliens toys I showed you?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Well I was thinking of having the Xenomorphs from those toys join the M.O.E.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Broccoli Guy: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Blossom Z and Cadance.

Cadance: All right!

Qin: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Bog Monsters who've come back from the dead and they want revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Bog Monsters who've come back from the dead and they want revenge.

We gasped.

Nico: The Bog Monsters from How to Kill A Monster?! Oh man, we missed one!

Me: We sure did.

Adrienne Midnight: The Bog Monsters from How to Kill A Monster are easy to dispatch, they're allergic to humans and it'll also cause them to explode.

Eli: Wait, they're allergic to us?

Nico: As strange as it may sound, it's true, The Bog Monsters are allergic to humans, and when you sneeze on one of them, their allergies react in a violent way and they explode. This is gonna get real messy. Lincoln, where are they at?

Lincoln: They're in the swamps of Georgia.

Nico: As I thought, and it looks like they're going after Gretchen and Clark. Let's head down there and wipe them all out.

Me: Let's make those Bog Monsters pay.

Lincoln: We're gonna be needing a very long hot shower after this adventure.

The previous group came.

Taskmaster: Can me, Koragg, King Shark, Molten Man, Lythos, Hydros, Stratos, Pyros, Taskmaster and David Cain go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This will be disgusting!

Lana: But I will like it.

Me: The Bog Monsters are back.

Chill Bill: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Acid Man next.

Qin: Ooh scientific.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos, and she's coming after us to get revenge for what we did in defeating Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh dear God!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Hunter was right on who we're facing: the figure that we saw is none other than Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos, and she's coming after us to get revenge for what we did in defeating Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos.

Hunter: I knew it was going to be her, and since we're heading for the swamps of Georgia, she's no doubt hiding there.

Aurora Nightingale: Her plants aren't going to save her from me, she's going to face the fury of White Night Dragon. (Ice Blue Energy Aura flares up)

Lincoln: That's right, she's about to get a case of ice cold justice.

Nico: This is gonna end badly for that witch. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to the swamps of Georgia to help Gretchen and Clark get rid of The Bog Monsters.

Lincoln: I would've thought we'd finally be rid of The Goosebumps Monsters after we took down Slappy and the rest of them, but The Bog Monsters sure escaped from us. Too bad it'll be their last day alive, and once we get rid of them, you're next, Terra Snapdragon.

Aurora Nightingale: There is no escape for you, servant of Emperor Belos, everything you've done in his name will never be forgiven, and soon, you shall pay the ultimate price for your devotion to him with your life.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the swamps of Georgia to help Gretchen and Clark get rid of The Bog Monsters, and once we got rid of them, Aurora Nightingale and Lincoln are going to destroy Terra Snapdragon and make her pay for her crimes in helping Belos.

We were off to the Okefenokee Swamp.

---

We arrived in the Okefenokee Swamp.

Me: The Okefenokee Swamp.

Qin: Wow.

Molten Man: I'm definitely gonna be a good help here.

Qin: This is awesome.

We arrived at the house of Gretchen and Clark.

Eye Five: Gretchen? Clark?

They saw us.

Gretchen: Guys! Boy are we glad to see you! Come on in! Hurry!

We went in.

Me: The bog monsters are back. We know.

Hydros: And how's your day been?

Gretchen: Trying to survive. (SNIFFS) EW! You guys reek! You smell like stinkweed!

Grave Clobber: We need to wash that off.

Me: We were on a planet where everything was made of stinkweed.

Lincoln: Yeah it was gross.

Izzy Moonbow: I thought it was really fun.

Pyros: Maria, will you do the honors?

Maria: Like you even have to ask.

She washed us all off and it was good.

Me: Ahh. Thanks.

Koichi: No salt? That goes with pepper.

Me: But pepper is the only thing that makes you sneeze.

Koichi: True.

Qin: Yeah.

Taskmaster: Also, we faced a movie version of the Bog Monster last year.

Me: I remember.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: That was awesome.

Vinyl Scratch: It sure was.

Me: Yep.

Clark: Really?

Slobber Trap: He looked more grassy than the one you know.

Qin: Yeah.

Clark: Wow.

Gretchen: That is amazing.

Me: Best Halloween ever. Want to see my costume from that year?

Gretchen: Sure?

I spun around and turned into PRINCE DAYSTAR!

Me: I am Prince Daystar!

Stratos: What do you think?

Gretchen: That is awesome!

Me: Yeah it was one of my most amazing costumes ever.

Clark: I like it!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah it's awesome.

I spun around and reverted back.

Torch Man: It's gonna be hard top that.

Me: Yeah.

Gretchen: But that was fun. Now we got to stop those monsters.

Xenia: I agree.

Me: Yep.

Lola: Spike can sneeze some fire out to help us.

Spike the Dragon: Good idea.

Lythos: How far are they?

Eli: (Concentrates) 500 yards and closing.

Qin: Oh boy.

Sabrina (Pokemon): I sense they're closing in.

Eli: Lets go get them.

Me: I agree.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

King Shark: I call dibs on eating one of them!

Nico: EW!

Lana: Leave eating mud to me!

We saw them.

Me: Targets sighted.

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at them.

The bog monsters roared and then the spirits of fire appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then fireballs rained down and burned them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay you buttfaced Bog Beasts! Taste this! (ACTIVATES COMMON COLD'S RIDEWATCH) (SNEEZES)

I sneezed and then they exploded!

KRASPLAT!

We were covered in mud!

Manterror: Um… eww!

Nico: Yuck!

I fired waves of fire and burned them.

NUMEROUS BOG MONSTERS CAME!

Nico: Okay then! (ACTIVATES COMMON COLD'S RIDEWATCH) (SNEEZES EXPLOSIVELY)

He fired a wave of slime and drenched them and then…

MASSIVE KRASPLAT!

They exploded and we were covered in mud!

Me: YUCK!

Koragg: Someone use a flame shoot!

I fired a wave of fire and blasted the Bog Monsters!

Eli: (ACTIVATES COMMON COLD'S RIDEWATCH) (SNEEZES)

He covered them in snot and then…

KRASPLAT!

More of them exploded and we were covered in more mud!

Nico: YUCK!

Maria: This is getting yucky!

Qin: Tell me about it!

Xenia: YUCK!

Blossom Z and Cadance charged at them and fired energy blasts and smashed them into pulp!

Then Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Killer Shrike, Shendu, Mummy, Captain Cold, Madame Masque and Spymaster came.

Nico: Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Unicorn, Hsi Wu, Killer Shrike, Shendu, Mummy, Captain Cold, Madame Masque and Spymaster.

Trap Jaw: Man, you guys look messy!

Nico: Don't we know it?

Beast Man: No one said being a hero had to be clean.

Me: It's always a dirty job but somebody has to do it.

Unicorn: At least it isn't blood.

Qin: True.

Hsi Wu: We heard you fought Duchess.

Nico: Yep.

Killer Shrike: Did you really let her have it?

Me: Oh we sure did.

?: Good riddance.

A figure came out and it was BORK from episode 30 of SPD!

He has a powerful whip on his head that vaporizes things so he goes around calling himself the Ultimate Master. Bork teams up with Broodwing and captures the Green Ranger.

Unfortunately for him, Bridge escapes and the Rangers follow him to a giant robot, which is taken down by the S.W.A.T. Megazord.

Bridge Carson: Bork!

Bork: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You and Broodwing teamed up and captured the Green Ranger.

Bork: That's right! Good memory.

Me: Never missed an episode.

Bork: Yep. And you got something hanging off your nose J.D.

Me: Huh? Oh.

I pulled out a handkerchief and wiped it.

Me: Sorry.

Bridge: Still mad I got away from you?

Bork: Well, if I had captured the Red Ranger, he would've gotten away a lot quicker.

Nico: That he would have.

Jack Landors: No arguments there.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Sydney Burlington, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, Athena, Victoria, Ice Queen, Tethys - Goddess of Light, Splendid Venus, Wingweaver, Fire Princess, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Evil-Lyn, Whiplash, Count Marzo, Tri-Klops, Beast Man, Stinkor, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - Nico's rescue was on a planet of Stinkweed and we battled Duchess and Cillia Chill transformed

---

Trap Jaw was first

Trap Jaw (to Sydney): Nico's rescue was on a planet of Stinkweed, where he battled Duchess. Cillia Chill transformed too.

Sydney: She sure did and it was awesome to see!

Mikey 2003: It sure was! She laid down the law on that monster Duchess! She really made sure she learned the hard way that you should never piss off anyone like she does.

Athena: That is for sure and it's going to always end on a bad note.

Twilight Sparkle: That is for sure.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy no kidding! And Duchess had a really nasty habit of making people miserable.

Spyro: No kidding and no lies there.

Trap Jaw: Amen to that. Lets do it!

Sydney used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Lady Assailant of Flames, Fire Princess, Infernal Flame Vixen, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Fortune Lady Fire, Fire Magician Girl, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Trap Jaw, Tri-Klops, Stinkor, King Hiss, Count Marzo, Whiplash, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon, Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare, Cheshire, Deker, Vincent Crabbe, Master Udon, Fu (DBXV), Byakko, Key Dopant, Sake Dopant, Bread Dopant, Mammoth Dopant, Diva Dopant, Pet Dopant, Gold Dopant, Chain Dopant and Hook Dopant who are the Embodiments of Zipp Storm and the Justice dopant

---

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man (to Nanette): Nico, Scootaloo's team, Magma Gloom's team, and the others did good battling Another Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon, Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare, Cheshire, Deker, Vincent Crabbe, Master Udon, Fu (DBXV), Byakko, Key Dopant, Sake Dopant, Bread Dopant, Mammoth Dopant, Diva Dopant, Pet Dopant, Gold Dopant, Chain Dopant and Hook Dopant. They are the Embodiments of Zipp Storm and the Justice Dopant.

Nanette: That was so awesome! And the Embodiment of Zipp Storm is really awesome too. She is the Embodiment of the Legacy of Rainbow Dash and she is just as fast and fearless. And she is an awesome sleuth too.

Ryo: Boy she sure is! And her loyalty to everyone is just as awesome.

Lady Assailant of Flames: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: She is awesome for that. And she has awesome gadgets like Zipp does.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) She is really the Legacy of Rainbow Dash and she loves Mystery books as well as Daring Do Books.

Sunburn: Those books are so awesome.

Beast Man: They sure are. Lets do it!

Nanette used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of fire and they smashed them down.

---

Sheila Castille, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Simorgh - Bird of Divinity, Monstrous Bird, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady, Lady Ninja Yae, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffin, Melter, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - Lincoln's rescue in Cairo and we battled clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastmanclones

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn (to Sheila): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Cairo. He battled clones of Jyumenki Golgos, Spider Beastman, Vampire Bat Beastman, Mantis Beastman, Large Centipede Beastman, Mole Beastman, Porcupine Beastman, Snake Beastman, Crocodile

Beastman, Crab Beastman, Black Cat Beastman, Snail Beastman, Ant Beastman, Dobsonfly Beastman, Zero the Great, Ruler, Bee Beastman, Diving Beetle Beastman, Toad Beastman, Tiger Beetle Beastman, Owl Beastman, Mushroom Beastman, Sea Anemone Beastman, Japanese Dwarf Flying Squirrel Beastman, and Salamander Beastmanclones

Sheila: Yep that's right. And Lincoln and his group all did a great job.

Meilin: They sure did and it was amazing to see!

Caam: It sure was. Everyone all did great there.

Rainbow Dash: Boy everyone sure did awesome there too.

Scootaloo: They sure did and it was so fun.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Unicorn: Glad everyone had fun. Lets do it!

Sheila used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Seamia, Mr. Krabs, SpongeBob, Squidward, Sandy, Patrick, Plankton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Shriek, Spellbinder, Dr. Abel Cuvier, Mr. Freeze, Bane, Riddler, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer - Melty Monster Galaxy

---

Killer Shrike was next

Killer Shrike (to Rice): Next was Melty Monster Galaxy. That one must've been hot!

Rice: It was blisteringly hot! It was a galaxy made of lava!

Haruko: WHOA! The heat was intense!

Seamia: Aye lad! It sure was!

Rarity: Oh it was hot to make anyone sweat darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You're not kidding there!

Gill Grunt: That was really hot there.

Killer Shrike: Glad you all had lots of water. Lets do it!

Rice used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Maxxine Stennson, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Sya Hu, Baihumon, White Tiger, Tigress, Mihiramon, Tigra, Tygra, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Mummy of Pharaoh Scamses, Wandering Mummy, Ghostrick Mummy, Giant Axe Mummy, Poison Mummy, Dark Mummy, Mummy of Ankh-ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - THE MASCOTS FOUND XENOMORPH EGGS!? I THOUGHT THEY WERE ALL DESTROYED AND BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES!

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy (to Maxxine): THE MASCOTS FOUND FUCKING XENOMORPH EGGS!? I THOUGHT THEY WERE ALL DESTROYED AND BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES!

Maxxine: Believe me we were just as shocked as you were! It was crazy that the Xenomorphs were lying dorment here on Earth and in an abandoned mine in Gunnison, Colorado.

Mokunai XI: Yeah we found lots of skeletons there with the chests ripped open from chestbursters and it was horrible!

Sya Hu: Yeah it sure was! But thankfully there were only 4 eggs there laying dorment.

Fluttershy: But the mascots all did a great job there and destroyed the eggs before they did anymore harm.

Tornado Bolt: We found out that they landed on Earth years ago and were buried underground and long forgotten.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that is crazy that they were untouched.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Mummy: Well at least the Xenomorphs are gone for good. Well done to the mascots. Lets do it!

Rice used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Kukul, Fi the Phoenix, Azulongmon, Zhuqiaomon, Ebonwumon, Baihumon, Huanglongmon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Hsi Wu, Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Tchang Zu, Po Kong, Evil Bai Tza, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - THE MASCOTS DESTROYED THE LAST OF THE XENOMORPHS!

---

Shendu The Demon Sorcerer of Fire was next.

Shendu (to Kendra): THE MASCOTS DESTROYED THE LAST OF THE XENOMORPHS! You should be proud of them.

Maxxine: Oh we are. At least now the Xenomorphs will never terrorize the entire universe ever again.

Yost Spiderman: That is for sure!

Kukul: The mascots all did an amazing job back then. Now ALL the Xenomorphs are all dead for good.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy thank goodness for that. I'm glad they are gone.

Cozy Glow: Boy me too! But J.D. gave you guys an awesome idea. You can use the Xenomorph's from J.D.'s old toys as archenemies for us.

Shendu: That's not a bad idea.

Hex: I like it.

Shendu: Me too. Lets do it!

Maxxine used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Megarock Dragon, Exodia, Medusa Worm, Giant Soldier of Stone, Big Shield Gardna, Granmorg the Rock Monarch, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Po Kong, Shendu, Dai Gui, Tchang Zu, Xiao Fung, Valmont, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - So the Bog Monsters are back!?

---

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of the Sky was next.

Hsi Wu (to Georgina): So the Bog Monsters are back!? They're from How to Kill a Monster, right?

Georgina: That's right and we battled those monsters a while back the first time and we were covered from head to toe in mud and slop.

Spyro: That was so disgusting.

Aussa: That's right. But like we have always known. Being a superhero is always a dirty job and someone has to do it.

Applejack: Yep and we're going to need one doozy of a bath when we're done here.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we're filthier than a pig in a mud pit.

Flashwing: We sure are. What a mess.

Hsi Wu: No kidding. You guys sure are covered in mud. Lets do it!

Georgina used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Qin, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Alison Winters, Gwen, Ben, Kevin, Cooper, Julie, Sunny, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Shade, Grodd, Grundy, Toyman, Weather Wizard, Firefly, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto - Those Bog Monsters made everyone a mess

---

Captain Cold was next.

Captain Cold (to Qin): Those Bog Monsters made everyone a mess. Today won't be different!

Qin: Nope because they will be making us more filthy than ever.

Vixen: Yeah but it will be worth it.

Alison Winters: That is for sure and it will be awesome to destroy them.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is really fun!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) No filth no reward as they say.

Featherweight: It's true.

Sprocket: Yeah that is right.

Captain Cold: Too true. Lets do it!

Qin used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of ice, metal, fire, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Jelli, Goop, Edith Norris, Revival Jam, Blob, Suu, Venom, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Calendar Girl, Evil Clayface, Riddler, Bane, Baby Dahl, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit - Those Bog Monsters will pay

---

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque (to Timmy): Those Bog Monsters will pay. With their lives!

Timmy Turner: Big time and that is a fact!

Emma: Yeah but Lana sure likes these monsters though.

Jelli: Yeah but that's Lana for you. She sure loves being dirty and filthy.

Princess Luna: (LAUGHS) That is too true on that.

Moondust: Yep and it's awesome for her.

Snowdrop: That's Lana for you. She loves all things filthy.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding on that.

Madame Masque: Yeah that is for sure. Lets do it!

Timmy used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

SpongeBob Squarepants, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Kiyome, Olga Orromov, Mr. Krabs, SpongeBob, Jenna Jellyfish, Squidward, Patrick, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Cluemaster, Trapster, Trickster, Evil Magic Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Dark Man, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - The Bog Monsters are disgusting

---

Spymaster was next

Spymaster (to Spongebob): The Bog Monsters are disgusting. Lana's probably enjoying herself.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Lana sure is and that is so awesome for her.

Natilee: Lana LOVES the mud and she practically lives in it.

Kiyome: That is for sure and she is really loving it. She's what we call Filthy Muckette.

THEY LAUGHED AT THAT ONE!

Spymaster: (LAUGHS) Hey that's perfect for her. Filthy Muckette, I like that.

Princess Celestia: That was funny and awesome. But we're going to need one big bath after this.

King Solar: You're not kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah we are a mess!

Amber Morning: BLECH! NO kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Spymaster: No kidding there! Lets do it!

SpongeBob used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of Krabby Patties and light and smashed him down.

---

Billy, Konan and RD Lana VS Major Mucus

---

Major Mucus was next.

Billy: Duh lets get him!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Noriko, Gaara and RD Lincoln VS Screamer

---

Screamer was next.

Noriko: Time for some lightning!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed her down.

---

Shiro, Ryuzetsu and Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon VS Mamemon Brothers

---

The Mamemon Brothers were next.

Shiro: This will be fun.

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Eureka Thurston, Captain Barbossa and Youngblood VS The Ghost of Captain Redbeard

---

The Ghost of Redbeard was next.

Eureka: Bring it on.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Rikochet, Juandissimo Magnifico and Triple H VS The Ghost of The Hooded Heifer

---

The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer was next.

Ghost of the Hooded Heffer: I, The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, shall destroy you!

Rikochet: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dudley Puppy, James Bond and Carol VS Carface Carruthers

---

Carface was next.

Dudley: This will be awesome!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Yost Wolverine, Princess Luna and Lincoln VS Jackson Chappell

---

Jackson Chappell was next.

Yost Wolvering: Time to Slice you up!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Yin, Po and Laney VS Taotie

---

Taotie was next.

Yin: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Max (Dino Squad), Vakama and Tahu VS Chum Krabs

---

Chum Krabs was next.

Max: Lets do this.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Jason Jenkins & Kong, Jared and Allenby VS Primator

---

Primator was next.

Jason: Lets do it guys

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bork

---

Bork was next.

Bork: Boy you guys are a mess!

Nico: No kidding there!

May: Yeah!

Bork: Yuck. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Bog Monsters, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on the Bog Monsters and one blast from the blasters will blow a Bog Monster to pieces.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! First this. SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

Nico pressed a button and then a light flashed and a Timer came on.

15 seconds later the Red X lit up.

Nico: GUILTY!

Rangers: Delta Enforcer!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked into a containment card!

Nico went and picked it up.

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Nico: Bork you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Well, it's a messy job.

Tsukasa: But someone has to do it!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the Green Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the green rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the Green Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue, Time Force, Ninja Storm, SPD and Mystic Force Rangers!

Me: YEAH!

We went at the monsters and blasted them with fire all over.

Kopond blasted the mud monsters all over.

Lana, Clayface, Wheelie and Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Lana and Clayface's powers and Wheelie's weapons 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon.

Lana and Cybertron Ransack: ICE LASER BLAST!

Clayface and Wheelie: FIRE CLAY BOMB STORM!

Sarah of Earth and Koragg: EARTH WOLF BLAST!

Tom of Wind and Whirlwind: WIND DRAGON BLAST!

Peyton of Water and King Shark: MERMAID WATER BLAST!

Kaz of Fire and Molten Man: PHOENIX FIRE BLAST!

Ebonwumon of the North and Lythos: ROCK TURTLE SHOT!

Azulongmon of the East and Hydros: LIGHTNING DRAGON BLAST!

Baihumon of the West and Stratos: WIND TIGER BLAST!

Zhuqiaomon of the South and Pyros: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

Brody of Ninja Steel and Taskmaster: NINJA STORM BLAST!

Lady Palutena of the Light and David Cain: LIGHT GODDESS FURY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth

Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Lana, Clayface and Eli: MUD SMASHING BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: FLAME SHOOT!

Peni Parker: FIRE WEB STYLE: BURN SPIDERS!

Shantae: FIRE MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC FLAMES!

Akko: FIRE STAR STYLE: FLAME STARS!

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: FLAME SNEEZE!

AAAAAAACHOOOO!

They sneezed out flames

Lincoln: Alright, you ugly Bog Monsters, time to say goodbye.

Lincoln fired a wave of snot which hit The Bog Monsters, and because of their allergies to humans, they swelled up like balloons, and Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier protecting all of us, and then, The Bog Monsters exploded and their entrails and guts splattered on the barrier! TRIPLE YUCK YUCK YUCK!

The Bog Monsters were also sent to The Black Gates thanks to Darren and Sebastian's black magic.

Nico: YUCK! That was just disgusting! But, thank goodness you had that barrier put up protecting us, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got that right, otherwise, we were going to be having a really nasty problem getting their entrails and guts out in the shower. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Terra Snapdragon.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO EMPEROR BELOS!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting

around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from a massive blast of green magic that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the green magic blast and it also absorbed incoming vines and plants.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Terra Snapdragon, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Terra Snapdragon, the leader of the Plant Coven who reports under Emperor Belos.

Felicia Wittebane: I should've known you'd show up here, Terra. You goddamn traitor of the witches and demons of The Boiling Isles, you still make me sick to no fucking end!

Terra Snapdragon: TRAITORS! YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO EMPEROR BELOS, HIS LEGACY WILL LIVE FOREVER!

Aurora Nightingale: Shut the Hell up, witch! You're not leaving this place alive!

Suddenly, Aurora Nightingale's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with stars, aurora, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Terra Snapdragon, she left ice blue energy, stars, aurora, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aurora Nightingale: You really make me sick to my stomach, Terra Snapdragon, all you've done in the name of Emperor Belos almost led to the deaths of every last witch in The Boiling Isles because of The Day of Unity.

Terra Snapdragon: It was all for the purpose of coming together!

Aurora Nightingale: (FIRES ICE BLAST THAT SHUT TERRA SNAPDRAGON'S MOUTH) Shut up, I guess it's pointless trying to talk sense to gutter trash like you, so now, you've left me no other choice but to put you down forever!

Suddenly, Aurora Nightingale was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with stars, aurora, snow, and ice surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and White Night Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Terra Snapdragon: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: Yep, and now, Aurora's going to make Terra Snapdragon feel the cold grip of death.

hen, as the vortex faded, Aurora Nightingale emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of White Night Dragon is about to be unleashed!

Aurora Nightingale grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large ice blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair and dark blue hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has White Night Dragon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Aurora, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has White Night Dragon with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Aurora, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her ice blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Aurora Nightingale has on a sleeveless ice blue crop top, marine blue bridal gloves, ice blue skirt, ice blue pants, ice blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is White Night Dragon surrounded by water and ice and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding an ice blue gem with neon glowing ice blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Aurora Nightingale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive ice blue angel wings with marine blue tips on the large ice blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with marine blue tips and marine blue markings, Aurora Nightingale has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aurora Nightingale's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aurora Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Arctic Ice White Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Arctic Ice White Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and White Night Dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ice blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with ice blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and ice blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aurora Nightingale has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ice blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of White Night Dragon's head with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji with water drops and snowflakes in between the kanji below White Night Dragon that said, "Aurora Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of White Night Dragon, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis and Cosmic Ictiokinesis, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, and Dark Lisa, Archenemy of Snacks and Sweets Aggressive Majority and The Sweet Troops, Destroyer of Terra Snapdragon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ice, Snow, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and White Night Dragon"

オーロラ・ナイチンゲール、ホワイトナイト・ドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、宇宙ハイドロキネシスとコズミック・イクティオキネシスの達人、強力で熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、スナックとスイーツの大敵アグレッシブ・マジョリティとスイート・トループス、テラ・キンギョソウの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして水、氷、雪、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、白夜龍のマスター

Aurora Nightingale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WHITE NIGHT DRAGON-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE STORM WHITE NIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE STORM WHITE NIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM ARCTIC ICE STORM WHITE NIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aurora Nightingale's Super Angel-White Night Dragon-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Terra Snapdragon saw it, she went mad and sent plants at her to kill her, but Aurora Nightingale fired a massive barrage of ice blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snow, ice, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which killed her plants and hit Terra Snapdragon and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but boy, was she pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Aurora Nightingale's transformed, and that plant using witch is about to get a really nasty case of frostbite.

Lincoln: You said it, ice cold justice is coming for Terra Snapdragon.

Aurora Nightingale: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Arctic Ice Storm White Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Arctic Ice Storm White Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You got that right. Let's get her, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Aurora Nightingale.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) As if everything you've done in Belos' name was bad enough, but when we found out what you and Adrian did in helping Mindy with creating clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies from the Showa and Heisei era to get revenge on us for what we did in ending Emperor Belos proves you're both the lowest of the low, and for that, you're going to die here and now and you will pay for your transgressions.

Aurora Nightingale and Lincoln went after Terra Snapdragon, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ice blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Terra Snapdragon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln and Aurora Nightingale attacked her with powerful energy slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Aurora Nightingale also did the same by firing rainbow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Aurora Nightingale attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Terra Snapdragon mad with rage.

Terra Snapdragon: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND AVENGE EMPEROR BELOS!

Terra Snapdragon went after Lincoln and Aurora Nightingale in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Aurora Nightingale fired rainbow and ice blue energy blasts at Terra Snapdragon and they summoned snow dragons to attack Terra Snapdragon and she was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Terra Snapdragon's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Terra Snapdragon into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her powers, magic, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Terra Snapdragon except for her clothes, and he banished Terra Snapdragon to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Aurora Nightingale and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Aurora Nightingale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ice blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive ice blue angel wings are permanent.

Aurora Nightingale: Your days of maintaining Emperor Belos' "order" have long since passed, now go join him in Oblivion. Thanks for helping me destroy Terra Snapdragon for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aurora.

Suddenly, Aurora Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aurora Nightingale's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and White Night Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and snow, ocean waves, and ice behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aurora Nightingale sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and snow, ocean waves, and ice and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and Aurora, you really did awesome!

Nico: No fooling, you and Lincoln did so awesome taking that fanatical witch down and made her feel the cold chill of death.

Lincoln: She got what she deserved, and tomorrow, Adrian Graye Vernworth is also getting his just desserts as well.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of Great Leader of Neo Shocker, General Monster, Admiral Majin, Galaxy King, Ari Commandos, Skull Assassination Squad, Neo Shocker Scientists, Gameleojin, Kumonjin, Komorujin, Sasoranjin, Dokubachijin, Kinokojin, Kamagirijin, Mukadenjin, Cobranjin, Kaningerjin, Sanshojin, Namekujin, Arijigokujin, Haejigokujin, Aokabijin, Gokiburijin, Shibirayjin, Okamijin, Sai Dump, Kurageron, Kogoensky, Musasabader Brothers, Madarakajin, Suddendas, Jaguar Van, Armadig, Zogameron, Bongo, Dokuganba, Hirubiran, Gurand Bazarmy, Hikarabeeno, Obakuron, Torikabutron, Golden Jaguar, Dobunezugon, Mantle Kong, Tako Gang, Kiginger, Dragon King, Gamagiras, Uni Demon, Okappa Priest, Kuchi Yurei, Zombieda, Miminger, Doronyango, Abunger, Hebinger, Mirror Lizard, Dororingo, Zanyoju, Tagameras, Ring Bear, and Commander Hebizuka.

Takeshi: What the? Clones of Great Leader of Neo Shocker and his minions?!

Lincoln: Whoa!

Our jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut our mouths.

Nico: WHOA! This is really quite an army!

Lincoln: You said a mouthful, and I'm gonna enjoy absorbing all of them!

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of Great Leader of Neo Shocker and his minions and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of Great Leader of Neo Shocker and his minions, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that was intense, but now, we also have the powers, strength, and abilities of the Neo Shocker Organization.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Rulkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Rulkallos.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) One of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Rulkallos Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the seventh of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like me, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Rulkallos that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Scoots at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was kicked out of Sunset Canyon and thrown into the grave.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it made Scoots' worst fears come true, but too bad, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Yeah, I wanted to see her lose it big time, but still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

Shendu: Well, that was messy.

Mummy: That's putting it mildly.

Qin: Yeah we're a mess!

Captain Cold: But at least the Bog Monsters are gone now.

Madame Masque: So, what now?

Spymaster: We're gonna need a shower. Badly

Nico: Yeah I smell like shit! But great job today everyone!

Applejack: (To the viewers) YEEHAW! Boy this was a messy adventure.

Me: But it was fun.

We went back home and took a shower and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a messy one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds

the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Diamond Tiara, Kira Quartz, Crystal Lullaby, Shining Armor, Garden Grove and Crystal Laney, as well as Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot and we're going to the old Ferguson Estate where the Scooby Doo gang had one of their first ever mysteries and we're going to battle a clone of the Green Ink Monster and we're going to really make sure that monster get's what's coming to him and Granity is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot who are the Embodiments of Izzy Moonbow and Xcalibur.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Hunter of The Owl House, and he's going to destroy Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the

Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aids in his plots

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Boiling Isles, but we got bad news: clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

And we're going to meet Rulkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Rulkallos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the seventh of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Rulkallos that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Scoots at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was kicked out of Sunset Canyon and thrown into the grave.

Next is a saga of where we solve mysteries of Scooby Doo monsters. First up is Old Ironface. Get ready for a brutal one.

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF OLD IRONFACE

This chapter is based on the Scooby Doo episode The Creepy Case of Old Ironface

---

Walking through the streets of the Coolsville Secter of the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Diamond Tiara, Kira Quartz, Crystal Lullaby, Shining Armor, Garden Grove and Crystal Laney, as well as Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot and we were there for a really awesome and fun rescue. We got a call from Mystery Inc. and it was about one of their monsters on the loose.

Nico: Boy I wonder what monster we'll face.

Camie: Good question.

Varie: It's always going to be fun.

Lola: Yeah especially with us busting one of their monsters.

Nico: Yep.

Diamond Tiara: This is gonna be so fun and cool!

Apple Bloom: You said it Diamond!

Nico: Diamond Tiara, I want to thank you, Toxic Horror, and your teams for coming.

Diamond Tiara: No problem Nico. This is gonna be so awesome.

Lola: It sure is!

Me: Your father is really proud of you D.T.

Diamond Tiara: Thanks J.D. He is too and so is mother. I'm glad I got her to change her ways too.

Nico: What does she… Oh right she would always be mean like that.

Me: Yeah. Thank goodness we helped her.

Nico: Yep.

Kira Quartz: But I'm really looking forward to this.

Sakura Knudson: Me too. Its been ages since I was on a mystery with the Scooby Doo Gang.

Me: Really sis?

Sakura Knudson: Oh yeah.

Nico: Kira what do you like to do in your free time?

Kira Quartz: Well I like to work at the rock and mineral exhibit in the natural history museum and I make it fun and cool by using my powers to make it a REALLY awesome crystal cave.

Nico: Wow! Give it a lot of style and pizazz to add a theme.

Kira Quartz: Exactly.

Me: That's awesome.

Nicole: I've seen her work her magic at the museum and it's amazing.

Kole: I help her with that. For obvious reasons.

Nico: That is cool. You and Kira both have an awesome job there.

Kole: It's good money.

Rarity: Oh that is absolutely amazing darlings. Also Kira and Kole both work at my boutiques to give me gems for my fashions.

Kira Quartz: Yeah we like to multitask. Jewelry Stores, Rarity's shops and the rock exhibits at the natural history museum. It's fun.

Nico: Cool cool.

Laney: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Man that was so messy!

I cleaned out my ear and pulled out a glob of mud.

Me: Yuck! Still have mud in my ears.

Nico: You know how many showers I had to take?! (shudders) So many…

May: Me too! That was so messy!

Lana: I'll say! I loved all that mud.

Lola: Uch! Speak for yourself Lana! That was disgusting!

Rarity: It beats a good trip to the spa.

Me: Well you don't want to know where that swamp mud had been. But on the plus side that's another Goosebumps Monster destroyed.

Nico: True, But still all that mud will still be gross!

Maria: Was it worth it, Lana?

Lana: Oh you bet it was! That was the most fun I've ever had in the mud.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah Lana sure is a girl that loves to be filthy.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Me: That's Lana for you.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Lincoln your sister is one of the most amazing mud-loving girls I've seen.

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Yeah I know. And her love of animals is great too.

Lana: Yeah it's awesome.

Fluttershy: Like me.

Me: Yep. Like you Fluttershy.

Lana: It's true.

Hitch Trailblazer: And me too. Because of my love for the critters too.

Me: That is awesome that Hitch can do that too.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: We're here guys.

We arrived at the Ferguson Estate.

THUNDERCLAP!

COYOTE HOWL!

Me: The Ferguson Estate. Wow! I remember this place.

Allie Wilde: Boy this brings back lots of memories. This was where we had the first ever mystery we did with Shaggy, Scooby and friends.

Me: Good times.

Nico: Lets head in.

We went inside.

Me: Hello? Anyone home?

We looked around.

Me: Wow looks like no one has been in here for years.

Nico: The monster should be here somewhere.

We entered and then the floor gave way and then we fell through and then…

CRASH!

We crashed onto something!

All of us: OUCH!

Nico: Dammit!

Eli: That hurt!

Me: But we landed on something!

We saw that we were on top of a massive pile of money!

Nico: What the!? Money!?

Eli: Money!?

Eddy: Wow! Luan we'll buy our own candy store!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Yeah we sure will!

Camie: Wow! Where did all this money come from?

Lola: Yeah!

Eddy quickly got a few of it.

Me: Hmm. (Suspicious) Lets see.

I looked at the bills very closely.

Me: Aha! They all have the same serial number! This money is all fake!

Eddy: Say what?!

Me: This money is counterfeit! Every single bill has the exact same serial number on it. Look.

I showed Nico and he looked at it.

Nico: He's right! This is all bogus money! Good eyes J.D.

Me: Yep. And I remember who did this too.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that The Green Ink Monster has been sighted and he's at The Ferguson Estate.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, The Green Ink Monster?! Not good.

Qin: Actually, I checked with the prison, and the person who dressed up as The Green Ink Monster, Mr. Conrad, is still in prison.

Lincoln: So, this means, we're dealing with a clone, and since we're getting close to Halloween, we're gonna start seeing clones of Mystery Inc's enemies running loose, but all the more better for me to start absorbing them, maybe I can find out who the mastermind is.

Nico: Smart thinking.

Granity: Leave this green ink monster to me, J.D., and Lincoln, he's gonna get it big time.

Me: You got that right.

Allie Wilde: Boy I remember the Green Ink Monster. He was scary.

Qin: Yeah and the dry ink he had made Scooby Sneeze.

Eddy: How dare he bait us with fake cash?!

Nico: Actually this was all discovered by accident.

Me: Yeah we weren't baited. We stumbled upon this by mistake.

Eddy: Oh that's different.

Me: Also back in those days, the Green Ink Monster stole Shaggy's red bike for his printing press. It needed a chain and Shaggy's bike chain fit it perfectly.

Nico: Wow.

Eddy: Should we call the others?

Nico: Good idea.

We did so.

Lori: We got here as fast as we could.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Green Ink Monster clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Green Ink Monster clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the gang.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a massive green stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all

of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Green Ink Monster clone.

We were walking around and we're looking around for The Green Ink Monster clone,

Lincoln: (Spotted green ink) Aha, and here's a green ink trail.

Me: Nice.

Nico: He's basically leading us right to him.

Ed heard a Pokemon cry.

Ed: Hear that guys?

We then smelled a REALLY FOUL ODOR!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (Sniffs) EW! NICO!

Nico: Hey it wasn't me!

Qin: I think it's from him!

We saw that it was a Muk.

Me: Hey a Muk!

The Muk was hurt all over.

Lola: Oh the poor thing is hurt.

Xenia: Aww.

Muk: That monster did this to me.

Poliwag: Aren't you a blob yourself?

Muk: Just because I'm a blob doesn't mean I don't feel pain.

Poliwag: True.

Nico: Yep.

We healed it up.

Ed: There you go.

Muk: Thanks.

Ed: No problem.

Qin: Also I heard that Allie Wilde has a score to settle with Red Herring.

Nico: Really?

Allie Wilde: Believe it or not I do. We thought Red Herring was the monster and we followed him to Weirdo Woods and he snuck up behind Daphne and pushed her right into the mud. Covering her from head to toe in mud. She was a bit of a clean girl back then. And if I see Red Herring I'll smash his face in.

Qin: Geez!

Nico: He's in the Masters of Evil now.

Allie Wilde: I heard. But I still want to smash his face in!

Me: That can be arranged later.

Suddenly, we saw the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Green Ink Monster clone head for us, but before he could attack, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier that had protected all of us, and he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful.

Green Ink Monster Clone: GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations, but even dead and forever erased, he's still a total sore loser.

Elly Chromington: This reminded us of all of Sebastian's repeated attempts to kill us all after we had kicked him out of our friend group years ago because he was a part of an incident so horrendous and so evil, it exposed his descent into darkness and insanity to everyone, even Qin and Nico were really horrified along with Mindy, Connor, and Alicia, and not only did he get kicked out, but we also made a vow saying that if he ever crawled out of the darkness once more, he would pay dearly for everything he's done.

Lincoln: We'll have to hear it one day.

Sebastian Mendez: If you say one word about this, I'll make your future weddings to Nico a disaster! (DEMONIC ROAR)

Cynthia and Emile Mutaito roundhouse kicked him in the face and he went flying out of the mansion and crashed headfirst into a nearby telephone pole and he got knocked out.

Cynthia and Emile Mutaito: Take a siesta, you blood-crazed leech.

Trudy Lawrence: I've been waiting for someone to kick that blood-crazed insane asshole right in his face, that's for all the times you've tried to kill us in the past!

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hit The Green Ink Monster clone and sent it flying out of The Ferguson Estate and crashed into a wall Lincoln made, we charged out and got ready to confront The Green Ink Monster Clone.

Eli: Even with Sebastian knocked out, we're still ready to take you down, you blob of ink.

Granity: Let's teach this walking blob of green ink a lesson he'll never forget.

Me: With pleasure!

Xenia: Bring it on you walking slimeball!

Me: Remember me you walking slimebucket?

Green Ink Monster: YOU! YOU RUINED ME J.D.!

Me: And I'm glad I did!

Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Rice, Georgina, Maxxine, Kendra, Qin, Timmy Turner and Lady Palutena: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed and were ready!

Sydney: JUMPING GRASSHOPPER! WILD FORCE SPRING GREEN!

Nanette: GNAWING SCARAB! WILD FORCE DARK BLUE!

Sheila: KILLING BLACK WIDOW! WILD FORCE WIDOW BLACK!

Rice: SCAMPERING CRAB! WILD FORCE NEON RED!

Georgina: SMASHING RAM! WILD FORCE BEIGE!

Maxxine: STINGING SCORPION! WILD FORCE NEON ORANGE!

Kendra: PROWLING SUN BEAR! WILD FORCE DARK GREY!

Qin: VENOMOUS KOMODO! WILD FORCE LIME GREEN!

Timmy Turner: GRACEFUL SWAN! WILD FORCE CLOUD WHITE!

Lady Palutena: SKYWARD IBIS! WILD FORCE SCARLET RED!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR!

All: POWER RANGERS WILD FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: OH YEAH!

Muk charged at him and fired globs of poison and smashed th eGreen Ink Monster.

Me: Lets see here. I know.

I used the Cicada Crystal.

Me: CICADA BUZZ STORM!

I fired waves of sonic energy and it hit the Green Ink Monster and blasted him down.

Daphne: That really hurt my ears!

Qin: OUCH!

Me: Sorry. Cicadas have been known for making a noise from their wings that hurts your head.

Cicadacon: He's right and I am a Cicada after all.

Edzilla: ED SMASH!

He smashed Green Ink Monster all over!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Go get him Lumpy!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Take this!

I used the Lobster Crystal!

Me: STEAMED LOBSTER DEATHRAY!

I fired a wave of red energy and it went at the monster and he ducked and it hit the printing press and it exploded and turned into a massive pile of steamed lobsters!

Nico: Looks like we're having steamed lobsters for lunch!

Homer then broke down crying!

Homer: (CRYING) Oh that always makes me think of Pinchy! Even though he's in the M.O.E. (EATING ONE) Oh that's good!

Edzilla patted Homer on the back.

Homer: (Crying)

Edzilla: There there Homer. Ed think you good friend for Pinchy.

Homer: (Crying) Thank you Ed. (Eating) Oh so delicious.

Me: Poor Homer. How about this too!

I used the Crab Crystal.

Me: CRAB CLAW PINCHER!

I fired a wave of energy and it pinched the monster and he screamed in pain!

Qin: OUCH!

Rice: Let me join in!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted down the monster!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Me: How about this!

I used the Gila Monster Crystal!

Me: GILA POISON BURST!

I fired a wave of purple energy and it hit the monster and blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: They don't call Gila Monsters the most venomous lizards in the world for nothing. How about this too!

I used the Porcupine Crystal.

Me: PORCUPINE QUILL SHOWER!

I fired waves of Porcupine Quills and they hit the monster!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Green Ink Monster: YEEEEEEEEOUCH!

He smashed into the ceiling and was dazed and stupid.

Nico: Ouch!

Qin: Big time ouch!

Me: How about this too!

I used the Ram Crystal.

Me: SMASHING RAM BASH!

I fired a wave of energy and it formed into a ram sheep and then it smashed into the monster and he crashed into the wall!

Qin: OUCH!

Xenia: Whoa! Nice!

Horsea: YAY!

Cole: Wow! That is cool that you are showing us more abilities of the crystals.

Me: Lots of awesome surprises.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Like this!

I used the Wildebeest Crystal.

Me: WILDEBEEST STAMPEDE PUMMEL!

I fired a wave of energy and it formed into a massive herd of Wildebeest! Then the monster got up and saw the herd of of Wildebeests! HE DID A FRIGHTFUL WILD TAKE AND THEN GOT TRAMPLED AND SMASHED ALL OVER!

Nico: Just like Hippos!

Me: No THIS is hippos!

I used the Hippopotamus Crystal!

Me: HIPPO STAMPEDE FURY!

I fired a wave of energy and it formed into a herd of hippos!

The monster saw them!

Green Ink Monster: HIPPOS!

He got smashed and trampled by them.

Eddy: Glad that's not me!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Yep.

Granity: Time for my action!

Suddenly, Granity's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, pixies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Green Ink Monster Clone, she left green energy, stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, pixies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Granity: Even if you're just a clone of The Green Ink Monster, you're still just as bad as the real one, but what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was, he'll pay with his life.

Suddenly, Granity was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy, with stars, metal, nature, plants, and leaves surrounding it, there are pixies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Green Ink Monster Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So incredible!

Lincoln: That really is so awesome!

But, The Green Ink Monster Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of green energy. Then, as the vortex faded, Granity emerged, but she was changed forever.

Granity grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has silver blue highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and silver horns on her head and silver headband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, fire, lightning, pixies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a pixie emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on pixie earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Metal, Fire, Lightning, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a pixie with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Metal, Nature, Fire, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green pixie-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Granity has on her silver bodysuit complete with silver thigh-high boots and silver long gloves and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, fire, lightning, pixies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a pixie surrounded by stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, fire, lightning, pixies, phoenixes, and angels and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Granity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive silver angel wings with green tips on the large silver feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with silver tips and silver markings, Granity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Granity's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, fire, lightning, pixies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Granity's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Electric Lightning Pixie Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Electric Lightning Pixie Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and a pixie etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Granity has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold pixie head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with flames, lightning bolts, and leaves in between the kanji below the pixie that said, "Granity, Fusion Pixie of Pagaea, Friend of Genki and The Monster Ranchers, Warrior and Master of Lightning, Fire, and Nature, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Buzz, Destroyer of Master Moo, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Fire, Lightning, Pixies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

グラニティ、パガイアのフュージョンピクシー、ゲンキとモンスター牧場主の友人、雷、火、自然の戦士でありマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、バズの宿敵、マスター・ムーの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然、火、稲妻、ピクシー、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Granity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PIXIE-GOD-

PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING NATURE FUSION PIXIE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING NATURE FUSION PIXIE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING NATURE FUSION PIXIE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Granity's Super Angel-Pixie-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Green Ink Monster Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Granity fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, stars, metal, nature, plants, leaves, fire, lightning, pixies, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Green Ink Monster Clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Granity: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Electric Lightning Nature Fusion Pixie Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Electric Lightning Nature Fusion Pixie Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you ugly green pile of ink, hope you're ready for a well-deserved beating.

Suddenly, The Green Ink Monster clone got hit by a barrage of sand blast.

Lincoln: WHOA! Okay, that wasn't any of us!

Me: Nope, but I know someone who'd do something like that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a yellow short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, yellow skirt, white bridal gloves, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Carly Knudson, God Sibling of Sand.

Me: I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Carly?!

Carly Knudson: Yep, Carly Knudson, God Sibling of Sand, reporting for duty!

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you three again, Carly. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination,

Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Granity, and I went after The Green Ink Monster Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at The Green Ink Monster Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Granity, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Green Ink Monster Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Green Ink Monster Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SHRIEK)

The Green Ink Monster Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach, then, Lincoln smashed him hard into the ground with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby wall.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Green Ink Monster Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Green Ink Monster Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Granity's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive silver angel wings are permanent.

Granity: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's one clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, Granity wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Granity's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Pixie flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and fire and lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Granity sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and fire and lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Genki: And when were you guys going to tell us that you started going steady?

Lincoln: We were saving that for when the time was right.

Nico: We knew about it, and we swore to keep it a secret until then, and we also had to keep Cosmo from blabbing.

Lincoln: You guessed it. (To Carly Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Carly.

Carly Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Carly Knudson and he hugged her, and Carly Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carly Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Carly Knudson, God Sibling of Sand, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful sand powers and immense control over the sands. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Sand, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR SHE WILL BURY YOU IN THE DEEPEST SAND DUNES THAT SHE CAN FIND IN THE WORLD!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Carly.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Carly Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Carly Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Carly Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Carly Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carly Knudson.

Carly Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Cadance? You and Blossom Z did good yesterday.

Cadance: Thanks Nico.

Blossom Z: But it was messy.

Camie: It sure was.

Me: Yeah. At least we weren't sprayed by skunks.

Nico: Nice job, Muk.

Muk: Thanks! (FARTS) Oh sorry. I got really bad gas.

Qin: Funny.

Poromon: Want some beer?

LOUD FART!

Muk farted in Poromon's face.

Poromon: Very funny!

Muk: Sorry it happens without warning. But I don't drink beer. Sorry.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Muk: Nice try. (LOUD FART) Oops.

Poromon: Just forget it, Poliwag. You don't want to be farted on.

Poliwag: Okay okay.

Odaiba Lexington: Geez! A Pokemon with Calabash Syndrome. (LOUD LONG FART) Ooops! Pardon me.

Nico: Geez! We're full of gasbags!

Ed: Pull my finger Eddy! (LOUD FART)

Homer was still crying and he had eating all the lobsters!

Me: Whoa someone was really hungry.

Eddy: Okay Horsea, lets check on your progress. (Gets out Haunted Car Picture)

Horsea: I'm not scared of that anymore.

We cheered.

Me: All right Horsea.

Horsea: Hey! I did it!

Xenia: YEAH!

Eddy: You get a special treat! (Gets out a jawbreaker)

Horsea: JAWBREAKER!

She put it in her mouth and slurped on it.

Nico: Nice!

Ed: JAWBREAKER! YUM YUM YUM!

Maria: What flavor is it?

Horsea: Cotton candy. (SLURPS) Delicious.

Eddy: Want a jawbreaker Luan?

Luan: Sure Eddy.

They both slurped one.

Ino: I knew my therapy would pay off.

Me: It sure did.

Strange Voice: "Hey, you." [Ed looks everywhere, eventually turning to a table.] Ed: "Me?" Strange Voice: "Yeah, you. Approach me, mortal, for I am the great Baron O'Beefdip." [Ed cowers. We see that a walkie-talkie is taped to the back of a toy monster.] Ed: [confused, approaching the table] "Baron O'Beefdip?"

Baron O'Beefdip: "Do not perplex me. Obey my commands!"

Ed: "Commands?" Baron O'Beefdip: "Is there an echo in here? Quick, bend over!" [Ed does as commanded and hits his head on the table.] "Pull up your feet!" [Ed pulls his feet up, falls and lands on his butt.] "Now, eat your mattress." Ed: "Yum!" [Ed rushes over to bring it over to eat it.] ED CAME BACK WITH HIS MATTRESS!

Edd: "GOOD LORD, MAN!" ED ATE HIS WHOLE MATTRESS!

Ed: [finishing his mattress] "That hit the spot."

WE SAW EDDY LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Lola: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

I went over to the toy and saw that it was Ed's toy and there was a walkie talkie on it.

Nico: That is funny!

Me: Whoever did that is awesome. Pinkie did you do this?

Pinkie Pie: No it wasn't me.

Nico: Was it you Poromon?

Poromon: No.

Izzy Moonbow: That would have been funny if it was.

Then Izzy's cutie mark was glowing.

Izzy Moonbow: Ooh look here guys!

Nico: Your cutie mark is glowing!

Me: That can only mean one thing. The Anothers are coming.

Eli: Yep. Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We have Another Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph, Earth Mystic Foot, The Broodals, Key, Savitar, Cobalt Blue, Reverser and Bad Paper Chicken

Me: WHOA!

Eli: (Concentrates) Nope.

Me: Well looks like Kira Quartz, Crystal Lullaby, Shining Armor, Garden Grove and Crystal Laney, Sonic, TJ Johnson, Turbo, Maggie Peyton, Ratchet and Clank, and Church are up.

Nico: Anyone Else?

Eli: (Concentrates) Aligned Octopunch, Underbite, Razorpaw, Terrashock, and Glowstrike.

Nico: Whoa! So Claw Jaw, Sailor Venus, Xenia Ulysses, Bonecrusher (Beast Wars) and Waspinator.

Qin: Nice!

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Toxic Horror are one person.

Qin: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph, Earth Mystic Foot, The Broodals, Key, Savitar, Cobalt Blue, Reverser, Bad Paper Chicken, Aligned Octopunch, Underbite, Razorpaw, Terrashock, and Glowstrike.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: This is gonna be good.

Another Key: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) Did you like the prank I did? Funny huh?

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with blue curly hair and purple eyes and she had purple clothes and and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with Izzy Moonbow's Cutie Mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Pinkie Pie's sword in her hand and had Izzy's tail.

Isabella Izzy Moonbow: Isabella Izzy Moonbow, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Izzy Moonbow and Legacy of Pinkie Pie.

Izzy Moonbow: WOOHOO! Wow! Love meeting my embodiment!

Pinkie Pie: Best Embodiment EVER! Wow!

Nico: That was you?!

Isabella Izzy Moonbow: Yep.

Nico: That was a great prank!

Girl Jordan: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny!

Isabella Izzy Moonbow: That was awesome. Not only am I a good prankster but I'm a great tinkerer.

Qin: Awesome!

Izzy Moonbow: Awesome! Great to meet an awesome Unicycler like me.

Isabella Izzy Moonbow: Yep! It's awesome.

Me: They do say One Mans Trash is Another Man's Treasure. But that's awesome.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That was awesome.

Maria: Time for some backup. (TURNS DIAL) VOLCANIC NIGHTMARE 6!

She summoned Magma Gloom, Halloween Phantom, Bochapkin, Jumotsu, Nature Patties, Imposter Sailor Moon and Girori A.K.A. Kamen Rider Glare!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Nature Patty: Want some of me?

Me: Sure!

We got some Nature Patties!

Patrick: Oh boy!

Squidward: How delightful!

Mr. Krabs: Dig in, boys!

[Squidward, Patrick and Mr. Krabs take a bite of the Nature Patties, but they find them very disgusting.]

Squidward: Oh! It's like eating the inside of a lawn mower!

Mr. Krabs: I think mine is mostly stones!

Me: It tastes like eating mud and grass.

Lana: I like it.

SpongeBob: [swings above them] Out here, we call them forest tomatoes.

[Mr. Krabs and Squidward spit the Nature Patties out and glare at SpongeBob. Patrick, however, seems to enjoy it and swallows it.]

Me: I've eaten worse though.

Nico: I don't mind.

Me: Yeah.

Then we saw a figure and it was Another Toxic Horror!

Me: Right on time!

Lola: Yep.

Another Toxic Horror: (in a girls voice) (British Medieval Accent) Thou ready for some fun for sooth!

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Xcalibur on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had the mighty sword Excalibur in her hands and she had a ring on her finger with the symbol of the Knights Templar on it.

Me: Merlin Excalibur!

Merlin Excalibur: Good to see thou again J.D.

Me: You too Merlin. She is the embodiment of the Xcalibur Dopant and is also a girl that lived back over 2,000 years ago.

All of us: WOW!

Qin: Amazing!

Me: Yep and she has all the powers and skills and abilities of the Knights Templar as well as the magic of Merlin. And she also has all of Toxic Horror's powers too.

Nico: Wow!

Kaito: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Patranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

Zocks: Okay.

They got Kyuranger and LupinRanger and PatRangers swords.

Merlin Excalibur: That knave Swartz promised to give me more magic.

Me: Well we can always do that.

Nico: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Kyuranger gear) I bet you said no to his offer.

Geiz: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Besides, we got several magic experts with us.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Patranger gear) You just need to ask.

Sougo got ShishiRedArmor, Geiz got LupinRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got Patren1gouArmor.

Merlin Excalibur: Thou are right. I said no to his offer.

Me: Good. Because he would never live up to his end of the bargain.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Merlin Excalibur: Thou must be ready for me.

Nico: (Gets out Toxic Horror's Ridewatch) I'm feeling Toxic!

May: (Gets out Golden Homunculus Ridewatch) I am golden!

Maria: (Gets out SCP-054 Water Nymph's Ridewatch) I am going to make you all wet!

Kira Quartz: (Gets out Kesaran's ridewatch) Time to dazzle!

They used the powers of Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot and blasted the Another!

Then Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Khan, Kaos, Hexxus and Organization XIII came.

Nico: Cool! Nice team Louie!

Louie PoisonSea: Thanks Nico!

Silver Spoon: That means I'm next!

Me: You sure are!

?: Time to begin the experiment!

Acid Man came.

Me: Whoa! Acid Man!

Acid Man: (In a girls voice) Time to begin the experiment!

Nico: Kira Kiryu!

Sento: Sis!? WHOA!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had blue clothes and green angel wings and had a tattoo for Kamen Rider Build on her arm and she had the Kanji for Acid in the middle of her forehead and had a Fullbottle blaster on her hip.

Kira Kiryu: Awesome to see you brother and you too Nico. I got this.

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and I purified it

Acid Man: Of course you would be related to Sento. I tend to do experiments myself.

Kira Kiryu: Yep. Very fitting. I was trying to find him when I met Nico. So we can help kill Evolt together.

Pohatu: Well you are too late for that. Evolt is dead.

Me: We killed him last year and banished him to the Black Gates.

Sento Kiryu: It's true sis.

Kira Kiryu: Oh bro!

They hugged for the first time in a long time.

Nico: Aww.

Kira Kiryu: I'm just glad to be back together with you.

Sento Kiryu: And I'm never losing you again.

Kira Quartz: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Kira Kiryu: Well many of them. I helped him in chemistry class when I lived in the Philippines with him.

Nico: Yep it's true.

Me: So all that happened while Sento and his team were fighting Evolt back in his world in 2017.

Nico: About 1 year before I joined the team.

Kira Kiryu: That's right. That was so fun.

Nico: Wow.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Kira.

Kira Kiryu: Same here Nico.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady

Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kira Quartz, Crystal Lullaby, Shining Armor, and Garden Grove are heading to The Boiling Isles, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in The Boiling Isles, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news.

Takeshi: I believe I know what that bad news is: clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing were sighted, and it was due to Mindy's scheme of revenge.

Nico: From Kamen Rider Super-1?! Oh man!

Me: Not good. That bitch really crossed it this time, now we're facing off against clones of the enemies of Kazuya Oki A.K.A. Kamen Rider Super-1.

Diamond Tiara: And from the looks of it, it's a large army of them.

Lincoln: And of course, I'm still going to absorb them, and I have the feeling I'm gonna uncover who helped Mindy create the clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Reinoheart, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rulkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Rulkallos.

Rulkallos Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from those clones, but I've pissed them all off big time and they're coming after us.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing heading for us, and boy were they pissed.

Sylvester: Sheesh, they're just as dangerous as the real ones.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: They sure are, but they're still going to be absorbed. Let's get them.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of

Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Diamond Tiara's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord

Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after the clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the chests of the clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, abilities, and strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whoa, now that's what I call a feast, and now, we have all the powers, strength, and abilities of Kamen Rider Super-1's enemies.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech

Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

Me: Uh oh! INCOMING!

Then, we saw who it was causing trouble: it was clones of N·Daguva·Zeba, Nu·Zajio·Re, La·Balva·De, La·Doldo·Gu, Xu·Gmun·Ba, Xu·Goma·Gu, Xu·Mevio·Da, Xu·Vazuu·Ba, Xu·Zain·Da, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Geega·Gi, Me·Byran·Gi, Me·Garido·Gi, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Ginoga·De, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Garima·Ba, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Badaa·Ba, Go·Jalaji·Da, Go·Zazalu·Ba, Go·Jaaza·Gi, Go·Babel·Da, Go·Gadol·Ba, and Go·Jiino·Da.

Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of N·Daguva·Zeba, Nu·Zajio·Re, La·Balva·De, La·Doldo·Gu, Xu·Gmun·Ba, Xu·Goma·Gu, Xu·Mevio·Da, Xu·Vazuu·Ba, Xu·Zain·Da, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Geega·Gi, Me·Byran·Gi, Me·Garido·Gi, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Ginoga·De, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Garima·Ba, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Badaa·Ba, Go·Jalaji·Da, Go·Zazalu·Ba, Go·Jaaza·Gi, Go·Babel·Da, Go·Gadol·Ba, and Go·Jiino·Da and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of N·Daguva·Zeba, Nu·Zajio·Re, La·Balva·De, La·Doldo·Gu, Xu·Gmun·Ba, Xu·Goma·Gu, Xu·Mevio·Da, Xu·Vazuu·Ba, Xu·Zain·Da, Me·Vagis·Ba, Me·Geega·Gi, Me·Byran·Gi, Me·Garido·Gi, Me·Gadra·Da, Me·Ginoga·De, Me·Galme·Re, Me·Garima·Ba, Go·Buuro·Gu, Go·Bemiu·Gi, Go·Gamego·Re, Go·Badaa·Ba, Go·Jalaji·Da, Go·Zazalu·Ba, Go·Jaaza·Gi, Go·Babel·Da, Go·Gadol·Ba, and Go·Jiino·Da, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Now, Adrian sent the clones of Yusuke's enemies after us, what a loser. Plus, during our five-day break, I made sure to also absorb the clones of the Hibiki Riders and Kabuto Riders' enemies and we also got the Henshin Onsa with the symbols of The Makamou and Kabuto Zectors with symbols of The Worms, but Adrian's still getting his just desserts later on today. (To Rulkallos Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Rulkallos Harper.

Rulkallos Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Rulkallos Harper and he hugged her, and Rulkallos Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rulkallos Harper: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Rulkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Rulkallos, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the seventh of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Rulkallos that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Scoots at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was kicked out of Sunset Canyon and thrown into the grave.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Rulkallos.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rulkallos Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rulkallos Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Rulkallos Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rulkallos Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rulkallos Harper.

Rulkallos Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Mefisu Yura Shatana, Firika Mia Shatana, Sera Mitra Airun, Nonoa Momose, Kiri Sakurano, Nena, and Eruka Mitra Airun from Shoot Beat! ~Angel and Devil Semen-Wringing Battle~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Mefisu Yura Shatana, Firika Mia Shatana, Sera Mitra Airun, Nonoa Momose, Kiri Sakurano, Nena, and Eruka Mitra Airun from Shoot Beat! ~Angel and Devil Semen-Wringing Battle~.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Mefisu Yura Shatana: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Mefisu Yura Shatana and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Kamen Rider Super-1's enemies, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Mefisu Yura Shatana: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Mefisu Yura Shatana: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Mefisu Yura Shatana, Firika Mia Shatana, Sera Mitra Airun, Nonoa Momose, Kiri Sakurano, Nena, and Eruka Mitra Airun with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Kamen Rider Super-1's enemies that were also created by Mindy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them all down and Lincoln absorbing them and all of us assimilating their powers, abilities, and strength and sending them all to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Rulkallos Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Then, we heard Mindy and Mandy roar with rage!

Maria: Serves you both right, bitches. Plus, we heard you guys went after the clones of Yusuke and the rest of the Kuuga Riders' enemies, sheesh.

Lincoln: That just proves Mindy and Mandy are both horrible people, and they'll never ever change.

Nico: Yeah, they both deserve to be in Hell forever when they die of old age, but they're still in for Hell.

Me: You said a mouthful, and Adrian Graye Vernworth's already pissed off big time, so he's really going to be out for revenge on us now.

---

After Lincoln absorbed the clones of Kamen Rider Super-1's old enemies, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rulkallos Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rulkallos Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of

hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rulkallos, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rulkallos Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Rulkallos Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the rainbow gem of Lincoln's silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding it on his back started glowing.

Lincoln: Uh oh, trouble.

Eini: Yep. Now, let's see who's causing trouble.

The gem formed a viewing window, and we saw who it was causing trouble: it was the clones of The Gorgom and The Crisis Empire from Kamen Rider Black and Kamen Rider Black RX, The Badan Empire from Kamen Rider ZX, The Institute of Super Science from

Kamen Rider Shin, The Neonoids from Kamen Rider ZO, and The Fog from Kamen Rider J.

Nico: (GASPS) What the?! Clones of The Gorgom and The Crisis Empire from Kamen Rider Black and Kamen Rider Black RX, The Badan Empire from Kamen Rider ZX, The Institute of Super Science from Kamen Rider Shin, The Neonoids from Kamen Rider ZO, and The Fog from Kamen Rider J?!

Lincoln: Adrian Graye Vernworth, now you've really crossed it!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired powerful rainbow energy blasts at the clones of The Gorgom and The Crisis Empire from Kamen Rider Black and Kamen Rider Black RX, The Badan Empire from Kamen Rider ZX, The Institute of Super Science from Kamen Rider Shin, The Neonoids from Kamen Rider ZO, and The Fog from Kamen Rider J and knocked them down.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clones of The Gorgom and The Crisis Empire from Kamen Rider Black and Kamen Rider Black RX, The Badan Empire from Kamen Rider ZX, The Institute of Super Science from Kamen Rider Shin, The Neonoids from Kamen Rider ZO, and The Fog from Kamen Rider J, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them, and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates. We returned back to The World Tree Estate and continued with our workouts.

Nico: That's it for the clones of The Gorgom and The Crisis Empire from Kamen Rider Black and Kamen Rider Black RX, The Badan Empire from Kamen Rider ZX, The Institute of Super Science from

Kamen Rider Shin, The Neonoids from Kamen Rider ZO, and The Fog from Kamen Rider J.

Lincoln: Yep, now I've absorbed all of the clones of The Kamen Riders' enemies from the Heisei and Showa eras and we've assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities, along with getting the collectible devices from the Heisei era.

Me: Now, Adrian Graye Vernworth is completely out of options, and now, he's got no choice but to make his last stand.

Hunter: He will pay for everything he's done in Phillip Wittebane's desire to destroy all witches, that narcissist needs to be put down for good.

Nico: Without a doubt.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Wynd: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean, it sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Wynd, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, and now, Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Luna: Oh man, now Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) are part of your harem.

Jessie: And the Universe 666 versions of Annie, Oakley, Domino, and Wendy are a much better match for Lincoln, since we never trusted the ones we know, and they're also members of Team Rocket, and we'll make sure they get sent away to prison forever.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later we were in the park relaxing.

Kita Yuan: Where are the Mascots?

Me: Oh they went with Nicole and Orla Orthros and her team for a huge mission.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Very secretive.

Nico: Okay.

On a nearby building, the Mascots and Nicole were pelting NUMEROUS Mean Queen Bee Girls with Water Balloons filled with Cows Blood!

Poromon: Take that you bitches!

Nicole: Pelting them with cows blood is genius!

Manaphy: That was nice of your friends at the local meat plant to give us this blood.

Nicole: They were going to throw all of it away and it would be perfect for this.

As they pelted Queen Bee girls with blood, they got them to start talking!

Orla Orthros and her team were showing everyone what those monster girls were like in their true colors and their parents were horrified!

Horsea: Take this!

She fired a balloon and splattered a girl!

Horsea: I HATE QUEEN BEE MEAN GIRLS!

Manaphy: ME TOO!

They were really splattering them all over!

Nicole: Hope they get a good ice cold shower in the prisons on Xaikora.

Aqua Eridanus Marion: I hope they aren't gone too long.

Nico: Nah as long as Nicole is with them they will be okay.

But then…

SPLAT!

A balloon hit Nico and splattered his face in blood!

Nico: GAH! (SPITS) BLECH!

Nico wiped it off.

Nico: Is that blood!?

Me: Nico you're not seriously hurt are you?

Nico: I don't think so!

I wiped it off and smelled it.

Me: Wait this is not our blood. It's cows blood.

Maria washed him off.

Nico: Oh thank goodness! At least I'm not hurt.

G1 Bombshell:… what the fuck are the mascots doing now?!

We heard ranting and decided to check it out.

We saw water balloons filled with cows blood hitting numerous girls that I recognize.

Me: Wait I know those girls! They are a bunch of evil mean queen bee girls that I loathe and despise.

We looked up and saw that the water balloons were hitting them from a tall building.

Me: Wow! Hit anything from all over the city from that height.

Perceptor: Fascinating!

Me: Wow!

?: Boy the mascots and Nicole are really hitting them.

We saw 2 figures. 1 was a girl with blue hair and orange eyes and had orange clothes and had orange angel wings and had a shock pistol and had a tiara with the symbol of the PatRangers Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

The second girl had blue hair and purple eyes and a green dress and had green crystal wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Crystal Man on it.

Carmel Montoya PatRanger: Carmel Montoya PatRanger, Embodiment of the PatRangers Dopant.

Cierre Crystal: Cierre Crystal, Embodiment of Crystal Man.

Nico: Awesome to meet you girls.

Carmel grabbed an evil Queen Bee girl.

Carmel: By Order of the GSPO, I'm taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Cierre: Gwen and Raven! Its been a while.

Gwen Tennyson: It has been a while.

Raven: Boy you're looking good Cierre.

Cierre: Yeah.

Poromon and Nicole and the mascots came.

Poromon: Glad you two can join us.

Carmel Montoya PatRanger: Like we would miss this.

Cierre: But it's awesome to see you do all that.

Nicole: Counted 560 Queen Bee Mean Bitches. All with combined bounties of $502,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000.00.

Qin: WOW!

Xenia: Lots of money!

Nico: Yep.

Raven: That is awesome.

Perceptor: How did you meet Gwen and Raven?

Cierre: I met Gwen when I was helping her, Ben and Kevin battle Vilgax. I'm a hybrid of a crystal angel race called the Sapphtenshites.

Shanan: (GASP) The Sapphtenshites? They are a race of Crystal Angel Aliens from the planet Sapphrena. They are said to be the most powerful crystal alien angel warriors in the entire Virgo Supercluster.

Cierre: That's right. Vilgax was no match for me though with our combined power.

Lola: Wow!

Cierre: And I met Raven over in Jump City when I was helping the Titans with dealing with some of the members of the Brotherhood of Evil. I helped them kill Johnny Rancid, Mad Mod and Professor Chang.

Qin: Wow!

Raven: She did an amazing job.

Cierre: Yep.

She even showed a Titans Communicator too.

Cierre: They made me a titan too.

Nico: Cool! Would you two like to join the team?

Carmel Montoya PatRanger: We would be honored.

We were walking back.

Nico: Carmel, while we're walking back to the Estate, tell us more about yourself.

Carmel Montoya PatRanger: Sure. I'm a cop as you know and I am a really good one. I can also leap the tallest buildings in a single bound. Also I am very acrobatic and fast.

Nico: Cool!

Carmel Montoya PatRanger: It sure is. I busted countless criminals all over the world and many of them put up a good fight.

Camie: That is awesome.

Carmel Montoya PatRanger: Yeah. Being a cop is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and

soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Flash Man: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Kit and Natalia.

Qin: Cool!

Laney: Awesome!

Kit: This will be fun.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) It sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of Old Ironface, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of Old Ironface, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: Old Ironface?!

Me: Oh shit, not that brutal asshole! He gave Lori trouble before!

Lori: But, like Linky said, it's a clone of him, but he's still as dangerous and brutal as ever.

Lincoln: Yep, and like with the clone of The Green Ink Monster, I'm going to absorb him, and with every clone I absorb, I can uncover who it was that's been making clones of them to cause trouble.

Nico: With your absorption techniques along with information gathering skills, hopefully, we'll be able to find out who it was causing this. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of Old Ironface.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

The previous group came.

Unicorn: Can me, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Hsi Wu, Killer Shrike, Shendu, Mummy, Captain Cold, Madame Masque and Spymaster go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. We're going after a clone of Old Ironface.

Mummy: Geez!

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Why is he called Ironface again?

Qin: He was a notorious pirate from the 19th Century. He was called that because he was sent to Skull Island Prison and he was so mean that the Warden there welded an iron mask onto his face to keep him from looking at him.

Camie: Yikes!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: He was really champion waterskiier Mama Mione. She was smuggling convicts in and out of her fancy hideaway under the prison. Her cafe on the mainland was a front for that.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That is crazy!

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Mama Mione got 75 years in prison for her crimes. Upgraded to Life Without Parole.

Nico: Yep.

Shockwave: Nico, which gene-slammer do you wish to meet next?

Nico: Bounce Man next.

Qin: Ooh! Bouncy.

Me: Yep. And the only one of the 11 games of Robot Masters left.

Lola: Yep. Then we go meet the Mavericks and Sigma's robots.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aids in his plots, and he's coming after us to get revenge for what we did in defeating Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, he's finally made his move.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Hunter was right on who we're facing: the figure that we saw is none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor

Belos and aids in his plots, and he's coming after us to get revenge for what we did in defeating Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos.

Hunter: Now that you've absorbed all the clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies, Adrian finally has run out of options and tricks, now he has no choice but to stand and fight. But, we got to watch out, his magic is illusion-based and he can create illusions to cause trouble.

Me: But, his magic's not as strong as ours and we can see right through illusions easily.

Nico: This is gonna end badly for that witch. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of Old Ironface.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Adrian Graye Vernworth.

Hunter: You knew this was coming for a very long time, you arrogant blowhard, and I'm gonna enjoy tearing down your overinflated ego piece by piece. Terra got what she deserved, and now, so will you.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of Old Ironface so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Hunter is going to take down and destroy Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven and make him pay for everything he's done in aiding and serving Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos.

We were off to New England.

* * *

We arrived at the cafe Mystery Inc. was at.

Trap Jaw: Here we are!

Me: Yep and here's the Mystery Machine. Looks like everyone is having dinner before they head out to Skull Island.

Nico: Good idea. Looks like we better head in to join them.

Eli: Good idea.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Can't fight bad guys on an empty stomach.

We were at the Harbor Buffet restaurant.

We went in.

Shaggy: Like hey guys!

Me: Hey Shaggy. Hey guys.

Velma: Jinkies. Awesome to see you all here.

Fred: Yeah we're going over to Skull Island after we eat.

Scooby Doo and Fluttershy: (In fright) S-s-s-s Skull Island?

Velma: Yeah guys, it used to be a prison for the most dangerous convicts in the country.

Fred: But its been closed down for years. And now it'll be a tourist attraction.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember Skull Island.

Stone Man: What food is there to eat here?

Me: Lots of great food.

Killer Shrike: Lets order then.

We went and got good foods of all kinds. Shaggy got the bulk of the buffet.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Shaggy hasn't changed at all. Still the living garbage disposal I remember.

Shaggy: Like yeah it's fun.

They were eating everything.

I was eating a pizza and soup.

Fred: So you guys are here to help us?

Me: Yeah we got word thanks to Lincoln that Old Ironface is back.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Not Old Ironface!

Me: A clone of him. Not Mama Mione.

Qin: That's right. The real Mama Mione is still locked up in prison.

Energon Scorponok: And Ironface himself is in the Masters of Evil

Me: Yep.

Bridgette: He's my archenemy now.

Lori: And since this one is a clone, I literally have a score to settle with him.

Camie: Why?

Me: He beat the living crap out of Lori and she was in the Infirmary for about a week.

Camie: YIKES!

Shaggy: Like yeah! I remember that! It was when we were battling one of Aladdin's enemies.

Me: That was against Arbutus.

Aladdin: I remember that.

Qin: Yeah that was crazy.

Shendu: Hopefully, this one will be easier.

Me: Well we've gotten stronger since then and Lori is not going to take what Ironface did to her lying down.

Lori: That is literally for sure J.D.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: Yep.

Scooby and Shaggy: Mmm! Clam chowder.

Me: Love New England Clam Chowder.

Scooby put some pepper in it.

Then there was a sneeze.

AHCHOO!

Me: Bless you.

Scooby Doo: That wasn't me.

Gantu: Who was it then?

Scooby put more pepper in it and there was another sneeze.

AHCHOO!

He saw that a clam sneezed.

Clam: AHCHOO!

Me: Oh it was a clam.

Then the clam took the pepper and put the pepper into the spoon and blew it at Scooby.

Then Scooby sneezed!

Scooby Doo: AHCHOO!

He was blown back from the sneeze and then…

CRASH!

He hit the wall!

We helped him up.

Madame Masque: Come here, clam boy!

She grabbed it. And then it slipped out of her fingers and landed in Moe's clam chowder.

Moe Howard was having Clam Chowder and he put crackers in it. Then when he wasn't looking a clam took the cracker.

He thought Larry took it.

Moe Howard: Oh a cracker swiper huh?

SLAP!

He hit Larry on the head.

Moe: What's a matter with you? I'll knock your teeth out.

He put another one in and when he wasn't looking the clam took it.

He saw it gone and blamed Curly.

Moe: You too?

SLAP!

He slapped Curly.

Moe: What's a matter with you?

Me: Moe I think there's a clam that took it.

Moe: Really?

He put a cracker in and then he saw the clam eat it.

Moe: (GASP) (GROWLS) (BARKS)

Me: Boy just like back in your old days huh Moe?

Moe Howard: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding.

Kira Howard: Good times huh?

Curly: Yeah that was funny.

Me: Yeah. That was back in 1948.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Kira Howard: (LAUGHS) That was one of my favorites.

Moe: Yeah good times.

Larry Fine: Yeah that was funny.

Velma: It sure was.

Runabout: Where are you, stupid clam?!

I reached in and the clam bit my finger.

Me: Ouch! Gotcha.

I grabbed the clam.

Me: Tenacious little one aren't you?

David Cain: Hope you like getting eaten alive!

Fluttershy took the clam.

Fluttershy: Oh lets just let this one go back to sea.

Fluttershy took the clam and put him into the ocean.

Fluttershy: There you go.

Me: That was so funny still.

We got back to eating. Later we were stuffed and we paid for the food.

Nico: Ahh good meal. Now we can head over to Skull Island.

Eli: At least it's not the one in the Solomons.

Nico: No.

Shaggy: (Cowardly whimpering) Like go to Skull Island! (Whimpers) Like not on your life! No way!

Nico: Not even for Gold Scooby Snax?

Erica Haddock: Nico, first of all, I was about to force them to come.

Mushi: And second, GOLD SCOOBY SNAX?!

Nico: Yeah we made them with 24K Gold. Not my best idea.

Shaggy: Besides we can't eat gold. But like we're still not going!

Sakura Knudson: You still are total chickens.

Me: Yeah. Come on you two!

Shaggy: UH UH! NO WAY! We're not going!

Scooby Doo: And you can't make us!

Erica then grabbed them.

Erica Haddock: You two are such total chickens!

Shaggy: Like you got that right!

Shaggy and Scooby: (CLUCKING)

Scooby then laid an egg!

FART!

Scooby Doo: Huh? Oops. (LAUGHS)

Captain Cold: Well, it's not for nothing. We can use the gold as ammo!

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get moving.

We were off to Skull Island

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys. Skull Island.

Shaggy was whimpering.

Lola: Scary place.

Bugly: Keep an eye out.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Lori: (Cracks Knuckles) Now it's payback time.

Mummy: He's hiding somewhere.

Eli: He's in the prison on top.

Nico: Then that's where we need to go.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Entrance time.

We flew up to the prison.

Old Ironface was lurking around the prison. Then the spirits of the forces of metal came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and landed in front of him!

Lori: You and I literally have a score to settle you jerk! I'm going to turn you into a Metal Human Pretzel!

Old Ironface ran at Lori and Lori ran at him and she punched him in his face and kicked him in his stomach 40 times and then dealt a deadly uppercut to him.

She kicked him in his face and then grabbed him and smashed him into the ground!

Camie: Nice one Lori!

Beastbox: Lets dance!

Beastbox bashed him in his face and knocked him down.

Old Ironface got up and he was MAD!

He roared and Lori fired a wave of energy wind and blasted him down.

He was blown into a wall!

Lori grabbed Old Ironface and smashed him left and right!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Kit Taylor: Lets get him!

Natalia: You got it!

Kit: KAMEN RIDER!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER DRAGON KNIGHT!

Hsi Wu: Now, We're talking!

Xenia: Yeah!

Kit and Natalia charged and bashed him down.

Me: Take that!

Cindersaur: Feel the heat!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted Old Ironface.

Lori fired waves of wind and enveloped him in a deadly tornado!

Xenia fired waves of energy arrows and blasted him all over.

Camie: Take that!

Beast Man: TAKE THIS!

He summoned numerous birds and they bashed him all over.

Qin: And this!

She fired waves of fire and smashed Old Ironface all over.

Lori smashed him into a wall.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Nico: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Natalia and Kit charged at him.

They smashed him down.

Lola: Take that!

Then Dark Spicer, Zs'Skayr, Number 7, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Plastique, Firebrand, Girder, Touch & Go and Cluemaster came.

Nico: Dark Spicer, Zs'Skayr, Number 7, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Plastique, Firebrand, Girder, Touch & Go and Cluemaster.

Zs'Skayr: Nice job, Lori!

Lori: Thanks!

Number 7: It's good you don't have any injuries this time.

Nico: That is for sure!

Control Freak: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Green Ink monster.

Nico: We sure did.

Me: Just like old times.

Vulkanus: Good thing it was just a clone.

Me: No kidding.

Dark Spicer: (to Lori) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Lori: I'll turn you into a human pretzel before you touch me!

Me: Yeah!

Megahorn then came.

Me: Up for another round I see Megahorn.

Megahorn: Yep I sure am.

Me: Nice!

Megahorn: Did Old Ironface really injure Lori?

Me: Yeah he sure did.

Qin: Yep.

Dark Spicer: I got some new aliens to show you.

He turned into a purple Tholian Alien with wings of crystal.

Venusdoom: Meet Venusdoom!

Gwen Tennyson: An alien Captain Kirk met before?

Venusdoom: It sure is! (Charges at Gwen)

She jumped and Shanan blasted him.

Shanan: Wow! A Tholian hybrid. Awesome choice.

Dark reverted back.

Dark Spicer: Now this one

He turned into a Cardassian with angel wings.

BarbariaCass: I call this one… BarbariaCass!

Raven: That's a Cardassian, right?

BarbariaCass: Got that right! (charges at Raven)

She teleported away.

I fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Shanan: A Cardassian hybrid. Awesome.

Dark Spicer: Thanks.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Eddy, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Cira, Cow, Chicken, Big Mac, Apple Bloom, Apple Fritter, Cerea, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, Katnappe, Chameleon Bot, Wuya, Shadow, Mala Mala Jong, Sapphire Dragon, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Nico's Rescue at the Ferguson Estate and we battled a clone of the Green Ink Monster and Granity Transformed

---

Dark Spicer was first.

Dark Spicer (to Eddy): Nico's Rescue was at the Ferguson Estate, where he battled a clone of the Green Ink Monster. Granity Transformed as well.

Eddy: She sure did and that was awesome.

Dark Spicer: I remember hearing about the Green Ink Monster being the first ever monster that J.D. and the Scooby Doo Gang busted back then. That was awesome.

Eddy: It sure was.

Daughter: We found out that he was really Shaggy's Newspaper Boss that was running a massive counterfeiting operation that the Government has been busting for months.

Cira: We sure did and that was nuts. Mr. Conrad was printing billions of dollars in counterfeit five dollar bills in the Ferguson Estate. They were recognized as fake bills because every bill had the exact same serial number on them.

Twilight Sparkle: But they busted Mr. Conrad and he got sent to federal prison for 75 years. And he had to pay billions of dollars in damages and restitution. They said it was the largest ever counterfeiting operation ever.

Starshine Sparkle: That was amazing.

Spyro: Big time trouble for him.

Dark Spicer: You got that right! Man what a double life! Lets do it!

Eddy used the Zyuohgers Gear and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

* * *

Edd/Iron Boy, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Loviya the Angel, Angel (X-Men), Skyla, Lincoln, Sheila (1983 D&D), Storm, Rogue, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Mummy, Dr. Viktor, Vladat, Zombozo, Acid Breath, Phantom of

Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Us battling Another Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot who are the Embodiments of Izzy Moonbow and Xcalibur

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr (to Iron Boy): Nico, Diamond Tiara's team, Toxic Horror's team, and the others did good battling Another Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot. They are the Embodiments of Izzy Moonbow and Xcalibur

Edd: It was all really intriguing. I thought it was an amazing adventure.

Rei the Ghost: It sure was. And we were amazed about the Embodiment of the Legacy of Pinkie Pie. She is just as funny and awesome. Also she is an amazing tinkerer.

Loviya: Yeah that is cool.

Applejack: Boy howdy she sure is.

Apple Bloom: That was awesome.

Flashwing: You got that right.

Zs'Skayr: Indeed. Lets do it!

Edd used the Zyuohgers Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ed/Edzilla, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Jeanne D'Arc, Marinette, Ayla, Chloe, Adrien, Juleka, Luka, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Legion Ex

Machina, Radioactive Queen Beetle, Leviathan Slate, ARGO-12, Robot Dwayne, 11-X, Live Action Sentinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - Lincoln's Rescue in the The Boiling Isles, and we battled clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7 (to Ed): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in the The Boiling Isles. He battled clones of Emperor Terror Macro, General Megirl, Commander Blue Oni, Dogma Bodyguards, Fire Kong, Elekibas, Kamagirigan, ChameleKing, Spiderbaban, ArigiThunder, Snakecobran, Ganigannii, Bakuronger, JawsWani, Raigyon, Gyosutoma, Mukaderiya, LionThunder, Onimengo, Lonely Wolf, Yattaradamas, Cassette Gomoru, Tsutadenma, Bachingaru, Satan Hawk, Strong Bear, Hebindar, Zozongar, Crazy Tiger, Marshal Demon, Princess Yokai, Commander Onibi, Doctor Ghost, Staff Officer Witch, Killer Knife, Jishakugen, Fiery Watch, Glasun Kid, Videon, Amaganser, Mach Roller, Sprayder, Tsuribot, Radigorn, Red Danger, IsuGuillotine, HasaminBlood, KomaThunder, Robot Super-1, Kogoenbee, FrankeLighter, Shabonurun, Keyman Joe, DokuroBall, Goldar, Hashigorn, and ShokaKing

Ed: Uh yeah that was a really fun series of clones to battle there.

Lori Jimenez: Yeah that was really something to see.

Jeanne D'Arc: It sure was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: It was a really fun one!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Number 7: Indeed. Lets do it!

Ed used the Zyuohgers gear and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Nicole Knudson, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Eris the Elf, Moka, Kurumu, Yukari, Mizore, Kokua, Lilith, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, Killer Moth, Dr. Light, Fire, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - The Mascots Threw balloons of Cows Blood at NUMEROUS Queen bee Mean Girls and G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.W.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F. sent them to the Xaikora Prison

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak (to Nicole): The Mascots Threw balloons of Cows Blood at NUMEROUS Queen bee Mean Girls and G.H.F.Q.B.M.G.W.A.U.T.K.T.F.E.S.F.I.A.O.O.P.E.F.A.I.T.F.E.F. sent them to the Xaikora Prison. And what video game monster should I use this time?

Nicole: I got an idea.

She used her powers and summoned Mechbeth!

Nicole: Mechbeth from Star Fox 64 is a good choice.

Control Freak: I agree! Awesome!

Nicole: Also yeah that was so funny to see the mascots pelt those girls with cows blood.

Control Freak: Boy that is funny! Where did they get that much blood?

Nicole: The meat packing plant has barrels full of the stuff and they throw it all away. Also they gave the mascots all that blood for it.

Red Tornado: The mascots pelted over 520 mean queen bee girls and got them to expose their true colors.

Eris the Elf: It was really awesome and we got all the Queen Bee girls sent to Xaikora.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah those clods had it coming.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) He sure did.

Sunburn: No kidding. Now they are locked up in the Xaikora prison forever.

Control Freak: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Nicole used the Zyuohger Gear and they fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them down and Mechbeth went out of control and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE EXPLODED! Just like in the games.

---

Shanan, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Gagaga Girl, Dark Magician Girl, Aqua Spirit, Dancing Fairy, Fire Princess, Harpie Lady, Magician of Faith, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life

Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Zombozo, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Argit, Dr. Animo, Sublimino, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - The Mascots hate queen bee girls now

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus (to Shanan): The Mascots hate queen bee girls now. Can't say I blame them.

Shanan: Me neither but that is awesome.

Fu: The mean girls had it coming.

Gagaga Girl: I agree there! They had it coming.

Fluttershy: They deserve to go to prison.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja they sure do.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure.

Vulkanus: Indeed. Lets do it!

Shanan used the Zyuohger Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Shope, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Siyana, Illusen, Eithne, Jhudora, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Nuria, Space Faerie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Evil Blast Man, Evil Bomb Man, Evil Burst Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Dive Man, Evil Dust Man, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - The Mascots REALLY did the city good

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique (to Shope): The Mascots REALLY did the city good. You think they should get medals?

Shope: I agree there and it is a big deal for them.

Erasa: I agree there too.

Siyana: It'll be fun for them to be Queen Bee buttkicking mascots.

Rainbow Dash: That is for sure there.

Scootaloo: Yeah and awesome!

Whirlwind: You said it!

Plastique: Indeed. Lets do it!

Shope used the Zyuohger Gear and they fired waves of energy, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Stretchleo, Irena Whendolva, Yost Reed, Mr. Fantastic, Elasti-Girl (Incredibles), Doom Patrol Elasti-Girl, Rita, Spring Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Earth Foot Mystic, Fire Foot Mystic, Water Foot Mystic, Wind Foot Mystic, Evil Metal Man, Evil Cut Man, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - So we're at Skull Island Prison to battle a clone of Old Ironface

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Go (to Tyler): So, we're at Skull Island Prison to battle a clone of Old Ironface. He's going to be a challenge!

Tyler: Yeah he sure is! He beat the crap out of Lori and she is really mad about that!

Sari: Yeah no kidding!

Stretchleo: Yeah that was brutal for her! What a jerk for beating her up!

Irena Whendolva: No kidding! I heard she was really mangled up.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy that monster really did a number on her back then.

Cozy Glow: Yeah she was REALLY MANGLED up.

Hex: Yeah.

Mr. Touch: Brutal.

Mr. Go: Yeah lets do it!

Tyler used the Zyuohger Gear and they fired waves of energy, blood, bones, skulls, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Eiliea, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Melody, Athena, King Triton, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Scorcher, Axel, Pyros, Firefly, Diablo (Primal Rage), Trifire, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Old Ironface beat up Lori really bad

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand (to Kevin): Old Ironface beat up Lori really bad. Now, she can get even.

Kevin Reynolds: Yeah now she's going to return the favor!

Blossom: That's for sure there!

Eiliea: Old Ironface really did a number on her.

Rarity: Poor Lori really got hurt bad.

Sweetie Belle: She got smashed big time! Look what happened to her.

She showed a picture on her phone of Lori mangled up.

Firebrand: WHOA! Lori got hurt really bad.

Gill Grunt: No kidding!

Firebrand: Boy Old Ironface was not clowning around back then. Lets do it!

Kevin used the Zyuohgers Gear and they fired waves of warer, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Myuu, Spike the Dragon, Spyro, Sunburn, Whirlwind, Camo, Cynder, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night and Dark Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, T-1000, 1984 Terminator, Dark Fate Terminator, Evil Metal Man, Evil Cut Man, Evil Magnet Man, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Shaggy and Scooby are acting more chicken than ever

---

Girder was next.

Girder (to Roach): Shaggy and Scooby are acting more chicken than ever. Any specific reason why?

Roach: They are scared of Skull Island because its rock looks like a human skull and Old Ironface REALLY was after them back then.

Mira: Yeah he was really out to kill them.

Myuu: He sure was. What a jerk!

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding!

Moondust: What a jerk and a monster!

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there!

Gari: He makes me sick just looking at him!

Blackout: No kidding! And Lori and Bridgette are really doing a great job mangling him up.

Girder: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Roach used the Zyuohgers Gear and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Channeler, Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Dancer, Silver Banshee, Black Canary, Kira Ford, Sirens (Samurai Jack), Dazzlings, Vinyl Scratch, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Trapster, Spymaster, Trickster, Juggernaut, Magneto, Count Vertigo, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem - Old Ironface was Mama Mione

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster (to Aang): Old Iron Face was Mama Mione. This was to hide her convict-smuggling operation

Aang: That's right. Mama Mione used the prison to smuggle convicts out of the prison.

Ms. Cheerilee: It was a massive case that the FBI was doing for

years.

Ariana: That was amazing and there was a lot of delicious food that Shaggy loved too.

Princess Celestia: And the restaurant in the prison was very amazing and high class.

King Solar: It sure was stylish and amazing.

Solar Eclipsa: And the kitchen was FULLY Stocked too.

Amber Morning: It sure was. Full of Gourmet food that I love.

Spotlight: It sure was awesome.

Cluemaster: Boy I'll say. This place has really awesome style. Lets do it!

Aang used the Zyuohgers Gear and they fired waves of light and elements and smashed them down.

---

Apple Bloom, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright

---

Frozen Fright was next.

Apple Bloom: I'm ready for this!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Sweetie Belle, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror

---

Thunder Terror was next.

Sweetie Belle: This will be fun!

They fired energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

Scootaloo, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom

---

Magma Gloom was next.

Scootaloo: This will be fun.

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed him down.

---

Diamond Tiara, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror

---

Toxic Horror was next.

Diamond Tiara: This will be good.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down

---

Silver Spoon, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Louie PoisonSea: What did you think of my team?

Silver Spoon: It's really awesome and cool.

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dr. Nick, Nicole and Lola VS Commander Ryuui

---

Commander Ryuui was next.

Dr. Nick: This will be fun!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

2003 Leo, Lucy Loud and Skyla VS Magpie

---

Magpie was next.

2003 Leo: Lets get it on.

They fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

---

Sonic, Nicole and Rainbow Dash VS The Broodals

---

The Broodals were next.

Sonic: Lets get it on!

They fired energgy blasts and smashed them down.

---

Marty, Rice, Mr. Incredible and Riley Anderson VS Melee Omnidroid

---

The Melee Omnidroid was next.

Marty: Bring it on!

Mr. Incredible: Showtime!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Taro, Lyra Heartstrings and Eli VS Butterfly Absolute God Deboth

---

Butterfly Absolute God Deboth was next.

Taro: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lola, Lana, Lisa and Lily VS Megahorn

---

Megahorn was next.

Megahorn: Boy Lori sure got mangled up didn't she.

Nico: No kidding there!

May: Yeah that was brutal!

Megahorn: No kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of The Camera Obscura: their model is based on The Camera Obscura from Fatal Frame: Maiden of Black Water, and these Cameras are loaded with infinite numbers of Type-14, Type-37, Type-61, Type-74, Type-90, and Type- 零 (00/ZERO) film and they're equipped with all the functions: Alarm, a tone warns you of the exact Fatal Frame moment, Chase, automatically follows ghosts' movements, Evade, allows us to escape being caught by ghosts by pressing the shutter button at the right moment, Zero: this function means the camera's spirit power is always fully charged, Instant, this warns you of a Fatal Frame shot by making the light in the upper part of the viewfinder flash red, The Infinity Function that allows any type of film in the character's inventory to become infinite, Measure, this allows us to see how much health the closest enemy has left, Track, this allows us to automatically turn the camera towards the nearest hostile ghost, Save, this function allows you to raise the amount of spirit power gained when damaging spirits and quickens the charge speed, Sense, this displays cross-hairs in the center of the screen, which indicate where the ghost is in relation to us and allows us to see ghosts that weren't normally visible before, Switch, this allows us to equip up to three power-up lenses at the same time, and switch between them, and Zoom, this allows us to zoom in and out with the camera, widening or shrinking the camera's viewfinder range, and making ghosts easier to shoot, and it also includes all of the lenses from Fatal Frame II, III, IV, and V.

Nico: Whoa! Our own versions of the Camera Obscura.

Megahorn: Yep. Cool huh.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: SPELL SEAL!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Megahorn and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Nico: Yeah! Megahorn you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

* * *

We regrouped.

Troy: Time to take you down by force!

Tsukasa: And steal whatever treasure you have!

Me: And kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Red!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lupin Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lupin X!

Kamen Ride: Patren1gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren2gou!

Kamen Ride: Patren3gou!

Kamen Ride: PatrenX!

Tsukasa turned into Lupin Red and PatRed and Daiki summoned clones of the LupinRangers and PatRangers

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

They turned into the LupinRangers and PatRangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FROZEN EVISCERATION 6!

She summoned Frozen Fright, Volcano Man, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Clown (Johnny Bravo), Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea!

We went at Old Ironface and bashed and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Perceptor, Bombshell, Kita and Aqua used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Perceptor's weapons and Bombshell's stinger bombs and Kita and Aqua's powers 100-fold

Perceptor and Aqua Eridanus: FURY AQUA BLAST!

Kita and G1 Bombshell: STINGING FIRE BLAST

Sydney of UA Marvel and Trap Jaw: JAWS OF DOOM BLAST!

Nanette of MHA and Beast Man: BEASTS OF LIGHTNING BLAST!

Sheila of Lupin and Unicorn: UNICORN THIEF BLAST!

Georgina of Rescue Bots and Hsi Wu: SKY ROCK STORM!

Rice of Eon Kid and Killer Shrike: SOUNDS OF FURY BLAST!

Maxxine of Zi-O and Mummy: ZI-O BLAST STORM!

Kendra of Charlie Brown and Shendu: FIRE DEMON BLAST!

Qin of Motorcity and Captain Cold: COLD KOMODO BLAST STORM!

Timmy Turner of Magic and Madame Masque: MAGIC FURY BLAST!

Lady Palutena of Light and David Cain: GODDESS OF LIGHT BLAST STORM!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf,

Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Fluttershy, Lori and Shaggy: IRON RETRIBUTION BUTTKICKING

They fired waves of energy and elements

Lincoln: METAL ELEMENT STYLE: GOLD!

Entrapta: METAL LIGHTNING STYLE: SILVER!

Perfuma: METAL NATURE STYLE: BRONZE!

Frosta: METAL ICE STYLE: PLATINUM!

They fired waves of energy and elements that formed into said metals.

Lincoln and his harem: METAL FINAL SMASH: METAL NET!

They fired a metal net at Old Ironface.

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of Old Ironface super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the clone of Old Ironface, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his brute strength and physical abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Old Ironface except for his clothes and iron mask, and he sent him to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like that's the first of the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies taken down, but this is only the beginning.

Lincoln: You got that right, there's a lot of them we're gonna be facing. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Adrian Graye Vernworth.

?: YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR WHAT YOU DID TO EMPEROR BELOS!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting

around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of blue magic that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the blue magic blasts and it also absorbed incoming illusion blasts.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Adrian Graye Vernworth, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Adrian Graye Vernworth, the head witch of the Illusion Coven who serves Emperor Belos and aids in his plots.

Felicia Wittebane: I should've known you'd show up here, Adrian. You goddamn traitor of the witches and demons of The Boiling Isles, you still make me sick to no fucking end!

Adrian Graye Vernworth: TRAITORS! YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO EMPEROR BELOS, HIS LEGACY WILL LIVE FOREVER!

Hunter: Okay, I've had just about enough of hearing your big fat mouth running.

Suddenly, Hunter's dark magenta eyes turned neon dark magenta and he was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels, he summoned his Defender of The Boiling Isles staff and his Palisman, Flapjack, turned from its wooden form into its live form, and as he approached Adrian Graye Vernworth, he left yellow energy, stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hunter: You've always made me sick to my stomach even now, Adrian. You're just as delusional as that greedy heartless witch, Odalia, and that delusional old hag, Terra, which is why I was glad that Luz helped me to see Belos for the monster he was: a 375-year-old zealous fanatical witch hunter and witch killer by the name of Phillip Wittebane, a man who was nothing more than a stain on the lips of all demons and witches, and that whole "coming together" bullshit. Heh, don't make me laugh, you were nothing more than a pawn in his scheme, he was planning on killing you, his most loyal servant when The Day of Unity came.

Adrian Graye Vernworth: IT WAS ALL FOR THE PURPOSE OF COMING TOGETHER!

Hunter: No, that was all nothing more than lies and bullshit, he was going to kill every last witch in The Boiling Isles with The Draining Spell, and that also included you and Terra Snapdragon, and you're looking at his killers: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. We already got rid of Terra yesterday, and now, it's your turn, and I'm not gonna miss you not by a long shot.

Suddenly, Hunter was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, magic, and earth surrounding the vortex, there are red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark magenta phoenix with red eyes glaring at Adrian Graye Vernworth: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Luz: Uh oh, now he's in huge trouble now!

Amity: Big time! This is gonna get ugly!

Willow: You said it.

Gus: I hope Hunter tears his head off.

Ronnie Anne: He's gonna do just that, this is gonna be good.

Then, as the vortex faded, Hunter emerged, but he was changed forever, and Adrian Gray Vernworth is about to meet his doom.

Hunter grew to 8'5" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and he no longer has bags under his eyes, he has large gold metal bracers on his biceps and thighs, and he now has twelve large red-blue orbs orbiting around his legs, he has dark magenta highlights in the bangs of his longer ash-blond hair shaved below the top with long jagged forelock and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon dark magenta eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a red cardinal on the right and bluejay on the left emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with dark magenta iris, he has on red cardinal earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold star links and blue crystals for the links and red cardinal-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a red cardinal and bluejay with red and blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its wings for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Hunter has on a custom-made black wolf t-shirt with red and blue and red and blue jewel brooch, long white long-sleeved jacket with golden embroideries in the shape of arrows pointing left and right and red buttons, white gloves with silver claw rings, long black pants with red cardinals and bluejays on the legs, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved white coat with gold embroideries on the long sleeves and red-fur cuffs and red fur lining on the coattails and stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and red wolf draped around his neck for the collar, and on the back is a red cardinal on the right and bluejay on the left and above is the logo of The Boiling Isle Rebel Force surrounded by stars, magic, and earth and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Hunter felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, massive ash-blonde angel wings with dark magenta tips on the large ash-blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of his back, Hunter has on he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Hunter's Defender of The Boiling Isles staff, gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that he'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hunter's Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive pink orb mounted on top of four large gold raven heads with red gems for eyes and below them is a large red gem surrounded by a gold ring with small chain made of three red gems and red cardinal for the pendant and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end of the long midnight black handle is a white Alicorn head with its wings spread out and golden heart and on the bottom of the Alicorn head are four smaller gold raven heads with pink gems for the eyes and on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large midnight black crescent moon weight with red gem on it for the pommel and a brand-new large red magic orb with golden designs on it, Hunter has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold wolf head with red gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji with gold crescent moons in between the kanji below the red cardinal and bluejay that said, "Hunter, Member of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Former Member of The Emperor's Coven, Former Member of The Golden Guard, Great and Loyal Friend of Luz Noceda, Felicia Wittebane, Amity Blight, Gus Porter, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, King, Camila Noceda, and Ronnie Anne, Loving Boyfriend of Willow Park, Despiser and Destroyer of Phillip Wittebane Also Known as Emperor Belos and The Emperor's Coven, Archenemy of Simon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Magic, Red Cardinals, Bluejays, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハンター、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のメンバー、皇帝の団の元メンバー、ゴールデン・ガードの元メンバー、ルス・ノセダの偉大で忠実な友人、フェリシア・ウィッテベイン、アミティ・ブライト、ガス・ポーター、エダ・クロウソーン、リリス・クロウソーン、キング、カミラノセダ、そしてロニー・アン、ウィロー・パークの愛するボーイフレンド、フィリップ・ウィッテベインの軽蔑者で破壊者、皇帝ベロスと皇帝の聖団としても知られる、サイモンの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、

真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を備えた真の神、悪を破壊する者、殺す者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな神バスターズ、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、魔法、レッド・カージナルス、ブルージェイズ、フェニックス、エンジェルの達人

Hunter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RED CARDINAL-BLUEJAY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL BOILING ISLES REBEL EARTH MAGIC DEMON REALM RED CARDINAL BLUEJAY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL BOILING ISLES REBEL EARTH MAGIC DEMON REALM RED CARDINAL BLUEJAY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL BOILING ISLES REBEL EARTH MAGIC DEMON REALM RED CARDINAL BLUEJAY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Hunter's Super Angel-Red Cardinal-Bluejay-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Willow Park saw what happened to him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding. But, when Adrian Graye Vernworth saw it, he went mad and sent illusions at him to kill him, but Hunter fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels which destroyed his illusions and hit Adrian Graye Vernworth and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but boy, was he pissed off.

Ronnie Anne: Whoa, Hunter's transformed into his Super Angel-Red Cardinal-Bluejay-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga form.

Gus: This is gonna get ugly real fast.

Hunter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel Hope) You got that right. Adrian Graye Vernworth, for your crimes against The Boiling Isles and all witches and demons, you are hereby sentenced to death!

Adrian Graye Vernworth: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Hunter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel Hope) Look who's talking, and a so-called "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. But, I'm not that at all. When Belos made his speech about uniting all witches on The Day of Unity, all he did was seal his fate. But, he sealed his fate over 375 years ago because his mind was completely poisoned with so much of his hatred over "witches" in America that he became a totally lost cause. He turned into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and he did not show any value towards friendship or comradery, all he ever wanted was to destroy all the witches and demons in The Boiling Isles. Isn't that right, and they say that Belos was leading everyone to unity. But, the truth is he's nothing more than a monster, but you, you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill witch and you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess, I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you're nothing compared to me and you've always been nothing but a pathetic ant compared to it. The way you did all the deeds in the name of The Devil known as Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos, a monster and destroyer of all witches and demons. It's downright fucking disgusting, as one of the most powerful fighters, warriors, and champions in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch, and on top of that, I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Blindly following that fanatical witch hunter's delusional orders, committing crimes all over The Boiling Isles just to satisfy The Devil Phillip Wittebane A.K.A. Emperor Belos, murdering innocent witches and demons, pursuing petty and worthless desires, and above all betraying your fellow witches. You bastard snake motherfucker, you don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking self and that is why we killed all of Belos' Coven and Belos himself. Both him and you are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray, and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why we killed every last one of The Emperor's Coven and wiped them from the face of The Earth and The Boiling Isles. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!

OUR JAWS DROPPED AT THE SIGHT: HUNTER USED HIS OWN VERSION OF THE EVIL SASUKE RANT!

CLANG!

Eli put all of our jaws back!

Me: W-WHAT THE?! TELL ME WE DID NOT JUST… !

Nico: He did, dude! He used his own version of The Evil Sasuke Rant! NICE ONE, HUNTER! AND FUCK YOU, FOLLOWER OF BELOS!

AND THAT ALONE DROVE ADRIAN GRAYE VERNWORTH MAD!

Adrian Graye Vernworth: (SUPER ENRAGED) YOU! YOU!

Hunter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel Hope) (Smirks) What's wrong, did I struck a nerve?

Hunter went after Adrian Graye Vernworth, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of yellow energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Adrian Graye Vernworth, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, he attacked him by whacking him with his brand-new Mage's Staff and blasting him with yellow energy blasts he fired from it, his Palisman, Flapjack, also fired blasts of fire which hit Adrian Graye Vernworth and he got burned badly, and Hunter also fired yellow energy slashes with his silver-plated claws and left some really nasty scars, and he attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of his massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Adrian Graye Vernworth even madder with rage.

Adrian Graye Vernworth: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND AVENGE EMPEROR BELOS!

Adrian Graye Vernworth went after Hunter in a fit of rage, but Hunter fired rainbow energy blasts at Adrian Graye Vernworth and he summoned red cardinals to attack Adrian Graye Vernworth and he was really scarred by their furious attack, and he even drew glyphs that fired elemental magic blasts that hit Adrian Graye Vernworth.

Hunter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel Hope) Now, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Adrian Graye Vernworth's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Adrian Graye Vernworth into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, magic, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Adrian Graye Vernworth except for her clothes, and he banished Adrian Graye Vernworth to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Hunter did as he powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large red and blue orbs orbiting around his legs, and massive ash-blonde angel wings are permanent.

Hunter: Your days of following Emperor Belos have long since passed, now go join him in Oblivion, you arrogant piece of shit.

Nico: Hunter, I have got to say, that was the most epic fight that you absolutely fought! And on top of that, you used your own version of The Evil Sasuke Rant, that was so awesome!

Me: You really pissed him off with that one! Nice!

Suddenly, Willow wrapped her arms around Hunter's waist, as her chest pressed against Hunter's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Hunter's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Hunter leaned down to Willow's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Hunter's massive pecs, and behind them was a Red Cardinal, Bluejay, Phoenix, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Pixie flying in the air, and we saw a flock of red cardinal and bluejays and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and earth magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Hunter and Willow sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and earth magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Hunter: Now we've finally gotten rid of those two followers of Belos for good, along with the clones of the Kamen Riders' enemies from the Heisei and Showa eras they created, this is bound to piss off Mindy and Mandy big time.

Me: I can no doubt hear those banshees shrieking like mad. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Kitkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kitkallos.

Shaylen Harper: (GASPS) The last of my sisters, that's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Kitkallos Harper is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the seventh of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like me, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Rulkallos that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Nurse Sue at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was fired and thrown into a prison made for the worst criminals in history.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: Yeah, it made Sue's worst fears come true, but too bad, it didn't drive her mad like those hit by Shaylen's sword.

Me: Yeah, I wanted to see her lose it big time, but still, that's really powerful.

Shaylen Harper: That's right.

Plastique: There. That'll teach him to mess with Lori!

Firebrand: You said it!

Girder: Let's celebrate at that restaurant near here.

Mr. Touch: Good idea!

Cluemaster: We can consider this mystery solved.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: If it were the real deal it would call us meddling kids.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But great job everyone.

Shaggy: (To the viewers) This was like a fun adventure.

Me: It sure was.

We went to that restaurant and then later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was for the episode The Creepy Case of Old Ironface and that was one of my favorites. It aired on October 21st, 1978 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as, Brody, Arkayna, Yin & Yang, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox, as well as Silver Spoon, Betsy Brachiosaurus, Selene Arcangela, Ron Weasley, Oksana Oasis and Cierra Oblivion as well as Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus and Organization XIII and we're going to Yellowstone National Park in Wyoming and we're going to enjoy some of the sights. And we're going to battle a clone of the Totem Spirit and Tessa Totem is sgoing to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus, Organization XIII, Taskmaster, Mumbo Jumbo, Taotie, Motor Ed, Fire Count, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Tom the Chocolate Fish, Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, and the Reaper of The Cards who are the Embodiments of Hitch Trailblazer and the Vegetable Dopant. And we're going to meet a Bounce Man Gene-slammer named Celica Bounce. And she is a funny one.

And for tomorrow, the match-up is for Bella Huffington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Snake Eingana, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Phoenix Man, a supporting antagonist from the One Punch Man manga/anime series

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to London, England, but we got bad news: Lelouch vi Britannia has returned from the dead, but as a result of absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA last year, he's really messed up in the mind. So, we're going to beat him down and throw him into our dungeon at The World Tree Estate as a way to have him detox from what he went through, but he won't go down without a fight and that messed up state because of him absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA has made him really dangerous. And we're going to meet Kitkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kitkallos, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and the eighth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kitkallos that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane! She also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Nurse Sue at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was fired and thrown into a prison made for the worst criminals in history.

The next chapter is gonna be cheesy and we're going to battle a clone of The Cheese Monster who is terrorizing the Scooby Snax factory and we're going to grill that monster and EAT HIM!

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE CHEESE MONSTER

This chapter is based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Wanted Cheddar Alive

---

Over in Yellowstone National Park in Wyoming was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as, Brody, Arkayna, Yin & Yang, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox, as well as Silver Spoon, Betsy Brachiosaurus, Selene Arcangela, Ron Weasley, Oksana Oasis and Cierra Oblivion as well as Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus and Organization XIII and we were there for a fun and really awesome rescue as we were seeing the sights of one of the most beautiful national parks ever in the country.

Nico: Boy Yellowstone is so awesome.

Me: It sure is!

Camie: I love Yellowstone. It's so awesome and pretty.

Lola: It sure is.

Lana: I'll say!

Varie: It's always fun to come here.

Me: It sure is. It's crazy that this whole place is a supervolcano that's going to blow in the future.

Nico: I know. 640,000 years ago was the last eruption.

Silver Spoon: Boy that was crazy.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. At least we'll do everything we can to stop it from erupting in the future.

Nico: Silver Spoon, I want to thank you, Louie PoisonSea, and your teams for coming

Silver Spoon: It's no problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun and awesome.

Louie PoisonSea: It sure is!

Betsy Brachiosaurus: I'm ready for some action and fun.

Nico: Betsy, what do you like to do in your free time?

Betsy Brachiosaurus: I like to give guided tours through Paleozoic World.

Me: That's a great job.

Betsy Brachiosaurus: It sure is. And I also like to give people a chance to meet some of the dinosaurs there.

Nico: That's awesome.

Eli: It's so fun and I like to help her out and show that not all the dinosaurs are dangerous.

Laney: That is so cool and awesome.

Me: Yep. And it's fun for many people.

Nico: You DO make sure they're under control, right? Because I don't want to think what'll happen if people… go missing.

Betsy Brachiosaurus: Don't worry. I only take people to meet the plant eating dinosaurs. They wouldn't hurt anyone.

Nico: That's a relief.

Me: Yeah.

Betsy Brachiosaurus: It's awesome and fun.

Laney: It sure is.

Betsy Brachiosaurus: How is Galatea doing J.D.?

Me: Almost fully recovered. She'll be better by tomorrow.

Shanan: That's a relief there.

Me: Yeah. Galatea Ghidorah is tough.

Qin: She sure is.

Me: Man Lori really went apeshit all over Old Ironface.

Nico: Boy no kidding! After being roughed up so brutally like that by him he more than had it coming.

Maria: Lori did good.

Qin: She sure did.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Me: Bobby and her kids are so proud of her.

Varie: You got that right.

Nicole: That was so fun.

May: And Nico, why did you make Gold Scooby Snax?

Nico: I honestly have no idea.

Me: At least Shaggy and Scooby didn't eat Zucchini Squid flavor.

Sakura Knudson: YUCK! That would be disgusting!

Me: BLECH! Yeah it would taste like puke.

Camie: It sure would.

Nico: Yeah but seriously I have no idea why I made that flavor.

Juran: Because you thought they would go for it?

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Oh.

May: So far, everything's peaceful.

Me: Yep. Lets just take in the sights at Yellowstone.

Camie: Good idea.

We got our cameras out on our phones and more.

We started taking pictures and it was fun.

Nico took a picture of some birds.

Qin took a picture of some bison.

Lola took a picture of some of the geysers and springs.

May took some pictures too.

She saw some of the lake, the ducks, geese, waterfalls and more.

Even some of the geysers went off and they were awesome.

The smell of sulfur in the area was rank though.

Maria took some pictures and they were of wolves and all kinds of creatures.

Camie took pictures of some of the landscapes and rivers.

Qin took some pictures of the birds and even the rock formations.

Laney was painting a picture of a landscape with the Grand Prismatic Spring and it was cool.

Sunset was painting a flower garden with a hot spring by it.

Spiderman took some pictures.

Spiderman: Like old times.

Nico: You said it.

Me: Boy it's so awesome.

We were having fun.

Nico took more pictures.

They were of birds and wolves and geysers, moose, elk and bison. It was so beautiful.

Varie: Boy Yellowstone is so pretty.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: I'll say.

Lola: I love good photos.

Qin: Yeah me too.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Totem Spirit has been sighted.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of The Totem Spirit?! Not good.

Qin: I also checked with the prison, and the person who dressed up as The Totem Spirit, Mr. Ryan, is still locked up in prison. Whoever this mastermind is, he's trying to cover his tracks.

Lincoln: But, that won't save him, once I absorb the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies, we'll find out just who the mastermind really is.

Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of the situation.

Lori: So, now we got a clone of The Totem Spirit running loose.

Tessa Totem: Leave him to me, J.D., and Lincoln, he's gonna get it big time.

Me: You got that right.

Lori: Wow! Yellowstone is so pretty here. Boy its literally been ages since we were here.

Maximum Ride: I know. This was where you guys first met me, Angel and Nudge.

Nico: That's what we heard Max. It's so awesome.

Yumi heard a Pokemon cry.

Yumi: Look here.

We saw that it was an Umbreon.

Me: Whoa an Umbreon.

Brynja: (Icelandic Accent) That's perfect for you Yumi.

Yumi: Sure is. Are you okay?

Umbreon: I hurt my leg.

We saw that it was hurt.

Varie: Oh poor thing.

Yumi: I'll help.

She healed it up.

Umbreon: Ahh thanks.

Yumi: You're welcome.

Umbreon: That was cool though.

Yumi: You wanna stay with me?

Umbreon: I sure would like that.

Camie: So what is the story of the Totem Spirit?

Me: It's a Native American legend that we read about when we were out camping on an Indian Reservation in Montana. It was really fun. It's a living totem pole creature. It's a spirit that will appear if his sacred land is threatened.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that. That was so awesome being in that reservation back then.

Me: Mr. Ryan was using the legend of the Totem Spirit to scare off people so that he can keep rare ancient Indian Art for himself. It was worth more than building a large hotel in that area.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Wow!

Me: I know. He was busted and sent to prison for 35 years. Later extended to Life Without Parole.

Nico: What a greedy clod.

Maria: We should keep an eye out.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the

Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever.

(Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Totem Spirit clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Totem Spirit clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the gang.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a massive green stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began

growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Totem Spirit clone.

Me: I'll show you guys were we faced it.

We were off.

We were flying in the air and landed and we're looking around for The Totem Spirit clone.

We arrived in the Tukudeka Indian Reservation.

Me: Here we are guys. Welcome to the Tukudeka Reservation.

It was located on the Idaho Wyoming Border.

Gaon: Amazing.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I think I've actually been here before. But this is amazing.

Sakura Knudson: Boy it sure is awesome seeing this place again.

Tessa Totem: Boy I would feel right at home here. Being from Alaska, I worshiped Totems for a while and considered them sacred

too.

Me: Yep. Totems are loaded with awesome history and symbolism.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Maybe you might transform here.

Tessa Totem: Oh I have a feeling I will.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Totem Spirit Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Totem Spirit Monster clone head for us, but before he could attack, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier that had protected all of us, and he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful.

Totem Spirit Clone: GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations, but even dead and forever erased, he's still a total sore loser.

Elly Chromington: And you guys are gonna hear about all of Sebastian's repeated attempts to kill us all and how we kicked him out of our friend group years ago because he was a part of an incident so horrendous and so evil, that it exposed his descent into darkness and insanity to everyone and that even horrified Qin and Nico along with Mindy, Connor, and Alicia, and not only did he get kicked out of our group, but we also made a vow saying that if he ever crawled out of the darkness once more, he would pay dearly for everything he's done.

Lincoln: This should be a good one.

Nico: Trust me, you'll love hearing it.

Qin: I remember that! I was there!

Sebastian Mendez: WHY YOU! (DEMONIC ROAR)

Cynthia and Emile Mutaito roundhouse kicked him in the face and he went flying out of the forest and crashed headfirst into a nearby telephone pole and he got knocked out.

Cynthia and Emile Mutaito: Not this again, take a siesta, you blood-crazed leech.

Trudy Lawrence: I've been waiting for someone to kick that blood-crazed insane asshole right in his face, that's for all the times you've tried to kill us in the past!

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hit The Totem Spirit clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made, we charged out and got ready to confront The Totem Spirit Clone.

Eli: Even with Sebastian knocked out, we're still ready to take you down, you walking totem pole!

Tessa Totem: Let's teach this walking totem pole a lesson he'll never forget, and we better do it fast before Sebastian wakes up and gets super mega pissed off!

Nico: Yeah!

Umbreon charged at him and fired a Shadow Ball and blasted him.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Qin: Bullseye!

Nicole: Awesome!

Shanan: Good thing we have the original as a garden ornament.

Eddy, Edd, Ed, Nicole, Shanan, Shope, Kevin, Roach, Tyler and

Aang: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHH AAAHH AHAH!

They transformed!

Eddy: MONARCH OF THE JUNGLE TREES! ZYUOH LEMUR!

Edd: MONARCH OF THE JEWEL FORESTS! ZYOUH BUTTERFLY!

Ed: MONARCH OF THE UNDERGROUND! ZYUOH MOLE!

Nicole: MONARCH OF THE STELLAR NIGHT! ZYUOH OWL!

Shanan: MONARCH OF THE JUNGLE GROUND! ZYUOH SUN BITTERN!

Shope: MONARCH OF THE MIGRATING SKIES! ZYUOH DUCK!

Kevin: MONARCH OF THE STINKY SWAMP! ZYOUH GATOR!

Roach: MONARCH OF THE CRAWLING JUNGLE! ZYOUH ROACH!

Tyler: MONARCH OF THE URBAN GROUNDS! ZYUOH RACCOON!

Aang: MONARCH OF THE WINDY SKIES! ZYUOH FLYING BISON!

Me: AWESOME!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Me: Or you won't live to regret it!

Ed: Now I'm REALLY like a mole mutant!

WE LAUGHED!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That really Digs up the fun! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed more!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Poromon got on a slingshot!

He fired and bashed the Totem Spirit Clone!

Eddy: Lets see here! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He fired waves of fruit and they hit the Totem Spirit Clone and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!

Me: Nice one!

Edd: How about this! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He spread rainbow butterfly wings and fired a kaleidoscope of butterflies and they hit the Totem Spirit Clone and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Linka: Nice job Double D!

Edd: Aww thanks Linka!

Ed: Now here's me! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He dug underground and burrowed like a mole and duck a ring around the Totem Spirit Clone and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

It exploded and sent him skyward and then he fell to the ground in a massive crash!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: That's gonna hurt!

Eddy: Way to go Lumpy!

Ed: I'm a good mole mutant!

Eddy laughed!

Nicole: Whoo's bothering you? Me! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She turned the day sky into night and fired a wave of darkness and blasted the Totem Spirit down.

Shanan: All right! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She spread a beautiful plumage of wings and fired sun beams and blasted the Totem Spirit and blinded him!

Qin: COOL!

Horsea: YAY!

Nico: YEAH!

Shope: This will Quack you up! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

She spread bird wings and fired energy blasts and it formed into a massive flock of ducks and blasted him all over.

Kevin: Sniff on this! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

LOUD FART!

He farted a massive wave of fart gas that formed into a deadly gator and it mauled the Totem Spirit!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Xenia: That stinks!

Kevin: Sorry!

Me: That was funny though!

Roach: This is going to crawl! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He summoned a massive swarm of roaches and they crawled all over the Totem Spirit.

Lana: Awesome!

Tyler: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He ran fast and swiped numerous jewels from the Totem Spirit Clone and then he fell apart into pieces!

Totem Spirit Clone: HEY! Give those jewels back!

Tyler: Sucker!

Jonny: Plank says to go blow it out your nose wood face!

The Totem Spirit Clone growled!

Me: What did you expect? Raccoons are the thieves of the animal kingdom.

Sly Cooper: That's something I would do!

Me: You got that right!

Aang: How about this too! UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He flew into the air and fired waves of wind and blasted down

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Appa would be proud!

Aang: He sure would!

Eddy: Seriously? I thought he likes going out!

Aang: Only when I'm with him.

Eddy: Oh.

Me: Focus guys!

Suddenly, Tessa Totem's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an orange and blue energy aura with stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Totem Spirit clone, she left orange and blue energy, stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tessa Totem: Even if you're just a clone of The Totem Spirit you're still just as bad as the real one, but what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was, he'll pay with his life.

Suddenly, Tessa Totem was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and blue energy with stars and nature surrounding the vortex, there are animal totem spirits, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Totem Spirit Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So incredible!

Lincoln: That really is so awesome!

But, The Totem Spirit Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of orange and blue energy. Then, as the vortex faded, Tessa Totem emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tessa Totem grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an orange and blue energy aura with stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a totem pole with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on wolf earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a wolf with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue totem pole-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tessa Totem has on a blue sleeveless top, dark blue skirt, light blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, blue coat, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Totem Dopant and a totem pole surrounded by stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tessa Totem felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Tessa Totem has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tessa Totem's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and blue energy, stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tessa Totem's Cosmic Eternal Nature Fury Animal Totem Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Nature Fury Animal Totem Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Totem Dopant symbol etched on the 7'8" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold wolf heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold wolf head with orange gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Tessa Totem has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with orange gems for eyes and large blue gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the Totem Dopant symbol that said, "Tessa Totem, Embodiment of The Totem Dopant, Warrior and Master of Nature and The Totem Spirits, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Olmega, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Totem Spirits, Phoenixes, and Angels"

テッサ・トーテム、トーテム・ドーパントの化身、戦士であり自然のマスター、そしてトーテム・スピリッツ、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、オルメガの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその

先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然のマスター、トーテムスピリット、フェニックス、天使

Tessa Totem has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TOTEM DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ANIMAL TOTEM SPIRIT NATURE TOTEM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ANIMAL TOTEM SPIRIT NATURE TOTEM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ANIMAL TOTEM SPIRIT NATURE TOTEM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Tessa Totem's Super Angel-Totem Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Totem Spirit Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Tessa Totem fired a massive barrage of orange and blue energy, stars, animal totem spirits, nature, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Totem Spirit Clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Tessa Totem: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Animal Totem Spirit Nature Fury Totem Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Animal Totem Spirit Nature Fury Totem Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you ugly walking totem pole, hope you're ready for a well-deserved beating.

Suddenly, Tessa Totem felt a very dark energy, and she dodged a slash from a dark greatsword, and we all saw it: SEBASTIAN WAS AWAKE AND HE WAS SUPER PISSED OFF NOW AND HE WAS OUT OF HIS MIND ALONG WITH TURNING MURDEROUS AND

PSYCHOPATHIC AGAIN!

Sebastian: (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY AND PSYCHOTICALLY) NONE OF YOU! NONE OF YOU WILL EVER LEAVE HERE ALIVE! DIE! DIE! DDDDDDDDDIIIIIIIEEEEEEEE!

Qin: SHIT, HE'S LOST IT!

Trudy Lawrence: I KNEW THE MURDEROUS AND INSANE FUCKED-UP MONSTER WAS STILL ALIVE IN HIM! COME ON, GIRLS, LET'S GET THAT MURDEROUS PSYCHOTIC BASTARD FUCKER AND FUCK HIM UP!

Nico's harem: YEAH! LET'S GET THAT LUNATIC!

Sebastian: (LAUGHING DERANGEDLY AND PSYCHOTICALLY) YOU'RE MY NEXT VICTIMS!

Suddenly, The Totem Spirit clone and Sebastian got hit hard by two blasts of blue fire, and Sebastian screamed in agony as the flames burned him badly and he turned to ashes.

Nico: WHOA! NICE SHOT, J.D.!

Me: That wasn't me, though I wish it was. (Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Beth Knudson, God Sibling of Blue Fire.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Beth?!

Sebastian Mendez: (ENRAGED FUCKED-UP SCREAM) (RISES UP FROM THE ASHES) GODDAMN IT! NOT HER!

Sebastian ran at her and tried to stab her with a deranged murderous psychopathic grin on his face, but Beth punched him hard in the face and knocked him out and chained him up to a pole.

Beth Knudson: Yep, Beth Knudson, God Sibling of Blue Fire, reporting for duty!

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, Beth.

Nico's harem was about to get after Sebastian.

Darren Deveraux: GIRLS! THAT'S ENOUGH! STAND DOWN NOW!

Darren Devereaux yelled out which stopped them and he fired a beam of light which hit Sebastian and removed what we thought was gone for good: a fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was inside him the whole time, we were horrified and Darren destroyed it and sent it to The Black Gates.

Nico: I can't believe it, a fragment of Universe 666 Sebastian's residual darkness was inside him that whole time?!

Me: This was after we destroyed Universe 666 Sebastian, it infected Sebastian and it made his darker malevolent traits even worse than ever.

Trudy Lawrence: Well, we're not letting him out.

Lincoln slashed the chains and freed Sebastian.

Trudy Lawrence: WHAT THE FUCK?! You let that monster free from…?!

Darren Devereaux: That's enough! He's already been through Hell thanks to what he wrote about in his journal, and I don't think you want to make his life even more hellish than it already is by holding onto that grudge you all had against him for what that Dark Side of his did.

Sakura Knudson: Luckily, you and Lincoln saw it, but you had to wait until he truly came out, nice one. Now, were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel

Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Tessa Totem, and I went after The Totem Spirit Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at The Totem Spirit Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Tessa Totem, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Totem Spirit Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Totem Spirit Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED SHRIEK)

The Totem Spirit Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach, and Sebastian who recovered greatly fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, then, Lincoln smashed him hard into the ground with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he was really getting messed up, and then, he threw him and sent him into a nearby wall.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Totem Spirit Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Totem Spirit Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Tessa Totem's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Tessa Totem: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's one clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, Tessa Totem wrapped her arms around my waist, as her chest pressed against my massive pecs and her stomach pressed against my eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to my face, and I wrapped my abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as I leaned down to Tessa Totem's face, we kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto my massive pecs, and behind us was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Animal Totem Spirits flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo and many animals were all running across the field and elemental forces and nature behind us and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Tessa Totem and I sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and nature and we came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies absorbed, and we even got rid of the hidden residual darkness of Universe 666 Sebastian that was in Sebastian the whole time. (To Beth Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Beth.

Beth Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Beth Knudson and he hugged her, and Beth Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Beth Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Beth Knudson, God Sibling of Blue Fire, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful blue fire powers and immense control over blue fire. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Blue Fire, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE BLUE INFERNO WILL INCINERATE YOU TO ASHES!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Beth.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Beth Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Beth Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Beth Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Beth Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Beth Knudson.

Beth Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Kit? You and Natalia did good yesterday.

Kit: Thanks Nico.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) That was awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Yumi: Nice job, Umbreon!

Umbreon: Thanks! It was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Umbreon: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Oh, alright.

Nico: Good.

Me: Now for the fun part. The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We have Another Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus, Organization XIII, Taskmaster, Mumbo Jumbo, Taotie, Fire Count, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Tom the Chocolate Fish, Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, and the Reaper of The Cards.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa!

SpongeBob: The Wild Ones?!

Lily: They are the most destructive biker gang in the sea.

Xenia: Whoa!

Lily: And those huge wrestlers beat the living crap out of a bunch of people in Bikini Bottom in wrestling. Also SpongeBob turned into a Kelp Creature because of those Kelpshakes.

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: Toxic Waste did that!

Lily: Yep.

Me: Lets see. So Silver Spoon, Betsy Brachiosaurus, Selene Arcangela, Ron Weasley, Oksana Oasis and Cierra Oblivion, Brody, Arkayna, Yin, Yost Cap, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox, Coco Chocolate, Elandra Earthbound, Maria Melody, Lauren Linphea and Zarya Zenith.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Awesome!

Maria Melody: This will rock!

Squidward: There was a misunderstanding with the Wild Ones.

Lily: I know. They were the Mild Ones. But Vypra told me that these are the real deal.

Squidward: Wow.

Mr. Krabs: Oh boy.

Sandy: They must've been bad news.

Lily: Oh yeah.

Plankton: And I remember the Kelp Shakes.

Me: We found out that they were made with Kelp Juice and Toxic Waste!

Lola: Yeah!

Plankton: Toxic Waste!?

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Anyone that drank them turned into kelp creatures.

Lola: Hayley Buckingham stopped those restaurants and shut them down forever.

Nico: Yep.

Hayley Buckingham: (British Accent) It's true.

Lily: That was horrible. Thank goodness we didn't drink any of that.

Laney: What the heck were the people of Bikini Bottom thinking mixing kelp juice with toxic waste!?

Me: No flipping idea!

SpongeBob: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Louie PoisonSea are one person.

Me: Nice.

Another Tom the Chocolate Fish: (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus, Organization XIII, Taskmaster, Mumbo Jumbo, Taotie, Fire Count, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Tom the Chocolate Fish, Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, and the Reaper of The Cards!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This will be fun!

Another Taotie: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome and fun.

Then numerous birds, raccoonicorns and bunnies came as the anothers merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and had brown eyes and had green and yellow clothes and she had green angel wings and had a tiara with Hitch Trailblazer's Cutie Mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Fluttershy's sword in her hand and had Hitch Trailblazer's tail.

Hailey Hitch Trailblazer: Hailey Hitch Trailblazer, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Hitch Trailblazer and Legacy of Fluttershy.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Hitch Trailblazer: Boy it's awesome to meet you. Are you a sheriff like me?

Hailey Hitch Trailblazer: I sure am and I'm also an animal charmer like Fluttershy.

Fluttershy: Oh wow it's an amazing gift you have there.

Hailey had some birds on her fingers and she was petting the Raccoonicorns.

Me: You sure are gifted with so many animal friends.

Poromon: Would they like some beer? If so, they need to line up for it.

Hailey Hitch Trailblazer: (LAUGHS) No they don't drink beer. I give them honey I make.

She used her nature powers and made an amazing bunch of flowers and numerous bees came and made awesome honey.

Me: Wow!

Fluttershy: That is amazing.

Me: Wow! You really are gifted.

Hitch Trailblazer: You sure are.

Nico: Poliwag you already did the puppy eyes earlier.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Nico: Anyway, sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Oh mandatory question. Hailey is the Another Louie PoisonSea friendly or hostile?

Hailey Hitch Trailblazer: Friendly and I think it's someone that Jared would like.

Jared: Really? Wow.

Nico: Hmm. Interesting.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: This will be fun.

Horsea: Not gonna check on my progress?

Eddy: You already conquered your fear, remember?

Horsea: Oh right.

Me: Yeah. Wait look!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER LOUIE POISONSEA!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: There's our Another!

Another Louie PoisonSea: (In a girls voice) This will be good.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with green, red and yellow hair and had brown eyes and had green and red clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Vegetables Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Tomato Magisword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Vicky Vegetable! Whoa!

Vicky Vegetable: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Vicky is the Embodiment of the Vegetables Dopant and she is a powerful master of plants and vegetables.

Jared: Wow! And as a vegetarian and herbivore she can feed me vegetables anyday.

Nico: Now I see!

Me: Yep. She has a green thumb the size of Eden and she can grow vegetables of any size and more.

Jared: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep and is a perfect weed killer too because she has poison too.

Nico: Whoa!

Louie PoisonSea: Wow! That is deadly poison powers. Like me.

Me: Yep. Don't take it so wrong Louie. Deep down you are not a bad person.

Louie PoisonSea: Thanks J.D.

Me: I looked up his history and found out that he didn't want to be a bad person.

Nico: That's okay.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Vicky Vegetable: No he didn't. I made him an awesome salad buffet and he loved it and I left as he ate.

Me: He's a huge vegetarian?

Sakura Knudson: No he just had a huge appetite.

Nico: That explains it.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Qin: Awesome.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: I almost feel bad doing this to another of Louie PoisonSea.

Qin: Me too. But it's still an Another.

Nico: (Gets out Louie PoisonSea's ridewatch) Time to Poison You!

May: (Gets out Archangel Gabriel's Ridewatch) Time to unleash Holy Light.

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Hexxus' Ridewatch) This is Toxic Love!

Betsy Brachiosaurus: (Gets out Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus' Ridewatch) This will be infectious!

They used the powers of Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus and Organization XIII and blasted the Another!

Then Dr. Starline, Evil Naga (Kyurangers), Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature and Baby Prunes came.

Nico: Nice team Dr. Starline!

Dr. Starline: Thanks Nico!

Starlight Glimmer: That means it's time for me and my turn next!

Lola: Boy and coincidentally we faced Another Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers and SpongeBob the Kelp Creature.

Qin: Nice! WHOA! That is one REALLY Ancient fish.

Baby Prunes: WHY I OUGHTA!

She then twirled like a helicopter and bashed Qin in her face!

POW!

She bashed and pulverized her all over! She repeatedly hits Qin until she became a broken and battered and mangled up mess!

Baby Prunes LAUGHED MANIACALLY AS SHE MANGLED UP QIN!

Baby Prunes: Stupid bitch of a girl!

Qin: (Dazed and stupid talk) Mommy where is the cream filling in my turkey? (Spits out teeth and blood)

Nico knocked Baby Prunes out as Sora healed Qin.

Qin: Thanks Sora.

Nico: Geez that old fish REALLY is trouble.

Gloria Gale: Yeah Vypra told us to watch out for her.

Nico: Oh.

But then…

BOING BOING BOING BOING!

?: BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY!

Bounce Man came and squished the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: WHOA! Bouncy!

Nico: That was funny!

Bounce Man: (In a girls voice) That was awesome!

Nico: Celica Bounce!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and had pink and black clothes and had pink angel wings and had balls bouncing emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

Celica Bounce: Awesome way to make an entrance.

Nico: Nice one!

Celica Bounce: Thanks. And awesome to see you again Nico and you two Qin.

Qin: Thanks.

May: And I didn't get hit too.

Celica Bounce: I'm practically made of rubber.

Nico: Nice.

Betsy Brachiosaurus: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Celica Bounce: When me and Nico were at my family's fun park and we smashed a bunch of bullies there. Sent them to prison.

Nicole: Jerks.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Celica hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Celica Bounce: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem,

Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Ron Weasley are heading to London, England, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: Lelouch vi Britannia has returned from the dead, but as a result of absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA last year, he's really messed up in the mind. So, we're going to beat him down and throw him into our dungeon at The World Tree Estate as a way to have him detox from what he went through, but he won't go down without a fight and that messed up state because of him absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA has made him really dangerous.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in London, England, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we got bad news: Lelouch vi Britannia has returned from the dead, but as a result of absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA last year, he's really messed up in the mind.

We gasped.

Nicole: Oh shit.

Eli: I knew that not even death could keep a jerk like LeLouch down. But, as much as many of us hate what he's done in the past, he's still Nunnally's brother.

Nico: Yeah, that's true.

Me: So, what are we going to do?

Lincoln: We're going to beat him down and throw him into our dungeon at The World Tree Estate as a way to have him detox from what he went through, but he won't go down without a fight and in that messed up state because of him absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA, he's really dangerous.

Silver Spoon: So, we need to proceed with caution with him.

J.D. 3: (Through the rainbow phoenix) Exactly.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and blue hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless open blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, necklace with dark blue heart gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, water, darkness, ocean waves, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Tearlaments Kitkallos, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Kitkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kitkallos.

Kitkallos Harper: That's right, and I got the girls away from that psycho, LeLouch, but before he could come after us, someone charged in and started fighting him. Renee, it's your brother, Mathias.

Renee Ravenclaw: What?! We better get over there at once!

Suddenly, we saw LeLouch heading for us in a fit of insane fury and rage as a side effect of that bit of madness due to absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA, but then, he got hit by a blast of sapphire blue and black energy.

Then, we saw who it was that did that to LeLouch: it was a male who was tall at 8'5" in height, he had long brown hair going down to his neck, he had massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, sapphire blue eyes, he was dressed in a white shirt with a sapphire blue brooch jewel brooch, long white long-sleeved jacket with golden embroideries in the shape of arrows pointing left and right and sapphire blue buttons, white gloves with silver-plated claws on the fingers, long black pants with sapphire blue flames on the legs, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved sapphire blue coat with silver embroideries on the long sleeves and white fur cuffs and white fur lining on the coattails and white wolf draped around his neck for the collar.

In his right hand is a Mage's Staff called Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice, a Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive sapphire blue orb mounted on top of four large silver raven heads with sapphire blue gems for eyes and below them is a large sapphire blue gem surrounded by a silver ring with small chain made of three sapphire blue gems and raven for the pendant and silver dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end of the long midnight black handle is another silver dragon coiled around with a white Alicorn head with its wings spread out and golden heart and on the bottom of the Alicorn head are four smaller silver raven heads with sapphire blue gems for the eyes and on top of a large silver ring and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large midnight black crescent moon weight with sapphire gem on it and levitating large sapphire blue magic orb with silver designs on it.

Renee Ravenclaw: Brother, it's nice to see you again.

Mathias Ravenclaw: Nice to see you again, Renee.

LeLouch: DAMN YOU! DAMN YOU ALL! IF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, HUMANITY WOULD'VE FINALLY BEEN ERADICATED!

Sylvester: I think The Dark Gundam's DNA really made you even crazier than ever.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: It's a good thing we're just going to beat you down and throw you in our dungeon at home to have you detox from what you went through with that stunt of yours last year absorbing The Dark Gundam's DNA. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and

transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of

Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Silver Spoon's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super

Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after LeLouch, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit up.

Then, Lincoln tied him up in a straitjacket and sent him to The World Tree Estate's dungeon to detox from that bout of madness. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

---

Lincoln: Now, that was a close one! And Renee, I remembered you telling me you had a brother.

Renee Ravenclaw: That's right, I did. This is my older brother, Mathias Ravenclaw, and like me, he's also the blood descendant of

Rowena Ravenclaw, he's an extremely powerful wizard, and like all of us, he's an extremely powerful master of magic and spells along with a master of defense against The Dark Arts. Plus, he also absolutely despises Voldemort, Salazar Slytherin, and The Death Eaters along with that loathesome cockroach, Malfoy.

Mathias Ravenclaw: Those monsters wanted to destroy humanity, and that loathesome cockroach, what a bastard. He's like his father and mother in ever way, I'm glad he's gone forever.

Me: So am I.

Lincoln: Along with Voldemort, Salazar Slytherin, and The Death Eaters. (To Kitkallos Harper) And it's so good to see you again, Kitkallos Harper.

Kitkallos Harper: You too, Lincoln, it's been a long time, and it's so good to see you again, Shaylen.

Shaylen Harper: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Kitkallos Harper and he hugged her, and Kitkallos Harper is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Kitkallos Harper: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Kitkallos Harper, Gene-Slammer of Tearlaments Kitkallos, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and the eighth of eight sisters, she has powerful mastery of darkness and water and she is known for her amazing swordsmanship skills, and like Shaylen Harper, she has a magic sword that was made by Tearlaments Kitkallos that can cut through even the strongest of metals and her sword also has the power to make them go insane!

Shaylen Harper: And like me, she also took on all of the meanest bullies in the city after that were after Lincoln and she slashed them all over and filled up a maximum security insane asylum in one day. She even took down Nurse Sue at the worst of her fury and rage, and one slash from her sword made her worst fears come true: she was fired and thrown into a prison made for the worst criminals in history.

Nico: Wow, so that means all of Shaylen's sisters…?

Lincoln: Are all powerful swordswomen with power over darkness and water and have magic swords that cut through even the strongest of metals and also have the power to make them go insane with one cut.

Me: Yeah, we were stunned ourselves.

Nico: Man, if anyone messed with them, they can say goodbye to their sanity forever.

Lincoln: And say hello to an eternity in an nuthouse, and now that you're here, Kitkallos.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Kitkallos Harper in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Kitkallos Harper: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Kitkallos Harper's neck with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Kitkallos Harper: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Kitkallos Harper.

Kitkallos Harper had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Amane Shiratori, Akira Akamine, Chitose Ayanuma, and Nana Ogawa from Anata no Shiranai Kangofu ~Seiteki Byoutou 24 Ji~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Amane Shiratori, Akira Akamine, Chitose Ayanuma, and Nana Ogawa from Anata no Shiranai Kangofu ~Seiteki Byoutou 24 Ji~.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Amane Shiratori: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Amane Shiratori and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from LeLouch, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu

Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Amane Shiratori: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper

and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Amane Shiratori: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amane Shiratori, Akira Akamine, Chitose Ayanuma, and Nana Ogawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Lelouch vi Britannia, who returned from the dead, but as a result of absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA last year, he's really messed up in the mind and that messed up state because of him absorbing The Devil Gundam's DNA has made him really dangerous.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with us meeting Renee Ravenclaw's older brother, Mathias Ravenclaw, and all of us beating down LeLouch and Lincoln tying him up and beaming him to our dungeon to detox, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Kitkallos Harper have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, so that's why we're hearing LeLouch's insane screams down in the prison.

Lincoln: Yep, and we made the choice not to banish LeLouch to The Black Gates. Despite that he's done some really dark actions and was a jerk, he's still Nunnally's brother.

Nico: Yeah, and I think time in our prison should help him detox after what happened last year.

Me: And we'll be keeping a very close eye on LeLouch after what happened last year with him having The Dark Gundam's DNA in him, it really made him messed up.

Mathias Ravenclaw: If he tries anything, I'll freeze him with a petrifying spell.

---

After taking down LeLouch and throwing him in our prison at home, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Kitkallos Harper saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Kitkallos Harper: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Kitkallos, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Kitkallos Harper: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Me: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Kitkallos Harper: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Qin: Okay, guys, now you're going to hear the story of the incident that not only exposed Sebastian's descent into madness and darkness, but also led to us cutting all ties with him forever and swearing a vow that if he ever crawled out of the darkness once more, we would finish what we started and end him forever.

Qin put up a video as it played on the big screen, and it was at a wedding years ago, but it wasn't a good wedding, it was a scene straight from a wedding turned fight, and a woman with blonde hair as dressed in a beautiful wedding dress, but a man with brown hair and dressed in the wedding tux and a woman with blonde hair: the bride's sister spilled beer on her and her dress was ruined and those two were laughing cruelly at her misery. Then, we saw an elderly woman fall to the floor, it was the woman's mother. She went to grab the purse, but then, we saw Sebastian show up and he tried to kill the bride.

Past Trudy Lawrence: WHAT THE FUCK?! NICO! QIN! SEBASTIAN'S BETRAYED US!

Past Nico and Qin: WHAT?!

Past Cindy Storm: And my intel told me he'd conspired with Clark and Andrea to ruin Helen's wedding after Andrea seduced Clark away from her to hurt her feelings, then, they'd kill her and their mom! That fucker, now he's dead!

Past Nico: Let's beat up Andrea and Clark and tie that bastard up! We'll deal with him later!

Nico, Qin, and their friends all charged in and beat up Clark and Andrea along with the treacherous Sebastian, and they helped Helen's mom recover.

Past Helen Wendova: Thanks, guys.

Past Nico: You're welcome, Helen. Andrea, you've done some really low things before, but this is just the lowest that you've sunk down to!

Past Andrea Wendova: Shit! I was so close to finally marrying Clark along with getting rid of my stupid sister and Mom! DAMN IT!

Qin also had her phone!

Past Andrea Wendova: (GASPS) Oh no, my phone!

Past Qin: And there's something you should know, Andrea was supposed to be getting married to her boyfriend from your company next week, Helen.

Past Helen Wendova: What?! From my company?! What's the name of this guy's name, Qin?

Past Andrea: If you tell her, I'm gonna sue you for revealing your customer's private information!

Nico punched her in the face.

Past Nico: You have no grounds to sue her, besides, that's just bullshit.

Past Helen Wendova: (Looks through Andrea's phone) Oh, so it's Michael!

Past Andrea: What the? I can't believe you did that, you're both despicable!

Past Helen Wendova: I don't want to hear that from you, Andrea!

Past Maureen Wendova: That's right, after everything you did to Helen and I, you're in no position to talk!

Past Andrea Wendova: SHUT UP! SHUT UP! SHUT UP! I'M GONNA SUE YOU, BOTH OF YOU!

Past Helen Wendova: Go ahead, be my guest.

Past Maureen Wendova: Yes, but just so you know, if you do go on ahead and sue us, I'm disowning you.

Past Andrea Wendova: (Shocked) What?! Disowning me?! Isn't that taking things too far?

Past Helen Wendova: After you seduced my husband away from just so you can hurt my feelings and conspire with Sebastian to kill me and Mom, disowning you is the least that you deserve! You know what, I think your boyfriend, Michael, would like to hear what you've been doing these few days!

Past Andrea Wendova: No, wait!

Past Helen Wendova: (Calls Michael) Hello, Michael, how are you? Listen, there's something you need to know about your girlfriend, Andrea.

Past Andrea Wendova: No, Helen! Don't! (PANICKING BIG TIME) STOP!

Past Clark Mitchells: Oh no, this is the absolute worst way this could've gone!

Past Nico: I can't believe what you did, Clark. You and that lying cheating slut, Andrea, really hurt Helen bad, and we had no idea that Sebastian decided to turn on us. But, what you did breaking Helen's heart like that, you're absolutely nothing but trash!

Past Qin: Yeah! You know what, your boss has been considering terminating your employment for quite some time now, because you have the lowest performance there is. He considered giving you another chance since you were getting married to Helen, hoping that having a family would sharpen you up.

Past Gabby Orion: But, after what we just saw and recorded to your boss, it's clear that he's now wrong about you, your infidelity and horrendous behavior is gonna tarnish the reputation of your company.

Just then, Clark's boss and his colleagues came in.

Clark's Boss: Exactly, you're far more irresponsible and immoral than ever before, and after seeing your disgraceful performance, I'm gonna have you fired as soon as possible!

Past Nico: And don't say it was all a prank, we saw you and Andrea kissing in the lobby earlier, Clark!

Past Clark Mitchells: (GASPS) You saw that?!

Past Maureen Wendova: Oh, what a disaster. Helen, should we go home?

Past Helen Wendova: Yeah, let's get out of here, Mom, but first.

Helen takes the mic.

Past Helen Wendova: Excuse me, everyone. I want to apologize for the horrifying scene that you all had to witness, but now that I know about Clark's infidelity with Andrea and Sebastian's descent into madness and darkness, I'm afraid I can't go through with marrying him anymore. I'm breaking up with you, Clark! We'll be returning all of the wedding gifts you brought for us, so please pick them up in the lobby as you make your way out.

Past Andrea Wendova: Wait! Wait, it was all a prank! Please!

Woman: This is your idea of a joke?

Man: Nobody's laughing, you psychopath! You need to be locked up in a padded room!

Past Clark Mitchells: Please! Don't fire me, I'm begging you!

Clark's Boss: Begging me won't get you anywhere, Clark!

Secretary: We'll be convening an HR Meeting first thing Monday morning, so pack up your desk!

Past Clark Mitchells: NOOOOOOOOOO!

Me: What the fuck?! I can't believe… !

Nico: Yep, Mindy's friend, Helen Wendova, was going to get married to Clark Mitchells, but thanks to Helen's slutty britches of a sister and mega harlot, Andrea, she ruined all of that and he wanted to cheat on Helen.

Qin: Not to mention, they conspired with Sebastian who'd already descended into madness and evil, so they can kill Helen and her mom as well. Those two were absolute pieces of human garbage. But, wait, there's more.

The video transitions to Helen Wendova's house, and we saw a car pull up, and it transitioned to the inside of the house.

Past Michael Robinson: Andrea! You were cheating on me and you're pregnant now?!

Past Helen Wendova: (GASPS) Wait, you don't understand! He forced himself on me, I didn't want to sleep with him! And as for the baby, there's a chance that it could still be yours, right?

Past Michael Robinson: If the kid is mine, why didn't you tell me when you found out? But, that's besides the point, even if it's my kid, I would never stick around with a lying cheating slut like you!

Past Clark Mitchells: WAIT! WAIT! She's lying! She was the one who came onto me!

Past Helen Wendova: You two losers can sort out your own issues on your own time! Let's get down to business, Clark. First order of business: you're gonna pay me the cost of the wedding dress that you ruined. Next, since your infidelity and horrendous behavior forced us to cancel the wedding, you're going to pay the full cost!

Past Clark Mitchells: Wait, you can't pin this all on me! What about Andrea, this is her fault too. If she didn't hit on me at the bar that day, we'd be married and living our happily ever after.

Past Andrea Wendova: You're the one who got me pregnant, Clark! If you'd just been more careful, no one would've found out about us!

Then, the video transitions to Nico, Qin, Mindy, Connor, Alicia, and their friends with Helen Wendova and Maureen Wendova facing and glaring at Andrea Wendova.

Past Andrea Wendova: Man, that Clark sure was a scummy guy, I'm so glad he's out of our lives for good. Honestly, Helen, I don't know what you saw in him in the first place.

Past Helen Wendova: Andrea, we're kicking you out of the house.

Past Andrea Wendova: What?

Past Maureen Wendova: After everything that you did, what did you expect? I've held my tongue on your behavior because I thought you could straighten yourself out, but it's clear I was wrong. You have until tomorrow morning to get out of this house.

Past Andrea Wendova: But, we had a deal! I agreed not to sue you for looking at my phone, didn't I?!

Past Maureen Wendova: Andrea, you shouldn't believe everything you read on the internet!

Past Andrea Wendova: Huh?

Past Helen Wendova: You have no grounds to sue us. If anything, you should be charged for stealing Mom's medicine, that's illegal you know.

Past Maureen Wendova: You can waste money on a lawsuit, but don't you have more pressing matters at hand?

Past Andrea Wendova: Wait! Are you really going to kick me out of the house? But, where will I live?! I have nowhere else to go! I got fired from my job when word of what happened with me and Clark got out! I'm unemployed!

Past Helen Wendova: That's your problem, not ours. I've got an idea, if you're so confident in your appearance, why don't you go and find yourself a man to take care of you, that should be no problem for a girl as beautiful as you, right? Oh, wait, you don't have a house, so you'll have nowhere to take a bath, will you? I doubt you'll be attracting many guys after a couple of days of not showering.

Past Andrea Wendova: No, Helen! I'm sorry okay! I'm really sorry for what I did, so please forgive me!

Past Helen Wendova: Never! I don't ever want to see your face again! So, get lost!

Qin and the others kicked Andrea Wendova out of the house, then, Nico, Alicia, Mindy, Connor, Qin, and their friends turned angrily towards Sebastian who was tied up in a straitjacket and thrashing about like a madman!

Past Sebastian: GODDAMN IT! DAMN IT! IF YOU BRATS HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, THEN, SO MUCH GLORIOUS BLOOD WOULD'VE FINALLY BEEN SPILT!

Past Mindy: So, this is what you've become: a bloodthirsty psychopathic deranged monster?! I really thought you were a good person despite having that dark evil in you, but it's clear you gave into that darkness and plotted to hurt my friend, Helen. You conspired with that slutty britches, Andrea, along with that scumbag, Clark, to ruin Helen's wedding day and kill her and her mom, there's absolutely no way we're forgiving you.

Past Elly Chromington: You really went way too far, you psycho, you're just as bad as that narcissistic monster, Frieza! You're both honorless, heartless, sadistic, and absolutely despicable! But, you, you're on another level of darkness: you're absolutely honorless, completely heartless, excessively sadistic, excessively cruel, absolutely monstrous, and absolutely despicable times infinity!

Past Connor: And as such, we're cutting all of our ties with you forever, you are no longer our friend! Now, scurry back to Hell where you belong, and if we ever see you again, we'll finish you off once and for all!

Sebastian roared demonically and shredded his straitjacket freeing himself from it, and he ran away in a dark portal he opened up and once he went in, the portal closed as the video ended. We were really horrified.

Me: My God, that was… really… horrifying!

Gabby Orion: Now, you know the whole story about that whole incident, and Connor was right, if we ever saw Sebastian scurry out of the shadows once more, we'd finish what we started and end him for good.

Lincoln: Jeez, that was really dark. So, what happened with Andrea and Clark?

Nico: Oh right. Well, after a brief HR meeting, Clark got fired from his company, but he found work at another company, but for half his original salary and more work, and after Andrea got kicked out and disowned, she and Clark combined what little money they had to their names and they moved into an apartment that's as small, filthy, and run down as their hearts are. So, they might not be homeless, but they're not enjoying their lives very much. And with the money that Helen won in the settlement against Andrea and Clark, she got her Mom into a specialist for treatment for her cancer and she made a full recovery.

Me: Nice one.

Eli: Every cloud does have a silver lining, and Elly really did awesome telling Sebastian off like that!

May: I swore I saw Sebastian looking like he was about to kill her in a fit of demonic rage when she said that: comparing him to Frieza, that really touched a nerve.

Lincoln: It sure did, yikes!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Rouge the Bat: Well, I'll be, so you chose Emerald Coast for our date.

Lincoln: That's right, Rouge, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Annie, Universe 666 Oakley, Universe 666 Domino, Universe 666 Wendy, Rayne (Mortal Kombat), Wynd (Mortal Kombat), and Ruby (Mortal Kombat) as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong are in your harem, Linky.

Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Bart Simpson: I was quite surprised you'd been introduced to Shauna and Titania, but thanks to one intro, they're in your harem.

Amy Rose: And you can thank Sticks and I for arranging a date between him and Rouge at a fancy Italian restaurant.

Rouge the Bat: Fancy was indeed the word for it, and he was dressed in a tuxedo, but it really did show off those muscles of his, I honestly thought the girls there would start ganging up on him.

Lincoln: But, they knew I was with you, Rouge.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Rouge the Bat, Universe 666 Tira, Titania, Shauna Tifton/Princess Kashmir, Simulator Turanga Leela, and Simulator Amy Wong, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Me: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Me: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Me: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for the next Super Mario Galaxy 2 Adventure.

Nico: Next is Clockwork Ruins Galaxy.

Me: Cool! That one was like a machine.

Qin: Yep. Eli is out with Baron Mordo while we get everything ready for his party.

Poromon: Awesome!

Clay: YEEHAW! He will love it and me and Sarah will go with.

Sarah: Awesome!

Nico: Lets go then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at CLOCKWORK RUINS GALAXY!

Nico: Here we are.

Sarah: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Clay: Well I'll be slapped around with a Texas Branding Iron! This here is really something!

Nico: Any Tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well as you can see this Galaxy is an ancient machine. You just have to get to the star at the second planet of the galaxy.

Nico: Oh I think I see it.

Nicole: Good. But Goombas and Flying Koopas are coming for you.

Nico: We're ready for them.

Sarah: We sure are!

?: We'll help too.

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with red hair and she had red eyes and red clothes and rainbow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Zenkaigers Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Zenkai Cannon on her hip and had a rainbow sword.

The 2nd was a girl with purple hair and had red eyes and had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Napalm Man on it.

Zhalia Zenkai: Zhalia Zenkai, Embodiment of the Zenkaiger Dopant.

Nina Napalm: Nina Napalm, Embodiment of Napalm Man.

Clay: YEEHAW! Awesome to see y'all again Nina.

Sarah: Wow! You are looking amazing.

Nina Napalm: Awesome to see you again Sarah and you too Clay. Its been a while. We can catch up later.

Nico: Lets go!

They were off.

Nico: There they are!

Clay: YEEHAW! Lets round them up!

Sarah: Yeah!

Sarah and Clay fired waves of earth and rock and smashed the Goombas!

Zhalia Zenkai: Take this! (TURNS DIAL) EXPLODING SCIENCE POWER!

She summoned the Denziman, Dynaman, Bioman and Timerangers!

Nico: WHOA!

They flew and fired energy blasts and smashed the Goombas all over!

Zhalia slashed the Goombas!

Nina fired waves of energy and blasted the Flying Koopas into fiery dust!

Nico: (Gets out Louie PoisonSea and Toxic Horror's Ridewatches) I'm feeling infectious!

He activated them and fired energy beams and then the Goomba's puffed up and then they exploded!

KRASQUELCH!

They splattered all over the place as blood and guts!

They went and got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Clay: YEEHAW! That was great!

Nina Napalm: YEAH!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Clay and Sarah?

Nina Napalm: I met Clay when I was down in Texas on Vacation and he and are internet penpals. We talked while he was training with his friends in the Xiaolin Arts. He even came and taught me some of his moves in the arts of the Shen Gong Wu.

Nico: Wow!

Nina Napalm: Yep. And I met Sarah over in Perim. I helped her smash Krystella's face in.

Nico: Wow!

Sarah: Yep. She's dead now.

Nina Napalm: Good riddance.

Zhalia Zenkai: No kidding.

Nico: Can you tell us about yourself Zhalia?

Zhalia Zenkai: I sure can. I come from the world of Kaizokutopia and I am an interdimensional pirate like him and Flint.

Nico: Cool!

Poromon: YAY! AN AWESOME DANCING PARTNER!

Will Vandom: Yeah!

Zocks: I thought she looked familiar. Awesome to have another member of Kaizokutopia here.

Nico: Yep. Would you two like to join the team?

Zhalia Zenkai: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

At Lynn's Table we were getting everything ready for Eli's party. Eli was with Baron Mordo and they were thrashing gangsters over at an abandoned candy factory.

POW! BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Eli: Take that!

Baron Mordo: YEAH!

Nico: (On the radio) You can bring him back Karl. We're ready.

Baron Mordo: Okay. Lets head back Eli.

Eli: Okay.

We had everything perfect and ready.

Nico: Everything looks perfect.

Me: Yep. Eli will love it.

Lana: Here he comes!

We got to hiding.

The lights were off.

They came in.

Eli: What the? It's dark.

Baron Mordo: I'll get the lights.

CLICK.

All of us: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY ELI!

Eli: (GASP) OH WOW! You guys are the best!

Me: Happy birthday bro! We would never forget your birthday.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Oh thanks guys!

We got the party underway and we had a lot of fun.

Catharina Cheese: (Swiss Accent) Superman, have you seen the mascots?

Superman: They are playing hide and seek somewhere.

Nico: Okay.

ELI THEN WENT BALLISTIC ON FLIP!

He went at Flip and he proceeded to give Flip the nastiest, ugliest, bloodiest, and most graphic beating no one could ever imagine!

ELI SMASHED FLIP IN HIS UGLY NOSE, HE TORE HIS MUSTACHE OFF AND HE SHOVED IT INTO HIS BELLY BUTTON, THEN HE PROCEEDED TO TEAR FLIP'S REMAINING HAIR OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

THEN, ELI'S NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND HE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH FLIP ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HIS SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD THAT TRANSFORMED INTO BLOOD RED RUBIES THANKS TO LINCOLN'S CURSE, THEN, HE GOT OUT HIS SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

ELI SLASHED FLIP'S THREE BUTT CHEEKS AND HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND FLIP LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAM OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Maria: OH GEEZ!

Me: GEEZ!

Flip was mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Slab covered Chunk's mouth!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

But, just when I was about to be proven right, we saw Eli do the worst thing anyone could ever do to Flip: HE GOT OUT A BOMB AND STUFFED IT INTO HIS THROAT, HE GOT OUT OF THE RESTAURANT, AND THEN… !

KABOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

THE BOMB EXPLODED AND FLIP WAS COVERED IN SOOT AND HIS LOWER BODY'S SKELETON WAS EXPOSED AND TONS OF GOLD, JEWELS, GEMS, AND CURRENCIES EXPLODED FROM FLIP THANKS TO ELI'S RAMPAGE ON FLIP!

Lola: Nice one!

Eli came back 20 minutes later.

Eli: That felt good. Oh and the Mascots are on the Justice League Watchtower.

Nico: WHAT!?

Me: Boy been a while since we were there.

Flash: Okay, where are those 4 right now?

Me: Eli said they were on the watchtower.

Flash: Oh. Wait OUR watchtower?

Me: Uh yeah.

Nico: Lets give Eli his presents before we head there.

Me: Okay.

I started with mine and it was an awesome ocarina.

Eli: Ooh an Ocarina.

Me: Yep.

Eli played Lugia's song on it and it was awesome and beautiful.

It was awesome.

We gave Eli awesome stuff like what we gave Nico and it was fun and awesome.

High above Earth was the Watchtower and it was in orbit around the World Tree Estate.

Poromon: Ready or not here I come!

Poromon flew around and he was searching.

He then saw Ice.

Poromon: Hello Tora!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) Hello Poromon!

Then Mera came out and Poliwag was on her back.

Poromon: Found you Poliwag!

Poliwag: Aw man!

Mera: Oh hey Poliwag.

Poromon: Oh hey Mera. We're playing Hide and Seek.

Mera: Fun.

Derpy: Here's my present Eli!

Derpy gave him a seashell.

Eli: Wow! A Seashell.

Derpy: It's the Seashell of Comedia.

Eli blew into it and it fired a wave of energy and it hit Dark Amy and dressed her up in stupid clothes.

Nico: WHOA! (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Dark Amy: I HATE YOU SO MUCH!

Eli's aura flare up intensely!

Poliwag: Now to find Horsea and Manaphy.

They looked around and under a table where Fire is having lunch, they saw Manaphy under her chair.

Poromon: Found you Manaphy!

Manaphy: Aw nuts!

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Oh hola guys.

Manaphy: Hola Beatriz. Sorry about that we're playing hide and seek.

Fire: Buena fun. I think I saw Horsea heading into Black Canary's room.

Poromon: Thanks Beatriz.

They went to find her.

Thunderblast: Here's my gift.

Eli got an awesome Cybertronian Cyber Key Weapon Blaster. It can use all the weapons of the Cyber Key Enhancements.

Eli: Wow! This is cool!

Thunderblast: Try it out.

Eli: Okay. RED ALERT! CYBER KEY POWER!

His blaster used the Autobot Cyber Planet Key and it turned into an enhanced Super Plasma Cannon!

He fired a blast of energy and blasted Flip and reduced him to nothing but his head!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Awesome!

Horsea was being very quiet as she hid under Black Canary's desk.

Horsea then sneezed.

Black Canary: Huh?

She saw Horsea.

Black Canary: Horsea? What are you doing there?

Horsea: I'm hiding from the others in hide and seek.

Black Canary: Oh.

Then the mascots came in.

Poromon: Aha! Found you! Oh hey Dinah. Horsea was playing with us.

Black Canary: I can see that.

Horsea: I shouldn't have sneezed!

Black Canary: Sorry it was dusty under there.

Horsea: Oh.

Wreck Gar: Now here's my gift!

He gave Eli an awesome Cheese Blaster!

Eli: A cheese blaster! Wow!

Nico: Oh boy!

Wreck Gar: Not just any cheese blaster. It's an M.O.E. Cheese Blaster. It shoots Stinky Cheeses imbued with the powers of the M.O.E.

Eli fired a Limburger cheese with Vypra's power and it hit Billy McLean and made him smell like Limburger Cheese times 10,000! It made him smell so bad that he hurled all over Icky Vicky and she then ripped him to pieces!

Me: WHOA!

Batman: At least you guys didn't gt anything damaged.

Poromon: Nope we were careful.

Manaphy: Besides it was fun.

Poromon: Oh man! Lets head back to Eli and everyone.

They teleported back to the party.

The mascots teleported in.

Me: Have fun guys?

Poromon: Yep.

Superman: You didn't damage anything did you?

Manaphy: Nope.

Me: Good.

Later back at the estate, We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Blot: Boss who shines today?

Nico: Vinyl and Jun.

Me: Awesome!

Vinyl Scratch: Gnarly!

Jun: Right on!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of the Cheese Monster, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of the Cheese Monster, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Cheese Monster causing havoc?! Oh boy.

Nico: (DROOLS) This is one monster we're gonna splatter all over the place.

Lincoln: But, not too much, I'm going to absorb him, and with every clone I absorb, I can uncover who it was that's been making clones of them to cause trouble.

Nico: With your absorption techniques along with information gathering skills, hopefully, we'll be able to find out who it was causing this. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of The Cheese Monster.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: And this is gonna be cheesy!

Qin: Yep.

The previous group came.

Mr. Touch: Can me, Dark Spicer, Zs'Skayr, Number 7, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Plastique, Firebrand, Girder, Mr. Go and Cluemaster go with you guys?

Mr. Go: And Happy Birthday, Eli!

Eli: Thanks guys! It was fun!

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Camie: Uh guys! Look at this!

We saw a news report on TV.

Reporter: We interrupt this program to bring you this distressing news flash from Constance McSnack, President of the Scooby Snax Factory.

Nico: Uh oh!

Constance McSnack: I'm sorry to announce that a Cheese Monster has scared away all my workers again and only Penelope Bailey and myself remain.

Me: Again!?

Sakura Knudson: Oh man! I remember that cheese monster. It was awful!

Me: It was sis! Because of that monster, Scooby's Scooby Snax supply was bone dry.

Qin: Yikes!

Motormaster: Boss, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now we get into the robots of Mega Man X. So we'll do Flame Mammoth first.

Nicole: Ooh! Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Phoenix Man, a supporting antagonist from the One Punch Man manga/anime series, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Tatsumaki, you and the others aren't going to like this one bit: the figure that we saw is none other than Phoenix Man, one of your many enemies, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Tatsumaki: Oh no. This one is one of the more dangerous of our enemies since he has the powers of the phoenix.

Me: Yeah, I know, but he's a disgrace to the phoenix.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) So, it's up to me and Linky to take him down.

Lincoln: That's right, Bella.

Nico: I hope you two tear him apart and Lincoln absorbs him too. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Cheese Monster.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Phoenix Man.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) There is no escape for you, Phoenix Man, you better be ready to be extinguished forever.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Cheese Monster so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Bella Huffington are going to destroy Phoenix Man.

We were off to the Scooby Snax Factory.

---

We arrived at the factory and it was empty.

Dark Spicer: Anyone here?

Me: Wow. Scary seeing the factory this deserted.

?: Guys?

We saw Scooby and the gang.

Me: Hey guys.

Fred: Glad you all came.

Me: Nico is going to eat that cheese monster for dinner.

Nico: (Drools) Yeah I sure am.

Shaggy: Like I thought we were rid of the Cheese Monster.

Me: This is a clone of him.

Qin: Yeah. Larry B. Acme is still in prison.

Razorclaw: This is usually the part where Erica forces you and Scooby to join.

Shaggy: Like, not this time! When it comes to Scooby Snax, it's fucking personal!

Erica Haddock: Aww…

Qin: You got that right!

Nico: YEAH!

Then we heard rustling in the bushes.

Number 7: (to Shaggy) If you're using profanity, then this is VERY personal for you

Me: Yeah usually you're a coward.

The rustling grew and then I Nico formed a whip and pulled out a figure and it was RED HERRING!

Nico: Red Herring!? What are you doing here!?

Red Herring: (Laughs) Okay, the truth is I was gonna congratulate the Cheese Monster for making Scooby miserable back then. But then I realized that probably would've been a mistake. Look, if you wanna punch me, get it over with already!

Rafael: (to Sakura) You heard him. We don't have time to waste!

Sakura Knudson: Gladly.

She went over and then…

KRAPOW!

She punched him square in the face and sent him crashing into the wall and he got up and had a nasty black eye!

Sakura Knudson: Actually that is not what I was going to punch you for. That was for pushing Daphne into the mud in Weirdo Woods you red-haired barbarian!

Vulkanus: (to Red Herring) On your way back to HQ, tell the ones who are up to meet us here.

Red Herring: (Dazed) No problem.

He left.

Daphne: Jeepers! You were going to do that for me Sakura?

Sakura Knudson: I sure was. But I never got the chance because I was kidnapped and taken in by Swartz.

Daphne: You are a true friend.

Me: Lets head in then.

We went into the factory and it was scary seeing it this deserted.

Me: Wow. Creepy.

Cloud Man: It's like a ghost town.

Nico: More like a ghost factory.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Guys look!

We got to the stairs and saw huge globs of cheese on the floor.

Laney: It's cheese.

I licked some of it.

Me: Mmm! Cheddar.

Firebrand: It's made of cheddar?

Me: Yep.

Laney: And look there!

We saw a door that had been blown to splinters.

Nico: The cheese lab! So that's where it came from.

We went in and it was a really big mess! There was cheese all over the walls, floor and more.

Me: Man what a mess!

Shaggy: Oh boy this is Pit City.

Supernova Zap: Jesus fuck!

Qin: What a really big mess!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Some kind of cheese explosion happened in here.

Eli: Look at that!

We saw a huge vat full of cheese that was bubbling.

Me: That must be where the cheese monster came from.

We looked in the vat of cheese and it was all fresh cheese sauce.

Me: Boy this is a very volatile concoction of cheese.

I put some on my hand and licked it and it was tasty.

Me: (SLURP) Yummy. Tasty.

Nico: At least we know the monster is made entirely out of pure cheese and not a man in a costume this time.

Cluemaster: Lets search for more clues.

Me: Right.

Nico: Okay.

We went into the filing room and it was a bigger mess than the cheese lab.

Shaggy: Oh boy like this is massive Pit City.

Me: Boy no kidding!

We looked at the files on the ground.

Me: Hmm. Looks like the cheese monster was trying to find something important.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah. But I remember Fred saying that the cheese monster was going to try and turn everyone into Cheese People.

Me: That was stupid.

We later went to check the vault of the secret recipe.

Sinnertwin: You guys see anything.

We saw the vault totally untouched.

Me: The vault is untouched. So nothing here.

Nico: Okay.

Then we went and checked the flavor vats and so far nothing.

Me: So far nothing there.

But then the machines turned on and then hands grabbed Fred, Daphne, Velma, Shaggy and Scooby.

Fred: What the!?

They carried them over.

Daphne: What the!? Get us down!

Velma: Jinkies!

But then…

DUNK SPLASH!

They got dunked in the vats of sauce for Scooby Snack Flavor!

They were drenched in sauce!

Girder: You guys okay!?

Shaggy: Zoinks! We're a mess!

Me: Boy no kidding!

We went and tried to clean them off.

Me: (Slurps) Mmm! Velma you got Strawberry sauce on you

Velma: I know.

Daphne: (SCREAMS) This is terrible! I've been pizzaed!

Sakura Knudson: Some old habits die hard. (Slurps) Mmm! Actually you taste like butterscotch caramel.

Laney: Geez! (Slurps) (PANTS) WHEW! That is spicy!

FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF LANEY'S MOUTH!

Nico: Whoa!

Shaggy: Like Cajun flavor is one of Scooby's favorites.

Me: Boy we can see that.

Shaggy: Yeah.

Sheep Creep Baaed.

Hailey Hitch Trailblazer: At least you guys got tasty sauce on you he said.

Qin: Thank goodness Ed didn't go into the Butterscotch Caramel tank. We found out that he is allergic to Butterscoth.

Sakura Knudson: (Skeptical) Seriously?

Me: Yeah it's crazy but it's too true. He literally IS allergic to butterscotch pudding.

Plastique: Who did that!?

Eli: The cheese monster did!

Me: He did that when we were looking. But I got a strong case of déjà-vu from that one.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: The same thing happened to us back over 10 years ago. The Cheese Monster cornered us and Velma helped us get away and then we got dunked.

Me: I tasted like Cookies and Cream.

Sakura: I tasted like Spicy Garlic Fries.

Nico: Cookies n Cream?!

Dreadwind: (laughs) Now you got the boss excited!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Qin: That is funny!

Me: But that was a discontinued flavor from long ago.

Nico: Oh. But that is funny.

Control Freak: Which video game villain should I summon for this?

Nicole: I got an idea.

She summoned El Stomacho from Rayman!

Rayman: Whoa! El Stomacho! That's a good choice there.

Nicole: Thanks!

Eli: I sense the Cheese Monster in the main production room where they box the snacks!

Nico: Then lets go!

Buddy Pine: Entrance Time!

We went to face him.

The cheese monster roared as he was trying to look for us and then the spirits of Cheese came and they swirled around him and the converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive explosion of cheese sauce blasted out of the floor and drenched him. Then a phoenix cry was heard as we surfed on the cheese and smashed him down.

Me: NICE!

Eli: CHEESEY!

Zs'Skayr: You said it!

The cheese monster roared!

Me: Roar yourself cheese breath! This is not going to look Gouda on you!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.

Me: Thanks!

I fired waves of fire and blasted down the cheese monster clone!

Dark turned into Vomitfactory.

Vomitfactory: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Vomitfactory fired waves of energy from his mouth and blasted the

Cheese Monster Clone.

Qin: Take that!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lola: And this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the Cheese Monster Clone.

Vinyl and Jun charged at him and fired waves of energy and blasted the clone all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: You know what would be the grossest flavor? Chocolate-Cheese.

Tom the Chocolate Fish: (OFFSCREEN) (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE!

Me: Oh great!

Tom the Chocolate Fish busted in!

Tom the Chocolate Fish: CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE!

He then smashed the Cheese Monster Clone all over in a ferocious fight cloud!

Nico: That's funny.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: It sure is!

Poliwag: It never gets old!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Funny!

Then Trickster, Onyx, Ssserpent, Box Ghost, Merman, Xiao Fung, Dr. Destiny, Selene, Enchantress and Red Ghost came

Nico: Trickster, Onyx, Ssserpent, Box Ghost, Merman, Xiao Fung, Dr. Destiny, Selene, Enchantress and Red Ghost.

Trickster: You're gonna enjoy eating him, aren't you?

Nico: I sure am!

Onyx: I don't blame you.

Ssserpent: It IS tasty.

Box Ghost: We heard you fought the Totem Spirit clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Merman: Did you kick its' ass?

Me: Oh yeah! We sure did.

?: Awesome!

A figure came and it was AGRIOS from episodes 27 and 28 of Operation Overdrive!

A gigantic mechanical monster that is created by the Fearcats after they mix three rare and powerful artifacts (Minerva's Staff, the Root of Hesper, and the Sands of Scylla) inside the Octavian Chalice which they have stolen from Moltor, Flurious, and Kamdor.

While not technically a Megazord in the traditional sense as most of the Fearcats' other creations, the Fearcats are able to harness the monster's abilities like a Megazord after they attach their own robotic armor onto him to power him up. The DriveMax Ultrazord clashes with Agrios but isn't able to defeat him so the BattleFleet is summoned and turned into the BattleFleet Megazord followed by the Sentinel Knight. However, neither of them are able to defeat Agrios, the former being completely decimated and the Sentinel Knight being crippled. With the Overdrive Rangers on the run, Agrios attacks the other villains with Flurious regretting to admit that he and the other villains won't have a choice to submit to the Fearcats.

Later on, Mack Hartford uses the Flash Point Megazord to fight Agrios. The Zords are eventually repaired just in time to help Mack. All three Megazords engages Agrios but they are all overpowered. However, all Megazords use all their final attacks and weaken Agrios before they combine the DriveMax Megazord and Battlefleet Megazord to form the Operation Overdrive Arsenal Ready formation. They deflect multiple blasts from Agrios' armor before summoning the Sentinel Sword and destroy Agrios with a devastating double energy slash. Although the Fearcats escape him with the Octavian Chalice before he is ripped apart, they are soon destroyed for good.

Tyzonn: Agrios!

Agrios: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were made by the Fearcats to be like a megazore for them which is really cool!

Nico: Yep.

Agrios: That was awesome! And good memory.

Takeru: (Maskman) You look like the Megazord of me and my team.

Agrios: I do, don't I?

Me: That is coincidental.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Raimundo, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Sirens (Samurai Jack), Dazzlings, Madison

Taylor, Mimi Tachikawa, Hex Girls, Luna Loud, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Spymaster, Trapster, Cluemaster, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Metal Man, Evil Magnet Man, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - Nico's rescue in Yellowstone to battle a clone of the Totem Spirit and Tessa Totem transformed

---

Trickster was first.

Trickster (to Raimundo): Nico's rescue was in Yellowstone to battle a clone of the Totem Spirit. Tessa Totem transformed too

Raimundo: She sure did and it was so awesome. Yellowstone was just as beautiful as ever.

Juniper Lee: It sure was awesome.

Sonata: Seeing Yellowstone is just as awesome and beautiful as anywhere else.

Rainbow Dash: And the battle with the Totem Spirit was so awesome too.

Scootaloo: And it's just as awesome as a garden ornament too.

Whirlwind: It sure is awesome.

Trickster: That is awesome! Glad you all had fun too. Lets do it!

Raimundo used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Gravattack, Gabby Eunice, Gravity Man, Gemini Man, Leni, Anakin, Obi Wan, Eli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Penelope Spectra, Skulker, Lunch Lady Ghost, Undergrowth, Ghost Desiree, Ghost Ember, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108 - Us battling Another Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus, Organization XIII, Taskmaster, Mumbo Jumbo, Taotie, Motor Ed, Fire Count, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Tom the Chocolate Fish, Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, and the Reaper of The Cards who are the Embodiments of Hitch Trailblazer and the Vegetable Dopant

* * *

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost (to Omi): Nico, Silver Spoon's team, Louie PoisonSea's team, and the others did good battling Another Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus, Organization XIII, Taskmaster, Mumbo Jumbo, Taotie, Motor Ed, Fire Count, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Stay Puft Marshmallow Man, Tom the Chocolate Fish, Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, and the Reaper of The Cards. They are the Embodiments of Hitch Trailblazer and the Vegetable Dopant

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) That was a most adventurous one too.

Natalie Bernado: It sure was and now we have Sprout Cloverleaf and Misty Brightdawn left to cover.

Nicole Bernado: Then we'll have all the embodiments of Sunny and friends.

Nadine Bernado: We sure will.

Gravattack: That will be so awesome.

Gabby Eunice: Yep. And also Jared loved the Vegetable Dopant. You know how he is with Vegetables.

Box Ghost: Yeah he sure loves his vegetables.

Rarity: Oh he is so healthy darlings and that is a great thing for him.

Sweetie Belle: He sure is and that is cool.

Gill Grunt: Yeah I agree.

Box Ghost: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Omi used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Kimiko, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Honia, Killer Needle, Transquito, Manterror, Scorponok, Inferno, Blackarachnia, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent, Zombozo, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Dr. Animo, Sublimino, Sixsix, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Lincoln's rescue in London, England, and we sent Lelouch vi Britannia into our World Tree Estate Prison

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent (to Kimiko): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in London, England. He sent Lelouch vi Britannia into our World Tree Estate Prison

Kimiko: He sure did and now we have another prisoner in our prison.

Yoko: That's for sure. Now Nunnally is going to get some big answers out of him and find out why he turned into this monster.

Honia: Yeah no kidding there.

Sunset Shimmer: After what he did he deserved nothing short of death. But Eli and Nunnally had their reasons.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) That is true.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Ssserpent: I understand. Lets do it!

Kimiko used the ToQgers and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Lana - Lightsworn Prophet, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Ehren - Lightsworn Monk, Shire - Lightsworn Spirit, Minerva - Lightsworn Maiden, Gragonith - Lightsworn Dragon, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Talon, Puff, Hotstreak, Ebon, Kangor, Carmen Dillo, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - The Next Galaxy

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx (to Clay): Next was Clockwork Ruins Galaxy. Did that one really have pieces of a clock?

Clay: Nah the whole thing was more like a giant machine temple and it was really something to see.

Natasha: It sure was awesome and it was more like a giant puzzle.

Lana - Lightsworn Prophet: It was something to see though

Applejack: It was too complicated even for me though.

Apple Bloom: It was fun to see though.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Onyx: That is cool! Lets do it!

Clay used the ToQgers gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Yumi, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, LaMoon, Fire Princess, Dark Magician Girl, Hand of Nephthys, Water Girl, Water Sorceress, Cure Mermaid, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Two-Bad, Count Marzo, Whiplash, Trap Jaw, Tri-Klops, Evil-Lyn, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and Animo - The Mascots playing Hide and Seek in the Justice League Watchtower

---

Merman was next.

Merman (to Yumi): The Mascots were playing Hide and Seek in the Justice League Watchtower?! I hope they didn't get in trouble!

Yumi: No they didn't. Besides it was fun for them. Also today was Eli's birthday too. It was awesome.

Kokou: Eli had a lot of fun and more on that. And he REALLY MANGLED the living crap out of Flip.

Saya Takagi: He sure did! Wow! That was brutal!

Miku Yuuki: It sure was! But I'm glad he had an awesome birthday party.

LaMoon: He sure did have fun and it was so awesome. He even mangled up Billy McLean.

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was so awesome and therapeutic of Eli to smash Flip into pulp.

Cozy Glow: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was

Hex: He really smashed his guts out.

Merman: Glad he had a lot of fun. Lets do it!

Yumi used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of darkness, skulls, bones, blood, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Ulrich, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Wingweaver, Lady Assailant of Flames, Fire Princess, Aqua Spirit, Maiden of the Moonlight, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Dark Magician Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Po Kong, Dai Gui, Tchang Zu, Hsi Wu, Shendu, Valmont, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - Been a while since we were in the Justice League Watchtower

---

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung (to Ulrich): Been a while since we were in the Justice League Watchtower. I think it was back in 2021.

Ulrich: Yeah that's right. Last time we were there was back then.

Blossomforth: But the mascots had a lot of fun on there and it was cool seeing the watchtower.

Wingweaver: Many of us haven't seen the watchtower before and it was awesome to see you.

Fluttershy: That was a really amazing tower.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was awesome and cool to see ja.

Stealth Elf: It sure was awesome.

Xiao Fung: Glad you all had a good time. Lets do it!

Ulrich used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Anakin, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Moyo, Melanie Romanova, Sailor Mars, Blazing Mars, Agent of Force - Mars, Alien Mars, Marvin the Martian, Marsmon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Shade, Grundy, Grodd, Captain Cold, Toyman, Black Manta, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - A Clone of The Cheese Monster is terrorizing the Scooby Snax Factory!?

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny (to Anakin): A Clone of The Cheese Monster is terrorizing the Scooby Snax Factory!? Again?!

Anakin: I'm afraid we're not kidding this time. This was also the 3rd monster Mystery Inc faced back then and it was crazy.

Beatrice: Yeah that was crazy too. He scared all the workers away and tried to force the factory out of business.

Moyo: And it was a crazy but tasty one.

Melanie Romanova: Yeah that is for sure and the cheese all over the floor from him is really tasty. He also was throwing globs of cheese at us. (Licks cheese off her face) Yummy. Cheddar.

Pinkie Pie: It sure is tasty!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) I like rock candy better.

Featherweight: Yeah that is for sure.

Sprocket: No kidding.

Dr. Destiny: That is too true. Lets do it!

Anakin used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Sam Simpson, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Noriko the Owl Mage, Luz, Amity, Willow, Gus, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Magneto, Toad, Pyro, Sabretooth, Blob, Juggernaut, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom - Scooby had a FEARFUL BREAKDOWN because he didn't have Scooby Snax the first time the Cheese Monster did this

---

Selene was next.

Selene (to Sam): Scooby had a FEARFUL BREAKDOWN. This is because he didn't have Scooby Snax the first time the Cheese Monster did this.

Sam Simpson: I know! Without Scooby Snax it only made Scooby only half of what he is. You know how he can't act without his favorite snax.

Marron: Yeah that is for sure.

Noriko the Owl Mage: When we got here Red Herring told us he was going to congratulate the monster for making Scooby Miserable. Sakura punched Red just like she said she was going to do.

Selene: WHOA! That explains why he had a nasty black eye when he came back.

Noriko the Owl Mage: Yeah she said it was all payback for pushing Daphne into the mud in Weirdo Woods. Back then Daphne was a bit of a clean freak and wanted to be clean as a whistle 24/7.

Selene: Wow! Boy talk about serious payback. He must've had that coming back then.

Twilight Sparkle: He sure did and that was crazy. But well deserving for him back then.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: And with the training she received from Swartz it made her more dangerous than ever against people like Red and more.

Selene: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Sam used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Ilana, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Eria the Water Charmer, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Amora the Enchantress, Tala, Baron Mordo, Felix Faust, Shade, Malchior, Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - The Cheese Monster was Larry B. Acme before and Scooby ATE HIS COSTUME!

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress (to Ilana): The Cheese Monster was Larry B. Acme before and Scooby ATE HIS FUCKING COSTUME!

Ilana: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was crazy that Scooby did that! Wow!

Ets: That was so funny! Also Larry wanted to scare off the workers at the factory and use the stolen Top Secret Recipe and formula of the Scooby Snax on his dog biscuits. With the Scooby Snax gone, Acme Dog Biscuits would take over the market.

Enchantress: He sure underestimated Scooby's appetite back then!

Wynn: That is an understatement but that was so funny that he ate his entire costume!

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there! He licked the entire monster clean.

Moondust: He wasn't going to eat anything else for the rest of the afternoon after that.

Snowdrop: For someone with a huge appetite like Scooby's it's only for a few hours.

Gari: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: For his crimes Larry B. Acme got 20 years in prison and he got out but he lost everything. His company went bankrupt. He lost his friends, family and more. Now he's in prison for life without parole.

Enchantress: Good riddance. Lets do it!

Ilana used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of darkness and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zak Saturday, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Ehren - Lightsworn Monk, Shire - Lightsworn Spirit, Minerva - Lightsworn Maiden, Lana - Lightsworn Prophet, Judgement Dragon, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), Grizzly, Griffin, Living Laser, Ironmonger, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil - Nico is gonna have one helluva huge grilled cheese sandwich. You know how much he loves cheese.

---

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost (To Zak): Nico is gonna have one helluva huge grilled cheese sandwich. (laughs) You know how much he loves cheese.

Zak: Yeah he can't get enough of the stuff and he loves his cheese!

Eiliea: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure loves it.

Celestia - Lightsworn Angel: You got that right and he will eat an entire planet of cheese clean.

Nico: (Offscreen) YOU'RE DARN RIGHT I WILL!

They laughed!

Princess Celestia: No kidding there!

King Solar: But the monster will be tasty.

Solar Eclipsa: He sure will.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: Yep.

Red Ghost: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Zak used the ToQgers Gear and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Ultrox, Halinor and Taranee VS The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man

---

The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man was next.

Ultrox: Time to roast a marshmallow!

Halinor: Yeah!

They fired waves of energy and fire and the blasts hit him and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

HE EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Then I opened a portal and then a massive wave of marshmallow slop fell and splattered all over Walter Peck and REALLY DRENCHED HIM in marshmallow slop!

KRASPLAT!

Me: Take that you pencil dickless motherfucker!

He was yelling obscenities! SOMEONE WASH HIS MOUTH OUT WITH SOAP!

---

Yin, Po and Laney VS Taotie

---

Taotie was next.

Yin: We're ready for this!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Yost Captain American, Princess Celestia and Twilight Sparkle VS Fire Count

---

The Fire Count was next.

Yost Captain American: I'm ready for this!

They fired waves of magic and light and smashed him down.

---

Wallflower, Lincoln and Sunset Shimmer VS The Grand Duke's Minions

---

The Grand Duke's Minions were next.

Wallflower: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and fire and smashed them down.

---

Supernova Zap, ToQgers and Luan VS Emperor Z

---

Emperor Z was next.

Supernova Zap: This will be an awesome sparkle!

Luan: We'll make sure it Lights Up the stars! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They fired waves of light and smashed him down.

---

Dudley Puppy, Laney and Aqua VS Carface Carruthers

---

Carface Carruthers was next.

Dudley Puppy: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Kai (Ninjago), Naruto and Lana VS Pizza Xenomorphs

---

Pizza Xenomorphs were next.

Kai: Lets get it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

---

Zatch & Kiyo, Qin and Lana VS Rough and Tumble

---

Rough and Tumble were next.

Kiyo: Lets get it on!

Zatch: Yeah!

Kiyo: ZEKAR!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tyson, Tahu and Vakama VS Kingpin

---

Kingpin was next.

Tyson: Bring it on!

They fired waves of fire and smashed him down.

---

Lucky of Leo the Lion, Kyurangers and Nicole VS Acrobat of the Luck League

---

Acrobat was next.

Lucky: LUCKY! This will be awesome! Time to test your luck!

They fired waves of stars and energy and smashed him down

---

Operation Overdrive Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Agrios.

---

Agrios was next.

Agrios: Boy that is a cheesy one.

Nico: And I love it!

May: Me too!

Agrios: Awesome! Lets get it on!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Cheese Monster, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on The Cheese Monster and one fire blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Kabuto Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Mack: DRILL CANNON!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Agrios you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Gia: You're already yellow.

Tsukasa: But how about orange?!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into the Orange Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the orange rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE!

They turned into the Orange Rangers too!

Qin: Yeah!

We went at the cheese monster and blasted him all over.

Derpy, Catharina, Wreck Gar and Thunderblast used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Catharina and Derpy's powers and Wreck Gar's Decelerator Laser 100-fold and turned Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon

Catharina Cheese and Thunderblast: THUNDER CHEESE BLAST!

Derpy Hooves and Wreck Gar: CHEESE DECELERATOR BLAST!

Eddy the Schemer and Dark Spicer: JAWBREAKER BUTTKICKER SHOT!

Edd the Brains and Zs'Skayr: GHOST IRON BUTTSHOT!

Ed the Dummy and Number 7: IDIOT MISSILE STORM!

Nicole the Goddess of Games and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME BUTTSMASHER BLAST!

Shanan of all Life and Vulkanus: LIFE FURY BLAST!

Shope of the Elements and Plastique: EXPLOSION ELEMENT STORM!

Kevin Reynolds the Idiot and Firebrand: IDIOT BLAST FLAME!

Roach of the Mermaids and Girder: MERMAID FURY BLAST!

Tyler of the Teleport and Touch & Go: CYBER TELEPORT BLAST!

Aang of the Air Nomads and Cluemaster: CLUE WIND BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy blasts

Pinkie Pie, Nico, Catharina Cheese and me: CHEESE RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired a wave of energy from cheeses of the world

Lincoln: CHEESE ELEMENT STYLE: CHEDDAR!

Jessica Kaios: CHEESE FIRE STYLE: SWISS!

Yuna: CHEESE WATER STYLE: COLBY-JACK!

Toph: CHEESE EARTH STYLE: MUENSTER CHEESE!

Makoto: CHEESE WIND STYLE: PEPPER JACK!

Sari: CHEESE LIGHTNING STYLE: GRUYERE!

Girl Jordan: CHEESE SOLAR STYLE: LIMBURGER!

Lincoln and his harem: CHEESE FINAL SMASH: CHEESE EXPLOSION!

They fired various exploding cheeses!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Cheese Monster super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow fire blast that hit The Cheese Monster Clone and he got cooked and turned into a super huge Grilled Cheese Sandwich with garlic toast.

Nico: HOLY SHIT! (DROOLS) GRILLED CHEESE SANDWICH!

Lincoln: DIG IN, EVERYONE!

We piled on and we devoured The Grilled Cheese Monster clone and left nothing of him. THEN… !

EXTREMELY SUPER MEGA MASSIVE BELCHES!

We belched out the Cheese Monster clone spirit, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: That was a tasty finale and another clone's been taken care of.

Lincoln: You got that right, there's a lot of them we're gonna be facing. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Phoenix Man.

?: (LOUD SCREECH)

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark

blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and

that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of fire that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the fire blasts and it flowed into us making us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of fire from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Phoenix Man, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Phoenix Man in his first form: a phoenix with big green eyes, red and gold feathers, and purple tail feathers.

Me: That's his first form, a phoenix.

Suddenly, Sebastian drove his greatsword through his heart and left him to die in a pool of his own blood. But, then, we suddenly saw him come back from the dead because of his resurrection ability: but he also transformed as his costume turned into a suit of bird-like armor and it took on a more humanoid form, he gained an extra pair of wings, armor-like scales across his body, large avian eye in the center of his chest, and helmet-shaped as the head of a phoenix, his human face was also now visible, residing within the beak of the phoenix head, though it was mostly obscured by shadow save for his piercing, glowing eyes along with a strong power boost.

Me: And that's the form he takes when he's first resurrected.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) Looks like we're in for a rough fight.

Suddenly, Bella Huffington's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Phoenix Man, she left green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) You're just as dangerous and unhinged as the rest of the monsters Saitama and the other heroes have dealt with in the past, but you become even more dangerous by how much more powerful you become with each resurrection. But, you're a disgrace to the phoenix, and for that, I will extinguish you forever.

Suddenly, Bella Huffington was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, phoenixes, angels, and Rainbow Snake Eingana flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Phoenix Man: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it, Bella's really going to unleash pure Hell on that disgrace to the phoenix.

Then, as the vortex faded, Bella Huffington emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of Rainbow Snake Eingana is about to be unleashed!

Bella Huffington grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and flower clip and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rainbow Snake Eingana emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on snake earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has Rainbow Snake Eingana with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her green snake-shaped

Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bella Huffington has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green pants, green heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Rainbow Snake Eingana surrounded by water and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Bella Huffington felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Bella Huffington has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bella Huffington's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bella Huffington's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Rainbow Snake Eingana Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Rainbow Snake Eingana Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Rainbow Snake Eingana etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold snake heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold snake heads is a large gold snake head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Bella Huffington has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Rainbow Snake Eingana's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Rainbow Snake Eingana that said, "Bella Huffington, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Snake Eingana, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of The Bubbler, Destroyer of Phoenix Man, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ice, Snakes, Phoenixes, Angels, and Rainbow Snake Eingana"

ベラ・ハフィントン、レインボー・スネーク・アインガナのジーン・スラマー、宇宙ハイドロキネシスの達人、強力で熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・リンの軽蔑者、大敵バブラー、フェニックス・マンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、パワーズのマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大

さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、氷、蛇、フェニックス、天使のマスター、レインボースネークエインガーナ

Bella Huffington has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RAINBOW SNAKE EINGANA-SNAKE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM RAINBOW SNAKE EINGANA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM RAINBOW SNAKE EINGANA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM RAINBOW SNAKE EINGANA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Bella Huffington's Super Angel-Rainbow Snake Eingana-Snake-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Phoenix Man saw it, he went mad and fired flames at her to kill her, but Bella Huffington absorbed the flames and fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Phoenix Man and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but boy, was he pissed off.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Bella Huffington's transformed, and that phoenix monster is going to get drenched hard.

Lincoln: You said it, this is gonna be good.

Bella Huffington: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Rainbow Snake Eingana Snake Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Rainbow Snake Eingana Snake Phoenix God Angel Love) (Australian Accent) Too right. Let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Bella Huffington.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We can't let you run free any longer, Phoenix Man, today, we're extinguishing your flames once and for all.

Bella Huffington and Lincoln went after Phoenix Man, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals at Phoenix Man, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Bella Huffington attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Bella Huffington also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Bella Huffington attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Phoenix Man mad with rage.

Phoenix Man went after Lincoln and Bella Huffington in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Bella Huffington fired rainbow and green energy blasts at Phoenix Man and they summoned water snakes to attack Phoenix Man and he was really scarred by their furious attack.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Phoenix Man's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Phoenix Man into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Phoenix Man, and he banished Phoenix Man to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Bella Huffington and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Bella Huffington's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Bella Huffington: (Australian Accent) Your days of causing destruction are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Phoenix Man for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Bella.

Suddenly, Bella Huffington wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Bella Huffington's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Rainbow Snake Eingana flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Bella Huffington sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and I should've also joined in as well.

Lincoln: It's okay, J.D. But, we fought against him and he really was a tough opponent.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Bella both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and assimilated his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: And now, you also have the powers of the phoenix as well. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person: Olivia Knightmare, Gene-Slammer of Orcust Knightmare.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) One of the Halloween Gene-Slammers?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love her, Olivia Knightmare is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Romania and classmate in Math, but she's also a big time Halloween fan. In fact, like Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard, her birthday falls on Halloween. She has light blue hair with an orange and black dress, and she's also a beautiful but deadly vampire, and shockingly she's also the twin sister of Carmilla from Castlevania, but thankfully, she's nowhere near as evil as her sister. She and Lincoln would love to trick or treat together, and while they were cosplaying as Ace Savvy and Wonder Woman, Olivia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln swore that when he comes of age, he will marry Olivia along with the rest of his harem, and here's the awesome part, she hates perverts with a blazing passion and will gladly castrate them if they so much as look at her or any of Lincoln's harem.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That's really awesome, and how many Halloween Gene-Slammers are there?

Lincoln: There's ten Halloween Gene-Slammers, and we'll be meeting them in the days to come as we approach Halloween.

Eli: Yikes.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and we're already fast approaching Halloween, so we've got a lot to prepare for as we approach Halloween.

Adrienne Midnight: Yep, and we're also going to be rescuing the victims of those trapped forever in The Nightmare Room.

Lincoln: You're right about that, Adrienne.

Xiao Fung: We should tell the employees about this.

Dr. Destiny: They don't have to be scared anymore.

Selene: No, they don't.

Enchantress: It's obvious how we're gonna celebrate.

Nico: Less talking, more eating!

Red Ghost: (laughs) I knew you were gonna say that!

Nico: Yeah. But great job today everyone.

Eli: Yeah! Thanks guys! You made this a fun birthday for me!

Me: Aw no problem Eli.

Pinkie Pie: (To the viewers) Hope you all loved this one everyone!

Me: We all did.

We later went back home after telling everyone in the factory that the monster is gone and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Wanted Cheddar Alive from A Pup Named Scooby Doo is one of my favorites. It aired on September 24th, 1988 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dr. Starline, Evil Naga (Kyurangers), Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature and Baby Prunes as well as Starlight Glimmer's team with Starla Glimmer, Zarya Zenith, Lauren Linphea, Maria Melody and Gloria Gale and we're going to the Showboat Restaurant and Shaggy is going to show us how he, Scooby Doo and Scooby Dum made their awesome Funky Fritters. And also we're going to destroy a clone of the Gator Ghoul. Also Sobek Caesar Crocodile is going to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Dr. Starline, Dark Naga, Truffles, Meany Cream Cake, Reuben, Universe 666 Mean 6 and Mean Bull who are the embodiments of Sprout Cloverleaf and Flare Firestar. Also we're going to meet a Flame Mammoth Gene-slammer and her name is Pyra Fire.

For tomorrow, the match-up is for Hailey Timaeus, Gene-Slammer of Legendary Dragon Timaeus and Legendary Knight Timaeus, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Boros, the leader of the Dark Matter Thieves from One-Punch Man

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, and we're going to destroy Delia, the overarching antagonist in the Lilo and Stitch franchise, serving as the main antagonist in season three of Stitch!, and we're going to meet Olivia Knightmare, Gene-Slammer of Orcust Knightmare, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Romania and classmate in Math, but she's also a big time Halloween fan. In fact, like Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard, her birthday falls on Halloween. She has light blue hair with an orange and black dress, and she's also a beautiful but deadly vampire, and shockingly she's also the twin sister of Carmilla from Castlevania, but thankfully, she's nowhere near as evil as her sister. She and Lincoln would love to trick or treat together, and while they were cosplaying as Ace Savvy and Wonder Woman, Olivia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln swore that when he comes of age, he will marry Olivia along with the rest of his harem, and here's the awesome part, she hates perverts with a blazing passion and will gladly castrate them if they so much as look at her or any of Lincoln's harem.

Tomorrow is my birthday and we're going to help Mystery Inc. battle a clone of the Ghost of Pervis Parker and that one is going to be an awesome rock and roll adventure!

See you next time! And Happy birthday to ninjakingofhearts too.

# THE CASE OF THE ELVIS GHOST

HAPPY 36TH BIRTHDAY TO ME!

This chapter is based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called The Spirit of Rock and Roll

---

Over in Hokeyfenokee Swamp in Georgia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dr. Starline, Evil Naga (Kyurangers), Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature and Baby Prunes as well as Starlight Glimmer's team with Starla Glimmer, Zarya Zenith, Lauren Linphea, Maria Melody and Gloria Gale and we were heading over to the Skillet Showboat Restaurant.

Me: You guys are going to love this place. It's where Shaggy showed us how to make Funky Fritters and they were awesome.

Camie: Boy I can't wait to see what they are like.

Nico: Me too. This is gonna be awesome.

Shaggy: Like you guys are going to love this place.

Sakura Knudson: Boy this is my first time ever going here. I have a feeling it will be great.

Scooby Doo: Reah! And you are going to love meeting Scooby Dum too.

Me: Scooby Dum is Scooby Doo's cousin. He's funny and awesome.

Lola: Yeah. And he loves to be a good detective too.

Starlight Glimmer: (LAUGHS) That is cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Starlight, I want to thank you, Dr. Starline, and your teams for coming.

Starlight Glimmer: Not a problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Starla Glimmer: It sure will. And I'm looking forward to this too.

Nico: Me too Starla.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Starla, what do you like to do in your free time?

Starla Glimmer: Well I'm a historian and I like to study all about the origins of evil cults so I can find ways to bring down their evil plans.

Me: Wow!

Starla Glimmer: Yeah when I heard how Starlight made the Equalists, I vowed to form a massive and powerful Anti-Cult Destroying army. Our target is Evil Cults, Terrorist Organizations and Evil Crime Organizations of every kind all over the world.

Me: Wow! That is a massive goal.

Nico: It sure is! Do you have anything else you like to do?

Starla Glimmer: Well I'm also a treasure hunter and I bring treasures from around the world to the local museums.

Nicole: Welcome to the treasure hunting party Starla. You'll be perfect for the team when we go on treasure hunts.

Eli: You sure will.

Nico: You'd get along with Kairi Yano.

Starla Glimmer: I sure would.

Me: That is for sure. Eli did you have a great birthday yesterday?

Eli: I sure did! And that was so fun!

Nico: Oh wow! That was the biggest ever Grilled Cheese Sandwich we ever made. (LOUD BURP) Oh pardon me. I'm still full from it.

Maria: (LAUGHS) Yeah we turned that Cheese Monster into a huge grilled cheese sandwich!

Me: On Garlic Toast. And it was awesome.

Nico: I loved it!

May: You sure love your cheese Nico.

Me: That he does. But man Shaggy was really pissed at that Cheese Monster!

Sakura Knudson: Boy no kidding! Usually he would be scared shitless at the sight of any kind of monster and run away.

Shaggy: Like yeah I know. But when it comes to Scooby Snax it gets personal for me.

Scooby Doo: No kidding.

Qin: I don't blame you Shaggy.

Sakura Knudson: Me neither. Boy the Cheese Monster was just as brutal as I remember.

Me: And the crazy part is that Fred and the gang got dunked in those flavor sauces.

Sakura Knudson: I know. But they were tasty sauces.

Laney: My mouth was on fire from the cajun flavor. But that was a tasty one.

Qin: It sure was!

Shaggy: Like yeah and Cajun is one of Scooby's favorites.

Me: Yeah that is for sure.

Shaggy: No one messes with Scooby Snax. Ever.

Sakura Knudson: That is for sure Shaggy!

Shaggy: But that was really great that you punched Red Herring like that Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: It was and it felt really good. He had it coming for pushing Daphne into the mud like that.

Qin: No kidding! The three worst things you can do to someone like that are pushing a girl into the mud, calling them names like fat and ugly and hitting them.

Nico: You got that right!

Sakura Knudson: That is for sure.

Dr. Starline: Red Herring sure gave you guys lots of problems back in those days didn't he?

Sakura Knudson: Oh it was awful! For years Red has been a nasty bully and a grade A thug and Fred was always CONSTANTLY accusing him of crimes he didn't do!

Nico: What a jerkball!

Shaggy: Like yeah it was crazy.

Sakura Knudson: I know. But it was still fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I hope you enjoyed your birthday, Eli!

Eli: It was the best ever!

Qin: Awesome!

We arrived.

Me: Here we are guys. Welcome to the Skillet Showboat Restaurant.

It was an old Louisiana Mississippi River Boat turned into a restaurant.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Wow so this is the place.

Shaggy: Like yeah and you guys are going to love this place.

Nico: Cool!

We went on board.

Pa Skillet: Well J.D. Knudson!

Ma Skillet: It's great to see you again and you too Shaggy and Scooby.

Me: Same to you Ma and Pa Skillet. Its been a while.

Pa Skillet: It sure has.

Me: This is my team that I made. Everyone meet Ma and Pa Skillet.

Nico: Awesome to meet you two.

Pa Skillet: It's an honor too Nico.

Nico: Shaggy told us so much about you and it's awesome to be here.

Maria: Hi there.

Ma Skillet: It's an honor to have you all here.

Me: We're glad we could come. Been a while since we solved the mystery of the Ghost of the Gator Ghoul.

Pa Skillet: That is for sure. Would you all like to make some of our funky fritters like y'all did before?

Shaggy: Like boy would we ever!

We went to the kitchen.

I called the team and told everyone what we were doing.

Lori: This is literally going to be fun too.

We were in front of a huge bowl of batter.

Shaggy: (Reading) "10 Whole Chili Peppers, 2 Oz. Tabasco Sauce, 1 lb. Hot Pepper, 4 cups Hot Mustard."

Nico: WHEW! That is potent.

Shaggy: Like yeah. Now we're going to put in 20 of everything.

Me: WHOA!

Shaggy: Like here we go.

We poured in 20 times of everything and MAN WAS THE BATTER REALLY BUBBLY and reacting with a very volatile nature!

Me: WHOA! That is really volatile.

Ms. Spell: Man that looks awesome.

Lori: It literally sure does.

Sweetie Belle: I can't wait to taste it.

We stirred it up and the batter dissolved the spoon.

Me: WHOA! That stuff is like magma from the center of the sun.

Shaggy: It sure is. (Sniffs) Mmm! Scrumptious.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Nico: Shall we?

Me: Lets shall.

Me and Nico got a pot of the batter and put it into the machine and it sputtered and made awesome looking funky fritters!

Sakura Knudson: Oh wow! Those look great!

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: Lets dig in!

We got to eating and man were they good!

Shaggy ate one and FIRE EXPLODED out of his ears!

Shaggy: A bit on the hot side but (Wheezes out red smoke) Delicious!

He was eating more! Scooby Doo ate a lot of them and red fire exploded out of his mouth and ears.

Scooby Doo: Fantastic.

Ms. Spell ate a bunch and fire exploded out of her mouth!

Ms. Spell: (COUGH) WHOA! My mouth is on fire! But man those are tasty!

Sweetie Belle ate a bunch of them and FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HER MOUTH, EARS AND NOSE!

Sweetie Belle: MAN! (WHEEZES) That is awesome!

He stomach made crashing noises from a nasty 10-Alarm Stomach Blaze!

I ate some and man was it awesome!

Me: (SLURPS) WHOA! (FIRE EXPLODES OUT OF MY MOUTH!) WOW! That is so awesome!

Lola: (Eating) Yummy! (Fire Aura flares up) Delicious!

Laney: (Eating) Delicious! (FIRE EXPLODES OUT OF HER NOSE) (COUGHS) Wow! That is potent!

Sakura Knudson ate some and man she loved them.

Sakura Knudson: (Eating) MMM! Wow!

Red fiery smoke exploded out of her nose and ears!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! That is awesome!

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Wow! These are good.

But then she turned into her water form and then started BOILING!

Maria: (SCREAMING)

But then she covered her mouth and then a ball of water came out and then it popped over Nico and a scream came out as a cloud of steam! SUPER HOT SCALDING STEAM!

Nico: Ouch.

Maria: Boy that was delicious. But man that was hot.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Funny though.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure are tasty though.

Qin: I agree there.

Maria: Sorry!

Nico: No worries.

We later were full from them.

Me: Geez! That was awesome.

Qin: It sure was!

Shaggy: Like it was great.

Sweetie Belle: (GROANS) What a stomachache.

Me: I hope we didn't make them too spicy.

Lola: I know.

Me: Last time we made Funky Fritter Batter like this, Shaggy got his feet stuck in it and it was as strong as super powerful rubber cement.

Nico: Really? Whoa.

Qin: Yikes.

Me: Yeah. Scooby accidentally ate Shaggy's shoes.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Oops.

Shaggy: (LAUGHS) Like yeah he sure did.

Scooby Doo: That was an accident but that was funny.

Nico: Where's Scooby Dum?

Scooby Dum came.

Scooby Dum: Dum dum dum dum. Duh you called?

Scooby Doo: SCOOBY DUM!

Scooby Dum: SCOOBY DOO!

They did their awesome greeting and it was a high five, and a dance and hug and it was awesome.

Me: Awesome greeting and dance.

Scooby Dum: Duh good to see ya again.

Me: Same here Scooby Dum.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: (BURPS) Oh excuse me.

Nico: Nice to meet you.

Me: Scooby Dum was with us before but you didn't see him when he was in the usual battles.

Nico: Must not have been paying attention.

Scooby Dum: That's okay. But it's great to meet you Nico.

Nico: You too.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Gator Ghoul has been sighted.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of The Gator Ghoul?! Not good.

Qin: Oh great, now we got a clone of The Gator Ghoul running loose?!

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (Australian Accent) Leave him to me, J.D., and Lincoln, Qin. We'll wrestle him to the ground and turn him into Alligator Skinned Luggage.

Nico: Oh, this should be good, and Lincoln's wrestled those two alligators from Lake Placid two years ago and turned them into alligator skinned luggage.

Qin: And I checked with the warden of the prison and Alice Dovely is still in prison.

Nico: Good. But that was cool that Lincoln did all that.

Sydney McWilcox: (Australian Accent) He told me about it, and I was really impressed. Plus, he did feed on my blood when he marked me after we met, and I think you should show them.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his skin started getting covered in green scales, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into alligator teeth, and he grew a crocodile's snout, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned into eleven massive and long crocodile tails, his long wild white hair turned wilder, and he let out a loud roar.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! Damn, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yep, I found out I can also turn into animals and this was also due to my survival training in the jungles with my

Guardian Angels and bonding with many animals harmless and deadly, and since we're going after a clone of The Gator Ghoul, I chose to turn into a crocodile, and this was not only due to feeding on Sydney McWilcox's blood, but I also absorbed the clone of Crocovile and clones of the other crocodiles who were in The Masters of Evil because of one of The Chernabog Sisters' schemes before the mission with Zayto and The Dino Fury Rangers. Now, let's get going and trash that clone of The Gator Ghoul.

Qin: You got it!

Camie: Who was the Gator Ghoul again?

Me: Her name was Alice Dovely as Qin said. And she was the former secretary of Kookie Cola Company. She was fired from her job and was going to kill 2 birds with one alligator so to speak. She was going to ruin Ma and Pa Skillet and sell their secret soda formula for Fenokee Fizz soda to Kookie Cola for a fortune. She got 25 years in prison for her crimes and got life without parole later on.

Camie: Geez!

Qin: Yeah.

Killer Croc appeared.

Nico: Croc? You're helping with this.

Killer Croc: Hey, no one smears the name of my good buddy!

Keiko: Darn tootin!

Me: This may be a clone but we're going to turn that Gator Ghoul into alligator skin luggage!

Lincoln: Sorry Fluttershy but this is one Alligator we can't let loose.

Camie: I agree.

Fluttershy: Oh no worries. But I'll be okay.

Maria then heard a Pokemon Cry.

Maria: Hey look.

We saw a Gyarados!

Me: WHOA! A Gyarados!

Nico: Wow! Big one!

Horsea: YIKES!

Me: Oh and it's hurt bad.

Gyarados: Yeah. I'm really hurt.

Me: Oh.

Maria: We'll heal you up.

Gyarados: Thank you.

We got to healing it.

Horsea: (Crying) When did you stop loving me, Maria?

Maria: Horsea don't say that. You are always more than welcome to have more than one friend with you. Gyarados will be perfect for you too.

Misty: Yeah Horsea. I have lots of Water Pokemon that I love like my own family and they are awesome.

Me: It's true. All Pokemon to us are like our brothers and sisters.

Nico: Yep it's true. Even Digimon too.

Poromon: Yeah.

Poliwag: Horsea no one will ever take your place.

Horsea: (Still Crying) Really?

Maria: Absolutely!

Gyarados: I never meant to make you stop loving Maria. But I would love to have you as my sister.

Horsea: Awesome!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Misty: Looks like my Gyarados has a special friend to hang out with.

Me: Yep.

Horsea hopped on Gyarados.

Horsea: Awesome!

Pipp Petals: Hey guys! I have someone for you all to meet.

Me: Really?

A girl with black and fire clothes came and she had blond hair and had fire highlights in it and had fire wings.

Pipp Petals: This is one of my Pipp Squeaks.

Flare Firestar: Awesome to meet you all. My name is Flare Firestar.

Me: Awesome to meet you Flare and I remember seeing you a few times in Maretime Bay and in Zephyr Heights.

Flare Firestar: I follow Pipp on her streamings and it's awesome. Also I found out that I am the Legacy of Captain Spitfire of the Wonderbolts.

We gasped!

Rainbow Dash: No way! That is so awesome!

Spitfire: That is cool! So the Wonderbolts flow in you.

Flare Firestar: They sure do.

Me: Awesome!

Sprout Cloverleaf: And guys I have a confession to make. I'm also the legacy of Applejack.

We gasped again!

Applejack: Well I'll be dipped in apple cider and served with apple toast!

Spitfire: At least the spirit of the Wonderbolts hasn't died!

Me: No it hasn't!

Flare Firestar: It's awesome too.

Me: And at least the Legacy of Applejack hasn't died too.

Nico: That is for sure.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Gator Ghoul clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Totem Spirit clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the gang.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs,

and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Gator Ghoul clone

We heard a splash.

Killer Croc: (to Batman) Reminds me of some of our past fights.

Batman: Like old times huh?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Gator Ghoul Clone should definitely be coming right now!

We saw The Gator Ghoul clone head for us, but before he could attack, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier that had protected all of us, and he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful.

Gator Ghoul Clone: GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Don't waste your breath on him, he's still getting his scaly butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with water surrounding it, and it hit The Gator Ghoul clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Gator Ghoul Clone, who went charging at us, but Lincoln swatted him back with his eleven massive and long crocodile tails.

Velma: Okay, does anyone want to…?

Nico: Long story short, we also found out Lincoln can transform into animals due to his training in the jungle with his Guardian Angels and bonding with all animals: harmless and dangerous.

Daphne: Jeepers.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (Australian Accent) Okay, then, let's do this.

Me: Lets make this gator into Alligator Skin Luggage!

Megan McCallister: I could use a new wallet!

The Gator Ghoul clone dived into the water.

Nico: These floating platforms will support us, but will also send sound waves through the water, giving away our position to the Gator Ghoul clone. We'll need to move as slowly as possible

We nodded.

We moved slowly.

I used my vision to keep an eye out for it.

Gator Ghoul Clone: Your flesh will tear!

Lana then grabbed the clone and was WRESTLING THE GATOR GHOUL!

Lana: COME ON YOU BAD GATOR!

She was really using her skills in Alligator Wrestling!

WHAM! WHOMP!

She was Smashing the Gator Ghoul Clone into the ground and the mud!

Gyarados charged at him and fired a Dragon Rage blast and it hit the Gator Ghoul Clone and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion! It burned him all over.

Me: WHOA! Awesome! Here's a funny one. COMEDY NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: PUNCH MUNCH PULVERIZING BRUTALITY!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a huge arm and it grabbed the Gator Ghoul Clone and smashed him head first repeatedly onto the ground!

BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP!

The clone dived back into the water.

SPLASH!

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: I got this.

I used my powers to split the water and we found him!

Me: PEEKABOO!

Raimundo, Kimiko, Clay, Omi, Ulrich, Yumi, Anakin, Sam, Ilana and Zak: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

IN A FLASH OF LIGHT THEY TRANSFORMED!

TOQ KAZE! TOQ HO! TOQ TSUCHI! TOQ MIZU! TOQ RAI! TOQ KURA! TOQ ARASHI! TOQ HOSHI! TOQ HIKARI! TOQ MOKU!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive rainbow fire explosion went off behind them.

Me: Awesome! Elemental Rangers of ToQgers!

Nico: Yeah!

Horsea: Lets get him!

Right Suzuki: FULL SPEED AHEAD!

We went at the Gator Ghoul Clone and smashed and pulverized him!

I punched the clone and knocked out some of his teeth!

Eddy then grabbed the Clone by his tail and bit him!

CHOMP!

Ed then bashed the clone on his head!

SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Ed: (LAUGHS) I like to smash stuff!

Eddy: (SPITS) NOT VERY TASTY!

Me: You got to cook him first.

Nico: Yeah. What does alligator taste like?

Me: My mom says it tastes like chicken.

Camie: Wow.

Lola: Nice.

Horsea Squirted Ink and blinded the Gator Ghoul Clone.

Lana, Becca and Syd were WRESTLING THE GATOR!

Billy: (LAUGHS) DOGPILE ON THE GATOR GHOUL!

Billy smashed the clone into the ground repeatedly!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Billy laughed!

Nico punched him!

KRABLAM!

Nico punched all his teeth out!

Qin: Take that!

Gator Ghoul Clone: This place will be your tomb!

Nico: Wrong! It's actually going to be YOUR Tomb!

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: And you are going to be dead meat!

Nico: And in our stomachs!

Poromon: That's right!

Killer Croc lifted him into the air!

Killer Croc: I'm going to eat you for dinner!

Gator Ghoul Clone: Ooh I'm so scared!

Killer Croc: You should be!

SMASH!

He smashed him into the ground!

Nico: I hope that hurt!

Qin: YEAH!

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: Time for this girl to transform mates!

Me: Go for it Sobek!

Suddenly, Sobek Caesar Crocodile's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Gator Ghoul clone, she left green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (Australian Accent) Even if you're just a clone of The Gator Ghoul, you're still just as bad as the real one, but what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was, he'll pay with his life.

Suddenly, Sobek Caesar Crocodile was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Gator Ghoul Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So incredible!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That really is so awesome!

But, The Gator Ghoul Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of green energy. Then, as the vortex faded, Sobek Caesar Crocodile emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a crocodile with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on crocodile earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a crocodile with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green crocodile-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sobek Caesar Crocodile has on a green sleeveless crop top, green thigh-high shorts with the Crocodile Dopant symbol on it, socks, camo sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Crocodile Dopant surrounded by stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels and crocodiles surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sobek Caesar Crocodile felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with blue tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Sobek Caesar Crocodile has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sobek Caesar Crocodile's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sobek Caesar Crocodile's Cosmic Eternal Ocean Water Maelstrom Crocodile Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Ocean Water Maelstrom Crocodile Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Crocodile Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold crocodile heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold crocodile heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold crocodile heads is a large gold crocodile head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sobek Caesar Crocodile has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold crocodile head with green gems for eyes and large blue gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the Crocodile Dopant symbol that said, "Sobek Caesar Crocodile, Embodiment of The Crocodile Dopant, Crocodile Tamer, Friend and

Owner of Nero and Brutus, Warrior and Master of Water and Crocodiles, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Captain Crocodile, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Crocodiles, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ソベク・シーザー・クロコダイル、クロコダイル・ドーパントの化身、クロコダイル調教師、ネロとブルータスの友人であり所有者、水とワニの戦士でありマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、キャプテン・クロコダイルの宿敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、ワニ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Sobek Caesar Crocodile has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CROCODILE DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM CROCODILE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM CROCODILE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM CROCODILE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sobek Caesar Crocodile's Super Angel-Crocodile Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Gator Ghoul Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Sobek Caesar Crocodile fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, crocodiles, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Gator Ghoul Clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Ocean Water Maelstrom Crocodile Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ocean Water Maelstrom Crocodile Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) (Australian Accent) Alright, you overgrown croc, hope you're ready for a well-deserved beating.

Suddenly, The Gator Ghoul clone got hit hard by blasts of bubbles.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) J.D., did you use the Bubble Card on…?

Me: Nope, that wasn't me.(Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light blue hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with pearls and blue gem for the pendant, light blue skirt, white bridal gloves, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (GASPS) Natalie Knudson, God Sibling of Bubbles.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Natalie?!

Natalie Knudson: Yep, Natalie Knudson, God Sibling of Bubbles, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Sobek Caesar Crocodile, and I went after The Gator Ghoul Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Gator Ghoul Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Sobek Caesar Crocodile, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Gator Ghoul Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Gator Ghoul Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Gator Ghoul Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, then, Lincoln in his crocodile form really smashed him hard into the ground with his eleven massive and long crocodile tails and he and Sobek used a lot of wrestling moves on The Gator Ghoul clone, and Brutus and Nero also attacked him, and he was really getting messed up, and then, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck and threw him into a nearby wall, and Lincoln used his claws to skin The Gator Ghoul clone and he turned his skin into Alligator Skinned Luggage.

Then, Lincoln changed back as his skin changed back to normal, his crocodile snout shrank back to his normal state, his rows of crocodile teeth turned back to normal, his eleven massive and long crocodile tails turned back into the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Gator Ghoul Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Gator Ghoul Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Sobek Caesar Crocodile's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Sobek Caesar Crocodile: (Australian Accent) Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's one clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, Sobek Caesar Crocodile wrapped her arms around my waist, as her chest pressed against my massive pecs and her stomach pressed against my eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to my face, and I wrapped my abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as I leaned down to Sobek Caesar Crocodile's face, we kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto my massive pecs, and behind us was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Crocodiles flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo and many animals were all running across the field and elemental forces and water behind us and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Sobek Caesar Crocodile and I sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and we came back to us as the display vanished.

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies absorbed. (To Natalie Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Natalie.

Natalie Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Natalie Knudson and he hugged her, and Natalie Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Natalie Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Natalie Knudson, God Sibling of Bubbles, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful bubble powers and immense control over bubbles. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Bubbles, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU'RE GOING TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF BUBBLES!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Natalie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Natalie Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Natalie Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Natalie Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Natalie Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Natalie Knudson.

Natalie Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Jun? You and Vinyl did good yesterday.

Jun: We sure do.

Me: Are you fully recovered from your ordeal earlier?

Jun: I sure am. Much better and stronger than ever.

Nico: That's a relief.

Vinyl Scratch: We're proud of you Jun.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: That is for sure.

Maria: You know that was months ago, right?

Me: Yes I know but I'm just still concerned about her.

Maria: Well okay. But I'm glad you're still looking out for everyone.

Me: Not to toot my own horn but yeah.

Gyarados: That was still awesome though.

Nico: Nice job, Gyarados!

Gyarados: Thanks!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Gyarados: Oh I only drink Sake.

Poromon: Sake? You mean Japanese Rice Wine?

Gyarados: Yep. That's right.

Me: Still good enough. Lady Tsunade is gonna have an awesome drinking partner.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I heard that Lady Hokage drinks Sake by the gallon.

Me: That is a fucking understatement. You should see how much she drinks. It's a miracle she hasn't died of alcohol poisoning.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: (Baby talk) Pwetty pwease?

Gyarados: Nice try.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Aww.

Horsea: I'll have beer!

Poromon: Okay.

He gave her one.

Horsea: Thanks!

She drank it.

Nico: That was still fun though.

Horsea got drunk.

Horsea: (Slurred speech) You are a funny guy! You're my best pal. (HIC!) (BARNEY BELCH)

Horsea looked at Maria and envisioned her in a bikini.

Horsea: Maria (HIC) You look great in a bikini.

Maria: Huh?

Me: She's not wearing a bikini.

Maria: Horsea, I only wear one piece swimsuits, remember? To avoid perverts.

Horsea: (HIC)

Me: Okay Horsea you had enough. (SNAPS FINGERS)

She was back to normal.

Horsea: (GROANS) What? Oh man! Sorry.

Nico: No worries. Now we can fight the Anothers.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Dr. Starline, Dark Naga, Baby Prunes, Wild Ones, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, Huge Wrestlers, Truffles, Meany Cream Cake, Reuben, Universe 666 Mean 6, Mean Bull, Villamax, Texas Twister, Melee Omnidroid, Prince Bokar, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth.

Gloria Gale: Awesome!

Qin: Boy we fought some of those guys yesterday.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Also the Meany Cream Cake!? That cake had a nasty disposition.

Laney: Yeah! What a jerk!

Me: And wait that dark version of Naga? I remember him! He was brainwashed by Akyanba and turned into Dark Naga.

Nico: The transformation music for that form was honestly cool.

Me: It sure was! Naga no offense to your home planets ways but what they were going to do to you was terrible after how Lucky and team saved you. Emotions are NOT a sin. They make up who you are.

Naga: (Monotonously) None taken.

Balance: But I like you the way you are!

Naga: Thanks for that.

Balance: You're welcome.

Nico: Awesome. And you guys have Truffles in the M.O.E.!? Whoa I hope you guys can put up with her yelling.

Dr. Starline: Don't worry we'll handle it. Vypra made a collar to silence her yelling.

Nico: Clever.

Chowder: And we know how to deal with her.

Me: Spray her with Elemelon Juice?

Chowder: That and something else.

Me: Maul her up with Meaches.

Nico: Don't forget nails on a chalkboard.

Me: That too! Practically EVERYONE Hates that sound. And it is exactly what she sounds like.

Nico: Yep. Anyway who's up for this?

Me: Starla Glimmer, Zarya Zenith, Lauren Linphea, Maria Melody and Gloria Gale, Vicky Ann Jupiter Espada, Minnie Metarikku, Yuji Kiba, and the previous group from last time. We haven't decided on archenemies for the Meanie Cream Cake and Truffles yet.

Nico: Okay then.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Dr. Starline are one person.

Nico: Wow.

Sprout Cloverleaf: This will be fun!

Then his cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Sprout's Cutie Mark is glowing. We know what that means.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Dark Naga, Baby Prunes, Wild Ones, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, Huge Wrestlers, Truffles, Meany Cream Cake, Reuben, Universe 666 Mean 6, Mean Bull, Villamax, Texas Twister, Melee Omnidroid, Prince Bokar, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Another Texas Twister: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and green eyes and had red clothes and red angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Sprout Cloverleaf's cutie mark on it and she had the same cutie mark on her skirt and she had Applejack's sword in her hand.

Silica Sprout Cloverleaf: Silica Sprout Cloverleaf, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Sprout Cloverleaf and Legacy of Applejack.

Nico: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Sprout Cloverleaf: Same here. And an honor too.

Silica Sprout Cloverleaf: That's right.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: And this too!

I pulled out a chalkboard and put on earmuffs and then turned my fingers into claws.

Me: TRUFFLES! This is what your voice sounds like!

HORRIBLE GRINDING NOISE!

I grinded my fingers on the chalkboard and she screamed in pain and the Another Truffles exploded!

I caught the Wonder Ride Book.

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) NIGHTMARE POISON OCEAN 6!

She summoned Louie PoisonSea and Universe 666 Infected Argentinosaurus, Archangel Gabriel (Constantine), Kaos, Hexxus and Organization XIII!

Nico: YEAH!

May: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Flare Firestar: This is gonna be fun.

Then Flare's cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Flare's cutie mark is glowing.

Qin: Wow!

Flare Firestar: Cool!

Nico: Could it be?

Me: Here he comes!

We saw Another Dr. Starline!

Me: Another Dr. Starline!

Qin: Whoa!

Another Dr. Starline: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had orange eyes and black and orange clothes, fire angel wings and had a tiara with Flare's cutie mark and the same symbol on her skirt and had a fire sword and Flare's tail.

Felicia Flare Firestar: Felicia Flare Firestar, gene-slammer and embodiment of Flare Firestar.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you Felicia.

Flare Firestar: Same here and that is so awesome.

Felicia Flare Firestar: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Felicia Flare Firestar: I'm the embodiment and gene-slammer of

Flare Firestar and also am a smart and skilled mechanic in planes.

Nico: Wow!

Felicia Flare Firestar: Yep.

Nico: Anything else we should know about you?

Felicia Flare Firestar: And I'm also the legacy of Spitfire, Captain of the Wonderbolts.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Felicia Flare Firestar: No I ran out of there fast after he put the ridewatch in me.

Rainbow Dash: Fast as me too. Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln separated her from Another Dr. Starline.

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: (Gets out Dr. Starline's Ridewatch) Time for some smart thinking!

May: (Gets out Wild Ones Ridewatch) I'M BORN TO BE WILD!

Maria: (Gets out SpongeBob the Kelp Creature's ridewatch) Glad they shut down the Kelpshakes restaurants!

Starla Glimmer: (Gets out Dark Naga's ridewatch) Time for some snake pain!

They used the powers of Dr. Starline, Evil Naga (Kyurangers), Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature and Baby Prunes and blasted the Another down!

Then Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla came.

Nico: Nice team Tempest!

Tempest: Thanks Nico!

Trixie Lulamoon: That means it's time for The Great and Powerful Trixie and her team to shine!

Qin: Yeah!

?: HIYAH! (ELEPHANT TRUMPET!)

Then…

KRASMASH!

Flame Mammoth then came!

Me: WHOA! Flame Mammoth!

Nico: Big one!

Flame Mammoth: (In a girls voice) (Jamaican Accent) I'm ready for this mon!

Nico: Pyra Fire!? WHOA!

Pyra Fire: Great to see you again Nico mon. I got this.

She fired waves of fire slime and it hit Another Dr. Starline and blasted him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Oh yeah!

Pyra Fire: I'm naked just so you know. All the Reploid Gene-slammers are naked.

Me: About time the Fashion Brigade shines again.

May: Oh boy.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Nicole: You better cover your eyes or it will be your last day alive!

Me: What she said.

The boys did so.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Pyra Fire: I'm ready mon.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired fire slime and it hit May and she exploded into flames!

She was badly burned all over!

Pyra reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had a symbol with a Mammoth in fire in the middle of her forehead.

Pyra Fire: (GROANS) That hurt mon. (GASP) OH MY GOD! Sorry about that May.

May: I'm okay!

May coughed out soot.

May: (Sarcastically) Oh yeah! I've missed this!

Nico: Crazy.

May: Ouch.

Pyra saw herself.

Pyra Fire: (COVERS HERSELF) Sorry about that!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her new orange and red clothes and she had an awesome fire sword.

Pyra Fire: Wow! I look awesome mon.

Nico: You sure do.

Starla Glimmer: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Pyra Fire: I sure do. when we were over in Jamaica and we found treasure in a cave and it was great.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Pyra hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Pyra.

Pyra Fire: Me too mon. Me too.

We later went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Starla Glimmer, and Gloria Gale are heading to Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Delia, the overarching antagonist in the Lilo and Stich franchise, serving as the main antagonist in season three of Stich!

And I wasn't here, because Lord Drakkon took me to deal with some terrorists in the Middle East.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Delia.

Yuna: (GASPS) I knew she'd come back!

Nico: And she's right here on the sight of the bloodiest battle in The Civil War. Plus, since today's J.D.'s birthday, he's not here.

Lincoln: Lord Drakkon took him to deal with terrorists in The Middle East while everyone's going to be busy with preparing Lynn's Table for his birthday.

Starlight Glimmer: And of course, today's also the beginning of our annual Halloween Horror saga.

Lincoln: Which means, in addition to going after the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies, we're going after some horror movie villains.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light blue hair and black hairband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in an orange sleeveless top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, black skirt, white bridal gloves, black Gothic lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, vampires, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Orcust Knightmare, and holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Olivia Knightmare, Gene-Slammer of Orcust Knightmare.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) That's right, and I got the girls away from Delia, and she's heading over right now to get revenge on Yuna and Umihana.

?: YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS!

Suddenly, we saw our target, Delia, and she was out for blood.

Sylvester: She's even worse than ever.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yuna and Umihana told me just how evil she is, and there's no way I'm letting her live, she's gong to die here and now. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire

Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword

Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mage's Staff still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic

Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Starlight Glimmer's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow

Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Delia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Delia's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Delia into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Delia except for her dress, and he banished Delia to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Delia. (To Olivia Knightmare) And it's so good to see you again, Olivia.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Olivia Knightmare and he hugged her, and Olivia Knightmare is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Olivia Knightmare, Gene-Slammer of Orcust Knightmare, she's my Guardian Angel from Romania and classmate in Math, but she's also a big time Halloween fan. In fact, like Ruby Rose and Rachel Alucard, her birthday falls on Halloween. She has light blue hair with an orange and black dress, and she's also a beautiful but deadly vampire, and shockingly she's also the twin sister of Carmilla from Castlevania, but thankfully, she's nowhere near as evil as her sister. She and I love to trick or treat together, and while we were cosplaying as Ace Savvy and Wonder Woman, Olivia kissed me on the lips, and as a result, I swore that when I come of age, I will marry Olivia along with the rest of my harem, and here's the awesome part, she hates perverts with a blazing passion and will gladly castrate them if they so much as look at her or any of my harem.

Nicole: She'd be perfect for The Anti-Pervert Patrol, oh, and during the New Year break last year, Lincoln sent your sadistic bloodthirsty sister, Carmilla, to The Black Gates.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) Good riddance.

Lincoln: Yeah, you hated your sister that much for everything she did in Dracula's name, and you also swore if you ever saw her again, you'd throw her into the sun and watch her burn to ashes.

Nico: Damn, now that's brutal.

Lincoln: Yeah, but she couldn't do that, not with Dracula and Death still running loose. But, we took care of them and all of Dracula's minions for good, and now that you're here, Olivia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Olivia Knightmare in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Olivia Knightmare's neck with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Olivia.

Olivia Knightmare had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them, then we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Hikari Hoshizora, Homura Tachiyama, Kazane Utano, Shinobu Yamiyo, and Miu Tatemori from Nugashite Okashite Inryoku Kyuushu~!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Hikari Hoshizora, Homura Tachiyama, Kazane Utano, Shinobu Yamiyo, and Miu Tatemori from Nugashite Okashite Inryoku Kyuushu~!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Hikari Hoshizora: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Hikari Hoshizora and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Delia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving

Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with

Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller

planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Hikari Hoshizora: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Hikari Hoshizora: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Hikari Hoshizora, Homura Tachiyama, Kazane Utano, Shinobu Yamiyo, and Miu Tatemori with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and told everyone what had happened, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Delia, the overarching antagonist in the Lilo and Stich franchise, serving as the main antagonist in season three of Stich!

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating her up and Lincoln absorbing her and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Olivia Knightmare have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, I didn't expect an old enemy of Yuna's to show up.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we brought an end to Delia for good.

Nico: We already recorded it for J.D. to see.

Eli: He's gonna like it.

---

After Lincoln and his group took down Delia and he absorbed her and sent her to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Olivia Knightmare saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her faces, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Olivia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Olivia Knightmare: (Romanian Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story. Plus, I heard J.D.'s birthday is today.

Nico: Yep, and he's gonna be really busy today while we make the preparations for his party.

Lincoln: I asked Varie and his harem to take him to Bubblaine, and I'll also be on my date as well but I'll leave clones of myself to help with the preparations.

Luna: It's nice having extra hands and tails to help out.

At Bubblaine, I was with my harem for an awesome beach date. I snapped my fingers and I had on my new large white speedo with a Phoenix and flames surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, red sandals, my jewelry and accessories, and I had my weapons holstered in case of trouble, and my harem were dressed in colored two-pieced bikinis, sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Me: Wow, we're here in Bubblaine, nice.

Varie: I always love coming here.

My harem and I dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and we even saw the marine life there. Then, we went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and my harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw me lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells I summoned in my large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long rainbow wolf tails.

But then, we saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but I fired vacuum tubes from my chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I also grew even stronger. When I was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into me, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and I fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Me: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, we had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, I made clones of myself and me and my clones went up to my harem and we hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and my harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of me and my clones.

And then, we shared a passionate and romantic kiss and then, I also marked my harem as I slowly sank my fangs into them and fed on their blood, and my rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as I gained a massive power boost and I also gained the very same powers as them, and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I also grew even stronger. We unlatched our fangs from their necks as they healed and the puncture marks sealed up and we kissed the spots where we bit them.

Varie: (Saw my fangs) Wow, now the fangs are new, along with marking us.

Me: I'd seen Lincoln do the same thing with his harem, and this morning, I found out that I had also permanently grown fangs.

Varie: Those fangs do look really awesome.

Palutena: Lincoln's going to be in for quite the surprise.

Me: Yeah, he sure is.

Back at The World Tree Estate, everyone else was still working out at the gym, but Lincoln's wolf ears twitched.

Lincoln: (Sensed it) J.D., you sly dog. So, you've grown fangs just like me and started marking your harem.

Nico: Wait, what? How on…?

Lincoln: He saw me do that as well with the members of my harem, and somehow, he'd grown fangs like me. Pretty soon, you'll start growing fangs like me, Nico.

May: Now, that we'd like to see.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni are heading to Koopa's Seaside Soiree.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Usha the Ushi-Oni: Wow, so this is Koopa's Seaside Soiree. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Usha, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the

Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-

Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and Eli saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Nico: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Koopa's Seaside Soiree, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni are in your harem, Linky.

Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Amy Rose: And you can thank Sticks and I for arranging a date between him and Surge at a fancy Italian restaurant. Plus, we knew that Zooey has a boyfriend and Cosmo has Tails, so we got their Simulator counterparts, same with my Simulator counterpart.

Yamiga: And you can also thank us for introducing Ava, Avery, Gina, Jenny, and Usha to him, and he really fell in love with them.

Usha the Ushi-Oni: Especially when he kissed all of us on the lips, he really is a romantic, and when he marked us, let's just say we saw that more wild side of him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Surge the Tenrec, Simulator Zooey, Simulator Cosmo the Seedrian, Simulator Amy Rose, Simulator Blaze the Cat, Ava the Arachne, Avery the Atlach-Nacha, Gina the Girtablilu, Jenny the Jorou-Gumo, and Usha the Ushi-Oni, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip started farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

Lincoln called Varie and told her to bring me back home.

Lincoln: I just told Varie to bring J.D. back, let's get the place ready.

Nico: You got it.

After Lincoln came back, back at Lynn's Table, we had finished up decorating the whole place for my birthday, and everyone really went all out for me.

Nico: Nice work, gang, J.D.'s going to be so surprised when he and his dates come back.

Lori: He literally will be, he's turning 22.

Nico: He sure is. This is literally going to be so awesome!

Luna: Plus, today's the beginning of the Halloween Horror.

Nico: Oh yeah, we've got horror movie monsters to deal with along with the clones of the Mystery Inc. enemies.

Just then, Poromon and the other Mascots saw me.

Poromon: Guys, J.D.'s back!

Lincoln: And not a moment too soon!

Nico: Places everyone! Our guest of honor has arrived!

Lincoln turned out the lights, and they hid in the hiding places. Then, my harem and I came back only to see the lights were out.

Me: Hey, why are the lights out?

Then, as soon as I turned on the light, suddenly, cannons fired and sprayed confetti in the air and many balloons of different colors flew up into the air, and then, a massive dark blue star-reflecting banner unfurled with balloons coming out and written on the banner in rainbow letters were the words, "HAPPY BIRTHDAY, J.D. KNUDSON!"

Then, everyone jumped out of our hiding places and surprised me.

Everyone: SURPRISE! HAPPY BIRTHDAY, J.D.!

Me: (Really Surprised) (GASPS) WOW! You guys remembered, and you did all this for me?!

Nico: Yep, we went all out for your birthday today.

Me: That's so awesome, thanks, guys.

Lincoln: You're welcome.

Just then, The Masters of Evil have arrived.

Vypra: We're here, and happy birthday, J.D.

Me: Thanks, Vypra. Alright, what are we doing standing around for? LET'S PARTY!

We immediately got the party started, and then, everyone started giving out our presents to me: first, Lincoln got me a copy of his latest comic, which was based on our adventures in Chronopolis and they really sold like hotcakes.

Me: WHOA! That's one awesome comic you made, Lincoln!

Lincoln: This was based on our adventures in Chronopolis, and those things sold like hotcakes all over the stores.

Nico: It was really awesome.

Nico got me an awesome spellbook full of powerful elemental spells along with daggers of different elements and an awesome greatsword that he forged himself and it was imbued with the powers of The Seven Shadow Dragons and it merged with my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice, and Eli got me an awesome Star Wars bracelet and it was imbued with the powers of The Light and Dark Sides of The Force.

Me: Wow, these gifts you guys got me are really awesome!

Nico: It took a while to create this bad boy just like with Lincoln's, but it was worth it.

Eli: And I had help from the Jedi with creating that bracelet.

Lincoln: Oh, and Nico also had help from Nicole with my gifts to you.

Nicole: And they were really worth it for you.

Lori got me an awesome Swiss Army Watch with 150,000 functions Lisa made, but it had my favorite colors: red and aurora.

Me: Wow, a Swiss Army Watch with my favorite colors, awesome! Thanks, Lori!

Lori: I knew you'd love it, J.D. (Hugs me and I hug her back)

Leni made for me a weighted gold version of He-Man's harness with colored gems on the gold straps that represent all of us and on the back it had a kanji that said, James Dean Knudson, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソン、真に愛する黄金の心の兄弟、息子、孫、そして父. Then, it merged with my gold harness.

Me: Aw, thanks Leni.

Leni: You're welcome, J.D. (Hugs me and I hug her back)

Luna got me an awesome electric guitar and it had the power to summon lightning bolts from the Heavens along with other elemental forces.

Me: Whoa, now this is rocking, thanks, Luna.

Luna: Knew you'd love it, dude.

Luan got me a gag book and in its pages are some super awesome and super hilarious gags aimed at insulting the jerks.

Me: (LAUGHS) Oh man, that's hilarious!

Luan: When you use those brutal gags on the jerks, oh man, are you going to make them cry like babies!

Lynn got me some weighted training bracers which merged with my large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe.

Me: Thanks, Lynn.

Lynn: You're welcome, dude, and those weighted bracers will also give you an even more intense work-out when you do your work-outs and also battle.

Lucy got me a large grimoire and in it are some even more powerful curses that I can use on villains.

Me: Wow, this is awesome! Thanks, Lucy.

Lucy Loud: You're welcome, J.D.

Laney got me a specially made silver whistle that can summon Flip's victims to attack him.

Me: Awesome whistle, Laney. Thanks!

Laney: It took quite a while to craft this beauty, but it speaks for itself.

Lincoln: That whistle summons Flip's victims, and once they see him, they are going to tear him apart piece by piece.

Lana got me a Wings of Wicked Elements Belt which merged with me large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery. Then, the belt activated and it turned my massive and beautiful elemental angel wings with aurora and rainbow tips glowed, and everyone saw my rainbow energy and protective aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as I gained a massive power boost. We were amazed.

Me: Whoa!

Lana: Lincoln's Wings of Wicked Elements Belt worked like a charm, and I decided to make one for you.

Me: That's… so… AWESOME!

Nico: No fooling, with that baby activated, the villains are literally in a shit ton of trouble!

Lola gave me a pair of crystal bracelets with crystals of many shimmering colors.

Me: Wow, these are so awesome!

Lola: Try them on, and see what happens.

The beautiful crystal bracelets merged with my large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe, and then, suddenly, I was enveloped in rainbow crystal, and then, I got an awesome suit of DIAMOND HARD RAINBOW CRYSTAL!

Lincoln: WHOA!

Lola: What J.D. has on is called The Diamond Armor of The Cosmos, it works like Nico's Diamond Armor of Camelot and Lincoln's Diamond Armor of Eden.

Nicole: Yep. Lola and I found it, and it's also perfect for you, Dad.

Rarity: It sure is, darling.

Nicole: That armor is completely indestructible and it's 100,000,000,000,000,000 times harder than regular diamonds, and like with The Diamond Armor of Camelot for Nico and The Diamond Armor of Eden for Lincoln, not even our most powerful weapons can destroy it, and it was also blessed by God.

Me: So awesome!

I willed the armor back and it turned back into crystal bracelets.

Lisa got me an atomic blaster and it was imbued with the elemental forces of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions.

Me: Whoa, awesome blaster, Lisa.

Lisa: I suggest you try it out on our resident jerks, J.D.

I aimed the new blaster Lisa got me, I took aim at the jerks, and I fired powerful blasts of Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions which hit the jerks and exploded as more gold, jewels, gems, and many currencies exploded out of them, and the jerks screamed and ranted in anger.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Man, that's powerful! Just like Lincoln's Atomic Elemental Blaster

Me: Awesome.

I holstered it, and Lily got me an awesome photo album and inside the pages are the photos taken of the missions we did and dates with my harem along with humiliating the jerks.

Me: This is awesome! Thanks, Lily.

Lily: You're welcome, and you can add more photos to the album.

Jason Scott Lee: And we also got you a little something as well, J.D.

Jason then gave me an awesome UNIVERSAL POWER RANGERS AND KAMEN RIDER BELT! And that new belt also merged with my large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery!

Nico: Oh, awesome! Now, like me and Lincoln, you also have the powers of 47 plus years of Power Rangers and 52 plus years of Kamen Riders in you, J.D.

Me: Awesome!

Fire Lori: We also got you a little something as well.

Fire Lori gave me an awesome UNIVERSAL L-EMENETALS BELT! And that new belt also merged with my large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery!

Air Lincoln: Now, you also have our imbued powers as well added to your elemental powers as well!

Me: Awesome!

My kids also got me some awesome gifts ranging from greatswords to spellbooks and bracelets.

Me: Wow, this is really awesome, thanks!

Nicole: We knew you'd love them, Dad.

Lincoln: Okay, Mom, Dad, Mr. and Mrs. Knudson, bring in the cake!

Lynn Sr. and Rita, along with my parents, also brought in a really massive cake and an awesome buffet!

Me: WHOA! Mr. Lynn, Ms. Rita, Mom, Dad, you really went all out with the buffet! You spent all day in the kitchen for this!

We sure did: I sure did, and your parents also helped out as well, and I also made some Shadow Clones as well for the buffet.

Patti: I saw the whole thing, but still, this is all for…

Suddenly, I hugged my parents and Lynn Sr. and Rita, and they knew it as a sign of thank you and that he loves them, and they hugged him back.

Lincoln: And we made your favorite: Devil's Food Cake!

Me: (GASPS) (DROOLS) SO… AWESOME! You knew Devil's Food Cake is my favorite.

Lincoln: And there's also another surprise. NOW, GIRLS!

Suddenly, the cake top opened, and suddenly, my harem came out of the cake all dressed in super sexy bikinis and making sexy poses. My eyes went wide as I had a deep atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose bled. Then, Varie walked up to me seductively and kissed me hard on the lips and I felt like I was in Heaven times infinity.

Varie: (Seductively and rubs my pecs) Like your surprise, big boy?

Me: (In Heaven) Oh, God. Lincoln, was this something that…?

Lincoln: Your harem planned all that out while your parents and Mom and Dad were baking the cake.

I then blew out the candles and we ate the food and the cake.

Me: (EXTREMELY LOUD AND SUPER MASSIVE MEGA BELCH)

Nico: (Stunned) Dude… !

The force of that belch was so extremely loud and massively powerful, it shattered the eardrums of the jerks!

Lincoln: (WHISTLES) That extremely loud and massive mega belch that you let out shattered the eardrums of the jerks! That was even louder than mine on my birthday and when we took down Bubble Bass.

Lynn: Remind me never to get into an eating contest with you, you'd blow away the competition with that kind of belch.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Nico was about to head outside. It was snowing outside and it was gonna be fun.

Evelyn Cowart: Have fun outside, Nico.

Nico: I will.

Nico went down and was going to have fun.

Nico was seeing that the city was covered in snow.

Nico: Old Man Winter has come.

LOUD BURP!

Nico: UH OH! IS THAT!?

KRASPLAT!

Nico got hit in the face with a snowball!

Me: What's going on?

We heard belching!

Me: HUH?

Lynn: That was not me! It may have been but I gave that up.

Me: If it wasn't you then… (GASP) NICO!

We went down and saw NICO BEING PULVERIZED WITH SNOWBALLS BY THE MASCOTS! THEY HAD PACKING DAY FACES ON!

Nico: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE! YOU MOTHER- (gets hit by snowballs)

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Cybertron Crumplezone: They took him alive.

Me: Not for long! (SPINS BRACELET)

SNOWBALL MAGISWORD!

I fired a barrage of snowballs and blasted the mascots!

Ultra Magnus: Where did you get these snowballs?!

Poromon: It snowed outside.

Me: Yeah look.

We saw lots of snow on the ground.

Ultra Magnus: Oh.

Nico: Perfect for snow fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy Nico they hit you hard.

Poromon: Too bad it's not like one of those silly video games you play huh Sunset!?

Sunset Shimmer: NOBODY CALL'S TICKLE FRUIT 2 SILLY!

UH OH! POROMON JUST STRUCK A NERVE!

Sunset Shimmer made a huge Snowball as big as a car and she jumped as the mascots threw snowballs at her and she threw the snowball at them!

Mascots: Mommy!

KRASMASH!

It hit them and smashed them flatter than pancakes!

Poromon: Sorry Sunset!

Sunset Shimmer: You make fun of video games and I'll…

Me: Whoa whoa whoa! Easy Sunset. Easy. Save your rage for the main mission.

Sunset Shimmer: Oh right.

Poromon: Like I said, I'm really sorry Sunset.

Sunset Shimmer: It's okay.

Nico: Good.

We went back inside.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker causing havoc?! Oh boy.

Nico: We're so going to beat the shit out of that ghost!

Lincoln: But, not too much, I'm going to absorb him, and with every clone I absorb, I can uncover who it was that's been making clones of them to cause trouble.

Nico: With your absorption techniques along with information gathering skills, hopefully, we'll be able to find out who it was causing this. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Sakura Knudson: That is for sure! And I remember the Ghost of Pervis Parker! Even though he was never dead to begin with.

Me: Yeah me too!

Camie: Who was the Ghost of Pervis Parker?

Me: His real name was Mr. Dilton. He was once the manager of Parker Place, which was like Elvis Presley's home Graceland. He was stealing all of Buddy Chilner's concert money and also stole all of Pervis Parker's gold records.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Everyone thought that Pervis' private plane disappeared years ago. But he was never dead to begin with. He just wanted to get away from it all and get some peace and quiet.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Mr. Dilton got 40 years in prison for his crimes. Later upgraded to life without parole.

Nico: Yep.

Me: All of Buddy's money was returned to him plus interest.

Nico: Yep.

Squidward: Nico who shines today?

Nico: Michael and Flurry Heart.

Flurry Heart: All right!

Michael: Awesome!

Me: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Selene: Can me, Trickster, Onyx, Ssserpent, Box Ghost, Merman, Xiao Fung, Dr. Destiny, Enchantress and Red Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Onyx: Awesome and J.D. happy birthday!

Me: Thanks! It was a fun party.

Lola: Yeah it was!

Rotwood: Mr. Chan, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Storm Eagle Next.

Me: Ooh! Windy.

Lola: Very Windy.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Boros, the leader of the Dark Matter Thieves from One-Punch Man, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Tatsumaki, you and the others aren't going to like this one bit: the figure that we saw is none other than Boros, the leader of the Dark Matter Thieves, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Tatsumaki: (GASPS) Oh God. Of all the opponents we fought against, Boros was the most dangerous and powerful. Saitama fought against him and he had a tough challenge with him, and Boros is able to quickly regenerate from his wounds.

Me: Yeah, I know, this guy is really powerful.

Hailey Timaeus: So, it's up to me and Linky to take him down.

Lincoln: That's right, Hailey.

Nico: I hope you two tear him apart and Lincoln absorbs him too. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Boros.

Hailey Timaeus: There is no way we are ever forgiving you for all of the crimes you've committed against the universe, Boros. You better be ready to suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Hailey Timaeus are going to destroy Boros.

We were off to Parker Place in the Coolsville Sector.

We arrived in Parker Place.

Trickster: Here we are!

Me: Wow! Parker Place.

Sakura Knudson: Boy it feels like forever since I was here.

Me: I know. Feels like we're in Graceland.

Leni: Graceland?

Me: Elvis Presley's old mansion in Nashville, Tennessee.

Nico: Awesome place.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: Yep. And here's an awesome fact. Before I dyed my hair rainbow color, everyone said that I looked like Elvis Presley brought back to life as someone else.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep true story. Everyone said I looked so much like him.

Xenia: That is funny.

We went into the mansion and it was amazing.

Me: Wow! Look at this place.

Sakura Knudson: Just as awesome as I remember.

Marie Kanker Loud: Anyone here?

Me: Hmm.

We saw Mystery Inc.

Me: Hey guys!

Fred: Hey guys! You made it.

Me: Awesome you're here guys. Boy brings back memories doesn't it.

Velma: Jinkies. It sure does.

Onyx: Anyone else here.

?: I believe me.

We saw Pervis Parker himself!

Me: Pervis Parker!

Pervis Parker: Been a long time J.D. and you too Sakura. Boy you all are looking great.

Me: Boy its been a while. How have you been?

Pervis Parker: Busy. But I've been on edge since the ghost of me came back.

Me: Well this is a clone of your ghost.

Qin: Yeah but it's an honor to meet you Pervis. Also the Warden said that Mr. Dilton is still in prison.

Nico: Yeah but it's awesome to meet you Pervis. Wow!

Catzi: It was all a lie. You're perfectly alive and well.

Pervis Parker: That's right. I didn't really disappear. I just wanted some peace and quiet.

Me: Not that I blame you. Fame can really take a toll on you.

Nico: No kidding.

Pervis Parker: That is true.

Velma: Yes. I have a feeling this will be a musical one.

Me: Lets make this a rock and roll battle.

Pervis Parker: I've seen some of the songs you all did and you guys know how to make an amazing performance.

Me: That is true.

Rainbow Dash: It's awesome!

Me: Yep.

Merman: I'm sorry you're being disrespected like this.

Me: Yeah anyone that disrespects a famous legend has no love for anyone.

Nico: I agree!

Pervis Parker: I do too. But thank you guys for sticking up for the famous legends of the world.

Me: It's no problem.

Fred Jones: And there's only one thing to do.

Shaggy: Yeah. Like go home!

Fred Jones: Nope. We're going to find that ghost fake and smash him into dust.

Me: Rock and Roll Music Style.

Shaggy: And Nico? You're gonna have to like give me and Ssoob more edible Scooby Snax to get us to help out.

Nico: Okay. I admit the gold ones weren't my best idea. Luckily, these are better!

Bubble Man: What are they?

Nico: Chocolate Donut, Caramel Donut, Vanilla Donut, Strawberry Donut and Coconut Cream Donut variety Scooby Snax.

Shaggy: (DROOLS)

Scooby Doo: (DROOLS)

DONKEY BRAYS!

Shaggy: Like oh boy! Those sound delicious!

Homer: Mmm donuts.

Nico: Here you are!

Nico gave them to Shaggy and Scooby and they ate them.

Shaggy and Scooby: MMM! MMMM! MMMM!

They turned into rockets and blasted off and exploded into fireworks and they landed into Erica's arms.

Shaggy: Like those are delicious!

Scooby Doo: Reah!

Erica: Much better.

Red Ghost: They sure are.

Nico: Yep.

Me: You even got Homer and Lily hooked too.

Lily: Yeah that is for sure!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Your donut flavor is a hit with Lily and Homer.

Pervis Parker: That is too true.

Khybon: Where's the next Mega Man embodiment?

Me: Oh that's right! She never showed up. Probably because we were too busy with my birthday party and Nico getting pelted with snowballs.

Nico: Yeah.

?: Look no further.

We saw a girl with orange hair and red eyes and orange eyes and had orange clothes and had orange angel wings and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Charge Man on it.

Cilia Charge: Cilia Charge, Embodiment of Charge Man.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) Ah Cilia it's good to see you.

Peyton: Been a long time.

Cilia Charge: Omi and Peyton. Boy its been a while. And I see you're still the same garbage disposal I remember Peyton.

Peyton: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Enchantress: How did you meet Omi and Peyton?

Cilia Charge: I met Omi while he was training in the Xiaolin Arts and mastering the powers of the Shen Gong Wu. He even taught me some of the moves from it.

Omi: And she is a very diligent master of the moves.

Me: Wow.

Cilia Charge: And I met Peyton when he was eating all that pizza. I was one of his biggest supporters when he was eating at all his favorite restaurants.

Shaggy: Wow! Like that is my kind of support.

Me: Boy Peyton and Shaggy have been in a tremendous food eating competition. They eat just as much as anyone I know.

Nico: Yeah. Would you like to join the team?

Cilia Charge: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Grier: Now to look for the ghost.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: (Concentrates) He's in the auditorium here.

Me: That's just down there.

I pointed to a stage door.

Dr. Destiny: Didn't notice that.

We went over and I peeked inside and saw him.

Me: (Holds up sign) "He's in there all right."

Lobo: What's with the sign?

Nico: Shh! He's trying to tell us so he won't hear us.

I nodded.

Xenia: Clever.

Xiao Fung: What's he doing right now?

I looked and saw that he was chasing the janitor.

Ghost of Pervis Parker: A BOO BOO BOO! A BOO BOO BOO! I'LL GET YOU! A BOO BOO BOO!

THE JANITOR SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AS HE WAS RUNNING!

RD Clyde: That poor janitor!

Nico: I've seen enough! Lets get him guys! Entrance time!

We went at the door.

The ghost was chasing the janitor. But then the spirits of Elvis appeared and swirled around him and then they converged and then a massive sun and moon formed and turned int a solar eclipse.

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation
Playing hard-to-get
But I can understand
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

The Solar Eclipse formed a phoenix above it and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: OH YEAH!

Sakura Knudson: Rock on!

Ghost of Pervis Parker: A BOO BOO BOO! A BOO BOO BOO! I'LL GET YOU! A BOO BOO BOO!

Ssserpent: Leave that janitor alone!

Ghost of Pervis Parker: A BOO BOO BOO! A BOO BOO BOO!

Me: You don't scare us anymore you Dime Store phony!

Pervis Parker: And you have a lot of nerve making me look bad!

The ghost laughed!

Brittney: Time for some pain from darkness!

(NIGHTS IN WHITE SATIN BY THE MOODY BLUES PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Nights in white satin

Never reaching the end

Letters I've written

Never meaning to send

Beauty I'd always missed

With these eyes before

Just what the truth is

I can't say anymore

'Cause I love you

Yes, I love you

Oh, how I love you

Gazing at people

Some hand in hand

Just what I'm going through

They can't understand

Some try to tell me

Thoughts they cannot defend

Just what you want to be

You will be in the end

And I love you

Yes, I love you

Oh, how I love you

Oh, how I love you

Nights in white satin

Never reaching the end

Letters I've written

Never meaning to send

Beauty I've always missed

With these eyes before

Just what the truth is

I can't say anymore

'Cause I love you

Yes, I love you

Oh, how I love you

Oh, how I love you

'Cause I love you

Yes, I love you

Oh, how I love you

Oh, how I love you

She floated and fired waves of darkness and blasted the ghost all over.

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Nico: And this!

(POISON BY ALICE COOPER PLAYS)

Nico: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

Your cruel device

Your blood, like ice

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Your mouth, so hot

Your web, I'm caught

Your skin, so wet

Black lace, on sweat

I hear you calling and it's needles and pins (and pins)

I wanna hurt you just to hear you screaming my name

Don't want to touch you but you're under my skin (deep in)

I wanna kiss you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison

One look, could kill

My pain, your thrill

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna to hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna to kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

You're poison, running through my veins

You're poison

I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

I wanna love you but I better not touch (don't touch)

I wanna hold you, but my senses tell me to stop

I wanna kiss you but I want it too much (too much)

I wanna taste you but your lips are venomous poison

Yeah, well I don't want to break these chains

Poison (poison)

Runnin' deep inside my veins

Burnin' deep inside my brain (poison)

Poisoning (poison)

I don't want to break these chains (poison)

Poison

(Poison) I don't want to break these chains (poison)

Nico floated and fired waves of darkness and lightning and blasted the ghost all over!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lincoln: Take this!

(CAN'T HELP FALLING IN LOVE BY ELVIS PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

From "Blue Hawaii" ladies and gentleman

Wise men say

Only fools, only fools rush in

Oh, but I, but I, I can't help falling in love with you

Shall I stay?

Would it be, would it be a sin?

If I can't help falling in love with you

Like a river flows

Surely to the sea

Darling, so it goes

Some things, you know, are meant to be

Take my hand

Take my whole life too

For I can''t help falling in love with you

For I can''t help falling in love with you

Yeah

Lincoln floated and fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over the place.

Tyron McGee: Nice!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Laney: YEAH!

Hunter: (German Accent) Ja! Und this will be good!

(ATTACK OF THE DEAD MEN BY SABATON PLAYS)

Hunter: (SINGING DIVINELY AS IMAGES OF THE BATTLE OF OSOWIEC FORTRESS FROM 1915 FORMED)

Turmoil at the front

Wilhelms forces on the hunt

There's a thunder in the east

It's an attack of the deceased

They've been facing poison gas

7000 charge en masse

Turn the tide of the attack

And force the enemy to turn back

And that's when the dead men are marching again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the led once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the led once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Two combatants spar

Hindenburg against the Tsar

Move in 12 battalions large

Into a Russian counter-charge

They'll be fighting for their lives

As their enemy revives

Russians won't surrender, no

Striking fear into their foe

And that's when the dead men are marching again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the led once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the led once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

And that's when the dead men are marching again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the led once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Osowiec then and again

Attack of the dead, hundred men

Facing the led once again

Hundred men

Charge again

Die again

Hunter floated and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the ghost all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: OH YEAH! Way to go Hunter!

Box Ghost: Encore! Encore!

Me: Okay guys! Lets bring the fun!

Will Vandom: Hit it girls!

(WE ARE WITCH BY MARION RAVEN PLAYS)

Will and the Girls: (SINGING DIVINELY AS IMAGES OF OUR ADVENTURES IN DESTROYING NERISSA AND PHOBOS APPEAR)

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H. We are, we are… (W.I.T.C.H.)

There is a place where darkness reigns

We've got the power to fight back

We save the day, united five as one

We can become more than you know

The heart will lead the way to what we can control

Water, Fire, Earth, and Air. Guardians Unite!

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H we are, we are… (W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H we are, we are…

We fight the life, we fight the truth, this is our revolution

In day and night, we have the strength and courage

With all the nice, we bind the light

Together we will have the power to control

Water, Fire, Earth, and Air. Guardians Unite!

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H

We are, we are… (W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H. we are, we are…

Our world is more than we see

There's danger that lies beneath

We fight to protect the free

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

(Water, Fire, Earth, and Air)

Guardians Unite!

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H we are, we are… (W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H we are, we are…

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H we are, (oh! ) We are… (Uh oh! ) (W.I.T.C.H.)

We are, we are, we are W.I.T.C.H we are, (we…) we are… (Are…)

W.I.T.C.H!

They floated and fired waves of lightning, water, fire, earth and wind and blasted the ghost all over the place!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: ROCK ON!

Girl Jordan: Time to bring the storm!

(WHEN IT RAINS IN AMERICA BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

Girl Jordan: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THUNDERSTORMS, LIGHTNING AND RAIN FORM ABOVE US)

Do you want to feel freedom

Do you want to see sun and rain

Do you want to be near me

Do you want to light up the way

A strange magical feeling

That maybe baby we'll find someday

I thought I heard you laughing

I never wanted to make you cry

I only needed a reason

To see a teardrop in your eye

'Cause lovin' you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

There's a place we can run to

Far away from the city stare

Where's the ocean's a desert

But the wind still blows in your hair

Where we can watch the sun go down

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

When it rains in America

'Cause loving you keeps me from the storm

When it rains in America

She floated and rain and lightning fired at the ghost and blasted him all over!

Lola: YEAH!

Shayla Arashi: Time to bring the storm!

(RAIN BY MADONNA PLAYS)

Shayla Arashi: (SINGING DIVINELY AS A HUGE STORM FORMED ABOVE)

I feel it

It's coming

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When your lips are burning mine

And you take the time to tell me how you feel

When you listen to my words

And I know you've heard

I know it's real rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing

Call me a fool but I know I'm not

I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Rain

When you looked into my eyes

And you said goodbye could you see my tears?

When I turned the other way

Did you hear me say

I'd wait for all the dark clouds bursting in a perfect sky?

You promised me when you said goodbye

That you'd return when the storm was done

And now I'll wait for the light, I'll wait for the sun

'Til I feel your

Rain

Feel it on my finger tips

Hear it on my window pane

Your love's coming down like

Rain

Wash away my sorrow

Take away my pain

Your love's coming down like

Here comes the sun!

Here comes the sun!

And I say, never go away

Waiting is the hardest thing (It's strange)

(I feel like I've known you before) I tell myself that if I believe in you

In dream of you (And I want to understand you)

With all my heart and all my soul (More and more and more)

That by sheer force of will (When I'm with you)

(I feel like a magical child) I will raise you from the ground

(Everything strange) And without a sound, you'll appear

(Everything wild) And surrender to me, to love

Rain is what the thunder brings

For the first time I can hear my heart sing
Call me a fool but I know I'm not
I'm gonna stand out here on the mountain top
'Til I feel your
Rain
I feel it, it's coming
Your love's coming down like
Rain
I feel it, it's coming
Your love's coming down like
Rain
Feel it on my finger tips
Hear it on my window pane
Your love's coming down like
Rain
Wash away my sorrow
Take away my pain
Your love's coming down like
Rain
I feel it, it's coming
Your love's coming down like
Rain

I feel it, it's coming

Your love's coming down like

Rain (I'll stand out on the mountain top)

(Until I hear you call my name)

Rain

She floated and wind, rain, lightning and thunder blasted the ghost!

Qin: Oh yeah! TAKE THAT!

Michael and Flurry Heart charged at the ghost and rammed him down.

SMASH!

Qin: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Me: All right!

Michael and Flurry Heart fired waves of light and blasted the ghost.

Adagio Dazzle: Lets show him some hate.

The Dazzlings then sang and their spell was unleashed and the ghost was ranting up a storm and hating us so much! We were absorbing all his negative energy!

SpongeBob: Time for some Krabby Patty love!

(LIVING IN THE SUNLIGHT, LOVING IN THE MOONLIGHT BY TINY TIM PLAYS)

SpongeBob: (SINGING DIVINELY AS KRABBY PATTIES AND THEIR INGREDIENTS SWIRLED AROUND HIM)

I'm so happy, ha-ha!

Happy-go-lucky me

I just go my way
Living every day
I don't worry
Worries don't agree
Things that bother you
Never bother me!
(chorus)
Things that bother you
never bother me!
I feel happy and fine, AHA!
Living in the sunlight!
Loving in the moonlight!
Having a wonderful time!
Haven't got a lot! I don't need a lot!
Coffee's only a dime!
Living in the sunlight!
Loving in the moonlight!
Having a wonderful time!
(end chorus)
Just take it from me!
I'm just as free as any daughter!
I do what I like just when I like and how I love it!

(chorus)

I'm right here to stay

When I'm old and gray!

I'll be right in my prime!

Living in the sunlight!

Loving in the moonlight!

Having a wonderful time!

(chorus)

(laughing to song)

Just take it from me!

I'm just as free as any Daughter!

I do what I like, and just what I like, and how I love it!

(chorus)

I'm right here to stay

When I'm old and gray

I'll be right in my prime!

Living in the sunlight!

Loving in the moonlight!

Having a wonderful time!

(end chorus)

Oh, isn't this a lovely band and what a thrill it is to have them play for me!

He floated and fired numerous Krabby Patties and blasted the ghost all over.

Poromon: Yummy!

Qin: Yeah!

Manaphy: How about that!

The ghost was REALLY PISSED NOW!

Then Ryugu Tamatebacco, Gameface, Sportsmaster, New Wave, Electropede, Rowdyruff Boys, Dodgeball Wizard, Toad, Oculous and Manta Bayarsh came.

Nico: Ryugu Tamatebacco, Gameface, Sportsmaster, New Wave, Electropede, Rowdyruff Boys, Dodgeball Wizard, Toad, Oculous and Manta Bayarsh.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: This is turning out to be a nice musical battle.

Gameface: Got that right!

Sportsmaster: Hope you guys keep it up!

Electropede (to me): We heard you faced a Gator Ghoul clone.

New Wave (to Maria): You sure Horsea and Gyarados will play nice?

Maria: They are the best of friends and so fun and awesome.

Horsea: We sure are.

Gyarados: It's awesome.

Then a new monster came and it was a piranha rinshi!

Me: WHOA! A Piranha Rinshi!?

Carnranha: That's right! Name's Carnranha.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Boy you look like you can rip people to shreds!

Carnranha: Well into a skeleton in seconds.

Me: Gory.

Badrat then came.

Me: Badrat. Boy up for another round?

Badrat: Yep I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Bsdrat: Yep. So,, do you guys like Carnranha?

Me: An awesome one.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway

---

Mera of Atlantis, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Warrior Lady of the Wasteland, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Fire Sorcerer, Element Valkyrie, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Wingweaver, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Manta Bayarsh, Zamiga Delma, Destra Majjo, Goche, Dogranio Yaboon, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelganger - Nico's rescue in the Showboat Restaurant an and we battled a clone of the Gator Ghoul and Sobek Caesar Crocodile transformed. We even made awesome super spicy Funky Fritters

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was first.

Ryugu Tamatebacco (to Mera): Nico's rescue was in the Showboat Restaurant where we battled a clone of the Gator Ghoul and Sobek Caesar Crocodile transformed. He even made awesome super spicy Funky Fritters

Mera: They sure did and it was so awesome! WHEW! Those were really spicy fritters but we loved them.

Ms. Spell: Yeah no kidding! And Shaggy, Scooby, Nico and everyone loved them. My mouth was really on fire!

Warrior Lady of The Wasteland: But they were all still really delicious.

Rarity: Indeed they were darlings and everyone did a great job making them.

Sweetie Belle: (GROANS) But they really hurt my stomach. But they were all still really delicious.

Gill Grunt: That is for sure. We had to make a batch of it that had 20 times everything in it.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: WHOA! That must've been a very volatile batch! But I'm glad you guys had fun on that one!

Mera: Me too.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Mera used the Sun Vulcan Gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Margo, Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Crashhopper, Rachel Stavenport, Laney, Crysta, Pipps, Batty, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Meteor, Iceage, Stingrage, Electropede, Contemptra, Hydrax, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - Us battling Another Dr. Starline, Dark Naga, Baby Prunes, Wild Ones, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, Huge Wrestlers, Truffles, Meany Cream Cake, Reuben, Universe 666 Mean 6, Mean Bull, Villamax, Texas Twister, Melee Omnidroid, Prince Bokar, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth who are the embodiments of Sprout Cloverleaf and Flare Firestar

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface (to Margo): Nico, Starlight's team, Dr. Starline's team, and the others did good battling Another Dr. Starline, Dark Naga, Baby Prunes, Wild Ones, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature, Huge Wrestlers, Truffles, Meany Cream Cake, Reuben, Universe 666 Mean 6, Mean Bull, Villamax, Texas Twister, Melee Omnidroid, Prince Bokar, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy and Butterfly Absolute God Deboth. They are the embodiments of Sprout Cloverleaf and Flare Firestar

Margo: That was so fun.

Gameface: Remind me who Flare Firestar is?

Margo: She's one of Pipp Petals Social Media followers and she is from Zephyr Heights. And she is a fast one too. We found out that she is also the legacy of Captain Spitfire of the Wonderbolts.

Gameface: Wow! That is cool!

Arrowette: It sure is awesome. The power of the Wonderbolts now lives on in her.

Crashhopper: Which is really awesome.

Rachel Stavenport: You got that right.

Fluttershy: That is really amazing that Spitfire has a legacy and also we found out that Sprout is the legacy of Applejack.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah we never knew about that.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was amazing.

Stealth Elf: That was awesome to hear about.

Gameface: Wow! That is amazing! Lets do it!

Margo used the JAKQ Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lightning, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Infernal Flame Vixen, Lady Assailant of Flames, Fire Princess, Agent of Creation - Venus, Splendid Venus, Sailor Venus, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Spymaster, Cluemaster, Trickster, Trapster, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Strike Man, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - Lincoln's Rescue was in Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, and were there to destroy Delia, the overarching antagonist in the Lilo and Stitch franchise, serving as the main antagonist in season three of Stitch!

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster (to Lightning): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. He was there to destroy Delia, the overarching antagonist in the Lilo and Stitch franchise, serving as the main antagonist in season three of Stitch!

Lightning: Yeah that was so fun! SHABLAM!

Ramulus: Boy it sure was fun and awesome!

Infernal Flame Vixen: Yeah it was. And we destroyed Delia and it was fun.

Rainbow Dash: That was really awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Sportsmaster: That is cool! Lets do it!

Lightning used the Basic Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Maria, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Panuncian, Selene Jomannovich, Naruto, Gemini Man, Buttercup, Blossom, Bubbles, Bunny, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Heatstroke, Shakedown, Windfall, Electro, Shade, Rainbow Raider, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock and Zizza - My birthday party at Lynn's Table

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave: (to Maria) How was J.D.'s birthday party at Lynn's Table? Was it good?

Maria: One of the most awesome ever! We had a lot of fun games, presents and even some awesome food. We were stuffed and J.D. released a massive belch that blew the jerks skins off.

New Wave: WHOA! That was potent and powerful.

Mirai Cheng: It sure was awesome and cool.

Panuncian: It was awesome.

Selene Jomannovich: It sure was amazing!

Pinkie Pie: One of the best parties EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun and awesome.

Featherweight: It sure was fun.

Sprocket: You got that right.

New Wave: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Maria used the Super Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of water, metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down

---

## J.D. Knudson, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Princess Cadance, Flurry Heart, Twilight Sparkle, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Mags. Hugo, Master Eon, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon - Happy Birthday to Me

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Lord Drakkon: Happy Birthday J.D.

Me: Thanks Drakkon! It was so much fun and awesome! One of the most awesome parties we had.

Princess Celestia: It sure was! It was really fun and cool.

Princess Luna: It sure was awesome.

Princess Cadance: It was cool too.

Flurry Heart: Yeah it was and funny too.

Twilight Sparkle: Everyone sure had fun.

Trixie Lulamoon: It sure was awesome and fun especially for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Triple Berry: It sure was awesome and cool.

Flynn: It sure was awesome! BOOM!

Cali: It sure was.

Mags: It was awesome and cool too!

Hugo: That is for sure!

Master Eon: Yes that was a fun one.

Lord Drakkon: Indeed. Lets do it!

I used the Denziman Gear and we fired waves of magic and energy and smashed him down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Quess, Suu, Mari, Goop, Edith Norris, Blob, Jelli, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Hydrax, Contemptra, Madame Woe, Lipsyncher, Gameface, Burnertron, Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - The mascots Smashed Nico all over with Snowballs

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede (to Paula): The mascots Smashed Nico all over with Snowballs. Poor kid never stood a chance.

Paula: Yeah he got pelted left and right worse than when Lynn went psycho on Packing Day!

Aussa: That was funny though!

Quess: It sure was!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was brutal.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: But it was snowing outside so it was perfect for it.

Electropede: Yeah it sure was. Lets do it!

Paula used the Ninja Steel gear and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Lucca, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix

Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Portaler, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Elena, Lea, Aeleus, Roxas, Dilan, Isa, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Mojo Jojo, Gangreen Gang, Sedusa, White Cat, Amoeba Boys, 2016 Morbucks, Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman Gang - The Mascots really nailed Nico hard

---

The Rowdyruff Boys were next.

Butch (to Lucca): The Mascots really nailed Nico hard.

Boomer (pouting): I wanted to take part in the snowball throwing!

Lucca: That was still a fun snowball fight though!

Cheryl: It sure was and it was cool.

Portaler: Geez! Nico got clobbered big time.

Yamiko Shinnosuke: No kidding! But the mascots got hit 10 fold by Sunset Shimmer!

Sunset Shimmer: They insulted my love of video games and I threw a huge snowball and flattened them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is something that Sunset takes great pride in.

Sunburn: You know how much she loves her video games.

Brick: Never insult her video games or you're going to get your butt kicked! Lets do it!

Lucca used the Bioman Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Haous, Naruto, Natsume the 9-Tails, Yakumo, Isaribi, Fu, Ino, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Count Spankulot, Knightbrace, Big Brother, Common Cold, Gramma Stuffum, Toiletnator, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - A Clone of the Ghost of Pervis Parker Next

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard (to Dan): A Clone of the Ghost of Pervis Parker is Next. I hope you guys are ready for him

Dan Kuso: Oh we are and it's going to be fun!

Nate: We sure are and it will be cool!

Haous: I agree there! This will be a musical one.

Applejack: It sure will and I love me good singing.

Apple Bloom: Me too and it will be fun.

Flashwing: It sure will.

Dodgeball Wizard: This will be awesome. Lets do it!

Dan used the Dino Fury Gear and they fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and energy and apples and smashed them down.

---

Supergirl, Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Maiden of the Moonlight, Aqua Spirit, Fire Princess, Dark Magician Girl, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Magneto, Pyro, Sabretooth, Blob, Avalanche, Selene, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - Pervis Parker was never dead to begin with. He just wanted some quiet time

---

Toad was next.

Toad: (to Supergirl) Pervis Parker was never dead to begin with. He just wanted some quiet time

Supergirl: Yeah even celebrities need a break from the limelight every now and then.

Michiru: No kidding.

Maiden of the Moonlight: He needed some quiet time too. Everyone thought that his private plane disappeared ages ago when it actually didn't.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah he just wanted some time to himself.

Cozy Glow: Not that we blame him.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Toad: I agree there. Lets do it!

Supergirl used the Liveman Gear and they fired waves of energy and skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tommy, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Mai, Sandy, SpongeBob, Squidward, Patrick, Mr. Krabs, Mrs. Puff, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Magma, Megahorn, 50 Below, Serpentina, Shrieker, Screamer, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - The Ghost stole all of Buddy Chilner's money and Pervis' gold records

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous: (to Tommy) The Ghost stole all of Buddy Chilner's money. And Pervis' gold records too

Tommy: Yeah he was responsible for doing all that. He wanted to make sure they didn't have one single penny forever.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) That Mr. Dilton really let his greed get the best of him.

Mai: He deserved to be locked up.

Princess Luna: The Love of Money is the root of all evil.

Moondust: That is for sure there.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding there.

Oculous: Yeah. Lets do it!

Tommy used the Hibiki gear and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

* * *

Taylor (Loud House), Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Kasuka, Zhuqiaomon, Meramon, Phoenixmon, Flamedramon, Guilmon, Fi the Phoenix, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Destra Majjo, Goche, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Dogranio Yaboon, Zamiga Delma, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - This is gonna be an awesome musical battle!

* * *

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh: (to Taylor) This is gonna be an awesome musical battle! I hope you guys are singing good songs!

Taylor: Oh we sure are and they are awesome.

Sally: It sure is awesome.

Kasuka: Yeah the songs are great.

Princess Celestia: It was amazing and cool.

King Solar: Yeah I love good songs as much as anyone.

Solar Eclipsa: Yep they are cool.

Amber Morning: Yeah they sure are.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

Manta Bayarsh: Yep I agree. Lets do it!

Taylor used the Den-O gear and they fired waves of fire and light and smashed them down.

## Rin Nohara, Obito and Kakashi VS Hood

Hood was next.

Rin Nohara: This will be awesome! FIRE STYLE: EXPLOSION STORM!

She fired a swirling wave of fire and blasted down Hood.

## Crimson Chin, Lincoln and Timmy VS Fright Knight

Fright Knight was next.

Crimson Chin: Lets make this fun!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Golden Locks, Flare Corona and Sunset Shimmer VS Penelope Spectra

---

Penelope Spectra was next.

Golden Locks: Lets make this one fun.

They fired waves of light and fire and smashed her down.

---

Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Wonder Woman and Lola VS Copper Cranium

---

Copper Cranium was next

Shizuka: Lets dance!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Maya Natsume, Siyana and Mirajane VS The Guilded Arches

---

The Guilded Arches were next.

Maya Natsume: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Troy, Megaforce Rangers and J.D. Knudson VS Blizzard

Blizzard was next.

Troy: Lets make this a Mega Win.

We fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Tyler Bowman, Supernoobs and Starfire VS Touch and Go

Touch and Go were next.

Tyler Bowman: Lets make this fun!

They fired waves of energy and smashed them down.

Eli Shane, Edd and Lola VS Slug

Slug was next.

Eli Shane: This is gonna be awesome.

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Tyson, Tahu and Vakuma VS Kingpin

Kingpin was next.

Tyson: Lets let it rip!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Shotaro and Philip, Nuju and Qin VS Tormes the Centaur

---

Tormes was next.

Shotaro: Bring it on!

Philip: YEAH!

They fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him down.

---

Dino Tyranno, Rena and Aylene Carter VS Icarus Prometheus

---

Icarus Prometheus was next.

Dino Tyranno: Time for some fun! DINO TYRANNO! POWER OF THE ANCIENTS! SILVER SWORD! DINO KNIGHT READY! LETS DO IT!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Chiro, Beast Boy and Tara VS Cuppa Joe

---

Cuppa Joe was next.

Chiro: Bring it on!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

# Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Gina Green, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Carnanha and Badrat

Carnanha and Badrat were next.

Badrat: Boy this was a fun eventful day.

Nico: It sure was!

May: And it was so fun.

Carnanha: Yep. That's for sure! Lets do it!

Badrat: What he said!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Ghost of Pervis Parker, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Den-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the cannon.

Lily Chillton: Charging!

All: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

RJ: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit them both and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were both dead!

Nico: Badrat you have failed this city!

Gina Green: And so have you Carnanha!

Then a neon green glow was seen and a ring with the spirit gem of the piranha appeared on Gina's finger.

Gina Green: (GASP) My own spirit ring!

Isabel came.

Isabel: The Piranha may be the animal that killed you but it's perfect for you as your spirit. They tend to put up a wall between themselves and the people they don't trust. They are adaptable to any new relationship. However, they are also closed off and short-tempered. Additionally, these folks are quite entertaining to be around as their straight-forward speech tends to create unexpected situations. Their bluntness also creates opportunities to learn about how they view you and the rest of the world. Though not necessarily optimists, these people can see the light in any situation. Folks with this spirit animal totem are reliable and help anyone when they're having a bad day.

Nico: Wow!

Gina Green: That is cool!

Then a light green glow came and landed in her hand and it formed into the Piranha Zord Crystal and she got her own Crystal Saber too.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Noah: Here's a new idea!

Tsukasa: How about we leave you black and blue?!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the black and blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the black and blue rangers too.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK AND BLUE!

They turned into half blue and half black rangers.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) RADIOACTIVE MAYHEM 6!

She summoned Toxic Horror, Kesaran, Golden Homunculus, Aultcray Melromarc XXXII, SCP-054 Water Nymph and Earth Mystic Foot!

We went at the clone and blasted and smashed and pulverized it.

Me, Evelyn, Ultra Magnus and Crumplezone used the Earth, Velocitron and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced mine and Evelyn's powers and Ultra Magnus' Blue Lightning Hammer 100-fold. And turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Me and Cybertron Crumplezone: PHOENIX CRUMPLE BLAST!

Evelyn Cowart and Ultra Magnus: BLUE LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

Omi of Water and Box Ghost: WATER GHOST BLAST!

Raimundo of Wind and Trickster: WIND TRICK SHOT!

Kimiko of Fire and Ssserpent: FIRE SNAKE BLAST!

Clay of Earth and Onyx: EARTH SMASHER FIST!

Ulrich of the Sword and Xiao Fung: WIND SWORD SLASHER!

Yumi of the Dark and Merman: WATER DARK BLAST!

Anakin of Tatooine and Dr. Destiny: JEDI DESTINY BLAST!

Sam of WOOHP and Selene: SPY VAMPIRE BLAST!

Ilana of Galaluna and Enchantress: MAGIC OF GALALUNA BLAST!

Zak of the Cryptids and Red Ghost: CRYPTID CRIMSON BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Nico, me and Laney: MUSIC OF ELVIS MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ELVIS PRESLEY ELEMENT STYLE: CAN'T HELP FALLING IN LOVE!

Entrapta: ELVIS PRESLEY LIGHTNING STYLE: YOU'RE THE DEVIL IN DISGUISE!

Perfuma: ELVIS PRESLEY NATURE STYLE: DON'T BE CRUEL!

Frosta: ELVIS PRESLEY ICE STYLE: JAILHOUSE ROCK!

Colette Brunel: ELVIS PRESLEY LIGHT STYLE: STUCK ON YOU!

Ryuko: ELVIS PRESLEY DARK STYLE: BURNING LOVE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said songs.

Lincoln and his Harem: ELVIS PRESLEY FINAL SMASH: BLUE HAWAII!

As they sing Blue Hawaii music notes started exploding on the ghost of Purvis Parker

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Ghost of Pervis Parker super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Ghost of Pervis Parker clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Ghost of Pervis Parker clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Ghost of Pervis Parker clone, and he banished The Ghost of Pervis Parker clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like that's another of the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies taken down, but this is only the beginning.

Lincoln: You got that right, there's a lot of them we're gonna be facing. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Boros.

?: Yes, and I hope all of you can provide me the same challenge Saitama gave to me.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the

Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of energy that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the energy blasts and it flowed into us making us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Boros.

A massive very tall cyclops-like alien with light-pink, spiky hair and bangs that fell over his face came out, and it was none other than Boros, the leader of the Dark Matter Thieves.

Lincoln: Boros.

Suddenly, Sebastian drove his greatsword through his heart and as soon as he removed his massive greatsword, he also slashed wildly at Boros' armor and destroyed it. But, thanks to what he did, that caused Boros to undergo a transformation as his muscle mass increased, and his body grew spiky plates and his spine and the surrounding tissue became exposed while his skin changed to a navy blue color with light blue markings that emitted energy and an additional yellow eye grew under his chest which moved in sync with his original now yellowish-green eye and his hair was now completely spiked up becoming slightly darker in color.

Hailey Timaeus: That's his second transformation thanks to Sebastian destroying his armor. Looks like we're in for a rough fight.

Suddenly, Hailey Timaeus' blue eye turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a cyan blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Boros, she left cyan blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hailey Timaeus: You're even more dangerous and powerful than the rest of the monsters Saitama and the other heroes have dealt with in the past, but because of the fact that you're a major threat to the universe, you're on the same level as many of our enemies we'd dealt with in the past, and for that, I will make sure you never ever come back.

Suddenly, Hailey Timaeus was surrounded by a massive vortex of cyan blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Boros: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it. The wrath of The Legendary Dragon and Legendary Knight Timaeus is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Hailey Timaeus emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus is about to be unleashed!

Hailey Timaeus grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large cyan blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her short chin-length cyan blue hair and flower clip and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head. Suddenly, the scar on her right eye glowed with cyan blue energy, and her right eye grew back, and now, she has neon blue eyes and a cyan blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her cyan blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and cyan blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Hailey Timaeus has on a sleeveless cyan blue top, sleeveless open blue blouse, cyan blue skirt, cyan blue pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus surrounded by water and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding a cyan blue gem with neon glowing cyan blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Hailey Timaeus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive cyan blue angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long cyan blue wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Hailey Timaeus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large cyan blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hailey Timaeus' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of cyan blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hailey Timaeus' Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Legendary Dragon and Knight

Timaeus Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Legendary Dragon and Knight Timaeus Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded cyan blue gems and The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large cyan blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with cyan blue gems for eyes and cyan blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Hailey Timaeus has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large cyan blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Legendary Dragon Timaeus' head with cyan blue gems for eyes and large cyan blue gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a cyan blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus that said, "Hailey Timaeus, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Timaeus, Atlantis Sister, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Timaeus, Ex-Sister and Despiser of Josh Timaeus and Her Meathead Idiot Brothers, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lisa, Archenemy of Gansley the Deepsea Warrior, Destroyer of Boros, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Eye of Timaeus and Legendary Knight Timaeus"

ヘイリー・ティマイアス、伝説のドラゴン・ティマイアスと伝説の騎士ティマイアスのジーン・スラマー、アトランティスの姉妹、ティマイアス夫妻の愛する娘、ジョシュ・ティマイアスとその肉頭バカ兄弟の元妹で軽蔑者、宇宙ハイドロキネシスの達人、強力そして熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダークリサの軽蔑者、深海の戦士ガンズリーの宿敵、ボロスの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、そしてティマイオスの目と伝説の騎士ティマイアスのマスター

Hailey Timaeus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEGENDARY KNIGHT TIMAEUS-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT TIMAEUS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT TIMAEUS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT TIMAEUS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hailey Timaeus' Super Angel-Legendary Knight Timaeus-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Boros saw it, he fired energy blasts at her to kill her, but Hailey Timaeus absorbed the energy blasts and she fired a massive barrage of cyan blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Boros and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but he had a grin on his face.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Hailey Timaeus has transformed, and now, the fury of Timaeus is about to be unleashed.

Lincoln: Hailey had been through a lot losing her right eye because of what Lisa did and the crap her meathead idiot brothers tried to do to her in their fit of chauvinistic jealousy, and now, she's about to tear Boros to shreds.

Hailey Timaeus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Legendary Knight Timaeus Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Legendary Knight Timaeus Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Hailey Timaeus.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything that you've done throughout the universe, there's absolutely no way we're going to let you live, Boros, now you will pay for everything that you've done.

Hailey Timaeus and Lincoln went after Boros, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, cyan blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Boros, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Hailey Timaeus attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Hailey Timaeus also did the same by firing cyan blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Hailey Timaeus attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and Boros continued to enjoy it as if it was pure ecstasy.

Boros went after Lincoln and Hailey Timaeus, but Lincoln and Hailey Timaeus fired rainbow and cyan blue energy blasts at Boros and they summoned water dragons to attack Boros and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Suddenly, Boros activated Meteoric Burst as his appearance changed dramatically as his hair grew, reaching his back, his eye became completely white though at times a black pupil became visible, and his body got engulfed in white energy, while his markings returned to their original dark blue color. Boros charged at them, but Hailey Timaeus and Lincoln dodged all of his attacks, and they brutally attacked him, and Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Boros' chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Boros into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Boros, and he banished Boros to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Hailey Timaeus and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Hailey Timaeus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long cyan blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve cyan blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive cyan blue angel wings are permanent.

Hailey Timaeus: Your days of causing destruction throughout the universe are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Boros for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hailey.

Suddenly, Hailey Timaeus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hailey Timaeus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Legendary Dragon Timaeus and Legendary Knight Timaeus flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hailey Timaeus sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage to Boros.

Lincoln: He was really as tough as they say.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Bella both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the three we're going to meet: Elena Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Bahamut, Eliza Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ophion, and Erica Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ouroboros.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Three more Halloween Gene-Slammers?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love them, Elena Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Bahamut, Eliza Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ophion, and Erica Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ouroboros are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Science, and shockingly, they're the sisters of Rottytops, and they're hot and deadly zombies. Elena has pink hair, Eliza has orange hair, and Erica has black hair. They and Lincoln love to design costumes for Halloween, especially for when Lincoln would have kids in the future. Lincoln made The Darkswarm Triplets beautiful black necklaces with their favorite jewels, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Rottytops and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why is because that bloated glutton tried to steal from candy factories, but thankfully, Lincoln and the Darkswarm Triplets slipped an extreme amount of powdered laxatives in the candy that Lewis attempted to steal while they got the rest out of his hands, and when he ate the candy, he ended up crapping all over his car.

Me: I remember that incident all too well. Serves that dummy right.

Nico: Trying to steal from candy factories especially with you guys watching, how stupid can he get?

Lincoln: Don't even ask.

Brick: Now that was a musical fight!

Dodgeball Wizard: Damn right it was!

Toad: So now what?

Oculous: Let's celebrate and play a few more songs!

Manta Bayarsh: Sounds like a plan!

Nico: Good idea! And great job today everyone.

Shaggy: Like I'll say!

Eli: (To the viewers) Hope you all liked this one.

Me: I know I did.

We all later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This one was for my birthday on the 14th of October. I know it's late. But it was fun.

Also this chapter was for the A Pup Named Scooby Doo episode called The Spirit of Rock and Roll and that was one of my favorites. It was so fun. It aired on September 23rd, 1989 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom,

Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla as well as Trixie Lulamoon, Galatea Ghidorah, Galatea Gojira, Amara (Magi Nation), Sakura Gojira and Cora Coruscant and we're going to Daphne's mansion and we're going to battle a clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash and we're going to smash that bad chef into pulp. Also Shaggy and Penny Pizza are both going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla who are the Embodiments of Trixie Lulamoon and the Phantom Dopant. Also we're going to meet a Storm Eagle Gene-slammer and her name is Sarah Storm and she has amazing powers of the weather.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Joan Critias, Gene-Slammer of Legendary Dragon Critias and Legendary Knight Critias, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Jedah Dohma from Darkstalkers.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow and in the days to come, the time has finally arrived, we're about to begin a journey into darkness, into a world where when the sun goes down and night falls and the moon rises, the world becomes a carnival of shocks and chills: a whirling merry-go-round that never stops spinning faster and faster taking you on a frightening ride. We are heading deep into the dark nightmare dimension called The Nightmare Room to rescue those doomed to the horrible fates in the books. For tomorrow, we are going to free the ghosts of children who have been forgotten by their friends and families trapped in a house for over a century. But that is only the beginning, once we've freed the ghosts, we are then going after the powerful and malevolent werewolf Nicholas Remy from the 1987 TV series, Werewolf, and we're going to destroy him forever. And we're going to meet Elena Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Bahamut, Eliza Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ophion, and Erica Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ouroboros, The Darkswarm Triplets are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Science, and shockingly, they're the sisters of Rottytops, and they're hot and deadly zombies. Elena has pink hair, Eliza has orange hair, and Erica has black hair. They and Lincoln love to design costumes for Halloween, especially for when Lincoln would have kids in the future. Lincoln made The Darkswarm Triplets beautiful black necklaces with their favorite jewels, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Rottytops and her sisters along with the rest of his harem, and they hate Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why is because that bloated glutton tried to steal from candy factories, but thankfully, Lincoln and the Darkswarm Triplets slipped an extreme amount of powdered laxatives in the candy that Lewis attempted to steal while they got the rest out of his hands, and when he ate the candy, he ended up crapping all over his car.

The next one is going to REALLY leave you all black and blue and broken as we battle a clone of the Ghost of the Hooded Heffer and we're going to smash that cow into steaks!

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE COW WRESTLER

This chapter is based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo episode Wrestle Maniacs

---

Over in Daphne's massively huge multi-billion dollar mansion was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla as well as Trixie Lulamoon, Galatea Ghidorah, Galatea Gojira, Amara (Magi Nation), Sakura Gojira and Cora Coruscant and we were there for some awesome fun and a great rescue.

Sakura Knudson: Boy Daphne, I completely forgot how awesome your house is.

Daphne: I know. My family is incredibly rich and wealthy.

Nico: Boy it sure is and your house is one of the biggest ever.

Me: It sure is. And we were all amazed seeing how huge Daphne's house was when we first saw it.

Camie: It sure is a massive house.

Laney: I'll say!

Varie: Yeah we all thought it was awesome seeing it.

Trixie Lulamoon: It's amazing that Daphne lives in a huge house like this.

Nico: It sure is. Trixie, I want to thank you, Tempest, and your teams for coming.

Trixie Lulamoon: No problem Nico and it will be a fun adventure for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Varie: Yeah!

Tempest: It sure will be fun.

Galatea Ghidorah: I'm now fully recovered and ready to kick some butt as the embodiment of the Ghidorah Dopant.

Carol: That is awesome Galatea.

Nico: Galatea, how did you get in that Xenomorph nest?!

Me: That''s what we were wondering ourselves.

Galatea Ghidorah: I sensed an evil force in that mine and went to investigate. Then a Xenomorph grabbed me and tied me to the wall and I blasted him after he put an egg in front of me. Then a facehugger came out of the egg and latched onto me and then everything went dark. Then I saw Shanan and the Mascots.

Shanan: She wanted me to kill her and I used a safe way to get the chest burster out of her.

Nico: Well, we would've revived you anyway.

Me: Yep.

Galatea Ghidorah: I know. But at least we are now rid of the Xenomorphs forever.

Camie: Thank goodness for that.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Eli: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday was so fun!

Lola: Yeah that was a musical adventure.

Nico: It sure was!

Me: And my birthday was just as fun too.

Camie: It sure was!

Sakura Knudson: You got that right. Glad you had fun bro.

Xenia: Everyone had fun.

Me: And the songs we sang during the mission were fun and

awesome.

Nico: What was your favorite song?

Me: I liked all of them and it was awesome.

Qin: I liked them all too.

Eli: They all were fun and awesome.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: I honestly loved the W.I.T.C.H. song.

Qin: That is always fun.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: Especially when we show the images of our battles with Nerissa and Phobos.

Nico: You got right.

Me: Those were so epic.

Nico: I remember the last time we were here.

Me: Yeah and that was to solve the mystery of the Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Who was the ghost again?

Me: Well the ghost was that of Chef Pierre Goulash. Daphne's great grandfather hired him a long time ago. But after they got into a terrible argument over who knows what he was fired. Chef Goulash swore that he would come back someday and take everything away from the Blake's.

Camie: Geez!

Eli: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash has been sighted and he's really out to get Daphne.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash?! Not good.

Qin: I checked with the prison, and Mr. Gordon is still in prison.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case, that greedy jerk lent us Robopup for the obvious reasons as to throw us off the trail.

Shaggy: Like, that was until Scooby defeated Robopup and we got Mr. Gordon thrown in jail. And we also got worse news: that clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash stole the furniture from Daphne's room again!

We gasped.

Nico: HE DID WHAT?!

Penny Pizza: Oh, that's the last straw, now he's really, really going to get it!

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Daphne told us everything, and she's literally mad now!

Velma: We got to get to her before she takes the fun out of us clobbering him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body started getting covered in thick white fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned yellow, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and grew a wolf snout, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and large white wolf ears remained the same, his long wild white hair turned wilder, and he let out a loud howl.

Me: WHOA! Lincoln, you have a wolf form?!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! Damn, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and this is different from when I transform into Lincoln the Nocturnal, but of course, this form also has the same effects whenever I transform into my werewolf form, Lincoln the Nocturnal.

Michelle Aphrodite: (Swooning) I'll say.

Suddenly, all of the girls in Lincoln's harem were swooning over Lincoln and he let out a soft romantic growl.

We were holding in our snickers.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Okay, now let's go find that chef ghost clone and pulverize him.

Fabia heard a Pokemon cry.

Fabia: Hey look!

We saw a Cresselia.

Me: Whoa a Cresselia. And the poor thing is hurt.

Camie: Aww.

We went over.

Cresselia: I was attacked by this chef guy with scary red teeth.

Me: The ghost did this.

Aranaut: Princess, I don't mind you having this Pokemon

Me: I agree with Aranaut. Cresselia is the Moonlight Pokemon and represents the light of the night.

Fabia: And I am for the Haos element. Okay.

We healed up Cresselia.

Cresselia: Awesome. Thank you so much.

Fabia: You're welcome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his

massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the gang.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all

of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone.

We were Walking down the halls of the mansion we're looking around for The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone and Lincoln was also sniffing him out.

Ben turned into Wildmutt and started sniffing.

Me: Better join in. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Awesome!

Me: (SNIFFS) Down here

Nico: He's here somewhere.

Qin: Yep.

Shaggy: (Cowardly whimpering) Can we go home now?

Scooby Doo: Pretty please?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the gang running towards us, and then, we saw

The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone head for us, but before he could attack, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier that had protected all of us, and he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful.

Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash: (French Accent) SACRE BOO!

Me: Boo yourself!

Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone: (GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Cresselia charged at him and fired waves of light and blasted the ghost.

Me: (Imitating Rodney Dangerfield) You know something, all the food you make is low grade dogfood.

We laughed!

The Ghost was pissed now!

Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone: DOG FOOD!? (PICKS UP A CLEAVER!) I'LL SHOW YOU DOG FOOD!

Lightning: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

He transformed!

Lightning: STRENGTH OF THE CYCLOPS! MEGAFORCE MIDNIGHT BLUE!

Qin: Awesome!

Lily: Oh yeah!

Mera: Aqua Gannet!

Margo: CHANGE!

Maria: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

Me: DENZI CHANGE!

Paula: POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Lucca: BIO CHANGE!

Dan: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Supergirl: LIVE CHANGE!

Tommy: HENSHIN!

Taylor: HENSHIN!

We transformed!

Mera: VUL GANNET!

Margo was a Magenta JAKQ RANGER!

Maria: SUPER MEGAFORCE AQUA!

Me: DENZI RAINBOW!

Paula: SHADOWS OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL BLACK!

Lucca: BIO ORANGE!

Dan: QUETZALCOATLUS FURY! DINO FURY ORANGE!

Supergirl was a Orange Liveman!

Tommy: Kamen Rider Hadora!

Taylor: I am Kamen Rider Ragnaros!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Wow!

Chowder: Check out what I've got cooking! FOOF N SCOOPS!

He made his garbage dish!

He shoved it into the Ghost's mouth and swallowed!

The ghost then HURLED HIS GUTS OUT!

Nico: YUCK!

Poromon got on a slingshot and he fired and pecked at the ghost!

POINk POINK!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with moonlight surrounding it, and it hit The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone, who went charging at us, but Lincoln swatted him back with his eleven massive and long white wolf tails.

But, then, The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone went at Crystal, and she got viciously attacked by him, and that really got to Shaggy.

Shaggy: HEY!

He ran over and pried him off.

Shaggy: Like, are you okay, Crystal?

Crystal: I'm groovy, Shaggy, but what he did, like that was not cool.

Suddenly, Shaggy's eyes narrowed and he glared viciously at The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone with murderous intent as we felt it, and then, we saw the skies turn literally pitch black.

Nico: UH OH!

Me: (GULPS) Oh no, he's really really really crossed it now!

Sakura Knudson: As if messing with Scooby Snax would be more than enough to piss him off, but now, hurting Crystal like that, he just signed his own death warrant.

Nico: I think I know what's about to happen, Shaggy's going to transform. The last time it happened, we went after a resurrected Revolta when we were dealing with the resurrected Doomsday 23.

Suddenly, something within Shaggy's mind brutally snapped as memories of what he went through with every last criminal dressed as a monster and dealing with the real life monsters along with what he saw happen to Crystal rushed through his head and it really pissed him off now, and we saw his massive black angel wings spread out and his green eyes turn neon green, and he was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, black dragons, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Greatsword of Dark Dragon Justice from his back, and as he approached The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone, he left black and green energy, stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, black dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Shaggy: Like, you still disgust me even now. Even though I know you're just a clone and that Mr. Gordon is still in jail for good, having you continue to run loose would not be good. (SUDDENLY GETTING MONDO SUPER PISSED OFF AND HIS BLACK AND GREEN ENERGY AURA FLARED UP EVEN MORE EXTREMELY AS HIS MUSCLES BULGED EVEN MORE) But, like what you did in stealing Daphne's furniture from her room again and viciously attacking my girlfriend just to spite me,… , LIKE YOU JUST CROSSED ONE FUCKING LINE WAY TOO MANY TIMES, AND I'M GONNA ENJOY TEARING YOU APART LIMB FROM LIMB AND SPILLING YOUR BLOOD ALL OVER THE PLACE BEFORE I LET LINCOLN ABSORB YOU, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING EXCUSE FOR A GHOST CHEF!

WE GASPED AT THE SUDDEN EXTENT OF SHAGGY'S ANGER: THAT CLONE OF THE GHOST OF CHEF PIERRE GOULASH

JUST CROSSED IT BIG TIME, AND NOW, HE IS MEGA DOOMED! AND MANY OF US DID SOME EXTREMELY WILD TAKES!

Me: OH MAN! THIS ISN'T GOOD!

Nico: IT SURE ISN'T!

Eli: UH OH!

Sakura Knudson, The Knudson Sisters, Varie, Sumner, and Patti: YOU GOT THAT RIGHT!

Lincoln: Messing with food is one thing, but when it comes to messing with his friends and even worse hurting his girlfriend, now, he's really heading for Hell! EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK! HE'S GONNA BLOW!

We freaked out and ran for cover, and then, Shaggy screamed like a infinite-times fucked-up madman to the infinite power, and then,

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There was a massive explosion and then he was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are black dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: UH OH! DARKNESS IS ABOUT TO BE UNLEASHED ON THAT GHOST CHEF!

Lincoln: BIG TIME!

Then, as the vortex faded, Shaggy emerged, but he was changed forever.

Shaggy grew from 7'5" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he now has gold armlets on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large black and green orbs orbiting around his legs, he has green highlights in the bangs of his now longer dark brown hair and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon green eyes and black and green energy aura with stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, black dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a black dragon with the Dark Kanji emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with green iris, he has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded on the black crescent moon links and green crystal links and a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and white and gold-accented choker on his neck, Shaggy has on a black vest, white long-sleeved dress shirt, black pants, knee-high black boots, and long black coat with stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, black dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a dark dragon with dark fire, darkness, and dark lightning surrounding it. Suddenly, Shaggy felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with green tips on the midnight black feathers grew much bigger for his new body and he now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Shaggy's massive Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Greatsword of Dark Dragon Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and green energy, stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, black dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Erebus, the primordial Greek God of Darkness and black dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the midnight black dragon heads is a large midnight black dragon head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony and BlazeBlue holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a green kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the black dragon that said, "Shaggy Rogers, Detective, Coward, and Food Maker and Eater of Mystery Inc, Loving Son of Mr. and Mrs. Rogers, Loving Older Brother of Maggie "Sugie" Rogers, Owner and Best Friend of Scooby Doo, Friend of Velma Dinkley, Fred Jones, and Daphne Blake, and Many, Descendant of Colonel Beauregard Sanders of The Civil War and Dapper Jack Rogers of The Old West, Childhood Best Friend of James Dean Knudson and The Knudson Sisters, Loving Cousin of Audrey Mordeurd'élément, Brigitte Mordeurd'élément, Chloe Mordeurd'élément, Elise Mordeurd'élément, Lucille Mordeurd'élément, Delphine Mordeurd'élément, Dior Mordeurd'élément, and Muriel Mordeurd'élément, Loving Boyfriend of Crystal, Coach and Teacher of Sibella Dracula, Winnie Werewolf, Tannis, Elsa Frankenteen, and Phantasma, Archenemy of The Sludge Monster from The Earth's Core, Amazing Member of Team

Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Erebus, and Master of Primordial Darkness, Dark Fire, Dark Lightning, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Black Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シャギー・ロジャース、探偵、臆病者、ミステリー社の食品製造者兼食べる人、ロジャース夫妻の愛する息子、マギー「スギー」ロジャースの愛する兄、スクービー・ドゥーのオーナーであり親友、ヴェルマ・ディンクリーの友人、フレッドジョーンズ、ダフネ・ブレイク、そしてメニー、南北戦争のボーリガード・サンダース大佐と西部開拓時代の粋なジャック・ロジャースの子孫、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンとクヌードソン姉妹の幼少期の親友、オードリー・モルドゥールの愛するいとこ、ブリジット・モルドゥールエレメント、クロエ・モルドゥールマン、エリーゼ・モルドゥールマン、ルシール・モルドゥールマン、デルフィーヌ・モルドゥールマン、ディオール・モルドゥールマン、ミュリエル・モルドゥールマン、クリスタルの愛するボーイフレンド、シベラ・ドラキュラのコーチ兼教師、ウィニー・ワーウルフ、タニス、エルサ・フランケンティーン、そしてファンタズマ、地球の核からのヘドロモンスターの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の光宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、の使者でありチャンピオンエレバス、および原初の闇のマスター、ダークファイア、ダークライトニング、ダークマジック、ブラックマジック、サタニックマジック、ブラックドラゴン、フェニックス、エンジェル

Shaggy Rogers has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC PRIMORDIAL ETERNAL DARKNESS DARK SUPERNATURAL FEAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC PRIMORDIAL ETERNAL DARKNESS DARK SUPERNATURAL FEAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC PRIMORDIAL ETERNAL DARKNESS DARK SUPERNATURAL FEAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL FEAR!

We were amazed by Shaggy's Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Crystal saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, steam whistling out of her ears, and her nose was bleeding. But when The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone saw it, he roared with rage and went at Shaggy, but Shaggy fired a massive barrage of black and green energy, stars, darkness, dark fire, dark lightning, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, black dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone and he crashed into a wall that shattered and it revealed all the furniture that was stolen from Daphne's room.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) Aha, so that's where you hid Daphne's furniture.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and got the furniture back in Daphne's room, and tighter security was put in place.

Penny Pizza: How sad, you lost the furniture you stole. But, either way, we're going to get rid of you once and for all.

Nico: And if we find so much as one stain on the furniture, you're really going to get it.

Sakura Knudson: That's for sure.

Suddenly, Penny Pizza's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a yellow and red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, pizza, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone, she left yellow and red energy, stars, fire, flames, pizza, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Penny Pizza: Even if you're just a clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, you're still just as bad as the real one, but what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was, he'll pay with his life.

Suddenly, Penny Pizza was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and red energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are pizzas, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So incredible!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That really is so awesome!

But, The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of yellow and red energy. Then, as the vortex faded, Penny Pizza emerged, but she was changed forever.

Penny Pizza grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow and red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a yellow and red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, pizza, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a pizza with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Penny Pizza has on a crimson red sleeveless crop top, orange vest, red skirt with a Pizza symbol on it, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, pizza, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Pizza Dopant surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Penny Pizza felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Penny Pizza has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Penelope Pizza's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and red energy, stars, fire, flames, pizza, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Penny Pizza's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Pizza Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Pizza Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Pizza Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold crocodile heads is a large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Penny Pizza has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Pizza Dopant symbol that said, "Penny Pizza, Embodiment of The Pizza Dopant, Crocodile Tamer, Awesome Pizza Chef, Creator of Over 1,000,000,000 Varieties of Pizza, Warrior and Master of Fire and Pizzas, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Ultimeatum, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Pizzas, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ペニー・ピザ、ピザ・ドーパントの化身、ワニ使い、素晴らしいピザシェフ、10億種類以上のピザの創造者、戦士であり火とピザの達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの愛する未来の妻、大敵アルティメイタムのメンバー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマ

スター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、ピザ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Penny Pizza has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PIZZA DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM PIZZA DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM PIZZA DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM PIZZA DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Penny Pizza's Super Angel-Pizza Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Penny Pizza fired a massive barrage of yellow and red energy, stars, fire, flames, pizza, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Penny Pizza: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Pizza Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Pizza Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you no good chef, hope you're ready for a well-deserved beating.

Suddenly, The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone got hit hard by blasts of steam.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) J.D., did you…?

Me: Nope, that wasn't you, nor me. (Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, red skirt, white bridal gloves, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (GASPS) Rachel Knudson, God Sibling of Steam.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Rachel?!

Rachel Knudson: Yep, Rachel Knudson, God Sibling of Steam, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Penny Pizza, Shaggy, and I went after The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow and red energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive

greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Penny Pizza, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico, May, and Qin kicked him hard in the stomach, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Shaggy and Rachel blasted him with darkness and steam, then, Lincoln in his wolf form charged at him and really smashed him hard into the ground with his massive excessive brute superhuman strength and he also used his eleven massive and long white wolf tails to smash The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash clone into the ground, and he was really getting messed up, and then, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck and threw him into a nearby wall, and Lincoln slashed at him with his gold-plated sharp claws.

Then, Lincoln changed back.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one

by one, he stabbed them into The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Penny Pizza's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and Shaggy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large black and green orbs orbiting around his legs, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Penny Pizza: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, Penny Pizza wrapped her arms around my waist, as her chest pressed against my massive pecs and her stomach pressed against my eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to my face, and I wrapped my abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as I leaned down to Penny Pizza's face, we kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto my massive pecs, and behind us was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Pizza flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo and many animals were all running across the field and elemental forces and flames behind us and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Penny Pizza and I sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and we came back to us as the display vanished.

Shaggy: Like, that was a rush, and we got Daphne's furniture back.

Crystal then ran up and kissed Shaggy on the lips and he returned it as well as he hugged Crystal.

Lincoln: (Snickers) Looks like I can tell you two are going to take your relationship another step further in the future, and that's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies absorbed. (To Rachel Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Rachel.

Rachel Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Rachel Knudson and he hugged her, and Rachel Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rachel Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Rachel Knudson, God Sibling of Steam, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful steam powers and immense control over steam, and she and I love to go to saunas. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Steam, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU'RE GOING TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF STEAM!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, She'll boil you alive like a lobster. And now that you're here, Rachel.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rachel Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rachel Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Rachel Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rachel Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rachel Knudson.

Rachel Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Michael? You and Flurry Heart did good yesterday.

Michael: Thanks Nico.

Flurry Heart: That was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Me: And Shaggy and Penny did good too.

Penny Pizza: We sure did and here is this for us.

She made a huge 60 inch pizza for all of us!

Me: Wow! What a pizza!

It was coated in sausage, pepperoni, ham and hamburger!

Me: Lets eat!

Nico: Nice job, Cresselia.

Me: I'll say!

I ate a slice and it was tasty.

Cresselia: Thanks guys. It was awesome!

Fabia: It was fun.

Shaggy: Especially like with all of us having fun.

Crystal: It was groovy too.

We were eating.

Poromon: Would you like some beer?

Cresselia: No thanks I don't drink.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Poliwag did the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Horsea: You did good, Shaggy.

Shaggy: Like thanks Horsea.

Penny Pizza: And here you go.

She gave him a huge pizza.

Shaggy: Like oh boy!

Scooby Doo: Roh boy!

They ate the pizza and man were they full

Nico: You should transform more often.

Shaggy: (BELCH) Excuse me. I'll only transform when needed.

Qin: Okay.

Me: And for the grand finale.

I pulled out a jar of Moonscar Island peppers and they were in Grim Reapepper Sauce and I gave one to Shaggy.

Me: Ready for some spicy pain Norville?

Shaggy: Like you bet!

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: Ready?

Shaggy: Ignition!

I ate my peppers and Shaggy ate his and we swallowed!

MY FIRE AURA EXPLODED OUT AND SHAGGY SCREAMED AS A JET OF FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HIS MOUTH!

Shaggy ran around like a chicken with his head cut off!

Maria fired a jet of water and steam shot out of his mouth!

Shaggy: Delicious!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Still can't take the pain but he loves the heat!

Poromon was about to taste one.

Nico: Poromon don't even think about it.

Poromon: (POUTS) Aw man.

Nico: Are you guys full?

Me: (BELCH)

I belched fire into Nico's face.

Me: Oops sorry.

Nico: It's okay.

Qin: That was fun though.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see who we got. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla!

Nico: WOW!

Lola: All the members of the group for Trixie.

Lana: Awesome!

Me: Gorgo was from the 1961 movie. That was a great movie.

Carol: It sure was awesome. And that was scary seeing those humanoid monsters on 2016's Godzilla's tail.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Anyone else?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We also have Weather Wizard, Dodgeball Wizard, Pizza Xenomorphs, Dora Frankie and Corrosion

Ninja Fushokuruga as well as the Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Godzilla 1954, Ebirah and Phoenix (Godzilla NES)

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! All Kaiju and monsters from the 1950s and 60s!

Qin: Wow!

We went outside.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Tempest are one person.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow!

Trixie Lulamoon: This is gonna be a most amazing match for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Me: Yeah it will!

Then Trixie's Cutie Mark started reacting to something!

Me: Trixie's cutie mark is glowing.

Qin: I think we know what that is.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh, Humanoid Shin Godzilla, Weather Wizard, Dodgeball Wizard, Pizza Xenomorphs, Dora Frankie and Corrosion Ninja Fushokuruga as well as the Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Godzilla 1954, Ebirah and Phoenix (Godzilla NES)!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure is!

We went outside.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Tempest are one person.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow!

Trixie Lulamoon: This is gonna be a most amazing match for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Me: Yeah it will!

Then Trixie's Cutie Mark started reacting to something!

Me: Trixie's cutie mark is glowing.

Qin: I think we know what that is.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh, Humanoid Shin Godzilla, Weather Wizard, Dodgeball Wizard, Pizza Xenomorphs, Dora Frankie and Corrosion Ninja Fushokuruga as well as the Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Godzilla 1954, Ebirah and Phoenix (Godzilla NES)!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Lola: It sure is!

2012 Leo: Bring em on!

Nic: YEAH!

Another Dark Simorgh: (In a girls voice) It will be great and powerful!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with white hair and had purple eyes and had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Trixie's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a sword of magic with Trixie's cutie mark on it.

Trixie Lulamoon XIII: Trixie Lulamoon XIII, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Trixie Lulamoon and her Legacy.

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Wow!

Starla Glimmer: Now there's my best friend. I'm also her assistant in magic shows and all that.

Camie: Wow!

Trixie Lulamoon XIII: We entertain at birthday parties and events and use real magic to make them fun.

Qin: That is cool!

Luan: Boy it sure is!

Me: By the way is the Another Tempest friendly or hostile?

Trixie Lulamoon XIII: Friendly and she is a strong and powerful one.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw Another Tempest!

Qin: Wow!

Me: Another Tempest.

Xenia: Wow!

Another Tempest: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, blue eyes and black clothes and had black angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Phantom Dopant on it and she also had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a terrifying dark scythe in her hands.

Me: (GASP) Echo Phantom!

Echo Phantom: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Echo is the Embodiment of the Phantom Dopant and she is a master of Ghosts, spirits, darkness and even the forces of the undead.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Like I hope she doesn't kill us!

Me: No she won't. She's a good girl and kills the bad. Also she is a powerful master of the weather and can make any kind of scary environment.

Echo Phantom: It's true.

Tempest: Wow! That is cool! Just like me.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Echo Phantom: No he didn't. I fired a wave of ball lightning and electrocuted him and turned into a ghost and got out of there.

Me: Clever.

Qin: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Nico: Awesome!

Echo Phantom: Lets do it!

She fired waves of darkness and smashed the Another!

Nico: (Gets out Tempest's Ridewatch) Time to bring the storm!

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Master Org's Ridewatch) I will Unleash the fury of the Orgs!

Maria: (Gets out Dark Simorgh's Ridewatch) Feel the dark of the wind!

Galatea Ghidorah: (Gets out Killer Crab Xenomorph's Ridewatch) Taste this!

They used the powers of Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh, Humanoid Shin Godzilla!

They fired waves of energy and blasted and smashed the Another!

Then Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone came!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome Team Animal Path!

Animal Path: Thanks Nico!

Me: That is an awesome team Ajisai!

Animal Path: Thanks J.D.!

Laney: Right! I keep forgetting that she was originally Ajisai.

Me: Yep.

Sweet Leaf: So it's my turn next! All right!

Me: Yep.

?: That is cool!

A figure flew in and it was STORM EAGLE!

Me: WHOA! Storm Eagle!

Xenia: Awesome!

Storm Eagle: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this too!

Nico: Sarah Storm!? Whoa!

Sarah Storm: Awesome to see you again Nico. And you too Qin. I got this!

She fired a wave of lightning and a tornado and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: I also keep forgetting Animal Path is a girl.

Me: Well in 150,000 years there was 1 before her. It was a member of the Fuma Clan.

Nico: Whoa!

Animal Path: That's right.

Nico: Oh. That helps out.

Me: And lets just say that this was one that I left my mark on. I left a slash mark on his forehead. It's how I was able to tell who was who.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah.

Animal Path: It's true.

Me: Yep.

Sarah Storm: That is crazy but interesting

Nico: Do you have a picture of him?

Me: I sure do.

I showed a picture of the shinobi that became the first animal path. He was a Fuma Clan Shinobi that had spring green hair and black eyes.

Nico: Hmm! Interesting.

Me: Yeah I never got his name though.

Qin: Oh.

Sarah Storm: That is crazy though. But cool.

Nico: Yep. And you're naked aren't you?

Sarah Storm: That's right. I take it you know about all the Reploid Gene-slammers being in their birthday suits.

Nico: Yeah.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Sarah Storm: I know.

Me: Okay.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired a tornado and it blew May around in a massive vortex of wind and she screamed and got SUPER SUPER DIZZY!

Sarah reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and purple angel wings and she had a symbol of an Eagle in a storm in the middle of her forehead.

Sarah Storm: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) WHOA! Sorry May!

May was really dizzy. Then she went to a trash can and hurled her guts out!

May: (VOMITS)

Nico pat her on her back.

May: This one wasn't too bad. (VOMITS!)

Sarah Storm: Geez! I made her really dizzy. (Sees herself) WHOA! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome blue and purple clothes and she had an awesome storm sword in her hands.

Sarah Storm: Awesome outfit!

Eli: Yeah!

Maria: It sure is.

May Puked on Manaphy!

Manaphy: HEY! Mama!

May: Sorry Manaphy.

Sarah Storm: Ooh sorry about that.

Galatea Ghidorah: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sarah Storm: I sure do. When me and Nico raided a counterfeiting operation and I used my powers over the weather to blow them into prison and destroy all their fake money.

Nico: Yep the FBI gave us a certifcate of merit and the mayor of Trenton gave us the key to the city.

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Sarah Storm: It sure was.

Nico and Sarah hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sarah Storm: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Galatea Ghidorah, Galatea Gojira, Amara (Magi Nation), and Sakura Gojira are heading to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but for the first day, we're going to free the ghosts of children who have been forgotten by their friends and families trapped in a house for over a century. But that is only the beginning, once we've freed the ghosts, we are then going after the powerful and malevolent werewolf Nicholas Remy from the 1987 TV series, Werewolf, and we're going to destroy him forever.

Lincoln: We've arrived here in the world Don't Forget Me from The Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but for the first day, we're going to free the ghosts of children who have been forgotten by their friends and families trapped in a house for over a century.

Adrienne Midnight: That's correct, Lincoln. In the book Don't Forget Me, this house has a basement, but the basement's haunted by the ghosts of children who have been forgotten by their friends and families, and they lure living children in by making their friends and families forget about them.

Nico: So, because of it, their misery has made them despise the warmth and comfort of friends and families. That's really a cruel fate, so we're going to free them.

Lincoln: Yep, but that is only the beginning, once we've freed the ghosts, we're then going after the powerful and malevolent werewolf, Nicholas Remy, from the 1987 TV series, Werewolf, and we're going to destroy him forever.

Me: Dad saw that series long ago, and Nicholas Remy is one malevolent werewolf no one has dared to cross, he's even more powerful and malevolent than the evil Janos Skorzeny, who got turned by Remy over a century ago.

Trixie: So, we're going to destroy that malevolent werewolf after we free the spirits.

Lincoln: Right.

We headed inside and we met with the family living in there, and Danielle Warner told us that her little brother, Peter, had stumbled into the basement and was dragged into the dimension where the ghosts are in. We immediately headed for the basement, and as soon as the cracks started glowing yellow, we saw her brother, Peter, come out. Then, Danielle held up the picture of her, Peter, and the family.

Danielle Warner: They remember!

Danielle Warner repeated that phrase, and the basement started reacting, and then, Peter came out all covered in slime, and then, Lincoln chanted an incantation and fired a beam of light which freed all of the lost souls of the children from a century ago, and they all crossed over to the other side. Due to what happened, Danielle Warner and her family decided to move to another place in Gotham Royal York.

Naruto: Now, that was quite a haunting rescue, but Danielle did it, she saved her brother and guided all the lost souls of the children to the other side.

Me: And we also ended the curse that haunted this house.

Lincoln: Now, it's high time to hunt down Nicholas Remy and end him.

Suddenly, we saw three very beautiful and super sexy girls with long pink, orange, and black hair and black hairbands, red eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses and large breasts, fair skin, they have massive and beautiful black angel wings, they're dressed in black frilly shirts, necklaces with black gem for the pendant, black skirt, white bridal gloves, black Gothic lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, zombies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Evilswarm Bahamut, Evilswarm

Ophion, and Evilswarm Ouroboros and holstered on their backs are massive black greatswords with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blades, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilts, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tips for the pommels, and with them are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elena Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Bahamut, Eliza Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ophion, and Erica Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ouroboros.

Elena Darkswarm: That's right, and we got the girls away from Nicholas Remy, but he transformed into his werewolf form, and he's out for blood.

Suddenly, we heard a loud roar, and we saw the beast: Nicholas Remy in his werewolf form.

Sylvester: So, now all we got to do is destroy him.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep. If we destroy him now, we end his bloodline curse for good. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution

Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Trixie's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jayden's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered our massive greatswords and we transformed, and we went after Nicholas Remy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Nicholas Remy's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Nicholas Remy into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Nicholas Remy, and he banished Nicholas Remy to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Good riddance forever, Nicholas Remy. (To Elena

Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm) And it's so good to see you again, Elena, Eliza, and Erica.

Elena Darkswarm: You too, Lincoln.

Eliza Darkswarm: Yeah, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When they were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Erica Darkswarm: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm and he hugged them, and Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Darkswarm: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Eliza Darkswarm: You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Erica Darkswarm: Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, these three girls are Elena Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Bahamut, Eliza Darkswarm, Gene-

Slammer of Evilswarm Ophion, and Erica Darkswarm, Gene-Slammer of Evilswarm Ouroboros, they're my Guardian Angels from England and classmates in Science, and shockingly, they're the sisters of Rottytops, and they're also hot and deadly zombies. Elena has pink hair, Eliza has orange hair, and Erica has black hair. They and I also love to design costumes for Halloween, especially for when I would have kids in the future. I made The Darkswarm Triplets beautiful black necklaces with their favorite jewels, and to show thanks, they each kissed me on the lips. As a result, I promised that when I came of age, I will marry Rottytops and her sisters along with the rest of my harem, and they hate Lewis Travolta with a blazing passion, the reason why is because that bloated glutton tried to steal from candy factories, but thankfully, we slipped an extreme amount of powdered laxatives in the candy that Lewis attempted to steal while they got the rest out of his hands, and when he ate the candy, he ended up crapping all over his car.

Nico: (Snickers) You four really played a trick on him.

Lincoln: Yep, that's what he gets for trying to steal from candy factories, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Elena Darkswarm in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Eliza Darkswarm in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Erica Darkswarm in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Erica Darkswarm: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm with black gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln made two clones of himself and they had their massive arms wrapped around the waists of Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips, but when they wrapped their arms around their necks, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln and his clones separated, my sisters had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Iroha Sakuragi, Midori Kuroku, Seika Morinaga, Touko Kibi, and Hasumi Musha from Erovoice! Sexy Voices Lead to a Successful Love Life and Mitsuha Yamano, Colette, and Sabine from Saving 80,000 Gold in Another World for My Retirement.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Iroha Sakuragi, Midori Kuroku, Seika Morinaga, Touko Kibi, and Hasumi Musha from Erovoice! Sexy Voices Lead to a Successful Love Life and Mitsuha Yamano, Colette, and Sabine from Saving 80,000 Gold in Another World for My Retirement.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Iroha Sakuragi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Iroha Sakuragi and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Nicholas Remy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Iroha Sakuragi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Iroha Sakuragi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Iroha Sakuragi, Midori Kuroku, Seika Morinaga, Touko Kibi, Hasumi Musha, Mitsuha Yamano, Colette, and Sabine with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate as a door appeared and we went through it and came back home and we told everyone what happened, and they were really glad that

Danielle Warner rescued her brother and she and her family moved. But, they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the powerful and malevolent werewolf Nicholas Remy from the 1987 TV series, Werewolf.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating him up and Lincoln absorbing him and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and The Darkswarm Triplets have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, that must've been one haunting rescue.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Me: But, there's plenty more to go.

Nico: Yep, so our journey through The Nightmare Room has only just begun.

After we rescued Danielle Warner's little brother, sent the lost souls of the children from a century ago to the other side, and took down Nicholas Remy and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Elena Darkswarm: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Eliza Darkswarm: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Erica Darkswarm: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Erica Darkswarm: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Elena Darkswarm: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story. Say, can we try something on the jerks.

Nico: Sure.

Elena Darkswarm, Eliza Darkswarm, and Erica Darkswarm fired black energy blasts that hit the jerks, and suddenly, their stomachs started rumbling, and then… !

THREE MASSIVE SUPER WET FARTS!

The jerks farted out ten massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies like crazy, and we all saw it through a one-way viewing window Lincoln made, and we were stunned.

Me: WHAT THE HECK WAS THAT?!

Eliza Darkswarm: That was something we made just in case if the jerks were still alive. Those black energy blasts we fired at them caused them to have a mega case of diarrhea.

Nico: Oh, man now that was awesome!

The viewing window closed.

Lincoln: That was some awesome work, girls. Oh, and in December, we're getting rid of Flip and Icky Vicky for good.

Erica Darkswarm: Wait, are you serious?!

Nico: He is. We've had enough of that miserable shitstain mutant and that fire-breathing babysitting monster, so by December, they are out of here forever.

Rachel Knudson: Awesome.

Rachel Knudson came out and she was sweating.

Me: Sis, what were you doing?

Rachel Knudson: Oh, I was just busy installing a sauna to Lincoln's room, and while I was at, I also installed saunas in yours, Nico's, Clyde's, and Naruto's rooms, and they're also large to also fit your harem in.

Nico: Awesome!

Lincoln: That's really awesome, Rachel. Plus, we've got to bring our secret hot springs here as well. (PUTS DOWN MASSIVE BARBELLS AND SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and he brought the secret hot springs he and his harem go to, and we all saw it through a one-way window Lincoln made: it was a beautiful and massive place with romantic grotto, massive and beautiful garden, and massive waterfall and lake, and the crown jewel: a really massive rock-cut pool filled with perpetually hot water.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That's their secret hot springs, Nico. Only Lincoln and his Guardian Angels have access to it, now all of us can have access to it as well.

Lincoln: Yep, and the hot springs really do wonders for us: the hot springs help boosted our blood circulation as the hot spring waters flowing with calcium and sodium bicarbonate help boost overall oxygen flow and circulation once absorbed into the body, and a soothing soak aids in natural pain reduction and rehabilitation and the buoyant, warm, mineral-rich waters that allow ease of movement and slight resistance are a favorite therapeutic tool, and the waters also help increase flexibility and circulate lactic acid out of sore muscles.

Selene Arcangela: And the healing hot spring waters also improve skin irritations and conditions since the elevated levels of sulfur in hot spring waters offer antifungal and antibacterial properties that also soothe and even help heal the skin, and we also enjoy reduced stress levels as the many minerals in hot spring waters decrease daily stress.

Selene Emperyous: And it helps us detoxify naturally as the warm hot springs causes us to sweat and that also help to clear clogged pores and increase healthy circulation.

Me: That explains why we always saw Lincoln coming back in even more healthier conditions.

Nico: That's so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, soaking in the hot springs has made me, my harem, and all of my Guardian Angels even stronger and healthier than ever.

Girl Jordan: It really helped us out greatly.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia are heading to Lake Hylia.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large

orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Calliope (Hercules) : Wow, so this is Lake Hylia. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Calliope, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Hylia, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now The Muses are in your harem, Linky.

Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: I had no idea The Muses had feelings for Lincoln, but that was quite a surprise.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Calliope, Clio, Melpomene, Terpsichore and Thalia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy

McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Throwback Galaxy is next.

Me: Whoa! So we're going after The Whomp King next.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: Coincidentally that one looks just like the 2nd world of Super Mario 64.

Me: Yeah. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Kaz: Me and Kimiko will go next.

Nico: All right then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at Throwback Galaxy!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well like with the Whomp King in Super Mario 64 you have to hit him on his back after he flops onto the ground. He's going to be pissed at you guys.

Nico: Bring it on.

Kaz: This will be awesome.

Nico: Should be easy.

?: Let us help too.

2 figures came. One was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had black and red clothes and she had red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the JAKQ Dopant on it and she had a poker sword.

The second girl had green hair, green eyes and green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Gyro Man on it.

Jackie Royal: Jackie Royal, Embodiment of JAKQ.

Golly Gyro: Golly Gyro, Embodiment of Gyro Man.

Kaz: Awesome!

Kimiko: Wow! Golly it's awesome to see you.

Golly Gyro: Wow! Kimiko and Kaz. Been a while. We can catch up later.

Nico: Lets get a move on.

They were off.

Nico: Be on your guard.

They got to the top and flew into the pyramid and flew in and there they faced THE WHOMP KING! AND HE WAS REALLY PISSED!

Whomp King: IT MAKES ME SO MAD! We build your houses, your castles, we pave your roads and still you walk all over us! Do you ever say thank you? NO! Well, you're not going to wipe your feet on me! I think I'll crush you just for fun!

Nico: Bring it on you walking slab of concrete!

Kaz: Um… thank you?

Nicole: Save your breath Kaz. He hates everything. You guys got to hit him on his beack three times and smash him.

Then they jumped away and dodged him and then Kaz and Kimiko fired a wave of fire and blasted his weak spot.

Nico: (Gets out Tempest and Dr. Starline's ridewatches) Time for a smart storm!

Nico activated them and teleported behind him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit the weak spot!

It knocked him down.

Then Golly and Jackie blasted his back with energy blasts and he shattered and the star came out!

Nico: All right!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Kaz: YEAH! That was awesome!

Golly Gyro: YEAH!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Kaz and Kimiko?

Golly Gyro: I'm sure you heard this one before. I met Kimiko when she was in training in the Xiaolin arts and I learned a lot from her in the arts and in the Shen Gong Wu. Also I helped Kimiko beat that mommas boy Jack Spicer's face in.

Jack Spicer whimpered.

Golly Gyro: Also I met Kaz when I was helping him beat up Krystella.

Nico: Nice.

Jackie Royal: Yep. It's awesome.

Nico: Nice. Would you 2 like to join the team?

Jackie Royal: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them and when Jack Spicer saw Golly he wet his pants.

In the city, the mascots were heading home.

The Mascots boarded a bus!

ZOOM!

Rainbow Dash: Hey guys!

Poromon: Oh hey Rainbow Dash!

Rainbow Dash: Me and Scootaloo are going to run alongside the bus to see how you do.

Scootaloo: Yeah.

Poliwag: Okay.

They got on.

Driver: Where to?

Poromon: Team Loud Phoenix Storm World Tree Estate please.

Driver: Certainly.

Back in the estate, I was making a snack.

Volcana: What's taking the mascots?

Me: Oh they are taking the bus back. Rainbow Dash and Scootaloo are making sure they behave on the ride home.

Xenia: Okay.

Poromon: The wheels on the bus go round and round.

Poliwag: Poromon just behave.

Poromon: Sorry. Just want to have some fun.

Poliwag: No worries.

They were almost to the estate.

Charlie McGee: I hope they haven't gotten into trouble.

Qin: Don't worry. Rainbow Dash and Scootaloo will make sure that doesn't happen.

Camie: Yeah.

I came back with a really awesome bowl of Chief Wiggum's chili.

I was having some.

Me: Mmm! (Eating) Mmm!

Poromon: Sing along with me, everybody!

They didn't want to.

Poromon: Aw man.

Driver: Team Loud Phoenix Storm estate!

Poromon: All right! Thanks!

Driver: You're welcome.

They got out and came back in.

Poromon: We're home.

Nico: Hey guys!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!

Skullcruncher: How was the bus?

Poromon; Fun and awesome.

Rainbow Dash: They did great on the buss.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!

Scootaloo: It was awesome for them.

Poromon: Yep.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Pardon me!

Warpath: Did you sing on the bus?

Poromon: No one was into it.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!

Qin: (COUGHS)

Camie: Nasty!

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon: It was fun.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!Megamind: Nico, who shines today?

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!

Nico: Julie Carolina and Church.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry! Jeez! Chief Wiggum's chili is more gassier than usual.

Camie: I'll say!

Julie Carolina: Awesome!

Church: Right on!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: It's going to be fun.

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry!

Nico: I'm getting rid of the farts!

LOUD FART TOOT!

I farted right in Nico's face!

Me: Oops! Sorry!

Garby: (LAUGHS) He's more gassier than me! (LAUGHS) (LOUD FART HONK)

Me: GEEZ!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: We're just full of gas today aren't we.

Nico: I'm being serious!

LOUD FART TOOT!

Me: Sorry! I know you are Nico!

Then I felt my stomach grumble!

Me: UH OH! BATHROOM!

I ran for the bathroom!

Later I came back.

Me: WHEW! That's better.

Nico: Good.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer?! Oh boy.

Nico: We're so going to beat the shit out of that ghost!

Lincoln: But, not too much, I'm going to absorb him, and with every clone I absorb, I can uncover who it was that's been making clones of them to cause trouble.

Nico: With your absorption techniques along with information gathering skills, hopefully, we'll be able to find out who it was causing this. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: Big time.

Camie: Who's the ghost of The Hooded Heffer?

Me: His real name was Herbert Blaum. He was upset that Carol Colossal bought the Coolsville Wrestling Federation before he could and he vowed to scare everyone away and buy the place cheap.

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Whoa!

Qin: And according to this he's still in prison.

Me: Yep. He got 35 to 60 years in prison for his crimes and it was upgraded to life without parole.

Juran: Is he some sort of cow?

Me: In a way. The Hooded Heffer was supposed the meanest wrestler of all! He would always fight dirty by any means to win a match! He would beat people up so badly that they would either be dead or put in the hospital in a full body cast!

Nico: YIKES!

Juran: JEEZ!

Me: Yeah! He was thrown out of the Coolsville Wrestling Federation. But he swore that he would one day return for revenge.

Gaon: He killed people?!

Me: Yeah he was that brutal! He was that hotheaded and didn't have a single shred of guilt.

Camie: GEEZ!

Sakura Knudson: It's true. I remember how dangerous this guy was! He was going to try and kill us if we didn't stop meddling. He was going to grind us into hamburger!

Nico: BRUTAL!

Camie: GEEZ!

Poromon: I hope he went to Death Row!

Me: Me too! But I don't know the full extent of the story from back then.

Lola: Yeah.

The previous group came

Ryugu Tamatebacco,: Can me, Gameface, Sportsmaster, New Wave, Electropede, Rowdyruff Boys, Dodgeball Wizard, Toad, Oculous and Manta Bayarsh go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Gameface: (Sniffs) WHEW! WHAT STINKS!

Me: Sorry!

Gameface: Chief Wiggum's chili?

Me: Yep.

Gameface: He accidentally put in some fart laxatives in it to make it stronger.

Me: WHOA! No wonder it was more gassy than usual.

RD Lana: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Chill Penguin next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Literally.

Xenia: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Jedah Dohma, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Morrigan, you and the others aren't going to like this one bit: the figure that we saw is none other than your old enemy, Jedah Dohma, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) Jedah's come, has he?

Ursula Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) I can't believe that creepy demon's come out of his castle to cause havoc.

Rachel Truaigheaingeal: (Scottish Accent) He really doesn't know when to quit, does he?

Gwen Aensland: (Scottish Accent) We can't let him live any longer, Morrigan.

Joan Critias: That's right, Lincoln and I will take him down and Lincoln will absorb him and assimilate all of his powers, abilities, and strength.

Lincoln: That's right, Joan.

Nico: I hope you two tear him apart and Lincoln absorbs him too. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Jedah.

Joan Critias: Morrigan, her cousins, sisters, and the others had warned us about you, Jedah, and for everything that you've done, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Joan Critias are going to destroy Jedah Dohma.

We went over to the wrestling arrived.

Sportsmaster: Here we are!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: This is gonna be awesome.

We went in and it was deserted.

Me: Boy it's quiet.

Morton Koopa: I figured a stadium like this would be packed.

Me: Me too.

We heard 2 people groaning and they sound like they in pain.

Qin: Hear that?

We turned a corner and then we saw SHAGGY AND SCOOBY BRUTALLY MANGLED UP AND HURT! THEY LOOKED LIKE

SPONGEBOB AND PATRICK WHEN SQUIDWARD GOT THEM MANGLED UP!

WILHELM SCREAM!

Electropede: OH MY GOD!

We went over to them and helped them!

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Shaggy: (GROANS IN PAIN)

Scooby Doo: (GROANS IN PAIN)

We got them healed up.

Me: What happened!?

Shaggy: Like it was the Hooded Heffer! He jumped us!

Scooby Doo: Reah!

Suzumebachi: Where are the others?!

We saw them come out of the bathroom.

Fred: Thank goodness you came.

Velma: Jinkies! Yeah!

Daphne: Jeepers! That cow really thrashed Shaggy and Scooby.

Hunch: (holds up two fingers) How many fingers am I holding up?

Shaggy: Like 5?

Me: Concussion talking.

Qin: Geez.

Dodgeball Wizard: You're in no shape for this mystery.

Me: I agree.

Sakura Knudson: (GROWLS) That cow really pissed me off! I'm going to turn him into steaks for this and then eat him for dinner!

Xenia: WHOA!

Carrie Knudson: Sakura really means business!

King Dedede: You probably should've transformed so you wouldn't have gotten beaten up.

Me: They were ambushed by him.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Shaggy: Like that's right. We were ambushed.

Me: Geez.

Butch: You two are in no shape to help us fight him.

Oculous: As much as Erica likes forcing you into mysteries.

Erica Haddock: I agree. Besides you two… Huh?!

We saw them glow and they were instantly healed up.

Me: Whoa! That was unexpected!

Nico: What just happened?

Shaggy: Like we don't know but we are all fully better and man are we hungry.

Kumiko: How did this happen?!

Me: No idea! I think it might be Shaggy's new powers he got.

Kumiko: Oh right he got a new transformation! So that could be it.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: Yeah.

Manta Bayarsh: Still doesn't explain how Scooby got healed.

Boomer: No, it doesn't.

Me: Because they have been best pals for as long as they can remember.

Camie: That makes sense. Their bonds are strong.

Lola: Yeah.

Scooby: Yeah. That makes sense.

Camie: It sure does.

June: Is the Ghost a Swiss Cow?

Me: Actually come to think of it, I'm not very sure what kind of cow the Ghost of the Hooded Heffer was.

Lola: That stinks.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: He looked like a black and white dairy cow.

Varie: Hmm.

Toad: We should start looking for him.

Me: Good idea. To quote Basil, We Haven't a Moment to Lose!

Fred Jones: Lets Split up Gang!

Me: Freddy lets stick together for this one.

Fred Jones: Okay.

We got to work!

We went to find him and started the training room. We saw BARON

SCUZBALL BEATING UP A DUMMY!

Sakura Knudson: Baron Scuzball!

Sakura went up to him.

Mandarin: Who's he again?

Me: He's a really nasty wrestler that had a very unpleasant attitude.

Nico: Geez!

Baron Scuzball: Sakura Knudson!

Sakura Knudson: That's right you jerkball! You want a piece of me!?

Baron Scuzball: Oh I WANT MORE THAN A PIECE OF YOU!

He jumped at her and she grabbed him and then tied him up in the dreaded meatball knot restaint hold!

He was really tied up in knots!

Sakura: Like it guys? The Meatball Knot Restraint was something I made up.

Brick: That should hold him!

Me: Yep!

Sakura Knudson: Swartz loved pro wrestling and he would always get really excited like me. Me and Swartz also made up lots of great wrestling moves.

Nico: Boy Swartz had a lot of awesome tastes didn't he?

Sakura Knudson: Yep. I even know the lethal (ECHOING) Titanic Twist!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

New Wave: You guys hear that?

Sakura Knudson: That was to make it fun and dramatic.

Deadpool: (To the viewers) You know that gag right to make it scary?

Jamesdean5842: It's true guys. The echoing voice and thunderclap makes it scary and intimidating.

Me: Yep.

But then we heard a cow moo!

Nico: Uh oh.

We looked and saw THE HOODED HEFFER BEATING UP A WRESTLER MERCILESSLY!

Nico: There he is.

Fellbat: Entrance time!

We went at him and the Hooded Heffer mooed and then the spirits of the cows appeared and then they swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Okay you dumb cow! Time for you to be turned into steaks!

Hooded Heffer: I'll MURDER YOU!

Me: I'M GOING TO TURN YOU INTO STEAKS!

Qin: YEAH!

Sakura then grabbed the Hooded Heffer and smashed and punched and pulverized him all over!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Gameface: Game on dirtbag!

SMASH WHAM BLAM!

Sakura punched him in the face and Nico punched the Hooded Heffer in the stomach and smashed him all over his ugly cow face!

Hooded Heffer: I will rip you apart like I did your friends!

Me: Bite my big fat fucking ass!

Church and Julie charged at him and smashed his face in with a kick!

Church: Take that you mad cow!

Julie: YEAH!

Me: And this!

SUPER LONG LOUD FART!

I farted in his face and really made him cough, gag and vomit!

Ben turned into Rath!

Rath: RATH!

He went over to him!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN HOODED HEFFER! YOU MESS WITH OUR FRIENDS AND RATH IS GONNA KICK YOUR BIG FAT COW ASS!

He went at Hooded Heffer and bashed and pulverized him and smashed him.

Rath grabbed him and smashed him into the floor ferociously!

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

He was really smashed all over!

I then pulled out a super red hot branding iron!

Nico: What are you gonna do with that?

Rath punched the Heffer in the face and spun him and when his back was turned…

SIZZZZLEE!

I branded HIM!

THE COW SCREAMED LIKE TOM!

The Hooded Heffer had a brand on him that said "This Ass is Property of J.D. Knudson"

Nico: Nice!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That never got old!

Xenia: YEAH!

Then Iceage, White Lightning, Killer Croc, Juggernaut, Titania, Grodd, Scorpion, Doctor Octopus, Count Vertigo and BlackWarGreymon came.

Nico: Iceage, White Lightning, Killer Croc, Juggernaut, Titania, Grodd, Scorpion, Doctor Octopus, Count Vertigo and BlackWarGreymon.

Iceage: Are Shaggy and Scooby gonna be ok?

Shaggy: Like, we're fine.

White Lightning: That's good.

Juggernaut: I hope this jerk gets smashed!

Me: Oh he will!

Killer Croc: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Titania (to Fabia): Will Aranaut and Cresselia play nice with each other?

Fabia: Yes they will.

?: Good.

A figure came out and it was WAMEIKLE from episode 41 of Go-Ongers and HE SURE WAS UG-LY!

Ending up in the Human World due to the Gaiark's influence, a Wameikle egg is found by Hiroto, with the hatched creature seeing him as a parent. However, the Ugatz are sent after Wameikle to force grow it into a berserker adult and utilize its kind's high-pitch sonic crying to tear down the dimensional barrier that separates the Human World from the Stormy World. Its name is from the Japanese word for "to cry" (喚く, wameku).

Eli: WHOA! Wameikle! I remember you! You were found by Hiroto as an egg and you were sent to force grow its young into a berserk to bring down a dimensional barrier.

Wameikle: That's right! Good memory.

Eli: Thanks.

Wameikle: A shame I didn't get to be in America.

Ziggy: I know. I would've loved to see you adapted!

Qin: Yeah you sure would!

Wameikle: Yeah but I would still probably nightmare fuel to some.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Samus Aran, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, Kolin, Suu the Slime, Blob, Goop, Edith Norris, Aki, Jelli, Mari, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Meteor, Stingrage, Vilevine, Electropede, Freezard, Trifire, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - Nico's rescue was in Daphne's mansion and we battled a clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash and Penny Pizza and Shaggy transformed against him

---

Iceage was first.

Iceage (to Samus): Nico's rescue was in Daphne's mansion, where he battled a clone of The Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash. Penny Pizza and Shaggy transformed against him

Samus: Yeah that was a fun battle and let me tell you, Shaggy was really pissed when he saw Crystal hurt.

Rita the Cat: It was very amazing to see.

Suu: It sure was fun. And after that amazing battle we had a great pizza for lunch.

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely exquisite darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was awesome.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Iceage: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Samus used the Agito gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Princess Frosta, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water

Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Rainbow Dragon, Crystal Beast Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Sapphire Pegasus, Cobalt Eagle, Amethyst Cat, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS White Lightning, Reverse Flash, Eel, Midnight Sun, Grodd, Shade, Black Manta, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - Us battling Another Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla who are the Embodiments of Trixie Lulamoon and the Phantom Dopant.

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning (to Frosta): Nico, Trixie's team, Tempest's team, and the others did good battling Another Tempest, Killer Crab Xenomorph, Universe 666 Master Org, Gorgo, Dark Simorgh and Humanoid Shin Godzilla. They are the Embodiments of Trixie Lulamoon and the Phantom Dopant.

Princess Frosta: They sure were. Their names were Trixie Lulamoon XIII and Ember Phantom and also we found out that Trixie Lulamoon XIII is the legacy of Trixie Lulamoon. Which is really awesome.

Shirahoshi: She is an amazing magician too.

Rainbow Dragon: Yeah no kidding there and she is just as strong and powerful as Trixie too. And like Starlight Glimmer she is also the assistant of Trixie at her magic shows. They entertain at birthday parties and great events.

Twilight Sparkle: That is really awesome and amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was awesome.

Spyro: And they use real magic too. I would like to see Witch Way top that.

White Lightning: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome! Lets do it!

Frosta used the Fiveman Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

Keiko Yukimura, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Fire Sorcerer, Infernal Flame Vixen, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Moltres, Kayla Schmidt, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Bane, Riddler, Two-Face, Mr. Freeze, Firefly, Penguin, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - Lincoln's rescue was freeing ghosts from the Nightmare Room and we battled Nicholas Remy from the 1987 TV series, Werewolf

Killer Croc was next.

Killer Croc (to Keiko): I heard Lincoln's rescue was freeing ghosts from the Nightmare Room. He battled Nicholas Remy from the 1987 TV series, Werewolf

Keiko: Yeah that was really awesome and fun.

Honoka: It sure was and we were glad that those ghosts were freed.

Fire Princess: That is for sure.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree too and that Nicholas Remy was a nasty guy.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there.

Sunburn: He sure was awful.

Killer Croc: Good riddance to that jerk. Lets do it!

Keiko used the Geats gear and they fired waves of fire and energyy and smashed them down.

Cameron, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea

Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Ice Water, Ariel, Eli, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Aqua, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Magneto, Toad, Sabretooth, Pyro, Avalanche, Goliath, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - The next Galaxy

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut (to Cameron): Throwback Galaxy was next. That means the Whomp King was fought there

Cameron: Yeah that was a tough one. He was a hard wall.

Fasha: He sure was.

Ice Water: He sure was tough but his back wasn't.

Applejack: Yeah that was for sure.

Apple Bloom: I agree there.

Flashwing: He is now pebbles.

Juggernaut: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Cameron used the Kiva gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Fabia, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Haumia, Zhuqiaomon, Jean Grey, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Carmen, Maria, Liam, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Absorbing Man, Dr. Light, Overload, Cinderblock, Plasmus, INSTIGATOR, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - The mascots took the bus home

---

Titania was next.

Titania (to Fabia): The mascots took the bus home. Any reason why?

Fabia: The Mascots wanted to take the bus back home because it was safer.

Konata: It was fun for them.

Haumia: It sure was fun for them.

Rainbow Dash: It was awesome.

Scootaloo: Me and Rainbow Dash ran along side the bus to make sure they got back safely.

Whirlwind: That was fun and cool.

Titania: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Fabia used the LupinRangers Gear and they fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Donkey Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie's Pet Dragon, Harpie Channeler, Harpie Lady Sisters, Harpie Dancer, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Shade, Grundy, Copperhead, Black Manta, Toyman, Captain Cold, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - The mascots loved the bus

---

Grodd was next.

Grodd (To Donkey Kong): The mascots loved the bus. But I hope they didn't try to drive it!

Donkey Kong: No they didn't. They were good the whole way.

Mothra 2019: They sure were and we're proud of them.

Harpie Lady: We all sure are and they are learning a lot about how to behave out in public.

Fluttershy: They sure are and we're proud of them.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is fun for them.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there too ja.

Stealth Elf: You got that right.

Grodd: Indeed. Lets do it!

Donkey Kong used the Dairanger Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and coconuts and smashed them down.

---

Duncan, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Priestess with Eyes of Blue, Blue Eyes White Dragon, Kisara, Seto Kaiba, Noriko Kaiba, Mokuba Kaiba, Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Hydro Man, Kingpin, Lizard, Mysterio, Electro, Carnom, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin - The Ghost of the Hooded Heffer is next!

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion (to Duncan): The clone of the Ghost of the Hooded Heffer is next! Remind me what that one was again.

Duncan: He was the meanest wrestler in all of the Coolsville Wrestling Federation and he would stop at nothing to win a match. He would beat up everyone so bad that they would either wind up dead or in full body casts in the hospital.

Scorp: Yeah! His real name though was Herbert Blaum and he was upset that Carol Colossal bought the C.W.F. Before he could and he wanted to scare everyone off and buy the place cheap.

Scorpion: GEEZ! Boy he must've been a REALLY Bad one!

Priestess with Eyes of Blue: Yeah! He was thrown out of the C.W.F. but he swore to come back for revenge.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy this was one cow that needed to be stopped.

Cozy Glow: No kidding and he almost beat the living doodies out of Shaggy and Scooby. But also Sakura Knudson beat him up and got Herbert Blaum arrested too.

Hex: And as you can see, she is really beating him up for round 2.

Scorpion: Boy no kidding! Wow! Lets do it!

Duncan used the PatRanger gear and they fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, lightning, magic, stars and energy and smashed them down.

---

Scarlet, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Suzie, CatDog, Catman, Batman, Batgirl, Robin, Batwoman, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Evil Sandman, Yost Shocker, Yost Venom, Mysterio, Yost Rhino, Shattered Dimensions Kraven, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - The Hooded Heffer MANGLED UP SHAGGY and SCOOBY BRUTALLY

---

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus (to Scarlet): The Hooded Heffer MANGLED UP SHAGGY and SCOOBY BRUTALLY. OUCH!

Scarlet: GEEZ! They were really smashed into pulp.

Sailor Valmorg: They looked liked how SpongeBob and Patrick were beaten up when Squidward made them do Sports Games for pain.

Suzie: That was brutal!

Pinkie Pie: It sure was and man did they look like they were pulverized and mangled up in a toy making machine.

Maud PIe: (Monotonously) That is for sure there.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there and they were hurt badly.

Sprocket: That was awful. And Sakura is not going to take that lying down!

Doctor Octopus: I wouldn't either! Lets do it!

Scarlet used the Google V gear and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Courtney, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Aeilene, Wind Man, Tornado Man, Air Man, Dust Man, Metal Man, Junk Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Edward and Mandarin VS Count Vertigo, Two-face, Riddler, Mr. Freeze, Penguin, Man Bat, Bane, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and Wild Gigazelles - That cow is one dangerous cow!

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo (to Courtney): That cow is one dangerous cow! I hope you guys make food out of him!

Courtney: This is actually a man in a wrestler. But yeah this is a wrestler that is dangerous.

Froze: Yeah no kidding there! He is a rabid cow on steroids.

Aeilene: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: But there is one thing he hates and that's Barbecue Sauce.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure and it's fitting for him.

Amber Morning: That is awesome.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Count Vertigo: I'll say! Lets do it!

Courtney used the Gorenger Gear and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

## Nikiya, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Pirolilly, Kahlia of the Vast, Akroma the Angel of Wrath, Bountiful Artimus, Superman, Supergirl, Emma Gale, Paige, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Fellbat and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Knightmon, Golemon, Thundermon, Okuwamon, Minotarumon, Blossomon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - The Hooded Heffer must be stopped

---

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWargreyMon (to Nikiya): I'm not kidding, Nikiya. The Hooded Heffer must be stopped!

Nikiya: That you can count on.

Axel Manning: I agree there!

Pirolilly: This is one cow that not even Liam would want in his pasture on his farm.

Princess Luna: I agree there myself.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: Not even Applejack would want a cow like this.

Gari: That is for sure!

Blackout: No farm in Appleloosa would want this cow either.

BlackWarGreymon: I agree there! Lets do it!

Nikiya used the Japanese Turbo Gear and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Wameikle.

---

Wameikle was next.

Wameikle: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: You bet it will be!

May: Yeah!

Wameikle: Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

He teleported back with them.

RPM Rangers: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready for action!

RPM: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Nico: Lets do it! ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

He used a green cell with the number 888 in the shape of a snake!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts all hit Wameikle and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Wameikle you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

We regrouped

Emma: Time for pink power!

Tsukasa: To kick your ass!

Kamen Rider: FOREVER PINK!

Tsukasa turned into the Pink Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Pink Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Time Force, SPD, Mystic Force, Operation Overdrive, Samurai and Dino Charge

We went at the Hooded Heffer and smashed and blasted and pulverized him.

Skullcruncher, Warpath, Charlie McGee and Volcana used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skullcruncher's jaw strength and Warpath's shells and Charlie and Volcana's powers 100-fold.

Skullcruncher and Charlie McGee: FIRESTORM CRUNCHING CHOMP!

Warpath and Volcana: VOLCANIC FIRE SHELL STORM!

Mera of Atlantis and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH FURY BLAST!

Margo of Sports and Gameface: SPORTS GAME BURST!

Lightning of Sports and Sportsmaster: SPORTS THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Maria of Water and New Wave: OCEAN FURY BLAST!

J.D. Knudson of the Phoenix and Lord Drakkon: PHOENIX DRAGON BLAST!

Paula of Lightning and Electropede: LIGHTNING THUNDER FURY BLAST!

Lucca of Fire and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRESTORM ROUGHNESS BLAST!

Dan of Fire and Dodgeball Wizard: FIRE OF PYRUS BLAST!

Supergirl of Krypton and Toad: KRYPTON FURY BLAST!

Tommy of Ice and Oculous: ICE EYES BLAST!

Taylor of Fire and Manta Bayarsh: FIRE MANTA BURST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Nico, Rikochet, me and Eli: LIGHTNING SMASHING BLAST!

Wellington fired waves of elements and energy.

Lincoln: COW ELEMENT STYLE: BROWN SWISS!

Entrapta: COW LIGHTNING STYLE: HEREFORD!

Perfuma: COW NATURE STYLE: BELGIAN BLUE!

Frosta: COW ICE STYLE: GALLOWAY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said kinds of cows.

Lincoln and his harem: COW FINAL SMASH: COW STAMPEDE!

They summoned a horde of cows to attack!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer clone, and he banished The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like that's another of the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies taken down, but this is only the beginning.

Lincoln: You got that right, there's a lot of them we're gonna be facing. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Jedah Dohma.

?: (Demonic Voice) Soon, my ideal realm will finally be realized and Makai's influence shall spread throughout all the realms.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs

orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of dangerous blood that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the blood blasts and it flowed into us making us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Jedah, or we will force you out.

A very tall figure came out, and it was none other than Jedah Dohma.

Lincoln: Jedah Dohma, Master of the Dohma family, one of the three ruling families of Makai.

Jedah Dohma: (Demonic Voice) So, you're the one who destroyed Pyron. I must thank you for getting rid of him, Lincoln Loud. But, that would be a lie though.

Joan Critias: Clearly. You're only here for one reason: to destroy us. Not happening, Jedah.

Suddenly, Joan Critias' dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jedah Dohma, she left dark blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Joan Critias: We were warned about you from Morrigan and the others, Jedah. You really are nothing more than a powerhungry supernatural being with the desire for a utopia to assimilate everyone into one being, and all for your desire of creating your ideal realm. This is exactly why Morrigan's father could never understand any of your plans, and now, The Demon Realm is about to lose one of its high nobles.

Suddenly, Joan Critias was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jedah Dohma: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it. The wrath of The Legendary Dragon and Legendary Knight Critias is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Joan Critias emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Legendary Dragon Timaeus and The Legendary Knight Critias is about to be unleashed on

Jedah Dohma!

Joan Critias grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and blue hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Joan Critias has on a sleeveless dark blue top, sleeveless open blue blouse, long ankle-length dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, dark blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias surrounded by water and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Joan Critias felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark blue angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Joan Critias has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Joan Critias' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Joan Critias' Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Legendary Dragon and Knight Critias Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Legendary Dragon and Knight Critias Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Joan Critias has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Legendary Dragon Critias' head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias that said, "Joan Critias, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Dragon Critias and The Legendary Knight Critias, Atlantis Sister, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Critias, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future

Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Johnson the Judge Man, Destroyer of Jedah Dohma, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Fang of Critias and Legendary Knight Critias"

ジョーン・クリティアス、伝説のドラゴン・クリティアスと伝説の騎士クリティアスのジーン・スラマー、アトランティス・シスター、クリティアス夫妻の愛する娘、宇宙水力運動の達人、強力で熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・ローラの軽蔑者、ジョンソン・ザ・ジャッジ・マンの大敵、ジェダ・ドーマの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主。宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして水、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、そしてクリティアスの牙と伝説の騎士クリティアスのマスター

Joan Critias has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEGENDARY KNIGHT CRITIAS-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT CRITIAS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT CRITIAS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL

JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT CRITIAS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Joan Critias' Super Angel-Legendary Knight Critias-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jedah Dohma saw it, he fired blasts of his dangerous blood at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed the blood blasts and she fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Jedah Dohma and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and made a full recovery.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Joan Critias has transformed, and now, the fury of Critias is about to be unleashed.

Lincoln: Joan has done a lot for me and my sisters and took on the wrath of Lola when that monster was still inside her. Now, Joan Critias is going to put an end to Jedah and end his delusional ambitions for good.

Joan Critias: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Legendary Knight Critias Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Legendary Knight Critias Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords

were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Joan Critias.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything that you've done over 6000 years ago, there is absolutely no way we're forgiving you, Jedah. Now, you're going to pay for every last one of your crimes.

Joan Critias and Lincoln went after Jedah Dohma, who continued firing his dangerous blood at them, but Lincoln kept devouring it, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Jedah Dohma, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Joan Critias attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Joan Critias also did the same by firing dark blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Joan Critias attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and Jedah Dohma continued recovering from every last one of them.

Jedah Dohma went after Lincoln and Hailey Timaeus, but Lincoln and Joan Critias fired rainbow and dark blue energy blasts at Jedah Dohma and they summoned water dragons to attack Jedah Dohma and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Suddenly, Jedah Dohma summoned his scythe and sent waves of blood at them, but Joan Critias and Lincoln dodged all of his attacks, and they brutally attacked him, and Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Boros' chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Jedah Dohma into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Jedah Dohma, and he banished Jedah Dohma to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Joan Critias and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Joan Critias' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Joan Critias: Your days of causing destruction throughout the realms are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Jedah Dohma for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Joan.

Suddenly, Joan Critias wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Joan Critias' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Legendary Dragon Critias and Legendary Knight Critias flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Joan Critias sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage to Jedah Dohma.

Lincoln: He was one tough opponent, just as Morrigan and the others have said.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Joan both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the three we're going to meet: Bella Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Onuncu, Iris Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Devyaty, and Lilith Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Tierra.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Three more Halloween Gene-Slammers?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love them, Bella Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Onuncu, Iris Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Devyaty, and Lilith Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Tierra are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful and deadly masters of magic like their cousin, Sypha Belnages. They even have a snake ranch, where they keep even the most deadly of serpents, but thanks to Lincoln's kind and gentle demeanor, the serpents would never ever harm him. The Infernosnake Sisters' magic was said to impress even the goths of darkness, and they can even summon various creatures of darkness as well. Bella has red hair, Iris has blue hair, and Lilith has pink hair. Lincoln made the Infernosnake Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Sypha Belnades and her cousins along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Lila Rossi with a blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to unleash a giant python on Marinette and her friends as revenge, but thankfully, Lincoln and the Infernosnake Sisters stopped the python and beat the crap out of Lila Rossi and threw her back in jail with only her undergarments.

Marinette: I remembered that little incident, and they calmed that giant python and got him back to his natural habitat in the wild.

Nico: I can't believe that bitch would do something like this, she really is that fucked-up and insane.

Lincoln: Which is why we're glad that she is gone forever and never ever coming back.

Me: Serves her right.

Grodd: There. Now, no one else will get hurt by him.

Scorpion: No, they won't.

Doctor Octopus: We should tell everyone the danger has passed.

Count Vertigo: We probably should

BlackWarGreymon: Let's celebrate here!

Nico: Good idea! Great job today everyone!

Qin: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) You mess with one of us and you mess with ALL of us.

Me: You said it R.D.

We had a great meal and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was for the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Wrestle Maniacs. That one aired on September 22nd, 1990 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku

Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sweet Leaf, Faye Runnington, Xe'Sha, Leia Leaf, Kaze Wynn, and Adriana Aries As well as Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone and we're going to the Trinidad Tar Pits and it's going to be sticky as we are going to battle a clone of The Tar Monster and that one is going to be super sticky. Also Shayla Arashi is going to transform against that freak. And we're going to battle Another Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone, Boomerang, Kaos, Midnight Sun, Tiki Tong, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken Wing, Ketchup Bandit, Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung and Lady Flamicorn who are the Embodiments of Sweet Leaf and the Ignition Dopant. And we're going to meet a Chill Penguin Gene-slammer named Amanda Chill.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Gina Hermos, Gene-Slammer of Legendary Dragon Hermos and Legendary Knight

Hermos, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Mannoroth The Destructor, the vicious leader of the Pit Lords and the right hand of Archimonde, secondary antagonist in Warcraft III: Reign Of Chaos, a minor antagonist in World of Warcraft: Cataclysm, and one of the supporting antagonists in World of Warcraft: Warlords of Draenor.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to The Nightmare Room, this time, it'll be to help superstitious Luke Green see that his superstitions are only holding him back and we're also going to destroy the cursed good-luck charm he has and perform an exorcism on his Locker 13, and after that, we're heading out to confront the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/ Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou from Kinnikuman, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

And we're going to meet Bella Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Onuncu, Iris Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Devyaty, and Lilith Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Tierra, The Infernosnake Sisters, they are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from Romania and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful and deadly masters of magic like their cousin, Sypha Belnades. They even have a snake ranch, where they keep even the most deadly of serpents, but thanks to Lincoln's kind and gentle demeanor, the serpents would never ever harm him. The Infernosnake Sisters' magic was said to impress even the goths of darkness, and they can even summon various creatures of darkness as well. Bella has red hair, Iris has blue hair, and Lilith has pink hair. Lincoln made the Infernosnake Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Sypha Belnades and her cousins along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Lila Rossi with a blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to unleash a giant python on Marinette and her friends as revenge, but thankfully, Lincoln and the Infernosnake Sisters stopped the python and beat the crap out of Lila Rossi and threw her back in jail with only her undergarments.

The next mystery is where we battle a clone of The Burger Monster who is terrorizing O'Greasy's Bucket-O-Fun Restaurant and we're going to make that monster pay. But also Shaggy and Scooby are going to be SUPER MAD AT EACH OTHER

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE HAUNTED HAMBURGER

This chapter is based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Night of The Living Burger

---

Walking through the Tar Pits of the island of Trinidad was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sweet Leaf, Faye Runnington, Xe'Sha, Leia Leaf, Kaze Wynn, and Adriana Aries As well as Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone and we were there for another awesome rescue.

Me: Boy the Trinidad Tar Pits. This is gross.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Sticky too.

Lola: It sure is.

Jenna: I think it's awesome seeing this.

Lina: I agree too.

Kia: Me too.

Nico: This is a bubbling place huh?

We heard the tar gurgle and bubbly.

Lola: Boy it sure is gross.

Aylene Carter: Reminds me of those tar pits in the world of The Land Before Time.

Fu: That was scary.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Sweet Leaf: It's going to be fun and awesome.

Nico: Sweet Leaf, I want to thank you, Animal Path, and your teams for coming.

Sweet Leaf: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Faye Runnington: I'm so excited for this too.

Qin: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Faye, Remember when you and I met?

Faye Runnington: I sure do. That was so much fun. We met at my family's garden shop and greenhouse and it was where we learned all about flowers and plants.

Qin: That was so fun and those were beautiful flowers.

Faye Runnington: I agree. Awesome flowers.

Nico: And now, you're part of my harem.

Faye Runnington: Yep and it's fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Me: No kidding.

Varie: Yep.

Camie: That is for sure.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Man yesterday's mission was brutal!

Nico: No kidding!

Shaggy: Like yeah! Me and Scooby were brutally thrashed!

Lana: No kidding there!

Nico: Are you two okay now?

Shaggy: Like yeah we sure are.

Qin: Good. I'm glad.

Me: Me too.

Shaggy: And that pizza Penny made was absolutely delicious.

Nico: She sure made an awesome pizza.

Me: But man that Hooded Heffer was horrible. He REALLY DID live up to his reputation as the meanest wrestler of all.

Camie: Yeah.

Sakura Knudson: No kidding.

Nico: We kicked his ass!

Me: Yep and I branded him.

Nico: (LAUGHS)

We all laughed!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. That was awesome.

Juran: We could've eaten him.

Me: True but I would not want to. He was a human that was a wrestler.

Juran: I see what you mean.

Lola: Yeah.

We continued walking on.

Me: Boy this place is amazing.

Lana: I'll say!

SPLORF!

May got her foot stuck in tar!

May: EW!

May pulled her foot out and it was covered in tar.

Maria: Who put that here?

Me: Maria this is the Trinidad Tar Pits. There's tar all over the place.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria: Oh right.

May: Still gross though.

Camie: Yeah but it's part of the place.

Maria: No telling what might be here.

Qin: I know.

Lola: Crazy though.

Camie: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Tar Monster has been sighted.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of The Tar Monster?! Not good.

Qin: I checked with the prison, and Mr. Stoner is still in prison.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case, that greedy jerk wanted to get his hands on the treasure of Byzantius that Professor Brixton and his workers were excavating at.

Shaggy: And we've gotten covered in tar a lot of times back then, yuck!

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: I literally hadn't forgotten about that time we fought him, it was disgusting.

Lincoln: The only thing that washes tar off is hot water, so I'll put up the indestructible diamond barrier but for this one, I'll infuse it with hot water to melt any incoming tar.

Nico: Good thinking, Lincoln. We don't want to get covered in tar, that's just gross.

Lincoln spotted tar tracks.

Lincoln: Hey, look, he's leaving trails of tar behind.

Nico: The idiot, he's already leading us to him. Let's hunt him down.

Me: Yeah!

Camie: Boy Stoner was really greedy back then huh?

Me: Yeah he was. And he was sentenced to spend the rest of his life in prison.

Camie: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah.

Jessie Knudson: The city of Byzantius in Turkey was buried underground for thousands of years and it was really amazing to see.

Qin: Yep.

Thetis heard a Pokemon cry.

Thetis: Hey look!

We saw a Solgaleo!

Me: Whoa a Solgaleo. And the poor thing hurt its leg.

Solgaleo: Ouch. Because the Tar Monster drenched me in tar and I pulled it off and it ripped my skin.

Lori: I feel your pain.

Thetis: We'll heal you.

We got him healed up.

Nico: Feel better?

Solgaleo: Yes much better. Thanks to all of you.

Qin: Good.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Tar Monster Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Tar Monster clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange

tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Tar Monster clone.

We were walking around and we're looking around for The Tar Monster clone.

We heard bubbling.

Nico: What was that?

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Tar Monster clone head for us, but before he could attack, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with hot water surrounding it that protected all of us, and he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain, and the hot water was really hurting him bad.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the hot water really hurt him bad.

Tar Monster Clone: GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his tar-covered butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with moonlight surrounding it, and it hit The Tar Monster clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Tar Monster clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, forget about transforming whenever needed.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear)

I'm gonna transform just like the rest of the team and I'm gonna enjoy splattering you all over the place, ugly.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Shayla Arashi: Same with me.

The Tar Monster threw globs of tar at us and some tar got on May and Maria's faces.

May: YUCK!

Maria: Gross!

Solgaleo charged at him and fired a blast of fire and burned him!

Qin: Take that!

Aylene Carter: This guy may be a clone of my archenemy but he is disgusting!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him.

Samus: HENSHIN!

She glowed and turned into a METROID THEMED AGITO RIDER!

Samus: I am KAMEN RIDER METROID!

Frosta: CHANGE!

She turned into an Aqua Fiveman Ranger!

Keiko: HENSHIN!

She turned into a plant Themed Geats Rider!

Keiko: I am KAMEN RIDER MOKUSARI!

Cameron: HENSHIN!

He turned into a GORT THEMED RIDER!

Cameron: I am KAMEN RIDER GORTRA!

Fabia: KAITOU CHANGE!

She turned into a WHITE LUPINRANGER!

Fabia: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN WHITE!

Donkey Kong: DAIRANGER CHANGE!

He turned into a Purple Ranger for Dairangers!

Duncan: KEISATSU CHANGE!

He turned into a Black PatRanger!

Duncan: PAT4!

Scarlet: GOGGLE V!

She turned into a Purple Goggle V ranger!

Courtney: LETS CHANGE!

She turned into a Purple Gorenger!

Nikiya: TURBO CHANGE!

She turned into a purple Japanese Turbo Ranger!

Nico: AWESOME!

Fabia: Here's an advanced notice: I'm taking your treasure!

Duncan: By order of the GSPO, I'm taking you down by force!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly sticky fucking ass!

Maxxor: You tell him!

Kairi Yano: Yeah!

Keiichiro: Awesome!

Me: Thanks!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Tar Monster!

Lola: Take that! And this!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted the Tar Monster all over.

Maria fired water and blasted the Tar Monster.

Qin: Nice!

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: Take that!

Lola fired fireballs and blasted the Tar Monster all over.

Nico: Yeah!

I teleported and blasted him from behind.

Suddenly, Shayla Arashi's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue and yellow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached The Tar Monster clone, she left blue and yellow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, lightning, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Shayla Arashi: Even if you're just a clone of The Tar Monster, you're still just as bad as the real one, but what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was, he'll pay with his life.

Suddenly, Shayla Arashi was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue and yellow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Tar Monster clone: the red eyes of eternal death, and we also saw a massive storm forming.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: And she's also summoned a storm?!

Caitlin MacKenzie: She really is the Embodiment of The Storm Dopant, and Lincoln's seen me create and summon many storms before, along with summoning oceans and winds especially when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies came after him.

Luna: I hadn't forgotten about that, that was so awesome.

Leni: And Caitlin's storm powers also sent Lori flying away when she tried to hurt Lincoln at the mall again. Honestly, I wanted to call Mom and Dad to pick her up or call the cops on her.

Fiona: If Lori found out, she would've killed you.

Me: Yeah, that's why you should leave this kind of stuff to Lincoln's Guardian Angels, they've handled this sort of thing before with those kinds of individuals.

Nico: I've got to hear more tales about how you all really kicked their asses.

But, The Tar Monster Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of blue and yellow energy. Then, as the vortex faded, Shayla Arashi emerged, but she was changed forever.

Shayla Arashi grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a dark blue and yellow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, winds, lightning, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a tornado with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Shayla Arashi has on a dark blue sleeveless top, sleeveless dark blue open blouse, dark blue skirt with the Storm Dopant symbol on it, dark blue pants, dark blue legwarmers, dark blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, lightning, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Storm Dopant surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Shayla Arashi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Shayla Arashi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shayla Arashi's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue and yellow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, winds, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shayla Arashi's Cosmic Eternal Furious Storm Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Furious Storm Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the Storm Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Shayla Arashi has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with water drops and bolts of lightning in between the kanji below the Storm Dopant symbol that said, "Shayla Arashi, Embodiment of The Storm Dopant, Warrior and Master of Water, Wind, and Lightning, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Inazuma Ginger Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Wind, Lightning, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シェイラ・アラシ、ストーム・ドーパントの化身、水、風、稲妻の戦士にしてマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、イナズマの大敵ジンジャー チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、勇敢宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、

擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、風、稲妻、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Shayla Arashi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FURIOUS STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Shayla Arashi's Super Angel-Storm Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Tar Monster Clone saw it, he went mad and threw globs of tar at her, but Shayla Arashi fired a massive barrage of blue and yellow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, winds, lightning, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Tar Monster Clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Shayla Arashi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Furious Storm Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Furious Storm Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, you just crossed the line with that stunt, I hope you're ready for a well-deserved beating.

Suddenly, The Tar Monster clone got hit hard by blasts of nebulae and Nebulonic Gas.

Lincoln: J.D., did you…?

Me: Nope, that wasn't you, nor me. (Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, dark purple skirt, white bridal gloves, dark purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Carrie Knudson, God Sibling of Nebulas and Nebulonic Gas.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Carrie?!

Carrie Knudson: Yep, Carrie Knudson, God Sibling of Nebulas and Nebulonic Gas, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Shayla Arashi, Shaggy, Carrie Knudson, and I went after The Tar Monster Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue and yellow energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Tar Monster Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Shayla Arashi, Carrie Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Tar Monster Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Tar Monster Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Tar Monster Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of scalding hot water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Shaggy and Carrie blasted him with darkness and nebulae, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of scalding hot water at The Tar Monster clone, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln fired a ball of water which hit The Tar Monster clone and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Tar Monster Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Tar Monster Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Shayla Arashi's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark blue yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Shayla Arashi: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, Shayla Arashi wrapped her arms around my waist, as her chest pressed against my massive pecs and her stomach pressed against my eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to my face, and I wrapped my abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as I leaned down to Shayla Arashi's face, we kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto my massive pecs, and behind us was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, and Windigo flying in the air, and a herd of Buffalo and many animals were all running across the field and elemental forces and water, wind, and lightning behind us and everyone cheered wildly. Then, Shayla Arashi and I sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water, wind, and lightning and we came back to us as the display vanished.

Eli: And look, we didn't get any tar on any of us.

Nico: How was that possible?

Lincoln: This is how.

Lincoln showed that he'd cast a spell and put water barriers around us.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Water barriers?! Nice!

Then, the water barriers around us were absorbed by us.

Lincoln: It only lasted until I absorbed The Tar Monster Clone, gross. But, at least we took care of him for good. (To Carrie Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Carrie.

Carrie Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Carrie Knudson and he hugged her, and Carrie Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carrie Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Carrie Knudson, God Sibling of Nebulas and Nebulonic Gas, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful nebula powers and immense control over Nebulonic Gas, and she and I also love to go to saunas. Her favorite song is Nights in White Satin by The Moody Blues. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Steam, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU'RE GOING TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF THE NEBULA!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Carrie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Carrie Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Carrie Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Carrie Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Carrie Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carrie Knudson.

Carrie Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Church? You and Julie did good yesterday.

Church: Thanks Nico.

Julie Carolina: That was fun.

Camie: It sure was.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job Solgaleo.

Solgaleo: Thanks Nico.

Thetis: That was really fun.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Solgaleo: No thanks. I don't drink. Root beer only for me.

Nico: Oh.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Solgaleo: Nice try.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poromon: Thetis has control over water. So, I guess you'll like root beer all the same.

Thetis: That's right. Root Beer is made of carbonated water.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Awesome.

Nico: Nice.

Horsea: But are you sure you're okay now?

Solgaleo: Thanks to you guys. I'm perfectly fine.

Me: Good.

I pulled out my cooler and gave him some root beer.

Solgaleo: Oh boy! Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Solgaleo drank it and then…

LOUD BELCH!

Solgaleo: Pardon. Ahh. I needed that.

Poromon: Fair Warning: Thetis' past was rough.

Solgaleo: Really?

Me: Yeah ugly story. She'll tell you when she feels like it.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now for the fun part. The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone, Boomerang, Kaos, Midnight Sun, Tiki Tong, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken Wing, Ketchup Bandit, Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung and Lady Flamicorn

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: This will be cool!

Laney Sonnya Romanov: (Russian Accent) Haven't spoken in Korean in a while.

Me: That will be awesome as always.

Nico: Who's up first?

Me: Faye Runnington, Xe'Sha, Leia Leaf, Kaze Wynn, and Adriana Aries, Nick Russell, Twilight Sparkle, Mal, Izuku, Hitoshi, Jim Lake Jr., The Hernandez Sisters and Laney Sonnya Romanov.

Nico: Wow.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Animal Path are one person.

Sweet Leaf: Awesome!

Her cutie Mark then started glowing.

Nico: Sweet Leaf's mark is glowing. That can mean only one thing.

Me: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

Then Another Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone, Boomerang, Kaos, Midnight Sun, Tiki Tong, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken Wing, Ketchup Bandit, Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung and Lady Flamicorn came.

Me: Whoa!

Lily: This will be awesome!

Varie: It sure will!

Another Delta: (In a girls voice) Yeah it sure will!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had orange and green clothes and had green leaf angel wings and she had a awesome sun hat and she had a tiara with Sweet Leaf's Cutie Mark and had the same mark on her skirt and had a leaf sword and she had Sweet Leaf's tail.

Serenity Sweet Leaf: Serenity Sweet Leaf, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Sweet Leaf and I'm also the Legacy of Sweet Leaf.

Me: Awesome!

Sweet Leaf: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Serenity Sweet Leaf: Same here. I'm also a tea maker and a great healer.

Xenia: That is cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER ANIMAL PATH!

Me: Another Animal Path!

Qin: This is gonna be brutal!

Another Animal Path: It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and orange clothes and she had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Ignition Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a torch sword.

Me: Ida Ignition!

Ida Ignition: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Ida is the embodiment of the Ignition Dopant and she is a masterful mechanic and has great talents in repairing vehicles. Also she has all of the powers of the Animal Path and she can summon any animal from anywhere.

Camie: WHOA!

Animal Path: That is cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Ida Ignition: It sure is. I think it's really awesome myself.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Ida Ignition: No he didn't because after he put this ridewatch in me I teleported out of there with the speed of a fireball.

Me: Nice.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets dance!

Nico: (Gets out Animal Path's Ridewatch) Which Animal should I use here?

He activated it and summoned a Pandora Skimwing!

May: I'll make the Stinky fun!

Maria: Time for for some Scary Pain!

Faye Runnington: Lets make this fun!

They used the ridewatches of Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone and blasted the Another down!

Then Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper came.

Nico: Nice team Cajun Fox!

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This is gonna be fun!

Me: (Inhales) Ahh! There's nothing like the smell of peppers in the morning! Smells like nuclear hot victory!

Qin: Yeah!

Then ice blasts flew in and smashed the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: WHOA! Nice one Lana!

Lana: That wasn't me!

Sunset Shimmer: So you're my other self!

Human Sunset Shimmer: I sure am!

Me: (RUBS EYES) WHOA! That is amazing! It's like looking at yourself in the mirror!

Nico: Yeah!

Human Sunset Shimmer: It sure feels like it. I'm the polar opposite of Sunset Shimmer actually. I went to Crystal Prep.

Me: Geez! So now we BOTH have Sunset Shimmer's from Both Worlds on both sides.

Animal Path: We sure do.

Lana: Uh guys that wasn't me that fired that ice.

Maria: Then who was it?

Then Chill Penguin came!

Me: Chill Penguin?! Whoa!

Chill Penguin: (In a girls voice) That was awesome though!

Nico: (GASP) Amanda Chill!? Whoa!

Amanda Chill: Yep. Awesome to see you and Qin again Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Private: Another penguin!

Me: A Chill Penguin Gene-slammer.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: And If I had to guess you are in your birthday suit right?

Amanda Chill: Yeah I sure am.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's gonna hurt.

Amanda Chill: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and then she doubled over in pain and threw up all over May and it was a ROTTEN AND DISGUSTING AND HORRIBLE SMELLING MIXTURE OF CHUM, FISH AND SQUID! YUCK!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and she had a Penguin in a snowflake in the middle of her forehead.

Amanda Chill: (GROANS) That hurt) (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May! As a Chill Penguin and Gannetwhale gene-slammer I eat chum, fish and squid.

Nico: (DISGUSTED GROAN) OH GOOD GOD! THAT SMELLS HORRIBLE!

Me: OH SICK! I know how that feels because we showed everyone what that's like.

Amanda Chill: (Sees herself) GAH! Sorry guys!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome blue clothes.

Amanda Chill: Awesome outfit!

Sakura Knudson: Welcome to the Chum Eating party.

May was quivering in disgust and she had a look on her face where she looked like she could throw up!

May puked on Manaphy!

Manaphy: HEY! MAMA!

May: Sorry Manaphy!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! May you're going to need like 40 showers!

Nico: GEEZ!

Amanda Chill: Sorry about that!

Faye Runnington: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Amanda Chill: I have a lot of them. But my favorite is where I showed Nico where I was born. I was born in Lake Vostok Station in Antarctica.

Kate Lloyd: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Bonechilling cold. You practically love the cold.

Amanda Chill: (LAUGHS) Yeah I sure do. And no thankfully I didn't encounter the Thing there.

Me: Well that's a relief.

Nico: No kidding.

Nico and Amanda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Amanda Chill: Same here.

We went home and got May cleaned up.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem,

Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Faye Runnington, Xe'Sha, Leia Leaf, Kaze Wynn, and Adriana Aries are heading back to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls, but we're going to help superstitious Luke Green see that his superstitions are only holding him back and we're also going to destroy the cursed good-luck charm he has and perform an exorcism on his Locker 13.

And after that, we're heading out to confront the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/ Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou from Kinnikuman, so Lincoln's going to take them down and absorb them.

Lincoln: We've arrived here in the world Locker 13 from The

Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls, but we're going to help superstitious Luke Green see that his superstitions are only holding him back and we're also going to destroy the cursed good-luck charm he has and perform an exorcism on his Locker 13.

Adrienne Midnight: That's correct, Lincoln. In the book, Locker 13, Luke Green is a superstitious and paranoid kid who like Lynn before her Dark Side was removed believes in good luck and bad luck, but not as bad as her, and he found that cursed good-luck charm in Locker 13. But, The Fatemaster said that he must repay the luck with his own life.

Nico: So, we're going to help him see his superstitions are only holding him back and we're also going to destroy the cursed good-luck charm he has.

Lincoln: And perform an exorcism on Locker 13, that locker has some serious black magic radiating off it.

Me: That's not good.

Sweet Leaf: Especially since we're dealing with black magic.

We headed inside and we met with Luke Green, and we explained to him that his superstitions were only holding him back, but then, he remembered the warning from The Fatemaster that he must pay that good luck he's been getting with his own life and he got out the charm.

Luke Green: Take it away from me!

Eli grabbed it. Then, we rushed to Locker 13, and Lincoln proceeded to do an exorcism and that had caused the good luck charm to be destroyed and The Fatemaster's spirit was removed and sent to The Black Gates.

Lynn: That was way too close.

Lincoln: You said it, that thing almost cost Luke his life. Alright, now onto our next part: we're going to confront the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The

Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/ Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou from Kinnikuman.

Nico: WHAT THE?! That's a massive army of clones, and I heard Vypra recruited them to The Masters of Evil.

Me: She did, so Lincoln's going to take the clones down and absorb them. Hope you're ready for this one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You bet I am.

We headed outside of the school to confront the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The

Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/ Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou from Kinnikuman.

Suddenly, we saw three very beautiful and super sexy girls with long red, pink, and blue hair and black hairbands, red eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses and large breasts, fair skin, they have massive and beautiful black angel wings, they're dressed in black short-sleeved frilly shirts, necklaces with black gem for the pendant, black skirt, white bridal gloves, black Gothic lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, fire, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Infernoid Onuncu, Infernoid Devyaty, and Infernoid Tierra and holstered on their backs are massive black greatswords with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blades, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilts, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tips for the pommels, and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Bella Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Onuncu, Iris Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Devyaty, and Lilith Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Tierra.

Bella Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) That's right, and we got the girls away from the clones of the Kinnikuman villains.

Suddenly, we saw the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/ Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou heading for us.

Sylvester: Sheesh, this is literally a massive army we're dealing with.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: It sure is. Whoever made those clones has got to be pretty wild and crazy, let's get them and beat them down.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel

Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Trixie's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sweet Leaf's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-

Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the clones, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into the chests of the clones, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them all into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, immense strength, Perfect Chojin, Chosin, and Chojin Physiologies, wrestling techniques, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of them except their clothes, and he banished them all to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Oh man, now that was quite a feast, and in the process, we acquired all of their powers, immense strength, Perfect Chojin, Chosin, and Chojin Physiologies, wrestling techniques, and abilities. (To Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake) And it's so good to see you three again, Bella, Iris, and Lilith.

Bella Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Iris Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) It's been seven years since we last met.

Lilith Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) And it's also good to see you again, Sypha.

Sypha Belnades: It is good to see you and your sister too, Lilith.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When they were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Erica Darkswarm: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake and he hugged them, and Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bella Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Iris Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Lilith Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, these three girls are Bella Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Onuncu, Iris Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Devyaty, and Lilith Infernosnake, Gene-Slammer of Infernoid Tierra, The Infernosnake Sisters, they're my

Guardian Angels from Romania and classmates in Gym, but they are also beautiful and deadly masters of magic like their cousin, Sypha Belnades. They even have a snake ranch, where they keep even the most deadly of serpents, but thanks to my kind and gentle demeanor, the serpents would never ever harm me. The Infernosnake Sisters' magic was said to impress even The Goths of Darkness, and they can even summon various creatures of darkness as well. Bella has red hair, Iris has blue hair, and Lilith has pink hair.

Michelle Emperyous: Lincoln made the Infernosnake Sisters beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips, and Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Sypha Belnades and her cousins along with the rest of his harem. Plus, they hate Lila Rossi with a blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to unleash a giant python on Marinette and her friends as revenge, but thankfully, Lincoln and the Infernosnake Sisters stopped the python and beat the crap out of Lila Rossi and threw her back in jail with only her undergarments.

Marinette: Their expertise in handling snakes stopped that giant python and they sent it back into the wild and they beat Lila to a bloody pulp and threw her back in prison with only her undergarments, it was hilarious, and they even took a pic of it and sent it on social media. Everyone also humiliated Lila even more and bashed her on the web and it drove her even more nuts.

Lincoln: She deserved it, and it's also where I also gained my Zyuoh White Snake Ranger form.

Nico: Wow, that's really awesome.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: My kind and gentle demeanor made some of the gentler animals calm around me and it also soothed even the most dangerous animals and they didn't see me as a threat, but around Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan, that's a different story, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Bella Infernosnake in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Iris Infernosnake in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Lilith Infernosnake in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Bella Infernosnake: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake with red, blue, and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and red, blue, and pink crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln made two clones of himself and they had their massive arms wrapped around the waists of Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips, but when they wrapped their arms around their necks, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln and his clones separated, my sisters had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Akie Yotsuya, Fumi Ooki, Madoka Tatsumi, and Reiko Hayasaka from MILF Museum The Immoral Residence

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akie Yotsuya, Fumi Ooki, Madoka Tatsumi, and Reiko Hayasaka from MILF Museum The Immoral Residence

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Akie Yotsuya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akie Yotsuya and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of the Kinnikuman villains, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akie Yotsuya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akie Yotsuya: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akie Yotsuya, Fumi Ooki, Madoka Tatsumi, and Reiko Hayasaka with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate as a door appeared and we went through it and came back home and we told everyone what happened, and they were really glad we got through to Luke Green and Lincoln did the exorcism on Locker 13 and destroyed the cursed good luck charm and sent The Fatemaster's spirit to The Black Gates. But, they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of the Kinnikuman villains Vypra recruited.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating them all up and Lincoln absorbing them all and sending them to The Black

Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and The Infernosnake Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, that must've been one pretty scary exorcism.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Me: But, there's plenty more to go.

Nico: Yep, so our journey through The Nightmare Room has only just begun.

---

After we helped Luke Green realize not to rely on superstitions and good luck charms along with doing the exorcism that destroyed the cursed good luck charm and sent The Fatemaster's spirit to The Black Gates, and took down the clones of the Kinnikuman villains Vypra recruited and Lincoln absorbed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Bella Infernosnake, Iris Infernosnake, and Lilith Infernosnake saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Bella Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Iris Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Lilith Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Bella Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the

really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Iris Infernosnake: (Romanian Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, Sylvia and Lindsey were shocked. It was a male with black hair, black eyes, extremely muscular, and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit.

Sylvia Exetor: (GASPS) Oh shit, I didn't expect to run into him again!

Me: You know this guy?

Lindsey Exetor: Unfortunately, we do. This thug's name is Ethan Maverick, he's a local thug from our town and he was a jerk and bully times the infinite-power, he terrorized and pummeled everyone he saw and he caused tons of damage by lifting up cars with his mammoth-sized superhuman strength and tossing them into buildings on his rampage.

Sylvia Exetor: And he's also among the clique of that shitstain ex-brother of ours, Billy Exetor.

Nico: I remember this overgrown meathead all too well. I defeated him and got him sent to prison, but it looks like he broke out using that mammoth-sized superhuman strength of his.

Me: And from what Lindsey said, it sounds like he's way too dangerous.

Lincoln: He sure is. I swear, if we find out Billy Exetor hired him to kill us, that dirty little nuisance is going to be in for something far worse than Hell.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit Ethan Maverick in the face, and we landed. This really made Ethan Maverick super angry as he ripped the top part of his red prison jumpsuit and roared like an animal and beat his chest like a gorilla.

Lincoln: Figures, he's just a wild beast out on another rampage.

Ethan Maverick ran at us on all fours like an animal, but Lincoln reared his fist back and punched him hard in the face and sent him flying into a wall of diamond he made and Ethan Maverick hit the wall back first. Then, his wrists and ankles were secured by metal cuffs, he struggled to get free, but he couldn't.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Ethan Maverick, and the tentacles began sucking him dry of his massive muscle mass, virility, and massive mammoth-sized physical strength and he was really groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass and size.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive mammoth-sized physical strength of Ethan Maverick began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, this gorilla is seriously that strong.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles had detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of Ethan Maverick and they went back into him, and we saw Ethan Maverick was now literally thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his massive muscle mass, virility, and massive mammoth-sized physical strength. Then, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye glowed, and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light forming a viewing window and we saw that Ethan Maverick did break out by prying the bars of his cell open with his gorilla-sized physical strength, and we saw it.

Lindsey Exetor: Figures, that gorilla broke out by using his strength again.

Sylvia Exetor: Wait, look.

We also saw a camera that was being broadcasted to The Uranus

Prison and straight to Billy Exetor's cell as he was laughing maniacally and he blurted out that everything was going according to plan. We were super pissed off.

Nico: That little shithead!

Lincoln: Billy's going to keep at it until he's gotten rid of us and his sisters, he's just a sociopathic jerk.

Lincoln fired a beam of energy that hit the drained Ethan Maverick and destroyed him and sent him to The Black Gates, and we headed back inside and continued working out. We also heard Billy Exetor scream and curse at us.

Nico: (Smirks) Yeah, up yours, you shithead.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma are heading to Whimsical Waters.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Catzi: Wow, so this is Whimsical Waters. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Catzi, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Whimsical Waters, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma are in your harem, Linky.

Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: I had no idea Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma had feelings for Lincoln, but that was quite a surprise.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Cream the Rabbit, Scatterspike, Filch, Zizza, Avery, Bertie, Catzi, and Prizma, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta

appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

The mascots came in and they had an awesome pink ray gun.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! What do you guys got there?

Maria: I'm gonna be outside if you need me.

Me: Okay.

Maria left.

Poromon: This is our awesome Smoking Hot Bikini Gun. We made it.

Me: What does it do?

Poromon: Turns anyone into a smoking hot Bikini Girl. Watch.

Poromon fired a blast and it May was in a smoking hot red bikini swimsuit!

May: WHOA! (Seductive pose) Like what you see Nico?

Nico: (NOSEBLEED LAUNCH)

He crashed into the wall!

CRASH!

Naruto: Whoa! That ray is full of Va Va Voom!

Qin: Nice!

Bonnie Burger: It works!

Me: Wow! It sure does!

Poromon: Now watch this!

He fired and it hit Lori, Leni, Sam S.L., Carol, Twilight and Friends, and Ruby Rose and Friends and they were all in smoking hot bikinis! Lori's was aqua blue, Leni's was sea foam green, Sam's was teal blue, Carol's was purple and Twilight and Friends and Ruby Rose and friend all were in smoking hot bikinis!

Lori: (Seductive Pose) Hey boo boo bear. Look at me.

Leni: (Seductive Pose) Like what you see Lumpy?

Sam S.L.: (Seductive Pose) How do I look Lunes?

Carol: (Seductive Pose) Do I Look awesome Vince?

Twilight and Friends and Ruby and friends did seductive Poses.

Me: Cue nosebleed launches in 3… 2… 1…

Ed, Luna, Bobby, Vince and Lincoln got launched and crashed onto Nico!

KRASMASH!

Octopunch: Maria's outside because she doesn't like to be in a bikini.

Me: I had a feeling she would sit that one out.

Nicole: Well at least it's not a completely naked ray. Or there would be bones and body parts missing courtesy of me.

Me: Yeah that's true.

Nicole: Yep.

Camie then came in and she was excited.

Me: Camie you're in a happy mood.

Camie: I have some awesome news.

Me: What is… (GASP) Camie are you!?

Camie: I sure am! (OVERJOYED!) I'M PREGNANT!

WE GASPED!

Me: OH CAMIE!

Me and Camie hugged and I everyone cheered wildly for me and Camie!

Nico: Maria, come back inside. We have news.

Maria: Okay.

She did so.

I was holding Camie bridal style.

Camie: I'm pregnant Maria!

Maria: OH WOW! Congratulations Camie!

Himiko: Awesome!

Tsuyu: Yeah!

Me: We definitely know what the next rescue is going to be tomorrow.

Nico: Yep. A Baby shower at U.A. Academy!

Nanette: All right!

Izuku: This will be awesome.

?: I'm looking forward to that one.

A girl came and she had orange hair and brown eyes and had orange clothes and had brown angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Stone Man on it.

Sierra Stone: Sierra Stone, Embodiment of Stone Man.

Qin: Cool! Sierra!

Sheila: Wow! Awesome to see you again.

Sierra Stone: Awesome to see you again too Qin and Sheila. Its been a while.

Seaspray: How do you know Qin and Sheila?

Sierra Stone: I went to the police academy with Sheila and we trained together.

Irma Lair: You would be a perfect partner with Sheila.

Sheila: I was just about to suggest that.

Sierra Stone: Yep. And Sheila sorry I wasn't there for your wedding last year but congratulations.

Sheila: Thanks Sierra.

Sierra Stone: And I met Qin when she was in school with Nico.

Nico: I remember that! Awesome to see you again Sierra.

Sierra Stone: Same here Nico. Sorry we haven't talked much.

Nico: No worries.

Sierra Stone: Good. Also May, girls you all look amazing in those swimsuits.

May: Thank the mascots for that.

Sierra Stone: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Sierra Stone: I would be honored.

RD Sam Sharp: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Shoichi and Kadma.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Suddenly Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Haunted Hamburger, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Haunted Hamburger, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Haunted Hamburger?! Oh boy.

Nico: Oh, we're so going to enjoy eating him.

Lincoln: Save some for me since I'm going to absorb him, and with every clone I absorb, I'll be able to uncover who it was that's been making clones of them to cause trouble.

Nico: With your absorption techniques along with information gathering skills, hopefully, we'll be able to find out who it was causing this. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of The Haunted Hamburger.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: Darn tootin!

Zocks: Haunted… Hamburger?

Nico: He's a living burger. He has a nasty tempur and has 6 legs.

I showed a picture of him.

Zocks: WHOA!

Sakura Knudson: I remember the Haunted Hamburger. Boy he was a REALLY NASTY burger monster. He was really Skippy Johnson, A former employee of my favorite restaurant O-Greazy's Bucket O' Fun restaurant and he worked there for almost 40 years.

Qin: Wow! That is a long time.

Sakura Knudson: I know. But he was pissed because Mr. O-Greazy didn't give him a raise.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Yeah he only got community service because of his advanced age.

Qin: Yeah.

The previous group came.

Juggernaut: Can me, Iceage, White Lightning, Killer Croc, Titania, Grodd, Scorpion, Doctor Octopus, Count Vertigo and BlackWarGreymon go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: We're going to have a Haunted Hamburger for dinner.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: This is gonna be fun!

Disk Wars Mandarin: Nico, which Gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Spark Mandarin next.

Me: Electrifying.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow

fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Mannoroth The Destructor, the vicious leader of the Pit Lords and the right hand of Archimonde, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is one person we aren't going to like this one bit: the figure that we saw is none other than Mannoroth The Destructor, the vicious leader of the Pit Lords and the right hand of Archimonde, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Lola: That's not good. Mannoroth is one of the most dangerous beings in Azeroth and he's definitely no pushover.

Gina Hermos: We already know, and Lincoln and I will take him down and Lincoln will absorb him and assimilate all of his powers, abilities, and strength.

Lincoln: That's right, Gina.

Nico: I hope you two tear him apart and Lincoln absorbs him too. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Haunted Hamburger.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Mannoroth.

Gina Hermos: The suffering you've caused throughout Azeroth can never be forgiven, Mannoroth, and for everything that you've done, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Haunted

Hamburger so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Gina Hermos are going to destroy Mannoroth The Destructor.

We were off to Shaggy's house.

---

We arrived at Shaggy's house.

Me: I hope Shaggy and Scooby are doing good.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

We opened his door.

Me: Shaggy? Scooby?

But then..

POW!

We ducked and Shaggy hit right into the wall!

CRASH!

Me: Uh oh! Not again!

White Lightning: What is it!?

We saw Fred, Daphne and Velma ducking behind the sofa.

Nico: What the fuck is going on!?

Me: Looks like Shaggy and Scooby are having a disagreement!

Scooby Doo: You had this coming cat poop eater!

Shaggy: YOU TAKE THAT BACK YOU MUTT!

He jumped Scooby Doo and they got into a massive fight cloud!

Eli: OH MAN! Stop now!

Eli used the force and stopped them!

Me: Okay what the fuck is going on with you two!?

Shaggy: Like it was all his fault! He started it!

Scooby Doo: Uh uh! HE Started it!

Me: It doesn't matter who started it! Now what the fuck are you two fighting about this time!?

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember them being mad the first time the Burger Monster appeared but it was never this bad.

Shaggy and Scooby: STAY OUT OF THIS!

Chaor: Harsh!

Me: Not this time!

I grabbed them both.

Me: I have to discipline the Nannygoats!

BLANG!

I bashed their heads together!

BLANG BLANG BLANG!

Me: Do you give up!? (BLANG!) DO YOU GIVE!? (BLANG)

Erica grabbed them and restrained them.

Titania: At least tell us what's wrong!

Me: If this is about what happened when you two got throttled by the Hooded Heffer, GET OVER IT!

Scooby Doo: Shaggy said something insulting to me!

Me: What did he say?

Scooby Doo: Uhh. (Whispers in my ear)

Me: (GASP) NORVILLE SHAGGY ROGERS! WHY I OUGHTA MAKE YOU PAINT MR. LYNN'S RESTAURANT FOR SAYING SOMETHING SO DISGUSTING TO SCOOBY!

Mr. Krabs: WHOA! He's starting to sound like me.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: What did he say?

Me: He called Shaggy a Chum Eating sack of garbage!

WHOA THAT IS CRUEL!

RD Carol: Why did he call you that?!

Shaggy: I don't know!

Scooby Doo: I don't know either!

Shaggy: YOU TAKE BACK WHAT YOU SAID!

Scooby Doo: YOU TAKE BACK WHAT YOU SAID!

Erica bashed their heads together!

Erica Haddock: SHUT UP YOU TWO!

Scorpion: Eli, can you sense the reason for this?!

Eli: I'll try.

Eli did so and found out that it was because Shaggy was jealous.

Eli: Shaggy is jealous.

Me: Jealous? Over what?

Eli: That.

We saw a massive pile of chicken wing bones and Scooby Doo ate MORE WINGS than Shaggy did.

Me: WHOA! That's a lot of chicken wings!

Nico: Wow! I'm impressed. But still Scooby ate more chicken wings than Shaggy?

Shaggy: Like yeah and I hold the record for the most chicken wings ever eaten and Scooby ate more than me and I snapped.

Me: What was your record?

Shaggy: 18,212 wings. Scooby won with 23,533 wings.

Nico: WOW! That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: At least we know the reason now.

Me: Yeah. Nico you hold a record like that?

Nico: Actually yes I do. I ate 62,323 wings.

Shaggy: Like wow! That is amazing.

Scooby: I'll say!

Nico: I know. Now Shaggy, Scooby, I believe you two owe each other an apology!

Hinata: I don't think you can eat that many chicken wings in your entire life.

Me: I was about to say the exact same thing Hinata. But for Shaggy and Scooby they can do that easily with no problem.

Shaggy: That's right. Like Scooby I'm sorry I said that.

SLURP.

He licked Shaggy.

Scooby Doo: It's all right Shaggy.

Me: Good.

Shaggy: Whatever mystery we're going on, I'm not going if he's going!

Scooby Doo: I won't go either.

Me: You never even heard what it was.

Shaggy: Oh.

Me: You remember that Burger Monster at O-Greazy's?

Scooby Doo: Yeah?

Me: Well a clone of it is there.

Shaggy: ZOINKS!

Sakura Knudson: I haven't been to O-Greazy's in forever. I can't wait to see it again.

Arixam: Now, we're going on ahead. When you two are ready to get over yourselves, feel free to join us.

Erica Haddock: Oh they will be going with us whether they are in a bad mood or not.

Nico: Okay. Lets go guys.

We went to O-Greazy's Bucket O Fun Restaurant.

We arrived at the restaurant.

Nico: Here we are.

Sakura Knudson: Yep.

We went in and it was a nice place.

Me: Wow! Just like old times.

Sakura Knudson: Yep. There's my photo.

We saw a picture of Sakura Knudson back when she was 11 and she had a massive stack of buckets by her that were licked clean and she had a number of 1,000 under her and 2 candles were by the photo.

Me: I will never forget that photo.

Sakura Knudson: Me neither. That was awesome.

Laney: Wow! Sakura you have an amazing appetite.

Sakura Knudson: I know.

BlackWarGreymon: Can we still have some?

Me: Sure.

We got to ordering. I had a huge BUCKET O BURGERS.

Nico had a Bucket O Pizzas.

We had all kinds of awesome foods.

Sakura Knudson: (Eating a bucket o hot dogs) MMM! Delicious!

Xenia: It sure is awesome.

Shaggy and Scooby were eating.

Me: Feel better guys?

Shaggy: Like yeah we sure are.

Me: It's all dellicious. Man I missed this place.

Family Guy Penelope: I believe apologies are in order?

Me: They already did Penelope.

Shaggy: Like yeah we're cool now.

Camie: Besides it's still fun and awesome eating here.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is awesome.

We were eating.

Count Vertigo: I'll have 2 cheeseburgers.

Me: Count EVERYTHING here comes in buckets. You get everything here in bulk.

Count Vertigo: Wow. Okay then.

He got a bucket of burgers and it was awesome.

Red Herring then came.

Red Herring: Well if it isn't the weenies!

Me: Red Herring! (WHISTLES) Nice shiner.

He had a really nasty purple and swollen eye.

Sakura Knudson: Nice to know that I left my mark on you.

Qin: You sure love this restaurant huh?

Red Herring: I sure do. I come here all the time. O-Greazy's got some of the best grub in town.

Sakura Knudson: Ain't that the truth.

Red Herring: Remind me why those 2 were fighting again?

Smithers: Because one ate more then the other.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: It's true.

Red Herring: At least you stopped them from saying anything they would've regreted

Lois Griffin: That's a good thing

Me: Yeah.

Red Herring: It sure is. Hey Jones, you missed this place?

Fred Jones: Not as much as I missed accusing you of stuff Red.

Doctor Octopus: You might as well help us since you're here.

Red Herring: Good idea.

Qin: Awesome.

Camie: Awesome.

Qin: Cool.

We then finished up and then we went to go talk to Arnie Barney. He was the archrival of O-Greazy.

We arrived.

Alucard: Hi there?

Me: Arnie Barney. Been a long time.

Arnie Barney: J.D. Knudson and Sakura Knudson. Been a while. You come here to help me take down that monster?

Me: Actually I have a proposition for you. How would you like to make good money in our frenemies of the Masters of Evil?

Doctor Octopus: It's good money.

Grodd: But yes. We're here to help you.

Arnie Barney: I'll gladly help you guys.

Me: Awesome. First we got a burger monster to face.

But then…

?: (ROAR)

We heard a roar and that meant that the monster was close!

Me: He's close!

Eli: I sense him! In there!

He pointed to a clearing in the park.

St. Patricia: Entrance time!

We went at the clearing.

The burger monster roared!

Then the spirits of burgers came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Hello burger freak!

Xenia: Yeah!

Killer Croc: Feeding time!

Qin: Yeah!

Burger Monster: I WILL MAKE YOU PAY!

Me: You are the one that will pay!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: I want the cheese!

Qin: Yeah!

Burger Monster: I WILL MAKE YOU INTO BURGER MEAT!

Camie: Come and try it you rotten sack of cheese and beef!

Nico ate some of his cheese parts.

Nico: YUMMY!

Qin: Nice!

Me: Yeah!

Shoichi: HENSHIN!

He turned into Kamen Rider AGITO!

He and Kadma charged at the burger monster and bashed him down.

Shoichi and Kadma charged at him again!

They smashed him down.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Then Ice Demon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Zavok, Deadwood, Black Lance, Marionette Shadow, Count Nocturne and Kerbero Gangan came.

Nico: Ice Demon, Fireor, Whirlin, Chillyfish, Zavok, Deadwood, Black Lance, Marionette Shadow, Count Nocturne and Kerbero Gangan.

Whirlin: I wonder if This monster can be split into multiple burgers.

Fireor: I call dibs on heating him up.

Chillyfish: After I cool him down.

Qin: Yeah.

Zavok: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Tar Monster clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Ice Demon: (to Thetis) I hope you take care of the Solgaleo

Fabia: I will.

Grinataur then came.

Me: Grinataur. Up for another round?

Grinataur: I sure am.

Qin: Awesome!

Grinataur: Can I have a piece of him before we start?

Nico: Go for it!

He took a bite out of the Burger Monster and the monster screamed in pain.

Grinataur: Delicious.

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Thetis, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Overflow, Hayley Buckingham, Maria, Luna, Ariel, Sam S.L., Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Cheese Monster, Chickenstein, Stinkweed, Ghost of Chef Goulash, Ghost of Pervis Parker, Ghost of Boobeard, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - Nico's rescue in the Trinidad Tar Pits and we battled a clone of the Tar Monster and Shayla Arashi transformed

---

Ice Demon was first.

Ice Demon (to Thetis): Nico's rescue was in the Trinidad Tar Pits, where he battled a clone of the Tar Monster. Shayla Arashi transformed too

Thetis: She sure did and man that was a sticky one!

Britney Crosby: Yeah that was crazy and awesome.

Overflow: You got that right.

Hayley Buckingham: I agree there everyone.

Rarity: It was a really fun and amazing battle darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was!

Gill Grunt: You got that right there.

Ice Demon: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Thetis used the Dynaman gear and they fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Lilith the Imp, Beelzemon, Gallantmon, MegaGargomon, Sakuyamon, Justimon, Leomon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Dr. Robotnik, Evil Scratch, Evil Grounder, Evil Coconuts, Mama Robotnik, Smiley (Sonic), Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion = Battling Another Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone, Boomerang, Kaos, Midnight Sun, Tiki Tong, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken Wing, Ketchup Bandit, Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung and Lady Flamicorn who are the Embodiments of Sweet Leaf and the Ignition Dopant.

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok (to Ace): Nico, Sweet Leaf's team, Animal Path's team, and the others did good Battling Another Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone, Boomerang, Kaos, Midnight Sun, Tiki Tong, Angry Nashville Hot Chicken Wing, Ketchup Bandit, Pink Ranger Slayer, Weddinmon, Marcel, Su Yung and Lady Flamicorn. They are the Embodiments of Sweet Leaf and the Ignition Dopant.

Ace Bunny: That was so awesome and cool!

Pyra: Boy it sure was and it was so fun.

Lilith the Imp: Yeah no kidding there.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was so fun. And it was great.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: You got that right.

Zavok: Indeed. Lets get it on!

Ace used the Denziman Gear and they fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Stinkfly, Penelope Stinky Florington, Ren & Stimpy, Ripping Friends, Bart Simpson, Ed, Edd, Eddy, Sunset Shimmset, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Axel, Firefly, Scorcher, Firebrand, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser - Lincoln's rescue was back in The Nightmare Room and this time, it was to be to help superstitious Luke Green see that his superstitions are only holding him back and we're also going to destroy the cursed good-luck charm he has and perform an exorcism on his Locker 13, and after that, we headed out to confront the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/ Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou from Kinnikuman (PANTS) WHEW!

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor (to Wheeler): Lincoln's rescue was back in The Nightmare Room and this time, it was to be to help superstitious Luke Green see that his superstitions are only holding him back and we're also going to destroy the cursed good-luck charm he has and perform an exorcism on his Locker 13, and after that, we headed out to confront the clones of God of Time, Dominator, El Kite, The One, Rampageman, Bicorn, The Natural, Caucasusman, Ideaman, The Notorious, The Executioner, Leviathan, Onyxman, The Berserker, Magnificent, The Man, Silverman, Mirageman, Abyssman, Painman, Justiceman, Ganman, Thingman, Crowman, Psychoman, Nemesis, Peek-a-Boo, Polarman, Marlinman, Marvellous, Crushman, Turboman, Dalmatiman, Jak Chi, Max Radial, Neptune King, Neptuneman, Kendaman, Screw Kid, Graveyard Demons, Satan, Akuma Shogun, Ashuraman, Sunshine, The Ninja, Junkman, Planetman, Sneagator, Buffaloman, Springman, Mister Khamen, The Mountain, Atlantis, Black Hole, Stereo-Cassette King, Omegaman Aristera, Hailman, Pirateman, Gear Master, Mariquitaman, Lunaight, God of Intelligence, God of Brutality, God of Technique, God of Strength, God of Flight, Kinnikuman Super Phoenix, Mammothman, Satan Cross, Prisman, Omegaman Dexia, Kinnikuman Zebra, Parthenon, The Manriki, Motorman, Bikeman, Kinnikuman Mariposa, The Hawkman, Mister VTR, King the 100-Ton, Mixer Taitei, Kinnikuman Big Body, Leopardon, Cannonballer, Golemman, Pinchman, Kinnikuman Soldier, Heavy Metal, The God Shark, Woolman, Bulldozerman, Ramenman, Warsman, Robin Mask, Brockenman, Curry Cook, Bockman, Booton, Mikhailman, Kommandas, Buki Boy, Black Ship, Higanteman, Cambridgeman, Rollerman, Tyrant, Doguman, Hammerhead, Alien Sheik, Skull Bozu, Devil Magician, Kinkotsuman, Iwao, King Ton, Franky, Abdullah, Brutal Alien, Daibutsura, Dai King, Tigerian, Sprinter Sword, Bottomless Alien, Tendon,Nagaashigon, Bazoogara, Octopus Dragon, Black Shadow, Bullgoras, Monster Turkey, Rugged Brothers, Monster Master/Student Combo Blood Illusions Diabolos, Stray Devil Chojin Combo, Killer Game Combo, Hell Missionaries, Last Intelligence, John Does, Omega Glorious, The Mighty Hercules, Modesties, El Dominoes, Bermuda III, SKGB (Kowalski), and Saizou from Kinnikuman! (PANTS) WHEW!

Wheeler: I know! That was a lot of them!

Fireor: (Pants) I need some water.

Maria gave him some.

Fireor: Ahh thanks Maria.

He drank it down.

Maria: You're welcome.

Fireor: Ahh. Needed that.

Arienne: Boy that had to be the most monsters I've ever seen in one rescue for Lincoln!

Stinkfly: Yeah no kidding!

Penelope Florington: That had to set a huge record!

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there! That was a huge record.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there!

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding!

Fireor: Wow! No kidding! Wow! You guys had an eventful one on that one. Lets do it!

Wheeler used the Kakuranger Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Paula the 8-Foot Tall Spirit, Iron Giant, Esmeralda (Disney), Qin, Nanette, Godzilla, King Ghidorah, Rodan, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lori and RD Carol VS Whirlin, Fireor, Quakemon, Freezard, Trifire, Vilevine, Cycloptor, Evil Splash Woman, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - The mascots made a Smoking Hot Bikini Ray

---

Whirlin was next.

Whirlin (to Linka): The mascots made a Smoking Hot Bikini Ray. Did it work?

Linka: (Russian Accent) It worked really perfectly and it was

awesome.

Aquagirl: It was really awesome!

Aquagirl showed a picture of the girls in their swimsuits that was made by the ray.

Whirlin: WHOA! HUBBA HUBBA! Wow! That is really cool!

Paula the 8-Foot Tall Spirit: Yeah no kidding there and it was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy we looked really smoking hot and awesome in that.

Scootaloo: (LAUGHS) Yeah you all sure did.

Whirlwind: That was awesome!

Whirlin: That sure was! Lets do it!

Linka used the Jetman Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Gi, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Ultimate Rath, Daniella King, Hulk Hogan, Triple H, A.J., Kane, Undertaker, Goldberg, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS Chillyfish, Trifire, Freezard, Vilevine, Magma, Strikning, Cyborg Rangers, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - That Bikini Ray Gun is amazing. Too Bad Maria didn't like it

---

Chillyfish was next.

Chillyfish (to Gi): That Bikini Ray Gun is amazing. Too Bad Maria didn't like it

Gi: Yeah but you know how she is with Bikini Swimsuits. She doesn't like it.

Zecora: A swimsuit like that would be too revealing for one as Maria for her to fear, she fears that there are perverts that would around her to be far and near.

Ultimate Rath: It would not be a pleasant sight for her though!

Daniella King: I agree there. And quite frankly I don't blame her for sticking to a one-piece swimsuit.

Fluttershy: I usually wear a surfer wetsuit myself because I know what she usually feels when it comes to that.

Tornado Bolt: That is very uncomfortable for her.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja I don't blame her.

Stealth Elf: No kidding.

Chillyfish: Maria is very fine with a one-piece and that's okay. Lets do it!

Gi used the Flashman Gear and they fired waves of water, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Johnny 2x4, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Feedback, Anna Hotteling, Elec Man, Lightning Man, Fuse Man, Spark Man, Lincoln, Linka, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Magma, 50 Below, Megahorn, Serpentina, Oculous, Shrieker, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Camie had awesome news for us.

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood: (to Jonny) Camie had awesome news for you guys. What was it?

Johnny 2X4: She revealed that she was pregnant!

Deadwood: OH WOW! Congratulations to her! J.D. and Camie must be really happy.

Wynn: Oh they sure are! And we all are happy for them.

Feedback: We sure are and it's awesome.

Anna Hotteling: We're going to the doctor after the mission is done and we're going to find out how many she is expecting.

Pinkie Pie: But this will be such an awesome baby shower for her!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure will be fun and awesome for her.

Featherweight: We're really excited for her!

Sprocket: And without a doubt the babies will have awesome powers like their mother.

Deadwood: I have that same feeling too. Lets do it!

Johnny used the Dairanger gear and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Gina the Melusine, Popeye, Olive Oyl, Sweepea, Popeye Jr., Wimpy, Bluto, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Oculous, 50 Below, Magma, Serpentina, Screamer, Shrieker, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Shaggy and Scooby are fighting each other!? What were they arguing about

---

Black Lance was next

Black Lance (to Jimmy): Shaggy and Scooby are fighting each other!? What were they arguing about?!

Jimmy: I honestly have no idea! But man you should have seen how mad they were with each other.

Billy: Yeah! They were wanting to rip each other to pieces!

Gina: That is for sure! Man they were as mad as both the Hatfields and the McCoys combined times ten!

Applejack: That is for sure! J.D. had to bash their heads together 4 times to get them to stop.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding there and man that had to be a record for that.

Flashwing: Yeah that really hurt them but it was to get them to stop!

Black Lance: BOY Whatever it was that got them mad at each other it must've been really bad! Lets do it!

Jimmy used the Maskman Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Bullfrag, Maggie Orbersson, Jen, Gwen, Kevin, Alan, Max, Verdona, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Soap Shadow, Billiards Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Madame Noir, Emperor Z, Nojoke, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - The Haunted Hamburger is back as a clone!? I hope we eat it

---

Marionette Shadow was next

Marionette Shadow (to Style Queen): The Haunted Hamburger is back as a clone!? I hope we eat it.

Style Queen: Me too! That is one nasty tempered burger but he is gonna be our dinner soon!

Yelan: Yeah no kidding! He is going into our stomachs later on.

Bullfrag: No kidding and I love good burgers.

Maggie Orbersson: Same here!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy no kidding! This burger is gonna be awesome for dinner.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there.

Spyro: You got that right and we love good burgers.

Marionette Shadow: I hope you guys cover it in ketchup, teriyaki sauce and pineapples for Tick Tock. Lets do it!

Style Queen used the Kiramager Gear and they fired waves of magic and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Agent of Creation - Venus, Sailor Venus, Splendid Venus, Venus Chan, Venus (Mega Man), Mega Man, Roll Chan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Bell Org, Charcoal Grill Org, Barbed Wire Org, Ship Org, Quadro Org, Bulldozer Org, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - Boy Shaggy and Scooby are REALLY MAD AT EACH OTHER

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne (to Marceline): Boy, Shaggy and Scooby are

REALLY MAD AT EACH OTHER! Not even Eli and Erica can calm them down!

Marceline: NO KIDDING! I don't know what got them so pissed off at each other but it was really bad to set them off like this!

Melody: Yeah whatever it was that ticked them off must've been REALLY brutal!

Agent of Creation - Venus: We've never seen them this mad before. J.D. and Sakura said that they had a less violent fight before when the Hamburger Monster appeared the first time. But this was worse!

Princess Luna: And this was worse than what happened back then.

Moondust: Geez! I can't believe they are that mad at each other.

Snowdrop: You got that right!

Gari: Boy this was brutal!

Blackout: No kidding there!

Count Nocturne: I hope they calm down long enough for us to find out what got them so pissed! Lets do it!

Marceline used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Fumiko, Laney, Crysta, Syd, Becky, Poison Ivy, Wildvine, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Centaur Man, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Goche, Dogranio Yaboon, Destra Majju, Zamiga Delma, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - The Burger Monster was a former employee that wanted a raise

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: (to Gaz) The Burger Monster was a former employee that wanted a raise. Too bad he still didn't get one

Gaz: I know! His name was Skippy Johnson. He worked for Mr. O-Greazy for almost 40 years and he didn't get a raise from him. By all accounts he should have just quit and got a much better job.

Fat Albert: Yeah no kidding there. He deserved much better.

Fumiko: When he was busted the first time, J.D. and the gang got him community service because Jail at his advanced age would have been a death sentence for him.

Princess Celestia: A Good act of merit on their part.

King Solar: Yeah he was like around 60 to 70 years old I think.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding there. But he was allowed to retire in peace after that and he has all those amazing awards from there.

Amber Morning: Boy no kidding! He was very productive.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Kerbero Gangan: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Gaz used the Operation Overdrive gear and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Grinataur

---

Grinataur was next.

Grinataur: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

May: I agree there.

Grinataur: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Haunted Hamburger, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Haunted Hamburger and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

KAMEN RIDER! SAMURAI!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

They had the Fire Buster ready and Nico readied a Thunderbird Disk. They loaded the disks and fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Grinataur you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Time for you to see red!

Tsukasa: As in ketchup!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Red Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

They turned into the red rangers from Time Force to Mystic Force!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SMART BUTTKICKING 6!

She summoned Dr. Starline, Evil Naga (Kyurangers), Wild Ones, Huge Wrestlers, SpongeBob the Kelp Creature and Baby Prunes!

We went at the monster and blasted and smashed him.

Pepperdance, Bonnie Burger, Seaspray and Octopunch used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Octopunch's Torch Gun, Seaspray's Laser Cannons and Pepperdance and Bonnie Burger's powers 100-fold.

Octopunch and Bonnie Burger: TORCH BURGER SHOT!

Seaspray and Pepperdance: CAJUN FURY BLAST!

Samus of Metroid and Iceage: METROID ICE BLAST!

Frosta of the Ice and White Lightning: ICE OF ETHERIA BLAST!

Keiko of The Flower Flame and Killer Croc: FLOWER FIRE CROCODILE BLAST!

Fabia of Haos and Titania: HAOS PRINCESS BLASTER!

Donkey Kong of the Coconuts and Grodd: COCONUT CROCODILE BLAST!

Duncan of the Buttkicking Buttwallopers and Scorpion: SMASHING

BUTTKICKING BLAST!

Scarlet of the Smarts and Doc Ock: OCTOPUS FURY BLAST!

Cameron of the Iron Man and Juggernaut: IRON JUGGERNAUT BLASTER!

Courtney of the Flame and Count Vertigo: FLAMING VERTIGO BLAST!

Nikiya of the Saiyans and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA SAIYAN BLASTER!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Qin, Nico and Eli: EARTH BURGER SMASHER!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Lincoln: BURGER ELEMENT STYLE: CHEESEBURGER!

R. Mika: BURGER LIGHT STYLE: BIG MAC!

Juri Han: BURGER DARK STYLE: WHOPPER!

Twilight Sparkle: BURGER MAGIC STYLE: QUARTER POUNDER!

They fired energy and elements and they formed into said burgers.

Lincoln and his harem: BURGER FINAL SMASH: BURGER EXPLOSION!

They fired a massive ki blast turned the Haunted Hamburger into a gigantic big mac which got eaten!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Haunted Hamburger super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Haunted Hamburger clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Haunted Hamburger clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Haunted Hamburger clone, and he banished The Ghost of The Hooded Heffer clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like that's another of the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies taken down, but this is only the beginning.

Lincoln: You got that right, there's a lot of them we're gonna be facing. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Mannoroth The Destructor.

?: You fools will fall to the might of The Burning Legion!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of Fel Magic that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the Fel Magic blasts and it flowed into us making us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Mannoroth, or we will force you out.

A massive centaur-like beast came out, and it was none other than Mannoroth The Destructor.

Lincoln: Mannoroth.

Gina Hermos: I should've known you'd show up here, you bastard. Perfect timing.

Suddenly, Gina Hermos' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mannoroth, she left red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gina Hermos: You've got some nerve coming here, Mannoroth, all you ever desired was to slaughter all those who get in your way and lead The Burning Legion to victory. Well, that ends here and now, The Burning Legion dies here with you, you barbaric demon.

Suddenly, Gina Hermos was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mannoroth: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it. The wrath of The Legendary Dragon Hermos and

Legendary Knight Hermos is about to be unleashed.

Then, as the vortex faded, Gina Hermos emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos is about to be unleashed on Mannoroth!

Gina Hermos grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark red hair and flower clip and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands and claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gina Hermos has on a short-sleeved red shirt, short-sleeved red blouse, red skirt, red pants, red bridal gloves, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos surrounded by water and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in.

Suddenly, Gina Hermos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark red angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long dark red wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings, Gina Hermos has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gina Hermos' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gina Hermos' Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Legendary Dragon and Knight Hermos Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Legendary Dragon and Knight Hermos Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark red gems and The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with dark red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with dark red gems for eyes and dark red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gina Hermos has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Legendary Dragon Hermos' head with dark red gems for eyes and large dark red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark red kanji with water drops in between the kanji below The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos that said, "Gina Hermos, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Dragon Hermos and The Legendary Knight Hermos, Atlantis Sister, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Hermos, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis and Duel Monster Weapon Fusions, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Crump the Nightmare Penguin, Destroyer of Mannoroth the Destructor, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Claw of Hermos and Legendary Knight Hermos and Legendary Dragon Hermos"

ジーナ・ハーモス、伝説のドラゴン・ハーモスと伝説の騎士ハーモスのジーン・スラマー、アトランティスの姉妹、ハーモス夫妻の愛する娘、宇宙水力学とデュエルモンスター武器融合の達人、強力で熟練した剣士、真の不滅にして全能の強力な者宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ダークローラの軽蔑者、クランプ・ザ・ナイトメア・ペンギンの大敵、マンノロス・ザ・デストラクターの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の力究極の善、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の破壊者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な真の女神、サディスティック野郎、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、そしてヘルモスの爪のマスター、そして伝説の騎士ヘルモスと伝説のドラゴンヘルモス

Gina Hermos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEGENDARY KNIGHT HERMOS-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT HERMOS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT HERMOS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM LEGENDARY KNIGHT HERMOS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gina Hermos' Super Angel-Legendary Knight Hermos-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mannoroth saw it, he fired blasts of Fel Magic at her to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed the Fel Magic blasts and she fired a massive barrage of dark red energy, stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mannoroth and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Gina Hermos has transformed, and now, the fury of Hermos is about to be unleashed.

Lincoln: Gina has done a lot for me and my sisters and took on the wrath of Lynn when that monster was still inside her. Now, Gina Hermos is going to put an end to Mannoroth and end his destructive ambitions for good.

Gina Hermos: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Legendary Knight Hermos Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Oceanic Water Maelstrom Legendary Knight Hermos Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-

Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Gina Hermos.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything that you've done in Azeroth and the realms, Mannoroth, you knew that death was coming for you, and now, we'll make sure The Burning Legion dies here along with you.

Gina Hermos and Lincoln went after Jedah Dohma, who continued firing Fel Magic at them, but Lincoln kept absorbing them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Mannoroth, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Gina Hermos attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Gina Hermos also did the same by firing dark red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Gina Hermos attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Mannoroth even more angrier than ever.

Mannoroth: YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Mannoroth went after Lincoln and Gina Hermos, but Lincoln and Gina Hermos fired rainbow and dark red energy blasts at Jedah Dohma and they summoned water dragons to attack Mannoroth and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln summoned Elemental HERO Sparkman and merged him with The Claw of Hermos and he got an awesome greatsword called THE SHOCKING GREATSWORD OF ELEMENTAL HERO SPARKMAN and Gina Hermos summoned Red Eyes Black Dragon and merged him with The Claw of Hermos and she got an awesome greatsword called THE DARK DRAGON GREATSWORD OF RED EYES BLACK DRAGON, and they brutally attacked him, and Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Mannoroth's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Mannoroth into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, Fel Magic, superhuman strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles

grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Mannoroth except for his armor and weapons, and he banished Mannoroth to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Gina Hermos and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Gina Hermos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve dark red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark red angel wings are permanent.

Gina Hermos: Your days of causing destruction throughout Azeroth are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Mannoroth for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gina.

Suddenly, Gina Hermos wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gina Hermos' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Legendary Dragon Hermos and Legendary Knight Hermos flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gina Hermos sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage to Mannoroth.

Lincoln: He was one tough opponent, just as we saw.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Gina both defeated him and even used some Duel Monster Weapon Fusions which we hadn't seen in a long while and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, Fel Magic, superhuman strength, and abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the three we're going to meet: Sara Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Construct, Sasha Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Shekhinaga, and Sonnya Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Anoyatyllis.

Selene Arcangela: The last of The Halloween Gene-Slammers?! Awesome, and you guys are going to love them, Sara Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Construct, Sasha Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Shekhinaga, and Sonnya Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Anoyatyllis are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmates in Cooking, and they're masters of cooking, but shockingly, they are also beautiful and deadly ninjas like their sister, Taki from Soul Calibur, and Sara has a blue ninja outfit, Sasha has a green ninja outfit, and Sonnya has a yellow ninja outfit. They also took down those that would harm Lincoln without noticing them at all, and to show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln made the Dollshadow Sisters beautiful necklaces, and as a result, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that he would marry Taki and her sisters along with the rest of his harem when he comes of age.

Nico: Wow, masters of cooking and deadly ninjas?! No one would ever suspect them at all.

Selene Emperyous: You said it. Plus, they hate Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, the reason why is because those two buttfaces tried to harm with Lincoln with weapons, but the Dollshadow Sisters beat the crap out of Hawk and Hank and wedgied them onto a flagpole.

Me: Oh, I remembered that one all too well, those buttfaces deserved it for trying to harm Lincoln with weapons.

Luna: What a bunch of losers.

Laney: So glad those losers along with Abigail Sanchez and Ophelia Shroud are finally gone forever.

Deadwood: I'm glad you and Scooby settled things, Shaggy.

Black Lance: You two are friends.

Marionette Shadow: And fighting with each other isn't who you are.

Count Nocturne: Now, let's get eating!

Kerbero Gangan: Me and Nico want our Patties with just cheese!

Nico: I agree there! Great job everyone.

Applejack: (To the viewers) Hope y'all liked this one.

Xenia: We all did.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Night of the Living Burger is one of my favorites from A Pup Named Scooby Doo and that one aired on November 7th, 1989 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper as well as Pepperdance, Cayenne Cajun

Pepper, Helena Knudson, Camille Bergeron, Pipsqueak And Svetlana Spice and we're going to U.A. Academy and we're going to have Camie's baby shower there. And it's going to be fun and we're going to battle a clone of the Baseball Specter and we're going to be in for an explosive one. Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst Are all going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper who are the Embodiments of Pepperdance and Ms. Cheerilee. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer of Spark Mandrill. Her name is Samantha Spark.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Lola Geh, Gene-Slammer of Divine Serpent Geh, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy King Hyperion, a psychotic monster, the main antagonist of the first story arc of the Exiles series, and an insane alternate version of Hyperion, who unlike the mainstream Hyperion who is a hero, King Hyperion was a man determined to wreck havoc across time and space in order to rule over the cosmos as a mad god.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to The Nightmare Room, this time, it'll be to help Janet, Todd, Freddy, Dex and Alexis find out who among them is a werewolf, but when we find out that Alexis is the werewolf, we're going to remove it from her and destroy it. And once that's done, we're going after our next target: Mutilor, a dangerous alien pirate and one of the Swat Kats' enemies. And we're going to meet Sara Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Construct, Sasha Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Shekhinaga, and Sonnya Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Anoyatyllis, The Dollshadow Sisters, these three girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmates in Cooking, and they're masters of cooking, but shockingly, they are also beautiful and deadly ninjas like their sister, Taki from Soul Calibur, and Sara has a blue ninja outfit, Sasha has a green ninja outfit, and Sonnya has a yellow ninja outfit. They also took down those that would harm Lincoln without noticing them at all, and to show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln made the Dollshadow Sisters beautiful necklaces, and as a result, they kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that he would marry Taki and her sisters along with the rest of his harem when he comes of age. Plus, they hate Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, the reason why is because those two buttfaces tried to harm with Lincoln with weapons, but the Dollshadow Sisters beat the crap out of Hawk and Hank and wedgied them onto a flagpole.

The next chapter is going to be in for an adventure that ruffles our feathers as we battle a clone of Chickenstein and stop him

See you all next time.

# THE CASE OF THE FRANKENSTEIN CHICKEN

This chapter is based on the episode Chickenstein Lives

---

Over at U.A. Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper as well as Pepperdance, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, Helena Knudson, Camille Bergeron, Pipsqueak And Svetlana Spice as well as the entire team and we were there for Camie's awesome baby shower. We had everything all set up for it. The doctor said that Camie was due for nonuplets or 9 babies! WHOA! And they were all girls. It was going to be a huge birth. Pickle and Barley Barrel were with Camie in the hover wheelchair.

Me: Boy this is the first time we ever had a baby shower here.

Himiko: I know! This is gonna be so awesome.

Sirius: It sure will be awesome.

Tsuyu: I know! First of many for us in either J.D. or Lincoln's harems.

Ochaco: I agree too.

Izuku: You got that right. I'm excited for this.

Qin: I am too.

Camie: Same here.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! I'm really excited for this.

Nico: Me too! Pepperdance, I want to thank you, Cajun Fox, and your teams for coming.

Pepperdance: No problem Nico. This will be fun and amazing.

Qin: Yeah it sure will be.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: You got that right.

Nico: Cayenne what do you like to do in your free time?

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: I work at my own restaurant. It's partnered up with Lynn's table.

Lincoln: It's true Nico. Cayenne has an awesome Cajun and Spicy food restaurant next door to Lynn's Table. It's called The Cayenne Creole Pit.

Nico: Wow! That sounds tasty.

Me: Oh it is tasty. And the spice is awesome too.

Varie: Yeah.

Lynn Sr.: And she and I are awesome partners everyone.

Nico: That is awesome and fun.

Poromon: I eat there as well.

Nico: Cool cool.

May: That is awesome

Camie: I'll say.

Shaggy: Like yeah it sure is. Guys I'm sorry you had to see us fighting like that.

Me: Ah no worries Shaggy. Believe it or not Nico, Shaggy and Scooby were mad at each other when the Burger Monster made its first appearance back then too.

Nico: Really? Wow.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah but it wasn't that bad back then.

Nico: Still Shaggy and Scooby I'm impressed that you were able to eat that many chicken wings.

Velma: Jinkies. That was a lot of them.

Nico: Just don't fight like that again okay?

Shaggy: Like we won't.

Nico: What were they arguing about the first time?

Me: Hmm. I don't really remember that one.

Camie: Darn.

Varie: Yeah.

Shaggy: But like that was a great battle with the burger monster!

Nico: I ate the cheese!

Me: You sure did!

Camie: No kidding!

Me: Nico likes only cheese on his burgers. No lettuce, tomatoes, onions, ketchup, mustard or pickles, just cheese.

Lola: Boy he likes it plain.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah I'm always specific on that.

Maria: (To Shaggy and Scooby) Honestly you two fighting isn't like you both at all.

Shaggy: It's like really rare of us to be fighting Maria.

Scooby Doo: Yeah.

Me: They RARELY fight and it usually doesn't end up violent. It usually is more like a sibling sort of thing.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Yeah.

Shaggy: Sorry you had to see us go at each other like that.

Me: No worries. Shaggy between you and me, do you really eat chum?

Shaggy: Ew! Like no way!

Me: Good.

Bakugo: Sorry, Camie. But you can't get on missions while pregnant.

Camie: I know.

Me: The main mission isn't till later today so she has some time off till then.

Nico: Yeah.

Bakugo: I know. But we're just worried.

Laney: We know.

Himiko: But this is amazing. 9 girls. WOW!

Sirius: That is a lot!

Nico: No kidding!

Bakugo: Look on the bright side. At least you have the new mascots to keep you company

Cresselia: That's true.

Beautifly: I agree there too.

Me: Yep.

Pickle Barrel: I agree too. Captain Rainbow Dash put us in charge of protecting Camie.

Barley Barrel: She sure did.

Varie: Awesome.

We then saw a line of all the other mascots lining up to bounce on Camie's stomach. Mevya was in the front of the line.

Mevya: How much do I have to pay to bounce on Camie's stomach?

Me: Mascots don't do that.

Nico: Camie is in a fragile state like this.

Nicole: Yeah you can't bounce on her stomach.

Qin: You'll hurt the babies if you do that.

Poromon: Oh right.

Horsea: I want my money back!

Nico: Horsea you didn't spend any morning.

Xenia: Instead of pregnant girls just use that on girls ready to fart when they have too much gas.

Poromon: Oh. That works even better.

Horsea: Okay I'll save it for that.

Me: Good.

All Might: Camie, I think you're going to be a great mother.

Camie: Oh thank you All Might.

Qin: It'll be awesome for her.

Momo: It sure will be.

Vinyl Scratch: I agree there too.

Varie: Yeah.

Ed put a pacifier on Poromon.

Poromon sucked on it and it was satisfying for him.

Poromon: (Happy) Mmm.

Lynn: If Harold saw that you know what he would do?

Me: Make fun of Poromon.

Lynn: Yep.

Ed put pacificers on Poliwag, manaphy and Horsea.

They sucked on those.

Harold: LOOK! IT'S THE MASCOTS THE BABIES! (LAUGHS)

Me: Go suck a doorknob Bedwetter!

I fired a wave of water and it wet his pants!

Syd Chang: LOOK! HAROLD WET HIS PANTS!

EVERYONE LAUGHED!

Harold: AAAAAHHH! MOMMY! (CRYING!)

He ran like a Baby!

Horsea looked at Maria.

Maria: Aww you look so cute Horsea.

Horsea sucked the pacifier.

Maria: Also J.D. fired that water.

Horsea nodded.

May: Harold had that coming for what he said.

Manaphy nodded.

Nico: Man what a nimrod.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Baseball Specter has been sighted.

We gasped.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Like not him!

Me: Oh man, a clone of The Baseball Specter?! Not good.

Qin: I checked with the prison, and Bob Taylor is still in prison.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case, that jerk tried to scare Luis Santiago so he wouldn't pass Cab's homerun record.

Shaggy: Like, he couldn't let go of that, so he tried to scare Luis away.

Nico: Talk about a sore loser.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lynn: Lincoln told us the situation, and we're so ready for that baseball ghost.

Me: Without a doubt, we're going to knock this guy out of the park.

Qin: No kidding!

Poromon head a Pokemon cry.

Poromon: Huh? Look!

We saw a Hoppip.

Me: Oh it's a Hoppip.

May: Wow one of the lightest Pokemon that is as light as air.

Nico: Oh and the poor thing hurt its head.

We went over.

Me: Ash, you and Misty and Brock met a trainer for Hoppip right?

Ash: Yeah her name is Mariah and she trained Mariah to detect the weather.

Me: That is cool.

Poromon: Are you okay?

Hoppip: I hit my head on the wall.

Me: Oh poor thing.

We got to healing it.

Maria: A mascot having a mascot Pokemon?

Poromon: Hey, I can have one too!

Me: He is one of the core 310 after all.

Camie: That does make sense.

Xenia: Yep.

Hoppip was healed up.

Hoppip: Thanks.

Poliwag: Yay! We have another sibling!

Poromon: We sure do!

Nico: Awesome!

Poromon: I'm gonna teach you all there is to know to being a mascots.

Hoppip: Awesome and I do love beer!

Poliwag: YAY! Awesome!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Baseball Specter clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Baseball Specter clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Baseball Specter clone.

Me: Now we can get ready. Please excuse me.

I went to the bathroom and changed into my attire for this.

I came out.

Me: Much better. Now this. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: YEAH!

We searched for him and we're looking around for The Baseball Specter clone.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Baseball Specter Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Baseball Specter clone head for us, and as he threw tons of baseballs at us, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with fire surrounding it that protected all of us, and they burned the baseballs, and it got him so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain, and the fire was really hurting him bad.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the fire really hurt him bad.

Baseball Specter Clone: GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST

KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hit The Baseball Specter clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Baseball Specter clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final game.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) Now, we're gonna force you into retirement for good.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst: And us as well.

Suddenly, the eyes of Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst turned neon and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, burgers, Twinkies, chili peppers, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached The Baseball Specter clone, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, burgers, Twinkies, chili peppers, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Bonnie Burger: Even if you're just a clone of The Baseball Specter, you're still just as bad as the real one.

Tiana Twinkie: But, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: And when we find out who it was that did this.

Bianka Bierwurst: We're going to end his life once and for all. Now, prepare to say goodbye to your baseball career, you insane phantom.

Me: This is gonna be good! U.A. Heroes lets bring the pain!

Izuku: YEAH!

Hoppip charged at him and fired a solar beam!

It hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Me: Nice shot! Now this! WOLF RAINBOW! 狼虹

I combined the Wolf and Rainbow Tai Chi Characters and fired a Rainbow Blast that formed into a Wolf Pack and it hit the Baseball Specter and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: AWESOME!

Sena: WOW! That was awesome!

Rai: I'll say!

Me: Yeah!

Camie: Just because I'm pregnant doesn't mean I can still help out. WIND! 風

She fired a wind blast and it hit the Baseball Specter and blasted him down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Gaz: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Marceline: It's morphin time! (THUNDERCLAP!) VAMPIRE BAT!

Style Queen: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Jimmy: MASK ON!

Jonny 2X4: GREEN SYLPH OF THE WIND HEAVENS!

Gi: BLUE FLASH CHANGE!

Linka: AQUA FRIGATE!

Wheeler: INFERNO AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Ace: DENZI CHANGE!

Thetis: DYNA POWER!

They transformed!

Gaz: KICK INTO OVERDRIVE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE MIDNIGHT BLACK!

Style Queen: SHINING AS THE FORCE OF JEWELS! KIRAMAI DIAMOND!

Linka: AQUA FRIGATE! JETMAN AQUA!

They were ready!

Me: (To the viewerS) Not very many transformation roll calls on that one.

Marceline was a midnight black Ranger, Gaz was a Midnight Black Ranger for Operation Overdrive. Style Queen was a Rainbow Ranger, Jimmy was a Aqua Blue Ranger, Johnny was a Spring Green Ranger, Gi was an Aqua Blue Ranger, Linka was an Aqua Blue Jetman Ranger, Wheeler was a Fire Color Ranger, Ace was a Red and Fire Ranger for Denziman, And Thetis was an Aqua Blue Ranger for Denziman.

Nico: AWESOME! Still cool though.

Bakugo: Try this one! VOLCANO! 火山

He fired a massive and powerful explosion blast of lava and it hit Baseball Spector and blasted him down!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Me: WHOA! Nice one Bakugo!

Vegeta: I must agree.

Lynn: Batter up!

Lynn fired waves of lava and they hit the Baseball Specter and exploded!

---

Eli: OH YEAH!

Me: Watch this one! VOLCANO 火山

I used the power of the Volcano Character!

Me: (SPEAKING IN KRONOS LANGUAGE)

I fired a massive wave of lava and fire and massive numbers of fiery explosions blasted off all over the place around the Baseball Specter!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABOOOOM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The area was turned into a raging inferno!

Qin: WHOA! That was epic!

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Izuku: And this! LIGHTNING! 雷

He fired a blast of lightning and the blast hit the Baseball Specter and electrocuted him.

Me: YEAH!

Himiko: How about this one! ELEMENT! 素

She fired a blast of fire, water, wind, earth, lightning, darkness and light and blasted the Baseball Specter down.

Qin: WHOA!

Ochaco: GO HIMIKO!

Sakura Knudson: WOW! What is all that you're doing?

Me: The powers of the Tai Chi characters. Ever saw these before sis?

Sakura Knudson: Come to think of it. No I haven't.

Me: It's a really amazing and powerful art. Watch. ECLIPSE! 蝕

I fired a wave of sunlight and moonlight and it formed into a Solar Eclipse Sun and it blasted the Baseball Specter down!

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: You can do it too sis. We'll show you.

Manaphy ran to him and blasted him all over with energy waves.

Horsea ran to him and fired a wave of energy and blasted the specter with a Hyper Beam blast and smashed him all over.

Camie: YEAH! And this! AURORA! 極光

She fired a blast of aurora energy and blasted the Specter down.

Qin: Take that!

Pickle and Barley Barrel: RAINBOW! 虹

They fired a prismatic rainbow blast and the blasts all hit the specter and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Poliwag ran over to him and slapped his face all over with his tail.

Lola: YEAH!

Shaggy: Like take that!

Me: What's wrong Specter? No snappy comeback? No witty banter?

Baseball Specter Clone: I'm striking you out!

He threw flaming baseballs and I punched them and kicked them back at him like Popeye did to Bluto with horseshoes and they exploded all over!

MASSIVE NUMBERS OF FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: Take that!

Poromon got on a slingshot and blasted at the specter and smashed him in his face!

Qin: YEAH!

Suddenly, Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy, stars, and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are burgers, Twinkies, chili peppers, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at The Baseball Specter clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man, we've got ourselves a smorgasbord of a battle coming our way.

Lincoln: I've already got some plates ready to collect the food.

Lincoln summoned massive platters.

Nico: Oh, this should be good.

But, The Baseball Specter Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of colored energy. Then, as the vortex faded, Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst emerged, but they were changed forever.

Bonnie Burger grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and green highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and green energy aura with stars, fire, flames, hamburgers, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a hamburger with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bonnie Burger has on a green sleeveless crop top, sleeveless red open vest, red skirt with the Burger Dopant symbol on it, green pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, hamburgers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Burger Dopant surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Bonnie Burger felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and red angel wings with green tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with red tips and green markings, Bonnie Burger has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bonnie Burger's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and green energy, stars, fire, flames, hamburgers, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bonnie Burger's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Burger Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Burger Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and green gems and the Burger Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Bonnie Burger has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Burger Dopant symbol that said, "Bonnie Burger, Embodiment of The Burger Dopant, Amazing Fry Cook, Legend of the Fry Cook World, Creator of Awesome Burgers of Massive Numbers of Flavors, Warrior and Master of Fire and Burgers, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Fire Octopus Robot, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Burgers, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ボニー・バーガー、バーガー・ドーパントの化身、素晴らしいフライ・クック、フライ・クック世界の伝説、膨大な数の味の素晴らしいバーガーの創造者、火とハンバーガーの戦士でありマスター、宇宙の真の不滅で強力な戦士、愛する未来の妻ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソン、ファイヤー・タコ・ロボットの大敵、チーム・

ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、ハンバーガー、フェニックスの達人、そして天使たち

Bonnie Burger has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BURGER DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM BURGER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM BURGER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM BURGER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Tiana Twinkie grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large golden yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, Twinkies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a Twinkie with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her golden yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Tiana Twinkie has on a golden yellow sleeveless top, yellow short-sleeved blouse, yellow skirt with the Twinkie Dopant symbol on it, blue bellbottom pants, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, Twinkies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Burger Dopant surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding golden yellow gem with neon glowing golden yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tiana Twinkie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Tiana Twinkie has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tiana Twinkie's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, light, Twinkies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tiana Twinkie's Cosmic Eternal Solar Lightstorm Twinkie Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Solar Lightstorm Twinkie Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded golden yellow gems and the Twinkie Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Bonnie Burger has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large yellow gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji with stars in between the kanji below the Twinkie Dopant symbol that said, "Tiana Twinkie, Embodiment of The Twinkie Dopant, Amazing Creator of Awesome Twinkies of Massive Numbers of Flavors, Warrior and Master of Light, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Coral Snake Phantom - Corrapender, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Twinkies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ティアナ・トゥインキー、トゥインキー・ドーパントの化身、膨大な数のフレーバーの素晴らしいトゥインキーの驚くべき創造者、戦士であり光のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、コーラル・スネーク・ファントムの大敵であるコラペンダー、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光の達人、トゥインキー、フェニックス、天使

Tiana Twinkie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TWINKIE DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR LIGHTSTORM TWINKIE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHTSTORM TWINKIE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHTSTORM TWINKIE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Cayenne Cajun Pepper grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, chili peppers, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a hot pepper with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cayenne Cajun Pepper has on a crimson red sleeveless crop top, sleeveless crimson red open vest, crimson red skirt with the Pepper Dopant symbol on it, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, peppers, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Pepper Dopant surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Cayenne Cajun Pepper felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light orange angel wings with crimson red tips on the large light orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Cayenne Cajun Pepper has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cayenne Cajun Pepper's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and green energy, stars, fire, flames, peppers, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cayenne Cajun Pepper's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Pepper Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Pepper Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Pepper Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Cayenne Cajun Pepper has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Pepper Dopant symbol that said, "Cayenne Cajun Pepper, Embodiment of The Pepper Dopant, Spiciest Cajun Girl, Warrior and Master of Fire and Peppers, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Human Sunset Shimmer, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Peppers, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カイエン・ケイジャン・ペッパー、ペッパー・ドーパントの化身、最もスパイシーなケイジャン・ガール、火とペッパーの戦士でありマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、人類サンセット・シマーの大敵、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメンバーフェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、ペッパー、フェニックス、天使の達人

Cayenne Cajun Pepper has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PEPPER DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM PEPPER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM PEPPER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM PEPPER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Bianka Bierwurst grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a hot dog with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Bianka Bierwurst has on an orange sleeveless crop top, sleeveless orange open vest, orange skirt with the Hot Dog Dopant symbol on it, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Hot Dog Dopant surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Bianka Bierwurst felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red and yellow tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings, Bianka Bierwurst has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Bianka Bierwurst's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bianka Bierwurst's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Hot Dog Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Hot Dog Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and yellow gems and the Hot Dog Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Bianka Bierwurst has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Hot Dog Dopant symbol that said, "Bianka Bierwurst, Embodiment of The Hot Dog Dopant, Cooker of Awesome Hot Dogs, Warrior and Master of Fire and Hot Dogs, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Human Sunset Shimmer, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and

Master of Fire, Hot Dogs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ビアンカ・ビアヴルスト、ホットドッグ・ドーパントの化身、素晴らしいホットドッグの調理師、火とホットドッグの戦士でありマスター、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、人類サンセット・シマーの大敵、素晴らしいメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、ホットドッグ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Bianka Bierwurst has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HOT DOG DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM HOT DOG DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM HOT DOG DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM HOT DOG DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst, and when I saw them, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Baseball Specter Clone saw it, he went mad and threw baseballs at them, but Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst fired massive barrages of colored energy, stars, burgers, Twinkies, chili peppers, hot dogs, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Baseball Specter clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Bonnie Burger: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Burger Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Burger Dopant

Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you rotten ghost.

Tiana Twinkie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Solar Light Storm Twinkie Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Storm Twinkie Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) You better be ready for a thrashing you're never going to forget.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Pepper Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Pepper Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) This is the end for your baseball career.

Bianka Bierwurst: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Hot Dog Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Hot Dog Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And the end of your afterlife.

Suddenly, The Tar Monster clone got hit hard by energy blasts that took on the Sun.

Lincoln: J.D., did you…?

Me: Nope, that wasn't you, nor me. (Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long golden yellow hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a golden yellow frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and purple gem for the pendant, golden yellow skirt, white bridal gloves, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alicia Knudson, God Sibling of The Suns.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Carrie Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Alicia?!

Alicia Knudson: Yep, Alicia Knudson, God Sibling of The Suns, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, Bianka Bierwurst, Alicia Knudson, Shaggy, and I went after The Baseball Specter, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and green energy, golden yellow energy, crimson red energy, orange energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Baseball Specter Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, Bianka Bierwurst, Alicia Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Baseball Specter Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Baseball Specter Clone: YOU! YOU! (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Baseball Specter Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of scalding hot water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Alicia and Lincoln fired suns at him and he got burned badly, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of rainbow fire at The Baseball Specter clone, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln fired a ball of rainbow fire which hit The Baseball Specter clone and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Baseball Specter Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Baseball Specter Clone except for his uniform, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eyes, eleven massive and long colored wolf tails, large gold halos with four orbiting gold rings on each corner, twelve large colored orbs orbiting around the legs, and massive colored angel wings of Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst are permanent.

Shayla Arashi: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst and they kissed me all over the place, and when they were done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Baseball Specter clone and I absorbed him, and we also got tons of hot dogs, burgers, Twinkies, and hot peppers from the attack as well, so we've got a full course meal for tonight. (To Alicia Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Alicia.

Alicia Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Alicia Knudson and he hugged her, and Alicia Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alicia Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Alicia Knudson, God Sibling of The Sun, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful sun powers and immense control over sunlight along with light, energy, and life nourishment. Plus, she also has the power to bring the dead back to life and bring new life to newly formed planets and restore dead planets back to life. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Rachel, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just The Suns, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU'RE GOING TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF THE SUN!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Alicia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Alicia Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Alicia Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alicia Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Alicia Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alicia Knudson.

Alicia Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Shoichi? You and Kadma did good yesterday.

Shoichi: Thanks Nico. It was awesome!

Kadma: It was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Hoppip: That was awesome and fun!

Nico: Nice job Hoppip.

Hoppip: Thanks. It was fun.

Poromon gave him a beer.

Hoppip: Ahh comfort food.

He drank it.

Hoppip: (Gulping) Ahh. (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Barney Gumble: Welcome to the beer drinking club. (BELCH)

Hoppip got drunk. But he quickly got over it.

Hoppip: I have a powerful liver.

Nico: Awesome.

Camie: I'm just so happy.

Me: Me too.

Me and Camie kissed.

The scene cuts as Mr. Krabs' eyes well up with tears, and he begins to cry.

Mr. Krabs: [sobbing and flops to the ground] It's just so happy and I will never have that much love! [whips his eyes against the floor] Never, never, never, never, never!

SpongeBob: I've never seen Mr. Krabs so broken up. [Mr. Krabs is literally in pieces, crying]

Squidward: Oh, puh-lease, he's such a drama queen.

Mr. Krabs is crying while sucking his feet. Mr. Krabs continues weeping as he pours tears into his mouth! Mr. Krabs' eyes inflate then squirt out tears. He is wailing like a fountain and also sobbing like a faucet.

WHAT A BABY!

Nico: Give him a few minutes.

Mr. Krabs sucks on Hans' thumb.

Me: Mr. Krabs?

Mr. Krabs: (Gets better) Okay I'm done. Sorry you had to see that. I was just so happy for ye J.D.

Me: Thanks Mr. Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: Anytime lad. Also what ye said to Shaggy and Scooby was like what I said to SpongeBob and Patrick when they said Bad Word #11.

Me: Really?

Nico: Really?

Mr. Krabs: Aye lad.

Nico: Wow.

Lily: Spongebob found Bad Word #11 on a dumpster.

Me: what was the word?

Lily: It said Krabs is A Bastard on it. Sorry.

Rita: No worries sweetie.

Bakugo: I think there are plenty of bad words than that number!

Me: I agree!

Lily: Mr. Krabs said there are 13 bad words.

Me: Unlucky 13. Superstitious and rotten-mouthed.

Nico: Yeah. By the way J.D. were you going to really have Shaggy paint the entirety of Lynn's Table from top to bottom?

Me: Well, Yeah I was.

Tayuya: I can show you all the bad words in existence.

Me: That's okay Tayuya. We believe you. Also we got to focus.

Eli: Lets see here. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have a bunch of spicy ones. We have Another Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper, Wolf, Cuppa Joe, Carface Carruthers, Great Pumpkin, TTG Squirrel, Sancho, Parasite, Freezer Org, Baby Dahl, Jester the Pester and Cat O Clock.

Qin: WHOA! This will be spicy and hot!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Pepperdance, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, Helena Knudson, Camille Bergeron, Pipsqueak And Svetlana Spice along with Cole Evans, Chiro, Dudley Puppy, Charlie Brown, Andy Johnson, and Valiant, Killer Frost, Cheetah, Celica, Livewire and Harley Quinn.

Nico: Nice!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Cajun Fox are one person.

Qin: Wow!

Ms. Cheerilee: This will be fun.

Ms. Cheerilee's cutie mark then glowed.

Me: Ms. Cheerilee's Cutie mark is glowing.

Qin: That usually can mean only one thing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper, Wolf, Cuppa Joe, Carface Carruthers, Great Pumpkin, TTG Squirrel, Sancho, Parasite, Freezer Org, Baby Dahl, Jester the Pester and Cat O Clock!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: A lot of them!

Camie: Yeah!

Another Wolf: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and had green eyes and had magenta and pink clothes and had pink angel wings and she had a tiara with Ms. Cheerilee's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Ms. Cheerilee's tail and had a pink blade sword.

Cheryl Cheerilee: Cheryl Cheerilee, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Ms. Cheerilee and her legacy too.

Ms. Cheerilee: Wow! This is really amazing that you are my legacy.

Me: It sure is and awesome to meet you.

Cheryl Cheerilee: Same here.

Me: By the way is the Another Cajun Fox friendly or hostile?

Cheryl Cheerilee: Friendly and she is a really powerful spicy one.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Cheryl Cheerilee: I sure can. I am a teach and love all the kids in school.

Camie: That is cool.

Cheryl Cheerilee: It sure is. I love teaching. All my kids love me like a mother and I love them.

Eli: Aww.

Nico: All we can do is wait.

Qin: Yep.

We then smelled spicy cajun food.

Me: (Sniffs) Oh boy!

Poromon: What smells so good?

Me: It's awesome.

Pepperdance: Ooowee! I know cajun cooking anywhere.

Then Pepperdance's cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Pepperdance's mark is glowing.

Nico: Look!

WE SAW ANOTHER CAJUN FOX!

Qin: Another Cajun Fox!

Cajun Fox: (Cajun Accent) OOOWEE! Who is that handsome fella?

Me: Another you.

Another Cajun Fox: (In a girls voice) (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! This is gonna be good.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and green eyes and had red clothes and had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Pepperdance's cutie mark on it and had the same symbol on her shorts and she had Pepperdance's tail and had a pepper scythe.

Cajun Cathleen Pepperdance: Cajun Cathleen Pepperdance, Embodiment and gene-slammer of Pepperdance and the legacy of her and an awesome cajun food chef.

Me: Awesome!

Cajun Fox: Ooowee! This is one girl I can like.

Me: Me too and I love nuclear hot cajun food.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Cajun Cathleen Pepperdance: No he didn't. I made him my spiciest ever dish and as he was eating I ran.

Sakura Knudson: I saw him convulsing with blood coming out of his mouth from that dish. It was called Diablo Jambalaya. WHEW!

Me: Wow! I would love to taste that.

Nico: Me too.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Cajun Cathleen Pepperdance: Ooowee! Lets get it on.

Nico: (Gets out Cajun Fox's ridewatch) Time for things to get spicy!

May: (Gets out Fruity Peppers ridewatch) This will spice things up!

Maria: (Gets out Dark AkaNinger's ridewatch) Ninja Rangers will fear danger!

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: (Gets out Human Sunset Shimmer's ridewatch) I will make you live hell.

They used the powers of Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper and blasted the Another down.

Then Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death came!

Nico: Awesome team Bradford!

Cheerilee: That means my team is next! Awesome!

Apple Bloom: Awesome!

Varie: Yeah!

But then…

ZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPP!

A blast of lightning hit the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Me: YEAH! Nice shot Lincoln!

Lincoln: That wasn't me!

Me: Then who?

We saw Spark Mandrill appear.

Me: Whoa Spark Mandrill!

Spark Mandrill: (in a girls voice) That was electrifying.

Nico: Samantha Spark!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Sam Sparks: That is awesome. We both almost have exactly the same name.

Qin: That is cool!

Samantha Spark: That is really cool!

Nico: You're naked aren't you.

Samantha Spark: I sure am.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Samantha Spark: I'm ready.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and fired a blast of lightning and it hit May and electrocuted her.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and purple eyes and had purple angel wings and she had a symbol of a lightning bolt with a Mandrill Monkey in front of it in the middle of her forehead.

Samantha Spark: (GROANS) Oh man. That hurt. (GASP) oh man! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay.

Samantha Spark: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

They gave her an awesome purple and yellow ensemble and it was awesome and she had a lightning sword.

Samantha Spark: Awesome! I look great.

Nico: You sure do.

Samantha Spark: Yeah!

Cayenne Cajun Pepper: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Samantha Spark: When me and Nico found a bunch of thugs and we blasted them with electricity and destroyed them.

Nico: That was fun

Me: Nice.

Nico and Samantha hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Samantha Sparks: Same here.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Pipsqueak, and Svetlana Spice are heading back to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, this time, it'll be to help Janet, Todd, Freddy, Dex and Alexis find out who among them is a werewolf, but when we find out that Alexis is the werewolf, we're going to remove it from her and destroy it. And once that's done, we're going after our next target: Mutilor, a dangerous alien pirate and one of the Swat Kats' enemies.

Lincoln: We've arrived here in the world Full Moon Halloween from The Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls, but we're going to help Janet, Todd, Freddy, Dex, and Alexis find out who among them is a werewolf.

Adrienne Midnight: That's correct, Lincoln, and in the episode Full Moon Halloween, it was revealed that Alexis was the werewolf, and she has to be back home before the moon rises or she will turn into her werewolf form and kill someone. But, in this one, Janet, Todd, and Dex were the only ones who left that night, but Freddy Goal, once he saw that Alexis was the werewolf, he was so frightened and shocked in total fear, he was unable to get away and Alexis tore him apart.

Nico: Oh man.

Me: Not good. We got to free Alexis from the werewolf.

Pepperdance: And how do we do that?

Brandon Skellington took out a black bottle and inside it was a midnight blue liquid.

Brandon Skellington: This is concentrated Werewolf Essence, this stuff once poured onto the werewolf in question will cause them to transform. I always have a bottle of this ready in case there's any sort of werewolf trouble.

We headed inside Freddy Goal's house and met up with Janet, Todd, Freddy, Dex, and Alexis and they told us of the situation that one of them is a werewolf who's been attacking people in town in the past few days. Brandon Skellington used his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice, and with one blast of orange and black energy, he gathered the werewolf-catching creatures that were running loose in the house. Then, Brandon Skellington took out the bottle of Werewolf Essence and he sent drops of it onto Janet, Todd, Freddy, and Dex, and they were clear, but when it hit Alexis, she growls and her eyes turn yellow.

Freddy Goal: What the?! Alexis is the werewolf?!

Then, we saw Alexis transform into her werewolf form and she was now out for blood.

Lincoln: Gotcha. (Chanted an incantation) Nukroni Myrontika Fesmona!

Lincoln fired silver lightning that hit Alexis and separated her from her werewolf self, then, Lincoln put Werewolf Alexis into a brutal bearhug and he absorbed her into his body via her skin and assimilated her werewolf powers and strength, and he banished her to The Black Gates.

Me: Nice one, Brandon, that Werewolf Essence really is some powerful stuff.

Lincoln: It sure is, that's some powerful stuff. Now, onto our next target, I got word from The Swat Kats that Mutilor, a dangerous alien pirate and one of their enemies is here.

Lola: Oh man, he tried to steal Megakat City's water and sell it to the highest bidder. We've got to stop him at once.

Lincoln: Yep.

We walked out of the house to confront Mutilor. Suddenly, we saw three very beautiful and super sexy girls with long blue, green, and yellow hair and black hairbands, red eyes, they were tall at 7'0" in height, they had the bodies of goddesses and large breasts, fair skin, they have massive and beautiful black angel wings, they're dressed in black short-sleeved frilly shirts, necklaces with black gem for the pendant, black skirt, white bridal gloves, black Gothic lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, fire, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, ninjas, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are El Shaddoll Construct, El Shaddoll Shekhinaga, and El Shaddoll Anoyatyllis and holstered on their backs are massive black greatswords with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blades, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilts, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tips for the pommels, and with them are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sara Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Construct, Sasha Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Shekhinaga, and Sonnya Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Anoyatyllis.

Sara Dollshadow: (French Accent) That's right, and we got the girls away from Mutilor.

?: Where are they?! WHERE ARE THE SWAT KATS?! THEY WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS!

Suddenly, we saw our target, Mutilor, and he was really mad.

Sylvester: Looks like he's still pretty mad about what happened.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, but we'll put him out of his misery. Come on, team.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental

Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption

Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Trixie's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Pepperdance's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Mutilor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into Mutilor's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, immense strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Mutilor and he banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Oh man, now that was quite a feast, and in the process, we acquired all of Mutilor's powers, immense superhuman strength, and abilities. (To Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow) And it's so good to see you three again, Sara, Sasha, and Sonnya.

Sara Dollshadow: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln.

Sasha Dollshadow: (French Accent) It's been seven years since we last met.

Sonnya Dollshadow: (French Accent) And it's also good to see you again, Taki.

Taki: It is good to see you and your sisters again, Sonnya.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When they were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Sonnya Dollshadow: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow and he hugged them, and Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sara Dollshadow: (French Accent) Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Sasha Dollshadow: (French Accent) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Sonnya Dollshadow: (French Accent) Plus, we've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know these three girls?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, these three girls are Sara Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Construct, Sasha Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Shekhinaga, and Sonnya Dollshadow, Gene-Slammer of El Shaddoll Anoyatyllis, The Dollshadow Sisters, these three girls are my Guardian Angels from France and classmates in Cooking, and they're masters of cooking, but shockingly, they are also beautiful and deadly ninjas like their sister, Taki from Soul Calibur, and Sara has a blue ninja outfit, Sasha has a green ninja outfit, and Sonnya has a yellow ninja outfit. They also took down those that would harm me without noticing them at all, and to show thanks for protecting me, I made the Dollshadow Sisters beautiful necklaces, and as a result, they kissed me on the lips, and as a result, I promised that I would marry Taki and her sisters along with the rest of my harem when I come of age. Plus, they hate Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, the reason why is because those two buttfaces tried to harm me with weapons, but the Dollshadow Sisters beat the crap out of Hawk and Hank and wedgied them onto a flagpole.

Me: Yeah, I remember that all too well. Those stupid buttfaces!

Nico: Sheesh, those buttfaces sure are a bunch of jerks.

Lincoln: You got that right, and now that you three are here.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sara Dollshadow in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Sasha Dollshadow in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Sara Dollshadow in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sara Dollshadow: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow with blue, green, and yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue, green, and yellow crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln made two clones of himself and they had their massive arms wrapped around the waists of Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips, but when they wrapped their arms around their necks, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln and his clones separated, my sisters had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino, Ageha Shinomiya, and Hotaru Masunaya from Secretary x Secretary and Reika Nozaki from Manager's Secretary - Reika Nozaki.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino, Ageha Shinomiya, and Hotaru Masunaya from Secretary x Secretary and Reika Nozaki from Manager's Secretary - Reika Nozaki.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Mutilor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Beatrice Tsubame Kazamino, Ageha Shinomiya, Hotaru Masunaya, and Reika Nozaki with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate as a door appeared and we went through it and came back home and we told everyone what happened, and they were surprised Brandon used concentrated Werewolf Essence to expose Alexis as the werewolf and Lincoln removed her werewolf self and he absorbed her and sent Werewolf Alexis to The Black Gates. But, they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mutilor, a dangerous alien pirate and one of the Swat Kats' enemies.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in viciously beating him up and Lincoln absorbing him and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and The Dollshadow Sisters have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: Whoa, you guys were prepared for this.

Lincoln: We sure were.

Me: Brandon's Werewolf Essence helped expose Alexis as the werewolf and Lincoln absorbed her werewolf self and Mutilor. But, there's plenty more to go.

Nico: Yep, so our journey through The Nightmare Room has only just begun.

---

After we helped Janet, Todd, Freddy, Dex, and Alexis expose Alexis as the werewolf and Lincoln had separated Alexis from her werewolf form and absorbed her, and took down Mutilor and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sara Dollshadow, Sasha Dollshadow, and Sonnya Dollshadow saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Sara Dollshadow: (French Accent) My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Sasha Dollshadow: (French Accent) He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Sara Dollshadow: (French Accent) If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sara Dollshadow: (French Accent) That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Sasha Dollshadow: (French Accent) I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and Lincoln checked the computer, and when he saw who it was that triggered it, we were shocked. It was a girl with black hair, black eyes filled with hatred, and dressed in tattered clothes, it was none other than BLAIR SANCHEZ, GOTHAM ROYAL YORK'S CLASS TRIPLE S-INSUFFERABLE BULLY AND WORLD CLASS MONSTER JERK!

Lincoln: Oh no, I didn't expect to see her again!

Nico: Who the Hell is that?!

Me: That is our old enemy, Blair Sanchez, Gotham Royal York's Class Triple S-Insufferable Bully and World Class Monster Jerk. She's absolutely the worst kind of Queen Bee you can think of.

Helena Knudson: Her parents were decent hard-working people, but she's always been nothing more than a monstrous, spoiled rotten, evil, conniving bitch, a heartless jerk, and a mega bully who hurt and tortured tons of kids and adults for her own sick amusement.

Melanie Knudson: And she hates all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm with a blazing passion because we are leading happy and heroic lives and she couldn't stand seeing us happy, and she's always plotted to destroy us at every turn, but we always foiled her.

Sophia Knudson: Yeah. But, her constant plans to destroy us and our lives ended when we collected a ton of evidence on her: all her plans to destroy us and even conspiring with the jerks and the villains running loose to destroy us as well, along with snatching her diary. We then presented it to both her parents and relatives who were here for a family reunion five years ago, and when we presented all of the evidence of Blair's heartless mega jerk behavior and being a monstrous sadistic bully to every last person in her path, they tore her apart verbally, and they disowned Blair and kicked her out of the house.

Valerie Knudson: She went absolutely ballistic to the infinite power and charged at us to kill us, but we pulverized that goddamn monster hard into the ground and we threw her to the cops and thanks to the evidence, Blair got convicted, and because she was eighteen: the legal age of being an adult, she was sentenced to Life In Prison with no chance for parole ever and she was also banned from Gotham Royal York forever.

Beth Knudson: I thought we were finally rid of her, but it looks like that bitch broke out and has been living on the streets since then.

Luna: I've had it up to hear with her, she's gone and shot herself in the butt by coming after us!

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit Blair Sanchez in the face, and once we landed, that bitch shrieked and screeched like a chimpanzee.

Lori: What the fuck are you literally doing here, Blair? I thought we made it clear we never want to see your ugly face again.

Blair Sanchez: FUCK YOU! FUCK YOU! FUCK YOU ALL! I DESPISE ALL OF YOU! I LOATHE YOU WITH EVERY SINGLE FIBER OF MY BEING! I CAN'T STAND THE FACT THAT ALL OF YOU ARE LEADING HAPPY AND PRODUCTIVE LIVES AND LIVING IN MY NEIGHBORHOOD! I WOULD'VE FINALLY BEEN RID OF ALL OF YOU IF YOU HADN'T RUINED EVERY LAST ONE OF MY SCHEMES! (SCREAMS AT THE TOP OF HER LUNGS) AND ON TOP OF THAT, THOSE STUPID PARENTS AND RELATIVES ALL CUT THEIR TIES WITH ME! NOW I HAVE NOTHING!

Lincoln: You did this to yourself, Blair. You have always been a super mega jerk and a monstrous and out-of-control bully. No one was able to do anything to you because of how insane you are, but we were the only ones who stood up to you and ended your monstrous rampage, and we warned you if we ever saw you running loose again, we were going to take more drastic measures to make sure you stay out of Gotham Royal York forever.

Blair Sanchez: (COMPLETELY INSANE AND OUT OF CONTROL) DDDDDDDIIIIIIIIIIIIIEEEEEEEEEE!

Blair Sanchez absolutely lost it and got out a club and went charging at us, but Lincoln reared his left fist back and punched Blair Sanchez hard in the face and he fired elemental blasts at Blair Sanchez and they knocked her down and out. Then, he tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and sent her to a special wing in The Xaikora Prison: this wing is reserved for Class Triple S-Insufferable Bullies and World Class Monster Jerks like her and was chained to the wall of her cell that has an Anti-Dark Orb, Anti-Aparoid, and Anti-Dark Magic Barrier with Neutronium Chains lined with rainbow energy, and she was never ever going to be free again.

We headed back inside and continued working out.

Nico: That Blair really was everything you guys said about her.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Now, she's in The Xaikora Prison forever and she's never ever breaking out and coming here again.

---

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel are heading to Blooper Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Elise Presser: Wow, so this is Whimsical Waters. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Elise, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Blooper Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel are in your harem, Linky.

Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: I had no idea Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel had feelings for Lincoln, but that was quite a surprise.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Elise Presser, Cinderella (Queen's Blade: Grimoire), Despina, Goldie, and Gretel, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 Adventure.

Nico: Battle Belt Galaxy is next.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Flaming Gobblegut next am I right?

Nico: Yep and it's Fiery Gobblegut.

Xenia: WHOA!

Ed Grant: Me and Hulk will go with then.

Hulk: Hulk ready to smash!

Hikaru: Ed, me and Thor are going with you.

Thor: Have at thee!

Nico: All right lets go.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at BATTLE BELT GALAXY!

Nico: Any Tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well this one is a huge chain of planets. You got to battle all the enemies on each one and then get to Fiery Gobblegut at the end. Like how you guys deal with Gobblegut before, but this one will be a hot one.

Nico: (GULPS) Oh boy.

Ed Grant: I'm ready for him!

Hulk: Hulk ready to smash!

Thor: Thou is ready!

Nico: Okay. First we're dealing with Goombas. Shouldn't be a problem.

?: Let us help you guys.

2 figures came. One was a girl with red hair and red eyes and she had red clothes and red angel wings and a red staff and had the symbol of forever red in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt. And the 2nd was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had red and purple clothes and she had red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of gravity on it.

Aki Takahara: I am Aki Takahara, Embodiment of the Forever Red.

Gira Gravity: And I'm Gira Gravity, Embodiment of Gravity Man.

Nico: WHOA! The embodiment of the Red Rangers over the last 47+ Years.

Aki Takahara: That's right. From Gorenger to King Ohgers and ongoing.

Nico: WOW!

Ed Grant: Gira awesome to see you again!

Hulk: Hulk happy to see Gravity girl.

Gira Gravity: Ed Grant and Hulk. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets get a move on.

They were off.

The Goombas charged at them.

Aki Takahara: Watch this one!

She fired a massive red energy blast and it hit all the goombas and obliterated them!

ME: WHOA!

Troy Burrows: WOW! Her power is amazing!

Me: Awesome!

Thor and Hikaru fired blasts of lightning.

They flew to the next planet.

Nico: Maybe this won't be too hard.

They blasted and smashed the enemies on each planet and then they got to the end and out came FIERY GOBBLEGUT!

Nico: WHOA!

Ed Grant: Maybe it will!

Hulk: HULK SMASH!

Hulk Punched it in the face.

Nico: Take out the orbs on its body!

They blasted them.

Gira Gravity fired gravity blasts and they hit the orbs.

Hulk punched it and Ed Grant fired energy blasts and blasted the orbs and he tooted like a steam horn!

Me: OH MAN! Now he is mad!

Nico: (Gets out Cajun Fox and Animal Path's Ridewatches) The animal I'm summoning should be hot!

He activated them and then he summoned a SANGURAHUA LAVA DRAGON!

It was a dragon made of pure lava!

J.D. 2: (THROUGH MY CREST) WHOA! A Sangurahuan Lava Dragon! Awesome choice!

Me: WHOA! That is a dangerous one.

Xenia: No kidding!

The dragon blasted the Fiery Gobblegut and it hit it and it exploded! The star came out!

They went and got it!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Aki Takahara: That was awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

They all high five

Gira Gravity: That was awesome!

Nico: How did you meet Ed and Hulk?

Gira Gravity: I met Ed when I helped him against Disk Wars Loki. I am the only one that hadthe same level of power that can match his. I also helped him capture him.

She showed the Disk containing him. He gave this to me for safe keeping

Nico: Nice!

Ed Grant: Yep.

Gira Gravity: Yep and I met Hulk when he was battling David Banner. I helped him kill his so called father the first time.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That freak of nature motherfucker! He gives all fathers everywhere a bad name.

Aki Takahara: I agree J.D.! And the Morphin Masters told me all about you.

Nico: Wow! Tell us more about yourself?

Aki Takahara: Certainly. I am the embodiment of the Red Rangers, All of them. Also I was trained for eons by the Morphin Masters. Master Red is my mentor.

Nico: wow!

Aki Takahara: Yep. Me and my sisters the Takahara Sisters are the Embodiments of all the Colors of the Rangers from over the course of 47+ Years.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Would you two like to join the team? We're going after Lord

Zedd and Rita Repulsa and we're going to kill them both for causing over 30 years of pain.

Aki Takahara: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were watching TV. Camie was big and she was due anytime now.

Me: How are you feeling Camie?

Camie: Heavy. But I'll be okay.

I put my hand on her belly.

Me: Our babies are going to be so awesome.

Camie: They sure are.

Wednesday Addams: Dare I ask where Poromon is?

Nico: Out on a drive in his car.

Qin: Oh boy. I hope he hasn't gotten into trouble.

Me: Me too.

But then…

Camie: (SCREAMS)

Me: (GASP)

She dropped her glass and it shattered on the floor and there was a puddle of water on the floor and that can mean only one thing!

Me: OH MAN! IS IT TIME!?

Camie: (In pain) I think so!

Nico: Oh man! Lets get her to the hospital!

Me: Lets go! Lets go! DOUBLE TIME! LETS GO!

We got her loaded into Ratchet and drove to the hospital!

---

Poromon was out for a drive.

Poromon: (Singing) LALALALA LA LA LA!

He came to a traffic light and then a badass car came up to him.

Street Racer: Hey what's up pipsqueak!?

Poromon: Oh hey! Just out for a drive.

Street Racer: Ah one of the Team Loud Phoenix Storm Mascots.

Poromon: Yep.

Sam Harold: Nice to meet you. Sam Harold! Street Racer and survivor of Dead Man's Curve. Want to go for an awesome race down DEAD GOTHAM BLUFF!?

THUNDERCLAP!

THE CITIZEN'S GASPED!

Poromon: You're on!

Sam Harold: Sweet!

The scene transits to A SCARY AND DANGEROUSLY DEADLY HILL! IT WAS FULL OF RAZOR SHARP SPIKES, LAVA PITS, QUICKSAND, EXPLOSIVES AND MANY MORE DEADLY OBSTACLES THAT SEND EVEN THE STRONGEST WILLED OF STREET RACERS RUNNING HOME TO THEIR MOMMIES!

LIGHTNING STRIKES AND STORM CLOUDS MADE IT MORE SCARY!

At the hospital, we rushed Camie into the Delivery Room and I was in there with her.

Nico and everyone was waiting.

Elsa Frankenstein: Poromon's taking his sweet time.

Nico: I know. But he'll be all right.

Camie: (SCREAMING) J.D. THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! I WILL DISEMBOWEL YOU AND EAT YOUR INTESTINES AND SHOVE THE REMAINS SO FAR UP YOUR BUTT THAT YOU WILL BE SHITTING YOURSELF ON THE INSIDE AND THEN I WILL RIP YOUR BRAINS OUT AND SHOVE THEM SO FAR DOWN NICO'S THROAT THAT HE WILL EXPLODE!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Nico: (GULPS) I Think I just wet myself!

---

Back on Dead Gotham Bluff Poromon and Sam Harold were ready!

Poromon: Victory thy name is Poromon!

Sam Harold: Bring it on!

Poromon: Ready when you are!

Then a girl came and she had a racing flag!

She then waved it and then… ZOOM!

THEY WERE OFF!

(DEAD MAN'S CURVE BY JAN AND DEAN PLAYS)

THEY RACED FAST AND DODGED LOTS OF THE OBSTACLES!

They went over loops and jumped over lava pits and even dodged ferocious monsters! Then Poromon and Sam came to a mine field!

Poromon: HEH!

They jumped over it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded! They got out of the smoke and got to a pit of quicksand and a girl with green hair and green clothes and blue eyes was sinking!

Girl: HELP ME!

Poromon saw the girl.

Poromon: OH NO!

Sam Harold: I'll save you!

Poromon: No, I WILL!

He floored it and dust kicked into Sam's eyes and Poromon jumped the ramp and did a spin and then the girl grabbed his wing and then she got pulled out and into his car. Poromon landed safely on the other side and then Sam Harold screamed and then…

KRASMASH!

He crashed into a rock wall and his car exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He got out with a bunch of scrapes and bruises. But he was lucky.

Sam Harold: Wow! That is one brave mascot!

Poromon crashed the finish line and won! HE WAS THE FIRST EVER TO GET ALL THE WAY DOWN DEAD GOTHAM BLUFF!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR POROMON!

Poromon: You okay?

Girl: Thanks to you. My hero!

Poromon: Wait a sec. Lola Verdes?

Lola Verdes: Poromon? Wow! Awesome to see you. Where's Nico?

Poromon: He's back at the estate. I think.

Poromon pulled out his phone and looked at the texts and it saw that we were at the hospital!

Poromon: (GASP) Oh my god! Camie's in labor!

Lola Verdes: We better get there.

* * *

At the hospital, everyone was waiting.

Nico: I'm worried about Poromon.

Eli: He'll be all right.

Then a news report came on.

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan reporting to you live from Dead Gotham Bluff where Poromon of the Team Loud Phoenix Storm Mascots has become the first ever to make it successfully down Dead Gotham Bluff.

EVERYONE GASPED IN UTTER DISBELIEF AND SHOCK! YET THEY WERE IN AWE!

They saw Poromon drive to the finish line and in his car was a girl that Nico Recognized.

Nico: Wait that's Lola Verdes! She's the gene-slammer of A Falconfly!

Eli: Wow that is amazing!

Laney: The Hypothetical evolved Sand Wasps in 100,000,000 years Hence. That is amazing!

Varie: Wait a second. Dead Gotham Bluff!? That's the most dangerous mountain race track in the city! What the fuck was Poromon thinking!?

Nico: No idea!

Eli: But that is amazing! Poromon did all that!? Wow!

Nico: Yeah. Hey the screaming stopped.

Qin: Good.

Poromon later came in with Lola.

Armada Cyclonus: Hey, Poromon. Do anything good lately?

Poromon: Well I think you guys saw it already.

Lola Verde: Nico!

Nico: Hey Lola!

They hugged.

Varie: Oh man you're covered in mud. Are you okay?

Lola Verde: Long story.

Nico: We'll have to hear it later.

Then me and Camie came out and she was weak and tired and i had my octopus tentacles out and in seven of them were 7 babies. In my arms was one baby and in Camie's arms was another. They all had birthmarks in the middle of their foreheads for each of the Astrological Symbols of the 9 planets. They also all had blond hair like Camie's and had eyes for each color of the rainbow.

Nico: Oh J.D., Camie they are so adorable.

Lola: Wow they are so cute.

Xenia: Oh they sure are.

Eli: Oh they have birthmarks for each of the 9 planets.

Me: Yep.

Powerglide: What should we call them?

Me: We decided on names already. These 7 here in order are Amy Mercury, Mina Venus. Molly Earth, Rei Mars, Lida Jupiter, Hotaru Saturn and Amara Uranus. This one in my hands in Michelle Neptune.

Camie: (Weakly) And this one is Trista Pluto.

Me: We named them after the Sailor Soldiers.

Amy Mercury: We are truly honored.

Mina Venus: We sure are. It's awesome.

Poromon: Oh they are adorable. Congratulations to you guys.

Me: Thanks Poromon.

Nico: They sure are adorable. You should be very proud.

Me: We are.

Linka: Lets get a photo with them.

Me: Good idea.

Lusamine: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: Apple White and Amore.

Qin: Awesome!

Poromon: I'm sorry guys. I was out on a drive and then Sam Harold challenged me.

Nico: Sam Harold!? You mean the notorious death-defying street racer Sam Harold?

Poromon: Yeah that's him.

Nico: Oh man! That's amazing you won against him. He survived a terrible accident 4 years ago.

Me: I've heard of Sam Harold.

Sam Harold then came in.

Sam Harold: Hey guys.

Me: Whoa! Sam are you okay?

Sam Harold: I'll be fine.

Varie: Let me look you over.

She did so.

Me: What did I miss?

Nico: Oh right.

They told us what happened and man was it epic!

Me: Dead Gotham Bluff!? Oh man! But that is amazing that Poromon won that!

Sam Harold: Yep and he forgot this.

He gave Poromon a great trophy.

Poromon: Oh thank you!

Sam Harold: Poromon, that was a good race. We'll have to do it again sometime.

Nico: Oh no. See if you two ever race each other again under my watch!

Me: Boy that reminds me of one of my dads favorite songs. Dead Man's Curve by Jan and Dean.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: I'm sorry okay! I was just out on a drive and then he challenged me.

Manaphy: You could've died!

Me: Guys before we escalate this lets head back to the estate and get Camie rested up.

Nico: Oh right.

We went back to the estate.

We had Sam with us and we then got home and I took Camie to the nursery and she was put in a rocking chair.

Lori made shadow clones to help her.

Me: Now if you need anything let us know okay?

Camie: I will.

We left her to rest.

Me: Okay now where were we?

Poromon: You were telling me I could have died.

Manaphy: Thanks.

Poromon: You're welcome. Now I'm sorry guys. I got carried away on that one.

Lola Verdes: Besides he saved me from a pit of quicksand there. It was cool.

Maria: That explains why you were covered in mud.

Juran: Isn't street racing illegal?

Me: Yes it is.

Juran: I thought so.

Me: But they didn't race on a street in the city.

Sam Harold: I know. And I'm sorry. Like you guys once were I get really carried away with my racing. I pick some of the most dangerous places in the world for it. I act REALLY Reckless and always thing irrationally before doing it. It's a curse.

Me: Welcome to our world. We had the same problem caused by Dark Orb Contamination.

Nico: At least Hoppip wasn't involved.

Hoppip: No kidding.

Sam Harold: Yes and I'm ready to face the consequences of my actions.

He held out his arms and Sheila slapped the cuffs on him.

Sheila: At least no one got hurt but you so we'll give you a good regiment of community service.

Izuzu: And you did it while Camie was giving birth.

Sam Harold: I know. I can tell. Sorry about that. But congratulations to her and you J.D.

Me: Thanks.

Sam Harold: You're welcome. Okay Officers take me away.

They did so.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Poromon: At least I'm starting to use my car often.

Me: True.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of Chickenstein, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of Chickenstein, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of Chickenstein?! Oh boy.

Nico: (DROOLS) OH, I'M GONNA ENJOY TURNING HIM INTO A ROAST CHICKEN DINNER!

Lincoln: Hey, we still got the hot dogs, burgers, hot peppers, and Twinkies, we can't let those go to waste.

Me: That's true. We'll have those along with Roasted Chickenstein as well.

Lincoln: Perfect, and with my absorption techniques along with information gathering skills, hopefully, we'll be able to find out who it was causing this.

Nico: Yeah. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of Chickenstein.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Qin: Yeah!

Ed: CHICKEN?!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Yeah he's a Chicken version of Frankenstein. Also his real name is Casmer Codwaller. He did an elaborate business of selling stolen merchandise. He turned into Chickenstein after the National Exaggerator was getting suspicious of his activities in the Coolsville Cemetery and he was going to close down the Exaggerator.

Me: Yep. He got 25 to 50 years in prison. Later life without parole.

Xenia: Wow.

The previous group came.

Whirlin: Can me, Ice Demon, Fireor, Chillyfish, Zavok, Deadwood, Black Lance, Marionette Shadow, Count Nocturne and Kerbero Gangan go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Fireor: Cool. And Poromon we saw that street race. Awesome job!

Poromon: Thanks and guys I'm sorry.

Nico: Oh it's all right. At least you made it out okay.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Just don't do it again!

Poromon: I won't.

Thetis: Nico which gene-slammer do you think we'll meet next?

Nico: Sting Chameleon next.

Me: Ooh! Invisible.

Lola: Yep. Outta sight.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than King Hyperion, a psychotic monster, the main antagonist of the first story arc of the Exiles series, and an insane alternate version of Hyperion, who unlike the mainstream Hyperion who is a hero, King Hyperion was a man determined to wreck havoc across time and space in order to rule over the cosmos as a mad god, and he's come here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is one person we aren't going to like this one bit: the figure that we saw is none other than King Hyperion, and he's come here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, I've heard of him, he's a psychotic monster and an insane alternate version of Hyperion, who unlike the mainstream Hyperion who is a hero, King Hyperion was a man determined to wreck havoc across time and space in order to rule over the cosmos as a mad god.

Nico: Just what we need: a mad god wannabe.

Lola Geh: Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll take him down and Lincoln will absorb him and assimilate all of his powers, abilities, and strength.

Lincoln: That's right, Lola.

Nico: I hope you two tear him apart and Lincoln absorbs him too. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of Chickenstein.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, King Hyperion.

Lola Geh: The suffering and havoc you've caused throughout time and space can never be forgiven, King Hyperion, and for everything that you've done, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of Chickenstein so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Lola Geh are going to destroy King Hyperion.

We were off. Pickle and Barley Barrel were going to help Camie get back on her feet and help her with her needs.

---

We arrived at the building of the National Exaggerator.

Ice Demon: Here we are.

Me: Been years since we were here.

We went in.

Me: Wow. This is just as busy as ever.

Fred Jones: Awesome to see this place again.

Me: Hey guys.

Skarr: Isn't this your favorite newspaper?

Fred Jones: It sure is.

Me: I thought this was cool coming here.

Sakura Knudson: Me too. All the stories may have been hard to believe but they are actually completely believable.

Ice Demon: She's right. Some of these monsters are real and they are in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep. As we have seen.

Zavok: They're even Core Members.

Me: And Non-Core Members.

Zavok: Yep.

Me: That is cool.

Rothar: Now, to look for clues.

Me: Okay and like before we'll go to the Coolsville Cemetery.

Shaggy: (Cowardly whimpering) The Coolsville Cemetery!? Like that's a major heebie-jeebie zone!

Scooby Doo: I hate Heebie-Jeebie Zones!

Black Lance: Well, at least they're no longer fighting each other

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets go guys.

Shaggy: Like go there!? (Cowardly whimpering) Like not on your life! We're not leaving this office! No way, no how, no chance!

Scooby Doo: We're staying right here!

Later we were pulling Shaggy and Scooby who were dragging a desk with them!

Shaggy: Like I hate this job!

Scooby Doo: Me too!

Daphne: SHA-GGY! SCOOBY!

Commando Man: Can you please let go of that poor desk?

Shaggy: Like we told you. We are never setting foot into that frightzone again.

Laney: You two are such a pair of chickens.

Shaggy: Like you said it.

They then started clucking like chickens.

Ed: CHICKENS!

Ed hugged them both!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Count Nocturne: You realize this is a chicken monster we're facing, right?

Ed: But I love chickens!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Shaggy and Scooby clucking got Lumpy going.

Count Nocturne: But still.

Ed: I know. But it'll be funny to hug him. (FARTS)

Shaggy: Like yuck!

Erica Haddock: I'll take it from here Ed.

Erica grabbed Shaggy and Scooby.

Erica: You guys are going with us whether you like it or not.

Shaggy: (Whimpering)

We went to the house of Granny Sweetwater.

Me: This is where we found out about what Chickenstein was doing.

We then saw a feather.

Jean Bison: Is that a feather?

I picked it up.

Me: Yep it sure is.

Lola: Big one.

Me: He's a seven foot tall Frankenstein Chicken.

Kerbero Gangan: Is he a silkie chicken?

Me: Not really sure.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: Beats me.

Barath Beyond: Lets keep looking

We got to searching more.

Marionette Shadow: I found something!

We looked and saw chicken footprints

Ground Man: Chickenprints!

Qin: Yep

Lola: Lets see where they lead.

We got to following them.

Deadwood: Okay so far they're not leading to a dead end.

We saw them lead to a mausoleum.

Me: Into a mausoleum.

Shaggy: Like no way are me and Scooby going in there!

Scooby Doo: Reah! And you can't make us!

BAKAWK!

Overbite: Wait did you guys hear that?

We saw Chickenstein!

Me: There he is!

Nico: Whoa he sure is ugly.

Chillyfish: What's it doing?

Me: Lets find out.

We went and followed him.

We saw him heading for the Exaggerator.

Tornado Man: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Chickenstein was clucking.

Chickenstein: I must destroy the Eggs-aggerator!

Then the spirits of chickens appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above him and then a massive shower of eggs rained down and splattered all over him and then a phoenix cry was heard!

We landed.

Me: Now that was an Eggs-ceptional entrance!

Ice Demon: Ha! Egg puns!

Chickenstein was mad!

Chickenstein: I will make you all Eggs-tinct!

Me: Bring it on you rotten egg!

Ed: CHICKEN!

Ed went and hugged Chickenstein!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

He hugged him.

Chickenstein: Huh?

Eddy: (laughs) I knew Lumpy would react like this!

But then…

KRASMASH!

Ed got smashed into the ground with a huge fist to his head and he was flat as a pancake.

Ed: (Stupid and dazed) What a chicken wing.

Leni: Ed! Are you ok?!

Ed: (SPITS OUT FEATHERS) I'm fine!

Leni then jumped Chickenstein and bashed and pulverized him!

Apple White: Lets get him!

Apple White and Amore charged at him!

They smashed him down!

Edzilla: ED SMASH CHICKEN!

He smashed and pulverized Chickenstein all over!

Edzilla: Ed no enjoy smashing chicken. BUT ED CAN'T LET CHICKEN HURT ANYONE!

He smashed and pulverized him!

Eddy: YEAH!

Then Thundermon, SkullMeramon, Dumbbelltron, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer, Seadramon, Gator Ghoul, Pied Piper, Biowulf and Vortex came.

Nico: Thundermon, SkullMeramon, Dumbbelltron, Black Knight

Ghost, Stonedozer, Seadramon, Gator Ghoul, Pied Piper, Biowulf and Vortex came.

Thundermon: Are you ok, Ed?

Edzilla: Ed is fine!

SkullMeramon: Oh, thank God!

Dumbbelltron: I knew you wouldn't go down so easily.

Black Knight Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you had Camie's baby shower.

Nico: Yep

Seadramon: (to Poromon) You got a mascot of your own and a new drinking buddy

Poromon: I sure did.

?: That is cool!

An evil clone of Rico the Robot came!

Me: Whoa! An evil Clone of Rico the Robot?

Evil Rico: That's right.

Me: Nice!

Evil Rico: (to Rico the Robot) Vypra knew Emma doesn't want you to leave her. So she made me

Rico: I see.

Qin: Very Interesting.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Sage, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Big Chill, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Lana, Tundra Man, Snowdrop, Dana, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mai (Avatar), and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Golemon, Minotarumon, Okuwamon, Blossomon, Knightmon, BlackWarGreymon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Nico's rescue was Camie's baby shower at U.A. Academy and we battled a clone of the Baseball Specter and Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst transformed

---

Thundermon was first.

Thundermon (to Sage): Nico's rescue was Camie's baby shower at U.A. Academy, where he battled a clone of the Baseball Specter. Bonnie Burger, Tiana Twinkie, Cayenne Cajun Pepper, and Bianka Bierwurst transformed too

Sage: They sure did and wow! It was an awesome and fun baby shower.

Fujiko: Everyone had a great time there.

Big Chill: They sure did and they used the Tai Chi Characters too.

Kanai: Been a while since we did those.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: It sure was cool to do those.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Thundermon: Boy that was awesome! Lets do it!

Sage used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of ice, wind,

rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Maina McMahon, Brittney, Lucy, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Mammothmon, Gesomon, Raremon, Snimon, MegaSeadramon, DarkTyrannomon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - We battled Another Another Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper who are the Embodiments of Pepperdance and Ms. Cheerilee

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon (to Mizore): Nico, Pepperdance's team, Cajun Fox's team, and the others did good battling Another Another Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper. They are the Embodiments of Pepperdance and Ms. Cheerilee.

Mizore: They were really amazing and spicy too.

Billy Batson: I agree there and it was fun.

Maina: I thought it was cool.

Brittney: It sure was.

Rarity: I thought it was amazing there too darlings.

Sweetie Belle: You got that right on that.

Gill Grunt: No kidding there.

SkullMeramon: Yeah. Lets do it!

Billy Batson: SHAZAM!

LOUD THUNDERCLAP!

He turned into CAPTAIN THUNDER! Mizore used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of ice, lightning, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ben 10,000, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Laval Lakeside Lady, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Fire Sorcerer, Victoria, Ice Queen, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Needletron, Hydrax, Contemptra, Electropede, Trifire, Freezard, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - Lincoln's rescue was back in the Nightmare Room and we destroyed Mutilor, a dangerous enemy of the SWAT KATS

---

Dumbbelltron was next.

Dumbbelltron (to Ben 10,000): Lincoln's rescue was back in the Nightmare Room. He destroyed Mutilor, a dangerous enemy of the SWAT KATS

Ben 10,000: Yeah that was really fun and cool.

Bai Tza: It sure was.

Laval Lakeside Lady: It sure was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I'll say! We all thought it was a fun one.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) Yeah it sure was!

Sunburn: You got that right!

Dumbbelltron: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Lumina - Lightsworn Summoner, Consecrated Light, Soul of Purity and Light, Light Effigy, Guardian Eatos, Athena, Guardian Angel Joan, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Ghost of Captain Cutler, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Mummy of Ahnk-Ha, Tar Monster, Gator Ghoul, Old Ironface, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - The Next Galaxy

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost (to Red She Hulk): The Next Galaxy was Battle Belt Galaxy. How many enemies did Nico defeat there?

Red She-Hulk: Oh there were lots of them! We counted 423 of them.

Catherine Windsor: (British accent) That was so fun!

Lumina: It was so amazing.

Pinkie Pie: Boy that was an awesome and amazing adventure!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Black Knight Ghost: Yep. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Thing, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Ice Master, Victoria, Ice Queen, Athena, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Wingweaver, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Electropede, Contemptra, Vilevine, Freezard, Trifire, Fireor, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - Camie giving birth

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer (to Thing): Camie gave birth earlier. What did she name their kids?

Thing: They are named in honor of the Sailor Soldiers. Their names are Amy Mercury, Mina Venus. Molly Earth, Rei Mars, Lida Jupiter, Hotaru Saturn, Amara Uranus, Michelle Neptune and Trista Pluto.

Babs Bunny: They are so adorable.

Ice Master: They sure are awesome.

Applejack: Boy they sure are!

Apple Bloom: Here's a picture of them.

Apple Bloom showed a photo of them on her phone and it was awesome.

Stonedozer: Oh they are so awesome and adorable!

Flashwing: They sure are.

Stonedozer: Well congratulations to J.D. and Camie. Lets do it!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

He used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Poromon, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Minerva - Lightsworn Maiden, Fairy's Gift, Shining Friendship, Victoria, Dancing Fairy, Aqua Spirit, Dark Magician Girl, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau, and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Shellmon, Kuwagamon, Andromon, Meramon, Unimon, Monzaemon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - Poromon in a Street Race and he won

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon (to Poromon): I heard you were in a street race. And that you won!

Poromon: I sure did! I was just out on a drive when it happened and it was awesome.

Caren: They raced down Dead Gotham Bluff and man was it treacherous! But it was cool!

Minerva: Yeah no kidding there!

Fluttershy: But it was really cool.

Tornado Bolt: Dangerous but awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah no kidding there.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure!

Seadramon: Indeed. Lets do it!

Poromon used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Becca Chang, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Olma the Sea Bishop, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Melody, Athena (Little Mermaid), Cure Mermaid, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Tar Monster, Old Ironface, Williwaw, Snow Beast, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Black Knight of Merlin, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Chickenstein is next!

* * *

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul (to Becca): Chickenstein is next! Another of my fellow Scooby Doo monsters!

Becca: I know! And it's awesome!

Elizabeth Swann: (British Accent) Except this is one from when Shaggy and friends were kids but a Scooby Doo Monster nonetheless

Olma: That is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: One that we're going to kick some butt with.

Cozy Glow: You got that right.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Gator Ghoul: I agree. Lets do it!

Becca used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Gwen, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Miti, Kameo, Sly Cooper, Luffy, Naruto, Goku, Sora, Twilight Sprakle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Shade, Grundy, Grodd, Black Manta, Toyman, Captain Cold, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - Chickenstein tried to destroy Fred's favorite newspaper the National Exaggerator

* * *

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper (to Gwen): Chickenstein tried to destroy Fred's favorite newspaper. It was called the National Exaggerator

Gwen: That's right and it was awesome how it shows awesome monsters all over.

Sissi Delmas: It sure is awesome and funny.

Miti: We all think it's cool and some of the monsters in it are real.

Kameo: I agree there too.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is. And the monsters are all awesome and cool.

Starshine Sparkle: That is for sure.

Spyro: You got that right!

Pied Piper: I agree. Lets do it!

Gwen used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of energy, magic and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Jake Long, Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Fionia, Kameo, Laney, Crysta, Poison Ivy, Becky, Kouta, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Skalamander, Noface, Universe 666 Van Kleiss, Universe 666 Breach, Universe 666 Alpha, Evil Metal Man, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare (Metroid Other M) - Chickenstein is going to be a fried chicken dinner

---

Biowolf was next.

Biowulf: Chickenstein is going to be a fried chicken dinner. I hope we can eat it

Jake Long: Oh we're going to be really eating him.

Yumi: I could use an awesome chicken dinner.

Fionia: Me too and it will be good!

Princess Celestia: I agree there and I'm hungry.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there myself.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: No kidding there!

Biowulf: Indeed. Lets do it!

Jake used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Aerrow, Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Lunar Queen Elzaim, Maiden of the Moonlight, Maiden of the Aqua, Fire Princess, Victoria, Ice Queen, Guardian Eatos, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Undergrowth, Skulker, Box Ghost, Lunch Lady Ghost, Kitty, Johnny 13, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - Chickenstein will be an awesome dinner

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex (to Aerrow): Chickenstein will be an awesome dinner. Now, if only Ed can stop going crazy over it

Aerrow: (LAUGHS) You know how much Ed loves chickens.

Olivia Echmeneff: That guy is really hungry roasted chickens.

Lunar Queen Elzaim: He sure is.

Princess Luna: I agree there and he loves them.

Moondust: He is a hungry one.

Snowdrop: That is for sure.

Gari: I agree there myself.

Blackout: You got that right.

Vortex: Indeed. Lets do it!

Aerrow used the Megaforce Gear and they fired waves of darkness and wind and smashed them down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Evil Rico

---

Evil Rico was next.

Evil Rico: This will be just as awesome.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

May: Yeah!

Evil Rico: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Chickenstein, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of Chickenstein and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

CYCLONE! JOKER!

Philip and Shotaro: HENSHIN!

they transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lilith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

All: EARTHS DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH!

Shotaro: Time to count up your sins!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Evil Rico and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed!

Nico: Evil Rico you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Mega Rangers that's a mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Jake: What are you? CHICKEN?!

Tsukasa: Um… don't answer that.

Me: But you know what goes good with chicken? Orange sauce!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into the orange rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Orange Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE!

They turned into the orange rangers!

We went at Chickenstein and tenderized him!

Wednesday, Elsa, Powerglide and Cyclonis used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wednesday and Elsa's powers, Cyclonis' lasers and Powerglide's speed 100-fold.

Wednesday Addams and Armada Cyclonis: DARKNESS CYCLONE BLAST!

Elsa Frankenstein and Powerglide: SPEEDING FRANKENSTEIN BLAST!

Thetis of Umi III Ice Demon: WATER ICE BLAST!

Wheeler of Fire and Fireor: FIRE FURY BURST!

Linka of Wind and Whirlin: WIND TORNADO BLAST!

Gi of Water and Chillyfish: WATER CHILL BLAST!

Ace of Loonatics and Zavok: LOONATICS BLAST STORM!

Jonny of the Wood and Deadwood: WOOD PLANK BLASTER!

Jimmy of the Klutz and Black Lance: SPEAR BLAST STORM!

Style Queen of Golden Fashion and Marionette Shadow: STYLE DIAMOND BLAST!

Marceline of the Darkness and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BEAM!

Gaz of the Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO DARKNESS BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Crystal (Goosebumps), Woody Woodpecker and Liam: CHICKEN FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy

Lincoln: CHICKEN ELEMENT STYLE: SILKIE!

Jessica Shannon: CHICKEN STING STYLE: BRAHMA!

Peni Parker: CHICKEN WEB STYLE: RHODE ISLAND RED!

Shantae: CHICKEN MAGIC STYLE: INDIAN GAME!

They fired waves of elements and energy and they formed into said chickens.

Lincoln and his harem: CHICKEN FINAL SMASH: FRIED CHICKEN BUFFET!

They fired explosive ki blasts at Chickenstein which explodes on contact and is turned into a massive buffet of fried chicken

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of Chickenstein super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln fired a massive rainbow fireball that hit the Chickenstein clone and he got roasted and turned into a massive roast chicken dinner.

Nico: (DROOLS) ROAST CHICKEN!

Nico was about to charge at it, but Lincoln grabbed him and held him back.

Lincoln: Hold it right there, mister. That's for all of us and there's plenty of chicken to share.

Me: Yeah where's your manners!?

Lincoln: Yep. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: King Hyperion.

?: DIE!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large

crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of laser beams that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the laser beams and it flowed into us making us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, King Hyperion, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than King Hyperion, the psychotic monster and the insane alternate version of Hyperion, who unlike the mainstream Hyperion who is a hero, and a man who's determined to wreck havoc across time and space in order to rule over the cosmos as a mad god.

Lincoln: King Hyperion.

Lola Geh: I should've known you'd show up here, you bastard. Perfect timing.

Suddenly, Lola Geh's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached King Hyperion, she left green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, snakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lola Geh: You've got some nerve coming here, you madman. After everything that you did causing havoc throughout time and space so you can rule over the cosmos as a mad god, you're even worse than all the other mad god wannabes. I will never ever forgive you for everything that you've done, you will pay for every last one of your crimes with your own life.

Suddenly, Lola Geh was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, phoenixes, angels, and Divine Serpent Geh flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at King Hyperion: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it.

Then, as the vortex faded, Lola Geh emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of Divine Serpent Geh is about to be unleashed on King Hyperion!

Lola Geh grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her short chin-length green hair and flower clip and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, snakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Divine Serpent Geh emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on snake earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, she also has Divine Serpent Geh with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its tail for the second pendant on the bottom of her green snake-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lola Geh has on a sleeveless green top, sleeveless green blouse, green skirt, green pants, green bridal gloves, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, snakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Divine Serpent Geh surrounded by water, darkness, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, snakes, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lola Geh felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with red tips on the large green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Lola Geh has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola Geh's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, snakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lola Geh's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Darkness Divine Serpent Geh Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Darkness Divine Serpent Geh Phoenix Angel Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Divine Serpent Geh etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold snake heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold snake heads is a large gold snake head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Lola Geh has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Divine Serpent Geh's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Divine Serpent Geh that said, "Lola Geh, Gene-Slammer of Divine Serpent Geh, Strongest and Most Powerful of The Atlantis Gene-Slammers, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Geh, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis and Darkness, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lola, Archenemy of Leichter the Jinzo, Destroyer of King Hyperion, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Darkness, Snakes, Phoenixes, Angels, and Divine Serpent Geh"

ローラ・ゲー、神聖なる蛇ゲーのジーン・スラマー、アトランティスのジーン・スラマーの中で最も強力かつ最強、ゲー夫妻の愛する娘、宇宙の水力運動と闇の達人、強力で熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙の最も強力な愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダークローラの軽蔑者、ライヒター・ザ・ジンゾーの大敵、ハイペリオン王の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を司る真の女神、悪の破壊者と殺害者、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックバスターズ、素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしくて強力な生徒、そして水、闇、蛇、フェニックス、天使、そして神聖な蛇のマスター、ゲー

Lola Geh has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DIVINE SERPENT GEH-SNAKE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER DARK MAELSTROM DIVINE SERPENT GEH SNAKE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER DARK MAELSTROM DIVINE SERPENT GEH SNAKE PHOENIX

GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER DARK MAELSTROM DIVINE SERPENT GEH SNAKE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Lola Geh's Super Angel-Divine Serpent Geh-Snake-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when King Hyperion saw it, he fired blasts of laser beams at her to kill her, but Lincoln deflected the laser beams and she fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit King Hyperion and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Lola Geh has transformed, and we already knew just how strong and powerful she was before, and now. Oh, this is going to end badly.

Lincoln: Lola has done a lot for me and my sisters and took on the wrath of Chandler when that stupid monster was still inside him. Now, Lola Geh is going to put an end to King Hyperion and end his madness for good.

Lola Geh: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Dark Maelstrom Divine Serpent Geh Snake Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Dark Maelstrom Divine Serpent Geh Snake Phoenix God Angell Love) You said it. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Lola Geh.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything that you've done in causing havoc throughout time and space to rule the cosmos as a mad god, you knew that death was coming for you, and now, we'll make sure your madness dies here along with you.

Lola Geh and Lincoln went after King Hyperion, who continued firing laser beams at them, but Lincoln kept deflecting them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals at King Hyperion, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Lola Geh attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Lola Geh also did the same by firing dark red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Lola Geh attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making King Hyperion even more angrier than ever.

King Hyperion: YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

King Hyperion went after Lincoln and Lola Geh in a fit of insane rage, but Lincoln and Lola Geh fired rainbow and green energy blasts at King Hyperion and they summoned water dragons and snakes to attack King Hyperion and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into King Hyperion's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing King Hyperion into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, superhuman strength, and superhuman abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of King Hyperion except for his clothes, and he banished King Hyperion to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Lola Geh and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Lola Geh's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Lola Geh: Your days of causing havoc across time and space and your delusional ambitions to rule the cosmos are over. Thanks for helping me destroy King Hyperion for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Lola.

Suddenly, Lola Geh wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Lola Geh's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Divine Serpent Geh flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Lola Geh sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage to King Hyperion.

Lincoln: He was one tough opponent alright.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Lola both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, superhuman strength, and superhuman abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Winona Adolpha.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Werewolf Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect since she's one of the Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs.

Me: I've heard about them, and I remember seeing Winona, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Winona Adolpha is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful werewolf and queen of a massive werewolf clan living in Gunnison National Forest right near our home. She's also feared by rival werewolf clans because she'd destroyed them long ago on the night of a full moon seven years ago. Unlike regular werewolves, Winona was born with incredible powers over moonlight, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the werewolves, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first werewolf queen of her massive werewolf clan, and she'd destroyed the werewolf clans who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friend, Rudina Adalwulf. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Winona were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night and in their werewolf forms on a date to show his thanks to Winona for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill them, but those five were no match for them because the full moon's infinite energy made Lincoln and Winona infinite-times stronger than ever and they pulverized those five and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of the house, and after that, Lincoln and Winona shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of moonlight werewolf justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Stonedozer: This chicken was definitely chicken!

Pied Piper (laughs): That was a good one!

Vortex: What do we do with the remains?

Biowulf: What else? We eat them!

Gator Ghoul: I call first dibs!

Nico: I want the most!

Me: Alright, everyone. DIG IN!

We dug into the roasted Chickenstein dinner and we also had the burgers, hot dogs, chili peppers, and Twinkies from the fight with the Baseball Specter clone. We finished them off and then… !

EXTREMELY MASSIVE MEGA MONSTROUS AND EXTREMELY MASSIVE MEGA MONSTROUS LOUD BELCHES!

We let out a massive series of extremely massive and mega monstrous loud belches that forced the Chickenstein clone's spirit out and banished him to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Now, that was quite a buffet.

Nico: (BELCHES) You got that right. Man, that was good, and that's it for the Chickenstein clone.

He was reduced to nothing but bones.

Nico: (BURPS) Ahh! That was good!

Gator Ghoul: Ahh! Yeah!

Nico: Great job everyone.

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) This was a really Eggs-ceptionally fun adventure!

We laughed!

Luan: (Laughs) Good one Starlight!

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Thos chapter was based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Chickenstein Lives! That was a funny one and that one aired back on September 30th, 1989.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did the guest reviewer. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders,

Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death as well as Cheerilee, Cathleen Chickenwing, Gloriosa Daisy, Sally Snail, Mira Mermaid and Lunaria Knudson and we're going to an Alaskan Mountain Ski Lodge and it's going to be cold up there. Also we're going to battle a clone of The Snow Ghost and January Moonwolf is going to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death who are the embodiments of Triple Berry and the Piano Dopant and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Sting Chameleon and her name is Sina Sting.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Emily Shunoros, Gene-Slammer of Orichalcos Shunoros, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hades, the overarching antagonist of the Kid Icarus series

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to The Nightmare Room, this time, it'll be to help the good-natured Morgan Gray get rid of the evil that lurks inside him, and then, we're going to take down local bully Kristin and send her to The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life after we force her to confess her crimes. And we're going to meet Winona Adolpha, Werewolf Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful werewolf and queen of a massive werewolf clan living in Gunnison National Forest right near our home. She's also feared by rival werewolf clans because she'd destroyed them long ago on the night of a full moon seven years ago. Unlike regular werewolves, Winona was born with incredible powers over moonlight, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the werewolves, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first werewolf queen of her massive werewolf clan, and she'd destroyed the werewolf clans who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friend, Rudina Adalwulf. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Winona were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night and in their werewolf forms on a date to show his thanks to Winona for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill them, but those five were no match for them because the full moon's infinite energy made Lincoln and Winona infinite-times stronger than ever and they pulverized those five and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of the house, and after that, Lincoln and Winona shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

The next chapter is where we are going to battle a clone of The Ice Demon and we're going to head up to the Snowy Mountain Lodge and help the Morgensons take him down.

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE ICE DEMON

This chapter is based on the episode of A Pup named Scooby Doo called Snow Place Like Home

---

In the early morning hours at 1:14 A.M. I was asleep in bed with my harem and I was having an interesting dream.

In my dream I was over Opaline's castle and then I saw that Opaline had taken Argyle Starshine, Sunny Starscout's father prisoner and locked him in a block of ice for all eternity in the dungeons. She was trying to prevent him from making sure she never gets Twilight Sparkle's Legacy back no matter what.

Me: Opaline you heartless fiend!

I then woke up.

Me: (In my head) Oh man! Now I know what happened with Sunny's dad. I got to bring him back!

I got up and got on my cloak and left an note for Nico.

I was about to head out when Misty Tredwell saw me.

Misty Tredwell: J.D.? What are you doing up so early?

Me: Oh I had a dream. I know what happened to Sunny's dad.

Misty Tredwell: (GASP) But he died didn't he?

Me: No he's being held prisoner in Opaline's castle ruins. I saw him frozen in a block of ice in the dungeons.

Misty Tredwell: We better get over there and free him.

We were off to the Kamchatka Peninsula.

In the ruins of Opaline's castle in the Kamchatka Peninsula, me and Misty were looking around.

Me: Lets see here.

I then saw something under a rug.

Me: Wait look.

I lifted it and it was a staircase.

Me: A Staircase.

Misty Tredwell: Lets go.

We went down it and it was a creepy place.

Me: Wow.

We got to a door and I opened it and it was a dungeon.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA!

Misty Tredwell: It's a dungeon.

Me: Wow.

Misty Tredwell: Wait look!

We saw STONE STATUES OF TWILIGHT SPARKLE AND FRIENDS! THEY WERE FROZEN AS STONE STATUES FOR ALL ETERNITY!

Me: Twilight and friends! Oh no!

Misty Tredwell: So this is how Opaline trapped them during the November 20th battle. She froze them in stone and trapped their spirits in a mirror for all eternity.

Me: Opaline you evil monster!

Misty Tredwell: I'm glad we killed her.

Me: We'll bring these back to the estate.

We sealed the statues in a scroll.

Then we saw a block of ice!

Me: Look! That's him. I saw him frozen in a block of ice like that.

We looked and saw that it was indeed Argyle Starshine! He was frozen in ice!

Misty Tredwell: We got to get him out of there.

Me: We'll have to thaw him out at the estate.

Misty Tredwell: Okay.

We lifted the ice and put it in a scroll and then we teleported back with it.

---

Later everyone was having breakfast.

Then we teleported in.

Nico: Hey guys. WHOA! That is a big block of ice.

Me: We got to act fast.

Nico: What's up?

Me: Nico, Misty, hit it with your fire. Hurry!

Nico: Why?

Me: Just do it!

Nico: Okay!

We fired blasts of fire and it hit the ice and it was melting! The ice was melting fast and then out of the ice came ARGYLE STARSHINE! He was alive and well!

Sunny Starscout: (GASP) Dad?

Daylight Starscout: Argyle?

Nico: Argyle Starshine!? He's alive!? Whoa!

Argyle Starshine: (GROANS) What happened?

Sunny went over to him.

Sunny Starscout: Dad? Is that you?

Argyle saw his daughter for the first time in a long time.

Argyle Starshine: (GASP) Sunny Bunny?

Sunny Starscout: DAD!

She hugged her father for the first time in years!

Sunny was crying.

Sunny Starscout: (Crying) Oh dad! I missed you so much!

Argyle Starshine: Sunny. Wow. My gosh look at you. You grew into a beautiful mare.

Sunny Starscout: (Sniffles) I sure did. I have so much to tell you.

We later had breakfast and we were telling him everything.

Argyle Starshine: So Opaline was responsible for tearing apart the Magic of Friendship and ruining all of Twilight's hard work.

Me: That's right. Opaline was a powerhungry monster and she was not going to stop until she had all the magic in Equestria all for herself.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. Because of her she tarnished my entire legacy and ruined all my hard work.

Nico: But thanks to Sunny and her friends Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Pipp Petals, Hitch Trailblazer and Misty Brightdawn here they brought all of the magic of Friendship back and we helped them destroy Opaline once and for all. She was pure evil incarnate and was responsible for everything that has happened over the last 2,000 years.

Me: All of Equestria's major enemies and all of Twilight Sparkle, Princess Celestia and our major battles were all because of her.

Argyle Starshine: Wow! And Sunny became an Alicorn?

Me: She sure did. She is now the Alicorn Princess of Peace.

Nico: First ever Earth Pony in Equestria's history in her world to ever achieve Alicorn Status.

Argyle Starshine: That is amazing.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is dad.

Me: Yeah. And also Sunny and friends have been a massively and powerfully tremendous help to all of us ever since they all joined us last year.

Sunny Starscout: It's true dad.

Me: Yep.

Argyle Starshine: Wow. Sunny (Sniffles) I'm so proud of you.

Sunny Starscout: I know dad. I know.

Sunny had a lot of catching up to do with her dad. And reveal how she and her friends did so much not just in Maretime Bay, Zephyr Heights and Bridlewood and more and it was awesome.

* * *

Over in the Ski Lodge of Mount McKinley of Alaska was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley

Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death as well as Cheerilee, Cathleen Chickenwing, Gloriosa Daisy, Sally Snail, Mira Mermaid and Lunaria Knudson and we were there for a rescue and it was super cold! It was cold and we had our warmest fur parkas on.

Me: Man is it cold!

Qin: I know!

Lola: Brutal!

Camie: But it's awesome being up here in Alaska.

Me: Yeah. Glad you're feeling better Camie.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Cheerilee: I am so excited for this too.

Apple Bloom: Me too Ms. Cheerilee.

Applejack: Boy all of us are.

Nico: Cheerilee, I want to thank you, Bradford Buzzard, and your teams for coming.

Cheerilee: No problem Nico. I'm so excited for this as much as everyone is.

Cathleen Chickenwing: Me too! This will be awesome.

Nico: Cathleen, what do you like to do in your free time?

Cathleen Chickenwing: I work as the chicken wing buffet supplier for Lynn's Table and I make thousands of flavors of wings for everyone to enjoy.

Nico: (SLURPS) Oh boy you are making me hungry.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) You know how much Nico loves his wings.

Girl Jordan: (LAUGHS) Yeah he loves them.

Cathleen Chickenwing: Oh yeah.

Lola: That is for sure.

Rita: And she does a great job keeping everything stocked up.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: I honestly get my food from there sometimes.

Qin: Me too. So awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. Boy and we had a huge chicken dinner yesterday. Chickenstein was a brutal one but… (BURPS) Oh pardon me. He tasted great.

Xenia: He sure did.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Boy that whole day was eventful.

Nico: Yesterday we fought a Chickenstein Clone.

Qin: No kidding! He sure was tasty.

Lola: Yeah. Boy and we had a huge chicken dinner yesterday. Chickenstein was a brutal one but… (BURPS) Oh pardon me. He tasted great.

Xenia: He sure did.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Boy that whole day was eventful.

Me: Especially with Poromon winning against Sam Howard. I'm really impressed he made it all the way down Dead Gotham Bluff.

Camie: No kidding! That is crazy! But he did it!

Laney: Yeah! He could have gotten himself killed!

Lola: But Camie had 9 babies yesterday too! Wow!

Camie: I know! That was the most ever for one pregnancy.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was!

Nico: Where is Dead Gotham Bluff anyway?

Me: Oh it's a very treacherous mountain located in the northeastern side of the city near the forest. Can't miss it. It's a pointy and scary looking volcanic mountain. It's got a scary looking storm cloud above it with scary red lightning coming out of it and it has all kinds of terrifying and deadly obstacles on it.

Nico: WHOA! That is crazy!

Me: I know! You would have to be out of your fucking mind to go down a mountain like that.

Xenia: YIKES!

Nico burped.

Nico: Oh pardon me. But it was a really awesome.

Qin: I'll say!

Camie: Yeah!

Me: All in all it was so fun.

Ed: I hugged the clone!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You sure did Lumpy.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Snow Ghost has been sighted.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of The Snow Ghost?! Not good.

Qin: I checked with the prison, and Mr. Greenway and his partner, Mr. Leech, are still in prison.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case, those two were jewel smugglers who used the legend of The Snow Ghost to scare people and he even violently assaulted the gang as well.

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered all those things he did in assaulting us.

Nico: What a monster.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready for him.

Me: Without a doubt.

Nico: Lets keep our eyes peeled.

Me: Right.

Eli: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Snow Ghost clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Snow Ghost clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility,

blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Snow Ghost clone.

Me: Lets go get him.

Nico: Right.

Marinette heard a Pokemon cry and she saw that it was a Ladyba. It was freezing in the cold.

Marinette: Oh a Ledyba.

Nico: The poor thing is freezing.

We warmed it up.

Ledyba: Thank you.

Marinette: You're welcome.

Ledyba: Awesome.

Marinette: Wanna stay with me?

Ledyba: Sure.

We got to searching for the Snow Ghost.

We were flying in the air and landed and we're looking around for The Snow Ghost clone.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Snow Ghost Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Snow Ghost clone head for us, and as he threw tons of dynamite filled snowballs at us, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with fire surrounding it that protected all of us, and they burned the snowballs and the dynamite exploded, and it got him so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain, and the fire was really hurting him bad.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the fire really hurt him bad.

Me: Bring it on you walking fur-monstrosity!

Marinette: Tikki, Spots On! HA!

She turned into Ladybug!

Me: YEAH! Better get my game face on for Alaska! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: YEAH!

The Snow Ghost Roared!

I fired a blast of blue fire and burned him all over!

Me: You're not going to kill us for your master!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hit The Snow Ghost clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Snow Ghost clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for almost trying to kill us.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

January Moonwolf: And me as well.

Me: Lets dance!

I fired waves of energy and blue fire and blasted the Snow Ghost all over.

Me: Had enough?

The Snow Ghost roared!

Me: Oh roar yourself!

Ledyba charged at him and blasted the Snow Ghost.

Megaforce Rangers, Sage, Mizore, Ben 10,000, Red-She-Hulk, Thing, Poromon, Becca, Gwen, Jake Long and Aerrow: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

They transformed!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake Holling: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia Moran: CLAW OF THE TIGER! MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Lillith: SONG OF THE SIREN! MEGAFORCE GREEN!

Sage: DIVINITY OF THE ANGEL! MEGAFORCE WHITE!

Mizore: FREEZE OF THE YUKI-ONNA! MEGAFORCE AQUA!

Ben 10,000: 10,000 ALIENS OF THE STARS! MEGAFORCE PURPLE!

Red She-Hulk: STRENGTH OF THE GIANT! MEGAFORCE CRIMSON!

Thing: ROCKS OF THE GOLEM! MEGAFORCE BROWN!

Poromon: FLIGHT OF THE EAGLE! MEGAFORCE NEON PINK!

Becca: CHOMP OF THE ALLIGATOR: MEGAFORCE EMERALD!

Gwen: CAW OF THE RAVEN! MEGAFORCE MIDNIGHT BLUE!

Jake Long: FIRE OF THE NIGHT DRAGON! MEGAFORCE DARK BLUE!

Aerrow: FLIGHT OF THE HAWK! MEGAFORCE STORM HAWK SILVER!

All: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Me: AWESOME!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Marinette: Lucky charm!

Marinette ended up getting a flamethrower.

Marinette: Whoa a Flamethrower!

Me: Nice! Lets bring the heat!

We fired waves of fire and blasted the Snow Beast all over!

Lola: OH YEAH!

We fired waves of fire.

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon and the rangers blasted the Snow Ghost.

Me: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and fire.

Lincoln and Lana fired waves of energy and blasted the Snow Ghost.

Nico: YEAH!

Lola threw a fireball and blasted the Snow Ghost.

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, January Moonwolf's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Snow Ghost clone, she left dark blue energy, stars, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

January Moonwolf: Even if you're just a clone of The Snow Ghost, you're still just as bad as the real one, but, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was that did this, we're going to end his life once and for all. Now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, January Moonwolf was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, moonlight, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are wolves, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a moonlight yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Snow Ghost clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: The fury of the wolf is about to be unleashed on the Snow Ghost clone, this is going to be so awesome.

But, The Snow Ghost Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of dark blue energy. Then, as the vortex faded, January Moonwolf emerged, but she was changed forever.

January Moonwolf grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a howling wolf with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on wolf earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a wolf with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue wolf-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. January Moonwolf has on a dark blue sleeveless top and her tattoo on her right arm is glowing, dark blue skirt with the Wolf Dopant symbol on it, blue bellbottom pants, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Wolf Dopant surrounded by stars and the moon and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, January Moonwolf felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, January Moonwolf has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, January Moonwolf's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into January Moonwolf's Cosmic Eternal Lunar Darkness Wolf Moon Wolf Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Lunar Darkness Wolf Moon Wolf Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the Wolf Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold wolf heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold wolf heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold wolf heads is a large gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, January Moonwolf has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold wolf head with yellow gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the Wolf Dopant symbol that said, "January Moonwolf, Embodiment of The Wolf Dopant 2, Avatar of The Wolf Moon, Warrior and Master of Moonlight and Darkness, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Another Future Kiva, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Moonlight, Darkness, Wolves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジャニュアリー・ムーンウルフ、ウルフ・ドーパント2の化身、ウルフ・ムーンのアバター、月光と闇の戦士でありマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、もう一つの未来の大敵キバ、の驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして月光、闇、オオカミ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

January Moonwolf has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOLF MOON-WOLF DOPANT 2 EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LUNAR MOONLIGHT DARKNESS WOLF MOON WOLF DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LUNAR MOONLIGHT DARKNESS WOLF MOON WOLF DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LUNAR MOONLIGHT DARKNESS WOLF MOON WOLF DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by January Moonwolf's Super Angel-Wolf Moon-Wolf Dopant 2 Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Snow Ghost Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but January Moonwolf fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Snow Ghost clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

January Moonwolf: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Lunar Moonlight Darkness Wolf Moon Wolf Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Lunar Moonlight Darkness Wolf Moon Wolf Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you rotten snow ghost, you better be ready to face the wrath of The Avatar of The Wolf Moon.

Suddenly, The Snow Ghost clone got hit hard by energy blasts and aurora blasts.

Lincoln: J.D., did you or Talia…?

Me: Nope, that wasn't me, Talia, or you. (Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long neon sea foam green hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in an aurora-colored short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and pink gem for the pendant, aurora colored skirt, white bridal gloves, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aurora Knudson, God Sibling of The Aurora Borealis.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Carrie Knudson, Alicia Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Aurora?!

Aurora Knudson: Yep, Alicia Knudson, God Sibling of The Aurora Borealis, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, January Moonwolf, Aurora Knudson, Shaggy, and I went after The Snow Ghost Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Baseball Specter Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, January Moonwolf, Aurora Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Snow Ghost Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Snow Ghost Clone: (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Snow Ghost Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Alicia and Lincoln fired suns at him and he got burned badly, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of dark blue wolf fire at The Snow Ghost clone, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln howled and summoned wolves which brutally attacked the Snow Ghost clone and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Snow Ghost Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Snow Ghost Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and January Moonwolf's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

January Moonwolf: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by January Moonwolf and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Snow Ghost clone and I absorbed him, and we also used tons of wolf-themed attacks on him. (To Aurora Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Alicia.

Aurora Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Aurora Knudson and he hugged her, and Aurora Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Aurora Knudson, God Sibling of The Aurora Borealis, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful aurora powers and immense control over The Aurora Borealis along with light, energy, and life nourishment. Plus, she also has the power to bring the dead back to life and bring new life to newly formed planets and restore dead planets back to life. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Alicia, Rachel, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Aurora, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU'RE GOING TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF THE AURORA BOREALIS!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Aurora.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Aurora Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aurora Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Alicia Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aurora Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aurora Knudson.

Aurora Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Apple White? You and Amore did good yesterday.

Apple White: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Ledyba.

Ledyba: Thanks Nico. Got any apple cider?

Applejack: You drink cider?

Ledyba: Yep. No beer. Just cider for me.

Qin: Nice.

Poromon: That's okay.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Ledyba: Nice try.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Xenia: Besides it's too cold here for beer.

Me: We better get into the lodge and warm up. I'm freezing!

Nico: Me too!

We went into the lodge and warmed up.

Me: Ahh much better.

Lola: No kidding.

Poromon: They're right. Beer is still liquid after all.

Me: Yep.

We were sitting by the fireplace and warming up.

Me: Boy that feels great.

Velma: Jinkies it sure does.

Ledyba was on Marinette's head.

Marinette: Now I have a perfect mascot for me.

Me: And a fitting one too.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Penny Pizza: But that was fun though.

Xenia: I agree.

Eli: (Senses something) WHOA! I sense the Anothers. We have Another Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death.

Qin: WHOA!

Lily: Wait a second! You mean Larry the snail? That rotten tempered snail that SpongeBob thought would replace Gary? That snail was horrible.

SpongeBob: No kidding.

Nico: No kidding!

Lily: Yeah and SpongeBob and Squidward as snails!? Just like what happened when they were injected with snail plasma.

Lola: Yeah!

Lily: That was creepy!

Me: And the Holly Phantom? That sounds like a Christmas themed monster.

Bradford Buzzard: It is.

Me: Nice. And you guys have the Zokurangers in the group now. That is cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: And wait the Red Death Dragon!? That was the very dragon that burned off Hiccup's foot when he exploded!

Nico: Yeah that was horrible!

Hiccup: That's right.

Astrid: I remember that. That was awful.

Me: Yeah Hiccup that must've really hurt when that happened to you.

Hiccup: It did but Toothless saved my life back then.

Eli: Wow! Whoa! (SENSES SOMETHING) I sense more of them. We have Cad Bane, Zavok, El Jefe, Bug Eaten, Professor Brainstorm and Toneri. We also have Another Drimogemon, Snimon, Sagittarimon, Scorpiomon and Awesome Android.

Me: WHOA! Awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Hiccup: Here's what happened.

He showed his prosthetic foot that was made for him.

Me: Ooh ouch.

Nico: I don't think we noticed that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Cheerilee, Cathleen Chickenwing, Gloriosa Daisy, Sally Snail, Mira Mermaid, Lunaria Knudson, Jack Landors, Ace Bunny, Keiichiro, Lupin, Sento, and Legion Superman and Princess Mermista, Adora, Catra, Scorpia and Penny Polendina

Nico: Nice.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Bradford Buzzard are all one person.

Triple Berry: Boy this will be fun.

Then Triple Berry's cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Your cutie mark is glowing Triple Berry.

Triple Berry: It sure is! Wow.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers, Red Death, Cad Bane, Zavok, El Jefe, Bug Eaten, Professor Brainstorm, Toneri, Drimogemon, Snimon, Sagittarimon, Scorpiomon and Awesome Android.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Another Nightmare Pizza: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and had purple angel wings and purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Triple Berry's Cutie Mark on it and she had the same cutie mark on her skirt. She also had Triple Berry's tail and had a Banana Peel Magisword.

Tiana Triple Berry: Tiana Triple Berry, Gene-slammer and Embodiment and Legacy of Triple Berry.

Triple Berry: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Tiana Triple Berry: Same here. And I am a fruit maker and make juices and desserts and it's awesome fun.

Me: Wow! That is cool.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: By the way is the Another Bradford Buzzard friendly or hostile?

Tiana Triple Berry: Friendly but you may want to watch out for her. She is one that is a prankster.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

But then…

KRASMASH!

Nico got smashed with a huge piano!

Me: OOOHH! Ouch!

Nico came out with piano keys for teeth.

Nico: (Dazed) I'm okay.

We helped Nico out.

Me: Geez where did that come from?

Nico: (Blubbers) No idea.

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) SPICY CAJUN 6!

She summoned Cajun Fox, Human Sunset Shimmer, Fruity Peppers, The Hungry Burger Brigade, Dark AkaNinger And Malevolent Diablo Pepper.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then…

KRASMASH!

A piano smashed right on top of May!

Me: OUCH!

May popped out.

May: I'm okay!

Nico: Geez! Daffy!

Daffy: Hey it wasn't me!

Me: Here he comes!

Out came ANOTHER BRADFORD BUZZARD!

Me: Another Bradford Buzzard.

Lola: Wow!

Another Bradford Buzzard: (In a girls voice) Sorry guys!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back with black hair and purple eyes and had black clothes and she had black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Piano Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had an Anvil Magisword in her hand.

Me: Pam Piano! Whoa!

Pam Piano: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Pam is the Embodiment of the Piano Dopant and she has the powers of pianos. Including using them to smash people into pulp like you see in cartoons. Also she is a filthy rich and amazingly wealthy one like Bradford Buzzard.

Bradford Buzzard: That's interesting. I am one of the wealthiest ever in Duckberg.

Laney: Wow!

Pam Piano: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~!

GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Pam Piano: No he didn't because I smashed him flat under 20 pianos.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him crushed under all those pianos.

Me: Okay that's funny.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln separated her from the Another.

Me: Awesome.

KRASMASH!

A piano smashed onto the Another.

Nico: (Gets out Bradford Buzzard's Ridewatch) Time for Buzzard Power!

May: (Gets out Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails Ridewatch) This will be slow.

Maria: (Gets out Zokurangers Ridewatch) This will BUG you out!

Cathleen Chickenwing: (Gets out Nightmare Pizza's ridewatch) I am the pizza of your worst nightmares!

They used the powers of Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death and blasted the Another!

Lola: Yeah!

Then Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd and Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury) came.

Nico: Whoa! Sweet team Star Creature!

Star Creature: Thanks Nico!

Me: Whoa! K-9 from Looney Tunes! That briings back memories. And wait! Jarrod!? You're in the M.O.E. Too!?

Evil Jarrod: Actually I'm the evil version of him.

Me: Oh right! I remember that!

Qin: That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

Evil Jarrod: Rest assured. There's no trace of Dai Shi in me at all.

Me: There wouldn't be anyway because we gave him the Black Gates.

Lincoln: That's for sure.

Me: Wait look!

We saw an invisible figure making footprints and then it went over and smashed the Another all over and smashed him all over and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: What in the world was doing that!?

Me: Hmm.

I turned on my infrared vision and I saw Sting Chameleon!

Me: WHOA! Sting Chameleon!

Nico: Wait it's invisible!? Wow!

Sting Chameleon revealed itself!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Amazing camouflage!

Qin: Yeah!

Sting Chameleon: (In a girls voice) That was so awesome.

Nico: Sina Sting!? Whoa!

Sina Sting: Awesome to see you again Nico. And you too Qin.

Qin: Wow! Swift Sting Sina. Awesome to see you.

Me: How come she's called that?

Nico: She has a powerful speed that makes her float like a butterfly and sting like a bee.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Horsea: Nice!

Qin: Yeah.

Sina Sting: How were you able to see me?

Me: I used my infrared vision. A Chameleon may be camouflaged but its heat signal isn't.

Nico: Yep.

Sina Sting: And yes I am naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Nicole: Cover your eyes or else!

Me: It's going to hurt.

Sina Sting: I know. I'm ready.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and was reverting back. She then threw up and was reverting back. She had green hair and green eyes and had orange butterfly wings and she had a leaf with a chameleon on it in the middle of her forehead.

Sina Sting: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome green clothes and a sword of leaves.

Sina Sting: Wow! I look awesome!

May: You sure do and I didn't get hit!

Nico: Nope.

May: HA! In your face!

Me: May! Don't gloat like Lynn.

Lynn: Yeah! That's my department!

May: Sorry.

Sina Sting: That was cool though.

Me: Yep.

Cathleen Chickenwing: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sina Sting: I sure do. When there was a bunch of bullies mangling up some nerds I used my invisibility and snuck up to them and beat them up.

Me: Whoa! What a sneak attack!

Sina Sting: I know.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sina Sting: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish

Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading back to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but this time, we're here to help the good-natured Morgan Gray get rid of the evil that lurks inside him, and then, we're going to take down local bully Kristin and send her to The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life after we force her to confess her crimes.

Lincoln: We've arrived here in the world My Name is Evil from The Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls, but we're going to help the good-natured Morgan Gray get rid of the evil that lurks inside him, and then, we're going to take down local bully Kristin and send her to The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life after we force her to confess her crimes.

Adrienne Midnight: That's correct, Lincoln, and in the episode My Name is Evil, Morgan Gray is a good-natured person, but Kristin is a heartless conniving spoiled brat who enjoys torturing Morgan and everyone who crosses her.

Nico: What a scumbag.

Adrienne Midnight: And a fortune teller said that Morgan will become evil, and Kristin got in huge trouble, and the fortune teller's prediction had come true in the end as the evil inside Morgan was finally let out, and once that happened, Morgan Gray found himself trapped forever in The Nightmare Room.

Me: Oh man.

Ms. Cheerilee: We need to save Morgan from the evil inside him, and then, we make Kristin answer for her crimes.

Mathias Ravenclaw: Leave that part to me.

We headed inside the school and we met up with Morgan Gray and his friends, and Lincoln sensed the evil inside him wanting to come out. Then, he chanted an incantation and Morgan Gray was surrounded by rainbow energy, and a black mist was forced out of him, and then, it took on the form of Morgan Gray, but he had red eyes.

Evil Morgan Gray: Finally, I'm FREE!

Lincoln: Not for long.

Lincoln fired blasts of light which destroyed Evil Morgan and sent him to The Black Gates.

Morgan Gray: Was that…?

Nico: That was the evil within you. Now, you're freed from him, and now, to expose Kristin.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and dark blue flower clip and brown wolf ears and brown wolf tail, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, thigh high dark blue shorts, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, werewolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a werewolf and above it is The Full Moon and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tips for the pommel, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Winona Adolpha, Werewolf Queen of Colorado and one of The Legendary Monster Monarchs.

Winona Adolpha: That's right, and I got the girls away from that monstrous bitch, Kristin.

Mathias Ravenclaw: It's showtime.

Kristin was already enraged that the four girls got away thanks to Winona attacking her and it got her pissed off. Mathias fired a blast of sapphire blue magic from his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice, and then, illusions of the students who fell victim to Kristin's cruelty and bullying formed and they screamed angrily at her ordering her to confess her sins. Eventually, she confessed, but that got her in huge trouble as we had everyone listening including the principal, and she was disgusted by her actions and decided that Kristin was expelled, and when she found out it was us, she ran at us with rage.

Sylvester: Now, we can take her down and send her to prison.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and

transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of

Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Trixie's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ms. Cheerilee's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Kristin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow straitjacket and beamed her to The Xaikora Prison where she will stay there forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that's another rotten queen bee monster and bully looking at spending life at Xaikora for good. (To Winona Adolpha) And it's so good to see you again, Winona.

Winona Adolpha: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, your parents, and Rudina again, J.D.

Me: You too, Winona.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Winona Adolpha who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Winona Adolpha was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Winona Adolpha: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Winona Adolpha and he hugged her, and Winona Adolpha is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Winona Adolpha: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this werewolf?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Winona Adolpha, Werewolf Queen of Colorado and one of the Legendary Monster Monarchs, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful werewolf and queen of a massive werewolf clan living in Gunnison National Forest right near J.D.'s old home. She's also feared by rival werewolf clans because she'd destroyed them long ago on the night of a full moon seven years ago. Unlike regular werewolves, Winona was born with incredible powers over moonlight, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the werewolves, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first werewolf queen of her massive werewolf clan, and she'd destroyed the werewolf clans who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and then, almost immediately, she fell in love with me, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friend, Rudina Adalwulf. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, and this one time, as Winona and I were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night and in our werewolf forms on a date to show my thanks to Winona for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill them, but those five were no match for us because the full moon's infinite energy made us infinite-times stronger than ever and they pulverized those five and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of the house, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Me: Whoa, so that was you two who did that to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. Man, did they make the huge mistake messing with you two.

Nico: Damn, this is the second time those five messed with you two and in werewolf form.

Winona Adolpha: You spoke of the incident where Rudina turned Lincoln into a werewolf and beat the daylights out of them, I remember that all too well.

Lincoln: We still remember that day all too well, and now that you're here, Winona.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Winona Adolpha in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Winona Adolpha: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Winona Adolpha with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Winona Adolpha: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Winona Adolpha, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Winona Adolpha's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Winona Adolpha had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Byakko, Tamamo Osaki, Sayuki, and Suzaku from Kyonyuu Kunoichi Suzaku ~Shokushu Shiofuki Seme~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Byakko, Tamamo Osaki, Sayuki, and Suzaku from Kyonyuu Kunoichi Suzaku ~Shokushu Shiofuki Seme~

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Byakko: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Byakko and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Kristin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving

Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold cuff bracer and other bracelets merged with the left large gold Bracer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with

Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller

planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Byakko: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Byakko: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Byakko, Tamamo Osaki, Sayuki, and Suzaku with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate as a door appeared and we went through it and came back home and we told everyone what happened, and they were glad Lincoln freed Morgan Gray from the evil in him. But, they were also shocked that the villain we went after was his bully, Kristin.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Mathias Ravenclaw casting illusions of the students who fell victim to that spoiled brat's pranks and wrath and forced her to confess and it resulted in her getting expelled, beaten up by us, and sent to The Xaikora Prison forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Winona Adolpha have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That'll teach that heartless brat.

Lincoln: She went way too far and she almost caused Morgan to be trapped forever in darkness as his evil side took over.

Me: What a jerk.

Nico: Now, she's in The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life. Good riddance.

---

After we helped Morgan Gray get rid of the evil in him and expose Kristin for the bully that she is and got her expelled for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Winona Adolpha saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Winona Adolpha: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Winona, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Winona Adolpha: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Winona Adolpha: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Just then, The Mascots came in with an awesome blue ray gun.

May: What's that you got there?

Poromon: Remember that Smoking Hot Bikini Gun we made? Well, we also made the counterpart for males called The Smoking Hot Speedo Gun.

Sebastian Mendez: Put that thing down right now, Poromon.

Nicole: Uh oh.

Manaphy: Uh, how about… NO!

Manaphy fired the ray gun and Sebastian dodged it, but the rays hit Lincoln, me, and Nico, and we were in smoking hot white speedos.

Me: WHOA! (Flexes my muscles and did bodybuilding poses)

Lincoln: That's awesome. (Flexes his muscles and did bodybuilding poses) Like what you see, ladies?

Lincoln's harem's noses were bleeding like crazy, and the same thing went with my harem and Nico's harem as we too flexed their muscles and did some awesome bodybuilding poses. Then, the rays hit William and he was in a smoking hot dark blue speedo.

Maria: (WOLF WHISTLES) Hello, tall, hot, beefy, and sexy!

Sebastian Mendez: Okay, I've had enough of this!

Sebastian conjured demonic hands that were about to grab The Smoking Hot Speedo Gun, but the gun activated a security protocol that stuffed a nuclear hot pepper in Sebastian's mouth.

Sebastian Mendez: What the Hell?! (FACE TURNING RED)

Poromon: We knew you'd do something like that, so we had a security protocol activated meant for someone like you: stuffing a hot pepper in your mouth.

Poliwag: And it also gave you a nasty case of fire breath!

Sebastian Mendez: (SCREAMS DEMONICALLY) WATER! WATER!

Sebastian grabbed a jug of water, but instead, it was actually gasoline.

Manaphy: (LAUGHING)

Nicole: Oh… shit!

Sebastian Mendez: (BREATHES FIRE AND CHASES THE MASCOTS WHO DODGE IT) Why… ! (FIRES ANOTHER FIRE BREATH AS THEY DODGE IT) You… ! (FIRES ANOTHER FIRE BREATH BLAST AS THE MASCOTS DODGE IT) LITTLE… ! (FIRES ANOTHER FIRE BREATH BLAST AS THE MASCOTS DODGED IT)

Drakus: I can't believe you guys tricked him into drinking gasoline!

Sebastian Mendez: I'll get you for this.

Sebastian ran to the bathroom and had to get the gasoline out of his mouth.

Luan: Yeesh, first, you stuff a hot pepper in his mouth and trick him into drinking gasoline?! Why do I sense he's gonna do something that only Eustace is capable of doing?

Francesca: I got that feeling too, and just in case, I got a rolling pin with his name on it.

Eli: Good idea.

Me: (LAUGHS) You know that was funny! Homer ate a fire stick and Bart made him drink lighter fluid and it turned his mouth into a flamethrower too. (SEASON 20 EPISODE 18)

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia are heading to Dire Dire Docks.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt

surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ciela Heaven: Wow, so this is Dire Dire Docks. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ciela, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dire Dire Docks, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia are in your harem, Linky.

Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Twilight Sparkle: That's so amazing that Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary

Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, and Brush Burberry have now joined Lincoln's harem.

Eli Same with Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ciela Heaven, SunFun, Pratica Wiz, Birthstone Brooks, Straight Shot, Diamond Enruff, Diary Secrets, Grace Dance, Bianca Pearl, Brush Burberry, Simulator Sergeant Calhoun, Simulator Haineko, and Simulator Captain Amelia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later we were seeing Lazlo, Sailor Moon and the mascots up to something.

Me: What are you guys up to now?

Lazlo: Wanna know what we're setting up?

Me: Sure.

Lazlo: Me and Sailor Moon are going to challenge the mascots to a baked bean eating contest.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Uh oh!

Nico: Plug your noses guys!

Qin: We thought you guys were going to stack them.

Lazlo: (LAUGHS) That was option b.

Me: Oh.

They got the contest underway!

Sailor Moon: Ready?

Poromon: Set…

Lana: GO!

They got to eating!

This was going to be awesome!

In 20 minutes Sailor Moon and Lazlo already ate 30 bowls of beans!

The mascots all had 25 bowls!

Sideways: Look at them go!

FART!

Poliwag fell into his bowl of beans!

Manaphy: I'm not going to make it!

FART!

Horsea: Tell Maria I love her!

Manaphy: Keep it together Horsea!

Horsea: Mama I'm coming…

Manaphy: STAY AWAY FROM THE LIGHT HORSEA!

But then…

FART FART!

They fainted.

Sailor Moon was still eating a lot!

Then…

FART FART!

Poromon and Lazlo Fainted! SAILOR MOON WON!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Me: Way to go Sailor Moon!

Sailor Moon: (BELCHES) Pardon.

?: That was awesome!

Then a girl with orange hair and red eyes and red clothes and orange angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Proto Man on it came.

Penelope Proto: Penelope Proto, Embodiment of Proto Man.

Samus: Wow! Awesome to see you again Penelope!

Black Widow: Same here.

Penelope Proto: You too Samus and Natasha. Its been a while.

Beachcomber: How did you meet Samus and Black Widow?

Penelope Proto: I helped Samus on the Bottle Ship and helped her destroy lots of enemies in the Pyrosphere.

Me: That was awesome.

Penelope Proto: Yep. And I met Black Widow and helped her take down Loki.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Nice. Would you like to join the team?

Penelope Proto: I would be honored.

Scavenger: Boss, who shines today?

Nico: Jim and Yan Lin.

Me: Awesome!

Hay Lin: Way to go grandma!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of the Ice Demon, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of the Ice Demon, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Ice Demon?! Oh boy.

Suddenly, the gems on our 28th Century Futuristic Miracle Box Backpacks glowed and we were now in 28th Century futuristic silver thermo-EX Environment suits equipped with fire weapons and wrist-mounted flamethrowers.

Eli: Wow!

Lincoln: This is so awesome, now we can easily be protected from the Ice Demon clone's ice attacks.

Me: That's really awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of The Ice Demon.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: Big time.

The previous group came.

Seadramon: Can me, Thundermon, SkullMeramon, Dumbbelltron, Black Knight Ghost, Stonedozer, Gator Ghoul, Pied Piper, Biowulf and Vortex go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

LOUD FART!

Nico: Uch! J.D.!?

Me: It wasn't me!

LOUD FART!

We saw Sailor Moon blushing and Sailor Mars coughing and gagging.

Batch: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Launch Octopus next.

Me: Ooh one that's all wet.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Hades, the overarching antagonist of the Kid Icarus series, and he's come for revenge against Pit and Lady Palutena for ruining his plans to rule the world. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Pit, you and Lady Palutena aren't going to like this one bit: the figure that we saw is none other than your old enemy, Hades, he's returned to get revenge on you two for ruining his plans to rule the world.

Pit and Lady Palutena gasped.

Pit: I can't believe it. Hades really is a sore loser.

Lady Palutena: He just never gives up.

Emily Shunoros: Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll take him down and Lincoln will absorb him and assimilate all of his powers, abilities, and strength.

Lincoln: That's right, Emily.

Nico: I hope you two tear him apart and Lincoln absorbs him too. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Ice Demon.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Hades.

Emily Shunoros: The suffering and havoc you've caused throughout can never be forgiven, Hades, and for everything that you've done, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Ice Demon so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Emily Shunoros are going to destroy Hades.

We were off to Snowy Mountain Lodge in the Idaho Mountains and it was going to be really cold up there.

---

We arrived at Snowy Mountain Lodge. We had our warmest fur coats on.

Me: We're here guys.

Xenia: Wow!

Ice Demon came.

SkullMeramon: Ice Demon? You're helping too.

Ice Demon: Of course. I'm not gonna let a clone of me run loose.

Me: I agree there. That clone will get thawed out big time.

Chillyfish came too.

Proto Man: Chillyfish? You're helping too?

Chillyfish: Of course. Ice Demon's my buddy.

Me: Okay then.

Gi: This will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will.

LOUD FART!

Sailor Moon farted.

We saw the lodge and it was much bigger and more amazing than ever! It was as big as a castle!

Me: Whoa! Those diamonds really helped out the Morganson's big time.

Qin: Wow!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah!

We went up to the door and I rang the doorbell.

FUNERAL MARCH DOORBELL

Black Knight Ghost: Nice doorbell.

Lucy Loud: I would love to have a doorbell like that.

Brittney: Me too.

Me: When we first heard that we were scared shitless.

Sakura Knudson: Just like old times.

The door opened and out came the Morgansons.

Mr. Morganson: Ah J.D. and Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor. And it's good to see you again Fred Jone and you too J.D. and Sakura.

Me: Been a long time Mr. And Mrs. Morganson.

Sakura Knudson: Love what you did with the place.

Mrs. Morganson: Thank you.

Me: We heard you're having problems with a clone of the Ice Demon.

Charmcaster:This version of Ice Demon's with us.

Me: Long story on that.

Mr. Morganson: Oh thank goodness. But come on in.

We saw the lodge and it was beautiful and cozy.

Me: Wow this is amazing.

Shaggy: Like it sure is amazing here.

Me: When we first came here Mr. and Mrs. Morganson scared Shaggy away by saying they wanted to eat us for dinner. But I think they were just getting carried away.

Mrs. Morganson: Yes sorry about that.

Pied Piper: Little too much, don't you think?

Mr. Morganson: Yes that's right.

Me: But Shaggy and Scooby came back when they heard about all the food they made. You should have seen all the food they made for us.

Sakura Knudson: Boy no kidding. We were so full and stuffed like a Thanksgiving Turkey.

Xenia: Boy that must've been a good meal.

Sakura Knudson: It was.

Me: Yep.

Mr. Morganson: And we made more for you just now.

We saw an ALL YOU CAN EAT DINNER FOR US LIKE BEFORE!

Shaggy and Scooby were drooling!

Retrax: Damn!

Shaggy: Like lets eat!

We got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Nico: (Slurping Spaghetti) Mmm!

Laney: So when you first came here the Ice Demon was causing problems?

Me: Yep. Not just for the lodge but for the Morganson's too. He was scaring away the people to make sure no one stays at the lodge. Because he wanted diamonds in the mine not far from here all for himself.

Nico: Whoa.

Vortex: That explains it.

Me: Yep. And the Morgansons were in danger of the bank foreclosing on them. They were going to lose their home.

Nico: Geez!

Me: I know.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah. But thanks to the diamonds that we helped find in the mine for them money is now no longer an issue.

Mr. Morganson: That's right. We were able to make numerous upgrades.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Remind me again who the ice demon was?

Me: A forest ranger. His name was Mr. Forester. He wanted all those diamonds from the mine all for himself.

Qin: Yep.

Tayuya: Rest assured, that the dumbass is still locked up.

Me: Not anymore. He was found beatened to death by fellow inmates a few years ago.

Tayuya: Oh. That serves that fucking asshole right.

Me: Yeah his greed did him in.

Nico: Yep.

Me: He was originally sentenced to 35 years in prison. He was found dead in his cell later on. Beaten to death just about 3 months into his sentence.

Nico: GEEZ! Didn't last long.

Qin: Nope he sure didn't.

Biowulf: If that didn't happen, he still would stay locked up

Mr. Morganson: I'm glad he got what he deserved.

Xenia: So is the world.

Mrs. Morganson: Indeed. Is Fred still accusing Red Herring of crimes he didn't do?

Sakura Knudson: He sure is. Before I was kidnapped by Swartz, I counted that Fred accused him of crimes he didn't commit for 12,323,954 times.

We were flabbergasted!

Me: Whoa! You've been keeping track?

Sakura Knudson: Yep.

She pulled out a log book.

Sakura Knudson: September 21st, 2012 - Accused Red of being the Sludge Monster from the Earth's Core. September 22nd, 2012 - Accused red over 423 times for numerous crimes when we didn't have a mystery.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: That's impressive.

Chow: You know, some days, Red Herring is minding hsi own business.

Mr. Morganson: That is rough.

Me: Red Herring has been a nasty bully to many of us for years. But he is an archenemy for us in the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yep.

LOUD FART! WHOOSH!

Sailor Moon farted and the fire in the fireplace blasted up from the gas!

Nico: WHOA!

Gator Ghoul: You're still farting?!

Sailor Moon: Sorry!

Me: Sailor Moon, Lazlo and the mascots had a baked bean eating contest.

Mr. Morganson: That's okay.

Me: Good.

LOUD FART!

Sailor Moon: Sorry!

Qin: No worries.

Poromon: I'm not farting!

Pinkie Pie: Why not!? Farting is fun!

FART! CONFETTI BLAST!

Pinkie Pie farted and out came confetti!

Maria: And Horsea? I love you too. (Kisses Horsea on the forehead)

Horsea: Aww. Thanks Maria. I love you too.

LOUD FART!

Sailor Moon farted big.

Me: Geez!

Sailor Mars coughed and gagged.

Shred Naught: Someone pat their stomaches!

Poliwag: I'm on it!

Me: Hold on a sec.

Sailor Moon laid down on the sofa and tbe mascots lined up. The light and small mascots. Not the giant heavy ones.

They paided to bounce on Sailor Moon's belly.

Poromon bounced on her belly.

BOING BOING BOING BOING!

LOUD FARTS!

We had the window opened!

LOUD FARTS!

Poliwag used his tail on her belly.

LOUD FARTS!

Poliwag: (LAUGHS)

Sailor Moon was laughing!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Stonedozer: Farts have left the building!

Me: Thank goodness!

Nico: Funny.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Now for finding the Ice Demon Clone.

Krankenstein: Monster gonna smash clone!

Eli: He's right outside hiding.

Qin: Wow.

Dumbbelltron: Lets go find him.

Eli: He's right there! Look.

We saw the clone of the monster hiding behind a tree laughing.

Me: Convenient.

Cybertron Menasor: (Irish Accent) Entrance time, Laddies!

Nico: Lets go!

We got on our coats and went to face him.

The clone laughed. But then the spirits of fire appeared and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and fireballs rained down and hit him all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Time to put you on ice!

Thundermon: Seriously? By now, everyone he is familiar with how you fight!

The Ice Demon roared and fired ice blasts and I fired fire blasts and they collided and massive clouds of steam came out.

Me: Fire VS Ice. Awesome.

I fired a wave of fire and it hit him and he screamed.

Nico: Someone hit him with a burning heat blast!

Lola: You got it!

She fired a burning heat blast!

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: Nice one Lola!

Nico got out dynamite.

Nico threw it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

It hit the Ice Demon and exploded!

Xenia: Nice one!

Poromon: Lets cause an avalanche!

Nico: Lets not!

Poromon fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted the demon.

Xenia: Yeah!

Jim: Lets do it! BY THE GLORY OF MERLIN DAYLIGHT IS MINE TO COMMAND!

He transformed!

Yan Lin: POWER OF THE AIR!

She was ready too!

Jim: It's Buttkicking time!

Yan Lin and Jim charged at him and blasted him all over with wind and energy and blasted the clone of the ice demon!

I fired more fire blasts.

Qin fired more fire blasts.

Thetis charged at him and so did Gi!

Thetis: No one messes with my archenemy!

She fired waves of water and blasted him!

Gi: Yeah! WATER!

She fired a beam of energy and water blasted him.

Then Steam Smythe, Eccentro, Beautiful Gorgeous, Atomic Skull, Griffin, Hydrax, Black Manta, Absorbing Man, Tri-Klops and Kangor came.

Nico: Steam Smythe, Eccentro, Beautiful Gorgeous, Atomic Skull, Griffin, Hydrax, Black Manta, Absorbing Man, Tri-Klops and Kangor.

Steam Smythe: Good thing you guys didn't cause an avalanche.

Poromon: It would've damaged the clone!

Eccentro: And several people in the process.

Beautiful Gorgeous: He has a point.

Atomic Skull: (to Nico) We heard you face a Snow Ghost clone.

Nico: Yep.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) Ledyba is pre evolved. You should take good care of him

Marinette: I will.

Then Yelizor came.

Me: Yelizor! Been a while since we faced you.

Yelizor: I know! Since 2020.

Me: Wow! It has been a while.

Yelizor: And this time, Prime Morbucks isn't here to hog the fun.

Me: Nope. Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Sakura Haruno, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Tolepas, Bambi, Great Prince, Faline, Bambi's mother, Thumper, Flower, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Zombozo, Vulkanus, Dr. Animo, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Kevin 11, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - Nico's rescue in Alaska and we battled a clone of the Snow Ghost and January Moonwolf transformed

* * *

Steam Smythe was first.

Steam Smythe (to Sakura): Nico's rescue was in Alaska, where he battled a clone of the Snow Ghost. January Moonwolf transformed too

Sakura Haruno: That was so awesome and fun to see there.

Sonata Dusk: You got that right.

Tolepas: I agree there and it was so fun.

Applejack: I thought so too.

Apple Bloom: You got that right on there.

Flashwing: Yeah. It was cold but it was awesome.

Steam Smythe: Yep. Lets do it!

Sakura used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Linka, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Mika, Vambre, Prohyas, Zange, Witchy Simone, Noville, Ralphio, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon, Machinedramon, Piedmon, Kiwimon, Scorpiomon, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - Us battling Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death who are the embodiments of Triple Berry and the

Piano Dopant

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro (to Linka): Nico, Cheerilee's team, Bradford Buzzard's team, and the others did good battling Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death. They are the embodiments of Triple Berry and the Piano Dopant

Linka: Yeah that was awesome! But it really made us cringe seeing Nico and May get flattened by pianos that hit them.

Cow: Ouch that really hurt.

Chicken: Boy it sure did!

Mika: It was still funny though!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that's was awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was funny.

Whirlwind: No kidding!

Eccentro: That is awesome and funny! Lets do it!

Linka used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of energy and wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Blizzard Princess, Ice Master, White Night Queen, Ice Queen, Cold Enchanter, Eria the Water Charmer, Maiden of the Aqua, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Calamitous, Universe 666 King Goobot V, Ooblar, Poultra, Jimmy's Pants, Hulk Jimmy, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - Lincoln's rescue in the Nightmare Room, and this time, it was to help the good-natured Morgan Gray get rid of the evil that lurks inside him, and then, we went to take down local bully Kristin

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous (to Rita): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Nightmare Room. This this time, it was to help the good-natured Morgan Gray get rid of the evil that lurks inside him, and then, he went to take down local bully Kristin

Rita: That was a really fun adventyre and we're glad that they destroyed the darkness in him.

Cana: Boy that is for sure and it was awesome.

Blizzard Princess: We all thought so ourselves.

Fluttershy: Oh it was really good we helped him.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That is for sure there.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Beatiful Gorgeous: Indeed. Lets do it!

Rita used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of lightning, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Maggie, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Yumika, Elsa, Anna, Kristoff, Sven, Olaf, Eli, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Shade, Black Manta, Captain Cold, Toyman, Grodd, Grundy, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - Sailor Moon and Lazlo challenging the mascots to a baked bean eating contest

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull (to Maggie): Sailor Moon and Lazlo challenged the mascots to a baked bean eating contest. You probably thought they were gonna stack them.

Maggie: Yeah I was and that was something Lazlo would do.

Kimimaro: It was awesome.

Yumika: It was fun too.

Starlight Glimmer: Everyone had a good time watching that.

Cozy Glow: It was awesome.

Hex: It sure was.

Atomic Skull: I'll say! Lets do it!

Maggie used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of darkness, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy Neutron, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Hexe Trude, Fire Princess, Dark Magician Girl, Cure Mermaid, Fairy's Gift, Aqua Spirit, Maiden of the Moonlight, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Melter, Living Laser, Grizzly, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Molten Man, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodde - Sailor Moon and Lazlo are FARTING UP A STORM!

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin (to Jimmy): Sailor Moon and Lazlo were FARTING UP A STORM! How long did that last?!

Jimmy Neutron: It's still going on and it's funny and quite amusing for this. It's putting even the clone of the Ice Demon at bay too.

Sweet Leaf: It sure is awesome and funny.

Hexe Trude: I agree there and it's really awesome too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that's is for sure and it's awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: That's right.

Griffin: It's funny and awesome. Lets do it!

Jimmy used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ino, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Horo, Spyro, Whirlwind, Flashwing, Spotlight, Blackout, Camo, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Contemptra, Madame Woe, Lipsyncher, Serpentina, Madame Noir, Vypra, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl Beast - Earlier J.D. found Sunny's dad frozen in ice in the ruins of Opaline's castle!?

---

Hydrax was next.

Hydrax (to Ino): Earlier, J.D. found Sunny's dad frozen in ice in the ruins of Opaline's castle!? How did he figure it out?!

Ino: He had a dream and it lead to him! It was really awesome!

Natsume: He sure did and Sunny was so overjoyed to have her father back.

Horo: We were so happy for her too. She missed her dad so much.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah Sunset was really sad without him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding and J.D.'s dream lead him to him.

Sunburn: That is for sure.

Hydrax: I'm so happy that Sunny has her dad back. Lets do it!

Ino used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Rocks, Ruth Lincoln, Thing, Ground Man, Earth Man, Drill Man, Toph, Korra, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Captain Cold, Shade, Grodd, Toyman, Reverse Flash, Manbat, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - The Ice Demon is next

---

Black Manta is next.

Black Manta (to Yusuke): A clone of Ice Demon is next. (growls) Whoever's causing this has some nerve using a clone of one of our teammates!

Yusuke: Darn tootin! And man he is getting the biggest asskicking ever from us when we find him!

Harold: Like yeah! He sure will be getting it!

Rocks: I agree there too!

Ruth Lincoln: Yeah! This is getting way out of hand! And it has to end now!

Pinkie Pie: But all this is really fun! We're learning so much about what happened back then.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) We sure are.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: Me too.

Black Manta: Glad we all agree. Lets do it!

Yusuke used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Marinette, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Eria the Water Charmer, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Lyna the Light Charmer, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Allure, Zzzax, Abomination, Yost Venom, Jack O Lantern, Yost Sandman, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - The Morgenson's are in trouble from the Ice Demon again

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man: (to Marinette) The Morgenson's are in trouble from the Ice Demon again. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of snow and ice and metal and wood for the lodge. But yeah that monster is really making it hard for them.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) That monster is causing problems for them. But the food the Morgenson's make is amazing. They make an all you can eat buffet.

Lotus: (BURPS) Oh pardon me. But it's awesome.

Eria: Man no kidding. I am stuffed.

Rarity: (BURPS) Oh excuse me. But yes they make good food and Shaggy and not kidding about that darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there. J.D. and Sakura told us about how much fun Fred and everyone had here and how they stopped the Ice Demon before and how it was after diamonds.

Gill Grunt: The diamonds they got not only stopped them from going into foreclosure but it helped them make massive upgrades to their home.

Absorbing Man: Wow! That explains why the lodge is more popular than ever here. Lets do it!

Marinette used the Ninja Steel gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Zick, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Viania, Beelzemon, Sakuyamon, MegaGargomon, Gallantmon, Justimon, Marsmon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, Evil-Lyn, Beast Man, Trap Jaw, Stinkor, Count Marzo, Evilseed, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - We're going to need a lot of fire

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops (to Zick): We're going to need a lot of fire. Fortunately, you guys have Lola.

Zick: Thank goodness for that.

Tri-Klops: Who was the Ice Demon before again?

Zick: It was a forest ranger named Mr. Forester and he wanted the diamonds in that mine not far from here all for himself. He got 20 years in prison for it.

Roshi: And he didn't get life without parole because he was found beaten to death by fellow inmates.

Viania: Yeah he said something that really pissed them off and it ended up killing him.

Princess Luna: He deserved it for his greed.

Moondust: That is for sure there.

Snowdrop: I agree there myself.

Gari: Yeah no kidding there.

Blackout: He had it coming.

Tri-Klops: Boy that is brutal! His greed landed him in prison and he got murdered there. Lets do it!

Zick used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Ruberu, Pongo, Perdita, Lana, Laney, Lola, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Ebon, Carmen Dillo, Hotstreak, Puff, Talon, Onyx, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - This will be a cold and hot one

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor: (to Randy) (Jamaican Accent) This will be a cold and hot one, mon. And you guys have both of those

Randy Cunningham: That is for sure. The Ice Demon is putting up a good fight.

Lyna: He sure is and that demon is matching J.D.'s fire with amazing force.

Ruberu: Boy no kidding!

Princess Celestia: I agree there.

King Solar: Yeah it was amazing.

Solar Eclipsa: It sure was cool. No pun intended.

Amber Morning: But it's awesome to battle the Ice Demon.

Spotlight: Yep.

Kangor: That is true mon. Lets do it!

Randy used the Ninja Steel Gear and they fired waves of light and and smashed them down.

## Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Yelizor

Yelizor was next.

Yelizor: Boy this will be awesome.

Nico: It sure will be awesome.

May: Yeah it will!

Yelizor: Lets get it on!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Ice Demon, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Ice Demon and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They transformed into their Super Megaforce Ranger Mode!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: SUPER MEGAFORCE CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up and locked it on target!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH! Yelizor you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped

Noah: Since we're around frozen water, blue power is appropriate.

Tsukasa: Right choice.

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the blue rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the blue rangers from Lightspeed Rescue to SPD!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANIMAL MASTERY 6!

She summoned Animal Path, Slapper 2001, Gas Skunk (RID 2001), Delta (Boruto), Family Guy Freddy Krueger and Dr. Brewer Plant Clone!

We went at the Ice Demon Clone and blasted it all over with energy and fire.

Sailor Moon, Lazlo, Beachcomber and Sideways used the Earth and Planet X cyber planet Keys and they enhanced Sailor Moon and Lazlo's powers and Beachcomber's weapons 100-fold and turned Sideway's shield into a bladed shield.

Sailor Moon and Sideways: X MOON BLADE SLASH!

Lazlo and Beachcomber: LASER MONKEY BARRAGE!

Sage of the Halo and Thundermon: HALO THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Mizore of the Snow Women and SkullMeramon: ICE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ben 10,000 of the Omnitrix and Dumbbelltron: 10,000 ALIENS OF DOOM BLAST!

Red She-Hulk of the Flame Sword and Black Knight Ghost: FLAME SWORD KNIGHT BLAST!

Thing of the Rocks and Stonedozer: ROCKSLIDE OF DOOM!

Poromon of The Mascots and Seadramon

Becca of the Emerald Gator and Gator Ghoul: LIGHTNING ICE BURST!

Gwen of the dark and Pied Piper: DARK FLUTE BLAST!

Jake Long of the Dragon and Biowulf: DRAGON WOLF FIRESTORM!

Aerrow of the Storm Hawks and Vortex: WEATHER HAWK BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of fire and energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Lola, Thetis and me: FIRESTORM OF THE THAW!

We fired waves of fire and energy.

Lincoln: FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: BURNING HEAT BLAST!

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO BLAST!

Mai Shiranui: FIRE STYLE: FIREBALL BARRAGE!

Tyris Flare: FIRE STYLE: DRAGON'S BREATH!

Blaze Fielding: FIRE STYLE: BLAZING INFERNO KNUCKLE!

They fired waves of fire blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: INFERNO FIREBALL!

They fired a massive fireball at the Ice demon clone which explodes on contact and melted the ice demon clone

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Ice Demon super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Ice Demon Clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Ice Demon clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Ice Demon clone, and he banished The Ice Demon clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance to that ice monster.

Lincoln: His ice powers stood no chance. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Hades.

?: PIT, PALUTENA, I WILL DESTROY YOU!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco

Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy surrounding the barrier that protected all of us from massive blasts of darkness blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and absorbed the darkness blasts and it flowed into us making us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Hades, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Hades, the overarching antagonist of the Kid Icarus series.

Pit: Hades.

Hades (Kid Icarus): You both have ruined all of my plans to rule the world and murdered Medusa, I will never stop until all of you are dead!

Emily Shunoros: Get over it. Beside, you've brought this on yourself for your crimes.

Suddenly, Emily Shunoros' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, dogu, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hades, she left green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, dogu, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Emily Shunoros: You've got some nerve coming here, Hades. After everything that you did causing havoc with your cohorts so you can rule the world, you're even worse than all the other villains we've killed. I will never ever forgive you for everything that you've done, you will pay for every last one of your crimes with your own life.

Suddenly, Emily Shunoros was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are dogu dolls, phoenixes, angels, and Orichalcos Shunoros flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hades: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh man!

Lincoln: This is it.

Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Shunoros emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of Orichalcos Shunoros is about to be unleashed on Hades!

Emily Shunoros grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long sea foam green hair and flower clip and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, dogu, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Orichalcos Shunoros emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dogu earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Orichalcos Shunoros with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dogu doll-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Emily Shunoros has on a sleeveless green top, sleeveless green blouse, green skirt, green pants, green bridal gloves, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, dogu dolls, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Orichalcos Shunoros surrounded by water, darkness, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, dogu, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Emily Shunoros felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with red tips on the large green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Emily Shunoros has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emily Shunoros' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, dogu dolls, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Emily Shunoros' Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Darkness Orichalcos Shunoros Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Darkness Orichalcos Shunoros Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Orichalcos Shunoros and the Seal of Orichalcos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dogu heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dogu heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dogu heads is a large gold dogu head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Lola Geh has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Orichalcos Shunoros' head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with water drops and crescent moons in between the kanji below Orichalcos Shunoros that said, "Emily Shunoros, Gene-Slammer of Orichalcos Shunoros, Strongest and Most Powerful of The Atlantis Gene-Slammers, Descendant of The People of The Jomon Period of Ancient Japan, Master of Cosmic Hydrokinesis and Darkness, Master of The Powers of The Orichalcos, Powerful and Skilled Swordswoman, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Luan, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, and Dark Lisa, Archenemy of Nezbitt the Robotic Knight, Destroyer of Hades, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Darkness, Dogu Dolls, Phoenixes, Angels, and Orichalcos Shunoros"

エミリー・シュノロス、オリハルコスのジーン・スラマー シュノロス、アトランティスのジーン・スラマーの中で最も強力かつ最強、古代日本の縄文時代の人々の子孫、宇宙水力学と闇のマスター、オリハルコスの力のマスター、強力かつ強力熟練した剣士、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークルアン、ダークリン、ダークローラ、そしてロボット騎士ネズビットの宿敵であるダークリサ、ハデスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、闇、土偶人形、フェニックス、天使、オリハルコのマスターシュノロス

Emily Shunoros has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ORICHALCOS SHUNOROS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER DARK MAELSTROM ORICHALCOS SHUNOROS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER DARK MAELSTROM ORICHALCOS SHUNOROS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER DARK MAELSTROM ORICHALCOS SHUNOROS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Shunoros' Super Angel-Orichalcos Shunoros-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hades saw it, he fell into a rage and fired blasts of darkness at her to kill her, but Lincoln deflected the darkness blasts and she fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, water, ocean waves, darkness, dogu dolls, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hades and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Emily Shunoros has transformed, and we already knew just how strong and powerful she was before, and now. Oh, this is going to end badly.

Lincoln: Emily has done a lot for me and my sisters and took on the wrath of my mean sisters when those stupid monsters were still inside them. Now, Emily Shunoros is going to put an end to Hades and end his dark ambitions for good.

Emily Shunoros: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Oceanic Water Dark Maelstrom Orichalcos Shunoros Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Dark Maelstrom Orichalcos Shunoros Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Emily Shunoros.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After everything that you've done in causing havoc in your schemes to rule the world, you knew that death was coming for you, Hades, and now, we'll make sure your ambitions die here along with you.

Emily Shunoros and Lincoln went after Hades, who continued firing darkness blasts at them, but Lincoln kept deflecting them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Hades, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Emily Shunoros attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Emily Shunoros also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Emily Shunoros attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Hades even more angrier than ever.

Hades (King Icarus): YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Hades went after Lincoln and Emily Shunoros in a fit of insane rage, but Lincoln and Emily Shunoros fired rainbow and green energy blasts at Hades and they summoned water dragons and dogu dolls to attack Hades and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Hades' chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Hades into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his godly powers, superhuman strength, and superhuman abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Hades except for his clothes, and he banished Hades to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Emily Shunoros and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Emily Shunoros' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive green angel wings are permanent.

Emily Shunoros: Your days of causing havoc on the human world are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Hades for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emily.

Suddenly, Emily Shunoros wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emily Shunoros' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Orichalcos Shunoros flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emily Shunoros sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage to Hades.

Lincoln: He was one tough opponent alright.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Emily both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his godly powers, superhuman strength, and superhuman abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Veronica Vampirica.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Vampire Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing Veronica, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Veronica Vampirica is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful vampire dark angel and queen of a massive vampire clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared by rival vampire clans because she'd destroyed them long ago seven years ago. Unlike regular vampires, Veronica was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the vampires, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first vampire queen of her massive vampire clan, and she'd destroyed the vampire clans who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friends, Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard, along with the other vampire Guardian Angels. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Veronica were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Veronica for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill them, but those five were no match for them and they pulverized those five and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of the house, and after that, Lincoln and Veronica shared a deep romantic kiss underneath a red moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of vampiric justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Griffin: Who did that clone think he was?!

Me: Don't know don't care.

Hydrax: There's only room for one Ice Demon.

Black Manta: And that's ours.

Tri-Klops: No substitutions!

Qin: You got that right!

Kangor: Now, how should we celebrate, mon?

Qin: Good idea!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) This was a cold yet fun adventure.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

We had a great time at the lodge and then we later went back home and went to sleep after enjoying the rest of the day.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This was awesome and this chapter was based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Snow Place Like Home. And that one aired on October 22nd, 1988.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora

Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo, Sunburn (Skylanders), Camie Yukimura, Pyra Fire and Wildfire (Skylanders) along with Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd and Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury) and we're going to the Gotham Royal York Pizza Festival and Shaggy is going to be showing us how he makes NUMEROUS kinds of awesome pizzas and we're going to see him make numerous combos of them. Also we're going to battle a clone of the mirror monster version of him from when we battled Revolta before. And Elandra Explosion is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Star Creature, K-9 (Looney

Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd, Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury), Multiple Man, Rojo, Baby Bowser, Giant Ralph, Lokar, Robot Devil, Knight Man EXE, Freeze Man EXE, Mama Cosma, Awful Alvin and Hummingbird Phantom Hamingard and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Launch Octopus. Her name is Lunch Octopus.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Maria Tredwell, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Karasu, who's come back from the dead.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, we've got a really huge emergency! Lincoln and his group are heading to Himuro Mansion, and we got word that Miu Hinasaki's mother, Miku Hinasaki, is heading back to the place where she lost her only family, her older brother, Mafuyu Hinasaki. We also found out that the mastermind who was responsible for creating the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies has also broken The Holy Mirror, and The Calamity occurred once more as The Malice was let loose, and Kirie Himuro and Mafuyu Hinasaki escaped before they were affected by The Malice, and it also brought back the ghosts that Miku had sealed into her family's Camera Obscura. So, we're going to get The Holy Mirror back and use it to seal The Hell Gate and keep The Malice contained forever. And we're going to meet Veronica Vampirica, Vampire Queen of Denver, Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful vampire dark angel and queen of a massive vampire clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared by rival vampire clans because she'd destroyed them long ago seven years ago. Unlike regular vampires, Veronica was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the vampires, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first vampire queen of her massive vampire clan, and she'd destroyed the vampire clans who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friends, Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard, along with the other vampire Guardian Angels. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Veronica were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Veronica for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill them, but those five were no match for them and they pulverized those five and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of the house, and after that, Lincoln and Veronica shared a deep romantic kiss underneath a red moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Get ready for a HAIR-RAISING Adventure as we battle a clone of Bigwig and we're going to shred that ugly hairdo down to size and turn that hairdo into a HAIR DON'T!

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE BAD HAIR

This chapter is based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo Episode called Horror of The Haunted Hairpiece

---

At the Gotham Royal York Convention Center was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo, Sunburn (Skylanders), Camie Yukimura, Pyra Fire and Wildfire (Skylanders) along with Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd and Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury) and we were there for an awesome and fun event. It was the Annual Gotham Royal York Pizza Festival. Pizza makers and chefs from all over the country and the world attend this and they have people try their amazing pizzas. Billions of varieties of pizzas and more. Shaggy was also in this event too and so was Nico's friend Francesca Giordano.

Nico: Wow! This is my kind of event! The Gotham Royal York Pizza Festival.

Eli: Oh boy! Look at all the pizzas here!

Xenia: This is so cool!

Camie: Oh wow! Everything looks so good!

Varie: It sure is! I could eat everything here.

Me: Me too! This is one of my favorite festivals and I love pizza!

Lincoln: Me too! And I'm amazed that Shaggy is here as one of the chefs here.

Me: Me too.

Sakura Knudson: Shaggy learned how to make NUMEROUS kinds of pizzas from cook books and more.

Camie: That is cool!

Me: And they have more than just pizzas to eat. They have furniture and rugs that look like pizzas and foods.

Nico: That is clever and funny.

Firecracker Burst: Boy it sure is!

Nico: Firecracker, I want to thank you, Star Creature, and your teams for coming.

Firecracker Burst: It's no problem at all Nico. This is gonna be so fun and cool!

Scrappy: It sure will be! As long as we get to splat some monsters! Yeah!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah you get them Scrappy!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Scrappy, I didn't like that other version of you.

Scrappy: I know Nico! That was awful that I would become like that!

Me: I know. But thank goodness we made sure you wouldn't become that.

Scrappy: I know. Thank goodness and I will always be grateful for that.

Nico: Yeah. You did help out in numerous great mysterious with Scooby and the gang and that is awesome.

Lola: It sure is.

Nico: Okay, so maybe most people aren't fond of you. But we are!

Me: I agree there.

Scrappy: Thanks guys. That means a lot to me.

Me: No problem Scrappy.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Boy yesterday was cold and fun.

Laney: It sure was. And we had a great time at the Snowy Mountain

Lodge.

Lola: We sure did and we battled the Ice Demon there.

Camie: That was a cold one.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: You mean the clone.

Lola: Yeah. That was still a fun battle.

Maria: Yeah. But that was fun.

Laney: And Sailor Moon had REALLY AWFUL Gas there.

Xenia: No kidding! WHEW! But that was funny how she farted in Rei's face. (LAUGHS) She had it coming for getting into fights with Sailor Moon.

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Nico: Poromon wanted to cause an avalanche.

Me: Yeah and there were no nearby hills on the mountain the lodge was at thank goodness.

Xenia: That was a relief.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: But at least that clone is gone.

Nico: I'm having the magic users look into who's making these clones.

Twilight Sparkle: Good idea Nico. It'll be awesome.

Sunny Starscout: It sure will. I'm glad we're looking into that.

Me: Me too Sunny. Are you fully caught up with your dad on everything that happened?

Sunny Starscout: I sure am J.D. and he is so proud of me for everything that happened.

Me: We are too Sunny.

Xenia: Yeah.

Shaggy: Hey guys! Like wow!

We saw Shaggy.

Me: Hey Shaggy! Wow!

We went over.

Shaggy: Like isn't this cool guys?

Me: Boy it sure is awesome! I love this festival as much as you do.

Scrappy: I agree there Shaggy and Uncle Scooby it's so cool that you are a pizza chef too.

Scooby Doo: Reah! It sure is! (LAUGHS)

Shaggy: Like would you like to try some of my pizzas?

Me: Sure.

Nico: I'd like one.

Shaggy: Lana you will love this one. Try my Limburger Cheese, Fish Taco and Onion pizza.

He pulled out a pizza made with that.

Me: Whoa!

Lana: Awesome!

Lana ate it.

Lana: MMM! (Eating) So good!

Me: (LAUGHS) Lana sure likes it.

Shaggy: (LAUGHS) Like she sure does.

Me: That's Lana for you Shaggy.

Shaggy made awesome pizzas. We had Funky Fritter Pizza, Ghost Pepper Creole Shrimp and Pepperjack Pizzas and even Awesome dessert pizzas.

Me: (Eating the Funky Fritter Pizza) MMM! Wow!

Red Smoke and fire came out of my ears!

Sakura Knudson: (Eating Ghost Pepper Creole Shrimp and Pepperjack Cheese Pizza) Delicious!

Lola: Boy I'll say! (Eating dessert pizzas) Mmm! I love the Dessert Pizzas.

Nico: Boy Shaggy you and Scooby make amazing pizzas!

Maria had some. She had a chicken Parmasan and Garlic Bread pizza.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Wow!

We were really having a great pizza feast with Shaggy's pizza.

Lucille Loud: (Sniffs) (Scottish Accent) I smell something familiar laddies.

?: (Scottish Accent) Well here's a treat now!

Lincoln: Angus!? Wow!

Lana: You're a pizza chef too!? Awesome!

Duke Angus: Aye it's a hidden talent. I am also a great pizza chef as well as the Duke of Castle McLoud now.

Me: That is so cool Angus.

Duke Angus: It sure is now. Try my haggis pizza.

Lana: Awesome!

Lucille Loud: This is gonna be good now.

Lana and Lucille tried it.

Lana: (EATING) Mmm! Delicious!

Nico ate the pepperoni pizza.

Nico: Mmm! Good pepperoni Shaggy.

Shaggy: Like thanks Nico. Boy lots of awesome pizza vendors here huh?

May: Boy I'll say. And you make lots of flavors of pizza.

Sakura Knudson: And that's why they don't call you the king of pizza flavors for nothing.

Shaggy: Like that is for sure.

After we had a great meal of pizzas and bought awesome stuff, we regrouped.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Mirror Shaggy, that scary monster version of Shaggy, has been sighted.

We gasped.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! Not him!

Me: Oh man, a clone of Mirror Shaggy?! Oh, that is not good.

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered him all too well.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that freak all too well when we went after that witch, Revolta.

Nico: She was such a monster. Glad she and The Grim Creeper are literally gone for good.

Me: Me too! That was awful!

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take that monster down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Nico: Yep.

Lori: Wow! The pizza festival. This is literally amazing.

Lynn: Boy I'll say! I think this is amazing that you guys are here.

Shaggy: It sure is.

Lana: I'll say!

Jen heard a Pokemon cry.

Jen Walters: Hey look!

It was a Mega Hitmonchan!

Me: Whoa! A Mega Hitmonchan.

Xenia: That one is perfect for you Jen.

Me: Oh and it hurt its arm.

Mega Hitmonchan: Yeah I did.

Me: Oh we'll heal you up.

We got it healed up.

Mega Hitmonchan: Thank you.

Jen: Wanna stay with me?

Mega Hitmonchan: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome. Looks like you're going to have an awesome sparring partner Jen.

Jen Walters: I sure am.

Me: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: That monster version of Shaggy was awful.

Camie: What did he look like?

I showed what he looked like. He looked like a demonic version off Shaggy but with pointy ears, red and green eyes and had ferocious looking teeth and was a bloodthirsty monster.

Camie: GEEZ! Scary!

Nico: You're telling me!

Me: Yeah! And he wanted to kill me and Scooby Doo.

Scrappy: No one threatens my uncle Scooby! I'm going to splat him!

Me: Save seconds for me!

Nico: Shaggy doesn't even wear that shirt anymore.

Shaggy: Like no I sure don't. Red wasn't even my color. Green is.

Me: That's true. At least we'll be able to tell who is who in this one.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Mirror Shaggy clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Mirror Shaggy clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs

arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a

blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Mirror Shaggy clone.

We were walking around.

Nico: Shaggy, stay close to us!

Shaggy: Like you don'r have to tell me twice.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Mirror Shaggy Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Mirror Shaggy clone head for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with fire surrounding it that protected all of us, and it got him so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain, and the fire was really hurting him bad.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the fire really hurt him bad.

Mirror Shaggy Clone: (ROARS) GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hit The Mirror Shaggy clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Mirror Shaggy clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel

Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for almost trying to kill us when we went after Revolta.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Elandra Explosion: And me as well.

Me: Lets get him!

I punched down the mirror Shaggy!

Me: That shirt looks ugly on you!

Mirror Shaggy Clone: I will rip your heart out and eat it!

He went at me and I kneed him in the face and kicked him down.

Mega Hitmonchan charged at him and punched Mirror Shaggy all over the place with a massive number of punches and pulverized him with incredible force!

It was a massive number of ferocious fisticuffs!

Me: WHOA! NICE! Now this! (Echoing) PARADISE LOST PUNCH!

I used Lucemon's powers and smashed Mirror Shaggy all over with a massive and ferociously unbelievable number of punches!

I smashed him down with a powerful kick!

Jen concentrated and doubled over in pain.

Her eyes glowed and she grew taller and her muscles grew and she had her hair grew and turned dark green and she turned into SHE-HULK!

She roared!

She grabbed Mirror Shaggy!

She-Hulk: How do you like me now demon boy?

She smashed him into the floor!

Her clothes fell to the ground. Luckily she was wearing her purple leotard.

Nico: He's in for it now.

Xenia: Yeah!

Sakura Haruno: First this! EARTH STYLE NINJA ART: SPHERE OF GRAVES!

She lifted up a huge rock and threw it and smashed him into the ground!

Me: WHOA! Nice one Sakura!

Sakura Haruno, Linka Loud, Rita Loud, Maggie, Jimmy Neutron, Ino Yamanaka, Yusuke, Marinette, Zick and Randy Cunningham: NINJA SPIN!

They transformed!

Sakura Haruno: HEALING OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL NEON PINK!

Linka Loud: THUNDER OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL STORM PURPLE!

Rita: TRIALS OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL ORANGE!

Maggie: SHADOWS OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL DARK BLACK!

Jimmy Neutron: SMARTS OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL GREEN!

Ino: FLOWERS OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL SUN YELLOW!

Yusuke: SPIRIT OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL GREY!

Marinette: LOVE OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL LADYBUG!

Zick: TAMING OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL AQUA BLUE!

Randy Cunningham: MASTERY OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL RAINBOW!

Marinette was a red and black Ninja Steel Ranger!

Brody: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER!

Me: AWESOME!

Jen and Mega Hitmonchan punched Mirror Shaggy at the same time!

KRABLAM!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Nice one!

Lincoln and Linka fired waves of lightning and blasted the clone.

Horsea Squirted ink and blinded him!

Xenia: Take that!

Scrappy: DADADA DA DA! PUPPY POWER!

He went at the Mirror Shaggy and punched him and smashed his face in!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Nico: YEAH! Get him Scrappy!

Xenia: YEAH! Take that!

Scrappy: I don't need Scrappy Rex to yake you out!

Me: That is for sure!

Xenia: YEAH!

Varie: You tell him!

Mirror Shaggy clone: Mystery Inc is better off without you, Scrappy!

Scrappy: Like I will ever believe that!

POW!

I punched Mirror Shaggy in the face and knocked out his teeth!

Me: We saved Scrappy from that fate! You are just a heartless deadbeat fraud!

I punched him in the stomach!

Nico: And we're not among the people who hate Scrappy!

Me: That's right! Because we don't think that!

Qin: YEAH!

I punched Mirror Shaggy in the nose.

Nico: Is urine flammable?

Lisa Loud: Negative Nico. It's mostly water.

Nico: Oh.

Maria: Good question though.

Me: Yep.

Elandra Explosion: Now it's my turn to kick some butt!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Elandra Explosion's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, explosions, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Mirror Shaggy clone, she left red energy, stars, fire, flames, explosions, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Elandra Explosion: Even if you're just a clone of Mirror Shaggy, you're still just as bad as the real one, but, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by the mastermind of this whole thing, and when we find out who it was that did this, we're going to end his life once and for all. Now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, Elandra Explosion was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, fire, flames, and explosions surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Mirror Shaggy clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: This is gonna get really messy big time, I just know it!

But, The Mirror Shaggy Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of red energy and dynamite that exploded and sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Elandra Explosion emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elandra Explosion grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, explosions, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a stick of dynamite with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Explosion, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Explosion, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elandra Explosion has on a red sleeveless crop top, red sleeveless vest, red skirt with the Explosion Dopant symbol on it, red pants, red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Explosion Dopant surrounded by stars and fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Elandra Explosion felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Elandra Explosion has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elandra Explosion's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, explosions, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elandra Explosion's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Explosion Dopant Phoenix Angel

Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Explosion Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Explosion Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Elandra Explosion has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Explosion Dopant symbol that said, "Elandra Explosion, Embodiment of The Explosion Dopant, Warrior and Master of Fire and Explosions, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Western Yokai Wolf Man, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Explosions, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エランドラ・エクスプロージョン、エクスプロージョン・ドーパントの化身、火と爆発の戦士でありマスター、宇宙の真の不滅で強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、

西洋妖怪ウルフマンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、勇敢宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、爆発、フェニックス、天使の達人

Elandra Explosion has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EXPLOSION DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM EXPLOSION DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM EXPLOSION DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM EXPLOSION DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Elandra Explosion's Super Angel-Explosion Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Mirror Shaggy Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Elandra Explosion fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, fire, flames, explosions, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Mirror Shaggy clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Elandra Explosion: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Explosion Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Explosion Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you mirror monster, you better be ready to get blown into a million pieces.

Suddenly, The Mirror Shaggy clone got hit hard by energy blasts and light magic blasts.

Lincoln: J.D., did you…?

Me: Nope, that wasn't me or you. (Smirks) But, I know only one person who did that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long neon brown hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in an white frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pearls and pink gem for the pendant, white skirt, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golden greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Colleen Knudson, God Sibling of Light Magic.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Carrie Knudson, Alicia Knudson, Aurora Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Colleen?!

Colleen Knudson: Yep, Colleen Knudson, God Sibling of Light Magic, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And when we find out who the mastermind behind this is, he's also getting his ass kicked big time!

Lincoln, Elandra Explosion, Colleen Knudson, Shaggy, and I went after The Mirror Shaggy Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Mirror Shaggy Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Elandra Explosion, Colleen Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Mirror Shaggy Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Mirror Shaggy Clone: (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Mirror Shaggy Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Colleen and Lincoln fired light magic at him and he got burned badly, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of rainbow fire at The Mirror Shaggy clone, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln howled and summoned wolves which brutally attacked the Mirror Shaggy clone and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Mirror Shaggy Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Mirror Shaggy Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Elandra Explosion's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Elandra Explosion: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Elandra Explosion and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Mirror Shaggy clone and I absorbed him, and we also used tons of wolf-themed attacks on him. (To Colleen Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Colleen.

Colleen Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Colleen Knudson and he hugged her, and Colleen Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw he still has his vampire fangs and massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Colleen Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Colleen Knudson, God Sibling of Light Magic, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful light and holy magic powers and immense control over the forces of Light and Holy Magic and she knows all sorts of Holy and Light Magic spells. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, Aurora, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Alicia, Rachel, Aurora, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Aurora, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yeah, she's that powerful like us and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR YOU'RE GOING TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF LIGHT AND HOLY MAGIC!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss her off, and now that you're here, Colleen.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Colleen Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Colleen Knudson: Wow, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Colleen Knudson's neck with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Colleen Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Colleen Knudson.

Colleen Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in her eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around her and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Nico: And Jim? You and Yan Lin did good yesterday.

Jim Lake: We sure did.

Me: That was awesome and cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job Hitmonchan.

Hitmonchan: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Hitmonchan: No thanks. I only drink raw eggs.

Lynn: Welcome to the protein club.

Hitmonchan: And Poliwag those puppy eyes won't work on me.

Poliwag: Aw crud.

She-Hulk concentrated and groaned and she reverted back.

Xenia: Yeah!

Jen Walters: That was awesome.

She flexed her body to check if she was human again.

Jen Walters: Thank goodness. But that was awesome.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

POINK!

Jen Walters: OUCH!

Nico poked Jen's Shoulder to test if she was okay.

Nico: Sorry Jen. Just making sure you're okay.

Jen Walters: Oh. No worries.

She looked down at her leotard and it was on.

Jen Walters: Oh I need new clothes.

Maria: I got this.

She went and got her new black clothes.

Jen Walters: Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Me: Yep. Now for the Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd, Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury), Multiple Man, Rojo, Baby Bowser, Giant Ralph, Lokar, Robot Devil, Knight Man EXE, Freeze Man EXE, Mama Cosma, Awful Alvin and Hummingbird Phantom

Hamingard.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo, Sunburn (Skylanders), Camie Yukimura, Pyra Fire, Wildfire (Skylanders), Scott Truman, Rojo, Animated Optimus Prime, Live Action Optimus, Jun Fudo, Wataru, Jazz Hooves, Posey Bloom, Seashell, Peach Fizz, Morning Glory, Kendra Gunnison, and Flare Firestar.

Live Action Optimus: I'm ready for this.

Me: We all are.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! This is gonna be so fun for my pipsqueaks.

Xenia: It sure will be awesome.

Camie: Yeah!

Seashell: Yeah this is gonna be so fun!

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Star Creature are one person.

Firecracker Burst: Wow! I'm excited too.

Then Firecracker's cutie mark started glowing.

Me: Firecracker's cutie mark is glowing. That means only one thing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd, Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury), Multiple Man, Rojo, Baby Bowser, Giant Ralph, Lokar, Robot Devil, Knight Man EXE, Freeze Man EXE, Mama Cosma, Awful Alvin and Hummingbird Phantom Hamingard.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Me: Yep.

Another Gus Gorilla: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with neon orange hair and she had blue eyes and had teal green clothes and fire angel wings and she had a tiara with Firecracker Burst's cutie mark on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had Firecracker Burst's tail and had a Fireworks Magisword in her hands.

Faith Firecracker Burst: Faith Firecracker Burst, Embodiment and Gene-slammer and Legacy of Firecracker Burst and master fireworks maker.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Faith Firecracker Burst: Same here. I make fireworks and I know all about making beautiful fireworks. Also like the Panda King I am a master of Flame Fu.

Panda King: It's an honor to meet a master of my arts of Flame Fu.

Me: By the way is the Another Star Creature, friendly or hostile?

Faith Firecracker Burst: Friendly and she is a powerful one.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Yep.

Cozy Glow: This will be awesome.

Then Cozy Glow's cutie mark was glowing!

Qin: Whoa! Cozy Glow's Cutie Mark is glowing now.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: I know what that means!

Me: Yep. Look!

We saw ANOTHER STAR CREATURE!

Me: Another Star Creature!

Scrappy: Lemme at em! Lemme at em! I'm gonna splat em!

Another Star Creature: (In a girls voice) (LAUGHS) Yeah you tell them!

Then she reverted back and it was a girl with aqua blue hair and she had orange eyes and pink clothes and had pink angel wings and and had a tiara with the symbol of Cozy Glow's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Cozy Glow's Tail and she had a pink sword.

Celine Cozy Glow: Celine Cozy Glow, Embodiment and Gene-slammer of Cozy Glow and her legacy.

WE GASPED!

Cozy Glow: Oh wow! You didn't do the horrible things I did right?

Celine Cozy Glow: Oh goodness! No way! I know all about what you did Cozy but I have too much heart. I know you lost your mom before and that lead you into madness. But I have too much heart.

Cozy Glow: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Cozy went through hell because of the death of her mother. She died of cancer right on her birthday and it devastated her and she snapped.

Celine Cozy Glow: I know. That was awful.

Nico: Tell us more about yourself.

Celine Cozy Glow: Sure. I am a master of magic and I also am a mage of redemption. I can see good inside people's hearts overflowing with evil and I can pierce through their darkness and help them get back into the light.

Maria: Wow! That is cool! You would be perfect for helping out the Redemption Squad.

Celine Cozy Glow: I sure would.

Me: Did you see inside Swartz's heart to see if there were any redeeming qualities with him?

Celine Cozy Glow: No his light was gone. He was pure evil.

Me: Well it's good we gave him the black gates then.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Anything else we should know about you?

Celine Cozy Glow: Well I play chess really well. Especially Wizards Chess.

Me: Cool! Wizards Chess is awesome.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It sure is fun.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Anything similar to Star Creature.

Celine Cozy Glow: Oh and also I'm an astronomer and I love looking at the stars. They are awesome.

Nicole: The stars are always beautiful.

Star Creature: And I am a creature from the stars. That is awesome.

Celine Cozy Glow: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Celine Cozy Glow: No he didn't because I teleported away.

Me: Nice.

Camie: Well Swartz is gone for good.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep,

Celine Cozy Glow: I know.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: (Gets out Star Creature's ridewatch) This'll leave you seeing stars!

May: (Gets out Gus Gorilla's ridewatch) Time for the jungle power!

Maria: (Gets out Superfriends Grodd's Ridewatch) I can see into your mind!

Scrappy: (Gets out K-9's Ridewatch) This is from Mars!

They used the powers of Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd and Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury) and blasted blasted the Another.!

Then Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow came.

Nico: Nice team Techno Pirate!

Techno Pirate: Thanks Nico!

Nico: 2 Versions of Cozy Glow too!

Me: No kidding! 3 versions actually. The Prime universe with us and 2 on the M.O.E.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: Awesome huh.

Me: Yep.

Then a wave of water flew in and smashed the another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA! Awesome Maria!

Maria: Uh that wasn't me!

Luna: Wasn't me either!

Girl Jordan: Or me!

?: That was me!

Out came Launch Octopus!

Me: Whoa Launch Octopus!

Qin: Cool!

Launch Octopus: (In a girls voice) That was fun.

Nico: Lunch Octopus!? Whoa!

Qin: Sushi Master and Seafood Goddess Lunch! Awesome to see you.

Lunch Octopus: No kidding. Oh and I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Lunch Octopus: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and had blue angel wings and had an ocean wave with an octopus on it.

Lunch Octopus: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

They gave her awesome clothes and they were blue and pink clothes and she had a sword of sushi.

Lunch Octopus: Awesome clothes!

May: And I didn't get hit!

Manaphy: YAY!

Me: Yep. Wait your name is similar to Lunch. One of Master Goku's friends. She has a split personality that comes out when she sneezes.

Lunch Octopus: (LAUGHS) Yeah I know. And no I don't have a Split Personality

Goku: (LAUGHS) Well that is a relief. But that was a good adventure back then.

Nico: I heard all about that Kakarot. That's really cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Scrappy: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Lunch Octopus: I sure do. One time I made this awesome sushi buffet for Nico and he ate it all and didn't leave me any.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Sorry about that. I just loved it all.

Lunch Octopus: That's okay.

Nico and Lunch hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lunch Octopus: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi

Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Scrappy Doo, Sunburn, Camie Yukimura, Pyra Fire, and Wildfire are heading to The Mutsu Region of Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we've got a huge emergency.

The emergency is at Himuro Mansion: we got word that Miu Hinasaki's mother, Miku Hinasaki, is heading back to the very place where she lost her only family, her older brother, Mafuyu Hinasaki. We also found out that the mastermind who was responsible for creating the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies has also broken The Holy Mirror, and The Calamity occurred once more as The Malice was let loose, and Kirie Himuro and Mafuyu Hinasaki escaped before they were affected by The Malice, and it also brought back the ghosts that Miku had sealed into her family's Camera Obscura. So, we're going to get The Holy Mirror back and use it to seal The Hell Gate and keep The Malice contained forever.

Nico: Hey, we're here in The Mutsu Region of Japan. Why are we here?

Lincoln: There's a reason why, Nico, we've got a huge emergency, and the source of the emergency is right here.

We then saw the very place the emergency is at: Himuro Mansion.

Me: (GASPS) Himuro Mansion from the first Fatal Frame?!

Lincoln: Yep, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but the emergency is we got word that Miu Hinasaki's mother, Miku Hinasaki, is heading back to the very place where she lost her only family, her older brother, Mafuyu Hinasaki. We also found out that the mastermind who was responsible for creating the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies has also broken The Holy Mirror, and The Calamity occurred once more as The Malice was let loose, and Kirie Himuro and Mafuyu Hinasaki escaped before they were affected by The Malice, and it also brought back the ghosts that Miku had sealed into her family's Camera Obscura. So, we're going to get The Holy Mirror back and use it to seal The Hell Gate and keep The Malice contained forever.

Sunset Shimmer: So, we've got ourselves a huge task. Plus, I remembered from playing the first game that Miku had a really tragic life, her mother committed suicide due to the overexposure to The Camera Obscura, and her only family was her older brother, Mafuyu, and he was the only one whom Miku could open up to about her power to see the spirits of the dead. But, the story behind Himuro Mansion is very scary: for generations, The Himuro Family, the powerful landowning family who lived here for centuries performed a forbidden dark Shinto ritual every December 13th to seal The Hell Gate underneath the mansion using girls known as Rope Shrine Maidens picked out in another ritual called Demon Tag. Then, the girls, once they reach seventeen after being sealed off from the world for ten years, are then sacrificed in The Strangling Ritual, and their sacred spiritual blood is then used to drench the ropes used to tear her apart in and tied to secure the Gate.

Nico: (GULPS) Okay, now that's just dark.

Sunset Shimmer: Yep, but the ritual has gone uninterrupted for centuries. But, it wouldn't last for long, the last Rope Shrine Maiden, Kirie Himuro, fell in love with a man who was visiting the mansion. Fearing this tie to Earth would taint her blood and spirit, the Himuro Family Master ordered the man to be killed and they said to Kirie that he had to go home. But, one night, Kirie had a dream and saw the man again, but he had a sad look on his face and Kirie found out the priests lied to her, and stricken by guilt and regret, Kirie began to question her own ability to serve as the Rope Shrine Maiden. But, then, as the day of the ritual approached, all the members of the family gathered at the mansion, and even in her isolation, Kirie noticed the busy, lively atmosphere. On December 13th, 1837, Kirie purified herself in the Moon Well and was escorted by The Himuro Family Member and the other priests to the Rope Altar. Kirie was tied down by her hands, neck, and feet, and each of the priests turned the gears connected to the corresponding rope, strangling Kirie to death. Her blood soaked ropes were then taken and bound in front of the Hell Gate.

Nicole: But, due to her doubts, guilt, and wish to live, Kirie's ropes failed to bind the Hell Gate, and it swung open, shattering the Holy Mirror and releasing the Malice, which spread throughout the entire mansion causing The Calamity, and 1,347 people lost their lives, The Himuro Family Master went insane and killed those who survived and killed himself. Then, The Malice possessed Kirie's spirit, and she turned into a vengeful spirit who desired to make others suffer as she had: the pain of being torn apart while her child form that remained untainted tried to find a way to free the mansion of its curse and fulfill her duty.

Me: Damn.

Firecracker Burst: So, we're facing a repeat of what Miku went through.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, we saw a young girl walking to the entrance of the mansion: it was Miku Hinasaki, Miu's mother, but she was back to her seventeen-year-old self and wearing the outfit that she had when she first headed for the mansion: a long white shirt reaching the hem of her skirt and large buttoned cuffs on the sleeves with signature red ribbon and the back of the jacket is split and stitched together with thread, black choker on her neck, red sleeveless shirt, black skirt, black boots, and her grandmother's comb tying back her long hair.

Miu Hinasaki: M-Mother?

Miku Hinasaki: Miu.

Yuri Kozukata: Mrs. Hinasaki. But, what happened?

Lincoln: I know Miu told me all about her, but we didn't personally meet yet.

Me: Somehow, she's back to what she was when she went to the mansion the first time. Now, let's get going.

We went inside Himuro Mansion, and we were ready for a descent into darkness.

As soon as we got inside the mansion, it was literally dark and the air was thick with evil and darkness.

Lincoln: The air here is thick with evil.

Our 28th Century backpacks activated their flashlights and illuminated the dark confines of Himuro Mansion, and we walked through the mansion. Then, we headed into the Fireplace, and then, we felt a presence, and our flashlights shined on a young woman in a white kimono: that young girl was none other than Kirie Himuro who walked to us, and she had in her hands the Camera Obscura belonging to the Hinasaki family along with a piece of The Holy Mirror.

Miku Hinasaki: Kirie?

Kirie gave Miku her family's Camera Obscura.

Kirie Himuro: You must hurry and stop The Calamity.

Then, Kirie faded away.

Miu Hinasaki: Our family's Camera Obscura. But, how?

Sunset Shimmer: Your family's camera was destroyed when your mom confronted Kirie when she was possessed by The Malice, and inside it was the last piece of The Holy Mirror, which held the power to capture and purify the ghosts.

Lincoln: That's really incredible, and now that we have our own Camera Obscuras, we can take on more of the ghosts and seal them away.

We continued on through the mansion and we found out from Miku that during her time at the mansion, she'd uncovered its gruesome history with her family's camera and with it, she also uncovered its many secrets along with finding the notes belonging to her brother and the group of horror novelist Junsei Takamine who were killed by the curse of Kirie when she was possessed by The Malice. Suddenly, we encountered the ghosts of Koji Ogata, Takamine's editor, Tomoe Hirasaka, Takamine's assistant, and Junsei Takamine and one of the modern day victims of The Rope Curse, we used our Camera Obscuras on him and sealed their spirits away. Then, we continued onwards and confronted more of the ghosts that fell victim to The Malice and we sealed them away with our Camera Obscuras, and along the way, we found the remaining four pieces of The Holy Mirror and made it whole once more, and we uncovered Himuro Mansion's gruesome history and it was everything we were told about by Miku and Sunset Shimmer.

Lincoln: Now, we need to go after the very heart of The Calamity.

Miku Hinasaki: The Moon Shrine. We need to go there.

We headed outside to the Cherry Atrium, and then, we headed into the Moon Shrine and we went down a ladder that led to the Moon Well, and using Kirie's hairpin, we unlocked the door that led to the Hell Bridge, and then, we went in to The Rope Altar and through that, we went through The Baptism Path, and finally, we arrived at The Hell Gate.

Lincoln: There it is.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a red frilly short-sleeved shirt, white cravat, necklace with red gem for the pendant, red skirt, black lace stockings, black coat, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, vampires, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tips for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Veronica Vampirica, Vampire Queen of Denver, Colorado.

Veronica Vampirica: That's right, and I got the girls away from the heart of The Calamity.

Suddenly, we saw Miku's brother, Mafuyu Hinasaki and Kirie Himuro.

Miku Hinasaki: Mafuyu.

But, then, we felt a very dark presence, and we turned around to see a young man dressed in the same clothes as Mathias Ravenclaw and wielding the same staff as him: but his clothes and staff had a Slytherin theme to them.

Mathias Ravenclaw: Alecto Slytherin.

Lincoln: You know him?

Renee Ravenclaw: We do and so does Selene, that's her older brother, although, she and Alecto have a falling out. While Selene isn't like Salazar Slytherin, her brother unfortunately is.

Me: So, he's also like Salazar Slytherin, Voldemort, and The Death Eaters in every way, what scum.

Suddenly, we saw a dark presence around Alecto Slytherin: it was The Malice, appearing as a throng of ghostly bodies congealed into one.

Alecto Slytherin: I'll make you feel the pain of being torn apart.

We got out our Camera Obscuras and we proceeded to fire Fatal Frame Shots with the unlimited numbers of Type-90 and Type-ZERO Film and they badly damaged the Malice-Possessed Alecto

Slytherin, and then, we used The Holy Mirror and placed it back into the rock near the Hell Gate, and then, The Holy Mirror shined and fired a purifying light that hit The Malice-Possessed Alecto Slytherin and freed him of The Malice, but it also brought Mafuyu Hinasaki back to life and separated Kirie's lover from him, and it turns out he was possessing Mafuyu the whole time.

Miku Hinasaki: Mafuyu.

Mafuyu Hinasaki: I'm so sorry for leaving you alone, Miku. But, now I know why: I was possessed by Kirie's Lover, he was the one who wanted to stay with Kirie, not me.

Miku hugged Mafuyu and cried.

Miu Hinasaki: Mother…

Then, Kirie walked up to the gate and closed it for good.

Kirie Himuro: It was thanks to you all that I can finally seal The Gate once more and keep it closed for good.

Then, Kirie bound the ropes to her arms and hoisted herself up. Suddenly, we felt the ground quaking and The Gate tried to swing open, but Kirie was holding it back.

Kirie Himuro: Leave this gate to me. The rest of you, hurry and escape.

Miu Hinasaki: But, what about you?

Kirie Himuro: Just as I told your mother, I have to stop The Calamity, or else it will happen again. Don't worry about me, you must go.

Suddenly, we felt the place shaking like crazy.

Miku Hinasaki: We must hurry and leave here.

Kirie's Lover now separated from Mafuyu decided to stay with Kirie to remain by her side.

Mathias Ravenclaw: You're right. (Grabs Alecto Slytherin by his collar) Come on, you, we're not done with you yet!

Lincoln teleported all of us out of here leaving Kirie Himuro and her lover at The Hell Gate as the place caved in. Then, we were outside of Himuro Mansion and Mathias Ravenclaw tossed Alecto Slytherin onto the ground, as he got back up and now was enraged.

Alecto Slytherin: You damn fools! I will never ever forgive you for what you all did to my ancestor, Salazar Slytherin! If those stupid clones hadn't failed, I would've finally gotten my revenge!

We gasped.

Sylvester: So, you were the one who sent those clones at us! You know what, your ancestor along with those Death Eaters got what they deserved.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That's right, and now, you too will suffer their fate. Come on, team, let's end this genocidal racist for good.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental

Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy

Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Firecracker Burst's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ms. Cheerilee's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Alecto Slytherin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Mathias Ravenclaw: You really crossed one line too many like your ancestor, Alecto. Now, you're going to pay the price. PETRIFICUS TOTALLUS!

Mathias Ravenclaw fired a blast of white magic from his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice which hit Alecto Slytherin and turned him to stone and Lincoln smashed him into pieces and banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And that ends the nightmare at Himuro Mansion and that also ends the mastermind behind who's been sending those clones of Mystery Inc's enemies at us. (To Veronica Vampirica) And it's so good to see you again, Veronica.

Veronica Vampirica: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Veronica.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Veronica Vampirica who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Veronica Vampirica was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Veronica Vampirica: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Veronica Vampirica and he hugged her, and Veronica Vampirica is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit

Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Veronica Vampirica: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this vampire?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Veronica Vampirica, Vampire Queen of Denver, Colorado and one of the Legendary Monster Monarchs, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful vampire dark angel and queen of a massive vampire clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared by rival vampire clans because she'd destroyed them long ago seven years ago. Unlike regular vampires, Veronica was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the vampires, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first vampire queen of her massive vampire clan, and she'd destroyed the vampire clans who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friends, Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard, along with the other vampire Guardian Angels. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Veronica for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to kill them, but those five were no match for us and we pulverized those five and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of the house, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath a red moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Me: Whoa, so that was you two who did that to Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan. Man, did they make the huge mistake messing with you two.

Nico: Damn, messing with two powerful vampires like you guys, that's basically like toying with death.

Veronica Vampirica: As brutal as you say it is, I believe you're right about that.

Lincoln: He's right though, messing with powerful vampires like us is basically warranting a death sentence, and now that you're here, Veronica.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Veronica Vampirica in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Veronica Vampirica: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Veronica Vampirica with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Veronica Vampirica: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Veronica Vampirica, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Veronica Vampirica's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Veronica Vampirica had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Asuna Mukouzaka, Hitomi Izumiya, Minori Shinguuji, Miyane Hiiragi, and Momiji Yuuki from Henshin a la Maid.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Asuna Mukouzaka, Hitomi Izumiya, Minori Shinguuji, Miyane Hiiragi, and Momiji Yuuki from Henshin a la Maid.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Asuna Mukouzaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Asuna Mukouzaka and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Alecto Slytherin, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty

Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long

white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and

twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Asuna Mukouzaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Asuna Mukouzaka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Asuna Mukouzaka, Hitomi Izumiya, Minori Shinguuji, Miyane Hiiragi, and Momiji Yuuki with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate as a door appeared and we went through it and came back home and we told everyone what happened, and they were horrified about our battle at Himuro Mansion. But, they were also shocked that the villain we went after was Alecto Slytherin, Selene Slytherin's former older brother who was just like his hated ancestor, Salazar Slytherin, Voldemort and The Death Eaters in every way, and that he's also the very person responsible for creating the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies and causing the emergency at Himuro Mansion, because he wanted revenge against us for sending his hated ancestor, Salazar Slytherin, along with Voldemort and The Death Eaters and those who conspired to weaken Hogwarts to The Black Gates.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with us breaking the curse and us beating down Alecto Slytherin and Mathias Ravenclaw freezing him and Lincoln destroying him and that sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Veronica Vampirica have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. Plus, Miku Hinasaki has been reunited with her now alive brother, Mafuyu Hinasaki, and we'll be giving her the much needed therapy she needs after what she'd been through.

Maria: Oh shit, I can't believe it! So, it was Selene's ex-older brother who made those clones of Mystery Inc's enemies and caused that whole emergency at Himuro Mansion.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: That guy was such a monster.

Nico: Now, we know why Selene hated him as much as her ancestor and those who followed his racist ideology, but we're rid of him forever.

---

After we helped Miku Hinasaki at Himuro Mansion and ended Alecto Slytherin for what he did in creating the clones of Mystery Inc's enemies and causing the emergency at Himuro Mansion, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Veronica Vampirica saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Veronica Vampirica: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Veronica, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Veronica Vampirica: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Veronica Vampirica: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Winona Adolpha: I was also stunned at how much Lincoln evolved and changed in only seven years thanks to the constant bodybuilding and working out along with the combination of the diet plan we gave him, along with his own hyperpuberty and genes, now he's become the kind of man any woman would marry.

Me: I was really proud of him and so were the rest of us.

Veronica Vampirica: And our clans are still here in the forests in the city, but they've kept an eye on many of the criminals to make sure they're not causing any trouble.

Nico: We've been dealing with Flip's musclebound thugs, and Lincoln and the rest of the male members of the team have been draining them dry of their muscle mass, virility, strength, and blood.

Winona Adolpha: And Lincoln put the Min's Virility Drain Curse on those two meatheads, Stan and Steak Stankco, and that's been his most potent of curses.

Lincoln: Yeah, and like I said, it'll be on them for eternity. All the broccoli they've been eating and hard labor they're forced to do builds them back up in muscle mass, virility, and upper body strength, and then, the curse sucks all that away from them and gives it to me and the rest of the male members of the team.

Veronica Vampirica: Whoa.

Winona Adolpha: I was stunned myself that Lincoln created a potent curse like that, but that still is incredible.

Lincoln: And I've come up with tons of other curses on my spare time as well, and they are just as powerful as the others. Watch this.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit the jerks at Lynn's Table and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of them.

Veronica Vampirica: Whoa, what was that?!

Veronica Kieron: That's Lincoln's Gessius Flores' Vengeance Curse, this curse once inflicted on the jerks will cause tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies to explode out of them. We do this whenever we have our humiliation sessions on them.

Lincoln: Which we should do for Halloween that's coming up, along with Thanksgiving, and the Winter Solstice.

Me: Yep, you got that right.

Lincoln then lifted a massive twenty-five ton anvil and threw it through a portal and it landed on Flip's head and squashed him like a pancake and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of him as he cursed and ranted like crazy, and we laughed our heads off.

Nico: That should serve him right!

Veronica Vampirica: That was really awesome and hilarious!

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories,

and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made those buttfaces go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at those buttfaces and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of them, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Brunnya: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Brunnya, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) are in your harem, Linky.

Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Celica: That's so amazing, now Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A.

Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015) have joined Lincoln's harem.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant cheapskate was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Brunnya, Ishtar, Clarisse, Universe 666 Ursula (Fire Emblem), Selena, Universe 666 Carol Ferris A.K.A. Star Sapphire (Super Hero Girls 2019), Wendy O. Koopa, Energon Arcee, Jinx, and Mari McCabe (DC Super Hero Girls 2015), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs they sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, that moron has officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant moronic cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three-cheeked butt like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you disgusting three butt-cheeked mutant!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure.

Nico: Flash Back Galaxy is next.

Me: Whoa! That one is going to be dark!

Nicole: Yeah! You may need someone that knows all about light to go with you.

Luan: I'll go with just in case.

Nico: Okay.

Jessica Shannon: Me and Ant Man will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the simulator and it activated it and they were at FLASH BACK GALAXY! It was pitch black darkness and they couldn't see ANYTHING in front of them.

Nico: Whoa!

Jessica Shannon: GEEZ! I can't see a thing!

Ant Man: It sure is dark!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well there is a light source there but it goes off every 5 seconds. Watch.

For a fraction of a second the galaxy lit up.

Then it vanished.

Nico: Oh I see!

Nicole: Yep and it does that every 5 seconds. You got to get to the star at the end in the maze.

They saw the star in the maze.

Nico: Oh I see it there.

Luan: This is gonna be a challenge. But this will be illuminating.

Nico: Yep.

Luan: I'll make a light.

She formed a ball of light and threw it and then it illuminated the entire galaxy.

Nico: WHOA! Nice!

Me: That's one way to LIGHT UP the skies! (LAUGHS)

We all laughed!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Luan: Everyone, stay close to me!

Nico: Right?

?: We'll help out!

2 figures came! 1 was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had the symbol of the blue power rangers lightning bolt in the middle of her forehead and she had a blue sword in her hands. The second figure had red hair, red eyes, orange clothes and had fire angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Flame Man on it.

Aoi Takahara: Aoi Takahara, Embodiment of Forever Blue and all of the Blue Rangers over the last 47+ Years.

Fira Flame: Fira Flame, Embodiment of Flame Man.

Ant Man: Wow! Fira! Awesome to see you again!

Jessica Shannon: Same here!

Fira Flame: Awesome to see you again Scott and you too Jessica. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets get the star.

Jessica Shannon: Wasp, D SMASH!

She summoned DISK WARS WASP!

Disk Wars Wasp: I'm ready for the sting!

Nico: Lets go!

They were off!

Nico: Remember everyone, stay close.

They did so. They got to the maze and then goombas came!

Luan: Goombas!

Luan fired waves of light and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: Yeah!

Jessica and Wasp blasted them.

Nico: (gets out Star Creature and Bradford Buzzard's Ridewatches) Time for stars and feathers!

Nico activated them and fired waves of stars and feathers and smashed the goombas.

They flew up the maze and then Aoi and Fira fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Goombas. Then Ant Man blasted Goombas all over.

Then they got the star!

YOU GOT A STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Luan: That was awesome!

Aoi Takahara: Yeah!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Jessica and Ant Man?

Fira Flame: I met Jessica when I was working on new fashions. I'm a fashion designer.

Jessica Shannon: That's right.

Fira Flame: Yep and I met Ant Man when I was helping him take down Yellowjacket.

Nico: Nice!

Ant Man: That was awesome!

Nico: Nice.

Aoi Takahara: It sure is and as you know I am the embodiment of Forever Blue. Long story.

Nico: I see. Would you two like to join the team?

Aoi Takahara: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Pipp Petals: What are the mascots doing?

Me: Oh they are practicing acting.

Poromon was dressed in an awesome Hamlet costume.

Poromon: (British Accent) Too be, or not to be? That is the Question.

Rarity: Oh, that's a nice costume. But what about the others?

Poromon: Oh thanks Rarity. Got to look good for the character.

Manaphy: That's right.

Manaphy was dressed up like Juliet from Romeo and Juliet.

Manaphy: Romeo, Romeo, where for are thou Romeo?

Poliwag: (Dressed up like Romeo) Here my love. At the bottom in the bushes.

Me: Wow.

Poliwag: My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep; the more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. Don't waste your love on somebody, who doesn't value it.

Qin: Wow.

Scootaloo: That was cool.

Media the Medusa: (BAWLING HYSTERICALLY) THAT IS SO BEAUTIFUL!

Mindwipe: Where's Horsea?

Horsea: I'm here.

She was dressed up like Richard III.

Me: Richard III. That was a good one.

Horsea: My conscience hath a thousand several tongues, And every tongue brings in a several tale, And every tale condemns me for a villain.

Me: Wow.

Camie: It sure is cool.

Cosmos: Wait. Who's giving them these lessons?

Nico: Me.

Me: That is awesome.

Lincoln: I was helping them too.

Laney: Same with me. Shakespeare's plays are my specialty.

Nico: Yep.

Grim: (Jamaican Accent) Oh and I'm the skull mon. I did this before with Mandy's costume as Hamlet.

Mandy: It's true.

Qin: Very clever.

Camie: That is cool.

Poromon: We also did Wizard of Oz.

Manaphy: Yeah that was awesome.

They showed us a video and we saw the mascots melting a clone of the Witch.

Nico: That is awesome!

Camie: Cool!

Varie: Yeah!

Power Girl: Nico, who gets to shine today?

Nico: You'll like the answer. Nerissa and Legion Superman.

Power Girl: Awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of Bigwig, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of Bigwig, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of Bigwig?! Oh boy.

Nico: We're gonna need shears for this monster.

Suddenly, the gems on our 28th Century Futuristic Miracle Box Backpacks glowed and we also have 28th Century razor sharp swords and shears.

Eli: Alright.

Lincoln: Looks like our 28th Century Futuristic Miracle Box Backpacks are also capable of creating 28th Century weapons and adding them to our arsenal, this is awesome.

Me: Just like what we saw with our new 28th Century futuristic silver thermo-EX Environment suits equipped with fire weapons and wrist-mounted flamethrowers.

Nico: That really is awesome, our 28th Century Futuristic Miracle Box Backpacks are also capable of creating suits and weapons in response to the situation at hand. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of Bigwig.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: That is for sure!

The previous group came

Absorbing Man: Can me, Steam Smythe, Eccentro, Beautiful Gorgeous, Atomic Skull, Griffin, Hydrax, Black Manta, Tri-Klops and Kangor go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you guys can come with.

Camie: Awesome!

Sunstorm: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Armord Armadillo next.

Qin: Ooh! Tough and powerful.

Xenia: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Karasu, who's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest: the figure that we saw is none other than our old enemy, Karasu, who's come back from the dead to get revenge on us for destroying him.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, we hadn't seen Karasu ever since we destroyed him at the Tournament in The Demon World years ago.

Kurama: So, Karasu's come back, has he? I knew that not even death can stop him.

Maria Tredwell: Leave him to me and Lincoln, Kurama. We'll make sure Karasu dies here and now.

Lincoln: That we will, Maria.

Nico: Karasu has some nerve coming back, but we'll make sure he never returns.. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of Bigwig.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Karasu.

Maria Tredwell: The suffering and havoc you've caused throughout can never be forgiven, Karasu, and for everything that you've done, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of Bigwig so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Maria Tredwell are going to destroy Karasu.

We were off to Daphne's arcade in the middle of town.

* * *

We were walking and then we arrived.

Eccentro: This is the place, right?

Me: Yep.

We arrived at Daphne's arcade and it was also Gus's Games N Grub and Crusty's Restaurant together!

Qin: Wow!

Lincoln: Awesome! It's Gus's Games N Grub and Crusty's Restaurant together!

Sakura Knudson: Boy that is awesome!

We went in and saw Scooby Doo playing TONS of games!

Princess Rose: However did it get like this?!

Clyde: Oh Gus and Daphne's dad decided to partner up and make the Arcade and restaurants and awesome place for everyone.

Princess Rose: That is amazing y'all.

Qin: It sure is.

Nicole: Look at Scooby Doo.

We saw him playing 3 games at once and he beat them all and it was awesome!

Me: Wow! Way to go Scooby!

Scooby Doo: Aw it was nothing.

Atomic Skull: How did you play 3 games at once?

Scooby Doo: I've been doing that for years. I use my hands and tail.

Nicole: Scooby did the same method I did that got me my title as goddess of video games.

Nico: Wow!

Xenia: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

?: AHA!

We saw Chrissy!

Chrissy: I had a feeling you would be here J.D. Knudson and Sakura!

Me: Chrissy! Its been a while.

Sakura Knudson: Haven't seen you in a long time.

Chrissy: I know! And I quit coming in here because of that cheating puppy!

Shaggy: Like Scooby doesn't cheat Chrissy!

Me: You're still steamed at Scooby for beating you? Jeez!

Nico: You know her?

Me: Chrissy was a regular here at the arcade. But Scooby was really dominaing the place and Chrissy hates it now because Scooby is better at video games than her. She hates it with a vengeance.

Nico: Geez! What a sore loser.

Qin: Yeah.

Daphne: She's just mad because Scooby beats her.

Me: Yeah.

Chomp Chest:… you want me to chomp your ass?

Me: Chomp Chest no. Besides you'll see why she hates it.

Chrissy: That's right. Watch this.

She went to a game and played it and destroyed the machine by getting the top score.

Chrissy: Scooby's history!

Shaggy: (LAUGHS) Like I don't think so. Look.

Scooby was playing a game with his tail while sitting in a lounge chair with sunglasses and drinking punch. He got the Triple Top Score and the game melted into nothing.

Scooby Doo: How's that? (LAUGHS)

Nicole: Watch this though.

Nicole, Lily and Nicole's students were playing all sorts of games and they got the 10 times top scores and the games were vaporized into dust Thanos Style.

Nicole: Ha! How's that for some fun.

Chrissy was REALLY PISSED!

Chrissy: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) OOH! I HATE EVERYTHING ABOUT THIS PLACE!

Hydrax punched the wall.

Hydrax: See the crack in that? It's gonna be your skull if you don't back the fuck off!

Me: Hydrax stand down! She's just a kid. She's not worth it.

Chrissy left.

Me: Good.

Fred Jones: Man when it comes to playing video games we got a bunch of unstoppable champions.

Me: You got that right.

Scooby Doo: That's right. No game can beat me.

Nicole: Never underestimate the Goddess of Video Gaming.

Daphne Blake: That is for sure.

Me: We got big problems guys. A Clone of Bigwig is here.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! NOT BIGWIG!

Brawlrus: We'll need a razor claw to trim it.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Who is Bigwig really?

Me: He was really Crusty Baker. He was the owner of Crusty's restaurant. But he made REALLY LOUSY food. He made breadsticks from REAL sticks.

Lola: Yuck!

Me: Yeah and he served uncooked Spaghetti.

Nico: That is gross.

Me: Yep. He dressed up as Bigwig to close down the arcade because he thought everyone and everything here made too much noise.

Toad Man: He's probably locked up for good.

Me: Yep he is. He was sentenced to 25 years in prison. But He actually liked prison so much that he didn't want to leave because he feared he would do this again. So he completely institutionalized himself permanently.

Nico: Boy I don't blame him.

Tri-Klops: Is he behaving himself?

Me: Yeah he is.

Qin: Wow.

Camie: Yeah.

Disk Wars Deadpool: We should probably look for any signs of Wigboy

Me: One sign that he does leave behind is a trail of yellow hair.

Nico: Like that?

We saw a trail of hair.

Camie: Boy he is a nasty shedding monster.

Qin: Yeah.

Black Manta: Talk about a bad hair day.

Shaggy: Like you want to follow it and see if we can face the monster.

Me: That's right!

Nico: Lets go!

Scooby Doo: Blabbermouth!

Erica grabbed Scooby and Shaggy and lifted them and we followed the hair.

Inque: It's like the opposite of Rapunzel.

Rapunzel: That is for sure there.

Qin: Yep.

Griffin: I'll follow from the air.

Nico: Okay.

We followed the hair.

Stranglehold: Everyone stay close.

We were looking around as we followed the hair.

Beautiful Gorgeous: He shouldn't be too far now.

We heard a scream and a roar!

Daphne: That sounded like Derwood O'McDigitson.

Me: Oh boy not him.

Nico: Who is he?

Me: A nerdy kid that made extremely boring video games. He wanted Daphne to buy them but she always turned him down.

Juran: Do you recommend we buy them?

Daphne: I wouldn't. His games are really pathetic.

Sakura Knudson: It's true.

Me: Yeah. But lets go see what that roar is about.

We arrived at the park and saw BIGWIG CHASING DERWOOD!

Kevin Levin: Entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We went at him!

Derwood screamed and then the spirits of barbershops came and swirled around him and then converged and then numerous barbershop zombies came out and they were really ready to snip him down to size! Then they merged and turned into a barber pole and then it popped open and out came us!

Me: OH SOLE MIO!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Time to snip you up!

Bigwig Clone: (Laughs) You'll never cut me down to size!

Me: Oh yeah? (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

ELECTRIC RAZOR MAGISWORD!

Me: Been a long time Derwood.

Derwood: It has been a while J.D.

Me: Yep.

Derwood: After this, wanna buy my video games?

Steam Smythe: When this is over, we need to discuss how you can make better ones.

Me: I agree Derwood. You need to make your games exciting.

Poromon: You can start by including more weapons and beer. And maybe a few sexual content.

Nico: Yeah!

Derwood: Lets talk about that later after you defeat Bigwood!

Camie: Right!

Bigwig Clone: Bring it on!

Heckyl: I got a new trick I want to try. UNLEASH THE POWER!

He turned into his DARK SPINOSAURUS RANGER FORM!

Qin: Awesome!

Heckyl: Yep.

Me: I remember that form! Awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: It's actually called the Talon Ranger. That is cool.

Nerissa and Legion Superman charged at him and bashed him down.

Nerissa fired a wave of lightning and Legion Superman fired laser vision blasts and they hit the clone and blasted him.

Camie: And take this!

She fired a wave of Aurora energy and blasted hum.

Varie: Yeah!

Poromon shook a bottle of beer!

Then…

POP!

He fired beer and drenched the clone!

Camie: YEAH!

Varie: Take that!

Manaphy got on a slingshot.

She fired a blasted the clone all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Then Saix, Swordsman, Red X, Johnny 13, Trumbipular, Vanitas, Samon, Shade, Ebon and Loki came.

Nico: Saix, Swordsman, Red X, Johnny 13, Trumbipular, Vanitas, Samon, Shade, Ebon and Loki.

Saix: Geez. That's a lot of hair.

Swordsman: I could probably trim all that.

Red X: You probably could.

Me: I agree.

Johnny 13: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of Mirror Shaggy.

Nico: We sure did.

Trumbipular: (to She Hulk) You should take care of Mega Hitmonchan.

She-Hulk: I will.

Thieftron came.

Me: Up for another round Thieftron?

Thieftron: I sure am.

Me: Nice.

Thieftron: Nice job with those video games, Scooby.

Scooby Doo: Aww it was nothing.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was! Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway

---

Carol, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Surge, Suzie Remmington, Lincoln, Linka, Paula, Fiona, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Axel, Demyx, Evil Luxord, Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Roxas, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - Nico's rescue was at the Gotham Royal York Convention Center for the Pizza Festival which Shaggy loved and we battled a clone of the mirror monster version of him and Elandra Explosion transformed against him

---

Saix was first.

Saix (to Carol): Nico's rescue was at the Gotham Royal York Convention Center for the Pizza Festival, which Shaggy loved. Elandra Explosion transformed against a clone of the mirror monster version of him.

Carol: Yeah that's was a fun event and all the pizzas were so delicious.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: Yeah they had all kinds of awesome pizzas made there from all over the world and all over the country and all of them were so delicious.

Surge: And Shaggy was a great pizza chef there. He made one that Lana loves.

Saix: And that would be?

Surge: She loved the Limburger Cheese, Fish Taco and Onion pizza.

LOUD BELCH!

Lana: (Offscreen) That was an awesome and tasty pizza!

They laughed!

Suzie Remmington: But ALL those pizzas were good! And we were surprised ourselves to learn that Duke Angus is a pizza chef too. He made Haggis Pizza. It might have been gross but Lucille and Lana loved it.

Saix: That is traditionally awesome. But that is cool that Duke Angus was there as a pizza chef.

Rarity: It sure was amazing to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was! And the battle with the clone of the Monster Mirror Shaggy was awesome too.

Gill Grunt: You got that right!

Saix: Glad you all had an awesome time. Lets do it!

Carol used the Kiramagers gear and they fired waves of jewels, ice and water and energy and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, Leviathan, Roaring Ocean Snake, Kairyu-Shin, Spiked Seadra, Yormungarde, Serpent Night Dragon, Zone Eater, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire

Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Cavalier, Shade, Captain Cold, Toyman, Bane, Judge, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Us battling Another Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd, Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury), Multiple Man, Rojo, Baby Bowser, Giant Ralph, Lokar, Robot Devil, Knight Man EXE, Freeze Man EXE, Mama Cosma, Awful Alvin and Hummingbird Phantom Hamingard who were the Embodiments of Firecracker Burst and Cozy Glow

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman (to Captain Marvel): Nico, Firecracker Burst's team, Star Creature's team, and the others did good battling Another Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd, Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury), Multiple Man, Rojo, Baby Bowser, Giant Ralph, Lokar, Robot Devil, Knight Man EXE, Freeze Man EXE, Mama Cosma, Awful Alvin and Hummingbird Phantom Hamingard. They were the Embodiments of Firecracker Burst and Cozy Glow

Captain Marvel: Yeah that's was awesome to see.

Cora Billingston: It sure was awesome and fun.

Leviathan: We had a lot of fun in that one.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was fun and cool.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I hope they meet the embodiment for me next. That would be so fun.

Sunburn: It sure would.

Swordsman: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel used the Kiramagers Gear and they fired waves of jewels and fire and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, Rock Spirit, Maiden of the Aqua, Maiden of the Moonlight, Fire Princess, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Nuova Shenron, and Princess Rose vs Red X, Overload, Plasmus, Cinderblock, Gizmo, Mammoth, See-More, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - Lincoln's rescue in Himuro Mansion and we found out that Alecto Slytherin was behind the cloones of the monsters!

---

Red X was next.

Red X (to Hunter): I heard Lincoln's rescue in Himuro Mansion. He found out that Alecto Slytherin was behind the clones of the monsters!

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja! Und we found out that it was all for revenge against Salazar Slytherin, his ancestor.

Bender: Yeah even though Salazar Slytherin had it coming for his pureblood supremacist beliefs and Voldemort was worse than him!

Aqua Spirit: Yeah! Voldemort was going to exterminate the entire human race so pureblood wizards can rule the world only. That was over 7.3 billion innocent people!

Applejack: That was downright pure evil!

Apple Bloom: What a monster! But now all of Voldemort's followers are dead and gone and given the black gates.

Flashwing: Those racist genocidal jerkwads had it coming!

Red X: Boy ain't that the truth! Lets do it!

Hunter used the Kiramager gear and they fired waves of jewels and earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Hand of Nephthys, Raging Flame Sprite, Fire Sorcerer, DArkfire Soldier #2, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Undergrowth, Kitty, Penelope Spectra, Ghost Ember, Ghost Desiree, Box Ghost, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Flash Back Galaxy next

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13 (to Ghost Rider): Flash Back Galaxy was next. What did Nico have to face there?

Ghost Rider: Pitch black darkness and light flickering on and off through a maze.

Chester Cheetah: Is was really dark in that one.

Hiita: Yeah they couldn't even see anything in front of their own faces.

Pinkie Pie: It was really really dark!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: There was this light that showed them where it was. It flashed every 5 seconds.

Sprocket: Yeah for only 1 second.

Johnny 13: Boy that is challenging. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider used the Kiramager gear and they fired waves of jewels, flaming skulls, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## She-Hulk, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Shock Rock, Tasha Noriyama, Stormy Weather, Lincoln, Lana, Elec Man, Wave Man, Cloud Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Argit, Dr. Animo, Zombozo, Vulkanus, Sublimino, Sixsix, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - The Mascots doing Acting Lessons

---

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular (to She Hulk): The Mascots were doing Acting Lessons. (laughs) Was Shakespheare involved?

She-Hulk: (LAUGHS) Yes they did it all. They did Hamlet and Grim was the skull. It was awesome.

Anya Rodriguez: Aye lads. That was really amazing and well done.

Shock Rock: That was really cool to see.

Tasha Noriyama: I agree there myself.

Rainbow Dash: I thought it was awesome that the Mascots did great at that. The Mascots should be in the next awesome movie of the Loud Kids like they did before.

Scootaloo: That would be so awesome! And Rainbow Dash you would be a great partner for the Loud Kids in that.

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) That's a great idea kid.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Trumbipular: Yeah that's is cool. Lets do it!

She-Hulk used the Kiramager Gear and they fired waves of jewels, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Spiderman, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Media, Hercules, Meg, Phil, Zeus, Hera, Zhuqiaomon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Saix, Axel, Demyx, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - The Mascots were doing great.

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas (to Spidey): The Mascots were doing great. Can you tell me some of their acting lessons?

Spiderman: They did the lines of many plays and movies and more and many was it cool.

Carmen: Some of the greatest lines from plays like Romeo and Juliet, Hamlet and even the Wizard of Oz. They were awesome.

Media: It sure was. And when Manaphy and Poromon did a scene from Romeo and Juliet I bursted into tears.

Starlight Glimmer: That was so awesome.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: That was really well done.

Vanitas: Wow! Lets do it!

Spiderman used the Kiramager gear and they fired waves of jewels, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Naoko Shin, Casper, Danny Phantom, Sam Manson, Tucker, Cujo, Valerie Grey, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS

Samon Shakekisutanchin, Dogranio Yaboon, Goche, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Zamigo Delma, Azald, Mucus, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Bigwig next! That one is a walking pile of hair!

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin (to Power Pack): The Bigwig clone's next! That one is a walking pile of hair!

Zero-G: Yeah he is a big hairdo!

Lightspeed: He is really a walking hair-don't!

Metamorpho: He sure is and man his hair is itchy.

Naoko Shin: He is really itchy. But he is ugly.

Fluttershy: Thank goodness that he is not my hair.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that's is crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was crazy.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Mass Master: It was fun.

Energizer: You got that right.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Boy that is crazy! Lets do it!

The Power Pack used the Kiramagers Gear and they fired waves of jewels, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lily Loud, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Youko, Naruto, Killer B, Fu, Utakata, Han, Roshi, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon, Hotstreak, Talon, Puff, Onyx, Carmen Dillo, Kangor,

Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Bigwig was Crusty Baker and he did all that as Bigwig because he wanted some piece and quiet for his restaurant!? How pathetic!

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon (to Lily): Bigwig was Crusty Baker, who did all that as Bigwig because he wanted some piece and quiet for his restaurant!? How pathetic!

Lily Loud: I know! But he was too lazy to put up noise cancelling walls.

Nightshade: Yes that's right and it is a most shameful reason to do all that.

Youko: I agree too. And man Crusty hated all that noise.

Twilight Sparkle: Not only that but he was also a lousy cook too. He served real sticks for breaksticks and raw uncooked spaghetti.

Starshine Sparkle: Boy no kidding. How gross is that.

Spyro: No kidding there.

Ebon: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Lily used the Kiramagers gear and they fired waves of jewels and magic and smashed them down.

---

Black Widow, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Mucilator, Meadow Evans, Tsunade, Jiraiya, Minato, Kushina, Naruto, Sakura, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Captain Cold, Grodd, Grundy, Toyman, Copperhead, Black Manta, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - Daphne's arcade, Crusty's restaurant and Gus's Games and Grub went into business as one which is really awesome!

* * *

Shade was next.

Shade (to Black Widow): Daphne's arcade, Crusty's restaurant and Gus's Games and Grub went into business as one. It's honestly really awesome!

Black Widow: Boy it sure is! All the kids including Lincoln and Lily and Lincoln's friends are having a lot of fun. And the food is even better than ever.

Owl: I say now it sure is most delicious.

Mucilator: It sure is awesome too.

Meadow Evans: I'll say! It's really cool and awesome that all three places are now in one place.

Princess Luna: It sure is a fun place.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: I agree there myself.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: Same here! That is cool.

Shade: It sure is! Lets do it!

Black Widow used the Kiramagers gear and they fired waves of jewels and darkness and smashed them down.

* * *

May, Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Yomi, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Vypra, Jinxer, Diabolico, Fireor, Whirlin, Falkar, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - Chrissy REALLY HATES Scooby for winning all the time! What a sore loser!

---

Loki was next.

Loki (to May): Chrissy REALLY HATES Scooby for winning all the time! What a sore loser!

May: You're telling me! J.D. and Sakura knew her from years back and she really hated losing to Scooby with a vengeance. No matter how hard she tried, Scooby always came out on top every time.

Kwame: It's too true there.

Yomi: Boy that girl has some serious issues especially when it comes to trying to win against Scooby.

Princess Celestia: She even challenged Nicole and lost to her too.

King Solar: Lily as well and she was no match for the powerful Goddess of Video Gaming and her protégés.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure. Now Chrissy has a new bunch of people to hate.

Amber Morning: Yeah. Scooby beat her in all those games years ago. Chrissy just doesn't know how to let go of a grudge.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Loki: Boy no kidding there. She has some problems. Lets do it!

May used the Kiramagers Gear and they fired waves of jewels and light and smashed them down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS

# Thieftron

Thieftron was next.

Thieftron: Boy awesome day huh?

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yep.

Thieftron: Lets get it on!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Bigwig, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of Bigwig and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

Fourze Rider: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Beast Morphers: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned their blasters and They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Nico: Thieftron you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Time for yellow power!

Tsukasa: That's the color of the monster anyway.

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into the Yellow Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Yellow Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

They turned into the Yellow Rangers from Wild Force to Operation Overdrive!

We went at Bigwig and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Riggan, Chaor, Quadore, and Olkiex blasted and smashed the Bigwig clone.

Rarity, Pipp, Mindwipe and Cosmos used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rarity and Pipp's powers, Mindwipe's Viper Pistol and Cosmos' particle beam 100-fold.

Rarity and Mindwipe: HYPNOTIC JEWEL STORM!

Pipp Petals and Cosmos: COSMIC GLITTER BLAST!

Sakura Haruno of Earth and Steam Smythe: EARTH GEARS OF FURY!

Linka of the Thunder and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MONSTER BLAST!

Rita of the Lightning and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING BEAUTY BLAST!

Maggie of the Dark and Atomic Skull: DARK SKULL BURST!

Jimmy Neutron of the Smarts and Griffin: GENIUS GRIFFIN SHOT!

Ino of the Flowers and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF BEAUTY BLAST!

Yusuke of the Buttkickers and Black Manta: MANTA BLAST STORM!

Marinette of the Ladybug and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG FURY BLAST!

Zick of the Monster Tamers and Tri-Klops: MONSTER ENERGY BLAST!

Randy Cunninghim of the Ninja and Kangor: NINJA OF JAMAICA BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Daphne, Laney and Eli: LIGHTNING HAIRSPLITER BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning.

Lincoln: SHAVE ELEMENT STYLE: RAZOR CLAW!

Entrapta: SHAVE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BLADE!

Perfuma: SHAVE NATURE STYLE: FLOWER PETAL BLADES!

Frosta: SHAVE ICE STYLE: CHILLY SHAVE SLASH!

They fired blades of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: SHAVY FINAL SMASH: SHAVEMANIA!

They shaved off Bigwig

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of Bigwig super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln got out his 28th Century shears and he shredded the Bigwig Clone as hair was falling off the Bigwig clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, the Bigwig Clone was absolutely hairless and he let out a shriek of horror and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you rendered him completely bald, Lincoln! Those 28th Century shears are powerful and fast!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Bigwig clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Bigwig clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the Bigwig clone, and he banished The Bigwig clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance to that walking bad hair day.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Karasu.

?: Too bad all of you are going to die now!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting

around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from bombs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the bombs hit and exploded.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Karasu, or we will force you out.

A figure came out and it was our old enemy, Karasu.

Me and Nico: Karasu.

Maria Tredwell: Should've known you'd show up, and now, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Maria Tredwell's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a black and green energy aura with stars, darkness, lizards, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Karasu, she left black and green energy, stars, darkness, lizards, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maria Tredwell: You've got some nerve coming back from the dead, Karasu, I would've thought the world was rid of you for good after the Tournament in The Demon World years ago, but you never learn, do you? Well, I've had it up to hear with you, this time, I'll finish you off for good and you better stay dead and gone for good this time.

Suddenly, Maria Tredwell was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and green energy with stars and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are lizards, dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Lizard Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Karasu: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: We haven't seen this since last year when Dustin Keystone came back along with Barodius' former allies and J.D.'s old enemies from 150,000 years hence, this is going to be so awesome.

Then, as the vortex faded, Maria Tredwell emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Reptilianne Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on Karasu!

Maria Tredwell grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and green energy aura with stars, darkness, lizards, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Reptilianne Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on lizard earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green lizard-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Maria Tredwell has on a sleeveless black crop top, sleeveless green vest, black and green frilly skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, lizards, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Reptilianne Monsters surrounded by darkness, green fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, lizards, dragons, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Maria Tredwell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and green angel wings with green tips on the large black and green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Maria Tredwell has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria Tredwell massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and green energy, stars, darkness, lizards, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maria Tredwell's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Green Fire Reptilianne Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic

Eternal Darkness Green Fire Reptilianne Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua Avatar Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Reptilianne Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black lizard heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black lizard heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black lizard heads is a large black lizard head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Maria Tredwell has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immoral Ccarayhua's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in his mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Reptilianne Monsters' heads with green gems for eyes and green gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with green flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Reptilianne Monsters that said, "Maria Tredwell, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Reptilianne Coatl, Reptilianne Echidna, Reptilianne Gorgon, Reptilianne Hydra, Reptilianne Lamia, Reptilianne Medusa, Reptilianne Melusine, Reptilianne Naga, Reptilianne Nyami, Reptilianne Scylla, Reptilianne Vaskii, Reptilianne Viper, Reptilianne Servant, Reptilianne Gardna, Dragon Queen of Tragic Endings, Sad Story - Atrocious Day, Sad Story - Sorrowful Memories, Sad Story - Unwavering Truth, Sorrowful Chain, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua, Master of Darkness and Green Fire, Loving Sister of Toby and Misty Tredwell, Beautiful Fashion Model, Gifted Fortuneteller, Talented Fashionista, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Sayer, Archenemy of Fat Mandark, Destroyer of Karasu, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The

Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Green Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and The Reptilianne Duel Monsters"

マリア・トレッドウェル、レプティリアン・コアトルの融合遺伝子スラマー、レプティリアン・エキドナ、レプティリアン・ゴーゴン、レプティリアン・ヒドラ、レプティリアン・ラミア、レプティリアン・メデューサ、レプティリアン・メリュジーヌ、レプティリアン・ナーガ、レプティリアン・ニャミ、レプティリアン・スキュラ、レプティリアン・ヴァスキー、レプティリアン・バイパー、レプティリアンネ・サーヴァント、レプティリアン・ガードナ、悲劇的な結末のドラゴンクイーン、悲しい物語 - 極悪日、悲しい物語 - 悲しい思い出、悲しい物語 - 揺るぎない真実、悲しみの連鎖、そして地縛不滅のアバター、闇と緑の炎のマスター、トビーとミスティ・トレッドウェルの愛する妹、美しいファッションモデル、才能ある占い師、才能あるファッショニスタ、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、セイヤーの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ファット・マンダークの大敵、カラスの破壊者、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、グリーンファイア、フェニックス、天使、地縛不滅のカラフアとレプティリアンデュエルモンスターズ

Maria Tredwell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-

EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA AVATAR-REPTILIANNE DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-LIZARD-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL GREEN FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA AVATAR REPTILIANNE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL GREEN FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA AVATAR REPTILIANNE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL GREEN FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA AVATAR REPTILIANNE DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria Tredwell's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua Avatar-Reptilianne Duel Monsters-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Karasu saw it, he made more grenades and threw them at her to kill her, but Lincoln deflected them and she fired a massive barrage of black and green energy, stars, darkness, lizards, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Karasu and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Misty Tredwell: Incredible, Maria's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Maria Tredwell's transformed?! This is going to end badly for Karasu.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, Karasu is about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Maria Tredwell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Green Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua Reptilianne Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Green Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua Reptilianne Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Emily Shunoros.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've never returned from the dead, Karasu, now you left us no other choice but to put an end to you for good, and this time, we are making absolutely sure that you stay dead and gone forever.

Maria Tredwell and Lincoln went after Karasu, who continued throwing demonic explosives at them, but Lincoln kept deflecting them, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and green energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Karasu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Maria Tredwell attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Maria Tredwell also did the same by firing black and green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Maria Tredwell attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Karasu even more angrier than ever.

Karasu: YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Karasu went after Lincoln and Maria Tredwell in a fit of insane rage, but Lincoln and Maria Tredwell fired rainbow and black and green energy blasts at Karasu and they summoned dark dragons and lizards to attack Karasu and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Karasu's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Karasu into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and superhuman abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Karasu except for his clothes, and he banished Karasu to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Maria Tredwell and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Maria Tredwell's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and green angel wings are permanent.

Maria Tredwell: Your days of causing havoc on humans and demons are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Karasu for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maria.

Suddenly, Maria Tredwell wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maria Tredwell's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and the Reptilianne Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and green fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maria Tredwell sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and darkness and green fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on that asshole.

Lincoln: Karasu hasn't changed any of his tactics from long ago.

Nico: He sure hasn't, but you did it, you and Maria both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Sara Bastet.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Mummy Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing Veronica, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Sara Bastet is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful mummy dark angel and queen of a massive vampire clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of undead mummies brought to life by a necromancer in Egypt seven years ago. Unlike regular mummies, Sara was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the mummies, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first mummy queen of her massive mummy clan, and she destroyed the necromancers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friends, Dina Mabrouk. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Sara were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Sara for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Chandler showed up along with Artie and Trent and tried to kill them, but those three were no match for them and they pulverized those three and wedgied them by their underwear on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Sara shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of mummy justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Vanitas: This was one hairy adventure.

Samon: At least none of it got on us.

Me: Yeah.

Shade: You're right about that.

Ebon: (to Derwood) Now, let's start helping you make better video games.

Loki: Starting by adding by more weapons.

Poromon: And beer!

Nico: And all that. But great job today everyone.

Luan: What a HAIR-RAISING battle! (LAUGHS) Get it?

We laughed!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one Luan!

Nico: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) That was so awesome.

Me: It sure was.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. Derwood made his games better than ever.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This chapter was a funny one. It was based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo episode Horror of The Haunted Hairpiece. That was a funny one. It aired on September 29th, 1990 and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow, as well as Cozy Glow, Princess Anita, Kristina Whendolla, Galarian Articuno, Articuno and the Ice Luan and we're going to the Xaikora prison to see what it's like and we're going to battle a clone of the 10,000 Volt Ghost and we're going to see Talia Thunder transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow who are the embodiments of Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon and Pipsqueak. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Armored Armadillo and her name is Mina Armor.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Kiara Kessler, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Simon, a vampire wolf that appears in Zoophobia

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

Zoo Phoenix Academy, and we're going to meet Jackson Wells and his friends and not only are we going to get rid of The Bad Luck Curse that came with his immortality, but we're going to help Jeremy Clarke destroy Cindy who's the leader of the Aliens out to conquer Earth from The Nightmare Room episode Four Eyes. And we're going to meet Sara Bastet, Mummy Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful mummy dark angel and queen of a massive vampire clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of undead mummies brought to life by a necromancer in Egypt seven years ago. Unlike regular mummies, Sara was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the mummies, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first mummy queen of her massive mummy clan, and she destroyed the necromancers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friends, Dina Mabrouk. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Sara were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Sara for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Chandler showed up along with Artie and Trent and tried to kill them, but those three were no match for them and they pulverized those three and wedgied them by their underwear on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Sara shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Next up is an adventure that will Ruff you up! HAHAHA! Dog humor. It's for where we battle the Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler.

See you all next time.

# THE CASE OF THE GHOST DOGCATCHER

This chapter is based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo chapter called Curse of The Collar

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,062.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the galaxy Centaurus A to see what the Xaikora Prison for Queen Bee Mean Girls is like and we're going there to have a really fun and awesome rescue.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp

Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow, as well as Cozy Glow, Princess Anita, Kristina Whendolla, Galarian Articuno, Articuno and the Ice Luan and all of the team were heading there.

Me: This will be awesome to see what the Xaikora prison is like.

Orla Orthros: You guys are in for a really amazing treat when you see it.

Xenia: We can't wait.

Camie: Yeah this is gonna be so fun and cool.

Nico: Yep.

Cozy Glow: And I'm excited to see this prison.

Diamond Tiara: Me too. Boy it's good that I redeemed myself otherwise I would have wound up there myself.

Silver Spoon: Me too! That was nuts.

Orla Orthros: It's good you girls did. We're proud of you.

Nico: Yep. Cozy Glow, I want to thank you, Techno Pirate, and your teams for coming.

Cozy Glow: It's no problem Nico. I'm really excited for this.

Qin: We're glad you are.

Nico: Anita, what do you like to do in your free time?

Princess Anita: I like to be a kindergarten teacher and I help Ms. Shrinivas show the kids what my home kingdom is like.

Lisa Loud: Her lessons on her home kingdom are quite interesting and me and Darcy find all of them amazing.

Nico: Wow. That is really interesting.

Sakura Knudson: That is so cool Anita. I'm glad you are willing to teach the kids about what your people are like and more.

Princess Anita: I am too Sakura.

Me: That is really cool.

Qin: I'll say.

Nico: Do the mascots attend your classes?

Princess Anita: Yes they do.

Poromon: It's so fun. And don't worry we learned our lessons before.

Me: Good.

Xenia: We're glad.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Man that clone of Bigwig was a really HAIRY one.

Nico: No kidding! (SCRATCHING BACK) Oooh! I think I have some hair on my back.

May lifted up his shirt and used a lint roller on him and got it off.

May: There.

Nico: Thanks May.

May: No problem. Anyone else?

Me: Nope I'm good.

Camie: Me too.

Eli: Same here.

Nunnally: Me too.

Me: I guess some of Bigwig's hair got on us as we were fighting him.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Yeah. But it was still a fun battle.

Me: I was amazed how Daphne's awesome arcade, Crusty's restaurant and Gus's Games and Grub was now merged into one.

Nico: Me too! That was so cool!

Lola: It sure was.

Maria: I hope Crissy doesn't show up again.

Me: Me neither. Man that girl has a ton of problems.

Lynn: No kidding! And I thought I was a terrible sport.

Nico: I know.

Nicole: She completely underestimated the powers of Scooby the Video Game champion and me the Goddess of video gaming.

Lily: And her awesome students too.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is for sure.

Sakura Knudson: Maybe she can find a better arcade where she can be happy and content with her own games.

Shaggy: Like that's a good idea Sakura.

Nico: How are things with Derwood's games?

Nicole: We made them better than ever. Lincoln is playing one now. It's called The HARDAC Blasters. It's based on our battle with HARDAC that got us really hurt.

Lincoln was really raking in the points on it!

Wreck It Ralph: Wow! Go Lincoln!

Lincoln was really doing great and he battled Robot versions of Jim Gordan, Mayor Hamilton, Harvey Bullock, Carl Rosem and the Loud Kids, Edzilla, Batman and HARDAC!

Level 50 was HARDAC Himself and the graphics were awesome. Lincoln won and he got the top score!

Me: WAY TO GO LINCOLN!

Nico: That is cool!

Nicole: We're helping him make games based on some of our awesome adventures and as it turns out they are already becoming an amazing hit.

Eli: It sure is.

Daphne Blake: And the games are becoming a big hit and I put them in our arcade and my arcade too.

Nico: That's awesome Daphne.

Eli: Boy it sure is.

Nico: What about the suggested sexual content?

Nicole: (Sternly) Nico don't make me throttle you!

Poromon: There's your answer. And I said MAYBE on that part.

Nicole: Good. Sorry I must not have heard you because we were busy.

Poromon: Oh no worries.

Nico: Sorry. But that is cool that you are doing video games based on our adventures.

Nicole: Thanks. It's awesome for kids to have fun on them.

Camie: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: I find some of them fun myself.

Varie: Me too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Xaikora!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Here we are!

Me: So THIS is the planet Xaikora! I remember seeing the lightning sprites here but never seeing the planet from this angle.

Xenia: This is scary seeing it.

Orla Orthros: Yep.

We went down above the clouds and saw that the planet's clouds were REALLY Electrically supercharged!

Me: Whoa! Look at the clouds!

Camie: That is scary!

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Wow! And there's the Xaikoran Lightning Wisps just like we saw in Treasure Planet.

We saw that they were glowing purple lightning balls.

Me: Wow!

I scanned them with my omnitrix and so did Bella, Ben and Nico and Eli.

All the Omnitrix users did.

Nico: Where's the prison?

Orla Orthros: Right there.

We saw the Xaikora prison. It was a massive Ship! It was based on the Alien City ship from the 2014 movie The Signal!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: So that's the Xaikora Prison! It's amazing!

We docked and got off and it was a massive and amazing prison.

Orla Orthros: Here we are guys. Welcome to the Xaikora Gulag.

Qin: Wow! It's huge!

Camie: It sure is!

Orla Orthros: We'll show you around.

We went in.

We saw that it was a really scary place. We saw ALL THE QUEEN BEE GIRLS that we hate there and they were being thrashed by all the kids that they tormented and hurt over the years. They were being beaten up all over the place!

Qin: WHOA! This is brutal!

Me: This place is really like Hell.

Nico: For them.

Orla Orthros: Yep. A fitting punishment for them is for the Queen Bee bitches to get pulverized and mangled by the kids that they hurt over the years.

Nico: Nice.

Orla Orthros: Yep. We do it all. Humiliation sessions, torture sessions, payback sessions practically of every kind here.

Nico: Nice.

Anko Mitarashi: That is really awesome there.

Samara Slaughter: That sure is.

Orla Orthros: Yep and thanks to Lincoln's magic with the Gessius Flores Curse, it provides more than enough money and funds to run the prison.

Me: That's awesome girls.

Ophelia Orichalcum: It sure is.

We walked around and saw kids throwing all kinds of pranks at them too.

Nico: Nice one!

Carrie White: Wow! Too bad Chris Hargensen couldn't be here. That would be fitting for her.

Orla Orthros: I know. Jo, Heather, Anna Maria and all the Total Drama Sore Losers would fit right in here.

Nico: As for as I'm concerned, Anna Maria is the only one left.

Orla Orthros: Yep. And she was just transferred here.

We were shown a cell with her inside it.

Orla Orthros: All the cells in this very prison are Dark Magic and Dark Orb proof so there is no way in hell they are ever getting out.

Me: That's a relief.

Anna Maria saw us.

Me: Well look what the cat dragged in. How the mighty have fallen.

Anna Maria: When I get out of here-

Taro: You're going to suffer the same fate as your friends.

Me: Ha! Good luck with that you bitch.

Nico: You brought all this on yourself.

Eli: And didn't you hear? Jo, Heather, Alejandro and all your fellow sore losers minus yourself are dead.

Amy: Except for me.

Anna Maria: Amy!? What are you doing here!? And why are you with them!? They are your enemies!

Amy: Not anymore. I was separated from my dark side and freed of the horrible evil in me.

Poromon: Thanks to the Happy Helmet we made!

Poliwag used his tail to throw a paint can at Anna Maria.

WHAP!

SMASH SPLAT!

She was covered in Purple Paint!

Nico: Nice shot Poliwag!

Poliwag: Thanks!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Taro: You're not worth our time at the moment.

Me: Yeah we got much better fish to fry than waste our time with a snobby washed up loser bitch like you.

We left and she was screaming.

Nico: Up yours nutloaf!

Anna Maria: GET BACK HERE COWARDS!

Me: Bite my big fat ugly ass!

Duncan threw one last paint can at her.

SMASH!

It hit her on her head and covered her in orange paint.

Duncan: You don't know HOW LONG I've been wanting to do that to her.

Xenia: That is for sure!

Nico: Anyway, lets keep exploring.

Orla Orthros: Okay.

We were in the triple Max section.

Orla Orthros: This is our Triple Max Security Section. This is for inmates here that are too dangerous to be let out amongst the population here.

Me: Geez!

Nico: Lets see em.

We looked in the cells and saw that they lived in total isolation and not allowed any visitors. The doors and cells are soundproof. But we also saw a timer on their cells.

Me: What are the timers for?

Orla Orthros: Oh that's to show how long they have before they die and get sent to the black gates. Lincoln put a terrible curse on them before they were sent here.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: It's called the Stellar Queen's Vengeance Curse. It is only reserved for Queen Bee Mean Girls. It kills them 1 year after they get sent here. They have a tattoo in the shape of a warrior girl with a star sword on their back and when it goes up to their neck it'll decapitate them and banish them to the Black Gates.

Me: WHOA! Brutal

Nico:… Think anyone will notice if we kill them now?

Lincoln: No like the Curse of the Cobra it will keep them alive and that will be the only thing that kills them. Believe me. I tried that.

Nico: Whoa.

Camie: They deserve to die that way.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: But when they have only 15 days left they will suffer the most excruciatingly painful forms of torture and pain ever that will make the tortures of hell seem like child's play.

WE GASPED!

Xenia: (GULPS)

Nico: Oh boy.

Poromon: Can we speed up the process?

Lincoln: I'm afraid it doesn't work that way. Sorry.

Nico: Oh.

Qin: Yeah. It's best to let nature take its course.

Nico: Yep.

Orla Orthros: Let me show you something awesome.

We went to a special wing in the prison.

Me: What's this wing?

Orla Orthros: This is our Insanity Ward. It's for those that are Queen Bee Girls but their power destroyed their minds completely.

Nico: Whoa.

We heard the girls laughing like fucked up lunatics to the Nth Degree.

Nico: Jesus!

Me: I know. Scary!

We looked inside a cell and saw a girl that was wrapped in a straitjacket. She had black hair and blue eyes and was babbling like a maniac and she yelling I Will Kill All People That are Below Me!

She was really screwed up!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: She is really deranged!

Eli: Her mind is completely destroyed.

Orla Orthros: I know. These are people that are deemed to be completely tragically incurable.

Brittney: I sense that something is coming soon guys. So I have something planned for these monsters.

Nico: What is it?

Brittney: Watch.

Brittney used a dark magic spell.

Brittney: (CHANTING AN INCANTATION)

(MORDRED'S LULLABY BY HEATHER DALE PLAYS)

Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND BATS OF THE DEVIL SWIRLED AROUND HER)

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Guileless Son, I'll shape your belief

And you'll always know that your father's a thief

And you won't understand the cause of your grief

But you'll always follow the voices beneath

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Guileless Son, your spirit will hate her

The flower who married my brother the traitor

And you will expose his puppet behaviour

For you are the proof of how he betrayed her loyalty

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

---

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Guileless Son, each day you grow older

Each moment I'm watching my vengeance unfold

For the child of my body, the flesh of my soul

Will die in returning the birthright he stole

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Hush, child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Child, the darkness will rise from the deep

And carry you down into sleep

Loyalty Loyalty Loyalty only to me

Brittney chanted a dark magic spell that had bats fly out and they went and landed on the girls in the insanity ward of the prison and then they turned into stars of Satan and robbed them of their minds and banished their souls to the black gates. Now they were Brittney's most obedient slaves. They were soulless husks and slaves obedient only to her!

Me: WHOA!

Girl 1: How may we serve thee mistress?

Brittney: My servants, a great evil is coming soon. Prepare thyselves for a great battle.

They were beamed to the estate.

Nico: WOW! That was cool!

Eli: That was awesome dark magic!

Camie: Wow!

Brittney: That was Eternity of Servitude to The Dark Witch spell. The spell makes insanity people the caster used it on their most obedient and loyal servants. The price of the spell is the Insanity people's souls.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome and cool. They can be our soldiers and servants.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Great Evil?

Brittney: Lord Zedd. We're going to need all the help we can get if we want to bring him down.

Nico: I see.

Maria: They won't do shit to him.

Brittney: Not with the kind of training I have in store. You'll see soon in the next few days.

Nico: Looking forward to it.

Lincoln: That was awesome Brittney.

Brittney: Thanks. This spell is a really powerful one. Lord Zedd will never turn these girls against us. They obey only me. You'll see soon.

Nico: Okay.

Qin: Yep.

We got to exploring more. Then in the main courtyard of the prison we were seeing more and it was awesome.

Poromon: Is there food here?

Orla Orthros: Plenty but it's not the kind you would like.

We saw the inmates Brussel Sprouts and Cauliflower and fried liver.

Me: EW!

Nico: Brussels Sprouts, Cauliflower and liver?

Orla Orthros: Yeah we have a very strict schedule.

She showed the schedule.

It was Fried Liver Sundays, Meatball Mondays, Turkey Loaf Tuesdays, Wienerschnitzel Wednesdays, Borscht Thursdays, Fish Fry Fridays, and Chum Saturdays.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: That is very monotonous.

Lincoln: Very much like how dad did all that years ago. Except we had Salisbury Steak Sundays, Meatball Mondays, Turkey Loaf Tuesdays, Wienerschnitzel Wednesdays, Goulash Thursdays, Fish Fry Fridays, and Succotash Saturdays.

Laney: That is coincidentally repetitive.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. When I saw how tight their budget was I was stunned.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

Orla Orthros: Yeah I'm trying to add more to the menu but I don't have that many ideas.

Rita: No sweat there Orla. Lynn can help you.

Orla Orthros: Thanks Rita.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of the 10,000 Volt Ghost has been sighted.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of the 10,000 Volt Ghost?! Oh, that is not good.

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered him all too well.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case all too well.

Qin: I checked with the warden and Mr. Voltner is still in prison.

Nico: Good, and since he's got Life without parole, he's never getting out.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take that monster down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Qin: Yep.

Me: I got to admit though girls your prison is really amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Ophelia Orichalcum: I'm glad you guys like it.

Xenia: We sure do.

Me: You're all doing a great job so far.

Nico: Yep.

Orla Orthros: Will do.

Me: Good.

Allie Wilde: I just can't believe that there are so many girls that let their power consume them.

Tanya Anyanova: I know. I was a monster.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Diamond Tiara: I'm glad I am no longer like that.

Ink Rose: Thank goodness.

Ink Rose then heard a Pokemon crying.

Ink Rose: Hey look.

She saw a Zubat.

Me: Hey a Zubat. That's perfect for you Ink Rose.

Qin: What a cutie.

Ink Rose: Oh are you okay?

Zubat had its wing hurt.

Me: Oh it's hurt its wing.

Zubat: I'll be okay.

We healed it up.

Zubat: Thank you.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility,

blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone.

Nico: Lets look for it.

Qin: Right.

We got to searching.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone head for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with absorption energy that protected all of us and the clone fired blasts of lightning at it, but the blasts of lightning were absorbed by the barrier and it flowed into Lincoln and all lightning users and it made them even stronger than ever, and it got the 10,000 Volt Ghost clone so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain, and the absorption energy was sucking out his lightning with every hit.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the absorption energy really hurt him bad.

10,000 Volt Ghost Clone: (ROARS) GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with water surrounding it, and it hit The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super

Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for almost trying to kill us at Winterhaven.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Talia Thunder: And me as well.

Qin: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the monster!

10,000 Volt Ghost Clone: That is strong lightning!

Me: My lightning is stronger than yours.

Lincoln: So is mine!

Lincoln and me fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Suddenly, Talia Thunder's neon purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a neon purple energy aura with stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the 10,000 Volt Ghost clone, she left neon purple energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Talia Thunder: Even if you're just a clone of The 10,000 Volt Ghost, you're still just as bad as the real one, but, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by Alecto Slytherin, and he already paid the price for his crimes, and now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, Talia Thunder was surrounded by a massive vortex of neon purple energy with stars and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the 10,000 Volt Ghost clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: This is gonna get really messy big time, I just know it!

But, The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of neon purple energy and 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 bolts of lightning that exploded and sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Talia Thunder emerged, but she was changed forever.

Talia Thunder grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large neon purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a neon purple energy aura with stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a bolt of lightning with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with neon purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with neon purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her neon purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with neon purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and neon purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Talia Thunder has on a yellow sleeveless crop top, pink sleeveless vest, yellow skirt with the Thunder Dopant symbol on it, purple pants, yellow legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Thunder Dopant surrounded by stars and lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding neon purple gem with neon glowing neon purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Talia Thunder felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with yellow tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with yellow tips and neon purple markings, Talia Thunder has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large neon purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Talia Thunder's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of neon purple energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Talia Thunder's Cosmic Eternal Furious Electric Lightning Storm Thunder Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Furious Electric Lightning Storm Thunder Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon purple gems and the Thunder Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large neon purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with neon purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with neon purple gems for eyes and neon purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Talia Thunder has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large neon purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with neon purple gems for eyes and large neon purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a neon purple kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below the Thunder Dopant symbol that said, "Talia Thunder, Embodiment of The Thunder Dopant, Strongest Weather Control Power User, Warrior and Master of Lightning, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Dumb Soldier, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Phoenixes, and Angels"

タリア・サンダー、サンダー・ドーパントの化身、最強の天候制御パワーユーザー、戦士であり雷の達人、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、ダム・ソルジャーの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Talia Thunder has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EXPLOSION THUNDER EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM THUNDER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM THUNDER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM THUNDER DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Talia Thunder's Super Angel-Thunder Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Talia Thunder fired a massive barrage of neon purple energy, stars, lightning, phoenixes, and angels which hits The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Talia Thunder: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Furious Electric Lightning Storm Thunder Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Furious Electric Lightning Storm Thunder Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you electric abomination, you better be ready to face the fury of the storm.

Me: Lets unleash the lightning!

I fired waves of lightning and Talia fired waves of purple lightning and the blasts of lightning hit him and electrocuted him.

Varie: Yeah!

10,000 Volt Ghost and Tchang Zu appeared.

Nico: You two are helping us?

10,000 Volt Ghost: Of course. No one tries to make me look bad!

Tchang Zu: And Volt Ghost IS my buddy.

Nico: Awesome!

Qin: Lets do it!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Tchang Zu and 10,000 Volt ghost fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Me and Talia fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Me: Time for me to Zap up some fun! (LAUGHS) I've always wanted to say that!

I fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted the clone!

Nico: YEAH!

Zubat charged at him and fired a Psybeam blast and smashed the monster.

I fired a blast of lightning and Talia blasted the Clone all over.

Scrappy: Lemme at em! Lemme at em! I'm gonna splat him!

Carol, Captain Marvel, Hunter, Ghost Rider, She-Hulk, Spiderman, Power Pack, Black Widow, Lily and May: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

In jeweled light colors they transformed!

Carol: THE KAIJU OF AMETHYST POWER! KIRAMAI PURPLE!

Captain Marvel: THE AVENGER OF THE CITRINE! KIRAMAI ORANGE!

Hunter: (German Accent) THE HUNTER OF GERMAN SAPPHIRE! KIRAMAI NAVY BLUE!

Ghost Rider: THE BOUNTY HUNTER OF THE DARKNESS OF

HELL'S EPIDOTE! KIRAMAI MIDNIGHT BLACK!

She-Hulk: THE STRENGTH OF THE GREEN DIAMOND! KIRAMAI EMERALD GREEN!

Spiderman: THE POWER OF THE RED JASPER SPIDER! KIRAMAI CRIMSON RED!

Zero-G: THE GRAVITY OF THE STORM JEWEL! KIRAMAI PERIWINKLE!

Lightspeed: THE RAINBOW OF THE AURORA JEWEL! KIRAMAI RAINBOW!

Mass Master: THE MASS OF THE METEOR JEWEL! KIRAMAI BLACK TEPHRA!

Energizer: THE LIGHT OF THE SHINE JEWEL! KIRAMAI SOLAR YELLOW!

Black Widow: THE STING OF THE SPIDER JEWEL! KIRAMAI INDIGO!

Lily: THE WATER OF THE AQUA JEWEL! KIRAMAI AQUA!

May: THE POWER OF THE ICE JEWEL! KIRAMAI ROBIN'S EGG BLUE!

They were ready!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: YEAH!

Mass Master: You get an extra 3 because me and my siblings are a package deal!

Juru: Boy that is really cool!

Rarity: It sure is amazing there darlings!

Camie: Yeah!

Horsea Squirted ink and it blinded the clone.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Take that!

Me and Talia fired waves of lightning and electrocuted it.

Nico fired lightning of his own and it hit the clone and electrocuted it more.

Xenia: It's getting overloaded!

Nico: WHOA!

Suddenly, The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone got hit hard by blasts of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic.

Lincoln: That certainly wasn't me, you, or The Goths of Darkness, J.D.

Me: Nope. (Smirks) But, I know three God Siblings capable of that.

Suddenly, we saw three very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, they're dressed in black frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklaces with pearls and red gem for the pendant, black skirt, white bridal gloves, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back are three massive black greatswords with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blades, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilts, longer midnight black handles, gold chains for the guard, and black pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Valencia Knudson, God Sibling of Dark Magic, Natalie Knudson, God Sibling of Black Magic, and Hayley Knudson, God Sibling of Satanic Magic.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was them alright! The Dark Magic Siblings!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Carrie Knudson, Alicia Knudson, Aurora Knudson, Colleen Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Valencia, Natalie, Hayley?!

Valencia Knudson: Yep, Valencia Knudson, God Sibling of Dark Magic.

Natalie Knudson: Natalie Knudson, God Sibling of Black Magic.

Hayley Knudson: And Hayley Knudson, God Sibling of Satanic Magic.

Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley Knudson: REPORTING FOR DUTY!

Marlene Knudson: I knew you three would show up.

Sakura Knudson: You got that right. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination,

Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, you're going to join Alecto Slytherin in death forever!

Lincoln, Talia Thunder, Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Hayley Knudson, Shaggy, and I went after The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, neon purple energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Talia Thunder, Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Hayley Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

10,000 Volt Ghost Clone: (ENRANGED GROWL)

The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Talia Thunder, Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Hayley Knudson, and Lincoln fired dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic at him and he got burned badly, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of rainbow fire at The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln let out a thunderous Thunderbird screech and summoned the Thunderbirds which brutally attacked the 10,000 Volt Ghost clone and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The 10,000 Volt Ghost Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Talia Thunder's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Talia Thunder: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Talia Thunder and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The 10,000 Volt Ghost clone and I absorbed him, and we also used tons of lightning attacks on him. (To Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Valencia, Natalie, and Hayley.

Valencia Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Natalie Knudson: You got that right.

Hayley Knudson: And it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley

Knudson and he hugged them, and Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley Knudson are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valencia Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know three?

Lincoln: Indeed, I do, Eli.

Me: And so do we. The first girl is Valencia Knudson, God Sibling of Dark Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful dark powers and immense control over all forms of dark magic and dark magic curses. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of me, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, Aurora, Colleen, Natalie, Hayley, and Valerie, and just like me, Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Rachel, Alicia, Colleen, Aurora, Natalie, Hayley, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Dark Magic, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Aurora, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE WRATH OF THE DARK MAGIC GOD SIBLING WITH CURSE YOU FOR ALL ETERNITY!

Marlene Knudson: The second girl is Natalie Knudson, God Sibling of Black Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful dark powers and immense control over all forms of black magic and black magic curses. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of me, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, Aurora, Colleen, Valencia, Hayley, and Valerie, and just like me, Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Rachel, Alicia, Colleen, Aurora, Valencia, Hayley, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Black Magic, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Aurora, Dark Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all. She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE WRATH OF THE BLACK MAGIC GOD SIBLING WITH CURSE YOU FOR ALL ETERNITY!

Helena Knudson: And the third girl is Hayley Knudson, God Sibling of Satanic Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful dark powers and immense control over all forms of Satanic Magic and Satanic Magic curses. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of me, Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, Aurora, Colleen, Valencia, Hayley, and Valerie, and just like me, Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Rachel, Alicia, Colleen, Aurora, Natalie, Valencia, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Satanic Magic, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Aurora, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

She defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE WRATH OF THE SATANIC MAGIC GOD SIBLING WITH CURSE YOU FOR ALL ETERNITY!

We gasped.

Nico: Oh… shit!

Lincoln: Yeah, it would be a huge mistake if anyone dared to piss them off, and now that you, Natalie, and Hayley are here, Valencia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Valencia Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Natalie Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Hayley Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Hayley Knudson: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley Knudson with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on their necks.

Natalie Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley Knudson.

Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, and Hayley Knudson had a smile on their faces and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his massive and powerful muscular arms around each of them and he leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they also returned it, and we cheered for them.

Maria: I expected it to explode into nothing. At least it's still dead

Lincoln: Yeah. But I needed to suck it up with my tails.

Me: True. Lincoln has been doing the same thing to all of them.

Nico: Yep.

Valencia Knudson: That is for sure. But that was awesome.

Zubat: It sure was.

Ink Rose: That was awesome and fun.

Zubat: It sure was.

Nico: And Nerissa? You and Legion Superman did good yesterday.

Nerissa: Thanks Nico. It was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job Zubat.

Zubat: Thanks Nico. You guys got any Romulan Ale?

Rhonda Romulus: Sure. You think you can handle it?

Zubat: I'm immune to the toxicity,

Rhonda gave Romulan Ale to him and he drank it all and blue fire appeared around him.

Me: Whoa! Looks like Rhonda Romulus has an awesome drinking buddy.

Poromon: Yay!

Poliwag is unsure if he needed to do the puppy eyes.

Nico: Poliwag I know what you're thinking. But Romulan Ale is the Romulan version of beer. So it's still good enough.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Nico: Good.

Xenia: But this was awesome.

Poliwag: Do you also drink blood?

Zubat: EW! No.

Me: Good.

Poliwag: Whew!

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Still awesome though.

Nico: Boy no kidding.

Orla Orthros: Boy that was awesome. How did you guys like the Xaikora prison?

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You girls did an awesome job building and running this place.

Ophelia Orichalcum: Thanks. It was awesome.

Nico: Let us know if any riots start.

Orla Orthros: Will do.

Xenia: Boy this was fun and cool.

Varie: Yep.

Camie: But we're not done yet.

Nico: No, we're not.

Me: We have the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Evil Star, Absorbing Man, May Kanker, Hot Rodney, Jailbird Monster, Zombizou, Captain Hardrock, Evil Stormy Weather, Dark Cupid, Dark Blade and Volpina.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be interesting.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Cozy Glow, Princess Anita, Kristina Whendolla, Galarian Articuno, Articuno and the Ice Luan, Tommy Oliver, Marinette, Tony Jones, Nate Adams, Blu, Jak & Daxter, Sunny Flare, Popeye, Tarramar, Joan of Arc and Yami.

Nico: Nice!

Xenia: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense the Anothers minus Techno Pirate are 5 people.

Apple Bloom: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is!

Scootaloo: Yeah I'm excited!

Diamond Tiara: We all are!

Silver Spoon: Same here!

Then Their cutie marks started glowing!

Me: Whoa girls your cutie marks are glowing.

Lola: Wow! We know what that means!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Evil Star, Absorbing Man, May Kanker, Hot Rodney, Jailbird Monster, Zombizou, Captain Hardrock, Evil Stormy Weather, Dark Cupid, Dark Blade and Volpina!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Black Rainbow: You got that right!

Another Chaos Cozy Glow: Yeah!

They merged and split into 5 people and then reverted back. They were 5 girls.

1 was a girl with red hair and red clothes and red and yellow wings and had brown eyes, the 2nd girl had purple, green eyes, purple and white clothes and she had pink angel wings, the 3rd girl had maroon color hair and had purple eyes and had orange clothes and orange angel wings, the 4th girl had purple hair and had purple clothes and purple angel wings and the 5th girl had white hair and purple eyes and glasses and had purple and gray clothes and had siilver angel wings and they had tiaras with the cutie marks of Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara and Silver Spoon on them and the same symbols on their skirts and they had awesome swords.

Alicia Apple Bloom: Alicia Apple Bloom - Embodiment and Legacy and Gene-slammer of Apple Bloom.

Selene Sweetie Belle: Selene Sweetie Belle - Embodiment and Legacy and Gene-slammer of Sweetie Belle.

Sina Scootaloo: Sina Scootaloo - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Scootaloo.

Dana Diamond Tiara: Dana Diamond Tiara - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Diamond Tiara.

Silvia Silver Spoon: And Silvia Silver Spoon - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Silver Spoon.

Girls: And we are the Cutie Mark Legacy 5!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Apple Bloom: Oh this is really amazing! You girls are our legacies!

Sweetie Belle: Wow! That is so cool!

Sina Scootaloo: It sure is awesome and it's awesome that we are your gene-slammers and legacies.

Scootaloo: Boy this is awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it is!

Me: By the way girls is the Another Techno Pirate friendly or hostile?

Dana Diamond Tiara: Friendly and she is someone that Pipsqueak will like.

Me: Cool!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I'm excited for this one!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) FIRECRACKER STAR SIX!

She summoned Star Creature, K-9 (Looney Tunes), Gus Gorilla, Pizza Delivery Monster, Superfriends Grodd and Evil Jarrod (Jungle Fury)!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Qin: Yep.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Pipsqueak: Yeah!

Then Pipsqueak's cutie mark was glowing!

Me: Pipsqueak's mark is glowing too.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: We know what that means.

Me: Yep! And here it comes!

We saw Another Techno Pirate!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Another Techno Pirate!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Techno Pirate: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) It sure is going to be fun!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and had brown eyes and had brown and green clothes and she had brown angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Pipsqueak's Compass Cutie Mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt. She also had a tattoo on her arm in the shape of a moon and had a ring on her finger for the Children of the Night. She also had a Star Sword in her hand.

Charlotte Pipsqueak: Charlotte Pipsqueak - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Pipsqueak and member of the Children of the Night at your service.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Pipsqueak: That is awesome! And it's awesome to meet my gene-slammer and legacy.

Charlotte Pipsqueak: It sure is. I'm also a Technomancer and I have all kinds of amazing technology powers.

Me: Wow! Just like Techno Pirate.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Wait she's a member of Luna's children?

Me: Well on Nightmare Night, Pipsqueak called Princess Luna one of the best Princesses of all because he loves the night as much as she does.

Xenia: That is cool!

Charlotte Pipsqueak: That's right.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Charlotte Pipsqueak: No he didn't because I banished him to the Dark Dimension after he put this ridewatch in me.

Qin: Whoa!

Dr. Strange: That is something I would have done.

Me: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Awesome! Lets get it on!

Nico: (Gets out Techno Pirate's Ridewatch) Time for Techno Power!

May: (Gets out Black Rainbow's Ridewatch) Lets bring the speed!

Maria: (Gets out Sköll's ridewatch) I'm going to freeze you up!

Princess Anita: (Gets out Chaos Cozy Glow's ridewatch) I'm your ultimate chaos nightmare!

They used the powers of Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow and blasted the Another all over!

Then Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas came.

Nico: Whoa Nice team Roman!

Roman Torchwick: Thanks Nico!

Me: Whoa! And Gazolagezola. I remember him and also the Splashing Whale Raider! That was cool!

Splashing Whale Raider: Yeah that was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Then a rolling ball rolled in and smashed the another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

We saw that it was ARMORED ARMADILLO!

Me: WHOA! Nice entrance!

Xenia: Yeah!

Armored Armadillo: (in a girls voice) That was fun!

Nico: Mina Armor! Whoa!

Mina Armor: Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Poromon: I like that you can turn into a ball.

Mina Armor: Armadillo's are tough and strong when they do that.

Xenia: That is true.

Me: I have a feeling I know what's coming.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Mina Armor: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had brown angel wings and she had an armadillo in front of a cave in the middle of her forehead.

Mina Armor: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome brown clothes and she looked awesome.

Mina Armor: Wow awesome outfit.

Camie: It sure is.

May: YAY! I didn't get hit!

Me: Don't jinx it May.

May: Sorry.

Mina Armor: That must happen to her a lot.

May: You're not kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Princess Anita: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Mina Armor: When me and Nico where in my family's blacksmithing shop and we made awesome armor suits and weapons. It was fun.

Nico: It's where I learned some skills about blacksmithing.

Me: That is cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Mina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mina Armor: Same here.

We later went back home. It was cool seeing the Xaikora prison.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings,

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Princess Anita, Kristina Whendolla, Galarian Articuno, and Articuno are heading to Zoo Phoenix Academy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to meet Jackson Wells and his friends and not only are we going to get rid of The Bad Luck Curse that came with his immortality, and after that, we're going to help Jeremy Clarke destroy Cindy who's the leader of the Aliens out to conquer Earth from The Nightmare Room episode Four Eyes.

Lincoln: Whoa, where are we?

Loona: This is a place I wanted to show you all, welcome to Zoo Phoenix Academy. This place is well-known even to us in Hell.

Me: Wow.

Nico: This place sure is awesome.

Lincoln: And I also know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to meet Jackson Wells and his friends and not only are we going to get rid of The Bad Luck Curse that came with his immortality, and after that, we're going to help Jeremy Clarke destroy Cindy who's the leader of the Aliens out to conquer Earth from The Nightmare Room episode Four Eyes.

Adrienne Midnight: Oh man. I remembered that Jeremy had on those special glasses that also let him see that everyone were aliens out to conquer Earth, and his friend, Cindy, was their leader. He learned that lesson, but just a little too late as he was dragged into The Nightmare Room.

Cozy Glow: We've got to get rid of Cindy and save Jeremy Clarke and fast. But, first, we'd better handle the Bad Luck Curse on Jackson Wells first.

Loona: This curse was actually put on Jackson thanks to a deal his smothering mom, Mindy, made with her sister, Narissa, who happens to be The Queen of Hell and her husband is none other than Lucifer. Jack was given immortality, but the Bad Luck Curse would also follow him.

We gasped.

Lynn: She knows nothing good ever comes from making deals with The Devil.

Loona: No shit, and Jack's family also have links to Hell itself. But, Jack getting roped into this by that deal her mom, he really didn't want anyone to suffer his curse.

Lincoln: Well, we're going to sever the curse that came with his immortality, and I've got just the spell for that.

We walked to the auditorium, and we saw the very group we're to meet: Jackson Wells, a 17-year-old male immortal yet cursed jackal who is the drummer of The Main Five, Zillion Martinez, an 18-year-old demon/Chimera hybrid who is the oldest member and one of the group's pianists and lead singers along with his girlfriend, Kayla Christling, a 17-year-old female kangaroo who is the unofficial leader of the group and one of it's pianists and lead singers along with her boyfriend, Zill, Spam O'Brien, a 17-year-old male red fox who writes the lyrics for their songs and is the group's guitarist, and Vanexa Pierce, a 16-year-old female purple cat who is the youngest member and the group's violinist.

Jackson Wells: (Gasps) Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: Yep, and we're here to help you out, Jack. We heard about your Bad Luck Curse that came with your immortality, and we're going to end the curse.

Zillion Martinez: Can you really do that?

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln chanted an incantation and an angelic magic circle with crosses and runes formed below Jackson Wells' feet, and he was levitating off the ground. Then, we saw a black smoke leave Jack: it was a manifestation of his curse and it eventually was destroyed. Then, he landed on the ground.

Jackson Wells: The curse, it's gone?

Lincoln: Yep, and you still have your immortality with a few added surprises.

Suddenly, Jackson Wells was enveloped by light, and as the light faded, he emerged, but now, he was in a white sleeveless trenchcoat with an angel wing and devil wing on the back, black sleeveless tank top, black pants, black knee-length boots, he was also much stronger and he has massive white angel wings and a massive angelic greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Zill, Kayla, Spam, and Vanexa were amazed.

Zillion Martinez: Whoa!

Kayla Christling: That's really awesome!

Jackson Wells: I… I'm finally free of the Bad Luck Curse. This really is a miracle.

Suddenly, Jackson Wells sensed a presence.

Jackson Wells: Reuben, you better not be trying anything stupid to me.

Jackson Wells fired gold heavenly chains that wrapped up his bully, Reuben.

Nicole: I've been looking for this dirtbag for a long time, there's also a huge bounty on his head for all the harm he's done to others.

We beamed Reuben to a special prison at The Uranus Prison where he would be in for Hell.

Lincoln: Okay. Now, we need to find Jeremy Clarke and destroy Cindy.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and yellow headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless yellow crop top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, yellow skirt with the Eye of Horus on it, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, mummies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a sarcophagus and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tips for the pommel, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sara Bastet, Mummy Queen of Colorado.

Sara Bastet: That's right, and I got the girls away from Cindy.

Suddenly, we saw Jeremy Clarke run to us, and we also saw Cindy in her true form running at Jeremy.

Sylvester: So, all we got to do is get rid of her.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, and that'll be another person freed from the clutches of The Nightmare Room. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal

Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard

Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Cozy Glow's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ms. Cheerilee's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine

Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Cindy, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired gold chains at Cindy that destroyed her as she burst into ashes and she was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: We did it, we met Jackson Wells and his friends, freed him from The Bad Luck Curse, and we destroyed Cindy and saved Jeremy Clarke from what could've been his fate: trapped forever in The Nightmare Room. (To Sara Bastet) And it's so good to see you again, Sara.

Sara Bastet: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Sara.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Sara Bastet who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Sara Bastet was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Sara Bastet: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Sara Bastet and he hugged her, and Sara Bastet is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sara Bastet: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Sara Bastet, Mummy Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful mummy dark angel and queen of a massive mummy clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of undead mummies brought to life by a necromancer in Egypt seven years ago. Unlike regular mummies, Sara was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the mummies, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first mummy queen of her massive mummy clan, and she destroyed the necromancers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me, and she was also reunited with her childhood best friends, Dina Mabrouk. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Sara for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Chandler showed up along with Artie and Trent and tried to kill them, but those three were no match for us and we pulverized those three and wedgied them by their underwear on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Me: Whoa, so that was you two who did that to Chandler and those two pricks?! Man, did they make the huge mistake messing with you two.

Nico: Damn. I was hoping that Sara would have those three mummified alive.

Lincoln: Oh, she was almost that close to having them mummified alive and thrown in sarcophagi for eternity and buried in a distant desert in Cairo.

Luna: But, Dina stopped her from doing so. Besides, Chandler's dad still had thugs running loose and if he heard of what happened, he'd go ballistic.

Lori: But, of course, that moron didn't know that Lincoln will drain those thugs of his dry of every last drop of blood and muscle mass.

Lincoln: Yeah, we all knew that Anthony McCann had a brain the size of a dried up soy nut and was a total idiot, and now that you're here, Sara.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sara Bastet in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sara Bastet: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Sara Bastet with yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sara Bastet: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sara Bastet, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Sara Bastet's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Sara Bastet had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Alpha Lime, Edith Lemon, Gelsomina Piacentini, Hikari Amatsue, Iryuda Vaganova Ivanov, Isberga Murren, Mamika Shigure, Risuka Shigure, Reihou Shin, Roux Valenclaire, Sandy Nave, and Yukiko Kagura from Dyogrammaton.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Alpha Lime, Edith Lemon, Gelsomina Piacentini, Hikari Amatsue, Iryuda Vaganova Ivanov, Isberga Murren, Mamika Shigure, Risuka Shigure, Reihou Shin, Roux Valenclaire, Sandy Nave, and Yukiko Kagura from Dyogrammaton.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Alpha Lime: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Alpha Lime and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Cindy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Alpha Lime: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Alpha Lime: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alpha Lime, Edith Lemon, Gelsomina Piacentini, Hikari Amatsue, Iryuda Vaganova Ivanov, Isberga Murren, Mamika Shigure, Risuka Shigure, Reihou Shin, Roux Valenclaire, Sandy Nave, and Yukiko Kagurawith colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they also met Jackson Wells and his friends. But, they were also shocked that the villain we went after was Cindy, the alien from Four Eyes in The Nightmare Room.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln destroying her by firing gold chains that pierced her and destroyed her and sent her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Sara Bastet have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town. Plus, Jackson Wells, Zillion Martinez, Kayla Christling, Spam O'Brien, and Vanexa Pierce are also made new members of the team.

Maria: Man, so Jackson's immortality also came with a Satanic Curse? Talk about good and bad.

Lincoln: Yep, but thanks to us, he's freed from that Satanic Curse and kept his immortality, but with a few of our additions to that.

Me: And we freed another victim from The Nightmare Room.

Nico: Yeah, but it's not over yet. We got more terrors in The Nightmare Room to deal with, so we need to be ready.

---

After we met and helped Jackson Wells end his Bad Luck Satanic Curse and saved Jeremy Clarke and ended Cindy and her Alien Army, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sara Bastet saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sara Bastet: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sara Bastet: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Sara Bastet: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, Lincoln sensed a disturbance, and his large gold halo with gold angel wings on the bottom and four large gold orbiting rings behind his head glowed, and the four large gold orbiting rings fired beams of light and formed a viewing window, and we saw ten massive armies of musclebound thugs who were hired by that mutant cheapskate, Flip, and they were heading for us.

Me: FLIP, YOU GODDAMN STUPID MUTANT CHEAPSKATE! I'M GONNA RIP YOUR LUNGS RIGHT OUT OF YOUR CHEST!

Luan: Oh, now he's gonna get it! When Halloween comes, we'll scare him senseless. But, first, let's take care of those thugs.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and went after the massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts and knocked them down.

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Plus, Lori had a camera set up and filmed the action, and when Flip saw what we did, he turned beet red, and then… !

FLIP ABSOLUTELY FUCKING LOST IT BIG TIME AS HE STARTED ROARING AND BELLOWING WITH SO MUCH UNIMAGINABLE RAGE AND LET OUT A MASSIVE STORM OF CURSE WORDS, SWEARS, DEATH THREATS, AND SPOUTS OF HATRED AT US!

We heard the whole thing as the ground was shaking like crazy and our rainbow energy auras flared up extremely and we gained an astronomical power boost.

Nico: WHOA! Okay, now I can say it: Flip has absolutely gone Nth-Degree Fucked Up!

Me: He sure has. (FLIPS FLIP THE FINGER) AND FUCK YOU, YOU STUPID MUTANT!

Lincoln: He'll get his just desserts soon.

We flew back to The World Tree Estate and continued our workouts.

Laney: I certainly didn't expect that stupid mutant to try that!

Lana: But, he has always been nothing more than scum.

Lola: He's nothing but trash!

Lincoln: It won't be long now, soon, he and Icky Vicky are both getting The Black Gates along with Xehanort in December.

Me: When that comes, we'll definitely be throwing a huge celebration at Lynn's Table and the other jerks are really gonna lose their minds even more over that.

Nico: Maybe, they'll have psychotic breakdowns and go absolutely mad.

Eli: If that happens, they're heading for the nuthouse.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Catra: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Catra, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu are in your harem, Linky.

The Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator Versions of Catra, Princess Scorpia, and Any Malu, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-

bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later we were sitting in the park.

Yamato: What a nice day.

Me: You said it Captain Yamato.

But then we heard someone crying and we saw Lori sitting on the bench and she was screaming with intense wailing. She was really crying hard as jets of tears exploded out of her eyes.

Me: Lori!

We went over.

Bobby: Babe what's the matter?!

Nico: Lori are you okay?

Rin: Did someone make you cry?

Natilee: Actually she had a really horrible nightmare.

She showed a sketch of her nightmare. It was of Lori turning into a horrible monster like she was to Lincoln except she was a million times worse! She killed her brother, friends and family and even Bobby!

We saw blood and guts and everything splattered all over and fire burning everywhere and Lori had razor sharp teeth and had glowing red eyes!

WE WERE SHOCKED AND HORRIFIED!

Thunderblast: OH NO!

Qin: Poor Lori!

Bobby: Oh there there babe.

Leni: Lori it'll be okay.

Camie: That was horrible! Lori did you eat something before bed?

Varie: That's what I was wondering.

Lori: (Sniffles) I don't think so. (CRYING) THAT LITERALLY WAS HORRIBLE! (WAILING)

She then farted!

LOUD FART!

Lori was WAILING AND CRYING HARD TO EVEN NOTICE!

LOUD FARTS! LOUD FARTS! LOUD FART!

Me: Lori didn't eat bean chips did she?

Nico: I didn't see any bags.

Me: Hmm. Wait! I think I know! Lori's going to transform again!

Qin: Like when we had those dreams and it lead to us transforming!?

Me: Yeah!

Nico: You call farting part of it?!

Me: Well it must be a powerful one to have a nightmare that bad and farting that bad.

?: That is gonna be cool!

Out came a girl with green hair and green eyes and she had green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Wind Man on it.

Willow Wind: Willow Wind, Embodiment of Wind Man.

Lynn Sr.: Wow! Awesome to see you kiddo!

Rita: You are sure looking great.

Willow Wind: You to Mr. and Mrs. Loud. Its been a while.

Outback: How do you know Rita and Mr. Lynn?

Willow Wind: I would help Mr. Loud at his restaurant and even give him awesome recipes. Some of them are fun. And I met Rita at the dentist when she and the kids were laughing uncontrollably because of a laughing gas leak. I held by breath and fixed it and stopped them from laughing.

Xenia: Wow!

Rita: Yes she is really amazing with those wind powers of hers.

Nico: That is cool. Would you like to join the team?

Willow Wind: I would be honored.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs

to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Exhaust: Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Kita and Ikki & Vice.

Kita: Awesome!

Ikki: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler?! Oh boy.

Nico: He's really gonna get it big time!

Me: After what he did in terrorizing Scooby's family and the gang, this guy is really going to get such a pounding!

Nico: Without a doubt. Alright, gang, let's get going and take down that clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: Big time!

The previous group came.

Red X: Can me, Saix, Swordsman, Johnny 13, Trumbipular, Vanitas, Samon, Shade, Ebon and Loki go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Varie: Awesome.

Camie: Cool.

Pounce: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Boomer Kuwanger next.

Me: Ooh that one is awesome.

Varie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Simon, a vampire wolf that appears in Zoophobia, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest: the figure that we saw is none other than a vampire wolf named Simon.

Jackson Wells, Zillion Martinez, Kayla Christling, Spam O'Brien, and Vanexa Pierce gasped in shock.

Jackson Wells: Oh no, not him. Simon is a vampire wolf and willing servant of Venganza, The Vampire Queen. He always broke into Safe Haven to cause trouble alongside his mistress and those vampires want to conquer Safe Haven and turn everyone into vampires.

We gasped.

Me: Just like with our hated enemy, Dracula.

Nico: Well, if she intends to cause havoc, she's got another thing coming.

Kiara Kessler: Leave that vampire wolf to me and Lincoln. We'll beat him to a pulp.

Lincoln: And I'll drain him dry of blood.

Nico: I hope you guys do just that. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of Bigwig.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Simon.

Kiara Kessler: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, you vampire wolf, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Kiara Kessler are going to destroy that rogue vampire wolf, Simon.

We were off to the Knittingham Puppy Farm which was located at the southern side of the city.

---

We arrived.

Saix: Here we are.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

We saw Fred and the gang,

Strut: Hey guys!

Shaggy: Like hi guys!

Xenia: Awesome seeing you all here.

Me: Boy I remember this place. The Knittingham Puppy Farm is where we had Scooby's birthday party.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that was some event.

Me: And it's where Scooby inherited this.

I brought out a pink collar and it had emeralds and a big diamond on it.

Nico: Whoa that is a nice collar.

Me: It's the Doo Family Dog Collar. Scooby and his father hated it. It was ugly.

Trumbupular: Really? I don't see it that way?

Rarity: Yes that collar is absolutely breathtaking darlings.

Scooby Doo: Yuck!

Me: Well I don't know myself. But this collar is worth a forture. These are real jewels on it.

Nico: Wow!

Camie: That is amazing!

Me: Yeah and it's the reason why we're here too. A Clone of the

Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler is here.

Shaggy: ZOINKS! NOT THAT ONE!

Scooby Doo: RIKES!

Me: And the strange part was that he was never really dead in the first place. We learned that when we were racing on the planet Venus.

Nico: He's right.

Slugfest: Is it really a ghost if he was never dead?

Me: Not really sure if it works that way.

Qin: The real Buster is still in prison.

Nico: Good. But just in case, who is Buster McMuttmauler again?

Me: He is a dogcatcher gone bad!

I went over his history.

---

Buster once antagonized a small puppy, which invoked the wrath of Scooby's parents. They chased him into the back of his own truck thinking they can't get to him. Unfortunately, his boss confronted him for stealing expensive dog collars. Buster was then taken to prison, but not before he swore revenge, claiming he would come back for the Doos and their collar.

Season two

Mr. Trixenstuff, the dog trainer of the Knittingham Puppy Farm, decided to impersonate his ghost (even though he wasn't really dead) in an attempt to steal the Doo family collar for its jewels.

Season four

He tried to puppy-nap Scooby-Doo as an act of revenge. He tried to either catch or hurt him several times, but, they always backfire. But, he vows to get Scooby even if it takes him forever.

* * *

When I was finished EVERYONE WAS SHOCKED! But Fluttershy was pissed!

Fluttershy: That great big meany!

Qin: Yeah! What a jerk!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: His ghost isn't much better.

Me: Nope.

Sakura Knudson: That so-called ghost was a monster! Literally.

Nico: Yeah!

Lori was crying more.

Lori: (CRYING) Just like how I LITERALLY WAS! (WAILING)

Bobby: Oh Lori it'll be okay.

Scooby Doo: What's what with Lori?

Me: She had a really horrible nightmare.

Hard Man: Would you believe us if we said it was Freddy Krueger?

Nico: Not helping Hard Man.

Me: And no it's not Freddy Krueger. He was given the Black Gates.

Lori was crying hard and farting like crazy.

Shaggy: WHEW! Lori!

Me: Shh! Shaggy she's in a very fragile state right now.

Natilee: She did this in her dream.

She showed the sketch of it and it was horrible!

Ebon: We need to make her laugh.

Me: And I know how. Three Stooges!

The Three Stooges came.

Three Stooges: (In Acapella) Hello! Hello! Hello!

Moe: We're ready for action.

Stewie pulled Fred's pants down.

Stewie: Look, Lori!

Fred: HEY!

Lori was still crying.

Me: Try this one!

I slapped Moe.

SLAP!

Moe Howard: OUCH! WHY YOU!

I ducked and then…

BOP!

He punched Curly in the face.

Curly: Why you!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

He slapped Moe 6 times!

Moe grabbed Larry and Curly and bashed their heads together.

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Poromon tickled Lori.

Lori was still crying.

Ronnie Anne then pulled down Bobby's pants!

Bobby: What!? HEY!

Me: I see London, I see France, I see Bobby's underpants!

Lori saw them and they were Lori Loud boxers!

Ronnie Anne: (LAUGHS) Looks like you got your girlfriend and wife on your boxers!

Lori laughed hysterically!

Nico: (LAUGHS) They make underwear like that?

Lola: I have no idea.

Me: Nice one R.A.!

Ronnie Anne: Thanks! That was awesome. You don't know how long I've been wanting to do that to Bobby.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Well now you finally did it.

Stewie: How come no one's laughing at Fred's undies?!

Me: I think it's because we've seen Fred's underwear before.

Fred: He's right.

Stewie: Oh. Right.

Lincoln: Yeah but that was awesome Ronnie Anne.

Ronnie Anne: Thanks Lincoln.

Moe Howard: (LAUGHS) That was awesome.

LOUD FARTS!

Lori farted!

Lori: IT WAS MY SHOE!

LOUD FARTS!

Lori was farting like crazy!

Nico: (COUGHS AND GAGS)

Luan: Boy Lori has been Crop Dusting everyone all day!

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Lori: Uch! IT WAS MY SHOE!

Nico: Not buying it.

Lori: Maybe the mascots can literally help me.

She laid down on a sofa.

Poliwag: YAY! BELLY BOUNCING!

Poliwag hopped on Lori's belly and was bouncing on it!

LOUD FARTING!

Me: JEEZ!

IT WAS FARTING RIGHT INTO NICO'S FACE!

Nico went and opened a window and was coughing, gagging and hurling.

Lori was laughing.

Loki: Feel better?

Lori: I sure do.

Loki: Good.

Lori: But I literally feel something growing in me. This power.

Me: I knew it! It is a transformation!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Awesome!

Lugnutz: Lets get a bulldog to help us here.

Me: Good idea.

I pulled out my dog whistle blew it and Then a bunch of Bulldogs came!

Me: Awesome!

Scooby was hanging on the curtains like a frightened cat!

Shade: These are your fellow dogs.

Me: Scooby has always hated the noise of Ultrasonic noises.

Nico: Yikes.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: That is crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Vanitas: Can they sniff out the ghost?

Me: Not sure. But if they can't, I know who can. (WHISTLES) Here Cujo!

Cujo the Ghost Puppy came.

Me: Hey Cujo.

Nico: I forgot about Cujo.

Qin: Me too.

Me: I didn't.

Nico: Lets get to finding him.

We went out searching.

Konan: Follow Cujo and the Bulldogs.

We got to following.

Then we heard a familiar line.

?: THAT COLLAR IS MINE!

Nico: What was that!?

Me: That's him!

We saw him chasing a dog with a really expensive ruby covered collar!

It was THE GHOST OF BUSTER MCMUTTMAULER!

Johnny 13: After him!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him!

The ghost cornered the dog. But then the spirits of dogs came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard!

Nico: YEAH!

Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler Clone: THAT COLLAR IS MINE!

Xenia: No it isn't!

Me: Sic him Cujo!

Cujo turned into his FEROCIOUS DOG FORM! The ghost screamed in fright and Cujo jumped him and mauled him.

Nelson: HA HA!

Me: HA! I remember that all too well Nelson.

Nelson: Haven't done that in a while though.

Xenia: Yeah but that is still funny though.

Camie: I know.

RD Lucy: Leave that dog alone.

Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler: And what if I don't!?

Me: Then you're going to get the worst ever buttkicking imaginable!

Xenia: YEAH! You jerkball!

Fluttershy: YOU!

She went over to him and used her SUPER ENHANCED STARE ON HIM!

Fluttershy: YOU SHOULD BE ASHAMED OF YOURSELF! WHO DO YOU THINK YOU ARE DOING SUCH TERRIBLE THINGS AND MORE TO SUCH POOR SWEET INNOCENT PUPPIES AND DOGS! YOU'RE NOT A DOGCATCHER!, YOU'RE JUST A BIG! FAT! MEANY!

I then jumped into Nico's arms in fright and Ed jumped into his Arms with me!

Nico: OOF! YOU'RE GIVING ME A HERNIA GUYS!

Ed: Fluttershy's dark side is really scary guys!

Me: Now I am really glad I don't want to get on her bad side.

Varie: Yeah but way to lay down the law on him Fluttershy!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah!

The Ghost was shaking in pure fright and more!

Then the ghost saw the mascots!

The Ghost ran at Manaphy.

Swordsman: Look out, Manaphy!

Manaphy kicked the ghost in the face and knocked his net out of his hands!

I snapped the net in two!

Ikki and Vice: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Kita: Lets get him!

Kita and Ikki & Vice charged at him and they smashed and bashed the ghost down!

Qin: Take that!

May: Are you okay, Manaphy?

Manaphy: Never better! Besides it'll take more than a lousy dogcatcher to bring me down.

Xenia: Good!

Then Machinedramon, Black Spider, Mirror Master, Multiplex, Abomination, LaGrange, See-More, General Schwarz, Marluxia and Magma came.

Nico: Machinedramon, Black Spider, Mirror Master, Multiplex, Abomination, LaGrange, See-More, General Schwarz, Marluxia and Magma.

Machinedramon: For a minute, I thought Manaphy would be traumatized.

May: So did I?

Black Spider: To be fair, the ghost didn't get very far to make it to that point.

Mirror Master: And it never will

Nico: That is true.

Multiplex: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of the 10,000 Volt Ghost.

Nico: We sure did.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) I hope you give good food to that Zubat. Including blood if it needs any.

Ink Rose: He doesn't drink blood.

Heximus came.

Me: Heximus for another round. Awesome.

Heximus: That's right. Awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Heximus: Remember, Christmas is only 2 months away

Me: We would never miss it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: That is for sure. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Sasuke the Android, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Shellhead, Wendy Traviston, Bentley, Murray, Sly Cooper, Carmelita Fox, Penelope, Panda King, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lay Mamery, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, MetalSeadramon, Puppetmon, Piedmon, Scorpiomon, Kiwimon, WaruMonzaemon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - Nico's rescue was seeing what the Xaikora Prison was like and it was brutal and we battled a clone of the 10,000 Volt Ghost and Talia Thunder transformed against him

---

Machinedramon was first.

Machinedramon (to Sasuke): Nico's rescue was seeing what the Xaikora Prison was like and it was brutal. Talia Thunder transformed against a clone of the 10,000 Volt Ghost

Sasuke: Yeah it was electrifying!

Lucia: It sure was but it was fun!

Shellhead: Yeah it was awesome and cool!

Wendy Traviston: It was a really awesome prison and the battle with the clone was electrifying!

Applejack: it sure was amazing!

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was!

Flashwing: You got that right.

Machinedramon: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Sasuke used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and energy and apples and

smashed them down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Invincible, Mira Torvald, Nicole, Anna, Jessie, Brittney, Allie, & Shanan Knudson, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Yost Venom, UA Carnage, Evil Toxin, Evil Lasher, Evil Phage, Evil Hybrid, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - Us battling Another Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Evil Star, Absorbing Man, May Kanker, Hot Rodney, Jailbird Monster, Zombizou, Captain Hardrock, Evil Stormy Weather, Dark Cupid, Dark Blade and Volpina who were the embodiments of Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon and Pipsqueak

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider (to Jenny): Nico, Cozy Glow's team, Techno Pirate's team, and the others did good battling Another Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Evil Star, Absorbing Man, May Kanker, Hot Rodney, Jailbird Monster, Zombizou, Captain Hardrock, Evil Stormy Weather, Dark Cupid, Dark Blade and Volpina. They were the embodiments of Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon and Pipsqueak

Jenny: Yeah that's was amazing and fun!

Pyris: You got that right!

Invincible: Yeah it was awesome!

Mira Torvald: No kidding and it was fun.

Pinkie Pie: It was the most embodiments ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah that's is for sure.

Sprocket: That is for sure.

Black Spider: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Jenny used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of energy and metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, Elemental Mistress Doriado, Hiita, Eria, Wynn, Aussa, Lyna, Dharc, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Electro, Mysterio, UA Carnage, Jack O Lantern, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - Lincoln's rescue was at Zoo Phoenix Academy and we destroyed Cindy who's the leader of the Aliens out to conquer Earth from The Nightmare Room episode Four Eyes

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master (to Zoe): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Zoo Phoenix Academy. He destroyed Cindy, who's the leader of the Aliens out to conquer Earth from The Nightmare Room episode Four Eyes

Zoe: Yeah that's was awesome and fun.

Kazemon: That is for sure! It was awesome.

Honia: It was fun and cool.

Elemental Mistress Doriado: Yeah no kidding.

Rainbow Dash: Boy that was sure awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah that's was fun!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was.

Mirror Master: Indeed. Lets do it!

Zoe used the Wild Force gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rex Salazar, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Fyora, Illusen, Siyana, Eithne, Nereid, Jhudora, Hannah the Brave, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Multiple Man, Evil Gemini Man, Billy Numerous, TTG Billy Numerous, TTG Gizmo, TTG Mammoth, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman - Lori had a REALLY TERRIBLE nightmare.

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex (to Rex): Lori had a REALLY TERRIBLE nightmare. What was it about?

Rex: It's about Lori turning into a horrible monster like she was to Lincoln except she was a million times worse! She killed her brother, friends and family and even Bobby!

They gasped!

Count Marzo: THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Tifa: She hadn't stopped crying since the mission started.

Fyora: It was awful!

Fluttershy: Yeah poor Lori.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding! She realized now that she was a horrible monster because of that dark side of hers.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was awful.

Stealth Elf: That was horrible that happened.

Multiple Man: No kidding! Poor Lori. Lets do it!

Rex used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Ripster, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Rem, Jack Skellington, Sally, Dr. Finkelstein, Mayor of Halloween Town, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, Molten Man, Absorbing Man, Electro, Zzzax, Allure, Lego Red Hulk, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - Lori is FARTING MORE THAN USUAL!

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination (to Ripster): Lori is FARTING MORE THAN USUAL! What's up with that?!

Ripster: Her crying broke open a dam in her and really let her extra gas loose.

Kaso: Yeah that's was crazy and it smells worse than a toxic waste dump.

Rem: Yeah no kidding. That was awful!

Rarity: It sure was darling!

Sweetie Belle: No kidding.

Gill Grunt: That is for sure.

Abomination: Indeed! Lets do it!

Ripster used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and blasted them down.

---

Vert, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Fran the Frankenstein, Elsa Frankenstein, Lucy Loud, Lisa Loud, Igor, Eva, Elec Man, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, 2016 Charmcaster, Zombozo, Sixsix, Sublimino, Dr. Animo, Kevin 11, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - Lori transformed from a bad dream before

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange (to Vert): Lori transformed from a bad dream before. You think history's repeating itself?

Vert: I have a strong feeling that it will!

Jet Vac: (British Accent) That is gonna be amazing to see.

Fran: It sure will be cool.

Sunset Shimmer: You got that right.

Pipsqueak: It sure is amazing!

Sunburn: You got that right!

LaGrange: Yeah. Lets do it!

Vert used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, Niora, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Misty Tredwell, Carly Atlas, Persephone, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Mammoth, Gizmo, Billy Numerous, INSTIGATOR, TTG Jinx, TTG Brother Blood, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler is next

---

See-More was next.

See-More: (to Ash) The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler is next. Remind me who that is again?

Ash: He was a really nasty dogcatcher with a rotten attitude that HATES All dogs! He HATES ALL THE DOO'S TOO!

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) WHAT A TOTAL JERKASS!

Niora: No kidding! Buster McMuttmauler is a total buttfaced freak!

Twilight Sparkle: What a jerk! I would never hurt dogs like that!

Starshine Sparkle: Me neither!

Spyro: Same here!

See-More: No kidding! Anyone that hurts dogs like that is MY ENEMY! Lets do it!

Ash used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, White Night Dragon, Illusion Ice Sculpture, Cold Sleeper, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Soap Shadow, Billiards Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Emperor Z, Madame Noir, Yami ToQGer, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun - The Real Buster McMuttmauler was never dead to begin with and he HATES ALL THE DOOS!

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz (to Ink Rose): The Real Buster McMuttmauler was never dead to begin with. And he HATES ALL THE DOOS!

Ink Rose: Yeah no kidding! He is a monster.

Suno: No kidding! He needs to be put down like a mad dog for good!

White Night Queen: Yeah that's is for sure!

Starlight Sparkle: I agree there too!

Cozy Glow: You got that right!

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

General Schwarz: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Ink Rose used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of skulls, magic, stars, lightning, blood and bones and smashed them down.

---

Layla Williams, Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Walkatrout, Olivia Boone, Yakko, Wakko, Dot, Dr. Scratchnsniff, Slappy Squirrel, Skippy Squirrel, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Larxene, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - The Ghost was really Mr. Trixenstuf, a dog trainer that wanted to steel the Family Dog Collar for its jewels

---

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia: (to Layla) The Ghost was really Mr. Trixenstuf. He's a dog trainer that wanted to steel the Family Dog Collar for its jewels

Layla: Yeah that's collar is worth millions. And he wanted that collor for its jewels that are worth a fortune.

Nathalie Sancoeur: That's right.

Walkatrout: You got that right and it may be worth a fortune but to the Doo Family it was ugly.

Olivia Boone: Yeah no kidding there.

Princess Celestia: He wanted that collar for its jewels.

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: You got that right on that.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Marluxia: Yeah. Lets do it!

Layla Williams used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of energy and light and blasted them down

---

Koji, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Flare the Papillon, Laney, Crysta, Pipps, Batty, Plant Man, Leaf Man, Princess Luna, Snowdrop, Moondust, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, 50 Below, Serpentina, Oculous, Black Lance, Necrolai, Screamer, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Scooby's collar he got was UGLY to him and his family.

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Scooby's collar he got was UGLY to him and his family. I wouldn't recommend it for ANY dog

Koji: I agree there! I don't think Applejack's dog or Supernova Zap's dog would like it.

Ziggy: I agree there too.

Flare: You got that right on that.

Princess Luna: No kidding there.

Moondust: Yeah that's is for sure!

Snowdrop: That collar may be ugly but it's worth a fortune.

Gari: Yeah that's is for sure.

Blackout: I agree.

Magma: Yep. Lets do it!

Koji used the Wild Force Gear and they fired waves of darkness and light and smashed them down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Heximus

---

Heximus was next.

Heximus: Boy those monsters you guys have been facing this month are all amazing! And they brought back so many memories for you all.

Nico: No kidding! J.D. and Sakura mostly which is really cool.

May: It sure is!

Heximus: Yeah no kidding! Boy good times for J.D. and Sakura. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

blasters called the Destroyers of The Ghost of Buster Mcmuttmauler, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Ghost of Buster Mcmuttmauler and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit Heximus and the Dino Spike followed and then Heximus exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Heximus you have failed this city!

Tyler: Monster Extinct!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Jake: Let's show him some green power!

Tsukasa: And teach him to mess with dogs!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the green rangers and Daiki turned into the Green Ranger too!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the Green Rangers from Mighty Morphin, Zeo, Turbo, Lost Galaxy, Lightspeed Rescue and Time Force!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHEERILEE NIGHTMARE 6!

She summoned Bradford Buzzard, Nightmare Pizza, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob and Squidward now snails, Holly Phantom Tone Holly, Zokurangers and Red Death.

We went at the Ghost and bashed and smashed pulverized it.

Lori: Okay, I've literally had it up to hear with you, you good-for-nothing monster.

Suddenly, Lori's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lori Loud's Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love from her back, and she approached the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler, she left rainbow energy, stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lori: There is absolutely no words that can describe how much you literally make me sick, you filthy monster. You literally terrorized Scooby's family for the last and final time, I hope you're ready to suffer the consequences.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LORI WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT

AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EAGLE, FAIRY, DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE EAGLE, FAIRY, DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LORI GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lori was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, dragons, eagles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Greatsword of Universal Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln Loud's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Eternal Friendship Almighty Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope, Elemental Bravery, and Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lori's massive Lori Loud's Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, dragons, eagles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT,

EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Bobby: Whoa!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

Dark Bobby ran at the vortex to kill Lori, but the force and winds of the vortex pushed that bastard back and he was sent flying into a wall of diamond Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LORI! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LORI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lori grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sky blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sky blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow deer with The Sun in its antlers with a rainbow eagle holding the Wind Kanji in its talons and a rainbow fairy, rainbow dragon, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on silver deer head stud earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems on the gold flame links and sky blue crystal links and a turquoise eagle-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a deer head with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with gold phoenix, angel, fairy, eagle, and dragon on it, white skirt with winds and flames on it, black pants with wind gusts and rainbow flames on it, blue knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a deer with a dragon, eagle, fairy, and phoenix surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, lizards, dragons, and angels surrounding a turquoise gem with neon glowing turquoise lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sky blue and orange tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with turquoise markings and turquoise tips also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large turquoise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, she has on blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back with gold armored claws surrounding her fingers and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lori's massive Lori Loud's Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Greatsword of Draconic Eagle Hurricane Inferno Justice and Eagle Draconic Hurricane Firestorm Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, winds, fire, fairies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lori Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded rainbow gems, red and sky blue gems and The Iroquois God of Wind, Ga'Oh, a fairy, a dragon, an eagle, a phoenix, and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold deer heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold deer heads with rainbow gems for eyes and gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the deer heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet, gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony, and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold eagle head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle and gold dragon head, gold phoenix head, gold angel head, and gold fairy head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji with flames and wind gusts in between the kanji below the deer, eagle, fairy, and phoenix that said, "Lori Loud, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Bobby Santiago, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Friend of Many, Expert Golf Player, Social Media Butterfly, Texting Expert, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Leonard the Pig King, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Orochi, The Serpent King, and Tyler Corso, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The

Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Ga'Oh, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Wind, Stars, Fire, Eagles, Dragons, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ロリ・ラウド、ラウド家の長男であり、愛する妹であり、多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、ボビー・サンティアゴの愛情深い妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、多くの友人、エキスパート・ゴルフ選手、ソーシャルメディアバタフライ、テキストメッセージの専門家、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、17世紀のスコットランドのラウド湖公爵夫人ローリの子孫、レナードの宿敵豚王、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、大蛇の王、大蛇、そしてタイラー・コルソ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素の達人、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、多くのチームラウドのメンバーフェニックス・ストームの支部チーム、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり創設者、ガオウの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして風、星、火、鷲、ドラゴン、妖精、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使

Lori Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-EAGLE-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL

LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lori's Super Angel-Dragon-Eagle-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Bobby saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler saw it, the bastard lost his mind and he ran at Lori to kill her, but Lori fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, winds, fire, fairies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels at the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler, and he got hit hard and burned and shredded by the wind gusts, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LORI, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-EAGLE-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Loud Kids and Parents: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) YOU TRANSFORMED IN THE SAME WAY AS LINCOLN!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, YOU STUPID DOG-CATCHER!

Lori: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Fairy Eagle Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Fairy Eagle Phoenix God Angel Love) Indeed he is. Alright, you ugly undead dog catcher, time to send you straight to a place far worse than Hell.

Rin, Yamato, Thunderblast and Outback used the Hidden Leaf and Earth Cyber Planet Keys. And they enhanced Rin and Yamato's powers and Outback's weapons 100-fold and turnted Thunderblast's rocket launcher into a cannon.

Rin Nohara and Thunderblast: FIRESTORM THUNDER BLAST!

Yamato and Outback: WOOD FURY BLAST!

Carol of the Kaiju and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU STRIKE!

Captain Marvel of the stars and Swordsman: STAR SWORD STRIKE!

Hunter of Germany and Red X: GERMANY X BLAST!

Ghost Rider of Hellfire and Johnny 13: 13 HELLS BLAST WAVE!

She-Hulk of Brawn and Trumbipular: ELEPHANT HULK BLAST!

Spiderman of New York and Vanitas: SPIDER DARKNESS BLAST!

Power Pack of Stellar Might and Samon Shakekisutanchin: POWER SALMON BLAST!

Black Widow of SHIELD and Shade: BLADE SHADE BLAST!

Lily Loud of Glowing Water and Ebon: GLOWING SHADOW BLAST!

May of the Ice and Loki: ICE FLAME FIRE BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Nico, Laney and Lola: DOG RETRIBUTION FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energgy and elements.

Lincoln: DOG ELEMENT STYLE: BULLDOG!

Jessica: DOG STING STYLE: POODLE!

Peni Parker: DOG WEB STYLE: CHIHUAHUA!

Fluttershy: DOG NATURE STYLE: BEAGLE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said dogs.

Lincoln and his harem: DOG FINAL SMASH: DOG RAMPAGE!

They summoned dogs to attack The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler Clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler Clone was absolutely slashed and brutally beaten and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Bigwig clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler clone, and he banished The Bigwig clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance to that ruthless dog catcher ghost.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: that vampire wolf, Simon.

?: Too bad all of you are going to die now!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around

Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from darkness blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the darkness blasts hit and exploded.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Simon, or we will force you out.

A white wolf with red eyes came out, it was Simon, the vampire wolf and servant of the Vampire Queen, Venganza.

Jackson Wells: Oh, great, I should've known you'd show up here, Simon. Which means Venganza's not close behind.

Simon (ZooPhobia): Laugh while you can, Cursed Jackal, soon, Queen Venganza will rule over all of mankind!

Kiara Kessler: Not in a million years.

Suddenly, Kiara Kessler's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, blue fire, fiends, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached the vampire wolf Simon, she left black and blue energy, stars, darkness, blue fire, fiends, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kiara Kessler: You've got some nerve coming here, Simon. I should've known Venganza's desire to conquer the world was still as strong as ever. Well, that's going to end here and now, once I send your corpse straight to her with your head cut off and a stake driven right through your heart!

Suddenly, Kiara Kessler was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blue energy with stars, darkness, and blue fire surrounding the vortex, there are fiends, phoenixes, angels, Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Giant Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Simon: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: We haven't seen this since last year when Dustin Keystone came back along with Barodius' former allies and J.D.'s old enemies from 150,000 years hence, this is going to be so awesome.

Then, as the vortex faded, Kiara Kessler emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Infernity Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on the vampire wolf, Simon!

Kiara Kessler grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her short chin-length blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, blue fire, fiends, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Infernity Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on fiend earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue giant-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Kiara Kessler has on a sleeveless black crop top, sleeveless blue vest, black shorts, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, fiends, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Infernity Monsters surrounded by darkness, blue fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fiends, dragons, and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Kiara Kessler felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and blue angel wings with blue tips on the large black and blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Kiara Kessler has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Kiara Kessler's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blue energy, stars, darkness, fiends, blue fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kiara Kessler's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Blue Fire Infernity Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Darkness Blue Fire Infernity Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu Avatar Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Infernity Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black giant heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black giant heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black giant heads is a large black giant head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Kiara Kessler has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in his mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Infernity Monsters' heads with blue gems for eyes and blue gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with blue flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Infernity Monsters that said, "Kiara Kessler, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Infernity Archer, Infernity Archfiend, Infernity Avenger, Infernity Beast, Infernity Beetle, Infernity Conjurer, Infernity Destroyer, Infernity Doom Archfiend, Infernity Doom Dragon, Infernity Dwarf, Infernity General, Infernity Guardian, Infernity Knight, Infernity Mirage, Infernity Necromancer, Infernity Patriarch, Infernity Pawn, Infernity Randomizer, Infernity Sage, Infernity Wildcat, Infernity Doom Slinger, Hundred Eyes Dragon, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu, Master of Darkness and Blue Fire, Loving Sister of Kalin Kessler, Beautiful and Powerful Athlete and Weightlifter, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Roadhog, Destroyer of Simon the Vampire Wolf, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Blue Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Ccarayhua and The Infernity Duel Monsters"

キアラ・ケスラー、インフェルニティ・アーチャーのフュージョン・ジーン・スラマー、インフェルニティ・アークフィーンド、インフェルニティ・アヴェンジャー、インフェルニティ・ビースト、インフェルニティ・ビートル、インフェルニティ・コンジュラー、インフェルニティ・デストロイヤー、インフェルニティ・ドゥーム・アークフィーンド、インフェルニティ・ドゥーム・ドラゴン、インフェルニティ・ドワーフ、インフェルニティ・ジェネラル、インフェルニティ・ガーディアン、インフェルニティ・ナイト、インフェルニティミラージュ、インフェルニティ・ネクロマンサー、インフェルニティ・パトリアーク、インフェルニティ・ポーン、インフェルニティ・ランダマイザー、インフェルニティ・セージ、インフェルニティ・ワイルドキャット、インフェルニティ・ドゥーム・スリンガー、ハンドレッド・アイズ・ドラゴン、地縛不滅のアバター、カパック・アプー、闇と青い炎のマスター、カリン・ケスラーの愛する妹、美しいそして強力なアスリートであり重量挙げ選手、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力で愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダークリンの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ロードホッグの大敵、ヴァンパイアウルフのサイモンの破壊者、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優

しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、青い炎、フェニックス、天使、そして地縛不滅のカラフアとインフェルニティデュエルモンスターズ

Kiara Kessler has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU AVATAR-INFERNITY DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-LIZARD-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL BLUE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU AVATAR INFERNITY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL BLUE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU AVATAR INFERNITY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL BLUE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU AVATAR INFERNITY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kiara Kessler's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu Avatar-Infernity Duel Monsters-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Simon saw it, he roared and ran at her to kill her and drain her of blood, but Kiara Kessler fired a massive barrage of black and blue energy, stars, darkness, blue fire, fiends, phoenixes, and angels which hit Simon and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Misty Tredwell: Incredible, Kiara's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Kiara Kessler's transformed?! This is going to end badly for that vampire wolf.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, he's about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Kiara Kessler: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Blue Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu Infernity Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Blue Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu Infernity Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Kiara Kessler.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You should've never come here to assist your master, you bloodthirsty vampire wolf, and now, you're about to pay the price.

Kiara Kessler and Lincoln went after Simon the Vampire Wolf, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Simon the Vampire Wolf, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Kiara Kessler attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Maria Tredwell also did the same by firing black and green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Kiara Kessler attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Simon the Vampire Wolf even more angrier than ever.

Simon the Vampire Wolf: YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Simon the Vampire Wolf went after Lincoln and Kiara Kessler in a fit of insane rage, but Lincoln and Kiara Kessler fired rainbow and black and blue energy blasts at Simon the Vampire Wolf and they summoned fiends and giants to attack Simon the Vampire Wolf and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Simon the Vampire Wolf's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Simon the Vampire Wolf into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Simon the Vampire Wolf, and he banished Simon the Vampire Wolf to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Kiara Kessler and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Kiara Kessler's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and blue angel wings are permanent.

Kiara Kessler: Your days of causing havoc on Safe Haven are over. Thanks for helping me destroy Simon the Vampire Wolf for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Kiara.

Suddenly, Kiara Kessler wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Kiara Kessler's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Ccapac Apu and the Infernity Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and blue fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Kiara Kessler sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and blue fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on that vampire wolf.

Lincoln: That vampire wolf was just as dangerous as his owner.

Nico: He sure hasn't, but you did it, you and Kiara both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Lilith Balthazar.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Demon Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Lilith Balthazar is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful demon dark angel and queen of a massive demon clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of demons brought to Earth by a Satanic worshipper seven years ago. Unlike regular demons, Lilith was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the many demons and Devils of Hell, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first demon queen of her massive demon clan, and she destroyed the Satanic worshippers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Lilith were out at Lake

Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Lilith for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Flip showed up and tried to kill them, but those three were no match for them and they pulverized those three and wedgied him by his dirty boxers on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Lilith shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of demonic justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Abomination: That's one ghost gone to the dogs!

LaGrange: Damn straight!

See-More: He's never gonna hurt another innocent canine again.

Marluxia: What do we do with the bulldogs?

Magma: And the collar?

Nico: We'll have Scooby put it in his vault.

Scooby Doo: Thanks Nico!

Me: It is worth a fortune.

Nico: Yep. Lets head home. Good job today everyone!

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Boy this was fun and cool.

Me: It sure was.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Curse of the Collar which aired on September 9th, 1989.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas as well as Octavia Melody, Gabrielle Vickingston, Michelle Torrington, Dinah Echo, Echo (Skylanders) and Felicity Fantasia and we're going to the mall for some shopping fun and plug your noses because we're going to battle a clone of STINKWEED! And Gabriella Flatula is going to transform against it. Also We're going to battle Another Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas who are the Embodiments of Derpy Hooves and Cloudkicker. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Boomer Kuwanger. Her name is Sakura Kuwagata and she is a powerful and deadly ninja.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Carla Carmine, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu,, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Thanatos from Saint Seiya, the God of Death, the twin brother of Hypnos, and main servant of Hades, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for destroying Hades.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to The Nightmare Room, this time, it's to help Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin rescue the captured campers of Camp Hawkwood and banish the Native American spirits holding them hostage, and after that, we're going to take down Loki from Saint Seiya and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet

Lilith Balthazar, Demon Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful demon dark angel and queen of a massive demon clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of demons brought to Earth by a Satanic worshipper seven years ago. Unlike regular demons, Lilith was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the many demons and Devils of Hell, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first demon queen of her massive demon clan, and she destroyed the Satanic worshippers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Lilith were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Lilith for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Flip showed up and tried to kill them, but those three were no match for them and they pulverized those three and wedgied him by his dirty boxers on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Lilith shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Get ready for a fun one as we race through the Grand Canyon and we're going to battle The Boogey Biker!

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE BOOGEY BIKER

This chapter is based on the episode Night of The Boogey Biker.

---

Walking through the mall was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas as well as Octavia Melody, Gabrielle Vickingston, Michelle Torrington, Dinah Echo, Echo (Skylanders) and Felicity Fantasia and we were there for some awesome and great shopping fun.

Me: Nothing like a little fun shopping at the mall.

Nico: Boy you said it.

Qin: Yeah this is always fun.

Xenia: It sure is!

Lola: I love shopping at the mall too.

Laney: Same here. But it's books I like to shop for.

Me: Yep.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) I love good shopping myself as long as it's for material for getting some good music.

Vinyl Scratch: Same here and I love good rave music too.

Me: All of us love your music ourselves.

Nic: We sure do. Octavia, I want to thank you, Roman Torchwick, and your teams for coming.

Octavia Melody: It is my pleasure Nico and it is going to be so fun and amazing to help you all.

Me: It sure is.

Gabrielle Vickingston: I'm ready for some fun in the music.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Gabrielle, remember when I first met you?

Gabrielle Vickingston: How can I forget. You and Qin went to an awesome concert that I did.

Me: What was your band called?

Gabrielle Vickingston: We were called the Meloetta Sirens. Me and my sisters Valencia, Callie and Rhonda Vickingston are a quartet of gene-slammers for Meloetta and Mermaids and we traveled the world and did it all with all kinds of great songs.

Qin: That was an awesome band.

Nico: Yeah. Gabrielle even had me and Qin up on their stage to perform with them. That was fun.

Xenia: Boy that is awesome.

Lincoln: Just like me and Luna when I was at my first concert with Smooch. It was fun.

Me: Boy that rocked!

Nico: When was that?

Me: It was 4 weeks after I moved in. Me, Varie, and Lincoln, Luna and Clyde were at our first concert for Smooch. It was based on the band KISS which was awesome.

Nico: Wow! No kidding!

Gabrielle Vickingston: Boy that is always unforgettable.

Me: It sure is!

Nico: Yep. And now, you're part of my harem.

Gabrielle Vickingston: I sure am.

Me: Yep.

Sunny Starscout: First concerts are always fun.

Nico: Yep. Wow Scooby had a lot of family history with that collar of his.

Me: No kidding. That collar might be ugly but it was worth a lot of money. What really infuriated me was that the Ghost of Buster McMuttmauler was after it.

Eli: Even though he was never dead to begin with.

Lola: Yeah!

May: He went after Manaphy!

Me: But Manaphy really fought back.

Nico: She sure did! I guess those experiences with Officer X really came in handy and made them not go through the same thing twice.

Lola: That is for sure!

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Zarya Moonwolf: At least that so-called ghost kicked the bucket.

Me: Yep.

Juran: What happened to the collar?

Me: Scooby put it in the vault. Our vault.

Nico: That's wise.

Me: Yep. I just can't believe that the real Buster McMuttmauler is out to kill all the Doo's! What a jerk!

Nico: Why is he out to do that?

Me: The Doo Family stopped him before and he vowed revenge on them.

Fluttershy: Not on my watch!

Me: That is for sure! You make Fluttershy mad and you're going to wish you were never born as you get a nasty dose of the stare.

Nico: That is no fucking lie there!

Gaon: What about the bulldogs?

Laney: We now have a bunch of awesome new pets. They are with us.

Me: Awesome. Bulldogs are awesome and cute.

Nico: They sure are.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: Lets have some more fun at the mall.

Nico: Good idea. Lets buy some usual stuff.

Me: Awesome.

We got to more shopping and it was fun.

We bought everything. We bought jewelry, clothes, toys, games, comics and more.

Later we were at the food court and eating a bunch of really awesome pizzas.

Me: (EATING CHEESE PIZZA) Mmm! Delicious.

Camie: You said it.

I looked at Leni and she looked really tired and sleepy.

Me: Leni are you all right? You look really tired.

Nico: Yeah Leni you look like you didn't sleep good last night.

Leni: (YAWNS) Yeah I feel totes tired.

Nico: Wanna talk about it?

Leni: Okay. (YAWNS) I had a really scary dream.

Me: Uh oh. What was it about?

But then Leni broke down crying and was screaming wailingly.

Ed: (COMFORTS LENI) Aw there there Leni.

Nico: What. Happened?

Natilee: I think this will tell you.

She showed us her sketch of her dream and what we saw was shocking! We saw her running a really successful fashion empire and then it collapsed because a rival company put her out of business and then she spiraled downhill into a terrible depression and was drinking and then she committed suicide by jumping off the Brooklyn Bridge!

WE GASPED!

WE WERE SHOCKED AND HORRIFIED!

Leni was crying hard.

Ed: Oh there there Leni. It'll be all right.

Me: Poor Leni.

Nico: Well, I'm glad the mascots are happy drunks.

Me: Me too. But that is awful! Leni we're sorry about this.

Xenia: Yeah.

Leni: (CRYING HARD) OH THAT DREAM HURTS!

Ed: Oh it'll be okay Leni.

Me: Leni have you been in a terrible creative slump these last couple of days lately?

Leni: (Sniffles) Well now that you mention it… yes I have.

Me: Mm-hmm. Just as I thought.

Nico: How did you know that J.D.?

Me: I've been reading some of Laney's books on Dr. Sigmund Freud's Dream Analysis techniques.

Nico: Wow.

Maria: I should read those.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Yeah it comes in handy.

Eli: But I also sense that there's a massive energy signal in Leni that's building right now.

Me: Leni is going to transform in the main mission later today.

Leni: Oh wow!

Lincoln: Awesome!

Nico ate some fries.

Nico: Mmm!

Eli: Delicious.

We had a great meal.

Me: (Satisfied) Ahh! So good.

Camie: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Stinkweed has been sighted.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of Stinkweed?! Oh, this is gonna stink!

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered him all too well.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case all too well. Boy, did he stink!

Qin: I checked with the warden and Vincent Thorne is still in prison.

Nico: Good, and since he's got Life without parole, he's never getting out.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take that monster down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Stinkweed was the star of the movies Vincent Thorne. He was fed up with the Stinkweed Movies and wanted to make Stinkweed look so bad that the studios would stop making them.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yep. And I don't blame him.

Lola: Why?

Me: He smelled like rotten garlic for 10 movies.

Eli: Does Stinkweed smell that bad?

Me: HA! He smells as bad as Ed's feet!

Ed: My feet smell good.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Me: His stench is so bad that it can turn your stomach inside out.

Camie: Geez!

Gwen Tennyson heard a Pokemon cry.

Gwen: Look.

Then she saw an Arcanine.

Me: Whoa an Arcanine.

Lola: Oh and the poor thing hurt its paw.

We went over.

Arcanine: That stinking weed did this to me.

Me: You mean Stinkweed?

Arcanine: Yeah.

Me: Whoa.

We got to healing him.

Gwen Tennyson: Are you okay now?

Arcanine: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Good.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it

looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Stinkweed clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Stinkweed clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into

Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Stinkweed clone.

But then we smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD!

Nico: (SNIFFS) P.U.! What died in here!?

Edd: GOOD GOLLY ALMIGHTY! WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE ODOR!? ED!?

Ed: Not I Double D!

Nico: He's right!

We're looking around for the Stinkweed clone and the gems on our 28th Century backpacks glowed and we had on 28th Century Exopacks.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Stinkweed Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Stinkweed clone head for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with fire surrounding it that protected all of us and the Stinkweed clone so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were all bruised as he screamed and howled in pain as he got burned.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the fire surrounding the barrier really hurt him bad.

Stinkweed Clone: (ROARS) GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with water surrounding it, and it hit The Stinkweed clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Stinkweed clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for chasing us all over the mall and almost ruining Fred's movie.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Gabriella Flatula: And me as well.

Me: Okay you walking sack of rotten fertilizer! You're going to be smelling like roses by the time we're done with you!

Nico: YEAH!

Camie: Time for you to smell sweet!

Arcanine charged at him and fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Take that you rotten weed!

Stinkweed Clone: You are the ones that will not stand the horrible smell of Stinkweed!

Xenia: Bring it on!

Stinkweed Clone: You're going to face my wrath!

Shaggy: Like I already saw that one! Isn't that the one where Stinkweed meets the giant Zucchinis?

Stinkweed Clone: No! It's the one where I KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Bring it on you rotten sack of mulch!

Camie: YEAH!

Sasuke the Android, Jenny, Zoe, Rex Salazar, Ripster, Vert, Ash, Ink Rose, Layla Williams and Koji: WILD ACCESS!

They transformed!

Sasuke: SWIFT HAWK! WILD FORCE BROWN!

Jenny: STRONG ELEPHANT! WILD FORCE AQUA GREEN!

Zoe: FAST ALBATROSS! WILD FORCE ARCTIC WHITE!

Rex Salazar: FURIOUS VULTURE! WILD FORCE GREY!

Ripster: FEROCIOUS GREAT WHITE! WILD FORCE SILVER WHITE!

Vert: FAST CHEETAH! WILD FORCE SUN ORANGE!

Ash: CHIRPING QUAIL! WILD FORCE TAN!

Ink Rose: DARK BAT! WILD FORCE MIDNIGHT BLACK!

Layla Williams: DAZZLING QUETZAL! WILD FORCE EMERALD GREEN!

Koji: MOONLIGHT ARCTIC WOLF! WILD FORCE WOLF WHITE!

They were ready!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR!

Me: YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poromon: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Poromon: Take this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and it hit the clone and electrocuted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Me: And this!

I fired a wave of fire and blasted him.

Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer and Rarity fired waves of magic, fire and water and blasted him all over!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail and slapped him hard.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Poliwag: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Camie fired waves of Aurora energy and blasted the clone.

Gabriella Flatula: SNIFF ON THIS!

LOUD EXPLOSIVE FART!

She fired a massive blast of fart gas and the stench made the clone hurt all over.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded him.

Me: YEAH!

Manaphy fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Qin: Take that!

Lola: He's still a weed! Which calls for fire!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the clone.

Qin: Take that and this!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him.

Nico: YEAH!

Manaphy ran at him and bashed the clone down!

Me: YEAH!

May: Take that!

Xenia: You stinky sack of rotten mulch!

Varie: What's wrong you rotten weed? Not much of a gifted speaker?

Stinkweed Clone: You all will be the ones who stink!

Me: Well if we stink it's because of hard work! YOU stink because you're a rotten sack of filthy garbage!

Qin: YEAH!

Ed: Most of it's from me. And I'm proud of it!

Qin: YEAH! Me too!

Lana: And Me! I never take a bath! And I love it!

Varie: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, Gabriella Flatula's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, gas, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Stinkweed clone, she left green energy, stars, gas, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gabriella Flatula: Even if you're just a clone of Stinkweed, you're still just as bad as the real one, but, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by Alecto Slytherin, and he already paid the price for his crimes, and now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, Gabriella Flatula was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars and gas surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Stinkweed clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna get stinky!

Lincoln: Big time! And I've got just the way to kill The Stinkweed Clone along with absorbing him.

But, The Stinkweed Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of really stinky and lethal gas that exploded and sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Gabriella Flatula emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gabriella Flatula grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a green energy aura with stars, gas, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a gas cloud with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gas, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gas, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Gabriella Flatula has on a light green sleeveless top, light green sleeveless vest, green skirt with the Thunder Dopant symbol on it, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, gas, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Gas Dopant surrounded by stars and gas clouds and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding dark purple gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Gabriella Flatula felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with green tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long neon purple wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Gabriella Flatula has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gabriella Flatula's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, gas, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gabriella Flatula's Cosmic Eternal Lethal Flatulence Gas Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Lethal Flatulence Gas Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Gas Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with dark purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gabriella Flatula has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark purple gems for eyes and large neon purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with gas clouds in between the kanji below the Gas Dopant symbol that said, "Gabriella Flatula, Embodiment of The Gas Dopant, Lethal and Deadly Assassin, Warrior and Master of Lethal Gas, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Insane Yak, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Gas, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ガブリエラ・フラットラ、ガス・ドーパントの化身、致死的で致命的な暗殺者、戦士であり致死性ガスの達人、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、インセイン・ヤクの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろく

でなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてガス、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Gabriella Flatula has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LETHAL FART FIRESTORM GAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LETHAL FART FIRESTORM GAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LETHAL FART FIRESTORM GAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gabriella Flatula's Super Angel-Gas Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Stinkweed Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Gabriella Flatula fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, gas, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Stinkweed clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Gabriella Flatula: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Lethal Fart Firestorm Gas Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Lethal Fart Firestorm Gas Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you smelly plant monster, you better be ready for one very lethal and stinky defeat.

Suddenly, The Stinkweed clone got hit hard by blasts of moonlight and blue wolf fire.

Lincoln: That certainly wasn't me or you, J.D.

Me: Nope. (Smirks) But, I know one God Sibling capable of that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight blue hair and flower clip in her hair and large midnight blue wolf ears and midnight blue wolf tail, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and dark blue gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, white bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golf greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilts, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Michelle Knudson, God Sibling of Moonlight.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright! The Wolf Hanyou God Sibling of Moonlight!

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Carrie Knudson, Alicia Knudson, Aurora Knudson, Colleen Knudson, Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Hayley Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Michelle?!

Michelle Knudson: Yep, Michelle Knudson, God Sibling of Moonlight, reporting for duty. (HOWLS)

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, you're going to join Alecto Slytherin in death forever!

Lincoln, Gabriella Flatula, Michelle Knudson, Shaggy, and I went after The Stinkweed Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Stinkweed Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive

greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Gabriella Flatula, Michelle Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Stinkweed Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Stinkweed Clone: (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Stinkweed Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Michelle Knudson and Lincoln fired moonlight and blue wolf fire at him and he got burned badly, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of rainbow fire at The Stinkweed clone, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked the Stinkweed clone and he got badly hurt. Then, he fired blue fire which burned the stinkweeds off the Stinkweed clone and the odor was gone for good.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Stinkweed Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Stinkweed Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Gabriella Flatula's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Gabriella Flatula: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Gabriella Flatula and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Stinkweed clone and I absorbed him, and we also used tons of lightning attacks on him. (To Michelle Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Michelle.

Michelle Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Michelle Knudson and he hugged her, and Michelle Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michelle Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know this awesome wolf girl?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Michelle Knudson, God Sibling of Moonlight, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful moonlight powers and immense control over the powers of the moon, and like me, her favorite animal is the wolf and she's also a Wolf Hanyou. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, Aurora, Colleen, Natalie, Hayley, Valencia, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Rachel, Alicia, Colleen, Aurora, Natalie, Hayley, Valencia and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Moonlight, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Aurora, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Explosions, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yep, she's just as powerful as me and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF MOONLIGHT WILL TEAR THEM TO SHREDS UNDERNEATH THE LIGHT OF THE MOON!

Everyone gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, so that means, if they piss her off by attacking her man… !

Lincoln: She's gonna rip them limb from limb, and she's even more powerful and savage than a werewolf, and I should know, we've ripped tons of Flip's musclebound thugs limb from limb, and now that you're here, Michelle.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Michelle Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Michelle Knudson: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Michelle Knudson with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Michelle Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Michelle Knudson.

Michelle Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Michelle Knudson had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Nico: Kita? You, Ikki and Vice did good yesterday.

Kita: We sure did and it was fun.

Xenia: Yeah! That was fun.

Camie: It sure does.

Lori: Yep. So you literally had the battle at the mall.

Me: We sure did.

Sakura Knudson: Coincidentally we faced Stinkweed at the mall ourselves a while back. It was fun.

Shaggy: Like it was.

Nico: Nice job Arcanine.

Arcanine: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Arcanine: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Oh.

Arcanine: Besides it's awesome I helped out.

Xenia: It sure is.

Poromon: Later, I'll show you guys something I've been working on.

Me: Okay.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Can't wait.

Nico: Who stinks right now?

Eddy: Lumpy and Lana.

Xenia: It's true.

Lana smelled herself and she loved it.

Patrick: I smell bad and I love it. I never have washed myself and never will.

Me: Patrick you are disgusting

SpongeBob: You should've seen me and Patrick when we ate that sundae.

Lily: UCH! That was disgusting! That sundae smelled horrible!

Me: Smelled worse than puke!

Xenia: Yuck!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That wasn't a sundae!

Me: Yeah ketchup, onions and rotten peanuts is a recipe for rotten stench!

Lana: I'll say! That was awesome!

Lily: YUCK!

Nico: A sundae includes ice cream!

Qin: Chocolate Sauce!

Laney: Whipped cream!

Lana: And cherries!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Especially chocolate!

Tom the chocolate fish: (Offscreen) (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE!

Poliwag: Oh for God's sake!

Me: Still funny hearing that.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: I hope me and the other mascots never encounter anyone like that!

Nico: I know.

Xenia: Me neither.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Poliwag: Don't jinx it.

Poromon: Sorry.

Nico: Wouldn't it be funny if we met another chocolate obsessed person?

Eli: That would be funny.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: It sure would be.

Varie: Yep.

Horsea: IF we do, we should run for your lives!

Me: Yep.

Camie: Good idea.

Me: Lets worry about that later.

Eli: Now for the Anothers. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed, Boreas, Toyman, Ringmaster, Captain Memo, Superspeed Sue (Big Hero 6), Juri Han, Banana Boom Boom, IM Meen, Golden Eagle Twins, Infernotron, Antberry and Iceking.

Nico: wow!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Octavia Melody, Gabrielle Vickingston, Michelle Torrington, Dinah Echo, Echo (Skylanders) and Felicity Fantasia, Carter Grayson, Ed the Protector, Aligned Bumblebee, Cody Burns, Snake, and Shoichi, Blackout & Spotlight, Princess Bubblegum, Warnado, Flame Princess and Water Princess.

Qin: Nice!

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Roman are one person.

Xenia: Nice!

Derpy Hooves: This will be fun.

Derpy's cutie mark then started to glow.

Me: Derpy's cutie mark is glowing!

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: Yeah this will be cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed, Boreas, Toyman, Ringmaster, Captain Memo, Superspeed Sue (Big Hero 6), Juri Han, Banana Boom Boom, IM Meen, Golden Eagle Twins, Infernotron, Antberry and Iceking and they flew at us and then…

KRASMASH!

They crashed into the floor with a NASTY THUD!

Qin: OOH! That's gonna leave a mark!

Then Another Captain Memo fired a ray blast and it hit May and she got turned into a WHEEL MADE OF CHEDDAR CHEESE!

May: (SCREAMS) LOOK AT ME! I'M A WHEEL OF CHEESE!

Nico: (DROOLS) May I am going to eat you up.

Another Olden Pony: Sorry! My bad!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and they were in a goofy crosseye look and she had grey clothes and had grey angel wings and had a tiara with the cutie mark of Derpy Hooves and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a Cheese Magisword in her hand.

Muffins Derpy Hooves: Muffins Derpy Hooves - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Derpy Hooves. And sorry about that.

Me: (LAUGHS) She cracks me up. But you turned May into a Cheddar cheese wheel.

Nico licked May's cheek.

Nico: You taste really good.

Me: She sure does taste Gouda!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good cheese pun!

Nico ate the cheese around May and got her out.

Nico: Man that one was gouda1

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Muffins Derpy Hooves: Yeah sorry about that. I am totally accident prone.

Derpy Hooves: You have the same problems as I do. I crash into stuff all the time because of it.

Qin: She can't help it. It's because of her eye condition.

Muffins Derpy Hooves: I see.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Roman Torchwick friendly or hostile?

Muffins Derpy Hooves: Friendly and she is a really cool one.

Lola: Awesome!

Me: Try to be careful where you aim next time.

Muffins Derpy Hooves: I will.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Camie: That was funny how May got turned into cheese.

Nico: I liked it.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Camie: This will be cool.

Varie: It sure will.

Nico: Sorry I licked you May.

May: It's okay Nico. I loved it.

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Nico: Aww.

Cloudkicker: That was a fun one though.

Then Cloudkicker's cutie mark was glowing! That meant only one thing!

Nico: Your cutie mark is glowing!

Cloudkicker: It sure is!

Me: Look!

We saw ANOTHER ROMAN TORCHWICK!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Another Roman!

Qin: Uh oh.

Another Roman Torchwick: (In a girls voice) I hate being in this form though!

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and had purple eyes and purple sports clothes and she had purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Cloudkicker's cutie mark on it and she had the same symbol on her shorts. She also had a lightning sword.

Connie Cloudkicker: Connie Cloudkicker - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Cloudkicker and a great soccer star.

Qin: Awesome!

Cloudkicker: Cool! Awesome to meet you.

Connie Cloudkicker: Same here. I'm a soccer star and also I'm a bounty hunter and a master thief. I steal from criminals.

Roman Torchwick: That is awesome. Just like me.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Connie Cloudkicker: No he didn't. I swiped this Eyecon Lightning Sword he made and used my speed to get out of there fast.

Me: That is cool! So that's an Eyecon sword?

Connie Cloudkicker: Yep, It uses 10 Eyecons.

Me: Cooll!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: (GETS OUT ROMAN TORCHWICK'S RIDEWATCH) TIME TO LIE, STEAL, CHEAT & SURVIVE!

May: (GETS OUT SPLASHING WHALE RAIDER'S RIDEWATCH) THAR SHE BLOWS!

Maria: (GETS OUT DEVO THE CURSED'S RIDEWATCH) TIME FOR SOME MAGIC!

Gabrielle Vickingston: (GETS OUT GAZOLAGEZOLA'S RIDEWATCH) Time for the song to strike!

They used the powers of Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas and blasted the Another down.

Qin: Yeah!

Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich and Soup Squad came.

Nico: Awesome (Drools) And tasty team Cheese Monster!

Cheese Monster: Thanks Nico!

Me: Yummy!

Then Boomer Kuwagata came!

Qin: WHOA! Boomer Kuwagata!

Me: Yeah!

Boomer Kuwagata: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome!

Nico: Sakura Kuwagata!? Wow!

Sakura Kuwagata: Yep. I got this. Care to help J.D.

Me: My pleasure.

Another Roman Torchwick: I come in peace.

Me: And you go in pieces asshole.

Me and Sakura fired energy blasts and the blasts hit him and he exploded and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Roman Torchwick: Seriously, why is it that my first death wasn't similar to that?!

Me: Sorry we just want to make it fun.

Roman Torchwick: I see.

Sakura Kuwagata: Yeah.

Nico: You're naked right?

Sakura Kuwagata: Yes that's right.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Sakura Kuwagata: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then threw up. Then she fired waves of blades and then they slashed May's clothes into ribbons leaving her in her underwear! She had a black bra and panties on.

Sakura reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had a symbol of a ninja in front of Mount Fuji flying in the middle of her forehead.

Sakura Kuwagata: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: I need clothes!

Sakura Kuwagata: Oh man! (Sees herself) SO DO I! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERYS!

Rarity: Don't worry darlings. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave May and Sakura new clothes. Sakura had a red kimono on and she looked awesome.

Sakura Kuwagata: I look awesome.

Nico: Yeah you do.

May: That's better. Whew.

Nico hugged May.

May: Thanks Nico.

Sakura Kuwagata: Aww.

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Sakura Kuwagata: I sure do. Whe me and Nico were over in Japan and I showed him how to make my family's secret sushi recipe.

Me: Wow! That will be awesome to taste.

Camie: Yeah.

Sakura Kuwagata: Yep.

Nico had Sakura join in with hugging May.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sakura Kuwagata: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Echo are heading back to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, this time, we're here to help Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin rescue the captured campers of Camp Hawkwood and banish the Native American spirits holding them hostage, and after that, we're going to take down Loki from Saint Seiya and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Camp Hawkwood from Camp Nowhere in The Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, this time, we're here to help Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin rescue the captured campers of Camp Hawkwood and banish the Native American spirits holding them hostage.

Adrienne Midnight: That's right, Lincoln. In the episode, Camp Nowhere, Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin are here in Camp Hawkwood along with several other kids, but this camp was built on Native American soil, and they're holding the other kids hostage.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: This isn't good.

Lincoln: It isn't, we've got to help Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin rescue the capture campers and cross the Native American spirits holding them hostage to the other side.

Octavia Melody: Right. But, how can we do that?

Lincoln: Amber Mahigan, Audrey Berkeley, and Dakota Maracle have been teaching me a lot about how to exorcise troubled Native American spirits, and they've done many rituals to help the spirits cross over.

Amber Mahigan: That's right, and now, you're about to see it for yourselves.

We headed deep into Camp Hawkwood, and we met up with Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin who already told us of the situation. Then, we headed into the center of the camp and Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he began drawing The Six Nations of the Grand River Iroquois Tree of Peace symbol into the dirt.

Then, Lincoln began chanting an ancient Iroquois incantation, and the symbol glowed with an intense light and spiritual power, and then, we saw the Native American spirits holding the other campers hostage, and they tried to attack Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin. But, the symbol shined brighter and it began purifying the hostile spirits, and then, they were crossed over to the other side, and the other campers were freed.

Lincoln: That was a close one. Now, onto the next matter, we got word that the Saints' old enemy, Loki, is here, and we're going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Mako Pegasus: I knew we'd be facing him.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a sleeveless red crop top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, red skirt, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an inverted pentagram and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lilith Balthazar, Demon Queen of Colorado.

Lilith Balthazar: That's right, and I got the girls away from that false god and enemy of The Saints.

?: I was wondering when you would arrive, Lincoln Loud.

We then saw our target, Loki, the old enemy of Athena's Saints.

Lincoln: Loki.

Sylvester: Since we'd found out you've been a member of Athena's Saints when you were eleven, you've dealt with many of their enemies.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: The major one was Hades, and he was our most hated enemy ever. But, the others had honor in them, and Loki's one of them. But, I know he's not going down without a fight. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic

Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard

Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Octavia Melody's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ms. Cheerilee's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Loki (Saint Seiya), and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired gold chains which bound Loki and he sent him to The Masters of Evil. We all cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That about does it for the hauntings at Camp Hawkwood.

Nico: Yeah. Lincoln, one day, you've got to take us to meet the rest of Athena's Saints.

Me: I'd heard all about them from Athena, and they are indeed powerful.

Lincoln: That's a great idea, Nico, we'll arrange a meeting with the rest of Athena's Saints. (To Lilith Balthazar) And it's so good to see you again, Lilith.

Lilith Balthazar: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Lilith.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Lilith Balthazar who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Lilith Balthazar was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Lilith Balthazar: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Lilith Balthazar and he hugged her, and Lilith Balthazar is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lilith Balthazar: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Lilith Balthazar, Demon Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful demon dark angel and queen of a massive demon clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of demons brought to Earth by a Satanic worshipper seven years ago. Unlike regular demons, Lilith was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the many demons and Devils of Hell, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings and she's even more powerful than the demons and Devils of Hell, and even Lucifer himself was that afraid of her because her power over demons and devils is greater than even the feared Lucifer himself. As she grew older, she became the first demon queen of her massive demon clan, and she destroyed the Satanic worshippers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me. She also fiercely defended ne from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Lilith for always defending ne from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Flip showed up and tried to kill us, but he was no match for us and we pulverized that mutant and wedgied him by his dirty boxers on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Nico: Whoa. So, you're more powerful than the treacherous Lucifer himself?!

Me: And even he feared her that much, he tried to kill her, but Lilith has beaten his game at every turn.

Lincoln: Lucifer's tried and failed to kill Lilith for a long time, and when she got word that we destroyed Lucifer, she knew he'd return to get revenge on us, so she asked Dana Orichalcum to send him to The Black Gates.

Eli: That's really clever.

Lincoln: Nothing ever escapes her, and now that you're here, Lilith.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Lilith Balthazar in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lilith Balthazar: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Lilith Balthazar with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lilith Balthazar: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lilith Balthazar, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Lilith Balthazar's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Lilith Balthazar had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Kotoko Akiyama, Arisu Komatsugawa, Kasumi Nonomura, Kuzuha Ayanokouji, Yuuko Minamizawa, Itsumi Hayakawa, Misae Sukihara, and Miyuki Shimizu from Hare Hare Harem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kotoko Akiyama, Arisu Komatsugawa, Kasumi Nonomura, Kuzuha Ayanokouji, Yuuko Minamizawa, Itsumi Hayakawa, Misae Sukihara, and Miyuki Shimizu from Hare Hare Harem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Kotoko Akiyama: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kotoko Akiyama and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Loki of Saint Seiya, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids,

Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Kotoko Akiyama: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Kotoko Akiyama: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kotoko Akiyama, Arisu Komatsugawa, Kasumi Nonomura, Kuzuha Ayanokouji, Yuuko Minamizawa, Itsumi Hayakawa, Misae Sukihara, and Miyuki Shimizu with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were glad Lincoln ended the hauntings at Camp Hawkwood. But, they were also shocked to learn the enemy we went after was Loki from Saint Seiya.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Lincoln firing gold chains that chained him up and sent him to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Lilith Balthazar have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, so you guys had to deal with hostile Native American spirits running loose?

Lincoln: Yep, but my training with Amber Mahigan, Audrey Berkeley, and Dakota Maracle on how to exorcise troubled Native American spirits helped us out, and we also took down Loki, another of the

Saints' enemies and sent him to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: He was a tough opponent just like Mako and Lincoln said.

Me: But, we defeated him, and now, he's in The Masters of Evil.

---

After we helped cross over the hostile Native American spirits haunting Camp Hawkwood and took down Loki of Saint Seiya and sent him to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lilith Balthazar saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lilith Balthazar: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lilith, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lilith Balthazar: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Lilith Balthazar: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story. Oh, I've got a little something for you, Lincoln, I was preparing this before I came to Camp Hawkwood.

Lilith Balthazar took out a glowing energy drink put into a metal water bottle.

Lincoln: What is that, Lilith?

Lilith Balthazar: This is a special energy drink that's meant only for you to drink, Lincoln, since you're a Vampire-Werewolf Hybrid. I made this not only from some local fruits and veggies from a market in Denver, but I also mixed in some muscle growth serums and other ingredients that I had in my possession.

Laney: We'll keep an eye out since we knew of Lisa's experiments in the past.

Lincoln took the water bottle and he drank all of the contents of the glowing energy drink. Suddenly, Lincoln began to feel something happen to him as his deep sapphire eyes glowed even more along with the rainbow iris of his Third Eye.

Lincoln: Hey, what is this? It feels like my body's burning up in a good way, this… , feels really incredible!

Suddenly, Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up extremely as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Nico: WHOA!

Nicholette Torrington: Wait a second. Lilith, those other ingredients you said you have in your possession, please don't tell me that those added ingredients were… !

Lilith Balthazar: Incubi Hormone Growth, Werewolf Muscle Growth Hormones, and Vampire Testosterone Booster.

The Dark World Goth Girls' jaws dropped to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut their jaws.

Jackie Wren: Lilith! You knew Lincoln happens to have abnormally high sex drive levels along with his hyperpuberty, those ingredients you added into that energy drink of yours that we call Devil's Brew will increase them infinite fold!

Clara St. Clarice: WHAT THE?!

Giselle Harrington: We already know that Incubi and Vampires are known to be seductive creatures and male werewolves literally have a tendency to breed with females, and with those ingredients permanently inside Lincoln, his abnormally high sex drive levels along with his hyperpuberty have literally increased infinite-fold along with his superhuman abilities and powers!

Dark World Goth Girls: LILITH!

Luna: Ooh! You're in trouble, demon dudette!

Me: I should've known you'd be up to something, Lilith. Usually, she pulls some pretty crazy pranks on the meanest jerks, and they wind up getting humiliated and expelled.

Lincoln suddenly moved with incredibly faster superhuman speed, and in no time, he had his massive arms wrapped around Lilith Balthazar's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss even more. When Lincoln separated, Lilith Balthazar had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Lincoln: I should've known this was your biggest surprise for me, Lilith. Already thinking of having children?

Nico: Uh… oh. You did it now, Lilith, you're really in for a wild night with Lincoln.

Lilith Balthazar: I can't wait.

Girl Jordan: And same with us.

We got a shower afterwards, and then, Lincoln, Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Chang'e (SMITE): Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Chang'e, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Chang'e, Da Ji, Jing Wei, Mulan, Ne Zha, and Nu Wa from SMITE are in your harem, Linky.

Chang'e (SMITE), Da Ji (SMITE), Jing Wei (SMITE), Mulan (SMITE), Ne Zha (SMITE), and Nu Wa (SMITE) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Neith (SMITE): Wow, that's really incredible.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Chang'e, Da Ji, Jing Wei, Mulan, Ne Zha, and Nu Wa from SMITE, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure!

Nico: Slimy Spring Galaxy is next.

Me: Ooh! That one was a huge cave.

Nico: Yep.

Carter: Me and Mack will go.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and the simulator activated and they found themselves at SLIMY SPRING GALAXY!

Carter: Wow!

Mack: Amazing!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well in this one you just got to swim to get to the star at the end. But there will be enemies.

Nico: Simple.

Carter: Yep.

Nico: It will be interesting.

Mack: This is gonna be gross, isn't it?

Nicole: No it's all mostly a water cave level.

Mack: Oh. That's different.

Nico: Yep.

Mack: Lets do it!

Carter: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Mack: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets be careful.

?: And we'll help.

2 figures came. One was a girl with Green Hair, Green Eyes, Green clothes and had green angel wings and the symbol of the green Power Rangers emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and had the green Dragon Saber on her hip.

The 2nd one was a girl that was a Centaur and she had a green horse body and also was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green angel wings and had a green shirt and had a tiara with the symbol of Centaur Man on it.

Vina Takahara: Vina Takahara, Embodiment of the Forever Green Rangers.

Callia Centaur: Callia Centaur, Embodiment of Centaur Man.

Carter: Callia! Wow!

Mack: Awesome to see you again.

Callia Centaur: Same here Carter and Mack. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets go.

They were off.

Nico: So far so good.

Carter: Not for long!

They saw enemies coming!

It was Goombas, eels, Big Urchins and more!

Nico: Here they come!

Carter: Lets get them! V-LANCER! BLASTER MODE!

Mack: DRIVE LANCE!

Nico: (Gets out Roman Torchwick and Techno Pirate's ridewatches) Time for thief and techno power!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy.

Carter and Mack fired blasts of energy the the blasts hit the said enemies and blasted them.

Callia Centaur and Vina Takahara fired energy blasts and blasted the enemies.

Nico: YEAH!

They got to the end and got the star.

YOU GOT A STAR!

Vina Takahara: That was fun!

Callia Centaur: It sure was!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Carter and Mack?

Callia Centaur: I met Carter when he and the Lightspeed Rescue rangers battled Ceremonial Psyma Beast Halleluyan.

Nico: You must mean Spellbinder.

Callia Centaur: Yeah sorry I like using the Sentai monster names.

Nico: No worries.

Callia Centaur: Yep and that was fun. And I met Mack and his team and helped them battled Moltor and that was fun.

Mack: That was awesome.

Vina Takahara: It sure was. Also I'm sure you met my sisters. Like them I am the embodiment of the Forever Green Rangers.

Nico: Yep.

Vina Takahara: Yep. I am a Mexican Food chef and make great food.

Nico: Cool! Would you two like to join the team?

Callia Centaur: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Sakura Haruno: Okay, Poromon. What do you need to show us?

Poromon: My teacher had me draw these.

Poromon showed the girls and then they gasped and then screamed!

Fu: THOSE GIRLS ARE NAKED!

Me: WHAT THE!?

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Nicole: OF ALL THE LOUSY NO GOOD MOTHERFUCKING PIECES OF SHIT!

Fu: Poromon, can I ask a question?

Poromon: Sure.

Fu: WHAT THE FUCK, MAN?!

Me: Who is this teacher that told you to do this?

Poromon: His name is Jasper Laurence. He told us to make these for charity.

Me: (GASP) Oh man! Poromon he lied to you!

Poromon: What do you mean?

I went to the computer and showed his info.

Me: He's a pervert of the worst kind and does lies like those all the time.

I revealed that he is a pedophile that has kids make pornographic images of kids to sell.

Poromon was horrified.

Then he screamed in sheer fright!

Nicole: I'll be right back!

ZOOOM!

She went down to the surface and then we heard sounds of brutal fighting!

WHAM SMASH! CRASH! KRASMASH!

She came back with Jasper Laurence all brutally mangled and beaten up badly!

Nico: YOU SHOULD BE ASHAMED OF YOURSELF!

He spat out teeth and blood.

Headstrong: You're fucking sick!

Sheila: You got that right!

Sheila slapped the cuffs on him.

Sheila: You're under arrest for possession, sale and distribution of child pornography..

Jasper Laurence: But I?

Sheila: Tell it to the judge bub!

Me: The federal judge.

Pipes: You okay, Poromon?

Poromon: I'll be fine. Thanks to Nicole.

Pipes: Good.

Camie: What a jerk.

Varie: Yeah.

Poromon: I'm sorry guys.

Me: It's not your fault Poromon.

Xenia: You didn't know this was going on. And you didn't know he was having you do this.

Nico: Poromon. You need to tell me. How many of these did he have you do?

He went and came back with 20,000 pictures of numerous girls.

Sheila: We'll need these as evidence.

Nico: Oh Poromon. It'll be okay.

Sheila took them for evidence.

Sheila: This guy is looking at eternity in the slammer.

Poromon: I swear I didn't know what these were for!

Nico: We know Poromon.

Nicole: Yeah it's okay. You were duped.

Nico: Next time ask what it's for first.

Sandpit: Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Matt and Ty Rux.

Bobbie Fletcher then came.

Me: Hey Bobbie.

Bobbie Fletcher: Hey guys. I have awesome news for you all. The next race is coming up and going to be a race through the Grand Canyon.

Me: The Grand Canyon!? Whoa!

Xenia: That is gonna be fun!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Boogey Biker, and he's causing havoc in The Grand Canyon. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Boogey Biker, and he's causing havoc in The Grand Canyon.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Boogey Biker?! Oh boy.

Nico: He's really gonna get it big time!

Rayman: Thank goodness it's just a clone of The Boogey Biker and not Red Herring in that Boogey Biker outfit again.

Leni: True. But, I feel something about to happen to me.

Rayman: Me too.

Nico: (GASPS) You two are going to transform.

Lincoln: Just like what happened to Lori yesterday.

Nicholette Torrington: Yeah, and it also makes sense that Rayman is also going to transform since The Boogey Biker was Red Herring and he has that delinquent jerk as his archenemy.

Nico: Oh man, the fists are gonna fly. Alright, let's head down there and kick that clone's ass.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Oh man! That was the only time when Fred got it right!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: I remember that! That was nuts!

Nico: Haven't done a race in a while.

Me: I know.

Qin: This is gonna be fun.

Bobbie Fletcher: It sure will be awesome.

The previous group came.

General Schwarz: Can me, Machinedramon, Black Spider, Mirror Master, Multiplex, Abomination, LaGrange, See-More, Marluxia and Magma go with you guys?

Nico: Sure guys.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: We're going to race through the Grand Canyon and we're going to battle a clone of the Boogey Biker too.

They gasped!

Black Spider: Geez!

Jack Spicer: Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Now we get into the robots from Mega Man X2. So Crystal Snail next.

Qin: Ooh! Awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Thanatos from Saint Seiya, the God of Death, the twin brother of Hypnos, and main servant of Hades, and he wants revenge on Lincoln for destroying Hades. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest, Mako: the figure we sensed is none other than Thanatos, the God of Death, the twin brother of Hypnos, and main servant of Hades, and he wants revenge on me for destroying Hades.

Mako Pegasus: WHAT?! Thanatos, you're the worst! We'll drown you in The River Styx for this!

Athena (Saint Seiya): I should've known Thanatos would show up.

Lincoln: We'll stop him, Lady Athena.

Carla Carmine: That we will. I refuse to let him live another second longer.

Nico: I hope you guys tear him apart in the same way Lincoln and Taylor tore Hades apart. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Boogey Biker.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Thanatos.

Carla Carmine: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Thanatos, you will suffer the consequences for your crimes and for serving Hades.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Boogey Biker so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Carla Carmine are going to destroy Thanatos.

We got our cars ready and we were off to Arizona.

We arrived at the starting line at the Grand Canyon. One of the Seven Natural Wonders of the World. 278 miles long, 18 miles wide and over 6,000 feet deep. Took 18 million years to form it.

Me: The Grand Canyon! Wow!

Nico: So awesome!

Camie: It sure is!

Black Spider: And I didn't even bring a car!

Me: No worries you can ride with one of us.

Black Spider: Thanks.

Camie: No problem.

We looked at the race map and it went all the way from Lake Mead to Lake Powell and we had to race along the Colorado River.

Dash: My kind of race!

Qin: Boy this is gonna be fun too.

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: It'll be fun and awesome!

Multiplex: Think we should inform Red Herring of this?

Laney: Good idea.

We did so and Red Herring appeared.

Red Herring: So the Boogey Biker is here!?

Me: Yep. A Clone of him.

Nico: Yeah.

Fred Jones: Hey guys!

Mystery Inc. Came.

Me: Hey guys!

Velma: So you are here too for this?

Me: Oh yeah we sure are!

Ruckus: The one time you actually dressed up as a monster.

Red Herring: I know! That was crazy! And I did it because I was making a birthday present for my aunt.

Nico: Wow!

Me: I remember that. That was thoughtful of him.

Xenia: It sure was.

Red Herring: And now my reason for doing it gets weapon used by whoever's behind this?!

Me: We already destroyed the one that was responsible.

Camie: Yeah it was that Slytherin guy on Lincoln's rescues.

Xenia: Yeah.

Red Herring: Oh right you guys took hom down.

Nico: He was Alecto Slytherin.

Camie: Ah right thanks.

Nico: No problem.

Varie: That was awesome.

LaGrange: Let's get to the starting line, shall we?

Nico: You always love a good race.

Me: YEAH!

We got to the starting line.

Me: This will be fun!

Agitos: Anyone bring a rainbow bike?

Nico: Lincoln did.

Lincoln: Awesome!

Billy Natson: Annnd Welcome to another memorable race folks! Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing and memorable race for you all today folks. We are going to be racing through the amazing Grand Canyon! Wow! With us we have Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their amazing racers as well as their great frenemies in the Masters of Evil! You ready for a fun race!

Nico: You bet we are!

Me: Bring it on!

Camie: Yeah!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get this race started folks!

We were ready!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready!

She held up the green flag.

Krysta: GET SET!

We revved our engines!

Krysta: REV UP AND GOOOOOO!

SHE WAVED THE FLAG AND WE GUNNED IT AND WE WERE OFF!

Billy Batson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We raced up the Colorado River!

Magma: See you at the finish line!

Me: OH NO YOU DON'T!

We zoomed up the river and the canyon walls were amazing and the view was incredible!

Me: WOW!

Nico: Incredible!

Zipp Storm: This is really cool!

Sly (Ty): (Australian Accent) Eat my dust mates!

Nico: I don't think so!

We were racing fast and more.

Nico: YEAH!

We saw amazing rock formations and more.

Marluxia: Look at these rock formations.

Me: They sure are something.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: It took 18 million years to form this awesome canyon.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

We raced fast.

The radar showed we were half way there.

Grinnade beeped.

Nicole: We're half way there.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: Yeah!

We were really racing through bends and rapids and more.

Me: YEAH!

Camie: Wow!

Me: Boy it's like racing through Begger's Canyon on Tatooine!

Luke Skywalker: I was just about to say that

See-More: But with no sand.

Xenia: Nope.

Lola: But it's all amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

We got to the three quarter mark.

Me: Almost there.

Bruiser Cruiser: How many miles to go?

Me: Almost to Lake Powell!

Nico: All right!

On the radar it showed a blip!

Me: Target sighted!

Nico: Wait I see him!

We saw our target up ahead! It was THE BOOGEY BIKER CLONE!

Abomination: CRAP! Do we cross the finish line first?!

Me: Nope! We fight to get there! Did it before.

Camie: Nice!

Lola: Lets get him!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: The finish line is at the end of Lake Powell! So lets make this awesome and fun.

Krankcase: Has he seen us yet?!

Me: Nope. We're ready for him.

Nico: Yeah! Entrance time!

We went at him.

The Boogey Biker Clone was laughing and then the spirits of the bikes appeared and then they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Me: YEEHAW!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Boogey Biker Clone: (LAUGHS EVILLY) Now you all will die! THIS RACE IS MINE!

Mirror Master: NO IT AIN'T!

Me: Torpedoes away!

I fired a torpedo and it hit the Boogey Biker and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It sent him skyward!

I then got out the arena from the boat.

Me: Switching to autopilot!

I switched it and we got ready for a battle!

I got on it!

We got on it.

Ravage: Bring it, you bad biker!

Boogey Biker Clone: GLADLY!

I punched him and kicked him in the stomach and punched him down.

Red Herring: THIS GUY IS A REAL WEINIE!

Xenia: You got that right!

Sakura Knudson: Just like old times huh Red?

Red Herring: Yeah no kidding!

Ty Rux and Matt charged at him.

Ty Rux: Lets TRUX IT UP!

He rammed and bashed the Boogey Biker Clone down.

KRASMASH!

Matt punched and smashed him all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poromon threw beer bottles and smashed him all over!

Ghost Rider: Time to show you how to really ride!

Ghost rider transformed and he rode and fired blasts of fire and burned him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Horsea squirted ink into his eyes.

Manaphy and Poliwag fired waves of bubbles and energy and blasted the clone all over!

Ghost Rider got into his motorcycle and drove onto the water and drenched him all over and then fired blasts of fire and blasted him.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: LETS RIDE!

Camie: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Cybertron Ransack: I can turn into a motorcycle too!

Me: But you can't swim! We're racing on Lake Powell now.

Cybertron Ransack: You're right on that! But I can still do this!

He fired laser blasts!

Nico: Take that!

Thunderblast: Allow me! My vehicle Mode can move on water.

Nico: Go for it!

Thunderblast turned into her boat mode and she got onto the water and blasted the clone all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Lori Jimenez: Nice one Thunderblast!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Boy they went from hating each other to friends. That is awesome! Wait! I got an idea! Energon Mirage is a boat too!

Nico: You're right! I forgot about that! Go get him Mirage and you too Tidal Wave!

Energon Mirage and Tidal Wave turned into their boat and aircraft carrier forms and blasted the clone all over the place!

G1 Mirage: I wish I had a boat mode!

Nico: Your ability to turn invisible is still awesome

G1 Mirage: Thanks!

Me: YEAH! Oceanglide, Stormcloud and Waterlog get him!

The Sea Minicon Team went and turned into their boat modes and they blasted the clone all over the place!

Qin: All right!

Nico: That's awesome! I forgot about the Sea Minicon Team.

Seaspray: Hey don't leave me hanging!

He turned into his hovercraft mode and blasted the clone all over with lasers.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: I wonder if there are any Cybertronians in the form of a submarine.

Octopunch: Wait for me!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the clone all over.

Nico: And J.D. to answer you question yes there is. His name is Dive Dive. I haven't seen that one since I was young.

Qin: Wow! I remember that.

Horsea hopped into the water and the Water Mascots and Water Robot Masters hopped in and blasted the clone all over.

Qin: YEAH! That is awesome!

Xenia: YEAH!

The clone was really overwhelmed by our power in the water!

Then the Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum, Roxy Rocket, Bizarro, Puppetmon, Captain Boomerang, Billy Numerous, Mr. Fizz, and U Foes came.

Nico: Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum, Roxy Rocket, Bizarro, Puppetmon, Captain Boomerang, Billy Numerous, Mr. Fizz, and U Foes.

Fat Tony: This disguise was because Red Herring was helping his aunt.

Cantwell: And Alecto Slytherin weaponized it!

Wiggum: At least he's dead now.

Me: Yeah no kidding! That was awesome that read did that though.

Roxy Rocket: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Stinkweed clone.

Nico: We sure did and MAN HE SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Mr. Fizz: (To Gwen) Make sure to take care of that Arcanine.

Gwen Tennyson: I will.

Qin: Yeah!

Emperor Z came out!

Me: WHOA! So it's your turn this time Emperor Z.

Emperor Z: It sure is.

Me: Awesome!

Camie: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Just like on my birthday. That will be fun!

Me: Yeah!

Emperor Z: I hope you're having fun Schwarz.

General Schwarz: Oh I am sir.

Nico: This will be awesome as anything.

Supernova Zap: Boy it sure is going to be!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Sora Takenouchi, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Phoenixmon, Ehren - Lightsworn Monk, Omi, Kimiko, Clay, Raimundo, Dojo, Jack Spicer, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, Selma & Patty, Skinner, Chalmers, Leopold, Wiggum, Good Burns, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Nico's rescue was at the mall and we battled a clone of Stinkweed! P.U.! And Gabriella Flatula transformed against him

---

The Springfield Mafia was first

Legs (to Sora): Nico's rescue was at the mall and he battled a clone of Stinkweed! P.U.!

Louie: Gabriella Flatula transformed against him.

Sora Takenouchi: Yeah that was really awesome. It was a battle of the stench in that one. But Gabriella proved that Stinkweed's stench was no match for hers!

Penelope Waverly: No kidding! That was really foul!

Phoenixmon: No kidding! That was awful!

Ehren: Stinkweed smelled really horrible!

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did and man was it rank!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure!

Sunburn: He had a horrible stench.

Fat Tony: That is for damn sure. Lets do it!

Sora used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Cryos, Rosty, Mizore, Yuki the Yuki Onna, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Ice Man, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Skinner, Chalmers, Leopold, Universe 666 Groundskeeper Willie, Wiggum, Lunch Lady Doris, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - We battled Another Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas who are the Embodiments of Derpy Hooves and Cloudkicker

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell (to Lisa): Nico, Octavia Melody's team, Roman Torchwick's team, and the others did good battling Another Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas. They are the Embodiments of Derpy Hooves and Cloudkicker.

Lisa Simpson: They sure were and it was really cool. But the one that was the Embodiment of Derpy accidentally hit May with a cheese ray and turned her into a cheese wheel. Nico had to eat around her.

Chloe Terryington: That was really funny and tasty for him.

Cryos: But Nico loved that one. Also it was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: You know how much Nico loves his cheese!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) J.D. made all kinds of funny cheese jokes too.

Featherweight: Yeah Luan loved those jokes as much as we all did.

Sprocket: She sure did and it was funny!

Cantwell: Indeed. Lets do it!

Lisa used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Homer Simpson, Bart Simpson, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Yamiga, Brittney, Lucy Loud, Haiku, Persephone, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Skinner, Chalmers, Leopold, Itchy & Scratchy, Snake, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Lincoln's rescue was heading back to The Nightmare Room to help Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin rescue the captured campers of Camp Hawkwood and banish the Native American spirits holding them hostage, and after that, they went to take down Loki from Saint Seiya and send him to The Masters of

Evil

---

Wiggum was next.

Wiggum (to Homer): I heard Lincoln's rescue was heading back to The Nightmare Room to help Russell, Charlotte, Dave, and Erin rescue the captured campers of Camp Hawkwood and banish the Native American spirits holding them hostage. After that, they went to take down Loki from Saint Seiya and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Homer: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Bart Simpson: Yeah like how Home-boy farts. (LAUGHS)

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE?!

He strangled Bart!

Yamiga kicked Homer and he let him go.

Yamiga: But that was still an awesome battle.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: It was a fun and cool one.

Spyro: It sure was.

Wiggum: That was awesome. Lets do it!

Homer used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Vikal, Chronoa, Android 18, Marron, Chi Chi, Valese, Oceanus Shenron, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Shade, Black Manta, Grodd, Grundy, Toyman, Copperhead, Astronema, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - The Next Galaxy

---

Roxy Rocket was next

Roxy Rocket (to Danny): Slimy Spring Galaxy was next. Was it really slimy?

Danny Phantom: Nope. It was really a water cave galaxy and it was awesome.

Princess Hisui: It sure was and it was beautiful.

Vikal: It sure was. We all thought it was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was so cool seeing it.

Hex: It sure was amazing.

Roxy Rocket: That is awesome. Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Danny used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of bones, magic, skulls, ghosts, blood, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Jetray, Miranda Rodrigeuz, Rainbow Dash, Spitfire, Angel Wings, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Soarin, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Shade, Grodd, Grundy, Toyman, Black Manta, Captain Cold, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Poromon unintentionally did a bad thing

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro (to Princess What's Her Name): Poromon intentionally did a good thing. But he knew about it.

(Translation: Poromon unintentionally did a bad thing. But he didn't know about it)

Princess What's-Her-Name: It was intentional and he knew about it.

Asami: Poromon did clothed pictures of boys and he knew about it.

Jetray: That was good.

Miranda Rodriguez: It was good.

Fluttershy: (in her head) Oh this opposite talk is so confusing. (Out loud) I thought it was good.

Tornado Bolt: It was good.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It was good ja.

Stealth Elf: It was good.

Bizarro: That's Good for Poromon. He must feel good about that. Lets not do it!

(Translation: That's Bad for Poromon. He must feel bad about that. Lets do it!)

Princess What's Her Name used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of leaves, graass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Element Valkyrie, Element Doom, Element Dragon, Element Magician, Element Soldier, Elemental HERO Electrum, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, MetalSeadramon, Piedmon, Machinedramon, Kiwimon, Gigadramon, LadyDevimon, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - Leni had a REALLY

HORRIBLE DREAM!

---

Puppetmon was next.

Puppetmon (to Yae): Leni had a REALLY HORRIBLE DREAM! What was it about?

Yae: It was a really horrible! We saw her running a really successful fashion empire and then it collapsed because a rival company put her out of business and then she spiraled downhill into a terrible depression and was drinking and then she committed suicide by jumping off the Brooklyn Bridge!

THEY GASPED!

Cyber Cat: That is horrible!

Hanon: Yeah poor Leni!

Element Valkyrie: Thank goodness it was just a dream and will never happen!

Rarity: Oh the poor darling. She really had a horrible nightmare there.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was awful.

Girl grunt: Yeah that was awful.

Puppetmon: Oh man! Lets do it!

Yae used the Mystic Force gear and they fired waves of energy and water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Night Wing Sorceress, Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, Vampire Lady, Vampire Lord, Fallen Angel of Roses, Chaos Valkyria, Marie the Fallen One, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, Gizmo, Mammoth, See-More, TTG Jinx, INSTIGATOR, Cinderblock, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - A Race in The Grand Canyon

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous (to Ben): Looks like it's A Race in The Grand Canyon. And which alien are you using this time?

Ben turned into OMNIVORACIOUS!

Ben: Omnivoracious!

Billy Numerous: Awesome choice!

Omnivoracious: Yeah! Also the Grand Canyon is so awesome too.

Wallflower Blush: It sure was awesome and cool.

Night Wing Sorceress: You got that right and it is so cool that we're doing this race here. Lake Powell is perfect for the finish line.

Applejack: Yeah this is an amazing lake for this.

Apple Bloom: It sure is!

Flashwing: You got that right.

Billy Numerous: It sure is! Lets do it!

Omnivoracious used the Mystic Force Gear and they fired waves of magic, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Eye Guy, Bianca Delhi, Crystal Man, Gemini Man, Metal Man, Magnet Man, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain

Boomerang, Shade, Grundy, Grodd, Bizarro, Captain Cold, Golden Glider, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - The Boogey Biker is next

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomernag: (to Julie) (Australian Accent) The Boogey Biker is next. What's that one's backstory again?

Julie: The Boogey Biker was a mysterious racer and the archrival of Red Herring's aunt Hedda. They were in a huge cross-country race many years ago and it was really close and they wanted to win it really bad. But the Boogey Biker took a shortcut through Devil's Canyon and he disappeared.

Captain Boomerang: Boy that's awful mate!

Julie: It was. So Hedda won by default. Red Herring dressed up like the Boogey Biker to scare people off as he worked on it to spruce it up and stick on a side car for her to carry her groceries. We thought that was really sweet of him.

Meg: And he didn't want people to know about it because he said it would ruin his reputation.

Eye Guy: That was really sweet of Red though.

Bianca Delhi: It sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome though.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Captain Boomerang: No kidding mates. Lets do it!

Julie used the Mystic Force gear and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Tethys - Goddess of Light, Goku, Gohan, Piccolo, Vegeta, Trunks, Krillin, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Big Brother, Professor XXXL, Knightbrace, Count Spankulot, Sir Toasty, Common Cold, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - The Boogey Biker was really Red Herring!? THAT WAS THE ONE CASE WHERE RED HERRING DID SOMETHING!

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz: (To Gwen) The Boogey Biker was really Red Herring!? THAT WAS THE ONE CASE WHERE RED HERRING DID SOMETHING!

Gwen Tennyson: Yeah no kidding! And that was a huge shock to Fred.

Bulma: Yeah no kidding! Fred was told not to accuse Red of anything for 24 hours in order to break the habit.

Tethys: Yeah and they all thought it would not happen.

Mr. Fizz: How long did he last in that one?

Tethys: Fred did really good. He made it about 3 hours into the bet.

Princess Celestia: That's right. Minus sweating up a storm he did great.

King Solar: The outcome was shocking to him.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: Fred always blamed Red Herring for stuff he didn't do in EVERY case.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding. That was crazy.

Mr. Fizz: Fred was really out to show everyone Red's true nature wasn't he? Lets do it!

Gwen used the Mystic Force Gear an they fired waves of light and magic and smashed them down.

---

Syd Chang, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Upgrade, Lola Ferrington, Fuse Man, Elec Man, Plug Man, Cloud Man, Sheep Man, Dynamo Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Dark Turtles, Wrecking Crew, Selma & Patty, Springfield Bullies, Springfield Mafia, Elemental Farting Bandits, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Red Herring was sweet to make his aunt's bike better like that

---

The U-Foes were next.

Vector (to Syd): Red Herring was sweet to make his aunt's bike better like that

Vapor: All he had to do was dress up as a monster

Syd Chang: Yeah that is for sure!

Virgo: What he did was really thoughtful back then.

Upgrade: It sure was.

Lola Ferrington: It was really awesome there.

Princess Luna: Yeah it sure was.

Moondust: I'm proud of Red there too.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: I agree there.

X-Ray: I do too.

Ironclad: Me too.

Vector: Yeah: Lets do it!

Syd used the Mystic Force gear and they fired waves of darkness and leaves and smashed them down.

---

ToQgers, Megaforce rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Emperor Z

---

Emperor Z was next.

Emperor Z: This is gonna be a powerful mission for you guys.

Nico: All our missions are powerful and cool.

May: They sure are.

Emperor Z: Lets do this!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Boogey Biker, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Boogey Biker and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of Rainbow light they transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQgers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A rainbow fire explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets make this fun! (GOES SUPER SAIYAN 2)

Right: Oh yeah! Lets do it!

HYPER RESSHA!

He went Rainbow!

Nico: YEAH! FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and te blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Emperor Z you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: There aren't many purple Rangers.

Tsukasa: But we can still make this work.

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Tsukasa turned into the Purple Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PURPLE!

They turned into the Purple Rangers!

We went at the clone and bashed and smashed and pulverized him.

Leni: Okay, I've totes about had it up to hear with you.

Suddenly, Leni's sea foam green eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Leni Loud's Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love from her back, and as she approached the clone of The Boogey Biker, she left rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Leni: There is absolutely no words that can describe how much you totes make me sick, you filthy monster. You literally terrorized the gang for the last and final time, I hope you're ready to suffer the consequences.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LENI WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE KING GHIDORAH, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE KING GHIDORAH, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH

AND LENI GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Leni was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, gravity, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Clone of The Boogey Biker: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Leni's massive Leni Loud's Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, gravity, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Clone of The Boogey Biker: the red eyes of eternal death: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Bobby: Whoa!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

The Boogey Biker Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

The Boogey Biker Clone ran at the vortex to kill Leni, but gravity blasts were fired and they flattened that bastard and he was sent flying into a wall Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LENI! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LENI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Leni grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sea foam green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow version of King Ghidorah holding the Gravity Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and she also now has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on gold King Ghidorah earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sea foam green gems on the gold star links and sea foam green crystal links and a sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is King Ghidorah with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with gold phoenix and King Ghidorah on it, white skirt with gravity and plants on it, black pants with gravity and plants on it, sea foam green knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is King

Ghidorah, a phoenix, and angel with stars and plants surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, Kaijus, and angels surrounding a sea foam green gem with neon glowing sea foam green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and purple tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with sea foam green tips and sea foam green markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, Leni has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, she has on sea foam green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back with gold armored claws surrounding her fingers and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leni's massive Leni Loud's Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Greatsword of Starstorm Gravity Justice and Starstorm Plant Love and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leni Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and sea foam green and purple gems, and The Goddess of Gravity, Chia, and King Ghidorah etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold King Ghidorah heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sea foam green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large gold dragon head with sea foam green gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet, gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony, and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of King Ghidorah's heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji with leaves and stars below King Ghidorah, the phoenix, and angel that said, "Leni Loud, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Ed, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of King Hiss of Eternia, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Da Ji, and Billie Muldoon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Chía, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Gravity, Plants, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レニ・ラウド、ラウド家の次男で次男、愛情深い次長の妹でリンカーンの擁護者 ラウドとその多くの兄弟、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、エドの愛情深いガールフレンド、素晴らしく才能のあるファッショニスタ、デストロイヤー、スレイヤー邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき

強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、エターニアのヒス王の宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、ダ・ジ、ビリー・マルドゥーン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の光、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、素晴らしいチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー兼創設者、チアの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして星、重力、植物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Leni Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Leni's Super Angel-Kaiju-Star Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Ed saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the clone of The Boogey Biker saw it, the bastard lost his mind and he ran at Leni to kill her, but Leni fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels at the clone of The Boogey Biker, and he got hit hard by gravity blasts and flattened, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LENI, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Loud Kids and Parents: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) YOU TRANSFORMED IN THE SAME WAY AS LINCOLN!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, CHOWDERHEAD!

Leni: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Love) Indeed he is. Alright, you, time to send you straight to a place far worse than Hell.

Rayman: Not before I also transform and join in.

Suddenly, Rayman's purple eyes turned neon purple and he was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice from his back, and as he approached the clone of The Boogey Biker, he left purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rayman: Even though you're just a clone of Red Herring's disguise, you're still just as bad as ever, and you might as well consider this your last ride, because you're now heading for a long ride straight to Hell, you rampaging biker ghost.

Suddenly, Rayman was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Boogey Biker Clone: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Rayman emerged, but he was changed forever.

Mike and The Mechanics - Silent Running Plays

Rayman grew from 8'3" to 8'5" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large purple orbs orbiting around his legs, he has purple and red highlights in the bangs of the two fronds of his strawberry-blonde hair which grew to reach down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon purple eyes and a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with the elements swirling around it, he has a Lum in the hands of a night dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red and purple gems on the gold crescent moon links and red and purple crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Fairy with red and purple gems for eyes and holding a Lum and the Light, Dream, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Rayman has on a purple short-sleeved shirt with mysterious white ring on it and the phoenix, angel, and the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above it, white gloves, long purple pants, black knee-high boots with dragons for the shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the white coattails and on the back is a fairy, phoenix, angel, and dragon with Lums surrounding them along with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above their heads and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, Kaijus, and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon purple foam green lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rayman felt a very sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large strawberry-blonde feathers grew much larger for his new body. Rayman has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on his right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand covered by his left white glove and wedding ring on his left pinkie finger.

Suddenly, Rayman's massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it's transformed into Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and purple gems and The Greek God of Dreams, Morpheus, and a Celtic Triquetra etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes and purple gems in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists in the long sleeves of his long-sleeved white trenchcoat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace Equestrian Peace, his Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons below the fairy, phoenix, angel, and dragon that said, "Rayman, Legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams, Best Friend of Globox and Many, Defender of Betilla the Fairy and The Fairy Council, Member of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Emissary and Champion of Morpheus, Owner and Wielder of The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Loving Husband of Juniper Lee, Loving Son-In-Law to The Lee Family of Orchid Bay, Destroyer of Mr. Dark and The Nightmare Creatures, Slayer and Destroyer of The Evil Ancient Witch Auntie Roon and The Rouge Te Xuan Ze Kai Yee, Archenemy of Red Herring, Defender of Peaceful Dreams and The Night, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Lums, Fairies, Moonlight, Dragons, Celtic Dreams, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイマン、伝説の英雄であり夢の空き地の守護者、グローボックスと多くの親友、妖精ベティラと妖精評議会の擁護者、ケルトの夢十字軍のメンバー、モーフィアスの使者でありチャンピオン、永遠の魔法書の所有者であり使い手夢、ジュニパー・リーの愛する夫、オーキッド・ベイのリー家の愛する義理の息子、ミスター・ダークとナイトメア・クリーチャーの破壊者、邪悪な古代の魔女アンティ・ルーンとルージュ・テ・スアン・ゼ・カイ・イーのスレイヤー兼破壊者、レッドニシンの大敵、平和な夢と夜の擁護者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスターそしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、

愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、ラム、妖精、月光、ドラゴンのマスター、ケルトの夢、フェニックス、そして天使

Rayman has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-DRAGON-LUM-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ETERNAL CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really really amazed by Rayman's Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Juniper Lee saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when The Boogey Biker clone saw it, he went mad and charged at Rayman, but Rayman fired a massive barrage of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Boogey Biker clone and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but boy, was he mad now.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Dream Glade Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, you ghoulish biker, get ready to be turned into roadkill.

We went at him and bashed and smashed him all over.

Jaal, Tangeth Toborn, and Ario: Blasted and smashed him all over.

Pipes, Headstrong, Fu and Sakura used the Earth Cyber Planet Key and they enhanced Fu and Sakura's powers and Pipes' strength and

Headstrong's plasma sphere blaster 100-fold

Fu and Pipes SMASHING STRENGTH BLADE DANCE!

Sakura Haruno and Headstrong: SMASHING PLASMA BEAM BASHER!

Sasuke of the Robin Hood Thieves of Japan and Machinedramon: ENERGY KUNAI BARRAGE!

Jenny the Awesome Robot and Black Spider: SPIDER ROBOT BLAST!

Zoe of the Wind and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR BLAST!

Rex Salazar of Providence and Multiplex: CLONE NANITE BLAST STORM!

Ripster of the Sharks and Abomination: SHARK FURY BLAST!

Vert of the Hot Wheels Speed and LaGrange: SPEEDING FURY FORCE BLAST!

Ash and Pikachu the Champions and See-More: LIGHTNING EYE BLAST!

Ink Rose of the Darkness and General Schwarz: DARKNESS SHADOW BLAST!

Layla Williams of the Plants and Marluxia: FLOWER STORM BLADE DANCE!

Koji of the Light and Magma: LIGHT VOLCANO BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon

Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, me, Naruto, Fu and Sakura and Ino: NINJA RAINBOW FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: BIKE ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW BIKE!

Jessica Kaios: BIKE FIRE STYLE: FLAME CYCLE!

Nanami: BIKE WATER STYLE: AQUA CYCLE!

Julie Makimoto: BIKE EARTH STYLE: STONE CYCLE!

Chie Satonaka: BIKE WIND STYLE: CYCLONE CYCLE!

Sari: BIKE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER CYCLE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and formed into said bikes.

Lincoln and his harem: BIKE FINAL SMASH: BIKE EXPLOSION!

They fired bike shaped ki blasts at Boogey Biker

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Boogey Biker super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded The Boogey Biker Clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Boogey Biker Clone was absolutely slashed and brutally beaten and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Boogey Biker's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Boogey Biker clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Boogey Biker clone, and he banished The Boogey Biker Clone to The Black Gates. Leni and Rayman holstered their massive new greatswords on their backs and powered down and Leni's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve sea foam green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent, and Rayman's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve purple orbs orbiting around his legs, Third Eye, and massive strawberry-blonde angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance to that rampaging biker ghost.

Leni: That piece of trash totes deserves it.

Rayman: Big time.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Thanatos.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO LORD HADES!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the

Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was also infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of darkness blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the darkness blasts hit and they were absorbed and they flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Thanatos, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Thanatos from Saint Seiya, the God of Death, the twin brother of Hypnos, and main servant of Hades.

Lincoln: Thanatos.

Thanatos (Saint Seiya): You will pay for what you did to Lord Hades, you and Athena's Saints will all pay with your lives!

Carla Carmine: You won't be getting that chance ever, now you'll follow your master to the grave!

Suddenly, Carla Carmine's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, orange fire, fairies, hummingbirds, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Thanatos, she left black and orange energy, stars, darkness, orange fire, fairies, hummingbirds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Carla Carmine: You've got some nerve coming here and coming after Lincoln, Thanatos. Your master got what he deserved for what he's done in trying to destroy humanity and rule the world, and you also are just as guilty as he is, and now, just like Hades, you are also going to pay the price for your crimes.

Suddenly, Carla Carmine was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with stars, darkness, and orange fire surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, hummingbirds, phoenixes, angels, and Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu flying around the vortex,, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Hummingbird Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Thanatos: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: We haven't seen this since last year when Dustin Keystone came back along with Barodius' former allies and J.D.'s old enemies from 150,000 years hence, this is going to be so awesome.

Then, as the vortex faded, Carla Carmine emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Fortune Fairies and Fortune Ladies Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on Thanatos!

Carla Carmine grew from 6'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, orange fire, fairies, hummingbirds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange hummingbird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Carla Carmine has on a sleeveless orange crop top, sleeveless black vest, orange skirt, black pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, fairies, hummingbirds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Monsters surrounded by darkness, orange fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, hummingbird, and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Carla Carmine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and orange angel wings with orange tips on the large black and orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Carla Carmine has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Carla Carmine's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, fairies, hummingbirds, orange fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Carla Carmine's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Orange Fire Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Darkness Orange Fire Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Avatar Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black hummingbird heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black hummingbird heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black hummingbird heads is a large black hummingbird head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its beak for the pommel, Carla Carmine has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu's head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Monsters' heads with orange gems for eyes and orange gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with orange flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Lady and Fortune Fairy Monsters that said, "Carla Carmine, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Catoblepas and the Witch of Fate, Fortune Lady Dark, Fortune Lady Earth, Fortune Lady Every, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Light, Fortune Lady Past, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Wind, Fortune Fairy Ann, Fortune Fairy Chee, Fortune Fairy En, Fortune Fairy Hikari, Fortune Fairy Hu, Fortune Fairy Swee, Fortune Lady Carminate, Supreme Fortune Lady Void, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu, Master of Darkness, The Aurora Borealis, and Orange Fire, Loving Sister of Carly Atlas, Beautiful and Powerful Fortune Teller, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving

Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Metroid Prime, Destroyer of Thanatos, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Orange Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and The Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Duel Monsters"

カーラ・カーマイン、カトブレパスと運命の魔女のフュージョンジーンスラマー、フォーチュンレディ ダーク、フォーチュンレディアース、フォーチュンレディ エブリイ、フォーチュンレディ ファイア、フォーチュンレディ ライト、フォーチュンレディ パスト、フォーチュンレディ ウォーター、フォーチュンレディ ウィンド、フォーチュンフェアリー アン、フォーチュン フェアリー チー、フォーチュン フェアリー エン、フォーチュン フェアリー ヒカリ、フォーチュン フェアリー フー、フォーチュン フェアリー スウィー、フォーチュン レディ カーミネート、スプリーム フォーチュン レディ ヴォイド、地縛不滅のアスラ ピスクのアバター、マスター オブ ダークネス、オーロラ、オレンジ ファイア、カーリー・アトラスの愛する妹、美しく強力な占い師、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛する守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリの軽蔑者であり破壊者、メトロイドプライムの大敵、タナトスの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして

闇のマスター、オレンジファイア、フェニックス、天使、そして地縛不滅のアスラ・ピスクとザ・フォーチュン妖精とフォーチュンレディ デュエルモンスターズ

Carla Carmine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU AVATAR-FORTUNE FAIRY AND FORTUNE LADY DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-HUMMINGBIRD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL ORANGE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU AVATAR FORTUNE FAIRY AND FORTUNE LADY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL ORANGE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU AVATAR FORTUNE FAIRY AND FORTUNE LADY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL ORANGE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU AVATAR FORTUNE FAIRY AND FORTUNE LADY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Carla Carmine's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Avatar-Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Duel Monsters-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Thanatos saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Carla Carmine fired a massive barrage of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, orange fire, fairies, hummingbirds, phoenixes, and angels which hit Thanatos and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Carly Atlas: Incredible, Carla's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Carla Carmine's transformed?! This is going to end badly for Thanatos.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, he's about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Carla Carmine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Orange Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Fortune Fairy Fortune Lady Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Orange Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu Fortune Fairy Fortune Lady Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Carla Carmine.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just like what happened with Hades, you've got some nerve coming back for revenge, and just like your master, you're about to share the same fate as him.

Carla Carmine and Lincoln went after Thanatos, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Thanatos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Carla Carmine attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Carla Carmine also did the same by firing black and orange energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Carla Carmine attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Thanatos even more angrier than ever.

Thanatos (Saint Seiya): YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Thanatos went after Lincoln and Carla Carmine in a fit of insane rage, but Lincoln and Carla Carmine fired rainbow and black and orange energy blasts at Thanatos and they summoned hummingbirds to attack Thanatos and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln punched him hard in the face as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Thanatos' chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Thanatos into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Thanatos, and he banished Thanatos to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Carla Carmine and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Carla Carmine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and orange angel wings are permanent.

Carla Carmine: This is for all those who've lost their lives thanks to you and your master. Thanks for helping me destroy Thanatos for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Carla.

Suddenly, Carla Carmine wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Carla Carmine's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Aslla Piscu and the Fortune Fairy and Fortune Lady Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and orange fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Carla Carmine sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and orange fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on Thanatos.

Lincoln: We faced off against Thanatos, and this was during our battle against Hades seven years ago, and he was just as dangerous as ever.

Nico: He sure was, but you did it, you and Carla both defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Anne Dusana.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Ghost Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Anne Dusana is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful ghost dark angel and queen of a massive ghost clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of dark spirits brought to Earth by a Satanic worshipper seven years ago. Unlike regular ghosts, Anne was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of ghosts, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first ghost queen of her massive ghost clan, and she destroyed the Satanic worshippers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as

Lincoln and Lilith were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Anne for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Scoots showed up and tried to kill them, but she was no match for them and they pulverized that old goat and wedgied her by her panties on a tree branch in front of The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and after that, Lincoln and Anne shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of ghostly justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Billy Natson: AND HERE COMES THE WINNERS OF THE RACE! IT'S J.D. VARIE, RAINBOW DASH, LINCOLN, LYNN, SAKURA KNUDSON AND FU!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

We went to the winners circle!

Bizarro: And the winners aren't Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

(TRANSLATION: And the winners are Team Loud Phoenix Storm!)

Puppetmon: Nice job, guys!

Captain Boomerang: You guys earned that trophy.

Billy Numerous: You sure did.

Me: Thanks guys! That was so fun!

X Ray: Let's celebrate!

Ironclad: I could go for some grub right now.

Nico: Me too!

Me, Varie, Rainbow Dash, Lincoln, Lynn, Sakura Knudson and Fu got the same trophy and it looked like a crystal canyon and it had an awesome diamond river.

Nico: Boy that trophy looks cool!

Me: It sure is!

Nico: Great job today everyone!

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) Boy this was really awesome!

Me: It sure was!

We went back home and went ot Lynn's Table and had a great meal and then later went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Night of The Boogey Biker is one of my favorites and it was awesome and funny. That one aired on September 8th, 1990 and it was cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Derpy Hooves, Catharina Cheese, Crimson Napalm, Hilda Limburger, Cheese Sandwich and Amira Farooqi as well as Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich and Soup Squad and we're going to Scorpion Ridge in Utah and we're going to battle Max, Laura and Steve who have escaped from prison and are out for revenge on Mystery Inc. and us for sending them to prison. And also Boris and Natasha from Rocky and Bullwinkle are responsible for it. And Qadira Quicksand and Serena Honoua are both going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich and Soup Squad and they are going to be the Embodiments of Supernova Zap and Melon Mint. Also we're going to meet a Crystal Snail Gene-slammer named Crystal Kurotsuki and she is a master of snails and crystal.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Regina Goodwin, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, The Black Saints from Saint Seiya.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to The Nightmare Room, this time, it's to help Alex Sanders break the time loop that he's been caught in thanks to the diary in his new desk, and after that, we're going to destroy Herrscher of the Void from Honkai Impact 3rd who's gotten into a fight with Athena's Saints, and we'll be meeting them as well. And we're going to meet Anne Dusana, Ghost Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful ghost dark angel and queen of a massive ghost clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of dark spirits brought to Earth by a Satanic worshipper seven years ago. Unlike regular ghosts, Anne was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of ghosts, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first ghost queen of her massive ghost clan, and she destroyed the Satanic worshippers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Lilith were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to

Anne for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Scoots showed up and tried to kill them, but she was no match for them and they pulverized that old goat and wedgied her by her panties on a tree branch in front of The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and after that, Lincoln and Anne shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Next up is The Headless Skateboarder and that one is going to be fun.

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE HEADLESS SKATEBOARDER

This chapter is based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Scooby Dude

---

Over in Scorpion Ridge in Utah was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Derpy Hooves, Catharina Cheese, Crimson Napalm, Hilda Limburger, Cheese Sandwich and Amira Farooqi as well as Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich and Soup Squad and we were there for a fun rescue. I had Solomon Grundy with us for this.

Me: Boy its been years since we were here.

Grundy: Grundy remember being here.

Xenia: Boy Scorpion Ridge is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Lincoln: I'll say!

Camie: It's so cool how the rocks look like a real scorpion.

Himiko: I'll say!

Derpy Hooves: I agree there.

Nico: Derpy, I want to thank you, Cheese Monster, and your teams for coming

Derpy Hooves: No problem Nico.

Lincoln: I'm holding on to Derpy's hand because of her condition.

Derpy Hooves: Thanks Lincoln.

Catharina Cheese: (Swiss Accent) I'm for this too.

Camie: What's wrong with Derpy again?

Me: Oh she has an eye condition and it affects her coordination. She can't help but crash into stuff.

Nico: Yeah

Qin: Ouch. I remember.

Me: Yeah and she can't help it. It's incurable.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Catharina, what do you like to do in your free time. (Drools) Make awesome cheese?

Catharina Cheese: Oh you bet. And it's fun and awesome being a cheese maker.

Nico: (Drools waterfalls)

Laney: (LAUGHS) Nico loves his cheese.

Xenia: You got that right.

Crimson Napalm: That is for sure! Nico loves his cheese so much.

Varie: Yep.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yep. And Nico what did you expect? Not only is she an awesome cheese maker but she is also the embodiment of the Cheese Dopant.

Nico: (DROOLS) That is so awesome.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Catharina Swiss: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is true.

I then turned Nico's tail and it squeaked like a faucet and it made him stop drooling.

Nico: Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: I just can't get enough!

May: Normally when Saiyans had their tails grabbed they lose their power.

Me: I remember Master Goku having the same problem before.

Nico: That's what happens sometimes to Saiyans.

Me: Yep. Boy that was an awesome race yesterday!

Nico: Yeah! And through the Grand Canyon to stop a clone of the Boogey Biker.

Camie: That was so fun!

Sakura Knudson: That was my first ever race with you guys and man that was awesome!

Nico: How did you like it?

Sakura Knudson: I had so much fun on that!

Me: Glad you had fun sis.

Lola: We are too.

Sakura Knudson: Thanks and it was awesome.

Me: Yeah. And we battled a clone of the Boogey Biker. Wow!

Nico: Boy that was the only case back then where Red Herring actually was the monster.

Maria: He did it for a noble cause.

Me: And that was to give his awesome aunt a great birthday present.

Lola: Yeah that was sweet of him.

Lincoln: So even bullies like Red Herring had a soft side.

Lola: Yeah. They sure do. That was so awesome.

Nico: I thought that was awesome of Red too.

Qin: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: And we got a trophy.

Sakura Knudson: We sure did and it's cool how many awesome trophies you guys got from those races. I like them.

Me: Thanks sis. It was fun.

Lincoln: We always have fun in those races. They are cool.

Nico: Yeah and J.D. that was clever having Seaspray, Tidal Wave and the Sea Transformers go do all that.

Me: Thanks. It was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

We were walking around.

Me: Boy Scorpion Ridge sure brings back memories.

Maria: It sure does.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that Max, Steve, and Laura, those miserable greedy jerks whom we beat long ago, have broken out of prison, and they want revenge on us.

We gasped!

Nico: So, it wasn't just Boris and Natasha that we had to fight, now we got word that Max, Steve, and Laura, those miserable greedy jerks whom we beat long ago, have broken out of prison as well?!

Me: Those shit heads!

Shaggy: Like, we better take them down and send them back to prison.

Qin: I checked with The Warden, and he told me those jerks escaped thanks to help from Boris and Natasha.

Lincoln: I hope Vypra tears them apart verbally.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take those greedy jerks down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Nico: And we're going to take down Boris and Natasha as well, those two jerks need a serious thrashing.

Me: Yep!

Nico: I wasn't with you guys when you were here the first time. Can you tell me what happened?

Me: I sure can. It was one day before you joined us.

I went over what happened in chapter 434 and it was awesome.

It starts in the middle of Gotham Royal York. Me, Lincoln, Laney and Lana were flying in the city keeping our eyes open for crime when we sensed a massive increase in energy.

Me: Uh oh.

Laney: I sense it too. There's a massive rise in energy coming from that building there.

Laney pointed to a building.

Me: Lets go!

We flew over and bursted in and we saw Batman 2039 fighting a man made of fiery rock, a man flat as a pancake and a woman made of frozen gas.

Me: Whoa!

Laney: What's going on here?

Lana: I don't know but Batman has his hands full.

Lana fired a blast of ice lightning at the magma man and he turned into a normal rock.

Laney wrapped the flat man in bramble vines and Lincoln swooped in and shut off the machine.

Lincoln flew up to the frozen gas woman and sensed something wrong with her.

Lincoln: Wait a second you're Mary Michaels A.K.A. Freon.

Freon: That's right. I've heard a lot about you Lincoln Loud.

Lincoln: How did you become like this?

Freon: We were experimenting with a Particle Fusion reactor experiment and we were exposed to tremendous levels of radiation that mutated us and turned us into what we are now. My fiancé Michael was turned into a magma man, our lab assistant Stewart Lowe became a two-dimensional rubber man and I became a mass of freezing gas with ice powers. We were forever changed into the Terrific Trio as a result.

Lincoln: This is incredible. Lab accidents are one of the most prominent causes of people getting superpowers. Same with Nuclear Radiation.

Freon: That's right. We later found out that because of the experiment our genetic structure was disintegrating.

Me: (Gasp) How is that possible?

Freon: I don't know. But the data on the experiment said that there is no cure and that we're becoming dangerously psychotic.

Laney: That's awful. There has to be something we can do for you.

Me: There may be a way. I'm gonna use my magic to help you.

(Chants an incantation) Joutegma Norkwoda Menmentima Worka!

I fired a beam of rainbow light at Freon. Deep in her genetic structure, her DNA was mending back together and she was being cured of her psychosis. Her DNA was fixed.

Freon: (Groans) What happened?

I form a water computer mirror and it showed her DNA back together and she was free of psychosis.

Freon: I'm all cured and my DNA is all fixed up.

Me: Yes. I used my magic to help you.

Freon: Thank you J.D.

She hugged me and I was getting cold on my back.

Me: (Shivers) You're welcome. You're really cold.

Freon: I know. I get that a lot.

Me: I believe it.

Laney: Guys look at 2D Man.

Laney moved her vines and we saw that he had disintegrated into fine powder.

Me: Ooh. That must've not felt good.

Lincoln: No kidding.

Freon: Good bye Stewart.

Lincoln: I'm sorry Mary.

Freon: It's all right Lincoln. As far as I know the men I knew died long ago.

Me: Lets go home.

Back at the estate we were watching TV and playing card games and chess. Me and Lisa were playing Go Fish.

Me: Hmm. Lets see. Lisa do you have any 6's?

Lisa: Negative. Go fish.

I draw a card.

Lisa: Do you possess any Kings?

Me: Oh man.

I hand her 3 Kings.

Lisa: Thank you.

She has 2 sets of cards.

Lisa: So how did Freon get her powers of Ice?

Me: She, Stewart Lowe, and her fiancé Mike were exposed to tremendous levels of radiation during a particle fusion experiment and it mutated them and changed them forever. Freon became frozen gas and has ice powers as a result. Mike got fire and magma powers and Stewart got super elasticity despite being turned flat.

Lisa: Fascinating.

Me: Yeah. I was shocked myself. But like I said, Nuclear Radiation and Laboratory Accidents are one of the most prominent causes of people getting superpowers.

Lisa: Indeed. Do you possess any 4's?

Me: Nope. Go fish Lisa.

Lisa drew a card and then the alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh!

We go to the computer and saw that something is going on over in Scorpion Ridge, New Mexico.

Me: Something's going down over in Scorpion Ridge, New Mexico.

Lincoln: What's that place?

Me: It's called Scorpion Ridge because it has a rock formation in the shape of a Scorpion. The computer is picking signs of Extraterrestrial Activity.

Lori: You mean like Aliens from another planet?

Me: Precisely. Roswell, New Mexico has been known as the sight of extraterrestrial activity. Lincoln, Laney, Freon, Lori, Double D, Ed, Eddy, Hulk, Ben, Hawkgirl, Lana, Starfire you all come with me. According to the computer it says here that Mystery Inc is there too.

Lincoln: Then they must be there to solve a mystery.

Me: Like old times. Lets go!

We set out for Scorpion Ridge, New Mexico.

We arrived and saw that Scorpion Ridge looks just like a scorpion.

Starfire: How are we gonna find Mystery Inc.?

Me: We follow a trail.

I point to tire tracks and they lead into a canyon. We followed the tracks and they went into a cave.

Lori: They literally lead into this cave.

Freon: Looks like we have to go in.

Lincoln: Yep.

We go into the cave and discover something really unusual in it.

Lana: It's all mining equipment.

Laney: It sure is. Who do you think it all belongs to?

Hulk: More importantly, Hulk thinks it belong to people here.

Me: I have a feeling you're right.

On a jackhammer we saw on the tool a yellow powder and it was shining and sparkling.

I take some of it off with my finger and look at it.

Me: Just as I thought.

Lana: What is it J.D.?

Me: It's gold. Someone struck gold here.

Ed: And look at this guys!

We saw a huge vein of gold.

Me: Well I'll be. Someone discovered an active vein right here under Scorpion Ridge.

Hawkgirl: This is a lot of gold.

Me: It sure is Shayera.

Laney: What are they gonna do with all of it?

Me: Probably keep it all for themselves. A valuable find like this belongs in Fort Knox.

Hulk: Hulk agree.

Then we heard a scream.

Me: That's Daphne! Come on!

We run and flew down a tunnel and saw a crane with Fred, Daphne and Velma in a net.

Fred: You three aren't going to get away with this!

Max: Oh, we already have, Fred.

Steve (to Laura): Babe, after the heroes are dead, let's use all this gold to retire somewhere in Hawaii.

Laura: Good idea. Hawaii has so many nice beaches.

With that, Laura and Steve kiss, making Max gag.

Max: Oh, c'mon! You two have to do that right now?!

Daphne: I guess even villains need to have love.

Me: Let them go you dirtheads!

Steve: Well if it isn't J.D. Knudson and his friends.

Me: That's right Steve now let our friends go you filthbrain!

Laura: Not a chance. They came to stop us so we won't have that gold.

Starfire cut them free and brought Fred, Daphne and Velma to us.

Ed became Edzilla and Ben became Armodrillo.

Ben: ARMODRILLO!

Me: A Talpaedan from the planet Terraexcava

Armodrillo: That's right.

Hawkgirl: You three still have all of us to deal with!

Me: That's right Pukeheads!

Steve (chuckles): Oh, we didn't forget about the rest of you. You see, we brought a friend to keep you all occupied.

Laura: And he should be coming right about… now!

The heroes then saw a figure in the shadows moving towards them.

?: Solomon Grundy

Me: Oh no.

Eddy (recognizes the voice): You've gotta be kidding me.

?: Born on a Monday

Hawkgirl: I know that voice all too well.

Eddy: Oh, you've gotta be kidding me!

?: Christened on Tuesday.

Lincoln: That voice is familiar to me.

Eddy: OH, YOU'VE GOTTA BE (censored) KIDDING ME!

The figure steps out of the shadows to reveal SOLOMON GRUNDY!

Grundy: Married on Wednesday!

Me: Cyrus Gold A.K.A. Solomon Grundy!

Max: We called Penguin and Grodd to send him over a while ago. And the best part? He can't die no matter what you punks do to him!

Me: So you 3 are one of the members of the Legion of Doom!

Steve: I'm the only member actually. Laura and Max are just along for the ride. We help collect funds for the Legion.

Me: Hulk, Ed, Ben, you all stop Grundy. We'll take care of his lackeys.

Grundy: Grundy smash heroes.

Grundy is about to punch Velma but Hulk and Edzilla punch him back.

Hulk and Edzilla: NO! HULK AND ED SMASH ZOMBIE MAN!

Hulk punched Grundy in the face and sent him crashing into a cave wall.

SMASH!

Edzilla slammed his tail into Grundy and punched him several times. Armodrillo kicked him and punched in the head and sent him crashing into a cave wall.

BLAM!

Armodrillo threw a boulder at Grundy and it slammed into him.

CRASH!

Max: Grundy's losing!

Steve and Laura then took the drill and revved it up and they went at them and Armodrillo went to the drill and punched it. Destroying it.

SMASH!

Then Shaggy, Scooby and a woman named Crystal and her dog Amber came.

Shaggy: Like what's going on!?

Me: It's a huge fight Shaggy! Steve, Laura and Max are trying to get gold for the Legion of Doom!

Crystal: The Legion of Doom!? I thought they were just in the comics.

Hawkgirl: No they are all too real and they are our most dangerous enemies.

Scooby Doo: Rawkgirl!? Rawesome!

Crystal: Let us help you guys.

Crystal and Amber then touched their peace sign necklaces and in a powerful burst of light they turned into their true forms. They were really aliens in disguise.

Shaggy: Zoinks! Crystal and Amber, you're both aliens?

Crystal: Yes. I'll explain everything later.

They went out and punched Steve, Laura and Max in the faces and knocked them out.

Amber took a steal beam and tied it around them.

Solomon Grundy was beaten.

Me: Cyrus listen to me. You are being used. Steve, Laura and Max are using you like a pawn in their diabolical plans.

Grundy then knew that I was right and he was mad. Steve, Laura and Max woke up and saw Grundy approach them.

Grundy (approaches Steve, Laura, and Max): Fake aliens use Grundy. Now Grundy will crush fake aliens!

Double D: No, Grundy! They're not worth it! Look at them. They're no threat to anyone now. They can't hurt anyone. If you kill them, you'll only prove to be the monster that everyone says you are.

Grundy (calms down): Grundy knows monster when Grundy sees one.

Armodrillo (to Steve, Laura, and Max): It's your choice. You three can either go to jail or you can get torn apart by Grundy, Hulk, and Edzilla. Sure, you three might be put into seperate prisons but it's better then getting beaten to death.

Me: We're also gonna take the gold here and put it in the United States Gold Reserves in Fort Knox.

Lana froze their legs with ice.

Lana: And we're gonna make sure you stay in prison.

Freon: Nice work Lana. Your ice powers are as awesome as mine.

Lana: Thanks Freon.

I approached Grundy.

Me: Cyrus I know you must be in a lot of pain but let me remind you of who you are.

I put my hand on his head and reminded him of who he was.

---

He saw what he really was over 90 years ago.

Decades ago in the 1920s, Cyrus Gold was an infamous gangster operating in Gotham City. After a successful bullion robbery, Gold was betrayed and gunned down by his co-conspirators. They cursed his body with a powerful gris-gris and dumped the body in a swamp with its own mystical properties. Over time, the magic mixed, and Cyrus, who was resurrected as a soulless zombie, rose from the swamp. The only things he retained from his past life were his instinctive lust for wealth, which he continued to hoard even though he had no longer any use for it, and a faint memory that he was "born on Monday". For the latter reason, Cyrus was named Solomon Grundy after the nursery rhyme of the same name.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Grundy: Grundy remember. What happened to men who betrayed Grundy?

Me: They were arrested and sent to Alcatraz. But in the 1946 prison battle they were shot and killed.

Grundy: Grundy has been avenged. Grundy now am dead and I don't belong here. Thank you J.D. Knudson for helping Grundy and now I can finally rest in peace.

He turned into dust and closed his eyes and he disintegrated into a pile of dust.

Me: Now he can go to eternal rest in peace.

Hawkgirl: Yes. I'm glad he's now at rest.

Freon: Same here.

Lana: Me too.

Me: Lets get some shovels.

We did so and dug a deep hole and put all the dust into the hole.

Lana got a rock and carved on it "Cyrus Gold AKA Solomon Grundy R.I.P."

Laney: Perfect Lana.

Lana: Thanks Lanes.

Me: Now that that's taken care of.

We turned our attention to Crystal and Amber.

Shaggy: Like, I don't get it. You're aliens?

Crystal and Amber had their heads down in guilt.

Crystal: I have another confession.

Shaggy: Like I know. You're not a government agent.

Crystal: Well actually we are. But not from Earth. We were sent by our world to investigate signals from your planet.

Amber: Transmitted from the S.A.L.F. station.

Me: Wow! That's amazing. So you were investigating the satellite transmission signals.

Crystal: That's right. We first honed in on your television signals sent years ago.

Velma: Sure that's why you're disguised the way you are. The television broadcasts you picked up were sent back in the sixties.

Me: That explains it. It was back in the Woodstock 1969 era.

Amber: That's correct.

Crystal: We thought all Earthlings dressed this way.

Lana: Actually this is the 21st century.

Laney: We have many styles of clothes from all over the world.

Ben: But that old saying goes. To each their own.

Me: That's right Ben. Crystal we've been to many planets across the galaxy and not just here but also in galaxies all over the universe.

Crystal: That's what we heard J.D. You are widely known all over the universe and you have had a dramatic impact on the planets.

Me: It's not the first time we've heard that.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Later Crystal and Shaggy, Scooby and Amber were now a couple. It was a pleasant sight. We then mined all the gold out of the mine and put it all on a cart.

Steve, Laura and Max were arrested.

Steve: And we would've gotten away with it too if it weren't…

Officer: Quiet you!

Me: Enjoy prison you three. Cause you're gonna be there for a really long time.

Fred: Thanks for saving us back there guys.

Me: No problem Fred.

Lana: Those clods deserve to spend every single day of their miserable lives in prison.

Daphne: You'll get no argument from me Lana.

Me: Well we got to go deliver all this gold over to Fort Knox in Kentucky.

Shaggy: Like yeah. That's a good spot for it.

Scooby: Reah.

Me: Take care of yourselves guys. And keep eating Shaggy.

Shaggy: Will do.

In Fort Knox, Kentucky we were at the gates with our newly found gold.

We stopped at a gate and I stood in front of a soldier.

Me: (Salutes) James Dean Knudson of Gotham Royal York requesting to make a deposit in gold for the U.S. Gold Reserves, sir!

Soldier: Proceed soldier. Thank you for your deposit.

I nod and the gate opened and go in. I had $500,000,000,000.00 in gold.

General: Where did you find all this gold soldier?

Me: Found it in Scorpion Ridge, New Mexico while investigating signals of Extraterrestrial Activity, sir!

General: Good work J.D. Thank you for bringing it to us.

Me: You're welcome General.

We salute and I left.

Steve, Laura and Max were each placed in three prisons for Life Without Parole. Max was placed in the Antarctica Prison, Laura was placed in the Mariana Trench Prison and Steve because he's the Mastermind was placed into the Moon Prison.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked, amazed and in awe.

Twilight Sparkle: WOW! So that's how Shaggy met Crystal.

Lola: Yep that was awesome.

Me: And it's how we helped Grundy cross over.

Grundy: Grundy remember that. That was amazing.

Nico: That is amazing. So that is what lead to the battles between you guys and the Legion of Doom?

Me: That's right. The Legion of Doom was really pissed at us because they thought that we killed Grundy. When in actuality we didn't.

Grundy: Grundy told Legion and they felt bad for it.

Nico: Wow.

Hawkgirl then heard a Pokemon cry.

She saw a Pidgeot.

Hawkgirl: A Pidgeot.

Nico: Wow! Oh and the poor thing hurt its wing.

Pidgeot: Yeah.

Hawkgirl: We'll heal you up.

We got to healing it.

Pidgeot: Thank you.

Hawkgirl: You're welcome.

Nico: Wanna come with us?

Pidgeot: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: What can you tell us about Steve, Laura and Max?

Me: Well these guys are greedy to the Nth Degree. They found an unearthed vein of gold hidden here under Scorpion Ridge and they wanted to mine it all for themselves.

I went over their history.

Steve is one of the three main antagonists of the Scooby-Doo franchise's eighth feature film Scooby-Doo and the Alien Invaders. He is a member of SALF, an organization made for the pursuit of aliens and disguised himself as an alien to raid the gold underground.

He was voiced by Mark Hamill, who is famous for voicing The Joker in the DC Animated Universe.

He works for SALF with his two colleagues Max and Laura. Steve is first seen in the station when Max heard something strange from the monitors. He and his friends are convinced that they're in contact with aliens. When the gang came across the station, Steve and his colleagues welcome them. As they talked, Velma saw some mud on his shoes (including the shoes of his colleagues), which makes her suspicious about them. As they spoke, they tell the gang that they might be in contact with aliens since they heard something on the monitors.

Steve and his friends then disguised themselves as aliens. They scared Scooby and Shaggy by abducting them, just before meeting Crystal and Amber, but when the gang enter the mine, Steve, Laura, and Max have their cover blown by Velma and their accomplices go to search for Shaggy and Scooby. Then, they finally revealed that they discovered the mine was full of gold and they wanted to use it for their own interest.

With the rest of the gang still their prisoners, the Fake Military Police Officers come back and tell them that they found real aliens, which they think was a hallucination because he, Laura, and Max are the aliens, but they realize that they were telling the truth. Realizing the aliens are far more valuable than the gold mine, Steve tries to capture Crystal and Amber with his bulldozer, while Laura tries to pry Max and their henchmen free, but thanks to Shaggy and Scooby, their plan fails as they both crash their bulldozer into his, causing it to topple and roll over, much to his discomfort.

Steve and Laura tried to escape the cave, but the gang manages to trap them with a net. The three SALF members and their henchmen are arrested by the police, Steve saying the ever popular cartoon phrase, "We would've gotten away with it if it hadn't have been for those meddling kids!", only for the police officer to furiously silence him as they're put into the van and sent to prison.

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Applejack: Why those greedy hoodlums!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: They deserved to be sent to prison.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: They got sentenced to life in federal prison with no possibility of parole.

Xenia: Geez!

Me: Yep. And we mined the gold and I deposited it into Fort Knox.

Camie: Nice.

Manaphy: I was the only one of the mascots back then.

May: You sure were.

Poromon: That is amazing that you were the first mascot.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: That was awesome for all of us.

Qin: Yep. How much was all that gold?

Me: Five hundred billion dollars.

Nico: Wow! That's a lot.

Me: Yep. Without a doubt that Steve, Laura and Max are coming to finish what they started. But they are in for the ultimate shock when they see all their gold gone.

Nico: It's not even there anymore.

Me: Nope. It's right down here.

We went through a cave and we found the equipment and the walls were smashed.

Me: This is where we found the gold and their equipment.

Camie: Wow.

Nico: Amazing.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began

shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Boris, Natasha, Max, Steve, and Laura) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Boris, Natasha, Max, Steve, and Laura, they're 200 yards away down that cave, and those three are still out to kill us.

Me: I'm gonna mash those three greedy shitheads into paste!

Nico: And we're sending Boris and Natasha right to Vypra when she comes

Lincoln: I've got some rockets to tie Boris and Natasha to. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red

tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Boris, Natasha, Max, Steve, and Laura.

We were walking through the cave and we're looking around for Boris, Natasha, Max, Steve, and Laura.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, Boris, Natasha, Max, Steve, and Laura should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw Boris and Natasha heading our way. Lincoln grabbed those two jerks and tied them up.

Nico: Boris and Natasha.

Lincoln: I hope Vypra chews you two criminals out for what you did!

Nico: They've done some pretty nasty things before, but freeing Max, Steve, and Laura from prison, this is considered the lowest and nastiest they've done!

Me: It's definitely a punishment worthy for them. Now, let's get after those shitheads!

Nico: Is this the first time you two are meeting us?

Natasha: (Russian Accent) Yes and we will make you suffer!

Boris: (Russian Accent) That's right!

Me: Boy I remember seeing you guys do everything you could to try and destroy Rocky and Bullwinkle.

Sakura Knudson: Boy that brings back so many memories. I loved watching you guys get thrashed by them back when I was a little girl.

Me: Good times.

Nico: Tell you what. You two tell us where those 3 are and we'll give you candy.

Natasha: Candy? Oh boy!

Me: Boy that was easy.

Boris: We can't resist sweets. Okay they are right down that cave. Coming for you.

Nico: Thanks.

Lincoln: Looks like we don't have to wait long. Here they come!

Then, we saw Max, Steve, and Laura heading for us, and they were out for blood. Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with fire surrounding it that protected all of us and Max, Steve, and Laura got so riled up, they banged their fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and their fists were all bruised as they screamed and howled in pain as they also got burned.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Man, that's painful, and the fire surrounding the barrier really hurt their fists bad.

Lincoln: They deserve it after what they've done.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hits Max, Steve, and Laura and sent them flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront Max, Steve, and Laura, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final moment of freedom.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for everything you tried to do the gang and to my girlfriend!

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Qadira Quicksand: And us as well.

Me: Hello you three. Long time no punch.

Laura: YOU!

Me: That's right! Us! The very team that kicked your butts back… lets see. I think it was back 5 years ago.

Laura: You're gonna get it for locking us up! It doesn't matter if you're teaming up with… (to Nico) I'm sorry. I don't believe we've had the pleasure of meeting before.

Nico: I'm Nico Chan. I joined up a day after you 3 were locked up.

Me: Lots of things have happened ever since we kicked your butts back then. We grew in numbers and more since then. Didn't watch us on TV in prison?

Max: We didn't have TV's in our cells!

Steve: They said traitors like us don't deserve anything! We were locked up in Solitary confinement!

Nico: You had it coming!

Me: You should have been doing your jobs at the SALF dishes instead of mining for gold!

Pidgeot charged at them and pecked them and then blasted them with a wind blast and blew them into a wall.

Xenia: Take that!

Qin: Oh and don't worry about the gold.

Max: Where is it!?

Me: We mined it and deposited it into Fort Knox.

Nico: Good luck trying to get it out of there.

Sora Takenouchi, Lisa Simpson, Homer, Danny Phantom, Yae, Princess What's Her Name, Julie Yamamoto, Ben, Gwen and Syd: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

GALWIT MYSTO RANGER!

They transformed!

Sora Takenouchi: LOVE OF THE PHOENIX! FIREBIRD ORANGE MYSTIC RANGER!

Lisa Simpson: RAINBOW OF THE CHAKRA! RAINBOW MYSTIC RANGER!

Homer: POWER OF THE SWEETS! NEON PINK MYSTIC RANGER!

Danny Phantom: DARKNESS OF THE GHOSTS! BLACK MYSTIC RANGER!

Yae: MIGHT OF THE MERMAIDS! NEON AQUA MYSTIC RANGER!

Princess What's-Her-Name: FLIGHT OF THE FAIRY! CRIMSON MYSTIC RANGER!

Julie: STRENGTH OF THE ROBOT! GREY MYSTIC RANGER!

Ben: POWER OF 1,000,000 ALIENS! BROWN MYSTIC GRANGER!

Gwen: MAGIC OF ANODYNE! NEON PURPLE MYSTIC RANGER!

Syd Chang: NATURE OF THE DRYAD! SPRING GREEN MYSTIC RANGER!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Camie: That is cool!

Max then saw a certain someone and paled.

Max: (nerously smiles) Oh. Hey, Grundy. Well, looks like you got brought back to life. So, how about we let bygones be bygones, huh?

Max then tried to run only for Grundy to grab him

Grundy: Grundy not happy with you for abandoning Grundy.

Me: Shouldn't have done that to him.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: Now he is in hot water.

Grundy: GRUNDY SMASH!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Xenia: Take that!

Qin: And this!

Qin went and grabbed Laura and bashed her all over with intense fury!

Grundy: GRUNDY SMASH!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Xenia: Take that!

Qin: And this!

Qin went and grabbed Laura and bashed her all over with intense fury!

Taro: (To Laura) If you had any sense, you'd stand down.

Laura: NEVER! Not until you all pay for what you did to us!

Qin: Then you brought this on yourselves.

Taro fired his Donblaster and blasted Laura, Steve and Max all over.

Fluttershy: YOU! GREAT! BIG! MEANIES! (SCREAMS)

Me: UH OH!

Fluttershy then flew at Steve and bashed him all over in his face and really let him have it!

Then she rolled and smashed him onto the ground left and right and spun around fast and threw him into the air and flew after him and bashed him more in his face and then bashed him all over with intense brutality! She then bashed him into the ground and Max was a MASSIVELY BRUTALLY MANGLED UP MESS!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Xenia: BRUTAL!

Nico: They didn't even hurt any animals. Yet.

Lola: No but to Fluttershy all life even the Earth is sacred.

Fluttershy grinned nervously.

Lincoln: Way to go Flutters!

Derpy Hooves: Yeah! Way to go!

Camie: Yeah!

Cheese Monster: As a fellow Scooby Doo Monster, I'll attack next.

He fired waves of cheese and drenched them!

Camie: Take that!

Varie: And Nico don't even think of licking them.

Qin: I agree there!

Nico: Okay okay that would be gross.

Poromon: Can I lick them?

Nico: Go for it.

He went and did so and it was funny.

Camie: Okay that is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Juri (Yu Yu Hakusho): That is awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Poromon licked Laura's cheek.

Poromon: Yummy!

Laura: (LAUGHS) Okay that felt tasty and fun.

Xenia: Funny.

Qin; It sure is funny.

Poromon licked Steve's cheek.

Poromon: Yummy.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Go guys!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Suddenly, Qadira Quicksand's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a sandy brown energy with stars, sand, quicksand, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Max, Steve, and Laura, she left sandy brown energy, stars, sand, quicksand, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Qadira Quicksand: Even though we're not dealing with any clones of Mystery Inc's enemies at the moment, you three breaking out of prison is something we're not going to stand for, and after everything we heard about you, you're heading back to prison where you'll stay there and rot away for all I care.

Suddenly, Qadira Quicksand is surrounded by a massive vortex of sandy brown energy with stars, sand, and quicksand surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Max, Steve, and Laura: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna get messy.

Lincoln: I hope she puts them through Hell.

But, Max, Steve, and Laura went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but they got hit hard by blasts of sand that exploded and sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Qadira Quicksand emerged, but she was changed

forever.

Qadira Quicksand grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sandy brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a sandy brown energy aura with stars, sand, quicksand, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a gas cloud with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sand, Quicksand, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sand, Quicksand, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Qadira Quicksand has on a brown sleeveless crop top, brown sleeveless vest, brown skirt with the Sand Dopant symbol on it, brown pants, brown legwarmers, brown sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sand, quicksand, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Quicksand Dopant surrounded by stars, sand, and quicksand and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Qadira Quicksand felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Qadira Quicksand has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring

on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Qadira Quicksand's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sandy brown energy, stars, sand, quicksand, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Qadira Quicksand's Cosmic Eternal Sandstorm Quicksand Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Sandstorm Quicksand Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Quicksand Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Qadira Quicksand has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with brown gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji with sand drops in between the kanji below the Quicksand Dopant symbol that said, "Qadira Quicksand, Embodiment of The Quicksand Dopant, Warrior and Master of Quicksand, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Quickspine, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sand, Quicksand, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カディラ・クイックサンド、流砂ドーパントの化身、流砂の戦士でありマスター、宇宙の真の不滅で強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、クイックスパインの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして砂、流砂、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Qadira Quicksand has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-QUICKSAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DESERT SANDSTORM QUICKSAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DESERT SANDSTORM QUICKSAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DESERT SANDSTORM QUICKSAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Qadira Quicksand's Super Angel-Quicksand Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Max, Steve, and Laura saw it, they went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Qadira Quicksand fired a massive barrage of sandy brown energy, stars, sand, quicksand, phoenixes, and angels which hits Max, Steve, and Laura and sent them flying into another wall, they got back out, but now, they were enraged.

Qadira Quicksand: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Desert

Sandstorm Quicksand Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Desert Sandstorm Quicksand Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you goddamn assholes, you better be ready for the beating of your miserable lives.

Serena Honoua: But, not before I also transform as well and I'm so looking forward to making you three scream in agony and pain.

Me: Oh, this is gonna be good.

Suddenly, Serena Honoua's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Max, Steve, and Laura, she left red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Serena Honoua: Everything I heard from J.D. about you three is true, you three are nothing but rotten selfish good-for-nothing crooks who don't care about anyone except for your own selfish greed, Boris and Natasha made a huge mistake busting you three out, and they're already getting told off by Vypra. You three are heading back to prison where you'll stay there and rot away for all I care.

Suddenly, Serena Honoua is surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Max, Steve, and Laura: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna get messy.

Lincoln: The Firebird of Justice is going to burn those three to ashes.

But, Max, Steve, and Laura went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but they got hit hard by blasts of fire that exploded and sent them flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Serena Honoua emerged, but she was changed forever.

Serena Honoua grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sandy brown orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a flame with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Serena Honoua has on a red sleeveless two-piece bikini, red fabric around her waist, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Phoenix the Firebird surrounded by stars, fire, and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Serena Honoua felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with yellow tips on the large red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Serena Honoua has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Serena Honoua's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Serena Honoua's Cosmic Eternal Infernal Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Infernal Firestorm Firebird Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Phoenix the Firebird etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Serena Honoua has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below Phoenix the Firebird that said, "Serena Honoua, Voluptuous Beach-Goer of Costa Rica, Ambassador of Phoenix the Firebird, Warrior and Master of Fire, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Catherine, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セリーナ・ホノウア、コスタリカの官能的なビーチ好き、火の鳥フェニックスの大使、戦士であり火の達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙

の戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、キャサリンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、フェニックス、天使の達人

Serena Honoua has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX THE FIREBIRD-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM FIREBIRD FURY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM FIREBIRD FURY PHOENIX GOD ANGELJUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM FIREBIRD FURY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Serena Honoua's Super Angel-Phoenix the Firebird-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Max, Steve, and Laura saw it, they went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Serena Honoua fired a massive barrage of red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hits Max, Steve, and Laura and sent them flying into another wall, they got back out, but now, they were enraged.

Serena Honoua: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Firebird Fury Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Firebird Fury Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, now it's high-time we give you three the beating of your lives.

Suddenly, Max, Steve, and Laura got hit hard by blasts of fire and explosives.

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Lincoln: That certainly wasn't me or you, J.D.

Me: Nope. (Smirks) But, I know one God Sibling capable of that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and flower clip in her hair, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, necklace with pearls and red gem for the pendant, red skirt, white bridal gloves, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white long-sleeved trenchcoats with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, and Explosions, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel with stars reflecting off them, and holstered on her back is a massive golf greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blades, large gold angel faces built into both sides of the hilts, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for the guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Felicia Knudson, God Sibling of Explosions.

Me: Aw yeah, I knew it was her alright! Our demolitions expert.

Sakura Knudson, Elaine Knudson, Marlene Knudson, Helena Knudson, Sophia Knudson, Morgana Knudson, Emily Knudson, Abigail Knudson, Avery Knudson, Grace Knudson, Maria Knudson, Selena Knudson, Caitlin Knudson, Lunaria Knudson, Evelyn Knudson, Valerie Knudson, Arlene Knudson, Melanie Knudson, Celine Knudson, Clara Knudson, Megan Knudson, Carly Knudson, Beth Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Rachel Knudson, Carrie Knudson, Alicia Knudson, Aurora Knudson, Colleen Knudson, Valencia Knudson, Natalie Knudson, Hayley Knudson, Michelle Knudson, Sumner, and Patti: Felicia?!

Felicia Knudson: Yep, Felicia Knudson, God Sibling of Explosions, reporting for duty.

Sakura Knudson: It's so good to see you again, sis. Now, where were we?

Me: Oh yeah, kicking your ass and sending you straight to Hell for what you've done.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And here I thought we wouldn't have to deal with you three ever again.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, it looks like you three refuse to learn. Okay, then, it's time for a major asskicking!

Lincoln, Qadira Quicksand, Serena Honoua, Felicia Knudson, Shaggy, and I went after Max, Steve, and Laura, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental

Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Max, Steve, and Laura, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Qadira Quicksand, Serena Honoua, Felicia Knudson, Shaggy, and I attacked them hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Max, Steve, and Laura even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Max, Steve, and Laura: (ENRAGED GROWL) WE'LL FUCKING KILL YOU ALL!

Max, Steve, and Laura charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of energy, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit them and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Felicia Knudson and Lincoln fired blasts of fire and explosives at them and they got burned badly, then, Lincoln fired massive blasts of rainbow fire at Max, Steve, and Laura, and he was really getting messed up, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked Max, Steve, and Laura and they got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, to curse you three forever.

Lincoln used a dark magic spell.

Lincoln: (CHANTING AN INCANTATION)

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND DEMONS AND DEVILS SWIRL AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Max, Steve, and Laura, Now the future is a cold nightmare!

Our spines literally had ice running down them, and Lincoln chanted a dark magic spell and he fired three blasts of darkness and demons which hit Max, Steve, and Laura, and they let out bloodcurdling screams as Stars of Satan appeared on their foreheads, and their eyes turned black and they let out even more bloodcurdling screams as memories of their deeds and greed came back to haunt them, and Lincoln tied them up and sent them to The Uranus Prison and threw them in separate cells in Super-Maximum Security Solitary Confinement. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Qadira Quicksand's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century Backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large brown orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings are permanent, and Serena Honoua's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century Backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive red angel wings are permanent.

Brittney: I knew Lincoln was going to use one of his dark magic spells and curses for this.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Qadira Quicksand and Serena Honoua and they kissed me all over the place, and when they were done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We not only tied up Boris and Natasha and sent them to Vypra, but we also took down Max, Steve, and Laura and sent them back to prison, but not before I cursed them with my Mammon's Dark Greed Vengeance Curse, and I added in some awesome additions. Now, they will be tormented forever by memories of their misdeeds.

Me: Brutal.

Lincoln: They deserved it. (To Felicia Knudson) And it's so good to see you again, Felicia.

Felicia Knudson: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you, our sisters, Varie, and Mom and Dad again, J.D.

Me: You too, sis.

Lincoln went up to Felicia Knudson and he hugged her, and Felicia Knudson is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Felicia Knudson: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Felicia Knudson, God Sibling of Explosions, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she is an awesome and very powerful girl with immense and extremely powerful explosion and fire powers and immense control over explosions and she's also a demolitions expert and master of explosives. But, here's the one thing that's bound to blow your minds and leave you flabbergasted: she's also the younger sister of J.D., Sakura, Elaine, Helena, Sophia, Avery, Emily, Abigail, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Evelyn, Marlene, Gianna, Arlene, Melanie, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Rachel, Carrie, Alicia, Aurora, Colleen, Natalie, Hayley, Valencia, Michelle, and Valerie, and just like J.D., Sakura, Helena, Sophia, Emily, Abigail, Avery, Grace, Selena, Maria, Caitlin, Morgana, Lunaria, Marlene, Valerie, Gianna, Melanie, Arlene, Celine, Clara, Megan, Carly, Beth, Natalie, Carrie, Rachel, Alicia, Colleen, Aurora, Natalie, Hayley, Valencia, Michelle, and all of us, she was exposed to cosmic radiation and she gained omnipotent power as strong as ours and she also became an extremely powerful master of not just Explosions, but also Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Darkness, Light, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Gravity, Nature, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Light Magic, Aurora, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Moonlight, and she also grew and sprouted massive rainbow angel wings and her eyes turned red and they also glow red: The Glare of Justice, and she became an extremely powerful force of justice and hope to all.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Yep, she's just as powerful as me and she defended Lincoln with an extremely fierce passion and she also trained him a lot and she also had added assistance from me as well, and she also knows how to give Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies an extremely powerful beatdown and they should know better than to underestimate her because she's also extremely strong, fast, and agile: a true warrior and tactician in the fields of battle. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and flower hair accessory, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and when he comes of age, he will marry her, and she hates the jerks and all irredeemable villains, monsters, tyrants, bastards, bitches, and assholes with a blazing hot passion and she's also an expert when it comes to humiliating jerks and torturing criminals, and if you get her mad, WATCH OUT OR THE WRATH OF THE GOD SIBLING OF EXPLOSIONS WILL BLOW YOU INTO A MILLION PIECES!

Everyone gasped.

Nico: Oh shit, so that means, if they piss her off by attacking her man… !

Lincoln: She'll blow the jerks apart by throwing sticks of dynamite at them and leave them as scattered body parts, and now that you're here, Felicia.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Felicia Knudson in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Felicia Knudson: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Felicia Knudson with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Felicia Knudson: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Felicia Knudson.

Felicia Knudson had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Felicia Knudson had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Nico: And Ty? You and Matt did good yesterday.

Ty Rux: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Matt: It sure was.

Camie: Yep.

Qin: It was awesome.

Me: Yep and Lincoln that was a scary curse you put on them.

Lincoln: It sure was.

Nico: Nice job, Pidgeot.

Pidgeot: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Qin: It sure was

Poromon: From one bird mascot to another, would you like some beer?

Pidgeot: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poliwag did the Puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Pidgeot: Nice try.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poromon: Would you like to go flying with me later?

Pidgeot: Sure. That would be fun.

Camie: Awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Grundy: Grundy happy now!

Me: Great!

Tristan: Awesome!

Camie: Yeah! Boy that was awesome!

Xenia: I'm glad those three monsters are locked up again.

Camie: And with a terrible curse on them.

Crystal: Serves them right for going after me.

Me: That is for sure.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: Their greed ended up becoming their downfall. Now it was all for nothing. Thanks to us EVERYONE knows that there is life beyond Earth. And we are friends with many people beyond Earth and they are happy about that.

Nico: That is too true.

Camie: Yep.

Ax: Including me.

Me: Yep.

Starfire: Including me and my kind too.

Lola: Yeah.

Kara (Di-Gata): That's right and me too.

Arkayna: As well as me and my friends.

Aerrow: And me too.

Me: That's right.

Optimus Prime: Don't forget me and my fellow Autobots.

Nico: I think everyone got the idea.

Optimus Prime: You're right.

Daphne: We get the idea Nico.

Nico: Yeah. Now to battle the Anothers.

Eli: Yep. Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! This is gonna be a stinky one! We have Another Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich, Soup Squad, Mysterio, Whiplash, Miranda Frost, Jackson Chappell, Fault Zone, Slug King, Peanut Onion Sundae, Triple Gooberberry Sunrise Sundae, Scrappy Rex, Dr. Fetus, and Hamburger People & Mustard Men

WE GASPED!

Nico: Wait what!? What were the last bunch?

Eli: Peanut Onion Sundae, Triple Gooberberry Sunrise Sundae, Scrappy Rex, Dr. Fetus, and Hamburger People & Mustard Men

Nico: Oh good god! SpongeBob's sundae!?

Lily: And a Triple Gooberberry Sunrise Sundae? That very sundae that made SpongeBob and Patrick get an ice cream headache hangover?! Whoa! I've always wanted to try one of those.

Nico: So one's an ordinary sundae. The other is gross.

Lily: Yep.

Qin: Oh boy. This is gonna be silly.

Nico: Yep. Who's up?

Me: Derpy Hooves, Catharina Cheese, Crimson Napalm, Hilda Limburger, Cheese Sandwich, Amira Farooqi, Yusei, Devon, Juni Cortez, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, Gingka, Alicia Apple Bloom, Seline Sweetie Belle, Sina Scootaloo, Dana Diamond Tiara and Silvia Silver Spoon.

Nico: COOL! I'll be eating the cheeses and soups.

Devon: Don't forget the sundaes.

Lana: I'll eat the stinky sundae.

Lily: I'll eat the Triple Gooberberry Sunrise.

Me: Also Fred remember in the National Exaggerator how the Hamburger People and the Mustard Men were invading?

Fred Jones: Yeah.

Me: Well we have them in the M.O.E.

Fred Jones: That is funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Supernova Zap: It sure is!

Then Supernova Zap's cutie mark started glowing.

Me: Supernova Zap's cutie mark is glowing! That can only mean one thing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich, Soup Squad, Mysterio, Whiplash, Miranda Frost, Jackson Chappell, Fault Zone, Slug King, Peanut Onion Sundae, Triple Gooberberry Sunrise Sundae, Scrappy Rex, Dr. Fetus, and Hamburger People & Mustard Men.

Qin: WHOA!

Lana: AWESOME!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome!

Another Cheese Reaper: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with periwinkle hair and blue eyes and she had blue and purple clothes and had star angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Supernova Zap's cutie mark on it and it was also on her skirt and she also had a star sword in her hand.

Serena Supernova Zap: Serena Supernova Zap - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Supernova Zap.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Serena Supernova Zap: Same here. I'm also a great pop singer, dancer and songwriter and I'm also a master of the stars and the forces of the universe.

Me: Wow! Interstellar awesome fun.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! That is so amazing.

Supernova Zap: Boy that is so awesome that you are so much like me.

Serena Supernova Zap: I know. I think it's cool too.

Me: By the way is the Another Cheese Monster friendly or hostile?

Serena Supernova Zap: Friendly and she is a great cheese master

too.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico ate all the cheeses and soups. Lana was eating the sundae made by SpongeBob and Lily had the Triple Gooberberry sunrise and it was so tasty and she ate it really fast!

Lily burped!

Lily: Ahh! That was so good!

Nico: Wow!

Lana: I'll say! You made a great sundae SpongeBob!

SpongeBob: You mean the ugly sundae?

Lana: You got that right!

Lana's breath then hit my nose. Then…

SLAP!

It slapped my face and then stuck its fingers in my nose.

POW!

It punched me in my face!

But then I GOT REALLY SICK AND THEN…

(EXTREMELY LONG PROJECTILE VOMIT STREAM!)

I THREW UP ALL OVER MAY!

I INNUNDATED HER IN VOMIT!

I stopped 30 seconds later and she was drenched in vomit!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! THAT SUNDAE SMELLS HORRIBLE!

I looked at May.

Me: (GASP) OH MY GOD! I'm sorry May!

May: It's alright.

Mung: Oh that is disgusting.

Mung threw up all over May too! Then Chowder too!

May was REALLY COVERED IN THROW UP!

May: You have GOT TO BE KIDDING ME!

Lily: UH OH! BRAIN FREEZE! OH MAN THAT HURTS!

Me: That's what happens when you eat ice cream too fast.

Maria: I should probably summon backup. (TURNS DIAL) TORCHWICK FURY 6!

She summoned Roman Torchwick, Gazolagezola, Splashing Whale Raider, Olden Pony, Devo the Cursed and Boreas!

Qin: YEAH!

Roman Torchwick: Whoa! Why is May covered in vomit?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Maria: I'll wash you off May.

Maria did so and washed her off.

Maria cleaned her up good.

May: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Nico: You okay babe?

May: Much better now.

Qin: Good.

Melon Mint: We're glad.

Then Melon Mint's cutie mark was glowing.

Me: Melon Mint's cutie Mark is glowing. We know what that means.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: All we can do is wait.

Xenia: Yep.

Qin: This will be fun.

Nico: Any minute now.

But then…

SPLAT!

Nico got completely inundated in cheese sauce!

HE WAS DRENCHED IN CHEESE!

Nico: CHEESE!

Nico licked himself.

May and the mascots helped out and licked him all over.

Nico: YUMMY! OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Poromon: OVER THERE!

We saw ANOTHER CHEESE MONSTER!

Me: Another Cheese Monster!

Nico: I'm DEFINITELY GOING TO EAT HIM!

Xenia: Go get him!

Another Cheese Monster: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some fun.

She reverted back and was a girl with red hair and pink eyes, red and green clothes pink angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Melon Mint's Cutie Mark on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a samurai sword in her hands.

Melody Melon Mint: Melody Melon Mint - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Melon Mint.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Melon Mint: Awesome to meet my legacy.

Melody Melon Mint: Same here and I'm also an amazing cheese maker as well as a fruit maker.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Cheese and fruit. Awesome combo.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Melody Melon Mint: No he didn't. Buried him in a massive pile of watermelons all over him.

Xenia: Wow! That was awesome!

Camie: Nice!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired waves of light and separated her.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now lets grill this cheese monster!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: (GETS OUT CHEESE MONSTER'S RIDEWATCH) SAY CHEESE!

May: (GETS OUT GLOMBURGER CHEESE'S RIDEWATCH) SAY CHEESE!

Maria: (GETS OUT LIMBURGER CHEESE SANDWICH'S RIDEWATCH) SAY CHEESE!

Catharina Cheese: (GETS OUT LIKE ANGEL PHANTOM ANGELITE'S RIDEWATCH) LETS LIGHT THEM UP!

They fired waves of light and cheese with Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich and Soup Squad's powers and smashed and drenched it all over!

Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall came.

Nico: Nice team Emperor Z!

Emperor Z: Thanks Nico. It really sparkles.

Me: It sure does!

Nico: You just missed us meeting Supernova Zap's Embodiment.

Emperor Z: I actually felt it. Nice to meet you Serena.

Serena Supernova Zap: Same here.

?: That is cool!

Crystal Snail came.

Me: Crystal Snail!

Qin: Whoa!

Crystal Snail: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Nico: Crystal Kurotsuki!

Crystal Kurotsuki: Yep. Lets get him.

She fired a blast of light and blasted the Another.

Nico: I'll take it from here!

Nico jumped and ATE THE ANOTHER MONSTER IN ONE BITE!

Nico: (GULP)

Nico burped!

Nico: Ahh! (LOUD BELCH!)

He burped again and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Boy Nico you REALLY ate him good!

Nico: I'll say!

Nico was stuffed as a Thanksgiving turkey!

Crystal Kurotsuki: Nico sure loves his cheese!

Qin: Yep.

Gary Slithered over to her.

Gary: Meow.

Crystal Kurotsuki: Hey Gary.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Gary likes you because you're a fellow snail.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Sorry to ask but…

Crystal Kurotsuki: I am naked yes.

I put on my blind man glasses and Nico and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Crystal Kurotsuki: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had blue eyes and had extra eyes on stalks on her head and she had purple angel wings and had a symbol that looked like a crystal with a snail in front of it.

Crystal Kurotsuki: (Groans) That really hurt. (Sees herself) GaH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her an awesome purple outfit and she had an awesome crystal sword.

Crystal Kurotsuki: Wow! This is cool!

May: And I didn't get hit!

Crystal Kurotsuki: I agree there!

Qin: Yeah!

Catharina Cheese: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Crystal Kurotsuki: When me and Nico had a grilled cheese sandwich eating contest and we tied. First ever.

Qin: I remember that.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Me: Boy no kidding!

Nico: Yep. I'd hug you but I'm too fat and full to do so.

Crystal then hugged him but then…

LOUD LONG FART!

Nico released a massive loud long fart and he deflated like a balloon!

Nico: (BLUSHES IN EMBARRASSMENT) OH Pardon me!

Crystal Kurotsuki: No worries.

Poliwag: That's one way to lose weight!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico and Crystal hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Crystal Kurotsuki: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Catharina Cheese, Crimson Napalm, Hilda Limburger, Cheese Sandwich, and Amira Farooqi are heading back to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, this time, it's to help Alex Sanders break the time loop that he's been caught in thanks to the diary in his new desk, and after that, we're going to destroy Herrscher of the Void from Honkai Impact 3rd who's gotten into a fight with Athena's Saints, and we'll be meeting them as well.

Lincoln: Looks like we're back in The Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, this time, it's to help Alex Sanders break the time warp that he's been caught in thanks to the diary in his new desk.

Adrienne Midnight: That's right. In Dear Diary, I'm Dead, that mysterious diary that was in Alex Sanders' desk predicted his death, and in the end, the diary not only predicted his doom, but it also made sure he doesn't have a future. Alex was eventually caught in a time warp and is forever doomed to relive the pages of the diary over and over as a permanent resident of The Nightmare Room.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: This isn't good.

Lincoln: It isn't, we've got to help Alex Sanders break the time warp and destroy the diary.

Derpy Hooves: Right. But, how can we do that?

Lincoln: This is serious dark magic we're dealing with, so I've got a spell to destroy the time warp and it'll also destroy the diary forever.

We met up with Alex Sanders and he got out the diary in the desk, and Lincoln chanted an incantation and fired a beam of light which hit the diary and destroyed it along with ending the time warp forever.

Lincoln: That was a close one. Now, onto the next matter, we got word that Herrscher of the Void from Honkai Impact 3rd is here, and I also got huge news: Mako, your brother and the rest of Athena's Saints are here.

Mako Pegasus: Wait, my brother's here? Along with the rest of Athena's Saints?! Awesome!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and white headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless white crop top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, black skirt, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, ghosts, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an inverted pentagram and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Anne Dusana, Ghost Queen of Colorado.

Anne Dusana: That's right, and I got the girls away from that genocidal deity, and Mako's brother, Pegasus Seiya and his team, are already busy fighting her.

Lincoln: Let's give them a hand. Mako, shall we?

Mako Pegasus: Of course.

Suddenly, Lincoln's gold chestplate on his chest harness glowed with gold light, and then, Lincoln was adorned in his Thunderbird God Cloth with elaborate gold armor and gold mask and his massive white angel wings were covered in gold armor, and Mako Pegasus adorned herself in the white and blue version of Pegasus Seiya's Pegasus Cloth.

Lincoln: Alright, let's get going and help Pegasus Seiya and his team with Herrscher of the Void.

Me: This is so going to be awesome!

Nico: And we also get to meet Pegasus Seiya and his team as well, and they also knew Lincoln who also happens to be a member of Athena's Saints. Just how many other surprises does he have to share with us?

Me: We've only just begun, Nico.

We flew off, and there we saw our target, Herrscher of The Void, and she's already fighting against Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki.

Lincoln: There they are. Let's give them a hand.

Lincoln fired a blast of Cosmos which hit Herrscher of the Void real hard.

Pegasus Seiya: Lincoln? Mako?

Lincoln: Hey, Seiya, is this private or can the rest of us join?

Pegasus Seiya: Nice to see you guys again, and you also brought the rest of Team Loud Phoenix Storm with you?

Me: That he did, and it's an honor to meet you, Seiya.

Pegasus Seiya: Same here, J.D., but we'll have to save the chit-chat for later.

Sylvester: Right, we've still got work to do.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've caused enough trouble, Herrscher of The Void, and now, it's time for you to die. Come on, team, let's tear this genocidal deity apart.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix

Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Derpy Hooves' team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ms. Cheerilee's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Eternal Night Dream Morpheus's Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Peaceful Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into

Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Herrscher of The Void, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Herrscher of The Void's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Herrscher of The Void into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her godly powers, superhuman strength, and superhuman abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Herrscher of The Void except for her clothes, and he banished her to The Black Gates. We all cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Lincoln's Thunderbird God Cloth and Mako's Pegasus God Cloth came off and changed back into a Thunderbird and Pegasus.

Lincoln: That's it for Herrscher of The Void.

Phoenix Ikki: You got that right, and it's great to see you and Mako again, Lincoln, but you've really grown a lot.

Dragon Shiryu: It has been seven years since we last met, and you were only a kid back then.

Lincoln: I've grown and evolved a whole lot in the seven years since we last met, and after we defeated Hades back then.

Andromeda Shun: It has.

Mako Pegasus: And Hades came back after we defeated him seven years ago, but he was still no match for us, Lincoln, Taylor Kamiyama, and I defeated him for good and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates forever.

Pegasus Seiya: Lady Athena told us about that, and good riddance to Hades for good.

Nico: After everything Lincoln told us about him, he deserved it.

Lincoln: You said it. (To Anne Dusana) And it's so good to see you again, Anne.

Anne Dusana: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Anne.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Anne Dusana who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Anne Dusana was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Anne Dusana: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Anne Dusana and he hugged her, and Anne Dusana is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Anne Dusana: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really

grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Anne Dusana, Ghost Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful ghost dark angel and queen of a massive ghost clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of dark spirits brought to Earth by a Satanic worshipper seven years ago. Unlike regular ghosts, Anne was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of ghosts, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first ghost queen of her massive ghost clan, and she destroyed the Satanic worshippers who menaced her clan. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Anne for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Scoots showed up and tried to kill us, but she was no match for us and we pulverized that old goat and wedgied her by her panties on a tree branch in front of The Lansing Maximum Security Nuthouse, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Nico: Wow, messing with someone with ghost powers is never a good idea.

Lincoln: But, Scoots never ever learns her lesson, which is why she deserved to be sent to The Black Gates for all the trouble she's caused, and now that you're here, Anne.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Anne Dusana in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Anne Dusana: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Anne Dusana with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Anne Dusana: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Anne Dusana, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Anne Dusana's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Anne Dusana had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Chiharu Mizutani, Kana Fujisaki, Kieri Misa, and Mami Sawada from Tottemo Harem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Chiharu Mizutani, Kana Fujisaki, Kieri Misa, and Mami Sawada from Tottemo Harem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Chiharu Mizutani: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Chiharu Mizutani and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Herrscher of the Void, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a

Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark

of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Chiharu Mizutani: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Chiharu Mizutani: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chiharu Mizutani, Kana Fujisaki, Kieri Misa, and Mami Sawada with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were glad we ended the time warp Alex Sanders was caught in by the diary, and they were also shocked to find out the villain we went after was Herrscher of the Void from Honkai Impact 3rd who's gotten into a fight with Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously beating her and Lincoln absorbing her and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Anne Dusana have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town, and Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki were also welcomed as new members of the team.

Maria: Whoa, so Alex was caught in a time warp because of a cursed diary.

Lincoln: He was forced to relive the pages of that diary over and over again thus getting sent to The Nightmare Room.

Me: Yep, but after Lincoln ended the curse, we helped Pegasus Seiya and the Saints take care of Herrscher of the Void.

Nico: And we now have them as new members of the team.

Equuleus Shoko: You said it.

---

After we helped Alex Sanders end the time warp by destroying the cursed diary and meeting Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki and destroying Herrscher of the Void, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Anne Dusana saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Anne Dusana: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anne, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anne Dusana: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how

strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Anne Dusana: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, we heard the doorbell ring.

Sumner: Come in.

Helena Knudson went to the doors and opened them, and when we saw who came in, my jaw, along with my mom, dad, and Sakura's jaws dropped to the floor: it was our relatives from Colorado.

CLANG!

Eli closed our jaws.

Sumner: Dad?!

Me: Grandpa?!

Dean Knudson: Hey, how's my son and grandson?

We were literally that stunned.

Patti: Wow, all of you came from Colorado?! What for?

Helena Knudson: As soon as all of us were finally back, we made a plan to call all our relatives from Colorado, and we told them everything that all of us have returned.

Me: Wow.

Patti's Mom: Yep, and we're going to be throwing a huge party at Lynn's Table to celebrate this huge reunion.

Patti: Wait, what?! Uh, Lincoln, did my daughters know about this?

Lincoln: I didn't even ask them, Mrs. Knudson.

Sakura Knudson: I didn't either, but wow!

Nico: A huge party and reunion, this is going to be good.

Eli: This is going to be awesome meeting all of big bro's relatives.

Nico: We met his parents and Sakura, and in the past few days, we met the other God Siblings, and now we're meeting the rest of J.D.'s family from Colorado, and as always: SERGIO CASAGRANDE, YOU'RE FORBIDDEN FROM ATTENDING!

Sergio: (GROWLS)

We got a shower and we went to Lynn's Table, and we were having a really fun time, and Eli, Nico, and the rest of the team talked with our relatives, and my grandparents, cousins, aunts, and uncles on Mom and Dad's side also had their fun clobbering the jerks, and they made Flip curse like crazy.

?: Hey, you starting the party without me?

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and light blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a sky blue shirt, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, sky blue skirt, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, earth, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an inverted pentagram and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Tori Beifong, Gene-Slammer of Motormaster, Crumplezone, Thunderhoof, Breakdown, Nitro Zeus, Underbite, Bonecrusher, Bisk, Grindor, Scowl, Transit, Gold Wubbox, Buzzinga and Knurv.

Toph: Sis?!

Tori Beifong: Yep, that's right, and it's so good to see you and Toph again, Lincoln.

Suddenly, when Marv and Harry saw Tori Beifong, Marv screamed like a little girl and wet his pants!

Lincoln went up to Tori Beifong and he hugged her, and Tori Beifong is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tori Beifong: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Tori Beifong, Gene-Slammer of Motormaster, Crumplezone, Thunderhoof, Breakdown, Nitro Zeus, Underbite, Bonecrusher, Bisk, Grindor, Scowl, Transit, Gold Wubbox, Buzzinga and Knurv, she's my Guardian Angel from China and classmate in English, but she's also a beautiful and deadly Earthbender with seismic sense like her sister, Toph Beifong, and only Tori knew this, but Toph and I ended up going on a date together in a restaurant which resulted in us kissing each other on the lips. Tori has black hair, sky blue shirt, and skirt. I made Tori and Toph beautiful necklaces, and to show thanks, they kissed me on the lips, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry Toph and Tori along with the rest of my harem. Tori hates The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they tried to steal their parents' fortune, only for Toph, Tori, and I to use our Earthbending to flatten them like pancakes and then sent them flying out of here and into the hands of the cops and thrown right back in jail.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Damn, that's incredible, and that explains why Marv screamed like a little girl again and he wet his pants.

Eli: Wait, that also means Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì isn't the only one with seismic sense.

Mulan Zhèngyìdòushì: (Chinese Accent) That's right, Tori also has that power as well, and I hadn't forgotten about that day she, Toph, and Lincoln used their Earthbending to flatten Marv and Harry like pancakes and send them flying out of the house and into the hands of the police.

Lincoln: You were laughing hysterically when we showed you what we did to those two boobs, Mulan, it was too hilarious, and now that you're here, Tori.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Tori Beifong in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Tori Beifong: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Tori Beifong with sky blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Tori Beifong: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tori Beifong.

Tori Beifong had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Tori Beifong had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Flip: UGH, GROSS!

Sebastian eventually let all Hell loose on Flip by summoning demons who tore at him and he bellowed out with pain, and he did the same to NO MA'AM, Peggy Bundy, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy as the demons tore into them too.

Sebastian Mendez: That was for trying to kill me back in Chicago in the past, you nasty pigs!

Me: Whoa, I certainly don't want to know what those morons tried to do to you in the past, but given their reprehensible nature and dumb antics in the past, they must've done something to piss you off in a huge way.

After the reunion party and helping my relatives settle into their new home, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy

Gillis are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Acxa: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Acxa, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis are in your harem, Linky.

The Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Ets: You can thank me for that one.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Acxa, Katie "Pidge" Holt, and Amy Gillis, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and

soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Luna came in and she looked really tired and she looked like she was about to explode into tears.

Otto Rocket: You Okay Luna?

Me: You look tired. Are you feeling alright?

Then Luna came and sat on the couch and then she broke down crying.

She cried hard and then massive jets of tears erupted out of her eyes and I opened an umbrella and tears bounced off it.

Me: Luna!

Sam S.L.: Luna! Are you alright! What's wrong?

Luna: I HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE DUDES!

Nico: What was it about?

Luna: I DREAMT THAT SAM WENT ON A HOMICIDAL RAGE AND KILLED EVERYONE IN MY FAMILY AND EVERYONE I KNOW! (WAILING HARD)

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Sam S.L.: LUNA I would NEVER do that to you!

Me: Yeah! Sam would never do that to the one person who loved her more than anything!

Nico: You must've been thinking of her fraud parents.

Luna: (Sniffles) Yeah I probably was.

Nico: I've been reading on Dream Analysis techniques too.

Me: Nice.

Stacy Bolton: That is awesome. But Luna you don't have to worry about them. We gave them the black gates.

Sam S.L.: Yeah they are gone forever. I would never be like that!

Nico: They can rot in hell.

Qin: I agree!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah I agree!

Xenia: Good riddance.

Lana: Guys look!

We saw on TV a huge news story!

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan reporting to you live where 710 Terrorist Factions living under Gotham Royal York have been arrested and the FBI and Law Enforcements all over the city have caught a grand total of 834,323 members of all 710 members of them.

WE GASPED!

Katherine Mulligan: Team Loud Phoenix Storm's ground penetrating radar was able to find them all and the FBI and government arrested all of them.

Stacy Bolton: Did a single person do this?

Me: I don't think so.

Sheila and Tom then came in and they were dripping in sweat they were really exhausted.

Me: Whoa you two are exhausted.

Xenia: No kidding.

Sheila and Tom crashed onto the sofa and they were really tired!

Hotlink: Wanna talk about it?

Sheila: (YAWNS) Yeah it was so exhausting.

Tom Lair: (YAWNS) Arresting all those terrorists took it out of us.

Qin: Boy no kidding.

?: I was the one that helped bring them in.

We saw a girl with pink and green hair and she had green clothes and had red rose angel wings and she had a tiara with a symbol for Plant Man on it and she had a sword plant in her hands.

Piña Colada Plant: Piña Colada Plant, Embodiment of Plant Man.

(THE PIÑA COLADA SONG BY RUPERT HOLMES PLAYS)

Nico: Awesome to meet you Piña Colada.

Horsea: Anyone familiar with her?

Poromon: Me and Nico because she makes awesome Piña Coladas.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Dad loves them.

Poromon: Actually me and CatDog. But it's true for Nico.

Pina Colada Plant: Yep. I make great Pina Coladas. Non-alcoholic versions too for those that don't drink.

Me: Cool!

Cat: And she is a great defender too. She beat up the Greasers too.

Dog: Boy she sure did Cat.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Piña Colada Plant: I would be honored.

Sweerve: Wait! How did you meet Poromon and CatDog?

Pina Colada: I met Poromon when I was in a restaurant and I treated him to a Pina Colada and beer.

Poromon: She is the one that got me and Poliwag to love beer.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Pina Colada: And I met CatDog when they were having problems with Rancid. I faced Rancid when they charged them $34,000 for that buffet.

Me: Highway Robbery!

Xenia: Yeah!

Qin: That was cool : Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Missy and Jason James

Qin: Awesome!

Zuko: Looking forward to this one.

Camie: Me too!

Volcana: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Headless Skateboarder, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront

today, it's none other than a clone of The Headless Skateboarder, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Headless Skateboarder?! Oh boy.

Nico: He's really gonna get it big time!

Max Goof: Without a doubt, he's gonna get it. But, I feel something about to happen to me. (Realizes it) Wait, this means I'm also going to transform.

Luna Loud: And me too!

Nico: Makes sense though, since your archenemy is The Headless Skateboarder. I hope you tear that clone apart and make him eat dirt just like you did to Brad. Alright, let's head down there and kick that clone's ass.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Me: You got that right!

Sakura Knudson: Boy I remember that! That was the most fun I've ever had skateboarding on that one.

Nico: What can you tell us about him?

Sakura Knudson: He was really Al and he was a drug smuggler.

Me: WHOA! Yeah I remember that. And we busted him and Sandy Sneakers and they got Life in Federal Prison.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Otto Rocket: Anyone that messes with skateboarding is my enemy!

Stacy Bolton: Mine too!

Nico: Anyone also like Skateboarding?

Ronnie Anne, Sakura Avalon, Lynn, Lynn Jr., Sakura Knudson, Reggie, Sammie, Twister, Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Zipp Storm, Sunny Starscout, Sora, The Mighty Morphin Rangers, Indigo Zap and Kevin raised their hands.

Nico: Wow! Quite a few.

Xenia: Yep.

The previous group came.

Billy Numerous: Can me, Springfield Mafia, Cantwell, Wiggum, Roxy Rocket, Bizarro, Puppetmon, Captain Boomerang, Mr. Fizz, and U Foes go with you guys?

Legs: We heard you had a nightmare, Luna?

Ironclad: Are you okay?

Luna: I'm alright dudes.

Ironclad: Good.

Nico: And yes you all can come with.

Me: And next after the gears we'll use Elemental Swords.

Qin: Elemental Swords?

Me: Yep. Watch.

Camie: This will be cool.

Me: This is an Elemental Sword.

I pulled out a sword hilt and channeled Storm Style Chakra into it and it formed a blade made of Storm Chakra and it emitted the thunderous crackling of thunder from a Supercell Storm. The Sword also gave off a Magnetic Field and lightning of intensely strong power.

Me: This is called Stormsave!

Nico: COOL!

Me: Yep. They are swords made of Elemental Chakra. I invented the technique myself from my Ebonwu Squadron Self.

J.D. 2: (Through My Crest) Yep I gave him the idea and thought it was so cool.

Nico: That is an awesome idea! Okay we'll do it.

Me: Awesome.

Catilla: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bubble Crab next.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Bubbles are cool.

Qin: They sure are.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed four dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, The Black Saints, and they're here for revenge on Lincoln for destroying them seven years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. Seiya, Shiryu, Hyōga, Shun, Ikki, the figures we sensed belong to our old enemies: Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, The Black Saints, and they're here for revenge on me for destroying them.

We gasped.

Me: Wait, you destroyed The Black Saints as well?

Pegasus Seiya: Yeah, that's right, Lincoln destroyed them seven years ago, and these guys are the opposite of us.

Mako Pegasus: They sure were, Seiya.

Regina Goodwin: Leave them to me and Lincoln, Seiya, we'll both make them pay.

Lincoln: Hold on, Regina, it's not just going to be the two of us.

Regina Goodwin: Wait, what?

Phoenix Ikki: Lincoln's right, if one of our old enemies are involved, then, we're also joining in as well.

Me: So, this is basically one of those battles where his old teammates also join in as well.

Dragon Shiryu: That is correct.

Cygnus Hyōga: This was a rule Lincoln wanted to establish in case any of our old enemies show up as well.

Andromeda Shun: We may not have been there when Hades came back along with Thanatos, but now that we're here, we'll give Lincoln and Regina a hand in dealing with The Black Saints.

Nico: Wow, that's some awesome planning Lincoln made seven years ago. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Headless Skateboarder.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus.

Regina Goodwin: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Black Saints, The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru will claim your souls.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Headless Skateboarder so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln, Regina Goodwin, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki are going to destroy Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, The Black Saints.

We were off to the skate park in the Gotham Royal York Park.

---

We arrived at the Skate Park in Gotham Royal York Park.

Cantwell: Here we are.

Vapor: I hope it hasn't done too much damage.

Louie: Only one way to find out

We walked around and saw that it was deserted.

Me: Whoa this park is a ghost town.

Xenia: Not literally. But it's scary.

Headless Scateboarder: (GHOSTLY VOICE) DUDE! OH DUDE!

We saw THE HEADLESS SKATEBOARDER!

SHAGGY AND SCOOBY AND MYSTERY INC. SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

But he was shorter.

Me: Wait a second.

I pulled the pumpkin off and it was RED HERRING!

Me: Ha! Nice Try Red Herring!

Red Herring: (LAUGHS) I wanted to see if I still got it.

Me: Well you still got it.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah and you scared Shaggy and the gang but not me and bro.

Red Herring: (laughs) Okay, it wasn't me. But I just wanted to try it out like I did before. You didn't think it would be that easy, did ya?!

Tricloid: I was hoping it was.

X Ray: Oh well.

Me: It was a nice try though.

Eli: Yeah.

Roxy Rocket: We have the whole place to ourselves.

Qin: I think because the clone of the Headless Skateboarder scared everyone off.

Xenia: Yeah.

Horri Bull: What First?

Me: Well we're going to have to wait for him.

Eli: I'll sense for him.

Xenia: Okay.

Puppetmon: Should we eat something?

Me: I think we… (STOMACH GROWLS) Oh I guess we are a little hungry. And I lost my lunch all over May.

May: THAT WAS GROSS!

Me: I said I was sorry!

I formed a huge Ultimeatum tree and we got burgers.

Snarler: Lets dig in!

We got to eating.

Eli: (Eating) MMM!

Lana: Delicious!

Stacy Bolton: Yeah!

Camie: (EATING) Mmm!

Vector: Ah. I just like delicous food. Especially at a park.

Nico: It sure is.

Qin: It's gonna be a while before he gets here.

Eli: Yep.

Sabator: You think it's onto us?

Nurzak: That's a possibility.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: I sense him. He's coming. 2,000 yards and closing.

Mr. Fizz: Anyone want soda?

Me: Oh sure.

He gave me some and I drank it all down.

Me: (Gulping)

I finished it.

Me: Ahh. (LOUD BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Alice Gehabach: At least you didn't get any on May this time?

Hydranoid: If that's possible.

Me: No way.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Sorry May I can't believe I did that to you.

Vapor: What happened?

Me: I hurled my guts out all over May after Lana ate Another Ugly Sundae. Her breath smelled so horrible.

Brian: J.D. hurled as much as I did after finding out that I had sex with Quagmire's dad.

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) Mate, you had no idea who you had sex with. And that's okay.

Me: Yeah.

Brian: (LAUGHS) You're right on that.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: 1,000 yards and closing.

Stewie: I can't believe you didn't tell me Quagmire beat you up, Brian! I could've killed him for you!

Chan Lee: He's right, Brian.

Fourtress: You should always tell a friend this.

Brian: I know and I'm sorry I didn't.

Stewie: It's okay.

Qin: Good. But still Quagmire is gone and given the black gates.

Camie: Yeah.

Bizarro (laughs): Stewie probably wouldn't have blown Quagmire's brains out easily!

Solar Man: Translation: Stewie probably would have blown Quagmire's brains out easily.

Qin: He wouldn't have.

Me: (Nods)

Zenet Surrow: He must be close now.

Contestir: We better get ready

Eli: Yes 500 yards.

We got ready and hid.

Headless Skateboarder: (GHOSTLY VOICE) DUDE! OH DUDE!

He came fast up to the park and it was a clone of THE HEADLESS SKATEBOARDER!

He was looking around.

Headless Skateboarder: Where did you go dudes?!

Then the spirits of skateboarders came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and Ronnie Anne and Stacy kicked him down!

Stacy Bolton: No one messes with Skateparks!

Headless Skateboarder: OH NOW I'M REALLY MAD DUDES!

Wiggum: Hands where I can see em' dirtbag!

Headless Skateboarder: Like get out of my park! OH DUDE!

Luna: Bring it on!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him and it knocked the pumpkin out and I caught it.

Me: Whoa! You need to quit while you're a-head! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Battletrap: What should we do with the head?

Stacy: I'll keep it. I want to have awesome talks with him.

Me: Cool cool. You are an awesome skater yourself.

Stacy: Gnarly dudes!

Fat Tony: It's still functioning without the head!?

Me: Well like the headless horseman, he can move and fight without one.

Xenia: Yeah!

Fat Tony: You're right.

I punched the clone in the stomach and kicked him down.

Missy and Jason charged at him.

Missy fired energy balls and blasted the clone down and Jason blasted him all over.

Xenia: Take that! And this!

She fired energy arrows.

Camie fired energy waves.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: And here is one of Stormsave's techniques. Watch. STORM STYLE: LIGHTNING FLOOD MAYSAK!

I swung my sword and it released a massive field of lightning that was powerful enough to light several cities for years and it electrocuted the Headless Skateboarder Clone on contact!

Qin: WHOA! That was powerful!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Anyone got a rainbow skateboard?

Lincoln formed one.

Lincoln: Right here!

He zoomed fast and bashed the Headless Skateboarder Clone all over.

Poliwag got on a skateboard and rammed the clone down!

SMASH!

Stacy and Ronnie Anne and Rainbow Dash smashed the clone all over with awesome moves!

Otto Rocket: WOOHOO! YEAH!

Then Golden Glider, Black Adam, Jack O Lantern, Kite Man, Larxene, Pinky and the Brain, Jet, Melter, Mole Man, and Magneto came.

Nico: Golden Glider, Black Adam, Jack O Lantern, Kite Man, Larxene, Pinky and the Brain, Jet, Melter, Mole Man, and Magneto.

Golden Glider: I would like to skate here.

Black Adam: If it was an ice rink.

Jack O Lantern: He's got you there.

Nico: I think that can be arranged.

Kite Man: (to Nico) We heard you fought Steve, Laura, and Max.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) Take good care of that Pidgeot.

Hawkgirl: I will.

Gorrox came.

Me: Gorrox! Up for another round I see.

Gorrox: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Gorrox: Is the head still able to talk?

Headless Skateboarder Head: Like yeah I am!

Gorrox: Guess that answers that.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Volcana, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Nemers the Sphinx, Pharaoh Atem, Teana, Yugi, Joey, Tea, Tristan, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Marluxia, Evil Luxord, Demyx, Axel, Saix, Zexion, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - Nico's rescue was in Scorpion Ridge in Utah and we battled Laura, Steve and Max along with Boris and Natasha and Qadira Quicksand and Serena Honoua transformed against them and sent Laura, Steve and Max back to prison in our space prisons

---

Larxene was first.

Larxene (to Volcana): Nico's rescue was in Scorpion Ridge in Utah and he battled Laura, Steve and Max along with Boris and Natasha. Qadira Quicksand and Serena Honoua transformed against them and sent Laura, Steve and Max back to prison in our space prisons

Valcana: Yep and they have a terrible curse put on them by Lincoln. Laura, Max and Steve are paying for their greed.

Nanael: Big time and it's awesome.

Nemes the Sphinx: Good riddance there.

Sunset Shimmer: That was awesome and they did not expect all of us to face him too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was really fun and cool.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Larxene: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Volcana used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of fire and blasted them down

---

Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Peace the Pixie, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Timmy Turner, Trixie Tang, Tootie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Chicken Boo, Katie Kaboom, Satan (Animaniacs), Stinkbomb, Sodarn Hinsane, Buddy (Animaniacs), Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidian - Us battling Another Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich, Soup Squad, Mysterio, Whiplash, Miranda Frost, Jackson Chappell, Fault Zone, Slug King, Peanut Onion Sundae, Triple Gooberberry Sunrise Sundae, Scrappy Rex, Dr. Fetus, and Hamburger People & Mustard Men who were the Embodiments of

---

Pinky and The Brain were next.

Brain (to Superman): Nico, Derpy's team, Cheese Monster's team, and the others did good battling Another Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich, Soup Squad, Mysterio, Whiplash, Miranda Frost, Jackson Chappell, Fault Zone, Slug King, Peanut Onion Sundae, Triple Gooberberry Sunrise Sundae, Scrappy Rex, Dr. Fetus, and Hamburger People & Mustard Men. They were the Embodiments of Supernova Zap and Melon Mint

Superman: They sure did and it was funny and awesome. Lana ate the Ugly Sundae and her breath made J.D., Mung and Chowder throw up all over May.

Shizuka: Yeah that's was awesome and funny.

Peace: It sure was and Nico got drenched in Cheese Sauce.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so funny.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was.

Spyro: Yeah that's was funny too. He and May and the Mascots licked him all over.

Pinky: Licked him all over what?

BLAM!

Pinky got bashed on his head with a crowbar!

Pinky laughed crazily.

Pinky: (LAUGHS STUPIDLY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Shut up stupid. Lets do it!

Superman used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Aquaman, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Kuune the Cockatrice, Fluttershy, Twilight Sparkle, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Silverstream, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gus Garv and Tricloid VS Melter, Grizzly, Living Laser, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Moonstone, Blizzard, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake- Lincoln's rescue in The Nightmare Room, this time, it's to help Alex Sanders break the time loop that he's been caught in thanks to the diary in his new desk, and after that, we wen to destroy Herrscher of the Void from Honkai Impact 3rd

---

Melter was next.

Melter (To Aquaman): I heard Lincoln's rescue in The Nightmare Room. This time, it was to help Alex Sanders break the time loop that he's been caught in thanks to the diary in his new desk, and after that, Lincolm went to destroy Herrscher of the Void from Honkai Impact 3rd

Aquaman: They sure did and it was so awesome.

Snow White: It sure was.

Kuune: It was really fun too.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Melter: Yep. Lets do it!

Aquaman used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Green Arrow, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Mina the Harpy, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady, Harpie Oracle, Harpie Queen, Harpie Channeler, Harpie Lady Sisters, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Molten Man, Electro, Yost Rhino, Yost Venom, UA Carnage, Yost Sandman, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Luna had a HORRENDOUSLY HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern (to Green Arrow): Luna had a HORRENDOUSLY HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE. What was it about?

Green Lantern: It was horrible! She dreamed Sam went mad and killed her and slashed her head off!

THEY GASPED!

Rishu: That's horrible! Sam would never do that to Luna!

Mina: No she wouldn't! That was awful!

Fluttershy: That is awful! Luna had a really awful dream and Sam would never do that.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was terrible! She was thinking about her fraud parents.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that was awful.

Stealth Elf: Poor Luna.

Jack O Lantern: Yeah. Hope she gets better. Lets do it!

Green Arrow used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Rei the Ghost, Casper, Kat Harvey, Pearl (Casper), Danny Phantom, Sam Manson, Tucker, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, King Shark, Evil Killer Frost, Evil Livewire, Evil Volcana, Evil Poison Ivy, El Diablo, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica- The news showed that NUMEROUS terrorists were arrested all over the city in 1 hour!

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man (to Wonder Woman): The news showed that NUMEROUS terrorists were arrested all over the city in 1 hour! Was it you guys?

Wonder Woman: It was actually Pina Colada Plant that helped along with the team's ground penetrating radar which really brought them down.

Silica: Over 830,000 terrorists arrested in one hour.

Rei: That had to be a record.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that's was awesome!

Scootaloo; It sure was!

Whirlwind: It was awesome and fun.

Kite Man: Wow! That is so cool! Lets do it!

Wonder Woman used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Flash, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, The Worst, Selina

Logan, Homer, Bart, Lisa Simpson, Marge, Maggie, Milhouse, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Captain Cold, Toyman, Shade, Grodd, Grundy, Black Manta, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - 710 Terrorist cells were arrested. Good riddance

---

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider (to Flash): 710 Terrorist cells were arrested. Good riddance!

Flash: Yeah no kidding!

Fiona Hernandez: May God have mercy on their worthless souls.

The Worst: I agree there!

Selina Logan: They brought it all on themselves.

Pinkie Pie: What a bunch of stupid party poopers got what was coming!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They deserved it.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Same here.

Golden Glider: Yep. Lets do it!

Flash used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Batman, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Doppel the Doppelganger, Martian Manhunter, Miss Martian, Catwoman, Starfire, Wonder Woman, Trina Thing, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Shade, Grodd, Grundy, Toyman, Captain Cold, Golden Glider, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - The Headless Skateboarder is next

---

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam (to Batman): The Headless Skateboarder is next. What can you tell me about that one?

Batman: The Headless Skateboarder was the disguise of Al who ran a skateboarding arena here. And he was using that as a cover for his true operation which was to smuggle drugs using dolphins with remote controlled collars.

Suriko: That was crazy! They were using the dolphins from the Marine Institute that Velma's aunt works at.

Doppel: Yeah that's was awful!

Starlight Glimmer: Al and Sandy Sneakers got life in federal prison for their crimes.

Cozy Glow: They were bad news.

Hex: No kidding.

Black Adam: Geez! Lets do it!

Batman used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Green Lantern, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Chocola the Easter Bunny, Jack Skellington, Sally, Dr. Finkelstein, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Vaatu, Universe 666 Azula, Universe

666 Ozai, Admiral Zhao, Universe 666 Sozin, Universe 666 Azulon, Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666, 2007 Venom, and Universe 666, 2021 Carnage - The Headless Skateboarder was really Al who was part of a drug smuggling gang

---

Jet was next.

Jet (to Green Lantern): The Headless Skateboarder was really Al who was part of a drug smuggling gang. Dare I ask which drugs were involved.

Green Lantern: Some things are best left unsaid.

Amelia Waverley: But at least the gang was all captured.

Chocola: Thank goodness there.

Applejack: No kidding. I'm glad those hoodlums were stopped.

Apple Bloom: Thank goodness for that.

Flashwing: Same here.

Jet: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Green Lantern used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders and smashed them down

---

Hawkgirl, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Molestache, Ayaka Laurence, Sonic, Tails, Knuckles, Amy Rose, Sally Acorn, Maria Robotnik, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Sabretooth, Toad, Pyro, Juggernaut, Dark Phoenix, Selene, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - The Headless Skateboarder is terrorizing the Skate Park and Stacy and Otto Rocket and friends are not going to take that laying down

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto (to Hawkgirl): The Headless Skateboarder is terrorizing the Skate Park. Stacy and Otto Rocket and friends are not going to take that laying down.

Hawkgirl: No they aren't and you know how much they love to skateboard.

Angel (X-Men): That is for sure and they love it.

Molestache: I agree there too.

Ayaka Laurence: Same here.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. Stacy and Otto are not going to take that laying down.

King Solar: If it involves skateboarding it's personal.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that's is for sure.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Same here.

Magneto: I do too. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl used the Mighty Morphin Gear and they fired waves of wind and light and blasted them down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Nereid the Water Wing Angel, Chill, Avril the Frost Elf, Sirocco (Imaginators), Undine (Monster Rancher), Zarya Moonwolf, January Moonwolf, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Melter, Grizly, Griffin, Living Laser, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - The Headless Skateboarder is going down big time

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man (to Martian Manhunter): The Headless Skateboarder is going down big time. It doesn't matter if he has no head.

Martian Manhunter: That is indeed correct there.

Felix: That is for sure and It will be fun and awesome.

Nereid: That you can be confident of.

Princess Luna: Yeah and it will be awesome and cool.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: You got that right.

Gari: Yeah.

Blackout: Yep that will be awesome.

Mole Man: Indeed. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter used the Mighty Morphin gear and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS (Gorrox)

---

Gorrox was next.

Gorrox: Boy this is an awesome and radical time for Otto and Stacy.

Nico: You got that right.

May: It's fun.

Gorrox: It sure is. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Headless Skateboarder, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Headless Skateboarder and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STARS! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and element blades and the blasts all hit Gorrox and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Gorrox you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Emma: Time for pink power!

Tsukasa: But for me, it's magenta!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the Pink Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the pink rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Time Force, Lightspeed Rescue, Lost Galaxy, In Space, Turbo, and Zeo!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) COZY GLOW BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Techno Pirate, Chaos Cozy Glow, Black Rainbow, Fortuneteller (Kingdom Hearts), Sköll and Universe 666 Cozy Glow!

Qin: OH YEAH!

We went at the clone and smashed and pulverized it!

Luna: Alright, Mr. Headless, now you're really going to get it.

Suddenly, Luna's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Luna Loud's Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Siren Melodious Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love from her back, and as she approached the Headless Skateboarder clone, she left rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Luna: There is absolutely no words that can describe how much you make me sick, dude. You terrorized the gang for the last final time, I hope you're ready to suffer the consequences.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY

POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUNA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, SIREN, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, SIREN, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LUNA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are sirens, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Headless Skateboarder Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Luna's massive Luna Loud's Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Siren Melodious Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are sirens, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Headless Skateboarder Clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND

FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Sam S. Loud: Whoa!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

The Headless Skateboarder Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

The Headless Skateboarder Clone ran at the vortex to kill Luna, but blasts of water and ice were fired and they flattened that bastard and he was sent flying into a wall Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUNA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUNA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Luna grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has three rainbow mermaids and sirens holding the Water and Ice Kanjis in their hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold water drop links and purple crystal links and purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with an ocean blue phoenix, purple skirt with ocean waves and snowflakes on it, black pants with water drops and snowflakes on it, purple leather knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are mermaids and sirens with ocean waves and snowflakes surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, mermaids, and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Luna's massive Luna Loud's Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Mermaid Siren Melodious Oceanic Justice and Oceanic Rock Love and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luna Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic

Eternal Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded purple and aqua blue gems and the Sirens etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue and purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a mermaid head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue and purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, Dragon Ball Bracelet, gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony, and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large siren head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with water drops and snowflakes in between the kanji below the mermaids and sirens that said, "Luna Loud Also Known as Luna Frost, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian and Older Sister of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Sam Sharp Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Morris Bench Also Known as Hydro Man, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Kiyomori Taira, and Nate Krenshikov, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ルナ・フロストとしても知られるルナ・ラウド、ラウド家の三番目に生まれ、三番目に長男、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い後見人であり姉、彼女の多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、サム・シャープ・ラウドの愛情深い妻、ホイットニーの愛情深い母、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、宿敵ハイドロマンとしても知られるモリス・ベンチ、モラグ・マクラフリン、平清盛、ネイト・クレンシコフの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、忍び木の葉隠れの村、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、サイレンの使者およびチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そして水、音楽、氷、フェニックス、天使の達人

Luna Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SIREN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SIREN MELODIOUS

MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Luna's Super Angel-Mermaid-Siren-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Sam saw her, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when the clone of The Headless Skateboarder saw it, the bastard lost his mind and he ran at Leni to kill her, but Luna fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, phoenixes, and angels at the clone of The Headless Skateboarder, and he got hit hard by the water and ice, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LUNA, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SIREN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Loud Kids and Parents: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) YOU TRANSFORMED IN THE SAME WAY AS LINCOLN AND J.D.!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, CHOWDERHEAD!

Luna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Siren Melodious Maelstrom Arctic Snow Melodious Water Ice Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Siren Melodious Maelstrom Arctic Snow Melodious Water Ice Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love) Indeed he is. Alright, time to send you straight to a place far worse than Hell.

Max Goof: Not before I also transform and join in.

Me: Go get him!

Max Goof: Okay, I've had it up to hear with you.

Suddenly, Max Goof's deep blue eyes turned neon deep blue and he was surrounded by a white and red energy aura with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice from his back, and as he approached The Headless Skateboarder clone, he left white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Max Goof: Even though you're just a clone of The Headless Skateboarder, you're still just as bad as ever, and you might as well consider this your last ride, because you're now heading for a long ride straight to Hell, you headless skateboarding ghoul.

Suddenly, Max Goof was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and red energy with swords, light, darkness, crosses, stars, and keys surrounding the vortex, there's a massive army of angels, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a gold phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at The Headless Skateboarder clone: the red eyes of eternal death, and lights shined down from the Heavens and a divine choir of Angels sang and hellfire arose from Hell as the demons howled and screamed with fury and rage. Then, as the vortex faded, Max Goof emerged, but he was changed forever.

Max Goof grew from 8'3" to 8'5" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large crimson red orbs orbiting around his legs, he has red highlights in the bangs of his long black hair and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon deep blue eyes and a white and red energy aura with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with the elements swirling around it, he has an Angel holding a Keyblade in its right hand and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its left hand emblazoned on his forehead and

Third Eye with deep blue iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold sun links and deep blue crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the angel-shaped Element of Harmony is an Angel with deep blue gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and he has on a white and gold-accented choker on his neck, Max Goof has on a crimson red shirt with gold phoenix on it, long dark blue jeans, black knee-high boots, white gloves, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back of the coat is The Disney Castle and above one of the towers is an Archangel with a Keyblade in its right hand and sword in left hand surrounded by Keyblades and above the Archangel is a Hidden Mickey icon, Crown pendant, Keyblade, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon crimson red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Max Goof felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with golden tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for his new body, Max Goof has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large deep red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and a Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Max Goof's massive Max Goof's Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Keyblade of Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive Keyblade with embedded colored gems and Hidden Mickey icon, Sora's Crown pendant, Keyblade, Archangel, and the symbol of Kingdom Hearts etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large white angel wings for the Keyblade's guard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blue cat's eye pupils and large red gems on top of the blue cat's eye pupils embedded in the forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with deep blue gems for eyes and large white angel head with red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, the Three Wayfinders of Terra, Aqua, and Ventus surrounded by silver angel wings for the keychain links, and the keychain's token the silhouettes of Mickey, Donald, and Goofy, he has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a golden Mickey head with blue gems for eyes for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a gold kanji with stars and crescent moons in between the kanji below Disney Castle that said, "Max Goof, Champion of The College Xtreme Games, Loving Only Son of Goofy, Childhood Friend of Pete Junior and Bobby Zimmeruski, Friend to Many, Loving Boyfriend of Roxanne, Ally and Partner of Leon Belmont, Humiliator of Bradley Uppercrust The Third, Destroyer of Walter Bernhard, Brave and Powerful Next Generation Knight of King Mickey's Court, Emissary and Champion of Gabriel The Archangel and The Archangels, Wielder of The Sword of Gabriel and Chosen Wielder of The Keyblade, Member of Team Light Key, Archenemy of The Headless Skateboarder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful

Teachers, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, The Keyblade, Phoenixes, and the Angels and Archangels"

マックス・グーフ、カレッジ・エクストリーム・ゲームのチャンピオン、グーフィーの愛する一人息子、ピート・ジュニアとボビー・ジンメルスキーの幼なじみ、多くの友人、ロクサーヌの愛するボーイフレンド、レオン・ベルモントの同盟者でありパートナー、ブラッドリー・アッパークラスト・ザ・サードの屈辱者、破壊者ウォルター・ベルンハルト、ミッキー王の宮廷の勇敢で強力な次世代騎士、ガブリエルの大天使と大天使の使者でありチャンピオン、ガブリエルの剣の使い手でありキーブレードの選ばれし使い手、チーム・ライト・キーのメンバー、首なしスケートボーダーの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲート、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、才能のある漫画作家でありビデオゲーマー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光と闇のマスター、キーブレード、フェニックス、そして天使と大天使

Max Goof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DISNEY KNIGHT-ARCHANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE HEAVENLY LIGHT HELLISH DARKNESS SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC HEAVENLY LIGHT HELLISH DARKNESS SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HEAVENLY LIGHT HELLISH DARKNESS SWORD STORM ARCHANGEL KEYBLADE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Max Goof's Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Roxanne saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when The Headless Skateboarder clone saw it, he went mad with anger and rage and ran at Max to kill him, but Max Goof fired a massive barrage of white and red energy, stars, crosses, angels, swords, light, darkness, keys, Keyblades, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Headless Skateboarder clone and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was mega pissed now.

Max Goof: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Angelic Demonic Disney Knight Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Angelic Demonic Disney Knight Heavenly Light Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, you ghoulish skateboarder, get ready to be turned into roadkill.

Seeryn blasted and smashed the clone all over.

We blasted and smashed it more!

Nico: You got it.

Swerve, Hotlink, Stacy Bolton and Otto Rocket used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swerve's weapons and Hotlink's Vulcan Gatling Cannon and Stacy and Otto's powers 100-fold

Stacy and Swerve: LASER SHARK THUNDERSTRIKE!

Otto and Hotlink: VULCAN LASER MEGABLAST!

Sora Takenouchi of Love and Fire and Springfield Mafia: PHOENIX FLAME MAFIA BLAST!

Lisa Simpson of Buddha Might and Cantwell: BUDDHA RAINBOW BLAST!

Homer Simpson of the Donuts and Wiggum: DONUT LAW BLAST!

Danny Phantom, Defender of Amity Park and Roxy Rocket: GHOST ROCKET BLAST!

Princess What's Her Name of Insectica and Bizarro: TOPSY TURVY

FURY BLAST!

Yae the Lady Ninja and Mermaid and Puppetmon: MERMAID PUPPET BLAST!

Julie Yamamoto of the Galvanic Armor and Captain Boomerang: BOOMERANG FORCE BLAST!

Ben of the Million Aliens and Billy Numerous: ALIENS OF FURY BLAST STORM!

Gwen of the Anodyne Magic and Mr. Fizz: MAGIC OF ANODYNE BLAST!

Syd Chang of the Plants and U Foes: PLANT STORM BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of lightning and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Stacy Bolton, Otto Rocket and Ronnie Anne: SKATEBOARD RETRIBUTION BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of lightning and elements.

Lincoln: SKATE ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW SKATEBOARD!

Jessica Kaios: SKATEBOARD FIRE STYLE: FLAME BOARD!

Nanami: SKATE WATER STYLE: AQUA BOARD!

Julie Makimoto: SKATE EARTH STYLE: STONE BOARD!

Chie: SKATE WIND STYLE: CYCLONE BOARD!

Sari: SKATE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BOARD!

Lincoln and his harem: SKATE FINAL SMASH: BOARD EXPLOSION!

They fired explosive skateboards

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Headless Skateboarder super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded The Headless Skateboarder Clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Headless Skateboarder Clone was absolutely slashed and brutally beaten and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Headless Skateboarder's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Headless Skateboarder clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Headless Skateboarder clone, and he banished The Headless Skateboarder Clone to The Black Gates. Max Goof holstered his massive Keyblade on his back and powered down, and

Max Goof's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve red orbs orbiting around his legs, Third Eye, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance to that rampaging headless skateboarder ghoul.

Max Goof: That piece of trash deserves it big time.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, The Black Saints.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO US!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs

orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was also infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of Cosmos blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the Cosmos blasts hit and they were absorbed and they flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, or we will force you out.

Four figures came out, they were none other than Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black

Cygnus, The Black Saints.

Lincoln: Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, The Black Saints.

Pegasus Seiya: I should've known you four would be back. Looks like you're still sore about that fight seven years ago.

Black Pegasus: You will pay for what you did to us, you and Athena's Saints will all pay with your lives!

Regina Goodwin: Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Selene Arcangela: Crap, you just stepped into deep shit!

Suddenly, Regina Goodwin's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, red fire, spiders, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, red fire, spiders, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Regina Goodwin: You've got some nerve coming here and coming after Lincoln, you sore losers, and you know what, you five deserved to get your asses kicked seven years ago after everything you've done. But, now we find out you've come back for revenge against Lincoln, that is unforgivable, and for that, I will drag your miserable souls straight into the blackest depths of The Netherworld and put you all through something far worse than Hell!

Suddenly, Regina Goodwin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, and red fire surrounding the vortex, there are spiders, phoenixes, angels, and Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Earthbound Immortal Uru flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Spider Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at The Black Saints: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: They better be glad that Roman isn't also here, but it's still going to end in a total bloodbath for those five.

Then, as the vortex faded, Regina Goodwin emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Spiders Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on The Black Saints!

Regina Goodwin grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, red fire, spiders, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Uru and the Spider Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on spider earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in their legs, she also has Earthbound Immortal Uru with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange hummingbird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Regina Goodwin has on a sleeveless black crop top, sleeveless red vest, red skirt, black pants, red high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, red fire, spiders, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Uru and the Spider Duel Monsters surrounded by darkness, red fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, spiders, and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Regina Goodwin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and red angel wings with red tips on the large black and red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Regina Goodwin has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Regina Goodwin's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, spiders, red fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Regina Goodwin's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Red Fire Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Darkness Red Fire Spider Earthbound Immortal Uru Avatar Phoenix Angell Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Earthbound Immortal Uru and the Spider Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black spider heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black spider heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black spider heads is a large black spider head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Regina Goodwin has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Uru's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Spider Duel Monsters' heads with red gems for eyes and red gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with red flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Uru and the Spider Duel Monsters that said, "Regina Goodwin, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Dark Spider, Ground Spider, Informer Spider, Mother Spider, Relinquished Spider, Spyder Spider, Dark Tuner Spider Cocoon, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Uru, Master of Darkness, Spiders, and Red Fire, Loving Daughter of Roman Goodwin, Red Spider Queen, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Destroyer of The Black Saints, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Red Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Uru and The Spider Duel Monsters"

レジーナ・グッドウィン、ダーク・スパイダーのフュージョン・ジーン・スラマー、グラウンド・スパイダー、インフォーマー・スパイダー、マザー・スパイダー、放棄されたスパイダー、スパイダー・スパイダー、ダーク・チューナー・スパイダー・コクーン、そして地縛不滅のウルのアバター、闇、スパイダー、そしてレッド・ファイアのマスター、愛する娘ローマン・グッドウィン、レッド・スパイダー・クイーン、宇宙の真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士、最も強力で愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアンの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ブラック・セインツの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真

の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、レッドファイア、フェニックス、天使、そして地縛不滅のウルと蜘蛛のデュエルモンスターズ

Regina Goodwin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU AVATAR-SPIDER DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-SPIDER-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL RED FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU AVATAR SPIDER DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL RED FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU AVATAR SPIDER DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL RED FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU AVATAR SPIDER DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Regina Goodwin's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Uru Avatar-Spider Duel Monsters-Spider-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Black Saints saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Regina Goodwin fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, red fire, spiders, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Black Saints and sent them flying into a tree, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Carly Atlas: Incredible, Regina's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Regina Goodwin's transformed?! This is going to end badly for The Black Saints.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, he's about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Regina Goodwin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Red Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Uru Spiders Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Red Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Uru Spiders Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Regina Goodwin, and Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki also joined in.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I've absolutely had it up to hear with you five for the last time, this will be the last time we ever have to deal with you, Black Saints.

Regina Goodwin, Lincoln, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus

Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki went after Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Black Saints, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Regina Goodwin attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Regina Goodwin also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, Phoenix Ikki, and Regina Goodwin attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus even more angrier than ever.

Black Phoenix: YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus went after Lincoln, Regina Goodwin, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki in a fit of insane rage, but Lincoln, Regina Goodwin, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki fired rainbow and black and red energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at The Black Saints and Lincoln and Regina Goodwin summoned spiders to attack The Black Saints and they were really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki punched them hard in the face as they crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on their backs, and Lincoln fired purifying energy blasts at the Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Cygnus, Black Andromeda, and Black Phoenix Cloths and purified them and made them his own.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the chests of Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus, and he banished Black Phoenix, Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Andromeda, and Black Cygnus to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Regina Goodwin and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Regina Goodwin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and red angel wings are permanent.

Regina Goodwin: You dark counterparts of Seiya and his friends deserved everything that you've done in the past. Thanks for helping me destroy The Black Saints for good, Lincoln, you too, Seiya.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Regina.

Suddenly, Regina Goodwin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Regina Goodwin's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Uru and the Spider Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and red fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Regina Goodwin sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and red fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on The Black Saints.

Lincoln: Like Seiya said, we faced off against The Black Saints, and this was before our battle against Hades seven years ago, and they were just as dangerous as ever.

Nico: They sure were, but you did it, you, Carla, Seiya and his team defeated them and you absorbed them, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated their powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: Along with purifying the Black Pegasus, Black Dragon, Black Cygnus, Black Andromeda, and Black Phoenix Cloths. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Regina Maxwell.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Zombie Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Regina Maxwell is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful zombie dark angel and queen of a massive zombie clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of zombies brought back from the dead by none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular zombies, Regina was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the zombies, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first zombie queen of her massive zombie clan, and she destroyed the zombies Sebastian summoned and drove him back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Regina were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Anne for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Hawk and Hank showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized those buttrags and wedgied them by their undies on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Regina shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of undead justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, Witches, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Larxene: Looks like the park's free now.

Pinky: Yippee!

Jet: We should celebrate!

Me: Good idea.

Headless Skateboarder Head: I don't suppose you'll let me go now?

Melter: (laughs) Not a chance!

Mole Man: At least we made it so you can function without your body.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But this was fun. Great job today everyone.

Stacy Bolton: This was really awesome though

Rainbow Dash: (to the viewers) I hope you had an awesome time with this one.

Me: I know I did.

We went and had some fun and then we later went back home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This chapter is for the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Scooby Dude which aired on November 5th, 1988. It was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall as well as Supernova Zap, Allie Aurora, Aurora Poseidon, Sylvia Arodanus, Aurora, Bore and Alice and Aurora Cromwell and we're going to Phoenix Land for some fun and also we're going to battle a clone of of Zombo and also we're going to see Oceanus Ocean transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall who are the embodiments of the Balloon and Galaxy Dopants. Also we're going to meet a Bubble Crab Gene-slammer named Bailey Bubble and she is an amazing seafood chef.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Rachel Goodwin, Fusion Gene-Slammer for Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Herrscher of the End, the main antagonist of the Honkaiverse

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading back to The Nightmare Room, this time, it's to help Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy The Howler and banish those troublesome spirits in the machine back to the spirit world, and after that, we got word that Qin's ancestor and our old enemy, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, has come back from the dead, and we're going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet Regina Maxwell, Zombie Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful zombie dark angel and queen of a massive zombie clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of zombies brought back from the dead by none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular zombies, Regina was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the zombies, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first zombie queen of her massive zombie clan, and she destroyed the zombies Sebastian summoned and drove him back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Regina were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Anne for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Hawk and Hank showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized those buttrags and wedgied them by their undies on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Regina shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Next up is where we battle a clone of the Weredoo! It's going to be awesome!

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE WEREDOO

This chapter is based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called The Were-Doo of Doo Manor

---

In the early morning hours at 1:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Manhattan. But, they were no ordinary three figures, they were Pyro the Fire Demon, son of Lincoln's future wife, Pyra the Fire Demon. Tiffany Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Thunderblast. and Princess Icy, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Rosalina. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Pyra the Fire Demon, Thunderblast, Rosalina, Love Charm, The Lumas, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Pyra the Fire Demon: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids is at.

Rosalina: Any ideas where exactly?

Me: They're at Manhattan.

Nico: One of 5 New York City's boroughs? Oh, god no!

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we'd better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Pyra the Fire Demon, Thunderblast (who has a human disguise), Rosalina, Love Charm, The Lumas, Me, and Nico were heading to Manhattan. Then, Lincoln saw a tall and muscular 1,700/17 years-old dragon-like demon who has dark green scaly skin with a yellow underbelly, yellow hair with red ends, red eyes, yellow short and curved horns, darker red wings, and yellow spikes on his back and tail. He also has five-clawed hands with bluish grey claws and four-clawed feet. He wears a red jacket with yellow patches that somewhat conceals a white T-Shirt, and blue cargo shorts. A slender 14-years-old Caucasian girl who fair skin, blue eyes, and auburn colored hair. She wears a yellow blouse shirt with beige suit jacket, yellow mini skirt with a Decepticon logo on it, and beige mary jane pumps. and a slender 11-years-old young girl who has light blue skin, blue eyes with light blue eyeshadow and three eyelashes, and long blond hair in a single french braid. She wears a light blue diamond necklace, black bodysuit with white stripe on upper arm and stomach sides over a light cyan ballerina length dress with small blue jacket, light blue arm warmers, black leggings, and light blue snow boots. She also wears her arm gauntlet blades called the Icing Skated Blades. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Pyro the Fire Demon, Tiffany Loud, and Princess Icy.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Pyro, Tiffany and Princess Icy?

Pyro the Fire Demon: Indeed we are.

Tiffany Loud: Who are you?

Lincoln: I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know all too well.

Then, Pyra the Fire Demon, Thunderblast (who's human disguise is a taller, slim and young 16-years-old teenage girl who has fair skin, bright blue eyes, and long magenta and blonde hair that she puts it into a ponytail with two sideburns and a heart-shaped bangs. She wears a silver tiara, a yellow blouse with elbow-length sleeves held up by white ruffled cuffs covered by a short-sleeved magenta bolero jacket, a gold-trimmed silver breastplate with amethyst brooch, magenta pleat skirt with decepticon symbol on it, yellow and white striped leggings and dark magenta mary janes with a pale pink strap and gold soles.), and Rosalina came out, and when Pyro the Fire

Demon, Tiffany Loud, and Princess Icy saw them, they were stunned. and when Lincoln see Thunderblast's human disguise, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Princess Icy: Mother?

Rosalina: I'm here, my little Ice Princess.

Pyro the Fire Demon, Tiffany Loud, and Princess Icy, ran up to Pyra the Fire Demon, THunderblast, and Rosalina, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, Love Charm, and The Lumas.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Pyra, Thunderblast, Rosalina, your mothers are many of my many future wives.

Pyro the Fire Demon, Tiffany Loud and Princess Icy: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Pyro the Fire Demon, Tiffany Loud and Princess Icy with joy, Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Thunderblast: Oh, and thanks for helping me find a human disguise, Linky. I look like a real princess warrior.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Thunderblast.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Thunderblast and he kissed her on the lips which she returned with intense passion as she wrapped her arms around him. Lincoln separated, but Thunderblast still had a red blush on her face with steam coming out of her ears.

Thunderblast: (In Heaven) Whoa! What… a… kisser.

Pyra the Fire Demon and Rosalina: (Chuckles in a good goofy mood) That's our Linky.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Pyro the Fire Demon, Tiffany Loud and Princess Icy to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Pyra the Fire Demon, Thunderblast, and Rosalina, and with their kids, and Pyro the Fire Demon, Tiffany Loud and Princess Icy now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Over in Phoenix Land was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall as well as Supernova Zap, Allie Aurora, Aurora Poseidon, Sylvia Arodanus, Aurora, Bore and Alice and Aurora Cromwell and we were there for a fun rescue and to have some fun.

Me: Nothing like having some fun in Phoenix Land.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: I always love coming here for some fun.

Sakura Knudson: Me too. So fun!

Camie: Yeah!

Varie: Yeah it's awesome.

Supernova Zap: It sure is.

Nico: Supernova Zap, I want to thank you, Emperor Z, and your teams for coming.

Supernova Zap: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Qin: It sure will.

Allie Aurora: I agree there too.

Qin: Same here.

Nico: Allie, what do you like to do in your free time?

Allie Aurora: I'm an astronomer and I love to study about the Aurora and why it is what it is.

Xenia: That is cool.

Me: It sure is. The Aurora is Solar Wind trapped in the Earth's magnetic field. It makes an amazing show.

Xenia: It sure does.

Allie Aurora: That's right and I also monitor the sun and it's fun.

Xenia: Cool.

Nico: That's a good job.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: It sure is. And the Sun is always active too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: We knew about that. But it was fun having some battles on the sun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Man yesterday was a far out awesome battle.

Sakura Knudson: I agree there. I had a lot of fun there.

Camie: Boy the Headless Skateboarder was tough.

Nico: You know it's a clone right?

Me: No need to remind us but it was still fun.

Xenia: It sure was cool.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: Yep. That was cool though.

Nico: We kept the head.

Qin: We sure did.

Lola: Stacy now has a fun head to talk to.

Camie: She sure does.

Starlight Glimmer: That head is creepy but we like it.

Nico: I agree.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: You never mess with Skateboarding on Stacy's watch.

Me: That is for sure there! But the moves he did were awesome.

Qin: Yep. So was Stacy and Otto's moves.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That is for sure!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go have some fun!

We went and had fun at Phoenix Land!

We had fun at some games and had some fun on the rides and more.

We went on a new roller coast called the HURLCHURNER! It was called that because it can send your stomach out through your mouth!

It was funny and awesome and cool!

We later went to get some food.

Nico: I'm ordering a burger and fries.

Me: I'll get us everything.

Nico: Now you're talking!

We went and got everything at the park.

We got to eating.

Me: (EATING PIZZA) Mmm!

Nico was eating burgers and fries.

Nico: (Eating) Delicious.

May: (Eating Chicken Salad) Yummy!

Later we were stuffed and full!

Me: (BURPS) Oh pardon me. Ahh that was great!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Yeah!

Maria: I'm starting to think the nightmares aren't a coincidence.

Me: Me too. Someone is causing them and it's not the Phantom Stranger.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Me: Well we'll find out who it is soon.

But then we saw a girl sitting at a table and she was CRYING HARD! She had green hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and had green angel wings and had tiara with the symbol of the Hate Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a hate sword with her.

Me: Oh man. Halinor Hatfield?

We went over.

Me: Are you alright?

Halinor Hatfield: (CRYING) It's all my fault! I am the reason why he is there!

Me: What? Who?

Halinor Hatfield: My dad! He's in hell because of me!

Me: Why do you say that?

Nico: You're not making any sense.

Me: Halinor tell us what happened.

Halinor Hatfield: (Sniffles) Well it was a while back.

She told us that 5 years ago her father was warned that her father committed a most unforgivable number of sins and he will burn in Hell Forever with the Devil. Her father begged for him to be spared but it fell on deaf ears. 5 years later to that day her father vanished and he was gone. She prayed for her father to be returned and she filed a missing persons and found his car later and his clothes were gone like he just vanished into thin air. But then she fell asleep and then the same mysterious figure she saw with her dad came and told her to come with him and then she saw the most horrifying sight ever known. Just like the figure said her father was burning for all eternity in the fires of Hell. She saw the horrifying landscape around her and there was fire and the screams of pain coming from countless evil people in agony and suffering and she then saw her father and he was suffering and burning and filled with pain and agony! He was tortured beyond all words and was shocked beyond all imagination. The figure told her that 5 years before she was born her father killed 20 people. Many of them children and that's why he was there in Hell, burning for all eternity. Ever since then she cried hard and was devastated beyond all words. She now HATES HER FATHER WITH A VENGEANCE AND NEVER WANTS TO SEE THAT MONSTER AGAIN! She was crying her heart out since that day.

When she was done we were shocked, horrified and speechless. I had tears streaming down my face. May and Maria were crying hard!

Qin: Halinor. We're so sorry.

Camie: That is horrible!

Nico: MOTHERFUCK!

Xenia: That is awful!

Girl Jordan went over to her and put her hand on her shoulder.

Girl Jordan: Halinor I completely understand how you feel. I have a massive burning hatred towards someone I hate too.

Halinor Hatfield: (sniffles) You do?

Girl Jordan: Yes it was 6 years ago. Before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was even formed. Carnage destroyed my life too. I didn't lose my family permanently. At least my family is back with me.

Halinor Hatfield: But mine is gone. Forever. (CRYING HARD) I lost EVERYTHING! All because of my father!

I hugged and comforted her.

Eddy: What about your mom?

Halinor Hatfield: (CRYING) She's dead! Dad killed all the members of my family! I am the only one left! (CRYING HARD!)

Xenia: Oh man!

She lost everything! She has no one to look after her. All because of her father. He took EVERYTHING away from her and now he is suffering the ultimate punishment, Burning for all Eternity in the Fires of Hell.

Nico: Wanna stay with us?

Halinor Hatfield: Re… Really?

Me: Sure you still have me and us.

Qin: Yeah. You did nothing to deserve this.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lincoln: My Guardian Angel, Sarah Tinsley knows how you feel. She went through the same thing.

Lana: It's true.

Halinor Hatfield: (Sniffles) Thank you guys. Thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: We'll order food for you.

Her stomach growled.

Me: She is really hungry.

We got her 3 pizzas and man she was hungry! She hadn't eaten anything for a while.

Nico ate his burger and fries.

Me: Boy Halinor you sure are hungry.

She later finished.

Halinor Hatfield: Boy that was great. (BELCH) Oh pardon me.

Xenia: No worries.

Hainor Hatfield: But if I see that monster that is my father again I'm sending him straight to the black gates!

Qin: That we can guarantee!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: He deserves it!

Camie: Big time!

Maria: Back to what I was talking about?

Me: Oh right.

Xenia: I think someone might be causing causing these nightmares.

Qin: I agree. But on the plus side they are making us stronger.

Luan: (YAWNS) Yeah they sure are.

Eddy: Oh guys I think Luan might have had one.

Maria: You think it's Nehelenia?

Natilee: OH GOD NO! I personally made sure that she was sent to the Black Gates!

Luan: But I had a bad dream.

Me: Really?

Luan: (YAWNS) Yeah it was awful.

Natilee: It was.

She showed us a sketch of it. She was told that was at a comedy club and she did all kinds of terrible jokes and they threw rotten fruit and eggs and tomatoes at her and yelled at her that she WILL NEVER EVER BE FUNNY and she is a disgrace to comedy everywhere and then her entire family said the same thing! Then she suddenly SNAPPED! And turned into a FUCKED UP JOKER GIRL! SHE KILLED HER ENTIRE FAMILY AND THEN KILLED EVERYONE IN ALL OF THE CITY AND BURNED IT TO THE GROUND!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK AND HORROR AND MORE!

Me: THAT IS A HELLISH NIGHTMARE!

Luan then broke down crying hard! Eddy comforted her!

Eddy: It was only a nightmare!

Me: Luan must've been thinking about all the terrible and awful pranks she did every April Fools day because of Abigail Sanchez.

Qin: I agree there.

Nico: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Luan: That monster really damaged me! Turned me into a psychotic monster!

Xenia: She's gone now Luan.

Me: Natilee, you have to figure out WHO'S DOING THIS!

Natilee: Me and Lincoln and Princess Luna are looking into the matter right now! It's gonna take time.

Xenia: Yeah just be patient and we'll find out more.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Oh. Sorry.

Emperor Z: Dr. Destiny is looking into this matter too.

Nico: Great.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Nico: But we got to find out who it is.

Maria: All we can do is wait.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Zombo is here in Phoenix Land and is causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of Zombo?! Oh boy.

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered him all too well.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case all too well. Boy, was he crazy.

Qin: I checked with the warden and Joey Jipner is still in prison.

Nico: Good, and since he's got Life without parole, he's never getting out.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take that clown down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Nico: Who was Joey Jipner?

Sakura Knudson: He and his family were the owners of Jipner's Joyland Amusement Park and he turned into Zombo the Clown to scare his family away so that he can run his park on his own and make all the money.

Nico: Whoa!

Sakura Knudson: Yep and we busted him and sent his butt off to prison for 25 years.

Nico: And then life without parole?

Me: Yep.

Lucy Loud then heard a Pokemon cry.

Lucy Loud: Gasp! Look.

It was a Crobat.

Me: A Crobat. That's perfect for you Lucy.

Lucy: It sure is.

Me: Oh and the poor thing hurt its wing.

Halinor Hatfield: Oh poor fella.

Crobat: I hurt myself because of Zombo.

Qin: That rotten clown.

We got to healing him.

Nico: Oh Halinor we never got to hear about what kinds of powers you got.

Halinor Hatfield: Well as the Embodiment of the Hate Dopant, I think it's pretty Self-Explanitory. I cause people to hate each other. I can even supercharge you guys because of your power to absorb negative energy from hatred.

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Nico: Are you okay now, Crobat?

Crobat: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles

detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Zombo Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Zombo clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Zombo Clone.

Nico: He's here somewhere.

We got to searching

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Zombo Clone should definitely be coming right now!

WE HEARD ZOMBO LAUGHING CRAZILY!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Zombo clone head for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with ice surrounding it that protected all of us and the Zombo clone so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were frozen solid as he screamed seeing his hands frozen solid.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Yeesh, using ice to freeze his hands, now that was just cold.

Zombo Clone: (ROARS) GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with ice surrounding it, and it hit The Zombo clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Zombo clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear

Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for chasing us all over Jipner's Joyland.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Oceanus Ocean: And me as well.

Zombo Clone: NOW I'M GOING TO BREAK EVERY FUNNY BONE IN YOUR BODIES!

Me: I'm going to rip out all of your teeth you filthy clown!

Crobat charged at him and blasted him with a Psybeam blast.

The blast hit him and smashed him down.

Zombo Clone: NOW I'M REALLY MAD!

Zombo threw a pie at us!

Eli used the Force and it went back at Zombo and it hit him!

SPLAT!

Luan: PIE see what you mean! (LAUGHS) Get it!?

WE LAUGHED!

Zombo Clone: Oh yeah?! (Makes a balloon puppy) How about this?

Luan: Oh yeah? How about this!?

She made a MASSIVE NUMBER OF BALLOONS!

SHE THEN MADE REALLY FAST A MASSIVE BALLOON REPLICA VERSION OF THE CITY OF GOTHAM ROYAL YORK!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: That is a lot of balloons!

Zombo was REALLY STEAMED NOW!

Zombo Clone: (GROWLS) THAT DOES IT!

Volcana: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Volcana: PHOENIX!

Superman: DRAGON!

Batman: GARGOYLE!

Wonder Woman: HARPY!

Hawkgirl: ANGEL!

Aquaman: MERMAID!

Green Arrow: ROBIN HOOD!

Green Lantern: SYLPH!

Martian Manhunter: FIRE DRAGON!

Flash: CHEETAH!

They transformed!

Volcana was Firebird Orange, Superman was Dragon Red, Batman was Gargoyle Black Wonder Woman was Harpy White, Hawkgirl was Angel Yellow, Aquaman was Mermaid Aqua, Green Arrow was Robin Hood Green. Green Lantern was Sylph Green, Martian Manhunter was Fire Dragon Orange and Flash was Cheetah Yellow.

Xenia: Wow! Awesome!

Poromon got out a paintball gun.

Poromon: Top this!

He fired paintballs and blasted him.

Zombo: Oh yeah!?

He fired a water blast from his squirting flower!

I fired a fire hose blast from my hand and drenched him!

Me: Top this!

I pulled out a pie blaster!

Me: These pies hurt!

I fired bomb pies and they hit Zombo and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They exploded!

Qin: Take that!

Zombo was REALLY PISSED NOW!

Nico: Come on you clown! That all you got!?

Maria: Because we got plenty!

Zombo Clone: We'll see about that!

Me: You mean like this!?

I pointed my butt in his face.

LOUD EXPLOSIVE FIRE FART!

I farted and fired a stream of fire and blasted him.

Nico: WHEW! THAT STINKS!

Billy: HE'S A CLOWN! HE WILL DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US

ALL! DESTROY US ALL! DESTROY US ALL!

Billy then took Grim's scythe!

Billy: YOU AIN'T BETTER THAN ME! YOU AIN'T BETTER THAN ME!

He slashed the Zombo Clone all over!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Nico: I KNEW THIS WOULD HAPPEN!

SMASH!

I bashed Billy on his head and knocked him out.

Mandy: Thanks J.D.

Me: Anytime. Now for this one!

I formed an Explosion Sword on my hilt!

Me: I call this the Explosion Furysword!

Xenia: Cool!

Me: Yep. If Deidara saw this I would fuck him up with his own art!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: EXPLOSION STYLE: NAPALM FIRESTORM BLADEDANCE!

I swung the sword and fired fireballs and they hit the clone of Zombo and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!

Xenia: WHOA! Awesome!

Nico: BOOM!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: That was awesome!

Lola: It sure was!

The Zombo clone got up and he was really pissed!

Camie: Now he's mad!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP! WHAP!

He smashed him down with his tail!

Poliwag: You like that clown face!

Manaphy hopped over to him and fired a massive energy blast and smashed him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Maria: And this!

She fired a wave of water and drenched the clone.

Xenia: YEAH!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded him.

Qin: YEAH!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted the clone.

Halinor Hatfield: Time for you to feel Hate!

She fired a blast of darkness and it hit the clone and then the CLONE GOT SUPER INSANELY AND MASSIVELY PISSED! BIG TIME!

The Zombo Clone went at us and I punched him and knocked out all his teeth!

Nico: That was something!

Halinor Hatfield: It's why I am the embodiiment of the Hate Dopant.

Zombo Clone: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH WITH A VENGEANCE!

OUR AURAS EXPLODED OUT WITH INTENSELY POWERFUL FORCE!

Nico: WHOA! NOW THAT was intense!

Xenia: WOW!

Poromon: Thanks, dumbass!

Qin: Yeah you filthy bignosed buttfaced mule!

The Zombo Clone ROARED IN RAGE!

Nico got out a mallet!

Nico: To quote Eustace, I'm getting me mallet!

He then jumped and smashed the Zombo Clone on his head!

KRASMASH!

He was flatter than a pancake!

Nico: Take that!

He got up and was making accordian noises!

Me: How about this too?

I had a piano crash onto him!

KRASMASH!

Me: My favorite note B-Flat!

Nico: Who's piano was that?

Me: One of ACME's. Besides they used pianos all the time in their funny gags.

Xenia: You're right. Besides it was funny!

WE LAUGHED!

Eli: Watch this one!

He used the Force and twisted and broke the Zombo clone all over like how we did with Pennywise!

Nico: At least he can't shapeshift!

Zombo Clone: OH THAT HURTS!

Me: Not as much as this will!

I dropped a spiked ball on him followed by a submarine and then a Cruise Ship!

KRASMASH! KRABLAM! KRASMASH!

HONK!

Nico: Ouch!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny!

We laughed more!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Then the Zombo Clone came out and then he was REALLY STEAMED!

Zombo Clone: NOW I'M REALLY MAD! EAT THESE!

HE THREW A MASSIVE BARRAGE OF PIES AT US!

Nico caught one and we all caught the pies.

Me: Here's your pies!

We fired them back and splattered him all over!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

We covered him all over in pies!

Nico: That was awesome!

Me: Yep! Hey Zombo! Want to see something funny?

Zombo Clone: Oh yeah? What's that?

I then pulled off my head!

POP!

THEN A HORRIBLE AND HORRIFYING MONSTER HEAD POPPED OUT AND ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

It had a massive Thing monster head and it had tentacles in the shapes of all my friends as monster! THEY ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

THE ZOMBO CLONE SCREAMED IN FRIGHT AND SOILED HIS PANTS 100,000 TIMES!

Nico: JESUS FUCK!

I then pulled off the mask of it.

Me: Scared you good didn't I?

Nico: WHOA! That was a scary mask!

Me: Thanks. I made it myself.

Nico: From what?

Me: I made it with latex and then made it with the use of other masks that were made to look like all of us. I made them as Thing monsters.

Kate Lloyd: I gave J.D. some pointers for the mask.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Neat!

Me: I wanted to use this for Halloween last year but I never got the chance.

Nico: Oh.

Horsea: That was scary!

Me: Sorry.

Zombo got up and his pants were as full as an overstuffed diaper!

Zombo: NOW I WILL MAKE YOU SUFFER!

Nico: Bring it on clown face!

He threw beartraps at us.

Me: WATCH OUT!

We ducked behind a table!

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted the clone all over!

Qin: Take that!

I fired energy blasts and blasted the clone all over!

BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM!

Nico: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico threw a bomb and it hit the clone and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Xenia: YEAH!

Supernova Zap and Emperor Z fired energy and laser blasts and blasted him all over!

Volcana and the Rangers blasted him.

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Poromon got in a slingshot and fired!

Poromon: HERE I COME YOU CLOWN!

SMASH!

He smashed into his face and bashed him down.

Camie: Take that!

Manaphy got in a slingshot and fired and bashed him down.

Tsuyu and Eli fired waves of lightning and energy and blasted him down.

Xenia: YEAH!

Poliwag got in the slingshot and fired and bashed him down.

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: This will be awesome!

She fired waves of energy arrows and blasted the clone!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: Here's a present!

He gave him a present.

Zombo Clone: Thank you.

But it was ticking?

Nico got away and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded!

He was burned all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: Like that?!

Zombo Clone: YOU WILL NOT OUTPRANK ME! (LAUGHS)

Nico: We'll see about that you clown!

Camie: YEAH!

Qin: We are much better pranksters than you!

Luan: Me Especially!

Eddy; And me too!

Eddy grabbed the clones hand and zapped him!

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPP

The clone then landed and then…

KRAFART!

He farted!

Nico: Eat that!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Suddenly, Oceanus Ocean's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Zombo clone, she left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Oceanus Ocean: Even if you're just a clone of Zombo, you're still just as bad as the real one, but, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by Alecto Slytherin, and he already paid the price for his crimes, and now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, Oceanus Ocean was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Zombo clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: That clown's going to get it big time!

But, The Zombo Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of water that sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Oceanus Ocean emerged, but she was changed forever.

Oceanus Ocean grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ocean blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ocean blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a water wave with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Ocean, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Ocean, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Oceanus Ocean has on a dark blue sleeveless top, light blue sleeveless vest, light blue skirt with the Ocean Dopant symbol on it, dark blue bellbottom pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Ocean Dopant surrounded by stars, water, and ocean waves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Oceanus Ocean felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with blue tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings and her dolphin tail also has ocean blue markings, Oceanus Ocean has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Oceanus Ocean's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Oceanus Ocean's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Ocean Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Ocean Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Ocean Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Oceanus Ocean has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the Ocean Dopant symbol that said, "Oceanus Ocean, Embodiment of the Ocean Dopant, Master of Water and Blue Fire, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Anomalocaris Dopant, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

オシアナス・オーシャン、オーシャン・ドーパントの化身、水と青い炎のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、アノマロカリス・ドーパントの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、ザ・オブ・ザ・ワールドの勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極

の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして水、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Oceanus Ocean has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OCEAN DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER OCEAN DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER OCEAN DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER OCEAN DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Oceanus Ocean's Super Angel-Ocean Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when The Zombo Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Oceanus Ocean fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Zombo clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Oceanus Ocean: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Water Ocean Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Ocean Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you clown, time for your circus act to be cancelled for good.

Luna: And once we get done with you, we've also found out who it was that's been giving our sibs nightmares.

Me: This we got to hear, but first things first, we got a clown to take care of.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm

Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we already know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, you're going to join Alecto Slytherin in death forever!

Lincoln, Oceanus Ocean, Shaggy, and I went after The Zombo Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Zombo Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Oceanus Ocean, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Zombo Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Zombo Clone: (ENRANGED GROWL)

The Zombo Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Lincoln fired waves of water at him and he got drenched badly, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked the Zombo clone and he got badly hurt. Then, he fired blue fire which hit the Zombo clone and he got burned bad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Zombo Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began

growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Zombo Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Oceanus Ocean's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue tails and longer dolphin tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Oceanus Ocean: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Oceanus Ocean and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I got back up.

Nico: Jason? You and Missy did good yesterday.

Jason James: Thanks Nico.

Missy: That was fun.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Zombo clone and I absorbed him, and we also used tons of water attacks on him. Say, Luna, did you say you found out who's been causing us to get those nightmares?

Luna: Yep. Guardian Angels, if you would?

Lincoln's Guardian Angels nodded and they showed a hologram screen and they played the footage of The Loud Siblings all sleeping. Suddenly, we saw black shadows manifest in their rooms, and the shadows transformed into darker versions of Sebastian from another world, he fired blasts of darkness at them that gave them nightmares as he cackled like a demonic monster and vanished. When the video ended, we were pissed off.

Sebastian Mendez: What the Hell? A darker version of me?!

Ed Cowart: That's your Royal Defenders' twin, and trust me, he's much worse than the Universe 666 version of you and you before your Dark Side was removed. I never thought we'd have to run into him again.

Nico: Yeah, we knew how much of a monster you were when you went batshit crazy and turned to darkness and evil.

Lincoln: Yeesh, he's a monster.

Me: So, this asshole's now running loose and messed with our friends. When we find him, we are so gonna make him pay! And Ed, you knew him?

Ed Cowart: Wish we hadn't, he was just as worse as Universe 666 Sebastian and Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed. But, that's not all, I got intel saying he's also broken out a group of people whom I thought I'd never have to see again from our world before this whole mess with Sindri Myr began.

RD Me: Oh shit, if it's who I think it is, we've got five of the worst criminals from our world here and they've returned for revenge on us.

Eli: We'll make them pay for this.

RD Lincoln: That we will, we're not letting that deranged monster nor those assholes live any longer.

RD Girl Jordan: For sure, I've still got a few things I want to deal unto that demonic bastard.

Me: So a Royal Defenders version of Sebastian is behind this!

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: Nice job Crobat.

Crobat: Thanks Nico. It was awesome.

Me: It was fun.

Camie: Yep.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Crobat: No thank you. I drink soda.

Me: Awesome.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Gives puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Sorry.

Poromon: Do you also drink blood?

Crobat: No way! I don't like the taste.

Nico: Okay. Looks like Fangs has a friend.

Lucy Loud: He sure does.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: Sorry. I just figured since you're a bat Pokemon.

Crobat: No worries.

Xenia: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: This was fun.

Luan: At least now we know who is responsible for our nightmares!

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah a Royal Defenders version of me!

Xenia: Not good.

Volcana: Now all the Core 310 has morphed at least once.

Me: And how did you all like it?

Eli: It was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Varie: That was fun for you all!

Lola: Yeah we had a great time!

Laney: We sure did!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was fun and awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Everyone had fun.

Nico: How many Loud Kids haven't had Nightmares yet?

Me: Lynn, Lincoln, Lucy, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily haven't yet.

Linka: Me and my brothers haven't been affected.

Me: I don't think he's after you and your brothers Linka.

Xenia: Yeah but we'll be ready in case he does go after them.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: At least we know who caused them.

Me: But he overlooked one incredibly powerful factor. The nightmares he caused are only making us more powerful than ever before.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Varie: Yep.

Camie: Yeah that is amazing.

Luna: And it's rockin dudes.

Leni: It totes is.

Luan: No kidding there. I just can't believe that Royal Defenders Sebastian would cause that to me!

Me: At least it's not real Luan.

Eddy: That is for sure.

Emperor Z: I'll have to put the M.O.E. on full alert for him and have them ready for him.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We need to deal with him in the future.

Lily: I agree there.

Ed Cowart: We'll be ready for him.

Camie: Yes we will.

Brittney: And this curse will make sure we take him down.

She showed Royal Defenders Sebastian planning his next move. Then Brittney flared up her power of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and spread her wings of darkness!

Lincoln: Nobody messes with me and my sisters and lives to tell about it!

Lincoln did the same thing.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Brittney and Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND THEM)

I see a cold wind blowing through

I see days neither fun nor free

I see a future caused by you

I see a path not meant to be

The future should be filled with magic

Dreams and wishes brought to life

But the days ahead are dark and tragic

No time for hope when all is strife

Whatever might have been

All the dreams that ponies share

Because of you, Sebastian Mendez

Now, the future is a cold nightmare

Royal Defenders Sebastian screamed as darkness covered him and bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms. HE WAS CURSED WITH A TERRIBLE PUNISHMENT!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Brittney and Lincoln sang that.

When the Window closed we were shocked!

Me: What was that curse Brittney?

Brittney: It's called the Curse of the Brambles of the Windigos. Every time he hits Lincoln and his sisters the vines will grow and when they reach his heart he will die in the most horrifyingly painful and hellishly horrible death ever imagined. And he will be banished to the black gates.

Nico: Call me when it does. I want to rip his fucking head off! PERSONALLY!

Brittney: Count on it!

Me: And it'll be perfect timing too! He'll die RIGHT ON Halloween!

Xenia: WHOA!

Qin: Awesome!

Camie: So he has 8 days left to live!

Nico: I'll get the chainsaw!

Lynn: Use mine Nico.

Lynn gave it to him.

Nico: Thanks Lynn.

Lynn: I used this in Halloween back in 2016.

Me: It's true. She was a deranged Masked Slasher for Halloween back then.

Nico: COOL!

Poromon: Keep it in your room.

Nico: I will.

Lynn: Be sure to give it back when you're finished.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: Now for the Anothers. But Brittney that curse you did was awesome.

Brittney: Thanks dad. It was cool.

Nico: It sure was. Who do we have?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, The Wall, Blizzard, Touch & Go, Slug, Tormes the Centaur, Dottie (Batman Beyond), Kingpin and Ghost of Captain Cutler, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Snake Demon

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: This will be interesting!

Aurora: It sure will and we're looking forward to this.

Bore: I agree there!

Alice: Me too!

Me: So Supernova Zap, Allie Aurora, Aurora Poseidon, Sylvia Arodanus, Aurora, Bore and Alice and Aurora Cromwell, Troy, Tyler Bowman, Eli Shane, Tyson, Shotaro and Philip, Natsumi Tsujimoto, Somnambula, Vapor Trail, Firecracker Burst, Pyris and Triple Berry.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: This will be awesome and fun.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Emperor Z are one person.

Qin: Nice!

Me: Yep.

Then a balloon floated in.

Ed: LOOK A BALLOON!

Edd: Aww. Somebody must've accidentally set it free.

Ed: It is an alien probe from outer space!

Me: Ed!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, The Wall, Blizzard, Touch & Go, Slug, Tormes the Centaur, Dottie (Batman Beyond), Kingpin and Ghost of Captain Cutler, Steam Demons, Star Creature, Ghost of Elias Kingston and Snake Demon!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Another Mirror Knight: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and pink eyes and purple clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Balloon Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and on her arm was the Anti-Pincushion Man symbol and she had a Balloon Animal Magisword in her hand.

Me: Vivian Balloon! Wow!

Vivian Balloon: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Vivian is the Embodiment of the Balloon Dopant and she is also the defender and protector of Balloonland. You remember that one right?

Nico: Oh yeah!

Sakura Knudson: I remember that cartoon! Loved that one back when I was a little girl.

Me: Yep. And she hates the Pincushion Man with a vengeance and wants to destroy him.

Vivian Balloon: It's true and I love all balloons like my own children. They are fun.

Qin: Cool!

Me: By the way is the Another Emperor Z friendly or hostile?

Vivian Balloon: Friendly and she is really powerful!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Yep. But we don't have to wait long!

In a swirl of darkness came ANOTHER EMPEROR Z!

Me: WHOA! This one is gonna be tough!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Emperor Z: (In a girls voice) But it will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and she had an amazing star dress on and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Galaxy Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Me: Hikari Ginga Galaxy! Wow!

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Rarity: And that dress is absolutely magnificently divine on you darling.

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: Thanks.

Me: Hikari is the embodiment of the Galaxy Dopant and she has the powers of the stars, galaxies, nebulae, planets, and more and she also has darkness powers too.

Emperor Z: That is just like me.

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: No he didn't because he was in a hurry.

Me: I'm not surprised. He must've been afraid of your power in a sense.

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: Yeah.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Another Emperor Z: So you will make my sparkle appear.

Me: Lets see how you like this. Time for me to go all out.

I then went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Does my sparkle look better than ever than before?

Another Emperor Z: It does and you are a really an amazing power.

Me: I get that a lot.

I unsheathed my sword.

Me: Lets see how you fair against the power of the Elements of Harmony and Friendship and my new more powerful sparkle.

He turned into his Z-Shin form.

Me: Impressive. Just like what I saw on TV and during Nico's birthday 2 years ago when you became this. It shows how strong and powerful the forces of darkness can get at their worst.

Another Z-Shin: (Dark Demonic Voice) Indeed. Lets get it on.

Me: With pleasure.

(FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS)

We went at each other and clashed powerfully with our swords and sparks were flying all over the place with incredible fury and I fired blasts of light and then Another Z-Shin fired blasts of darkness and the blasts collided and exploded in a massive fiery explosion.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and smashed him down and he got up and we flew into the air and kicked and punched and clashed with our swords at an incredible level and fired energy and darkness blasts at each other at an incredible and powerful level as massive fiery explosions were illuminating the skies and setting them ablaze with fire. We clashed violently all over as powerful spikes in energy were surging all over the place and shaking the world all over the place with incredible fury.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

We landed and clashed more and the power from the fight was unbelievable.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: AWESOME!

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: WOW! What power!

Nico: Gets out Emperor Z's Ridewatch) How about you see my own sparkle?

May: (Gets out Mirror Knight's Ridewatch) These knights reflect the darkness!

Maria: (Gets out TTG Santa's Ridewatch) This Santa is gonna be on the naughty list!

Allie Aurora: (Gets out Alaskan Bull Worm's Ridewatch) IT WAS AN ALASKAN BULL WORM! IT'S BIG! SCARY! AND PINK!

They words appear on screen as she says them; "Alaskan" written in icy letters, "Bull" written in furry letters, and "Worm!" written in letters that resemble worms. Big" displayed in large letters, "Scary" in green drippy letters, and "Pink" in pink fuzzy cursive letters.

They used the powers of Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror

Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus and The Wall! And they blasted the Another down!

Me: OH YEAH!

Then China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle) came.

Nico: Nice team China White!

China White: THanks Nico!

Indigo Zap: Awesome!

Me: Yep.

?: I'll say!

Bubble Crab came.

Me: Cool! Bubble Crab!

Qin: Awesome!

Bubble Crab: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be good.

Nico: Bailey Bubble!? Whoa!

Bailey Bubble: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of bubbles and smashed the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Oh yeah!

Mr. Krabs: A fellow crab!

Qin: Yeah!

Lily: That's right!

Bailey Bubble: Yep. And sorry to tell you but I'm naked.

Me: I figured.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Bailey Bubble: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired bubbles and trapped May in one!

May: WHAT THE!?

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had red eyes and had blue angel wings and had a symbol of a crab in a bubble in the middle of her forehead.

Bailey Bubble: (Groans) That hurt. Wait what!? (GASP) Oh man! Sorry May! We got to get her down!

She was high up!

But then…

POP!

The bubble popped and then she fell and then…

CRASH!

SHE CRASHED INTO THE GROUND AND it was a NASTY THUD!

She spat out blood and teeth!

May: I'm okay!

Varie looked her over.

Nico: OOH MAN! That had to hurt!

Bailey Bubble: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES

PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashiono brigade gave her awesome aqua blue clothes.

Bailey Bubble: Wow! This is awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

May: OUCH! That hurt!

Lola: Boy May you're going to be feeling that for a while!

May: Ouch! No kidding!

Bailey Bubble: Man that must've really hurt.

Me: Yeah.

Allie Aurora: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Bailey Bubble: I sure do. When I made Nico my awesome bouillabaisse pasta and it was awesome.

Nico: (DROOLS) That was so delicious.

Halinora Hatfield: Boy I'll have to try that.

Me: Me too.

Bailey Bubble: Yep.

Nico and Bailey hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bailey Bubble: Same here.

Sora: Let me heal you.

May: Thanks Sora.

He healed her.

May: Ahh thanks.

Camie: That was fun though.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Allie Aurora, Aurora Poseidon, Sylvia Arodanus, Aurora, Bore and Alice are heading back to The Nightmare Room, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, this time, it's to help Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy The Howler and banish those troublesome spirits in the machine back to the spirit world, and after that, we got word that Qin's ancestor and our old enemy, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, has come back from the dead, and we're going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Looks like we're back in The Nightmare Room, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, this time, it's to help Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy The Howler and banish those troublesome spirits in the machine back to the spirit world.

Adrienne Midnight: That's right.

Brittney: And I remember that device all too well, The Howler is a machine used to open doors to the other side and allow someone to talk to the dead. But, this machine houses dark spirits that want to escape and take possession of their bodies and the spirits of the possessed are put into The Howler. This thing is way too dangerous and needs to be destroyed.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: This isn't good.

Lincoln: It sure isn't, but we've got to help Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy it.

Supernova Zap: But what if those spirits are already in two of them?

Lincoln: I have an idea on how to send them out into the open.

We met up with Spencer and he told us that Vanessa and Charlie have already been possessed by two of the spirits in The Howler, and they need him for their friend. Then, we saw the possessed Charlie and Vanessa appear with The Howler in hand, and Lincoln fired two energy beams that forced out the possessing spirits and put Vanessa and Charlie's spirits back in and those two nuisance spirits back into The Howler, and we destroyed it and banished those three troublemaking spirits to The Spirit World.

Lincoln: That was a close one. Now, onto the next matter, we got word that Qin's ancestor and our old enemy, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, has come back from the dead.

We gasped.

Qin: The Dragon Emperor's back?!

Kita Yuan: I can't believe it. I should've known death wouldn't keep him down for long.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and purple headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a purple frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, purple skirt, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, zombies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a headstone and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Regina Maxwell, Zombie Queen of Colorado.

Regina Maxwell: That's right, and I got the girls away from Qin's ancestor, and he's on his way here now for Round 2.

Kita Yuan: Perfect.

Suddenly, we saw our target, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, heading our way.

Sylvester: You know, I don't understand why we should just kill him and give him the heave-ho to The Black Gates.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Despite everything he did 2,000 years ago in China and earned the hatred of Kita Yuan, he's still her father and Qin's ancestor, so we're not killing him for good. But, we still got to take him down, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Angel of Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Justice and Divine Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of

Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm

Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Derpy Hooves' team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Supernova Zap's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World

Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Emperor Han, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln tied The Dragon Emperor up in rainbow energy chains and sent him to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That should do it, we destroyed The Howler and took down The Dragon Emperor, and we also knew who it was that's been giving our siblings nightmares. (To Regina Maxwell) And it's so good to see you again, Regina.

Regina Maxwell: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Regina.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Regina Maxwell who proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Regina Maxwell was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he got up.

Regina Maxwell: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Regina Maxwell and he hugged her, and Regina Maxwell is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Regina Maxwell: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Regina Maxwell, Zombie Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful zombie dark angel and queen of a massive zombie clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a massive army of zombies brought back from the dead by none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular zombies, Regina was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the zombies, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first zombie queen of her massive zombie clan, and she destroyed the zombies Sebastian summoned and drove him back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Regina for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Hawk and Hank showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for us and we pulverized those buttrags and wedgied them by their undies on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: And she's also a deadly one-army zombie slayer, she mowed down tons of hordes of zombies and left them as splattered messes of body parts and blood.

Eli: Gruesome.

Lincoln: Yeah, the Zombie Apocalypse Survivors are going to be in for a wild ride with her, and now that you're here, Regina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Regina Maxwell in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Regina Maxwell: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Regina Maxwell with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented

Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Regina Maxwell: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Regina Maxwell, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Regina Maxwell's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Regina Maxwell had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Aya Nanase, Dorothy Marleen, Kimika Soejima, Shina Imahara, Shana Ayase, and Yuri Kawashima from Harem & Harem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aya Nanase, Dorothy Marleen, Kimika Soejima, Shina Imahara, Shana Ayase, and Yuri Kawashima from Harem & Harem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aya Nanase: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aya Nanase and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow

colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large

rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aya Nanase: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aya Nanase: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aya Nanase, Dorothy Marleen, Kimika Soejima, Shina Imahara, Shana Ayase, and Yuri Kawashima with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were glad we destroyed The Howler and saved Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie, and they were also shocked to find out the villain we went after was Qin's ancestor and our old enemy, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, who had come back from the dead.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and sending him straight to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Regina Maxwell have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys had to destroy The Howler and banish those troublemaking spirits inside that machine.

Lincoln: And we also took down Emperor Han and sent him to Vypra.

Nico: I almost thought that Kita was going to tear him apart.

Me: Same here, but Kita and Qin both didn't want him dead since he is their family, so he'll fit in with The Masters of Evil.

After we helped Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy The Howler and banish those troublesome spirits in the machine back to the spirit world and took down Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Regina Maxwell saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Regina Maxwell: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Regina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Regina Maxwell: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Regina Maxwell: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a male with crazy brown hair and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, and he was really out for blood.

Ed Cowart: Oh shit, that's Caleb Roman! He's one of the five criminals that RD Sebastian busted out of prison!

RD Me: Should've known that shithead would be the first, and you guys aren't going to like him one bit. Caleb Roman is a well-known and super dangerous criminal, he's been wanted for tons of violent crimes and destruction of property, he's a monstrous asshole even worse than the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Principal Huggins, and Chase Young.

Nico: Jeez, that fucker's bad news!

RD Lincoln: And he's among those who've helped that monstrous demon in causing destruction to our home. We had Caleb Roman captured and sent to a maximum security prison for the rest of his life, but Sebastian escaped and vowed revenge on us.

Lincoln: We better take care of Caleb Roman at once.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Caleb Roman, and he went ballistic when he saw us along with The Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: I should've known you'd show up here, Caleb. I caught the stench of your B.O. from a mile away!

Caleb Roman: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I'M GOING TO ENJOY TEARING YOUR THROAT OUT FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON, ASSHOLE!

Nico: Ain't happening, fucker.

?: Hey, you starting the party without me?

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long orange hair and purple headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a violet shirt, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, jeans, violet knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gears, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Springer, Kup, Roadbuster, Leadfoot, Topspin, Rack'n'Ruin, Sentinel Prime, Brawn, Hound, Warpath, Landmine, Gears, Trailbreaker, Clobber, Quickmix, Glamrock Freddy, Roxanne Wolf, Glamrock Chica, and Montgomery Gator and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Relena Caskett, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Springer, Kup, Roadbuster, Leadfoot, Topspin, Rack'n'Ruin, Sentinel Prime, Brawn, Hound, Warpath, Landmine, Gears, Trailbreaker, Clobber, Quickmix, Glamrock Freddy, Roxanne Wolf, Glamrock Chica, and Montgomery Gator.

Roll Caskett: Sis?!

Relena Caskett: Yep, that's right, and it's so good to see you and Roll again, Lincoln. Let's save it for later, we've got to deal with this asshole.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he and Relena fired gears which hit Caleb Roman hard in the face, and that drove him ballistic.

Sebastian Mendez: As if I wasn't enough of a nightmare along with my Universe 666 twin, now I find out I also have a Royal Defenders twin who's worse than my Universe 666 twin and me before I had my Dark Side removed.

Sebastian fired Divine Darkness blasts which hit Caleb Roman and tore him apart and he was sent to The Black Gates. Then, we headed home and continued our workouts.

Ed Cowart: Well, that's one asshole down, and four to go before we get after that demonic asshole.

Lincoln: But, like we did with Universe 666 Sebastian, we need to take care of those five criminals and send them to The Black Gates, and then, we can take care of RD Sebastian. And now that you're back, Relena.

Lincoln went up to Relena Caskett and he hugged her, and Relena Caskett is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Relena Caskett: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Relena Caskett, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Springer, Kup, Roadbuster, Leadfoot, Topspin, Rack'n'Ruin, Sentinel Prime, Brawn, Hound, Warpath, Landmine, Gears, Trailbreaker, Clobber, Quickmix, Glamrock Freddy, Roxanne Wolf, Glamrock Chica, and Montgomery Gator, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science and Math, and she's a beautiful yet capable mechanic and swimmer like her sister Roll Caskett. She and Roll wear bikinis underneath their clothes, and Relena has orange hair with violet shirt and pants with a violet bikini underneath. She, Roll, Lisa, and I even built a massive race track for marbles and we also helped Lisa with her inventions, and to show thanks, she took us to a lake where I ended up kissing Relena and Roll on the lips. As a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry Roll Caskett and Relena along with the rest of my harem.

Me: That's incredible.

Selene Arcangela: And that happened before Ronnie Anne came into the picture. Not only that, but Lincoln and Roll Caskett made each other necklaces with photos of each other to remember, in fact, Roll and Relena's love for Lincoln was so strong that Chase Young's Dark Side just couldn't erase it, and the love The Guardian Angels have for Lincoln was that powerful, it caused nothing but pain to Chase Young's Dark Side.

Nico: Wait, he tried to erase that love you all had for Lincoln?! WHAT A BASTARD MONSTER FUCKER!

Lincoln: That's not even the worst thing you can call him, but yeah, there's that, and Relena really really hates Flip with a burning passion, the reason why is because he once tried to steal one of Lisa's inventions for profit. Thankfully, Roll, Relena, Lisa, and I stopped Flip recovered Lisa's invention and we beat the crap out of Flip and threw him back in jail in only his underwear.

Me: Stupid mutant!

Eli: Now, he's really getting close to getting his life ended!

Lincoln: You got that right, and now that you're here, Relena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Relena Caskett in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Relena Caskett: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Relena Caskett with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Relena Caskett: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Relena Caskett.

Relena Caskett had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Relena Caskett had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Sagebrush Sally: Wow, so this is Coral Capers. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Sagebrush Sally, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Betty Quinlan, Simulator Elke Elkberg, and Sagebrush Sally, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Galaxy 2 adventure!

Nico: This is it. The last time we fight Bowser in a Galaxy.

Me: Wow! The grand finale!

Xenia: Nice!

Me: Me, Akira and Iron Man will go with.

Xenia: Cool!

Camie: Yeah this will be awesome!

We went into the simulator and we were at BOWSER'S GALAXY GENERATOR!

Nico: There it is!

Me: Bowser's Galaxy Generator. No way in hell are we going to let him build his own empire!

Iron Man: It really has been fun fighting bosses in outer space

Me: You said it Tony.

Nicole: (On the Radio) Like you guys did before you got to blast open that door there. He'll be expecting you.

Nico: Okay.

Me: This is it guys.

Nico: Yep. There's no turning back.

Me: Yep.

Akira: Lets make this one to remember!

?: Let us help!

2 figures came. 1 was a girl with Black Hair and purple eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and had the symbol of the Forever Black Emblazoned in the middle of her forehead.

The second was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had aqua blue clothes and aqua blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Blizzard Man on it.

Noir Takahara: Noir Takahara, Embodiment of Forever Black.

Brie Blizzard: Brie Blizzard, Embodiment of Blizzard Man!

Akira: Brie! Wow!

Iron Man: Its been a while.

Brie Blizzard: Akira and Tony. Its been a while.

Me: We can catch up later. Lets go.

Nico: Right!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We were off and we were flying fast.

Nico: But there's still one more Galaxy after this.

Me: Grand Master Galaxy.

Nico: Yep.

We flew fast and got to the door.

Me: There it is.

Nico: I got this.

He blasted open the door and we flew into it and we saw BOWSER! HE WAS HUGE!

Me: Bowser!

Nico: JUMPING PEANUTS! You got really big!

Bowser: I know!

Me: Yeah.

Bowser: It really has been fun hasn't it?

Me: Yeah! But there are still other games for us to thrash you in.

Nico: Yeah we got 40 years worth of games.

Akira: He's right on that.

Me: Even though you've been around since 1985 it's still fun.

Bowser: It sure is. Lets make this really awesome!

Me: Gladly!

Akira: IRON MAN! D-SMASH!

He summoned DISK WARS IRON MAN!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Me: Time for action!

Bowser: Gladly!

Me: KAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a powerful Kamehameha Wave and it hit Bowser and blasted him in a powerful and fiery explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: NICE!

Akira and Iron Man blasted him with Repulsor and energy blasts!

Nico: (gets out Emperor Z and Cheese Monster's Ridewatches) Time for this cheese to sparkle!

Nico activated them and fired dark cheese wheels and blasted Bowser all over and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Nice one!

Brie fired a massive blast of ice and Noir fired a black energy blast and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEAH! Lets finish this with an awesome bang guys!

Nico: Combo blast?

Me: Combo blast!

Bowser: Give me your best shot!

Me, Nico, Akira, Iron Man, Nori and Brie: MARIO ULTIMATE HYPER STARBLAST!

WE FIRED A MASSIVE RAINBOW STAR BLAST!

Bowser: (To the viewers) See you guys in Super Mario Odyssey!

Then the blast hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION OF INCREDIBLE POWER!

The explosion blasted him down and the Grand Star was out!

We went and grabbed it!

YOU GOT A GRAND STAR!

Nico: YEAH!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Noir Takahara: That was epic!

Bowser was knocked out cold!

We all high five!

Nico: Shoudn't something else be happening?

Me: LOOK!

We saw a comet and it was ROSALINA'S SPACE STATION!

Me: There's Rosalina's Station!

Nico: Wow!

Rosalina: Thank you all. When that evil monster took our star power, I was separated from my precious little one. But I knew we'd see each other again. Because There is a force that binds us, defying even time and space.. Not even the laws of the universe can stop it. I knew its gentle pull would prevail.

Me: And it's the bonds of love, friendship and those important to you.

Rosalina: That is correct.

Me: I've known about that for years. And that made us all stronger than ever.

Nico: That's right.

Rosalina: I'm glad.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: How did you meet Iron Man and Akira?

Brie Blizzard: I met Akira when he and his team were battling their world's version of Venom and that was brutal. I helped them contain him.

She showed a DISK containing Venom.

Nico: Awesome!

Brie Blizzard: Yep and I met Iron Man while he and the Avengers were battling Loki and it was awesome. I had power that easily matched him.

Me: Wow! That is really awesome.

Noir Takahara: It sure is. And like my sisters, I am the embodiment of Forever Black. But I'm a cave explorer and it's really awesome.

Me: That is cool.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Noir Takahara: We would be honored.

We left the simulator and everyoone cheered wildly for us! IT WAS AWESOME!

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Raven: Do I even want to know where the mascots are right now?

Eli: Well lets see. (Concentrates) Oh man! They are at the M.O.E. HQ!

Me: What!? Oh I think they are playing Hide and seek there.

---

Meanwhile Jack O Lantern was heading to his room for a snooze.

Jack O Lantern: (YAWNS) Man I'm beat.

He went into his room and it was FULL of stuff for halloween and it was a lot of stuff and he laid down on his pumpkin bed and looked and then saw Poliwag.

Jack O Lantern: Oh hey Poliwag. What brings you here?

Poliwag: Playing hide and seek with the mascots.

---

Back with us we were worried.

Zarya: Might as well pick them up.

Me: Yep. We should.

We teleported there with Instant Transmission.

---

Meanwhile Jack O Lantern was showing pictures of his battles to the mascots.

Jack O Lantern: And here's me battling Spiderman as he was about to turn into the Man Spider.

Poromon: Wow! He sure looked freaky with 2 more pairs of arms.

Jack O Lantern: I know.

Horsea: What caused that again?

Jack O Lantern: It was his spider half getting out of control and he needed to find a cure.

Horsea: Jeez!

Poliwag: That must've been painful!

Jack O Lantern: It was! But that was what lead to him becoming Man Spider.

---

We arrived.

Vypra: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Vypra. Sorry about popping in like this but the Mascots are here.

Vypra: Oh they're in Jack's room.

Me: Okay.

We went over.

We went in.

Scavenger: Are you guys here?

Poromon: Hey guys!

Me: Wow! Nice room you got here Jason.

Jack O Lantern: Thanks J.D. The Mascots were playing hide and seek.

Me: I had a feeling they were. And you guys are looking at photos?

Jack O Lantern: Yep.

We saw one where we saw a 6 armed Spiderman battling him.

Spiderman: Whoa! That is something I never want to go through again.

Nico: You lookedm really freaky with 6 arms.

Spiderman: I know. That was so painful.

Qin: Yikes.

Poliwag: And feral!

Me: Yeah I remember he went feral because of that.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: That was awful.

Spiderman: At least I was cured thank goodness.

Me: Good.

Tailgate: At least we saw another Core Member room.

Me: We sure did. Your room is amazing Jason.

Jack O Lantern: I know. I have a huge collection of Halloween stuff.

Me: Boy it sure is cool.

Jack O Lantern: Yep.

Nico: Lets head home guys.

Poromon: Okay. Bye.

We left and went back home.

Masker Mind: Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Trixie Lulamoon and Artha.

Me: All right!

Artha: YEAH!

Trixie Lulamoon: This will be so fun for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Me: YEAH!

Lincoln: Trixie Lulamoon the Great and Powerful will make it fun!

Camie: Darn tootin!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of Nasty Doo, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of Nasty Doo, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of Nasty Doo?! Yuck!

Crash Bandicoot: Okay, now that rampaging beast is really going to get it.

Luan: Yeah, that animal is going to get put down.

Nico: I hope you tear that clone apart and make him eat dirt just like you did to Alternate Kaos and Malefor. Alright, let's head down there and kick that clone's ass.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

Nico: Who is Nasty Doo?

Qin: He was Professor Digmi who was trying to find out more about the Doo Family's history. He found Missing Link Doo. It would have made him famous.

Poromon: Any relation to Scooby?

Qin: Actually believe it or not there is. Scooby is Related to Nasty Doo. But that curse was fabricated. It only affected Nasty.

Xenia: Whoa!

Me: Nasty Doo was a one mean Doo!

Nico: He thought that Nasty's curse would pass on to him on the night of the full moon at Doo Manor.

Me: Good thing the next Full Moon isn't tonight.

Maria: So he'll be at a disadvantage.

Qin: Yep.

Me: I'll go Wolf Moon against him.

Zarya Moonwolf: And I'll help too.

Xenia: Yep.

The previous group came.

Jet: Can me, Golden Glider, Black Adam, Jack O Lantern, Kite Man, Larxene, Pinky and the Brain, Melter, Mole Man, and Magneto go with you guys?

Pinky: Hope you enjoyed Jack O Lantern's room!

Nico: Oh we did and it was awesome! And yes you can come with us.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Yeah!

Riku: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Flame Stag next.

Qin: Ooh! Fiery!

Bambi: Awesome!

Camie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Herrscher of the End, the main antagonist of the Honkaiverse, and she wants revenge on Lincoln for killing Herrscher of The Void. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure I sensed belongs to Herrscher of the End, the main antagonist of the Honkaiverse, and she wants revenge on me for killing Herrscher of The Void.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Not good.

Rachel Goodwin: Should've known she'd want revenge on you for absorbing Herrscher of the Void, but she's going to wind up absorbed by you after we take her down.

Lincoln: Right, Rachel.

Nico: I hope you guys tear her apart. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of Nasty Doo.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Herrscher of The End.

Rachel Goodwin: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Herrscher of The End, The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca will claim your souls.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of Nasty Doo so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Rachel Goodwin are going to destroy Herrscher of The End.

We were off to Doo Manor

---

We arrived at Doo Manor and it was a creepy place!

Golden Glider: This is the place.

Sakura Knudson: Yep. Doo Manor. Boy its been years since I was here.

Me: Same here. Wow. Feels like forever.

Camie: Boy it sure is a cool house.

Xenia: It sure is.

We went up to the door and we knocked on it and answering it was Shaggy.

Shaggy: Like thank goodness you guys are here.

Me: Like we wouldl ever miss this.

Xenia: Yep.

Nightshade: Were you there the whole time?

Shaggy: Like yeah. Just waiting for you guys.

Me: Okay then.

We went in.

Scooby Doo: Oh thank goodness.

Me: Boy been years since we were here.

Daphne: It has been a while.

Me: Yeah. If we see Nasty Doo, we're going to make sure he is gone.

Jack O Lantern: I'm glad you guys liked my room.

Lucy Loud: It was really cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I'll say!

Cassandra: The inside of the house is very nice.

Scooby Doo: Reah.

Me: Boy I remember this too. Look guys. Scooby takes all his old pizza boxes and turns them into furniture.

We saw couches, chairs and more made from his old pizza boxes.

Scooby Doo: Reah. I love recycling.

Izzy Moonbow: That is so fun Scooby!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: That is an awesome form of recycling.

Qin: YEp.

Larxene: Oh and me and Black Adam are up next for the usual battles again.

Me: Wow! Twice in a row for 2 of you.

Lola: Yeah.

Skalor: Speaking of pizza, are you cooking some right now?

Scooby Doo: Not yet.

Qin: Darn.

Woman: KEEP IT DOWN IN THERE! I HATE YOU DOO JERKS FOR LIVING IN MY HOUSE!

Scooby's aura flared up.

Nico: GEEZ! Who is that nasty woman?

Me: Oh that's Gilda Squatter. She lives here with the Doo's. She lived in this house before them until the Doo's received this house in a will.

Nico: Oh man!

Me: Yeah and she HATES the Doo's with a vengeance.

Mole Man: Lets kick her out.

Me: I tried to talk her into moving but she is one stubborn woman.

Nico: We'll see about that.

Me: Yep. Sheila, Tom?

Sheila: You got it.

They got a court order eviction notice ready for her.

They went to face her and she was yelling up a REALLY NASTY

STORM!

It was stuff so horrible that we can't describe it!

Bleez: You two need any help?

Sheila: Yeah we could use a hand.

Me: Allow me.

I pulled out a straitjacket and a ball gag and I jumped her and tied her up.

Me: There. Now you listen here you stuck up rotten apple! This house now rightfully belongs to the Doo family and they earned this house fair and square! So either you move out of here like I tried to tell you years ago or we'll MAKE YOU LEAVE! So what's it going to be?

She talked muffled up.

I pulled out the gag.

Gilda Squatter: YOU WILL NEVER GET ME TO LEAVE! THIS IS MY HOUSE! I HATE THE DOOS!

Sheila: Then you are under arrest!

Me: For trespassing.

Magneto: Enjoy prison.

Me: Yep.

We had her put into the Jupiter Prison.

Xenia: Boy thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: What a grouch.

Lola: Big time.

Bonecrusher: That's one problem down.

Qin: Yep. Now for Nasty Doo.

Camie: And we're going to thrash him.

Varie: Big time.

Melter: Mr. Grouse is much nicer than her!

Lincoln: You got that right!

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: I would not let a woman like her into my house.

Camie: Me neither.

Lana: Same with me!

Alice Gehabach: Nasty Doo is just another animal.

Hydranoid: And all animals need is the right bait.

Me: Lets see. I know.

I pulled out a stuffed animal dummy of Scooby Doo.

Me: I made this for just such an emergency.

Brain: No food as bait?

Me: Nope. The only thing Nasty Doo is hungry for is hate.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Nasty Doo has a really rotten attitude.

Me: He wasn't called NASTY doo for nothing.

Sheep Creep Baaed.

Me: Yeah.

We got the trap ready.

The bait was set.

We waited.

Kite Man: What's taking it so long?!

Me: Shhh!

Then we heard a growl.

Nico: Look.

We saw a figure and it was THE CLONE OF NASTY DOO!

Xenia: There he is.

Nasty Doo Clone: SAY GOODBYE SCOOBY DOOMED!

Nico: Now!

We went at the clone.

The Clone roared and then the spirits of the wolves came and then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard.

We landed!

Me: Time for some Wolf Pain! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

I was ready for action!

Me: (HOWLS)

Azula: Time you burned!

Azula did some stances and fired a blast of blue fire and I fired waves of blue fire from my scythe and the blasts hit him and burned him all over!

Nasty Doo Clone: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY)

Black Adam: Me and Larxene will get the rest of the usual battle members.

Nico: Okay then.

They went and did so.

Qin: Here we go.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted the clone.

Artha and Trixie charged at him and bashed the clone all over!

Trixie fired energy waves and so did Artha.

Xenia: Take that.

Then Shendu, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Selene, and Larxene came.

Nico: Shendu, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Rich Texan, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Selene, and Larxene.

Shendu: Nasty Doo is everything Scooby isn't.

Angel: And he's a monster.

Red Ghost: I hope you guys throttle him.

Nico: Oh we will

Skalamander: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of Zombo the clone.

Nico: We sure did and it was funny.

Webstor: (to Lucy Loud) I hope you take care of that Crobat.

Lucy Loud: I will.

?: That is good.

A figure came out and it was QUVAL!

---

Origin

Quval came from a planet that was destroyed by Ginis in the past. Following his planet's destruction, Quval joined the Deathgalien though he still harbored desires for revenge against Ginis for the destruction of his planet.

Blood Game

Quval later arrived at Earth along with the rest of the Deathgalien aboard the Sagittari Ark, as Earth was to be the place where they would hold their 100th Blood Game.

Later, after Bangray's death, Quval gained his hand and thus his power to extract memories from people. He later viewed the memories of Naria to gain information on Ginis, learning that he would be vulnerable if he went down to Earth.

As part of a scheme to lure Ginis down to the planet, Quval created a clone copy of Ginis to capture Misao so the Zyuohgers would think the real Ginis captured him, as well as a copy of Misao for the Zyuohgers to find in the mansion. He then created a copy of Azald to accompany him as he informed Ginis that Naria had been captured by the Zyuohgers and that Ginis himself would have to go down and fight them.

When Ginis attacked the Zyuohgers, Quval summoned six cloned Players and his revealed his betrayal to Ginis. With the clone Misao's support, Quval convinces the Zyuohgers to team up with him to destroy Ginis. However, Ginis used the Gift memory core to absorb the planet's power and transform into Shin Ginis. The Deathgalien owner then revealed to Quval that he was aware of

Quval's treachery wand allowed it to play out for his amusement, before destroyed three Player clones, as well as the clone Azald and clone-Misao, revealing Quval's manipulation of Zyuohgers. Shin Ginis then grew the remaining monsters, allowing him to gain control of them and sent them to attack Quval.

His plan having fallen apart, Quval attempted to destroy the Earth to amuse Ginis and hopefully convince his former boss to spare him. After rampaging for a bit, he was confronted by the Zyuohgers, who question his motives due to now knowing that his planet was destroyed by Ginis. However, Quval announces that he would be willing to throw everything away just to prevent Ginis from killing before attacking the Zyuohgers. After the Zyuohgers defeated him, he was enlarged by Naria, only to be defeated by Dodeka King.

Zyuohger Returns

He was later revived alongside the other Deathgalien officials by Pocane Daniro. He fought against Zyuoh Elephant and attempted to convince him to take over the world with him, only to be defeated by the Zyuman, dying once again.

---

Yamato: Quval!

Quval: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! You were one of Ginis' generals and you had lots of Blood Games.

Quval: Yep. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Quval: I must thank you for killing Ginis. Especially since he destroyed my planet.

Me: Ginis had it coming. He deserved to be sent to the Black Gates for his crimes.

Qin: That is for sure!

Lola: Yeah I hate that monster!

Nico: Same here. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

---

Kendra Armstrong, Charlie Brown, Lucy Van Houten, Sally Brown, Peppermint Patty, Pigpen, Snoopy, Woodstock, Yost Spiderman, Sarah Tinsley, Heather Huffington, Vega Halinora, Camille Dace, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Masker Mind and Koichi VS Shendu, Grand Pumpkin, Tom the Turkey, Giant Pinchy, Lard Lad Donuts Statue, Fighting Leprechaun, Tracey Ullman Simpsons, Good Burns, Evil Butane Man, Moltor, Lance (Balan Wonderworld), Despair Rantaro Amami, and Starfinger - Nico's rescue at Phoenix Land and we battled a clone of Zombo and Oceanus Sea transformed

---

Shendu the Demon Sorcerer of Fire was first.

Shendu (to Kendra): Nico's rescue was at Phoenix Land where he battled a clone of Zombo. Oceanus Sea transformed too

Kendra: Sheryl sure did and let me tell you. Zombo was not someone to clown around. He was REALLY Stupid and crazy!

Charlie Brown: He sure was the craziest and most awful clown ever.

Yost Spiderman: Yeah he was a nasty and horrible

Twilight Sparkle: What he did was awful.

Starshine Sparkle: Joey Jipner scared away all of his brothers and sisters so he can own the park alone and make all the money!

Spyro: What a greedy dirt bag.

Shendu: No kidding! Lets do it!

Kendra flicked the Astroswitches for Shendu and the planet Alagaësia and she formed a Sword of Blue Fire on her Sword hilt!

Kendra: This is the Blue Flame Sword of Alagaësia. It's called THE AOIFLAME SWORD!

Shendu: That is cool! So Astroswitches and Elemental Swords. I like it.

Kendra: Yep. And this too. BLUE FLAME STYLE: SAPPHIRE FLAME SLASH STORM!

They fired blades of blue fire and magic and energy blasts and smashed them down.

* * *

Lucy Loud, Dora Santiago, Manny Armstrong, Helen Wheels, Pierce Wheels, Alan Albright, Sunny Tennyson, Cooper, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Ghost Monster (Super Ninja Steel), Slogre, Spinferno, Toxisaw, Trapsaw, Stonedozer, Shoespike, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark - Us battling Another Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall who were the Embodiments of the Balloon and Galaxy Dopants

* * *

Webstor was next.

Webstor (to Lucy): Nico, Supernova Zap's team, Emperor Z's team, and the others did good battling Another Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall. They were the Embodiments of the Balloon and Galaxy Dopants

Lucy: They were really cool and their names are Vivian Balloon and Hikari Ginga Galaxy and they are amazing.

Dora Santiago: They sure are and man do they know how to kick some butt!

Renee Ravenclaw: Vivian has balloon powers and man she knows how to make awesome balloon friends. And she is also the defender and protector of Balloon Land and she hates the Pincushion Man with a vengeance.

Webstor: WHOA! Better not let the Pincushion Man near her.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah. And also Hikari Ginga Galaxy is a master of the stars and all things in space and her dress is amazing and beautiful.

Cozy Glow: Boy it sure is and her powers of the stars are awesome.

Hex: Yeah that's is for sure!

Webstor: Yeah! Lets do it!

Lucy flicked the switches for Webstor and Nighrama and formed a sword blade of darkness on her hilt!

Lucy: This is the Sword of the Darkness of Nightrama!

Webstor: Wow! That is amazing and scary!

Lucy: NIGHTMARE STYLE: DARK SWORD OF DARKNESS!

She fired waves of darkness blades and the group fired waves of darkness, skulls, ghosts, bones, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Skyla, Rockna and Spectra the Light Angel, Mondo, Fire Angel, Water Angel, Earth Angel, Professor Hiiragi, Gluko, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Hot Dog Gangster, Limburger Cheese Sandwich, Soup Squad, 8 Slices of Doom, Chicken Wings of Doom, Dancing Diablo Peppers, Foof N'

Scoops, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun I - Lincoln and his group were heading back to The Nightmare Room, and it was to help Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy The Howler and banish those troublesome spirits in the machine back to the spirit world, and after that, Qin's ancestor and our old enemy, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, had come back from the dead, and we went to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil

---

Angel was next.

Angel (to Skyla): I heard Lincoln and his group were heading back to The Nightmare Room, and it was to help Vanessa, Spencer, and Charlie destroy The Howler and banish those troublesome spirits in the machine back to the spirit world. After that, Qin's ancestor and our old enemy, Emperor Han the Dragon Emperor, had come back from the dead, and they went to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil

Skyla: We sure did and that was awesome and fun and cool.

Rockna: We were in awe about that too.

Spectra: It sure was fun and cool.

Rinka: Yeah that is for sure.

Rainbow Dash: It was fun and cool though.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: We were having fun on that one.

Angel: Glad you all had fun there. Lets do it!

Skyla flicked the Astroswitches for Angel and Chyka and channeled Sky Chakra and formed a SKYBLADE SWORD!

Skyla: This is the Sky Sword of Chyka!

Angel: WOW!

Skyla: And watch this! SKY STYLE: STORM OF NOCTILUCENT!

She fired a massive blast wind and clouds and the group fired waves of wind and rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

* * *

Zak Saturday, Malaysian Mermaid, Loch Ness Monster, Bigfoot, Atmospheric Jellyfish, Jersey Devil, Roc, Chupacabra, Eiliea the Winged Mermaid, Drew Saturday, Doc Saturday, Fisk, Zon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cassandra and Buddy Pine VS Ivan Kragoff A.K.A. Red Ghost (Marvel), The Mermaids of Whitecap Bay, Disney Infinity Davy Jones, Disney Infinity Kraken, Clam Pirate, Turtle Pirate, Maccus, Saleen, Metallia Youma Third Form, Datum, Gingar, and Armadeevil - the Next Galaxy

* * *

Red Ghost was next.

Red Ghost (to Zak): Bowser's Galaxy Generator was next. There's only one Galaxy left!

Zak: Yep and that was an awesome and fun one!

Malaysian Mermaid: It was really cool and fun.

Eiliea: It sure was and it was a fun one. It had an explosive ending.

Rarity: It was so fun to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it was amazing and fun.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it was!

Red Ghost: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Zak flicked the switches of Red Ghost and planet Golos Prime and formed a Sword of Water!

Zak: This is the SWORD OF MERMAID MAELSTROMS!

Red Ghost: Wow!

Zak: Yep. MERMAID WATER STYLE: ATLANTIS MAELSTROM DELUGE!

He fired a massive blast of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Chris Taylor, Lady Captain America, Captain America, Nick Fury, Black Widow, Hawkeye, Falcon, Iron Man, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Universe 666 Corvus Glaive, Universe 666 Proxima Midnight, Universe 666 Cull Obsidian, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, Yost Ronan, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - The Mascots playing Hide and Seek in Jack O Lantern's Room

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander: (to Chris) The Mascots were playing Hide and Seek in Jack O Lantern's Room. I hope they liked it.

Chris Taylor: They sure did and we were amazed seeing his room. It was all filled with stuff from halloween over the years.

Lady Captain America: The guy sure knows how to celebrate halloween which is right around the corner.

Miku: We were amazed that he loves Halloween that much.

Skalamander: Yeah Jason has always loved Halloween and he is even decorating the place really amazingly well for it coming up. We're going to have an awesome haunted house for all the kids too.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! A Haunted house would be amazing for you guys!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That would be fun too.

Featherweight: It sure would!

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding! Looking forward to seeing it.

Skalamander: You guys are going to be in for a treat! Lets do it!

Chris flicked the Switches for Skalamander and MorOtesi and formed a Purple Crystal Sword!

Chris: The PURPLE CRYSTAL SWORD OF MOROTESI!

Skalamander: Cool!

Chris: So is this. CRYSTAL STYLE: VIOLET SHARD SHOWER!

He swung the sword and fired a shower of purple crystal shards and they fired waves of energy, metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Becky, Kerfuffle, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Sweet Leaf, Alizarin Bubblegum, Sunny Sugarsocks, Sassy Saddles, Melon Mint, Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Stitch Sisters, Katz, Cajun Fox, Black Puddle Witch, Big Toe, Weremole, LeQuack, Golden Gutt, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - LUAN HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE AND WE FOUND OUT WHO CAUSED THEM

---

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan (to Becky): LUAN HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! AND YOU GUYS FOUND OUT WHO CAUSED THEM!

Becky: We sure did! And the nightmares were being made by the Royal Defenders version of Sebastian! He's even worse than

Universe 666 Sebastian!

Kerfuffle: (Minnesota Accent) Yeah he was really scaring us bad doncha know!

Clyde: That was awful!

Rich Texan: Oh man! What was Luan's dream about?

Clyde: It was awful! It was about Luan who was at a comedy club and she did all kinds of terrible jokes and they threw rotten fruit and eggs and tomatoes at her and yelled at her that she WILL NEVER EVER BE FUNNY and she is a disgrace to comedy everywhere and then her entire family said the same thing! Then she suddenly SNAPPED! And turned into a SCREWED UP JOKER GIRL! SHE KILLED HER ENTIRE FAMILY AND THEN KILLED EVERYONE IN ALL OF THE CITY AND BURNED IT TO THE GROUND!

THEY GASPED!

Eliza Stitch: That was awful!

Elisa Stitch: Yeah no kidding there!

Golden Gutt: Yeah that's was a most horrible nightmare!

Fluttershy: It sure was and it was awful!

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that's was awful! At least we know who is causing these nightmares!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja they are bad news!

Stealth Elf: Yeah.

Rich Texan: No kidding! Lets do it!

Becky flicked the switches for Rich Texan and Glaren and she channeled Mountain Chakra into the hilt and made a Mountain Sword!

Becky: This is the MOUNTAIN SWORD OF GLAREN!

Rich Texan: YEEHAW! Awesome!

Becky: MOUNTAIN STYLE: ROCK SHOWER OF KILIMANJARO!

She swung her sword and fired waves of rocks and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Sakura Haruno, Fu the Seven Tails Jinchuriki, Utakata, Han, Roshi, Yagura, Yugito, Gaara, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Suzaku The Vermillion Phoenix of The South, Genbu, Byakko, Seiryu, Toguro, Sensui, Zeru, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - A Clone of NASTY DOO THE WEREDOO IS NEXT!

---

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe (to Sakura): A Clone of NASTY DOO THE WEREDOO IS NEXT! I hope you're all prepared for him.

Sakura Haruno: Oh we sure are! And this was a really crazy one according to Sakura Knudson.

Fu: Yeah that was nuts! He was Scooby Doo's ancestral uncle that upset a sorcerer that put a terrible curse on him and it turned him into a Werewolf! Or a Weredoo in this case.

Sonata Dusk: And everyone thought that Scooby was cursed when he actually wasn't!

Applejack: Yeah that's was a crazy curse there!

Apple Bloom: It sure was!

Flashwing: No kidding there!

Steam Smythe: That is a crazy curse! Lets do it!

Sakura flicked the switches for Steam Smythe and Coruscant and she channeled Gear chakra into the hilt and she formed a Gear Sword!

Sakura Haruno: This is the STEAMPUNK SWORD OF CORUSCANT!

Steam Smythe: Nice!

Sakura Haruno: GEAR STYLE: STEAMPUNK GEAR BLADEDANCE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of gear blades and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Batman, Black Panther, Elektra, Daredevil, Samurai Jack, Ashi, Deadpool, Gwenpool, Suriko the Titania, Helen Anderson, Tirion Fordring, Alexstrasza, Ysera, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Alice Gehabach and Spectra Phantom VS Black Adam, Whirnado, Naja, Grizzaka, Jellica, Hummerzoom, Carnaganha, Madame Woe, Universe 666 Thanos, Universe 666 Ebony Maw, Evil Manta, and Universe 666 Proxima Midnight - They didn't call him NASTY DOO for show! HE WAS A HORRIBLE FREAK!

* * *

Black Adam was next.

Black Adam (to Batman): They didn't call him NASTY DOO for show! HE WAS A HORRIBLE FREAK!

Batman: He had a really nasty and dangerous disposition.

Black Panther: He sure did and it was crazy.

Suriko: You got that right!

Sunset Shimmer: What a jerk! He was a monster back then. Literally.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding.

Sunburn: He was a big ugly brute!

Black Adam: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Batman flicked the switches for Black Adam and Camazotz and he channeled black lightning chakra into his hilt and he got a powerful Black Lightning Sword!

Batman: The BLACK LIGHTNING SWORD OF THOR!

Black Adam: Wow!

Batman: BLACK LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF HRÆSVELGR!

He fired a wave of black lightning and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down

---

Sam Simpson, James Bond, Natalia Simonova, Wei Lin, Misty Brightdawn, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Maria, Marron, Philip and Shotaro, Hercules, Daring Do, Scootaloo, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Sheep Creep and Wallflower VS Selene, Chaos Agent, Beautiful Gorgeous, Calamitous, Professor XXXL, Teen Tornado, Mandark, Zs'Skayr, Zara, Priestess of Crimson Flame, Tormes the Centaur, Amygdala, Dr. Caballeron, and Magma Gloom - Professor Digmi was unearthing the history of the Doos for himself

---

Selene was next.

Selene (to Sam): Professor Digmi was unearthing the history of the Doos for himself. Too bad that backfired on him

Sam Simpson: Thanks to Scooby digging around him and trapping him.

James Bond: That was really well thought out.

Marron: It sure was.

Princess Luna: I agree there and it was amazing.

Moondust: Yeah it was cool and fun!

Snowdrop: It sure was and that discovery for Digmi was incredible.

Gari: It sure was.

Blackout: Yeah! What an ancestral find there!

Selene: No kidding! Lets do it!

Sam flicked the switches of Selene and Xaikora and she channeled dark chakra into her hilt. She got an awesome dark sword!

Sam: This is THE VAMPIRE LEECH SWORD!

Selene: Awesome!

Sam: And this! VAMPIRE STYLE: DRAINING LEECH LIGHTNING!

She fired a blast of lightning and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

---

Volcana, Livewire, Killer Frost, Poison Ivy, Harley Quinn, Nails, Teresa, Hawkgirl, Nanael, Camie, Himiko, Tsuyu, Kaoruku, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Zuko and Azula VS Larxene, Mary Dahl A.K.A. Baby Dahl, Riddler, Bane, Mr. Freeze, Two Face, Man Bat, Penguin, Megavolt, Yodo, LeFou, Lizard (Spiderman The Animated Series), and Lady Dorma - Scooby thought he was cursed by Nasty Doo!

---

Larxene was next.

Larxene (to Volcana): Scooby thought he was cursed by Nasty Doo!

But he wasn't.

Volcana: Yeah that's was nuts! Digby said that the curse would be passed on to the 1st child of every 7th generation if he steps foot into Doo Manor during a full moon.

Larxene: Good thing that the next full moon isn't tonight.

Livewire: Thank goodness for that.

Nanael: Yeah that's is for sure. But that curse is made up.

Princess Celestia: Boy thank goodness or Scooby Doo would have been in grave danger.

King Solar: No kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: That's the last thing anyone would want is to be cursed with the curse of a werewolf.

Amber Morning: No kidding there.

Spotlight: No kidding there.

Larxene: I agree there! Lets do it!

Volcana flicked the switches for Larxene and Jupiter and channelled lightning chakra into her hilt and she got a lightning sword!

Volcana: THE THUNDER SWORD OF JUPITER!

Larxene: Awesome!

Volcana: And this. LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER STRIKE OF ZEUS!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and light blasts and smashed the group down.

---

Apple Bloom, Babs Seed, Kerchak (Tarzan 1999) and Penelope (Family Guy) VS Frozen Fright and Pussycat Catfield

Frozen Fright was next.

Apple Bloom: I'm ready for some action!

They fired waves of apples and energy and smashed him

Sweetie Belle, Snips, Anastasia (Cinderella) and Coco Pommel VS Thunder Terror and Bobby Burrows

Thunder Terror was next.

Sweetie Belle: Bring it on!

They fired waves of jewels and smashed him down

Scootaloo, Pipsqueaks, Kendra Daniels and Cozy Glow VS Magma Gloom and Mama Cosma

Magma Gloom was next.

Scootaloo: Boy this will be fun and cool.

They fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Diamond Tiara, Pipp Petals, Slinkman and Carly Atlas VS Toxic Horror and Jasper

Toxic Horror was next.

Diamond Tiara: Lets make this fun and cool!

They fired waves of diamonds and blasted him down.

---

Silver Spoon, Izzy Moonbow, Magma Man and RD Lori VS Louie PoisonSea and Bad End Pretty Cure

---

Louie PoisonSea was next.

Silver Spoon: Lets bring it on.

They fired waves of silver spoons and smashed him down

---

Triple Berry, Sunny Starscout, Reika Hanehara and Plant Man VS The Ghost of Captain Cutler and Malachite

---

The Ghost of Captain Cutlet was next.

Triple Berry: It's going to be fruity!

They fired waves of fruit and energy and smashed him down.

---

Rinoa Hanehara, Misty Brightdawn, Reika Hanehara and Philip & Shotaro VS Shriek (Skeleton Warriors) and Pintar

---

Shriek was next.

Rinoa: Time for some fire!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them down

---

Azurite Melendez, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Kisara and Noriko Kaiba VS Dagger (Skeleton Warriors) and Pagemaster Dragon

Dagger was next.

Azurite: Taste the WHITE LIGHTNING!

She fired a blast of white energy and the blast hit Dagger and blasted him down

Coco Chocolate, Rachel & Jessie Hellanza, Little Audrey and The Sweet Card VS Tom the Chocolate Fish and Devil's Food Cake

Tom the Chocolate Fish was next.

Coco: You want some chocolate!?

Tom the Chocolate Fish: (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE!

They fired waves of chocolate and blasted him down.

Cayenne Cajun Pepper, Helena Knudson, Pipsqueak and Lea VS Human Sunset Shimmer and Fruity Peppers

Human Sunset Shimmer was next.

Cayenne Cajun: This will be awesome!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Charlie Brown VS Great Pumpkin (Simpsons)

---

The Great Pumpkin was next.

Charlie Brown: Lets get it on!

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Dora Santiago VS Ghost Monster (Super Ninja Steel)

---

Ghost Monster was next.

Dora Santiago: Bring it on!

She fired a purple energy blast and smashed him down.

---

Lady Captain America VS Universe 666 Corvus Glaive

---

Universe 666 Corvus Glaive was next,

Lady Captain America: Bring it on!

She bashed him all over and kicked him down and bashed him down.

---

Kerfuffle VS The Stitch Sisters

---

The Stitch Sisters were next.

Kerfuffle: (Minnesota Accent) I'm ready for this doncha know!

She fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

Fu the Seven Tails Jinchuriki VS Suzaku

---

Suzaku was next.

Fu: I'm ready.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Black Panther VS Whirnado

---

Whirnado was next.

Black Panther: Bring it on.

He fired purple energy blasts and smashed him down.

---

James Bond VS Agent Chaos

---

Agent Chaos was next.

James Bond: (British Accent) Lets make this fun shall we.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

---

Livewire VS Baby Dahl

---

Baby Dahl was next.

Livewire: Time for a shock!

She fired waves of lightning and blasted her down.

## Malaysian Mermaid VS Mermaids of Whitecap Bay

The mermaids of Whitecap Bay were next.

Malaysian Mermaid: This will be good.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted them down.

## Rockna and Spectra the Light Angel VS Hot Dog Gangster

Hot Dog Gangster was next.

Rockna: Rockna's ready to rumble!

Spectra: This will be awesome to shine.

They fired waves of light and blasted him down.

## Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Quval

Quval was next.

Quval: Boy all these monsters you guys are facing bring back lots of memories.

Nico: Boy they sure do! It's so cool!

May: I'll say! Especially for J.D. and Sakura.

Quval: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Nasty Doo, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of Nasty Doo and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH! WOOOWOOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGER!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Nico: Or you will not live long enough to regret it!

Yamato: Lets get him! CUBE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and cube blasts and they hit Quval and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Quval you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Jake: Black just happens to be my color.

Tssukasa: Then this one's for you, Jake.

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa turned into the Black Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Black Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLACK!

They turned into the Black Rangers from Mighty Morphin, Zeo In Space, Alien, Dino Thunder and Operation Overdrive.

Me: YEAH!

We went at the clone of Nasty Doo and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over

Luan: Okay, we've had it up to hear with you, you nasty Weredoo!

Suddenly, Luan's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, light, fairies, light animals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Luan Loud's Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice from her back, and as she approached the Nasty Doo clone, she left rainbow energy, stars, light, fairies, light animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Luan: Despite you're a clone of Nasty Doo, you're still as dangerous and completely nasty as the real one, and now, I'll make sure you never ever terrorize the Doo family ever again, you nasty monster.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUAN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE FOX, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE FOX, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LUAN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Luan was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lights, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nasty Doo clone: the eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon

Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Luan's massive Luan Loud's Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lights, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nasty Doo clone: the eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eddy: Whoa!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

Nasty Doo Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

The Nasty Doo Clone bellowed and ran at the vortex to kill Luan, but blasts of light were fired and they hit that bastard and he was sent flying into a wall Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED

AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUAN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Luan grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail and her brown hair has rainbow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow fire, rainbow lights, light, fairies, light animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow fairy, rainbow fox, rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, and rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye and rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant and she has a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white blouse with yellow phoenix on it and squirting flower, white skirt with light animals on it, black pants with rainbow lights on the legs, white leather ankle-length boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow lights, lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, light animals, and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large light brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark's on her right shoulder, and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Luan Loud's Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Greatsword of Comedic Light Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, light, rainbow fire, light animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luan Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow and rainbow gems and The Celtic Goddess of Light, Sulis, and etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white fox heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is an angel head with yellow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with suns and stars in between the kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her

Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vypra, Destroyer of Dark Luan, Morag McLaughlin, Lee Kanker, Dark Kevin, Rothbart, Clavius, and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン・ラウド、ラウド家の4番目に生まれ、4番目の長男、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い4番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンゼイ・ラウドの愛情深い母、17世紀の道化師ルアン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、ヴィプラの大敵、ダーク・ルアンの破壊者、モラグ・マクラフリン、リー・カンカー、ダーク・ケビン、ロットバート、クラヴィウス、キュウビ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーで才能あるいたずらっ子、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スリス

の使者でありチャンピオン、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、素晴らしいそして、素晴らしくて強力な教師の強力な生徒、騒々しい家と騒々しい家族の擁護者、そして光と笑いの達人

Luan Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-LIGHT ANIMAL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Luan's Super Angel-Fairy-Light Animal-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eddy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Nasty Doo clone saw it, he bellowed and ran at Luan to kill her, but Luan fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, light, rainbow fire, light animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Nasty Doo clone, and he got hit hard by the barrage, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LUAN, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-LIGHT ANIMAL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Loud Kids and Parents: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) YOU TRANSFORMED IN THE SAME WAY AS LINCOLN AND J.D.!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, CHOWDERHEAD!

Luan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Sulis Celestial Comedic Solar Storm Star Comedy Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Sulis Celestial Comedic Solar Storm Star Comedy Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) Indeed he is. Alright, time to send you straight to a place far worse than the pound!

Crash Bandicoot: Not before I also transform and kick his flea-infested butt.

Nasty Doo got back up, but boy, was he angrier than ever as he roared and bellowed like crazy!

Crash Bandicoot: Alright, you nasty beast, you better be ready for one serious butt-kicking!

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery from his back, and as he approached the Nasty Doo clone, he left rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Crash Bandicoot: Like Luan said, despite you're a clone of Nasty Doo, you're still as dangerous and completely nasty as the real one, and I'm so going to enjoy kicking your butt all over the place before we put you down forever.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, and fruit surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex with the symbols of The Ten Skylanders Elements orbiting around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Nasty Doo clone: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Crash Bandicoot emerged, but he was changed forever.

Crash Bandicoot grew from 8'3" to 8'5" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large colored orbs matching the colors of the Skylanders' elements orbiting around his legs, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long reddish-brown hair going down to his neck and reddish-brown stylized mohawk and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon emerald green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with the elements swirling around it, he has a bandicoot and a dragon holding a 10-Sided Star with the 10 Skylander Elements in the 10 sides of the star emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold symbols of the 10 Elements of the Skylanders and rainbow crystal links and rainbow bandicoot-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon and bandicoot with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Crash Bandicoot has on a white tank top with rainbow phoenix on it with Master Eon's sash, long black pants with the 10 Elemental Symbols of the Skylanders on the left leg and rainbow flames on both legs, black knee-high boots, large black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix surrounded by the Elements of The Skylanders on the backside of the gloves and four silver square on the knuckles, and long midnight black trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a bandicoot and a dragon surrounded by stars and the 10 Elements of The Skylanders and they're holding the 10-Sided Star with the 10 Elements of The Skylanders in the 10 sides of the star and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive reddish-brown angel wings with rainbow tips on the large reddish-brown feathers grew much bigger for his new body. Crash Bandicoot has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's massive Crash Bandicoot's Skylands Ten Elemental Wolf Draconic Bandicoot Greatsword of Ten Elemental Skylands Justice and Ten Eternal Elemental Skylanders True Bravery and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten had began began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was forever transformed into Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic and the symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic etched in rows on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged venetian red blade, large venetian red wolf heads for the handguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large venetian red bandicoot heads with rainbow gems for eyes and inside their open mouths and below the wolf heads is a venetian red dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on his left gold Bracer inside the long sleeves of his long midnight black trenchcoat, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji with flames, water drops, gears, ice, bolts of lightning, leaves, rocks, suns, crescent moons, and skulls in between the kanji below the bandicoot and dragon holding the 10-Sided Star that said, "Crash Bandicoot, Wild, Hilarious, Crazy, and Brave-Hearted Hero of Wumpa Island, Emissary and Defender of The Skylanders, Powerful Life Elemental Skylander Brawler and Elemental Skylander Knight, Guardian and Leader of The Alternate Skylands, Loving Older Brother and Guardian of Coco Bandicoot and Aku-Aku, Archenemy of Nasty Doo The Were Doo, Destroyer of Doctor Nefarious Trophy and Malefor, Slayer of Alternate Kaos and His Minions, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Lifelong Friend of Spyro, Cynder, and The Skylanders, Perpetual Foiler of The Delusional Plans of The Mad Scientists, Defender of Nature and Every Living Thing in The World, Carrier of Alternate Master Eon's Legacy, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Water, Air, Earth, Tech, Magic, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Dragons, Bandicoots, and Masks"

クラッシュ・バンディクー、ワイルドで陽気でクレイジーで勇敢な

ワンパ島のヒーロー、スカイランダーの使者であり擁護者、パワフルな生命のエレメンタル・スカイランダーの喧嘩師とエレメンタル・スカイランダーの騎士、もう一つのスカイランドの守護者でありリーダー、愛する兄でありココの守護者バンディクーとアクアク、ナスティ・ドゥーの宿敵、ザ・ワー・ドゥー、ドクター・ネファリアス・トロフィーとマレフォルの破壊者、代替カオスとその手下のスレイヤー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒の驚くべき強力な生徒教師たち、スパイロ、シンダー、スカイランダーズの生涯の友人、マッドサイエンティストの妄想計画の永久の阻止者、自然と世界のあらゆる生き物の擁護者、代替マスター・エオンの遺産の運び手、真の不滅のヒーロー、そしてマスター・オブ・ファイア、水、空気、土、技術、魔法、生命、光、闇、アンデッド、ドラゴン、バンディクー、マスク

Crash Bandicoot has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BANDICOOT-DRAGON-ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL BRAVERY!

We were amazed by Crash Bandicoot's Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Nasty Doo clone saw it, he bellowed and ran at Crash Bandicoot, but Crash Bandicoot fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels which hit the clone and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but boy was he raging mad now!

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery) Alright, you brute, let's do this.

Nico: Anyone have a Silver Sword?

Metal Lynn: I got one!

She formed a silver sword from her arm.

Lynn: That is so cool!

Nico: T-1000 would be proud.

Enre Hep, Laarina, H'earring, Faash, and Seeryn blasted and smashed the Weredoo Clone all over.

Swerve, Scavenger, Zarya and Raven used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Swerve and Scavenger's weapons and Zarya and Raven's powers 100-fold.

Zarya Moonwolf and Scavenger: WOLF MISSILE BARRAGE!

Raven and Swerve: DARKNESS LASER BURST

Flash of Speed and Golden Glider: SPEEDING GOLD BLAST!

Batman of Gotham and Black Adam: BAT LIGHTNING BLAST!

Green Arrow of the Mark and Jack O Lantern: ARROW PUMPKIN BLAST!

Wonder Woman of the Amazons and Kite Man: AMAZON KITE BURST!

Volcana of the Firestorm and Larxene: VOLCANIC LIGHTNING

STRIKE!

Superman of Krypton and Pinky and the Brain: KRYPTON GENIUS BURST STORM!

Green Lantern of Oa and Jet: OA LIGHT BLAST!

Aquaman of Atlantis and Melter: WATER MELT STORM!

Martian Manhunter of Mars and Mole Man: EARTH FURY BURST OF MARS!

Hawkgirl of Thanagar and Magneto: THANAGAR WING STORM!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Me as Wolf Moon, Zarya Moonwolf and Lana Loud: WOLF FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: SILVER ELEMENT STYLE: SILVER SWORD!

Colette Brunel: SILVER LIGHT: SILVER FLASH!

Ryuko: SILVER DARK STYLE: SILVER SHADOW BLADE!

Shantae: SILVER MAGIC STYLE: SILVER DOVES!

Lincoln and his harem: SILVER FINAL SMASH: SILVER BULLET STORM!

They fired waves of energy and bullets.

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of Nasty Doo super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded The Nasty Doo Clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Nasty Doo Clone was absolutely slashed and brutally beaten and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Nasty Doo's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Nasty Doo clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Nasty Doo clone, and he banished The Nasty Doo Clone to The Black Gates. Crash Bandicoot and Luan holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down, and Luan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent, and Crash Bandicoot's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve colored orbs orbiting around his legs, Third Eye, and massive reddish-brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance to that rampaging beast.

Crash Bandicoot: That piece of trash deserves it big time.

Luan: Big time, that animal deserved it.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Herrscher of the End.

?: YOU WILL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO MY SISTER!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting

around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was also infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of dark energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the dark energy blasts hit and they were absorbed and they flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Herrscher of The End, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, it was none other than Herrscher of The End.

Lincoln: Herrscher of The End.

Herrscher of The End: You will pay for what you did to my sister! I WILL MAKE YOU ALL SUFFER!

Rachel Goodwin: Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Selene Arcangela: Crap, you just stepped into deep shit!

Suddenly, Rachel Goodwin's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, purple fire, condors, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Herrscher of The End, she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, purple fire, condors, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rachel Goodwin: You've got some nerve coming here and coming after Lincoln, you bitch, and you know what, your sister deserved to get her ass kicked after everything she's done. But, now we find out you've come back for revenge against Lincoln, that is unforgivable, and for that, I will drag your miserable soul straight into the blackest depths of The Netherworld and put you through something far worse than Hell!

Suddenly, Rachel Goodwin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, and purple fire surrounding the vortex, there are condors, dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Condor Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Herrscher of the End: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: She better be glad that Rex isn't also here, but it's still going to end in a total bloodbath for her.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rachel Goodwin emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Inca Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on Herrscher of The End!

Rachel Goodwin grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, purple fire, condors, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and the Inca Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on condor earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in their talons, she also has Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple condor-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Rachel Goodwin has on a sleeveless black crop top, sleeveless purple vest, black skirt with the Condor Nazca Line on it, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, purple fire, condors, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and the Inca Duel Monsters surrounded by darkness, purple fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, condors, and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rachel Goodwin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and purple angel wings with purple tips on the large black and red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Rachel Goodwin has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rachel Goodwin's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, condors, dragons, purple fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rachel Goodwin's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Purple Fire Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Darkness Purple Fire Condor Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and the Inca Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black condor heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black condor heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black condor heads is a large black condor head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rachel Goodwin has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca's head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Inca Duel Monsters' heads with purple gems for eyes and purple gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and the Inca Duel Monsters that said, "Rachel Goodwin, Fusion Gene-Slammer for Apocatequil, Ascator, Dawnwalker, Fire Ant Ascator, Moon Dragon Quilla, Oracle of the Sun, Sun Dragon Inti, Supay, Supay, Duskwalker, Weeping Idol, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca, Master of Darkness, Condors, and Purple Fire, Loving Daughter of Rex Goodwin, Purple Condor Queen, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most

Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Lisa, Destroyer of Herrscher of The End, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Purple Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and The Inca Duel Monsters"

レイチェル・グッドウィン、アポカテキル、アスカトル、ドーンウォーカー、ファイア・アント・アスカトル、ムーン・ドラゴン・クイラ、太陽の神託者、サン・ドラゴン・インティ、スーペイ、スーペイ、ダスクウォーカー、ウィーピング・アイドル、そして地縛不滅の化身ウィラコチャ・ラスカの融合遺伝子スラマー、マスターの闇、コンドル、そしてパープル・ファイア、レックス・グッドウィンの愛する娘、パープル・コンドルの女王、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛する守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・リサの軽蔑者で破壊者、ハーシャーの破壊者オブ・ジ・エンド、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、パープルファイア、フェニックス、天使、そして地縛不滅のウィラコチャラスカとインカのデュエルモンスターズ

Rachel Goodwin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA AVATAR-INCA

DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL PURPLE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA AVATAR INCA DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL PURPLE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA AVATAR INCA DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL PURPLE FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA AVATAR INCA DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rachel Goodwin's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca Avatar-Inca Duel Monsters-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Herrscher of The End saw it, she went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Rachel Goodwin fired a massive barrage of black and purple energy, stars, darkness, purple fire, condors, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Herrscher of The End and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up and she was now really enraged.

Carly Atlas: Incredible, Rachel's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Rachel Goodwin's transformed?! This is going to end badly for Herrscher of The End.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, he's about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Rachel Goodwin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Purple Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca Inca Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Purple Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca Inca Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get her, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Rachel Goodwin.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your sister paid the price for her crimes against humanity, and now, it's your turn to pay, Herrscher of The End.

Rachel Goodwin and Lincoln went after Herrscher of The End, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow

Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Herrscher of The End, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln and Rachel Goodwin attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Rachel Goodwin also did the same by firing black and purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Rachel Goodwin attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was making Herrscher of The End even more angrier than ever.

Herrscher of The End: YOU! YOU! (ROARS)

Herrscher of The End went after Lincoln and Rachel Goodwin, but Lincoln and Rachel Goodwin fired rainbow and black and red energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at Herrscher of The End and Lincoln and Rachel Goodwin summoned condors to attack Herrscher of The End and they were really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln, Pegasus Seiya, Dragon Shiryu, Cygnus Hyōga, Andromeda Shun, and Phoenix Ikki punched her hard in the face as she crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on her back.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the chest of Herrscher of The End, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Herrscher of The End into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Herrscher of The End, and he banished Herrscher of The End to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Rachel Goodwin and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Rachel Goodwin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and red angel wings are permanent.

Rachel Goodwin: You deserved everything that you've done to humanity and helping your misogynist sister. Thanks for helping me destroy Herrscher of The End for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rachel.

Suddenly, Rachel Goodwin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rachel Goodwin's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Wiraqocha Rasca and the Inca Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and purple fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rachel Goodwin sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and purple fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on Herrscher of The End.

Lincoln: She was just as dangerous as her sister.

Nico: She sure was, but you did it, you and Rachel defeated her and you absorbed her, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated her powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Carla Nightwolf.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Witch Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Carla Nightwolf is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful witch dark angel and queen of a massive witch coven from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival coven of witches who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular witches, Carla was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the witches, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first witch queen of her massive witch coven, and she destroyed the hated rival clan of witches and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Regina were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Carla for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Killjoy Huggins showed up and tried to kill them, but he was no match for them and they pulverized him and wedgied him by their undies on a tree branch in front of Superintendent Chen, and after that, Lincoln and Carla shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of dark magic justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, Witches, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Rich Texan: That's the end of that.

Steam Smythe: Not only is the clone gone.

Black Adam: But so is Gilda Squatter.

Selene: Let's celebrate here.

Larxene: I hope you guys are making pizza now.

Shaggy: Like we sure will.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) That was a crazy one huh?

Me: It sure was Starlight.

We later had some awesome pizza.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This chapter was for the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called The Were-Doo of Doo Manor and that was a crazy one! That one aired on August 3rd, 1991 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer,

Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle) as well as Indigo Zap, Cold Forecast, Sky Stinger, Soarin, Swift Foot and Moonlight Raven and we're going to the the abandoned town of Texola, Oklahoma and we're going to battle a clone of the Ghost of Al Cabone. Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity and Zoey Zhuqiaomon will transform against him. And we're going to also battle Another China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle), Major Disaster, Whiger, Chum Krabs, Icarus Prometheus, Live Action Demolishor and Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), Ghosthaste Vambre, Phil the Pilferer, Witch Way. Attacktus And King Rextopher and they are going to be the Embodiments of Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet and Lightning Dust. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Flame Stag and her name is Aura Stag Flame. She is a Deer Charmer and a master of fire.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Ariane Sanchez, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hadlar, a major villain in the Dragon Quest spin-off manga Dragon Quest: The Adventure of Dai and its anime adaptions.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Burbank, California, and we're going to destroy the very source of The Nightmare Room: The Black Box of Epiales which was said to have been created by a witch who wanted to trap the souls of children in a place where their darkest nightmares are brought to life, and her evil soul is also imprisoned inside The Black Box of Epiales, and once we destroy it, it'll also free the remaining souls of those trapped in The Nightmare Room and destroy The Nightmare Room forever. And we're going to meet Carla Nightwolf, Witch Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful witch dark angel and queen of a massive witch coven from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival coven of witches who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular witches, Carla was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the witches, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first witch queen of her massive witch coven, and she destroyed the hated rival clan of witches and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Regina were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Carla for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Killjoy Huggins showed up and tried to kill them, but he was no match for them and they pulverized him and wedgied him by their undies on a tree branch in front of Superintendent Chen, and after that, Lincoln and Carla shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

The next chapter is where we face the Astronaut Ghost and it's going to be haunting NASA.

See you next time

# THE CASE OF THE ASTRONAUT GHOST

This chapter is based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo episode called Dawn of the Spooky Shuttle Scare

---

Walking through the Abandoned town of Texola in Oklahoma was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle) as well as Indigo Zap, Cold Forecast, Sky Stinger, Soarin, Swift Foot and Moonlight Raven and we were there for an amazing rescue.

Me: Wow! So this is Texola.

Nico: Wow! Where is everyone?

Me: No one has been here for years. This whole place was rendered a ghost town after it was ravaged by the Dust Bowl and the Great Depression.

Indigo Zap: Boy it sure is creepy.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: Hard to imagine this place is here. Chernobyl and Prypiat are deserted and now this place too.

Me: Yep. This is a modern day ghost town in Oklahoma.

Eli: Scary.

Nico: Indigo, I want to thank you, China White, and your teams for coming

Indigo Zap: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Nico: It sure is.

Cold Forecast: I'm excited for this one.

Nico: Cold, what do you like to do in your free time?

Cold Forecast: I haven't thought about it. I'm still in school at Crystal

Prep.

Indigo Zap: Yeah she is usually on the soccer team when we have our games with Canterlot High.

Lola: That sure is fun.

Me: No kidding there. If Principal Celestia will allow it we can watch a game with you guys.

Cold Forecast: That would be so fun. And I'm sure Sakura Knudson and Lynn would love to join the Wondercolts.

Sakura Knudson: That would be awesome and I was one of the best soccer stars in school.

Nico: Don't forget Anna.

Me: Yeah. She would love that too.

Nicole: Yeah my sister is the best sports star too.

Cold Forecast: That is true.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was a crazy one. The Were-Doo of Doo Manor

Qin: Yeah no kidding! That was a rotten temper werewolf.

Varie: He wasn't called Nasty Doo for nothing.

Nico: And he wasn't the only problem.

Me: Nope. Gilda Squatter was there.

Xenia: Yeah she was trespassing.

Laney: I don't understand why Scooby's mom and dad couldn't kick her out before.

Me: I don't know myself. But when we came along we got her out of there by force.

Xenia: That is for sure.

Nico: Now she is in prison.

Laney: Yep.

Nico: Mr. Grouse is much better than her.

Me: That is for sure.

Lincoln: I agree there too. And he is nicer to everyone now that we helped him out.

Me: Yep. Especially during Christmas to help him get tickets to visit his family.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. It was back in 2016. Long story but it was fun.

Camie: Wow.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Laney: It sure was.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Might as well look around here.

Me: Yeah. Not much to see though.

We looked around and saw that the whole town of Texola was completely abandoned and run down.

Xenia: Wow. How long has it been since anyone was here?

Me: 89 years. This whole town was rendered a ghost town by the time the Dust Bowl reared its ugly head.

Camie: The Dust Bowl?

Me: Terrible dust storms that ravaged the entire country back in the

1930s. They covered over 100 million acres of land back then and it was horrible. We called them the Black Blizzards.

Nico: Yuck.

Maria: Should we fix it up?

Me: Nah. This whole town is a lost cause. Its been over 89 years since then and it's almost impossible to restore this to what it was before.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah I'm afraid so.

Xenia: Darn.

Camie: But seeing this town like this is awful.

Me: I know.

Nico: How many people lived here before?

Me: 361 before back in 1910. Now here in this time it's only 43.

Nico: Wow!

May: Where can we find the 43 people?

Me: Don't know. I've never been to this town before. This is new to me. Not very many people know that this place even exists because it's abandoned.

May: I see.

Eli: Yeah.

Qin: Crazy huh?

May: Yeah.

Nico: Except us of course.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of the Ghost of Al Cabone is here, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of the Ghost of Al Cabone?! Oh boy.

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered him all too well.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case all too well. Boy, was he a rotten to the core gangster.

Qin: I checked with the warden and Prestina is still in prison.

Nico: Good, and since she's got Life without parole, she's never getting out.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take that ghost gangster down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Who was Al Cabone?

Me: The meanest and most evil gangster ever to terrorize all of Coolsville back in the 1920s. This was one guy that no one should have ever fucked around with. He was THAT Rotten.

Camie: (GULPS)

Me: Yeah. The cops came before he could get his money. Legends say that he had more money than all the most infamous gangsters in the country put together. The cops came and took him away and he swore that he would return and get his money. But unfortunately he spent the rest of his life locked up in Alcatraz. He died in prison there.

Camie: (GULPS AGAIN!)

Nico: Scary.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: What was the story of Prestina?

Me: Well she was a magic show host that had a TV show. But she lost her job and was infuriated about it! She vowed that she couldn't have a TV show at the station then NO ONE would. She was sentenced to 50 years in prison and it got upgraded to life without parole.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Good riddance.

Nico: Yeah.

Aqua heard a Pokemon cry.

Aqua: Hey look!

We saw a Suicune!

Me: Wow! A Suicune!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Oh and it hurt its paw.

Aqua went over to heal it up.

Aqua: Are you okay?

Suicune: Just got hurt.

We got to healing Suicune up.

Suicune: Thanks.

Me: You're welcome.

Aqua: Want to come with us?

Suicune: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Ghost of Al Cabone clone, he's 20 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Ghost of Al Cabone clone.

We were flying in the air and landed and we're looking around for the Ghost of Al Cabone clone.

Nico: Come out come out wherever you are.

Me: Yeah.

Lynn: (YAWNS)

Me: Uh oh. Lynn did Royal Defenders get you?

Lynn: (YAWNS) Yeah he did.

Me: You can tell us your dream later. Right now we got a ghost to thrash.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Ghost of Al Cabone clone head for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with ice surrounding it that protected all of us and the Ghost of Al Cabone clone so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were frozen solid as he screamed seeing his hands frozen solid.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Yeesh, using ice to freeze his hands, now that was just cold.

Ghost of Al Cabone Clone: (ROARS) BLAH! SEE! BLAH! GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER! SEE! NYAH!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with ice surrounding it, and it hit The Ghost of Al Cabone clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Ghost of Al Cabone clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for chasing us all over the studio.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon: And us as well.

Me: Okay you buttfaced Gangster! It's time to put some hurt on you!

Ghost of Al Cabone: BLAH! We'll see about that see!

Suicune charged at him and fired an Aurora Beam blast and smashed him down.

Qin: Yeah! Take that!

Scrap Shooter: You aren't the only one that talks like that see!

He fired missiles and blasted the Ghost all over!

Nico: Take that!

Kendra got out the Aoiflame Sword!

Kendra: Top this one! BLUE DRAGON FIRE STYLE: COBALT FIRESTORM SLASH WAVE!

She swung the sword and fired a blast of blue fireballs and blasted the ghost all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Charlie Brown: Nice job sis!

Lucy Loud got out the Sword of the Darkness of Nightrama.

Lucy Loud: Taste this darkness. NIGHTMARE DARKNESS STYLE: DARKNESS NIGHTMARE BAT STORM!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a bunch of bats and they hit the ghost and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that one!

Skyla got out the Sky Sword of Chyka!

Skyla: This will blow you into the clouds! SKY STYLE: SKY CRYSTAL SHRAPNEL RAIN!

She swung the sword and a massive shower of crystals and they smashed the ghost all over the place.

Nico: Awesome!

Zak got out the Sword of Mermaid Maelstroms!

Zak: Top this one too! MERMAID STYLE: WATER SONG OF THE SIREN DRAGON!

He swung the sword and it fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a siren dragon that sang an amazing song and then our auras exploded out with intense force and the blast hit the Ghost and blasted him down!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: WHOA! That one supercharged us!

Adagio Dazzle: Like how we did it for us.

Me: Yeah!

Chris got out the Purple Crystal Sword of MorOtesi!

Chris Taylor: Here's this! ULTRAVIOLET STYLE: CRYSTAL OF PURPLE LASER LIGHT!

He stabbed the ground and purple crystals grew instantly and they fired waves of purple lasers and blasted the Ghost all over!

Xenia: WHOA! That was awesome!

Ben: Wow! Awesome Chris!

Camie: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Chris Taylor: Thanks guys!

Becky got out the Mountain Sword of Glaren!

The Ghost was mad!

Ghost of Al Cabone: Now I'm really mad see! (GOES AT US)

Becky: Bring it! MOUNTAIN STYLE: WALL OF KILIMANJARO!

She stabbed the ground and grew a wall and it formed into a mini Mount Kilimanjaro and the ghost crashed into it!

KRASMASH!

Qin: WHOA! Nice one!

Leni: That was totes awesome!

Becky: Thanks!

Sakura Haruno got out the Steampunk Sword of Coruscant!

Sakura Haruno: CHA! TASTE THIS! STEAMPUNK STYLE: GEAR SHREDDING SPARKS!

She slashed the ground and numerous sparks flew out and formed into huge sawblades and blasted down the Ghost!

Naruto: NICE ONE SAKURA!

Sakura Knudson: That's my body double!

Sakura Haruno: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Batman got out the Black Lightning Sword of Thor!

Batman: Time for the night to fly! BLACK LIGHTNING STYLE: NIGHT THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

He swung his sword and fired waves of black lightning and they hit the ghost and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH! Nice one Bruce!

Batman: Thanks!

Sam Simpson got out the Vampire Leech Sword.

Ghost of Al Cabone: Meet my fellow gangsters see!

He summoned ghosts of his men from the 20s!

Sam: Time for these gangsters to be my prisoners! VAMPIRE STYLE: SOUL IMPRISONMENT BLADE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of energy and they hit the ghosts and they got sucked into the blade!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one Sam!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Volcana got out the Thunder Sword of Jupiter.

Volcana: This lightning bites back! JUPITER STYLE: STORM OF THE THUNDER GOD!

She swung her sword and fired waves of lightning and blasted the ghost all over.

Me: Oh and Fluttershy you will not like this cat but don't worry he's a friendly one. (WHISTLES) Here Massy!

Out came an Orange Tabby cat.

Fluttershy: Oh what is so scary about this kitty?

Me: Well watch.

Ghost of Al Cabone: Get that cat see!

More ghosts came.

Me: Feeding time Massy!

THEN THE CAT OPENED ITS MOUTH AND OUT CAME NUMEROUS OCTOPUS TENTACLES AND SHE ATE ALL THE GHOSTS!

Fluttershy screamed and jumped into Lincoln's arms!

I picked up Massy.

Shanan: Wow! Dad she's a Flerken!

Me: Yep. Carol gave her to me. She is a cute one.

Qin: Wow! That is scary!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Don't worry she's really friendly and loves everyone and only attacks when I give her the command.

Nico: Well that's a relief.

I went over.

Me: Fluttershy it's okay. She won't hurt you. Massy, Say hello to her.

She nuzzled Fluttershy and it was awesome.

Nico: What do you think Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: Oh she is so adorable.

Me: Yeah.

Captain Marvel: I remember that.

Qin: That is cool Carol.

Captain Marvel: She sure is. But also a Flerken was the reason why Nick Fury lost his eye.

Me: Ouch! I thought he lost his eye in a Nazi Grenade Blast?

Nico: Well that's what happened in the comics.

Nick Fury: Yeah it's something I don't like to talk about.

Me: No worries Director Fury. Here Fluttershy. Hold onto her for me please.

Fluttershy: Oh of course.

We got back to fighting.

Yost Cap: The Nazi Grenade Blast is how that happened for my version of Fury.

Me: Wow! So in the prime universe a Flerken scratched our Nick Fury. In your universe Steve a Nazi Grenade blast hit Nick Fury.

Nico: Boy that is interesting.

Camie: Yep.

Yost Captain America: It sure is.

Me: Yep. Now where were we? Oh right!

Winona Weather: Time for some action!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon turned neon and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, nebulae, elemental forces, vermillion birds, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached the Ghost of Al Cabone clone, they left colored energy, stars, nebulae, elemental forces, vermillion birds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Winona Weather: Even if you're just a clone of The Ghost of Al Cabone, you're still just as bad as the real one.

Elisa Eternity: But, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by Alecto Slytherin, and he already paid the price for his crimes.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: Now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life, you miserable mug.

Suddenly, Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon were surrounded by three massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, nebulae, and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are vermillion birds, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at The Ghost of Al Cabone clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: That gangster's going to get it big time!

But, The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortexes and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of lightning, elemental forces, and fire that sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon emerged, but they were changed forever.

Winona Weather grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, wind, lightning, thunderbirds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a storm cloud with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Storm, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Storm, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Winona Weather has on a purple sleeveless top, purple sleeveless vest, purple skirt with the Storm Dopant symbol on it, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, wind, lightning, thunderbirds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Storm Dopant surrounded by stars, storms, and lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Winona Weather felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with purple tips on the large dark purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with dark purple tips and dark purple markings, Winona Weather has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Winona Weather's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, wind, lightning, thunderbirds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Winona Weather's Cosmic Eternal Electric Furious Weather Storm Dopant Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Electric Furious Weather Storm Dopant Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and the Storm Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Winona Weather has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental

Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below the Storm Dopant symbol that said, "Winona Weather, Embodiment of the Storm Dopant, Master of The Weather, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Storm Dopant, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Weather, Storms, Lightning, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ウィノナ・ウェザー、ストーム・ドーパントの化身、ウェザー・オブ・ザ・マスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、ストーム・ドーパントの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして天気、嵐、稲妻、フェニックス、天使の達人

Winona Weather has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED

FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS WEATHER MASTER STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS WEATHER MASTER STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS WEATHER MASTER STORM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Elisa Eternity grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve rainbow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her short chin-length light blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon light blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a star phoenix with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her rainbow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Elisa Eternity has on a dark blue sleeveless crop top, light blue sleeveless vest, dark blue skirt with the Eternity symbol on it, light blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Symbol of Kamen Rider Eternal surrounded by stars and elemental forces and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Elisa Eternity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with light blue tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, Elisa Eternity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elisa Eternity's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elisa Eternity's Cosmic Eternal Eternal Truth and Justice Kamen Rider Eternal Embodiment Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Eternal Truth and Justice Kamen Rider Eternal Embodiment Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the Kamen Rider Eternal symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Elisa Eternity has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji with elemental forces in between the kanji below the symbol of Kamen Rider Eternal that said, "Elisa Eternity, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Eternal, Deadly and Powerful Eternity Warrior, Fighter of Truth and Justice, Master of The Elemental Forces, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Storm Dopant, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Elemental Forces, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エリサ・エタニティ、仮面ライダーエターナルの化身、致命的で強力な永遠の戦士、真実と正義の戦士、エレメンタル・フォースのマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、ストーム・ドーパントの大敵、アメイジングチームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、宇宙のマスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてエレメンタルフォース、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Elisa Eternity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER

ETERNAL EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL JUSTICE TRUTH KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL JUSTICE TRUTH KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL JUSTICE TRUTH KAMEN RIDER ETERNAL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Zoey Zhuqiaomon grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large vermillion red and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long vermillion red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon vermillion red eyes and a vermillion red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, vermilion birds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Zhuqiaomon and Suzaku the Vermilion Bird of The South emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with vermillion red iris, she has on vermillion bird earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their talons, she also has Zhuqiaomon and Suzaku the Vermilion Bird of The South with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her vermillion red bird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with vermillion red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and vermillion red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Zoey Zhuqiaomon has on a sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt with the Vermillion Bird on it, red stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, vermilion birds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Zhuqiaomon and Suzaku the Vermilion Bird of The South surrounded by fire and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, vermillion birds, and angels surrounding a vermillion red gem with neon glowing vermillion red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Zoey Zhuqiaomon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive vermillion red angel wings with yellow tips on the large vermillion red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long vermillion red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Zoey Zhuqiaomon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zoey Zhuqiaomon's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of vermillion red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, vermilion birds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zoey Zhuqiaomon's Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Zhuqiaomon Fire Sovereign Avatar Vermillion Bird Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Firestorm Zhuqiaomon Fire Sovereign Avatar Vermillion Bird Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Zhuqiaomon and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged vermillion red blade, large vermillion red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large vermillion red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large vermillion red phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large vermillion red phoenix heads is a large vermillion red phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and vermillion red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Zoey Zhuqiaomon has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large vermillion red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zhuqiaomon's head with yellow gems for eyes and large vermillion red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a vermillion red kanji with vermillion red flames in between the kanji below Zhuqiaomon and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South that said, "Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire and Suzaku the Vermillion Bird of The South, Leader of The Five Ambassadors of The Digimon Sovereigns of Fire, Water, Lightning, Steel, and Light and Darkness, The Avatar and Ambassador of Zhuqiaomon, The Digimon Sovereign of Fire, The Righteous Fire of Zhuqiaomon, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Digimon Emperor and The Digital World's Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of The Magma Demon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Zhuqiaomon and The Vermillion Bird of The South"

ゾーイ・朱橋門、火、水、雷、鋼、光と闇のデジモン主権者の五人の大使のリーダー、火、水、雷、鋼、光と闇のデジモン主権者である朱橋門のアバター兼大使、デジモンと南の朱雀の大使朱橋門のデジモン、火の主権者、朱橋門の正義の火、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、デジモン皇帝とデジタルワールドの多くの悪の軽蔑者であり破壊者ヴィランズ、マグマ・デーモンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、パワーズのマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートの

マスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、フェニックス、天使、そして朱橋門のマスター、そして南の朱鳥

Zoey Zhuqiaomon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ZHUQIAOMON AVATAR-VERMILLION BIRD AMBASSADOR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VERMILLION RED FIRESTORM ZHUQIAOMON VERMILLION BIRD AMBASSADOR AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VERMILLION RED FIRESTORM ZHUQIAOMON VERMILLION BIRD AMBASSADOR AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VERMILLION RED FIRESTORM ZHUQIAOMON VERMILLION BIRD AMBASSADOR AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon, and when I saw Winona Weather and Elisa Eternity, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, and when Lincoln saw Zoey Zhuqiaomon, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone saw it, he went mad and ran at them to kill them, but Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon fired massive barrages of colored energy, elemental forces, mythological animals, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Ghost of Al Cabone clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Winona Weather: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Electric Furious Weather Storm Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Electric Furious Weather Storm Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) We've had it up to hear with you, you stupid gangster.

Elisa Eternity: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Eternal Truth and Justice Kamen Rider Eternal Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Eternal Truth and

Justice Kamen Rider Eternal Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) You're about to face justice for every last one of your crimes.

Zoey Zhuqiaomon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Vermillion Red Firestorm Zhuqiaomon Vermillion Bird Ambassador Avatar Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Vermillion Red Firestorm Zhuqiaomon Vermillion Bird Ambassador Avatar Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, you're about to be burned to ashes.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we already know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, you're going to join Alecto Slytherin in death forever!

Lincoln, Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Shaggy, and I went after The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, vermillion red energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity, Zoey Zhuqiaomon, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Ghost of Al Cabone Clone: (ENRAGED GROWL)

The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Lincoln fired waves of water at him and he got drenched badly, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked the Ghost of Al Cabone clone and he got badly hurt. Then, he fired blue fire which hit the Ghost of Al Cabone clone and he got burned bad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Ghost of Al Cabone Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Winona Weather's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark purple angel wings are permanent, Elisa Eternity's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large rainbow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent, and Zoey Zhuqiaomon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long vermillion red tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large vermillion red and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive vermillion red angel wings are permanent.

Winona Weather: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Winona Weather and Elisa Eternity, and they kissed me all over the place, and when they were done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and an In Heaven look on my face, and Lincoln jumped on by Zoey Zhuqiaomon, and she kissed him all over the place, and when she was done, he had lipstick marks on his face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and an In Heaven look on his face.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) Worth… getting… jumped… on!

Lincoln and I recovered.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Ghost of Al Cabone clone and I absorbed him, and we really let him have it, and since he just struck Lynn last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and

Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Qin: That is for sure!

Me: At least we know that the curse works.

Brittney: It sure does.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: And Artha? You and Trixie did good yesterday.

Artha Penn: Thanks Nico!

Trixie Lulamoon: It was an amazinf adventure for The Great and Powerful Trixie!

Me: It sure was!

Lola: I agree there!

Lynn: (Yawns) It sure was fun.

Lightning: Shablam! Yeah! Lynn are you ready to talk?

Lynn: Oh right. I'm ready to talk

Nico: Okay. And nice job Suicune.

Suicune: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Go ahead Lynn.

Lynn: I had a really awful nightmare.

Natilee: This is what she saw.

She showed us a sketch and it was Lynn Losing a baseball game and then she beat up her brother so badly in front of everyone that she had to be restrained. Then she was taken to the coach and he kicked her out of all of her teams and blacklisted her from ever participating in any sport ever again and then she got so mad that she KILLED THE COACH, HER FRIENDS AND EVEN HER ENTIRE FAMILY AND BURNED THE ENTIRE CITY TO THE GROUND!

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK AND HORROR!

ME: OH MAN!

Lynn then broke down crying!

Lynn: (CRYING HARD) That was a horrible nightmare! I'm sorry guys!

Nico: That wasn't real!

Me: Nico! Lynn is obviously still thinking about the terrible things her evil self did before to Lincoln and her friends in that universe.

Nico: You're right. That was terrible.

Me: Yeah.

Lightning was comforting Lynn.

Lightning: It's okay Lynn. It's okay.

Lynn was crying hard and wailing.

Lynn: (CRYING HARD) I AM A TERRIBLE SPORT! I WISH I NEVER ATTENDED A SINGLE SPORT EVENT! I'M A MONSTER!

Me: Lynn! Don't talk like that!

Rita: Oh sweetie. It's just a dream. It's not real. Besides you put all that behind you remember?

Lynn: But mom I was a horrible sport.

Me: That was before Lynn. Not anymore.

Rainbow Dash, Margo, Paula, Polly Pain and Lightning put their hands on her.

Lightning: Lynn you are not a terrible sport. You are passed that and you are the best I know. You did so many great sports and you are a truly fun athlete just like me.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: We were talking earlier about sports stuff involving you.

Camie: Yeah. That is true.

Me: We even asked if you wanted to participate in a soccer game with Canterlot High.

Anna Knudson: Yeah. While the fight was going on Cold Forecast told me about it.

Nico: So what do you say?

Lynn: (Cheers up) I will gladly participate and I'm glad I'm not like that.

Lola: Great!

Eli: Whoa! I sense a huge energy building in her.

Me: That means one thing. Transformation.

Qin: Yep.

Suicune: I feel it too. And Poromon before you ask no I don't drink beer.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Poliwag did the Puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Suicune: Nice try shrimp.

Nico: You heard him Poliwag and that's enough. Besides that doesn't work on a legendary Pokemon.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Nico: Can people ride on you?

Suicune: They sure can.

Me: Cool! Now comes the fun part. We got the Anothers to face.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle), Major Disaster, Whiger, Chum Krabs, Icarus Prometheus, Live Action Demolishor and Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), Ghosthaste Vambre, Phil the Pilferer, Witch Way. Attacktus And King Rextopher.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: Wow! This will be cool!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Indigo Zap, Cold Forecast, Sky Stinger, Soarin, Swift Foot and Moonlight Raven, Tyler Navarro, Dante Vale, Max, Dino Tyranno, Ty Rux, Haruto, Siobhan McCloud, Anya Orington, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Aylina Corrington and Micaela Davis.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: This will be cool!

Indigo Zap: It sure will!

Then the Cutie Marks of Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare and Sour Sweet started glowing.

Me: Whoa the Shadowbolts Cutie Marks are glowing.

Lemon Zest: We know what that means!

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus China White are 5 people.

Me: WHOA! That's amazing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle), Major Disaster, Whiger, Chum Krabs, Icarus Prometheus, Live Action Demolishor and Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), Ghosthaste Vambre, Phil the Pilferer, Witch Way. Attacktus And King Rextopher!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Klarion: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

They merged and split into 5 people and they were five girls. They had hair, clothing and angel wings that matched those of Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare and Sour Sweet and had tiaras with the symbols of the cutie marks of Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare and Sour Sweet on them and they had the same symbols on their skirts and 4 of them had awesome swords and the 5th one had an amazing bow and arrows.

Irena Indigo Zap: Irena Indigo Zap - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Indigo Zap.

Liana Lemon Zest: Liana Lemon Zest - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Lemon Zest

Sarah Sugarcoat: Sarah Sugarcoat - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Sugarcoat.

Sapphire Sunny Flare: Sapphire Sunny Flare - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Sunny Flare.

Sora Sour Sweet: And I'm Sora Sour Sweet - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Sour Sweet.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Camie: Same here.

Indigo Zap: This is so cool! We have our own Embodiments and Gene-slammers.

Lemon Zest: And Legacies of us!

Liana Lemon Zest: That is awesome isn't it.

Sapphire Sunny Flare: And we have all of your tastes, styles and more.

Sour Sweet: Hey cool bow and Arrow Set.

Sora Sour Sweet: Thanks. I'm a masterful marksman.

Me: I got to see this.

I put an apple on top of my head.

Me: See if you can hit this apple off the top of my head.

Sora Sour Sweet: Sure.

She pulled out an arrow and loaded it and then fired and it skewered the apple and Ashi caught the arrow and it had the apple on it.

Me: Wow! Nice shot!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: That was awesome!

Aylene Carter: You have amazing marksmanship like me and that is awesome.

Sora Sour Sweet: Thanks.

Me: By the way girls is the Another China White friendly or hostile?

Sora Sour Sweet: She's friendly but she is extremely reckless.

Me: Uh oh.

Camie: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) DARKNESS SHADOW FORCE!

She summoned Emperor Z, Alaskan Bull Worm, Mirror Knight, Evil HERO Nemesis, TTG Santa Claus, And The Wall!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Not every day we get more than one.

Me: I know.

Qin: But it's still awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lightning Dust: It sure is.

Then Lightning Dust's cutie Mark started to glow.

Me: Lightning Dust's Cutie Mark is glowing now.

Camie: Yep.

Maria: All we can do is wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER CHINA WHITE!

Me: Whoa! Another China White.

Lola: Nice!

Another China White: I'm going to kick all your butts!

Me: Bring it on Turkey Chewer!

Then she reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and she had yellow eyes and had green and black clothes and green angel wings and then she had a tiara with the symbol of Lightning Dust's Cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a lightning sword in her hands.

Lana Lightning Dust: Lana Lightning Dust - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Lightning Dust.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you!

Lightning Dust: Wow! This is amazing! So you are my gene-slammer and my legacy and also you are just as reckless as I am.

Lana Lightning Dust: Yep I sure am.

Me: Well that kind of recklessness is going to get you killed. We had to go through those hardships and learn through that the hard way before we found out we were suffering from Dark Orb Contamination.

Lana Lightning Dust: Well also I'm a deadly martial artist like China White and I have amazing lightning powers.

China White: Wow! That is really amazing and cool.

Lola: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Lana Lightning Dust: No because I beat the living crap out of him before he even said anything. I mangled him up really good the only way I know how. And that is that is to rip him into pieces.

Me: WHOA! Brutal! Reckless but nice!

Nico: We got to control that!

Lightning Dust: Wow! She really is like me in EVERY WAY known!

Nico: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln separated her.

Nico: YEAH!

Lana Lightning Dust: Lets see how you like facing me!

THUNDERCLAP!

She flew at her and mercilessly thrashed the Another with the speed of lightning and thunder!

Another China White tried to fight back but it was hopeless as Lana was really thrashing her!

Me: HOLY CRAP!

Qin: Look at her go!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lana jumped back.

Lana Lightning Dust: All yours guys.

Me: Swartz probably regenerated from your onslaught on him.

Lana Lightning Dust: I knew he wouldn't stay down that easily.

Me: Well he's in the Black Gates now so he got what was coming to him.

Nico: (Gets out China White's Ridewatch) Time for Some Martial Arts!

May: (Gets out Klarion's Ridewatch) And some dark magic!

Maria: (Gets out Deathstorm's ridewatch) And this will make my skull feel like it's on fire!

Cold Forecast: (Gets out Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna's ridewatch) The Drej will win!

They used the powers of China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle) and blasted the Another!

Me: YEAH!

Then Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders) came.

Hunter: (German Accent) Wunderbar! Great team Baron Von Shellshock!

Baron Von Shellshock: (German Accent) Ach danke Hunter mein friend.

Me: Awesome and cool!

?: And it's time to burn!

Out came FLAME STAG!

Me: Whoa! Flame Stag!

Xenia: Hot!

Flame Stag: (In a girls voice) And it will be fun.

Nico: Aura Stag Flame!? Wow!

Qin: Our awesome deer charmer! Cool!

Aura Stag Flame: Yep. Awesome to see you and Qin and Nico. I got this.

She fired a blast of fire and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: I was gonna tell you that's a nice team.

Baron Von Shellshock: Ach apologies Nico.

Nico: It's all right.

Qin: But that was cool though.

Me: Yep.

Aura Flame Stag: It sure was and also I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man Glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Aura Stag Flame: I know.

Me: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired a blast of fire and Maria accidentally swallowed it and she turned into her water form and she screamed and held her mouth and then out came a ball of water and it popped over Eli and screamed in his face with steam.

She reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had a Flame with a stag in front of it in the middle of her forehead.

Aura Stag Flame: (Groans) That hurt.

Maria: Hot hot hot hot hot hot! That hurt!

Aura Flame Stag: Oh man! Sorry Maria! (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigate gave her awesome new red and orange clothes and a fire sword.

Aura Stag Flame: Awesome! I look cool.

May: At least I wasn't hit this time.

Aura Stag Flame: Yeah I know.

Cold Forecast: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Aura Stag Flame: When me and Nico were in the forest and I called some of my deer friends and it was fun for him. We had a picnic together.

Nico: That was fun.

Lana: Awesome.

Nico and Aura Stag Flame hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aura Stag Flame: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings,

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Cold Forecast, Soarin, Sky Stinger, and Swift Foot are heading to Burbank, California, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the very source of The Nightmare Room: The Black Box of Epiales which was said to have been created by a witch who wanted to trap the souls of children in a place where their darkest nightmares are brought to life, and her evil soul is also imprisoned inside The Black Box of Epiales, and once we destroy it, it'll also free the remaining souls of those trapped in The Nightmare Room and destroy The Nightmare Room forever.

Lincoln: Looks like my rescue's here in Burbank, California, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy the very source of The Nightmare Room: The Black Box of Epiales.

Adrienne Midnight: I've heard a lot about it. According to legend, a witch who despised children with all her heart created The Black Box of Epiales, and with it, she used it to trap the souls of children in a place where their darkest nightmares are brought to life.

We gasped.

Me: My God!

Nico: So, the source of The Nightmare Room was something created by a children-despising witch!

Lincoln: Yep, and her evil soul is also imprisoned inside The Black Box of Epiales, so we're going to destroy it, and once that happens, it'll also free the remaining souls trapped in The Nightmare Room and it will destroy The Nightmare Room forever.

Indigo Zap: This is going to be so awesome.

Moonlight Raven: I cannot believe this witch would do something like this, she needs to be sent to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark purple hair and pink headband, purple yes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a white long-sleeved sweater, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, purple skirt, black lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, witches, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a witch's hat and cauldron and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Carla Nightwolf, Witch Queen of Colorado.

Carla Nightwolf: That's right, and I got the girls away before The Black Box of Epiales could claim its next victims.

We headed out, and then, we saw it: a black demonic looking box with dark energy radiating off it, it was The Black Box of Epiales.

Sylvester: There it is, now we can destroy it forever.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And free the souls of the other children trapped inside The Nightmare Room. Let's go!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Indigo Zap's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Supernova Zap's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness

Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after The Black Box of Epiales, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit it.

Then, Lincoln fired a beam of white energy which hit The Black Box of Epiales and destroyed it, and it freed the remaining souls of those still trapped in The Nightmare Room and sent the spirit of the witch to The Black Gates and The Nightmare Room was destroyed forever and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And with that, we bid a farewell and good riddance to The Nightmare Room forever. (To Carla Nightwolf) And it's so good to see you again, Carla.

Carla Nightwolf: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Regina.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Carla Nightwolf as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Carla Nightwolf was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Carla Nightwolf: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Carla Nightwolf and he hugged her, and Carla Nightwolf is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carla Nightwolf: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Carla Nightwolf, Witch Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful witch dark angel and queen of a massive witch coven from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival coven of witches who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular witches, Carla Nightwolf was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the witches, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first witch queen of her massive witch coven, and she destroyed the hated rival clan of witches and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Carla for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Killjoy Huggins showed up and tried to kill us, but he was no match for us and we pulverized him and wedgied him by his undies on a tree branch in front of Superintendent Chen, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Me: And it really ended badly for Killjoy Huggins after Lincoln and Carla told Superintendent Chen all the details, and she stomped on his crotch hard with her heels!

Nico: (SHUDDERS)

Nicole: Even I was impressed by what she did to him after Lincoln and Carla told him.

Lincoln: We heard him howling in pain after that, and it was brutal.

Eli: I'm surprised she hadn't turned him into a toad.

Lincoln: Eli, she's done a lot more than that, turning him into a toad would be too easy. But, I did tell her not to use any lethal curses, so he got off easy.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels and Harem: Not!

Lincoln: Yeah, he was on permanent thin ice that day. And now that you're here, Carla.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Carla Nightwolf in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Carla Nightwolf: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Carla Nightwolf with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Carla Nightwolf: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carla Nightwolf, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Carla Nightwolf's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Carla Nightwolf had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Anabel Alheim, Excel Bouquet, Nanase Mikado, and Tina MacPherson from Oshikake Harem.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Anabel Alheim, Excel Bouquet, Nanase Mikado, and Tina MacPherson from Oshikake Harem.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Anabel Alheim: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Anabel Alheim and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from The Black Box of Epiales, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature,

Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Anabel Alheim: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Anabel Alheim: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anabel Alheim, Excel Bouquet, Nanase Mikado, and Tina MacPherson with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and we told everyone what happened, and they were shocked to find out we went out to destroy the very source of The Nightmare Room: The Black Box of Epiales which was said to have been created by a witch who wanted to trap the souls of children in a place where their darkest nightmares are brought to life, and her evil soul is also imprisoned inside The Black Box of Epiales.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in blasting that box of nightmares and Lincoln firing a beam of white energy that destroyed it and freed the remaining souls trapped in The Nightmare Room and banished the witch's spirit and The Nightmare Room to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Carla Nightwolf have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys destroyed the very source of The Nightmare Room?!

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: To think a child-hating witch created that cursed box and used it to trap innocent children in The Nightmare Room.

Me: Yeah, she was such a monster. Glad she's finally gone forever.

---

After we destroyed The Black Box of Epiales for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Carla Nightwolf saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Carla Nightwolf: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Carla, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Carla Nightwolf: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Regina Maxwell: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a female with crazy brown hair and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, and she was really out for blood.

Ed Cowart: Oh shit, that's Sarah Garcia! She's one of the five criminals that RD Sebastian busted out of prison!

RD Me: Should've known that bitch would be next, and you guys aren't going to like her one bit. Sarah Garcia is a well-known and super dangerous criminal, she's wanted for tons of violent crimes and destruction of property, she's a monstrous asshole even worse than the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Principal Huggins, and Chase Young.

Nico: Jeez, that bitch is bad news!

RD Lincoln: And she's among those who've helped that monstrous demon in causing destruction to our home. We had her captured and sent to a maximum security prison for the rest of her life, but Sebastian escaped and vowed revenge on us.

Lincoln: We better take care of Sarah Garcia at once.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Sarah Garcia, and she went ballistic when she saw us along with The Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: I should've known you'd show up here, Sarah. I caught the stench of your B.O. from a mile away, along with the smell of blood from that monster, Sebastian!

Sarah Garcia: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I'M GOING TO ENJOY TEARING YOUR THROAT OUT FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON, ASSHOLE!

Nico: Ain't happening, you loudmouth bitch!

?: I'm gonna hogtie that rotten varmint!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long yellow hair and pink cowboy hat, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she's dressed in a pink tank top, necklace with pink gem for the pendant, yellow skirt, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, cowboy hats, horses, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Shatter, Dropkick, Fracture, Dragstrip, Dead End, Wild Wheel, Mohawk, Sideways, Crazybolt, Clampdown, Quillfire, Springload, Auglur, Yooreek, Meebkin, Gaddzooks and Blarret and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Josie Kaios, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Shatter, Dropkick, Fracture, Dragstrip, Dead End, Wild Wheel, Mohawk, Sideways, Crazybolt, Clampdown, Quillfire, Springload, Auglur, Yooreek, Meebkin, Gaddzooks and Blarret.

Jessica Kaios: Sis?!

Josie Kaios: That's right, and it's so good to see you and Jessica again, Lincoln. But, we'll save the talk for later, we've got to get rid of this varmint.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he and Josie fired energy beams which hit Sarah Garcia hard in the face, and that drove her ballistic.

Sebastian Mendez: As if I wasn't enough of a nightmare along with my Universe 666 twin, now I find out I also have a Royal Defenders twin who's worse than my Universe 666 twin and me before I had my Dark Side removed.

Sebastian fired Divine Darkness blasts which hit Sarah Garcia and tore her apart and she was sent to The Black Gates. Then, we headed home and continued our workouts.

Ed Cowart: Well, that's another asshole down, and three to go before we get after that demonic asshole

Lincoln: But, like we did with Universe 666 Sebastian, we need to take care of those five criminals and send them to The Black Gates, and then, we can take care of RD Sebastian. And now that you're back, Josie.

Lincoln went up to Josie Kaios and he hugged her, and Josie Kaios is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Josie Kaios: Hoowee! You sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli. Everyone, this is Josie Kaios, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Shatter, Dropkick, Fracture, Dragstrip, Dead End, Wild Wheel, Mohawk, Sideways, Crazybolt, Clampdown, Quillfire, Springload, Auglur, Yooreek, Meebkin, Gaddzooks and Blarret, she's my Guardian Angel from Texas and classmate in Gym and she's also the twin sister of Jessica Kaios. She has yellow hair with a pink tank top, yellow skirt, and pink cowboy hat. She, Jessica, and I love to ride horses, and one day, a wild bull came charging right at Josie and Jessica, but I saved them by using Fluttershy's stare. To show thanks, Josie and Jessica kissed me on the lips. As a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry Jessica and Josie along with the rest of my harem, and she hates Luan with a blazing passion, the reason why is because she painted Josie's horse red which made that wild bull come charging at Josie and Jessica, but my Stare stopped the bull, and when Josie and Jessica found out what Luan did, Josie and Jessica beat the crap out of Luan and threw her into a pile of stinky socks.

Nico: She did what?!

Me: Yep, she painted Josie's horse red and let that bull loose to have them killed, but Lincoln used his Stare and stopped it.

Luna: But, when Josie and Jessica found out, they were furious and beat the stuffing out of her.

Lori: And she literally came home smelling like stinky socks, and needless to say, she got grounded for a month, thrown in a straitjacket, and thrown in a padded cage.

Lincoln: But, not before we hosed her down and scrubbed her down with soap, and now that you're here, Josie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Josie Kaios in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Josie Kaios: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Relena Caskett with orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Josie Kaios: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Josie Kaios.

Josie Kaios had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Josie Kaios had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer are heading to Koopa Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Moonracer: Wow, so this is Koopa Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Moonracer, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Koopa Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later we were all relaxing in the park.

Shayla Arashi: Such a nice day.

Me: Yeah.

But then we felt a rumble.

Then we heard helicopter rotors and then we heard singing of the Ride of The Valkyries. But then of all people came in THE GHOSTLY TRIO!

Me: Well look who showed up uninvited.

Stretch: This is now our park so why don't you all just make like rockets and get lost!

Me: Pardon me? I didn't get that because I don't speak motherfucker!

Flare Firestar: You are NOT ruining this for us!

Me: Yeah so why don't you make like ghosts and cross over to the other side!

Stretch: Hey shut up skinbag!

Me: Piss off you motherfucker!

Stretch: Go to hell!

Me: Been there before you Shitchewing Fucksack!

Stetch: Then go back and stay there!

Me: You first you assbiting motherfucking sack of onions!

Apeface: By the way, we're looking for Mr. Snotball. First name: Eura

Me: Yeah! You're a snotball! A Big fat bunch of motherfucking shitstained snotballs!

Nico: Yeah!

Vypra then came.

Vypra: Okay you blockheads!

She sucked them into a Ghost Thermos!

Vypra: Sorry about that guys.

Poromon: It's fine.

Vypra: I'll give these dirt clods a really nasty talking to and make sure they don't get any fun.

Qin: Good. Stupid jerks.

Me: Casper I don't know why you put up with your stupid uncles like this. Why can't you just banish them to the black gates and get it over with?

Nico: Yeah all they caused to you is nothing but pain and abuse and trouble

Casper: Besides it's funny to make fun of them.

Me: You're right.

Vypra: True, Well see you round guys.

Vypra teleported back with them.

Me: Good riddance.

Nico: Stupid jerkballs.

Casper: And they are Lucy's (Cyberpunks) archenemies.

Me: Oh right.

Camie: Yeah.

Poromon: How are you enjoying us Suicune?

Suicune: It's fun and amazing,

Qin: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Aqua: We're glad.

?: Man those stupid jerkball ghosts,

Then we saw a figure and it was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and she had purple angel wings and purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Yamato Man on it and she had a halberd in her hand.

Yinnia Yamato: Yinnia Yamato, Embodiment of Yamato Man.

Xenia: Awesome!

Green Arrow: Awesome to see you again Yinnia.

Hawkeye: Same here.

Yinnia Yamato: You too Ollie and Clint. Its been a while

Broadside: How did you meet Hawkeye and Green Arrow?

Yinnia Yamato: I met Green Arrow while he was fighting Slade before and I punched his face in and slashed him across his face.

Qin: YIKES!

Robin: So that's how Slade was stuck wearing that mask.

Yinnia Yamato: Yep. And I met Hawkeye while he was helping the Avengers take down Loku. I slashed Loki across his chest.

Loki showed a nasty scar.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Wow! She really left her mark on you.

Loki: (British Accent) She sure did.

Nico: Nice. Would you like to join the team?

Yinnia Yamato: I would be honored.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Skylanders Bombshell: Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Ellie Singh and Gingka

Ellie Singh: Awesome!

Gingka: Yeah!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Skylanders Bombshell: Jolly good!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Astronaut Ghost, and he's haunting NASA and causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Astronaut Ghost, and he's haunting NASA and causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Astronaut Ghost?! Yeesh!

Lynn: There's no way I'm letting him get away, and I'm more than ready to take that guy down.

Suddenly, we heard a demonic roar in the distance.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And it looks like RD Sebastian's already losing it. We've already killed Caleb Roman and Sarah Garcia, now we just need to kill the final three, and on Halloween, we kill him, and I'm also going to kill all those other versions of him.

Me: Wait, there's more of him out there in different worlds?!

King Kai: (Telepathically) And in other universes, and they're just as nasty, deranged, homicidal, and extremely evil as Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed.

Nico: Yuck! It's bad enough we had to deal with the Universe 666 and Royal Defenders versions of Sebastian was bad enough, now we find out there's more of them?! Lincoln, I hope you send all of them straight to Hell forever. Alright, gang, let's head down there and kick that clone's ass.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

The previous group came.

Rich Texan: Can me, Shendu, Webstor, Angel, Red Ghost, Skalamander, Steam Smythe, Black Adam, Selene, and Larxene go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with us.

Qin: Awesome.

Needlenose: Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wheel Gator next.

Camie: Fast.

Me: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Hadlar, a major villain in the Dragon Quest spin-off manga Dragon Quest: The Adventure of Dai and its anime adaptions, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure I sensed belongs to Hadlar, a major villain in the Dragon Quest spin-off manga Dragon Quest: The Adventure of Dai and its anime adaptions, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Not good.

Ariane Sanchez: There's no way I'm letting Hadlar get away with this, he's going to wind up absorbed by you after we take him down.

Lincoln: Right, Ariane.

Nico: I hope you guys tear him apart. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Astronaut Ghost.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Hadlar.

Ariane Sanchez: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Hadlar, The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua will claim your souls.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Astronaut Ghost so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez are going to destroy Hadlar.

We were off to NASA

---

We arrived at NASA.

Shendu: Here we are at NASA!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Awesome being here again.

Lola: Yep.

Gluko: Always good to see brave astronauts here.

Me: Yep. Especially us too because we went into space before for NASA.

Camie: That is awesome.

Varie: Yep.

Camie: Who is the Astronaut Ghost?

Me: His real name was Simon Simonson. He was mad because Velma's experiment got chosen to go into orbit and his didn't. She he was going to make sure that hers didn't either.

Nico: What was her experiment?

Sakura Knudson: To see if Microwave Scooby Snax would cook in outer space.

Red Ghost: Is that even possible?

Me: Yes it is. The International Space Station can do that.

Camie: Yep.

Red Ghost: Wow.

Dead End: I doubt Velma's experiment actually worked.

Me: Actually it did.

Dead End: Really?

Me: Yep. It was a 100% success.

Nico: Wow.

Kaiba: I know that Velma's experiment seems farfetched. But it doesn't sound impossible. Remember when I made that contest involving launching cards into space?

Steam Smythe: Didn't Jaden participate in that contest?

Jaden: Yes I did.

Yubel: He launched me into space.

Me: It's true.

Nurzak: Hmm. Where exactly are Scooby and the rest?

Sabator: It's not a mystery without them.

Me: They must be inside.

We went into the building and got to looking for them.

Selene: Scooby? Guys? You there?

Qin: Hmm.

Then we saw something.

Me: Look.

We saw them.

Fred Jones: Hey guys!

Me: Glad we found you.

Velma: This isn't our first NASA caper.

Octane: It's not?

Me: Nope. We had many more monsters here. Like the Space Ape.

Shaggy: Like yeah.

Me: Janet Lawrence.

Qin: Oh yeah. I remember her.

Larxene: That didn't look like an ape.

Me: No it didn't.

Qin: Yeah.

Shaggy: But like yeah the Astronaut Ghost will be destroyed.

Nicole: Darn tootin!

Caitlyn: We just need to find it.

Eli: Leave that to me.

Xenia: Yep.

Fred Jones: It will be awesome facing it again.

Nico: Lets get moving then.

Shaggy: Like forget it! Scoob and me are going to hit the snack bar instead.

Laney: Oh come on guys!

Me: Yeah!

Shaggy: UH UH! NO WAY!

Scooby Doo: NOT ON YOUR LIFE! NEVER!

Erica then grabbed them.

Erica Haddock: You guys don't have a choice in this!

Shaggy: (COWARDLY WHIMPERING) I HATE THIS JOB! CROW YOUR GIRLFRIEND IS SUCH A BRUTE!

Erica Haddock: I heard that!

Black Adam: We can check out the snack bar after this.

Me: Yeah.

Erika Haddock: You better get with the program or there is gonna be no food for you for a month!

Shaggy: NO! NOT THAT! ANYTHING BUT THAT!

Erika Haddock: I'm not bluffing! I will make sure you starve!

Nico: Uh oh.

Shaggy: (Cowardly Whimpering) Okay you win!

Erica Haddock: Good.

Eli: Found him! In the shuttle hanger over there.

He pointed to it.

Deadpool: He should've been faced in What's New Scooby Doo.

Jamesdean5842: I know. But this is much more awesome and fun.

Came: It sure is.

We went to the shuttle hangar.

Skalamander: I hope he hasn't wrecked anything yet.

Nico: Me too.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah.

Bowser: I hope you guys know that tomorrow, you finish all the Mario Galaxies

Nico: We know.

Xenia: Yeah.

Angel: Next is Super Mario Odyssey.

Me: One of my favorites.

Camie: Yeah that was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Varie: I'll say.

Then we heard roaring coming from the hanger!

Me: He's in there all right!

Flamewar: Entrance time!

We went at it!

The Astronaut Ghost was roaring loudly and then the spirits of the Astronauts came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Your mission has been cancelled!

Webstor: TIme to web you up!

He fired webs and wrapped him up.

Spiderman: Well done!

The Astronaut Ghost roared!

Nico: Anyone got a space sword?

Sokka: I do!

He unsheathed it and slashed the Ghost all over!

Aang: Nice, Sokka!

Me: Yeah!

We blasted the Ghost all over!

ZOOOM!

Ellie Singh ran fast and bashed the ghost all over.

Gingka: Let it rip!

ZOOM!

He unleashed his Beyblade and it smashed him all over.

Ellie and Gingka charged at him and bashed him down.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Eli: One last thing to do.

Shaggy: Yeah. Like Go Home!

Erica Haddock: Nope. (Lifts him up) Send you right at him!

She threw him right at the ghost and Shaggy smashed into him head on and the ghost was REALLY Dizzy. Shaggy had a nasty concussion

Nico: You okay?

Shaggy: Like I'm really hungry.

Nico; He's fine.

Then Mumbo Jumbo, Grizzly, Skulker, Zzzax, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Patty and Selma, Toad, Salami Swami, and Machinedramon came.

Nico: Mumbo Jumbo, Grizzly, Skulker, Zzzax, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Patty and Selma, Toad, Salami Swami, and Machinedramon.

Mumbo Jumbo: Nothing like being in NASA.

Grizzly: You said it.

Zzzax: And stopping a monster there.

Patty: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of the Ghost of Al Cabone.

Nico: Yep. And he was awesome.

Skulker: (to Aqua) I hope you take care of that Suicune.

Aqua: I will.

Skulker: Good.

?: I agree.

A figure came and it was SOUTHERN KING from episode 41 of Kyurangers!

---

He would later return as one of the villains who would serve as a member of Asmodeus' army. Southern King would survive long enough to see his master's plans seemingly come to fruition until Touma Kamiyama had managed to help Shotaro himself regain his passion for drawing out superheroes which had, in turn, revived all of the Kamen Riders and the Super Sentai teams back into existence. Ultimately, the entire army itself would be wiped out by the full and combined might of Kamen Rider Saber as well as his fellow swordsmen and the Zenkaigers along with Twokaizer while being supported by each and every one of the Kamen Riders that came before Kamen Rider Saber as well as each and every one of the Sentai Red rangers who were the leaders of their respective Sentai teams that came before the Zenkaigers

---

Lucky: Southern King!

Southern King: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! The Kyurangers wiped your army out even Kamen Rider Saber and the team and the Zenkaigers helped with that.

Touma: That was awesome and epic!

Nico: Yep.

Southern King: You guys picked out my archenemy, right?

Diana Diamond: And that's me. Diana Diamond.

Qin: Yep.

Southern King: Awesome.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Arkayna, Shu, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - Nico's rescue was in the abandoned town of Texola, Oklahoma and we battled a clone of the Ghost of Al Cabone and Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity and Zoey Zhuqiaomon transformed against it

---

Mumbo Jumbo was first.

Mumbo (to Arkayna): Nico's rescue was in the abandoned town of Texola, Oklahoma and he battled a clone of the Ghost of Al Cabone. Winona Weather, Elisa Eternity and Zoey Zhuqiaomon transformed against it too.

Arkayna: That was for sure and it was so awesome.

Shu: It sure was and man that gangster ghost was nasty to the core!

X-Squad Lila Rossi: Yeah no kidding! Al Cabone was a rotten to the core gangster back in the 1920s and he terrorized all of Coolsville back in those days with a really nasty iron fist.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was and the gangsters back in those days were mean and horrible.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah they sure were.

Spyro: Yeah those guys were not to be trifled with.

Mumbo Jumbo: Boy that's for sure! Those guys were the worst back in those days! Lets do it!

Arkayna flicked the switches for Mumbo Jumbo and Gemina and she channeled dragon fire chakra into her sword hilt and got a purple fire blade!

Arkayna: This is THE DRAGONFLAME AMETHYST BLADE!

Mumbo Jumbo: Nice!

Arkayna: Yep. DRAGONFIRE STYLE: AMETHYST DRAGON FIRESLASHER!

She fired blades of purple dragon fire and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Iron Man, Iron Woman, Korra, Stella Copernicus, Infectious Lass, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Sailor Dwarf Woodlands, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Komba O Charlie and Needlenose VS Grizzly, Grizzaka, Y2K Bug, Lord Peel, Manfish, and Sir Pantsalot of Dropseat Manor - Us battling Another China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle) who were the Embodiments of Indigo Zap, Lemon

Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet and Lightning Dust

---

Grizzly was next.

Grizzly (to Iron Man): Nico, Indigo Zap's team, China White's team, and the others did good battling Another China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle). They were the Embodiments of Indigo Zap, Lemon Zest, Sugarcoat, Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet and Lightning Dust

Iron Man: They sure did and man that was so awesome and cool.

Iron Woman: It sure was awesome.

Korra: It sure was. Everyone thought that was cool.

Pinkie Pie: It was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun and amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: You got that right.

Grizzly: No kidding. Lets do it!

Iron Man flicked the switches for Grizzly and Lhotwe and channelled Ice Energy chakra into his hilt.

Iron Man: This is the LHOTWE BEARBLADE!

Grizzly: Awesome!

Iron Man: So is this! LHOTWE ICE STYLE: ICICLE BLADEDANCE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of icicles and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Aqua, Namine, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - Lincoln's rescue was in Burbank, California, and we went there to destroy the very source of The Nightmare Room: The Black Box of Epiales which was said to have been created by a witch who wanted to trap the souls of children in a place where their darkest nightmares are brought to life, and her evil soul is also imprisoned inside The Black Box of Epiales

---

Skulker was next.

Skulker (to Aqua): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Burbank, California to destroy the very source of The Nightmare Room: The Black Box of Epiales. It was said to have been created by a witch who wanted to trap the souls of children in a place where their darkest nightmares are brought to life, and her evil soul is also imprisoned inside The Black Box of Epiales

Aqua: Yeah it was amazing and we freed a lot of children from that horrible box.

Namine: It was like facing Pandoa's Box and it was crazy.

Brenda Loud: Yeah I hated that box but it was awesome to face.

Rarity: It was amazing darlings and everyone got rid of that horrible box.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that was awesome!

Gill Grunt: It sure was!

Skulker: Wow! Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Aqua flicked the switches for Skulker and the planet Skyla and formed a Ghost Water Sword.

Aqua: This is the SPELLWEAVING SWORD OF SKYLA!

Skulker: Cool!

Aqua: And this! WATER STYLE: SPELLWEAVING CYCLONE SWORDDANCE!

She spun around and fired blades of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Elec Man, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - Lynn had a REALLY HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE!

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax (to Mollie): Lynn had a REALLY HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! What was it about?

Mollie: It was really horrible! It was Lynn Losing a baseball game and then she beat up her brother so badly in front of everyone that she had to be restrained. Then she was taken to the coach and he kicked her out of all of her teams and blacklisted her from ever participating in any sport ever again and then she got so mad that she KILLED THE COACH, HER FRIENDS AND EVEN HER ENTIRE FAMILY AND BURNED THE ENTIRE CITY TO THE GROUND!

They gasped!

Zzzax: That's horrible! Man she must've been thinking about her inner demons.

Mollie: Yeah that was awful! J.D. said the exact same thing when he heard about that dream.

Elec Man: Yeah that was nuts!

Seira: It was awful.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awful. Lynn called herself a bad sport. But that was awful.

Scootaloo: But we cheered her up.

Whirlwind: Yeah we sure did.

Zzzax: That's good you did. Lets do it!

Mollie flicked the switches for Zzzax and Saturn and she channelled Lightning Chakra into the hilt and it formed into an awesome lightning sword.

Mollie: This is the SATURN THUNDERSTRIKER SWORD!

Zzzax: Whoa! That is awesome!

Mollie: Yep and so is this. SATURN LIGHTNING STYLE: DRAGONSTORM THUNDERCLAP!

She fired a massive blast of red lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

* * *

Flash, Sonic Chick, Fiona Hernandez, Ancient Fairy Dragon, Black Winged Dragon, Power Tool Dragon, Life Stream Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Lync Volan and Nurzak VS Golden Glider, Pink Ranger Slayer, Hades Beast Manticore, Clawbster, Dark Troll, and Hades Fungal Beast Mold - The Ghostly Trio came and interrupted our fun

* * *

Golden Glider was next.

Golden Glider: (to Flash) I'm sorry The Ghostly Trio came and interrupted your fun. Vypra is going to give them a good scolding!

Flash: I have a feeling she is giving those 3 a piece of her mind and it's not going to be pretty!

Sonic Chick: Yeah you mess with Vypra and she's going to wail on you like a Failure Intollerant Villain Mastermind.

Fiona Hernandez: Like one of those villain bosses you see on TV that hate failure.

Golden Glider: Yeah I know what you are talking about and that is a great way to describe it.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is and that was a rude thing they did. They claimed the park to be theirs and told us to get lost.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding there.

Hex: What a trio of jerks.

Golden Glider: No kidding. Lets do it!

Flash flicked the Golden Glider and Hoth Switches and channeled Ice Chakra and got an awesome ice sword!

Flash: THE ICE SWORD OF HOTH!

Golden Glider: Cool!

Flash: Yep. ICE STYLE: FURY OF THE ICE DRAGON!

He swung the sword and it fired a wave of ice and it formed into a dragon of ice and the group fired waves of skulls, blood, bones, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Dexter, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - I got into a

NASTY SWEAR FIGHT with the Ghostly trio

---

Professor XXXL was next.

Professor XXXL (to Levi): JD got into a NASTY SWEAR FIGHT with the Ghostly trio. Do I even want to know what insults he used?

Levi: Some things are best not to be repeated. But he really showed no mercy on those three with extreme and total prejudice.

Dexter: That was a well thought up fight if I do say so myself.

Carapace: Boy it sure was. WOw! That was great!

Applejack: It sure was and those three had it coming.

Apple Bloom: If Tayuya can be that rotten against anyone then J.D. can be the same thing.

Flashwing: You got that right!

Professor XXXL: Indeed. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

Levi flicked the switches for Professor XXXL and the planet Montressor and he channeled Steel Chakra into his hilt and formed a powerful Mercury Blade!

Levi: The QUICKSILVER BLADE OF MONTRESSOR!

Professor XXXL: That is cool!

Leni: Yep. QUICKSILVER STYLE: MERCURY TSUNAMI!

He swung the sword and fired a massive wave of liquid metal and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Mandee, Clover, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade,

# Amy Anderson, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - The Astronaut Ghost is next

---

Selma & Patty were next.

Selma: (to Mandee) The Astronaut Ghost is next. What's that one again?

Mandee: He was an Astronaut Ghost that was terrorizing the shuttle. He was really Simon Simonson. He was really mad that Velma's experiment got picked and not his and he wanted to make sure that hers didn't go into space either. What a jerk!

Clover: Yeah no kidding! He totes deserved to be sent to prison.

Patty: What was his experiment?

Serenity Wheeler: It was for awesome Anti-Gravity Boots which were really cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah. Those would have been really helpful in Zero Gravity out in Space.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) I agree there too. They were awesome to see.

Sunburn: I'll say!

Patty: No kidding.

Mandee: Yeah. Light you before we start?

Selma: Oh sure.

They put cigarettes in their mouths and Mandee flicked her thumb and formed a flame and they lit their cigarettes and puffed them.

Patty: Ahh. Thank you.

Mandee: You're welcome.

Selma: Now lets do it!

Mandee flicked the switches for Selma & Patty and Dagobah and channelled Swamp Chakra into her hilt And she got a really cool Swamp Sword

Mandee: This is the SWAMP SWORD OF DAGOBAH!

Patty: Wow! That is amazing and awesome.

Mandee: Yep. And so is this! SWAMP STYLE: SWAMP DRAGON OF DAGOBAH!

She swung the sword and fired a massive wave of swamp water and muck and it formed into a Swamp Dragon and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Supergirl, Superboy (Young Justice), Michiru, Leia Romanov, Silver Surfer, Plastic Man, Blue Beetle, Fluttershy, Lobo and Deadpool VS Toad, Evil Yamato Man, Kurumowario, Foop, Beaky Buzzard, and Gossamer - Simon Simonson became the Astronaut Ghost to make sure Velma's microwave Scooby Snax experiment couldn't go into orbit!

---

Toad was next.

Toad (to Supergirl): Simon Simonson became the Astronaut Ghost to make sure Velma's microwave Scooby Snax experiment couldn't go into orbit! (confused) Is sending food into space even possible?

Supergirl: Yes it sure is. And many experiments were farfetched but they were successful and awesome.

Superboy: They sure were. And Microwave Scooby Snax was proven to be an amazing success. It was awesome.

Michiru: It sure was. That is cool that we can now cook foods like Scooby Snax on the Space Station.

Fluttershy: Yeah that is a really interesting project.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: We all were amazed that so many experiments like that were possible.

Toad: It sure is! Lets do it!

Supergirl flicked the switches for Toad and Bespin and channelled Cloud Chakra into the sword hilt and it formed into a Cloud Sword!

Supergirl: This is the CLOUDSWORD OF BESPIN!

Toad: Cool!

Supergirl: Yep. Watch this. CLOUD STYLE: NIMBOSTRATUS WIND BLADEDANCE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of clouds and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kole, Crystal Man, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - That Astronaut Ghost is going down

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami: (to Kole) (Hindu Accent) That Astronaut Ghost is going down. Or up into space in this case!

Kole: (LAUGHS) That is too true and it is awesome that we're facing this one.

Crystal Man: That is for sure.

Lola Ferrington: In space no one is going to hear him scream.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure! And it will be good.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure. And it will be awesome and fun.

Solar Eclipsa: I'll say!

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Salami Swami: Indeed. Lets do it!

Kole flicked the Salami Swami and Petropia Switches and channeled Crystal chakra and it formed into a Crystal Sword.

Kole: This is the CRYSTAL SAUSAGE SWORD OF PETROPIA!

Salami Swami: That is amazing!

Kole: So is this! CRYSTAL STYLE: SAUSAGES OF RUBY MAYHEM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of ruby sausages and the group fired waves of light and blasted them down.

* * *

## Sasuke the Android, Goemon, Lucia, Ophelia Nasturtium, Pele, Kadma, Lay Mamery, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Exhaust and Flamewar VS Machinedramon, Evil Aqua Man, Tickler, Wiki Tiki, Minotaurmon, and Samurhive - The Astronaut Ghost will pay big time

* * *

Machinedramon was mext.

Machinedramon (to Sasuke): The Astronaut Ghost will pay big time. I hope you pummel it good!

Sasuke: Oh we will and it will be fun!

Goemon: You got that right!

Lucia: And it will be good and awesome.

Princess Luna: That is for sure.

Moondust: Wow that is cool!

Snowdrop: Yeah that is gonna be awesome.

Gari: That is for sure.

Blackout: Indeed.

Machinedramon: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sasuke flicked the switches for Machinedramon and M1 (DBGT) and channelled metal into his hilt and it was a Machine Sword!

Sasuke: This is the MACHINE SWORD OF M1!

Machinedramon: Amazing!

Sasuke: MACHINE STYLE: CANNON BLADE BLASTER!

He spun around and fired energy blasts and the group fired waves of darkness and blasted them down.

---

Kameo VS Eli Moon

---

Eli Moon was next.

Kameo: Boy been a while since we fought.

Eli Moon: I know. This will be fun.

Kameo fired lightning blasts and smashed him down.

---

Kermit VS Abner and Ewalt

---

Abner and Evolt were next.

Kermit: This is always going to be fun!

Abner: I'm ready for this too!

Ewalt: Same here!

Kermit fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

---

Lupin VS Bug Eaten

---

Bug Eaten was next.

Lupin: Bring it on you rat.

Lupin fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Ultrox VS Stay Puft Marshmallow Man

---

The Stay Puft Marshmallow Man was next.

Ultrox: Time for more melted Marshmallows.

He fired energy blasts and it hit the Marshmallow man and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded in a massive fiery explosion and then a portal opened up and then Walter Peck got hit a massive piled of marshmallow slop!

KRAPLOP!

He got covered in marshmallow slop and was yelling obscenities.

Ultrox: Take that you Pencil Dickless Motherfucker!

Me: WELL SAID ULTROX!

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

---

Thomas the Tank Engine VS Big Daddy Boo

---

Big Daddy Boo was next.

Thomas: Time for some fun!

TOOT! TOOT!

He then chugged down and rammed down Big Daddy Boo!

---

Verbina & Aster VS Jaguaro

---

Jaguaro was next.

Verbina: Lets get him!

Aster: Yeah!

They fired ion lasers and blasted him down.

---

Megan Williams & Firefly VS The Headless Horseman (Scooby Doo)

---

The Headless Horseman was next.

Megan Williams: Lets make this fun!

Firefly: Yeah!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down

---

Black Canary VS Shriek

---

Shriek was next.

Black Canary: Time to unleash the sound!

She fired a sonic blast and blasted her down.

---

Dr. Light (Justice League) VS Spellbinder

---

Spellbinder was next.

Dr. Light (JL): This is gonna be good.

She fired light blasts and smashed him down.

---

Flamebird VS Dr. Abel Cuvier

---

Dr. Abel Cuvier was next.

Flamebird: That is still amazing that you did that to yourself!

Dr. Abel Cuvier: I know. It sure is cool.

Flamebird: It's still playing with fire but it's cool.

Flamebird fired waves of fire and smashed him down

---

Shu VS Wizard

---

Wizard was next.

Shu: This will be fun and cool.

Shu fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Iron Woman VS Fuzzy Wuzzy

---

Fuzzy Wuzzy was next.

Iron Woman: Bring it on.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Goemon VS Ninjara

---

Ninjara was next

Goemon: Lets do it!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Elec Man VS Spark Mandrill

---

Spark Mandrill was next.

Elec Man: Lets shock it up!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted him down.

---

Namine VS Kusuna

---

Kusuna was next.

Namine: Bring it on!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Kusuna.

---

Crystal Man VS Crescent Grizzly

---

Crescent Grizzly was next.

Crystal Man: This will dazzle you.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Clover VS Zeb

---

Zeb was next.

Clover: This will be totes fun.

She fired energy blasts and smashed Zeb down.

---

Superboy VS Gigantomachia

---

Gigantomachia was next.

Superboy: Chew on this!

He fired a laser vision blast and blasted him down.

---

Dexter VS Eustace Strych

---

Eustace Strych was next.

Dexter: I am ready for some fun.

Dexter fired atomic laser blasts and blasted him down.

---

Sonic Chick VS Bird

---

Bird was next.

Sonic Chick: I'm fast and fun.

Sonic Chick ran fast and smashed him down

---

# Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, Diana Diamond, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Southern King\

Southern King was next.

Southern King: Boy I'm really excited for this.

Diana Diamond: Same here! This is gonna be fun and cool.

Nico: It sure will. And we're ready to kick some butt.

May: You got that right.

Southern King: I'm ready for this! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The Astronaut Ghost, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Astronaut Ghost and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Emu: We will do this without the use of continues!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Diana Diamond: And your luck has run out!

GALAXY!

All: STAR BLAST!

Nico: Lets get him!

Southern King: I come in peace!

Diana Diamond: And you go in pieces asshole!

They fired waves of energy and elements and stars and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Southern King you have failed this world!

Lucky: We will take back the Galaxy!

Troy burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: There aren't many purple rangers.

Tsukasa: But we can still make this work.

Kamen Ride: Forever Purple!

Tsukasa turned into the Purple Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the purple rangers

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PURPLE!

They turned into the Purple Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHEESE FORCE 6!

She summoned Cheese Monster, Light Angel Phantom Angelite, Glomburger Cheese, Cheese Reaper, Limburger Cheese Sandwich and Soup Squad

We went at him and pulverized and smashed him.

Lynn: Okay, I've had it up to hear with this ghost causing trouble.

Suddenly, Lynn's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lynn Loud's Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, and as she approached The Astronaut Ghost clone, she left rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lynn: Despite you're a clone of The Astronaut Ghost, you're still as dangerous and completely nasty as the real one, and now, I'll make sure you never ever terrorize NASA ever again.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LYNN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LYNN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lynn was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a glowing neon red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Astronaut Ghost Clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lynn's massive Lynn Loud's Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a glowing neon red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Astronaut Ghost Clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eddy: Whoa!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

Astronaut Ghost Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

The Astronaut Ghost Clone bellowed and ran at the vortex to kill Lynn, but blasts of lava, earth, and fire were fired and they hit that bastard and he was sent flying into a wall Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LYNN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LYNN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lynn grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair tied in a low ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow dragon, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel coming out of the volcano and holding the Lava and Earth Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with neon red iris, she has on dragon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold fire links and scarlet red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with orange glowing phoenix, scarlet red shorts with dragons, phoenixes, and lava on it, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lava, earth, dragons, phoenixes on the coattails, and angels, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel coming out of the volcano and with stars, lava, earth, fire, and sports items surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, dragons, and angels surrounding a scarlet red gem with neon glowing scarlet red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with glowing neon red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails with red tips and red markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, Lynn has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on scarlet red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Lynn's massive Lynn Loud's Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Volcanic Rage Justice and Athletic Volcanic Earth Love and all the greatswords and swords she has began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lynn Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded scarlet red gems and the Goddess of Volcanoes, Guabancex, a phoenix, and a dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with hardened lava covering the blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with scarlet red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with scarlet red gems for eyes and a dragon head with scarlet red gems for eyes and large scarlet red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large scarlet red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji with flames and lava drops below the volcano that said, "Lynn Loud, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Lightning, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family,, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Shiv, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Hundun, Dark Lynn, Evil Lynn, and Betsy Davis, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Guabancex, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Volcanoes, and Master of Master of Sports, Lava, Earth, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リン・ラウド、ラウド家の5番目に生まれ、五番目に長男、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する五番目の長女、ライトニングの愛するガールフレンド、素晴らしい才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマン、ポリー・ペインの素晴らしい友人、マーゴとポーラ、スパイスデーモンであり辛い食べ物の愛好家、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スリスの使者であり擁護者、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、騒々しい家と騒々しい家族の擁護者、十七世紀のリン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、シブの大敵、モラグ・マク

ラフリン、フンダン、ダーク・リン、イビル・リン、ベッツィー・デイビスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創始者、グアバンセクスの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、ラウド・ファミリーの大使火山、スポーツのマスター、溶岩、地球、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Lynn Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lynn's Super Angel-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lightning saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Astronaut Ghost Clone saw it, he bellowed and ran at Lynn to kill her, but Lynn fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Astronaut Ghost Clone, and he got hit hard by the barrage, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LYNN, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Loud Kids and Parents: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) YOU TRANSFORMED IN THE SAME WAY AS LINCOLN AND J.D.!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, CHOWDERHEAD!

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Guabancex Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Rage Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Guabancex Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Rage Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, chump, time to send you somewhere not in the depths of space!

Iflar, Topar, and Fivarth blasted and smashed him all over.

Shayla, Flare, Broadside and Apeface used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Broadside's plasma pulse cannon, Apeface's Sonic Boom Cannon and Flare and Shayla's powers 100-fold.

Shayla Arashi and Broadside: STORM PLASMA BLAST!

Flare Firestar and Apeface: SONIC BOOM FIRESTORM!

Kendra of the Armorsight and Shendu: FIRE DRAGON BLAST!

Lucy Loud of the Darkness and Webstor: SPIDER DARKNESS BLAST!

Becky of the Plants and Rich Texan: PLANTS OF TEXAS BLAST!

Skyla of the Wings and Angel: WING WIND SHOT!

Zak Saturday of the Cryptids and Red Ghost: CRYPTID FURY BLAST!

Chris Taylor of Captain America and Skalamander: AMERICA CRYSTAL STORM!

Sakura Haruno of the Earth Fist and Steam Smythe: EARTH FIST GEARSTORM!

Batman the Dark Knight and Black Adam: DARK KNIGHT LIGHTNING SHOT!

Sam of the Spies and Selene: VAMPIRE SPY BLAST!

Volcana of the Fire and Larxene: LIGHTNING VOLCANIC FURY BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Nicole and Lucy Loud: SPACE DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and energy.

Lincoln: SPACE ELEMENT STYLE: STAR SWORD!

Colette: SPACE LIGHT STYLE: SOLAR DISCS!

Ryuko: SPACE DARK STYLE: BLACK HOLE SWORD!

Shantae SPACE MAGIC STYLE: PLANETARY MYSTIC BLAST!

They fired stellar and space blasts.

Lincoln and his harem: SPACE FINAL SMASH: SOLAR SYSTEM BLAST!

They fired ki blasts based on the solar system!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Astronaut Ghost super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded The Astronaut Ghost Clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Astronaut Ghost Clone was absolutely slashed and brutally beaten and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Astronaut Ghost's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Astronaut Ghost clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Astronaut Ghost clone, and he banished The Astronaut Ghost Clone to The Black Gates. Lynn holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lynn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve scarlet red orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails, and massive chestnut brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance to that space ghoul.

Lynn: That chump deserved it.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Hadlar.

?: Soon, every last human being shall be wiped from the face of this miserable planet.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the

backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was also infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of dark energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the dark energy blasts hit and they were absorbed and they flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Hadlar, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Hadlar. Suddenly, Sebastian summoned a massive collection of disembodied demonic hands to kill him, but Hadlar destroyed them easily.

Selene Arcangela: You know that wasn't going to work, Sebastian.

Ariane Sanchez: Even summoning disembodied demonic hands wouldn't work. Just leave this one to the professionals.

Suddenly, Ariane Sanchez's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and indigo energy aura with stars, darkness, indigo fire, whales, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hadlar, she left black and indigo energy, stars, darkness, indigo fire, whales, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ariane Sanchez: You've got some nerve coming here, Hadlar. But, you've made a huge mistake when you came here, we're not going to let you have your way, and for that, I will drag your miserable soul straight into the blackest depths of The Netherworld and put you through something far worse than Hell!

Suddenly, Ariane Sanchez was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple energy with stars, darkness, and indigo fire surrounding the vortex, there are whales, phoenixes, angels, and

Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Whale Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Hadlar: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: He better be glad that Greiger isn't also here, but it's still going to end in a total bloodbath for her.

Then, as the vortex faded, Ariane Sanchez emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Reactor Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on Hadlar!

Ariane Sanchez grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and indigo orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has indigo highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and indigo energy aura with stars, darkness, indigo fire, whales, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and the Reactor Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with indigo iris, she has on whale earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in their talons, she also has Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her indigo whale-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and indigo gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Ariane Sanchez has on a sleeveless black crop top, sleeveless indigo vest, black skirt, indigo pants, indigo legwarmers, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, indigo fire, whales, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and the Reactor Duel Monsters surrounded by darkness, indigo fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, whales, and angels surrounding a indigo gem with neon glowing indigo lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Ariane Sanchez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and indigo angel wings with indigo tips on the large black and red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with indigo tips and indigo markings, Ariane Sanchez has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large indigo gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Ariane Sanchez's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and indigo energy, stars, darkness, whales, indigo fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ariane Sanchez's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Indigo Fire Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Darkness Indigo Fire Whale Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded indigo gems and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and the Reactor Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black whale heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large indigo gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black whale heads with indigo gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black condor heads is a large black whale head with indigo gems for eyes and indigo gem in its mouth for the pommel, Ariane Sanchez has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The

Universe with large indigo gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua's head with indigo gems for eyes and large indigo gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Reactor Duel Monsters' heads with indigo gems for eyes and indigo gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an indigo kanji with indigo flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and the Reactor Duel Monsters that said, "Ariane Sanchez, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Ancient Gear Reactor Dragon, Reactor Slime, Spell Reactor - RE, Summon Reactor - SK, Trap Reactor - Y FI, Psychic Reactor, Dark Strike Fighter, Flying Fortress SKY FIRE, Dark Flattop, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua, Master of Darkness, Whales, and Indigo Fire, Loving Younger Sister of Greiger, Loving Older Sister of Max and Annie, Indigo Whale Queen, Descendant of The Star Dragon King, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Lynn, Destroyer of Hadlar, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Indigo Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and The Reactor Duel Monsters"

アリアン・サンチェス、エンシェント・ギア・リアクター・ドラゴ

ンのフュージョン・ジーン・スラマー、リアクター・スライム、スペル・リアクター - RE、サモン・リアクター - SK、トラップ・リアクター - Y FI、サイキック・リアクター、ダーク・ストライク・ファイター、フライング・フォートレス・スカイ・ファイアー、ダーク・フラットトップ、およびアバター地縛不死のチャク・チャルフア、闇とクジラと藍の炎のマスター、グレイガーの愛しい妹、マックスとアニーの愛する姉、藍のクジラの女王、星竜王の末裔、真の不滅にして全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力で愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ダーク・リンの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ハドラーの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師と闇のマスター、インディゴファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そして地縛不死のチャクチャルフアとリアクターデュエルモンスターズ

Ariane Sanchez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA AVATAR-REACTOR DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL INDIGO FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA AVATAR REACTOR DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL INDIGO FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA AVATAR REACTOR DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL INDIGO FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA AVATAR REACTOR DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Ariane Sanchez's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua Avatar-Reactor Duel Monsters-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hadlar saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Ariane Sanchez fired a massive barrage of black and indigo energy, stars, darkness, indigo fire, whales, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hadlar and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Carly Atlas: Incredible, Ariane's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Ariane Sanchez's transformed?! This is going to end badly for Hadlar.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, he's about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Ariane Sanchez: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Indigo Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua Reactor Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Indigo Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua Reactor Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Ariane Sanchez.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I will not allow you to run free any longer, Hadlar. You will pay for everything you've done in your desire for world domination.

Ariane Sanchez and Lincoln went after Hadlar, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and indigo energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Hadlar, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Ariane

Sanchez also did the same by firing black and indigo energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Ariane Sanchez attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and thus, a smile formed on Hadlar's face.

Hadlar: At last. You two have done it, I've waited a long time for this moment, now you have the honor of facing me in my true form.

Hadlar transformed into his Superior Being form and went after Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez, and Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez clashed with Hadlar and it was really fierce. Then, they fired rainbow and black and indigo energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at Hadlar and Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez summon whales to attack Hadlar and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez punched him hard in the face and stomach as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back, and the stomach blow was indeed a mortal blow.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the chest of Hadlar, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Hadlar into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Hadlar, and he banished Hadlar to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Ariane Sanchez and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Ariane Sanchez's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and indigo orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and indigo angel wings are permanent.

Ariane Sanchez: Rest in peace, Hadlar. I hope you find peace in Eternal Oblivion. Thanks for helping me destroy Hadlar for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Ariane.

Suddenly, Ariane Sanchez wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Ariane Sanchez's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Chacu Challhua and the Reactor Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and indigo fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Ariane Sanchez sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and indigo fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on Hadlar.

Lincoln: He was cruel and dangerous in his first form, but when he transformed into his Superior Being form, I sensed it: he became far less cruel and honorable, and he wanted us to fight with all we got.

Nico: He sure did, and in the end, you did it, you and Ariane defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Rosa Marrow.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Goblin Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Rosa Marrow is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful goblin dark angel and queen of a massive goblin tribe from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival tribe of goblins who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular goblins, Rosa was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the goblins, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first goblin queen of her massive goblin tribe, and she destroyed the hated rival clan of witches and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Rosa were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Rosa for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lewis Travolta showed up and tried to kill them, but he was no match for them and they pulverized him and wedgied him by his undies on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Rosa shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of goblin justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, Witches, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Golden Glider: In space, no one can hear you scream.

Toad: That applies to the clone.

Machinedramon: Now, let's check out the snack bar!

Professor XXXL: I'll make snow cones!

Salami Swami: And I'll make salami!

Shaggy: Oh boy! Like I'm hungry!

Scooby Doo: Me roo!

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Nicole: (To the viewers) This was awesome and fun.

Nico: Yep.

We went to the snack bar and had a great meal and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This chapter was based on the episode of A Pup Named Scooby Doo called Dawn of the Spooky Shuttle Scare and that one aired on September 15th, 1990 and it was funny and awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Lemon Zest, Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest, Honey "Bumblebee" Evenstein, Lemon Hearts, Lemon Meringue, and Honey Lemon (Big Hero Six) As well as Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders) and this rescue is going to have us relaxing at the park. It will be in 2 parts and 1st we're going to battle an old enemy of

Nora Orresdotter the gene-slammer of Yormungarde and her name is Stella Carrington and she HATES Nora with a vengeance. Nora is going to transform against her and banish her to the Black Gates. Also we're going to battle a clone of the Space Ape and that one is going to be cool. Also we're going to see Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager transform against that one too. Also we're going to battle Another Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders), Silver Samurai, Kangor, Abner & Ewolt, Man Man, Breacher, Princess Abi and Tsubaki, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, Naturon Shenron the 7-Star Dragon, Rage Shenron the 5-Star Dragon, Nuova Shenron the 4-Star Dragon, Oceanus Shenron the 6-Star Dragon and Eis Shenron the 3-Star Dragon and they are going to be the Embodiments of Solar Flare and Nightmare Moon. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wheel Gator and her name is Gina Gator. She is a fast one and an awesome wrestler.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Alessa Garcia, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hajun from the manga/ anime series Record of Ragnarok.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Clara St. Clarice's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Clara for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Clara, but Clara foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO ONE NASTY CATFIGHT! And we're going to meet Rosa Marrow, Goblin Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful goblin dark angel and queen of a massive goblin tribe from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival tribe of goblins who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian

Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular goblins, Rosa was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the goblins, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first goblin queen of her massive goblin tribe, and she destroyed the hated rival clan of witches and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Rosa were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Rosa for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lewis Travolta showed up and tried to kill them, but he was no match for them and they pulverized him and wedgied him by his undies on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, Lincoln and Rosa shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Next up is the Alien that haunted Colossal Toys and that one is going to be awesome.

See you next time.

# THE CASE OF THE TOY STORE ALIEN

This chapter is based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo episode The Return of Commander Cool

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Lemon Zest, Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest, Honey "Bumblebee" Evenstein, Lemon Hearts, Lemon Meringue, and Honey Lemon (Big Hero Six) As well as Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders) and this time no Ghostly Trio was there to interrupt our fun

Me: Boy this is more like it. And this time those chumps of the Ghostly Trio are not going to interrupt our fun.

Camie: You got that right.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: Yeah.

Lemon Zest: That is for sure guys.

Nico: Lemon Zest, I want to thank you, Baron Von Shellshock, and your teams for coming

Lemon Zest: It's no problem at all Nico. This will be so fun.

Baron Von Shellshock: (German Accent) Ach it sure will be fun mein friends.

Xenia: Yep.

Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest: I'm really looking forward to this one.

Nico: Midnight Lemon, what do you like to do in your free time?

Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest: Well haven't really thought about it. But if I were to pick it would be helping around in Phoenix

Land.

Me: She works really awesome and diligently at our Amusement Park and she even set up a humiliation booth for Abacus Cinch. They dunk her into a tank full of ketchup and it's funny.

Eli: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny. And also Sci Twi pelts her all over with Tomatoes too. Look.

Eli showed on his phone a picture of Abacus Cinch buried in a huge pile of Tomatoes and he even showed a video of Sci Twi dishing out some massive payback on her!

Nico: WHOA! She was REALLY PISSED!

Xenia: No kidding!

Me: Boy I'm not surprised! After all the pain she put you all through and the poor sportsmanship she did during the Friendship Games just to uphold the reputation of Crystal Prep, I would say payback hit her really hard!.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Lemon Zest: She did say that she deserves every ounce of payback coming to her.

Laney: No kidding. But that is funny.

Lana: I hope Irena Malkovich is cool with this.

Lincoln: She is and she loves it.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That is an awesome addition!

Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest: Thanks! Glad you liked it.

Me: Perfect for Sci-Twi to vent on her for everything that happened.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Sunset Shimmer: (LAUGHS) That is true.

Me: Maybe we should add more fruits and stuff to make it fun. Izzy gave me an awesome idea to use rotten fruits and food too.

Izzy Moonbow: It was a good idea.

Nico: I like it.

Maria: Yesterday was awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was! And also it was great taking down that clone of the Astronaut Ghost.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: And I loved going to NASA.

Carly Atlas: Me too. We were called by them to help them stop an asteroid that was going to destroy the planet.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yep. It was back in December, 3 years ago. A massive 801 mile wide asteroid was on a collision course with Earth and we had to stop it or the entire planet would have been destroyed.

I went over what happened in chapter 1270 and it was awesome.

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was amazed and shocked!

Camie: Wow! That was amazing!

Lola: Yeah. That was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: We recruited Pinky and The Brain during that time.

Camie: Wow.

Qin: Yeah. That was awesome.

Tsuyu: That's incredible!

Lincoln: It sure was.

Varie: But that was an awesome and epic adventure for us.

Camie: Yep.

Me: But back to the matter at hand, I can't believe that Simon Simonson was the ghost and he stopped the shuttle because Velma's experiment got chosen and not his. What a sore chump.

Nico: I think it was a delicious experiment.

Me: Me too.

Camie: Microwave Scooby Snax being cooked in space is a great idea.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lana: I agree.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: We might fight the Space Ape Clone though.

Me: Don't jinx it Nico.

Nico: Oh sorry.

Qin: But yeah we just might.

Camie: Yep.

Me: But for now lets have some relaxation time.

Nico: Good idea. And no Ghostly Trio to ruin it.

Maria: I'll get some food.

Nico: We got plenty of it.

I had a Shadow Clone that was making an awesome all you can eat barbecue for all of us.

Camie: Boy nothing like an awesome barbecue too.

Nico: Yep.

We had a lot of great foods too.

May ate some food.

May: (Eating sausages) Mmm! Delicious.

Me: (Eating a burger) Mmm! Delicious.

Laney: Yeah.

She saw Lucy being sad and quiet.

Laney: Lucy are you alright?

Lucy Loud: Yawn. I don't want to talk about it Laney.

Laney: Uh oh. Did you have a really bad nightmare?

Lucy: Yes I did.

Nico: What was it about?

Me: Yeah Lucy you love nightmares. All bad dreams don't hurt you in the slightest.

Lucy Loud: Well this one did.

Natilee: I think this is one she doesn't like.

She showed a sketch and we saw that Lucy's nightmare was really a Pleasant Dream? She was dreaming about a land made of EVERYTHING that was pink, her most HATED color. She went cuckoo bonkers from the sight of it and was committed to a nut house forever because she suffered from a mental breakdown everytime she saw something pink. She even hurt herself and lots of people too.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Okay how is seeing everything pink like that bad?

Me: Nico, Lucy HATES The color Pink. She loathes and despises it. No offense Lola.

Lola: None taken J.D.

Juran: That's not a bad dream! You're overreacting!

Me: Well Juran to Lucy it is. She HATES the color pink. This dream is to show how much she hates that color.

Brittney: I feel the same way. Before I embraced the darkness of the Gothic Subculture I wore pink a lot. Then I converted to black and darkness.

Nico: Wow.

Lucy then broke down crying.

Laney comforted her.

Laney: It'll be okay Lucy.

Lincoln: It's true Juran. Lucy was born into darkness from day one.

Me: Lincoln showed us the Loud's baby books and they were awesome. Lucy looked so adorable.

Nico: Aww. That's awesome.

Gaon: Royal Defenders Sebastian wasn't even trying on that one

Me: Maybe so. But to a Goth Girl like Lucy, Pink is her mortal enemy. And it's true. I've known her for over 7 years and she loathes that color with every fiber of her being. She told me so herself.

Nico: Pink Rangers are an exception.

Lucy: (Sniffles) That's true. But I just hate the color pink.

Me: We know Lucy. We know. It's not your color.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But at least we helped.

Lucy Loud: Thank you guys.

Nico ate some fries.

Nico: Mmm! Good fries.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What food do you want Lucy?

Me: I made lots of blood sausages for her.

Lucy Loud: I'll have those.

Nico: Okay then.

I gave her a plate full of Blood Sausages.

Camie: That is awesome too.

Laney: All the food we have is awesome for this.

Varie: And the best part is no Ghostly Trio to interrupt it.

Nico: Too bad the mascots didn't come.

Me: Actually all the team came.

Lori: It's literally true.

Poromon: Yep.

We had an awesome barbecue.

Nico: Ah, nothing beats an awesome relaxation in the park. Hope those three assholes don't try anything.

Me: After they rudely interrupted our relaxation at the park yesterday, I was that close to tearing them apart.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Vypra was really giving those three blockheads a nasty talking to, and she's making sure they don't try that again, or she's going to do a lot worse to them.

Eli: What a bunch of pukebags.

Me: Yeah, what a bunch of jerks.

Nora Oresdotter: (Norwegian Accent) You said it.

Qin: Yeah.

?: NORA ORESDOTTER, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA KILL YOU FOR EXPELLING ME AND SENDING ME TO PRISON!

Nora Oresdotter: (Norwegian Accent) Oh God, I was hoping not to hear that voice ever again!

Suddenly, we saw a girl with orange hair and dressed in tattered clothes, and she had red eyes of pure hatred and rage.

Lincoln: What the?! Stella Carrington?!

Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow energy which hit Stella Carrington and sent her crashing into a wall, she got back up, but boy, was she absolutely pissed off now!

Me: Lincoln, Nora, you guys know her?!

Lincoln: Wish we hadn't.

Nora Oresdotter: (Norwegian Accent) Same here. This rotten monster is Stella Carrington, a rotten black-hearted girl full of hatred and rage towards me, she hates me so much that she wants me dead!

We gasped.

Me: Why!?

Lincoln: Stella did a ton of horrible things to her, but Nora tried to put that aside and reason with her and be friends with her, but Stella wasn't having it. Instead, that made Stella even more angrier than ever and she escalated her violent actions towards Nora. She wrecked her model for the Science Fair, but she didn't count on there being security cameras that caught her in the act. The Principal called her in to the office, and she wound up getting expelled, and she now hates Nora's guts and wants nothing more than to kill her.

Nico: What a bitch!

Me: Yeah, she was a total monster!

Xenia: Geez!

Lori: We all literally hated her that much, she was a rampaging monster.

Luna: And even after her expulsion, she tried many times to kill Nora in her rampage again.

Anna Anyanova: That was until we beat her up and Jackie Wren sent her to a boarding school in France and we also arrested her abusive jerk parents and sent them straight to prison. We found out from Nora that her parents were a bunch of abusive jerks, and she became just like them in every way, and she now wants Nora to die and watch the entire world burn.

Nora Oresdotter: (Norwegian Accent) I tried to reach out to her, but her hate and madness had corrupted her forever, and now, all that lies before her is nothing but darkness.

Stella Carrington: I HATE YOU SO FUCKING MUCH, YOU GODDAMN BITCH! YOU RUINED MY LIFE, NOW I'M GOING TO KILL YOU AND RIP YOUR GUTS OUT AND RIP YOUR BOYFRIEND'S HEAD OFF HIS SHOULDERS!

Nora Oresdotter: (Norwegian Accent) What the Hell did you just say?!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: UH OH!

Me: She's in for it now!

Nora fired a blast of water which hit Stella Carrington.

Selene Arcangela: Crap, she crossed the line!

Poromon: You want to see something scary?

Stella Carrington: WHAT!?

Poromon then pulled out an ugly mask and scared her.

Stella Carrington: OOOGA BOOGA BOOGA!

Stella screamed!

Courage and Francesca laughed!

Poromon: But that's not all! (SHOWS THE TRAILER FOR BLOOD AND HONEY) HERE! LOOK AT IT!

Stella Carrington: THAT IS HORRIBLE! BUT I WILL MAKE SURE YOU PAY FOR IT!

Nora punched Stella in the face!

We were amazed by Nora Oresdotter's Super Angel-Yormungarde-Snake-God-Phoenix Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Stella Carrington saw it, she went NTH-DEGREE BAT SHIT CRAZY WITH RAGE AND RAN AT NORA ORESDOTTER TO KILL HER! But, Nora Oresdotter fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Stella Carrington and sent her flying into another tree, she got back up, but she went out of her mind and screamed and screeched like an animal!

Nora Oresdotter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Norwegian Oceanic Maelstrom Water Yormungarde Snake Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Norwegian Oceanic Maelstrom Water Yormungarde Snake Phoenix God Angel Love) (Norwegian Accent) You've had this coming for a very very long time, Stella Carrington!

Lincoln: You said it, Nora. And there's absolutely no way I'm going to let you hurt Nora any longer, Stella Carrington.

Me: She's screwed now!

Qin: Big time!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

They punched Stella down!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Nora Oresdotter.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There is no way I'm going to forgive you for all of the crap you've pulled on Nora, Stella. Your toxic hatred and anger got you expelled for that, and now, it's about to cost you a whole lot more.

Lincoln and Nora Oresdotter went after Stella Carrington, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Stella Carrington, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln and Nora Oresdotter attacked her with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Nora

Oresdotter also did the same by firing ocean blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Nora Oresdotter attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was more than enough to drive Stella Carrington super mad with rage.

Stella Carrington: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL FUCKING KILL ALL OF YOU!

Stella Carrington went at Nora Oresdotter and Lincoln now completely consumed by rage and hatred, but Nora Oresdotter and Lincoln fired massive waves and blasts of water which hit Stella Carrington and drenched her hard. Then, Lincoln fired waves of mud at Stella Carrington and got her outfit so dirty, she screamed and screeched like a chimpanzee and she lost her mind even more!

Lola: OOH! I think the mud really brings out her eyes, and that tacky outfit of hers did need a bit of color.

Me: Yeah!

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: And I have someone I want you to meet.

Stella Carrington: WHO!?

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: MY ARCHENEMY!

Nico: You mean the Hellyfish?

Hikari Ginga Galaxy: BINGO! (WHISTLES)

THEN WE SAW A HUGE DOME RISE OUT OF THE LAKE AND THEN WE SAW A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY HUGE JELLYFISH APPEAR! IT ROARED FEROCIOUSLY! It was HELLYFISH!

WE GASPED!

Hellyfish was a huge 50 foot tall Jellyfish!

Me: We're going to need a bigger jellyfishing net!

Lily: WOW! I don't think SpongeBob would want to catch him!

Jenna Jellyfish: I remember seeing Hellyfish! That was scary!

Nico: Hi Hellyfish.

Hellyfish: (Waves at Nico)

The Hellyfish grabbed Stella and electrocuted her!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPP

Qin: Ouch!

Anna Anyanova: And now, he's about to deliver the finishing blow on her.

Lincoln fired six rainbow energy blasts which transform into a number of glowing peacock feather-like vines and the vines wrapped around Stella Carrington's arms, legs, neck, and stomach, and then, we saw the vines grow neon red buds as Lincoln began to suck out and absorb all of Stella Carrington's hatred and rage along with draining her life force as we saw tons of negative energy flowing out of her and into Lincoln and all of us and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GROWLS) Man, her hatred hasn't died down even after you got her expelled, Nora.

Then, we saw the neon red buds bloom into red roses as Stella Carrington was literally left as a drained and desiccated corpse and he sent her to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Nora Oresdotter and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Nora Oresdotter's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ocean blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve ocean blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive ocean blue angel wings are permanent.

Nora Oresdotter: (Norwegian Accent) Go to Hell forever, you piece of shit. Thanks for helping me destroy Stella Carrington for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nora.

Suddenly, Nora Oresdotter wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nora Oresdotter's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Yormungarde flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nora Oresdotter sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: Man, I had no idea that Stella hated Nora that much, she really is a hate-filled spiteful monster.

Lincoln: And her parents were no better, they were just as worse as her and they were really awful.

Rita: Thank goodness you all had her parents sent to prison after you threw Stella Carrington into that boarding school in France, honey. They were a nightmare to the town for years, and they had no sense of decency.

Me: You said it. There was no way we'd forgive her.

Lori: We all hated her and her parents for everything they've done, and I was glad Lincoln, Nora, and the other Guardian Angels did something about Stella and her parents all those years ago.

Luan: You know, we should check the prison one day. What if her parents try to break out and try to cause havoc once more?

Nico: Wouldn't they come to try and avenge their daughter?

Luan: Nope, they hated everything around them and they even hated their daughter. Plus, they had caused their own share of havoc in Royal Woods for years and had really serious criminal records on their heads.

Nico: Damn.

Me: Lola did all that digging on them, and she was appalled.

Lola: Those cretins were absolute gutter trash for causing havoc and wrecking our home and there's no chance of them ever being rehabilitated.

Eli: You said a mouthful.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But it's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, now that we took care of Stella Carrington, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of The Space Ape is here, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of the Space Ape?! Oh boy.

Shaggy: Like, I still remembered him all too well.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that case all too well.

Qin: I also checked with the prison, and Janet Lawrence is still in prison.

Nico: Good, and since she's got Life without parole, she's never getting out.

Me: Without a doubt.

Lola: Yeah!

Lori: But that was literally amazing and funny thing is we were talking about the Space Ape yesterday.

Nico: We sure did.

Camie: Coincidental.

Nico: Is everyone here?

Me: Yeah we were all here the whole time.

Lola: Yep.

Lori: We sure were.

Camie: They were all here the whole time.

Varie: Yeah.

Jeri heard a Pokemon cry.

Jeri: Hey look guys!

We saw that it was a Male Pyroar!

Me: Cool a Pyroar!

Xenia: I knew that one would appear and he is perfect for Jeri.

She went over and he had his face hurt.

Jeri: Oh are you okay?

Pyroar: I tripped and scratched myself.

Jeri: Lets heal you up.

We did so.

Pyroar: Thank you.

Leomon: Looks like you're with me and Jeri now.

Pyroar: I sure am.

Kion: And the Lion Guard too.

Me: That is so awesome

Jeri: It sure is.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Space Ape Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Space Ape clone, he's 200 yards away, and he's already chasing after the rest of the gang.

Shaggy: What?!

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him and tear him in two!

Lincoln: He's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange

tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Space Ape Clone.

We were flying in the air and landed and we're looking around for the Space Ape clone.

Nico: Keep an eye open.

Lincoln: Alright, now if I'm not mistaken, The Space Ape Clone should definitely be coming right now!

Suddenly, we saw the rest of the gang running towards us, and then, we saw The Space Ape clone head for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with ice surrounding it that protected all of us and the Space Ape clone so riled up, he banged his fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and his fists were frozen solid as he screamed seeing his hands frozen solid.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Yeesh, using ice to freeze his hands, now that was just cold.

Space Ape Clone: (ROARS)

Qin: Yeah! Back at you!

Lola: Yeah APEFACE!

Apeface: HEY! That's MY name!

Lola: Sorry.

Space Ape Clone: (ROARS) GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on him, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with ice surrounding it, and it hit The Space Ape clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Space Ape clone, who went charging at us.

Shaggy: Like, you know what, you can consider this your final resting place.

Shaggy unholstered his massive Shaggy Rogers' Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Primordial Darkness Erebus' Eternal Night Dragon Phoenix Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dark Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel of

Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear.

Shaggy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Primordial Eternal Darkness Dark Supernatural Fear Dragon Phoenix God Angel Fear) And we're also getting some serious payback for chasing us all over the space center.

Me: Save some for the rest of us, Shaggy.

Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: And us as well.

Qin: This is gonna be good!

Xenia: Yeah!

Pyroar charged at him and roared!

Nico: YEAH!

Simba, Kion and Leomon went at him!

Pyroar fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over.

Leomon: (ECHOING) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

He fired a lion energy blast from his fist and the blast smashed him down!

Xenia: YEAH!

Kion then roared and a massive bunch of coconuts bashed him all over.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: Nice one!

Arkayna got out the Dragonflame Amethyst Blade!

Arkayna: Time for some purple fire power! AMETHYST DRAGON STYLE: PURPLE FLAME FIREBALL SHOWER!

She swung her sword and fired a massive shower of purple fireballs and they hit the Space Ape and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: Awesome job Arkayna!

Shu: Yeah! That was cool!

Iron Man: Got out the Lhotwe Gearblade!

Iron Man: Taste this frozen power! ICE STYLE: COLD MOUNTAIN ICE FIRE!

He swung his sword and fired waves of blue fire and the blasts hit the clone and froze it all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Nice one Tony!

Aqua got out the Spellweaving Sword of Skyla!

Aqua: I will put a spell on you! WATER STYLE: SPELLBINDING ICE STYLE!

She spun around and fired a cyclone of ice and blasted the clone all over!

Sora: Awesome one sis!

Aqua: Thanks bro!

Kairi: That's my mentor!

Mollie got out the Saturn Thunderstriker Sword!

Mollie: Taste this lightning! LIGHTNING STYLE: CASSINI SATURN THUNDERSTRIKE!

She swung the sword and fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit the clone and electrocuted it.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Mollie: That was cool!

Flash got out the Ice Sword of Hoth.

Flash: Time for you to chill out! ICE STYLE: BLIZZARD OF HOTH!

He swung the sword and fired waves of ice and blasted the clone all ocer!

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Levi got out the Quicksilver Blade of Montressor!

Levi: Time to dish out 34,000 years of pain! QUICKSILVER STYLE: MIMETIC POLY ALLOY CRYSTAL STAB FEST!

He stabbed the aword into the ground and then metal crystals grew and stabbed the clone all over.

Camie: YEAH! Take that!

Mandee got out the Swamp Sword of Dagobah!

Mandee: Time for you to go back to filthy stinking mud pond you crawled out of! SWAMP STYLE: STINKY MUD OF PUTRIDITY!

She swung the sword and fired stinky swamp mud it splattered all over the clone!

Nico: YUCK!

Qin: Swampfire would love that one!

Camie: Yeah!

The clone roared and threw mud and it got all over May!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

May: YUCK!

Supergirl got out the Cloudsword of Bespin!

Supergirl: Taste these storms! CLOUD STYLE: CIRRUS WIND STORM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of clouds and blasted the clone all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Kole got out the Crystal Sausage Sword of Petropia!

Kole: These crystal sausages pack a hard bite! CRYSTAL STYLE: SAUSAGE STORM OF GERMANY!

She swung the sword and fired Crystal Sausages and they bashed him all over!

Xenia: Nice one!

Qin: That must've hurt!

Sasuke the Android got out the Machine Sword of M1!

Sasuke: You'll light these trees! MACHINE STYLE: MERCURY TREES OF METAL PAIN!

He fired a beam of energy from his sword and formed metal trees and they bashed him all over!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Nice one!

Manaphy: You okay mama?

May: Yeah just covered in mud.

Maria washed her off.

Maria: There.

May: Thanks.

Me: Lets see.

I flicked the switches for the Cranky Wizard and the Roasted Chicken Planet called Roastreria and channeled chicken chakra into my hilt and got a cool sword of chickens.

Me: This is the Wizarding Sword of Roasteria!

Nico: Cool!

Me: CHICKEN STYLE: CHICKEN TRANSMOGRIFICATION!

I fired a beam of energy and it hit the clone and turned him into a chicken!

Space Ape Clone: (CLUCKS)

Ed: CHICKEN!

He ran over and hugged the clone.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GO LUMPY GO!

Xenia: Yeah!

The clone was thrown and he reverted back.

Horsea Squirted Ink and it got into the clones eyes and blinded it.

Camie: Take that!

Lola: Yeah!

Manaphy ran up to him and bashed him in his face all over.

Manaphy: Take that you jerk!

Xenia: Yeah!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

Poromon smashed beer bottles on him.

Camie: Take that!

Eddy fired his blaster and it hit him all over.

Qin: Yeah! Take that!

Suddenly, the colored eyes of Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager turned neon and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, fire, flames, crystals, darkness, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached the Space Ape clone, they left colored energy, stars, fire, flames, crystals, darkness, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Isabella Infernoble: Even if you're just a clone of The Space Ape, you're still just as bad as the real one.

Penelope Phoenix: But, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by Alecto Slytherin, and he already paid the price for his crimes.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: Now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager were surrounded by three massive vortexes of colored energy with stars, fire, flames, crystals, and darkness surrounding the vortexes, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at The Space Ape clone: the red eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: That Space Ape's going to get it big time!

But, The Space Ape Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortexes and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of fire, flames, crystals, and darkness that sent him flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager emerged, but they were changed forever.

Isabella Infernoble grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, swords, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a flame with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Isabella Infernoble has on a red sleeveless crop top, orange sleeveless vest, orange skirt with the Infernoble symbol on it, red pants, orange legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Infernoble Duel Monsters surrounded by stars and fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Isabella Infernoble felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light orange angel wings with red tips on the large light orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Isabella Infernoble has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Isabella Infernoble's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Isabella Infernoble's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Infernoble Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Infernoble Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Infernoble symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Isabella Infernoble has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle and the heads of The Infernoble Duel Monsters with red gems for eyes and large red gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal

Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Infernoble symbol that said, "Isabella Infernoble, Embodiment of The Infernoble Duel Monsters, Master of The Inferno and Flames, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Atleza, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, The Inferno, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Infernoble Duel Monsters"

イザベラ・インフェルノーブル、インフェルノブル・デュエル・モンスターズの化身、インフェルノと炎のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、アトレザの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、ザ・オブ・ザ・ワールドの勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、地獄、フェニックス、天使、そして地獄のデュエルモンスターのマスター

Isabella Infernoble has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-INFERNOBLE EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM INFERNOBLE DUEL MONSTERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM INFERNOBLE DUEL

MONSTERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM INFERNOBLE DUEL MONSTERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Penelope Phoenix grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a fire phoenix with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Penelope Phoenix has on a red sleeveless crop top, orange sleeveless vest, orange skirt with the Phoenix Dopant symbol on it, red pants, orange legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Phoenix Dopant surrounded by stars and fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Penelope Phoenix felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Penelope Phoenix has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Penelope Phoenix's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Penelope Phoenix's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Dopant Embodiment Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Dopant Embodiment Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Phoenix Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Penelope Phoenix has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the Phoenix Dopant symbol that said, "Penelope Phoenix, Embodiment of The Phoenix Dopant, Master of The Inferno and Flames, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Jumotsu, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, The Inferno, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ペネロープ・フェニックス、フェニックス・ドーパントの化身、インフェルノと炎のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、ジュモツの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、インフェルノ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Penelope Phoenix has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM PHOENIX DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM PHOENIX DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM PHOENIX DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve black and purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her chin length black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, jewels, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of Yodonheim emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Crystal, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Crystal, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager has on a black sleeveless crop top, black skirt with the Yodonheim symbol on it, black pants, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, jewels, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of Yodonheim surrounded by stars, jewels, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with purple tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with dark purple tips and dark purple markings, Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and purple energy, stars, jewels, darkness, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager's Cosmic Eternal Dark Yodonheim Ambassador Crystal Dark Phoenix Angel

Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Dark Yodonheim Ambassador Crystal Dark Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and the Yodonheim symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black phoenix heads is a large black phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the Yodonheim symbol that said, "Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, Embodiment of The Darkness of the Kiramagers, Ambassador of Yodonheim, Master of Crystals and Darkness, Twin Sister of Crystal Crystalia Kiramager, Twin of Darkness, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Sou Fueki, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Crystals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

イボンヌ・ヨドンハイム・キラメイジャー、キラメイジャーの闇の化身、ヨドンハイムの大使、クリスタルと闇のマスター、クリスタル・クリスタリア・キラメイジャーの双子の妹、闇の双子、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンの愛する未来の妻、笛木壮の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇の支配者、

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-YODONHEIM EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL DARKNESS CRYSTAL YODONHEIM EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL DARKNESS CRYSTAL YODONHEIM EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL DARKNESS CRYSTAL YODONHEIM EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, and when I saw Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when the Space Ape clone saw it, he ran at them to kill them, but Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager fired massive barrages of colored energy, stars, fire, flames, darkness, crystals, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Space Ape clone and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Isabella Infernoble: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Infernoble Duel Monsters Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Infernoble Duel Monsters Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) We've had it up to hear with you, you overgrown alien!

Penelope Phoenix: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) You're about to face justice for your rampage.

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Crystal Darkness Yodonheim Ambassador Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Crystal Darkness Yodonheim Ambassador Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, you're about to be torn to shreds.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we already know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, you're going to join Alecto Slytherin in death forever!

Lincoln, Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, Shaggy, and I went after The Space Ape Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, black and purple energy, black and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Space Ape Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and I also left many more by firing blue fire energy slashes with my gold-plated claws, and he, Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, Shaggy, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Space Ape Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Space Ape Clone: (ENRANGED ROAR)

The Space Ape Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Lincoln fired waves of radiation at him and he got burned badly, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked the Space Ape clone and he got badly hurt. Then, he fired blue fire which hit the Space Ape clone and he got burned bad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Space Ape Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing him into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Space Ape Clone, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings are permanent, Isabella Infernoble's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive light orange angel wings are permanent, and Penelope Phoenix's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive light orange angel wings are permanent

Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Mystery Inc's enemies down and more to go.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix, and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager, and they kissed me all over the place, and when they were done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I recovered.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Space Ape clone and I absorbed him, and we really let him have it, and since RD Sebastian just struck Lucy last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Qin: Nope.

Nico: Gingka, you and Ellie did good yesterday.

Gingka: Thanks Nico: That was fun.

Ellie Singh: It sure was.

Camie: I'll say!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Nice job Pyroar.

Pyroar: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Jeri: It was awesome and cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Pyroar: Nice try Poromon but I don't drink ever.

Jeri: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Pyroar: And Poliwag don't even think about using the Puppy eyes trick on me. It won't work.

Nico: You heard him guys.

Timon: Do you like bugs?

Pumbaa: Yeah. But Timon not all people like bugs.

Pyroar: He's right. I don't eat bugs.

Lana: Leave that only for me, Timon and Pumbaa here.

Timon: Suit yourself.

Pumbaa: Okay. (FARTS) Oops. Sorry.

Timon: Simba liked them though!

Simba: Yeah.

Nico: Okay guys that's enough.

Pyroar: (LAUGHS) I may be a lion Pokemon but I don't eat bugs. Sorry. That is funny though.

Nico: True.

Maria: Do you like steak?

Pyroar: Steak? Oh boy!

Nico: That got to him.

Maria gave him a steak.

Marty the Zebra: Just don't go biting someone's butt!

Nico: I don't think he would do that Marty. But that's funny.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now comes the fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got a bunch of them. We got Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders), Silver Samurai, Kangor, Abner & Ewolt, Man Man, Breacher, Princess Abi and Tsubaki, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, Naturon Shenron the 7-Star Dragon, Rage Shenron the 5-Star Dragon, Nuova Shenron the 4-Star Dragon, Oceanus Shenron the 6-Star Dragon and Eis Shenron the 3-Star Dragon!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! The Shadow Dragons! That is awesome!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Baron Von Shellshock are one person.

Me: Wow!

But then the temperature suddenly got blistering hot.

Me: WHOA! It suddenly got intensely hot!

Xenia: WHEW!

Juran: Man! I'm frying like an egg!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders), Silver Samurai, Kangor, Abner & Ewolt, Man Man, Breacher, Princess Abi and Tsubaki, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, Naturon Shenron the 7-Star Dragon, Rage Shenron the 5-Star Dragon, Nuova Shenron the 4-Star Dragon, Oceanus Shenron the 6-Star Dragon and Eis Shenron the 3-Star Dragon!

Qin: Wow!

Lola: All that heat is coming from them!?

Nico: But Eis Shenron is for the cold not fire.

Maria: Okay, who are you?!

Another Drisella: Someone who is really hot!

They merged and she reverted back in a massive swirling vortex of fire and intense flames and she it was a girl with neon orange hair and she had red eyes and black clothes and fire angel wings that were burning with intense fire and she had a tiara with the cutie mark for Solar Flare on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a fire tail and she had a sword of fire.

Samantha Solar Flare: Samantha Solar Flare - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Solar Flare.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! The heat coming from you is mindboggling!

Qin: Wow! It's like standing on the very surface of the sun!

Samantha Solar Flare: I know. I have the intense fire of over 500,000,000,000,000,000,000 suns burning inside me and I have intensely hot fire powers that are so powerful that they can burn anything instantly.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Princess Celestia: That is incredible! So you are the gene-slammer of my dark side. Solar Flare.

Samantha Solar Flare: That's right.

Nico: Incredible!

Maria: Could you turn down the heat though?

Me: Yeah we're sweating like pigs.

Samantha Solar Flare: I would if I could but being all these anothers is making my heat go out of control.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome! Oh mandatory question.

Samantha turned down the heat.

Me: WHEW! That's better.

Samantha Solar Flare: Sorry about that. But the Another Baron Von Shellshock is friendly but she has a really scary power.

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: This will be good.

Nico: Finally the heat's turned down.

Me: Yeah. Man the heat coming from you Samantha is intense!

Samantha Solar Flare: I know. It's one of my intensely incredible powers. It serves as a prelude to my presence.

Me: Wow!

Samantha Solar Flare: That is awesome though.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Qin: Yep.

Camie: Yeah.

Qin: This will be awesome.

Poromon: Later, we're going to make some food.

Me: Okay. Wait here she comes!

Out came ANOTHER BARON VON SHELLSHOCK!

Me: WHOA!

Baron Von Shellshock: Ach who is that good looking und handsome crab?

Me: Another you.

Another Shellshock: (In a girls voice) Minus the German Accent.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and she had a tiara with the Cutie Mark of Nightmare Moon on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a nightmare scythe in her hands.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Nyarla Nightmare Moon - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Nightmare Moon.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! The Princess of Darkness and Terror!

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: That's right. And THE NIGHT WILL LAST FOREVER!

We gasped!

Me: NOT ON OUR WATCH!

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: No I'm just kidding. I would never do that.

Princess Luna: That was a good quote of Nightmare Moon though. You really are my dark side's gene-slammer.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Indeed. I have the power to bring everyone's worst fears to live and make them scared out of their minds times 100,000.

Qin: WHOA!

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Scary huh? But also I love German Food.

Me: That is cool.

Baron Von Shellshock: Ach mein Freundin you have good taste.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Danke.

Kaito (gets out Megaranger gear): Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks (Gets out Gingaman gear): Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an In Space blaster and Zocks got a Lost Galaxy Sword.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: No he didn't. I scared him out of his mind by bringing all the monsters he watched on TV to life and they attacked him and mauled him. Including one that he feared more than anyone. FLY MONSTERS!

Me: I HATE FLIES!

Nico: Geez!

Tuddrussel: Was this a giant fly that attacked the Medieval Times?

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: That's right!

Tuddrussel: I remember that!

Me: Really?

Larry 3000: Long story.

Me: Wow.

Sougo: (gets out In Space Ridewatch) You'll have to tell us about that sometime.

Geiz: (Gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch) It sounds interesting.

Sougo got InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor.

Tuddrussel: It was not interesting. It was crazy.

Qin: Wow.

Me: Lets separate her first.

Lincoln: Okay.

Lincoln separated her from the Another.

Me: Time to put this Potatofaced buttface in his place!

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Lets make him experience eternal darkness!

Nico: (Gets out Baron Von Shellshock's Ridewatch) Someone's Feeling Crabby!

May: (Gets out Honeypuff Girls Ridewatch) This will be a sticky one!

Maria: (Gets out Pimon & Tumbaa's Ridewatch) Lets FINISH HIM!

Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest: (Gets out Drisella's ridewatch) Lets bring the pain!

They used the powers of Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders) and blasted the Another!

Then Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion came.

Nico: Whoa! Nice team Panther!

Panther Caruso: Thank you Nico and My dear Krystal may I say that you have just the amount of beauty as ever before. (Sniffs rose) This is for you.

Krystal: (British Accent) Flattering but your team is amazing.

Nicole: Panther has been quite the charmer ever since he replaced Pigma in Star Wolf.

Camie: I can see that.

?: Too bad flattery will get you nowhere.

A figure came and it was Wheel Gator!

Me: Wheel Gator!? Whoa!

Wheel Gator: (In a girls voice) Yep. And I'm going to smash him up!

Nico: Gina Gator!? Whoa!

Gina Gator: Yep. I got this!

She went and grabbed the Another and smashed him all over and smashed him down!

Another Baron Von Shellshock: (German Accent) Ignorant kartoffelgesicht! You have not seen ze last of Baron Von Shellshock!

Gina Gator: Actually we have!

SMASH!

She smashed him in his face and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome! Wait a second I have seen that fighting style before! You're the famous wrestler Gina Gator! You kicked Baron Scuzball's

Butt in the ring!

Gina Gator: Yep. I'm Granny Gator's granddaughter.

Me: Nice!

Nico: I didn't know that!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah that was so awesome! You became the youngest ever wrestler to do so!

Gina Gator: I know! And it's awesome to see you again J.D. and you too Sakura.

Sakura Knudson: Wow! You are looking awesome as Wheel Gator!

Gina Gator: I know. And wow Sakura you look amazing yourself. You really came a long way too.

Sakura Knudson: I know.

Me: Sorry to ask this but…

Gina Gator: I know. I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Gina Gator: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired an energy fist and it hit May right in her face!

KRASMASH!

It smashed her down and knocked out many of her teeth and she spat out blood.

Gina reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and had fanged teeth and had green angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead that looked like a Wheel with a Gator in front of it.

Gina Gator: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Gina Gator: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome green clothes and an awesome gator sword.

Gina Gator: Wow! I look awesome!

Nico: You sure do.

Manaphy: Mama! Are you okay?!

May: (SPITS OUT BLOOD) Ouch.

Sora healed her.

Gina Gator: That was crazy though.

Midnight Lemon Zest: True. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Gina Gator: When I smashed Nico's face in a wrestling match.

Nico: Yeah she packs quite a wallop.

Me: WHOA!

Gina Gator: I know.

Nico and Gina hugged. But she crushed Nico in a bonecrushing hug!

BONES SNAPPING!

Gina Gator: I've missed you Nico.

SNAP SNAP SNAP!

Nico: (GROANS) I missed you too.

He regenerated himself.

Nico: Ouch.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Universe 666 Midnight Lemon Zest, Honey "Bumblebee" Evenstein, Lemon Hearts, Lemon Meringue, and Honey Lemon are heading to Clara St. Clarice's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to meet with her parents, but we're also going to get some bad news from her parents: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Clara for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Clara, but Clara foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Lincoln: So, my rescue's taking place in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to meet with Clara St. Clarice's parents.

Clara St. Clarice: This is going to be so awesome.

Nicholette Torrington: We'd already met our parents after you tied up our idiotic ex-relatives on your date last year, Lincoln, after we took down Nathaniel and threw him back in prison.

Nico: You know, many of us have never met any of the other relatives of your friends, Nicholette.

Me: We have, and they're really nice people.

Lemon Zest: This is going to be awesome.

We arrived at Clara St. Clarice's home, and we knocked on the door, and when it opened, we were greeted by Clara's parents.

Mrs. St. Clarice: Clara, Lincoln, you're here. Please come on in.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mrs. St. Clarice.

We went in, and their home was really amazing.

Nico: Wow. Clara, your family home here is really amazing.

Clara St. Clarice: It sure is.

Mr. St. Clarice: We're glad you all came, especially you and Lincoln, Clara. We've got some bad news.

Eli: What's wrong?

Mrs. St. Clarice: I don't know how to say it, but. Clara, your little sister, Claire, has broken out of prison.

We gasped, including Lincoln and Clara St. Clarice.

Lincoln: What?! Clara's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice?!

Clara St. Clarice: Claire's broken out of prison?! That bitch!

Nico: Whoa, I'm sensing some really bad blood!

Selene Arcangela: You have no idea. See, we met Michelle Torrington before she got Gene-Slammed into Echo, and we met Silvia Excelsior's sister, Isabella, and they got along real well with their older sisters and parents. But, the other siblings of the other Dark World Goth Girls are really horrible and like Claire, jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous.

We gasped.

Qin: That's really horrible.

Clara St. Clarice: You don't know the half of it. I never got along well with Claire, she always hated me ever since the day she was born, and as we were growing up, she always tried to make me look like a really horrible person in front of everyone, but I always foiled her at every turn. But, despite all the repeated warning from Mom and Dad, she didn't stop, in fact, her anger, jealousy, and hatred for me escalated even more and she escalated her violence towards me into trying to kill me many times in the past. But, I also foiled her stupid murder plots as well and I kicked her ass hard as well.

Lincoln: Yep, but years ago, we foiled her biggest murder plot: she tried to kill Clara again along with me by hiring local criminals to do it. We killed them and after I found Claire's location through feeding on the criminals' blood, we called the cops, headed down to her location, and kicked the stuffing out of her, and because of this latest plan of her, Claire went way too far and she wound up getting sent to prison, and she swore to get revenge on Clara for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Clara.

Nico: Oh shit!

Me: Yep, she was a jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous Alpha Bitch, a clone of Dark Lori in its entirety.

Lucy Loud: Now, we find out Clara's sister has broken out. But, she'll be easy to deal with because unlike Clara, Claire doesn't have any powers of darkness.

Lincoln: Yep, we just got to take Claire down, but we're not sending her to Xaikora Prison. No, we're going to send her to a place far worse than that: we're throwing her straight into our specially made Dark World Prison in Dark World.

We gasped.

Brittney: I knew you'd go with that one, Lincoln.

Nicole: I've seen the Dark World Prison for myself, and it's infinite-times worse than the nine circles of Hell, they have it all: demon guardsmen guarding the prison cells, demon warriors ready to strike down the inmates, and they're also under the eye of The Dark World Duel Monsters. (SHUDDERS) Lincoln, The Dark World Goth Girls, and Brittney created that prison, and that place is literally worse than anyone's darkest nightmares. Claire's going to be the first one to get thrown in this prison, and Lincoln, you still have those Dark World Medals?

Lincoln got out The Dark World Medals.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's head outside and hunt down Claire.

We headed outside to confront Claire St. Clarice.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair and green headband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a green sleeveless crop top, necklace with green gem for the pendant, green skirt, black lace stockings, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, goblins, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Goblin sigil and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rosa Marrow, Goblin Queen of Colorado.

Rosa Marrow: That's right, and I got the girls away from here before Clara's ex-sister tried to go after them.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same red hair as Clara St. Clarice, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit.

Clara St. Clarice: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA

TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Clara St. Clarice went at Claire St. Clarice, and they really began fighting each other, but Clara had the upper hand on Claire, and she was literally beating the shit out of Claire as Clara and Claire were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Clara St. Clarice: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Clara kicked Claire hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Claire was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Sylvester: Looks like she's already forsaken surrender.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: There was no way she was going to surrender. Now, we've got to kick her butt straight into The Dark World Prison, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai

Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Lemon Zest's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Supernova Zap's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Claire St. Clarice, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Claire St. Clarice, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and he inserted the Medal for Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire, and with one swing, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Claire St. Clarice and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Chaos King of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Colorless, Chaos King of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Clara's evil sister.

Clara St. Clarice: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Claire's not getting out ever again. (To Rosa Marrow) And it's so good to see you again, Rosa.

Rosa Marrow: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Rosa.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Rosa Marrow as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Carla Nightwolf was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Rosa Marrow: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Rosa Marrow and he hugged her, and Rosa Marrow is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rosa Marrow: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Rosa Marrow, Goblin Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful goblin dark angel and queen of a massive goblin tribe from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival tribe of goblins who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular goblins, Rosa was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the goblins, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first goblin queen of her massive goblin tribe, and she destroyed the hated rival clan of witches and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Rosa for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Lewis Travolta showed up and tried to kill us, but he was no match for us and we pulverized him and wedgied him by his undies on a tree branch in front of the police station, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Nico: Wow, she's really strong!

Me: And she's even fiercer than any goblin in the realm of fantasy, and if you get her mad, you better say your prayers because she's gonna tear you to shreds.

Lincoln: Yep, and now that you're here, Rosa.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rosa Marrow in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rosa Marrow: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Rosa Marrow with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rosa Marrow: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rosa Marrow, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Rosa Marrow's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Rosa Marrow had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Ayuka, Hadori, Hina, Miki Kagurazaka, Mimoza, and Nanami from Nangoku Sakunyuu Island.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayuka, Hadori, Hina, Miki Kagurazaka, Mimoza, and Nanami from Nangoku Sakunyuu Island.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Ayuka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayuka and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Clara St. Clarice's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayuka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy

aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayuka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayuka, Hadori, Hina, Miki Kagurazaka, Mimoza, and Nanami with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Clara St. Clarice's evil jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice.

But, when Lincoln showed what Clara St. Clarice did in beating her up badly, and all of us piling on and giving her the beatdown of her life, and Lincoln using The Curse of The Chaos King of Dark World which sent Claire St. Clarice to the Dark World Prison, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Rosa Marrow have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Clara's evil younger sister escaped.

Lincoln: But, if she's escaped, this also means the other evil younger sisters of the Dark World Goth Girls are also planning the same thing.

Nico: Which means we've got to be ready for them.

Me: And we'll make them pay with a send-off to The Dark World

Prison.

* * *

After we took down Claire St. Clarice and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rosa Marrow saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rosa Marrow: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank

at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rosa, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rosa Marrow: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Rosa Marrow: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a male with crazy brown hair and dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, and he was really out for blood.

Ed Cowart: Oh shit, that's Michael Abbott! He's one of the five criminals that RD Sebastian busted out of prison!

RD Me: Should've known that bastard would be next, and you guys aren't going to like him one bit. Michael Abbott is a well-known and super dangerous criminal, he's wanted for tons of violent crimes and destruction of property, he's a monstrous asshole even worse than the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Principal Huggins, and Chase Young.

Nico: Jeez, that asshole is bad news!

RD Lincoln: And he's among those who've helped that monstrous demon in causing destruction to our home. We had him captured and sent to a maximum security prison for the rest of his life, but Sebastian escaped and vowed revenge on us.

Lincoln: We better take care of Michael Abbott at once.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Michael Abbott, and he went ballistic when he saw us along with The Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: I should've known you'd show up here, Michael. I caught the stench of your B.O. from a mile away, along with the smell of blood from that monster, Sebastian!

Michael Abbott: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I'M GOING TO ENJOY TEARING YOUR THROAT OUT FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON, ASSHOLE!

Nico: Ain't happening, you loudmouth asshole!

?: I'm gonna rip that asshole to shreds!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long yellow hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she's dressed in a green shirt, necklace with green gem for the pendant, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, wrestling rings, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Optimus Prime, Bumblebee, Arcee, Ironhide, Bulkhead, Ratchet, Jazz, Sideswipe, Cliffjumper, Wheeljack, Smokescreen, Mirage, Windblade, Ultra Magnus, Warrior Sharkticon, Demolitions Sharkticon, Tech Sharkticon, Tactician Sharkticon, Brawler Sharkticon, Scout Sharkticon, and Golden Sharkticon and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Tori Nanakawa, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Optimus Prime, Bumblebee, Arcee, Ironhide, Bulkhead, Ratchet, Jazz, Sideswipe, Cliffjumper, Wheeljack, Smokescreen, Mirage, Windblade, Ultra Magnus, Warrior Sharkticon, Demolitions Sharkticon, Tech Sharkticon, Tactician Sharkticon, Brawler Sharkticon, Scout Sharkticon, and Golden Sharkticon.

R. Mika: Sis?!

Lynn: Shining Tori Nanakawa?!

Tori Nanakawa: That's right, and it's so good to see you, R. Mika, and Lynn again, Lincoln. But, we'll save the talk for later, we've got to get rid of this asshole.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he and Tori Nanakawa went at Michael Abbott and they viciously beat and slashed at Michael Abbott. This made Michael Abbott so mad, he went charging at them.

But, Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with one of his massive and long white wolf tails, and he then clenched his left fist hard, and then… !

POW! SQUELCH!

LINCOLN SPLATTERED HIM INTO A GORY MESS WITH ONE PUNCH AND HE WAS SENT TO THE BLACK GATES!

Me: Gross!

Then, we headed home and continued our workouts.

Ed Cowart: Well, that's another asshole down, and three to go before we get after that demonic asshole.

Lincoln: But, like we did with Universe 666 Sebastian, we need to take care of those five criminals and send them to The Black Gates, and then, we can take care of RD Sebastian. And now that you're back, Tori.

Lincoln went up to Tori Nanakawa and he hugged her, and Tori Nanakawa is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Tori Nanakawa: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Lynn: And so do we. Everyone, this is Tori Nanakawa, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Optimus Prime, Bumblebee, Arcee, Ironhide, Bulkhead, Ratchet, Jazz, Sideswipe, Cliffjumper, Wheeljack, Smokescreen, Mirage, Windblade, Ultra Magnus, Warrior Sharkticon, Demolitions Sharkticon, Tech Sharkticon, Tactician Sharkticon, Brawler Sharkticon, Scout Sharkticon, and Golden Sharkticon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Gym, but she's also a beautiful but deadly swimmer and wrestler like her sister Mika Nanakawa A.K.A. R. Mika. Tori wears a green wrestling outfit and wears green shirt and skirt and wears a green bikini underneath her clothes. she and R. Mika trained Lynn and Lincoln in the art of wrestling even helped them refine their techniques and both Shining Tori and R. Mika fell in love with Lincoln. Shining Tori is also one of the best female wrestlers alongside R. Mika, in fact, R. Mika has Lincoln as her partner, as R. Mika and Lincoln were dubbed The Lovebirds of Devastation.

R. Mika: While Shining Tori has Lynn as her partner and Shining Tori and Lynn being dubbed Lynn Crusher were dubbed The Smashing Sisters.

Nico: Awesome wrestling duo names.

Selene Emperyous: You said it, and to show thanks, Lynn took Lincoln, R. Mika, and Shining Tori to a restaurant where R. Mika and Shining Tori kissed Lincoln on the lips. As a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry R. Mika and Shining Tori along with rest of his harem. She also hates Hawk and Hank with a blazing passion, the reason why is because they once tried to sabotage the ring only for Shining Tori and Lynn to jump Hawk and Hank and beat the crap out of them and left them wedgied onto a flagpole only for their underwear to rip apart dropping Hawk and Hank right into a middle of a pool party which resulted in extreme humiliation.

Nico: Those buttfaces did what?!

Me: Yep, they tried to sabotage their wrestling ring as revenge for that whole Halloween scare.

Luna: But, when Lynn and Tori found out, they jumped and beat the stuffing out of them.

Lori: And left wedgied onto a flagpole only for their underwear to rip apart dropping them right into a middle of a pool party which resulted in extreme humiliation.

Lincoln: And the cops got called and they were taken back to prison, and now that you're here, Tori.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Tori Nanakawa in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Tori Nanakawa: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Tori Nanakawa with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Tori Nanakawa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Tori Nanakawa.

Tori Nanakawa had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Tori Nanakawa had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Chopscotch: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Chopscotch, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins are in your harem, Linky.

Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator G-Lo, Simulator Ash Graven, Simulator Wenda, and Moonracer, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for the last galaxy of Super Mario Galaxy 2.

Nico: This is it. The Last Galaxy.

Me: Yep. Grandmaster Galaxy.

Qin: Wow! This will be fun.

Me: We'll ALL go with this time.

Nico: Good idea.

We all went into the Simulator and it activated and we were at GRANDMASTER GALAXY!

Me: Wow! This is gonna be awesome.

Erza Scarlet: And Nico me and Ulrich will shine here.

Nico: Okay then.

Xenia: Awesome!

Ulrich: Yeah this will be good!

Me: All right lets make this one to remember.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: So what are we waiting for then?!

Me: Lets go!

We went were off!

Me: The Embodiments will probably meet us at the end.

Xenia: I have a feeling they will.

We were flying and then numerous Koopas came! They were throwing fireballs, hammers and boomerangs at us!

Nico: So Nicole, Any tips?

Nicole: Nope. Just blast them with what we got.

Nico: Good enough for me!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Koopas all over!

Erza: REQUIP!

She donned her Heaven's Wheel Armor and slashed and cut them all over!

Ulrich fired waves of blade energy and blasted them all over.

Nico: These adventures through these Galaxies sure have been fun, haven't they?

Eli blasted numerous Hammer Koopas.

Eli: You bet they have!

I fired energy blasts at numerous Fireball Koopas and blasted them.

Me: I'll say!

We got to the end and NUMEROUS HAMMER AND BOOMERANG KOOPAS WERE THERE!

Nico: Oh boy.

Maria: I remember the first ever boss was Dino Piranha.

Nico: Yep. That was awesome.

?: Let us help!

Then out came 2 figures.

One was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and she had orange clothes and orange angel wings and had the symbol of Forever Orange emblazoned in the middle of her forehead and she had an orange sword.

The second girl had blue hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Knight Man on it and she had a sword in her hands.

Orla Takahara: Orla Takahara - Embodiment of Forever Orange.

Wendy Knight: And Wendy Knight, Embodiment of Knight Man.

Erza Scarlet: Awesome to see you again Wendy.

Ulrich: Same here.

Wendy Scarlet: You too Erza and Ulrich. Its been a while.

Nico: Lets finish this before we catch up.

Me: You got it.

We flew and blasted the Koopas all over.

Nico: (gets out Baron Von Shellshock and China White's Ridewatches) Time for crab and martial arts action!

Nico activated them and flew and bashed and pulverized the Koopa's everywhere!

Orla and Wendy slashed them all over!

Nico: YEAH!

We then saw the last star and it was at Rosalina's house.

Me: There it is!

We flew and we got to Rosalina's house.

Rosalina: Thank you all for collecting the stars.

Me: Our pleasure Rosalina.

We went and got the last star.

YOU GOT THE LAST STAR!

Nico: All right!

We all High Five!

Nico: How did you meet Erza and Ulrich?

Wendy Knight: Erza is the one that taught me all my swordmastery skills. She helped me become a great sword user and it's awesome.

Me: That is cool.

Wendy Knight: Yep. Also I helped her kill some of the Phantom Lord guild members.

Nico: Wow!

Juvia Lockser: That's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Wendy Knight: And I met Ulrich and helped him kill some of XANA's goons. I helped him kill that jerkwad criminal that was under the influence of XANA.

Me: You must mean Peter Duncan, the Art Thief.

Wendy Knight: Yep. That's him. I killed him. And captured this.

She showed a Ghostly Entity of XANA that she caught in a special jar.

Me: Whoa! That is awesome. We'll have to take that to the lab.

Nico: Good idea.

Orla Takahara: Yep. And you know the story about me through my sisters.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Cool. Would you two like to join the team?

Wendy Knight: We would be honored.

We left the simulator and cheer wildly.

Nico put the Super Mario Galaxy and Super Mario Galaxy 2 games on the shelf in my room. Nico then turned to leave. When he was in the doorway, he glanced at the games one last time with a smile.

Nico: You two were partners to me for these mini adventures too. Thank you.

Nico then left.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later in the kitchen, the mascots were putting bread in the toaster.

Lucy Heartfilia: What are you guys making?

Poromon: Toast.

Lucy Heartfilia: Just don't burn it.

Poromon: we won't.

They were watching the toaster to make sure it doesn't burn.

Aquarius: Oh this is gonna end badly.

But then…

CLICK!

The toast came out golden brown and perfect.

Me: You were saying Aquarius?

Aquarius: Okay maybe not.

The mascots put almond butter on the toast and it was good.

Ransack: No burnt toast?

Poromon: Nope.

They ate the toast and it was perfect.

Mascots: MMM! Golden brown and delicious!

Punch: I honestly thought you guys were gonna burn it.

Poromon: No way!

Qin: It's good you didn't burn it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Horsea: You guys should have the toast with almond butter.

Me: Almond butter is awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Anything is good on Toast.

Sweetie Belle: I tried to make toast once and it was burned and looked like applesauce.

Me: I remember that. I didn't know that was possible.

Crumplezone: Boss, who shines today?

Nico: Irena Malloy and Lin Chung.

Qin: All right!

Irena Malloy: You got that right! I'm going to love this!

Lin Chung: Me too.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of The Alien that haunted Colossal Toys, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of The Alien that haunted Colossal Toys, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Now, we got a clone of The Alien that haunted Colossal Toys?! Yeesh!

Lucy Loud: Gasp, there's no way I'm letting him get away, and I'm more than ready to take him down.

Suddenly, we heard a demonic roar in the distance.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And it looks like RD Sebastian's already losing it. We've already killed Caleb Roman, Sarah Garcia, and Michael Abbott, now we just need to kill the final two, and on Halloween, we kill him, and I'm also going to kill all those other versions of him.

Me: Wait, there's more of him out there in different worlds?!

King Kai: (Telepathically) And in other universes, and they're just as nasty, deranged, homicidal, and extremely evil as Sebastian before his Dark Side was removed.

Nico: Yuck! It's bad enough we had to deal with the Universe 666 and Royal Defenders versions of Sebastian was bad enough, now we find out there's more of them?! Lincoln, I hope you send all of them straight to Hell forever. Alright, gang, let's head down there and kick that clone's ass.

Lincoln: He won't be going down without a fight, but we're not letting him run free any longer, he's going to pay.

The previous group came.

Salami Swami: Can me, Mumbo Jumbo, Grizzly, Skulker, Zzzax, Golden Glider, Professor XXXL, Patty and Selma, Toad, and Machinedramon go with you guys?

Patty: And nice job completing the Galaxies

Nico: Thanks and yes you all can come with.

Me: We're going to Colossal Toys to face the Alien there.

Sakura Knudson: This will be so awesome. I remember that one too.

Shade Man: Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Morph Moth.

Nicole: Awesome.

Lana: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Hajun from the manga/ anime series Record of Ragnarok, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure I sensed belongs to Hajun from the manga/anime series Record of Ragnarok, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Not good.

Alessa Garcia: There's no way I'm letting Hajun get away with this, he's going to wind up absorbed by you after we take him down.

Lincoln: Right, Alessa.

Nico: I hope you guys tear him apart. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy that clone of The Alien that haunted Colossal Toys.

Lincoln: That clone's going to get pummeled hard and then, he's going to be absorbed, and once we get done with him, you're next, Hajun.

Alessa Garcia: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Hajun, The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu will claim your soul.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down the clone of The Alien that haunted Colossal Toys so that Lincoln can absorb him, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Alessa Garcia are going to destroy Hajun.

We were off to Colossal Toys

---

We arrived at Colossal Toys.

Me: Here we are guys.

Nico: Wow!

Mumbo: Reminds me of Galaxy Toys.

Nico: It sure does.

Fred Jones: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Fred! Hey guys! Boy this brings back memories huh Shaggy?

Shaggy: Like it sure does. I loved coming here all the time.

Sakura Knudson: Boy this brings back a lot of memories.

Xenia: This is so cool that they have a life size Cool Cave here for this.

Me: Yep. This was the best part of the whole toy store here. Everyone loved it.

Eli: Boy it sure is awesome.

Nico: Boy all this stuff is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Me: This is cool guys. Here's where Commander Cool locked up Zeek, the Alien Fiend from the 7th Dimension.

Nico: Really? Wow.

Then the door opened and then out came ZEEK THE FIEND FROM THE 7TH DIMENSION! HE WAS UGLY! He was an ugly monster with 4 eyes and antennae and had an ugly mouth and the body of a gorilla!

Shaggy and Scooby did a frightful wild take!

Shaggy: LIKE IT'S ZEEK! HE'S COME BACK FOR REVENGE!

I pulled off the mask and it was RED HERRING!

Me: Nice try Red but you did that before on us.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah you can't fool us twice Red.

Red Herring: (LAUGHS) It was a good try though.

Me: Yeah it was.

Razorclaw: Where's the owner?

Shaggy: Like she's around. She's talking about new toys coming out soon.

Camie: Awesome.

Carol Colossal: That's right.

Carol Colossal came.

Skulker: You must be the owner.

Me: Long time no see Ms. Colossal. How have you been?

Carol Colossal: Been really good J.D. and wow Sakura you look really awesome.

Sakura Knudson: I know. I get that all the time.

Me: Carol Colossal is the one that put Commander Cool on the market first and it became a massively huge hit.

Nico: That is cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We helped Carol solve the mysteries of the alien the first as well as the Ghost of the Hooded Heffer before.

Nico: Right! I remember hearing about that! That was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Commander Mars: Aren't the toys gonna come to life?

Carol Colossal: Oh goodness no. But we do have an awesome new fortress playset for Commander Cool coming out.

Shaggy: Like that is too cool! When is it coming out?

Carol Colossal: Let me see. BARBARA!

Barbara Simone came and she was in a prison stripe uniform and a guard woman was with her.

Barbara Simone: They should be ready in approximately 4.2 days.

Lola: I thought Barbara was in prison?

Me: Oh she is. But she has a special Prison Release work permit. Carol said it's hard to find a good secretary like her and good help like her these days.

Carol Colossal: Good memory. And yes it's true.

Golden Glider: Enjoying your new job?

Barbara Simone: Yes I am. I still have my same job.

Golden Glider: That's okay then.

Me: Yep. Also guys the first time we faced the alien Shaggy hit his head and got amnesia.

THEY GASPED!

Jinx: Just like Laney!

Me: Yeah and me.

Bubbles: And me too.

Me: Yeah. Shaggy and Scooby were trying to get away from the Alien and they ended up crashing into a huge pile of Toys and Shaggy thought he REALLY was Commander Cool.

Sakura Knudson: Yeah I remember that! That was crazy! Velma's uncle Dr. Elmo Dinkley helped out with that.

Nico: Whoa! That is crazy!

Qin: No kidding!

Laney: Except I had retrograde amnesia.

Me: And I had Total amnesia.

Bubbles: I went through the same thing. Except I actually thought that I was really Mojo Jojo.

Erica: In that case, you should get amnesia more often.

Selma: Okay, that was harsh.

Erica: Sorry.

Me: But Shaggy got back to his normal food loving self after one of Fred's traps backfired. Shaggy hit the wall and it knocked him back to his normal self.

Xenia: Wow!

Miranda: Anyway, we have reason to believe that your old monster alter ego is loose.

Barbara Simone: Is it the Evil Masked Figure?

Nico: The who?

Me: I think she means Jonathan Jacobo the Pterodactyl Ghost. But he is locked up in prison forever.

Fred Jones: That's right. This happened before with him.

Me: But There's another masked figure that was on the loose and that was Alecto Slytherin.

Xenia: Yeah he was responsible for the clones coming to life.

Machinedramon: And it's somewhere in the toy store.

Carol Colossal: You know I'll bet Stu-Pendous has something to do with this!

Nico: You mean the man that owns Stu-Pendous toys down the street?

Carol Colossal: He used to own it. But J.D. remembers the story.

Me: Yeah Carol's Commander Cool drove him out of the business. Stu HATES Carol with a vengeance and is always spying on her trying to steal her toy ideas.

Then the phone rang.

Me: Oh excuse me.

I answered it.

Me: Hello?

Stu Pendous was on the line.

Stu Pendous: Hello. (ENRAGED) I NEVER SPY ON HER!

Me: SHUT THE FUCK UP!

I hung up.

Me: (GROWLS) Man that guy is such a rotten tempered jerk!

Hard Nan: I assure you he can't do anything in jail.

Me: Well actually Stu-Pendous hasn't done anything illegal. Yet.

Hard Man: Oh.

Nico: Well he's bound to slip up sooner or later.

Me: Yeah and Carol he's not the only one. We have a lot of toys for us and they are very popular.

Carol Colossal: Oh I know that and many people have it out for you too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But we'll worry about him later. Right now we got an alien to bring down.

Eli: Yep.

Toad: How many other customers are in here right now?!

Eli: And are there any other people that have it out for you?

Carol Colossal: Well there's also Quentin Creeply.

Nico: You mean that Spooky Toymaker?

Sakura Knudson: I remember his toys. They were horrifying.

Carol Colossal: Yes. His toys were too spooky, SCARY, GRUESOME!

Brittney: Sounds like my kind of toymaker.

Lucy Loud: We'll buy all his toys.

Me: I had a feeling the Goths of Darkness would want to buy them.

Nico: Yeah.

Carol Colossal: Well lets see.

We looked around and there were no customers.

Me: No customers.

Laney: Good they won't be caught in the crossfire.

Cree Lincoln: Is he on the ceiling?!

We looked and saw a flying saucer!

Me: Oh that's just a flying saucer decoration Cree.

Cree Lincoln: Oh.

Eli: I sense he's outside. And he's heading this way.

Nico: Lets go then!

Professor XXXL: Anyone want some snow cones first?

Me: I think we all need those. All that heat from Samantha Solar Flare's power made us dry.

Samantha Solar Flare: Sorry about that guys.

We got some snow cones.

Me: (Slurping) Mmm! Blueberry.

We had good snowcones.

Me: Ahh man I needed that. Thanks Professor.

Professor XXXL: Anytime.

Snaptrap: Keep an eye out.

We went outside and then we saw a figure picking up a car and hurling it into a dumpster! It was THE ALIEN!

Alien: I MUST DESTROY COMMANDER COOL!

Nico: Target sighted!

Xenia: Ugly.

Zzzax: You said it!

Nico: Entrance time!

We went at him!

The Alien was trashing everything. But then the spirits of aliens from all over the universe came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we landed.

Me: Time for some pain!

Alien: (ROARS) I MUST DESTROY COMMANDER COOL!

Buzzsaw: He's not here. Can we play instead?

Alien: He's right there!

He pointed to Shaggy and Scooby!

Alien: I've got you now Commander Cool!

Xenia: You'll have to get through us first!

Qin: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Grizzly: Have some of this!

He slashed the alien all over!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Qin: YEAH!

Eli fired Force Lightning blasts and electrocuted it.

Me: Had enough?

Alien: I WILL DESTROY COMMANDER COOL!

Varie: Not on our watch!

Lin Chung and Irena charged at him and kicked him down!

Nico: YEAH!

Lin Chung: That was awesome!

Irena Malloy: Yeah it was!

Ben turned into Four Arms!

Ben: FOUR ARMS!

He punched the Alien all over!

Qin: Take that!

Then Duskmon, Roquefort, Ssserpent, Demyx, Dark Laser, Roman Goodwin, Abomination, Blizzard, Scorcher, and Gizmo came

Nico: Duskmon, Roquefort, Ssserpent, Demyx, Dark Laser, Roman Goodwin, Abomination, Blizzard, Scorcher, and Gizmo.

Roquefort: Are the toys okay?!

Nico: They're fine.

Ssserpent: Thank God!

Demyx: That's a relief.

Qin: We took the fight outside for safety.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Laser: We heard you fought a clone of the Space Ape.

Nico: We sure did.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) You should take care of that Pyroar.

Jeri: I will.

Me: Awesome.

Zamigo Delma came.

Me: Zamigo Delma! Wow! So it's badass buttkicking time!

Zamigo Delma: It sure is.

Nico: I still love those blasters you have! They are SUPER Badass!

Zamigo Delma: They sure are!

Lola: Yeah!

Zamigo Delma: This is probably my first battle.

Me: It sure is! And I'm ready to kick some butt!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Jeri Katou, Takato Matsuki, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and Universe 666 Kron - Nico's rescue was in the park for some relaxation and we battled an old enemy of Nora Orresdotter the gene-slammer of Yormungarde and her name is Stella Carrington and she HATES Nora with a vengeance. Nora transformed against her and banished her to the Black Gates. Also we battled a clone of the Space Ape and Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager transformed against that one too

Duskmon was first.

Duskmon: (to Jeri) Nico's rescue was in the park for some relaxation and we battled an old enemy of Nora Orresdotter the gene-slammer of Yormungarde and her name is Stella Carrington and she HATES Nora with a vengeance. Nora transformed against her and banished her to the Black Gates. Also we battled a clone of the Space Ape and Isabella Infernoble, Penelope Phoenix and Yvonne Yodonheim Kiramager transformed against that one too.

Jeri Katou: Yeah that's was really amazing to see. And we were amazed to see that Nora had an enemy too.

Takato: It sure was and I'm glad she's gone.

Shirley the Loon: Like so are we. And we battled the Space Ape and that was like totally cool.

Fluttershy: It was amazing though.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was and it was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja and it was cool too.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Duskmon: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Jeri flicked the switches for Duskmon and Xaikora and she channeled darkness chakra into her hilt and got an awesome dark lightning sword!

Jeri: This is the DARK LIONESS SWORD OF XAIKORA!

Duskmon: COOL!

Jeri: Yep. So is this! DARK LION STYLE: XAIKORA THUNDERSTRIKE BLADE DANCE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of black lightning and it formed into a Pride of lions and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Raven, AncientSphinxmon, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - Us Battling Another Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders), Silver Samurai, Kangor, Abner & Ewolt, Man Man, Breacher, Princess Abi and Tsubaki, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, Naturon Shenron the 7-Star Dragon, Rage Shenron the 5-Star Dragon, Nuova Shenron the 4-Star Dragon, Oceanus Shenron the 6-Star Dragon and Eis Shenron the 3-Star Dragon and they are going to be the Embodiments of Solar Flare and Nightmare Moon

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort (to Raven): Nico, Lemon Zest's team, Baron Von Shellshock's team, and the others did good Battling Another Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders), Silver Samurai, Kangor, Abner & Ewolt, Man Man, Breacher, Princess Abi and Tsubaki, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, Naturon Shenron the 7-

Star Dragon, Rage Shenron the 5-Star Dragon, Nuova Shenron the 4-Star Dragon, Oceanus Shenron the 6-Star Dragon and Eis Shenron the 3-Star Dragon. They were the Embodiments of Solar Flare and Nightmare Moon

Raven: Yeah and those embodiments were really amazing. Samantha Solar Flare and Nyarla Nightmare Moon are their names and Samantha is a girl that has the fires of over 500,000,000,000,000,000 flaming suns in her and she has amazing fire powers.

AncientSphinxmon: And Nyarla has amazing nightmare powers and she can bring your worst fears to life.

Derpy Hooves: Yeah that's was cool.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. That is so cool that Nyarla can do that.

Cozy Glow: It sure is.

Hex: Scary but cool.

Roquefort: It sure is. Lets do it!

Raven flicked the switches for Roquefort and Cheddarta and channeled cheese chakra into her hilt and got an awesome cheese sword.

Raven: This is THE SWORD OF CHEESEY FURY!

Roquefort: Cool!

Raven: So is this. CHEESE STYLE: SMOKED GOUDA WHEEL BOMBSTORM!

She swung the sword and fired numerous Smoked Gouda Wheels and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and blasted them down.

Kimiko, Phoenixmon, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Lincoln's rescue was at Clara St. Clarice's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, and we battled her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice

---

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent (to Kimiko): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Clara St. Clarice's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents. He battled her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Claire St. Clarice

Kimiko: We sure did and that was awesome and you should see what her home is like.

Phoenixmon: Boy it was amazing and her family is filthy rich.

Yoko Minato: Her mansion is really amazing and beautiful.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is and let me tell you. Clara's sister Claire was pure evil.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure and she had it coming for trying to hurt Clara.

Sunburn: She got sent to the Dark World Prison in the Duel Monsters Spirit World and she is now a permanent resident there.

Ssserpent: Wow! That is amazing. Lets do it!

Kimiko flicked the switches for Ssserpent and Dilgan and formed a fire sword of the Snake!

Kimiko: This is the FLAME SWORD OF XIUHCOATL!

Ssserpent: Wow! That is cool!

Kimiko: Yep. And this too! FIRE STYLE: FLAME SNAKE OF THE INFERNO!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired a wave of fire and the blasts formed into a fire snake and blasted them down.

---

Irma Lair, Snake, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - Grand Finale Galaxy next

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx (to Irma): Last on the Galaxy list was Grandmaster Galaxy. It was an epic conclusion!

Irma: Boy it sure was awesome!

Snake: I'll say! Everyone thought it was cool!

Kin Tsuchi: You got that right and it was so fun!

Rarity: That was one way to have fun on a game darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that's was so awesome!

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Demyx: I agree. Lets do it!

Irma flicked the switches for Demyx and Mon Calamari. She also channeled water chakra into her hiilt and got an awesome water sword!

Irma: This is the WATER SWORD OF MON CALAMARI!

Demyx: Nice!

Irma: So is this. WATER STYLE: MON CALAMARI SQUID SWARM!

She swung her sword and fired waves of water and they formed into a swarm of squid and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Luke Skywalker, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Pinkie PIe, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - LUCY HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! If you can call it that

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser (to Sabrina): LUCY HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! If you can call it that.

Sabrina: It was more like a cute dream and J.D. told us how much she hates the color pink. It was what we call a bittersweet dream.

Luke Skywallker: That's right and it was a crazy one.

Sailor Mercury: Yes it sure was a bittersweet but crazy one for Lucy and she said that she hates the color pink.

Pinkie Pie: At least she likes me though and I'm pink.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) That is true. I may be grey but it's cool for Lucy.

Featherweight: I agree too.

Sprocket: Me too.

Dark Laser: Same here. Lets do it!

Sabrina flicked the switches for Dark Laser and Tatooine and channeled Force Chakra into her hilt and got a cool Lightsaber Sword!

Sabrina: This is THE FORCE SWORD OF TATOOINE!

Dark Laser: Wow!

Sabrina: FORCE STYLE: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF THE LIGHT!

She swung the sword and fired a blast of lightning and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Bertrand, Keito (Rosario+Vampire), RD Girl Jordan, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Twilight Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - The mascots made toast

---

Roman Goodwin was next.

Roman Goodwin (to Bertrand): The mascots made toast. I hope they didn't burn it.

Bertrand: Nope they did it just right and it was delicious.

Keito: It sure was and it was great with almond butter.

RD Girl Jordan: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: I liked mine with Nutella.

Spyro: Awesome stuff though.

Roman Goodwin: Indeed. Lets do it!

Bertrand flicked the switches for Roman and Valmorg and channeled red fire into the sword.

Bertrand: The CRIMSON SPIDERBLADE OF VALMORG!

Roman: I like it!

Bertrand: How about this! SPIDER STYLE: FLAMING SPIDER MUNCHER SWARM!

He swung the sword and fired waves of crimson red fire and it formed into Spiders and the group fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Ripster, Tylomon, Kaso Mi, Captain Chaku, Duck Dodgers, Taro, Zenkaiger Clone, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gemini Man and Hard Man VS Abomination, Lego Bane, Universe 666 Zeltrax, Edgar The Bug, Butterfly Absolute God Deboth, and Robot Alligator - The Alien is haunting Colossal Toys again

---

Abomination was next.

Abomination (to Ripster): The Alien is haunting Colossal Toys again. I hope none of the toys were damaged.

Ripster: Don't worry they weren't. But you got to admit that Colossal Toys has a lot of awesome toys and the life size Cool Cave is amazing too.

Tylomon: Boy I'll say.

Kaso Mi: It sure is awesome that Carol did all this too.

Applejack: This is really amazing that she did all this too.

Apple Bloom: It sure is! And Carol has been in a nasty grudge match with Stu-Pendous Toys and they REALLY Hate Each other.

Flashwing: Stu-Pendous HAS A NASTY DISPOSITION! What a grouch!

Abomination: No kidding! Someone give him a chill pill! Lets do it!

Ripster flicked the switches for Abomination and Geonosis and channeled earth chakra into the hilt and it formed into an awesome Earth Sword!

Ripster: This is the EARTH SWORD OF GEONOSIS!

Abomination: Awesome!

Ripster: So is this! EARTH STYLE: TERRASHARK FEEDING FRENZY!

He stabbed the ground and numerous earth sharks came and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Huanglongmon, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - Shaggy got hit hard on his head and got amnesia the first time and he thought he REALLY WAS Commander Cool!

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard: (to Troy) Shaggy got hit hard on his head and got amnesia the first time. He thought he REALLY WAS Commander Cool!

Troy Burrows: Yeah that was a crazy accident. Shaggy REALLY THOUGHT he really was Commander Cool.

Huanglongmon: That was crazy and it took another bump for Shaggy to get back to normal!

Thrice Cream Man: Yeah that was crazy.

Rainbow Dash: But it was awesome and fun.

Scootaloo: Yeah it sure was.

Whirlwind: No kidding.

Blizzard: Wow! That is nuts! Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

He turned into the red In Space Ranger and then he flicked the switches for Blizzard and Fichina and he channeled Ice Style Chakra into his hilt and it formed an awesome ice blade.

Troy: This is the ICE BLADE OF FICHINA!

Blizzard: Nice!

Troy: ICE STYLE: BLADE DANCE OF 100 DRAGONS!

He swung his sword and fired waves of ice that formed into 100 ice dragons and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jason Lee Scott, Allomon, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - The Alien was Barbara Simone, Carol Colossal's secretary who was stealing blueprints to sell and get rich

---

Scorcher was next.

Scorcher (to Jason): The Alien was Barbara Simone, Carol Colossal's secretary. She was stealing blueprints to sell and get rich

Jason: Yeah and she had a very clever and great plan too.

Allomon: Yeah she wanted to use the Alien disguise to scare everyone off to get those blueprints.

Indigo Zap: That was really awesome and clever.

Princess Celestia: Barbara is still serving her sentence but she is doing her job from beyond prison walls. Still good money for her.

King Solar: J.D. and Sakura said that Carol is giving her a special Prison Work Release permit. It was so hard for her to find good help now these days.

Solar Eclipsa: It's true.

Amber Morning: Yep.

Spotlight: That is awesome and cool.

Scorcher: Yep. Lets do it!

Jason flicked the switches for Scorcher and Sangurahua and he channeled fire chakra into his sword hilt.

Jason: THE FIRE SWORD OF SANGURAHUA!

Scorcher: Cool!

Jason: Yep. So is this. TYRANNO FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF TYRANNICAL FURY!

He swung the sword and fired massive blasts of fire and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Woody (Toy Story), Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - That Alien is going down

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo (to Ren): That Alien is going down. What kind of barfbrain targets a toy store?!

Lie Ren: I have no idea. Someone that is out for a greedy cause and more.

Woody: That is for sure.

Kalolo: Yeah no kidding. You would have to be a total jerk to do that.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there.

Moondust: You would have to be a heartless monster to do that.

Snowdrop: No kidding.

Gari: Agreed there!

Blackout: That is for sure!

Gizmo: You got that right. Lets do it!

Lie Ren flicked the switches for Gizmo and Borg Prime and channeled steel chakra into his hilt and got an awesome metal sword.

Lie Ren: The Sword of The Borg!

Gizmo: Whoa!

Lie Ren: METAL STYLE: SWORDS OF BURNING DOOM!

He swung his sword and fired blades of energgy and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

Takato Matsuki VS Megidramon

Megidramon was next.

Takato: Bring it on!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

---

AncientSphinxmon VS Zeus (Fantasia)

---

Zeus (Fantasia) was next.

AncientSphinxmon: Bring it on.

He fired a darness blast and smashed him down.

---

Phoenixmon VS Kang the Conqueror

---

Kang the Conqueror was next.

Phoenixmon: This is gonna burn.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

---

Snake VS Juri Han

---

Juri Han was next.

Snake: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

---

Luke Skywalker VS Jabba the Hutt (Disney Infinity)

---

Jabba the Hutt (Disney Infinity) was next.

Luke Skywalker: This will be good.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Keito (Rosario+Vampire) VS Scorpion (Into the Spiderverse)

---

Scorpion (Into the Spiderverse) was next.

Keito: Bring it on!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Tylomon VS 6-Headed Shark

---

6-Headed Shark was next.

Tylomon: I've heard of 2 Heads being better than one but THIS IS Ridiculous! Never 6 heads!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Huanglongmon VS Cyclops

---

Cyclops was next.

Huanglongmon: This will be good.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Allomon VS Yandroth

---

Yandroth was next.

Allomon: You ready for this?

Allomon fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

---

Woody (Toy Story) VS The Man with No Name (Time Squad)

---

The Man With No Name was next.

Woody: Lets get it on!

He blasted him down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Cassidy, Miia, Sena Sun, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Zamigo Delma

---

Zamigo Delma was next.

Zamigo Delma: This is gonna be a fun one.

Me: You got that right. I'm ready to kick some butt.

Varie: Me too and it will be fun.

Celica: It sure will be fun.

Camie: You got that right.

Cassidy: Yeah I agree there too and it will be fun.

Miia: It sure will.

Sena Sun: Yep.

Zamigo Delma: Indeed. Lets do it!

LupinRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

LupinRangers: THE PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, we're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice: We're taking Your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Zamigo Delma: Bring it on!

Sento: Lets Begin the Experiment!

We went at him and bashed and blasted him all over and I teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Colossal Toys Alien, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that clone of The Colossal Toys Alien and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

I teleported back with them!

Me: Lets get him!

LupinRangers: LUPIN BLAST!

PatRangers: PAT BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Zamigo and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught his blasters. All that was left of him was his safe.

Me: Zamigo Delma you have failed this city!

PatRangers: MISSION ACCOMPLISHED!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final Adieu!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: None of us are Commander Cool.

Tsukasa: But you'll have to deal with us either way!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

We went at the Alien and smashed and pulverized him all over!

Lucy Loud: I have had it up to hear with you.

Suddenly, Lucy's blood red demonic eyes turned neon blood red and she was surrounded by a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lucy Loud's Almighty Nott Vampire Demon Darkness Nizogamourne Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Darkness Justice from her back, and as she approached The Colossal Toys Alien clone, she left rainbow, black, and blood red energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lucy Loud: Despite you're a clone of The Colossal Toys Alien, you're still as dangerous and completely nasty as the real one, and now, I'll make sure you never ever terrorize anyone ever again.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUCY LOUD WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, VAMPIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, VAMPIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LUCY GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lucy was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, blood, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are angels, creatures of the night, vampires, phoenixes, and a vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Colossal Toys Alien: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lucy's massive Lucy Loud's Almighty Nott Vampire Demon Darkness Nizogamourne Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Darkness Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, blood, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are angels, creatures of the night, vampires, phoenixes, and a vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Colossal Toys Alien: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eddy: Whoa!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

Colossal Toys Alien Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH!

The Colossal Toys Alien Clone bellowed and ran at the vortex to kill Lucy, but blasts of dark lightning, darkness, dark fire, and blood were fired and they hit that bastard and he was sent flying into a wall Lincoln formed and he crashed into it.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUCY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUCY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lucy Loud grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red demon eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a vampire bat with a rainbow full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on black bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanji in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats on them for shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, vampire bats, and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lucy Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings also grew larger and longer. Lucy Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix which merged with her Bat Spirit Animal ring with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lucy Loud's massive Lucy Loud's Almighty Nott Vampire Demon Darkness Nizogamourne Greatsword of Eternal Gothic Darkness Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lucy Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and the Goddess of The Night, Nott, the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The Loud House, The Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol, and the symbol of Nizogamourne etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and a black dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons and blood drops in between the kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Loud, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Rocky Spokes, Wielder of The Dark Sword Nizogamourne, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Webstor, Destroyer of Morag and Aggie McLaughlin and Henry Kane, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, Emissary and Champion of Nott, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Darkness, Blood, Vampires, Demons, The Creatures of The Night, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ルーシー・ラウド、ラウド家の二番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ロッキー・スポークスの愛するガールフレンド、暗黒剣ニゾガモーンの使い手、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの十七世紀のルシール・ラウドの子孫、ウェブスターの大敵、モラグとアギー・マクラフリンの破壊者、そしてヘンリー・ケイン、ザ・ゴス・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、ザ・ラウド・ハウスの才能豊かなダーク詩人、ノットの使者にしてチャンピオン、ザ・ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして闇、血、吸血鬼、デーモン、夜の生き物のマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル

Lucy Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DEMON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL FEAR AND DIVINE

COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lucy's Super Angel-Vampire-Demon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when The Colossal Toys Alien saw it, he bellowed and ran at Lucy to kill her, but Lucy fired a massive barrage of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Colossal Toys Alien Clone, and he got hit hard by the barrage, he got back up, but now, he was mega Nth-Degree pissed off now!

Lincoln: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) WHOA! LUCY, YOU'VE TRANSFORMED INTO YOUR SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DEMON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FORM!

Loud Kids and Parents: (TRULY AMAZED BEYOND IMAGINATION) YOU TRANSFORMED IN THE SAME WAY AS LINCOLN AND J.D.!

Me: (AMAZED) HOLY CRAP!

Nico: (AMAZED) SO AWESOME! NOW, YOU'RE GARBAGE, CHOWDERHEAD!

Lucy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Nott Nizogamourne Eternal Darkness Gothic Blood Fear Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Nott Nizogamourne Eternal Darkness Gothic Blood Fear Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Love) No one shall ever say a kind word at your funeral, the only thing you deserve is to be banished to Oblivion forever and be eternally forgotten.

Viqtarr, Kopond, Illexia, Aszil, and Rothar Blasted and smashed the alien all over.

Aquarius, Lucy, Punch and Ransack used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Aquarius and Lucy's powers and Punch's Photon Pulse Cannon and turned Punch's seat into a laser blaster.

Aquarius and Punch: PHOTON AQUARIUS BLAST!

Lucy Heartfilia and Ransack: LASER ZODIAC BURST!

Arkayna of the Dragon and Mumbo Jumbo: DRAGON MAGIC BLAST!

Iron Man of the Iron Suit and Grizzly: BEAR IRON SHOT!

Aqua of the Water and Skulker: SPELL WATER SHOT!

Mollie of Lightning and Zzzax: LIGHTNING BOLT BLAST!

Flash of the Speed Force and Golden Glider: SPEEDING SKATE STORM!

Levi of Science and Professor XXXL: SCIENCE OF SNOWCONES BLAST!

Mandee of the Flame Princess and Patty & Selma: FLAME FIRE BLAST!

Supergirl of Krypton and Toad: SUPERMAN TOAD SHOT!

Kole of the Crystal and Salami Swami: CRYSTAL SAUSAGE BLAST STORM!

Sasuke the Android of Japan and Machinedramon: GIGA MACHINE BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela

Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Lana, Lola, Shaggy, me and Lily: INTERSTELLAR BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: ALIEN ELEMENT STYLE: FOUR ARMS!

Entrapta: ALIEN LIGHTNING STYLE: BUZZSHOCK!

Perfuma: ALIEN NATURE STYLE: WILDVINE!

Frosta: ALIEN ICE STYLE: DIAMONDHEAD!

Mai Shiranui: ALIEN FIRE STYLE: HEATBLAST!

Nanami: ALIEN WATER STYLE: WATER HAZARD!

Julie Makimoto: ALIEN EARTH STYLE: CHROMASTONE!

Tatsumaki: ALIEN WIND STYLE: TERRASPIN!

Colette Brunel: ALIEN LIGHT STYLE: EYE GUY!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS) ALIEN DARK STYLE: GHOSTFREAK!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said aliens from Ben 10.

Lincoln and his harem: ALIEN FINAL SMASH: BEN 10 ALIEN BLAST!

They fired a barrage ki blasts based on aliens from Ben 10!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln punched the clone of The Colossal Toys Alien super hard in the stomach and sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and he fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded The Colossal Toys Alien Clone like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Colossal Toys Alien Clone was absolutely slashed and brutally beaten and we were laughing hysterically.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Colossal Toys Alien clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Colossal Toys Alien clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Colossal Toys Alien clone, and he banished The Colossal Toys Alien Clone to The Black Gates. Lucy holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lucy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve midnight black and blood red orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails, and massive midnight black angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance to that slimy alien.

Lucy Loud: He deserved it.

Lincoln: Yeah, he deserves it big time. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Hajun.

?: Soon, every last human being shall be wiped from the face of this miserable planet.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl

Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was also infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of dark energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the dark energy blasts hit and they were absorbed and they flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Hajun, or we will force you out.

A massive tall and horned muscular figure came out, and it was none other than Hajun. Suddenly, Sebastian summoned a massive collection of disembodied demonic hands to kill him, but Hajun destroyed them easily.

Selene Arcangela: You know that wasn't going to work, Sebastian.

Alessa Garcia: Even summoning disembodied demonic hands wouldn't work. Just leave this one to the professionals. (Under her breath) Amateur.

Suddenly, Alessa Garcia's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a black and yellow energy aura with stars, darkness, yellow fire, monkeys, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hajun, she left black and yellow energy, stars, darkness, yellow fire, monkeys, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Alessa Garcia: You've got some nerve coming here, Hajun. But, you've made a huge mistake when you came here, we're not going to let you have your way, and for that, I will drag your miserable soul straight into the blackest depths of The Netherworld and put you through something far worse than Hell!

Suddenly, Alessa Garcia was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and yellow energy with stars, darkness, and yellow fire surrounding the vortex, there are monkeys, phoenixes, angels, and Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with the Monkey Nazca Line on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Hajun: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: He better be glad that Devack isn't also here, but it's still going to end in a total bloodbath.

Then, as the vortex faded, Alessa Garcia emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and Fusion Gene-Slammer of The Monkey Duel Monsters is about to be unleashed on Hajun.

Alessa Garcia grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a black and yellow energy aura with stars, darkness, yellow fire, monkeys, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and the Monkey Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on monkey earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Earthbound

Immortal Cusillu with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow monkey-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Alessa Garcia has on a sleeveless black crop top, sleeveless yellow vest, black skirt, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, yellow fire, monkeys, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and the Monkey Duel Monsters surrounded by darkness, yellow fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, monkeys, and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Alessa Garcia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large black and yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Alessa Garcia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Alessa Garcia's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and yellow energy, stars, darkness, monkeys, yellow fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Alessa Garcia's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Yellow Fire Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu Avatar Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Darkness Yellow Fire Monkey Earthbound Immortal Cusillu Avatar Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and the Monkey Monsters etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black monkey heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black monkey heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black monkey heads is a large black monkey head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Alessa Garcia has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu's head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Monkey Duel Monsters' heads with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with yellow flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and the Monkey Duel Monsters that said, "Alessa Garcia, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Dark Tuner Dark Ape, Fighter Ape, Magician Ape, Zeman the Ape King, and Avatar of Earthbound Immortal Cusillu, Master of Darkness, Monkeys, and Yellow Fire, Loving Younger Sister of Devack, Yellow Monkey Queen, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Luan, Destroyer of Hajun, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Yellow Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and The Monkey Duel Monsters"

アレッサ・ガルシア、ダーク・チューナーのフュージョン・ジーン・スラマー、ダーク・エイプ、ファイター・エイプ、マジシャン・エイプ、ゼマン・ザ・エイプ・キング、そして地縛不滅のアバター、クシル、闇、猿、そしてイエロー・ファイアのマスター、デバックの愛する妹、イエロー・モンキー・クイーン、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、軽蔑者でありダーク・ルアンの破壊者、ハジュンの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、イエローファイア、フェニックス、天使、そして地縛不滅のクシルと猿のデュエルモンスターズ

Alessa Garcia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU AVATAR-MONKEY DUEL MONSTERS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL YELLOW FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU AVATAR MONKEY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL YELLOW FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU AVATAR MONKEY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL YELLOW FIRE DARKNESS EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU AVATAR MONKEY DUEL MONSTERS GODDESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Alessa Garcia's Super Angel-Earthbound Immortal Cusillu Avatar-Monkey Duel Monsters-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hajun saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Alessa Garcia fired a massive barrage of black and yellow energy, stars, darkness, yellow fire, monkeys, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hajun and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Carly Atlas: Incredible, Alessa's transformed.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit, Alessa Garcia's transformed?! This is going to end badly for Hajun.

Lincoln: Without a doubt, we all know and saw what happens to those who cross The Good Avatars of The Earthbound Immortals, it never ends well, and now, he's about to learn that lesson the hard way.

Alessa Garcia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Yellow Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Cusillu Avatar Monkey Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Yellow Fire Darkness Earthbound Immortal Cusillu Avatar Monkey Duel Monsters Goddess Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Alessa Garcia.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I will not allow you to run free any longer, Hajun. You will pay for everything you've done, and you will be sent straight into Oblivion for eternity.

Alessa Garcia and Lincoln went after Hajun, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and yellow energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Hajun, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Alessa Garcia attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Alessa Garcia also did the same by firing black and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Alessa Garcia attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off Hajun badly

Hajun: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Hajun went after Lincoln and Alessa Garcia in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Alessa Garcia clashed with Hajun and it was really fierce and they pushed him back. Then, they fired rainbow and black and yellow energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at Hajun and Lincoln and Alessa Garcia summon monkeys to attack Hajun and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln and Alessa Garcia punched him hard in the face and stomach as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back, and the stomach blow was indeed a mortal blow.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the right side of Hajun's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Hajun into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Hajun, and he banished Hajun to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Alessa Garcia and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Alessa Garcia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and yellow angel wings are permanent.

Alessa Garcia: Burn in Hell forever, you sadist. Thanks for helping me destroy Hajun for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Alessa.

Suddenly, Alessa Garcia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Alessa Garcia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Earthbound Immortal Cusillu and the Monkey Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and yellow fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Alessa Garcia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and yellow fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on Hajun.

Lincoln: He was just as cruel, sadistic, and dangerous as we'd seen.

Nico: He sure was, and in the end, you did it, you and Alessa Garcia defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Helena Augustine.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Frankenstein Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Helena Augustine is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful Frankenstein dark angel and queen of a massive group from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a gang of criminals who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike Frankenstein, Helena was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength, superhuman intelligence, and mastery over lightning, along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of Frankenstein, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first Frankenstein queen of her massive group, and she destroyed the crooks who made a deal with Sebastian and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Helena were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Helena for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lynn and Lola showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized them and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of The Loud House, and after that, Lincoln and Helena shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of Frankenstein justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, Witches, and Frankenstein.

Nico: Way awesome.

Roman Goodwin: He got destroyed thinking Shaggy was Commander Cool.

Abomination: Too bad he wasn't!

Me: Yeah.

Blizzard: Either way, another job well done.

Scorcher: So, what now?

Poromon: I'm gonna buy some of the toys!

Gizmo: I hope you got your wallet

Poromon pulled out his wallet.

Brittney: And I just bought out all of Quentin Creeply's toys.

Brittney showed the toys and Shaggy and Scooby did a FRIGHTFUL REACTION!

Nico: It's okay guys.

Brittney: I did say I was going to buy his toys earlier.

Shaggy: Oh right. Like sorry. But man like this brings back lots of memories.

Sakura Knudson: Boy no kidding! It was like I was reliving my childhood with you guys.

Fred Jones: Good times huh?

Nico: Yeah. Great job guys.

Applejack: YEEHAW! (To the viewers) Boy howdy this was a great adventure y'all.

Me: It sure was.

We went and bought a bunch of toys and even preordered the fortress playset and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done

This chapter was based on the A Pup Named Scooby Doo episode called The Return of Commander Cool which aired back in September 16th, 1989 and it was funny!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sugarcoat, Maya Kona, Aphrodite Venus, Aphrodite, Aspen Matthews and Hailey Huntington as well as Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion and we're going to Paris and we're going to battle a clone of Zombizou and Saya Sun is going to transform against that one! Also we're going to battle Another Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion, Big Daddy Boo, LaGrange, Six Gum Gang, Mr. T, Angel Roidmude (099), Carnotaurus, Reptilicus, Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kron, and Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus who are the embodiments of Daybreaker, Midnight Sparkle, Rockhoof, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, Star Swirl and Stygian. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Morph Moth and her name is Melanie Mothra and she is the also the gene-slammer of Mothra.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Elena Rōzuenjeru, Gene-Slammer of Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Kronos from the manga/anime series Record of Ragnarok.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Celine Wendova's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents and her sister, Emily: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carla Wendova, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Celine for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Celine, but Celine foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT! And we're going to meet Helena Augustine, The Frankenstein Queen of Colorado, she's

Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful Frankenstein dark angel and queen of a massive group from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a gang of criminals who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike Frankenstein, Helena was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength, superhuman intelligence, and mastery over lightning, along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of Frankenstein, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first Frankenstein queen of her massive group, and she destroyed the crooks who made a deal with Sebastian and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Helena were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Helena for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lynn and Lola showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized them and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of The Loud House, and after that, Lincoln and Helena shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Get ready for a nightmarish seafood feast as we battle SHARKNADOS! And we're going to destroy the mad scientist responsible for them!

See you next time

# NIGHT OF THE SHARKNADOES!

This chapter is based on the movie series Sharknado

---

Walking through the streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sugarcoat, Maya Kona, Aphrodite Venus, Aphrodite, Aspen Matthews and Hailey Huntington as well as Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Xenia: Good old Paris, France.

Marinette: Always good to be home.

Chloe Bourgeois: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah I love Paris.

Camie: Me too.

Varie: So pretty.

Lana: I'll say!

Eli: I think it's fun too.

Sugarcoat: It is a logically fun place for everyone.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Sugarcoat, I want to thank you, Panther, and your teams for coming.

Sugarcoat: My pleasure Nico. It'll be awesome helping out.

Maya Kona: I'm ready for this too.

Nico: Maya, what do you like to do in your free time?

Maya Kona: I'm a fashion model and I love showing off fashions.

Rarity: Oh and she shows off the most glamourous and most beautiful fashions I make.

Nico: That's cool.

Me: You should see some of the dresses she shows off in and they are absolutely beautiful.

Maya Kona: Yep.

Maria: It's true.

Nico: That is cool.

Qin: Yeah. It sure is.

Leni: The clothes she models in are totes amazing.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah. Wow! These missions were all awesome trips down memory lane.

Me: They sure were sis. We had a lot of fun. Especially with dealing with the Alien that haunted Carol Colossal's factory.

Nico: Too bad the toys there didn't come to life.

Me: Not EVERY kind of toy comes to life Nico.

Nico: True. But that was still fun though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Lola: I'll say.

Nico: But the clone kept calling Shaggy Commander Cool.

Sakura Knudson: He sure did. But it was still fun. Just like back in the old days.

Me: I know. The Original did the same thing back then too.

Varie: Wow.

Nico: That is crazy.

Eli: It sure : But the clone kept calling Shaggy Commander Cool.

Sakura Knudson: He sure did. But it was still fun. Just like back in the old days.

Me: I know. The Original did the same thing back then too.

Varie: Wow.

Nico: That is crazy.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: All because of Amnesia.

Me: I know. But back then, Shaggy and Scooby were dressed up in Commander Cool costumes. I forgot to mention that before.

Nico: Oh. No worries. But that is crazy.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Still it was fun to go through all those fun mysteries.

Me: Glad you all liked them.

Nico: Now what to do first?

Me: Well… Huh?

I saw Laney looking REALLY tired.

Me: Uh oh. Laney are you okay? You look really tired.

Laney: (YAWNS) I'll be okay.

Nico: You know I'm allergic to bullshit, right?

Me: Really? Does it make you break out in huge hives?

Nico: Very funny. But seriously.

Laney: Okay I had a terrible bad dream.

Leni: Are you really allergic to that?

Nico: Leni, that means a I know a lie when I see one.

Leni: Oh right. I see what you're saying. I think.

We went to a table and sat down.

Laney: I had a really horrible dream guys. I didn't sleep at all last night.

Nico: What was it about?

Natilee: Well see for yourself.

She showed a sketch and it was about Laney locked up in an insane asylum to see what it was like and they subjected her to TERRIBLE TREATMENTS! The worst one of them all was where they REMOVED HER BRAIN and cooked it and transplanted a new brain into her that was that of an evil monster! And she went on a rampage and hurt all kinds of people!

WE GASPED!

Me: That is crazy!

Nico: NO WAY is that real!

Me: That first part reminds me of what famous reporter Nellie Blie did over 100 years ago and that was daring for her.

Poromon: Oh, Laney!

Laney then broke down crying and Varie and Poromon comforted her.

Rita too.

Rita: Oh sweetie it'll be okay. It's just a dream.

Laney: (CRYING) That was horrible mom!

Rita: Oh sweetie I know.

Poromon went onto her head.

Poromon: It'll be okay Laney.

Me: Laney seems to be having problems with what she remembers from Alice: Madness Returns.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yeah I got her into that game when she said she wanted to be a psychologist.

Nico: I remember that.

Maria: We remember that game all too well.

Varie: Yeah.

Laney: (Sniffles) That was awful.

Nico: I know. But it wasn't real Laney.

Rita: That's right sweetie.

Me: Damn that Royal Defenders version of Sebastian.

Alice Liddel: (British Accent) Now you know my pain.

Me: Minus the brain removal part. They can't do that. That's murder. But we can only to those that had it coming like Crocker.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Now there's only 3 Loud Kids left for him to target.

Lily: HEY! What am I chopped liver!?

?: No that's what I am.

We saw a jar of chopped Liver and a rimshot was heard.

Nico: Oh. 4 kids left! Sorry!

Lily: It's okay.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: You said we're getting rid of him on Halloween, right?

Brittney: That's right.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Perfect,

Poromon comforted Laney.

Xenia: Aww.

Laney: (Sniffles) Thanks guys, I'll be okay thoughh.

Nico: You sure?

Laney nodded.

Poromon kissed her forehead.

Laney: Thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

Poliwag cuddled up to her.

Laney: Thank you guys. I'm fine now.

Nico: Good.

Maria: What to do now?

Me: I think that's Lincoln's cue.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Zombizou is here, and she's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, a clone of Zombizou?! Oh boy.

Nico: How was that possible?!

Lincoln: Only one person could be responsible for that one: Alecto Slytherin.

We gasped.

Me: That shithead!

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready to take that clone of Zombizou down.

Me: Without a doubt.

Rainbow Dash heard a Pokemon cry.

Rainbow Dash: Hey guys look!

We saw a Ho-Oh!

Me: WHOA! The Legendary Ho-Oh! That is perfect for you R.D.

Xenia: Yeah the legendary Rainbow Pokemon.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah! Oh and it hurt its wing.

Me: Poor thing.

Ho-Oh: I was fiying and turbulence hit me.

Me: Ouch.

We got to healing it up.

Ho-Oh: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome. Want to come wih us?

Rainbow Dash: I was just about to ask that.

Ho-Oh: Sure.

Rhino: I remember facing Zombizou long ago. That was fun.

Camie: Wow!

Lola: Yeah that was intense.

We saw Zoe with her back to us.

Nico: Hey, Zoe!

Zoe turned around to face us. But something was off.

Me: Zoe are you okay?

Zoe: Kissou!

I stopped her and put my fingers on her head and stopped her and chanted an incantation.

She snapped out of it.

Zoe: What? What happened?

Me: You looked like a zombie.

Zoe: (GASP) That Zombizou Clone!

Nico: Oh man!

Marinette: No. She was a kissing zombie. If one kisses you, you turn into one of them!

Me: Oh boy!

Static Shock: Madeline Spaulding did the exact same thing with her powers and made everyone zombies. I stopped her.

Me: I remember hearing about that Virgil! That was crazy!

Francis: No kidding! That girl has some serious issues.

Xenia: Yeah.

Static Shock: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Zombizou Clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Space

Ape clone, she's 20 yards away, and she's already causing havoc.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get her and tear her in two!

Lincoln: She's gonna end up as a stain on the floor. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Zombizou Clone.

We were flying in the air and landed and we saw the Zombizou clone causing havoc and she's turning people into zombies with her kisses.

Lincoln: There she is.

Me: Let's get her. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon! 🌙

Lincoln: And I've got a surprise in store. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into a white and red version of Wolf Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Nico: WHOA! WHAT ON EARTH?!

Lincoln: Surprised? In this form, I'm known as Fire Moon 🔥🌙.

Me: Of course, Werewolves born under this moon in May are called Flame Wolves, and they are immune to fire. They're considered independent, kind-hearted, wise, over-confident, mystical, mysterious and stubborn. In human form, flame wolves may be redheads or have reddish-brown hair with affinity to fire, and their wolf form is of brown with brown or red eyes, and their unique ability allows them to cast a ball of fire at times necessary.

Eli: That's incredible, and Lincoln was also born in May, that's incredible.

Nico: Very fitting too!

Suddenly, several kissing zombies swarmed Rolf and started kissing him.

Kissing zombies: Kissou!

Rolf: Everyone, save yourselves! Rolf is a goner!

With that, the kissing zombies completely overwhelmed Rolf.

Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin: ROLF, NO!

Marinette: We have to keep going. There's nothing we can do for him!

But when they kissed him nothing happened!

Me: WHOA! Our powers make us immune to that.

Rolf: That is good news. NO ONE KISSES THE SON OF A SHEPHERD BUT MAMA!

WHOOSH!

He blew out of them!

Me: YEAH!

I blasted the Kissing Zombies with magic and cured them.

Me: There!

We went to find the clone.

Suddenly, we saw the Zombizou clone heading right for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with red wolf fire surrounding it that protected all of us and the Zombizou clone got so riled up, she banged her fists hard at it, but the barrier was still standing and her fists were burning as she screamed seeing her hands burning and covered in red fire.

Eli: Jeez!

Nico: Yeesh, using red fire to burn her hands, now that was just hot!

Zombizou Clone: GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I MUST KILL YOU ALL FOR THE MASTER!

Qin: As if, you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations!

Lincoln: Don't waste your breath on her, Qin, he's still getting his butt kicked.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with red wolf fire surrounding it, and it hit The Zombizou clone and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront The Zombizou clone.

Me: Time for you to get burned.

Lincoln and I fired blasts of blue and red wolf fire with swings of my scythe and his massive greatsword, and the Zombizou clone got burned badly, and Lincoln sent a wave of red wolf fire that cured the Zombizou clone's victims.

Saya Sun: I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity.

Me: Me too! You wanted a kiss you could have just asked from me.

Ho-Oh charged at her and fired a blast of rainbow fire and blasted her down.

Me: YEAH!

Zombizou then grabbed me.

Zombizou: Give me a kiss.

Me: Well if you insist…

I then kissed her full on the mouth and she loved it but then she felt something painful and then broke away and was coughing and gagging and then she was choking.

Nico: WHOA! What was that?

Me: The Kiss of The Phoenix! My kisses are poisonous to all bad guys. They will burn them up in hours

Nico: WHOA! Poison Ivy's kiss made infernal!

Xenia: Yeah!

Poison Ivy: Very well made!

Jeri got out the Darkness Lioness Sword of Xaikora!

Jeri: Taste this one! XAIKORA LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF DARKNESS!

She swung the sword and fired a massive blast of purple lightning and it hit the clone and electrocuted her all over!

Me: YEAH! And my kiss is also a DEADLY curse too.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. I experimented on it with Dark Amy and it turns out that if attacks hit the one afflicted by it, it will speed up the curse.

Nico: DEADLY!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: What happens when they die from it?

Me: Their powers and their souls become mine permanently.

Lincoln: Mortal Kombat Fatality Shang Tsung style!

Me: Bingo!

Raven got out the Sword of Cheese Fury!

Raven: This will be a good cheese. LIMBURGER STYLE: STINKY CHEESE BOMB SHOWER!

She swung the sword and fired waves of cheese bombs and they hit the clone all over and blasted her!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Yeah!z

Kimiko got out the Flame Sword of Xiuhcoatl!

Kimiko: XIUHCOATL FIRE STYLE: FLAME SNAKE FIRESTORM!

She swung the sword and fired a blast of fire and it formed into a powerful snake of fire and it hit the cone and exploded in a massive blast of fire and blasted her down!

Me: Take that! How about this too!

I flicked the switches for Zen Aku and the Moon and channeled Wolf Moon Chakra into my hilt and it formed into a cool moonlight sword!

Me: SWORD OF THE WOLF MOON!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Yep. Watch this! WOLF MOON STYLE: HOWLING FLAMES OF THE WOLF MOON!

I swung the sword and fired a wave of blue fire and it hit the clone and expoded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Riley Anderson: WOOHOO! That was awesome!

Irma got out the Water Sword of Mon Calamari.

Irma: Taste this one! MON CALAMARI WATER STYLE: V-WING ONSLAUGHT!

She swung the sword and fired a massive wave of water and it formed into a squad of V-Wings and they blasted the clone all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Awesome!

Sabrina got out the Force Sword of Tatooine.

Sabrina: The Force is Strong within me. TATOOINE DESERT STYLE: SARLACC FEAST!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of sand and it formed into a Sarlacc and it hit the clone and buried her in a huge pile of sand!

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Awesome!

Camie: Awesome! Let me try one!

She flicked the switches for Yodo and Dharmok and channeled Ocean Style Chakra into her sword!

Camie: The OCEAN BLADE OF DHARMOK!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: COOL!

Camie: DHARMOK OCEAN STYLE: DANCE OF THE STORM SKY OF INFINITY!

(PLANETARY TRAVELER - 30:55 TO 31:25 PLAYS)

She spread her wings and the sky turned into the Aurora and she fired a wave of water from the sword and it hit the clone and drenched her all over the place!

Qin: WHOA! That is awesome!

Bertrand got out the Crimson Spiderblade of Valmorg.

Bertrand: This will be hot! VALMORG FLAME STYLE: BURNING SPIDER OF URU!

He swung the sword and fired a massive and intense fire blast and it formed into a deadly spider and it smashed down the clone!

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: WOW! That was cool!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Ripster got out the Earth Sword of Geonosis!

Ripster: This will be jawsome! GEONOSIS ROCK STYLE: ROCK STORM OF THE DESERT!

He swung the sword and fired waves of rocks and bashed the cone all over!

Xenia: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Troy got out the Ice Blade of Fichina!

Troy: Time to make this a Super Mega Win! ICE STYLE: BLADE OF 47 ICE PLANETS!

He swung the sword and fired waves of red ice and it formed into the helmets of all the rangers from over 47+ Years and they bashed the Clone all over!

Me: Awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Laney: You'll like this one!

She flicked the switches for Another Gotchard and the planet Naboo! She channeled nature chakra into the hilt and it formed into a Chemi Card Nature Sword!

Laney: THE GOTCHARD NATURE SWORD!

Me: COOL!

Nico: WOW!

Laney: Yep. ALCHEMY NATURE STYLE: EMERALD KAMEN RIDER BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired a massive energy barrage and it formed into all the helmets of the Kamen Riders from over the course of 52+ Years and they hit the clone and exploded all over the place!

Me: Take that!

Nico: WOW! Well done Laney!

Jason got out the Fire Sword of Sangurahua!

Jason Lee Scott: This will be cool! VOLCANO STYLE: TUNGURAHUA EXPLOSION STORM!

He swung the sword and fired a massive swirling vortex of fire and it hit the clone and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! Yeah!

Xenia: Take that!

Ren got out the Sword of the Borg.

Lie Ren: Resistence is Futile! BORG STYLE: CYBORG FURY BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired laser blasts and they hit the Clone and exploded all over!

Qin: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Rhino went over to the cone.

Rhino: Remember me?

Zombizou Clone: YOU! You smashed me in my beautiful face!

Rhino: And I'm going to smash you again!

He charged and bashed her down!

Nico: Take that!

She blew a kiss at him but it touched his armor.

Rhino: Nice try! But it only touched my armor!

Me: Yeah you can do better!

Rhino charged and bashed her down again!

KRASMASH!

Camie teleported and kicked her into a melon cart!

KRASMASH!

Man: NOT AGAIN! I THOUGHT I WAS OVER THIS!

Zombizou: Oh he is going…

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

HE BASHED HER ALL OVER WITH A BASEBALL BAT!

She grinned and kissed him.

Man: Kissou!

Me: Not this time!

I fired a wave of magic and freed him!

Zombizou Clone: You're no fun!

Me: Nice try!

A swarm of kissing zombies swarmed Poromon and started kissing him.

Poromon: Oh God! Get away!

But then…

POP!

He popped out of their hands.

Poromon: Nice try! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them and knocked them out and then I fired a blast of magic and freed them!

Poromon: Good thing we're immune to their kisses.

A swarm of kissing zombies swarmed Poliwag and started kissing him.

Poliwag: MOMMY!

Nico: I think the swarming and kissing part is more terrifying then the kissing zombification part.

Me: Like a bunch of fangirls trying to get into your pants!

May then punched the girls away and knocked them down!

Poliwag: NO ONE DOES THAT TO ME!

He fired a Bubblebeam blast and knocked them down!

Saya Sun: All right THAT DOES IT!

Suddenly, Saya Sun's orange eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, suns, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Zombizou clone, she left orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, suns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Saya Sun: Even if you're just a clone of The Space Ape, you're still just as bad as the real one, but, what makes you even more bad is that you're just a construct created by Alecto Slytherin, and he already paid the price for his crimes. Now, prepare to say goodbye to your miserable life.

Suddenly, Saya Sun was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Zombizou clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: That Zombizou clone's going to get it big time!

But, The Zombizou Clone went completely mad with rage and charged at the vortex and us as well, but he got hit hard by blasts of fire and flames that sent her flying into a wall. Then, as the vortex faded, Saya Sun emerged, but she was changed forever.

Saya Sun grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, suns, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Sun with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Saya Sun has on an orange sleeveless crop top, orange sleeveless vest, orange skirt with the Sun Dopant symbol on it, orange bellbottom pants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, suns, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sun Dopant surrounded by stars and fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Saya Sun felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light orange angel wings with yellow tips on the large light orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Saya Sun has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large light orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Saya Sun's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and yellow energy, stars, suns, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Saya Sun's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Solar Light Sun Dopant Embodiment Phoenix Angel

Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Solar Light Sun Dopant Embodiment Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the Sun Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large light orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with light orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with light orange gems for eyes and light orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Saya Sun has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with suns and flames in between the kanji below the Sun Dopant symbol that said, "Saya Sun, Embodiment of The Sun Dopant, Master of Light, Fire, Energy, and Life Giving Power, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Universe 666 Jebediah Springfield, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Energy, Light, Life Giving Power and Nourishment, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サヤ・サン、太陽ドーパントの化身、光、火、エネルギー、命を与

える力のマスター、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、宇宙六百六十六の大敵ジェベダイア・スプリングフィールド、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤーであり、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒であり、火、炎、エネルギー、光、生命を与える力と栄養、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Saya Sun has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUN DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM SOLAR LIGHT FURY SUN DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM SOLAR LIGHT FURY SUN DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL IINFERNO FIRESTORM SOLAR LIGHT FURY SUN DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Saya Sun's Super Angel-Sun Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony transformation, and when I saw Saya, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when the Zombizou clone saw it, she ran at her to kill her, but Saya Sun fired a massive barrage of orange and yellow energy, stars, suns, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Zombizou clone and sent her flying into another wall, she got back out, but now, she was enraged.

Saya Sun: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Solar Light Fury Sun Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Solar Light Fury Sun Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) We've absolutely had it up to hear with you, you miserable clone. Now, face the consequences of your crimes.

A swarm of kissing zombies swarmed Manaphy and started kissing

her.

Manaphy: HELP ME!

Saya kicked the zombies off Manaphy and fired a beam of sunlight and it freed them!

Manaphy: Thanks Saya!

Saya Sun: No problem.

Saya fired a wave of sunlight and blasts the Zombizou clone all over!

A swarm of kissing zombies swarmed Horsea and started kissing her.

Horsea: WHY?!

Maria blasted them away with water!

Maria: NO ONE DOES THAT TO HORSEA!

Manaphy: YEAH!

Horsea: YOU MONSTERS!

They fired energy blasts and blasted the Kissing Zombies!

Me: I've had enough! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I released a massive vortex of blue fire and I was ready for some serious pain!

Zombizou Clone: UH OH!

I ran fast and punched and kicked and thrashed the clone with extreme savagery!

She was blasted down in a massive explosion of fire!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted the clone all over!

Poromon flew at her and pecked her!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: That was therapeutic!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though we already know you're not one of Universe 666 Sebastian's creations born from his residual darkness, you're still getting your butt kicked.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, you're going to join Alecto Slytherin in death forever!

Lincoln, Saya Sun, and I went after The Zombizou Clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Zombizou Clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Saya Sun, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving The Zombizou Clone even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Zombizou Clone: (ENRANGED ROAR)

The Zombizou Clone charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Lincoln fired waves of radiation at him and he got burned badly, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked the Zombizou clone and she got badly hurt. Then, he fired red and blue wolf fire which hit the Zombizou clone and she got burned bad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue,

Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, for the feast.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into The Zombizou Clone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing her into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of Zombizou's powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Zombizou Clone, and my curse kiss sealed her soul into the darkest reaches of my subconscious for all eternity. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Saya Sun's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive light orange angel wings are permanent.

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: YEAH IT WAS!

Me: YEAH!

Saya Sun: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's another clone of Marinette's enemies down and more to go.

Me: You got that right!

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Saya Sun, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I recovered.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down The Zombizou clone and I absorbed her, and J.D. absorbed her soul with that new curse. So cool! And we really let her have it, and since RD Sebastian just struck Laney last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: And Irena? You and Lin Chung did good yesterday.

Irena Malloy: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Lin Chung: It sure was.

Xenia: Yep.

We went to the mascots.

Me: You guys okay?

Poromon: I was kissed a lot!

Poliwag: ME TOO!

Manaphy: THE HORROR! THE HORROR!

Horsea: IT WAS AWFUL!

Me: Guys you're acting like drama queens. Your powers made you immune to that.

Nico: Look on the bright side at least it wasn't flesh eating zombies.

Poromon: True. BUT IT WAS STILL HORRIBLE!

Nico: Nice job Ho-Oh.

Ho-Oh: Thanks. That was awesome.

Me: Yep. Ash told us that you were the first ever Johto Pokemon that he ever saw in his region, Kanto.

Ho-Oh: Really?

Ash: It's true and it was amazing.

Me: Yeah.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Ho-Oh: Oh no thanks. But you guys got any skittles candy?

Me: More than enough.

I gave him some and he had some.

Me: That is too awesome. The Rainbow Pokemon tasting the rainbow.

We laughed!

Nico: That is awesome.

Ho-Oh: Yea It's awesome.

Poliwag: That is cool. (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Ho-Oh: Where did you get all those skittles?

Me: We did something out of those Skittles Candy commercials. We planted skittles and it grew a huge rainbow and had baskets filled up with them.

Camie: Its true. But that was cool.

Maria: Besides we should wash those kisses off.

Me: Yeah the last thing we want is for the mascots to be made fun of by Harold.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: If he does so I'm going to bean him on the head with a baseball REALLY HARD.

Nico: I'll help you! But still good idea.

Maria fired a wave of water and washed them off.

Manaphy: Ahh thanks.

Horsea: Much better.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria kissed Horsea on the forehead.

Horsea: Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Eli: Uh guys!

We saw the ANOTHERS!

We saw ANOTHER Another Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion, Big Daddy Boo, LaGrange, Six Gum Gang, Mr. T, Angel Roidmude (099), Carnotaurus, Reptilicus, Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kron, and Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus!

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: WHOA! The Anothers! Wow! Another Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion, Big Daddy Boo, LaGrange, Six Gum Gang, Mr. T, Angel Roidmude (099), Carnotaurus, Reptilicus, Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kron, and Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus!

Eli: I DIDN'T EVEN SENSE THEM COMING!

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) This is gonna be awesome lads!

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) It sure will be fun.

Then the cutie marks of Rockhoof, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Somnambula, Mage Meadowbrook, Star Swirl the Bearded, Stygian and Universe 666 Midnight Sparkle were glowing!

Rockhoof: Our cutie Marks are glowing lads!

Nico: That means only one thing!

Qin: Yep.

Eli: I sense that these are 8 people.

Me: WHOA!

Another Dean Toadblatt: (In a girls voice) Yep that's right.

They merged and split into 8 people.

1 was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had Midnight Sparkle's wings and purple clothes and a tiara with Midnight Sparkle's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had her tail and a dark magic sword

The 2nd girl had brown hair and blue eyes and orange angel wings and had Norwegian Clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Valknut for Rockhoof on it and on her skirt and on her arm was the viking symbol of Friendship and she had Rockhoof's tail and a Viking Sword.

The third girl had green hair and green eyes and green angel wings and had a beautiful Japanese Green Kimono and had a tiara with the symbol of Mistmane's cutie mark on it and on her arm and she had Mistmane's tail and a nature sword.

The fourth girl had red hair and blue eyes and had red clothes and yellow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Flash Magnus on it and on her shorts and she had a lightning sword in her hands and Flash Magnus' tail.

The 5th Girl had green hair and purple eyes and white Egyptian Clothes and had the wings of Isis and she had a tiara with the symbol of Somnambula's cutie mark on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had Somnambula's tail and had an Egyptian sword in her hand and she had the Egyptian Ankh tattooed on her arm.

The 6th Girl had pink hair and blue eyes and had green clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Mage Meadowbrook's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Mage Meadowbrook's tail and had a red sword.

The 7th Girl had Purple Hair and blue eyes and had a star dress and had rainbow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Star Swirl the Bearded's cutie mark and had the same symbol on her skirt and had Star Swirl's tail and had a magical sword.

And the 8th Girl had dark teal blue hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Stygian's cutie mark on it on her skirt and she had Stygian's Tail and a hell sword in her hands.

Me: Wow!

Mariah Midnight Sparkle: Mariah Midnight Sparkle - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Midnight Sparkle

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Rockhoof. Awesome to meet you laddies.

Miyuki Mistmane: (Japanese Accent) Miyuki Mistmane - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Mistmane.

Nikita Flash Magnus: Nikita Flash Magnus - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Flash Magnus

Samara Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) Samara Somnambula - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Somnambula.

Camille Mage Meadowbrook: (Valley Girl Accent) Camille Mage Meadowbrook - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Mage Meadowbrook.

Celeste Star Swirl: Celeste Star Swirl - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Star Swirl the Bearded.

Serrie Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) And I'm Serrie Stygian - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Stygian.

Me: Wow! It's awesome to meet you girls.

Mistmane: It sure is. And we are honored to meet the legacies of the great pillars of Equestria.

Universe 666 Midnight Sparkle: Boy we sure are.

Somnambula: We are honored to meet you all.

Star Swirl: We sure are.

Me: Wow this is awesome that you are the legacies of the Pillars of Equestria.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Me: And Siobhan I recognize that symbol on your arm. That was the Viking Symbol of Friendship. Very well used back over 1,000 years ago.

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof: Aye. That's right lad.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Panther Caruso friendly or Hostile?

Celeste Star Swirl: Friendly and she has intense fiery power.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Maria: (Turns dial) CRABS OF EVIL 6!

She summoned Baron Von Shellshock, Drisella, Honeypuff Girls, Raymond Boxman (O.K. K.O.! Let's Be Heroes!), Pimon and Tumbaa, and Evilized Screechers (Skylanders)!

Me: YEAH!

Maria: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep

Mariah Midnight Sparkle: And do you guys know where Abacus Cinch is?

Me: Well yeah she's over in Phoenix Land being splattered all over with tomatoes as humiliation fodder. Do you have some kind of history with her?

Mariah Midnight Sparkle: You could say that. When I got word about what she did during the Friendship Games, I made it my mission to hunt her down and to kill her.

We gasped!

Qin: Geez!

Girl Jordan went over to Mariah.

Girl Jordan: I feel the same way. When Carnage ruined my life I want nothing more than to hunt down all versions of Carnage and kill EVERY SINGLE version of them. I vowed TERRIBLE Vengeance on all versions of Carnage and want nothing more than to kill EVERY SINGLE one of them without a single shred of mercy.

Mariah Midnight Sparkle: Boy you and I are in the same boat. We want nothing more than to destroy the very monsters that hurt lots of people we know.

Girl Jordan: I know.

Irena Malkovich: (Canadian Accent) That is true eh. I have Abacus Cinch as my archenemy and she is really interesting to get along with. She is now in our frenemies in the M.O.E. Under the watch of Vypra. But she is not that bad for me.

Mariah Midnight Sparkle: I still want to let her have it. But at least she is being punished.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Well, not EVERY version.

Me: Like the SHS version and Lego version. Including the Universe 666 versions as well as the UA Version.

Mariah Midnight Sparkle: The Super Hero Squad and LEGO Versions always make me laugh! (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Girl Jordan: (LAUGHS) They sure do. Those I can handle.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We were busy fighting kissing zombies to notice the Anothers

Celeste Star Swirl: Yeah we noticed.

Me: They were all over us like pigeons pecking bird seed off us.

Qin: Yeah.

Miyuki Mistmane: That is crazy there isn't it.

Squit: Yeah they were all over us. But we did it together like the Three Musketeers.

Pesto: Musketeers. What do you mean by that?

Squit: I just said we're like the Three Musketeers. You know All for one and one for all.

Pesto: Are you saying that I'm Annette Funacello here to wear mouse ears for you? That I am some kind of Hey there, Hi there, ho there come and join night jamboree punk on a kids TV Show? Is that what you're saying!?

Squit: No I'm not saying that!

Pesto: I am a musketeer?

Squit: Yeah yeah that's what I'm saying. (Laughs)

Pesto: DA'S IT!

He JUMPED SQUIT AND PULVERIZED HIM ALL OVER IN A FIGHT CLOUD!

Bobby laughed hysterically!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Those rants always crack me up!

Poliwag: We were kissed a lot!

Nico: Okay okay guys.

Me: Uh look!

We saw ANOTHER PANTHER CARUSO!

Nico: WHOA! Another Panther Caruso!

Panther Caruso: (Purs) Who is that good looking gentleman?

Me: Another you Panther.

Panther Caruso: NOw, Leon just needs a team of his own.

Me: Yep.

Another Panther: (In a girls voice) And it will be beautiful.

In a massive swirling vortex of fire she reverted back and out came a girl with orange hair and she had orange eyes, fire angel wings and had orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Daybreaker's cutie mark on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had Daybreaker's fire tail and had a volcanic flame sword.

Dahlia Daybreaker: Dahlia Daybreaker - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Daybreaker.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Infernal as the Sun!

Princess Celestia: Another Legacy of me but for my dark side Daybreaker.

Me: Yeah!

Dahlia Daybreaker: And just as beautiful and powerful as the sun.

Panther Caruso: And she acts like me too. Just as awesome and beautiful.

Dahlia Daybreaker: That's for sure!

Panther Caruso: NOw, Leon just needs a team of his own.

Me: Yep.

Another Panther: (In a girls voice) And it will be beautiful.

In a massive swirling vortex of fire she reverted back and out came a girl with orange hair and she had orange eyes, fire angel wings and had orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Daybreaker's cutie mark on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had Daybreaker's fire tail and had a volcanic flame sword.

Dahlia Daybreaker: Dahlia Daybreaker - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Daybreaker.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Infernal as the Sun!

Princess Celestia: Another Legacy of me but for my dark side Daybreaker.

Me: Yeah!

Dahlia Daybreaker: And just as beautiful and powerful as the sun.

Panther Caruso: And she acts like me too. Just as awesome and beautiful.

Dahlia Daybreaker: That's for sure!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jetman Sword.

Dahlia Daybreaker: No he didn't. I threatened him. I threatened to send him to the sun if he didn't let me go.

Me: WHOA! The sun would have obliterated him in an instant.

Dahlia Daybreaker: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Do you have a rose too?

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) Because Panther has one as well.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor

Dahlia pulled out a rose.

Dahlia Daybreaker: I sure do.

Nico: Cool!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets make this one that shines as bright as the sun.

Nico: (Gets out Panther's Ridewatch) You're about to be struck by a Panther!

May: (Gets out Brain Alien's Ridewatch) These Aliens will eat you!

Maria: (Gets out Venus (Mega Man's Ridewatch) I'm your Venus! I'm Your Fire!

Maya Kona: (Gets out Dean Toadblatt's ridewatch) YUM! Frogs Legs!

They used the powers of Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion and blasted the Another.

Then Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez came.

Nico: Nice team Universe 666 Lila!

Universe 666 Lila Rossi: Thanks Nico!

Me: At least they know it's you from universe 666.

Nico: Yep.

Then we heard MOTHRA'S SCREECH!

We then saw Mothra from 1961 come!

Me: WHOA! Mothra!

Nico: What's she doing here?

Eli: Wait I sense something.

She then landed and turned into MORPH MOTH!

Me: Wow! Morph Moth!

Xenia: COOL!

Morph Moth: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun!

Nico: Melanie Mothra! Wow!

Mothra 2019: Wow! That is awesome!

Melanie Mothra: It sure will be.

She fired a lightning blast and smashed down the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yeah!

Melanie Mothra: Not only am I the gene-slammer of Morph Moth but I'm also the gene-slammer of Mothra.

Me: Wow! From 1961 to 2019.

Melanie Mothra: I know. All the powers of Mothra from those generations are inside me.

Nico: I actually thought you were Mothra!

Melanie Mothra: I know! And being the gene-slammer of Mothra is a dream come true for me too. She's my favorite monster.

Mothra 2019: I'm truly honored.

Me: Wow! You have 58 years of Mothra inside you. Since 1961 she has been part of the Godzilla universe.

Melanie Mothra: I know.

Poromon: Were you kissed by zombies too?

Melanie Mothra: No I was flying high above the city and I saw your battle from a distance.

Me: Wow! You dodged a huge bullet.

Melanie Mothra: I know. Anyway I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Melanie Mothra: I know.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and reverted back. She had black hair and blue eyes and had Eternal Mothra's wings and they were beautiful and she had Mothra's antennae coming out of her head. And she had a swirl with a moth in front of it in the middle of her forehead.

Melanie Mothra: (GROANS) Oh man that hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

She was given an amazing purple outfit and she had the symbol of Infant Island tattooed on her arm and had a butterfly sword.

Melanie Mothra: Wow! I look awesome.

Lola: Yeah you sure do and your wings are amazing!

Mothra 2019: They sure are awesome.

May: I didn't get hit!

Nico: Nope.

Melanie Mothra: She sure got hit a lot didn't she?

Me: No shit there.

Maya Kona: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Melanie Mothra: When me and Nico went after a gang of Mafia Men in Russia and brought them to justice.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: It was.

Melanie Mothra: Yep.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Melanie Mothra: I've missed you too.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Maya Kona, Aphrodite Venus, Aphrodite, and Aspen Matthews are heading to Celine Wendova's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents and her sister, Emily: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carla Wendova, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Celine for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Celine, but Celine foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Lincoln: So, my rescue's taking place in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to meet with Celine Wendova's parents and her sister, Emily.

Celine Wendova: I hope Emily, Mom, and Dad are doing okay.

Kit: What happened?

Lincoln told everyone who hadn't joined before that Celine's younger sister got murdered by that Total Drama sore loser asswipe, Scott, and they were pissed.

Me: Yeah, he crossed a nasty line.

Nico: And last year, he paid with his life along with his manifestation that lurked in Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: That's right.

Sugarcoat: This is going to be really amazing.

We arrived at Celine Wendova's home, and we knocked on the door, and when it opened, we were greeted by Celine's parents and her youngest sister, Emily.

Mrs. Wendova: Celine, Lincoln, you're here. Please come on in.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mrs. Wendova.

We went in, and their home was really amazing.

Nico: Wow. Celine, your family home here is really amazing.

Celine Wendova: It sure is, and just like Clara, we're also rich.

Qin: Wow.

Mr. Wendova: We're glad you all came, especially you and Lincoln, Celine. We've got some bad news.

Eli: What's wrong?

Emily Wendova: We've got bad news: Celine, Carla's broken out of prison.

We gasped, including Lincoln and Celine Wendova.

Lincoln: What?! Yours and Celine's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carla Wendova?!

Celine Wendova: Carla's broken out of prison?! That bitch!

Nico: Whoa, I'm sensing some really bad blood!

Selene Arcangela: You have no idea.

Qin: And she's like the other siblings of the other Dark World Goth Girls: really horrible, mega jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous.

Celine Wendova: You don't know the half of it. Emily and I never got along well with Carla, she always hated us ever since the day she was born, and as we were growing up, she always tried to make us look like really horrible people in front of everyone, but I always foiled her at every turn. But, despite all the repeated warning from Mom and Dad, she didn't stop, in fact, her anger, jealousy, and hatred for us escalated even more and she'd escalated her violence towards me into trying to kill me and Emily many times in the past. But, I always foiled her stupid murder plots as well and I kicked her ass hard as well.

Lincoln: Yep, but years ago, we foiled her biggest murder plot: she tried to kill Celine and Emily again along with me by hiring local criminals to do it. We killed them and after I found Carla's location through feeding on the criminals' blood, we called the cops, headed down to her location, and kicked the stuffing out of her, and because of this latest plan of her, Carla went way too far and she wound up getting sent to prison, and she swore to get revenge on Celine and Emily for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Celine.

Nico: Oh shit!

Me: Yep, she was a jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous Alpha Bitch, a clone of Dark Lori in its entirety.

Lucy Loud: Now, we find out Celine and Emily's sister has broken out. But, she'll be easy to deal with because unlike Celine, Carla doesn't have any powers of darkness.

Emily Wendova: I also have the same powers of darkness and dark magic as Celine and I'm a martial artist and I've more than once kicked Carla's ass.

Lincoln: I've seen her in action before, she's really skilled and strong, but Celine's gonna wind up beating Carla to a bloody pulp just like what Clara did to Claire yesterday. Now we just got to take Carla down and send her to The Dark World Prison in Dark World.

Lincoln got out the Medal for Celri, Monk of Dark World.

Me: Uh oh, and I've got the feeling the next Dark World Curse you got is Celri-themed, and I forgot to ask: is Emily also your Guardian Angel?

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's head outside and hunt Carla down.

We headed outside to confront Carla St. Clarice.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and pink headband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a dark purple frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with pink gem for the pendant, purple skirt, black lace stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, Frankenstein, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Castle Frankenstein and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Helena Augustine, The Frankenstein Queen of Colorado.

Helena Augustine: That's right, and I got the girls away from here before Celine and Emily's ex-sister tried to go after them.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same dark blue hair as Celine Wendova, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit: it was Carla Wendova.

Celine Wendova: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Emily Wendova: LET'S GET HER, BIG SIS!

Celine Wendova and Emily Wendova went at Carla Wendova, and they really began fighting each other, but Celine and Emily had the upper hand on Carla, and they were literally beating the shit out of Carla Wendova and Celine, Emily, and Carla were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA! CRACOW!

BLAM SMASH!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Celine Wendova and Emily Wendova: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Celine Wendova and Emily Wendova kicked Carla hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Carla was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Sylvester: Looks like she's already forsaken surrender.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: There was no way she was going to surrender. Now, we've got to kick her butt straight into The Dark World Prison, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God

Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's

Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Lemon Zest's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sugarcoat's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-

Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Carla Wendova, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln inserted the medal for Celri, Monk of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Carla Wendova, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Carla Wendova and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Monk of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Celri, Monk of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Celine and Emily's evil sister.

Celine Wendova: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Carla's not getting out ever again. (To Helena Augustine) And it's so good to see you again, Helena.

Helena Augustine: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Helena.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Helena Augustine as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Helena Augustine was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Helena Augustine: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Helena Augustine and he hugged her, and Helena Augustine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Helena Augustine: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli, this is Helena Augustine, The Frankenstein Queen of Colorado, she's my Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful Frankenstein dark angel and queen of a massive group from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a gang of criminals who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike Frankenstein, Helena was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength, superhuman intelligence, and mastery over lightning, along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of Frankenstein, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first Frankenstein queen of her massive group, and she destroyed the crooks who made a deal with Sebastian and drove him back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met me, and she'd discovered my secret: that I'm a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with me. She also fiercely defended me from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, and this one time, as we were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show my thanks to Helena for always defending me from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of my enemies, Lynn and Lola showed up and tried to kill us, but they were no match for us and we pulverized them and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of The Loud House, and after that, we shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Me: And she's both brains and brawn with an IQ of 900 and she's also a champion athlete

Nico: Whoa!

TLPS Mr. Wolf: No wonder Lynn and Lisa got their butts handed to them.

Lincoln: Even I was stunned, but that's what makes her the strongest and smartest of The Legendary Monster Monarchs, and now that you're here, Helena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Helena Augustine in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Helena Augustine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Helena Augustine with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Helena Augustine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Helena Augustine, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Helena Augustine's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Helena Augustine had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Isa, Leila, Takamine Kyouka, and Kikyou from Prison Queen and Universe 666 Holli Would and Simulator Lonette from Cool World.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Isa, Leila, Takamine Kyouka, and Kikyou from Prison Queen and Universe 666 Holli Would, and Simulator Lonette from Cool World.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Isa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Isa and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Celine and Emily Wendova's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carla Wendova, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross

straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-

shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Isa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Leila: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Isa, Leila, Takamine Kyouka, Kikyou, Universe 666 Holli Would, and Simulator Lonette with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Celine Wendova's evil jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carla Wendova.

But, when Lincoln showed what Celine and Emily Wendova did in beating her up badly, and all of us piling on and giving her the beatdown of her life, and Lincoln using The Curse of The Monk of Dark World which sent Carla Wendova to the Dark World Prison, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Helena Augustine have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Celine's evil younger sister escaped.

Lincoln: But, if she's escaped, this also means the other evil younger sisters of the Dark World Goth Girls are also planning the same thing.

Nico: Which means we've got to be ready for them.

Me: And we'll make them pay with a send-off to The Dark World Prison.

---

After we took down Carla Wendova and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Helena Augustine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Helena Augustine: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Helena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Helena Augustine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Helena Augustine: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told

everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was two males with crazy brown hair and dressed in red prison jumpsuits, and they were really out for blood.

Ed Cowart: Oh shit, that's James and Henry Allen! They're the last two of the five criminals that RD Sebastian busted out of prison!

RD Me: Should've known those bastards would be next, and you guys aren't going to like them one bit. James and Henry Allen are well-known and super dangerous criminal brothers, the brothers are wanted for tons of violent crimes and destruction of property, they're two prime Grade A monstrous assholes even worse than the dark sides of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, Principal Huggins, and Chase Young.

Nico: Jeez, those assholes are bad news!

RD Lincoln: And they're among those who've helped that monstrous demon in causing destruction to our home. We had them captured and sent to separate maximum security prisons for the rest of his lives, but Sebastian escaped and vowed revenge on us.

Lincoln: We better take care of James and Henry Allen at once.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at James and Henry Allen, and he went ballistic when he saw us along with The Royal Defenders.

Ed Cowart: I should've known you and Henry show up here, James. I caught the stench of your B.O. from a mile away, along with the smell of blood from that monster, Sebastian!

James Allen: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I'M GOING TO ENJOY TEARING YOUR THROAT OUT FOR THROWING US IN PRISON, ASSHOLE!

Henry Allen: WE'LL TEAR YOU ALL APART!

Nico: Ain't happening, you loudmouth assholes!

?: I'm gonna rip that asshole to shreds!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair in the same style as Marinette, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a green shirt, necklace with green gem for the pendant, orange skirt, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, ladybugs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Megatron, Soundwave, Shockwave, Starscream, Thundercracker, Skywarp, Slipstream, Knock Out, barricade, Blackout, Shadow Striker, Blitzwing, Lugnut, Lockdown, Stinger, Laserbeak, Rumble, Frenzy, Ravage, Ratbat, and Buzzsaw and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Serena Dupain-Cheng, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Megatron, Soundwave, Shockwave, Starscream, Thundercracker, Skywarp, Slipstream, Knock Out, barricade, Blackout, Shadow Striker, Blitzwing, Lugnut, Lockdown, Stinger, Laserbeak, Rumble, Frenzy, Ravage, Ratbat, and Buzzsaw.

Marinette: Sis?!

Serena Dupain-Cheng: That's right, and it's so good to see you and Marinette again, Lincoln. But, we'll save the talk for later, we've got to get rid of these assholes.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he and Serena Dupain-Cheng went at James and Henry Allen and they viciously beat and slashed at James and Henry Allen. This made James and Henry Allen so mad, Henry Allen opened his big fat mouth.

Henry Allen: YOU MOTHERFUCKING ASSHOLES! YOU WON'T

BE LAUGHING FOR MUCH LONGER WHEN SEBASTIAN BRINGS BACK RITA REPULSA!

We gasped.

Nico: So, RD Sebastian has a plan set on bringing Rita Repulsa back from the dead, huh?

James Allen: HENRY, YOU IDIOTIC ASSHAT! YOU BLABBED!

?: YOU GODDAMN ROACHES!

Suddenly, we saw RD Sebastian appear, and he looked just like Sebastian, but he has the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms and he was beyond pissed off.

RD Sebastian: YOU STUPID LOUDMOUTHED ASSHOLE ROACHES! YOU BLABBED OUT MY PLAN! DAMN YOU BOTH! I should've never busted you both out, now you've left me no other choice!

Suddenly, RD Sebastian summoned the last remaining armies of Flip's musclebound thugs and he made vacuum tubes fire out of James and Henry Allen's chest and they latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive armies of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into James and Henry Allen and their muscles suddenly began growing twelve times their size and they also grew up to 12'0" in height, and they now abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles with eight-pack abs and veins formed on their bodies, and they let out bellowing roars as they ripped the tops of their jumpsuits and Flip's last remaining armies of musclebound thugs were dead.

RD Sebastian: YOU BETTER KILL THEM AT ONCE! THE PLAN MUST NOT BE RUINED!

The newly muscled James and Henry Allen went charging at Lincoln, but he fired blasts of earth which hit them on the head and knocked them down. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into

Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into James Allen's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing James Allen into his body as he and all of the males on the team assimilated all of his massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of James Allen except for his tattered jumpsuit pants, and he banished James Allen to The Black Gates. Then, he stabbed the Cell Stingers into Henry Allen's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Henry Allen into his body as he and all of the males on the team assimilated all of his massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Henry Allen except for his tattered jumpsuit pants, and he banished Henry Allen to The Black Gates, and THAT MADE RD SEBASTIAN INFINITE TIMES PISSED OFF AND HE BECAME SUPER NTH-DEGREE INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED UP INSANE!

RD Sebastian: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED UP INSANE SCREAM OF PURE FUCKED-UP RAGE) NO! GODDAMN YOU ALL! FUCK YOU! THIS WILL NOT STOP ME NOR STOP THE RESURRECTION OF RITA REPULSA! YOU'RE ALL FUCKING DEAD! LORD ZEDD AND RITA REPULSA WILL HAVE HORRIBLE VENGEANCE UPON YOU ALL! (CACKLING LIKE A SUPER NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP MADMAN)

Me: We'll see about that!

Then, he disappeared in a tornado of pure darkness and hellfire, and we headed home and continued our workouts.

Ed Cowart: Well, we finally got rid of those assholes, but now we find out RD Sebastian is planning on resurrecting Rita Repulsa, that shithead!

Me: That was all a rouse. I know it was. But thank goodness it's not going to happen from him.

Eli: Yeah I sense that RD Sebastian is up to something else.

Lincoln: But, we'll take down Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd in November, RD Sebastian will face death on Halloween. And now that you're back, Serena.

Lincoln went up to Serena Dupain-Cheng and he hugged her, and Serena Dupain-Cheng is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Serena Dupain-Cheng: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we. Everyone, this is Serena Dupain-Cheng, Fusion Gene-Slammer of Megatron, Soundwave, Shockwave, Starscream, Thundercracker, Skywarp, Slipstream, Knock Out, barricade, Blackout, Shadow Striker, Blitzwing, Lugnut, Lockdown, Stinger, Laserbeak, Rumble, Frenzy, Ravage, Ratbat, and Buzzsaw, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in English, and she's also the twin sister of Marinette Dupain-Cheng. She has pink hair in the same style as Marinette with green shirt and orange skirt. She and Lincoln would cook different recipes as well as try out different outfits and even cosplay. While they cosplaying with Serena as Ladybug and Lincoln as Cat Noir, Serena kissed Lincoln on the lips, as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Serena along with the rest of his harem, and like her sister, she hates Lila Rossi with a blazing passion, the reason why is because that psychopathic murderous bitch once tried to humiliate Lincoln's family as revenge for stopping her when we took down Hawk Moth which Lincoln and Serena did not take kindly to, so they jumped Lila Rossi and beat the crap out of that monster bitch and threw her into a massive party with only her underwear which ultimately spell total humiliation for Lila Rossi.

Nico: Hey, I remember that incident all too well! I can't believe that bitch tried to humiliate Lincoln's family as revenge!

Lincoln: Yeah, but Serena and I didn't take kindly to it, so we beat her down bad and threw her into a massive party with only her underwear and she wound up getting humiliated big time and sent back to prison, and now that you're here, Serena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Tori Nanakawa in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Serena Dupain-Cheng: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Serena Dupain-Cheng with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Serena Dupain-Cheng: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Serena Dupain-Cheng.

Serena Dupain-Cheng had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Serena Dupain-Cheng had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ix Chel: Wow, so this is Wave Ocean. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ix Chel, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Chopscotch, Blackfire, TTG Blackfire, Simulator Princess Peach (The Super Mario Bros. Movie), Live Action Arcee, Black Rose, Ceresmon Medium, Simulator Junomon, Lana the Living Armor, Lara the Living Doll, Googie, and Sadie-Mae Scroggins placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel are in your harem, Linky.

Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady

Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Moppet Girl / Molly, Katie (PAW Patrol), Universe 666 Lady Dimitrescu, Simulator Chel, Awilix, and Ix Chel, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Nico: Sunny, I've been wondering something.

Sunny Starscout: What is it Nico?

Nico: How did you and your friends get your cutie marks?

Me: That's right we were never told your stories about how you got your cutie marks.

Eli: Twilight and her friends told us theirs so can you tell us yours?

Sunny Starscout: Sure. I'll tell you mine first.

Sunny's Flashback.

A few years ago before magic return and ponykind united, a Filly Sunny was setting up a lemonade stand.

Sunny Starscout: "Back when I was a little filly, I didn't have many friends. But, my dad always said…"

Her father was next to her and was drinking a lemonade as he gave his daughter a smile.

Argyle Starshine: "When life gives you lemons, make lemonade and sell it to raise money for the library."

Then ponies around are coming up to Filly Sunny's stand.

Sunny Starscout: "So I did! My lemonade was a hit!"

The ponies are buying smoothies as her lemonade cups are going by fast as Argyle smiled at his daughter proudly.

Sunny Starscout: "I sold almost every cup right away. But two ponies wanted the last one."

Filly Sunny was down to the last up as the two ponies started arguing as Filly Sunny looked scared of what to do as her father saw his daughter's expression.

Sunny Starscout: "They started arguing, but then I stepped in to help."

Filly Sunny then grabbed another cup as she poured half ot the smoothie from one cup into the other and offered it to the two ponies with a smile.

Sunny Starscout: "They realized they were fighting for no reason!"

Argyle watched the two ponies go as he looked at his daughter proudly as Filly Sunny felt a sensation as she looked at her flank.

Sunny Starscout: "That's when my Cutie Mark appeared!"

She announced as Filly Sunny's Cutie Mark appeared on her flank.

Sunny Starscout: "My dad told me it's because I helped those ponies put aside their differences."

Filly Sunny looked at her father as Argyle looked proud as the two gave each other warm hugs.

Sunny Starscout: "He was so proud."

And then the next scene showed Filly Sunny walking on a stage with a flag of her Cutie Mark strapped on her as she smiled proudly while Argyle looked at his daughter with a proud heartfelt smile.

Sunny Starscout: "The spring, I got to drop the stage in our Cutie Blossom Bash."

She giggled at the memory.

Sunny Starscout: "Ah, it's one of my favorite memories."

End of Sunny's Flashback.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! That is amazing that you did that Sunny.

Me: That is awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Zipp Storm: "Me next! My story-"

She was cut off when her sister came next to her.

Pipp Petals: "Well, technically our story."

Zipp Storm: "… starts back home in Z.H."

Zipp's Flashback.

Back when Zipp was a filly, Filly Zipp was doing some calculation with puppy Cloudpuff next to her as she look at the statue of the Pegasi wing formations.

Zipp Storm: "Before we had magic, I was always crunching numbers trying to figure out exactly how Pegasi could fly again. But one day, I had this epic breakthrough moment!"

Filly Zipp had a thought before she smiled widely and started climbing onto the statues.

Zipp Storm: "I could tell that I was so close to flying. It felt amazing. And sure it was scare, but no other Pegasus had tried it before me."

Filly Zipp made it to the top of the statue as she took a breath and she did some stunts as she hopped around the pillars before she jumped and flipped in the air as she landed on the head of the statue again as she started gliding and did a loop as the crowd watching started cheering and exclaiming in awe as Filly Zipp landed on her hooves as the crowd cheered her own as she felt a sensation coming as she looked at her flank as her Cutie Mark appeared.

End of Zipp's Flashback.

Zipp Storm: "It was awesome! That's the day I got this lil' wonder-bolt!"

She looked at her Cutie Mark pridefully.

Sunset gave a chuckle.

Sunset Shimmer: "Heh, not surprising since you have a nack for stunts and flying, Zipp."

Twilight Sparkle: "Not to mention Rainbow had done something similar with a stunt when she got hers.

Rainbow Dash: You and I have so much in common Zipp.

Me: That is for sure.

Piper: Who's next?

Me: Pipp next.

Pipp Petals: And don't leave out what happened next.

Pipp's Flashback.

After Filly Zipp was doing her stunt, Filly Pipp saw her sister doing the tricks as she looked in awed.

Pipp Petals: "Watching my sister soar, I'd never seen anything like it!"

Filly Pipp looked at her sister once she landed.

Pipp Petals: "She was so courageous! And that gave me the confidence to perform, for the first time, ever."

Filly Pipp then stomped her hoof as she started singing.

Filly Pipp: "-Make your mark. It's your spark. Your Cutie Maaark. Oooh yeeaaahh!-"

Filly Zipp then saw her sister as she looked in surprise.

Filly Zipp: "Pipp?"

Mare: "Pipp!"

Crowd: "Hurray!"

The whole crowd except for Filly Zipp cheered as the latter smiled at her sister.

Filly Pipp: "Hey, that's cute! I'm using it."

She felt a sensation on her flank as she looked at her flank as her Cutie Mark appeared as well.

A little bit later at the spring, the two sisters are on a stage with flags of their respective Cutie Marks strapped on them as they walked on stage while Queen Haven watched her daughters from above.

Queen Haven: "Oh yay!"

Haven cheered as tears of joy started forming in her eyes as she grabbed Puppy Cloudpuff and blew her nose on him in joy as the two sisters chuckled at each other.

End of Pipp's Flashback.

Zipp gave an amusing smile at her sister.

Zipp Storm: "Kinda stole the spotlight there, sis."

Pipp Petals: "It's not my fault! You were the one who was so inspired!"

Sunset gave a chuckle.

Sunset Shimmer: "Heh, it's rare for two ponies to get a Cutie Mark at the same time. Heh, sisters."

Twilight Sparkle: "It happened twice but this is still amazing to hear."

Me: It sure was!

Rarity: Pipp darling you and I have more in common than you know.

Me: That is too true.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Hitch do you want to tell your story?

Hitch Trailblazer: Do I!

Sunset Shimmer: Somehow I have a feeling we know how he got it."

Sunset whispered to Misty as the two chuckled, having the same feeling as well.

Hitch's Flashback.

Foal Hitch was at the beach with Foal Sprout and a colt as they were playing beach ball with each other.

Hitch Trailblazer: "I was playing hoofball on the beach with some colts when this filly asked to join us."

The filly Clearly asking if she would join them to play, but Foal Sprout threw the ball to Foal Hitch as the two colts shook their heads.

Hitch Trailblazer: "But they wouldn't let her play! They just kept shouting… "No fillies allowed!"

Hitch intimated what Sprout just said as the two colts walked up to Foal Hitch as the filly teared up and ran off crying.

MAN SPROUT WAS SURE A NASTY JERK!

Foal Hitch gave the filly a sympathetic look as he gave a determined look.

Hitch Trailblazer: "So I did what any decent pony would do. I ditched the meanies and played with her!"

Foal Hitch abandoned Foal Sprout and the colt as he and the filly played together.

Hitch Trailblazer: "And then… I got my mark!"

Hitch cheered as Foal Hitch felt a sensation as he look as his flank as his Cutie Mark appeared.

Sometime later, Foal Hitch was on stage with flag of his mark strapped in as he did a pose and wink to the crowd.

Hitch Trailblazer: "Because the only peace of mind is to be kind."

Foal Sprout and their colt friend watched on as Foal Sprout looked away in jealous as the colt looked down in sadness.

End of Hitch's Flashback.

Sunset gave a chuckle.

Sunset Shimmer: "Yeah, we figure it would be something like that. You are always a kind and purehearted stallion, Hitch. So it make sense on how you got yours.

Hitch Trailblazer: "Yeah, I guess I always do.

Sunset Shimmer: "And Sprout was also a jerk even back then, not surprising.

Sprout Cloverleaf: I can't believe I was like that back then.

Me: I know. But Hitch you have so much in common with Fluttershy. She is kind and gentle and loves all her animal friends and you love all your critters and have a huge love for upholding the law.

Nico: That is too true.

Octane: You're right about that.

Izzy Moonbow: My turn! So it all begins back in Bridlewood, during the days of Yore, on the eves of the Translucent Moonstone Moon…"

Izzy's Flashback.

Izzy Moonbow: "Doodle-oodle-loodle-oodle-loo… Flashback!"

Filly Izzy was walking around Bridlewood as she she saw a bunch of junk pile up.

Izzy Moonbow: "There was this really sad-looking junk pile in the middle of our forest that just kept growing and growing. But I didn't see it as 'junk'. I saw the stuff that just needed some love!"

Filly Izzy looked at the jump while having some idea.

A little bit later, Filly Izzy is putting together with a teapot statue.

Izzy Moonbow: "I remade everything into a big teapot statue!"

The teapot statue started flowing as the crowd saw it in interest.

Izzy Moonbow: "Then, everypony saw that maybe they'd judge the junk a little too harshly."

Filly Izzy: "Hey, thanks! I'm just a Unicorn that loves recycling! Uni… cycling. Unicycling!"

Izzy Moonbow: "And then, bam!"

Filly Izzy look at her flank as she felt a sensation as she saw her Cutie Mark appeared.

Izzy Moonbow: "I got my mark!"

Filly Izzy is now on stage with a flag strap on her back as she giggled.

Izzy Moonbow: "Yay!"

End of Izzy's Flashback.

Me: Wow! That was cool! It's true what they say. One man's trash is another man's treasure.

Nico: That is true.

Misty Brightdawn: "Wow, great stories!"

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: They were really enjoyable.

Me: Yep. Wait Misty how did you get your cutie mark?

Misty Brightdawn: Well that's something I don't like to talk about but you have a right to know.

Me: Was it before we went into war with Opaline?

Misty Brightdawn: Yes.

She went over what happened.

In "Missing the Mark", Misty finally caught her hooves on Sparky and begins taking him to Opaline's Dark Castle. While at the castle, Misty starts to have regrets on her task, due to seeing Sparky's cuteness. She then decides to return him back to the Main Five, only for Opaline to intrude and witness Sparky on Misty's back. Opaline takes Sparky up to her lair, where she uses the dragon stone to absorb Sparky's dragon fire magic. Misty begins to see that once the Dragon Stone is finished draining Sparky of his power, Opaline's bubble would drop him into an abyss. Fearful for Sparky's life, Misty heads over to the Crystal Brighthouse to warn the Main Five about Opaline and what'll happen to Sparky. Within the Marestream, they head over to Opaline's Dark Castle, but before they could save Sparky, Opaline traps the Main Five within a forcefield and revealing, to their surprise, that Misty was working with Opaline the whole entire time. Feeling regretful for what happened, Misty tries to apologize, but none of her 'friends' want to hear it. All the while, Sparky was almost drained of his power completely, seeing that Opaline will drop him into the abyss and with her having no remorse for her action, Misty chose to forget about getting a cutie mark and help break her new friends out and save Sparky. This results in her getting her actual cutie mark, with a matching butterfly in a similar pattern to the one she usually draws on her flank. Hatching out a plan, she pretends to be trapped by the Main Five, while Hitch and Zipp save Sparky and Sunny distracts Opaline by using her temporal Alicorn ability. Misty believes in her new friends, which strengthens Sunny's Temporal Alicorn ability and overpowers Opaline, encasing her in a bubble. As the Main Five leave with Sparky, Misty helps an enraged Opaline to clean up the foyer. Secretly, she sneaks off back to the Crystal Brighthouse to apologize for her actions and vows to aid them in defeating Opaline once and for all.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Me: WHOA!

Sunset Shimmer: You and I have so much in common than we let on Misty.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah. Me, you and Sunset all redeemed ourselves.

Nico: Boy no kidding!

Poromon: I know!

Me: That is amazing! And we really made the right call making you our double agent. But the important thing is that you redeemed yourself.

Trixie Lulamoon: That's right and I wasn't always a nice girl myself.

Me: Yeah lots of our friends in Equestria and in our world have not been nice people.

Misty Brightdawn: I remember but I'm glad that I am free from Opaline and back with my dad.

Me: So are we. And we destroyed the last of Equestria's MAJOR enemies. It was the ultimate enemy that started it all.

Xenia: Yeah.

?: Boy that was awesome!

A girl came and she had black hair and purple eyes and had black bat wings and black clothes and had vampire fanged teeth and she had a tiara with the symbol of Shade Man on it.

Selma Shade: (Transylvanian Accent) Selma Shade, Embodiment of Shade Man.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Poromon: I know!

Me: That is amazing! And we really made the right call making you our double agent. But the important thing is that you redeemed yourself.

Trixie Lulamoon: That's right and I wasn't always a nice girl myself.

Me: Yeah lots of our friends in Equestria and in our world have not been nice people.

Misty Brightdawn: I remember but I'm glad that I am free from Opaline and back with my dad.

Me: So are we. And we destroyed the last of Equestria's MAJOR enemies. It was the ultimate enemy that started it all.

Xenia: Yeah.

?: Boy that was awesome!

A girl came and she had black hair and purple eyes and had black bat wings and black clothes and had vampire fanged teeth and she had a tiara with the symbol of Shade Man on it.

Selma Shade: (Transylvanian Accent) Selma Shade, Embodiment of Shade Man.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

TD Gwen: Wow! Awesome to see you Selma!

Ingrid Third: Same here Selma.

Selma Shade: Been a while Gwen and Ingrid.

Sandstorm: How did you meet Gwen and Ingrid?

Selma Shade: I met Gwen when she was about to go over Niagara Falls and I saved her from that. It was at the end of Total Drama All Stars.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I remember seeing that happen to her.

TD Gwen: She really saved my life and I'm grateful to her.

Courtney: She saved all of our lives from going into the sun in those fart filled balloons.

Nico: YUCK!

Owen: (LAUGHS) Sorry. (FARTS) (LAUGHS AGAIN)

Selma Shade: Yeah and I met Ingrid when she and Fillmore were solving the mystery of a vandalism spree in the city and we busted a thug that was doing it.

Me: Yikes. But that is cool.

Selma Shade: It sure is.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Selma Shade: I would be Scourge: Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Erica and Zixx.

Erica Haddock: All right!

Zixx: Yeah! This will be cool!

Courtney: This will be fun for you guys!

Lola: YEAH!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Sharknado, and it's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a Sharknado, and it's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: A SHARKNADO?! From the movie of the same name?! Somebody better get out some chainsaws!

Nico: Just what I was about to say.

I got out a massive array of chainsaws.

Qin: Why would you have a massive collection of chainsaws?!

Me: Just in case we have a mission in the movie Sharknado.

Nico: That's not only smart thinking, but way to be prepared. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to war against the Sharknado.

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild and crazy mission today.

Me: Boy we're going to have one helluva fish feast for dinner! And we'll give some of the sharks to the local fish market.

Isaribi: Good idea. I can use the money for this.

Xenia: Cool.

Suddenly, we heard a demonic roar in the distance.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And it looks like RD Sebastian's already losing it. We've finally killed Caleb Roman, Sarah Garcia, Michael Abbott, James Allen, and Henry Allen.

King Kai: (Telepathically) And I checked out Angel Grove and what that loudmouth said was indeed true, RD Sebastian is indeed planning the resurrection of Rita Repulsa. So, on November, you guys show her and Lord Zedd no mercy, and when Halloween comes, chop that madman's head off with a chainsaw and throw his headless body in a wood chipper!

Nico: Now, that's an awesome idea, I like it, and on Halloween, Lincoln's also going to kill all those other versions of him.

Me: I like it!

The previous group came.

Blizzard: Can me, Duskmon, Roquefort, Ssserpent, Demyx, Dark Laser, Roman Goodwin, Abomination, Scorcher, and Gizmo go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can. And we got ourselves a huge emergency.

Duskmon: I know! A Sharknade! I saw those movies and they were brutal!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: We're going to have an amazing seafood buffet when this is done.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But something about this is familiar.

Eli: What do you mean?

Nico: I've seen this before. But where?

Eli: Hmm.

Harley Quinn: Nico, which Gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wire Sponge next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow

fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Kronos from the manga/anime series Record of Ragnarok, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure I sensed belongs to Kronos from the manga/anime series Record of Ragnarok, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Not good.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: There's no way I'm letting Kronos get away with this, he's going to wind up absorbed by you after we take him down.

Lincoln: Right, Elena.

Nico: I hope you guys tear him apart. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy the Sharknado.

Lincoln: This is one freak of nature that we're going to destroy for good, and once we get done with destroying the Sharknado, you're next, Kronos.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Kronos. The Rose Angel of Death is coming for you.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down The Sharknado, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru are going to destroy Kronos.

We were off.

---

We landed on the southern perimeter of the city.

Roquefort: Here we are!

Me: Better take defensive messures.

Xenia: Right!

I had the force field dome put up so we can face the Sharknado without the citizens getting hurt.

Camie: There.

Storm clouds came in.

Me: Storm coming in.

Nico: It's moving fast.

Barbossa: What are those landlubbers doing?

We saw some civilians ready to take pictures.

Me: Uh guys! LOOK!

We saw THE SHARKNADO! But it wasn't alone! There was a FIRE TORNADO, LIGHTNING TORNADO, METAL TORNADO, ATOMIC ENERGY TORNADO, an ICE TORNADO, an OIL TORNADO and a BOULDER TORNADO! And they had NUMEROUS KINDS OF SHARKS IN THEM!

Me: Holy fucking shit!

THERE WERE SHARKS SWIRLING IN THEM IN THE TENS OF BILLIONS!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! THAT'S A LOT OF SHARKS!

Me: And in tornadoes of different elements!? That is fucking crazy!

Like something out of a fucking nightmare!

Demyx: Folks! You need to get outta here!

The civilians ran into the city and were protected!

Then NUMEROUS SHARKS came at us!

Nico: HERE THEY COME!

Lincoln: RAINBOW CHAINSAW TIME!

He revved it up and Lincoln then slashed them all over and cut them up good!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Nico: Get the Atomic Sharks into space! Now!

The Atomic Sharks came and Megan opened portals that lead into space and they detonated safely out there.

I slashed numerous sharks all over the place!

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Me: YEAH!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted numerous sharks all over!

Lola and Lana fired waves of fire at the Ice Tornado and the Fire Tornado and the tornadoes disintegrated!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Nice one!

Then Numerous sharks came onto the land and they roared as they were crawling to us!

Me: These sharks are amphibious too!? WHOA!

Energon Scorponok: Keep it up with the Rainbow Chainsaw!

Lincoln: With pleasure!

Me: This has to be the work of a terrible mad scientist!

Nico: Mad scientist? (GASPS IN REALIZATION) OH DEAR GOD! NOT HIM!

Qin: Uh oh!

Roman Goodwin: My Earthbound Immortal will handle these!

He summoned Uru and blasted the sharks all over!

Lola: Nico? Do you know something about this!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted the sharks!

Nico: This is a scientist that REALLY HAS it out for me and if you thought Crocker was fucked up, this guy is 100,000 times worse than him!

Eli: Who is it?

Nico: His name is Semyon Revoninski and he was a mad scientist that I brought to justice 17 years ago and he was a scientist from the Cold War in Russia that was building the ultimate weapon of mass destruction. It was to make Shark Infested Tornadoes. After the Russian Federation cut his funding he vowed terrible revenge on the world and continued his project in secret and was going to use his project to wipe out the entire human race! I stopped him back then and locked him up in prison for numerous counts of murder. All his research and experiments were destroyed.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: Semyon Revoninski?! I've heard of him!

Nico: You have?

Me: Yeah! He was responsible for everything you said and 3 years ago he busted out of prison!

Nico: And I think I know what he's up to! He's out for revenge on ME!

Grenade Man: Eat grenade, motherfuckers!

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He fired 4 grenades and they went into 4 sharks and they exploded!

BOOM BOOM BOOM BOOM!

Billy: 15 Points! (LAUGHS)

Gizmo: This isn't a game you know!

Nico: Less talking more blasting and slashing!

Me: DESTRUCTO DISK!

I threw numerous Destructo Disk's and slashed NUMEROUS SHARKS INTO PIECES!

Nico: KIEN ZAN DISKS!

Nico used Frieza's Disks and threw them and slashed numerous sharks into a million pieces!

Blaster Tron: Locking on target!

He locked on.

Blaster Tron: Fire!

He fired laser blasts and blasted the sharks!

Me: Time for some serious chainsaw power! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET!)

CHAINSAW MAGISWORD!

I flew and slashed NUMEROUS SHARKS INTO PIECES!

Nico: Take that!

Scorcher: BURN BABY BURN!

He fired numerous blasts of fire and blasted the sharks all over!

Xenia fired numerous arrows and blasted the sharks!

Galaxy Man: This will get rid of those sharks of the other elements!

He fired a black hole bomb and it sucked in the other tornadoes minus the regular sharknado!

Nico: Nice one Galaxy Man!

Me: Yeah! And I see our target coming!

Nico: Yep.

We saw a mad man with grey hair and he had a red prison jumpsuit on and he was laughing like a fucked up lunatic!

Nico: Semyon!

Paragus: Lets take care of the rest just to be safe!

Nico: Leave Semyon to me! Entrance time!

We went at the regular Sharknado and Semyon.

Semyon Revoninski: (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC) (Russian Accent) I WILL KILL NICO AND EVERYONE HE LOVES! (LAUGHS INSANELY)

Then the spirits of sharks came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out!

Nico: We have a score to settle Semyon!

Semyon Revoninski: YOU TOOK EVERYTHING FROM ME NICO! NOW I WILL TAKE YOUR LIFE AND EVERYTHING YOU LOVE!

Nico: FUCK YOU TOO ASSHOLE!

POW!

He punched him in the face and kicked him in the stomach.

Abomination: I have experiences with fighting sharks!

Ripster: And he means me!

They punched and smashed numerous sharks all over!

Nico flared up his power to the max and went at Semyon and bashed and pulverized him all over the place! He went at Nico and Nico kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and bashed and pulverized him all over the place. Nico punched Semyon in the face and knocked him down! Nico teleported and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the stomach and crotch and deal him a powerful uppercut!

Nico: YOU MAKE ME FUCKING SICK SEMYON!

POW BLAM SMASH BIFF KROW WHAM!

Nico: All this for revenge on me for stopping you 17 years ago!?

Nico elbowed Semyon in the chest freeing himself and pushed him towards a rock. Then Nico fired Yost Venom's webs, trapping one of Semyon's arms to it.

Nico: WHY!?

Semyon Revoninski: I'll tell you why! BECAUSE I FUCKING HATE YOUR GUTS AND I WANT NOTHING MORE THAN TO SEE YOU DIE ALONG WITH EVERYTHING YOU LOVE! I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! I HATE YOU SO MUCH WITH THE INTENSE FURY OF 500,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 SUNS AND

LOATHE YOU MORE THAN EVERYTHING ON THIS FUCKING GODFORSAKEN PLANET! THIS WHOLE PLANET CAN GO TO HELL FOR ALL I CARE! AS LONG AS I GET TO SEE YOU SUFFER! (LAUGHS LIKE A FUCKING MADMAN TO THE NTH DEGREE)

Nico's aura then exploded out with incredibly unbelievable power! HE WAS REALLY SUPERCHARGED NOW!

Nico: YOU ARE BEYOND FUCKING INSANE! I should have killed you back then!

Bomb Man: BOMBS AWAY!

He threw numerous bombs and they hit the sharks and they exploded all over!

KRABOOOM! KRABBBBOOOOOOM! KRABBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

The sharks were blown all over!

Nico punched Semyon all over the place and bashed him in the nose!

Semyon punched at Nico and Nico dodged his punch and kicked him in the stomach and kicked him down!

Dark Laser: Flipsy, stay close to me.

He slashed numerous sharks.

Nico legswept Semyon and kicked him in the back and Semyon got up and punched at Nico and he ducked and punched him in the stomach and he belched up a huge amount of blood.

Nico kicked him in the face and knocked out many of his teeth!

G1 Vortex: How many are left? (Transforms into vehicle mode)

Me: No idea! They just keep coming!

I fired waves of fire and blasted the sharks all over.

Nico kneed Semyon in the crotch and punched him in the face and broke his nose.

Nico: Semyon I will NEVER FORGIVE you for everything you did!

Semyon Revoninski: YOU MOTHERFUCKING PISSANT! I WOULDN'T BE CAUGHT DEAD ASKING FOR YOUR FORGIVENESS!

Nico: All the more reason I should kill you where you stand!

POW!

He punched him in the face and kicked him in the face and kicked him in the chest!

Ssserpent: We should probably help Nico now!

Nico: YOU guys take care of the Sharknado! I got this!

POW!

Nico punched Semyon in the face and kicked him in the face!

Me: You heard him!

A shark just ate Horsea!

Maria: HORSEA!

BOOM!

Horsea blasted out of the shark and it blasted apart!

Maria: WHOA!

Horsea: YUCK!

Acid Storm: Boss, I really think we should help you!

POW!

Nico punched Semyon in the face and dodged most of his punches.

Qin: Acid Storm look out!

A Shark was coming at him and Acid Storm blasted it!

Me: Guys this is Nico's personal problem! Lets let him handle it!

Duskmon: I know you said you would handle it. But I figured we would stop it at its source

Semyon laughed insanely!

Semyon Revoninski: YOU FOOLS! There is no way to stop iti

Nico: LIAR!

POW!

Nico punched him.

But then something fell out of Semyon's pocket and it was a remote control.

Me: A Remote control?

I picked it up and pressed a button and then the Sharknado disintegrated!

Qin: It's a Weather Control Remote!

Me: Cool!

Duskmon: See?

Qin: Still got sharks to clean up though!

Xenia: Yep!

Nico: Now you all can come in!

We went at him.

Erica and Zixx charged at him and bashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

Zixx kicked him down.

Nico: Take this!

KROW!

SMASH!

Nico kicked him all over!

Then Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Tchang Zu, and Batroc came.

Maria: Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, Tchang Zu, and Batroc.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Pete: The Sharknado was controlled by a remote?

Private Hive: That's one way to control an army.

Kalin: It sure is.

Me: No kidding.

Control Freak: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Zombizou clone.

Nico: I'm a little busy!

POW!

He punched Semyon all over.

Maria: Yes we did.

Tchang Zu: (to Rainbow Dash) I hope you take care of that Ho oh

Rainbow Dash: Yep I will.

?: Cool!

A figure came and it was HEXCURIO from episode 16 of Season 2 of Dino Fury!

Over 65 million years ago, Hexcurio and the other Sporix Beasts were created on Rafkon by military leaders hoping to use them as weapons against an approaching evil. Aiyon believed they are dangerous and as he predicted, they eventually turned against their creators and desired to destroy all life in the universe. Though Zayto and his fellow Knights of Rafkon fought hard, the Sporix ravaged Rafkon and removed all traces of life from the planet. The Sporix then turned their attention to Earth but Zayto and the remaining Knights had managed to escape Rafkon and tracked the Sporix Beasts to Earth where they engaged them in battle with the help of the dinosaurs and other prehistoric creatures. Despite the Knights initially having the upper-hand against the Sporix, most of them grew enough in power over time to grow giant and force the Knights of Rafkon and thier dinosaur allies to retreat. When all seemed lost however, the Morphin Masters arrived and bestowed the Morphin Grid's powers to Zayto and his followers, as the first Ancient Dino Fury Rangers which gave them the advantage they need to defeat the Sporix Beasts and seal them inside of their eggs.

Dino Fury

When the other Sporix are accidentally released in the modern day during Void Knight's invasion of Dinohenge, Hexcurio is amongst the Sporix Beasts that escape.

Hexcurio's Sporix Cell is amongst those gathered by Occulo and is placed into the Sporix Machine although it still isn't enough to revive Santaura.

Hexcurio's Sporix is later able to be used alongside the other captured Sporix to revive Santaura.

Void Queen introduces Hexcurio to Mucus as her "new brother", much to the latter's joy. As she comments on his hat, the monster then gives her one of his charms, for which she wishes for a hat "as fantastic as his". Although the wish came true, the charm turns

Mucus into a human after Hexcurio cursed it when given a warning to the latter, much to the general's shock and horror as Void Queen assigns her a task to trick the Dino Fury Power Rangers.

Later on, Hexcurio approaches the Red, Pink, Blue, Green, Gold Rangers and Lani Akana when they confront Mucus (still in her human form) about the Pink Ranger's Wish Charm being faulty and not coming true. After Mucus teleports away in embarrassment and the Red Ranger tries to call in the Black Ranger but to no avail, Hexcurio removes the Rangers' charms and transforms them, turning the Green Ranger into a smaller version of the T-Rex Champion Zord, the Pink Ranger into a twelve-year-old and the Blue Ranger into a miniature action figure of himself. Right before the Gold Ranger could use the Light Key to reverse the spell, the Void Queen appears along with Void King to destroy the key with her beam and they teleported away. Back at the base, Hexcurio, Slyther and Mucus laugh at Wreakmate's defeat from Solon. Slyther then suggest that he takes on the Rangers, though Hexcurio says that he would like to come along, Void Queen told him he can't join due to him being "too important". Mucus (after realizing that after Hexcurio is defeated, she will revert back to normal), encourages Slyther to let the wish-granting monster help out, which the formal agrees.

Hexcurio and Slyther then cause havoc at a garage, for which the Red, Black, Green and Gold Ranger approaches the duo, after the Rangers (minus the Green Ranger due to her still being cursed) morph and Slyther summons an army of Hengemen. The Gold and Black Rangers do battle against Hexcurio and easily overpower the monster, though the Beast did try to stall the Black Ranger by warning him of the outcome after his defeat. The Black Ranger transforms into Dino Master Mode and unleashes the Stego Master Strike to deal high damage, but Hexcurio then grows into giant size, for which the Rangers then summons the T-Rex Champion Zord, Tricera Blade Zord, Ankylo Hammer Zord, Tiger Claw Zord and Stego Spike Zord to form the Dino Fury Megazord Warrior Spike Formation and summons the Mosa Razor Zord which transforms into the Mosa Razor Zord Battle mode to fight the monster. Their combined power was able to overwhelm Hexcurio with ease, and with the Twin Dino Slash, the beast was then defeated and reverted back to a Sporix Egg. Mucus (after transforming back to normal) was able to catch Hexcurio as it falls and teleports away.

Zayto: Hexcurio!

Hexcurio: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were sent to trick the Dino Fury Rangers with those charms.

Hexcurio: That's right. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Hexcurio: And J.D. you did great killing the Void Queen last year.

Me: That was awesome. We all did a great job back then.

William: You know, your scheme carried a hint on who Void Queen and Tarruck were.

Hexacurio: Really?

William: Amelia wished to see her parents. And you ended up bringing Tarrick and Void Queen

Maria: Yep.

Me: That turned out to be a blessing in disguise for her.

Qin: It sure did.

Me: Yep.

Maria: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway

---

Penny, Cody (Rescuers), Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS

Pete, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Nico's rescue in Paris and we battled a clone of Zombizou and Saya Sun transformed against that one

---

Pete was first

Pete (to Penny): Nico's rescue was in Paris, where he battled a clone of Zombizou. Saya Sun transformed against that one.

Penny: Yeah that one was a really crazy one! There were kissing zombies all over the place and it was really wacky!

Cody (Rescuers): (Australian Accent) That's right mate and man it was crazy too.

Viper: I'll say! Wow!

Rarity: They kissed the mascots all over and covered them in lipstick marks.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was crazy and even Rolf got kissed all over.

Gill Grunt: That was a really wonky one.

Pete: Boy I can tell! Lets do it!

Penny flicked the switches for Pete and Diamondra and she channeled diamond chakra and formed a Diamond Sword!

Penny: This is the DIAMOND SWORD OF THE DEVIL'S EYE!

Pete: Wow! That sword is beautiful!

Penny: It sure is! And so is this! DIAMOND STYLE: DIAMOND SHARD STORM!

She swung the sword and fired a shower of diamonds and the group fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Morpheus, Lalatina Ford Dustiness, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Us battling Another Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion, Big Daddy Boo, LaGrange, Six Gum Gang, Mr. T, Angel Roidmude (099), Carnotaurus, Reptilicus, Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kron, and Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus who are the embodiments of Daybreaker, Midnight Sparkle, Rockhoof, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, Star Swirl and Stygian

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin (to Morpheus): Nico, Sugarcoat's team, Panther Caruso's team, and the others did good battling Another Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion, Big Daddy Boo, LaGrange, Six Gum Gang, Mr. T, Angel Roidmude (099), Carnotaurus, Reptilicus, Radioactive Paleosaurus, Rhedosaurus, Plesiosaurus (Crater Lake Monster), Kron, and Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus. They are the embodiments of Daybreaker, Midnight Sparkle, Rockhoof, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Mage Meadowbrook, Somnambula, Star Swirl and Stygian

Morpheus: They sure did and man that was cool.

Lalatina Ford Dustiness: No kidding there and they took everyone by surprise because we were busy fighting the Kissing Zombies.

Giganta: They sure did and man that was awesome and crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that's is for sure and it was awesome to meet the embodiments of the most amazing legendary ponies ever to grace Equestria.

Cozy Glow: It sure was and also the Embodiment of Midnight Sparkle too.

Hex: All of them were amazing.

Kalin: They sure were! Lets do it!

Morpheus flicked the switches for Kalin and Sauria and channeled blue fire into his sword hilt and he got a Blue Flame Sword!

Morpheus: THE BLUE FLAME SWORD OF CCAPAC APU!

Kalin: WOW! That is awesome!

Morpheus: Yep. BLUE FLAME STYLE: GIANT OF CCAPAC APU!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a giant and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, Ghosts, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down

---

Emerald Sustrai, Robyn Hill, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E, Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - Lincoln's rescue Celine Wendova's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, and battle her evil jealous sister Emily

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE (To Emerald): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Celine Wendova's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents. He also battled her evil jealous sister Emily

Emerald Sustrai: That's right and meeting Celine's parents was awesome and her house is amazing too.

Robyn Hill: It sure is and we were amazed that she is that rich too. But her sister is one dangerously screwed up monster.

Flashwing: She has been jealous of Celine ever since day one.

Dew Gayl: Yeah that's was not a good sight to see.

Fluttershy: No kidding there and to quote you she should have been court martialed.

Private HIVE: (LAUGHS) That's is too true Cadet Fluttershy! Good call there soldier.

Fluttershy: Thank you.

Tornado Bolt: And Lincoln sent her to the Dark World Prison with a curse called the The Curse of The Monk of Dark World.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was awesome.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Private HIVE: Indeed. Permission to get the battle started?

Emerald Sustrai: Granted soldier!

Emerald flicked the switches for Private HIVE and Remnant and channeled Emerald Chakra into the hilt and it formed an Emerald Crystal sword!

Emerald Sustrai: The EMERALD SWORD OF COLOMBIA ILLUSIONS!

Private HIVE: Great sword there!

Emerald Sustrai: Thank you! Watch this! EMERALD STYLE: COLOMBIA SHOWER OF JEWELS!

She swung the sword and fired waves of jewels and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Nicole Knudson, Gwen Aensland, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak,

# Fire Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - Laney had a HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak (to Nicole): Laney had a HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE. And you'll love the video game monster I'm summoning this time

He summoned THE CRONES from The Witcher III: Wild Hunt!

Nicole: The Crones from The Witcher III: Wild Hunt! Whoa! Those were the toughest of them all in that game and I loved it! Awesome choice!

Control Freak: Thanks.

Nicole: Also yeah that was a terrible nightmare! Laney was in the shoes of famous newspaper reporter Nellie Blie from the early 20th century and she was in a nuthouse and they removed her brain and transplanted it with a psychotic monsters brain and she went on a horrible rampage!

THEY GASPED!

Control Freak: That is terrible!

Gwen Aensland: Yeah that's was horrible! And I read a lot about the famous Nellie Blie! She was widely known as the Lois Lane of the early 20th Century.

Red Tornado: That is really interesting.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and she documented the Great San Francisco Earthquake of 1906 and that was horrible!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was horrible.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding.

Control Freak: Yeah that's was awful. Lets do it!

Nicole flicked the switches for Control Freak and the World of Kameo and she channeled matrix chakra into her hilt and it formed into an awesome MATRIX SWORD!

Nicole: THE VIDEO GAME MATRIX BLADE!

Control Freak: Perfect for you!

Nicole: Yep. VIDEO GAME STYLE: VIDEO GAME BLADE SLASH!

She swung the sword and fired blades of energy and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Weiss, Winter Schnee, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - Sunny and friends revealed how they got their cutie marks which were really cool

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal (to Weiss): Sunny and her friends revealed how they got their cutie marks. It was actually really cool

Weiss: They sure did and it was so awesome hearing about them.

Winter Schnee: Turns out Sunny Starscout and her friends all have more in common with Twilight and Friends than we first previously thought. No doubt about it.

IM Weasel: That is a really amazing and awesome comparison for everyone.

Pinkie PIe: It sure is and it's amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is amazing too.

Featherweight: Yeah that's was really cool!

Sprocket: It sure is!

Abis Mal: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Weiss flicked the switches for Abis Mal and the world of Agrabah and she channeled Jewel Chakra into her hilt and got an awesome Jewel Sword!

Weiss: THE JEWEL BLADE OF AGRABAH!

Abis Mal: Awesome sword!

Weiss: So is this! JEWEL STYLE: DIAMOND STORM OF THE CAVE OF WONDERS!

She swung the sword and fired a massive blast of diamonds and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Applejack, Rodney & Andy, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - The Stories of Sunny and friends getting their cutie marks is amazing

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid (to Applejack): The Stories of Sunny and friends getting their cutie marks are amazing. You should be proud of them!

Applejack: We all are proud of them and it's really amazing.

Rodney: Yeah it sure is!

Andy: No kidding! Sunny and Friends have come a long way in their journey.

Woody Woodpecker: They sure did amazingly well too.

Apple Bloom: That is for sure there and it's amazing!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there!

Octagon: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Applejack flicked the switches for The Vreedle Brothers and Khoros and she channeled Earth Chakra into her hilt and it formed into an amazing sword of Earth.

Applejack: This is the EARTH SWORD OF HONESTY!

Octagon: WOW!

Applejack: EARTH STYLE: ROCKSLIDE OF HONESTY!

She swung the sword and fired massive boulders and the group fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Catherine Kasady Carnage, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Steelbeak, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - SHARKNADOES ARE HEADING TO THE CITY!?

---

Russ Cargill was next.

Cargill (To Girl Jordan): SHARKNADOES ARE HEADING TO THE CITY!? Can they even fucking breathe on land?!

Girl Jordan: I have no idea! But these sharks have been raining down all over the place ever since 45 minutes ago! We have been turning many sharks into shark fillets and sushi and more since then!

Catherine Kasady Carnage: These freak storms just appeared from out of nowhere and have been raining sharks all over the place like plague of locusts!

Max Gibson: This is really freaky! We've been slashing and dismembering sharks all over!

Twilight Sparkle: And it's not just storm clouds they were appearing from but Fire Storms, Lightning Storms, Atomic Energy Storms, Metal Storms, storms of the elemental forces!

Cargill: THAT IS CRAZY! I've never heard of something like this!

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah this is nuts!

Spyro: No kidding!

Cargill: Yeah this is crazy! Lets do it!

Girl Jordan flicked the switches for Cargill and the Blood Sausage Planet and channeled blood chakra into her hilt and she got a blood sword!

Girl Jordan: This is THE BLOOD SWORD OF VENGEANCE!

Cargill: WOW! Scary!

Girl Jordan: So is this! BLOOD STYLE: SLASH BLADES OF REVENGE!

She swing the sword and fired blades of blood and they fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Jackie, Sophie Krustovsky, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear -

BOY We're going to have one helluva huge seafood feast after this and some of the sharks are going to be donated to the fish market

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty (to Jackie): BOY, We're going to have one helluva huge seafood feast after this. Some of the sharks are going to be donated to the fish market

Jackie: I know! And these are going to be a lot of sharks! But the fish market is going to be happy for all this fish too.

Sophie Krustovsky: No kidding there! All this shark is going to be really piling up for us and to bring in some good money.

Donald Duck: I agree there!

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure!

King Solar: Isaribi made some money for the Fish market in the Land of the Sea and it was fun for her.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah she sure did.

Amber Morning: At least she won't have an issue with money after today.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Krusty: Boy no kidding! I hope you guys have a good meal with all this. Lets do it!

Jackie flicked the switches for Krusty and Soda planet and she channeled Explosion Chakra into her sword hilt and it formed into an awesome Explosion Sword.

Jackie: THE EXPLOSIVE BOMBSLINGER SWORD!

Krusty: That is a great sword! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Jackie: So is this! EXPLOSION STYLE: BOMB SHOWER OF

MAYHEM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of bombs and the group fired waves of light and and blasted them down in a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

---

Rainbow Dash, Ish, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Princess Cadance, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - the One responsible for the Snarknadoes is a mad scientist from Nico's past!?

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next.

Tchang Zu (to Rainbow Dash): The One responsible for the Snarknadoes is a mad scientist from Nico's past!? What's his name?!

Rainbow Dash: His name is Semyon Revoninski and he was a mad scientist that Nico brought to justice 17 years ago and he was a scientist from the Cold War in Russia that was building the ultimate weapon of mass destruction. It was to make Shark Infested Tornadoes. After the Russian Federation cut his funding he vowed terrible revenge on the world and continued his project in secret and was going to use his project to wipe out the entire human race! Nico stopped him back then and locked him up in prison for numerous counts of murder. All his research and experiments were destroyed. But 3 years ago he escaped from prison and is now back for revenge and he is going to start with Nico.

Ish: Yeah this guy is really bad news!

Noel: You thought Crocker was bad, this guy is much worse!

Scootaloo: Yeah he is a monster!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding!

Tchang Zu: Boy no kidding! I hope Nico tears him apart! Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash flicked the switches for Tchang Zu and Namek and channeled rainbow lightning chakra into the hilt and got a cool Rainbow Lightning Sword!

Rainbow Dash: This is The SWORD OF THE SEVEN COLORED THUNDERBOLTS!

Tchang Zu: Cool!

Rainbow Dash: Awesome! And this too! RAINBOW LIGHTNING STYLE: SEVEN COLORED THUNDERBOLT STRIKE!

She swung the sword and fired a massive blast of rainbow lightning and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Captain America, Sersi (Eternals) Hannah Montgomery, Gaku Hoshikawa, Terramar, Queen Serenity, Sailor Io, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Billy Gilbert and Acid Storm VS Batroc the Leaper, Cyborg Rangers, Thumbskull, Evil Stormy Weather, Yost Blob, and Nereida de Danann - Semyon Revoninski REALLY has it out for Nico and wants to kill the Entire Human Race to get revenge on him!

---

Batroc the Leaper was next

Batroc: (to Cap) Semyon Revoninski REALLY has it out for Nico. He wants to kill the Entire Human Race to get revenge on him!

Captain America: Yeah no kidding! What a horrible monster! He is really pissed about what Nico did to him!

Sersi: What he is like is much worse than Crocker times 100,000.

Hannah Montgomery: Nico is really tearing about this guy!

Princess Luna: That is for sure and I hope Nico makes sure he suffers for his crimes.

Moondust: Yeah that's is for sure!

Snowdrop: Someone like him deserves no mercy!

Gari: That is for sure!

Blackout: No kidding there!

Batroc: Indeed. Lets do it!

Captain America flicked the switches for Batroc and Dantooine and channeled Red, White and Blue chakra into his hilt and it formed into an AMERICA BLADE!

Captain America: This is the SWORD OF AMERICA PRIDE!

Batroc: Awesome!

Captain America: So is this! AMERICA STYLE: BLADES OF JUSTICE!

He swung his sword and fired red, white and blue blades and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

* * *

Cody VS Queen Bee Deadman.

* * *

Queen Bee Deadman was next.

Cody: This will be great mate!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down

* * *

Lalatina Ford Dustiness VS Jellyfish Kikkaijin

---

Jellyfish Kikkaijin was next.

Lalatina Ford Dustiness: Bring it on Jellyfish breath!

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed him down

---

Robyn Hill VS Flytrigus Phantom Flatoline

---

Flytrigus Phantom Flatoline was next.

Robyn Hill: Bring it on Flytrap head!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Gwen Aensland VS Sea Anemone Demon

---

Sea Anemone Demon was next.

Gwen Aensland: Bring it on fish face!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the demon down.

---

Winter Schnee VS Anna (V)

---

Anna (V) was next.

Winter Schnee: Bring it on!

She fired a wave of ice and blasted her down.

---

Andy & Rodney VS TTG Squirrel and Squirrel (Adventure Time)

---

TTG Squirrel and Squirrel were next.

Andy: Lets bring it on!

Rodney: YEAH!

They fired nuts and smashed them down

---

Catherine Kasady Carnage VS Maximum Carnom

---

Maximum Carnom was next.

Catherine Kasady Carnage: This is gonna be good!

She fired a wave of blood and blasted him down.

---

Sophie Krustovsky VS Dancing Water

---

Dancing Water was next.

Sophie Krustovsky: Bring it on!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

---

Ish VS Centiback

---

Centiback was next.

Ish: Lets do this! HUT HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Sersi VS Vaatu

---

Vaatu was next.

Sersi: Lets do it!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down!

---

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, Maria, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hexcurio

---

Hexcurio was next.

Hexcurio: Holy crap! Nico is really tearing that jerk apart!

Maria: Bro really has a massive score to settle with him!

May: He's got 17 years of pain to dish out on him!

Hexcurio: Boy what a nasty history! Lets do it!

Maria teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Sharknado, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on the sharks in The Sharknado and one blast from the blasters will hurt them badly.

Maria teleported back with them!

Dino Fury Rangers: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

They were ready for action!

Maria: Lets get him!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and then Hexcurio exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Hexcurio was back into his Sporix Cell form and Eli put it in a pod.

Maria: Hexcurio you have failed this city!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped!

Troy: Nico, you did a good job so far.

Tsukasa: But now, we finish this!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHINA BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned China White, Universe 666 Drej Queen Susquehanna, Klarion the Witch Boy and Hurricaune the Wolveroid, Deathstorm (DC), and Lightning (Ultimate Muscle)!

We went at Semyon and rest of the sharks and smashed and pulverized them!

Laney: Okay, I think it's high-time we put an end to this storm for good.

Suddenly, Laney's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, plants, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Laney Loud's Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Greatsword of Mother Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love from her back, and as she approached The Sharknado, she left rainbow energy, stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, plants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Laney: We've seen a lot of natural disasters before, but a tornado that also has an army of sharks as well, now that really is crazy. But, be that as it may, there is no way any of us are letting this out of control weather menace get away any longer, this ends here and now.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LANEY WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, THE ANIMALS OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, THE ANIMALS OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LANEY GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Laney was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, plants, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Sharknado: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Laney's massive Laney Loud's Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Greatsword of Mother Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, plants, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Sharknado: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT,

EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

The Sharknado sent another shark at the vortex to kill Laney, but blasts of rainbow fire, leaves, and plants were fired from the vortex, and they hit the shark and it got burned.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LANEY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LANEY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Laney grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large brown and green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, leaves, animals, rainbow fire, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow fairy, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Nature Kanji in its hands and a leaf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with green phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with leaves and animals on it, black pants with leaves, black ankle-length boots with leaves for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, leaves, animals, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy, phoenix, and angel with leaves and plants surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails now have green tips and green markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laney's massive Laney Loud's Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Greatsword of Mother Nature Jungle Fiery Justice and Jungle Plant Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laney Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Goddess of Earth, Gaia etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball

Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Laney Loud, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Joey, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Amazing and Talented Artist, Spice Demon, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Bane, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Hades Izanami, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gaia, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Nature, Animals, and Rainbow Fire"

レイニー・ラウド、ラウド家の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ジョーイの愛するガールフレンド、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、驚くべき才能のあるアーティスト、スパイス・デーモン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真実不滅の

ヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スコットランドの17世紀のラウド湖のレイニーの子孫、ベインの大敵、モラグの破壊者マクラフリンとハデス・イザナミ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ガイアの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、自然、動物、レインボー・ファイアのマスター

Laney Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Laney's Super Angel-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but before the Sharknado could react, Laney fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels which hit more incoming sharks that got hit hard and Lincoln absorbed them using his Cell Stingers on his tails.

Laney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Gaia Rainbow Firestorm Artistic Nature Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Gaia Rainbow Firestorm Artistic Nature Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, time we took down this monster storm and take care of these sharks!

Swassa, Bierk, Skartalas, Siado, and Malvadine blasted and smashed the sharks all over!

Octane, Sandstorm, Nico and Piper used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Nico and Piper's powers, Sandstorm's Sandblaster Gun and Octane's Liquid Flamethrower 100-fold

Nico Chan and Sandstorm: SAIYAN SANDBLASTER SURPRISE

Piper Willowbrook and Octane: FLAMING OCTANE BLAST!

Jeri of the Darkness Lion and Duskmon: DARK LION BLAST!

Raven of the Darkness and Roquefort: DARKNESS CHEESE BLAST!

Kimiko of the Flame and Ssserpent: FLAMING SNAKE FURY BLAST!

Irma Lair of the Water and Demyx: WATER OF CANDRAKAR BLAST!

Sabrina Mason of the Force and Dark Laser: LASER OF THE FORCE SHOT!

Bertrand of the Red Flame and Roman Goodwin: URU CRIMSON FLAME SHOT!

Ripster of the Great White and Abomination: GREAT WHITE FURY BLAST!

Troy of Megaforce and Blizzard: BLIZZARD OF THE MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Jason of Mighty Morphin and Scorcher: FLAMING TYRANNO BLAST!

Lie Ren of the Gun Storm and Gizmo: GUN STORM FURY BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Applejack, Nico, me and Eli: EARTHQUAKE FORCE MEGABLAST!

We fired a powerful megablast.

Lincoln: CHAINSAW ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW CHAINSAW!

Colette Brunel: CHAINSAW LIGHT STYLE: SHINING CHAINSAW!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CHAINSAW DARK STYLE: SHADOW CHAINSAW!

Shantae: CHAINSAW MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC CHAINSAW!

They formed numerous chainsaws!

Lincoln and his harem: CHAINSAW FINAL SMASH: CHAINSAWMANIA!

They fired a massive barrage of chainsaws!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln fired waves of water which transformed into sawblades at the remaining sharks and they slit their stomachs open and sent them flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and they fell flat on their backs. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded more sharks like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, Lincoln was literally covered in shark's blood and more tons of blood and guts were all over the place.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore them apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln forced all of the spilled shark blood to come to him and he began absorbing all of the spilled shark blood into his body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the place was literally clean and spotless except for the dead sharks all over the place. Laney holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Laney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve midnight brown and green orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: WHEW! Man, did we make a mess!

Laney: I know, right.

Lincoln: We're gonna be needing a huge bath when we get back. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Kronos.

?: Soon, every last human being shall be wiped from the face of this miserable planet.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars

and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was also infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of dark energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the dark energy blasts hit and they were absorbed and they flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Kronos, or we will force you out.

A massive imposing and gigantic muscular figure came out, and it was none other than Kronos from the manga/anime series Record of Ragnarok. Suddenly, Sebastian summoned a massive collection of disembodied demonic hands to kill him, but Kronos destroyed them easily with his titanic strength.

Selene Arcangela: You know that wasn't going to work, Sebastian.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: Even summoning disembodied demonic hands wouldn't work. Just leave this one to the professionals. (Under her breath) Amateur.

Suddenly, Elena Rōzuenjeru's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, roses, rose petals, earth, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Kronos, she left black and red energy, stars, roses, rose petals, earth, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: You've got some nerve coming here, Kronos. But, you've made a huge mistake when you came here, we're not going to let you have your way, and for that, I'm going to put you down for good and put you through something far worse than Hell!

Suddenly, Elena Rōzuenjeru was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, earth, roses, and rose petals surrounding the vortex, there are monkeys, phoenixes, angels, and Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kronos: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: You got that right, this is gonna get ugly.

Then, as the vortex faded, Elena Rōzuenjeru emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Gene-Slammer of Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel is about to be unleashed on Kronos from the manga/anime series Record of Ragnarok.

Elena Rōzuenjeru grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long rose red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, roses, rose petals, earth, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her rose red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rose red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rose red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Elena Rōzuenjeru has on a short-sleeved red shirt, sleeveless rose red open blouse, rose red skirt, rose red pants, rose red legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, roses, rose petals, earth, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel surrounded by darkness, yellow fire, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rose red gem with neon glowing rose red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Elena Rōzuenjeru felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive two sets of black and red angel wings with red tips on the large black and red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long rose red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Elena Rōzuenjeru has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large rose red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Elena Rōzuenjeru's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, roses, rose petals, earth, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elena Rōzuenjeru's Cosmic Eternal Earth Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Earth Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rose red gems and Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large white angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white angel heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large white angel heads is a large white angel head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Elena Rōzuenjeru has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Rosaria The Stately Fallen Angel's head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rose red kanji with roses in between the kanji below Rosaria The Stately Fallen Angel that said, "Elena Rōzuenjeru, Gene-Slammer of Rosaria, The Stately Fallen Angel, Loving Cousin of Yuna Kamihara and Umihana Kamihara, Expert Martial Artist and Great Gardener, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Ophanimon Falldown Mode, Despiser and Destroyer of Dark Lola, Destroyer of Kronos, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Roses, Earth, Phoenixes, Angels, and Rosaria The Stately Fallen Angel"

エレナ・ロズエンジェル、ロザリアのジーン・スラマー、堂々たる堕天使、神原優奈と神原海花の愛するいとこ、熟練の武道家で偉大な庭師、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、オファニモン フォールダウン モードの大敵、ダークローラの軽蔑者にして破壊者、クロノスの破壊者、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダー、宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして大地、薔薇、大地、鳳凰、天使、ロザリアのマスター 風格ある堕天使

Elena Rōzuenjeru has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ROSARIA THE STATELY FALLEN ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SEISMIC ROSE RED ROSE EARTH ROSARIA THE STATELY FALLEN ANGEL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEISMIC ROSE RED ROSE EARTH ROSARIA THE STATELY FALLEN ANGEL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEISMIC ROSE RED ROSE EARTH ROSARIA THE STATELY FALLEN ANGEL PHOENIX GOD

ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Elena Rōzuenjeru's Super Angel-Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kronos saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren and Elena Rōzuenjeru fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, roses, rose petals, earth, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kronos and sent him crashing onto the ground, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, Elena Rōzuenjeru's transformed, this is gonna end badly for Kronos.

Lincoln: We've seen what she's done to Lola after that little incident at our garden, but what we're going to do to Kronos will make that little incident with Lola is gonna be much much worse than that.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Seismic Rose Red Rose Earth Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Seismic Rose Red Rose Earth Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were

glowing, and he joined Elena Rōzuenjeru.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I will not allow you to run free any longer, Kronos. You will pay for everything you've done, and you will be sent straight into Oblivion for eternity.

Elena Rōzuenjeru and Lincoln went after Kronos, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Kronos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and

Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Elena Rōzuenjeru also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Elena Rōzuenjeru attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off Kronos badly.

Kronos: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Kronos went after Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru clashed with Kronos and it was really fierce and they pushed him back. Then, they fired rainbow and black and red energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at Kronos and Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru summon fallen angels to attack Kronos and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru punched him hard in the face and stomach as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back, and the stomach blow was indeed a mortal blow.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the right side of Kronos's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Kronos into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his Combat Expertise, Enhanced Charisma, Supernatural Strength, Supernatural Speed, Supernatural Durability, Supernatural Agility, Supernatural Endurance, Supernatural reflexes, Supernatural Stamina, Supernatural Senses, Biological Immortality, Invulnerability, Space Survivability, and Time Manipulation and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Kronos except for his tunic and knee-guards, and he banished Kronos to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Elena Rōzuenjeru and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Elena

Rōzuenjeru's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rose red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive two sets of black and red angel wings are permanent.

Elena Rōzuenjeru: Burn in Hell forever, you bastard. Thanks for helping me destroy Kronos for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Elena.

Suddenly, Elena Rōzuenjeru wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Elena Rōzuenjeru's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Rosaria the Stately Fallen Angel flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and earth and roses behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Elena Rōzuenjeru sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and roses and earth and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys, and you really did tons of damage on Kronos.

Lincoln: He was just as dangerous as we'd seen.

Nico: He sure was, and in the end, you did it, you and Elena Rōzuenjeru defeated him and you absorbed him, Lincoln, and you and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the person and perfect for Halloween: Relena

Sharimara.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) The Troll Queen of Colorado?! Oh man, that is so awesome and very perfect.

Me: And I remember seeing her and you guys are going to love meeting her, Relena Sharimara is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful troll dark angel and queen of a massive troll clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival clan of trolls who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular trolls, Relena was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength, along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the trolls, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first troll queen of her massive group, and she destroyed the rival clan of trolls who made a deal with Sebastian and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Relena were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Helena for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lynn and Lola showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized them and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of The Loud House, and after that, Lincoln and Relena shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yep, she's an awesome force of troll justice and hope.

Luna: Plus, there are also other Legendary Halloween Monster

Monarchs for Vampires, Mummies, Demons, Ghosts, Zombies, Goblins, Trolls, Witches, and Frankenstein.

Abis Mal: A lot of sharks are dead now.

Octagon: As Boid would say, we blew them up real good!

Cargill: We should have them for dinner.

Krusty: I should make a new product with them.

Batroc: Some should go to the fish market.

Me: That's what we're going to do. Man we're a mess.

Nico: Just one last thing to do.

Nico then unsheathed his sword and stomped on Semyon.

Nico: You don't deserve to live for one more second!

Nico then channeled black gates energy into the sword and then stabbed him right in his heart and then banished him to the black gates!

Me: There!

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Applejack: (To the viewers) This was a really amazing one.

Nico: Yes it was.

We gathered up all the sharks and carcasses and took them to the fish market after cleaning them up and we got a lot of good money. Then we went back home and made a great meal. Later we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep after a nice shower.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Sharknado was a freaky one. All those movies were freaky. I added the mad scientist to make it sound more interesting.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sunny Flare, Universe 666 Midnight Sunny Flare, Sapphire Sunny Flare, Tsunade and Kurotsuchi As well as Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez and we're going to battle the ghost of sleep Nocturne who is back for revenge and we're going to battle him as he made a dragon go to sleep and is poisoning the skies of Equestria with smoke. We're going to send that ghost to the M.O.E. Dahlia Dragon is going to transform against Nocturne. Also we're going to battle Another Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez who are the Embodiments of the Alchemy Dopant and Opaline Arcana. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wire Sponge. And her name is Winona Sponge. No relation to SpongeBob Squarepants.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Reggie Kenzaki, Embodiment of Blade King, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Metal Beak who's come back in search of vengeance against us for destroying him years ago.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Connie Jackelstein's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents and her sister, Emily: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Connie for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Connie, but Connie foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT! And we're going to meet Relena Sharimara, Troll Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful troll dark angel and queen of a massive troll clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival clan of trolls who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular trolls, Relena was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength, along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the trolls, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first troll queen of her massive group, and she destroyed the rival clan of trolls who made a deal with Sebastian and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Relena were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Helena for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lynn and Lola showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized them and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of The Loud House, and after that, Lincoln and Relena shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

The next chapter is gonna be for Gods of Egypt and we're going to battle the evil God of Chaos, Set himself.

See you next time.

# TLPS VS SET

This chapter is based on the movie Gods of Egypt

---

At Fluttershy's cottage, Fluttershy was feeding her animal friends. She was feeding the birds and otters and checking on Angel Bunny who was eating a carrot.

Fluttershy: [spits] Not too fast now, Angel Bunny. You don't wanna get a tummy ache. [chuckles] You really should eat more than that, don't you think? It's not play time yet. (Angel was running) I know you want to run, but… just three more bites. Two more bites? One more bite? Pretty please? [sighs]

Angel: [coughs]

Fluttershy: Oh, goodness. Are you okay?

Angel: [coughs]

Fluttershy: Are you coughing because there's a carrot stuck in your throat?

Angel: [coughs]

Fluttershy: Because you need some water?

Angel: [coughs loudly]

SHE SAW A REALLY SCARY BLACK CLOUD OF SMOKE COMING FROM A MOUNTAIN! UH OH! THAT CAN'T BE GOOD!

Fluttershy: [gasp] Because of that giant cloud of scary black smoke? I'll take that as a… yes.

She went to get help.

[ponies conversing in the background]

Fluttershy went to get help.

Fluttershy: Help. Help! Please? Help? There's- there's a horrible cloud of smoke. It's headed this way and- [shrieks]

Rainbow Dash: Don't be such a scaredy-pony. It's just me, future Equestria ball-bouncing record holder. Three forty six, three forty seven…

Pinkie Pie: This calls for a celebration!

Fluttershy: Oh, no, Pinkie Pie, this is no time for celebration. This is a time for panic, for-

Pinkie Pie: Ooo! I'm going to need balloons! One for every pony in Ponyville!

Fluttershy: There's- there's smoke. And- and where there's smoke, there's fire. And-

Pinkie Pie: Let's see, that's one, two, three, four…

Rainbow Dash: Three hundred fifty four…

Pinkie Pie: Five, six…

Rainbow Dash: Three hundred fifty five, no, wait…

Pinkie Pie: Seven.

Rainbow Dash: Pinkie Pie! Now I have to start over.

Fluttershy: We're all going to have to start over, in a new village. 'Cause ours is gonna be-

Pinkie Pie: Hey, Rainbow Dash, wait up!

Fluttershy: Oh, please, this is an emergency. I-I need everypony to-

Twilight Sparkle: Listen up! Smoke is spreading over all of Equestria.

Ponies: What? Oh no! That's awful!

Fluttershy: That's what I've been trying to-

Twilight Sparkle: But don't worry, I've just received a letter from Princess Celestia informing me that it is not coming from a fire.

Fluttershy: Oh, thank goodness.

Twilight Sparkle: It's coming from a dragon.

Ponies: [gasp]

Fluttershy: A… d-dragon?

Twilight Sparkle: I'm gonna call the team in to help us.

Later at the estate was us and we were having breakfast and watching TV.

Then the purple alert alarm came on.

Me: Uh oh! The Purple Alert Alarm! Twilight needs us!

Nico: We better get over there! RESCUE TEAM LETS MOVE OUT!

At Twilight's Castle was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Sunny Flare, Universe 666 Midnight Sunny Flare, Sapphire Sunny Flare, Tsunade and Kurotsuchi As well as Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez and we were there to Help Twilight.

Me: So a dragon is spewing smoke. That's not good.

Applejack: What in the name of all things cinnamon swirled is a full-grown dragon doing here in Equestria?

Twilight Sparkle: Sleeping.

Applejack, Rainbow Dash, Rarity, Fluttershy, and Pinkie Pie: Huh?

Twilight Sparkle: According to Princess Celestia, he's taking a nap. His snoring is what's causing all this smoke.

Pinkie Pie: He should really see a doctor. That doesn't sound healthy at all.

Me: No it's not. And Dragons from what I remember can sleep for a very long time.

Rainbow Dash: That's true.

Rarity: Well, at least he's not snoring fire. What are we meant to do about it?

Rainbow Dash: I'll tell you what we're meant to do: give him the boot! Take that. (Kicks a statue) And that!

[crash]

She crashed into a wall.

Twilight Sparkle: We need to encourage him to take a nap somewhere else.

Me: Easier said than done. When dragons get woken up from their naps they get really cranky.

Twilight Sparkle: Maybe so but Princess Celestia has given us this mission, and we must not fail. If we do, Equestria will be covered in smoke for the next one hundred years.

Fluttershy: [gasp]

Rarity: Hmph. Talk about getting your beauty sleep.

Lola: No kidding!

Me: Nobody wants to see that happen.

Twilight Sparkle: All right everypony, I need you to gather supplies quickly. We've got a long journey ahead of us. Let's meet back here in less than an hour.

Me: Roger that!

Rainbow Dash: Okay, everyone, you heard her. The fate of Equestria is in our hooves. Do we have what it takes?

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: You can count on us!

Applejack, Pinkie Pie, and Rarity: [affirmations]

Fluttershy: Um, actually…

Lincoln: (Comforts Fluttershy) It'll be all right Flutters.

Nico: Sunny Flare, I want to thank you, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and your teams for coming

Sunny Flare: It's no problem Nico. It'll be so fun and cool.

Xenia: It sure will.

Twilight Sparkle: All right everyone, listen up. I'm mapping out the fastest route, but we've all got to keep a good pace if we expect to make it up the mountain by nightfall.

Fluttershy: M-m-mountain?

Twilight Sparkle: The dragon is in that cave at the very top.

I looked through my binoculars and saw smoke coming out of a cave on top of it.

Me: I see it. Boy this reminds me of the time we had to deal with a dragon that had REALLY NASTY gas.

Varie: That was during our time as the Brave 12.

Xenia: Wow.

Applejack: Looks pretty cold up there.

Rainbow Dash: You bet it is. The higher you go, the chillier it gets.

Rarity: Good thing I brought my scarf.

Pinkie Pie: Ooo! Pretty!

Rainbow Dash: [sarcastically] Heh, oh yeah. That'll keep you nice and cozy.

Me: We've been on Cold Mountains many times before and it was

awesome.

Nico: Midnight Sunny, what do you like to do in your free time?

Midnight Sunny Flare: I help train people at the Olympics training yards and get them into shape.

Me: That's a cool job.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Who do you train?

Midnight Sunny: Everyone. They are learning really fast.

Xenia: Cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: (BURPS) Man that was a really awesome fish buffet we had.

Camie: (BURPS) Yeah I'm still full.

Nico: But seeing all those sharks rain down!? That was nuts! But at least I'm rid of Semyon forever.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: It'll be okay Flutters. I'll be here with you.

Sunset Shimmer: Lincoln you are so kind to her.

Twilight Sparkle: Lets move out!

We were off to the mountain!

We arrived and then…

[dragon snore]

LOUD DRAGON SNORE!

Fluttershy: [gasp]

Me: SWEET FUCKSACKS! WHAT THE FUCK WAS THAT!?

Rainbow Dash: Whoa. What was that?

Twilight Sparkle: That is what it sounds like when a dragon snores.

Me: Geez and I thought my dad snores that loudly!

Fluttershy: It- it's so… high!

Rainbow Dash: Well, it is a mountain. I'm going to fly up there and check it out!

She was about to fly up when Applejack grabbed her tail.

Rainbow Dash: Wah!

Applejack: Hold on, now. I think we should all go up together. Safety in numbers and all.

Rainbow Dash: Oh, all right.

May: Honey, I realize that you and Semyon had bad history. But when we had to deal with Crocker, J.D. let us help him.

Nico: You're right. Sorry about that guys.

Me: It might have been a personal vendetta for Nico but it was still our fight too.

Nico: Indeed.

Rarity: I hear the only thing that sparkles more than a dragon's scales are the jewels they use to build their nests. Ooo, if I play my cards right, I might be able to convince him to part with a few!

Pinkie Pie: [imitating a dragon] Welcome to my cave, Rarity. Care for a diamond? [roar]

We laughed!

[laughter]

Twilight Sparkle: Girls! This is no laughing matter!

Me: Oh come on Twilight, Pinkie is just being silly.

Izzy Moonbow: Yeah she is like me after all.

Twilight Sparkle: True. Fluttershy, you're the expert on wild creatures. What do you think the dragon will be like? Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: I don't know.

LOUD DRAGON SNORING!

Fluttershy hugged Lincoln in fright!

Lincoln: It's okay Flutters.

Me: SWEET CHEESE WHEELS ON RYE BREAD! He really needs to see a doctor about that.

Maria: You know Horsea got eaten by a shark right?

Me: Yeah but she blasted her way out of it.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Nico: Horsea, I hope you're not traumatized.

Horsea: Nah. I'm okay.

Qin: Good.

Nico: That's a relief.

Camie: Good.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that Nocturne the Ghost of Sleep has returned and he's here in Equestria.

We gasped.

Me: Nocturne has returned?!

Nico: Oh man, it's been years since we took down Nocturne!

Laney: It sure has, but we're more than ready for Nocturne now.

Lincoln: You bet, we've evolved a lot since the last time we fought him, and we'll be sending him to The Masters of Evil.

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, and we're ready for Nocturne once again.

Me: Without a doubt.

Luan heard a Pokemon cry.

Luan: Hey look!

We saw a Mr. Mime!

Me: A Mr. Mime! Wow!

Nico: Awesome!

Mr. Mime: And I hurt my hand too.

Me: Oh you poor thing.

Luan: No need to lose your Hand over that! (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously we'll heal you up.

We got to healing him.

Mr. Mime: Thank you.

Nico: Want to come with us?

Mr. Mime: Sure.

Nico: You're perfect for Luan.

Mr. Mime: Thanks.

Nico: You're welcome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more

stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Nocturne) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Nocturne, he's 20 yards away, and he's already causing havoc.

Nico: That just saved us the trouble. Let's get him!

Lincoln: We're ready for Round 2 against Nocturne. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Nocturne.

We arrived at the lair of the dragon!

Twilight Sparkle: We're here.

Fluttershy was shaking like a leaf.

We were pushing her.

Twilight Sparkle: Come on! [grunt] We have to do this! [grunt] Now! Every [grunts] second longer that dragon [grunts] sleeps is another [grunts] acre of Equestria that is covered in [grunts] smoke. Ooh!

Pinkie Pie: [laugh]

Fluttershy: I- I- I can't go in the cave.

Ponies: Ugh. [crash]

Me: How come?

Rainbow Dash: Oh, great. She's scared of caves now, too.

Fluttershy: I'm not scared of caves, I'm scared of [mumble].

Me: Huh?

Applejack: What's that, sugarcube?

Fluttershy: I'm scared of [mumble].

Twilight Sparkle: What?

Fluttershy: I'm scared of dragons!

LOUD DRAGON SNORING!

Fluttershy: [squeal]

[coughing]

We were coughing!

Me: Oh bad breath!

Twilight Sparkle: But Fluttershy. You have a wonderful talent dealing with all kinds of animals.

Fluttershy: Yes, because they're not dragons.

Rainbow Dash: Oh come on! We've seen you walk right up to a horrible manticore like it was nothing.

Fluttershy: Yes, because he wasn't a dragon.

Pinkie Pie: Spike is a dragon. You're not scared of him.

Xenia: Yeah.

Fluttershy: Yes, because he's not a huge, gigantic, terrifying, enormous, teeth-gnashing, sharp-scale having, horn-wearing, smoke-snoring, could eat a pony in one bite, totally all grown-up dragon!

LOUD DRAGON SNORING!

Fluttershy: [whimper]

Nico: But Fluttershy you ride our dragons all the time and you're not scared of them.

Lola: Yeah.

Fluttershy: That's because we have friendly dragons. This is a scary dragon.

Lincoln: But you're with us Fluttershy. We can help you.

Danny's ghost sense went off.

Me: Uh oh!

We saw NOCTURNE!

Me: There he is.

Me: Let's get him. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS!

I transformed into Wolf Moon! 🌙!

Lincoln: And I've got a surprise in store. I'M GOING GHOST!

Lincoln transformed into Lincoln Phantom.

Nico: Alright!

We then saw Sleepwalkers appear.

Danny Phantom: Sleepwalkers!

Just then, we saw Sleepwalkers heading for us. Lincoln blasted them and he absorbed their energy and they faded away.

Eli: What the?!

Me: It looks like your ghost powers have also evolved as well, Lincoln. Any ghost you hit with any of your ghost energy attacks and you wind up absorbing their energy and they fade away.

Lincoln: Awesome!

Nico: Ghost energy absorption attacks, that really is awesome. Now, let's find Nocturne.

Lincoln's Ghost Sense went off.

Lincoln: We don't have to look far, Nico. Here he comes.

Suddenly, we saw Nocturne heading right for us, and Lincoln created a massive indestructible Ectoranium-infused diamond barrier with green ghost fire and absorption energy surrounding it that protected all of us and Nocturne fired blasts of ghost energy at the barrier, but the ghost energy was absorbed and it flowed into all of us and it made us even stronger than ever.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: That was really awesome, Lincoln! Nice going.

Nocturne: So, you've learned some new tricks. But, it won't save you from me.

Qin: That arrogance of yours is about to be your downfall.

Lincoln: We defeated you once, Nocturne, we'll do so again.

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with green ghost fire surrounding it, and it hit Nocturne and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront Nocturne. Suddenly, we saw energy flowing from the dragon and into Nocturne and he'd suddenly grown stronger.

Eli: Hey, he's growing stronger.

Nico: The sleep energy produced by those affected by Nocturne's power winds up flowing into him and it causes him to grow stronger than ever.

Lincoln: In other words, that's basically parasitism of the dream kind.

Lincoln fired a green energy blast that destroyed the helmet on the dragon and cut off Nocturne's power supply.

Dahlia Dragon: Nice shot, and now, you've lost your source of power, which means you're not going to get out of this unscathed.

Qin: So he's Nocturne!

Me: Yep the Ghost of Sleep.

Natilee: I really must thank you Nocturne. If you hadn't put everyone into their sleep we wouldn't have been able to help them out in their dreams. Which were awesome by the way.

Nocturne: Shh. The dragon's sleeping. You don't want to wake him up, do you? Because if he joins in, he'll flatten you easily.

Me: And how do you expect him to do that? He's got one of your helmets on his head, dragon sized.

We saw a BIG RED DRAGON INSIDE THE CAVE and he was really out cold like a light and was sleeping on a pile of gold coins and jewels and he had a huge helmet on his head.

Nocturne: Good point.

Qin: That's a big helmet.

Nocturne: Do you know how hard it was to make a helmet that big?

Nico: I can only speculate.

Me: Same here.

Mr. Mime charged at him and fired a Psybeam blast at Nocturne and it hit him and blasted him down.

Nico: Danny, Lincoln get into the dragon and get that helmet off him! We'll hold him off!

Lincoln and Danny: Right!

They went intangible and flew into the dragon!

Nico: What IS he dreaming right now?

Nocturne:… Phantom and Lincoln are about to find out the hard way.

In the Dragon's dream Danny Phantom and Lincoln saw the Dragon being an awesome emperor of the dragons of Equestria.

Danny Phantom: Wow! The dragon sure knows out to lead his people!

Lincoln: He sure does.

Danny Phantom: Too bad it's only a dream.

They fired ecto rays and blasted the dragon and then he roared and then the helmet shattered and the dragon woke up!

Danny and Lincoln came back!

Razer: What happened?

Nico: You were put to sleep by him!

He pointed to Nocturne!

Danny: Sorry to foil your plans. Again!

Nocturne: And in the process, you pretty much destroyed the only thing keeping a giant dragon from killing us!

Me: He's only going to be after you Nocturne!

The dragon roared and fired a massive blast of fire from his mouth and it hit him and burned him all over!

Razer: Thank you guys for saving me from that ghost.

Me: We'll take care of him for you!

Lola: Yeah! Lets get him!

Penny got out the Diamond Sword of the Devil's Eye!

Penny: Taste diamonds! DIAMOND STYLE: DIAMOND SHARD FURY BARRAGE!

She swung the sword and fired NUMEROUS DIAMONDS at Nocturne and slashed him all over.

Me: The dreams you showed us have been amazing Nocturne! You showed me Danny and Sam dating and they fought the Fright Knight!

POW WHAM SMASH BLAM!

He was knocked down!

Me: And we saw Tucker filthy rich and what was a big insult was Danny being the janitor!

Tucker: Yeah that was not a smart move in my dream!

Nocturne: Hey it was YOUR dream!

Me: But it was still HURTFUL of Danny's pride!

Nico: YEAH! What kind of person makes them a janitor in their dreams.

Me: Even though it wasn't real it still hurt his feelings somewhat.

Eli: Uh excuse me guys but we have a battle to finish.

Danny: Oh right.

Morpheus got out the Blue Flame Sword of Ccapac Apu.

Morpheus: Take this! BLUE FLAME STYLE: CCAPAC APU FLAME STORM!

He fired a massive blast of blue fire and blasted Nocturne all over.

Me: Also Sam was having the same dream as Danny was.

Xenia: Wow.

Me: Yep and Jazz was an Yale University Professor which was cool.

Nico: Neat. Wait till you hear the story about the Loud kids.

Emerald Sustrai got out the Emerald Sword of Colombia Illusions.

Emerald Sustrai: This will make you green with envy! EMERALD STYLE: COLOMBIA EMERALD BOMB STORM!

She swung the sword and fired Colombian Emerald Bombs and they smashed hiim and exploded!

Natilee: You should have seen Lori's dream. It was awesome.

FLASHBACK 1: CHAPTER 452

LORI LOUD

Lori's dream was being in a beautiful mountainous park and she was having a picnic with Bobby while their septuplet kids Roxy, Lydia, Roman, Linda, Lexi, Rhonda and Libby were having fun looking at the clouds and fishing in the creek.

Danny: Wow. Lori and Bobby are having a great dream.

Sam: Lori and Bobby's kids are so adorable.

Natilee: They sure are and this is a beautiful dream. Too bad it's not real. But I can make that happen.

Natilee snaps her fingers and the dream cloud poofed.

Lori woke up and the helmet shattered. Then she got an unexpected surprise. Her seven kids came.

Roxy: Mom!

Lydia: We love you mom!

Lori: (Gasps in excitement) MY CHILDREN! MY DREAM CAME TRUE!

Natilee: I made it come true for you Lori. I also have the power to make dreams become a reality. Me, Danny and Sam went into your dream to wake you up from Nocturne and we saw how you and Bobby were so happy. So I decided to make your dream come true.

Lori: Natilee you literally have no idea how happy I am. Thank you so much!

Natilee and Lori hugged.

Natilee: You are so welcome Lori.

Linda: Lets help you take down Nocturne mommy!

Lori's kids: Yeah!

Rhonda: Nobody makes fun of Lori's dreams and lives to literally tell about it!

Danny: They are like you in every way Lori.

Lori had tears in her eyes.

Lori: I'm literally so proud of my children. Lets go free the others first!

Danny: You got it!

FLASHBACK 1 ends

Nico: That was so awesome!

Camie: It sure was! I didn't know that Natilee can do that?

Natilee: It's true but it's awesome.

Nico: You should have seen Leni's dream.

Leni: It was totes amazing.

FLASHBACK 2

In Leni's dream they saw that she was an extremely wealthy and very highly successful fashion designer of a very high caliber. She invented awesome clothes that took the lines of fashion by storm.

Natilee: Wow. Leni's an awesome fashion designer.

Sam M: Her clothes are amazing and unique. I hate the colors but they are cool.

Danny: They are amazing.

Natilee: Yeah but she has to wake up.

She snapped her fingers and Leni woke up and screamed and the helmet shattered. They left her body.

Natilee: Are you okay Leni?

Leni: Yeah I think so.

Lori: Leni you were under the control of a dream ghost.

Leni: A ghost!? (Screams)

She hides under the covers in fear! Roxy came and comforted her.

Roxy: It's okay Aunt Leni.

Natilee: These are Lori's kids. We went into her dream and I made it real.

Leni: Oh Lori they are so adorable. They totes have your eyes.

Lori: They are literally my little angels. Me and Bobby are gonna be excited.

Danny: I'm so happy for you Lori.

FLASHBACK 2 ENDS

Camie: Leni does have what it takes to be an awesome fashion designer.

Me: No doubt about that.

Natilee: Look at Luna's

FLASHBACK 3

LUNA LOUD

In Luna's dream they saw that she was an awesome Rock Concert Star. She was the lead singer of her own band group called The Swagger Angels. There were thousands upon thousands of Screaming fans in a huge planetwide stadium and the band was the ultimate biggest successful rock sensation since The Beatles and The Rolling Stones.

Danny: Whoa! Luna's got an awesome band!

Natilee: She's amazing! She definitely has what it takes.

Sam M: I know Luna's songs. They are amazing.

Natilee: It is really fun but we have a crisis on our hands.

She snapped her fingers and the dream went away.

Luna woke up and her helmet shattered and they left her.

Natilee: Sorry to wake you Luna but we have a major problem.

Luna: What happened dudes?

Natilee explained everything. Coincidentally when they went into Sam S.L. they found out that she was having the same dream as Luna was. She woke up and her helmet shattered. After explaining everything they went to Luan's room.

FLASHBACK 3 ENDS

Nico: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Luan: My dream was funny!

FLASHBACK 4

LUAN LOUD

In Luan's dream they saw that Luan and Eddy are world-famous comedians and they are right on par with the legendary Bob Hope. They also have become philanthropists and do all kinds of charity works.

Natilee: Luan and Eddy are great comedians like Bob Hope.

Danny: Bob Hope was hilarious.

Sam M.: He sure was.

Dream Luan: 'When I was born, the doctor said to my mother:

'Congratulations. You have an eight-pound ham"

They laughed.

Natilee: (Laughs) That was a good one!

Danny: (Laughs) That was funny.

Dream Eddy: A bank is a place that will lend you money if you can prove that you don't need it.

They laugh some more.

Natilee: (Laughs) That was awesome!

Sam M.: That was funny.

Natilee: That's enough jokes for now.

She snapped her fingers and the dream vanished and Luan and Eddy woke up. Their helmets shattered. They left Luan's body.

Natilee: Sorry Luan. But we have a crisis here.

Natilee explained what was going on and Luan was mad. Eddy too.

Luan: Nocturne will pay for this! We will give him a nightmare no-one can ever Dream of. (Laughs to Rimshot) Get it? But seriously he is gonna pay!

Natilee: Darn tootin! That was a good one.

FLASHBACK 4 ENDS

Nico: That was funny!

Eli: Yep.

Lynn Loud: My dream was cool too.

FLASHBACK 5

LYNN LOUD JR.

In Lynn's dream they saw that Lynn is world-famous olympic athlete and she is a powerful force to be reckoned with in the world of sports. She also has a bunch of endorsements for a lot of cereal products and everyday stuff. She has more gold medals in all events in the Olympics and she has more gold medals than world-famous olympic legend Michael Phelps. She also has trophies in every single sport in the world.

Natilee: Wow! This is a lot of sport trophies!

Danny: Whoa! Lynn does loves Sports, but this is amazing!

Sam M.: I hate sports but this is awesome.

Natilee: It sure is. Anna told me that she wants to become an Olympic athlete and master every sport you can think of.

Danny: I believe it.

Sam M.: Me too.

Natilee: But we have a problem.

She snapped her fingers and the dream vanished. She woke up and her helmet broke. They left her body.

Lynn: Whoa. What a dream.

Danny: We have a major problem Lynn.

Natilee explained the situation to her and she was shocked.

Lynn: (Enraged) I'm gonna find this Nocturne guy and pulverize him into dust!

Natilee: Save seconds for us Lynn. We have to wake everyone else up first.

FLASHBACK 5 ENDS

Nico: That is awesome!

Lynn: Yeah it was!

Nicole got out the Video Game Matrix Blade.

Nicole: MATRIX STYLE: MATRIX GAME BLADE SMASH!

She fired blades of energy and blasted Nocturne all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Lucy Loud: My dream was fun.

FLASHBACK 6

LUCY LOUD

In Lucy's Dream they saw that Lucy, Shannon and Haiku were dreaming about Vampires of Melancholia and she, Haiku, Shannon, Edwin, Griselda and Tristan were fighting werewolves. They were near a castle that looks like a true fortress from Hell in a malevolent forest and it was crawling with bats, crows, ghosts and black cats.

Natilee: I had a feeling they were dreaming about Vampires of Melancholia.

Danny: She really likes it dark.

Sam M: No kidding. She loves it dark just as much as I do.

Natilee: She and my sister Brittney have so much in common. But Lucy was born into darkness where my sister was adopted into it.

Danny: That's true.

Natilee: Sorry Lucy but there are darker times now.

She snapped her fingers and Lucy, Shannon and Haiku woke up and their helmets shattered. They left Lucy's body.

Lucy: What happened? Were you guys in my dream?

Natilee: Sorry about that Lucy but we have big problems.

Natilee explained everything.

Lucy: Gasp!

Haiku: So this Nocturne ghost messed with our dreams. Not good.

Shannon: No it isn't. We have to stop him.

Natilee: And we will. But first we have to wake everyone up.

FLASHBACK 6 ENDS

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Yeah!

Laney: My dream was awesome.

FLASHBACK 7

In Laney's dream they saw that she was a very skilled, highly educated and prominent Forensic Psychologist and she documented and probed the minds of some of the most dangerous and most evil criminals in the history of the world and has found out that they have numerous causes that cause them to become the way they are and were. She is in a jail cell documenting notorious serial killer and rapist Joseph James DeAngelo A.K.A. the Golden State Killer who was captured in 2018 earlier. She found out that he is evil to the core and is at level 22 on the scale of evil.

Natilee: Whoa. She's a powerful forensic psychologist.

Danny: That's a powerful job in law enforcement.

Sam M: She does have what it takes to become that. I know that man. That's Joseph James DeAngelo the Golden State Killer. He was all over the news.

Natilee: I know. He's a police officer and it was hard to imagine that we were looking at him this whole time but they never suspected it.

Danny: Yeah. Laney is doing a great job here. She has what it takes to become a great forensic psychologist.

Natilee: She sure does.

Natilee snapped her fingers and the dream vanished.

Laney woke up and the helmet shattered. They exit her body.

Laney: Whoa. What a dream.

Natilee: Your dream was awesome Laney. But we have a big problem.

Natilee explained everything. Laney was shocked.

Laney: So a ghost named Nocturne is using our dreams to make himself all-powerful?

Danny: Yeah. I faced him before and stopped this plan.

Laney: We have to stop him!

Natilee: And we will but we have to wake up everyone else.

FLASHBACK 7 ENDS

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Lana: (YAWNS) My dream back then was cool.

FLASHBACK 8

LANA LOUD

In Lana's dream they saw that Lana is now the owner and operator of an awesome auto mechanic repair shop that is widely known throughout the world and she is also the owner of an awesome Animal Clinic and Care Building. Lana and Skippy are in business together and they are great together.

Danny: Whoa! Lana is the owner of a repair shop?

Sam M: And a vet clinic.

Natilee: Yeah. Lana wants to become an awesome handyman and repairman and an animal vet and conservationist when she grows up.

Sam M: She has a great set of dreams. One time I tried to save frogs from being dissected at our school.

Danny: I remember that.

Natilee: We'll talk about that later.

She snapped her fingers and the dream vanished. The helmet shattered and Lana woke up and they left her body.

Lana's animal friends hugged her.

Lana: What happened?

Natilee: You were under the control of the evil ghost of sleep Nocturne.

Natilee explained everything and Lana was shocked and that shock turned to rage. Lana was gonna make sure that Nocturne pays for this.

FLASHBACK 8 ENDS

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: And here's mine.

FLASHBACK 9

In Lola's dream they saw that she is a Queen and Winston is a King and they have a breathtaking medieval castle that was much more beautiful than any castle we saw in Europe and they have a magnificent kingdom at the very pinnacle of prosperity and her family are their servants and royal subjects.

Natilee: Wow! What a castle!

Danny: Lola and Winston sure know how to rule a great castle.

Sam M: Excuse me while I go barf.

Natilee: Lola always imagines herself as a princess and Winston is her love interest.

Danny: Who's that there?

He pointed to someone and they saw Lindsey Sweetwater dressed as a village slave and she has tattered clothes, no shoes and is filthy.

Natilee: That's Lindsey Sweetwater. In the pageant world, she's Lola's Archrival and she always came in second place in the pageants.

Sam M: Poor girl.

Natilee: To Lola she deserves it. I like this castle and it's perfect for her.

Natilee made the castle real with a snap of her fingers and Lola woke up and the helmet shattered. They left her body.

Lola: Wow! What a dream!

Lola woke up and she was in a castle for real.

Lola went up to the window and saw that she was in a castle tower and it was breathtaking.

Natilee: I made your castle in your dream real Lola. But we have big problems.

Natilee explained what happened and Lola was both Shocked and Outraged at the same time.

Lola: I will end Nocturne for messing with my dreams! But thanks for making my castle real Natilee.

Natilee: You're welcome Lola. Lets go!

FLASHBACK 9 ENDS

Nico: Amazing!

Lila Loud: Now here's my dream.

FLASHBACK 10

In Lila's Dream they saw that Lila was fighting the evil demon king Chernabog from Fantasia's A Night On Bald Mountain.

(A NIGHT ON BALD MOUNTAIN BY MODEST MUSSORGSKY PLAYS)

Natilee: I know this song. It's A Night On Bald Mountain by Russian composer Modest Mussorgsky.

Sam M: That's one of my favorite songs.

Danny: This is a creepy song.

Natilee: It is.

They saw Lila fly up to the top of the mountain and saw her fight the ruthless and evil Chernabog who is Walt Disney's Version of the Devil. He was commanding a huge army of Spirits of the Damned and he had mist around him that was pure evil.

Lila fired fire blasts and ice blasts at him and the spirits and she had a sword of righteousness and holy light that became her weapon used to destroy them.

Danny: Wow! Look at her go!

Sam M: She's a great demon slayer.

Natilee: She sure is. But we have a crisis here.

Natilee snapped her fingers and the dream vanished. Lila woke up and the helmet shattered. They exited her body.

Natilee: Sorry to wake you Lila but we have a big problem here.

Natilee explained everything and Lila was shocked. She got dressed and got ready for the fight with Nocturne.

FLASHBACK 10 ENDS

Camie: Awesome Dream!

Lisa Loud: Here is my dream.

FLASHBACK 11

LISA LOUD

In Lisa's dream they were in the infinitely vast reaches of space and they saw that she and Dexter are now completely one with the universe and have unlocked all the secrets of the entire Universe's incredible power.

Natilee: Whoa! Lisa and Dexter are one with the entirety of the Universe!

Danny: That is a very powerful dream.

Sam M: It sure is.

Natilee: Sorry Lisa but we have a huge problem.

She snapped her fingers and the dream vanished and Lisa and Dexter woke up and screamed and their helmets shattered and they left Lisa's body.

Lisa: What in the name of Schrödinger's cat happened?

Dexter: We were both in our dreams and something broke them.

Natilee: That would be me and I'm sorry but we have a huge problem.

Natilee explained what's happening.

Lisa: That villainous ectoplasmic monster will pay for this!

Dexter: He sure will!

Natalee: We have to get Lily first and then wake everyone else up.

Dexter: Right!

FLASHBACK 11 ENDS

Laney: Wow! Being one with the universe! That is cool!

Xenia: It sure was.

Lila: And here's mine.

FLASHBACK 12

LILY LOUD

In Lily's dream they were underwater in the ocean and they saw Lily and 7 mermaids fighting an evil sea dragon.

Natilee: Wow! Lily is a warrior for the Mermaid world!

Danny and Sam couldn't breathe underwater.

Natilee: Uh-oh!

Natilee formed bubbles around their heads.

Natilee: Sorry Danny and Sam. In the dream world you never know what could happen.

Danny: Yeah I kinda figured that.

Sam M: Same here. But this is wicked.

Danny: It sure is. Lily is quite the fighter.

Natilee: She sure is. But we have to stop for now.

Natilee snapped her fingers and the dream vanished. She woke up and the helmet she had shattered. They exited her body.

Lily: What happened?

Natilee: We can explain.

FLASHBACK 12 ENDS

Nico: Boy girls all your dreams were awesome!

Weiss got out the Jewel Blade of Agrabah!

Weiss: Taste this! DESERT JEWEL STYLE: JEWEL BLADES OF FURY!

She swung the sword and fired blades of jewels and blasted Nocturne all over.

Applejack got out the Earth Sword of Honesty!

Applejack: EARTH STYLE: ROCK STORM OF HONESTY!

She swung her sword and fired a massive shower of rocks and blasted Nocturne all over!

Girl Jordan got out the Blood Sword of Vengeance!

Girl Jordan: BLOOD IS THICKER THAN WATER! BLOOD STYLE: VENGEANCE FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and blood and blasted Nocturne all over.

Jackie got out the Explosive Bombslinger Sword.

Jackie: Take this! EXPLOSION STYLE: BOMB SHOWER BURST!

She fired a massive barrage of bombs and they hit Nocturne and exploded all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash got out the Sword of the Seven Colored Thunderbolts.

Rainbow Dash: SEVEN COLORS STYLE: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

She swung the sword and fired rainbow lightning bolts and blasted Nocturne all over.

Captain America got out the Sword of America Pride.

Captain America: AMERICA STYLE: SWORD OF JUSTICE BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired waves of red, white and blue energy and smashed him all over.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded Nocturne!

Horsea: Yeah!

Suddenly, Dahlia Dragon's green eyes turned neon green, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, poison, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Zombizou clone, she left green energy, stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, poison, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dahlia Dragon: There's no way I can forgive you for any of your crimes, Nocturne. You've caused more than enough trouble to innocent people for the last time, and now, I'm going to take you down for good.

Suddenly, Dahlia Dragon was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, and poison surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nocturne: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: Now, Nocturne's about to face his worst nightmares.

Then, as the vortex faded, Dahlia Dragon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dahlia Dragon grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve emerald green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long emerald green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, poison, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dragon with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Ice, Water, Earth, Light, Dark, Acid, Poison, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Ice, Water, Earth, Light, Dark, Acid, Poison, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Dahlia Dragon has on an green sleeveless shirt, green sleeveless vest, green skirt with the Dragon Dopant symbol on it, green pants, green legwarmers, green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, poison, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Dragon Dopant surrounded by stars and dragons and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dahlia Dragon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green dragon wings with green tips grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long emerald green wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Dahlia Dragon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Dahlia Dragon's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, poison, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dahlia Dragon's Cosmic Eternal Elemental Storm Dragon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Elemental Storm Dragon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the Dragon Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Dahlia Dragon has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, and poison in between the kanji below the Dragon Dopant symbol that said, "Dahlia Dragon, Embodiment of The Dragon Dopant, Master of The Power of Elemental Dragons, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Akyachuuga, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Ice, Water, Earth, Light, Darkness, Acid, Poison, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダリア・ドラゴン、ドラゴン・ドーパントの化身、エレメンタル・ドラゴンの力の達人、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、アキャチュガの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、氷、水、土、光、闇、酸、毒、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Dahlia Dragon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM DRAGON DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM DRAGON DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL FIRESTORM DRAGON DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dahlia Dragon's Super Angel-Dragon Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony transformation, and when I saw Dahlia, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Nocturne saw it, he ran at her to kill her, but Dahlia Dragon fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, fire, water, ice, earth, light, darkness, acid, poison, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hits Nocturne and sent him flying into another wall, he got back out, but now, he was enraged.

Dahlia Dragon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Firestorm Dragon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Firestorm Dragon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) We've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Nocturne. Now, face the consequences of your

crimes.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve coming back from the dead, Nocturne.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, either way, we're so going to enjoy kicking your butt once again.

Lincoln, Dahlia Dragon, and I went after Nocturne, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Nocturne, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive

greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Dahlia Dragon, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Nocturne even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Nocturne: (ENRANGED ROAR)

Nocturne charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Lincoln fired waves of radiation at him and he got burned badly, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked Nocturne and he got badly hurt. Then, he fired red and blue wolf fire which hit Nocturne and he got burned bad.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to send you on your way.

Lincoln fired a massive green ecto-energy blast which hit Nocturne and Lincoln also assimilated his powers as well. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Dahlia Dragon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive green dragon wings are permanent.

Dahlia Dragon: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: And Nocturne's now in The Masters of Evil.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Dahlia Dragon, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I recovered.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down Nocturne, and we really let him have it, and since RD Sebastian just struck Laney last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and

Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Nocturne you put up a good fight.

Me: Just like before.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Would you like to join the Masters of Evil?

Nocturne: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Varie: Yeah this was cool.

Nico: And Zixx? You and Erica did good yesterday.

Zixx: Thanks Nico.

Erica: Yeah that was awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Nice job Mr. Mime!

Mr. Mime: Thanks Nico!

Qin: That was fun!

Luan: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: Yep.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Beer?

Mr. Mime: No thanks. Cream soda only for me.

Nico: Cool.

I pulled out a cooler and gave him a cream soda.

Mr. Mime: Thanks.

He opened it and drank it.

Mr. Mime: (LOUD BELCH)

Luan: Pardon you. But that's one way to belch it up! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED!

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: All right.

Maria: Good thing you're not a real mime.

Mr. Mime: No way.

Me: Also Mr. Krabs hates mimes.

Lily: Yeah they scare him. And Plankton don't get any ideas on how to torture Mr. Krabs.

Plankton: What no! Those days are over for me.

Nico: Good.

Maria: And lets not forget Trent.

Trent: Yeah I'm terrified of mimes.

Me: I forgot about that.

Nico: Me too.

Me: Boy I did find out about Billy McLean's fear.

Nico: What's that?

Me: Leprechauns.

POW WHAM BIFF SMASH BLAM KROW!

Billy McLean: (OFFSCREEN) I HATE LEPRECHAUNS!

Fighting Leprechaun: (GIBBERISH)

POW WHAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF!

Homer: He sounds familiar?

Fighting Leprechaun: (GIBBERISH)

Homer: That is the leprechaun that hates me!

Nico: Yeah he's in the M.O.E.

Bart: Hope you don't do anything to piss him off, Homer.

Homer: I know.

Juran: How exactly did he start hating you?

Homer: Don't ask.

Me: Ugly story.

Qin: Oh boy.

Me: Now we got the Anothers to face.

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) We got Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666

Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog, Lego Bleez, Magpie, Firepower, Rocket Racer, Centiback, Lady WiFi, Universe 666 Dr. Viper, Vine Monster, Headless Spectre, No-Face Zombie, The Witch Doctor of Manu Tiki Tia and Wiki Tiki

Me: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Sunny Flare, Universe 666 Midnight Sunny Flare, Sapphire Sunny Flare, Tsunade, Kurotsuchi, 2003 Leo, Aurico, Otto Rocket, Ish, Sunny Bridges, Apple White, Levi McGarden, Hotaru Tsuchigumo, Orihime Inoue, Kanaloa Ikaia and Pele the Goddess of Fire and Volcanoes.

Nico: Nice!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Universe 666 Lila Rossi are one person.

Nico: Nice.

Universe 666 Opaline: That is interesting.

Her cutie mark then started glowing.

Me: Your cutie Mark is glowing!

Nico: That means only one thing.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog, Lego Bleez, Magpie, Firepower, Rocket Racer, Centiback, Lady WiFi, Universe 666 Dr. Viper, Vine Monster, Headless Spectre, No-Face Zombie, The Witch Doctor of Manu Tiki Tia and Wiki Tiki!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Nico: Who are you?

Another Bad End Sunny: Someone out to avenge Twilight Sparkle's legacy.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with purple hair, blue eyes and purple angel wings burning with intense purple fire and she had purple clothes and had a tiara with the cutie mark of Opaline on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had Opaline's tail and she had a fire sword.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: Odalia Opaline Arcana - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Opaline and the Emissary of her destruction and Avenger of the Guardians of Harmony.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Awesome to meet you Odalia. And I think I know the reason why you are the Avenger of them. You are going to kill Opaline because She killed Twilight Sparkle and friends in Sunny's World. Right?

Odalia Opaline Arcana: That's right! Opaline killed them all.

WE GASPED!

Me: You're a little too late for that. But now we can officially add Murder to her long list of crimes.

Nico: But we killed Opaline. You're welcome by the way.

Me: Yeah. Last year on the 20th of November.

Xenia: Long and epic battle.

Me: But I'll tell you what, we'll do a simulator battle where you can exact your revenge on Opaline.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: I would like that. And Twilight, I'm so happy that you and everyone were spared a terrible fate here in this world.

Twilight Sparkle: Me too Odalia and we are forever grateful that you are willing to uphold the legacy of me and my friends.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: Your legacy will always live on in my heart and forever in my watch.

Me: Wow! Odalia you are the polar opposite of Opaline. You have a strong light in you where as Opaline was pure evil incarnate.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: I sure do. And yes that's right.

Nico: Wow.

Me: By the way is the Another Universe 666 Lila Rossi friendly or hostile?

Odalia Opaline Arcana: Friendly and she is a really interesting and amazing one.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: And now we wait.

Nico: Yep.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER UNIVERSE 666 LILA ROSSI!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be good.

Another Universe 666 Lila Rossi: It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and yellow eyes and had yellow clothes and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for the Alchemy Dopant on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and had a sword with the 4 elemental triangles of Alchemy on the blade.

Me: (GASP) Aria Alchemy! Wow!

Aria Alchemy: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Aria is the embodiment of the Alchemy Dopant and she has all the powers of Alchemy and she can do it all with fire, water, earth and wind and even make useless scrap metal into gold.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep.

I pulled out a bin full of spare nuts and bolts.

Me: Watch.

She fired a beam of yellow light and it hit the bolts and nuts and turned them all into a huge pile of gold bricks.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Wow! That is cool!

Nico picked up one and looked and bit it and it was totally REAL!

Nico: It's real 24K Gold!

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Wow! That is an amazing power!

Me: Yep. She is essentially the power of Alchemy Personified.

Nico: Wow that is cool!

Aria Alchemy: It sure is. My ancestors were alchemists and I know how to use the power of Alchemy.

Nico: Very awesome.

Aria Alchemy: And also I'm as sly and cunning as a fox and use my powers to make evil bad guys writhe in agony.

Nico: Nice.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger gear as well) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito and Zocks got King OhGers swords.

Aria Alchemy: No he didn't because I used my wind powers and spun him around in a tornado and it made him so sick that he hurled all over the place.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that! There was vomit all over the place.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Getting dizzy will do that to you but that was clever.

Aria Alchemy: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out King Ohger gear as well) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito and Zocks got King OhGers swords.

Aria Alchemy: No he didn't because I used my wind powers and spun him around in a tornado and it made him so sick that he hurled all over the place.

Sakura Knudson: I remember that! There was vomit all over the place.

Nico: YUCK!

Me: Getting dizzy will do that to you but that was clever.

Aria Alchemy: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) You'd get along with Chemistro.

Geiz: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch too) He uses an alchemy gun.

Sougo and Geiz both got KuwagataOhgerArmor

Aria Alchemy: That is too true. But I don't use a gun. It's fun though.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: Awesome!

Aria Alchemy: Time to show this lair bitch what for!

She fired a blast of fire and burned her all over!

Me: I've been wanting to do this to her! WOLF MOON STYLE: FLAMES OF THE JANUARY MOON!

I swung my scythe and fired waves of blue fire and it formed into a blue wolf pack and they mauled and burned her all over!

Nico: (gets out Universe 666 Lila Rossi'a Ridewatch) What does the Fox say?

Me: It says to PUT A SOCK IN IT YOU BIG FAT LIAR!

Nico: YEP!

May: (Gets out Kaufmo's Ridewatch) This is an abstracted nightmare!

Maria: (Gets out Balrog's ridewatch) I'm going to smash your ugly face in!

Midnight Sunny Flare: (Gets out Universe 666 Lich's Ridewatch) (ECHOING VOICE) Lila! Lila! Come! Aren't you cold Lila? Walk into the Well Lila!

They used the powers of Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez.

Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado then came.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice team Leon!

Qin: Yeah!

Leon Powalsky: Thanks guys. It's awesome!

Xenia: I'll say!

Leon: And now all three of us are leading our own teams!

Nico: You sure are!

?: I'll say!

Wire Sponge came.

Me: Wire Sponge!

Nico: Wow!

Wire Sponge: (In a girls voice) This will be fun! (LAUGHS LIKE SPONGEBOB)

SpongeBob: Hey! She laughs just like me! (LAUGHS)

Nico: Winona Sponge!? Whoa!

Winona Sponge: (LAUGHS) Yep. I got this!

She then sucked in the another and then filtered out her skeleton and the Ridewwatch and I got it and purified it.

Me: Whoa! Like a true filter feeder.

Maria: Nice!

Winona Sponge: And I love good Krabby Patties too.

Lily: I'll gladly cook some for you soon.

Me: Lets revert you back first.

I put on my glasses but I put on Lisa's glasses.

Me: Oops Lisa I these are your spare glasses.

Lisa Loud: Silly me. Must've put them in your pocket. Much appreciated.

She took them.

I put on my blind my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Winona Sponge: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and it was BLOOD! And splattered blood all over May! YUCK! Then Winona reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and she had blue angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead and it looked like Sponge with wires on it.

She groaned.

Winona Sponge: (GROANS) That hurt. (GASP) Oh my god sorry May!

May: Blood came out of you?!

Winona Sponge: Sorry! Filter feeding makes me do that.

May: Oh.

Winona Sponge: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome yellow and brown clothes.

Winona Sponge: Awesome and a Spatula Sword is perfect for me!

SpongeBob: I use that too!

Winona Sponge: (LAUGHS) We sure do!

They laughed!

Me: Do you have a neighbor like Squidward too?

Winona Sponge: (LAUGHS) Yes. She's a Volt Kraken Gene-slammer. And my best friend is a Crown of Thorns Starfish Gene-slammer. All my friends are gene-slammers of animals like SpongeBob and friends.

Nico: Wow! The SpongeBob gang on Land.

Nico: Very coincidental.

Horsea: I can't wait to meet them!

Nico: Yep.

Midnight Sunny: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Winona Sponge: I sure do. When me and Nico made TONS of burgers for everyone while dancing to Tiny Tim's Living in The Sunlight, Lovin In The Moonlight.

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico and Winona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Winona Sponge: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie

Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Universe 666 Midnight Sunny Flare, Sapphire Sunny Flare, Allie Jasper, Tsunade, and Kurotsuchi are heading to Connie Jackelstein's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents and her sister, Emily: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Connie for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Connie, but Connie foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Lincoln: So, my rescue's taking place in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the three girls here, but we're going to meet with Connie Jackelstein's parents and her sister, Emily.

Connie Jackelstein: I hope Emily, Mom, and Dad are doing okay.

Kit: What happened?

Lincoln told everyone who hadn't joined before that Connie's younger sister, Emily, got murdered by that Total Drama sore loser asswipe, Scott, and they were pissed.

Me: Yeah, he crossed a nasty line.

Nico: And last year, he paid with his life along with his manifestation that lurked in Lincoln.

Nicholette Torrington: That's right.

Sunny Flare: This is going to be really amazing.

We arrived at Connie Jackelstein's home, and we knocked on the door, and when it opened, we were greeted by Connie Jackelstein's parents and her youngest sister, Emily.

Mrs. Jackelstein: Connie, Lincoln, you're here. Please come on in.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mrs. Jackelstein.

We went in, and their home was really amazing.

Nico: Wow. Connie, your family home here is really amazing.

Connie Jackelstein: It sure is, and just like Clara, we're also rich.

Qin: Wow.

Me: It's beautifuk Mrs. Jackelstein.

Mr. Jackelstein: We're glad you all came, especially you and Lincoln, Connie. We've got some bad news.

Eli: What's wrong?

Emily Jackelstein: We've got bad news: Connie, Carly's broken out of prison.

We gasped, including Lincoln and Connie Jackelstein.

Lincoln: What?! Yours and Connie's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein?!

Connie Jackelstein: Carly's broken out of prison?! That bitch!

Nico: Whoa, I'm sensing some really bad blood!

Selene Arcangela: You have no idea.

Qin: And she's like the other siblings of the other Dark World Goth Girls: really horrible, mega jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous.

Connie Jackelstein: You don't know the half of it. Emily and I never got along well with Carly, she always hated us ever since the day she was born, and as we were growing up, she always tried to make us look like really horrible people in front of everyone, but I always foiled her at every turn. But, despite all the repeated warnings from Mom and Dad, she didn't stop, in fact, her anger, jealousy, and hatred for us escalated even more and she'd escalated her violence towards me into trying to kill me and Emily many times in the past. But, I always foiled her stupid murder plots as well and I kicked her ass hard as well.

Lincoln: Yep, but years ago, we foiled her biggest murder plot: she tried to kill Connie again along with me by hiring local criminals to do it. We killed them and after I found Carly's location through feeding on the criminals' blood, we called the cops, headed down to her location, and kicked the stuffing out of her, and because of this latest plan of her, Carly went way too far and she wound up getting sent to prison, and she swore to get revenge on Connie for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Connie.

Emily Jackelstein: And there's something I need to tell you all. Connie, do you remember the night of when I was murdered?

Connie Jackelstein: Yes?

Emily Jackelstein: Well, it turns out Scott wasn't the only one who was there that night.

Lincoln put his hand on Emily's head and her eyes glowed and formed a projection, and we then saw the night of Emily's murder: Scott was the one who murdered Emily, but then, we saw another one at the scene, and once Lincoln zoomed in, we saw the second person there: it was Carly Jackelstein and she was cackling and laughing derangedly as she continued plunging the knife into Emily's body. The projection ended and we were all pissed including Lincoln, Connie, and her parents.

Lincoln: I can't… believe it! So, Carly was also responsible for…?!

Connie Jackelstein: When I find that bitch, I'm gonna tear her limb from limb for this! She also had Emily's blood on her hands as well?! That heartless slut!

Lincoln: I hope you pummel her into a pulp for this and break her bones before I send her straight to The Dark World Prison.

Lincoln got out the Medal for Cobal, Excavator of Dark World.

Me: Uh oh, and I've got the feeling the next Dark World Curse you got is Cobal-themed.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's head outside and hunt Carly down.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long mint green hair and green headband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue green frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with green gem for the pendant, sea foam green skirt, black lace stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moonlight, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, trolls, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Troll sigil and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the three girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Relena Sharimara, Troll Queen of Colorado.

Relena Sharimara: That's right, and I got the girls away from here before Connie and Emily's ex-sister tried to go after them.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same dark blue hair as Connie Jackelstein, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit: it was Carly Jackelstein.

Connie Jackelstein: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES! ESPECIALLY FOR WHAT YOU AND THAT PIT-STAINED SMELLY ASSWIPE DID IN MURDERING EMILY ALL THOSE YEARS AGO!

Emily Jackelstein: LET'S GET HER, BIG SIS!

Connie Jackelstein and Emily Jackelstein went at Carly Jackelstein, and they really began fighting each other, but Connie and Emily had the upper hand on Carly, and they were literally beating the shit out of Carly Jackelstein and Connie, Emily, and Carly were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! SEAL BARKS! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Connie Jackelstein and Emily Jackelstein: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Connie Jackelstein and Emily Jackelstein kicked Carly Jackelstein hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Carly Jackelstein was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Sylvester: Looks like she's already forsaken surrender.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: There was no way she was going to surrender. Now, we've got to kick her butt straight into The Dark World Prison, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and

Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno

Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Lemon Zest's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sunny Flare's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Carly Jackelstein, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln inserted the medal for Cobal, Excavator of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE

SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Carly Jackelstein, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Carly Jackelstein and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Excavator of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Cobal, Excavator of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Connie and Emily's evil sister.

Connie Jackelstein: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Carly's not getting out ever again. (To Relena Sharimara) And it's so good to see you again, Relena.

Relena Sharimara: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's also good to see you, your sisters, and your parents again, J.D.

Me: You too, Relena.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Relena Sharimara as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Relena Sharimara was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Relena Sharimara: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Relena Sharimara and he hugged her, and Relena Sharimara is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Relena Sharimara: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Relena Sharimara, Troll Queen of Colorado, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Colorado and she's an extremely powerful troll dark angel and queen of a massive troll clan from Denver, Colorado. She's also feared for destroying a rival clan of trolls who hated them and they made a deal with none other than the insane Sebastian Mendez from seven years ago. Unlike regular trolls, Relena was born with incredible powers over darkness, superhuman abilities, superhuman senses, mastery over all forms of dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic and superhuman strength, along with the powers, abilities, and superhuman strength of the trolls, but none of their weaknesses, and she was also born with massive black angel wings. As she grew older, she became the first troll queen of her massive group, and she destroyed the rival clan of trolls who made a deal with Sebastian and drove Sebastian back to The Netherworld like the sore loser he was. Then, she'd moved to Royal Woods and it's where she met Lincoln, and she'd discovered his secret: that he was a vampire-werewolf hybrid and an extremely powerful Alpha, and almost immediately, she fell in love with him. She also fiercely defended Lincoln from the wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies, and this one time, as Lincoln and Relena were out at Lake Huron on a moonlit night on a date to show his thanks to Helena for always defending him from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, Chandler, and the rest of his enemies, Lynn and Lola showed up and tried to kill them, but they were no match for them and they pulverized them and wedgied them by their panties on a tree branch in front of The Loud House, and after that, Lincoln and Relena shared a deep romantic kiss underneath the full moon, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, and like Rosa Marrow, you get her mad, she will tear you apart limb from limb and leave nothing left, and now that you're here, Relena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Relena Sharimara in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Relena Sharimara: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Relena Sharimara with mint green gems on the gold lightning bolts and mint green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her

neck.

Relena Sharimara: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Relena Sharimara, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Relena Sharimara's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Relena Sharimara had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the three girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The three girls are Alyssa, Giriko, and Luna from The Family Circumstances of the Mismatched Witches.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Alyssa, Giriko, and Luna from The Family Circumstances of the Mismatched Witches.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Alyssa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Alyssa and the other two girls saw who it was that saved them from Connie and Emily Jackalstein's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large

rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Alyssa: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made two clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper

and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Alyssa: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alyssa, Giriko, and Luna with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Connie Jackelstein's evil jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein.

But, when Lincoln showed what Connie and Emily Jackelstein did in beating her up badly, and all of us piling on and giving her the beatdown of her life, and Lincoln using The Curse of The Excavator of Dark World which sent Carly Jackelstein to the Dark World Prison, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Relena Sharimara have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Connie's evil younger sister escaped.

Lincoln: And from what we found out from Emily, she was also a conspirator with Scott in killing Emily that night, and we both tore her apart for that.

Nico: Honestly, I would've wanted you guys to send her to The Black Gates.

Me: But, Lincoln made the right move sending her to The Dark World Prison.

Lincoln: I sure did, and she's in for far worse torment there, and once she dies, she's going to get sent right to The Black Gates, along with Carla Wendova and Claire St. Clarice, and the rest of the monstrous jealous sisters of the other Dark World Goth Girls.

---

After we took down Carly Jackelstein and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Relena Sharimara saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Relena Sharimara: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of

hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Relena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Relena Sharimara: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Relena Sharimara: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, a blinding flash of light descended on the city and The World Tree Estate, and the World Tree Estate activated a shield that blocked the blinding light and protected us. Then, the flash of light faded and the shield dropped.

Nico: We hadn't that happen in a long while.

Then, Lincoln checked the computer, and he saw what world had merged with ours: it was Mekkan, the world of the web comic Twokinds.

Lincoln: Whoa, so the world that just merged with ours is Mekkan, the world of the web comics, Twokinds. We got to head there at once, if RD Sebastian's causing trouble, we'll drive him out.

Me: Good idea.

We headed out there at once, and there we were met by Flora, Keith Keiser, Natani, Trace Legacy, Karen Taverndatter, Maren Taverndatter, Raine Silverlock, Red, Sythe, and Zen.

Trace Legacy: You're… Team Loud Phoenix Storm?

Lincoln: That's right.

Keith Keiser: This is quite an honor, but we've got some news.

Flora: The bad news is some vile person is causing havoc here, and he's burning the lands.

Everyone: (GASPS) RD SEBASTIAN!

Nico: That madman!

Me: Let's drive him out of Mekkan at once.

Natani: He's gonna regret this.

Lincoln: That he will, and we're going to fix that spell that Clovis put on you, Natani, the one that made you go from female to male for his guild.

Zen: You found that out that quickly?

Me: We're no strangers to magic, Zen.

We headed out and there we saw RD Sebastian killing and murdering soldiers, and when he saw us, he was outright pissed.

Me: You've got some nerve coming here, RD Sebastian!

Lincoln: Shouldn't you be cowering at Angel Grove waiting for death to come for you?

RD Sebastian: DIE!

RD Sebastian ran at us, but he was hit by a blast of red energy and it hurt him bad.

Then, we saw a motorcycle fast approaching and rammed into RD Sebastian sending him flying into a tree.

Lincoln: Whoa! That was some awesome motorcycle action.

Then, the figure parked his motorcycle and took off his helmet, and we saw who it was that did that to RD Sebastian: it was a male who was tall at 7'9" in height, he had long brown hair going down to his neck and tied in a low ponytail, he had massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, sapphire blue eyes, he was dressed in a white shirt with a red brooch jewel brooch, long white long-sleeved jacket with silver embroideries in the shape of arrows pointing left and right and red buttons, black gloves with silver-plated claws on the fingers, long black pants with red flames on the legs, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved white coat with red embroideries on the long sleeves and red fur cuffs and red fur lining on the coattails and red wolf draped around his neck for the collar.

In his right hand is a Mage's Staff called Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice, a Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive red orb mounted on top of four large silver raven heads with red gems for eyes and below them is a large red gem surrounded by a silver ring with small chain made of three red gems and raven for the pendant and silver dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end of the long midnight black handle is another silver dragon coiled around with a white wolf head with its wings spread out and red heart and on the bottom of the wolf head are four smaller silver raven heads with red gems for the eyes and on top of a large silver ring and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large midnight black crescent moon weight with red gem on it and levitating large red magic orb with silver designs on it.

Valencia Nightingale: Brother?

Eli: You know him, Valencia?

Valencia Nightingale: Yes, I do. That's my older brother, Zackary Nightingale. Like Mathias Ravenclaw, he's a very powerful wizard and an extremely powerful master of all forms of magic of light and dark, Light Magic and Dark Magic spells, The Light Arts, and The Dark Arts, along with a master of defense against the Dark Magic Arts.

Me: Is he like you in defending Acme Acres?

Valencia Nightingale: Actually, this guy is known as a lone wolf, and he's beaten up tons of thugs and criminals in many crime infested cities, and between you and me, he's a total hard-ass and shows no mercy whatsoever.

Zackary Nightingale: I heard that, Valencia. But, let's save the chit-chat for later, we need to send that asshole flying.

?: But, not before he gets a total asskicking!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a red shirt, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, blue skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, spiders, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are Apelinq, Rattrap, Dinobot, Tigatron, Depth Charge, Tigerhawk, Piranha Plant, Koopa Troopa, Goomba, Boo, Shy Guy, Dry Bones, Bob-omb, Blooper, Lakitu, Spike, Wiggler, Cheep Cheep, Chain Chomp, Hammer Bro, and Whomp and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Elena Parker, Fusion-Gene-Slammer of Apelinq, Rattrap, Dinobot, Tigatron, Depth Charge, Tigerhawk, Piranha Plant, Koopa Troopa, Goomba, Boo, Shy Guy, Dry Bones, Bob-omb, Blooper, Lakitu, Spike, Wiggler, Cheep Cheep, Chain Chomp, Hammer Bro, and Whomp.

Peni Parker: Sis?!

Elena Parker: That's right, and it's so good to see you and Peni again, Lincoln. But, we'll save the talk for later, let's get this guy.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, and he and Peni Parker went at RD Sebastian and they viciously beat and slashed at him. Then, they webbed him up in gold and red spider silk and Lincoln lifted him up and tossed him into the air, and he had his eleven massive and long white wolf tails out like baseball bats, and then…

CRACK!

Lincoln sent RD Sebastian flying right back to his hideout in Angel Grove.

Me: And he is outta here!

Nico: See you on Halloween, shit head!

Lincoln: That'll teach him. Now, to take care of Clovis' spell on Natani.

Lincoln chanted an incantation and fired a beam of light which enveloped Natani, and the spell that was put on her was broken and she was now back to being a female.

Natani: It… it worked. But, how? This takes very powerful magic to do that.

Lincoln: We're all experts on magic and we know very powerful magic that far exceeds the villains who use magic. But, what about Clovis?

Zen: About him, Lincoln, don't worry. Zackary roughed him and his gang up, and he even turned them into the authorities.

Valencia Nightingale: Oh God. Knowing the kind of damage he's capable of inflicting, I can guess that it was ugly.

We welcomed Flora, Keith Keiser, Natani, Trace Legacy, Karen Taverndatter, Maren Taverndatter, Raine Silverlock, Red, Sythe, Zen, and Zackary Nightingale into the team and we headed home and continued our workouts.

Ed Cowart: That'll take care of that shithead for now, and it won't be long until he meets his end on Halloween.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you're back, Elena.

Lincoln went up to Elena Parker and he hugged her, and Elena Parker is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his sharper vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing his now larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven more massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Elena Parker: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D., your sisters, and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we. Everyone, this is Elena Parker, Fusion-Gene-Slammer of Apelinq, Rattrap, Dinobot, Tigatron, Depth Charge, Tigerhawk, Piranha Plant, Koopa Troopa, Goomba, Boo, Shy Guy, Dry Bones, Bob-omb, Blooper, Lakitu, Spike, Wiggler, Cheep Cheep, Chain Chomp, Hammer Bro, and Whomp, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New York but and she's also Peni Parker's sister. She has purple hair with red shirt and blue skirt. She and Lincoln made replicas of spiders all over the world using wax and paint, and Lincoln made Elena a spider-themed necklace. To show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Bubble Bass with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he tried to smash the spiders Lincoln and Elena made which they did not take kindly to so they beat the crap out of bubble bass and wedgied onto a flagpole in only his underwear.

Nico: Why, that rotten bloated sack of fish paste for brains!

Lincoln: Yeah, we didn't like that one bit, and now that you're here, Elena.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Elena Parker in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Elena Parker: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Elena Parker with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Elena Parker: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Elena Parker.

Elena Parker had a smile on her face and tears in their eyes as Lincoln still had his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but it also got even more passionate when she wrapped her arms around his neck, and Lincoln deepened the kiss and in response and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Elena Parker had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Icky Vicky hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that fire-breathing dragon go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that fire-breathing dragon has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Princess Mira Nova: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mira, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Icky Vicky hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Icky Vicky's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, Icky with a V!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Icky Vicky had some nerve trying to kill them, that demonic so-called babysitter is just making things much worse for herself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that bitch was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and she's just making things worse for herself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Ayano Aishi, Princess Mira Nova, and Simulator Charlotte La Bouff, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that rampaging she-demon should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Icky Vicky scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, she's officially lost her mind.

Maria: (Flips Icky Vicky the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you fire-breathing rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Even after we kicked Icky Vicky's miserable hide, that bitch still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Flip, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Icky Vicky's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Icky Vicky's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Icky Vicky's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Icky Vicky farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of her bubble butt like crazy!

Icky Vicky stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you rampaging she-demon!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Icky Vicky's really pissing me off now, if she does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down her throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill her, Flip, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for part one of Super Mario Odyssey.

Nico: Now we star Super Mario Odyssey!

Nicole: Awesome!

Laney: YEAH!

Zarya Moonwolf: Me and Eli will go first for this.

Nico: Okay then.

Georgina: Me and Kendra will go too.

Nico: Cool!

Cody Burns: And me and Charlie brown will go too.

Nico: Aw yeah!

They went into the Simulator and it activated and they were in CAP KINGDOM!

---

The Cap Kingdom is the first kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. It is a gloomy, monochromatic kingdom filled with thick fog inhabited by hat-like beings called Bonneters, including Cappy and his sister, Tiara. The resident Bonneters excel at ship-building and can even attach sails to their homes to convert them into airships. This kingdom also serves as the tutorial stage of the game, and is the greater location of Bonneton. Bonneton is possibly the joining of "Bonnet" (a type of headgear) and the city-name suffix "-ton". The Cap Kingdom island is located west of the Cascade Kingdom and northeast of the Mushroom Kingdom. Geographically, the kingdom is a top hat-shaped island covered in black vegetation, soil and ground. As the name Cap Kingdom implies, hat-shaped buildings and reliefs are everywhere in this land of tradition and formality.

As shown in The Art of Super Mario Odyssey, this kingdom is based on the real-world location of London, England, particularly the Victorian era, due to the architecture visible in the background, the misty environment, and the clothing worn by the residents of the town. The residents also use many stock British expressions and hat-themed parodies thereof.

---

Eli: Wow! So this is Cap Kingdom!

Zarya: Beautiful! And the view of the full moon is awesome! (HOWLS)

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well the boss you're going to face is Topper of the Broodals. So you may want to get to that big hat tower over there.

Nico: Yep. I see it.

Cody Burns: There might be enemies though.

Charlie Brown: Goombas.

Nico: Yep. But we're ready for them. I have a feeling the next embodiments will be appearing in the boss battle. Lets go!

They were off!

Nico: Here they come!

Eli: I got this!

Eli fired a wave of Force Lightning and blasted the Goombas.

Nico: Take that!

They got to the top of the tower and there was Topper!

Topper: Well lookie who we have here y'all! A bunch of stupid goodie goodie two shoes!

Nico: That is a fine way to greet someone.

Zarya: What's the matter bunny head? Can't talk as fast as you can hurl those ugly hats of yours?

Topper: Y'all might have done good in those Galaxies. But here? It's another story!

Nico: And we're ready for the challenges that lay ahead!

Cody Burns: Yeah!

Bonneton: Then come and prove it y'all!

Nico: Gladly!

Cody Burns: Lets roll to the rescue!

Cody fired his blaster and blasted the hats Topper had on his head off.

Nico: YEAH!

Charlie kicked him down.

Georgina and Kendra blasted him all over with rock and fire and blasted him all over.

Zarya: Take this!

She fired arrows and Eli fired Force Lightning Blasts.

Nico: (gets out Panther and Universe 666 Lila Rossi's Ridewatches) Time for the Panther and Fox to strike!

Me: And the Fox and panther are the Rabbits natural enemies!

Nico: Yep!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

But then toxic slime drenched Topper all over and then energy blasts hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That was intense!

Nico: Where did that come from!?

?: From us!

2 figures came! 1 was a girl with green hair and red eyes and she had green clothes and had green dragon wings and she had the kanji for Haze in the middle of her forehead and she had a necklace with the Blue 2-Star Dragonball on it and she had a sword of poison.

The 2nd figure was a girl with pink hair and pink eyes and she had pink clothes and pink wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Spring Man on it.

Shanan Haze Shenron: Shanan Haze Shenron - Embodiment of Haze Shenron the Dragon of Pollution.

Shanna Spring: And Shanna Spring - Embodiment of Spring Man.

Georgina: Wow! Shanna awesome to see you again.

Kendra: Same here.

Shanna Spring: You too Georgina and Kendra. Its been a while.

Nico: Awesome and wait Embodiments of the Shadow Dragons!? That is cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Nico: I swear, me using those Ridewatches was coincidence!

Shanan Haze Shenron: I know. We just like to make an entrance.

Topper got up.

Shanan Haze Shenron: Allow me to finish this.

She charged up a rainbow energy blast and fired it and it hit Topper and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent him flying and he was far out of sight!

Nico: Nice one! Do we get anything after completing a level?

Nicole: Actually yes you do.

The moons of Cap Kingdom came and there were 31 of them! They were yellow!

YOU GOT 31 POWER MOONS!

Nico: Oh yeah!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Kendra and Georgina?

Shanna Spring: I met Kendra while she was fishing to get some fresh air and I helped her bring in an awesome salmon and we had it for dinner and got to know each other really well too.

Nico: That's awesome.

Kendra: It was a great fishing trip.

Shanna Spring: Yep and I met Georgina as she was trying to get some stuff down in the warehouse because the Forklift was on the fritz.

Georgina: She was a big help for me.

Nico: Cool. Would you two like to join the team?

Shanan Haze Shenron: We would be honored. And there are also 7 more like me. So be ready for them.

Nico: Will do.

They left and we cheered wildly for them

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with

ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Ms. Chameleon: Now, you're probably wondering what the mascots are doing. Well, look no further!

Poromon: (Offscreen) Behold! THE GREAT MASCOTINIS!

POOF!

Out of a puff of smoke and confetti came the mascots, Trixie Lulamoon, Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln dressed in awesome Magician Clothes!

Me: Ooh! Magic acts!

Xenia: Cool!

Lana: (YAWNS) This will be fun.

Nico: Magic is awesome!

Lincoln: Nothing up my sleeve!

Then…

POOF!

He poofed up numerous balloons and then with a wave of his fingers he turned them all into beautiful doves!

Fluttershy: Oh wow! That is magnificent!

Me: Awesome!

Maggie the Unwashed:… I'm gonna prepare the infirmary.

LOUD FART!

Me: (COUGHS) You need to see a doctor about those farts. They smell worse than Lori's.

Lori: I HEARD THAT!

Trixie Lulamoon: Now I, the Great and Powerful Trixie, would like a volunteer from the audience.

Laney: I'll go.

Laney went over and she got put into a box.

Me: Whoa the old Saw the man In Half Trick.

Fluttershy: (GASP) I can't look!

Laney: You're not really going to cut me in half are you Trixie?

Trixie Lulamoon: You'll be okay.

She then cut the box with a saw and then split the box and used her magic and Laney came out unscatched in one side and then out came Lola too on the other side!

We were amazed!

Me: Wow!

Nico: Awesome!

Blitzwing: Nice!

Poromon: Watch this one folks! Will you help me with this J.D.?

Me: Sure.

I went over.

I held a red cape for him and Poromon waved his wing and then he dropped it and out came a Baby Giraffe.

Me: Awww.

Nico: So cool!

But then out of the Giraffe came a Roaring tiger!

Nico: WHOA!

Courage looked in shock and his eyes popped out and rolled onto the floor.

Nico: Wow! That was cool!

Poromon then covered the tiger and then waved his wings and the tiger disappeared and then he lifted the cloth and out came a dove!

Camie: Wow!

Me: That was awesome!

Muriel: That was really amazing!

Francesca: It sure was! Grandpa Eustace thinks all magic is done with mirrors.

Me: But this is the real thing.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Sky Lynx: This is real nice. Right Lana?

Lana: (YAWNS) Yeah.

Me: Uh oh. Lana did you have a bad dream?

Lana: (YAWNS) Yeah I did. I didn't sleep at all.

Nico: Tell us about it.

Lana: (YAWNS)

Natilee: I'll show you.

Natilee showed us the sketch of it. Lana was abducted by aliens and THEY WERE HORRIFYING ALIENS! THEY WERE THE GRUESOME ALIENS OF THE 1951 VERSION OF THE THING AND THEY MUTILATED HER AND USED HER AS FERTILIZER!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Nico: That is horrible!

Kate Lloyd: Oh man!

Me: Yeah! Wait those were the aliens from the 1951 version of The Thing. That version was made of Plant Matter whereas the one that Kate knew was made of blood, guts and gore.

Lana broke down crying.

Lana: (CRYING) It was horrible! I was used as planting soil!

Nico: Jesus!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: The 1951 version wasn't NEARLY as scary as the one that haunted Kate and Mac.

Xenia: Yeah that one was freaky.

Nico: Reminds me more of the plant clonoe of Dr. Brewer.

Nicole: Yeah that's right.

Nico: Lana that was only a nightmare.

Me: Yeah it wasn't real.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: I think Lana was thinking about all the times she rolled around in Poison Ivy and came out itching like heck.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: You're right.

Me: Lana you got to watch out for poison ivy. It makes you itchy like you wouldn't believe.

Rita: You wouldn't believe how many bottles of calamine lotion we went through because of that.

Xenia: Geez.

Shego: Nico, who shines today?

Nico: Evelyn and Kazuma.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Set from Gods of Egypt, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Set from Gods of Egypt, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: Set?!

Me: The Egyptian God of Desert Sands, Foreign Lands, Thunderstorms, Eclipses, and Earthquakes.

Cody (OC): I remember him all too well. He's a powerhungry deity who murdered his own brother, Osiris, to become ruler of Egypt, but Osiris and Isis's son, Horus, defeated Set in combat.

Nico: And now, we're going to face him in battle and destroy him. Let's head there at once and teach Set a lesson.

Lincoln: He won't get away with this, he'll pay for his crimes with his immortal life.

Suddenly, we heard a demonic roar in the distance.

Lincoln: (Smirks) And it looks like RD Sebastian's already losing it, which means the last person to get attacked by him on Halloween is going to be me.

Me: Second he does, you end him for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

The previous group came

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Tchang Zu: Can me, Pete, Kalin, Private HIVE, Control Freak, Abis Mal, Vreedle Brothers, Cargill, Krusty, and Batroc go with you guys?

Octagon: And that was a nice magic show.

Poromon: Thanks!

Starlight Glimmer: Glad you all liked it.

Me: We sure did.

Nico: Also yes you all can come with us.

Varie: This is gonna be brutal. We're going up against Set the God of Chaos.

Xenia: Yep.

Juandissimo Magnifico: (Spanish Accent) Señor Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Magna Centipede.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Metal Beak, who's come back from the dead in search of vengeance against us for destroying him years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Metal Beak, who's come back from the dead in search of vengeance against us for destroying him years ago.

We gasped.

Me: Metal Beak's back?!

Nico: That bastard!

Reggie Kenzaki: Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll be using the Rouse Cards and we'll make him pay for everything he's done.

Lincoln: You said it, Reggie.

Kazuma Kenzaki: My sister's going to transform, this is going to be amazing.

Nico: You said it, Kazuma. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Egypt, and we're going to take down Set.

Lincoln: His reign over Egypt ends here and now, and once we're done with him, you're next, Metal Beak.

Reggie Kenzaki: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Metal Beak. The Embodiment of Blade King is coming for you, and there will be no escape.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Set, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki are going to destroy Metal Beak.

We were off to Egypt

---

We arrived in Cairo, Egypt.

Pete: We're here!

Nico: Egypt. So awesome.

Lola: Always love coming here.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: And it's home to over 9,000 years of history dating back to the Biblical times.

Camie: So awesome.

Ty Lee: Is anyone else helping us here?

Nico: Hmm.

We looked around.

Nico: I don't see anyone

Private HIVE: Well, we'll just have to search around.

Nico: Right.

We walked around and then NEPHYTHYS came!

Cody (OC): Lady Nephthys!

Nico: Lady Nephthys is everything okay?

Babs Seed: Are you hurt?!

Nephthys: I barely got away from Set. He wants my wings.

Me: Well as long as we're around he won't get them.

Camie; Yeah!

Nephthys: He is going to be brutal for you all to face. You need to hit him with everything you got.

Me: That we can do. I think the world has officially had enough of Set and his evil.

Abis Mal: He's more nutso then Jafar was!

Nephthys: (giggles) Indeed he is.

Nico: Yeah. Lady Nephthys I promise you that Set is going to pay the ultimate price for everything he did.

Xenia: And it's not going to be pretty.

Me: We may have been named as the Champions of the Gods but we are going to show Set what the champions can do to the evil gods themselves.

Camie: And that is the only way we know how and that is with shear power and brute force.

Roscoe: Did you also find anyone else who can help us?

Desoto: Anyone at all?

Nephthys: Yes.

Hathor, Tefnut, Isis, Sekhmet, Sobek, Ma'at, Wadjet, Sokar, Anubis, Horus and Ra came.

Nico: Whoa! Most of the Gods of Egypt.

Tefnut: Indeed and Maria glad to finally meet you.

Maria: It's an honor Lady Tefnut.

Cody: We are truly honored to meet you all.

Sokar: Indeed Cody.

Horsea: Hello, Lady Tefnut!

Cargill: It's only fair Horsea introduces herself to you.

Tefnut: I understand and it's good to meet you too Horsea.

Horsea: Thanks.

Anubis: You must know about Set.

Cody: Yes we do Lord Anubis. We're not going to let him get away with the atrocities he has done.

Eli: Especially to Lord Horus and Lord Osiris. As the son of Pharaoh Atem you have my word that he will pay for it all.

Shockwave: J.D. and the others' power are calculated to be 100 times greater then Set's.

Me: Well I don't know the exact number myself but yeah our power is about that.

Xenia: That is true.

Lola: Yeah!

Anubis: Impressive.

Ra: Very impressive.

Batroc: Are there any civilians here?

Batroc: Are there any civilians here?

Ra: We got the civilians out safely.

Me: Great. Set is going to be in for a surprise when we face.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Future Maria: You might also know me as Maria's future self.

Tefnut: That is interesting and I'm glad to meet you too.

Future Maria: Awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Krusty: Also, is there any info we're missing about Set?

Anubis: I can tell you everything.

We found out his history

---

Set is the main antagonist of the 2016 live-action fantasy film Gods of Egypt. He is the god of desert, storms, disorder, and violence. He takes over the throne of the Egyptian Empire after murdering his brother Osiris and defeating his nephew Horus in a battle. He then gouged out Horus's eyes and forced him into exile.

He was portrayed by Gerard Butler, who also played Dracula in

Dracula 2000, The Phantom of the Opera in the 2004 film with the same name and Clyde Shelton in Law Abiding Citizen.

Brother to Osiris, Set ruled Egypt with him. Set ruled the barren desert of Egypt, finding strength, but also bitterness in his isolation, while his brother ruled the bountiful lands near the Nile. Eventually, Osiris crowned his son Horus as his successor, a decision that did not go well with Set.

During the ceremony, Set arrived just as Horus was about to be crowned. Apologizing for his lateness, claiming that he needed three days to pass the desert and one more just to pass through the crowd of Horus's and Osiris's admirers, Set was embraced by his brother who told Set that there was always a place for him in the city. Set then embraces Horus before gifting him with a special hunting horn which Horus immediately tested.

However, the horn acted as a sign for Set's soldiers, who stormed the palace and placed themselves in front of the gathered crowd. When Osiris asked what the meaning of this gathering of soldiers was, Set presented him with the spear their father Ra gave Set, claiming that it kept him alive during his time in the desert.

He then challenged Osiris to fight him, claiming that Osiris had accomplished nothing during his thousand year reign. Osiris refused to fight Set as he loved his brother and tried to embrace him, but was fatally stabbed by Set. While Horus and his mother rushed to the aid of the dying Osiris, Set addressed the masses and told them that he was king of all of Egypt, using Osiris's fate as an example for what would happen to those who would stand in his way. He told both gods of Egypt and the mortals in the crowd that those who would not bow to him would be enslaved or killed. He also informed the mortals that while his brother thought that everyone would be to the afterlife, they now would have to buy their way in with riches.

He then addressed Horus, telling him that Osiris's spear was now rightfully his. Horus grabbed the spear and attacked Set, and the two battled in front of the crowd. Set provoked Horus, who was said to never miss, prompting him to throw the spear at Set. Set evaded the spear however, sarcastically remarking that he thought Horus's sight was perfect. Although Horus managed to get back the spear and shatter his uncle's shield, he was ultimately defeated by Set after a brutal fistfight in their true forms that destroyed much of the temple and the nearby plaza. Set's men used their shields to reflect the sun and blind Horus, allowing Set to get the upper hand. While approaching his fallen nephew, Set claimed that he was doing Egypt a favor as Horus was not fit to be king. He then gouged out Horus's eyes and was about to impale his nephew, but was stopped by Hathor, Horus's love who begged for Horus's life.

In the year after Set's power-taking, many gods of Egypt stood against him but were all defeated and paid for their rebellion with their lives. Most mortals were enslaved and, denied even a penny for their work, prevented from buying their way into afterlife. Blinded and defeated, Horus went into exile. Set also butchered Osiris's body into fourteen pieces, while the heart was never found. This drove Horus's mother Isis into suicide. Bek, a mortal thief, devised a plan to break into Set's vault to steal Horus's eyes, which Set was rumored to keep there.

After returning victorious from war against the rebel gods, Set met with Hathor, who had become his mistress and queen of Egypt. However, Hathor saw herself as more of a prisoner than a queen and told Set so. They were then disturbed by chief architect Urshu, who had built the gargantuan tribute to Set's father Ra on Set's orders during Set's absence from the capitol. However, upon seeing the monument, Set seemed to be disappointed and asked whether it could be made taller, but when Urshu began to stammer that that would be difficult, Set revealed that he was merely joking. Set then asked Urshu why Urshu's father decided that he would follow into his footsteps as master architect and not one of his brothers. Urshu replied that his father must have seen that Urshu was the best, causing Set to absently state that he too will prove this to his father when the latter saw the monument. Urshu replied that Set's satisfaction was worth more than gold, but was nonetheless glad when Set stated that Urshu would have tons of gold for the afterlife. Both Set and Urshu then drank to Set's legacy.

After breaking into Set's vault and stealing the eye of Horus stored there, Bek returned to Urshu's mansion where his girlfriend, Zaya, one of Urshu's slaves, was waiting. However, once he arrived, he was cornered by Urshu, who had found out about the heist and was awaiting Bek. Bek managed to escape, but Zaya was killed. With the eye, Bek returned to Horus and convinced him to fight Set.

After having being told that his vault was breached, Set had Urshu brought before him, who had designed the traps and security measures of the vault. After being told by Urshu that it was a mortal who stole the eye and finding Zaya's body, Set told Urshu that it seemed that not Urshu, but the thief was the cleverest mortal.

Having sent his lieutenant to find Bek, Set resumed his war against the rebel gods. With his legions of the desert, he attacked the last rebel stronghold, the fortress of his former wife Nephthys. Riding a chariot drawn by scarabs, Set flew over the battlefield, entering the fortress after slaying some of the guards. After a short conversation in which the goddess revealed that Ra made sure that Set would never have a child, she tried to fly off, but Set grabbed her by the wing, dragged her back inside the room and killed her, also cutting off her wings for himself. Back at his camp, Set was surprised to see that his lieutenant had returned empty-handed. The hunter revealed that all his men were slaughtered by Horus, to whom Bek had returned the eye. The hunter also revealed that he overheard the deal of Horus and Bek in which Horus promised to return his girlfriend. Set then beheaded the hunter for his failure and sent his two mistresses, Astarte and Anat, to take down Horus. He revealed to Hathor that he intended to conquer the realm of death to finally rule all kingdoms. At night, Hathor used her powers to find out where Horus was, but Set followed her. After finding out that Horus's was located near Osiris's first temple, he intended to kill Hathor, but she escaped him with her powers and arrived near Horus's location just in time to save both from Set's mistresses.

When Horus, Bek, Hathor and Thoth traveled to the Pyramid of Sand, Seth's source of power, they were unaware that Set was expecting them. After defeating the Sphinx, Horus and Hathor approached Set's shrine of eternal fire, but were trapped in a cage. Set then appeared, approaching Thoth and ripping out the god's brain. He thanked Horus for bringing Thoth to him. Bek tried to destroy the shrine, but was stopped when Set showed him the bracelet of Bek's girlfriend. Set revealed to Bek that Horus lied to him, and was in fact, unable to resurrect the dead. While Bek was distracted, Set took the vial of divine water from Bek and poured it on the ground. Stating that it was fitting that both Bek and Horus died in his house, Set left the pyramid, which started crumbling moments later. Hathor and Bek were only saved by Horus, who managed to escape his cage.

After returning to the capitol, Set absorbed the powers he stole from the rebel gods to strengthen himself, including the heart of Osiris, brain of Thoth, Eye of Horus and wings of Nephthys. He then visited his father Ra on the latter's divine vessel above the Earth's sky. Ra stated that he saw Set's impressive monument. Set claimed that he built it for Ra, but Ra merely answered that, had Set built it any higher, it would be in his way. Set demanded of Ra that Ra honor him, but Ra answered that if honor was what Set really wanted, he would not have killed his brother Osiris.

Set asked whether Ra cared, and Ra admitted that he cared more than Set would expect. Set then accused his father, asking why he was forced to walk the desert alone, unable to have a son while Osiris had everything handed to him. Ra claimed that this was Set's test, but Set responded that Ra did not test Osiris. Ra told Set that Osiris's test was ruling Egypt without clinging to his power. Ra also stated that he prevented Set from casting heirs so that Set would not miss them when he took Ra's place, revealing that he intended for Set to become his successor.

However, Set refused, claiming that he wanted immortality, living forever in his kingdom instead of fighting Apophis night after night. Ra was shocked, claiming that the only way to become immortal was to absorb the afterlife itself. Set revealed that that was exactly his plan. A battle between Ra and Set ensued which resulted in Set's victory, able to withstand Ra's force with the powers of all the gods he defeated. He then took Ra's spear and blasted him off the divine vessel. Ra's fall unleashed Apophis, whom Set called to the Nile, intending for the beast to drink the river which was the source of all creation.

To stop Set, Horus and Bek kidnapped Urshu and forced him to bring them to the top of the obelisk monument, where Set watched the chaos he created. Horus climbed the obelisk, where he faced

Set. The two battled, with Set easily overpowering Horus. Despite Horus's attempts to save creation, Set once again defeated him and attempted to impale him with Ra's spear. However, when Set proclaimed that Horus was no match for him after all, Horus revealed that he was only baiting.

At that moment, Bek attacked Set from behind and managed to pry Horus's eye out of Set, who had taken his true form to defend himself. Although Horus failed to catch the eye when Bek threw it, he was able to take his true form again and lunged into the air to fight Set. Set pursued Horus and attempted to blast him out of the air with energy bolts shot from Ra's spear, but Horus evaded the blasts and managed to rip off Set's wings, causing him to fall to the ground beyond him.

Although severely wounded, Set survived, and was found by Horus in the ruins of his monument. When Horus was about to impale Set with Ra's spear, Set reminded him that he spared Horus's life and showed him mercy when he could have killed Horus. However, Horus only claimed that he wouldn't make that mistake and stabbed Set, causing his body to violently explode. With Set's death, his reign of terror was over and the deaths of Osiris and the other gods Set had killed were avenged.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Me: What a monster!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Pure evil! He's worse than anyone could have imagined!

Overbite: Us Cybertronians can still possibly hurt Set.

Nico: Yes you can.

Lola: Awesome.

Me: Now that we know what kind of monster we're up against we can end his reign of terror before it even starts.

Laney: That's right.

Rhomboid: We're going to blow him up real good!

Me: You got that right!

Camie: Yeah!

Eli: Look!

We saw a figure on top of a spire and it was SET THE GOD OF CHAOS!

Nico: There he is.

Agitos: Does he see us?

Nico: No but we will face him before that.

Set: I KNOW YOU'RE HERE NEPHTHYS! YOUR WINGS WILL BE MINE!

Me: We'll see about that.

Control Freak: I'll summon some video game monsters to distrsct him!

Nicole: Good idea.

He summoned Royal Griffin, The King of Wolves, Nithral, Caleb Menge and Ice Giant from The Witcher 3.

Nico: Wow Royal Griffin, The King of Wolves, Nithral, Caleb Menge and Ice Giant from The Witcher 3. Good choices.

Control Freak: Thanks.

They went to go distract him.

Thundercracker: Let's hit him with an entrance while he's distracted!

Nico: Lets go.

We went at him!

The monsters were going at him.

But then the spirits of Egypt came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out from above him and a phoenix cry was heard and fireballs blasted him all over! Then we came out and we were facing Set!

Set: What!?

Me: Time for us to put the hurt on you Set!

I THEN WENT SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Set: YOU DARE TO CHALLENGE A GOD!?

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I dare!

Kalin: Time to summon my Earthbound Immortal!

And I'm going to make you suffer! (FLARES UP POWER WITH INCREDIBLY EXPLOSIVE AND ULTIMATE FURY) I WILL NEVER ALLOW YOU TO HURT ANYONE ELSE AGAIN! (ROARS IN ULTIMATE AND POWERFUL FURY!)

I was going to make sure he felt the ultimate wrath of my power!

I ran fast and bashed Set in the face with a massively devastating punch and smashed him into the ground!

He got up and fired energy blasts and I blocked them back and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

I teleported and kicked him in the back of the head and bashed him into the ground and he got up and I dodged a punch from him and punched him in the face and stomach and kneed him in the face and kicked him into the sky!

I teleported and bashed him in his face hard and we punched and kicked at each other with incredibly massive savagery and power! The fight was so strong and powerful that the heavens and the entire universe itself was quaking under the incredibly awesome force of our power!

Kazuma: HENSHIN!

He transformed and was ready!

Kazuma and Evelyn charged at him and bashed Set all over!

Lola: Take that!

Camie: And this!

She fired aurora energy blasts and smashed him all over!

POW!

Nico punched him in the nose!

Set groaned in pain from that!

Nico: It's called pain! Get used to it!

I fired a bunch of energy blasts and blasted Set all over the place.

Horsea squirted ink at him and blinded him.

Maria blasted Set with water!

Eddy blasted him with his blaster.

I teleported and kicked Set in the back and bashed him all over!

Nico: Someone hit him with Rainbow Sand!

Lincoln formed some rainbow sand and blasted him all over with it!

Eli: Take that!

Then Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Zs'Skayr, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, and Katnappe came.

Nico: Vypra, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Zs'Skayr, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, and Katnappe.

Dai Gui: I've heard about Set.

Aqueduct: But I bet you never expected him to be powerful.

Nico: No kidding.

Evilseed: Thing is, J.D. and the others are more powerful then him.

Mirror Masters: (to Nico) We heard you fought Nocturne.

Nico: We sure did.

Vypra: (to Luan) I hope you take good care of that Mr. Mime.

Luan: Oh I will.

?: That is awesome.

A figure came and it was MANEKI-NEKO JAMEN from episode 41 of Kiramagers!

---

Maneki-neko Jamen is a minor antagonist in Mashin Sentai Kiramager, appearing as one of the two main antagonists (the being Cat Can Ligany) of Episode 41. The Maneki-neko Jamen is a Maneki-neko-themed Jamenshi and a servant of Dark Empire Yodonheim, whose dark energy was used to release Cat Can Ligany.

He was voiced by Taiten Kusunoki, who also voiced Mujina in Shuriken Sentai Ninninger.

The Maneki-neko Jamen made his first appearance when Carantula came down to Earth because he was in an artist slump, so he sent him to cause mayhem after the intro.

Later that day, the Maneki-neko Jamen has caused some mayhem, as he made most of the civilians act and behave like cats, which surprised the team, as they thought they got injured during an accident. He revealed himself to the team as he tells them all about the cats both in behavior, curiosity, and the way that they sleep. They thought Carantula was in an artist slump, but Carantula came from behind the team as he tells them that the Maneki-neko Jamen is one of his latest creations (which leads up to a three part endgame making this guy and his pet Ligany the last one the team has to deal with), and with that, he summoned a couple of Bechats to aid him in the fight. While the team were preoccupied with the Bechats, the Maneki-neko Jamen used one of his abilities at the team, hitting Sena, Juru, and Sayo, falling under his effect. With that done, Maneki-neko Jamen decided to take a nap for goods day work, but Carantula forbade it since he needs to do more mayhem. However, the Maneki-neko Jamen simply insulted his master by passing gas in its face and leaving anyway, leaving its creator in utter disappointment.

A while later, he was then spotted by Yodonna as he was napping on the bridge, so with a good whack at the rear end, he gains an arsenal, which is a bell that allows him to control the human-turned cats which he did. With all of the human cats now going mad, he appeared in the midst of the chaos as he spotted the two boys trying to deal with their feline teammates, so he sent the bechats to further cause the problem onto them. Thankfully, Carantula removed the spell on Juru by clapping his hands, but he still retained cat ears until the Maneki-neko Jamen is defeated.

Following this, the heroes have a hard time during the fight as they both try to keep their teammates from the incoming attacks by the Bechats and the Maneki-neko Jamen. Thankfully, de-spelled Juru came to save the day as he clapped his hands to break the spell on both Sayo and Sena as the real battle commences.

After being soaked by the water that GigantDriller has dug up, the Maneki-neko Jamen was then destroyed by the Sparkling Phoenix technique, thus reverting all of cat-like attitude on the humans.

---

Juru: Maneki-Neko Jamen!

Maneki-neko Jamen: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you. You went and got lots of people into acting like cats which was really funny.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: That was so cute.

Maneki-neko Jamen: It sure was. Watch

Maneki-neko Jamen just hit the mascots with his powers, making them act like cats.

William: You guys okay?

Mascots: Meow!

The came out of it.

Poromon: Wow.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Luan Loud, Giggles, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Eddy, Edd, Ed, Leni, Linka, Jackie, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, Diabolico, Jinxer, Loki, Freezard, Trifire, Aquafiend, Big Bad Wolf (Pigs in a Polka), May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Nico's rescue was battling Nocturne who had a Dragon that was asleep and puffing smoke to poison Equestria and Dahlia Dragon Transformed

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra: (to Luan) Nico's rescue was battling Nocturne, who had a Dragon that was asleep and puffing smoke to poison Equestria. Dahlia Dragon Transformed too

Luan: Yeah that was a really interesting one and we found out that Fluttershy was scared of Dragons.

Vypra: WHAT!? That's crazy! You guys ride dragons all the time and she didn't complain about that.

Luan: I know! J.D. said the exact same thing. That is strange that we were never told about it before. Poor Fluttershy.

Giggles: Yeah maybe we can cheer her up and help her conquer her fear later on.

Tony Jones: Yeah and Lincoln was with her every step of the way.

Pinkie Pie: He sure was and he is really supportive of Fluttershy which is really amazing of him.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is too true. But we're happy that Lincoln was there for her.

Featherweight: Fluttershy isn't scared of Spike and our dragons but scared of scary dragons.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding.

Vypra: I know you guys will help her.

Luan: Yeah no DRAGON out of that one! (LAUGHS) Get it?

They laughed!

Vypra: (LAUGHS) That was a good one. Lets do it!

Luan flicked the switches for Vypra and the Sun and channeled Light Chakra into her hilt and it formed into an awesome light blade!

Luan: The LIGHT SWORD OF COMEDY LIGHT!

Vypra: Cool!

Luan: Yep. SOLAR STYLE: LIGHT OF LAUGHTER!

She swung the sword and fired waves of light and the group fired waves of metal, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

## Cornelia, Zayto, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Dino Fury Rangers, Will, Irma, Hay Lin, Taranee, Elyon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Shendu, Po Kong, Evil Bai Tza, Hsi Wu, Tchang Zu, Toon Patrol, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - Us battling Another Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez who are the Embodiments of the Alchemy Dopant and Opaline Arcana

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui (to Cornelia): Nico's team, Sunny Flare's team, Universe 666 Lila Rossi, and the others did good battling Another Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez. They are the Embodiments of the Alchemy Dopant and Opaline Arcana

Cornelia: We were amazed to see the Embodiment of Opaline. She is the total polar opposite of Opaline.

Zayto: We were really amazed to see that. It was so cool.

Genkai: It sure was amazing and man the Alchemy Dopant was amazing too.

Applejack: She sure was. She has all the powers of Alchemy and she turned a huge bin of extra nuts and bolts into a huge pile of gold bricks.

Apple Bloom: Boy that was a really amazing power.

Flashwing: It sure was! We were amazed ourselves.

Dai Gui: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Cornelia flicked the switches for Dai Gui and Earth and she channeled Earth Chakra into her hilt and an Earth Blade Formed!

Cornelia: THE SWORD OF MOTHER EARTH!

Dai Gui: Wow! That sword is awesome.

Cornelia: So is this! EARTH STYLE: ROCK SPEAR UPHEAVAL!

She stabbed the ground and numerous rock spikes went at him and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Raiden, Sonnya Blade, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Liu Kang, Jade, Johnny Cage, Kitana, Subzero, Jacks, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Shakedown, Heatstroke, Windfall, Electro, New Wave, Stonedozer, Shizuka of The Wind, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - Lincoln's rescue was in Connie Jackelstein's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, and to battle her sister, Emily: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct (to Raiden): Lincoln's rescue was in Connie Jackelstein's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents. He battlde her sister, Emily: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carly Jackelstein

Raiden: Yeah Carly was a monster and man it was a crazy catfight too.

Sonnya Blade: Boy she and Connie really went at each other! It was crazy!

Nudge: No kidding there! It was amazing!

Rainbow Dash: That was an awesome fight.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Connie really socked it to her and Lincoln used a really awesome curse on her.

Aqueduct: Wow! Good riddance! Lets do it!

Raiden flicked the switches of Aqueduct and Neptune and channeled lightning chakra into his sword hilt and it formed a Sea Storm Blade!

Raiden: THE SEA STORM BLADE OF POSEIDON!

Aqueduct: WOW! That is cool!

Raiden: So is this! NEPTUNE WATER STYLE: SEA STORM OF FURY!

He swung the sword and fired waves of wind, water, lightning and rain and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Mallow, Kouta, Panty & Stocking, Moss Man, Number 87: Queen of The Night, Chirubimé, Princess of Autumn Leaves, Mariña, Princess of Sunflowers, Lana, Sophocles, Kiawe, Lillie, Ash, Pikachu, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Babs Seed and Trixie Lulamoon VS Evilseed, Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Evil Lyn, Count Marzo, Tri Klops, Stinkor, Tobias Whale, Evil Mushroom Man, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Villain Lava Girl, and Hades (Clash of The Titans) - Starting Super Mario Odyssey

---

Evilseed was next.

Evil Seed (to Mallow): You guys started Super Mario Odyssey. What was the first level?

Mallow: It was Cap Kingdom and it was really cool to see.

Kouta: It sure was! It was the very kingdom where Mario and Cappy teamed up and there they battled Topper of the Broodals. It was cool.

Panty: That was one wicked fucking A World!

Stocking: It sure was Fucking A awesome!

Fluttershy: Yeah it was really cool.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was cool.

Evilseed: It sure is! Wow! Lets do it!

Mallow flicked the Switches for Evilseed and Eternia and channeled nature chakra into her sword hilt and she got an awesome nature blade!

Mallow: THE JUNGLE BLADE OF ETERNIA!

Evilseed: Awesome!

Mallow: So is this! NATURE STYLE: WOOD SHARDS OF FURY!

She swung the sword and fired waves of wood and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Zoe Orimoto, Varodurumon, Honia the Hornet, Lola Namiko the JetSilphymon Gene-slammer, Element Magician, Element Valkyrie, Guardian Eatos, J.P., Takuya, Tommy Himi, Koji, Koichi, Kazemon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strut, Roscoe and Desoto VS Mirror Master, Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffin, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Melter, Hexuba, Quark, Blob Homer, Good Evolt, Good Crocker, and Asuka Lan - LANA HAD A REALLY HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE

---

Mirror Master was next.

Mirror Master (to Zoe): LANA HAD A REALLY HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! What was it about?

Zoe: She was abducted by aliens and it was the creatures from the 1951 movie of The Thing and they turned her into mulch and it was awful!

Varodurumon: Yeah no kidding! That was crazy!

Honia: Yeah that was a really terrifying sight for her.

Rarity: It was a really awful sight darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. Poor Lana. She was thinking about all the times she rolled around in poison ivy.

Gill Grunt: You wouldn't believe how many bottles of calamine lotion that Lynn Sr. and Rita went through on Lana.

Mirror Master: I can only speculate. Lets do it!

Zoe flicked the switches for Mirror Master and Uranus and Zoe channeled wind chakra into her hilt and made a WIND BLADE!

Zoe: THE WIND SWORD OF KAZEJIN!

Mirror Master: Awesome!

Zoe: So is this! WIND STYLE: BLADE DANCE OF THE HURRICANE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of mini-hurricanes and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Edd/Iron Boy, Marie K.L., Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Ed, Eddy, Linka, Leni, Luan, Iron Man, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Yenaldooshi, Dr. Viktor, Mummy, Vladat, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Miner 49er, Burgundy, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Mascots doing magic tricks

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr (to Double D): The Mascots did magic tricks. Can you tell me some of them?

Edd: It wasn't just the mascots. Trixie Lulamoon, Starlight Glimmer and Lincoln were all doing a fantastic magic show. They made balloons turn into doves, the saw in half trick and more.

Marie K.L: It was really fun to see. They used real magic which was absolutely amazing.

Rei the Ghost: They did an amazing job there.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was amazing to watch.

Starshine Sparkle: Lincoln has been practicing magic too as well as training really hard too.

Spyro: He sure has.

Zs'Skayr: I believe it. Awesome show for them. Lets do it!

Edd flicked the switches for Zs'Skayr and Anur Phaetos and channeled dark chakra into his hilt and got a Darkness sword!

Edd: The SWORD OF THE GHOSTS OF ANUR PHAETOES!

Zs'Skayr: Great sword!

Edd: So is this! GHOST STYLE: GHOST SHOWER OF DOOM!

He swung the sword and fired waves of ghosts and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

## Duncan, Juleka, Scorp, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron (Dragon), Universe 666 Armada Megatron, Universe 666 Energon Megatron, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Kumiko and Future Maria VS Scorpion, Sloppy Joe, Black Scorpion, Bin Banki, Switchbeast, Defector, and Hachouchin - Egypt is amazing

---

Scorpion was next.

Scorpion (to Duncan): Egypt is amazing. Especially the Pyramids.

Duncan: Egypt is always a fun and great place. Especially because of all the history in it.

Juleka: That is for sure.

Scorp: Yeah that is too true there.

Sunset Shimmer: I like coming here to learn all about the history of Egypt and study about the pyramids and also hunt for ancient treasures.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is amazing to learn about.

Sunburn: It sure is!

Scorpion: I'll say! Lets do it!

Duncan flicked the switches for Scorpion and Mars and Duncan channeled fire chakra into his hilt and it formed a blade of fire.

Duncan: THE BLADE OF MARS FIRE!

Scorpion: Awesome!

Duncan: So is this! FIRE STYLE: SCORPION STING STORM!

He swung the sword and fired blades of fire that formed into scorpions and then they fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Jake Long, Draco (Dragonheart), Yumi, Tabitha Welkington, Bonnie, Lucy, Sabrina, Bowen, Kara, Brother Gilbert, King Arthur (Disney), Merlin (Disney), Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Overbite and Seawing VS Biowulf, Skalamander, Noface, Evil Breach, Evil Circe, Universe 666 Van Kleiss, Universe 666 Black Knight, Emerald Dragon, Ludo, Sweetcheeks, Wood Ninja, Esper, and Nightmare (Metroid Other M) - So we're battling the evil God of Chaos, Set

---

Biowulf was next.

Biowulf (to Jake): So you're battling the evil God of Chaos, Set. How powerful is he?

Jake Long: Set is powerful and has done all kinds of terrible crimes for years and it was horrible.

Draco: It sure was.

Yumi: Yeah Set is known as the God of Chaos and he has done all kinds of horrible things. His power is that dangerous.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding and he was really evil too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was awful.

Hex: It sure was.

Biowulf: Indeed. Lets do it!

Jake flicked the switches for Biowulf and Luna Lobo and channeled Wolf Moon Chakra into his hilt and it formed an awesome Wolf Moon Blade!

Jake: THE WOLF MOON BLADE OF THE CRESCENT!

Biowulf: Cool!

Jake: WOLF MOON STYLE: CRESCENT BLADE DANCE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of moonlight and the group fired waves of energy, bones, blood, skulls, gbosts, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Princess What's-Her-Name, Earthworm Jim, Julia the Phoenix (Monster Girl Encyclopedia), Asami Sato, Salene Sallamandia, Leona Terra, Shannon Simpson, Andromeda Buster, Peter Puppy, Princess Bubblegum, Wildberry Princess, Flame Princess, Slime Princess, Hot Dog Princess, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar

Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Agitos and Nivenna VS Bizarro, Shade, Grodd, Grundy, Deadshot, El Diablo, King Shark, Amoeba Boys, Evil Solar Man, Shadow Prove, Mylene Farrow, Lunch Lady Ghost, and Hector Con Carne 2.0 - Set is going to pay big time

---

Bizarro was next.

Bizarro (to Princess What's Her Name): Set isn't going to pay big time. He won't be easy to take out.

(Translation: Set is going to pay big time. He'll be easy to take out)

Princess What's Her-Name: He is not going to pay big time.

Earthworm Jim: No he isn't and it is not going to be GROOVY!

Julia the Phoenix: That is not for sure! (In her head) All this opposite talk is hurting my head.

Asami Sato: It will not be fun to bring him down.

Princess Celestia: That is not for sure.

King Solar: And it will not be painful.

Solar Eclipsa: It won't be good.

Amber Morning: It is going to be hard for us.

Spotlight: And it will not hurt.

Bizarro: Bizarro sad about that. Lets not do it!

(Translation: Bizarro happy about that. Lets do it!)

Princess What's Her Name flicked the switches for Bizarro and the Bizarro World and channeled Topsy Turvy chakra into her hilt and it formed into a CUBE BLADE SWORD!

Princess What's Her Name: THE CUBE BLADE SWORD OF

BIZARRO!

Bizarro: Bizarro hate that sword!

(Translation: Bizarro like that sword!)

Princess What's Her Name: TOPSY TURVY STYLE: CUBE BLAZE BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired cube blasts and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Starfire, Wildfire, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Tara, Cyborg, Beast Boy, Blackfire, Kole, Robin, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Dark Spicer, Chameleon Bot, Mala Mala Jung, Evil Dojo, Wuya, Shadow (Xiaolin Showdown), House Dopant, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - Set may be a god but we are far more powerful than him

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe (to Starfire): Set may be a god. But you guys are far more powerful than him

Starfire: That is too true on that one.

Wildfire: You said it sis and it will be good!

Larry Loud: That is for sure and it will be awesome!

Princess Luna: Yeah Set has no idea how strong we are too.

Moondust: That is for sure! We got strong and powerful.

Snowdrop: That is for sure there.

Gari: And it will be fun.

Blackout: You got that right.

Katnappe: Yep. Lets do it!

Starfire flicked the switches for Katnappe and Tamaran. She channeled Star Chakra into her hilt and got and awesome star sword!

Starfire: THE STAR SWORD OF TAMARAN!

Katnappe: Amazing!

Starfire: So is this! STAR STYLE: TAMARAN DRAGON BLADE DANCE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of stars and it formed into dragons and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Giggles VS Big Bad Wolf

---

The Big Bad Wolf was next.

Giggles: Lets make this fun and full of dancing!

Big Bad Wolf: We sure will!

They danced to Russian Music.

Giggles: HEY!

They danced and Giggles kicked him all over the place and smashed him down.

---

Zayto VS Toon Patrol

---

The Toon Patrol was next.

Zayto: This is gonna be fun.

Zayto fired a wave of energy and blasted them down.

---

Sonnya Blade VS Shizuka of The Wind

---

Shizuka of the Wind was next.

Sonnya Blade: This will be good.

She kicked Shizuka down with a powerful kick.

---

Kouta VS Tobias Whale

---

Tobias Whale was next.

Kouta: Bring it on!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Varodurumon VS Hexuba

---

Hexuba was next.

Varodurumon: I'm ready for this!

He fired a wave of rainbow energy and blasted Hexuba down.

---

Marie K.L. VS Burgundy

---

Burgundy was next.

Marie K.L.: This will be awesome.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

---

Juleka VS Sloppy Joe

---

Sloppy Joe was next.

Juleka: Bring it on Stink Breath.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Draco VS Emerald Dragon

---

Emerald Dragon was next.

Draco: Time for this dragon to go.

He fired a wave of fire and blasted her down.

---

Earthworm Jim VS Amoeba Boys

---

The Amoeba Boys were next.

Earthworm Jim: Time for you to EAT DIRT YOU SLOP PILES! (BLASTING THEM) HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA!

He blasted them down.

---

Wildfire VS House Dopant

---

House Dopant was next.

Wildfire: This will be awesome.

Wildfire fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Maneki-neko Jamen

---

Maneki-neko Jamen Was next.

Maneki-neko Jamen: Boy you guys are going up against a God! That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

May: And we're ready for him!

Maneki-neko Jamen: Awesome! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Set, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on Set and one blast from the blasters will hurt him badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"

All: "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired waves of energy, elements and crystals and jewels and then the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Maneki-Neko Jamen you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You're not a king of anything!

Tsukasa: Here are real kings!

Kamen Ride: Kuwagata Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Tombo Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Kamakiri Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Papillon Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Hachi Ohger!

Kamen Ride: Spider Kumonos!

Tsukasa turned into Kuwagata Ohger and Daiki summoned clones of the King Ohgers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

They turned into the King Ohgers too!

We then went at him and bashed and pulverized Set all over!

Lana: I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Set! Time for you to pay for your misdeeds.

Suddenly, Lana's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lana Loud's Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Snow Justice and Greek Arctic Snow Love from her back, and as she approached Set, she left rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lana: You really make me sick, Set, you've caused nothing but pain and suffering to far too many innocent people and to your fellow Gods and all for your selfish power lust. Consider this the end of your reign and your immortal life, I'm putting you down for good and you'll be eternally forgotten.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LANA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE OWL, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW OWL, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LANA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are owls, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Set: the red eyes of death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lana's massive Lana Loud's Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Snow Justice and Greek Arctic Snow Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are owls, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Set: the red eyes of death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

Set ran at the vortex to kill Lana, but blasts of snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals were fired from the vortex, and they hit Set and he suffered a nasty case of frostbite

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LANA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LANEY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lana grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large marine blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow owl, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on owl earrings with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with ice phoenix on it, white pants with ice crystals and snowflakes on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high boots with owls on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, ice crystals, snow, ice, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an owl, phoenix, and angel with snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with marine blue tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails now have marine blue tips and marine blue markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on marine blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lana's massive Lana Loud's Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Greatsword of Divine Arctic Snow Justice and Greek Arctic Snow Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lana Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the Goddess of Snow, Khione, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue owl heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large owl heads with marine blue gems for eyes and white angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and large marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the owl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and large marine blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the owl, phoenix, and angel that said, "Lana Loud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lola Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vexen, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Azrael (BlazBlue), Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Khione, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Hope, and Master of Ice, Ice Lightning, Snow, Owls, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ラナ・ラウド、ラウド家の三番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹であり、ローラの愛する双子の妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末

娘、スキッピーの愛するガールフレンド、泥を愛するゴッサムのグリース・モンキー、ロイヤル・ヨーク、勇敢な宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主そしてミシガン、真の不滅の英雄、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の十七世紀のラナの子孫、ヴェクセンの大敵、破壊者モラグ・マクラフリンとアズラエル（ブレイブルー）、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、キオネの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、希望の大使、そして氷、氷の稲妻、雪、フクロウ、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Lana Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OWL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Lana's Super Angel-Owl-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Skippy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Set saw it, he went mad with rage and before Set could attack, Lana fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels which hit Set and sent him flying into a wall, Set got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Lana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Khione Sub-Zero Greek Arctic

Snowflake Snowstorm Owl Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Khione Sub-Zero Greek Arctic Snowflake Snowstorm Owl Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, Set, it's high-time for you to pay for everything you've done, you heartless vile tyrant!

Arrthoa, Qwun, Slurhk, and Ulfhedinn Blasted and smashed him all over.

Blitzwing, Sky Lynx, Ms. Chameleon and Maggie the Unwashed used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blitzwing's Gyro Blaster Rifle, Sky Lynx's Fire Stream Blast and Ms. Chameleon and Maggie's powers 100-fold.

Ms. Chameleon and Blitzwing: CHAMELEON GYRO BLAST!

Maggie the Unwashed and Sky Lynx: FARTING FIRE BLAST!

Penny of the Diamonds and Pete: DIAMOND OF FURY BLAST!

Morpheus of the Blue Flame and Kalin: BLUE FLAME OF DOOM!

Emerald of the Colombian Illusion and Private HIVE: EMERALDS OF COLOMBIA BLAST!

Nicole the Goddess of Video Games and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME FURY BLAST!

Weiss of the Jewels and Abis Mal: JEWEL STORM BURST!

Applejack of Honesty and Vreedle Bros: HONESTY EARTH SHOT!

Girl Jordan of Water's Vengeance and Cargill: WATER DRAGON FURY BLAST!

Jackie of the Explosion and Krusty: EXPLOSION SHOWER STORM!

Rainbow Dash of Loyalty and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING DEATHRAY OF LOYALTY!

Captain America of America and Batroc: AMERICA PRIDE SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, me, Eli, Yugi, Tea, Lincoln and Nico: EGYPT RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energgy.

Lincoln: EGYPT ELEMENT STYLE: RAINBOW SAND!

Entrapta: EGYPT LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER PYRAMID!

Perfuma: EGYPT NATURE STYLE: DESERT CACTUS!

Frosta: EGYPT ICE STYLE: FROZEN RIVER NILE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln and his harem: EGYPT FINAL SMASH: EGYPT BLAST!

They fired various ki blasts!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln fired waves of fire at Set and they sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and they fell flat on their backs. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded Set like crazy.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, Set was badly scarred and torn.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore them apart, Lincoln!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Set's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Set into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his godly divine powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Set, and he banished Set to The Black Gates. Lana holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve marine blue orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Nico: WHEW! That was one epic fight!

Lana: I know, right.

Lincoln: But, Set finally paid the price for his misdeeds. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Metal Beak.

?: YOU WILL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO DESTROY ALL HUMANITY, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark

blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and

that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from a barrage of metal blades that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the blades hit and bounced off.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Metal Beak, or we will force you out.

Then, a figure came out, and it was none other than Metal Beak.

Suddenly, Sebastian summoned a massive collection of disembodied demonic hands to kill him, but they only succeeded in leaving slash marks on his chest.

Selene Arcangela: Jeez, not again, Sebastian.

Reggie Kenzaki: If we find out your bloodlust is rising again, remind us to hit you on the head with a mallet, right now, I better take care of this bastard.

Suddenly, Reggie Kenzaki's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a dark blue and gold energy aura with stars, cards, card suits, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels, she unholsters her King Rouser sword, and as she approached Metal Beak, she left dark blue and gold energy, stars, cards, card suits, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Reggie Kenzaki: If there's one thing that I can't stand, it's a xenophobic monster like you who enjoys terrorizing innocent humans and owls and wants to destroy humanity. You're even worse than Hiroshi Tennoji, and just like that asshole, you're going to suffer his fate.

Suddenly, Reggie Kenzaki was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue and gold energy, stars, cards, card suits, and elemental forces surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix with red eyes glaring at Metal Beak: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: You got that right, this is gonna get ugly.

Then, as the vortex faded, Reggie Kenzaki emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Embodiment of Blade King is about to be unleashed on Metal Beak.

Reggie Kenzaki grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark blue and gold orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue and gold energy aura with stars, cards, card suits, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of Kamen Rider Blade King emblazoned on her forehead and her tiara and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on angel earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an angel with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Reggie Kenzaki has on a sleeveless dark blue shirt, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, cards, card suits, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Kamen Rider Blade King surrounded by cards, card suits, and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Reggie Kenzaki felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive gold angel wings with dark blue tips on the large gold feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with gold tips and gold markings, Reggie Kenzaki has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Reggie Kenzaki's King Rouser sword, massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue and gold energy, stars, cards, card suits, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Reggie Kenzaki's Cosmic Eternal Elemental King Rouser Kamen Rider Blade King Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Elemental King Rouser Kamen Rider Blade King Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and the symbol of Kamen Rider Blade King and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Reggie Kenzaki has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Blade King Rouse Absorber on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle along with Blay Buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with card suits in between the kanji below Kamen Rider Blade King that said, "Reggie Kenzaki, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Blade King, Loving Sister of Kazuma Kenzaki, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Alchemy Beast Leon the Lead, Despiser and Destroyer of Hiroshi Tennoji, Destroyer of Metal Beak, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Rouse Cards, Elemental Forces, Card Suits, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of Kamen Ride Blade King"

レジー剣崎、仮面ライダーブレイドキングの化身、剣崎一真の愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛する守護天使、そしてリンカーンの将来の妻、大敵ラウド錬金術獣の先導者レオン、天王寺博の軽蔑者と破壊者、メタルビークの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダー、宇宙への希望の灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてマスター・オブ・ザ・ラウズカード、エレメンタルフォース、カードスーツ、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてカメンライドブレードキングの力

Reggie Kenzaki has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN

RIDER BLADE KING EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL ROUSE CARD KAMEN RIDER BLADE KING EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL ROUSE CARD KAMEN RIDER BLADE KING EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL ROUSE CARD KAMEN RIDER BLADE KING EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Reggie Kenzaki's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Blade King Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Metal Beak saw it, he went mad with rage and ran at her to kill her, but Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on Glaren and Reggie Kenzaki fired a massive barrage of dark blue and gold energy, stars, cards, card suits, elemental forces, phoenixes, and angels which hit Metal Beak and sent him crashing onto the ground, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Kazuma: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Kazuma, your sister's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage you were capable of doing in your Kamen Rider Blade King form.

Lincoln: Now, Metal Beak is about to suffer the same kind of damage from Reggie, and she knows how to take down bad guys with no problem.

Reggie Kenzaki: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Rouse Card Kamen Rider Blade King Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Rouse Card Kamen Rider Blade King Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal

Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Reggie Kenzaki.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I honestly thought we were done with you for good, Metal Beak. But, knowing the fact that you refuse to stay dead just proves that you're nothing more than a monster, now it's time for you to die once more, and this time, you will never come back, and we mean it!

Reggie Kenzaki and Lincoln went after Metal Beak, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue and gold energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Metal Beak, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Reggie Kenzaki also did the same by firing dark blue and gold energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Reggie Kenzaki attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off Metal Beak badly.

Metal Beak: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Metal Beak went after Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki clashed with Metal Beak and it was really fierce and they pushed him back. Then, they fired rainbow and dark blue and gold energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at Metal Beak and Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki summon angels to attack Metal Beak and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki punched him hard in the face and stomach as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back, and the stomach blow was indeed a mortal blow.

Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki then got out the Time Scarab, Fusion Eagle, Absorb Capricorn, Evolution Caucasus, and Change Beetle Rouse Cards and placed them on their massive greatswords.

Reggie Kenzaki: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Rouse Card Kamen Rider Blade King Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Rouse Card Kamen

Rider Blade King Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) This is the end for you, asshole!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, say goodbye.

Evelyn: I'd recognize that Rouse Combo from anywhere!

Kazuma: Me too.

Reggie Kenzaki and Lincoln: ROYAL FLUSH!

Reggie Kenzaki and Lincoln used their Royal Flush Rouse Combo and they slashed at Metal Beak with incredible strength and speed, and he exploded in a fiery explosion and was sent to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Reggie Kenzaki and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Reggie Kenzaki's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve dark blue and gold orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive gold angel wings are permanent.

Reggie Kenzaki: Burn in Hell forever, you bastard. Thanks for helping me destroy Metal Beak for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Reggie.

Suddenly, Reggie Kenzaki wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Reggie Kenzaki's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Kamen Rider Blade King flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and cards and card suits behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Reggie Kenzaki sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and cards and card suits and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys!

Lincoln: And we used the Rouse Cards for a Rouse Combo attack on him.

Nico: That was really awesome, and you really impressed Kazuma and the others.

Kazuma: You said it, that's my sister!

Me: If we'd met her when we went after Hiroshi, it would've been epic. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Suddenly, we saw the Cutie Marks of The Daydream 16 glowing.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Lincoln, you know what this means?

Lincoln: I do, and I know who we're meeting in the days to come: The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods.

Nico: Who are they?

Selene Arcangela: They are a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, they are a group of nefarious girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders.

We gasped.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we drove them out, but if the cutie marks of The Daydream 16 are glowing, then, this means, The Daydream Crusaders have returned.

Eli: Wow. So, who's the first one we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The first one we're meeting tomorrow is Maria Nightingale, Daydream Empathy Princess of The Undead.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will love meeting her. Maria Nightingale is The Daydream Empathy Princess of The Undead and she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Starlight Glimmer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders.

Selene Emperyous: Lincoln helped Maria Nightingale and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Maria trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Empathy and The Undead, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola when she had her Dark Side in her was an apathetic sociopathic rampaging monster, and Maria Nightingale has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the animal that she was.

We gasped.

Starlight Glimmer: I remember her all too well, and she hates apathetic and cruel villains who show that kind of apathetic behavior and cruelty towards innocent people, and she knows all sorts of magic spells to punish them.

Lincoln: We've seen it for ourselves, and it is crazy.

Zs'Skayr: And so ends the false God.

Biowulf: One that didn't deserve his title.

Scorpion: No kidding.

Bizarro: This was a very bad day.

Katnappe: Let's celebrate here

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone!

Nephthys: You all have come a long way and we all made the right choices making you our champions.

Maria: And we are forever honored.

Xenia: We sure are.

Twilight Sparkle: (To the viewers) This was an amazing adventure.

Me: It sure was.

We had a great party and an awesome meal and later went back home and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Gods of Egypt is one of my favorite movies.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado as well as Sour Sweet, Archer Bodkin, Robin Hood (Disney), Shamir (Fire Emblem), Legolas and Virion (Fire Emblem) and we're going to the Wiener planet where we battled The Tortured One and we're going to battle the evil Ex-Boyfriend of Cadance Cthugha's sister Emily. And Cadance is going to make sure he suffers for everything he did to her and Cadance is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado who are the Embodiments of Cayenne and Daring Do. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Magna Centipede and her name is Veronica Centipede and yes she is half Centipede and is awesome.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Gloria Tokiwa, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Lord Farquaad who's come back in search of vengeance against us for destroying him years ago.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Rhonda Jekyll's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous, and split-personality crazed younger sister, Renata Jekyll, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Rhonda for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Rhonda, but Rhonda foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT! And we're going to meet the first of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, her name is Maria Nightingale, Daydream Empathy Princess of The Undead, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Starlight Glimmer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Maria Nightingale and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Maria trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Empathy and The Undead, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola when she had her Dark Side in her was an apathetic sociopathic rampaging monster, and Maria Nightingale has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the animal that she was.

Get ready for a brutal one as we go up against Elijah and the Forever Purge. This is gonna be bloody and gruesome.

See you next time.

# TLPS VS THE FOREVER PURGE

Get ready for an epic and awesome battle with Elijah from The Purge Movies.

WARNING: THIS CHAPTER IS GOING TO BE BLOODY AND GORY! READ AT YOUR OWN RISK

---

On the Wiener Planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado as well as Sour Sweet, Archer Bodkin, Robin Hood (Disney), Shamir (Fire Emblem), Legolas and Virion (Fire Emblem) and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Nico: The Wiener planet. It's so awesome here.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: (YAWNS) Yeah it sure is.

Xenia: I agree there. Man it's cool here.

Sour Sweet: It sure is awesome.

Nico: Sour Sweet, I want to thank you, Leon, and your teams for coming.

Sour Sweet: No problem Nico. This will be cool.

Varie: It sure will be.

Archer Bodkin: You got that right guys!

Apple Bloom: That is for sure!

Nico: Archer Bodkin, What do you like to do in your free time?

Archer Bodkin: I like to practice archery.

Nico: Nice.

Archer Bodkin: Thanks. It's my talent. It's fun.

Qin: Archer's a great shot too. It's cool.

Nico: Where do you practice?

Archer Bodkin: In the archery fields in the School Archery Club. It's fun. Also I'm still in school. I have to study too.

Nico: True.

Lola: (YAWNS) That's cool.

Nico: Yeah. Man yesterday was fun and awesome! We took down Set!

Me: We sure did! Set was totally helpless against our power.

Camie: Boy no kidding!

Nico: He didn't deserve to call himself a god.

Nicole: That is too true!

Camie: Yeah!

Eli: Set was pure evil.

Me: Yep. But he had it coming. Our power was too much for him to handle.

Maria: But I will tell you this. It was awesome meeting Tefnut. She did choose me as her champion after all.

Xenia: That is true and that was cool.

Nico: And her power cured you.

Maria: It sure did.

Carol: Boy no kidding and that was so cool.

Qin: Yeah. And thank goodness we stopped Set from stealing the powers of the other gods.

Xenia: Or who knows what would have happened.

Camie: Thank goodness we made sure he didn't.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Eli: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: He got what he desered.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Good riddance.

Lola: (YAWNS) Yeah.

Lana: Lola are you okay?

Me: Uh oh. I think I know what's coming.

Maria: Wanna talk about it?

Then Lola broke down crying and Laney comforted her.

Natilee: This is her dream here.

She showed a sketch of it and what w saw WAS HORRIFYING! She lost a pagaent and Lindsey Sweetwater reported her and Lola was permanently banned and blacklisted from all pagaents for life and then she went ballistic! She burned her entire family into ashes and then burned the CITY AND THE WORLD INTO ASHES AND ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Xenia: Oh man!

Camie: That is terrible!

Me: That is a terrible nightmare!

Anna Anyanova: With what we Guardian Angels experienced from Lola that dream doesn't surprise me because of her Dark Side.

Nico: It wasn't real.

Me: No it wasn't. But I think I know what happened. She was letting her demons about her pagaents haunt her.

Nico: You're right.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Lola: (CRYING) IT'S TRUE! IT'S TRUE!

Rita: Oh sweetie you're going to be okay. That was just a bad dream.

Nico: That's right.

Me: I got an idea. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I brought Icky Vicky tied to her pole.

Me: Hey Icky Vicky! Are you saying that I'm an ugly overdone piece of meat! Is that what you're saying!? What am I A BIG OVERGROWN PIECE OF STINKBUTT MEAT HERE TO AMUSE YOU!?

Icky Vicky: Um Yes?

Me: DAT'S IT!

I jumped Icky Vicky and Lola laughed hysterically as she saw me beat her up!

Me: I GOT YOUR MEAT! HERE'S YOUR MEAT! I'LL MAKE GRAVY OUT OF YOUR HEAD! YOU UGLY FLAT-CHESTED SACK OF HOT AIR!

EVERYONE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lola laughed and so did us!

Nico: I think that's enough.

Then a massive shower of gold and jewels came out of her and I teleported her back.

Nico: Feel better Lola?

Lola: I sure do! Thanks J.D. That really made me laugh.

Me: I agree. That was funny.

Qin: Those always crack me up.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Now lets eat some wieners!

I ate some.

Me: Mmm! (Eating)

Lola: (eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Juicy and delicious.

Nico: You said it.

Lincoln: It's quiet out here. But, too quiet, everyone keep your eyes peeled for the next emergency.

Suddenly, Lincoln and all of us heard a very loud scream.

Me: What was that?

Lincoln: Let's head over there at once!

We rushed on over, and we saw a girl beaten up badly. When Cadenza Cthugha and Lincoln saw her, they were shocked.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Cadenza, it's Emily!

Cadenza Cthugha: Emily?! Oh my God!

Varie was busy healing Emily Cthugha.

Nico: Holy crap! Someone did a number on her!

Me: You guys know her?

Lincoln: We do, that's Cadenza's younger sister, Emily. Oh man, what kind of savage monstrous jerk would do that to her?!

Cadenza Cthugha: (Growls) There's only one fucker who would do that to her! (YELLING RIGHT AT THE TOP OF HER LUNGS) VENN VEXOS!

Nico: Oh God, she's pissed!

Lincoln: She has every right to be, and I should've known Venn did this to Emily, and you guys aren't going to like hearing about him. Venn Vexos is a rotten disgusting heartless narcissistic misogynistic asshole who enjoys beating women up and treating them like dirt, and he's beaten up a ton of men as well, but he went way too far as many of his victims also wound up getting murdered by him.

Cadenza Cthugha: And if that's not worse, he's also Emily's evil abusive boyfriend who treated her like garbage. So, in the end, I put a stop to Venn and got him arrested for his crimes, and after his trial, he was found guilty and sentenced to death for murder.

NOW, WE WERE ABSOLUTELY PISSED!

Lincoln: So, that was the emergency: Venn Vexos has broken out to get revenge on Cadenza, and he's not going to stop until he kills Emily.

Me: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF) THAT MOTHERFUCKING PISSANT! I'M GONNA TEAR HIM TO FUCKING SHREDS!

Lincoln: Easy, J.D., you'll get that chance to go apeshit ballistic on him. Varie, take Emily home and get her to the infirmary.

Cadenza Cthugha: I'm sorry Emily!

Then, Lincoln called the rest of the team and told them of what happened.

Lori: Lincoln told us of the situation, I can't believe that moron broke out, he's gonna pay for this.

Nico: Yeah he will!

Tara heard a Pokemon cry.

Taro: Look here!

We saw a Galarian Moltres!

Me: Whoa a Galarian Moltres!

Galar Moltres: (Groans) And I hurt my leg.

Tara: Oh you poor thing.

We got to healing it.

Tara: Are you okay now?

Galar Moltres: Thanks to you.

Tara: Want to come with us?

Galar Moltres: Sure.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their

feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped

glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Venn Vexos) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Venn Vexos, he's 20 yards away and he's closing in on Cadenza, let's get him… !

I let out a roar of rage and was about to charge out until Lincoln bashed me on the head.

BONK!

Nico: Before J.D. tries to end the fun early before you and Cadenza could tear him to fucking pieces, and I hope you tear his heart out and eat it in front of him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You know I will. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: What?! I thought RD Sebastian… !

Lincoln: Turns out Flip had more of them. (GROWLS) That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Venn Vexos.

Qin: Lets go get that jerk.

We were flying in the air and landed and we were looking for that asshole, Venn Vexos.

Lincoln: Alright, now that asshole's got to be here somewhere.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

Winona Sponge: Whatever you say, cap'n. [peels eyes]

Mr. Krabs: Now that's an employee who follows orders.

Lily: Literally.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) She is just like me.

Squidward: Do you have a pet snail?

Winona Sponge: No I have a cat.

Nico: Snails are cats in the ocean.

Lola: Yeah they meow like them.

Camie: Yep.

Qin: Lets focus everyone!

Cadenza Cthugha: He's not getting out of this alive, what he just did to my sister, he's gonna get his ass handed to him!

?: (SUPER ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON!

Cadenza Cthugha: YEAH! FUCK YOU TOO, BITCH!

We saw our target: a male with long wild black hair, red eyes full of pure hatred, and he has on a red prison jumpsuit and he had a knife in his hand and blood on his hands too, it was Venn Vexos, and he was out for blood. But, before he could try and stab Cadenza Cthugha, Lincoln created a massive indestructible diamond barrier with fire surrounding it that protected all of us and when that asshole drove his knife in, the barrier stood strong and the fire melted the knife into molten metal, and that made him even more pissed off than ever.

Me: YOU FUCKING ASSHOLE! I'M GONNA KILL YOU!

I charged and went at Venn Vexos and I PROCEEDED TO GO APESHIT BALLISTIC ON THAT ASSHOLE! I PROCEEDED TO SMASH HIS FACE AND SMASHED HIS TEETH OUT OF HIS MOUTH WITH SUPER HARD PUNCHES, I BROKE EVERY LAST BONE IN HIS BODY, I GOT OUT MY GREATSWORD AND THEN!

SLASH!

I SLASHED OFF HIS CROTCH, AND GAVE HIM TWO BLACK EYES!

Nico: OH DAMN! NICE ONE, J.D., AND FUCK YOU, ASSHOLE!

Lincoln fired a massive diamond ball with fire surrounding it, and it hit Venn Vexos and sent it flying and crashed into a wall Lincoln made and Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we all got ready to confront Venn Vexos.

Venn Vexos: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, BITCH! (SCREAMS IN AGONY)

Lincoln: You won't be laying one hand on my Guardian Angel or her sister again, Venn.

Cadenza Cthugha: You said it, and I've had it up to hear with this asshole to last an eternity, get ready to pay for what you did to my sister!

Me: Yeah! You fucking make me sick!

Galarian Moltres charged at him and fired a blade of darkness fire and it hit him and blasted him all over!

I teleported and punched him in the face!

POW! BLAM WHAM WHOMP SMASH BIFF KROW!

I smashed his face in all over the place.

I then started punching his face all over with extreme brutality and punched him all over with sheer savagery!

I really let him have it!

I smashed him into the ground left and right and spun him around and threw him high into the air and flew after him and bashed him in the face all over and let him have it more!

Luan got out the Light Sword of Comedy Light!

Luan: This is one Laugh you won't Light up! LIGHT STYLE: COMEDY HURRICANE BURST!

Luan swung the sword and fired a massive laugh riot hurricane and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Cornelia got out the Sword of Mother Earth.

Cornelia: This is what you get for messing with the good women of Mother Earth! EARTH STYLE: MUD FURY BUTTSPLATER!

She swung the sword and fired a massive wave of mud and drenched him!

KRASPLAT!

Raiden got out the Sea Storm Blade of Poseidon.

Raiden: Take this! NEPTUNE STYLE: GHOST SHIP THUNDERSTORM!

He swung his sword and fired a wave of energy and it formed into a stormy ghost ship and it hit Venn and blasted him down.

Nico: Take that you Buttfreak!

Mallow got out the Jungle Blade of Eternia

Mallow: Taste these fruits! JUNGLE STYLE: FRUIT BOMBS OF DOOM!

She swung the sword and fired explosive fruits and they smashed and blasted him all over!

Me: Try this one! NIGHTMARE STYLE NINJA ART: WRATH OF THE CRAZY PONY!

I fired a wave of darkness and it formed into a crazy pony and it jumped onto Venn and mauled him all over with incredibly powerful savagery!

Venn: (SCREAMS LIKE TUDDRUSSEL) FOR THE LOVE OF ALL THAT'S SWEET AND GOOD! GET HIM OFF OF ME! (SCREAMS)

Zoe got out the Wind Sword of Kazejin!

Zoe: Taste this wind! WIND STYLE: STORM OF 10,000 WINDS!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of wind and it spun Ven around in a ferocious tornado and he THREW UP ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Xenia: Whoa! Nice one!

Double D got out the Sword of The Ghosts of Anur Phaetos!

Edd: Taste these ghosts! GHOST STYLE: GHOSTS OF FURIOUS MAYHEM!

He swung the sworld and fired ghosts and they hit Venn and exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

Nico: Take that!

Duncan got out the Blade of Mars Fire.

Duncan: Taste these! MARS FIRE STYLE: FIRE BLADES OF OLYMPUS MONS!

He swung the sword and fired waves of fire and they hit Venn and burned him all over.

Lola: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Jake got out the Wolf Moon Blade of the Crescent!

Jake Long: Try this one! WOLF MOON STYLE: LUNAR CRESCENT FURY LASER!

HE pointed the blade and fired a laser blast and it hit Venn and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Me: And this!

I teleported and grabbed him by his underwear and pulled them over his head!

HOING! SNAP!

Princess What's Her Name got out the Cube Blade Sword of Bizarro.

Princess What's Her Name: Taste this weirdness! BIZARRO STORM STYLE: STORM OF CUBES BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of cubes and they hit Venn and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Starfire got out the Star Sword of Tamaran!

Starfire: Time for some pain! TAMARAN STYLE: STAR STORM OF TAMARAN!

She swung the sword and fired energy blasts and blasted Venn all over!

Me: Takte that!

Venn: I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU! I WILL KILL ALL OF YOU!

Nico: Fat Chance!

Qin: The only one that's going to die IS YOU!

Qin fired waves of fireballs and blasted him all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired arrows and skewered him in his legs.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: You like that!? YOU LIKE THAT!?

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: Take that you jerkball!

SMASH!

He smashed him in his mouth and knocked out some of his teeth!

Horsea: Had enough?!

Venn: NEVER! Not until you are all dead!

Cadenza Cthugha: Then you will suffer the worst!

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Cthugha's Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Fire Vampire Greatsword of Dark Great Old One

Eldritch Justice from her back, and as she approached Venn Vexos, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cadenza Cthugha: Even after I sent you to prison all those years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Venn Vexos. You are and always will be a narcissistic misogynistic piece of garbage who beats up women and degrades them and has absolutely no respect for women whatsoever and you even beat up any man who gets in your way. I've had it up to hear with you to last a fucking eternity, bitch, now I'm going to end you once and for all, and this time, I'm gonna make absolutely sure you never ever show your ugly mug here again!

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, and Eldritch Runes surrounding the vortex, there are the Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, angels, and Cthugha flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix and above it is Cthugha with red eyes glaring at Venn Vexos: the eyes of death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: That pile of garbage is finally going to get his death sentence, and we'll finally be rid of him for good.

Venn Vexos saw the vortex in fear, but he became absolutely pissed off and charged at the vortex to kill Cadenza Cthugha again, but Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow fire that hit Venn Vexos in the chest and he screamed in agonizing pain.

Me: Nice shot, Lincoln.

Nico: And fuck you, you pile of human garbage!

Then, as the vortex faded, Cadenza Cthugha emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cadenza Cthugha grew from 7'4" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange and yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Cthugha emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on demon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has Cthugha with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Satanic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her blood red Cthugha-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Cadenza Cthugha has on a sleeveless black crop top, black pants, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Cthugha surrounded by fire and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings grew much larger and longer for her new body. Cadenza Cthugha has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha's massive Cthugha's Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Fire Vampire Greatsword of Dark Great Old One Eldritch Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cadenza Cthugha's Cosmic Eternal Infernal Darkness Satanic Great Old One Cthugha Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Infernal Darkness Satanic Great Old One Cthugha Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Eldritch Runes and Cthugha etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large black demon heads and orange tentacles for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and blood red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black demon heads and tentacles with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the black demon heads is a large black demon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth with black tentacles for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cthugha with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below Cthugha that said, "Cadenza Cthugha, Incarnation of Cthugha, Most Powerful of The Cthulhu Mythos Incarnations, Master of The Lovecraftian Curse Cthugha's Fire Vampire Curse, Master of The Dark Omnipotent Powers of Cthugha, Friend of Adriana Azathoth, Arabella Yog-Sothoth, Selena Shub-Niggurath, Callista Cthulhu, Helena Hastur, and Adrienne Nyarlathotep, Master of Darkness, Black Magic, Dark Magic, Fire, and Satanic Magic, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of

Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Fire Vampire Dark Angel of Justice, Archenemy of Universe 666 Morag, Destroyer of Ultimate King Ghidorah of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Fire, The Great Old Ones, Fire Vampires, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カデンツァ クトゥガ、クトゥガの化身、クトゥルフ神話の化身で最も強力、ラヴクラフトの呪いのマスター クトゥガの火の吸血鬼の呪い、クトゥガの闇の全能の力のマスター、アドリアナ アザトースの友人、アラベラ ヨグソトース、セレナ シュブニグラス、カリスタ クトゥルフ、ヘレナ・ハスター、エイドリアン・ニャルラトホテプ、闇のマスター、黒魔術、闇魔術、火、そして悪魔の魔術、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ダークロリの粉砕者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、そしてリンカーンの卑劣な敵全員、ファイアーヴァンパイア正義のダークエンジェル、宇宙六百六十六の大敵モラグ、地球外生命体秩序オブ・ホーリーギドラの究極のキングギドラの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、地球の勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、火、偉大なる古き者たち、火の吸血鬼、フェニックス、天使

の達人

Cadenza Cthugha has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CTHUGHA-DEMON-GREAT OLD ONE-FIRE VAMPIRE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHUGHA DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE FIRE VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHUGHA DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE FIRE VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GREAT OLD ONE MADNESS CTHUGHA DEMONIC SATANIC GREAT OLD ONE FIRE VAMPIRE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Cadenza Cthugha's Super Angel-Cthugha-Demon-Great Old One-Fire Vampire-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Venn Vexos saw it, he fucking lost it big time and ran at her to kill her in a fit of rage, but Lincoln snapped his fingers and we were on an abandoned dead planet and Cadenza Cthugha fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, flames, Eldritch Runes, Great Old Ones, fire vampires, phoenixes, and angels which hit Venn Vexos and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, NOW, HE WAS SEVERELY AT NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP TO THE INFINITE POWER!

Cadenza Cthugha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Great Old One Madness Cthugha Demonic Firestorm Satanic Great Old One Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Madness Cthugha Demonic Firestorm Satanic Great Old One Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel Love) We've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Venn! Now, I'm gonna tear you to pieces for what you've done!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal

Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve breaking out of prison, Venn. You can consider yourself getting an early death sentence!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I'm gonna enjoy tearing you apart limb from limb, bitch! You deserve to be killed in a horrendous way!

Lincoln, Cadenza Cthugha, and I went after Venn Vexos, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Venn Vexos, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Cadenza Cthugha also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Cadenza Cthugha, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Venn Vexos even more insane and straight to the brink of insanity.

Venn Vexos: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP ENRAGED SCREAM) I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, BITCH!

Venn Vexos charged right at us completely blind with homicidal rage and fury, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Lincoln fired waves of radiation at him and he got burned badly, and Lincoln let out a loud howl and summoned a pack of wolves which brutally mauled and attacked Nocturne and he got badly hurt. Then, he fired red and blue wolf fire which hit Venn Vexos and he got burned bad.

Cadenza Cthugha kicked him in the face and then stabbed him right in his black heart with a fire sword she formed in her left hand!

Cadenza Cthugha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Great Old One Madness Cthugha Demonic Firestorm Satanic Great Old One Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Madness Cthugha Demonic Firestorm Satanic Great Old One Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel Love) PURE FIRE! Right through your twisted black heart! TAKE IT! TAKE IT STRAIGHT TO THE BLACK GATES YOU SICKENING PIECE OF MOTHERFUCKING SHIT!

Venn looked at Cadenza.

Venn: (Weakly) THEN IF I GO DOWN! I'M TAKING YOU WITH ME!

He revealed a NUKE STRAPPED TO HIMSELF!

Nico: YOU FUCKING SORE LOSER ASSHOLE! HE HAD A NUKE STRAPPED TO HIS CHEST!

Cadenza Cthugha: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Great Old One Madness Cthugha Demonic Firestorm Satanic Great Old One Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Great Old One Madness Cthugha Demonic Firestorm Satanic Great Old One Fire Vampire Phoenix God Angel Love): A NUKE! LETS GET OUT OF HERE!

We ran fast and teleported out of there and then he laughed and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE AND POWER WITH THE POWER OF 500 GIGATONS!

Eli: I didn't think we'd get out of there quick!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That sore loser had a nuke strapped to himself especially if he was going to die.

Then, Lincoln banished Venn Vexos' wretched soul to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Cadenza Cthugha's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Cadenza Cthugha: I never ever want to see your fucking face again, you bastard.

Suddenly, Cadenza Cthugha wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Cadenza Cthugha's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Cthugha flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Cadenza Cthugha sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: I can't believe that fucker also had a nuke strapped to himself, he was that crazed enough to get rid of us!

Lincoln: Either way, Venn Vexos is now nothing more than a forgotten memory, and since RD Sebastian just struck Lola last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: And Kazuma? You and Evelyn did good yesterday.

Kazuma: Thanks Nico.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Nico: Nice job Galarian Moltres.

Galar Moltres: Thanks Nico. It was cool.

Tara: It sure was.

Nico: We kicked that monsters ass.

Poromon got out a beer.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Galar Moltres: Oh no thanks. I only drink Wine.

Nico: Wine is still good.

Camie: Yep.

Poromon: Good enough for me.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Galar Moltres: Nice try.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough

Poromon ate a wiener.

Poromon: Mmm! Delicious.

Qin: They sure are.

Me: The wieners are still awesome.

Nico: Yeah the sure are.

Nico then felt a draft.

Nico: Whoa is there a draft.

Lola: No but J.D.'s tail pulled down your pants!

Me: (LAUGHS) GOTCHA!

Nico: HEY!

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) THAT WAS AWESOME!

Me: (LAUGHS)

Nico: PULL MY PANTS DOWN WILL YA!

Poliwag: Why did you do that?

Me: Oh just wanted to get a good laugh.

Nico: YEAH? WELL HERE COMES SOME PAYBACK!

He jumped at me and I teleported away and he ended up on top of may with his hand on her breast.

Me: Missed me!

May: Nico if you want to get it on just ask.

Nico blushed in total embarrassment.

May kissed Nico.

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OH THAT IS TOO FUNNY!

Me: Mission accomplished.

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That was funny bro! Well done!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah! That tail of yours is amazing!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico and May were making out.

Manaphy made out with Poromon.

Me: (LAUGHS) Nice.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: So cute.

Eli: Okay guys we got Anothers to face. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi, Shado, Big Daddy Boo, LeGrange, Six Gum Gang, Chickenball Z Mandy, Mr. X, and Angel Roidmude (099).

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Nice! Anyone else?

Eli: There's also LeQuack, Katz, Black Puddle Witch, Big Toe and Eustace.

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Sour Sweet, Archer Bodkin, Robin Hood (Disney), Shamir (Fire Emblem), Legolas, Virion (Fire Emblem), Thomas the Tank Engine, Vert Wheeler, Right, Juru, Aruto, Zixx, Larry Loud, Mike, Alex, Kalolo and Kevin.

Nico: Nice!

Cayenne: This is gonna be so fun and awesome!

Then Cayenne's cutie mark started to glow.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Cayenne's cutie mark is glowing.

Eli: Good because I sense the anothers minus Leon are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi, Shado, Big Daddy Boo, LeGrange, Six Gum Gang, Carnotaurus, Mr. T, Angel Roidmude (099), LeQuack, Katz, Black Puddle Witch, Big Toe and Eustace.

Nico: WOW!

Me: This will be cool!

Another Shado: It sure will.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with magenta hair and purple eyes and had magenta clothes and fire angel wings and had a tiara with Cayenne's Cutie Mark on it and she had it on her skirt too and had a flaming ruby sword and had a red tail too.

Cheryl Cayenne: Cheryl Cayenne - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Cayenne.

Cayenne: Wow! It's awesome to meet you.

Cheryl Cayenne: Same here. I'm a spicy food lover and chef and I love all nuclear hot spicy food.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: By the way is the Another Leon Powalsky friendly or hostile?

Cheryl Cayenne: Friendly and she is quite a daring explorer.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) SUNNY ILLUSION 6!

She summoned Universe 666 Lila Rossi, Universe 666 Lich, Kaufmo, Bad End Sunny, Balrog and Lego Bleez!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Lola: Yep.

Daring Do: But I'm ready for anything.

Then Daring Do's cutie Mark started glowing.

Me: Whoa!

Rainbow Dash: Daring Do's mark is glowing now.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: I know what that means!

Me: Yep.

Qin: Nice.

Me: There!

Out came ANOTHER LEON POWALSKY!

Nico: Whoa! Another Leon Powalsky!

Me: Another Leon Powalsky!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Leon: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for an awesome adventure!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and purple eyes and had green jungle clothes and had yellow angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Daring Do's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a blue blade Mayan Sword in her hand and had Daring Do's tail.

Natasha Daring Do: Natasha Daring Do, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Daring Do and adventurer, explorer, slayer of the forces of darkness and treasure hunter.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME!

Daring Do: Wow! It's an honor to meet my legacy and embodiment.

Natasha Daring Do: Same here.

Nicole: That sword in your hand. That's the Sword of Chaac, The Mayan God of Rain. I've been trying to find that sword for years.

Natasha Daring Do: I can tell you have.

Nicole: Welcome to the treasure hunting club.

Nico: Awesome!

Me: We do amazing treasure hunts.

Natasha Daring Do: I know. And also I'm a daring adventurer and love me a good treasure hunt.

Leon Powalsky: That is close enough for me and I love a good hunt myself and it's fun.

Natasha Daring Do: It sure is fun.

Kaito: (Gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (Gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito got a Tyranno Staff and Zocks got an SPD blaster.

Natasha Daring Do: No he didn't. Before he put the ridewatch in me I punched him down and swiped it and took numerous Ridewatches for Kamen Rider Gotchard and the Another Gotchard and got these for you all.

She gave me new legend items and they were M.O.E. Chemy Cards.

Me: Wow! M.O.E. Chemy Cards!

Nico: That saves us the trouble of having to get them from Another Gotchard.

Natasha Daring Do: It sure does.

Daring Do: Wow! That was awesome.

Nico: Never underestimate the power of an amazingly skilled and awesome treasure hunter.

Natasha Daring Do: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch) You and Kairi Yano will get along great.

Geiz: (gets out SPD Ridewatch) And so would Daiki.

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor

Me: And so would Indiana Jones.

Natasha Daring Do: I know. Indiana Jones is my hero.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Nice.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Nico: YEAH!

Natasha Daring Do: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Leon's Ridewatch) Time for some Chameleon power!

Me: (Imitating Leon) Annoying Bird! I am the great Leon!

Leon Powalski: Hey that was great!

Me: Thanks.

May: (GETS OUT EVIL ROBIN FOOD'S RIDEWATCH) Time for the Hungry Men to strike!

Maria: (GETS OUT ITSUKI KAWASUMI'S RIDEWATCH) I'm ready to fire!

Archer Bodkin: (GETS OUT DENJIKI 2'S RIDEWATCH) Time for this one to be ready for space!

They used the powers of Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado and blasted the Another all over!

Then Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle and Icy came.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice team Dr. Cabelleron!

Dr. Cabelleron: (Spanish Accent) Gracias Nico!

Me: This will be cool!

?: Boy I'll say!

Out came MAGNA CENTIPEDE!

Me: Magna Centipede! Whoa!

Nico: Wow!

Magna Centipede: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be cool.

Nico: Veronica Centipede!? Whoa!

Me: Wow!

Veronica Centipede: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and energy blasted down the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: It sure will be cool.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome.

Veronica Centipede: Yep. Oh I'm naked but there is something you should know. I'm an Omukade.

Me: The Giant Centipede of Japanese Myth.

Veronica Centipede: That's right.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Veronica Centipede: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and she reverted back and was an orange hair girl and had red eyes and had orange angel wings and had her lower body as a long centipede body and she had a centipede in the middle of her forehead.

Veronica Centipede: (Groans) That hurt. But it's good to be back to normal. I need a shirt though.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

They gave her orange clothes and she looked awesome.

Veronica Centipede: Wow! I look awesome!

May; I didn't get hit!

Veronica Centipede: You don't want to May. I spit acid that is strong enough to kill you in seconds.

We saw a huge hole in the ground that was made from that acid she threw up.

Me: WHOA! That is strong acid!

Nico: That's as strong and potent as Xenomorph Blood!

Xenia: Yikes! Boy if you sprayed that on Blood and Honey Pooh he would be dissolved in seconds!

Veronica Centipede: I know. I sure would.

Nico: Yeah.

Archer Botkin: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Veronica Centipede: I sure do. When me and Nico caught a massive drug operation. Arrested over 532 members in that group. It was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Wow! That was cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico and Veronica hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Veronica Centipede: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Archer Bodkin, Robin Hood (Disney), Shamir (Fire Emblem), Legolas and Virion (Fire Emblem) are heading to Rhonda Jekyll's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous, and split-personality crazed younger sister, Renata Jekyll, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Rhonda for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Rhonda, but Rhonda foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Lincoln: So, my rescue's taking place in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to meet with Rhonda Jekyll's parents.

Rhonda Jekyll: I hope Mom and Dad are doing well.

Nico: You hadn't seen them ever since you came back.

Lincoln: Oh no, she's been to her parents' house to tell them of how she's doing, so she's been keeping them up to date.

Me: That's good.

Sour Sweet: This is going to be really amazing.

We arrived at Rhonda Jekyll's home, and we knocked on the door, and when it opened, we were greeted by Rhonda Jekyll's parents.

Mrs. Jekyll: Rhonda, Lincoln, you're here. Please come on in.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mrs. Jekyll.

We went in, and their home was really amazing.

Nico: Wow. Rhonda, your family home here is really amazing.

Rhonda Jekynn: It sure is, and just like Clara, we're also rich.

Qin: Wow.

Mr. Jekyll: We're glad you all came, especially you and Lincoln, Rhonda. We've got some bad news.

Eli: What's wrong?

Mrs. Jekyll: Rhonda, your sister's escaped.

We gasped, including Lincoln and Rhonda Jekyll.

Lincoln: What?! Your jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous, and split-personality crazed younger sister, Renata Jekyll?!

Rhonda Jekyll: Renata's broken out of prison?! That bitch!

Nico: Whoa, I'm sensing some really bad blood!

Selene Arcangela: You have no idea.

Qin: And she's like the other siblings of the other Dark World Goth Girls: really horrible, mega jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous.

Rhonda Jekyll: You don't know the half of it. I never got along well with Renata, she always hated me ever since the day she was born, and as we were growing up, she always tried to make me look like really horrible people in front of everyone, but I always foiled her at every turn. But, despite all the repeated warning from Mom and Dad, she didn't stop, in fact, her anger, jealousy, and hatred for me escalated even more and she'd escalated her violence towards me into trying to kill me many times in the past. But, I always foiled her stupid murder plots as well and I kicked her ass hard as well. Oh, and she's definitely like Dr. Henry Jekyll, but she's permanently Mr. Hyde.

Lincoln: Yep, and years ago, we foiled her biggest murder plot: she tried to kill Rhonda again along with me by hiring local criminals to do it. We killed them and after I found Renata's location through feeding on the criminals' blood, we called the cops, headed down to her location, and kicked the stuffing out of her, and because of this latest plan of her, Renata went way too far and she wound up getting sent to prison, and she swore to get revenge on Rhonda for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Rhonda.

Robin Hood (Disney): Did any of you disown your rotten siblings before they got taken to prison?

Clara St. Clarice: Yep.

Lincoln got out the medal for Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World.

Me: Uh oh, and I've got the feeling the next Dark World Curse you got is Reign-Beaux-themed.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's head outside and hunt Renata down.

We headed outside to confront Renata Jekyll. Then, we saw Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark glowing.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair with cyan streaks and cyan blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Undead Skylanders and Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, pink fancy skirt with cyan blue bow, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, magic, skulls, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Undead Skylanders and Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and a spooky scythe in her right hand, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Nightingale, Daydream Empathy Princess of The Undead.

Maria Nightingale: That's right, and I got the girls away from here before Rhonda's ex-sister tried to go after them.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR

THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same orange hair as Rhonda Jekyll, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit: it was Renata Jekyll.

Rhonda Jekyll: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Rhonda Jekyll went at Renata Jekyll, and they really began fighting each other, but Rhonda had the upper hand on Renata, and she was literally beating the shit out of Renata Jekyll and Rhonda and Renata were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Rhonda Jekyll: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Rhonda Jekyll kicked Renata Jekyll hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Renata Jekyll was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Sylvester: Looks like she's already forsaken surrender.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: There was no way she was going to surrender. Now, we've got to kick her butt straight into The Dark World Prison, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship

Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and

Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The

L-ementals, The Loonatics, Lemon Zest's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sour Sweet's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Renata Jekyll, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln inserted the medal for Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Renata Jekyll, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Renata Jekyll and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Overlord of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Reign-Beaux, Overlord of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Rhonda's evil sister.

Rhonda Jekyll: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Renata's not getting out ever again. (To Maria Nightingale) And it's so good to see you again, Maria.

Maria Nightingale: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Maria Nightingale as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Maria Nightingale was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Maria Nightingale: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Maria Nightingale and he hugged her, and Maria Nightingale is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Maria Nightingale: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Maria Nightingale, Daydream Empathy Princess of The Undead, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Starlight Glimmer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Maria Nightingale and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Maria trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Empathy and The Undead, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola when she had her Dark Side in her was an apathetic sociopathic rampaging monster, and Maria Nightingale has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the animal that she was.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, she hates apathetic and cruel villains who show that kind of apathetic behavior and cruelty towards innocent people, and she knows all sorts of magic spells to punish them, and now that you're here, Maria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Nightingale in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Maria Nightingale: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on the neck of Maria Nightingale with indigo gems on the gold lightning bolts and indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Maria Nightingale: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Maria Nightingale, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Maria Nightingale's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Relena Sharimara had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Otowa Tsukishima, Kaguya Tsukishima, Momone Tsukishima, and Nora Freeman Misora from Ane Tea!? AneTeacher.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Otowa Tsukishima, Kaguya Tsukishima, Momone Tsukishima, and Nora Freeman Misora from Ane Tea!? AneTeacher.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Otowa Tsukishima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Otowa Tsukishima and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Rhonda Jekyll's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Renata Jekyll, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of

Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Otowa Tsukishima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln

and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Otawa Tsukishima: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Otawa Tsukishima, Kaguya Tsukishima, Momone Tsukishima, and Nora Freeman Misora with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Rhonda Jekyll's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Renata Jekyll.

But, when Lincoln showed what Rhonda Jekyll did in beating her up badly, and all of us piling on and giving her the beatdown of her life, and Lincoln using The Curse of The Overlord of Dark World which sent Renata Jekyll to the Dark World Prison, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Maria Nightingale have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Rhonda's evil younger sister escaped.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't know when to give up.

Nico: Honestly, I would've wanted you guys to send her to The Black Gates.

Me: But, Lincoln made the right move sending her to The Dark World Prison.

Lincoln: I sure did, and she's in for far worse torment there, and once she dies, she's going to get sent right to The Black Gates, along with the rest of the monstrous jealous sisters of the other Dark World Goth Girls.

* * *

After we took down Renata Jekyll and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Maria Nightingale saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Maria Nightingale: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Maria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Maria Nightingale: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Maria Nightingale: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and then, when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a male with long wild brown hair, red eyes full of pure hatred, and he has on a red prison jumpsuit and he had a knife in his hand, it was Morgan Richards.

Selene Arcangela: Morgan Richards?!

Nico: You know him?

Lincoln: Unfortunately, we do. Morgan Richards is a well-known criminal and thug who caused havoc in Royal Woods for years, and even more bad news, he was once a thug loyal to Sebastian when he was still the venomous and extremely malevolent monster whom everyone despised in the past.

We charged out and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit Morgan Richards, and he was pissed off even more when he saw us.

Dana Orichalcum: We defeated him and sent him to prison for life. You know what, I wouldn't be surprised if RD Sebastian let him out.

Suddenly, RD Sebastian appeared in a tornado of pure darkness and hellfire.

RD Sebastian Mendez: (ENRAGED) WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY?! YOU GODDAMN LITTLE BITCH!

Nico: What a loud mouth he has on him!

RD Sebastian Mendez ran at Dana Orichalcum with murder in his eyes and madness in his heart, but Dana having a sly grin on her face opened a portal that sent RD Sebastian at Morgan Richards and he slashed at his chest with his claws and sword. Then, we charged out and Lincoln fired a straitjacket that tied RD Sebastian up, and when Morgan Richards got up, he was mega pissed off now.

Nico: Wait, so that was your plan, Dana. Get RD Sebastian riled up like that?

Dana Orichalcum: Yep, just enough so that Morgan Richards would be blinded by rage, and of course, get payback on RD Sebastian.

Me: And you girls had a grudge against Sebastian in the past, so this is compensation.

RD Sebastian slashed at the straitjacket and got out, but now, he was pissed off beyond measure.

RD Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU!

Buster Bunny: Yeah, yeah, you're now miffed, what else is new?

Morgan Richards suddenly got out a container full of green liquid and he drank the liquid. Suddenly, Morgan Richards felt something rush into him as he felt his muscles suddenly began growing larger and even more powerful and he also grew up to 9'0" in height, and he now abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles with eight-pack abs and veins formed on his body, and he let out a bellowing roar as he ripped the top of his jumpsuit.

Me: UH OH!

Morgan Richards went charging at Lincoln, but he fired blasts of earth which hit them on the head and knocked them down. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Morgan Richard's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Morgan Richards into his body as he and all of the males on the team assimilated all of his massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Morgan Richards except for his tattered jumpsuit pants, and he banished Morgan Richards to The Black Gates, and THAT MADE RD SEBASTIAN INFINITE TIMES PISSED OFF AND HE BECAME SUPER NTH-DEGREE INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED UP INSANE!

RD Sebastian: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE INFINITE-TIMES FUCKED UP INSANE SCREAM OF PURE FUCKED-UP RAGE) NO! GODDAMN YOU ALL! FUCK YOU! THIS WILL NOT STOP ME NOR STOP THE RESURRECTION OF RITA REPULSA! YOU'RE ALL FUCKING DEAD! LORD ZEDD AND RITA REPULSA WILL HAVE HORRIBLE VENGEANCE UPON YOU ALL! (CACKLING LIKE A SUPER NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP MADMAN)

Me: Yeah right. That's all a ruse.

RD Sebastian: WHAT?!

Lincoln: Give it up, we already knew it was a ruse, you basket case. So, scurry back to the shadows where you belong.

Then, he let out another enraged fucked-up scream of rage and he disappeared in a tornado of pure darkness and hellfire, and we headed home and continued our workouts.

Ed Cowart: That's another plot foiled, but he's already starting to piss us off even more.

Nico: Come Halloween, he won't be getting out of this alive.

We got a shower, and then, Clyde, Elsa, Kaguya, and the rest of his harem are heading to Gelato Beach.

Clyde snapped his fingers, and he had on his new large silver and black swim briefs with a Phoenix and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with silver flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Elsa, Kaguya, and the rest of his harem are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Elsa and Kaguya all had feelings for Clyde, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln came and sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at him and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of her, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that stupid mutant has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Kaguya: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Clyde: It sure is, Kaguya, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Clyde, Elsa, Kaguya, and the rest of his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there.

Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Elsa, Kaguya, and the rest of his harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Clyde lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Clyde summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln appeared and fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Clyde: Nice save, buddy.

Then, Lincoln teleported back, and they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Clyde made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Clyde, Elsa, Kaguya, and the rest of his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Clyde, Elsa, Kaguya, and the rest of his harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Clyde and his clones, and then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss.

They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico, Lincoln, and I saw Clyde covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Clyde?

Clyde: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Elsa and Kaguya, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And they also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs she sent to kill them yet again, but I showed up and sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder Clyde and the girls in his harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

---

Later, Pan, Valese and the Mascots were walking around the city.

Pan: Such a nice day.

Valese: You said it Pan.

Pan: How have things been with you and Uncle Goten, Valese?

Valese: Really amazing Pan and he has been teaching me so much and mastering the same moves and skills you all have.

Pan: That is cool.

---

Back at the estate were were watching TV and reading the newspaper.

Me: Master Goku it was really thoughtful of Pan to look after the Mascots for us.

Goku: It sure is. I know they are going to be in good hands under Pan and Valese.

Nico: That is for sure Kakarot.

---

Pan, Valese and the Mascots were walking.

Valese: We're coming up to Arnold's school.

Pan: I wonder how he's doing?

Poliwag: We'll find out.

Poromon: Is that Harold?

Valese: Oh no.

They saw him throw water balloons at Arnold and Lila!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT! SPLAT!

Harold: (Taunting) ARNOLD AND LILA SITTING IN A TREE! K-I-S-S-I-N-G!

OH GROW UP YOU CHUBBY HEAD!

Valese: That is not nice at all! Lets get him!

Pan: Yeah!

Valese: Come here!

Pan and Valese fired purple and green energy blasts and they hit the ground by Harold and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent him flying and he crashed into a pile of garbage!

NICE SHOT!

Harold: OW! WHO DID THAT!? I'M GOING TO POUND THEM!

Mascots: CUTIE ATTACK!

The mascots jumped onto Harold and pulverized and smashed him in a brutal and terrible fight cloud!

Arnold and Lila cheered for them!

All the kids did too!

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poliwag slapped him!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Manaphy gave him a really nasty wedgie!

Horsea squirted ink in his face!

Harold: (SCREAMING) MOMMY! MOMMY!

Poromon then farted in Harold's face!

LOUD FART!

ALL THE KIDS LAUGHED AT HAROLD!

* * *

Back at the estate we were watching TV.

Animated Lugnut: Shall we check on them?

Nico: I think that's a good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

We went and did so.

* * *

The mascots finished mangling up Harold.

Poliwag: Please don't do that again!

Pan: Or the next punishment will be 10 times worse!

Arnold: You tell him guys!

Lila: Yeah! Thanks for defending us.

Valese: It was our pleasure guys.

Poromon: At least it was just water and not ketchup or blood.

Arnold: Yeah.

?: Man that jerkwad just can't take a hint.

A girl with purple hair, purple eyes, Purple angel wings surging with intense lightning and she had purple clothes and had a necklace with the Blue 5-Star Dragonball on it and in the middle of her forehead was the kanji for Thunder and she had a lightning sword.

Rachel Rage Shenron: Sorry I'm Rachel Rage Shenron - Embodiment of Rage Shenron the Dragon of Lightning.

Valese: Awesome to meet you.

Poromon: Same here.

Poliwag: Anyone else with you?

Rachel Rage Shenron: Well yes but she told me that she will meet you all on the main mission.

Poliwag: Oh. Must be that important.

Nico and everyone came.

Nico: Hey guys. Whoa! Was Harold causing trouble?

Valese: He sure was. He was picking on Arnold and Lila and throwing water balloons at them.

Me: Aw man.

Elita One: Where's the next Robot Master Embodiment?

Rachel Rage Shenron: She'll meet you guys over at the main mission sight.

Nico: Oh. Oh sorry I don't think we met.

Rachel Rage Shenron: Oh I apologize. I'm Rachel Rage Shenron, Embodiment of Rage Shenron the 5-Star Dragon, the Dragon of Lightning.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Me: Same here.

Arnold: But thanks to Pan and Valese and the Mascots we were saved from embarrassment.

Me: Awesome.

Misfire: Boss, who shines today?

Nico: Halinor and Ultrox.

Qin: Sweet!

Lola: Yeah!

Later we were back at the estate.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Elijah from The Forever Purge, and he's planning on making The Purge eternal. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Elijah from The Forever Purge, and he's planning on making The Purge eternal.

We gasped in horror.

Me: Oh God, I remember the Purge movies all too well, and they're literally a nightmare.

Nico: We need to head down there at once and get rid of Elijah at once.

Lincoln: Elijah isn't getting away with this.

Tyler Arc: No, he isn't.

Suddenly, we saw Tyler Arc come in and he has a sword holstered on his back along with weapons galore.

Tyler Arc: This asshole's just as bad as my former dad and my former older brothers, all his talks about leading America into a new future are nothing but bullshit, he's going to die here and now.

Lincoln: Along with The NFFA for good.

Camie: Oh man! We're going to be in for a really horrible battle!

Lola: Yeah we sure are!

Camie: Who is Elijah?

Nico: A murderous racist and an absolute motherfucking asshole.

Nico went over his history.

Elijah Hardin, also known as Alpha, is the main antagonist of the 2021 action horror film The Forever Purge, the fifth installment of The Purge franchise. He is the psychopathic and racist leader of The Purge Purification Force, a paramilitary terrorist organization trying to save America through purging, even when it's over by law.

He was portrayed by Jeffrey Doornbos.

After the NFFA were removed from power, the Purge was disbanded. However, Elijah was the one who is responsible for creating the "Forever Purge" program, which caused people continue to purge. When they continued to purge, things start fall apart. The law enforcement was paralyzed, the streets were in chaos, and the buildings were on fire. The protagonist, Adela witnessed people being slaughtered in the vans of Purification, after arriving at the safehouse.

At El Paso, the border checkpoint to Mexico was opened for the next six hours, however, it was under martial law due to the purgers wreaking havoc, and the NFFA sends the military to suppress the riots. When Adela and her husband with other friends trying to get through the border, the group were being confronted by Elijah and his second-in-command Mother, Elijah convinced Dylan to kill Adela and Juan, to prove he's real American. When he refused, he killed T.T., one of his friends, before Elijah can kill Juan, NFFA soldiers arrived and told them to drop the weapons, which ended up starting a gunfight and the death of Mother by Dylan.

After Mother's death, Elijah grows more obsessed with the group's death. At the border, Elijah and his group fought Juan, Dylan and

Adela, also with native chieftain Chiago. After all of his men were killed, Elijah held Adela captive, before being killed by Juan.

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: What a monster!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Now we're going to kill him.

Me: And we're going to make sure is horribly and excruciatingly painful!

Maria: Should we watch the movie first?

Nico: No. It would take too long. And every second we waste makes more victims of the Forever Purge get destroyed. We can't let this go on. We're going to need all the weapons we can muster for this one.

Xenia: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Vypra: Can me, Dai Gui, Aqueduct, Evil Seed, Mirror Master, Zs'Skayr, Biowulf, Scorpion, Bizarro, and Katnappe go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can. We're going to need all the help we can get on this one. We're going up against the Forever Purge.

THEY GASPED!

Mirror Master: Oh man! This is not good!

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We're going to need some massively serious firepower for this one!

Nico: Yeah. Lets deploy the London Mortal Engine and man battlestations.

Xenia: Right!

Nico: Load up your weapons everyone and meet in the hanger for the Mortal Engine in 20 minutes.

We went and did so and we were arming ourselves with everything.

Guns, knives, bazookas, missile launchers, bombs, laser blasters, grenades and more.

We were ready for action. We even loaded up tanks and missiles and laser cannons on the Mortal Engine too.

Carnivac: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Overdrive Ostrich next.

Xenia: Oooh fast.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than our old enemy, Lord Farquaad, who's come back from the dead in search of vengeance against us for destroying him years ago. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure I sensed belongs to our old enemy, Lord Farquaad, who's come back from the dead in search of vengeance against us for destroying him years ago.

We gasped.

Eli: That fairy-tale despising xenophobic piece of shit! I'M GONNA… !

Gloria Tokiwa: Wait, Eli. We're going to take him down and send him to prison for good.

Nico: Awesome idea, besides he's not really a threat. Plus, it's going to be an awesome way for you two to use some Ridewatches on him.

Sougo: That's right, and she's a master of the Ridewatches.

Me: Now, that's going to be an awesome sight to see.

Lincoln: You're right about that.

Nico: Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to slay Elijah and end the NFFA and The Forever Purge forever.

Lincoln: Genocidal monsters like them deserve only to die for their crimes, and once we get done with them, you're next, Farquaad the Shrimp!

Nico: You got that right! Lets roll!

Gloria Tokiwa: There's absolutely no way we're letting you run free any longer, Farquaad the Shrimp. The Embodiment of Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O is coming for you, and there will be no escape.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to kill Elijah and end the NFFA and The Forever Purge, and once we got done with him, Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa are going to take down Lord Farquaad.

Jared started up the Mortal Engine and the garage door opened and then we were off. We were off to the world of The Forever Purge in the year 2049.

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Steady as she goes Jared.

Jared: Aye aye sir!

Aquaduct: Maybe it's not too bad.

Me: Hmm.

Aqueduct: Wait look!

We stopped and up ahead we saw an entire town completely on fire! EVERYTHING was destroyed and there were thousands of people dead!

WE GASPED!

Sid Arkale: No, it's not that bad.

Rubanoid: It's worse!

Me: Yep.

Nico: This is horrible!

Laney: Nico! I got radar signatures 900 klicks ahead!

Nico: What is it?

He saw a massive NUMBER of blips on the radar.

Nico: They are heading this way. Really fast. Looks like it's time for an early entrance. Lock and load everyone! It's time to spill some blood!

We drove on.

Mirror Master: We need to check for survivors!

Nico: No time! We won't get a chance to do so!

We saw a massive dust cloud and saw NUMEROUS CARS and they were the Forever Purge!

Nico: Targets sighted!

We drove up.

The Forever Purge was riding on and then the spirits of the people they killed appeared and then they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off in front of them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then a rumble was felt and out came Our Mortal Engine!

Me: Okay you Purge motherfuckers! Taste this!

I fired a missile and blasted one of their vans!

Biowulf: TIME TO TEAR THEM APART!

We went at them and then punched, clashed and slashed and smashed them all over! THE BATTLE WAS GRUESOMELY SAVAGE!

I slashed a Purger's head clear off and stabbed a purger and then disemboweled him and grabbed his intestines and strangled him with them and threw him into a bunch of purgers and it snapped his head off! Nico grabbed a couple of men and bashed their heads together and smashed their heads off and splattered blood all over!

Eli grabbed a Purger by his crotch and he ripped him in two by ripping his crotch upwards and splitting him in two!

SQUELCH!

Varie threw a disk and slashed numerous Purgers heads off!

Biowult slashed numerous Purgers into pieces with his claws.

I grabbed a Purger and snapped him in half and splattered his innards all over the place and splashed another one with his blood!

Qin snapped his arms off and shoved them down his throat and then grabbed him by his head and ripped him in two down the middle!

A purger came at me with a machete and I ran and slid under him and cleaved him in half down the middle!

SLASH!

Lincoln swung his sword and slashed NUMEROUS PURGERS down the middle and massive explosions of blood splattered everywhere! Lincoln was using numerous Cell Stinger tails to absorb them all over and it was making him stronger.

Me: Take this! KLENDATHU STYLE: BUG SWARM CARNAGE!

I fired a wave of energy and it formed into the bugs of Klendathu and they slashed and massacred thousands of Purgers in an instant! Splattering their blood and limbs and organs EVERYWHERE!

Sinnertwin: We should probably find the next Robot Master Embodiment too!

?: I'm right here!

A girl that had aqua blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Freeze Man on it came and she fired ice blasts and froze the Purgers and shattered them into a million pieces!

Farah Freeze: Farah Freeze! Embodiment of Freeze Man!

Nokama: Wow! You are looking great Farah!

Gali: I'll say!

Farah Freeze: Same here Nokama and Gali! Been a while!

She fired a freeze blast and froze numerous men.

I shattered them all over!

Nico formed a hammer and smashed a Purgers head off and splattered blood all over!

Camie fired Aurora energy and blasted numerous Purgers all over!

Thor fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Lola stabbed a Purger in his chest and plunged her hands into his face and ripped out his eyes and nose!

Nico then plunged his hand into a Purger and ripped out his beating heart!

Nico: Ooh a little snack.

Qin: KLENDATHU FIRE STYLE: TANKER PLASMA STREAM!

She fired a wave of plasma and it hit numerous Purgers and MELTED THEM with extreme fire power!

Sirius and Tsuyu fired energy waves and blasted numerous purgers into a million pieces!

Bizarro: Bizarro here to save the day!

He threw rocks and we ducked and they smashed numerous purgers faces in.

Me: Hit us! Don't hit them!

Bizarro hit the Purgers!

Volt Luster: You picked here to meet us?

Brontes: And not, I don't know, somewhere where it's safe?!

Farah Freeze: Wanted to make this fun!

Princess Celestia: Time for some action fun!

She was ready for this!

Princess Celestia: ZIIIIIP LIIIIIIIIIINE!

She flew on a zipline and blasted numerous Purgers and blew them into a million pieces!

Farah Freeze: And before you ask, I met Gali and Nokama as they were battling the Bohrak Kal! Fun battle!

Gali: It's true. She helped us big time.

Nico: Wow! Would you like to join the team?

Farah Freeze: I would be honored!

She fired ice blasts and froze some of the Purgers!

Me: Taste this!

I fired machine guns and blasted Purgers left and right and splattered their blood all over!

Eli then fired shuriken and slashed numerous Purgers into a million pieces!

Varie: Taste grenades!

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

She fired grenades and they hit the Purgers and exploded!

KRABBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

They blew them to pieces!

Billy: 15 Points! (LAUGHS)

Katnappe: How did you even avoid these thing?!

Farah Freeze: Ice is an awesome force!

Farah fired waves of energy and froze them.

Laney and Lola and Lily fired energy waves and blasted the Purgers all over!

We killed Purgers left and right until only ELIJAH HARDIN was left!

Me: Look who's left! Elijah Hardin! Now it's just you and us you motherfucking pissant fuckweed!

I teleported and punvhed him in the face and kicked him in the face and teleported and punched him in the back of his head.

I teleported and kneed him and smashed him into the ground.

Me: You're going to pay for everything you done!

Roxas: He's getting away!

Nico: We'll find him later. NOW, we find any survivors!

Me: You guys do that! I will hold him off!

I teleported and kicked him and sent him flying back and punched him into the ground.

Elijah Hardin: YOU MOTHERFUCKING FUCKFACE!

Me: Says the pot calling kettle black you fuckweed!

POW!

I punched him in the face!

Nico and the group went and found numerous survivors hiding and got them inside the Mortal Engine.

Scorpion: Wait. Are there any heroes here?

Nico: I don't see any.

Camie: They must've escaped America.

Winter Soldier: Wait. I remember the protagonists here. Weren't their names Adela and Juan?

Nico: That's right! But I don't see them.

Lola: Weird. Where are they?

Varie: They must be with the refugees.

Zs'Skayr: We'll, with things all clear for now, it should be safe to speak with them.

Nico: J.D.'s still holding off Elijah which is good.

I punched him.

Me: You make me fucking sick! You're just a racist motherfucking shitfucker!

POW!

I kicked him in his stomach!

Then two figures came and they were Adela and Juan.

Nico: Are you two Adela and Juan?

Adela: We are. Team Loud Phoenix Storm. What an honor.

Juan: You saved us lots of trouble and got rid of most of the Purgers.

Nico: And J.D. is battling Elijah.

I was beating the living shit out of him.

Nico: Sorry we didn't find you right away.

Adele: It's okay but you guys were amazing killing all of the Forever Purge.

Quake Woman: Do you two wanna help us?

Adele: Count us in!

Juan: These jerks have torn our country apart long enough!

Nico: Lets do it then!

Evilseed: Lets head to where J.D. is.

Nico: Right!

They went and did so.

POW!

I punched Elijah into a rock.

Elijah: I FUCKING HATE YOU!

My aura flared up!

Me: BACK AT YOU MOTHERFUCKER!

Motormaster: Entrance time!

Nico: We already did the entrance.

Motormaster: Oh sorry.

They flew at Elijah and punched him down. We were facing him.

Me: You are going to really pay for everything you did to the people of America!

Dai Gui: Hope you don't mind we brought some extras

Nico: Not at all.

Qin: Yeah.

Adela and Juan came!

Elijah Hardin: YOU!

Adela: That's right! Your reign of terror is over!

Ultrox and Halinor charged at him and bashed him all over with intense force.

Halinor even blasted him with fire.

Qin: Take that!

Poromon threw a beer bottle at him and smashed him on his head.

Then Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost came.

Nico: Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, Carmen Dillo, and Box Ghost.

Jet: You guys are REALLY Covered in blood!

Me: No fucking kidding there!

Dirty Bubble: This world went to Hell.

Pinky: All those poor people!

Swordsman: At least they're about to be avenged.

Nico: Yeah.

Dr. Destiny: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old enemy of Cadenza's.

Nico: We sure did.

Waffle Woman: (to Tara) Make sure to take care of the Galarian Moltres.

Tara: I will.

Halloween World came.

Me: Halloween World. Up for another Round?

Halloween Wolf: Yep and for a good reason.

Me: Right! Because Halloween is coming.

Halloween Worlf: Yep. Halloween is only a few days away.

Me: Looking forward to it like always.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: Same here. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Nokama, Soji, Penelope "Stinky" Florington, Kelly Orimoto, Hilary Thestalos, Nina Nefertiti, Emily Magica, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Misfire and Mindwipe VS Dirty Bubble, Stinkor, Evil Whirlpool Man, Firestorm Prometheus, Evil Genie Woman, and Universe 666 Sailor Saturn the Dark Sailor Soldier - Nico's rescue was on the Wiener planet and we dealt with Cadance Cthugha's sisters evil abusive ex-boyfriend who beat her sister Emily up and Cadance transformed against him

---

Dirty Bubble was first.

Dirty Bubble (to Nokama): Nico's rescue was on the Wiener planet, where he dealt with Cadance Cthugha's sisters evil abusive ex-boyfriend who beat her sister Emily up. Cadance herself transformed against him

Nokama: Yeah she sure did and Emily was really badly mangled up.

Soji: That guy was really stupid to do that!

Penelope: Yeah what a jerk! HE HATED ALL WOMEN with a vengeance.

Rarity: What an absolutely disgraceful and horrible monster!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding!

Gill Grunt: And in the end he blew himself up with a nuke and tired to take us with him!

Dirty Bubble: What a dirtclod! That's a total act of cowardice! But I'm glad he got what he deserved. Lets do it!

Nokama flicked the switches for Dirty Bubble and Neptune and channeled water chakra into her hilt and got an awesome water sword!

Nokama: THE NEPTUNE BUBBLE BLADE OF METRU-NUI!

Dirty Bubble: Awesome!

Nokama: So is this! BUBBLES STYLE: NEPTUNE BUBBLE STORM SURPRISE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of bubbles and the group fired waves of bubbles, jewels, water and ice and smashed them down.

---

Superman, Legion Superman, Shizuka of Nadeshiko, Shifu, Alita (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Kyle (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Blau (Panzer Dragoon OVA), Saturn Girl, Bounce Boy, Chlorophyl Lad, Infectious Lass, Brainiac 5, Triplicate Girl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Catilla and Carnivac VS Pinky and The Brain, Chicken Boo, Satan (Animaniacs), Sodarn Insane, Walter Wolf, Beany the Braindead Bison, Sid the Squid, Universe 666 Toneri, Copper Cranium, Unicorn Fart Master, Universe 666 Supergiant, Universe 666 Ronan the Accuser, and Universe 666 Cull Obsidian - Us battling Another Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado who were the embodiments of Cayenne and Daring Do

---

Pinky and The Brain were next.

Brain (to Superman): Nico, Sour Sweet's team, Leon Powalsky's team, and the others did good battling Another Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado. They were the embodiments of Cayenne and Daring Do

Superman: Yeah they both were cool and the Embodiment of Daring Do is one amazingly powerful treasure hunter.

Legion Superman: Yeah that was really cool there.

Shizuka: You got that right!

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah no kidding! That was really awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was and it was cool meeting them.

Spyro: Boy I'll say!

Pinky: You'll say what?

BLANG!

Brain bashed him on the head with a tire iron!

Pinky: (LAUGHS CRAZILY) NARF!

WHAT AN IDIOT!

Brain: Shut up you moron! Lets do it!

Superman flicked the switches for Pinky & The Brain and the planet Krypton and channeled Atomic Chakra into his hilt and got a radiation sword!

Superman: The SWORD OF ATOMIC FURY!

Brain: Wow!

Superman: ATOMIC STYLE: FURY OF GAMMA RAYS!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of energy and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Captain Marvel, Mary Marvel, Cora Billingston, Enolas Wendy Marvell, Enolas Lucy Heartfilia, Universe 666 Opaline, Kayara, Thor, Black Widow, Nick Fury, Hawkeye, Iron Man, Hulk, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sid Arkale and Sunstorm VS Swordsman, Cavalier, Evil Sword Man, Evil Knight Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Shade Man, Evil Pharaoh Man, Spatula Girl, Universe 666 Blight, Universe 666 Aresia, Universe 666 Ultimate Carnage, and Spider Carnage - Lincoln's rescue was at Rhonda Jekyll's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, and also to battle her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous, and split-personality crazed younger sister, Renata Jekyll

---

Swordsman was next.

Swordsman (to Captain Marvel): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Rhonda Jekyll's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents. He also battled her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous, and split-personality crazed younger sister, Renata Jekyll

Captain Marvel: That was really crazy and awesome. Also Rhonda Jekyll's home is really amazing!

Mary Marvel: She lived in an amazing house and her mom and dad are awesome.

Cora Billingston: It sure is awesome. And Rhonda's sister was evil to the brink and she is now in the Dark World prison.

Princess Celestia: Yeah what a monster.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that was an awesome and fun one.

Amber Morning: Yeah it sure was.

Spotlight: It sure shined greatly.

Swordsman: Yes indeed. Lets do it!

Captain Marvel flicked the switches for Swordsman and Chikyu and she channeled light chakra into her sword hilt and got an awesome light sword.

Captain Marvel: THE LIGHT SWORD OF THE AVENGERS!

Swordsman: Cool!

They clashed and it was awesome.

Captain Marvel: So is this! LIGHT STYLE: PRISM BLADE OF JUSTICE!

She fired waves of light and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

## Anakin, Padme, Beatrice Portinari, Obi-Wan Kenobi, Yoda, Mace Windu, Aayla Secura, Luke Skywalker, Leia, Han Solo, Chewie, Lando, Rei Skywalker, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Supernova Zap, and Pharaoh Atem VS Dr. Destiny, Shade, Grundy, Grodd, Copperhead, Firefly, Toyman, Owl (One Night At Humpty's), Universe 666 Twin Masters, Bearstomp, Zebra Brothers, and Auric Goldfinger - LOLA HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE

---

Dr. Destiny was next.

Dr. Destiny (to Anakin): LOLA HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! Too bad I wasn't able to help her!

Anakin: I know! That was awful she had a nightmare like that.

Padme: It sure was. I'm glad it's all over there.

Beatrice Portinari: That is for sure. What she went through was horrible.

Yoda: A horrible nightmare it was. But at least it's over.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding there. I'm glad it wasn't real.

Cozy Glow: Thank goodness.

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

Dr. Destiny: I saw her dream and it was terrible. But I'm glad it will never happen. Lets do it!

Anakin flicked the switches for Dr. Destiny and Pop Star (Kirby) and he channeled dream chakra into his sword and got a dream blade!

Anakin: THE DREAM BLADE OF KIRBY!

Dr. Destiny: Awesome!

Anakin: KIRBY STAR STYLE: DREAMS OF PLEASURE BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired waves of energgy and elements and thy fired waves of ghosts, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Crystal (Marvel), Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Omi, Kimiko, Raimundo, Dojo, Master Splinter, Anakin Skywalker, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Carmen Dillo, Ebon, Hotstreak, Talon, Puff, Kangor, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - The Mascots saw Harold making fun of Arnold and Lila by pelting them with Water Balloons and they whooped Harold's ass

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx (to Clay): The Mascots saw Harold making fun of Arnold and Lila by pelting them with Water Balloons. They responded by whooping Harold's ass!

Clay Bailey: YEEHAW! That was awesome they put that sidewinder in his place!

Crystal (Marvel): Yeah he had it coming! He needs to grow up and quit making fun of people.

Natasha: Yeah what a chubby dork!

Applejack: Yeah that sidewinder is gonna get in more trouble with us if he keeps this us.

Apple Bloom: Pan and Valese blasted him into garbage and the mascots Cutie Pulverized him.

Flashwing: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome.

Onyx: (LAUGHS) That was funny. Lets do it!

Clay flicked the switches for Onyx and Glaren and he channeled Earth Chakra into his hilt and he got an awesome rock sword.

Clay: THE XIAOLIN ROCK SWORD OF TERRA!

Onyx: Awesome!

Clay: So is this! ROCK STYLE: ROCKSLIDE OF FURY!

He swung the sword and fired waves of rocks and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Green Lantern, Kilowog, Amelia Waverley, Amelia Bradford, Rainbow Faces, Princess Rose, Dance Princess of The Ice Barrier, Arisia, Jessica Cruz, John Stewart, Kyle Rayner, Katma Tui, Jade, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Chan Lee and Volt Luster VS Jet (Avatar), Universe 666 Azula, Universe 666 Ozai, Universe 666 Sozin, Universe 666 Azulon, Admiral Zhao, Vaatu, Walter Wolf, Universe 666 Riot, Universe 666 Animated Carnage, Universe 666 2007 Venom, and Universe 666 2021 Carnage - Harold had it coming for making fun of them

Jet was next.

Jet (to Green Lantern): Harold had it coming for making fun of them. But at least he's not like most of the worse bullies out there.

Green Lantern: That's true. But some people just need to grow up.

Kilowog: That is too true.

Amelia Waverley: Yeah no kidding. What a baby. He needs to be wearing diapers and a binkey.

Sunset Shimmer: He keeps this up and we'll make him a huge laughingstock than he already is.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: It'll be funny though.

Jet: No kidding. Lets do it!

Green Lantern flicked the switches for Jet and Oa and channeled Oa Chakra into his sword and he got an awesome Green Lantern Sword!

Green Lantern: THE SWORD OF ION'S WILL!

Jet: COOL!

Green Lantern: Yep. And so is this! WILL STYLE: OA FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of green light and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Tara, Geoforce (DC), Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Robin, Starfire, Beast Boy, Cyborg, Raven, Kole, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Haggis McHaggis, Muddy Mudskipper, Frictor, Flathead, Indigestable Wad, Ovulator, Yost Mole Man Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob

Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - I can't believe that the world was torn apart like this because of the Forever Purge!

* * *

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman (to Tara): I can't believe that the world was torn apart like this because of the Forever Purge! Isn't there anyone still alive?!

Tara: Well we did find lots of people but they were all displaced and made homeless because of the Forever Purge. They destroyed EVERYTHING they had.

Geoforce: Bunch of stupid nimrods!

Chiro: Yeah what a bunch of freaks!

Pinkie Pie: These purgers are all a bunch of party poopers!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They need to be thrown into a volcano.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there!

Sprocket: Yeah it sure would be justice for everyone.

Waffle Woman: That is awful! Lets do it!

Tara flicked the switches for Waffle Woman and the Breakfast planet and she channeled Baked Alaska Chakra into her hilt and got an amazing BAKED ALASKA FLAMING CAKE SWORD!

Tara: The Sword of Baked Alaska Desserts!

Waffle Woman: Boy I love Baked Alaska!

Tara: Me too! CAKE STYLE: BAKED ALASKA FIRESTORM!

She fired a wave of cakes and they were on fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

Tracer, Ashe, Tree Rex, Hokuto Dan, Kunoichi, Hailey Fukamiya, Sheeva, Winston, Soldier 76, Zarya, Reinhart, Sombra, Widowmaker, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Red Hood and Winter Soldier VS Rojo, Sublimino, Dr. Animo, Zs'Skayr, Thumbskull, Acid Breath, Mummy, Dogranio Yaboon, Jack (Batman Beyond), Carapax, Penny the Chicken, and Ilioukhine - I remember the Purge Series and it was crazy!

Rojo was next.

Rojo (to Tracer): I remember the Purge Series. It was crazy as fuck!

Tracer: (British Accent) Boy it sure was! That movie series was brutal! They kill people left and right once a year and now they do it all the time and it's awful!

Ashe: Yeah it sure is!

Tree Rex: Now it's time for us to make sure that the Purge ends FOREVER!

Rainbow Dash: You got that right! This evil needs to be stopped!

Scootaloo: You got that right!

Whirlwind: Yeah! This is awful!

Rojo: You got that right! Lets do it!

Tracer flicked the switches for Rojo and Kinet and channeled lightning chakra into her hilt and she got an awesome lightning sword!

Tracer: The Sword of The Overwatch Lightning!

Rojo: Rock on!

Tracer: OVERWATCH STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF JUSTICE!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Laval, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Gina Everest, Tree Hugger, Toola Roola, Coconut Cream, Hairy the Bear, Fuzzy Legs, Angel Bunny, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Onyx, Puff, Hotstreak, Talon, Kangor, Ebon, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - Elijah is going to pay big time

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo (to Fluttershy): Elijah is going to pay big time. I hope you use the Stare on him!

Fluttershy: Oh that you can cound on and it will be justice worth delivering.

Laval: That is for sure!

Sailor Juno: Yeah what a monster! He totally destroyed this entire country and now we're going to make sure he pays for his crimes!

Tornado Bolt: You got that right and it will be painful!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja no kidding there!

Stealth Elf: He had it coming!

Carmen Dillo: You got that right! Lets do it!

Fluttershy flicked the switches for Carmen Dillo and Cholganna and she channeled nature chakra into her hilt. She got an awesome nature blade!

Fluttershy: THE NATURE SWORD OF KINDNESS!

Carmen Dillo: Awesome!

Fluttershy: NATURE STYLE: LEAF STORM OF THE ANIMALS!

She swung the sword and fired leaves and they formed into animals and they fired waves of fruit, leaves, grass, flowers and energy and smashed them down.

---

Omi, Dolphine (DC), Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Kimiko, Raimundo, Clay, Dojo, Master Fung, Good Chase Young, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Undergrowth, Skulker, Penelope Spectra, Kitty, Ghost Ember, Ghost Desiree, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - We're going to rip Elijah to pieces and we already killed thousands of Purgers.

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost (to Omi): You guys are going to rip Elijah to pieces. You already killed thousands of Purgers.

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) I think that is a total understatement.

Dolphine: Yeah we really ripped them apart.

Natalie: That is for sure there.

Nadine: Yeah that is for sure and it was epic!

Nadine: It was an awesome Braveheart battle.

Princess Luna: It sure was.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure.

Snowdrop: And it will be painful!

Gari: It sure will be!

Blackout: You got that right!

Box Ghost: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Omi flicked the switches for Box Ghost and the planet Ghost Zone and he channeled water style channel chakra into his hilt. He got an awesome Water Sword!

Omi: THE TIBETAN SWORD OF THE MAELSTROM!

Box Ghost: Cool!

Omi: And so is this. WATER STYLE: TIBETAN MAELSTROM OF NIRVANNA!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of water and darkness and blasted them down

---

Soji VS Teruteru Hanamura

---

Teruteru Hanamura was next.

Soji: This will be good.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Legion Superman VS Universe 666 Toneri

---

Universe 666 Toneri was next.

Legion Superman: Bring it on.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Mary Marvel VS Kikkaijin Elekiikam

Kikkaijin Elekiikam was next.

Mary Marvel: Bring on the lightning.

She fired a wave of lightning and smashed him down.

Padme VS Daughters of Aku

The Daughters of Aku were next.

Padme: The Force is strong with me.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted them down.

Crystal VS Evil Xion

Evil Xion was next.

Crystal: This will be good.

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted her down.

Kilowog VS Strong Bear

Strong Bear was next.

Kilowog: Time for some action!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

Geoforce VS Yost Mole Man

Yost Mole Man was next.

Geoforce: The Earth will smash you.

He fired waves of rock and blasted him down.

Ashe VS Kikkaijin Dokugama

Kikkaijin Dokugama Was next.

Ashe: Lets make this fun.

She blasted him down with a shot from her gun.

Laval VS Byakko of the 4 Saint Beasts

Byakko was next.

Laval: Lets make this fun.

He fired a wave of chi and blasted him down.

Dolphine VS Kikkaijin Mousengoke

Kikkaijin Mousengoke was next.

Dolphine: This will be awesome.

She fired a wave of water and blasted him down.

Zenkaigers, Megaforce Rangers, Saber Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Halloween World.

Halloween world was next.

Halloween World: Boy Halloween is right around the corner.

Nico: It sure is.

May: I'll say!

Halloween World: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of The NFFA, they are a massive collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on Elijah and the NFFA and one blast from the blasters will hurt them badly.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Zocks danced and the Mascots and Will danced with him.

Poromon: WE LOVE THIS SONG!

They laughed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY

FORCE!

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Kaito: ZENKAI CANNON!

Nico: FIRE!

They charged it up and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Halloween World you have failed this dimension!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Troy: Time to avenge all these people!

Tsukasa: By destroying you!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE: SPD!

They turned into the SPD Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ROSEBUD BLOOM SIX!

She summoned Panther Caruso, Dean Toadblatt, Brain Aliens, Lady Venus, Venus (Mega Man) and Ternion!

Nico: Yeah! The Forever Purge ENDS NOW!

We went at Elijah and bashed and smashed him all over the place..

Lola: Okay, you rotten malicious clod, you asked for it.

Suddenly, Lola's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lola Loud's Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love from her back, and as she approached Trina Riffins, she left rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lola: You really really make me sick, Elijah, all of your talk of creating a "better America" were nothing but nonsense and delusions of your insane mind. This "Purge" your organization is nothing more than an excuse to cause nothing but mayhem and destruction, and for that, you're going to die a horrible death here and now!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LOLA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH

AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LOLA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lola was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, orange flames, and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Elijah and his minions away and they hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Elijah and the NFFA: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lola's massive Lola Loud's Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, orange flames, and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Elijah and his minions away and they hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Elijah and the NFFA: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE

LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

Tyler Arc: This is it.

Elijah: KILL THE BITCH!

Elijah and his minions ran at the vortex to kill Lola, but blasts of fire, rainbow flames, and flames were fired from the vortex, and they hit Elijah and his minions and he suffered a nasty case of third-degree burns and some of his minions turned to ashes.

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LOLA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LOLA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lola grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow phoenix, rainbow dragon, and rainbow angel holding the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame links and pink crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with orange phoenix on it along with her sash, pink skirt, pink pants with rainbow flames on the legs of the pants, white knee-boots with phoenix buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix, dragon, and angel with stars, flames, and rainbow flames surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with pink tips on the large blond feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails have pink tips and pink markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola's massive Lola Loud's Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lola Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Lithuanian Goddess of Fire, Gabja, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and large gold dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold

Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with flames in between the kanji below the rainbow dragon, rainbow angel, and rainbow phoenix that said, "Lola Loud, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lana Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Winston, Sassy Fiery Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers,, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Garfield Lynns Also Known as Firefly, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Ice Sword: Yukianesa, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gabja, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Flames, Phoenixes, Dragons, and Angels"

ローラ・ラウド、ラウド家の四番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、ラナ・ラウドの愛する双子の妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ウィンストンの愛するガールフレンド、生意気な燃えるようなページェント・ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの女王、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠

心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主、ミシガン州、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の十七世紀のローラの子孫、ガーフィールド・リンズの宿敵としても知られるファイアフライ、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、アイス・ソード役：ユキアネサ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ガブジャの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして炎、フェニックス、ドラゴン、天使のマスター

Lola Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LITHUANIA GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LITHUANIA GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL RAGE AND COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LITHUANIA GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lola's Super Angel-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Winston saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Elijah and his minions saw it, he went mad with rage and before Elijah could attack, Lola fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Elijah and sent him flying into a wall and Tyler Arc destroyed more of his minions, Elijah got back up, but now, he was even angrier than ever.

Lola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Lithuania Gabja Fire Pageant Queen Inferno Storm Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Lithuania Gabja Fire Pageant Queen Inferno Storm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) Your plans to bring forth a Forever Purge end here and now, along with The NFFA. Your punishment awaits you!

Tyler Arc: Prepare to die, you genocidal assholes!

Frafdo blasted and smashed Elijah all over.

Elita One, Animated Lugnut, Pan and Valese used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Elita One's weapons, Animated Lugnut's strength and Valese and Pan's powers 100-fold.

Elita One and Valese: AUTOBOT FURY BLAST!

Animated Lugnut and Pan: SMASHING DEATH BLAST!

Luan of the Light and Vypra: LIGHT COMEDY BLAST!

Cornelia of the Earth and Dai Gui: EARTH DOOM SHOT!

Raiden of the Thunder and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING THUNDER STORMSHOT!

Mallow of Eden and Evilseed: EDEN NATURE BLAST!

Zoe of Wind and Mirror Master: WIND MIRROR BLAST!

Edd of the Iron and Zs'Skayr: IRON GHOST BLAST!

Jake Long of the Dragon and Biowolf: WOLF DRAGON BLAST STORM!

Duncan the Hardcore and Scorpion: STINGING SCORPION BLAST!

Princess What's Her Name of Insectika and Bizarro: TOPSY-TURVY BLAST!

Starfire of Tamaran and Katnappe: TAMARAN CAT BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and

Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL SHOWER OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Nico, Eli, me and Lola: FIRESTORM OF BLOODSPILLING!

We fired a wave of energy and fire.

Lincoln: TEXAS ELEMENT STYLE: DESERT BLADE!

Colette: TEXAS LIGHT STYLE: SOLAR DISK!

Ryuko: TEXAS DARK STYLE: SHADOW BOVINE CHARGE!

Tatsumaki: TEXAS WIND STYLE: DUST TORNADO!

They fired waves of energy and elements that formed into said things from Texas.

Lincoln and his harem: TEXAS FINAL SMASH: JUSTICE BLAST BARRAGE!

They fire ki blasts at the Elijah!

Lincoln: Take this!

Lincoln fired waves of fire at Elijah and they sent him flying into a wall that cracked and fell apart and they fell flat on his back. Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword like crazy and shredded Elijah.

BUZZSAW NOISES!

Then, when Lincoln was done, Elijah was badly scarred and torn.

Nicole: Sheesh, you tore him apart, Lincoln!

Lincoln: And now, this is the end! NFFA EXTINCTION ATTACK!

Lincoln fired a lethal barrage of rainbow energy blasts which hits Elijah and every last member of the NFFA and killed every last one of them and all of their souls were sent to The Black Gates forever. Lola holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve pink orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance to those pieces of trash!

Lola: Those clods deserved it.

Lincoln: Now, the NFFA are finally gone for good and The Purge has been brought to a permanent end. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Lord Farquaad.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY PLANS TO BRING ORDER TO THE LAND AND DESTROY ALL THOSE FAIRY TALE FREAKS!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around

Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from a barrage of metal blades that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong as the blades hit and bounced off.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come out from the shadows, Farquaad, or else we're forcing you out!

Then, a figure came out, and it was none other than Lord Farquaad.

Suddenly, Sebastian summoned a massive collection of disembodied demonic hands to kill him, but they only succeeded in leaving slash marks on his chest.

Selene Arcangela: Jeez, not again, Sebastian.

Gloria Tokiwa: If we find out your bloodlust is rising again, remind us to hit you on the head with a mallet, right now, I better take care of this bastard.

Suddenly, Gloria Tokiwa's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, elemental forces, time, Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword from her back, and as she approached Lord Farquaad, she left yellow energy, stars, elemental forces, time, Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gloria Tokiwa: If there's one thing that I can't stand, it's a xenophobic conniving monster like you who enjoys terrorizing innocent humans and fairy tale creatures and all for your "perfection". You're even worse than Swartz, but unlike that asshole, you're going straight to prison for the rest of your miserable life.

Suddenly, Gloria Tokiwa was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, elemental forces, and time surrounding the vortex, there are Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rainbow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lord Farquaad: the red eyes of death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Uh oh, this isn't gonna end well!

Lincoln: You got that right, this is gonna get ugly.

Then, as the vortex faded, Gloria Tokiwa emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Embodiment of Grand Zi-O is about to be unleashed on Lord Farquaad.

Gloria Tokiwa grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, elemental forces, time, Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of Grand Zi-O emblazoned on her forehead and her tiara and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Time, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an angel with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Time, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Gloria Tokiwa has on a sleeveless gold blouse, sleeveless yellow vest, yellow frilly skirt, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, time, Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O surrounded by time and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Gloria Tokiwa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with yellow tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, Gloria Tokiwa has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gloria Tokiwa's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, elemental forces, time, Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gloria Tokiwa's Cosmic Eternal Elemental Time Protector Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Elemental Time Protector Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the symbol of Grand Zi-O and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gloria Tokiwa has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with Ridewatches in between the kanji below Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O that said, "Gloria Tokiwa, Embodiment of Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O, Loving Sister of Sougo Tokiwa, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Alchemy Beast Moonface the Silver, Despiser and Destroyer of Swartz, Despiser of The Jerks, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Ridewatches, Elemental Forces, Time, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of Kamen Ride Grand Zi-O"

常盤グロリア、仮面ライダーグランドジオウの化身、常盤ソウゴの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛する守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、アルケミービーストの大敵、ムーンフェイス・ザ・シルバー、スウォルツの軽蔑者にして破壊者、ザ・ジャークスの軽蔑者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ライドウォッチ、エレメンタル フォース、タイム、フェニックス、エンジェル、そして仮面ライド グランドジオウの力のマスター

Gloria Tokiwa has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZI-O EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL RIDEWATCH KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZI-O EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL RIDEWATCH KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZI-O EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL RIDEWATCH KAMEN RIDER GRAND ZI-O EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gloria Tokiwa's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lord Farquaad saw it, he went mad with rage and got out his sword to kill her, but Gloria Tokiwa fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, elemental forces, time, Ridewatches, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lord

Farquaad and sent him crashing onto the ground, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Sougo: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Sougo, your sister's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage you were capable of doing in your Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O form.

Lincoln: Now, Lord Farquaad is about to suffer the same kind of damage from Gloria.

Gloria Tokiwa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Ridewatch Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Ridewatch Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) You said a mouthful. Now, let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Gloria Tokiwa.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I honestly thought we were done with you for good, Lord Farquaad. But, knowing the fact that you refuse to stay dead just proves that you're nothing more than a monster, well, it's time we stop you for good and throw you in prison for good.

Gloria Tokiwa and Lincoln went after Lord Farquaad, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lord Farquaad, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Gloria Tokiwa also did the same by firing yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Gloria Tokiwa attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off Lord Farquaad badly.

Lord Farquaad: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

Lord Farquaad went after Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa clashed with Lord Farquaad and it was really fierce and they pushed him back. Then, they fired rainbow and yellow energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at Lord Farquaad and Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa summon angels to attack Lord Farquaad and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa punched him hard in the face and stomach as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa used the Ridewatches of Electro and Moonface the Silver and activated them and they fired blasts of silver and lightning which transformed into silver lightning and they electrocuted Lord Farquaad and he was really shocked. Then, they got out Ridewatches for Universe 666 Organization XIII and activated them.

Gloria Tokiwa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Ridewatch Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Ridewatch Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) This is the end for you, asshole!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, say goodbye.

Me: UH OH! THIS IS GONNA GET UGLY!

Nico: GET EM, GUYS!

Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa: ORGANIZATION XIII ELEMENTAL BLADE STORM OF DARKNESS!

Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa swung their massive greatswords and fired energy blades that had all the powers of Universe 666 Organization XIII which hit Lord Farquaad and he was hit hard and put in a rainbow energy straitjacket and he was thrown into The Masters of Evil's prison forever never to be free again. We cheered wildly for what Reggie Kenzaki and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Gloria Tokiwa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Gloria Tokiwa: Burn in Hell forever, you bastard. Thanks for helping me take down Lord Farquaad and throwing him in prison for good, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gloria.

Suddenly, Gloria Tokiwa wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gloria Tokiwa's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Kamen Rider Grand Zi-O flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and Ridewatches behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gloria Tokiwa sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and Ridewatches and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys!

Lincoln: And we used the Ridewatches on him, and he really got brutalized by our attacks.

Nico: That was really awesome.

Sougo: You said it, that's my sister!

Me: If we'd met her when we went after Swartz, it would've been epic. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one: Anna Medina, Daydream Kindness Princess of Life.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will love meeting her. Anna Medina is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Fluttershy combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Maria Nightingale and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Maria trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Kindness and Life, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lori with a blazing passion because Lori when she had her Dark Side in her was a heartless unkind ruthless Control Freak witch, and Anna Medina has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the animal that she was.

Me: I remember her all too well. She's literally a kind and awesome person and has an awesome gift of speaking to animals like Fluttershy.

Leni: And she totes couldn't stand it when Lori was acting like the monster we had major problems with thanks to her Dark Side.

Luna: And she even used The Stare to put Lori in her place: and that's in a cage like the gorilla that she is.

Lincoln: Luna. The person who acted like that was Lynn when she had that monster inside her. But, I get what you're saying, Lori was on the same level as Lynn. So, she had to be taken down like the animal she was.

Onyx: Are you sure there's nothing else we can do for this world?

Jet: Doesn't look that way.

Rojo: At least Elijah is gone.

Carmen Dillo: That's something.

Box Ghost: Let's celebrate at home.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: I agree. Great job everyone.

Starlight Glimmer: (To the viewers) This was awesome and crazy. But at least it was good we got justice for all the people here.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go home.

We went back home. The NFFA and the Purgers were destroyed but the damage was done. We gave the people in the world of The Purge a new life. We went back home and showered and got all blood off and then went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done

The Purge movies were crazy and brutally violent.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle and Icy and Daring Do, Indiana Jones, Talia Hawkins, Siobhan Shakkou, Treasure Heart and Hanika Kobaiyashi and we're going into the simulator to take on Opaline and like I promised, we're going to help Odalia Opaline Arcana take down that evil monster once and for all! Odalia is going to transform against her too! Also we're going to battle Another Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle, Icy, Don Octavio, Vortex, Acrobat, Melone, Road Kamelot, Piledriver, Evil HERO Sinister Necrom, Evil HERO Infernal Gainer, Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, Evil HERO Nemesis, Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, Evil HERO Dark Gaia, Evil HERO Malicious Bane, Evil HERO Lightning Golem, Evil HERO Adusted Gold, Evil HERO Malicious Edge and Dark Jaden who are the Embodiments of Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Snowbelle TreeFrost. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Overdrive Ostrich. Her name is Orla Ostrich and yes she is a funny one and has Ostrich Legs and lays man eggs.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Wendy Saber, Embodiment of Xross Saber, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Demon, is the overarching antagonist of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Chloe Terryington's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Carrie Terryington, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Chloe for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Chloe, but Chloe foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT! And we're going to meet the next of the Daydream Princesses, her name is Anna Medina, Daydream Kindness Princess of Life, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Fluttershy combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Maria Nightingale and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Maria trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Kindness and Life, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lori with a blazing passion because Lori when she had her Dark Side in her was a heartless unkind ruthless Control Freak witch, and Anna Medina has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the animal that she was.

The next chapter is one that really puts our code to the test and we're going to save the kids from Tainted Chicken Nuggets from the movie Cooties. We're going to cure them and bring the company that made them down.

See you next time.

# CHICKEN NUGGET COOTIES

This chapter is based on the movie Cooties!

---

In the Simulator control room was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle and Icy and Daring Do, Indiana Jones, Talia Hawkins, Siobhan Shakkou, Treasure Heart and Hanika Kobaiyashi and we were getting ready for an awesome simulator adventure and it will be awesome.

Me: I have a feeling we're going to be in for an explosive adventure.

Camie: Yep we sure will be.

Lola: Yeah this will be awesome.

Varie: And we're going to kick some butt!

Daring Do: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Daring Do, I want to thank you, Dr. Cabelleron, and your teams for coming.

Daring do: No problem Nico. It's going to be fun and cool.

Nico: It sure will be.

Xenia: I'm looking forward to this.

Nico: Dr. Jones, I just realized we haven't gone after much of your enemies.

Indiana Jones: I know. Many of them are still at large.

Me: Lets see. We faced the Temple of Doom and Raiders of the Lost Ark and I think that's it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But all the adventures of Indiana Jones are great.

Daring Do. They sure are.

Lola: They sure are awesome and amazing.

Nico: We should cover more of them in the future.

Nicole: Good idea. And we'll bring them all down to Hell.

Camie: Yeah!

Daring Do. Awesome!

Xenia: Yep. Man yesterday was SO BLOODY!

Lola: No kidding!

Nico: So many people died.

Me: At least it happened in that time and not ours.

Nico: True. That took place in 2049.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Thank goodness it happened there.

Nico: At least we saved the survivors.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: Yeah. But at least we got rid of the Purge and the NFFA.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Good thing we all made sure that thing never happens here!

Me: No fucking lie there. What happened there was horrible.

Lola: Yeah.

Lisa was sleeping and she was snoring.

She had bags under her eyes and was really sleeping.

Nico: Anyway lets get ready.

Me: Right. Lisa it's time for our adventure.

Lisa: Huh? Oh apologies.

The Simulator activated and we were heading for Queen Opaline's castle.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we're in for one awesome battle: we're going to battle Queen Opaline again, and Odalia is going to transform and avenge the legacy of Twilight Sparkle and friends.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man, this is gonna be so awesome!

Nico: The Avenger of Twilight Sparkle is about to be unleashed on that powerhungry bitch!

Luz: Just like when Twilight transformed against her. Lincoln, I hope you steal her powers again.

Gus: Are you giving him some ideas?

Hunter: We'll need the rest of the team here if we're going to unleash Hell on her!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Amity: That was quick!

Lincoln: Hunter said the magic words. Now, let's head for her castle and end that bitch for good.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: Right. And Opaline is going to pay for everything she did to Twilight and her friends. I will never forgive her for everything she did.

Nico: What are we waiting for then?

Xenia: Time to dish out ultimate payback.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large

orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and

our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Queen Opaline) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Queen Opaline, she's in her castle plotting once more. Let's sneak in and take her by surprise.

Nico: Just like in the past Simulator battle against her.

Lincoln: Yep. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Queen Opaline

We were approaching from the ground and Lincoln had turned us invisible to avoid being spotted by her guards.

Eli: There's her guards.

Lincoln: Leave them to me.

Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes and Third Eye glowed as he glared at Opaline's guards, and then, he began sucking out and absorbing the magic and energy of her guards and when he was done, the guards were reduced to withered husks. Then, it was time for the final showdown with Queen Opaline.

We were walking through the castle.

Me: Stay close guys.

Nico: Right. Opaline doesn't have 24 jerkwads with her this time.

Sunny Starscout: That is true. But she is still dangerous.

Maggie heard a Pokemon cry.

Maggie: Look here.

We saw a Murkrow.

Me: A Murkrow. Oh and the poor thing hurt its head.

Nico: Uh oh.

Poromon growled.

Manaphy: Babe, this isn't the same one that you fought back in 2021.

Poliwag: Those fights should've lasted longer!

Nico: Enough guys.

Murkrow: You guys had fights with my kind?

Nico: Ugly story.

Maggie: We'll heal you up.

They did so.

Murkrow: Thank you.

Poromon: Okay. I don't want to keep my bad reputation in the Murkrow community. As long as you don't give me a fake lottery ticket, you and I won't have problems. Okay?

Murkrow: Don't worry. I don't have any lotto tickets on me.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

It was healed up.

Maggie: Want to come with us?

Murkrow: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome.

Poromon: But after Opaline is killed, I'll tell you all about my Murkrow fights.

Murkrow: Okay.

Nico: Lets do it!

Queen Opaline: Soon, all of Equestria's Magic will be mine, MINE! MINE! AND I WILL WIPE ALL TRACES OF FRIENDSHIP FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

?: NOT ON YOUR FUCKING LIFE, BITCH!

Suddenly, massive energy waves appeared from nowhere and they took on the form of Twilight Sparkle and her friends along with all of the ponies of Equestria and Maretime Bay, and they attacked Opaline with waves of magic and elements and they hurt her badly. Then, they converged, and a MASSIVE EXPLOSION SUDDENLY ERUPTED IN THE CASTLE AND A THUNDERBIRD SCREECH AND PHOENIX CRY WAS HEARD AND WE APPEARED!

Queen Opaline: WHO DARES TO STAND IN MY WAY?!

Nico: A group of people who are sick and tired of seeing your face.

Amethyst Arcana: Hello, "Sister".

Queen Opaline went pale.

Queen Opaline: (GASPS) YOU! But, I thought… !

Amethyst Arcana: Wrong, I'm alive and well, but you won't be for much longer. Oh, and here's a little something to remember me by.

Amethyst Arcana fired a powerful purple fire blast which hit Queen Opaline in the face and she screamed in anger and pain.

Me: OH! Now, that's what I call Third-Degree Burn!

Nico: She deserved it though, but you pissed off your sister in a huge way!

Odalia Opaline Arcana: That's right, because of what you did, you destroyed Twilight Sparkle and her friends' legacy of Friendship and all for your twisted hunger for power, and now, you are about to pay a great price for your madness, you insane bitch!

Twilight Sparkle: That's right! You killed everything I worked so hard fo! Including me and my friends! You took away everything I worked so hard for!

Nico: And you recruited 24 of our enemies!

Me: Many of which I wanted to have another crack at!

Queen Opaline: I knew those fools wouldn't kill you!

Me: Because you totally underestimated our power!

Xenia: Yeah!

Twilight Sparkle: You will never understand that friendship and love are both powerful!

Queen Opaline: You ruined everything for me Twilight Sparkle! I HATE YOU SO MUCH! YOU MAKE ME SICK LOOKING AT YOU! YOUR FRIENDSHIP IS A DISEASE! I HATE ALL THIS UNITY AND PEACE! I WANTED ALL THAT POWER IN EQUESTRIA ALL FOR MYSELF! THAT MAGIC IS ALL MINE! THAT'S WHY I HATE YOU MORE THAN LIFE ITSELF! THAT'S WHY I DIVIDED ALL OF EQUESTRIA! IT! MAKES! ME! SICK! I HATE IT ALL!

Our auras flared up with incredible force!

What she didn't know was that we were showing all of Opaline's talk with us and how everyone and everypony was duped by her and she made EVERYONE divide because of her hatred!

Me: All that lust for power and you have no love inside your heart towards anyone but yourself. I pity you Opaline.

Queen Opaline: SAVE YOUR PITY FOR THE WEAK!

Misty Brightdawn: And you never wanted to give me a cutie mark anyway! You never wanted to give one to me!

Queen Opaline: You're right! I never would have given you one Misty! You were just only good as my pawn!

Nico: You're a fucking monster!

Xenia: YEAH!

Murkrow: You make me sick!

Misty Brightdawn smirked and then showed her butterfly cutie mark! HER REAL MARK!

Queen Opaline gasped!

Murkrow charged at her and blasted her with a shadow ball!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: Princess Celestia and Princess Luna made the right call for you not being their friend! Because you have too much evil in your heart and that is what will always make you UGLY! Because you don't care about anyone except yourself! All that hatred, powerlust, evil and vile darkness! You have no love and no heart, no conscience, no soul, no anything! You are PURE EVIL INCARNATE!

Nico: You don't care! You just want all that power all for yourself so you can watch the world burn!

Nokama got out the Neptune Bubble Blade of Metru-Nui!

Nokama: You divided all of Equestria just so you can make Twilight Sparkle and her friends suffer before you killed them in cold blood! NEPTUNE STYLE: WHIRLPOOL OF POSEIDON!

She swung the sword and fired a massive blast of water and it formed into a whirlpool and drenched Opaline and put out her fire on her wings!

Xenia: NICE!

Me: Just like how I thought!

Amethyst Arcana: This is for all the pain you caused!

She fired a massive blast of purple fire and blasted Opaline all over!

Superman got out the Sword of Atomic Fury.

Superman: And another thing, Your Lust for power will always make you weak! Power is never taken. It has to be earned! ATOMIC STYLE: RAY OF POWER BLAST!

He pointed the sword at her and fired a blast of energgy and it hit Queen Opaline and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

There were massive fiery explosions all over!

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: Awesome!

Me: She may be a fire alicorn but she is totally powerless. She doesn't deserve that kind of power!

I teleported and grabbed her horn and sucked out all of her magic, power and fire Alicorn abilities and made her powers all of our own!

Queen Opaline: NO! NO! NO!

Captain Marvel got out the Light Sword of the Avengers!

Captain Marvel: Friendship is what Twilight worked so hard for and you took it all away from her! You sent her major enemies to try and destroy it! Friendship is not the disease! YOU ARE! LIGHT STYLE: AVENGING JUSTICE BURST!

She fired a beam of light and blasted Opaline all over!

Anakin got out the Dream Blade of Kirby.

Anakin: Your crimes make you just as dangerous as Palpatine when we faced him! Now you can join him! DREAM STYLE: BLADES OF JUSTICE DREAMS!

He swung his sword and fired blades of energy and they hit Opaline all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Clay got out the Xiaolin Rock Sword of Terra!

Clay: The crimes you did are nothing short of unforgivable! You didn't care who suffered as long as you got all that power! EARTH

STYLE: TEXAS DEADLY ROCK STYORM!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of rocks and blasted her all over!

Camie: Take that!

Varie: Yeah!

Green Lantern got out the Sword of Ion's Will!

Green Lantern: The crimes you have done in dividing everyone in Equestria make you just as evil as many scumbags that we faced over the years! But you are one of the worst we've seen! OA LIGHT STYLE: GREEN LIGHT OF WILL BLAST!

He pointed the sword and fired a wave of light and blasted her all over!

Xenia: Too many people have suffered because of you Opaline!

Queen opaline: I WILL NEVER LET SOMETHING AS INSIGNIFICANT AS FRIENDSHIP RULE MY WORLD! I AM THE QUEEN THIS WORLD NEEDS! THIS WORLD WILL HAVE ONLY WAR! NO FRIENDSHIP! ONLY HATRED! DESTRUCTION! DEATH AND EVIL!

Nico: It'll be a cold day in hell before we allow that to happen!

Tara got out the Sword of Baked Alaska Desserts!

Tara: How can you be so stupid Opaline!? A world like that is always going to be doomed to fail! In a world like that there ARE NO WINNERS! BAKED ALASKA STYLE: FLAMING CAKE BOMB SHOWER!

She swung the sword and fired Baked Alaska Cakes and they hit her and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Tracer got out the Sword of The Overwatch Lightning!

Tracer: (British Accent) Everything you did will never be forgiven! You have caused so much pain! You brought all this on yourself! LIGHTNING STYLE: OVERWATCH DEATHRAY!

She pointed the sword at her and blasted Opaline with lightning and blasted her all over!

Nico: Take that!

Fluttershy got out the Nature Sword of Kindness!

Fluttershy: You punched me in my face and you started the whole spree of hate because you hurt me! And what you did to me is not going to be forgiven! NATURE STYLE: LEAF FURY BLAST OF KINDNESS!

She swung the sword and fired a massive blast of leaves and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Omi got out the Tibetan Sword of the Maelstrom!

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) The crimes you did have been a most dishonorable form of evil! MAELSTROM STYLE: WATER OF DOOM WHIRLPOOL!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of water and it formed into a huge whirlpool and spun her around and made Opaline dizzy!

Fluttershy used her Stare on her!

Fluttershy: YOU WOULD HURT EVERYONE AND EVERYPONY WITH YOUR CRIMES!? REALLY?! WHY YOU'RE JUST A GREAT BIG MEANIE! WHAT MAKES YOU THINK YOU'RE SO SPECIAL!? LIKE THE RULES OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE DON'T APPLY TO YOU!?

I then jumped into Nico's arms!

Nico: OOF! J.D. you're giving me a hernia!

Poromon: After you used your sword just now, you've earned the right to use your stare.

Fluttershy: Thank you.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Uh J.D. can you get out of my arms now? I'm getting a cramp.

Me: Oh sorry.

I jumped out of his arms.

Poromon pecked her!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Queen Opaline: OW! OW OW OW OW OW OW!

Poromon: Take this! (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted her all over!

Sunny Starscout: YEAH!

Sunny and Twilight blasted Opaline all over!

Manaphy went at her and blasted Opaline all over!

Poliwag slapped Opaline all over with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Nico: YEAH!

Horsea squirted ink into her eyes!

Odalia Opaline Arcana: Time for my fun!

Suddenly, Odalia Opaline Arcana's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a violet and purple energy aura with stars, magic, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Queen Opaline, she left violet and purple energy, stars, magic, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: You absolutely disgust me to no fucking end, Opaline, for over 2,000 years, you plotted to take all the power for yourself and destroy everyone who got in your way. To that end, you were responsible for the creation of The Doomsday 23, Equestria's most dangerous and nefarious enemies, and even worse, you murdered Twilight Sparkle and her friends! I will never ever forgive you for this, and for that, I will make you pay for every last one of your crimes and you will destroyed forever and you will be nothing more than a forgotten memory!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ODALIA OPALINE ARCANA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW ANGEL! THEY ALL CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND ODALIA OPALINE ARCANA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Odalia Opaline Arcana was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet and purple energy with stars, magic, and purple fire surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Queen Opaline: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: OH MAN!

Queen Opaline went mad and fired a blast of magic to kill her, but Lincoln absorbed the blast of magic and the vortex fired purple fire which hit Queen Opaline and she got burned hard by the blasts. Then, as the vortex faded, Odalia Opaline Arcana emerged, but she was changed forever and the wrath of The Avenger of The Legacy of Twilight Sparkle and her Friends is about to be unleashed and Queen Opaline's two-millennia madness is about to end here and now!

Odalia Opaline Arcana grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve violet and purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan highlights in the bangs of her long violet hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a violet and purple energy aura with stars, magic, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a purple flame with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Odalia Opaline Arcana has on a purple sleeveless crop top, violet sleeveless vest, violet skirt with Opaline's cutie mark on it, violet pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Opaline's cutie mark surrounded by stars and fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding violet gem with neon glowing violet lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Odalia Opaline Arcana felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive violet angel wings with purple tips on the large violet feathers with flames surrounding them grew much bigger for her new body and Opaline's tail grew larger and longer and she also now has eleven massive and long violet wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Odalia Opaline Arcana has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Odalia Opaline Arcana's fire sword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of violet and purple energy, stars, magic, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Odalia Opaline Arcana's Cosmic Eternal Fire Alicorn Friendship Legacy Avenger Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Fire Alicorn Friendship Legacy Avenger Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and the symbol of The Elements of Harmony and Opaline's cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with the Elements of Harmony surrounding them and the Unity Stones on top of Twilight Sparkle's Element and large violet gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with violet gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with violet gems for eyes and violet gem in its mouth for the pommel, Odalia Opaline Arcana has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large violet gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Alicorn with violet gems for eyes and large violet gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a violet kanji with stars and flames in between the kanji below Opaline's cutie mark that said, "Odalia Opaline Arcana, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer and Legacy of Opaline Arcana, Master of Fire and Magic, Avenger of The Legacy of Twilight Sparkle and Her Friends, Avenger of The Magic of Friendship, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Despiser and Destroyer of Opaline Arcana, Archenemy of Nocturne The Ghost of Sleep, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

オダリア・オパリン・アルカナ、インフォームド、ジーン・スラマーとオパリン・アルカナの遺産、火と魔法のマスター、トワイライト・スパークルとその仲間たちの遺産の復讐者、友情の魔法の復讐者、宇宙の真の不滅で強力な戦士、愛する未来ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの妻、オパーリン・アルカナの軽蔑者にして破壊者、ノクターンの大敵であるスリープ・ゴースト、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、および火、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Odalia Opaline Arcana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAGIC FIRE

ALICORN FRIENDSHIP AVENGER FIRE ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC FIRE ALICORN FRIENDSHIP AVENGER FIRE ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC FIRE ALICORN FRIENDSHIP AVENGER FIRE ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Odalia Opaline Arcana's Super Angel-Fire Alicorn-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw Odalia, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Queen Opaline saw it, she went mad with paranoia and anger.

Queen Opaline Arcana: WHAT?! NO, THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE, MINE! MIIIIIIIIIINNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNNEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEEE!

Nico: Gimme gimme never gets!

But, before Queen Opaline could attack again, Odalia Opaline Arcana fired a massive barrage of violet and purple energy, stars, magic, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Queen Opaline and sent her flying into a wall, she got back out, but now, she was beyond pissed off and now she has gone completely insane with anger, hatred, and insanity!

Odalia Opaline Arcana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Magic Fire Alicorn Friendship Avenger Fire Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Magic Fire Alicorn Friendship Avenger Fire Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) This ends here and now, Opaline, your madness ends here and now!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) As if ruining Twilight Sparkle's legacy wasn't bad enough, you also murdered her and her friends?! (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA WITH ELEMENTAL FORCES AND ANIMALS AND MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS FLARED UP EXTREMELY AND HIS MUSCLES BULGED) You are worse than dead, you powerhungry absolutely insane and fucked up hag!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you've really pissed us off big time, and now, it's time for you to die!

Lincoln, Odalia Opaline Arcana, Amethyst Arcana, and I went after Queen Opaline, and we and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Queen Opaline, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Odalia Opaline Arcana, Amethyst Arcana, and I attacked her hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was really driving Queen Opaline even more insane and even more madder than ever!

Queen Opaline: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP EXTREMELY INSANE SCREAM OF RAGE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU DISGUSTING GNATS!

Queen Opaline ran at us completely blind with extreme rage and extreme insanity, but Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Odalia Opaline Arcana, Amethyst Arcana, and I fired powerful blasts of rainbow fire and magic at Queen Opaline and she got burned badly, and Lincoln summoned the spirits of Twilight Sparkle and her friends who were killed by Queen Opaline and they brutally mauled and attacked Queen Opaline and she got badly hurt. Then, he fired blasts that turned into The Elements of Harmony which hit Queen Opaline and she got burned bad.

Qin: Take that you fiend!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your reign ends here!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and one by one, he stabbed them into Queen Opaline, and then, Lincoln began absorbing her into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her magic, powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Queen Opaline except for her black bracers, and he sent her to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Odalia Opaline Arcana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long violet wolf tails and longer Opaline tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large violet and purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: And Opaline's reign of madness ends here and now. What she did destroying the legacy Twilight Sparkle created was beyond unforgivable, she deserves to die horribly!

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Odalia Opaline Arcana, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I recovered.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down Queen Opaline and I absorbed her, and we really let her have it, and since RD Sebastian just struck Lisa last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings

orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Me: Yep.

Qin: But Odalia has gotten her revenge on Opaline and avenged Twilight and friends.

Odalia Opaline Arcana: I sure did. Thank you guys.

Me: Anytime.

Nico: And Ultrox? You and Halinor did good yesterday.

Ultrox: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Halinor: It sure was.

Lisa Loud: (Yawns) It sure was.

Me: Lisa did you have a bad dream?

Lisa Loud: (Yawn) Yes I did.

Nico: Wanna talk about it?

Lisa Loud: I think Natilee can show you.

Natilee: Yeah.

She showed us a sketch of her dream. We saw a horrible sight! LISA WENT OFF THE DEEP END AND SHE WENT FULL FLEDGE DR. WOODRUE TIMES 100 AND WAS EXPERIMENTING ON MONSTERS AND CHEMICALS AND SHE UNLEASHED THEM ALL OVER THE WORLD AND WREAKED HAVOC! SHE WAS BUSTED AND SENT TO THE GAS CHAMBER AND SENT TO THE FIRES OF HELL TO BURN! IT WAS HORRIBLE!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man!

Lisa Loud: Normally I don't express emotions like this but (BURSTS OUT INTO TEARS AND CRYING LOUDLY)

Jets of tears erupted from her eyes as she was crying!

Anna Anyanova: That's like what me and my fellow Guardian Angels were trying to prevent from her.

Xenia: Oh man!

Nico: It wasn't real!

Me: Yeah! Hmm. I think Lisa is having fears of Mad Scientist like experiments.

Camie: That could be it.

Lisa Loud: (Sniffles) You're right. That is right.

Eli: Yeah. Thank goodness we stopped that from happening.

Nico: Nice job Murkrow.

Murkrow: Thanks. Now that Opaline is done can I hear the story?

Poromon: Sure. You're not going to like it though. Want some beer though?

Murkrow: Oh no thank you. I drink wine.

Me: Wine is good.

Poromon: Yeah.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. Let Poromon talk about what happened back then.

Poliwag: Oh right.

Poromon: It all started when we went after Brightburn.

He went down what happened before we went after Brightburn in chapter 1491

---

Later we went to watch TV and eat pizza and burgers at the park.

Poromon: Hey, guys. Look at this lottery ticket that nice Murkrow gave me!

We saw a Murkrow nearby.

Me: Is that a Murkrow?

Nico: Without a trainer? Then again that's not uncommon.

Bowser Jr.: (checks the lottery ticket) Sorry, Poromon. This lottery ticket's expired.

Poromon: (glares at the Murkrow) YOU SON OF A BITCH!

UH OH!

Poromon flew at the Murkrow, grabbed him and took him into the air as the two started fighting each other.

POW POW BIFF BIFF BIFF!

Lola: Should we help him?

Ernie: No. This is just like my fights with Peter. It's best to leave them alone.

Me: Your fights with Peter destroyed much of Quahog, Ernie.

Ernie: That is a good point.

Hagurumon: Look at him go! (to Poromon) BEAT THE CRAP OUT OF THAT MURKROW, POROMON!

Poromon and Murkrow were kicking the living fucking shit out of each other with incredible brutality.

Lola: Whoa! Ernie is this how brutal your fights with Peter were?

Ernie: They sure were brutal. Here's what happened.

He told us everything that happened.

In Da Boom Peter no longer accepts coupons from any chickens after "the incident" with Ernie. During a flashback, the Chicken gave him a coupon, but the coupon was expired. Peter was therefore provoked to attack him. A prolonged fistfight ensued, taking the two combatants all over a downtown metropolis. It appeared that Peter had ultimately defeated the Chicken by slamming his head into a photocopier repeatedly, though the Chicken then did a sneak attack on Peter, putting him in a half-nelson/chokehold, thus resulting in the both of them falling off the office building with Peter landing on him. He was not actually dead, though, as he opens his eye.

In Blind Ambition He returned to assault Peter when he was defending Quagmire. The fight took place at a train station, a cruise ship, and finally an airport. But again, he was not actually dead, despite his head being chopped up by an airplane's propeller, spoofing the scene from Raiders of the Lost Ark; his leg is shown moving into a fist. This fight also had the introduction of the chicken scream.

In No Chris Left Behind After they spy each other, their fight took place from the Griffin house, the sewers, a subway, a building site, an airplane and the Ferris wheel. After this, the two have forgotten what they are fighting about. Ernie takes Peter out for dinner to make up for the fights over a silly little expired coupon. And he brings his wife, another chicken named Nicole and Ernie's name is given by his wife over their dinner. Just as Peter and Ernie seemed to have resolved their differences, another fight ensues when both of them insist on footing the bill. Despite having his brains bashed in by a frying pot he was not actually dead, as he again opens his eye.

In Something, Something, Something, Dark Side Ernie portrays Boba Fett opposite Han Solo, played by Peter. They do not fight.

In It's A Trap! Ernie reprised his role as Boba Fett. Like his character, he fell off the ship into the Sarlacc, played by Meg Griffin. Prior to that, Luke Skywalker, played by Chris Griffin got a lightsaber swipe on him, the closest any character in either special to be even close to fighting him. Solo was about to fight Fett, but Fett had already fallen off when Solo turned around.

In Internal Affairs Peter has another run-in with Ernie leading to another epic fight, this time because Peter accidentally backs into Ernie's car. During their struggles they land on Stewie's time pad and fight their way across time itself, eventually ending up in a genetic research lab and in space. Crashing back to earth on an oil rig, they continue to fight. Their struggles destroy the oil rig and Ernie is seemingly roasted by the rocket engines. But as Peter struggles to shore, Ernie shows he continues to live.

In Yug Ylimaf We get to see a chicken fight played in reverse due to the effects of Stewie's broken time machine. Among other ramifications, Ernie fires a flamethrower at Peter caused in the aftermath of their creating a plane crash that destroys a military surplus store. They crash back into the plane which flies backwards from the crash. Their fight causes a bus on its way to the airport to careen through the streets. At the bus stop, they fight their way back to the surplus store and a grenade is accidentally chucked into a coffee shop window interrupting Seamus as he is about to ask a barista on a date. They continue their fight back through the surplus store window to where Peter hits Ernie on a bicycle by opening his car door in traffic, setting off another chicken fight.

In Fecal Matters When Peter volunteers to work at the hospital as a nurse, he ends up with Ernie as a patient. He refuses to care for him, but finds out that he's dying, declares himself the victor in their long-running feud. Lois convinces him that he needs the chicken, which leads to a flashback of their fights during some soul-searching. When Ernie actually does die, Peter rushes in and violently administers CPR which brings him back, admitting that the he actually enjoys their battles but also doesn't want to be solely responsible financially for the damages that have accumulated.

When he was finished we were shocked!

Me: WHOA MAN! I guess brutal is a total understatement.

Brian: Yeah Peter and Ernie's fights were incredibly destructive. They caused so much death and destruction and property damages.

Me: That's crazy! Lets break them up.

We grabbed Poromon.

Lori: Are you literally proud of yourself, Poromon?

Poromon: That Murkrow started it!

Lynn: And you could've waited for us to bring you two to another planet. What if your fight got into the city?!

Me: Yeah Poromon. Ernie and Peter had a big number of brutal fights.

Poromon: Really?

Ernie: It's true Poromon. Before Quahog was destroyed, we both had brutal fights like you wouldn't believe and it was all because of an expired coupon.

Me: Man that is pathetic.

Laney: No kidding.

FLASHBACK ENDS

When he was done the Murkrow was shocked!

Murkrow: Whoa man! I didn't know what my kind were talking about before. But I hold no grudge against you Poromon.

Poromon: It started a series of epic battles between the 2 of us.

Me: Like how Peter Griffin and Ernie the Giant Chicken were duking it out all because they were fighting over an expired coupon.

Murkrow: Geez!

Nico: I know.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Poromon, it was only a few fights.

Me: But Poromon and Murkrow's fights weren't NEARLY as brutal as Peter and Ernie's.

Murkrow: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Poliwag: I wanted there to be at least 10 fights!

Nico: Poliwag!

Poliwag: Sorry.

Murkrow: I'm glad there weren't.

Me: Me too.

Poromon: But there are no hard feelings between you and I.

Murkrow: No. I hold no grudge against you.

Nico: Great.

Lola: That's a relief.

Camie: Yeah.

Maria: If there had been 10 fights, there would be lots of property damage.

Nico: Yeah.

Homer: Peter and Ernie destroyed a lot of stuff that was private, government and public. Ugly stories.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: Poromon and the Murkrow he fought before had fights that weren't nearly that bad thank goodness.

Murkrow: Wow.

Nico: The Murkrow in question was caught by Brittney.

Brittney: It's true.

Murkrow: Wow that is awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Me: Yep. That was a fun talk.

Murkrow: I enjoyed it.

Me: Yep. Now we have the Anothers.

Nico: Who do we got?

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship

Heartless, Neon Noodle, Icy, Don Octavio, Vortex, Acrobat, Melone, Road Kamelot, Piledriver, Evil HERO Sinister Necrom, Evil HERO Infernal Gainer, Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, Evil HERO Nemesis, Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, Evil HERO Dark Gaia, Evil HERO Malicious Bane, Evil HERO Lightning Golem, Evil HERO Adusted Gold, Evil HERO Malicious Edge and Dark Jaden!

Me: WHOA! The Evil HERO Monsters and Dark Jaden himself. Wow!

Nico: Very fitting too.

Qin: Yeah.

Daring Do: And this will be fun and awesome.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Daring Do, Indiana Jones, Talia Hawkins, Siobhan Shakkou, Treasure Heart, Hanika Kobaiyashi, Kairi Yano, Aerrow, Lucky, Kaito, Touma Kamiyama, Kazuma, Stella LeParadox, Denise Demyx, Luna Saix, Eleanor Beauregard, Gabby Columbus, Sylvia Arodanus, Lina Luxord, Celeste Xion, Ashina Valerian, Laura Larxene, Rhonda Roxas, Xiomara Sonjohnkoksoong, and Bonnie Terrez.

Qin: Wow!

Xenia: This will be fun.

Frozen Fright: It sure will.

Then we saw the cutie marks of Frozen Fright and the Fearful 5 Glowing.

Xenia: Frozen Fright you and your brothers Cutie Marks are glowing!

Camie: That can mean one thing.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Dr. Cabelleron are 5 people.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: Yeah. And there they are!

Out came Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle, Icy, Don Octavio, Vortex, Acrobat, Melone, Road Kamelot, Piledriver, Evil HERO Sinister Necrom, Evil HERO Infernal Gainer, Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, Evil HERO Nemesis, Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, Evil HERO Dark Gaia, Evil HERO Malicious Bane, Evil HERO Lightning Golem, Evil HERO Adusted Gold, Evil HERO Malicious Edge and Dark Jaden!

Me: WHOA!

Bonnie Terrez: This will be good. In the Darkness is The Light!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Neon Noodle: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be cool.

They merged and split into 5 girls. They had the hair colors and clothes and and angel wings and tiars with cutie marks on them of the Fearful 5 and their tails and awesome weapons.

Himalaya Frozen Fright: Himalaya Frozen Fright - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Frozen Fright

Talia Thunder Terror: Talia Thunder Terror - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Thunder Terror.

Mina Magma Gloom, Mina Magma Gloom - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Magma Gloom

Rhonda Toxic Horror: Rhonda Toxic Horror - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Toxic Horror

Lorelai PoisonSea: And I'm Lorelai PoisonSea - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Louie PoisonSea.

Nico: Whoa! Awesome to meet you girls.

Me: Same here. Wow.

Apple Bloom: This is so amazing that you're the embodiments and legacies of the archenemies of the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Mina Magma Gloom: It sure is awesome.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Dr. Cabelleron friendly or hostile?

Mina Magma Gloom: Friendly and she is cool.

Rhonda Toxic Horror: Yep.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: That was fun.

Nico: And now we wait.

Snowbelle TreeFrost: It sure will be fun.

Then Snowbelle's cutie mark was glowing.

Me: Snowbelle's Cutie Mark is glowing now. That means only one thing.

Eli: Yep.

Me: And there it is!

We saw ANOTHER DR. CABELLERON!

Nico: Whoa! Another Dr. Cabelleron!

Me: Yep.

Another Dr. Cabelleron: (In a girls voice) This will be cool.

She reverted back and was a girl with dark green hair and had purple eyes and had winter green clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Snowbelle's cutie mark in it and the same symbol on her coat and she had tree earrings. And she had a powerful nature sword in her hand and had Snowbelle's green tail.

Sophie Snowbelle Treefrost: Sophie Snowbelle Treefrost - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Snowbelle Treefrost.

Snowbelle Treefrost: Wow! It's an honor to meet you!

Snowbelle Treefrost: It sure is. Also I'm an Arctic and Antarctic treasure hunter.

Me: Cool!

Nicole: Wow! Welcome to the treasure hunting club.

Dr. Cabelleron: Just like me amigos.

Kaito: (gets out Build gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Ex Aid gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Build Sword and Zocks got an Ex-Aid sword.

Sophie Snowbelle Treefrost: No he didn't. I froze him in a block of ice and froze him.

Me: Nice.

Xenia: Would have been awesome to freeze him till the sun turned into a red giant.

Qin: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Build Ridewatch) Did you see our battle against Opaline?

Armor Time! (Electronic rock music) Best Match! Build!

Geiz: (Gets out Brave Ridewatch) It was much shorter this time around

Armor Time! (Fantasy Gamer Level 2 transformation music) Level Up! Brave!

Sougo got BuildArmor while Geiz got BraveArmor.

Sophie Snowbelle Treefrost: I sure did and you guys were incredible! You all really showed that evil monster what for and you really brought down the iron fist of justice on her.

Me: That was so awesome. We really made sure she paid for her crimes times Infinity.

Lincoln: Yep. Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and did so.

Nico: YEAH!

Daring Do: I've been wanting to do this for so long.

KROW!

She punched the Another in his face and kicked him in his stomach and punched and smashed him all over!

Nico: NICE!

Rainbow Dash: YEAH! Get him Daring Do!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: Here's an advanced notice, (gets out Dr. Cabelleron's Ridewatch) We're taking your treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Kairi Yano: You tell him!

May: (Gets out Evil Long John Silver's ridewatch) Taste the wrath of the 36th Millennium!

Maria: (Gets out Neon Noodle's ridewatch) Guess who?

Indiana Jones: (Gets out Ashton Phillips Ridewatch) Time for some adventure!

They used the powers of Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle and Icy!

They blasted the Another!

Then Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant and Universe 666 Brother Blood came.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice team Agent 47.

Agent 47: Thanks Nico.

Lola: Awesome!

But then…

SPLAT!

A huge egg hit Nico right in the back of his head!

Then numerous eggs splattered al over the Another and knocked him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: HEY!

Poromon: EGGS! (Licks Nico)

Nico: Poromon!

Poromon: Sorry.

Nico: OKAY WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

?: SORRY!

Overdrive Ostrich came!

Me: Overdrive Ostrich! Whoa!

Overdrive Ostrich: (In a girls voice) That was funny.

Nico: Orla Ostrich! Wow!

Me: You sure hit Nico good.

Orla Ostrich: I know.

Poliwag licked Nico.

Maria washed off Nico.

Me: You guys don't know where those eggs have been.

Orla Ostrich: I know.

Me: You're naked right?

Orla Ostrich: Yep.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Orla Ostrich: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and fired eggs and they hit May and splattered all over her. She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and orange eyes and she had ostrich legs which explains why she lays eggs and she had orange angel wings. She also had an ostrich symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Orla Ostrich: (GROANS) That hurt. (GASP) Oh man sorry May!

Maria: You have ostrich legs!?

Orla Ostrich: Freak accident.

Horsea: We need to revert you back further!

Orla Ostrich: Actually it was a machine accident. I was hybridized with an ostrich and it gave me Ostrich legs and I can lay eggs.

Maria: Wow. Or man eggs in this case.

Orla Ostrich: (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome orange clothes.

Orla Ostrich: Awesome outfit.

May: YUCK! These Man eggs smell worse than Mr. Turner's man eggs!

Nico: Funny.

Indiana Jones: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Orla Ostrich: When me and Nico had an awesome egg buffet together made from me.

Lola: Thhat is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Orla hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Orla Ostrich: Same here.

We later left the simulator.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady

Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Indiana Jones, Talia Hawkins, Siobhan Shakkou, Treasure Heart, and Hanika Kobaiyashi are heading to Chloe Terryington's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to meet with her parents, but we've got bad news from her parents: her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Carrie Terryington, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Chloe for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Chloe, but Chloe foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Lincoln: So, my rescue's taking place in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to meet with Chloe Terryington's parents.

Chloe Terryington: I hope Mom and Dad are doing well.

Nico: You hadn't seen them ever since you came back.

Lincoln: Oh no, she's been to her parents' house to tell them of how she's doing, so she's been keeping them up to date.

Me: That's good.

Daring Do: This should be interesting.

We arrived at Chloe Terryington's home, and we knocked on the door, and when it opened, we were greeted by Chloe Terryington's parents.

Mrs. Terryington: Chloe, Lincoln, you're here. Please come on in.

Lincoln: Thanks, Mrs. Terryington.

We went in, and their home was really amazing.

Nico: Wow, Chloe, your family home here is really amazing.

Chloe Terryington: It sure is, and just like Clara, we're also rich.

Qin: Wow.

Mr. Terryington: We're glad you all came, especially you and Lincoln, Chloe. We've got some bad news.

Eli: What's wrong?

Mrs. Terryington: Chloe, your sister's escaped.

We gasped, including Lincoln and Chloe Terryington.

Lincoln: What?! Your jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous, and split-personality crazed younger sister, Carrie Terryington?!

Chloe Terryington: Carrie's broken out of prison?! That bitch!

Nico: Whoa, I'm sensing some really bad blood!

Selene Arcangela: You have no idea.

Qin: And she's like the other siblings of the other Dark World Goth Girls: really horrible, mega jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous.

Chloe Terryington: You don't know the half of it. I never got along well with Carrie, she always hated me ever since the day she was born, and as we were growing up, she always tried to make me look like really horrible people in front of everyone, but I always foiled her at every turn. But, despite all the repeated warning from Mom and Dad, she didn't stop, in fact, her anger, jealousy, and hatred for me escalated even more and she'd escalated her violence towards me into trying to kill me many times in the past. But, I always foiled her stupid murder plots as well and I kicked her ass hard as well.

Lincoln: Yep, and years ago, we foiled her biggest murder plot: she tried to kill Chloe again along with me by hiring local criminals to do it. We killed them and after I found Carrie's location through feeding on the criminals' blood, we called the cops, headed down to her location, and kicked the stuffing out of her, and because of this latest plan of her, Carrie went way too far and she wound up getting sent to prison, and she swore to get revenge on Chloe for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Chloe.

Nicholette Torrington: And unlike The Dark World Goth Girls, they have no sort of organization or any skills, and they rely on brute force and intimidation tactics, they're just a bunch of brutes.

Lincoln got out the medal for Broww, Huntsman of Dark World.

Me: Uh oh, and I've got the feeling the next Dark World Curse you got is Broww-themed.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's head outside and hunt Carrie down.

We headed outside to confront Carrie Terryington. Then, we saw Fluttershy's cutie mark glowing.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink and yellow headband, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Life Skylanders and Fluttershy's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful gold angel wings, she's dressed in a yellow sleeveless blouse, necklace with pink gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, yellow and pink fancy skirt with pink bow, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, leaves, magic, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Life Skylanders and Fluttershy's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Anna Medina, Daydream Kindness Princess of Life.

Anna Medina: That's right, and I got the girls away from here before Chloe's ex-sister tried to go after them.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same dark brown hair as Chloe Terryington, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit: it was Carrie Terryington.

Chloe Terryington: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Chloe Terryington went at Carrie Terryington, and they really began fighting each other, but Chloe Terryington had the upper hand on Carrie, and she was literally beating the shit out of Carrie Terryington and Chloe Terryington and Carrie Terryington were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Chloe Terryington: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Chloe Terryington kicked Carrie Terryington hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Carrie Terryington was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Sylvester: Looks like she's already forsaken surrender.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: There was no way she was going to surrender. Now, we've got to kick her butt straight into The Dark World Prison, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and

Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson

Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sour Sweet's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night

Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Carrie Terryington, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln inserted the medal for Broww, Huntsman of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Carrie Terryington, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Carrie Terryington and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Huntsman of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Broww, Huntsman of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Chloe's evil sister.

Chloe Terryington: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Renata's not getting out ever again. (To Anna Medina) And it's so good to see you again, Anna.

Anna Medina: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Anna Medina as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Anna Medina was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Anna Medina: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Anna Medina and he hugged her, and Anna Medina is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Anna Medina: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Anna Medina, Daydream Kindness Princess of Life, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Fluttershy combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Maria Nightingale and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Maria trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Kindness and Life, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lori with a blazing passion because Lori when she had her Dark Side in her was a heartless unkind ruthless Control Freak witch, and Anna Medina has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the animal that she was.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, she hates unkind and cruel villains who show that kind of apathetic behavior and cruelty towards innocent people, and she knows all sorts of magic spells to punish them, and now that you're here, Anna.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Anna Medina in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Anna Medina: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Anna Medina with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Anna Medina: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives,

Anna Medina, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Anna Medina's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Anna Medina had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Matsuri Aiba, Miya Akino, Natsuki Kugayama, Rieko Makihara, and Umi Kohinata from Boobies Heart ~She's a Beast in Estrus-!?~

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Matsuri Aiba, Miya Akino, Natsuki Kugayama, Rieko Makihara, and Umi Kohinata from Boobies Heart ~She's a Beast in Estrus-!?~

Ed Cowart: Looks like you rescued some voluptuous hotties from that rotten heartless bitch.

Zackary Nightingale: Ed Cowart.

Zackary Nightingale swung his Mage's Staff and tried to hit Ed Cowart in the head, but he dodged it, and we laughed.

Lincoln: He warned you, Ed. Are you girls okay?

Matsuri Aiba: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Matsuri Aiba and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Chloe Terryington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Carrie Terryington, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow

colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True

Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large

rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Matsuri Aiba: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Matsuri Aiba: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Matsuri Aiba, Miya Akino, Natsuki Kugayama, Rieko Makihara, and Umi Kohinata with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Chloe Terryington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Carrie Terryington.

But, when Lincoln showed what Chloe Terryington did in beating her up badly, and all of us piling on and giving her the beatdown of her life, and Lincoln using The Curse of The Huntsman of Dark World which sent Carrie Terryington to the Dark World Prison, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Anna Medina have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Chloe's evil younger sister escaped.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't know when to give up.

Nico: Honestly, I would've wanted you guys to send her to The Black Gates.

Me: But, Lincoln made the right move sending her to The Dark World Prison.

Lincoln: I sure did, and she's in for far worse torment there, and once she dies, she's going to get sent right to The Black Gates, along with the rest of the monstrous jealous sisters of the other Dark World Goth Girls.

---

After we took down Carrie Terryington and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Anna Medina saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Anna Medina: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream

of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Anna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Anna Medina: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Anna Medina: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and then, when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw what it was that triggered the alarm: ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrived, and they're barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Me: YOU GODDAMN MUTANT!

Lincoln: That's it, now they're really going to get it. Let's head out!

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts hitting the ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs, and that really pissed them off.

Ed Cowart: We've already got enough on our plates: dealing with trouble from that deranged asshole, we don't want that mutant adding on more trouble.

Nico: True, but I do enjoy pissing him off badly.

Me: So do the rest of us.

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes, and we headed home and continued our workouts.

Suddenly, we then heard Flip bellowing with rage again!

Nico: Yeah, fuck you too, mutant!

Me: Now, he's really making things worse for himself.

Lincoln: He's already getting himself in even more trouble, and it won't be long before he finally gets his death sentence, and we're already looking forward to it.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels were already sharpening axes and were more than ready to split Flip's head in half.

Selene Arcangela: If he fucks up one more time, we're chopping his three butt-cheeks off and when December comes, he's getting his head chopped off

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) are heading to Coral Capers.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant

Ninja Turtles 1987) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Archer Bowkin: Wow, so this is Coral Capers. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Archer, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking

Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Coral Capers, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) are in your harem, Linky.

T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill T-AI, Archer Bowkin, Simulator April O'Neil (Rise of the Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2012), Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 2003), and Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles 1987), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder Clyde and the girls in his harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale!

---

Later it was time for number 2 of Super Mario Odyssey.

Nico: We're going to Cap Kingdom Again.

Qin: Awesome.

Laney: Must be because of Goombas still there.

Camie: Yeah.

Whenua: Me and Onua will go.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at Cap Kingdom again.

Whenua: Awesome!

Onua: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well no bosses this time here so it's all goombas from here on out.

Nico: Okay.

Nicole: So just blast them all like you do before.

Nico: All right then.

Whenua: It sure will be cool.

Onua: I hope the 3rd mission here will be different.

Nico: Same here.

?: We'll help too.

Out came 2 figures. 1 was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and she was dressed in a blue bikini and had blue angel wings and she had the kanji for Storm in the middle of her forehead and she had a necklace with the Blue 6-Star Dragonball on it. The second was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Burst Man on it.

Olivia Oceanus Shenron: Olivia Oceanus Shenron - Embodiment of Oceanus Shenron the 6-Star Dragon of Wind and Water.

Bianca Burst: Bianca Burst - Embodiment of Burst Man.

Onua: Awesome to see you again Bianca!

Whenua: Same here.

Bianca Burst: Been a while Onua and Whenua.

Nico: Awesome! We can catch up later. Lets go get those Goombas.

Whenua: Lets do it!

They were off to get those Goombas!

Nico: Here they come!

They saw a lot of them

Olivia Oceanus Shenron: Here it comes! AIR SHATTERING ENERGY BALLS!

She fired numerous balls of wind energy and blasted them all over the place!

Nico: NICE! I take it you're in a bikini because of the wish that Oceanus Shenron was born from.

Olivia Oceanus Shenron: That's right. A pair of underwear.

Nico: Oh boy.

Olivia Oceanus Shenron: I know.

Nico: (gets out Dr. Cabelleron and Leon's Ridewatches) Time for this chameleon to hunt for some treasure!

Nico activated them and swiped treasure left and right from Goombas.

Whenua and Onua blasted them and so did Bianca burst. They got more moons!

YOU GOT MORE POWER MOONS!

Nico: YEAH!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Whenua and Onua?

Bianca Burst: I met them when they were fighting the Bohrok Kal. It was intense and also brutal fight.

Nico: Wow!

Whenua: Yeah that was a cool battle.

Onua: Yep.

Olivia Oceanus Shenron: That is a fun battle though.

Nico: Yep. Would you two like to join the team?

Bianca Burst: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered for them.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later I was walking back to the living room and then we heard the mascots crying.

Me: Uh oh.

Twilight Sparkle: What's wrong guys?

Me: Yeah.

Poromon: (WAILING UNCONTROLLABLY)

Poliwag: (CRYING) THIS!

We saw a VERY MEAN COMMENT POSTED TO THEM! IT WAS A RACIST COMMENT AND IT WAS FROM A JERK NAMED ETHAN AND HE TOLD THE MASCOTS TO GO KILL THEMSELVES AND THAT THEY ARE STUPID AND REPULSIVE MONSTERS! IT CALLED THEM HORRIBLE NAMES AND RACIST SLURS!

When we were done NICO AND ME WERE SHOCKED AND ENRAGED!

Me: WHY THAT MOTHERFUCKING PIECE OF SHIT TROLL!

Camie: A troll?

Me: Oh it's a slang term. It's an Internet Troll. Someone who's a total jerk and asshole and posts mean comments on the internet and makes people upset.

Nico was shaking his fist.

Me: Nico? Are you okay?

Nico: (ENRAGED) I WILL KILL THAT GUY! I WILL KILL HIM!

Eddy: I SAW WE BURN DOWN HIS HOUSE!

Me: Get me some Molotov Cocktails!

Nico: YEAH!

Nicole: I traced him to an abandoned house.

Nico: Leave this to me.

Nico teleported to his house.

THEN WE HEARD SOUNDS OF FIGHTING!

We went to see and we saw Nico beating up a fat jerk that was as old as Comic Book Guy!

Nico: YOU REPULSIVE APE! NO ONE INSULTS OUR MASCOTS!

Jerk: YOUR MASCOTS CAN GO FUCK THEMSELVES!

Aladar: You ever want to hear a dinosaur roar?!

Jerk: What?

Aladar roared in his face!

ROOOOOOOOAAAAARRR!

Nico punched the jerk all over and went apeshit all over him!

Nico: YOU HEARTLESS ASSHOLE JERK!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE! (STRANGLES THE JERK) I'LL TEACH YOU TO BE A JERK TO THE MASCOTS!

Fellbat: Lets save the burning house thing for when we see a meth lab in a farm.

Me: Good idea. In the meantime lets beat up this motherfucking troll!

Nico: Right!

We mangled him up and beat him to a pulp!

POW BLAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF KROW SMACK WHAM!

Maria: Hey! There's another troll with him!

Maria jumped him too and strangled him!

Maria: YOU MOTHERFUCKING PSYCHOTIC SLOB! NO ONE AND I MEAN NO ONE SAYS ALL THAT TO HORSEA!

Jerk 2: YOUR HORSEA IS A BIG DUMB SACK OF CHUM! AND SHE DESERVES TO DIE!

Maria then grabbed his tongue and ripped it right out of his mouth!

SQUELCH!

Nico: YOU THINK THIS IS FUCKING FUNNY YOU JERKFACE?! YOU ARE A DISGUSTING SACK OF FILTH AND YOU DON'T DESERVE TO USE THE INTERNET LIKE THAT! YOU THINK YOU'RE SO MUCH BETTER THAN EVERYONE THAT YOU WANT TO HURT EVERYONE THE WAY YOU DO!? Let me warn you that if you ever bully the mascots again I will find you and I WILL FUCKING EAT YOUR FUCKING LIMBS! DO YOU FUCKING UNDERSTAND ME YOU MOTHERFUCKING PSYCHOTIC FUCKWEED FREAKS!?

May: YEAH!

Sheila: WAIT! I know these two?

Me: You do Sheila?

Sheila: Yep. They are Cameron Travis and Ethan Victor.

Me: Wait you mean the two jerks that got banned for life from the Internet for Cyberbullying?

Sheila: The very same.

We took them back to the estate.

Chromia: Hey guys. We have a surprise for you.

We showed them the jerks.

Me: Okay you two! APOLOGIZE! NOW!

Camie: YEAH!

Cameron Travis: FUCK YOU!

I snapped his leg like a twig and he screamed in pain!

Me: Do it!

Cameron Travis: NEVER!

I broke his fingers!

Me: Don't make me kill you!

Nico: Oh, we don't need them to apologize. We just came to show their sorry states

Manaphy: You guys really roughed them up.

Maria: Yep.

Nico: It's what they get for being internet douchebag trolls.

Deadpool: Yep. (To the viewers) If you are a Troll on the internet you better be ready for the biggest asskicking of your life!

Me: That's right! (To the viewers) If you are a troll! FUCK YOU!

Nico: You tell them!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: Feel better?

Poromon: Much better!

Me: Good. Sheila, Tom, get these motherfucking douchebags out of here.

Sheila: With pleasure.

They took them away

Slog: Boss, who shines today?

Nico: Lewa and Valient.

Lewa: All right!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a group of Cootie-infected kids led by a girl named Shelley Linker, who became infected after eating a chicken nugget that was contaminated with a mutant virus. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I

just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a group of Cootie-infected kids led by a girl named Shelley Linker, who became infected after eating a chicken nugget that was contaminated with a mutant virus.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no, not again!

Nico: That's it, we're going to cure the kids, and then, we're going after the Chicken Nugget company that made those nuggets and bring them down.

Lincoln: They're looking at spending hard time in prison and we're going to put them out of business.

Nico: That is for sure!

The previous group came.

Carmen Dillo: Can me, Dirty Bubble, Pinky and the Brain, Swordsman, Dr. Destiny, Onyx, Jet, Waffle Woman, Rojo, and Box Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Me: We got big trouble.

I told them everything.

Dr. Destiny: You got to be fucking kidding!

Me: I wish we were.

Fuse Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Mega Man X3 Robots next. Toxic Seahorse next.

Me: Poisonous.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than The Demon, the overarching antagonist of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh man.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone we're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to The Demon, the overarching antagonist of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Me: Uh oh, that's not good.

Nico: Come to think of it, we've not been to the world of Rock and Rule yet. Looks like RD Sebastian must've sent The Demon after us.

Wendy Saber: Well, that's not going to stop us. We're destroying The Demon after we take care of our big emergency first.

Lincoln: Right, Wendy.

Nico: If you guys start using Wonder Ride Books against The Demon, I hope you guys tear him apart. Alright, gang, let's go, we've got to cure Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids.

Lincoln: And go after the the Chicken Nugget company that made those nuggets and bring them down, and once we get through with that, The Demon of Rock and Rule is next.

Wendy Saber: Your story ends here, Demon of Rock and Rule, your reign of terror dies here with you.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to cure Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids and go after the the Chicken Nugget company that made those nuggets and bring them down, and once we get through with that, Wendy Saber and Lincoln are going to destroy The Demon from Rock and Rule.

We were off to Fort Chicken, Illinois

---

We arrived.

Dirty Bubble: Is this it?

Me: Yep.

We saw Fort Chicken, Illinois. It was deserted and everyone had their homes boarded up and they were hiding.

Me: Like in Nico's rescue they are all in hiding.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Boy deja-vu.

Camie: Yeah this is awful.

Lola: Yeah.

Dirty Bubble: So what happened here?

Me: Kids infected with a mutant virus from tainted chicken nuggets.

Dr. Destiny: It's true.

Battletrap: They could be anywhere.

Me: Good thing we got plenty of the antidote.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Look.

We saw a little girl and she was wandering around like a feral animal.

Nico: There's one.

Dirty Bubble: Lets kill her!

Me: Absolutely NO FUCKING WAY! That goes against our code.

She spotted and growled.

Swordsman: Unfortunately, she doesn't feel the same way towards us!

I fired a tranquilizer dart full the antidote and it hit her in the arm and she fell into my arms as she fell and I caught her and then she was back to normal.

Girl: (Groans) (BREAKS DOWN CRYING)

I comforted her.

Lola: Poor girl.

Varie: Better get the medical transport ready for this.

Thunderblast: Let's find where the nuggets are kept and analyze one of them.

Me: The best place for that is in the school.

We flew off to the school and went in.

Nico: Stay close.

We went to the school and then went into the cafeteria.

We looked around.

Me: Lets see. Aha!

I found some uneaten Chicken Nuggets and they had dark green spots on them.

We got to analyzing them.

Lisa Loud: I had a feeling that this was the dirty work of Royal Defenders Sebastian! Look here. The virus is coated with traces of Catalyst C77. Megakat Biochemical Labs reported a shipment of it stolen 3 days ago.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Lincoln: So, it was RD Sebastian who did this!

Nico: THAT FUCKING DERANGED PSYCHOTIC SICKO!

Me: I figured that deranged psychotic sicko would be behind this mess! He must've slipped it into the chicken nuggets at the factory when they weren't looking.

Onyx ate some of the nuggets.

Nico: Oh! Dude!

Onyx: Oh, c'mon! It's not like we'll be affected by them.

Lisa Loud: Thank goodness it doesn't. The virus only affects children from ages 6 to 12.

Nico: Well that's a relief.

Lisa Loud: Luckily we have made enough antidote for every child here.

Lincoln: Awesome. But, that deranged psychotic sicko's crossed yet another line. When Halloween comes, I'm gonna tear him to shreds along with every last version of him from the different versions of Earth.

Me: I hope you tear his heart out and eat it.

Lincoln: BLECH! His heart will taste like sludge and tar! I'd rather settle with ripping him apart.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: Thank goodness we're not going to be affected because of our powers.

Nico: True.

Lincoln: Nonetheless we still got to sue the hell out of the factory for this.

Xenia: Yeah.

Stewie saw another kid growling at us and shoved a carrot in the kid's mouth.

Stewie: Try some veggies!

I fired a dart and it hit the kid and cured him. It was a boy.

Me: You okay?

Boy: (Groan)

He was knocked out.

Me: Royal Defenders Sebastian Is really starting to piss me off!

Nico: That psychotic sicko!

Me: No offense Sebastian but I'm getting really sick of these evil versions of you.

Sebastian Mendez: None taken J.D. but yes I feel exactly the same way.

Waffle Woman: We're still sueing them!

Nico: Yeah!

Lincoln: Some of them may be looking at jail tilme too.

Nico: For murder and bioterrorism.

King Dedede: I see more incoming!

5 kids came!

Camie: I got this!

She fired darts and they hit the kids and cured them.

We picked them up and Varie put them in the medical transport.

Nico: All these poor kids. Royal Defenders Sebastian is a TRUE BARBARIAN!

Box Ghost: I think they're coming out of somewhere.

Hinata: Let me see! BYAKUGAN!

She activated her Byakugan and found that they were tunneling through the floor under the front door!

Hinata: They are digging under the front door!

Nico: Uh oh!

7 more kids came and Tsuyu and Sirius fired darts and they hit them and cured them.

Rose the Huntsgirl: I think Box Ghoost means they're coming out of a different place.

Nico: Nonetheless we got to cure all these kids. Lincoln send a telepathic message telling everyone here that their kids are coming home cured.

Lincoln nodded.

Nico: Now we got to head to the roof and cure all these kids.

Rojo: No need to tell me twice!

We teleported to the roof.

Xenia: Lock and load everyone.

Nico: Right!

We loaded up and more.

Charge Man: I can see what Box Ghost is talking about. They're coming out of that building over there!

We saw the building.

Me: Yep there it is.

Nico: Oh boy.

Camie: This will be good.

Me: Lets get over there.

Jet: Lets clear a path!

I fired waves of darts and they hit the kids and cured them.

Nico: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at the building!

The kids were wandering around and then the spirits of chickens came and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Tenten: Take this!

She swung her scroll and fired numerous darts and they hit the kids all over and cured them.

More kids came!

Blizzard Man: You kids need to chill!

He fired waves of ice and froze their feet and we fired more darts and they hit the kids and cured them.

Varie and the medical units were working hard and thaking the kids to the infirmary.

Dr. Destiny: This is one nightmare they need to wake up from!

Eli: Darn tootin John!

We fired more darts and they cured them.

Lola: YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Thorn: Now, where are the owners?

Me: The factory comes later. Right now curing the kids are the top priority!

Nico: Yep.

We blasted more darts and cured them.

Varie: Hang on kids!

We then saw the Owner

Owner: Stop right there!

Brain: Or we could take care ofboth problems.

Me: Are you the owner of the chicken nuggets factory?

Brian Laurence: That's right. Brian Laurence owner, president and CEO of the Fort Chicken Poultry and Production company.

Qin: Whoa terrible scar.

Me: Yikes.

Brian Laurence: I told the factory to stop production immediately. But it was already too late. The damage was already done.

Me: I think that's an understatement.

Nico: Some of your employees might have been on board willingly!

Brian Laurence: Yes. That's right. Royal Defenders Sebastian gave them the formula for the virus and paid him a huge sum of money to do this.

Me: What was the reason?

Brian Laurence: He wanted to get you to break your code and become true barbarians like him and kill kids.

WE GASPED!

Me: Like that'll ever happen! He totally underestimated our will power.

Nico: Sure, we've killed some kids. But only when there was no other option!

Me: And that is only for those that have zero remorse and no souls and no conscience.

Xenia: That's right!

Qin: What happened to these kids made them pawns in a terrible plot by one of our enemies.

Me: Luckily we made the antidote for this disease here.

Brian Laurence: I'm glad you did. After you cured all these kids I am willing to accept any punishment you can give me.

Me: We'll deal with that later. Right now curing all these kids is top priority.

Nico: But when this is over, maybe we can get you a job at McDonalds's.

Brian Laurence: I would like that. I actually grew tired of that company anyway.

Nico: Okay.

I fired darts and cured more kids.

Valiant and Lewa charged at them and hit them with darts and cured them.

Camie, Tsuyu, Himiko, Sirius and Ochaco hit the kids with darts and cured them.

Camie: YEAH!

Tsuyu: Take that!

Flash threw several darts and hit the kids all over with them.

Flash: Now that is speed!

Then Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Ben Ravencroft came.

Nico: Silver Samurai, Snake, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Ben Ravencroft.

Silver Samurai: I thought we were taking down the owner.

Nico: He already agreed to come quietly.

Snake: That's actually a good point:

Mole Man: It sure is.

Me: Royal Defenders Sebastian was behind this whole mess!

Snake: Dude!

LaGrange: We heard you fought Opaline again.

Nico: We sure did! Odalia got her payback.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) I hope you care of that Murkrow

Maggie: I will.

Tokusouki came.

Me: Tokusouki. Up for another round I see.

Tokusouki: I sure am.

Me: Awesome!

Cruger: I feel like you're a reference to me.

Tokusouki: I am supposed to be.

Laney: Awesome.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Jayden Shiba, Kazuma, Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Samurai Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Ninja Steel Rangers, Gaim Riders, Hibiki Riders, Decade Riders, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Ironmonger, Griffin, Grizzly, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - Nico's rescue was a Simulator Battle and Odalia Opaline Arcana took down Opaline and transformed too

---

Silver Samurai was first.

Silver Samurai (to Jayden): Nico's rescue was a Simulator Battle against Opaline. Odalia Opaline Arcana transformed too

Jayden: Yeah that's was really awesome!

Kazuma: It sure was cool! She really unleashed the ultimate fury of avenging the legacy of Twilight Sparkle on her!

Abby Martin: Yeah that's was so awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It was really amazing. Odalia really made sure she paid for her crimes big time.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: That was awesome.

Silver Samurai: It sure was. Lets do it!

Jayden flicked the switches for Silver Samurai and the Ramen Planet and he channeled Fire Chakra into his hilt and he got a Fire Katana!

Jayden: The Fire Katana of The Fire God!

Silver Samurai: Nice!

Jayden: So is this! FIRE STYLE: SWORD BLADES OF THE FIRESTORM!

He swung the sword and fired blades of fire and the group fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Fiona, Lightning Lass, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Leni, Miguel, Jackie, Mandee, Rarity, Pipp Petals, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Selma & Patty, Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Cantwell, Skinner, Chalmers, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - Us battling Another Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle, Icy, Don Octavio, Vortex, Acrobat, Melone, Road Kamelot, Piledriver, Evil HERO Sinister Necrom, Evil HERO

Infernal Gainer, Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, Evil HERO Nemesis, Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, Evil HERO Dark Gaia, Evil HERO Malicious Bane, Evil HERO Lightning Golem, Evil HERO Adusted Gold, Evil HERO Malicious Edge and Dark Jaden who are the Embodiments of Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Snowbelle TreeFrost.

---

Snake was next.

Snake (to Fiona): Nico's team, Daring Do's team, Dr. Dr. Cabelleron's team, and the others did good battling Another Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle, Icy, Don Octavio, Vortex, Acrobat, Melone, Road Kamelot, Piledriver, Evil HERO Sinister Necrom, Evil HERO Infernal Gainer, Evil HERO Malicious Fiend, Evil HERO Wild Cyclone, Evil HERO Infernal Sniper, Evil HERO Nemesis, Evil HERO Infernal Prodigy, Evil HERO Dark Gaia, Evil HERO Malicious Bane, Evil HERO Lightning Golem, Evil HERO Adusted Gold, Evil HERO Malicious Edge and Dark Jaden. They are the Embodiments of Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Snowbelle TreeFrost.

Fiona: Yeah and they were all amazing.

Lightning Lass: I'll say and it was awesome and fun.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) It most certainly was and it was a fun one.

Rainbow Dash: I agree too and it was awesome!

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there too.

Snake: No kidding dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona flicked the switches for Snake and Jupiter and she channeled lightning style chakra into her hilt and got a cool lightning sword!

Fiona: THE LIGHTNING SWORD OF JUPITER!

Snake: Cool!

Fiona: So is this! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF JUPITER'S WRATH!

She swung the sword and fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Martian Manhunter, Sailor Mars, Felix the Cat, Blind Maria Johnson, Pan, Bambi, Goldie (Felix the Cat), Superman, Batman, Hawkgirl, Wonder Woman, Green Lantern, Flash, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Mason Brown and Battletrap VS Mole Man, Electro, Molten Man, Yost Rhino, Yost Sandman, Yost Shocker, Yost Venom, Peg Leg Pete, Madame Catastrophe, Metamorphosis, Hocus Pocus, and Fortress Crab Ω - Lincoln's rescue was going to Chloe Terryington's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents and battling her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Carrie Terryington, who had broken out of prison and she wanted revenge on Chloe

---

Mole Man was next.

Mole Man (to Martian Manhunter): I heard Lincoln's rescue was going to Chloe Terryington's home in the north of Gotham Royal York to meet with her parents. He battled her jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Carrie Terryington, who had broken out of prison and wanted revenge on Chloe

Martian Manhunter: Yes and that was a most amazing endeavor for Lincoln and Chloe.

Sailor Mars: But that monster got what was coming to her.

Felix: That is for sure and it's good that happened to her. She is now cursed forever.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding! That was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) Yeah it sure was!

Sunburn: You got that right.

Mole Man: Indeed. Lets do it!

Martian Manhunter flicked the switches for Mole Man and Mars and channeled fire chakra into his hilt and it formed into a Sword of Mars!

Martian Manhunter: The Martian Sword of Fire.

Mole Man: Awesome!

Martian Manhunter: So is this. MARS FIRE STYLE: FIRE OF OLYMPUS MONS!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Vert, Quicksilver, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Sonic, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Rainbow Dash, Flash, Kid Flash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Zombozo, Sublimino, Vulkanus, Dr. Animo, Acid Breath, Thumbskull, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - Cap Kingdom for Round 2

---

LaGrange was next.

LaGrange (to Vert): Today was Cap Kingdom for Round 2. What happened this time?

Vert: It was a battle against all kinds of enemies. Most of them were

Goombas.

Quicksilver: It was really fun and awesome.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) A capital performance there too.

Applejack: It sure was amazing to see.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was cool!

Flashwing: It sure was fun.

LaGrange: Wow that is awesome. Lets do it!

Vert flicked the switches for LaGrange and Velocitron and channeled Speed Chakra into his hilt and got a cool Speed Sword.

Vert: THE SPEED SWORD OF VELOCITRON!

LaGrange: Awesome!

Vert: So is this. SPEED STYLE: SPEED THUNDER BLADE BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Professor X, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Lana, Lola, Laney, Lucy, Lincoln, Lynn, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Beautiful Gorgeous, Jimmy's Pants, Ooblar, Universe 666 Goobot V, Poultra, Hulk Jimmy, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - LISA HAD A TERRIBLE NIGHTMARE!

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous (to Lisa): YOU WERE THE ONE WHO HAD A TERRIBLE NIGHTMARE THIS TIME?! Lisa, I'm so sorry!

Lisa Loud: It's okay but I appreciate the concern.

Professor X: It was a really terrible nightmare for one to even see for someone like Lisa's age.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) That was a really awful nightmare. Poor Lisa.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was a scary nightmare. I don't like it when I get them myself. Princess Luna helped out with them.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That is for sure.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: I agree too.

Calamitous: That is crazy. Lets do it shall we!

Lisa flicked the switches for Calamitous and The Grid. She channeled gear chakra into her hilt and it formed an amazing gear sword.

Lisa Loud: Say hello to the Gear Sword of The Grid!

Calamitous: That is a good sword!

Lisa Loud: Thank you. GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF LIGHTNING!

Lisa swung the sword and fired waves of gears and they were made of lightning and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Donkey Kong, Jason Jenkins & Kong, Mothra 2019, Luna Ingramsson, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Diddy, Dixie, Tiny, Lanky, Chunky, Cranky, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Meta Knight and King Dedede VS Gorilla Grodd, Grundy, Black Manta, Tala, Weather Wizard, Captain Cold, Toyman, Constructicon Devastator, Big Chicken, Chicken from Outer Space, Dex (Chuck Chicken), and Don (Chuck Chicken) - The Mascots

## were Harassed by Internet Trolls

Grodd was next.

Grodd (to Donkey Kong): The Mascots were Harassed by Internet Trolls. Can you give me their names?

Donkey Kong: They were Cameron Travis and Ethan Victor and they were really nasty jerks that get a good thrill out of causing people trouble!

Jason: Yeah what a couple of jerkballs! They called the mascots Racist names and told them to go kill themselves!

Mothra 2019: Those two guys were nothing but a couple of bullies! Nico went totally apeshit on them after he found them.

Fluttershy: What they said was absolutely terrible!

Tornado Bolt: They were total jerks!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja what a horrible couple of monsters.

Stealth Elf: Yeah.

Grodd: Those ingrates! Lets do it!

Donkey Kong flicked the switches for Grodd and Skull Island and channeled Coconut Chakra into his hilt and got a cool Coconut sword.

Donkey Kong: The COCONUT SWORD OF HEADBASHERS!

Grodd: Nice!

Donkey Kong: So is this! COCONUT STYLE: BASHING COCONUTS OF SKULLSMASHING PUNCHES!

He swung the sword and fired waves of coconuts and the group fired waves of flowers, leaves, grass, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

Maggie, Riku, Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Becky, Dana, Teri, Leni, Mandee, Jackie, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Grudd, Grundy, Black Manta, Captain Cold, Golden Glider, Toyman, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - Fort Chicken, Illinois to cure kids turned feral by chicken nuggets!?

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull (to Maggie): You guys are in Fort Chicken, Illinois to cure kids that were turned feral by chicken nuggets!? You've gotta be kidding me!

Maggie: I'm afraid it's not a joke and this happened on Nico's rescue a while back and it was nuts!

Riku: Yeah it sure was. We were shocked by what happened here.

Kimimarō: It was not a very pleasant sight at all.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding! The chicken nuggets were all poisoned with a mutant virus that turned the kids into ravenous monsters and they were hungry for blood.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that's was awful!

Hex: It sure was!

Atomic Skull: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Maggie flicked the switches for Atomic Skull and Prypiatos and channeled Atomic Chakra into her hilt and got a radioactive sword.

Maggie: The Atomic Sword of Darkness.

Atomic Skull: Cool!

Maggie: Same with this. ATOMIC STYLE: FURIOUS ATOMIC BLAST!

She fired an atomic radiation blast! The group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, lightning and stars and smashed them down.

---

Whenua, Gentaro, Biscuit Oliva, Hinata, Kushina, Tenten, Samui, Onua, Vakama, Nokama, Matau, Onewa, Nuju, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Gyro Man and Charge Man VS Goliath, Grizzly, Griffin, Moonstone, Ironmonger, Crimson Dynamo, Titanium Man, Captain Frightbeard, Organ Grindor, Badonna, TTG Mother Mae-Eye, and Contemptra - The Chicken Nuggets were tainted by a virus that makes kids feral!? Good thing we made the antidote

---

Goliath was next.

Goliath (to Whenua): The Chicken Nuggets were tainted by a virus that makes kids feral!? Good thing you guys made the antidote.

Whenua: Yeah thank goodness for that! Man this is a nightmare!

Gentaro: All these poor kids!

Biscuit Oliva: When this is over, Ino and Carrie are going to have their hands really full.

Rarity: I know! The poor little darlings. They had this terrible fate brought unto them.

Sweetie Belle: No kidding.

Gill Grunt: Yeah this was awful for them.

Goliath: I agree there. Lets do it!

Whenua flicked the switches for Goliath and Monster Island and channeled rock chakra into his hilt and got a cool rock sword!

Whenua: THE SWORD OF GIANT ROCK SMASHERS!

Goliath: Neat!

Whenua: So is this! ROCK STYLE: SMASHING BOULDER STORM!

Whenua swung the sword and fired waves of rocks and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Polar Boy (Legion of Superheroes), Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Teri, Carol, Whitney, Becky, Darcy, Jackie, Mandee, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Chalmers, Cantwell, Leopold, Selma & Patti, Springfield Mafia, Springfield Bullies, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - The company that made the chicken nuggets is getting punished for this big time!

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner (to Dana): The company that made the chicken nuggets is getting punished for this big time! Chicken nuggets are made to be eaten, not used to carry diseases!

Dana: I agree there! What happened here was a terrible form of bioterrorism! Even though this was an accident we still have to cure these kids. Our code won't let us kill them.

Polar Boy: Yeah no kidding.

Abigail Davis: This is gonna be really traumatic for them when they are cured.

Princess Celestia: I know. Poor kids.

King Solar: Yeah that's is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah poor little ones.

Amber Morning: That is for sure there.

Spotlight: But we'll gladly cure them.

Skinner: At least it's not a zombie apocalypse. Lets do it!

Dana flicked the switches for Skinner and Hoth and channeled Ice chakra into her hilt and got a cool Ice Sword!

Dana: THE ICE SWORD OF THE SNOW OF HOTH!

Skinner: Awesome!

Dana: So is this. ICE STYLE: SNOWSTORM OF HOTH!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of ice and the group fired waves of light and and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Daphne Greengrass, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Lucy Loud, Brittney Knudson, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Black Knight Ghost, Miner 49er, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Jaguaro, Ghost of Captain Cutler, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - Hope that Chicken Nuggets company has a good lawyer!

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft (to Shannon): I Hope that Chicken Nuggets company has a good lawyer! Assuming no lawyers have been killed here yet…

Shannon: I agree there but I think this is the only spot here that was affected by it. But nonetheless we can't let this kind of misdeed go unpunished.

Daphne Greengrass: (British Accent) I agree there. This can't go unpunished no matter how severe it got.

Blackfire: I agree there. What happened to these kids is horrible and awful.

Princess Luna: Ino worked really hard to bring these kids back to their normal sanity and more and she can do that again.

Moondust: I agree there and we're not going to let that get taken away.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: These kids did nothing to deserve this.

Blackout: That is for sure there.

Ben Ravencroft: I agree too there as well. Lets do it!

Shannon flicked the switches for Ben Ravencroft and Salem, Massachusetts and she channeled Dark Chakra and formed a darkness sword.

Shannon: The Darkness Sword of Salem!

Ben Ravencroft: That is awesome!

Shannon: So is this! SALEM DARK STYLE: DARKNESS MAGIC FIRESTORM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of darkness fireballs and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Kazuma VS Piledriver

---

Piledriver was next.

Kazuma: Lets make this fun!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Lightning Lass VS Evil Tim.

---

Evil Tim was next.

Ed: (OFFSCREEN) IT IS THE CURSE OF EVIL TIM! IT HAS COME TO DISSECT OUR INTERNAL ORGANS AND FEED THEM TO THE MINIONS OF HADES!

Eddy: (OFFSCREEN) ED SHUT UP!

Lightning Lass: But that is funny.

She fired waves of lightning and blasted Evil Tim down.

---

Sailor Mars VS The Creature from the 5th Dimension

---

The Creature from the 5th Dimension was next.

Sailor Mars: Time for you to burn!

She fired a blast of fire and blasted him down!

---

Quicksilver VS Nanosec

---

Nanosec was next.

Quicksilver: You don't know speed like I do!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and blasted him down.

## Professor X VS Psycho-Pirate

Psycho Pirate was next.

Professor X: This is going to be good.

He fired a wave of psychic energy and blasted him down.

## Jason Jenkins & Kong VS Primator

Primator was next.

Jason: Lets get him!

He and Kong smashed him down with a powerful punch.

## Riku VS Captain Barbossa (2001)

Captain Barbossa was next.

Riku: This will be good.

He fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed him down.

Gentaro VS Fault Zone

---

Fault Zone was next.

Gentaro: Lets make this fun.

He fired waves of stars and blasted her down.

---

Polar Boy VS Equinox (Marvel)

---

Equinox was next.

Polar Boy: I'm ready.

He fired a wave of ice and blasted him down.

---

Daphne Greengrass VS Daniel (House of Magic)

---

Daniel was next.

Daphne Greengrass: This will be awesome. RIDICULOUS!

She fired a mage blast and made him dressed up in a wacky clown outfit!

CLOWN HORN HONKS!

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Riders, Revice Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Tokusouki

Tokusouki was next.

Tokusouki: Boy all these poor kids.

Nico: I know. It's awful.

May: No kidding.

Tokusouki: But at least you're helping them. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Savior of The Cootie-Infected Kids, these are a collection of potions and inside them is the antidote, a rainbow liquid that'll cure Shelley Linker and the group of infected kids.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PEACH MOUNTAIN SHOGUNS!

Revice Riders: HENSHIN!

We transformed!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラ

ゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF

MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON

ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready for action!

Nico: Lets get him!

Donbrothers, me, Lyra and Nico: SOLAR SYSTEM OF FRIENDSHIP!

We formed Planet Orbs and then threw it at Tokusouki and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Tokusouki you have failed this world!

Donbrothers: DEMON ELIMINATOR COMPLETE! ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Only a few more need to be saved.

Tsukasa: So, let's get to it!

Kamen Ride: Ex Aid!

Kamen Ride: Brave!

Kamen Ride: Snipe!

Kamen Ride: Lazer!

Kamen Ride: Poppy!

Kamen Ride: Genm!

Kamen Ride: Para DX!

Tsukasa turned into Ex-Aid and Daiki summoned clones of the Ex-Aid team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! VIDEO GAME FORCE!

They turned into the Ex-Aid Riders!

We went at the kids and were curing them all over.

Lisa Loud: Okay, now this madness ends here!

Suddenly, Lisa's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels, she unholstered her massive Lisa Loud's Almighty Hephaestus Green Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Greek Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Greek Tech Love from her back, and as she approached Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids, she left rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels with every step.

Lisa Loud: Looks like the company has refused to learn their lesson once again, so now, they've left us no other choice. We're curing all of you, and then, we're taking that company down once again.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LISA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE TECH ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE TECH ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LISA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lisa was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are tech angels, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids: the blue eyes of salvation.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lisa's massive Lisa Loud's Almighty Hephaestus Green Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Greek Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Greek Tech Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are tech angels, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids: the blue eyes of salvation is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LISA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LISA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lisa grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow tech angel, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Tech and Thunder Kanjis emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on tech angels earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and green crystal links and a green tech angel-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a tech angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a long-sleeved white shirt with green phoenix on it, red pants with rainbow lightning bolts on the pants legs, black knee-high boots with tech angels for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels on the coattails, and on the back is a tech angel, phoenix, and angel with gears and rainbow lightning surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lisa's massive Lisa Loud's Almighty Hephaestus Green Lightning Tech Archangel Greatsword of Archangel Greek Lightning Tech Justice and Scientific Archangel Greek Tech Love and all the greatswords and swords she's gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lisa Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Greek God, Hephaestus, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with lightning bolts and gears in between the kanji below the rainbow tech angel, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel that said, "Lisa Loud, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Dexter, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Professor Finbarr Calamitous, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Dr. Carol Linnaeus, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Hephaestus, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Tech, Lightning, Tech Angels, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リサ・ラウド、ラウド家の五番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、デクスターの愛情深い

ガールフレンド、知性のある科学者でゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの天才、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、デストロイヤー、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の十七世紀の錬金術師リサの子孫、フィンバール・カラミタス教授の宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンとキャロル博士の破壊者リンネ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの創設者、ヘパイストスの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてテック、ライトニング、テック エンジェル、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Lisa Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TECH ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lisa's Super Angel-Tech Angel-Phoenix-God-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Dexter saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids saw it, they went mad. But, Lisa fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels which tied Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids in straitjackets.

Lisa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Greek Hephaestus Greek Electric

Lightning Tech Prodigy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Greek Hephaestus Greek Electric Lightning Tech Prodigy Phoenix God Angel Love) This'll keep you restrained, so that way, we can cure all of you.

Tassanil and Crawsectus hit the kids with darts all over.

Fellbat, Chromia, Aladar and Twilight Sparkle used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chromia's weapons, Fellbat's Bat Cannon and Aladar and Twilight Sparkle's powers 100-fold.

Fellbat and Aladar: IGUANADON BAT BLAST!

Chromia and Twilight Sparkle: MAGIC LASER FURY BLAST!

Nokama of the Water and Dirty Bubble: WATER BUBBLE SHOT!

Superman of Krypton and Pinky and the Brain: KRYPTON COMEDY BLAST!

Captain Marvel of the Avengers and Swordsman: MARVEL AVENGING BLAST!

Anakin of Tatooine and Dr. Destiny: DREAM JEDI BLAST!

Clay of the Earth and Onyx: EARTH SMASH BLAST!

Green Lantern of Oa and Jet: OA WILL BLAST!

Tara of the Earthflame and Waffle Woman: EARTHFLAME WAFFLES BLAST!

Tracer of Overwatch and Rojo: OVERWATCH FURY BLAST!

Fluttershy of Nature's Kindness and Carmen Dillo: KINDNESS FURY BLAST!

Omi of the Water and Box Ghost: WATER BOX BLAST!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the

Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Lincoln, Earth Chan and Ginger (Chicken Run): CHICKEN RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: You kids need to eat your veggies! VEGGIE ELEMENT STYLE: CARROT!

Jessica Shannon: VEGGIE STING STYLE: BROCCOLI!

Peni Parker: VEGGIE WEB STYLE: LETTUCE!

Akko: VEGGIE STAR STYLE: CUCUMBER!

Lincoln and his harem: CHICKEN FINAL SMASH: CHICKEN NOODLE SOUP CURE!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

They fired a massive tidal wave of chicken noodle soup which cured the kids of their illness

Lincoln: Alright, Lisa. NOW!

Lisa fired syringes filled with the antidote into Shelley Linker and the group of Cootie-infected kids and all of them were cured. But, when the memories of what happened came back into their heads, all of them ran to us and hugged us tightly and they cried their hearts out, and that really hit us in our hearts. Now, we were absolutely pissed at the company.

Lincoln: We'll get you all the help you need.

Lincoln beams Shelley Linker and the kids to Gotham Royal York and to Ino's family for help, and he was now pissed off as he grabbed the CEO of the company by the collar.

Lincoln: You and your company have a lot to answer for, and we'll make sure your company never does this to another child ever again. (Fires rainbow energy that turned into handcuffs and ankle cuffs and shackled the CEO and the executives) Take them away, Sheila, and get them to the courthouse.

Sheila: Already on it.

Sheila and Tom Lair loaded the CEO and the executives into police vans and took them away to the courthouse to face trial. Lisa holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lisa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve green orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Nico: Oh man, Lincoln's really pissed now! He's gonna be asking for billions of dollars in damages from them!

Lisa Loud: With the amount he'll be asking for, he's gonna drive the company into bankruptcy and ruin.

Lincoln: There's only one way to hurt a corrupt CEO and the executives of a bad company: suing them and asking for billions of dollars in damage for the pain they've caused. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Demon, the overarching antagonist of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule.

?: ALL HUMANITY SHALL BE BURNED TO THE GROUND!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the

backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of fire and brimstone, come on out, foul demon of Hellfire, or we will force you out.

Then, a large monster came out, and it was none other than The Demon from Rock and Rule.

Nico: That's the Demon from Rock and Rule?! UGLY!

Me: Yep, I'd seen him before and he's really really dangerous.

Wendy Saber: But, this is where his reign of terror ends along with his story.

Suddenly, Wendy Saber's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, elemental forces, books, swords, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered the Xross Saber and as she approached The Demon from Rock and Rule, she left blue energy, stars, elemental forces, books, swords, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Wendy Saber: You make me absolutely sick to no end, you monstrous demon. You used Mok Swagger who was basically nothing more than a scumbag and once you were released, you eventually planned to corrupt every living thing, so that you can take over the world. RD Sebastian crossed another line summoning you, and for that, we're ending you once and for all.

Suddenly, Wendy Saber was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortex, there are books, swords, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a rainbow phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Demon of Rock and Rule: the red eyes of eternal death.

THEN, THE 19 WONDER RIDE BOOKS WERE ARRANGED TO FORM THE FLOWER OF LIFE IN A CIRCLE OF LIGHT IN AN INTRICATE PATTERN AND THE 11 SACRED SWORDS APPEARED AROUND THE LIGHT CIRCLE!

Touma: INCREDIBLE!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: EPIC!

Lincoln: THE DEMON'S STORY IS ABOUT TO BE BROUGHT TO A CLOSE!

Then, as the vortex faded, Wendy Saber emerged, but she was changed forever, and the power of The Embodiment of Xross Saber is about to be unleashed on The Demon from Rock and Rule!

Wendy Saber grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, elemental forces, books, swords, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of Xross emblazoned on her forehead and her tiara and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Book, Sword, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an angel with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Book, Sword, Element, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal

Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Wendy Saber has on a sleeveless dark blue top, sleeveless blue vest, dark blue skirt, dark blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, Wonder Ride Books, swords, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Kamen Rider Xross Saber surrounded by time and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Wendy Saber felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with blue tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, Wendy Saber has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Wendy Saber's Xross Saber, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, elemental forces, Wonder Ride Books, swords, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Wendy Saber's Cosmic Eternal Elemental Literature Book Protector Kamen Rider Xross Saber Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Elemental Literature Book Protector Kamen Rider Xross Saber Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and the symbol of Xross Saber and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Wendy Saber has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with Wonder Ride Books and the Seiken in between the kanji below Kamen Rider Xross Saber that said, "Wendy Saber, Embodiment of Xross Saber, Strongest and Most Powerful of All The Embodiments of the Saber Team, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Alchemy Beast Aretos The Tin, Despiser and Destroyer of Storious, Despiser of Flip, Scoots, Dark Chandler, Dark Lynn, Dark Lori, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Ridewatches, Elemental Forces, Swords, Wonder Ride Books, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of Kamen Rider Xross Saber"

ウェンディ・セイバー、クロス・セイバーの化身、セイバー・チームのすべての化身の中で最強かつ最も強力、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウドの大敵、錬金術獣アレトス ブリキ、ストーリアスの軽蔑者、破壊者、フリップの軽蔑者、スクート、ダーク・チャンドラー、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ロリ、そしてダーク・ルアン、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメン

バー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックな野郎、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてライドウォッチ、エレメンタルフォース、ソード、ワンダーライドブック、フェニックス、天使、そして仮面ライダークロスセイバーの力の達人

Wendy Saber has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAMEN RIDER XROSS SABER EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL WONDER RIDE BOOK KAMEN RIDER XROSS SABER EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL WONDER RIDE BOOK KAMEN RIDER XROSS SABER EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL WONDER RIDE BOOK KAMEN RIDER XROSS SABER EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Wendy Saber's Super Angel-Kamen Rider Xross Saber Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Demon from Rock and Rule saw it, he went mad with rage and was about to to run at her and devour her, but Wendy Saber fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, elemental forces, Wonder Ride Books, swords, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Demon and sent him crashing onto the ground, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Touma: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Touma, Wendy's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage you were capable of doing when you transform into Kamen Rider Xross Saber.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Demon's story forever!

Wendy Saber: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Elemental Wonder Ride Book Kamen Rider Xross Saber Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Elemental Wonder Ride Book Kamen Rider Xross Saber Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, The Demon's story ends here and now. Let's get him, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Wendy Saber.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I already knew RD Sebastian has crossed too many lines with The Royal Defenders, but this, now he's gone way too far, and he'll pay when the time comes. Now, your story ends here, Demon!

Wendy Saber and Lincoln went after The Demon from Rock and

Rule, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Demon from Rock and Rule, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Wendy Saber attacked him with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Wendy Saber also did the same by firing blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Wendy Saber attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Demon from Rock and Rule badly.

The Demon (Rock and Rule): (DEMONIC ROAR) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

The Demon from Rock and Rule went after Lincoln and Wendy Saber in a fit of rage, but Lincoln and Wendy Saber clashed with The Demon from Rock and Rule and it was really fierce and they pushed him back. Then, they fired rainbow and blue energy blasts and Cosmos blasts at The Demon from Rock and Rule and Lincoln and Wendy Saber summon angels to attack The Demon from Rock and Rule and he was really scarred by their furious attack. Then, Lincoln and Wendy Saber punched him hard in the face and stomach as he crashed back first into a wall and landed on the ground on his back.

Then, Taylor Kamiyama, Rachel Shindo, Kenzie Fukiyama, Reika Ogami, Raelynn Akamichi, Tamara Daishinji, Hailey Fukamiya, Sayaka Hikaru, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious took their Wonder Ride Books and put them onto Lincoln's massive greatsword, and it glowed with intense rainbow light and surrounded by a kaleidoscope of elemental forces and magic, and when the light faded, it transformed into A UNIVERSAL LITERATURE GREATSWORD!

Everyone: WHOA!

Me: THAT'S SO AWESOME!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and it fired a wave of fire and the wave of fire transformed into a fiery phoenix.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Reads Verse) The Eternal Phoenix flew down from the skies and rained down fire on its enemies and caused new life to arise from the ashes of pain and suffering and new life bloomed forth which brought love and peace to all.

The Eternal Phoenix flew down and Lincoln fired waves of fireballs and fire that blasted and burned The Demon badly.

Me: AWESOME!

Then, Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and it fired a wave of water and ice and the wave of ice and water transformed into an icy lion.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Reads Verse) The Icy Lion of The Frozen North arises from the icy tundra to protect the frozen lands and send the allies of evil to their icy grave!

The ice lion fired a wave of ice which hit The Demon and froze him in his tracks. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Demon's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Demon from Rock and Rule into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Demon from Rock and Rule, and he banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Wendy Saber and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Wendy Saber's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent.

Wendy Saber: Burn in Hell forever, you bastard. Thanks for helping me destroy The Demon from Rock and Rule forever, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Wendy.

Suddenly, Wendy Saber wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Wendy Saber's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Kamen Rider Grand Xross Saber flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and The Wonder Ride Books behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Wendy Saber sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and Wonder Ride Books and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: That was one awesome battle, you guys!

Lincoln: And when Taylor and the other Kamen Rider Saber Embodiments put their Wonder Ride Books onto my greatsword, it transformed into a Universal Literature Greatsword.

Nico: And The Demon stood no chance when you summoned The Immortal Phoenix and Lion Senki on him.

Me: Using Fire and Ice on him, that was so awesome. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one: Rebecca Hernandez, Daydream Loyalty Princess of Air.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will love meeting her. Rebecca Hernandez is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Rainbow Dash combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's an awesome and talented athlete. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Rebecca Hernandez and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Rebecca trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Loyalty and Air, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing passion because Lynn when she had her Dark Side in her was a sore loser and a super-aggressive, belching, farting, superstitious, bad-tempered gorilla, and Rebecca Hernandez has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the stupid ape that she was.

Me: I remember her all too well. She's literally an awesome and talented athlete with skill and talent.

Luan: But, Lynn despised her and hated her so much, she tried to kill her and Lincoln, but the stink of Lynn's armpits and B.O. easily ratted her out, and they clobbered her into the ground and they tied her up and threw her back into her cage like the stupid ape that she was.

Luna: Which always ended with Lynn pounding on the door of the cell and tried to escape, but when Nicholette gave her the finger again, it made her so mad, she roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Lincoln: Yep, and Lynn got what was coming for those dumb stunts.

Grodd: Is that all of them?

Goliath: It looks like it.

Nico: Yep.

Calamitous: (to Brian Laurence) So, you'll agree to community service.

Brian Laurence: I will.

Skinner: Great!

Ben Ravencroft: Do you want to work at McDonald's or Burger King?

Brian Laurence: Burger King is good.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Ino is going to be in for a helluva challenge.

Qin: I know.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Applejack: (To the viewers) Be careful with what you eat.

Qin: Yep. And also don't be a jerk on the internet.

Xenia: Or else.

We later told everyone about what happened to their kids and they agreed to see them at the estate and help them. Also we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic complete.

Cooties from 2014 was a crazy movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kate Lloyd's team consisting of Trina Thing, Kate Volans, Tina Terishkovanaya, MacReady and Xenia Xiyoega XIX As well as Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant and Universe 666 Brother Blood and we're going to the park to find it flooded by the crying of Lou Gubrious who has been crying non-stop and overflowed the lake. Samantha Solar Flare and Cynthia Chum are both going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant and Universe 666 Brother Blood who are the embodiments of Lily Valley, Daisy and Rose. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Toxic Seahorse and her name is Colette Seahorse.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Tracey Burrows, Embodiment of The Red Power Rangers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Red Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule, and we're going to help Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band destroy Mok Swagger, and we're going to raise Hell on him. And we're going to meet Rebecca Hernandez, Daydream Loyalty Princess of Air, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Rainbow Dash combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's an awesome and talented athlete. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Rebecca Hernandez and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Rebecca trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Loyalty and Air, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing passion because Lynn when she had her Dark Side in her was a sore loser and a super-aggressive, belching farting, superstitious, bad-tempered gorilla, and Rebecca Hernandez has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the stupid ape that she was.

Next up is the horror movie Dark Shadows and we're going to battle Angelique Bouchard and make that witch pay.

See you all next time.

# Darkness of Vampires

This chapter is based on the movie Dark Shadows from 2012

---

Walking to the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kate Lloyd's team consisting of Trina Thing, Kate Volans, Tina Terishkovanaya, MacReady and Xenia Xiyoega XIX As well as Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant and Universe 666 Brother Blood and we were heading to the park for some fun.

Me: Nothing like heading to the park for some fun and rest and relaxation.

Nico: No kidding there!

Lola: Yeah no kidding. But it is still fun and cool.

Nico: Yeah.

Kate Lloyd: I'm really excited for this too.

Nico: Kate, I want to thank you, Agent 47, and your teams for coming

Kate Lloyd: No problem Nico. Even though I'm always with you guys it's always awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Trina Thing: I'm really excited for this too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Trina what do you like to do in your free time?

Trina Thing: Not really sure. I've been trying to figure out how I was able to become who I am and managed to get so many aliens woven into me. It's a mystery.

Me: With over 10,000,000 aliens in you that is a mystery.

Kate Lloyd: Especially with that creature being a terrible monster that haunted my nightmares for a long time.

Nico: Yeah that was awful.

Trina Thing: Kate, MacReady, I'm really sorry about what happened to you guys down in Antarctica. That was really horrible.

MacReady: It sure was. The Thing killed everyone we know.

Laney: And caused dissension among everyone it came into contact with.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: At least there were no zombies.

Nicole: Maybe so but that company really caused a lot of damage all because of Royal Defenders Sebastian!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: No kidding! That was awful!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: At least there were no zombies.

Nicole: Maybe so but that company really caused a lot of damage all because of Royal Defenders Sebastian!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: No kidding! That was awful!

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But the owner surprisingly came quietly.

Me: He sure did. Royal Defenders Sebastian RUINED his entire company.

Xenia: Yeah he essentially murdered that WHOLE company.

Me: Yeah. No kidding. What a heartless monster!

Lily: (YAWNS) But just hold on guys. He will die tomorrow on Halloween.

Me: I know Lily.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: How's he doing in Burger King?

Me: Much better than his old job.

Xenia: That's good. I can tell he hated being the President and CEO.

Maria: I can tell too. But all those poor kids. They were just starting to heal up and Royal Defenders Sebastian REOPENED all their old wounds and made them worse than ever!

May: I know! That is terrible!

Me: No kidding! Well just hang on guys he only has until tomorrow.

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: We kept all the nuggets though. It's not like they can affect us.

Me: We'll use those for future use just in case this happens again to synthesize more of the antidote.

Lisa Loud: Good thinking there.

Me: Yep.

SPLASH!

Me: Huh?

I stepped in a stream of water flowing down the street.

Me: Uh oh. Did a pipe spring a leak?

Maria: Wasn't me!

Me: I know it wasn't you Maria. I was referring to pipes that might have burst.

Nico: I don't see anything.

Eli: Wait look!

We saw a bunch of people come and they were soaked to the bone and dripping wet!

Xenia: WHOA! You guys are soaked!

Man: Yeah we were relaxing in the park and then it turned into a LAKE.

Me: A lake!?

Laney: A lake!? How did that happen?

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this in the slightest: we got word that Lou Gubrious is crying up a HUGE STORM and flooding the park and overflowing the lake with tears.

We gasped. Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Oh, if I find out RD Sebastian busted him out, I'm gonna… !

Nicole: He did bust him out.

Eli: That piece of crap!

Lincoln: Easy, Eli. Besides, it won't be long now. Tomorrow, on Halloween night, that is when he finally meets his ends.

Lori: The sooner the better, and I'm literally looking forward to ending him after what he did in trying to destroy us with those nightmares he conjured.

Lynn: He's gonna regret this.

Me: Yeah!

Camie: Who is Lou Gubrious?

Me: One of the Powerpuff Girls enemies. He is one of the most miserable villains we've ever seen and he is always crying!

I went over his history.

---

Lou Gubrious, also known as Hal Larious, is a minor antagonist from the Cartoon Network original series The Powerpuff Girls, only appearing in the episode "The City of Frownsville".

He was voiced by Dee Bradley Baker.

The Carnival of Happiness came to Townsville and everybody in The City of Townsville was as happy as could be, especially Bubbles, of the Powerpuff Girls. She went to the carnival so she could enter Townsville's 6th annual "Happiest Citizen Contest".

However, not everybody in Townsville was happy, because off the coast of the city, sat a big dark castle, on a rocky island. In that castle, lived a very sad and miserable man named Lou Gubrious, who spent his days crying his eyes out. His tears came out in giant, flowing, uninterrupted streams, enough to fill up the retreats of his mountainous island, and create a myriad of waterfalls, all over the island, which would flow naturally into the ocean around it.

Lou Gubrious complained and whined about how everybody in Townsville was happy, while he was sad. He devised an evil plan to make everybody else in Townsville sad, while also making himself happy. Lou had invented a machine called "The Miseray", which when activated, would take all the misery from himself, and send it out, to the rest of the world, while also taking the happiness of others, and inject it into himself.

When Lou activated the machine, an aura of depressing radiation swept The City of Townsville, and successfully made everybody in the town, start bawling their eyes out, acting in a depressing way, and ruining everybody's life. This included The Powerpuff Girls, Professor Utonium, The Mayor, Mrs. Bellum, and The Talking Dog.

Lou Gubrious walked into Townsville, while everybody around him was crying. For once, Lou Gubrious was not crying. In fact, he was not even sad at all. He was overjoyed and had a bright and beaming smile on his face. Lou introduced himself by his new name, "Hal Larious", and accentuated his happiness, by prancing around Townsville, mocking everybody, who was sad. He went up to Bubbles, who had just won the "happiest citizen" contest, but said that due to recent events, there should be a recount on the winner. He then took the trophy for himself and gloated to Bubbles about how he had lost the contest to her every year, since the contest started, and was joyous to have finally won the contest for once.

The Professor told the Powerpuff Girls that if people keep crying at this rate, Townsville will be flooded with tears in 10 minutes. However, once the Giant Fish Balloon Monster started crying his eyes out, the Professor said that the time would be shortened to 5 minutes, considering how many eyes the Fish Balloon had and how large he was as well. The Powerpuff Girls tried to cheer people up, by going around and telling jokes, hoping that it would make people laugh, and put an end to all the crying, but all their attempts to get as little as one chuckle out of even the most jovial of citizens, proved to be completely fruitless.

Bubbles told a joke to a pigeon, using a banana as a prop, but it did not work. Bubbles peeled the banana and threw the peel away. Hal Larious just so happened to be passing by, while this happened, and while everyone in Townsville was watching, Hal slipped on the banana peel in the most hilarious and comical way possible, which made everyone else laugh their heads off. Hal was both hurt and humiliated, prompting him to start crying again.

Everything went back to normal in Townsville, and everyone (except for Hal) was happy. The formerly hilarious Hal Larious was now back to being the lugubrious Lou Gubrious, but he was not allowed to go back to his island of sadness. Now, Lou Gubrious was working as an unpaid employee at the carnival of happiness. There was a log ride at the carnival and Lou was chained up in shackles at the beginning of the ride. There, he cried nonstop, providing a waterfall, to make the log ride function for free. Lou presumably spent the rest of his days working this involuntary job, and he quoted that it only hurts when he laughs.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it!

Camie: He's always crying like that!? Oh poor guy!

Sirius: Geez! I feel sorry for him!

Nico: Yeah this guy is a total sadsack. He just can't stop wallowing in self pity!

Xenia: Poor guy.

Eli; Man no kidding.

Lola: Yeah no kidding. And his Miser-Ray made us stronger and more powerful because of our powers.

Me: The negative energy we absorbed from it made us more powerful. We not only absorb hatred but sadness too.

Earth heard a Pokemon cry.

Earth: Hey look!

We saw a Marill crying.

Me: Oh it's a Marill.

Qin: Oh the poor thing.

Earth: Are you okay?

Marill: (WAILING) The man's crying is MAKING ME SAD!

Nico: Oh poor thing.

Earth: Oh it'll be all right.

Ed: Ed puts his foot against by back at Marril. His big toe has a face painted on it.] "Hello, Marril. Why are you such a sad sack?" [He brings up his other foot. There is a face on its big toe as well.] "'Cuz a big crybaby made her unhappy. Oh, pardon me." [Ed unfurls the rest of his toes, each of which has a face on it, and laughs.] "I should be in show business."

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS)

Ed: [sticking his feet up] "Hello, I am Stinky. And I am Clammy." [He laughs.]

WE LAUGHED!

Marill: (LAUGHS) THAT'S FUNNY!

Me: (LAUGHS) Okay that was funny Ed!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Way to go Lumpy.

Earth: Feel better, Marril?

Marill: I sure am. That was funny!

Me: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it

looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Lou Gubrious) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Lou Gubrious, he's 20 yards away in the park and nearby lake on an island.

Nico: We better stop him at once!

Lincoln: Before he floods the park and overflows the lake. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Lou Gubrious.

We were walking into the park and we spotted Lou Gubrious and he was on an island crying.

Lincoln: There he is.

Me: Let's get him. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon 🌙 .

Lincoln: And I've got a surprise in store. UNIVERSE 666 TRIXX, LET'S POUNCE!

Lincoln transformed into a white version of Rena Rouge as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in white fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned green with the slit pupils of a fox, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into fox's teeth, and his nose turned to a fox's and grew a fox's snout, his massive white angel wings remained the same, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned into eleven massive and long fox tails and the rainbow tips and rainbow markings remained the same, his large white wolf ears on his head turned into large white fox ears, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head remained the same.

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: Surprised? In this form, I'm known as Flame Fox.

Eli: Cool.

Lincoln: Now, here's where things get really heated.

Me: Yep.

Camie: So that's him?

Me: Yep.

HE WAS REALLY CRYING HARD!

Camie: Oh poor guy!

Twilight Sparkle: He is really crying hard.

Applejack: Oh the poor guy.

Eddy: Oh this is gonna be too easy!

Lou Gubrious: Listen to them, the citizens of Gotham Royal York, they all sound so, so happy… and I am so… MISERABLE! (SCREAMING WAILING)

(A fresh spate of sobbing strikes him on this last word; lightning flashes from the overhead cloud)

WHAT A BABY!

Nico: Poor guy.

Stella Zhau: Man he is more miserable than he was before.

Me: Well normally we would feel sorry for him. But not this time!

Eddy: Oh he's gonna be even more miserable!

Lincoln summoned eleven fox flames on the tips of his eleven tails and he tossed them at Lou Gubrious which burned him and sent him flying into a tree, and we landed.

Me: I should've known you'd break out, you sack of misery!

Nico: RD Sebastian's already pissed us off more than once, but he'll get what's coming to him.

Cynthia Chum: Yep, and as for you, we'll give you something to really cry about!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Yep.

She threw chum and it went into his mouth and he hurled his guts out! THEN HE WAS CRYING HARD!

WHAT A BIG BABY!

Camie: Geez! What could have caused him to become like this!?

Me: I honestly don't know. But I think it might have something to do with that storm cloud over his head.

I went over and blew the storm cloud away.

Me: (BLOWS)

But the storm cloud came back stronger than ever and more tears poured out of him!

Marill charged at him and blasted him with water and drenched him!

Lou Gubrious: (CRYING AND WAILING HARD!)

Tears streamed out of him like waterfalls!

Nico: How in the world can this guy cry so much!?

Squidward: Geez SpongeBob he cries worse than you do.

SpongeBob: No kidding!

Me: I know! That defies the laws of physics.

Jayden got out the Fire Katana of the Fire God!

Jayden: Time to warm you up! FIRE STYLE: FLAMING BLADE SPINNER!

He spun around and fired a wave of fire that formed into a flaming tornado and it hit Lou Gubrious and blasted him down.

But it made his CRYING STRONGER!

Nico: Geez!

Sirius: It's hard to imagine that this guy can cry so much.

Fiona got out the Lightning Sword of Jupiter!

Fiona: Maybe some lightning will shock you back into happiness! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF ZEUS!

She swung the sword and fired waves of lightning and the blasts hit him and electrocuted all over! Then he CRIED MORE AND WAS STREAMING OUT MASSIVE WAVES OF TEARS!

GEEZ ENOUGH WITH THE WATERWORKS ALREADY!

Mr. Krabs: Man this guy is a REALLY heavy crier!

Me: No offense Pearl but he cries harder than you do.

Pearl: None taken but yeah he sure does.

Martian Manhunter got out the Martian Sword of Fire.

Martian Manhunter: He must have some kind of serious mental issue with him.

Me: Can you find out what is causing this to him J'onn?

Martian Manhunter tried to read his mind. He then saw that he was BORN A REALLY POWERFUL CRIER and hasn't stopped crying since birth.

Martian Manhunter: He hasn't stopped crying ever since he came into this world.

Me: GEEZ!

Xenia: I'm amazed he hasn't died crying at all.

Nico: I know.

Martian Manhunter: MARS FIRE STYLE: OLYMPUS MONS FLAME STORM!

He swung his sword and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

But Lou was STILL CRYING HARD!

FOR PETES SAKE! SUCK IT UP MAN!

Vert got out the Speed Sword of Velocitron!

Vert: Wait! I M Weasel do you know anyone that cries like this?

I.M. Weasel: As a matter of fact I do. A Bunch of Chronic Crying Syndrome sufferers.

Me: Wow! That is crazy. Lets see.

I looked inside him with my X-Ray vision and there was no inflamed tear gland.

Me: He doesn't have an inflamed tear gland.

Vert: Lets see if this will calm him down. SPEED STYLE: SPEEDING SLASH RUN!

He ran fast and blasted and slashed him all over!

Then Lou cried hard even more!

GEEZ! SOMEONE TURN HIS FAUCET OFF!

Lisa Loud got out the Gear Sword of the Grid.

Lisa Loud: Perhaps some electroshock therapy will get him to stop his crying. LIGHTNING STYLE: ELECTROSHOCK THUNDER BURST!

She pointed the sword and fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him all over the place. But he was still crying hard!

LOUD SCREAMING WAILING AND CRYING!

He was REALLY CRYING!

Eddy: Man he is really Blubbering!

Luan: Man he is really CRYING over spilled milk! (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously we've never seen anyone cry this hard!

Nico: No kidding!

Me: Geez Serena! He cries more than you do.

Sailor Moon: No kidding there!

Sailor Uranus: She is just as…

CRUNCH!

Varie stomped on her foot!

Sailor Uranus: OUCH!

Varie: Shut up Amara. You're not helping.

Sailor Uranus: Sorry.

Donkey Kong got out the Coconut Sword of the Headbashers.

Donkey Kong: Taste coconuts! COCONUT STYLE: COCONUT BASHER SURPRISE!

He swung the sword and fired numbers of coconuts and they hit him all over the place!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! That guy got hit in the head with 7 coconuts!

But the coconuts didn't work and he was REALLY CRYING HARD!

Maggie got out the Atomic Sword of Darkness.

Maggie: This guy cries more than my heart does. DARK ATOM STYLE: ATOMIC DARKNESS DEATH RAY!

She swung the sword and fired a blast of darkness and it hit him and blasted him all over!

Me: TAKE THAT!

But then he bursted into even louder crying and more!

Homer: Man he is crying more than I did when I lost Pinchy.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: Yeah.

Whenua got out the Sword of Giant Rock Smashers.

Whenua: Sheesh buddy you need to turn off the waterworks. ROCK STYLE: SMASHING BUTTKICKING ROCK SMASH!

He fired a massive blast of rocks and smashed him all over.

Nico: Whoa!

Then he broke down crying more!

Me: Geez! Rarity no offense to you but he cries harder than you do.

Rarity: None taken darling but yeah he does.

Dana got out the Ice Sword of the Snow of Hoth!

Dana: This will be fun and cold! ICE STYLE: CRYING COLD BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of ice and blasted him down.

But Lou cried harder than ever!

Shannon got out the Darkness Sword of Salem!

Shannon: Maybe this can stop him from crying! DARKNESS STYLE: DARK FURY BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of darkness and blastted him down but it only made his crying worse!

Me: Geez!

Nico: Man!

Qin: What is with this guy?

Nico: Okay. This… isn't working.

Me: If that doesn't get him to stop crying NOTHING will.

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Geez!

MAN WHAT A CRYBABY!

Nico: Okay we need a new plan.

Me: Hmm. I know!

I touched him and sucked out all his Negative Energy and my aura exploded out and it supercharged us!

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Me: No kidding!

Eli: YEAH! Did it work?

But then his storm cloud on his head grew bigger and struck harder and then he cried massively hard like a huge waterfall!

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Nope.

Me: GEEZ!

BOY THIS GUY IS REALLY A MASSIVE SADSACK!

Poromon: Lets tickle him!

Poliwag: YEAH!

Mascots: CUTIE TICKLE ATTACK!

The mascots jumped onto him and tickled him all over!

Mascots: COOCHIE COOCHIE COOCHIE! COO!

Lou Gubrious was crying hard still! NOT ONE OUNCE OF LAUGHTER!

He drenched the mascots in tears!

Pinkie Pie: Allow Me!

She used every form of laughter and comedy she could muster on Lou Gubrious and even crazy cartoon comedy gags! Izzy Moonbow joined in to help.

But the storm cloud on his head grew even bigger and then MASSIVE JETS OF TEARS EXPLODED OUT OF HIM! HE WAS CRYING HARD AND HE DRENCHED PINKIE AND IZZY!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: GEEZ!

Nico: How about we snap our fingers?!

Maria: Only as a last resort!

Me: It's worth a shot!

I snapped my fingers and then it split him into 2 of him! One was his happiness and cheerfulness and joy that was covered in darkness. And his crying side was really CRYING!

Nico: Not the outcome I was expecting! But this works!

Maria: One side for the redemption squad and the other for the M.O.E.

Qin: We should have thought of that earlier.

William: Maybe something that can absorb water!

SpongeBob: Leave that to me!

SpongeBob sucked in all the tears and he was bloated!

Nico: Nice one!

Samantha Solar Flare: Time for us to end this!

Suddenly, Cynthia Chum's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a red and pink energy aura with stars, chum, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Lou Gubrious, she left red and pink energy, stars, chum, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Cynthia Chum: I should've known Sebastian's Royal Defenders twin would bust you out to cause a flood and destroy our city, that blood-crazed psychopathic basket case has already pissed us off with plaguing Lincoln and his sisters with nightmares and letting out some of The Royal Defenders' old enemies and getting old enemies of Lincoln's Guardian Angels involved as well. But, you're not much of a threat, but like I said, I'll give you something to really cry about.

Suddenly, Cynthia Chum was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and pink energy with stars and chum flying around the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lou Gubrious: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: Oh man, she's gonna stuff chum in his mouth!

Nico: This isn't gonna end well.

Lincoln: Nope, it sure isn't.

Then, as the vortex faded, Cynthia Chum emerged, but she was changed forever.

Cynthia Chum grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her chin-length pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a red and pink energy aura with stars, chum, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a bucket of chum with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Chum, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Chum, and

Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Cynthia Chum has on a crimson red sleeveless tank top, sleeveless crimson red open vest, crimson red skirt with the Chum Dopant symbol on it, crimson red pants, crimson red legwarmers, crimson red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, chum, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Chun Dopant surrounded by stars and chum buckets and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Cynthia Chum felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black and red angel wings with crimson red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Cynthia Chum has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Cynthia Chum's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and pink energy, stars, chum, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Cynthia Chum's Cosmic Eternal Hurling Puke Volcano Chum Dopant Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hurling Puke Volcano Chum Dopant Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink and red gems and the Chum Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Cynthia Chum has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large pink gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with chum buckets in between the kanji below the Chum Dopant symbol that said, "Cynthia Chum, Embodiment of The Chum Dopant, Warrior and Master of Chum, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Crab Juice, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Chum, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シンシア・チャム、チャム・ドーパントの化身、チャムの戦士でありマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、クラブジュースの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力

な生徒、そしてチャム、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Cynthia Chum has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHUM DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA NAUSEATING PUKE VOLCANO CHUM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL NAUSEATING PUKE VOLCANO CHUM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL NAUSEATING PUKE VOLCANO CHUM DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed at Cynthia Chum's Super Angel-Chum Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and Cynthia Chum fired a barrage of red and pink energy, stars, chum, phoenixes, and angels which hits Lou Gubrious and when the chum got in his mouth, he started hurling into a dumpster.

Cynthia Chum: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Nauseating Puke Volcano Chum Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Nauseating Puke Volcano Chum Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) There's a lot more where that came from, you perpetual sad sack!

Samantha Solar Flare: Yes, and now, you're about to face the fires of Hell for this!

Samantha Solar Flare grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange and black energy aura with stars, magic, infernal fire, infernal flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an infernal flame with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Hellfire, Magic, and

Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Hellfire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Samantha Solar Flare has on a black sleeveless blouse, black sleeveless vest, long ankle-length fancy black skirt with Solar Flare's cutie mark on it, bare feet, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, infernal fire, infernal flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Solar Flare's cutie mark surrounded by stars and hellfire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Samantha Solar Flare felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with black tips on the large black feathers with flames surrounding them grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Samantha Solar Flare has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Samantha Solar Flare's infernal fire sword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and black energy, stars, magic, infernal fire, infernal flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Samantha Solar Flare's Cosmic Eternal Infernal Hellfire Firestorm Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Infernal Hellfire Firestorm Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Solar Flare's cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with the Elements of Harmony surrounding them and the Unity Stones on top of Twilight Sparkle's Element and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black Alicorn heads with violet gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black Alicorn heads is a large black Alicorn head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Samantha Solar Flare has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Alicorn with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with stars and infernal flames in between the kanji below Solar Flare's cutie mark that said, "Samantha Solar Flare, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer and Legacy of Solar Flare the Dark Side of Princess Celestia, Master of Infernal Fire and Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Despiser and Destroyer of Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday Twenty-Three, Archenemy of Pyrus the Lava Titan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Infernal Fire, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サマンサ・ソーラー・フレア、具現化、ジーン・スラマー、そしてソーラー・フレアの遺産、プリンセス・セレスティアのダークサイド、地獄の火と魔法のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、オパリンの

軽蔑者で破壊者アルカナと終末の二十三、溶岩巨人パイラスの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地獄の火のマスター、マジック、アリコーン、フェニックス、エンジェル

Samantha Solar Flare has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-INFERNAL FIRE ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MAGIC INFERNAL HELLFIRE ALICORN FRIENDSHIP INFERNAL HELLFIRE ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC INFERNAL HELLFIRE ALICORN FRIENDSHIP INFERNAL HELLFIRE ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC INFERNAL HELLFIRE ALICORN FRIENDSHIP INFERNAL HELLFIRE ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Samantha Solar Flare's Super Angel-Infernal Fire Alicorn-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and then, she fired a massive barrage of orange and black energy, stars, magic, infernal fire, infernal flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lou and sent him flying into another tree.

Samantha Solar Flare: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Magic Infernal Hellfire Alicorn Friendship Infernal Hellfire Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Magic Infernal Hellfire Alicorn Friendship Infernal Hellfire Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, your pain and suffering has just begun. Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I should've known that sicko would break you out to cause more mayhem once more!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, unlike him, you're going to be sent somewhere else and you'll be kept under strict watch.

Lincoln, Cynthia Chum, Samantha Solar Flare, and I went after Lou Gubrious, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and pink energy, black and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lou Gubrious, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Cynthia Chum, Samantha Solar Flare, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Cynthia Chum, Samantha Solar Flare, and I fired powerful blasts of infernal hellfire, chum, and magic at Lou Gubrious, and Lincoln summoned fox spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked Lou Gubrious and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to send you on your way.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast that hit Lou Gubrious that sent him into a portal that led to Vypra where he'd be kept under strict watch. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Cynthia Chum's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and pink orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black and red angel wings are permanent and Samantha Solar Flare's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Samantha Solar Flare: That was fun.

Nico: There! Sweet Silence!

Me: Yeah! Geez!

Hal Larious: Man I can't believe that I would become such a sad sack!

Lola: No kidding there! You were really crying hard!

Me: I know!

Nico: Yep. Now, how are we going to clean up the floodwater?

Lincoln: (Changes back) Leave that to me.

Lincoln plunged his tails into the excessive flood of tears and he began absorbing the excess flood and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the park was nice and dry.

Lincoln: There we go, the park is now dry, and since RD Sebastian just struck Lily last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Lily: I know. (YAWNS) Since you guys mentioned that I might as well tell you guys what happened.

Nico: What happened?

Natilee: Well it's this.

She showed a sketch of it and it was Lily going to see a movie for The Harvester and The Thing together and when she saw it, it scared her so bad THAT THE MONSTERS IN THAT MOVIE CAME TO LIFE AND KILLED HER AND MUTILATED AND RIPPED HER TO SHREDS AND KILLED EVERYONE!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK AND HORROR!

Kate Lloyd: Oh man! That's awful!

MacReady: That is crazy.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: That is awful!

Camie: Yeah.

Lily: (BREAKS DOWN CRYING) THAT WAS HORRIBLE!

Camie: No kidding.

Laney: Poor lily.

Nico: It wasn't real!

Me: I agree. I think Lily was thinking about the movies that scared the shit out of us the most combined into one and how it affects us.

Nico: Hmm. You're right on that.

Lily: (Sniffles) Yeah you're right.

Nico: Nice job Marill!

Marill: Thanks Nico. Got any cheese?

Me: I do. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

CHEESE MAGISWORD!

I gave her 5 huge cheese wheels.

Me: Marill is the Aqua Mouse Pokemon. What did you expect.

Poromon: Want some beer as well?

Marill: No thanks. I drink Brandy.

Me: Ooh likes it potent and luxurious.

Camie: Yeah.

Earth: (LAUGHS) Nice.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. Brandy is good enough.

Poromon: Yeah.

Poliwag: Okay then.

Poromon: I got a better idea. I'll sing the ABCs while drunk!

Eddy: This I GOTTA see!

He drank some beer and got drunk.

Poromon: (SINGING DRUNK AND SLURRED) A! Now I puke my ABC's Next time won't you puke with me

Manaphy: YAY POROMON!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: That's funny!

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Camie: That was funny.

Poromon: Worth it.

Me: Yep. Nico do you know someone named I.M. Stinky?

Nico: I.M. Stinky?

Dudley Puppy: YOU SURE ARE! (LAUGHS)

WE LAUGHED!

Poromon: That's funny too!

Nico: Yeah.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: I think you sinking the ABC's while drunk was fucking funny!

Poromon: Thanks. It sure was!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That was awesome.

Poliwag: I should try that sometime!

Poromon: Yeah!

Lola: Yep.

Trina Thing: That was funny still.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Good think the tears didn't flood the city.

Me: No kidding.

Qin: Geez! I hope Vypre can put up with his crying.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: I'm sure Vypra can find some way to mute him.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: No kidding.

Eli: That guy cries too much.

Lincoln: My rescue won't have that much crying.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Laney: Yeah.

Varie: No kidding.

Poromon: After the rescues, me and the others are going on patrol.

Me: Okay.

Trina Thing: And I'll go with them just in case.

Lola: Good idea.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Be careful, okay?

Poromon: Okay.

Camie: Good.

Laney: Yeah.

Poliwag: What's the worst that can happen?

Me: Please don't ask that question.

Poliwag: Sorry.

Maria: If you see anything bad, call us.

Horsea: We will.

Manaphy: You got it!

Nico: NOw time for the fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant, Universe 666 Brother Blood, Beetle, Rough & Tumble, Primator, 2017 Rita Repulsa, Weredad, Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate), Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Tar Monster, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Ape Man and Ghost of Captain Cutler.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: Who'a up?

Me: Kate Lloyd, Trina Thing, Kate Volans, Tina Terishkovanaya, MacReady and Xenia Xiyoega XIX, and their respective archenemies. Sorry but saying them all really hurts my voice.

Eli: I don't blame you.

Lola: Yeah.

Connor McKnight: We pretty much know who we're facing anyway.

Spitfire: Yeah that one was an easy setup.

Xenia: It sure was.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Agent 47 are 3 people.

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This will be interesting.

Lily Valley: It sure will.

Rose: Yeah.

Then the cutie marks of Lily Valley, Rose and Daisy started glowing.

Me: Whoa! Your cutie marks are glowing.

Lola: That means one thing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant, Universe 666 Brother Blood, Beetle, Rough & Tumble, Primator, 2017 Rita Repulsa, Weredad, Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate), Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Tar Monster, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Ape Man and Ghost of Captain Cutler!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This will be good! (Sniffs) Wow that is flowery

Another Aracula: (In a girls voice) THE HORROR! THE HORROR! WE LOOK AWFUL!

They merged and split into three and reverted back into 3 girls 1 had blond hair and yellow eyes and had pink clothes and a tiara with the symbol of Lily Valley's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and she had Lily Valley's tail and a flower sword.

The second girl had red hair and freen eyes and green clothes and rose angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Rose's cutie mark on it and on hrt skirt and she had a rose sword and Rose's tail.

And the 3rd girl had neon green hair and green eyes and purple clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol for Daisy's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and she had Daisy's Tail and a flower scythe in her hand.

Me: The Embodiments, Gene-slammers and Legacies of Lily Valley, Rose and Daisy right?

Lilliana Lily Valley: That's right. Lilliana Lily Valley.

Roselina Rose: Rosalina Rose.

Dahlia Daisy: And Dahlia Daisy.

Lilliana Lily Valley: We are flower masters. (GASP) That flower is overwatered!?

They fainted!

Rosalina Rose: OH THE HORROR!

Lilliana Lily Valley: THE HORROR! THE HORROR!

Me: (SWEATDROPS)

Nico: Um… okay?

Rose: They are DEFINITELY like us in every way shape and form.

Daisy: They sure are.

Me: Sorry girls we had an incident involving Lou Gubrious. He cried so much.

Camie: Yeah.

Lilliana Lily Valley: THIS IS A DISASTER!

Me: Just calm down girls. We'll get you back to normal.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Anothers and smashed them down.

I caught the Wonder Ride books.

Me: Oh right mandatory question. Is the Another Agent 47 friendly or hostile?

Rosalina Rose: Oh friendly and she is a really powerful one.

Me: Interesting.

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) TREASURE HUNTER FORCE!

She summoned Dr. Cabelleron, Ashton Philips, Evil Long John Silver (Treasure Planet), Pirate Ship Heartless, Neon Noodle and Icy!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: And Valiant? You and Lewa did good yesterday.

Valiant: Thanks Nico.

Me: That just leaves Matau and Blu left to shine.

Xenia: It sure does.

Matau: Yep.

Nico: Don't take it personally. But you girls really sounded dramatic back there.

Lilliana Lily Valley: When it comes to flowers we love them like our own children.

Rosalina Rose: Yeah they are special.

Dahlia Daisy: They sure are.

Me: Have you all ever thought about considering in going into Broadway acting?

Lilliana Lily Valley: That was our first thought.

Rosalina Rose: Yeah but we're happy with flowers.

Nico: You three and Poison Ivy will get along just fine.

Me: Same with Ino. Her family owns a flower shop.

Ino: It's true.

Me: All the nature users will be perfect for you.

Rosalina Rose: Thanks.

Xenia: You're welcome.

Zecora: A most great achievement that is for all to see, and flowers are a symbol of love to be.

Me: That is true.

Zecora's cutie mark then started glowing.

Me: Zecora's cutie mark is glowing!

Nico: We know what that means.

Then out came Another AGENT 47!

Camie: WHOA!

Me: This one must be a dangerous shot too.

Another Agent 47: (In a girls voice) (African Accent) But it will be fun for us all.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and she had black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Zecora's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had a powerful spear in her hands.

Naimutiae Zecora: Naimutiae Zecora - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Zecora.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Naimutiae Zecora: Indeed and also I'm an amazing healer, shaman and warrior assassin.

Agent 47: That is interesting.

Zecora: An honor to meet the girl that was gene-slammed with me, as well as the way you have come for all to see.

Me: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~!

GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Naimutiae Zecora: No he didn't. I stabbed him in his leg with my spear and warned him that a Phoenix is coming for him to destroy him.

Me: That Phoenix was us. We killed him and banished him to the Black Gates.

Nico: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and did so.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: (GETS OUT AGENT 47'S RIDEWATCH) Lets see if I can't get a headshot!

May: (GETS OUT ARACULA'S RIDEWATCH) This will bone you up!

Maria: (GETS OUT GHOST DOPANT'S RIDEWATCH) I'll scare the shit out of you!

Trina Thing: (GETS OUT COOLER BANKI'S RIDEWATCH) And blow you away!

They used the powers of Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant, Universe 666 Brother Blood and blasted him

down.

Then Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies came.

Nico: Great team Terminator!

Terminator 1984: Of course. It'll be good.

Me: Yep.

?: I'll say!

Toxic Seahorse came!

Me: Toxic Seahorse! Whoa!

Nico: Yeah!

Toxic Seahorse: (In a girls voice) Yep.

Nico: Colette Seahorse? Whoa!

Colette Seahorse: Yep. I got this!

She fired a wave of poison and blasted down Another Agent 47 and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

Horsea: It's nice to meet a fellow seahorse.

Colette Seahorse: Same here. And sorry to say it but I'm naked.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Colette Seahorse: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and then she threw up and reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple angel wings and had a symbol of a skull and crossbones in with a seahorse in front of it.

Colette Seahorse: (GROANS) That hurt. (Sees herself) EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

They gave her an awesome purple outfit.

Colette Seahorse: Wow! This is amazing.

May: And I didn't get hit!

Colette Seahorse: No you sure didn't!

Trina Thing: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Colette Seahorse: I sure do. When me and Nico were in chemistry class and we made LETHAL SUPER LAXATIVES. We gave a burger spiked with it to a dangerous kid and it made him get explosive diarrhea and he literally exploded.

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Colette hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Colette Seahorse: Same here.

We then went home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kate Lloyd, Trina Thing, Kate Volans, Tina Terishkovanaya, MacReady, and Xenia Xiyoega XIX are heading to the world of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to help Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band destroy Mok Swagger, and we're going to raise Hell on him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to help Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band destroy Mok Swagger, and we're going to raise Hell on him.

Me: You and Wendy destroyed The Demon yesterday, and now, it's Mok's turn. You sending him to The Black Gates?

Lincoln: No, we're sending him to The River of Fire. But, before that, we'll show him what happens when he dares to mess with the powers of Hell for his own selfishness.

Kate Lloyd: So, we're taking a break from going after the Dark World Goth Girls' jealous younger sisters.

Lincoln: Not exactly, Kate. We also got word from Bertha's parents that her monstrous, envy-driven, jealous sister, Bethany Sellington, is here, and she wants revenge on Bertha.

Bertha Sellington: And she's thrown in her lot with Mok to get revenge on me, the bitch.

Qin: And she's like the other siblings of the other Dark World Goth Girls: really horrible, mega jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous.

Bertha Sellington: You don't know the half of it. I never got along well with Bethany, she always hated me ever since the day she was born, and as we were growing up, she always tried to make me look like really horrible people in front of everyone, but I always foiled her at every turn. But, despite all the repeated warning from Mom and Dad, she didn't stop, in fact, her anger, jealousy, and hatred for me escalated even more and she'd escalated her violence towards me into trying to kill me many times in the past. But, I always foiled her stupid murder plots as well and I kicked her ass hard as well.

Lincoln: Yep, and years ago, we foiled her biggest murder plot: she tried to kill Bertha again along with me by hiring local criminals to do it. We killed them and after I found Bethany's location through feeding on the criminals' blood, we called the cops, headed down to her location, and kicked the stuffing out of her, and because of this latest plan of her, Bethany went way too far and she wound up getting sent to prison, and she swore to get revenge on Bertha for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Bertha.

Nicholette Torrington: And unlike The Dark World Goth Girls, they have no sort of organization or any skills, and they rely on brute force and intimidation tactics, they're just a bunch of brutes.

Lincoln got out the medal for Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World.

Me: Uh oh, and I've got the feeling the next Dark World Curse you got is Beiige-themed.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's go meet with Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band, so we can take care of Mok Swagger and take down Bethany Sellington.

We headed down into the city, and met with Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band.

Omar Quaalude: So, you're the guys who took down The Demon, eh? We caught the battle yesterday on the news, you guys really know how to kick ass.

Nico: Yep.

Angel (Rock and Rule): Oh, and we saw a girl who looked like (Points to Bertha Sellington) you, but she was vile and monstrous and she was with Mok.

We gasped.

Bertha Sellington: That's my monstrous, envy-driven, jealous, evil younger sister, Bethany. What Mom and Dad told us is correct, she did throw in her lot with Mok.

We headed out to confront Mok Swagger and deal with Bethany Sellington.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same dark blue hair as Bertha Sellington, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit: it was Bethany Sellington.

Bertha Sellington: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Bertha Sellington went at Bethany Sellington, and they really began fighting each other, but Bertha Sellington had the upper hand on Bethany, and she was literally beating the shit out of Bethany Sellington and Bertha Sellington and Bethany Sellington were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Bertha Sellington: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Bertha Sellington kicked Bethany Sellington hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Bethany Sellington was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Lincoln: I've had it up to hear with you, Bethany!

Lincoln inserted the medal for Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Bethany Sellington, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Bethany Sellington and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Vanguard of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Beiige, Vanguard of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Bertha's evil sister.

Bertha Sellington: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Bethany's not getting out ever again. Now, let's go hunt down Mok Swagger.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long rainbow hair and pink headband, dark purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Air Skylanders and Rainbow Dash's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, light blue and green fancy skirt with green bow, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, magic, Pegasi, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Air Skylanders and Rainbow Dash's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and with her are the four girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rebecca Hernandez, Daydream Loyalty Princess of Air.

Rebecca Hernandez: That's right, and I got the girls away from Mok Swagger who's now pissed off you guys destroyed The Demon yesterday.

Me: Figures.

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR RUINING MY DREAMS OF IMMORTAL GLORY!

We saw Mok Swagger heading for us, and he was pissed.

Sylvester: Your desire for glory almost destroyed the world.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And now, you're heading to Hell forever. Come on, guys, let's make this asshole pay!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal

Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into

Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Kate Lloyd and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Mok Swagger, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light,

Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Omar Quaalude fired two powerful red-hot red energy blast that incinerated Mok Swagger and sent him to The River of Fire. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And good riddance for good, Mok Swagger. (To Rebecca Hernandez) And it's so good to see you again, Rebecca.

Rebecca Hernandez: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Rebecca Hernandez as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Rebecca Hernandez was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Rebecca Hernandez: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Rebecca Hernandez and he hugged her, and Rebecca Hernandez is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rebecca Hernandez: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Rebecca Hernandez, Daydream Loyalty Princess of Air, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Rainbow Dash combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's an awesome and talented athlete. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Rebecca Hernandez and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Rebecca trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Loyalty and Air, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing passion because Lynn when she had her Dark Side in her was a sore loser and a super-aggressive, belching, farting, superstitious, bad-tempered gorilla, and Rebecca Hernandez has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a cage like the stupid ape that she was.

Nico: Man, she's not only the Daydream Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders, but she's also a talented and tough athlete.

Lincoln: Yep, she's exactly what Lynn with her Dark Side in her wasn't: a good sportsman and good athlete who knows how to gracefully take a loss, and she's more than once put Lynn in her place, and now that you're here, Rebecca.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rebecca Hernandez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rebecca Hernandez: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Rebecca Hernandez with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rebecca Hernandez: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rebecca Hernandez, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Rebecca Hernandez's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Rebecca Hernandez had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the four girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The four girls are Yurina Takahashi, Mai Fujikura, Reika Kirigaya, and Yuka Suou from Mini Pai Claimer.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Yurina Takahashi, Mai Fujikura, Reika Kirigaya, and Yuka Suou from Mini Pai Claimer.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Yurina Takahashi: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Yurina Takahashi and the other three girls saw who it was that saved them from Mok Swagger and Bertha Sellington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Bethany Sellington, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving

Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long

white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and

twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Yurina Takahashi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made three clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Yurina Takahashi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Yurina Takahashi, Mai Fujikura, Reika Kirigaya, and Yuka Suou with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were Mok Swagger and Bertha Sellington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Bethany Sellington.

But, when Lincoln showed what Bertha Sellington did in beating her up badly and Lincoln using The Curse of The Vanguard of Dark

World which sent Bethany Sellington to the Dark World Prison, and all of us piling on and giving Mok Swagger a vicious beating and Lincoln and Omar Quaalude firing red energy blasts that destroyed him and sent him to The River of Fire, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Rebecca Hernandez have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, not only did you guys destroy Mok Swagger, but you also dealt with Bertha's evil younger sister.

Lincoln: Yep. and Bethany seriously didn't know when to give up.

Nico: Honestly, I would've wanted you guys to send her to The Black Gates.

Me: But, Lincoln made the right move sending her to The Dark World Prison.

Lincoln: I sure did, and she's in for far worse torment there, and once she dies, she's going to get sent right to The Black Gates, along with the rest of the monstrous jealous sisters of the other Dark World Goth Girls.

We also welcomed Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band to the team.

---

After we destroyed Mok Swagger and took down Bethany Sellington and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rebecca Hernandez saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rebecca Hernandez: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rebecca, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rebecca Hernandez: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as

well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Rebecca Hernandez: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and then, when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw what it was that triggered the alarm, and Kira Gutierrez and her sisters were pissed off. The one who triggered the alarm was a girl with the same hair as Kira Gutierrez, but she was dressed in tattered clothes and she has red eyes full of hatred.

Kira Gutierrez: You've got to be kidding me! What the Hell is she doing here?!

Nico: You know her?

Lincoln: Wish we hadn't, that girl who triggered the alarm was Katie Gutierrez, The Gutierrez Sisters' cousin, but she's not like Kira and her sisters. Katie was a jealous, envy-crazed, psychotic sicko who enjoyed tormenting and torturing everyone around her, and she hated that her cousins are together with me, and she knew that if they get married to me, she'd lose her punching bags and servants and she despised me from the very beginning.

Me: Yeah, she was a major sicko.

Hayley Gutierrez: She always treated us like punching bags beating us up like crazy and ordering us around like servants. Mom and Dad tried to stop her, but Aunt Maria threatened them saying that if they took action, she and Uncle Marcus will kill them. But, Katie's reign of terror ended when we tied her up and gave the evidence of her crimes to the school and Katie wound up getting expelled from school and was forced to live on the streets, and as for her parents, they wound up getting sentenced to life in prison.

Joan Gutierrez: And needless to say, we cut ties with those two for good along with Katie, but, not a week into their sentence, Marcus and Maria were found dead in their cells, and it was found out they had a lot of enemies since they were well-known criminals and sadists, and the inmates saw it as an opportunity to seek revenge on them.

Qin: And now, that piece of gutter trash is here and wants revenge! That bitch!

Lincoln: I've had it up to hear with her. Kira, Hayley, Natalie, Joan, Naomi, Luna, Gina, Reggie, Janet, Celeste, Tammy, Violet, Rachel, let's deliver unto your rotten ex-cousin her divine punishment.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts hitting Katie Gutierrez, and she became major pissed off and super enraged when she saw Lincoln and the Gutierrez Sisters along with us.

Naomi Gutierrez: You've got some nerve coming here, Katie. I would've thought you'd died after the seven years we'd gotten you expelled from school and left living on the streets along with sending our despicable aunt and uncle to prison.

Katie Gutierrez: SHUT THE FUCK UP, SLAVES! YOU COST ME EVERYTHING, MY REPUTATION, MY PLACE IN SOCIETY, MY MONEY, AND MY PARENTS! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU AND TURN THIS ENTIRE PLACE INTO A GRAVEYARD!

Lincoln fired a rainbow lightning blast that pierced Katie Gutierrez in the chest and her heart, and she was killed in a split second and was sent to The Black Gates, and we headed home and continued our workouts.

Kira Gutierrez: That's it for that rotten bitch, if Mom and Dad found out, they would've had a heart attack.

Natalie Gutierrez: Yeah, it would've hurt them badly.

Lincoln: But, what Katie did crossed far too many lines, normally, she would've been sent to Xaikora for the rest of her life, but she was a psychopathic sicko who didn't deserve to be in society ever.

Nico: And she had to be put down for good, she really was a monster like you all said.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester are heading to Yoshi's Tropical Island.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Pele (SMITE): Wow, so this is Yoshi's Tropical Island. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lady Pele, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Yoshi's Tropical Island, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester are in your harem, Linky.

Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Pele (SMITE), Yemoja (SMITE), Maman Brigitte (SMITE), Batten Rouge, Prim Rouge, and Esther Winchester, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder Clyde and the girls in his harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later the mascots and Trina Thing were walking around the city on patrol.

Horsea: Everything's peaceful so far.

Trina Thing: It sure is.

Poromon: Yep.

They got to a small open field. Then they saw a creepy looking house.

Manaphy: Whoa that house gives me the creeps.

Poliwag: Lets see what that's about.

They crept up to the house and looked into the window and saw a laboratory. But then they saw a bunch of people in there and they laughed malevolently and were EATING SOMEONE ALIVE! HE SCREAMED IN PAIN! AS THEY BUTCHERED HIM!

They saw skulls and bones all over and dismembered limbs!

They gasped in fright!

Poromon: We need to see what this lab is making before we tell everyone else!

Trina Thing: I already know. This is a meth lab and also those are cannibals. The skulls, bones and chemicals and smell of poison are a dead giveaway.

Poromon: Oh boy.

Trina got on the phone.

---

We were watching TV when suddenly I got a call.

Me: Hello?

Trina Thing: (On the phone) J.D. we got trouble.

She told us everything.

Me: WHAT?! Oh my god! We'll be right over!

I told everyone everything.

Trina Thing and the mascots came back to us.

Olivia Oceanus Shenron: Back already?

Lincoln: But we're supposed to come to you guys so-

Poromon: First, we need Sheila to ID the names of these cannibals!

Sheila: Gladly. They are the Volcanbender Family. They are a family of hillbillies that make meth and are bloodthirsty cannibals. We have been after them for years. They are cannibal girls. Sallia

Volcanbender and her daughters Gloria, Valentine, Mai, Eleanor, Renee, Tina, Lava, Vicky, Phyllis, Camille, Sadie, Fiona, Crystal, Wendy and Lana Volcanbender were believed to be responsible for the disappearances of over 500 people.

Nico: Oh man!

Poromon: I'll send them a threatening message on the phone on our way there!

Nico: Poromon no! That will send them on the run. We got to take them down by surprise.

Me: Right.

Sheila: I'll have the whole force head over there.

Poromon got out his phone and called Sallia Volcanbender.

Nico: And he's calling them anyway.

Me: Poromon you dingus!

Sallia Volcanbender: You must be Poromon.

Poromon: Sallia Volcanbender, fuck. Fuck you, fuck you, fuck you!

Sallia Volcanbender: Poromon… it's business.

Poromon: You think eating people and making drugs is legal?!

Sallia Volcanbender: It's business, fella. You wanna discuss it, we're at the farm. Gloria, Valentine, Mai, Eleanor, Renee, Tina, Lava, Vicky, Phyllis, Camille, Sadie, Fiona, Crystal, Wendy and Lana Volcanbender - all of us.

Poromon: Start writing those names on your tombstones, 'cause we're on the way to your lab, and we're going to see how much of a family meth business you got when we're done! (hangs up)

Oceanus Shenron: (to Lincoln) I'd like to see you top that!

Lincoln: That would be awesome.

Nico: Yep. But that was a good one.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets go guys!

Poromon: All! Of! You! Are! Going! To! Die!

We were off to face them.

---

Sallia Volcanbender: I just spoke to that puny Poromon. He's coming. Get down to the meth lab to protect it.

Eleanor: Alright.

Sallia Volcanbender: I hope they don't get through these idiots, but… we know they're idiots. Come on, let's roll.

While the other Volcanbender siblings go to protect the ranch's meth lab, Sallia, Gloria and Valenrine leave in their car.

Nico: Okay. So 3 of them got away. We can still take down the others.

Poromon: Oh, how many siblings you've got, you inbred freaks?! I don't know how we're gonna do it, but we'll kill the lot of you, and we'll torch your cookhouse!

Poromon got out a sniper rifle and killed Mai and Tina with one shot.

Long Haul: Damn! Two kills in one shot!

Me: Nice shot.

Qin: Yeah.

I pulled out my sniper rifle and fired and it killed Sadie, Fiona, Crystal and Wendy in one shot.

Me: Bullseye.

Nico: NOw we can barge in there!

Went in and smashed through the door!

Me: Okay you douchebag fuckups! You're all going down!

Poromon: To hell! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and it hit the Volcanbenders and then sparks ignited the house floor!

Maria: There's only 7 left here!

?: I got them!

Then SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

A girl with orange hair and purple clothes and blue eyes and purple wings and claws on her hands came and she had a tiara with the symbol of Slash Man on her head. She killed the rest of them in an instant!

Sierra Slash: Sierra Slash, Embodiment of Slash Man!

Matau: Wow! Sierra!

Lewa: Great to see you again!

Sierra Slash: Same here Lewa and Matau. Been a while.

Me: Lets get out of here!

We got outside.

Poromon found a can of gasoline.

Poromon: What do we have here?

Poromon dumped it. It went for the fire.

Poromon: RUN!

We ran fast and the entire house EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE

FIERY EXPLOSION!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

The entire house was a massive fireball.

Nico: I'm very proud of you Poromon.

Me: Me too.

Sierra Slash: Same here.

Qin: Well at least that's one dangerous family that is gone for good.

Me: 3 members got away but we'll find them soon.

G1 Firestar: Hod did you meet Lewa and Matau?

Sierra Slash: When they were battling the Bohrok Kal. Same story as how some of the Toa were doing it.

Nico: Nice.

Lewa: Awesome! She put up an amazing fight with them.

Xenia: Cool.

Me: Would you like to join the team?

Sierra Slash: I would be honored.

---

Later we came back to the estate.

Top Man: Nico, who's left to shine?

Nico: I just said. Matau and Blu.

Me: Yep they are the only ones left on the list.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Angelique Bouchard from the 2012 movie version of Dark Shadows, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Angelique Bouchard from the 2012 movie version of Dark Shadows, and she's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Oh no, not that good-for-nothing witch, she's the whole reason why The Collins Family has to deal with this dark curse, and why Barnabas Collins became a vampire over two centuries ago.

Nico: We're heading down there now, and we're gonna make that witch pay for what she's done, she isn't getting out of this alive!

Lincoln: No, she isn't.

Nico: Darn tootin! We'll watch the movie first and then head out.

Eli: Yeah!

Camie: Who is Angelique?

Me: Here name is Angelique Bouchard. She is the main villain of the movie Dark Shadows and she is a witch that cursed Barnabas Collins to be a vampire.

I went over her history.

Angelique Bouchard is the main antagonist of Tim Burton's horror comedy film Dark Shadows. She is a witch who is obsessed with vampire Barnabas Collins.

She was portrayed by Eva Green, who also played Artemisia in 300: Rise of an Empire, Ava Lord in Sin City: A Dame To Kill For, Vesper Lynd in Casino Royale, Miss Gribben in Cracks and Eve Connors in White Bird in a Blizzard.

In a single brief childhood scene set in Liverpool, England, 1760, Angelique's early interest in Barnabas is established. The young Angelique, around ten years of age, is portrayed by actress Raffey Cassidy. She is depicted with her mother, a servant, departing on a sailing ship from the Liverpool docks for "the New World", along with the Collins family. The childhood scene also helps establish Angelique's class-based resentment of the Collins clan's privileges, for she is cautioned by her mother that she must accept her place, servitude, in the social structure of the time and not even gaze freely upon her "betters", including Barnabas.

As she develops into an attractive, dark-haired young woman, Angelique seems to follow in her mother's footsteps as a servant to the Collins family in their New World mansion, Collinwood. However, she develops skills in witchcraft and, whether through natural or magical charms, arouses the amorous interest of the Collins heir, Barnabas. Though he clearly experiences carnal pleasure with her, when Angelique asks him to affirm love for her, Barnabas candidly rejects the notion. Instead, he falls in love with a young woman closer to his own social standing, Josette duPres.

Relegated by the prevailing attitudes of the era to scrubbing the Collins floors while the man she had hoped would love her openly romances another of her "betters", Angelique sees Barnabas and Josette tenderly embracing. Driven by romantic and class jealousy, she begins to use the dark empowerment that witchcraft has provided her to wreak revenge upon Barnabas and the Collins family, and to improve her own fortunes.

Her first act of retaliation is a magical spell that kills Joshua and Naomi Collins, who are Barnabas Collins' parents and the founders of the American Collins lineage. In the film's first depicted supernatural act, Angelique crushes a small figurine of a seahorse, using her fingers to crumble it into pieces, as she intones, "Make the high and mighty low / Arrogant creatures, down you go!" This phrasing makes clear that Angelique is driven not only by anger at Barnabas' refusal to love her, but also by resentment of her status as a servant in the household of the far more privileged Collinses. And as she concludes this incantation, a large piece of decorative rooftop statuary, shaped like a seahorse, totters and plummets to the ground, crushing Joshua and Naomi as they take an evening stroll below.

Angelique then commits the two pivotal acts of vengeance that drive the subsequent action of the film. First, she recites a second incantation: "If he doth another choose / To lend his heart and eye / Then magic shall the slighted use / That all he loves shall die!" This recitation brings about the death of Josette, who, bound by the spell, is compelled to leap from Widows' Hill. Then, as Josette's fate is sealed and the despairing Barnabas attempts to follow her in death, Angelique places the curse of vampirism upon Barnabas so that his suffering cannot end. (While playing a similar role in the plot to events of the original daytime serial, the film depiction has the sequence reversed, with Josette magically induced to kill herself before Barnabas' vampire curse is evident; in the original series, Josette flees from Barnabas and hurls herself from the cliff in horror upon discovering that Barnabas has become a fanged bloodsucker as a result of Angelique's curse.)

According to the later recounting of "legends" by Elizabeth Collins Stoddard, Barnabas tried to persuade the people of Collinsport that Angelique has placed him under a curse, but they found him deranged. However, the film shows the actual events in 1776, when Angelique herself leads the townspeople in a torch-carrying mob to Collinwood, points out Barnabas, declaring "There's the monster!" and facilitates his imprisonment in a buried coffin for almost two centuries, until 1972 when the film's principal events are set. The townspeople appear to harbor no suspicion of Angelique's being a practitioner of black magic or of her responsibility for Barnabas' transformation into a killer.

Over the next 196 ensuing years, the Collins family fortunes decline. (Apparently there were heirs other than Barnabas, for both Collinwood and the family fishing business endure, though both decline into near-ruin.) Angelique, adopting a series of guises through the decades to conceal her true age, establishes a prosperous rival to the Collins fishing business that she calls Angel Bay Seafood and becomes a well-known and at least superficially highly regarded pillar of the community of Collinsport. As the film reaches the events of 1972, Angelique is shown to have changed her naturally dark hair color to blonde and now goes by the name "Angie" Bouchard. She (in different guises over the past centuries) has been responsible for the decline of the Collins family and its fortunes. When she learns of Barnabas' escape from his prison, she confronts him and mocks him as being too out-of-date to do anything to stop her.

She sets up a meeting with Barnabas in her office and tries to convince him to sell the Collins fishery to her. She tries to win him back by seduction, for if he doesn't, she will kill and take away everything he loves. She succeeds, which results in a torrid act of supernatural lovemaking between them. However, because he loves Victoria, Barnabas tells her that he cannot succumb to her charms no more and asks her to forgive him. Lovelorn once again, Angelique then clutches Barnabas' hand and tells him that if she cannot have him, she'll destroy him. Unharmed by this, Barnabas still leaves. The following night, she went uninvited to the Collins party in a sparkly red dress looking for Barnabas, and not only learns about Barnabas' feelings for Victoria but become very angry when she witnesses Barnabas and Victoria kissing.

The next night after Barnabas killed Dr. Hoffman for using his blood, Barnabas meets with Angie again and demands she end his curse. She gives him one last offer, she in turn demands that Barnabas become hers for all eternity. When Barnabas refuses, she uses her powers to chain him inside the same casket she had previously locked him in and has the casket transported to the Collins family crypt, she put a pair of her red panties in the coffin, saying that he will think a little more about them. She them blows up the Collins family rebuilt canning factory via spell and then publicly accuse Barnabas not only of the arson of the cannery but also of several murders, including the workers, the hippies, and Dr. Hoffman.

Not knowing that Barnabas has escaped, Angelique leads the police and an angry mob to Collinwood to have Elizabeth arrested as an accessory to murder. She's shocked to learn that Barnabas has escaped and offer to be arrested, he then shows them what monsters "they" are and bites Angelique, causing her skin to crack and outs Angelique as the one responsible.

Barnabas and Angelique battle inside the mansion, using spells to kill Barnabas. Barnabas then grabs Angelique by her neck and throws her up into Carolyn's room, who's revealed to be a werewolf. Elizabeth and Willie join in the fight on Barnabas' side, but the three are overcome by Angelique's magic. Carolyn attacks Angelique, but Angelique fights back and knocks Carolyn unconscious, as she reveal that she sent a werewolf to bite her when she was a baby. They continued the fight until one of the statues holds Barnabas. Angelique then sets Collinwood on fire. When it looks like Angelique won, David appears and tell her to leave him alone, saying that she will kill him first. She confronts him and with a boastfully taunt, asks what will he do. At that point he summons the ghost of his mother, which she has killed. The ghost charged her with a single powerful strike and haunting scream that throws her into the chandelier. Both of them crashed into the floor, where she is broken up.

During these final scenes, Angelique's face has begun to crack and collapse in a manner resembling that of a porcelain doll or eggshell, and as Barnabas speaks with her in her (apparent) dying moments, she is revealed to be virtually hollow inside. Barnabas then admits that there was a time a when he may have loved her, that he would've want to spend eternity with her. As the last ditch to ask Barnabas to love her and proof against his assertion that she has no heart, Angelique breaks her chest plate and pulls out her actual heart, literally offering it to Barnabas. However, Barnabas rejects Angelique's offer, knowing that her heart is incapable of loving and that she only wants to have him for herself, saying that's her curse. Her throbbing heart literally broke as it crumbles to pieces, and she finally succumbs to her death.

In the end, Angelique died in vain, as Victoria, whom was under her spell immediately saved by Barnabas by turning her into a vampire, once again, thwarting Angelique's proclaimed intention that if she cannot have Barnabas, no one else will

* * *

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Qin: That heartless bitch!

Xenia: Yeah is a true jealous bitch!

Me: No kidding!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: I'll play the movie.

The previous group came.

Snake: Can me, Silver Samurai, Mole Man, LaGrange, Grodd, Goliath, Atomic Skull, Calamitous, Skinner, and Ben Ravencroft go with you dudes?

Nico: You sure can. First we're going to watch the 2012 movie Dark Shadows.

Mole Man: Wow! That's Amora's favorite show! She loves watching that show and movie.

Me: Yep and also believe it or not that movie is based on the soap opera from the 1960's. It scared my mother back when she was a little girl.

LaGrange: Did it really?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow.

We got to watching the movie.

* * *

In 1760, young Barnabas Collins and his wealthy family set sail from Liverpool to the New World, where they establish the town of Collinsport in Maine and construct Collinwood Mansion, their grand estate. Fifteen years later, Barnabas spurns the advances of his servant, Angelique, who is secretly a witch. In response, she murders his parents using magic and curses Barnabas so that "all he loves will die".

Barnabas becomes obsessed with dark magic to prove his parents were murdered. Under Angelique's spell, his fiancée Josette jumps to her death from a cliff called "Widow's Hill". He throws himself after her, but survives, further cursed by Angelique to eternal suffering as a vampire. Angelique turns the town against Barnabas and gets him buried alive.

In 1972, almost 200 years later, Maggie Evans, who bears an uncanny resemblance to Josette, travels to Collinwood to fill the position of governess. She assumes the alias Victoria Winters and meets the dysfunctional current residents of Collinwood: Collins matriarch Elizabeth and her teenage daughter Carolyn; Elizabeth's brother Roger and his young son David, who believes he is being visited by his late-mother's ghost; and a live-in alcoholic psychiatrist, Dr. Julia Hoffman. That night, Victoria is visited by the ghost of Josette.

A construction crew building a McDonald's unwittingly frees Barnabas from his tomb. He apologetically feeds on their blood and then makes his way to Collinwood, perplexed by the modern-day technology and fashion he encounters.

At Collinwood, Barnabas hypnotizes the caretaker, Willie, into his service and reveals to Elizabeth that the legends of the family curse and her long-lost ancestor are true. He asks to rejoin the family and shows Elizabeth the manor's secret passages and hidden treasure. Though wary, she introduces him to the family as a distant relative from England.

While adjusting to modern life and falling for Victoria, Barnabas uses his powers of persuasion and the family treasure to restore both the Collins Canning Company and Collinwood to their former glory. Dr. Hoffman learns of his true nature and offers to try to turn him mortal again. They start by removing his blood and giving him transfusions of human blood.

Angelique, having survived through the centuries and now the owner of the dominant Angel Bay Seafood, is still in love with Barnabas. To protect Victoria, he gives in to Angelique's lust and they have sex in her office, but, afterwards, a remorseful Barnabas again rejects Angelique.

Barnabas hosts a "happening" at Collinwood for the entire town, with Alice Cooper as entertainment. He finds Victoria alone, who reveals she has seen the ghost of Josette her entire life; her parents committed her to an asylum as a result, but she eventually escaped and Josette directed her to Collinwood. She returns Barnabas' affections and they kiss, to Angelique's dismay.

More eager than ever to be human, Barnabas goes to Dr. Hoffman's office, where he discovers her transfusing his blood into herself to try to stop her aging. He drains all the blood from her body, and he and Willie dump her at sea, telling everyone she went away on business.

Barnabas confronts the greedy Roger and offers him a choice: to become a better father to David, or to leave Collinwood with enough money to live out his life elsewhere; Roger chooses the latter. Heartbroken, David is nearly struck by a falling disco ball, but Barnabas saves him with supernatural speed and catches fire in the daylight, revealing himself as a vampire. David, Carolyn, and Victoria are shocked.

Desperate, Barnabas meets with Angelique, who goads him into confessing to his murders and demands he join her as her paramour. He refuses, so she again traps him in a coffin. Angelique destroys the Collins' cannery and, with a recording of Barnabas' confession, rallies the town against the family.

David frees Barnabas, who confronts Angelique at Collinwood. They battle, and the townspeople see that she is a witch. Elizabeth and Carolyn, who reveals herself to be a werewolf, join the fight, and Angelique enchants the house to turn against the Collins family. She admits she was responsible for the werewolf that bit Carolyn as an infant, and for the deaths of David's mother and Barnabas' parents. The ghost of David's mother appears and incapacitates Angelique, and the family escape the burning manor. Angelique offers Barnabas her heart, which crumbles as she dies.

Barnabas races to Widow's Hill and finds Victoria, who says there is only one way for them to be together. When he refuses to turn her into a vampire, she steps off the cliff. He leaps after her, biting her neck on the way down. On the rocks, he holds her in his arms. Now a vampire, she awakens as Josette. As they kiss, a voiceover from Barnabas declares that his curse is now lifted.

Though Barnabas thinks he is finally safe, Dr. Hoffman, bound and on the sea floor, opens her eyes.

The Goths of Darkness loved it because it reminded them of Vampires of Melancholia and it was awesome. When the movie was done we cheered.

Brittney: This is always a great movie!

Lucy Loud: I loved this movie.

Me: Perfect for the day before Halloween.

Lola: Yeah!

Amora came.

Me: Amora.

Amora: Sorry I saw you guys watching Dark Shadows and I just couldn't resist watching. And that is my all time favorite show. I watched all 1,225 episodes from that show many times. Including the 2012 movie.

Brittney: You have awesome tastes Amora.

Nico: She sure does.

Amora: May I go with too? It's my turn in the battles.

Nico: Sure.

Bai Tza: Hey Boss which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blizzard Buffalo.

Me: Ooh! Cold!

Lola: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Red Rangers who were brought back from the dead by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity, and he's sent them out to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Red Rangers who were brought back from the dead by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity, and he's sent them out to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: He did what?!

RD Me: Why, that miserable, heartless, godforsaken bastard!

Ed Cowart: There is absolutely no line he's willing to cross! Now, we're really pissed off!

Tracey Burrows: He's already crossed one line too many. Leave the Universe 666 Red Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Tracey, we're not doing this alone.

Troy Burrows: He's right, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Collinsport, Maine, and we're going to kill Angelique Bouchard.

Lincoln: That witch has lived for far too long, this is where she dies, and once we get through with her, Universe 666 Red Rangers, you're next.

Tracey Burrows: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Collinsport, Maine and kill Angelique Bouchard, and once we get through with that witch, Lincoln and Tracey Burrows along with the Red Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Red Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

We were off to Collinwood, Rhode Island.

We arrived in Collinwood, Rhode Island.

Me: We're here.

Qin: Wow!

Brittney: Collinwood, Rhode Island.

Lucy Loud: It's amazing seeing this place.

Xenia: Yeah.

LaGrange: Amora's back in the HQ to get the members for today's battles.

Me: Understood.

Nico: Got it.

We walked around and it was amazing.

Brittney: Boy this place is overflowing with darkness.

Lucy Loud: My kind of town.

(NIGHTS IN WHITE SATIN BY THE MOODY BLUES PLAYS)

We arrived at the Collins Estate.

Nico: We're here.

Me: The Collins Estate

Qin: This place gives me the creeps.

Slobber Trap: Any Heroes here?

Brittney: They would be here in the Collins Estate. Barnabas and Maggie. Maggie Evans.

Nico: Yep.

We saw that the estate looks towards the crater where Quahog once was.

Me: Good view of the Quahog Crater from here.

Nico: Yep.

We went into the mansion.

Me: Hello?

Nico: Whoa this is creepy.

Camie: Scary too.

Varie: Yeah

Natasha Hernandez: My kind of place too for a vampire like me.

Nico: I know.

Goliath: Anyone home?

Then a figure came and it was Barnabas Collins.

Me: Barnabas Collins.

Barnabas Collins: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome to the home of Barnabas Collins.

Dirge: We're honored to be here.

Barnabas Collins: Then you know that Angelique is back.

Me: Yes we do and we are here to destroy her once and for all.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: We have a secret weapon in store for her.

Nico: What is it?

Me: Lyra bring out the Holy Hand Grenade of Antioch!

Lyra Loud: Bring it out!

Then Princess Celestia's priests chanted and carried a box and in it was a grenade! But not just ANY Grenade! This was the Holy Hand Grenade of Antioch!

Calamitous: I had a hand in making this as well.

Me: You sure did.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: From the movie Monty Python and the Holy Grail.

Xenia: I loved that movie.

Nico: Me too.

Barnabas Collins: How will that destroy Angelique?

Me: Infused with Holy Water and the prayers and power of the Hernandez Sisters.

Fiona Hernandez: We channeled our power into it and made it more powerful.

Me: She is not going to know what hit her.

Camie: Nice.

Natasha Hernandez: She cursed you out of sheer jealousy Barnabas. This was pure jealousy and hatred.

Blitzwing: But it's only good for one use.

Me: That's all we need. Witches hate everything good.

Nico: Yep.

Natasha Hernandez: Barnabas, I know how it feels to be a vampire.

She showed her fangs herself.

Barnabas Collins: You're a vampire yourself?

Natasha Hernandez: Yes but I wasn't cursed to be one. I was made one because I was dying of a fatal blood disease and Blade the Daywalker saved my life. But it had an unexpected side effect. I was made into a vampire that can walk in the sunlight. I have immunities to silver, garlic, holy water and all that. And I have the endless thirst for blood.

Barnabas Collins: What about your sisters?

Ben Ravencroft: They have different backstories.

Fiona Hernandez: We are Nico's church buddies and we are the Gene-slammers of the 3 Sacred Beast Cards. I am for Uria, Lord of Searing Flames.

Maria Hernandez: I am for Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder.

Nicole Hernandez: And I'm for Raviel, Lord of Phantasms.

Fiona Hernandez: We are the gene-slammers of the Evil Counterparts of the legendary 3 Egyptian God Cards.

Nico: It's true.

Fiona Hernandez: Uria is based on Uriah an elite soldier in the army of David, king of Israel and Judah, and the husband of Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam. This was in the Book of Samuel.

Maria Hernandez: Hamon is based on the court official and villain whose plan to destroy the Jews of Persia was thwarted by Esther. The story is told in the Book of Esther.

Nicole Hernandez: And Raviel is based on Raziel was sent to Earth to teach Adam, and due to the elevated soul of Abraham, Raziel returned to teach Abraham all the spiritual knowledge and spiritual laws. Raziel was sent to Earth to teach Adam and Abraham the ways of Nature.

Barnabas Collins: That is interesting.

Me: Very interesting and amazing. That explains what they are based on in the Bible.

Nico: Yeah.

Magma Man: I need to be careful not to detonate this grenade with my magma

Me: Brittney is going to detonate it.

Nico: Good idea.

Shannon: And I'll face her too. I am a witch myself.

She revealed her mark on her right arm.

Shannon: My ancestors the Sanderson Sisters were the most feared witches in all of Salem back in 1693 and I inherited all their dark power and I'm also a wiccan too. I'm what you call a Twilight Hybrid.

Ben Ravencroft: It's true.

Nico: No way are we going to let Angelique get away with everything she did.

Skinner: Where was she last seen?

Maggie Evans came.

Maggie Evans: In the center of town.

Me: Maggie Evans.

Maggie Evans: I'm glad you all came. Angelique must be stopped at all costs.

Me: You can count on us.

Hook: Me and Ratchet will provide medical attention.

Me: Good idea.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: I sense her. She is coming.

Brittney: Her magic may be strong but ours is STRONGER.

She chanted some incantations and made the house, Barnabas and Maggie impervious to Angelique's magic and we're already impervious to magic.

RD Lisa Loud: Shall we get going?

Nico: We shall.

Qin: Yep.

I gave Barnabas an umbrella to protect him the sunlight.

Nico: There.

We were off to face her.

Atomic Skull: I'll definitely be able to get a shot off her.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: There!

We saw a girl with blond hair in a red dress.

It was ANGELIQUE BOUCHARD!

Grodd: She doesn't see us yet.

Nico: No but she will. Entrance time!

We went at her!

Angelique Bouchard smirked.

But then the spirits of demons from hell came and they swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and Rarity blasted her with a magic beam and blasted her all over!

Me: You murderous psychotic bitch!

Sissi Delmas: You're busted!

Nico: More like dead meat!

Angelique Bouchard: IF I can't have Barnabas then NO ONE WILL!

Me: We'll see about that!

Camie: Yeah!

POW!

Camie punched her square in the face and gave her a nasty black eye!

Camie: More where that came from you monster!

Angelique: MY FACE! MY BEAUTIFUL FACE!

Me: You've had this coming for over 300 years you heartless monster!

Mole Man: Moloids, attack!

He summoned Moloids!

Nico: Your jealous heart makes you a true demonic force from hell!

Xenia: And it will only kill you in the end!

Bone Chompy growled at her!

Angelique: YOU WILL DIE WITH ME!

She fired a magic blast and I fired an energy blast and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Brittney, Lucy Loud and the Goths blasted her all over with dark magic! And they stripped her of her ETERNAL YOUTH! And it revealed her TRUE FORM! She was a TRULY UGLY WITCH!

Nico: Now THAT'S more like it!

Varie showed a mirror and she saw her without her youth and screamed!

Angelique: WHAT THE HELL HAVE YOU ALL DONE TO ME!?

Me: Stripped you of your beauty! Now the world knows what kind of monster you REALLY are! A heartless evil witch!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And another thing, your magic doesn't work on us. We're impervious to magic.

Shannon: That's right! In the name of my ancestors the Sanderson Sisters and the people of Salem, you are hereby sentenced to death!

Lola: LETS BURN THIS WITCH!

Silver Samurai: Anyone have a shadow sword?

Brittney formed a Shadow Sword.

Brittney: Like this?

She jumped and slashed Angeliques hands off!

Nico: YEAH!

Matau and Blu charged at her and bashed her all over and blew her all over.

Qin: How do you like your face! Frozen or Deep-Fried!

She fired a wave of fire and ice and blasted her all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico splashed holy water at her and it hit her and burned her all over!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: More where that came from!

Poromon got on a slingshot and fired and he bashed her all over her head with beer bottles.

Manaphy blasted her with energy.

Horsea squirted Ink into Angelique's eyes.

Poliwag slapped her all over with his tail!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Pyro, Hydro Man, Hsi Wu, Grumblemon, Electrocutioner, Key, INSTIGATOR, Amora, Living Laser, and Trap Jaw came.

Nico: Pyro, Hydro Man, Hsi Wu, Grumblemon, Electrocutioner, Key, INSTIGATOR, Amora, Living Laser, and Trap Jaw.

Amora: Sorry we're late. Let me say something to her first.

Amora went over to Angelique.

Angelique: (GASP) Amora!? You're alive!?

Amora: I'm flattered that you remember me Angelique. But I didn't come here to catch up!

Me: You know Angelique?

Amora: Me and Angelique went to sorcery school eons ago. We hated each other.

Me: Geez!

Amora: And I've always been better than her in everything.

Angelique: As soon as I'm done with these fools, you're next!

Amora: (smirks) Oh, you won't get the chance.

Pyro: But we MAY let her get some shots on you.

Hydro Man: Assuming there's anything of you left!

Me: Yeah!

Hsi Wu: (to Nico) We heard you fought Lou Gubrious.

Nico: We sure did and man was he crying hard!

Grumblemon: (to Earth) I hope you take care of that Marill.

Earth: I will.

Then the WHEEL OF MISFORTUNE from episode 27 of Mighty Morphin Season 1 came!

---

Wheel of Misfortune was originally an antique spinning wheel that belonged to Kimberly's grandmother. It was put under a spell by Rita and turned into the Wheel of Misfortune. This "monster" is notable for being the first "monster" in the franchise to have been created from an object and not having been either made by Finster or summoned by magic.

Rita created this monster from the spinning wheel of Kimberly's grandmother. This monster was sent to battle with the Zords after Tommy, who had been tied to a tree as part of Rita Repulsa's latest scheme at the time, broke free and joined the other five Rangers. It managed to put up a solid fight, even giving the Megazord trouble. It was ultimately destroyed when the Megazord combined with the Dragonzord and Titanus to form the Ultrazord in a last-ditch effort for victory, before being restored back into a regular spinning wheel.

---

WE DUCKED! AND IT FLEW OVER US!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: That's the Wheel of Misfortune! Boy how can I forget that one! That was made from an antique Spinning Wheel from Kimberly's grandmother! That was brutal!

Kimberly: Yeah that was brutal!

Nico: It sure was!

It was spinning and producing sparks!

Me: And it's one of the monsters that doesn't speak!

It flew at me and I blocked it with my sword and sparks flew all over as it was cutting and sparking!

Me: (GRUNTS) It's like blocking a buzzsaw!

Wheel of Misfortune: Actually, I CAN speak now.

Me: WHOA! That's cool!

William: Vypra must've helped that happen.

Me: Yep.

Pumpkin Rapper appeared too!

Me: WOW! Pumpkin Rapper. Perfect for Halloween.

Pumpkin Rapper: Yep it sure is.

Nico: Awesome!

Wheel of Misfortune: Also, Amora, I didn't know you had history with queen bitch here!

Amora: You never asked about that.

Wheel of Misfortune: I see.

Me: We were surprised ourselves.

Pumpkin Rapper: Almost Halloween! So awesome.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Vakama, Max (Dinosquad), Beast Wars Inferno, Kaito, Jenelle Torres, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, Malefic Stardust Dragon, Tahu, Nokama, Matau, Whenua, Onewa, Nuju, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Top Man and Shadow Man VS Pyro, Sabretooth, Magneto, Toad, Juggernaut, Avalanche, Selene, Quillfire, Melone, Ice World, Malefic Cyber End Dragon, and Cosma - Nico's rescue was in the park and we battled Lou Gubrious who was flooding the park with his tears and Samantha Solar Flare and Cynthia Chum transformed

---

Pyro was first

Pyro (to Vakama): Nico's rescue was in the park, where he battled Lou Gubrious who was flooding the park with his tears. Samantha Solar Flare and Cynthia Chum transformed against him

Vakama: Yeah and let me tell you this guy was a really big time crybaby! I've never seen anyone cry that much before!

Max: Yeah the poor guy! He was crying like Niagara Falls and he was really sad.

Beast Wars Inferno: The guy was giving enough waterworks that made the park flood big time.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy no kidding there! I've never seen anyone cry that much!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding! He was really crying hard.

Sunburn: He sure was! Poor guy.

Pyro: Oh man! Poor guy. Lets do it!

Vakama flicked the switches for Vakama and Mustafar and he channeled fire chakra into his hilt and got an awesome fire sword!

Vakama: THE FIRE SWORD OF MUSTAFAR!

Pyro: Awesome!

Vakama: So is this! FIRE STYLE: FLAMING LAVA WAVE!

He fired a wave of flaming lava and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Luna Loud, Halinora Hollow, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Sam S.L., Fern, Izzy, Ruby, Sapphire, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Electro, Molten Man, Yost Sandman, Yost Rhino, Yost Venom, Lizard, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Us battling Another Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant, Universe 666 Brother Blood, Beetle, Rough & Tumble, Primator, 2017 Rita Repulsa, Weredad, Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate), Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Tar Monster, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Ape Man and Ghost of Captain Cutler who were the Embodiments of Lily Valley, Daisy and Rose and Zecora

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man (to Luna): Nico, Kate's team, Agent 47's team, and the others did good battling Another Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant, Universe 666 Brother Blood, Beetle, Rough & Tumble, Primator, 2017 Rita Repulsa, Weredad,Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate), Technicolor Phantoms, Steam Demons, Tar Monster, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, Ape Man and Ghost of Captain Cutler. They were the Embodiments of Lily Valley, Daisy and Rose and Zecora.

Luna: Yeah that's was really awesome dudes!

Halinora Hollow: It sure was and man it was really fun and cool.

Shou Ronpo: It sure was. We thought they were cool and the scents of flowers that came off the Embodiments of Lily, Rose and Daisy were quite amazing.

Rarity: They were absolutely divine darlings.

Sweetie Belle: They sure smelled amazing.

Gill Grunt: I'll say and they were amazing and the Embodiment of Zecora was cool too.

Hydro Man: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Luna flicked the switches for Hydro Man and Planet Skyla and she channeled water chakra into her hilt and got a water blade!

Luna: THE SIREN SWORD OF THE SONG!

Hydro Man: That is cool!

Luna: It sure is! So is this! SIREN STYLE: SONG OF THE MERMAID WAVE!

Luna swung the sword and fired waves of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Georgina Montgomery, Cody Burns, Spyro, Veronica Vaðlaheiðarvegavinnuverkfærageymsluskúrslyklakippuhringurinn, Natalie Kendall, Eleanor Collins, Sophia Presley, Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Maxxine, Rice, Kendra, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Slobber Trap and Alternate Chrysalis VS Hsi Wu, Shendu, Dai Gui, Xiao Fung, Evil Bai Tza, Po Kong, Tchang Zu, Fenghuang, Slaughterjack, Barbos, Mandilok, and Moltar (Space Ghost) - Lincoln's rescue in was in the world of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule, and we went there to help Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band destroy Mok Swagger

Hsi Wu the Demon Sorcerer of Sky was next.

Hsi Wu (to Georgina): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the world of the 1983 animated musical film Rock & Rule. He went there to help Omar Quaalude, Angel, and his band destroy Mok Swagger

Georgina: That's right and man was it awesome and cool. We all had fun there.

Cody Burns: We sure did and it was amazing.

Spyro: It sure was fun..

Rainbow Dash: You got that right guys!

Scootaloo: Boy it sure was!

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Hsi Wu: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Georgina flicked the switches for Hsi Wu and Jupiter and channeled Wind Chakra into her hilt and got a cool wind sword.

Georgina: THE WIND SWORD OF THE SKIES OF SATURN!

Hsi Wu: Nice!

Georgina: So is this! SATURN WIND STYLE: STORM OF SATURN BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and blasted them down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, 2012 Leo, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Zarya, Piper, Arkayna, Ariel, Sunset Shimmer, Spike the Dragon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Riddler, Two Face, Man bat, Bane, Baby Dahl, Spellbinder, Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - LILY HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner (to Emerald): LILY HAD A HORRIBLE NIGHTMARE! What was it about?

Emerald Goldenbraid: It was a crazy one. She dreamed that she was going to see a movie for The Harvester and The Thing together and when she saw it, it scared her so bad THAT THE MONSTERS IN THAT MOVIE CAME TO LIFE AND KILLED HER AND MUTILATED AND RIPPED HER TO SHREDS AND KILLED EVERYONE!

They gasped!

Evil Plug Man: That was awful!

2012 Leo: Yeah it sure was.

Marcarita: Yeah no kidding. Poor Lily.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was awful she dreamt that.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is crazy.

Spyro: No kidding.

Electrocutioner: Yeah poor Lily. Lets do it!

Emerald flicked the switches for Electrocutioner and Gemina and channeled magic chakra and got a magical star blade!

Emerald: THE STAR SWORD OF THE UNICORN!

Electrocutioner: Nice!

Emerald: STAR STYLE: STARS OF THE UNICORN BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of stars and magic and blasted them down.

---

Earth, Wendy Marvel, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Venus Chan, Sailor Earth, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mars, Sailor Venus, Sailor Mercury, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Duskmon, Mercurymon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Bakumon, Cerberusmon, Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - We burned down a Meth Farm

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon (to Earth): You guys burned down a Meth Farm. The drugs made there couldn't have been good for anyone!

Earth: No they weren't. But they had it coming too.

Wendy: The mascots did a great job.

Sea: They sure did.

Applejack: Yeah no kidding there.

Apple Bloom: It was really great too.

Flashwing: It sure was.

Grumblemon: You got that right. Lets do it!

Earth flicked the switches for Grumblemon and the planet Earth and channeled earth chakra into her sword and got an awesome Earth Blade!

Earth: The EARTH BLADE OF THE CARBONIFEROUS!

Grumblemon: Awesome!

Earth: CARBONIFEROUS EARTH STYLE: COAL SWAMP LEAF STORM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of leaves and energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Shadow the Hedgehog, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Turbo Rangers, Drive Riders, Sonic, Rainbow Dash, Speedy Gonzales, Roadrunner, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Shade, Grundy, Grodd, Tala, Copperhead, Black Manta, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - the Meth Farm belonged to a DANGEROUS CANNIBALLISTIC SERIAL KILLER FAMILY that the FBI was after for years!

---

Key was next.

Key (to TJ): The Meth Farm belonged to a DANGEROUS CANNIBALLISTIC SERIAL KILLER FAMILY that the FBI was after for years! And 3 of them are still on the loose!

T.J.: Yeah no kidding! That was awful! They killed 500 people!

Shadow: It was really bad too!

Supernova Zap: No kidding too. That was crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: I'm glad we destroyed them.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was awful.

Hex: But I'm glad we stopped them.

Key: No kidding there. Lets do it!

T.J. flicked the switches for Key and Velocitron and channeled Speed Chakra into his sword and got a speed sword.

T.J.: THE SPEED SWORD OF TURBO!

Key: Awesome!

T.J.: Yep. Watch this! SPEED STYLE! RUNNING STORM BLAST!

He ran and blasted the group all over and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down

---

Pinkie Pie, Rango, Izzy Moonbow, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Gizmo, Mammoth, TTG Jinx, See-More, Billy Numerous, Trident, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - The Movie Dark Shadows is scary!

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR (to Pinkie Pie): The Movie Dark Shadows is scary! Were you scared of it?

Pinkie Pie: I am not scared of movies like that at all.

Rango: That is for sure.

Izzy Moonbow: All movies like that are fun.

Willow Emillston: It sure is fun.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: No kidding.

INSTIGATOR: Yeah. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie flicked the switches for INSTIGATOR and Equestria. She channeled gear chakra into her hilt.

Pinkie Pie: THE PARTY SWORD OF LAUGHTER!

INSTIGATOR: Awesome and fitting!

Pinkie Pie: LAUGHTER STYLE: GEARS OF LAUGHTER SLASH STORM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of gears and the group fired waves of gears, lightning and metal and smashed them down.

---

Sakura Avalon, Luna Lovegood, Buster Bunny, Anna Hotteling, Zixx, Carrot, Vambre, Li, Meilin, Chelsea, Nikki, Madison, Rita, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, RD Lisa Loud and Anastasia (Cinderella) VS Amora, Baron Mordo, Nosferata, Circe, Tala, Vincent Crabbe, Gregory Goyle, Evil Drill Man, Piranha Jones, Chicken Ball Z Mandy, Demon Beatrice, and Chunky Chicken - I remember the movie Dark Shadows from 2012 as a movie and as a Soap Opera from the 1960s

---

Amora was next.

Amora (to Sakura): I remember the movie Dark Shadows from 2012 as a movie. And as a Soap Opera from the 1960s.

Sakura Avalon: That's right and it had over 1,250 episodes back then which was cool! And also we had no idea you had a terrible history with Angelique.

Amora: Yeah it was a nasty terrible history. I excelled in all subjects in magic and she was using dark magic. We hated each other. I always was better than her in everything and she was INTENSELY jealous of me. It was crazy..

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) That is really crazy.

Buster Bunny: Yeah no kidding there.

Amora: Yeah it's something I didn't like to talk about.

Fluttershy: Goodness. That must've been brutal.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja. That was crazy.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is for sure.

Amora: I know. Lets do it!

Sakura flicked the switches for Amora and Hogwarts. She channeled Magic Chakra into her hilt and got a magic sword.

Sakura Avalon: THE SWORD OF THE CLOW!

Amora: Awesome!

Sakura Avalon: CLOW STYLE: MAGIC OF THE CLOW CARDS BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of magic and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, Touma, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Cornelia, Will, Irma, Taranee, Will, Elyon, Princess Celestia, King

Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Grizzly, Griffon, Crimson Dynamo, Ironmonger, Titanium Man, Swordsman, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - Angelique will pay for everything she did!

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser (to Megan): Angelique will pay for everything she did! In blood!

Megan McCallister: Yeah in more than blood! We got a Holy Hand Grenade with her name on it too.

Touma: That's for sure and it will be good to see how it works.

Shugesh: I agree there too!

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure.

King Solar: No kidding there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah what Angelique did makes her a monster.

Amber Morning: Yeah she had it coming.

Spotlight: Big time too.

Living Laser: Indeed. Lets do it!

Megan flicked the switches for Living Laser and Galvan Prime and she channeled star chakra and got an awesome star sword.

Megan: THE STAR SWORD OF CANDRAKAR!

Living Laser: Awesome!

Megan: STAR STYLE: STAR JEWELS OF CANDRAKAR!

She swung the sword and fired waves of jewels and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Sydney Burlington, UA Iron Man, Michelangelo 2003, Dawn, Manaphy, Zoey, Ella, Nanette, Sheila, Georgina, Rice, Maxxine, Kendra, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Bone Chompy and Broccoli Guy VS Trap Jaw, Beast Man, Whiplash, Evil Lyn, Two Bad, Stinkor, Count Marzo, Roulette, Zombie Chicken, Butch and Cassidy, Talking Burrito, and Evil Brownies - What she did to the Collins family is pure evil! But the show Dark Shadows reminds Lucy of her and the Goths favorite show Vampires of Melancholia.

---

Trap Jaw was next.

Trap Jaw (to Sydney): What Angelique did to the Collins family is pure evil! But the show Dark Shadows reminds Lucy of her and the Goths favorite show Vampires of Melancholia.

Sydney: It sure did and that is really cool and awesome.

UA Iron Man: I agree there myself.

Mikey 2003: I agree too myself.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there and that is a really cool show.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Same here.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Trap Jaw: No kidding. Lets do it!

Sydney flicked the switches for Trap Jaw and Eternia and channeled Dark Chakra into her sword.

Sydney: THE DARK SWORD OF ETERNIA'S JUDGEMENT!

Trap Jaw: Nice!

Sydney: DARK STYLE: SWORD STORM OF THE NIGHT!

She swung the sword and fired blades of darkness and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Max VS Chum Krabs

---

Chum Krabs was next.

Max: Lets bring it on!

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Halinora Hollow VS The Bewilderbeast

---

The Bewilderbeast was next.

Halinora: Bring it on.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Cody Burns VS Superspeed Sue (Big Hero 6).

---

Superspeed Sue was next.

Cody Burns: I'm ready for this too.

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

## 2012 Leo VS Dora Frankie

Dora Frankie was next.

2012 Leo: Bring it on.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

## Wendy Marvel VS Lexaeus

Lexaeus was next.

Wendy: Time for wind to blow.

She fired a wave of wind and blasted him down.

## Shadow The Hedgehog VS Mustard

Mustard was next.

Shadow: Time to unleash fury.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

## Rango VS Man Man

Man Man was next.

Rango: Time for this lizard to smash.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Luna Lovegood VS Allomere

---

Allomere was next.

Luna Lovegood: Lets make this fun.

She fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Touma VS Road Kamelot

---

Road Kamelot was next.

Touma: This will be good.

He fired a wave of fire and smashed her down.

---

U.A. Iron Man VS 2017 Rita Repulsa

---

2017 Rita was next.

U.A. Iron Man: This will be good!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy VS Wheel of

## Misfortune and Pumpkin Rapper

---

The Wheel of Misfortune and Pumpkin Rapper were next.

Pumpkin Rapper: Boy we're ready for some fun.

Wheel of Misfortune: Yeah.

Nico: I'm ready too.

May: Same here.

Pumpkin: Me too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of Angelique Bouchard, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that witch.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

The rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit them both and they both exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were both dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Wheel of Misfortune and Pumpkin Rapper you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: It's almost Halloween.

Tsukasa: So we know the perfect morphs!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Kamen Ride: Forever Black!

Tsukasa turned into the Black and Orange rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Orange Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER HALLOWEEN!

Troy, Gia and Noah turned into the orange rangers and Jake, Emma and Orion turned into the black rangers!

Maria: Time for this! (TURNS DIAL) CHAMELEON WOLF 6!

She summoned Leon Powalsky, Denjiki 2, Evil Robin Food, Shadow (Super Mario RPG: Legend of the Seven Stars), Itsuki Kawasumi and Shado!

We went at Angelique and bashed and smashed and blasted her all over!

Lily: Okay, I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Angelique Bouchard, you heartless old witch, you vulgar hideous serpent!

Suddenly, Lily's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Lily Loud's Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love from her back, and as she approached Angelique Bouchard, she left rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Lily: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Angelique. Your hatred and desire to destroy the entire Collins family because of getting snubbed by Barnabas 200 years ago has destroyed you completely, you're nothing more than a monster befitting the likes of you because of what you did cursing him to be a vampire. Now, I'm going to destroy you once and for all, you witch!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LILY WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA CREATURES, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA CREATURES, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LILY GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND

SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lily was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix with red eyes glaring at Angelique Bouchard: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lily's massive Lily Loud's Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix with red eyes glaring at Angelique Bouchard: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Lincoln, The Loud Siblings, and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LILY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LILY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lily grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, she has lavender highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow mermaid, rainbow phoenix, rainbow owl, and rainbow angel holding the Water Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with lavender gems on the gold water drop links and lavender crystal links and lavender mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short sleeved white shirt with lavender phoenix on it, white skirt with ocean waves and sea animals on it, black pants with ocean waves on the legs, black knee-high boots with mermaid buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid, phoenix, angel, and owl with water, ocean waves, and sea creatures surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with lavender and ocean blue tips on the large blond feathers, grew much bigger for her new body, and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with lavender tips and lavender markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on lavender fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Lily's massive Lily Loud's Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Greatsword of Divine Celtic Oceanic Justice and Celtic Water Love and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lily Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded glowing aqua blue gems and The Celtic Goddess of Water, Coventina, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large glowing ocean blue gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold mermaid heads with glowing ocean blue gems for eyes and a large gold angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and lavender gem on the bottom of the mermaid heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large lavender gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold mermaid head with lavender gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the mermaid, phoenix, angel, and owl that said, "Lily Loud, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Carlitos Casagrande, Photographer of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Expert Healer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Ivan Evans Also Known as Ebon, Student of Nicole Knudson, The Krusty Krab's Top Fry Cook, Savior of Bikini Bottom, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Alistair Smythe, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Coventina, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Glowing Water, Sea Creatures, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リリー・ラウド、ラウド家の六番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、カルリートス・カサグランデの愛するガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの写真家、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、エキスパート・ヒーラー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主、ミシガン州、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、エボンとしても知られるイワン・エヴァンスの宿敵、ニコール・クヌードソンの生徒、ザ・クラスティー・クラブのトップフライ・クック、ビキニボトムの救世主、スコットランドの17世紀のラウド湖のリリーの子孫、モラ

グ・マクラフリンとアリスター・スミスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバーであり創設者、コヴェンティナの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウドの擁護者ラウドファミリー、そして光る水、海の生き物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Lily Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were really amazed by Lily's Super Angel-Mermaid-Sea Creature-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Carlitos saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Angelique Bouchard saw it, she went mad. But, before she could use her dark magic, Lily fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels which hit Angelique Bouchard and drenched her hard, and this really really pissed her off in a huge way.

Lily: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Coventina Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Coventina Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Compassion) This is where you die once and for all, Angelique Bouchard, your two-century revenge against The Collins family ends here and now.

Drakness blasted and smashed her all over.

Oceanus Shenron, Olivia, Firestar and Longhaul used the Earth

Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Olivia and Oceanus Shenron's powers, Firestar's weapons and Longhaul's weapons 100-fold.

Oceanus Shenron VS Firestar: LASER WHIRLWIND STORM!

Olivia Oceanus Shenron and Longhaul: LASER WHIRLWIND FORCE!

Jayden of Samurai and Silver Samurai: SAMURAI FIRE BLADE DANCE!

Fiona of Lightning Fashion and Snake: LIGHTNING FIRESTORM BLAST!

Martian Manhunter of Mars and Mole Man: MARS MOLE BLAST!

Vert of Hot Wheels and LeGrange: SPEED HOT WHEELS BLAST!

Donkey Kong - 42 years of Fun and Grodd: COCONUT GORILLA BLAST!

Whenua of Earth and Goliath: EARTH PUNCHER FIST BLAST!

Maggie of Darkness and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC SKULL FIRESTORM!

Lisa Loud of Science and Calamitous: SCIENCE FURY BLAST!

Dana of Ice and Skinner: ICE STORM BLAST!

Shannon of Dark Magic of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: SALEM FURY BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Brittney, Lucy Loud and the Goths of Darkness: DARKNESS GOTHIC BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and skulls.

Lincoln: DARK ELEMENT STYLE: SHADOW SWORD!

Ryuko (TLPS): DARK STYLE: SHADOW BAZOOKA!

Morrigan: (Scottish Accent) DARK STYLE: SHADOW BLADE!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) DARK STYLE: SHADOW SMASH!

They fired waves of energy and darkness.

Lincoln and his harem: DARJ FINAL SMASH: SHADOW KI BLASTS!

They fired dark ki blasts

Lincoln: It's over, Angelique Bouchard.

Lincoln fired a massive red energy beam from his massive greatsword and it hit Angelique Bouchard and he sucked out and drained her dry of all her magical powers.

Brittney: Time for some pain from this.

She popped the pin.

Brittney: 1… 2… 3!

She threw it and then it landed in Angelique's arms.

Angelique: What the?

HALLELUJAH!

And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and blew her into a million pieces in a massive fiery explosion and incinerated her!

Me: WHOA! That was powerful!

Lincoln banished her to The Black Gates. Lily holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and Lily's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve lavender orbs orbiting around her legs, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Lily: And that about does it for Angelique Bouchard.

Nico: Yep, her two-century hatred against The Collins family ends here and now.

Lincoln: She deserved it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Red Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around

Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and red energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and red energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood

from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Red Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Red Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Red Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Tracey Burrows: That he has, and for that, he gets to watch as we destroy the last instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Tracey Burrows' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, red fire, red flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered the Fire Smasher and as she approached The Universe 666 Red Rangers, she left red energy, stars, red fire, red flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tracey Burrows: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who needs to be put down. But, before we do so, I'm putting every last one of you down for good, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Red Rangers.

Suddenly, Tracey Burrows was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy, stars, red fire, and red flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Red Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Red Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to RD Sebastian that death's coming for him tomorrow, along with warning Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Tracey Burrows emerged, but she was changed forever.

Tracey Burrows grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with stars, red fire, red flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a red lightning bolt with the Red Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with red iris, she has on Red Ranger earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Red Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Red Ranger with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Red Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Tracey Burrows has on a sleeveless crimson red top, crimson red skirt, white bridal gloves and red lightning bolt with The Cosmic Fury Red Ranger on it on her right arm, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, red fire, red flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a red lightning bolt with all of The Red Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and red fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tracey Burrows felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large crimson red feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Tracey Burrows has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tracey Burrows' Fire Smasher, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, red fire, red flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tracey Burrows' Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Inferno Firestorm Red Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Inferno Firestorm Red Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and red lightning bolt with the Red Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Tracey Burrows has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Red Ranger's head with red gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Red Rangers' heads with red gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with red flames in between the kanji below the red lightning bolt with The Red Rangers from 47 years that said, "Tracey Burrows, Embodiment of The Red Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Troy Burrows, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Red Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Red Power Rangers"

トレイシー・バロウズ、レッド・パワー・レンジャーの化身、トロイ・バロウズの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デススパイザーそしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、レッドファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてレッドパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Tracey Burrows has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RED POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CRIMSON RED INFERNO FIRESTORM RED POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC

ETERNAL CRIMSON RED INFERNO FIRESTORM RED POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CRIMSON RED INFERNO FIRESTORM RED POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Tracey Burrows' Super Angel-Red Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Red Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Tracey Burrows fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, red fire, red flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Red Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Troy: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Troy, Tracey's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Red Rangers and make them pay!

Tracey Burrows: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Crimson Red Inferno Firestorm Red Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Inferno Firestorm Red Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Tracey Burrows.

The Red Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Tracey Burrows as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I already knew RD Sebastian has crossed too many lines with The Royal Defenders, but this, now he's gone way too far, and he'll pay when the time comes. Now, your end has come, Universe 666 Red Rangers!

Tracey Burrows, Lincoln, and The Red Rangers went after The Universe 666 Red Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Red Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Tracey Burrows attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Tracey Burrows also did the same by firing red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Tracey Burrows attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Red Rangers badly.

The Red Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Demon's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Red Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles

grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Red Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Tracey Burrows and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Tracey Burrows' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large crimson red orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive crimson red angel wings are permanent.

Tracey Burrows: Burn in Hell forever, you bastard. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Red Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Troy.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tracey.

Suddenly, Tracey Burrows wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Tracey Burrows' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and the Red Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and red flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tracey Burrows sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and red flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Red Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Red Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one: Reina Brenton, Daydream Forgiveness Princess of Fire.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will love meeting her. Reina Brenton is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sunset Shimmer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Reina Brenton and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Reina trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Fire and Forgiveness, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a blazing passion because Luan when she had her Dark Side in her was an unrepentant and deranged monster, and Reina Brenton has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a padded cell like the basket case that she was.

Me: I remember her all too well. She has the same powers as Sunset Shimmer and can forgive those who were forced into crime.

Lincoln: Yep, but she never forgave Luan because her Dark Side was too strong mainly because of the Dark Side of Chase Young, but Reina has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a padded cell like the basket case that she was.

Nico: Yikes.

Electrocutioner: Damn! It really works!

Key: It sure does.

Me: Wow! That was awesome! Not bad for a one time use.

INSTIGATOR: We HAVE to make more of that.

Living Laser: Well, let's get ready for Halloween.

Trap Jaw: Hope you got your costumes ready

Me: Oh we will.

Camie: Awesome.

Barnabas: Thank you all for helping us.

Maggie Evans: That was awesome.

Me: It sure was and you're welcome.

Nico: Great job everyone.

Brittney: (To the viewers) Boy this was a dark and awesome adventure.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and got some sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

Dark Shadows from 2012 was cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Elyon Brown, Professor Paradox, Peppermint Butler, Cinnamon Bun (Adventure Time), Lizzie Hearts and Selene Scala Ad Caelum As well as Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies and we're going to the scary castle of Nosferatu and we're going to battle the evil Nosferatu from Are You Afraid of The Dark and Halinora Halloween is going to transform against him. And we're going to battle Another Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies who are the embodiments of Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Lyra Heartstrings, Moondancer and Nurse Redheart. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Blizzard Buffalo and her name is Cheyenne Buffalo.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Pink Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Lynn's Table for a little Halloween humiliation on The Jerks, but after that, we're going after Griselda Huffington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Greta Huffington, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Griselda for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Griselda, but Griselda foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT! And we're going to meet the next of the Daydream Princesses, her name is Reina Brenton, Daydream Forgiveness Princess of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sunset Shimmer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Reina Brenton and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Reina trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Fire and Forgiveness, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a blazing passion because Luan when she had her Dark Side in her was an unrepentant and deranged monster, and Reina Brenton has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a padded cell like the basket case that she was.

It's Halloween and we're going to Great Lakes City to battle the Candy Goblin!

See you next time.

# HALLOWEEN 2023 FUN

HAPPY HALLOWEEN 2023 EVERYONE!

---

Walking through a REALLY CREEPY and scary forest was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Elyon Brown, Professor Paradox, Peppermint Butler, Cinnamon Bun (Adventure Time), Lizzie Hearts and Selene Scala Ad Caelum As well as Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies and we were there for an awesome Halloween Rescue.

Qin: Boy this forest REALLY gives me the creeps.

Xenia: Me too.

Himiko: It sure is scary.

Lola: I know.

Varie: Yeah.

Elyon: I think it's awesome for Halloween.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Elyon, I want to thank you, Terminator, and your teams for coming.

Elyon: No problem Nico. It's going to be awesome.

Lincoln: (YAWNS) It sure is.

Laney: Yeah. Man bro you look tired.

Xenia: Oh boy.

Lincoln: I'll tell you all later.

Nico: Paradox, you really have been a good help to Ben and the others over the years.

Professor Paradox: Indeed Nicolas. Helping Ben and friends have always been so fun and joyous for me.

Me: It sure has and you helped us big time in the Fragments search and that was really cool.

Camie: It sure was.

Girl Jordan: That was so fun and cool.

Xenia: It sure was awesome.

Professor Paradox: Indeed it was.

Nico: I remember when you first met Ben and the rest. I think it had something to do with your assistant Hugo.

Professor Paradox: That is right Nicolas. It was to help him.

Ben: That was awesome doing that.

Xenia: Wow! That is so cool!

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Yeah. Man yesterday was really awesome.

Brittney: It sure was. We destroyed Angelique and it was cool using the Holy Grenade.

Nico: That was so cool.

Lola: It sure was!

Nico: I didn't know Amora had history with her.

Me: Yeah no kidding. They both went to sorcery school together and hated each other since day one.

Lola: Yeah that was crazy!

Brittney: No kidding. Something must've really went down between them.

Professor Paradox: Indeed. That was a really bad time for them.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We'll need to make more Holy Grenades.

Fiona Hernandez: That was awesome to see one of them in action like that.

Lola: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah!

Me: It was the first time ever we did that.

Nico: Where dod you get the idea for one of those J.D.?

Me: Oh I played the game Worms and it had one. Also I saw it on a clip for Monty Python and the Holy Grail and thought it would be awesome.

Xenia: That is cool.

Nicole: Monty Python is one of my favorite movies since I was a little girl.

Eddy: I'll ask Sockhead if he can make more of those.

Xenia: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: But at least Barnabas and his family are rid of that murderous monster.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: It was cool seeing one in action though.

We continued walking and the forest was REALLY creepy as hell.

Nico: This is really creepy.

Lola: It sure is.

Lucy Loud: I like it.

Brittney: Me too.

Lola: It sure is scary.

Nico: Do we go into the castle?

Me: Yeah we should.

Lynn: Yeah.

Me: Nice costumes guys.

Xenia: I'll say!

Lori: Thanks.

Lori was dressed up like a Princess of Wind and she looked amazing.

Luna was dressed up like a Vampire Mermaid

Lynn was dressed up like a MAD SLASHER LUMBERJACK!

Linka Loud was dressed up like a female version of Electro

Aqua was dressed up as a Werewolf.

Courtney was dressed as a Dark Princess

Lightning was dressed as a Baseball Player

Sora was dressed as a skeleton

Kairi was a vampire

Lucy Heartfilia was dressed as an angel

Jack Skellington heard a Pokemon cry.

Jack Skellington: Hey fellas look here.

We saw a Brambleghast.

Me: A Brambleghast.

Qin: Awesome for you Jack.

And it was hurt.

Me: Poor thing hurt himself.

Brambleghast: Yeah but I'll be okay.

We got to healing it.

Nico: Just in time for Halloween.

Me: Yep.

Brambleghast: Thanks and Halloween is my favorite time.

Me: Ours too.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Want to come with us?

Brambleghast: Sure.

We were walking. Then an Innkeeper came.

Innkeeper: [grabbing onto Squidward] Please, I beg you, [points to Nosferatu's castle] do not go to the castle! The master is a vampire! He means to suck your blood! [sobs on ground]

Squidward: What are you talking about?

Innkeeper: Nosferatu! [lightning crashes]

Squidward: Mm-hmm.

SpongeBob: [laughs]

Squidward: Right. [walks past innkeeper] I'm sorry. I don't have any spare change.

Innkeeper: [stopping in front of them] Don't go to the castle!

Nico: Sir you are interfering with Team Loud Phoenix Storm business. So we're going to have to ask you to step aside.

Eddy: Unless you're hidiing something.

Nico: Eddy stand down.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive

physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Nosferatu) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Nosferatu, he's inside his castle, and I also sensed Pete and Kate, they're in danger!

Nico: We better stop him at once!

Lincoln: Before he tries to turn them into vampires. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Nosferatu.

We were flying in the air and we were flying to the castle of Nosferatu

Lincoln: What a creepy castle. Lets get ready.

Me: Let's get him. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

I transformed into Wolf Moon.

Lincoln: Yeah. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon.

Suddenly, the moon's light shined down on Lincoln, and then, we saw his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Me: That's still as awesome as ever!

Lincoln: I know, and the light of the full moon shined down on me, and I feel infinitely stronger than ever.

Me: Same here. Let's get that undead bloodsucker.

We arrived at the castle and I knocked on the door.

The door opened and we went in and it was a creepy castle.

Me: Man. Creepy.

Nico: Um… hello?

Laney: Anyone home?

We looked around.

Me: (Sniffs) This place REEKS of evil.

Ed: Trick or treat and smell my feet! Bring me something good to eat.

Eddy: Ed shut up.

Nico: This isn't the place to trick-or-treat at!

Daggett: Yeah you would have to be a total spoothead to live here.

Norbert: I agree there dag-ya.

Daggett was dressed as the CRAWLING SPLEEN!

Norbert was dressed as their favorite B-Movie star OXNARD MONTALVO!

Spike the Dragon: I don't think Nightmare Night would be welcome here too.

Nico: We're here to destroy Nosferatu.

Me: Yeah.

My wolf ears twitched.

Me: There!

I swung my scythe and fired a blade of blue fire and it hit the ceiling and a figure was blasted down and it was NOSFERATU!

Me: There you are!

We flew right at Nosferatu and Lincoln and I fired red and blue wolf fire at Nosferatu and that allowed Kate and Pete to get to us safely. When Nosferatu saw us, he hissed in pure anger and rage, but Lincoln and I let out loud werewolf roars which sent Nosferatu flying into a wall.

Anna Anyanova: Uh oh, now it's about to get really ugly. We knew vampires and werewolves have a really nasty history going back to The Middle Ages, and they've been blood enemies for over a thousand years.

Halinor Halloween: They're gonna tear him apart but not before I get that chance.

Kate Pete: Thanks again guys!

Me: Anytime.

Nosferatu hissed ferociously!

Me: (GROWLS) (WOLF ROAR)

Lincoln: (WOLF ROAR)

Brambleghast charged at him and fired Shadow Balls and blasted down Nosferatu.

Me: Okay you monster! Taste this! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I released a massive vortex of blue fire and I was ready for action!

I ran fast and slashed him and then burned him.

He hissed at me and went at me and I jumped over and slashed him in the back and he was bleeding bad.

Me: You like that?

I grew my claws and scraped them against the rock wall and sharpened them and they were strong enough to cleave him in two!

Me: My claws are going to SLICE and DICE you!

They shimmered with razor sharp power!

Vakama got out the Fire Sword of Mustafar.

Vakama was dressed as Sir Toasty

Nokama was dressed as Ursula

Matau was dressed as Draco the Dragon

Whenua was dressed as the Mountain Troll from Harry Potter

Onewa was dressed as a Golem.

Nuju was dressed as a polar bear.

Gwen Tennyson was dressed as a mage.

Ben was dressed as Jaden Yuki

May was dressed as Alexis in her Obelisk Blue Uniform.

Vakama: Taste this fire! FIRE STYLE: MUSTAFAR LAVA DELUGE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of lava and blasted Nosferatu all over!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

I activated an Ultraviolet Flashbang Grenade and it released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and blasted him and burned him all over!

Blade: That was perfect!

Luna got out the Siren Sword of the Song.

Luna: So was this dudes! SIREN STYLE: WATER OF LA MER!

(LA MER BY SARAH BRIGHTMAN PLAYS)

She swung the sword.

Ancient unknown animals

On a stormy sea

Like Buddha in the water

A velvet energy

As the night takes over

The spirits of the deep

Marvel at his majesty

The whale is in his sleep

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Shimmering through the water

In search of sanctuary

Currents travel faster

In alien territory

Dancing in the distance

In a puff of spray

In a single moment

The dolphin glides away

Oh, la mer

You're shimmering through

Oh, la mer

Magnificent blue

Oh, la mer

She fired a wave of water and it hit Nosferatu and blasted him all over!

Georgina got out the Wind Sword of the Skies of Saturn!

Georgina: Feel the wrath of the storms of Saturn! SATURN STORM STYLE: DRAGON STORM THUNDERSTRIKE!

She pointed the sword and fired a massive blast of red lightning and it hit him and electrocuted him all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Sydney was dressed as one of the Turtle Brothers,

Nanette was dressed as Hopper from a Bugs Life

Sheila was dressed as Sly Cooper

Georgina was dressed as a Railroad Construction Worker

Maxxine was dressed as an astronaut.

Rice was dressed as a Warrior from a Post Apocalyptic World

Kendra was dressed as Xena Warrior Princess.

Qin was dressed as a Centaur

Maria was dressed as a Siren from Greek Myth

Megan was dressed as a Star Princess

Emerald Goldenbraid got out the Star Sword of the Unicorn!

Emerald Goldenbraid: Time for the power of the Unicorn! UNICORN STYLE: MAGIC BLAST OF MONOCEROS!

She swung the sword and fired waves of magic and blasted him all over.

Arkayna was dressed as a Dragon Angel

Zarya was dressed as a wolf angel

Piper was dressed as a Phoenix Angel

Emerald was dressed as a Unicorn Angel

Will Vandom was dressed as a Lightning Elemental Angel

Irma was a Water elemental Angel

Taranee was dressed as a Fire Elemental Angel

Cornelia was dressed as an Earth elemental angel

Hay Lin was dressed as a Wind Elemental Angel.

Mary Jane was dressed as an Arachne with Spiderman colors.

Elyon was dressed as a Time Elemental Angel

Lillian was dressed as a Light Elemental Angel

Earth got out the Earth Blade of the Carboniferous!

Earth: Time for some Carboniferous power! CARBONIFEROUS PLANT STYLE: COAL SWAMP DEATH RAY!

She pointed the sword at him and fired waves of green energy and blasted him all over.

Earth was dressed in an amazing EARTH DRESS!

Venus Chan was dressed in an awesome Venus Dress.

Pinkie Pie got out the Party Sword of Laughter.

Pinkie Pie: IT'S PARTY TIME! LAUGHTER STYLE: PARTY CANNON MEGA BARRAGE! CONFETTI EVERYWHERE!

She fired a massive blast of energy and it formed into huge party cannons. They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Me: YEAH!

Sakura Avalon got out the Sword of the Clow!

Sakura Avalon: Time for the Clow to power up! CLOW STYLE: FIREY VENDETTA BURST!

She fired a wave of fire from the sword and blasted him down.

Me: Question Nosferatu? Why do you kill people?

Nosferatu: (Telepathically to me) Because it's fun. Why else? I love to see people in fear. Their screams and blood are the best.

Me: You're a motherfucking piece of filthy shit!

I teleported and bashed him down!

Me: WOLF MOON GINGA THUNDERBOLT!

I formed Galaxy of the wolf and the stars spun around and I fired a wave of lightning and blasted Nosferatu all over!

Xenia: WOW!

Nico: HOLY SHIT! That was one of the Ultraman's powers!

Hitoshi: WOW!

Nico: How did you do that J.D.!?

Me: I was watching Ultraman to get ready for next years missions.

Nico: NICE!

Megan got out the Star Sword of Candrakar.

Megan: Take this! STAR STYLE: STARS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

She fired a wave of stars and blasted him all over!

Me: Take this too! GINGA FIREBALL WOLF FLAME!

I formed blue fireballs and fired them and blasted Nosferatu all over!

Me: YEAH!

Sydney got out the Dark Sword of Eternia's Judgement.

Sydney: Taste this! DARK STYLE: JUDGEMENT BLADE BLAST!

She fired blades of darkness and smashed him all over!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Me: Madame Leota told me that next year we're going to meet the Ultraman next year for the Ambassador Missions and some of the Loud Siblings are going to have those missions.

Lincoln: COOL!

Lucy Loud: GASP! I'm so excited I could die.

Lana: AWESOME!

Laney: Wow! I'm really looking forward to this one.

Lynn: Yeah me too!

Nico got out garlic.

Nico: Taste some garlic.

Nico ate the garlic and then BELCHED OUT GARLIC BREATH!

It burned him all over.

Linka's brothers and were dressed like their L-Emental Counterparts: Loki - Fire, Loni - Water, Luke - Rock, Lane - Ice, Lynn Jr. - Metal, Lars - Darkness, Larry - Crystal, Leif - Mud, Lexx - Plants, Levi - Lightning and Leon - Light.

Nico got out Holy Water and splashed it all over Nosferatu!

Me: YEAH! Eli we're going to be in for a lot of Kaiju battles against all the monsters from the Ultraman worlds.

Eli: We sure are and I know what they are like too! This is gonna be fun!

Xenia: Yeah!

Eli: Godzilla and friends are going to be really in for some fun!

Carol: So are me and Dr. Nick!

Maria: Me too! This is gonna be awesome!

Jason: It sure is!

I fired waves of light and blasted Nosferatu all over!

Me: YEAH! Also guys I never told you this but Hikaru Raido who is also Ultraman Ginga is one of my friends.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Me: Yep. I helped him years ago destroy Alien Valky and he put up one helluva battle. But it was fun.

Nico: Wow! We didn't know about that.

Eli: Wow! Bro that is so cool!

Nico: I'll say! We can't wait to meet him.

Me: Yep.

Winx Club Stella fired a Sun Blast.

It hit Nosferatu and burned him all over.

Me: Most of the monsters that Hikaru and friends faced were criminals that were turned into them. Philip, Shotaro, Shinnosuke, you guys would get along great and bust the people the monsters were turned into.

Shinnosuke: That is awesome!

Philip: Yeah!

Nico: It's not all Ultraman for next year.

Me: I know that. Madame Leota told me we have more than just them.

Xenia: Really?

Me: Yep. She'll tell us later.

Nico: Okay.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Lets just focus on the task at hand before we talk more.

Eddy: Right!

He fired his blaster and blasted him.

Carol: And speaking of Godzilla…

She was dressed up as King Ghidorah!

She fired gravity beams and blasted Nosferatu all over!

Ben turned into Whampire.

Ben: (Transylvanian Accent) WHAMPIRE!

Bat Spin: (Transylvanian Accent) No rest for the Wicked!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Suddenly, Halinor Halloween's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and black energy aura with stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Nosferatu, she left orange and black energy, stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Halinor Halloween: I should've known that you'd show up, Nosferatu, and judging by the smell of blood in the air, there's no doubt Royal Defenders Sebastian had a hand in this. You have done more than enough damage for one day, and now, you're about to face the true meaning of fear.

Suddenly, Halinor Halloween was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and black energy with stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nosferatu: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: UH OH! THIS ISN'T GONNA END WELL FOR NOSFERATU!

Lincoln: It sure isn't. But, Nosferatu had it coming.

Then, as the vortex faded, Halinor Halloween emerged, but she was

changed forever.

Halinor Halloween grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and black energy aura with stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a pumpkin with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on cat earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Halloween, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has a witch with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Halloween, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange pumpkin-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Halinor Halloween has on a black sleeveless blouse, orange sleeveless vest, long ankle-length black skirt, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Jack-O-Lantern surrounded by stars and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Halinor Halloween felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with orange tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Halinor Halloween has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem

embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Halinor Halloween's pumpkin sword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and black energy, stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Halinor Halloween's Cosmic Eternal Frightening Spooky Firestorm Darkness Halloween Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Frightening Spooky Firestorm Darkness Halloween Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a Jack-O-Lantern etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large orange pumpkin heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange pumpkins with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange pumpkin heads is a large orange pumpkin with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Halinor Halloween has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold pumpkin with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with pumpkins and crescent moons in between the kanji below the Jack-O-Lantern that said, "Halinor Halloween, Embodiment of Halloween, Master of Fear, Darkness, and Halloween, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Betty & Gary, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The

Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Darkness, Halloween, Fear, Pumpkins, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, All Things Spooky, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハリナー・ハロウィン、ハロウィンの化身、恐怖、闇、そしてハロウィンのマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、ベティとゲイリーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、闇、ハロウィーン、恐怖、カボチャ、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、不気味なものすべて、フェニックス、天使の達人

Halinor Halloween has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HALLOWEEN EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SPOOKY DARKNESS TERRIFYING DARKNESS HALLOWEEN EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SPOOKY DARKNESS TERRIFYING DARKNESS HALLOWEEN EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MAGIC SPOOKY DARKNESS TERRIFYING DARKNESS HALLOWEEN EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Halinor Halloween's Super Angel-Halloween Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and and when I saw Halinor Halloween, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Nosferatu saw it, he went mad and ran at her to kill her and drink her blood, but then, she fired a massive barrage of orange and black energy, stars, darkness, pumpkin fire, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, pumpkins, Halloween icons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Nosferatu and sent him flying into another tree. He got back up, but he was beyond mad now.

Halinor Halloween: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Spooky Darkness Terrifying Darkness Halloween Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Spooky Darkness Terrifying Darkness Halloween Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, your pain and suffering has just begun.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as well as the sword pendants on his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as we unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You got some nerve coming back, Nosferatu, but I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian had a hand in this.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And we're going to enjoy spilling your undead blood all over the place, you bloodsucking asshole!

Lincoln, Halinor Halloween, and I went after Nosferatu, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Nosferatu, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Halinor Halloween, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Halinor Halloween, and I fired powerful blasts of darkness and pumpkins at Nosferatu, and Lincoln summoned wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked Nosferatu and he got badly hurt. Then, Lincoln grabbed Nosferatu by the neck.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth,

Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for a little snack!

Lincoln bared his fangs, and he sank his fangs into Nosferatu's neck and he literally drained him dry of every last drop of blood, and he sent him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Halinor Halloween's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Halinor Halloween: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's the end of Nosferatu for good.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Halinor Halloween, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

I recovered.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We took down Nosferatu for good and destroyed, and since RD Sebastian just struck me last night.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we saw RD Sebastian already pissed off. But, then, we saw the bramble vine tattoos wrapped around his arms advance even further as he screamed in pain from the curse, and the viewing window closed.

Brittney: Serves you right, I can't wait until you meet your end on Halloween, you shit head.

Nicole: He really made a huge mistake crossing both Lincoln and Brittney, and from what we've seen, crossing The Empress of Darkness is literally a death sentence of the worst kind.

Me: Even crossing Lincoln by hurting his family, friends, harem, and kids is also a very huge mistake.

Lynn: Don't remind us, because he's scarier than a gorilla when he's pissed.

Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan shuddered in fright, even me and Nico.

Nico: (Shudders) Yeah, pissing off your brother is literally the worst thing your Dark Sides had done, and it never ends well.

Me: No kidding.

Me: And Blu? You and Matau did good yesterday.

Nico: And Blu? You and Matau did good yesterday.

Blu: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was fun!

Nico: YEAH! And J.D. is everything you said about Hikaru true?

Me: Every single word of it. I helped him kill Lugiel before and banished him to another dimension.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Wow! That is cool!

Poromon: Want some beer? It's Halloween themed?

Brambleghast: Hey sure!

He took it and drank it and it was good!

They both got drunk.

Poliwag: Now, sing the ABCs!

Both: ABCDFBIURICKQGOSOSOSO EKWKEKWKGHJOANBICAPUPWRE Now I know my ABC's next time farts will sing with me!

WE LAUGHED!

Poliwag: Next time it'll be my turn!

Nico: Yes it will be.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: That was still fun though.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Nico: Where's that other guy?

Me: Oh that was the Innkeeper. He was not involved in this.

Nico: Oh. Okay then.

Eddy: Should we tell him the coast is clear?

Nico: Hmmm. Nah.

Lola: But that was fun though.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: We used all the things that Vampires hate.

Me: Yep. Silver, Garlic, Holy Water and Sunlight.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah that was funny.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: I carried garlic just for this.

Qin: Yep. You sure did.

Nico: (BURPS) Oh sorry.

Me: No worries.

Nico: (LOUD FART)

Lola, Lily and Lisa gagged and coughed!

Lola: EW!

Lola, Lily and Lisa: YOU RIPPED ONE! GARLIC FARTS!

Nico: Well Pardon My Anatomy!

Poromon: EWW!

Nico: Sorry.

Qin: That was funny though

Nico: Wanna talk about your nightmare, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Oh right.

Me: We forgot to ask that. It's sort of a Sub-Mandatory Question.

Nico: Sub-Mandatory?

Me: Optional and a question we only ask when needed.

Nico: Oh.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay.

Natilee: I can actually show it to you.

She showed a sketch of it and it was where THE ENTIRETY OF

THE LOUD HOUSE WAS OSTRACIZING HIM FOR THE BAD LUCK FIASCO AND THEN LINCOLN SNAPPED AND WENT HARVESTER AND HE KILLED HIS FAMILY AND DISMEMBERED THEM ALIVE AND SLASHED THEM INTO A MILLION PIECES AND KILLED EVERYONE IN THE CITY AND FLOODED IT IN BLOOD AND BURNED THE WHOLE CITY TO THE GROUND WHILE LAUGHING LIKE A FUCKED UP LUNATIC!

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK AND HORROR!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: That is awful!

Maria: Good thing the Bad Luck Fiasco never happened.

Me: Yeah. Lincoln must've been thinking about all the terrible things that he went through over the years.

Lincoln: You're right on that. That was horrible.

Lincoln had tears stream down his face.

Lola: It's okay Linky it'll be fine.

Ronnie Anne: Yeah Lame-o at least your guardian angels and J.D. have been there for you and helped you figure it out what lead your family to become like that.

Nico: This is the last time that… THING pulls this!

Me: Don't worry Nico we're going to make sure it is. Besides the curse that Lincoln and Brittney put on him will kill him later tonight along with all of us.

Nico: Good fucking riddance.

Maria: It doesn't matter if he's made contingencies.

Me: Yep.

Ed was bashing his face into the ground.

THWACK THWACK THWACK THWACK!

Ed: I'm a woodpecker!

THWACK THWACK THWACK THWACK!

Ed: Cept with dirt.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Same old Lumpy!

WE LAUGHED!

Luan: Hey Eddy look at my costume.

We saw Luan dressed up as a chicken.

Luan: I'm a chicken! (CLUCKS)

Ed: CHICKEN!

Ed went over!

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Luan: (LAUGHS) I knew this would Cluck you up Ed! (LAUGHS) Get it!?

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D! (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Me: (LAUGHS) At least she isn't ranting like Pesto.

Pesto: Yeah at least she… (REALIZES SOMETHING) HEY! WAIT A MINUTE! Are you saying that I'm a loudmouth!? That I'm a loud radio here to entertain you! IS THAT WHAT YOU'RE SAYING!?

Me: Come on Pesto lighten up.

Pesto: OH I'LL GIVE YOU SOMETHING LIGHTEN UP ABOUT!

But then…

ZAAAAAAAAPPPPP!

He got zapped by my lightning field.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice try Pesto.

Ed hugged Luan.

Eddy: Hey! Lumpy, Luan's MY girlfriend!

Luan: Eddy come on you know how Ed is with Chickens.

Ed: Yeah! Sorry Luan.

Luan: No worries.

Nico: Just don't hug her tightly.

Luan: He's not.

Ed: Yeah.

Squit: At least Pesto didn't get hit by Eli this time.

Pesto: OKAY DA'S IT!

Pesto jumped Squit and bashed and pulverized him in a fight cloud!

Pesto: I'LL GIVE YOU SOMETHING TO LAUGH ABOUT! I'LL MAKE GRAVY OUT OF YOUR BEAK BONE YOU BIG SACK OF GARBANZO BEANS! TAKE THAT! YOU SACK OF HAMS!

Bobby laughed hysterically!

Eli stopped them.

Nico: Wasn't Nosferatu seen during the Hash Slinging Slasher fiasco?

Me: Yes he was but that was the one that SpongeBob knows. This was the one from the monsters of Are You Afraid of The Dark?

Nico: Oh! Big difference there.

SpongeBob: Yep.

Maria: All he did was turn lights off.

Lily: Actually he flickered the lights on and off by jiggling the lightswitch.

Maria: Oh right.

Xenia: Yeah still funny.

Horsea hopped into Maria's arms.

Horsea: Still funny though.

Me: Yeah.

Laney: Now it's time for the Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies!

Me: Whoa!

Lola: Awesome!

Minuette: This will be so fun!

Twinkleshine: It sure will.

Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer and Lyra Heartstrings cutie marks all were glowing.

Twilight Sparkle: Whoa girls your cutie marks are glowing!

Nico: Yeah. Anyone else?

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! Webstor, Roman, Carly, Devack, Misty, Kalin, Greiger and Rex.

Me: Wow! The Dark Signers. That is cool.

Carla Nazca: That is cool.

Me: It's Halloween so it's fitting for the Goths of Darkness to be up for that.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Elyon Brown, Professor Paradox, Peppermint Butler, Cinnamon Bun (Adventure Time), Lizzie Hearts and Selene Scala Ad Caelum along with Lucy Loud, Brittney, Bertrand, Haiku, Dante, Persephone, Morpheus and Boris.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Fitting too.

Lola: It sure is.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Terminator 1984 are 5 people.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies along with Webstor and the Dark Signers.

Nico: Awesome!

Lola: This will be cool!

Another Cinnamon Teal: It sure will.

They merged and split into 5 figures and reverted back and they were 5 girls.

They had the same looks and clothes like Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer and Lyra.

Mindy Minuette: Mindy Minuette.

Trina Twinkleshine: Trina Twinkleshine.

Lina Lemon Hearts: Lina Lemon Hearts.

Mira Moondancer: Mira Moondancer.

Lira Lyra Heartstrings: And Lira Lyra Heartstrings.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls and you are also the Embodiments, Gene-slammers and Legacies of Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer and Lyra Heartstrings.

Mindy Minuette: Yep. That's right.

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing! It's awesome that you girls are the legacies of my friends from Canterlot.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Yeah! Oh mandatory question. Is the Another Terminator 1984 friendly or hostile?

Mindy Minuette: Friendly and she has an amazing power and talent.

Me: Wow.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Lola: Yeah

Nico: I've never forget fighting the Terminator Mascots.

Me: Me neither and analyzing them with my data eyes was really awesome.

Camie: That was cool.

Lola: Yep.

LOUD FART!

Nico ripped one.

Nico: Oops. Sorry.

Qin: No worries.

Lola: It's scary that there were Terminator Versions of Cute things.

Nico: No kidding.

Nurse Redheart: That is for sure.

Then her cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Nurse Redheart your cutie mark is glowing. Wow.

Nico: That means only one thing.

Me: I know. Wait look!

We saw ANOTHER TERMINATOR 1984!

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Another Terminator 1984!

Terminator 1984: This is gonna be interesting.

Another Terminator 1984: (In a girls voice) It sure will be interesting.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and blue eyes and had a Nurse outfit on and pink angel wings and she had a tiara with Nurse Redheart's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her shirt and she had her tail too and she had a DEADLY SHOT NEEDLE Sword!

Nurse Nina Redheart: Nurse Nina Redheart - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Nurse Redheart at your service.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Nurse Redheart: Same here and it's an honor to meet you too.

Nurse Nina Redheart: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Whoa!

My data eyes turned on and it showed that she was a full fledge cyborg and she had all the same powers as numerous Terminator Models from SKYNET as well as the robotics designs from Dr. Gero. And she has a living human heart for a power source.

Me: Wow! You're a Cyborg and you were made using Dr. Gero and SKYNET's Terminator designs. How did that happen?

Nurse Nina Redheart: I was in a terrible accident and a scientist saved my life by making me that way.

Nico: That's incredible.

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Terminator 1984: You are just like me.

Nurse Nina Redheart: In a way yes.

Me: Whoever that scientist was they did a great job.

Nurse Nina Redheart: They sure did.

Me: You weren't programmed for anything so that's good.

Nurse Nina Redheart: That's right.

Nico: That is one good thing that we can utilize from Dr. Gero and SKYNET's designs.

Qin: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Me: Also Swartz didn't make you this way did he?

Nurse Nina Redheart: No he didn't. It was someone else. Also no Swartz didn't promise me anything. He just had me heal one of his timejackers and sent me on my way.

Sakura Knudson: I remember seeing that. It was Ora that got hurt.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: That must've been a brutal battle for her.

Sougo: It was. We roughed her up after she turned one of my friends into Another Kiva.

Me: Geez!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

Zocks and Kaito donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Hope that didn't damage you in any way?

Nurse Nina Redheart: No thankfully.

Me: Good.

Lola: Lets get him!

Nico: (gets out Terminator 1984's Ridewatch) Hasta La Vista Baby!

May: (gets out Peace Master's ridewatch) Peace is cool!

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Pastmaster's ridewatch) The Past is the Way to the future!

Professor Paradox: (Gets out Lightning Man's Ridewatch) Lightning shall rain!

They used the powers of Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies and blasted the Another all over!

Then Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman came!

Me: Whoa! So Cathulhu is going to be the archenemy of?

Cathulhu: Catwoman. The one you guys know.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Awesome team!

Cathulhu: Thanks! It's cool!

Batman: The Cult of the Cat! That's interesting.

Finn: Demon Cat Too!? Whoa!

Me: And Catzilla! Garfield's monster persona.

Xenia: Yikes!

Nico: Wow!

Catwoman: Me and Stewie were discussing the next ones to get a team should be former villains

Nico: Good call there.

Stewie: Thanks.

?: This will be awesome!

Blizzard Buffalo then came!

Me: Whoa! Blizzard Buffalo!

Qin: Awesome!

Blizzard Buffalo: (In a girls voice) Long time no see Nico.

Nico: Cheyenne Buffalo!? Whoa!

Cheyenne Buffalo: Yep. I got this!

She rammed and smashed down the Another. He got back up and she fired an ice blast that froze him solid.

Me: Now my turn.

I pulled out my gun and aimed it at the Another.

Me: (Imitating Arnold Schwarzenegger) Hasta la vista baby.

BANG!

I fired and it shattered the Another into a million pieces!

I went over and grabbed the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: You're terminated fucker.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Nice line delivery!

Me: Thanks.

Cheyenne Buffalo: That was awesome!

Horsea: It sure was!

Me: And no molten steel to bring him back.

Qin: Nope. But he was a 101 model.

Nico: Yeah that was a T-1000.

Nicole: Yeah.

Maria: Not an advanced one.

Me: Nope.

Cheyenne Buffalo: Yeah. But that was cool. Oh and I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: Too bad my glasses aren't Terminator shades. Those are always cool.

Lola: They sure are.

The boys cover their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Cheyenne Buffalo: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and fired a wave of ice and we dodged it. Then she reverted back and was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and blue angel wings and had picture of a White Buffalo in front of a snowflake in the middle of her forehead.

Cheyenne Buffalo: (GROANS) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! I need some clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion brigade gave her awesome blue clothes.

Cheyenne Buffalo: Wow! I look cool!

Me: You sure do. Wow! That's a white buffalo on your forehead. Native American Cultures see the White Buffalo as a sacred animal.

Anasazi Meadow Littlefield: That's right. Very sacred to me and my tribe.

Me: Yeah.

Cheyenne Buffalo: That's right. Very sacred to many.

May: I didn't get hit!

Me: Nope thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah.

Professor Paradox: Do you have any good memories of Nicolas?

Cheyenne Buffalo: I sure do. When me and Nico were over in Wyoming and we found amazing ancient Indian Artwork that was part of my people.

Me: Wow! What tribe are you part of?

Cheyenne Buffalo: Shoshone and it's really amazing.

Me: Wow! Those are the very Indians that helped Lewis and Clark on the Louisiana Purchase.

Cheyenne Buffalo: That's right.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Cheyenne hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Cheyenne Buffalo: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Elyon Brown, Professor Paradox, Peppermint Butler, Cinnamon Bun (Adventure Time), and Lizzie Hearts are heading to Lynn's Table, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls, but we're here for a little Halloween humiliation on The Jerks, but after that, we're going after Griselda Huffington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Greta Huffington, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Griselda for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Griselda, but Griselda foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Lincoln: Looks like my rescue's taking place here in Gotham Royal York specifically Lynn's Table, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls, but we're here for a little Halloween humiliation on The Jerks, but after that, we're going after Griselda Huffington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, monstrous younger sister, Greta Huffington, has now broken out of prison and she wants revenge on Griselda for throwing her in prison and "ruining her life" even though it was her fault as she tried many times to kill Griselda, but Griselda foiled her plans and she'd gotten her ass kicked hard and the cops were called and she got sent to prison. IT'S GOING TO BE ONE NASTY CATFIGHT!

Me: I'm going to enjoy letting loose on those jerks once again.

Nico: They're in for one serious humiliation, especially on Halloween.

Eli: This should be good.

We also called the rest of the team here for this.

Elyon: And we also called the rest of the team here, there's no way they're missing out on this.

The jerks were grumbling and Flip and Icky Vicky were already getting mega pissed off big time. Suddenly, waves of darkness burst in and they took on the forms of laughing pumpkins, demons rising from Hell, witches flying on brooms, vampires flying in the sky, werewolves prowling on the ground, zombies rising from the grave, ghosts rising from their tombs, and the other monsters of Halloween rising up and they attacked the jerks with fury. Then, a big Jack-O-Lantern appeared, and then, its top opened and bats flew out as the sound of demonic laughter was heard, and then, the display vanished and we appeared, and that really pissed the jerks off.

Flip: (ENRAGED BELLOWING)

Lincoln: Ah, shaddup!

Lincoln threw a massive pumpkin at Flip's head and more gold, jewels, gems, and currencies exploded out of that mutant.

Me: Alright, jerks, prepare for Hell!

We proceeded to unleash pure Hell on the jerks as we fired energy beams, elemental forces, and all sorts of humiliating pranks on the jerks, and they got hard and tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of them like crazy.

Luan: Wow, that's a lot of gold and currencies.

Luna: The bank's going to get quite the donation from us.

Me: You said it.

Icky Vicky: I'LL KILL YOU! (ENRAGED ROAR)

Lori stuffed a grenade down her throat, and then… !

KABOOM!

It exploded and more gold, jewels, gems, and currencies came out of her.

Lori: Keep it up, and we'll do much worse, ugly!

Nico: And that new look Lori gave you suits your ugliness well.

We left the place and Icky Vicky roared and bellowed like a demon out of Hell.

Lincoln: That was fun, now let's go after Greta Huffington.

Griselda Huffington: She will pay dearly for this.

We left Lynn's Table and went to go hunt down Greta Huffington and make her pay.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair with yellow streaks and yellow headband, green eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Fire Skylanders and Sunset Shimmer's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless blouse, necklace with red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, red and blue fancy skirt with blue bow, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders and Sunset Shimmer's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Reina Brenton, Daydream Forgiveness Princess of Fire.

Reina Brenton: That's right, and I got the girls away from Griselda's jealous, envy-driven, monstrous sister, Greta, before she could murder them.

?: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON AND RUINING MY LIFE!

We then saw our target: a girl with the same green hair as Griselda Huffington, red eyes of hatred, and she was in an orange prison jumpsuit: it was Greta Huffington.

Griselda Huffington: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Griselda Huffington went at Greta Huffington, and they really began fighting each other, but Griselda Huffington had the upper hand on Greta, and she was literally beating the shit out of Bethany Sellington and Griselda Huffington and Greta Huffington were consumed in a fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! THIS IS BECOMING ONE NASTY CAT FIGHT!

Griselda Huffington: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Then, Griselda Huffington kicked Greta Huffington hard out of the fight cloud and sent her flying straight into a tree, she got back up, but now, Greta Huffington was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Sylvester: Looks like she's already forsaken surrender.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: There was no way she was going to surrender. Now, we've got to kick her butt straight into The Dark World Prison, let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Harmony Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword

Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm

Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Elyon Brown's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy

Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Greta Huffington, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln inserted the medal for Gren, Tactician of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Greta Huffington, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had Shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired blasts of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Greta Huffington and she wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into a prison cell: she became the first of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: (Shudders) W-what was that?!

Lincoln: That was my one of my Dark World-themed curses that I'd created: I call it The Curse of The Tactician of Dark World, and I also used the medal for Gren, Tactician of Dark World to give the curse an extra boost, and it was meant only for Griselda's evil sister.

Griselda Huffington: We saw it for ourselves, and it was really scary and mega dark.

Lincoln: Either way, Greta's not getting out ever again. (To Reina Brenton) And it's so good to see you again, Reina.

Reina Brenton: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Reina Brenton as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Maria Nightingale was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Reina Brenton: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Reina Brenton and he hugged her, and Reina Brenton is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Reina Brenton: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'5" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Reina Brenton, Daydream Forgiveness Princess of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sunset Shimmer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Reina Brenton and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Reina trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Fire and Forgiveness, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a blazing passion because Luan when she had her Dark Side in her was an unrepentant and deranged monster, and Reina Brenton has put her in her place more than once: tying her up and throwing her in a padded cell like the basket case that she was.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, she hates unforgiving and unrepentant villains who show that kind of behavior and cruelty towards innocent people and don't repent for any of their crimes, and she knows how to punish them, and now that you're here, Reina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Reina Brenton in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Reina Brenton: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Reina Brenton with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Reina Brenton: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Reina Brenton, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Reina Brenton's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Relena Sharimara had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Sakura Shino, Hinata Nanami, Yumari Harukaze, Yukina Hiiragi, Nonomi Tomose, Asuka Kinomoto, Mato Nagakura, Lulu, and Nagisa Aizawa from Oppai Baka -Oppai Igai wa Mitomenai!.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Sakura Shino, Hinata Nanami, Yumari Harukaze, Yukina Hiiragi, Nonomi Tomose, Asuka Kinomoto, Mato Nagakura, Lulu, and Nagisa Aizawa from Oppai Baka -Oppai Igai wa Mitomenai!.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Sakura Shino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Sakura Shino and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Griselda Huffington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Greta Huffington, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'5" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama in between that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero and God, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, and God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis

on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Sakura Shino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Sakura Shino: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sakura Shino, Hinata Nanami, Yumari

Harukaze, Yukina Hiiragi, Nonomi Tomose, Asuka Kinomoto, Mato Nagakura, Lulu, and Nagisa Aizawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Griselda Huffington's jealousy-crazed, envy-driven, psychopathic, and monstrous younger sister, Greta Huffington.

But, when Lincoln showed what Griselda Huffington did in beating her up badly, and all of us piling on and giving her the beatdown of her life, and Lincoln using The Curse of The Tactician of Dark World which sent Greta Huffington to the Dark World Prison, everyone cheered and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the cheek. Lincoln and Reina Brenton have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Griselda's evil younger sister escaped.

Lincoln: She seriously didn't know when to give up.

Nico: Honestly, I would've wanted you guys to send her to The Black Gates.

Me: But, Lincoln made the right move sending her to The Dark World Prison.

Lincoln: I sure did, and she's in for far worse torment there, and once she dies, she's going to get sent right to The Black Gates, along with the rest of the monstrous jealous sisters of the other Dark World Goth Girls.

* * *

After we took down Greta Huffington and sent her to The Dark World Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Reina Brenton saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Reina Brenton: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'5" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Reina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Reina Brenton: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how

strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Reina Brenton: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, we saw a portal open and it was from Barrow, Alaska, and we saw Eben Oleson and the rest of the citizens of Barrow come through and once all of them were through, the portal closed.

Me: Eben, and everyone from Barrow?

Nico: What are they…?! (Realizes something) Wait, isn't tomorrow…?

Lincoln: Yeah, tomorrow's November 1st, which means once the sun sets, Barrow, Alaska will be plunged into its month-long darkness.

Alexis Oleson: Which means, Eben and everyone decided to evacuate early and come here to Gotham Royal York where they will be safe from the vampires.

Sophia Kitka: And we were the ones who opened that portal and got everyone from Barrow here, we all knew the day was fast approaching.

Nico: It's a good thing you all did.

Lincoln: Yep. Okay, now when we face Marlow Roderick and the vampires tomorrow, there's one thing you should know: they can't easily be killed with a stake to the heart, the only way to truly kill them is to cut their head off.

Me: And sunlight won't work either, right?

Alexis Oleson: Right. Even getting burned alive by the sun won't work, they can come back if they still have their head by pouring blood into their mouths.

Nico: Yeesh, so they aren't like the vampires we've had to deal with in the past.

Lincoln: They aren't. But, come tomorrow, we'll exact sixteen years of payback on those vampires for what they did in destroying Barrow in 2007.

Me: We're gonna need tons of firepower for the fight against those vampires tomorrow.

Nico: Along with making preparations for the epic battle against Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd.

Sebastian Mendez: When Lincoln transforms against my Royal Defenders twin, I know the other evil versions of myself are waiting for the chance to come here after he gets killed. But, I've got a feeling that when Lincoln transforms, those evil versions of myself are going to get killed in a huge way.

Me: I've got that feeling for myself.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato are heading to Shoal Atoll.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'5", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley

Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Luminous Dazzle: Wow, so this is Shoal Atoll. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Luminous Dazzle, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Shoal Atoll, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, nineteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato are in your harem, Linky.

Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Sally Utensilheart, Leaf, Luminous Dazzle, Onyx, Paisley Bluebell, Lulu, Sal Out, Winnie, Summer, Firestar/ Novastar, Simulator Kristine Sanchez, Hakugen Rikuson, Shikei Roshuku, Shiyu Shokatsukin, Bunken Gakushin, Shikou Soujin, Bachou Mouki, Kanpei, and Ato, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder Clyde and the girls in his harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Nico was walking around the estate.

He was humming.

Then he turned a corner and then…

THE MASCOTS CAME ROARING AS A TERRIFYING AND UGLY

HIDIOUS MONSTER!

IT LOOKED LIKE A MIXTURE OF THE PALMER-THING, JULIETTE-THING, SANDERS-THING AND GRIGGS-THING WITH HIDEOUS AND BLOODY DOG HEADS TOO!

IT ROARED FEROCIOUSLY AT NICO AND HORRIFYING XENOMORPH-LIKE TONGUES CAME OUT OF IT! INCLUDING FLESH FLOWER TENTACLES DRIPPING WITH BLOOD!

NICO SCREAMED IN HORRIFYING FRIGHT!

Nico: MONSTER!

NICO SCREAMED!

Then…

FLASH!

We took a picture of him screaming in horror!

The mascots took off their prank and laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) THE MASCOTS GOT YOU GOOD!

I was dressed up as a male version of Solar Flare. I was called KING INFERNO!

Nico was scared bad!

Nico: Wait. This was a fucking prank?!

Me: Well yeah. I helped the mascots make it.

Eli: It was cool.

Me: Boy Nico I hope the mascots didn't scare you too hard?

Twilight Sparkle: You sure got scared bad.

Twilight was dressed as a Medieval Knight

Applejack was dressed like a Demon Scarecrow.

Fluttershy was dressed as a Vampire Bat

Rarity was a mermaid.

Pinkie Pie was a mad nurse.

Rainbow Dash was a Shadowbolt

Sunset Shimmer was a Phoenix Angel

Starlight Glimmer was a Zombie

Vinyl Scratch was Articuno

Ink Rose was a Demon Bat

Lightning Dust was a Vulture.

Nico was hyperventilating.

Nico: (BREATHING FAST) YOU GUYS SCARED THE FUCKING SHIT OUT OF ME!

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Dude, that was actually very good!

Me: Really?

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Glad you liked it. Our first plan was not a good one. The mascots were going to pretend they were dead.

Nico: Oh. Yeah I would see right through that.

Me: So I helped them come up with a plan B and scared you with a monster costume made by me.

Poromon: What do you think of our costumes?

Nico: They are all awesome! And J.D. yours is cool too.

Me: Thanks. I'm a male version of Solar Flare. I'm called KING INFERNO!

Laney: Infernal!

Nico: Nice!

Qin: It sure is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Ino was dressed as a Firebender, Sakura Haruno an Earthbender, Hinata a Waterbender, Naruto was an Airbender and more.

Poromon was dressed as a fairy.

Poliwag was dressed a beer bottle

Manaphy was a cheese block

Horsea was an Olive.

Poromon: Shouldn't the next Mega Man Embodiment be coming?

Nico: Yeah she should be.

Lola: She'll be here.

Lynn Sr.: Yeah.

Lynn Sr. was dressed as a mad chef with a bloody cleaver.

Rita was a vampire dentist!

Becky was dressed as Poison Ivy.

Dana was an Ice Queen.

Fiona was a Lightning Angel

Whitney was a Flower Angel.

Nico: Oh be right back.

Nico ran and got on his costume. He was dressed like Julius Caesar!

Me: Hail Julius Caesar! Emperor of Rome!

Poromon: Nice costume Nico!

Nico: Thanks! It's cool!

Edd: Aren't I frightening!?

Edd was a virus!

Edd growled.

Linka: Wow! Are you a virus Double D?

Edd: I sure am. I'm the Ebola Virus.

Me: Whoa! Lethal.

Ed: Nice one Double D.

Eddy: Nice Nut Costume, Lumpy!

Ed: I am Lothar! Viking protector of Montezuma.

Ed was a Viking and Eddy was a Zombie Pop Singer.

Jonny: Plank's getting a sense of Deja Vu here.

Jonny was dressed as a tree.

Me: At least it doesn't have a map to Spookyville this time.

Jimmy: I think it's fun too.

Jimmy was an Alien.

Me: Nice alien costume Jimmy and awesome tree costume Jonny.

Jonny: Thanks.

Me: At least Ed didn't binge watch on Horror movies.

Ed: I didn't have time to do so.

Me: Thank goodness.

Qin: Yeah.

Starfire: How do I look?

She was dressed as Volpina.

Nico: Wow! Nice costume Starfire.

Me: You look very convincing as Volpina. At least it's not the real thing.

Raven: It sure is.

Raven was dressed as Zombizou.

Cyborg was Rogercop

Beast Boy was Gorizilla

Robin was Hawk Moth

Tara was Stoneheart

Kole was Siren.

Me: Wow! Nice Akuma costumes guys. And Robin you look awesome as Hawk Moth.

Cyborg: Putting on my costume wasn't that hard. I'm already part robot

Me: That makes sense.

Kole: And I couldn't find a Crystal themed Akuma. Sorry.

Me: No worries. Maybe I can draw one up for you and have that one put into the M.O.E.

Kole: I would like that.

Nico: That's an awesome idea.

Eli: Yeah.

Eli was dressed as Baron Mordo.

Me: Nice Baron Mordo Costume.

Eli: Thanks

Me: And Tara that's perfect for you because Stoneheart is made of pure rock and you have Earth powers.

Tara: It sure is awesome.

Laney: And Beast Boy is perfect as Gorizilla because he can turn into a gorilla.

Beast Boy: That is true.

Optimus: I hope you guys don't mind. But I tried my hand at a costume.

He was dressed as G1 Galvatron.

Nico: Wow! G1 Galvatron.

Me: That is cool Optimus.

Optimus: Thanks. I used this.

He pulled off a disk on his arm.

Nico: A Holographic Disguise Disk. Very clever.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Don't we have a dodgeball game later?

Me: We sure do! I wanted to show off some of our costumes we made.

Nico: They are awesome. The Embodiment will meet us there probably.

Me: Yep. Lets go.

We were off.

Nico: We'll see more costumes later.

Me: Yep.

---

At the gym we were having fun.

Girl Jordan: (SCREAMS)

WHAM!

She got socked in the face by a dodgeball courtesy of Vypra!

OUCH!

I was jumping off the wall as Dark Spicer threw balls at me and I fired fireball dodgeballs at him and smashed him all over!

I landed and fired more balls and they hit Vypra and Snake!

Me: Take that!

Mascots: Happy Halloween everybody!

Nico: Thanks guys.

I threw a ball and it hit Dark in the face.

Me: How's that for an asskicking!

I dodged more balls!

Felicia Knudson: Wow! Bro still is just as good at dodgeball.

Colleen Knudson: He sure is! He got better at it.

Kick Buttowski: He sure did. Thanks to me teaching him some of my moves.

Girl Jordan then REBOUNDED AND REALLY bashed all of the ENTIRE M.O.E. Team down with a massive volley of balls!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: HOLY CRAP!

Lincoln: Way to go Girl Jordan!

Girl Jordan: YEAH!

Girl Jordan was dressed as a Hawaiian Hula Girl.

Girl Jordan: That was so fun!

Lola: YEAH!

Ronnie Anne: That's the Dodgeball Queen!

Lola: Yeah!

Paula: Let me and Margo go!

Me: Go for it!

They went and bashed more members of the M.O.E. With dodgeballs!

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was as fun as a Rodeo!

SpongeBob: Yeah it was!

?: Boy I'll say!

A girl with purple hair and blue eyes and orange clothes and red angel wings came and she had a tiara with the symbol of Junk Man on it.

Jallah Junk: Jallah Junk, Embodiment of Junk Man is here!

Kopaka: Wow! Jallah! Awesome to see you!

Nuju: Same here!

Jallah Junk: Same to you Kopaka and Nuju. Been a while.

She fired waves of junk and they hit Cantwell and Skinner.

Me: YEAH!

Vypra: Awesome costumes by the way guys. Especially yours J.D.

Me: Thanks.

I fired waves of dodgeballs and they hit Hydro Man and Electro.

Dodgeball Wizard: Try and hit me!

Gameface: And me!

Margo's costume was Michael Jordan from Space Jam.

Paula's costume was a ninja

Kopaka's was a Himalayan Sherpa.

Margo: Okay!

They threw balls and they smashed their faces in!

SMASH WHAM! BLOM!

Nico: NICE!

Kopaka: YEAH!

Nico: How did you meet Kopaka and Nuju?

Jallah Junk: Like all the Toa, I helped them in battling the Bohrok

Kal. It was fun.

Nuju: She helped us really good too.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Jallah Junk: I would be honored.

Hunter: (German Accent) Wunderbar! That was fun und awesome.

Hunter was a German Dancer.

Wednesday Addams was dressed in her costume.

Nico: Wednesday where is your costume?

Wednesday Addams: This is my costume. I'm a homicidal maniac.

Me: She has always had that costume which is awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Nico, which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Volt Catfish next.

Me: Electrifying.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than RD Sebastian, and he'd also brought The Candy Goblin to life, and they're causing havoc in Great Lakes City. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than RD Sebastian, and he'd also brought The Candy Goblin to life, and they're causing havoc in Great Lakes City.

We gasped.

Nico: So, the psychotic sicko's finally shown up.

Me: Now, he's finally going to get his head chopped off.

Lincoln: Yeah, and now, he's gone too far with bringing that Candy Goblin to life. Come on, let's head there at once and get Ronnie Anne's family to safety.

Ronnie Anne: Now, he's really gone too far. We got to help Mom, Dad, Abuela, Abuelo, and the others and fast.

Nico: You're right, we can't waste any time.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Pink Rangers who were brought back from the dead by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity, and he's sent them out to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Pink Rangers who were brought back from the dead by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity, and he's sent them out to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: He did what?!

RD Me: Why, that miserable, heartless, godforsaken bastard!

Ed Cowart: There is absolutely no line he's willing to cross! Now, we're really pissed off!

Emily Goodall: He's already crossed one line too many. Leave the Universe 666 Pink Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Emily, we're not doing this alone.

Emma Goodall: He's right, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Great Lakes City to destroy The Candy Goblin and kill RD Sebastian.

Lincoln: The time has finally come, after all the nightmares he's given me and my sisters and all of the trouble he's caused us, now we're going to destroy that monster and The Candy Goblin, and once we get through with them, Universe 666 Pink Rangers, you're next.

Emily Goodall: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Great Lakes City and destroy The Candy Goblin and finally kill RD Sebastian, and once we get through with that candy goblin and that deranged psychotic sicko, Lincoln and Emily Goodall along with the Pink Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Pink Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

We were off to Great Lakes City.

---

We arrived at the Casagrandes Apartment Building.

Me: Here we are.

Carl Casagrande: Thank goodness you guys came! The Candy Goblin is here.

Nico: The Candy Goblin? What can anyone tell me about him?

Me: Sounds like an urban legend.

Brittney: Lets see.

She pulled out her book on Supernatural Creatures.

Brittney: Here it is! The Candy Goblin, a Supernatural Creature that comes every Halloween. If anyone takes more than one piece of candy, he will drag the people that took it to Hell!

WE GASPED!

Nico: That's harsh.

Brittney: Gets worse. He will chase you to the ends of the Earth and will not stop till he does to get his candy back.

Qin: Yikes!

Lola: Oh boy.

Ronnie Anne: I found out a while back that it was Sergio and

Sancho that played a trick on us.

Syd Chang: Those stupid birds.

Me: Man what a couple of party poopers.

Syd Chang was dressed like a Luchadore Wrestler!

Lisa was dressed like Emmett Brown

Lana was dressed as a Mud Man

Lola was a Princess (Obviously)

Lincoln was dressed as a Crusader from the Knights of The Round Table

Laney was dressed like Flurry Heart as a Princess

Lily was dressed as a Pirate

Lucy was the Grim Reaper

Leni was Marie Antoinette

Nico: It might be the real one this time.

Me: Yeah you're right.

Emma Goodall: Yeah you're right. I think it might be.

Gia Moran: I do too.

The Rangers from all the teams were dressed in their Rangers Forms which counts as Halloween Costumes.

Superman and the Justice League and the Marvel Heroes all were in their costumes. Superhero Costumes.

Me: Yeah. Oh Nico I think the Rangers outfits and the Justice League and Marvel Heroes costumes count.

Nico: Yeah you're right.

Ingrid: What we need is a way to lure him out.

Ingrid was dressed as a homicide detective.

Me: I agree. Wait. To attract a candy goblin you need a lot of candy. (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

CANDY MAGISWORD!

Nico: Nice!

I made a huge pile of candy with it.

Maria: We can also go trick-or-treating to attract him.

Me: Good idea. Lets start with the Mercado.

We went to the Mercado.

Ed: Trick or Treat and Smell my feet. Give me something good to eat.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Bobby: Hola Amigos! Happy Halloween.

Me: You too Bobby.

Bobby: Awesome costume J.D.

Me: Thanks. King Inferno is who I am. I am a Male version of Solar Flare.

Bobby: Wow! Hot.

Me: Yep.

Bobby: All your costumes are awesome guys.

Poromon: Thanks Bobby.

Keiko: We all think they are awesome.

Yusuke: You got that right.

Yusuke was dressed like Goku and Keiko was Chi Chi.

Poliwag: Can I have some Snickers?

Bobby: Sure guys.

He gave us lots of candy bars.

Me: Thanks Bobby. How have things been with your grandma and grandpa?

Bobby: Doing great! Sergio is still causing problems. But we keep him under lock and restraint.

We saw him in a HANNIBAL LECTER straitjacket and mask.

Nico: Good!

Me: Sucks to be him.

We later went to numerous houses. We even went to Becky's house.

All of us: Trick or Treat!

Mrs. Blickensderfer: Oh my what amazing costumes!

Me: Thanks Mrs. Blickensderfer. Are you doing okay now that Becky the Terrible is locked up?

Mrs. Blickensderfer: Oh yes we sure are.

Horsea: Can we have some candy?

Mrs. Blickensderfer: Sure.

She gave us all full sized candy bars and they were awesome.

We got lots of them.

We later went from one house to another.

Me: Wow! We got LOADS of candy bars.

Nico: We sure did.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Mr. Lynn how do you feel not being afraid of Halloween anymore?

Lynn Sr.: It feels awesome J.D. And I am so glad all that is behind me.

Me: We are too.

May: We have enough bait.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Mr. Lynn was terrified of Halloween?

Me: Oh right I don't think you heard about this. Years ago he got scared by a wacko serial killer that I busted that supposedly killed his father. It traumatized him and scared him bad and he was scared of Halloween since.

Nico: Yeah. But we helped him conquer his fear.

Kit: Remind me why Sergio hasn't been kicked off the team?

Me: He was doing terrible pranks and parties behind our backs.

Kit: Oh.

Nico: All we can do now is wait.

Qin: Yep.

Eli was watching out for him.

Eli: (Senses something) Here he comes!

Me: That didn't take long.

We saw a shadowy figure and it was THE CANDY GOBLIN!

Nico: There he is!

Me: Time for a Halloween themed Entrance.

Lola: Yeah.

We went at him.

The goblin was picking up candy and then the spirits of pumpkins and ghosts came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then ghosts exploded out as This is Halloween played!

Boys and girls of every age

Wouldn't you like to see something strange?

Come with us and you will see

This, our town of Halloween

This is Halloween, this is Halloween

Pumpkins scream in the dead of night

This is Halloween, everybody make a scene

Trick or treat 'til the neighbors gonna die of fright

It's our town, everybody scream

In this town of Halloween

I am the one hiding under your bed

Teeth ground sharp and eyes glowing red

I am the one hiding under your stairs

Fingers like snakes and spiders in my hair

This is Halloween, this is Halloween

Halloween, Halloween

Halloween, Halloween

In this town we call home

Everyone hail to the pumpkin song

In this town, don't we love it now?

Everybody's waiting for the next surprise

'Round that corner, man hiding in the trash can

Something's waiting now to pounce and how you'll scream

This is Halloween, red and black, slimy green

Aren't you scared? Well, that's just fine

Say it once, say it twice

Take a chance and roll the dice

Ride with the moon in the dead of night

Everybody scream, everybody scream

In our town of Halloween

I am the clown with the tear-away face

Here in a flash and gone without a trace

I am the who when you call, "Who's there?"

I am the wind blowing through your hair

I am the shadow on the moon at night

Filling your dreams to the brim with fright

This is Halloween, this is Halloween

Halloween, Halloween

'Alloween, 'alloween

'Alloween, 'alloween

Tender lumplings everywhere

Life's no fun without a good scare

That's our job, but we're not mean

In our town of Halloween

In this town, don't we love it now?

Everybody is waiting for the next surprise

Skeleton Jack might catch you in the back

And scream like a banshee

Make you jump out of your skin

This is Halloween, everybody scream

Won't you please make way for a very special guy

Our man Jack is king of the Pumpkin Patch

Everyone hail to the Pumpkin King now

This is Halloween, this is Halloween

'Alloween, 'alloween

'Alloween, 'alloween

In this town we call home

Everyone hail to the pumpkin song

They swirled around and blasted him all over and then we appeared!

Me: Now that is an awesome halloween Entrance!

Nico: Happy Halloween Motherfucker!

Vypra: And I got these for you.

Vypra gave us blasters called the Destroyers of The Candy Goblin and RD Sebastian, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on those monsters.

Nico: Thanks Vypra!

RD Sebastian then came out!

Me: We meet again for the last time Royal Defenders Sebastian!

Lincoln: You've crossed one too many lines to count for the very last time, you psychotic deranged psycho.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turned neon deep sapphire blue and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, he unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds from his back, and as he approached RD Sebastian and The Candy Goblin, he left rainbow energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals with every step.

Lincoln: You've really crossed one too many lines for the last time, Royal Defenders Sebastian, first, you put me and my sisters through Hell with those nightmares, second, you bust out five of the most dangerous criminals The Royal Defenders dealt with before Sindri Myr corrupted them, then, you also busted out some old enemies me and my Guardian Angels dealt with in the past, and then, you also reopened the old wounds in Shelley and the other kids and ruined Brian Laurence's company with the formula for the virus you sold. (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EVEN MORE AND HIS MUSCLES BULGED MORE WITH POWER) You are nothing more than the absolute definition of a remorseless cold-blooded heartless evil barbarian who enjoys destroying the lives of everyone around you, and that is something I will never forgive, you bastard. I, Lincoln Landon Loud, Descendant of Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud, Member of The Loud Family, and Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, will not allow you to live any longer, prepare to die, you heartless bastard from the blackest depths of Hell.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LINCOLN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL

RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LINCOLN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at RD Sebastian and The Candy Goblin: the red eyes of eternal death and judgement.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Suddenly, the other evil versions of Sebastian felt the incredible fury of Lincoln's power as they all began to scream in agony and their energy was sucked out of them from all over the universe and flowed into Lincoln and all of them died and their souls were sent to The Black Gates and RD Sebastian felt it as he screamed in agony and pain and he barfed out massive tons of blood.

Eli: WHOA! Guys, I felt it, the other evil versions of Sebastian were all killed. Lincoln sucked out all of their energy and he sent all of their souls to The Black Gates!

Maria: No way!

William: And from what we saw happen to RD Sebastian, looks like Heavenly Retribution has come for him at long last.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of True Almighty Cosmic United Friendship Universal Storm Hope Elemental Bravery, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at RD Sebastian and The Candy Goblin: the red eyes of eternal death and judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Me and Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

The Loud Siblings and The Loud Parents: INCREDIBLE!

Luna: THIS IS IT!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LINCOLN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LINCOLN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lincoln grew from 8'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and his large white wolf ears on his head grew a bit bigger and they now have rainbow markings and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms and hair on his pecs, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light

Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in the center and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has on gold buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on them and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, Lincoln has on his large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his chest and chest hair on his pecs, gold chest harness with colored gems changed to gold and a kanji on the back straps that said, "Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and large gold circular chest plate with a phoenix, thunderbird, and angel on it has red gems surrounding the phoenix, he's dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Animals, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids and they still have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, large white pants with have rainbow fire on the legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs along with ten smaller planets levitating around his waist, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, Vampire, and Buffalo on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings with claws on his fingertips and gold-plated claws covering his fingers, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, tattoo of rainbow pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and a rainbow kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his even more wider and even more muscular back and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his even more wider and even more muscular back, and then, his massive white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers grew much bigger for his new body and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings and rabbit tail on top of the white wolf tails now has a rainbow tip and rainbow marking grew bigger and longer, he still had the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck on his left and Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal bracers on his massive biceps and thighs with multi-colored gems on them.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's United Friendship Hinon's Almighty Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Greatsword of Universal Hope Elemental Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and all the greatswords and sword he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, and mythological animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems of many different colors and the symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, Thunderbird, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, Phoenix, Angel, and the symbols of the various branch teams etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard and on top of the large gold buffalo heads is a large ring of silver wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems in the foreheads and surrounding them are the Elements of Harmony and on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship are The Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, white Alicorn head and gold heart and below it are four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large wolf head with large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, Lincoln has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large multi-colored gems and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left large gold cuff Bracer and the gems of all his other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and his large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrank into a gem and merged with the left gold Bracer, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem inside of its mouth for the belt buckle and gold phoenix head, gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold dragon head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, there's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the Cutie Mark tattoo that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、全能のチャンピオンでありヒノンの使者、エレメンタル・フォース、嵐、宇宙、そして宇宙の全能のマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持つ男、理性の声、ゴールデン-多くの兄弟の心ある兄弟、全能の黄金の心を持つ恋人であり多くの子供の父親、全能の黄金の心を持つリン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する未来の夫、ラウドファミリーの最も強く、最も勇敢で、立ち直り、勇気があり、最もハンサムで男らしい戦士、強力なアルファ吸血鬼と狼男とサイボーグのハイブリッド、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀公爵リンカーン・マクロードの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンと多くの邪悪なモンスターの破壊者、そして多くの邪悪な悪役、マックス・ディロンの宿敵、エレクトロやコミック・ブック・ガイとしても知られ、真の不滅の英雄であり神であり、非常に邪悪で腹黒でサディスティックで妄想的で権力に飢え、精神異常者で救いようのない野郎と暴君を破壊する者でありオ能ある者である。漫

画作家兼ビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気の偉大な神、そしてトラスト、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスの多くのメンバー嵐の支部チーム、ラウド・ファミリーのスパイス・デーモン、伝説の波フムンガドゥンガのサーファー、三等軍司令官、戦略家、そしてチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔の大使、希望、勇気、そして愛、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのドッジボール天使王、三国と日本の戦士の統一者、彼の多くの守護天使の恐るべき擁護者、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者、そしてエレメンタル・フォースのマスター、ザ・ストームズ、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使

Lincoln Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-BUFFALO-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were all literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in Lincoln's harem saw him, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier their hunk of a future husband has become.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! Now, this is what I call a true ascension!

Me: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) You sure did, you ascended even more, Lincoln! SO AWESOME!

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) SO INCREDIBLE! This is gonna be one epic fight!

Girl Jordan: Oh… my… God! Linky looks (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Michelle Aphrodite: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER!

Me: Uh oh, you've got your harem extremely turned on now, Lincoln!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) Tell the ladies to keep on watching, J.D.!

RD Sebastian saw it, and his deranged maniacal demeanor degenerated into pure fear and paranoia, and the bramble tattoos on his arms were spreading even more as he screamed in agonizing pain.

Candy Goblin: Master! Let me end him!

RD Sebastian: (NOW OFFICIALLY OUT OF HIS MIND) SHUT UP! SHUT UP! SHUT UP! AND SHUT UP! YOU WORTHLESS GOBLIN! THIS IS ALL YOUR GODDAMN FAULT!

Lincoln: No it's YOUR Fault! CANDY ELEMENT STYLE: SNICKERS!

Jessica Shannon: CANDY ELEMENT STYLE: TWIX!

Peni Parker: CANDY WEB STYLE: KIT KAT!

Jessica Kaios: CANDY FIRE STYLE: BUTTERFINGER!

Nanami: CANDY WATER STYLE: MILKY WAY!

Julie Makimoto: CANDY EARTH STYLE: M&MS!

Chie: CANDY WIND STYLE: STARBURST!

Sari: CANDY LIGHTNING STYLE: SKITTLES!

Colette: CANDY LIGHT STYLE: 3 MUSKETEERS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): CANDY DARK STYLE: REESE'S PEANUT BUTTER CUPS!

Lincoln and his harem: CANDY FINAL SMASH: MEGA CAVITY EXPLOSION!

Rhey fired so much candy at RD Sebastian and the candy goblin that their teeth got a massive amount fo cavities then Rita and Knightbrace ripped out their teeth which were then thrown at RD Sebastian and the candy goblin as the cavity-infested teeth were turned into explosive teeth shaped ki blasts then exploded on contact

They were really in pain!

RD Sebastian slashed at The Candy Goblin's right eye with his sword.

Candy Goblin: (AFRAID) M-Master?!

RD Sebastian: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) I'LL KILL YOU!

THEN, RD SEBASTIAN OFFICIALLY LOST HIS FUCKING MIND AND HE DROVE HIS SWORD INTO THE CANDY GOBLIN'S CHEST AND KILLED HIM IN COLD BLOOD AND RD SEBASTIAN WAS LAUGHING AND CACKLING LIKE A REALLY REALLY INFINITE TIMES FUCKED UP MADMAN AND HE WAS COVERED IN BLOOD HEAD TO TOE!

Me and Nico: YOU FUCKING PSYCHOTIC SICKO!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've finally lost it big time, as we'd expected. Now, it's time that I tear you apart limb from limb, this is for pissing us off way too many times in the past few days!

Lincoln went after RD Sebastian who's now absolutely lost his mind even more and gone even more insane, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals at RD Sebastian and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword and angelic and demonic greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, and he was really, really, really pissing him off now and driving him even more ballistic and even deeper into the bowels of insanity.

He also demonstrated the powers of Rainbow Dash by charging at RD Sebastian at superfast speed and punched him really hard in the guts with excessive superhuman strength demonstrating the powers of Applejack, then, he fired water, gems, and jewels at RD Sebastian demonstrating the powers of Rarity, then, he made a loud roar and beat his chest and a pack of gorillas came and they smashed RD Sebastian demonstrating the powers of Fluttershy, then, he fired confetti bombs and balloon bombs at RD Sebastian which exploded as they hit him demonstrating the powers of Pinkie Pie, then, he fired blasts of magic, bones, and invisible blasts which badly hurt RD Sebastian fired demonstrating the powers of Twilight Sparkle, Trixie Lulamoon, and Starlight Glimmer, then, he saw all of RD Sebastian's crimes as he grabbed him, and then, he fired superhot rainbow fire blasts demonstrating the powers of Sunset Shimmer, then, he also demonstrated the powers of Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, and Princess Cadence by forming the cutie marks of the Three Princesses and they fired blasts of sunlight, moonlight, and magic crystals at RD Sebastian, and he was really beaten down badly.

The girls in Lincoln's harem were blushing like crazy at the seriously awesome display of power, skill, and strength from Lincoln and our jaws seriously dropped to the floor at the sight of Lincoln's display.

CLANG!

Eli made clones of himself and he closed our jaws and his own jaw.

Me: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) THIS… THIS IS ABSOLUTELY… AWESOME!

Luna: TOO AWESOME, DUDE!

Lori: There literally is no limit to our brother and nothing holding him back!

Loud Sisters, Parents, and us: GET HIM, LINCOLN! TEAR HIM APART, MAKE SURE HE NEVER EVER LEAVES THIS PLANE ALIVE! MAKE HIM SUFFER THE CONSEQUENCES FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF HIS CRIMES!

Poromon: Save some for us!

Me: Yeah! INFERNO THOUSAND BLADES!

I fired a massive barrage of inferno sun blades and they hit RD Sebastian and burned him all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Ben turned into Ghostfreak!

Ben: GHOSTFREAK!

Nico: Nice!

Ghostfreak: This guy is going down!

He punched RD Sebastian and pulverized him!

I fired a beam of light and blasted him.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted him all over!

Ghostfreak then turned into Toepick!

Toepick: TOEPICK! You want to see something really horrifying.

His faceplate opened and he revealed his horrible nightmare face and Royal Defenders SEBASTIAN GOT THE LIVING SHIT SCARED OUT OF HIM AS HE TURNED WHITE AS A SHEET!

Nico: Now THAT'S Scary!

Me: SO IS THIS!

I formed a wall of fire and like how I scared Hawk and Hank in 2016 I made the fire form into the scare abominations of The Thing all together and they scared him more!

Xenia: WHOA!

Camie: Nice one!

Ruby: This is one of the best birthday's ever!

Ruby's custume was a crystal angel.

Weiss was dressed as a princess

Blake was dressed as an Italian Pizza Chef

Yang was dressed as Guardian Eatos

Jaune was dressed as Dante Alighieri

Nora was dressed as a Pancake Princess

Pyrrha was dressed as a Soccer star

Lie Ren was a cowboy

Emerald Sustrai was an Emerald Angel.

Weiss: It sure is!

They fired waves of energy and blasted RD Sebastian all over!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE?!

Homer strangled him!

He was dressed as a funny made up superhero called CAPTAIN STRANGLEHOLD!

His power? STRANGLE PEOPLE TILL THEIR HEADS EXPLODE!

Lisa Simpson: Go get him dad!

Lisa Simpson was dressed like a Buddhist Monk!

Yumi was dressed like a dark angel samurai.

Ulrich was dressed like a Ninja!

Tyler Bowman was dressed like a dragon.

Roach was dressed like Big Billy of the Gangreen Gang.

Shope was dressed like Marinette

Kevin was dressed as Billy from Billy and Mandy.

Marinette was dressed like Joan of Arc.

Harry Potter: STUPEFY!

He fired a magic blast and turned RD Sebastian into a brainless moron!

Harry Potter was dressed as Merlin!

Princess Frosta was dressed as an Ice Angel.

Nico: Would you like to have a shot Brittney?

Brittney: My pleasure! Darkness falls!

She fired a wave of darkness and blasted Royal Defenders Sebastian all over!

Brittney was dressed as a Princess from the Netherworld!

Ghost Rider fired blasts of fire and blasted RD Sebastian.

SpongeBob: Here's something I did one Halloween!

He shaved his head and got it down to where his BRAIN WAS EXPOSED!

RD SEBASTIAN SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Me: WHOA!

Lily: Oh yeah! SpongeBob told me about that. It was crazy funny.

SpongeBob's costume was a Krabby Patty.

Xenia: Fun!

Zhuqiaomon: BLAZING HELIX!

Azulongmon: LIGHTNING WHIP!

Ebonwumon: BLACK RAIN!

Baihumon: GOLD STRENGTH!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over!

Jack O Lantern: After My turn we end this!

Qin: You got that right!

Me: I've had it will this clod!

Jack O Lantern threw a pumpkin bomb and blasted him all over!

Sam S.L.: YEAH!

The rest of the costumes were as follows:

9 Sam Sharp Loud: Pele - Goddess of Fire

25 Mandee: Cigarette Lighter

26 Jackie: Bomb Man

30 Volcana: Phoenix

38 Sabrina Mason: Aayla Secura

39 Stella (Winx Club): Sun Sorcerer

40 Sora Takenouchi: Princess

45 Sarah Gunnerson: Earth Fairy

46 Bertrand: Red Flame Angel

47 Haiku: Orange Flame Angel

48 Dante (Loud House): Yellow Flame Angel

49 Persephone: Green Flame Angel

50 Morpheus: Blue Flame Angel

51 Boris: Indigo Flame Angel

54 Akiza Izinski: Black Rose Witch

58 Maggie: Dark Angel of Erebus

59 Ariel: Mermaid Princess

60 Layla: Water Princess of Andros

67 Bloom: Dragon of Fire

68 Flora: Lillymon

69 Musa: Song Angel

70 Tecna: Android

71 Roxy: Earthworm Jim

74 Liam: Demon Farmer

82 Mollie: Zzzax

83 Stella Zhau: Katy Perry in Firework

85 Dante Vale: Mayan Warrior

87 Pohatu: Golem (Monster Rancher)

92 Gali: Mermaid Warrior

95 Akira Akatsuki: Iron Man

98 Penny: Indiana Jones

100 Jeri Katou: Manticore

101 Randy Cunningham: Shinobi

102 Nicole Knudson: Neo of the Matrix

103 Vert: Racing Star

105 Takanuva: Light Angel

108 Raimundo: Wind Angel

109 Omi: Water Angel

110 Kimiko: Fire Angel

111 Clay Bailey: Earth Angel

112 Lok Lambert: Angel of The Blue Star

114 Lewa: Wind Warrior

115 Onua: Rock Warrior

116 Jaden Yuki: Elemental HERO Electrum

123 Kari Kamiya; Angewomon

124 Davis Motomiya: Magnamon

125 Yusei Fudo: Stardust Dragon

126 Tracer: Ancient Gear Golem

128 Alexis Rhodes Yuki: White Night Dragon

136 Julie Yamamoto: Cricket (Generator Rex)

140 Zick: Van Helsing

142 Zoe Orimoto: Kazemon

143 CatDog: Steak and Fish

144 Tahu: Phoenix

145 Sophie Casterwill: Volcanic Dragon

148 Skyla: Airplane Pilot

150 Ash Ketchum: Moltres

154 Aerrow: Jet

155 Ripster: Shark Warrior

157 Stacy Bolton: Lightning Skater

164 Mallow: Nature Fairy

165 Raiden (Mortal Kombat): Zeus

166 Kim Possible: Cheerleader (Sexy)

167 Anakin Skywalker: Obi Wan

168 Sam Simpson: Owl

169 Tea Gardner: Fairy's Gift

174 Seto Kaiba: Blue-Eyes White Dragon

178 Jack Atlas: Red Dragon Archfiend

179 Chazz Princeton: Infernal Incinerator

180 Yugi Moto: Exodia

200 Rex Salazar: Terminator Robot

201 Jenny Wakeman: Cyborg

204 Aang: Appa

205 Danny Phantom: Skulker

206 Hikaru Akatsuki: Thor

207 Ilana: Ant Man

208 Jessica Shannon: Wasp

219 Ed Grant: Hulk

220 Zak Saturday: Loch Ness Monster

221 Timmy Turner: Crimson Chin

227 Jake Long: Dragon

228 Chris Taylor: Captain America

229 Cameron (Total Drama): Iron Man

230 Fabia: Blade Tigrerra

231 Donkey Kong: Turbo Charge Donkey Kong

232 Duncan: Mad Jail Inmate

233 Scarlet (Total Drama): Dr. Frankenstein

236 Gwen (Total Drama): Bat

238 Sasuke the Android: Ninja

239 Luster Dawn: Sun Princess

240 Gi (Captain Planet): Mulan

241 Layla Williams: Poison Ivy

243 Ben 10,000: Discord

244 Mizore Shirayuki: Ice Princess

246 Becca Chang: Voodoo Priestess

247 Taylor (Loud House): Wrestler

248 Erza Scarlet: Knight

250 Lucca: Fire Warrior

253 Style Queen: Golden Queen

254 Ace Bunny: Future Warrior

256 Linka (Captain Planet): Pilot

259 Tommy (Digimon): Kumamon

260 Sakura Avalon: Wizard

266 Princess What's-Her-Name: Fairy Princess

270 Marceline the Vampire Queen: Vampire Bat

271 Gaz Membrane: Cloaked Shadow

275 Silverstream the Hippogriff: Ballet Dancer

279 Samus Aran: Metroid

280 Lady Palutena: Angel

281 Thetis: Mermaid

282 Kaz(chaotic): Volcano God

284 Nikiya: Red Lantern

285 Shanan Abigail: Fairy

287 Yae: Ninja

290 Dan Kuso: Dragon

291 Shannon Deluth Sanderson: Witch of Salem

296 Sage (Ronin Warriors): Wind Warrior

301 Wheeler (Captain Planet): Fire Knight

302 Koji(digimon): Lobomon

303 Maximum Ride: Angel

304 Tom Majors: Maxxor

307 Tristan Taylor: Cyber Commander

308 Peyton (Chaotic): King Shark

309 Flare Corona: Fire Mage

Nico: You do the finishing Blow Lincoln!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you for good, you bloodthirsty barbarian!

Lincoln kicked RD Sebastian into the air and he raised and pointed his massive greatsword up into the air, and we saw a massive Spirit Bomb forming on the tip of his massive greatsword, and then, it was suddenly getting more massive by the second and we saw massive colored energy balls orbiting around the massive Spirit Bomb.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian, what you see before you is the energy of all those who'd suffered at your bloodthirsty hands. Now, you will feel their pain and rage and you will be dragged straight to Hell where you belong!

Loud Sisters, Parents, and us: LINCOLN! NOW!

Lincoln let out a bellowing mighty roar and he swung his massive greatsword down and the massive Spirit Bomb came down on RD Sebastian and he was overwhelmed and it was sent into space, and he tried to push it back, but the energy was too pure and powerful and he was overwhelmed and he was engulfed in the Spirit Bomb.

RD Sebastian: NO! NO! NO! DAMN YOU ALL, LINCOLN LOUD! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM AND THE MASTERS OF EVIL! CURSE YOU! DAMN YOU ALL TO HELL!

(ENRAGED SCREAM)

The Spirit Bomb exploded and RD Sebastian was completely obliterated and his spirit along with the spirits of the other evil versions of Sebastian and The Candy Goblin were sent to and erased from existence by The Black Gates forever. We all really cheered wildly as Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve planets orbiting around his legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and rabbit's tail, larger white wolf ears on top of his head, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Whew, now that's I call an awesome rush!

Me: No kidding. But, I was absolutely stunned by what we just saw.

Nico: Me too. (Looks at Lincoln's harem) Uh, Lincoln, I'd brace yourself if I were you, your brand-new ascension and body transformation has really turned on your harem even more.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by his harem and they kissed him all over the place, and when his harem ceased their kissing, Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, his massive and muscular body and eight-pack abs and back were covered in lipstick marks, he had steam whistling out of his ears, and his pupils turned into hearts.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That… was… so… awesome!

Me: Lincoln, that was so awesome! You really tore RD Sebastian apart!

Nico: You sure did, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: He deserved it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Pink Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the

Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and red energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and red energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Pink Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Pink Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Red Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Emily Goodall: That he has, and for that, he gets to watch as we destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered the Power Bow, and as she approached The Universe 666 Pink Rangers, she left pink energy, stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Emily Goodall: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Pink Rangers.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy, stars, pink fire, and pink flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Red Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Pink Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to RD Sebastian that death's coming for him tomorrow, along with warning Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Goodall emerged, but she was changed forever.

Emily Goodall grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a pink lightning bolt with the Pink Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with pink iris, she has on Pink Ranger earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Pink Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Pink Ranger with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Pink Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Emily Goodall has on a sleeveless pink top, pink skirt, white bridal gloves and pink lightning bolt with The Cosmic Fury Pink Ranger on it on her right arm, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a pink lightning bolt with all of The Pink Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and pink fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Emma Goodall felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with pink tips on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Emily Goodall has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall's Power Bow, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Emily Goodall's Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and pink lightning bolt with the Pink Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Emily Goodall has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Pink Ranger's head with pink gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Pink Rangers' heads with pink gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with pink flames in between the kanji below the pink lightning bolt with The Pink Rangers from 47 years that said, "Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, Loving Sister of Emma Goodall, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Another Chaser, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Pink Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Pink Power Rangers"

エミリー・グドール、ピンク・レンジャーの化身、エマ・グドールの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デスパイザー、そしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、アナザーチェイサーの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情

とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてピンクの火、フェニックス、天使、そしてピンクのパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Emily Goodall has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA PINK INFERNO FIRESTORM PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PINK INFERNO FIRESTORM PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PINK INFERNO FIRESTORM PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Goodall's Super Angel-Pink Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Pink Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Emily Goodall fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Pink Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Emma: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Emma, Emily's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Pink Rangers and make them pay!

Emily Goodall: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Emily Goodall.

The Pink Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Emily Goodall as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Pink Rangers!

Emily Goodall, Lincoln, and The Pink Rangers went after The Universe 666 Pink Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Pink Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Emily Goodall attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Emily Goodall also did the same by firing pink energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Emily Goodall attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Pink Rangers badly.

The Pink Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Pink Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Pink Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Pink Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Emily Goodall and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Emily Goodall's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Emily Goodall: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Pink Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Emma.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Emily.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Emily Goodall's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Pink Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and pink flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Emily Goodall sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and pink flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Pink Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Pink Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one: Sarah Grettleton, Daydream Generosity Princess of Water.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will really love meeting her. Sarah Grettleton is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Rarity combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Sarah Grettleton and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Sarah trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Water, Gems, and Generosity, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Chandler when he had his Dark Side in his was a greedy asshole and jerk, and Sarah Grettleton has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he was.

Me: I remember her all too well. She has the same powers as Rarity and is a very generous person and fashionista.

Lincoln: Yep, but she never forgave Chandler because of what he did due to his Dark Side and it was too strong mainly because of the Dark Side of Chase Young, but Sarah has put him in his place more than once which includes throwing him in prison.

Nico: Yikes. Well, we need to get ready for tomorrow.

Lincoln: Yeah. Tomorrow, it's off to Barrow, Alaska, and sixteen years of retribution are about to be unleashed on Marlow Roderick and the vampires for what they did to the town in 2007.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Hey it was a team effort.

Me: Yes it was.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now we've seen the last of Royal Defenders Sebastion.

Ruby Rose: Best! HALLOWEEN! EVER!

We cheered wildly!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: At least we didn't stay up till sunrise like last year.

I looked at my watch.

Me: Whoa! 11:30 PM. I'm bushed.

Jack O Lantern: Fun's not over yet. Let's end the day with us showing you the MOE Haunted House

Me: Oh right! Forgot about that.

Nico: Lets head over there.

We teleported over there.

We saw the haunted house and it was awesome!

Me: WHOA! What a haunted house.

Nico: This is a nice Haunted House.

Jack O Lantern: Wait till you see the inside.

We went in.

We were then greeted by a huge scarecrow with crows flying out of his mouth, we run off in fear down another hall into a giant mutant with eyes all over and holding a scythe, the mutant swings at us but we run off, we stop in a dark room to catch our breath, when suddenly.

Zombies: "Braaaiiinnns."

[The lights come on revealing us to be surrounded by zombies, some of us scream and run again, through the rest of house.]

We saw NUMEROUS MONSTERS AND NIGHTMARES OF GRUESOME KINDS!

WE WERE SCREAMING LEFT AND RIGHT!

Poromon: This is so scary and fun at the same time!

Nico: YEAH!

We went through the Haunted House and it was FULL of horrors!

Skeletons, ghosts, monsters, vampires, werewolves, mummies, and more!

Some of us were being scared out of our witz!

It was awesome!

Later we came out and it was awesome!

WE CHEERED!

Me: THAT WAS AWESOME!

Camie: AWESOME!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Awesome haunted house guys!

Jack O Lantern: Glad you all liked it.

Poromon: Now to eat the rest of the candy we got.

Poliwag: Not without me!

Nico: Now now we have much more than that. But this was fun! Happy Halloween everyone!

WE ALL CHEERED!

We later went home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was awesome! WOW!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman as well as Catwoman, White Tiger, T-Bone, Stimpy, Razer and Tamaki and we're going to the park to relax. But the rescue is going to be in 2 parts. First will be where we relax in the park and we'll battle an old enemy of Halinora Hell. Her name is Katherine of Syracuse and is PURE EVIL TO THE CORE! Halinora Hell is going to unleash the 9 circles of Hell on her by transforming against her 2nd will be where we battle a clone of Dark Chandler who is out for revenge on Lincoln and he is NTH DEGREE SCREWED UP! And he vowed that he is not going to stop until he kills Lincoln and his family and burns all of the city to the ground. And LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS ARE GOING TO GO APESHIT ALL OVER HIM! And Sheila Thatcher will transform against him too! And we're going to also battle Another Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman who are the Embodiments of Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Strawberry Sunrise, Spitfire, Zephyr Breeze and Vapor Trail. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Volt Catfish and her name is Vivian Volt. She has intense lightning powers.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Gina Moran, Embodiment of The Yellow Rangers,, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Yellow Rangers brought back by RD

Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, the time has finally arrived at long last. Lincoln and his group along with the rest of the team and The Masters of Evil are heading to Barrow, Alaska, for a bloody showdown with the vampires and the vampire leader, Marlow Roderick, who has come back from the dead, and we are going to unleash sixteen years of retribution are about to be unleashed on them for what they did in destroying the town on their rampaging blood orgy in 2007, and we'll make sure that all of them are all destroyed and left as a forgotten memory forever. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Sarah Grettleton, Daydream Generosity Princess of Water, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Rarity combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Sarah Grettleton and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Sarah trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Water, Gems, and Generosity, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Chandler when he had his Dark Side in his was a greedy asshole and jerk, and Sarah Grettleton has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he was.

Next chapter is for Flight of the Navigator from 1986 and that is going to be interesting.

See you next time.

# NAVIGATING THE FUTURE

This chapter is based on the movie Flight of the Navigator

---

In the early morning hours at 1:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw three figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Mendocino. But, they were no ordinary three figures, they were Tiger Blazer, son of Lincoln's future wife, Toralei Stripe. Cori Loud and Violet Loud, daughters of Lincoln's future wife, Animated Slipstream. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Toralei Stripe, Animated Slipstream, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Animated Slipstream: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids is at.

Toralei Stripe: Any ideas where exactly?

Me: They're at Mendocino.

Nico: The coastal community in northern California? Oh, god no!

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we'd better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Toralei Stripe, Animated Slipstream (who has a human disguise), Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Me, and Nico were heading to Mendocino. Then, Lincoln saw a tall, lean, and muscular 14-years-old Anthropomorphic Tiger who has red fur with black stripes, white muzzle, paws, and underbelly, green eyes with red pupils, sharp tiger teeth with two giant fangs almost like a saber tooth tiger, five-fingered hands with sharp claws, and a bulkier tail on the rear. He wears a black leather jacket with a flaming tiger on the back, white shirt with Fire Tiger, black pants with red stripes, and black boots with metal claws on the toes. He wields a black and red stripe saber with a launcher weapon structured into the blade and a blast shield model like a blazing flame shield called the Saber Launcher and Riot Shield. A 12-years-old tomboyish girl who has tan skin, waist-length long ginger hair with white lightning bolt shaped streak, teal eyes with a single extremely long black eyelash on each eye. She has black ear piercings a black choker, and black nail polish. She wears a black t-shirt with a white lightning bolt and a Decepticon symbol on the front, a green and black jacket, black jeans with white belt, and a pair a black and white checkered slip-on vans. She also has two black spiked bracelets on each wrists. And a slender 11-years-old young girl who has fair skin, rosy cheeks, long straight black hair with purple highlights and has a purple headband, purple eyes, and freckles on her cheeks. She wears a lilac mini-dress, a purple coat, black leggings, and purple ballet flats. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud, and Violet Loud.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Tiger Blazer, Cori and Violet?

Tiger Blazer: (Russian Accent) Indeed we are.

Cori Loud: Any of you a doctor? Because Violet has a sprained ankle.

Black Alpha: (to Dr. Ciel Ratchet) Ratchet, This young girl needs repairs.

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: On it. (Convert her hand into a Healing Laser) Now, Violet, be still. (She began healing Violet's ankle) I'll get you fixed in no time.

Cori Loud: Ooh! Say, you are great at this.

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: (to Cori Loud) Yes, that's very observant, Cori. As you can see, I'm a trained medic. (to Violet Loud) OK! That ankle will be good as new in a few weeks.

Violet Loud: S-So I'm not gonna help you guys?

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: No, Violet, you got your whole life ahead of you.

Violet Loud: Really?

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: Go out there and grab it by the horns!

Violet Loud: Thank you, Dr. Ciel Ratchet!

Dr. Ciel Ratchet: Break a leg! Sweet kid.

Tiger Blazer: (Russian Accent) So, with that taking care of, what brings you all here?

Lincoln: Glad you ask. I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know too well.

Then, Toralei Stripe and Animated Slipstream (A lithe and curvy 17-years-old young woman who has fair skin, black hair in a ponytail, and hazel-colored eyes. She wears a pair of glasses, a blue jacket, a teal sleeveless shirt, a purple pencil mini skirt with decepticon logo on it, teal leg warmers, and black high heels.) came out, and when Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud, and Violet Loud saw them, they was stunned. and when Lincoln see Animated Slipstream's human disguise, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Tiger Blazer: (Russian Accent) Мать? (Mother?)

Toralei Stripe: I'm here, my little Hunter.

Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud, and Violet Loud, ran up to Toralei Stripe, and Animated Slipstream, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, Black Alpha, and Dr. Ciel Ratchet.

Lincoln: And there's something you two should know, Toralei, Slipstream, your mothers are many of my many future wives.

Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud and Violet Loud: Does that means… you're our father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud and Violet Loud with joy, Lincoln picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Animated Slipstream: And thanks for helping me find a human disguise, Linky. I look like a real young woman.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Slipstream.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around Animated Slipstream and he kissed her on the lips which she returned with intense passion as she wrapped her arms around him. Lincoln separated, but Animated Slipstream still had a red blush on her face with steam coming out of her ears.

Animated Slipstream: (In Heaven) Whoa! What… a… kisser.

Toralei Stripe: (Chuckles in a good goofy mood) That's our Linky.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud, and Violet Loud to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Toralei Stripe, and Animated Slipstream, and with their kids, and Tiger Blazer, Cori Loud, and Violet Loud now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Relaxing in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman as well as Catwoman, White Tiger, T-Bone, Stimpy, Razor and Tamaki and we were there for some fun and awesome rescues.

Xenia: Nothing like relaxing in the park.

Camie: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: I love some fun

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I think it's so awesome too.

Lola: Yeah.

Catwoman: I love it too.

Nico: Catwoman, I want to thank you, Cathulhu, and your teams for coming

Catwoman: No problem Nico and it will be fun.

Stimpy: Duh oh joy! I'm really ready for this.

Xenia: Yeah!

Whitw Tiger snarled.

Nico: So, White Tiger. Wanna tell us more about yourself? Major Glory just mentioned you a few days before Catwoman's team formed.

White Tiger meowed.

Nico: So you're a cat hero. That is cool.

White Tiger meows.

Nico: Yep. White Tiger said that he is a cat hero and loves it and he has deadly claws and reflexes.

Maria:… he can't speak, can he?

Nico: No he can't.

Me: Well that's alright.

Xenia: Yep.

Camie: Yeah. Wow! Yesterday was so fun!

Me: It sure was! Halloween is always awesome

Nico: We finally got rid of RD Sebastian.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Lets hope thast's the last of the versions of him.

Xenia: No kidding.

Lola: Yeah what a jerk!

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: We also got to see the M.O.E. Haunted House.

Qin: We sure did.

Nico: And the mascots scared the living shit out of me!

Kate Lloyd: (LAUGHS) They sure did.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: They also ate lots of candy.

Me: Yep.

Camie: Yeah but it was still cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Maria: I'll buy us some burgers.

Me: All righty.

Xenia: Yep.

Maria went to buy some burgers,

She went and got lots of them.

Xenia: Awesome day

Maria came back with the burgers.

Maria: Enjoyed the burgers.

Me: Thanks.

We got to eating.

Camie: Mmm! (Eating) Delicious.

Nico ate his burger.

nico: (Eating) Delicious.

Me: Yep.

Camie: It sure is.

May ate her burger.

May: (Eating) Mmm!

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: I'll say.

Maria: Horsea and the others were working on something before we left

Nico: Really?

Maria: Yep.

Qin: Wonder what it is.

Camie: We'll find out later

Nico: i hope it's nothing crazy.

Camie: Yeah.

We finished the burgers and it was awesome.

Nico burped.

LOUD BURP!

Nico: Oh pardon me.

Qin: That was awesome.

Maria burped.

LOUD BURP!

Maria: Oh excuse me.

Lola: No worries.

May Burped.

LOUD BURP!

May: Oops. Pardon me.

Xenia: No worries.

Me: This is great, an awesome relaxation here in the park.

Nico: You said it, and we finally got rid of RD Sebastian forever, along with all evil versions of him forever.

Lincoln: You said it. (Deep sapphire eyes glow) Uh oh, looks like our relaxation time has been cut short, we've got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this crisis in the slightest: Halinora, are you familiar with someone by the name of Katherine of Syracuse?

Halinora Hell gasped in shock.

Halinora Hell: Katherine of Syracuse?! Oh shit, I thought I was rid of her for good!

Nico: You know her?

Halinora Hell: I wish I hadn't. Katherine of Syracuse is nothing but a rotten heartless Class S bitch, and she's PURE EVIL TO THE CORE! She tried to ruin my reputation long ago and kill J.D., but she badly underestimated me because I used my dark powers and recorded all of the evidence of her misdeeds and mad schemes, and when we presented it to everyone, they all went red with anger and rage towards her, and as for Katherine, she went absolutely ballistic and she revealed her true colors and admitted everything, and she said when she becomes the Queen, she was going to kill us. But, I told her that wasn't going to happen ever, but right before I told my guards to seize her and drag her to Hell, Sebastian who had descended into madness and given in to his Dark Side showed up and murdered them, and then, he tried to kill Katherine to slake his thirst for blood once again, but I fired a black energy blast and it pierced him right in his black heart and I sent Katherine through a portal that led to the deserts of Syracuse.

We gasped.

Me: Yeah, I remembered that, and Sebastian didn't stay dead for long, we saw him get back up as a result of him giving into The Curse of Devil's Point and his wounds regenerated and he threatened The Princess of Hell saying all of Hell and its legions will suffer his wrath and all will descend into anarchy and destruction as he scurried back to The Netherworld.

Nico: Just how many dark things had he done to piss me and my friends off along with you, your friends, Lincoln, and his Guardian Angels before he was freed from that bloodthirsty animal?!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Luna: We haven't begun to scratch that surface, dude.

Lincoln: And it's not just Katherine of Syracuse who's returned, but we also got word that a clone of Dark Chandler has also been sighted, and he's out for revenge on me and he is NTH DEGREE SCREWED UP, and he vowed that he is not going to stop until he kills me and my family and burns all of the city to the ground.

We gasped in horror, but as for Lincoln's Guardian Angels, NOW, THEY WERE NTH DEGREE PISSED OFF AND WERE SO GOING TO GO APESHIT ALL OVER HIM!

Anna Anyanova: WHY… ! THAT… ! MISERABLE LITTLE! SHITSTAIN!

Eman Reynolds: I'M GONNA TEAR THAT LITTLE SHIT INTO A MILLION PIECES!

Lincoln: We'll do that later. First, we got to get rid of Katherine of Syracuse, someone as evil as her deserves to die.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive

physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Katherine of Syracuse and the clone of Dark Chandler) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Katherine of Syracuse and the clone of Dark Chandler, they're 20 yards away, and they're coming right at us.

Nico: Let's get them and fuck them up!

Lincoln: Okay, now you're starting to sound like that vampire asshole, Quinn. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red

tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Katherine of Syracuse and the clone of Dark Chandler.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began

growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Katherine of Syracuse and the clone of Dark Chandler.

Persephone heard a Pokemon cry.

Persephone: Look.

We saw a Stakataka!

Me: Whoa a Stakataka!

Nico: Wow!

Me: And it heard its leg.

Stakataka: Yeah I did.

We got to healing him.

Nico: You okay?

Stakataka: Yeah I'll be fine.

Xenia: Good.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Wanna go with us?

Stakataka: Sure.

Xenia: Cool.

Nico: All right lets keep our eyes peeled.

We were flying in the air and we landed and started looking for Katherine of Syracuse and the clone of Dark Chandler.

Lincoln: Okay, now we got to be careful: the clone of Dark Chandler in his NTH DEGREE SCREWED UP is now completely dangerous and completely insane.

Halinora Hell: Same with Katherine.

?: (ENRAGED FEMALE VOICE) HALINORA! KNUDSON! I'M GONNA KILL YOU!

?: (ENRAGED MALE VOICE) LOUD! I'M GONNA KILL YOU AND YOUR FAMILY AND BURN THIS SHIT CITY TO THE GROUND!

Halinora Hell: Great, I knew there was no mistaking that ugly chalkboard screech from anywhere.

Lincoln: Along with that big mouth and the smell of sewage from anywhere.

We then saw two figures in the distance: one of them was the clone of Dark Chandler and the other was a girl with black messy hair, red eyes full of total hatred, and tattered clothes, it was Katherine of Syracuse. They tried to attack Halinora Hell and Lincoln, but Lincoln formed a massive and indestructible diamond barrier surrounding all of us with a single thought, that of course set the two gnats off and they tried to break it by smashing it with their fists, but all it did was break their fists and left them all bloodied.

Katherine of Syracuse: GET THE FUCK OUT OF THERE SO I CAN KILL YOU BOTH!

Dark Chandler Clone: AND THEN, I'LL KILL YOU, LARRY AND EVERYONE YOU LOVE AND BURN THIS SHITHOLE TO THE GROUND!

Lincoln: Shut up, you pathetic little worms.

Lincoln fired two diamond balls at Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone which hit them in their mouths and sent them flying into a wall of diamond Lincoln formed, and then, Lincoln took the battle to Glaren.

Me: Whoa. Lincoln, how did you…?!

Lincoln: Just one single thought, and we found ourselves here on Glaren.

Nico: And you formed the diamond barrier with a single thought as well, your powers really evolved by margins when you transformed against that asshole, RD Sebastian, yesterday.

Dark Chandler Clone: I'LL FUCKING KILL YOU, YOU WIMPY WEAKLING!

Lincoln: Wimpy? Heh, look who's talking, Noodle Arms.

We laughed. Then, Lincoln marched towards the Dark Chandler clone who nearly pissed and crapped his pants seeing Lincoln towering over him like a really massive mountain.

Lincoln: Plus, I'm four times your height and with tons of muscle to back it up.

Lincoln proceeded to grab the Dark Chandler clone by the collar and punched him with his left fist and he put his head on his right arm and flexed his right arm as his giant bicep rose and punched him hard in the jaw, and that of course got the girls in his harem blushing like crazy and swooning over him.

Girl Jordan: (BLUSHING HARD) He's so much hotter and even more handsome and manlier than ever!

Lily the Mermaid: (BLUSHING HARD) He's infinite-times the man that worthless clone never will be.

Nico waves his hand at Girl Jordan's eyes and the eyes of Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels.

Nico: Wow, they really really are swooning even harder over Lincoln.

Me: He's become a macho ladies' man and family man in just seven years, and ladies were driven to him like crazy.

Lori: Even we were amazed by that.

Luna: You girls can have your fun with your beefcake husband later.

That snapped Lincoln's harem and Guardian Angels out of it.

Anna Anyanova: (Embarrassed) Sorry, Luna.

Halinora Hell: She's right, now, it's time for us to have some fun, and I'm going to enjoy tearing you to shreds, Katherine, you bitch.

Stakataka charged at them and bashed them down.

Stakataka blasted them both.

Me: You make me sick Chandler! You're nothing but a sewage filled bully!

Girl Jordan: And I've been wanting to do this to you since you impersonated me!

She went over and PUNCHED HIM SQUARE IN THE FACE!

KRABLAM!

She knocked hom down!

The Dark Chandler clone got up and it seemed like he was about to do a villainous breakdown.

Dark Chandler: LOUD, LOUD, LOUD! The first thorn in my side was-

Said villainous breakdown was interrupted by Poromon's phone ringing.

Poromon: (smirks at Dark Chandler) Excuse me, kiddo. Daddy has to take this call. Why don't you wait for me, ok? Thanks!

Dark Chandler got even madder and foamed at the mouth at this but Poromon paid him no mind. He looked at who was calling and smirked.

Poromon: (picks up) Ah, Sister Volcanbender.

Sallia Volcanbender: Fuck you, man!

Poromon: Whoa, whoa! You guys were the ones making meth and eating people.

Sallia Volcanbender: You burned the farm! Killed my family!

Poromon: You had too much family members. They needed culling!

Sallia Volcanbender: You're fucking dead!

Poromon: Aren't we all? We live and we did, that's our curse. Hey, you want to expedite the situation, come fucking find me. Gotham Royal York. Anytime. Anywhere!

Sallia Volcanbender: I'll be there, man! I don't know when, but I'll be there!

Poromon: Good! Ask for the bird! (hangs up)

Nico: Sallia Volcanbender?

Poromon: Yep,

Xenia: Looks like she wants payback.

Poromon: Now, where were we? Oh yes! (Throws beer bottle)

It hit him square on the head!

SMASH!

Rei Miyamoto bashed Dark Chandler in the face with a baseball bat!

KRASMASH!

Nico: Take that!

Poromon: Oh, and you wanna see something scary?! (SHOWS THE TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT!? YOU LOOK AT IT!

He showed the trailer to him!

Dark Chandler screamed in fright!

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

DARK CHANDLER SCREAMED MORE!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Patrick: LOOK AT IT!

Patrick and the Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FUCKING LOOK AT IT!

DARK CHANDLER SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Mevya: Wait. Patrick, why did you join in?

Patrick: Well I did start it because of SpongeBob's sundae.

Lily: He's right. It's true.

Xenia: That is funny.

HOrsea: Well, it's just that it's usually for us mascots only.

Patrick: Oh. Sorry.

Nico: But that was funny.

Laney: Take this!

KRABLAM!

She punched Dark Chandler in his face.

Camie kicked him in the face.

Manaphy got out a BB gun and fired and blasted him in his face.

POP POP POP POP!

Xenia: Nice shooting!

Me: Wait where did Manaphy get a BB gun?

May: (Sternly) Manaphy? Care to explain?

Manaphy: I bought it at the sporting goods store!

May: Really?

Manaphy: Yeah!

Nico: Nothing wrong with that.

Me: True. Just be careful with it.

Manaphy: I will.

Lola: Yeah.

Horsea got out a roman candle and lit the fuse and blasted Dark Chandler all over.

Me: What the!? Horsea where did you get that roman candle?

Maria: (Sternly) Horsea?

Horsea: Leftover fireworks in the garage.

Me: Oh right I forgot we had a box of fireworks in the garage.

Nico: Any other unexpected things you guys wanna show off?!

Poliwag: Just this!

He fired a beam of energy into the sky. But then…

LOUD LARGE JUNK CRASH!

NUMEROUS PAINT CANS AND OLD SUITS OF ARMOR AND JUNK CRASHED ONTO DARK CHANDLER!

Me: JEEZ!

Laney: What a mess!

Lisa: That appears to be my Junk Materializer ray gun!

Me: Wow!

Lisa Loud: Amazing! It works!

Me: It sure does.

Poromon: This.

He pulled out a whistle and blew it.

Me: I think that whistle is busted.

White Tiger roared!

Then the Gang of Cats appeared out of nowhere and they came and mauled Dark Chandler all over!

Syd Chang: No wonder that whistle didn't work right! It was an Ultrasonic Cat Whistle!

Nico: Wow!

Syd Chang: I found that whistle and gave it to Poromon.

Camie: Awesome.

Nico: Nice toys!

Xenia: Take that! YEAH!

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: Those were fun!

Manaphy fired the BB gun again and blasted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Kouta: Take this!

He pulled out an Orange Blaster and fired Oranges and they hit Dark Chandler and blasted him all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: Take that!

Horsea lit her Roman Candle and blasted Dark Chandler all over the the place.

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Laney: Maybe I should use this!

She pulled out a Coconut Rifle!

Laney fired waves of coconuts and they hit Dark Chandler and bashed him all over!

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Patrick: DAHAHAHA! That guy got hit in the head with 12 Coconuts!

Xenia: YEAH! He sure did and that was funny

Poliwag fired the Junk Materializer and numerous anvils appeared and then…

BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG BLANG!

Seven huge ANVILS smashed Dark Chandler flat into a pancake!

Camie: Nice one!

Qin: Funny!

Poromon blew the whistle again.

White Tiger roared and slashed Dark Chandler all over with his claws.

Xenia: Take that you jerk!

Nico: The whistle makes White Tiger take action?

Me: Well he is a cat what did you expect?

Nico: Oh.

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted Dark Chandler all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Watch this.

Qin went over to Dark Chandler.

Dark Chandler: You are a macho bitch!

Qin: What do you mean by that?

Dark Chandler: I said you're macho that's all.

Qin: Are you saying that I'm one of the Village People here to disco for you!? Is that what you're saying!?

Dark Chandler: No I'm not saying that!

Qin: You're saying that I am macho?

Dark Chandler: Yeah. Yeah that's what I'm saying.

Qin: DAT'S IT! I'LL SHOW YOU MACHO AND TEAR YOU TO PIECES!

She jumped him and bashed him all over in a brutal fight cloud!

The Goodfeathers laughed hysterically!

Ed: Macho?

Lola: Yeah you're tough!

Nico: Yeah!

Chris Taylor: DAMN RIGHT MY GIRL IS TOUGH!

Xenia: YEAH SHE IS!

She was mercilessly smashing and pulverizing Dark Chandler.

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: YEAH RIP HER APART!

Suddenly, Halinora Hell's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Katherine of Syracuse, she left black and orange energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Halinora Hell: I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Katherine. You have always been nothing more than pure evil to the core, and I knew better than to trust you, you've gotten in the way for far too long, and now, this is where your madness ends and this is where you die.

Suddenly, Halinora Hell was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and orange energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Katherine of Syracuse: the red eyes of eternal death and eternal damnation.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Now, you're about to see the true power of the Princess of Hell unleashed!

Lincoln: Hell's wrath is about to fall on that pure evil monster brat.

Then, as the vortex faded, Halinora Hell emerged, but she was changed forever.

Halinora Hell grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange and black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and orange energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a demon and devil with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on devil earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has a devil with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her red evil-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Halinora Hell has on a black sleeveless blouse, black sleeveless vest, long ankle-length fancy black skirt with the Hell Dopant symbol on it, black stockings, black sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of the Hell Dopant surrounded by stars and hellfire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in.

Suddenly, Halinora Hell felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with black tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back over her black demon wings which also grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Halinora Hell has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Halinora Hell's infernal scythe, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Halinora Hell's Cosmic Eternal Infernal Hellfire Firestorm Demonic Princess of Hell Hell Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Infernal Hellfire Firestorm Demonic Princess of Hell Hell Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Hell Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black devil heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black devil heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black devil heads is a large black devil head with red gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Halinora Hell has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold devil head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with stars and infernal flames in between the kanji below the Hell Dopant symbol that said, "Halinora Hell, Embodiment of The Hell Dopant, Legendary Princess of Hell, Master of The Powers of Hell, Infernal Fire, and Forms of Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Despiser and Destroyer of Katherine of Syracuse, Archenemy of Meat, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Hell, Infernal Hellfire, Forms of Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Demons, Devils, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハリノラ・ヘル、ヘル・ドーパントの化身、地獄の伝説の王女、地獄の力、地獄の火、そして闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術の形態のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、愛する未来の妻ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソン、シラキュースのキャサリンを軽蔑し破壊する者、肉の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術のマスター地獄の力、地獄の業火、黒魔術の形態、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、悪魔、悪魔、フェニックス、天使

Halinora Hell has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HELL DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNAL HELLFIRE DEMONIC HELL PRINCESS HELL DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC

ETERNAL INFERNAL HELLFIRE DEMONIC HELL PRINCESS HELL DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNAL HELLFIRE DEMONIC HELL PRINCESS HELL DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Halinora Hell's Super Angel-Hell Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Katherine of Syracuse saw it, she went fucking insane and tried to rush at her to kill her, but Halinora Hell fired a massive barrage of black and orange energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels which hit that monster bitch as she crashed into a wall, she got back up, but now, she was absolutely pissed off.

Halinora Hell: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Hellfire Demonic Hell Princess Hell Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Hellfire Demonic Hell Princess Hell Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, your pain and suffering has just begun, Katherine.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) So has yours, sewage breath!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: WE'RE GONNA TEAR YOU TO FUCKING SHREDS FOR WHAT YOU DID TO LINCOLN IN THE PAST, YOU SHITHEAD ASSHOLE!

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, nebulae, fire, earth, water, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sheila Thatcher's Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Greatsword of Multi-Elemental Legendary Planet Justice from her back, and as she approached the clone of Dark Chandler, she left black and red energy, stars, nebulae, fire, earth, water, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, phoenixes, and Pluto, and angels with every step.

Sheila Thatcher: (Australian Accent) Even if you're just a clone of the real Dark Chandler who bit the dust last year, you're still just as evil, screwed-up, and dangerous as he was, and there was no mistaking the smell of the sewage you always leave behind in your wake. I've had it with you always showing your ugly face, and now, I'm gonna tear you apart once more, and this time, you better stay dead and gone forever.

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, nebulae, fire, earth, water, light, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there's The Sun in the center with Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto orbiting around it with phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with reflecting stars and nebulae on it and the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System on its chest and with red eyes glaring at the Dark Chandler clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Dark Chandler Clone: (SUPER AFRAID NOW) WHAT THE FLYING FUCK?!

T-Bone: He's lost his nerve.

Lincoln: That happens whenever one of my Guardian Angels who despises Chandler is gonna go after him, he loses his "confidence" and shows his true nature as the spineless coward he was due to his Dark Side.

Nico: And with what you did marching towards him and towering over him, he pissed and crapped his pants.

Me: His Guardian Angels did a whole lot worse than that to Chandler in the past.

Nico: I've got to hear more about that one day.

Then, as the vortex faded, Sheila Thatcher emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sheila Thatcher grew from 7'5" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around her, she has the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and phoenix and angel emblazoned in the middle of her forehead with Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, Dark, Planet, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, Dark, Planet, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant on the bottom of her red angel-shaped Element of Harmony for her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Sheila Thatcher has on a sleeveless black midriff top, black shorts, black shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and surrounding it are The Supremacy Sun, The Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, The Blazing Mars, The Big Saturn, The Grand Jupiter, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune, and The Suppression Pluto and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive five sets of black angel wings with the symbols of the nine planets and The Sun with red tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her eleven massive and long red wolf tails with black tips and black markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher's massive Sheila Thatcher's Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Greatsword of Multi-Elemental Legendary Planet Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sheila Thatcher's Cosmic Eternal Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Solar System Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Solar System Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto and the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and The Supremacy Sun, The Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, The Blazing Mars, The Big Saturn, The Grand Jupiter, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune, and The Suppression Pluto etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large black dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the four large black phoenix heads is a large black dragon head with a red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sheila Thatcher has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Supremacy Sun with crimson red gems for eyes and a large crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the heads of The Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, The Blazing Mars, The Big Saturn, The Grand Jupiter, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune, and The Suppression Pluto with red gems for eyes around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with stars, the planets, and elemental forces in between the kanji below the Armenian Symbol of The Solar System and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters that said, "Sheila Thatcher, Gene-Slammer of The Legendary Planets, Wielder of The Powers of The Planets of The Solar System and The Sun, Lover of Astronomy, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins and All of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Universe 666 Sora Takigawa, Destroyer of The Dark Swat Kats, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, Killjoy Huggins, and Lincoln's Enemies, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Water, Earth, Light, Darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シーラ・サッチャー、伝説の惑星のジーン・スラマー、太陽系と太陽の惑星の力の使い手、天文学の愛好家、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、キルジョイ・ハギンズとリンカーンのすべての敵の軽蔑者、ユニバース六百六十六の大敵、滝川ソラ、ダーク・スワット・カッツの破壊者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、ダーク・チャンドラー、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、そしてリンカーンの敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の

真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、火、水、地球、光、闇、太陽、水星、金星、地球、火星、木星、土星、天王星、海王星、冥王星、フェニックス、天使

Sheila Thatcher has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEGENDARY PLANETS-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY PLANETS MULTI-ELEMENTAL STARSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY PLANETS MULTI-ELEMENTAL STARSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LEGENDARY PLANETS MULTI-ELEMENTAL STARSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sheila Thatcher's Super Angel-Legendary Planets-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Dark Chandler clone saw it, he went completely mad with insane rage and ran at her to kill her, but Sheila Thatcher fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, fire, water, earth, light, darkness, The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Dark Chandler clone and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but now, he was enraged and gone NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP INSANE!

Lincoln: Nice one, Sheila! AND PISS OFF, DARK CHANDLER!

Sheila Thatcher: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Star Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Multi-Elemental Legendary Planets Star Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) (LAUGHS) We're gonna do much worse to that loser, Linky. Let's get him!

Anna Anyanova: Count us in as well, Sheila, we're also gonna go apeshit on that asshole!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Sheila Thatcher, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Halinora Hell and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I'm gonna enjoy tearing you to shreds once again, you filthy sewage-rooting animal, and I've still got a lot more thrashings to give you!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And we're gonna make sure you never return to plague us again, Katherine.

Lincoln, Sheila Thatcher, Halinora Hell, and I went after Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and black energy, black and orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Sheila Thatcher, Halinora Hell, and I attacked them hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone even more madder and insane with rage.

Katherine of Syracuse and Dark Chandler Clone: (NTH DEGREE FUCKED UP SCREAM) WE'LL KILL YOU!

Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone ran at us forever consumed by rage, but then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit them and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Halinora Hell, Sheila Thatcher, and I fired powerful blasts of darkness, elemental forces, and planets at Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone, and Lincoln summoned wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone and they got badly hurt. Then, Halinora Hell slashed off Katherine of Syracuse's arms, legs, and head, and Lincoln's Guardian Angels went apeshit as they viciously pulverized the Dark Chandler clone and broke his arms and legs, and Lincoln slashed off his head, and he banished Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Halinora Hell's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and Sheila Thatcher's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large planets orbiting around her legs, and massive five sets of black angel wings with the symbols of The Planets and The Sun in them are permanent.

Halinora Hell: Now, that was so awesome!

Lincoln: That's the end of both the Dark Chandler clone and Katherine of Syracuse for good.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Halinora Hell, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Suddenly, Sheila Thatcher wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sheila Thatcher's face, they kissed passionately as she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto over them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sheila Thatcher absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We destroyed Katherine of Syracuse and the Dark Chandler clone forever, those two deserved it.

Halinora Hell: You said it, those shitheads!

Lincoln: Now, to take care of the Anothers, and then, we gear up and I already sent a message to Vypra and the rest of The Masters of Evil to meet us in Barrow, Alaska.

Alexis Oleson: Finally, the time has arrived to get rid of Marlow Roderick and get revenge for what happened in Barrow sixteen years ago.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: (glares at Poromon) Nice, Poromon! That phone call interrupted Dark Chandler's villainous breakdown and we couldn't get stronger. Way to go!

Me: Lincoln we've got MANY MORE opportunities for that in the future.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Besides, we made sure that Dark Chandler and Katherine of Syracuse paid for their crimes.

Xenia: Yeah that's right.

Camie: But it was awesome.

Stakataka: It sure was. Got any beer?

Poromon: I got some!

Stakataka: Awesome!

Poliwag and Stakataka drank the beer.

They got drunk.

Horsea: Sing the ABC's!

Poliwag and Stakataka: (Singing Drunk and Slurred) ABCDKQW EWLODABBD WETAFETOGHMELWE JWREWOGOA! NOW WE KNOW OUR ABC'S NEXT TIME YOU WILL PUKE WITH ME!

Horsea: Yay, Poliwag!

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Nico: That was funny though!

Ed: [bursting out of the ground] "I say tomato!" Eddy: "Yeah? Well I say you're an idiot!" [Eddy squeezes the ground, sending Ed skyward.]

Edd: "Gentlemen, please!"

Ed: [flipping] "Alley-oop!" [He starts coming down, heading for the ground]

He crashed into the ground!

SMASH!

Ed's head was flatter than a pancake!

Nico: Nice job by the way.

Stakataka: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Xenia: Yep.

Lori: I'm liteally more concerned about that phone call.

Me: Me too. The Volcanbender family is still at large. But we're going to be ready for them.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There's only 3 of them left.

Xenia: Yep. And soon they will all be destroyed.

Camie: Yep.

Lola: It will be good.

Poromon: I got my shotgun for this.

Qin: Awesome.

Xenia: And my arrows ready.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: We may need to take a helicopter.

Xenia: Good idea.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Patrol from the air.

Sheila: We can use the Police chopper from the force.

Me: Awesome. It'll be cool to use that one.

Poromon: We'll try shooting them down first.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: That will be fun.

Camie: Yep.

LOUD FART!

Nico farted in Poromon's face!

Nico: Oops.

Poromon: NICO!

Nico: Sorry.

Ed: (LAUGHS) Nico sure got you good Poromon!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Harold then came.

Harold: NICO'S A FARTER! NICO'S A FARTER!

Pan: Oh grow up Harold!

Pan and Valese fired waves of purple and green energy and the bllasts hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was sent crashing into a light post!

Me: Grow up Harold!

Poliwag: What did you eat?!

Nico: Beans!

Me: Uh oh!

LOUD FART!

Nico farted and I coughed and gagged and I threw a rock and it ended up hitting HAROLD in the face!

WHAM!

It smashed him right in his head!

Me: OOH! Ouch!

Harold: (Dazed and Stupid) Night mommy.

Poromon patted Nico on the belly.

Nico: Ahh thanks Poromon

Harold got up.

Harold: (SCREAMS) THAT HURT! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU J.D. THE DEAD!

Me: Come and try it LARDFACE!

He went over and then…

KRABLAM!

I punched him square in the face and sent him flying and then he crashed right into a Septic Truck and he was drenced head to toe in raw sludge and sewage and then he fell into an open manhole cover and into the sewer!

SPLASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice!

Lana: AWESOME! (Disappointed) Lucky!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Qin: Man Harold sure doesn't know when to grow up.

Me: Yeah no kidding. That felt good though.

Varie: He sure is going to smell horrible.

Me: Hope he likes being stinky forever.

Poromon: Feel better, Nico?

Nico: I think so.

SUPER LOUD FART!

Nico farted really loud and long and man was it RANK!

Nico was relieved.

Nico: Ahhhh! Now that's better!

Poromon; Thank goodness.

Nico: Yeah. But J.D nice clobbering of Harold.

Me: Thanks. Man that fat oaf needs to grow up.

Lola: Big time.

Me: Now it's time for facing the Anothers.

Nico: Who are?

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator, Mammothman, Gekkor, Imperious, Morticon, Hekatoid and Megahorn.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: So Catwoman, White Tiger, T-Bone, Stimpy, Razor, Tamaki, Sarah, Kevin, Rolf, Nazz and Koichi.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Awesome!

Moonlight Raven: This will be fun.

Spitfire: I'll say!

Then the cutie marks of Moonlight Raven, Spitfire, Zephyr Breeze and Strawberry Sunrise were glowing.

Me: Whoa!

Spitfire: I think we know what's coming.

Me: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers mindus Cathulhu are 4 people.

Me: Wow!

Nico: There they are!

We Saw Another Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator, Mammothman, Gekkor, Imperious, Morticon, Hekatoid and Megahorn!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be fun!

Lola: Yeah!

Another Demon Cat: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

They merged and split into 4 figures and reverted back and were 4 girls each with hair, outfits, eyes and weapons and wings like those of Moonlight Raven, Spitfire, Zephyr Breeze and Strawberry Sunrise. And they have tiaras with their cutie marks on them.

Melanie Moonlight Raven: Melanie Moonlight Raven.

Sarah Spitfire: Sarah Spitfire

Zinnia Zephyr Breeze: Zinnia Zephyr Breeze.

Sally Strawberry Sunrise: And Sally Strawberry Sunrise.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls. The Embodiments, Legacies and Gene-slammers of Moonlight Raven, Spitfire, Zephyr Breeze and Strawberry Sunrise.

Melanie Moonlight Raven: That's right.

Spitfire: Boy this is awesome!

Zephyr Breeze: It sure is!

Me: Yep. Oh and is the Another Cathulhu friendly or hostile?

Sarah Spitfire: Friendly and she is a really powerful and fast one.

Me: Neat!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Maria: Better call for backup. (TURNS DIAL) TERMINATOR FURY 6!

She summoned Terminator 1984, Lightning Man, Peace Master (Adventure Time), Cinnamon Teal (Ducktales), Universe 666 Pastmaster and Nobodies!

Maria: This'll be the only time I use the cannon today.

Me: All right then.

Qin: Yep.

Maria: Need to make sure said cannon doesn't overheat, after all.

Lola: Yeah.

Vapor Trail: That is for sure.

Then Vapor Trail's cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Whoa Vapor Trail's Cutie Mark is glowing.

Nico: That can mean only one thing.

Qin: Yep.

Rolf: These Another doodoo brained villains have broken the celery stalk on the spine of a sea urchin!

Qin: Yes they have Rolf!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Carmen: You said it Captain Rolf!

Lola: Yeah!

Jonny: Right on!

Nico: By the way guys all of your costumes yesterday were awesome.

Me: Thanks.

Poromon: I wanted to bring out the beer bottle.

Poliwag: You snooze, you lose!

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: I was a cheese block!

Me: (LAUGHS) You sure were!

Lola: We had so many awesome costumes.

Camie: All of us did.

Me: Yep.

Nico: J.D.'s costume was one of the top ten best costumes of the year.

Me: Yep.

Maria: Was it number one?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Lola: Cool!

Eli: Guys look!

We saw ANOTHER CATHULHU!

Me: WHOA! Another Cathulhu!

Moondancer: That is amazing!

Nico: It's a combination of a Cat and Cthulhu!

Me: Wow! A Cat with an Eldritch theme!

Another Cathulhu: (In a girls voice) It sure is!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua green hair and aqua green clothes and had star wings and Vapor Trail's tail and she had a tiara with the symbol of Vapor Trail's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had a star sword.

Vivian Vapor Trail: Vivian Vapor Trail, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Vapor Trail.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you!

Vapor Trail: It's awesome to meet my gene-slammer.

Vivian Vapor Trail: Same here.

Me: Are you an awesome and graceful flyer like she is?

Vivian Vapor Trail: I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Vapor Trail: And do you have this?

She revealed her chemical burn scar on her back.

Vivian Vapor Trail: OOOH! Ouch! How did you get that?

Vapor Trail: Steamin Demon hit me and burned me with a Brimstone Touch. Nasty burn on my back.

Vivian Vapor Trail: Ouch!

Me: Yeah.

Vivian Vapor Trail: I do have something like that. But it's not chemical burns.

She revealed 4 slash wounds on her back!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man! What did that!?

Vivian Vapor Trail: A bear slashed me.

Qin: Yikes!

Nico: Oh man! Ouch!

Laney: That must've really hurt!

Maria: You aren't the only one with wounds like that.

She revealed her slash scars on her back.

Maria: Ugly story on this.

Vivian Vapor Trail: Ouch!

Me: Yeah.

Vivian Vapor Trail: I know. Also I have Eldritch powers and know all about the powers of the Elder Gods of Cthulhu and more. I have all their powers.

Me: That is awesome!

Kaito: (gets out GoGoV gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Timeranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a V-Lancer and Zocks got a Chrono Saber.

Vivian Vapor Trail: No he didn't. After he put the ridewatch in me I turned into water and went out through the drainpipes when he wasn't looking.

Nico: Very clover.

Xenia: I'll say.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Lightspeed Rescue Ridewatch) It was an undersea creature that wounded Maria.

Geiz: (gets out Time Force Ridewatch) It was on a mission with the Quest Family.

Horsea: (sadly) I was there and I couldn't stop it!

Sougo got LightspeedRescueRedArmor while Geiz got TimeForceRedArmor.

Me: Yeah it was a while back.

Vivian Vapor Trail: Oh man. That is awful.

Me: Yeah.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her from Another Cathulhu.

Nico: (Gets out Cathulhu's ridewatch) It might not be the actual Cthulhu, but it's still strong!

May: (Gets out Demon Cat's ridewatch) Time for this cat to pounce!

Maria: (Gets out Darkinator's ridewatch) You're not afraid of the dark are you?

White Tiger: (Gets out Cult of the Cat's ridewatch) (SNARLS)

They used the powers of Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman and blasted the Another.

Me: YEAH!

Then Stinkbomb, Winslow, Pain & Panic, The Fates, Nessus and Waggs came.

Nico: WHOA!

Slappy Squirrel: Well if it isn't Stinkbomb. Nice to see you haven't changed much.

Stinkbomb: Yep and now I'm in the M.O.E.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: And cool team.

Stinkbomb: Thanks Nico.

Stinkbomb (Beast Wars): That's funny! My name is Stinkbomb too.

Stinkbomb: That is funny!

Me: And Pain and Panic, you two are in the M.O.E. Too?

Pain: Hey, if Haes can get in, so can we!

Panic: That's right and it's fun!

Laney: And the Fates too!? Wow!

Fates: We know.

Nico: (FLARES UP FIRE HADES STYLE) I KNOW! You know, I know. I got the concept.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Those temper flashes of Hades always crack me up.

Pain: I still got my shoes!

Nico: (Imitating Hades) I've got 24 hours to get rid of this Bozo! Or the entire scheme I've been setting up for 18 yaers goes up in smoke (Flares up fire) And you… (Gets REALLY PISSED) Are wearing HIS MERCHANDISE!

Nico flred up his fire intensely!

Panic drank something.

It was Hercules lemonade.

Panic: (Chuckles nervously) Thirsty?

Nico: GGGGGGGGAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHHHHH!

And then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off and Pain and Panic got sent crashing into a rock!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Me: That never gets old!

Anna Knudson: (LAUGHS) YEAH!anic: Who's laughing now? I still got my drink!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Nico: Not a bad impression though.

Me: That was awesome.

I put my hand on Nico's shoulder and then…

SIZZLE!

Me: YEOWCH! Man Nico you are flaming hot from that one.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Sorry.

?: That was really funny!

Volt Catfish came!

Me: WHOA! Volt Catfish.

Qin: Nice!

Volt Catfish: (In a girls voice) That was a really funny impression.

Nico: Vivian Volt!? Whoa!

Vivian Volt: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Me: Yep.

Vivian Volt: I never get tired of those lines that Hades did.

Me: Me neither.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Vivian Volt: And yes I am naked.

Nico: Uh oh.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Vivian Volt: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she fired a blast of lightning and it hit May!

May: [gets shocked by lightning then screams. Continues screaming then gets burned to ashes] Aah!

She was reduced to a pile of ashes.

May: Ouch.

Vivian reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had purple angel wings and had a lightning cloud with an Electric Catfish in front of it.

Vivian Volt: (Groans) That hurt bad. (GASP) OH MY GOD! I'm sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Maria swept May into a dustpan and poured her out and put her back together.

May: Thanks Maria.

Vivian Volt: (Sees herself) GAH! EYES TO YOURSELVES PERVERTS!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her an awesome purple outfit and had an awesome lightning sword in her hands.

Vivian Volt: Wow! I look awesome.

Nico: You sure do.

Lola: Yeah!

White Tiger snarled.

Fluttershy: He wants to know if you have any favorite memories of Nico.

Vivian Volt: I sure do. My favorite is when me and Nico were in science class and then we saw a girl picking on one of the nerds and I used my powers to make her a braindead monkey.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Nice!

Nico and Vivian hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vivian Volt: Same here Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The

Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Catwoman, White Tiger (Dexter's Lab), T-Bone, Stimpy, Razor, and Tamaki are heading to Barrow, Alaska, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're here for a bloody showdown with the vampires and the vampire leader, Marlow Roderick, who has come back from the dead, and we are going to unleash sixteen years of retribution are about to be unleashed on them for what they did in destroying the town on their rampaging blood orgy in 2007, and we'll make sure that all of them are all destroyed and left as a forgotten memory forever.

The rest of the team and The Masters of Evil are also with us since this is going to be one really epic and fiery battle.

Lincoln: We're finally here in Barrow, Alaska, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're here for a bloody showdown with the vampires and the vampire leader, Marlow Roderick, who has come back from the dead, and we are going to unleash sixteen years of retribution are about to be unleashed on them for what they did in destroying the town on their rampaging blood orgy in 2007, and we'll make sure that all of them are all destroyed and left as a forgotten memory forever.

Me: This is going to be bloody and destructive.

Nico: You said it.

Vypra: I was surprised everyone in the town evacuated yesterday and came here.

Lincoln: I soon found out Alexa and the others had planned this, and they were the ones who opened the portal and evacuated everyone from Barrow because of what's going to happen.

Catwoman: Either way, that was some smart planning ahead. Now, we can trash those creeps.

Lincoln: Once the sun finally sets on Barrow, then, we can trash them, Selina. Plus, we saw the ship heading this way, once it sets, then, they'll head out.

Just as Lincoln said, we saw the sun finally set on Barrow, and we heard the screeches in the air.

Alexa Oleson: They're here.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and dark blue headband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Water Skylanders and Rarity's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and blue mermaid's tail, she's dressed in a dark purple sleeveless blouse, necklace with blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, green and purple fancy skirt with green bow, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ice, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Water Skylanders and Rarity's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sarah Grettleton, Daydream Generosity Princess of Water.

Sarah Grettleton: That's right, and I got the girls away from Marlow and his coven. But, it's not going to be long before they find out about what Alexis and the others did yesterday.

Alexa Oleson: It doesn't matter, Sarah. Those vampires are going to regret coming here once again.

Suddenly, we heard another loud screech, and we saw them: Marlow Roderick and the vampires of 30 Days of Night, heading right for us.

Sylvester: You're too late, Marlow. The townspeople evacuated yesterday, and we knew you all were coming back.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've got a lot to answer for, and what you did sixteen years ago can never ever be forgiven, now it's time for you all to die!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten

Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic

Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the

Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Catwoman's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Marlow Roderick and the vampires, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and the Neo-Spacian Gene-Slammers cut off the heads of Zurial, Arvin, Iris, and the rest of Marlow's coven, and then, Lincoln and Alexa Oleson cut off Marlow's head and sent them to The Black Gates and burned their bodies. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: This is for all those ninety-eight people who died in your rampage, Marlow, now you and your coven can burn in The Black Gates forever. (To Sarah Grettleton) And it's so good to see you again, Sarah.

Sarah Grettleton: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Sarah Grettleton as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Sarah Grettleton was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Sarah Grettleton: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Sarah Grettleton and he hugged her, and Sarah Grettleton is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sarah Grettleton: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Sarah Grettleton, Daydream Generosity Princess of Water, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Rarity combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Sarah Grettleton and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Sarah trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Water, Gems, and Generosity, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Chandler when he had his Dark Side in his was a greedy asshole and jerk, and Sarah Grettleton has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he was.

Nico: So, she despises greedy jerks and assholes like Chandler.

Lincoln: Yeah, it's not just Chandler, but Flip also received the end of her fury as well for the obvious reasons, and you know the rest, it was ugly. And now that you're here, Sarah.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sarah Grettleton in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sarah Grettleton: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Sarah Grettleton with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sarah Grettleton: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sarah Grettleton, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Sarah Grettleton's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Sarah Grettleton had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Akira Mizuno, Fusako Yamamoto, Mingji Lin, Mitsuko Mori, Momoko Tanaka, Nami Tenrai, Xianji Lin, and Yuji Chen from Titty Ninja Revolution ~Train the Girls~.

Nicole: Oh boy. Lincoln, the nine girls you rescued are Akira Mizuno, Fusako Yamamoto, Mingji Lin, Mitsuko Mori, Momoko Tanaka, Nami Tenrai, Xianji Lin, and Yuji Chen from Titty Ninja Revolution ~Train the Girls~. You just rescued eight voluptuous ninjas from those evil hungry monsters.

Lincoln: Sarah luckily got them away from those monsters before they could attack them. Are you girls okay?

Akira Mizuno: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akira Mizuno and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Marlow Roderick and the vampires from 30 Days of Night, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis

on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akira Mizuno: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akira Mizuno: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akira Mizuno, Fusako Yamamoto, Mingji

Lin, Mitsuko Mori, Momoko Tanaka, Nami Tenrai, Xianji Lin, and Yuji Chen with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and we got warmed up. Lincoln and Sarah Grettleton have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, that was one fearsome battle, but we got rid of the vampires and got payback for what happened sixteen years ago in Barrow, Alaska in 2007.

Lincoln: We sure did, and Alexa and the others told Eben and the others of what we did.

Nico: Alexa and the others are finally glad that they achieved payback for what happened in Barrow in 2007, but the memories of those days aren't easy to get rid of.

Me: No, they were badly affected by it, and they swore they wouldn't let anyone else suffer that kind of fate like them.

Lincoln: That's why Alexa Oleson formed The Barrow Anti-Vampire Defense Coalition: to prevent another tragedy like Barrow from happening again.

---

After we destroyed Marlow Roderick and his coven in Barrow, Alaska, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sarah Grettleton saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells,

squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sarah Grettleton: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sarah, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sarah Grettleton: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Sarah Grettleton: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: the ones who triggered the alarms were The Moon, The Magician, The World, The Wheel of Fate, and The Emperor, the creations of Dr. Curien, Caleb Goldman, and Thornheart.

Nicole: (GASPS) The Moon, The Magician, The World, The Wheel of Fate, and The Emperor, the creations of Dr. Curien, Caleb Goldman, and Thornheart.

Lincoln: This wasn't a contingency plan of RD Sebastian, there's only one person responsible for this: Caleb Goldman along with the other member of their organization, Thornheart. Let's take care of these monsters.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts that hit The Magician, The Emperor, and The Wheel of Fate in their weak points and stunned The World and The Moon by hitting their weak points. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's Stingers and four of them opened up into large suckers and he latched them onto the heads of The Magician, The Emperor, The Wheel of Fate, and The World and he sucked them into his body and absorbed them as he and all of us assimilated all of their Cryokinesis, Pyrokinesis, and Hydrokinesis, powers, strengths, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Then, as the suckers morphed back into stingers, Lincoln flew at The Moon and he fired a bolt of lightning into The Moon's head and knocked him down, and he stabbed the Cell Stingers into The Moon's back, and he began absorbing The Moon into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Moon, and he banished The Moon, The Magician, The Emperor, The Wheel of Fate, and The World to The Black Gates. Then, we returned home to continue our workouts.

Silver the Hedgehog: I can't believe Goldman came back and that he and Thornheart were the ones who sent their masterpieces after us.

Lincoln: Don't worry, Silver. Tomorrow, on my rescue, we'll get rid of Goldman and Thornheart and they'll be joining Curien in The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Those three messed with nature because of their hatred for mankind, and they need to pay a severe price for their crimes with their own blood.

Me: That's for sure.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie are heading to Deep Dark Galaxy.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Itazura: Wow, so this is Deep Dark Galaxy. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Itazura, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Deep

Dark Galaxy, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Tara Markov A.K.A. Terra, Simulator Karui, Simulator Kurotsuchi, Glareana, Tanduran, Itazura, Kiyori, Lillix, The Weather Lady, and Taffy Lassie, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder Clyde and the girls in his harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for number 3 of Super Mario Odyssey.

Nico: This is the Final Round for Cap Kingdom.

Me: Awesome!

Vakama: Me and Tahu will go with.

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Okay then. Lets head in then.

They went into the Simulator and it activated and they were at CAP KINGDOM FOR THE THIRD AND FINAL TIME!

Nico: Here we are guys.

Tahu: This is gonna be fun brothers.

Kopaka: We'll join too.

Kopaka and Nuju came too.

Nuju: This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nuju: It sure will be.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (on the radio) Well for round three you guys are going after a bunch of Fireball Koopas. So this will be fun.

Nico: Yep it sure will.

Vakama: Good thing me and Tahu came after all.

Kopaka: Yeah that is for sure. And our ice will put out the fireballs.

Nuju: Yep.

Nico: Lets get going.

?: Not without us.

Out came 2 figures. One was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and orange clothes and dragon wings, and had a phoenix staff and had a necklace with the blue 4-Star Dragonball.

The second girl had purple hair and blue eyes and yellow clothes and had yellow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Turbo Man on it.

Neri Nuova Shenron: I am Neri Nuova Shenron - Embodiment of the 4-Star Dragon, the Dragon of Fire.

Tara Turbo: And I'm Tara Turbo, Embodiment of Turbo Man.

Nico: Awesome to meet you girls.

Tahu: And you too Tara my brother!

Vakama: Same here.

Tara Turbo: Same here Tahu and Vakama. Its been a while.

Nico: Don't you mean sister?

Tara Turbo: He does but I've known how he has been doing that. We can catch up later.

Nico: Lets get them.

They were off and fired waves of energy and blasted the Fireball Koopas all over.

Nico: (gets out Agent 47, Terminator, and Cathulu's Ridewatches) Time for this cat to terminate and assassinate!

Nico activated them and fired energy blasts and blew them away.

Nira fired a wave of fire and blasted the Koopas all over.

Tara fired Fireballs and blasted them all over.

Tara: See how fast I can go!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and bashed them all over.

Kopaka and Nuju blasted them with ice.

They were frozen.

Nico smashed them into pieces.

The Koopas were destroyed.

They cheered wildly and high five.

Nico: Now where's our reward?

More Power Moons came and they got 31 moons.

Nico: YEAH!

Tara Turbo: Awesome!

Nico: How did you meet Tahu and Vakama?

Tara Turbo: I'm sure you heard this story, but I helped the Toa battle the Bohrok Kal and it was awesome.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome.

Neri Nuova Shenron: It sure was.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Neri Nuova Shenron: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on

their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later we saw the mascots were making something.

Sora Sour Sweet: Dare I ask what you guys are making?

Poromon: An herb garden.

Me: Ooh cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Parsley, Sage, Rosemary, Thyme, Basil, Oregano and more.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Can I try some?

Poromon: Sure. But I don't know what kind of foods to make them with.

Camie: That's okay.

Lola: Yeah.

Submarauder: Why don't we help you?

Poromon: Sure!

We got to helping them make spaghetti and more and it was awesome and also made great spaghetti sauce too.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm!

Me: (SLURPS) Delicious!

Moonracer: You guys did a good job.

Poromon: Thanks!

Manaphy: It was awesome!

Qin: It sure is.

Merrick: These really are nice herbs.

Poromon: Thanks. Glad you liked them.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Dr. Louis Faraday, the villain from Flight of The Navigator from 1986, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Dr. Louis Faraday, the villain from Flight of The Navigator from 1986, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: That fucking mad scientist who endangers, imprisons, and does experiments on children?! That fucker!

Nico: That piece of shit's not getting out of this! He's in for Hell!

Lincoln: I sent a message to NASA about Dr. Faraday and sent them evidence of his crimes, and they told us to capture him and bring him in, and they said something about suing him for his crimes and they're going to be getting some compensation from him.

Me: Nice work, Lincoln.

Nico: Sending a message to NASA about Faraday along with evidence of his crimes, this just made his punishment much easier. Alright, gang, let's head out at once and capture that son of a bitch.

Me: You got it.

Nico: First we'll watch the movie for Flight of the Navigator and get the rundown on him.

Lola: Good idea.

The previous group came.

Amora: Can me, Pyro, Hydro Man, Hsi Wu, Grumblemon, Electrocutioner, Key, INSTIGATOR, Living Laser, and Trap Jaw go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can.

Qin: Awesome. We're going to watch Flight of the Navigator first.

Lola: I'll make the popcorn.

She went and did so and we got to watching the movie.

---

On July 4, 1978, in Fort Lauderdale, Florida, 12-year-old David Freeman walks through the woods to pick up his 8-year-old brother, Jeff, from a friend's house, when he falls into a ravine and is knocked unconscious. When he comes to, eight years have passed, and it is now 1986. He has not aged, and his appearance exactly matches his missing child poster. He is reunited with his aged parents and the now 16-year-old Jeff.

Meanwhile, an alien spaceship crashes through power lines and is captured by NASA. Hospital tests on David's brainwaves reveal images of it. Dr. Louis Faraday, who has been studying it, persuades David to come to a NASA research facility for just 48 hours, promising him they can help learn what happened to him. Dr. Faraday discovers that his mind is full of alien technical manuals and star charts far exceeding NASA's research, and that he was taken to the planet Phaelon, 560 light years away, in just 2.2 hours (about 2,105,990.4 x c). Having travelled faster than light, he has experienced time dilation, explaining how eight years have passed on Earth, but not for him. Dr. Faraday decides to keep him there to finish his investigation, breaking his 48-hour promise.

Following a telepathic communication from the spaceship, David secretly boards it and meets its robotic commander, who introduces itself as a Trimaxion Drone Ship. David decides to call it "Max", while Max calls him the "Navigator". They escape from the facility and Max tells David that his mission is to travel the galaxy collecting biological specimens for analysis on Phaelon before returning them to their homes. Phaelon's scientists discovered that humans only use 10% of their brains, and as an experiment, filled the remainder of David's with miscellaneous information. Max returned him to Earth, but not to his own time, having determined a trip back in time would be dangerous for a human. When Max crashed the spaceship, the computer's data were erased. So, he needs the information in David's brain to return home.

While Max prepares for a mind transfer, David meets other alien specimens on board and bonds with a puckmaren, a tiny bat-like creature that is the last of his kind after a comet destroyed his planet. During the mind transfer, Max contracts human emotions and behaves eccentrically. David and his bickering trigger UFO reports in Tokyo and the United States. Meanwhile, NASA intern Carolyn McAdams, who befriended David, tells his family about his escape in the spaceship, so Dr. Faraday has them confined to their house, and Carolyn is sent back to the facility.

When the spaceship stops at a gas station, David calls Jeff, who sets off fireworks on the roof to locate their new house. David and Max arrive there, but NASA agents have tracked the spaceship. Fearing that he will be institutionalized and treated like a guinea pig for the rest of his life if he remains in 1986, David orders Max to return him to 1978, accepting the risk of vaporization. He awakes in the ravine, walks home, and finds everything as he left it. During the Fourth of July celebration, Jeff sees that the puckmaren has stowed away in David's backpack. David tells him to keep it a secret, while Max flies home across the fireworks-lit sky, calling, "See you later, navigator!"

---

When it was done we were in awe and it was awesome!

We cheered wildly!

Lola: So fun!

Amora: I'll say!

Airi: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crush Crawfish next.

Qin: Whoa! Cool!

Lola: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Gina Moran: Leave the Universe 666 Yellow Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Gina, we're not doing this alone.

Gia Moran: He's right, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out take down Dr. Louis Faraday.

Lincoln: That madman's looking at spending the rest of his miserable life in prison, and once we get through with that piece of crap, Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, you're next.

Gina Moran: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Dr. Louis Faraday, and once we get through with that piece of crap, Lincoln and Gina Moran along with the Yellow Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers.

We were off.

---

We arrived at NASA

Pyro: Here we are!

Nico: Yep. NASA again.

Me: Qin: So awesome.

Lola: Love coming here.

Lusamine: Please tell me there are people here.

Nico: Yep look.

We saw David Freeman.

Me: There he is.

We went over.

Me: David Freeman?

David Freeman saw us.

David Freeman: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! What an honor. I'm so glad you're here. Dr. Fara…

Me: We know. Faraday is back and this time we're going to send him to prison.

Hsi Wu: You heard the news, didn't you?

David Freeman: Yeah.

Me: This time we're sending him to prison.

Qin: Yep.

Ludwig Koopa: You're a really gifted kid, David.

David Freeman: Thanks. That means a lot.

Electrocutioner: Remind me how you're gifted again?

David Freeman: I am a navigator and I travel all over the universe and help alien people get back home.

Me: That is cool. We've been all over the universe ourselves and only covered a small fraction of everything out there.

Xenia: Yeah it's awesome.

Major Dr. Ghastly: What's one alien race you've encountered?

David Freeman: Tamaraneans.

Starfire: Oh wow that is my people.

Goldfire: It sure is!

Blackfire: That is so cool.

Me: We've been to Tamaran a few times and it's cool.

David Freeman: It sure is.

Living Laser: Hmm. Have you encountered any alien species Ben can turn into?

David Freeman: Actually yes. The fire one, ghost one, the star aliens, green crystal aliens and those moth ones.

Me; You mean the Pyronites, Ectonurites, Celestialsapiens, Petrosapiens and Necrofriggians.

Shanan: Those are Heatblast, Ghostfreak, Alien X, Diamondhead and Big Chill's species.

David Freeman: Yeah!

Skullgrin: You know Alien X is powerful right?

David Freeman: I didn't sorry.

Me: Oh no worries.

Carla Wong III: Well the power of the Celestialsapiens is omnipotent. They can do anything.

Me: They are said to be the very beings that made the very entirety of the universe itself.

Trap Jaw: In short, they could blind and we would be gone.

Me: Yeah their power is that strong.

David Freeman: Wow!

Xenia: I know.

David Freeman: That is amazing. How many kinds of aliens are there?

Me: COUNTLESS kinds. We don't know HOW many are out there.

Chomp Chest: Anyone hungry? Because I am!

Me: I am. Luckily I got just the thing.

I formed a tree and brought out foods from the ISS.

Me: Astronaut food. You should see what they have on the ISS.

Nico: Wow.

We had Freeze Dried Shrimp cocktail.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! That's good.

Me: Freeze Dried Shrimp Cocktail is what they have on the International Space Station.

Nico: Interesting.

INSTIGATOR: You should see the herbs the mascots made.

Me: Yeah they grew oregano, parsley, sage, rosemary, thyme and basil and more.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: That was cool.

Poromon: Thanks.

David Freeman: That is cool. (Eating) Mmm! Believe it or not guys this food is what I had to eat sometimes in space.

Me: Welcome to the world of Astronauts.

Camie: How come they can't eat cakes in space?

Me: Because it will crumble apart and get into sensitive equipment worth billions of dollars.

Camie: Oh I get it.

Eartha: Which would be bad?

Me: Yep.

Eartha: Okay I think I get it.

Me: You know how much money NASA has put into the International Space Station like that?

Lola: How much?

Me: $2 to $4 billion per year in the last few years for maintenence and operations and research and transportation.

All of us: WOW!

Lola: That is a lot of money.

Me: It sure is.

Key: Tell us more about Faraday.

David Freeman: Sure.

He went over his history.

---

Louis Faraday works as the lead scientist of NASA, as of 1986. He is partners with NASA intern Carolyn McAdams (Sarah Jessica Parker).

After protagonist David Freeman discovered he was 1986, but did not age (after waking up from a fall and coma in 1978), Dr. Louis Faraday finds David, and takes him into the NASA lab, for experimentation. Faraday hooks David up to a machine that reads thoughts, and discovers strange patterns in David's thoughts.

The trimaxian drone from the planet Phaelon crashes into some electrical pylons. Dr. Louis Faraday, having been notified by the police about the incident, heads over the to scene, and has the drone transfered to and stored in one of NASA's hangers, where Faraday tries (unsuccessfully) to get inside and have a look. Faraday receives a printout with a picture of the drone, and sees that it matches the drone in David's thought patterns. Upon seeing this, Faraday successfuly persuades David into spending no more than 48 hours (2 days) at the NASA base. The following day, Faraday and David are meeting with David's mom, via phone, and the latter reiterates the agreement: David must be out of the NASA base in 48 hours. Faraday confirms the agreement.

David is taken to an area of the lab, where he hooked up to a computer, and made to answer multiple questions, about what happened, the night he fell in the hole in 1978. David's brain reveals abnormal alien statistics and star charts, that point Faraday to an extraterrestrial planet called Phaelon, which is 560 light years away from Earth. It is revealed that David was taken to Phaelon, but since he was traveling above the speed of light, it only took him 4.4 hours, while 8 years progressed on Earth. Therefore, he never aged. Especially after the computer shows things that David never said, the latter decides that it is too much, so he breaks free from the equipment, and tries to escape the base.

Faraday decides that 48 hours is too little time to gather data about Phaelon, so he extends David's time at the lab to a week. Therefore, Faraday stops at nothing to bring David back. He witnesses the trimaxian drone fly off, and discovers that David is in it. Faraday looks at the radar, to track the drone's location, and stops and nothing to find it, and bring it back (with David in it) to the lab. First, he sends helicopters to catch the drone, but that fails. Next, Faraday discovers that Carolyn notified David's parents, about David's escape from the base. Upon this discovery, Faraday has Carolyn and David's parents under house arrest, while NASA continues tracking down David.

When David, after a long journey with the trimaxium drone, heads home, Faraday and NASA head to the Freeman residence, and wait for David to arrive. David, upon seeing Faraday and NASA, decides to travel back to 1978, and does so, much to the disdain of Faraday, who wants to continue using David as an information source about Phaelon.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Xenia: Oh man!

Me: what a monster.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: We're gladly going to send him to prison.

Snake Man: We should go find him now.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Right. Shanan do you know Phaelon?

Shanan: As a matter of fact yes I do. It's said to be a planet that is home to a powerful advanced civilization that has technology and powerful resources billions of years ahead of us.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Amazing.

David Freeman: That's right. That's why Faraday wants to use me. For information on Phaelon.

Me: Well he can't have that info.

Nico: Lets go find him!

We went to face him.

Grumblemon: He shouldn't be far behind.

Me: Nope.

Eli: I sense him. Down there.

We saw at the end of the hall inside the building the office of Faraday.

Me: There it is.

Eli: We're going to need to take the fight to Glaren.

Me: Good idea. Too cramped in here for it.

We hid and saw the door open and out came DR. FARADAY!

Lena Isis: There he is!

Phosphos: Entrance time!

We went at him.

He was coming down the hall and then the area turned into the planet Glaren!

Dr. Faraday: WHAT THE!? WHAT IS THIS PLACE!?

Then the spirits of Aliens came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Dr. Lewis Faraday, you're under arrest!

Dr. Faraday: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right!

Hydro Man: Anyone got a Chrono Sword?

Wes: Me!

He revealed his Chrono Sword!

Me: Yeah!

Lori Loud: You literally disgust me!

LOUD FART!

Nico farted in his face!

Faraday: (GAGS) WHAT THE HECK HAVE YOU BEEN EATING!

Nico: Don't ask.

Horsea squirted Ink and blinded him.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted him all over.

POW!

Nico punched Faraday in the face.

Nico: You make me sick Faraday!

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Faraday: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Nico: Nice one!

Me: Time for you to get COLD FEET!

I fired a wave of ice and froze his feet in blocks of ice!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: You like that! You like that! You like that!

Manapjy ran up to him and bashed him in the face and blasted him.

Manaphy: YEAH!

Nico: (Imitating Hades) Aren't we forgetting one teensy weensy but ever so crucial little tiny detail? (EXPLODES OUT FIRE AURA HADES STYLE) I OWN YOU!

Faraday: No, you don't!

Nico: Soon we will in prison!

Then Harpymon, Baron Mordo, Thundermon, Felix Faust, Dumbbelltron, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, and Magneto came.

Nico: Harpymon, Baron Mordo, Thundermon, Felix Faust, Dumbbelltron, Titanium Man, Trumbipular, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, and Magneto.

Harpymon: I hoped you guys liked going to NASA again.

Nico: We sure did.

Baron Mordo: That's good.

Me: Yep.

Thundermon: Not every day you go there.

Me: I know. Fun too.

Felix Faust: We heard you fought a clone of Dark Chandler.

Nico: We sure did.

Misty Tredwell: (to Persephone) I hope you take care of that Stakataka

Persephone: Oh I will.

Misty Tredwell: Good.

Needlenose came.

Me: Needlenose. Up for another round I see.

Needlenose: Yep. This will be fun.

Me: Yep.

Needlenose: HOw was Halloween?

Me: Really fun and awesome.

Needlenose: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Orion, Taro, Rosty, Olga Astronomonov, Emeth, Daphne Blake, Thunder, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Merrick and Tyzonn VS Harpymon, Snow Ghost, Carmen Sandiego (Where In The World is Carmen Sandiego), Ojo Tango, Ghost of Chef Pierre Goulash, and Cobra - Nico's rescue was in the park and it was in 2 parts First will be where we relax in the park and we'll battle an old enemy of Halinora Hell. Her name is Katherine of Syracuse and is PURE EVIL TO THE CORE! Halinora Hell is going to unleash the 9 circles of Hell on her by transforming against her 2nd will be where we battle a clone of Dark Chandler who is out for revenge on Lincoln and he is NTH DEGREE SCREWED UP! And he vowed that he is not going to stop until he kills Lincoln and his family and burns all of the city to the ground. And LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS ARE GOING TO GO APESHIT ALL OVER HIM! And Sheila Thatcher will transform against him too!

---

Harpymon was first.

Harpymon (to Orion): Nico's rescue was in the park and it was in 2 parts. First, he relaxed in the park and battled an old enemy of Halinora Hell. Her name is Katherine of Syracuse and is PURE EVIL TO THE CORE! Halinora Hell unleashed the 9 circles of Hell on her by transforming against her. 2nd was where Nico battle a clone of Dark Chandler, who was out for revenge on Lincoln and he was NTH DEGREE SCREWED UP! And he vowed that he wasn't going to stop until he kills Lincoln and his family and burns all of the city to the ground. And LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS WENT APESHIT ALL OVER HIM! And Sheila Thatcher transformed against him too!

Orion: Yeah that was really awesome! We did all kinds of fun pranks and Halinora really let all hell loose on Katherine. Literally!

Taro: Yeah that was so fun and cool!

Rosty: It sure was!

Starlight Glimmer: It was awesome and cool.

Cozy Glow: It sure was awesome and fun.

Hex: I'll say.

Harpymon: That is for sure. How did you guys like Halloween?

Orion: It was really fun and cool! Everyone had a great time.

Harpymon: They sure did and J.D.'s costume was really fun! Infernal too.

Orion: It sure was and we loved the haunted house you guys did!

Harpymon: Yeah! That was awesome! Lets do it!

Orion: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

He turned into the Titanium Ranger. Orion then flicked the switches for Harpymon and Diadem and channeled Wind Chakra into his sword and got a wind blade.

Orion: THE WIND BLADE OF THE 6 HARPIES!

Harpymon: Cool!

Orion: Yep. HARPY WIND STYLE: WIND BLADES OF THE 7 WINDS!

He fired blades of wind and the group fired waves of energy, ghosts, skulls, bones, blood, magic, stars and lightning and blasted them down.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Nunnally, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo, Evil Cut Man, Evil Roxas, DC Cupid, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, and Zululuk (Flashman) - Us Battling Another Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman who are the Embodiments of Moonlight Raven, Strawberry Sunrise, Spitfire, Zephyr Breeze and Vapor Trail

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo: (to Eli) Nico, Catwoman's team, Cathulu's team, and the others did good Battling Another Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman. They are the

Embodiments of Moonlight Raven, Strawberry Sunrise, Spitfire, Zephyr Breeze and Vapor Trail

Eli: Yeah that was so cool and awesome!

Nunnally: It sure was awesome!

Crag: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah it was really cool to see them.

Starshine Sparkle: Everyone had fun there.

Spyro: They sure did.

Baron Mordo: Indeed and Eli I'm truly honored that you dressed up like me for Halloween.

Eli: That was awesome to dress up like you.

Baron Mordo: Indeed. Lets do it!

Eli flicked the switches for Baron Mordo and the Wizarding World and channeled magic chakra into his sword and got an awesome magic sword!

Eli: THE MAGIC SWORD OF THE WIZARDS OF HOGWARTS!

Baron Mordo: A Most amazing sword.

Eli: Yep. RAVENCLAW THUNDER STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF THE RAVEN!

He swung the sword and fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of energy and magic and blasted them down.

---

Sage, Kit, Fujiko Mine, Optimus Primal, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Mai (Avatar), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, and Lusamine vs Thundermon, Strikning, Jungle King, Scowl, Yost Wrecking Crew, and Universe 666 Live-Action Starscream - Lincoln's rescue was in Barrow, Alaska, for a bloody showdown with the vampires and the vampire leader, Marlow Roderick

---

Thundermon was next.

Thundermon: (to Sage) I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Barrow, Alaska. He was in for a bloody showdown with the vampires and the vampire leader, Marlow Roderick

Sage: Yeah that was so awesome and epic! It really was an awesome battle.

Kit: And now we got rid of all the vampires of Barrow.

Fujiko: That was awesome and fun.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was amazing to see.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Man no kidding!

Thundermon: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Sage flicked the switches for Thundermon and Saturn and channeled lightning chakra into his sword and got a lightning sword!

Sage: THE SWORD OF THE SEVEN HALO THUNDERSTRIKES!

Thundermon: Cool!

Sage: And electrifying. THUNDER STYLE: HALO THUNDERSTRIKE RING BARRAGE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of lightning rings and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Ingrid Third, Hitch Trailblazer, Jinx, Cody, Talia Al Ghul, Black Cat, Kaya (One Piece), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life

# Skylanders, Ludwig Koopa and Roy Koopa VS Felix Faust, Ozzie Ostritch, Queen Bee Deadman, Universe 666 Swartz, Mr. Mascot, and Universe 666 Cronus - Cap Kingdom for round 3

---

Felix Faust was next.

Felix Faust: (to Ingrid) Cap Kingdom was next for round 3. What happened there this time?

Ingrid Third: They blasted a lot of fireball Koopas and it was awesome and cool.

HItch Trailblazer: You got that right and man was it fun.

Jinx: You said it.

Fluttershy: It was really fun to close out Cap Kingdom.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was! Next up after that is Cascade Kingdom and that one is going to be awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that is awesome and fun.

Felix Faust: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Ingrid Third flicked the switches for Felix Faust and Xaikora and channeled Dark Chakra into her sword and formed a dark sword.

Ingrid Third: THE DARKNESS SWORD OF THE DARKSTORM!

Felix Faust: Awesome!

Ingrid Third: And this too. DARKNESS STYLE: BLACKBOLT BURST BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of black lightning and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

# Ben 10,000, Ikki & Vice, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - The mascots made a Herb Garden

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbeltron (to Ben 10,000): The mascots made a Herb Garden. I hope you liked it

Ben 10,000: It was really awesome to see and the mascots did a great job with it.

Ikki: They sure did and it was cool.

Vice: Boy it sure was.

Bai Tza: They grew all kinds of awesome herbs too.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was amazing! The mascots did a great job too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun thing for them.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

Dumbbeltron: That is fun for them. Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 flicked the switches for Dumbbeltron and Pyros and channeled Fire Chakra into his sword.

Ben 10,000: THE SWORD OF 10,000 PYRONITES!

Dumbbeltron: Hot!

Ben 10,000: Yeah! FIRE STYLE: FLAMING FURY FIRESTORM!

He fired waves of energy and fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Mack Hartford, Amy Rose, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Titanium Man, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - Herb Gardens are cool.

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man (to Mack): Herb Gardens are cool. What do you like about them?

Mack Hartford: That you can grow herbs which are perfect for cooking and more.

Amy Rose: They sure are and it's awesome.

Margareta: (German Accent) Ja ja und it's fun.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure is awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure is awesome.

Sunburn: Yep. It sure is.

Titanium Man: I'll say! Lets do it!

Mack flicked the switches for Titanium Man and New York City and channeled Fire Chakra into his hilt and got a cool fire sword!

Mack: THE FIRE BLADE OF NEW YORK!

Titanium Man: Wow!

Mack: And this too. FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF NEW YORK PRIDE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

## She-Hulk, Yost Wolverine, Anya Rodriguez, Lila Slate, Anna Antedeluvian, Bunnyx, Vina Lexington, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tae Kwon Crow and Chomp Chest VS Trumbipular, Sindbad, Zurg, Universe 666 Mizuki, Mole King, and Carnage Cosmic - Flight of The Navigator is awesome

Trumbipular was next.

Trumbipular (to She Hulk): Flight of The Navigator is awesome. What's your favorite part?

She-Hulk: I liked all of it and it was awesome.

Yost Wolverine: It sure was cool and fun!

Anya Rodriguez: It sure was awesome.

Applejack: It sure was a great movie.

Apple Bloom: You got that right.

Flashwing: It sure was fun.

Trumbipular: It sure was cool. Lets do it!

She-Hulk flicked the switches for Trumpiular and the Imakandi Homeworld and channeled Earth Chakra into her hilt and got an Earth Blade.

She-Hulk: THE EARTH BLADE OF THE HUNT!

Trumbipular: Awesome!

She-Hulk: So is this! EARTH STYLE: HUNT OF THE AWESOME!

She swung the sword and fired waves of rock that formed into lions and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Takanuva, Ryotaro, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - So we're going to help David take down Dr. Louis Faraday and send him to prison

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd (to Takanuva): So, you guys are going to help David take down Dr. Louis Faraday and send him to prison. Shouldn't be too hard.

Takanuva: Nah. Because Faraday doesn't have powers it will be easy. But as you can see we couldn't fight him in his office because it was too cramped.

Ryotaro: Yeah so we took the fight to Glaren.

Catherine Hoshi: Yeah that is for sure.

Rarity: Boy no kidding there.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah so this is perfect for it.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Kyd Wykkyd: Indeed. Lets do it!

Takanuva flicked the switches for Kyd Wykkyd and the Sun and channeled light chakra into his hilt and got a cool Sun Sword!

Takanuva: THE SWORD OF THE PROMINENCE CORONA!

Kyd Wykkyd: COOL!

Takanuva: So is this! SOLAR STYLE: FLAMES OF THE SOLAR STORM!

He swung the sword and fired waves of solar fire and the group fired waves of water, ice, jewels and energy and smashed them down.

Persephone, Jim Lake, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts- Dr. Louis Faraday is a monster and he must be stopped

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty Tredwell (to Persephone): Dr. Louis Faraday is a monster. He must be stopped

Persephone. That is for sure but it's really amazing that David went to some of the planets that we know.

Jim Lake: Boy it sure is awesome.

Hex: It sure is awesome and cool.

Princess Luna: I agree there too and it's amazing that David met some awesome aliens that we know about.

Moondust: It sure is awesome there.

Snowdrop: I think it's cool too.

Gari: Boy I'll say.

Blackout: That is awesome.

Misty Tredwell: Yep. Lets do it!

Persephone flicked the switches for Misty Tredwell and the Nazca Desert in Peru and channeled green fire and it formed into a green fire sword of the Lizard Nazca Line.

Persephone: THE GREEN FIRE SWORD OF CCARAYHUA!

Misty Tredwell: Awesome!

Persephone: So is this! GREEN LIZARD FLAME STYLE: LIZARD SWARM BLAST!

She fired a wave of green fire and it formed into a swarm of lizards and the group fired waves of darkness and blasted them down.

---

## Hawkgirl, Hawkman, Angel (X-Men), Yusuke Amamiya, Cassandra Alexander, Janner Wingfeather, Tink Wingfeather, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lena Isis and Zenet Surrow VS Magneto, Libra Zodiarts, Owlman, Prometheus, Evil Kirby, and Sharpclaw - David is a gifted kid and we can help him

---

Magneto was next.

Magneto: (to Hawkgirl) David is a gifted kid. You guys can help him if he lets you.

Hawkgirl: He sure is gifted and awesome.

Hawkman: He has been to some of the planets we went to and they are cool. I wonder if he went to Thanagar.

Angel: It's possible.

Princess Celestia: That is possible but cool.

King Solar: It sure is.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah I agree there.

Amber Morning: Yep.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Magneto: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Hawkgirl flicked the switches for Magneto and Thanagar and channeled wind chakra into her sword and got a cool Wind Sword!

Hawkgirl: THE WIND BLADE OF THANAGAR!

Magneto: Awesome!

Hawkgirl: So is this. THANAGAR WIND STYLE: WINGS OF THE BIRDS!

She swung the sword and fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Taro VS Butterfly Absolute God Deboth

---

Deboth was next.

Taro: Time for some awesome fun.

Taro fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Nunnally VS Raven the Split Personality Alicorn

---

Raven the Split Personality Alicorn was next.

Nunnally: Time for some fun!

She fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Kit VS Propeller Woman

---

Propeller Woman was next.

Kit: Lets make this fun!

Kit fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

---

Hitch Trailblazer VS Pitcher Plant Monster

---

Pitcher Plant Monster was next.

Hitch Trailblazer: Time for some fun.

He and the critters fired waves of energgy and blasted the monster down.

---

Ikki & Vice VS Princess Aki and Tsubaki

---

Princess Aki and Tsubaki were next.

Ikki: Lets make this fun!

Vice: Yeah!

They fired waves of energy and blasted down them both.

---

Amy Rose VS Universe 666 Live Action Megatron

---

Universe 666 Live Action Megatron was next.

Amy Rose: Lets get it on!

She bashed him down with her hammer.

---

Yost Wolverine VS Jackson Chappel

---

Jackson Chappel was next.

Yost Wolverine: Lets make this awesome.

He slashed him all over and bashed him down.

---

Ryotaro VS Fu (DBXV)

---

Fu was next.

Ryotaro: Lets do this!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted Fu down.

---

Jim Lake VS Ketchup Bandit

---

The Ketchup Bandit was next.

Jim Lake: Lets do it!

He fired a wave of energgy and blasted him down.

---

Hawkman VS Boston Dangler

---

The Boston Dangler was next.

Hawkman: Lets do it!

He flew and smashed him down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Needlenose

---

Needlenose was next.

Needlenose: Boy this is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

May: You got that right.

Needlenose: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of blasters called the Destroyers of Dr. Faraday, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that madman.

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get him!

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers for Season 2!

Nico: YEAH!

The rangers formed the Power Blaster!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Needlenose exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Needlenose you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped

Troy: Your time is up!

Tsukasa: For good!

Me: Because you're spending it in prison!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Time Force Quantum!

Tsukasa turned into Time Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Time Force Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They turned into the Time Force Rangers!

We went at him and smashed and bashed and pulverized him all over

Eximiar blasted and smashed him all over.

Sora, Nyarla, Submarauder and Moonracer used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sora and Nyarla's powers and Submarauder's weapons and Moonracer's weapons 100-fold.

Sora Sour Sweet and Submarauder: SOUR PROTON BURST!

Nyarla Nightmare Moon and Moonracer: MOON LASER NIGHTMARE BLAST!

Vakama of Fire and Pyro: FIRE TOA BLAST!

Luna of Water Song and Hydro Man: WATER SONG BLAST!

Georgina of Rock and Hsi Wu: ROCK SKY SHOT!

Earth the 3rd Planet and Grumblemon: EARTH FURY BLAST!

Emerald of the Unicorn and Electrocutioner: LIGHTNING UNICORN BLAST!

TJ of Turbo and Key: KEY TURBO SHOT!

Sakura Avalon of the Clow and Amora: MAGIC OF THE CLOW BLAST!

Pinkie Pie of Laughter and INSTIGATOR: LAUGHTER OF TECH BLAST!

Megan of Stars and Living Laser: STAR LASER BLASTER!

Sydney of The Insect and Trap Jaw:: INSECT FURY BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired a wave of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, Laney and Clyde: RAINBOW TIME BLAST!

They fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: TIME ELEMENT STYLE: CHRONO SWORD!

Reika Kirishima: TIME STYLE: CHRONO BLASTER!

Princess Allura (VLD): SPACE LIGHT STYLE: SPACE BLAST!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) SPACE DARK SHADOW SPACE SWORD!

They fired waves of energy and elements and they formed into said weapons.

Lincoln and his harem: TIME AND SPACE FINAL SMASH: TIME SPACE BLAST!

They fired time and space ki blasts

Lincoln punched Dr. Louis Faraday hard in the face and sent him flying into a wall, and he tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and beamed him to NASA HQ as the guards brought him in and he was in a lot of trouble.

Nico: See ya never, you madman!

Me: I hope you rot in prison and go to Hell!

Lincoln: He'll definitely be facing life in prison for this.

Nico: Especially with the evidence you sent to them of his crimes before we went after him, Lincoln. Awesome job, gang, we took care of that loser, Faraday.

Lincoln: Yep, now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs

orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and yellow energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and yellow energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Yellow Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Gina Moran: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Gina Moran's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered the The Golden Eagle Sword, and as she approached The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, she left yellow energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gina Moran: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Yellow Rangers.

Suddenly, Gina Moran was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy, stars, yellow fire, and yellow flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Red Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Gina Moran emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gina Moran grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a yellow lightning bolt with the Yellow Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with yellow iris, she has on Yellow Ranger earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Yellow Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Yellow Ranger with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Yellow Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Gina Moran has on a sleeveless yellow top, yellow skirt, white bridal gloves and the symbol of The Wild Force Power Rangers on it on her right arm, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a yellow lightning bolt with all of The Yellow Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and yellow fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Gina Moran felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with gold tips on the large yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with gold tips and gold markings, Gina Moran has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gina Moran's Golden Eagle Sword, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gina Moran's Cosmic Eternal Yellow Inferno Firestorm Yellow Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Yellow Inferno Firestorm Yellow Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and yellow lightning bolt with the Yellow Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gina Moran has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Yellow Ranger's head with yellow gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Yellow Rangers' heads with yellow gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with yellow flames in between the kanji below the yellow lightning bolt with The Pink Rangers from 47 years that said, "Gina Moran, Embodiment of The Yellow Rangers, Loving Sister of Gia Moran, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Gammaizer Blade, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Yellow Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Yellow Power Rangers"

ジーナ・モーラン、イエロー・レンジャーの化身、ジーア・モーランの愛する姉妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デスパイザー、そしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、ガンマイザーブレードの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてイエローファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてイエローパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Gina Moran has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-YELLOW POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA YELLOW INFERNO FIRESTORM YELLOW POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL YELLOW INFERNO FIRESTORM YELLOW POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL YELLOW INFERNO FIRESTORM YELLOW POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gina Moran's Super Angel-Yellow Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Gina Moran fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, yellow fire, yellow flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Gia Moran: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Gia, Gina's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers and make them pay!

Gina Moran: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Yellow Inferno Firestorm Yellow Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Yellow Inferno Firestorm Yellow Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Gina Moran.

The Yellow Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Gina Moran as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Yellow Rangers!

Gina Moran, Lincoln, and The Yellow Rangers went after The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow

Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Gina Moran attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Gina Moran also did the same by firing yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Gina Moran attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers badly.

The Yellow Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Gina Moran and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Gina Moran's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large yellow orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent.

Gina Moran: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Yellow Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Gia.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gia.

Suddenly, Gina Moran wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gina's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Yellow Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and yellow flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gina Moran sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and yellow flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Yellow Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Yellow Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one: Catherine Fontaine, Daydream Friendship Princess of Magic

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will really love meeting her. Catherine Fontaine is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Twilight Sparkle combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and she's more than just a member, she's the leader of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Catherine Fontaine and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Catherine trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Magic and Friendship, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion because they were just as dangerous as The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, and Catherine Fontaine has put them in their place more than once: which means getting them in trouble with The Loud Parents and Good Siblings and the cops, and in the cases of Chandler, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Lewis Travolta, and the rest of his enemies: throwing them in jail like the criminals they were.

Me: I remember her all too well. She has the same powers as Twilight Sparkle and is a very powerful magic user and magician.

Lincoln: Yep, but she never forgave Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and Chandler because of what they did due to their Dark Sides and they were too strong mainly because of the Dark Side of Chase Young, and Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Lewis Travolta, and the rest of my enemies were flat out criminals and jerks, but Catherine has put them in his place more than once which means getting them in trouble with The Loud Parents and Good Siblings and the cops, and in the cases of Chandler, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Lewis Travolta, and the rest of my enemies: throwing them in jail like the criminals they were.

Nico: Yikes.

Dumbbelltron: Phaelon is safe

Titanium Man: And Faraday won't be going after David again.

Trumbipular: No, he won't.

Kyd Wykkyd: Another job well done.

Magneto: We should celebrate at NASA again.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Nicole: (To the viewers) Never mess with the power of space or else.

Nico: Yep.

We enjoyed NASA and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Flight of The Navigator was a cool movie back in 1986. I never saw it before unfortunately.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders,

Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Valerie Gray, Goodfeathers, Warner Siblings, X-Squad Ridley, Minerva Mink, Hello Nurse and Slappy Squirrel, as well as Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Fates, And Waggs. and we're going to Paris, France to battle a clone of Despair Bear and even an old enemy of mine that wants to steal my power all for himself and destroy the entire universe. Galatea Ghidorah is going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Fates, And Waggs who are the Embodiments of Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk and the Embodiments of the Pitaya, Ramen, Seahorse, Moray and Mine Dopants. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer for Crush Crawfish and her name is Carrie Creole Crawfish and she is an awesome chef.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Natalie Carver, Embodiment of The Blue Rangers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Blue Rangers.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Scarecrow Manor in the world of House of The Dead: Scarlet Dawn, and we're going to destroy Caleb Goldman, who's come back from the dead, along with the head of all the catastrophes in the House of the Dead series, Thornheart. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Catherine Fontaine, Daydream Friendship Princess of Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Twilight Sparkle combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and she's more than just a member, she's the leader of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Catherine Fontaine and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Catherine trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Magic and Friendship, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion because they were just as dangerous as The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, and Catherine Fontaine has put them in their place more than once: which means getting them in trouble with The Loud Parents and Good Siblings and the cops, and in the cases of Chandler, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Lewis Travolta, and the rest of his enemies: throwing them in jail like the criminals they were.

Next up is the Fantastic Mr. Fox and that one is going to be awesome.

See you next time.

# FOXES VS BAD FARMERS

This chapter is based on the movie The Fantastic Mr. Fox

---

Walking through the beautiful streets of Paris, France was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Valerie Gray, Goodfeathers, Warner Siblings, X-Squad Ridley, Minerva Mink, Nessus, Hello Nurse and Slappy Squirrel, as well as Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Fates, And Waggs and we were there for some really awesome and fun rescue fun.

Xenia: Ahh good old Paris.

Marinette: Awesome to be home.

Lola: It sure is.

Camie: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Nico: I love Paris.

Nicole: Me too.

Lana: It sure is awesome.

Me: And it's also the city of love.

Lana: Excuse me while I go barf.

Eli: But it's an awesome place.

Valerie Gray: I hope there are ghosts here for us to face.

Me: That would be nice.

Nico: Valerie, I want to thank you, Stinkbomb, and your teams for coming.

Valerie Gray: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Stinkbomb: Boy it sure is! I'm looking forward to this.

Slappy Squirrel: All of us are and it will be as fun as Henny Youngman doing the Poconos.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Pesto: Yeah that is funny.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Stinkbomb how did you get that name?

Stinkbomb: Oh it's something that was with me ever since I chased Slappy.

Slappy Squirrel: He chased me into a cave and was on the wrong end of a huge family of skunks.

All of us: EW!

Me: Man that must've REALLY Smelled horrible!

Stinkbomb: Oh it did!

Eli: Have they tried bathing you in tomato juice?

Stinkbomb: Oh yeah. The works. It didn't help though.

Me: Darn.

Xenia: Yikes.

Pesto: Boy that is crazy.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Pesto, how did you meet Squit and Bobby?

Pesto: Me and Bobby met Squit when we were looking for food and he wanted to be a Goodfeather like us.

Bobby: Yeah he's a cool one. Know what I'm saying?

Me: Yeah I know what you're saying.

Bobby: And Pesto met me back when he was starting out in the Goodfeathers. We became partners.

Pesto: It's true.

Nico: Wow.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: And how did you and Bobby meet in the first place?

Pesto: I don't have any idea. You have any idea Bobby.

Bobby: Nah not a bit.

Me: It'll come to you eventually.

Squit: Yeah you're still a hopeful bird Pesto.

Pesto: What's that supposed to mean?

Squit: I said you're hopeful. You know, it means it will come to you in due time.

Pesto: Are you saying that I'm a rabbit, one that hop up and down and eats carrots and here to amuse you!? IS THAT WHAT YOU'RE SAYING!?

Squit: No I'm not saying that!

Pesto: You're saying that I am hopeful?

Squit: Yeah yeah that's what I'm saying!

Pesto: DAT'S IT!

He jumped Squit and bashed and pulverized him in a brutal fight cloud!

Pesto: I'LL GIVE YOU HOPEFUL! HERE'S YOU'RE HOPEFUL! I'LL SMASH YOUR BEAKBONE INTO PULP! YOU STUPID SACK OF SAUCE!

Bobby laughed!

I grabbed them.

Me: All right you two that's enough. We're on business here.

Nico: Yeah! Man that was a cool mission though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: David's a nice kid.

Me: Yeah he sure is.

Lola: It's amazing that he was on many planets.

Girl Jordan: Yeah no kidding.

Leeli Wingfeather: That is amazing that he went to those planets too.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: He even met the Celestialsapiens.

Qin: He sure did. Wow! That is amazing.

Camie: It sure is Aliens of that kind of power meeting an amazing kid like David. That is really cool.

Laney: I'll say!

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: The important thing is we've now seen the last of Faraday.

Me: Yep. We've locked him up and threw away the key.

Nico: I farted on him!

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah you sure did!

Stinkbomb: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was good!

Xenia: That was funny!

Camie: And very awesome.

May: (LAUGHS) Yeah! That was funny!

Laney: Yeah! Nico I have this awesome feeling that we're starting ambassador missions today.

Nico: You, Laura Wynn and Misty Tredwell are up first.

Laney: OH WOW!

Misty Tredwell: This will be fun!

Lincoln: It sure will be! And I better go with to see how she does.

Me: Me and Nico and Eli will go too.

Nico: Yep. And first up is Ultraman Taiga.

Me: Cool! Boy that's 2019's series.

Camie: Yep.

Eli: Boy that will be awesome.

Nico: Lets buy some croissants.

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah!

We went to a bakery and got some and they were tasty.

Laney: (Eating one) Mmm! Delicious.

Maria ate one.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! Yummy.

Nico: I'll say.

Xenia: Yeah Paris is perfect for Croissants.

May ate one.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Yummy.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

As we were eating I saw a girl that was sad and full of despair.

Me: Oh man.

I went over.

Me: You okay ma'am? You look really upset about something.

Girl: (Crying) I feel so lost.

Me: It'll be alright. Did someone hurt you real bad?

Girl: No.

Me: Did some jerk crush your dreams? Because if it is, then when I find him I'm going to kill him.

Girl: (Sniffles) No it's not.

Me: Hmm. Haruto does this ring any bells to you?

Haruto: No. She isn't showing signs of Despair.

Me: Well this looks like despair in my point of view.

Nico: Hmm.

Brittney: I don't sense any Phantoms nearby.

Me: Wait a second. Nico do you know?

Nico: Yes I do. It's a clone of Despair Bear!

WE GASPED!

Me: I knew it!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're not going to like this crisis in the slightest: J.D., are you familiar with someone by the name of Oliver Talbol?

Me: OLIVER TALBOL! (GROWLING LIKE A SAVAGE WOLF)

Nico: Uh oh, I can tell I'm not gonna like this.

Me: You aren't, Nico. Oliver Talbol is one of my enemies that I faced years ago and one of the worst assholes ever, he's a REALLY POWERHUNGRY mage. His goal is to steal all my power to destroy the entire universe!

We gasped.

Eli: THAT FUCKING SHITHEAD!

Lincoln: He really is crazy, but he doesn't know that your power and ours can't be stolen.

Me: Yeah, he doesn't and my power and everyone else's power far exceeds that shithead's power and magic.

Lincoln: And we're also completely immune and impervious to magic, and it gets worse: he made a clone of Despair Bear to cause havoc. But, I also planned out how we're gonna kill him: you and I are gonna strip him of his powers and drain him dry of his life force, J.D.

Me: Ooh, I like that idea, Lincoln!

Suddenly, Lincoln messaged everyone else and the rest of the team arrived.

Luna: We heard everything from Linc, dude, and we're ready for that jerk.

Mathias Ravenclaw: Same here. I've had it up to hear with that powerhungry mage.

Sam heard a Pokemon cry.

Sam S.L.: Hey guys look!

We saw an Entei!

Me: Whoa an Entei!

Nico: Hot.

Me: Awesome.

Entei: I was hunting the clone of Despair Bear when I got hurt.

Me: Ouch.

We got to healing him.

Nico: That's number 2 of the 3 Legendary Wolves.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: You're not the first Talking Entei we've seen.

Entei: Really?

Molly Hale: Yeah my Entei can talk too.

Me: Long story on that but it was really awesome.

Entei: I see.

We healed him.

Nico: There we go.

Entei: Thank you.

Sam S.L.: Do you want to come with us?

Entei: I would like that.

Xenia: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings

orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Oliver Tabol and the Despair Bear clone) AHA! Gotcha, you fucking shithead! I just spotted Oliver Tabol and the Despair Bear clone, they're 20 yards away, and Oliver Tabol is still out to steal your power and destroy the universe.

Me: Fucking asshole, let's get him!

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this alive. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Oliver Tabol and the Despair Bear clone.

We were flying in the air and we landed and we saw people in total despair.

Lincoln: The Despair Bear clone's been here. Let's cure these people.

Lincoln went up to one person and put his hand on his head and sucked out the negative energy and cured him, and we also did the same to the others.

Me: Nice work, everyone.

Zoe Lee came.

Nico: Zoe!

Zoe Lee: Guys! I found Despair Bear! He's in the hotel!

Me: You sure?

Zoe Lee: Yes!

Nico: Lets go then!

Me: WAIT! It could be a trap!

Eli: Bro's right! I sense something fishy.

Nonetheless, we went into a room while Zoe stayed outside.

Nico: Okay, where's Despair Bear?

Zoe suddenly grinned evilly. Nico then noticed she had green eyes before she activated a force field, trapping us except me and Stewie in the room.

Stewie: What the Hell are you doing?!

Zoe: Making sure no one stops me from getting even with you!

Stewie: Wait. Despair Bear?!

We saw DESPAIR BEAR ON HER BACK!

Me: Let her go you OVERSTUFFED CLOTH SACK!

Despair Bear: NEVER!

I punched the force field and shattered it and then everyone got out!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I then grabbed Despair Bear and pulled it off her!

I threw him and smashed him into a wall!

Despair Bear went over to Brian and controlled him.

Despair Bear/Brian: (smirks evilly) You wouldn't shoot your best friend, would you, Stewie?

Stewie's hand on his blaster trembled as he got flashbacks of Brian dying from being run over by that car.

I teleported and grabbed Despair Bear and pulled him off.

Me: Lincoln now!

Lincoln snapped his fingers and we tied him to a rack!

Brian: What happened?

Zoe Lee: I've got the worst headache!

Despair Bear got off the rack and controlled Cammy Bolton.

Despair Bear/Cammy: (smirks) Sweet! I'm controlling the strongest of the Genderbent Street Sharks!

Nico: Oh, fuckadoodles.

Cammy: (GRUNTS) NOT GONNA HAPPEN!

She grabbed him and pulled him off!

Cammy: NO ONE CONTROLS ME!

She threw him and smashed him into the wall!

Me: I'm going to rip him to shreds!

Qin: DOGPILE!

We then dogpiled on Despair Bear.

Nico: Did we get him?!

Joan Bolton then got off the dogpile and punched Nico, revealing that she was being controlled by Despair Bear.

Joan Bolton: NICE TRY!

She grabbed him and pulled him off and Pinned him to the floor.

Nico: NO ONE PUNCHES ME!

Joan got out of the way.

Xenia fired arrows and pinned Despair Bear to the floor!

Nico: (ECHOING) THUNDER STOMP!

Nico used Pajiramon's powers and smashed Despair Bear WITH DEVASTATING FORCE!

---

We dogpiled on Despair Bear again. But this time, he controlled Bebe Bolton and made her punch Nico.

But she stopped herself and grabbed him and pulled him off.

Nico then ripped off Despair Bear's arms and legs!

RIP!

HE SCREAMED!

Me: Not fun without arms and legs huh!?

Despair Bear regrew them right before we dogpiled on him again.

Nico: This is getting ridiculous!

Chloe Bolton suddenly kicked Nico to the ground, revealing that Despair Bear was controlling her this time.

Despair Bear/Chloe Bolton: Ridculous for you. Kinda fun for me!

Chloe broke free and smashed him down.

Xenia: Take that!

Entei charged at him and fired a wave of fire and burned him all over.

Entei: You will not control anyone anymore!

Scootaloo: Take this one! (SUPER LOUD BURP)

Sbe released a massive belch sonic blast and it hit Despair Bear and blasted him into a wall.

Despair Bear: (Groans) Man what a nasty burp

Orion: So is this!

Orion got out the Wind Blade of the 6 Harpies!

Orion: WIND STYLE: BLADE SEEKER BLAST!

He fired a wave of wind blades and slashed him all over.

Nico: Sniff on this!

LOUD SUPER FART!

Nico fired a super stinky fart blast and it made Despair Bear hurl out all his stuffing!

Eli: The Force is strong with this one.

Eli got out the Magic Sword of the Wizard of Hogwartz!

Eli: RAVENCLAW STYLE: BLUE FLAMES OF THE BLUE RAVEN!

Eli fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over the place.

Despair Bear: WHY YOU!

He then jumped and controlled BILLY!

Me: Oh boy.

He made Billy pulverize and smash May into pulp!

SMASH WHAM BIFF WHAM WHOMP KROW POW!

He really mutilated her all over and bashed and pulverized her!

May was brutally mangled up and looked like she lost a fight to a crazed superhero!

May looked like how Jimmy mauled Double D times 100,000!

Nico grabbed Despair Bear and threw him!

Sage got out the Sword of the Seven Halo Thunderstrikes!

Sage: NO ONE DOES THAT TO MAY EXCEPT THE ROBOT GENE-SLAMMERS! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBOLT HALO SLASHER!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted Despair Bear all over.

Nico: Take that! YEAH!

Ingrid got out the Darkness Sword of the Darkstorm.

Ingrid: Take this then! DARKNESS STYLE: DARKBURST FIRESTORM!

She fired Darkburst Blasts and they hit Despair Bear and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that you repulsive stuffed bloodsack!

Ben 10,000 got out the Sword of the 10,000 Pyronites!

Ben 10,000: Take this one! FIRE STYLE: 10,000 PYRO BLAST STORMS!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Mack got out the Fire Blade of New York!

Mack: NEW YORK FLAME STYLE: OVERDRIVE FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted down the Despair Bear!

Lola: Take that! Mr. Sprinkles will never be friends with you!

She Hulk got out the Earth Blade of the Hunt.

She Hulk: Time for some smashing pain! EARTH STYLE: PULVERIZING POUNDING PUNCH STORM!

She fired waves of rock and they hit Despair Bear all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Takanuva got out the Sword of the Prominence Corona.

Takanuva: Take this! SOLAR STYLE: FLARE CORONA STORM!

Takanuva fired a wave of solar fire and blasted and burned the Despair Bear all over.

Qin: Take that!

Persephone got out the Green Fire Sword of Ccarayhua!

Persephone: Take this! LIZARD FLAME STYLE: CCARAYHUA LIZARD FIRESTORM!

She fired a wave of green fire and blasted Despair Bear all over.

Hawkgirl got out the Wind Blade of Thanagar!

Hawkgirl: Take this one! WIND STYLE: THANAGAR WIND STORM BLAST!

She fired a wave of wind and blasted down Despair Bear.

Nico: Take that!

Despair Bear tackled Stewie out the window and then Stewie Flew and Despair Bear landed into the poor!

Despair Bear was all wet!

Stewie fired his blaster.

Stewie: YOU LIKE THAT!? HOW DO YOU FUCKIng LIKE IT!?

Stewie blasted Despair Bear all over.

He got out a poopy diaper and threw it and it hit Despair Bear and exploded!

KRASPLATED!

Xenia: Take that!

Stewie got out his flamethrower and fired a wave of fire and burned him all over.

Qin: Get him Stewie!

Xenia: Nice!

Stewie: Can't buy your guns without Ammo!

Stewie fired rifles and handguns and blasted Despair Bear all over!

Lola: YEAH!

Stewie got out a golf club and bashed him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: Yeah!

Stewie bashed him more!

Stewie: Rupert is much better than you!

Nico: You tell him Stewie!

Me: And so is Ted!

Lola: Yeah!

Ted punched him!

Ted: Yeah that is for sure!

?: YOU FUCKING ASSHOLE! I WILL HAVE YOUR POWER!

Nico: FUCK YOU, SHIT HEAD ASSHOLE!

We then saw our 2nd target: and it was a male with black hair and dressed in black robes and he has a black staff in his hand, it was Oliver Tabol, the really REALLY POWERHUNGRY MAGE!

Me: Oliver Tabol, I should've known you'd show your ugly face here again. You just don't even know when to quit, do you?

Oliver Tabol: SHUT THE FUCK UP! I will never quit, Knudson! I will steal your power and I will destroy the entire universe! (LAUGHING LIKE AN INFINITE TIMES NTH DEGREE FUCKED-UP MADMAN!)

Nico: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE!

Me: And one thing you should know: my power and the powers of Team Loud Phoenix Storm can't be stolen, you're just a goddamn thief!

Oliver Tabol: SHUT UP! I WILL TAKE YOUR POWER!

Mathias Ravenclaw fired a blue blast of energy which hit Oliver Tabol's staff and destroyed it for good.

Oliver Tabol: NO! MY STAFF!

Galatea Ghidorah: There's a lot more where that came from, asshat!

I punched Oliver in the face and kicked him and blasted him all over!

i teleported and punched him down.

Suddenly, Galatea Ghidorah's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, gravity lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Oliver Tabol and the Despair Bear clone, she left golden yellow energy, stars, gravity lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Galatea Ghidorah: You're such a goddamn sicko as always, Oliver Tabol. Your insane lust for power has driven you completely into fucking madness, and your desire to steal J.D.'s power and destroy the universe has made you even more fucked up in the head than ever. You're a mad dog and for that, I'm putting you down forever.

Suddenly, Galatea Ghidorah was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars and gravity lightning surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and the incarnations of King Ghidorah from 1964 and onwards flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Despair Bear clone and Oliver Tabol: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Now, you're gonna get it, asshole!

Lincoln: Your insane lust for power ends here, you scumbag!

Then, as the vortex faded, Galatea Ghidorah emerged, but she was changed forever.

Galatea Ghidorah grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her short chin-length golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, gravity lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it and Ghidorah's horns grew bigger, she has King Ghidorah with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on dragon earrings with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gravity, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has King Ghidorah with golden yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gravity, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her gold dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and golden yellow gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Galatea Ghidorah has on a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, golden yellow sleeveless vest, golden yellow skirt with the King Ghidorah Dopant symbol on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, gravity lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of the Ghidorah Dopant surrounded by stars and gravity lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding golden yellow gem with neon glowing golden yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Galatea Ghidorah felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew and sprouted out of her back over her King Ghidorah wings which also grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Galatea Ghidorah has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Galatea Ghidorah's King Ghidorah sword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, gravity lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Galatea Ghidorah's Cosmic Eternal Gravity Lightning Kaiju King Ghidorah Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Gravity Lightning Kaiju King Ghidorah Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Ghidorah Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large gold gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with gold gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with gold gems for eyes and gold gem in its mouth for the pommel, Galatea Ghidorah has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji with stars and gravity lightning in between the kanji below the Ghidorah Dopant symbol that said, "Galatea Ghidorah, Embodiment of The Ghidorah Dopant, Master of The Powers of King Ghidorah, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Despiser and Destroyer of Oliver Tabol, Archenemy of Killer Crab

Xenomorph, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of King Ghidorah, Gravity Lightning, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ガラテア・ギドラ、ギドラ・ドーパントの化身、キングギドラの力のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、オリバー・タボルの軽蔑者であり破壊者、キラークラブ・ゼノモーフの大敵、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてキングギドラ、重力の稲妻、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力の達人

Galatea Ghidorah has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GHIDORAH DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GRAVITY LIGHTNING KING GHIDORAH DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRAVITY LIGHTNING KING GHIDORAH DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRAVITY LIGHTNING KING GHIDORAH DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Galatea Ghidorah's Super Angel-

Ghidorah Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Oliver Tabol saw it, he fucking went mad.

Oliver Tabol: GET RID OF HER!

The Despair Bear clone went at Galatea Ghidorah, but before it could, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the Despair Bear's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the Despair Bear clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of the Despair Bear clone, and he banished him to The Black Gates, and that pissed Oliver Tabol off, and Galatea Ghidorah fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, stars, gravity lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Oliver Tabol and sent him flying into a diamond wall Lincoln made and crashed into it, Oliver Tabol got back up, and now, he was beyond fucking pissed off!

Galatea Ghidorah: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Gravity Lightning King Ghidorah Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Gravity Lightning King Ghidorah Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) There's a lot more where that came from, you shit for brains!

Nico: Yeah! There's our 2nd target!

Xenia: Yep.

Minerva Mink: And now that you've lost the Despair Bear clone and your staff, it'll be much easier for us to rip you apart.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink's eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a red, white, and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, minks, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Minerva Mink's Tri-Elemental Angelic Broadsword of Tri-Elemental Justice from her back, and as she approached Oliver Tabol, she left red, white, and yellow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, minks, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Minerva Mink: You're just as horrible and completely evil as J.D. said, and I despise trash like you, I hope you're ready to face the consequences for your misdeeds, and no one, and I mean, no one's gonna say a word about you at your funeral.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink was surrounded by a massive vortex of red, white, and yellow energy with stars, fire, water, and ice surrounding it, there are minks, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Oliver Tabol: the red eyes of eternal death. Then, as the vortex faded, Minerva Mink emerged, but she was changed forever.

Minerva Mink grew from 6'11" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red, white, and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, her voluptuous goddess body also gained quite an upgrade and she was even more drop dead gorgeous and voluptuous than ever, she has red and blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red, white, and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, minks, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a mink, a phoenix, and angel with a ball of fire, a ball of ice, and a drop of water in their hands, talons, and paws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on mink earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, she also has a mink with blue gems for eyes and the Fire, Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red hot mink-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Minerva Mink has on a firetruck red sleeveless midriff top, firetruck red skirt, firetruck red high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, ice, minks, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Warner Bros. logo, with a mink, phoenix, and angel with fire, ice, and water surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Minerva Mink felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with firetruck red and blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew much bigger for her new body, she now has eleven massive and long blonde mink tails with red tips and red markings and her long yellow tail also grew much larger and longer for her new body. Minerva Mink has on a Ring of The Phoenix with firetruck red gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink's massive Minerva Mink's Tri-Elemental Angelic Broadsword of Tri-Elemental Justice and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten in the treasure battles began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red, white, and yellow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, minks, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Minerva Mink's Cosmic Eternal Tri-Elemental Seductive Toon Mink Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Tri-Elemental Seductive Toon Mink Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded firetruck red gems and the silhouette of Minerva Mink surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Ice, and Water etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold mink heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large firetruck red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold mink heads with blue gems for eyes and in the open mouths and on the bottom of the large gold mink heads is a large gold mink head with blue gems for eyes and red firetruck gem in its mouth for the pommel, Minerva Mink has on her new brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with firetruck red gems on her wrists and her Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a with a gold mink's head with blue gems for eyes and a large firetruck red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji with flames, water drops, and ice crystals in between the kanji below the Warner Bros. logo, mink, phoenix, and angel that said, "Minerva Mink, Smoking Hot Seductive Mink Star from Animaniacs, Outsmarter of Many Dimwitted Bad Guys and Hunters, Master of Feminine Wiles, Friend of Yakko, Wakko, and Dot Warner and The Cast of Animaniacs, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Older Sister of Tracey Mink, Despiser of Bullies, Archenemy of The Fates, Despiser of Killjoy Huggins and All of Lincoln's Enemies, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Water, Ice, Minks, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ミネルバ・ミンク、アニマニアックスのスモーキング・ホットで魅惑的なミンク・スター、多くの頭の悪い悪者やハンターを出し抜く人、フェミニン・ワイルズの達人、ヤッコ、ワッコ、ドット・ワーナーの友人とアニマニアックスのキャスト、リンカーンの愛情深い将来の妻、ラウド、愛情深い姉トレイシー・ミンク、いじめっ子を軽蔑する者、運命の大敵、キルジョイ・ハギンズとリンカーンの敵を軽蔑する者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべ

きメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして星、火、水、氷、ミンク、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Minerva Mink has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MINK-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRACEFUL COMEDIC TRI-ELEMENTAL SEDUCTIVE MINK PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRACEFUL COMEDIC TRI-ELEMENTAL SEDUCTIVE MINK PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRACEFUL COMEDIC TRI-ELEMENTAL SEDUCTIVE MINK PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Minerva Mink's Super Angel-Mink-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding and he let out a really loud wolf whistle. But, when Oliver Tabol saw it, he fucking went mad and ran at her to kill her, but then, blasts of green, gold, silver, orange, gray, purple, and white energy came flying at him and they hit him and sent him flying into another wall of diamond Lincoln made.

Nico: What was that?

?: You're not laying one hand on any of our man's future wives, you powerhungry asshole!

Suddenly, we saw seven girls arrive here, they were wearing green, gold, silver, orange, gray, purple, and white clothes and they had the weapons of the Green, Gold, Silver, Orange, Gray, Purple, and White Power Rangers.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Tamara Oliver, Embodiment of The Green Power

Rangers, Katie Manx, Embodiment of The Orange Power Rangers, Maria Baliton, Embodiment of The Silver Power Rangers, Laura Weston, Embodiment of The Gold Power Rangers, Selene Hargan, Embodiment of The White Power Rangers, Rena James, Embodiment of The Purple Power Rangers, and Maria Phillip, Embodiment of The Gray Power Rangers.

Tracey Burrows: Aw yeah, the last seven Embodiments of the Power Rangers have arrived.

Tamara Oliver: We'll talk later, right now, let's get this asshole!

Nico: Now, you're talking.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Sheila Thatcher, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Halinora Hell and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No words can describe how much I really despise your guts, Oliver. But after everything we heard about you from J.D., now I really despise you even more.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You're not getting out of this alive, Oliver. This time, I'm putting you down for good, and we're gonna make absolutely sure you never return again, you crazed, powerhungry mongrel!

Lincoln, Galatea Ghidorah, Minerva Mink, Tamara Oliver, Katie Manx, Maria Baliton, Laura Weston, Selene Hargan, Rena James, Maria Phillip, and I went after Oliver Tabol, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, red, white, and yellow energy, green, gold, silver, orange, gray, purple, and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Oliver Tabol, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Galatea Ghidorah, Minerva Mink, Tamara Oliver, Katie Manx, Maria Baliton, Laura Weston, Selene Hargan, Rena James, Maria Phillip, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Oliver Tabol even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Oliver Tabol: (SUPER NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU! ALL OF YOU!

Valerie: Go get em!

Me: With pleasure!

Xenia: YEAH!

Oliver Tabol ran at us completely consumed by rage, but then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit them and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Galatea Ghidorah, Minerva Mink, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, elemental forces, and planets at Oliver Tabol, and Lincoln summoned wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt. Then, Lincoln and I ran at Oliver Tabol and I slammed my left hand into Oliver Tabol's chest and Lincoln slammed his left hand into Oliver Tabol's back, and then, we began sucking out and absorbing all of his powers and magic and we made them our own, and then, we also began sucking out and draining Oliver Tabol of his life force as he screamed with pain. Then, as soon as Lincoln and I were done, Oliver Tabol was left as a dried up corpse drained of his powers and magic along with his life force.

Then, an energy card formed in my hands with Oliver Tabol's soul imprisoned and sealed inside.

Oliver Tabol: YOU THINK YOU'VE WON?! YOU THINK THIS IS ALL OVER?! I'LL COME BACK AGAIN, AND I WILL STEAL YOUR POWER, KNUDSON, AND DESTROY THE UNIVERSE! ALL WILL PERISH AT MY HAND!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done here, Oliver, forever.

Suddenly, the Judgement Kanji formed on Oliver Tabol's forehead and he was found guilty for all of his crimes and he screamed in pure rage and hatred as he was dragged to The Black Gates by the spirits of his victims and he was erased from existence forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Galatea Ghidorah's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive golden yellow angel wings and larger Ghidorah wings are permanent, and Minerva Mink's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, longer blonde tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red, white, and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Galatea Ghidorah: Now, that was so awesome!

Me: And now, I'm finally rid of that extremely powerhungry monster forever.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Galatea Ghidorah, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Suddenly, Minerva Mink wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Minerva Mink's face, they kissed passionately as she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Mink flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Minerva Mink absorbed the elemental forces and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: We destroyed the Despair Bear clone and we got rid of J.D.'s most dangerous enemy, Oliver Tabol, for good.

Me: I thought I was finally done with him, but I was wrong. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us to the seven girls who showed up?

Selene Emperyous: Leave that to us. The first girl is Tamara Oliver, Embodiment of The Green Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Angel Grove, and she has 47+ years of Green Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Red Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Tamara Oliver was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Tamara Oliver used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Green Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Tommy Oliver, and that she'd also met the previous Green Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Michelle Emperyous: The second girl is Katie Manx, Embodiment of The Orange Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47+ years of Orange Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Orange Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Katie Manx was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Katie Manx used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Orange Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Kat Manx, and that she'd also met the previous Orange Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Vorya Emperyous: The third girl is Maria Baliton, Embodiment of The Silver Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47+ years of Silver Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Silver Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Maria Baliton was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Maria Baliton used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Silver Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Merrick Baliton, and that she'd also met the previous Silver Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Sandra Emperyous: The fourth girl is Laura Weston, Embodiment of The Gold Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47+ years of Gold Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Gold Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Laura Weston was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Katie Manx used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Gold Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Levi Weston, and that she'd also met the previous Orange Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Sadie Emperyous: The fifth girl is Selene Hargan, Embodiment of The White Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47+ years of White Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the White Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Selene Hargan was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Selene Hargan used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the White Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Dominic Hargan, and that she'd also met the previous Orange Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Rachel Emperyous: The sixth girl is Rena James, Embodiment of The Purple Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47+ years of Purple Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Orange Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Rena James was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Rena James used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Purple Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Robert "RJ" James, and that she'd also met the previous

Purple Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

Melanie Emperyous: And the seventh girl is Maria Phillip, Embodiment of The Gray Power Rangers, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Harwood County, and she has 47+ years of Green Power Rangers in her and she's extremely powerful and she even knows how to use the skills and powers of all the Gray Power Rangers from over 47 years in her arsenal along with their weapons. She came to Royal Woods long ago and met Lincoln when they were ten years old. One day, Maria Phillip was walking home from school when she heard a loud scream coming from The Loud House, she ran there at once to see Lincoln running in fright and with severe bruises and knife wounds on him, and she soon found out who it was that did the dirty deed: Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were on another bloody rampage again. They ran at her with the knives they used to hurt Lincoln and they were going to kill them both, but Maria Phillip used her massive arsenal of skills and techniques and she overpowered and knocked those five harpies out, and she threw them to their parents who grounded them for eighteen weeks and the siblings threw them in a metal container to keep them away from Lincoln and the rest of them as well. She cleaned up Lincoln's physical wounds and hugged him and he hugged her as he cried, it really wounded her to see Lincoln go through that kind of torment and pain. She then told him about her, and when he found out she's The Embodiment of all the Gray Power Rangers, he fainted from stunning amazement. Plus, he and only he alone found out she's the sister of Prince Phillip II, and that she'd also met the previous Gray Power Rangers and she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion because of their heartlessness towards Lincoln, and she swore if they were to do this sort of thing to Lincoln once again, she would have them sent to prison and a mental asylum for the rest of their lives.

We gasped in shock and awe.

Nico: WHOA! Now, we've met all the Embodiments of The Power

Rangers on Lincoln's side.

Lincoln: Yep, and it's so good to see you again, girls.

Tamara Oliver: You too, Lincoln, and wow, you've really grown into an amazing and awesome young man in the last seven years!

Minerva Mink: Oh, we also got a surprise for you, J.D. She should be arriving… right… now!

Suddenly, I felt something hug my waist and I also felt two hands perched on my pecs: it was a soft gentle touch and my face and body turned atomic red.

?: (Seductive voice) Well, hello there, tall, muscular, hunky, handsome, and… (Rubs her hands on my pecs) manly.

I almost had a strong nosebleed hearing that seductive voice, and when I looked down at my torso, I saw a seductive, smoking, red hot, drop dead gorgeous mink just like Minerva Mink, but she has long firetruck red hair and a long firetruck red hair tail, and she's dressed in the same red dress as Minerva Mink.

Minerva Mink: Ah, I see that our little "surprise" is already here.

Me: (Trying to keep my cool and not faint) You… you know her?

Minerva Mink: Yes, this is my twin sister, Tracey Mink, she's just like me in every way, but we have a difference in the color of our hair and tails. I told her of how I'm now the future wife of Lincoln, and we decided to set her up with you, and when she saw your photo of you in your speedo and posing like a bodybuilder, she fell in love at first sight with you.

Lincoln: And it looks like Tracey's already taking a liking to you.

Nico: J.D.'s trying to keep his cool and not faint!

Suddenly, my eyes turned deep red, and I wrapped my arms around her waist and her chest pressed against my pecs and her stomach pressed against my eight-pack abs which sent a blush to Tracey Mink's face, and then, I leaned down to Tracey's face and kissed her on the lips which made her blush on her face deepen even more, but she returned it as she still kept her hands on my pecs as I deepened the kiss and everyone cheered. When I separated, Tracey Mink had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Tracey Mink: What a Man!

Then, I suddenly moved Tracey's right sleeve down, and I leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and I slowly bit her and fed on her blood, and everyone saw my rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as I gained a massive power boost and I also gained the very same powers as her, and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and my massive rainbow angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed along with my large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind my head and eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with red tips and red markings. I slowly unlatched my fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and I also kissed where I bit her.

Tracey Mink: Oh, I'm gonna enjoy having some fun with you tonight, big boy.

Me: Can't wait.

Valerie: I'm so proud of you Minerva.

Me: Me too Galatea.

Galatea Ghidorah: Aww it was nothing.

Minerva Mink: That was cool.

Entei: It sure was.

Nico: Nice job Entei!

Entei: Thanks Nico. It was awesome and fun.

Sam S.L.: It sure was cool!

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Entei: Poromon no thanks. I don't drink beer.

Poromon: Oh. Okay then.

Entei: And Poliwag that puppy eye trick won't work on me.

Poliwag: At least the last 2 liked beer!

Qin: True.

Xenia: Yep.

Aligned Sideswipe: It was like Minitron all over again!

May: (Groans in pain)

Nico: Oh man May!

May: (Dazed) Someone get the number of that idiot that mangled me up

Manaphy hugged her.

Lana: BILLY YOU STUPID IDIOT!

Lana and Mandy pulverized and brutally smashed him all over in a brutal fight cloud.

Billy: HELP HELP SOMEBODY HELP ME!

SMASH!

Billy: OW! MY SPLEEN!

Billy was REALLY GETTING FEROCIOUSLY MANGLED UP!

Eli grabbed them.

Nico: EASY! It was the clone, not Billy.

Lana: Oh right.

Nico: And we already took care of said clone.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Good riddance.

Stewie: I did most of the work.

Me: You sure did. But that was awesome Stewie.

Stewie: Thanks.

Lola: That was cool.

Nico: It was awesome.

Stewie: Rupert's much better.

Ted: Same with me.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Yeah.

Stewie: Sorry we landed in your pool Chloe.

Chloe: Oh no worries.

Me: At least they didn't crash into the concrete.

Chloe: True.

Qin: That would not feel good.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Rei Miyamoto: That is for sure there.

Miku Yuuki: Yeah that would feel horrible.

Stewie: I probably would survive that!

Me: Yes that's right.

Camie: Yeah.

Marinette: That was one of the smallest Akumas ever fought

Me: I know. Just Stewie's size.

Lola: And Most of us too.

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: (to the Bolton Sisters0 You girls okay?

Joan Bolton: Yeah we're okay.

Bebe Bolton: We're okay.

Cammy Bolton: It'll take more than a bear to stop us.

Chloe Bolton: You mean a teddy bear?

Cammy Bolton: Yeah.

Xenia: That was still awesome though

Nico: Good thing he didn't make you girls shark out.

Cammy: Yeah because our shark forms inside us made sure that he wouldn't.

Camie: Awesome.

Xenia: Cool!

Lola: Yep.

Qin: Good thing too.

Stewie: When he controlled Brian, I had flashbacks of when he got run over.

Me: I saw your thoughts on that Stewie. That was awful!

Nico: Yeah!

Xenia: No kidding.

Nico: Wouldn't it be fun if Rupert was alive?

Stewie: I would love that.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Maybe one of these days.

Me: Yeah. We'll worry about that later.

Nico: Maybe when we get home.

Me: Yeah we could do that.

Stewie: I would like to see that!

Camie: That would be awesome.

May: I agree.

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Varie: We got the Anothers to worry about first.

Nico: Who are?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Nessus, Fates, Waggs, Flamin Yawn, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Evil the Cat and Psycrow.

Me: Wow! This will be fun. So Valerie Gray, Goodfeathers, Warner Siblings, X-Squad Ridley, Minerva Mink…

Yakko and Wakko: HELLLOOOOOOO NURSE!

Me: Slappy Squirrel, Roast Most, Rain, Tina Huntington, Julia Huntington and Callie Allbright,

Qin: Wow!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Stinkbomb are 7 people.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Yeah!

Adagio Dazzle: It will be fun.

Then The Dazzlings cutie marks were glowing.

Me: Your cutie Marks are glowing.

Lola: That means only one thing.

Me: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Fates, Nessus, Waggs, Flamin Yawn, Billy the Bin, Chuck, Evil the Cat and Psycrow!

Me: Whoa! This will be fun.

Another Flamin Yawn blasted Nico on his butt with fire and burned him!

Nico: EEEYEOCH!

Poliwag: I'll put that out!

He did so!

Nico: VERY FUNNY! Thanks Poliwag.

Another Winslow: (In a girls voice) That was funny.

Another Waggs: (In another girls voice) Yeah!

They merged and split into seven figures. 3 of them were the Embodiments of the Sirens and the other 4 were Dopant

Embodiments.

Aaliyah Adagio Dazzle: Aaliyah Adagio Dazzle.

Arlinda Aria Blaze: Arlinda Aria Blaze.

Sena Sonata Dusk: And Sena Sonata Dusk.

Me: The Legacies, Gene-slammers and Embodiments of Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk, And wow! Penny Pitaya, Renee Ramen, Serra Seahorse and Mina Moray! Wow!

Serra Seahorse: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Penny Pitaya: Same here! Wow! You are looking great.

Mina Moray: Boy I'll say!

Nico: Wow! The Embodiments of the Pitaya, Ramen, Seahorse and Moray Dopants. Awesome!

Me: Yep.

Nico: What's a Pitaya?

Me: It's the name for Dragonfruit.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: By the way is the Another Stinkbomb friendly or hostile?

Arlinda Aria Blaze: Friendly and she smells horrible.

Nico: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Maria: Time for me to use the M.O.E. Cannon!

She turned the dial!

Maria: CATS OF DOOM 6!

She summoned Cathulhu, Cult of the Cat, Demon Cat, Catzilla, Darkinator and Mammothman!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: This will be fun.

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then we smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE!

(SEAL BARK)

Me: (SNIFFS) OH GOOD GOD! WHAT THAT SMELL!?

Edd: GOOD GOLLY ALMIGHTY! WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE ODOR!? ED!?

Ed: Wasn't me!

Nico: I think it was from that!

We saw ANOTHER STINKBOMB!

Me: Another Stinkbomb!

Nico: Oh man! That one reeks!

Another Stinkbomb: (In a girls voice) I know! It smells awful!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had green eyes and green clothes and had a miner helmet on and had crystal angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Mine Dopant on it and the same symbol on her overalls and had hot dog sword!

Me: Tine Mine! Whoa!

Tina Mine: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Tina is a Sulfur Miner hence why she stinks.

Nico: WHEW MAN THAT IS STINKY!

Tina Mine: I know.

Me: Well what did you expect? Sulfur smells like rotten eggs.

Nico: True.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Tina Mine: No he didn't and it's obvious why.

Me: IN a hurry because of the sulfur stink.

Tina Mine: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: That explains the rotten egg stench smelled back then.

Lola: Yuck!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: Yeah!

Xenia: Yeah lets get him!

Nico: (Gets out Stinkbomb's ridewatch) I can be stinking too!

May: (Gets out Chicken Boo's ridewatch) You wear a disguise to look like human guys but you're not a man you're a chicken boo.

May activated that one and fired waves of eggs.

May: And this too! (ACTIVATES PAIN AND PANIC'S RIDEWATCH)

Maria: (Gets out Fates Ridewatch) I can see the past, present and future!

Pesto: This mouse doesn't give us no respect! (GETS OUT WINSLOW'S RIDEWATCH)

They used the powers of Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Fates, Waggs and blasted the Another all over!

Then Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous) came.

Nico: Awesome team Imperious!

Imperious: Thanks Nico. It sure is awesome.

Qin: Yeah!

?: I'll say!

Then Crush Crawfish came!

Me: Whoa! Crush Crawfish!

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Yeah!

Crush Crawfish: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Carrie Creole Crawfish!? Whoa!

Me: The Awesome Creole Chef!? Wow!

Carrie Creole Crawfish: Yep. That's right. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Take that!

Carrie Creole Crawfish: Yeah! Oh and I'm naked just so you know.

Me: Uh oh.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Carrie Creole Crawfish: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red angel wings and had a chili pepper with a crawfish in front of it in the middle of her forehead.

Carrie Creole Crawfish: (GROAN) That hurt. Whoa man what happened to May?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Carrie Creole Crawfish: (Sees herself) WHOA! I need some clothes!

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her new orange awesome new clothes.

Carrie Creole Crawfish: Wow! I look awesome!

Maria: You sure do.

May: Yeah.

Sora: Let me heal you May.

May got healed by Sora.

May: Ahh thanks Sora.

Sora: No problem.

Squit: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Carrie Creole Crawfish: When I made an entire school an awesome creole buffet and they were so stuffed that they looked like Thanksgiving turkeys and it was awesome.

Me: Boy your food is something Shaggy, Homer and all of us would love.

Carrie Creole Crawfish: (LAUGHS) Yeah and I even make my own hotsauces.

Me: Ooh!

Carrie Creole Crawfish: Yeah.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico and Carrie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Carrie Creole Crawfish: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon

Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Goodfeathers, and Slappy Squirrel are heading to the Scarecrow Manor in the world of House of The Dead: Scarlet Dawn, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Caleb Goldman, who's come back from the dead, along with the head of all the catastrophes in the House of the Dead series, Thornheart.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Scarecrow Manor in the world of House of The Dead, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're also going to destroy Caleb Goldman, who's come back from the dead, along with the head of all the catastrophes in the House of the Dead series, Thornheart.

Nicole: Goldman has got some nerve coming back from the dead, so we'll get rid of him for good along with Thornheart, and end his organization for good.

Me: We already got rid of Curien and destroyed the Curien Mansion for good. Now, we'll get rid of Thornheart and Goldman.

Nico: But, we got to watch out, we'll encounter the same creatures Curien made when we went to Curien Mansion last year.

Valerie Gray: Those zombies are gonna be eating laser blasters and energy blast.

Slappy Squirrel: Don't forget explosives.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, let's get them!

We travelled through The Scarecrow Manor and we were killing and destroying the creatures Goldman and Thornheart have unleashed on us. Lincoln fired orbs at some of the creatures which killed them, and he fired fireballs and burned more of them alive, and he fired energy blasts and destroyed more of them, and he fired ice blasts and lightning blasts that also killed more of them until we finally arrived at the Manor Depths.

Lincoln: This is it, we're here in the Manor Depths.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair with pink streaks and pink headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Magic Skylanders and Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a pink sleeveless blouse, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, green and pink fancy skirt with green bow, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Magic Skylanders and Twilight Sparkle's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Catherine Fontaine, Daydream Friendship Princess of Magic.

Catherine Fontaine: That's right, and I got the girls away from Goldman and Thornheart before they could unleash any creatures on them.

We then made our way inside the church, and there we saw Caleb Goldman and Thornheart.

Sylvester: Your attempts to kill us with The Magician, The Emperor, The World, The Wheel of Fate, and The Moon yesterday failed.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And now, it's high-time we get rid of you both for good, time for you two to join Curien in death!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic

Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Valerie Gray's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Caleb Goldman and Thornheart, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired rainbow energy blades that sliced and pierced Goldman and Thornheart and destroyed them and sent them to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You've done more than enough damage to humanity, Goldman and Thornheart, now go join Curien in The Black Gates forever. (To Catherine Fontaine) And it's so good to see you again, Catherine.

Catherine Fontaine: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Catherine Fontaine as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Catherine Fontaine was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Catherine Fontaine: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Catherine Fontaine and he hugged her, and Catherine Fontaine is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Catherine Fontaine: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Catherine Fontaine, Daydream Friendship Princess of Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Twilight Sparkle combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel, and she's more than just a member, she's the leader of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Catherine Fontaine and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Catherine trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Magic and Friendship, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion because they were just as dangerous as The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, and Catherine Fontaine has put them in their place more than once: which means getting them in trouble with The Loud Parents and Good Siblings and the cops, and in the cases of Chandler, Flip, Scoots, Hawk, Hank, Killjoy Huggins, Lewis Travolta, and the rest of his enemies: throwing them in jail like the criminals they were.

Nico: Wow, that's so awesome!

Lincoln: Yep, and like Selene Emperyous and the Sailor Scouts on my side, she hated all of my enemies because of how dangerous they were and compared them to The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Knights, that was just how much she hated them, and now that you're here, Catherine.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Catherine Fontaine in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Catherine Fontaine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Catherine Fontaine with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Catherine Fontaine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Catherine Fontaine, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Catherine Fontaine's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Catherine Fontaine had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Laste, Lune, Beth, Herrsche, Chario, Ermite, Mors, and Vires from Shin'en no Labyrinthos: Temptation of Demoness.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Laste, Lune, Beth, Herrsche, Chario, Ermite, Mors, and Vires from Shin'en no Labyrinthos: Temptation of Demoness.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Laste: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Laste and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Caleb Goldman and Thornheart, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable

Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Laste: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Laste: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Laste, Lune, Beth, Herrsche, Chario, Ermite, Mors, and Vires with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out the villains we went after were Caleb Goldman, who's come back from the dead, along with the head of all the catastrophes in the House of the Dead series, Thornheart.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating them both down and destroying their creatures and sending Thornheart and Goldman to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips and all over his face and body. Lincoln and Catherine Fontaine have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's the end of Thornheart, Goldman, and Curien for good.

Lincoln: They did this because of their hatred towards mankind, and they deserved it.

Me: Now, they're gone for good.

Nico: You said it, those monsters deserved it.

---

After we destroyed Caleb Goldman and Thornheart, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Catherine Fontaine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Catherine Fontaine: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the

powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Catherine, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Catherine Fontaine: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Catherine Fontaine: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

When Tracey Mink saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tracey Mink: What a hunk!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a male with wild black hair and red eyes of hatred and he was dressed in a red prison jumpsuit, it was Carlos Madison, Audrey Madison's equally insane, evil, and sadistic older brother.

Nico and Lincoln: WHAT THE HELL IS THAT PIECE OF SHIT DOING HERE?!

Me: Whoa, you know him?!

Lincoln: Unfortunately, that's Carlos Madison, Audrey Madison's equally insane, evil, and very sadistic older brother, he's just as evil and insane as Audrey. We sent him to prison after we'd foiled one of his schemes to destroy the world.

Nico: Looks like he's broken out and came here to get revenge on us for what we did in sending Audrey Madison and her fucked-up parents to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Well, he'll be joining them very soon. Let's get him!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate, and Lincoln, Nico, and I fired rainbow energy blasts at Carlos Madison, and that got him super pissed off and we landed.

Nico: I should've known you'd show up here, you piece of crap. Still furious Lincoln and I killed your piece of shit insane evil sister and equally insane fucked-up evil parents?

Carlos Madison: SHUT THE FUCK UP! YOU MURDERED MY SISTER AND PARENTS, YOU WHITE HAIRED FREAK AND YOU MONKEY-TAILED FUCK!

Lincoln: Your insane evil sister and equally insane evil parents deserved it, now it's your turn to pay.

Carlos Madison suddenly got out a container full of green liquid and he drank the liquid. Suddenly, Carlos Madison felt something rush into him as he felt his muscles suddenly began growing larger and even more powerful and he also grew up to 9'0" in height, and he now abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles with eight-pack abs and veins formed on his body, and he let out a bellowing roar as he ripped the top of his jumpsuit.

Me: UH OH!

Carlos Madison went charging at Lincoln, but he fired blasts of earth which hit them on the head and knocked them down. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Carlos Madison's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Morgan Richards into his body as he and all of the males on the team assimilated all of his massive muscle mass, virility, and physical strength and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Carlos Madison except for his tattered jumpsuit pants, and he banished Carlos Madison to The Black Gates. Then, we returned home to continue our workouts.

Qin: That better be the last time we see any more relatives of that insanely evil, sadistic, and monstrous slut!

Nico: If we ever see anymore of that slut's insanely evil, sadistic, and monstrous relatives, we are going to hunt them all down and kill them.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lucifer: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lucifer, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, thirty-three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust are in your harem, Linky.

Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Lucifer, Leviathan, Satan, Belphegor, Mammon, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, Windblade (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Simulator Strawberry Sunrise, Puzzle Solver, Hip Hop Squeezie, Freckle Curl, Blessing Heart, Knowit All, Scarlett Extremas, Minia Starr / The Scarlet Ninja, Blue Love, Ariab Night, Golden Waves, Roll Model, Showcase Song, Devamane, Krystal Klear, Cyberwarp (Transformers Robots in Disguise 2015), Sonar, Universe 666 Animated Blackarachnia, Minerva, Pyra Magna, Dust Up, Jumpstream, Stormclash, Skyburst, and Rust Dust, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for the first ever ambassador mission of Laney Loud and we are going to meet Ultraman Taiga.

Lana: Laney I'm really excited for you.

Laney: Me too Lana! This will be awesome!

Xenia: It sure will!

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Laney, Laura, and Misty? Besides 1 Rabbid?

Magneto: I think I should go.

Hawkgirl: I'll go as well

Galatea Gojira: Since we're dealing with Kaiju Size monsters, I'll go too.

Galatea Ghidorah: Me too.

Me: Awesome. Okay.

Nico: All right then. Lets get this party started!

Misty Tredwell: YEAH!

Laura Wynn: ALL RIGHT!

Hugo: ALL RIGHT! ALL RIGHT! ALL RIGHT! POUR THE WINE AND (MAKES ARMPIT FARTS) CUT THE CHEESE!

We laughed!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan.

Me: Ahh Japan. Awesome to be here again.

Nico: It sure is.

Laney: I'm really excited about this guys.

Me: We are too Laney. About time the Loud Kids got their shot at Ambassadors.

Eli: It'll be awesome to see Hiroyuki and friends again.

Me: You know them Eli?

Eli: Yeah long story.

At the park we saw Hiroyuki Kudo!

Hiroyuki: Eli? Is that you?

Eli: Hiroyuki long time no see!

Hiroyuki: Wow! You too!

They hugged.

Eli: Awesome to see you again!

Hiroyuki: Same here. Wow! And J.D. Knudson and Nico. Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Awesome to meet you Hiroyuki.

Hiroyuki: Same here.

Me: Laney here is your Ambassador.

Laney: Yep. Laney Loud, I'm the 8th born sibling of the Loud Siblings.

Hiroyuki: Awesome! And you're an ambassador?

Me: Yep she sure is. It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Hiroyuki: Wow! I see.

Me: And Laney is having some help too.

Misty Tredwell: Yep. I'm Misty Tredwell.

Laura Wynn: And I'm Laura Wynn.

Hiroyuki: Awesome to meet you.

Me: Misty is one of my future wives.

Nico: Yep.

Galatea Gojira: Awesome to meet you too. I'm Galartea Gojira.

Galatea Ghidorah: And I'm Galatea Ghidorah.

Hawkgirk: And I'm Shayera Hol but you know me as Hawkgirl.

Magneto: And my name is Erik Lehnsherr but you know me as Magneto.

Hiroyuki: Wow! It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here.

Eli: Yep. How has everyone been at the EGIS?

HIroyuki: Awesome! They can't wait to see you again Eli.

Eli: Cool.

Nico: EGIS?

Me: It stands for the Enterprise of Guard and Investigation Services. It's a private security organization that investigates Alien related cases.

Nico: Wow! Like Men In Black.

Me: Almost exactly like it.

Hiroyuki: Minus the high tech weapons.

Me: Yep.

Laney: (Sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Rabbid Gibbering.

Hiroyuki: (LAUGHS) Cute little guy.

Misty Tredwell: (LAUGHS) Yeah they are cute but they silly idiots.

Me: Yeah they are not the brightest light bulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Hiroyuki: Yeah I think I get it. Want to see everyone again Eli?

Eli: Sure!

We went to the EGIS headquarters.

We arrived at EGIS HQ.

Eli: Here we are.

Nico: Wow!

We went in and everyone saw us.

Eli: Hey guys!

Homare Soya: Wow! Eli! Welcome back!

Pirika Asahikawa: The Prodigal Son Returns! And Team Loud Phoenix Storm awesome having you all here.

Me: Same here and it's truly an honor.

Homare Soya: Same here. Welcome to EGIS.

Me: Thanks.

Homare Soya: We saw all your adventures with the Kamen Riders and the Sentai Teams over the last 2 years and you guys were awesome!

Me: Those were some of our most and action packed adventures.

Nico: We met some of the Kamen Riders during a terrible event called the 20 Days of Darkness and it was cool meeting them.

Pirika Asahikawa: That is really cool!

Me: Yeah.

The Rabbid tried licking a socket.

Laney grabbed it with her vines and brought it back.

Laney: Now now don't do that.

The Rabbid blew a raspberry at her. But Laney wasn't intimidated.

Me: See they aren't the brightest lightbulbs in the closet.

Hiroyuki: I see your point. By the way we heard about what happened during your Ambassador Missions at the start. Is Dark Eddy coming?

Me: No you don't need to worry about him. He was given the Black Gates earlier this year at the start of the Dragon Knight Riders missions.

Hiroyuki: That's good.

Me: Yeah.

Hiroyuki: You guys can help us bring down Kirisaki.

Me: Can you tell us all about him?

Laney: Yeah he must be our main target for my big day.

Hiroyuki: Yep and you guys are not going to like him.

He went over his history

---

Ultraman Tregear (ウルトラマントレギア Urutoraman Toregia), also known by his human host Kirisaki, is the major antagonist in Ultra Series. Tregear is a sadistic and merciless Ultra who used to be a scientist for the Land of Light, but he suddenly turned to the dark side unknowingly and began to commit mass destruction on several planets. He is the former friend of Ultraman Taro and the archenemy of Tri-Squad.

He is the overarching antagonist of Ultraman R/B and Ultraman Orb The Movie: Let Me Borrow the Power of Bonds, the main antagonist in Ultraman R/B The Movie: Select! The Crystal of Bond and Ultraman Taiga, as well as the secondary antagonist of Ultraman Taiga The Movie: New Generation Climax and a recurring antagonist in Ultra Galaxy Fight: New Generation Heroes.

He was voiced by Yuma Uchida and suit acted by Shinnosuke Ichikawa, including his human host portrayed by Kou Nanase.

As told in Ultraman Taiga Novel: Tregear's Story/Blue Shadow, in his younger days, Tregear was once a student of Ultra Elementary School who befriended his classmate Taro. The two went through several adventures together, such as trespassing into a forbidden region that later revealed to be the tomb where those who fell during Great Ultra War buried at and got into troubles with the teachers in process and stopping the outbreak of DNA-assimilating organisms born from some sort of primordial soup of life within an ancient space ship that inadvertently released while dealing Gagoze threat at Planet Tika-Du. During that time, Tregear studied topics which Land of Light never bother to explore such as night, darkness, loneliness, and fear at the library just as he himself saw his best friend as a symbol of light. Tregear also wrote a poem of Taro to express it, though his said friend thought little of it beyond seeing his talent for poetry.

Tregear's days following his graduation were not kind to him. Not only he failed to follow Taro in joining Inter Galactic Defense force, but when he joined the Bureau of Space Science and Technology instead so he could continue assist his friend and brethren, Tregear's mentor, Hikari, got resigned and left to Planet Arb out of guilt over his Life-Force Solidification invention being the cause of many attacks on the Land of Light before they could complete the device that could transform an Ultraman's particles to be taken into other creatures for multiversal travel purposes. As dismayed as he was, Tregear chose to press on and made a significant progress thanks to Taro's advice to rely on bonds through the latter's experience with humans. Eventually, once they completed and miniaturized the machine together, the two named it Taiga Spark as per Taro's suggestion. Despite such success, Taro's departure and misfortunes that followed it dismayed Tregear further to the point of inspiring him to write a poem which about him wallowing in the darkness; throughout conflicts against forces of evil, enemies of Land of Light consistently matched his people's defenses despite improvements that had been made that battles only escalate. Further disillusioned by uneventful history of Land of Light, including Hikari's fall to vengeance that made him understood his sorrow, Tregear concluded that his people's ideals were nothing more than deception, and that they fight because they have power instead of upholding justice as they believed to be, making them and those they fight against as, effectively making their ideals and enemies being two sides of the same coin. And so, he denied the position of Deputy Director of the Bureau of Space Science and Technology before departed from Land of Light.

Arriving at Planet Tutuola, Tregear found a pool of organic matter among rubbish that was managed by the Intersellar Alliance there. To ease his loneliness and finding it similar with one he and Taro encountered at Planet Tika-Du long ago, Tregear used the matter to create a slug-like life form resembling Namegon which he named Snark, which translated into "Chibisuke" on the Land of Light. Unfortunately, the creature grew large and aggressive, forcing the Ultra to exploit a bug in its DNA to force it to transform into different kinds of creatures before putting Snark out of its misery by turning it into a dying flower. Sometime after leaving the planet out of guilt, Tregear was surprised by the news of Taro naming his son Taiga, proving that Taro still cared with him and indeed named Taiga Spark after his would-be future son. However, Tregear delved further into the darkness just as his best friend and his son went on the path of light.

Throughout his long journey, Tregear's belief of light and darkness being meaningless grew through ordeals he went through. At that point, he managed to decipher the ancient writings he had encountered on Planet Tika-Du long ago, and his discovery brought him to Planet Volhes at the Milky Way. Opening the abyss in the ruins at the planet, Tregear discovered primordial chaos gods the all-powerful kaiju Grimdo comprised of within, sealed to maintain the balance in the universe. Just as Belial allowed the spirit of Alien Reiblood to merge with him and became the infamous Ultra-Reionyx he is now, Tregear allowed Grimdo to merge with him through his color timer, transforming into a fallen Ultra like Belial himself. Abandoning his identity as an Ultra, Tregear began his quest to spread chaos and discord throughout universes. Notably, it was he who bestowed Mulnau her crystal-based powers and created Reugosite, a very deadly bioweapon Rosso, Blu, and Grigio fought in the past, from a harmless Space White Blood Cell.

Tregear learned that Riku Asakura had befriended an Alien Pegassa and found it bizarre. He decided to use Gan-Q to capture Pegassa and have Riku murder him and become like Belial. He threw them both into R/B's universe and summoned Gan-Q and Bemstar to destroy Ayaka City. After he learned about how Ultraman Rosso connected with the Taro Crystal, he made Katsumi Minato his next target. Then Tregear contacted Yukio Toi to help him grasp his dream of destroying the world that he loathed. He corrupted him with the kaiju, Snake Darkness and sent him to planet Hostar 21. Tregear then approached Katsumi and showed him a scene of

Mecha Gomora rampaging before he sent him to planet Hostar 21, leaving him alone with Snake Darkness.

During the battle between Rosso, Geed, and Snake Darkness, Tregear arrived at the latter's side, gaining the upper hand against the good ultras. However, the Minato siblings merge into Ultraman Groob. After the battle, it appeared that Geed slew Tregear with his Wreaking Nova, but Tregear survived it and left earth.

Tregear reappeared in Ultra Galaxy Fight: New Generation Heroes. Where he approaches Ultra Dark-Killer and the rest of the villains, requesting Dark-Killer to create more Darkness Copies of the New Generation Heroes, for the purpose of "proving" a point where Light & Dark can be viewed as one.

It is now known if it's Prior to the Series of Ultraman Taiga. But Began with Tregear confronting Ultraman Taro & the New Generation Heroes near The Land of Light and finished them off with his Trera Ultigeyser but then Tri-Squad arrived and start to strike down Tregear successfully, but then he begins to reduce them into atoms, causing their premuse defeat. Taro, in enraged, charges at Tregear and it is unknown what happened next.

Twelve years later on, Tregear made his return and is now made to becoming Ultraman Taiga's arch-nemesis and began planning to hunt him down. While he was on earth, he gained a human form by the name of Kirisaki and began calling down a kaiju named Hellberus to attack Taiga and do his bidding.

As Tregear confronts Taiga again after years. Tregear plans to break what's left in Taiga by killing everything he loves, including his host Hiroyuki, it starts by killing his Pet Guesra, Chibisuke and remorselessly killed him while Chibisuke tried to protect Taiga. In despair, Taiga attempts to fight Tregear but only to leave him to easily escape, leaving Taiga left in sadness.

After his last defeat, his body was put back together since his powers prevented him from dying. However, a portion of the monster, Grimdo was freed from him because the battle with Taiga caused the seal contain Grimdo to loosen. Unfortunately for the kaiju, the New Generation Ultras managed to re-seal Grimdo. But it costed them their ability to transform into Ultras again. Meanwhile, Tregear sent an illusion to Planet Volhes to lure out Ultraman Taro. Taro wanted to help Tregear, but Tregear informed him that Grimdo was heading for earth where Taiga was. Fearing his son's safety, Taro bolted for earth to stop Grimdo.

In the disguise of Kirisaki, Tregear waited on earth for Taro to arrive while he battled EIGS members, Homare Soya, Hikaru Raido, and Sho. Tregear revealed his true plan to them when they met. After Grimdo possessed Taro, Kirisaki vanished to meet up with his fallen friend.

The EIGS members confronted Tregear, who summoned a few kaiju to battle the New Generation Ultras after they regained their powers. After they destroyed the kaiju, the ultras tried to help Taiga turn his father back to the light until Tregear stopped them. They managed to push through Tregear however, and the latter truly came to realize that he had lost everything. This caused him to succumb to madness and despair, offering himself to Grimdo. He sacrificed his physical form to restore the kaiju to full power. While his body was gone, his essence put him in full control over the monster.

Now called Tregear-Grimdo, he overpowered all of the ultras. But Taro came up with an idea. He advised the New Generation Heroes to fuse with Taiga's Ultra Horns while he would distract Tregear-Grimdo. This allowed them to fuse into Ultraman Reiga, giving him the power to deflect Tregear-Grimdo's attacks. Finally, Reiga shot Grimdo in the eye with his Reiga Ultimant Blaster. Tregear called out to Taro in sorrow. And with that, Tregear was truly destroyed.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrifying and I was mad!

Me: (GROWLS) That monster son of a fucking bitch!

Laney: What an absolute fiend!

Misty Tredwell: No kidding!

Me: We're DEFINITELY going to be sending him to the black gates!

Laney: What about the monsters you guys fight?

Me: I remember seeing those. They were cool.

Hiroyuki: They sure were. We're going to fight them and a new one.

He pulled out a newspaper and it showed mysterious girls with black dresses and angel wings as black as the night flying around.

Me: Whoa. (Reading) "Mysterious Night-Winged Angels have Citizens of Tokyo and Police on Edge. Citizens hide in homes in terror as mysterious angels of darkness spread terror all over the city." Whoa! This is unusual.

Laney: Wow!

Misty Tredwell: That is creepy.

Hiroyuki: The one that was spotted earlier had powers like Lodestar.

WE GASPED!

Me: Then that must mean! (GASP) Oh dear god! The Embodiments of the Aliens of Ben!

Nico: Now we have Embodiments of Ben's aliens too!? How many embodiments are there!?

Me: Lots of them. And the one that you saw was Larina Lodestar! She's half human and half Biot-Savartian and has all the powers of Lodestar.

Magneto: Now I see why I came along for this. You guys need my magnetic powers to help subdue her.

Misty Tredwell: Actually, you pretty much volunteered along with Hawkgirl. This was just a coincidence

Me: Well still nonetheless it will be helpful.

Hawkgirl: it's true.

Laney: So who are these embodiments? Are they Plumber Kids?

Me: No they have no affiliation with the Plumbers whatsoever. They are girls that are like the ones we know.

Galatea Ghidorah: They are like me and my fellow embodiment.

Galatea Gojira: Yeah

Laura: I'm also the gene-slammer of a Florauna.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's Wildvine's kind.

Laney: Yep.

Hiroyuki: Wow that is amazing.

Me: Also you guys are the very first of many for the Ultraman Heroes. Ultraman has been on since 1966.

Hiroyuki: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Yep. You guys gave been on 5 years longer than Kamen Rider.

Hiroyuki: Neat.

Nico: Wait until you see Way Big!

Me: And Ultimate Way Big!

Eli: Cool! Wait! I sense something! I sense the Night Winged Angel Girl that you saw in the park.

Me: Whoa! Then we better get over there.

Hiroyuki: Eli is always right on that one!

Nico: Lets get moving!

Misty Tredwell: Your monsters might be with her too.

Eli: We're ready for them.

We were off.

We arrived at the park.

Nico: Lets keep our eyes peeled.

We walked around and everyone was looking out for their children.

Me: Hmm.

Nico: Nothing out of the ordinary so far.

We looked around.

Me: Wait look!

We saw a girl with blond hair and she had pitch black angel wings and a black dress and she was crying hard.

Me: Larina? Is that you?

Larina Lodestar: (CRYING) No J.D! Stay away from me! Don't come any closer! I don't want to hurt you or anyone!

Me: Larina just let us help you.

Larina Lodestar: NO GO! I don't want to hurt you! I can't help myself!

Me: Why?

She looked at me and had pierced red eyes and a vampire fangs!

WE GASPED!

Me: Vampire Angels!

Nico: Oh man!

Eli: Wait! She's trying to fight it. I sense it.

Nico: She's not alone!

We saw NIGHT FANG! From episode 7 of Taiga!

---

Night Fangs were a species of monsters that induced nightmares in humans and Ultras through sound waves.

A Night Fang arrived in ancient times at Kuzuryu Village during a solar eclipse, and caused disasters. However, the villagers were protected as long as they gave it human sacrifices. These sacrifices eventually led the village to go off the map as all the visitors, and the villagers themselves, sacrificed themselves to Night Fang. It was sealed into a mountain by a shrine maiden, who used the power of a shining sword formed from the energy of the Earth to trap it within a mountain. The village remained populated by the spirits of those sacrificed to Night Fang.

Many years later, it is both revered and feared by the villagers, who call it by the name Akame-sama (赤目アカメ様, lit. Lord Red-Eyes). An Alien Babarue and his accomplice Alien Hook disguised as ordinary humans to unleash Night Fang, but they needed to use the net idol Ai Tennoji's powers, since she was the reincarnation of the shrine maiden who once sealed away Night Fang. To that end, the Babarue posed as her producer. Eventually, the aliens took off their disguises and forced Ai to unseal Night Fang, who reappeared under an eclipse after the aliens were dealt with, and the spirits of the sacrifices disappeared. It easily blasted Ultraman Fuma down with its fireballs and fought against Ultraman Taiga but Taiga was no match for it. To the Demon's Mountain! Even after getting hit by the Aqua Blaster, Night Fang took off towards the city.

As soon as it landed, Night Fang emitted sound waves from its third eye, causing everyone in the vicinity to fall asleep and get trapped in nightmares, which Night Fang fed off of. Luckily, Pirika Asahikawa, who was still awake due to wearing headphones that muffled out the sounds, woke the city up using a noise cancelling wave. Hiroyuki Kudo quickly transformed into Taiga, but was still not a match for Night Fang. Seeing this, Ai Tennoji went to aid Taiga by drawing out the remains of the Earth energy within Night Fang, to summon the sword of light that once sealed it away, and granted it to Taiga. The Taiga Key Holder reacted with it and absorbed its energy, transforming Taiga into his new form, Photon-Earth. With the power of the Earth within him, Taiga trounced Night Fang and destroyed it once and for all with the Aurum Strium. From its remains, the Night Fang Ring emerged and was retrieved by Hiroyuki.

Night Fang returned when Kirisaki summoned it from its Kaiju Ring to stop Ultraman Fuma and Ultraman Titas from reaching Taiga, who had been corrupted by Ultraman Tregear. However, Titas, Fuma and Hiroyuki had managed to rescue Taiga from the darkness, granting him his newest from - Tri-Strium. Using the Taiga Tri Blade, Taiga finished off Night Fang by slashing it repeatedly.

---

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! That's Night Fang!

Eli: I remember him!

Hiroyuki: Time to get my game face on!

Eli: Yeah! Lets both get our gamefaces on! Ghidorah come forth!

Eli raised his hand into the air and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted up out of the ground and it formed into a huge fireball and then it exploded numerous times and formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah landed.

It saw Night Fang and was ready for action!

Night Fang roared!

Hiroyuki: TAIGA! BUDDY UP!

He went Ultraman! HE TURNED INTO ULTRAMAN TAIGA!

He was the size of Night Fang!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: WHOA! That's Ultraman Taiga!? WOW!

Eli: Yep.

Hawkgirl got out Magneto's Eyecon!

WILLIAM GILBERT!

Magneto: Ah the famous man that discovered magnetism.

Hawkgirl: That's right! MAGNETIC RAY BLAST!

She fired a magnetic ray blast and it hit Night Fang and blasted him all over.

King Ghidorah and Galatea Ghidorah fired Gravity Lightning and the blasts hit Night Fang and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Night Fang roared in pain all over!

Larina tossed a large metal chunk at Magneto. But Magneto used his magnetic powers and hurled it back.

Magneto: That is amazing that we have the same powers.

I flew at Larina and grabbed her.

Me: Larina listen to me. I know you don't want to hurt people but please at least let us help you and find a way to save you.

Larina Lodestar: You don't understand! I was infected by something that made me this way!

Me: Infected!? How?

Larina Lodestar: I don't know!

Me: Hold on!

I pulled out a blood tube from my first aid kit and extracted some blood from her.

Me: Just need to test this at our lab. We'll help you.

Laura got out her Eyecon.

Laura: Take this one! (ACTIVATES IT)

WILLIAM DANIEL CONYBEARE!

Laura Wynn: He was the man that first proposed the Carboniferous Period back over 350 million years ago.

Nico: Wow! Interesting.

She fired a wave of leaves and blasted Night Fang. King Ghidorah and Galatea Ghidorah fired Gravity Lightning blasts and they hit Night Fang all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Laney got out her eyecon!

Laney: Feel this brawn!

BANE AND PAUL ANDERSON!

She activated them and grew to She-Hulk size and she was awesome and muscular!

Laney: Time for some brawn!

She jumped and punched Night Fang all over with devastating force and bashed him with incredible power and it was awesome!

Ultraman Taiga: Wow! That was cool!

Misty Tredwell: Taste this!

She got out her Eyecon and activated it.

LIEUTENANT JACQUES KAREL HENRI VAN STEYN VAN HENSBROEK!

Misty Tredwell: He was the explorer that discovered the island of Komodo in Indonesia.

Nico: WOw! I didn't know that!

Misty fiired a Komodo fire blast and it hit Night Fang and blasted him all over.

Larina elbowed me.

Me: OOF!

But I held on to her and Larina then used her magnetism to throw a truck at me.

Nico: Oh truck.

Magneto used his magnetic powers and threw the truck and it hit Night Fang and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Nice one!

Ultraman Taiga: Wow! That was cool! Now for this one! ULTRA BLAST BEAM!

He fired a wave of energy and it hit Night Fang and he EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was destroyed and a purple light came and landed in my hand and it was a Night Fang Charm for Ultraman.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Night Fang you have failed this city!

Larina used her magnetism to aim several cars at us!

Laura: IS SHE CRAZY?!

Magneto smashed the cars into fiery rubble with his powers!

Me: Larina stop!

Larina Lodestar: I can't!

I then put anti-magnetism bracelets on her arms and it stopped her.

Me: Larina let us help. We'll find out more about what's going on in the lab.

Larina Lodestar: (Crying) Okay. I'll come quietly.

Hiroyuki: That was awesome though.

Eli: Just like old times huh Hiroyuki.

Hiroyuki: Yep.

Nico: Is anyone else coming?

?: I think I missed the battle.

We saw a Greymon!

Me: Whoa! Greymon!

Nico: Is Tai with us too?

Greymon: (In a girls voice) Nope. Just me.

Nico: Wait! Erica Grey!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had blue eyes and had orange and blue clothes and she had orange angel wings and had a symbol of Greymon in the middle of her forehead and she had a fire sword in her hand.

Erica Grey: Awesome to see you again Nico. And Laura! Wow! You're looking awesome!

Laura Wynn: Thanks Erica! Awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here. Erica is my friend from school that is a master of fire.

Me: Cool! Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Erica Grey: I sure do. When me and Nico were in the cafeteria and it was super spicy chili Tuesday and we had 30 bowls and it was the most we ate.

Me: WHOA! You are a huge master of spicy food.

Erica Grey: Yep.

Nico: Awesome.

Nico and Erica hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Erica.

Erica Grey: Same here.

Hiroyuki: Does this happen to you all the time here?

Me: Practically on a daily basis. We meet Embodiments and Gene-slammers all the time. We have Team Rocket and the Paradigm Brothers dirty work to clean up 24/7.

Eli: Yeah.

Hiroyuki: It's still cool though that you guys are reuniting with some of your friends.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

We came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Really awesome! Laney did a great job on her first mission!

Lincoln: I'm so proud of you Laney.

Luna: Way to go Lanes!

Laney: Thanks guys. It was awesome.

Rita: We're so proud of you sweetie.

Laney: Thanks mom.

Nico: Next time, Juniper Lee, Zick, and Hay Lin should go with you guys.

Eli: Awesome ideas.

Me: Yeah. And so can their respective archenemies.

Xenia: Yep. We're back in business with the Ambassadors.

Lola: Yep. Ambassador Missions 2024 is underway!

* * *

Poromon was working on something.

James (Pokémon): Poromon, it's James. You remember the remaining Volcanbender family?

Poromon: Uh oh, don't tell me. Are they on the move?

James: Yes they are.

Poromon: Then lets go get them!

James Victreebel screamed and then…

CHOMP

He was chewing on James' head.

James: NOT MY FACE VICTREEBEL!

Poromon: Victreebel, that's enough!

It listened to him.

James: Hey how come it listened to you and not me?

Poromon: I… don't know.

Qin: Still funny though.

Poromon: Lets get a move on.

They went to the police station.

---

Me, Varie and Poromon were riding with Sheila in the Police Helicopter.

Varie: I've always wanted to ride in a Police Helicopter.

Me: Me too!

Sheila: This will be fun guys!

We were off.

It was fun riding in a helicopter.

Sheila: Fun huh guys.

Me: There! Target at 9:00!

We saw a black van.

Varie: There's their car!

Sheila: All units are in pursuit!

NUMEROUS cop cars were chasing it.

Razorclaw: Anyone have a sniper rifle?

I pulled one out and it was ready to fire.

Me: Locked on.

I had it locked on and ready to fire.

Sheila: Take the shot.

BANG!

I fired and it pierced through the van and the van swerved and crashed into a street light!

CRASH!

Varie: Nice shot!

Sheila: YEAH!

Sallia, Gloria and Valenrine Came out.

They were mangled up.

Me: Sallia, Gloria and Valenrine Volcanbender, This is the Gotham Royal York Police Department! We have you surrounded! Give yourselves up and put your hands in the air!

The police got out and drew their guns at them!

They fired at us and then…

Me: OPEN FIRE!

NUMEROUS BANGS!

Nico: Take this! (FIRES MINI GUN) (LAUGHING LIKE PETER GRIFFIN)

Eli: (FIRES MINI GUN!) GIGGITY GIGGITY GIGGITY GIGGITY

GIGGITY GIGGITY!

THEY WERE PUMPED FULL OF LEAD!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and incinerated them into ashes!

All but Sallia were dead!

?: Leave this one to me!

A girl with purple hair and green eyes and a star dress with star wings and the 9 planets orbiting around them appeared and she had a tiara with the symbol of Astro Man on.

Allie Astro: Allie Astro, Embodiment of Astro Man will take care of this bitch!

Nicole: Allie! Wow!

Star Strike: It's great to see you.

Shanan: Yeah you are looking awesome.

Allie Astro: Same to you Nicole and you too Star Strike and Shanan. Its been a while. We can talk later. I'll face her.

Poromon: So will I!

Allie Astro: JUPITER THUNDERSTRIKE!

She fired a blast of lightning from Jupiter and electrocuted her.

Poromon pecked her all over.

Allie Astro: MARS INFERNO!

She fired a massive wave of fire from Mars and burned her.

Poromon: YOU WANT TO SEE SOMETHING SCARY!? (SHOWS THE TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S UGLY ISN'T IT!

SHE SCREAMED!

Allie Astro: EARTH WIND SLICER!

She fired waves of wind from Earth and blew her around in a tornado.

Nico: Wow! That is so awesome!

Poromon: But I like using Lightning Javelin.

Nico: He doesn't like to use any other power.

Me: Oh. But now we've seen the last of the Volcanbender family.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah good fucking riddance.

Grimlock: How did you Astro Man Girl meet Video Game Girl and Alien Species Girl?

Allie Astro: I met Shanan when she was in botany and zoology classes and she is really smart about them all and more. She taught me so much about all kinds of creatures and even creatures I knew nothing about. Also I met Nicole when I was in space camp and she taught me so much about space and more.

Nicole: It's true.

Me: Would you like to join the team?

Allie Astro: I would be honored.

Blackfire: Well Poromon, What have we learned today?

Poromon: I… don't know.

Blackfire: Next time, don't call scumbags over the phone when we're trying to take them by surprise. Because that's how 3 of them got away the first time

Nico: Or it will come back to bite you in the butt big time.

Me: But nonetheless you did save the entire country from the terror of an evil family that was terrorizing the country for years.

Xenia: You sure did.

Poromon: Thanks guys.

Nico: No problem.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. And Nicole I got the test results on Larina.

She showed a file to us.

Nicole: Blackwinged Guardian Eatos Virus 12?

Lisa Loud: Yes it turns anyone into Vampire Blackwinged Angels of darkness.

Rafael: Like how Guardian Eatos was when she got corrupted by the Orichalcos.

Xenia: Geez!

Lisa Loud: I still don't know who made the virus. But I do know who infected Larina with it.

Nico: Who?

Lisa Loud: Lord Zedd and Rita.

WE GASPED!

Nico: (GROWLS) Those monsters!

Xenia: Now I REALLY Can't wait to kill those jerks!

Me: No kidding!

Maria: So, you're saying someone made that virus and gave it to them?

Lisa Loud: Correct. From the looks of things, it isn't anyone in their crew.

Me: You think it's Xehanort?

Nico: Highly unlikely. But he can't be ruled out.

Camie: Yeah.

May: For now, we should keep investigating into this.

Nicole: We'll have to synthesize the cure for this.

Xenia: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: I'll get on that as well.

Nico: Okay.

Sheila: But thanks for all your help in taking down the Volcanbender family.

Nico: Aww it was nothing.

Camie: Yeah it was awesome.

Poromon: That phone call threat was worth it!

Me: Yep and you said it much better than I could have done.

Xenia: Yeah that is for sure.

Varie: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But who knows how many people the Volcanbenders kiilled while they were on the run?

Me: Good question.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Those guys were horrible.

Xenia: Yeah. They make the worst ever serial killers look like kittens in comparison.

Leni: Really? Were they cute?

Me: Leni it's just a figure of speech.

Poromon: I'm the one who's cute!

Me: Poromon I was being figurative.

Poromon: Oh sorry.

Me: No worries.

Manaphy: I'm still proud of you Poromon.

Poromon: Aww it was nothing.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Varie: It sure was.

Me: Still fun though. (StOMACH GRUMBLES) Uh oh!

LOUD FART!

I farted right into NICO'S FACE!

Nico: EW!

Me: Sorry Nico. I had some chili for lunch and something in it is not sitting well with me!

LOUD FART!

I farted in May's face!

Me: Oops sorry May.

May: (GAGS) No worries.

Maria put on a gas mask.

Me: (GROANS)

LOUD FART!

I farted and then the smell ripped off her gas mask and she smelled it and threw up all over Nico!

Me: Oh man! I think I better go home and lay down.

Nico: Good idea. Yuck!

Maria: Sorry Nico.

I went back home.

Nico: Lets go home with him.

Maria: Okay.

Maria washed off Nico and everyone went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Vince: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with

ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

I groaned in pain as I had REALLY NASTY GAS!

LOUD FARTS!

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

Poromon jumped on my belly.

Poromon: WEEEE!

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

Me: (LAUGHS)

Nico: That's funny.

Me: (LAUGHS) But it makes me feel like a I'm a whoopee cushion.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Makes you a gas! (LAUGHS) Get it?

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Poliwag jumped on my belly!

LOUD FARTS!

Me: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Camie: YEAH!

Carly Atlas: (LAUGHS) Yeah! But I know what happened. I called Chief Wiggum as we were walking and found out that he accidentally put explosive flatulence laxatives in his chili.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: OH NO!

LOUD GRUMBLING!

Me: UH OH! BATHROOM!

I ran to the bathroom!

Nico: DUCK AND COVER EVERYONE!

Manaphy hid behind the couch!

EVERYONE HID! THEN…

ATOMIC SUPER BRICKLEBERRY FART!

The fart was REALLY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL!

YOU DO NOT WANT TO KNOW WHAT HAPPENED!

I later came back after washing my hands.

Me: Ahh! OH FUCK THAT FEELS BETTER!

Horsea: You better now?

Me: Yeah. Thanks guys.

Nico: Anytime. We need to talk with chief Wiggum about his chili. I think he's reading labels wrong.

Manaphy: Maybe later.

Me: Yeah. And guys I would not go into that bathroom for a couple of days or weeks.

My toilet comes out of my bathroom groaning.

My toilet: Please, please, somebody put me out of my misery! [toilet jumps into Nico's hands, coughing] Have mercy on my soul… ! [toilet dies]

Nico: NOW I HAVE TO BUY ANOTHER TOILET!

Qin: GEEZ!

Me: Sorry.

Nico: At least the bathroom can be fixed up.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: But it was still funny though. But seriously we should talk to Wiggum about his chili.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: I agree. YOU WOULD NOT BELIEVE HOW MANY TOILETS WE WENT THROUGH BECAUSE OF THAT!

Nico: But they're still pretty good and spicy!

Me: NOT WHEN IT GUTS YOU LIKE THIS!

Nico: We should at least talk about him getting the labels wrong.

Me: Yeah. Anyway we should get ready for our latest mission.

Nico: Good idea there.

We went and got ready.

Poromon: Wonder what our next mission is.

Me: Lets turn to the mission finder.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Walter "Walt" Boggis, Nathaniel "Nate" Bunce, and Franklin "Frank" Bean collectively known as Boggis, Bunce, and Bean from Fantastic Mr. Fox, and those three are causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Walter "Walt" Boggis, Nathaniel "Nate" Bunce, and Franklin "Frank" Bean collectively known as Boggis, Bunce and Bean from Fantastic Mr. Fox, and those three are causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: Looks like we got three varmints to put in their place, and that's in a cold prison cell.

Nico: You said a mouthful. Alright, gang, we got three varmints to take care of.

Lincoln: They're going to get quite a beating after everything they've done.

Me: Yeah! First we'll watch the movie Fantastic Mr. Fox and then we'll head out.

Lola: I'll go make the popcorn.

Qin: Okay.

The Previous Group came.

Trumbipular: Can me, Harpymon, Baron Mordo, Thundermon, Felix Faust, Dumbbelltron, Titanium Man, Kyd Wykkyd, Misty Tredwell, and Magneto go with you. guys?

Nico: Yes you can come with.

Trumbipular: (SNIFFS) WHEW! Man what died in here!?

Me: Don't fucking ask! We're going to watch Fantastic Mr. Fox.

Trumbipular: Cool!

Me: Yep.

We got to watching the movie.

---

While raiding Berk's Squab Farm, Mr. Fox triggers a fox trap caging himself along with his wife Felicity. She reveals her pregnancy to her husband and pleads with him to find a safer job if they escape, and he agrees.

Two human years (12 fox years) later, the Foxes and their son Ash are living in a hole. Mr. Fox, now a newspaper columnist, moves the family into a better home inside a tree, ignoring the warnings of his lawyer Clive Badger about how dangerous the area is for foxes due to its proximity to facilities run by three farmers: Walt Boggis, Nate Bunce, and Frank Bean.

Soon after the Foxes move in, Felicity's nephew Kristofferson Silverfox comes to live with them due to his father receiving long-term medical treatment for double pneumonia. While Mr. and Mrs. Fox welcome him, Ash finds this situation intolerable, as his soft-spoken cousin is superior to him at almost everything and is charming everyone at his expense. Longing for his days as a thief, Mr. Fox and his opossum friend Kylie, the superintendent, steal produce and poultry from Boggis and Bunce's farms. They take Kristofferson along on the raid on Bean's cider cellar, which deepens Ash's resentment. Mr. Fox conceals these outings from

Felicity, who becomes suspicious when unexplained food appears in their larder.

Angered by the raids, the farmers decide to kill Mr. Fox. They camp out near his home, and when Mr. Fox emerges, they open fire but only shoot off his tail. After demolishing the site of the tree while attempting to dig Mr. Fox out, they discover the Foxes have dug an escape tunnel. As the Foxes will have to surface for food and water, the farmers wait at the tunnel mouth. Underground, Felicity is upset that Mr. Fox returned to his thieving ways.

The group encounters Badger and many other local animal residents whose homes the farmers have also destroyed. As the animals begin fearing starvation, Mr. Fox calls them together and leads them on a digging expedition to tunnel to the three farms, stealing all of their prized goods. While the animals feast, Ash and Kristofferson begin to reconcile after Kristofferson defends Ash from Beaver's son.

Discovering that Mr. Fox has stolen their goods, the farmers and the fire chief flood the animals' tunnel network with some of Bean's cider, forcing the animals to retreat to the sewers. Ash and Kristofferson slip away from the celebration and return to Bean's farm, intending to reclaim the missing tail, but Bean's wife captures Kristofferson. Realizing that the farmers plan to use Kristofferson to lure him into an ambush, Mr. Fox heads to the surface to surrender but returns when Rat, Bean's violent security guard, confronts the animals and attacks Ash and Felicity. A fight between Mr. Fox and Rat results in the latter being pushed into a generator, electrocuting him. Before dying, Rat reveals that Kristofferson is being held in an attic in Bean Annex, prompting Mr. Fox to organize a rescue mission.

Mr. Fox asks the farmers for a meeting in Paddington near the sewer hub, offering to surrender himself on the condition that the farmers free Kristofferson and spare the other animals. The farmers prepare an ambush, but the animals, anticipating it, launch a counterattack that allows Mr. Fox, Ash, and Kylie to enter Bean Annex undetected. Ash frees Kristofferson and impresses his father and the group by braving enemy fire to release a rabid beagle to keep the farmers at bay. The animal snatches the fox tail from Mr.

Bean and rips it apart. Kristofferson picks up the torn tail as the group escapes back to the sewers.

As the farmers wait for the animals to come out of the manhole, the animals settle into their new homes in the sewers, inviting any other animals to join them. Soon after, Fox (sporting the tail as a clip on) raids a supermarket owned by the farmers, where Felicity reveals her upcoming pregnancy as the animals dance in the aisle, celebrating their abundant new food source.

---

We watched the movie and it was awesome. Then we bursted out into laughing!

Brittney: So funny!

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: So we're going after Boggis, Bunce and Bean next.

Me: Yep.

I went over their history

---

Walter "Walt" Boggis, Nathaniel "Nate" Bunce, and Franklin "Frank" Bean (collectively known as Boggis, Bunce and Bean) are the three main antagonists of Roald Dahl's 1970 book Fantastic Mr. Fox and Wes Anderson's 2009 stop-motion animated film adaptation of the same name. After Mr. Fox steals from their farms, Bean calls a meeting between the three and plans to obliterate Mr. Fox and his family.

Boggis was voiced by Robin Hurlstone, Bunce was voiced by Hugo Guinness, and Bean was voiced by the late Michael Gambon, the latter of whom also portrayed Albert Spica in The Cook, The Thief, His Wife, and Her Lover, Jan Jarmokowski in The Beast Must Die, Lt. General Leland Zevo in Toys, and Eddie Temple in Layer Cake.

Walter Boggis tends to extremely hate Mr. Fox due to his constant theft of his chickens, which the foxes seem to like. His farm is the first in a three-stage plan by Mr. Fox to steal food for his family. The farm plan initially consists of a few aged beagles, whom Mr. Fox tranquilizes with blueberries laced with sleeping powder. He and his accomplice Kylie are then confronted by an electric fence, a security measure missed in the heist plan. Fortunately for them, an opening to a closer chicken farm is available, allowing the two thieves to succeed in their plan, despite triggering an alarm. No sooner do they leave (via climbing up the still-active electric fence) does Boggis arrive, armed with a shotgun and two employees. He only finds his unconscious beagles and a single blueberry, which knocks him unconscious after eating it.

Nathaniel Bunce has heartburn, possibly because of the goose livers, which gives him a horrible temper, meaning he is constantly angry. After stealing chicken livestock from Boggis' farm, Mr. Fox and Kylie journey to Bunce's farm, where despite a series of security cameras tracking their every movement, they easily evade capture. This is due to Bunce completely ignoring the camera monitors and reading a magazine on the Alpine mountains. A considerable supply of frozen ducks and geese are stolen as a result.

Franklin Bean never bathes or washes at all; with the result that he smells and his ears are all clogged up with wax and dirt and such things. Bean is the smartest of the three farmers, very cold and calculating. He always remains flat in his tone, but can lose his temper, when in such he would rage out of control and proceed to wreck anything within reach. He also possesses a certain degree of condescension for Boggis and Bunce upon meeting them, where he inquires as to their well-being, then continues without giving them a chance to reply. Bean is shown to be leader of the group as well as the most intimidating and dangerous of the trio.

Boggis, Bunce and Bean are incredibly wealthy and Mr. Fox has been stealing their livestock to provide food for his family. However, the farmers are tired of being outsmarted by Mr. Fox and attempt to ambush him at his home on a hill, only to shoot off his tail. The farmers try to dig them out first with shovels then shoveling machines, but Mr. Fox and his family dig further underground to escape them. Worse still, when their neighbors come to see what they're doing, they are immediately made a laughingstock of, but they refuse to give up and vow not to return to their farms until they have caught Mr. Fox. The farmers then decide to camp on the hill and starve Mr. Fox out. They also ask all the men on their farm to surround the very bottom of the hill, in case Mr. Fox finds a way out, so they can definitely capture and kill him (and possibly every last animal in the wood, according to Badger). Three days later, the fox family and the local animals are doomed to starve. However, Mr. Fox comes up with a plan to raid the farms with the help of the other animals, while the three farmers are still waiting at the hole. It's unknown what happened to them afterwards, but the narrator concludes: "And so as far as I know, they're still waiting."

When Mr. Fox moves into his tree home, he notices the farms owned by Boggis, Bunce and Bean and hatches a plan to raid their farms with the help of his opossum assistant, Kylie. Badger warns him about the farmers, but Mr. Fox ignores him. Mr. Fox and Kylie head over to Boggis' farm and raid his chicken house, while drugging the guard dogs with blueberries. Boggis heads over to kill the culprit, but gets drugged out when he finds a blueberry. The following night, Mr. Fox and Kylie head over to Bunce's refrigerated smokehouse and raid the frozen ducks and geese as they manage to elude capture, due to Bunce completely ignoring the security cameras. Mr. Fox and Kylie then head off to Bean's cider cellar with the help of Mr. Fox's nephew, Kristofferson. Upon entering, they are confronted by Bean's enforcer Rat and are almost caught by Bean's wife. However, they manage to steal the bottles of cider and escape.

Meanwhile, Bean calls in a meeting between Boggis and Bunce and they hatch a plan to ambush Mr. Fox at his home. Mr. Fox and Kylie exit the tree and the farmers open fire on them, but they only succeed in shooting off Foxy's tail. The three farmers then use shovels obtained by Petey on Bean's orders to dig out Mr. Fox and his family, but they manage to escape the trio by digging underground.

The next morning, the three farmers use backhoes also obtained by Petey to continue digging and the fox family dig further into the earth as the farmers destroy their tree. Bean then starts to wear Foxy's tail as a necktie and they explode the fox residence. After counting the total of farmhands, Bean contact Petey to assemble an army of their employees to starve the fox family out as they level the forest, forcing the local animals to hide.

Three days later, however, Foxy comes up with a plan to raid the farms with the help of the other animals and they rob them clean. This was done during a montage as Petey sings a song about Mr. Fox to the workers and other people assembled. When Bean asks Petey what he is singing, Petey states that he just made up a song, to which Bean responds by harshly criticizing his songwriting before flicking his cigarette onto him and leaving.

An enraged Bean is informed by Petey the next day about the incident and wrecks the trailer until he comes up with a plan to flood the animals with cider with help from the fire chief, while blocking the manhole with his station wagon. Meanwhile, Ash and Kristofferson sneak off to steal Foxy's tail back, but they are caught by Mrs. Bean. Ash escapes, but Kristofferson is captured and locked in an apple crate. Mr. Fox decides to surrender himself to the farmers, while Badger and the other animals search for Kristofferson, where they are confronted by Rat. Rat throws Bean's ransom note to Badger, but Ash reveals himself to be Mr. Fox's son and Rat attempts to kidnap him. Mrs. Fox tries to fight Rat, but is no match for him and Rat kidnaps Ash. However, Mr. Fox arrives in the nick of time and fights him before fatally electrocuting him, to which Rat finally reveals Kristofferson's before dying.

Mr. Fox comes up with a plan to rescue Kristofferson and sends a letter of surrender to the farmers. Bean assembles an ambush, but Foxy and his friends launch an attack on the snipers. Mrs. Fox concocts an explosion to distract the farmers, while Foxy, Kylie and Ash steal a motorbike to head to Bean's farm and rescue Kristofferson. Foxy distracts the rabid guard dog, Spitz, while Kylie and Ash head off to save Kristofferson.

After rescuing Kristofferson, Foxy and his friends try to escape the farm, but are confronted by the farmers and their employees. Foxy condemns the farmers for their crimes and demands them to give his tail back, but the farmers open fire upon them. Ash heads out and courageously dodges the farmers' gunfire before he manages to unleash Spitz upon the farmers. The rabid beagle rips Foxy's tail off

Bean and viciously tears it, forcing the three farmers to go above ground, while Foxy and his friends manage to escape with his tail. While Spitz is jumping at the farmers, Bean contacts Petey and requests him to bring them a ladder.

Three days later, the trio decide to wait at the manhole for Mr. Fox to come out, as they are convinced that he could not survive in the sewers, while Foxy and his family head over to their international supermarket and feast on their products.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and horrified!

Qin: So we're sending those three to prison!

Xenia: Yep.

Torch Man: Nico which gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: I'm hoping to meet Tunnel Rhino next.

Nicole: Nice.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And the next Digimon Gene-slammer is Garurumon.

Qin: Wow! Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Blue Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Blue Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Natalie Carver: Leave the Universe 666 Blue Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Natalie, we're not doing this alone.

Noah Carver: He's right, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out take down Boggis, Bunce, and Bean.

Lincoln: Those three losers are looking at spending the rest of their miserable lives in prison, and once we get through with those pieces of crap, Universe 666 Blue Rangers, you're next.

Natalie Carver: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Boggis, Bunce, and Bean, and once we get through with that pieces of crap, Lincoln and Natalie Carver along with the Blue Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Blue Rangers.

We were off to Suffolk, England.

We arrived.

Baron Mordo: Here we are.

Me: Yep. Suffolk, England. Awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: This will be interesting.

We arrived at the farm.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Wow.

Heckyl: Anyone here?

We saw Mr. Fox and friends!

Mr. Fox: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow it's an honor.

Came: You too Mr. Fox.

Felix Faust: Are you an Arctic Fox?

Mr. Fox: No I'm a Fennic Fox.

Me: Still an awesome fox.

Camie: Yep.

Mr. Fox: I'm glad you all came though.

Me: We know. Boggis, Bunce and Bean Are back.

Lola: Yep and this time we're going to send those 3 jerkwads to prison!

Aria Blaze: I just want to say that I'm glad to have met my embodiment.

Arlinda Aria Blaze: Same here to who I was gene-slammed with.

Nico: That is cool. And Adagio and Sonata feel the same way too.

Sonata Dusk: Yep we sure do.

Kyd Wykkyd: So Mr. Fox, what do you like to do for fun?

Mr. Fox: Just like to help out at the farm and have some chats with everyone. Also I like to defend the farm from evil too.

Nico: Cool cool.

Sheep Man: Any sheep here?

Me: I think there.

We saw lots of sheep.

Sheep Man: My brethren.

Xenia: Yep.

Magneto: I did very good earlier.

Nico: You sure did Erik.

Professor X: Indeed old friend.

Me: Yeah. It's gonna be a while before they get here. So Erik want to play chess?

Magneto: Sure.

I pulled out a chess board and we got it set up.

I was playing him.

Cindersaur: At least this isn't a meth farm.

Lola: Thank goodness.

Mr. Fox: No thank goodness for that.

I moved a piece.

Magneto: You're good at this J.D.

Me: I had to learn all about strategy by playing chess.

He moved his piece.

Laney: We had to deal with an evil family.

Mr. Fox: I see.

Misty Tredwell: My ambassador missions are off to a good start

Laney: They sure are.

Laura Wynn: It sure is awesome being back in the fray for that.

Mr. Fox: It sure is.

Felicity Fox: It sure is.

Felicity Fox Came.

Felicity Fox: Awesome that you all came Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: We're glad to be here.

Ghuul: Got any food?

Mr. Fox: Well no sorry.

Nico: No worries.

Nico used his powers and grew a pizza tree.

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) Pizza, anyone?

Qin: Sure!

Everyone got to eating.

I claimed Magneto's king.

Me: Checkmate.

Stalker: You win!

Magneto: Good game.

Me: Thanks.

We got some good pizzas.

Nico: Boy it's awesome pizza.

Me: Mmm! No kidding.

Nico: Yep. Hey Mung you want to hear something funny?

Mung Daal: What is it?

Nico: That Endive bites whale barnacles.

Dumbbeltron: Does she really?

Nico: Yep and her butt is as big as big as an ugly tub of lard.

WE LAUGHED!

Camie: Why does Mung hate Endive?

Me: They have been hated each other for a long and want nothing more than to kill each other.

Sideshow Bob: I believe we should get ready.

Eli: Look!

We saw a dust trail heading for us.

Xenia: Here they come.

Nico: This will be good.

Thundermon: Stand your ground!

Nico: Lets make this awesome! ENTRANCE TIME!

We flew at them.

Driving over the hill was Boggis, Bunce and Bean and then the spirits of the farm came and they swirled around them.

Boggis: WHAT IS THIS!?

Then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and punched their cars and smashed them into pieces leaving only their seats they were in!

Boggis: NO! WHY YOU!

Bunce: WE WILL KILL YOU!

Dust Man: Damn Shame about your cars. We would've kept them after dealing with you!

Nico: Ah they were pieces of junk anyway.

Bean: I WILL KILL YOU FOR THAT!

Me: HOW ABOUT THIS!?

I grabbed all three of them and shoved their faces into my butt and then…

LOUD SUPER LONG FART!

I FARTED INTO THEIR FACES AT POINT BLANK RANGE! THEY COUGHED, GAGGED AND VOMITED!

Me: The chili I had made my farts smell worse than Lori's.

Lori: I HEARD THAT!

Harpymon: Have some of this! (ECHOING) WIND SEEKER!

She fired waves of wind blades and blasted them all over!

Boggis: YOU FUCKING MAKE ME SICK NICO! I WILL KILL YOUR FUCKING WHORE OF A WIFE AND EAT HER INTESTINES!

WE GASPED!

KRAPOW!

NICO PUNCHED HIM!

Nico knocked him down.

Nico: (SNARLING) LET ME TELL YOU SOMETHING YOU MOTHERFUCKING PISSANT! YOU CAN INSULT ALL YOU WANT BUT NO ONE INSULTS MAY!

Nico then BIT HIS NOSE!

CRUNCH!

Boggis screamed in pain!

Poromon pecked Bean and it hurt!

Manaphy bashed Boggis all over!

Manaphy: Lets play Slugbug! SLUGBUG!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

She bashed Boggis REALLY HARD!

Manaphy: NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY TO MAMA!

Horsea fed Bean his namesake! Big it was BIG BOOM BOOM BEANS!

Bean: What the!?

STOMACH GRUMBLES

Bean: UH OH! (LOUD SUPER FART)

Nico: Bean. (Imitating Hades) Aren't we forgetting one teensy weensy but ever so crucial little tiny detail? (FLARES UP FIRE AURA EXPLOSIVELY) (ENRAGED) I OWN YOU!

The fire from him ignited his fart gas and burned Bean all over!

Poliwag: Now you know how J.D. felt!

Me: I HEARD THAT! But it's true.

Poliwag slapped Bunce all over with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag lifted him with his tail.

Poliwag: I may be small but my tail is strong.

SMACK!

He whacked him and sent him flying!

Bunce: WWAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHH!

And then…

KRASMASH!

He smashed into a rock head on!

Me: YEAH!

I then saw Erza with a huge club.

Me: Erza can I borrow this club for a sec?

Erza Scarlet: Sure.

Me: Thanks.

I took it and then swung it down onto Bean and then.

KRASMAAAAAAAAAAAAASSSSSSSSSSHHHHHHHHHHHH!

I smashed him into a pulpy pancake!

I gave it back to Erza.

Poliwag: Can I use that?

Erza: Sure.

Poliwag took the club and smashed Bean all over!

KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH! KRASMASH!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Horsea: ME NEXT!

She bashed Boggis all over with it!

Xenia: YEAH!

Manaphy: Take this!

She bashed Bean all over with the same club!

KRASMASH!

Poromon: Now me!

He smashed Boggis with it!

Erza Scarlet: I will say this it's awesome and funny how they are bashing the 3 of them all over.

Lucy Heartfilia: It sure is.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Juvia Lockser: I think it's funny too.

Nico: Who else wants a turn?

May: Me! NO ONE TALKS THAT WAY TO ME!

She took the club and jumped and then smashed it onto Boggis and PULVERIZED HIM BRUTALLY ALL OVER!

Wendy Marvell: YEAH TAKE THAT!

Me: And this too!

I pulled out a whistle and blew it. It didn't make a sound.

Nico: I think that whistle is broken.

But then a rumble was heard and then coming over the hill was an ANGRY SWARM OF MEACHES!

The meaches then came and mauled Boggis, Bean and Bunce all over!

Mung: MEACHES!

Nico: Yep.

Me: This is my new Meach Whistle. It's like a dog whistle but for Meaches. It calls them and they can maul anyone that they attack first.

Chowder: Oh BOY!

Nico: That is clever. Looks like the meaches are going to rip them apart even in prison.

Qin: Yep.

Then Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Mysterio, Common Cold, Cantwell, Whirlwind, Evil Lyn, and Springfield Bullies came.

Nico: Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Mysterio, Common Cold, Cantwell, Whirlwind, Evil Lyn, and Springfield Bullies.

Captain Cold: Look at those Meaches!

Man Ray: They look so cute otherwise.

Major Disaster: I wonder if there are other whistles.

Me: Oh there are. Lots of them.

Nico: Yep.

Cluemaster: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Despair Bear clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Jimbo: (to Sam) You should take care of that Entei

Entei: I will.

Then a figure came and it was SUNAKAKE BABAA from episode 34 of Kakurangers!

---

She used her sand to poison people's food, making anything they try to eat turn into sand. Saizou tricked her into revealing where she kept the urn that held her sand (in-between her breasts) and then destroyed it with the Square Formation slash. Though her scheme was defeated, she managed to enlarge herself, but Babaa was finally finished off for good by Kakure Daishogun's Tekken God Finish.

---

Eli: Whoa! Sunakake Babaa! I remember there! You turned everything people eat into sand!

Sunakake: That's right. Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Sunakake Babaa: Shame I wasn't adapted in America.

William: I know. You would've been a good challenge for the Alien Rangers

Aurico: I agree there!

Qin: Yeah that would have been fun.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Sam S.L., Fern (Cosmic Fury), Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Nico's rescue was in Paris to battle a clone of Despair Bear and my enemy Oliver Talbol and Minerva Mink and Galatea Ghidorah transformed against them

---

The Springfield Bullies were next.

Dolph (to Sam): Nico's rescue was in Paris to battle a clone of Despair Bear and J.D.'s enemy Oliver Talbol.

Kearney: Minerva Mink and Galatea Ghidorah transformed against them.

Sam S.L.: Yeah that's was an awesome and fun battle. Some of us were too strong willed for that little teddy bear to control us.

Fern: That was really awesome. But Billy beat the living crap out of May.

Autumn Blaze: It was brutal! But That clod got what was coming to

him.

Rarity: No kidding there darlings. But it was so good to defeat that monster bear.

Sweetie Belle: Stewie said that Rupert is so much better than Despair Bear.

Gill Grunt: That is a big fact.

Jimbo: I agree too! Lets do it!

Sam flicked the switches for the Springfield Bullies and Mustafar and channeled Lava Style chakra into her sword and she got a cool lava sword!

Sam S.L.: THE PRIDE LAVA BLADE!

Jimbo: Cool!

Sam S.L.: Yep. VOLCANO STYLE: TAMBORA FIREBALL STORM!

She fired a wave of meteors of that had the power of the 1815 eruption of Mount Tambora and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Qin, Mike Chillton, Vixen, Theo Martin, Lily Chillman, R.J., Dominic, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Volcana and Torch Man VS Captain Cold, Evil Blizzard Man, Mophead (Sailor Moon), Boba Fett, Praxina, and Mephisto - Us battling Another Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Nessus, Pain & Panic, Fates, And Waggs who are the Embodiments of Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk and the Embodiments of the Pitaya, Ramen, Seahorse, Moray and Mine Dopants

---

Captain Cold was next

Captain Cold (to Qin): Nico, Valerie's team, Stimbomb's team, and the others did good battling Another Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Nessus, Pain & Panic, Fates, And Waggs. They are the Embodiments of Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze and Sonata Dusk and the Embodiments of the Pitaya, Ramen, Seahorse, Moray and Mine Dopants

Qin: That's right and they were all really cool. But the Mine Dopant Embodiment smelled like rotten eggs. She works in a sulfur mine and we all know that Sulfur smells like rotten eggs.

Mike Chillton: Yeah no kidding there!

Vixen: Geez! That was gross! But the rest was cool too and Naruto loves the Ramen Dopant. She made him over 26 bowls of ramen and man is he bloated.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah you know how Naruto loves Ramen!

Captain Cold: (LAUGHS) Yeah the guy just loves ramen.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah I agree there. And the rest is also fun and cool.

Sunburn: You got that right.

Captain Cold: I agree there too.

Qin flicked the switches for Captain Cold and the planet Lhotwe and channeled Ice Style Chakra into her sword and got an awesome ice sword!

Qin: THE ICE BLADE OF LHOTWE!

Captain Cold: Awesome!

Qin: And this too. LHOTWE ICE STYLE: COLD FURY OF THE HIMALAYAS!

She swung the sword and fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Gali, Hitoshi, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Lincoln's Rescue was in Scarecrow Manor in the world of House of The Dead: Scarlet Dawn, and we went there to destroy Caleb Goldman

---

Man Ray was next

Man Ray (to Gali): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in Scarecrow Manor in the world of House of The Dead: Scarlet Dawn. He went there to destroy Caleb Goldman

Gali: Yeah that's was really awesome and epic.

Hitoshi: It sure was and it was awesome and fun.

Sailor Saturn: Yeah no kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: That was a really fun battle there.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Spyro: It sure was a fun battle though.

Man Ray: It sure was. Lets do it!

Gali flicked the switches for Man Ray and Mon Calamari and channeled Water Chakra into her hilt and got a cool Water Sword!

Gali: THE WATER BLADE OF MON CALAMARI!

Man Ray: Cool!

Gali: Yep. And so is this. WATER STYLE: TSUNAMI OF MON CALIMARI!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Optimus Prime, Live Action Optimus Prime, Yugito Nii, Kimi Lao, Utakata, Killer B, Naruto, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Aria Blaze, and Juniper Montage VS Evil-Lyn, Mouth of Sauron, Baron Bedlam, RTN Kisame Hoshigaki, RTN Pain, and RTN Itachi - The first Ambassador Mission was for Ultraman Taiga and Laney Loud, Misty Tredwell and Laura Wynn did great

---

Evil Lyn was next.

Evil Lyn (to Optimus): The first 2024 Ambassador Mission was for Ultraman Taiga. Laney Loud, Misty Tredwell and Laura Wynn did great there.

Optimus Prime: They sure did and it was really awesome to hear about. They took down Night Fang and we brought in the Embodiment of Lodestar who was turned into a Black Winged angel because of a virus we never saw before. It turned her into a Night Winged Angel vampire.

Live Action Optimus Prime: Very strange and creepy.

Yugito: Nicole came back with the blood results of Larina and found out the virus in her system is called The Blackwinged Guardian Eatos Virus. It's a virus that turns girls into vampire angels of darkness.

Starlight Glimmer: That was really creepy.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: Horrible. And we found out that Lord Zedd and Rita infected some people with it. We don't know who made it but it's going to be crazy.

Evil Lyn: That is crazy! Lets do it!

Optimus Prime flicked the switches for Evil-Lyn and Cybertron and channeled Red Energy into his hilt and formed an Autobot Sword!

Optimus Prime: THE SWORD OF AUTOBOTS OF CYBERTRON!

Evil Lyn: Nice!

Optimus Prime: And this too! AUTOBOT STYLE: PRIME BLAST SURPRISE!

He fired waves of red energy and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Butch (Good Dinosaur), Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Killing the last of the Volcanbender Family

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster (to Tyler): You guys killed the last of the Volcanbender Family. I honestly think they all should've been killed the first time

Tyler Navarro: I agree there too but it was still good that we got rid of them too.

Butch: That is too true but they all deserved it.

Kagero: Yeah no kidding.

Applejack: Those hoodlums were more rabid than a bull swimming in a lake filled with rabid jellyfish.

Apple Bloom: Yikes! That would not feel good.

Flashwing: No kidding there.

Major Disaster: Yeah. Lets do it!

Tyler flicked the switches for Major Disaster and the Land Before

Time and channeled leaf chakra into his sword and got a Tree Star Sword!

Tyler: THE LEAF SWORD OF THE LAND BEFORE TIME!

Major Disaster: Wow! Cool!

Tyler: Yep. LEAF STYLE: DINOSAUR LEAF BARRAGE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Aang, Dinah Soar, Ms. Cheerilee, Athena Rollins, Rebecca Madison, Riley Misaki, Elastic Waistband, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Flamefeather and Cindersaur VS Cluemaster, Bradford Buzzard, Frost Giant (Disney Infinity), Tublat, Grand Duke of Owls, and Earth Gear Golem - The Volcanbender Family is gone for good

---

Cluemaster was next.

Cluemaster (to Aang): The Volcanbender Family is gone for good. Now, is there anymore evidence of their crimes?

Aang: There has to be. We're looking into all their crimes from day one and our investigations are picking up lots of info.

Dinah Soar: It's a big investigation.

Ms. Cheerilee: It sure is and man that was terrible how they were doing all that.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it sure was and it was horrible.

Scootaloo: Boy no kidding there.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was crazy.

Cluemaster: Indeed. Lets do it!

Aang flicked the switches for Cluemaster and the Air Nomads and he channeled Wind Chakra into his hilt and got an awesome wind sword.

Aang: THE WIND SWORD OF ELEMENTA!

Cluemaster: Great sword!

Aang: Thanks. Along with this. ELEMENTAL WIND STYLE: SWORD DANCE OF WIND!

Aang fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Yusei, Stardust Dragon, Chuck Chicken, Masao Den, Peach, AncientTroiamon, Ryusei Sakuta, Pinkie Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ghuul and Ri'Oha VS Mysterio, Tenaya 7, Melissa Bergman, Hitcher, Fire Women (Fantasia), and Nina Williams - Fantastic Mr. Fox is next and the movie was funny and awesome

---

Mysterio was next.

Mysterio (to Yusei): Fantastic Mr. Fox is next. The movie itself was funny and awesome

Yusei: It sure was awesome and funny.

Stardust Dragon: It sure was a cool movie.

Chuck Chicken: I'll say and it was great.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was one of the best movies ever!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a funny one.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was.

Sprocket: I'll say!

Mysterio: That is funny. Lets do it!

Yusei flicked the switches for Mysterio and New York City and he channeled star chakra into his sword and got an awesome star blade.

Yusei: The Star Sword of Stardust Dragon!

Mysterio: That is awesome.

Yusei: So is this. STARDUST STYLE: COSMIC FLARE BLADE DANCE!

He fired stardust blades and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Batgirl, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force)- Mr. Fox and his friends are cool and awesome

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold (to Robin): Mr. Fox and his friends are cool and awesome. I bet Fox McCloud would get along great with him

Robin: I have a feeling he will and that is awesome.

Batgirl: It sure is.

Dark Magician Girl: It sure is awesome.

Fluttershy: I agree there too and it's so amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure is great.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Common Cold: Yeah. Lets do it!

Robin flicked the switches for Common Cold and Raxus Prime and channeled mucus chakra into his sword and he got a snot sword. YUCK!

Robin: THE MUCUS BLADE OF SNOTSTORMS

Common Cold: Nice one!

Robin: So is this! SNOT STYLE: SNOT ROCKET BARRAGE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of snot bombs and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Simpson, Kyral Mekirel (G-Gundam), Chloe Terryington, Elita Karlsson, Gaia, Firebird Dragon, Monstrous Dragon, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sideshow Bob and Jack Spicer VS Cantwell, Quirrel, Kevin 11, Porcina, Old Man Old Man, and Glory - We're going after Boggis, Bunce and Bean and we're going to Send all three of them to prison

---

Cantwell was next.

Cantwell (to Lisa): You guys are going after Boggis, Bunce and Bean. You're going to Send all three of them to prison

Lisa Simpson: Yeah they deserve it for hurting innocent creatures.

Kyral: (Nepalese Accent) That is for sure there too.

Chloe Terryington: Yeah no kidding there.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding and those three had it coming.

Moondust: No kidding there.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: Yeah.

Cantwell: Wow no kidding there. Lets do it!

Lisa flicked the switches for Cantwell and Neptune and channeled rainbow chakra into her sword and got a Rainbow Sword.

Lisa Simpson: THE RAINBOW SWORD OF NIRVANA!

Cantwell: Cool!

Lisa Simpson: So is this! RAINBOW STYLE: NIRVANA BLADE DANCE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of rainbow light and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Tom Majors, Maxxor, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - Boggis, Bunce and Bean are going down

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind: (To Tom) Boggis, Bunce and Bean are going down. I hope you guys hurt them bad!

Tom Majors: Oh we're already doing a great job on that.

Maxxor: Yeah that's for sure.

Jared: Those three jerkwads have no honor and they deserve every ounce of pain they get coming.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure there.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there too.

Amber Morning: Yeah that's for sure.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure on that.

Whirlwind: I agree too. Lets do it!

Tom flicked the switches for Whirlwind and Jupiter and channeled wind chakra and he got a cool Wind Sword.

Tom Majors: THE OVERWORLD WIND SWORD

Whirlwind: Nice!

Tom Majors: OVERWORLD WIND STYLE: FURY OF THE TRIBAL ALLIANCE OF WIND!

He swung the word and fired waves of wind and they fired waves of light and blasted them down

---

Fern VS Mantis Phantom Ramandia

---

Mantis Phantom Ramandia Was next.

Fern: Lets make this awesome and cool.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Ramandia down.

---

Dinah Soar VS Giant Claw (1957)

---

The Giant Claw was next.

Dinah Soar: Lets fly!

She flew after The Giant Claw and fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

---

Mike Chilton VS Yost Venom

---

Yost Venom was next.

Mike Chilton: Lets dance.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed him down.

---

Hitoshi VS The Angry Chicken Wing

---

The Angry Chicken Wing was next.

Hitoshi: This will be fun!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Live Action Optimus Prime VS Giant Ralph

---

Giant Ralph was next.

Live Action Optimus Prime: I'm so ready for this.

He fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

---

Butch (The Good Dinosaur) VS Albino Giganotosaurus

---

Albino Giganotosaurus was next.

Butch: This is gonna be so fun.

He fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

---

Stardust Dragon VS 108 Paradox Roidmude

---

Paradox Roidmude was next.

Stardust Dragon: This will be fun. COSMIC FLARE!

Stardust Dragon fired a Cosmic Flare Blast and smashed the Roidmude down.

---

Batgirl VS Swifty the Shrew

---

Swifty the Shrew was next.

Batgirl: Lets make this fun.

She jumped and kicked Swifty down.

---

Kyral Mekirel VS Doomsday Man

---

Doomsday Man was next.

Kyrai: I'm ready for some fun and action.

He fired a wave of energy and blasted him down.

---

Maxxor VS Bernkastel

---

Bernkastel was next.

Maxxor: Lets get this started.

He fired a wave of energy and smashed her down.

---

Mighty Morphin Rangers, Alien Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Sunakake Babaa

---

Sunakake Babaa was next.

Sunakake Babaa: Boy those three farmers are nothing but trouble!

Nico: Big time! We're putting the pain on them good.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Sunakake Babaa: Good. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Boggis, Bunce, and Bean, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on those (Ace Ventura Voice) LOSERS!

Nico teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get her!

Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy Oliver: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kimberly: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rockey: RED RANGER POWER!

They transformed!

Delphine: WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

They transformed too and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 3!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again!

Nico: YEAH!

Mighty Morphin Rangers: POWER CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

Delphine: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and Sunakake Babaa exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Sunakake Babaa you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Gia: Time for Yellow power!

Tsukasa: Hope you're not feeling cowardly!

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into the Yellow Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Yellow Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Yellow Rangers from Mighty Morphin to Lost Galaxy.

Maria: ASSASSIN BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Agent 47, Cooler Banki, Aracula, Shadow Dopant, Ghost Dopant and Universe 666 Brother Blood

We went at the three farmers and let them have it!

Wamma, Khorror, Maxxor, Ninren, and Kelvedran blasted and smashed the 3 all over.

Varie, James, Razorclaw and Grimlock used the Earth Cyber Planet

Keys and they enhanced Varie and James' powers, Razorclaw's weapons and Grimlock's weapons and strength 100-fold

Varie and Razorclaw: MAELSTROM CONCUSSION BLAST!

James and and Grimlock: SMASHING RAZOR LEAF BARRAGE!

Orion of Silver 6 and Harpymon: SIX WIND BLADE STORM!

Eli of the Force and Baron Mordo: FORCE BLAST BOLT!

Sage of the Halo and Thundermon: LIGHTNING HALO BURST!

Ingrid of the Dark Law and Felix Faust: DARK JUSTICE FLAST!

10,000 Aliens of Ben and Dumbbeltron: 10,000 ALIENS FURY BLAST!

She Hulk of Brawn and Trumbipular: SMASHING ELEPHANT PUNCH!

Mack of Overdrive and Titanium Man: TITANIUM OVERDRIVE BLAST!

Takanuva of Light and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TELEPORT BLAST!

Persephone of Green Fire and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME BLAST!

Hawkgirl of Thanagar and Magneto: MAGNETIC THANAGAR BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Skunk, Fox, Panda, Dragon, Bastian Misawa and Eli:

KINDNESS VALLEY FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: FOX ELEMENT STYLE: ARCTIC FOX!

Fluttershy: FOX NATURE STYLE: RED FOX!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): FOX DARK STYLE: BAT-EARRED FOX!

Jessica Shannon: FOX STING STYLE: CORSAC FOX!

Peni Parker: FOX WEB STYLE: BENGAL FOX!

Jessica Kaios: FOX FIRE STYLE: KIT FOX!

Nanami Simpson: FOX WATER STYLE: SWIFT FOX!

Julie Makimoto: FOX EARTH STYLE: TIBETAN FOX!

Chie Satonaka: FOX WIND STYLE: SOUTH AMERICAN GRAY FOX!

Sari Sumdac: FOX LIGHTNING STYLE: CAPE FOX!

Colette Brunel: FOX LIGHT STYLE: FENNEC FOX!

Lincoln and his harem fire energy blasts that take on the forms of these specific foxes.

Lincoln and his Harem: FOX FINAL SMASH: FOX PACK RAMPAGE BLAST! Lincoln and his harem fired massive energy blasts that take on the different species of foxes that go after Boggins, Bunce, and Bean, and explode with incredible power upon contact.

Lincoln tied Boggins, Bunce, and Bean in rainbow energy straitjackets, and he beamed them to prison

Nico: Have fun rotting in prison, you pieces of crap!

Me: You'll be leaving out of prison in a pine box!

Lincoln: They'll be in there for the rest of their lives. Now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Blue Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby

Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and blue energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and blue energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Blue Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Blue Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Blue Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Natalie Carver: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Natalie Carver's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered The Power Lance, and as she approached The Universe 666 Blue Rangers, she left blue energy, stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Natalie Carver: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Blue Rangers.

Suddenly, Natalie Carver was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy, stars, blue fire, and blue flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Blue Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Blue Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Natalie Carver emerged, but she was changed forever.

Natalie Carver grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a blue lightning bolt with the Blue Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on Blue Ranger earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blue Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Blue Ranger with blue gems for eyes and holding the

Star, Blue Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Natalie Carver has on a sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, white bridal gloves and blue lightning bolt with the Blue Cosmic Fury Ranger on it on her right arm, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a blue lightning bolt with all of The Blue Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and blue fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Natalie Carver felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with blue tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Natalie Carver has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Natalie Carver's Power Lance, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Natalie Carver's Cosmic Eternal Blue Inferno Firestorm Blue Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Blue Inferno Firestorm Blue Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and blue lightning bolt with the Blue Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Natalie Carver has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Blue Ranger's head with blue gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Blue Rangers' heads with blue gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with blue flames in between the kanji below the blue lightning bolt with The Blue Rangers from 47 years that said, "Natalie Carver, Embodiment of The Blue Rangers, Loving Sister of Noah Carver, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Another Evil, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Blue Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Blue Power Rangers"

ナタリー・カーバー、ブルー・レンジャーの化身、ノア・カーバーの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能

の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、デススパイザー、そしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、別の悪の大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてブルーファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてブルーパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Natalie Carver has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BLUE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLUE INFERNO FIRESTORM BLUE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLUE INFERNO FIRESTORM BLUE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLUE INFERNO FIRESTORM BLUE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Natalie Carver's Super Angel-Blue Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Blue Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Natalie Carver fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, blue fire, blue flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Blue Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Noah Carver: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Noah, Natalie's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Blue Rangers and make them pay!

Natalie Carver: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blue Inferno Firestorm Blue Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Blue Inferno Firestorm Blue Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Natalie Carver.

The Blue Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Natalie Carver as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Blue Rangers!

Natalie Carver, Lincoln, and The Blue Rangers went after The Universe 666 Blue Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Blue Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Natalie Carver attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Natalie Carver also did the same by firing blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Natalie Carver attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Blue Rangers badly.

The Blue Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Blue Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Blue Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Blue Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Natalie Carver and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Natalie Carver's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark blue orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Natalie Carver: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Blue Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Noah.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Natalie.

Suddenly, Natalie Carver wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Natalie Carver's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Blue Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and blue flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Natalie Carver sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and blue flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Blue Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Blue Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got a good one: Katie Callisto, Daydream Honesty Princess of Earth.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys will really love meeting her. Katie Callisto is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Applejack combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Katie Callisto and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Katie trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Earth and Honesty, and she's also the owner of a large apple orchard and Lincoln's helped her a lot in her farm. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Flip with a very blazing passion because of his myriad of dishonest crimes that he committed in the past, and Katie Callisto has put that mutant in their place more than once: which means foiling his schemes and getting his three-cheeked smelly butt thrown in jail like the criminal he is.

Me: I remember her all too well. She has the same powers as Applejack and is a very powerful farmer and I've seen Lincoln helping her on.

Lincoln: Yep, but she despised Flip that much because of his myriad of dishonest crimes that he committed in the past, and Katie has put that mutant in their place more than once: which means foiling his schemes and getting his three-cheeked smelly butt thrown in jail like the criminal he is.

Nico: Yikes.

Mysterio: Serves those evil farmers right!

Common Cold: They won't bother anyone again

Cantwell: No, they won't.

Whirlwind: Let's celebrate here.

Evil Lyn: I want one of the pizzas!

Nico: Now now we got plenty. But great job today everyone.

May: Thanks.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) That will show those meanies what for!

Nico: Yep.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done

The Fantastic Mr. Fox was a great movie and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters,

Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous) as well as Kevin, Seamia the Cancer, Maud Pie, Phil, Valhallen, and Zeus and we're going to a Gravy Swamp Planet and Ed is going to not only chow down on some gravy but also we're going to battle Ed's hypothetical Akuma Villain named Gravyzilla and Neri Nuova Shenron and Valeriana Valmorg are going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous) who are the embodiments of Maud Pie, Windy (MLP G5), Posey Bloom, Dahlia (MLP G5), Cheese Sandwich, Apple Fritter and Trouble Shoes and we're going to also meet a gene-slammer for Tunnel Rhino and her name is Tina Rhino and she is a strong one.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Jackie Holling, Embodiment of The Black Rangers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Black Rangers.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Briarwood, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's: his name is Morgan Arcangela, the former older brother of Selene Arcangela. Unlike Selene Arcangela who is The Leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, Morgan Arcangela is The Devil Incarnate, he's a dangerous criminal who is The Leader of The Destroyers of Lincoln Loud, a group of Devils from Hell who want to destroy Lincoln in any way possible, and this asshole is REALLY POWERHUNGRY AND JUST AS VILE AND DANGEROUS AS OLIVER TALBOL! This monster asshole's goal is to destroy the universe and destroy his sister, Lincoln, and all of his Guardian Angels. Lincoln and Selene Arcangela along with the rest of The Guardian Angels are going to destroy him and make him pay for everything he's done! And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Katie Callisto, Daydream Honesty Princess of Earth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Applejack combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Katie Callisto and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Katie trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Earth and Honesty, and she's also the owner of a large apple orchard and Lincoln's helped her a lot in her farm. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Flip with a very blazing passion because of his myriad of dishonest crimes that he committed in the past, and Katie Callisto has put that mutant in their place more than once: which means foiling his schemes and getting his three-cheeked smelly butt thrown in jail like the criminal he is.

Next up is where we go to the Park and we're going to battle Peeps the Eyeball monster.

See you next time

# EYE SEE YOU NOW

This chapter is for the Regular Show episode Peeps

---

Flying through the endless voids of space to another awesome food planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous) as well as Kevin, Seamia the Cancer, Maud Pie, Phil, Valhallen, and Zeus and we were on our way to another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: I can't wait to see what food planet this one is.

Qin: Me too.

Xenia: This will be fun and cool.

Lola: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Laney:: I'm really excited for this one.

Kevin: Yeah me too! Especially after kicking so many butts.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Kevin, I want to thank you, Imperious, and your teams for coming.

Kevin: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Eddy: Especially with you shovelchin.

Luan: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: Seamia, remember when we met you?

Seamia: Aye how can I forget.

Me: That was crazy.

FLASHBACK - Chapter 1478

In Ponyville, me and Sue were going to find the next girl.

Sue: (German Accent) That's odd. The next girl we're rescuing is in

Ponyville,

Sue concentrated and groaned as her hands started trembling.

Me: Just right across the way. Very unusual.

Sue turned into LOBCLAW!

Me: YEAH!

We were walking around. But then..

Me: WHOA WHOA WHOA WHOA WHOA!

I slipped and fell onto the ground and landed on what felt like a hard metal.

Me: OW! What the!?

I got up and saw that the entire street was made of solid gold!

Me: WHOA! (Taps the street) It's made of solid gold!

Lobclaw: This wasn't your doing was it?

Me: No. This is not my doing. Something is telling me that this is the work of Equestrian Dark Magic.

Lobclaw: Did that happen there too?

She pointed and I saw the town hall was made of diamond and crystal and looked more extravagant!

Me: WHOA!

Lobclaw: Und look at that!

I saw Applejack's apple cart all blinged up with jewels and gold.

Me: (Whistles) That is dazzling! Wait a second. This is Rarity's work! But I didn't think she would take things too far like this. We got to find her!

Lobclaw agreed and we went to find her.

We saw Rarity on a nearby cliff and we saw that she had turned much of Ponyville into a beautiful and incredibly dazzling place of jewels and crystal!

Me: WHOA! Rarity what did you do!?

Rarity: [giggling] Oh hello J.D. I made Ponyville beautiful.

Me: A little too beautiful but wow!

Lobclaw: Yeah this is amazing.

Me: You've been really busy for the last couple of hours.

Rarity: I sure have and I also made 15 years worth of fall fashion trends in just over 12 hours.

Me: WHOA! That has to be like over 1,000 styles of clothes!

Lobclaw: Wow!

Rarity: My work here in Ponyville is nearly complete. Don't you think it's time the rest of Equestria benefited from my creative vision?

Spike: Absolutely!

Me: Your view on it is all amazing Rarity.

Rarity: Ooh, I'm thinking we go by chariot! Or, as everyone will soon be calling them, "Rariot"! [laughs]

Owlowiscious was hooting around Rarity and I then saw a strange book in her bag and I grabbed it.

Me: What's this?

Spike: Oh, yeah, we should definitely go by-

[magic zap]

Spike: Huh?!

We saw Rarity make an incredible chariot!

Me: WHOA! What a Chariot!

Lobclaw: Wunderbar! That is amazing!

Spike: How… how did you… do that?

Rarity: I'm so excited! I'm so excited!

Spike: [quietly] I'm so scared.

Me: Uh oh.

Rarity: Oh, the places we'll go, Spike! (Makes 3 more chariots) Manehattan, Fillydelphia, Canterlot! And there you'll be by my side, just as you've always been here in Ponyville, your constant praise and adoration driving me to even greater heights, until there isn't an inch of Equestria that hasn't been utterly transformed by my creative genius!

She turned a whole tree into a beautiful crystal tree.

Me: OH WOW! That tree is beautiful.

Lobstar: It sure is.

?: Rarity stop!

We saw the next girl and she was a Cancer the Crab!

Me: Whoa you're a Cancer the Crab.

Seamia: That's right and I'm Seamia. It's a pleasure to meet you J.D. and you too Sue. Heard so much about you all.

Lobclaw: Same here.

Me: We can talk later. But right now we have to talk some sense into Rarity. Rarity you might be taking this a little too far.

Spike: That's right Rarity. You have to stop now.

Rarity: What did you say?

Spike: I said 'no'. You've been changing things, but you haven't been making them better. I should have told you the truth at the very beginning, but I didn't because I was trying to be a supportive friend. [sighs] But instead, I let you become something awful.

Rarity: Awful?

[magic whirling]

Her eyes glowed green and the magic left her and she was back to normal.

Rarity: Ugh… what happened?

Spike: Rarity! You're okay?

Rarity: I… I think so… though by the looks of it, something quite terrifying has happened to Ponyville.

Me: That terrifying thing was from dark magic.

Spike: You happened.

Rarity: Me?

Me: Yeah. You have been turning everything in Ponyville into dazzling works of art. Crystals, jewels, everything. You even turned the roads of Ponyville into 24K gold.

Rarity: Oh my.

Me: Yeah. And you completed 15 years worth of clothes and fashion trends in over 12 hours.

Seamia: Yeah you sure have. Your store here is flooded with clothes. Very beautiful clothes I might add.

Spike realized something.

Spike: The last part of the spell!

Rarity: [flashback] Only when true words are spoken will you finally be set free.

Spike: The spell took over you, and you wanted to change everything in Equestria. I was afraid to tell you how I really felt about it, but then I… I told you the truth.

Rarity: Dearest Spike, you should never be afraid to tell me the truth. We're friends, remember?

Me: That's right Spike. There's a saying that I know from the Bible. "If you abide in my word, you are truly my disciples, and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free." That was a very powerful line that Jesus said in the Book of John.

Lobclaw: That's a good saying.

Seamia: It sure is.

Lobclaw: I'm gonna revert back.

Me: Okay.

I put on my blind man glasses and Spike covered his eyes. Sue reverted back.

Sue was human again. But topless.

Sue: (covers her boobs) I hope you've learned something from all this, Rarity.

Rarity: Oh indeed I have darling.

I gave Sue a shirt.

Sue: Danke J.D.

Me: Bitte. Where did you even get this book anyway?

Sue put it on and I took off my glasses.

Spike: I found it in the library at the ruins of Castle of The Two Sisters.

Me: Hmm.

I looked at it and it was an interesting yet dangerous spell.

Me: Hmm. "From in the head to out in the world, every thought to action. Hold close this book and through its spell, you'll start a chain reaction, projecting forth whatever beauty you see. Only when true words are spoken will you finally be set free." Very enigmatic but dangerous. It corrupted you to the point where you wanted to beautify all of Equestria and all that. But it was the truth that set you free Rarity.

Rarity: I'm so sorry guys.

Me: It's not your fault Rarity. And Spike was just doing everything he could to help you out. But you made Ponyville amazing.

Seamia: She sure did. Wow. This was amazing.

Me: But I don't think the citizens will like having the streets made of gold like this. I think I can help out with this.

I used my magic and had the streets reverted back and the gold was made into gold bricks and then gave it all to some of the citizens.

Me: There we go.

We went to the Carousel Boutique and we went in and saw the whole place flooded with clothes.

Me: HOLY MACKEREL! Look at all these clothes.

Rarity: I made all these?

Me: From the looks of things yeah you sure did Rarity. Wow.

I picked one up and it was a dazzling red sequin dress with red rubies all over it.

Me: Wow! Look at these.

Seamia: These are all beautiful.

Rarity: They are simply amazing darling. It's amazing that I made all these.

Me: I know. Lets fold and organize all these and then we can show them off at home.

I used my magic and got all the clothes folded and washed and ready for an awesome fashion show.

Me: There. Now lets see what else happened.

We went around town and saw Applejack's apple cart and it was made of solid gold and beautiful jewels.

Me: (Whistles!) Wow that cart looks amazing.

Applejack: Oh howdy J.D. What happened to my cart here?

Me: It was Equestrian Dark Magic. Rarity learned a big lesson here.

Rarity told her and Granny Smith everything that happened.

Applejack: Wow! That explains why my cart turned into this.

Rainbow Dash came down and she had a REALLY beautiful dress on.

Rainbow Dash: This dress is awful!

Me: Wow that dress is beautiful. Hold on R.D.

I took the dress off.

Rainbow Dash: Whew. Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome. Wow this dress is amazing. Carol would like it.

Rainbow Dash: She sure would. How did that dress appear like that?

Me: Rarity was getting carried away because of it.

I told her everything.

Rarity: I'm sorry Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: Aw it's all right Rarity.

Rarity: And Applejack I'm sorry I went too far.

Applejack: Aww it's all right Rarity. I wonder who else got affected by this.

Me: I think Fluttershy too. Lets go see.

We went to Fluttershy's cottage and we saw a really heavy birdhouse on her tree. Or no it was actually a Bird Mansion.

Me: (Whistles) Wow that is an amazing Birdhouse.

Seamia: Looks more like a Bird Mansion.

Fluttershy: Oh Mr. Robin we'll find your way out for you.

Me: We got this Fluttershy.

I went over to the Birdhouse and got it down and then I snapped my fingers and made a normal size birdhouse and hung it and then the robin came and Fluttershy gave him new seed.

Fluttershy: Thank you guys. I wonder how Mr. Robin's house got like that.

Me: Funny story. Rarity learned a big lesson today.

We told her everything.

Fluttershy: Oh my. Rarity that's okay. You were just trying to help out.

Rarity: Thank you Fluttershy. But this birdhouse is amazing.

Me: It sure is. We make beautiful birdhouses ourselves. But this one is amazing in architectural creativity.

Seamia: It sure is.

Applejack: Amazing.

Me: I think Pinkie Pie was affected too. Lets go see.

We went to a kids party and we saw that it was turned into an exquisite party.

Me: Okay this definitely is more your taste Rarity. Here we go. (Snaps fingers)

The party was back to what it was before.

Me: There we go.

The foals cheered.

Pinkie Pie: Thanks J.D.!

Me: You're welcome Pinkie!

Pinkie Pie: What happened to the party I set up?

Me: Funny story on that and I don't mean funny ha ha.

I told her everything.

Pinkie Pie: Oh man! Rarity it's all right. You were just trying to help.

Rarity: Oh thank you Pinkie.

We later walked around all of Ponyville and we saw that Sunset Shimmer's arcade was made into an exquisite dance studio and I snapped my fingers and turned that back and all of Starlight Glimmer's books were all jeweled and sequined too and they were dazzling. I snapped my fingers and reverted them back.

Later we went back to the World Tree Estate.

We arrived and we later explained everything.

Nico: WHOA! You guys have been busy!

Me: Yeah we sure were.

Lori: Rarity these clothes are all literally amazing!

Leni: They are all totes adorbs.

Carol: You said it.

Me: Glad you girls like them.

Eli: Wow.

Nico: Glad Rarity learned a huge lesson from all this. What are you gonna do with that book J.D.?

Me: Put it in our library's restricted section.

Nico: Good thinking.

FLASHHACK ENDS

When I was done everyone was shocked and amazed and more.

Qin: Yeah I remember that!

Camie: That is amazing!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Rarity went crazy during that time.

Seamia: She sure did.

Rarity: And I learned a huge lesson during that time darlings.

Qin: You sure did.

Lola: Yeah but the clothes she made back then were amazing.

Leni: They totes were awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Yesterday was awesome.

Me: Boy it sure was.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

May: I can't believe that jerk threatened to kill me!

Maria: Yeah no kidding! It was awesome smashing their faces in with Erza's club.

Camie: Yeah that was cool. And J.D. used a really awesome meach whistle.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Me: Thanks. It was cool to try it out too.

Nico: The mascots took turns hitting them with said club.

May: That was really funny.

Laney: It sure was!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Yep. And Laney you did a great job on your first ever ambassador mission.

Laney: Yeah thanks Nico. That was fo fun.

Misty Tredwell: it sure was.

Lola: We're proud of you Laney.

Laney: Aww thanks.

Me: Don't give her a swollen head. But it was still fun.

Eddy: Is there a whistle for sea bears too?

Me: Yep. I made whistles for sea bears, sea rhinoceroses, dogs, cats, animals of land, air and sea.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Maria: Wow way to be prepared.

Me: That was cool.

Camie: It sure was. Funny too.

Maria: Here we are!

We arrived at a brown and green planet.

Me: Wow! From up here it looks like a mountain forest planet.

Nico: Yep. Lets head down.

We went down and wen then landed and to our amazement it was a SWAMP PLANET!

Me: Wow! Look at this!

I looked at the water and it was not water and I tasted it and it was gravy!

Me: Wow! It's a Gravy Swamp Planet!

Eddy: Ed's favorite!

Me: Lets get him over here!

We called Ed over and then he saw the planet!

Ed: GRAVY! GRAVY GRAVY!

Ed started eating!

Ed: (GULPING AND SLURPING)

Nico: Yeah!

Eddy: You're an animal Ed!

Nico: I got some here.

MASHED POTATOES MAGISWORD!

He formed a huge bowl of them.

We put some gravy on the potatoes.

We got to eating.

Me: (Eating) Delicious!

Xenia: Boy this is awesome and fun.

May: It sure is!

Ed: Gravy! GRAVY SO GOOD!

Ed was eating gravy like no tomorrow.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Go Lumpy Go!

Maria ate gravy too.

Maria: Yummy!

Xenia: It sure is.

Zuria: Boy no kidding! This is cool that there is a gravy swamp planet out here.

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Kazuma: Reminds me of the time you guys found me on a Sweet Potato planet.

Xenia: It sure does. And Thanksgiving is coming up.

Nico: We need to get a turkey.

Nicole: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Ed: Turkeys are practically chickens.

Eddy: Tell me Ed, what's it like having Buttered Toast for a brain?

Ed: Pretty good!

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia; (LAUGHS) That's funny!

I then got a mischievous smirk and then went invisible and grabbed May and lifted her up and she was over 1,000 feet into the air and then I dropped her.

May: (SCREAMS)

Nico: MAY!

Then…

KRASPLAT!

She fell into the gravy and was drenched in gravy from head to toe.

May: HEY!

I became visible and laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS) I couldn't resist!

Xenia: That was funny!

Laney: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico licked May and it was cute.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Awesome!

Qin: Boy that was funny!

Maria: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: Yeah!

Far Away, a mass of gravy was watching us.

It was looking at us.

Camie: Guys you ever get the feeling thatt we're being watched?

Ed: Every day of my life Camie.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're in for one crazy battle: I've got word that a Hypothetical Akumatized villain of Ed has been sighted here on this Gravy Swamp planet.

We gasped.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Gabriel told me about it, he created a Hypothetical Akumatized villain of Ed he calls Gravyzilla.

I showed everyone the sketch of Gravyzilla: he's a giant Gravy Boat and Gravy Monster and has gravy powers, and he force feeds people gravy and he's crazy!

Eli: Wow.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome battle!

Suddenly, Lincoln messaged everyone else and the rest of the team arrived.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, and we're ready for him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Gravyzilla) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Gravyzilla, he's 20 yards away and he's coming for us.

Nico: Let's get that gravy monster!

Lincoln: This is going to get messy.(Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then,

the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Gravyzilla.

Twilight heard a Pokemon cry.

Twilight Sparkle: Look here guys.

We saw a Raikou!

Me: Cool Raikou.

Xenia: Wow!

We saw him covered in gravy.

Me: Whoa what a mess.

Raikou: Good gravy though.

We cleaned him up.

Nico: That's number 3 of the Legendary Wolves.

Nico: Great!

Qin: Awesome.

We were flying in the air and we landed to look for Gravyzilla.

Lincoln: Okay, now where is that gravy monster?

Nico: He's here somewhere.

?: LOUD CRAZY ROAR!

Eddy: HERE HE COMES!

We then saw our target, Gravyzilla. He fired globs of gravy at us, but Lincoln formed a massive and indestructible diamond barrier that protected us from the gravy globs.

Me: Yikes! Man, he is really crazy!

Lincoln fired a mashed potato ball at Gravyzilla and knocked it down and he deactivated the barrier and we stood ready.

Nico: That was a clean hit, Lincoln. Okay, let's get that overgrown tub of gravy!

We proceeded to attack Gravyzilla with mashed potato balls that we threw at him, and it was making him mad and he roared even more.

Lola: HAH! Take that, you overgrown gravy boat!

Then, Gravyzilla fired a wave of gravy which hit Sebastian in the face and stained his clothes.

Qin: (GASPS) Oh no. Oh no, this is very very bad!

Sebastian slowly got up, but we saw his eyes turn from midnight blue to blood red full of hate and madness.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) I'M GONNA KILL YOU!

?: AT IT AGAIN, YOU PIECE OF CRAP!

Suddenly, Sebastian got slugged in the face and sent flying into a gravy waterfall, and we saw who it was that did the deed: a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and dark blue headband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the Fairy Tail Guild mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue short-sleeved shirt, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, dark blue skirt, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Fairy Tail Guild, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Gloria Fullbuster, Embodiment of The Fairy Tail Guild.

Selene Arcangela: I knew that was her, I just knew it!

Gloria Fullbuster: Sorry for the intrusion, Lincoln, but I had a feeling that piece of crap lost it again!

Selene Emperyous: Oof, looks like she didn't get the memo that

Sebastian wasn't the same monster from seven years ago.

Neri Nuova Shenron: We'll be sure to tell her everything. (SUDDENLY SEES SEBASTIAN BURST OUT AND HE WAS PISSED) Before he tries to get revenge again!

Raikou charged at Gravyzilla and blasted him with lightning!

Gravyzilla: (LOUD CRAZY ROAR)

Sam Sharp Loud got out the Pride Lava Blade!

Sam: Taste the power of Lava! LAVA STYLE: BLADES OF PELE!

She swung the sword and fired blades of lava.

Xenia: YEAH!

The gravy monster roared!

Me: How did this guy come into being!?

Gabriel: I believe that he became this way because of Ed having his entire gravy supply run out and he went on a Gravy Withdrawl Rampage.

Xenia: Oh man!

Qin got out the Ice Blade of Lhotwe.

Qin: Lets put him on ice! LHOTWE ICE STYLE: COLD OF THE MOUNTAIN WAVE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of ice and blasted him all over.

Me: And Ed turning into Gravyzilla is very funny and coincidental because you know how much he loves gravy.

Ed: Yep!

Gali got out the Water Blade of Mon Calamari.

Gali: That is awesome and funny too. WATER STYLE: BLADE SHOWER OF MON CALAMARI!

She fired waves of blades of water and blasted him all over.

Me: I wonder what the Akuma's of Double D and Eddy would be.

Xenia: A Jawbreaker King and a Technomancer.

Gabriel: Fitting for them.

Optimus got out the Sword of the Autobots of Cybertron.

Optimus Prime: Yes that sure is fitting. AUTOBOT STYLE: SWORD SHOWER OF RED AUTOBOT PEACE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of red energy and they formed into his team and the blasts hit Gravyzilla and blasted him all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Tyler Nevarro got out the Leaf Sword of The Land Before Time.

Tyler Nevarro: Fitting too because Eddy loves jawbreakers and Double D is a great tinkerer.

Edd: Thank you Tyler.

Eddy: That is cool!

Tyler Nevarro: LEAF STYLE: TREE STAR SLICER BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired waves of leaves and blasted Gravyzilla all over.

Aang got out the Wind Sword of Elements.

Aang: I wonder how the Flim Flam Brothers would react to seeing Eddy's Akuma form?

Eddy: They would be in fright. Even though those two remind me of me and my scamming ways in every way back in the old days they would still be scared.

Xenia: You're right.

Aang: Yeah. ELEMENT STYLE: FIRE STORM OF THE FIRE NATION!

He swung the sword and fired waves of fireballs and blasted Gravyzilla all over.

Yusei got out the Star Sword of Stardust Dragon!

Yusei: Take this! STAR FLAME STYLE: STARDUST DRAGON FLAME BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired waves of stars and energy and blasted Gravyzilla!

Varie: OH YEAH!

Robin got out the Mucus Blade of Snotstorms.

Robin: SNOT STYLE: ATOMIC SNOT ROCKET SURPRISE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of snot and the blasts hit Gravyzilla and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

Nico: Nice!

Lisa Simpson got out the Rainbow Sword of Nirvana!

Lisa Simpson: This will be awesome! CHAKRA STYLE: SEVEN COLORED RAINBOW OF TRANQUILITY!

She swung the sword and fired waves of rainbow light and the blasts all hit Gravyzilla and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Tom got out the Overworld Wind Sword!

Tom Majors: OVERWORLD WIND STYLE: JUSTICE OF MAXXOR THE BENEVOLENT!

He swung the sword and fired waves of wind energy and it formed into Maxxor and blasted Gravyzilla all over!

Qin: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: There's only one way to defeat him. Ed?

Edzilla looked at Nico

Nico: (smirks) Smash!

Edzilla roared and then SMASHED AND MASHED him!

KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH KRASMASH!

Edzilla bashed and splattered him!

Eddy: Look at Lumpy go!

KRASMASH!

Edzilla: ONLY ONE EDZILLA HERE!

KRASMASH!

Edzilla: AND THAT ED!

Double D: Can Ed even smash gravy?!

Nico: You got a better idea?!

Me: Still awesome though!

KRASMASH! KRASMASH! KRASMASH!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GO LUMPY GO!

Edzilla ate Gravyzilla's arm!

CHOMP!

He ate it!

Edzilla roared!

Eddy: YOU'RE AN ANIMAL ED!

WE LAUGHED!

Edzilla: ED STILL HUNGRY!

He bit him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Zuria: GO ED!

Eddy: GO LUMPY GO!

Leni: YEAH!

Edzilla are one of his legs!

Nico: YEAH!

Gravyzilla screamed ini pain!

Qin: YEAH!

Eddy: YOU GOT TO LOVE HIM!

Eddy, Jonny, Rolf and Kevin laughed hysterically!

Nico: Hey Ed! Don't forget your buttered toast!

Edd: (Imitating Ed) Buttered Toast!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) FUNNY!

Lola: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Nico: I'm being serious though.

Edd: I know. I couldn't resist.

I fired waves of buttered toast and covered Gravyzilla!

Suddenly, Neri Nuova Shenron's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Gravyzilla, she left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Neri Nuova Shenron: So, it looks like we've got two monsters to deal with. Gravyzilla, we're sending you straight to Vypra and The Masters of Evil after we take you down, and Sebastian, I'm gonna hogtie you by your entrails so that you can cool down, you bad-tempered psycho monster!

Suddenly, Neri Nuova Shenron was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Nuova Shenron flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gravyzilla: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Now, you're gonna get it, you walking gravy boat!

Lincoln: And Sebastian's really going to get himself tied up by his entrails.

Then, as the vortex faded, Neri Nuova Shenron emerged, but she was changed forever.

Neri Nuova Shenron grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair tied up in a ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Nuova Shenron with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Nuova Shenron with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis and the 4-Star Dragonball in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Neri Nuova Shenron has on an orange sleeveless crop top, orange sleeveless vest, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Nuova Shenron surrounded by stars and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Neri Nuova Shenron felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of her back over her red dragon wings which also grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Neri Nuova Shenron has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Neri Nuova Shenron's spear, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Neri Nuova Shenron's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Four-Star Nuova Shenron Embodiment Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Four-Star Nuova Shenron Embodiment

Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Nuova Shenron etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Neri Nuova Shenron has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below Nuova Shenron that said, "Neri Nuova Shenron, Embodiment of Nuova Shenron, Master of The Powers of Nuova Shenron, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Powers of Nuova Shenron, Fire, Flames, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ネリ・ヌオーヴァ・シェンロン、ヌオーヴァ・シェンロンの化身、ヌオーヴァ・シェンロンの力のマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、チー

ム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてヌォーヴァ・シェンロン、火、炎、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力のマスター

Neri Nuova Shenron has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NUOVA SHENRON FOUR-STAR DRAGON EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM NUOVA SHENRON FOUR-STAR DRAGON EMBODIMENT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM NUOVA SHENRON FOUR-STAR DRAGON EMBODIMENT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM NUOVA SHENRON FOUR-STAR DRAGON EMBODIMENT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Neri Nuova Shenron's Super Angel-Nuova Shenron Four-Star Dragon Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Gravyzilla and a driven mad Sebastian saw it, Gravyzilla roared with rage, but the driven mad Sebastian fired dark fire at it and ran at Neri Nuova Shenron and tried to scratch her eyes out, but Gloria Fullbuster fired blasts of magic and that nutcase got hogtied up, and Neri Nuova Shenron fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Gravyzilla and crashed into a gravy waterfall, he got back out, but boy was he mad now!

Neri Nuova Shenron: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Nuova Shenron Four-Star Dragon Embodiment Dragon

Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Nuova Shenron Four-Star Dragon Embodiment Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Looks like I made Gravyzilla madder than ever.

Valeriana Valmorg: That's true, and Gloria also hogtied Sebastian up, maybe this'll get him to cool down after what Gravyzilla did.

Suddenly, Valeriana Valmorg's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, she summoned her Valmorg-themed Keyblade in her left hand and unholstered her massive golden greatsword from her back, and as she approached Gravyzilla, she left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Valeriana Valmorg: We've already had to hogtie our own psycho monster after he went batshit mad because of you, but now, we're gonna enjoy kicking your gravy guzzling butt, Gravyzilla.

Suddenly, Valeriana Valmorg was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Gravyzilla: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: Now, you're gonna get it, you walking gravy boat!

Lincoln: Oh man, this is gonna get heated! Valeriana never shows any mercy to evil, especially to my enemies.

Then, as the vortex faded, Valeriana Valmorg emerged, but she was changed forever.

Valeriana Valmorg grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the planet Valmorg emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on beast earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a beast of Valmorg with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange Valmorg beast-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Valeriana Valmorg has on an orange sleeveless crop top, orange sleeveless vest, orange skirt, orange bellbottom pants, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Nuova Shenron surrounded by stars and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Valeriana Valmorg felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Valeriana Valmorg has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Valeriana Valmorg's massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Valeriana Valmorg's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Volcanic Keyblade Knight Valmorg Beast Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm

Volcanic Keyblade Knight Valmorg Beast Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the planet Valmorg etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large gold beast heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold beast heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold beast heads is a large gold beast head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Valeriana Valmorg has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Valmorg Beast head with orange gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the planet Valmorg that said, "Valeriana Valmorg, Keyblade Knight of Valmorg, Master of The Light Side of The Force, Ally of The Jedi, Member of The Keyblade Knights, Master of The Powers of Fire and Lava, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Xehanort and Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Insane Squidward, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Lava Valmorg Beasts, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヴァレリアナ・ヴァルモーグ、ヴァルモルグのキーブレードナイ

ト、フォースのライトサイドのマスター、ジェダイの同盟者、キーブレード騎士団のメンバー、火と溶岩の力のマスター、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ゼアノートとリンカーンの敵の軽蔑者、インセイン・イカワードの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使でありビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター火、炎、溶岩ヴァルモルグの獣、フェニックス、天使の

Valeriana Valmorg has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VALMORG KEYBLADE KNIGHT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLCANIC VALMORG KEYBLADE KNIGHT VALMORG BEAST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLCANIC VALMORG KEYBLADE KNIGHT VALMORG BEAST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM VOLCANIC VALMORG KEYBLADE KNIGHT VALMORG BEAST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Valeriana Valmorg's Super Angel-Valmorg Keyblade Knight-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Gravyzilla saw it, he roared with rage, but Valeriana Valmorg fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Gravyzilla and crashed into a gravy waterfall, he got back out, but boy was he mad now!

Valeriana Valmorg: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Volcanic Valmorg Keyblade Knight Valmorg Beast Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm

Volcanic Valmorg Keyblade Knight Valmorg Beast Phoenix God Angel Love) Okay, now it's high-time we take that gravy monster down!

Nico: Now, you're talking.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Valeriana Valmorg, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We already know we're getting a bath after this once we take you down, Gravyzilla.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, this'll all be worth it sending him to Vypra, Lincoln. Let's get that walking gravy train!

Lincoln, Valeriana Valmorg, Neri Nuova Shenron, and I went after Gravyzilla, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Gravyzilla, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Valeriana Valmorg, Neri Nuova Shenron, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Gravyzilla even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian who got free fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit them and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Valeriana Valmorg, Neri Nuova Shenron, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, fire, lava, and planets at Gravyzilla, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt. Then, Lincoln fired a Nuova Star which hit Gravyzilla and sent him flying into a portal that led to the Masters of Evil and he and all of us also assimilated his gravy powers. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Neri Nuova Shenron's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings and larger orange dragon wings are permanent, and Valeriana Valmorg's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Neri Nuova Shenron: Now, that was so awesome!

Me: That was one messy battle, but so worth it.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Neri Nuova Shenron, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Suddenly, Valeriana Valmorg wrapped her arms around Lincoln's wider and muscular back, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Valeriana Valmorg's face, they kissed passionately as she placed her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Valmorg Beast flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field, along with elemental forces and flames and lava raging behind them, and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Valeriana Valmorg absorbed the elemental forces, flames, and lava and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: Yep, we took down Gravyzilla and sent him to The Masters of Evil even though Gloria showed up and had to hogtie Sebastian when he threw gravy at him.

Me: Yeah, that was messy. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so. This is Gloria Fullbuster, Embodiment of The Fairy Tail Guild, she's my Guardian Angel and she's a very powerful mage and she's also a very powerful master of magic and spellcasting. Gloria taught me everything that she knew about magic and spellcasting, and I made her a necklace, and she thanked me by kissing me on the lips, and as a result, I promised that I will marry her in the future when I come of age. She's the sister of Gray Fullbuster and she's more than once had to deal with him, and she hates Lori and Lynn with a blazing passion, and she's used her magic more than once to put that control freak and that aggressive superstitious belching farting four-legged monstrosity in their place.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yep, and it's so good to see you again, Gloria.

Gloria Fullbuster: You too, Lincoln, and wow, you've really grown into an amazing and awesome young man in the last seven years!

Lincoln went up to and hugged Gloria Fullbuster in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Gloria Fullbuster with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Gloria knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

Ed burped.

Me: Pardon you.

Ed: (LOUD HUGE BURP!)

Xenia: Excuse you!

Eddy: I've said it before and I'll say it again. You're an Animal Ed.

Xenia: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Camie: So funny there!

Nico: Nice job Raikou!

Raikou: Thanks Nico! It was fun.

Nico: Yes it was!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Raikou: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Gabriel: Honestly, I wasn't even going to risk Akumatizing Ed back then.

Nico: It's good you didn't Gabriel.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: That is one thing no one would have wanted to see.

Camie: I agree there.

Gabriel: That is because of how uncontrollable Edzilla is.

Me: You're right.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: But that was crazy how he was made of gravy!

Me: I know! But what did you expect! You know how much Ed loves gravy and he couldn't go one whole day without it.

Xenia: That is too true.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: How many Akumatized Villains villains are made of food?

Gabriel: Well there's Bakerix and Glaciator.

Me: Bakerix is made of bread and Glaciator is made of ice cream.

Gabriel: I think that's it.

Nico: What if there's one made of popcorn.

Me: That would be awesome.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Popcornosaurus Rex.

Gabriel: I like that!

Nico: And one made of M&Ms.

Poromon: And one made of beer!

We laughed!

Poromon: I'm not kidding!

Me: That would be crazy to see though!

Poromon: It would be funny though

Poliwag: It would be made of beer bottles.

Me: Yep. That is for sure.

Nico: Sir Beers-a-lot!

WE LAUGHED!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That's funny.

Poliwag: I like it.

Gabriel: Now it's a matter of knowing who becomes them.

Bart: Homer should become the beer Akuma.

Homer: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Fitting for Homer.

Gabriel: Hmm. It's also for you to become a different one. Like one made of donuts.

Homer: Mmm. Donuts.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: (LAUGHS) Beer and Donuts are Homer's favorite things.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Lola: King Donuther of the Knights of the Glazed Table!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was a good one Lola!

Gabriel: (LAUGHS) I like that!

Xenia: (LAUGHS) That was fitting!

Bart: Long as he doesn't become something too stupid.

Homer: That is true. Like Professor Stranglehold.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that would be awesome. You have been strangling Bart for as long as anyone can remember. That would make an awesome 2nd or 3rd villain form for you.

Chloe Bourgeois: That's right and I have been Akumatized into 6 villains.

Nico: Homer, cue the strangling?

Homer: Nah not this time. That was a true fact. Oh heck with it. WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Homer strangled Bart!

Lily tazed Homer!

Nico: That never gets old!

Me: Nope.

Gabriel: Still a good set of ideas though.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: But all we can do is fight one of them at a time.

Me: Yep. That is true.

Camie: Yep.

Laney: I liked all those ideas though.

Xenia: Me too.

Ed: Now back to eating gravy here!

Nico: We got the Anothers to deal with Ed.

Eddy: Yeah Lumpy we still got them.

Ed Edd n Eddy Kevin: They ARE the Anothers of my team's archenemies after all.

Eli: He's right. (Concentrates) And not only them but we got Anothers for Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, King Hiss, Eccentro and Vypra.

WE GASPED!

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Nico opened his mouth so wide that his skeleton fell out!

Luan: WOW!

Me: That's pretty much a no brainer on that one. So we got Kevin, Seamia the Cancer, Maud Pie, Phil, Valhallen, Zeus, Ed, Edd, Edd, Leni, Linka and Luan.

Qin: Wow!

Nico: (Sucks his skeleton back in) I hate it when that happens!

Me: So all together we got Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman, Crystal Dragon (Miraculous), Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, King Hiss, Eccentro and Vypra.

Eli: Yep. And I sense that the Anothers minus Imperious are one person.

Nico: Wow!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It will be really fun.

Then the cutie marks of Maud Pie, Windy (MLP G5), Posey Bloom, Dahlia (MLP G5), Cheese Sandwich and Apple Fritter started to glow.

Qin: Whoa! This will be cool.

Posey Bloom: Our cutie marks are glowing!

Dahlia: We know what that means.

Nico: There they are!

We saw another Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman, Crystal Dragon (Miraculous), Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, King Hiss, Eccentro and Vypra.

Eli: (See's Another Naked Krabs) GOOD GRIEF HE'S NAKED!

Stinger: Wow that is awesome for my Another.

Lola: It sure is.

Stinger: Almost reminds me of when Cemetery Wind first made me.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Hey put some clothes on Another Naked Krabs!

Nicole: YEAH! BEFORE I KICK YOUR BIG FAT UGLY CRUSTACEOUS CHEAPSKATE ASS!

Another Sandboy: (In a girls voice) That is funny though.

They merged and split into 7 people and they were the embodiments, gene-slammers and legacies of Maud Pie, Windy (MLP G5), Posey Bloom, Dahlia (MLP G5), Cheese Sandwich and Apple Fritter

Mindy Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Mindy Maud Pie.

Wendy Windy: Wendy Windy.

Alexandra Posey Bloom: Alexandra Posey Bloom.

Diana Dahlia: Diana Dahlia.

Cierra Cheese Sandwich: Cierra Cheese Sandwich.

Allison Apple Fritter: And Allison Apple Fritter.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Maud Pie: It's amazing to meet the embodiment of me.

Mindy Maud Pie: It sure is.

Nico: Wow just as stoic and emotionless.

Pinkie Pie: This is AMAZING!

Lola: It sure is.

Me: By the way is the Another Imperious friendly or hostile?

Cierra Cheese Sandwich: Friendly but you guys need to help her in every way you can.

Me: Uh oh. Did something bad happen to her?

Allison Apple Fritter: More like something bad is ALWAYS happening to her.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Eli: DUCK!

We ducked and then…

ZOOM!

A bowling ball FLEW OVER US AND THEN…

KRABLAM!

It hit something with tremandous force!

Nico: WHERE DID THAT COME FROM!?

Qin: Yeah and what did it hit!?

Nico caught another bowling ball!

Me: Geez!

Allison Apple Fritter: That's the reason why you need to help the Another Imperious. She keeps getting hit with bowling balls! And it doesn't stop!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Look!

We saw ANOTHER IMPERIOUS!

Eli: Another Imperious!

ZOOM!

A bowling ball flew in and then…

KRABLAM!

IT SMASHED HER RIGHT IN HER FACE!

Imperious: OH MAN! That is going to leave a mark!

Nico: Easy. (Snaps fingers)

He stopped the bowling balls.

Another Imperious: (Sighs in relief) That's better.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and she had blue eyes and brown and blue clothes and green angel wings and a tiara with the cutie mark of Trouble Shoes on it and the same symbol on it and she had a really mangled up body. There were bruises and cuts all over her. Mostly from having her face smashed in by bowling balls and she had some teeth missing!

Me: GOOD GOD! What the fuck happened to you!?

Rika Trouble Shoes: My name is Rika Trouble Shoes and I'm the embodiment, gene-slammer and legacy of Trouble Shoes and as you can see I am cursed with terrible bad luck. I keep getting smashed in the face all over with bowling balls.

Xenia: OOH ouch!

We brought her over and got to healing her.

Me: JEEZ! You really got thrashed!

Janet Jinx: I totally understand what you're going through. But I don't get hit with bowling balls. I get hit with basketballs.

Samson: Yeah and I get hit by volleyballs.

Nico: Yeah. You're lucky your brains didn't get squished out of your skull from all those bowling balls.

ZOOM!

I caught another bowling ball!

Me: WHOA!

Rika Trouble Shoes: Yeah everywhere I go I ALWAYS get hit with bowling balls! I'm cursed!

Imperatrix: That is terrible!

Nico: Yeah the Fates must REALLY have it out for you.

Rika Trouble Shoes: You could say that. But I am a magic user like you Imperatrix.

Imperatrix: We do have one thing in common though.

Me: Yep.

ZOOM!

Lynn caught a ball.

Lynn: GEEZ!

Me: I definitely know there isn't a bowling ball factory on this planet.

Qin: Yeah! Were you born on Friday the 13th?

Rika Trouble Shoes: No thankfully. I just have been cursed. My family upset a fortuneteller and she cursed me with terrible bad luck.

Me: We're going to have to have a serious talk with her.

Imperatrix: You've had it rough! When did this start?

Rika Trouble Shoes: When I was 8.

Qin: Geez!

Kaito: (gets out Boukenger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Magiranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an Operation Overdrive Spear and Zocks got a Magistaff.

Me: I think the answer to that is obvious. (CATCHES ANOTHER BOWLING BALL) To get rid of this terrible curse.

Rika Trouble Shoes: Yeah that's right.

Nico: Geez!

Nico caught Another Bowling Ball.

Me: On the plus side we're getting lots of bowling balls.

Nico: True. We're building new bowling alleys and we need lots of balls for it.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah. This fortuneteller wouldn't happened to have been the one that warned us about the events of Chronopolis would it?

Rika Trouble Shoes: I don't think so.

I caught Another Bowling Ball.

Rika Trouble Shoes: It was a really hot tempered one.

Nico: Yikes.

Sougo: (gets out Operation Overdrive Ridewatch) I don't know how we're doing it!

Geiz: (gets out Mystic Force Ridewatch) But we're fixing this!

Sougo got OperationOverdriveRedArmor while Geiz got

MysticForceRedArmor

Nico: I agree there!

Lincoln: First lets separate you.

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Another Imperious!

Nico: (GETS OUT IMPERIOUS' RIDEWATCH) TIME TO LET THE MAGIC HAPPEN!

May: (GETS OUT STINGER'S RIDEWATCH) TIME FOR YOU TO DRIVE OFF!

Maria: (GETS OUT DISGRUNTLED POSTMAN'S RIDEWATCH) SPECIAL DELIVERY!

Seamia: (GETS OUT NAKED KRABS RIDEWATCH) PUT SOME CLOTHES ON BUB!

They used the powers of Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon and blasted the Another!

Then Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris came.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Awesome team Wolf.

Wolf: Thanks!

Leanbow: A team worthy of honor.

Me: Yep.

?: I'll say!

Tunnel Rhino came!

Me: Tunnel Rhino! Whoa!

Tunnel Rhino: (In a girls voice) Yeah this will be fun.

Nico: Tina Rhino!? Whoa!

Tina Rhino: Yep. I got this.

She charged and smashed the another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH! Another Imperious you have failed this world!

Qin: Yep.

Horsea saw a bowling ball!

Horsea: INCOMING!

She caught it and stopped it.

Horsea: Whew!

Maria: Nice save Horsea.

Tina Rhino: Wow!

Me: And I take it you're…

Tina Rhino: Yeah I'm naked.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Tina Rhino: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and then she reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and had brown angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead of a tunnel with a Rhinoceroes in front of it.

Tina Rhino: (Groans) Oh man that hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! I need some clothes.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome yellow clothes.

Tina Rhino: Wow! That is much better.

Nico: It sure is.

May: I didn't get hit?

Me: Nope. I think me dropping you into gravy was more than enough.

May: True.

Tina Rhino: Man Rika sure has had it rough.

Me: No kidding.

Tina Rhino: Yeah.

Seamia: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Tina Rhino: I sure do. When me and Nico went and bashed numerous mobsters in New York all over and sent them to the slammer.

Xenia: Wow!

Me: Good riddance. I hope they like rotting there.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tina Rhino: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin,, Phil, Valhallen, and Zeus (Hercules)are heading to Briarwood, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's: his name is Morgan Arcangela, the former older brother of Selene Arcangela. Unlike Selene Arcangela who is The Leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, Morgan Arcangela is The Devil Incarnate, he's a dangerous criminal who is The Leader of The Destroyers of Lincoln Loud, a group of Devils from Hell who want to destroy Lincoln in any way possible, and this asshole is REALLY POWERHUNGRY AND JUST AS VILE AND DANGEROUS AS OLIVER TALBOL! This monster asshole's goal is to destroy the universe and destroy his sister, Lincoln, and all of his Guardian Angels. Lincoln and Selene Arcangela along with the rest of The Guardian Angels are going to destroy him and make him pay for everything he's done!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Briarwood, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: Selene, your former older brother, Morgan Arcangela, is back!

Selene Arcangela: WHAT?! THAT DEMON ASSHOLE IS BACK!?

Me: You guys know him?

Lincoln: We do, Morgan Arcangela is a dangerous criminal and the former older sister of Selene Arcangela, and unlike Selene who's The Leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, Morgan Arcangela is The Devil Incarnate and he's The Leader of The Destroyers of Lincoln Loud, a group of Devils from Hell who want to destroy me in any way possible, and this asshole is REALLY

POWERHUNGRY AND JUST AS VILE AND DANGEROUS AS OLIVER TALBOL!

We gasped.

Nico: OH SHIT!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and this monster asshole's goal is to destroy the universe and destroy me, Lincoln, and all of his Guardian Angels.

Me: Lincoln, I hope you and the other Guardian Angels tear that dork apart.

Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin: That I'm gonna enjoy seeing.

Lincoln: Of course we're going to tear him to shreds, and I'm going to absorb him as well.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and golden yellow headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Earth Skylanders and Applejack's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in an orange sleeveless blouse, necklace with red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, orange and purple fancy skirt with orange bow, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, elemental forces, apples, earth, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Earth Skylanders and Applejack's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Katie Callisto, Daydream Honesty Princess of Earth.

Katie Callisto: That's right, and I got the girls away from Selene's demonic monster brother.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, SELENE ARCANGELA, YOU FUCKING

ASSHOLES! I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL AND DESTROY THIS PATHETIC UNIVERSE!

We saw a male with black hair with red eyes full of hatred and madness and dressed in black clothes and he had black demonic wings: it was Morgan Arcangela.

Selene Arcangela: (GROWLS) YOU GODDAMN PIECE OF CRAP!

Sylvester: Now, we got to get rid of him.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He's caused enough trouble for us, now it's time we bring this nightmare to an end for good. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf

Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max

Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven

Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ed Edd N Eddy Kevin and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Morgan Arcangela, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Morgan Arcangela's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Morgan Arcangela into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his demonic powers, demonic magic, demonic superhuman strength, and demonic abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Morgan Arcangela, and he banished him to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: I don't ever want to see your ugly face here again, Morgan, now burn in Hell forever along with the rest of your minions. (To Katie Callisto) And it's so good to see you again, Katie.

Katie Callisto: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Katie Callisto as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Katie Callisto was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Katie Callisto: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Katie Callisto and he hugged her, and Katie Callisto is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Katie Callisto: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Katie Callisto, Daydream Honesty Princess of Earth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Applejack combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Katie Callisto and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Katie trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Earth and Honesty, and she's also the owner of a large apple orchard and Lincoln's helped her a lot in her farm. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Flip with a very blazing passion because of his myriad of dishonest crimes that he committed in the past, and Katie Callisto has put that mutant in their place more than once: which means foiling his schemes and getting his three-cheeked smelly butt thrown in jail like the criminal he is.

Nico: Yikes!

Lincoln: Yeah, she's hated Flip for what he's done, and I've helped her a lot on her apple orchard and on her farm, along with helping her drive The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods out, and now that you're here, Katie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Katie Callisto in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Katie Callisto: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Katie Callisto with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Katie Callisto: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Katie Callisto, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Katie Callisto's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Katie Callisto had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Capoul, Chako Koganei, Flare, Juliet, Lisel, Megumi Sakurazaka, Mira, Reiko Ayanojou, Rin Kazamatsuri, Ruche, Suzuka Misaki, and Teteto from Queen Bonjorno!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Capoul, Chako Koganei, Flare, Juliet, Lisel, Megumi Sakurazaka, Mira, Reiko Ayanojou, Rin Kazamatsuri, Ruche, Suzuka Misaki, and Teteto from Queen Bonjorno!

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Capoul: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Capoul and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Morgan Arcangela, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white

Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Capoul: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Capoul: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Capoul, Chako Koganei, Flare, Juliet, Lisel, Megumi Sakurazaka, Mira, Reiko Ayanojou, Rin Kazamatsuri, Ruche, Suzuka Misaki, and Teteto with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone was shocked to find out the villain was an old enemy of Lincoln's named Morgan Arcangela, the former older brother of Selene Arcangela who unlike Selene Arcangela who is The Leader of The Guardian Angels of Lincoln Loud, is The Devil Incarnate and a dangerous criminal who's The Leader of The Destroyers of Lincoln Loud, a group of Devils from Hell who want to destroy Lincoln in any way possible, and this asshole is REALLY POWERHUNGRY AND JUST AS VILE AND DANGEROUS AS OLIVER TALBOL!, and this monster asshole's goal is to destroy the universe and destroy his sister, Lincoln, and all of his Guardian Angels.

But, when Lincoln showed everyone what we did in beating that asshole up and Lincoln absorbing him and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips and all over his face and body. Lincoln and Katie Callisto have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa! That guy is just as bad as Oliver Talbol yesterday!

Lincoln: Yep, and Selene hated her brother for everything he's done.

Nico: And it ended with us destroying him and his group.

Me: Yeah, when you absorbed him and sent him to The Black Gates, you also sent his group to The Black Gates as well. They deserved it, those assholes.

---

After we destroyed Morgan Arcangela, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Katie Callisto saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Katie Callisto My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Katie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Katie Callisto: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Katie Callisto: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

When Tracey Mink saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tracey Mink: What a hunk!

Catherine Fontaine: Oh, I already know who we're going to meet tomorrow on your rescue, Lincoln: Valerie Quinn, Daydream Laughter Princess of Tech.

Selene Emperyous: That's awesome, and you guys will love meeting her, Valerie Quinn is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Pinkie Pie combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Valerie Quinn and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Valerie trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Tech and Laughter, and she's also an awesome party planner and comedian. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a very blazing passion because of all of the insane pranks she's done in the past, and Valerie Quinn has put her in her place by outsmarting her and sabotaging and turning her own pranks against her. In fact.

Selene Emperyous played a video on the big screen, and we saw Valerie Quinn and Lincoln heading back home after a day of fun at Gus' Games and Grub. Suddenly, Valerie Quinn's senses went off as they approached the front door of The Loud House.

Past Lincoln: Valerie, what's wrong?

Past Valerie Quinn: My senses have gone off. Ugh, it looks like Luan's booby-trapped The Loud House with her lethal pranks again!

Past Lincoln: What?! Again?!

Past Valerie Quinn: Don't worry, I got this, Lincoln.

Valerie Quinn snuck in through the back, and just as she expected, Luan booby-trapped the whole house with her lethal pranks. Then, she proceeded to rewire all of Luan's lethal pranks and replace them with her own, and once she was done, she snuck back out through the back of the house.

Past Lincoln: That was quick, Valerie. What did you do?

Past Valerie Quinn: You're about to see, Linky, it's showtime. (YELLING AT THE TOP OF HER LUNGS) LUAN! GET YOUR PRANK-CRAZY HIDE DOWN HERE NOW! I'M GONNA KICK YOUR BRACES-WEARING BEHIND FOR BOOBY-TRAPPING THE HOUSE WITH YOUR PRANKS AGAIN!

Inside, Luan heard Valerie's loud voice and she panicked!

Past Mr. Coconuts: (Luan's voice) Hey, toots, you gonna take that lying down?!

Past Luan: Are you kidding, Mr. C?! I got to get out of here, I do not want to get nailed again by Valerie.

Luan rushed out of her room, but as soon as she stepped into the living room, she set off her own pranks and it was utter mayhem which culminated in Luan sent flying into the tree in front of the house and she was wedgied by her panties. Then, Valerie Quinn and Lincoln along with the rest of the family who just came back, ran up to Luan, and Valerie explained the whole situation, and needless to say, they were mad.

Past Valerie Quinn: Let that be a lesson, you not-so-funny clown: never ever mess with Royal Woods' best party planner and professional prankster.

When the flashback video ended, we were stunned and shocked with awe.

Eli: She easily rewired and turned all of Luan's lethal pranks against her in a split second?

Lincoln: Yep, no prank is a match for her, not even Luan's dastardly and lethal pranks.

Nico: If Connor tried anything around her, he would be in trouble with her.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black swim briefs with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the swim briefs, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet): Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Snow White, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel

(Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl are in your harem, Linky.

Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the

Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Snow White (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Cinderella (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Aurora (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Ariel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Belle (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Jasmine (Ralph Breaks the Internet),Pocahontas (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mulan (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Tiana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Rapunzel (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Merida (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Anna (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Elsa (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Moana (Ralph Breaks the Internet), Mistress of Flame, and Whirl, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant,

but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Cascade Kingdom is next.

Nicole: You guys will love that one. It's full of amazing waterfalls and all that. You guys are going to face Madame Broode next.

Me: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Wheeler: Me and Lucca will go with you.

Nico: Cool!

Lucca: Yeah!

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at CASCADE KINGDOM!

---

The Cascade Kingdom is the second kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. It is the greater location of Fossil Falls, which is a prehistoric dinosaur-themed area. The main landmark of this kingdom is the waterfall flowing down from the skeleton of a Triceratops, while its background appears to be inspired from the real-life Iguazu Falls located between Argentina and Brazil. Mario first arrives in this kingdom via a spark pylon located on top of the Top-Hat Tower in the Cap Kingdom, which snaps upon his exit. When he arrives here, he is introduced to the game's main collectible, the Power Moons, as well as the Odyssey, a hat-shaped airship used to travel between the game's kingdoms. During his first visit here, Mario must defeat Madame Broode in order to collect a Multi Moon, which is used to power up the Odyssey and allow it to travel to the next kingdom - the Sand Kingdom.

The Cascade Kingdom is one of the few kingdoms in the game that does not have any known residents, even though dinosaurs, and in particular, T-Rexes, are known to live there, though the brochure implies that Bonneters may have also lived there in the past. It is located east of the Cap Kingdom and west of the Sand Kingdom.

* * *

It was a beautiful and amazing place.

Nico: WOW!

Wheeler: Wow! So this is Cascade Kingdom!

Lucca: It's so beautiful! Look at all the amazing waterfalls!

Nico: It's awesome!

Lucca: Wow!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well this one is really funny and dad said every time he faced Madame Broode it always made him laugh. You got to send Madame Broode's golden chomp pet smashing into her face 3 times.

Nico: Oh yeah! That was so funny! I can tell that we're going to have a lot of us laugh hysterically.

Wheeler: Yep.

Nico: Well, lets get going!

They were off and they flew around and it was a beautiful place.

Wheeler: Wow! This is a really amazing place.

Lucca: It sure is! It's amazing how this is all here.

Nico: I'll say!

Wheeler: The Embodiments should've found us by now.

Nico: They'll probably meet up with us when we face Mother Broodal.

Lucca: Ahh want to get in on some of the action.

Nico: Yep.

Lucca: Good point.

They landed in the middle of an area and then out came MADAME BROODE

---

Madame Broode is the secondary antagonist of the 2017 platform game Super Mario Odyssey.

She is the leader of a group of mercenaries called the Broodals, who were hired by Bowser to plan his forced wedding with Princess Peach. She is obsessed with hoarding Power Moons and is always seen with her pet golden Chain Chomp, Chain Chompikins.

Madame Broode is voiced by Yuki Kodaira, which she also voiced Hariet in the same game.

Madame Broode is first encountered in the Cascade Kingdom when Mario and Cappy were searching for Power Moons in the area to restore the Odyssey, where she is found at the top of the falls. When she confronts Mario, she refuses to hand over the Multi-Moon hanging off her necklace, and decides to attack Mario to feed as a snack for her pet.

Madame Broode attacks by having her Chain Chompikins lunge at Mario. Chain Chompikins wears a pink hat on its head, which must be swat away by Cappy. Once the hat is gone, Mario can then capture and control the Chain Chomp. As Mario is trying to run away from Broode as Chain Chompikins, Madame Broode will attempt to knock Mario out of her pet. After a few attempts, she will grow tired, giving Mario an opportunity to send Chain Chompinkins flying at her. After being hit, she will do a spin attack which leaves Chain Chompikins immune to Cappy before returning to her usual attack pattern.

Mario must do this three times to defeat her. Once she is defeated, she drops the Multi-Moon, which Mario and Cappy used to restore the Odyssey and chase after Bowser.

Later in the game, she is encountered in the Moon Kingdom before Mario gets to Bowser's wedding. Here, she reveals herself as the leader of the Broodals, and attacks Mario again as vengeance to her previous defeat as well as the Broodals' defeat. Her rematch is identical to her first battle, but Chain Chompikins now wears three hats in this battle. Mario must repeat the same strategy used in their first battle by controlling Chain Chompikins and sending it at Madame Broode. After the second hit, Chain Chompikins wears five hats.

After the third and final hit, Madame Broode is defeated for good, and disappears. Returning to the Honeylune Ridge after defeating Bowser will respawn Madame Broode.

---

Madame Broode: Well well the famous Nicolas Chan. I've heard so much about you.

Nico: Nice to know that I've made an impression.

Madame Broode: Where's Captain Planet now?

Wheeler: He's not here at the moment. But you can leave a message for him.

Lucca: After we kick your butt!

Nico: That's right!

Madame Broode: How dare you!? We'll turn you into kibble!

But then a wave of blue energy flew in and it hit the golden chomp and froze him in a block of ice!

Madame Broode: What the!?

?: Time to put you on ice!

2 figures came and one was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue dragon wings and had the kanji for ice in the middle of her forehead and she had a necklace for the blue 3 Star Dragonball around her neck. The 2nd girl had blue hair and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Sword Man on it and had an awesome sword in her hands.

Elandra Eis Shenron: Elandra Eis Shenron, Embodiment of Eis Shenron the 3-Star Dragon, the Dragon of Ice.

Serris Sword: And Serris Sword, Embodiment of Sword Man.

Green Lantern: Wow! Awesome!

Captain Marvel: Awesome to see Serris.

Serris Sword: Hal and Carol. Its been a while.

Nico: You can tell us later. Lets get her.

Nico: (Gets out Imperious and Stinkbomb's ridewatches) Time for Stinky Magic!

He activated them and fired waves of Stinky Magic and it formed the leaves into Venus Flytraps and they chomped her all over!

Elandra Eis Shenron kicked the golden chomp and then…

KRABLANG!

IT SMASHED HER RIGHT INTO HER FACE!

OOH THAT IS NOT GOING TO FEEL GOOD IN THE MORNING!

Starlight Glimmer then had stifled laughter and then she bursted out into laughter!

She was laughing so hard from that!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Wheeler: Time for this burn! FIRE!

Lucca: FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and it hit the Golden Chomp and turned him RED HOT!

Elanda and Serris kicked him and then..

KRABLANG!

It bashed her in her face again!

STARLIGHT GLIMMER LAUGHED REALLY HARD FROM THAT ONE!

Nico: CHOMP ON THAT!

Elandra Eis Shenron: And this! WATCH YOUR EYES!

SLASH!

She formed icicle claws and slashed Madame Broode's eyes and she and Lucca kicked the golden chomp and smashed her in her face again and she was REALLY SENT FAR AND FLYING!

Then all the Power Moons came and they got them all!

YOU GOT ALL THE POWER MOONS!

Nico: YEAH!

They all high five!

Nico: That was funny!

Starlight Glimmer was laughing really hard!

Nico: How did you meet Captain Marvel and Green Lantern?

Serris Sword: I met Captain Marvel when she was battling Dr. Sivana and we really put the pain on him

Me: Doctor Thaddeus Bodog Sivana A.K.A. Dr. Sivana. Wow! That is amazing.

Serris Sword: Yep. And that was a brutal battle. Also I met Hal Jordan on the planet Zamaron when Carol Ferris turned into a Star Sapphire.

Carol Ferris: I was there when that happened and it was awesome.

Serris Sword: Yep and Hal told me about how Girl Jordan saved Carol from that evil version of the Star Sapphire Entity while she was sick. That took tremendous guts.

Nico: It sure did.

Elandra Eis Shenron: That is really amazing.

Nico: Yep. Would you two like to join the team?

Elandra Eis Shenron: We would be honored.

They left the Simulator and we cheered wildly and Starlight Glimmer was laughing from seeing Madame Broode get smashed like that.

---

Stinky Butt was walking to his room.

LOUD FARTS!

Stinky Butt: Time for some fun TV in my room.

LOUD FARTS!

He went into his room and turned on the TV.

LOUD FARTS!

He sat on his butt shaped bed.

LOUD FARTS!

Poromon coughed.

Stinky Butt: Hey Poromon what are you doing here?

Poromon: Playing hide and seek.

Stinky Butt: Awesome. What do you think of my little fart soiree abode?

Poromon: It's awesome and the butt furniture is awesome.

LOUD FARTS!

Poromon: And the farts they have smell like bananas.

FART FART FART!

Stinky Butt: (LAUGHS) Fun huh?

Poromon: (LAUGHS) It sure is!

---

Back at the estate we were watching TV.

Berry Punch: (Slurred speech) Oh fuck. Where are the mascots (HIC) now?

Me: Oh they are playing hide and seek. And I have a feeling they are going to the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go get them.

Lillian Van Damme: Good idea.

We were off.

* * *

Stinky Butt: Wait. Where are the others?

The door opened and in came the others.

Poliwag: Found you!

Poromon: You sure did.

LOUD FARTS!

Manaphy: Awesome pad you have here Stinky Butt!

Stinky Butt: Thanks guys!

LOUD FARTS!

Poliwag: Wow! The chairs are butts and they fart. So funny.

LOUD FARTS!

They laughed!

* * *

Lillian Van Damme: Who's room are they in this time?

Me: We'll find out.

We arrived and knocked on the door.

Vypra answered.

Vypra: Hey guys.

Me: Hey Vypra. Sorry to drop by like this.

Vypra: Mascots are playing hide and seek?

Me: Yep.

We went in.

Vypra: Stinky Butt's room.

Me: Oh boy.

We went over and the door opened and we saw Stinky Butt's room and it was full of butt furniture. Stinky Butt was showing some of the funniest adventures he did wih the Ripping Friends.

Stinky Butt: And here's where the Ripping Brothers thwarted me the first time as Stinky Butt.

Poromon: That is cool!

Poliwag: It sure is! (Sees us) Oh hey guys!

Me: Hey guys. Wow! Awesome pad Stinky Butt.

Crag: Boy I'll say! And it's all funny butts too.

LOUD FARTS!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: That is funny. (Sniffs) Banana scented. Nice!

Horsea: How's the bowling ball situation?

Me: Well we had a little talk with that fortune teller and gave her a stern warning. But man that fortune teller is as stubborn as a mule! She won't remove the curse on Rika!

Horsea: What a grouch!

Me: Tell me about it!

LOUD FARTS!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Stinky Butt: Thanks guys.

Loki: (LAUGHS) This is literally funny.

Rippersnapper: We can always threaten to nuke her.

Nico: Whoa whoa! Rippersnapper that's too extreme.

Rippersnapper: Sorry let me rephrase that. We can always threaten to tickle her until she wets her pants.

Nico: Now that's more like it. I like it. But we'll worry about that later. Right now lets enjoy seeing Stinky Butt's room. This is awesome.

Rippersnapper: You're right. It's funny and awesome.

Stinky Butt: (LAUGHS) You're right. But maybe I can help with that.

Me: Thanks.

Poromon: I was pretending to be a pillow.

LOUD FARTS!

Me: We can see that.

Stinky Butt: Yeah. But what do you guys think of some of my furniture? Also I have a fridge full of my favorite meal: Wieners and beans.

Me: Wow! That is awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Sludge: Me Sludge can always threaten fortune teller. Us Dinobots always threatening alone

Nico: That is true Sludge.

Stinky Butt: Go for it guys and I can always fart in her face too.

Me: Nice. I like it.

Poromon: Thanks for showing us your awesome room.

Me: I was going to say.

LOUD FARTS!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: This is funny.

Stinky Butt: Glad you guys like it.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Poromon: Another M.O.E. Room visited.

Me: Yep and it was so awesome and funny.

Lola: It sure was.

Tussle Sprout: How did you guys like Stinky Butt's room?

Poromon: It sure was funny and awesome!

Qin: I'll say!

Omaima Lexington: It sure was funny! (LOUD FARTS) Oops sorry.

Nico: No worries.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than another one of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, Peeps, that ugly eye monster, and he's come back for revenge against the crew. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront

today, it's none other than another one of Mordecai and Rigby's old enemies, Peeps, that ugly eye monster, and he's come back for revenge against the crew.

We gasped.

Me: An ugly eye monster?! Oh boy, we need to get to The Park and tell the gang of what's about to happen.

Nico: We're gonna need some hot sauce to spray at that ugly monster.

Lincoln: We've got a lot of things to hurt him.

The previous group came.

Evil Lyn: Can me, Captain Cold, Man Ray, Major Disaster, Cluemaster, Mysterio, Common Cold, Cantwell, Whirlwind, and Springfield Bullies go with you guys?

Dolph: And is the Bowling Ball Situation solved yet?

Nico: In order, yes you all can come with us and no it isn't yet.

Lola: Yeah.

Dolph: Man that fortuneteller is stubborn huh?

Me: Yeah.

Pain Yatta: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Kearney: And there's gotta be a way to stop those bowling balls!

ZOOOM!

Lynn caught a ball flying in.

Nico: We will stop those balls. But lets see. Neon Tiger next.

Qin: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Black Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Black Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Jackie Holling: Leave the Universe 666 Black Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Jackie, we're not doing this alone.

Jake Holling: He's right, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to The Park to take down Peeps.

Lincoln: That ugly eye monster's going to pay for this, and once we get through with that ugly monster, Universe 666 Black Rangers, you're next.

Jackie Holling: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The Park to destroy Peeps and once we get through with that ugly eye monster, Lincoln and Jackie Holling along with the Black Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Black Rangers.

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived.

Captain Cold: You gotta love the park.

Me: That is for sure. Love coming here too.

Lola: It sure is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

We went to the house.

Me: Lets go talk to Mordecai and Rigby.

We went into the house.

Me: Hello?

Circe: You guys here?

Benson: (In another room) YOU GUYS ARE THE WORST EVER

SLACKERS! NOT ONLY DID YOU LIE TO ME BUT YOU GUYS STOLE MY SANDWICH!

POW!

Benson punched Mordecai in the face and knocked him down!

He then jumped him and pulverized Mordecai all over!

Me: Uh oh!

We went and pulled him off!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK IS GOING ON HERE!?

Cluemaster: It's obvious something happened involving Mordecai and Benson.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Mordecai what happened?

Mordecai: Benson flipped out because he thinks I ate his sandwhich.

Me: What kind of sandwich?

Mordecai: A Grilled Cheese Deluxe. I didn't even buy one for me. Also I never even ate it.

Benson: YOU LIAR!

Me: KNOCK IT OFF BENSON! Do you have any proof that he ate it!?

Benson: well no.

Eli: Mordecai is telling the truth. He didn't eat it.

Nico: Yeah!

Benson: Oh.

Me: Yeah.

Benson: Okay, if it wasn't you, who did it? Because there have been a lot of strange stuff going on lately!

Illia: Like what?

Benson: Well Muscle Man said his trailer was smashed, Skips had his lunch stolen, Rigby had his video games destroyed too.

Me: Weird. I think it has something to do with Peeps.

Mordecai: Peeps!? That eyeball monster!?

Me: Yeah we found out that he's back here.

Benson: Oh man!

Me: What does he look like?

Benson showed a picture of him and went over his history.

---

Peeps is a giant light-green eyeball who spies on all the groundskeepers at the Park. Peeps has multiple eyes that he usually keeps hidden. Peeps was hired by Benson to keep an eye on Mordecai and Rigby, but he ends up abusing his role and invasively spying on all the groundskeepers instead. Benson tells Peeps he is creeping everyone out and asks Peeps to leave. Peeps refuses to go because of the contract Benson signed to bring him to the park. Mordecai challenges Peeps to a staring contest and orders Peeps to leave if he loses. Peeps agrees, adding another stipulation that if Mordecai loses, Peeps gets to take everyone's eyes in a very painful way (by using an ice cream scooper and a needle), to which Mordecai reluctantly accepts. After an unspecified amount of staring, night falls and the two opponents have yet to blink. After almost blinking, Peeps brings out his extra eyeballs and uses their moisture to lubricate his main eyeball and to keep it from blinking. Rigby protests Peeps' actions, citing cheating, but Peeps refutes his claims. Rigby steps up and blinds all of Peeps' multiple eyes with a laser pointer. Peeps protests Rigby's actions, citing cheating, but Rigby refutes his claims. After all of his extra eyes are blinded, Peeps blinks and thereafter loses the staring contest. Rigby then shoots at Peeps' eye and sets it on fire, sending Peeps flying into a river. Afterwards, Peeps is hauled out of the river and taken to the hospital. The last thing Peeps says infers he was blind at that point. It is not confirmed whether or not he has permanently lost his sight, nor was he seen again after that.

Peeps is a giant floating eyeball with a red iris. His outer layer is a crusty green color. He also has dozens of small tentacles with eyes that can come out of him, which support him for extra eyes. He can speak despite not having a mouth.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified at how ugly he looked!

Me: He's a giant eyeball!? Ugly!

Qin: Weird!

Me: I've heard of having Eyes and Ears everywhere but this is ridiculous!

Common Cold: Talk about taking your job too far!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: That is an ugly eye though.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Should we call Dr. Helmer Strom?

Nico: I don't think he is around anymore.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Oh.

We then heard Pops scream in pain.

Cantwell: Was that Pops?!

We went into his room and saw him on the floor with a broken leg.

Me: Pops are you alright!?

Nico: What happened!?

Pops: I broke my leg! Something tripped me!

Me: Hold on Pops.

We helped him up and brought him to the sofa.

Indigo Zap: Peeps must've done this!

Me: My thoughts exactly!

We got to healing him.

Pops: Peeps!? Oh my!

Rigby came down!

Rigby: What happened?!

Me: Pops broke his leg!

Rigby: Oh man!

Me: Peeps did this.

Rigby: That ugly eyeball!?

Me: (Sarcastically) No it was the Killer Klowns from Outer Space! Of course it was Peeps!

Rigby: He broke my video games?!

Whirlwind: That's right!

Me: Yeah! And destroyed Muscle Man's trailer, stole Skips lunch, stole Benson's lunch which made him yell at Mordecai and punch him in the face and now this.

Rigby: Oh man!

We then heard High Five Ghost's voice.

High Five Ghost: Who's there?! Wait, you?! Have mercy!

Magma: Oh no. Fives!

Me: Uh oh!

We saw him having a panic attack.

Me: Hive Five Ghost it's okay! It's us!

Hive Five Ghost: Oh guys! Thank goodness.

Nico: You okay?

High Five Ghost: I haven't slept a wink for 5 days. I felt like something was watching me every time.

Me: Oh boy. Peeps did this.

High Five Ghost: Peeps!? That ugly eye monster?!

Me: Yep.

Mysterio: Which Heartless robots should I summon for this?

Me: How about Wight Knights?

Mysterio: Awesome idea.

Benson: Mordecai, I'm very sorry.

Tricloid: Hey, you didn't know.

Mordecai: Yeah you had no idea.

Nico: But either way we have a runway eyeball running around.

Blossom: Lets hope this guy is easier than the Evil Eye.

Me: EYE-Caramba!

Major Disaster: We need to call the others here!

We went and did so and brought the others here.

Muscle Man: So Peeps is behind this!

Skips: I knew it was only a matter of time.

Brimstone: Where is he right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) 300 yards to the east.

Nico: Lets go thern.

We went to face him.

Man Ray: We must be getting close!

Nico: Yep. Look!

We saw a big green floating eyeball. IT WAS PEEPS!

Lola: He is ugly.

Robin Food: i believe it's entrance time!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him.

Peeps was really looking around.

Then the spirits of eyes came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Time to poke your eyes out!

Jimbo: Wonder what'll happen if I do this! (Pokes Peeps' eye)

POINK!

Peeps: OUCH! That hurt!

Me: So he can talk too!

Eye Five: And EYE thought EYE was an eyeful!

Me: EYE YI YI!

Nico: Eye puns are funny.

Xenia: Yeah!

Eye Brawl: (Transylvanian Accent) I've got my Eye on this guy.

Ben turned into Eye Guy!

Ben: EYE GUY!

Nico: Yeah!

Eye Guy fired eye laser blasts and blasted Peeps all over!

Qin: EYE see what you mean!

Eye Guy: EYE Think you have a problem, pal!

Luan: Yeah! EYE think you need to find a better job! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: How about these Eyes? I SUMMON MONSTER EYE!

I summoned Monster Eye!

They were ready to blink!

Eye Guy's eyes merged into a single eye on his chest and he fired an ice blast and blasted Peeps.

Eye Guy: Now that is one EYE would never touch!

Xenia: Good one!

Camie: Yeah!

Peeps: So, how's Pops?

Rigby: You don't get to talk about him!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That's right!

Nico poked his eye

POINK!

Peeps: OUCH!

Then Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Dr. Viktor, Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Po Kong, and Touch & Go came.

Nico: Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Dr. Viktor, Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Titanium Toenail, Melter, Po Kong, and Touch & Go.

Mr. Fizz: That's one ugly eye!

Technus: See More and Tri Klops would barf at that thing!

Dr. Viktor: I'm debating on whether we should show them pictures.

Nico: Probably not a good idea.

Heat Wave: (to Nico) Heard you fought Gravyzilla.

Kaos: (to Twilight) I hope you take care of that Raikou

Twilight Sparkle: Oh I will don't worry

Then Universe 666 Mondo Came!

Me: WHOA! Are you the King Mondo from the…

Universe 666 Mondo: Yep. Universe 666 version.

Me: Cool!

Universe 666 King Mondo: Who knew that my Prime Self was a pawn in Ooze's plan's.

Nico: I know! But that was still cool that we faced him.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Nate Adams, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue on a Gravy Swamp Planet and we battled the Ed's Akuma Form, Gravyzilla and Neri Nuova Shenron and Valeriana Valmorg transformed against him

---

Kaos was first

Kaos (to Twilight): Nico's rescue was on a Gravy Swamp Planet, where he battled Ed's Akuma Form, Gravyzilla. Neri Nuova Shenron and Valeriana Valmorg transformed against him

Twilight Sparkle: It was a really fun and awesome. It was funny seeing Ed eat all that gravy too.

Nate Adams: (LAUGHS) Yeah it sure was and it was cool.

Carol Ferris: Ed loves his gravy.

Starshine Sparkle: That's Ed for you.

Spyro: Yeah the guy can't get enough gravy.

Kaos: Indeed he can't. Lets do it for I, KAOS, am ready!

Twilight flicked the switches for Kaos and Skylands and channeled all 10 elements of Skylanders into her sword and it formed into a SKYLANDERS ELEMENT SWORD!

Twilight Sparkle: THE SKYLANDS SWORD OF THE 10 ELEMENTAL FRIENDSHIPS!

Kaos: That sword is amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is! ELEMENT STYLE: SKYLANDS ELEMENTAL RETRIBUTION BLAST!

She swung the sword and it fired waves of Magic, Undead, Life, Air, Fire, Water, Tech, Earth, Light and Dark and the group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Gwen Tennyson, Nicole Nerissa, Bulma, Shannon Littlefield, Nefertimon, Paildramon, Shakkoumon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Pain Yatta and Krankcase VS Mr. Fizz, Ed Bighead, Creepy Heap From The Deep, Spike (Tex Avery), Wolf Dogcatcher, and Golem (Courage The Cowardly Dog) - Us battling Another Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous) who were the embodiments of Maud Pie, Windy (MLP G5), Posey Bloom, Dahlia (MLP G5), Cheese Sandwich, Apple Fritter and Trouble Shoes

---

Mr. Fizz was next.

Mr. Fizz (to Gwen): Nico, Kevin's team, Imperious' team, and the others did good battling Another Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous). They were the embodiments of Maud Pie, Windy (MLP G5), Posey Bloom, Dahlia (MLP G5), Cheese Sandwich, Apple Fritter and Trouble Shoes

Gwen Tennyson: It sure was cool! But the worst things were happening to the embodiment of Trouble Shoes. She was getting hit CONSTANTLY! She gets hit all the time with bowling balls!

Mr. Fizz: Really?

ZOOM!

A bowling ball flew passed them and then.

KRABLAM!

IT SMASHED RIKA TROUBLE SHOES RIGHT IN HER FACE HEAD ON!

OOOH! THAT'S NOT GONNA FEEL GOOD IN THE MORNING!

Mr. Fizz: Okay I see what you mean! Man that is rough for her!

Nicole Nerissa: You thought Samson had bad luck problems, hers is even worse!

Bulma: Yeah that is awful. But meeting the other embodiments are cool too.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! Especially the embodiment of Maud!

Maud Pie: It was cool meeting the embodiment of me and she is just as emotionless as me.

Featherweight: Yeah. That is cool too.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Mr. Fizz: Yeah no kidding. But that is awesome. Lets do it!

Gwen Tennyson flicked the switches for Mr. Fizz and Anodyne and channeled mana into her sword and got a magical sword.

Gwen: THE MAGIC SWORD OF ANODYNE!

Mr. Fizz: Cool!

Gwen Tennyson: Yep. So is this. ANODYNE MAGIC STYLE: STARS OF MANA BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

Cyborg, Motoko Kusanagi, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow - Lincoln's rescue was in Briarwood, and we went there to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's: his name is Morgan Arcangela, the former older brother of Selene Arcangela

Technus was next.

Technus (to Cyborg): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Briarwood to destroy an old enemy of His. His name is Morgan Arcangela, the former older brother of Selene Arcangela

Cyborg: Yeah that was an awesome battle and it was cool!

Motoko Kusanagi: It sure was cool and fun.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) It sure was amazing to see.

Rarity: Indeed it was darlings and everyone had fun there.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding and it was fun.

Gill Grunt: It sure was.

Technus: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Cyborg flicked the switches for Technus and Coruscant and channeled gear chakra into the hilt and got a gear sword.

Cyborg: THE SWORD OF THE GEARS OF CORUSCANT!

Technus: That is a great sword!

Cyborg: Sure is! GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF THE JEDI BLAST!

He swung the sword and they fired waves of gears and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Will Vandom, Eiji, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - Cascade Kingdom was next

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor (to Will): Cascade Kingdom was next. What was it like?

Will Vandom: Magnificent waterfalls and more! It was beautiful. They battled Mother Broodle there and it was so funny hitting her in the face with her Golden Chomp.

Eiji: That always cracks me up!

Snowdrop: Yeah that was awesome and funny!

Starlight Glimmer: We never laughed that hard before! My sides still hurt from laughing that hard.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was so awesome.

Hex: It sure was.

Dr. Viktor: Boy no kidding there! Lets do it!

Will flicked the switches for Dr. Viktor and Anur Transyl and channeled purple lightning and she got an awesome purple lightning blade!

Will Vandom: THE PURPLE LIGHTNING SWORD OF ANUR TRANSYL!

Dr. Viktor: Cool! Awesome!

Will Vandom: Thanks. So is this. PURPLE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF VIOLET STORMS!

She fired a powerful blast of purple lightning and the group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, ghosts, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down

---

Taranee, Jak & Daxter, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sci Twi, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - The Mascots played Hide and Seek in Stinky Butt's room

---

Heat Seeker was next.

Heat Wave (to Taranee): The Mascots played Hide and Seek in Stinky Butt's room. I hope they liked it there.

Taranee: They sure did and Stinky Butt has a cool room. Luan thought it was a gas she said!

THEY LAUGHED!

Jak: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Daxter: Yeah that was funny.

Hiita: Yeah it was awesome seeing that.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was a funny one. But they had lots of fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was really fun and awesome.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Heat Wave: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Taranee flicked the switches for Heat Wave and The Sun and channeled fire chakra into the sword hilt.

Taranee: THE FLAME SWORD OF SOLAR CANDRAKAR!

Heat Wave: Nice!

Taranee: And this too! SOLAR FLAME STYLE: INFERNO BLADE STORM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

## Loki, Omaima Lexington, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - Stinky Butt's room is awesome

---

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt (to Loki): I'm glad you think my room is awesome. I put great effort into it.

Loki: It was really awesome and funny! The furniture looking like butts was genius and the way they fart banana scene was literally awesome and funny.

Omaima Lexington: Yeah no kidding there! (LOUD FART) Sorry.

Stinkbomb: That was an awesome room there. Great job.

Stinky Butt: Thanks.

Rainbow Dash: That was an awesome and fun room. And the photos you had of your adventures were awesome too.

Scootaloo: They sure were.

Whirlwind: Yeah that is for sure.

Stinky Butt: Glad you liked it. Lets do it!

LOUD FART!

Stinky Butt farted and Loki flicked the switches for Stinky Butt and Flatula and he channeled fart chakra and got a funny butt shaped fart sword.

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FARTFART!

Loki: The SWORD OF A MILLION FARTING BUTTS!

Stinky Butt: Awesome!

Loki: And so is this! FART STYLE: SUPER FLATULENCE FURY BLAST!

LOUD SUPER FART!

He fired a stream of fart gas from the sword and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Ojama Trio, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - Mordecai and Rigby and the members of the park are in trouble

---

Titanium Toenail

Titanium Toenail (to Chazz): Mordecai and Rigby and the members of the park are in trouble. Again.

Chazz: Yeah those two can't seem to catch a break! Especially when it comes to fighting some of their enemies.

Ojama Yellow: Yeah no kidding there boss!

Gusty the Great: Yeah that is for sure and it is crazy that those two get into more trouble with Benson than anyone else. But this time they aren't in trouble from him.

Applejack: Yeah that is for sure.

Apple Bloom: It's because of that ugly eyeball monster!

Flashwing: Yeah that is one UGLY eye.

Titanium Toenail: No kidding! Lets do it!

Chazz flicked the switches for Titanium Toenail and Hell and got a Chthonian Fire Sword.

Chazz: THE SWORD OF THE CHTHONIAN INFERNO.

Titanium Toenail: Wow! That is hot!

Chazz: Yep. So is this! CHTHONIAN FIRE STYLE: INFERNO OF THE 9 CIRCLES!

He swung the sword and fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Aquaman, Aquagirl, Snow White, Daisuke Yamamoto, Gyro Man, Yínhé Lóng, Pie Pie Mermaid, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Gus Grav and Tricloid VS Melter, Yost Viper, Evil Pyre Woman, Spike Rosered, Starman EXE, and Princess Snake - Peeps the Eyeball monster is causing trouble

---

Melter was next

Melter (to Aquaman): Peeps the Eyeball monster is causing trouble. Fuck, that's one freaky eye!

Aquaman; Yeah he is UGLY!

Aquagirl: Yeah what a freak!

Snow White: He sure is ugly and horrible.

Fluttershy: He is scary too.

Tornado Bolt: He sure is creepy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) He sure is ja.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Melter: Yeah he sure is ugly. Lets do it!

Aquaman flicked the switches for Melter and Atlantis and he channeled water chakra and got a water sword.

Aquaman: THE AQUA BLADE OF ATLANTIS!

Melter: COOL!

Aquaman: So is this! ATLANTIS WATER STYLE: ATLANTIS WATER BLAST!

He fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down

---

Nora Valkyrie, Phoebe Pancake, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - Peeps is an UGLY MONSTER

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of the Mountain was next.

Po Kong (to Nora): Peeps is an UGLY MONSTER. Look at the size of his eye!

Nora: I know! What an ugly eye!

Phoebe Pancake: Yeah it sure is ugly!

Ultear: No kidding. It's gross.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure and this guy is going to get his ugly eye poked out good.

King Solar: That is for sure and looking at that eye is making me sick!

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: At least we're not going to eat it!

Spotlight: YUCK!

Po Kong: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Nora flicked the switches for Po Kong and the planet of Pancakes and channeled Pancake Chakra into the blade and it formed into a Pancake Sword.

Nora: THE SWORD OF PANCAKECALIBUR!

Po Kong: Awesome!

Nora: Yep. PANCAKE STYLE: PANCAKE BUFFET BURST!

She fired an endless stream of pancakes and the group fired waves of light and blasted them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Yumi UFO, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - Peeps is going down big time

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Go (To Tyler): Peeps is going down big time. I hope you punch his eye good!

Tyler Bowman: Oh that you can count on and it will be awesome!

Yumi UFO: Yeah that is for sure and it will be awesome and cool.

Sari: Yeah it sure will.

Princess Luna: And awesome too.

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there.

Gari: Yep we're ready for this.

Blackout: We sure are and it will be awesome.

Mr. Touch: Yeah. Lets do it!

Tyler flicked switches for Touch & Go and New York City and he channeled darkness chakra into his hilt and got a cool darkness sword.

Tyler Bowman: THE VIRUS SLAYING DARKNESS BLADE!

Mr. Touch: Nice!

Tyler Bowman: So is this! DARKNESS STYLE: DARK FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and darkness and the group fired waves of darkness and blasted them down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Universe 666 Mondo

---

Universe 666 King Mondo was next.

Universe 666 King Mondo: Boy this guy is ugly.

Nico: No kidding there.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Universe 666 Mondo: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Peeps, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that ugly eye monstrosity.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him!

Rangers: ZEO CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and charged it up and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! King Mondo you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped

Jake: Aww. Is your eye hurting?

Tsukasa: Your entire body's about to follow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Green!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Mystic Force Pink!

Kamen Ride: Solaris Knight!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Mystic Force Ranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Mystic Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They turned into the Mystic Force Rangers too!

Qin: Yeah!

We went at Peeps and fired lasers and energy beams from all directions at him.

Lillian Van Damme and Rippersnapper: JELLYFISH CYCLONE BLAST!

Snarl and Berry Punch: SMASHING BERRY BLAST!

Volcano Pride of Sam and Springfield Bullies: VOLCANIC PRIDE BURST!

Qin of the Komodo and Captain Cold: KOMODO ICE STORM!

Gali of Water and Man Ray: WATER TOA BURST!

Optimus Prime of the Autobots and Evil-Lyn: AUTOBOT MAGIC STORM!

Tyler of Dino Charge and Major Disaster: DINO CHARGE BLAST!

Aang of the Wind and Cluemaster: WIND STORM FURY!

Yusei of the Stardust and Mysterio: STARDUST MAGIC BLAST!

Robin the Boy Wonder and Common Cold: SNOT ROCKET BLAST!

Lisa Simpson of Buddha and Cantwell: BUDDHA FURY BLAST!

Tom Majors of Overworld and Whirlwind: OVERWORLD WIND SHOT!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Eye Brawl, Mordecai, Rigby and Benson: PARK SMASHING BLAST!

They fired laser and element blasts

Lincoln: Your days of spying are over. OPTOMETRIST ELEMENT STYLE: DR. HELMER STROM!

Fluttershy: OPTOMETRIST NATURE STYLE: DR. GARY HEITING!

Moonlight Raven: OPTOMETRIST DARK STYLE: DR. HOWARD PURCELL!

Twilight Sparkle: OPTOMETRIST MAGIC STYLE: DR. DOROTHY HITCHMOTH!

Sunset Shimmer: OPTOMETRIST FIRE STYLE: DR. DAVID HEIDEN!

Yuna Kamihara: OPTOMETRIST WATER STYLE: DR. MORRIS BERMAN!

Applejack: OPTOMETRIST EARTH STYLE: DR. MARK ROSNER!

Tatsumaki: OPTOMETRIST WIND STYLE: DR. IRVING BENNETT!

Rainbow Dash: OPTOMETRIST LIGHTNING STYLE: DR. GARY GERBER!

Trixie Lulamoon: OPTOMETRIST MAGIC STYLE: DR. LEONID SORKIN JR.!

Lincoln and his harem fire energy blasts that take on the forms of the famous optometrists in history.

Lincoln and his Harem: OPTOMETRIST FINAL SMASH: OPTICAL EYE STORM BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired massive energy blasts shaped like eyes and explode as they hit Peeps on direct contact!

Lincoln: Now, it ends. (ECHOING VOICE) BLAZING HELIX!

Lincoln fired a massive wave of fire and red helix blasts that hit Peeps and incinerated him to ashes and he was sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: That's it for that ugly eye monstrosity.

Me: That thing really is creepy.

Lincoln: He sure was creepy and gross. Now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Black Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark

blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and

that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and black energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and black energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Black Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Black Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Black Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Jackie Holling: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Jackie Holling's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black energy aura with stars, black fire, black flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered The Magna Sword, and as she approached The Universe 666 Black Rangers, she left black energy, stars, black fire, black flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Jackie Holling: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Black Rangers.

Suddenly, Jackie Holling was surrounded by a massive vortex of black energy, stars, black fire, and black flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Black Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Black Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Jackie Holling emerged, but she was changed forever.

Jackie Holling grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black energy aura with stars, black fire, black flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a black lightning bolt with the Black Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with gold iris, she has on Black Ranger earrings with black gems for eyes and holding the Star, Black Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Black Ranger with black gems for eyes and holding the Star, Black Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her black angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and black gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Jackie Holling has on a sleeveless black top, black skirt, white bridal gloves, and black lightning bolt with the Black Cosmic Fury Ranger on it on her right arm, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, black fire, black flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a black lightning bolt with all of The Black Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and black fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a black gem with neon glowing black lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Jackie Holling felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with white tips on the large black feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Jackie Holling has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large black gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Jackie Holling's Magna Defender sword, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black energy, stars, black fire, black flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jackie Holling's Cosmic Eternal Black Inferno Firestorm Black Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Black Inferno Firestorm Black Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded black gems and black lightning bolt with the Black Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large black gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with black gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with black gems for eyes and black gem in its mouth for the pommel, Jackie Holling has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large black gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Black Ranger's head with black gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Black Rangers' heads with black gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji with black flames in between the kanji below the black lightning bolt with The Black Rangers from 47 years that said, "Jackie Holling, Embodiment of The Black Rangers, Loving Sister of Jake Holling, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Another Marika, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Black Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Black Power Rangers"

ジャッキー・ホリング、ブラック・レンジャーの化身、ジェイク・ホリングの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デススパイザー、そしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、アナザーマリカの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力

な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてブラックファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてブラックパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Jackie Holling has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BLACK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLACK INFERNO FIRESTORM BLACK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLACK INFERNO FIRESTORM BLACK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLACK INFERNO FIRESTORM BLACK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Jackie Holling's Super Angel-Black Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Black Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Jackie Holling fired a massive barrage of black energy, stars, black fire, black flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Black Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Jake Holling: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Jake, Jackie's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Black Rangers and make them pay!

Jackie Holling: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Black Inferno Firestorm Black Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Black Inferno Firestorm Black Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Jackie Holling.

The Black Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Jackie Holling as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Black Rangers!

Jackie Holling, Lincoln, and The Black Rangers went after The Universe 666 Black Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Black Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Jackie Holling attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Jackie Holling also did the same by firing black energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Jackie Holling attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Black Rangers badly.

The Black Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Black Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Black Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Black Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Jackie Holling and

Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Jackie Holling's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings are permanent.

Jackie Holling: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Black Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Jake.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Jackie.

Suddenly, Jackie Holling wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Jackie Holling's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Black Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and black flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Jackie Holling sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and black flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Black Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Black Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. And we already know we're meeting Valerie Quinn tomorrow, thanks to what Catherine told us.

Nico: And we saw what she's capable of turning Luan's prank's against her.

Lincoln: Yep, amateur pranksters who try to try to prank her and humiliate her wind up getting their comeuppance and suffering the consequences.

Titanium Toenail: Another baddie takken care of.

Rigby: That's nice and all. But what about my video games?!

Muscle Man: And my trailer?

Skips: And me and Benson's lunches?

Melter: We'll take care of those.

Mr. Touch: But at least no one's dead.

Stinky Butt: Let's celebrate in my room. After all, you guys saw it today.

Po Kong: I hope there's food!

Nico: There will be! Great job today everyone!

Mordecai: (To the viewers) No one likes to be watched 24/7.

Me: Nope. That's called Stalking. And it has serious consequences.

Nico: Yep.

We celebrated and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfiction done.

This chapter was based on the episode Peeps and that one aired on January 17th, 2011 And it was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys.

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Leanbow, San, Timberwolf (Legion of

Superheroes), Hokey Wolf, Mebh Óg MacTíre (Wolfwalkers) and Garu (Kyurangers) as well as Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris and we're going to Ponyville to make a bunch of sick children feel better after they get sick with the Horsey Hives and also we're going to battle a clone of Ra's Al Ghul who is out for revenge against me for defeating him the first time. Devonia Dunkleosteus is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris who are the Embodiments of Mystery Mint, Cadance and King Sombra. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Neon Tiger and her name is Tiana Tiger.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Tamara Oliver, Embodiment of The Green Power Rangers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Green Rangers.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Japan, but we got bad news: last night, Darren Devereaux had a nightmare and he had a Snake and Holly Tattoo which appeared and caused him pain as soon as he awoke. But, we would soon find out from Lincoln and Princess Luna that Darren Devereaux's nightmares were linked to the tragic death of his mom and the suicide of his father a week after her funeral when Darren was only seven, and then eight years later, his older brother, Logan Devereaux was murdered by his ex-cousin and murderous MS-13 fanatic member, Connor, when he was fifteen, and the longings of his dead family caused him to head into The Manor of Sleep and he got hit with The Tattooed Curse, so we need to head to the real life ruins of The Kuze Shrine and help Darren come to terms with his grief and loss, along with battling the vengeful spirit responsible for it: Reika Kuze, the last Tattooed Priestess, but like all the main antagonist ghosts of Fatal Frame, Reika is a tragic soul who became a vengeful spirit after seeing her lover murdered in front of her and wanted to make others suffer as she had. So, we're going to defeat her and send her and her murdered lover to The Other Side. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is

Valerie Quinn, Daydream Laughter Princess of Tech, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Pinkie Pie combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Valerie Quinn and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Valerie trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Tech and Laughter, and she's also an awesome party planner and comedian. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a very blazing passion because of all of the insane pranks she's done in the past, and Valerie Quinn has put her in her place by outsmarting her and sabotaging and turning her own pranks against her.

Next up is where we have a Battle with Amanojaku Megid and it's going to be fun.

See you next time.

# SABER VS FORCED MARRIAGE

This chapter is based on the Kamen Rider Saber Reika and Ryoga Spinoff movie

---

Walking through Ponyville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Leanbow, San, Timberwolf (Legion of Superheroes), Hokey Wolf, Mebh Óg MacTíre (Wolfwalkers) and Garu (Kyurangers) as well as Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris and we were walking to the hospital to visit a bunch of kids there that are sick as well as help them get better.

Nurse Redheart: Oh, Princess Twilight and everyone, Everypony in the hospital is so excited for your visit today!

Twilight Sparkle: "We're never too busy to visit sick foals. I can't believe a whole class just came down with the horsey hives!

Nurse Redheart: On school picture day, too.

A class picture was shown on screen of all the little foals covered in red spots and looking miserable Cheerilee just had a very uncomfortable look on her face as she looked at them nervously.

Me: Man that sucks. Poor kids. Getting sick like that is no fun.

Nico: Yeah poor kids. We'll gladly help them get better.

Eli: We can tell them some amazing stories about our adventures and more.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nurse Redheart: They would love that.

Lola: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: We'll bring snacks, I will read to them, and get them gifts.

Spike the Dragon: Food and presents always cheer me up

Me: That's true.

Leanbow: They will love that.

Nico: Leanbow, I want to thank you, Wolf, and your teams for coming.

Leanbow: It's no problem Nico. I'm honored to come with.

San: We all are.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: San, remember that demon we fought when we met you?

San: I sure do. That was a really fun adventure.

Lily: And it was going to kill Ashitaka with a terrible curse.

San: Yeah. But it was awesome how you helped us. Including all the people of Iron Town.

Lily: I know. That was so cool. Especially with healing all those poor people infected with Leprecy.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome you did that Lily. Also that was amazing of Lady Eboshi to take them in and help them.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: That demon was freaky! Those infected hardly stand a chance!

San: I know. But we are forever grateful to you all for coming.

Me: No problem San.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yesterday sure was awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was. But that Peeps monster was UGLY!

Luan: EYE was astrounded! (LAUGHS) Get it? But seriously he was ugly.

Nico: Peeps' antics reminds me of what Sheldon did in Quahog.

Me: Yeah Stewie told me all about that and that was crazy.

Qin: It sure was.

Xenia: That turtle was crazy evil.

Lola: Yeah.

Fluttershy: I don't think my stare would work on Sheldon.

Nico: Maybe maybe not. But yeah.

Lola: Still Peeps was really ugly!

Maria: How's Pops?

Varie: He's doing much better.

Me: Great. He really hurt himself.

Xenia: Yeah. Peeps did that.

Camie: What a monster.

Lola: Yeah no kidding and Benson told me that he hired him before to keep an eye on everyone and make sure they do their jobs. No pun intended.

Nico: He did TOO good of a job.

Xenia: Yeah he sure did.

Lana: I guess Benson should have read the fine print on that.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Xenia: Yeah he needs to learn how to read contracts down to the last letter.

Me: Yeah I agree. But those Eye jokes that we did were really funny.

Nico: Yep they sure were. Eye jokes are funny.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

Poromon and the mascots came.

Poromon: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey Poromon!

Poromon: We want to help out with this.

Nico: Great!

Maria: Just as long as you all don't give the kids beer.

Poromon: Oh no no no! We learned our lesson on that one. We're not going to do that. We got root beer and awesome presents for the kids.

Poliwag: Yeah. And we got some funny stories for them too.

Me: Cool!

We arrived at the hospital and went into the patient ward and saw the kids really sick. They were covered in red spots and itching like crazy and were really miserable.

Me: Oh man poor kids.

Nico: Should we call the rest of the team?

Me: Good idea.

We did so.

Lori: Oh these poor kids literally need a lot of cheering up.

Lynn: Yeah poor kids.

Eli: Yeah.

We went in.

Me: Hey kids.

Kids: Hey guys. (COUGHING)

Me: Poor kids. I'm sorry you all our feeling sick. But we brought you all some toys and food .

We gave them to them and they cheered.

Me: Also we got some awesome and fun stories to tell you.

Snips: What is it?

Me: We're going to tell you all some of our adventures.

Poromon: First, lets tell you about a guy named Officer X.

Snips: What was he like?

Snails: Yeah.

Me: Well Officer X was a dogcatcher that the mascots outsmarted every chance they got. And it was funny.

Alex the Lion: He was always after Skipper and his friends.

Skipper: It was before he set his sights on the mascots.

Snips: Wow!

Poromon: Okay here goes.

They cleared their throats.

Poromon: First he was after chales before setting his sights on us.

Poliwag: He was in every way like Buster McMuttmauler that was faced earlier. Long story for another time.

Manaphy: Yeah. But he was more insane.

Horsea: And crazy.

They told the kids all about Officer X and how he relentlessly pursued them.

Horsea: Next he drove his van after us in the Digital World.

Piper: It was during my ambassador mission big day and it was really funny.

Poliwag: Yep.

Manaphy: And with each passing big day mission he gradually descended into insanity.

Me: Yep. He was getting more and more nutsy cuckoo.

The kids laughed at that remark.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is funny huh.

Poliwag: Then he became Exterminator X and went after us AND the Ants of Ant Island!

They gasped!

Eli: That was our reaction too.

Poromon: But he was no match for our wits at any size.

Manaphy: Finally, he became Minion X on Zarya's Big Day.

Zarya: That was where he REALLY went off the deep end.

Zocks: It's true and it was crazy.

Me: Yep.

Manaphy: But in the end we defeated him and he got sent to the

Saturn Nuthouse forever.

Me: Yep. This is his fate.

I showed a viewing window of Officer X in a padded cell screaming insanely and thrashing around and he was in a straitjacket and his mind was REALLY messed up.

Snips: Whoa! He really had it coming.

Twist: Yeah he sure did.

Poromon: Yep. Pipe down you clod! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning through the window and it went into his cell and electrocuted him with over 500 billion volts of electricity.

He was badly burned and cooked from that.

Me: That is one way to administer electroshock therapy.

Poromon: Now to tell you guys about how I was tricked into making porn.

Nico: POROMON, NO!

I clamped his beak.

Me: Poromon they don't need to know about that one.

Poromon: (Muffled) Sorry.

Me: But what did you think about Officer. X?

Snails: Man he was a jerk.

Camie the Mermaid: He sure was. But he got what he deserved.

Lola: Yeah he sure did.

Nico: Yep. Now time for you guys to hear some of our adventures.

Lincoln: May I go first?

Nico: Sure Lincoln.

Lincoln: I'm going to tell you all about how we went through the battles leading up to the battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Nico: One of our most epic and most awesome adventures ever.

Lincoln: It all started when we met the LupinRangers and PatRangers.

Kairi Yano: That's us here.

They pointed to themselves.

They went over what happened during those events leading up to chapter 1537 and when they got to the main event it was awesome.

They went over it all and it was awesome.

Poromon: And the adventure ended with me eating Mr. Mind. He tasted like chicken.

Snips: Wow!

Twist: You ate him?

Me: Well he's a Bird Digimon and Birds eat worms. And it was also funny.

Nico: It was THAT easy!

Me: But in the end we saved the entire planet.

Nico: Yep.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye lassies it sure was and it was fun too.

They cheered for that.

Snips: Wow! That was awesome!

Aura (MLP): Yeah it sure was. (COUGHS) Can you tell us another?

Nico: Sure. This is about how we went into the world of Highschool of the Dead.

Rei Miyamoto: That is the world we came from and it was a world of scary things.

Me: Like zombies!

They gasped.

Me: I know. Scary huh? Hope you won't be scared by this one.

Nico: Yeah.

Aura (MLP): We'll handle it.

Kairi Yano: Us Reds were in that one!

Nico: Yep.

Aura (MLP): What was that world like?

Me: Well it was a world that was turned into an Apocalyptic World after it was ravaged by a terrible zombie apocalypse.

Rei Miyamoto: It's true.

Miku Yuuki: And it was a nightmare we never want to have happen anywhere again.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: All thanks to a man named Shido.

Me: Yep.

We told them what happened in Chapter 1539 and it was crazy and awful!

When it was done everyone was shocked and cheered wildly for us killing Shido.

Lincoln: Thanks guys and Shido is now in the Black Gates.

Rei Miyamoto: And we are now the future wives of Lincoln here.

Me: Yep and Miku is one of my wives too.

Kids: Awww.

Aura (MLP): That is so sweet and awesome.

Twist: It sure is.

Horsea: Now, time to tell you about how we went to a bad neighborhood.

Maria: HORSEA, NO!

Me: Horsea don't tell them that. They don't need to know that one.

Xenia: Yeah.

Girl Jordan: But let me tell you what happened to me when I was sick like you guys. I got really sick with a bad cold. And then Star Sapphire was attacking.

Carol Ferris: It's true. I was possessed by the evil entity of the Star Sapphires and Girl Jordan promised to save me no matter what even if she was under the weather.

Me: Yep.

Aura (MLP): Wow!

She told them what happened in chapter 498 and it was awesome.

Ben: Reminds me of when I was sick.

Me: Yeah.

Aura (MLP): Wow! That took a lot of strength to go through that.

Me: It sure did and I was really proud of Girl Jordan back then. She really kept her promise back then.

Carol Ferris: That was so awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: Now we are going to tell you about our big day missions and adventures.

Twilight Sparkle told them about the adventures she had with Nate Adams and friends during Yokai Watch

Rainbow Dash told them all about her adventures with Ish and friends in NFL Rush Zone

Fluttershy told them about her adventures in the Legends of Chima.

Pinkie Pie told them all about her adventures in Rango.

Starlight Glimmer told them all about her adventures in the Live Action Transformers world wich were really awesome.

Rarity told them all about her adventures with the Kiramagers

Applejack told them all about her adventures with Andy and Rodney

Sunset Shimmer told them all about her adventures with Ratchet and Clank.

Princess Celestia told them about all her adventures with the Yost Avengers

Princess Luna told them all about all her adventures with the Yost X-Men

Moondancer told them all about her adventures with the Ghostbusters

Trixie Lulamoon told them about her adventures with Artha Penn.

Vinyl Scratch told them all about her adventures with Jun and friends.

Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle and Scootaloo told them all about their adventures with Natsumi.

Princess Cadance told them her adventures with the Powerpuff Girls Z

Flurry Heart told them about her adventures with Michael and his friends in Pokemon Gale of Darkness

And Amore told them about her adventures with Ever After High

Lyra Heartstrings told them all about her battles with the Hitotsuki and the adventures with the Donbrothers.

And they were all fun and cool.

Aura (MLP): Those are awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag: Now, we'll tell you about when we saw a hooker place.

William: POLIWAG, NO!

Maria clamped his mouth.

Maria: They don't want to hear about that one.

Me: But I will tell you guys about one of the most awesome battles we had. It was the very first battle we had with Nerissa. That one shook the very foundation of the entire planet.

Snips: Wow!

Me: I wasn't nearly as powerful back then as I am now but let me tell you that was a really amazing and epic battle.

Maria: And Shriek was with her.

Me: Yep.

I went over what happened during the events of chapter 575 and it was epic!

When I was done everyone was in awe and they cheered wildly.

Aura (MLP): That was awesome!

Xenia: It sure was.

Snips: Yeah! That was great!

Snails: Yeah!

Me: Yep. That was one of my favorites.

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Now, who wants to watch Robot Chicken?

May: MANAPHY NO!

I stopped her.

Me: Manaphy no need for that one.

Star Swirl: But we will do something better. Tell you all about the awesome achievements me and my fellow Pillars of Equestria had done many eons ago.

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) We did a lot of good things and you would like them.

The Pillars of Equestria told them all about what they did that was awesome.

Rockhoof told them his story about how he saved his village from a volcanic eruption.

Mistmane told them how she saved her friend Sable Spirit from herself.

Flash Magnus told them how he outsmarted Dragons to help save his comrades.

Somnambula told them how she saved a prince from Anatankha before.

Mage Meadowbrook told them how she saved ponydom from

Swamp Fever.

Gusty the Great told them about how she swiped Grogar's Bell of Bewitchment.

Star Swirl revealed all his awesome achievements and more .

It was awesome.

Everyone was amazed.

Nico: Amazing isn't it?

Aura (MLP): I'll say! Wow you guys have done it all!

Me: Yep. And we're not finished yet. It's a massive and incredible job but evil is always out there and it never rests for anything.

Snips: No it doesn't.

The kids were so much better after hearing our adventures.

Snips: Wow! We feel so much better.

Snails: Yeah!

Xenia: We're so happy guys.

Nico: But you should still rest.

Nurse Redheart: I agree there but those were awesome stories guys. All the kids sure loved them.

Me: I'm glad we could help out Nurse Redheart.

Nurse Redheart: Thank you all so much.

We later left the hospital.

Me: Boy that was awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: Yeah that was fun.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're in for one epic battle: I've got word that a clone of Ra's Al Ghul has been sighted, and he's after J.D. for defeating him the first time.

We gasped.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: I remember you and Ra's telling me about the first time you defeated him.

Me: That's right. That was a really awesome adventure.

Talia Al Ghul: I cannot believe someone made a clone of my father from the first time you met and defeated him.

Ra's Al Ghul: I am nothing like this imitation. J.D., Lincoln, do not show him any mercy.

Me and Lincoln: We won't.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Ra's Al Ghul clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Ra's Al Ghul, he's 20 yards away and closing fast on you, J.D.

Devonia Dunkleosteus: Let's get him!

Lincoln: We'll make this clone pay for disgracing the real Ra's Al Ghul. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched

onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Ra's Al Ghul.

Me: He's here. I can feel it.

CatDog heard a Pokemon Cry.

Cat: Hey guys look here!

They saw 2 Pokemon Crying! One was a Furfrou and the other was a Liepard!

Cat: Wow! A Liepard!

Dog: And a Furfrou!

Nico: Wow! That's cool!

Me: Oh the poor things they hurt their legs.

Nico: Yeah.

They went over and healed them.

Furfrou: Thank you guys.

Liepard: Yeah thank you.

Nico: Okay. So there's two of them. We can work with this.

Me: Fitting for both CatDog because they are a cat and a dog attached together.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: True.

They were healed up.

Liepard: Thanks guys.

Furfrou: Yeah.

Me: Want to come with us?

Furfrou: Sure.

Nico: Wait, Who gets Liepard?

Me: I think the answer is obvious.

Cat: I'll get Liepard.

Dog: And I'll get Furfrou.

Xenia: Fair enough.

Nico: Alright. Now lets get going.

Me: Right.

As we got to searching I noticed that Reika was happy about something.

Megan noticed it too.

Megan McCallister: Reika you seem to be happy about something. Care to tell us?

Deadpool: We're about to find an evil version of Ra's and you wanna ask that now? How about waiting until after we kill that asshole?

Megan McCallister: Okay okay okay. Sorry about that.

We were flying in the air and we landed to look for the clone of Ra's Al Ghul.

Lincoln: Okay, now to find the clone of Ra's Al Ghul. (Sensed him) Uh oh, here he comes!

Suddenly, we saw the clone of Ra's Al Ghul.

Lincoln: There he is.

Me: Let's get him. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

I transformed into Wolf Moon 🌙 .

Lincoln: You got it. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Me: That's still as awesome as ever!

Lincoln: I know.

We flew right at the Ra's Al Ghul clone and Lincoln and I both fired red and blue wolf fire at him and sent him flying into a wall, but he got back out and unholstered his sword, and we clashed with him as sparks flew like crazy.

Nico: Fighting against both J.D. and Lincoln as Wolf Moon and Fire Moon, that would be a bad idea for him.

Devonia Dunkleosteus: You said it, but now, I'm also going to join in, let's see him face off against someone who has over 382 million years of combat experience.

Me: Yep.

Ra's Clone: It would seem that you and I have a score to settle after all this time J.D.

Me: Indeed we do. You may have lived for over 600 years Ra's. But I have changed tremendously. I have trillions of years of experiences inside me. You wouldn't believe what I had to go through to come so far like this.

Ra's Clone: Lets see how far you have come.

He unsheathed a sword.

Ra's Clone: Are you man enough to face your better?

Me: If you insist.

I formed my scythe into a wolf sword.

We went at each other and clashed.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

We clashed more.

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

We clashed all over and sparks flew all over the place with incredible force and fury.

Nico: You'll fall just like all the other clones! (Evil Ra's laughs) What's so funny?

Evil Ra's: Oh, I am no mere clone. For I HAVE fought you all before.

Nico: The fuck are you talking about? The only versions of Ra's that we fought were the original, the Clow Card influenced version, and- (eyes widen) Holy shit. You're the Ra's from Terry's time. The one that took over Future Talia!

Evil Ra's: That's right!

Me: So you are the one that took over Future Talia! I remember from my future self that you were damaged beyond repair for the Lazarus pit's powers to heal.

Future Me: I had a feeling that you would one day cheat death again Ra's. You always DID find a way to come back worse than ever.

Evil Ra's: Indeed J.D.

Nico: This time, you'll STAY damaged beyond repair!

Me: That's right.

Future Me: I can never forgive you for what you did to your own daughter! How could you do that to your own flesh and blood!?

Evil Ra's: I did what I had to do.

Camie: What's he talking about?

Me: Years ago we met my future self and helped him take down Ra's who was inside Future Talia's body.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I take it that you are still steamed about our little intervention back in 2018.

Evil Ra's: Indeed. You always did have a habit of sticking your nose into other peoples businesses. A trait that is most assurably your downfall.

Me: Hm. That's tough talk coming from someone that's lived for over 500 years.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: I'm amazed you were able to live for so long because of the Lazarus Pits.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: You should know 2 things Ra's. 1: You met your end on December 26th, 2019 when the battle with Thanos reared its ugly head. And 2: We brought you back when you were taken over by a Number Card.

Evil Ra's: Yes I have seen all that from my prison down in hell.

Future Me: So you were watching us down there.

Me: Yeah.

Furfrou charged at him and fired a wave of ice and blasted him down.

Me: Another thing Ra's. Most of your followers are now in the M.O.E. Ubu, Shiva and Nyssa. The only person missing is you.

Liepard charged at him and slashed him down.

Nico: Nice one!

Evil Ra's: Indeed.

Batman: It's amazing how you were able to give me such a hard time Ra's.

Evil Ra's: Indeed Detective. But you always were a very fascinating Specimen.

Batman: So much has changed over the years since we last fought.

Evil Ra's: And everyone knows who you really are detective.

Batman: That's right. Now the world knows that Bruce Wayne is also Batman.

Me: And also his most dangerous enemies have all been destroyed.

Twilight Sparkle got out the Skylands Sword of the 10 Elemental Friendships.

Twilight Sparkle: They put up an amazing fight just like you did before. SKYLANDS ELEMENT STYLE: 10 ELEMENTAL COMET BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired a massive barrage of 10 elemental comets and they hit Evil Ra's and blasted him all over.

Me: But there it one thing that you helped us with Ra's.

Evil Ra's: Oh and what's that?

Me: The Lazarus Pits turned out to be a very interesting and amazing last minute healing tool.

Lola: That's right! They saved one of our friends lives who was dying from cancer and made her better than ever.

Me: Cured her completely of her illness.

Gwen Tennyson got out the Magic Sword of Anodyne.

Gwen Tennyson: Essentially you gave us all the holy grail to curing all kinds of diseases. ANODYNE MAGIC STYLE: MANA STREAM SHOT!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over.

Xenia: YEAH! And I must admit that was a really amazing feat that the Lazarus pits have done.

Lola: I'll say!

Cyborg got out the Sword of The Gears of Coruscant.

Cyborg: They sure are. Minus the side effect of it. GEAR STYLE: STEAMPUNK GEAR STORM BARRAGE!

He swung the sword and fired a wave of gears and blasted him all over.

Will got out the Purple Lightning Sword of Anur Transyl!

Will Vandom: You heard about what Jason Todd went through and how the Joker killed him?

Evil Ra's: Yes I have.

Me: You really underestimated the Joker and how REALLY FUCKED UP he was. Jason was killed in cold blood by him and you brought him back to life. But after that Jason was HELLBENT on revenge and he was going to stop at nothing to kill the Joker!

Will Vandom: That's right. PURPLE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF AMETHYST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of purple lightning and blasted him down.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Nice.

Me: The Joker in my opinion was the most fucked up and most deranged monster ever. He killed over 2,000 people and in my opinion, Being sent to Arkham and sent off to Hell was too Lenient for him. We gave him the Black Gates and that is totally fitting for a monster like him. Someone as fucked up as him deserved it.

Evil Ra's: Yes I agree with you there completely and wholeheartedly.

Taranee got out the Flame Sword of Purple Kandrakar!

Taranee: Nice to know we agree on that! PURPLE FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF AMETHYST FURY!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of purple fire and blasted him

down.

Loki got out the Sword of a Million Farting Butts!

Loki: Plug your noses guys! This is literally going to be stinky! FART STYLE: FARTS OF A MILLION SKUNKS!

SUPER LOUD MONSTROUS FART!

He fired a massive fart blast and it hit Evil Ra's and smashed him all over!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Chazz got out the Sword of the Chthonian Inferno!

Chazz: That was funny but this will burn! CHTHONIAN FIRE STYLE: INFERNO OF DOOM!

He swung the sword and fired waves of fire and blasted Evil Ra's.

Xenia: Take that!

Aquaman got out the Aqua Blade of Atlantis.

Aquaman: This is just as fun as the water! AQUA STYLE: WATER BLADE STORM OF ATLANTIS!

He fired blades of water and blasted Evil Ra's all over.

Nora got out the Sword of Pancakecalibur!

Nora: PANCAKES GALORE! And they are packed with awesome flavor. PANCAKE STYLE: ORANGE VANILLA BOMB STORM!

She fired pancakes and they hit Evil Ra's and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Tyler Bowman got out the Virus Slaying Darkness Blade!

Tyler: Taste this! DARKNESS STYLE: VIRUS FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of darkness and blasted Evil Ra's down!

Horsea Squirted Ink and blinded him.

?: Let me help out!

A girl with black hair and red eyes and black clothes and black dragon wings and she had the kanji for darkness in the middle of her forehead and she had the 1 Star Dragonball for a necklace and had a dark sword.

Shania Syn Shenron: Shania Syn Shenron - Embodiment of Syn Shenron the 1-Star Dragon, the Dragon of Darkness.

Nico: WHOA! The strongest out of all the shadow dragon embodiments!

Shania Syn Shenron: That's right.

Lola: Awesome!

Shania Syn Shenron: Let me get some shots in.

She jumped in and clashed with Evil Ra's all over

Shania slashed him and Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Suddenly, Devonia Dunkleosteus' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Ra's Al Ghul clone, she left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Devonia Dunkleosteus: You may have lived for centuries, but I have lived for over 382 million years and have seen the world advance throughout history, and now, you are about to face off against someone who has millions of years of experience and puts your combat skills to shame.

Suddenly, Devonia Dunkleosteus was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Ra's Al Ghul clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Devonia Dunkleosteus emerged, but she was changed forever.

Devonia Dunkleosteus grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve ocean blue and brown planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a Dunkleosteus along with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Dunkleosteus earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a Dunkleosteus with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue Dunkleosteus-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental

Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Devonia Dunkleosteus has on a dark blue sleeveless crop top, brown sleeveless vest, dark blue skirt, orange pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Dunkleosteus Dopant symbol surrounded by stars and water and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Devonia Dunkleosteus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Devonia Dunkleosteus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Devonia Dunkleosteus' Magisword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Devonia Dunkleosteus' Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Prehistoric Dunkleosteus Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Prehistoric Dunkleosteus Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Dunkleosteus Dopant etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large gold Dunkleosteus heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Dunkleosteus heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Dunkleosteus heads is a large gold Dunkleosteus head with blue gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Devonia Dunkleosteus has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left

Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Dunkleosteus head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the Dunkleosteus Dopant symbol that said, "Devonia Dunkleosteus, Embodiment of The Dunkleosteus Dopant, Master of Water and Dunkleosteus, Immortal Warrior of Prehistoric Times, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of The M-113 Salt Vampire, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Dunkleosteus, Phoenixes, and Angels"

デヴォニア・ダンクルオステウス、ダンクルオステウス・ドーパントの化身、水とダンクルオステウスのマスター、先史時代の不滅の戦士、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、ザ・Mの大敵-百十三 塩の吸血鬼、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、ダン

クルオステウス、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Devonia Dunkleosteus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DUNKLEOSTEUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM DUNKLEOSTEUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM DUNKLEOSTEUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM DUNKLEOSTEUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Devonia Dunkleosteus' Super Angel-Nuova Shenron Four-Star Dragon Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Ra's Al Ghul clone saw it, he charged at her, but Devonia Dunkleosteus fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, Dunkleosteus, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Ra's Al Ghul clone and sent him flying into a wall. He got back up, but now, the battle was really about to begin.

Devonia Dunkleosteus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Water Maelstrom Dunkleosteus Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Dunkleosteus Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) So, now the battle begins.

?: (Female Voice) But, this will end with that disgraceful clone absorbed and sent to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw Uria, Lord of Searing Flames appear.

Nico: Hannah, did you…?!

Suddenly, we saw Uria revert back, and what stood in its place was a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and dark red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson red sleeveless crop top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, crimson red bridal gloves, crimson red skirt, crimson red stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Monica Uriel Hernandez, Avatar of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames and Uriel, Master of Knowledge and Archangel of Wisdom.

Michelle Hernandez: Sis?!

Fiona Hernandez: Cousin?!

Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez: Cousin Monica?!

Monica Hernandez: That's right, and sorry about the intrusion, Lincoln. But, I was hoping I can also join in as well.

Nico: The more the merrier.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Valeriana Valmorg, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We already knew how much of a fierce fighter the real Ra's Al Ghul is, so we can't mess up even if it's just a clone.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, Lincoln. Let's get him!

Lincoln, Devonia Dunkleosteus, Monica Uriel Hernandez, and I went after the Ra's Al Ghul clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Ra's Al Ghul clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Devonia Dunkleosteus, Monica Uriel Hernandez, and I attacked him hard with energy punches, energy kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Ra's Al Ghul clone even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Monica Uriel Hernandez, Devonia Dunkleosteus, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, searing fire, water, and planets at Gravyzilla, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This ends now!

We went at him and knocked him out with a powerful punch.

Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Devonia Dunkleosteus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue and brown planets orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Devonia Dunkleosteus: Now, that was so awesome!

Me: Clone or not, he put up the same exact fight as the real Ra's Al Ghul from years ago.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Devonia Dunkleosteus, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: Yep, we still remembered that battle with Ra's Al Ghul the first time we met him and it was still fresh on our minds.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so.

Michelle Hernandez: Actually, leave this to me, Lincoln. Everyone, this is Monica Uriel Hernandez, Avatar of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames and Uriel, Master of Knowledge and Archangel of Wisdom, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and friend from church. She's my younger sister and cousin of Fiona Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames. She's a very powerful force of searing hot fire and was born with the powers of fire and she's also the Avatar of Uria, Lord of Searing Flames and the angel, Uriel, master of knowledge and archangel of wisdom, and she's also a master of a very powerful curse known as The Searing Flames of Eternal Damnation, and the curse is meant for the most blackest of souls, and once it reaches their heart, that person will have their soul devoured by Uria, Lord of Searing Flames and their body will be sent to the depths of Hell for eternity.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh man, I remember your sister all too well!

Natasha Hernandez: We remembered her all too well, Nico, Monica's really powerful and a very deadly force of fire even more than Fiona.

Michelle Hernandez: Yep, and she met Lincoln when he fell into that deep depression even after the Policeangel Sisters stopped that insidious plot Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made to turn all of Royal Woods against him, and he began questioning whether or not he's even meant to be alive. It was a deep wound to the heart that Monica couldn't ignore, she took Lincoln to church and she began helping him spiritually and mentally, and he began to get better spiritually and mentally.

Luna: I remember that day all too well, she helped our bro out big time.

Michelle Hernandez: And Lincoln made Monica a beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Monica hates Lori with a searing blazing passion, the reason why is because one day when Lincoln and Monica were at church, Lori threw a bomb inside the church to kill Lincoln, Monica, and everyone in there, but Lincoln and Monica got everyone out safely, and they also disabled the bomb. Then, they saw Lori trying to escape and Monica charged at Lori and viciously pulverized her and Lincoln tied her up. Lori got grounded for eight months, and Monica also swore if Lori tried that again, she would be made the next victim of The Searing Flames of Eternal Damnation.

We gasped.

Nico: Lori, of all the reprehensible things you've ever done in the past, this is one of the most disgusting things ever!

Lincoln: We were really angry with her, and she got sent to Aunt Ruth's for eight months along with getting grounded, and it's so good to see you again, Monica.

Monica Uriel Hernandez: You too, Lincoln, and wow, you've really grown into an amazing and awesome young man in the last seven years!

Lincoln went up to and hugged Monica Uriel Hernandez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Monica Uriel Hernandez with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Monica Uriel Hernandez knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

Nico: Sorry to say that we're taking you alive. The Masters of Evil doesn't have Lazarus Pits.

Me: Actually I got a call earlier from Lord Drakkon that they are putting one in.

Nico: Oh. Wow!

Xenia: Nice.

Evil Ra's: Thank you.

Nico:… you're still going there alive.

Me: Yep.

We teleported him there.

Nico: Nice job Liepard and Furfrou.

Lielard: Thanks.

Furfrou: It was fun and awesome.

Me: Yep.

Shania Syn Shenron: You all did great.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Liepard: No thanks.

Furfrou: No thanks. We don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Qin: That was fun though.

Nico: Okay Reika, what's the big news?

She showed an engagement ring on her finger.

Me: You're getting married!? Whoa!

Reika: Yep.

Ryoga: J.D. I need to talk to you and Megan. In private.

Me: Okay.

We went over to an alley and he told us about her fiance.

Deadpool: So who's the lucky guy?

Reika: His name is Rui Mitarai.

Nico gasped when he heard that name!

Nico: The Amanojaku Megid!? Whoa man! This is not good.

Me: (Whispering) I remember seeing the Amanojaku Megid. He's said to be as bad as Storious.

Megan: (Whispering) Yeah he is awful.

Ryoga went over his history.

Rui Mitarai (御手洗るい, Mitarai Rui) is the main antagonist of Kamen Rider Saber Spin-off: Kamen Rider Sabela & Kamen Rider Durendal. He was a member of the Sword of Logos who was previously engaged to Reika Shindai, and transforms into the Amanojaku Megid (天邪鬼メギド, Amanojaku Megido).

Rui was born into the Mitarai clan, one of the most distinguished families of the Sword of Logos on par with the Shindai family. At some point, Rui obtained the Amanojaku Alter Ride Book from the Southern Base and used its power to kill his own uncle. However in the shuffle, he was intercepted by Ren Akamichi and accidentally dropped a pen with his family's crest.

After rearranging his family's assets, he set up a political marriage with Reika Shindai, but his treachery was discovered by Ryoga Shindai who then confronted him by crashing the wedding. After Rui transformed into the Ananojaku Megid, he is defeated by Sabela and Durendel, and asked by Reika to turn over to a new leaf.

We were shocked.

Me: At least who we know what we're up against.

Megan: We'll have to play along with it till the time comes.

Ryoga: Right.

Deadpool and Eli were having their own private conversation.

Eli: I sense this Rui Mitarai isn't really a nice guy.

Deadpool: I get the feeling too. But look how happy she is now. Let's wait and gather evidence before bursting her bubble!

Eli: You read my mind Wade.

Ryoga: We'll gather some evidence to flush him out.

Me: Right Ryoga.

Megan: Until then we'll play along.

We agreed.

Nico: (to the mascots) So, any other inappropriate conversation topics you wanna share to the kids?

Manaphy: Nope.

Horsea: We're good.

Xenia: Yeah.

Zocks: That's good.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Megan: (Whispers to Touma) Touma, Reika and Ryoga defeated the Amanojaku Megid before. So we're going to need all the Saber team this time.

Touma: (Whispers to her) You got it sis.

Lola: At least the mascots didn't show the kids the trailer.

Nico: No kidding.

Me: The last thing we want is for that to happen.

Poromon We only show it to bad guys!

Me: Good.

Xenia: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: But those were awesome stories we told all those kids.

Cheerilee: They sure were. I'm glad we lifted their spirits and got them on the road to recovery.

Nico: Me too.

Maria: We should do this sort of thing more often.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I think it's an awesome idea myself.

Nico: We still have lots of stories to tell.

Lola: We sure do.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Now comes the fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa we got Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS

INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E, Polaris, Phoenix (Godzilla NES), NES Mecha Godzilla, NES Ghidorah, NES Gigan and NES Hedorah.

Nico: WOW!

Eli: NES Kaiju power.

Xenia: Nice.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Leanbow, San, Timberwolf (Legion of Superheroes), Hokey Wolf, Mebh Óg MacTíre (Wolfwalkers), Garu (Kyurangers), Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer and Yost Shadowcat.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Leanbow: It'll be an honor.

Cadance: This is gonna be so awesome.

Mystery Mint: You got that right.

Cadance and Mystery Mint's cutie marks then started glowing.

Me: Your cutie marks are glowing. That means only one thing.

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: And the Anothers minus Wolf are 2 people.

Lola: Wow.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E, Polaris, Phoenix (Godzilla NES), NES Mecha Godzilla, NES Ghidorah, NES Gigan and NES

Hedorah!

NIco: Whoa!

Qin: This will be good.

Me: Yep.

Another Bull-E: (In a girls voice) We're ready for this.

They merged and split into 2 figures and reverted back. They were 2 girls. 1 was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and purple angel wings and clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of Mystery Mint's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Mystery Mint's tail.

The second girl had purple and pink hair with yellow highlights in it and had pink eyes and she had pink clothes and purple angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Cadance's cutie mark on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Cadance's tail and a crystal sword.

Cadance Cadenza: Cadance Cadenza, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Princess Cadance.

Mira Mystery Mint: Mira Mystery Mint, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Mystery Mint.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you girls.

Xenia: Same here.

Cadance: Wow! It's an honor to meet the gene-slammer of me.

Cadance Cadenza: Same here Princess.

Me: By the way is the Another Wolf friendly or hostile?

Mira Mystery Mint: Friendly but are not going to like who she is the embodiment of.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MUMMY FORCE 6!

She summoned Imperious, Naked Krabs, Stinger, Sandboy, Disgruntled Postman and Crystal Dragon (Miraculous)!

Qin: YEAH!

But then…

ZOOOOM!

A bowling ball flew in and smashed Rika Troubleshoes in her face!

KRABLAM!

OOOH! That's not going to feel good!

It fell off and she spit out some of her teeth.

Nico: It's still going?!

Me: I told you we talked to that fortuneteller and she won't listen to us! She hates Rika and her family! She vowed to make Rika's family suffer by cursing her with the worst bad luck until it kills her.

Xenia: GEEZ!

Nico: We need to stop it somehow!

Eli: Yeah!

ZOOOOM!

Another ball flew in and then…

KRASMASH!

Ed stopped it by blocking it with his face!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Nice save Lumpy!

Nico: Could Alien X help?!

Ben: Lets do it!

He turned into Alien X!

Ben: ALIEN X!

Alien X used his powers and removed the curse!

We saw the dark magic come out of her and Brittney used her powers to seal it into her spellbook.

Brittney: There!

Rika fell to the ground and she was glad.

Nico: Did it work?!

Rika got up and groaned.

The bowling balls stopped!

Nico: They stopped!

Rika Trouble Shoes: I'M FREE! I'M FREE!

She hugged Ben!

Rika Trouble Shoes: THANK YOU! THANK YOU! THANK YOU THANK YOU!

Riley: Easy!

Nico: She's just grateful.

Rika Trouble Shoes: Oh sorry.

Me: But that fortuneteller is going to be massively pissed!

CLICK!

Nico put handcuffs on her.

Nico: You're under arrest!

But then…

ANOTHER WOLF CAME IN AND JUMPED ON HER!

Me: Another Wolf!

Nico: WHOA!

Another Wolf: (In a girls voice) This bitch is going down!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and black clothes and demon angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of King Sombra's cutie mark on it and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a hellsword.

Shania Sombra: Shania Sombra, Embodiment, gene-slammer and Legacy of King Sombra the Terrible and I'm going to make this bitch's life a living hell!

Qin: KING SOMBRA!?

Eli: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Xenia: OH MAN!

Nico: You're not like him, right?

Shania Sombra: Oh hell no! I'm ruthless only to bad guys.

Nico: Good.

Shania Sombra: I'm going to rip this fucking bitch's neck open and drink her blood!

WE GULPED!

Shania then grabbed the fortuneteller and REALLY MANGLED HER UP!

She screamed in a lot of pain as Shania was torturing and mangling and dismembering her alive!

Me: OH MAN!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight Sparkle and friends went to nearby garbage cans and threw up!

YUCK!

Lincoln made clones and comforted them.

Nico: GEEZ!

Shania Sombra: This is what you get for hurting people you hate!

Nico: Okay that's enough.

Shania stopped.

Shania Sombra: Ahem sorry you had to see that.

Me: I think we know how she is connected to Wolf.

We nodded.

Nico: Yep.

Shania Sombra: I know. I rip people apart like one.

Nico: (GULP) I think I just tinkled a little.

Lola: Me too.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Zocks got a Jetman Sword and Kaito got a Zyuranger sword.

Shania Sombra: No he didn't because…

Me: You threatened to dismember him alive and eat his intestines and heart and brain if he didn't let you.

Shania Sombra: Bingo.

Nico: Brutal.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: That's funny. Me and May dismembered him and made him Eat himself during Maxxine's big day.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) You actually made him eat his own heart.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman gear) You tore it out, shoved it down his throat, and destroyed his head.

Sougo got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor

Nico: Yep they are right on that.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Shania Sombra: That is awesome.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Me: I will say this though Shania, you are the most savage fighter we have seen.

Nico: Yep.

Shania: I'll take that as a compliment.

Nico: (Gets out Wolf's ridewatch) I'M HUNGRY LIKE THE WOLF!

May: (Gets out Behemoth Phantom Behiors Ridewatch) I'll smash you into pulp!

Maria: (Gets out Bull-E's ridewatch) I'm charging like EL TORO!

San: (Gets out Butterfly Sentibeast's Ridewatch) I'm going to blow you away!

They used the powers of Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris and blasted the Another all over!

Then Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman came

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Commander Cold!

Commander Cold: Thanks Nico!

Poromon: (Sees TTG Mr. Mind) OH BOY! Time for lunch! (Slurp)

Nico: Easy Poromon.

Me: That's actually the TTG Version of Mr. Mind. He's in the M.O.E. and he's a version I can tolerate.

TTG Mr. Mind: (LAUGHS) Yeah I may look like the prime universe version but that is funny that he was eaten by you.

Me: (LAUGHS) Still cracks me up though.

Camie: So that little guy is Mr. Mind?

Me: Yep. Looks are deceiving.

?: I'll say!

Neon Tiger then came!

Me: Neon Tiger! Wow!

Neon Tiger: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Nico: Tiana Tiger!? Whoa!

Tiana Tiger: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Poromon: Can I help it that he was tasty?!

Me: He was tasty.

TTG Mr. Mind :(LAUGHS) I did taste good back then.

Poromon: You sure did.

Tiana Tiger: That was awesome!

Me: Yep.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Tiana Tiger: I know.

The bows covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and she reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had orange eyes and orange angel wings and had cat ears and a tiger tail and in the middle of her forehead was a tiger in front of a star.

Tiana Tiger: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) GAH! Eyes to yourselves perverts!

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade moved in and gave her awesome orange and black clothes.

Tiana Tiger: Wow! I look awesome!

Nico: You sure do.

Tiana Tiger: How did you know I was naked?

Me: Just a feeling.

May: And I didn't get hit!

Me: Nope.

San: Do you have any memories of Nico?

Tiana Tiger: Just when me and Nico went to the Zoo and we got to meet some of the tigers and they were cute.

Nico: Yeah they sure are.

Qin: So awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tiana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tiana Tiger: Me too Nico.

We went back home. The Fortuneteller was healed up and sent to prison after being stripped of her powers.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, San, Timberwolf, Hokey Wolf, and Mebh Óg MacTíre are heading to Japan, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news.

Last night, Darren Devereaux had a nightmare and he had a Snake and Holly Tattoo which appeared and caused him pain as soon as he awoke. But, we would soon find out from Lincoln and Princess Luna that Darren Devereaux's nightmares were linked to the tragic death of his mom and the suicide of his father a week after her funeral when Darren was only seven, and then eight years later, his older brother, Logan Devereaux was murdered by his ex-cousin and murderous MS-13 fanatic member, Connor, when he was fifteen, and the longings of his dead family caused him to head into The Manor of Sleep and he got hit with The Tattooed Curse, so we need to head to the real life ruins of The Kuze Shrine and help Darren come to terms with his grief and loss, along with battling the vengeful spirit responsible for it: Reika Kuze, the last Tattooed Priestess, but like all the main antagonist ghosts of Fatal Frame, Reika is a tragic soul who became a vengeful spirit after seeing her lover murdered in front of her and wanted to make others suffer as she had. So, we're going to defeat her and send her and her murdered lover to The Other Side.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Japan, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news.

Nico: What is it?

Darren Devereaux: This.

Suddenly, we saw Darren wince in pain as we saw an indigo Snake and Holly Tattoo appear on his body.

Lincoln: Yep, that's the emergency: last night, he had a nightmare which caused that tattoo to appear and it caused him pain as soon as he awoke, but here's where it gets worse, Princess Luna and I discovered that his nightmares were linked to the tragic death of his mom and the suicide of his father a week after her funeral when he was only seven, and then eight years later, his older brother, Logan Devereaux was then murdered by his ex-cousin and murderous MS-13 fanatic member, Connor, when he was fifteen, and the longings of his dead family caused him to head into The Manor of Sleep.

Nicole: Oh no, not that place. That means, we're facing the vengeful spirit of Reika Kuze.

Lincoln: Yes, but like all the main antagonist ghosts of Fatal Frame, Reika is a tragic soul who became a vengeful spirit after seeing her lover murdered in front of her and wanted to make others suffer as she had. So, we're going to defeat her and send her and her murdered lover to The Other Side.

Leanbow: And help Darren come to terms with his grief and the loss of his family.

We headed to the real life ruins of The Kuze Shrine, and then, we wound up at The Manor of Sleep in The Dream World.

Darren Devereaux: The Manor of Sleep. I know how much I wanted to see my parents and my older brother again, but at what cost. I…

Suddenly, Darren's sixth sense and the tattoos reacted, as he soon saw Reika Kuze appear and was heading for him. We ran across the manor avoiding her, and we arrived at The Abyss, and we descended and we arrived at The Last Passage, and finally, we travelled through them and we arrived at The Chamber of Thorns, Reika Kuze's resting place.

Darren Devereaux: There it is.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair and light blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Tech Skylanders and Pinkie Pie's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful pink angel wings, she's dressed in a pink sleeveless blouse, necklace with red gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, pink and teal fancy skirt with teal bow, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gears, balloons, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Tech Skylanders and Pinkie Pie's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Valerie Quinn, Daydream Laughter Princess of Tech.

Valerie Quinn: That's right, and I got the girls away from the ghost of Reika Kuze, but her angry spirit is still running loose.

Darren Devereaux stepped inside The Chamber of Thorns and saw Reika's body still there, and then, he had a vision: he saw Kaname Ototsuki enter and he saw Reika again as she saw him and she had a smile on her face, but then, Yashuu Kuze entered and murdered Kaname in front of Reika, and in that moment of distraught, that caused the tattoos to enter her eyes, causing The Unleashing. Darren then saw Reika rise from the ground heading for him and he ran out of the Chamber and we saw the doors to the chamber open wide.

Reika Kuze: (Finally appears with the Winged Skull over her head) No one will survive… no one.

Sylvester: This won't be an easy task.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: No, but Reika needs to be put to rest for good and this nightmare needs to end.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf

Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-

Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive

Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Leanbow's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Reika Kuze, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Darren shot her with a Zero Shot from his Camera Obscura, and that defeated her and destroyed the winged skull above her head.

Reika Kuze: Please… , let me sleep.

We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down. Then, Darren went back inside The Chamber of Thorns and saw Reika's eyes still open, and he placed his hand over her eyes and shut them and he got back up.

Darren Devereaux: It's alright… to close your eyes now.

Then, we headed outside and we were at The Abyss of The Horizon, and Darren saw a boat as he remembered the last few lyrics of the Handmaidens' song.

Darren Devereaux: Go to the other side. Go to the other side. (Pushes the boat with Reika Kuze and Kaname Ototsuki on it into the water) Cast the boat, take a ride. (The boat then travels) Cross The Rift to the other side. Further and further to the other side. It must sail bearing your tattoos, and our offering of tears.

Then, the boat finally crosses The Rift, as we saw it.

Darren Devereaux: Cross the Rift.

Reika Kuze was put to rest and she and Kaname were sent to the other side, and then, we saw the spirits of all those who died in the manor also cross the rift. Suddenly, Darren saw three people as he then let out a gasp, it was his mother, Michelle Devereaux, his father, Antoine Devereaux, and his older brother, Logan Devereaux. We then saw the indigo Snake and Holly tattoos appear on Darren again.

FATAL FRAME III: THE TORMENTED OST - KOE PLAYS

Darren Devereaux: MOM! DAD! LOGAN! (RAN TO THEM) Mom, Dad, Logan, don't go! You can't leave me alone again! (Voice Breaking) Please!

Suddenly, Michelle Devereaux, Antoine Devereaux, and Logan Devereaux stopped and they turned to face Darren as tears were streaming from his eyes.

Darren Devereaux: You three were always with me, no matter what. You three gave me so much, because you three were… with me.

Suddenly, Darren Devereaux finally understood the reason why he survived and finally, he had begun to come to terms with his grief and loss of his family.

Darren Devereaux: Because you were… always with me. That's… how I survived.

Then, Michelle Devereaux, Antoine Devereaux, and Logan Devereaux walked up to Darren and they hugged him as he finally began to cry.

Darren Devereaux: I'm so sorry, I'm so sorry.

Logan Devereaux: Thank you.

Darren looked up to his family.

Michelle Devereaux: We understand how you feel, we understand.

Antoine Devereaux: But, we must go. We must go alone.

Suddenly, the indigo Snake and Holly Tattoos on Darren suddenly were removed from him and they went up into the skies and disappeared forever freeing him from the curse, and his family started to turn back to follow the others.

Logan Devereaux: You must always remember that what happened to us was never your fault and it never was, Darren. What happened to us was because of Elias' curse, but that curse has finally ended, but the final curse that needed to be broken was the very torment that you still had to deal with in you, even though we're no longer alive, we will always be there with you.

Then, they headed for The Rift, but not before they gave Darren their final words.

Michelle Devereaux, Antoine Devereaux, and Logan Devereaux: And we will always love you, Darren.

Suddenly, we found ourselves back in the ruins of The Kuze Shrine, and the sun was shining brightly.

Nico: It's over.

Lincoln: It is.

Darren Devereaux looked at his right arm, and he saw there was no sign of the Snake and Holly Tattoos, and what happened was indeed real.

Me: Darren?

Then, Darren broke down crying softly again as he truly came to terms with his grief and his loss and we all approached him and we hugged him.

Nico: So, you understood why you survived and why you were allowed to live?

Darren Devereaux: Yes.

Lincoln: What you went through, Darren, a lot of people we met went through the same kind of torment, you weren't alone in this case, and you know we were always there to help. Now, we've finally put Reika Kuze's spirit to rest for good, she and Kaname will be together in the afterlife free from the pain and torment of what happened. (To Valerie Quinn) And it's so good to see you again, Valerie.

Valerie Quinn: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Valerie Quinn as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Valerie Quinn was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Valerie Quinn: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Valerie Quinn and he hugged her, and Valerie Quinn is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Valerie Quinn: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation

and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Valerie Quinn, Daydream Laughter Princess of Tech, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Pinkie Pie combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Valerie Quinn and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Valerie trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Tech and Laughter, and she's also an awesome party planner and comedian. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a very blazing passion because of all of the insane pranks she's done in the past, and Valerie Quinn has put her in her place by outsmarting her and sabotaging and turning her own pranks against her.

Nico: Just as we saw in the video yesterday.

Lincoln: Yeah, when it comes to outsmarting Luan and turning her pranks against her, she's an expert and legend, along with being an awesome party planner and comedian, and now that you're here, Valerie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Valerie Quinn in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Valerie Quinn: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Valerie Quinn with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Valerie Quinn: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Valerie Quinn, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Valerie Quinn's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Valerie Quinn had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Aki Kayashima, Yoshika Nunose, Shiho Shiomiya, Tomoe Hanekura, and Misako Amami from Hitozuma Swimming Club.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aki Kayashima, Yoshika Nunose, Shiho Shiomiya, Tomoe Hanekura, and Misako Amami from Hitozuma Swimming Club.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Aki Kayashima: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aki Kayashima and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from the vengeful spirit of Reika Kuze, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of

Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white

Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Aki Kayashima: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aki Kayashima: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aki Kayashima, Yoshika Nunose, Shiho Shiomiya, Tomoe Hanekura, and Misako Amami with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone approached

Darren Devereaux.

Maria: We saw everything that happened, are you going to be okay, Darren?

Darren Devereaux: I'll be alright. But, at least, I've come to terms on with my grief and the loss of my family.

Lincoln: Darren broke down and cried, he really missed his family. But, they said they had to go, they had to go alone.

Me: But, they would always be with him in spirit.

Nico: And they also got rid of the Tattooed Curse on him.

We knew Darren would be alright, and he would continue on even with the pain, and Lincoln and Valerie Quinn have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

---

After we helped Darren Devereaux finally come to terms about his grief and loss and put the vengeful spirit of Reika Kuze to rest, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Valerie Quinn saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Valerie Quinn: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Valerie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Valerie Quinn: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Valerie Quinn: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

When Tracey Mink saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Tracey Mink: What a hunk!

Gloria Fullbuster: Oh, and I never told anyone this, but I also have the same habits as Gray.

Nicole: (ANGRILY) WHAT?!

Nicole was about to bust her head open, but then, Lincoln's Guardian Angels got in between Gloria and Nicole, and then,… !

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: DON'T EVEN THINK ABOUT IT, NICOLE!

Nicole: (Hissing like a cat)

Gray Fullbuster: I should explain, just as I like walking around without a shirt, she likes to walk around in a bikini, and Lincoln wound up getting some very serious nosebleeds when she did that.

Nico: Yeesh. And Selene, you and the other Guardian Angels really got defensive against Nicole.

Selene Arcangela: We know Nicole despises perverts, and she almost got that close to really attacking Lincoln because of Gloria walking around in a bikini, and we showed her just how scary we get!

Anna Knudson: Our sis met her match against Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Me: Gloria definitely is Gray's sister alright, and I gave her quite the scolding for that. But, for the perverts, Lincoln winds up beating them to a bloody pulp, he did that once to Lewis Travolta and Bradley Uppercrust III, but, as for Flip being the murderous greedy bastard he is, he tried to kidnap her and sell her for money, but before he could, Lincoln brutally attacked him, tore his mustache off, sliced off his three butt cheeks, and fired lava that burned off his testicles.

Luna: I remember that all too well, he was really really brutal that day towards that mutant.

Lori: And we literally saw just how scary his Guardian Angels can get, especially if they were able to scare off someone like Nicole.

Lincoln: Even I was stunned myself.

Helena Knudson: Same with us. Sorry, Nicole.

Nicole: It's alright, Aunt Helena. But, man, you girls were even scarier than Dad when he gets mad. (SHUDDERS) Even Lincoln's a million-times scarier when he gets mad.

Nico: Don't remind me.

Anna Flores: If that bitch, Lea, breaks out to get revenge, I'm gonna kill her! What she did to Mom and framed me for it scarred me for life!

Lincoln: If that happens, we'll gladly do that.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln went to check the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: they were none other than the remaining jealous evil envy-driven monster younger sisters of the remaining Dark World Goth Girls: Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington, and they were riding helicopters.

Nicholette Torrington: Well, well, well, if isn't our remaining jealous envy-driven younger sisters, Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella

Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington.

Michelle Torrington: So, that bitch has finally shown up, has she?!

Silvia and Isabella Excelsior: Along with our soon-to-be ex-sister! Let's get them!

Lincoln: And send them to join the others.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate to confront Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington.

Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington: YOU GODDAMN BITCHES RUINED OUR LIVES AND THREW US IN JAIL! AND NOW, WE'RE GOING TO GET RID OF YOU ALL AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (OPENS THEIR EYES AND THEY WERE REALLY CRAZY AND PUSHES THE CONSOLES FORWARD) ONCE AND FOR ALL!

Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington charged at us with the helicopters laughing maniacally and completely out of their minds, only for the tail ends of the copters to get caught in the Symbiote webs Lincoln fired.

Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington: YOU ASSHOLE! WE'LL KILL YOU!

Then, Lincoln pulled the Symbiote webs with all his might and that caused the copters to crash into each other, and that forced Clara

Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington to get out, and the copters were all destroyed, and that pissed them off. But, their older sisters and brother were now pissed off.

Camie Nicholetta, Laniya Guillermo, Jackie Wren, Zennia Nikolaevna, Selene Slytherin, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Helena Hufflepuff, Renee Ravenclaw, Mathias Ravenclaw, Sylvia Excelsior, Isabella Excelsior, Scarlett Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, Michelle Torrington, and Nicholette Torrington: THAT'S IT, YOU FUCKED-UP MONSTER BITCHES! WE'RE GONNA TEAR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU TO FUCKING PIECES!

Camie Nicholetta, Laniya Guillermo, Jackie Wren, Zennia Nikolaevna, Selene Slytherin, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Helena Hufflepuff, Renee Ravenclaw, Mathias Ravenclaw, Sylvia Excelsior, Isabella Excelsior, Scarlett Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, Michelle Torrington, and Nicholette Torrington went at Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington, and they really began fighting each other, but they had the upper hand on the monster bitches, and they were literally beating the shit out of Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington and Camie Nicholetta, Laniya Guillermo, Jackie Wren, Zennia Nikolaevna, Selene Slytherin, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Helena Hufflepuff, Renee Ravenclaw, Mathias Ravenclaw, Sylvia Excelsior, Isabella Excelsior, Scarlett Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, Michelle Torrington, and Nicholette Torrington and Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington were consumed in a super massive fight cloud.

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG

SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! WHIP CRACK! SMACK! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Me: OH SHIT! NOW, IT'S A MASSIVE CAT AND DOG FIGHT!

Camie Nicholetta, Laniya Guillermo, Jackie Wren, Zennia Nikolaevna, Selene Slytherin, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Helena Hufflepuff, Renee Ravenclaw, Mathias Ravenclaw, Sylvia Excelsior, Isabella Excelsior, Scarlett Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, Michelle Torrington, and Nicholette Torrington: EAT BOOT, BITCHES!

Then, Camie Nicholetta, Laniya Guillermo, Jackie Wren, Zennia Nikolaevna, Selene Slytherin, Elizabeth Gryffindor, Helena Hufflepuff, Renee Ravenclaw, Mathias Ravenclaw, Sylvia Excelsior, Isabella Excelsior, Scarlett Rosenburg, Giselle Harrington, Michelle Torrington, and Nicholette Torrington kicked Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington hard out of the fight cloud and sent them flying straight into a diamond wall Lincoln formed, they got back up, but now, Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington were NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Lincoln: I've had it up to hear with you, Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington, now go join the rest of your rotten friends in The Dark World Prison.

Then, Lincoln inserted the medals for Kahkki, Guerrilla of Dark World, Latinum, Exarch of Dark World, Grapha, Dragon Lord of Dark World, Lucent, Netherlord of Dark World, Brron, Mad King of Dark World, Goldd, Wu-Lord of Dark World, Ceruli, Guru of Dark World, Renge, Gatekeeper of Dark World, Silva, Warlord of Dark World, Scarr, Scout of Dark World, Snoww, Unlight of Dark World, and Zure, Knight of Dark World into a slot on his massive greatsword and it glowed with Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire and he flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings that suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and with one swing of his massive greatsword, he fired waves of Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire which hit Clara Nicholetta, Laney Guillermo, Jessie Wren, Zena Nikolaevna, Selena Slytherin, Elena Gryffindor, Helen Hufflepuff, Rosa Ravenclaw, Selene Excelsior, Stella Rosenburg, Gabrielle Harrington, and Natalie Torrington and they wound up getting thrown in a portal that led to Dark World and thrown into prison cell: she became the last of the prisoners of The Dark World Prison and the portal closed. We headed home and continued our workouts.

Nicholette Torrington: That'll teach those bitches a lesson they'll never forget, they had some nerve trying to kill us with those helicopters.

Me: Like that pissant, Chip Whistler.

Lincoln: Well, now they're joining the rest of the jealous monster sisters in The Dark World Prison, and once they die from the torture they're going through, their souls will be sent to The Black Gates, but their bodies will be transformed into demons forced to serve us.

Brittney: That's another effect of The Dark World Curses, once they die from the torture, their souls are sent to The Black Gates, but their bodies will transformed into demons and forced to serve the caster of the curses.

Nico: We'll need all the help we can get with Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Moana: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Moana, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seventeen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia are in your harem, Linky.

Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Eli: And Moana and Merida were the only two Disney Princesses who didn't have a love interest in their worlds, now they have one in Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Moana, Merida, the Simulator versions of Snow White, Cinderella, Ariel, Belle, Jasmine, Mulan, Tiana, Rapunzel, Anna, Elsa, Kinzoku, Amy Harkins A.K.A. Frenzy, Mirage, Simulator Riley Anderson, and Universe 666 Blackarachnia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Laney's second mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Laney, Misty, and Laura? Besides Juniper Lee, Zick, and Hay Lin?

Syd: I'll go.

Marluxia: So will I.

Lincoln: I will go as well. I want to see how she does.

Me: Fair enough.

Nico: Anyone else?

Galatea Ghidorah: I'll go too.

Galatea Gojira: Same here.

Mothra 2019: I'll go too.

Nico: Okay. Lets go.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived.

Hiroyuki: Hey guys!

Laney: Hiroyuki, this is Juniper Lee, Zick, and Hay Lin.

Juniper Lee: Awesome to meet you!

Zick: Same here.

Hay Lin: Hello.

Laney: And this is my brother Lincoln.

Lincoln: Awesome to meet you all.

Hiroyuki: Wow! So you're the famous Lincoln Loud. I've heard so many big things about you.

Lincoln: I get that a lot.

Syd Chang: Awesome to meet you. I'm Syd Chang.

Marluxia: And I'm Marluxia, the Graceful Assassin of Organization XIII.

Me: He's with us because Laney defeated him before during the 20 Days of Darkness and that was awesome.

Laney: It's true.

Mothra 2019: Yep. Oh and I'm Mothra. I'm the 2019 version of her.

Me: Yep.

Hiroyuki: Wow! It's an honor.

Zick: I'm actually a Tamer.

Me: A tamer of monsters.

Juniper Lee: And I'm what is called the Te Xuan Ze.

Me: That is the peacekeeper between the balance of the Physical and Spiritual Planes. She maintains peace between monsters and demons.

Hiroyuki: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Hay Lin: And I'm one of the guardians of Candrakar. I represent Wind.

Me: Hay Lin and her friends have done it all over the years and we had battled many of their most dangerous enemies and destroyed them.

Laney: It was so awesome.

Hiroyuki: Wow! That is incredible.

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: (Sighs) And this is Cheese.

Cheese: Yes ha.

Hiroyuki: (LAUGHS) So he is Cheese.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah and he is an imaginary friend but he is also a total idiot.

Nico: Yep. He's funny too.

Misty Tredwell: Can we go meet with the others?

Hiroyuki: Sure.

We went to EGIS HQ.

We arrived there.

Homare: Hey guys!

Me: Hey everyone.

Pirika Asahikawa: How is Larina doing?

Me: She's much better.

Nico: We found out what that virus was thanks to Laney's sister Lisa.

Laney: Yep. Here.

Laney pulled out a file and showed it to them.

Pirika Asahikawa: Blackwing Guardian Eatos 12 Virus? Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa infected her and a bunch of others with it!? That's awful!

Nico: But we don't know who made the virus to begin with.

Me: Yep. It's a mystery.

Pirika: Well you guys will figure it out eventually.

Me: Yep.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Homare: Good for you, Cheese.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Homare: Good for you, I said.

Cheese: I. Like. Cereal.

Homare: (Getting annoyed): Good. For. You.

Cheese: I like cereal!

Homare: Good for fucking you! Do you want a cookie?!

Cheese: I LIKE CEREAL!

Me: See what I mean Hiroyuki? He's an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba but he does all kinds of things that drives all the bad guys bonkers.

Hiroyuki: I see. Laura, how did you meet Nico?

Laura Wynn: We met when I was over in the jungle. I was observing flowers and it was cool.

Nico: Yep. It was fun.

Eli: Awesome.

Nico: Has anything weird happened since the last visit?

Me: Like has Kirisaki made a move?

Hiroyuki: Not that I know of.

But then Hiroyuki heard something.

Hiroyuki: Wait hear that?

Me: Huh? Hear what?

Eli: I don't hear anything.

Nico: Me neither.

Juniper Lee: You sure you heard anything?

Hiroyuki then got up and just left. He went on a motorcycle and drove off.

Me: Where's he going?

Nico: Lets go see.

He was heading to the forest.

Me: He's heading towards Aokigahara Forest.

Nico: Wow.

We flew after him.

Hay Lin: HEY! Can you slow down?!

But he wouldn't respond.

Me: He's in a trance. Mesmerized somehow.

Laney: Weird.

He got to the forest and he was heading for a lake.

We got into the forest.

Laney: Man creepy.

Zick: Something's off here.

Me: Yeah.

We saw Hiroyuki

Me: There.

We followed.

Then we heard singing.

Me: Is that singing?

Nico: It sure is.

Eli: Oh boy.

Me: I've got a bad feeling about this.

Juniper Lee: WHO'S THERE?!

Me: Shh!

We walked slowly and quietly.

The singing was divine and it was getting louder as we got closer.

Eli: I sense something dangerous.

Me: Me too.

We came up to the lake and saw Hiroyuki standing by the edge

We saw Hiroyuki and he was by the lake.

Me: Look there.

On a rock we saw a mermaid! Se had black hair and had a black fish tail and had a clamshell bra on and she had blue eyes. She also had black angel wings black as the night.

Nico: A mermaid attracted him.

Eli: Wow.

Cheese: I love cereal!

We covered Cheese's mouth.

Me: Wait a second. (GASP) Zerina Whitecap.

Nico: You know her?

Me: I do. She's a mermaid I saved from evil pirates in the Caribbean years ago. She's also the gene-slammer of the mermaids of Whitecap Bay.

Everyone gasped.

Galatea Gojira: Those scary mermaids from the 4th Pirates of the Caribbean movie?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow.

Eli: Looks like she was infected by the Blackwing Eatos 12 virus.

Me: I sense it.

Nico: Should we reveal ourselves?

Then we saw something bubbling out of the water.

Me: Wait look!

Out of the water came a HUGE MONSTER! It was KISHIADER!

Synthetic Beast Kishiader (合成獣 キシアダー, Gōsei-jū Kishiadā) is a monster that appeared in The Ultraman Titas - Part 3. It was brought to Planet U40 by the Heller Empire to cause destruction. Kishiader killed Captain Grigorios and Titas' friend Mattia. Titas grew to giant size and slew Kishiader.

WE GASPED!

Me: That's Kishiader!

Nico: From the Ultraman Tri-Squad Movie! Whoa!

Eli: Whoa! He sure is ugly!

HE swung his tail and I flew at Zerina and grabbed her and got her away.

Zerina: What? J.D.!? Whoa!

Me: Awesome to see you again Zerina.

Nico: It's not the only one!

We landed and out came a flower bud and it bloomed and out came a girl with green hair and had red eyes and had a black dress and had pitch black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Alora Wildvine!

Alora Wildvine: Been a long time J.D.

Nico: You must be the embodiment of Wildvine.

Alora Wildvine: That's right.

Me: She's half Florauna and has all of Wildvine's powers.

Nico: Amazing!

Alora Wildvine: Yeah it sure is. You got to help me guys!

Me: We'll help out! Hiroyuki!

He was in a trance like a zombie!

Laney: Hiroyuki! Snap out of it!

Laney slapped him!

WHAP!

Hiroyuki: Huh!? What the!? Where am I?

Me: Ugly story.

Zick: We'll fill you in later!

Me: Right now we got some pain to dish out!

Eli: I'll summon the big guns!

Eli concentrated.

GODZILLA'S ROAR WAS HEARD.

(GODZILLA THEME SONG PLAYS)

GODZILLA APPEARED AND HE WAS READY FOR A FIGHT!

Kishiadar roared.

Kishiadar fired waves of energy at Godzilla and they hit him but it didn't make him flinch.

Hiroyuki: Time to get into action! TAIGA! BUDDY UP!

He turned into ULTRAMAN TAIGA!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Godzilla's spines flickered and he fired an atomic breath blast and it hit Kishiadar and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Zerina: Wow!

Laura Wynn went over to Alora.

Laura Wynn: Alora, you are like me in every way. I am a gene-slammer of a Florauna.

Laura: Let me show you.

Laura took off her outer clothes and revealed a green jumpsuit.

Laura then was enveloped in a Swirl of Vines and it formed into a flower and bloomed and she formed into her FLORAUNA form!

Alora Florauna: (GASP) You really are like me!

Laura Wynn: Not on purpose. I was made this way because of Team Rocket.

Alora swept some vines across the ground at Marluxia.

Marluxia dodged them and slashed them and fired waves of flowers at Alora and blasted her all over.

Godzilla and Galatea Gojira blasted Kishiadar all over with Atomic energy and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Eli: Take that!

Syd got out her Eyecon!

Syd: Taste this! (ACTIVATES IT)

ASCANIO SOBRERO!

Syd: He was the man that made Nitroglycerin.

Hiroyuki: Wow! I didn't know that.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Kishiadar all over and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Alora threw some pod grenades at Marluxia.

He jumped and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He fired flower blades and blasted her all over.

Juniper Lee got out her Eyecon.

Juniper Lee: Top this one!

MAKOTO HAGIWARA!

Juniper Lee: He was the inventer of Fortune cookies!

Hiroyuki: Now that one is one I know.

Juniper Lee: Awesome! And this monster's fortune is doom.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Kishiadar all over!

Zick got out his Eyecon!

Zick: Top this one!

MERIAN C. COOPER!

Zick: He was the creator of the Original King Kong back in 1933.

Hiroyuki: Wow! I did not know that one.

Zick: Yep.

He fired an energy blast and it hit Kishiadar and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Hay Lin got out her Eyecon!

Hay Lin: Time for some wind power!

CHARLES F. BRUSH!

Hay Lin: He was the inventer of the Wind Turbine. Made it back in 1888.

Hiroyuki: Wow! I didn't know about that!

She fired waves of wind and blasted Kishiadar all over.

Alora tried to trap Marluxia in vines. But he slashed the vines and jumped out of the way and slashed her all over.

Hay Lin transformed!

Hay Lyn: Air!

She fired waves of wind and blew Kishiadar all over the place.

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Yeah!

Laura: Cute. My turn!

She fired waves of Pod Grenades and they hit Alora and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMMM!

Zick: Lets keep it up!

We fired more energy waves ane Godzilla fired Atomic Rays.

But then Garurumon came!

Nico: Garurumon! Whoa!

Me: Whoa!

Garurumon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun is underway!

Nico: Gia Garuru! Wow!

Garurumon: Yep. (Echoing) HOWLING BLASTER!

She fired a wave of blue energy from her mouth and blasted Kishiadar.

Nico: Nice!

Ultraman Taiga's chest jewel started beeping?

Me: Uh oh. He doesn't have long!

Ultraman Taiga: Nope! Lets finish this! ULTRA BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted down Kishiadar and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I then got a cool Kishiadar charm.

Nico: AWESOME! Kishiadar you have failed this world!

Hay Lin: What About Alora?

Laura Wynn and Eli punched her and I grabbed her and calmed her down.

Eli: We'll help you Alora. Just let us do so.

Alora: Okay. I'll come quietly.

Me: Great.

Gia reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and purple highlights and had purple eyes and had purple clothes and had blue angel wings and had a symbol of Garurumon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a wolf sword of lightning in her hands.

Gia Garuru: That was so awesome.

Nico: What About Zerina?

Zerina: I will come too. I need help after what is happening to me.

Me: Okay Zerina.

Zerina: I'm sorry I lead Hiroyuki here.

Me: It's okay Zerina.

Eli: Gia do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Gia Garuru: When me and Nico went to my family's Wolf Reserve and we met all my friends.

Nico: That was awesome.

Laney: Your family owns a Wolf Reserve? That is cool.

Gia Garuru: Yep. It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Gia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gia Garuru: Same here.

Hiroyuki: That was fun though.

Later we came back home.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

May: Wow! That is cool!

Lincoln: It sure was. Laney did a great job on her second mission.

Rita: Oh we're proud of you sweetie.

Laney: Thanks mom.

Nico: Next time Yamato, Yost Spiderman and Onua should come with.

Me: Great ideas

Xenia: Yeah.

---

Later we were walking by a warehouse and then we heard an explosion!

Flint: GEEZ!, What's going on this time!?

Me: Looks like a Chum Robbery!

Nico: Oh great! Lets get them!

We went at them.

Me: Reach for the skies robbers!

Robber: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! GET THEM!

They went at us and we went at them and punched and smashed them.

Zocks: Robbing chum? Really?!

Me: Rotten chum from the looks of it.

We bashed them all over.

G1 Rampage: You guys are in so much trouble!

?: They sure are!

A girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue angel wings and blue clothes and a tiara with the symbol of Frost Man came.

Freya Frost: Freya Frost, Embodiment of Frost Man is ready.

Volcana: Wow! Freya!

Maria: You sure are!

Freya Frost: Volcana and Maria! Its been a while.

She fired waves o ice and froze the thugs

Slug: How did you Frost Man Girl meet Maria and Fire Girl?

Freya Frost: I met Maria at the mall when she was shopping for clothes and I gave her fashion advice.

Maria: Yep. Really awesome and helpful.

Freya Frost: And I met Volcana when she was battling the people that kidnapped her.

Volcana: Fire and Ice teamed up and put and end to project Firestorm.

Nico: That is you like to join the team?

Freya Frost: I would be honored.

Nico: Alright. Now, before we throw you assholes in jail, what did you need the chum for?

Robber: We need it for this!

He pulled out a ray gun.

Me: A ray gun?

Robber 2: Not just any ray gun. It's the Stink Fury Ray. It's a ray that fires the stink of the concentrated essence of the stinkiest things in the world. In those containers are the concentrated essences of the stinkiest things in the world. Rotten Garbage, stinky cheeses, rotten socks, skunks, raw sewage rotten chum, and more.

Me: Wow! That is disgusting but clever.

Nico: Hector Con Carne made a stink ray like this. But it was a cannon.

Robber: Try it out.

Me: Okay.

I pointed it at a box and fired

LOUD FART!

It fired a green ray blast and it hit the box and made it SO STINKY THAT IT WAS REALLY AWFUL!

Me: OH GOOD GOD! THAT SMELLS REALLY HORRIBLE!

Nico: YUCK!

Me: That's impressive!

Robber: We weren't going to destroy the city with it! Just make it stinky.

Rui: That's what Stink Bug was going to do.

Me: But this is a great weapon you made. Funny but awesome.

Nico: But you got to admit that is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Me: But this is gonna be useful for us. We'll use this to crash Rui's wedding with Reika.

Camie: Nice idea.

Sheila: Good idea guys. But lets go guys.

The robbers were taken away.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on

their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Zocks: How about I go on patrol to see what I can find out.

Kickback: Nothing wrong with that,

Qin: Yeah good idea.

Lola: Yep. But it was still awesome that the robbers made an awesome ray for us.

Camie: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Amanojaku Megid, and he's returned to get revenge against Touma and the Saber Team. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Amanojaku Megid, and he's returned to get revenge against Touma and the Saber Team.

We gasped.

Taylor Kamiyama: What?! Touma, didn't you and the others defeat Rui Mitarai and get him to turn over a new leaf?

Touma: We did, along with destroying Amanojaku Megid, but it looks like Amanojaku Megid has returned to get revenge.

Me: We'll make him pay for what he's done!

Nico: We sure will! Let's head down to Japan and destroy that monster!

Lincoln: He won't get away with this! He's just as dangerous as Storious, and he deserves to die.

Nico: Now guys we already agreed. We're going to send Rui to jail and Amanojaku Megid to the M.O.E. But we need to gather evidence first.

The previous group came.

Melter: Can me, Kaos, Mr. Fizz, Technus, Dr. Viktor, Heat Wave, Stinky Butt, Titanium Toenail, Po Kong, and Touch & Go go with you guys?

Mr. Go: Zocks is probably on patrol by now.

Nico: Yep.

Zocks: See ya there.

He tekeoirted to Japan.

Nico: And also to answer your question yes you all can come with.

Melter: Awesome!

Teresa: Nico, which Gene-slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gravity Beetle next.

Qin: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Green Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Green Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Tamara Oliver: Leave the Universe 666 Green Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Tamara, we're not doing this alone.

Tommy Oliver: He's right, Tamara, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Japan to destroy Amanojaku Megid.

Lincoln: That monster's going to pay for all his crimes, and once we get through with that monster, Universe 666 Green Rangers, you're next.

Tamara Oliver: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Japan to destroy Amanojaku Megid and once we get through with that ugly monster, Lincoln and Tamara Oliver along with the Green Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Green Rangers.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan.

Me: Japan. Wow.

Mr. Fizz: Where's Zocks right now?

Just then, Ryoga's phone rang and he answered it.

Ryoga: Hello?

Zocks: Hey. It's me.

Ryoga: Zocks. I'm surprised you're calling so soon.

Zocks: Look, despite the rocky start I had with you and your sister before, I really am happy that she's getting married.

Ryoga: Thank you. It's nice to go out of your way to call me. I guess everyone is starting to grow up.

Zocks: Oh, that's not the only reason. I'm reporting a Megid I just fought.

Ryoga: Which Sentai gear did you use against him?

Zocks: None, actually. He was easy to drive off. But he kinds dropped something.

Ryoga: What is it?

Zocks: Best you see for yourselves.

Ryoga: We're on our way.

We arrived and Zocks showed us a pen.

Me: Fancy pen.

Camie: Cool.

Beekeeper: A pen? You called us here for a fucking pen?!

Zocks: It has the Mitarai family crest on it. Look!

We saw it.

Me: He's right.

Xenia: Hmm.

Dr. Viktor: You don't think Rui was that Megid you fought, do you?

Me: Actually he is.

Ryoga: J.D.'s right.

Nico: Oh boy. Reika is in terrible danger.

Laney: Yeah.

Meowth: Say what?!

Deadpool: I knew it! And so did Eli!

Megan McCallister: And so did me, J.D. and Ryoga.

Nico: We're keeping up a front to make sure no one suspects it.

Deadpool: They are right.

Me: We're going to need one last piece of evidence to make the case a slam dunk before we crash the wedding.

Titanium Toenail: What kind of evidence?

Me: A broadcasted confession. That'll be the icing on the cake.

Nico: Perfect.

Qin: Nothing hurts worse than the perpetrators own words coming from their own mouth.

Me: Exactly. But we're going to need to go undercover.

Metal Man: Ryoga should confront him.

Zocks: I'm helping him with that.

Me: Great.

Nico: After the confrontation we hit Rui with everything we got.

Camie: Yep.

Mr. Touch: You two should have recording devices to broadcast what he says to you two.

Zocks: Right.

Ryoga: Got it.

I gave them recording and broadcasting devices.

Lincoln: All right lets do it! Operation Wedding Espionage is a go!

Me: Ooh good title Lincoln.

We got ready for Operation Wedding Espionage.

We arrived at the temple.

Cloud Man: This must be the place.

Eli: Yep. This is it. I sense Rui and Reika in there.

Me: All right here we go.

I spun around and was dressed in traditional Japanese clothes for it.

We did the same thing.

Nico: Perfect.

We went in and saw everyone enjoying themselves before the wedding.

Me: Wow look at this place.

Xenia: So many awesome people here.

Po Kong: Rui seems to be by himself right now. You two go up to him. We'll stay hidden.

Zocks: Okay.

They went and did so.

Rui: Brother. Thank you for everything. And this must be the World Pirate.

Zocks: That's right. Zocks Goldtsuiker.

Rui: (to Ryoga) Regardless, because of you, our wedding-

Zocks: We want to ask a question first.

Rui: Which is?

Ryoga: Does this look familiar? (Shows Pen)

Rui: The Mitari Clan's crest? I believe this was my Uncle's.

Zocks: I fought a Megid who dropped that.

Ryoga: I also have proof of you taking that very Alter Ride Book from the Southern Base. The previous head of the Mitari Clan didn't die in an accident. He was killed bya Megid. And the one who orchestrated his murder… was you.

Zocks: Unless we're mistaken.

Rui: (chuckles) You've got me. But if you think if like Storious or those Tojitendo fools, you're mistaken. Those Tojitendo fools are far less serious about their work anyway. It's just as you've said. The person who ordered the Megid who killed my uncle… was me.

Ryoga: Why did you do it?

Rui: To step up in this world, of course. I will take control of this irresolute guild and rewrite the rules of this world myself. And the first step to achieving that… was to falsify that will, in order to get closer to you lot.

Ryoga: You fiend. Is your marriage with Reika just a sham?!

Zocks: You must be kidding yourself if you think you're getting away with this!

Zocks tried to morph but Rui changed his arm into a Megid's, grabbed him, and threw him at Ryoga, knocking both of them down.

Ryoga: Your arm…

Rui: I've found a special Alter Book, you see? One that lets me fuse with a Megid. Don't worry. I'll purge you two after the ceremony ends.

Rui left as several Shimi restrain Zocks and Ryoga.

Wendy Koopa: The two of them could use some help!

Me: Regardless we did get the confession.

We went over and restrained them.

Stinky Butt farted in the Shimi's faces

Stinky Butt: Have some of this!

LOUD FART!

It provided a smokescreen.

We got away and regrouped.

Ryoga: Did you get the confession?

Me: We sure did. His goose is cooked.

Xenia: Now we wait till the ceremony.

Heat Wave: You got the confession on your own recording devices too.

Me: Yep. Rui is in deep shit doo-doo trouble.

Xenia: Yep and it's not going to end well for him.

Me: Yep

Chaor: While he's right about the Tojitendo, Storious was more evil then he could ever be.

Me: I agree. was beyond pure evil. Rui doesn't deserve the Black Gates like Storious did.

Nico: Yeah. We killed Storious last year.

Megan McCallister: And now here we are a year and a half later to kill another of the enemies of the Saber Team.

Technus: Not kill. Arrest.

Megan McCallister: Sorry.

Camie: I think the ceremony is starting.

Priest: If anyone has any objections as to why these two should not marry, speak now or forever hold your peace.

Android 17: Entrance time!

We went at them!

The wedding was silent!

But then the spirits of the Saber Team came and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosiob blasted off at the entrance.

Zocks: Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey! I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Reika: Zocks?

A phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: WE OBJECT!

Rui: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Nico: Rui Mitarai, you're under arrest!

Kaos: I, KAOS, object to this wedding!

Me: This wedding can't happen because Rui Mitarai is a cold blooded murderer!

Nico: Yeah!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Me: And we have all the proof RIGHT HERE!

I showed the confession and it played EVERYTHING Zocks and Ryoga recorded!

EVERYONE WAS SHOCKED, HORRIFIED AND DISGUSTED WITH HIM!

Rui: You couldn't leave well enough alone, could you?

Me: It's what we do!

He turned into the Amanojaku Megid!

Me: Amanojaku Megid!

Reika: You make me sick Rui!

Kaito got out the Gaoranger gear while Zocks got out the Hurricanger gear.

Kaito got a Wild Force Sword and Zocks got a Ninja Storm Sword.

Saber Team: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Touma: "The Swordsman of Fire, Kamen Rider Saber!"

Rintaro: "The Swordsman of Water, Kamen Rider Blades!"

Kento: "The Swordsman of Lightning, Kamen Rider Espada!"

Ryo: "The Swordsman of Earth, Kamen Rider Buster!"

Ren: "The Swordsman of Wind, Kamen Rider Kenzan!"

Tetsuo: "The Swordsman of Sound, Kamen Rider Slash!"

Yuri: The Swordsman of Light, Kamen Rider Saikou!"

Hailey Fukamiya: The Embodiment of Shadow, Kamen Rider Calibur!

Reika: "The Swordswoman of Mist, Kamen Rider Sabela!"

Ryoga: "The Swordsman of Time, Kamen Rider Durandel!"

Olivia Houou: The Swordsman of the Eternal Phoenix, Kamen Rider Falchion!

Yuina: The Swordsman of The Amazing Siren, KAmen Rider White Falchion!

Isabella Solomon: The Embodiment of Solomon!

Michaela Storious: The Embodiment of Storious!

Me: It's not just Reika and Ryoga you have to face. But now YOU HAVE THE ENTIRE SABER TEAM!

Touma: And we'll decide how this story will end!

Megan: And it will end with you going to prison!

Ryoga: Forgive me, Reika! I only wanted you… to have a peaceful and happy life! I wanted you aweay from danger! Away from being a swordsman! But I failed you! I will take responsiblity for this! I shall aly down my life to protect you!

Reika: No! I decided on this wedding myself! I wanted to forge my own path! I don't wish to just be protected by you! I became a swordsman of my own will too! That's why… I don't want to live in your shadow for the rest of my life!

Nico: (cries happily) That was heartwarming!

Me: Nico don't cry now. We got a fight to win.

Nico: Oh sorry.

With their respective Swords, Kaito and Zocks slashed at the jerk!

SLASH SLASH!

Me: And this for good measure too! (ECHOING) RAGE OF INFERNO! 超弾動閃煌斬

I swung my sword and fired a massive vortex of fire and light and it hit Amanojaku Megid and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion burned him all over the place really bad!

Xenia: WHOA! Awesome!

Me: So is this!

I got out the Eternal Phoenix Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "With intense flames of furious fire, the Eternal Phoenix released a mighty wave of fire and it slammed into its enemies and burned them with the force of a million eternal flames and brought forth the mighty fury of the Eternal Phoenix!" (ECHOING) ETERNAL PHOENIX INFERNO RAGE! 火鳥炎剣舞

I swung my sword and fired a massive blast of fire that formed into a massive swarm of Phoenixes and they burned intensely with incredible fire and it hit Amanojaku Megid and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion REALLY BURNED him bad!

Qin: WHOA! What power!

Xenia: WOW!

Nico: Wonder Ride Surekill combo! That was genius!

Me: Yep.

Kaito got out the Magiranger Gear while Zocks got out the Boukenger Gear!

They got a Magistaff and Operation Overdrive Sword!

Nico: YEAH!

They continued to attack him!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Come on Nico join in!

Nico: My pleasure! (GETS OUT FART GUN!) SNIFF ON THIS!

LOUD FART!

He fired a green laser blast and it hit him and he smelled worse than a thousand rotten cesspools!

YUCK!

Laney: Time to unleash some Fairy Flower Power.

She pulled out her Wonder Ride Book called The Fairies of Ga'Hoole!

Laney: (Reads Verse) "Flying alongside the mighty Owls of Ga'Hoole were beautiful fairies that lived with the owls to defend the land against the forces of darkness and make the world beautiful. The Fairies used powerful flowers to fight off the forces of darkness and bring peace to the land." (ECHOING) FLOWER NATURE SLASH STORM! 自然花びら剣嵐

She swung her sword and fired a massive wave of flowers and they slashed Amanojaku Megid all over and blasted him in incredible explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! YEAH!

Eli: Try this one on for size! DRAGON OF THE DARKNESS FLAME! 炎殺黒龍波

He fired a blast of pitch black fire as hot as the sun and it formed into a terrifying dragon and it slammed into Amanojaku Megid and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was REALLY BURNED all over!

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Kaito got out the Boukenger Gear while Zocks got out the Magiranger gear.

They switched weapons for that in a sense!

They blasted him and slashed him all over.

Nico: TAKE THIS!

Me: And this!

Me and Nico had our Shadow Dragon bracelets glow red and they fired beams of red light into the sky and formed into MASSIVE RED ENERGY BALLS! They grew massive and then condensed to the size of our bodies! We condensed them and made them more concentrated!

Me and Nico: This is the sum of all the evil villains we killed and all the dark deeds they did! Now feel their power! NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

WE FIRED THE BALLS And they went at Amanojaku Megid and they slammed into him and went all the way up into space!

But then…

SUPER UNBELIEVABLY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF A THOUSAND NOVA STRENGTHS!

The explosion really was felt all over and then Amanojaku Megid fell to the ground and crashed into the temple floor!

KRASMASH!

Kaito got out the Gokaiger gear while Zocks got out the Go Busters gear

They got a Super Megaforce Sword and Beast X Blaster!

Amanojaku Megid Was badly burned and mangled!

Me: What's a matter Rui. You were spouting off about having your family rise to the top and now you're being destroyed by someone that has much greater power than yours! What a dope! You think you're a jewel but all you are is nothing but a dirt clod!

Amanojaku Megid: My family WILL rise to the top. When I do what Storious could not!

Me: HA! Good luck with that.

Qin: Yeah!

Touma: I don't even need my other forms for this. Just my Brave Dragon form!

Carol: Take this!

Seh fired rainbow eye beams and finger blasts and blasted Amanojaku Megid all over the place with massive fiery explosions blasting off all over the place!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRAABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off everywhere and blasted everything all over and blasted Amanojaku Megid all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Horsea squirted Ink and it got into his eyes and blinded him.

Me: There's 4 things that Storious had that you could never match up to!

Amanojaku Megid: Oh yeah? And what are they?

Me: 1: He was totally fucked up in the head. 2: He had a heart as black as night. 3: He was going to kill everyone on Earth and destroy the planet. And 4: He didn't give a flying fuck about anyone except himself! And that's why he died by our hands and was sent to the black gates!

Nico: Compared to him, YOU'RE WEAK!

Amanojaku Megid: (GROWLS) I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

He fired a massive wave of energy and I fired a blast of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I teleported and kicked him down!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Me: That's all you care about Rui! You never loved Reika! You only wanted her for power and money! You're just a pathetic petty monster!

Nico: That's right! All you care about is money and power! And if those are the only things you want then you will ALWAYS and FOREVER will be alone!

Me: Because money is not going to buy you everything like Power, Friendship, True Love or compassion!

Lola: That's right!

Zocks: You should've covered your tracks more!

Nico: Yeah!

Amanojaku Megid: (to Zocks) And. why even help them? You're not even a Rider!

Zocks: True. But they've grown on me.

Me: You should have done your homework over the years! The Sentai Teams helped out the Rider Teams over the years! Just like the Riders have helped us during the 20 Days of Darkness!

Nico: That's right!

Xenia: Too bad you never saw it!

Lola: And you're too dumb to see that!

Lola fired waves of fireballs and blasted him.

Then Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Luster Dawn, Oculous, Fireor, and Count Nocturne came.

Nico: Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Fixer, Xiao Fung, Luster Dawn, Oculous, Fireor, and Count Nocturne.

Condiment King: Some wedding this is.

Leonard: It turned into a brawl!

Toiletnator: But I'm not complaining.

Me: No kidding.

Fixer: (to Nico) We heard you read to sick kids.

Nico: We sure did and it was cool.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) I hope you take care of that Liepard and Furfrou.

Cat: We will.

Dog: Yeah!

Flashhead came.

Me: Flashhead for another round. Awesome.

Flashhead: Yeah.

Xenia: AWesome.

Flashhead: This is probably a wedding disaster.

Me: More like a WEDDING NIGHTMARE!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

---

Leif, Gamon Ayutthaya, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - Nico's rescue was helping sick children in Ponyville get better and then battling a clone of Ra's Al Ghul and Devonia Dunkleosteus transformed

---

Condiment King was first.

Condiment King (to Leif): Nico's rescue was helping sick children in Ponyville get better and then battling a clone of Ra's Al Ghul. Devonia Dunkleosteus transformed as well

Leif: She sure did and it was awesome and fun. Also we told the kids that were sick stories about some of our adventures and Twilight and friends told them about their awesome Ambassador Missions and the mascots told the stories about how they faced Officer X, Girl Jordan told the kids how she helped saved Carol

Ferris when she was sick, Nico told the kids the story about how he helped out in the world of High School of the Dead and so many awesome stories. Even the legends of Equestria helped out.

Condiment King: That was really thoughtful of them all to do that for those kids. What were they sick with?

Gamon: (Thai Accent) The Horsey Hives. It's like the pony version of chickenpox and it is not good. They were itching like crazy and were covered in red spots and were really miserable.

Camie the Mermaid: Yeah and I helped with cooking them good soup and food.

Condiment King: That was really thoughtful of you all to do that.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was. The Horsey Hives are the worst and they are not fun at all.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was not fun for those kids.

Featherweight: No it wasn't. Thank goodness I wasn't with them.

Sprocket: Thank goodness. But at least they are better. All the kids are happy. We gave them good food, toys and presents and told them awesome stories about many of out fun and awesome adventures.

Condiment King: That is cool! I'm glad you guys helped them out. And the clone of Ra's had a huge amount of payback to get on J.D. But that was awesome how you all faced him.

Leif: It sure was.

Condiment King: Yep. Lets do it!

Leif flicked the switches for Condiment King and the Gravy Planet and he channeled Sauce Chakra into the hilt and got a Sauce Sword!

Leif: THE SWORD OF A THOUSAND SAUCES!

Condiment King: Awesome sword!

Leif: Thanks. Watch. SAUCE ELEMENT STYLE: 1,000 SAUCE ELEMENTAL BLAST!

He swung the sword and fired waves of 1,000 flavors of sauces and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lori Loud, Xinnia Xaldin, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - Us battling Another Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris who are the Embodiments of Mystery Mint, Cadance and King Sombra

---

Leonard the Pig King was next.

Leonard (to Lori): Nico, Leanbow's team, Wolf's team, and the others did good battling Another Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris. They are the Embodiments of Mystery Mint, Cadance and King Sombra

Lori: We all literally had a lot of fun on that one.

Xinnia Xaldin: It sure was fun and awesome.

Bisca Mulan: Yeah and it was interesting meeting the gene-slammer and legacy of that black-hearted tyrant King Sombra. But we found out that she is not like him in any way at all.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah she is the total opposite of him.

Scootaloo: Which is really cool and awesome.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Leonard: That's good and that is awesome too. Lets do it!

Lori flicked the switches for Leonard and Bird Island and she channeled Angry Birds Chakra into the sword hilt and she got a cool ANGRY BIRDS SWORD!

Lori: THE SWORD OF THE ANGRY BIRDS!

Leonard: Wow that is fitting for us because they were my enemies before.

Lori: Yep. ANGRY BIRDS STYLE: BOMB BARRAGE STORM!

She swung the sword and threw numerous Black Bomb Birds and the group fired waves of energy and wind, rainbows and lightning and the blasts hit Leonard and his pigs and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

The explosion smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Dudley Puppy, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - Lincoln's rescue in Japan

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens (to CatDog): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Japan. How was it?

Cat: It was a really fun and awesome adventure. Last night, Darren Devereaux had a nightmare and he had a Snake and Holly Tattoo which appeared and caused him pain as soon as he awoke. But, we would soon find out from Lincoln and Princess Luna that Darren Devereaux's nightmares were linked to the tragic death of his mom and the suicide of his father a week after her funeral when Darren was only seven, and then eight years later, his older brother, Logan Devereaux was murdered by his ex-cousin and murderous MS-13 fanatic member, Connor, when he was fifteen, and the longings of his dead family caused him to head into The Manor of Sleep and he got hit with The Tattooed Curse, so we need to head to the real life ruins of The Kuze Shrine and help Darren come to terms with his grief and loss, along with battling the vengeful spirit responsible for it: Reika Kuze, the last Tattooed Priestess, but like all the main antagonist ghosts of Fatal Frame, Reika is a tragic soul who became a vengeful spirit after seeing her lover murdered in front of her and wanted to make others suffer as she had. So, we're going to defeat her and send her and her murdered lover to The Other Side.

THEY GASPED!

Mr. Mittens: Wow! That is crazy!

Dog: I know! What a fun adventure though.

Dudley Puppy: Yeah it sure was and we really kicked some butt and had fun.

Max Mercury: Yeah that's was cool.

Fluttershy: And it was a really great adventure too.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was crazy but fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Mr. Mittens: I can tell you guys had fun there. Lets do it!

CatDog flicked the switches for Mr. Mittens and Nearburg and they channeled Meat and Fish Chakra and got Steak and Fish Swords!

CatDog: THE DUO SWORDS OF FISHSTEAK!

Mr. Mittens: Awesome!

Cat: Yep. So is this.

CatDog: FISHSTEAK STYLE: MEAT STORM BLAST!

They swung the swords and fired waves of meats and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Layla, Ness, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Venusmon, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - Laney's second Ambassador Mission

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator: (to Layla) Today was Laney's second Ambassador Mission. It was also the second Ambassador Mission of Misty and Laura.

Layla: It was really awesome. Hiroyuki was hypnotized by the singing of a Siren coming from a lake next to the Hibiki Kamen Riders Temple in the forest. They followed him and it was amazing to see. The siren was the gene-slammer of the Mermaids of Whitecap Bay.

Toiletnator: WOW! The Mermaids of Whitecap Bay!? That is cool and scary.

Ness: It was. Also they met the embodiment of a Florauna named Flora Florauna and she had plant powers too and she was honored to meet Laura Wynn. They battled Kishiader and Godzilla showed the power of the Kaiju on him and it was awesome.

Lucy Mann: It sure was a really awesome 2nd mission for Laney, Misty and Laura.

Rarity: It was so fun for them darlings. Laney is doing magnificently well for her missions

Sweetie Belle: That was so awesome to hear about!

Gill Grunt: Yeah that's was amazing to hear about.

Toiletnator: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Layla flicked the switches for Toiletnator and Andros and got an awesome water sword.

Layla: THE WATER SWORD OF ANDROS!

Toiletnator: Wow!

Layla: Yep. ANDROS WATER STYLE: WAVE BURST SHOT!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Mikey Kudo, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - Us bashing Robbers Stealing Chum

---

Fixer was next

Fixer (to Piper): You guys were bashing Robbers Stealing Chum. What did they need that for anyway?

Piper Willowbrook: They were part of a terrorist organization that was going to make stink blasters and use them to make the city stinky and disgusting forever!

Fixer: YUCK! That would not be a good sight to see! And it would smell horrible no doubt!

Mikey Kudo: Yeah we found blasters that looked like this.

He pulled out one of the Stink blasters

Fixer: Wow! That is cool! Stinky but cool!

Kanna: Yeah and awesome and ingenious. Hector Con Carne used a giant stink cannon before and it was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Fixer: What kinds of things did they use for the stench guns?

Sunset Shimmer: Skunks, garbage, stinky sweat socks, stinky cheeses, raw sewage, SpongeBob's stinky sundae, Patrick's rotten armpit stink, chum, the works.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was a really amazing and ingenious weapon too.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding! It's cool.

Fixer: Boy that is crazy! But awesome! Lets do it!

Piper flicked the switches for Fixer and Gemina and channeled Fire Chakra and got a fire sword!

Piper: THE PHOENIX MYSTICON FLAME SWORD!

Fixer: Cool!

Piper: So is this. FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX RING BARRAGE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of rings of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Ulrich, Samurai Jack, Blossomforth, Selene Tutankhamen, Cere Cere, Fenix, Vapwhirl, Wingweaver, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Burst Man and Cloud Man VS Xiao Fung, Evil Wing Man, Army Dillo, Loyax, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, and Movie Scarecrow - Chum Robbers!? What next!?

Xiao Fung the Demon Sorcerer of Wind was next.

Xiao Fung: (to Ulrich): You guys fought Chum Robbers!? What next!?

Ulrich: I know! Criminals are really stealing things for very stupid reasons! What a bunch of morons!

Samurai Jack: It was very strange for them to steal all that chum for this.

Blossomforth: Boy no kidding! But they made something really useful for us.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure is and it's funny too.

Cozy Glow: I'll say!

Hex: Yeah no kidding there.

Xiao Fung: Indeed. Lets do it!

Ulrich flicked the switches for Xiao Fung and the planet Jupiter and he got a Katana of Wind!

Ulrich: THE WIND KATANA OF JUPITER'S STORMS!

Xiao Fung: Cool sword!

Ulrich: Thanks. So is this! WIND STYLE: SWORD BLADES OF THE CYCLONES!

He fired waves of wind blades and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Helena Helios, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Taiyou Hawkins, Cassie McCallister, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle,

# Magic Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Gramma Stuffum, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - So we're facing Amanojaku Megid

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum (to Luster Dawn): (German Accent) So we're facing Amanojaku Megid. Ryoga and Zocks were right to be suspicious of him.

Luster Dawn: Yeah Ryoga and Zocks knew about it and so did Deadpool. Megan knew about it too because she is the Ambassador of the Saber Team. Her strong connections to the team have proven to be amazing.

Helena Helios: They sure have and that is amazing.

Molly Molloy: Yeah we were amazed that Megan knew something was up about Rui.

Twilight Sparkle: Megan really knew something was wrong.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is for sure.

Spyro: We're proud of Megan and so is Touma.

Gramma Stuffum: Ja ja that is true. Lets do it!

Luster Dawn flicked the switches of Gramma Stuffum and the Sun and got a Food Dawn sword!

Luster Dawn: THE SWORD OF THE DAWNFOOD!

Gramma Stuffum: Wunderbar!

Luster Dawn: DAWN STYLE: SUNLIGHT FOOD BARRAGE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of fire and food and the group fired waves of magic and blasted them down

---

Tommy, AncientMegatheriummon, Luna Lovegood, Hayley Buckingham, Big Guy & Rusty, Illusen, Dr. Erica Slate, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, RD Girl Jordan and RD Clyde VS Oculous, Allomere, Crashflood, Joe & Bob the Arguing 2-Headed Dragon, Two Headed Gorilla, and Shivarakah - Amanojaku Megid is going to the M.O.E. But Rui Mitarai is going to jail

---

Oculous was next.

Oculous (to Tommy): Amanojaku Megid is going into our ranks. But Rui Mitarai is going to jail.

Tommy: He sure is and he is going to be spending eternity in prison.

AncientMegatheriummon: Yeah he deserves it for doing all kinds of terrible things to Japan.

Luna Lovegood: (British Accent) And he deserves the worse kind of curse ever.

Applejack: I agree there too.

Apple Bloom: He sure does deserve it.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there.

Oculous: Indeed. Lets do it!

Tommy flicked the switches for Oculous and Hoth and got an ice sword.

Tommy: THE ICE EYE SWORD OF HOTH!

Oculous: Awesome!

Tommy: Yep. ICE STYLE: HOTH ICE EYE SHOWER!

He swung the sword and fired waves ice and eyes and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Wheeler (Captain Planet), Flame Princess, Arienne Glenis Maple, Ma-Ti, Melanie Neugog, Sailor Vegeta, Lacus Clyne, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Chaor and Takinom VS Fireor, Ted Carson Firefly, Hate Master, Incentas, Universe 666 Syn Shenron, and Water Hoser- He wanted to force Reika to marry him! NOT ON OUR WATCH!

---

Fireor was next.

Fireor (to Wheeler): Rui wanted to force Reika to marry him! NOT ON OUR WATCH!

Wheeler: That is for sure! And he will never marry someone like Reika!

Flame Princess: That is for sure there!

Arienne: Not if Megan and Touma have anything to say about it!

Princess Celestia: Yeah that's is for sure there.

King Solar: If anyone deserves to spend the rest of their life in prison it's Rui!

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure there.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Fireor: Indeed. Lets do it!

Wheeler flicked the switches for Fireor and Earth and got a fire sword!

Wheeler: THE FLAME SWORD OF GAIA!

Fireor: Nice!

Wheeler: FIRE STYLE: FLAME STORM OF GAIA!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Princess Bubblegum, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - Rui is going to prison and NEVER to marry Reika

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne (to Marceline): Rui is going to prison. He is NEVER to marry Reika!

Marceline: You got that right! And that is why we're going to make sure that never happens.

Princess Bubblegum: Yes that is right!

Melody: And it won't be good.

Princess Luna: He is going to spend eternity in prison.

Moondust: That is for sure there.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: No kidding there.

Blackout: It is sweet justice!

Count Nocturne: Yep. Lets do it!

Marceline flicked the switches for Count Nocturne and Xaikora and got a dark sword!

Marceline: THE DARK STORM SWORD OF OOO!

Count Nocturne: Awesome!

Marceline: DARK STORM STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF DARKNESS!

She fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Flashhead

Flashhead was next.

Flashhead: Boy this is a really amazing how you guys stopped this wedding.

Nico: This wedding was more of a total sham.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Flashhead: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Amanojaku Megid, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that ugly monster.

Nico teleported back with them.

Turbo Rangers: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Turbo Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon and it was ready and they fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Flashhead you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Gia: Oh, we know just the team to use.

Tsukasa: This so called wedding reminds me of their ending!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman!

Maria: You think you're stinky now! Wait till you smell this! (TURNS DIAL) STINKBOMB FORCE 6!

She summoned Stinkbomb, Winslow, Chicken Boo 2020, Pain & Panic, Fates, And Waggs!

We went at him and bashed and pulverized him all over.

Kamengareth and Prince Mudeenu blasted and smashed him all over.

Slug, Rampage, Zocks and Flint used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slug's strength, Rampage's Twin Guns and Zocks and Flint's powers 100-fold.

Zocks and G1 Rampage: RAMPAGING GOLD BLAST!

Flint and Slug: SMASHING SILVER SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle of Friendship and Kaos: ELEMENTAL MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Gwen Tennyson of Anodyne and Mr. Fizz: SODA FURY MAGIC BLAST!

Cyborg of Teen Titans and Technus: TECHNO CYBER BLAST!

Will Vandom of Quintessence and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING MAGIC BLAST!

Taranee of Fire and Heat Wave: FIRE FURY BLAST!

Aquaman of Atlantis and Melter: MELTING WATER SHOT!

Loki of the Fart Wind and Loki: FARTS OF GLORY!

Chazz of Ojamas and Chthonian and Titanium Toenail: TITANIUM CHTHONIAN FLARE SHOT!

Nora of Pancake Love and Po Kong: PANCAKE MOUNTAIN SMASHER!

Tyler Bowman of Supernoobs and Touch & Go: SUPERNOOB CYBORG BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave

Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr. JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Megan McCallister, Saber Riders, Nico, me and Eli: LITERATURE RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy

Lincoln: Your end has come, Amanojaku Megid. SABER ELEMENT STYLE: BRAVE DRAGON!

Tatsumaki: SABER WIND STYLE: DRAGON EAGLE!

R. Mika: SABER LIGHT STYLE: SAIYUU DRAGON!

Perfuma: SABER NATURE STYLE: DRAGON JACKUN!

Shantae: SABER MAGIC STYLE: DRAGON PETER!

Akko: SABER STAR STYLE: DRAGON ALANGINA!

Toph: SABER EARTH STYLE: DRAGON ARTHUR!

Jessica Kaios: SABER FIRE STYLE: DRAGON HEDGEHOG!

Sari Sumdac: SABER LIGHTNING STYLE: DRAGON BREMAN!

Yuna Kamihara: SABER WATER STYLE: DRAGON EAGLE ARTHUR!

Lincoln and the girls fired energy blasts that took on the creatures from the Wonder Ride Books of Touma and his team which hit Amanojaku Megid.

Lincoln and his Harem: SABER FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL RIDER KICK!

Lincoln and his Harem performed Elemental Rider Kicks at

Amanojaku Megid which explodes on contact.

Then, Taylor Kamiyama, Rachel Shindo, Kenzie Fukiyama, Reika Ogami, Raelynn Akamichi, Tamara Daishinji, Hailey Fukamiya, Sayaka Hikaru, Reagan Shindai, Rebecca Shindai, Brianna Fukuhara, Isabella Solomon, and Michaela Storious took their Wonder Ride Books and put them onto Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, and it glowed with intense rainbow light and surrounded by a kaleidoscope of elemental forces, and transformed into A UNIVERSAL LITERATURE GREATSWORD!

Lincoln: (Reads verse) "Armed with the powers of the universe and the cosmos, the hero fires a wave of elements that eradicated the personification of evil and imprisoned him from into the servitude of their frenemies for good"

Just as Lincoln said that, he fired massive waves of elements that eradicated Amanojaku Megid and sent him to the M.O.E. HQ Forever and Rui was down on the ground and his Alter Ride Book was transformed into a Wonder Ride Book for Selene Arcangela: it was called The Heavenly Guardian Angel of The Heavens and Light and he gave it to her.

Nico: Good riddance, you piece of crap!

Me: And with that, his story ends here.

Lincoln: You said it. Now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Green Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and green energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and green energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Green Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Green Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Green Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Tamara Oliver: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Tamara Oliver's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, green fire, green flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered The Sword of Power, and as she approached The Universe 666 Green Rangers, she left green energy, stars, green fire, green flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tamara Oliver: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Green Rangers.

Suddenly, Tamara Oliver was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy, stars, green fire, and green flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Green Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Green Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Tamara Oliver emerged, but she was changed forever.

* * *

Tamara Oliver grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, green fire, green flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a green lightning bolt with the Green Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with green iris, she has on Green Ranger earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Green Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Green Ranger with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Green Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Tamara Oliver has on a sleeveless green top, green skirt, white bridal gloves, and green lightning bolt with the Green Cosmic Fury Ranger on it on her right arm, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, green fire, green flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a black lightning bolt with all of The Green Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and green fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tamara Oliver felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Tamara Oliver has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Tamara Oliver's Sword of Power, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, green fire, green flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tamara Oliver's Cosmic Eternal Green Inferno Firestorm Green Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Green Inferno Firestorm Green Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and black lightning bolt with the Green Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large black gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Tamara Oliver has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Green Ranger's head with green gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Green Rangers' heads with green gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with green flames in between the kanji below the green lightning bolt with The Green Rangers from 47 years that said, "Tamara Oliver, Embodiment of The Green Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Tommy Oliver, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Green Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Green Power Rangers"

タマラ・オリバー、グリーン・パワー・レンジャーの化身、トミー・オリバーの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、デススパイザーそしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・

ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、グリーン ファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてグリーン パワー レンジャーの力のマスター

Tamara Oliver has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GREEN POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GREEN INFERNO FIRESTORM GREEN POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GREEN INFERNO FIRESTORM GREEN POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GREEN INFERNO FIRESTORM GREEN POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Tamara Oliver's Super Angel-Green Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Green Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Tamara Oliver fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, green fire, green flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Green Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Tommy Oliver: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Tommy, Tamara's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Green Rangers and make them pay!

Tamara Oliver: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Green Inferno Firestorm Green Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Green Inferno Firestorm Green Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Tamara Oliver.

Tommy Oliver and the Green Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Tamara Oliver as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Green Rangers!

---

Tamara Oliver, Lincoln, and The Green Rangers went after The Universe 666 Green Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Green Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Tamara Oliver attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Tamara Oliver also did the same by firing black energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Tamara Oliver attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Green Rangers badly.

Tommy Oliver and The Green Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Green Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Green Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Green Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Tamara Oliver and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Tamara Oliver's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Tamara Oliver: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Green Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Tommy.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Tamara.

Suddenly, Tamara Oliver wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Jackie Holling's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Green Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and green flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Tamara Oliver sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and green flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Green Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Green Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Solana Celestia, Daydream Equestrian Sun Princess of Light.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Solana Celestia is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Princess Celestia combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Solana Celestia and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Solana Celestia trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Light and The Equestrian Sun, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Chandler when he had his Dark Side in him was a monstrous evil monster with a heart as black as the night, and Solana Celestia has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he was.

Me: Whoa!

Princess Celestia: I remember her all too well, she is indeed just like me in every way.

Lincoln: That she is, Princess Celestia.

We had him pinned down.

Ryoga: Any last words?

Reika: No, brother. Don't.

Xiao Fung: We said we would throw him in prison.

Gramma Stuffum: Besides, he's not worth killing.

Me: Prison suits him better.

Oculous: It's best if he spends the rest of his life in jail knowing he'll never be on top of the world.

Me: He'll be at the very bottom.

Fireor: But we still did a good job.

Count Nocturne: Let's celebrate in here!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: YEAH! Great job everyone.

Megan: (To the viewers) If you ever have a wedding be careful with who you wed or it will be a toxic relationship.

Nico: Yep.

We celebrated and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done

This was an awesome one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful,

Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Scarlet Spider, Ultimate Spider Man, Spider Man 2099, Spider Man (Shattered Dimensions), Spider Man Noir, and Spider Gwen as well as Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman and we're going to Paris to battle a clone of the ice cream Akuma Glaciator and it's because Nico loves ice cream. Also Winona Whale is going to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman who are the embodiments of Minty (MLP) and the Embodiments of tue Stingray, Shrimp, Jellyfish, Archelon, Hermit Crab, Perfume, Manta and Scorpion Dopants. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Gravity Beetle named Greta Beetle.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Katie Manx, Embodiment of The Orange Power Rangers, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the Universe 666 Orange Rangers, and for the remaining few days with the remaining Universe 666 Power Rangers, here's a line-up

Maria Baliton, Embodiment of The Silver Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 Silver Rangers

Laura Weston, Embodiment of The Gold Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 Gold Rangers

Selene Hargan, Embodiment of The White Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 White Rangers

Rena James, Embodiment of The Purple Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 Purple Rangers

And Maria Phillip, Embodiment of The Gray Power Rangers and Lincoln VS The Universe 666 Power Rangers

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to New Mexico, and we got some bad news: another feral version of Lynn is running loose and she's been busy beating up tons of innocent people and many of them were sent to the hospital, so we're going to heal the injured innocent people and turn that super aggressive belching farting four-legged monstrosity into a human sausage and destroy her. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Solana Celestia, Daydream Equestrian Sun Princess of Light, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Princess Celestia combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Solana Celestia and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Solana Celestia trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Light and The Equestrian Sun, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Chandler when he had his Dark Side in him was a monstrous evil monster with a heart as black as the night, and Solana Celestia has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he was.

Next up is Open Season 2 and that one is going to be funny.

See you next time/

# WILDS VS PETS

This chapter is based on Open Season 2

In the early morning hours at 2:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw two figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of San Francisco, California. But, they were no two figures, they were Ruby the Bat, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Rouge the Bat. and Pinky Fang-Bytes, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Nitara. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Rouge the Bat, Nitara, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Nitara: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our kids are at.

Rouge the Bat: Any ideas where are they at?

Me: they're at San Francisco, California.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good. Even though San Francisco, California, is a nice place, but not so much for little kids like them.

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we're better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

As we whore about to go San Francisco, California, to rescue Ruby the Bat, and Pinky Fang-Bytes, Then suddenly, there was a knock at the door.

Rouge the Bat: (sighs and went to the door) Who would that be in the middle of the Night? We have importing mission to do.

Rouge the Bat opened the door and found a 17-years-old Japanese-American female Cybertronian teenager who has fair skin with bandages, dirt, dust, bruises and small cuts, two mismatched eyes; orange on the right eye and blue on the left eye, and black bobbed hair with straight blunt bangs and with solid purple and dark pink stripe single line style. she wears a light purple-colored sleeveless tattered dress-like, a beige-and-turquoise-colored long pants with three small cuts on each side, and black slippers/sandals. It was Teresa/Transmutate.

Me: (to Nico, whispering) Julie doesn't have a twin sister does she?

Nico: (whispering) Maybe.

Teresa/Transmutate: Are you Rouge and Nitara?

Nitara: Yes, we are.

Rouge the Bat: And who are you girl?

Teresa/Transmutate: Teresa… My name is Teresa… And do these young kids belongs to you three?

The two kids that whore with Teresa/Transmutate, was a petite and curvy 13-years-old Bat/Human girl who has tan skin with short white and ruby fur-like hair with ruby bow, and burgundy eyes. She has large pointy ears, small fangs, a short pointy tail on the rear, and large ruby wings on her back. she wears a white long-sleeved blouse with a high collar and red trim on the sleeves, a black skirt with red lining, white knee high socks, ruby mary janes with black soles. She wields a black and red Sniper-Scythe. And a tall and slender 14-years-old Vampire girl who has pale pink skin, red eyes with pink eyeshadow, bat-like ears, long pink hair with a pink and red bat hair clip. She also has exceptionally sharp fangs and large dark red bat-like wings. She wears a red dress with pink trim, a pink belt with a red and pink bat-shaped buckle, and pink-ribboned bat open-toed sandals. They are Ruby the Bat and Pinky Fang-Bytes.

When Rouge the Bat and Nitara saw them, they were stunned.

Rouge the Bat: (stunned) How?

Nitara: (Stunned) How did you find them?

Teresa/Transmutate: I find them out on the streets in San Francisco, California.

Rouge the Bat and Nitara ran up to Rouby the Bat and Pinky Fang-Bytes, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, Then, Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Me: Thanks, Teresa.

Teresa/Transmutate: You are welcome, J.D. (to Lincoln, blushed) Do you have something to say to them, Linky?

Lincoln: Course. (To Ruby the Bat, and Pinky Fang-Bytes) there's something you guys should know, Rouge, Nitara, your mothers are one of my many future wives.

Ruby the Bat and Pinky Fang-Bytes: That means… you're our father.

Lincoln smiled, and that filled Ruby the Bat and Pinky Fang-Bytes with joy, as he picked them up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on Teresa/Transmutate's neck with brown gems on the gold lightning bolts and turquoise crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Teresa/Transmutate: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Teresa.

Teresa/Transmutate: (Smiled) T-Thank you so much, Linky. Your kind words mean a lot to me.

Suddenly, Lincoln wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her, and he leaned down to her face and he kissed her passionately on the lips, and she also returned it as her body glowed brightly, transforming into the mechanical humanoid-like with long hair, beige-colored battle armor, all of her limbs and midriff are in turquoise color, as well as having a samurai helmet-like with pointed-spike in middle and sides, Lincoln also marked Teresa/ Transmutate as he slowly sank his fangs into her and fed on her blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them, and we cheered for them, And then, Lincoln told everyone what happened. and he then introduced Ruby the Bat and Pinky Fang-Bytes to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln and Teresa/ Transmutate did in reuniting Rouge the Bat and Nitara with their kids, and Ruby the Bat and Pinky Fang-Bytes now have Lincoln as a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

---

Walking through Paris was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Scarlet Spider, Ultimate Spider Man, Spider Man 2099, Spider Man (Shattered Dimensions), Spider Man Noir, and Spider Gwen as well as Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman and we were there for a fun rescue.

Me: Love Paris.

Qin: Me too. So awesome.

Marinette: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Scarlet Spider: Yep it sure is awesome.

Nico: Scarlet Spider, I want to thank you, Commander Cold, and your teams for coming.

Scarlet Spider: No problem Nico. This will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will

Ultimate Spiderman: Yeah no kidding.

Girl Jordan: Yeah

Nico: Pete, how's the Symbiote working out for you?

Ultimate Spiderman: Doing good. Now have full control of it thanks to you guys.

Me: Not a problem.

Camie: Those were all awesome adventures we had.

Girl Jordan: They sure were. We did a lot of adventures in the Spiderverse.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Noir Spiderman: Yep and you guys helped me become a better person.

Me: Yep and killed all of your enemies.

Ultimate Spiderman: You know you still have to kill me if I somehow end up losing control, right?

Nico: Pete we will not do that.

Lola: Yeah. You control the power. It doesn't control you.

Nico: Yep.

Ultimate Spiderman: Okay.

Reika: Good. Guys thank you all for saving me from wedding a monster.

Ryoga: Reika, you are my sister. I was not going to let that happen.

Me: Me neither.

Lincoln: Same here.

Reika: Same here. But that was still an awesome adventure.

Nico: Yep.

Zocks: I helped too.

Me: So did Flint.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: We still made use of the food made for the phony wedding.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And those Stink Rays were awesome too.

Lola: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah and funny too.

Nico: Yeah sure were fun.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're in for one hilarious battle: I've got word that a clone of Glaciator has been sighted here.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: Oh, you're in for one serious ice cream headache, Lincoln, when you absorb this guy.

Eli: If he's causing trouble, we're gonna need a lot of firepower for him.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic

message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, and we're ready for that clone of Glaciator.

Me: Plus, Lincoln and I got an awesome combo for him when we turn into Wolf Moon and Fire Moon.

Nico: Can't wait to see it.

Qin: Yeah.

Roxy heard a Pokemon cry.

Roxy: Look here.

We saw a Celebi.

Nico: Cool a Celebi.

Roxy: Wow. And the poor thing hurt its wing.

Nico: Aww.

Celebi: Yeah I did.

Me: We'll help you.

We got to healing it.

Roxy: Are you okay now?

Celebi: Much better. Thank you all.

Nico: No problem. Want to come with us?

Celebi: Sure.

Qin: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing

window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Glaciator clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Glaciator, he's 20 yards away and he's been busy with causing trouble.

Winona Whale: Let's get him!

Lincoln: That ice cream monster's not getting out of this one alive, he's going down. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs

arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a

blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Glaciator.

Nico: He shouldn't be far behind.

We were flying in the air and we saw the clone of Glaciator.

Lincoln: There he is.

Me: Let's get him. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon 🌙.

Lincoln: You got it. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Me: Let's hit him with our Surekill combo, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You got it.

We unholstered our massive greatswords.

Me and Lincoln: RAGE OF THE JANUARY WOLF FIRE MOON! 一月のウルフファイアムーンの激怒!

Lincoln and I swung our massive greatswords and they fired a massive vortex of red and blue wolf fire with red and blue wolf spirits circling around the vortex and the massive vortex hits the Glaciator clone and he really got burned by that one.

Everyone's jaws fell to the floor!

CLANG!

Eli shut everyone's mouths.

Nico: W-WHAT ON EARTH WAS THAT?!

Me: That was our first Surekill combo that we call Rage of The January Wolf Fire Moon.

Lincoln: And we figured it was perfect for the clone of Glaciator.

Eli: That was really awesome.

Winona Whale: That was really awesome, but it looks like he's mad now.

Francis: Okay you ice cream monster! Lets dance!

Francis fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Francis: Remember me FROSTY?!

Francis fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Xenia: Take that!

The clone roared!

Me: It remembers you Francis!

Celebi charged at him.

Celebi: Take this!

She fired an energy ball and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM

Lola: Awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Leif got out the Sword of a Thousand Sauces!

Leif: Want some dessert sauces to go with that!? STRAWBERRY SAUCE STYLE: 1000 STRAWBERRY FLAVOR DRENCHER!

He swung the sword and fired a wage of strawberry flavor sauces and they hit Glaciator and drenched him.

KRASPLAT!

Camie: Yummy!

Lori got out the Sword of the Angry Birds.

Lori: This will literally hurt! ANGRY BIRDS THUNDER STYLE: LIGHTNING BOMB ELECTROCUTION!

She swung the sword and fired waves of Lightning Bombs and they hit Glaciator and electrocuted him.

Nico: Take that!

Camie: Awesome!

CatDog got out the Duo Swords of Fishsteak.

Cat: Lets get him Dog!

Dog: HI HO DIGGETY!

CatDog: FISHSTEAK STYLE: MEATS OF JUSTICE!

They swung their swords and blasted Glaciator all over with meats.

Winx Club Layla got out the Water Sword of Andros

Winx Club Layla: Taste this water! WATER STYLE: ANDROS MERMAID FURY!

She swung the sword and fired waves of water that formed into mermaids of Andros and they hit the clone and blasted it all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Piper got out the Phoenix Mysticon Flame Sword!

Piper: This will burn! PHOENIX FLAME STYLE: FLAME FEATHER BARRAGE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of fire and they formed into feathers and blasted the clone all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Qin: How did you like that?

Ulrich got out the Wind Katana of Jupiter's Storms.

Ulrich: Doesn't feel good does it!? JUPITER WIND STYLE: STORM BLAST STRIKE!

He swung the sword and fired waves of wind and lightning and blasted the clone down.

Nico: Yeah!

Luster Dawn got out the Sword of the Dawnfood.

Luster Dawn: Taste this food! DAWNFOOD STYLE: CHEESE ICE CREAM BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and fired cheese ice cream and it hit Glaciator all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Tommy Himi got out the Ice Sword of Hoth.

Tommy: Time for this ice to strike back! HOTH ICE STYLE: COLD FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of ice and blasted Glaciator all over.

Nico: YEAH! Cold enough for you?

Wheeler got out the Flame Sword of Gaia!

Wheeler: Taste the wrath of fire! FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF MOTHER EARTH!

he swung the sword and fired a wave of fire and smashed the clone down.

Lola: YEAH! Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Marceline got out the Dark Storm Sword of Ooo.

Marceline: This will hurt! DARKNESS STYLE: FURY OF THE NIGHT!

She swung the sword and fired a wave of energy and blasted the clone down.

Xenia: Take that!

Nico tasted some of his foot.

Nico: (SLURPS) Yummy! Vanilla!

Xenia: Nice!

Horsea: Let me try!

She licked some and it was also strawberry.

Horsea: Strawberry!

Camie: Yummy.

Poliwag: ME TOO!

He licked some.

Poliwag: Chocolate!

Xenia: Ooohh!

Poromon: Save some for me!

He licked some too!

Xenia: Funny and awesome.

Poromon: Yummy! Cotton Candy!

Manaphy: I want some too!

She licked some.

Manaphy: Blue Raspberry!

Xenia: Oh wow!

Maria: Nico sure loves ice cream.

May: Yep.

Lola: Why do you think we find 20 cartons empty per week.

Me: Yeah the guy loves his ice cream.

Lisa Loud: We'll have to put in a freezer in his room for him.

Camie: Good idea.

Chowder I like my own version of ice cream.

Thrice Cream Man: From me the Thrice Cream Man.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Winona Whale's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, whales, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Glaciator clone, she left ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, whales, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Winona Whale: You may be a clone of Glaciator, but you're still just as bad and dangerous as the original one, and we're not letting you run free any longer, prepare to die.

Suddenly, Winona Whale was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are whales, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Glaciator clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Winona Whale emerged, but she was changed forever.

Winona Whale grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve ocean blue and brown planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, whales, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a whale along with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on whale earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a whale with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the second pendant on the bottom of her ocean blue Dunkleosteus-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ocean blue gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Winona Whale has on a blue sleeveless top, blue sleeveless vest, light blue skirt with the Whale Dopant symbol on it, blue bellbottom pants, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, whales, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Whale Dopant symbol surrounded by stars and water and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Winona Whale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Winona Whale has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Winona Whale's scythe, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, whales, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Winona Whale's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Whale Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Whale Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Whale Dopant etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large gold whale heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold whale heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold whale heads is a large gold whale head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Winona Whale has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold whale head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the Whale Dopant symbol that said, "Winona Whale, Embodiment of The Whale Dopant, Master of Water and Whales, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Yokai Kamaitachi, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Whales, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ウィノナ・ホエール、クジラ・ドーパントの化身、水とクジラのマスター、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、妖怪かまいたちの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、クジラ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Winona Whale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WHALE DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM WHALE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM WHALE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE

COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM WHALE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Winona Whale's Super Angel-Nuova Shenron Four-Star Dragon Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Glaciator clone saw it, he roared in rage and he charged at her, but Winona Whale fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, whales, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Glaciator clone and sent him flying into a wall. He got back up, but now, the battle was really about to begin.

Winona Whale: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Water Maelstrom Whale Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Whale Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, the battle begins.

?: (Female Voice) But, this will end with that ice cream clone absorbed and sent to The Black Gates.

Suddenly, we saw Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder appear.

Nico: Hannah, did you…?!

Suddenly, we saw Hamon revert back, and what stood in its place was a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long golden yellow hair and yellow headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, golden yellow bridal gloves, golden yellow skirt, golden yellow stockings, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, bolts of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Hannah Hamon Hernandez, Avatar of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder and Gabriel the Archangel.

Michelle Hernandez: Sis?!

Marie Hernandez: Cousin?!

Fiona Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez: Cousin Hannah?!

Hannah Hernandez: That's right, and sorry about the intrusion, Lincoln. But, I was hoping I can also join in as well.

Nico: The more the merrier.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Valeriana Valmorg, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental

Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may just be a clone, but you're still going down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready, ice cream behemoth.

Lincoln, Winona Whale, Hannah Hamon Hernandez, and I went after the Glaciator clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Glaciator clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Winona Whale, Hannah Hamon Hernandez, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Glaciator clone even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Hannah Hamon Hernandez, Winona Whale, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, lightning, water, and planets at the Glaciator clone, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This ends now!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the Glaciator chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the Glaciator clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of the Glaciator clone, and he banished him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Winona Whale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent.

Winona Whale: Now, that was so awesome!

Me: And that's another clone defeated and absorbed by Lincoln.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Winona Whale, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's another Akumatized clone absorbed.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so.

Michelle Hernandez: Actually, leave this to me, Lincoln. Everyone, this is Hannah Hamon Hernandez, Avatar of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder and Gabriel the Archangel, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and friend from church. She's the younger sister of Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, and cousin of Marie Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder. She's a very powerful force of lightning and was born with the powers of lightning and she's also the Avatar of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder and Gabriel the Archangel, and she's also a master of a very powerful curse known as The Striking Thunder of Eternal Damnation, that kind of curse is meant for the most blackest of souls, and once it reaches their heart, that person will have their soul devoured by Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder and their body will be sent to the depths of Hell for eternity.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh man, I remember your sister all too well!

Natasha Hernandez: We remembered her all too well, Nico, Hannah's really powerful and a very deadly force of lightning even more than Marie.

Michelle Hernandez: Yep, and she met Lincoln when he fell into that deep depression even after the Policeangel Sisters stopped that insidious plot Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made to turn all of Royal Woods against him, and he began questioning whether or not he's even meant to be alive. It was a deep wound to the heart that Hannah couldn't ignore, she took Lincoln to church and she began helping him spiritually and mentally, and he began to get better spiritually and mentally.

Luna: I remember that day all too well, she helped our bro out big time.

Michelle Hernandez: And Lincoln made Hannah a beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Hannah hates Lynn with a searing blazing passion, the reason why is because one day when Lincoln and Monica were at church, that four-legged monstrosity threw a bomb inside the church to kill Lincoln, Hannah, and everyone in there, but Lincoln and Hannah got everyone out safely, and they also disabled the bomb. Then, they saw Lynn trying to escape and Hannah charged at Lori and viciously pulverized her and Lincoln tied her up after he electrocuted her and knocked her out. Lynn got grounded for eight months, and Hannah also swore if Lynn tried that again, she would be made the next victim of The Striking Thunder of Eternal Damnation.

We gasped.

Nico: Lynn, of all the reprehensible things you've ever done in the past, this is one of the most disgusting things ever!

Lincoln: We were really angry with what that animal did, and she got sent to Aunt Ruth's for eight months along with getting grounded, and it's so good to see you again, Hannah.

Hannah Hamon Hernandez: You too, Lincoln, and wow, you've really grown into an amazing and awesome young man in the last seven years!

Lincoln went up to and hugged Hannah Hamon Hernandez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Hannah Hamon Hernandez with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Hannah Hamon Hernandez knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Glaciator clone exploded, making it rain ice cream and we were eating the ice cream all over all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Nothing was left of the Glaciator clone, and Lincoln banished him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Me: That was awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Poromon: It's raining ice cream!

Qin: Yeah!

We were eating it everywhere!

Nico: Nice job Celebi!

Celebi: Thanks! It was fun.

Poromon got out a beer bottle

Celebi: Poromon I know what you're about to ask and no thanks I don't drink. I honey drink honey.

Poromon: Oh okay then.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poromon used the ice cream rain to make a sundae to eat

Poromon: Awesome!

He ate some.

Poromon: Yummy!

Nico: What sundae did you make?

Poromon: Chocolate, vanilla, strawberry and banana.

Me: Yummy.

Lola: Yeah!

Manaphy used the ice cream rain to make her own sundae. An all banana ice cream sundae.

She put chocolate sauce on it. Naughty Little Monkey.

Xenia: Cute and awesome.

Poliwag used the ice cream rain to make his own sundae. An all strawberry one.

Poliwag: Yummy!

Horsea used the ice cream rain to make her own sundae.

An all chocolate one.

It was all awesome.

Nico: Might as well give it a shot.

Nico made a strawberry and vanilla sundae.

It was awesome. All awesome!

Nico ate his.

Nico: Delicious!

May shared with Nico.

Nico: Yummy.

Poromon ate his.

Poromon: Awesome and delicious.

Camie: Awesome.

Manaphy ate hers.

Manaphy: Delicious!

Poliwag ate his.

Poliwag: Yummy!

Horsea ate hers.

Horsea: Scrumptious!

Maria: You guys like them?

They gavnods and the thumbs up.

Maria: Awesome!

But that's when the ice cream rain stopped.

Nico: Aww.

Me: Fun rain though.

Lola: Yeah.

Poromon: It was fun while it lasted

Me: Yep

Maria: At least you didn't get Brain Freeze.

Qin: Yeah that's true.

Me: Now that we had our snack lets get to business.

Xenia: Yep. The Anothers.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Who do we have?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman, Lego Voldemort, Lego Malfoy, Lego Tom Riddle, Lego Bellatrix, Lego Barty Crouch Jr., and Lego Dementors.

WE GASPED!

Me: Wait the Lego versions of the Harry Potter villains I can tolerate. They are funny.

Lola: Yeah they are funny.

Nico: No Lego Nagini?

Me: No sadly no but we'll keep that option open.

Qin: So, Scarlet Spider, Ultimate Spider Man, Spider Man 2099, Spider Man (Shattered Dimensions), Spider Man Noir, Spider Gwen, Rui (Pokemon), Wes, Anita Bathory, Animal Path, and the last two, Barty Crouch and the Dementors don't have archenemies yet.

Xenia: Nice.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Commander Cold are 1 person. They are 8 people.

Me: WHOA!

But then we felt a massive wave of extreme cold!

Nico: WHOA! Man it REALLY GOT Cold!

Elandra Eis Shenron: Almost my level of cold.

Me: That's a telltale sign that the Dementors are coming.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman, Lego Voldemort, Lego Malfoy, Lego Tom Riddle, Lego Bellatrix, Lego Barty Crouch Jr., and Lego Dementors!

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: Scary!

Lola: Yeah!

Another TTG Mrs Claus: This will be fun!

Another TTG Mr. Mind: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

They merged and split into 8 and reverted back into 8 figures. They were 8 girls!

Melanie Minty: Melanie Minty - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Minty.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you and Stacy Stingray, Sharaya Shrimp, Jella Jellyfish, Helen HErmit Crab, Abby Archelon, Mandy Manta and Pearl Perfume! Wow!

Pearl Perfume: Awesome to see you again J.D.!

We smelled a beautiful scent.

Ed: That smell reminds me of fresh cut spring flowers spewed across a babbling brook with a hint of lemon.

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Pearl Perfume: Yeah I smell like that don't I. But when you worked in the Perfume Department like I have it's a great scent.

Nico: The Perfume Department? We WERE SPRAYED HEAD TO TOE GOING THROUGH THAT!

Qin: That was so awful!

Pearl Perfume: Yeah it is a sadistic place there.

Nico: No shit!

SpongeBob: I always hate going through there!

Patrick: Me too!

Me: By the way is the Another Commander Cold friendly or hostile?

Sharaya Shrimp: Friendly and she is a really potent one.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Another Lego Malfoy then gave me the stinkeye!

Me: (GASP) (ENRAGED) OH YOU DID NOT JUST GIVE ME THE

STINKEYE!

Eli: He did!

Me: Well fuck you asshole!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted Another Lego Malfoy!

Poromon went over to Another TTG Mr. Mind.

Poromon: Oh boy! Time for lunch!

He then ate Another TTG Mr. Mind in one bite!

CHOMP!

Poromon: (GULP) (LOUD BURP) Oh pardon me!

Poromon burped out the Wonder Ride Book too.

Timon: Next time Pumbaa will eat him. I'd like to see him Worm out of that one! (LAUGHS) Get it?

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny! And I get it!

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: First Glaciator and now this.

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah it wass still funny though.

Camie: Yep.

Poromon burped.

Poromon: Pardon me!

Nico: No worries.

Me: No all that's left is Commander Cold.

Nico: All we can do is wait.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Poliwag: I hope there'a Lego Nagini somewhere.

Nico: I know.

Me: Look!

We saw a figure and it was ANOTHER COMMANDER COLD!

Me: Whoa! Another Commander Cold!

Lola: Nice!

Commander Cold: Looking good!

Another Commander Cold: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and orange clothes and red angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Scorpion Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a dark sword.

Me: Stina Scorpion! Wow!

Stina Scorpion: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Stina is the Embodiment of the Scorpion Dopant and she has mastery of Scorpions and also has amazing ice powers.

Commander Cold: Wow! And my sense of honor right?

Stina Scorpion: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Stina Scorpion: No he didn't because I stung him with my venom in his leg and made him sick.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was sick. But Swartz taught me how to identify poisons and how to cure them.

Me: That's very handy knowledge sis.

Sakura Knudson: It sure is.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: Lets do it!

Nico: (Gets out Commander Cold's ridewatch) CHILL OUT!

May: (Gets out TTG Mr. Mind's ridewatch) Mind Over Matter!

Maria: (Gets out Seven Deadly Enemies of Man Ridewatch) The 7 Sins are Dangerous!

Ultimate Spiderman: (Gets out TTG Marshmallow Duck's Ridewatch) I love Marshmallow Ducks!

They used the powers of Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman and blasted him down.

Then DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark came.

Nico: GROOVY! Nice team DJ!

DJ Stylbator: Thanks Nico! It's groovy!

Gentoku: All right! My team next!

Me: Yep.

But then a Gravity Lightning blast flew in and hit Another Commander Beetle and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: WHOA! Leni nice shot!

Leni: That wasn't me!

Me: Galatea was that you?

Galatea Ghidorah: No it wasn't.

Me: If it wasn't you then who?

?: That was me.

Gravity Beetle came.

Me: Whoa Gravity Beetle!

Nico: Awesome!

Gravity Beetle: (In a girls voice) It sure was.

Nico: Greta Gravity!? Whoa!

Greta Gravity: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Me: And if I had to guess…

Greta Gravity: Yeah I'm naked.

Me: I figured.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt.

Greta Gravity: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and she threw up and then reverted back. She had golden yellow hair and had red eyes and yellow angel wings and on her back were 2019 KING GHIDORAH'S THREE DRAGON HEADS and she had 2019 Ghidorah's tails out of her butt. She also had Ghidorah in front of a meteor and a beetle next to it.

Greta Gravity: (Groans) That hurt. (Sees herself) WHOA! I need some clothes.

Rarity: Don't worry darling. We can fix this.

The Fashion Brigade gave her new yellow clothes.

Greta Gravity: Wow! I look awesome!

May: I didn't get hit!

Greta Gravity: Nope.

Me: Wow! You have King Ghidorah's heads and tails?

Greta Gravity: I sure do. I have all the powers of King Ghidorah from 1964 to 2019. Not only am I the gene-slammer of Gravity Beetle but also the gene-slammer of King Ghidorah.

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: Amazing!

Galatea Ghidorah: That is really amazing!

Greta Gravity: It sure is.

Ultimate Spiderman: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Greta Gravity: When me and Nico destroyed a huge Yakuza operation in Tokyo.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Greta hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Greta Gravity: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Alternate Tawna, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Scarlet Spider, Ultimate Spider Man, Spiderman 2099, Spider Man (Shattered Dimensions), Spider Man (TAS), and Spider Gwen are heading to New Mexico, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got some bad news: another feral version of Lynn is running loose and she's been busy beating up tons of innocent people and many of them were sent to the hospital, so we're going to heal the injured innocent people and turn that super aggressive belching farting four-legged monstrosity into a human sausage and destroy her.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in New Mexico, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got some bad news: another feral version of Lynn is running loose and she's been busy beating up tons of innocent people and many of them were sent to the hospital.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh no, another version of Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day is here?!

Me: Not again, that super aggressive belching farting four-legged monstrosity's gonna get it!

Lincoln: You said it, and we're going to heal the injured innocent people and turn that super aggressive belching farting four-legged monstrosity into a human sausage and destroy her.

Scarlet Spider: She won't be easy to take down.

Luna: True, she's like a wild animal on steroids, but we know she's coming because of the smell of her B.O., her smelly gym clothes, and her sweaty pits.

We headed for the hospital and we saw tons of innocent people beaten up badly by that animal.

Lincoln: That filthy animal, she's gonna get it.

Lincoln mixed up his special rainbow-colored soup and he gave it to everyone that got hurt and badly injured by that filthy animal, and immediately, they were all healed.

Me: Everyone has been healed, now let's go hunt that animal down.

We headed out of the hospital to hunt down that animal. Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long hair in the same colors as Princess Celestia and yellow headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Light Skylanders and Princess Celestia's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a yellow sleeveless blouse, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, yellow and pink fancy skirt with pink bow, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, suns, light, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Light Skylanders and Princess Celestia's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Solana Celestia, Daydream Equestrian Sun Princess of Light.

Solana Celestia: That's right, and I got the girls away from that belching farting feral version of Lynn before she could pummel them with snowballs.

Lincoln: Awesome. But, keep your eyes peeled, she's around here somewhere.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lynn's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing and snorting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Lucy: She's here…

Lincoln: I know. Lynn, you better get out here right now, you filthy animal! We can smell your sweaty pits from a mile away!

Then, that feral version of Lynn came out, and she was even worse than Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day. She threw snowballs at us while roaring, but Lincoln fired a barrage of fireballs that melted the snowballs, and he flew at and he landed a powerful punch at that animal's face and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Sylvester: Yeesh, she really is an animal!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: A filthy animal's who's going to be turned into a human sausage for everything we've been put through because of Dark Lynn, let's break that meathead's arms and legs!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive

Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Scarlet Spider and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga

Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after that feral animal version of Lynn, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, the Louds unleashed pure Hell on her as they broke her arms and legs, and Lincoln who suffered the worse of Dark Lynn's wrath grabbed her and turned her into a human sausage, and Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into that feral animal version of Lynn's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing that feral animal version of Lynn into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of her inhuman superhuman strength and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of that feral animal version of Lynn, and he banished her to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's for all of the Packing Day nightmares you've put us through along with making my life Hell, you disgusting belching farting four-legged monstrosity. (To Solana Celestia) And it's so good to see you again, Solana.

Solana Celestia: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Solana Celestia as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Solana Celestia was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Solana Celestia: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Solana Celestia and he hugged her, and Solana Celestia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Solana Celestia: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Solana Celestia, Daydream Equestrian Sun Princess of Light, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Princess Celestia combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Solana Celestia and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Solana Celestia trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Light and The Equestrian Sun, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Chandler with a blazing passion because Chandler when he had his Dark Side in him was a monstrous evil monster with a heart as black as the night, and Solana Celestia has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he was.

Nico: Yeesh, she really despised him for all the crap that Dark Side of his has done.

Lincoln: We, no all of Michigan despised him, for what Dark Chandler did in the past, he was garbage, and now that you're here, Solana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Solana Celestia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Solana Celestia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Solana Celestia with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Solana Celestia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Solana Celestia, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Solana Celestia's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Solana Celestia had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Nana Nanao, Maumi Iiyama, Saki Kusakabe, Aki Kominase, Lestie Heim Skgringla, and Ruri Kusakabe from Penetrative Search of the Creampie Spy -Protect the peace of the Womb!-

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Nana Nanao, Maumi Iiyama, Saki Kusakabe, Aki Kominase, Lestie Heim Skgringla, and Ruri Kusakabe from Penetrative Search of the Creampie Spy -Protect the peace of the Womb!-.

Nicole: Whoa, awesome.

Lincoln: Are you girls okay?

Nana Nanao: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Nana Nanao and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from that another feral version of Lynn, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future

Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix,

Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Nana Nanao: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Nana Nanao: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Nana Nanao, Maumi Iiyama, Saki Kusakabe, Aki Kominase, Lestie Heim Skgringla, and Ruri Kusakabe with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was another feral version of Lynn who was running loose and she'd been busy beating up tons of innocent people and many of them were sent to the hospital.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in viciously pummeling that filthy animal and The Louds also giving her a vicious beating and Lincoln turning her into a human sausage and he absorbed her and sent her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Solana Celestia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Jeez, so another feral version of Lynn was running loose?!

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Lincoln and his sisters gave her Hell for everything she'd done in the past, especially Lincoln, he gave her the worst thrashing ever and turned her into a human sausage.

Me: And finally, Lincoln absorbed her and sent her to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: She deserved it big time, and if I find out there's an Earth with a Team Loud Phoenix Storm who are like Lynn on Packing Day on steroids times infinity, we're going hunting!

We freaked out, and we had no idea of how right Lincoln was about to be.

---

After we got rid of that another feral version of Lynn, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Solana Celestia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Solana Celestia: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Solana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Solana Celestia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in

muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Solana Celestia: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Tracey Mink: What a hunk.

King Kai: (Telepathically) Nico, Lincoln, everyone, can you hear me?

Nico: We hear you, King Kai, what's up?

King Kai: (Telepathically) I overheard what Lincoln said and did some investigating, and the bad news, Lincoln's right: there's an Earth with a Team Loud Phoenix Storm who are like Lynn on Packing Day on steroids times infinity.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh man, this isn't good.

Eli: It's like you're some sort of psychic, Lincoln.

Lincoln: With my constant evolving, my powers are not only growing stronger, but my mind's grown and expanded even more. So, it looks like we're going hunting in the future. Wait, is their Earth in ruins?

King Kai: (Telepathically) Afraid so, they caused tons of damage in their Royal Woods along with pummeling people with tons of snowballs.

Lana: And if I had to guess, just like Lynn, they wiped everyone's fridges clean and stole the sack lunches too.

Lincoln: That means they'd have enough fuel for hours, along with letting out loud belches.

Me: Oh, it's on now!

Lincoln: We already got enough making preparations for our showdown with Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, along with getting rid of The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, The Universe 666 White Rangers, The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, and The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, those snow monsters aren't going to mess that up, but we'll be dealing with them in the future.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I'm getting front row seats for the showdown against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, and I'll also be getting front row seats for when you go after those filthy animals in the future.

Me: Thanks, King Kai.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Avi: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Avi, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber are in your harem, Linky.

Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Ashi: I'm truly proud that my sisters have gotten together with Lincoln.

Nicole: And I was the one who introduced Félicie Milliner and Camille Le Haut when we went to the world of Ballerina/Leap!

Luz: And Amity was the one who introduced Katya, Bria, and Amber to Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Avi, Ami, Aki, Ari, Ani, Ali, Simulator Ashi, Félicie Milliner, Camille Le Haut, Katya, Bria, and Amber, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Time for Round 2 of Cascade Kingdom.

Qin: Nice!

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) Me and Peyton will go next for this.

Nico: Nice!

They went in and it activated and they were on CASCADE KINGDOM!

Peyton: Wow! So awesome!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going after a bunch of Boomerang Koopas right?

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: Well just blast them like you always do.

Nico: Okay.

Omi: Great!

Peyton: Should be easy.

Nico: Yep.

Omi: Lets get it on then.

?: Not without me!

A figure came and it was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes and blue clothes and had blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Aqua Man on it.

Ailene Aqua: Ailene Aqua, Embodiment of Aqua Man.

Rex: Wow! Great to see you again Ailene.

Ben: Same here!

Ailene Aqua: You too Ben and Rex. Its been a while.

Nico: We can talk more later. Lets go.

They were off.

They flew and saw them!

Nico: There they are!

Ailene Aqua: It's buttkicking time!

She fired waves of fire, water, crystal and wind!

She blasted them all over!

Nico: WHOA! You have elemental powers!?

Ailene Aqua: Yep. And this!

She activated her Omnitrix and went into ULTIMATE AILENE!

Ailene Aqua: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

She fired a wave of intense blue fire and it hit the Koopas and incinerated them!

Nico: (gets out Commander Cold and Wolf's Ridewatches) This wolf is gonna stop you cold!

Nico activated them and fired waves of ice energy and blasted the Koopas all over.

Omi: ORB OF TORNAMI! WATER!

He fired a massive blast of water and drenched them!

Peyton fired waves if water and smashed them all over!

Nico jumped on them and pulverized them!

Ailene Aqua: CLOCKWORK!

She fired time rays and disintegrated the Koopas into dust!

Nico: Nice one!

Then they got more Power Moons!

Nico: YEAH!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Ben and Rex?

Ailene Aqua: I met Ben on some of his travels and helped him take down some of his enemies. I have my own Omnitrix and got 12,000 aliens in it.

Nico: WHOA! That's a lot.

Ailene Aqua: I know. And Ultimate Ailene is my primary form. It's cool.

Nico: Nice!

Ailene Aqua: And I met Rex when he was battling Van Kleiss. He turned me into an EVO and I got Elemental powers. I fought my primal EVO urges and made my EVO powers part of me.

Nico: Boy Van Kleiss is going to be in for one helluva shock when you show him soon.

Ailene Aqua: I know.

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Ailene Aqua: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly and it was awesome.

We arrived at the zoo.

Lara Laramie: Here we are at the zoo.

Me: Always love a good trip to the zoo.

Lana: I'll say!

Syd Chang: It's so awesome being here.

Me: I was told that we have a bunch of new animals here.

Nico: Yep. The Mascots are helping out here.

We arrived at an exhibit.

Sunset Shimmer: Are those Wildebeests?

Nico: Yep. We just got them in.

Fluttershy: They sure are amazing.

Lola: Wildebeests are really cool.

Lana: They come in huge herds from what I remember?

Xenia: That's right.

Me: The herds they are in can range up to several thousand of them. Remember how many of them there were in the stampede Scar started?

Nico: I sure do. That was a LOT of wildebeests.

Xenia: Yeah.

The mascots approached the Wildebeests.

Cybertron Scourge: Well, the mascots are goners. Let's start planning their funerals.

Me: Oh quit being dramatic. Fluttershy and the mascots sure know what they are doing.

The mascots gave them leaves and it was awesome and sweet of them.

Fluttershy: It's okay.

Poromon: Yeah we're friends.

Xenia: Wow. That is cool.

Nico: They made a lot of friends.

Eli: They sure did.

Poromon: See we're not going to hurt you.

Poliwag: Yeah.

Me: Wildebeests don't eat meat. They're herbivores. They eat plants.

Cybertron Scourge: Oh.

Shenzi: Looking back, I can't believe we caused that entire stampede.

Banzai: Yeah no kidding there. That was crazy huh Ed?

Ed (Lion King): (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Nico: Yeah it was crazy huh?

Swoop: Do them wildebeests have names?

Fluttershy: Oh this is Rosie, and this is Rocca. They just came here from Africa.

Nico: Wow.

Poromon: They sure are friendly.

Me: Yep.

Laney: That's cool that Fluttershy works at the Zoo too.

Me: She loves the zoo just as much as the pet shops. They are fun too.

Becca Chang: Yep. Fluttershy has been an amazing help ere for all of us.

Xenia: That is cool.

Nadira: For a minute, I thought you guys were gonna get beat up.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Yeah.

We later went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even

more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Me: That was fun going to the zoo.

Xenia: It sure was.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: We learned our lesson from the gorillas.

Xenia: That's good. Glad you did.

Me: Otherwise Nico would have gone Hades apeshit crazy on you guys.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is too true.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Fifi, the psychopathic poodle from Open Season 2, and he's out to kill Boog, Elliot, and their friends. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Fifi, the psychopathic poodle from Open Season 2, and he's out to kill Boog, Elliot, and their friends.

We gasped.

Nico: We got to get to Boog, Elliot, and their friends!

Me: I don't know what we're gonna do to him, but I can tell you this, it's gonna end with him taken to a vet to get fixed!

Lincoln: Oh no, J.D.'s pissed off, there's no way Fifi's getting away now.

Me: Yep!

Nico: First we'll watch the movie for Open Season 2 and then we'll head out.

Xenia: Okay.

Lola: I'll make the popcorn.

Nico: Always love pre-mission movies.

The previous group came

Fixer: Can me, Condiment King, Leonard, Mr. Mittens, Toiletnator, Xiao Fung, Luster Dawn, Oculous, Fireor, and Count Nocturne go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you sure can. We're going to help Boog and friends.

Fixer: Been a while since we helped them.

Nico: I Know. First we'll watch the movie Open Season 2.

Fixer: Okay.

We got to watching the movie.

---

In the spring, Elliot has grown giant new antlers and is about to marry Giselle. However, Elliot's new antlers are cracked off in an accident, which upsets him. Believing that his cracked antlers are a sign of bad luck and after hearing words being spoken by Ian during the wedding ceremony, Elliot begins to have second thoughts. Meanwhile, Mr. Weenie finds a dog biscuit trail that his previous owners left behind and follows it. At the climax of the wedding, Elliot witnesses Mr. Weenie being taken away by his old owners, Bob and Bobbie. Elliot tells an exaggerated story to the other forest animals about Bobbie torturing Mr. Weenie (made possible by his misinterpretation of Bobbie's excessive affections toward Mr. Weenie) and decides to make a rescue mission to save him while also using it to avoid marrying Giselle until his giant antlers grow back. Boog, Elliot, Giselle, McSquizzy, Buddy, Serge and Deni set off on a rescue mission under Boog's lead.

Meanwhile, the pets of Bob and Bobbie's friends - on their way to Pet Paradiso, a resort for humans and their pets - meet at a rest stop. There is Fifi, a toy poodle and his basset hound companion Roberto, two cats named Stanley and Roger, and two Southern dogs named Rufus and Charlene. Fifi discusses his hatred for wild animals, describing how he claims they got him shocked by a bug zapper. He then tries to maul a nearby rabbit, until he's stopped by his owner. Meanwhile, the wilds find Weenie, much to Elliot's dismay. They try to free him while his owners stop at a gas station.

They free him from his chains, but because of Elliot's impulsiveness and clumsiness, they accidentally leave him stuck in the RV along with Buddy. Elliot and Giselle have an argument, and eventually leave Elliot to search for Mr. Weenie himself, while Serge and Deni fly to look for him.

The owners reach the pet camp with Mr. Weenie and Buddy. The other pets meet with Weenie, and Fifi tries to revert Weenie back into his pet state, but Weenie resists. Buddy helps Weenie escape and Buddy tries to free Weenie from his shock collar. During the chase, Fifi gets shocked by the collar and gets the fur on his forehead burned, causing him to lose most of his sanity and vow revenge.

Meanwhile, Serge and Deni return and explain they found Weenie and Buddy at a pet camp, unaware that the two have already escaped. Boog and the others set up camp, and Boog fails to convince Giselle that Elliot is a good person and that they belong together. The wilds realize that they have gone to Pet Paradiso. Weenie and Buddy find Elliot in the woods and convince him to go to Pet Paradiso to save his friends.

The wilds try to sneak into Pet Paradiso by disguising themselves as pets, with Giselle as a dalmatian and McSquizzy as a chihuahua. Boog attempts to sneak in as a cat, but proves to be too large to pass off as one. He then changes his disguise to a sheepdog. After Elliot, Mr. Weenie, and Buddy meet up with Boog, Elliot also disguises himself as Boog's human owner and they sneak in. Giselle and McSquizzy walk around Pet Paradiso looking for Mr. Weenie, but their cover is blown and are captured by Fifi and the other pets and taken to their secret lair beneath the resort's waterslide. Elliot, Buddy and Mr. Weenie attempt to go inside to save Giselle and McSquizzy, but Mr. Weenie, missing being a pet again, goes to play on the waterslide, leaving the rest except Boog to be captured by Fifi, while Boog tries to catch Mr. Weenie.

Fifi tries to kill them all with a pile of shock collars. As Boog tries to stop Mr. Weenie from going down the waterslide, his cover is blown and security attempts to tranquilize him. Before Fifi shocks the wilds into submission, Elliot, having learned to trust himself more than his antlers, tries to profess his love for Giselle, only to be berated by her for leaving her at the altar and using Mr. Weenie's "kidnapping" as an excuse. As Fifi is about to kill them, Boog enters the lair via the water slide and the liquid flushes everyone out.

A battle between the wilds and pets ensues, with the Pet Paradiso security focused on tranquilizing the wilds. While Boog tricks security into tranquilizing themselves, Elliot saves Giselle, accidentally placing all the shock collars on himself. He wrestles Fifi in the pool for the shock collar remote; Fifi eventually grabs the remote and activates the collars, only to realize that Elliot has attached the collars to him. Fifi survives the electrocution but loses all his fur, humiliating him further. The pets and the wilds settle their differences and decide to become friends. Mr. Weenie, wanting to be a pet again, decides to join the pets and returns to his owners in rejoice. Returning to the woods, Elliot finally professes his true feelings for Giselle, and they get married.

---

Some of us were laughing hard. We laughed even harder after Fifi lost his fur!

When the movie was done we cheered wildly!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was so fun and cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Camie: So we're going after a renegade Poodle named Fifi? Is he a vampire poodle!?

Nico: No that was completely different. This is just a poodle with some issues.

Me: Yep.

I went over his history.

Fifi is the main antagonist of Sonny Pictures Animation's third full-length animated feature film Open Season 2 and a supporting character in it's sequel Open Season 3. He is the pets' former leader and boss and one of Mr. Weenie's current best friends.

He was voiced by Crispin Glover, who also played Stan Bittleman in Like Mike, Thin Man in the Charlie's Angels film series, Knave of Hearts in Alice in Wonderland, Willy Wonka in Epic Movie, Grendel in Beowulf, Montag the Magnificent in the 2007 film remake of The Wizard of Gore and George McFly in Back to the Future trilogy.

Fifi explains why he has a severe dislike for wild animals: One night at his home, his owner threw a squeaky toy behind the bushes and as he went to retrieve it, there were wild animals inside and they scared Fifi (making him drop his toy, which he had in his mouth); then he kept backing up, until his tail touched a bug lighter behind him and shocked him, which is how his tail had a little bald spot on it. He tells the other pets that the bald spot was caused by wild animals.

For a long time, Fifi has had a severe hatred of wild animals. He was playing with his pet toy on night, when he was spooked by several wild animals and eventually electrocuted by a bug zapper, leaving a bald spot on his tail. He claimed this was a wild animal attack and has hated them ever since.

Mr. Weenie didn't believe Fifi's claims due to his friendship with the wilds. Fifi told the pets that Mr. Weenie had become feral, and had to be cured. He ran away from them when Buddy the porcupine came to his rescue, leading Fifi to get electrocuted again, resulting to a bald spot on his head.

Elliot, Giselle, and McSquizzy (who all went to Pet Paradiso to save Mr. Weenie undercover) were later captured by Fifi, who planned to kill them with electric collars. However, they were rescued by Boog. Fifi and Elliot wrestled trying to get their hands on the remote control which activated the collars. Fifi finally got his hands on it, and presses the button despite warnings from the other characters, only to find the collars all over his body. This resulted to him losing all his fur. After this, the wilds and the pets became friends.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Xenia: Man what a mean dog!

Camie: We're DEFINITELY sending him to the vet.

Varie: Yep.

Stone Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blast Hornet next.

Qin: Ooh! Float like a butterfly and sting like a bee.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Orange Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Orange Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Katie Manx: Leave the Universe 666 Green Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Katie, we're not doing this alone.

Kat Manx: He's right, Katie, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to rescue Boog, Elliot, and their friends and we're taking down Fifi.

Lincoln: That psycho's gonna get fixed after we take him down, and once we get through with that basket case, Universe 666 Orange Rangers, you're next.

Katie Manx: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Japan to rescue Boog, Elliot, and their friends and we're taking down Fifi, and once we get through with that psychopathic poodle, Lincoln and Katie Manx along with the Orange Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Orange Rangers.

We were off to the forest

---

We arrived at the forest.

Me: (Inhales) Ahh! Nothing like the awesome peaceful tranquility of the forest.

Nico: You said it.

Leonard: I feel right at home here!

Nico: Yep.

Fluttershy: It sure is peaceful here.

Camie: And the best part, No Shaw to ruin it.

Nico: Ain't that the truth.

Lola: I hated that guy! He almost killed the Mascots!

Horsea: Yeah no kidding!

Brawlrus: Actually, it was only Horsea.

Me: When it's one mascot it affects ALL the mascots.

Manaphy: He's right.

Brawlrus: Oh.

We saw Boog and friends!

Toiletnator: Yo, Boogster!

Boog: Hey guys! Long time no see!

Elliot: Wow! How have you all been?

Me: Great guys!

Boog: Wow! You guys look amazing! You all changed so much since the last time we saw each other.

Nico: Yeah we sure have.

Boog: Last time we saw you guys was two years ago.

Apeface: I remember that

Me: I know. Lots of stuff has happened since then.

Qin: Yeah.

Boog: Wow.

Elliot: Hey, Horsea. You doing okay?

Oculous: That's nice of you to ask.

Horsea: And yes I'm doing great. I'm over Shaw. Had to do lots of stuff over the years.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Long story.

Boog: Good. Because I remember you being scared of Shaw and calling him the Boogeyman.

Hunch: Princess Luna and Natilee helped her with that

Natilee: It's true.

Princess Luna: Yeah that was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Xenia: Yeah.

Horsea: It's all cool now.

Count Nocturne: She and the others have been doing lots of misadventures!

Chowder: Like this.

He pulled his finger and then.

LOUD FART!

HIS FARTS WERE SINGING?!

How do I say "I love you"?

L'amour, L'amour, L'amour

How do I say "I adore you"?

J'adore, J'adore, J'adore

However I say that you are my love?

A wonderful gift from heaven above

How do I say "I love you"?

L'amour, L'amour, L'amour

How do I say "I adore you"?

J'adore, J'adore, J'adore

However I say that you are my love?

A wonderful gift from heaven above

How do I say "I love you"?

L'amour, L'amour, L'amour

It was a song so divine that it made the forest grow new life and it was awesome.

When it was done we cheered wildly for him!

Me: That was funny and cool though. Nice one Chowder.

Tengu Man: We hear you guys are having another problem.

Boog: Yeah. Fifi is trying to kill us. He wants to kill us wild animals so that Pets can rule supremes.

Me: Why that low down DIRTY DOG! Uh no offense Road Rovers and to dogs everywhere.

Hunter: None taken J.D.

Blitz: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) Ja! I can't wait to bite him!

Colleen: (British Accent) Whatever you say Fluffy.

Fireor: Is he a German Shepherd?

Me: Fifi's a poodle actually.

Xenia: A mean one.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Hagger: Where was he last spotted?

Eli: (Concentrates) That way 500 yards ahead.

Me: Oh boy.

Pinkie Pie: I know what will make him show himself.

She pulled out her Yovidaphone.

Boog: How's that gonna lure him out?

Gramma Stuffum: Just watch.

Me: Better plug your ears though.

Pinkie Pie: Here goes!

She took a deep breath and then played!

CACOPHONOUS PLAYING!

THE PLAYING SOUNDED LIKE SET OF BAGPIPES BEING PLAYED BY A MONKEY!

SHE WAS REALLY PLAYING BAD!

Fifi heard the noise.

Fifi: Ahh now that is more like it! The sounds of wild animals suffering! Better go check it out.

He was coming to us.

Pinkie stopped playing.

Elliot: What was that?!

Galaxy Man: Want the short answer or long answer?

Elliot: Short.

Me: Pinkie playing. But it's funny with the Yaks but not anyone else.

Nico: Yeah. She played that when we were battling Aligned Starscream and it drove him bonkers.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: That was fun.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Pinkie plays the Yovidaphone at Lynn's Table to drive the jerks bonkers even more. It makes their ears bleed.

Laney: It sounds like a bunch of Violins being played by a monkey.

Xenia: Yeah but it's cool.

Yona: Yona loves that!

Xiao Fung: You ARE a Yak, after all.

Yona: Yona still like it.

Me: Yes you do.

Lincoln: Yep.

Sandman: We actually fought a poodle named Fifi before.

Marceline: Except that was a vampire poodle.

Boog: A Vampire Poodle!?

Me: I know. And that was inside a cave.

Natasha Hernandez: Yeah no kidding.

Mr. Mittens: I can take him on!

Me: All of us can.

Eli: He's coming! 120 yards and closing.

Nico: Positions.

We got ready.

We saw a figure coming and it was FIFI!

Qin: Target sighted.

Magnet Man: Entrance time!

We went at him!

Fifi sniffed around. Then the spirits of dogs came and then they swirled around and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Okay Fifi it's time for you to learn some manners!

Boog: Yeah you bad pooch! You need to be put in your place!

Elliot: Yeah!

Fifi: YOU WILDS MAKE ME SICK! I HATE YOU ALL!

Their auras flared up!

Boog: Thanks for that pooch!

Condiment King: Have some ketchup!

He squirted him all over with ketchup!

SPLAT!

Me: Now that's funny! We'll turn him into a HOT DOG!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Fifi tackled Mr. Mittens to the ground!

Fifi: YOU MAKE ME SICK YOU RETCHED CAT! WHY COULD'T YOU HAVE SIDED WITH ME AND KILLED ALL WILDS!?

Mr. Mittens: Because Wilds and Pets and humans can ALL Live together in peace and harmony! YOU DON'T CARE ABOUT ANY OF THAT!

Fifi: BLASPHEMY!

Fifi kicked him off!

Cat: NO ONE TALKS TO OUR ARCHENEMY LIKE THAT!

Dog: YEAH!

CatDog fired their stink rays and it hit him and made him smell worse than 10,000 skunks!

Mr. Mittens slashed at him with his claws.

SLASH!

Meowth: Let me have at him!

SLASH!

He slashed Fifi with his claws!

Nico: Nice!

Johnny Test: I have never seen Mr. Mittens this instense!

Dukey: Me neither!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: I got an idea!

I pulled out a pot of beans and added a can of Punch Munch to the mix.

Mung: A can of Punch Munch!? Oh no!

The beans grabbed Fifi and smashed him into the ground all over!

BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP!

Poliwag tackled Fifi and slapped and bashed him all over.

Fifi: WHY YOU!

Poliwag dodged an attack from Fifi!

Poliwag: MISSED ME MISSED ME! NOW YOU GOT TO KISS ME!

He kissed Fifi full on the mouth!

SMOOCH!

Fifi spit out his germs!

Fifi tackled him into a lake.

Centaur Man: GO POLIWAG!

Poliwag: Not very smart! You're in my element!

He slapped him all over and bashed and smashed him

He grabbed Poliwag by the tail!

Poliwag: HEY! Keep your paws off the merchandise!

BASH!

He bashed him on his head!

He tried to bite Poliwag!

But Poliwag dodged him and slapped him all over!

Poliwag then slapped him and bashed Fifi out of the lake!

Fifi tackled Poliwag into the middle of a highway!

Poliwag then slapped Fifi back to us and then jumped on Fifi and they were fighting in a brutal fight cloud!

BAP BAM SMASH WHOMP WHAM BIFF CRACK KROW ZONK KATOW!

Poliwag was REALLY SMASHING HIS FURRY BUTT ALL OVER!

Fifi tackled Poliwag into a nearby restaurant and Poliwag was smashing him all over with rotten fruit and vegetables and eggs and meats!

Poliwag slapped him all over and blasted him with bubbles.

Fifi: I HATE YOU! TADPOLEFACE!

Poliwag: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST CALL ME!?

Fifi: YOU HEARD ME!

A cook then thought they were food and grabbed them!

Poliwag: HEY! I'm not food! But HE IS!

Fifi: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Poliwag slipped out of the chef's hand!

Poliwag: TURN HIM INTO FRENCH POODLE SOUFFLE!

Fifi took a nearby knife!

Poliwag kicked it out of his paws and slapped him out of the restaurant!

Fifi: YOU ARE A MONSTER!

Poliwag: THAT'S RIGHT! I'm a Pokemon!

Fifi kicked him and tackled him on top of an airplane!

They smashed through it and then fought all over and the plane flew down and crashed!

KRASMASH!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

The plane exploded into a massive flaming mess! Luckily everyone got out of there safely!

Fifi tackled him into a beehive and then the bees went and stung Fifi all over!

Poliwag splattered him with honey and numerous bears came and mauled Fifi.

Eli: WHOA!

Qin: I think we're witnessiing a chickenfight.

Brian: More like Mascot VS Dog.

Fifi tackled Poliwag into a mountainside where numerous boulders were rolling their way!

Poliwag jumped out of the way and the boulders crushed Fifi all over!

Poliwag came back. Fifi was really mangled up.

Poliwag: He should know better than to underestimate me.

Eddy: You guys aren't gonna keep going?

Poliwag: Wouldn't be fair to hog all the fun! You need to get some more shots in too.

Me: He's right we're just standing here while Poliwag is hogging all the action.

Mr. Mittens: Besides, if that kept up, a children's birthday party would've been next.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: We don't want that to happen.

Me: Lets getting him!

Fifi: (GROWLS) I WILL KILL YOU WILDS!

Horsea squirted ink at him and blinded him.

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Man this guy is a jerk!

Chowder: Yeah! He makes a Belgian Waffle Slobber Barker look bad!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Speaking of which!

I pulled out a whistle and blew it and then pounding was heard and barking came and out came THE BELGIAN WAFFLE SLOBBER BARKER!

Scary came and mauled Fifi all over!

Horsea: Only fair I help my boyfriend!

Horsea jumped in and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Nico: Boy Mung where did you get that huge dog?

Mung: We made him. He's a Belgian Waffle Slobber Barker. He's a guard dog made out of food.

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Yep.

Then Zexion, Number 7, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titania, Titanium Titan, 2016 Morbucks, Carly Atlas, Shiv, and Dr. Light came.

Nico: Zexion, Number 7, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titania, Titanium Titan, 2016 Morbucks, Carly Atlas, Shiv, and Dr. Light.

Kitty: WHOA! What happened here!?

Me: Massive brawl of Peter Griffin and Ernie the Chicken Proportions!

Nico: Yeah!

Carly Atlas: Man brutal!

Number 7: I believe this is how the Poromon and Murkrow fights should have gone.

Johnny 13: I agree.

Nico: Yep.

Kitty: I hope we don't get any complaints about his.

Nico: Man brutal though.

Titania: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Glaciator clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Zexion: (to Roxy) You should take care of that Celebi

Roxy: I will.

?: Great!

A figure came and it was PORCUPINE NEZILAR from episode 34 of Megarangers!

A Psycho-Nezilar who could turn soccer balls into explosive devices and kick them at humans to blow them up. Disguising himself as a junior soccer coach, he brainwashed a soccer team including MegaBlack's younger brother Shinji to give them the ability to fire off the explosive soccer balls at the audience during a championship game until MegaBlack used his Rod Sniper to destroy the bracelet he was using to control them. Porcupine Nezilar then took Shinji hostage until MegaBlack used the Miracle Shoot attack with a soccer ball to defeat Porcupine Nezilar and save his brother. Killed by Mega Voyager.

Eli: Whoa! Porcupine Nezilar! I remember you! You turned a soccer team into a bomb squad to blow an entire soccer audience to pieces!

Porcupine Nezilar: That's right! Good memory.

Eli: Yep.

Porcupine Nezilar: Try kicking a ball.

Lynn: Bring it on!

He formed a soccer ball bomb and kicked it and Lynn kicked it back and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It was a huge fiery explosion!

Qin: WHOA! Nice kick!

Porcupine Nezilar: Wow! Awesome shot!

Lynn: Thanks.

Porcupine Nezilar: Too bad I wasn't adapted in America.

William: If you had, you would've taken Porcupongo's place as the first porcupine monster.

Porcupine Nezilar: That would have been cool!

Qin: It sure would.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway

---

Roxy, Tsukasa, Dr. Light (Justice League), Leanne Nikos, Maya Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nadira and Ransik VS Zexion, Spellbinder, MetalEtemon, Dracula (The Simpsons), Count Burns, and Frankie the Squealer - Nico's Rescue was in Paris to battle a clone of Glaciator and he LOVES ICE CREAM! Winona Whale transformed against him

---

Zexion was first

Zexion: (to Roxy) Nico's Rescue was in Paris to battle a clone of

Glaciator and he LOVES ICE CREAM! Winona Whale transformed against him too

Roxy: She sure did and it was awesome and cool.

Tsukasa: I'll say! And we had awesome ice cream sundaes from the ice cream rain too.

Dr. Light (JL): They sure were awesome and also Nico loves ice cream just as much as cheese and chicken wings.

Fluttershy: He sure does and it's so amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding. He would even love eating meat flavored ice cream.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja he sure would.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Zexion: That's funny. Lets do it!

Roxy flicked the switches for Zexion and Earth and got an awesome Earth Nature blade.

Roxy: The SWORD OF EARTH'S NATURE!

Zexion: Awesome!

Roxy: Yep. NATURE STYLE: BLADES OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM!

She swung the sword and fired waves of energy and leaves and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down

---

Ed/Edzilla, Cheese, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Live Action Sentinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant

Monster, and Jasper - Us battling Another Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman who are the embodiments of Minty (MLP) and the Embodiments of the Stingray, Shrimp, Jellyfish, Archelon, Hermit Crab, Perfume, Manta and Scorpion Dopants

---

Number 7 was next.

Number 7 (to Ed): Nico, Scartlet Spider's team, Commander Cold's team, and the others did good battling Another Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman. They are the embodiments of Minty (MLP) and the Embodiments of the Stingray, Shrimp, Jellyfish, Archelon, Hermit Crab, Perfume, Manta and Scorpion Dopants

Ed: They sure did and man it was so cool!

Cheese: Yes.

Lori Jimenez: It sure was awesome and funny too and the Perfume Dopant was really funny as well. We had to go through the Perfume Department back then.

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) That's was really funny!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was funny.

Featherweight: It sure was awesome.

Sprocket: Yeah that's was awesome and cool.

Number 7: That is crazy funny. But lets do it!

Ed flicked the switches for Number 7 and the Planet of Putridity and he got a funny grossness sword.

Ed: THE SWORD OF THE INAPPROPRIATE PINCHERS FROM BEYOND!

Number 7: That is awesome.

Ed: So is this! SCI FI STAR STYLE: DANCE OF THE SQUAREDANCERS FROM THE OUTER REACHES!

He swung the sword and fired waves of stars and they formed into squaredancers and they fired lasers ans the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ghost Rider, Grim Reaper, Chester Cheetah, Captain Space Heifer, Universe 666 Delightful Children From Down The Lane, Universe 666 Kaos, Universe 666 G1 Megatron, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Brawlrus and Mab Lobs VS Johnny 13, Boil Man, Universe 666 Armada Unicron, Universe 666 Cybertron Megatron, Skarf, and Gigertox - Lincoln's rescue in New Mexico and we battled a Feral version of Lynn

---

Johnny 13 was next.

Johnny 13 (to Ghost Rider): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in New Mexico. He battled a Feral version of Lynn

Ghost Rider: Yeah we were shocked to see that. We found out that there's another Earth where all of the team is totally feral and acting like wild animals.

Grim Reaper: (Jamaican Accent) Yeah that's really crazy mon.

Chester Cheetah: It sure is crazy.

Starlight Glimmer: But we're going to be ready for them all.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding. That was crazy.

Hex: We were shocked to see this.

Johnny 13: That is really crazy. Lets do it!

Ghost Rider flicked the switches for Johnny 13 and Hell and got a Hellfire Blade.

Ghost Rider: The SWORD OF INFERNAL PENANCE!

Johnny 13: That is cool!

Ghost Rider: HELLFIRE STYLE: FIRESTORM SIN JUSTICE BLAST!

Ghost Rider fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Lewa, Valiant, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Cascade Kingdom Round 2

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty (to Lewa): Next was Cascade Kingdom Round 2. What happened there this time?

Lewa: They battled Boomerang Koopas and it was really fun and awesome.

Valiant: Yeah that's was really awesome.

Joan Gutierrez: Yeah no kidding there and it was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was! Everyone had a lot of fun.

Scootaloo: They sure did.

Whirlwind: Yeah that's was cool.

Kitty: Awesome! Lets do it!

Lewa flicked the switches for Kitty and Mata Nui and got a Wind Sword!

Lewa: THE SWORD OF THE WINDS OF MATA NUI!

Kitty: Cool!

Lewa: Yep. WIND STYLE: WIND BLADES OF THE ISLAND OF MATA NUI!

He swung the sword and fired wind blades and the group fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and blasted them down.

---

Fabia, Runo, Konata Izumi, Vice, Hikari Yukimura, Shiro, Hana Natsuki, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Glumshanks and Hunch VS Titania, Vathek, Tsubaki, Leo Zodiarta, Mamemon Brothers, and Junk Food Monster - The Mascots meeting Wildebeests at the Zoo

---

Titania was next.

Titania: (to Fabia) The Mascots met Wildebeests at the Zoo.… please rate how injured the wildebeests made each of them from little injuries to a lot of injuries.

Fabia: Actually there were no injuries at all. The Mascots and Fluttershy made awesome friends with the wildebeests. They said they learned their lesson because of those gorillas.

Runo: They sure did and it was amazing how they fed the Wildebeests.

Konata: It sure was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding. But that was awesome that they fed wildebeests like that too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah it sure was cool.

Sunburn: Yeah it was.

Titania: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Fabia flicked the switches for Titania and Neathia and formed a sword of light.

Fabia: THE SWORD OF THE HAOS LIGHT OF NEATHIA!

Titania: Cool!

Fabia: Yep. LIGHT STYLE: NEATHIA LIGHT HAOS BLAST!

She swung the sword and fired waves of light and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Nuju, W Riders, Sam Manson, Sydney Kirlian, Shana the Flame Haze, Evangelyne, Edyn, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tengu Man and Sword Man VS Titanium Titan, Megalon, Universe 666 Captain Gut and his Crew, Doctor Diablos, Haze Shenron the 2-Star Dragon, and Count Grogan - The mascots made lots of friends with the Wildebeests

---

Titanium Titan was next.

Titanium Titan: (to Nuju) (Spanish Accent) The mascots made lots of friends with the Wildebeests. Did they have names?

Nuju: Rosie and Rocca were their names and they were cute.

Philip: They sure were and we're proud of the mascots.

Shotaro: Yeah we sure are.

Sam Manson: You got that right.

Rarity: It was really amazing darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that's is for sure.

Titanium Titan: That is awesome amigos. Lets do it!

Nuju flicked the switches for Titanium Titan and Metru Nui and formed an ice sword.

Nuju: THE SWORD OF THE ICE OF METRU NUI!

Titanium Titan: Amazing!

Nuju: Yep. ICE STYLE: ICE FURY OF METRU NUI COLD!

He swung the sword and fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lexx, Trixie Tang, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring - Open Season 2 next and that movie is funny!

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks (to Lexx): Open Season 2 is next. (laughs) That movie is funny!

Lexx: It sure was awesome and funny too!

Trixie Tang: Yeah no kidding! It was really funny.

Goofy: Ahyuk it sure was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: No kidding there.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it sure was cool.

Spyro: Boy no kidding there.

2016 Morbucks: Yep. Lets do it!

Lexx flicked the switches for 2016 Morbucks and Mars and got a fire sword.

Lexx: THE SWORD OF MARS' FIERY BEAUTY!

2016 Morbucks: Nice!

Lexx: Yep. MARS FIRE STYLE: MARTIAN FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves o magic and smashed them down.

## Haiku, Carla Carmine, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Papi, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - Been a while since we helped Boog and friends

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) It's Been a while since we helped Boog and friends. Last time was in 2021 when we helped them fight Shaw.

Haiku: I know. It sure has been a while since then.

Carla Carmine: I wasn't there when it happened but that was really awesome from what I heard about.

Goku: Yeah that's was a crazy one but it was good to get rid of Shaw.

Applejack: It sure was and we're glad he is gone.

Apple Bloom: Fluttershy really did good on that one.

Flashwing: She sure did and it was cool.

Carly Atlas: Boy I remember that and man was she infuriated! Lets do it!

Haiku flicked the switches for Carly Atlas and the Nazca Desert in Peru and got an Orange Flame Sword!

Haiku: THE HUMMINGBIRD SWORD OF ASLLA PISCU'S ORANGE FLAMES!

Carly Atlas: Awesome!

Haiku: Yep. HUMMINGBIRD FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF THE ORANGE FLAME!

She fired waves of orange fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down

---

Lane, Ice Luan, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Bright Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the night, Dark Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Universe 666 Cozy Glow, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Fifi is a bad poodle and at least he's not a vampire poodle

---

Eris was next

Eris (to Lane): Fifi is a bad poodle. But at least he's not a vampire poodle

Lane: You're not kidding there. Dealing with a vampire poodle was scary but this guy is an insane nut!

Ice Luan: No kidding there!

Howard the Duck: Thankfully he doesn't have the stuff that vampires do.

Princess Luna: Yeah that's is for sure there.

Moondust: No one wants to see that.

Snowdrop: No kidding there on that.

Gari: Yeah that's was scary dealing with Fifi the Vampire Poodle alone.

Blackout: And that was in a cave.

Eris: I know. Lets do it!

Lane flicked the switches for Eris and the world of MTG and she got a light sword.

Lane: THE SWORD OF ERIS' CHAOTIC POWER!

Eris: NICE!

Lane: Yep. CHAOTIC LIGHT STYLE: CHAOTIC LIGHT BLAZE BLAST!

He fired waves of light and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

## Kairi, Cinderella, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - Fifi is insane!

Dr. Light was next.

Dr. Light (to Kairi): Fifi is insane! But getting your forehead burned will do that to you

Kairi: Yeah no kidding and man he really got burned there.

Cinderella: He sure did. Ouch.

Future Mai: Yeah that's was not a good sight.

Princess Celestia: I would feel sorry for a poor guy like him but not this time.

King Solar: I feel the same way too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding. And Fluttershy's stare put him into a laughing fit.

Amber Morning: It sure did. It just made him laugh even more insanely.

Spotlight: Yeah that's is for sure.

Dr. Light: That is what I call one seriously disturbed dog! Lets do it!

Kairi flicked the switches for Dr. Light and the Destiny Islands and got a light Keyblade.

Kairi: DESTINY'S KEY OF THE LIGHT!

Dr. Light: Wow!

Kairi: LIGHT STYLE: WORLDS UNITY BLAST!

She fired waves of light and the group fired waves of light and blasted them down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Porcupine Nezilar

---

Porcupine Nezilar was next.

Porcupine Nezilar: Boy that is one nasty dog!

Nico: You got that right!

May: Yeah that is one nasty dog.

Porcupine Nezilar: No kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Fifi, these are a collection of blasters that'll really put the hurt on that psychopathic poodle.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

TJ: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Porcupine Nezilar you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Noah: You're one BAD DOG!

Tsukasa: One that needs to be taken to the pound!

Kamen Rider: FOREVER BLUE!

Tsukasa turned into the Blue Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Blue Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

The Megaorce Rangers turned into the Blue Rangers from Wild Force to Operation Overdrive.

We went at him and blasted and smashed him all over.

Cyrenox, Aimukk, Kughar, Vinta, and Gintanai blasted and smashed Fifi all over.

Swoop and Sunset Shimmer: FIRESTORM MISSILE BLAST!

Cybertron Scourge and Lara Laramie: FIRESTORM DRAGON BLAST!

Leif of the Filth and Condiment King: SAUCES OF FILTH BLAST!

Lori of the Wind and Leonard: FARTS OF WIND PIGS!

CatDog of Nearburg and Mr. Mittens: CATDOG FURY BLAST!

Layla of Andros and Toiletnator: ANDROS TOILET BLAST!

Ulrich of the Sword and Xiao Fung: WIND SAMURAI BLAST!

Piper of the Phoenix and Fixer: PHOENIX FURY BLAST!

Luster Dawn of the Sun and Gramma Stuffum: DAWN STUFFER BLAST STORM!

Tommy of Ice and Oculous: ICE EYE BLAST!

Wheeler of Gaia and Fireor: GAIA FIRE BLAST!

Marceline of Darkness and Count Nocturne: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer

Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of fire, energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Sunset Shimmer, Boog, Elliot and me: FOREST RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time for you to be taught a lesson, Fifi. DOG ELEMENT STYLE: GERMAN SHEPHERD!

Ibuki: DOG DARK STYLE: BULLDOG!

Makoto (Street Fighter): DOG LIGHT STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

Dew Gayl: DOG NATURE STYLE: BEAGLE!

Twilight Sparkle: DOG MAGIC STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

Starlight Glimmer: DOG STAR STYLE: SIBERIAN HUSKY!

Earth Chan: DOG EARTH STYLE: ALASKAN MALAMUTE!

Mai Shiranui: DOG FIRE STYLE: BORDER COLLIE!

Venus Chan: DOG LIGHTNING STYLE: DALMATIAN!

Lily the Mermaid: DOG WATER STYLE: PEMBROKE WELSH CORGI!

Lincoln and the girls fired energy blasts that took on the dogs which hit Fifi.

Lincoln and his Harem: DOG FINAL SMASH: CANINE ELEMENT BARRAGE!

Lincoln and his Harem fired ki blasts that transformed into the many species of dogs that went at Fifi and explodes on contact.

Suddenly, Fifi got back up and he was pissed!

Fifi (Open Season): THAT'S IT! YOU'RE ALL DEAD!

Sebastian Mendez: The only dead person here is you!

Then, Sebastian took out the remote for the electric collars. Nico's harem were pissed off.

Nico's harem: YOU BASTARD SNAKE ASSHOLE! YOU'RE STILL THE SAME MALICIOUS, DERANGED, PSYCHOPATHIC, AND MURDEROUS BASTARD FROM THE WEDDING INCIDENT! WE'RE GONNA FUCKING KILL YOU FOR THIS, YOU SNAKE!

Sebastian Mendez was laughing maliciously and malevolently and he pressed the button, we saw that Fifi had on all the collars, and when Fifi looked down, he saw the collars.

Fifi (Open Season): Oh… , oh no.

But, then, Sebastian looked down as he heard a low sound, and he found out he also had on the same collars, and Nico's harem had a smug grin on their faces and boy he was beyond pissed.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU LOWDOWN BACKSTABBING… ! I'M GONNA… !

But, before he could get after them in a fit of rage… !

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

FIFI AND SEBASTIAN BOTH GOT ELECTROCUTED WITH OVER 900 OCTILLION BOLTS OF LIGHTNING!

Nico: You pulled the Old Switcheroo on Fifi, huh, Elliot?

Elliot: You bet I did!

Boog: Nice one.

Qin: And you girls also did the same to Sebastian, since you still don't trust him, huh?

Trudy Lawrence: What can we say, Qin, once a fucking snake always a fucking snake.

Fifi (Open Season): THAT… WAS… NOT… (Passes out) Fair. (Convulsing from the electric shock)

And Sebastian was also beyond pissed off at Nico's harem as he survived and got back up.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU… ! (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU… !

Trudy Lawrence: Yeah, yeah, you can kick our asses later, butt muncher.

Nico: Crudely done, Trudy, but either way, we took down Fifi and we're sending him off to get fixed.

Lincoln: Along with that sneaky move your harem did on Sebastian, we consider this mission accomplished. Now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Orange Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around

Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and orange energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and orange energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood

from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Orange Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Orange Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Orange Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Katie Manx: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Katie Manx's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, orange fire, orange flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive golden greatsword, and as she approached The Universe 666 Orange Rangers, she left orange energy, stars, orange fire, orange flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Katie Manx: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Orange Rangers.

Suddenly, Katie Manx was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy, stars, orange fire, and orange flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Orange Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Orange Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Katie Manx emerged, but she was changed forever.

Katie Manx grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, orange fire, orange flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a orange lightning bolt with the Orange Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with orange iris, she has on Orange Ranger earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Orange Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an Orange Ranger with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Orange Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Katie Manx has on a sleeveless orange top, orange skirt, white bridal gloves, and orange lightning bolt with the Orange Cosmic Fury Ranger on it on her right arm, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, orange fire, orange flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an orange lightning bolt with all of The Orange Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and orange fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Katie Manx felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with white tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Katie Manx has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Katie Manx's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, orange fire, orange flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Katie Manx's Cosmic Eternal Orange Inferno Firestorm Orange Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Orange Inferno Firestorm Orange Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and black lightning bolt with the Orange Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Katie Manx has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Orange Ranger's head with orange gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Orange Rangers' heads with orange gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with orange flames in between the kanji below the orange lightning bolt with The Orange Rangers from 47 years that said, "Katie Manx, Embodiment of The Orange Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Kat Manx, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most

Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Orange Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Orange Power Rangers"

ケイティ・マンクス、オレンジ・パワー・レンジャーの化身、キャット・マンクスの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、デススパイザーそしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、オレンジ ファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、オレンジ パワー レンジャーの力のマスター

Katie Manx has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ORANGE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ORANGE INFERNO FIRESTORM ORANGE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ORANGE INFERNO FIRESTORM ORANGE

POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ORANGE INFERNO FIRESTORM ORANGE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Katie Manx's Super Angel-Orange Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Orange Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Katie Manx fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, orange fire, orange flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Orange Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Kat Manx: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Kat, Katie's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Orange Rangers and make them pay!

Katie Manx: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Orange Inferno Firestorm Orange Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Orange Inferno Firestorm Orange Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Katie Manx.

Kat Manx and the Orange Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Katie Manx as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Orange Rangers!

Katie Manx, Lincoln, and The Orange Rangers went after The Universe 666 Orange Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Orange Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Katie Manx attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Katie Manx also did the same by firing orange energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Katie Manx attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Orange Rangers badly.

Katie Manx and The Orange Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Orange Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Orange Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Orange Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Katie Manx and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Katie Manx's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent.

Katie Manx: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Orange Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Tommy.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Katie.

Suddenly, Katie Manx wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Katie Manx's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Orange Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and green flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Katie Manx sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and green flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Orange Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Orange Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Lunaria Luna, Daydream Equestrian Moon Princess of Darkness.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Lunaria Luna is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Princess Luna combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Lunaria Luna and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Solana Celestia trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Darkness and The Night and The Equestrian Moon, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Flip with a blazing passion because of everything he's done and he has a heart as black as the night, and Lunaria Luna has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he is.

Me: Whoa!

Princess Luna: I remember her all too well, she is indeed just like me in every way.

Lincoln: That she is, Princess Luna.

Titanium Titan: Another of Boog and Elliot's enemies dealt with.

2016 Morbucks: And this time, Horsea wasn't frightened.

Carly Atlas: No, she wasn't.

Me: Thank goodness.

Shiv: Where should we celebrate?

Dr. Light: How about that restaurant where Poliwag and Fifi had part of their fight in?

Me: Uhhh no thanks.

Nico: Yeah you're right. But great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) Bad dogs better watch out.

Me: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table to celebrate and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Open Season 2 was a funny movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark As well as Gentoku, Sirius Space, Sailor Tamaran, Rhonda Chilliton, and Celestia & Luna Equestria and we're going to PS 118 and we're going to battle the insane lunatic kid Curly and teach him some manners and Falchion Falcon will transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark who are the embodiments of the Lobster Dopant and Starfish Dopant. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Blast Hornet and her name is Honia Hornet and she is a Bee-Taur.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is Maria Baliton, Embodiment of The Silver Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 Silver Rangers

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Lincoln's is running loose, a human and drug trafficker named Ricky Hernandez is causing trouble with an operation he has, and according to the reports: he's the head of a sex ring and he and his musclebound thugs have been kidnapping girls and forcing them into being prostitutes and selling them for money, and even worse news: he's also the former older brother of Michelle Hernandez, Monica Hernandez, Hannah Hernandez, Rachel Hernandez, and Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, and former cousin of Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole

Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez, but they absolutely despise each other and after Ricky got sent to prison, he was disowned and his ties with his family were severed. So, it's gonna be ONE SUPER NASTY BRUTISH AND HORRIFIC FIGHT THAT'LL END RICKY HERNANDEZ' OPERATION! And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Daydream Equestrian Moon Princess of Darkness, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Princess Luna combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Lunaria Luna and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Solana Celestia trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Darkness and The Night and The Equestrian Moon, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Flip with a blazing passion because of everything he's done and he has a heart as black as the night, and Lunaria Luna has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he is.

Next up is Toy Story 3 and it's going to be where Lotso is back.

See you next time.

# TOYS VS BEAR

This chapter is based on Toy Story 3

---

Walking over to PS 118 was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark As well as Gentoku, Sirius Space, Sailor Tamaran, Rhonda Chilliton, and Celestia & Luna Equestria and we were heading there for a really fun and awesome rescue.

Me: I hope Harold isn't causing trouble to Arnold and friends.

Qin: Yeah that kid just can't seem to grow up.

Lola: I know! What a clod!

Xenia: I know! But it'll be fun to see how the school is doing.

Nico: Yep.

Gentoku: I'm looking forward to this one.

Varie: Same here.

Nico: Gentoku, I want to thank you, DJ Stylbator, and your teams for coming.

Gentoku: No problem Nico. I even got on an awesome shirt for this.

His shirt said Rescue Turn for Me and my Team.

Me: Awesome shirt Gentoku.

Gentoku: Thanks.

Lincoln was carrying Fluttershy on his back. The reason? Fluttershy was up all night trying to get her animal friends to fall asleep. Fluttershy was really tired.

Fluttershy: (Yawns) It'll be a fun one.

Lincoln: It sure will Flutters. I'll keep you cozy with me till we head home. Then you can take a nap.

Fluttershy: Oh thank you Linky.

Me: Aww Lincoln you are so good to Fluttershy.

Sirius Space: He sure is.

Nico: Boy Fluttershy is really exhausted. She really wore herself out.

Camie: Yeah.

Lincoln: I know.

Nico: Sirius, what do you like to do in your free time?

Sirius Space: I am an astronomer and I like looking at the stars and all of space. It's part of who I am.

Nico: That's cool.

Sirius Space: It sure is. And I love looking out at the stars.

Nico: So awesome.

Me: Yep.

Sirius Space: It's so fun looking out at the sky and the stars and planets. I love it.

Nico: Is Shanan included?

Sirius Space: Yep and so is Nicole.

Nicole: It's a great job for Sirius.

Shanan: And we're really proud of her too.

Sirius Space: Thanks guys. It's fun.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: Oh Fluttershy we're sorry you had to stay up all night trying to get your friends to go to sleep.

Fluttershy: (Yawns) Yeah but it'll be okay.

Me: Good. What happened?

Fluttershy: A meteor crashed in front of the cottage and it woke them up.

Nico: Uh oh. No one got hurt did they?

Fluttershy: No thank goodness. It was so rough getting them to go back to sleep.

Me: Oh man. Well just hang on till this is done okay?

Fluttershy: I will.

Nico: Good. But yesterday was really awesome. It was great to see Boog and friends again.

Laney: It sure was. Almost 2 years.

Nico: Fifi was a bad dog!

Me: Shhh!

Nico: Oh sorry. Fifi was a bad dog.

Me: He sure was.

Lola: I hope they give him a really harsh lobotomizing.

Nico: Me too.

Lana: What he was doing to Boog and friends was awful.

Camie: It was.

Nico: He even picked a fight with Poliwag.

Me: Yeah an epic Chicken Fight one.

Lola: That was brutal.

Nico: No kidding. Poliwag did really amazingly well against Fifi.

Camie: He sure did.

Tsuyu: That was so amazing to see that in action.

Sirius Space: Like how Poromon and Murkrow's fights should have gone.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Why couldn't we have eaten at that restaurant part of their fight took place in?

Me: Because they tore the place apart and I didn't want to go there.

Nico: Fair point.

Maria: Yeah. You're right. But nonetheless it was great to see Boog and friends again.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Here Lincoln.

I gave Fluttershy earmuffs for her to have peace and quiet.

Lincoln: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

Fluttershy was snoring.

We then saw Harold holding onto the wall with his back to us.

Nico: What are you up to now, Harold?

But when he turned around, we saw he looked beat up!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man! What happened!?

Harold: Curly did this!

Me: Curly! Not again.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency that no one is going to like in the slightest: we got word from Arnold and the others that his friend, Curly, has gone crazy and he's hurting some of his friends.

WE GASPED!

Me: What the?!

Nico: That's not good!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Elly Chromington: Sorry for the sudden arrival, Nico, but we had to come as soon as possible.

Natasha Hernandez: But, it's good that you did, we're gonna need a lot of help to cool down Curly.

Qin: That kid has a lot of problems.

Flora heard a Pokemon cry.

Flora: Look here guys.

We saw a Mega Meganium.

Me: Ooh a Mega Meganium

Nico: That's a beautiful one.

Qin: Yep. Oh and she hurt herself.

Mega Meganium: Because of that kid that was insane.

Me: Curly. He really went off the deep end.

We got to healing her.

Nico: You okay now?

Mega Meganium: Thanks to you guys.

Flora: Want to come with us?

Mega Meganium: Sure.

Nico: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Curly) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Curly, he's 20 yards away and he's been busy hurting the rest of their friends.

Falchion Falcon: Let's get him!

Lincoln: We'll also be finding out what caused Curly to go crazy. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began

sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Curly.

Me: Okay you lunatic kid, it's time for you to learn some manners

Nico: If we can find him.

We went into the school.

We were walking around the school, and then, we saw a lot of Arnold's friends hurt by Curly and then.

Me: Geez! Curly really did a number on them.

We saw Eugene REALLY mangled up.

Lola: Eugene is a mess.

Eugene: (Dazed) I'm okay.

FWOMP!

He fainted.

Me: I'm going to rip your face off Curly.

We continued on and we saw Curly throwing dodgeballs at the kids while barricaded inside the principal's office and he was laughing insanely.

Lincoln: There's Curly, and there's Arnold and the rest of his friends!

Me: Oh man, we got to stop him!

We ran up to Arnold and the rest of his friends, and before Curly could throw another dodgeball at them, Lincoln formed a diamond barrier that bounced the ball off, then, he summoned a shadow hand inside the office and it grabbed Curly and pulled him into the portal and forced him outside.

Curly: NO! NO!

Lincoln: Curly, you've got a lot of explaining to do, mister!

Curly: SUFFER!

Curly threw a dodgeball at Lincoln, but he caught it in his hands!

Me, Girl Jordan, Mollie, and Sophia Preston: UH OH!

Lincoln: You know what, I think you need a proper lesson, mister.

Falchion Falcon: You better be ready, crazy!

Me: (Cracks knuckles) We're going to rearrange your face and it's going to be slow and excruciatingly painful.

Mega Meganium charged at him and slapped him into a wall.

Nico: Nice one!

Curly: I WILL MAKE SURE YOU ALL NEVER LEAVE HERE ALIVE! (LAUGHS INSANELY)

Me: You're insane!

Qin: REALLY INSANE!

Lola: You should be in a nuthouse!

Me: Aw are you gonna cry? Your dodgeball skills bite squirrel tails. No wonder Rhonda hates your fucking guts.

Curly: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

UH OH! STRUCK A HUGE NERVE!

He went at me and I put a finger on his forehead and blocked him as he roared in powerful fury.

I just yawned at him.

Roxy got out the Sword of Earth's Nature.

Roxy: You need to stink up. NATURE STYLE: MOON RAT STINK CLOUD!

She swung the sword and fired waves of energy and it hit hiim and he smelled worse than rotten onions!

Ed got out the Sword of the Inappropriate Pinchers from Beyond

Ed: Time for you to face the monster from I Was A Teenage Appetizer From Planet Sushi: The Second Coming! SCI-FI STAR STYLE: SPACE NOSE MINER BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted Curly all over.

Eddy: [in a spooky voice from behind a row of candles] "Curly Gammelthorpe! Let me poke your brain!" [He laughs evilly]

CURLY SCREAMED!

Ghost Rider got out the Sword of Eternal Penance

Ghost Rider: Look into my eyes! Your soul is stained by the blood of the innocent. Now, feel pain.

CURLY SCREAMED AS HE SAW THE CRIMES HE DID HAUNT HIM AND TURN AGAINST HIM!

Ghost Rider: HELL STYLE: JUDGEMENT OF 1,000 EVILS!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over the place.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Lewa got out the Sword of the Winds of Mata Nui.

Lewa: This will blow you around. WIND STYLE: MATA NUI HURRICANE!

He fired a wave of wind and blew him around and then Curly ran and threw up in EUGENE'S MOUTH!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: Yuck!

Curly: I WILL KILL YOU ALL!

He went at Nico and then he punched him SQUARE IN THE BALLS!

KRASMASH!

NICO SQUEALED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

WE WINCED!

Me: OOH!

Fabia got out the Sword of the Haos Light of Neathia

Fabia: NO ONE DOES THAT TO NICO! LIGHT OF HAOS STYLE: TIGRERRA SLASH STORM!

She swung the sword and slashed him all over with blades of light.

Nico: (SQUEAKY VOICE) I'M GOING TO RIP THAT KIDS EYEBALLS OUT!

The blasts hit him and smashed him all over.

Nuju got out the Sword of the Ice of Metru Nui.

Nuju: You need to chill out! ICE STYLE: SNOWFLAKE CRYSTAL STORM!

Nuju fired waves of snowflakes and blasted Curly all over.

Lexx got out the Sword of Mars' Fiery Beauty.

Lexx: You need to be taught a huge lesson! FIRE STYLE: FIRE BEAUTY BLAST!

Lexx fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Haiku got out the Hummingbird Sword of Aslla Piscu's Orange Flames

Haiku: You should have gone to a nuthouse instead of school! ORANGE FLAME STYLE: HUMMINGBIRD FURY BURN!

She fired waves of fire and it turned into fire hummingbirds and smashed him all over.

Lane got out the Sword of Eris' Chaotic Power.

Lane: You are a TERRIBLE NERD! CHAOS LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT OF CHAOS SMASH!

He fired waves of Light and blasted him all over!

Kairi got out the Destiny's Key of Light

Kairi: Your heart only knows darkness. LIGHT KEY STYLE: LIGHT KEY BLAST!

She fired a wave of light and blasted Curly all over.

POW!

May Punched Curly

May: That was for Framing Eugene to get him expelled for pulling the Fire Alarm!

Xenia: YOU HEARTLESS JERK! All because of a stupid pencil he used!

Curly: IT WAS NOT JUST A PENCIL! IT WAS AN AWESOME WANKYLAND PENCIL!

Eddy: Whatever!

WHAM!

Eddy bashed him on his head.

Nico kicked him on his face.

Lola bit Curly on his leg!

CRUNCH!

Poromon bit his penis.

CRUNCH!

CURLY SCREAMED IN PAIN!

WE WINCED!

Nico: OUCH!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE! (STRANGLES CURLY) I'LL TEACH YOU TO BEAT YOUR FRIENDS UP! (GRUNTING)

Curly: (CHOKING)

Poromon: Not very tasty! But neither will this be! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and it hit Curly and electrocuted him all over!

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPP

Nico: YIKES! Hope that provided some form of electroshock therapy!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GO LUMPY GO!

Ed headbutted him!

KRASMASH!

He smashed him into the floor!

Curly then got out of the floor!

Curly: (GROWLS) I HATE YOU ALL! I HATE YOU TOO SARAH THE MONKEY FACE!

Sarah: [enraged] "WHAT'D YOU CALL ME?!" [Sarah runs out and slams a toilet down on Curly, knocking him through the floor. Curly comes back and throws a punch at Sarah.]

She ducks under it!

Sarah: "Nice try!" [She brings a car down on Curly.]

KRASMASH!

Jimmy: Knock his butt into next week Sarah!

Eddy: It's the match of the century Ed! Mammoth Mouth VS Insane Brain!

Ed: Not for me Eddy! Without the bun a sausage has no home!

Curly was REALLY MANGLED UP!

Curly: WHEN I'M DONE, I'M RIPPING OUT THE TEETH OF YOUR LITTLE FRIEND!

THAT DID IT!

Sarah's face turns red and her hair turns into fire, and steam starts to come out of her ears.

Jimmy: Sarah? Are you all right?

[Sarah explodes. She charges at Curly in a fury, looking for all the world like a mad dog. Curly is helpless against the berserk Sarah; a thug through happenstance, he has no idea how to defend himself against the onslaught. Sarah finishes up 20 minutes later. The dust clears, Her face turns to normal, and she looks around. Curly lies on the ground in pain, bruised all over and bones sticking out of his body and all his teeth knocked out with a bite mark on his tongue and looking like he lost a fight with a crazed superhero]

HOLY SHIT! WHAT A BEATDOWN!

Sarah: NO ONE! THREATENS JIMMY!

Nico: YOU TELL HIM SARAH!

But Curly wasn't finished yet.

Me: Wow. Amazing he still has fight left in him

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Curly I'm going to smash your skull into dust!

Curly growled ferociously!

Eddy: LIKE THIS! [He picks Ed up and uses him to batter Curly's head.]

Ed: [each time he hits him] (SMASH!) "Who's there? (KASMASH) Who's there? (KRASMASH) Who is there?"

Eddy: "Hey Jughead! Over here!"

[Eddy pulls his pants down and moons Curly, who turns green from nausea.]

Ed: "Whoa! I am turning into a werewolf, Eddy!"

Edd: GOOD LORD EDDY! MAKE YOURSELF DECENT MAN!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Iron Boy fired a missile!

It hit Curly and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was burned all over!

Qin: (LAUGHS) FUNNY!

Iron Boy punched him in the nose!

POW! DINGDONG! WHAM!

Me: I got an idea!

I pulled out my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: (Reads Verse) "The Insane kid's luck was about to take a turn for the worse when a phonograph record flew in and smacked him in the head."

A record then flew in from out of nowhere and smashed Curly in his head!

KRASMASH!

Nico: OOH OUCH!

Me: (Reads another verse) "Then as he was on the floor, a spring launched him into the ceiling and he fell and got entangled in it."

BOING! SMACK! SMASH!

Curly falls back down onto the spring, wrapping himself in it.

Nico: NICE!

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "Then an ice cream cart went out of control and ran in and up the wall and then smashed onto him."

A bicycle ice-cream-cart bursts through his door and rebounds off the wall and ceiling, landing on Culry. Ed takes a phone

Ed: Curly's in pain now. He'll have to call you back.

Me: (Reads Another verse) "Just when he thought that it couldn't get any worse, a skunk appeared and sprayed him."

A skunk tail protrudes from a the wall beside him. Curly gets blasted!

SPRAY!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK!?

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "Then a street light fell from its moorings and crashed onto the insane nutcase!"

KRASMASH!

A lightpole fell and crashed onto Curly.

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "Then a concrete drainpipe rolled onto the insane fool."

A concrete drainpipe rolled and crushed him.

Me: (Reads Another Verse) "And then a 16-Wheeled Semi Truck came and ran him over and turned him into roadkill!"

HONK HONK!

Curly saw it and then..

KRASMASH!

Me: (Reads Another verse) "If that weren't bad enough for the poor chump, a tree falls on him!

A tree falls onto Curly!

KRASMASH!

Ed: "Good morning, tree."

Me: (Continues) "… Followed by a sandbox with sand and a shovel and pail."

[Suddenly, a bucket and shovel fall into his hands. He looks up just in time to see a sandbox fall onto him. The sand follows shortly thereafter.]

Me: (Continues) "Then he is trampled by a stampede of hippopotamuses!"

[A rumbling is heard.]

Curly: "HIPPOS!" [He is trampled by the rampaging herd.]

He was a mess!

Me: (Continues) "Then he is struck by a freak lightning strike!"

THUNDERCLAP!

[Curly is struck by lightning.]

Me: (Continues) "Then a house falls onto him!"

KRASMASH!

A house appeared and smashed onto Curly!

Nico: Serves you right!

Me: YEAH

Hulk punched him!

KRASMASH!

Hulk: HULK SMASH!

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted Curly all over.

Me: CURLY YOU ARE JUST AN UGLY FAT COW!

Curly: WHAT DID YOU CALL ME!? YOU CALLED ME A FAT COW!?

Me: YEAH! And I eat fat cows like you for breakfast!

Meg: NOw you know how I felt!

Nico: YEAH!

CURLY THEN WENT BALLISTIC!

HE ROARED AND WENT AT ME AND I WENT AT HIM AND PUNCHED HIM HARD IN HIS FACE!

I went at him and kicked him in the crotch and dealt an uppercut to him and kicked him in the nose.

Poliwag slapped him with his tail.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

He smacked him all over the place!

Me: Sniff on this!

I shoved his face into my butt and then activated Stinky Butt's Ridewatch and then…

LOUD MASSIVE SUPER FART!

I FARTED IN HIS FACE AT POINT BLANK RANGE!

Nelson: HA HA!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Didn't like that stench did you!

Qin: Nice!

Lola threw fire and blasted him all over and the fire ignited the farts and burned him!

Me: Nice! Now this one! Nico you're gonna to probably thing I'm weird after this one.

I activated the Flibbius Flabbius plant ridewatch and held open Curly's mouth and then…

PROJECTILE VOMITS!

I threw up Flibber Flabber into his mouth and IT WAS REALLY NASTY STUFF!

Nico: OH THAT IS DISGUSTING!

Chowder: I recognize that!

Lily: YUCK!

I came back and I had a REALLY NASTY TASTE IN MY MOUTH!

Me: BLECH! That is gross! I didn't know Flibber Flabber was that disgusting!

Mung: Well it's straight nasty stuff. There's no way to make it taste better!

Me: YUCK! BLECH! IT TASTES REALLY AWFUL!

Schnitzel: Radda Radda! (It is awful)

Me: BLECH! Tell me about it Schnitzel! Chowder I don't know how you like that stuff but man it tastes REALLY AWFUL! Ms. Rita do you have any mouthwash?

Rita: Sure.

She gave me some.

Me: Thanks.

I gargled some and went to the bathroom and spat in the sink.

Me: Ahh. That's better.

I came back.

We continued blasted and smashing Curly.

Schnitzel: RADDA RADDA! (TAKE THIS YOU FREAK)

He grew Super-Saiyan-esque hair and bashed Curly all over with Salami sticks and smashed Curly into dust!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Wow! Salami Fu!

Xenia: Nice!

Mung: GO SCHNITZEL!

Schnitzel: RADDA RADDA! RADDA RADDA! (TAKE THAT AND THAT! AND THAT AND THAT!)

Lola: YEAH!

Kole: Boy maybe Salami Swami can teach me all about that!

Nico: Maybe he can.

Kole: Yeah!

Schnitzel really was bashing him all over.

Chowder: Boy look at Schnitzel go! I remember seeing him do all this against that jerk Peking Duck.

Camie: Wow!

Nico: I didn't know that.

Chowder: Yeah it was awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Schnitzel came back.

Me: Awesome job Schnitzel!

Schnitzel: Radda Radda Ra. (Aw it was nothing.)

Suddenly, Falchion Falcon's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, winds, falcons, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Curly, she left pink energy, stars, winds, falcons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Falchion Falcon: Curly, you've really crossed it this time! You've got some nerve attacking Arnold and the rest of his friends like that, looks like you've left us no choice but to teach you a lesson you'll never forget.

Suddenly, Falchion Falcon was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are falcons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Curly: the red eyes of justice.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly!

Lincoln: Curly's going to get knocked all over the place, and hopefully, we'll find out what had caused him to go bonkers like that.

Then, as the vortex faded, Falchion Falcon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Falchion Falcon grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has brown highlights in the bangs of her long light pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, winds, falcons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a falcon along with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on falcon earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wink, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a falcon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink falcon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal

Love. Falchion Falcon has on a pink sleeveless top, pink sleeveless vest, long pink ankle-length skirt with the Falcon Dopant symbol on it, pink pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, falcons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Falcon Dopant symbol surrounded by stars and winds and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Falchion Falcon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown falcon angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with brown tips and brown markings, Falchion Falcon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Falchion Falcon's sword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, winds, falcons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Falchion Falcon's Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Sword Storm Falcon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Sword Storm Falcon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Falcon Dopant etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold falcon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold falcon heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold falcon heads is a large gold falcon head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Falchion Falcon has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold falcon head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental

Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with winds in between the kanji below the Falcon Dopant symbol that said, "Falchion Falcon, Embodiment of The Falcon Dopant, Powerful and Deadly Swordswoman, Master of Winds and Falcons, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Valentines Phantom, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Swords, Falcons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ファルシオン・ファルコン、ファルコン・ドーパントの化身、強力かつ致命的な剣士、風とファルコンの達人、真の不滅で強力な宇宙の戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、バレンタイン・ファントムの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、無慈悲で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、剣、ファルコン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Falchion Falcon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FALCON DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HURRICANE WIND SWORDSTORM FALCON DOPANT

EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SWORDSTORM FALCON DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SWORDSTORM FALCON DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Falchion Falcon's Super Angel-Falcon Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Curly saw it, he went crazy again and threw more dodgeballs at her, but Falchion Falcon fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, winds, falcons, phoenixes, and angels which blew the dodgeballs away and hit Curly and sent him flying outside the school and we followed. He got back up, but now, he was really pissed.

Falchion Falcon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hurricane Wind Sword Storm Falcon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Sword Storm Falcon Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) You better start praying for mercy, Curly, because what you did to Arnold and the rest of his friends, you're about to get a severe thrashing.

?: (Female Voice) But, this will end with Curly taken down and cured.

Suddenly, we saw Raviel, Lord of Phantasms appear.

Nico: Hannah, did you…?!

Suddenly, we saw Raviel revert back, and what stood in its place was a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and dark blue headband, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue skirt, dark blue stockings, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, shadows, darkness, fiends, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Raviel, Lord of Phantasms, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rachel Raziel Hernandez, Avatar of Raviel, Lord of Phantasms and Raziel, Angel of Mysteries and Secrets.

Michelle Hernandez: Sis?!

Marie Hernandez: Cousin?!

Fiona Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez: Cousin Rachel?!

Rachel Hernandez: That's right, and sorry about the intrusion, Lincoln. But, I was hoping I can also join in as well.

Nico: The more the merrier.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Valeriana Valmorg, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sorry, Curly, but it looks like you just crossed a serious line with what you did.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You better be ready for some serious pain!

Lincoln, Falchion Falcon, Rachel Raziel Hernandez, and I went after Curly, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Curly, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Falchion Falcon, Rachel Raziel Hernandez, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Curly even more insane and crazy.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Rachel Raziel Hernandez, Falchion Falcon, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, darkness, wind, and planets at Curly, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This has gone on long enough.

Lincoln fired a beam of light which hit Curly and caused a blob of darkness to be removed from him, and we saw the faces of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd: proving that those two are the guilty culprits behind it and the blob of darkness was destroyed. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Falchion Falcon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, and massive brown falcon angel wings are permanent.

Falchion Falcon: Now, that was so awesome!

Me: And we found out that Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were the ones behind Curly going mad.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Falchion Falcon, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: Yep. Plus, we now know Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd had a hand in this, and I've also found out that during Laney's Ambassador missions, the Blackwing Eatos 12 virus was also the doing of Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd.

NOW, I WAS MEGA PISSED!

Me: Those… goddamn… !

Nico: Okay, now those pissants have really pissed us off!

Eli: Big time. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so.

Michelle Hernandez: Actually, leave this to me, Lincoln. Everyone, this is Rachel Raziel Hernandez, Avatar of Raviel, Lord of Phantasms and Raziel, Angel of Mysteries and Secrets, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and friend from church. She's the younger sister of Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, and cousin of Nicole Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Raviel, Lord of Phantasms. She's a very powerful force of darkness and was born with the powers of darkness, dark fire, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, along with a gift of using dark magic spells and dark curses, and she's also the Avatar of Raviel, Lord of Phantasms and Raziel, Angel of Mysteries and Secrets, and she's also a master of a very powerful curse known as The Phantasms of Eternal Damnation, that kind of curse is meant for the most blackest of souls, and once it reaches their heart, that person will have their soul devoured by Raviel, Lord of Phantasms and their body will be sent to the depths of Hell for eternity.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa, she's a powerful force of darkness alright, awesome.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh man, I remember your sister all too well!

Natasha Hernandez: We remembered her all too well, Nico, Rachel's really powerful and a very deadly force of darkness and fiends even more than Nicole.

Michelle Hernandez: Yep, and she met Lincoln when he fell into that deep depression even after the Policeangel Sisters stopped that insidious plot Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made to turn all of Royal Woods against him, and he began questioning whether or not he's even meant to be alive. It was a deep wound to the heart that Rachel couldn't ignore, she took Lincoln to church and she began helping him spiritually and mentally, and he began to get better spiritually and mentally. Lincoln made Rachel a beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Rachel hates Lola with a searing blazing passion, the reason why is because one day when Lincoln and Rachel were at church, that rampaging pageant demon threw a bomb inside the church to kill Lincoln, Rachel, and everyone in there, but Lincoln and Rachel got everyone out safely, and they also disabled the bomb. Then, they saw Lynn trying to escape and Hannah charged at Lola and viciously pulverized her and Lincoln tied her up after he electrocuted her and knocked her out. Lola got grounded for eight months, and Rachel also swore if Lola tried that again, she would be made the next victim of The Phantasms of

Eternal Damnation.

We gasped.

Nico: Lola, of all the reprehensible things you've ever done in the past, this is one of the most disgusting things ever!

Lincoln: We were really angry with what that animal did, and she got sent to Aunt Ruth's for eight months along with getting grounded, and it's so good to see you again, Rachel.

Rachel Raziel Hernandez: You too, Lincoln, and wow, you've really grown into an amazing and awesome young man in the last seven years!

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rachel Raziel Hernandez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Rachel Raziel Hernandez with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Rachel Raziel Hernandez knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

Pan: So, this means, tomorrow, we're gonna be meeting…

Elise Dragonball: The Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, and there's only one person who'd be the Gene-Slammer for him, Pan: Maria Hernandez.

Just then, Pan and Elise saw Harold about to taunt and make fun of Lincoln and Rachel.

Pan and Elise Dragonball: Seriously?! Grow up, Harold!

Pan and Elise Dragonball fired energy balls that hit Harold and sent him flying into trashcans and he also had trash on him.

Luna: Ooh, nice shot!

Nico: Lincoln sure is one lucky guy to have Pan and Elise both as his future wives.

Harold came to us.

Harold groaned.

Nico: Harold you should probably go to the Nurse's office.

Harold: Yeah good idea.

Varie: Curly sure did a number on all of you.

Applejack: Yeah that kid has more problems than a rabid buffalo.

Nico: Yeah. But now we know that it was because of Rita and Lord Zedd that it made him go nuts.

Me: Yep.

We went over to Curly.

Me: Well Curly I hope you learned a massive lesson out of all this.

Curly: I did. But I'm sorry. Okay boys take me away. I don't deserve to be here.

Curly was put in a straitjacket and then loaded in a paddy wagon.

Nico: Nice job, Mega Meganium!

Mega Meganium: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Me: It sure was. I feel bad for Curly though.

Laney: Yeah he really has a lot of mental problems.

Poromon got out beer.

Mega Meganium: Poromon I don't drink beer sorry, I drink honey.

Me: That we can do.

BEEHIVE MAGISWORD!

I gave her some honey.

Mega Meganium: (SLURPS) Yummy.

Poromon: Honey is good.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Horsea: Good job yesterday, Poliwag.

Poliwag: Thanks. It was cool.

Xenia: Yep.

Fluttershy was really sleeping.

Fluttershy: (Snoring)

Nico: Look at Fluttershy asleep.

Me: She is really tired.

Lincoln is staying with her.

Twilight Sparkle: Good for Linky to look after Fluttershy.

Nico: Poliwag that was an intense Chicken Fight you got into yesterday.

Poliwag: Not nearly as intense as the ones from Peter and Ernie. But it sure was.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Nico: What was the name of the restaurant you fought in?

Poliwag: The Frogger Cooker. It cooks frogs into meats.

Lana gasped!

Me: Uh oh. Lana doesn't like the sound of that.

Nico: Nope.

Maria: Then you two fought on an airplane.

Poliwag: Yep. We told everyone to leave the airplane.

Me: Good you did.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Then you two fought in a beehive.

Poliwag: I know.

Xenia: that was crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And then it ended with that rockslide.

Nico: Are you proud of yourself, Poliwag?

Poliwag: Yeah I am.

Nico: Awesome. My chicken fights could have been…

BLANG!

May bashed Nico on the head with an Iron Frying Pan.

Poliwag: I regret nothing!

Xenia: Funny.

Nico: Horsea and Manaphy should have those too.

KRABLAM!

Maria and May bashed Nico on his head with a huge fish club!

May and Maria: ABSOLUTELY NOT!

Manaphy: Why not, Mama?

May: Just don't want you to get into that. It's too dangerous.

Manaphy: Oh.

Horsea: I think we get it.

Nico got up.

Nico: OUCH! THAT HURT!

May: IT'S WHAT YOU GET FOR GIVING THEM IDEAS YOU NITWIT!

Nico: Sorry. I'm just saying those should happen more often.

Me: Alright guys knock it off. Fluttershy is trying to sleep.

May: Oh sorry.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Besides we got other things to do. Like the Anothers for instance.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: (Concentrates) DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Roller Ghoster, Jasper, Pitcher Plant Monster and Pintar.

Me: Wow! So Gentoku, Sirius Space, Sailor Tamaran, Rhonda Chilliton, and Celestia & Luna Equestria and Sunny and Friends.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: And this time I sense that the Anothers minus DJ Stylbator are one person.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw the Anothers! It was Another Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Roller Ghoster, Jasper, Pitcher Plant Monster and Pintar.

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: Wow! This will be awesome.

Another Terraxia: Yes it will.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and she had red clothes and red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Lobster Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Lobster Claw Magisword in her hand.

Me: Lana Lobster!

Lana Lobster: Yep. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Yep. Lola is the Embodiment of the Lobster Dopant and she is an amazing lobster chef and she has the strength and power of 100 quadrillion lobsters.

Lana Lobster: That's right.

Homer: Oh wow!

Xenia: Yep.

Me: By the way is the Another DJ Stylbator friendly or hostile?

Lana Lobster: Friendly and she is funny.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: Better call in backup. (TURNS DIAL) COLD FORCE 6!

She summoned Commander Cold, TTG Marshmallow Duck, TTG

Mr. Mind, TTG Mrs. Claus, Seven Deadly Enemies of Man and Spider Evo from Dynaman.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER DJ STYLBATOR!

Me: Whoa! Another DR Stylbator!

Nico: Whoa!

Another DJ: (In a girls voice) This is a crazy look for me.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and green eyes and had a pink shirt and green shorts and she had pink angel wings and had a tiara with the Starfish Dopant on it and the same symbol on her shorts and had a star sword in her hands.

Me: Patti Starfish!

Nico: Whoa!

Patti Starfish: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Winona Sponge: Patti!

Patti Starfish: Winnie!

They hugged.

Nico: So Winona is one of your friends?

Patti Starfish: Yep.

Me: Also Patti is the gene-slammer of the Crown-Of-Thorns Starfish that she told you about.

Patti Starfish: Yep. And also I'm not as stupid as Patrick. No offense.

Patrick: None taken. But that is cool! A land version of me.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And she likes awesome Rave music like Vinyl Scratch dows.

DJ: Cool man!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Patti Starfish: Just to reunite me with Winona.

Me: Well we already did that.

Xenia: Nice.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets do it.

Nico: (Gets out DJ Stylbator's Ridewatch) ARE YOU READY TO ROCK?!

May: (Gets out Baby Videl's Ridewatch) DEATH TO ALL SAIYANS! Sorry Nico.

Maria: (Gets out Kai's Ridewatch) I will have all the Chi!

Sirius Space: (GEts out Terraxia the Terrible's Ridewatch) I AM INEVITABLE!

They used the powers of DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark and blasted the Another!

Then Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar came.

Nico: Wow! Nice team Ozzy.

Ozzy Ostrich: Thanks Nico.

Mung: (Angry) EN-DIVE!

Endive: MUNG!

Me: Told you they hate each other.

Nico: Oh boy.

But then honey blasts hit the Another and smashed it down and I went and got the ridewatch which was covered in honey.

Me: Hmm.

I licked it off.

Me: Mmm! Good honey.

I purified it.

Me: Nice job Bumble Blast.

Bumble Blast: That wasn't me!

Lobster Dopant: It's an honor to meet my Embodiment.

Lana Lobster: Same here. It's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: If that honey didn't come from you Bumble Blast then…

?: That was me.

Blast Hornet came!

Me: WHOA! Blast Hornet.

Nico: Wow!

Blast Hornet: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: WHOA! Honia Hornet!

She reverted back and to our shock and amazement we saw that she was a bee-taur! She had black hair and yellow eyes and had yellow butterfly wings on her back and her legs were those of the body of a bumblebee! Her hair was long enough to cover her unmentionables and in the middle of her forehead was the symbol of a honey pot with a bee in front of it.

Me: Whoa! We never saw a Bee-Taur before!

May: Bad news: You're still naked. Good news: I didn't get hit!

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But that is cool that you are a Bee-taur!

Honia Hornet: I know. But May you do not want to get hit by my honey. It's as strong as glue.

Me: But it tastes good.

Honia Hornet: It sure does.

Maria: I've got some clothes for you.

Honia Hornet: Thanks.

They went and gave her yellow and black clothes.

Honia Hornet: Wow! Cool! And the shoes for my bee legs make me look cool.

She had 3 pairs of sneaker shoes on her 6 bee legs.

Me: They sure do.

Maria: We couldn't find any clothes that fit your bee half.

Honia Hornet: No worries. I usually don't wear clothes there anyways.

Nico: Okay.

Sirius Space: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Honia Hornet: When I took Nico to my family's hive and showed him how to make honey.

Nico: It's where I learned how to make honey.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Honia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Honia Hornet: Same here.

We later went back home and had Fluttershy put in her bed to rest.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Sirius Space are heading to the north of Gotham Royal

York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news.

Another old enemy of Lincoln's is running loose, a human and drug trafficker named Ricky Hernandez, and he's causing trouble with another operation he has, according to reports: he's the head of a sex ring and he and his musclebound thugs have been kidnapping girls and forcing them into being prostitutes and selling them for money, and even worse news: he's the former older brother of Michelle Hernandez, Monica Hernandez, Hannah Hernandez, Rachel Hernandez, and Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, and the former cousin of Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez, but they absolutely despise each other and after Ricky got sent to prison, he was disowned and his ties with his family were severed. So, it's gonna be ONE SUPER NASTY BRUTISH AND HORRIFIC FIGHT THAT'LL END RICKY HERNANDEZ' OPERATION!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're gonna do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news. Michelle, Monica, Hannah, Rachel, your crime lord thug of an ex-older brother's running loose again!

Michelle Hernandez, Monica Hernandez, Hannah Hernandez, and Rachel Hernandez: (GASPS) WHAT, RICKY'S BACK AND RUNNING LOOSE AGAIN?!

But, they weren't the only ones: Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez were also pissed off as well.

Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez: THAT ASSHOLE'S BACK AND RUNNING LOOSE?! WHAT THE HELL?!

Eli: Lincoln, care to tell us about this guy?

Lincoln: You're not gonna like him one bit. Ricky Hernandez is another one of my enemies and he's one seriously mean bastard:

he's a human trafficker and drug dealer who's caused tons of trouble in Michigan for years.

Michelle Hernandez: And according to reports we'd received from the FBI and government organizations, he's the head of a sex ring and that he and his musclebound thugs have been kidnapping girls and forcing them into being prostitutes and selling them for money.

Gentoku: That's just horrible!

Lincoln: It gets worse, Gentoku, he's also the former older brother of Michelle Hernandez, Monica Hernandez, Hannah Hernandez, Rachel Hernandez, and the next Sacred Beast Avatar we're meeting tomorrow on Nico's rescue, Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm.

Nico: And the former cousin of Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez, and the reason why Lincoln said former is because Natasha and her sisters and Michelle and her sisters absolutely despise him with a blazing passion, and after Ricky got sent to prison years ago, he was disowned and his ties with his family were severed.

Me: Oh boy, this is gonna get ugly!

Lincoln: It sure is, we're gonna destroy Ricky's operation, and I called the cops to get all of the girls Ricky and his thugs captured to safety, but as for his thugs and Ricky, I'm gonna absorb them.

We were flying, and then, we saw Ricky Hernandez hiding in a nearby strip club which also happens to be his HQ and he has really massive armies of musclebound thugs and guards here and they're all over the place.

Lincoln: There he is, and he's got his really massive armies of musclebound thugs and guards here and they're all over the place. Leave them to me.

We took cover in the shadows and Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and he began sneaking behind the armies of Ricky Hernandez's thugs stationed all around the perimeter. Lincoln was right behind a group of thugs, and as he stabbed his tails into the backs of the group of thugs, Lincoln began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Then, Lincoln continued on with sneaking behind the remaining armies of Ricky Hernandez's thugs, and like he did with the first group, he stabbed his tails into the backs of the remaining armies of Tony's thugs and Lincoln began absorbing them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Me: (Whispers) He's taken care of the armies of musclebound thugs and guards around the place, now he's got to take care of the snipers on the roofs.

Lincoln disappeared and reappeared on the rooftops without making any sort of noise, and when he was in the vicinity of the snipers, Lincoln stabbed his tails into the backs of the snipers and he began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of the snipers were their clothes and weapons.

This left Ricky and some of his personal guards in disarray and they fled in chaos, and in the chaos, the girls that he'd captured managed to escape and they were rescued by the police.

Lincoln: Ah, now that was quite a feast.

Then, we reappeared as Lincoln descended in front of us.

Lincoln: We're all set to ambush Ricky Hernandez, guys, and the cops rescued all of the girls he captured.

Me: With all his really massive armies of musclebound thugs and guards absorbed by you, now he's all alone.

Nico: Let's do this.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue and black headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Dark Skylanders and Princess Luna's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, dark blue skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moons, darkness, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Dark Skylanders and Princess Luna's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Lunaria Luna, Daydream Equestrian Moon Princess of Darkness.

Lunaria Luna: That's right, and I rescued the girls from that thug and his guards from within the shadows, but the rest, that was thanks to you absorbing his armies of musclebound thugs and guards outside.

Nicole: Awesome work.

?: LINCOLN LOUD, YOU AND THOSE FUCKING BITCHES WILreally massive armies of musclebound thugs and guardsL PAY FOR RUINING MY BUSINESS!

We then saw a huge muscular male with wild black hair and red eyes full of hatred come out along with two more beefy thugs, it was Ricky Hernandez, the former older brother of Michelle Hernandez, Monica Hernandez, Hannah Hernandez, Rachel Hernandez, and Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, former cousin of Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez, and lowlife scumbag human trafficker and drug dealer, and he was pissed off majorly.

Lincoln stabbed his tails into the backs of Ricky's two beefy thugs and he began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of them were their clothes and weapons.

Rachel Hernandez and Nicole Hernandez: EAT DARK FIRE, SHIT HEAD!

Rachel Hernandez fired a blast of dark fire which hit Ricky Hernandez and his shirt got burned badly, and he ripped it off with his hands, and he was ready for one serious brawl.

Sylvester: Well, it's time we got rid of that thug once and for all.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This'll be the last time you ever show your pathetic face here again, you asshole, time to die!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic

Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of

Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gentoku's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed

Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Ricky Hernandez, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Ricky Hernandez's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Ricky Hernandez into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his superhuman strength and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Ricky Hernandez, and he banished him and his thugs to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: This is the last time you ever show your face, Ricky. (To Lunaria Luna) And it's so good to see you again, Lunaria.

Lunaria Luna: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Lunaria Luna as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Lunaria Luna was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Lunaria Luna: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Lunaria Luna and he hugged her, and Lunaria Luna is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Lunaria Luna: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new,

along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Lunaria Luna, Daydream Equestrian Moon Princess of Darkness, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Princess Luna combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Lunaria Luna and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Solana Celestia trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of Darkness and The Night and The Equestrian Moon, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Flip with a blazing passion because of everything he's done and he has a heart as black as the night, and Lunaria Luna has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he is.

Nico: Just like Princess Luna, she's also a powerful force of the night.

Lincoln: Yep, she's someone no villain would ever mess with, and now that you're here, Lunaria.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Lunaria Luna in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Lunaria Luna: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Lunaria Luna with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Lunaria Luna: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Lunaria Luna, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Lunaria Luna's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Lunaria Luna had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Arika Sano, Yukari Kiryuu, Miaka Sano, Karen Inubushi, and Sakurako Ainoya from Shojo Bitch Darake no Tennis-bu Gasshuku!

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Arika Sano, Yukari Kiryuu, Miaka Sano, Karen Inubushi, and Sakurako Ainoya from Shojo Bitch Darake no Tennis-bu Gasshuku!

Nicole: So, those were the girls Ricky also captured.

Lincoln: And whom Lunaria rescued from him. Are you girls okay?

Arika Sano: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Arika Sano and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Ricky Hernandez, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of

Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Arika Sano: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Arika Sano: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Arika Sano, Yukari Kiryuu, Miaka Sano, Karen Inubushi, and Sakurako Ainoya with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Ricky Hernandez, former older brother of Michelle Hernandez, Monica Hernandez, Hannah Hernandez, Rachel Hernandez, and Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, former cousin of Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, Natasha Hernandez, and Ariane Hernandez, and lowlife scumbag human trafficker and drug dealer and is causing trouble with an operation he has, and according to reports: he's the head of a sex ring and he and his musclebound thugs have been kidnapping girls and forcing them into being prostitutes and selling them for money.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first by absorbing the really massive armies of musclebound thugs and guards Ricky had outside and finally us thrashing that asshole and his two beefy personal guards and Lincoln absorbing them and banishing them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Lunaria Luna have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: We heard about everything from Sheila, I can't believe that asshole was at it again!

Lincoln: We made sure this was the last time Ricky tried that again.

Nico: Natasha and her sisters were pissed when they found out he's been running loose once more.

Me: We were all pissed, any person who does that to girls and women in general are nothing but scum.

Nico: Along with cold-blooded deranged bastards who think they can torture and kill girls just to slake their thirst for blood, those are the worst kind.

---

After we got rid of Ricky Hernandez and his thugs and destroyed their ring, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Lunaria Luna saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lunaria Luna: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream

of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Lunaria, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Lunaria Luna: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Lunaria Luna: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Tracey Mink: What a hunk.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Andrea Wendova, and she was now completely insane and out for Nico, Qin, and his harem's blood!

Qin: WHAT THE?! ANDREA WENDOVA?! WHAT IS THAT FUCKED-UP PSYCHOPATHIC SLUT DOING HERE?!

Nico: I would've thought we'd never have to deal with her again, but it looks like she's gone completely mad. How the hell did that psycho slut bitch find her way here?

Me: There's no way Lord Zedd would do that.

Nico: You're right, he wouldn't. (Remembers the wedding incident) Ugh, Sebastian, if this was a result of your plan for revenge before your Dark Side finally kicked the bucket, you're in for one serious asskicking!

We flew out and Nico fired energy balls that hit Andrea Wendova and she got pissed off when she saw Nico, Qin, his harem, and the rest of us.

Elly Chromington: I should've known you'd show up here once again, Slutty Britches, you're the absolute definition of a sore loser and a parasite who wants death and destruction!

Andrea Wendova: SHUT THE FUCK UP! ONCE I KILL ALL OF YOU, THOSE BITCHES THAT I FORMERLY CALL MY SISTER AND MOTHER ARE NEXT!

Nico: Not happening, bitch!

Lincoln fired a blast of red energy that hit Andrea Wendova and removed her soul and sent it to The Black Gates while her body was turned her to stone, and was thrown in The Uranus Prison. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and continued our workouts.

Jackie Wren: Andrea didn't fit the role of Queen Bee, she was a psychopath and murderous slut, so there was only one punishment for her: death.

Nico: Helen and her mom had since cut their ties with Andrea, so they don't care what happens to her.

Andrea Martin: Yeah, she was a monster, so glad Lincoln got rid of her.

Lincoln: After what we saw in the video, she deserves it. Oh, and this wasn't any sort of any plan of revenge Sebastian had before his Dark Side was removed and finally bit the dust, so you girls better not try anything on him.

Nico's harem groaned and threw away the clubs and weapons they were going to use on him.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona are heading to Cheep Cheep Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Gi: Wow, so this is Cheep Cheep Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Gi, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Cheep Cheep Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona are in your harem, Linky.

Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale!

---

Later it was time for Laney, Misty and Laura's third mission

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Laney, Misty, and Laura? Besides Yamato, Yost Spidey, Onua, Bane, Gabby Gator, and Morpho?

Martian Manhunter: I will go.

Man Boy: So will I!

Flora: I'll go with too.

Nico: Okay then.

Ben: I'll go too.

Me: Okay Ben.

Nico: Lets get moving.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived.

Homare Soya: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Homare!

Laney: Guys meet Yamato, Yost Spiderman and Onua.

Yamato: Great to meet you all. I'm Yamato Kazakiri, Red Ranger of the Zyuohgers.

Yost Spiderman: I'm the Spiderman of the Yost Dimension.

Onua: And I'm Onua the Toa of Earth.

Martian Manhunter: I'm J'onn J'onzz but you know me as Martian Manhunter.

Man Boy: I'm Man Boy, The power of a Man in the Body of a Boy.

Flora: I'm Flora, Princess of Linphea and the Fairy of Nature.

Ben: And I'm Ben Tennyson.

Hobare: Wow! An honor.

Laney: And these are our archenemies.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) Hola Amigos. I'm Eduardo Dorrence but everyone calls me Bane.

Gabby Gator: I'm Gabby Gator.

Morpho: And I'm Morpho.

Hiroyuki: Wow! An honor to meet you all.

Hobare: What's the Yost world?

Me: It's another dimension we found that's got a different timeline and series of events in the Marvel World.

Hobare: Oh I get it!

Me: Yep.

Nico: So, what's been going on lately?

Hiroyuki: Well things have been quiet so far. But Laney can we ask you something?

Laney: Sure.

Hiroyuki: How come you always wear a scarf? It's not even cold out.

Laney: Oh I wear it to hide this.

She took off her scarf and revealed her scar.

Hobare: Oh man! That scar looks bad.

Me: Laney was juggling plates and she slipped and the plates broke and a shard slashed her neck and she had to wear that scarf ever since.

Hobare: OUCH!

Pirika Asahikawa: YIKES! That must've hurt.

Me: It did.

Nico: She's lucky that didn't sever an artery.

Hiroyuki: Why would you juggle plates?!

Me: I honestly didn't get the fully details of the story and the reason behind it. It happened a couple of years before I moved to Michigan.

Hiroyuki: Oh. Okay. That must've really hurt.

Laney: It did.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah we were shocked ourselves back then.

Laney: Yeah I'm mostly good with painting pictures, dancing and reading books and all that. I like learning about psychology and all that.

Hiroyuki: That's cool.

Nico: Some of us have scars like that.

Eli: He's right.

Eli showed his scar on his chest.

Eli: I got shot while saving the live of one of my closest friends.

Me: Yep. Long story on that. But I got scars too.

I showed my scars on my face.

Me: Ugly story on this one. But that was a while back.

Hiroyuki: By the way J.D. is it true that you guys live in a massive tree?

Me: Yep. 528,000 feet high, 100 mile wide trunk and 1,000 mile wide foliage. The view of the planet is absolutely incredible.

Misty Tredwell: It sure is. It''s beautiful too.

Pirika Asahikawa: Wow that is cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: You guys should see it.

Hiroyuki: We can't wait.

Me: Yeah it'll be awesome.

Eli: Yep. (Concentrates) WHOA! I sense something going on in the park.

Me: I think one of your monster villains is on the attack.

Eli: And I sense a Blackwing Eatos 12 Girl there too.

Me: Uh oh!

Yost Spiderman: Lets get a move on!

We were off to the park.

---

We arrived and we looked around

Yamato: Hiroyuki, you having the power of 3 Ultraman is Similar to my friend Misao having the power of 3 Beastman

Hiroyuki: That is really interesting and cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Spiderman's Spidey Sense tingled.

Yost Spiderman: Look there.

We saw a girl on a bench looking at herself in a puddle of water and it was a girl with green hair and red eyes and black clothes and she had a huge mustache? And she had pitch black angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Minerva Molestache.

Nico: Molestache's embodiment?

Me: Yep. She is half human and half Talpidian.

Nico: Oh man.

We went over.

Me: Minerva?

Minerva Molestache: J.D. you need to stay away from me.

Me: Minerva we just want to help.

Minerva Molestache: LOOK AT ME!

The mustache was awful!

Minerva Molestache: I'M A FREAK! I LOOK HORRIBLE WITH A MUSTACHE!

Nico: It doesn't look that bad.

Minerva Molestache: You're right. IT'S HORRIBLE!

Me: Minerva I know that mustache is part of your species heritage but why can't you just rip it off?

Minerva Molestache: I tried that numerous times! But it just keeps growing back! Something inside me keeps doing that!

Me: It's that virus in you! It's called Blackwing Eatos 12.

Eli: Ugly Story.

Me: We got to subdue you though to help you thought Minerva.

Minerva Molestache: Just please! Help me!

Yamato: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH!

He transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

He was ready!

But then out came GOROTHUNDER from episode 19 of Taiga!

Gorothunder (ゴロサンダー, Gorosandā) is a god of lightning that first appeared in episode 19 of Ultraman Taiga. Known for his reputation to control lightning throughout the universe, his presence also strikes fear as those who see him will meet their end.

He resembles Barriguiler, who appears to be identical in all but their color scheme to Gorothunder in Ultraman Trigger: New Generation Tiga, but the true relation between these two characters has yet to be identified.

Summoned by Ultraman Tregear to wreak havoc on humanity, Gorothunder descended in a storm cloud near Kana Sasaki and Hiroyuki Kudo. He took interest in the former and captured her in his belly button piercing prison before growing to giant size. Hiroyuki was unsure of what to do since fighting him would endanger Kana, but Ultraman Taiga convinced him that they cannot save her if they do not take action. Hiroyuki transforms into Taiga to fight Gorothunder, but quickly changed to Ultraman Titas after getting knocked down. He used the Electro Buster, but it was overpowered by Gorothunder's beam, and he was then knocked down by Gorothunder using his club. Kana awakened and cheered Titas on, before he fired the Astro Beam at Gorothunder to knock him away. Titas changed back to Taiga and transformed into Tri-Strium.

Using the Taiga Tri Blade, Taiga narrowly slashes off Gorothunder's belly button prison, setting Kana free. He then uses the Titas Burning Hammer to finish off Gorothunder, who used his own beams in a futile effort to attack him.

---

Nico: GOROTHUNDER!

Me: Uh oh!

Hiroyuki: Lets get him!

Eli: Time for some Kaiju Help! RODAN!

Rodan flying in was heard and he flew in and landed.

RODAN ROARED!

Eli: Awesome!

Rodan: So Gorothunder is next! Lets get him!

He fired a Fire Beam Blast and it hit Gorothunder and blasted him all over in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Martian Manhunter Got out his eyecon

Martian Manhunter: This will be good.

He activated it.

GIOVANNI SCHIAPARELLI

Martian Manhunter: He was the man that named Olympus Mons on mars.

Me: I did not know that!

Nico: Me neither! That is cool!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted Gorothunder.

Onua got out his Eyecon.

Onua: Taste this!

He activated it.

JAMES LARKIN WHITE!

Onua: He was the man that discovered Carlsbad Caverns in New Mexico.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Onua: Yep.

He fired waves of earth and smashed Gorothunder all over!

Hiroyuki: Lets get him! ULTRAMAN TAIGA! BUDDY UP!

He turned into ULTRAMAN TAIGA!

Minerva's mustache formed fists that punched at Man Boy.

Man Boy's beard unched them all over!

---

Nico: YEAH!

?: (ECHOING) METEOR WING!

Numerous fireballs flew in from out of nowhere and they hit Minerva and blasted her down!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Was that Birdramon?!

Birdramon flew in and landed!

Yamato got out his Eyecon!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet!

Me: Or you won't live long enough to regret it!

Yamato: That is for sure!

He activated it.

THOMAS MOLYNEUX!

Yamato: He was the man that discovered the Irish Elk from back over 7,700 years ago.

Nico: WOW!

He fired waves of energy and blasted down Gorothunder!

Birdramon: That is really interesting!

Nico: Sarah Takenouchi! Wow!

Birdramon: It's good to see you Nico.

Nico: Same here.

Yamato turned into his Gorilla power.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE JUNGLE! ZYUOH GORILLA!

He punched and bashed Gorothunder!

Bane: Time for this monster to meet his master!

He pressed a button on his device and pumped himself with Venom and bulked up! HE WAS STRONGER THAN EVER!

He jumped and punched down Gorothunder!

KRASMASH!

Yost Spiderman got out his Eyecon.

Yost Spiderman: You mike like this!

He activated it!

NELLIE BLIE!

Nico: Nellie Blie! The Famous Early 20th Century Journalist.

Yost Spiderman: Yep.

He fired webs and tied up Minerva.

Morpho: My turn!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted Gorothunder all over.

Ben turned into Molestache!

Ben: MOLESTACHE!

He formed his mustache into fists and bashed Gorothunder all over!

Flora fired a wave of nature energy and bashed Gorothunder down.

Molestache: The best way to stop a Molestache Embodiment is with the source!

Nico: Ain't that the truth!

Rodan: And a Kaiju for the monster!

He fired a wave of fire energy from his mouth and blasted Gorothunder all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Gabby Gator: My turn!

She bit Gorothunder and he roared in pain!

Nico: Nice one!

Yanato Punched Gorothunder!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

Laney: Take that!

Me: And this!

I fired a powerful energy blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Minerva's moustache tried to punch Yost Spiderman. But he dodged all her punches.

Yost Spiderman: Nice try!

Laney: Yeah!

Laney flew and punched her down.

Nico: Nice! Lets get rid of Gorothunder!

Ultraman Taiga: Gladly! ULTRA BLAST!

He fired a massive wave of energy and it hit Gorothunder and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! I then got a Gorothunder Charm!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Gorothunder you have failed this city!

Minerva's moustache tried to punch Ultraman Taiga.

But then my sword glowed and I slashed the moustache and burned it off and made it impossible to grow back.

Minerva Molestache: Thank you guys. I'll go quietly.

Me: Good.

Sarah reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and had red clothes and had orange angel wings and had a symbol of Birdramon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had Birdramon's tail and a fire sword in her hand.

Sarah Takenouchi Birdra: Boy that was awesome and epic!

Nico: It sure was.

Yost Spidey: You can still use Molestache's powers. But that mustache that tried to kill us? It's as good as shaved!

Me: That's for sure!

Sarah Takenouchi Birdra: But we still got to find the antidote for that virus.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: By the way Sarah do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Sarah Takenouchi Birdra: I sure do. When me and my sister Sora and Nico went on an awesome flight around the world and that was so awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Eli: Wow! We didn't know Sora was your sister.

Nico: You never asked.

Nico and Sarah hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sarah Takenouchi Birdra: Same here Nico.

---

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: Awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was amazing.

Lola: Wow!

Sora Takenouchi: That is awesome and Sarah! Wow!

She went over and hugged her sister.

Nico: Next time Toby, Moondancer, Takeru and Kylie should come.

Nicole: Awesome idea.

Xenia: Yep.

Number 3 of Laney, Misty and Laura's missions were done.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later Fluttershy came out and she was rested and refreshed.

Me: Hey Fluttershy have a nice sleep?

Fluttershy: Oh I sure did and it was much well needed too.

Lincoln: That's great Flutters.

Lola: Yeah.

But then we smelled something really good cooking.

Ed: I SMELL BROWNIES! YUM YUM YUM!

Mandy: That better not be one of Billy's recipes.

The Mascots came out with a tray full of brownies. They were chocolate brownies and they had chocolate and vanilla and strawberry chips in them.

Poromon: These are our Neapolitan brownies. They are made with strawberry, vanilla and chocolate chips.

Me: Ooh!

Nico: Wow!

Poromon: Try them. Tell us what you think.

Me: Okay.

Billy: Lemme see if they're better than mine.

We tried some.

Me: (Eating)

Nico: (Eating)

Eli: (Eating)

Billy: (Eating)

Poliwag: Well?

Me: These are… THE MOST DELICIOUS BROWNIES EVER!

Nico: YUMMY!

Camie: SO GOOD!

Starlight Glimmer: THESE ARE REALLY DELICIOUS! Wow I haven't had brownies these delicious in a long time.

Billy: These are tasty!

Poromon: Thanks guys! We made them with love and fun.

Lola: Awesome!

Hun Gurr: I like that you used the classic ice cream flavors.

Poromon: Yeah we thought it was cool too.

?: Ooh those brownies look awesome.

?: They sure do.

We saw a girl that had 2 heads! They each had green hair and green eyes and had green clothes and had green angel wings and had a fire sword and they had a tiara with the symbol of Search Man on it.

Sienna Search: We are the Search Twins. I'm Sienna.

Sina: And I'm Sina.

Search Twins: And we're the Embodiment of Search Man.

Me: Wow!

Qin: That is cool! Awesome to meet you girls.

Lisa Loud: Sienna and Sina greetings.

Levi Loud: It has been a while.

Sienna Search: Lisa and Levi! You're both looking great.

Sina Search: It has been a while

G1 Snarl: How did you Search Man girls' meet Smart Louds?

Sienna Search: Well we both are scientists. We have done a lot of great scientific achievements that helped Lisa and Levi benefit for humanity.

Sina Search: It's really amazing and it was cool.

Sienna Search: We both met Lisa and Levi when they were both doing their college lectures and we wanted to help them out.

Sina Search: We sure did. We helped them solve all kinds of quadratic equations.

Lisa Loud: Indeed. It was really amazing.

Levi Loud: Indeed.

Me: That sure is awesome.

Nico: Would you girls like to join us?

Search Twins: We would be honored.

Bugly: This is actually the first time we've met a person with two heads.

Nico: Actually no it isn't. We met a couple of people like that.

Qin: The Another White Chromatic Dragon was like that.

Bugly: Oh right. Sorry.

Nico: No worries.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, Lotso, and he's come back for revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than our old enemy, Lotso, and he's come back for revenge on us.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, I should've known that lowlife would come back. We got to get to Woody, Andy, and the others.

Me: He's heading straight for The Black Gates this time.

Lincoln: And we'll never have to deal with him again.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Titanium Titan: (Spanish Accent) Can me, Zexion, Number 7, Johnny 13, Kitty, Titania, 2016 Morbucks, Carly Atlas, Shiv, and Dr. Light go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with. First we're going to watch Toy Story 3 and then we're going to head out.

Lola: I'll make the popcorn

Lola did so.

We got to watching the movie. Andy, Hannah and Molly were with us too.

---

Andy, now 17 years old, is preparing to leave for college. He has not played with his toys for years, and only Woody, Buzz Lightyear, Jessie, Bullseye, Rex, Slinky, Hamm, Mr. and Mrs. Potato Head, the Aliens, and three toy soldiers remain. As the despondent toys reflect on their future, the soldiers parachute out the window and leave. Andy intends to take Woody to college, and puts the other toys into a trash bag, to be placed in the attic; however, Andy's mother mistakenly puts the bag outside with the true garbage. The toys narrowly escape from the garbage truck, and, believing Andy deliberately threw them away, get into a donation box in Andy's mother's car with Molly's old Barbie doll. Woody follows in an attempt to bring them back, but is unable to convince the others of Andy's real intentions, and goes along when Andy's mother takes the box of donations to Sunnyside Daycare.

At Sunnyside, Andy's toys are welcomed by the other toys, led by Lots-O'-Huggin' Bear ("Lotso"). The toys (except for Woody) are delighted to learn that Sunnyside never runs out of children, and Barbie is enamored with a Ken doll. Woody attempts to return home, but is instead found by a child from Sunnyside named Bonnie, who brings him home and plays with him and her other toys. Bonnie's toys are shocked that Woody escaped from Sunnyside. Chuckles, a toy clown, explains that he, Lotso, and Big Baby, Lotso's assistant at Sunnyside, were owned by a girl named Daisy, but were lost during a family trip. When they made it home, Lotso found out that he had been replaced. Disregarding Chuckles' protests, the embittered Lotso lied to Big Baby that Daisy had replaced all of them. They rode a truck to Sunnyside, where Lotso took over, turning it into a toy prison. Chuckles was eventually broken and later found by Bonnie.

Meanwhile, back at Sunnyside after the toddlers play roughly with

Andy's toys, Buzz asks Lotso to move the toys to the older children's room. Lotso allows Buzz to go, but when he insists that Andy's toys go as well, Lotso switches Buzz to his original demo mode factory settings, causing him to believe himself to be an actual space ranger under Lotso's command. Meanwhile, Mrs. Potato Head, through an eye she lost in Andy's room, sees Andy searching for his toys. They realize that Woody told the truth about Andy's intentions and try to escape, but Lotso's gang, recruiting a brainwashed Buzz, imprison them.

Woody returns to Sunnyside, where a Chatter Telephone tells him that there is now no way out, except through the trash chute. Later that night, the toys make their escape plan. After successfully incapacitating Lotso's night watchman, a Cymbal-banging monkey toy, they attempt to restore Buzz's memory, but Rex accidentally resets Buzz to Spanish mode. Spanish Buzz, still believing himself to be an actual space ranger, immediately allies himself with Woody and falls in love with Jessie. The toys reach a dumpster, but are cornered by Lotso and his gang. Woody reveals Lotso's deception to Big Baby, who angrily throws Lotso into the dumpster. As a garbage truck approaches, the toys try to leave, but Lotso pulls Woody into the dumpster. The rest of Andy's toys jump after him as the truck arrives, and all fall inside.

Buzz returns to normal after a television falls onto him inside the truck. The truck takes the toys to a landfill, where they are swept onto a conveyor belt leading to an incinerator. The Aliens spot an industrial claw, but are swept away while running toward it. After narrowly avoiding a shredder and rescuing Lotso, Woody and Buzz help Lotso reach an emergency stop button, only for Lotso to leave the toys to die in the incinerator. The toys fall into the incinerator and resign themselves to their apparent fate, but the Aliens rescue them with the industrial claw. Lotso is later found by a garbage truck driver, who fastens him to his truck's radiator grille as a decoration. Woody and his friends ride Sid's garbage truck back to Andy's house.

Woody leaves a note for Andy, who, thinking the note is from his mother, donates the toys to Bonnie. Andy introduces the toys individually to Bonnie and is surprised to find Woody at the bottom of the donation box. Bonnie recognizes him, and though initially hesitant, Andy passes Woody on to her, and they play together before he leaves. Woody and the other toys witness Andy's departure as they begin their new lives with Bonnie.

In the film's epilogue, Barbie, Ken, and Big Baby have vastly improved Sunnyside and maintain contact with Bonnie's toys through letters. The toy soldiers parachute into Sunnyside, where Ken and Barbie welcome them.

---

We were watching the movie and it was both awesome and fun.

When the movie was done we cheered wildly.

Xenia: Aww that was awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Andy: Looks like we're going to Sunnyside Daycare.

Hannah: Yeah. But It's funny that my brother became a garbage truck driver.

Me: And he"s still scarred by Woody and the toys scaring him.

Woody: Yeah! (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Me: Yep.

Thunder: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Jet Stingray next.

Qin: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's

Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Maria Baliton: Leave the Universe 666 Silver Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Maria, we're not doing this alone.

Merrick: He's right, Maria, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to help Woody, Andy, and the others and destroy Lotso.

Lincoln: That rotten toy's going to pay for his crimes, and this time, we'll make sure that he never comes back, and once we get done with that bad toy, Universe 666 Silver Rangers, you're next.

Maria Baliton: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Woody, Andy, and the others and destroy Lotso, and once we got done with that rotten toy, Lincoln and Maria Baliton along with the Silver Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Silver Rangers.

We were off to Sunnyside Daycare.

---

We arrived at Sunnyside Daycare

Zexion: Here we are.

Xion: Wow nice place.

Me: It sure is. I love going to daycares. I do some volunteer work and read the kids awesome stories about some of our adventures and they love it.

Nico: Aww that's sweet of you J.D.

Me: Yeah I'm a softie when it comes to kids like these.

We went in and there were so many kids.

Camie: Oh aren't they all cute.

Eli: They sure are.

We saw the kids playing and they were having a lot of fun.

Numbuh 3: Aw they are having fun.

Me: Yeah.

Andy: They are all so awesome having fun like this. Good times back then.

Pam: Yeah they sure are having fun.

Woody: Man brings back memories.

Me: Yeah.

Kitty: Are the Army Men with you guys?

Lola: Always carry them with me in their bucket. Never leave without it when we do an adventure for these.

Nico: Awesome.

I saw two kids fighting over a teddy bear.

I went over.

Me: Now kids. Lets do it like this.

I used my powers and made another bear for both of them.

Me: There you go kids.

Kids: Thanks J.D.

Nico: That is awesome J.D. You are a softie for this.

Me: Yeah.

Bludgeon: Are Barbie and Ken aroound?

Ken and Barbie came.

Ken: Right here. Awesome to see you again Woody.

Barbie: Yeah it sure is. Wait is that Stinky Pete with you?

Lana: It's all right. We reformed him. Long story on that.

2016 Morbucks: Are Sparks, Chunk and Twitch Around too?

Ken: Yep.

He pointed to them.

Me: Wow.

Chunk: Hey guys!

Twitch: Great to see you.

Sparks: Yeah.

Woody: You too guys. We have openings for you 3 in the M.O.E.

2016 Morbucks: I was just about to say that Woody.

Sparks: Sure you wants toys in the Masters of Evil?

Power Girl: Why not? Toy Org is in there, isn't he?

Me: Yes he is and Toy Org looks a lot like you Sparks.

I showed a picture to him.

Sparks: Wow! He does look like me. Sorta.

Nico: Yep.

I then smelled an all too familiar smell.

Me: (Sniffs) Strawberries.

Eris: You sure having Lotso here with all these kids is a good idea?

Me: No. Kids can you go play with our pink guest till it's time?

The kids went and they were playing with Lotso.

Me: (Snickers) So cute.

Amy Mercury: Aww. Daddy can I have Lotso as my toy?

Me: Oh sweetie you sure can. But one that's not evil.

Amy Mercury: Yay!

Me: Be right back.

I went over.

Me: Pardon me kids.

I used my powers and made a lifeless replica of Lotso and gave it Amy.

Amy Mercury: Thanks daddy!

Me: You're welcome sweetie.

Nico: Aww. You're a good dad J.D.

Sparks: Wait. Lotso's here?

Me: Yeah he is. He's with the kids over there. They are playing with him and holding him off while we talk.

Sparks: Oh boy.

Chunk: I thought we saw the last of him.

Me: I know. So did everyone else.

Stretch came.

Stretch: Hey guys. Sorry I'm late.

Woody: No worries Stretch but it's awesome to see you.

Stretch: Same here Woody.

Heimlich: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und this will be a fun adventure for us.

Flik: It sure will.

Chunk: I thought you guys killed Lotso back in Galaxy Toys.

Terrorsaur: We did!

Me: That was 2 years ago. But this time we're going to end him forever.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Yeah I've had it with that bear. When he was a heartless he smelled like rotten eggs.

Nico: Yuck.

Dr. Light: When we're done with him, he's gonna smell worse

Nico: You got that right.

?: We can help with that.

We saw Toy versions of Twilight Sparkle and friends.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh wow! Toy versions of us.

Sunset Shimmer: Wow! That is cool.

Fluttershy: Aww we look so adorable.

Rarity: Oh we sure do darlings.

Toy Twilight: Yeah we are cute.

Me: That is cool.

Applejack: It sure is.

Qin: I feel bad for all those toys that had to be given up.

Nico: Maybe we can find them and make them all brand new and better than ever.

Me: That's a great idea.

Poromon: Okay. I have 2 choices the kids can have. Beer. And Brownies.

Cybertron Sideways: You know the answer to that!

Poromon: Brownies.

Zexion: Did you say brownies?

Me: Yep. Poromon made awesome brownies. Neapolitan brownies.

Zexion: Yummy.

Poromon pulled out some brownies.

The M.O.E. Members tried them.

Zexion: Mmm! Delicious.

Me: Poromon and the mascots made them.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Hey kids you want a snack?

The kids cheered and we gave them brownies and they loved them.

Toy Applejack: Boy howdy they sure loved them.

Toy Fluttershy: Yeah they sure do.

Me: Yep.

Toy Starlight: You guys are awesome.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag: Who wants pizza as well?

Carly Atlas: Should that even be allowed here?!

Me: The kids can't have pizza yet. They have their own foods here.

Poliwag: Oh. That's okay.

Nico: Yeah.

Toy Pinkie Pie: It's so cute though!

Me: Yeah.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh she is me and it's amazing!

Nico: It sure is.

Gilda: I wasn't expecting the Toy versions of Rainbow Dash and the others

Rainbow Dash: It sure is cool and awesome to see them.

Toy Rainbow Dash: It sure is.

Dee Dee: Reminds me of my toys too.

Lola: It sure does.

Pirate Man: Lotso be walking the plank soon!

Me: Yeah. That's right.

Xenia: Lets get ready?

Johnny 13: I'M ready. What about you guys?

We nodded.

Me: Okay kids it's time for our fun.

The kids got ready to watch our fun.

Chill Bill: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Lotso got up and he was really mad!

Then the spirits of toys came and swirled around him and then converged and then a tree with lots of flowers popped out and bloomed and the singing of angels was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Lotso? Nice to see you again for the last time!

Camie: Yeah!

Lotso: Very clever of you to send those kids after me. When I'm done with you all, I'll teach them a lesson in pain!

Number 7: The probability of you getting a chance to do that is very low.

Me: Like say around 0%.

Xenia: That's right.

Me: Also your scent is what gave you away.

Qin: You should know better than to underestimate our noses.

Lotso: I hate smelling like this!

Camie: Oh come on I think you smell pretty.

Rin Nohara: Yeah and I love strawberries

Sparks: Look, Lotso. I think everyone is getting sick of how you ran things here. Can't you just accept that?

Lotso: YOU FUCKING MORONS! THIS IS WHAT HAPPENS WHEN YOU DUMMIES TRY TO THINK. WE'RE ALL JUST TRASH, WAITING TO BE THROWN AWAY! THAT'S ALL A TOY IS!

Me: HEY! Watch that mouth of yours! There are children here!

Nico: And you're wrong! We love ALL toys.

Andy: That's right! I love my toys!

Lotso: Wait are you Andy!?

Andy: That's right! I am Woody's owner! All my toys are my family.

Woody: What would Daisy think?

Me: She would be disgusted with how low you have become!

Lotso's expression grew shocked at this but then became angry again.

Lotso: I don't give a rat's ass about that bitch anymore!

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh now it's on.

Nico: Time to use your head!

Me and Nico grabbed Rex and we ran at him like a battering ram!

Rex: BUT I DON'T WANT TO USE MY HEAD!

WE ROARED AND REX SCREAMED AND THEN WE SMASHED LOTSO INTO A WALL!

KRASMASH!

Buzz: No one tries to use me against my friends!

Buzz tried to use his laser on Lotso. But the laser was blocked by a familiar Heartless.

Nico: The King of Toys?

Me: Deja-vu!

Lotso (laughs evilly): Did you think I didn't bring backup?!

Toy Twilight: We'll get this one! Come on girls!

The Toy Ponies went at the King of Toys and blasted and smashed it all over!

SLASH SMASH BLAM BAM!

The King of Toys then disintegrated and we absorbed its negative energy!

Me: Wow!

Nico: They aren't pushovers at all!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy just like how we do so.

Sunset Shimmer: That is for sure.

Lotso: NO! YOU MONSTERS!

Me: The only monster here is you!

Me: And you know what smells better for you!?

I pointed my butt at him!

LOUD FART!

I farted in his face at point blank range!

Me: ROTTEN FARTS AND COW MANURE!

Nico threw a stink bomb at him!

It hit him and then…

KRAFART!

He smelled worse than rotten eggs!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

The kids were laughing at him.

Dr. Light: I told you that you would smell worse then rotten eggs!

Lotso: I HATE ALL OF YOU!

Our auras flared up intensely.

Me: Thanks for the power boost!

Toy Org than appeared.

Toy Org: Someone mention me earlier?

Me: We did. Awesome you came Toy Org.

Toy Org: Thanks.

Sparks: Wow! So you are Toy Org? Wow! We look so alike.

Toy Org: We sure do! Wow!

Toy Org approached Lotso.

Lotso: You got something to say to me robot face!?

Toy Org grabbed Lotso.

Toy Org: You make me sick. You disgust me that you would say such horrible things about toys. Including your owner Daisy!

Lotso: You're one to talk. Do you even remember YOUR owner?!

Toy Org: I never had an owner! I'm not even a real toy!

Lotso: Then what are you!?

Toy Org: I'm an Org from Power Rangers Wild Force!

Toy Org threw him to the ground!

KRASMASH!

He threw him into a bunch of bowling pins we set up!

BOWLING SMASH!

STEEERIKE!

Xenia: Take that!

Lotso: (gets up) Remember how your arm got ripped, Sheriff? History's about to repeat itself!

Lotso tried to rip Woody's arm with his cane.

But nothing happened.

Me: Nice try Lotso. To make sure that never happens again we used our magic to make all our toys indestructible so they will never be harmed by time or anything.

Lotso: NO!

I fired a wave of tomatoes at him and splattered him all over!

Woody: Besides, I realing don't want to feel the pain of having my arm ripped!

Me: That's for sure!

Buzz: Me neither! My arm got broken off before too!

Nico: Oh when you found out you were a toy and you tried to fly?

Buzz: Yep.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: But Lotso you are not a toy at all. You're a stuffed rag full of garbage!

Eddy: And you deserve this. (GETS OUT A CERTAIN STINK BOMB)

The EL MONGO STINK BOMB!

Qin: Uh oh!

Eddy threw it and then…

EXPLOSIVELY MASSIVE SUPER FART BLAST!

The smell covered Lotso and it was HORRIBLE!

Edd: I CAN'T BREATHE!

Me: OH GOOD GRAVY!

Nico: Now he REALLY Stinks!

Qin: YUCK!

Me: UH OH! KIDS LOOK AWAY!

They did so.

Me: (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

I threw up all over Lotso!

Nico: Will that make him more stinky?

Me: Yeah. Sorry about that. It's the stink from Ed's feet in the stink bomb.

Ed: Something smells good.

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Then Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, and Beast Man came.

Nico: Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, and Beast : Will that make him more stinky?

Me: Yeah. Sorry about that. It's the stink from Ed's feet in the stink bomb.

Ed: Something smells good.

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Then Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, and Beast Man came.

Nico: Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Kangor, Spot, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, and Beast Man.

Firebrand: I feel like the King of Toys goes wherever Lotso goes.

Femme Fetale: It's a common trend.

Me: I feel the same thing.

Trapster: At least it went down quickly.

Qin: Yep.

Saix: (to Nico) We heard you took care of Curly.

Nico: We sure did.

Man Boy: (to Flora) You should take care of that Mega Meganium

Flora: I will do that.

Me: Awesome.

Hexuba came.

Me: Hexuba for another round. Awesome!

Hexuba: Yep. It sure is.

Qin: Cool.

Hexuba: I hope you like Toy Org getting in on this

Qin: We sure did and it was cool!

Eli: Yeah it sure was!

Camie: Yep!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Irwin (Billy and Mandy), Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Us going to PS 118 and we battled Curly and teach him some manners and Falchion Falcon transformed

---

Firebrand was first.

Firebrand (to Kevin): Nico's rescue was going to PS 118, where he battled Curly and taught him some manners. Falchion Falcon transformed as well.

Kevin: Yeah you should have seen it! It was so funny! Everyone did all kinds of funny gags on him!

Irwin: Yo it was really funny!

Blossom: Yeah it sure was! But man that kid Curly has LOTS of problems.

Sunset Shimmer: I think he might have been dropped on his head when he was a baby.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah what is wrong with that kid.

Sunburn: No kidding.

Firebrand: No kidding. He shouldn't have gone to school. To quote someone I know: HE'S FUCKING CRAZY! He needs to be locked up! Away from decent normal people! He was a total lunatic! (Sighs) Sorry about that. Lets do it!

Kevin flicked the switches for Firebrand and Valmorg and got a Fire Blade Sword!

Kevin: THE FLAMING INFERNOSWORD OF VALMORG!

Firebrand: Awesome!

Kevin: Yep. FIRE STYLE: INFERNO OF VALMORG!

He fired a wave of fire and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down

---

Flora, Aruto, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Us battling Another DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark who are the embodiments of the Lobster Dopant and Starfish Dopant

---

Man Boy was next.

Man Boy (to Flora): Nico, Gentoku's team, DJ Stylbator's team, and the others did good battling Another DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark. They are the embodiments of the Lobster Dopant and Starfish Dopant.

Flora: Yep and the Starfish Dopant was really the Wire Sponge Gene-slammers best friend and she is just as funny. But thank goodness she is not as stupid as Patrick. She is also the gene-slammer of a Crown-of-Thorns Starfish.

Aruto: That was really awesome.

Yuki: You got that right.

Man Boy: That is awesome and Fluttershy were you asleep during the whole rescue?

Fluttershy: I sure was and it was because I was up all night trying to get my animal friends to go back to sleep. A meteor crashed in front of my cottage.

Tornado Bolt: It was too much for her and she stayed up the whole night.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Lincoln put her in her bed after the rescue was done and she took a nap.

Stealth Elf: Yeah.

Man Boy: Oh man. At least she's all rested up. Lets do it!

Flora flicked the switches for Man Boy and Linphea and got a nature sword!

Flora: THE SWORD OF LINPHEA NATURE!

Man Boy: Nice!

Flora: NATURE STYLE: NATURE OF LINPHEA BLAST!

She fired waves of nature and the group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Alexis Rhodes Yuki, Mai Valentine, White Night Dragon, Jasmine, Mindy, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS Femme Fatale, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - Lincoln's Rescue was battling Ricky Hernandez

---

Femme Fatale was next.

Femme Fetale (to Alexis): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was battling Ricky Hernandez. How was it?

Alexis: It was brutal! And we let him have it! He was running a sex slave operation and we sent him to the Black Gates.

Mai Valentine: That was so disgusting!

White Night Dragon roared in agreement.

Jasmine: What he did was horrible!

Mindy: No kidding there.

Sasame Fuma: Yeah that is for sure. What a jerk!

Rarity: Indeed he was darlings and man it was awesome.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that's is for sure.

Femme Fatale: No kidding. Lets do it!

Alexis flicked the switches for Femme Fatale and Themiscyra and got an Amazon Sword!

Alexis: THE AMAZON SWORD OF THEMISCYRA!

Femme Fatale: Nice!

Alexis: AMAZON STYLE: HERA BLADE DANCE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

## Rocket Raccoon, Groot, Jasmine, Gloria Andrukhovych, Super Android 18, Maria Cranberry the Cyclone Dopant, Reika the Heat Dopant, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Bludgeon and Bitstream VS Trapster, Yost X 23, Yost Graviton, Ferocious Fins, Grim Reaper, and Bruiser Unversed - Laney's 3rd Mission

Trapster was next.

Trapster (to Rocket): Today was Laney's 3rd Mission. And it was also Misty and Laura's mission too.

Rocket: It sure wass and it was really awesome too. Laney revealed why she had her scar.

Groot: I am Groot.

Rocket: Groot said that they were shocked that happened to her.

Jasmine: It was shocking. But they were glad that Laney was okay.

Applejack: Boy howdy that was a doozy of a scar she got there.

Apple Bloom: Yeah. Also they battled the Embodiment of Molestache and battled Gorothunder. Rodan brought that one down.

Flashwing: Yeah that's was awesome.

Trapster: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Rocket flicked the switches for Trapster and Xandar and got a Star Sword!

Rocket: THE STAR SWORD OF THE GUARDIANS!

Trapster: Cool!

Rocket Raccoon: Yep. STAR STYLE: STORM OF THE GUARDIANS!

He fired waves of stars and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Carol, Dr. Nick, Yost Mr. Fantastic, Flik, Atta, Black Widow, Heimlich, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sinestro and Power Girl VS Saix, Psyphon, Lava Ghost, Blarrg, 3 Headed Bone Dragon, and Lava Bubble - The Mascots Made Brownies

---

Saix was next.

Saix (to Carol): The Mascots Made Brownies. Did you try them?

Carol: Oh did we ever! They made Chocolate brownies with Strawberry, Chocolate and Vanilla chips in them. They were Neapolitan Brownies and they were so delicious!

Dr. Nick: They sure were.

Yost Mr. Fantastic: Boy no kidding there. They were really tasty.

Starlight Glimmer: I haven't had brownies that good in a long time.

Cozy Glow: Boy they sure were awesome.

Hex: They sure were.

Saix: They sure must've been that tasty. Lets do it!

Carol flicked the switches for Saix and Monster Island and got a cool Sword of Kaiju!

Carol: THE SWORD OF THE QUEEN OF THE KAIJU!

Saix: Awesome!

Carol: Yep. KAIJU STYLE: GODZILLA ATOMIC BLAST!

She fired a wave of atomic energy and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Hulk, Ripping Friends, Eda, Zangief, Guile, Ryu, E Honda, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Beast Wars Scorponok and Terrorsaur VS Dark Turtles, Flotsam and Jetsam, Alpha Metroid, Gamma Metroid, Zeta Metroid, and Omega Metroid - The Brownies had Strawberry, Chocolate and Vanilla chips in them

---

Dark Turtles were next.

Dark Raph (to Hulk): The Brownies had Strawberry, Chocolate and Vanilla chips in them.

Dark Mikey: Did you save me some?

Hulk: Mascots made more than enough for all of us.

Crag: They sure did and man the mascots did a really great job on those brownies.

Eda: They sure did and it was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh it was so awesome!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) The mascots did a great job making those brownies.

Featherweight: I agree there. And man was it awesome.

Sprocket: Boy no kidding!

Dark Donny: Glad the mascots made awesome brownies.

Dark Leo: They sure did! Lets do it!

Hulk flicked the switches for Dark Turtles and New York City and got an Atomic Sword!

Hulk: ATOMIC SWORD OF HULK FURY!

Dark Leo: Cool!

Hulk: ATOMIC STYLE: HULK PUNCH BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed into a hulk punch and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Randy Cunningham, Sarada, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Toy Story 3 Next

---

Kangor was next.

Kangor (to Randy): (Jamaican Accent) Toy Story 3 is Next, mon. That means you guys are in Sunnyside Daycare.

Randy: Yeah that's right and it's a great place. All the kids are awesome.

Sarada: So are the toys. Many of them were donated here too.

Lyna: They sure were cool. But thank goodness that Woody and friends weren't donated here too.

Rainbow Dash: I know. But it's good that they weren't. But the kids are so happy here.

Scootaloo: They sure are.

Whirlwind: I agree. And they are fun to get along with.

Kangor: They sure are mon. Lets do it!

Randy flicked the switches for Kangor and Jamaica and got a Tropical Ninja Sword!

Randy: The Tropical Sword of Jamaica Bananas!

Kangor: That is amazing mon!

Randy: And so is this! BANANA STYLE: DAY O DANCE BOMB SHOWER!

He danced to the Banana Boat Song and they fired waves of bananas, lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Hulk, Manny Armstrong, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - Nico wanted another crack at Lotso

---

Spot was next.

Spot (to Ed Grant): Nico wanted another crack at Lotso. Now he's got one!

Ed Grant: That is for sure! And this is gonna be awesome and cool!

Hulk: Hulk ready to smash puny bear!

Manny Armstrong: Me too! That bear is bad news.

Kujaku: You got that right and this will be awesome and cool.

Twilight Sparkle: That bear went mad because he lost everything.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: Yeah he doesn't deserve to be anyone's toy. Stinky Pete redeemed himself but Lotso did not.

Spot: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ed Grant flicked the switches for Spot and New York City and got an Atomic Sword!

Ed Grant: THE ATOMIC SWORD OF HULK FURY!

Spot: Nice!

Ed Grant: ATOMIC STYLE: FIST OF THE ATOMIC BUTTKICKERS!

He fired a wave of energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Scarlet, Harold, Sailor Valmorg, Sailor Neptune, Sailor Uranus, Sailor Pluto, Sailor Venus, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Pirate Man and June VS Doc Ock, Iron Maiden, Phantom of Milo Booth, Ghost of General Juan Carlos, Psycho Rangers, and Underbite - Lotso may smell like strawberries but he is evil

---

Doctor Octopus was next.

Doctor Octopus (to Scarlett): Lotso may smell like strawberries. But he is pure evil

Scarlet: That is for sure and it will be painful.

Harold: Yeah no kidding there too.

Sailor Valmorg: Soon he will be burned strawberries.

Princess Luna: Yeah that's for sure.

Moondust: And nothing smells as bad as burned Strawberries.

Snowdrop: That is for sure and it smells horrible.

Gari: It sure does.

Blackout: That is for sure there.

Doc Ock: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Scarlet flicked the switches for Doc Ock and New York City and she got a Gear Sword.

Scarlet: The GEAR SWORD OF NEW YORK FURY.

Doc Ock: Nice!

Scarlet: GEAR STYLE: DARKNESS GEARS OF THE NIGHT!

She fired waves of gears of darkness and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Nanette Allbright, Izuku, Ryo, Francine Lorrington, Unikitty, Puppycorn, Azari Firedancer, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Chill Bill and Chompy VS Beast Man, Zeru, Tinkerer, Anti Jorgen, Anti Tooth Fairy, and Heat Thing - Lotso is getting what's coming to him

Beast Man was next.

Beast Man (to Nanette): Lotso is getting what's coming to him. I call dibs on ripping him to shreds!

Nanette: That can be arranged!

Izuku: Me too! And it will be awesome.

Ryo: Yeah no kidding!

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and it will be awesome and funny.

King Solar: And doing all those funny gags on him was awesome.

Solar Eclipsa: That is awesome and cool.

Amber Morning: You got that right.

Spotlight: Yep.

Beast Man: Yep. But I still call dibs on ripping him to shreds! Lets do it!

Nanette flicked the switches for Beast Man and Eternia and got a sword of Eternia!

Nanette: THE SWORD OF THE JUNGLES OF ETERNIA!

Beast Man: Nice!

Nanette: Yep. JUNGLE STYLE: LEAF STORM OF THE ETERNIA LEAVES!

She fired waves of energy and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hexuba

---

Hexuba was next.

Hexuba: Boy this was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

May: Yeah.

Hexuba: It sure was. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Lotso, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that bad toy.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get her!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS! FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: Yeah! Hexuba you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Emma: You have the color pink.

Tsukasa: And that's what will be used to defeat you!

Kamen Ride: Forever Pink!

Tsukasa turned into the Pink Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Pink Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER PINK!

They turned into the Pink Rangers from Mighty Morphin to Lightspeed Rescue.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WOLF FIRE 6!

She summoned Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Butterfly Sentibeast, Behemoth Phantom Behiors, THE MERCILESS INSANITY PEPPER PONY OF QUETZALACATENANGO, Bull-E and Polaris.

Me: Time for the Pink of Pain!

We went at him and blasted him all over!

Riggan blasted and smashed Lotso all over.

Ed, Billy, Snarl and Hun Gurr used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ed and Billy's powers, Snarl's strength and armor and Hun Gurr's missiles 100-fold

Ed and G1 Snarl: SMASHING EDZILLA BASHER!

Billy and Hun Gurr: IDIOT SNOT ROCKET MISSILES!

Roxy of the Nature of Earth and Zexion: EARTH ILLUSION BLAST!

Ed of Idiots and Number 7: EDZILLA 7 SHOT!

Nuju of the Ice of Toa Metru and Titanium Titan: ICE TITANIUM

BLAST!

Ghost Rider of Hellfire and Johnny 13: HELLFIRE FURY BLAST!

Lewa of Wind and Kitty: WIND TOA BURST!

Fabia of Haos Neathia and Titania: HAOS LIGHT SHOT!

Lexx of Fire and 2016 Morbucks: FIRE MONEY BLAST!

Haiku of the Orange Flame and Carly Atlas: HUMMINGBIRD ORANGE FLAME SHOT!

Lynn of Sports and Shiv: SPORTS BLADE DANCE!

Kairi of the Light Key and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY PRISM BLAST

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Applejack, Apple Bloom, Andy, Hannah, Woody, Buzz, Jessie and Nico: TOY STORY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, Lotso. TOY ELEMENT STYLE: ARMY MEN!

Mai Shiranui: TOY FIRE STYLE: FUNKO!

Nanami Simpson: TOY WATER STYLE: G.I. JOE!

Julie Makimoto: TOY EARTH STYLE: HE-MAN!

Makoto Nanaya: TOY WIND STYLE: POWER RANGERS!

Sari Sumdac: TOY LIGHTNING STYLE: MY LITTLE PONY!

Sara Crew: TOY JEWEL STYLE: ZHU-ZHU PETS!

Colette Brunel: TOY LIGHT STYLE: HOT WHEELS!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): TOY DARK STYLE: LEGO!

Shantae: TOY MAGIC STYLE: CRAYOLA!

Akko: TOY STAR STYLE: LITE-BRITE!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the toys that exploded as they hit Lotso.

Lincoln and his Harem: TOY FINAL SMASH: TOY MAYHEM!

Lincoln and his harem fired explosive toys that exploded with fury as they hit Lotso.

Then, Lincoln charged up his massive greatsword with rainbow energy and elemental forces, and he fired a massive beam of rainbow energy and elemental forces which hits Lotso and he was blasted down.

Lotso: Please! Don't kill me!

Woody: Oh, we're not going to kill you.

Lotso: You're not?

Buzz: Buster is.

Lotso turned around and saw Buster growling at him.

Lotso: Oh crud.

HE WAS MAULED AND RIPPED TO SHREDS!

And sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Good riddance, you monster of a toy.

Me: Never return again, you miserable piece of cloth.

Lincoln: This is where you die once and for all, Lotso. Now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Silver Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around

Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and silver energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and orange energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Silver Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Silver Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Silver Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Maria Baliton: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Maria Baliton's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a silver energy aura with stars, silver fire, silver flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered the Lunar Cue, and as she approached The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, she left silver energy, stars, silver fire, silver flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maria Baliton: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Silver Rangers.

Suddenly, Maria Baliton was surrounded by a massive vortex of silver energy, stars, silver fire, and silver flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Silver Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a silver phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Silver Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Maria Baliton emerged, but she was changed forever.

Maria Baliton grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large silver orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long silver hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a silver energy aura with stars, silver fire, silver flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a silver lightning bolt with the Silver Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with silver iris, she has on Silver Ranger earrings with silver gems for eyes and holding the Star, Silver Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an Silver Ranger with silver gems for eyes and holding the Star, Silver Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her silver angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with silver crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and silver gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Maria Baliton has on a sleeveless silver top, silver skirt, white bridal gloves, and silver lightning bolt with the Silver Ranger on it on her right arm, silver knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, silver fire, silver flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an silver lightning bolt with all of The Silver Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and silver fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a silver gem with neon glowing silver lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Maria Baliton felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive silver angel wings with white tips on the large silver feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long silver wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Maria Baliton has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large silver gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria Baliton's Lunar Cue, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of silver energy, stars, silver fire, silver flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maria Baliton's Cosmic Eternal Silver Inferno Firestorm Silver Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Silver Inferno Firestorm Silver Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded silver gems and silver lightning bolt with the Silver Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large silver gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with silver gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with silver gems for eyes and silver gem in its mouth for the pommel, Maria Baliton has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large silver gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Wild Force Silver Ranger's head with silver gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Silver Rangers' heads with silver gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a silver kanji with silver flames in between the kanji below the silver lightning bolt with The Silver Rangers from 47 years that said, "Maria Baliton, Embodiment of The Silver Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Merrick Baliton, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Silver Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Silver Power Rangers"

マリア・バリトン、シルバー・パワー・レンジャーの化身、メリック・バリトンの愛する姉妹、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デススパイザーそしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、シルバー ファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、シルバー パワー レンジャーの力のマスター

Maria Baliton has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SILVER POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SILVER INFERNO FIRESTORM SILVER POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SILVER INFERNO FIRESTORM SILVER POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SILVER INFERNO FIRESTORM SILVER POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria Baliton's Super Angel-Silver Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Silver Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Maria Baliton fired a massive barrage of silver energy, stars, silver fire, silver flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Silver Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Merrick: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Merrick, Maria's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Silver Rangers and make them pay!

Maria Baliton: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Silver Inferno Firestorm Silver Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Silver Inferno Firestorm Silver Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Maria Baliton.

Merrick and the Silver Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Maria Baliton as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion,

Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Silver Rangers!

Maria Baliton, Lincoln, and The Silver Rangers went after The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, silver energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Maria Baliton attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Maria Baliton also did the same by firing silver energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Maria Baliton attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Silver Rangers badly.

Merrick and The Silver Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Silver Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Silver Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Silver Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Maria Baliton and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Maria Baliton's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long silver wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large silver orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive silver angel wings are permanent.

Maria Baliton: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Silver Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Merrick.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maria.

Suddenly, Maria Baliton wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maria Baliton's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Silver Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and silver flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maria Baliton sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and silver flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Silver Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Silver Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Rayna Cosmos, Daydream Humility Princess of Magic.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Rayna Cosmos is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Trixie Lulamoon combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Rayna Cosmos and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Rayna Cosmos trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of humility and magic, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates that arrogant blowhard, Bradley Uppercrust III, with a blazing passion because of everything he's done and his arrogance was just like the Evil Sasukes, Dark Chandler, and all the other arrogant jerks we dealt with combined, and Rayna Cosmos has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he is.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: She's always found ways to put arrogant jerks in their place and teach them some humility.

Kangor: Nice thinking bringing Buster in, Mon.

Woody: I thought it would be appropriate.

Dark Leo: It sure was.

Dark Don: And that's the end of Lotso,

Andy: Good boy Buster.

Qin: Yeah.

Spot: But not the other Lotso toys.

Doctor Octopus: Those can stay.

Amy Mercury: I love him.

Beast Man: Now how about more brownies? I call first dibs!

Poromon: Now now. Plenty for everyone. We made more than enough.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Awesome job today everyone.

Applejack: (To the viewers) This was a good adventure y'all.

Me: Yep.

We had fun with the kids and the brownies and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

Toy Story 3 was a great movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze,

Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar as well as Jinx, Shark, Mung Daal, Chowder, Schitzel and Gazpacho and we're going to File Island and we're going to battle the dark side of Matt who is out to kill Tai! But we're not going to let him and Sora, Kari, Mimi, Mallow, Lillyvoir and Miranda Mureau are all going to transform against Dark Matt. Also we're going to battle Another Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar who are the embodiments of Fancy Pants, Lily Lace, Flurry Heart, Sunburst, and the Flim-Flam Brothers. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Jet Stingray and her name is Noriko Stingray.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is Laura Weston, Embodiment of The Gold Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 Gold Rangers

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Equestria, but we got bad news: Mad Tamale, the hypothetical Akuma of Ronnie Anne Santiago is running loose, so we are going to take her down and send her to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Rayna Cosmos, Daydream Humility Princess of Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Trixie Lulamoon combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Rayna Cosmos and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal

Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Rayna Cosmos trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of humility and magic, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates that arrogant blowhard, Bradley Uppercrust III, with a blazing passion because of everything he's done and his arrogance was just like the Evil Sasukes, Dark Chandler, and all the other arrogant jerks we dealt with combined, and Rayna Cosmos has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he is.

Next up is the Wild Thornberry's Movie and we're going to stop poachers from hurting elephants in Africa during a Total Solar Eclipse.

See you next time.

# THORNBERRY'S VS POACHERS

This chapter is based on The Wild Thornberry's Movie

---

On File Island was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar as well as Jinx, Shark, Mung Daal, Chowder, Schnitzel and Gazpacho and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue.

Me: File Island. Wow been a while since we were here.

Nico: I know. So many great memories.

Lola: I know. It's awesome.

Camie: Yeah and so many fun adventures for Tai and friends here.

Lana: That is for sure.

Jinx: I'm ready to kick some Evil Digimon butt.

Xenia: Me too.

Nico: Jinx, I want to thank you, Ozzy Ostrich, and your teams for coming

Jinx: No problem Nico. This will be awesome.

Shark: It sure will be fun.

Nico: Shark, remember when we met you, Axel, and the others?

Shark: I sure do. That was so cool.

Qin: Yeah it sure was,

Me: Yep and it was really cool and fun.

Camie: Wow that is awesome.

Shark: It sure was.

Nico: I remember that you Asked Atomic Skull to say the password

Shark: That's right.

Me: That was funny.

Nico: Yeah. It sure was.

Lola: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Man yesterday was awesome and fun.

Laney: No kidding! And we now have finally seen the last of Lotso.

Nico: Those kids were very sweet.

Me: Yeah they sure were.

Camie: And they were so adorable.

Lola: Yeah. Lotso was completely wrong about EVERYTHING.

Nico: Yeah he sure was. All those kids were nice.

Maria: And they loved the mascots brownies.

Nico: We also met toy versions of Twilight and the others.

Twilight Sparkle: We sure did and that was so cool.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was.

Rarity: Having myself as a toy is really amazing darlings.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. Also Lotso REALLY said all kinds of horrible things.

Eli: What a jerk.

Nico: It was fitting for Buster to kill him.

Lola: That it was.

Xenia: Yeah.

Chowder: That was so awesome.

Lola: Yeah it sure was.

Mung: I thought it was cute.

Endive: Oh it would have been fun i Mung was mauled up.

Mung: Oh yeah! Well you are a dumb ugly mad cow!

Endive: YOU TAKE THAT BACK YOU BIG NOSED MORON!

Eli: SHUT UP!

WHAM SMASH!

Schnitzel: RADDA RADDA! (SHUT UP YOU TWO!)

Nico: Nice one Schnitzel.

Schnitzel: Radda Radda. (Thank you Nico.)

Mung: Ouch!

Endive: That hurt.

Schnitzel then grinned and hit Mung and Endive again

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM!

He bashed them both twice!

Mung: (Dazed) Truffles you are a stupid moron.

Endive: OUCH! Stop that!

Nico: Okay Schnitzel they get the idea.

Schnitzel: (Pouts) Radda radda! (No fun at all)

Me: (Sternly) What was that Schnitzel?

Schnitzel: (Nervously) Radda radda radda radda. (That was to keep them in place there)

Me: That's what I thought you said.

Maria: You enjoyed that too much.

Schnitzel: (innocently) Radda Radda! (Uh I guess so.)

Qin: Yep.

We then saw someone.

Me: Huh? Look there.

We saw Young Tai looking after Young Kari who was really sick.

Me: Oh man!

We went over.

Me: Tai is everything okay?

Young Tai: No it's Kari.

Varie: She doesn't look so good. Good thing I'm a doctor.

She looked over her.

She coughed.

Varie: Oh man.

Me: What's wrong?

Young Izzy: She is really sick.

Tai: "It's Kari, she almost died once before because of me." Izzy, Tentomon and Agumon: "Huh!?" Tai: "It happened when she was four or five, just a little kid. She stayed home from kindergarten one day because she was sick.

Tai: I mean, I knew she was sick, but all I could think about on the way home was playing soccer."

Younger Tai: "Hey, I'm home!" Younger Tai got home and found her sick.

Tai: "I wanted to go out and play, but I didn't want to leave her by herself, so I took her outside with me. She seemed okay, really she did."

Younger Tai took her outside to play.

Young Tai: "Now watch me, just like that. No, that's not right… Kari? Kari!" Kari collapsed and was rushed to the hospital.

Mrs. Kamiya: "What could you have been thinking!? You knew she was sick!" Mrs. Kamiya slapped him and cried.

Tai: "She ended up with pneumonia, or something. She almost didn't make it, but what really kills me is what she said when they brought her home from the hospital. The first words out of her mouth…"

Younger Kari: "Tai, I'm sorry I can't kick the ball very good. You'll probably never want to play with me again."

* * *

Young Tai: "That's her, that's Kari. She never thinks about herself. It doesn't matter if she feels bad or if she's bummed out about other stuff, she's always worried about the other kids. She wouldn't be sick, she'd be just fine if she never came to this stupid place, but she came because she knew that we needed her help. You never thought about what she wanted. She never does!"

Young Izzy: "Because she cares." Young Tai: "She's a kid! I'm her big brother, I'm supposed to look after her and protect her and think of what's best for her! That's what I'm supposed to do!"

She groaned.

Nico: I remember how sick she got when I first met her. This was awful.

Laney: Poor Kari.

Me: I'm sorry Tai. You were just doing what you thought was best for her as a loving brother.

Nico: Nothing wrong with that.

Varie: Tai it wasn't your fault. You just love your sister.

Nico: Yeah. Kari couldn't go to camp with everyone because she was sick back then.

Xenia: Oh man.

Nico: I'm sorry Tai. If it's any consolation I know how you feel myself. I'm a bring brother too. And I love all my siblings as much as you love Kari. I know how you feel myself. Here.

Nico channelled some of his energy and power into her and it healed her and made her better.

Young Izzy: You're all better!

Young Kari: Yeah! What happened?

Nico: I healed you and made you better.

She hugged Nico.

Nico: But just in case, should I call the mascots here?

Me: That's a good idea.

Nico did so and called the mascots.

Poromon: We're here.

Me: Awesome.

Young Kari: Poromon!

She hugged him.

Me: Aww.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon snuggled up to her.

Young Kari: I'm okay now. Thanks to all of you

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency that no one is going to like in the slightest: we got word that the dark version of Matt from back when Tai and the group first came to File Island is here, and he's out to kill Tai.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh shit, not him again!

Me: Oh boy, he's not going to stop, is he?

Lincoln: No, he's not.

Magnamon: We'll make that dark version of Matt pay for trying to kill Tai, Lincoln.

Kari: You bet we will.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Lori: Lincoln told us everything with a telepathic message, I can't believe that murderous monster's come back.

Nico: We'll show that little shrimp what for, Lori. Lincoln, I hope you got some awesome new techniques to show us.

Lori: We do.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Man I remember you telling us how bad Matt was like this.

Nico: Yeah. He was made this way because of the separation of his mother and father and brother.

Lola: Yeah.

Sunset Shimmer: Divorce can do that to people and it's not a pretty sight.

Nico: No it isn't.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah.

Sunset Shimmer then heard a Pokemon cry.

Sunset Shimmer: Huh? Hey look.

We saw a DIALGA!

Me: Whoa Dialga!

Nico: Wow!

Dialga: Yeah I hurt myself.

Sunset Shimmer touched him and then saw into this mind and it was DARK MATT that did it!

Dialga: Dark Matt did it!

Xenia: That monster!

Matt: I can't believe that I was like that. I was a total monster all because of my Separation Anxiety issues.

Nico: I know.

We got to healing Dialga.

Nico: You okay now?

Diagla: Yes thanks to you guys.

Nico: No problem.

Sunset Shimmer: Want to come with us?

Dialga: Sure.

Nico: Great!

We got to finding Dark Matt.

We got to searching and then suddenly we felt THIS INTENSELY MASSIVE ENERGY SIGNAL!

Me: WHOA!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! What in the world is emitting that intensely strong energy!?

Nico: I don't know! But this power is unreal!

Piccolo: Holy smokes! What incredible power!

Goku: I've never felt anything this strong before!

Laney: Wow me neither!

Maria: Lets worry about that later.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Dark Matt) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Dark Matt, he's 20 yards away, and now that he's picked up on Tai's presence, he's heading right for him.

Nico: Let's tear him apart limb from limb!

Lincoln: Gladly. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Me: I'm getting REALLY sick and tired of these thugs that mutant cheapskate is sending!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Dark Matt.

We were flying in the air, and we landed and started looking for Dark Matt.

Nico: Be ready for anything.

Lincoln: Alright, keep your eyes peeled, he's here somewhere.

Nico: Yeah, there's no telling where he's at.

?: TAI, I'M GONNA KILL YOU!

Then, we saw Dark Matt.

Me: There he is!

Lincoln: Now, let's tear him apart.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger and white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, his claws on his fingers surrounded by his golden-armored finger claws, his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned midnight blue, and he let out a powerful howl as Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Alright, you rotten little monster, hope you're ready to get another thrashing. (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Me: Let me join in too, Lincoln, I've been wanting another shot at this monster.

I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and my nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, my blue eyes had slit pupils, my rainbow wolf ears on top of my head turned brown, I still had claws on my fingers surrounded by my golden-armored finger claws, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails turned brown, and my large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head turned midnight blue, and I let out a powerful howl as I transformed into J.D. The Nocturnal.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Let's get 'em, Lincoln. (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Lincoln and I pounced on Dark Matt, and we proceeded to give him such a brutal thrashing and it was so brutal, we were enveloped in a massive fight cloud!

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! WHIP CRACK! SMACK! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Nico: OH SHIT! THIS IS ONE NASTY AND MASSIVE WOLF FIGHT!

Lincoln and Me: (Beastly Voice) EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Lincoln and I kicked Dark Matt hard out of the fight cloud and sent him flying straight into a diamond wall Lincoln formed, he got back up, but now, he was NTH-DEGREE MEGA PISSED OFF!

Kari Kamiya: Okay, guys, you had your fun.

Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir: Now, it's our turn.

Nico: That's right!

Nico went over to Dark Matt!

Nico: What the hell is your problem Matt!? Why do you hate Tai so much!?

Dark Matt: Tai's the one with the loving parents!

Nico: What are you talking about? Yeah he has loving parents and you don't!? That's utter bullshit! Your father and mother love you so much!

Dark Matt: THAT'S A LIE! THEY NEVER LOVED ME! ALL THEY DID WAS LEFT ME ALONE! THEY TOOK T.K. AWAY FROM ME! I HATE THEM SO MUCH! THEY NEVER LOVED ME ONE BIT!

Nico: No you are totally wrong in every sense of the word! Your mom and dad loved you very much and they loved you and T.K. Equally! They could NEVER abandon you!

Dark Matt: NO! I WILL NEVER BELIEVE THAT! I WILL KILL TAI AND TAKE AWAY EVERYTHING THAT MAKES HIM WHAT HE IS!

HE ROARED AND CHARGED AT HIM!

Nico: I feel sorry for this kid!

Dialga charged at him and fired a Roar ofTime Blast and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was smashed down!

Nico: Matt listen to yourself! Do you honestly think that your father wanted to separate from Nancy!? Absolutely not! Fate dealt you some bad cards when the incident at Highton View Terrace reared its ugly head!

Dark Matt: DON'T YOU DARE TALK ABOUT THAT!

Nico: Because it's the truth! You aren't the only one that suffered the way you did! When my home planet, Vegeta, was destroyed by Frieza and I lost almost all my people, I thought I would be the last of my kind! But I found out I wasn't when I met Kakarot, Vegeta and everyone on Team Loud Phoenix Storm! J.D. and everyone gave me what you had lost! And that is friendship and a loving family! You still have your father and you still have T.K. And your mother! They love you! And Tai treats you like a brother! He was doing his best to give you the love you lost yourself!

Dark Matt: I WOULD RATHER DIE THAN ACCEPT HIS LOVE!

Kevin Reynolds got out the Flaming Infernosword of Valmorg.

Kevin Reynolds: You need some manners! VALMORG FLAME STYLE: FIRESTORM INFERNO BLAZE!

He fired a wave of fire from his sword and blasted Dark Matt down.

Flora got out the Sword of Linphea Nature!

Flora: You know that Nico is right! NATURE STYLE: LINPHEA NATURE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and nature and blasted him.

Alexis got out the Amazon Sword of Themiscyra!

Alexis Yuki: I once thought like you Matt! I thought I lost my brother but he came back thanks to Jaden! He saved him! AMAZON STYLE: HERA POWER STRIKE!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over.

Rocket got out the Star Sword of The Guardians!

Rocket: What happened was not your fault Matt! STAR STYLE: SLASH OF THE GUARDIANS!

He fired blades of stars and blasted him all over.

Carol got out the Sword of the Queen of the Kaiju!

Carol: I feel sorry for you Matt. You need to learn that life is full of its ups and downs. GODZILLA STYLE: ATOMIC DEATH RAY!

She fired a blast of Atomic energy and blasted him down

Hulk got out the Atomic Sword of Hulk Fury.

Hulk: HULK SMASH DARK TEENAGE WOLF! HULK STYLE: ATOMIC FIST BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and it formed into a fist and the blast smashed him down.

Xenia: Take that!

Randy got out the Tropical Sword of Jamaica Bananas.

Randy: Time for some Banana Boat Fun. BANANA STYLE: DAY-O DANCE FIESTA!

(DAY-O BY HARRY BELAFONTE PLAYS)

Randy: (SINGING DIVINELY AS BANANAS WERE FALLING)

Day-o, day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

Daylight come and we want go home

Work all night on a drink of rum

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Stack banana 'til the morning come

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

A beautiful bunch of ripe banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Hide the deadly black tarantula

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Lift six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Six foot, seven foot, eight foot bunch

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Come Mister tally man, tally me banana

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day-o, day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

Day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day, is a day-o

(Daylight come and we want go home)

He danced in a funny manner and smashed Dark Matt all over!

SOME OF US WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Ed Grant got out the Atomic Sword of Hulk Fury

Ed Grant: ATOMIC STYLE: HULK FURY PUNCH!

He fired a wave of atomic energy and blasted down Dark Matt!

Xenia: YEAH!

Scarlet got out the Gear Sword of New York Fury

Scarlet: Your hatred towards Tai is based on lies and self loathing. GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF NEW YORK BLADE DANCE!

She swung the sword and fired waves of gears and blasted him all over.

Nanette got out the Sword of the Jungles of Eternia.

Nanette: No wonder you hate him because you think he's better than you! JUNGLE STYLE: ETERNIA FORCE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

He was smashed down.

Xenia: Yeah!

Dark Matt: GET OFF ME!

He swatted Poromon to the ground.

But Poromon dodged him and pecked him more!

Young Kari: Don't you dare hurt Poromon!

KRASMASH!

She jumped and crushed his crotch!

WE WINCED!

Me: WHOA! MAN!

Manaphy: HEY! HE'S MY BOYFRIEND!

Manaphy slapped him all over and punched and kicked him!

Poliwag slapped Dark Matt with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Horsea went up to him and squirted ink into his eyes at point blank range!

He blinded him.

Me: Nice one!

Maria patted Horsea on the head.

Horsea: Thanks.

Suddenly, the eyes of Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir turned neon, and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, fire, flames, plants, leaves, flowers, phoenixes, dryads, and angels, and as they approached Dark Matt, they left colored energy, stars, fire, flames, plants, leaves, flowers, phoenixes, dryads, and angels with every step.

Mimi Tachikawa: I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, you good-for-nothing violent and murderous little bastard, no one ruins my boyfriend's name and gets away with it!

Sora Takenouchi, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir: And now, we're going to make you pay dearly for trying to kill Tai and send you straight to Hell!

SUDDENLY, EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OUT OF MIMI TACHIKAWA, SORA TAKENOUCHI, MALLOW, MIRANDA MUREAU, AND LILLYVOIR WITH SUCH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIXES, RAINBOW FIRE DRYADS, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGELS! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIXES, RAINBOW FIRE DRYADS, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGELS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND MIMI TACHIKAWA, SORA TAKENOUCHI, MALLOW, MIRANDA MUREAU, AND LILLYVOIR GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir were surrounded by massive vortex of colored energy with stars, fire, flames, plants, leaves, and flowers surrounding the vortexes, there are phoenixes, dryads, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at Dark Matt: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: (Beastly Voice) THAT'S INCREDIBLE!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Now, Dark Matt's gonna be ripped to shreds!

Then, as the vortexes faded, Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir emerged, but they were changed forever.

Kari Kamiya grew to 8'0" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, light, doves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a dove emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on dove earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems in the gold star links and pink crystal links and a pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Angewomon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Kari Kamiya has on a sleeveless pink shirt, hot pink shorts, sneakers, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, doves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Angewomon surrounded by stars and lights and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Kari Kamiya felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out of her back. Kari Kamiya has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has a tattoo of the Crests of Light and Hope on her right arm.

Suddenly, Kari Kamiya's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, light, doves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Kari Kamiya's Cosmic Eternal Solar Storm Light Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

Solar Storm Light Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Crest of Light and Angewomon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dove heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dove heads with pink gems for eyes and large gold dove head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold dove heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Angewomon's head with orange gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with suns and stars in between the kanji below Angewomon that said, "Kari Kamiya, Digi-Destined of Japan, Bearer of The Crest of Light, Partner and Friend of Angewomon, Loving Older Sister of Tai Kamiya, Loving Girlfriend of Takeru Takaishi, Friend of The Many Digi-Destined, Loving Sister of Many, Archenemy of Arbormon the Human Spirit of Wood, Destroyer of The Digital World's Many Dangerous Enemies, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Doves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

神谷カリ、日本の運命のデジ、光の紋章の持ち主、エンジェウーモンのパートナーであり友人、神谷タイの愛する姉、高石タケルの愛

する彼女、多くのデジ運命の友人、多くの愛する妹、大敵木の人間のスピリットであるアーバーモン、デジタル世界の多くの危険な敵の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光のマスター、鳩、フェニックス、天使

Kari Kamiya has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ANGEWOMON DIGI-DESTINED-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT STORM CREST OF LIGHT ANGEWOMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT STORM CREST OF LIGHT ANGEWOMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT STORM CREST OF LIGHT ANGEWOMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Sora Takenouchi grew to 8'0" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her short neck-length orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and an orange and red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems in the gold flame links and pink crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Phoenixmon with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant, and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Sora Takenouchi has on a short-sleeved pink shirt, red skirt, sneakers, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Phoenixmon surrounded by flames and hearts and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sora Takenouchi felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive orange angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out of her back. Sora Takenouchi has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has a tattoo of the Crest of Love and Sincerity on her right arm.

Suddenly, Sora Takenouchi's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and red energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Sora Takenouchi's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Love Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Love Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the Crest of Love and Phoenixmon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Phoenixmon's head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below Phoenixmon that said, "Sora Takenouchi, Digi-Destined of Japan, Bearer of The Crest of Love, Partner and Friend of Phoenixmon, Loving Girlfriend of Matt Ishida, Friend of The Many Digi-Destined, Loving Sister of Many, Archenemy of Fat Tony, Louie, and Legs of The Springfield Mafia, Destroyer of The Digital World's Many Dangerous Enemies, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Love, Phoenixes, and Angels"

竹之内空、日本のデジ運命の人、愛の紋章の持ち主、フェニクスモンのパートナーであり友人、マット石田の愛するガールフレンド、多くのデジ運命の友人、多くの愛する妹、ファット・トニー、ルイ、そしてレッグスの宿敵スプリングフィールド・マフィアの一員、デジタル世界の多くの危険な敵の破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、世界への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火の達人、炎、愛と火の鳥と天使

Sora Takenouchi has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIXMON DIGI-DESTINED-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY

UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM CREST OF LOVE PHOENIXMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM CREST OF LOVE PHOENIXMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM CREST OF LOVE PHOENIXMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Mimi Tachikawa grew to 8'0" in height, she has metal gold bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a green energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense neon rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has a dove emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant, Sincerity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems in the gold leaf links and pink crystal links and a pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Lillymon with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant, Sincerity, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Mimi Tachikawa has on a short-sleeved blue and red midriff shirt, white skirt, white knee-high boots, and she has on a long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Lillymon surrounded by plants and leaves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mimi Tachikawa felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive pink angel wings with brown tips grew and sprouted out of her back. Mimi Tachikawa has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star

Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has a tattoo of the Crests of Sincerity on her right arm.

Suddenly, Mimi Tachikawa's massive golden greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Mimi Tachikawa's Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Crest of Sincerity and Lillymon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dove heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold pixie heads with pink gems for eyes and large gold pink head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold pixie heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lillymon's head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Lillymon that said, "Mimi Tachikawa, Digi-Destined of Japan, Bearer of The Crest of Sincerity, Partner and Friend of Lillymon, Loving Girlfriend of Tai Kamiya, Friend of The Many Digi-Destined, Loving Sister of Many, Archenemy of The Creeper, Destroyer of The Digital World's Many Dangerous Enemies, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate

Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Sincerity, Plants, Leaves, Pixies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

立川ミミ、日本の運命のデジ、誠実の紋章の持ち主、リリモンのパートナーであり友人、神谷泰の愛するガールフレンド、多くのデジ運命の友人、多くの愛する妹、クリーパーの大敵、デジタルの破壊者世界の多くの危険な敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして誠実さの達人、植物、葉、妖精、フェニックス、天使

Kari Kamiya has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ANGEWOMON DIGI-DESTINED-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY CREST OF SINCERITY LILLYMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY CREST OF SINCERITY LILLYMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY CREST OF SINCERITY LILLYMON DIGI-DESTINED PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Mallow grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long dark green hair and flower clip and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and aa green energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Tsareena emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dryad earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has Tsareena with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dryad-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mallow has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Tsareena surrounded by leaves and plants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mallow felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and she also now has eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails with light green tips and light green markings, Mallow has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Mallow's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mallow's Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Pokemon Plant Master Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Pokemon Plant Master Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Tsareena etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dryad heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dryad heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dryad heads is a large gold dryad head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Mallow has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Tsareena's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Tsareena that said, "Mallow, Student at the Melemele Island Pokemon School, Trainer and Partner of Tsareena and Torterra, Master of Plants and The Jungle, Friend of Ash, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Team Rocket and The Villain Teams, Archenemy of Evilseed, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Plants, Leaves, Plant-Type Pokemon, Dryads, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マロウ、メレメレ島ポケモンスクールの生徒、ツァリーナとトルテラのトレーナー兼パートナー、植物とジャングルの達人、サトシの友人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーンの愛する未

来の妻ラウド、軽蔑者で破壊者ロケット団と悪役チーム、イビルシードの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして植物、葉、植物の達人--タイプポケモン、ドリアード、フェニックス、エンジェル

Mallow has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PLANT-TYPE POKEMON TRAINER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY PLANT-TYPE POKEMON TRAINER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY PLANT-TYPE POKEMON TRAINER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY PLANT-TYPE POKEMON TRAINER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Miranda Mureau grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long neon green hair and pink cap on her head and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and aa green energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Lillymon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dryad earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has Lillymon with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dryad-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental

Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Miranda Mureau has on a sleeveless pink top, pink fancy skirt with bows, green knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Lillymon surrounded by leaves and plants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Miranda Mureau felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back over her green fairy wings that also grew bigger and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with light green tips and light green markings, Miranda Mureau has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Miranda Mureau's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Miranda Mureau's Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Lillymon Plant Master Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Lillymon Plant Master Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Lillymon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dryad heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dryad heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dryad heads is a large gold dryad head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Miranda Mureau has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball

Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lillymon's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in her mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Lillymon that said, "Miranda Mureau, Gene-Slammer of Lillymon, Master of Plants and The Jungle, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Terror Blossom, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Plants, Leaves, Dryads, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of Lillymon"

ミランダ・ミュロー、リリモンのジーン・スラマー、植物とジャングルの達人、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ニコ・チャンの愛する未来の妻、テラー・ブロッサムの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、地球の勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして植物、葉、ドライアド、フェニックス、天使、そしてリリモンの力の達人

Miranda Mureau has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LILLYMON-

GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY LILLYMON PLANT PIXIE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY LILLYMON PLANT PIXIE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY LILLYMON PLANT PIXIE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Lillyvoir grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long pink flower petal-themed hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a green energy aura with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Lillymon and Gardevoir emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dryad earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its body, she also has Lillymon and Gardevoir with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its body for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dryad-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Lillyvoir has on a sleeveless green crop top, pink flower petal and grass-themed skirt, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Lillymon and Gardevoir surrounded by leaves and plants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lillyvoir felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive dark green angel wings with light green tips on the large dark green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back above her green wings that also grew much bigger and she also now has eleven massive and long dark green wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Lillyvoir has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lillyvoir's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, plants, leaves, dryads, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lillyvoir's Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Pokemon Digimon Fusion Plant Master Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Pokemon Digimon Fusion Plant Master Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Lillymon and Gardevoir etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dryad heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dryad heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dryad heads is a large gold dryad head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Lillyvoir has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Lillymon and Gardevoir with green gems for eyes and large green gem in their hands for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Tsareena that said, "Lillyvoir, Fusion of Lillymon and Gardevoir, Master of Plants and The Jungle, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Team Rocket and The Villain Teams, Archenemy of Universe 666 Mystique, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave

Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Plants, Leaves, Plant-Type Pokemon, Dryads, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リリヴォワール、リリモンとガーデヴォワールの融合、植物とジャングルのマスター、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ロケット団と悪役チームの軽蔑者であり破壊者、宇宙六百六十六の宿敵ミスティーク、驚くべきチームラウドフェニックスストームのメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、宇宙のマスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして植物、葉、植物タイプのポケモン、ドライアド、フェニックス、天使の達人

Lillyvoir has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PLANT-LILLYMON-GARDEVOIR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY PLANT-TYPE POKEMON PLANT DIGIMON FUSION HYBRID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL JUNGLE FURY PLANT-TYPE POKEMON PLANT DIGIMON FUSION HYBRID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed at the transformations of Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir, and when Tai Kamiya saw Mimi Tachikawa, Matt Ishida saw Sora Takenouchi, T.K. saw Kari Kamiya, Nico saw Miranda

Mureau, and Lincoln saw Mallow and Lillyvoir, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Kari Kamiya: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Solar Light Storm Crest of Light Angewomon Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Storm Crest of Light Angewomon Digi-Destined Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, now, boys, you'll have a lot of time to make out with us later.

Sora Takenouchi: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Crest of Love Phoenixmon Digidestined Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Crest of Love Phoenixmon Digidestined Phoenix God Angel Love) She's right, we still got a job to do.

Mimi Tachikawa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Jungle Fury Crest of Sincerity Lillymon Digidestined Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Crest of Sincerity Lillymon Digidestined Phoenix God Angel Love) And that's tearing Dark Matt apart.

Mallow: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Jungle Fury Plant-Type Pokemon Trainer Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Crest of Sincerity Lillymon Digidestined Phoenix God Angel Love) Yeah, we can't let him go after Tai and try to kill him again.

Miranda Mureau: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Jungle Fury Lillymon Plant Pixie Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Lillymon Plant Pixie Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) That way, we won't have to deal with him ever again.

Lillyvoir: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Jungle Fury Plant-Type Pokemon Digimon Fusion Hybrid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Jungle Fury Plant-Type Pokemon Digimon Fusion Hybrid Phoenix God Angel Love) And we'll make sure not another Dark Matt rises to cause trouble again.

Matt Ishida, Tai Kamiya, T.K., and Nico: (Blushing Hard) Oh, right.

?: That little monster's gonna be eating dirt when we get through with him!

Suddenly, we saw Armityle the Chaos Phantasm appear.

Nico: Hannah, did you…?!

Suddenly, we saw Armityle the Chaos Phantasm revert back, and what stood in its place was a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair with dark blue streaks and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a midnight black sleeveless crop top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, midnight black bridal gloves, midnight black skirt, red stockings, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, dark fire, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (GASPS) Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm.

Michelle Hernandez: Sis?!

Ariane Hernandez: Cousin?!

Fiona Hernandez, Marie Hernandez, Nicole Hernandez, and Natasha Hernandez: Cousin Maria?!

Maria Hernandez: That's right, and sorry about the intrusion, Lincoln. But, I was hoping I can also join in as well.

Nico: The more the merrier.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Valeriana Valmorg, and the rest of his Guardian Angels and harem joined in.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Falchion Falcon and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the last time you ever show up to cause havoc, Dark Matt.

Me: (Divine Echoing Beastly Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready for your final thrashing, you bastard.

Lincoln, Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, Lillyvoir, Maria Hernandez, and I went after Dark Matt, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Curly, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, Lillyvoir, Maria Hernandez, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Dark Matt even more insane and crazy.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Maria Hernandez, Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, Lillyvoir, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, darkness, plants, fire, flames, leaves, and planets at Dark Matt, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Beastly Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to tear you apart!

Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back, and then, he ran at Dark Matt, and he proceeded to tear him apart by ripping into his flesh with his gold-armored sharp claws and he screamed in agonizing pain, and one more swipe from Lincoln's claws tore a hole into Dark Matt's stomach and caused his guts to spill out.

Rachel Raziel Hernandez: Oh God! EVERYONE COVER YOUR EYES!

We heard the yell and we covered our eyes and Twilight Sparkle used magic and made us all sound-blocking earmuffs, and then, Lincoln did the one thing we hadn't seen since the battle against The Harvester.

LINCOLN BEGAN EATING DARK MATT'S SPILLED ORGANS ONE BY ONE, HE ATE HIS LIVER, STOMACH, INTESTINES, AND LUNGS! HE THEN PLUNGED HIS HAND DEEP INTO DARK MATT'S CHEST AND TORE OUT HIS HEART AND HE DEVOURED IT! HE EVEN TORE DARK MATT'S HEAD OFF ALONG WITH HIS SPINAL COLUMN AND HE RIPPED THE TOP OF HIS HEAD OFF AND ATE HIS BRAIN AND EYES!

Then, Lincoln change back and was covered in blood and he banished Dark Matt to The Black Gates for good. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpacks, Third Eye, eleven massive and long wolf tails, large gold halos with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind their heads, twelve large colored planets orbiting around their legs, and massive colored angel wings of Kari Kamiya, Sora Takenouchi, Mimi Tachikawa, Mallow, Miranda Mureau, and Lillyvoir are permanent.

Nico: That was really gruesome and bloody!

Me: Big time. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so.

Michelle Hernandez: Actually, leave this to me, Lincoln. Everyone, this is Maria Hernandez, Avatar of Armityle the Chaos Phantasm, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and friend from church. She's the second oldest sister of Michelle Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, and cousin of Ariane Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of all The Sacred Beasts. She's a very powerful force of darkness and was born with the powers of darkness, dark fire, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, along with a gift of using dark magic spells and dark curses and the powers of Heaven and Hell, and she's also the Avatar of Armityle, The Chaos Phantasm and she's also a master of a very powerful curse known as The Hellish Chaos Phantasms of Eternal Damnation, that kind of curse is meant for the most blackest of souls, and once it reaches their heart, that person will have their soul devoured by Armityle, the Chaos Phantasm and their body will be sent to the depths of Hell for eternity. She met Lincoln when he fell into that deep depression even after the Policeangel Sisters stopped that insidious plot Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan made to turn all of Royal Woods against him, and he began questioning whether or not he's even meant to be alive. It was a deep wound to the heart that Maria couldn't ignore, she took Lincoln to church and she began helping him spiritually and mentally, and he began to get better spiritually and mentally. Lincoln made Maria a beautiful necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed him on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Maria hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Chandler with a searing blazing passion, the reason why is because one day when Lincoln and Maria were at church, those despicable cretins threw a bomb inside the church to kill Lincoln, Maria, and everyone in there, but Lincoln and Maria got everyone out safely, and they also disabled the bomb. Then, they saw them trying to escape and Lincoln and

Maria charged at them and viciously pulverized them and Lincoln tied them up after he electrocuted them and knocked them out. Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa got grounded for eight months and Chandler got sent to jail, and Maria also swore if they tried that again, she would make sure they're the next victims of The Hellish Chaos Phantasms of Eternal Damnation.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa, she's a powerful force of darkness alright, awesome.

Nico: (GASPS) Oh man, I remember your sister all too well!

Natasha Hernandez: We remembered her all too well, Nico, Maria's really powerful and a very deadly force of darkness even more than Ariane, and I can't believe those fucking animals tried to do that again!

Lincoln: Yeah, their Dark Sides were blasphemous heathens and were willing to destroy churches to kill me and my Guardian Angels, so they were doomed to eternal damnation from the start, and it's so good to see you again, Maria.

Maria Hernandez: You too, Lincoln, and wow, you've really grown into an amazing and awesome young man in the last seven years!

Lincoln went up to and hugged Maria Hernandez in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Maria Hernandez with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Maria Hernandez knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

Young Kari hugged Poromon.

Poromon: I'm all right.

Nico: Yeah. He dodged his hit.

Matt: But at least we're rid of that dark me.

Xenia: No kidding there.

Camie: Yeah he hated Tai with a vengeance. He was not going to listen to reason at all.

Nico: Nice job Dialga!

Dialga: Thanks Nico. It was fun and awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Dialga: Poromon no thanks but I don't drink beer.

Poromon: Oh. Okay then.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Dialga: Nice try Poliwag but that won't work on me.

Poliwag: Darn.

Manaphy: (jealous) Oh no, Poromon. Just keep on cuddling up to your new friend. I don't fucking mind!

May: Manaphy! Kari just loves him as a friend.

Nico: Yeah.

Young Kari: It's true.

Manaphy: Oh. Sorry. Sorry about that.

May: I'm sorry, Manaphy can get jealous sometimes.

Young Kari: No worries about that.

Nico: Good. But what I want to know is what that power was.

Me: Yeah that power was huge!

Xenia: No kidding.

Maria: Yeah! Where did that power come from?

Nico: It's a mystery.

?: No it isn't!

A figure flew in and it was a girl with black hair and she had red eyes and had black clothes and black dragon angel wings and had the symbol of Omega in the middle of her forehead and she had a sword with all 7 dragonballs in it and had a necklace with the symbol of Omega on it.

Orla Omega Shenron: Orla Omega Shenron - Embodiment of Omega Shenron and the avatar of the Shadow Dragons.

Me: WHOA! Your power is incredible!

Nico: WOW! That energy was coming from you?

Orla Omega Shenron: That's right. Not only am I the Embodiment of Omega Shenron with the powers of all 7 of the Shadow Dragons but I'm also something far more.

Nico: What more do you have?

Orla Omega Shenron: I'm also the gene-slammer of all 12,450+ Duel Monster Cards, 25,000+ Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021+ Pokemon, 1,469+ Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders.

WE GASPED IN UTTER SHOCK!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

Most of our jaws dropped to the ground and Eli picked them up!

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Qin: YOU HAVE ALL THOSE POWERS INSIDE YOU!? What kind of power has Team Rocket made into you!?

Me: An incredibly really powerful one!

Orla Omega Shenron: I know. I was really shocked with the kind of power I have myself.

Goku: That is incredible!

Me: No kidding there!

Orla Omega Shenron: Yeah you could say that not even some of your most dangerous enemies could be enough to take me down.

Me: That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is! With all those powers and abilities inside you, you could be one of the most powerful forces we've seen.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Would you like to join the team?

Orla Omega Shenron: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Great!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: That was cool though.

Me: Yep.

Young Kari: Thanks for helpingme get better guys.

Me: Aw no problem Kari.

Poromon: It was our pleasure.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But at least we helped Matt destroy his demons.

Matt: That is true.

Poromon: He tried to swat me!

Nico: But you were faster.

Poromon: I sure was. Wow.

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Serves him right!

Me: Yep. Now comes the fun part. The Anothers.

Xenia: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant, Porcupine Nezilar, Reuben, Truffles, Peking Duck, Glomburger Cheese and Lightning Bolt (Chowder).

Nico: WHOA!

Chowder: Wow! All enemies we have.

Mung: Wow! That is cool.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Jinx, Shark, Mung Daal, Chowder, Schnitzel, Gazpacho, Felicia Flare Firestar, Crimson Napalm, Yuji Kiba, Melanie Minty and Celestia Ludenberg.

Qin: WOW! This will be fun.

Flurry Heart: It sure will.

Then Flurry Heart, Fancy Pants, Sunburst, Snowdrop and Lily Lace started glowing.

Nico: WHOA! Your cutie marks. We know what that means.

Eli: Yeah and I sense that the anothers minus Ozzy Ostrich are 5 people.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico There they are!

We saw Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant, Porcupine Nezilar, Reuben, Truffles, Peking Duck, Glomburger Cheese and Lightning Bolt (Chowder)!

Nico: WHOA!

Mung: Whoa Endive your ANOTHER SELF is as UGLY As you are!

Endive: Oh shut up Mung!

Another Blackjack: (In a girls voice) This will be so fun!

Another Lobster Dopant: (In a girls voice) Yeah!

They merged and split into 5 figures and they were girls that were the Embodiments of Fancy Pants, Lily Lace, Snowdrop, Sunburst and Flurry Heart!

Faye Fancy Pants: (Posh Accent) I say. I am Faye Fancy Pants.

Lillian Lily Lace: Lillian Lily Lace.

Selina Snowdrop: Selina Snowdrop.

Crystal Sunburst: Crystal Sunburst.

Faith Flurry Heart: Faith Flurry Heart.

Flurry Heart: Wow! It's an honor to meet my embodiment.

Faith Flurry Heart: Same here.

Lily Lace: Wow! You all look amazing.

Lillian Lily Lacy: Same to you Lily.

Sunburst: Wow this is a really amazing honor.

Crystal Sunburst: It sure is.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Ozzy Ostrich friendly or hostile?

Selina Snowdrop: Half and Half. You'll see why soon.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Lola: Yep.

Me: It's not gonna be long!

We saw ANOTHER OZZY OSTRICH!

Me: Another Ozzy Ostrich!

Qin: Nice!

Another Ozzy Ostrich: (In a girls voice) Lets make this a fun one!

It reverted back and split in twoand it was 2 girls! They both had red hair and green eyes and had carnival clothes and had tiaras with the Cutie Marks of the Flim-Flam Brothers on them and on their skirts and had Bling Bling Magiswords in their hands!

Felicia: Felicia Flim-Flam

Faith: Faith Flim-Flam!

Felicia and Faith: EMBODIMENTS, GENE-SLAMMERS AND LEGACY OF THE FLIM-FLAM BROTHERS! Pay us lots of money!

We gasped!

Applejack: I was not expecting those thieving rotten apples to get legacies!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You girls are in every way like me no doubt.

Felicia Flim Flam: We sure are. We scammed 600 evil rich folks out of their money and made them broke.

Faith Flim Flam: We conned them with fake jewels.

Me: OOH! Cunning and conniving.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Wait I remember seeing you girls! You're the 2 most notorious Con Artists in the world. Responsible for stealing the fortunes of lots of evil crooked rich folks and keeping it all for yourselves.

Eli: WHOA!

Felicia Flim Flam: That's right!

Faith Flim Flam: We only go after the most evil of rich folks.

Me: Wow!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You girls REALLY are like me in every way possible. Man those evil rich folks are absolute saps!

Felicia Flim Flam: They sure are. But they are Not as beautiful and handsome aswe are.

Faith Flim Flam: Yeah to be that cunning you have to be extremely beautiful.

Ozzy Ostrich: Well said ladies!

Me: Yeah.

Felicia Flim-Flam: And is Eddy really like us in every way?

Me: You better believe he is. I can think of LOTS of reasons on that one.

Eddy: Yeah no kidding! But unlike you girls I scammed kids for Jawbreakers.

Faith Flim Flam: Small ones?

Me: No not those. Eddy said those are pathetic. These are big ones as big as your head.

Felicia Flim Flam: That makes much more sense.

Kaito: (gets out Hurricaneger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gaoranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito and Zocks got a Wild Force Sword and Ninja Storm Sword.

Felicia Flim Flam: No he didn't because we conned him out of this.

She pulled out an ancient book.

Me: What book is that?

Felicia Flim Flam: Take a look.

She gave it to me and it was a book called The Chronicles and Magic of Skyros.

Me: The Chronicles and Magic of Skyros?

Princess Celestia: (GASP) That was a book from the homeland where me and Luna came from!

Princess Luna: How did he find that?!

Me: Boy that is a good question!

Faith Flim Flam: We found out that he was going to make Another Alicorns.

WE GASPED!

Xenia: Another Alicorns!? Oh man!

Me: From what I read about it, that was the Ancient Sovereignty Land of the Alicorns and that place doesn't even exist anymore.

Nico: Yeah. But that was clever.

Me: But maybe this will have all the info we can learn about on what it was like in Skyros.

Nico: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Ninja Storm Ridewatch) Amazing how you got that book!

Geiz: (gets out Wild Force Ridewatch) How did you con him out of it?

Sougo got NinjaStormRedArmor while Geiz got WildForceRedArmor

Felicia Flim-Flam: We conned him with a room full of Turkish Delights.

Blossom: (LAUGHS) He sure was gullible.

Me: And lemme guess, he got a room full of cardboard and frosting.

Faith Flim-Flam: Bingo.

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) What a sucker and a sap!

Me: That was clever and sneaky!

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found his lab a mess and empty.

Nico: Nice!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Nico: (Gets out Ozzy Ostrich's Ridewatch) Time for Ostrich Power!

May: (Gets out Real American's Ridewatch) Time for some America power!

Maria: (Gets out Lobster Dopant's Ridewatch) This will SNAP YOU

OUT OF IT!

Shark: (Gets out Endive's Ridewatch) Mung is a big fat big nosed moron!

Mung: HEY! ENDIVE!

Mung jumped onto Endive and pulverized her all over!

We used the powers of Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar and blasted the Another

Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz and Kowalee came.

Nico: Whoa! Nice team Il Lupo!

Il Lupo: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Yeah!

?: Awesome!

Then Jet Stingray came!

Me: Jet Stingray!? Whoa!

Jet Stingray: (In a girls voice) And I'm ready for this.

Nico: Noriko Stingray!? Whoa!

Noriko Stingray: Yep. I got this.

She fried a wave of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job!

Noriko Stingray: That was fun!

Me: Yep.

Noriko Stingray: Oh and I'm naked.

Me: Oh boy.

I put on my blind man glasses and the boys covered their eyes.

Me: It's going to hurt?

Noriko Stingray: I know.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled in pain and then…

PROJECTILE VOMIT!

She threw up and instead of May it hit EDDY!

BLECH!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and had purple eyes and had purple angel wings and had A symbol of a stingray in front of a nebula in the middle of her forehead.

Noriko Stingray: (Groans) That hurt. (GASP) OH MAN! SORRY wait Eddy? I hit you?

May: YAY! Wait uh oh.

Noriko Stingray: JUST GET ME SOME CLOTHES BEFORE EDDY PULVERIZES ME NAKED!

Rarity: We're coming darling!

The fashion brigade gave her purple clothes.

Noriko Stingray: Ahh that's better!

Eddy: You… YOU! I'LL DESTROY YOU!

Eddy was about to go after her when Ed and Luan grabbed him!

Eddy: WAIT TILL I GET MY HANDS ON YOU!

Luan: At least it was just Vomit! It could've been worse!

Eddy: I WILL KILL YOU!

Nico: EDDY STAND DOWN!

Eddy: But Nico…

Nico: I know! But it was an accident!

Laney grabbed Mung and Endive with her vines.

Lana: This was a crazy rescue.

May: At least She didn't hit me.

Nico: it wasn't like with the cursed phone!

Qin: True.

Shark: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Noriko Stingray: When me and Nico had a fun time at the aquarium and we pet the stingrays.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That was fun.

Camie: Nice.

Nico and Noriko hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Noriko Stingray: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Shark, Mung Daal, Chowder, Schnitzel, and Gazpacho are heading to Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: Mad Tamale, the hypothetical Akuma of Ronnie Anne Santiago is running loose, so we are going to take her down and send her to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Equestria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: Mad Tamale, the hypothetical Akuma of Ronnie Anne Santiago is running loose, so we are going to take her down and send her to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Whoa, so now, we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of your friends and future wife.

Nico: Oh man, what's her story?

Lincoln: She was created due to being enraged because everyone was making fun of her Abuela's tamales and she vowed to make sure people loved them.

Ronnie Anne: Yikes! Now, that's major harsh, and she's also got tamale powers. But, there had to be a reason behind that.

Lincoln: Yep, it was due to a lie told by that wild out of control troublemaking filthy animal, Becky Blickensderfer.

Nikki: I knew she'd be behind that! That little… !

Jinx: Seriously, she has a death wish! I'm glad her little brother isn't like her anymore, he wanted to change.

Lincoln: And he and Mrs. Blickensderfer are glad Becky Blickensderfer the Terrible is in prison for good along with her friends. Now, let's get after Mad Tamale.

Nico: Yeah, I got a craving for tamales!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and light blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Magic Skylanders and Trixie Lulamoon's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful sapphire blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sapphire blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, sapphire blue fancy skirt, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, cosmos, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Magic Skylanders and Trixie Lulamoon's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rayna Cosmos, Daydream Humility Princess of Magic.

Rayna Cosmos: That's right, and I rescued the girls and got them away from Mad Tamale, and helped all the ponies recover, she fed them Fireball Tamales and they were running with fire in their mouths, so I cooled them down by firing water into their mouths.

?: YOU WILL SUFFER FOR RUINING MY FIREBALL TAMALES!

We then saw our target, Hot Tamale, and boy was she on one fiery rampage!

Sylvester: You know, it's one thing to love a favorite food, it's another to force it onto others!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We learned that one from our encounters with The Miller Family, but what you've been doing was due to the lies of that rampaging unibrow animal, but you still need to be taken down. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Jinx's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero

Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Hot Tamale, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire which hit Mad Tamale and knocked her down and she was tied up and thrown to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's one of my Akumatized friends down, and we now got the Akumatized forms of Liam, Rusty, Zach, Clyde, Mom, and Dad to go. (To Rayna Cosmos) And it's so good to see you again, Rayna.

Rayna Cosmos: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Rayna Cosmos as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Rayna Cosmos was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Rayna Cosmos: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Rayna Cosmos and he hugged her, and Rayna Cosmos is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rayna Cosmos: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Rayna Cosmos, Daydream Humility Princess of Magic, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Trixie Lulamoon combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Rayna Cosmos and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Rayna Cosmos trained Lincoln a lot with using the powers of humility and magic, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates that arrogant blowhard, Bradley Uppercrust III, with a blazing passion because of everything he's done and his arrogance was just like the Evil Sasukes, Dark Chandler, and all the other arrogant jerks we dealt with combined, and Rayna Cosmos has put him in his place more than once: which means throwing him in jail like the criminal he is.

Nico: Wow, that's incredible.

Lincoln: When it came to punishing bragging arrogant jerks with big egos who have a habit of opening their big fat mouths, Rayna is an expert when it comes to that, and now that you're here, Rayna.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Rayna Cosmos in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Rayna Cosmos: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Rayna Cosmos with sapphire blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Rayna Cosmos: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rayna Cosmos, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Rayna Cosmos's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Rayna Cosmos had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Kyouko Itami, Chie Misono, Nozomi Misono, Kaori Norikawa, Yuuri Tsukaji, Ryouko Katsurai, and

Mayuko Jinnai from Kyonyuu Mama-San Volley Team No Yuuwaku.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kyouko Itami, Chie Misono, Nozomi Misono, Kaori Norikawa, Yuuri Tsukaji, Ryouko Katsurai, and Mayuko Jinnai from Kyonyuu Mama-San Volley Team No Yuuwaku.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, you just saved another group of voluptuous girls from that rampaging Akuma.

Zackary Nightingale swung his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice, and this time, he landed a hit on Ed Cowart's head hard and left a lump on his head.

We winced and Lincoln gave Ed Cowart a block of ice he made and put it on his head.

Valencia Nightingale: I told you he's a hard-ass!

Lincoln: Yeesh. Are you girls okay?

Kyouko Itami: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kyouko Itami and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Mad Tamale, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf

Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Kyouko Itami: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Kyouko Itami: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kyouko Itami, Chie Misono, Nozomi Misono, Kaori Norikawa, Yuuri Tsukaji, Ryouko Katsurai, and Mayuko Jinnai with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Mad Tamale, the hypothetical Akuma of Ronnie Anne Santiago.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln firing waves of red fire and ladybugs at her that took her down and sent her to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Rayna Cosmos have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys sure had an awesome time taking down Ronnie Anne's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: She was one tough opponent with those tamale powers of hers.

Nico: No fooling, especially those spicy Fireball Tamales, those were potent.

Me: But, still, that was interesting. So, tomorrow, the next

Hypothetical Akuma villain we're going after is Liam's. But, why do I got the feeling that blood's going to be spilled tomorrow?

---

After we took down Mad Tamale, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rayna Cosmos saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Rayna Cosmos: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank

at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Rayna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Rayna Cosmos: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Rayna Cosmos: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Tracey Mink: What a hunk.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was an old enemy of The Kawaii Sisters, a dangerous male Dark Goth by the name of Damian Doragon.

Angel Kawaii: Oh no, Damian Doragon?!

Nico: You all know him?

Lincoln: Wish we hadn't, Damian Doragon is a dangerous male Dark Goth who's just as much a threat as Damian Alaister and The Church of Necrom. We defeated him and sent him back to Hell, but it looks like he's returned. We need to stop him now.

We flew out and Lincoln fired rainbow energy balls that hit Damian Doragon and he got pissed off when he saw Lincoln, The Kawaii Sisters, his harem, and all of us!

Damian Doragon: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! I DON'T CARE HOW MANY OF YOU ARE THERE AND HOW POWERFUL YOU ALL ARE, I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, AND ALL OF HUMANITY WILL BE ERADICATED!

Lincoln: Go to Hell, Damian.

Lincoln got out the Dark Destroyer, and he lashed at Damian Doragon which instantly killed him and because of the incredible amount of evil in his heart, his soul was sent to The Black Gates. We returned home to The World Tree Estate and continued our workouts.

Jackie Wren: It's been a long while since you used The Dark Destroyer, Lincoln.

Lincoln: It sure has, but that whip is still as deadly to the truly irredeemable and truly evil.

Me: No fooling, that whip sure is powerful.

Nico: The Kawaii Sisters sure made one deadly whip, it's as lethal as The Vampire Killer.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode are heading to Plack Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9",

handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Roulette: Wow, so this is Plack Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Roulette, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Plack Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode are in your harem, Linky.

Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Jupiter, Mars, Gi, Simulator Linka, and Simulator Mona, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Me: Now it's Cascade Kingdom for Round 3.

Qin: Yep.

Roach: Me and Lightning will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were in CASCADE KINGDOM for round 3.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going after Hammer Koopas there so there's a bunch of them running around. Just blast them like you always do.

Nico: Okay.

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

They flew and saw numerous HAMMER KOOPAS!

Nico: There they are!

Roach: Lets rip them apart!

Nico: Keep your eyes peeled.

They flew and saw numerous HAMMER KOOPAS!

Nico: There they are!

Roach: Lets rip them apart!

Nico: (gets out Ozzie Ostrich and Dj Stylbator's Ridewatches) Time for this ostrich to make some noise!

Nico activated them and fired waves of eggs and blasted the Koopas all over.

Nico: YEAH!

?: (ECHOING) ELECTRO SHOCKER!

A ball of lightning flew in and it hit the Koopas and blasted them down.

Nico: What the!?

Kabuterimon and a girl with brown hair and blue eyes and red clothes and she had purple wings and a tiara with the symbol of Clown Man on it flew in.

Chloe Clown: Chloe Clown! Embodiment of Clown Man.

Sora: Awesome!

Kari: Wow! Awesome!

Chloe Clown: Awesome to see you again Sora and Kari!

Kabuterimon: (In a girls voice) And Its been a while Nico.

Nico: Kira Kabuteri! Wow!

Roach: AWESOME!

Kira reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and had purple butterly wings and she had a

Mega Drill Magisword in her hand. And she had a symbol of Kabuterimon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt

Kira Kabuteri: Lets get them!

Roach and Lightning fired waves of lightning and blasted the Koopas and Chloe Clown threw pies and they hit the Koopas and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

They got more Power Moons.

Nico: That was awesome!

Kira Kabuteri: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yep.

Chloe Clown: I'll say!

Nico: How did you meet Kari and Sora?

Chloe Clown: I met them both in the Digital World when they were battling a bunch of MudFrigimon that were running amuck.

Nico: WHOA! Brutal.

Chloe Clown: Yeah.

Roach: And Kira do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Kira Kabuteri: I sure do. When me and Nico found an awesome diamond vein in a cave and it made my family rich.

Nico: Yep.

Lightning: Wow! Nice!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Kira hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Kira Kabuteri: Same here.

Nico: Yeah. And Chloe would you like to join us?

Chloe Clown: I would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

---

Later me, Nanette and the mascots were heading out.

Treehugger: Where are you dudes going?

Me: To help Nanette. She is going to do you know what to Ed. (Winks)

Treehugger: Wow. Way to go dudes.

Me: Yep.

We went down to the surface and we were off to the jewelry store we got Kairi and some of our rings from.

Poromon: Now where to find rings?

Me: I know just the place.

We walked and went into the city and we went into the jewelry store.

Me: Here we are.

Owner: Ah J.D. Knudson and Ms. Albright! Welcome. And great mascots you too.

Poromon: Thanks.

Horsea: You know why we're here.

Owner: I most certainly do.

He pulled out a beautiful blue diamond ring with diamonds in the shape of a the Japanese symbol for Thunder and it had a lightning bolt made of amethyst around it.

Me: Ooh! That is gorgeous.

Nanette: That ring is perfect.

Me: We'll take it.

I gave him some money.

Owner: Great choice.

---

We later came back.

Fluttershy: Welcome back, guys!

Me: Thanks.

Nico: How did it go?

We showed the ring.

Nico: Awesome! Ed is in his room.

Nanette: (GULP) Here goes.

She took the ring and went to Ed's room

She went in.

Thundercracker: Ed, Nanette has something to tell you.

Ed Grant: What is it?

Nanette: Okay I'm just going to say it. Ed Grant, will you marry me?!

She popped the question and showed the ring.

Ed Grant: OH WOW! OH NANETTE OF COURSE I WILL!

He hugged and kissed her and she put the ring on and they kissed and we cheered wildly for them!

G1 Silverbolt: Nice job dude!

Ed Grant: Thanks guys!

Me: Anytime!

Xenia: Yeah!

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Threatpack (to Disk Wars Hulk): You happy for Ed?

Disk Wars Hulk had tears in his eyes.

Threatpack: Are you crying?

Disk Wars Hulk: Course not. Hulk just have something in eye.

Xenia: Funny.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a group of poachers and they're hurting elephants in Africa during a Total Solar Eclipse. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a group of poachers and they're hurting elephants in Africa during a Total Solar Eclipse.

We gasped.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Oh man, we got to get to Africa at once!

Lincoln: Those poachers are in huge trouble again!

The previous group came.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Can me, Firebrand, Man Boy, Femme Fetale, Trapster, Saix, Spot, Dark Turtles, Doctor Octopus, and Beast Man go with you guys, mon?

Dark Mikey: And nice job proposing, guys!

Ed Grant: Thanks.

Nanette: Yeah.

Nico: And yes you all can come with.

Xenia: We got to go down to Africa to deal with some poachers.

Eli: Eliza is going to tell us more.

Edward: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Storm Owl next.

Qin: Electrifying.

Lola: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Laura Weston: Leave the Universe 666 Gold Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Laura, we're not doing this alone.

Levi Weston: He's right, Laura, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to Africa help Eliza and her family take down those poachers again.

Lincoln: Those poachers are going to pay for their crimes, and this time, we'll make sure they get their prison sentences, and once we get done with those poachers, Universe 666 Gold Rangers, you're next.

Laura Weston: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Africa help Eliza and her family take down those poachers again, and once we got done with those poachers, Lincoln and Laura Weston along with the Gold Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Gold Rangers.

We were off to Africa.

---

We arrived in Africa.

Firebrand: Here we are!

Dark Don: Eliza should be here somewhere

Nico: Yeah. Look!

We saw the Comvee.

Xenia: There it is.

We flew to it.

Eliza: Guys! You made it!

Me: Thank goodness you're alright Eliza.

Birdbrain: How have things been here?

Eliza: Not good guys. Poachers are here.

Me: Who are they?

Eliza: Sloan and Bree Blackburn.

I GASPED WHEN I HEARD THOSE NAMES!

Me: Did you say Sloan and Bree Blackburn!?

Eliza: Uh yeah.

Me: I had a feeling it was going to be them.

Nico: Do you know them?

Me: Well. These are the most notorious poachers in the world. They are wanted on 4 continents for poaching. I've been trying to catch these guys for years. 12 years ago I was hunting them and I failed to catch them every time. They were always one step ahead of me.

Nico: What can you tell us about them?

Me: Well it's not pretty.

I went over their history.

---

Sloan Blackburn is the main antagonist of Nickelodeon's 9th feature film The Wild Thornberrys Movie. He is the ruthless leader of the Poachers and the husband of Bree Blackburn. He is also Eliza Thornberry's archenemy.

He was voiced by Rupert Everett, who also played Lord Rutledge in Dunston Checks In, Dr. Claw in the 1999 live-action Inspector Gagdet film, Carnaby Fritton in St. Trinians, and Prince Charming in DreamWorks' Shrek franchise.

Sloan and Bree travel across the Savannah via a helicopter and come across a cheetah cub named Tally, prompting Sloan to capture him. Eliza manages to catch up to the poachers and tries to climb up the rope ladder. Sloan shines a searchlight in Eliza's face, rendering her unable to identify the man, though she does identify the hilt of his knife. Sloan then uses his knife to cut the rope and Eliza falls, but her family manages to catch her in time.

During Eliza's stay at a boarding school in London, she has a vision of Shaman Mnyambo informing her to rescue Tally, so she and her pet chimp, Darwin depart for their flight back to Africa. While taking a train from Nairobi, Eliza encounters an injured rhinoceros, who informs her that he has been shot by poachers near a river. Sloan and Bree arrive at the scene posing as concerned zoologists and the rhino is taken away by conservationists, while Eliza notices his knife. Eliza, Darwin, and Donnie later run into Bree and Sloan yet again at their camp, and the two allow the group to stay with them for the night.

However, when Eliza discovers the Blackburns' equipment in their RV along with a captive Tally, Bree and Sloan's evil true colors are revealed, and they take Eliza and her friends captive. Sloan was fearful about Eliza's mysterious pre-knowledge of the poachers' "fence" in Tembo Valley and what else she could know that could threaten Sloan's poaching operation. Before Sloan could interrogate Eliza on what else she knew, Eliza's sister Debbie arrives looking for Eliza. While Bree takes Eliza hostage, Sloan threatens to kill Debbie if Eliza refuses to reveal her source of information. As such, Eliza is forced to admit that she has the power to talk to animals, and that the animals living in the valley gave her the information in the first place. A storm arises, taking away Eliza's powers, and forcing the horrified Blackburns to flee away by chopper.

Later that day, as the poachers prepare at Tembo Valley to use bombs to drive the arriving elephants to stampede into their electrified fence, Sloan oversees and the operation and gives the orders, while Bree pilots the helicopter. They almost succeeded in murdering all the elephants, but their plot was foiled when Eliza managed to stop the elephants and turn them around just before they reached the fence.

Enraged at Eliza's heroic interference, Sloan forcefully picked her up on the chopper's ladder, as he tells her she'll regret it, but an furious Eliza yells at Sloan, justifying that his actions are wrong, as he foolishly reagefully proclaims that her actions are stupid and hurled her into a waterfall to kill Eliza and have her out if the way. Bree and Sloan then tried to shoot the elephants down from in the air as a backup plan, but the elephants pulled their chopper down out of the air by its ladder and destroyed it. Once the eclipse ended, Bree and Sloan were defeated and cornered by the vengeful elephants and arrested by the Congolese rangers for their crimes along with all of their men.

Brietta "Bree" Blackburn is the secondary antagonist of Nickelodeon's 9th feature film The Wild Thornberrys Movie. She is an infamous poacher serving as the wife and partner in crime of Sloan Blackburn, the leader of the poachers.

She was voiced by Marisa Tomei, who also played Dr. May Updale in The First Purge.

When travelling across the savannah via helicopter, they come across a cheetah cub named Tally and Sloan captures him. Eliza tries to stop Sloan from taking Tally, but Sloan cuts the rope ladder, despite Bree's orders not to do so, sending Eliza falling, though her family manages to catch her in time.

During Eliza's stay at a boarding school in London, she has a vision of Shaman Mnyambo telling her to rescue Tally, so she and Darwin head back to Africa. After taking a train from Nairobi, Eliza unknowingly encounters a rhinoceros whom the poachers had shot his horn, and Sloan and Bree arrive to the scene posing as concerned zoologists. Eliza, Darwin, and Donnie later run into Bree and Sloan yet again at their camp, and the two allow the group to stay with them for the night.

However, when Eliza discovered the Blackburns' equipment in their RV along with a captive Tally, Bree and Sloan's evil true colors were soon revealed, and they took Eliza and her friends captive. Sloan was fearful about Eliza's mysterious pre-knowledge of the poachers' "fence" in Tembo Valley and what else she could know that could threaten Sloan's poaching operation. Before Sloan could interrogate Eliza on what else she knew, Eliza's sister Debbie arrived looking for Eliza. While Bree takes Eliza hostage, Sloan threatens to kill Debbie if Eliza refuses to reveal her source of information. As such, Eliza is forced to admit that she has the power to talk to animals, and that the animals living in the valley gave her the information in the first place. A storm arises, taking away Eliza's powers, and forcing the horrified Blackburns to flee in their helicopter.

Later that day, as the poachers prepare at Tembo Valley to use bombs to drive the arriving elephants to stampede into their electrified fence, Sloan oversaw and the operation and gave the orders, while Bree pilots the helicopter. They almost succeeded in murdering all the elephants, but their plot was foiled when Eliza manages to stop the elephants and turn them around just before they reached the fence. Enraged at Eliza's heroic interference, Sloan forcefully picks her up on the chopper's ladder and hurled her into a raging river. Bree and Sloan then try to shoot the elephants down from in the air as a backup plan, but the elephants pull their chopper down out of the air by its ladder and destroyed it. Once the eclipse ended, Bree and Sloan were defeated and cornered by the vengeful elephants before they and their men were arrested by the rangers for their crimes.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: JEEZ! That is a terrible history!

Femme Fatale: Are they going after lions?

Me: No. They are going after Elephants. There's a massive heard of them that is going to come through the Tambo Valley.

Eliza: They are going to try and do this again. This is what happened when I lost my powers the first time.

Isabel: This is bad guys.

Fluttershy: Those big fat meanies!

Nico: They must've escaped before the Congo Police came for them.

Me: Not this time. They eluded me for over 12 years. No more.

Triggerhappy: We foil their plans if we save at least one of them.

Eliza: I know how they are going to do it. An electric fence will kill them.

WE GASPED!

Me: The cover of the shadow of the Eclipse will blind them long enough for them to not realize what they are running into.

Lola: We got to destroy that fence.

Nico: And I know the perfect way to illuminate the area for them to see.

Xenia: Artificial moonlight?

Nico: Bingo.

Qin: Clever.

Nico: The Sun may be blocked by the moon but we have a way to illuminate the area even during a Total Solar Eclipse.

Xenia: Good idea.

Me: And I'm not going to let Sloan and Bree get away from me again. I've got some unfinished business with them.

Camie: J.D. is really out to bring them to justice huh?

Nico: This was before J.D. moved to Michigan and made the team. So this is personal to him.

Dark Leo: Those elephants did nothing to deserve this.

Dark Raph: Those poachers are getting their asses kicked for this!

Eliza Thornberry: The Eclipse hasn't started yet. So the elephants are safe for the moment.

Me: And when the sun is covered we got 8 minutes to destroy that fence. We've got a very NARROW window of opportunity.

Darkwing: Can't we do it before?

Me: That's exactly what they will be expecting.

Nico: Lets just follow what J.D. has planned and then we'll figure something out from there.

Everyone agreed.

Nico: Lets head to the valley and analyze the situation.

We went to Tempo Valley.

We arrived and we were hiding.

Nico: So this is Tempo Valley.

Me: Yep.

Beast Man: Maybe I can control some of the animals around here. (to Nanette) Nice job getting engaged, by the way.

Nanette: Thanks.

Nico: Not a bad idea.

Me: Good idea. Okay here's how they are going to do it. When the sun is being covered by the moon they will lure the elephants in here and then they will detonate bombs over there to drive them into a stampede which will cause them to head right into that fence right there. That fence is surging with over 1 million volts of electricity.

Everyone gasped.

Nico: It's a huge trap.

Skullcruncher: You think they'll mistake my alternate mode as a real crocodile?

Nico: I don't think so.

Eliza: Those poor elephants.

Qin: I know. But we got to stop those poachers.

Camie: What are these poachers after?

Me: Ivory. Elephant Ivory on the Black Market will fetch them a very pretty penny.

Trapster: They ain't getting shit!

Me: That is for sure.

We heard elephants trumpeting.

Me: Here they come.

I looked at the sun and saw the eclipse beginning.

Me: The Eclipse is starting. There's no turning back now.

Pounce: Now?

Me: Yes.

The shadow of the moon started to cover us.

Nico: Here it comes.

We saw the elephants coming in.

Me: Here they come.

Doctor Octopus: Time to get those elephants out!

Nico: Stick to the plan Otto.

Eliza: Oh…

Me: When the first explosive is detonated, that's when we destroy that fence.

Drag Strip: Shouldn't be that long now.

Then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: We have detonation!

ELEPHANT TRUMPETS!

Me: NOW!

Nico: ENTRANCE TIME!

We flew at the fence!

Sloan was laughing!

Sloan: Soon we'll be rich!

But then the spirits of animals appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

FLASH!

A MASSIVE FLASH OF LIGHT AS BRIGHT AS A THOUSAND SUNS ILLUMINATED THE SKY AND THEN THE COVER OF THE UMBRA WAS LIT UP BY A BALL OF ARTIFICIAL MOONLIGHT! THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above the helicopter they were in and a phoenix cry was heard and then a fire energy blast hit the fence and melted it into White Hot Slop!

Sloan: NO!

The elephants all got through the fence area safely!

Bree: NO!

Sloan: ELIZA THORNBERRY YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS!

But then we appeared!

Me: Sloan and Bree Blackburn you are under arrest!

Sloan: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Me: You have eluded me for 12 years Sloan and Bree! NO MORE!

We grabbed the helicopter and pulled it down and it landed and it was down!

They came out pissed!

Saix: We'll also be taking your chopper!

Sloan: I WILL NOT GO QUIETLY!

Me: Then we'll take you down by force!

We went at them and I punched Sloan in the face and Varie kicked Bree down!

Eliza kicked Sloan in his face and punched him in the face.

Eliza: That was for trying to kill my by throwing me over the falls!

Search Man: Don't you recognize J.D.?

Sloan: What do you mean?

Me: Let me refresh your memory. 12 years ago I was relentlessly hunting across the world to bring you two to justice.

Sloan: What!?

They saw me as what I was like 12 years ago and now in my power today.

Sloan: WHAT THE!? You're that brat!?

Me: That's right! And this Brat is ready to take you two down!

I punched Sloan in the stomach and kicked him in the face.

Man Boy: My turn!

He punched them both all over the place!

Fluttershy then punched Bree in the face and kicked her in the stomach!

Fluttershy: You two are nothing but a couple of GREAT BIG MEANIES!

POW BLAM SMASH WHOMP!

She thrashed them all over!

Star Man: This will leave you seeing stars!

He blasted them all over with stars.

Nico kicked the both of them in their faces.

Eliza punched them both in the face!

Spot: (to Ed Grant) Are you happy that you and Nanette are engaged now?

Ed Grant: You bet I am!

He fired energy blasts and blasted the 2 poachers.

Hulk smashed them both all over!

Xenia blasted them with arrows.

Camie fired waves of Aurora Energy.

Nico: You two poachers have failed this world!

Disk Wars Hulk: (To Ed Grant) Ed, I really am proud of you.

Ed Grant: Thanks Hulk.

They fired waves of energy.

Me: No elephants are getting turned into piano keys on our watch!

Nico: If it's possible to do that!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: No they aren't really made of elephant tusk Ivory. I was just saying that to get under their skin.

Nico: Oh. Good.

Maria: THey're not getting turned into ANYTHING!

Matia fired waves of water and drenched the two poachers!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola: Because Elephants are amazing!

Raj: (India Accent) That is for sure!

Dark Leo: One of our teammates is an elephant too!

Me: That's right!

I punched Sloan and Qin kicked Bree.

Raj punched them!

POW!

Raj: You are a bunch of nasty people!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon pecked them!

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Nico: Yeah!

Then, El Oso, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, Wrecking Crew, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Bronze Kneecap, Evil Star, and Dark Spicer.

Nico: El Oso, Count Vertigo, Overdrive, Wrecking Crew, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Bronze Kneecap, Evil Star, and Dark Spicer.

Count Vertigo: I didn't know you had a score to settle with these assholes.

Me: No one asked about it.

Overdrive: But that score's as good as settled now. And I call dibs on their helicoptor.

Me: That is for sure.

Wrecker: (to Nico) We heard you fought Dark Matt.

Nico: Yep we sure did.

Thunderball: Still can't believe Matt went through Hell before.

Nico: I know.

El Oso: (to Sunset) (Spanish Accent) You should take care of that Dialga.

Sunset Shimmer: I will.

Dark Spicer: (to Nico) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Nico: Bring it on Salmon Face.

Vilevine came.

Me: Vilevine! Up for another round?

Vilevine: Yep.

Me: Nice!

Vilevine: I honestly feel right at home here.

Me: Awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Dark Spicer: And I have 2 new aliens for you all to see.

He turned into a black version of a Xaikoran Lightning Wisp!

Thundervile: I call this one… Thundervile!

Sora Takenouchi: Is that a Xaikoran Lightning Wisp?

Thundervile: It sure is! Shocking, huh?

Thundervile charged at Sora.

She jumped and dodged him.

Shanan: Very shocking! But awesome!

Dark Spicer: And so is this.

He turned into an Eosapien with spines and wings.

Windjelly: Meet Windjelly!

Kari Kamiya: That's an Eosapien, right?

Windjelly: Damn straight!

Windjelly charged at Kari

She jumped over him and blasted him down with a wave of light.

Nico: Wow!

Shanan: Awesome choice!

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

* * *

Sunset Shimmer, Ratchet & Clank, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Nadine Phoenix, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Don Octavio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - Nico's rescue was on File Island and went there to battle the dark side of Matt who wass out to kill Tai! But we were not going to let him and Sora, Kari, Mimi, Mallow, Lillyvoir and Miranda Mureau all transformed against him

* * *

El Oso was first.

El Oso (to Sunset): Nico's rescue was on File Island and to battle the dark side of Matt, who was out to kill Tai! But he wasn't going to let him, so Sora, Kari, Mimi, Mallow, Lillyvoir and Miranda Mureau all transformed against him

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did and man that was brutal. I can't believe that Matt was once like that back in those days. Nico said that it was a brutal battle between them.

Ratchet: Yeah that's was awful.

Clank: And all because of Matt and T.K.'s mother and father separating.

Kairi Yano: Yeah that's is rough. Divorce can REALLY impact you not just physically but mentally.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is sad for Matt. But thank goodness he isn't like that anymore.

Sunburn: Boy no kidding there.

El Oso: Yeah poor Matt. But at least you got rid of his dark side. Lets do it!

Sunset flicked the switches for El Oso and Equestria and got a fire sword.

Sunset Shimmer: THE FIRESTORM SWORD OF FORGIVENESS!

El Oso: BUENA!

Sunset Shimmer: Yep. FIRE STYLE: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them down

---

Courtney, Katie, Froze, Gwen Lancelot XXXVII, Nicholette Tesla, Luna Spencer, Rachel Lilly, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Edward and Mandarin VS Count Vertigo, Lars, Wolfman (Gaggle of Galloping Ghosts), Blandy, Bat Imagin, 3 Multiviolas, and

# Wild Gigazelles - Us Battling Another Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar who are the embodiments of Fancy Pants, Lily Lace, Flurry Heart, Sunburst, and the Flim-Flam Brothers

---

Count Vertigo was next.

Count Vertigo (to Courtney): Nico, Jinx's team, Oxxy Ostrich's team, and the others did good Battling Another Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar. They are the embodiments of Fancy Pants, Lily Lace, Flurry Heart, Sunburst, and the Flim-Flam Brothers

Courtney: Yeah they sure were and the Flim Flam Brothers Embodiments were complimented by Eddy saying that they reminded him so much of what Eddy used to be like back in those days.

Katie: That is true. He was a scammer too.

Froze: Yeah that's was funny and crazy. But the rest are really cool and awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: They sure are. The embodiment of Flurry Heart has a powerful sense of light and justice and the Embodiment of Fancy Pants is really exquisitely elegant in all that.

Cozy Glow: The Embodiment of Lily Lace is a beautiful fashionista and the embodiment of Sunburst is an awesome crystal mage.

Hex: Yeah no kidding

Count Vertigo: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Count Vertigo flicked the switches for Count Vertigo and Canada and got a sword of fire.

Courtney: THE SWORD OF CANADIAN FURY!

Count Vertigo: Nice!

Courtney: Yep. CANADA FIRE STYLE: WIENER FIRE BLAST!

She fired waves of wieners and fire and the group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down

---

Andros, Buzz Lightyear, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - Lincoln's rescue was in Equestria and we battled Mad Tamale, the hypothetical Akuma of Ronnie Anne Santiago

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive (to Andros): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Equestria. He battled Mad Tamale, the hypothetical Akuma of Ronnie Anne Santiago

Andros: Yeah and that one was made because of kids not liking her grandmothers tamales and she became that to make them like the tamales. Her tamales are the best.

Buzz Lightyear: They sure are and Rosa makes really awesome Tamales.

Mai Takatsukasa: They are really awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: People not liking her grandmothers tamales to her must've been a brutal insult and that really hurt her.

Starshine Sparkle: Not that I blame her and she loves her grandmothers cooking. So does Lincoln.

Spyro: Yeah that is for sure.

Overdrive: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Andros flicked the switches for Overdrive and Earth and he got a star sword.

Andros: STAR SWORD OF THE MEGARANGERS!

Overdrive: Awesome!

Andros: MEGARANGER STYLE: QUATTRO STAR BLAST WAVE!

He fired waves of stars and energy and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Lok Lambert, Zhalia Moon, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Cascade Kingdom for Round 3

---

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Piledriver (to Lok): Today was Cascade Kingdom for Round 3.

Bulldozer: What happened there this time?

Lok: We battled numerous hammer throwing koopas and they were awesome.

Zhalia Moon: Boy it sure was cool.

Mia Addison: Yeah. And it was an awesome and fun battle.

Fluttershy: It sure was and they really let all those Hammer Koopas have it.

Tornado Bolt: Boy they sure did and itwas really cool.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was fun.

Thunderball: Glad you all had fun.

Wrecker: Yep. Lets do it!

Lok flicked the switches for Wrecking Crew and the Sun and got a Sun Sword!

Lok: THE SUN SWORD OF QUETZALCOATL!

Wrecker: Wow!

Lok: SUN STYLE: MAYAN SPIRIT STRIKER!

He fired waves of light and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Ilana, Voltron, Ets, Juleka, Chloe, Ayla, Jessica, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Darkwing and Dreadwind VS Enchantress (DC), Lillith Aensland, Sloppy Joe, D.A.V.E., Teeny, and Scab Fairy - The mascots helping Nanette propose to Ed Grant

---

Enchantress was next.

Enchantress (to Ilana): The mascots helped Nanette propose to Ed Grant. It's about time!

Ilana: I know! It is about time! Which was really awesome.

Keith (Voltron): It sure was and that is cool.

Ets: It sure was. The Mascots did a good thing.

Pinkie Pie: One of the best things EVER!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really a good deed they did and Ed Grant was so happy.

Featherweight: It was really cool to see.

Sprocket: Yep it sure was.

Enchantress: Aww so awesome. Lets do it!

Ilana flicked the switches for Enchantress and Galaluna and she got a magical sword.

Ilana: The SWORD OF THE GALALUNA RESISTANCE!

Enchantress: Wow! That is awesome!

Ilana: Yep. GALALUNA MAGIC STYLE: FURY OF THE RESISTANCE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and they group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Onua, Takeru, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - The Mascots got Nanette an amazing ring

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit (to Onua): The Mascots got Nanette an amazing ring. What kind is it?

Onua: It was a beautiful blue diamond ring with diamonds in the shape of a the Japanese symbol for Thunder and it had a lightning bolt made of amethyst around it.

Tar Pit: Ooh! That is beautiful.

Takeru: It sure is awesome.

Smolder: I'll say! I thought that was amazing.

Applejack: It sure was something to see.

Apple Bloom: Boy no kidding. That ring was amazing.

Flashwing: It sure was awesome.

Tar Pit: It sure was! Lets do it!

Onua flicked the switches for Tar Pit and Dagobah and got a Tar Sword.

Onua: THE TAR SWORD OF DAGOBAH!

Tar Pit: Cool!

Onua: Yep. TAR STYLE: SWAMP FURY OF DAGOBAH!

He fired tar globs of tar and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crrystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Jenny Wakeman, Larry 3000, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - Eliza needs our help big time

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider (to Jenny): Eliza needs your help big time. Is it urgent?

Jenny Wakeman: VERY Urgent. Especially when it comes to helping her animal friends.

Larry 3000: Poachers are at it again!

Pyris: And they are after a massive treasure trove of elephants. So to speak.

Rarity: Indeed they are. It's going to be a really terrifying battle to save them darlings.

Sweetie Belle: But we're not going to let them get these elephants.

Gill Grunt: Yeah they can have them over our dead bodies.

Black Spider: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Jenny flicked the switches for Black Spider and Coruscant and got a gear sword!

Jenny Wakeman: THE GEAR SWORD OF THE SPIDER GEARS!

Black Spider: Nice!

Jenny: GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF SPIDER DOOM BLAST!

She fired waves of gears and energy and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Stella, Chloe Carmichael, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - Poachers are trying to kill a massive heard of elephants during a total solar eclipse

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap (to Stella): Poachers are trying to kill a massive heard of elephants during a total solar eclipse. I can name all the things wrong with that!

Stella Zhau: Me too! They were trying to use the cover of the Eclipse so the Elephants can be herded into an electric fence that we destroyed so the elephants can be killed for their ivory.

Chloe Carmichael: THAT IS ONE THING That I will NEVER STAND and that is poaching elephants!

Terrorsaur: Neither will Fluttershy! And you know how she feels about animals getting hurt!

Rainbow Dash: That is Flutttershy for you. But this eclipse is really awesome to see.

Scootaloo: It sure is scary seeing it turn day into night like this.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Bronze Kneecap: Yeah it's scary though. Lets do it!

Stella flicked the switches for Bronze Kneecap and Dimmsdale and got a Bronze Flame Sword.

Stella: THE SWORD OF BRONZE FURY!

Bronze Kneecap: That is amazing!

Stella Zhau: Yep. BRONZE FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF BRONZE FURY!

She fired waves of energy and fire and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and blasted them down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Ryan Mitchell, Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Magneto, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Sloan and Bree Blackburn are wanted poachers that I have been trying to bust for years

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star (to Tommy): Sloan and Bree Blackburn are wanted poachers that J.D.'s been trying to bust for years. But for how long?

Tommy Oliver: He was after these guys for 12 years. The

Blackburn's have been wanted for numerous counts of poach on 4 continents. And they elluded J.D. every time.

Ryan Mitchell: Yeah no kidding! They were always one step ahead of him. But not this time. This time we were ahead of them and caught them RED HANDED.

Elastigirl: That is for sure. The tables have TURNED on them.

Princess Celestia: This time we caught them and saved a massive herd of elephants from being poached for ivory.

King Solar: Yeah and these 2 are going to prison for a long time.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure! What they did are pure evil.

Amber Morning: No kidding there.

Spotlight: That is for sure there.

Evil Star: Wow! That's amazing that J.D was after them for that long. No he can catch up on some unfinished business! Lets do it!

Tommy flicked the switches for Evil Star and The Sun and he got a cool Zeo Sword!

Tommy: THE SUN SWORD OF ZEO!

Evil Star: Nice!

Tommy: ZEO SUN STYLE: SUN BLAST OF ZEO!

Tommy fired waves of sunlight and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Eddy, Kairi Yano, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy -

Those poachers are heading to prison big time

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer (to Eddy): Those poachers are heading to prison big time. After you guys kick their sorry asses into next week!

Eddy: Oh we're going to do more than that! We're going to thrash and pulverize them all over into kingdom-come!

Kairi Yano: Yeah and it's not going to be pretty!

Daughter: They did terrible things.

Princess Luna: That is for sure and it's not good!

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there! What they were doing is awful!

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure!

Gari: No kidding!

Blackout: No kidding there too.

Dark Spicer: I hope you guys whip their butts good! Lets do it!

Eddy flicked the switches for Dark Spicer and Peach Creek! He got a sword for Jawbreakers!

Eddy: THE SWORD OF JAWBREAKERS OF TEETHBREAKING!

Dark Spicer: Nice!

Eddy: JAWBREAKER STYLE: JAWBREAKER FURY BUTTKICKINGS!

He fired jawbreakers and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

# Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Vilevine

---

Vilevine was next.

Vilevine: That is shocking that J.D. has so much history with those poachers.

Nico: No kidding! Wow!

May: Amazing that he has that much history from back then.

Vilevine: No kidding there! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Poachers, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those poachers.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Yeah! Lets get him!

Carter: V-LANCERS! BLASTER MODE!

They were ready to fire!

Carter: SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired waves of rainbow energy beams and they converged into a powerful blast!

Carter: ON TARGET!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Vilevine you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We know the perfect team to take you down!

Tsukasa: This is for animals everywhere!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Red!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Blue!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Black!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force White!

Kamen Ride: Wild Force Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Wild Force Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Wild Force Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

They turned into the Wild Force Rangers

We went at them and bashed and pulverized them all over.

Takinom blasted and smashed them.

G1 Silverbolt, Fluttershy, Treehugger and Thundercracker used the Autobot and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Silverbolt's EMP Bombs and Fluttershy and Treehugger's powers 100-fold and Thundercracker got a more powerful thunder cannon!

G1 Silverbolt and Fluttershy: EMP NATURE BLAST!

Treehugger and Thundercracker: THUNDER CHAKRA BLAST!

Kevin of the Supernoobs and Firebrand: IDIOT FIRE BLAST!

Flora of Linphea and Man Boy: NATURE OF LINPHEA BLAST!

Alexis of White Night and Femme Fatale: WHITE NIGHT WOMAN BLAST!

Rocket Raccoon of the Guardians and Trapster: RACCOON FURY BLAST!

Randy Cunningham of the Ninjas and Kangor: BANANA NINJA BLAST!

Ed Grant of the Hulk and Spot: HULK PORTAL BLAST!

Carol the Queen of Kaiju and Saix: MOONLIGHT KAIJU BLAST!

Hulk of Atomic Might and Dark Turtles: ATOMIC MIGHT FURY BLAST!

Scarlet of Genius and Doctor Octopus: GENIUS OCTOPUS SHOT!

Nanette of Thunder and Beast Man: NATURE BEAST BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf,

Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Fluttershy, Eliza, me and Laney: NATURE STORM BLAST!

We fired waves of energy.

Lincoln: You poachers are heading right for prison, but not before you feel the power of the animal kingdom. ANIMAL ELEMENT STYLE: LION!

Princia Ramode: ANIMAL FIRE STYLE: TIGER!

Kula Diamond: ANIMAL ICE STYLE: PANTHER!

Jolyne Cujoh: ANIMAL WATER STYLE: SHARK!

Julie Makimoto: ANIMAL EARTH STYLE: ELEPHANT!

Tatsumaki: ANIMAL WIND SYLE: BAT!

Kyoko: ANIMAL LIGHTNING STYLE: ARMADILLO!

Misako: ANIMAL LAVA STYLE: RHINO!

Jessica Shannon: ANIMAL STING STYLE: WASP!

Peni Parker: ANIMAL WEB STYLE: SPIDER!

Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender): ANIMAL LIGHT STYLE: CHAMELEON!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) ANIMAL DARK STYLE: EAGLE!

Reika Kirishima: ANIMAL TIME STYLE: WHALE!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the animals and they hit the poachers head on and exploded.

Lincoln and his Harem: ANIMAL FINAL SMASH: ANIMAL KINGDOM RAMPAGE!

Lincoln and his harem summoned animals from the animal kingdom to attack the poachers and they were badly mongrelized.

Lincoln: Now to teach you jerks a lesson.

Luna: Sweet Mother of Rock and Roll! Everyone, take cover!

We screamed and ran for cover, as Lincoln roared and pounded his chest, and he summoned gorillas that trounced the poachers badly, then, he let out a lion roar and that summoned lions who mauled the poachers, then, he let out a call and that summoned skunks who sprayed them a lot, and he let out a loud elephant roar and that caused elephants to come charging at the poachers, and they got trampled and looked like pancakes.

Eli: Sheesh, I think you traumatized them, Lincoln.

Fluttershy: Goodness, those animal calls were really impressive.

Luna: That was due to his training in the jungle with his Guardian Angels, and because of it, he had gained the ability to summon animals, along with their strengths and abilities.

Then, Lincoln hoisted them up, tied them up in rainbow energy straitjackets, and he swung his eleven massive and long white wolf tails and sent them flying through a portal and straight to a new prison that we'd created: one meant for poachers.

Nico: When are those poachers ever going to learn?

Me: Never.

Lincoln: Well, they can learn their lesson in prison forever. Now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Gold Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of

the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and gold energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and gold energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Gold Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Gold Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Gold Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Laura Weston: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Laura Weston's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a gold energy aura with stars, gold fire, gold flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, she left gold energy, stars, gold fire, gold flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Laura Weston: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Gold Rangers.

Suddenly, Laura Weston was surrounded by a massive vortex of gold energy, stars, gold fire, and gold flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Gold Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Gold Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Laura Weston emerged, but she was changed forever.

Laura Weston grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large gold orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long golden blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a gold energy aura with stars, gold fire, gold flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a gold lightning bolt with the Gold Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with gold iris, she has on Gold Ranger earrings with silver gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gold Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an Gold Ranger with gold gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gold Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her gold angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with gold crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gold gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Laura Weston has on a sleeveless gold top, gold skirt, white bridal gloves, and gold lightning bolt with the Gold Ranger on it on her right arm, gold knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, gold fire, gold flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a gold lightning bolt with all of The Gold Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and gold fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a gold gem with neon glowing gold lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Laura Weston felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive gold angel wings with white tips on the large gold feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long gold wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Laura Weston has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large gold gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laura Weston's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of gold energy, stars, gold fire, gold flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laura Weston's Cosmic Eternal Silver Inferno Firestorm Gold Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Gold Inferno Firestorm Silver Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gold gems and gold lightning bolt with the Gold Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large gold gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with gold gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with gold gems for eyes and silver gem in its mouth for the pommel, Laura Weston has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large gold gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Ninja Steel Gold Ranger's head with gold gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Gold Rangers' heads with gold gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji with gold flames in between the kanji below the gold lightning bolt with The Gold Rangers from 47 years that said, "Laura Weston, Embodiment of The Gold Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Levi Weston, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Gold Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Gold Power Rangers"

ローラ・ウェストン、ゴールド・パワー・レンジャーの化身、リーバイ・ウェストンの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、デススパイザーそしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、

驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、ゴールド ファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてゴールド パワー レンジャーの力のマスター

Laura Weston has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GOLD POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GOLD INFERNO FIRESTORM GOLD POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GOLD INFERNO FIRESTORM GOLD POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GOLD INFERNO FIRESTORM GOLD POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Laura Weston's Super Angel-Gold Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Gold Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Laura Weston fired a massive barrage of gold energy, stars, gold fire, gold flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Gold Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Levi Weston: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Levi, Laura's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Gold Rangers and make them pay!

Laura Weston: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Gold Inferno Firestorm Gold Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Gold Inferno Firestorm Gold Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Laura Weston.

Levi Weston and the Gold Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Laura Weston as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Gold Rangers!

Laura Weston, Lincoln, and The Gold Rangers went after The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, gold energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Laura Weston attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Laura Weston also did the same by firing gold energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Laura Weston attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Gold Rangers badly.

Levi Weston and the Gold Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Gold Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Gold Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Gold Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Laura Weston and

Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Laura Weston's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long gold wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large gold orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive gold angel wings are permanent.

Laura Weston: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Gold Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Levi.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Laura.

Suddenly, Laura Weston wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Laura Weston's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Gold Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and gold flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Laura Weston sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and gold flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Gold Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Gold Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Laura Tempest, Daydream Princess of

The Indigo Lightning.

Indigo Zap: Wow, wait, that's right, I'm also a member of The Daydream 16.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Laura Tempest is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Indigo Zap combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Laura Tempest and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Laura Tempest really trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of blue lightning, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lori with a blazing passion because of everything she's done because her actions reminded her of Abacus Cinch, and Laura Tempest has put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the gorilla that she is.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yeah, Laura is indeed a powerful force of blue lightning, and when someone sees the skies turn dark and blue lightning raging in the skies, that's the sign that she's here.

DC Enchantress: Two animal abusers down for the count.

Tar Pit: You said it.

Me: And they are in prison where they belong at long last.

Eliza: Good riddance.

Black Spider: And as promised, we're keeping the helicoptor.

Bronze Kneecap: We sure are.

Evil Star: Where should we celebrate?

Nico: I know where.

The eclipse ended.

Me: Just in time too and all the elephants are safe.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Fluttershy: (To the viewers) No animals are getting hurt under our watch.

Xenia: Yep.

We went back home and celebrated at Lynn's Table and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome fanfic done.

The Wild Thornberrys Movie is one of my favorites.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Red Hood, Mega Man, Roll, Dr. Light, Storm Woman and Ember Woman As well as Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz, Kowalee and we're going to an ocean planet made of Bouillabaisse and we're going to have awesome seafood as well as battle a clone of Copycat from Miraculous Ladybug. And Sirius Space will transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz and Kowalee who are the embodiments of the Werewolf and Alcohol Dopants. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Storm Owl named Stormy Owl and she is a master of lightning and owls.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is Selene Hargan, Embodiment of The White Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 White Rangers

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Liam's farm, but we got bad news: Satan Farmer, the hypothetical Akuma of Liam Hunnicut is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Laura Tempest, Daydream Princess of The Blue Lightning, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Indigo Zap combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Laura Tempest and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Laura Tempest really trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of blue lightning, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lori with a blazing passion because of everything she's done because her actions reminded her of Abacus Cinch, and Laura Tempest has put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the gorilla that she is.

Next up is Cats & Dogs: Revenge of Kitty Galore and that one is going to be awesome.

see you all next time.

# THE REVENGE OF CATS

This chapter is based on the movie Cats & Dogs: Revenge of Kitty Galore

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through the endless voids of Space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,462.5: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to an amazing and awesome new food planet and it's going to be an amazing rescue.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna,

Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Red Hood, Mega Man, Roll, Dr. Light, Storm Woman and Ember Woman As well as Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz, Kowalee were' heading there and it was going to be cool.

Me: I have a feeling this will be fun and awesome.

Nico: Me too. I have a feeling this food planet will be fun and awesome.

Camie: Yep it sure will.

Red Hood: I have a feeling it sure will be.

Nico: Jason, I want to thank you, Il Lupo, and your teams for coming.

Red Hood: No problem Nico. It will be awesome.

Mega Man: Yeah this will be cool.

Roll: You got that right Mega.

Nico: Mega Man, your Robot Masters have been a great help to us.

Mega Man: They sure have. I'm so happy that Dr. Light's robots and Dr. Wily's former robots have been an amazing help to all of us.

Me: We all are. It's so cool.

Eli: Mega Man is one of my favorite video game series.

Mega Man: Awesome Eli.

Me: Yep. Camie believe it or not when we first met, Dr. Wily put a MASSIVE Bounty out on our heads and we went to many places and battled each of his Robot Masters in many parts of the world and the universe. It was really cool.

Camie: Wow! That is cool.

Nico: And now we're meeting their Gene-slammers and Embodiments.

Me: We sure are.

Lola: Yeah that is cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Mega Man: It sure is. And Dr. Light is really amazed that there are gene-slammers for them as well.

Dr. Light: Indeed I am. And it's really amazing to see.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep. Man yesterday was so fun.

Laney: Boy it sure was! And we brought 2 of the worlds most notorious poachers to justice.

Me: Yep. Poachers that I was trying to bring down for 12 years.

Nico: But now they're in jail.

Me: Yep.

Nico: But J.D. I didn't know you had a score to settle with them.

Me: No one ever asked about it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: But now they will never torment animals again because they are now in prison for the rest of their lives.

Camie: Good riddance.

Nico: We kept their helicopter.

Me: We sure did.

Lana: Really cool. It's awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But it was cool that Eliza faced them before.

Camie: Yeah and these poachers did the same thing twice.

Me: Yeah very coincidental.

Nico: Eliza was a big help there.

Me: She sure was. Past experiences really helped her out big time.

Xenia: Yeah. And as a bonus victory those elephants are all okay.

Nico: Yep.

I was reading the ancient book that the Legacies of the Flim-Flam Brothers got for us.

Me: Whoa look at this! The Alicorn Land of Skyros was actually the Equestria version of Atlantis. It says here that Skyros had magic powers that were 100 times more powerful than those of regular unicorns.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing.

Princess Celestia: That is amazing. Our home was widely well known for that back then.

Princess Luna: It sure is.

NIco: Wow! Does it say anything about Opaline?

Me: It just says that she was banishedf from Skyros. But thats it. But luckily the info on her was updated.

I showed her history updated

Queen Opaline Arcana is the main antagonist of the fifth generation of the My Little Pony franchise. She is an evil Alicorn Queen, the former boss and the adoptive mother of Misty Brightdawn, and the arch-nemesis of Sunny Starscout.

She is voiced by Athena Karkanis in her first villainous role.

Prior the events of the series, Opaline was an Alicorn filly who grew up in a place called Skyros, and her specialty was fire magic. However, she was bitterly jealous of both Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, who were also fillies at the time, because of they were capable of controlling the sun and moon respectively, which made them quite popular. At one point, Opaline tried to make friends with them, but only to be snubbed by them, causing Opaline to become resentful and giving her the need to prove that she shouldn't be underestimated (it's unknown if her backstory is either true or false, as she visually made Celestia and Luna look like condescending Alicorns rather than how they normally act just to make herself sympathetic).

Sometime in the future, during Twilight Sparkle's reign of Equestria, Opaline went to invade the land after she was banished from Skyros. Believing the Alicorns are meant to rule over ponies because she thought they were superior, Opaline wanted all the magic to herself, but Twilight prevented her and separated the magic in three crystals for each pony kind to separate. Weakened, Opaline tries everything she can to regain her power and resume her conquest of Equestria. During then, Opaline searched for the most powerful magic in Equestria to claim back for herself. While searching, she comes across a filly by the name of Misty Brightdawn, who was lost in the woods after following a bunny-corn. Taking pity on the poor unicorn, she raises Misty as her servant.

While Queen Opaline doesn't physically appear in the film, her actions played a big role in shaping events of it. Due to her being responsible of not only separating three pony tribes which causing

Equestria to lose its magic and each of them blames on each other, but also causing Sprout to turn himself into a petty and bullish yet insecure and cowardly deputy sheriff into a power hungry and tyrannical "emperor" of Maretime Bay who wants to wage a war against Pegasi and unicorns. But luckily, Sunny and her friends managed to stop him from doing so and succeeded in reuniting three pony tribes together which brought the magic back together.

Queen Opaline is introduced at the end of the Make Your Mark special. She sits in a throne room with her minion, a blue unicorn. She is delighted that the ponies have learned how to utilize magic again after it has returned. She states that she will "take back what's hers". This sets her up as a villain in future works.

In "Izzy Does It", Opaline sends Misty to spy on Sunny and her friends, and she reports her that magic has returned to Equestria just like she said. Misty sneaks to Sunny's smoothie stand and puts a golden compact with a red bow on it. When Misty returns to her castle and tells her more about the magic, she plans to become more powerful than ever before and promising her to get her cutie mark when it's done. It is revealed that the compact is the only way to spy on Sunny and her friends, but it won't let them see inside the Crystal Brighthouse, which she considers sending one of her allies to infiltrate it inside.

In "Growing Pains", Opaline and Misty continue spying on Sunny and everypony through the mirror compact, which then she puts her next plan into action. After a while, Misty reports on how the Earth Pony magic is going out of control in Maretime Bay, Opaline allows it to continue without any interference, plotting to take it for herself and become more powerful than ever.

In "Portrait of a Princess", Opaline sends Misty out to Maretime Bay to interfere with Pipp and Zipp's Portrait Day, a yearly occurrence for the two princesses of Zephyr Hights. Using her magic to create an Ocean Lily, a rare flower, she gives it to Misty to lure the two Pegasus Princesses into a trap so that their Portrait Day celebration would be ruined. This plan fails as Pipp uses her social media followers to escape.

In "Ali-Conned", Opaline takes advantage of Sunny's ability to become a temporal alicorn, and uses the mirror compact to make herself look like Sunny's reflection. Through the compact, Opaline encourages Sunny to embrace her alicorn status, as well as sending out Misty to help with it. Sunny denies being an alicorn all the time, as she just wants everypony to like her for who she is, and not what others want her to be.

In "The Cutie Mark Mix-Up", Opaline watches the Crystal Brighthouse from her castle, plotting to get the Prisbeam power from the Brighthouse. She creates an artificial magic mouse creature, sending it to where Sunny and Hitch were located. The Artificial Creature gains the attention of Sparky, a dragon that Hitch took care of ever since the events of Chapter One, and after chasing it Sparky sneezes, causing his dragon fire magic to switch Hitch and Sunny's cutie marks along with their personalities.

Sparky chases the artificial mouse creature into the Crystal Brighthouse, just as the animals were being rounded up by the rest of Sunny's friends. After discovering the re-created lantern that Sunny used to save Posey Bloom in the first chapter, Opaline plots to obtain the lantern and use it's magic to make herself all powerful. She later disintegrates an artificial mouse, possibly due to outliving its usefulness.

In "The Traditional Unicorn Sleepover", Opaline sends Misty to the Crystal Brighthouse, allowing her to join Izzy's sleepover, as a means of getting the lantern. The cover is nearly blown when Zipp noticed Misty acting suspicious.

In "Hoof Done it?", during the sleepover in the middle of the night, Misty stole the lantern and plots to take it to Opaline, so that she can finally obtain her cutie mark. This plan backfires as Pipp, Izzy, and Zipp interfere with the plans. Returning to Opaline's castle without the lantern, Opaline forgoes the lantern and instead goes after 'Dragon Fire Magic' upon hearing about Sparky's abilities.

In "Have You Seen This Dragon?", after Misty fails at capturing Sparky, she obtains some of his Dragon Fire inside a magic-proof glass jar, sending that back with her instead. Opaline obtains the magic from that smidge of Sparky's Dragon Fire, she begs for more of it after feeling so much powerful.

In "Top Remodel", Opaline becomes enraged that Twilight has enchanted the crystals with a secret message after watching Misty's recording of Zipp trying to solve the mysteries of Twilight Sparkle's message on her phone. Misty then told her that Twilight has put all of her magic to Unity Crystals which suggesting that they should steal them, but Opaline finds it impossible to get them because she needs to get strong enough to drain the magic from the crystals, even if it means trying to kidnap Sparky again. She told Misty not to fail her again before she left, leaving Misty to get anxious of her decision.

In "The Jinxie Games", Opaline angrily calls Misty down to the throne room after she returns from the Crystal Brighthouse to search for Sparky.

In "Sunny Side Up", after practicing her evil speech, Opaline devised her plans to steal the Mane Five's cutie marks in order to make herself more powerful if she has enough dragonfire on her hooves, but becomes enraged upon discovering that Misty haven't captured Sparky yet. After she tells her a backstory, Opaline immediately "grounds" Misty and sending her to her room, leaving her hooves to be chained by her magic smoke. She leaves her castle and walked around the land until she reached the Dragonstone where the Dragonfire is, plotting to take the artifact in order to make herself powerful. After a long-hour hike to the top, she attempts to touch the Dragonstone but only for the artifact to lose its magic and drops off to the ground. After she returns to the castle, she freeing Misty from her hooves and explaining her plan to get the Dragonstone. However, she later noticed Misty's drawn cutie mark on her flank.

In "The Manesquerade Ball", Opaline tells Misty she's no longer "grounded" and asked her to keep an eye on her castle while she went back to get the Dragonstone. Unfortunately for her, she wasn't aware that Misty snuck out of the castle to go to the Manesquerade Ball with the Mane Five while she's gone. After Misty returns back to her castle from the event, Opaline returns with a Dragonstone on her hoof before she left. She then enters Misty's room and told her to clean it up.

In "A Little Horse", Opaline was angry at Misty after discovering that Pipp and Zipp have almost found out about who she is, but has no choice but to decide to get Sparky so she could get more dragonfire for herself.

In "Missing the Mark", after Misty managed to capture Sparky and is about to bring him back to the Mane Five, Opaline arrives and became surprised that she brought the baby dragon to her. She then takes him to her study room where she absorbed all of Sparky's dragonfire to the Dragon Stone and is willing to drop him off the castle once the dragonfire is done being drained. When Misty brought the Mane Five to her castle to help them save Sparky, as the group finally meet Opaline face to face, she has them trapped inside her anti-magic bubble. After she reveals Misty's deception to the Mane Five, she explained her intentions of stealing everypony's magic once Sparky's dragonfire is done being drained. After she praises Misty for her accomplishment, Opaline asked her to watch Sparky if he gets dropped off the castle and mercilessly wants him to die instead of keeping him alive.

While absorbing Sparky's dragonfire through the Dragon Stone, she was hearing Misty calling for help and discovering that she was tied up in vines on her throne before she was forced to confront Sunny. After trapping Sunny under the rock, Izzy and Pipp throwing things at Opaline to protect her until they got trapped inside magic bubble. When Opaline is about to do something harmful to both unicorn and Pegasi, Sunny managed to use her Alicorn magic to protect them before they fought. The rest of Sunny's friends, including Misty, are cheering for Sunny, empowering her which gotten Opaline trapped inside the magic bubble back. After the Mane Five left with Sparky they rescued, Opaline furiously releasing Misty from the vines so she could clean up the mess they made. After Misty is done cleaning up the lair, Opaline began to praise her again before Misty secretly left to Crystal Brighthouse to teamed up with the Mane Five so they could defeat her together. Meanwhile back at her castle, Opaline is planning to absorbed more dragonfire from all dragons through Equestria in order to steal all magic.

In "Cutie Blossom Bash", Opaline is seen finding her manebrush called "Gertrude" and complaining about how Misty always failed and begs for her cutie mark. She also reveals that she never intended to give Misty a cutie mark, which she clearly enjoys out of pleasure. After Misty returns, Opaline noticed her new mane color before she gets to tell her about her plans.

In the two-part episode "Family Trees", Opaline was mentioned when Zipp asked Misty about her since she's worried about what the evil queen's planning to do, Hitch explained that Sparky has been tired ever since Opaline has steal all of his dragonfire and the Mane Five theorized that the dragons had left Dragon Lands before Opaline could found them all.

In "Father of the Bridlewood", she was mentioned when Misty remembered her plans of conquering Equestria and Zipp asked the Elder Flower about Queen Opaline.

In "Mane Smelody", after asking Misty where she has been, Opaline explained her plans to invade the Dragon Lands to terrorize the dragons and steal their dragonfire ever since they have awakened from their deep hibernation after magic has returned in Equestria, causing Misty to excuse herself so she could warn both Sunny and Zipp about what Opaline is planning.

In "Nightmare on Mane Street", Opaline discovered that she can use the Together Tree she planted to travel outside her castle to Maretime Bay. However, a Nightmare Night celebration was going on and when she arrives at Maretime Bay, nopony takes her seriously, believing she's wearing a fake alicorn costume. She steals Posey Bloom's cutie mark but doesn't want to spend all night stealing cutie marks so she returns to her castle to form a new plan.

## Chapter 6

In "The Isle of Scaly", prior to the episode, Opaline has been stealing all cutie marks from everypony to empower herself before moving on to the Isle of Scaly where she drains all of dragonfire from every dragons and later kidnaps both Lava and Jade and brings them to her castle. With Lava and Jade were captured on her hoof, she brainwashed them into her side by singing her own villainous song and using the dragonstone to put the under her control. The dragonstone is later empowered by Lava and Jade's dragonfire and later transferred them to Together Tree. With all cutie marks she has stolen, Opaline brags that nopony can stop her.

In the two-part episode "Roots of All Evil", Opaline has traveled around Equestria with Together Trees to steal all of the cutie marks from everypony. When she returns to her castle, she caught Spike and the dragons for tried to take the Dragonstone back from her and brainwashed them into doing her bidding. After revealing her plans to conquer Equestria after taking all magic from the land, she returns to Maretime Bay where she fought Hitch Trailblazer and takes his cutie mark to put it on her golden necklace where she's storing the Mane Five's cutie marks once she collects all of them.

Opaline and the brainwashed Lava and Jade arrived at the Crystal Brighthouse to break inside and steal Sunny's cutie mark, but the magical barrier prevents them from breaking in. However, she was lured away by Misty to take away her golden necklace that stores the Mane Six's cutie marks until she managed to get away by setting up a drone as a decoy. Arrived at Zephyr Heights through Maretime Bay's Together Tree, she was forced to listening to Pipp's song as a distraction to get her and the dragons covered up in clothes by Zipp for the Pegasi royal sisters to get away, but Opaline managed to capture them and stole their cutie marks. Before she leaves, Misty confronts and standing up to her for all the abuse and mistreatment she received and telling that friendship has changed herself because of the Mane Five, causing Opaline to get angry at her so much that she takes away her cutie mark as petty revenge for her betrayal. Arrived at Bridlewood, she got everything including food thrown at her by Izzy and her fellow unicorns to fight against her. Izzy almost got away by placing her fake cutie mark on her flank, which causing Opaline to grew more angry and takes away her cutie mark in retaliation.

Meanwhile, despite everypony losing their hopes once Opaline stole everypony's cutie marks, they never gave up hope as they plans to channel their own unity and power of friendship at Together Trees from their respective locations to defeat Opaline and return all of their stolen cutie marks while Sunny went to confront Opaline in her castle by alone. When being confronted by Sunny, Opaline attempts to corrupt her into becoming just like her, but Sunny refused and they fought, but Opaline's magic is growing even stronger than the last time they fought. She then captures Sunny and takes away her cutie mark, believing she has already won since she finally got all cutie mark magic on her hoof. However, everypony's unity and power of friendship has been channeling through Together Tree to Opaline's which causes the Rainbow of Light to be released from Sunny's pendant and entangled her, allowing Sparky to take back the Dragonstone and returned all of the cutie marks back to everypony, while freeing Lava and Jade from her brainwashing as well. When her castle is about to collapse, Sunny and the dragons escape, leaving Opaline to become enraged and all alone by herself. She's about to go after them, but her cutie mark has taken away from her and she became imprisoned inside her own Together Tree for eternity. It's unlikely that she will escape imprisonment and it's unknown if she's even still alive.

In "Dragon Dad", it is set after Make Your Mark Chapter 2 episode 8 "Have You Seen This Dragon?", Opaline sends Misty out to get some Dragon Fire Magic from Sparky. Opaline constantly begs Misty to get the magic fire, especially in her sleep.

In "Nightmare Night Party", she orders Misty to get the ponies to use their magic so they could found out how it works, which she did by making mischief during the party and causing a power outage at Mane Melody. When Izzy and Zipp are talking to her, Opaline drags Misty away from them. After enough observation, she told Misty to return to the castle.

In "Haunted House", she orders Misty to kidnap Sparky Sparkeroni from the Mane Five so she could get his dragonfire for herself, which she did by luring them into a haunted house which led them being separated by Sparky. After trapping Sparky inside, they tried to capture him until the Mane Five escape the haunted house with him.

In "Baby Critters", the bunnycorns accidentally contacts Queen Opaline with Sunny's mirror compact. She was seen having a relaxation time with a face mask on her before she was contacted and angrily believe it to be a prank call.

In "Under the Mistytoe", which takes place near the end of My Little Pony: Winter Wishday, Misty sneak to the Crystal Brighthouse where she waits for the Mane Five and Sparky to return. Opaline shows her disinterest of her kind's holiday traditions and order Misty to capture Sparky so she could harness his dragonfire for her evil intentions. She was singing at the castle while wishing for dragonfire until Misty returns and accidentally brought her Cloudpuff, Queen Haven's flying pet Pomeranian.

In "Secret Ad-mare-er", she and Misty made their cameo appearance when Izzy tries to gave everypony a holiday spirits during Hearts and Hooves Day.

In "Ponykind Parade-emonium", she orders Misty to put the Blazeberry Buns on an alleyway in order to retrieve the dragonfire from Sparky. However, it only made Sparky sneezes out after smelling the aroma of the Buns and the critters got brainwashed by the smell as result. As Sunny and her friends save Hitch and Sparky from brainwashed critters, she hypocritically retreats and leave Misty to be attacked by a critter because she made a "mess".

In "Sparky's Sick", when Misty is walking around Maretime Bay, Opaline immediately contacts her and said that she felt a powerful surge of dragon magic here. As she confusingly seeing a giant mushroom here, she angrily orders Misty to capture Sparky for her. After Misty got succumebed by Sparky's huge fart after drinking the grossest smoothie made by the Mane Five to cure his hiccuburp, Opaline contacts her again to see if she's already captured the baby dragon until she was disgusted by the smell of Sparky's farts.

In "Mission Imponable", Opaline sent Misty to the Crystal Brighthouse to get the information about the magic crystals and how they work. The next morning, she impatiently contacts Misty and asked for the results before she quickly hungs up when they were caught by the Mane Five.

In "Opaline Alone" shows the entire of her daily life while she's alone. In the episode, Opaline contacts Misty and berated her for taking so long. She then reminded Misty that her "task" is very important and warned not to fail her. After laughs maniacally, she waits for Misty to hear the results but only for her to get irritated when it takes too long. To get rid of her boredom, she practices her evil speech if she already took over the entire Equestria, singing about how villainous she is, choosing and wearing various outfits, and plotting her villainous rise to power.

She then contacts Misty again and angrily voicing out her impatience at her before hanging up. After ranting her hatred toward Sunny and her friends out of anger, she continues her daily life like painting her hoof while watching Jazz Hooves' tutorial, watching any TV shows and social media including gleefully laughing at Sunny's misery at a social media video, and trying to kick the raccoonicorn out of the castle. After a long hour of waiting, Misty returns with her "task", which is delivering her smoothie. She asked Misty to help her pick a crown, but she leaves with an excuse of going to Mane Melody for a karaoke this evening, much to her chagrin as she gets back to watching a TV show along with raccoonicorn.

In "As The Misty Clears", Opaline sent Misty to retrieve Sparky from the Mane Five for his dragonfire. When Misty is confronted by the Mane Five, Opaline tried to contact Misty but Misty struggled to hang up her call, causing them to become suspicious of her behavior and her necklace. After Misty left to get some shadowberries for Opaline, she removed her necklace and put in on the rock, leaving Zipp to take the necklace for some research. While the Mane Five were analyzing the necklace, it began to corrupt each of the Mane Five which made them doing the opposite of how they act normally. It is unknown if either the necklace starts to move on its own or it was Opaline who took control of it. Misty arrived at the Crystal Brighthouse and stops the necklace from corrupting the Mane Five, then later throws away her necklace after seeing of how dangerous it is and it unleashed a purple beam after it shatters to the ground.

In "I've Seen Fire And I've Seen Rain (Bows)", Opaline didn't appeared in the episode as she was mentioned by the Mane Five and Misty when they're telling a story about how Sunny fought the evil queen until she appears at the end of the episode when she brags about how powerful she is and that no pony could stop her before she laughing madly.

In "Nightmare Market", Opaline gleefully watches the video where the Mane 5 (including Misty) are turning into foals and she finally gains her opportunity to strike by stealing their cutie marks. By the time she enters the Night Market, Opaline angrily freaks out when the Mane Five and Alphabittle has left in the Mare Stream. Instead of accept Onyx's offer of giving her a tea, she steals her cutie mark and sinisterly declaring that Sunny is next.

In "The Rise and Fall", after Opaline broadcasting her vlog all around Equestria to reveals her plans to steal all cutie marks from everypony, she brainwashed two dragons to be on her side and mass stealing the cutie marks from everypony in Equestria, before moving on to Sunny's friends (including her former servant Misty) who lost theirs as well after losing to her. However, she eventually fought Sunny and later succeeds in defeating her and stole her cutie mark, much to everypony's shock as they're watching her tragic defeat. After Sunny being empowered from everypony's encouragements (including her friends), Opaline is eventually punished for everything she has done by having her cutie mark stolen and sent to be imprisoned inside her own Together Tree, but not before swearing her vengeance on Sunny and everypony else.

The second issue of the G5 comic series reveals that she was responsible for driving ponies apart in the first place, making her responsible for the isolated and prejudiced world of modern Equestria by the time of A New Generation. As a unicorn, she encouraged other unicorns to believe they were superior to other ponies, causing racial tensions. Twilight and her friends eventually managed to defuse the situation, but Twilight decided to create the Unity Crystals to preserve all magic in Equestria. If racial tensions ever developed again, the crystals could be separated to ensure ponies couldn't use their magic against each other.

However, her actions led Discord to become a fearful extremist who believes that magic is a source of conflict and division, so that's why he plans to destroy the Unity Crystals so the magic won't return to Equestria again which causes the conflict between him and the Mane Five.

Opaline appears as the main villain of this game. She uses her alicorn magic to make large purple vines grow out of the ground and spread all over Equestria. Soon after the vines were all cleared by the Main Five, Opaline returns to try and grow more vines and destroy more of Equestria. However, after seeing the Earth Ponies use their own magic while trying to clear vines, she sees that the trees that were grown from the Earth Ponies were already destroying most of the town anyways.

In the final chapter of Book 1, Opaline watches over Sunny and her friends at the Crystal Brighthouse, seeing that the Critters of Maretime Bay are no longer jittery. She allows this, but vows to return for her revenge when she returns to have every single pony under her spell.

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Nico: SHE REALLY WAS PURE EVIL INCARNATE!

Laney: No kidding! I'm glad we destroyed her.

Nico: Me too.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at an orange planet.

Nico: We're here!

Lola: Wow! Looks like a lava ocean planet.

Xenia: It sure does.

We got to landing and we saw that it was an ocean planet!

We got outside and saw that it was an OCEAN PLANET OF BOUILLABAISSE!

Me: WHOA! It's a Bouillabaiisse Ocean planet!

Nico: Wow!

It was full of clams, shrimp, scallops, mussels, crab meat, fish, garlic, saffron and more!

Eddy: Are they tasty?

I pulled out a bowl and filled it up and it was full of fish and shellfish goodness.

Me: (Eating Clams) MMM! Delicious!

I ate the crab and fish and it was good!

Nico: That is a big yes!

I ate some shrimp and crab meat.

Me: Mmm! Delicious!

Marinette: I love bouillabaisse!

She got to eating too!

Nico ate some.

Nico had clams and crab and mussels.

Nico: Mmm! Delicious!

Me: (Eating shrimp) Mmm! So good.

I ate the scallops and they were chewy and delicious.

Me: Mmm! Delicious!

Camie: (Eating) Mmm! Cooked to perfection!

May ate some.

May: (Eating shrimp and crab) Mmm! Boy it's so full of flavor.

Me: It sure is! But Bouillabaisse is expensive.

Nico: Wow!

Me: I know. One little bowl can cost up to $150.00.

Nico: That is horseshit! No offense Twilight and girls.

Twilight Sparkle: None taken but yeah that is expensive.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating shrimp and clams) Mmm! So good.

Me: It sure is. But it's good.

Lola: It sure is!

Lynn Sr.: I agree there. And this is also the most expensive item we have in our menu at Lynn's Table. We sell it for $65.00.

Me: Wow! It it popular with those that are rich?

Chandler: It sure is. My grandfather loves it.

Me: Lord Tetherby has great tastes.

Nico: He sure does.

Me: Yep.

Anna Anyanova: I buy bowls of it too.

Lincoln: All my guardian angels love it.

Lynn Sr.: Yeah it's really popular with them.

Me: Wow what a hit. That is cool.

Lynn Sr.: It sure is.

Xenia: Yep.

We were eating more.

Nico: It's really awesome.

Me: Yep.

Eddy ate some.

Eddy: (Eating crab and clams) Mmm! So good though.

Eli: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're in for one epic battle: I've got word that a clone of Copycat has been sighted here.

We gasped.

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: This guy's gonna be one tough bastard to fight.

Eli: If he's causing trouble, we're gonna need a lot of firepower for him.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, and we're ready for that clone of Copycat.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Copycat clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Copycat, he's 20 yards away and he's been busy with causing trouble.

Sirius Space: Let's get him!

Lincoln: That imposter Akuma clone's not getting out of this one alive, he's going down. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began

growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Copycat.

Maximum Ride heard a Pokemon cry.

Maximum Ride: Hey look here!

It was a Xerneas!

Me: Whoa a Xerneas!

Xenia: Wow! One of my kind.

Camie: Cool!

Me: And it was hurt.

Xerneas: Yeah I hurt my leg.

We got to healing her.

Xerneas: Thank you.

Maximum Ride: No problem. Want to come with us?

Xerneas: Sure.

Maximum Ride: Great!

Qin: Awesome!

Me: I have a feeling this will be explosive.

Camie: Yeah!

We were flying in the air and we saw the clone of Copycat.

Lincoln: There he is.

Me: Let's get him. KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVIILE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon.

Lincoln: UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism.

Copycat Clone: CATACLYSM!

The Copycat Clone fired a black energy ball at Lincoln, but Lincoln used his massive greatsword and deflected it with one swing and it hit the Copycat clone and exploded with incredible power.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It blasted him down!

Me: Nice one!

The Copycat clone got back up, but boy, was he enraged now!

Sirius Space: Uh oh, looks like you've made him mad!

Me: Good! WOLF MOON STYLE: FLAMING WOLF KAMEHAMEHA!

I fired a blue fire Kamehameha wave!

Copycat Clone: CATACLYSM!

He fired a black energy ball the the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted him back!

Jinx: Remember me?

She kicked him and blasted him with energy waves.

Copycat clone: I REMEMBER YOU! YOU MADE A FOOL OF ME!

Jinx: And I show no remorse for it!

Me: Yeah! RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWLS)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I was enveloped in a massive vortex of blue fire and went at the clone and blasted and smashed him all over.

Copycat extends his staff forward and uses it to smack Jinx

She dodged it and grabbed the staff and pulled him and smashed her fist into his face!

KRASMASH!

She punched him down.

Qin: Nice one!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over.

Copycat splits his staff into two small swords and does several quick slashes with them at Jinx

I blocked them with my scythe!

Me: Hey! Didn't your mother ever teach you that it's impolite to hit a girl!? Don't you have any chivalry!?

I kicked him down and we clashed more and sparks flew all over the place!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

I kicked him in his face.

Jinx tried to punch him but Copycat uses his staff to vault himself forward like a pole vaulter, avoiding the attack. I teleported and kicked him as he was in the air and bashed him down.

Xenia: Take that!

Me: And this!

I fired waves of blue fire blades and blasted him down.

Me: You obviously don't remember that we can fly!

Copycat threw his staff at Jinx!

She grabbed it and jumped and bashed him all over with it!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM! BIFF BIFF BIFF BIFF BIFF BIFF!

She smashed his foot and bashed him all over with it!

BASH BASH BASH BASH BASH BASH!

She smashed him down.

Xerneas charged at him and blasted him with rainbow energy waves.

Xerneas: Take that!

Xenia: And this!

She fired waves of arrows and blasted him all over.

Copycat Clone: Why you little! CATACLYSM!

He fired a black energy blast and I fired a blue fire blast and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me and the clone went at each other and punched and kicked all over and I punched him all over and landed punches every time!

Sunset got out the Firestorm Sword of Forgiveness.

Sunset Shimmer: You may look like Adrien as Cat Noir but you will NEVER Be like him! FIRESTORM STYLE: FLAMING BLADE STORM OF FORGIVENESS!

She swung the sword and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Andros got out the Star Sword of the Megarangers

Andros: This will be a pain! IN SPACE STYLE: FURY OF THE STARS!

He swung the sword and fired waves of stars and blasted the clone all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Lola and Lynn fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the clone all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Lok Lambert got out the Sun Sword of Quetzalcoatl

Lok: The Sun will decide your fate! QUETZALCOATL SUN STYLE: SUN FLARE OF THE AZTECS!

He fired waves of sunlight and and fire and blasted him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Zuria: That is what I call some awesome fun!

Fu: Yeah it sure is!

Ilana got out the Sword of the Galaluna Resistance

Ilana: You are just as bad as Volpina! GALALUNA FLAME STYLE: BURN OF THE RESISTANCE!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the clone all over!

Varie: Take that and this!

She fired waves of water and drenched him.

Onua got out the Tar Sword of Dagobah

Onua: You're going to be in a sticky situation! TAR STYLE: STICKY TAR STICK BLAST!

He fired globs of tar and covered him and stuck him all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Jenny got out the Gear Sword of the Spider Gears

Jenny: You taste these gears! SPIDER GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF SHREDDING BUTTKICKING!

She fired gears and they smashed the clone all over!

Me: You are a terrible version of Cat Noir!

Schnitzel: RADDA RADDA! RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA! (YOU TELL THAT JERK! HE NEEDS TO BE PUT IN HIS PLACE SIX WAYS TILL SUNDAY!)

Qin: You got that right Schnitzel!

Stella Zhau got out the Sword of Bronze Fury

Stella Zhau: This is gonna smash you! BRONZE STYLE: BUTTKICKING FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of metal fists and they smashed the clone all over and more!

Tommy Oliver got out the Sun Sword of Zeo

Tommy Oliver: I'm ready for you! ZEO SUN STYLE: SLASH WAVE OF ZEO SUN!

He fired waves of energy and blasted the clone all over!

Qin: YEAH TAKE THAT!

Eddy got out the Sword of Jawbreakers of Teethbreaking

Eddy: These jawbreakers are going to smash your face in! JAWBREAKER STYLE: TOOTHBREAKER BUTTBLASTER!

He fired jawbreakers and they hit the clone in his mouth and smashed all his teeth out!

KRASMASH!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH! OUCH!

Cat Noir: I'm the only kitty around here! CATACLYSM!

He fired a black energy ball and it hit the clone and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Eddy fired his blaster and blasted him all over.

Maria fired water and drenched him all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: And this too!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the clone all over!

Marinette: LUCKY CHARM!

She got a mouse cat pole?

It was a mouse on a pole.

She dangled it in front of the clone and he acted like a cat!

Horsea: He can't resist chasing after that mouse!

Me: Yeah! Wait house about this too. (SPINS MAGISWORD

BRACELET)

LASER POINTER MAGISWORD!

I fired a laser and he went after the laser dot.

Everyone laughed!

Nico: NOW! While he's distracted!

We fired energy waves and blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Gatomon: LIGHTNING PAW!

Gatomon slashed at him!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded the clone.

Me: YEAH!

Sirius Space: Now it's my time to shine!

Suddenly, Sirius Space was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, nebulae, and planets surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Copycat clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Sirius Space emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sirius Space grew to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, nebulae, planets, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a star phoenix along with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Space, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has an angel with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Space, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her dark blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark blue gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sirius Space has on a dark blue sleeveless top, dark blue sleeveless vest, long ankle-length dark blue skirt with the Space Dopant symbol on it, blue bellbottom pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, nebulae, planets, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Space Dopant symbol surrounded by stars and planets and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sirius Space felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with ocean blue tips on the large dark blue star reflecting feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Sirius Space has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sirius Space's sword, massive golden greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, nebulae, planets, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sirius Space's Cosmic Eternal Planetary Space Star Storm Space Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Planetary Space Star Storm Space Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark ocean blue gems and the Space Dopant etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sirius Space has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with dark blue gems for eyes and large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with stars and planets in between the kanji below the Space Dopant symbol that said, "Sirius Space, Embodiment of The Space Dopant, Powerful Master of The Stars and The Features of The Universe, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Archenemy of Terraxia the Terrible, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Nebulae, Planets, Phoenixes, and

Angels"

シリウス宇宙、スペース・ドーパントの化身、星々の強力なマスターと宇宙の特徴、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、テラクシアの大敵恐ろしい、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、星雲、惑星、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sirius Space has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SPACE DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA PLANETARY SPACE STAR STORM SPACE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PLANETARY SPACE STAR STORM SPACE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PLANETARY SPACE STAR STORM SPACE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Sirius Space's Super Angel-Space Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when the Copycat clone saw it, he roared in rage and he charged at her, but Sirius Space fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, nebulae, planets, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Copycat clone and sent him flying into a wall. He got back up, but now, he was beyond pissed off.

Sirius Space: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Planetary Star Storm Space Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Planetary Star Storm Space Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Looks like I've pissed him off even more.

?: (LOUD HOWL)

Nico: J.D., Lincoln, was that…?

Me: That… wasn't us.

Lincoln: No, but I know that howl from anywhere.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and extremely super sexy girl with long brown hair with large brown wolf ears on top of her head and brown wolf tail and dark blue flower beret in her hair, yellow eyes with dark blue markings, she was tall at 7'9" in height, she had the voluptuous sexy body of a goddess with massive bust to match, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, dark blue denim shorts, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Dire Wolf, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Paige Moonwolf, The Immortal Dire Wolf Angel of The Jungles of South America.

Selene Arcangela: Uh oh, I knew she'd be here: the very beautiful and extremely super sexy Immortal Dire Wolf Angel of South America.

Nico: Uh oh, something tells me we're in for one wild story with her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination,

Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may just be a clone of Copycat, but you're still going down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready, you imposter Akuma clone.

Lincoln, Sirius Space, and I went after the Copycat clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Copycat clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Sirius Space, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Copycat clone even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Sirius Space, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, stars, nebulae, and planets at the Copycat clone, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This ends now!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the Copycat clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the Copycat clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of the Copycat clone, and he banished him to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Sirius Space's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Sirius Space: Now, that was so awesome!

Me: And that's another clone defeated and absorbed by Lincoln.

Suddenly, I got jumped on by Sirius Space, and she kissed me all over the place, and when she was done, I had lipstick marks on my face, arms, pecs, stomach, abs, and back, along with an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes.

Me: (In Heaven) So… awesome.

Nico: That was one awesome battle.

Lincoln: Yep, and that's another Akumatized clone absorbed.

Me: You got that right. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so.

But, before he could do so, Lincoln was pounced on by Paige Moonwolf as he'd caught her in his massive muscular arms and her large breasts smooshed against his massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs and she proceeded to kiss him first on the lips in a really deep passionate manner, then she did the same leaving kisses face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Paige Moonwolf was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something… I've… not… forgotten.

Nico: (WHISTLES) Talk about passionate, you two really engaged in a full-blown make-out scene!

Selene Arcangela: Which was something we haven't forgotten. Anyways, this is Paige Moonwolf, Immortal Dire Wolf Angel, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the humid jungles of South America and a friend of Lily the Mermaid, but here's a secret: she's actually a Dire Wolf from 479 million years ago who got turned into a very beautiful and extremely super sexy human wolf girl when she was exposed to the energy of a magical meteor that gave her really incredible powers including immortality, invincibility, flight, and even blue wolf fire powers, and she also gained massive white angel wings and the energy from the meteor also increased her extremely powerful physical strength, senses, and abilities giving her incredible superhuman strength, superhuman agility, superhuman stamina, superhuman speed, superhuman senses, superhuman durability, superhuman regeneration, superhuman intelligence, and beyond.

We were amazed.

Me: That's so awesome!

Selene Arcangela: She had seen it all over those millions of years, and she's one of the extremely physically powerful of Lincoln's

Guardian Angels. Lincoln first met Paige Moonwolf when he was seventeen during a trip to the humid jungles of South America where he saved her from a group of poachers who tried to capture her and sell her for a huge amount of cash. When he was cleaning her wounds, he'd taken off his shirt and she blushed madly upon seeing him: her curiosity of seeing a big strong male like Lincoln peaked her interests. Suddenly, she got close to Lincoln as she wrapped her arms around his neck, and then, she kissed him on the lips, and he returned the kiss, but with an extremely hot passion, and he made the bold move of biting her and kissing his bite mark he'd placed on her neck marking her, and that of course, meant that he would marry her along with the rest of his harem when he comes of age.

May: Wow! She really came onto him with that, she's really bold!

Lily the Mermaid: And she really hates the jerks with a blazing passion especially when she found out the poachers who tried to capture her were sent by Flip, and she swore if he ever tried anything like this again, she would tear him apart, and she means it!

Me: I remembered Lincoln telling me about that, that fucking mutant!

Lincoln: Yeah, Flip went way too far again, and I pulverized him big time when we got back, and it's so good to see you again, Paige.

Paige Moonwolf: You too, Lincoln, (Seductive tone in her voice and rubs Lincoln's massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown even more into an even more manlier, muscular, handsome, and sexier man since last time.

Lincoln was blushing even more than ever.

Luna: We had to keep an eye on her at all times, she was THAT in love with him, dude!

Nico: Yeah, I remembered that all too well.

Lincoln then hugged Paige Moonwolf in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Paige Moonwolf with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Paige Moonwolf knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips and she returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

Laney: Plus, for those who'd just joined us, we got the video of how Paige Moonwolf and Lincoln met.

Camie: This we got to see.

Nico: Yeah, but we got to warn you: things are about to get really hot and steamy, so be warned.

Me: Even we were still stunned by what happened.

Nico: I knew cat related things would distract him.

Me: I had that same feeling myself.

Camie: That was funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job Xerneas!

Xerneas: Thanks Nico. It was amazing.

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: I'll say!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Xerneas: Poromon I know what you're asking and it's no. Sorry I don't drink.

Poromon: Oh. Sounds like everyone knows the drill.

Xerneas: Yeah sorry and Poliwag the puppy eyes won't work on me.

Poliwag: Oh.

Nico: Now, we need to think up a way to make Bouillabaisse less expensive.

Me: Easier said than done.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: Yeah.

Mung: Everyone before we do that I have something to show you. It's a picture I drew of Endive.

Nico: Okay. Show it while she's not looking.

Mung: She's not here but look.

He showed it and it was a picture of sexy Truffles on a rug with a rose in her mouth!

Schnitzel: RADDDA! (MY EYES!)

Chowder: I'M BLIND! I'M BLIND!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT?!

Nico: MUNG!

Horsea looked at it!

Maria grabbed her and covered her eyes.

Horsea: HEY!

Mung: WHOOPS! THAT'S THE WRONG DRAWING!

He put it back and got out another one.

Mung: Here we go!

He unrolled it and it was a drawing of Schnitzel taking a shower and he was covering himself feeling violated!

Chowder: (SCREAMS) MY EYES ARE BLEEDING! (CRYING SCREAMING)

Schnitzel: RADDA! RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA! (MUNG! YOU SAID YOU WERE GOING TO THROW THAT!)

Mung: I know I said I was going to throw it away. My bad.

He threw it away.

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: We'll see it later Mung. Right now we got business to take care of.

Lola: Yeah we got the Anothers to face.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz, Kowalee, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: We know who's up for that one. Red Hood, Mega Man, Roll, Dr. Light, Storm Woman and Ember Woman And the Cutie Mark Crusaders.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Il Lupo are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz, Kowalee, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This will be fun.

Another Storm Eagle: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue wolf ears and a tail and she had blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Werewolf Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a wolf sword.

Me: (GASP) Winona Werewolf!

Winona Werewolf: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Winona is the embodiment of the Werewolf Dopant and yes not only is she a werewolf but is also a master of the night.

Nico: Wow! That is cool!

Lola: I'll say!

Me: By the way is the Another Il Lupo friendly or hostile?

Winona Werewolf: Hostile but I'm afraid it's someone you are all too familiar with J.D.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) OSTRICH FORCE 6!

She summoned Ozzy Ostrich, Endive, Real American, Blackjack, Lobster Dopant and Porcupine Nezilar.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

?: J.D. KNUDSON! YOU WILL FEEL MY STINKY BREATH FULL FORCE!

Me: OH FUCK ME SIDEWAYS AND CALL ME A SACK OF ROTTEN CHUM! I thought we were rid of him!

We saw ANOTHER IL LUPO!

Nico: Another Il Lupo!

Me: But it's who he really is that makes me mad! Isn't that right Mr. Bernard Bolhofner!

He reverted back and it was none other than a clone of Mr. BERNARD BOLHOFNER!

Bolhofner: You always were smart enough to figure me out J.D.!

Me: But I thought we sent you to the Black Gates especially for everything you did to me! You must be a clone.

Bolhofner: That's right!

Nico: Oh great!

?: (Slurred Speech) Hey you son of a bitch!

POW WHAM SMASH BASH!

A figure appeared and it was a girl with black hair and blue eyes and she was dressed in a blue bikini and she had blue angel wings and she was drunk as a loon and she smashed Bolhofner all over!

She reached into his pocket and took out a tiara and it had the symbol of the Alcohol Dopant on it and she put it on.

Allison Alcohol: (HIC) That's better.

Me: Allison Alcohol!? Whoa!

She went over to me wobbly and drunk!

Allison Alcohol: Look who it (HIC) is. It's mister lover boy.

She kissed me full on the mouth.

Me: (COUGHS) Still as drunk as ever.

Allison Alcohol: You always know the right things to say when we make love. (CRYING)

Il Lupo: You remind me of when I'm in a bad mood. Except much worse!

Bolhofner got up.

Bolhofner: That stupid bitch!

Me: HEY! She is drunk! All the time. Besides now the mascots can have an awesome drinking buddy.

Qin: But yeah he is worse than you Il Lupo.

Kaito: (gets out Zi O gear) Normally, we'd ask what Swartz promised you.

Zocks: (gets out Zero One gear) But I think we know what that promise was!

Kaito and Zocks got out Zi O and Zero One swords.

Me: And that's revenge on me right?

Bolhofner clone: YES!

Me: You brought all that on yourself. But also you aren't worth killing again. Instead I'm condemning you to eternal servitude into the M.O.E.

Nico: Wait what!?

Me: Trust me on this.

Nico: Okay.

Sougo (Gets out Zi O II Ridewatch): The original is in the Black Gates anyway.

Rider Time! (Synthesizer tone) Kamen Rider~! (Rider~!) Zi-O! (Zi-O!) Zi-O~! II!

Geiz (gets out Vulcan Ridewatch): No harm in having a clone in the MOE

Sougo became Zi O II while Geiz got VulcanArmor.

Me: Yep. But you know what smells worse than his breath?

I farted in the clone's face!

LOUD FART!

He was coughing and gagging all over!

Nico laughed!

Nico: (Gets out Il Lupo's Ridewatch) Time for this assassin to strike!

May: (GETS OUT LAUNCH OCTOPUS'S RIDEWATCH) Taste water!

Maria: (GETS OUT HOT HOOTZ RIDEWATCH) You are gonna burn!

Mega Man: (GETS OUT STORM EAGLE'S RIDEWATCH) This will blow you away!

They used the powers of Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz, Kowalee and blasted him down!

Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin came.

Nico: Nice team Namero!

Namero Bacho: Thanks Nico.

Kevin: So my team is up next! Awesome!

Lola: YEAH!

Kairi Yano: It's nice that another Gangler gets a team.

Namero Bacho: It sure is.

?: I'll take this ruffian down!

Out came STORM OWL!

Me: Whoa Storm Owl!

Nico: Nice!

Storm Owl: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this freak!

Nico: Stormy Owl!? Whoa!

Qin: Awesome!

Stormy Owl: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin. I got this.

She fired a wave of lightning and wind and blasted him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it and we tied up Bolhofner!

Nico: YEAH! Bernard Bolhofner you have failed this world.

Lincoln: And same with us.

KRABLAM!

Lincoln, Clyde, Stella, Liam, Zach, Rusty and Chandler then punched him square in the face and knocked him out.

Nico: WHOA!

UA Scorcher: It's a real good thing you guys got me to the MOE HQ before the Maria Hill of my world could arrest me and have me injected with those nanites.

Nico: That is for sure.

Qin: No kidding. That was a smart call.

Sydney: I agree there.

Stormy Owl: Yeah. Oh I'm naked.

I put on my blind man glasses.

Me: I had a feeling. It's going to hurt though.

Stormy Owl: I know.

The boys covered their eyes.

Me: Here we go.

I snapped my fingers and she doubled over in pain and threw up and fired waves of wind that hit Nico and spun him around like a top and he was spinning REALLY REALLY FAST! She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and had red eyes and had blue angel wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead that looked like an owl in front of a hurricane. Nico was really spinning fast and he wasn't stopping!

Stormy Owl: (GASP) Oh man!

Nico: WHOAWHOAWHOAWHOAWHOA! JANE STOP THIS CRAZY THING!

Rarity: Lets get you dressed first darling.

They gave her awesome blue clothes.

Stormy Owl: Awesome.

We sropped Nico and man was he REALLY DIZZY!

May: At least I wasn't hit this time.

NICO THEN THREW UP ALL OVER MAY!

Nico: (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

IT WAS GROSS!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: Sorry May.

May: Me and my big mouth…

Nico: Sorry May.

May: It's okay.

Stormy Owl: Man that was strong winds to make you dizzy.

Mega Man: No kidding.

Wind Man: That was stronger than my wind.

Lola: Yeah.

Mega Man: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Stormy Owl: When me and Nico were doing projects on tornadoes in school and it was fun.

Nico: Those were fun.

Maria washed May off.

Stormy Owl: Yep.

Nico and Stormy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Stormy Owl: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Red Hood, Mega Man, Roll, Dr. Light, Storm Woman and Ember Woman are heading to Liam's farm, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: Satan Farmer, the hypothetical Akuma of Liam Hunnicut is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, looks like my rescue's taking place on Liam's farm, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we got bad news: Satan Farmer, the hypothetical Akuma of Liam Hunnicut is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Whoa, so now, we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of Liam.

Nico: What's his story?

Lincoln: According to Gabriel, Satan Farmer was created when Liam's farm was utterly decimated by Flip, his crops were destroyed and his barn was damaged, and Liam swore vengeance on him, and when he was turned into Satan Farmer, he was given terrifying demonic farmer powers and he's also a bloodthirsty monster.

Liam: Whoa, even I was stunned hearing that.

Carmen: Me too, but this proves there's no line Flip's willing to cross.

Red Hood: We'll be rid of him very soon, I've got a few bullets with his name on them.

Lincoln: Save them for when we deliver the finishing blow on him, Jason.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair with light blue streaks and light blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Air Skylanders and Indigo Zap's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful indigo blue angel wings, she's dressed in an indigo blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, indigo blue skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, blue lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Air Skylanders and Indigo Zap's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Laura Tempest, Daydream Princess of The Blue

Lightning.

Laura Tempest: That's right, and I rescued the girls and got them away from Satan Farmer, he was going to kill them and sprinkle their blood on the crops.

?: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! I WILL MAKE YOU VARMINTS PAY FOR RUINING MY HARVEST!

We then saw our target, Satan Farmer, and he's mega pissed off.

Sylvester: Okay, it's high-time we take this demon farmer down!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're nothing more than a demonic version of Liam, and I know my friend better than that, time for you to suffer the consequences of your deeds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight

Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his

Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Red Hood and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666

Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Satan Famer, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire which hit Satan

Farmer and knocked him down and he was tied up and thrown to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another of my Akumatized friends down, and we now got the Akumatized forms of Rusty, Zach, Clyde, Mom, and Dad to go. (To Laura Tempest) And it's so good to see you again, Laura.

Laura Tempest: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Laura Tempest as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Laura Tempest was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Laura Tempest: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Laura Tempest and he hugged her, and Laura Tempest is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Laura Tempest: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Laura Tempest, Daydream Princess of The Blue Lightning, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Indigo Zap combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream

Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Laura Tempest and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Laura Tempest really trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of blue lightning, and he made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lori with a blazing passion because of everything she's done because her actions reminded her of Abacus Cinch, and Laura Tempest has put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the gorilla that she is.

Nico: Damn, she really put Lori in her place, and did she really go so far as to call her a gorilla?

Lincoln: Big time, and Lori got so mad, she went ballistic. But, the cage kept her from trying even that, and now that you're here, Laura.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Laura Tempest in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Laura Tempest: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Laura Tempest with indigo blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and indigo blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Laura Tempest: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Laura Tempest, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Laura Tempest's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Laura Tempest had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Momo Momozono, Aoi Aida, Xiaomei Ling, Hoozuki Akanesora, Noel Shirohime, Honey Pumpkin, and Mikage Kuroki from Maid-san and Big Boobs Spirit.

Ed Cowart: Whoa, Momo Momozono, Aoi Aida, Xiaomei Ling, Hoozuki Akanesora, Noel Shirohime, Honey Pumpkin, and Mikage Kuroki from Maid-san and Big Boobs Spirit. You just saved another group of voluptuous girls from that rampaging Akuma.

Zackary Nightingale swung his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice, and this time, he landed a hit on Ed Cowart's head hard and left a lump on his head.

We winced and Lincoln gave Ed Cowart a block of ice he made and put it on his head.

Valencia Nightingale: I told you he's a hard-ass!

Lincoln: Yeesh. Are you girls okay?

Momo Momozono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Momo Momozono and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Satan Farmer, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted

Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Momo Momozono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Momo Momozono: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Momo Momozono, Aoi Aida, Xiaomei Ling, Hoozuki Akanesora, Noel Shirohime, Honey Pumpkin, and Mikage Kuroki with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Satan Farmer, the hypothetical Akuma of Liam Hunnicut.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Lincoln firing waves of red fire and ladybugs at him that took him down and sent her to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Laura Tempest have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys sure had an awesome time taking down Liam's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: He was tough alright.

Nico: No fooling, especially since he has terrifying demon powers.

Me: But, still, that was interesting. So, tomorrow, the next Hypothetical Akuma villain we're going after is Zach's, and this one is bound to be out of this world.

---

After we took down Satan Farmer, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Laura Tempest and Paige Moonwolf saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, same with Paige Moonwolf.

Laura Tempest: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Paige Moonwolf: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Laura Tempest: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to

become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Paige Moonwolf: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Luna: Okay, dudes, now brace yourselves.

Luna played a video on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid visiting the hot and humid jungles of South America from last year.

Past Lincoln: I love coming here to the jungles of South America.

Past Lily the Mermaid: Same here, it's really amazing.

Suddenly, Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid heard a loud howl along with the sound of men's voices from a distance.

Past Lincoln: Let's check it out.

Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid rushed out, and there they saw a group of poachers and they saw who the poachers were trying to capture: a very beautiful and extremely super sexy girl with long brown hair with large brown wolf ears on top of her head and brown wolf tail and dark blue flower beret in her hair, yellow eyes with dark blue markings, she was tall at 7'9" in height, she had the voluptuous sexy body of a goddess with massive bust to match, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, dark blue denim shorts, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a Dire Wolf, and holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Past Lincoln: Those poachers! Come on, let's get them!

Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid flew down and viciously throttled the poachers, and got them arrested by the cops.

Poacher: DAMN IT! FLIP, YOU'RE A DEAD MAN!

Past Lincoln: So, you're working for that mutant?! Get them out of here before I beat them to death!

The cops got the poachers out of here, and then, they turned to the wolf girl. Lincoln kneeled down in front of the wolf girl.

Past Lincoln: Are you alright?

Past Paige Moonwolf: Not really, those assholes scratched me with their knives.

Past Lincoln: Those poachers really went too far. Here, let me clean up your wounds.

Suddenly, Lincoln took off his shirt, and when Paige Moonwolf saw him for the first time, she had an atomic red blush on her face.

Past Paige Moonwolf: (In her mind) My God, he's… so… good-looking, and those really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles of his weren't just for show, he really caused a lot of damage to those poachers.

Then, Lincoln wrapped his left arm around her to comfort her as he used his right arm with his shirt to clean her wounds, but that really made the blush on her face deepen even more.

Past Lily the Mermaid: There we go. Her wounds are cleaned and bandaged, but it's not safe not with those poachers running loose.

Past Lincoln: Especially those from Flip, that mutant's gonna get such a thrashing for this when we head back.

Suddenly, Paige Moonwolf moved close to Lincoln as she wrapped her arms around his neck, and she kissed him on the lips, then, he wrapped his massive and muscular arms around her waist and he'd returned the kiss but with an extremely hot passion, and he made the bold move of biting her on her neck and he kissed the bite mark he'd placed on her neck marking her.

Past Lily the Mermaid: You two only met, and she's already thanking you for what you did in saving her. You really are her white knight in shining armor.

Lincoln picked her up bridal style.

Past Lincoln: Flip crossed a serious line this time, and for that, I'm gonna rip all his body hair off with hot wax.

Lincoln and Lily the Mermaid went home with Paige Moonwolf as the video ended.

Camie: So, that's how you two met.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lily the Mermaid: And after we told everyone of what happened, they all made death threats on Flip and some of us even cursed him out.

Nico: Yeah, J.D. swore like a sailor when he made those death threats at that mutant.

Lily the Mermaid: And Paige explained her history to us, and we were amazed that she was a Dire Wolf turned human wolf girl thanks to being exposed to the energy of a magical meteor that gave her really incredible powers including immortality, invincibility, flight, and even blue wolf fire powers, and she also gained massive white angel wings and the energy from the meteor also increased her extremely powerful physical strength, senses, and abilities giving her incredible superhuman strength, superhuman agility, superhuman stamina, superhuman speed, superhuman senses, superhuman durability, superhuman regeneration, superhuman intelligence, and beyond.

Nicole: We were amazed though, but what we didn't know was that her instincts desired her to find a mate, and she saw one in Lincoln, and after they came back, they had a really long lovemaking and mating session.

Paige Moonwolf: He was definitely no amateur when it came to lovemaking, he was one dominant and strong Alpha Male.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser are heading to Gelato Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Alana the Arch Imp: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach. It sure is

beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Alana, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Opal, Ginger, June, Windshear, Roulette, Shadow Striker, Strika, Nightbeat, and Wingcode got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser are in your harem, Linky.

Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Alana the Arch Imp, Dana the Devil, Gwen the Gremlin, Impa the Imp, Pearl the Pixie, Asha, and Wasser, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Laney, Laura and Misty's final mission.

Nico: Who should go with Takeru, Kylie, and Moondancer?

Toby: I'll go!

Yae: I'll go too.

Kitty: So will I!

Lori: Me and the rest of our siblings will literally go too.

Nico: Okay then. It'll be awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Go get them Moondancer.

Moondancer: I will Twilight.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrives.

Hiroyuki: Hey guys!

Laney: Guys, meet Takeru, Kylie and Moondancer.

Takeru: An honor to meet you. I'm Takeru Tenkuji, leader of the Ghost Kamen Riders.

Me: They were 2015's Kamen Riders.

Kylie Griffin: Yep. My name is Kylie Griffin and I'm one of the Ghostbusters.

Moondancer: I'm Moondancer. It's an honor.

Toby: I'm Toby Tredwell, Misty's little brother.

Yae: I'm Yae the lady ninja.

Kitty: And my name is Kitty.

Hobare: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Laney: Yep. And you met my brother Lincoln. These are all my siblings.

Lori: It's literally awesome to meet you. I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luna: I'm Luna. Sup dudes.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: I'm Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Lucy Loud: I'm Lucy.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille. Pleasure to meet you lads.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: I'm Lola.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Hobare: Wow! That's a lot of kids! But it's awesome to meet you all.

Me: Yes and their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Nico: Yep.

Me: (Whispers to Hiroyuki) Their family is one that has never believed in condoms.

He snickered at that one.

Kitty: I'm actually a ghost.

Me: It's a long story. But Kitty is Lewa's archenemy.

Hobare: Oh man! That is scary.

Me: Don't worry she is not going to hurt you.

Hobare: Oh.

Me: Also Lucille is one of the ancestors of the Loud kids. During one of our most awesome major battles that we had 2 years ago we found out that the Loud Siblings had Scottish Royalty in their blood.

Lucy Loud: It's true and Lucille is my ancestor.

Lucille: It's true lads and we are grateful to meet our descendants now.

Hobare: Wait I've heard about that battle with Team Dark Phoenix Storm! That was epic!

Eli: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

Lincoln: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: That was one of the most amazing battles we've ever had.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Also Toby was dead before.

Me: Yep. Misty told us what happened to him and it was horrible. So I brought him back.

Hobare: How?

Me: With a simple snap of my fingers. I can do anything just by snapping my fingers.

Hiroyuki: Wow! Can you make a ramen bowl tree appear?

I snapped my fingers and tree like that appeared instantly!

Hobare: WOW!

Hiroyuki: That is amazing!

Me: Yep. I have the power to do anything.

Misty Tredwell: That's what made me fall in love with J.D. because he healed me.

Me: Not to brag. Misty was devastated when her brother died and I decided to bring her brother back.

Pirika Asahikawa: Oh that is so sweet.

Me: Yeah.

Hiroyuki: I hope you killed whoever was rewsponsible was Toby's death before!

Nico: Oh, we did.

Me: It's true. This was him.

I showed a picture of Sayer.

Me: His name was Sayer and he was trying to exploit her brother for his own selfish purposes. We got rid of him for good.

Pirika Asahikawa: Good riddance.

Me: No kidding.

Hiroyuki: NO ONE should be responsible for killing kids.

Me: THAT IS DEFINITELY for sure! And we don't kill kids EVER! Only on RARE circles. Only those like Princess Morbucks and all that because our code STRICTLY forbids us from killing kids.

Pirika Asahikawa: That's awesome that you have that in your code.

Lola: Yep.

Hiroyuki: I agree.

Misty Tredwell: I know. But J.D. brought back Toby for me and I will always be grateful to him for that.

Me: Yeah.

Hiroyuki: That is awesome.

Pirika Asahikawa: By the way J.D. is it true that Kang the Conqueror was responsible for what gave you your powers?

Me: It sure is! It's all 100% true. Kang was responsible for everything that happened to me. The Radiation, my powers, all of it!

Nico: He was getting tired of losing to the Avengers. So he caused J.D.

's powers just so the Avengers would be obsolete.

Me: But his plan backfired in his face big time. He never expected the Avengers to join Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Eli: Yeah it was a massive twist of irony.

Hobare: That REALLY is ironic. But in a really awesome kind of way.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Lori: We were literally blown out of our skulls when we heard that.

Luna: We sure were dudes. But it all made sense after that.

Me: Yep. Everything that happened to me was all thanks to Kang and I am honored that Kang made me this way. I accepted the truth. Thanks to him I wouldn't have made Team Loud Phoenix Storm and we wouldn't have become the most powerful force in the entire universe.

Nico: We had no ill will towards Kang for that.

Hobare: Good and I don't either. He gave Earth and the universe a massive gift and that's you and your friends J.D. Also he has a tragic past and is honorable.

Lincoln: That is too true.

Me: Yep.

Pirika: Was Kang responsible for those dimensional vortexes too?

Me: No. I asked him the very same question and no he wasn't.

Eli: That's still a big mystery.

Nico: They're probably just random.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: We'll never know.

Nico: Anyway how have things been here?

Hiroyuki: Busy. We were trying to figure out why the park suddenly turned into a jungle and it was a girl with Plantapocalypse's powers.

WE GASPED!

Me: That's Rhonda Plantapocalypse! She's the Embodiment of Plantapocalypse. She's half human and half Rhododendronian. She has plant powers that are just as strong and powerful as all of the plant users combined.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: No kidding!

Nico: Oh boy.

Takeru: Lets get moving then. HENSHIN!

He turned into Kamen Rider Ghost!

Me: Yeah!

We were off to the park and when we got there we saw that it was turned into an IMMENSE JUNGLE AS DENSE AS 100 AMAZON RAINFORESTS!

Eli: WHOA! What a jungle!

Nico: and Hiroyuki? Here's your Eyecon.

Me: Your archenemy is Big Zero. Her real name is Amity Hunter. She has size powers so she will be perfect for facing you as Taiga.

Hiroyuki: Cool! Looking forward to it.

Nico: Yep.

We went into the jungle.

Nico: Wow! What a jungle.

Me: Rhonda sure did a great job in this.

Lola: Yeah no kidding there.

A vine moved near us but vanished quickly.

Nico: What was that!?

Me: No idea.

We got into a clearing and it was beautiful.

Me: Wow! Wait look.

We saw a girl with green hair and she had black clothes and black angel wings as black as the night and she had a tiara with a picture of Plantapocalypse on it..

Me: Rhonda?

Rhonda saw us and she had red eyes and vampire fangs.

Rhonda Plantapocalypse: J.D?

Me: Yeah it's me.

Rhonda Plantapocalypse: What's happening to me?

Me: You were infected with a virus called Blackwing Eatos 12.

Rhonda commanded some vines to lunge near us.

I slashed the vines with my sword!

Me: Rhonda you can stop this.

Rhonda Plantapocalypse: I can't! This virus is making me lose control of my powers.

Me: Lord Zedd and Rita infected you. We don't know who made this virus.

Lisa Loud: But luckily I made the antidote.

She pulled out a bottle full of a glowing red liquid.

Me: Wow! You made the antidote Lisa?

Lisa Loud: I sure did. Just got to inject this into you. But it will take 1 hour to take effect.

Nico: Plenty of time to battle the monster and Rhonda.

Rhonda Plantapocalypse: Okay.

She injected her with it.

Then out came GRIMDO from the Ultraman Taiga movie!

---

Long ago, before the creation of the universe itself, "Grimdo" existed as the form of primordial chaos gods, who were sealed away in the graveyard ruins of Planet Borges to maintain the balance of the universe, though ancient cosmic runes were left behind. There was similar ancient writing in a cave on Planet Tika-Du, where Ultraman Tregear and Ultraman Taro ventured to during their youth. After Tregear's fall to the darkness, he managed to decipher the ancient runes on Planet Borges and unsealed the ancient chaos gods, who were absorbed into his Color Timer, granting him great power. Tregear covered his Color Timer with strong restraints to prevent Grimdo from escaping.

In an alternate timeline created through Absolute Tartarus' manipulation of the timeline, Tregear was taken into Tartarus' ranks as a Parallel Isotope, preventing him from unsealing Grimdo and gaining the ancient god's power.

A part of Grimdo was freed from Tregear's body when the seal was loosened after the battle between Tregear and Ultraman Taiga. The monster is sealed by the New Generation Heroes for a short time at the cost of their transformation abilities, and made its way to Earth. It escapes its seal and wreaks havoc on Earth, with Taiga, Ultraman Rosso and Ultraman Blu unable to contend with it. As part of Tregear's plan, Taro showed up to help his son and used the Ultra Dynamite on Grimdo, though the monster possesses him in the process. Taro, under the influence of Grimdo, fought against Taiga and forced him and the brothers to retreat.

Grimdo leaves Taro after he is saved by Hiroyuki Kudo and the Tri-Squad, who clash into him using the Ultra Dynamite. Their combined power managed to drive out Grimdo from Taro's body and restore him to his usual self. Having lost everything, Tregear decided to offer himself to Grimdo. His body broke down and was absorbed into the beast, restoring it to its full power. His consciousness was within the monster and controlled it, with a desire to destroy everything.

The Tregear-Grimdo fusion overwhelmed Taro and the New Generation Heroes, even in their strongest forms. Taro advised them to fuse via Taiga's Ultra Horns while he distracted Grimdo, allowing them to have the opportunity to fuse into Ultraman Reiga, who was strong enough to deflect all of Grimdo's attacks. At the climax of the battle, Reiga shot through Grimdo's central eye with the Reiga Ultimate Blaster. With a sorrowful voice, Tregear called out to Taro before he is destroyed along with Grimdo.

---

Me: WHOA! Grimdo! I remember him!

Nico: Oh boy!

Rhonda commanded some vines to lunge towards Kitty.

She went intangible and they pasted through her.

Kitty: Never mess with a ghost.

Eli: Time for some plant Kaiju power! BIOLLANTE RISE!

Pollen fell from the sky and then the ground rumbled and out came BIOLLANTE!

Biollante roared!

Biollante: I'm ready for some action!

Nico: Awesome!

Hiroyuki: Lets do it! ULTRAMAN TRI-SQUAD! BUDDY UP!

He pulled out the Tri-Squad sword and activated it and became ULTRAMAN TRI-SQUAD!

Takeru got out his Eyecon.

ROBIN HOOD!

Takeru: Robin Hood power!

He fired an arrow and it hit Grimdo and blasted him all over.

Lori: Time for this! (ACTIVATES EYECON)

DANIEL HALLADAY!

Lori: The inventor of the Wind Mill.

Nico: Wow!

She fired waves of wind and blasted him down.

Zenkaigan! (Drum line) Kengou hakken kyoshou ni ohsama samurai bouzu ni sniper! Dai~ Hen~ge~! (Yay!)

Takeru became his Grateful Damashii form!

Nico: Awesome!

Me: Yeah! Sorry about rhis Rhonda!

I fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Leni: This will be fun! (Activates Eyecon)

KARL SCHWARZSCHILD!

Leni: I don't know who that is.

Me: He was the man that characterized what a Black Hole was.

Leni: Oh!

She fired gravity blasts and smashed down Grimdo!

Kylie got out her Eyecon.

Kylie: Try this one! (ACTIVATES IT)

CHARLES DICKENS!

Nico: The very famous man who made A Christmas Carol.

Kylie: Yep.

She fired waves of energy and blasted Grimdo all over.

Luna: Awesome dudes! Try this one! (ACTIVATES EYECON)

MARTIN HOTTETERRE

Luna: He was the man that invented the Bassoon.

Me: Wow! Very deep instrument.

Luna: Yep.

She fired waves of water and blasted Grimdo down.

Luan: This will leave you in stitches! (ACTIVATES EYECON)

MARX BROTHERS!

Nico: Ah the Marx Brothers. They were really funny.

Luan: Yep.

She fired light blasts and smashed Grimdo all over.

Lynn: This will be sports worthy! (ACTIVATES EYECON)

JAMES NAISMITH!

Me: The man that invented basketball himself! Wow!

Lynn: Yep.

Lynn fired waves of energy and blasted Grimdo all over.

Moondancer got out her Eyecon!

Moondancer: Feel this one!

HOWARD THURSTON!

Me: Wow! He was a 19th Century Magician.

Moondancer: Yep.

She fired a magic blast and the blast smashed grimdo all over.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted him down.

Hiroyuki got out his Eyecon.

Hiroyuki: Lets see what this one can do. (ACTIVATES EYECON)

RUBÉN CAROLINI!

Hiroyuki: Wow!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Grimdo all over!

Me: He was the man that discovered the dinosaur Giganotosaurus

Nico: Wow! Didn't he die earlier this year?

Me: Yes. 2 months ago.

Nico: Oh man.

Laura: May he rest in peace.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Yeah.

Biollante fired waves of Radioactive Sap and blasted Grimdo all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Rhonda sent more vines at Kitty.

Kitty: You should know that vines won't work on me. I'm a ghost.

Rhonda Plantapocalypse: How did you die?

Kitty: I was in a motorcycle accident with my boyfriend Johnny 13.

Me: Yeah ugly story.

I fired waves of fire and blasted the vines.

Kitty: But if you really want me to attack you, you just had to ask!

She flew at her and punched her down.

Eli: Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

?: (ECHOING) NEEDLE SPRAY!

A SHOWER OF NEEDLES HIT HER AND IT HURT LIKE HELL!

Nico: OUCH!

Togemon came!

Me: WHOA Togemon!

Nico: Prickly!

Togemon: It sure is awesome though.

Nico: Talia Toge!? Wow!

Togemon: That's right.

Eli: Lets wrap this up!

Hiroyuki: Youo got it! TRI SQUAD BLAST!

Biollante: Here we go!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Grimdo and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Grimdo you have failed this city!

I got a charm for Grimdo.

Me: Cool!

We restrained Rhonda and she was cured after 1 hour.

Her eyes were back to green but her black angel wings were permanent.

Rhonda Plantapocalypse: Wow! It works!

Me: It sure does!

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Well done Lisa.

Lisa Loud: Thank you.

We regrouped.

Talia reverted back and she was a green hair girl with green eyes and had pink butterfly wings and had green clothes and had a symbol of Togemon on her forehead and on her skirt and had a Cactus Magisword in her hand.

Talia Toge: That was awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Hiroyuki: Laney, ever since I met you, Misty, and Laura, I've seen you 3 as my sisters

Laney: Really!? Oh Hiroyuki!

Misty, Laney and Laura hugged him.

Toby: Does that make me…

Hiroyuki: It does. Come here Toby!

He hugged him too.

Me: I guess we're going to be in-laws soon.

Hiroyuki: Yep. Talia do you have any memories of Nico?

Me: You're catching on.

Talia Toge: Yeah. My favorite is when I showed Nico my family's cactus farm. We grow rare cactuses.

Me: That is cool and awesome.

Talia Toge: Yep.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Talia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Talia Toge: Same here.

Later we went back home.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone about it and it was awesome.

May: WOW! That is cool!

Rita: We're so proud of you sweetie.

Laney: Thanks mom. It was awesome.

Nico: Yep. Next is Sunny Starscout, Harry Potter and Aqua's missions.

Sunny Starscout: Wow! This will be so fun!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It's going to be amazing.

Aqua: Looking forward to it.

Lola: Yeah!

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even

more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lincoln and the mascots were later playing Video games.

Exile: (Russian Accent) What are you guys doing?

Lincoln: Playing Super Smash Brothers Ultimate.

Me: Lincoln and the mascots are doing really well in this one.

Eli: Cool.

Lincoln was himself in the game and the mascots were Mario, Luigi, Princess Peach and Daisy.

Ingrid Vollenenshikova: (Ukrainian Accent) Who are you guys rooting for?

Nico: Good question.

Me: Lincoln is doing really well.

Camie: I'll say.

Me: I'm rooting for Lincoln.

Skywarp: I'm rooting for Poromon!

Qin: It's all pretty close!

GAME!

Linxoln won!

Lincoln: OH YEAH!

Me: WOOHOO!

Poromon: Awesome! Great game Lincoln!

Manaphy: That was fun!

Poliwag: Yeah it was!

Horsea: You were great!

Lincoln: Thanks guys!

?: That was fun!

A girl with black hair, blue eyes and black angel wings and was wearing a blue kimono an she had a tiara with the Tengu symbol on it.

Tanya Tengu: Tanya Tengu, Embodiment of Tengu Man.

Ink Rose: Tanya wow.

Zick: Wow! Awesome to see you again.

Tanya Tengu: Awesome to see you again Ink Rose and Zick. Its been a while.

Skydive: How did you meet Ink Rose and Zick?

Tanya Tengu: I met Ink Rose when she was working on fashions of darkness. I helped make awesome darkness fashions for her awesome gothic attire.

Ink Rose: She does a really great job.

Nico: Awesome.

Tanya Tengu: Yep an I helped Zick beat that big plant monster. It was how I met him and Elena together.

Nico: Wow!

Zick: Yeah that was cool.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join the team?

Tanya Tengu: I would be Ivy: Congrats, Lincoln!

Lincoln: Thanks!

We got some drinks.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, Kitty Galore, and she's come back for revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I

just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than our old enemy, Kitty Galore, and she's come back for revenge.

We gasped.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Oh, that little… !

Qin: That hairless furball's getting such a thrashing once again.

Me: Big time!

?: We're gonna enjoy fucking him up!

Suddenly, we saw five girls appear in The World Tree Estate.

Drakus: (GASPS) Oh man! The Mitternacht Clan!

Rachel Carrington: It's been a long time since we've seen our favorite phantom thieves!

Sebastian Mendez: THE MITTERNACHT CLAN?! HERE?! Damn it, of all the worst times!

Lincoln: Drakus, care to introduce us?

Drakus: Gladly. The first girl is Saiko Vallière, the Sharktopus Gene-Slammer, she's the cousin of Louise De La Vallière from Zero No Tsukaima, and she's not only my classmate in gym from Japan, but she's the leader of The Mitternacht Clan and is the most swagalicious of them all. But, she has a deep loathing of Sergio, because, as it turns out, Sergio's actually the most wanted bird on the planet for numerous crimes against his fellow birds, crimes against humanity and numerous illegal raves, and once Saiko sees Sergio, he will be ripped apart on sight.

Everyone: SERGIO!

Rachel Carrington: Yep, Saiko really hates that stupid bird. The second girl is Jaimie Napier, the Petracuda Gene-Slammer, and the daughter of Jack Napier, The Joker. She's Drakus' classmate in gym from New Jersey, and she's known as The Wild Card of The Mitternacht Clan and she's just as sadistic as The Joker, but is also very much a jokester and playful trash gremlin around her friends. She's just done with Lex Luthor's shenanigans and will shoot him on sight and steal everything LexCorp has if she gets a chance to.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: The third girl is Charlie Wayne, the Whalewolf Gene-Slammer, she's the niece of Bruce Wayne A.K.A. Batman, she's Drakus' classmate in law from New Jersey, and she's also the Quartermaster of The Mitternacht Clan, ensuring that they remain well supplied. She also has Bat DNA thanks to an incident involving Jaimie and some pie. They both agreed not to talk about the details. She hates Bradley Uppercrust III with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he once stole nuclear bombs and placed them in every classroom. But luckily, Drakus and Charlie intercepted him and removed the nukes. She is also dating Jaimie Napier and another girl in a poly couple, and is perfectly happy with her girlfriends.

X-Squad Cell: The fourth girl is Erika Cobblepot, the Behemoth Gene-Slammer, she's Drakus' classmate in culinary from Japan, and she's also The Top Assassin of The Mitternacht Clan and the daughter of Oswald Cobblepot, aka the Penguin. She was once Fish Mooney's umbrella girl, but thanks to her devious and clever mind along with the many weapons she stole from her dad, which he didn't judge, as she used her new ill-gotten gains to put herself high above the rest, she made a name for herself and bested her competitors in the Gotham mob. Though she and Fish were once at odds, she ultimately came to see her as a surrogate granddaughter and her legacy in Gotham, prompting a reconciliation. She hates Theo and Tabitha Galavan with a vengeance, the reason why is because they were not only a disgrace to gangsters everywhere, but they also tried to steal weather satellites to sell them to the highest bidder. But luckily, the satellites have alarms designed to go off the moment any gangster tries to steal them. They alerted Drakus, Erika and Penguin and his goons and they arrived instantly. They jumped Their and Tabitha and beat the crap out of the two thugs and put the two thugs back in jail, with the two swearing bloody revenge on Drakus, Erika and Oswald. Erika is dating Charlie Wayne and Jaimie

Napier.

Drakus: And the fifth girl is Ellen Otonokoji, the Moby Dick Gene-Slammer, she's the sister of Hibiki and Kanade Otonokoji and is a big time bounty hunter that goes after the most dangerous criminals in the world and she goes after ONLY THE WORST OF THE WORST for big time bounties. She is also my friend from Music. By day, she's a normal person but by night, she's a bounty hunter. Ellen doesn't just go after any kind of criminal however, she goes after witch hunters, people that think witches are less than human because they can do magic and they do ungodly acts that are essentially harassment and more. She is also the leader of an awesome secret underground organization that is affiliated with the FBI, INTERPOL, Scotland Yard, The CIA and top law enforcement agencies called C.L.W.F.W.H., The Center for the Liberation of Witches from Witch Hunters. Their mission is to bring down utterly delusional witch hunters and send them to the toughest discipline schools ever for immense reeducation.

Nico: Whoa, that's really really awesome!

Drakus: You got that right, but you're not going to like their hated archenemy.

Drakus pulled up the image of a girl with long white hair in long pigtails and dressed in fancy clothes and she has blood red eyes and tears of blood and black fairy wings.

Me: Who's that?

Drakus: This is the hated archenemy of The Mitternacht Clan, her name is Faith N. Siknes, she may seem like an innocent and church-going saint, but that hides the true Faith N. Siknes: the true Faith N. Siknes is a cruel, sadistic and evil witch hunter with an utter disregard for all magic and with oceans of innocent blood on her hands and who desires to see the world burn and to see all witches on Earth and the universes beyond die painfully, because of an incident with an innocent mage that left her eyes perpetually running with blood which drove her mad with fear of how much time she has left on Earth that drove her insane and to vow to make all witches die, and yet somehow, she finds herself dating Saiko Vallière, essentially a witch, and this confuses her SO MUCH! And the wings on her back are cybernetic.

We were horrified!

Nico: SHE'S A MONSTER EVEN WORSE THAN SEBASTIAN IN THE PAST!

Hunter (Owl House): Along with Phillip Whittebane, but you're right, she's even worse than Sebastian.

Drakus: And speaking of, one time, Faith N. Siknes and Theo and Tabitha Galavan made an unholy and dark alliance with the bloodthirsty Sebastian Mendez to destroy mankind, but it ended with me, The X-Squad, and the Mitternacht Clan taking them all down, but while Theo and Tabitha and Faith were taken back to prison, I stabbed the bloodthirsty Sebastian in his black heart saying this is for murdering Rachel Carrington, you bitch, and left him to die in a pool of his own blood.

Lincoln: Yeesh, just how many of Sebastian's actions have pissed us off?!

Drakus: One too many, and unfortunately, thanks to The Curse of Devil's Point he still had on him, the wound healed, and he then escaped back to The Netherworld and he vowed bloody and eternal revenge on me, The X-Squad, and the Mitternacht Clan.

Sebastian Mendez: I remember that bitch, Faith, all too well. She's just as you said, but I'm going to show her that I'm far worse than her, a real monster: someone who has killed before and has ocean tons of blood on my hands and I'm far worse than her because of my Dark Side and I'm even worse than Frieza and on a whole new level of darkness.

Nico: We've seen that many times over. Okay, let's head out and get rid of Kitty Galore.

Lincoln: Sorry, Fluttershy, but this is one bad cat who needs to be stopped, she's a threat to mankind.

Fluttershy: It's okay, you did tell me about what he did years ago,

Lincoln.

Lincoln: Oh yeah, I remember.

Nico: But, he knew of your love for animals, so he was being careful with his words.

The previous group came.

Count Vertigo: Can me, El Oso, Overdrive, Wrecking Crew, DC Enchantress, Tar Pit, Black Spider, Bronze Kneecap, Evil Star, and Dark Spicer go with you guys?

Piledriver: And I think the next Ambassador missions are for Atomic Puppet.

Nico: That's right. You'll see soon. And yes you all can come with us. Our old friend Kitty Galore is back.

Camie: What can you tell us about her?

Nico: She's a rogue cat.

He went over her history.

Ivana Clawyu, also known as Kitty Galore, is the titular main antagonist of the 2010 film Cats & Dogs: The Revenge Of Kitty Galore. She is a ruthless, hairless cat whose goal is to use "The Call Of The Wild" disc to make every dog in the world turn against their owners, and would then be locked up in the kennels. She also has a henchman named Paws, a robotic cat, and a pet mouse named Scrumptious, she is also the archenemy of Diggs and Catherine.

She was voiced by Bette Midler, who also played Winifred Sanderson in Hocus Pocus and Rose Thompson Harvoc in Gypsy.

Kitty was once known as Ivana Clawyu, a well respected long-haired cat agent in the employment of M.E.O.W.S. (Mousers Enforcing Our World's Safety). But during a mission at a cosmetics factory, a guard dog chased her into a vat of hair removal cream, permanently removing her long hair. Shamed by her fellow agents, Ivana returned to her owners, only to be tossed out in the snow on

Christmas. Angered, Ivana vows vengeance on all humans and changes her name to Kitty Galore.

With nowhere to go, Kitty sets up base in the company of Play Land's Chuck the Magnificent, a magician whom Kitty takes no pleasure in being his "assistant". Despite this, Kitty used the resources of Play Land to her advantage, including turning a ride into a giant satellite dish, and creating a robotic Maine Coon henchman, Paws. She even adopted a reluctant white mouse named Scrumptious, who she tries to protect from Paws from time to time.

Over the next two months, Kitty has been stealing technology for her satellite and satellite dish, including satellite codes from Germany, where was spotted by Rex, an agent of D.O.G., who saw though her puppy costume. She even broadcasted a message to cats everywhere about her plans. However, Kitty saw a threat in a pigeon named Seamus, who was unknowingly given blueprints to Kitty's satellite dish by his cousin Nicky, who also served as Kitty's carrier pigeon. She sent Paws after Seamus, but he failed.

After learning from a cat in jail that cats and dogs are teaming up with each other, she sent a pair of tabby assassins, the MacDougall Twins, after Diggs, Butch, Catherine, and Seamus. But they failed as well. Despite this, Kitty got the last part for her satellite dish from Nicky, stole the keys from Chuck's escape act, trapping him in the closet tied up, and set a trap for Diggs and Catherine, where she reveals her plans of broadcasting an audio sound called "The Call of the Wild" to drive dogs insane. She then left the duo to drown in a magician's water tank, but they managed to escape.

During the final fight with Kitty Galore, Diggs tricked Paws into biting the electric cord, causing Kitty Galore's satellite to be destroyed. Scrumptious turned against Kitty Galore and pushed the eject button of her escape pad, and Kitty Galore was thrown out of the machine to be returned to her magician owner, defeated.

When it was done we were shocked!

Qin: That is horrible!

Me: She's still a threat to humanity and must be stopped at all costs.

Xenia: That's right.

Leozack: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Magma Dragoon next.

Qin: Ooh! Hot!

Xenia: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 White Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 White Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Selene Hargan: Leave the Universe 666 White Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Selene, we're not doing this alone.

Dominic: He's right, Selene, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy our old enemy, Kitty Galore.

Lincoln: That vile feline shouldn't have chosen to return, now we're going to get rid of him for good, and once we're done with that rotten monster, Universe 666 White Rangers, you're next.

Selene Hargan: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy our old enemy, Kitty Galore and see to it he dies here and now, and once we got done with that evil cat, Lincoln and Selene Hargan along with the White Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 White Rangers.

We were off to the Jersey Boardwalk.

---

We arrived at the Jersey Boardwalk.

Wrecker: This must be it.

Thunderball: Okay. You guys came here before us.

Bulldozer: You'll have to show us around.

Nico: Sure. I know this place like my hand. Been here many times.

Eli: Awesome.

Squidward: You sure the dogs are here?

Eli: They sure are. I sense them.

Lola: Been a while since we helped Lou and Butch and team. But we're ready for anything.

Camie: Yeah.

Cat: That was when we battled Mr. Tinkles.

Dog: Yeah it sure was.

Tar Pit: Any dogs here?

Me: Look!

We saw Diggs who is a German Shepherd as well as Lou, Butch and Sam and Peek.

Nico: Guys!

Lou: Nico, J.D.!? Wow!

They came over.

Butch: Awesome you guys are here. And we're glad you all came.

Peek: Yeah we got big trouble!

Lincoln: Kitty Galore is back and she is going to finish what she started before.

Lou: How did you know Lincoln?

Lincoln: My powers evolved a lot.

Hotlink: Is this everyone?

Lou: Well…

Catherine came.

Catherine (C&D): I'm glad you came. I'm Catherine.

Me: Oh awesome to meet you.

Nico: We're not going to let Kitty Galore get revenge on us. If we want to stop her, it's going to take ALL of us to do so.

Diggs: You're right. This is gonna be good.

Bronze Kneecap: Which one of you is a German Shepherd?

Diggs: Me. I'm a German Shepherd.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Awesome dog.

Ground Man: Oh, and Poromon has presents for you guys.

Poromon grinned and got out beer bottles.

Lou: Beer for us? Wow.

Butch: Aww you shouldn't have.

Poromon: It's the least I can do.

Dark Spicer: In the meantime, I got the perfect form for the battle.

Dark turned into Feralhound.

Nico: Perfect choice.

Qin: Yep.

Skull Man: Who wants to drink the beer first?

Lou: I don't know.

Nico: Well…

Me: Hmm.

Butch: I'll drink first!

I popped it open for him.

He drank it.

Me: Oh boy.

Poromon drank next and they both got drunk.

Qin: Uh oh.

Poromon: (Slurred Speech) Hey! I love you guys!

Me: Oooo kay?

Butch: (Slurred speech) Lets go kick that cat's butt! I'm driving!

Evil Star: Ok. Let's humor you. You can drive what Overdrive uses around here!

Poromon: Okay! (BARNEY BELCH)

Overdrive: The bumper cars will do.

Qin: Yep.

Butch: Okay!

Butch got into a bumper car.

Waspinator: Waspinator thinks this is gonna be fun!

Qin: Oh boy.

They got it started and it was going.

Ravage: Are they even going anywhere?

The car was not moving. But in their minds, they were.

Qin: Okay this fun has gone on long enough.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Black Spider: Okay NOW Lets get going for Real.

Eli: I sense that Kitty is over there.

Hr pointed to a chair carousel ride.

Qin: Then we need to get there.

Nico: Right.

Diamond Tiara: It's funny how we're fighting cats today

Nico: I know.

Lola: Crazy huh.

Me: Yeah.

Lou: You fought another cat earlier?

Enchantress: It was a clone of Copycat

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: On a Bouillabaisse planet.

Lou: Nice.

Overdrive: I'm still using buper cars here!

Nico: We know.

Qin: Yep

We saw Kitty about to activate the transmitter for her satellite.

Nico: There she is!

Fangry: Entrance time!

We went at her!

Kitty was almost ready and then the spirits of dogs came and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we csme out!

Nico: Kitty Galore! You are not going to activate your satellite again!

Kitty Gakore. You want to try and stop me?

El Oso: Challenge accepted!

Eli: That's what we're going to do!

Xenia: Your 9 lives are up!

Camie: YEAH!

We fired a wave of energy and blasted her transmitter into fiery rubble!

Kitty Galore: Oh, you're gonna pay for that!

She charged at Horsea

Horsea headbutt Kitty all over!

SMASH!

She bashed her down.

Horsea: Nice try!

Horsea then got out a mouse cat pole.

She then dangled it in front of Kitty and chased the mouse.

Me: That's awesome.

Then Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pterodactyl Ghost, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, U Foes, Tala, Ranamon, Arbormon, and Cheshire came.

Nico: Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pterodactyl Ghost, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, U Foes, Tala, Ranamon, Arbormon, and Cheshire

Vexen: Now, how did I know that she would fall for that?

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Well, she IS a cat.

Jack O Lantern: That, she is.

Me: Yep.

Pied Piper: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Copycat clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Vapor: I think you used the exact same trick on him as well.

Nico: Yep.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Maximum Ride) You should take care of that Xerneas

Maximum Ride: I will.

Steelix came.

Me: Up for another round Steelix?

Steelix: Yep.

Qin: Cool.

Steelix: Today's a really good day to fight cats, huh?

Qin: No kidding.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Lana, Permafrost, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Nico's rescue on a Bouillabaisse Planet and we battled a clne of Copycat and Sirius Space transformed

---

Vexen was first.

Vexen (to Lana): Nico's rescue was on a Bouillabaisse Planet where he battled a clone of Copycat. Sirius Space transformed too

Lana: She sure did and it was a cool planny.

Permafrost: That was so awesome and it was really tasty one.

Rip: Boy it sure was.

Rarity: Oh it sure was delicious darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was. Man it was great.

Gill Grunt: Yeah it sure was.

Vexen: Glad it was tasty. Lets do it!

Lana flicked the switches for Vexen and Hoth and got an ice sword.

Lana: The Ice Sword of Subzero Might!

Vexen: Nice!

Lana: ICE STYLE: FURY OF THE SUBZERO BLIZZARD!

She fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Milo Thatch, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelgange - Us battling Another Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz and Kowalee who are the embodiments of the Werewolf and Alcohol Dopants.

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco (to Mera): Nico, Red Hood's team, Il Lupo's team, and the others did good battling Another Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz and Kowalee. They are the embodiments of the Werewolf and Alcohol Dopants.

Mera: Yeah but it was really awkward. The Alcohol Dopant had the ridewatch taken from her before she could do anything.

She told them what happened.

They gasped!

Ryugu: WHOA! So it was a clone of Bolhofner that took the Alcohol Dopant Embodiment's tiara! That is crazy!

Milo Thatch: Yeah it sure was.

Ms. Spell: No kidding there!

Twilight Sparkle: Lincoln and friends all punched him in the face and knocked him out. That was awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding there.

Spyro: Yeah that was awesome.

Ryugu: Boy that is cool! Well done to them. We'll make sure he gets punished with eternal servitude for his crimes. Lets do it!

Mera flicked the switches for Ryugu and Planet Skyla and got a water sword!

Mera: THE OCEAN SWORD OF SKYLA!

Ryugu: Awesome!

Mera: OCEAN STYLE: BLADES OF ATLANTIS!

She fired waves of water and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Maximum Ride, Ikaros (Heaven's Lost Property), Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - Lincoln's rescue at Liam's farm to battle Liam's hypothetical Akuma

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ghost (to Maximum Ride): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Liam's farm. He battled Liam's hypothetical Akuma there

Maximum Ride: That's right and it was awesome. They battled Satan Farmer. He looked like The Harvester with bat wings.

Ikaros: That was a really interesting one.

Suki: Boy it sure was.

Rainbow Dash: It was a really awesome one.

Scootaloo: No kidding there.

Whirlwind: Scary but cool.

Pterodactyl Ghost: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Maximum Ride flicked the switches for Pterodactyl Ghost and the Land Before Time and got a Wind Sword.

Maximum Ride: The Wind Sword of Flying Skies.

Pterodactyl Ghost: Awesome!

Maximum Ride: WIND STYLE: FLYING SKY WINDBLADES!

She fired waves of wind blades and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Green Arrow, Artemis, Kento of Hardrock, Keiichiro, Veronica Tesla, Claudia Kipinsk, Nancianna Sakurai, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Horri Bull and Hotlink VS Jack O Lantern, Rishu, El Jefe, Arachnid Woman, Ember Woman, and Atomic Woman - Laney, Misty and Laura's final mission

---

Jack O Lantern was next.

Jack O Lantern (to Green Arrow): Laney, Misty and Laura's final mission was today. How was it?

Green Arrow: Boy it was really epic.

Artemis: It sure was. And Biollante helped out with that and the Loud Kids had fun there.

Kento: Boy they sure did and it was cool.

Applejack: Boy howdy it sure was.

Apple Bloom: It sure was a fun one and everyone kicked some butt in that one.

Flashwing: They sure did.

Jack O Lantern: Yeah and that's one set of missions done. Lets do it!

Green Arrow flicked the switches for Jack O Lantern and Halloween Town and got a Halloween Sword.

Green Arrow: THE HALLOWEEN SWORD OF NIGHTMARES!

Jack O Lantern: Nice!

Green Arrow: NIGHTMARE STYLE: HALLOWEEN PUMPKIN BARRAGE!

He fired waves of darkness and they formed into pumpkins and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Gwen, Sadie, Sissi Delmas, Sumae Mizuno, Shijimi Chouno, and Tonko Oniyama, The Bimbettes, Flora, Fauna and Merriweather, Huey, Dewey and Louie, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Ra's Al Ghul and Ground Man VS Pied Piper, Scooby Snax Monster, Student Body Presidents Lizardmen, Universe 666 Banno, Universe 666 Ginga, and Julio - The mascots playing video games

---

Pied Piper was next.

Pied Piper (to Gwen): The mascots played video games earlier. What did they play?

Gwen: They played Super Smash Brothers and it was really fun.

Sadie: Yeah it sure was cool.

Sissi Delmas: Everyone has fun on those games.

Fluttershy: Yeah it's so fun and cool.

Tornado Bolt: It sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) The mascots have fun all the time.

Stealth Elf: Yep they sure do.

Pied Piper: Yep they sure do. Lets do it!

Gwen flicked the switches for Pied Piper and Germany and got a sausage sword.

Gwen: THE SAUSAGE SWORD OF BRATWURST!

Pied Piper: Nice!

Gwen: SAUSAGE STYLE: BRATWURST BOMB SHOWER!

She fired waves of bratwurst bombs and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Otto Rocket, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - They played Super Smash Brothers Ultimate

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon (to Stacy): The mascots played Super Smash Brothers Ultimate. Who won?

Stacy Bolton: Lincoln did and it was awesome.

Otto Rocket: Yeah it sure was radical.

Aria Blaze: Yeah they all had fun on that one.

Pinkie Pie: That is for sure there!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It always is fun for them.

Featherweight: Yep it sure is.

Sprocket: Yep.

Ranamon: That's great for y'all. Lets do it!

Stacy flicked the switches for Ranamon and Mon Calamari and got a water sword!

Stacy Bolton: THE WATER SWORD OF THE OCEAN MERMAIDS!

Ranamon: That sword is amazing there!

Stacy Bolton: Thanks! MERMAID STYLE: WATER FORCE BLAST!

She fired waves of water and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - So Lou and friends are calling us again. Been a while since we saw Lou and friends of the dogs

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon (to Kari): So Lou and friends are calling you guys again. Been a while since you saw Lou and friends of the dogs

Kari: I know! It has been a while.

Angewomon: It sure has been a while hasn't it. I think it was since 2021.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Yeah it has been a while.

Starlight Glimmer: That is cool that everyone helped Lou and friends back then.

Cozy Glow: It sure has been a while since then though.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Arbormon: I know. Lets do it!

Kari flicked the switches for Arbormon and Endor and got a Forest Sword!

Kari: THE FOREST SWORD OF ENDOR!

Arbormon: Nice!

Kari: WOOD STYLE: ENDOR FURY ARROWS!

She fired waves of arrows of wood and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Syd Chang, Ronnie Anne, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Kitty Galore is a Rogue Cat hellbent on revenge

---

The U-Foes were next.

Ironclad: Kitty Galore is a Rogue Cat hellbent on revenge.

Vapor: Boy she is really set on getting revenge on all dogs, cats and humans! How come?

Syd: Because some guard dogs chased her into a vat of hair remover cream and it permanently removed all of her fur! She was humiliated and outcasted from everyone and now she is hellbent on vengeance on EVERYTHING!

Ronnie Anne: She is not going to rest until she destroys all humans, cats and dogs.

Virgo: What a monster!

Sunset Shimmer: She gives all cats everywhere a bad name.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure.

Sunburn: I would feel sorry for her but not this time.

X-Ray: That is for sure.

Vector: No kidding. Lets do it!

Syd flicked the switches for the U-Foes and Naboo and got a chemical sword!

Syd: THE ALCHEMICAL SWORD OF THE ELEMENTS!

Vector: Awesome!

Syd: ANIMAL CHEMICAL STYLE: CHEMICAL STORM KINGDOM!

She fired waves of chemicals and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down

---

Harry Potter, Susan Bones, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Shade, Grundy, Captain Cold, Weather Wizard, Evil Silver Banshee, Evil Livewire, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will Blake, and Movie Cronby the Troll - She wants to make ALL Dogs suffer

---

Tala was next.

Tala (to Harry): Kitty Galore wants to make ALL Dogs suffer. And humans too!

Harry Potter: And cats too and she will not stop until she gets her vengeance.

Susan Bones: (British Accent) Yeah she has lots of problems.

Songbird: No kidding. She gives all cats everywhere a REALLY BAD Name.

Princess Celestia: Yeah she sure does. I like cats but she is one cat I would never have.

King Solar: That is for sure there.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure and I love all cats but she is one cat I would never have.

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding there.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Tala: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Harry Potter flicked the switches for Tala and Hogwarts and got a magic sword.

Harry Potter: MAGIC SWORD OF HOGWARTS FURY!

Tala: Amazing!

Harry Potter: GRYFFINDOR STYLE: RED FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of red energy and the group fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Gaea (Marvel), Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Kitty is in big trouble

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire (to Casey): Kitty is in big trouble. As a ranger representing another cat, I hope you pummel her senseless!

Casey: Oh that we can do!

Gaea: And it's going to be painful!

Lena Isis: Big time!

Princess Luna: And it will be good and full of justice!

Moondust: You got that right.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure there.

Gari: We're ready for her.

Blackout: Big time!

Cheshire: Awesome! Lets do it!

Casey flicked the switches for Cheshire and the Jungles of Costa Rica and got a jungle sword!

Casey: THE JUNGLE FURY SWORD OF SPIRITS!

Cheshire: Cool!

Casey: Yep. JUNGLE FURY STYLE: SPIRITS OF THE TIGER BLAST!

He fired waves of energgy and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kuuga Riders, Nico, May,

### Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Steelix.

---

Steelix was next.

Steelix: Boy that is one NASTY cat!

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

May: She needs to be stopped.

Steelix: Big time. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Kitty Galore, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that evil fiendish cat.

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric: QUANTUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Time Force Rangers: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the vortex blasters and formed the cannon and locked it on target!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Steelix and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was shrunk to action figure size and Eli put him in a pod.

Nico: Steelix you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win.

---

We regrouped.

Emma: Bad kitty!

Tsukasa: Your Nine lives are up!

Kamen Ride: Zero One!

Kamen Ride: Vulcan!

Kamen Ride: Thouser!

Kamen Ride: Horobi!

Kamen Ride: Zero Two!

Tsukasa turned into Kamen Rider Zero One and Daiki summmoned clones of the Zero One Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARU RIDER MODE! CYBER KEY FORCE!

They turned into the Zero One Riders too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) RAVE FURY 6!

She summoned DJ Stylbator, Terraxia the Terrible, Baby Videl, Chili Con Carnage, Kai and HurricaneDark.

We went at Kitty Galore and blasted her all over.

Dheena blasted and smashed her all over.

Skydive, Skywarp, Ingrid and Exile used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Skydive's Nega Gun, Skywarp's Missiles and Ingrid and Exile's powers 100-fold.

Skydive and Ingrid Vollenenshikova: MALAMUTE NEGA GUN BLAST!

Skywarp and Exile: ICE MISSILE BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer of Fire and Forgiveness and El Oso: FIRESTORM BEAR BLAST!

Courtney of Flaming Justice and Count Vertigo: FLAMING VERTIGO BLAST!

Andros of In Space and Overdrive: IN SPACE FIRE BLAST!

Lok of Quetzalcoatl and Wrecking Crew: SUN WRECKER BURST!

Ilana of Galaluna and Enchantress: GALALUNA MAGIC BLAST!

Onua of Earth and Tar Pit: EARTH TAR BLAST!

Jenny of The Robot Force and Black Spider: ROBOT SPIDER BLAST!

Stella of Fire and Bronze Kneecap: FIRE BRONZE BLAST!

Tommy of Zeo and Evil Star: ZEO STAR SHOT!

Eddy of Jawbreakers and Dark Spicer: ASSKICKING BLAST WAVE!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Fluttershy, Laney, Lana and me: ANIMAL JUSTICE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, Kitty Galore. DOG ELEMENT STYLE: GERMAN SHEPHERD!

Tyris Flare: DOG FIRE STYLE: GOLDEN RETRIEVER!

Frosta: DOG ICE STYLE: SIBERIAN HUSKY!

Jolyne Cujoh: DOG WATER STYLE: MALAMUTE!

Julie Makimoto: DOG EARTH STYLE: BULLDOG!

Tatsumaki: DOG WIND SYLE: BASSET HOUND!

Kyoko: CAT LIGHTNING STYLE: SIAMESE CAT!

Misako: CAT LAVA STYLE: BOMBAY CAT!

Fluttershy: CAT NATURE STYLE: PERSIAN CAT!

Rarity: CAT JEWEL STYLE: HIMALAYAN CAT!

Colette Brunel: CAT LIGHT STYLE: SPHYNX CAT!

Bayonetta: (British Accent) CAT DARK STYLE: CHARTREUX!

Twilight Sparkle: CAT MAGIC STYLE: RUSSIAN BLUE!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the dogs and cats and they hit Kitty Galore head on and exploded.

Lincoln and his Harem: CAT AND DOG FINAL SMASH: CATS AND DOGS FIGHTING RAMPAGE!

Lincoln and his harem summoned cats and dogs galore to attack Kitty Galore and that miserable hairball is badly mongrelized.

Lincoln: Your revenge against the world ends here!

Lincoln kicked Kitty Galore hard into the air, and he cupped his hands together and formed a massive rainbow fire energy ball surrounded rainbow flames.

Lincoln: Your revenge against the world ends here, now go to Hell and stay there forever! FIRESTORM KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln fired a massive rainbow fire Kamehameha energy wave which hit Kitty Galore and incinerated that vile cat and sent him to The Black Gates.

Nico: GREAT BALLS OF FIRE! Lincoln, that was so awesome! You used the Firestorm Kamehameha and sent Kitty Galore straight to The Black Gates!

Me: He also has other elemental versions of the Kamehameha, Nico, and they're just as powerful.

Lincoln: I've been learning how to use elemental versions of the techniques Master Goku and the others taught me, and they're really powerful and deadly. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Gold Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around

Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and white energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and white energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 White Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The

Universe 666 White Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 White Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Selene Hargan: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Selene Hargan's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a white energy aura with stars, white fire, white flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered the Rhino Blade and her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached The Universe 666 White Rangers, she left white energy, stars, white fire, white flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selene Hargan: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the White Rangers.

Suddenly, Selene Hargan was surrounded by a massive vortex of white energy, stars, white fire, and white flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the White Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a gold phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 White Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Selene Hargan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selene Hargan, Lincoln, and The White Rangers went after The

Universe 666 White Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 White Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Selene Hargan attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Selene Hargan also did the same by firing white energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Selene Hargan attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 White Rangers badly.

Dominic Hargan and the White Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 White Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 White Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 White Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Selene Hargan and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Selene Hargan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Selene Hargan: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 White Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, Dominic.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selene.

Suddenly, Selene Hargan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selene Hargan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the White Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and white flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selene Hargan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and white flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Gold Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Gold Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Caitlin Lusignan, Daydream Miracle Princess of The Full Moon.

Moondancer: Wow, wait, that's right, I'm also a member of The Daydream 16.

Selene Arcangela: Awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Caitlin Lusignan is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from

Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Moondancer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's the scholarly member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Caitlin Lusignan and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Caitlin Lusignan trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of the full moon and miracles, and like Melanie Moondancer, Caitlin and has the power to make anything happen with just a snap of her fingers. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Caitlin's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the gorilla that she is.

Nico: Whoa!

Lincoln: Yeah, Caitlin is indeed a powerful force of miracles and the full moon, and no one wants to cross her. And tomorrow's going to be one epic week of adventures leading to the final battle with Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Me: You said it, Lincoln. We've been waiting for this for a long time.

Nico: Yeah.

Vector: That's one bad kitty down.

Tala: You said it.

Ranamon: No other cats should be like that!

Cheshire: And I should know.

Arbormon: Where should we celebrate?

Nico: Plenty of stuff here. But great job today everyone.

Laney: (To the viewers) Mark sure all your pets are loved.

Nico: Yep.

We enjoyed the boardwalk and had fun and even had awesome food and we later went home and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Cats & Dogs 2: Revenge of Kitty Galore was so awesome! Loved that movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders,

Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kevin Levin, Helen Wheels, Michael Morningstar, Cooper Daniels, Alan Alright and Pierce Wheels as well as Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt to an uncharted island to find an amazing treasure. Also we're going to battle Twisted Cinderella and Colleen Gemma is going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin who are the embodiments of the Griffin Dopant and Cinnamon Bun Dopant and also we're going to meet the gene-slammer for Magma Dragoon and her name is Melanie Magma.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is Rena James, Embodiment of The Purple Power Rangers and Lincoln VS. The Universe 666 Purple Rangers

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Zach's house, but we got bad news: Conspiracy UFO, the

Hypothetical Akuma of Zach Gurdle, is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the next Daydream Princess, her name is Caitlin Lusignan, Daydream Miracle Princess of The Full Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Moondancer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's the scholarly member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Caitlin Lusignan and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Caitlin Lusignan trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of the full moon and miracles, and like Melanie Moondancer, Caitlin and has the power to make anything happen with just a snap of her fingers. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Caitlin's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the gorilla that she is.

Get ready for action as we embark on a 12 part saga for Power Rangers Cosmic Fury. First part is for where we battle Omwhyzo and that will be awesome.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 1

Cosmic Fury Part 1: WRATH OF OHWHYZO

---

Flying over the Pacific Ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Kevin Levin, Helen Wheels, Michael Morningstar, Cooper Daniels, Alan Alright and Pierce Wheels as well as Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin and we were heading to an uncharted island for an awesome treasure hunt.

Xenia: This is gonna be an awesome treasure hunt.

Camie: It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I'm looking forward to this one.

Varie: Me too.

Nicole: You guys are going to love the quarry.

Daring Do: It will be fun.

Nico: Kevin, I want to thank you, Namero Bacho, and your teams for coming

Kevin: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure will.

ZOOM!

Helen Wheels was running on the surface of the water really fast!

Nico: Helen, do you miss being human?

Helen Wheels: Sometimes. But being part Kineceleran makes me really awesome and fast.

Ellie Singh: Just like me! Being fast is really awesome!

Helen Wheels: It sure is! But I do miss being human.

Nico: I can tell.

May: Me too.

Nico:… wanna be human again with my help?

Helen Wheels: I would like that Nico.

Nico: Awesome!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Man that was an awesome mission yesterday.

Xenia: It sure was. Kitty Galore was a monster!

Maria: It seemed as if she was gonna get into a fight with Horsea.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: I don't know what her beef was with Horsea.

Me: Yeah but that was still fun though.

Nico: Poromon and Butch also got drunk.

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Qin: But that was funny.

Camie: It sure was.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: Poromon finished the rest of the beer bottles that he brought.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: So what treasure are we getting?

Nicole: You'll like this one Nico. It's called the Ruby Sword of Kagatsuchi. It's said to be a mighty sword of fire that has all the powers of intense fire.

Qin: WOW!

Nico: Where do we find it?

Nicole: It's coming right about now!

We then saw a city rise out of the water and it was amazing! IT WAS A CITY WITH RUBY PHOENIX STATUES AND IT WAS AMAZING! WE THEN SAW THAT IT WAS A ON THE BACK OF A HUGE WHALE!

Nicole: There it is guys! The Whale City of Kagatsuchi!

Nico: Wow! It's a City on the back of a giant whale!

Maria: It's like Atlantis all over again!

Laney: Actually this is more like the Vanishing Isle from Aladdin and the King of Thieves!

Qin: Incredible!

Nicole: And we're in luck guys. For one whole year this whale becomes an island.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: This is amazing!

We flew and landed into the city.

Eli: Wow! This is amazing.

Lana: Wow!

Nicole: Yep. Once every 500 years this whale turns into an island and then it migrates on a neverending journey around the world.

Then it rests in a different spot for 1 year after 500 years.

Xenia: Incredible!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Careful. There might be traps.

We nodded.

We went into the palace and it was amazing and incredibly pristine after so many eons.

Nico: This is incredible. We must the first to see this kind of place.

Nicole: No one has ever been on this kind of island Nico. Because no one even knows it even exists.

Qin: Amazing.

Lola: This is incredible!

Nico: Yeah.

We went into a main chamber and it was a room made entirely out of ruby statues and amazingly beautiful walls and ancient art.

Laney: Wow!

Lola: This is amazing!

Camie: This is amazing and beautiful.

Nicole: I know. This city is thousands of years old and it's amazing that it's still in this pristine condition.

Eli: And no one has ever been here before?

Nicole: Nope. No one.

Nico: Except today.

Qin: With us.

Me: Yep. We are the first to ever set foot here.

Nico: Are there anymore like this Nicole?

Nicole: Believe it or not Nico, yes there are. Legends say that there are islands that govern the 10 elemental forces of nature and they each have Swords of the Gods of the World. One for Each Element.

Nico: Amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Maria: This is gonna be fun!

Qin: It sure is.

Nicole: Yep. And there's our quarry!

We saw in the middle of an alter with 4 Ruby Phoenix Statues around it, on a stone rock, the SWORD OF KAGATSUCHI! It was a Ruby Blade Sword and it had fire around the blade.

Nicole: There it is! At long last we found it! The Sword of Kagatsuchi!

Xenia: That is amazing!

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Wonder who gets it?

Flare Firestar: I'll get it. This will be interesting.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! This will be so amazing.

Nico: Go ahead.

Flare gulped and went over to the sword and she she then grabbed the hilt and pulled it out and it glowed and she underwent a massive and powerful transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS EXTENDED INTRO PLAYS)

A vortex of fire enveloped her and the statues of the phoenix glowed and emited a massively powerful energy! She then had her wings turn into amazingly intense flame wings of incredibly powerful heat and power and she got longer fire hair and had clothes that glowed with the beautiful power of fire and crystal shimmering like the Crystal Ponies in the Crystal Empire! She got a kanji on her vest for Flare Firestar - Knight of Flaming Passion on it!

フレア・ファイアスター - 烈火の情熱の騎士

She emerged forever changed and we were amazed!

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow! Flare you look incredible!

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! You look amazing Flare! How do you feel?

Flare Firestar: I feel amazing Pipp! This is amazing!

Nico: Nice job!

Me: Yeah!

Flare Firestar: Thanks guys!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're also in for a fierce battle: Twisted Cinderella has come here, and she's out for blood.

We gasped.

Nico: No doubt it's against Anastasia.

Me: Yep. But, we're going to cure her, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: Oh boy.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold, and his gold chest harness remained the same. Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Eli: It's been a while since we've seen you transform into your God of The Eternal Wheel of Life form.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, looks like we got another Twisted Princess to cure.

Me: Yep.

Allie Knudson: This is not good guys. This version of Cinderella really reached her breaking point.

Helena Nicos: Yeah it's not good. After her dress was torn by the step sisters, Cinderella ran away, heartbroken. When Fairy Godmother appeared, Cinderella had enough of the abuse and took the wand from her! Before the carriage left, Cinderella casted a spell which killed Lady Tremaine instantly. But for her stepsisters, she had a more cruel thing in mind. Casting a spell on two of her bird frieds, they pecked out the eyes of the step sisters! To add more torture, the eyes were brought back magically, only to be pecked out again and again. Giving Cinderella the satisfaction to watch her step sisters go through the same abuse as she had been, sort of

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Anastasia: (SHUDDERS) SHE TOOK MINE AND DRISELLA'S EYES!?

Nico: That is horrible! She really did reach her breaking point! And she killed Tremaine and gouged out her stepsisters eyes to torture them over and over again! That is awful!

Lola: Yeah no kidding! And all because they ripped her dress apart!

Qin: What a couple of evil monsters! That dress that her animal friends made was beautiful and they threw it all away like garbage!

Camie: That is so despicable!

Rarity: That dress they made was absolutely beautiful darlings. Cinderella maybe I can fix up that dress for you.

Cinderella: I would like that very much Rarity.

Rarity: Great.

Me: I'll be right back.

I teleported and came back with Cinderella's dress and it was really shredded.

Me: Man this dress is in tatters.

Nico: (WHISTLES) No kidding. Drisella and Anastasia really did a number on it.

Anastasia: And looking back I can't believe we did that. Our jealousy was that dangerous.

Nico: No kidding. Luckily Rarity and the Fashion Brigade will fix it up.

Qin: Yep

Cinderella: Thank you guys.

Squirrel Girl heard a Pokemon cry.

Squirrel Girl: Hey look here.

We saw a Pachirisu.

Dawn: Wow a Pachirisu.

Nico: That's fitting too.

Squirrel Girl: It sure is.

Me: Oh and the poor thing hurt its tail.

Pachirusu: Yeah. But I'll be okay.

We got to healing it.

We healed it up.

Pachirusu: Thank you.

Nico: You okay now?

Pachirusu: Thanks to you guys.

Qin: Awesome.

Squirrel Girl: Would you like to go with us?

Pachirusu: I would like that.

Nico: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Twisted Cinderella) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Twisted Cinderella, she's 20 yards away, and she's searching for Drizella and Anastasia.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and cure her.

Lincoln: She needs her soul repaired at once. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs,

and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Twisted Cinderella.

Me: Now to find Twisted Cinderella.

Eli: I sense her on that island over there.

I flew up and saw the island.

Me: That must be it.

Nico: Lets go guys.

We were off to the island.

Nico: Hopefully she's in a good mood.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at the island as we flew.

Lincoln: There she is, now to get her attention.

Lincoln fired golden energy blasts from his massive gold angel wings and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit Twisted Cinderella, and that made her mad as we landed in front of her.

Twisted Cinderella: Why… are you here?

Me: You know why we're here: to cure you of the darkness that stains your heart and soul.

Colleen Gemma: And that's exactly what we came here to do.

Twisted Cinderella: I don't need curing! I just want these people to suffer for what they did to me!

Me: You mean the abuse that you endured because of Tremaine and your stepsisters. I know they brought all this on themselves. But Cinderella listen! This is not who you are. Your father would not want you to become like this! His own daughter turning into a ruthless killing machine hellbent on revenge.

Twisted Cinderella: You wanna help me? Then do me a favor and use the Black Gates on Anastasia!

Nico: NO! I'm glad you're not asking us to go back in time but we're not doing that to her!

Me: Absolutely not! Anastasia LEARNED from her mistakes! If ANYONE deserves the black gates it's Lady Tremaine! She made you this way and treated you like nothing more than dirt! Not only that but she KILLED YOUR FATHER!

She gasped in shock!

Twisted Cinderella: WHAT!? She killed my father!?

Me: I'm afraid so. She poisoned him.

Qin: It's true! She killed your father to get all his money!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Lady Tremaine was a golddigger and she should have been executed for her crimes.

Nico: Tremaine can get the Black Gates next time we see her. But not her daughters. Drisella's getting better and Anastasia IS better!

Qin: That's right!

Me: We made sure Tremaine paid big time. We brought her crimes to light in front of the whole kingdom and battled her and then got her and Drisella exiled.

Nico: Yeah!

Aqua: It's true.

Nico: And Drisella's in the Masters of Evil anyway.

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Besides Tremaine made you like this.

Laney: No more! She will get what's coming to her soon.

Twisted Cinderella: It's too late to save me now! I'm a monster!

Me: It's NEVER too late Cinderella!

Qin: That's right! It's never too late to do what's right and let us help you. Let us save you from this monster you were turned into.

Xenia: Yeah!

Pachirisu charged at her and fired a massive blast of lightning and it electrocuted her.

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Lola: YEAH!

Dawn: Now that was awesome.

Camie: It sure was!

Lana got out the Ice Sword of Subzero Might

Lana: Lady Tremaine will get what's coming to her! ICE STYLE: SUBZERO FURY BLAST!

She fired a wave of ice and smashed her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Mera got out the Ocean Sword of Skyla!

Mera: What Tremaine did was unforgivable! WATER STYLE: WATER DRAGON FURY SHOT!

She fired waves of water and it formed into dragons and blasted her down.

Xenia: Take that!

Maximum Ride got out the Wind Sword of Flying Skies

Maximum Ride: We'll unleash the wrath of all those she hurt on her. SKY STYLE: FLYING SKIES BLAST!

She fired a wave of wind and energy and blasted her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Green Arrow got out the Halloween Sword of Nightmares

Green Arrow: And She will pay big time. She has failed this world! NIGHTMARE STYLE: RATS OF DOOM!

He fired waves of darkness and it formed into rats and bashed her down.

Gwen got out the Sausage Sword of Bratwurst

Gwen: You have a great voice and TONS of awesome animal friends. BRATWURST STYLE: SAUSAGES OF FIRE!

She fired fire sausages and blasted her down.

Stacy got out the Water Sword of the Ocean Mermaids

Stacy: And the best part is that you are never alone because of have Prince Charming, your Fairy Godmother and your animal friends with you. MERMAID STYLE: MAELSTROM OF FURIOUS NEPTUNE!

She fired waves of water and blasted her all over.

Kari got out the Forest Sword of Endor

Kari: Also you got us too. FOREST STYLE: BLADES OF THE FOREST!

She fired waves of wood and blasted her all over.

Syd got out the Alchemical Sword of the Elements

Syd: Because we helped you before and we can do so again! CHEMICAL STYLE: GOLD BLAST BURST!

She fired waves of gold and smashed her all over.

Harry got out the Magical Sword of Hogwarts Fury

Harry: (British Accent) And you helped Anastasia reform into a better person. RAVENCLAW STYLE: BLUE FLAMES OF CROWS!

He fired waves of blue fire and blasted her down.

Casey got out the Jungle Fury Sword of Spirits

Casey: And their spirits of friendship made you strong too. JUNGLE STYLE: JAGUAR BLAST STORM!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And that is all true!

Twisted Cinderella: But look at me! I'm hideous!

Me: You will never be hideous on the outside!

I used my powers and made her the most beautiful dress ever and made her more beautiful than ever.

Me: True beauty lies in the eye of the beholder and you are both beautiful inside and out no matter how you look.

Twisted Cinderella: There's no going back for me!

Me: It's never too late for you to change.

Lola: That's right Cinderella.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Deep down, I know the real you is still there!

Qin: That's right!

Suddenly, Colleen Gemma's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a white and purple energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Twisted Cinderella, she left white and purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Colleen Gemma: What you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Tremaine, her heart was as black as the night. But, you, you need not suffer from her misdeeds, Cinderella. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Colleen Gemma was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and purple energy with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, and jewels surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Rarity flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Cinderella: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Rarity transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Colleen Gemma emerged, but she was changed forever.

Colleen Gemma grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and white planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a white and purple energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rarity with three jewels on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Colleen Gemma has on a dark purple short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless top, purple skirt with Rarity's cutie mark on it, white stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Rarity surrounded by gems and water and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Water Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver

28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Colleen Gemma felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers and white horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with white tips and white markings. Colleen Gemma has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Colleen Gemma's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Colleen Gemma's Cosmic Eternal Generosity Oceanic Water Jewel Maelstrom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Generosity Oceanic Water Jewel Maelstrom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Rarity and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Colleen Gemma has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Rarity that said, "Colleen Gemma, Gene-Slammer of Rarity, The Jewel Alicorn and Princess of Generosity, Great Friend of Rarity, Truly Creative Amazing Fashionista and Designer of Clothes, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Androwich, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Gems, Jewels, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

コリーン・ジェマ、レアリティのジーン・スラマー、ジュエル・アリコーンと寛大さのプリンセス、レアリティの偉大な友人、真にクリエイティブで素晴らしいファッショニスタであり服飾デザイナー、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、アンドロウィッチの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバーフェニックス・ストーム、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリン・アルカナ女王、友情卓の騎士団の一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決断力、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水の達人、宝石、宝石、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Colleen Gemma has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GENEROSITY ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL

XELNAGA HARMONY OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Colleen Gemma's Super Angel-Generosity Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Cinderella saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Colleen Gemma fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Cinderella and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Colleen Gemma: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Ocean Fashionista Maelstrom Water Skylander Jewel Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ocean Fashionista Maelstrom Water Skylander Jewel Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Looks like she wants to fight.

Rarity: All the more so, Colleen. But, it's necessary to do so.

Suddenly, Rarity's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue, and she was surrounded by a white and purple energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Rarity's Generous Eternal Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Eternal Magical Generosity and Maelstrom Gem Water Skylander Justice, and as she approached Twisted Cinderella, she left white and purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rarity: Just like Colleen said, what you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Tremaine, her heart was as black as the night. But, you, you need not suffer from her misdeeds, Cinderella. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Rarity was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and purple energy with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, and jewels surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Rarity flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Cinderella: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Rarity's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rarity emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rarity grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and white planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a white and purple energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rarity with three jewels on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and the Water, Generosity, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Rarity has on a dark purple sleeveless blouse, short-sleeved blue top with her cutie mark, gems, water, and white phoenix on it, dark blue pants, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by gems and water and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Water Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rarity felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers and white horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and her purple curled tail also grew larger and longer. Rarity has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Rarity's massive Rarity's Generous Eternal Maelstrom Water Alicorn Greatsword of Eternal Magical Generosity and Maelstrom Gem Water Skylander Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rarity's Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Eternal Generosity Oceanic Water Jewel Maelstrom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Generosity Oceanic Water Jewel Maelstrom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Rarity and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rarity has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rarity, Alicorn Princess of Generosity and The Water Skylanders, Truly Creative Amazing Fashionista and Designer of Clothes, Member of The Mane Twelve, Loving Mother of Emerald Shine and Topaz Flare and Many Children, Loving Older Sister of Sweetie Belle, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of The Kiramagers, Archenemy of Duff Killigan, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Ponyville's Famous Clothes Designer, Friend of Many, Childhood Friend of Colleen Gemma, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Gems, Jewels, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レアリティ、寛大なアリコーン・プリンセスとウォーター・スカイランダーズ、真にクリエイティブで素晴らしいファッショニスタであり服飾デザイナー、マネ・トゥエルブのメンバー、エメラルド・シャインとトパーズ・フレアの愛情深い母と多くの子供たち、スウィーティー・ベルの愛情深い姉、リンカーンの愛情深い将来の妻キラメイジャーの大声で愛する妹、ダフ・キリガンの大敵、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者と女王オパーリン・アルカナ、ポニービルの有名な服飾デザイナー、多くの友人、コリー

ン・ジェマの幼馴染、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、宝石、宝石、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Rarity has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GENEROSITY ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEAN FASHIONISTA MAELSTROM WATER SKYLANDER JEWEL FASHIONISTA ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Rarity's Super Angel-Generosity Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Cinderella saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Colleen Gemma fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, jewels, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Cinderella and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Rarity: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Ocean Fashionista Maelstrom Water Skylander Jewel Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ocean Fashionista Maelstrom Water Skylander Jewel Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, we can cure Twisted Cinderella and remove the darkness in her heart.

?: Tremaine, you've really gone way too far!

Suddenly, we saw two girls arrive: one girl has orange hair and orange eyes and dressed in orange and black clothes, she has fire angel wings and a flower-themed Keyblade, and the other girl has long red hair and red eyes and dressed in red clothes, she has yellow angel wings and a Keyblade in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Brenda Brentaal IV, Keyblade Knight of Brentaal IV and Faith Flamar, Keyblade Knight of Flamar!

Selene Arcangela: You two made it just in time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix

Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang in there, we're going to save you from what that heartless hag did to you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We won't let you suffer any longer, Cinderella.

Lincoln, Colleen Gemma, Rarity, and I went after Twisted Cinderella, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Twisted Cinderella, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Colleen Gemma, Rarity, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Twisted Cinderella even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Colleen Gemma, Rarity, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, water, gems, and planets at Twisted Cinderella, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to save you from this madness.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied her up, and he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Cinderella and purified her as we saw a black wisp of smoke come out with Lady Tremaine's cruel face on it and it was destroyed forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Colleen Gemma's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and white planets orbiting around her legs, and massive white angel wings and longer white horn are permanent, and Rarity's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer curled purple tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and white planets orbiting around her legs, and massive white angel wings and longer white horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Colleen Gemma and Rarity felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Colleen okay, Rarity?

Rarity: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: And I was surprised that you also transformed too, Rarity.

Lincoln: Like I said, it's fair that Rarity transformed to help me and Colleen as well.

Me: Yep. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Lincoln: I was just about to do so.

Carolina Keyblada: Actually, you should leave this to me, Lincoln. The first girl is Brenda Brentaal IV, Keyblade Knight of Brentaal IV, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Brentaal IV, and she has intense fire, earth, and lava powers and she's a master of fire, earth, and lava. She is the Keyblade Knight of Brentaal IV, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of fire, earth, and lava.

Nico: Wow! A master of Fire, Earth, and Lava, that's deadly.

Emily Monroe: You said a mouthful, and the second girl is Faith Flamar, Keyblade Knight of Flamar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Flamar, and she has intense fire powers and she's a powerful force of fire. She is the Keyblade Knight of Flamar, and she has also helped out The Enterprise in many of their travels through the galaxy and defended them from the many terrors and dangers they've fought against in the past. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of fire, and she hates Scoots with a vengeance and Faith almost got Scoots run out of town by an angry mob for doing something horrible to Lincoln.

Eli: What did she do?

Lincoln: She tried to run me over with a train she hijacked.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Why, that miserable old goat! Now, I'm really glad we sent her butt straight to The Black Gates last year.

Lincoln: You and me both. (To Brenda Brentaal IV and Faith Flamar) And it's so good to see you both again.

Brenda Brentaal IV: You too, Lincoln.

Faith Flamar: And you're really really grown in quite the man.

Lincoln then hugged Brenda Brentaal IV in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln hugged Faith Flamar in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love

appeared on the necks of Brenda Brentaal IV and Faith Flamar with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on her neck. Brenda Brentaal IV and Faith Flamar knew what this was as Lincoln leaned down to their faces and kissed them on the lips and they returned it as we cheered wildly for them.

Nico: I hope you're okay now?

Twisted Cinderella: Yes. I am much better. Thank you all.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Lola: Yeah. But we will get you justice.

Camie: Yeah!

Me: Nico no offense but in my opinion, us banishing Lady Tremaine was too lenient on our part.

Nico: I know. But I'm waiting for her to come to us

Qin: And when that time comes, BAM!

Xenia: Yep.

Varie: We let her have it.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Good job, Pachirisu!

Pachirisu: Thanks Nico.

Squirrel Girl: That was awesome. You're going to get along great with Sandy Cheeks and everyone. Including my squirrel friends.

Pachirisu: I know.

Camie: Yeah. Been a while since we took on one of the Twisted Princesses though.

Allie Knudson: It sure has been a while.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Pachirisu: Oh no thanks. I don't drink. Got any acorns?

Me: I think we can work on that.

I touched the ground and grew a tree and lots of acorns came.

Pachirisu: Thanks!

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Pachirisu: NOT THE PUPPY EYES! ANYTHING BUT THE PUPPY EYES!

Horsea: Does that mean it's working?

Nico: I've seen that in cartoons and how it works like that. But Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Aw crud.

Pachirisu: I was just doing that to be silly.

Camie: Oh

Nico: Alright, Helen. Remember what I promised you?

Helen Wheels: You were going to turn me human.

Nico: Yep. Ready?

Helen Wheels: I'm ready.

Nico: Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

He snapped his fingers and she turned into a human with blue hair and had blue eyes and had black and blue clothes on.

Helen Wheels: Wow! I look awesome!

I showed a mirror and she saw herself.

She felt her face and it was human.

Helen Wheels: This is amazing.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: You still have your Kineceleran Super Speed.

Nico: Yep.

She tried to take a step but fell down.

Helen Wheels: WHOA!

I caught her.

Me: It's going to take a while for you to get used to it.

Nico: Are your clothes okay?

Helen Wheels: They sure are. Very comfy too.

Lola: They sure are.

Camie: Yep.

Ellie Singh: I can teach you how to be human like me. It took me a while to do so.

Helen Wheels: From one fellow Kineceleran to another that means a lot to me.

Nico: How do you feel?

Helen Wheels: Amazing and it'll take a while for me to get used to this.

Nico: Take your time.

Ellie Singh: At least you're not naked like how I ended up.

Helen Wheels: True.

Nico: Yeah.

Her stomach growled.

Helen Wheels: Man I am hungry.

Nico: I think we can arrange that.

Me: Yeah

I formed an all you can eat buffet for her and man was she eating all over.

She was eating everything like how Goku does.

Nico: Whoa man is she hungry.

Goku: (LAUGHS) She is eating as much as I do.

Nico: No kidding Kakarot.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: She must've gotten hungry reverting back.

Qin: No kidding.

She licked all those plates clean.

Me: Wow she REALLY was hungry.

Goku: (LAUGHS) Boy no kidding.

Me: Boy she REALLY ate as much as you did Master Goku.

Goku: She sure did.

Poromon: Can you blame her?

Nico: Not at all.

Helen Wheels: Ahh! Man I was hungry!

Me: Boy no kidding!

She burped.

Helen Wheels: Oh excuse me.

Me: Well now you are ready for some action.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now we got the Anothers to face.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: (Concentrates) Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma, Sairagin, Leonard, King Hiss, Hydro Man, Vypra, Shiv, Electro, Webstor, Bane, Vexen, Firefly, Calamitous and Ebon.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa! That is interesting.

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Boy this one is really self explanatory. Kevin Levin, Helen Wheels, Michael Morningstar, Cooper Daniels, Alan Alright and Pierce Wheels And the Loud Kids.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense the Anothers minus Namero are one person.

Qin: Wow. This will be easy.

Nico: There they are!

Out came the anothers! Minus Namaro Bacho!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: This is gonna be big!

Nico: Yep.

Another Thunder Man EXE: (In a girls voice) Yep it sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with green hair and green eyes and green clothes and green angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of the Griffin Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had a powerful sword.

Me: Gloria Griffin!

Gloria Griffin: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Gloria is the embodiment of the Griffin Dopant and is a master of the Griffin and she is a force to be reckoned with.

Nico: Nice!

Me: By the way is the Another Namero Bacho friendly or hostile?

Gloria Griffin: Friendly and she has a really awesome power.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and was separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then we smelled a really delicious and awesome aroma.

Me: (Sniffs) Ooh! (Sniffs) Hey I know that smell anywhere.

Hinata then started drooling uncontrollably.

Hinata: (Sniffs) Oh boy! Cinnamon Buns!

Connie Cinnabon: (LAUGHS) She loves my buns.

Me: When you have known Hinata for 150,000 years you tend to know what they like. Also she loves cinnamon buns as much as ramen.

Naruto: It's true.

Me: Also besides being a chef she is a great artist.

Connie Cinnabon: It's true.

She showed us her paintings. It was landscape art.

Shanan: Wow! Those are beautiful Connie.

Laney: I'll say!

Shanan: I'm an artist myself and I paint alien landscapes.

Connie Cinnabon: That is cool! I think I saw some of them in an art exhibit.

Shanan: Yep. Those were some of my paintings I drew.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

Zocks: Okay.

They got a PatRangers and LupinRangers Sword as well as a Kyurangers Sword.

Connie Cinnabon: Nope. But I made this for him.

She showed a magnificent painting of Sakura Knudson as Venus in her own version of The Birth of Venus and it was in a beautiful and magnificent landscape.

Me: Oh wow!

Sakura Knudson: I remember that painting and man did I look so beautiful in that one.

Jessie Knudson: Wow! Your own version of the famous Birth of Venus painting. That is breathtaking.

Shanan: It sure is!

Lola: I think that is beautiful.

Connie Cinnabon: Yep. It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) I think we saw that painting before.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) It was beautiful by itself.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Your version of it is even more beautiful.

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Connie Cinnabon: Yep Sakura Knudson agreed to be in this painting.

Sakura Knudson: It was awesome to be in it.

Me: It's a magnificent work of art.

Connie Cinnabon: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a light blast and separated her.

Me: Now lets get the Another!

Keiichiro: By order of the GSPO, We're taking you down by force!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice, We're taking your treasure!

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: (Gets out Namero Bacho's ridewatch) Time to make some art!

May: (Gets out U.A. Scorcher's ridewatch) Time to burn!

Maria: (Gets out Goyagma's ridewatch) This will burn bad!

Helen Wheels: (Gets out Yost Griffin's ridewatch) Take to the skies!

They used the powers of Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin and blasted the Another!

I teleported and opened Another Namero's safe and in it was NUMEROUS PAINTING!

Me: WHOA! Look at these paintings!

I brought them over.

Connie Cinnabon: These are all the paintings I did of all the adventures you did!

We saw NUMEROUS Paintings of some of our most amazing and epic adventures!

Qin: Wow! These are awesome!

We saw The Battle with Thanos, The Great War With The Royal Defenders, The Battle with Nerissa, Our battles with The Kamen Riders major enemies, the 20 Days of Darkness, The Battle with The Shredder from 2003, Destroying Team Flare, My battle with Barodius, Our Ambassador Missions and more.

Nico: Wow! These are really amazing!

Connie Cinnabon: I've been busy and I have a very amazing creative side.

Lola: You sure do!

Then Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons!

Nico: Awesome Team Baroness Von Bon Bon.

Baroness Von Bon Bon: (German Accent) Ach it's really amazing isn't it ja.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: WHOA! Is that the Live Action Infernocons!?

Live Action Rupture: That's us Nico and it's awesome to meet you and you too Starlight. Thank you for destroyed our Worlds version of

Megatron.

Live Action Thrash: Yeah we never liked the guy.

Starlight Glimmer: Glad I could help.

?: Boy that is a cool team!

Magma Dragoon came!

Me: Whoa! Magma Dragoon!

Nico: Hot!

Magma Dragoon: (In a girls voice) I'll say!

Nico: Melanie Magma! Whoa!

Melanie Magma: Yep. I got this.

She fired waves of lava and then Another Nabare exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was dead! I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: YEAH! Nabare Bacho you have failed this world!

PatRangers: Mission Accomplished!

LupinRangers: With that we bid you a final Adieu!

Horsea: YAY!

Nico: That was awesome!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Melanie Magma: Yeah!

Me: And if I had to guess…

Melanie Magma: Actually…

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, red eyes and was wearing only an orange bikini and she had a volcano with a dragon in front of it in the middle of her forehead and she had orange fire angel wings.

Melanie Magma: I can revert back at will. But I was cursed to wear only an orange bikini.

Me: You still look hot! Literally.

May: I'm glad I didn't get hit. But we can fix this.

Brittney: We dealt with this magic before.

Brittney chanted an incantation and removed the curse.

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome orange clothes and she looked awesome.

Melanie Magma: Wow! I look awesome.

Manaphy: You sure do.

Helen Wheels: Do you have any great memories of Nico?

Melanie Magma: I sure do. When me and Nico were in Hawaii and we found an awesome treasure. The Volcano Book of Pele.

Nicole: Wow! That's another treasure I was trying to find for a long time.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Melanie Magma: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kevin Levin, Helen Wheels, Michael Morningstar, Cooper

Daniels, Alan Alright and Pierce Wheels are heading to Zach's house, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: Conspiracy UFO, the Hypothetical Akuma of Zach Gurdle, is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, looks like my rescue's taking place at Zach's house, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: Conspiracy UFO, the Hypothetical Akuma of Zach Gurdle, is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Whoa, so now, we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of Zach.

Nico: What's his story?

Lincoln: According to Gabriel, Conspiracy UFO was created when Chandler caused trouble for Zach and made a fool of him by making a fake UFO and filming it and he showed it to everyone and the others laughed at him, but we were extremely angry with Chandler with that stunt of his.

Liam: Even I was stunned hearing that.

Carmen: Me too. Making a fool of Zach because of his obsessions with aliens, that was just proof of how much of a jerk Dark Chandler was.

Kevin Levin: But, he got his just desserts in the end though.

Lincoln: That he did.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair with pink streaks and light blue headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, the symbol of the Dark Skylanders and Moondancer's cutie mark on her right arm she has massive and beautiful indigo blue angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, white bridal gloves, red skirt, black stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, moons, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of The Dark Skylanders and Moondancer's cutie mark, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, gold chain for guard, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Caitlin Lusignan, Daydream Miracle Princess of The Full Moon.

Caitlin Lusignan: That's right, and I rescued the girls and got them away from Conspiracy UFO, he immediately thought they were aliens. He is Zach's hypothetical Akuma alright.

?: (ROBOTIC VOICE) WHERE ARE THEY? WHERE ARE THE ALIENS?!

We then saw Conspiracy UFO, and he was a UFO with red eyes.

Sylvester: That's it, we're bringing him down!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: He may be an Akuma of Zach, but we're still taking him down. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-

Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their Super Angel United Friendship Universal Eternal Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element

Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony

Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Kevin Levin and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after

Conspiracy UFO, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire which hit Conspiracy UFO and knocked him down and he was tied up and thrown to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another of my Akumatized friends down, and we now got the Akumatized forms of Rusty, Clyde, Mom, and Dad to go. (To Caitlin Lusignan) And it's so good to see you again, Caitlin.

Caitlin Lusignan: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Caitlin Lusignan as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Caitlin Lusignan was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Caitlin Lusignan: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Caitlin Lusignan and he hugged her, and Caitlin Lusignan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Caitlin Lusignan: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation

and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Caitlin Lusignan, Daydream Miracle Princess of The Full Moon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Moondancer combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's the scholarly member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Caitlin Lusignan and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Caitlin Lusignan trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of the full moon and miracles, and like Melanie Moondancer, Caitlin and has the power to make anything happen with just a snap of her fingers. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Caitlin's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the gorilla that she is.

Nico: Damn, she really put Lynn in her place, and did she really go so far as to call her a gorilla?

Lincoln: Big time, and it was true, Lynn acted like a wild gorilla and always gets angry at every turn because of her Dark Side, and that cage kept her from trying even that, and now that you're here, Caitlin.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Caitlin Lusignan in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Caitlin Lusignan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Caitlin Lusignan with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Caitlin Lusignan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Caitlin Lusignan, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Caitlin Lusignan's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Caitlin Lusignan had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Anime Freddy Fazbear, Anime Bonnie, Anime Chica, Anime Foxy, Anime Mangle, Anime Spring-Bonnie, Anime Golden Freddy, Balloon Babe "BB", Anime Puppet, Anime Lefty, Anime Circus Baby, and Anime Ballora from the Five Nights in Anime series.

Lincoln: Whoa, that's Anime Freddy Fazbear, Anime Bonnie, Anime Chica, Anime Foxy, Anime Mangle, Anime Spring-Bonnie, Anime Golden Freddy, Balloon Babe "BB", Anime Puppet, Anime Lefty, Anime Circus Baby, and Anime Ballora from the Five Nights in Anime series.

Nicole: Wait, I remember hearing about them, they're from a parody game of Five Nights at Freddy's, but the animatronics are all female and they're also attractive human-like robots.

Lincoln: Wow, I didn't know about that. Are you girls okay?

Anime Freddy Fazbear: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Anime Freddy Fazbear and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Conspiracy UFO, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Anime Freddy Fazbear: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Anime Foxy: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Anime Freddy Fazbear, Anime Bonnie, Anime Chica, Anime Foxy, Anime Mangle, Anime Spring-Bonnie, Anime Golden Freddy, Balloon Babe "BB", Anime Puppet, Anime Lefty, Anime Circus Baby, and Anime Ballora with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Conspiracy UFO, the Hypothetical Akuma of Zach Gurdle.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Lincoln firing waves of red fire and ladybugs at him that took him down and sent her to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Caitlin Lusignan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys sure had an awesome time taking down Zach's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: He was definitely an out of this world opponent alright.

Nico: No fooling, especially since he has those star and lasers and space powers.

Me: But, still, that was interesting. So, tomorrow, the next Hypothetical Akuma villain we're going after is Rusty's, and this one is bound to be an awesome adventure.

---

After we took down Conspiracy UFO, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Caitlin Lusignan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Caitlin Lusignan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Caitlin, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Caitlin Lusignan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and

we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Caitlin Lusignan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was the hated archenemy of The Mitternacht Clan: Faith N. Siknes.

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC VOICE) That bitch has shown up, has she? I'M GONNA KILL HER!

Sebastian was heading for the elevator to head down there, but Drakus blocked his way.

Drakus: Sebastian, we promised that we were going to send her to Vypra and The Masters of Evil.

Sebastian Mendez: (Demonic Voice) OUT OF MY FUCKING WAY!

Sebastian Mendez smashed his fist into Drakus' stomach hard and he went down coughing up blood and he was bleeding and Sebastian flew out of there.

Nico: Oh shit, Drakus! Hang on!

Lincoln gave Drakus a potion which he drank and was healed up.

Drakus: Thanks, Lincoln. Let's get that bastard and fuck him up!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and just in time to see Sebastian already causing havoc by firing dark fire at Faith N. Siknes and laughing demonically. Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Faith N. Siknes and Sebastian and Faith N. Siknes was pissed off when she saw The Mitternacht Clan and The X-Squad along with us.

Faith N. Siknes: YOU FUCKING ASSHOLES! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND DESTROY EVERY LAST WITCH ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND AND SEE THE WORLD BURN! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

X-Squad Cyclonus: You're still as fucked up as ever, Faith. Though that's no surprise given that Sebastian switched back into the fucked-up murderous and insane monster he was.

Lincoln: Though unlike what's going to happen to Sebastian, you'll be getting off easy.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Faith N. Siknes and was tied up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and thrown to Vypra. Then, we turned our attention to Sebastian who was in a shit ton of trouble and already pissed.

Sebastian Mendez: YOU! YOU! YOU RUINED MY CHANCE TO KILL HER! IF I LET A FUCKED-UP WITCH HUNTER LIKE HER LIVE, THEN ALL ARE IN DANGER!

Drakus: Sebastian, you really really crossed it big time! LET'S FUCK HIM UP!

Drakus, The Mitternacht Clan, and The X-Squad pounced on and began clobbering Sebastian badly as they wound up getting consumed in a massive fight cloud!

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG

SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! WHIP CRACK! SMACK! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Me: DAMN! NOW, THAT'S BRUTAL!

Drakus, The Mitternacht Clan, and The X-Squad: EAT BOOT, BITCH!

Drakus, The Mitternacht Clan, and The X-Squad kicked Sebastian out of the fight cloud, and he's already bleeding and he let out a demonic shriek, but Lincoln tied him up and we went back home and continued our workouts and Lincoln hung Sebastian on a coat rack to cool off.

Drakus: Nice one, Lincoln, that'll get him to cool off.

Lincoln: Next time, I'll show him true Hell on Earth if he gets like that again!

Qin: Seeing him get a taste of his own medicine? That I'd pay big bucks to see.

Nico's Harem: Same here.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Raya: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Raya, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida are in your harem, Linky.

Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant,

but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Sand Kingdom is next.

Me: Ooh! That one is treacherous and awesome.

Nicole: That must mean you're going to battle Knucklotec first.

Nico: Yep.

Edd: Me and Jimmy Neutron will glady accompany you Nico.

Nico: Awesome Double D.

They went in and it activated and they were at SAND KINGDOM!

---

The Sand Kingdom is the third kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. It is the greater location of Tostarena, which is a desert village featuring a small town and a large ruins area. This kingdom's main landmark is the Inverted Pyramid, which is an upside-down pyramid located in the north-east section of the area. When Mario first visits here, the kingdom is covered with large pillars of ice and Bowser is found atop the Inverted Pyramid. The player's first objective in this kingdom is to reach the "highest tower". From there, the player must find Moon Shards in the Moe-Eye habitat. After that, they reach the top of the Inverted Pyramid and fight Hariet, one of the Broodals, which will grant the player a Multi Moon. When collected, the player is teleported back to the Odyssey, and the kingdom cycles to a night-time version, where the Inverted Pyramid floats into the air, revealing a large hole underneath. The kingdom is also overrun by Chinchos during the night-time, which Mario must avoid as he heads to the large hole under the Inverted Pyramid. Once the player enters, he must traverse through an icy Underground Temple and then fight Knucklotec at the end of the Temple. Defeating this boss rewards Mario with another Multi Moon, which (when collected) reverts the kingdom back to daytime and causes almost all the ice on the surface of the kingdom to melt, allowing access to more Power Moons. Once Mario has collected enough Power Moons, he can head off to the next kingdom - either the Lake Kingdom or the Wooded Kingdom may be chosen, but not both at this point.

The Sand Kingdom was the first location shown in the game, dating back to the first Nintendo Switch reveal trailer. It is located east of the Cascade Kingdom, southwest of the Lake Kingdom, and northwest of the Wooded Kingdom. These three kingdoms are all located on a large landmass resembling Pangaea.

The location is primarily based off of Mesoamerica, particularly Mexico. However, other aspects allude to different countries, with Moe-Eyes inspired by the moai statues from Easter Island and the Jaxis presumably inspired by the komainu from Japan. The name "Tostarena" is likely from the Spanish words "tostado" (toasted) and "arena" (sand).

---

Nico: Wow!

Jimmy Neutron: Sand Kingdom. What a place.

Nico: It sure is amazing. WHEW! It's hot!

Jimmy Neutron: It sure is.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well You got to bash Knucklotec with his own fists.

Nico: Okay.

Nicole: You can find him in the underground icy temple.

Nico: Oh boy. I remember how cold that place was.

Nicole: I know. So this time you can find him at the top of the inverted pyramid.

Nico: Gotcha! The embodiment will probably meet us there. Lets go!

They were off to the pyramid.

They were flying.

Double D: (Pants) H2O, please…

Ed: Gravy!

Eddy: Ed Shut up!

Nico: Oh brother.

Jimmy Neutron: Here Double D.

He gave him some water.

Edd: Why thank you Jimmy.

He drank it down.

Edd: Ahh. They got to the top of the pyramid and saw KNUCKLOTEC!

Nico: There he is!

Jimmy Neutron: He sure looks disturbing.

Edd: He sure does.

They landed.

Nico: Okay you ugly tiki, it's time to smash your face in.

Knucklotec: And you must be Nico Chan!

Nico: That's right. Here to bash your ugly face in.

Knucklotec: Come and try it.

Nico: Gladly. FINAL SHINE ATTACK!

He fired a green energy blast and it hit him square in the face and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion really put a dent into him! When the smoke cleared it showed half of his head blasted off!

Knucklotec: (To Double D) Maybe I'll get a lucky hit in and find out what's under your hat!

Nico: Oh you don't want to find out!

?: (Echoing) HARPOON TORPEDO!

Torpedoes flew in and they hit Knucklotec and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA!

They saw Ikkakumon and on its back was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes and had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Magma Man on it.

Mindy Magma: Mindy Magma, Embodiment of Magma Man.

Ikkakumon: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Nico: Irena Ikkaku!? Whoa!

Edd: Why Mindy awesome to see you again.

Jimmy Neutron: Same here.

Mindy Magma: You too Double D and Jimmy. Its been a while.

Nico: (gets out Namero Bacho and Il Lupo's Ridewatches) Time for this assassin to make art!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted Knucklotec.

Mindy Magma blasted Knucklotec with lava blasts.

Edd and Jimmy blasted Knucklotec all over.

Nico: YEAH! Double D time for the reveal!

Me: UH OH! EVERYONE COVER YOUR EYES!

Camie: Why?

Me: Just do it! IN THE NAME OF ALL THINGS GREAT AND SMALL YOU DON'T WANT TO KNOW!

They did so! Edd took off his hat and then KNUCKLOTEC GASPED AND HE THEN SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL AND THEN STARTED TO CRACK AND THEN…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Then they got all the power moons! Green Ones.

Double D put his hat back on.

Irena Ikkaku reverted back and she was a girl with dark grey hair and had blue eyes and grey clothes and had grey angel wings and had a symbol of Ikkakumon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had an ice sword.

Irena Ikkaku: That was nuts! But that was fun!

Mindy Magma: You got that right!

Nico: Yeah!

They all high five.

Nico: How did you meet Double D and Jimmy?

Mindy Magma: I met Double D when I was helping the Ed's with one of their scams. But it backfired because of Sarah and I smashed her face in and knocked out all of her teeth. I also got her in trouble with Ed's mom for a change.

Nico: Nice.

Mindy Magma: Yep. And I met Jimmy when he made those awesome candy balls. They were so good.

Nico: Wow!

Jimmy Neutron: Indeed.

Irena Ikkaku: She told me all about that candy and it must've been really tasty.

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Jimmy Neutron: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Irena Ikkaku: Well I'm an eskimo from Alaska and my favorite memory is when me and Nico found an Abandoned camp in the North Pole and saw that it was the camp where The Thing from 1951 was at.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Yeah that was creepy.

Irena Ikkaku: Yeah.

They hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Irena Ikkaku: Same here.

Nico: Would you both like to join the team?

Mindy Magma: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them

---

At the M.O.E. HQ, Condiment King was going back to his room for a nap.

Condiment King: Man I'm beat.

He went into his awesome sauce room. All his furniture and stuff were bottles of sauces and more. He also had shelves full of joke books and more.

He went on hie bed and laid down.

SQUEAKY TOY SQUEAK.

Condiment King: Huh?

He fluffed his pillow.

---

Nikiya: Guys, where are the mascots?

Me: Oh I think they are…

Eli: Yep. They're playing hide and seek.

Me: M.O.E. HQ?

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Looks like we're going to see another one of the rooms of the M.O.E. Members.

---

Back with Condiment King…

He was fluffing his pillow when he saw that it was Poromon!

Poromon: Hey there.

Condiment King: Poromon. You sneaky bird. Playing Hide and seek?

Poromon: Yep I sure am. Poliwag, Manaphy and Horsea are looking for me.

Condiment King: How Long were you there?

Poromon: 20 minutes.

Condiment King: Oh.

---

We were flying there.

Anna Avianna: Well, let's see what chaos they've caused right now

Me: Yep.

We arrived and knocked on the door.

Vypra answered.

Vypra: Oh hey guys!

Me: Hey Vypra. Sorry about coming on such short notice.

Vypra: The Mascots are playing hide and seek here?

Nico: Yep.

Vypra: Come on in.

---

Back with Condiment King…

Condiment King: What do you think of my room?

Poromon: It's awesome!

The mascots then came in.

Horsea: Aha! Found you!

Poliwag: Wow! Awesome room Condiment King.

Condiment King: Thanks.

Manaphy: Can we come in?

Condiment King: Sure.

They went in.

Manaphy: Awesome room.

Poliwag: It's all sauce bottle furniture. Cool!

Condiment King: It sure is awesome.

---

Vypra: They went to Condiment King's room.

Me: Wow.

G1 Slipstream: Now where is Condiment King's room?

Vypra: Down here.

We arrived and the door opened and we saw Condiment King's room and it was amazing.

Me: Wow! Nice room.

Leif: Boy I'll say.

Condiment King: Hey guys. What do you think?

Nico: Saucy and fun.

Air Raid: Can we see your pictures?

Condiment King: Sure.

He showed a photo album.

Condiment King: This is me getting thrashed by Batman on my first day.

Me: When you were controlled by Mad Hatter.

Condiment King: Yep. And here's me when we first met.

Nico: Boy I remember that. That was when I first joined the team.

Condiment King: Glad you guys like my room.

Me: It's really awesome.

Poromon: Yep.

Condiment King: Yeah. See you guys soon.

Nico: Bye.

We teleported back with the mascots

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Nico: (reads newspaper) "Porter C. Powell running for Detroit Mayor. Claims Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Autobots are Menaces"

Sari Sumdac: Ugh! Just when I thought I'd heard the last of that jerk!

Lea: Isn't he the guy who was your dad's business rival?

Sari Sumdac: Don't forget he kicked me out of my own home when no records of my birth existed!

Lincoln: We really gonna let him get away with that?

Nico: Tell you what? We're gonna start on making our move against Zedd and Rita. But I'll also see if I can find time to deal with him.

Qin: Good idea.

Poromon: I'm just glad I saw another MOE Member's room.

Me: That was cool.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag: So what's our first move on Zedd and Rita?

Nico: We are going to move through their forces one by one and take them down.

Camie: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Omwhyzo, a commander put in charge of Lord Zedd's invasion of Earth and Squilla's bodyguard, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Omwhyzo, a commander put in charge of Lord Zedd's invasion of Earth and Squilla's bodyguard, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Me: I remember Omwhyzo!

Tommy: So, Lord Zedd's already making his move sending one of his allies to Earth.

Me: Looks like it.

Nico: So, we'll be taking out his men one at time, which'll clear the way to Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd himself.

Suddenly, Sebastian's midnight blue eyes turned blood red and he fired two blasts of unholy darkness which hit Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, and they now have a clock tattoo on their backs, which we saw through a viewing window Lincoln made and closed.

Eli: Oh God, now you've gone and put a curse on them?! You moron!

Nico: That's only to tell them Doomsday is coming. Okay, let's head on out and destroy Omwhyzo.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this alive.

Eli: Yeah! I sense that he's on the planet Coruscant.

Qin: The Jedi Home planet.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: We should call the Vreedles for Backup.

Applejack: Good idea.

We did so.

Octagon: We're ready.

Me: Awesome.

The previous group came.

Arbormon: Can me, Vexen, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Pterodactyl Ghost, Jack O Lantern, Pied Piper, U Foes, Tala, Ranamon, and Cheshire go with you guys?

X Ray: Although, I get the feeling we're in for a lot of surprises for these adventures coming up.

Nico: I know. But we're ready for them. And yes you all can come with us. First part is going to be on Coruscant.

Xenia: Yep.

Arbormon: Nice.

Runabout: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Cyber Peacock next.

Me: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Rena James: Leave the Universe 666 Purple Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Rena, we're not doing this alone.

RJ James: He's right, Rena, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy Omwhyzo.

Lincoln: The battle to save Earth from Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa is finally on, and once we get done with Omwhyzo, Universe 666 Purple Rangers, you're next.

Rena James: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy Omwhyzo, and once we got done with one of Lord Zedd's monsters, Lincoln and Rena James along with the Purple Rangers are going to destroy The Universe 666 Purple Rangers.

We went to the ship and we were off to Coruscant

---

The U.S.S. Valoroous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,432.8: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is En Route to the Jedi Capital planet Coruscant for part 1 of our adventures against the forces of Lord Zedd and Rita and we're going to face Omwhyzo from Cosmic Fury. Our mission is to destroy him and have him put into the M.O.E.

Vexen: You know on some parts of these adventures, we'll have to go to Earth.

Vapor: I have a feeling the important parts of taking down Zedd and Rita will be there.

Nico: I know. But it wouldn't be a cosmic adventure if we didn't go to different planets.

Vapor: True.

Ring Man: Who knows what surprises are in store for us?

Qin: We'll be ready for them.

Me: In the meantime…

I used my computer and uploaded some dirty secrets about Powell.

Me: Slander US will he.

Qin: You mess with us and we fuck around with you.

Lola: Yeah!

I got done.

Me: There.

Pterodactyl Ghost: J.D., we'll have Powell taken care of down the road. Right now, taking out Rita and Zedd's goons is more important.

Me: I know. Just want to make sure he gets a taste of his own medicine.

Nico: Fair point.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at Coruscant!

Nico: Here we are.

Papillon: Good ol Coruscant.

Anakin: Yeah home.

We landed and we were at the Jedi Temple.

Nico: Here we are.

Pied Piper: Everything's quiet so far.

Maria: Don't jinx it. Zedd and Rita are bound to have left a nasty surprise here.

Me: I know.

Eli: You mean THEM!

We saw Putties coming!

Me: Putties!

Jason: Just like old times!

Me: Lets get them!

G1 Venom: There are also Tenga Warriors too!

Me: Lets get them!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

They were blasted all over in fiery explosions!

Jason and Aurico: It's Morphin Time!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

They were ready!

Me: YEAH! Nico, when we face Lord Zedd, I've got 30 years of pain to dish out on him!

Nico: ME TOO! We'll take him down together!

Me: Lets go!

We went at the footsoldiers and blasted and smashed and kicked them all over!

SMASH WHAM BASH BLAM!

I blasted numerous Putties and Tengus!

Eddy: If this is the best Zedd and Rita have to throw at us, this'll be easy!

Flash (groans): WHY did you say that?

Me: I have a feeling they are just getting started.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the rest of the Footsoldiers.

Me: That's it for them. That was just for starters.

Elec Man: Heads up! I see someone approaching!

We saw a figure and it was EVIL GREEN RANGER!

Me: Wait is that Evil Green Ranger!?

Mary Jane: What's he doing here? It's not his turn.

Eli: Wait! I sense that this is a clone of him!

He went up to us.

Me: Well look who it is.

Evil Green Ranger Clone: I'm your worst nightmare!

Me: Well I'm your even worse FUCKING NIGHTMARE!

I then went Super Angel 3!

Me: I don't need to transform into my maximum power to take you down.

Evil Green Ranger Clone: And I didn't come alone!

Out came a girl with blond hair and red eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and she had the symbol of The Worst in the middle of her forehead.

Me: (GASP) Eleanor Worst!

Nico: The Embodiment of The Worst?

Me: Yep. She's half Atrocian and she is strong and tough as one.

Qin: Wow!

Selena Logan: I'll help face her.

Nico: Okay.

I went over to Evil Green Ranger Clone.

Me: Lets dance!

I unsheathed my sword and we clashed and I kicked him in the stomach and punched him and ducked under a kick and jumped and kicked him in the face!

I fired energy waves and he fired green energy blasts and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over!

I blocked many of his moves and kicked him in the face.

Mary Jane: Let me get in some action!

Me: Go for it M.J.!

She turned into the Ultimate Spiderwoman and slashed him all over.

Tala: Save some for us!

Rhomboid tried punching her but it had no effect!

Nico: She has intensely strong durability. Lisa it's going to take more than a shot needle to get the antidote into her.

Lisa Loud: Luckily I made this!

She pulled out an Electron ray gun and fired an antidote blast and it went into her.

Nico: Nice one!

Blot: You're going down clown!

Ripster: SHARK ATTACK!

They smashed the evil Green Ranger Clone and bashed and smashed him all over.

SMASH WHAM! BLAM!

Cheshire: Anyone got any ideas?!

Octagon: I got one! (throws grenade at her)

It hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was blasted down and her eyes were back to normal. Her eyes were back to their normal yellow color.

Eleanor Worst: Wow! I'm cured!

Nico: Now lets take care of that clone!

Kevin Levin: I had a time to shine earlier. Figures I should get a shot in!

Kevin touched some metal and turned into it and formed a mace ball hand and smashed the evil green ranger clone all over.

Vector: Ironclad!

Ironclad: No need to tell me twice!

He went and smashed the clone down.

Me: Time to finish this clone!

I fired a wave of energy and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH!

Demolishor: We're not done here yet!

Nico: Nope.

Eli: I sense that Omwhyzo is close. Over there.

He pointed to the temple.

Ranamon: You okay, Eleanor?

Eleanor Worst: Yeah I'll be fine.

Nico: Awesome.

Lola: Great.

Jack O Lantern: Let's get a move on.

We nodded and went to the temple.

Nico: Here we go.

Qin: There! Target sighted!

We saw Omwhyzo!

Tornado Man: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at him.

Omwhyzo was laughing evilly. But then the spirits of space came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Nico: Omwhyzo, it's buttkicking time!

Qin: You are the first Cosmic Fury monster we're going to destroy!

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Pretty stupid for you to be alone here.

Omwhyzo: Am I alone? Scuttleworms!

SCUTTLEWORMS came!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Scuttleworms! How can I forget these buttugly sons of bitches!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them into dust!

Xenia: Nice one!

Me: In Kyurangers they are known as the Deathworms.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Someone better summon the Tyrannosaurus Dinozord for this!

Jason: Right! I need Dinozord power now!

He summoned the Red Tyrannosaurus Dinozord!

Qin YEAH!

Me: And Omwhyzo in Kyurangers you are also Quervo.

Omwhyzo: Very interesting.

Nico: Better summon the Red Dragon Thunderzord and the Red Ape Ninjazord!

Jason did so with them too!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: This is gonna be fun! Lucky, lets bring the Kyuranger fun!

Lucky: You got it!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A masssive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Tsurugi: Bear Witness! The Legend is aboout to begin!

Me: And it's going to be action packed!

Xenia: YEAH!

Aurico charged at him and blasted him all over.

Aurico blasted him all over.

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Qin: Yeah!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded him.

Me: YEAH!

Zayto: Lets get him too!

Rangers: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY POWER!

They were ready!

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: Take that crow face!

Manaphy ran up to him and kicked him in the face!

Qin: YEAH!

Then Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex came.

Nico: Firefly, Plastique, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex.

Firefly: I knew one of the Blackwing Eatos 12 Embodiments would be here!

Plastique: We'll probably see 3 more on this adventure.

Ghost: (to the Vreedles) You two did good as well.

Octagon: Thanks.

Gearhead: (to Nico) We heard you fought Twisted Cinderella.

Nico: Yep and a treasure hunt.

Whiteout: (to Squirrel Girl) I hope you take care of that Pachirisu.

Squirrel Girl: I will.

Charcoal Grill Org came.

Me: Up for another round Charcoal Grill Org?

Charcoal Grill Org: Yep. I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Charcoal Grill Org: Want me to cook something for a victory meal after this?

Nico: Sure we would like that.

Me: This is gonna be just the beginning though. Lord Zedd and Rita are just getting started.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Lola Loud, Sassy Saddles, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lea and Francis VS Firefly, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt and we battled Twisted Cinderella and Colleen Gemma and Rarity transformed against her

---

Firefly was first

Firefly (to Lola): Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt where he battled Twisted Cinderella. Colleen Gemma and Rarity transformed against her

Lola: They sure did and it was really cool! The treasure we were after was on a mysterious Vanishing Island. It was a huge palace on the back of a huge whale!

Firefly: Wow! That is cool!

Lola: It sure was! We never saw anything like it.

Sassy Saddles: (British Accent) That was really amazing to see.

Chunk: Yeah it sure was!

Sunset Shimmer: We were really amazed hearing about it too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that was so cool!

Sunburn: It sure was awesome! We never heard about something like this before.

Firefly: Boy me neither! That is really amazing that there are mysterious islands like that. Lets do it!

Lola flicked the switches for Firefly and Mustafar. She got a fire sword.

Lola: THE SWORD OF THE INFERNO OF FLAMES!

Firefly: Nice!

Lola: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO FLAME STORM!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Shope, Jenny (Monster House), Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien

Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Us battling Another Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin who are the embodiments of the Griffin Dopant and Cinnamon Bun Dopant

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique (to Shope): Nico, Kevin Levin's team, Namero Bacho's team, and the others did good battling Another Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin. They are the embodiments of the Griffin Dopant and Cinnamon Bun Dopant.

Shope: Yeah that was awesome and we found out that Connie Cinnabon the Cinnamon Bun Dopant Embodiment is not only an awesome chef of cinnamon buns but is also an awesome and great painter. She makes paintings that even a museum would love.

Jenny: She sure does and that is so cool!

Erasa: Those paintings she made were some of the most amazing we've ever seen. They were of some of our adventures and Sakura was in one for her own version of The Birth of Venus.

Pinkie Pie: They were really beautiful and magnificently well made!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I may not be in to paintings unless they are cave paintings but those were amazing.

Featherweight: They sure were.

Sprocket: Boy no kiidding.

Plastique: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Shope flicked the switches for Plastique and Coruscant and got an awesome lightning sword.

Shope: THE SWORD OF THE THUNDER OF CORUSCANT!

Plastique: Nice!

Shope: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER STRIKES OF THE JEDI!

She fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Sandy Cheeks, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - Lincoln's rescue was at Zach's house and we battled Conspiracy UFO, the Hypothetical Akuma of Zach Gurdle

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout (to Squirrel Girl): I heard Lincoln's rescue was at Zach's house. He battled Conspiracy UFO, the Hypothetical Akuma of Zach Gurdle

Squirrel Girl: That was a really crazy rescue and it was very fitting because they believed for years that aliens are out there. And they are right. Aliens live among us now.

Sandy Cheeks: It's true and it's and it's amazing.

Karolina Dean: It sure is.

Rarity: And many of them have brought many of our worlds together too darlings. but that Akuma was amazing and scary too.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that was cool.

Whiteout: Yeah. Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl flicked the switches for Whiteout and Bambi's Forest and she got an Acorn Sword.

Squirrel Girl: THE SWORD OF ACORN MIGHT!

Whiteout: Awesome!

Squirrel Girl: ACORN STYLE: ACORN BOMB BARRAGE!

They fired waves of acorns, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Lily the Mermaid, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle, Alice Liddell, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Sand Kingdom was next and we battled Knucklotec

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost (to Ariel): Sand Kingdom was next. That means Nico battled Knucklotec there

Ariel: Yes that's right and it was awesome.

Eli: And really funny too! Double D revealed under his hat and shattered him into dust.

Lily the Mermaid: That was really funny.

Crystal: Boy it sure was. What Double D has under his hat would make even Deadpool cringe.

Deadpool: (OFFSCREEN) I HEARD THAT!

Fluttershy: But it was an amazing level for Nico and everyone.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was funny.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Ghost: Still fun and cool though. Lets do it!

Ariel flicked the switches for Ghost and Atlantica and got an Atlantica Sword!

Ariel: The Sword of Atlantica's Purity!

Ghost: Awesome!

Ariel: ATLANTICA STYLE: FURY OF THE SONG OF ATLANTICA!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Thor, Lady Thor, Uta, Meadow Evans, The Muses, Elastika, Z Strap, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Chop Shop, and G1 Venom VS Gearhead, Frictor, Leila Draco, Evil Discord, Rubber Bandit, and Terminator (Terminator Dark Fate) - The mascots playing Hide and Seek in Condiment King's room

---

Gearhead was next.

Gearhead (to Thor): The mascots played Hide and Seek in Condiment King's room. And what vehicles can I use around here?

Thor: Well thou have many vehicles around here.

Lady Thor: Thou fully loaded.

Gearhead: Good point.

Uta: But yes the mascots had a lot of fun and Condiment King's room is awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is!

Scootaloo: It's awesome how all his furniture is sauces. That is cool.

Whirlwind: I'll say!

Gearhead: It sure is awesome. Lets do it!

Thor flicked the switches for Gearhead and Asgard and got a lightning sword.

Thor: THE SWORD OF MJÖLNIR'S FURY!

Gearhead: Nice!

Thor: LIGHTNING STYLE: THOR'S FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of energy, rainbows, wind and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, Chaor, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Sherryia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - Condiment King's room is full of sauces and more

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man (to Kaz): Condiment King's room is full of sauces and more. I hope you guys liked it

Kaz: We loved it and it was cool.

Chaor: Boy it sure was.

Yuna: Yeah it sure was amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was a cool room.

Cozy Glow: Yeah I'll say.

Hex: All your rooms are really amazing so far.

Molten Man: That is awesome. Wait till you see my room. Lets do it!

Kaz flicked the switches for Molten Man and Underworld of Perim and got a Volcano Sword.

Kaz: THE VOLCANO SWORD OF THE FIRES OF UNDERWORLD!

Molten Man: Nice one!

Kaz: Yep. VOLCANO STYLE: FIRESTORM OF VOLCANIC FIRE!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, lightning, blood, ghosts, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Raimundo, Elemental HERO Avian, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - So Lord Zedd and Rita finally made their move

---

Trickster was next

Trickster (to Raimundo): So Lord Zedd and Rita finally made their move. But they're not getting this planet without a fight!

Raimundo: They are not going to get ANY planet without a fight!

Elemental HERO Avian: That is for sure and no way are we going to let that happen.

Juniper Lee: That is for sure there.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there! And J.D. said that he has 30 years of pain to dish out on both Rita and Zedd.

Starshine Sparkle: And it's going to be sweet justice.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Trickster: Yeah that is for sure. And I hope J.D. really brings the pain! Lets do it!

Raimundo flicked the switches for Trickster and Jupiter and got a wind sword!

Raimundo: THE WIND SWORD OF THE STORMS OF JUPITER DRAGONS!

Trickster: Nice!

Raimundo: WIND STYLE: JUPITER DRAGON WIND FORCE!

He fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of energy, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

May, Dawn (Pokemon), Kwame, Max Cooper, Taylor Earhart, Danny Delgado, Alyssa Enrilé, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Kevin Levin and N VS Loki, Quakemon, Smashstone, Vypeera, Stone Triplets, and Roostafa - Omwhyzo is first

Loki was next.

Loki (to May): Omwhyzo is first. He's one of Zedd's commanders.

May: That's right and also he was Quervo in Kyurangers too.

Dawn: That's right! He sure was.

Kwame: That is too true.

Applejack: No kidding there

Apple Bloom: But we're going to be ready for anything that Rita and Zedd throw at us.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there!

Loki: Good for you guys! Lets do it!

May flicked the switches for Loki and Earth and got an ice fire sword!

May: THE ICE FLAME SWORD OF SUBZERO COLD!

Loki: Cool!

May: Yep. ICE FLAME STYLE: FLAMES OF ABSOLUTE ZERO COLD BLAST!

She fired waves of ice fire and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Jack Landers, Keiichiro, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Omwhyzo is a tough one but so are we

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane (to Jack): Omwhyzo is a tough one. But so are you guys

Jack Landers: That is for sure and we showed that we are tougher than him.

Keiichiro: You got that right.

Tatami: You got that right.

Princess Celestia: No kidding there.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: Rita and Zedd better start writing their wills.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: I agree too.

Cad Bane: Same here. Lets do it!

Jack Landers flicked the switches for Cad Bane and Coruscant and got a City Sword!

Jack Landers: THE SWORD OF CORUSCANT CITY FORCE!

Cad Bane: Nice!

Jack Landers: CORUSCANT STYLE: JEDI FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy and smashed them down

---

Aerrow, Apex (Dragon Flyz), Olivia Echmeneff, Gemini Richie, Levina Zeus, Aurora Leocadia, Morana Marzann, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Tornado Man and Plug Man VS Vortex, Teen Tornado, Sublimino, RID Anvil, Black Anvil, and Lord Fear - The Kyurangers and Cosmic Fury Rangers are an awesome team

---

Vortex was next.

Vortex (to Aerrow): The Kyurangers and Cosmic Fury Rangers are an awesome team. They even have the same Megazord

Aerrow: Yeah that is really coincidental.

Apex: Boy it sure is.

Olivia Echmeneff: It sure is. I think that is so cool.

Princess Luna: It sure is. All of it is really awesome.

Moondust: I'll say! But the Cosmic Fury team has 7 members whereas the Kyurangers has 12 members.

Snowdrop: That is so cool!

Gari: I'll say! I think both teams are cool.

Blackout: I agree there.

Vortex: They sure are awesome. Lets do it!

Aerrow flicked the switches for Vortex and Atmos and got a storm sword!

Aerrow: THE STORM SWORD OF ATMOS!

Vortex: Nice!

Aerrow: Yep. ATMOS STYLE: 1,000 STORMS OF FURY!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Charcoal Grill Org

---

Charcoal Grill Org was next.

Charcoal Grill Org: Boy this is gonna be an awesome series of battles.

Nico: It sure is!

May: We're looking forward to this one.

Charcoal Grill Org: Yep we sure are. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Omwhyzo, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that commander of Lord Zedd.

Nico teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him guys!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Eli: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Nico: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Merrick: LUNAR BREAK!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the sword slashed him and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Charcoal Grill Org you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

Nico snapped his fingers and brought back Charcoal Grill Org

---

We regrouped

Troy: The Cosmic Fury Rangers are the American versions of the Kyurangers.

Tsukasa: It's only fitting that we choose this!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Hououu Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Shishi Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Me: Lets get him!

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him all over

Lore, Blazvatan, Chaor, Dhilas, Olkiex, and Spyder Blasted him all over

Slipstream, Air Raid, The Avianna Triplets and Nikiya used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Slipstream's weapons, Air Raid's Torque Rifle and the Avianna Triplets and Nikiya's powers 100-fold.

Avianna Triplets and G1 Slipstream: DODRIO LASER BLAST!

Nikiya and Air Raid: SAIYAN TORQUE BLAST!

Lana of Ice and Vexen: ICE FURY BLAST!

Mera of the Ocean and Ryugu Tamatebacco: OARFISH ATLANTIS BLAST!

Maximum Ride of The Angels and Pterodactyl Ghost: ANGEL PTERODACTYL BLAST!

Green Arrow of Archers and Jack O Lantern: ARCHERS HALLOWEEN BLAST!

Gwen of Canada and Pied Piper: GERMAN CANADA BLAST!

Stacy Bolton of Lightning and Ranamon: LIGHTNING WATER BURST!

Kari of Light and Arbormon: WOOD LIGHT BLAST!

Syd Chang of Nature and U-Foes: CHEMICAL NATURE BLAST!

Harry Potter of Gryffindor and Tala: GRYFFINDOR MAGIC SHOT!

Casey of Jungle Fury and Cheshire: JUNGLE FURY SPIRIT BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Nico, Eli and me: MAGIC STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, Omwhyzo, you'll never threaten Earth in Lord Zedd's name ever again. ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: TYRANNOSAURUS DINOZORD!

Frosta: ZORD ICE STYLE: MASTODON DINOZORD!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: TRICERATOPS DINOZORD!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER DINOZORD!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: PTERODACTYL DINOZORD!

Sailor Jupiter: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: DRAGONZORD!

Ajna: ZORD SPIRIT STYLE: TITANUS!

Jessica Shannon: ZORD STING STYLE: RED DRAGON THUNDERZORD!

Peni Parker: ZORD DARK STYLE: LION THUNDERZORD!

Shantae: ZORD MAGIC STYLE: UNICORN THUNDERZORD!

Perfuma: ZORD NATURE STYLE: GRIFFIN THUNDERZORD!

Entrapta: ZORD TECH STYLE: FIREBIRD THUNDERZORD!

Akko: ZORD STAR STYLE: WHITE TIGERZORD!

Toph: ZORD LAVA STYLE: TOR THE SHUTTLEZORD!

Jessica Kaios: ZORD FIRE STYLE: RED APE NINJAZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: BLACK FROG NINJAZORD!

Chie Satonata: ZORD WIND STYLE: BLUE WOLF NINJAZORD!

Makoto (Street Fighter): ZORD EARTH STYLE: YELLOWBEAR NINJAZORD!

Mollie: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: PINK CRANE NINJAZORD!

Ibuki: ZORD SHADOW STYLE: WHITE FALCON NINJAZORD!

Menat: ZORD SPIRIT STYLE: RED SHOGUNZORD!

R. Mika: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: BLUE SHOGUNZORD!

Rottytops: ZORD NATURE STYLE: BLACK SHOGUNZORD!

Juri Han: ZORD DARK STYLE: YELLOW SHOGUNZORD!

Shizuka Marikawa: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: WHITE SHOGUNZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the Zords of Mighty Morphin Power Rangers and they viciously attacked Omwhyzo.

Lincoln, Frosta, Nanami Simpson, Tatsumaki, Julie Makimoto, Sailor Jupiter, and Ajna: DINOZORD FINAL SMASH: DINO ULTRAZORD!

They summoned the Dino Ultrazord and it fired all Omwhyzo blasted all over.

Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, Shantae, Perfuma, Entrapta, Akko, and Toph: THUNDERZORD FINAL SMASH: THUNDERZORD CRUSH!

They summoned the Thunder Ultrazord which flew up and then crushed Omwhyzo.

Jessica Kaios, Yuna Kamihara, Chie Satonaka, Makoto (Street Fighter), Mollie, and Ibuki: NINJAZORD FINAL SMASH: NINJA ULTRAZORD!

They summoned the Ninja Ultrazord which then blasted Omwhyzo all over.

Menat, R. Mika, Rottytops, Juri Han, and Shizuka Marikawa: SHOGUNZORD FINAL SMASH: SHOGUN ULTRAZORD!

They summoned the Shogun Ultrazord which blasted Omwhyzo all over.

Lincoln and his harem: MIGHTY MORPHIN FINAL SMASH: MIGHTY MORPHIN ULTRA BLAST!

They summoned and fired the Power Blaster which blasted Omwhyzo all over.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Omwhyzo's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Omwhyzo into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Omwhyzo: (In Pain) No! No! This can't be! Lord Zedd, Rita Repulsa, forgive me!

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Omwhyzo, and he banished his soul to The Black Gates.

Nico: Omwhyzo, you have failed this whole universe!

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Purple Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and purple energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and purple energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Purple Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Purple Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Purple Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Rena James: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Rena James' blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, purple fire, white flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, she left purple energy, stars, purple fire, purple flames,

phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rena James: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Purple Rangers.

Suddenly, Rena James was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy, stars, purple fire, and purple flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Purple Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Purple Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rena James emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rena James grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, purple fire, purple flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a white lightning bolt with the Purple Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with purple iris, she has on Purple Ranger earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Purple Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an Purple Ranger with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Purple Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of

Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the white lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Rena James has on a sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, and purple lightning bolt with the Purple Ranger on it on her right arm, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, purple fire, purple flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a purple lightning bolt with all of The Purple Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and purple fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rena James felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with white tips on the large purple feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Rena James has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rena James' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, purple fire, purple flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rena James' Cosmic Eternal Purple Inferno Firestorm Purple Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Purple Inferno Firestorm Purple Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and purple lightning bolt with the Purple Rangers and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rena James has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Jungle Fury Purple Wolf Ranger's head with purple gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Purple Rangers' heads with purple gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with purple flames in between the kanji below the white lightning bolt with The Purple Rangers from 47 years that said, "Rena James, Embodiment of The Purple Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Robert James, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Purple Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Purple Power Rangers"

レナ・ジェームス、パープル・パワー・レンジャーの化身、ロバート・ジェームスの愛する妹、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デススパイザーそ

してパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒であり、パープルファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてパープル パワー レンジャーの力のマスター

Rena James has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PURPLE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA PURPLE INFERNO FIRESTORM PURPLE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PURPLE INFERNO FIRESTORM PURPLE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PURPLE INFERNO FIRESTORM PURPLE POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rena James' Super Angel-Purple Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Purple Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Rena James fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, purple fire, purple flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Purple Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

RJ: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, RJ, Rena's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Purple Rangers and make them pay!

Rena James: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Purple Inferno Firestorm Purple Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Purple Inferno Firestorm Purple Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Rena James.

RJ and the Purple Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Rena James as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Purple Rangers!

Rena James, Lincoln, and The Purple Rangers went after The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Rena James attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Rena James also did the same by firing purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Rena James attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Purple Rangers badly.

RJ and the Purple Rangers also attacked their Universe 666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Purple Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Purple Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Purple Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Rena James and Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Rena James' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings are permanent.

Rena James: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Purple Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, RJ.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rena.

Suddenly, Rena James wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rena James' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Purple Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and purple flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rena James sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and purple flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Purple Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Purple Rangers, will they? Not on our watch!

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Daydream Princess we're meeting tomorrow on your rescue?

Lincoln: There are three final members of The Daydream Princesses we're meeting tomorrow on my rescue: Allie Davies, Daydream Princess of Sour Sweet Friendship, Callie Parsons, Daydream Princess of The Sun Friendship, and Jessica Chambers, Daydream Princess of Fireworks Friendship.

Selene Arcangela: That is so awesome, and you guys will love meeting them, Allie Davis is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Lemon Zest combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Allie Davies and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Allie Davies trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of lemons. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Allie's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the rampaging animal that she is.

Mia Addison: Callie Parsons is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sunny Flare combined with the powers she has being

Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Callie Parsons and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Callie Parsons trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of the sun. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Callie's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in a makeshift jail cell like the criminal that she is.

Emily LeRou: And Jessica Chambers is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sugarcoat combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's the genius member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Jessica Chambers and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Jessica Chambers trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of fireworks. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Jessica's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in a makeshift padded cell like the homicidal lunatic that she is.

Me: Whoa, so we're going to be meeting Sunny Flare, Sour Sweet and Sugarcoat's Daydream Princesses.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, a special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up.

Me: Nice. So, whenever we take down and destroy the Cosmic Fury Rangers' enemies, the curse on those two will go up.

Lincoln: And when we face them truly, that's when they die.

Sebastian Mendez: I don't even know what I was thinking allying with those bastards, I was indeed out of my mind. But, that'll end here when we face them.

Nico: You said a mouthful.

Molten Man: And so ends the first battle against Rita and Zedd.

Trickster: And with many more to come.

Loki: If we can kill Bansheera, we kill them when the time comes.

Cad Bane: You're right on that.

Vortex: Now, about Charcoal Grill's offer.

Charcoal Grill Org: A feast of awesome proportions.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone. We're not done yet though. This was just the start.

Lola: Yep.

Lucky: (To the viewers) Now the ultimate battle for 30 years of rangers is about to begin.

Qin: Yep.

We later went back home and had a great barbecue and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 1 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol

Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons as well as Aligned Knock Out, Aligned Optimus, Aligned Bumblebee, Aligned Strongarm, Aligned Megatron, and Aligned Bulkhead and we're going on another awesome treasure hunt and we're going into a huge cave and we're going to find an awesome sword of Earth. Also we're going to battle a Twisted Tiana and Eartha Calliso and Fluttershy are going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Another Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons who are the embodiments of Gusty the Great, Screwball, Blossomforth and Juniper Montage and we're going to meet a Cyber Peacock gene-slammer named Penelope Peacock.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is Maria Phillip, Embodiment of The Gray Power Rangers and Lincoln VS The Universe 666 Gray Power Rangers

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the Tuxedo Store, but we are in for one awesome fight: Thriller Zombie, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Rusty Spokes, is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet the final three Daydream Princesses, their names are

Allie Davies, Daydream Princess of Sour Sweet Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Lemon Zest combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Allie Davies and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Allie Davies trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of lemons. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Allie's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the rampaging animal that she is.

Callie Parsons, Daydream Princess of The Sun Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sunny Flare combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Callie Parsons and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Callie Parsons trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of the sun. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Callie's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in a makeshift jail cell like the criminal that she is.

And Jessica Chambers, Daydream Princess of Fireworks Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sugarcoat combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's the genius member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Jessica Chambers and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Jessica Chambers trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of fireworks. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Jessica's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in a makeshift padded cell like the homicidal lunatic that she is.

Part 2 is where we battle Doodrip and Ollie turned evil. We're going to separate him from his evil and send that to the M.O.E.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 2

COSMIC FURY PART 2

---

Walking through a scary and creepy cave in the middle of the Canadian Rockies was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons as well as Aligned Knock Out, Aligned Optimus, Aligned Bumblebee, Aligned Strongarm, Aligned Megatron, and Aligned Bulkhead and we were on an amazing and awesome treasure hunt.

Camie: Boy this cave is scary

Xenia: Yeah I don't like it. It gives me the creeps.

Me: It sure is a scary cave. But it's amazing that this is here.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: (GULP) I hope we don't run into any vampire poodles here.

Lola: Yeah me too.

Aligned Knock Out: I know. But we'll be ready for anything.

Nico: Knock Out, I want to thank you, Baroness Von Bon Bon, and your teams for coming.

Aligned Knock Out: Not a problem Nico. It's going to be awesome.

Aligned Optimus Prime: It sure will be an interesting adventure my friends.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: But this cave is cool though.

Nico: Optimus, I want to thank you, Bumblebee, and the rest of your team for being there for me when I was visiting your world

Aligned Optimus: It was no trouble at all Nico. It was really enjoyable having you with us.

Aligned Bumblebee: It was really cool having you with us.

Aligned Bulkhead: We had a lot of fun with you.

Starlight Glimmer: Just as much fun as I did when I was in the Live Action universe.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Maria: Boy it sure was. And we loved watching Dark Phoenix too.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: That was an awesome way to test out the prototype Ambassador Mission program.

Eli: It sure was.

Nico: You're just as wise and and a good friend as the one we know and love

Aligned Optimus Prime: That is too true.

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: Yep.

Starlight Glimmer: But it was still a fun time. And Nico's test worked perfectly.

Nico: It sure did.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. Man yesterday's mission was awesome.

Me: Yep and now we know that Rita and Zedd are on the move.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: we took out one of their goons.

Me: We sure did. Omwhyzo who is the American version of Quervo from Kyurangers.

Lola: Yeah that is awesome.

Eli: And on the planet Coruscant too. Very fitting.

Lola: And awesome too.

Nico: And we also found another Embodiment.

Qin: Yeah. The Worst.

Leni: The Worst what?

Lisa Loud: Leni it was an embodiment of one of Ben's aliens.

Leni: Oh right.

Lily: At least we helped her and Lisa made that awesome electron ray gun for that.

Nico: Yeah that was genius. One of Mojo Jojo's designs?

Lisa Loud: That is correct Nico.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Remind me to thank him.

Lisa Loud: Noted.

Nico: What are we looking for here?

Nicole: The quarry this time is going to be awesome. We're going to find the Earth Sword of Gaia. Legends say it was made by Gaia herself and has all the powers over Earth and Life.

Nico: Cool!

Nicole: Yep. We should be coming up to the chamber for it right about… now.

We got to a huge room and it was EMPTY! We saw a massively huge hole in the ground that went on for miles and it was so deep! It went down deep into the bowels of the earth!

Nico: WHOA! (ECHOING)

Xenia: Wow! That hole is deep!

Camie: It sure is!

Qin: Is this it? There's nothing here.

Maria: We should keep going.

Eli: Yeah this can't be it.

Nicole: That's because we're already here.

Nico: You're not making any sense.

Nicole: Watch.

There was a rumble and then OUT OF THE HOLE ROSE A MASSIVE AND AMAZINGLY BEAUTIFUL MOUNTAIN ROCK CITY AND IT HAD CRYSTALS AND MORE ON IT! AND IT WAS ON TOP OF THE BACK OF A HUGE AND MASSIVE TURTLE!

WE GASPED!

Nicole: There it is guys! The Mountain Palace of Gaia!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: WOW!

Me: Incredible! It's a huge mountain on the back of a massive turtle!

Camie: Amazing!

Nico: I'll say!

Daring Do: This is incredible!

Nicole: Yep. That hole is its burrow and every one thousand years the castle rises up and the turtle it's on stays up here for one year he goes down into that burrow to sleep.

Nico: Wow!

We went over to an entrance to the palace and it was amazing. The crystals of the palace were lighting up as we went in.

Nico: Incredible.

May: It sure is.

Nicole: Incredible.

Eli: We must be the first to ever see this.

Nicole: That's right Eli. No one has ever found this place until now.

Nico: We're the first.

Nicole: Yep.

We arrived in a huge and extremely amazing crystal chamber in the middle of the palace.

Nico: Wow!

Rarity: The crystals here are absolutely beautiful.

Nico: They sure are. Look!

We saw in an altar of crystals THE EARTH SWORD OF GAIA! It looked like a crystal sword with leaves and crystal on the hilt and pommel and the sword had jewels and rock on the blade.

Nicole: There it is! At long last we found it!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Incredible!

Nico: Who gets it?

Pipp Petals: Dahlia should get it. She would be perfect for it. She loves flowers as much as anyone else.

Me: Awesome idea Pipp.

Camie: Yeah.

Dahlia: I would be honored.

Nico: Go for it.

Dahlia gulped.

She went over to the sword and then she grabbed the hilt and pulled it out and the sword glowed and then she underwent an amazing transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS EXTENDED INTRO SONG PLAYS)

The crystals glowed and emitted a massively powerful energy and it channeled into Dahlia and the power of life and earth flowed into her like you wouldn't believe as she was enveloped in a massive vortex of life and earth! Her power was rising fast. She emerged forever changed! She had flower angel wings and was surging with the intense power of the earth and all life!

Nico: WHOA!

Sunny Starscout: Wow! Dahlia you look amazing! How do you feel?

Dahlia: I feel incredible Sunny! Wow! This is amazing!

Me: Wow! Way to go Dahlia!

Nicole: Awesome!

Nico: You should be proud.

Dahlia: I am.

Lincoln: Way to go Dahlia!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're also in for a fierce battle: Twisted Tiana has come here, and she's out for blood.

We gasped.

Nico: No doubt it's against Facilier.

Me: Yep. But, we're going to cure her, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold, and his gold chest harness remained the same. Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Eli: It's been a while since we've seen you transform into your God of The Eternal Wheel of Life form.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, looks like we got another Twisted Princess to cure.

Me: Yep.

Allie Knudson: Yeah and you guys are not going to like the story about this one.

Helena Nicos: Yeah. After smashing Facilier's locket and he was dragged onto the other side, voodoo spirits wanted to stay in our world by taking over Tiana's body and they did. She was changed back to human and her own shadow came to life, serving her. Since the voodoo spirits control her now, they seek out Naveen who was still a frog. He tried to get through to her but he was killed and taken as a trophy since Naveen was hard to capture by the voodoo spirits. Then to make sure that she was the only voodoo magician around in New Orleans, she sought out Mama Odie and killed her too and took her snake Juju as her own pet. She now rules New Orleans with a ruthless hand and many serve her for if they don't, all it takes is a doll and a needle.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Nico: This is bad!

Qin: VERY Bad!

Lola: Yeah!

Brittney: I can't believe that Tiana would become like this!

Lillian Hale: No kidding there.

Musa heard a Pokemon cry.

Musa: Look here.

We saw a Meloetta.

Iris: (GASP) A Meloetta.

Qin: Wow! That one is perfect for you Musa.

Musa: Yeah and the poor thing hurt its leg.

She picked it up.

Meloetta: I hurt myself on the leg.

Musa: Oh we'll heal you up.

We went and did so.

Nico: We should call Faciler as well.

Me: Good idea.

We called him.

Facilier: I got your call guys. What's up?

Me: Twisted Tiana is running amok outside.

Qin: And we're going to find her.

Musa healed up Meloetta.

Meloetta: Thank you.

Musa: You're welcome. Do you want to come with us?

Meloetta: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and

they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Twisted Tiana) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Twisted Tiana, she's 20 miles away from here, and she's searching for Facilier.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and cure her.

Lincoln: She needs her soul repaired at once. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Twisted Tiana.

Nico: Lets go find her.

We flew out of the cave and we were off

Nico: Tiana? Are you there?

We were flying in the air and we saw Twisted Tiana.

Lincoln: There she is, now to get her attention.

Lincoln fired golden energy blasts from his massive gold angel wings and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit Twisted Tiana, and that made her mad as we landed in front of her.

Twisted Tiana: Why… are you here?

Me: You know why we're here: to cure you of the darkness that stains your heart and soul.

Eartha Calliso: And that's exactly what we came here to do.

Me: And we're going to stop you from doing a TERRIBLE mistake.

Facilier: And that is to hurt innocent people.

Twisted Tiana: (to Facilier) You don't get to talk! After all, it's your fault I'm like this!

Facilier: Because you were trying to save the prince! And that debt was really getting hard for me to overcome.

Me: His friends were gonna double-cross him anyway!

Laney: Yeah! Some friends!

Twisted Tiana: Well, now, you guys are gonna use the Black Gates on Facilier over there!

Nico: No! Facilier's learned his lesson!

Twisted Tiana: (smirks evilly) I have ways of making you comply!

She grabbed Aligned Knock Out and scratched his paint!

Aligned Knock Out: (screams in pain) Not the finish!

Twisted Tiana: If you don't use the Black Gates on Facilier, the next scratch is going to be longer!

Dahlia then used the power of her sword and vines appeared and tied up Twisted Tiana!

I fixed Aligned Knock Out's paint.

Dahlia: WOW! That was so amazing!

Sunny Starscout: Boy it sure was!

Nico: Tiana, you don't want to do this!

Twisted Tiana: You don't understand! HE TURNED ME INTO A FROG!

Lana: I thought you looked awesome and cute as one.

Twisted Tiana: YOU THINK THIS IS FUNNY?!

Nico: No we're not laughing!

Brittney: Facilier made your life hell but he was doing that because he was messing around with forces no mortal can even fathom!

Xenia: It's true!

Facilier: What I was doing was horrible even for anyone I know and I realize now that I was a total monster.

Meloetta charged at her and fired waves of music energy and blasted her all over!

Meloetta: Yeah! Take that!

But then…

DAFFY DUCK CRAZY LAUGHTER!

Nico: Daffy is that you!?

Daffy Duck: No that's not me.

But then…

ZOOM!

A figure zoomed in and was bashing Twisted Tiana all over and laughing crazily like Daffy Duck times 100!

We saw that it was a girl with purple hair and a white streak and she had purple clothes and purple winds and had a tiara with the symbol of Screwball's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and she had Screwball's tail and had a Tongue Magisword!

She was laughing like Daffy Duck and was REALLY CRAZY!

Qin: BOY THAT GIRL IS REALLY NUTS!

Laney: BOY NO KIDDING!

Qin: SHE IS CRAZY!

Celine Screwball: I'm not just nuts. I'm Celine Screwball, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Screwball. Also I'm not crazy, I just don't give a darn!

She was really thrashing Twisted Tiana all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Daffy Duck: SHE IS REALLY MUCH LIKE ME! And I thought I was the crazy one!

Lola got out the Sword of the Inferno of Flames.

Lola: At least she's keeping Tiana busy. INFERNO STYLE: FLAMES OF THE PRINCESS!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Twisted Tiana all over!

Shope got out the Sword of the Thunder of Coruscant

Shope: Geez Daffy I think she is crazier than you!

Daffy Duck: Boy I think she may be REALLY CRAZIER than me!

Celine Screwball: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY 100% CORRECT!

WE LAUGHED!

Daffy Duck: SHE IS REALLY MUCH LIKE ME!

Qin: Yep!

Shope: THUNDER STYLE: THUNDER OF CORUSCANT STORM!

She fired waves of thunder and lightning and blasted Tiana all over!

Squirrel Girl got out the Sword of Acorn Might

Squirrel Girl: She is really funny! ACORN STYLE: BOMBS OF NUTS!

She fired acorn bombs and they hit Tiana and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Celine laughed crazily!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOO WOO WOO WOOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Tiana all over the place!

Ariel got out the Sword of Atlantica's Purity

Ariel: She is really as funny and crazy as Daffy! ATLANTICA STYLE: WATER MERMAID BLAST!

She fired waves of water and blasted Tiana all over.

Thor got out the Sword of Mjolnir's Fury.

Thor: Thou are misguided in your beliefs to think Facilier can't be reformed! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER OF ASGARD!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over.

She was electrocuted.

Kaz got out the Volcano Sword of the Fires of the Underworld

Kaz: Besides, Tiana your restaurant is really awesome! I love all your food! You don't have to get mad at people for that. But Facilier is now in the M.O.E. VOLCANO STYLE: LAVA FURY BLASTER!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Celine Screwball: And she makes really awesome food.

HONKS TIANA'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: I may be crazy but I do love to eat!

HONKS TIANA'S NOSE!

Raimundo got out the Wind Sword of the Storms of Jupiter's Dragons.

Raimundo: BOY THIS GIRL IS MUY LOCO!

Me: No shit! She is (CRACKS UP) REALLY FUNNY! (BURSTS OUT IN HYSTERICAL LAUGHTER!)

Raimundo: STORM STYLE: DRAGONS OF JUPITER'S FURY!

He fired waves of wind and blasted her all over!

May got out the Iceflame Sword of Subzero Cold

May: Better finish this up before J.D. dies of laughter! ICE FLAME STYLE: FLAMES OF COLD FURY!

She fired waves of energy and ice fire and blasted her all over.

Jack Landers got out the Sword of the Coruscant City Force!

Jack Landers: LAW FURY POWER! LAW STYLE: FURY OF THE CORUSCANT LAW!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Twisted Tiana all over!

Aerrow got out the Storm Sword of Atmos.

Aerrow: Time for some wind. ATMOS STYLE: STORMS OF 1,000 WINDS!

He fired waves of energy and wind and blasted her all over.

Twisted Tiana got her arms out of the vines.

Twisted Tiana: (grabs Celine by the throat) NO MORE OF YOUR NONSENSE! ANY LAST WORDS?!

Celine Screwball: HAVE A PIE!

SPLAT!

She got out a pie and splatted it into Twisted Tiana's face!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She honked Twisted Tiana's nose!

HONK!

She then ran around Twisted Tiana really fast!

Aligned Knock Out: Scratch my paint, will you?!

He went over and bashed Twisted Tiana all over the place!

Qin: YEAH!

Celine Screwball bashed Twisted Tiana's face like a punching bag!

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She really bashed her all over!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! How do you like me now chum? WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Twisted Tiana all over!

Twisted Tiana punched her!

POW!

But the punch made her head bounce around like a punching bag.

Celine Screwball: Oh so you want to tussle it out do ya bub!

KRABLAM!

She bashed her in her face with a hammer!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

We were really laughing hysterically at her lightning fast moves and funny shenanigans!

Twisted Tiana: ARE YOU MAKING FUN OF MY PAIN?!

Celine Screwball: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY POSITIVELY CORRECT! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D!

She tried to strangle Celine but she ducked under her grab and flicked her nose.

BOING!

Celine Screwball: And here's this! (ELBOWS HER STOMACH) And this! (STOMPS ON HER FOOT) And this! (KICKS HER KNEE) And this! (BUTT BASHES HER FACE) And this! (KICKS HER IN THE STOMACH) And this! (PULLS HER HAIR!) And this! (KICKS HER

FACE) And this! (HONKS HER NOSE) And this too! (BASH!)

She bashed Tiana in the face and smashed her into a rock!

Nico: Nice one!

Celine Screwball: YEAH! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Twisted Tiana: WILL YOU STOP THAT?!

Nico: HAHAHAHAAHAHAHAHAHA! Getting someone who's Daffy Duck crazy to stop is completely impossible!

Twisted Tiana punched Nico in the nose!

POW!

Nico: OW!

May: YOU BITCH!

She punched Twisted Tiana in the face and bashed her in her stomach and kicked her in the face and knocked her down!

Celine Screwball: YEAH! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Then Celine dropped a piano on Twisted Tiana!

KRASMASH!

My favorite Note: B-FLAT!

Twisted Tiana got up and had piano keys for teeth!

Poromon pecked her!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take that!

Poliwag: And this!

Poliwag slapped her with his tail!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Poliwag: YEAH!

Horsea squirted Ink.

May: Try this on!

May pulled out some fingerless gloves and put them on. Then she dipped them in glue, then put them in nails and staples and glass!

May: These fists are going to smash your face off!

WHOA MAY MEANS BUSINESS NOW!

May: NO ONE PUNCHES MY HUSBAND AND LIVES!

May then went over and punched Twisted Tiana in her face

KROW!

Twisted Tiana screamed in pain and May was punching her shitless!

I WAS R.O.F.L.M.A.O!

Nico got out an anvil!

Nico: Take this!

Eddy: NICO YOU'RE GONNA HURT SOMEBODY! THIS AIN'T A CARTOON!

He threw it and smashed Twisted Tiana's face in with it!

KRABLANG!

Nico: I had to for her own good!

Eddy: Oh right!

Twisted Tiana got up and she went at May and she ducked and then kicked Eddy square in the head!

KRASMASH!

Eddy was knocked down!

Eddy: (Dazed) Granddad you ran another stop sign.

May punched Twisted Tiana all over!

KROW SMASH WHAM BLAM!

Poromon got on a slingshot!

Poromon: Here I come!

Poromon fired and hit her square in the face!

KRASMASH!

Qin: Nice one!

Manaphy, Horsea and Poliwag got in the slingshot and bashed her all over the place!

Ed got out his flute.

Ed: (BLOWS A TUNE)

Numerous cows came and smashed her all over!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Nice one Lumpy!

Nico: Just cows?

Ed: Yep!

Nico: Oh.

I stopped laughing

Me: (Panting) WHEW! That was the most laughter I've ever done.

Poliwag saw a rock and he slapped it and threw it and it hit Twisted Tiana!

SMACK!

Twisted Tiana: OW!

Laney: Chew on this!

She pulled out a bazooka and it fired a boxing glove and bashed her right in her face!

KRABLAM!

Horsea saw more rocks and she threw them and bashed her all over!

Me: Nice one!

Lana: How about this too! TIME TO DANCE!

She pulled out an M60E3 and fired numerous bullets and blasted Twisted Tiana at her feet all over and made her dance all over like a sissy!

She was really blasting her all over and she was then buried up to her chest in bullet shells!

Manaphy saw more rocks and threw them and bashed Twisted Tiana all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: WHOA! Had enough!?

Twisted Tiana: NEVER!

Me: Then it's time to give you some explosive diarrhea!

I pulled out a grenade and pulled the pin and threw it and it went into her mouth and she swallowed it!

Nico: OH BOY!

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

We ducked and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF HER BUTT AND SHE WENT FLYING HIGH INTO THE AIR!

Me: WHOA!

Lana then went flying as well!

Nico: What the? Where did they go?

But then…

Lana screaming was heard and then…

KRABLAM!

SHE PLUNGED FACE FIRST INTO THE GROUND!

Me: WHOA!

We pulled her out and she was dazed.

Lana: (Dazed) Hey Lola you want to read me the story about the stupid pigeons beating each other up?

FWOMP!

Then Twisted Tiana crashed into the ground and her butt was on fire!

Nico: Sorry Lana!

Lana: (Blubbers) Ouch. I'll be okay.

Twisted Tiana: (GROWLS IN SO MUCH RAGE!) YOU INSECTS! I WILL MAKE YOU ALL SUFFER FOR MAKING A FOOL OUT OF ME!

Nico: I'm sorry, Tiana. We're having a good laugh. But you're not giving us any choice!

Qin: Besides, they do say that Laughter is the Best Medicine! Especially when it comes to kicking some butt!

Nico: YEAH!

Suddenly, Eartha Calliso's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Twisted Tiana, she left pink and yellow energy, stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Eartha Calliso: What you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Facilier, but, you, you need not suffer from the scars of what he did, Tiana. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Eartha Calliso was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and yellow energy with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are animals, Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Fluttershy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Tiana: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Fluttershy transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Eartha Calliso emerged, but she was changed forever.

Eartha Calliso grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fluttershy with three butterflies emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with pink gems for eyes and the Nature, Kindness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with pink gems for eyes and the Nature, Kindness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Eartha Calliso has on a yellow short-sleeved blouse, yellow sleeveless top, yellow skirt with Fluttershy's cutie mark on it, yellow stockings, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fluttershy surrounded by animals and leaves and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Life Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Eartha Calliso felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the large yellow feathers and yellow horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings. Eartha Calliso has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Eartha Calliso's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and yellow energy, stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Eartha Calliso's Cosmic Eternal Kindness Jungle Animal Kingdom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Kindness Jungle Animal Kingdom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Fluttershy and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with pink gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Eartha Calliso has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Fluttershy that said, "Eartha Calliso, Gene-Slammer of Fluttershy, the Nature Alicorn and Princess of Kindness, Great Friend of Fluttershy, Lover of All Animals, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Flower Kunoichi Team, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Leaves, Plants, Life, Animals, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アーサ・カリソ、フラッターシャイのジーン・スラマー、ネイチャー・アリコーンで優しさの王女、フラッターシャイの偉大な友人、すべての動物の恋人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、フラワーくノーチームの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバーストーム、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリン・アルカナ女王、友情卓の騎士団の一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、世界への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして自然の達人、葉、植物、生命、動物、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Eartha Calliso has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KINDNESS ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Eartha Calliso's Super Angel-Kindness Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Tiana saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Eartha Calliso fired a massive barrage of pink and yellow energy, stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Tiana and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Eartha Calliso: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Magic Kindness Animal Life Jungle Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Magic Kindness Animal Life Jungle Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm sorry, Tiana, but this needs to be done.

Fluttershy: Yes, it's necessary to do so, Eartha, we need to defeat her, that way, Lincoln can cure her.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's light green eyes turned neon light green and she was surrounded by a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Fluttershy's True Nature Plant Magic Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Magic Kindness Nature Justice and True Magic Animal Kindness, and as she approached Twisted Tiana, she left pink and yellow energy, stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Fluttershy: Just like Eartha said, what you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Facilier, but, you, you need not suffer from the scars of what he did, Tiana. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Fluttershy was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and yellow energy with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are animals, Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Fluttershy flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Tiana: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Fluttershy's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Fluttershy emerged, but she was changed forever.

Fluttershy grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair and hair clip with three jeweled butterflies and flower ornaments in her hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon light green eyes and a pink and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with three butterflies and leaves emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with spring green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with green gems for eyes and the Nature, Kindness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with green gems for eyes and the Nature, Kindness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Fluttershy has on a dressed in a short-sleeved spring green blouse with butterflies and forest animals, yellow sleeveless top with pink phoenix, pink skirt with leaves, pink knee-high high heels, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by animals and leaves and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Life Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Fluttershy felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with pink tips on the large yellow feathers and yellow horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and her pink tail also grew larger and longer. Fluttershy has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem on her left ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fluttershy's massive True Nature Plant Magic Jungle Kindness Alicorn Greatsword of Magic Kindness Nature Justice and True Magic Animal Kindness and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and yellow energy, stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fluttershy's Cosmic Eternal Kindness Jungle Animal Kingdom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Kindness Jungle Animal Kingdom Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Fluttershy and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with pink gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Fluttershy has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Fluttershy, Alicorn Princess of Kindness and The Life Skylanders, Member of The Mane Nine, Loving Mother of Mirage Daffodil, Butterfly Rose, Sapphire Lilly, Emerald Oracle, Ruby Wind, Golden Bunny, and Many Children, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Carmen Dillo, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Nature, Leaves, Plants, Life, Animals, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フラッターシャイ、優しさのアリコーン・プリンセスとライフ・スカイランダーズ、ザ・マネ・ナインのメンバー、ミラージュ・スイセンの愛する母、バタフライ・ローズ、サファイア・リリー、エメラルド・オラクル、ルビー・ウィンド、ゴールデン・バニー、そして多くの子供たち、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、宿敵カルメン・ディロ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、そしてクイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な生徒そして強力な教師、そして自然、葉、植物、生命、動物、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Fluttershy has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KINDNESS ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MAGIC KINDNESS ANIMAL LIFE JUNGLE ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Fluttershy's Super Angel-Kindness Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Tiana saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Eartha Calliso fired a massive barrage of pink and yellow energy, stars, magic, butterflies, leaves, plants, animals, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Tiana and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Fluttershy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Magic Kindness Animal Skylander Life Jungle Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Magic Kindness Animal Skylander Life Jungle Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, we can stop Twisted Tiana and cure her of the darkness that corrupted her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon

Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang in there, we're going to save you from what Facilier did to you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We won't let you suffer any longer, Tiana.

Lincoln, Eartha Calliso, Fluttershy, and I went after Twisted Tiana, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Twisted Tiana, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Eartha Calliso, Fluttershy, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Twisted Tiana even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Eartha Calliso, Fluttershy, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, leaves, plants, and planets at Twisted Tiana, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to save you from this madness.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied her up, and he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Tiana and purified her as we saw a black wisp of smoke come out with Facilier's cruel face on it and it was destroyed forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Eartha Calliso's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive yellow angel wings and longer yellow horn are permanent, and Fluttershy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer pink tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive yellow angel wings and longer yellow horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Eartha Calliso and Fluttershy felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Eartha okay, Fluttershy?

Fluttershy: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: And I was surprised that you also transformed too, Fluttershy.

Lincoln: Like I said, it's fair that Fluttershy transformed to help me and Eartha as well.

Me: Yep. Hmm.

Nico: Something wrong, J.D.?

Me: I'm starting to think the return of The Twisted Princesses were also the doing of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Lincoln: It could be the case, J.D.

Eli: Either way, we're still curing the Twisted Princesses and pissing them off as always, but it won't save them still.

Nico: Are you okay now?

Twisted Tiana: I think so. But I have the worst headache.

Qin: Well we did rough you up good.

Lola: Yeah. But those were some silly pranks.

Celine Screwball: Sorry about that. I have a really nasty habit of overdoing it.

Twisted Tiana: But those were awesome.

Qin: They were funny.

Me: No kidding. Man I NEVER LAUGHED THAT HARD BEFORE!

Maria: Here J.D.

Maria gave me some water

Me: Thanks Maria.

I gulped it down.

Nico: You can still rebuild your life.

Twisted Tiana: That's right. Thank you all.

Nico: Nice job, Meloetta!

Meloetta: Thanks. It was awesome and fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: Nico are you okay? She didn't hurt you too bad did she?

Nico: I'm fine. Sabretooth's healing factor, remember?

Me: Oh right.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Meloetta: Poromon, I don't drink beer sorry. All that laughter from seeing the battle really tired me out.

Poromon: Oh that's okay. But man that was still a funny one.

Poliwag: It was.

Xenia: I'll say.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay.

Manaphy: Mama, can I juggle dynamite?

May: Manaphy no that's too dangerous.

I finished drinking.

Me: Ahh! Man I was thirsty. Thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Me: I saw that in cartoons once and it was really funny. Dangerous but funny. I wouldn't try it.

Horsea: Maria, can I poke Pumas with a stick?

Maria: No way Horsea.

Me: I saw that in a cartoon a long time ago. Never ends well for the ones that do it.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: Nico, can I take a tank out for a joyride?

Nico: No way!

Me: That's funny. I remember Brian saying that Peter bought a tank for Meg and they crushed Joe's legs with it.

Brian: Yep. It's true.

Poliwag: Nico, can I use grenades as bowling balls?

Nico: No Poliwag that is dangerous.

Me: I saw that in a cartoon too. It was funny.

Tentacool: Yeah! Varie can I use chickens as arrows?

Varie: No way!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so funny! I remember seeing that in one of my favorite movies. That was hilarious.

Jirachi: Can I stick bullseyes to criminal jerks and blast them with machine guns?

Nico: (LAUGHS) That would be awesome!

Max: But no Jirachi.

Me: (LAUGHS) That is really funny. I remember seeing that too.

Nico: You guys can't do any dangerous stuff! PERIOD!

Me: Why do you think they say "Don't Try this at home?" Because it's a surefire way to get yourself killed.

Xenia: It's true.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: That is for sure!

Poromon: Aww…

Eddy: Yeah this is real life. This ain't a cartoon.

Ed: Yeah. Life isn't like what we saw in I was a Teenage Appetizer from Planet Sushi: The Second Coming.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Carmen: I remember that Jonny told me that Ed said something like that when the Ed's tried out for the Urban Rangers a long time ago and it was funny.

Maria: It sure was.

Nico: We might be immortal but even we can die if there's no parts left of us.

Me: Yeah

Qin: That's true.

Lola: Yeah.

Poliwag: Alright…

Nico: Good.

Eli: Uh guys!?

We saw THE ANOTHERS! We saw Another Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons as well as Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Carmen Dillo, Dr. Starline, Duff Killigan, INSTIGATOR and The Vreedle Brothers!

Nico: WHOA! The Anothers!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Another Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons as well as Kaos, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Carmen Dillo, Dr. Starline, Duff Killigan, INSTIGATOR and The Vreedle Brothers!

Laney: They must've appeared while we were busy fighting Twisted Tiana.

Nico: Um… who's up?

Me: Aligned Optimus, Aligned Bumblebee, Aligned Strongarm, Aligned Megatron, and Aligned Bulkhead as well as Twilight and

friends.

Lola: Yep.

Eli: Wait I sense that they are 2 people.

Another Frank: (In a girls voice) And it's cool.

They merged and split in two and reverted back They were 2 girls. 1 was a girl with green hair a pink highlights and had green clothes and orange angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Gusty the Great's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had Gusty's tail.

The 2nd was a girl with pink hair and green highlights and she had blue eyes and pink summer clothes and had grey angel wings and a tiara with Blossomforth's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and she had Blossomforth's tail.

Gloria Gusty: Gloria Gusty the Great.

Bella Blossomforth: And Bella Blossomforth.

Me: Wow! It's awesome to meet you.

Gusty The Great: This is an honor to meet you.

Gloria Gusty: You too Gusty. It's an honor.

Bella Blossomforth: Same here.

Me: By the way is the Another Baroness Von Bon Bon friendly or hostile?

Gloria Gusty: Friendly and she is awesome.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: (Turns Dial) ARTIST SLUGS 6!

She summoned Namero Bacho, Yost Griffin, U.A. Scorcher, Thunder Man EXE, Goyagma and Sairagin!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Qin: Yep.

Mater: Remember whenever Frank got mad?

Laney: How can I forget.

Lana: That was one harvester tractor that had a NASTY temper.

Lola: Yeah.

But then..

KRASPLAT!

I got hit in the face with a chocolate fudge cake!

Nico: What the!?

Me: (Slurps) Yummy! Chocolate!

Nico licked me!

Me: YUCK! Nico don't lick me!

Nico: Sorry!

Me: But WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Eli: I think her!

We saw ANOTHER BARONESS VON BON BON!

Me: Whoa Another Baroness Von Bon Bon!

Qin: Oh boy.

Another Baroness Von Bon Bon: Nice gift to you huh.

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and had purple eyes and glasses and had magenta clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Juniper Montage's Cutie Mark and on her skirt and she had Juniper's tail.

Jenelle Juniper Montage: Jenelle Juniper Montage.

Me: Awesome to meet you. Got your cake splattered into my face. Tasted great.

Jenelle Juniper Montage: Thanks.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out

too.

They got LupinRangers and PatRangers and Kyurangers swords

Jenelle Juniper Montage: No he didn't. I made him an awesome pie and left as he ate it.

Qin: Who DOESN'T Like a good pie?

Nico: Clever.

Me: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) I would like pie after this.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) You know that's not the only thing she makes, right?

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) But I would like pie too

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Qin: Come on guys we can all have some sweets after this.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Just as long as I don't get my face hit by them.

Jenelle Juniper Montage: Sorry.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and separated her.

Nico: (GETS OUT BARONESS VON BON BON'S RIDEWATCH) This is gonna be SWEET!

May: (GETS OUT CAPTAIN MEMO'S RIDEWATCH) TAKE A MEMO!

Maria: (GETS OUT TTG INVISIBLE MAN'S RIDEWATCH) OUT OF

SIGHT!

Aligned Optimus Prime: (GETS OUT FRANK'S RIDEWATCH) The Harvest begins!

They used the powers of Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons and blasted the Another.

Then Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous) came.

Nico: Wow! Nice team Lucas!

Lucas Lee: Thanks Nico!

Nico: Wait. Where's Zayto and his team?

Stewie: Oh, they're out scouting in space for Zedd and his crew.

Me: I hope they're okay.

Nico: Yeah.

?: We'll find them later.

Cyber Peacock came.

Me: Cyber Peacock!? Wow!

Cyber Peacock: (In a girls voice) That's right.

Nico: Penelope Peacock!? Whoa!

Penelope Peacock: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: I'm sure Zayto and the rest are fine.

Qin: Same here.

Lola: Yeah.

Penelope reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes and had blue angel wings and she was dressed in a blue bikini and she had a symbol of a peacock in the middle of a Binary Code ring and she had peacock tail feathers coming out of her butt..

Penelope Peacock: That was awesome though.

May: At least I didn't get hit.

Rarity: But don't worry darling we can fix this.

The fashion brigade gave Penelope awesome new aqua blue clothes.

Penelope Peacock: Awesome! I llke these clothes

Maria: Glad you love them.

Aligned Optimus Prime: Do you share any fun memories with Nico?

Penelope Peacock: When me and Nico were over in the jungle and we learned all about peacocks.

Nico: That was fun.

Qin: Cool.

Nico and Penelope hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Penelope Peacock: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar,

Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Aligned Knock Out, Aligned Optimus, Aligned Bumblebee, Aligned Strongarm, Aligned Megatron, and Aligned Bulkhead are heading to the Tuxedo Store, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we are in for one awesome fight: Thriller Zombie, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Rusty Spokes, is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, looks like my rescue's taking place at the tuxedo store Rusty's dad owns, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we are in for one awesome fight: Thriller Zombie, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Rusty Spokes, is running loose, so we are going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Whoa, so now, we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of Rusty.

Nico: What's his story?

Lincoln: According to Gabriel, Thriller Zombie was created when Chandler, Artie, and Trent caused trouble for Rusty and his dad by trashing the tuxedo store, but we were extremely angry with Chandler, Artie, and Trent with their stunt, and Rusty swore revenge on him.

We gasped.

Luna: Yeah, but this was no surprise since Chandler did tons of horrible things in the past.

Me: But, unlike the other zombies we've dealt with, Thriller Zombie's different, he can create zombies and he's a pretty good dancer.

Aligned Knock Out: We better hurry and take him down though.

Lincoln: Right, Knock Out.

Suddenly, we saw three very beautiful and super sexy girls who were tall at 7'0" in height with massive green, purple, and white angel wings, long hair and clothes in the same colors as Sunny Flare, Lemon Zest, and Sugarcoat with the Life, Light, and Tech Skylanders symbols and the cutie marks of Sunny Flare, Lemon Zest, and Sugarcoat on their right arms, long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, lemons, fireworks, suns, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the symbols of The Life, Light, and Tech Skylanders and the cutie marks of Sunny Flare, Lemon Zest, and Sugarcoat, holstered on their backs are three massive gold greatswords, and with them are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Allie Davies, Daydream Princess of Sour Sweet Friendship, Callie Parsons, Daydream Princess of The Sun Friendship, and Jessica Chambers, Daydream Princess of Fireworks Friendship.

Allie Davies: That's right, and we got the girls away from Thriller Zombie.

Callie Parsons: But, of course, we also ran into some zombies he created with his powers and they almost mopped the dance floor with us.

Jessica Chambers: But, I hit them with some fireworks, and they were sent dancing to their graves.

?: None of you will ever leave here.

We then saw Thriller Zombie moonwalking towards us. Suddenly, Sebastian summoned dark hands that grabbed him and sent him flying to a nearby tree.

Sylvester: Okay, that was just rude of you to just grab him and throw him into a tree.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Rusty's not going to like what Sebastian did, but we're still taking him down. Come on, team, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Daring Do's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Aligned Knock Out and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Thriller Zombie, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire which hit Thriller Zombie and knocked him down and he was tied up and thrown to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another of my Akumatized friends down, and we now got the Akumatized forms of Clyde, Mom, and Dad to go. (To Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers) And it's so good to see you again, Allie, Callie, and Jessica.

Callie Parsons: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Allie Davis: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers and he hugged them, and Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Jessica Chambers: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, the first girl is Allie Davies, Daydream Princess of Sour Sweet Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Lemon Zest combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Allie Davies and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Allie Davies trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of lemons. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Allie's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in her cage like the rampaging animal that she is.

Michelle Emperyous: The second girl is Callie Parsons, Daydream Princess of The Sun Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sunny Flare combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's a member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Callie Parsons and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Callie Parsons trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of the sun. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Callie's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in a makeshift jail cell like the criminal that she is.

Laney Emperyous: And the third girl is Jessica Chambers, Daydream Princess of Fireworks Friendship, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a really really powerful girl with the same powers as Daydream Sugarcoat combined with the powers she has being Lincoln's Guardian Angel. She's the genius member of The Daydream Crusaders of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Daydream 16 and are dedicated to protecting the innocent and preserving Harmony and Peace and their enemies included The Doomsday 23 along with their enemies, The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods, a group of girls who have the same powers as The Midnight 15 and they desired to bring death and destruction to all, only to be foiled by The Daydream Crusaders. Lincoln helped Jessica Chambers and the other Daydream Crusaders and drove The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods away forever, but they all swore bloody revenge on them. Jessica Chambers trained Lincoln a lot especially with using the powers of fireworks. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Luan with a blazing passion because of everything she's done and Jessica's put her in her place more than once: which means getting her grounded and thrown back in a makeshift padded cell like the homicidal lunatic that she is.

Nico: Whoa, that's really awesome. And now, we've met all of The Daydream Crusaders.

Lincoln: Yeah, and if The Midnight Knights of Royal Woods dare to return, we'll send them all straight to The Black Gates, and now that you're all here.

Lincoln first went up to and hugged Allie Davies in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Callie Parsons in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

And finally, Lincoln went up to and hugged Jessica Chambers in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails and large rabbit tail with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her

Allie Davies: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers, and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them each on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around him, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Tomoe Tajika, Riri Shinmeiji, Haruhime Tougasaki, Rekka Hanatsuki, Mitone Itsutsuji, Yui Tokuchika, Honeybell Yukusasa, and Tsukiyo Yonomori from Harem x Shangri-La.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Tomoe Tajika, Riri Shinmeiji, Haruhime Tougasaki, Rekka Hanatsuki, Mitone Itsutsuji, Yui Tokuchika, Honeybell Yukusasa, and Tsukiyo Yonomori from Harem x Shangri-La.

Nicole: Oh boy, you're in for Nosebleed City, Lincoln, these girls are extremely voluptuous and beautiful.

Lincoln: (Blushes Hard) Nicole. Are you girls okay?

Tomoe Tajika: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tomoe Tajika and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Thriller Zombie, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The

Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Tomoe Tajika: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Tomoe Tajika: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tomoe Tajika, Riri Shinmeiji, Haruhime Tougasaki, Rekka Hanatsuki, Mitone Itsutsuji, Yui Tokuchika, Honeybell Yukusasa, and Tsukiyo Yonomori with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Thriller Zombie, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Rusty Spokes.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Lincoln firing waves of red fire and ladybugs at him that took him down and sent her to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln, Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys sure had an awesome time taking down Rusty's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: He was definitely an awesome opponent alright.

Nico: No fooling, but of course, Sebastian wrecked the dance off battle against him with his blood lust.

Me: But, still, that was interesting. So, tomorrow, the next Hypothetical Akuma villain we're going after is Clyde's, and this guy is going to be one nasty troublemaker.

After we took down Thriller Zombie, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Allie Davies, Callie Parsons, and Jessica Chambers saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Allie Davies: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Callie Parsons: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Jessica Chambers: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Allie Davies: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Callie Parsons: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was none other than Kikimora, former assistant of Emperor Belos, and she was on a rampage.

Hunter (Owl House): Kikimora. I should've known she'd be here.

Nico: You know her?

Luz: And we hate her, she's Belos' former assistant and a total powerhungry monster.

Me: So, another of Belos' minions is running loose, eh?

Hunter (Owl House): I'm not letting her get away, this time, we're ending her for good.

Hunter flew out of The World Tree Estate and fired yellow energy blasts and elemental magic blasts that hit Kikimora and she was enraged when she saw Hunter and all of us here.

Kikimora: YOU! TRAITOR! AND YOU BASTARDS! I WILL KILL YOU ALL FOR WHAT YOU DID TO EMPEROR BELOS!

Hunter (Owl House): You won't get that chance ever.

Suddenly, a spirit appeared in front of Kikimora: it was Caleb Wittebane, the older brother of Philip Wittebane and ancestor of The Clawthorne Family.

Lincoln: Who is that? He looks like an adult version of Hunter.

Luz: That's Caleb Wittebane, older brother of Philip Wittebane and ancestor of the Clawthorne family, but he's not like his mad younger brother at all.

Felicia Wittebane: My ancestor's older brother himself.

Hunter (Owl House): Caleb?

Suddenly, Caleb Wittebane turned to Hunter, and we also saw the spirits of the other Grimwalkers appear with him.

Caleb Wittebane: I am truly sorry for appearing all of a sudden to all of you, but I want to thank you all for what you did in defeating Philip and sending him to prison. My brother's madness drove him into this along with murdering me, but he needed to be stopped.

Amity: We had to do it or all of the witches in The Boiling Isles were going to die.

Caleb Wittebane: I know. Hunter, there is something that I want to give to you.

Suddenly, the spirits of the Grimwalkers turned into yellow orbs of energy and they went into Hunter, and we felt his power and energy spike astronomically and he then gained a massive power boost. Then, Caleb Wittebane went up to Hunter as he hugged him, and then, he went into Hunter and merged with him.

Kikimora: (GROWLS) I'LL KILL YOU, TRAITOR!

Suddenly, Hunter teleported in a yellow flash of light and kicked Kikimora into a tree.

Hunter (Owl House): (Multiple Voices) You will never hurt another innocent soul ever again.

Suddenly, Hunter's dark magenta eyes turned neon dark magenta and he was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, magic, fire, water, ice, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels, he had his Hunter's Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Justice in hand, his Palisman, Flapjack, turned from its wooden form into its live form, and as he approached Kikimora, he left golden yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, water, ice, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hunter (Owl House): (Multiple Voices) Kikimora, you've always made me sick to my stomach even now. You're just as powerhungry as ever along with being as delusional as that greedy heartless witch, Odalia, and that delusional old hag, Terra, which is why I was glad Luz helped me to see Belos for the monster he was: a 375-year-old zealous fanatical witch hunter and witch killer by the name of Phillip Wittebane, a man who was nothing more than a stain on the lips of all demons and witches, and that whole "coming together" nonsense. Don't make me laugh, you were nothing more than a pawn in his scheme, he was planning on killing you, his most loyal servant when The Day of Unity came, and I've always hated you that much for your powerhungry ways, and now, you're going to pay for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Hunter was surrounded by a very massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, magic, fire, water, ice, and earth surrounding the vortex, there are red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark magenta phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kikimora: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: INCREDIBLE!

Luz: Uh oh, now she's in huge trouble now!

Amity: Big time! This is gonna get ugly!

Willow: You said it.

Gus: I hope Hunter tears her head off.

Felicia Wittebane: You said a mouthful.

Then, as the vortex faded, Hunter emerged, but he was changed forever, and Kikimora is about to meet her doom.

Hunter grew from 8'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a little bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he no longer has bags under his eyes and his scars are gone, he has large gold metal braces on his biceps and thighs, and he now has twelve large red planets orbiting around his legs, he has dark magenta highlights in the bangs of his longer ash-blond hair shaved below the top with long jagged forelock and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon dark magenta eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, magic, fire, water, ice, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a red cardinal on the right and Bluejay on the left along with a phoenix and angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with dark magenta iris, he has on red cardinal earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Fire, Water, Ice, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems on the gold star links and blue crystals for the links and red cardinal-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a red cardinal and Bluejay with red and blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Fire, Water, Ice, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its wings for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Hunter has on a custom-made black wolf t-shirt with red and red jewel brooch, long white long-sleeved jacket with golden embroideries in the shape of arrows pointing left and right and red buttons, white gloves with silver claw rings, long black pants with red cardinals and bluejays on the legs, black knee-high boots, and long long-sleeved white coat with gold embroideries on the long sleeves and red-fur cuffs and red fur lining on the coattails and stars, magic, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and red wolf draped around his neck for the collar, and on the back is a red cardinal on the right and Bluejay on the left and above is the logo of The Boiling Isle Rebel Force and a phoenix and angel surrounded by stars, fire, water, ice, magic, and earth and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Hunter felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive ash-blonde angel wings with dark magenta tips on the large ash-blonde feathers grew much bigger for his new body, Hunter has on he has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Hunter's massive Hunter's Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords that he'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, water, ice, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hunter's Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Boiling Isles Rebellion Celestial Magic Heavenly Cardinal Phoenix Angel Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive red orb mounted on top of four large gold cardinal heads with red gems for eyes and crescent-shaped beaks and below them is a large red gem surrounded by a gold ring with small chain made of three red gems and red cardinal for the pendant and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end of the long midnight black handle is a small gold coil and below it are four smaller gold raven heads with red gems for the eyes and on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the raven heads is a large midnight black crescent moon weight with red gem on it for the pommel and levitating large red magic orb with gold designs on it at his left side, Hunter has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on the large gold left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold cardinal head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe, Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji with gold crescent moons in between the kanji below the red cardinal and Bluejay that said, "Hunter, Member of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force, Former Member of The Emperor's Coven, Former Member of The Golden Guard, Great and Loyal Friend of Luz Noceda, Felicia Wittebane, Amity Blight, Gus Porter, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, King, Camila Noceda, and Ronnie Anne, Loving Boyfriend of Willow Park, Despiser and Destroyer of Phillip Wittebane Also Known as Emperor Belos and The Emperor's Coven, Archenemy of Simon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Magic, Red Cardinals, Bluejays, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハンター、ボイリング・アイルズ反乱軍のメンバー、皇帝の団の元メンバー、ゴールデン・ガードの元メンバー、ルス・ノセダの偉大で忠実な友人、フェリシア・ウィッテベイン、アミティ・ブライト、ガス・ポーター、エダ・クロウソーン、リリス・クロウソーン、キング、カミラノセダ、そしてロニー・アン、ウィロー・パークの愛するボーイフレンド、フィリップ・ウィッテベインの軽蔑者で破壊者、皇帝ベロスと皇帝の聖団としても知られる、サイモンの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を備えた真の神、悪を破壊する者、殺す者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックな神バスターズ、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、魔法、レッド・カージナルス、ブルージェイズ、フェニックス、エンジェルの達人

Hunter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RED CARDINAL-BLUEJAY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CELESTIAL BOILING ISLES REBEL EARTH MAGIC DEMON REALM RED CARDINAL BLUEJAY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL BOILING ISLES REBEL EARTH MAGIC DEMON REALM RED CARDINAL BLUEJAY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CELESTIAL BOILING ISLES REBEL EARTH MAGIC DEMON REALM RED CARDINAL BLUEJAY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Hunter's Super Angel-Red Cardinal-Bluejay-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Willow Park saw what happened to him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding. But, when Kikimora saw it, she went mad and got into a robot she made and ran at him to kill him, but Hunter fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, water, ice, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels which destroyed Kikimora's robot suit and they also hit her and sent her flying into a tree, she got back up, but boy, was she pissed off.

Hunter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel Hope) (Multiple Voices) Pissed off? You should be, but I'll be glad to finally get rid of you for good, you powerhungry freak.

Hunter went after Kikimora, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of golden yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, water, ice, earth, red cardinals, bluejays, phoenixes, and angels at Kikimora, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, he attacked her by whacking her with his brand-new Mage's Staff and blasting him with red and golden yellow energy blasts he fired from it, his Palisman, Flapjack, also fired blasts of fire which hit Kikimora and he got burned badly, and Hunter also fired golden yellow energy slashes with his silver-plated claws and left some really nasty scars, and he attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of his massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was enough to drive Kikimora even madder with rage.

Kikimora: YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL YOU ALL AND AVENGE EMPEROR BELOS!

Kikimora went after Hunter in a fit of rage, but Hunter fired golden yellow energy blasts at Kikimora and he summoned red cardinals to attack Kikimora and she was really scarred by their furious attack, and he even drew glyphs that fired elemental magic blasts that hit her.

Hunter: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Celestial Boiling Isles Rebel Force Earth Magic Demon Realm Red Cardinal Bluejay Phoenix God Angel Hope) (Multiple Voices) This is where you die, Kikimora. BOILING ISLES MAGIC STYLE: BOILING ISLES RESISTANCE MEGABLAST!

Hunter fired a massive golden yellow energy blast with colored energy blasts that took on the forms of the other members of The Boiling Isles Rebel Force and they hit Kikimora and she was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered wildly for what Hunter did as he powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large red planets orbiting around his legs, and massive ash-blonde angel wings are permanent.

Hunter (Owl House): Your days of following Emperor Belos have long since passed, now go join the other bastards in The Black Gates.

Suddenly, Willow wrapped her arms around Hunter's waist, as her chest pressed against Hunter's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Hunter's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Hunter leaned down to Willow's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Hunter's massive pecs, and behind them was a Red Cardinal, Bluejay, Phoenix, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Windigo, and Pixie flying in the air, and we saw a flock of red cardinal and bluejays and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and earth magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Hunter and Willow sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and earth magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

We returned home and continued our workouts.

Felicia Wittebane: Hunter, that was so awesome. So, this was Caleb's gift to you.

Hunter (Owl House): Yeah. He knew what his brother did was wrong, and he saw that I've left his service, but he still wanted to help me. Like I reminded him of not only himself, but also, for his unborn child.

Lincoln: There's got to be more to Caleb's story that we got to check out.

Felicia Wittebane: I agree, Lincoln.

Nico: Yeah, there's got to be more to his story than meets the eye.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Moon Girl/Celine, Eileen, and Viney all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until

Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ishtar (SMITE): Wow, so this is Everbay Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lady Ishtar, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln also marked Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney are in your harem, Linky.

Ishtar (SMITE), Bastet (SMITE), Eset (SMITE), Neith (SMITE), Serqet (SMITE), Sergeant O'Fera, Antagony, Nickel, Celine, Eileen, and Viney showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Raya, Namaari, Simulator Esmeralda, Simulator Jane Porter, Alice, Simulator Megara "Meg", and Simulator Kida, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Sunny Starscout's first mission.

Nico: This is gonna be awesome and funny.

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Sunny, Harry, and Aqua? Besides 2 Rabbids?

Xigbar: I'll come.

Liam: Same with me!

Me: All right!

Luan: Me and Eddy will go too.

Eddy: Yeah!

Nico: Okay then.

Sunny Starscout: Awesome!

Twilight Sparkle: And I'll go with too.

Nico: Okay. Lets head out!

We were off.

---

We arrived in Mega City in West Virginia and it was a really amazing place.

Me: So this is Mega City.

Aqua: Wow! This is amazing seeing this place.

Luan: Boy it's great seeing this place again.

Eddy: Boy I'll say.

Then we saw Joey Felt.

Joey Felt: Eddy? Luan? Is that you two?

Eddy: Hey Joey!

Luan: What's going on Joester!?

Joey Felt: Been busy as ever but wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's awesome to meet you.

Me: You too Joey.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is. I'm Sunny Starscout and I am your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special Diplomatic Mission program we made.

Aqua: That's right. I'm Aqua.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) And I'm Harry Potter.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm Twilight Sparkle the Princess of Friendship and the Magic Skylanders.

Joey Felt: Wow! It's an honor.

Liam: Howdy there. I'm Liam Hunnicut.

Xigbar: And I'm Xigbar the Freeshooter.

Joey Felt: Wow! Pleasure to meet you all.

Me: Same here. Sunny Starscout is the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle and she and her friends in Maretime Bay are the next Generation of the Guardians of Harmony.

Joey Felt: That is really awesome! And it's an honor to have you all here.

Me: We're honored to be here.

The Rabbids gibbered.

Aqua: (Sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Joey Felt: Oh they are cute.

Me: Oh they are cute and extremely funny.

Eli: Yeah they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what we mean.

Joey Felt: I see. Lets head to my house to talk more.

Me: Okay.

We went to Joey's house.

Harry Potter: Where's Atomic Puppet?

Joey Felt: I'll show him to you. He's at home.

We arrived at his house.

Joey Felt: Here we are. I'm home and I have company!

Mr. Felt came out.

Mr. Felt: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow what an honor! And Luan and Eddy its been a while.

Eddy: You too Mr. Felt. Its been a long time.

Luan: Same here.

Me: Awesome to meet you Mr. Felt.

Mr. Felt: Same here.

We went up to his room and talked. And we met Atomic Puppet.

Atomic Puppet: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. An honor to meet you!

Me: Wow! You too.

One of the Rabbids tried to put Atomic Puppet in his mouth.

Atomic Puppet: HEY I'm not a chew toy!

Eddy: Now now that's enough.

Nico: See what I mean?

Joey Felt: I do see what you mean.

Sunny Starscout: How did he get turned into a hand puppet?

Atomic Puppet: My disgruntled Sidekick Mookie did this to me.

Harry Potter: But it's not so bad right?

Atomic Puppet: No it isn't.

Me: Good. But I think we just found our main target for Sunny Starscout's big day. What can you tell us about Mookie?

Atomic Puppet: Well now he goes by Sergeant Subatomic.

He told us about him.

---

Sergeant Subatomic is Captain Atomic's bitter and envious former sidekick and is responsible for his transformation into a puppet, done in an attempt to replace him as Mega City's protector. While Mookie does have a wide assortment of gadgets to use, by himself, he's nothing more than a glory hound that lives in his mother's basement. He frequently tries to force the citizens of Mega City to accept him as their hero, but his incompetence and lack of superpowers fail to win them over.

As a villain, he's somewhat more of a narcissist, who's trying to be better than Captain Atomic as Atomic Puppet in terms of acting heroic, the difference being that Mookie is doing this for personal gain. In his early years, he used to work for Captain Atomic, as a sidekick, until he abruptly turned Captain Atomic into what he is now, a puppet.

There's one time where he had to rely on AP in Atomic Goo, as he was forced to help to get AP and Joey to remove the atomic super glue that AP accidentally made Joey in thinking that was hair gel. This is because AP says that Mookie won't be able to take over as being a superhero since Joey and AP are stuck together as Atomic Puppet, discouraging him into helping them.

However, it's implied that his reasoning for turning AP into a puppet was due to being mistreated back when AP was still Captain Atomic.

However in The Big Shift (Part I & II), he seems to grow tired of seeing AP and Joey get the spotlight, as he tried to devise a plan to get him back in everything, which ended up failing once again. He explained to everyone that he got rid of Captain Atomic, which leads to him get arrested. While in the prison, he appears solemnly nervous at one point until one point when Professor Tite-Gripp wanted to know more of Mookie having something to do with disappearance of Captain Atomic. This led to the two concocting a plan that involves getting the rest the villains fleeing from prison and Mookie taking hold against Phil as a distraction to take AP from Joey. This leads to Joey and Phil going after him after AP was retrieved by the former. During a battle between the duo and Tite-Gripp, they kept being beaten by Mookie until they had a idea of provoking Mookie and Tite-Gripp, causing them to both come charging and collide, making a large blast radius expand. At the end, Tite-Gripp seems to have survived but with a missing arm, while dragging along an unconscious Mookie at the end.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Man what a jerk!

Nico: No kidding!

Harry Potter: He's no better than Lockhart!

Atomic Puppet: That is right!

Me: But Sergeant Subatomic is more like Syndrome that the Incredibles faced.

Nico: That is very much accurate.

Joey Felt: It sure is. By the way is Dark Eddy coming for me?

Me: No he's gone forever. Earlier this year we destroyed him on the Dragon Knight Kamen Riders mission. He's in the Black Gates.

Joey Felt: Good riddance.

Me: Now we have a crazy threat. Blackwing Eatos 12 Angels.

Sunny Starscout: It's a long story.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure is.

Eddy: Trust me. By the time you see one of them, you'll be wishing we were still fighting my Dark self.

Me: They are the Embodiments of the Aliens of Ben Tennyson and they are easily recognizable because they have angel wings that are as black as the night.

Eli: Yep.

Sunny Starscout: It's true and it's scary.

Joey Felt: Wow.

Atomic Puppet: (to Harry) I really am sorry the Dursleys were abusive to you.

Harry Potter: It's all right. But they are now in prison forever.

Me: They did terrible things to Harry and the wizarding world. And they got Life in Prison and were given Whole Life Tarrif's for their crimes.

Joey Felt: Whole Life Tarrif's?

Me: England's version of Life in prison without parole.

Nico: Yep. The Justice System of England is much Different than in America.

Aqua: Those… things had no right to call themselves his relatives!

Joey Felt: That's right!

Me: Yep. If we see them again they are DEFINITELY getting the Black Gates.

Joey Felt: What are the Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I went over what it does and more.

When it was done Joey and Atomic Puppet were amazed.

Joey Felt: My parents aren't like that!

Atomic Puppet: Thank goodness!

Eli: Do your parents know about you being a hero?

Joey Felt: They sure do.

Me: Wow! So the secret's out. But you were given a tremendously powerful responsibility.

Nico: Yep.

Aqua: No matter how small Atomic Puppet is.

Nico: And that is too true

Eli: Yep.

Atomic Puppet: That is for sure.

Sunny Starscout: Are any of your enemies active right now?

Joey Felt: Yes there are. My old evil teacher Ms. Erienmeyer.

Me: What is she like?

He went over her history.

---

As The Bully and AP states that she's a mean teacher who seems to make kids scared of her, and assumingly seems come at against Joey for most of the actions and thinking that Joey did, which she's was unaware that most of it were caused by AP himself, which it ends up with Joey going to detention for a numerous times, which Joey started to realize about Erlenmeyer, and planned to a revenge on her, after Pauline figure out that AP was responsible and AP tries to tell Joey that he was the one that did all of it to Erlenmeyer, just wanted to go out on patrol, after Joey realized about it and became furious at AP, but just as Ms. Erlenmeyer leaving out of her car, Joey tries to stop her, but unfortunately, she fell through, which it start her off by the twilling machine and got caught with the beehive and then fell through the fishes and then almost got mauled by grizzly bears, which Joey and AP fell through that, just as Ms. Erlenmeyer realize that she never felt so alive and liberated, as she heads her way on top of fountain, a large vortex, forming from the sky, just to finally realize that AP was right about she was actually a evil villain and her last words stated that all of humanity will feel her wrath, as she finally elevates inside the vortex.

Apparently since during her absence, Mr. McKinnon temporary replace her, until in Erlenmeyer's Revenge, she return, until AP rudely disrupted by talking, cause Joey to get caught by Ms. Erlenmeyer, as she dragged him all the way to the school's maintenance facility, explaining to Joey and recognized about AP, being the reason for all the cause of troubles that Joey was framed by, she also added that since her last time she left, she's been visiting from place to place and finally ended up marrying an unknown being, known as King Mindbender, and describe her self as "Queen Mindbender", and started to hypnotize Joey and then the rest of the school, all except Pauline and AP, who were unaffected by this, and devised a plan to disrupt the mind control forces which is obtained by the headstone that Erlenmeyer is wearing, but as she figured that they were not hypnotized, and prompted to come after them until the headstone was finally destroyed, the entire people were free from her spell, which heavily angered her husband, just as she frantically tried to explain to him, but ignored and ended up, floating her into the portal.

* * *

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Man what a monster! She gives all teachers everywhere a really bad name.

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: She needs to be brought down big time.

Aqua: Where is she right now?

Joey Felt: At the school.

Nico: Then lets go.

Sunny Starscout: We're ready.

We were off.

* * *

We arrived.

Xigbar: Is this the place?

Joey Felt: It sure is.

Eli: I sense her in there.

Nico: She'll go into the M.O.E. when we're done.

We went into the school and it was empty.

Me: Hmm. Stay alert.

Nico: Right.

We walked through the hall and then I felt Psychic Energy and it was coming from a classroom.

Me: Psychic Energy. It's coming from this room.

Nico: Is it her or the Embodiment?

Eli: I sense that it's both.

Nico: Uh oh.

Nico kicked the classroom's door down!

CRASH!

Nico: Okay you bitter old crow!

Ms. Erienmeyer: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!?

Me: That's right! You're under arrest Ms. Erienmeyer!

Ms. Erienmeyer: You're never going to get me!

Joey Felt: Time to show you my Hero costume!

He put on Atomic Puppet and then turned into HIS HERO FORM!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

Eli: COOL!

Sunny Starscout: Time to show you the power of Friendship!

She concentrated and grew her wings and her Alicorn Power was ready!

Sunny Starscout: This will be good!

Then a girl with brown hair and red eyes came out and she had black angel wings and black clothes.

Me: (GASP) Heidi Clockwork!

Nico: Whoa! The embodiment of Clockwork!

Me: Yep. She's half Chronosapien and has incredibly powerful time powers.

Eli: Whoa!

Heidi Clockwork: (Swedish Accent) Help me J.D.

Me: Hang on Heidi!

Sunny got out her Shift Car for Malachite!

She activated it and fired a wave of water and drenched Ms. Erienmeyer.

Liam used Iron Lung's Shift Car.

Xigbar fired laser blasts.

I used Lord Drakkon's Shift Car.

Nico used Myotismon's, Eli used Baron Mordo's, Twilight Sparkle used Kaos, Aqua used Skulker and Harry Potter used Tala's shift car and they blasted them both.

Heidi fired Time Rays at Xigbar.

But he dodged them and fired space blasts and knocked her down and I injected her with the antidote.

I fired a telekinetic blast and knocked down Ms. Erienmeyer!

Aqua used her shift car again and fired laser blasts.

Aqua: Yeah!

?: (ECHOING) HAND OF FATE!

An energy blast hit Mr. Erienmeyer!

Eli: WHOA!

We saw Angemon!

Me: Angemon! Wow!

Liam used his shift car again and blew her down.

Angemon: (In a girls voice) This bitch needs to be taught some manners.

Nico: Angela Ange!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and blue eyes and had white and blue clothes and had a symbol of Angemon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a staff in her hand.

Angela Ange: We can catch up later Nico. Lets rip her apart.

Harry used his Shift Car again and fired waves of magic and blasted her all over.

Harry Potter: Riddikulus!

He used Riddikulus and Ms. Erienmeyer was dressed up as a really GOOFY And crazy clown!

ALL THE KIDS LAUGHED AT HER!

Heidi fired a time ray at Nico's arm. He Got out a mirror and reflected it and it hit Erienmeyer in her leg and disintegrated it into nothing!

Nico: Nice try!

The antidote took effect and cured Heidi!

Heidi Clockwork: What the? (GASP) I'm cured!

Xigbar (to Erienmeyer): Relax. We'll heal you up. Back at our base!

Nico; That's right!

Eli: Taste this!

He fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Atomic Puppet fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Xigbar attacked her and then Luan and Eddy blasted down Ms. Erienmeyer and then we went and tied her up and put her in a straitjacket!

Eli: That's that.

Sunny Starscout: Thank goodness.

Eddy: Like old times, eh?

Joey Felt: It sure was!

Sunny Starscout: That was so much fun!

Angela Ange: That sure was!

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Angela Ange: I sure do. When me and Nico went and captured a massive drug production operation.

Nico: Yep. That was awesome.

Luan: Wow! That is cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Angela hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Angela Ange: Same here.

Later we came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Awesome!

We told everyone what happened.

Argyle Starshine: Wow! Sunny bunny I'm so proud of you.

Sunny Starscout: Thanks dad. It was awesome.

Nico: Next time, Brody, Yost Cap, and Celestia should come with.

Sunny Starscout: That's a great idea.

Lola: It sure is.

Aqua: Yep.

* * *

Later we were relaxing in the park.

Billy: What a nice day at the park.

Me: You said it Billy.

Qin: Yeah.

Aqua Eridanus Marion: You worried about Zayto and his team?

Nico: I have a good reason too. They don't have us backing them up out there.

Me: Wonder why

May: Nico I'm sure they're fine.

Nico: Just concerned that's all

Qin: Yeah

Acid Storm: I'm sure right now, they're kicking the butts of Zedd's Foot Soldiers

Me: Yeah.

?: They might be.

We saw a girl with green hair and green eyes, green clothes and she had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Tornado Man on it

Teleia Tornado: Teleia Tornado, Embodiment of Tornado Man.

Hunter: (German Accent) Teleia! Wunderbar

Eli: Awesome to see you!

Teleia Tornado: Same to you Eli and Hunter. Its been a while

Slingshot: How did you meet Eli and Hunter?

Teleia Tornado: I met Eli when he and Nunnally were battling some candy soldiers from a dark candy kingdom and it was awesome.

Eli: Those were the Candy Soldiers of King Nightlicker.

Nico: Nice.

Teleia Tornado: And I met Hunter when we were having a German Sausage Eating contest.

Hunter: Ja und she won.

Nico: Cool! Would you like to join the team?

Teleia Tornado: I would be honored.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls,

leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Toxica: Any word from Zayto and his team yet?

Me: We haven't heard from anything yet.

Qin: Yeah I'm getting worried.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Doodrip and Ollie who was possessed by Evil Ollie, and they're causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Doodrip and Ollie who was possessed by Evil Ollie, and they're causing havoc.

We gasped.

Tommy: So, now we're facing two of Lord Zedd's trusted officers.

Me: Looks like it.

Lincoln: I've got an idea: we're going to separate Evil Ollie from Ollie and Evil Ollie is going into the M.O.E.

Eli: That's good.

Nico: I get it, Evil Ollie's going to The Masters of Evil and Ollie joins us, but as for Doodrip, say hello to The Black Gates after getting absorbed by you.

Lincoln: You guessed it.

Brittney: And I figured out that curse Sebastian put on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd yesterday.

Brittney got out her black book on dark magic and turned to the page.

Brittney: What Sebastian put on them is literally one of the worst curses that I swore never to see again, it's known as The 12 Torments of The Nine Circles of Hell, this is one of the darkest and most insidious of all Satanic and demonic curses, and as you saw, the manifestation of this curse is a clock tattoo with the Roman Numerals 1 through 12 on their backs. When one of the servants of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa bites the dust in The Black Gates, the number will glow a demonic red and that causes those two to suffer the unimaginable pain and suffering of one of the tortures of the Nine Circles of Hell, and the only ones who know how to cast this curse are those whose lives were marred by evil and because of that evil have oceans of innocent blood on their hands and once wielded the powers of The Infernal Darkness of Hell.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Nico: Oh God!

Me: Now, that's literally one of the darkest curses we've ever heard of.

Nico: Big time. Alright, let's head out and take down Evil Ollie and separate him from Ollie and send him to The Masters of Evil along with destroying Doodrip.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this alive.

Me: Wait Evil Ollie? (GASP) Oh dear god! I know what that means! Lord Zedd is controlling him!

Nico: Oh no! Where are they at?

Lincoln: Planet Cholganna.

Eli: All the way over there and fast!

The previous group came.

Plastique: Can me, Firefly, Whiteout, Ghost, Gearhead, Molten Man, Trickster, Loki, Cad Bane, and Vortex go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with. We're going to the planet Cholganna.

Qin: Yeah. Ollie is in trouble!

Loki: Oh no! Lord Zedd got to him?

May: Yeah!

Cheetah: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Slash Beast next.

Qin: Ooh primal.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figures were in the vision: the figures are none other than The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no, he's really crossed it this time!

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, and they're coming here to destroy us all.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Universe 666 Me: What?!

Maria Phillip: Leave the Universe 666 Gray Rangers to me and Lincoln, guys.

Lincoln: Hold on, Maria, we're not doing this alone.

Prince Phillip III: He's right, Maria, we're also joining in as well.

Me: That's a good idea. That sicko's already crossed one too many lines for the last time.

Qin: So had Sebastian because of his Dark Side, and he's crossed one too many lines before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates forever after what we heard from Buster Bunny and the others along with Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: You got that right, and we'd seen it for ourselves as well. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to take down Evil Ollie and separate him from Ollie and send him to The Masters of Evil along with destroying Doodrip.

Lincoln: The battle to save Earth from Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa is finally on, and once we get done with Doodrip and Evil Ollie, Universe 666 Gray Rangers, you're next.

Maria Phillip: Of all the lines that RD Sebastian has crossed, this is one line too many. Now, he can watch as we destroy his last few attempts at vengeance on us.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Evil Ollie and separate him from Ollie and send him to The Masters of Evil along with destroying Doodrip, and once we get done with Doodrip and Evil Ollie, Lincoln and Maria Phillip along with The Gray Rangers are going to destroy the Universe 666 Gray Rangers.

We went to the ship and we were off to the planet Cholganna!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,543.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the jungle planet of Cholganna for part 2 of the Cosmic Fury missions. Our mission is to save Ollie from himself and destroy Doodrip and send Evil Ollie and Doodrip to the M.O.E.

Ghost: At least Zayto and the rest should be okay.

Xenia: Well we got to find out.

Grinnade beeped.

Nico: I know.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen!

We saw that we were at the jungle planet of Cholganna.

Me: Planet Cholganna.

Lola: Wow!

Xenia: Amazing.

We engaged the landing and then landed on the surface.

We got out and saw the jungle planet surface.

Camie: Amazing!

Varie: Awesome.

We got out and explored.

Molten Man: Yo, Zayto! You there?

We looked around.

Eli: I sense something!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

We heard an explosion and then we went and saw the rangers battling NUMEROUS FOOTSOLDIERS! They were from Zeo, Turbo, In Space and Lost Galaxy!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Look at all the foot soldiers!

Eli: Yeah! Zeo, Turbo, In Space and Lost Galaxy's footsoldiers!

Me: Lets go get them!

Nico: YEAH!

We went to face them.

We jumped out and slashed and blasted them.

Zayto: You guys made it!

Me: Sorry we're late guys.

Izzy: We got Cogs, Chromites, Craterites, and Swabbies coming.

Me: Yeah we can see that.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the footsoldiers.

Zeo: It's Morphin Time!

TJ: Shift Into Turbo!

Andros: Let's Rocket!

Leo: Go Galactic!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

We slashed and blasted them. NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMM!

The whole area was turning into a raging fiery inferno!

Bruiser Cruiser: Have some of this!

He punched and blasted the footsoldiers all over the place!

Massive numerous numbers of fiery explosions were blasting off everywhere!

---

Towering walls of fire were raging everywhere.

Loki: Let's not forget the real reason we're here!

Nico: Right!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Nico: I'll go look for Ollie!

Vice: Alone?! Not gonna happen!

Nico: I won't be alone. Catwoman, Valerie Gray, Kevin (Ed Edd N Eddy), Leanbow, Scarlet Spider, Gentoku, Jinx, Red Hood, Kevin Levin, Aligned Knock Out, Stewie, and Winter Soldier are coming with me.

Leanbow: We are honored to go with you.

Gentoku: Right choice.

Me: All of us are going Nico.

Qin: Yeah! We're not letting you get hurt like you did with Chameleon.

Xenia: That's right!

Nico: All right then.

Vortex: (fighting a Cog) Hopefully, they won't find too much trouble!

With Nico and his group…

Nico and the people Nico chose to go with him were looking around for Ollie.

Nico: Ollie? Ollie, where are you?

Ollie: Right behind you, Nico.

We saw Ollie with an evil look on his face. It didn't take a rocket scientist to realize what happened.

Catwoman: Ollie? Oh no…

Jinx: Ollie, listen. We can help you.

Ollie's response? He was about to kick Nico to the ground but Nico blocked his kick and threw him back.

Ollie: I don't need your help! I've never felt better in my life. You know, I never knew how much fun it is to be bad! Link to Morphin Grid!

HE TRANSFORMED AND HE DONNED SCARY EVIL ARMOR!

I sensed trouble!

Me: OH NO!

I teleported and kicked Ollie down!

Me: I thought I sensed trouble!

I saw Ollie's new armor.

Me: Love the new armor. It's really badass.

Ollie: It's nice isn't it?

Me: It brings out the badass jerk in you.

Ollie: Thanks. Perfect for me to kill you with!

Me: Bring it on you asshole!

Ollie: Any day now, Nico.

WarKevin: You asked for it!

As WarKevin fired missiles at him, Kevin Levin contacted Cad Bane.

Cad Bane: What is it?

Kevin Levin: Good news? We found Ollie!

Cad Bane: And the bad news?

Kevin Levin: He ain't exactly himself!

Eli: Lincoln was right! Lets go!

They came.

I teleported and kicked and punched him.

Then we clashed and sparks flew all over the place and I kicked him down.

Ollie: Everyone should be evil like me! It's awesome!

Valerie Gray: Awesome for you maybe!

Me: Then we would have to kill you!

She dodged a slash from him that ended up hitting Knock Out.

Aligned Knock Out: Watch the paint!

Ashi: Knock Out, now's not the time!

Ollie: You should be less worried about your paint and more about me killing you!

I kicked him and bashed him

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Gulper: I need more soda to continue this fight!

Maria: Now's not the best time!

Red Hood and Winter Soldier fired their guns at Ollie but he blocked them with his sword.

Ollie: How cute! You brought guns to a sword fight!

Red Hood: Excuse us for trying!

Winter Soldier: Swords don't always beat guns, you know!

I punched Ollie in his stomach with devastating force and knocked him down.

Me: How pathetic! Your new super armor isn't that super. How disappointing.

Ollie: I WILL KILL YOU!

He ran at me and then I teleported and dealt a DEATH PUNCH TO HIM!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I punched him and a massive explosion blasted out and his armor shattered into a million pieces!

Me: Too bad really. I was just starting to like that armor.

Ollie then slashed Lincoln, knocking him back.

Ollie: How do you like that, "Big Guy"?! Time to pop those muscles like zits!

Trickster: Okay, that probably wouldn't be a pretty picture!

Lincoln: Nice try Ollie!

Ollie: WHAT!?

Lincoln had his sword blade in between his fingers and Ollie tried to move it but it wouldn't budge!

Ollie: LET GO!

Lincoln obliged… just in time for Spiderman to web Ollie up.

Nico: Okay, Ollie. Let's try this again.

Me: Like this.

I fired a wave of light and it hit Ollie and separated a dark version of him and it was EVIL OLLIE!

Ollie was freed! Then I teleported and bashed Evil Ollie and I knocked him out and beamed him to the M.O.E. Base.

Ollie: (GROANS) What a horrible headache.

Me: Are you okay Ollie?

Ollie: Guys? (Groans) What the hell happened?

Me: You want the short version or the long version?

Ollie: Short.

Me: Okay you were turned evil and you tried to kill us. And you had this wicked awesome badass armor on.

Swift Foot: Doodrip must've sprayed you with something to turn you evil.

Me: It's some kind of evil poison that only affects the blue rangers. I remember that.

Stewie: But not to worry. We got your evil side out of you and brought it to the M.O.E. HQ.

Ollie: Thanks. I don't mean to sound ungrateful. But while you guys were messing around, Doodrip is still loose.

Scarlet Spider: (rolls his eyes) You're welcome.

Nico: (to Ollie) You're probably feeling drained from being evil. Go back to the Estate and rest up. We'll find Doodrip and take him down.

Ollie: No I'll go with you guys. I need to be in the team.

Me: Okay.

I gave him a senzu bean and he was healed up.

Ollie: Thanks J.D.

Me: Sorry we had to rough you up like that.

Ollie: No worries.

Gearhead: See any vehicles I can use?

Me: On a jungle planet like this? I don't see any.

Ollie: What is this planet?

Eli: Planet Cholganna. It's a forest planet known for its dangerous creatures like the Nexu's.

Qin: It's true.

Whiteout: Where's Doodrip right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) In a clearing 500 yards that way.

He pointed west.

Nico: Then lets head there.

We flew and saw the clearing and in it was DOODRIP!

Me: Target sighted!

Khybon: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Doodrip: Hmm.

Then the spirits of the rangers came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Doodrip! You will pay for turning Ollie Against us!

Xenia: That's right!

Doodrip: I'm surprised you found me. But it doesn't matter. I'll give you one chance. Leave this place. Or you'll end up like the Blue Ranger over there.

Me: Not gonna happen.

Firefly: Sorry. We'll just have to take our chances. Besides, you should know by now that we got a few tricks up our sleeve.

Doodrip: Indeed you do. But Lord Zedd told me all about your tricks. So I brought one of my own. Scuttleworms!

Scuttleworms came!

Me: Also we're impervious to all poisons.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Scuttleworms.

Me: Is that the best you can do!

?: Then you will face me!

Leo Corbett: I was hoping never to hear that voice again!

Out came SCORPIUS - THE MAIN BAD GUY OF LOST GALAXY!

---

Scorpius is an alien warlord and the main antagonist of the first half and a posthumous antagonist of the second half of Power Rangers Lost Galaxy.

He was voiced by Kim Strauss who also voiced/portrayed Jinxer in Power Rangers Lightspeed Rescue.

3000 years ago, Scorpius attacked the Magna Defender's homeworld and killed his son, Zika. He began searching the universe for sources of power and eventually sent his general, Furio, to get the Quasar Sabers. However, this quest resulted in the creation of Scorpius' greatest enemy, the Galaxy Power Rangers. He later began sending his forces to Terra Venture to try and find the powerful Lights of Orion. However, the Magna Defender appeared and began battling Scorpius as well, with the Lights eventually ending up with the Rangers, making them even more powerful than before. His daughter, Trakeena, often tried to participate in her father's quest, but he tried to keep her out of battle as much as possible.

Scorpius eventually created a cocoon for his daughter that would transform her into a more insect-like creature like him and increase her power greatly. Trakeena refused to enter it since she didn't want to lose her mortal beauty and when Scorpius attempted to force her, she ran away. Soon after, Deviot came aboard the Scorpion Stinger and he was appointed as the overlord's new general. However, he actually wanted to enter the cocoon in order to gain its power and plotted against his new master. Scorpius was eventually tricked by Deviot into believing that the Power Rangers were holding Trakeena hostage and he ambushed the rangers with an army of Stingwingers. Scorpius proved to be a challenging opponent, but the rangers eventually managed to grab his tentacles to hold him in place, allowing Leo to deliver the final blow. Now on the verge of death, Scorpius was about to give Deviot his place and have him enter the cocoon when Trakeena returned. After reconciling with his daughter, the insect overlord died giving her his powers by forming his remaining tentacle into a new staff for her.

---

Me: Scorpius!

Qin: Man he is UGLY!

Scorpius: YOU KILLED ME AND NOW I WILL KILL YOU!

Camie: You killed him?

Me: We blew his entire ship to smithereens and took him with it.

Nico: Yep.

Scorpius: And now you will die!

Me: Too bad your daughter couldn't live long enough to see you return and do you know why? Because I killed her! 3 Times!

Scorpius: YOU WHAT!? (ENRAGED) I WILL DESTROY YOU!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Nico: We need the Zeo Zord I, Red Lightning Turbozord, Astro Mega Ship, and Red Lion Galactabeast here!

We summoned them!

Qin: YEAH!

The Red Lion Galactabeast Roared!

Me: Don't worry Scorpius, you'll be joining her in the Black Gates.

Leo Corbett: That's right!

Nico: This time you stay dead!

Me, Nico and Leo fired waves of energy and blasted Scorpius and he exploded!

HE WAS BANISHED TO THE BLACK GATES!

Nico: That's one down!

Me: And that's another one of the Power Rangers major enemies dealt with. Permanently.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: You're next Doodrip!

Ollie: No one turns me evil!

Dino Fury Rangers: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

They transformed!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY POWER!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And your luck is about to run out!

Horsea squirted ink and it got in Doodrip's eyes.

I fired waves of energy and blasted Doodrip all over.

Xenia fired waves of arrows and blasted him.

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Camie and Eli and Nico blasted Doodrip all over.

Ollie slashed at him and really cut him all over!

Nico: YEAH TAKE THAT!

Then Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys came.

Nico: Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, Diabolico, and Rowdyruff Boys.

Killer Shrike: You ok now, Ollie?

Ollie: I am. Thanks.

Wolf: Good thing you were brought back to normal quickly.

Me: No shit!

Captain Boomerang: (Australian Accent) It could've been worse mate. You could've been evil for several days.

Ollie: I know.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Nico) (Russian Accent) We heard you fought Twisted Tiana.

Nico: We sure did. And you guys are in for a funny laugh.

Diabolico: (to Musa) You should take care of that Meloetta.

Musa: I will.

Morty Board came.

Me: Morty Board. Up for another round.

Morty Board: I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Yep.

Morty Board: Good thing Scorpius is dead for good now

Me: That's another one of the Power Rangers enemies gone forever.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Akira Akatsuki, Iron Giant, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt and we battled Twisted

Tiana and Eartha Calliso and Fluttershy transformed against her

---

Crimson Dynamo was first.

Crimson Dynamo (to Akira): Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt where we battled Twisted Tiana. Eartha Calliso and Fluttershy transformed against her

Akira: They sure did and man was it awesome.

Disk Wars Iron Man: It sure was and the treasure we found was amazing.

Iron Giant: It sure was.

Milly: Yeah we were amazed ourselves too.

Pinkie Pie: It was in a castle on a huge moving mountain turtle which was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was amazing to see.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah.

Crimson Dynamo: It sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Akira flicked the switches for Crimson Dynamo and M1 and got an awesome Iron Sword.

Akira: THE IRON SWORD OF THE FURY OF IRON!

Crimson Dynamo: Awesome!

Akira: Yep. IRON STYLE: METAL BLADES OF FURY!

He fired waves of metal blades and the group fired waves of metal, blades, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Lion-O, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman - Us batting Another Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons who are the embodiments of Gusty the Great, Screwball, Blossomforth and Juniper Montage

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf (to Cole): Nico, Aligned Knock Out's team, Baroness Von Bon Bon's team, and the others did good batting Another Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons. They are the embodiments of Gusty the Great, Screwball, Blossomforth and Juniper Montage

Cole: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was so cool to see. But the Screwball embodiment was the funniest one of them all! J.D. was laughing so hard at everything she did!

Lion-O: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was awesome!

Lilith Sahl: (LAUGHS) Yeah he laughed hysterically like crazy!

Fluttershy: We never saw him laugh that hard before.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it was so funny. Celine Screwball is 100 times crazier than Daffy Duck!

Seabreeze: (LAUGHS) (Swedish Accent) Ja she was funny!

Stealth Elf: Boy she sure was!

Wolf: That is really funny! Lets do it!

Cole flicked the switches for Wolf and Corneria and he got a Star Fox Sword!

Cole: THE SWORD OF THE STARFOX POWER!

Wolf: Nice!

Cole: STARFOX STYLE: FOX OF THE LYLAT BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Ben Tennyson, Jen Tennyson, Wallflower Blush, Alizarin Bubblegum, Mei Terumi, Tula, Hot Dog Princess, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Scrap Shooter and Grinnade VS Billy Numerous, Grand Duke's Minions, Suika Monster, Evilon, Gargoyle Legendorga, and Mad Hot Dog - Lincoln's rescue was in the Tuxedo Store, and we battled Thriller Zombie, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Rusty Spokes

---

Billy Numerous was next.

Billy Numerous (to Ben): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Tuxedo Store. He battled Thriller Zombie, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Rusty Spokes

Ben Tennyson: That was a really awesome and cool one! He danced to Michael Jackson's Thriller and it was awesome.

Jen Tennyson: Love that song! It was awesome.

Wallflower Blush: Yeah that's was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: We danced really amazingly too. And it was awesome.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was a really fun battle. Especially to dance like that.

Sunburn: It sure was cool!

Billy Numerous: Boy glad y'all had fun on that. Lets do it!

Ben flicked the switches for Billy Numerous and Kylmyys and got a Big Chill Ice Sword!

Ben: THE BIG CHILL ICE SWORD OF KYLMYYS!

Billy Numerous: Awesome!

Ben: NECROFRIGGIAN ICE STYLE: ENDOTHERMIC FIRESTORM CRYOFREEZE!

He fired waves of endothermic fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Julie Yamamoto, Anna Knudson, Meg, Ninjini, Mrs. Doolin, Gusto, Knight Mare, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Smoke Scream and Bruiser Cruiser VS Captain Boomerang, Yost Domino, Klomp, Tennis World, Kannon, and Kremlings - Sunny Starscout, Aqua and Harry Potter's first mission

---

Captain Boomerang was next.

Captain Boomerang (to Julie): Sunny Starscout, Aqua and Harry Potter's first mission. How was it?

Julie Yamamoto: It was really awesome and they battled Ms. Erienmeyer who had been giving Joey lots of problems.

Anna Knudson: You got that right and she was a nasty old crow.

Mega: She sure was. I'm glad she is in the M.O.E. Now

Rarity: Sunny did a magnificent job darlings.

Sweetie Belle: She sure did and it was awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah that's was cool.

Captain Boomerang: That is awesome mates. Lets do it!

Julie flicked the switches for Captain Boomerang and Australia and got an Ayers Rock theme sword.

Julie: THE SWORD OF AYERS ROCK!

Captain Boomerang: Awesome mate!

Julie: AYERS ROCK STYLE: BOOMERANG BURST BLAST!

She fired waves of energry and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

## Ruby Rose, Summer Rose, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - Relaxing in the Park

Deker was next.

Deker (to Ruby): So, you guys were just Relaxing in the Park? Nothing exciting happened?

Ruby Rose: No just us having some relaxation.

Summer Rose: It sure was awesome.

Sir George: I agree there. It was good for us.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was great.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there. We all had a great rest.

Spyro: It sure was awesome.

Deker: I'm glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Ruby flicked the switches for Deker and Remnant and got a Ruby Sword.

Ruby: THE RUBY CRYSTAL SWORD OF REMNANT!

Deker: Awesome!

Ruby: Yep. RUBY MOON STYLE: MOON BLADES OF THE RUBY FLAME!

She fired blades of ruby fire and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down

---

Kim Possible, Harriet Welsh, Noir Wendoma, Soji Tendo, Z'neth, Peak, Apex, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Ashi, and Spoiled Rich VS Lady Shiva, Kuroto Dan, Teruteru Hanamura, Plasmus, Overload, and Cinderblock - Us relaxing in the park and having fun

---

Shiva was next

Shiva (to Kim): You guys were relaxing in the park. I hope you had fun

Kim Possible: We sure did and it was awesome.

Harriet: We had an awesome time.

Noir Wendoma: Yeah that was cool.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah it was fun.

Hex: Yeah that's was cool.

Shiva: Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Kim flicked the switches for Shiva and The Himalayas and she got a

Sword of the Himalayas.

Kim Possible: THE SWORD OF THE HIMALAYAS ICE!

Shiva: Nice!

Kim: Thanks. ICE STYLE: EVEREST ICE STORM!

She fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Rice Fitzgerald, Marty, Haruko Kamio, Misuzu Kamio, Chan Lee, Sailor Cosmos, Sailor Moon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Gulper and Grave Clobber VS Killer Shrike, Lanhua, Sugar Rush Trio, TTG Kitten, Dancing Rats, and Phantom Puppeteer- Part 2 is on the planet Cholganna

---

Killer Shrike was next.

Killer Shrike (to Rice): Part 2 is on the planet Cholganna. Remind me what that is again?

Rice: Well we're going to battle Doodrip and he turned Ollie Evil. Also Cholganna is a forest planet that is home to the Nexu's Dangerous predators here.

Marty: Boy this is an amazing planet.

Haruko: But it's dangerous.

Rainbow Dash: It sure is awesome here though.

Scootaloo: It sure is cool.

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Killer Shrike: Boy it sure is a cool planet. Lets do it!

Rice flicked the switches for Killer Shrike and Tatooine and got a sound sword!

Rice: THE SWORD OF TATOOINE DESERT SOUNDS!

Killer Shrike: NICE!

Rice: SOUND STYLE: TATOOINE FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of sound and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down

---

Maxxine Stennson, Sougo, Mokunai XI, Avian, Burstinatrix, Sparkman, Bubbleman, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Shield Shredder and Swift Foot VS Mummy, Mummy of Ankh-ha, Komodo Dragons, Tahnok-Kal, Minotaur (Hero 108), and Chameleons (Hero 108) - Doodrip is next and he turned Ollie Evil!

---

Mummy was next.

Mummy (to Maxxine): Doodrip is next. He turned Ollie Evil when we weren't looking!

Maxxine: Yeah no kidding! And he put up a good fight but was no match for us! But J.D. complimented him on having really badass armor on.

Sougo: Yeah that was really awesome armor he had on.

Mokunai XI: Yeah that was intense.

Applejack: It sure was crazy. But it was a good battle.

Apple Bloom: It sure was cool.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding.

Mummy: Boy that is cool! I'm glad that he's back to normal. Lets do it!

Maxxine flicked the switches for Mummy and Anur Khufos and got a mummy sword!

Maxxine: THE MUMMY SWORD OF ANUR KHUFOS!

Mummy: Nice!

Maxxine: MUMMY STYLE: BANDAGES OF FURY!

She fired bandages and the group fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Musa, Sunny Bridges, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - We're going to separate Evil Ollie and save him

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico (to Musa): You guys are going to separate Evil Ollie and save him. If you haven't done so already.

Musa: Actually we did already and it was awesome.

Sunny Bridges: It sure was and we saved Ollie from the poison that did so.

Erina: Yeah no kidding and that was awesome.

Princess Luna: He was hit by a poison that only affects blue rangers.

Moondust: But Nico and everyone were ready for him.

Snowdrop: Thanks to Lincoln's Premonition and more.

Gari: It sure was awesome.

Blackout: That is for sure. It was awesome.

Diabolico: Glad Ollie is okay. Lets do it!

Musa flicked the switches for Diabolico and Melody and got a music sword.

Musa: THE MUSIC SWORD OF MELODY!

Diabolico: Awesome sword!

Musa: Thanks. MUSIC STYLE: MELODY BLAST STORM!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of light and and smashed them down

---

Lucca, Marle, Cheryl, Heat Man, Nazz, Winged Dragon of Ra Phoenix Mode, Five Headed Dragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Khybon, and Ulmar vs Rowdyruff Boys, Evil Vespa Woman, Flame Stag, Hekatoid, Yolker (Droopy Master Detective), and Babyman - Doodrip is getting his butt kicked big time

---

The RowdyRuff Boys were next.

Boomer: (to Lucca) Doodrip is getting his butt kicked big time.

Butch: And then, he's going into our ranks.

Lucca: You got that right and it will be awesome.

Marle: You got that right.

Cheryl: Yeah it was awesome and cool.

Princess Celestia: And we're going to make sure he gets his butt kicked big time.

King Solar: That is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: And it will be awesome and great.

Amber Morning: Yeah that's is for sure.

Spotlight: It sure is.

Brick: You got that right! Lets do it!

Lucca flicked the switches RowdyRuff Boys and Townsville and got a fire sword.

Lucca: THE FIRE SWORD OF TOWNSVILLE'S PROTECTION!

Brick: Right on!

Lucca: FIRE STYLE: FURY OF THE HEINIE WHOOPING BUTTSTOMPER BLAST!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Morty Board

---

Morty Board was next

Morty Board: Thank goodness that Ollie is okay.

Nico: I know but he put up a really good fight.

May: He sure did.

Morty Board: I know. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Doodrip, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that servant of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico:: YEAH! LETS GET HIM!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of lightning, energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Morty Board you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped

Troy: I hope you had fun turning Ollie evil.

Tsukasa: Because now, you're in for it!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ASSASSIN BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Il Lupo, Storm Eagle, Launch Octopus, Schnautzel, Hot Hootz, Kowalee!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Lets get him!

We went at him and bashed and smashed and pulverized and blasted him all over.

Lyssta blasted and smashed him.

Aqua, Billy, Slingshot and Acid Storm used the Earth Cyber Planet

Keys and they enhanced Aqua and Billy's powers, Slingshot's neutron blaster and Acid Storm's Acid Rain Blaster 100-fold

Aqua Eridanus Marion and Slingshot: NEUTRON AURORA BLAST!

Billy and Acid Storm: IDIOT ACID SNOT BLAST!

Lola of Fire and Firefly: FIREBALL SHOWER BLAST!

Shope of Lightning and Plastique: LIGHTNING EXPLOSION BLAST!

Squirrel Girl of Nutty Fun and Whiteout: SQUIRRELS OF FURY BLAST!

Ariel of Atlantica and Ghost: ATLANTICA GHOST BLAST!

Thor of Asgard and Gearhead: LIGHTNING HAMMER FURY BLAST!

Kaz of Underworld and Molten Man: VOLCANIC UNDERWORLD BLAST!

Raimundo of Wind and Trickster: WIND TRICKS BLAST!

May of Iceflame and Loki: ICE FLAME MISCHIEF BLAST!

Jack Landers of SPD And Cad Bane: SPD FURY BLAST!

Aerrow of the Storm Hawks and Vortex: STORM HAWKS FURY BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Kyurangers, Ollie and me: DARKNESS NIGHT STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, Doodrip, you'll never threaten Earth in Lord Zedd's name ever again. ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: ZEO ZORD I!

Jessica Shannon: ZORD STING STYLE: ZEO ZORD II!

Peni Parker: ZORD WEB STYLE: ZEO ZORD III!

R. Mika: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: ZEO ZORD IV!

Juri Han: ZORD DARK STYLE: ZEO ZORD V!

Menat: ZORD SPIRIT STYLE: PYRAMIDAS!

Lum Invader: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: RED LIGHTNING TURBOZORD!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBOZORD!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: DESERT THUNDER TURBOZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: DUNE STAR TURBOZORD!

Akko: ZORD STAR STYLE: WIND CHASER TURBOZORD!

Emerald Sustrai: ZORD ILLUSION STYLE: ASTRO MEGA SHIP!

Dew Gayl: ZORD NATURE STYLE: ASTRO MEGASHUTTLE!

Colette Brunel: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: DELTA MEGASHIP!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ZORD DARK STYLE: MEGA VOYAGER!

Tikal: ZORD ENERGY STYLE: MEGA WINGER!

Litchi Faye Ling: ZORD FIRE STYLE: LION GALACTABEAST!

Makoto Nanaya: ZORD WIND STYLE: CONDOR GALACTABEAST!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: GORILLA GALACTABEAST!

Rachel Alucard: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: WOLF GALACTABEAST!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): ZORD FLOWER STYLE: WILDCAT GALACTABEAST!

Kyoko: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: DEFENDER TOROZORD!

Misako: ZORD LAVA STYLE: RHINO GALACTABEAST!

Mai Shiranui: ZORD FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX GALACTABEAST!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: SHARK GALACTABEAST!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the Zords of Zeo, Turbo, In Space, and Lost Galaxy and they viciously attacked Doodrip.

Lincoln, Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, R. Mika, Juri Han, and Menat: ZEO FINAL SMASH: ZEO ULTRAZORD WARRIOR MODE!

They summoned the Super Zeo Ultrazord Warrior Mode which blasted Doodrip all over.

Lum Invader, Toph, Tatsumaki, Yuna Kamihara, and Akko: TURBO FINAL SMASH: TURBO SLASH!

They summoned the Turbo Megazord which slashed Doodrip all the while spinning.

Emerald Sustrai, Dew Gayl, Colette Brunel, Ryuko Matoi (TLPS), and Tikal: IN SPACE FINAL SMASH: ASTRO ULTRAZORD STRIKE!

They summoned Silver Titanus which combined with the Astro Megazord to form the Astro Ultrazord which blasted Doodrip all over.

Litchi Faye Ling, Makoto Nanaya, Julie Makimoto, Rachel Alucard, Fuu (Samurai Champloo), Kyoko, Misako, Mai Shiranui, and Nanami Simpson: LOST GALAXY FINAL SMASH: ORION GALAXY SLASH!

They summoned the Orion Galaxy Megazord which slashed Doodrip all over.

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: QUASAR BLAST!

They fired huge blasts from Quasar Launchers which hit Doodrip and exploded with intense power.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Doodrip's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Doodrip into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Doodrip: (In Pain) No! No! This can't be! Lord Zedd, Rita Repulsa, forgive me!

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Doodrip, and he was sent to the M.O.E.

Nico: Doodrip, you have failed this whole universe!

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Universe 666 Gray Rangers.

?: None of you will ever leave this place alive!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of

the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from a barrage of fire and gray energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire and gray energy blasts were absorbed and flowed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Universe 666 Gray Rangers, or we will force you out.

An army of figures came out, and they were none other than The Universe 666 Gray Rangers brought back by RD Sebastian who has officially lost his sanity.

Nico: So, those are all the Universe 666 Gray Rangers RD Sebastian's brought back.

Me: That bastard, now he's gone way too far.

Maria Phillip: That he has, and for that, we're going to destroy the instruments of his revenge.

Suddenly, Maria Phillip's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a gray energy aura with stars, gray fire, gray flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, she left gray energy, stars, gray fire, gray flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maria Phillip: I'm not surprised that RD Sebastian was the one who brought you all back from the dead, but then again, he has crossed one too many lines and proven to be a psychotic deranged sicko who had to be put down. Now, it's your turn, you'll pay for disgracing the legacy of the Gray Rangers.

Suddenly, Maria Phillip was surrounded by a massive vortex of gray energy, stars, gray fire, and gray flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Gray Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Universe 666 Gray Rangers: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This'll serve as a warning to Lord Zedd that death's coming for him and Rita Repulsa.

Then, as the vortex faded, Maria Phillip emerged, but she was changed forever.

Maria Phillip grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large gray orbs orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long gray hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a gray energy aura with stars, gray fire, gray flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a gray lightning bolt with the Gray Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with purple iris, she has on Gray Ranger earrings with gray gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gray Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has an Gray Ranger with gray gems for eyes and holding the Star, Gray Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her gray angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with gray crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gray gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Maria Phillip has on a sleeveless gray top, gray skirt, white bridal gloves, and gray lightning bolt with the Gray Ranger on it on her right arm, gray knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, gray fire, gray flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a gray lightning bolt with all of The Gray Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and gray fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a gray gem with neon glowing gray lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Maria Phillip felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive gray angel wings with white tips on the large gray feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long gray wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Maria Phillip has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large gray gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Maria Phillip's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of gray energy, stars, gray fire, gray flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maria Phillip's Cosmic Eternal Gray Inferno Firestorm Gray Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Gray Inferno Firestorm Gray Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded gray gems and gray lightning bolt with the Gray Rangers and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large gray gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with gray gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with gray gems for eyes and gray gem in its mouth for the pommel, Maria Phillip has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large gray gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Dino Charge Graphite Ranger's head with gray gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Gray Rangers' heads with gray gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gray kanji with gray flames in between the kanji below the gray lightning bolt with The Gray Rangers from 47 years that said, "Maria Phillip, Embodiment of The Gray Power Rangers, Loving Sister of Prince Phillip the Third, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Gray Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Gray Power Rangers"

マリア・フィリップ、グレイ・パワー・レンジャーの化身、フィリップ三世王子の愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、リンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、パワーレンジャーの敵の軽蔑者と破壊者、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、保護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでな

し、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、グレイファイア、フェニックス、エンジェル、そしてグレイパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Maria Phillip has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GRAY POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GRAY INFERNO FIRESTORM GRAY POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRAY INFERNO FIRESTORM GRAY POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GRAY INFERNO FIRESTORM GRAY POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maria Phillip's Super Angel-Gray Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Universe 666 Gray Rangers saw it, they went mad with rage and ran at her and kill her, but Maria Phillip fired a massive barrage of gray energy, stars, gray fire, gray flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Universe 666 Gray Rangers and sent them crashing onto the ground, they got back up and they were now really enraged.

Prince Phillip III: Incredible!

Selene Arcangela: Incredible is right, Your Majesty, Maria's transformed, and we already knew of the kind of damage she's capable of doing to villains.

Lincoln: Yep, and now, it's time we end The Universe 666 Gray Rangers and make them pay!

Maria Phillip: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Gray Inferno Firestorm Gray Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Gray Inferno Firestorm Gray Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, those disgraces are going to pay for what they've done. Let's get them, Lincoln.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing, and he joined Maria Phillip.

Prince Phillip III and the Gray Rangers also transformed and joined Lincoln and Maria Phillip as well.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) RD Sebastian has already paid for his crimes, and now, it's your turn, your end has come, Universe 666 Gray Rangers!

Maria Phillip, Lincoln, and The Gray Rangers went after The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, gray energy, slime, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, dumbbells, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Maria Phillip attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and Maria Phillip also did the same by firing gray energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Maria Phillip attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their massive and excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this pissed off The Universe 666 Gray Rangers badly.

Prince Phillip III and the Gray Rangers also attacked their Universe

666 counterparts with incredible ferocity, and they were forced into a corner.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you all die once more.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into The Universe 666 Gray Rangers' chests, and then, Lincoln began absorbing The Universe 666 Gray Rangers into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of The Universe 666 Gray Rangers, and he banished them to The Black Gates. We cheered wildly for what Maria Phillip and

Lincoln did as they holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Maria Phillip's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long gray wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large gray orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive gray angel wings are permanent.

Maria Phillip: Burn in Hell forever, you bastards. Thanks for helping me destroy The Universe 666 Gray Rangers forever, Lincoln, you too, brother.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maria.

Suddenly, Maria Phillip wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maria Phillip's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and the Gray Power Rangers flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and gray flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maria Phillip sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and gray flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Me: Oh man, that was one awesome battle, you guys!

Nico: No kidding, you guys and the Gray Power Rangers really made a fiery mess of their Universe 666 counterparts.

Lincoln: Disgrace The Gray Rangers, will they? Not on our watch! Now, we're rid of the Universe 666 Power Rangers for good.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Suddenly, our Dragon Ball Bracelets were glowing and we saw the sigils of the Celtic Gods and Goddesses in the skies.

Selene Arcangela: I think I know who we're meeting: The Avatars of The Shadow Dragons and Daughters of the Celtic Gods and Goddesses, and they are the strongest and most powerful among Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Nico: Whoa!

Selene Emperyous: But, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan and the rest of Lincoln's enemies who were THAT stupid have tried numerous times to kill them.

Me and Nico: Seriously?! How stupid can they get?!

Varie: Sheesh. So, Lincoln, who's the first one we're meeting tomorrow?

Lincoln: The first one we're meeting tomorrow is Sabrina Morrigan, Avatar of Omega Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War.

Emily McKale: Awesome, and I knew you'd pick her, and you guys will love meeting her, Sabrina Morrigan is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and she's an extremely powerful Angel of Darkness with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, summoning demons, bringing the dead back, and summoning zombies and creatures of the damned, powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with midnight black angel wings, and just like Orla Omega Shenron, Sabrina Morrigan has all the powers and abilities of all of the Shadow Dragons, and not only that. but she is also the Avatar of all 12,450 Duel Monster Cards, 25,000 Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021 Pokemon, 1,469 Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders. SHE IS THAT INTENSELY POWERFUL AND IS AS POWERFUL AS 100,000 OMEGA SHENRONS!

CLANG! CLANG! CLANG!

OUR JAWS DROPPED TO THE FLOOR AFTER HEARING THAT

AND ELI SHUT OUR JAWS!

Nico: WAIT, WHAT?! SHE'S THAT POWERFUL?!

Lincoln: Yep, I was stunned myself after hearing that.

Sophia Presley: But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: she's The Avatar of Omega Shenron and the daughter of The Celtic Goddess of War, The Morrigan, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in warfare and using the powers of darkness. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Sabrina Morrigan hates Bolhofner with a blazing passion because of what he's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that bad breath smelly unkempt pig, she was gonna wipe him out and leave not a single trace of him in this world!

Me: She's a little late for that, we got rid of him for good.

Nico: There's still the Bolhofner clone though. Ooh, right, if she sees him again, she's gonna kill him.

Lincoln: We'll tell her what J.D. has planned for him.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral two has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Shiva: Another of Lord Zedd's goons in our ranks.

Me: And part 2 done.

Billy Numerous: I wonder if we'll eventually see the Cosmic Fury

Megazord.

Deker: It'll appear eventually.

Mummy: For now, it's another mission accomplished.

Brick: How should we celebrate?

Nico: Good idea. Great job everyone.

Lucky: (To the viewers) Boy this was an awesome one.

Me: Yeah it sure was.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table for some grub and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 2 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous) as well as Stewie, Squilliam Fancyson, Brian Griffin, Meg, Cutie Mark Crusaders & the Pipsqueaks and Mama Krabs and we're going on another awesome treasure hunt. This time in a volcano. Also we're going to battle Twisted Esmeralda and Marlene Bedelia And Sunset Shimmer are going to transform against her. Also we're going to battle Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous) who are the Embodiments of Prince Blueblood, The Mean 6 and Night Glider. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Slash Beast named Selma Slash

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Althea Iridiana, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Rainbow, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of J.D.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

the east of Gotham Royal York, but we are in for one brutal fight: Bad Thug, the Akuma of Clyde McBride, is running loose and causing havoc, so we are going to take that Grade A Sociopathic Jerk down and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet Sabrina Morrigan, Avatar of Omega Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and she's an extremely powerful Angel of Darkness with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, summoning demons, bringing the dead back, and summoning zombies and creatures of the damned, powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with midnight black angel wings, and just like Orla Omega Shenron, Sabrina Morrigan has all the powers and abilities of all of the Shadow Dragons, and not only that but she is also the Avatar of all 12,450 Duel Monster Cards, 25,000 Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021 Pokemon, 1,469 Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders. SHE IS THAT INTENSELY POWERFUL AND IS AS POWERFUL AS 100,000 OMEGA SHENRONS! But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Omega Shenron and the daughter of The Celtic Goddess of War, The Morrigan, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in warfare and using the powers of darkness. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Sabrina Morrigan hates Bolhofner with a blazing passion because of what he's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that bad breath smelly unkempt pig, she was gonna wipe him out and leave not a single trace of him in this world!

Part 3 is where we're going to battle Squillia Naire and she is going to be awesome.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 3

COSMIC FURY PART 3

---

Walking through the volcanic chamber of a molten hot cave was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous) as well as Stewie, Squilliam Fancyson, Brian Griffin, Meg, Cutie Mark Crusaders & the Pipsqueaks and Mama Krabs and it was REALLY HOT! But we were there on a really awesome treasure hunt.

Me: WHEW! Man this is hot!

Xenia: No kidding! I'm boiling!

Lana: Me too!

Lola: It's really hot!

Me: But we handled super hot environments before.

Lola: Yeah we sure have.

Camie: It's amazing that this is down here.

Nicole: Reminds me of Norfair in Super Metroid and Magmoor Caverns in Metroid Prime.

Apple Bloom: It sure does.

Nico: Yep. Stewie, I want to thank you, Lucas Lee, and your teams for coming.

Stewie: It's no trouble at all Nico. I'm glad we can help you out here.

Nico: Yeah.

Squilliam: But this is gonna be so amazing helping out you guys.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: Squilliam, you and Squidward are cool now, right?

Squilliam: Indeed we are Nico and it's really great we're friends now.

Nico: Awesome.

Camie: What does Nico mean by that?

Me: Oh Squidward and Squilliam went to high school band class together and Squilliam has always been many steps ahead of Squidward. Squilliam became a multi-billionaire in Bikini Bottom and Squidward always was a failure compared to Squilliam. Squidward ended up working at the Krusty Krab and Squilliam did things that are grander than anything.

Squilliam: It is true Camie. I was Squidward's rival for as long as we can remember.

Nico: Yep. But it's all cool now.

Lily: SpongeBob told me he once did a really awesome band in the Bubble Bowl which was really cool.

Laney: That sure is awesome.

Nico: That's good. Especially after what the Flying Dutchman said

Squilliam: Indeed Nico.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Boy Part 2 of the Cosmic Fury Battles was awesome.

Eli: It sure was. Man Ollie turning evil was something no one saw coming.

Xenia: Yeah. But Doodrip is in the M.O.E.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Thank God we cured him quickly!

Me: No shit! But you got to admit though Nico, that armor he had on him was really super badass.

Nico: You're right on that. It looked really awesome.

Eli: It was awesome. But man Lincoln's training really made sure he didn't stand a chance.

Xenia: I know.

Me: Yeah well done buddy!

Lincoln: Thanks J.D. It really came in handy.

Me: It sure did.

Maria: You know he tried to pop your muscles right?

Nico: Is that even possible?

Lincoln: No it isn't. These are all real muscles here. Also yes I know that. My muscles now are as strong as neutronium.

Me: Nice. Yeah that's all the benefits of working out there.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: I was not expecting Scorpius to be there too! But then again he was one of the Power Rangers major enemies that we still had left to face.

Qin: That is true. And that's another one of the Power Rangers major enemies destroyed.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Me: I think we have all the enemies of the Power Rangers all fully covered. Except for Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd. They are still at large.

Qin: Well we don't know for sure but yeah.

Nico: We still don't know what Zedd and Rita are planning. Next minion of theirs that we face, we'll interrogate him or her about it.

Me: Good idea.

Laney: Yeah! We'll grill them like a sack of steaks like in those detective books and movies and get the info out of them.

Rarity: Ooh! Grill them Shadow Spade Style. I like the way you think Laney.

Varie: Count me in! I love interrogating suspects like that.

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole: That will be cool.

Nico: Now, what are we getting here?

Nicole: I know it's hot but it's for a good reason. It's called The Sword of Cliodhna, the Celtic Goddess of the Seas.

Nico: WHOA!

Girl Jordan: Wow! That is interesting. Except I was blessed by Ler the Irish God of the Seas.

Nicole: That's right. This is different. This is Cliodhna the Celtic Goddess of The Seas. She like Ler has all the powers over the water in Celtic Myth.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) That's right lass. It's really amazing she has that power too.

Nico: Wow! That is cool. Where are we gonna find it?

Nicole: You'll see. It's this way.

We followed Nicole and we got to a chamber tunnel and went through it and then the next chamber was mindbogglingly huge! IT WAS A HUGE ROOM WITH A MASSIVE LAKE OF SEARING HOT LAVA!

Nico: WHOA! Look at that lava lake!

Xenia: It's huge!

Nico: GODDAMN, IT'S FUCKING HOT!

Me: NO KIDDING! WHEW! MAN I'M BAKING!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia went to sit and then she sat on a rock and then it moved!

Xenia: WHOA!

But then there was a massive rumble!

Nico: What did you do?!

Me: Wait look!

We saw something coming out of the lava lake and then we saw a MASSIVE PALACE OF CRYSTAL AND ROCK AND LAVA COMING OUT OF THE LAKE AND IT WAS HUGE AND AMAZING!

WE GASPED!

It was on an island in the middle of the huge lava lake!

Me: WHOA! Look at that!

Xenia: WOW!

Nicole: WOW! The Palace of Cliodhna!

Qin: WOW!

Me: This is amazing!

Varie: What's our current position?

Me: We're at 74 miles below the surface. Temperature is 1,282˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: Whoa! That is hot! But look at all this!

Me: This is amazing!

Nicole: Yeah!

We went into the palace and it was amazing and well made.

Me: WOW! This is amazing!

Qin: It sure is!

Nico: Look at all this!

Xenia: I can't believe that no one even saw this.

Me: That's because humans can't survive this far under the Earth.

Lana: But this is amazing!

Earth: It sure is! Wow!

Nico: It's scorching hot!

Qin: No kidding!

We arrived in the amazing main room of the palace and it was as hot as a volcano! It had beautiful crystal spires and lava waterfalls in it.

Nico: WOW! This is amazing!

Camie: It sure is! It's amazing that this is down here!

Me: I know.

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: Where's the treasure?

Nico: It should be here.

Me: Wait look!

We saw on an alter a SAPPHIRE CRYSTAL SWORD IMBUED WITH THE POWERS OF WATER AND IT HAD POWER THAT WAS AMAZING!

Nicole: There it is! The Sapphire Sword of Cliodhna! At long last we found it!

Nico: We sure did! Man that is cool that this is down here.

Maria: Who gets it?

Me: Jazz Hooves should get it.

Pipp Petals: (GASP) Oh my glitter that is a great idea!

We called her in.

Jazz Hooves: Wow! Oh man it's so hot here!

Me: Sorry Jazz. But that sword there is perfect for you.

Nico: Yeah!

Nicole: You can do it Jazz.

Jazz Hooves: Alrighty.

Jazz gulped and went over to it and then she went over to the sword and grabbed the handle and then she pulled it out and it glowed!

(ESCAFLOWNE FOX KIDS EXTENDED INTRO SONG PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a powerful vortex of water and underwent a powerful transformation! SHE GREW BLUE ANGEL WINGS AND THE POWER OF WATER FLOWED INTO HER FAST! Her power was stronger and amazing than ever before!

When it was done she was forever changed!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: Incredible!

Me: Wow! Jazz how do you feel?

Jazz Hooves: I feel amazing guys!

Nico: You sure do!

Nicole: I'll say!

BUT THEN…

(LOUD RUMBLE)

Me: UH OH! THAT CAN'T BE GOOD!

Eli: THIS WHOLE PLACE IS GOING TO ERUPT!

Nico: We need to go!

Me: UP THROUGH HERE!

We flew fast and went up a shaft! LAVA WAS FOLLOWING US REALLY FAST!

We saw daylight as we got closer and closer to the top!

Then we flew out through the top of a volcano and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: YEEEHAWWW!

Simone Honou: WAAHOOOOOOOO!

We we were blasted out of a volcano with incredibly unbelievable power and force!

THE VOLCANO WE BLASTED OUT OF WAS MOUNT YASUR IN VANUATU!

We landed on the island!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: THAT WAS EPIC!

Simone Honou: YEAH! It was awesome to be erupted again! Wow! Just like old times with Ms. Frizzle!

Nico: This wasn't a field trip!

Simone Honou: No but it reminded me so much of one.

Qin: That was awesome too!

I looked at the volcano we came out of.

Me: Whoa that's Mount Yasur!

Nicole: Wow! We're on the island of Vanuatu. Hey dad didn't you mention this being the spot where you got your powers?

Me: That's right!

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yeah! This is the very spot where I got my powers guys.

Nico: Wow! So this is it!

Me: Yep. 23 years ago.

Camie: That is cool.

Laney: Boy that is really coincidental. We went through the volcanic shaft that lead up to Mount Yasur.

Nico: No kidding!

Varie: Yeah!

Jazz Hooves: That was awesome though! And I got an amazing sword.

Lola: You sure did.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter it looks so amazing for you Jazz.

Jazz Hooves: It sure does.

Nico: You should be proud.

Jazz Hooves: I sure am Nico. That was so fun.

Me: I'll say! WHEW! Man it feels good to be in cool climates.

Nico: It sure does.

I saw that we were covered in ash and volcanic soot.

Me: We're filthy not just from sweat but ash.

Nico: I can see that.

Me: Now I know what it feels like to be blasted out of a Volcano.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: I'll clean us all off.

She did so.

Me: Ahh. Thanks Maria.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: No problem.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're also in for a fierce battle: Twisted Esmerelda has come here, and she's out for blood.

We gasped.

Nico: No doubt it's against Frollo.

Me: Yep. But, we're going to cure her, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold, and his gold chest harness remained the same. Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Eli: It's been a while since we've seen you transform into your God of The Eternal Wheel of Life form.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, looks like we got another Twisted Princess to cure.

Me: Yep.

Qin: It's Esmeralda.

Lori: Whoa man!

Allie Knudson: Oh man! Not good guys. This one is gonna be out looking for Frollo.

Helena Nicos: Boy I remember we faced this one on Thanksgiving 2 years ago.

Camie: What happened to this version of her.

Helena Nicos: It's not good.

She told us what happened.

At the moment of the execution of Esmeralda, Quasimodo didn't get free because he felt too guilty on what he had done. Frollo proceeds to light the wood around Esmeralda she was burned alive. Phoebus frees himself from his cage and leads a revolt with the other prisoners against the soldiers. Frollo stabs Phoebus in the back, he died immediately. A figure arose out of the fire. Esmerelda is alive! Frollo rush on her, however, comes Clopin and fled with her in a cloud of smoke. Since that day Frollo chases and execute all gypsies and leads terror throughout Paris. Quasi still felt guilty, he withdrew into his bell tower forever. Nobody knows what happened to him. Esmeralda, mad of sorrow after these many deaths, decides to learn the secrets of sorcery and the handling of fire nearby Clopin. His heart blackened by the day. At the end of her painful apprenticeship, she promises to take revenge: she will torture Frollo in the Hellfire.

When it was done we were shocked!

Camie: That is awful!

Me: Yeah no kidding! Frollo was a nasty blasphemous heretic. He took God's laws into his own hands and killed thousands.

Liam heard a Pokemon cry.

Liam: Hey y'all look here!

We saw a Rapidash and it was hurt.

Liam: Oh a Rapidash and the poor thing.

Nico: It hurt its leg.

Me: Oh.

We went over and healed it up.

Liam: There you go.

Rapidash: Thank you so much.

Liam: Would you like to come with us?

Rapidash: I would be honored.

Liam got on it and it was awesome.

Me: Now we are both Rapidash Riders Liam.

Liam: We sure are.

Lara Laramie: Same with me too.

Nico: It's fitting you should be on a Rapidash.

Liam: Boy it sure is.

Qin: I'll say!

Liam: I think it's amazing myself.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his

massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Twisted Esmerelda) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Twisted Esmerelda, she's 20 yards away, and she's searching for Frollo.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and cure her.

Lincoln: She needs her soul repaired at once. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Twisted Esmerelda.

Nico: Lets go find her.

We were flying in the air and Liam was on Rapidash the whole time.

Me: Keep your eyes peeled.

And we saw Twisted Esmerelda.

Me: Target sighted.

Lincoln: There she is, now to get her attention.

Lincoln fired golden energy blasts from his massive gold angel wings and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit Twisted Esmerelda, and that made her mad as we landed in front of her.

Twisted Esmerelda: Why… are you here?

Me: You know why we're here: to cure you of the darkness that stains your heart and soul.

Marlene Bedelia: And that's exactly what we came here to do.

Twisted Esmeralda: It's too late now! I'm a monster thanks to that damned Frollo!

Me: Frollo is dead! He got what he deserved and he is now in the Black Gates.

Nico: Yeah! Frollo got what he deserved! He killed thousands.

Qin: What he did makes him nothing more than a ruthless jerk!

Laney: Yeah! He broke every commandment in the good book!

Nico: And you're right. He IS damned!

Ibara Shiozaki: Frollo got what he deserved and he killed so many innocent people.

Qin: He hurt so many people! So much blood was shed because of him!

Lola: And worst of all, Frollo was determined to kill you Esmeralda!

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: What Frollo did to so many people was unforgivable!

Xenia: That's for sure!

Camie: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: I've always hated that monster and what he did would have been considered as crimes of genocide and evil.

Lola: Yeah!

Varie: He got what he deserved for everything he did. But it's not too late for you to change Esmeralda!

Liam: Lets bring her down!

Rapidash: Right!

Rapidash and Liam charged at her and fired waves of fire and thundersnow and blasted her down!

Akira got out the Iron Sword of the Fury of Iron

Akira: But Esmeralda you helped Quasimodo conquer his fear of being ousted for looking like he did and you are a great friend to him.

Me: Not only that but you made the Festival of Fools one of the funniest times ever in Paris back in the 16th Century. That was awesome.

Laney: We never laughed that hard before.

Akira: Yeah. IRON STYLE: IRON HAMMER BARRAGE!

He fired waves of hammers and blasted her all over.

Cole got out the Sword of The Starfox Power!

Cole: But the way you called Frollo a Fool was absolutely funny! LION STYLE: FOX FURY BLAST!

He fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Helena Nicos: That was awesome how you did that! And he was well deserving of the title! For all the atrocities he commited!

Allie Knudson: You got that right! Well said Helena.

Ben got out the Big Chill Ice Sword of Kylmyys

Ben: Frollo got what he deserved! And if we could kill him again we would gladly do so again!

Me: And again and again and again just to show how much we hate his fucking guts for everything he did and stands for.

Nico: Well said!

Ben: Yep. BIG CHILL STYLE: ENDOTHERMIC FLAME SPEAR!

He fired a wave of endothermic fire and it formed into an ice spear and it hit her and smashed her down.

Lola: YEAH!

Julie got out the Sword of Ayers Rock.

Julie: What Frollo did makes him worse than any other monster we know.

Nico: He was probably the king of all Disney Villains.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: I even made a voodoo doll of him. To show my hate of him.

I showed a doll of him. It looked just like him

Me: I tried it out on him and it works.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yep. Years ago actually.

Nico: Oh.

Julie: Wow. AYERS ROCK STYLE: EUCALYPTUS LEAF STORM!

She fired waves of Eucalyptus leaves and blasted her down.

But then the dust from the leaves got on Gwen and she got swollen eyes, lips and face.

Laney: Gwen!? Oh man!

Gwen (Total Drama): (Mumbles)

Laney: Hang on Gwen!

She gave Gwen an Epinephrine shot for Eucalyptus Allergies and cured her.

Gwen (Total Drama): Thanks Laney.

Laney: No problem.

Julie Yamamoto: Sorry Gwen I forgot you were allergic to Eucalyptus.

Gwen: It's okay.

Ruby got out the Ruby Crystal Sword of Remnant

Ruby Rose: But we killed Frollo many times. First J.D. did so when Kairi got that wicked cool Badass outfit from what I heard. The second time during the pre-stages of the War With Xehanort. And Ibara Shiozaki killed him the third time.

Nico: It's true.

Ruby Rose: RUBY STYLE: CRYSTAL MOON BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down.

Kim got out the Sword of the Himalayas Ice.

Kim Possible: Those were some of the most justified battles ever. HIMALAYAS STYLE: ANNAPURNA ICE WAVE!

She fired a wave of ice and blasted her down.

Rice got out the Sword of Tataooine Desert Sounds

Rice: This is gonna be loud! SONIC STYLE: TATOOINE WIND STORM!

She fired waves of sonic wind and blasted her down!

Qin: YEAH!

Maxxine got out the Mummy Sword of Anur Kufos

Maxxine: This will bind you up! MUMMY STYLE: BINDS OF EGYPT!

She fired bandages and tied up Twisted Esmeralda

Musa got out the Music Sword of Melody

Musa: This will be a song of fun! SONG STYLE: FURY OF THE SONG!

She fired waves of energy and smashed her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that!

Lucca got out the Fire Sword of Townsville's Protection

Lucca: But it was all fun to go to the festival. FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF FURY!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Twisted Esmeralda down.

Lucca: YEAH!

Kairi slashed at her!

SLASH!

Kairi: I did that when I was Badass Kairi!

Aqua: YEAH!

Aqua slashed at Twisted Esmeralda.

Aqua: I never got to do that because I was too shy.

Nico: I forgot about that part.

Me: I didn't. It was silly.

Camie: Wow.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded her.

Nico: YEAH!

Lola: All right!

Suddenly, Marlene Bedelia's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, fire, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Twisted Esmerelda, she left red and yellow energy, stars, magic, fires, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marlene Bedelia: What you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Frollo, but, you, you need not suffer from the scars of what he did, Esmerelda. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Marlene Bedelia was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with stars, magic, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Sunset Shimmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Esmerelda: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Sunset Shimmer transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Marlene Bedelia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Marlene Bedelia grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, fire, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Sunset Shimmer with a sun emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker

Necklace of Eternal Love, Marlene Bedelia has on a red short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, red skirt with Sunset Shimmer's cutie mark on it, red stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, fire, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sunset Shimmer surrounded by flames and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Fire Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Marlene Bedelia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red and yellow tips on the large orange feathers and red horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings. Marlene Bedelia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Marlene Bedelia's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marlene Bedelia's Cosmic Eternal Forgiveness Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Forgiveness Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Sunset Shimmer and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with red gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Marlene Bedelia has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames and suns in between the kanji below Sunset Shimmer that said, "Marlene Bedelia, Gene-Slammer of Sunset Shimmer, The Phoenix Alicorn and Princess of Forgiveness, Great Friend of Sunset Shimmer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Wizard Phantom, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Forgiveness, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マーリーン・ベデリア、サンセット・シマーのジーン・スラマー、フェニックス・アリコーンと許しの王女、サンセット・シマーの偉大な友人、愛する守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、ウィザード・ファントムの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストームの破壊者終末二十三と女王オパーリン・アルカナ、友情の卓の騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、許し、魔

法の達人、アリコーン、フェニックス、エンジェル

Marlene Bedelia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORGIVENESS ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY FORGIVENESS INFERNO FIRESTORM SUN PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FORGIVENESS INFERNO FIRESTORM SUN PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FORGIVENESS INFERNO FIRESTORM SUN PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Marlene Bedelia's Super Angel-Forgiveness Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Esmerelda saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Marlene Bedelia fired a massive barrage of red and yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Esmerelda and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Marlene Bedelia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Forgiveness Inferno Firestorm Sun Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Forgiveness Inferno Firestorm Sun Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm sorry, Esmerelda, but this needs to be done.

Sunset Shimmer: It's necessary to do so, Marlene, we need to defeat her, that way, Lincoln can cure her.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's jade green eyes turned neon jade green and she was surrounded by a red and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, fire, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Sunset Shimmer's Magic Forgiveness Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Forgiveness Skylander Love, and as she approached Twisted Esmerelda, she left red and yellow energy, stars, magic, fires, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sunset Shimmer: Just like Marlene said, what you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Frollo, but, you, you need not suffer from the scars of what he did, Esmerelda. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and yellow energy with stars, magic, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Sunset Shimmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Esmerelda: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Sunset Shimmer's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Sunset Shimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sunset Shimmer grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon jade green eyes and a red and yellow energy aura with stars, magic, fire, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a Sun on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with red gems for eyes and the Fire, Forgiveness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Sunset Shimmer has on a sleeveless red sparkling blouse with yellow flames on it, red sparkling skirt with yellow flames and red and yellow phoenix on it, black pants, orange knee high high-heeled boots, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, fire, flames, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn and Phoenix surrounded by flames and right on top of its horn is the symbol of The Fire Skylanders and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red and yellow angel wings with yellow tips grew much bigger for her new body, and her red and yellow tail also grew much larger and longer for her new body, Sunset Shimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red and yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her left ring finger and Red Lantern ring on her right ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Sunset Shimmer's massive Sunset Shimmer's Magic Forgiveness Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Greatsword of The Sun's Forgiveness and Fire Forgiveness Skylander Love and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sunset Shimmer's Cosmic Eternal Forgiveness Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Forgiveness Firestorm Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Sunset Shimmer and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold

Alicorn heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with red gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sunset Shimmer has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and red gems for the eyes and a large red gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames and suns in between the kanji below Sunset Shimmer that said, "Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Alicorn of Canterlot, Alicorn Princess of Forgiveness and The Fire Skylanders, Member of The Redemption Squad, Loving Mother of Phoenix Shimmer and Many Children, Powerful Master of Fire and Forgiveness, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of El Oso, Loving Sister of Ratchet and Clank, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Forgiveness, The Sun, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サンセット・シマー、カンタロットのフェニックス・アリコーン、許しのアリコーン・プリンセスとファイヤー・スカイランダーズ、リデンプション・スクワッドのメンバー、フェニックス・シマーと多くの子供たちの愛する母、火と許しの強力なマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、エル・オソの大敵、ラチェット＆クランクの愛する妹、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、オパリン・アルカナ女王、友情のテーブル騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護

者、そして救世主、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望の真の女神、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、許し、太陽、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Sunset Shimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORGIVENESS ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY FORGIVENESS INFERNO FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FORGIVENESS INFERNO FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FORGIVENESS INFERNO FIRESTORM SKYLANDER SUN PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Sunset Shimmer's Super Angel-Forgiveness Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Esmerelda saw it, she went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Sunset Shimmer fired a massive barrage of red and yellow energy, stars, magic, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Esmerelda and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Sunset Shimmer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Forgiveness Inferno Firestorm Skylander Sun Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Forgiveness Inferno Firestorm Skylander Sun Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, we can stop Twisted Esmerelda and cure her of the darkness that corrupted her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined Neri Nuova Shenron and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang in there, we're going to save you from what Frollo did to you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We won't let you suffer any longer, Esmerelda.

Lincoln, Marlene Bedelia, and I went after Twisted Esmerelda, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Twisted Esmerelda, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Marlene Bedelia, Sunset Shimmer, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Twisted Esmerelda even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Marlene Bedelia, Sunset Shimmer, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, leaves, plants, and planets at Twisted Esmerelda, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to save you from this madness.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied her up, and he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Esmerelda and purified her as we saw a black wisp of smoke come out with Frollo's cruel face on it and it was destroyed forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Marlene Bedelia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings and longer red horn are permanent, and Sunset Shimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer red and yellow streaked tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive red and yellow angel wings and longer orange horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Marlene Bedelia and Sunset Shimmer felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Marlene okay, Sunset Shimmer?

Sunset Shimmer: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay, Lincoln.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: And I was surprised that you also transformed too, Sunset.

Lincoln: Like I said, it's fair that Sunset transformed to help me and Marlene as well.

Nico: Are you okay now?

Twisted Esmeralda: Yeah I'll be fine.

Me: Good.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Me: Yep. And Lincoln, we know you were the one who launched an investigation into Powell.

Lincoln: I was hoping to keep that a secret, but you're right. After we exposed his crimes two days ago, he was kicked out of the running and he wound up getting multiple warrants issued for his arrest for his crimes. He ran away before the cops could arrest him, but unfortunately for him, I put a tracker on him and I also launched an investigation into him, and I found out he's done a lot of dirty crimes motivated by his racism and extreme hatred towards all heroes and yesterday, many of his allies got arrested thanks to me sending the info to the cops and they also got busted under the law of going against the team, so they are looking at some very heavy prison sentences. Plus, Mom, you and the rest of my sisters aren't going to like who was also arrested.

Lincoln pulled up a video of the arrest yesterday, and among the arrested allies of Powell was another old enemy of the Louds: Vic, former campaign manager of Mayor Davis. When the rest of Lincoln's sisters saw it along with his parents mainly his mom, their faces turned red, and then… !

TRAIN WHISTLE!

STEAM WHISTLED OUT OF THEIR EARS AND THEY SWORE LIKE SAILORS AND BLURTED OUT DEATH THREATS AGAINST HIM!

Fluttershy: Goodness!

Me: Lincoln told me all about what happened with this slimeball, and he had some nerve to humiliate Leni, and his mom was pissed.

Nico: Messing with Mama Loud's children, big mistake!

Lincoln: And look at what Mayor Davis did to him.

Then, we saw the video and we saw that Mayor Davis was pissed at Vic who was cuffed by the cops.

Mayor Davis: I can't believe this! Not only did you turn your back on Michigan and the world, but you're also assisting that racist!

Vic: (Afraid) M-Mayor Davis?

Mayor Davis: I'm so glad Lincoln's investigation also exposed you, you piece of trash! Plus, I've got three reasons as to why I'm firing you. One, your campaign gimmicks are ridiculous, two, you got me into a mess where I went against one of my volunteer interns, and three, you're a big jerk!

Vic tried to justify as he rubbed his sore ear.

Vic: (Mega Afraid) N-n-n-now, I know you're upset, but…

But, Mayor Davis interrupted him.

Mayor Davis: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm are great people who have done great things for the community, the world, and the entire universe. They are great people with kind souls who never let monsters like you run free any longer!

Vic: But, Mayor Davis, they are all a menace, they should all be put to death!

Of course, this pissed off Mayor Davis even more as her face turned red.

Mayor Davis: Well guess what? No more! Your services are no longer required here! I don't need someone as heartless as you for a campaign manager!

She grabs him and hurls him into the police van with the rest of

Powell's supporters.

Mayor Davis: And because of what you did in breaking the President's law, don't expect to be saved ever, and as for your step-daughter and her slimy lizard, they are banned from Gotham Royal York, because I also have tapes of what she and that slimy lizard did in trying to kill Lincoln Loud courtesy of his Guardian Angels. I kept it just in case you finally get arrested for your actions.

Vic: DAMN IT ALL!

Mayor Davis: Your step-daughter and her slimy lizard have already been kicked out of the town, and let me give you a warning, if I ever see you around here again, I'm gonna knock your block off so hard you'll have to eat through a tube! Now get out!"

Vic: But…

Mayor Davis: Get him out of here!

Vic: YOU FUCKING BITCH! Fine! But good luck finding someone else for the next re-election! And by the way, I'd change my usual wardrobe if I were you. Seriously, pink? You look like a Malibu Betty doll!

THEN… !

POW!

Vic gets socked with a spring loaded boxing glove, courtesy of Mayor Davis holding a trick boxing glove box.

Mayor Davis: (Chuckles) Thank you, Luan, for giving me this on my birthday.

The police car took Powell's supporters and Vic away to face judgement.

Me: Nice one!

Eli: What a jerk, he deserves it. So, what happened to them?

Lincoln: Thanks to the evidence I gathered and gave to the court, Vic and all of Powell's racist supporters were found guilty and all of them got multiple life sentences without parole, and I also cursed them with Eternal Life without Eternal Youth.

Nico: I hope you give Powell the nastiest curse that you can create when we go after him, Lincoln!

LINCOLN'S GUARDIAN ANGELS GASPED IN HORROR!

Selene Arcangela: (MEGA AFRAID) T-the nastiest curse?! Nico, there is one curse that fits the criteria: it's known as… (GULPS)

Lincoln's Guardian Angels: LUCIFER'S XENOPHOBIC RACIST PUNISHMENT DEATH CURSE! (SCREAMS IN PURE TERROR AND HORROR)

Eli: W-what kind of curse is that?!

Lincoln: (Smirks) You'll find out soon, Eli.

Me: (GULP!)

Nico: That will be cool to see!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Rapidash.

Rapidash: Thanks.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Rapidash: Oh no thanks. I can't drink beer. Because…

POP!

The bottle popped open and the beer poured all over Poromon.

Rapidash: My fire mane heats it up and causes it to explode.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. Rapidash already told us why she can't have any.

Poliwag: Oh right. Sorry.

Nico: But keep that curse ready just in case. Because by the time we caught up to Powell, he'll wish he was dead.

Lincoln: Oh he will be dead by the time we use it. You'll see soon.

Nico: Okay then.

Qin: This will be good.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: I just have this feeling we'll be seeing him soon. That's all.

Me: Okay.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Liam: Thanks for letting me ride you.

Rapidash: No problem Liam. It was awesome.

Nico: Yeah. It sure was. But J.D. can you answer me this?

Me: Sure.

Nico: Who was Vic?

Me: Oh that was Vic McGillicuddy. He was the former Campaign manager of Mayor Davis and he was trying to exploit the mayor for his own selfish needs. He cared more about money more than anything.

Nico: Oh man.

Maria: I didn't expect that from the Mayor.

Me: I know and he called us menaces too. And demanded we be put to death.

Eli: What a JERK!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Powell called us menaces too.

Me: Don't worry Nico. For that little remark the governor had terminated his campaign and disqualified him from the election. Mayor Davis won by default.

Xenia: Nice!

Me: Yep. And also because he broke the President's law, he's now a wanted fugitive.

Qin: Awesome!

Me: And what he did makes him a traitor to the country and the world.

Animated Bumblebee: Don't forget he kicked Sari out of Sumdac Tower

Me: We'll make sure he pays for that too.

Camie: Big time.

Qin: Yeah.

Sunny Starscout: I agree there.

Sari Sumdac: Let me knock him out. He knows I've wanted to do that for a long time

Nico: That we can do.

Lincoln: And I'll help out too Sari.

Me: Go for it guys.

Camie: They do say that Karma's a bitch.

Nico: Luan, did you really give the Mayor that box?

Luan: Yes I did and she found good times to use it.

Me: Very clever and yes I remember that. So awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: I didn't expect her to use it.

Me: Me neither. Still cool though.

Qin: It sure was.

Camie: Yep.

Laney: That was still funny though.

Horsea: It sure was!

Me: Vic had it coming. Squareheaded jerk!

Lola: No kidding! I HATED THAT FREAK!

Xenia: Yeah me too!

Laney: Hope he lost all his teeth from that punch.

Camie: Yeah me too.

Poromon: He had it coming.

Nico: He sure did.

Liam: That varmint had it coming.

Nico: Are you gonna ride on Rapidash the whole time?

Liam: Not the whole time. But only when riding is involved.

Nico: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah.

Me: Now time for the main fun. The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous), Absorbing Man, Dark Cupid, Sammy K Ferret, Teensy and D.A.V.E.

Nico: COOL!

Me: So we got Stewie, Squilliam Fancyson, Brian Griffin, Meg, Cutie Mark Crusaders & the Pipsqueaks and Mama Krabs, Marinette, Joan of Arc, Adrien, Alya and Chloe.

Meg: I like the sound of that!

Nico: Yep.

Poliwag: This is gonna be awesome!

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Lucas Lee are 2 people.

Me: Nice!

Night Glider: Yeah this will be awesome.

Then Night Glider's cutie mark was glowing. That means only one thing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous), Absorbing Man, Dark Cupid, Sammy K Ferret, Teensy and D.A.V.E.!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This will be awesome!

Another Richard Buckner: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Another Evil Mayor West: (In a girls voice) Yep.

They merged and split in two and reverted back and they were 2 girls. One was a girl with black hair and had blue eyes and had dark blue clothes and dark blue wings and she had a lightning sword and had a tiara with Night Glider's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and had Night Glider's tail.

The second girl had blond hair and blue eyes and black clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Prince Blueblood on it and on her skirt and she had a crystal sword and had Prince Blueblood's tail.

Nina Night Glider: Nina Night Glider.

Bianca Blueblood: Bianca Blueblood.

Qin: Wow! Awesome to meet you both.

Night Glider: An honor.

Nina Night Glider: Same here.

Me: By the way is the Another Lucas Lee friendly or hostile?

Nina Night Glider: Friendly and Hostile Both. You'll see why.

Me: Wow.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER LUCAS LEE!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This will be good!

Another Lucas Lee: (In a girls voice) Better be ready crybabies!

She reverted back and split into six figures. They were the Embodiments of THE MEAN 6!

Abigail Mean Applejack: Abigail Mean Applejack!

Francine Mean Fluttershy: Francine Mean Fluttershy!

Rhonda Mean Rarity: Rhonda Mean Rarity!

Rachel Mean Rainbow Dash: Rachel Mean Rainbow Dash!

Penelope Mean Pinkie Pie: Penelope Mean Pinkie Pie!

Talia Mean Twilight Sparkle: And Talia Mean Twilight Sparkle!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA MAN!

Nico: The Embodiments of the Mean Six!?

Apple Bloom: (GROWL) I'm going to sock one right in your face!

She was about to go up to the Mean Applejack Embodiment and punch her but Applejack stopped her.

Nico: You're not bad like them, right?

Talia Mean Twilight Sparkle: If we were we would want to kill you.

Francine Mean Fluttershy: But we will rip your tongues out and lick your asses with them!

Me: Cute mouth of yours. Last time I saw a mouth like that it had a fish hook in it.

BURN!

Nico: Nice one.

Me: But you are good.

Lucas Lee: Quite the temper. Just like me.

Penelope Mean Pinkie Pie: Go shut your porktrap jerk!

Lucas Lee: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU SAY TO ME!?

Nico: That answers that.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

Zocks: Okay.

They got weapons from LupinRangers, PatRangers and Kyurangers.

Rhonda Mean Rarity: Why would that jerkwad promise us anything!?

Rachel Mean Rainbow Dash: We beat him up instead after he did this to us!

Me: (SMIRKS) He had it coming.

Eli: Including Nico dismembering him alive!

Lola: Nice.

Sakura Knudson: That explains me finding him mutilated all over.

Qin: Ouch.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You girls would get along with Tayuya.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) She's got a temper as well.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) And a foul mouth to match

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Tayuya: Yeah you six are just as fucking rotten as me! We're FUCKING A COOL!

Me: Yep.

Talia Mean Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we sure are.

Lincoln: Lets separate you girls.

He did so.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: (gets out Lucas Lee's Ridewatch) You want bad attitude? I'll give you bad attitude!

May: (GETS OUT EVIL MAYOR ADAM WEST'S RIDEWATCH)

FEEL THE WRATH OF MY CATS!

Maria: (GETS OUT CATALYST'S RIDEWATCH) I will bring the cats!

Squilliam: (GETS OUT RICHARD BUCKNER'S RIDEWATCH) MONEY GROWS ON TREES!

They used the powers of Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous) and blasted the another all over.

Then Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw came.

Me: WHOA! The Cyberdark Monsters!

Nico: Awesome! Nice Team!

Lola: Yeah!

Cyberdark Keel: Thanks Nico.

Me: And you guys are in the M.O.E. because of how you killed Zane before right?

Cyberdark Edge: That's right.

Cyberdark Horn: He disrespected us and we absolutey LOATHE Him.

Me: Boy I don't blame you guys.

Nico: But I respect you guys.

Cyberdark Keel: Thank you, Nico.

Nico: You're welcome.

?: That is awesome!

Slash Beast came!

Me: Slash Beast! Wow!

Slash Beast: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Selma Slash!? Whoa!

Selma Slash: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She slashed the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Selma reverted back and was a girl with bronw hair and red eyes and had brown angel wings and had a wolverine in front of claw slash marks in the middle of her forehead and she was wearing a brown bikini. And she had metal Wolverine Claws coming out of her knuckles.

Selma Slash: That was cool though.

Me: Yep. Whoa nice claws.

Selma Slash: Oh these? Thanks

Wolverine: Nice. Just like Slash Man.

Selma Slash: Yep. And you Wolverine. You're my hero. My powers are the same as yours.

Me: That is cool!

Wolverine: I'm really honored.

Me: Nice.

May: I didn't get hit!

Nico: No thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Squilliam: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Selma Slash: When me and Nico went into my family's meat factory and slashed and smashed a meat monster there.

Qin: Whoa! I remember that.

Me: That is cool.

Selma Slash: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Selma hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Selma Slash: Same here.

Rarity: Lets get you some good clothes darling.

The Fashion brigade gave her an awesome brown outfit and it was awesome.

Selma Slash: Awesome outfit! Thanks.

Maria: You're welcome.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice,

Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Stewie, Squilliam Fancyson, Brian Griffin, Meg, and Mama Krabs are heading to the east of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we are in for one brutal fight: Bad Thug, the Akuma of Clyde McBride, is running loose and causing havoc, so we are going to take that Grade A Sociopathic Jerk down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, looks like my rescue's taking place in the east of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we are in for one brutal fight: Bad Thug, the Akuma of Clyde, is running loose and causing havoc, so we are going to take that Grade A Sociopathic Jerk down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Oh God, so now, we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of Clyde, this is going to get messy.

Nico: No fooling. So, what's his story?

Me: He was created when Clyde imagined himself as a grade A Thug kid after Lincoln failed school, stemming from when Ms. DiMartino subbed for Mrs. Johnson.

Eli: Thanks to that mechanical bull incident.

Stewie: That's still really painful though.

Lincoln: Yeah, that put her in the hospital for a month. Anyways, we better get after Clyde's Akuma form and fast. (SENSED A REALLY MASSIVE ENERGY SIGNAL) And I know who we're running into.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and red headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has an Omega symbol and the Seven Dragon Balls on her forehead, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black sleeveless crop top, necklace with red heart gem for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, black skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, dragons, zombies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Omega symbol with the Seven Dragon Balls and The Seven Shadow Dragons and the Morrigan, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange and yellow blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Sabrina Morrigan, Avatar of Omega Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War.

Sabrina Morrigan: That's right, and I got the girls away from Clyde's Akuma form, and he's on another of his rampages again.

?: I'M GONNA BEAT YOU ALL UP AND LEAVE YOU ALL FOR DEAD!

We then saw Clyde's Akuma, Bad Thug, heading this way, and he was out for blood.

Lincoln: You know what, compared to Clyde, you are nothing. All you are is just a sociopath and a Grade A thug who enjoys hurting innocent people all for your own selfish amusement and wanting to see everyone suffer! I will never ever forgive someone like you, (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY AND MUSCLES BULGE) I'M GOING TO BEAT YOU INTO A BLOODY STAIN!

Lincoln went at Bad Thug, and they seriously got into a massive fight as Lincoln punched and kicked Bad Thug all over the place, and he broke both of Bad Thug's arms and legs and he also smashed his left fist hard into Bad Thug's face and his right fist into his stomach! Then, they wound up getting consumed in a massive fight cloud!

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! WHIP CRACK! SMACK! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Me: DAMN! NOW, THAT'S BRUTAL!

Lincoln: EAT BOOT, BASTARD!

Lincoln kicked Bad Thug out of the fight cloud, and he's already bleeding and badly bruised and he let out a loud scream of rage.

Sylvester: Okay, now he's really asking for it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're not getting out of this alive, you miserable thug! Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of

Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra

Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Stewie and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Aligned Knock Out and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic

Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Bad Thug, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire which hit Bad Thug and knocked him down and he was tied up and thrown to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's another of my Akumatized friends down, and we now got the Akumatized forms of Mom and Dad to go. (To Sabrina Morrigan) And it's so good to see you again, Sabrina.

Sabrina Morrigan: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Sabrina Morrigan as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Sabrina Morrigan was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Sabrina Morrigan: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Sabrina Morrigan and he hugged her, and Sabrina Morrigan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Sabrina Morrigan: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Sabrina Morrigan, Avatar of Omega Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and she's an extremely powerful Angel of Darkness with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, summoning demons, bringing the dead back, and summoning zombies and creatures of the damned, powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with midnight black angel wings, and just like Orla Omega Shenron, Sabrina Morrigan has all the powers and abilities of all of the Shadow Dragons, and not only that but she is also the Avatar of all 12,450+ Duel Monster Cards, 25,000+ Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021+ Pokemon, 1,469+ Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders. SHE IS THAT INTENSELY POWERFUL AND IS AS POWERFUL AS 100,000 OMEGA SHENRONS! But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Omega Shenron and the daughter of The Celtic Goddess of War, The Morrigan, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in warfare and using the powers of darkness. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Sabrina Morrigan hates Bolhofner with a blazing passion because of what he's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that bad breath smelly unkempt pig, she was gonna wipe him out and leave not a single trace of him in this world!

Me: Just like Lincoln told us yesterday, and we're really amazed at how powerful you are.

Sabrina Morrigan: And I'm just like Orla Omega Shenron in every way.

Orla Omega Shenron: True, I'm the Embodiment of Omega Shenron and Gene-Slammer of all 12,450+ Duel Monster Cards, 25,000+ Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021+ Pokemon, 1,469+ Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens, and the Skylanders, and you're the Avatar of Omega Shenron, the Avatar of all 12,450+ Duel Monster Cards, 25,000+ Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021+ Pokemon, 1,469+ Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens, and the Skylanders, and you're also the Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War.

Lincoln: That's right, and you give all villains a reason to be afraid, and now that you're here, Sabrina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Sabrina Morrigan in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Sabrina Morrigan: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Sabrina Morrigan with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Sabrina Morrigan: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Sabrina Morrigan, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Sabrina Morrigan's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she wrapped her arms around his neck, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Sabrina Morrigan had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Ai Sukebe, Ao Iyori, Ikuyo Kitou, Mari Hanamaru, Nonoka Komachi, Renna Amagamine, Shion Amagamine, Shione Harizome, and Yuna Kagaya from Ren'ai x Royale.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ai Sukebe, Ao Iyori, Ikuyo Kitou, Mari Hanamaru, Nonoka Komachi, Renna Amagamine, Shion Amagamine, Shione Harizome, and Yuna Kagaya from Ren'ai x Royale.

Nicole: Thank goodness Sabrina got them away from that thug.

Lincoln: Just be glad she didn't use the Negative Karma Ball on him or it was going to be a mess. Are you girls okay?

Ai Sukebe: We're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ai Sukebe and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Bad Thug, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable

Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal bands with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings with stars and orange and aurora-colored tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with white rabbit tail on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ai Sukebe: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ai Sukebe: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ai Sukebe, Ao Iyori, Ikuyo Kitou, Mari Hanamaru, Nonoka Komachi, Renna Amagamine, Shion Amagamine, Shione Harizome, and Yuna Kagaya with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Bad Thug, the Hypothetical Akuma form of Clyde McBride.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first in viciously beating him up and then we joined in and beating him down and Lincoln firing waves of red fire and ladybugs at him that took him down and sent her to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Sabrina

Morrigan have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you guys sure had a brutal time taking down Clyde's hypothetical Akuma form.

Lincoln: That thug really put up a brutal fight.

Nico: No fooling, but you really beat him up badly, Lincoln.

Me: That was still awesome, and tomorrow, the next Hypothetical Akuma villains we're going after are for Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita, which means we're gonna be in for double trouble.

---

After we took down Bad Thug, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Sabrina Morrigan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Sabrina Morrigan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Sabrina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Sabrina Morrigan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Sabrina Morrigan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Becky Long: Oh, and I did a complete scan of Lincoln: and we found something astonishing.

Becky Long typed on her keyboard, and it projected a 3D image of Lincoln's skeleton, and what we saw was beyond astonishing: we saw that his skeleton has become permanently metallic and cybernetic.

Ramona Long: It's from the futuristic nanomachines and nanites in the muscle growth serum Becky made for him before he and Demona had their final showdown with that fuckweed, Dustin Keystone. Plus, it's not just his skeleton, but all of his muscles and organs were also infused with the futuristic nanomachines and nanites and they not only gave his powers and already excessively high superhuman physical and mental abilities an infinite-fold increase, but he also has an infinite-fold increase in his technopathic powers and abilities as well.

Me: WHOA!

Cyborg Lincoln: (Through Lincoln's rainbow Thunderbird and rainbow animals on his forehead) I was amazed myself.

Lincoln 2, Lincoln 3, Lincoln 4, and Lincoln 5: (Through Lincoln's rainbow Thunderbird and rainbow animals on his forehead) Same here.

Nico: So, if anyone dared to punch you hard on any part of your body…

Lincoln: They wind up breaking their hands even more or worse disintegrating their arms to broken bones and gore.

Luna: Yuck.

Becky Long: Plus, with all of the muscle growth serums and super soldier serum you've also consumed along with Lilith Balthazar's Devil's Brew, along with you draining thugs dry of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength, even absorbing thugs and villains, and with sucking the Stankcos dry of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength with that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain curse and working out like crazy, you're continuing to grow even stronger still.

Elsa Long: Same with all of you as well. Plus, we already know Varie and May gave J.D. and Nico Lilith Balthazar's Devil's Brew.

May: We couldn't resist, and they not only grew even stronger, but Nico became even more passionate with us as well.

Varie: Same with J.D.

Nico and I had deep atomic red blushes on our faces.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Tiffany Fluffit: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Tiffany, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hillergot an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku

Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller are in your harem, Linky.

Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

TLPS Mr. Wolf: I was quite surprised when Lincoln and Tiffany first met, but then, the sparks flew when they had their first date.

Rita: And I was stunned to find out Astrid and Jesse also had feelings for Lincoln as well, wow.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Tiffany Fluffit, Simulator Miku Hatsune, Astrid Bjorklundson, and Jesse Hiller, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

Alright, here's the scene that'll lead to Althea Iridiana, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Rainbow and Lincoln VS. the feral animal Packing Day version of J.D.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's Sand Kingdom for round 2

Me: Awesome!

Nicole: That means you're going to battle Harriet of the Broodals for this one.

Nico: Yep.

Yumi: Me and Marceline will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and it activated and they were at SAND KINGDOM for round 2.

Nico: Awesome!

Yumi: Better than the heat of a volcano.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well Harriet is going to be on the Inverted Pyramid. I'll tell you how to deal with her when you get there.

Nico: Okay. The Embodiment and gene-slammer will probably meet us there. Lets go!

They were off.

Yumi: Wasn't there already a boss for this?

NIcole: Yes but this level has 2 bosses.

Yumi: Oh.

They got to the pyramid and then out came the Broodal Ship and jumping down and landing in the middle the arena on the pyramid was HARRIET!

Harriet: HOWDY Y'ALL!

Nico: Well hello Harriet!

Harriet: Did ya'll really think you were done with bosses here? Fat chance!

Nico: Well we do love a good challenge.

Yumi: That's right!

Nicole: Okay you got to blast her hair mace balls back at her.

Nico: Okay then. Lets go!

Nico: (gets out Lucas Lee and Baroness Von Bon Bon Ridewatches) This candy has a bad attitude!

He activated them and fired waves of candy and blasted her all over.

Nico: Take that!

?: (Echoing) LIGHTNING PAW!

Gatomon flew in and slashed Harriet all over with her claws!

Nico: Gatomon!?

Gatomon: Not the one you know.

Nico: Gaia Gato!? WHOA!

Then a figure flew in and it was a girl with aqua blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Splash Woman in it.

Sophia Splash: Sophia Splash, Embodiment of Splash Woman.

Yumi: Sophia! Wow!

Marceline: Awesome to see you again!

Sophia Splash: Awesome to see you too Yumi and Marceline. Its been a while.

Yumi: It sure has.

Yumi and Marceline blasted Harriet all over with darkness.

Nico: YEAH!

Sophia Splash fired Laser Trident blasts and blasted them all over.

Harriet: Oh I'll get y'all for that!

Nico: We'll see about that!

They fired waves of energy and the blasts hit her and sent her flying far!

They got more Power Moons!

Nico: YEAH!

They high five

Gaia Gato reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had a symbol for Gatomon in the middle of her forehead amd on her skirt.

Gaia Gato: Now that was fun!

Sophia Splash: Yeah!

Nico: How did you meet Yumi and Marceline?

Sophia Splash: I met Yumi on one of her battles with XANA and it was when it possessed the nurse and it was brutal.

Nico: WHOA!

Sophia Splash: Yeah. Also I met Marceline in Ooo and helped her battle Aster. I beat the living crap out of him for being a jerk.

Nico: Nice.

Gaia Gato: Yeah.

Yumi: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Gaia Gato: Just where me and Nico destroyed a rival cannery of my family's company that was bad.

Nico: Yep.

Marceline: Cool.

Gaia Gato: Yeah.

They hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gaia Gato: Same here.

Nico: Would you both like to join the team?

Sophia Splash: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Mama Krabs heard something.

Mama Krabs: Does anyone hear that?

Me: Oh Rainbow Dash, Luna, Lincoln and the mascots are down outside having a paintball match.

Nico: Oh.

* * *

KRASPLAT!

WHAT A MESS!

The mascots got blasted all over with rainbow paint!

Poromon: You'll never take us alive!

Lincoln: We'll see about that!

Luna: Yeah dudes!

Rainbow Dash: And it will be awesome!

They splattered the mascots left and right!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

WHAT A MESS!

Daphne Sewer Rat Lorrington: I hope they're not making a mess

Me: Well lets make sure they didn't.

Nico: Good idea.

We went to see.

Hoppip shot paintballs and they dodged them.

Lincoln fired waves of paintballs!

KRASPLAT!

Rainbow Dash splattered them all over!

KRASPLAT! SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

We got outside and saw the area A TOTAL MESS!

Rainbow Dash, Luna and Lincoln drenched the mascots all over with paint!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: What a mess!

Lincoln: But we won!

Blast Off: You guys better not get any paint inside!

Maria: Don't worry the paint comes off.

She splashed the whole place with water and it came off clean as a whistle.

Fireflight: Hoppip joined in too?!

Hoppip: It was fun!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah no one got hurt.

Me: That's a good thing but man you guys had fun.

Nico: (LAUGHS) You sure did.

Toad Man: Next time, more mascots should join in

Nico: Good idea.

Rainbow Dash: But it was awesome.

Qin: Yep.

We went back inside.

Poromon: We'll get you guys next time!

Qin: Bring it on!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Squillia Naire, the teenage daughter of Bajillia Naire, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Squillia Naire, the teenage daughter of Bajillia Naire, and she's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Tommy: So, now we're facing Bajillia Naire's daughter.

Me: Looks like it.

Lincoln: And we're going to beat her down and send her to Vypra.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: This should be good.

Nico: You said it. Alright, let's head out to meet with Zayto and the team and take down Squilia Naire.

Lincoln: If she won't go without a fight, that's exactly what we'll give her.

Me: Looks like you're going to get your opportunity to interrogate her guys!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets do it the minute we see her.

Qin: Yeah.

Rarity: Oh we'll gladly do it.

The previous group came.

Brick: Can me, my bros, Killer Shrike, Wolf, Captain Boomerang, Crimson Dynamo, Shiva, Billy Numerous, Deker, Mummy, and Diabolico go with you guys?

Butch: I can't believe we missed the paintbull gun fight!

Luan: Don't worry guys. I caught the whole thing on film. Sorry I was there to record it all.

Me: Oh no worries Luan.

Butch: But awesome.

Nico: And yes you all can come with. Where is Squillia now?

Lincoln: She's on the planet Mustafar.

Me: WHOA! Now that planet would have been more fitting for yesterday's battle.

Xenia: Yeah it sure would have been.

Anakin: Because we had mine and Obi-Wan's battle there and Ollie was turned to the dark side by force.

Me: Exactly.

Mixmaster: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Boomer: I hope it's a good one.

Nico: Oh it is. Split Mushroom next.

Qin: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow

fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of me, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of J.D., and that rampaging animal is coming to pummel us with snowballs.

We gasped.

Me: Looks like we're now facing the feral animal versions of Team Loud Phoenix Storm. So, what does my feral animal Packing Day version look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and I saw my feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like me, but with long wild unkempt black hair, he had facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on an orange coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn orange shorts, and he was on all fours.

Nico: Damn, this version of you looks like a feral wild animal!

Me: No fucking shit!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side when she goes psycho on Packing Day.

Althea Iridiana: Big time. Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll teach that animal a lesson he'll never forget.

Me: Hold on, Althea, since this is a feral animal version of me, I'm also joining in as well because I know how strong I am.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, J.D.

Nico: Yeah, they're gonna need some extra muscle to deal with that snow monster. Alright, gang, let's go meet up with Zayto and the team and take down Squillia Naire.

Lincoln: And deal another blow to Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, and once we get done taking down Squillia Naire, you're next, you rampaging four-legged monstrosity.

Althea Iridiana: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to meet up with Zayto and the team and take down Squillia Naire and send her to The Masters of Evil, and once we get done with Squillia Naire, Lincoln and Althea Iridiana along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of me.

We went to the ship and we were off too Mustafar

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,547.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the volcanic planet of Mustafar where we're going to battle number 3 of our Cosmic Fury battles, Squillia Naire and we're going to interrogate her and find out more about what Lord Zedd and Rita is up to.

Me: This is gonna be awesome.

Xenia: Yep.

Wolf: Hope you don't mind that I'm using my Wolfen.

Nico: Not at all Wolf.

Fox McCloud: Just like old times huh?

Wolf: It sure is.

Crimson Dynamo: Another hot place. Good thing my armor is heat proof.

Eli: Thank goodness.

Nico: Boy we were in a volcanic temple 74 miles down and now we're going to a volcanic planet.

Me: I know.

Deker: Boy we heard all about that! You guys were literally blasted out of a volcano after you got that treasure! What was that like?

Me: A Massive adrenaline rush! It was awesome!

Nico: Yeah no kidding! We ended up on the island of Vanuatu. We got blasted out through the top of Mount Yasur.

Xenia: That was awesome!

Deker: Wow! No kidding! Also wasn't that the spot you mentioned where you got your powers J.D.?

Me: The very same one. And it was awesome.

We landed and we were on the Volcanic planet Mustafar.

Me: Mustafar. Every Jedi's WORST Nightmare.

Eli: Yep. Known Throughout the Galaxy as the Jedi Graveyard.

Sixshot: Anyone Sweating yet?

Me: Nope.

Billy Numerous: Why is it called that? So far, it's only known for Anakin fighting Obi Wan.

Eli: Because this is the very spot where Jedi go to die. I read about that.

Xenia: He's right.

Billy Numerous: I guess that does make sense.

Camie: Yeah.

Commando Man: Keep an eye out for anything suspicious

Eli: Like them!

We saw BATLINGS, CYCLOBOTS, PUTRIDS AND KELZAKS COMING!

Nico: Whoa! Batlings, Cyclobots, Putrids and Kelzaks!

Erica Haddock: Now you're talking! Lemme at em!

Qin: Erica is sure excited!

Nico: GO GET THEM!

Erica went at them and bashed, kicked and pulverized numerous Batlings and Cyclobots left and right and the body count of them was piling up!

Eli: GO ERICA!

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia: YEAH! GO!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! She is good!

Me: During one of our usual battles she took out an entire army of Batlings and one of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers monsters all by herself.

Carter: It's true. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Carter: Lets get in there and help out!

Wes: You got it.

Carter: Lightspeed Rescue!

Wes: Time for Time Force!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon got on a slingshot and fired and he bashed numerous Cyclotrons all over!

BAM BLAM BAM SMASH WHAM WHOMP BIFF CRACK POW WHAM!

Erica was REALLY TEARING THEM APART!

Sakura Knudson: WHOA! GO ERICA!

Me: YEAH!

I pulled out some popcorn.

Me: Popcorn sis?

Sakura Knudson: Sure.

She got some.

RD Lori: Can we literally play too?!

Erica: SURE! I can't hog ALL the fun!

We went at them and bashed and pulverized the Batlings and Cyclobots all over! We blasted them and pulverized them left and right! NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL

OVER!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

We blasted them all over

Mummy used his bandages and tied the footsoldiers up and threw them into the lava!

Xenia: Nice one!

Eli: She's in there!

We saw Lord Vader's Fortress Castle.

WE GASPED!

Me: Darth Vader's castle fortress.

Diabolico: I can't believe I had to destroy my own Foot Soldiers!

Me: These were summoned by Squillia Naire.

Nico: Yeah.

We arrived at the fortress.

Nico: Here we are.

Me: (GULP) Scary place.

Nico: Yeah.

We saw a scanner lock.

Nico: There's a scanner lock. Anakin I think it might still recognize you.

RD Luan: Look on the bright side. If it doesn't, you can FORCE it open!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: (LAUGHS) Hey that was a good one. But yeah.

Anakin went over to the door and it scanned him and opened.

Me: It still works.

Anakin: Nice.

Me: Turning to the Dark Side proved to be helpful in some way.

Anakin: Yeah.

We went in.

Deker: Don't let it get to your head. Turning to the Dark Side was the worst thing to happen to you.

Anakin: Yes it was.

Qin: At least Palpatine is dead. Permanently.

Xenia: Thank goodness.

Camie: Yeah.

We got to the end of a hall and saw her. In a big room we saw SQUILLIA NAIRE!

Marie Kanker Loud: Is that her?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Entrance time people.

We went at her.

Squillia was texting and then the spirits of the Rangers came and then swirled around her and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then Mummy's bandages flew out and tied her up and we tied her to a chair!

Squillia Naire: What the!?

A light shined on her and out came Rarity in Detective clothes, Varie, Numbuh 2 and me in Detective clothes.

Me: Okay Squillia Naire. We just want to ask you a few questions. And you're going to answer them truthfully! UNDERSTAND!?

Squillia Naire: I'm texting here!

Shiva: Put down your phone while we're interrogating you!

I grabbed it.

Me: Now we got some questions!

Rarity: We want to know! What is it that Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd are planning!?

Me: I would start talking little missy!

Squillia Naire: You usually don't do this sort of thing with my kind!

Mandy: She's right. Power Rangers don't usually do this sort of thing.

Me: (Voiceover) I could tell this girl had a lot on her mind if she was dodging the question. So we decided to implement other methods to make her squeal.

Rarity: Oh so you are not talking missy. Well then are you aware that they are planning something big! And it involves Lord Zedd becoming a bomb that could destroy all good if we don't stop him?! ARE YOU AWARE OF THAT!

Squillia Naire: You couldn't wait until after you defeat me?!

Captain Boomerang: Hey, this is so we don't forget!

Me: (Voiceover) Oh she was good. This girl was a really tough nut to crack! But I was going to do something drastic. (Out Loud) How would your friends on social media react to what you were doing with a monster like Lord Zedd and Rita. Hmm?

I typed something and my finger was moving slowly to the send button and just as I was about to press it she squealed.

Squillia Naire: OKAY OKAY OKAY I'LL TALK!

Rarity: Good choice!

Me: We're listening! Is he building a bomb to destroy all good?

Squillia Naire: YES!

Killer Shrike: Wait. Is that Lord Zedd's plan? To use a bomb to destroy all good?

Squillia Naire: IT'S WORSE THAT! He's going to build a bomb to destroy all good across the entire multiverse and he is going to reign supreme over it all!

WE GASPED!

Me: I knew he was going to do something this big!

Squillia Naire: And if that fails, he plans to have his forces destroy Angel Grove!

Nico: That's not surprising. After all, Angel Grove was home to the first team of Power Rangers

Me: And that was back over 30 years ago. He already tried that many times and failed.

Rarity: Very interesting. Lord Zedd is bound to know you squealed.

Me: He didn't turn himself into that bomb did he?

Squillia Naire: No he didn't! He built a bomb like that. He just needs a final component for it. The Omega Multiverse Key.

We gasped!

Shanan: Oh man! That's what this is!

She pulled out a Rainbow Crystal Alien Key!

Shanan: This is the very key that grants travel to the multiverse!

Nico: Where did you get that Shanan?

Shanan: Dad gave it to me for safe keeping.

Nico: We're not gonna let either of those plans happen!

Me: That is for sure.

Nico: Shanan, keep that key with you at all times!

Shanan: Right Nico.

Shanan put it in her pocket. She is not going to let Zedd get it.

Me: Now that the interrogation is done lets dance.

We untied her and got ready to face her.

Squillia Naire: Scuttleworms!

She summoned them.

Me: Nice try!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Anakin ignited his lightsaber and the Scuttleworms fired laser blasts and Anakin deflected the blasts with his lightsaber and Eli used his lightsaber and blasted them back.

Nico: We need the Max Solarzord and Time Flyer 1!

Ryan Mitchell: I'm on it!

He and Wes called them.

I fired a Force Blast and blew the Scuttleworms down!

Squillia then summoned NUMEROUS DROIDS!

Me: DROIDS! I didn't expect that!

Ahsoka: Just like old time!

The Jedi ignited their lightsabers and the droids fired blasters and we deflected the blasts back and blasted them down.

We deflected them and blasted them.

Squillia Naire: Zedd stole tthem from an old Seperatist base!

Me: Not surprising!

We blasted them all over and blew them to pieces.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the droids and blew them apart.

Ben turned into Lodestar!

Ben: LODESTAR!

He fired magnetic energy and crushed the droids into one ball!

Nico: YEAH!

Commander Rex fired his blaster and blasted the Droids all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Xenia fired arrows and blasted them.

Eli fired Force Lightning blasts and electrocuted the Droids into nothing.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded Squillia.

Nico: YEAH!

Xenia and Aylene fired arrows and blasted them.

Then Vanitas, Iron Lung, Merman, El Diablo, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Sportsmaster, and Kerbero Gangan came.

Nico: Vanitas, Iron Lung, Merman, El Diablo, Stonedozer, Whirlin, Iceage, Magma, Sportsmaster, and Kerbero Gangan.

Vanitas: So, you got what Zedd's plan is?

Nico: We sure did.

Me: He's going to build a bomb that will destroy all good in the entire multiverse.

Qin: Yeah!

Vanitas: Not good!

Merman: We'll need some weapons made to destroy it.

El Diablo: We'll cross that bridge when we get to it.

Me: Yep.

Stonedozer: (to Nico) We heard you fought Twisted Esmeralda.

Nico: We sure did.

Iron Lung (to Liam): You should take care of that Rapidash.

Liam: Oh I will!

Jupitor came.

Me: Jupitor! Up for another round?

Jupitor: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Jupitor: I can see the planet I was named after from here.

Me: Uh Jupiter is hundreds of lightyears from here. That's Mustafar's gas giant planet it orbits.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah that was cool.

Nico: But it was cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Spiderman, Rachnera, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt in a volcano and we battled Twisted Esmeralda and Marlene Bedelia And Sunset Shimmer transformed against her

---

Vanitas was first.

Vanitas (to Spiderman): Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt in a volcano, where he battled Twisted Esmeralda. Marlene Bedelia And Sunset Shimmer transformed against her

Spiderman: It was really awesome and the treasure that found was in a palace in the middle of a massive lava lake and it was hot and amazing.

Rachnera: Boy it sure was. And it was still hot. We were drenched in sweat like you wouldn't believe.

Carmen: Yeah that's was amazing and fire is more my element because of my powers.

Twilight Sparkle: That is too true. But it was really awesome going into that cave.

Starshine Sparkle: It was really hot! But it was still a fun adventure.

Spyro: It sure was.

Vanitas: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Spiderman flicked the switches for Vanitas and New York City and got a Spiderman Sword!

Spiderman: THE SWORD OF YOUR FRIENDLY NEIGHBORHOOD SPIDERMAN!

Vanitas: Awesome and fitting!

Spiderman: Yeah no kidding. SPIDERMAN STYLE: SPIDERS OF JUSTICE BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and spiders and the group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Liam, Beulah Loud, Julie Kane, Warrior Lady of The Wasteland, D.D. Warrior Lady, The Agent of Mystery - Earth, Water Dragon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Mixmaster and Scrapper VS Iron Lung, Windfall, Lehvak, Sacrifar Haru, Another Ginga, and Tornado Roidmude - Us battling Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous) who are the Embodiments of Prince Blueblood, The Mean 6 and Night Glider.

---

Iron Lung was next.

Iron Lung (to Liam): Nico, Stewie's team., Lucas Lee's team, and the others did good battling Another Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil

Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous). They are the Embodiments of Prince Blueblood, The Mean 6 and Night Glider.

Liam: Boy it was really fun to see all that. And we were not expecting them Mean 6 embodiments.

Beulah: Yeah that's was amazing!

Julie Kane: It was scary to see them but it was amazing to meet them too.

Applejack: It was downright creepy to see an embodiment of Mean me.

Apple Bloom: Yeah I was really close to smashing her in the face!

Flashwing: Yeah Apple Bloom said that anyone that makes the honest image of her sister look bad gets her face smashed in by her fist.

Iron Lung: WHOA! That's awesome that Apple Bloom loves her sister that she is willing to defend her honor like that. Lets do it!

Liam flicked the switches for Iron Lung and Texas and got a Texas Sword!

Liam: THE SWORD OF TEXAS POWER!

Iron Lung: Awesome!

Liam: Yep. TEXAS STYLE: TEXAS HOT DOG SHOOTER!

He fired waves of Texas Size hot dogs and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples; and smashed them down.

---

Yumi, Zixx, Kokou, Saya Takagi, Rei Miyamoto, Saeko Busujima, Miku Yuuki, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Alister and Rafael VS Merman, Genbu, Eugeal, Mimet, Byruit, and

Animo - Lincoln's rescue was battling the Hypothetical Akuma of Clyde, Bad Thug

---

Merman was next.

Merman (to Yumi): I heard Lincoln's rescue was battling the Hypothetical Akuma of Clyde named Bad Thug.

Yumi: Yeah we sure did and you should have seen how bad that Akuma was.

Zixx: He was a rotten to the core psycho.

Kokou: He sure was! He was awful!

Starlight Glimmer: But now he's in the M.O.E.

Cozy Glow: And he will stay there too.

Hex: Yeah no kidding.

Merman: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Yumi flicked the switches for Merman and Lyoko and got a Lyoko Sword!

Yumi: THE SWORD OF ANTI-XANA!

Merman: Awesome!

Yumi: LYOKO STYLE: LIGHT OF LASERS!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and blasted them down.

---

Leo Corbett, Lin Chung, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Fire Lord, Lard

Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - Sand Kingdom Round 2

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo (to Leo): Today was Sand Kingdom for Round 2. What happened there this time?

Leo: They faced Harriet on top of the inverted pyramid and it was really awesome.

Lin Chung: That was a fun battle to see. And Harriet put up an amazing fight.

Ophelia Nefertiti: Sheryl sure did and it was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: I thought it was awesome to see too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding there.

Sunburn: And they really let her have it and sent her flying.

El Diablo: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Leo flicked the switches for El Diablo and Miranoi and he got a fire sword!

Leo: THE FLAME SWORD OF MIRANOI IN THE LOST GALAXY!

El Diablo: That is awesome!

Leo: Yep. FLAME STYLE: MIRANOI FLAMES OF FURY!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them down.

---

Thing, Granity, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Mortimer Mouse, Sumo

Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - The Mascots Had A Paintball Battle

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer (to Thing): The Mascots Had A Paintball Battle. Who won?

Thing: Rainbow Dash, Luna and Lincoln won and they were amazing at Paintball.

Granity: They sure were and everyone had fun there.

Babs Bunny: They sure did and it was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: Yeah they had fun there.

Stonedozer: Glad they all had fun! Lets do it!

Thing flicked the switches for Stonedozer and Glaren and got a stone sword!

Thing: STONE SWORD OF GLAREN!

Stonedozer: Awesome!

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME! STONE STYLE: CLOBBERING STONE FIST STORM!

He fired waves of stone fists and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Linka (Captain Planet), Harpymon, Aquagirl, Anna Knudson, Amaterasu, Arcana Force XXI - The World, The Splendid Venus, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RD Lori and

RD Carol VS Whirlin, Evil Splash Woman, Hades, Queen (Batman Beyond), Sonoi, and Sonoza - The Mascots made a REALLY BIG MESS OUTSIDE!

---

Whirlin was next

Whirlin (to Linka): The Mascots made a REALLY BIG MESS OUTSIDE! I hope cleaning it wasn't any trouble.

Linka: (Russian Accent) It wasn't thank goodness.

Harpymon: It was really fun too.

Aquagirl: That is for sure.

Pinkie Pie: It was really fun!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun one.

Featherweight: Yeah it was!

Sprocket: I'll say!

Whirlin: No kidding! Lets do it!

Linka flicked the switches for Whirlin and Skylands and got a wind sword.

Linka: THE WIND SWORD OF THE AIR OF SKYLANDS!

Whirlin: Nice!

Linka: WIND STYLE: WINDS OF SKYLANDS FURY!

She fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Samus Aran, Callie Dante, Rita the Cat, Gentaro Kisaragi, Ana (Overwatch), Winnie the Wolf, Kolin, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Gru, and Megamind VS Iceage, Doc Duodenum, Fault Zone, Stained Glass Scarlet, Werewolf at Night, and Rocketear - The next part is on the planet Mustafar and we're battling Squillia Naire

---

Iceage was next.

Iceage (to Samus): The next part is on the planet Mustafar. You guys are battling Squillia Naire.

Samus: We sure are and it's an awesome one.

Callie Dante: It sure is.

Rita the Cat: Yeah it sure is.

Fluttershy: Squillia Naire is a teen girl but is dangerous.

Tornado Bolt: She sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja no kidding.

Stealth Elf: But it's still going to be fun.

Iceage: It always is. Lets do it!

Samus flicked the switches for Iceage and Norion and got a Lava Sword.

Samus: THE SWORD OF NORION'S FURY!

Ice Age: AWESOME!

Samus: Yep. NORION ICE STYLE: BLADES OF NORION ICE!

She fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and blasted them down.

---

Koji, Marcus Damon, Ziggy Grover, Takayuki Hiba, Rachel Ridley, Estella Rockell, Sophia Nurenberg, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, RD Luan and RD Lucy VS Magma, Luna Ghost, Eagle Deadman, Elemental Farting Bandits, Mosquito Girl, and Phoenix (Wizard) - Squillia Naire is like a typical teen but is really dangerous

---

Magma was next.

Magma: (to Koji) Squillia Naire is like a typical teen. But she's really dangerous

Koji: She sure is but she is still going to be fought and put into your ranks.

Marcus: You got that right.

Ziggy: Yeah that's is for sure.

Rarity: But it will be good for us to stop her darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that's is for sure.

Gill Grunt: I agree too.

Magma: Same here. Lets do it!

Koji flicked the switches for Magma and Sangurahua and got a volcanic sword.

Koji: THE VOLCANO BLADE OF SANGURAHUA!

Magma: Nice!

Koji: VOLCANIC TWILIGHT STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF VOLCANIC SKIES!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down

---

Lightning, Alandra Victor, Ramulus, Nigel Planter, Velma Green, Sailcat, Deshiko (Rosario Vampire), Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Chiildren of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Helga Sinclair and Marie Kanker Loud VS Sportsmaster, Thunderhoof, Universe 666 Caliber, Dark Decade, Universe 666 Arc, and Universe 666 Legend Arc - Squillia Naire is really crazy

---

Sportsmaster was next.

Sportsmaster (to Lightning): Squillia Naire is really crazy. She needs to be disciplined.

Lightning: I agree there too myself. She needs to be disciplined big time.

Alandra Victor: Boy no kidding!

Ramulus: That is for sure.

Princess Luna: Boy she is a really crazy teen too.

Moondust: I agree there. Reminds me of Katie Kaboom.

Snowdrop: Minus the transformations.

Gari: Yeah that's was crazy.

Blackout: It sure was.

Sportsmaster: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Lightning flicked the switches for Sportsmaster and Wimbledonia and got a Tennis Sword.

Lightning: THE SWORD OF THE TENNIS MASTER OF WIMBLEDONIA!

Sportsmaster: COOL!

Lightning: TENNIS STYLE: TENNIS FIREBALL BARRAGE!

He fired waves of fireballs and the group fired waves of darkness

and smashed them down.

---

Gaz Membrane, Halinora Hatfield, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Centaur Man, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - Squillia Naire is going into our ranks

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan (to Gaz): Squillia Naire is going into our ranks. Just like the others.

Gaz: That is for sure.

Halinora: And it will be good to have them part of the force.

Fat Albert: Yeah that's is for sure.

Princess Celestia: I'm ready to take them on.

King Solar: Boy so am I!

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure!

Amber Morning: I'm ready for that.

Spotlight: Same here.

Kerbero Gangan: Me too! Lets do it!

Gaz flicked the switches for Kerbero Gangan and Australia and got a desert sword!

Gaz: THE SWORD OF MELBOURNE!

Kerbero Gangan: That is awesome!

Gaz: Yep. MELBOURNE STYLE: BLADES OF THE AUSTRALIAN OUTBACK!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

## Dino Thunder Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Faiz Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Jupitor

Jupitor was next.

Jupitor: Boy what an awesome battle!

Nico: Yeah no kidding there.

May: That is awesome.

Jupiter: It sure is. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons and they were called the Thrashers of Squillia Naire, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that servant of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Nico teleported back.

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent: WHITE RANGER! DINO THUNDER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO THUNDER!

Faiz Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: Z-REX CANNON!

They formed the Z-Rex Cannon and it was ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Jupiter you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped

Troy: Thanks for telling us your boss's plan.

Tsukasa: But now, it's time to take you down!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Kyuranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE FIVE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

We went at Squillia and blasted her all over the place.

Chaor blasted and smashed her

Blast Off, Fireflight, Mama Krabs and Daphne Sewer Rat Lorrington used the Cyber Planet Keys for Earth and enhanced Blast Off's Ionic Blaster and Fireflight's strength and Daphne and Mama Krab's powers 100-fold.

Mama Krabs and Fireflight: SMASHING KRABS BLAST!

Daphne Sewer Rat Lorrington and Blast Off: SEWER LASER BLAST STORM!

Rice of the 51st Century and Killer Shrike: SOUND STORM OF THE 51ST CENTURY!

Cole of Wild Force and Wolf: LION WOLF BLAST!

Julie of the Plumbers and Captain Boomerang: PLUMBER BOOMERANG BLAST!

Akira of Iron Man and Crimson Dynamo: CRIMSON IRON BLAST!

Kim Possible the Spy and Shiva: SPY ASSASSIN BLAST!

Ben 10 of the Earth and Billy Numerous: ALIEN EARTH CLONE BOMBS!

Ruby Rose of Remnant and Deker: RUBY REMNANT BLAST!

Maxxine of the Timestream and Mummy: TIME BLAST MUMMY WAY!

Musa of Melody and Diabolico: MUSIC FURY BLAST!

Lucca of Fire and Rowdyruff Boys: FIRE ROWDYRUFF BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Anakin, Obi Wan and Lori Loud: JEDI RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time to send you packing to Vypra, Squillia Naire. ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: MAX SOLARZORD!

Jessica Kaios: ZORD FIRE STYLE: FIRE RESCUE 1!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: AQUA RESCUE 2!

Makoto Nanaya: ZORD WIND STYLE: AREO RESCUE 3!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: HAZ RESCUE 4!

Sari Sumdac: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: MED RESCUE 5!

Chronoa: ZORD TIME STYLE: TIME FLYER 1!

Hilda: (British Accent) ZORD FIRE STYLE: TIME FLYER 2!

Mine (TLPS): ZORD ICE STYLE: TIME FLYER 3!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): ZORD FLOWER STYLE: TIME FLYER 4!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): ZORD WIND STYLE: TIME FLYER 5!

Jolyne Cujoh: ZORD WATER STYLE: QUANTASAURUS-REX!

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent): ZORD DARK STYLE: SHADOW WINGER!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the form of the Lightspeed Rescue and Time Force Zords which hit Squillia Naire.

Lincoln, Jessica Kaios, Yuna Kamihara, Makoto Nanaya, Julie Makimoto, and Sari Sumdac: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE FINAL SMASH: LIGHTSPEED SOLARZORD!

They summoned the Lightspeed Solarzord which blasted Squillia Naire all over.

Chronoa, Hilda, Mine (TLPS), Fuu (Samurai Champloo), Felicia (Darkstalkers), Jolyne Cujoh, and Morrigan Aensland: TIME FORCE FINAL SMASH: TIME SLASH!

They summoned the Shadow Force Megazord Red Mode which slashed Squillia Naire all over.

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: TIME AND SPACE KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive Kamehameha at Squillia Naire, and she got hit hard by the blast, but she didn't die from the Kamehameha, she wound up getting some really big boo-boos.

Lincoln: There's no point in you staying with Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, time for you to join Vypra.

Lincoln sent Squillia Naire to The Masters of Evil via a portal he opened up.

Nico: And now, another of Lord Zedd and Rita's enemies are now in Vypra's ranks.

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of J.D. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster me's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting

around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of J.D., or we're going to force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of me.

Zayto: That's your feral animal Packing Day version of yourself?!

Me: Yep.

Feral Animal Packing Day Me: (ROARS)

My feral animal Packing Day self charged at me, but I punched him hard and he flew right into a wall, he got back up, but he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: HE WAS PISSED!

Althea Iridiana: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Althea Iridiana's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached my feral animal Packing Day self, she left rainbow energy, stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Althea Iridiana: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn lets out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Althea Iridiana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy, stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Rainbow flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at my feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Althea Iridiana emerged, but she was changed forever.

Althea Iridiana grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long rainbow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Rainbow emblazoned on her forehead with rainbow iris, she has on angel earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Rainbow, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Rainbow with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Rainbow, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her rainbow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Althea Iridiana has on a sleeveless red vest, sleeveless purple top, blue skirt, orange bridal gloves, yellow pants, green knee-high high-heeled boots with blue legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Rainbow and surrounded by stars, paints, light, and the seven colors of the rainbow, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Althea Iridiana felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with pink tips on the large rainbow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Althea Iridiana has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Althea Iridiana's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Althea Iridiana's Cosmic Eternal Seven Color Rainbow Light Weather Painter Rainbow Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Seven Color Rainbow Light Weather Painter Rainbow Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Weather Painter Rainbow and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Althea Iridiana has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Rainbow's head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with rainbow lights in between the kanji below Weather Painter Rainbow that said, "Althea Iridiana, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Rainbow, Daughter of Iridiana, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Archenemy of the Elmyra Swarm, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light and The Colors of the Visible Spectrum, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Rainbow"

アルテア・イリディアナ、天気画家レインボーのジーン・スラマー、イリディアナの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能ある芸術家、ネフェル・ゼフィリンの友人、レイン・ドドラ、モラナ・マルザンナ、オーロラ・レオカディア、ヘレナ・ヘリオス、レヴィナ・ゼウス、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてキルジョイ・ハギンズ、エルマイラ群の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光と色の達人可視スペクトル、フェニックス、天使、ウェザーペインターレインボー

Althea Iridiana has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER

PAINTER RAINBOW-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SEVEN COLOR RAINBOW LIGHT SPECTRUM WEATHER PAINTER RAINBOW PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEVEN COLOR RAINBOW LIGHT SPECTRUM WEATHER PAINTER RAINBOW PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEVEN COLOR RAINBOW LIGHT SPECTRUM WEATHER PAINTER RAINBOW PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Althea Iridiana's Super Angel-Weather Painter Rainbow-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when my feral animal Packing Day self saw it, he roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Althea Iridiana fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, the seven colors of the rainbow, light, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit my feral animal Packing Day self and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, and he gripped his orange coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Althea's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn J.D.'s feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Althea Iridiana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Seven Color Rainbow Light Spectrum Weather Painter Rainbow Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Seven Color Rainbow Light Spectrum Weather Painter Rainbow Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber his hairy butt into the ground! Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Althea Iridiana.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice from my back and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Harmony January Wolf Mythological God Phoenix Angel Hope, and joined them and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Althea Iridiana, and I went after my feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at my feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Althea Iridiana also did the same by firing rainbow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Althea Iridiana, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving my feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, he pushed past us and ran at Varie to kill her, but I teleported in between and punched him in the face.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Get away from her, you bitch!

Suddenly, I turned the tip of one of my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and I plunged it onto my feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, I sucked him into my body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, I felt my power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ME WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND I GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, I was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into my J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice, and it glowed with intense light, and then, A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF ME AND MY POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ME! THEN, AS SOON AS

THE VORTEX FADED, I EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS FROM 1:35 TO 2:14)

I grew from 8'5" to 8'9" in height, my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for my new body and I still retained his eight-pack abs, I have on weighted gold braces on my massive biceps and thighs, I now have twelve planets orbiting around my legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around my waist, and I also now have small planets orbiting around my fingers like rings, I have rainbow highlights in the bangs of my long rainbow hair going down to the bottom of my neck and my large rainbow wolf ears with rainbow markings on my head grew much larger and I have a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head, I have beard stubble on my jawline and thick hair on my forearms and sharp canine fangs, I have neon rainbow eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding me and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, I have a rainbow phoenix in the center with the emblem of The Ebonwu Squadron on its chest surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on my forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, I have on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in its claws on my normal ears, I also have a phoenix and mermaid with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below my orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on my chest and thick chest hair on my pecs, with rainbow crystal links from my Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links of my Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love and I have on a white and gold accented choker on my neck. I have on a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "James Dean Knudson, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. I have on a rainbow version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals and they have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on my now wider and more muscular back is a rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, I felt a sharp pain on my wider and muscular back, and then, my massive rainbow elemental angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the feathers grew much larger for my new body and another pair of rainbow elemental angel wings grew underneath, and then, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with rainbow markings and orange tips grew much larger and longer, I had on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on my right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on my left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and I have on my black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix on it and my rainbow claws on my fingertips, and I have gold-plated claws covering my fingers.

Suddenly, my massive J.D. Knudson's Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Universal True Eternal Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords I'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and The Unity Gems embedded and the symbol of The Wolf Moon Phoenix and animals and mythological animals etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold wolf head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, I have on my large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on my wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold phoenix head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle and gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold dragon head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on my waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on my massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on my left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces that said, "James Dean Knudson, Almighty Loving Son of Sumner and Patti Knudson, Loving Grandson of Dean Knudson, Descendant of Might and Powerful Warriors, Almighty Loving Brother of Eliane, Sakura Knudson, and The God Siblings of The Elements, Powerful Founder and Former Leader Now Second-In-Command of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Archenemy of

Lord Drakkon and Dark Phoenix, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, and and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソン、サムナーとパティ・クヌッドソンの全能の愛する息子、ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する孫、力強さと強力な戦士の子孫、エリアーヌの全能の愛する兄弟、サクラ・クヌッドソン、そしてエレメンツの神の兄弟、強力な創設者で元リーダー、現在2位-チームラウドフェニックスストームの指揮官、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する将来の多くの妻の夫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する多くの子供たちの父親、全能の黄金の心を持つラウドファミリーの愛する兄弟、そして世界中の多くの友人、そして多くの宇宙中の友人と人々、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、ドラッコン卿とダーク・フェニックスの宿敵、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、破壊者であり、非常に邪悪で、腹黒で、サディスティックで、妄想的で、権力に飢え、精神異常者で、救いようのないろくでなしや暴君を殺す者、才能のある漫画作家でビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック

ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義の偉大な神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない黒い心の悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情と希望と愛の大神、勇気と正義、木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者、そして元素の力、嵐、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

I've transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Everyone was literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at my Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in my harem saw me, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier I'd become.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! Now, this is what I call a true ascension!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) You sure did, you ascended even more just like me, J.D.!

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) That's really awesome!

Eli: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) SO INCREDIBLE! BIG BRO'S NOW EVEN STRONGER THAN EVER!

Varie: Oh… my… God! J.D., you now look (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Camie: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Althea Iridiana, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Althea Iridiana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive rainbow angel wings are permanent, and my new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind my head, large twelve planets orbiting around my legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around my waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, larger rainbow wolf ears on top of my head, and massive rainbow elemental angel wings are permanent.

Althea Iridiana: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down J.D.'s feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Althea.

Me: My pleasure, Althea.

Suddenly, Althea Iridiana wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Althea Iridiana's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter Rainbow flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and rainbow lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Althea Iridiana sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and rainbow lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Althea Iridiana and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of J.D. a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And J.D. absorbed him and ascended just like Lincoln.

Nico: You said it. (Looks at my harem) Uh, J.D., I'd brace yourself if I were you, your brand-new ascension and body transformation has really turned on your harem even more.

Suddenly, I was pounced on by my harem and they kissed me all over the place, and when my harem got up and off, I had an atomic red blush on my face, massive and muscular body, and eight-pack abs, I had steam whistling out of my wolf ears and normal ears, and my pupils turned into hearts.

Me: (In Heaven) That… was… so… awesome!

Nico: (Snickers) You know they're gonna have fun with you tonight, lover boy. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person: my younger sister, Selina Morrigan, Avatar of Syn Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and the younger sister of Sabrina Morrigan, and just like her sister, she's an extremely powerful Angel of Darkness with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, summoning demons, bringing the dead back, and summoning zombies and creatures of the damned, powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with midnight black angel wings, and just like Shania Syn Shenron, Selina Morrigan has all the powers and abilities of Syn Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Syn Shenron and the daughter of The Celtic Goddess of War, The Morrigan, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in warfare and using the powers of darkness. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome dark greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Selina Morrigan hates Chandler with a blazing passion because of what he's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that smelly sewage asshole and his lackeys, Artie and Trent, she would send their souls screaming to the blackest depths of The Celtic Otherworld to be torn apart by the minions of the Morrigan.

Me: WHOA!

Lincoln: Yeah, no one would never dare to mess with Sabrina and Selina, messing with the daughters of The Morrigan.

Tim: Means certain death. Angering the daughters of The Morrigan is the last thing anyone would ever do.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral three has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Whirlin: Now, we know Zedd's plan.

Iceage: Like we're gonna let that happen!

Magma: And I thought Octomus was bad.

Sportsmaster: Let's worry about that later.

Kerbero Gangan: For now, let's celebrate our victory!

Nico: Yeah! Great job today everyone.

Me: That's number 3 down.

Lola: Yeah.

Lori Loud: (To the viewers) This was literally an amazing one.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and had a great chili dog buffet dinner and then went back and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Part 3 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie

Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Winter Soldier, Wasp, White Tiger, Nova, Luke Cage and Spider Girl as well as Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw and we're going on an awesome treasure hunt. This time high in the sky to an awesome floating fortress. And we're going to battle Twisted Rapunzel, and Serena Amariah And Rainbow Dash. Also we're going to battle Another Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw who are the embodiments of The Stegosaurus Dopant and the embodiments of Jazz Hooves, Bulk Biceps, Photo Finish, Alizarin Bubblegum, Wallflower Blush and Dr. Caballeron. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Split Mushroom and her name is Sheena Shroomboom.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Nephele Zephyrine, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Cloud, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, but we are in for one brutal fight: Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, the Akumas of Lynn Sr. and Rita loud, is running loose and causing havoc, so we are going to take them down and send them to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet Selina Morrigan, Avatar of Syn Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and the younger sister of Sabrina Morrigan, and just like her sister, she's an extremely powerful Angel of Darkness with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, summoning demons, bringing the dead back, and summoning zombies and creatures of the damned, powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with midnight black angel wings, and just like Shania Syn Shenron, Selina Morrigan has all the powers and abilities of Syn Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Syn Shenron and the daughter of The Celtic Goddess of War, The Morrigan, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in warfare and using the powers of darkness. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome dark greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Selina Morrigan hates Chandler with a blazing passion because of what he's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that smelly sewage asshole and his lackeys, Artie and Trent, she would send their souls screaming to the blackest depths of The Celtic Otherworld to be torn apart by the minions of the Morrigan.

Part 4 is where we battle Scrozzle from Beast Morphers.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 4

COSMIC FURY PART 4

---

In the early morning hours at 1:30 AM, Lincoln had a dream, and he saw seven figures who was hiding out and living in the streets of Swansea, Wales. But, they were no ordinary three figures, they were Ivy Loud, daughter of Lincoln's future wife, Teresa/ Transmutate. Sonic-Boom, An blue hedgehog. Tails-Tech, An young two-tailed fox. Knuckle-Thrash, An red echidna. Tri-Serow, an japanese goat-antelope. Percertor, an small fox-like creature. and Sloth-Bill, an ground sloth. Lincoln woke up from the dream, but he wasn't the only one, Teresa/Transmutate, Black Alpha, Nico, and I also had the same dream.

Lincoln: Same dream?

Black Alpha: We sure did, Lincoln.

Teresa/Transmutate: And not only that, it also means that we found out where our daughter are at.

Black Alpha: Along with a blue hedgehog, a young two-tailed fox, a red echidna, a japanese goat-antelope, a fox-like creature, and a ground sloth.

Me: They're at Swansea, Wales.

Nico: Oh man, that's not good at all.

Lincoln: I know, Nico. Come on, we're better hurry to rescue them, and bring them to the Estate.

Black Alpha: We're on it, Lincoln.

Lincoln, Black Alpha, Teresa/Transmutate, Me, and Nico were heading to Swansea, Wales. Then, Lincoln saw a slender and thin

12-years-old young Basilisk/Human girl who has fair skin, wide yellow-gold eyes with black irises and lavender pupils, lavender basilisk-like ears, and lavender hip-length hair. She wears a dark green and light green long sleeve striped polo shirt with white cuffs and collar, black jeans, and a pair of black ballet flats. An anthropomorphic Hedgehog with predominantly blue fur. Has small triangular ears on the top of the head, seven quills that extend from the back of the head, with three on the back and a tail. Also has green eyes, a black nose, and peach fur on the belly and muzzle, with the muzzle fur extending to the center of the nose ridge. An young anthropomorphic Fox with two tails instead of one. Has mostly amber fur with white fur around the muzzle, belly, and the tips of the tails. Also has sky blue eyes, triangular ears with white canals, and three locks of hair on the forehead. An anthropomorphic Echidna with predominantly red fur that covers most of the body, a black and pointy nose on the peach-furred muzzle, a white crescent-shaped patch of fur on the chest, and purple eyes. Also has seven dreadlock-like spines around the sides and back of the head, broad shoulders, and a medium-sized, tri-crooked tail. A 7 feet tall Japanese goat-antelope covered in aqua blue fur and has jagged yellow horns similar in shape to thunderbolts. The snout is a lighter shade of blue than the rest of the fur, and there's a black blaze running from the nose to the back of the head. The tail has the same color as the snout. The legs have black bands with lighter fur underneath located by the ankle beneath the knee joint and just above the large black hooves. The eye color was yellow with black pupils. A 3 feet tall fox-like creature with tan light-blue fur, a small white under the belly, around the mouth, inside the ears, and edge of 3-fox-like tails. Has dark blue fur around the paws and edge of ears along with a line on the backside. There were also dark nails, golden brown eyes and lastly a red jewel on its forehead style like a diamond. A strangely weird looking 3-4 feet tall green fur prehistoric ground sloth, whitish yellow fur from the belly, and light tan green color eyes with black pupil centers. Has long claws on the tan yellow hands and feet. Has a short tail, a purplish button nose, and buck teeth. Oddly enough this creature's head-frame has somewhat a ping-pong ball-like eyes where one is bigger than the other from the right side to the left side. Lincoln saw who they are, they were Ivy Loud, Sonic-Boom, Tails-Tech, Knuckle-Thrash, Tri-Serow, Perceptor, and Sloth-Bill.

Lincoln: Excuse me, are you Ivy?

Ivy Loud: Indeed we are. What brings you all here?

Lincoln: Glad you ask. I'm Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and this is the dark knight and leader of the Heroic Elementals, Black Alpha, my older brother and leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, J.D. Knudson, and my second brother and second leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Nico Chan. And there's also someone you know too well.

Then, Teresa/Tranmutate came out, and when Ivy Loud saw her, she was stunned.

Ivy Loud: Mother?

Teresa/Transmutate: I'm here, sweetie.

Ivy Loud, ran up to Teresa/Transmutate, and they hugged, and they cried tears of happiness, and we looked on at the scene. Lincoln joined in on the hug, along with me, Nico, and Black Alpha.

Lincoln: And there's something you should know, Teresa, your mother is many of my many future wives.

Ivy Loud: Does that means… you're my father.

Lincoln: (smiled) What else I won't I be?

That filled Ivy Loud with joy, Lincoln picked her up and they hugged, and we had a smile on our faces and tears in our eyes.

Sonic-Boom and Tri-Serow: Hope you don't mind having us part of you kids?

Knuckle-Thrash: Because Ivy help us, and we want to help her too.

Perceptor: Plus we're like brothers to her.

Ivy Loud: Can they, dad?

Lincoln: Welcome to the family.

Then, Lincoln picked Sonic-Boom, Tails-Tech, Knuckle-Thrash, Tri-Serow, Perceptor, and Sloth-Bill up and they hugged as well.

Tails-Tech and Sloth-Bill: (Tears of Joy) I love happy endings.

Lincoln: Alright, everyone, let's go home. I can't wait until we tell everyone in the morning about this.

We went back home to the Estate, and Lincoln told everyone what happened, and he then introduced Ivy Loud, Sonic-Boom, Tails-Tech, Knuckle-Thrash, Tri-Serow, Perceptor, and Sloth-Bill to the rest of his siblings, who are now their aunts. We were proud of what Lincoln did in reuniting Teresa/Transmutate with her kids, and Ivy Loud, Sonic-Boom, Tails-Tech, Knuckle-Thrash, Tri-Serow, Perceptor, and Sloth-Bill now has a loving, strong, brave, and caring father in their life.

* * *

Flying high above the planet was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch

Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Winter Soldier, Wasp, White Tiger, Nova, Luke Cage and Spider Girl as well as Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw and we were heading to the next spot for another awesome rescue. We were 96 miles above the surface of the planet.

Nico: WOW! The view of the entire planet is beautiful from this high up!

Xenia: It sure is!

Nicole: No kidding!

Misty Tredwell: Boy this is amazing from this high up!

Camie: Boy it sure is awesome!

Toru: It sure is breathtaking!

Cyberdark Keel: It sure is awesome!

Wasp: I'll say!

Nico: Bucky, I want to thank you, Cyberdark Keel, and your teams for coming.

Winter Soldier: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Cyberdark Keel: It sure will be awesome.

Wasp: I agree! I'm looking forward to this.

Me: Me too Janet!

Nico: Janet, remember when Hank was Ant Man?

Wasp: How can I forget. What he did was ruining Scott's image.

Camie: Man what a jerk!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: Hank Pym A.K.A. Yellowjacket. That was nuts.

Wasp: It sure was.

Nico: He was still a hero despite what he did. But the Ant Man mantle is better off with Scott.

Wasp: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah I agree.

Me: Me too Janet.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! The view of the planet is amazing from up here.

Nico: Boy no kidding. Everything looks incredible.

Qin: It sure does. And seeing the stars this close to the edge of space is amazing!

Eli: No kidding.

Me: Yeah. Boy yesterday's mission was awesome.

Rarity: It was most amazing darlings. And we got to interrogate Squillia Naire Shadow Spade Style.

Me: We sure did! And on the planet Mustafar.

Varie: In Darth Vader's old fortress. It was really scary seeing that.

Camie: It sure was. And I was not expecting her to use that as her base of operations.

Me: Me neither. I remember seeing that in Star Wars III and it was creepy.

Eli: Yeah it sure was.

Laney: Yeah. But at least we now know what Lord Zedd has planned.

Nico: I knew Zedd was crazy. But to go so far?

Me: To wipe out all the Good in the entire multiverse!? That is beyond anything that Opaline would have done or even Voldemort!

Nico: No shit! That's infinitely worse than pure evil!

Camie: Yeah no kidding!

Shanan: And I have the final component he needs to make the bomb. I'm not going to let him have it!

Nico: Wasn't Void Queen going to do a similar plan?

Me: She was! But she was going to use Time Travel to kill all the Sentai Teams.

Nico: That's right! I remember that!

Lola: At least we stopped her.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: And worst of all is that Zedd's backup plan is to destroy Angel Grove like he did so many times before 30 years ago.

Lola: I know!

Kit Taylor: But we're not going to let him do that either!

Nico: We'll need to find the resources needed in order to make weapons to deactivate his bomb.

Me: Good idea and We can ask Zordon what it is we need.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Also we'll have to warn Zordon about what Lord Zedd is trying to accomplish.

Nico: Agreed.

Maria: Lets worry about that later.

Nico: Yeah. So what's the quarry this time Nicole?

Nicole: Well it's also the very reason why we are so high up. It's called The Wind Staff of Vayu.

Nico: The God of Wind in Hindu Myth.

Nicole: That's right. It has all the powers of the winds and legends says that it's hidden in a huge flying fortress this high up.

Qin: WHOA!

Xenia: This high above the planet? Amazing!

May: I know!

Qin: It's beautiful!

Me: Wow!

I pulled out the card for Chronomaly Vimana!

Me: WHOA! It looks very similar to Chronomaly Vimana!

Nico: It sure does!

Misty Tredwell: This is amazing!

Apple Bloom: It sure is breathtaking! (LOUD FART) Oops! Sorry.

Me: No worries.

Lola: But this is cool seeing this!

Nicole: Amazing! And it's fitting too! For centuries the Vimana were known as the legendary flying palaces and chariots of Hindu Myth.

Nico: Nice!

We flew up and went into it and it was amazing!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Incredible!

Nicole: Boy this is really amazing! It's amazing that we are the first to see this place this high up above the Earth.

Nico: I know!

Qin: Amazing!

We got into a huge room and it was full of wind fairy statues and more

Xenia: Wow!

Lana: Boy this is incredible!

Nico: So many statues!

Lily: They sure are beautiful.

Qin: Yeah they sure are.

Lola: Look!

We saw an altar that had a wind column in it and it had THE STAFF OF VAYU! It was an emerald green crystal staff and it had the powers of wind in it.

Nicole: There it is! The Staff of Vayu! At long last we found it.

Nico: Who gets it?

Pipp Petals: Posey should! Oh my glitter she would be perfect for it.

Nico: Awesome.

Varie: Yeah!

We called her up.

Posey Bloom: So this staff will be perfect for me? Well if you think so.

Nico: Go for it.

Posey Bloom: Okay.

She gulped and went up to the staff and she reached into the column and grabbed it and then it glowed and she underwent an amazing transformation!

(ESCAFLOWNE EXTENDED INTRO FOX KIDS PLAYS)

She was enveloped in a massive vortex of wind and she grew green angel wings and her power grew fast!

When it was done we were amazed!

Me: WHOA! Posey how do you feel?

Posey Bloom: I feel amazing guys!

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter! You look amazing Posey.

Nico: Way to go Posey!

Maria: You should be proud!

Posey Bloom: I am.

Nico: Awesome!

Varie: That was still amazing!

Nico: There's no need to be nervous at all.

Posey Bloom: Sorry about that.

Qin: No worries.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we're also in for a fierce battle: Twisted Rapunzel has come here, and she's out for blood.

We gasped.

Nico: No doubt it's against Mother Gothel.

Me: Yep, but it was too late as we got rid of her. But, we're going to cure her, right?

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large solid gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on the corners of the halo began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's orange version of He-Man's loincloth, long wild white hair, large white wolf ears, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and massive white angel wings turn from white to gold, and his gold chest harness remained the same. Lincoln transforms into Lincoln, God of The Eternal Wheel of Life.

Eli: It's been a while since we've seen you transform into your God of The Eternal Wheel of Life form.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, looks like we got another Twisted Princess to cure.

Me: Yep.

Allie Knudson: This is one version of Rapunzel that I really feel bad for.

Helena Nicos: Me too.

We were told about what happened. When Rapunzel wanted to heal Flynn from his wound, Gothel secrectly pulled out her dagger again to kill him permanently. But Flynn could not bear seeing Rapunzel being a prisoner for the rest of her life so he picked a sharp glass piece and stabbed Rapunzel. Gothel shocked! Rapunzel fell down by Flynn and her golden hair turned to brown. Gothel's youth ended and became a pile of dust. But then a heartless Rapunzel awakened with black eyes. She saw Pascal, wrapped her around him and he became a zombie-like thing for her. The same thing happened to Maximus. Everything around her dies, the forest become haunted because of her. Rapunzel buried her dead love and went to hunt the Stabbington Brothers, who were the only ones left who knew of Rapunzel.

When it was done we were shocked!

Nico: Oh my god.

Lola: Oh man.

Qin: Gothel you heartless evil snake.

Me: Because of you, you turned Rapunzel into a zombie.

Qin: And not the kind that is good.

I then heard a Pokemon Cry.

Me: Huh?

I looked and saw a Lunala with a Solrock and Lunatone.

Me: Whoa! Lunala, Solrock and Lunatone.

Lola: And the Sun and Moon rock pokemon.

Nico: Neat! And the Moonlight Pokemon

Me: Oh and they hurt themselves.

Lunala: Yes but we'll be fine.

Lunatone: Yeah.

Solrock: Yeah.

Me: Lets get you healed up.

We went and did so.

Nico: So do you get all 3 of them or 1 of them?

Me: All three.

Qin: Awesome!

Camie: Yep.

We got them healed up.

Lunala: Thank you.

Nico: You 3 wanna come with us? You don't have to if you don't want to.

Lunatone: No we want to come with.

Solrock: It's the least we can do.

Lunala: Yeah!

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Twisted Rapunzel) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Twisted Rapunzel, she's 20 yards away, and she's searching for Mother Gothel.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and cure her.

Lincoln: She needs her soul repaired at once. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Twisted Rapunzel.

We then landed the fortress over by the estate and kept it as a spare airship. Then we set out to face Twisted Rapunzel. We were flying in the air to find her.

Nico: Rapunzel? Where are you?

Maria: Does she still have access to her hair and frying pan?

Me: We'll find out. Damn that Gothel.

Xenia: Yeah.

And we saw Twisted Rapunzel. She was in a grassy field.

Lincoln: There she is, now to get her attention.

Lincoln fired golden energy blasts from his massive gold angel wings and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit Twisted Rapunzel, and that made her mad as we landed in front of her.

Twisted Rapunzel: Why… are you here?

Me: You know why we're here: to cure you of the darkness that stains your heart and soul.

Serena Amariah: And that's exactly what we came here to do.

Me: Oh Rapunzel.

I was really sad for her.

Twisted Rapunzel: Take a good look at your sister, Eli! Because of Gothel, I'm a fucking monster!

Eli: She got what she deserved sis! We killed her!

Laney: And banished her to the black gates!

Lola: Yeah!

Twisted Rapunzel: But look at me! I'm a lifeless husk! She killed me!

I then started walking over to her.

Me: Rapunzel.

Twisted Rapunzel: Just kill me J.D.!

But instead of killing her I then wrapped her in a hug.

Me: Rapunzel it's going to be okay. You did nothing to deserve this.

Eli then came over and hugged her too.

Me: I'm sorry Rapunzel. You suffered long enough and what Gothel did to you was completely unforgivable.

Eli: Yeah sis! This is all Gothel's fault. She took away everything from you.

Me: But you are still you despite everything you had to go through you will never be turned into a monster. You are still the most amazing and most beautiful dancer we all know and love. And that will NEVER change.

Twisted Rapunzel was touched.

Twisted Rapunzel took my gun out of my pocket and pointed it at her own head.

Twisted Rapunzel: But look at me J.D.! I can't go back!

Me: Yes you can Rapunzel!

I went over and took the blaster.

Me: Yes you can. It's never too late.

Eli: Yeah sis.

Me: Flynn would never want you to kill yourself. Your real mother and father and your kingdom would not want that. They loved you and never gave up hope for you to be safe. If you died then the kingdom of Corona would be heartbroken. So please. Don't give up on yourself. Just like we never gave up on you.

Eli: Yeah sis.

Twisted Rapunzel cried.

Twisted Rapunzel: Help me guys! Help me!

Lunala charged at her.

Lunala: We'll save you! MOONLIGHT BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down and Solrock fired a fire blast and Lunatone fired a moon blast. The blasts hit her and knocked her down.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: I'm sorry Rapunzel. But this is to save you.

Solrock charged at her and fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Qin: Oh yeah!

Lunatone charged at her and fired waves of light and blasted her all over.

Xenia: Wow! That was awesome!

Spiderman got out the Sword of Your Friendly Neighborhood Spider-Man

Spiderman: Time to get a dose of your friendly neighborhood Spiderman! SPIDER STYLE: RED AND BLUE BINDSTORM!

He fired waves of red and blue rope and tied her up.

Qin: Nice one!

Liam got out the Sword of Texas Power!

Liam: Taste some Texas Pride! TEXAS STYLE: TEXAS PRIDE BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and smashed her all over with Texas Strength!

Qin: Nice!

Yumi got out the Sword of Anti Xana

Yumi: Sorry Rapunzel. Gothel was pure evil and she got what she deserved. LYOKO STYLE: LASERS OF LIGHT!

She fiired waves of light and lasers and blasted her down.

Camie: YEAH!

Leo got out the Flame Sword of Miranoi in the Lost Galaxy

Leo: Your mother and father loved you more than anything and for 18 years they were worried out of their skulls for you. They never gave up hope. LOST GALAXY STYLE: FIRE LION BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted her down!

Me: That's right! And you saw the world for the first time and it was so exhilarating for you!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: You even wanted to know what those lights were that you saw. They were lanterns.

I showed a picture of them.

Me: Corona released Thousands of Lanterns for you to pray for your safe return.

Nico: It's true!

Thing got out the Stone Sword of Glaren.

Thing: It's true and it was magical! GLAREN STYLE: STONE MOUNTAIN ROCKSLIDE!

He fired rocks and smashed her all over.

Me: And also we danced REALLY divinely with you. Watch this.

I showed an image of the festival from chapter 1469 and it was fun.

Nico: Me too. Especially because the festival is going on.

Eli: That's my favorite part here.

Nunnally: Mine too.

Akira Nijino: I suggest we all have some fun here while we still can.

Nico: I agree. May shall we dance?

May: Lets shall romeo.

They got to dancing.

Misty Tredwell then appeared.

Misty Tredwell: Shall we dance J.D.?

Me: You bet Misty.

We danced gracefully.

Sora: Want to dance Kairi?

Kingdom Hearts Kairi: You bet Sora.

They got to dancing.

Carly then appeared.

Carly Atlas: Can we dance Jack?

Jack Atlas: We can Carly.

They got to dancing too.

Rapunzel: Want to dance with me Eli?

Eli: You bet Rapunzel!

We got to dancing and it was graceful, fun and amazing.

Oculous: I'll stay outside in case the Stabbington Brothers show up.

William: (to Maria) Shall we dance, my lady?

Maria: Yes we shall.

They got to dancing.

We were dancing to awesome Irish music being played by Lily and Natilee.

Pain Yatta: Who wants to have candy from me?

The Kids came and they cheered.

Pain Yatta: Here we go.

He fired candy out and the kids cheered.

Laney: Joey shall we dance?

Joey: Lets shall my princess.

They danced. Before, Joey didn't know how to dance. Now he dances like an awesome pro.

Lori and Bobby, Leni and Ed, Luna and Sam and even all the couples were dancing. Even Numbuh 1 & 362.

We were having a lot of fun and dancing and it was great.

When it was done she was amazed.

Nico: That was so much fun.

Linka got out the Wind Sword of the Air of Skylands.

Linka: (Russian Accent) And you will always be a good friend to us! WIND STYLE: BLADES OF MAYSAK!

She fired waves of wind and energy and blasted her down

Samus got out the Sword of Norion's FurY.

Samus: We had an awesome time there. NORION STYLE: METROID BOMB BLAST!

She fired waves of bombs and blasted her all over.

Sora: And I demonstrated fun dance moves too.

Qin: You sure did Sora.

Koji got out the Volcano Blade of Sangurahua

Koji: Not only that but you helped us destroy Gothel and Evil Marluxia.

Laney: That's right! And I transformed back then too.

Koji: Yep. SANGURAHUA STYLE: VOLCANIC LAVA CASCADE!

He fired waves of lava and blasted her all over.

Lightning got out the Sword of the Tennis Master of Wimbledonia.

Lightning: You also love Lola and Eli. Lola stood up to Gothel and burned her into a crisp! SHABLAM! TENNIS STYLE: FIREBALL STORM!

He fired waves of fireballs and blasted her!

Gaz got out the Sword of Melbourne

Gaz: And also everyone loved to braid your hair. MELBOURNE STYLE: AYERS ROCK ROCKSTORM!

She fired waves of rocks and blasted her down.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Take that!

Kairi: Rapunzel, I'm sorry this happened to you. But I'm not letting you give up on yourself!

Eli: That's right sis!

Lola: We love you too much for you to quit now!

Aqua: We saved you from Gothel. Now we're going to save you from yourself.

Nico: Fitting that you would say that on the day of your 2nd mission.

Aqua: I know.

Nico: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But Aqua's right!

Me: And so are Lola, Eli and Kairi!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: That's for sure!

Poromon got a paintball gun.

Me: You're using paintball guns now?

Poromon: Yep. It's as fun as a slingshot.

He fired waves of pink paint and blasted her all over.

Qin: Nice!

Poromon: I need to make up For being defeated yesterday anyway

Me: You can use paintball blasters anytime.

Poromon: Thanks.

He fired paintballs and they hit Twisted Rapunzel all over!

Nico: Geez, some people can't let go of a loss

Lynn: Take it from me Nico. I know that feeling.

Nico: True.

Suddenly, Serena Amariah's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow super lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Twisted Rapunzel, she left rainbow energy, stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow super lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Serena Amariah: What you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Gothel, but you, you need not suffer from the scars of what she did, Rapunzel. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Serena Amariah was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, magic, rainbows, and rainbow lightning surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Rainbow Dash flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Rapunzel: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Rainbow Dash transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Serena Amariah emerged, but she was changed forever.

Serena Amariah grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing rainbow hair with rainbow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rainbow Dash with a rainbow lightning bolt emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Serena Amariah has on a blue short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, blue skirt with Rainbow Dash's cutie mark on it, green stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Rainbow Dash surrounded by rainbows and rainbow lightning and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Air Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Serena Amariah felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive rainbow angel wings with purple tips on the large rainbow feathers and blue horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings. Serena Amariah has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Serena Amariah's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Serena Amariah's Cosmic Eternal Loyalty Rainbow Hurricane Lightning Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Loyalty Rainbow Hurricane Lightning Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Rainbow Dash and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with rainbow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Serena Amariah has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with rainbow lightning bolts in between the kanji below Rainbow Dash that said, "Serena Amariah, Gene-Slammer of Rainbow Dash, The Rainbow Alicorn and Princess of Loyalty, Great Friend of Rainbow Dash, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of The Twenty-Four Vicious Wings of Doom, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbow Lightning, Loyalty, Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セレナ・アマリア、レインボー・ダッシュのジーン・スラマー、レインボー・アリコーンと忠誠の王女、レインボー・ダッシュの偉大な友人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、破滅の二十四の凶悪な翼の大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバーフェニックス・ストーム、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリン・アルカナ女王、友情卓の騎士団の一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして虹の稲妻の達人、忠誠心、魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Serena Amariah has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOYALTY ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY LOYALTY RAINBOW LIGHTNING HURRICANE PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LOYALTY RAINBOW LIGHTNING HURRICANE PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LOYALTY RAINBOW LIGHTNING HURRICANE PHOENIX ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Serena Amariah's Super Angel-Loyalty Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Rapunzel saw it, she went mad and tried to use her hair to kill her, but Serena Amariah fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Rapunzel and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Serena Amariah: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony

Loyalty Rainbow Lightning Hurricane Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Loyalty Rainbow Lightning Hurricane Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm sorry, Rapunzel, but this needs to be done.

Rainbow Dash: It's necessary to do so, Serena, we need to defeat her, that way, Lincoln can cure her.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow super lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Rainbow Dash's True Harmonious Loyalty Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship, and as she approached Twisted Rapunzel, she left rainbow energy, stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow super lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rainbow Dash: Just like Serena said, what you went through was indeed horrible, the one person to be blamed for it was Gothel, but, you, you need not suffer from the scars of what he did, Rapunzel. I intend to bring you back into the light, and that's exactly what I intend to do.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, magic, rainbows, and rainbow lightning surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Rainbow Dash flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Twisted Rapunzel: the blue eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Rainbow Dash's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rainbow Dash emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rainbow Dash grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing rainbow colored hair with rainbow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow super lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with the Rainbow Kanji above its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with rainbow gems for eyes and the Rainbow, Loyalty, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Rainbow Dash has on a red sleeveless sparkling blouse, blue sparkling pants with orange highlights and rainbow lightning on them, gold knee-high boots with wings on the back and lightning bolts on them and rainbow lightning bolts for the buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn with rainbow lightning surrounding it and on top of its horn is the symbol of The Air Skylanders and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rainbow Dash felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sky blue angel wings with rainbow highlights on the large sky blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and her rainbow tail also grew larger and longer. Rainbow Dash has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green

Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Rainbow Dash's massive Rainbow Dash's True Harmonious Loyalty Hurricane Air Skylander Rainbow Super Lightningstorm Magical Alicorn Greatsword of True Athletic Loyalty and Friendship and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rainbow Dash's Cosmic Eternal Loyalty Rainbow Hurricane Lightning Air Skylander Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Loyalty Rainbow Hurricane Lightning Air Skylander Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and Rainbow Dash and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with rainbow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with rainbow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rainbow Dash has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with rainbow lightning bolts in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Rainbow Dash, Alicorn Princess of Loyalty and The Air Skylanders, Skilled And Talented Athlete in Sports, True Sportswoman, Great Flyer of The Skies, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Tchang Zu The Demon Sorcerer of Lightning, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Rainbows, Stars, Speed, Sports, Winds, Rainbow Super Lightning, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レインボー・ダッシュ、忠誠のアリコーン・プリンセスとエア・スカイランダーズ、熟練した才能あるスポーツ選手、真のスポーツウーマン、空を飛ぶ偉大な飛行士、リンカーンの将来の愛する妻ラウド、愛情深い多くの子供たちの母、チャン・ズーの大敵、稲妻の悪魔の魔術師、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、そしてクイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、レインボー、スター、スピード、スポーツ、ウィンズ、レインボー スーパー ライトニング、アリコーン、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Rainbow Dash has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LOYALTY ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY LOYALTY ATHLETIC AIR SKYLANDER AIR STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF HARMONY LOYALTY ATHLETIC AIR SKYLANDER AIR STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LOYALTY ATHLETIC AIR

# SKYLANDER AIR STORM SKYLANDER PRINCESS RAINBOW LIGHTNING ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Rainbow Dash's Super Angel-Loyalty Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Twisted Rapunzel saw it, she went mad and tried to use her hair to kill her, but Rainbow Dash fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, rainbows, magic, winds, rainbow lightning, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Twisted Rapunzel and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Rainbow Dash: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Loyalty Athletic Air Skylander Air Storm Skylander Rainbow Lightning Hurricane Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Loyalty Athletic Air Skylander Air Storm Skylander Rainbow Lightning Hurricane Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, we can stop Twisted Rapunzel and cure her of the darkness that corrupted her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang in there, we're going to save you from what Gothel did to you.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We won't let you suffer any longer, Rapunzel.

Lincoln, Serena Amariah, Rainbow Dash, and I went after Twisted Rapunzel, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Twisted Rapunzel, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Serena Amariah, Rainbow Dash, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Twisted Rapunzel even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Serena Amariah, Rainbow Dash, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, rainbow super lightning, and planets at Twisted Rapunzel, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to save you from this madness.

Lincoln fired gold spider silk webs that tied her up, and he chanted a powerful incantation and his large golden halo glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired rays of rainbow healing light which hit Twisted Rapunzel and purified her as we saw a black wisp of smoke come out with Gothel's cruel face on it and it was destroyed forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Serena Amariah's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive rainbow angel wings and longer blue horn are permanent, and Rainbow Dash's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer rainbow tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings and longer blue horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Serena Amariah and Rainbow Dash felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Serena okay, Rainbow Dash?

Rainbow Dash: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay, Lincoln.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: And I was surprised that you also transformed too, R.D.

Lincoln: Like I said, it's fair that Rainbow Dash transformed to help me and Serena as well.

Me: Yep.

King Kai: (Telepathically) And I caught what you did to your feral animal Packing Day self, J.D., you absorbed him and transformed. Nice one, oh, and the next ones coming after you are not only the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico on your next mission, but the feral animal Packing Day version of Lincoln later today.

We gasped.

Nico: Ooh boy, this is gonna get ugly. Lincoln, what do they look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Nico's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt dark blue hair, he had facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on an red coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn orange shorts, and he was on all fours.

And we saw Lincoln's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt white hair, he had facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on an red coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn orange shorts, and he was on all fours.

Nico: Damn, these versions of us look like wild beasts!

Lincoln: King Kai said we're facing your feral animal Packing Day version later after our main mission today, so that means, my feral animal Packing Day version is going to be during our workouts at our gym. I'll be ready for him.

Nico: And I'll be ready for my feral animal Packing Day self.

Me: Yep.

Twisted Rapunzel had her long golden hair back and had her wound's healed and her eyes back to normal.

Nico: Are you okay now?

Twisted Rapunzel: Yeah I'm better now.

Lola: Good.

Then she hugged me and cried hard into my chest and I comforted her.

Me: It'll be alright Rapunzel. It'll be okay.

Nico: Nice job Lunala and you too Solrock and Lunatone.

Lunala: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Solrock: It sure was.

Lunatone: Yeah it was.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Would you three like some beer?

Lunala: No thanks. I only drink blueberry juice.

Solrock: I drink cherry juice.

Lunatone: And I drink blackberry jusice.

Nico: All three superfruit juices.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon :All right them.

Polliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Where's Pascal?

Pascal appeared on Lana's shoulder.

Lana: Oh here he is.

Nico: Oh. Good.

Maria: Is that Twisted Pascal?

Lana: Yep. I found him and cured him whiie the battle was going on.

Nico: Good work Lana.

Xenia: Yeah.

May: Was he planning to attack us?!

Nico: May calm down.

Lincoln: I helped Lana cure him while the battle went on. It's all cool.

May: Oh good.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What about Maximus? Rapunzel got to him as well.

Laney whistled.

Maximus came out.

Lincoln: I cured him too.

Laney gave him an apple.

Nico: Nice job Lincoln

Horsea: Are you okay now Pascal?

He nodded.

Nico: Good.

Qin: Awesome.

Twisted Rapunzel: But where do I go now? Eugene is dead!

Me: You still have us Rapunzel. But if we ever do an adventure again where another version of Gothel is alive, I swear we'll bring justice to her.

Nico: Yeah she will pay for her crimes.

Horsea: And you still have your hair.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: We'll make sure Gothel never gets it again.

Camie: That is for sure.

Poliwag: As long as it's not cut.

Me: Don't worry. That's not going to happen.

Qin: Yeah.

Manaphy: Would you like some food, Pascal?

He nodded and Lana gave him flies.

He loved them.

Manaphy: I was thinking crackers.

Me: Lizards eat bugs Manaphy.

Nico: He's right.

Manaphy: That's a good point.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: It's true.

Aqua: I'm thinking of using my Kyogre form in my second mission.

Sunny Starscout: That will be cool to see for Joey.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It sure will be.

Lola: Yeah.

Aqua: Of course, I'll need to wear a jumpsuit.

Maria: Got plenty of those.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: Yeah

Me: Now onto our business.

Lola: Yep. The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw, Cyberdark Dragon, Dark Jaden, Marcel, Weddinmon and Pink Ranger Slayer

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: So Winter Soldier, Wasp, White Tiger, Nova, Luke Cage and Spider Girl, Alandra Victor, Bonnie Terrez and Fiona, Marie and Nicole Hernandez.

Qin: Awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Cyberdark Keel are 6 people

Qin: Whoa!

Alizarin Bubblegum: Awesome!

Then the cutie marks of Jazz Hooves, Bulk Biceps, Photo Finish, Alizarin Bubblegum and Wallflower Blush started glowing.

Me: Your cutie marks are glowing.

Photo Finish: (Austrian Accent) Ach it sure is.

Me: This will be cool

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw ANOTHER Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw, Cyberdark Dragon, Dark Jaden, Marcel, Weddinmon and Pink Ranger Slayer!

Qin: WHOA!

Lola: This will be awesome!

Another Cyberdark Edge: (In a girls voice) This will be good!

Another Cyberdark Horn: (In a girls voice) Yep.

They merged and split into 6 figures and reverted back into 6 girls. They were the embodiments of Jazz Hooves, Bulk Biceps, Photo Finish, Alizarin Bubblegum, Wallflower Blush and Dr. Cabelleron!

Jasmine Jazz Hooves: Jasmine Jazz Hooves.

Bertha Bulk Biceps: Bertha Bulk Biceps.

Petra Photo Finish: (Austrian Accent) I am Petra Photo Finish.

Allison Alizarin Bubblegum: Allison Alizarin Bubblegum

Wendy Wallflower Blush: Wendy Wallflower Blush.

Callie Cabelleron: And Dr. Callie Cabelleron!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Awesome to meet you girls.

Xenia: Same here.

Bertha Bulk Biceps: YEAH!

Bulk Biceps: Wow! She is like me in every sense! YEAH!

Me: By the way is the Another Cyberdark Keel friendly or hostile?

Allison Alizarin Bubblegum: Friendly and she is a strong one.

Me: Nice

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Maria: (Turns Dial) ROTTEN TEMPERED BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Lucas Lee, Richard Buckner, Evil Mayor Adam West, Envy Adams, Catalyst (Miraculous) and Shellshock (Miraculous)!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Nico: Now we wait

Horsea: Want some more food, Pascal?

He shook his head for no.

Me: I think he's had enough.

Nico: Yeah

Horsea: Okay then.

Lola: LOOK!

We saw ANOTHER CYBERDARK KEEL!

Camie: Another Cyberdark Keel!

Lola: Oh boy.

Another Cyberdark Keel: (In a girls voice) But it's cool that I'm one of my favorite monsters.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green angel wings and green clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Stegosaurus Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a Stegasaurus tail and she had a sword with Stegosaurus plates along the blade.

Me: Stacy Stegosaurus! Wow!

Stacy Stegosaurus: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Stacy is the embodiment of the Stegosaurus Dopant and she has the powers and strengths of a Stegosaurus and is just as tough. Also she has all the powers of the Cyberdark Monsters.

Cyberdark Horn: That is awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Stacy Stegosaurus: I know. And unlike Zane I treat all the Cyberdark monsters with respect.

Me: Wow! The polar opposite of what he did.

Camie: Yeah! The Cyberdark monsters killed him.

Stacy Stegosaurus: I know

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

They got weapons for said rangers.

Stacy Stegosaurus: No he was in a hurry to send me out.

Me: You threatened to inflict the same problem to Swartz to his heart. Right?

Stacy Stegosaurus: That's right.

Me: Geez!

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You have the powers of the Cyberdark Monsters, right?

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) What abilities do you have from Cyberdark Keel

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) We're just curious

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Stacy Stegosaurus: Well every Cyberdark Monster has a unique ability. My powers are the same as his too.

Me: She has all the powers of them all. Each of them.

Nico: Oh.

I pulled out the cards for all 9 of them.

Me: There's 9 monsters for them and they are all unique in their own way.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets get it on

Nico: (gets out Cyberdark Keel's Ridewatch) Feel the power of Cyberdark!

May: (Gets out Cyberdark Edge's Ridewatch) Feel the Edge!

Maria: (Gets out Cyberdark Cannon's Ridewatch) Fire the cannons!

Wasp: (Gets out Evil Neyla's ridewatch) I will show you the eye of the tiger!

They used the powers of Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw and blasted the Another all over.

Then Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo came!

Nico: Whoa nice team Hades!

Hades: Thanks Nico and it's a great one.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: (Imitating Hades) I'm about to rearrange the cosmos… (GETS PISSED) and the one schlemiel who can louse it up… is waltzing around IN THE WOODS!

HE BURSTED INTO INTENSE FLAMES AND BLASTED THE ANOTHER ALL OVER!

Qin: WHOA!

Hades: Ooh! Chihuahua!

Poromon: Nice!

Me: I never get tired of that!

Lola: Me neither!

Hades: That was a great imitation of me scolding Pain and Panic.

Nico: Thanks. It was funny.

Qin: Like this.

She had Pain and Panic appear.

[Hades notices Pain is wearing Air-Hercs]

Hades: What… are… those?

Pain: Um, I don't know. I-I thought they looked kinda dashing…

Nico and Hades: [slowly burns up] I've got 24 hours to get rid of this… bozo, or the entire scheme I've been setting up for 18 years goes up in smoke, (GETS PISSED) (FLARES UP) and YOU ARE WEARING **HIS MERCHANDISE?!**

[Nico and Hades hear a noise, and sees Panic slurping some "Herculade"]

Panic: [chuckles nervously] Thirsty?

[Nico and Hades scream, and blows up like a volcano]

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were blown into a wall from the blast and burned all over!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is always fun!

Hades: YEAH!

They high five.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: That always cracks me up!

Lola: Me too!

Poromon roasted marshmallows through the whole thing

Qin: That was funny!

Eli: So is this!

Eli blew Hades hair out!

Hades: Whoa is my hair out?

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That is funny!

Hades: Just like old times.

Me: Yep.

?: That is always funny!

Split Mushroom came.

Nico: Split Mushroom! Wow!

Me: Cool!

Split Mushroom: (In a girls voice) Awesome!

Nico: Sheena Shroomboom!? Whoa!

Shroomboom: Wow! She must be my gene-slammer too!

Sheena Shroomboom: That's right! She Shoots She Spores!

Shroomboom: Yep she is definitely me!

Sheena Shroomboom: Yep. I got this.

She fired waves of mushroom bombs and blasted the Another And I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Didn't expect that.

Me: Well her last name is Shroomboom so it's no surprise and it is coincidental.

Nico: True.

Sheena reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green leaf angel wings and had a green bikini on and had the Life Skylanders Symbol on her arm and she had the Life Skylanders symbol in the middle of her forehead with a mushroom in front of it.

Sheena Shroomboom: That was awesome!

Rarity: Lets get you some new clothes there darling.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome green clothes.

Sheena Shroomboom: Wow! I look awesome!

May: I didn't get hit!

Sheena Shroomboom: You don't want to get hit by my mushrooms. They have deadly hallucinogenic properties.

Me: Like those of Magic Mushrooms.

Sheena Shroomboom: Yep.

Nico: Oh boy.

WHAP!

I hit Nico on the head.

Nico: OUCH! What was that for!?

Me: For taking Magic Mushrooms during the 20 Days of Darkness you nincompoop!

Nico: You're never gonna let me live that down aren't' you?

Me: Nope.

Nico: Sorry.

Wasp: Do you have any good memories of Nico?

Sheena Shroomboom: When me and Nico went and found some awesome Maitake mushrooms for my family's restaurant and they loved them.

Me: Ooh luxurious.

Qin: And tasty too.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sheena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sheena Shroomboom: Same here.

We went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Winter Soldier, Wasp, White Tiger, Nova, Luke Cage, and Spider Girl are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we are in for one brutal fight: Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, the Akumas of Lynn Sr. and Rita loud, is running loose and causing havoc, so we are going to take them down and send them to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Wow, looks like my rescue's taking place in the west of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fourteen girls here, but we are in for one brutal fight: Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, the Akumas of Mom and Dad, are running loose and causing havoc, so we are going to take them down and send them to The Masters of Evil.

Me: Oh God, so now, we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of Mr. Lynn and Ms. Rita, this is going to get messy.

Nico: No fooling. So, what's their stories?

Lincoln: Fury Chef was created because of Flip and Lewis Travolta always causing trouble and ruining Dad's business and having no remorse at all got him so mad, he erupted, and Tooth Decay was created because of Flip's disregard for dental hygiene made her so nauseous, she got mad and kicked him out.

Nico: Jeez.

Lincoln: And Tooth Decay has the power to make peoples' teeth rot, their jaws fall out, and makes their breath smell worse than puke and if you make Fury Chef mad, he will kill you without a second thought!

We were horrified.

Winter Soldier: This is going to be one messy situation.

Lincoln: Yep. Let's get after them and fast before someone gets hurt. (SENSED A REALLY MASSIVE ENERGY SIGNAL) And I know who we're running into.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long

black hair and red headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a black sleeveless crop top, necklace with the One Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, black skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, demons, dragons, zombies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Syn Shenron, The One-Star Dragon of Darkness and the Morrigan, holstered on her back is a massive black greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple and black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the fourteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Selina Morrigan, Avatar of Syn Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War.

Sabrina Morrigan: I knew my sister would be the next one to arrive.

Selina Morrigan: That's right, and I got the girls away from the Akumas of Mr. and Mrs. Loud, and I pissed off Fury Chef badly!

?: I'M GONNA CHOP YOU ALL INTO A MILLION PIECES!

?: YOUR TEETH WILL ROT AND FALL OUT AND YOUR BREATH WILL SMELL LIKE TOXIC WASTE!

We then saw Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, the Akumas of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, heading for us, and they were out for blood.

Lincoln: You know what, compared to Mom and Dad, you are nothing. You two are horrible at being a good chef and dentist and you enjoy hurting innocent people all for your own selfish amusement and wanting to see everyone suffer! I will never ever forgive someone like you, (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EXTREMELY AND MUSCLES BULGE) I'M GOING TO BEAT YOU INTO A BLOODY STAIN!

Lincoln went at Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, and they seriously got into a massive fight as Lincoln punched and kicked Fury Chef and Tooth Decay all over the place, and he broke both Fury Chef and Tooth Decay's arms and legs and he also smashed his fists hard into Fury Chef and Tooth Decay's faces and into their stomachs! Then, they wound up getting consumed in a massive fight cloud!

POW! WHAM! BAM! SLAP! CHOMP! BONK! SLAM! CRACK! PIG SQUEALS! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! LION ROAR! SCREECH! SUMO SOUNDS! WHIP CRACK! SMACK! BANG!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Me: DAMN! NOW, THAT'S BRUTAL!

Lincoln: EAT BOOT, DISGRACES!

Lincoln kicked Fury Chef and Tooth Decay out of the fight cloud, and they're already bleeding and badly bruised and Fury Chef let out a loud scream of rage.

Sylvester: Okay, now you two are really asking for it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You're not getting out of this alive! Let's get them!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine

Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal

Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Winter Soldier and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Aligned Knock Out and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic

Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Fury Chef and Tooth Decay and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired waves of ladybugs and red fire which hit Fury Chef and Tooth Decay and knocked them down and they were tied up and thrown to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Now, we got the Akumatized versions of my friends and parents in The Masters of Evil. (To Selina Morrigan) And it's so good to see you again, Selina.

Selina Morrigan: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Selina Morrigan as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Selina Morrigan was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as he recovered.

Selina Morrigan: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Selina Morrigan and he hugged her, and Selina Morrigan is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings with stars on the feathers and orange and aurora-colored tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Selina Morrigan: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to

measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Selina Morrigan, Avatar of Syn Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and the younger sister of Sabrina Morrigan, and just like her sister, she's an extremely powerful Angel of Darkness with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, summoning demons, bringing the dead back, and summoning zombies and creatures of the damned, powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with midnight black angel wings, and just like Shania Syn Shenron, Selina Morrigan has all the powers and abilities of Syn Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Syn Shenron and the daughter of The Celtic Goddess of War, The Morrigan, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in warfare and using the powers of darkness. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome dark greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Selina Morrigan hates Chandler with a blazing passion because of what he's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that smelly sewage asshole and his lackeys, Artie and Trent, she would send their souls screaming to the blackest depths of The Celtic Otherworld to be torn apart by the minions of the Morrigan.

Nico: Yeesh, so if anyone dared to anger her, she would send them straight to the dark depths of the Celtic Otherworld to be torn apart by the minions of the Morrigan?!

Lincoln: Yeah, no one wants to anger her, but pissing off both her and Sabrina, they'll wish they were better off dead because angering the daughters of the Morrigan will mean eternal damnation, and now that you're here, Selina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Selina Morrigan in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

After we took down Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Selina Morrigan saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Selina Morrigan: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Selina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Selina Morrigan: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Selina Morrigan: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing

900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered it: it was Lincoln's feral animal Packing Day self hiding in the trees.

Lincoln: So, my feral animal Packing Day self's here, huh? Let's get him.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and landed.

Lincoln: It's quiet. Too quiet, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lincoln's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood

from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of me, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lincoln.

Lori: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lincoln?!

Me: Yep.

Feral Animal Packing Day Lincoln: (ROARS)

Lincoln's feral animal Packing Day self charged at me, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall, he got back up, and he gripped his orange coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Lincoln charged at his feral animal Packing Day self, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Feral Animal Packing Day Lincoln, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword and angelic and demonic greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, he attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving his feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, he pushed past us and ran at his harem, Guardian Angels, kids, sisters, and parents to kill them, but he teleported in between and punched him in the face.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Get away from my family, you bitch!

Suddenly, Lincoln turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and he plunged it onto his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, Lincoln sucked him into his body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, Lincoln felt his power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LINCOLN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LINCOLN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix!

Me and Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at RD Sebastian and The Candy Goblin: the red eyes of eternal death and judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LINCOLN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LINCOLN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lincoln remained tall at 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and his large white wolf ears on his head grew a bit bigger and they now have rainbow markings and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms and hair on his pecs, he has neon deep sapphire blue eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in the center and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on his forehead with Third Eye on his forehead with rainbow iris, he has on gold buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on them and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, Lincoln has on his large Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha and rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his chest and chest hair on his pecs and his white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love with gold Thunderbird pendant and demon sword and angel sword pendants, gold chest harness with colored gems changed to gold and a kanji on the back straps that said, "Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and large gold circular chest plate with a phoenix, thunderbird, and angel on it has red gems surrounding the phoenix, he's dressed in his orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Animals, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, and Mermaids and they still have intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts, large white pants with have rainbow fire on the legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs along with ten smaller planets levitating around his waist, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix with large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, Vampire, and Buffalo on his right ring finger and large Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings with claws on his fingertips and gold-plated claws covering his fingers, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, gold lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books and surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec, tattoo of rainbow pepper with fire surrounding it on his broader and muscular left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and a rainbow kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and large Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Buffalo, Tiger, Dragon, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and a Rinnegan-like marking on his even more wider and even more muscular back and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lincoln felt a sharp pain on his even more wider and even more muscular back, and then, his massive and indestructible white angel wings with orange and aurora-colored tips on the white feathers grew much bigger for his new body and another pair of medium sized white angel wings grew and sprouted out underneath, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings and rabbit tail on top of the white wolf tails now has a rainbow tip and rainbow marking grew bigger and longer, he still had the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck on his left and Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, and large gold metal braces on his massive biceps and thighs with multi-colored gems on them.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, elemental forces, animals, and mythological animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded large colored gems of many different colors and symbols of the elemental forces surrounding the Elemental Gems embedded in it, the symbol of The Loud House, Thunderbird, Vampire Bat, Buffalo, Werewolf, Phoenix, Angel, Mythological Animals, Animals, and the symbols of the various branch teams etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged, golden blade, large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard and on top of the large gold buffalo heads is a large ring of silver wolf heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems in the foreheads and surrounding them are the Elements of Harmony and on top of The Element of The Magic of Friendship are The Unity Crystals, longer midnight black handle, white Alicorn head and gold heart and below it are four large gold buffalo heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large wolf head with large rainbow gem on the bottom of the buffalo heads for the pommel, Lincoln has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large multi-colored gems and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left large gold Bracer and the gems of all his other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers, his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem inside of its mouth for the belt buckle and gold phoenix head, gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold dragon head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip, there's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the Cutie Mark tattoo that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The

Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リンカーン・ランドン・ラウド、全能のチャンピオンでありヒノンの使者、エレメンタル・フォース、嵐、宇宙、そして宇宙の全能のマスター、ヒーロー・ペルソナと多くの力のマスター、ラウド・ハウスの計画を持つ男、理性の声、ゴールデン-多くの兄弟の心ある兄弟、全能の黄金の心を持つ恋人であり多くの子供の父親、全能の黄金の心を持つリン・シニアとリタ・ラウドの息子、アルバート・ラウドとサミュエル・ラウドの愛情深い孫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛する未来の夫、ラウドファミリーの最も強く、最も勇敢で、立ち直り、勇気があり、最もハンサムで男らしい戦士、強力なアルファ吸血鬼と狼男とサイボーグのハイブリッド、スコットランドのラウド

湖の17世紀公爵リンカーン・マクロードの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンと多くの邪悪なモンスターの破壊者、そして多くの邪悪な悪役、マックス・ディロンの宿敵、エレクトロやコミック・ブック・ガイとしても知られ、真の不滅の英雄であり神であり、非常に邪悪で腹黒でサディスティックで妄想的で権力に飢え、精神異常者で救いようのない野郎と暴君を破壊する者でありオ能ある者である。漫画作家兼ビデオゲーマー、何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気の偉大な神、そしてトラスト、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスの多くのメンバー嵐の支部チーム、ラウド・ファミリーのスパイス・デーモン、伝説の波フムンガドゥンガのサーファー、三等軍司令官、戦略家、そしてチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純潔の大使、希望、勇気、そして愛、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのドッジボール天使王、三国と日本の戦士の統一者、彼の多くの守護天使の恐るべき擁護者、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者、そしてエレメンタル・フォースのマスター、ザ・ストームズ、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使

Lincoln Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-THUNDERBIRD-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-BUFFALO-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were all literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at Lincoln's Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in Lincoln's harem saw him, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier their hunk of a future husband has become.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! Now, this is what I call a true ascension!

Me: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) You sure did, you transformed even more when you absorbed your feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln! SO AWESOME!

Nico: (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) SO INCREDIBLE! Plus, you also have another set of medium-sized white angel wings underneath your massive white angel wings just like J.D.

Girl Jordan: Oh… my… God! Linky looks (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Michelle Aphrodite: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER!

Me: Uh oh, you've got your harem extremely turned on now, Lincoln!

Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and Lincoln's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve planets orbiting around his legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around his waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails and rabbit's tail, larger white wolf ears on top of his head, and massive white angel wings are permanent.

Lincoln: Whew, now that's I call an awesome rush!

Me: No kidding. But, I was absolutely stunned by what we just saw.

Nico: Me too. (Looks at Lincoln's harem) Uh, Lincoln, I'd brace yourself if I were you, your brand-new ascension and body transformation has really turned on your harem even more.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by his harem and they kissed him all over the place, and when his harem ceased their kissing, Lincoln had an atomic red blush on his face, his massive and muscular body and eight-pack abs and back were covered in lipstick marks, he had steam whistling out of his ears, and his pupils turned into hearts.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That… was… so… awesome!

We returned home and continued our workouts.

Nico: That'll teach that animal, but those other animals aren't going to quit.

Lincoln: Nope. Now, your feral animal Packing Day self is coming here after our main mission today.

Me: Nico's going to absorb him and undergo the same transformation as us.

Nico: This should be good.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura are heading to Aquarius.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Karin: Wow, so this is Aquarius. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Karin, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails and his kids cheered.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Aquarius, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura are in your harem, Linky.

Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Karin, Tayuya, Simulator Konan, and Simulator Pakura, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for the second mission of Sunny, Harry and Aqua.

Nico: Anyone else wanna go with Aqua, Sunny, and Harry? Besides Ven, Ginny, Cheese, Princess Celestia, Brody, and Yost Cap?

Sarah: I'll go.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) So will I lads

Pipp Petals: And me, Hitch, Zipp, Izzy and Misty will go too. Oh my glitter this will be so fun!

Nico: It sure will.

Aqua: And I'm wearing an Aqua Blue Jumpsuit for this.

Me: All righty. Lets go!

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Joey Felt: Hey guys!

Sunny Starscout: Hey Joey.

Atomic Puppet: Awesome to see you all here.

Sunny: Guys, meet Ven, Ginny, Cheese, Princess Celestia, Brody, and Yost Cap.

Ventus: Hey there.

Ginny Weasley: (British Accent) Pleasure.

Cheese: Yes.

Princess Celestia: I am honored to meet you.

Brody: Awesome to meet you.

Yost Cap: Same here.

Sarah Gunnerson: I'm Sarah Gunnerson.

Duff Killigan: Top of the morning lad. I'm Duff Killigan.

Sunny Starscout: And these are my friends.

Hitch Trailblazer: Sheriff Hitch Trailblazer at your service.

Pipp Petals: I'm Pipp Petals.

Zipp Storm: I'm Zipp Storm.

Izzy Moonbow: I'm Izzy Moonbow.

Misty Brightdawn: And I'm Misty Brightdawn.

Me: Sunny and her friends are the next generation of the Guardians of Harmony.

Joey Felt: Wow! Awesome to meet you all.

Pipp Petal: Oh my glitter you too.

Joey Felt: Yeah Oh I have someone here too.

A girl came and she had magenta hair and dressed in punkish clothes.

Joey Felt: This is Pauline Bell. She's my best friend.

Me: Oh awesome to meet you Pauline.

Pauline Bell: It's an honor J.D. and I love all your adventures.

Cheese went to the garage.

Joey Felt: That's a nice jumpsuit, Aqua.

Aqua: Oh thank you. I'll see why I'm wearing it in a few minutes.

Pauline Bell: I have a feeling it will be awesome.

We then heard a noise.

Nico: Oh, Cheese. What the Hell did you do?!

We then went to Cheese. Next to him, Joey Felt's bike was without its wheels.

Atomic Puppet: (points accusingly at Cheese) Are you kidding me?! He's screwing everything up!

Cheese: (with drill in his hand) Nu uh. I'm only screwing the wheel!

Me: Cheese you are so silly!

Joey Felt: What is Cheese doing?

Me: Oh Cheese is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is dumber than a sack of mayonnaise.

Pauline Bell: Oh yeah I heard he likes to be stupid.

Me: Yeah that's who he is.

Brody: I'm also the leader of the Ninja Steel Rangers.

Joey Felt: Awesome! I love the Power Rangers.

Me: They are so awesome.

Nico: Yep. We have Rangers of both America and Japan with us

Hitch Trailblazer: We sure do. It's so awesome.

Yost Cap: As for me, I'm the leader of the Avengers. But in another world.

Me: Yeah we call that world the Yost Universe. Long story.

Atomic Puppet: I see.

Pauling Bell: Cool!

Nico: It was awesome.

Joey Felt: Wait. You mean He Who must Not Be Named?

Nico: Hey, you can use his name. After all, saying it doesn't mean shit anymore.

Me: Nope. He's gone forever.

Sunny Starscout: Yep.

Atomic Puppet: Good riddance! He reminds me of a Nazi.

Yost Cap: (laughs) That's the same kind of thing I said to Malfoy back In my world

Me: That is true!

Sunny Starscout: Yeah.

Nico: Anyway, how have things been since the last visit?

Pauline Bell: Well we got trouble.

Me: What is it?

Joey Felt: We'll show you.

We followed Joey and then we saw a gross sight! IT WAS THE MUCUS MONSTER!

---

In his first appearance in "Bad Lair Day", it was his first that he spoke, but later in "Big Blowout", all he does is roar, as he come across, he's more likely to expel slime from his body on either side, as he shoots it towards people, causing them to become aggressive and annoyed, but however in Bad Lair Day, when he slimed on a random person, it never caused the person to get either annoyed or angered.

In the same entire episode, he was causing mayhem in Mega City, going from sewer to buildings, expelling slime upon everyone including AP and Joey, just as Joey and AP were arguing which it distracted enough time for the Mucus monster to shoot on people and on buildings and later escaped, which led to Joey and AP separated each other, as throughout the episode, as Joey and AP in no action which ended up with the Mucus monster continued silmming on everyone, which it prompted Joey and AP to try to stop but were slimed and end up fighting and then it washed of from water which was the weakness for the Mucus monster which his fate was being dissipated to nothing but his eyes.

---

Mw: What the fuck is that!?

Joey Felt: The Mucus monster.

Nico: That's a really big mucus!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: It'll be perfect for the M.O.E.

Me: We're going to need a massive tissue.

Eli: Yeah! Wait look!

On top of its head was a girl with red hair and had red eyes and black clothes and pitch black angel wings!

Me: (GASP) Natalia Portaler!

Nico: Oh man! The Embodiment of Portaler?

Me: Yep. She's half Ménhùwǎngzhànian and has all of Portaler's powers.

Nico: Oh boy.

Aqua: Now you're going to see why I have a leotard on.

Aque concentrated and started sweating as her stomach growled.

She belched and then inflated and and then she grew fins and a tail and turned into KYOGRE!

Joey Felt: WOW! She's a Kyogre!?

Nico: Yep.

Brody: NINJA SPIN!

He transformed and was ready!

Brody: POWER OF THE NINJA! NINJA STEEL READ!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Sunny Starscout: Lets go get him!

Pipp Petal: EW! EW EW EW EW! I am not touching that thing!

Nico: Pipp this is no time to get cold feet!

Zipp Storm: He's right! We got to get it done no matter how disgusting.

Pipp Petals: You're right! (GULPS) I am going to regret this!

Duff Killigan: Lass, you don't have to fight him. Just his teleporting buddy!

Pipp Petals: That works! That totes works. Lets go!

We went at them and Joey put on Atomic Puppet and turned into his hero form!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Zipp Storm: Lets go!

We went at them.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Mucus Monster all over.

Eli: Okay you overgrown booger! Time to throw you away.

Natalia Portaler: (Russian Accent) J.D.! You have to help me!

Me: We are going to Natalia! Hang on!

Ven got out his Shift Car and he activated it and fired energy waves and blasted the monster!

Aqua fired a wave of water and drenched it!

I fired a Liquid Electron blast of the antidote from my device on my arm and it was injected into Natalia!

Nico: WHOA! Lisa really came through for that one!

Natalia teleported behind Duff and tried to punch him

He grabbed her punch.

Duff Killigan: Not that easy lass.

Eli used the Force and knocked her out.

Eli: That will hold her.

Ginny got out her Shift Car and activated it and fired energy blasts.

Brody used Taskmaster's Shift Car and blasted the monster.

Duff tried to hit an explosive golf ball at Natalia but she teleported away

But the ball hit the monster and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

It splattered all over Sunny!

KRASPLAT!

OH YUCK!

The monster regenerated itself and roared as Sarah got out her Shift Car

She fired waves of blue wolf fire and blasted him.

Me: Taste this!

I fired waves of energy balls and blasted the monster and globs of snot all over Pipp, Zipp and Izzy!

KRASPLAT!

Pipp screamed!

Natalia teleported behind Duff and tried to kick him

But he dodged it.

Then the antidote took effect and she got her blue eyes back and was cured!

Natalia: I'm cured! Wow!

Nico: But the Black Wings are permanent.

Brody used his shift car again and blasted the monster!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Snot splattered all over of Hitch!

KRASPLAT!

YUCK!

Yost Captain America used his Shift Car and blasted the monster with fire.

It burned him.

We fired energy waves and blasted the monster.

Aqua roared and fired an energy blast and blasted the monster.

Harry fired a magic blast.

Sunny Starscout fired magic blasts and blasted the monster.

Princess Celestia used her Shift Car.

She fired flan blasts and smashed the monster.

Nico: Aqua use water on it!

But then a wave of water and drenched it. The water started Melting it.

?: Someone called for that?

We saw SHELLMON!

Me: Whoa! Shellmon!

Shellmon: (In a gitls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Shelly Shell!? Whoa!

Aqua summoned a huge wave of water and finished the monster off.

Nico: Nice job Aqua!

Aqua: Thanks. Now I can revert back.

I gave her clothes to her and put a dome of darkness around her and she reverted back to normal and then she later knocked on the dome and I removed the dome and she was back to normal.

Me: There.

Shelley reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and pink and blue clothes and she had pink angel wings and had a shell club and had a Shellmon symbol on her Forehead and on her skirt.

Shelley Shell: That was cool!

Joey Felt: Does it hurt when you transform?

Aqua: No I'm used to it.

Me: Yeah.

Sunny and friends were covered in snot! YUCK!

Nico: Yuck.

Harry Potter: Yeah. Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Shelley Shell: I showed Nico my shell collection. I collect seashells and they are cool.

Me: Nice.

Nico: She has a massive seashell collection. And it's awesome.

Nico and Shelley hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Shelley Shell: Same here.

Nico: Yin and Arkayna should go next.

Me: Awesome idea.

Lola: Yeah!

Argyle Starshine: That is a cool idea.

Nico: Yep

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys how did it… GOOD GRIEF! Sunny you guys are a mess! What happened?

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Nico: We battled a snot monster and it was gross.

May: Oh man! Sorry guys.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah but it was cool.

Nico: Yin and Arkayna should go next.

Me: Awesome idea.

Lola: Yeah!

Argyle Starshine: That is a cool idea.

Nico: Yep

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

The cutie mark crusaders came in holding their stomachs.

Eileen: Are you girls okay?

Apple Bloom: I don't think so.

Sweetie Belle: We feel bloated.

Scootaloo: And like we're going to…

LOUD MASSIVE FART!

THEY RELEASED A MASSIVE LOUD FART!

Connie Trevalyon: Oh boy!

Me: What happened?

Apple Bloom: We had 9 bowls of Chief Wiggum's chili

Sweetie Belle: 3 for each of us

Me: Uh oh.

Scootaloo: But we can do this!

THEN THEY FARTED THE 1812 OVERTURE!

WE LAUGHED!

We laughed hysterically and when it was done everyone cheered!

Me: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Rarity: Uch! It was gross but funny.

Rainbow Dash: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Captain Underpants: I did that before and it was funny.

Sinnertwin: That's just nasty!

Qin: Oh come on it was really funny!

Nico: Besides no one has ever been able to do that.

Me: Fart the 1812 Overturn like that. Well done girls. But please don't do that again.

Apple Bloom: Sorry. (LOUD FART!)

?: Ooh man! That chili is wrecking you! Hope you don't destroy the place like that time Peter had Explosive Diarrhea.

CUTAWAY

* * *

Peter Griffin's house was shown.

But then…

LOUD DEEP FART!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

There was an explosion that blasted through the windows.

Peter Griffin: Brown house!

---

CUTAWAY ENDS

We looked and saw a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and black clothes and had purple star wings and had a galaxy symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Ginnia Galaxy: Ginnia Galaxy, Embodiment of Galaxy Man.

Jason Lee Scott: Ginnia! Wow!

Troy Burrows: Awesome to see you!

Ginnia Galaxy: Jason and Troy! Its been a while.

Me: Awesome to meet you Ginnia.

Streetwise: How do you meet Jason and Troy?

Ginnia Galaxy: I met Jason at the Angel Grove Cafe and helped him bash and destroy numerous Putties and Satan Frank.

Me: You mean the Japanese version of the final form of Dora Frank?

Ginnia Galaxy: That's right and it was awesome.

Nico: COOL!

Eli: Awesome!

Ginnia Galaxy: And I also won an eating contest against Bulk and Skull. I ate a 10 pound burger and Bulk and Skull fainted on the spot after 3 bites in.

Me: Crazy! But awesome.

Ginnia Galaxy: Yep. Also I met Troy when they battled Salamandam.

Eli: I remember him!

Me: Yeah that's one of the Gokaigers monsters.

Ginnia Galaxy: Yep. And it was fun. We destroyed him like he was nothing.

Nico: Well done! Would you like to join us?

Ginnia Galaxy: I would be honored.

The Cutie Mark Crusaders were FARTING LIKE CRAZY!`

FART FART FART FART FART FART FART FART!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: (GAGGING AND COUGHING)

Qin: Man Wiggum's chili is really ravaging them!

Lola: GEEZ!

Blade Man: We have to do something about this gas!

Me: I don't think the mascots are willing to bounce on all three of them!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Scrozzle, he's taken over Alva Industries from Alva and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Scrozzle, he's taken over Alva Industries from Alva and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Devon: Scrozzle's broken out?!

Nico: This has Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa written all over.

Me: Definitely.

Lincoln: We're heading down to help Alva take back Alva Industries, and I'm gonna kick Scrozzle hard in the crotch before we send him to Vypra to teach him manners.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: This should be good.

Nico: You said it. Alright, let's head out to help Alva take back Alva Industries from Scrozzle.

Lincoln: I've been waiting to take action against Scrozzle in case he broke out.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Whirlin: Can me, Vanitas, Iron Lung, Merman, El Diablo, Stonedozer, Iceage, Magma, Sportsmaster, and Kerbero Gangan go with you guys?

Merman: (SNIFFS) WHEW! What is that stink!?

Me: Don't ask.

Nico: And yes you can come with us.

Nebula: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Frost Walrus next.

Qin: Cold.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico, and that rampaging animal is coming to pummel us with snowballs.

We gasped.

Me: I knew he'd be coming next. And just in case, Lincoln, can you show us the picture?

Lincoln: Got it.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Nico's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt dark blue hair, he had facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on an red coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn orange shorts, and he was on all fours.

Nico: Damn, this version of me looks like a feral wild beast!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side when she goes psycho on Packing Day.

Nephele Zephyrine: Big time. Leave him to me and Lincoln, we'll teach that animal a lesson he'll never forget.

Me: Hold on, Nephele, since this is a feral animal version of Nico, I'm also joining in as well because I know how strong he is.

Lincoln: That's a good idea, J.D.

Nico: Yeah, you guys are gonna need some extra muscle to deal with that snow monster. Alright, gang, let's out to help Alva take back Alva Industries from Scrozzle.

Lincoln: And deal another blow to Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, and once we get done taking down Scrozzle and sending him to Vypra, you're next, you rampaging four-legged monstrosity.

Nephele Zephyrine: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Alva take back Alva Industries and take down Scrozzle and send him to Vypra, and once we get done with Scrozzle, Lincoln and Nephele Zephyrine along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico.

We were off to the Dakota City Sector

---

We arrived.

Me: We're here.

Maria: Home.

Qin: Yep.

Vanitas: Static, What can you tell us about Alva?

Static: Well his name is Edwin Alva and he owns Alva Industries and they were responsible for the making of the Quantum Vapor.

He went over his history.

---

The owner and head of Alva Industries, Edwin Alva Sr. was responsible for creating the Quantum Vapor that turned many teenagers at the docks into "Bang Babies".

History

While never admitting responsibility for the gas or attempting to right his wrongs, Alva did hold a grudge against Static after he attempted to expose Alva. Despite his best efforts, Alva never captured or figured out Static's secret identity.

Alva was never known for being close to his son. Alva Jr. figured out a way to control the effects of the Big Bang gas. When Alva ignored his son, the boy took his discovery and became known as Omnifarious. After Alva found out, his son overdosed on his Bang Baby pellets and turned himself to stone as a consequence. He then used his company resources to find a means to restore his son to normal.

Alva eventually reversed his son's condition through the utilization of other Bang Babies' powers. Despite trying to use Rubberband Man, Talon and Gear as his test subjects, Hotstreak and Static stopped him. When Static found out that this was all to get Alva's son back to normal, Static offered to use his powers to reverse Alva's son's condition. Not to be outdone by a rival, Hotstreak joined Static, and together, they were able to turn Alva's son back to normal. Regaining his son, Alva dropped his vendetta against Static: not long after however, Alva's terminated agent, Dr. Roberts, successfully learned Static's secret identity

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: So Alva is responsible for making the Quantum Vapor and the Bang Babies!

Xenia: That is horrible!

Me: So in a way he is responsible for some of you guys your powers. And if it weren't for him you guys wouldn't have joined us and the M.O.E.

Hotstreak: That is true.

Static: But I swear to you, he's working to redeem himself for this crimes.

King Kai: There's more. Alva's son Edwin tried to use his Omnifarious powers to fend off Zedd's goons. But he became a statue again in the process.

Retrax: Fuck! No father deserves to have his son turned into a statue like that. Especially if it was to fend off goons of Zedd.

Me: Oh man! We got to help him out big time!

Carmen: But at least now I know how I got my powers.

Maria: That is true sis.

Merman: First things first. We have to reclaim Alva Industries from Scrozzle.

Me: Right. We better call in the Metabreed too. Just to show them the FRUITS of their labor so to speak as well as to show thanks.

Nico: Awesome idea.

We did so.

And they came.

Puff: We're ready. So Alva Industries was taken over by Scrozzle.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) I always knew it was going to be his turn next mon.

Me: I agree.

Shiv: This will be interesting.

Nico: Lets go.

Trent: Lets call Biowulf too.

Me: Okay.

Biowulf was called and he came.

Biowulf: I'm here guys.

Me: Awesome.

We arrived there.

Me: We're here.

Stonedozer: Looks like Alva Industries is definitely under new Emplyment. I see Putrids as guards!

Me: Lets get them!

Cole: WILD ACCESS!

He transformed and was ready!

I fired waves of lasers and blasted the Putrids all over and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Sea Clamp: Lets get inside!

We went inside the building!

MORE PUTRIDS CAME!

Me: Here they come!

Toxica: PUTRIDS STAND DOWN!

The Putrids obeyed and they stopped.

Me: Whoa! Nice work Toxica.

Magma heard a scream.

Magma: I see Alva. He's being tortured by those Putrids!

Me: Lets go!

We went and found him and blasted the Putrids and they exploded!

KRAABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

We went over and untied Alva and got him looked at.

Me: Mr. Alva are you alright?

Alva: Thanks to you guys. They were hurting me all over.

Varie: We'll look you over.

Alva: Never thought I'd thank you and your friends for helping me, Static. Nor did I expect the Metabreed to be helping you.

Static: Nice to see you too.

Leslie Gesneria: I don't mean to rush you. But Scrozzle has control of your company. We need to know how to get it shut down before giving control back to you.

Alva: Do you expect me to tell you how to do that? Do you take me for a fool?

Agony: No. You're a smart man. So you know that if we can't stop Scrozzle, we can't get you your company back and you can't help the people that Zedd is putting in danger. Like your son.

Alva: Don't speak of my son. And don't let this situation fool you. We aren't friends.

Nico: We don't have to be friends. But right now, we need each other's help. Think about it. If you don't help us now, millions of people will die thanks to Lord Zedd. Deep down, you're still a good man who wants to help people. I know you don't want that on your conscience.

Alva: (sighs) Your methods of persuasions are certainly different than J.D.'s, Nico. He likely would've told Eli to bonk my head until I complied.

Nico: Oh, trust me, I have plenty more effective methods than this. But you just lost your son. I'm not kicking a man when he's down.

Me: Me neither!

Qin: Yeah.

Laney: We aren't either.

Me: But I have the power to bring your son back.

Alva: You do?

Me: Yes I do. But where is he?

Alva: I don't know.

Kerbero Gangan: One thing at a time. First, we get your company

back.

Me: And we need to work fast!

We heard a crash and then heard more footsoldiers coming!

Me: More footsoldiers are coming!

Nico: And they are not alone!

Alva: There's a control panel that controls the company. Just press the buttons on it to shut everything down. That means Scrozzle won't be in control anymore

Breach: Right! Now, to use my portals to get rid of these guys!

Me: Go for it!

The footsoldiers were sucked into her portals.

Nico: Lets go find it!

We went to the controls.

We ran into more Putrids.

Sportsmaster: Great! More of them!

Me: I got this.

I fired waves of fire and blasted them.

We blasted them left and right.

We got to the control room and went in.

We saw the controls.

Me: That them?

Alva: Yes.

Dreamcatcher: And Look! Scrozzle's there too!

Me: You're right!

Eli: Entrance time.

We went at him.

Scrozzle laughed and then the spirits of the rangers came and then they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Scrozzle!

Scrozzle saw us.

Scrozzle: Team Loud Phoenix Storm and rangers nice to see you all again!

Iceage: Feeling isn't mutual!

Scrozzle: Now, listen. I'm what you might call a collector. If somebody wants something, I like to think I've got it. And if I don't have it. I'll get it.

Lincoln: (growls) Is there a rest stop between now and the point?

Scrozzle: (rolls his eyes) Jeez, at least the Rangers are more patient then you and your sisters. I've got several cabinets back there with your names on them, just waiting to be filled. And, as luck would have it, here you are. Standing just where I want you. So, what's it gonna be? You gonna be good and give up nicely?

Me: We don't give up easily!

Nico: Yeah! So we'll give you a chance to give up!

Camie: Yeah! Just be lucky we aren't banishing you to the black gates!

Nico: Yeah!

Scrozzle: You'll change your mind when you meet my friend.

Proto Man: Friend?

Then out came a blue hair girl with blue wolf eyes and she had red eyes and had black clothes and a blue wolf tail and had pitch black angel wings and she had a scar that went down the middle of her face from her lower lip to her neck.

Me: Blair Blitzwolfer!

Nico: The Embodiment of Blitzwolfer!?

Qin: Oh man!

Me: Yeah and she is half Loboan.

Blair Blitzwolfer: Yes and I have this.

Her lower jaw opened like Jared Nomak's and she fired waves of purple sonic energy and we dodged it!

El Diablo: Danny!

Danny: Right!

He went invisible and tried to sneak up on Blair. But she used her keen senses to find him before slashing at him

He dodged her and I fired an electron ray and injected the antidote into her.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Her mouth looks like that of Jared Nomak's!

Me: But she is not a vampire. She is a Loboan Embodiment. She doesn't have the mandible snout that Loboan's have so she has a mouth like that of Nomak's.

Beast Morphers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

They were ready for some action!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready.

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And your luck is about to run out!

Princess Rose: Interesting!

Blair did another Sonic Howl at Princess Rose

She dodged it!

Princess Rose: I SUMMON DES FROGS!

She summoned Des Frogs and they fired sonic croaks at her and blasted her down.

The antidote then took effect and she was cured! She had her blue eyes again!

Blair Blitzwolfer: I'm cured!

She kicked Scrozzle!

Me: Take that!

Iron Lung: So much for your so called friend!

Scrozzle: I WAS going to hang your heads on my cabinets. But now? I just want you all dead! Scuttleworms!

He summoned Scuttleworms!

Me: I was expecting you to summon Tronics since they were originally your footsoldiers under Evox!

Scrozzle: YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO MENTION THAT NAME TO ME!

Me: Struck a nerve didn't I.

Scrozzle: Yes but were you all shocked to find out that Evox was also Venjix?

Me: THAT WAS A BIG SHOCKING REVELATION! Blew us out of the water!

Nico: WE NEED THE RED LION WILDZORD!

Cole: RIGHT! LION ZORD! DESCEND!

He played a tune and summoned him!

ROOOOOOOOOAAAAAARRRR!

He came!

Nico: YEAH!

Alva stepped on Scrozzle's hand, making him scream in pain.

Alva: As much as I'd like you to suffer for what you've done, J.D. and the others called first dibs.

Me: Nice one!

I blasted the Scuttleworms and destroyed them!

I kicked Scrozzle in his face and smashed him into the wall!

Devon: Just like old times!

Me: You said it!

I teleported and shut down the system for Alva Industries and rebooted the system! Restoring control to Alva!

Nico: There!

Scrozzle: NO! YOU MEDDLING FOOLS! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Nico: At least you still have the Putrids!

Qin: Yeah!

Scrozzle: I don't need them to deal with you!

He fired energy beams and Nico fired beam blasts and the blasts overtook Scrozzle's and hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

He was down.

Then Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Brain Freezer, Beautiful Gorgeous, and Red X came.

Nico: Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Brain Freezer, Beautiful Gorgeous, and Red X.

Scrozzle: Blaze! Are you here to help me?

Robo Blaze smiled.. before punching him in the face.

Robo Blaze: That was for all the times you were annoying to me!

Whiger: I bet you enjoyed that.

Griffin: Plenty more where that came from!

Beetle: (to Nico) We heard you fought Twisted Rapunzel.

Drakkon: (to me) You should take care of that Lunala, Solrock, and Lunatone

Me: Oh I will.

Then Chiaggo came.

Me: Chiaggo. Up for another round?

Chiaggo: Yep.

Me: Cool

Chiaggo: I knew you were gonna have a mission on Earth for these sets of Adventures eventually

Nico: Yep. And it's still awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANT TO LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Sora, Mikura Haruno, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare, Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze,Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt in the sky and we battled Twisted Rapunzel and Serena Amariah and Rainbow Dash transformed against her

---

Robo Blaze was first

Robo Blaze (to Sora): Nico's rescue was a treasure hunt in the sky where he battled Twisted Rapunzel. Serena Amariah and Rainbow Dash transformed against her

Sora: Yeah that's was really awesome and it was cool seeing what the treasure was they found at so high up.

Mikura Haruno: Boy it sure was.

Pakura: It sure was awesome to see. It was given to Posey Bloom and she loves it.

Twilight Sparkle: Pipp is really happy for Posey.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah she sure is and we are proud of her.

Spyro: We sure are.

Robo Blaze: I'm proud of her too. Lets do it!

Sora flicked the switches for Robo Blaze and the Destiny Islands and got a Unity Keyblade!

Sora: THE UNITED WORLD OF HEARTS KEYBLADE!

Robo Blaze: Cool!

Sora: LIGHT STYLE: KEYS OF THE LIGHT BLAST!

He fired waves of magic and light and the group fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Dante Vale, Catherine Arthur, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - Ud bsttling Another Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw who were the embodiments of the Stegosaurus Dopant and the embodiments of Jazz Hooves, Bulk Biceps, Photo Finish, Alizarin Bubblegum, Wallflower Blush and Dr. Caballeron

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger (to Dante): Nico, Winter Soldier's team, Cyberdark Keel's team, and the others did good battling Another Cyberdark Keel, Evil Neyla, Cyberdark Edge, Cyberdark Horn, Cyberdark Cannon and Cyberdark Claw. They were the embodiments of the Stegosaurus Dopant and the embodiments of Jazz Hooves, Bulk Biceps, Photo Finish, Alizarin Bubblegum, Wallflower Blush and Dr. Caballeron

Dante Vale: That was so awesome and fun.

Catherine Arthur: (British Accent) It was a really most amazing adventure for all of us.

Konan: It sure was and we're glad that we all had fun on that one.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy no kidding. These treasure hunts have been so amazing.

Cozy Glow: They sure have and Nicole has been showing us so many things that we never saw before.

Hex: Things not seen by human eyes.

Whiger: Boy no kidding! That is awesome. Lets do it!

Dante flicked the switches for Whiger and Naboo and got a Tiger Sword!

Dante: THE TIGER SWORD OF THE SHADOWS!

Whiger: Nice!

Dante: TIGER STYLE: STRIPES OF FURY!

He fired waves of energy and stripes and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and blasted them down

---

Jimmy Neutron, Onoki, Sweet Leaf, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Carl, Libby, Hexe Trude, Fire Princess, Dark Magician Girl, Cure Mermaid, Fairy's Gift, Aqua Spirit, Maiden of the Moonlight, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cicadacon and Retrax VS Griffin, Melter, Living Laser, Grizzly, Titanium Man, Crimson Dynamo, Molten Man, Animal Path, Duck, Kittyra, Nasalmancer, and Fodde - Lincoln's rescue was battling Fury Chef and Tooth Decay, the Akumas of Lynn Sr. and Rita loud

---

Griffin was next.

Griffin (to Jimmy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was battling Fury Chef and Tooth Decay. They are the Akumas of Lynn Sr. and Rita loud

Jimmy Neutron: That is correct and they were scary to see.

Onoki: They sure were and the Akumas of Lynn Sr. and Rita sure packed a dangerous wallop.

Sweet Leaf: Yeah that's was awful to see. Lynn Sr.'s Akuma was a mad chef and Rita's akuma was a really evil dentist like you see in movies.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was really terrifying.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was!

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was and we were amazed yet scared.

Stealth Elf: But they are now in the M.O.E.

Griffin: That is cool! Lets do it!

Animal Path: First this!

She then summoned a NALUTSA!

Sweet Leaf: Whoa! A Pandoran Nalutsa!

Animal Path: Yep. I thought they look cool.

Sweet Leaf: They're like the Pandora version of sharks.

Animal Path: That's right.

Jimmy Neutron flicked the switches for Griffin and Retroville and got an Atom Sword!

Jimmy Neutron: The Neutron Sword of The Sky!

Griffin: Nice!

Jimmy Neutron: NEUTRON STYLE: RAY OF THE ATOMIC SKY!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

# Connor, Chomper, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - Sunny, Harry and Aqua's Second Mission

---

Beetle was next.

Beetle (to Connor): Today was Sunny, Harry and Aqua's Second Mission. How was it?

Connor: They did not want to talk about it.

Beetle: Ooh! Was it that bad?

Connor: No no they did great it's just that the monster they faced was REALLY disgusting. It was the Mucus Monster and it was a living mass of snot.

Chomper: Yeah it was gross!

Mike: No kidding!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was really disgusting.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there.

Sunburn: Lets just say that this monster was not everyone's cup of tea.

Beetle: Oooh! Sorry that happened. Lets do it!

Connor flicked the switches for Beetle and Jupiter and got a lightning sword.

Connor: THE LIGHTNING TYRANNO SWORD!

Beetle: Nice!

Connor: LIGHTNING STYLE: TYRANNOSAURUS FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down

---

Devon Daniels, Cheetor, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - The Cutie Mark Crusaders have really nasty gas!

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash (to Devon): The Cutie Mark Crusaders have really nasty gas! I hope it's not too bad.

Devon: Oh it was. They have been farting up nasty storms ever since the rescues. It was that terrible!

Cheetor: Boy no kidding there!

Tsukuyomi: WHEW! Man it was rank!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah poor Scootaloo here has been doing that ever since.

Scootaloo: (GROANS) No kidding! (LOUD FARTS) Sorry.

Whirlwind: Yeah it was that bad! The mascots did what they could on them but it was not enough.

Whiplash: Oh man. Sorry about that. Lets do it!

Cheetor: Lets go! Cheetor, MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Devon flicked the switches for Whiplash and Saturn and got a Whip Sword of Lightning.

Devon: THE WHIP SWORD OF SATURN THUNDER!

Whiplash: Nice!

Devon: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER WHIP LASHER!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and blasted them down.

Hay Lin, Yost Spiderman, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - WHEW! WHAT THE FUCK HAVE THE CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS BEEN EATING!?

Vulture was next.

Vulture (to Hay Lin): WHEW! WHAT THE FUCK HAVE THE CUTIE MARK CRUSADERS BEEN EATING!?

Hay Lin: They had 9 bowls of Chief Wiggum's chili and man did it make them really gassy!

Yost Spiderman: No kidding and man is it ravaging their stomachs.

Kurano: No kidding! It's wrecking them!

Rarity: Oh the poor darlings have been having it rough these last few hours.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah. (LOUD FARTS!) Sorry.

Gill Grunt: Poor girls just can't hold it in.

Vulture: Oh man! That is awful. Lets do it!

Hay Lin flicked the switches for Vulture and Candrakar and got a Wind Sword.

Hay Lin: THE WIND SWORD OF CANDRAKAR!

Vulture: Cool!

Hay Lin: WIND STYLE: HURRICANE FORCE BLADE DANCE!

She fired wind blades and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

J.D. Knudson, Orla Omega Shenron, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma - Scrozzle is next and he is dangerous as ever

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) Scrozzle is next. He is dangerous as ever.

Me: Boy no kidding there! Scrozzle was the right hand man of Evox/ Venjix and even he was shocked to find out that Evox and Venjix were both one in the same. Just as much as we all were.

Orla Omega Shenron: I know! That still threw me for a look when I found out about it.

Riley Anderson: All of us were shocked to see that too! The RPM Rangers enemy that did so much damage to their own world resurfaced as Evox 10 years later. But you already knew that.

Applejack: No kidding. Scrozzle was shocked about that himself too.

Apple Bloom: Boy he sure was! (LOUD FART!) Oh pardon.

Flashwing: Yeah many of us were reeling from that.

Lord Drakkon: No kidding! I was shocked when I heard about it. Lets do it!

I flicked the switches of Lord Drakkon and The Sun and got a

Phoenix Blade Sword.

Me: THE PHOENIX BLADE OF THE SUN!

Lord Drakkon: That is awesome!

Me: So is this! FIRE STYLE: PHOENIX INFERNO OF THE SUN!

I fired waves of fire and it formed into a flock of phoenixes and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Bloom, Yost Reed, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Scrozzle is back

---

Brainfreezer was next.

Brain Freezer (to Bloom): Scrozzle's back. And he's not alone

Bloom: Nope. He had the Embodiment of Blitzwolfer with him too. And she is really amazing.

Yost Reed: No kidding there. But it was scary that the Blackwing Eatos 12 virus would give her a mouth like that of Jared Nomak.

Tigra: I guess it's probably because she doesn't have the same mouth parts as a Loboan does.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was scary seeing that!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: It was really scary.

Sprocket: Boy no kidding.

Brainfreezer: That is scary! But fitting for her too. Lets do it!

Bloom flicked the switches for Brainfreezer and Domino and got a Flame Sword.

Bloom: THE DRAGON FLAME SWORD OF DOMINO!

Brainfreezer: Nice!

Bloom: DRAGON FLAME STYLE: DRAGON FIRESTORM BLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, Dexter's Mom, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - Scrozzle is going into the M.O.E.

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous (to Rita): Scrozzle is going into our ranks. After you kick his ass

Rita: That is for sure and it will be fun and awesome.

Dexter's mom: I agree there too myself!

Cana: Yeah and it will be awesome to battle against Evox's former right hand man.

Princess Luna: You got that right and it will be so awesome to smash his face in.

Moondust: It sure will be cool.

Snowdrop: Yeah for the glory of the night!

Gari: We'll smash his face into eternal darkness!

Blackout: That is for sure!

Beautiful Gorgeous: Yeah you got that right. Lets do it!

Rita flicked the switches for Beautiful Gorgeous and Retroville and got a lightning sword!

Rita: THE SWORD OF THUNDER OF RETROVILLE!

Beautiful Gorgeous: Nice!

Rita: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER ATOM BURST!

She fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Hunter, Amelia Yuki, Bender, Carla Wong III, Halinor, Cassidy, Yan Lin, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Nuova Shenron, and Princess Rose vs Red X, Burnertron, Game Machine Man, Flarerizamon, Nosferata, and Lucemon (Fusion) - Scrozzle tried to take over Edwin Alva's company.

---

Red X was next.

Red X (to Hunter): Scrozzle took over Alva Imdustries. But we're taking it back!

Hunter: (German Accent) Oh ja ja und it's going to be a fun battle.

Amelia Yuki: That is for sure and it will be so awesome.

Bender: Yeah! Scrozzle can go bite my shiny metal ass!

Princess Celestia: You got that right.

King Solar: And it will hurt.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: But it will be funny.

Spotlight: It sure will.

Red X: It sure will. Lets do it!

Hunter flicked the switches for Red X and Jump City and got a Flame Sword.

Hunter: THE SWORD OF THE FLAMING RED X!

Red X: Awesome!

Hunter: FIRE STYLE: RED X FLAMING BLASTS!

He fired fire X blasts and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

* * *

SPD Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Blade Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chiaggo

* * *

Chiaggo was next.

Chiaggo :Boy Scrozzle is really steamed huh.

Nico: He sure is.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Chiaggo: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Scrozzle, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that servant of Evox/Venjix.

Nico teleported back with them.

SPD Rangers: READY! SPD EMERGENCY!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

Blade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: LETS GET HIM! First this! SPD MORPHER! JUDGEMENT MODE!

He pressed a button and a flash of light appeared and a timer started. 15 seconds later a Red X lit up!

Nico: GUILTY!

Rangers: DELTA BLASTERS!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was locked into a containment card!

Nico picked it up.

Nico: Chiaggo you have failed this City!

SPD Rangers: SHUTDOWN!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You no longer control Alva Industries.

Tsukasa: Now, to take you down.

Maxxor: By the Authority of the Tribal Alliance, we're taking you down by force!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FURY OF THE SWEETS!

She summoned Baroness Von Bon Bon, Frank (Cars), Captain Memo, Sword Roidmude, TTG Invisible Man and The Live Action Infernocons.

We went at Scrozzle and blasted and smashed him all over.

Pyrithion, Maxxor, and Rothar Blasted and smashed Scrozzle all over.

Sinnertwin, Streetwise, Eileen and Connie used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Streetwise's strength, Sinnertwin's Flame Cannon and Eileen and Connie's powers 100-fold

Eileen and Sinnertwin: FIRESTORM OF ICELAND!

Connie Trevelyon and Streetwise: SMASHING WATER SHOOTER!

Spiderman of New York and Vanitas: SPIDERMAN DARKNESS FIRESTORM!

Liam of Thundersnow and Iron Lung: THUNDERSNOW LUNG BLAST!

Yumi of Darkness and Merman: DARKNESS MERMAN BLAST!

Leo of Lost Galaxy and El Diablo: FIRESTORM GALAXY BURST!

Thing of The Fantastic 4 and Stonedozer: STONE SMASHING BLAST!

Linka of Wind and Whirlin: WIND FURY BLAST!

Samus of Metroid and Iceage: METROID ICE STORM!

Koji of Light and Magma: LIGHT MAGMA BLAST!

Lightning of Sports and Sportsmaster: SPORTS LIGHTNING BURST!

Gaz of Darkness and Kerbero Gangan: KANGAROO DARKNESS BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of magic and energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Beast Morphers, me and Nico: MAGIC BEAST STAR BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time to send you packing to Vypra, Scrozzle. WILDZORD ELEMENT STYLE: RED LION WILDZORD!

Sari Sumdac: WILDZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: YELLOW EAGLE WILDZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: WILDZORD WATER STYLE: BLUE SHARK WILDZORD!

Toph: WILDZORD EARTH STYLE: BLACK BISON WILDZORD!

R. Mika: WILDZORD LIGHT STYLE: WHITE TIGER WILDZORD!

Risky Boots: WILDZORD DARK STYLE: ELEPHANT WILDZORD!

Jessica Shannon: WILDZORD STING STYLE: GIRAFFE WILDZORD!

Peni Parker: WILDZORD WEB STYLE: BLACK BEAR WILDZORD!

Frosta: WILDZORD ICE STYLE: POLAR BEAR WILDZORD!

Makoto (Street Fighter): WILDZORD FIRE STYLE: GORILLA WILDZORD!

Ibuki: WILDZORD DARK STYLE: WOLF WILDZORD!

Nanami Simpson: WILDZORD WATER STYLE: HAMMERHEAD SHARK WILDZORD!

Katrielle Layton: WILDZORD SHADOW STYLE: ALLIGATOR

WILDZORD!

Julie Makimoto: WILDZORD EARTH STYLE: RHINO WILDZORD!

Tatsumaki: WILDZORD WIND STYLE: ARMADILLO WILDZORD!

Akko: WILDZORD STAR STYLE: DEER WILDZORD!

Maka Albarn: WILDZORD WIND STYLE: FALCON WILDZORD!

Delphinus Mii: WILDZORD WATER STYLE: STINGRAY WILDZORD!

Relena Peacecraft: WILDZORD NATURE STYLE: ZEBRA WILDZORD!

Madoka Kaname: WILDZORD MAGIC STYLE: RAT WILDZORD!

Lyn (Fire Emblem): WILDZORD FIRE STYLE: PEACOCK WILDZORD!

Isuzu Sento: WILDZORD MAGIC SYLE: PANDA WILDZORD!

Rachel Alucard: WILDZORD DARK STYLE: BLACK LION WILDZORD!

Makoto Nanaya: WILDZORD WIND STYLE: CONDOR WILDZORD!

Giga Mermaid: WILDZORD WATER STYLE: SAWSHARK WILDZORD!

Ling Xiaoyu: WILDZORD FIRE STYLE: BUFFALO WILDZORD!

Shahra the Genie: WILDZORD MAGIC STYLE: JAGUAR WILDZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the Wildzords of Power Rangers: Wild Force and they hit Scrozzle hard.

Me: MAN, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME WILDZORD STAMPEDE!

Nico: It's about to get worse for Scrozzle!

Lincoln and his harem: WILDZORD FINAL SMASH: WILDZORD MEGABLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive barrage of Ki blasts based on the Wildzords at Scrozzle, but Scrozzle didn't die from the Ki blasts, he wound up getting really big boo-boos.

Then, Lincoln ran up to Scrozzle, and… !

CRACK! DING!

LINCOLN KICKED HIM HARD IN THE CROTCH!

Nico: (WINCES) Ooh! That's gonna leave a mark!

Then, Lincoln tied up and kicked Scrozzle into a portal leading to Vypra who was waiting for him with a sadistic grin on her face.

Devon: Virus Eliminated!

Nico: And now, another of Lord Zedd and Rita's enemies are now in Vypra's ranks.

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Nico's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets and stars orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago and Nico's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the

backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Nico, or we're going to force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Nico?!

Me: Yep.

Feral Animal Packing Day Nico: (ROARS)

Nico's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Nico, but he punched him hard and he flew right into a wall, he got back up, but he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: HE WAS PISSED!

Nephele Zephyrine: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Nephele Zephyrine's violet eyes turned neon violet and she was surrounded by a violet energy aura with stars, clouds, violet light, winds, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Nico's feral animal Packing Day self, she left violet energy, stars, clouds, violet light, winds, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nephele Zephyrine: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn lets out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Nephele Zephyrine was surrounded by a massive vortex of violet energy, stars, clouds, winds, violet light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Cloud flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Nico's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Nephele Zephyrine emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nephele Zephyrine grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large violet and white planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has violet highlights in the bangs of her long white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon violet eyes and a violet energy aura with stars, clouds, violet light, winds, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Cloud emblazoned on her forehead with violet iris, she has on angel earrings with violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Cloud, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Cloud with violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Cloud, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her rainbow angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with violet crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and violet gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Nephele Zephyrine has on a sleeveless violet blouse, sleeveless violet crop top, violet skirt, violet bridal gloves, violet pants, violet heeled sneakers with violet legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, clouds, violet light, winds, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Cloud and surrounded by stars, paints, winds, and violet light, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a violet gem with neon glowing violet lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Nephele Zephyrine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with violet tips on the large white feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long white wolf tails with violet tips and violet markings, Nephele Zephyrine has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nephele Zephyrine's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of violet energy, stars, clouds, violet light, winds, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nephele Zephyrine's Cosmic Eternal Violet Color Light Weather Painter Cloud Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Violet Color Light Weather Painter Cloud Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded violet gems and Weather Painter Cloud and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large violet gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with violet gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with violet gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nephele Zephyrine has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large violet gems on her wrists and

Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Cloud's head with violet gems for eyes and violet gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a violet kanji with clouds in between the kanji below Weather Painter Cloud that said, "Nephele Zephyrine, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Cloud, Daughter of Nephele, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Althea Iridiana, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Archenemy of Silas Wonder, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Violet Light of the Visible Spectrum, Clouds, Winds, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Cloud"

ネフェル・ゼフィリン、ウェザー・ペインター・クラウドのジーン・スラマー、ネフェルの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能あるアーティスト、アルテア・イリディアナの友人、レイン・ドドラ、モラナ・マルザンナ、オーロラ・レオカディア、ヘレナ・ヘリオス、レヴィナ・ゼウス、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ロー

ラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてキルジョイ・ハギンズ、サイラス・ワンダーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして可視スペクトルの紫色の光の達人、雲、風、フェニックス、天使、ウェザーペインタークラウド

Nephele Zephyrine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER PAINTER CLOUD-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VIOLET COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM WIND WEATHER PAINTER CLOUD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VIOLET COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM WIND WEATHER PAINTER CLOUD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VIOLET COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM WIND WEATHER PAINTER CLOUD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Nephele Zephyrine's Super Angel-Weather Painter Cloud-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Nico's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, he roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Nephele Zephyrine fired a massive barrage of violet energy, stars, clouds, violet light, winds, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit Nico's feral animal Packing Day self and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, and he gripped his orange coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Nephele's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Nico's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Nephele Zephyrine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Violet Color Rainbow Light Spectrum Wind Weather Painter Cloud Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Violet Color Rainbow Light Spectrum Wind Weather Painter Cloud Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber his hairy butt into the ground! Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Nephele Zephyrine.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf

Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Nephele Zephyrine, and I went after Nico's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, violet energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Nico's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Nephele Zephyrine also did the same by firing violet energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Nephele Zephyrine, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Nico's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, he pushed past us and ran at May to kill her, but Nico teleported in between and punched him in the face.

Nico: Get away from her, you bitch!

Suddenly, Nico turned the tip of one of my eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and he plunged it onto his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, he sucked him into his body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Nico's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF NICO WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED

INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND NICO GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Nico was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix!

May: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix

God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Nico's massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at RD Sebastian and The Candy Goblin: the red eyes of eternal death and judgement is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO NICO! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, NICO EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Nico grew from 7'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has twelve planets orbiting around his legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around his waist, and he also now have small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his long wild dark blue hair going down to the bottom of his neck and he now has large dark blue wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has beard stubble on his jawline and thick hair on his forearms and sharp canine fangs, he has neon rainbow eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow phoenix in the center with a flame on its chest surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in its claws on his normal ears, he also have a phoenix and dragon with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below his orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his chest and thick chest hair on his pecs with rainbow crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold fire links of his Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Nico on a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Nicolas Chan, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Nico has on a dark blue version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals and they have intense powerful dark blue hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Nico felt a sharp pain on my wider and muscular back, and then, his massive dark blue angel wings with aurora and yellow tips on the feathers grew much larger for his new body and another pair of medium sized dark blue angel wings grew underneath, and then, his eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with rainbow markings and yellow tips and Saiyan Tail grew much larger and longer, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix and rainbow dragon on it and claws on his fingertips, and he has gold-plated claws covering my fingers.

Suddenly, Nico's massive Nico's Universal Elemental Greatsword of Saiyan Pride and Phoenix Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and The Unity Gems embedded and the symbols of the Saiyans, The Decepticons, the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, animals, and mythological animals etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold dragon head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nico has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on my wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on his massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the rainbow phoenix encased in rainbow fire and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces that said, "Nicolas Chan Also Known as Bokrua, Avenger and Redeemer of The Saiyans, Almighty Loving Son of Keshum of Planet Vegeta, Loving Son of Leandro Chan, Almighty Loving Brother of Mindy, Alicia, and Connor Chan, Childhood Best Friend and Brother of Qin Chen, Powerful Former Second-In-Command Now Leader of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Future Husband of Many Wives, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father of Many Children, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Brother of The Loud Family And Many Friends All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Conqueror of The Demons of The Past, Despiser and Destroyer of Frieza and his Followers, Archenemy of Myotismon, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-

Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, Powerful Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ニコラス・チャンは、ボクルアとしても知られ、サイヤ人の復讐者であり救世主、惑星ベジータのケシュムの全能の愛する息子、ミンディ、アリシアの全能の愛する兄弟であるリアンドロ・チャンの愛する息子、そして子供の頃の親友でありチン・チェンの兄弟であるコナー・チャン、強力な元副司令官、現在チームラウドフェニックスストームのリーダー、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛情深い多くの妻の将来の夫、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛情深い多くの子供たちの父親、全能の黄金の心を持つラウド家族の愛する兄弟、そして多くの友人全員世界中、そして宇宙中の多くの友人と人々、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、過去の悪魔の征服者、フリーザとその信者の軽蔑者であり破壊者、ミオティスモンの大敵、ブラックゲートのマスター、驚くべきそして、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、真の不滅の英雄であり神であり、極めて邪悪で腹黒でサディスティックで妄想的で権力に飢え、精神異常者で救いようのないろくでなしや暴君を破壊する者であり殺し屋であり、才能あるコミック作家でありビデオゲーマーでもあります。何でも屋、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、偉大な友情の神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、

決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、大使と灯台宇宙への希望の者、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天空の使者、調和、友情、純粋さ、希望の大使、勇気と愛、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、そして正義の偉大な神、木ノ葉隠れの強力な忍、そしてダマスキノス家の破壊者、そして元素の力の達人、嵐、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使

Nico has transformed into SUPER SAIYAN ANGEL-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE RAINBOW REDEMPTION MYTHOLOGICAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC

We were literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at Nico's Super Saiyan Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when the girls in his harem saw his, they had massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, their tongues had rolled out, their noses were really bleeding, and they let out wolf whistles upon seeing just how much hotter and sexier he'd become.

Nico: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) WHOA! I've ascended and I feel even more powerful than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (AMAZED BEYOND MEASURE) You sure did, you ascended even more just like me and J.D., Nico!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly

Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That is truly AWESOME!

May: Oh… my… God! Nico, you now look (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) SO MUCH MORE SEXIER AND AWESOME!

Elly Chromington: (EXTREMELY TURNED ON) HE SURE IS MUCH MORE SEXIER AND MANLIER!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Nephele Zephyrine, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Nephele Zephyrine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large violet and white planets orbiting around her legs, and massive white angel wings are permanent, and Nico's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve planets orbiting around my legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around my waist, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails and longer Saiyan Tail, large dark blue wolf ears on top of his head, and massive dark blue angel wings are permanent.

Nephele Zephyrine: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Nico's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Nephele.

Me: My pleasure, Nephele.

Suddenly, Nephele Zephyrine wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Nephele Zephyrine's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter Cloud flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and violet lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Nephele Zephyrine sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and violet lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Eli: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Eli ran to me, Lincoln, and Nephele Zephyrine and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Nico a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And Nico absorbed him and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. (Looks at Nico's harem) Uh, Nico, I'd brace yourself if I were you, your brand-new ascension and body transformation has really turned on your harem even more.

Suddenly, Nico was pounced on by May and his entire harem and they kissed him all over the place, and when his harem got up and off, he had an atomic red blush on his face with kiss marks on his massive and muscular body and eight-pack abs, he had steam whistling out of his wolf ears and normal ears, and his pupils turned into hearts.

Nico: (In Heaven) So… awesome!

Me: (Snickers) You know they're gonna have fun with you tonight, lover boy. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person: Caitlyn Cailleach, Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice and Winter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Ice and Snow with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over snow, ice, snow storms, and cold, and summoning creatures of the snow, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with blue angel wings, and just like Elandra Eis Shenron, Caitlyn Cailleach has all the powers and abilities of Eis Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers ice. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome ice greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Caitlyn Cailleach hates Lori with a blazing passion because of what she's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that cold-blooded heartless control freak Alpha Bitch, she would freeze Lori to death and send her soul to the darkest depths of the Ninth Circle of Hell.

Me: BRR! NOW, THAT'S COLD!

Nico: Damn, if anyone crossed her.

Lincoln: Would be in for a cold fate crueler than death.

Selina Morrigan: We still remembered what Caitlyn did to a group of thugs back in Ireland, and it was literally a cold fate she dealt unto them.

Sabrina Morrigan: Me too.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral four has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Whiplash: It's a good thing we got Alva Industries back for you.

Vulture: Because we need it for something important.

Brain Freezer: Zedd's making a bomb to wipe out all good in the multiverse.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Think you can give us weapons to stop said bomb?

Alva: I need some materials first

Red X: Which are?

Alva: I'll tell you tomorrow morning

Nico: Okay. But still great job everyone.

Lucky: (to the viewers) Man this was awesome.

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 4 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323,

XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Anna Knudson, Ish, Bertha Loud, Irena Indigo Zap, Odd and Kelsey Winslow As well as Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo and we're going to a graveyard cave for a treasure hunt and we're going to battle Lady Tremaine who is back to get revenge and Asteria Astrophel And Starlight Glimmer. Also we're going to battle Another Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo who are the embodiments of Nightmare Rarity and Nocturne Jungle. Also we're going to meet a Frost Walrus Gene-slammer and her name is Winona Walrus and she is the daughter of Wally Walrus.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Rayne Dodola, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Rain, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Ireland, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Lincoln's is running loose, his name is Douglas McCarthy, he's a big bulked up brute who terrorized Dublin for years by trashing the place until he got arrested and sent to prison, but that big brute bulked up even more in muscle during the years he was imprisoned, and he waited for the right time to bust out by using his inhuman superhuman strength to break open his cell and escape. So, Lincoln's going to take him and his gang down and he's going to absorb them. And we're going to meet Caitlyn Cailleach, Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice and Winter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Ice and Snow with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over snow, ice, snow storms, and cold, and summoning creatures of the snow, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with blue angel wings, and just like Elandra Eis Shenron, Caitlyn Cailleach has all the powers and abilities of Eis Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers ice. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome ice greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Caitlyn Cailleach hates Lori with a blazing passion because of what she's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that cold-blooded heartless control freak Alpha Bitch, she would freeze Lori to death and send her soul to the darkest depths of the Ninth Circle of Hell.

Part 5 is where we battle Jozotic, the American version of Bangray.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 5

COSMIC FURY PART 5

---

Walking through an extremely creepy and scary graveyard was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Anna Knudson, Ish, Bertha Loud, Irena Indigo Zap, Odd and Kelsey Winslow As well as Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo and we were there for an amazing and awesome treasure hunt.

Me: Man this place gives me the creeps.

Hades: It's my kind of place though and I am the God of the Underworld after all.

Nico: It's perfect.

Eli: Scary though.

Came: Man no kidding. Thank goodness Shaggy and Scooby aren't with us or they would be scared out of their minds here.

Sakura Knudson: Those two chickens? Yeah they sure would be scared no questions asked.

Lola: No kidding there.

Lucy Loud: I always love going to graveyards.

Anna Knudson: They are cool though. Sad but cool.

Nico: Anna, I want to thank you, Hades, and your teams for coming.

Anna Knudson: No problem Nico. And it's going to be awesome helping you out.

Me: You're going to do great Anna. You and your team are.

Anna Knudson: Thanks dad. That means a lot to me too.

Nicole: My sports sister can handle anything.

Anna Knudson: You know me well.

Ish: But this will be awesome and cool.

Rainbow Dash: You know it Ish!

Nico: Ish, are you glad you met Rainbow Dash?

Ish: I sure am glad.

Me: It's perfect sports heaven for R.D. And Ish and all of our favorite Athletes.

Lincoln: It sure is. Lynn loves hanging out with Ish and friends too.

Rainbow Dash: She sure does and It's really awesome that we can play so many great sports.

Nico: You all have so much in common.

Ish: Yep. We sure do.

Lola: So awesome.

Nico: You and her were destined to become siblings.

Ish: We sure were.

Me: Yep. Sports power to the max.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is for sure!

Camie: Yeah!

Laney: Yep. Man yesterday was crazy!

Lola: It was.

Camie: Yeah we saved Alva and got him his company back.

Nico: Did Alva send you the list of materials he needs to make the weapons?

Me: Actually yes he did.

I pulled it up and it was a list of really powerful items.

Nico: Wow! These are all items that make a Subatomic Disassembling Ray Blaster. Very interesting.

Nicole: And powerful too.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: And the components look like they are really hard to find and get.

Varie: Like some of them are on different planets.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: That's why we're going to said different planets to get them.

Nico: And a few of these planets we know and went to.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: Luckily we got some of the components already at home. These are from Coruscant, Tatooine, Mustafar, Naboo and Geonosis. We just need to get the last 4 of them.

Me: And they are found on the planets Dantooine, Dagobah, Jaaku and (GASP) Planet Frieza 79.

Nico: So Frieza's home planet. Now I can destroy what's left of that monster for good and get the last piece.

Nicole: Nice.

Nico: We'll have to go to one of them for my rescue in two days.

Me: Okay.

Qin: Good idea. Alva may not like Static but he needs to have his son back.

Nico: I agree there. His heart is broken. So we'll fix it by getting him back in due time.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: What are we getting this time?

Nicole: You'll love this one and it's the reason why Hades is with us too. We're going to find the Scythe of Hades. And legends say that it's the very scythe that is imbude with all of Hades power as well as all the powers over the forces of fire and the dead.

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA! That is amazing!

Hades: So you guys are gonna try to find my scythe. That's an amazing hunt for you all.

Nico: Have you used it before?

Hades: Well I did make it but I only used it on monsters that have outlived themselves. But the scythe outgrew me when I was planning the hostile takeover bit.

Nico: Oh.

Hades: And I had to hide it from Maleficent and the others in case they planned to take it from me

Nico: Very wise thinking there.

Me: At least Maleficent didn't find it here on Earth.

Laney: Probably because she thought that the Scythe was hidden in one of the worlds that Sora went too.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Hades: Mm hmm that could be the reason.

Me: Maleficent may have been known as the Iconic Mistress of all Evil but she was not very smart.

Nico: True to that.

We walked on.

Maria: Are we getting close?

Nicole: Well according to this map we got to look for a grave that is odd and different out of the others.

We looked around.

Me: Like that one? That one that looks like a skull on fire?

Nico: That could be it.

We went over.

Me: Hmm. How to open it.

Eli: Try poking its eyes.

Me: No offense to Ghost Rider but how can you poke a skull in the eyes?

I poked the skull and then a door opened and it led into a scary cave.

Me: Wow.

Eli: Told you.

Me: Still silly though.

We went down the stars and it lead into a cave that was right underneath the graveyard.

Me: Wow! This cave looks like its been here for a long time.

Nico: No kidding. Looks like no one knew this cave was even here.

Maria: Lets keep moving.

We went into the cave and it was creepy.

Varie: Boy this cave is as creepy as the graveyard.

Xenia: No kidding.

Varie: Yeah.

We then heard EERIE GHOSTLY MOANING

Nico: Hear that?

Lucy Loud: We must be getting close.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: (GULPS) That is scary.

Camie: It sure is.

We walked down more tunnels and then we got to a wall and I punched it down and then we got into a SCARY BIG ROOM! It was overflowing with wisps and spirits.

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Lucy would love this.

Lucy Loud: I already do Nico.

Brittney: All of us do.

Nico: Look!

On an alter of skulls was THE SCYTHE OF HADES! It was a scary bone scythe with blue fire along the blade and it had ghosts, wisps, spirits and dark mist around it.

Nicole: There it is! At long last we found it.

Me: Whoa! Hades your scythe is really scary.

Nico: Who will be Hades Successor?

Me: I think I got one. Onyx.

Misty Brightdawn: Onyx of Bridlewood? Good idea.

Qin: Ooh gloomy poet Onyx and she is also an amazing jazz player.

Laney: She plays the saxophone amazingly well like me and Lisa Simpson.

Nico: Good idea.

We called her.

Onyx came.

Onyx: Hey guys.

Izzy Moonbow: Glad you could make it Onyx!

Onyx: I'm excited for this.

Me: Go for it Onyx.

Onyx went up to the Scythe and then she grabbed it and pulled it out and it glowed and she underwent an amazing transformation in a vortex of skulls and blue fire!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO FOX KIDS EXTENDED PLAYS)

She grew black angel wings and had skull armbands and she had amazing power over the undead.

When the was done we were amazed!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Wow! Onyx you look awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: How do you feel Onyx?

Onyx: I feel amazing.

Nico: You should be proud.

Hades: I agree there.

Onyx: Thanks.

Lola: That was cool though. Lets get out of here before I get scared more.

Me: Good idea.

We got outside.

Me: Whew.

Nico: It wasn't THAT scary.

Laney: No it wasn't.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and we've been waiting for this for a long time: we got word that Lady Tremaine has returned for revenge against us.

We gasped.

Nico: I should've known that greedy heartless cruel old hag would come back, I just knew it!

Me: Same here, but this is just perfect, now we can banish her to The Black Gates for good after everything she did to Cinderella.

Lincoln: Exactly, she's going to face judgement for her misdeeds. Oh, and I've got a surprise to show you guys.

Qin: Wow! Can't wait.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, we saw Lincoln's orange version of He-Man's loincloth turns white, his long wild white hair grew longer and it flared upwards and turned orange with white and rainbow streaks, his large white wolf ears with rainbow markings and his eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings remained the same, a long white unicorn horn grew on top of his head, his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips remain the same but with the added addition of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle and her friends, and his gold chest harness remained the same. Lincoln transformed into DAYDREAM LINCOLN, GOD OF HARMONIC FRIENDSHIP AND DEFENDER OF THE DAY!

Twilight Sparkle: WOW!

Nico: It's been a long time since you transformed into your Daydream Lincoln form, but that form has gained quite the evolution.

Lincoln: Yeah, my Daydream Lincoln and God of Friendship forms merged together, and this is the result: Daydream Lincoln, God of Harmonic Friendship and Defender of The Day.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, and we've been waiting for the opportunity to finally finish off that greedy old hag.

Me: You said it, now let's get after that greedy old hag.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their

feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped

glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Lady Tremaine) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Lady Tremaine, she's 20 yards away, and she's searching for us in a fit of rage.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and give her a nasty surprise.

Lincoln: Right before we kill her. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange

tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Lady Tremaine

Tecna heard a Pokémon cry

Tecna: (British accent) Look here guys!

We saw a Cryogonal and it was hurt.

Me: Hey a Cryogonal.

Tecna: Oh the poor thing hurt itself.

Cryogonal: Yeah I know.

We got to healing it.

Nico: You okay now?

Cryogonal: Thanks to you guys.

Tecna: Do you want to come with us?

Cryogonal: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Maria: Lets get moving.

We nodded.

We were flying in the air and we saw Lady Tremaine, and she was fuming in complete and total anger.

Lincoln: There she is, now to get her attention.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and white unicorn horn and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit Lady Tremaine, and that made her even madder and furious than ever as we landed in front of her.

Me: I should've known you'd return one day, Tremaine.

Ella Tremaine: I would've thought you'd died for good during your banishment, but you sure were stubborn.

Marcella Marluxia: And Lord Zedd made a huge mistake bringing you back, you heartless old hag. Now, I'll finish what I started and get rid of you forever.

Lady Tremaine: You little brats! You will never stop me, I will have my Happily Ever After!

Asteria Astrophel: Go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Qin: People like you don't deserve a Happily Ever After!

Twisted Cinderella came and looked at Lady Tremaine with extreme hatred and rage and sheer murder in her eyes!

Tremaine: You dare side with them, Hades?!

Hades: I dare! Because they are my friends!

Twisted Cinderella: You took EVERYTHING from me! You killed my father, worked me as a slave and treated me like nothing but dirt, tore my dress to shreds and took away my rightful inheritence!

Tremaine: Because that fool didn't deserve anything! You didn't deserve anything either!

Nico: Well, YOU deserve to die!

Me: Banishing you to the dark planet in my opinion was too lenient! Now we're going to correct that mistake!

Camie: That's right!

Nico: We're destroying you once and for all!

Cryogonal charged at her and blasted her with an energy blast.

Varie punched Lady Tremaine in the face and our Cinderella slashed her in her face!

SLASH!

Lady Tremaine had a cut on her cheek!

Cinderella: That was for my father!

Sora got out the United Worlds of Heart Keyblade

Sora: Your heart is as black as night and you don't deserve any family of your own! KEYBLADE STYLE: CASTLE OF DREAMS LIGHT BLAST!

He fired waves of light and blasted Tremaine all over!

Lola: Take that!

I put a vase on her head.

Me: Fire!

Hades formed a ball of fire and it hit Tremaine and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Nice one!

Dante Vale got out the Tiger Sword of the Shadows

Dante Vale: You're nothing more than a black widow spider! JAGUAR STYLE: SHADOW PROWL BLAST!

He fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Camie: Take that!

Jimmy Neutron got out the Neutron Sword of the Sky

Jimmy Neutron: What you did shows that you are nothing more than a parasite and a heartless tyrannical monster. SKY STYLE: NEUTRON STAR BLAST!

He fired waves of stars and blasted her all over.

Connor got out the Lightning Tyranno Sword

Connor: I don't know what Cinderella's dad was thinking marrying a heartless golddigging shrew like you!

Me: Well they do say that Love is blind.

Connor: True. TYRANNO THUNDER STYLE: LIGHTNING CHOMP BLAST!

He fired a wave of lightning and it formed into teeth and smashed her down.

Devon got out the Whip Sword of Saturn Thunder

Devon: No child should EVER Be treated like the way you treated

Cinderella!

Qin: YEAH!

Devon: SATURN WHIP STYLE: THUNDER WHIP SHOCKER!

He formed a whip and lashed her with lightning and electrocuted her!

Hay Lin got out the Wind Sword of Candrakar

Hay Lin: Time for you to learn some manners! WIND STYLE: STORM OF CANDRAKAR!

She fired a wave of wind and blew her all over.

Lola: YEAH!

Camie: Take that!

I got out the Phoenix Blade of the Sun.

Me: I am a father but I would NEVER Treat my children the way you do! You make me sick! PHOENIX STYLE: SUN FEATHER STORM!

I fired waves of fire and blasted her all over with fire feathers.

Nico: YEAH! Well said!

Bloom got out the Dragon Flame Sword of Domino

Bloom: People like you should never be around kids EVER! DOMINO FIRE STYLE: DRAGON FLAME RETRIBUTION!

She fired a wave of fire and it formed into a dragon and blasted her down.

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Take that you ugly hag!

Rita got out the Sword of Thunder of Retroville

Rita: I would never treat my kids the way you do! You make me sick! LIGHTNING STYLE: RETRO THUNDER BURST!

She fired waves of lightning and the blast hit her and electrocuted her.

Hunter got out the Sword of the Flaming Red X

Hunter: (German Accent) What you did makes you worst than Father! FIRE STYLE: RED X FIRESTORM!

He fired X blasts of fire and blasted her all over the place.

Aqua stabbed her in the stomach!

SHEEN!

Aqua: That's for Cinderella!

Qin: You tell her Aqua!

Aqua (chuckles): I just keep getting a time to shine, don't I?

Sora: You sure do!

Qin: Yep!

Nico: Well, we're DEFINITELY killing her now.

Qin: After we have our fun putting you through the samekind of torture you put Cinderella through!

Lola: Times 100!

Camie: And it's going to hurt! REALLY BAD!

Nico: I meant that Aqua probably stabbed her vital organs

Me: Oh she did!

Qin: Time for more pain!

Camie: YEAH!

Suddenly, Asteria Astrophel's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Lady Tremaine, she left purple and cyan blue energy, stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Asteria Astrophel: You absolutely make me sick to no end, Tremaine. You were not only very abusive and extremely cruel to Cinderella and favored your own daughters, but you, you went way too far in not only tearing and ruining Cinderella's dress for your own sick amusement, but you also murdered Cinderella's father so you could get his wealth and kill Cinderella as well. You are an absolute miserable piece of trash and scum of the earth, and for that, you will pay for everything you've done with your miserable life.

Suddenly, Asteria Astrophel was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and cyan blue energy with stars, magic, nebulae, and skulls surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Starlight Glimmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lady Tremaine: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Starlight Glimmer transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Asteria Astrophel emerged, but she was changed forever.

Asteria Astrophel grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and cyan blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with cyan blue streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Starlight Glimmer with a star and skull emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Undead, Empathy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Undead, Empathy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Asteria Astrophel has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, cyan blue sleeveless top, purple skirt with Starlight Glimmer's cutie mark on it, purple stockings, cyan blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Starlight Glimmer surrounded by stars, nebulae, and skulls and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Undead Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing cyan blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Asteria Astrophel felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with cyan blue tips on the large purple feathers and purple horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with cyan blue tips and cyan blue markings. Asteria Astrophel has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Asteria Astrophel's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Asteria

Astrophel's Cosmic Eternal Empathy Undead Nebula Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Empathy Undead Nebula Phoenix Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple and cyan blue gems and Starlight Glimmer and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with cyan blue gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Asteria Astrophel has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple and cyan blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with skulls and swirls of magic and stars in between the kanji below Starlight Glimmer that said, "Asteria Astrophel, Gene-Slammer of Starlight Glimmer, the Starlight Magic Alicorn and Princess of Empathy, Great Friend of Starlight Glimmer, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Skullington, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Skulls, Stars, Nebulae, Magic, Empathy, The Undead, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アステリア・アストロフェル、スターライト・グリマーのジーン・スラマー、スターライト・マジックのアリコーンと共感の王女、スターライト・グリマーの偉大な友人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、スカリントンの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストームの破壊者終末二十三と女王オパーリン・アルカナ、友情の卓の騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして頭蓋骨、星、星雲、魔法の達人、共感、アンデッド、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Asteria Astrophel has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EMPATHY ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY EMPATHY UNDEAD STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMPATHY UNDEAD STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HARMONY EMPATHY UNDEAD STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Asteria Astrophel's Super Angel-Empathy Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lady Tremaine saw it, she went mad and got out a knife to kill her, but Asteria Astrophel fired a massive barrage of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lady Tremaine and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Asteria Astrophel: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony

Empathy Undead Starlight Nebula Magic Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Empathy Undead Starlight Nebula Magic Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) There'll be no mercy for you, Tremaine, you've had this coming for a long time.

Starlight Glimmer: That she has, Asteria. She's going to pay the price for her crimes.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's light purple eyes turned neon light purple and she was surrounded by a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Starlight Glimmer's Eternal Undead Empathy Nebula Starlight Greatsword of Magical Undead Starlight Empathy and Eternal Starlight Undead Magic Empathy, and as she approached Lady Tremaine, she left purple and cyan blue energy, stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Starlight Glimmer: Even after all this time, you still absolutely make me sick to no end, Tremaine. You were not only very abusive and extremely cruel to Cinderella and favored your own daughters, but you, you went way too far in not only tearing and ruining Cinderella's dress for your own sick amusement, but you also murdered Cinderella's father so you could get his wealth and kill Cinderella as well. You are an absolute miserable piece of trash and scum of the earth, and now, it's time for you to pay the price for your misdeeds.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and cyan blue energy with stars, magic, nebulae, and skulls surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Starlight Glimmer flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a cyan blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lady Tremaine: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Starlight Glimmer's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Starlight Glimmer emerged, but she was changed forever.

Starlight Glimmer grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and cyan blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has cyan blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing purple hair with cyan blue streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a purple and cyan blue energy aura with stars, magic, nebulae, bones, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a star and skull emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with cyan blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Undead, Empathy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with cyan blue gems for eyes and holding the Undead, Empathy, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with cyan blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Starlight Glimmer has on a sleeveless cyan blue blouse with stars, nebulae, bones, and magic on it, sleeveless purple shirt, purple pants, purple knee-high boots with cyan blue armor on the toes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, nebulae, bones, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars, nebulae, bones, and skulls and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Undead Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing cyan blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark purple angel wings with cyan blue tips on the large dark purple feathers, light purple horn on her head, and her dark purple and cyan blue streak tail grew much larger and longer for her new body. Starlight Glimmer has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Starlight Glimmer's massive Starlight Glimmer's Eternal Undead Empathy Nebula Starlight Greatsword of Magical Undead Starlight Empathy and Eternal Starlight Undead Magic Empathy and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Starlight Glimmer's Cosmic Eternal Empathy Undead Skylander Nebula Magic Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Empathy Undead Skylander Nebula Magic Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple and cyan blue gems and Starlight Glimmer and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with cyan blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with cyan blue gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Starlight Glimmer has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple and cyan blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large cyan blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with bones, skulls, and swirls of magic and stars in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Starlight Glimmer, Alicorn Princess of Empathy and The Undead Skylanders, Amazing Student of Twilight

Sparkle, Assistant to Trixie Lulamoon, Friend of Asteria Astrophel, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Starstorm Thunder, Firestar Crystal, Waterswirl Aurora, Tornado Starburst, Oracle Lightning, Rainstorm Fireheart, Hurricane Northern, Skystorm Comet, and Many Children, Archenemy of Doctor Starline, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Skulls, Stars, Nebulae, Magic, Empathy, The Undead, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

スターライトグリマー、共感のアリコーンプリンセスとアンデッドスカイランダー、トワイライトスパークルの素晴らしい生徒、トリクシー・ルラムーンの助手、アステリア・アストロフェルの友人、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、スターバースト・オーロラの愛する母、ファイアハート・フレイム、スターストーム・サンダー、ファイアスター・クリスタル、ウォータースワール オーロラ、トルネード スターバースト、オラクル ライトニング、レインストーム ファイアハート、ハリケーン ノーザン、スカイストーム コメット、そして多くの子供たち、ドクター スターラインの大敵、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの驚くべきメンバー、ドゥームズデイ トゥエンティー スリーの破壊者、クイーン オパリン アルカナ、ザ ナイツのメンバーフレンドシップテーブルの、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力

な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして頭蓋骨、星、星雲、魔法、共感、アンデッド、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Starlight Glimmer has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EMPATHY ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY EMPATHY UNDEAD SKYLANDER STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMPATHY UNDEAD SKYLANDER STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMPATHY UNDEAD SKYLANDER STARLIGHT NEBULA MAGIC ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Starlight Glimmer's Super Angel-Empathy Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lady Tremaine saw it, she went mad and got out a knife to kill her, but Starlight Glimmer fired a massive barrage of purple and cyan blue energy, stars, magic, nebulae, skulls, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lady Tremaine and sent her flying to a wall, she got back up, but now, she was even more enraged.

Starlight Glimmer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Empathy Undead Skylander Starlight Nebula Magic Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Empathy Undead Skylander Starlight Nebula Magic Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, it's time for you to pay the price for your crimes, Tremaine.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a long time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and

Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Everything you've done up until this point has all been for your own selfish greed, Tremaine.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And now, it's time for you to pay the price for your greed… with your own blood!

Lincoln, Asteria Astrophel, Starlight Glimmer, and I went after Lady

Tremaine, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lady Tremaine, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Asteria Astrophel, Starlight Glimmer, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lady Tremaine even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Asteria Astrophel, Starlight Glimmer, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, nebulae, skulls, bones, and planets at Lady Tremaine, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Asteria, Starlight, let's use a combo and end Lady Tremaine for good.

Starlight Glimmer: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Empathy Undead Skylander Starlight Nebula Magic Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Empathy Undead Skylander Starlight Nebula Magic Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) You got it.

Lincoln, Starlight Glimmer, and Asteria Astrophel formed three massive purple and cyan blue energy balls with bones, skulls, stars, nebulae, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding them and condensed them to the size of their bodies and aimed them at Lady Tremaine who saw that death was finally coming for her.

Lincoln, Starlight Glimmer, and Asteria Astrophel: UNDEAD PENANCE JUDGEMENT BOMB!

Lincoln, Starlight Glimmer, and Asteria Astrophel fired the energy balls and they hit Lady Tremaine and because she was an unrepentant greedy witch with cruelty in her heart, she was found guilty and sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Asteria Astrophel's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and cyan blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings and longer purple horn are permanent, and Starlight Glimmer's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer purple and cyan blue streaked tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large rainbow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive purple angel wings and longer light purple horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Asteria Astrophel and Starlight Glimmer felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Asteria okay, Starlight Glimmer.

Starlight Glimmer: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay, Lincoln.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: And I was surprised that you also transformed too, Starlight.

Lincoln: Like I said, it's fair that Starlight Glimmer transformed to help me and Asteria as well.

Me: Yep. Plus, that newly evolved Daydream form of yours is really awesome, Lincoln.

Nico: No fooling, that new Daydream Lincoln form of yours is even more powerful than ever.

Lincoln: But, I'm not the only one whose Daydream form has evolved even more.

Lincoln was right about that. Suddenly, my large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head began to glow and emanate rainbow light, and then, everyone saw my rainbow version of He-Man's loincloth turns white, my long rainbow hair flared upwards and it had rainbow streaks, my large rainbow wolf ears with aurora markings and my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with aurora tips and aurora markings remained the same, a long orange unicorn horn grew on top of my head, my massive rainbow elemental angel wings and medium-sized rainbow elemental angel wings underneath my massive rainbow angel wings with aurora and red tips remain the same but with the added addition of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle and her friends, and my gold chest harness remained the same. I transformed into DAYDREAM J.D., GOD OF HARMONIC FRIENDSHIP AND DEFENDER OF THE DAY!

Nico: WOW!

Eli: Incredible!

Lincoln and I changed back.

Me: Now, we've finally taken care of Lady Tremaine, now we can move on with dealing with the Anothers.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: That was long overdue

Me: Good riddance. Cinderella got some well deserved payback.

Lola: Boy she sure did.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: That's another of Disney's most evil villains dead and gone.

Nico: Nice job, Cryogonal!

Cryogonal: Thanks Nico!

Qin: That was awesome!

Camie: It sure was.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Beer?

Cryogonal: I don't drink sorry.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag did the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Cryogonal: Nice try.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough

Maria: Did Alva say what materials he needs?

Me: I showed you a list remember?

Maria: Right. But what are we getting first?

Maria: Right. But what are we getting first?

Me: Neutronium Scrap Metal.

Nico: We got plenty of that back in our storage.

Me: Good

Nico: But if Alva needs that, then we should still get it.

Eli: Right.

Nico: Shouldn't be too hard to find.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: And if any of Zedd's forces come we'll blast them.

Varie: Yep.

Devon: I really enjoyed defeating Scrozzle yesterday

Me: Good to catch up on some unfinished business.

Qin: Yeah

Devon: Too bad there were no Tronics.

Qin: I know.

Camie: That would have been fitting too.

Qin: It sure would have.

Nico: I think the Foot Soldiers are appearing in order

Qin: They must be.

Me: Yeah. And I like it.

Camie: Me too.

Laney: Yeah.

Nico: Meaning the Kelzaks are next.

Me: Yeah Ninja Storm's soldiers.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yep. Now the fun part starts.

Laney: The Anothers.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo, and Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key and Overdrive.

Me: Whoa! So Anna Knudson, Ish, Bertha Loud, Irena Indigo Zap, Odd and Kelsey Winslow as well as Jason, Aurico, Tommy, TJ and Andros.

Qin: WHOA!

Rarity: Oh this is gonna be so fun darlings.

Then Rarity's Cutie Mark was glowing!

Me: Rarity's Cutie Mark is glowing.

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: And the Anothers minus Hades are all one person.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo, and Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key and Overdrive!

Me: Awesome!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome!

Another Penpen: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

They merged and she reverted back.

(ENDLESS MIST OF NIGHTMARES BY GATOPAINT PLAYS)

Rina Nightmare Rarity: (SINGING DIVINELY AS SHE REVERTED BACK AND DARKNESS, JEWELS AND LIGHTNING SWIRLED AROUND HER)

(Get me out of here)

(There's no turning back)

No escape from here

(Whispers calling up to me)

Someone, save me

The soft melody of my beating heart

Is fading through this darkness

Surrounding me, cradling me

I can't find a way out

My desire, my dream

It's turning its back to me

Is this how it's supposed to be?

No

Somehow

(I'm still here)

Trapped within these chains

Trying to hold on

While I hope you won't forget me

(It's useless) As I keep believing

(My fate has been sealed) I will see you again

To see your light shine through

This endless mist of nightmares

I feel those eyes staring

Those voices calling up to me

They need me

I must stay

[Guitar Solo]

I'm still here

Trapped within these chains

Trying to hold on

While I hope you won't forget me

(It's useless)

As I keep believing

(My fate has been sealed)

I will see you again

To see your light shine through

This endless mist of nightmares

(Please) The meaningful gift I've been given

(Let) "There's something you fear."

(Me) Means I should give something in return…

(Help) "Your kindness won't be forgotten"

We saw saw that she was a blue hair girl with blue eyes and black and blue clothes and had black angel wings and had a Tiara with Nightmare Rarity's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt. She had a terrifying scythe in her hand and she had Nightmare Rarity's Tail.

She landed in front of us.

Me: WHOA!

Rina Nightmare Rarity: Rina Nightmare Rarity, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Nightmare Rarity.

Me: Whoa! The Jewels of Nightmarish Darkness!

Rarity: Oh that was an absolutely divine and amazing entrance darling.

Rina Nightmare Rarity: It sure was one worthy of the Gates of Hell.

Nico: I knew I saw a dark outline when Rarity's Cutie Mark glowed.

Me: Yeah.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) That was really amazing though.

Rina Nightmare Rarity: It sure was.

Me: And the song is awesome and very fitting for you too.

Rina Nightmare Rarity: It sure was amazing.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Hades friendly or hostile?

Rina Nightmare Rarity: Friendly and she is a really deadly one.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this though.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: That was fun!

Nico: Now we wait.

Me: But with an Another of this caliber we don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER HADES!

Me: Another Hades!

Hades: Ooh! Who is that good looking handsome God of the Underworld?

Me: Another you Hades.

Another Hades: (in a Girls voice) It will be fun.

She reverted back and was a girl with reddish pink hair and had red eyes and had purple clothes and had purple dragon wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Nocturne Jungle's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had a Star of Satan and a Voodoo Symbol and she had a Voodoo Symbol necklace. She also had a voodoo sword and had Nocturne Jungle's tail.

Victoria Nocturne Jungle: Victoria Nocturne Jungle, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Nocturne Jungle.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Laney: Yeah.

Lucy Loud: Are you a voodoo master?

Victoria Nocturne Jungle: Yes I am. I'm a master of darkness, dark magic and voodoo rituals and is even a master of black magic and Satanic Magic and has all the powers of Hades.

Hades: Ooh I think I'm going to like this girl. She has every single aspect of me in a nutshell.

Qin: She sure does!

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

They got weapons for said rangers.

Victoria Nocturne Jungle: No he didn't because I threatened to send him to the pits of Tartarus.

Me: Ooh! Nice!

Qin: He's dead anyway and in the black gates.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You have the powers of Hades, right?

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Do you have your own version of Cerberus?

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Or Pain and Panic?

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Victoria Nocturne Jungle: Actually I do yes. But they are at home.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Lets make this fun and cool!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: This will be good!

Hades: Let's get ready to (Echoing) RUMBLLLLLLE!

Nico: Aren't we forgetting one teensy-weensy, but ever so crucial, little tiny detail?

[Nico explodes into flames]

Nico: I OWN YOU!

[Nico summons Pain and Panic and notices Pain is wearing Air-Hercs]

Nico: What… are… those?

Pain: Um, I don't know. I-I thought they looked kinda dashing…

Nico: [slowly burns up] I've got 24 hours to get rid of this… bozo, or the entire scheme I've been setting up for 18 years goes up in smoke, and YOU ARE WEARING HIS MERCHANDISE?

[Nico hears a noise, and sees Panic slurping some "Herculade"]

Panic: [chuckles nervously] Thirsty?

[Nico screams, and blows up like a volcano]

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He blasted Pain and Panic and Another Hades down and it was funny!

Nico: (gets out Hades' Ridewatch) Feel the heat!

He activated it.

Nico: I'm about to rearrange the cosmos… and the one schlemiel who can louse it up… is waltzing around IN THE WOODS!

HE EXPLODED INTO FLAMES AND BLASTED ANOTHER HADES ALL OVER!

May: (Gets out Penpen's ridewatch) Time for some ice!

Maria: (Gets out Gigant Birds Ridewatch) These birds pack a wallop!

Ish: (Gets out Centiback's Ridewatch) BLUE 44! HUT HUT HUT HUT HIKE!

They used the powers of Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo too and blasted the Another all over!

Then Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion came.

Me: NICE!

Nico: Nice Team Road Kamelot!

Road Kamelot: Thanks Nico!

Me: And this!

I fired a wave of ice!

Another Hades: FOLLOW THAT FINGAS HIM! (FREEZES SOLID) THE YUTZ WITH THE HORSE!

Me: Cold enough for you?

Horsea: Chill out!

He exploded out!

Another Hades: I hope you're ready because I'm going to get my titanic rear in gear and kick some Olympian Butt!

Eli snuck up behind him and blew his hair out!

Another Hades: Whoa is my hair out?

But then a wave of ice hit Another Hades and blasted him down and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Frost Walrus came.

Frost Walrus: That was funny!

Me: Frost Walrus whoa!

Frost Walrus: (In a girls voice) (Swedish Accent) Oh ja that was fun!

Nico: Winona Walrus!? WHOA!

Woody Woodpecker: Whoa hang on! You mean you know Wally's daughter!?

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: It's true.

Woody Woodpecker: That is amazing!

Winona reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and had blue eyes and had blue angel wings and was dressed in a blue bikini and she had a snowflake with a walrus in front of it.

Winona Walrus: That was fun ja.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we can get you new clothes.

They went and did so and she had awesome blue clothes.

Winona Walrus: Oh this looks amazing on me.

Nico: It sure does.

Qin: Yep.

May: I like how I don't get hit anymore.

Manaphy: Don't jinx it, Mama.

But then…

BLAANG! COW MOO! BLANG! BLANG!

She got hit on the head with 2 bowling balls and a bowling pin!

May: OOOOOOOWWWW!

She had three NASTY LUMPS ON HER HEAD!

Me: OOH! That had to hurt!

Derpy Hooves flew in.

Derpy Hooves: Oh man! Sorry May!

CRASH!

She crashed into May and knocked her down.

May: Me and my big mouth.

Manaphy: I told you not to jinx it, Mama!

Winona Walrus: That must really happen to her a lot.

Me: Don't fucking ask.

Ish: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Winona Walrus: When me and Nico and Qin had a Swedish Meatball eating contest. I make the most amazing Swedish Meatballs.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: They were really tasty.

Woody Woodpecker: Your dad also makes really awesome Swedish Meatballs too.

Nico: Yep. Me and Qin and Winona all tied in that.

Me: Wow!

Nico: I know.

Nico and Winona hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Winona Walrus: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666

Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Ish, Bertha Loud, Irena Indigo Zap, Odd, and Kelsey Winslow are heading to Ireland, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Lincoln's is running loose, his name is Douglas McCarthy, he's a big bulked up brute who terrorized Dublin for years by trashing the place until he got arrested and sent to prison, but that big brute bulked up even more in muscle during the years he was imprisoned, and he waited for the right time to bust out by using his inhuman superhuman strength to break open his cell and escape. So, Lincoln's going to take him and his gang down and he's going to absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Ireland, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got bad news. Sabrina, Selina, Douglas McCarthy's back.

Sabrina Morrigan: (Shocked) What?!

Selina Morrigan: That huge musclebound bulked up brute's back again?!

Nico: Sounds like this guy's bad news, who is he?

Lincoln: Someone you aren't going to like. Douglas McCarthy, like Selina Morrigan said, is a huge musclebound bulked up brute who terrorized Dublin for years by trashing the place until he got arrested and sent to prison, but that big brute bulked up even more in muscle during the years he was imprisoned, and he waited for the right time to bust out by using his inhuman superhuman strength to break open his cell and escape.

Me: Sheesh, looks like we got to deal with that overgrown musclebound behemoth.

Lincoln: It's not just him though, his gang's also running loose and they're all just like him physically: spent all day in the gym and bulked up to the point of looking like overgrown musclebound beasts.

Anna Knudson: Yikes, and we're also keeping an eye out for any bastards trying to kill Shanan and get the key back for Lord Zedd.

Nicole: Yeah, now that we have it, Zedd and Rita's plan just took a huge hit. Now, let's take care of the McCarthy gang.

We took cover in the shadows and Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white tails into Cell's stingers, and he began sneaking behind the massive armies of Douglas McCarthy's musclebound thugs causing havoc. Lincoln was right behind a group of thugs, and as he stabbed his tails into the backs of the group of thugs, Lincoln began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Then, Lincoln continued on with sneaking behind the remaining armies of Douglas McCarthy's musclebound thugs, and like he did with the first group, he stabbed his tails into the backs of the remaining armies of Douglas McCarthy's thugs and Lincoln began absorbing them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, all that was left of the first group of thugs were their clothes and weapons.

Me: (Whispers) He's taken care of the armies of musclebound thugs around the place, now he's got to take care of the remaining musclebound thugs on the roofs.

Lincoln disappeared and reappeared on the rooftops without making any sort of noise, and when he was in the vicinity of the musclebound thugs, Lincoln stabbed his tails into the backs of the snipers and he began absorbing them and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of the snipers were their clothes and weapons.

Lincoln: Ah, now that was quite a feast.

Then, we reappeared as Lincoln descended in front of us.

Lincoln: We're all set to attack Douglas McCarthy, guys.

Me: With all his really massive armies of musclebound thugs absorbed by you, now he's all alone.

Nico: Let's do this.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long ice blue hair and ice blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a ice blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with the Three Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, ice blue skirt, ice blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Eis Shenron, The Three-Star Dragon of Ice and the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice and Winter, holstered on her back is a massive white greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Caitlyn Cailleach, Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach.

Caitlyn Cailleach: That's right, and I got the girls away from that massive giant overgrown musclebound bulked up brute, and he's pissed that you absorbed all of his armies of massive musclebound thugs.

?: (Irish Accent) LINCOLN LOUD, I'M GONNA TEAR YOU TO SHREDS AND THROW YOU IN THE RIVER!

We heard thundering footsteps and we saw a massive musclebound male with orange hair and wearing only a pair of pants and boots heading our way: it was Douglas McCarthy and he was pissed off.

Sylvester: So, now we got to take care of this overgrown gorilla.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, and then, I'll absorb him. Let's get him, gang!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-

Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine

Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of

Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Winter Soldier and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Anna's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Douglas McCarthy and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, Douglas McCarthy threw a punch into Lincoln's chest, big mistake as his fist was now engulfed in Lincoln's chest. Then, Lincoln clenched his hands and tensed his body as he began pulling Douglas McCarthy into his body and began absorbing him as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and he was assimilating all of his inhuman superhuman strength and he was getting stronger and stronger. Then, Douglas McCarthy was eventually absorbed into Lincoln as his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath spread out and Lincoln let out a dominant roar. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whew, I've not done that in a long time. (Flexes his massive muscles) But, it was so worth it, I'm even more ripped than ever, but now, we're finally rid of that bastard and his gang for good after absorbing them. (To Caitlyn Cailleach) And it's so good to see you again, Caitlyn.

Caitlyn Cailleach: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Caitlyn Cailleach as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Caitlyn Cailleach was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Caitlyn Cailleach: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Caitlyn Cailleach and he hugged her, and Caitlyn Cailleach is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Caitlyn Cailleach: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or

massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Caitlyn Cailleach, Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice and Winter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Ice and Snow with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over snow, ice, snow storms, and cold, and summoning creatures of the snow, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with blue angel wings, and just like Elandra Eis Shenron, Caitlyn Cailleach has all the powers and abilities of Eis Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers ice. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome ice greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Caitlyn Cailleach hates Lori with a blazing passion because of what she's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that cold-blooded heartless control freak Alpha Bitch, she would freeze Lori to death and send her soul to the darkest depths of the Ninth Circle of Hell.

Nico: Yeesh, so if anyone dared to anger her, she would freeze them to death and send them to the Ninth Circle of Hell. That's one Shadow Dragon Avatar no one wants to piss off.

Lincoln: Unfortunately, the thugs and criminals we've dealt with were as dumb as a truck tire and never learn their lesson, and now that you're here, Caitlyn.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Caitlyn Cailleach in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Caitlyn Cailleach: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Caitlyn Cailleach with ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Caitlyn Cailleach: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Caitlyn Cailleach, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Caitlyn Cailleach's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Caitlyn Cailleach had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Reina from Tekken, Reiko Nogawa and Rika Makise from Bitch Battle Royale, and

Chiyuri Sugawara and Misae Nakamine from Bitch Hajimemashita.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Reina from Tekken, Reiko Nogawa and Rika Makise from Bitch Battle Royale, and Chiyuri Sugawara and Misae Nakamine from Bitch Hajimemashita.

Nicole: Thank goodness Caitlyn got them away from that overgrown gorilla. (GASPS) Oh god, Lincoln, there's something you should know about Reina, she's the illegitimate child of Heihachi Mishima. But, she's not like him in every way.

Lincoln: Whoa, I had no idea about that. Are you girls okay?

Reiko Nogawa: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Reina and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Douglas McCarthy, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon

Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Reina: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Reina: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs)

You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Reina, Reiko Nogawa, Rika Makise, Chiyuri Sugawara, and Misae Nakamine with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Lincoln's named Douglas McCarthy, a massive bulked up and extremely muscular brute who'd terrorized Dublin for years by trashing the place until he got arrested and was sent to prison, but that big brute bulked up even more in muscle during the years he was imprisoned, and he waited for the right time to bust out by using his inhuman superhuman strength to break open his cell and escape

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first in absorbing the massive armies of his muscular thugs, and then we joined in and beating that big gorilla down and when he threw a punch into Lincoln's chest which enabled Lincoln to suck him in and absorb him, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Caitlyn Cailleach have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Damn, you sure had quite a feeding frenzy absorbing that brute's thugs, and when you faced that big brute, you used the same technique like you did with that filthy animal, Lucas Greyson.

Lincoln: Yep.

Nico: That animal made a huge mistake and he got his punishment.

Me: Yep, he and his gang were absorbed by Lincoln, and we stopped their rampage in Ireland.

---

After Lincoln absorbed Douglas McCarthy and his gang, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Caitlyn Cailleach saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Caitlyn Cailleach: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Caitlyn, and I can still defend

myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Caitlyn Cailleach: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Caitlyn Cailleach: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm rang, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a girl with black hair and a completely demented look on her face and with her was a slimy lizard.

Lincoln: Oh, you've got to be kidding! Selene, call Mayor Davis, tell her Vic's stepdaughter and her slimy lizard have come back for revenge!

Selene Arcangela: On it, Lincoln.

Nico: So, that…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's Vic's stepdaughter and our hated archenemy, Maria Devins, she was the meanest, nastiest, spoiled, and completely rotten black-hearted monster we've ever met and she's just as bad as Vic. Her biological mom was the only decent person we've met, and when she heard the news that Vic was arrested, she went down there and she shoved the divorce papers in his face and made him sign them. Then, she kicked her rotten daughter out of the house after getting sick and tired of her messes and her heartless condescending attitude and she hated her daughter for what she tried to do in trying to kill me and my Guardian Angels to satisfy her jerk of a stepdad.

Laney: So, that little brat has come back even after she was banished from Gotham Royal York after her stepdad got arrested.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired energy blasts at Maria Devins and she went ballistic when she saw us.

Maria Devins: YOU STUPID LOWLIVES! YOU SENT MY STEPFATHER TO JAIL! YOU RUINED MY LIVES! I DESPISE ALL OF YOU SO FUCKING MUCH, I WANT ALL OF YOU TO DIE!

Our energy auras flared up extremely because of her hate. But, before she could come after us, she was hit in the face by a boxing glove that came out of a trick box, and that's when we saw Mayor Davis arrive.

Me: Mayor Davis.

Mayor Davis: Sorry for that, J.D. (To Maria Devins) I warned your stepfather that if I ever saw you and your slimy lizard here again, I was going to knock his block off so hard, he'll be eating through a tube!

Selene Arcangela: And we're going to do the same thing to you, you undisciplined bitch!

Maria Devins: I'LL KILL YOU, BITCH! AND THEN THIS TOWN WILL BE MINE AND ALL WILL BOW BEFORE ME LIKE THE

PIECE OF TRASH LOSERS THEY ARE!

Suddenly, Lincoln teleported right in front of her, and… !

POW!

Lincoln punched her so hard in the face, he knocked her out and then tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and was taken to The Xaikora Prison for good, but like all the other Queen Bees labelled too dangerous, she was given the Star Warriors' Vengeance Curse, which means in one year's time, she'll be dead. Then, he teleported to the prison Vic was sent to and he punched him so hard, he was now going to be eating through a tube from now on.

Mayor Davis: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) That was so awesome! Serves that jerk right.

Nico: Now, he's going to be eating through a tube from now on, serves him right.

Mayor Davis went back to City Hall and we returned home and continued our workouts.

Nico: So, we took care of that jealous, wrathful, envious vengeful undisciplined bitch and we sent her to the Xaikora Prison with the curse Lincoln put on her which'll send her to The Black Gates in a year, and that was a nice touch you did in punching Vic so hard.

Lincoln: And now, he'll be eating through a tube from now on.

Me: I think that was too merciful, he should've been rendered a boneless blob like Mr. Shu.

Lynn: Nah, besides that punch Lincoln delivered crippled him for good, so he won't be able to do anything for the rest of his life, and when he dies, he'll be leaving in a pine box.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana

(League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) are heading to Blooper Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ashe: Wow, so this is Aquarius. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ashe, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Blooper Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe

666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, Universe 666 Mean Applejack, Universe 666 Mean Fluttershy, Universe 666 Mean Pinkie Pie, Universe 666 Mean Rarity, Universe 666 Mean Rainbow Dash, Ashe, Camille, Diana (League of Legends), Fiora, and Gwen (League of Legends), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy

McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Sand Kingdom for Round 3

Nicole: Awesome!

Ino: Me and Sakura will go next.

Sakura Haruno: Lets get them!

They went in and the Simulator activated and they were in Sand Kingdom for Round 3!

Nico: Here we are!

Ino: WHEW! It's hot here.

Sakura Haruno: No kidding.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the Radio) Well there have been sightings of numerous Charging Chucks at the temple over there. Just go smash them into dust.

Nico: With pleasure.

Ino: I'm ready for this.

Sakura Haruno: Me too!

Nico: Lets go.

They were off.

They arrived at the temple and saw them!

Ino: There they are!

Nico: Lets smash their helmets off!

?: (ECHOING) ICE BLAST!

A blast of ice flew in from out of nowhere and it hit the Charging Chucks and froze them!

Sakura Haruno: WHOA!

They saw Seadramon and on its back was a girl with pink hair and blue eyes and pink clothes and pink angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Jewel Man on it.

Jadha Jewel: Jadha Jewel, Embodiment of Jewel Man.

Seadramon: (In a girls voice) And we're ready for it.

Nico: And Sheena Seadra! Wow!

Ino: And Jadha it's awesome to see you again.

Sakura Haruno: You're looking great.

Jadha Jewel: Same to you Ino and Sakura! Its been a while.

Sunset Shiimmer: Wow! Jadha!

Carol: Awesome!

Jadha Jewel: And Sunset Shimmer and Carol too!? Wow! Been a while.

Nico: We can catch up more later. Lets thrash these football helmet freaks!

Nico: (gets out Hades and Cyberdark Keel's Ridewatches) Feel the heat of Cyberdark!

Nico activated them!

Nico: (EXPLODES INTO FLAMES) WHAT!? THE FATES ARE HERE AND YOU DIDN'T TELL ME!?

He fired waves of fire and blasted the Charging Chucks all over.

Ino: FIRE STYLE: FLAME SCYTHE BLADE DANCE!

She formed a scythe of fire and fired waves of fire and blasted them all over!

Sakura Haruno: EARTH STYLE: RASENGUN!

She formed a Rasengan of Earth Chakra on her finger and fired it like a gun and blasted them in a massive and incredibly powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were blown all over!

Jadha Jewel fired waves of jewels and blasted them and then they got rid of them! They got more power Moons.

Nico: YEAH!

Sheena reverted back and was a girl with teal blue hair and had blue eyes and teal blue clothes and had Seadramon's tail and had blue angel wings and had a symbol of Seadramon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had an ice sword.

Sheena Seadra: That was awesome!

They high five!

Nico: How do you meet Carol and Sunset?

Jadha Jewel: I met Carol when I was shopping at the mall and saw her being hurt by her ex-boyfriend and I punched him in the face.

We became good friends after that.

Carol: It's true and it was awesome.

Nico: Nice!

Jadha Jewel: Yep and I met Sunset when she was having homework problems with a question on jewels and I helped her with that.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah she is smart about jewels.

Nico: Awesome.

Ino: And me and Sakura met her and we taught her how to use jewels for techniques.

Nico: Cool!

Jadha Jewel: Yep. It is so cool.

Nico: Yep.

Ino: Sheena do you have any memories of Nico?

Sheena SeadraL Well me and Nico went fishing and we caught a massively huge salmon and cooked it for dinner.

Nico: Awesome fish stew.

Ino: Awesome.

Nico and Sheena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sheena Seadra: Me too Nico.

Nico: Would you like to join the team.

Sheena: Me and Jadha would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later Rice came in and she had a really cool chair. It looked like a King Chair.

Selena Vega: Is that a new chair?

Rice: Actually this is an antique chair. I bought it at a yard sale and thought it looked cool.

Me: Ooh that's a nice chair.

I went over and looked at it.

Me: Wow! This is a 16th Century Germany King Palace Chair! This chair is over 500 years old.

Nico: Wow! It's still in really good shape.

Me: I know.

Rice: Yep. Me and the Underground girls are taking up a new hobby. We're going to restore antique furniture and sell it to museums.

Nico: Nice!

Poromon: (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice.

Rice: Yello?

Poromon: You need to remove that chair from the estate. It's a health hazard.

Rice: Okay, relax. I took off the slipcovers, had them dry-cleaned and then fumigated the cushions.

Poromon: Really?

Rice: Yeah. It's cleaner than my couch. Found half a Hot Pocket in there.

Me: EW!

Poromon: It certainly looks okay. Has a strong toxic chemical smell. That's reassuring.

Rice: Why don't you give it a try, Poromon?

Poromon: All right. (sits in chair) It is a comfortable chair.

Rice: Why don't you just admit you overreacted?

Poromon: No, thank you. (Sees insect)

More appear and swarm all over Poromon. He jumps out of a daydream on his own couch.

Poromon: (at Rice's door) (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice.

Rice: What's up, buttercup?

Poromon: You have to get rid of the chair.

Rice: Nope. (Closes door)

SLAM!

Poromon: (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice.

Rice: What's the word, hummingbird? (laughs) See what I did there? Because you're a bird.

Poromon: Yes, I see what you did. But for your safety, please wait in my apartment as I call the authorities so they may remove the chair of death.

Rice: No. (Closes door)

SLAM!

Poromon: (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice.

Rice: What's the gist, physicist?

Poromon: Under my authority as a self-appointed member of the Centers for Disease Control street team, these premises are condemned. (Rice tries to close door) As a man with a keen sense of style, I must tell you, that chair does not work with the room. (Rice closes door). (Knock, knock, knock) Rice. (Knock, knock, knock) Rice.

Rice opens door and waves the seat cushion at him. He screams and runs off.

Nico: Okay that's funny.

Me: Boy Poromon's being more Annoying that Lori's Fart problems!

Lori: I HEARD THAT!

Lucy Loud: Is something wrong, Poromon?

Poromon: We have to use the superlaser on Rice's new chair!

Me: Poromon no! That's far too extreme!

Fu: Yeah no kidding!

Poromon: Okay you're right that is overkill.

Me: Yeah.

Poromon: Maxxine, Rice has dragged a chair in off the street whose unknown provenance jeopardizes the health and welfare of every resident in our building.

Maxxine: Poromon we bought that chair from a yard sale.

Me: Yeah you're acting worse than Ed.

Maxxine: But if it makes you happy, I'll talk to Rice about it.

Poromon: Thank you.

Maxxine had her fingers tied behind her back.

Maxxine: Rice, I have a question about the chair.

Rice: And what's that?

Maxxine: Aren't you worried about it being unhygienic?

Rice: No, it's completely fine. Wait! I get it. Poromon sent you. He put you up to this.

Maxxine: (lying) No, he didn't.

Rice glared.

Maxxine: Okay yes he sent me. But that chair is not unhygienic.

Rice: Ok. Then, why don't you sit on it to prove him wrong?

Maxxine: Sure.

Maxxine went and sat on it.

Maxxine: Ooh it's comfy.

She felt something bite her on the butt!

Maxxine: Ow!

Rice: What's wrong?

Maxxine: Something in the chair's biting my tushy. It's not important. Ow!

She looked and saw something crawling in the cushion!

Maxxine and Rice screamed in fright.

We rushed in and I used Nico as a battering ram and smashed the door down!

KRASMASH!

Me: What the fuck is going on in here!

Nico: OW!

Blot: Fuck! There's something in the chair! We need to destroy it!

I went over and opened the cushion and then ROACHES CRAWLED OUT!

Nico: ROACHES!

Lana: OH BOY LUNCH!

Timon: It's roach lunch time Pumbaa!

Pumbaa: Oh boy! Big Fat Juicy Bugs!

They got to eating the roaches!

Groove: Poromon was right!

Me: But we are still not destroying that chair!

Lana, Timon and Pumbaa ate all the roaches that came out of the cushion and when they were done eating them all they released a massive belch!

LOUD DEEP BELCH!

Scream: Well, Poromon. You were right about the chair.

Donna Diego: Happy now?

Poromon: I sure am!

Poromon did a victory dance.

Lana: But that chair had awesome roaches! (LOUD BELCH)

Then Mung, Chowder, Lola, Stewie, Brian, Rarity and Sweetie Belle threw up ALL OVER MAY!

(MASSIVE PROJECTILE VOMITING!)

The vomiting lasted for over 1 minute and 42 seconds.

When it was done May was INNUNDATED IN THROWUP!

Me: OH SICK!

Rarity: Oh my goodness! Sorry May.

May: No problem.

Poliwag: Let me wash you off, May!

He fired water and washed her off.

Maria did the same too.

Poromon: HA! I was right!

BLANG!

Manaphy hit Poromon on the head with a frying pan.

Poromon: OUCH! Thanks Manaphy.

Xenia: Full moon frying pan.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Jozotic, the American version of Bangray, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Jozotic, the American version of Bangray, and he's causing havoc.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh man, the American version of Bangray. Looks like we're in for a challenge.

Me: Yep, but two can play at this game.

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's wrist computer went off, and we saw the jealous younger sisters of the Dark World Goth Girls have died, and their souls were sent to The Black Gates, and their soulless bodies were transformed into demons under his control thanks to a demonic sigil on their foreheads.

Nicholette Torrington: And thus, Lincoln's Dark World Curses have taken our ex-sisters' souls and sent them to The Black Gates and their soulless bodies are turned into demons under his control.

Me: Nice.

Nico: But, that's so wicked. Alright, let's get going and deal with Jozotic.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this one.

Me: Yep

The previous group came.

Brain Freezer: Can me, Robo Blaze, Whiger, Griffin, Beetle, Whiplash, Drakkon, Vulture, Beautiful Gorgeous, and Red X go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Varie: Awesome!

Me: I can't help but wonder if the American version of Bangray has the same Memory powers as the Japanese version.

Nico: We'll find out soon.

Freon: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Web Spider next.

Me: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

We gasped.

Me: I knew she'd be coming next. Lincoln, can you show us what she looks like?

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lori's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, she has on a turquoise coat with the sleeves torn off and turquoise blue pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Nico: Damn, this version of Lori looks like a feral wild beast!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side when she goes psycho on Packing Day. Plus, we saw how angry Lori got in the past, and she was scarier than a gorilla when she got mad.

Rayne Dodola: That was the one thing we had to deal with when that bitch inside her started to come out. So, now it's payback time on that bitch!

Nico: This is gonna get really really ugly. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out out to take down Jozotic.

Lincoln: And deal another blow to Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, and once we get done with Jozotic, you're next, you filthy animal.

Rayne Dodola: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Jozotic, and once we get done with Jozotic, Lincoln and Rayne Dodola along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori.

We went to the ship and we were off to face Jozotic

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,577.9: The U.S.S. Phoenix is en route to the planet Dantooine for another component of the weapons we need to destroy the bomb Lord Zedd is making. Also to destroy Jozotic the American Version of Bangray.

Qin: Awesome!

Whiger: Looks like we're back to going to other planets.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: It'll be awesome to see Dantooine again.

Tania: Remind me what to expect from there?

Me: Well we're going to face Jozotic and his footsoldiers. It could be anything.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Also this is where the Battle of Dantooine took place. The Confederacy of Independent Systems used Dantooine as a staging point to launch an attack against the assault ship blockade around the InterGalactic Banking Clan headquarters.

Anakin: He's right on that one.

Ahsoka: Yeah I remember that.

Camie: Wow.

Beetle: You mean money?

Eli: Exactly. It was where the empire got most of its funding. After the Galactic Empire fell from Power and the war ended it was disbanded. And most of its staff was arrested for corruption.

Me: Very interesting.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Now I don't think we have ever been to the planet Dantooine before.

Qin: Yeah this'll be the first time we've been there.

Camie: Yeah.

Wood Man: Wasn't Padme's Ex there?

Padme: Yes he was.

Me: That was Senator Rush Clovis. He was a jerk.

Padme: Yeah he was.

Eli: Yeah I hated that guy. He was an arrogant one.

Laney: Didn't he kill himself to save Padme?

Me: Yes he did.

Vulture: I think he fell to his death.

Me: I think so. But Palpatine took over that clan after that.

Qin: Oh boy.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: Oh screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Dantooine!

Nico: Planet Dantooine.

Me: Wow!

We got to landing and we got out and saw the planet Dantooine! It was an amazing planet that had a surface very similar to the African Serengeti.

Me: So thie is the planet Dantooine.

Camie: It's beautiful!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: It looks reminiscent to the African Serengeti on Earth.

Eli: It sure does.

Android 21: Let me scan for life.

Me: Go for it.

She did so.

Red X: If Jozotic has the same powers as Bangray, we need to be ready for anything

Me: Agreed.

Qin: Yeah.

Fu: He's up to something.

Transquito: Whatever he pulls shouldn't be a problem.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: Wait look there.

We saw a little girl no older than around 4 or 5 years old and she had mint-green hair and had orange eyes and had red clothes.

Fu gasped!

Fu: No it can't be!

Beautiful Gorgeous: Who's that?

Fu flew over.

Fu: Rui!

Rui gasped and saw Fu for the first time in 150,000 years!

Rui: FU!

She and Rui hugged.

Fu: (Crying) I've missed you so much little sis! The Waterfall village killed you!

Qin: (GASP)

Fu; Guys this is my little sister Rui. She was killed because of a Beetle Hunt in the Waterfall.

WE GASPED!

Naruto: Like an angry mob attack there.

Armada Starscream: None of us brought her back.

Me: No it was the American Bangray.

Eli: I sense it.

Me: I can do it for Fu. She needs he sister.

I snapped my fingers and she had her sister back.

Rui: Fu I've missed you.

Fu: Me too sis. Me too.

Drakkon: He's probably close.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: I sense him. 50 klicks that way.

Me: Okay.

Rui: We got a lot to catch up on sis.

Fu: We sure do.

Needle Man: You should be proud of Fu.

Rui: I am.

Fu: I have so much to tell her.

Me: Yeah. When we get back to Earth I got to file a report to Lady Hokage about this and have Shibuki there too.

Nico: Oh yeah. Important shinobi work.

Whiplash: You should definitely do that.

Me: Yeah. Wait look!

We saw NUMEROUS KELZAKS!

Me: Kelzaks!

Qin: Oh man!

Shane: NINJA STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

He transformed!

Shane: POWER OF AIR!

He was ready!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Trolling Thunder: I see Triptoids too!

Connor: Time for this too! DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

He transformed and was ready!

Connor: TYRANNO POWER! DINO THUNDER RED!

Me: YEAH!

I fired waves of fireballs and the blasted them all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Griffin: EAT THIS!

He fired energy waves of energy and smashed them all over!

Qin: YEAH! Take that!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: We'll be ready for him now!

Nico: Look there!

We saw JOZOTIC!

Qin: Target sighted!

Chompy Mage: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at him!

Jozotic was really laughing and then the spirits of rangers came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out!

Me: Okay squidbelly! YOUR TIME HAS COME!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH! WOOOWOOOWOWO!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them.

Yamato: Don't Underestimate this planet!

Me: Or you're not going to live to regret it!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And it's about to run out!

Robo Blaze: TRONICS!

He summoned numerous Tronics!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Lets get him!

Jozotic: I was hoping that memory would slow you guys down!

Me: Well squidface it didn't! But how about this?

I used my memory powers and showed Azald bashing and smashing him all over.

SMASH WHAM BLAM BASH WHOMP!

Yamato: Can anyone say Ironic?

Me: Yep.

Qin: Awesome though.

Nico: We need the Hawkzord and Tyrannozord!

Shane: Right!

They summoned said zords!

Qin: YEAH!

Yamato: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

He spread his wings and flew and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Fu: FAN SLASH!

She fired blades of energy and blasted Jozotic all over.

Poromon got out a jar with the roaches that were seen earlier and released them on Jozotic

Lana: DESSERT!

Timon: Lets feast!

Pumbaa: YEAH!

They went at Jozotic and mauled him to eat the roaches!

Nico: When did you capture the roaches?!

Poromon: Don't ask!

Poromon then pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Evil Green Ranger, Gentleman Ghost, Robo Roxy, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Firepower, KGBeast, P'andor, Absorbing Man, and Riddler Came.

Nico: Evil Green Ranger, Gentleman Ghost, Robo Roxy, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Firepower, KGBeast, P'andor, Absorbing Man, and Riddler.

Evil Green Ranger: Don't forget you guys need to get the Neutronium Scrap Metal he has.

Nico: I know that.

Gentleman Ghost: Just wanted to be sure.

Robo Roxy: After all, those are important.

Nico: Yep.

Comic Book Guy: We heard you killed Tremaine.

Nico: We sure did.

Riddler: (to Tecna) Riddle me this: Will you take care of that Cryogonal?

Tecna: (British Accent) I will do that.

?: That's good.

A figure came and it was Chimera from Mystic Force!

---

Imperious used the energy he stole from Solar Streak Megazord to create a powerful monster called the Chimera in the Dimension of Wandering Souls. He stated that from the souls of all the warriors Leanbow had defeated, the Chimera has all of those powers. The monster then did battle with Daggeron, and helped Imperious defeat him.

Chimera then went to the Human World, and butted into the battle between the Rangers and Koragg. The Rangers tried to battle the super monster, but he was too powerful, even with their Legend Powers. After defeating them, Chimera ordered Koragg to send the Rangers to the Underworld.

After Leanbow saved the Rangers and Udonna, he transported them to another dimension. Though Imperious, Necrolai, and Chimera soon caught up with them. The teens morphed and battle Chimera again, without their Legend Powers. But again Chimera proved to be too powerful. He was only stopped for a short while when Solaris Knight came to the rescue on the Unicorn Brightstar. The Unicorn then transported the Rangers back to the Human world, and Imperious sent Chimera after them.

In the Human world, Chimera grew to giant size. Nick used Brightstar and morphed them both into their Titan Zord forms before the two combined together to form the Phoenix Unizord. The new Megazord battled Chimera, and the other Rangers formed the Mystic Dragon to join in the battle. However, the Chimera was still too great, and he threw the Mystic Dragon at the Phonix Unizord before blasting them with his extremely strong Hyper Lightning Breath, and soon the Mystic Dragon fell to Chimera's power. The

Centaurus Wolf Megazord then showed up during the battle, and waited to fight the Phoenix Unizord. The Unizord prolonged the battle until he destroyed the Chimera so the monster used his Lightning Breath again but it was stopped by the Unizord's spear. The Phoenix Unizord was able to gather all the strength needed, and use the Final Strike attack to destroy Chimera for good

---

Leanbow: Chimera!

Chimera: Been a while Leanbow

Me: I remember you! Imperious made you from all the souls of monsters the Solar Streak Megazord destroyed and you easily overwealmed the rangers!

Chimera: Yep. Good memory.

Me: Yep.

William: You're like the Combined Combatant.

Chimera: Even though I come 6 years before him.

Me: Yeah and Combined Combatant was made of Footsoldiers in Japan from over the course of 30 years. You're monsters the rangers beat.

Chimera: That is true.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Mary Jane Watson, Black Cat (Spiderman TAS), Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Nico's rescue was another awesome treasure hunt and we battled Lady Tremaine and Asteria Astrophel And Starlight Glimmer transformed against her and Twisted Cinderella GOT SOME WELL DESERVED PAYBACK on her

---

Evil Green Ranger was first.

Evil Green Ranger (to MJ): Nico's rescue was another awesome treasure hunt and and Twisted Cinderella GOT SOME WELL DESERVED PAYBACK on Lady Tremaine. Asteria Astrophel And Starlight Glimmer transformed against her too.

M.J.: They sure did and man it was a really amazing and awesome battle.

Black Cat: Yeah it sure was. Lady Tremaine is now gone for good.

Traci Torpedoes: What she did to Cinderella was horrible.

Fluttershy: It sure was awful.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja she got what was coming.

Stealth Elf: She sure did.

Evil Green Ranger: Yeah no kidding. I hated her. Lets do it!

MJ flicked the switches for Evil Green Ranger and Angel Grove and got an awesome Green Energy Sword.

MJ: The FOREVER GREEN SWORD!

Evil Green Ranger: Awesome! And fitting too.

MJ: Yep. GREEN RANGER STYLE: LEGACY OF GREEN BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and it was in the form of all the Green

Rangers from over the course of 47+ Years and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Yugi Moto, Eli, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Papi, Rhonda Lorrentina, Grief, Solitude, Mero the Mermaid, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, 2D Man and Freon VS The Gentleman Ghost, Pericles, Flect Turn, Astral Drop Will, Astral Drop Hay Lin, and Sea Demon - Us battling Another Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo who are the embodiments of Nightmare Rarity and Nocturne Jungle

---

The Gentleman Ghost was next.

Gentleman Ghost (to Yugi): Nico, Anna's team, Hades' team, and the others did good battling Another Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo. They are the embodiments of Nightmare Rarity and Nocturne Jungle.

Yugi: Yeah they sure did a great job and man it was something.

Eli: It sure was awesome.

Slifer roared.

Papi: We were amazed to see that there was an embodiment of Nightmare Rarity and she looked awesome.

Pinkie Pie: All the embodiments that we met are awesome!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) They sure are amazing.

Featherweight: Yeah that's for sure.

Sprocket: I'll say!

Gentleman Ghost: Indeed my good chaps. Shall we start?

Yugi: We shall.

He flicked the switches for Gentleman Ghost and Egypt and got a cool Sword of Lightning, Fire and Darkness.

Yugi: THE SWORD OF SLIFER, RA AND OBELISK!

Gentleman Ghost: Jolly good!

Yugi: EGYPTIAN GOD STYLE: BLASTS OF JUSTICE!

He fired waves of lightning, fire and darkness and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

---

Akiza Izinski, Black Rose Dragon, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - Lincoln's rescue in Ireland and we battled Lincoln's old enemy Douglas McCarthy

---

Robo-Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy (to Akiza): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Ireland. He battled his old enemy Douglas McCarthy

Akiza: Yeah he sure did and this guy was really bad news!

Black Rose Dragon: No kidding there. He was rotten to the core.

Clara St. Clarice: What a jerk. I'm glad we get rid of him.

Applejack: What a low down sidewinder!

Apple Bloom: That is for sure!

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there.

Robo-Roxy: No kidding there. Sorry I couldn't be there to help you guys take down Scrozzle.

Akiza: No worries.

Robo-Roxy: Good. Lets do it!

Akiza flicked the switches for Robo Roxy and the Duel Monster Spirit World and got a Black Rose Dragon Sword.

Akiza: THE SWORD OF BLACK ROSE DRAGON!

Robo-Roxy: Nice!

Akiza: BLACK ROSE STYLE: FLAMES OF THE ROSE DRAGON!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and Apples and smashed them down.

---

## Whitney, Spring Sprite (Fantasia), Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Sand Kingdom Round 3

---

Comic Book Guy was next.

Comic Book Guy (to Whitney): Today was Sand Kingdom for Round 3. What happened there this time?

Whitney: We battled a bunch of Charging Chucks there and they were awesome to take down.

Spring Sprite: They sure were cool.

Anko: Boy I'll say and they were really awesome to smash in.

Twilight Sparkle: You got that right and man was it awesome.

Starshine Sparkle: They really kicked some butt.

Spyro: Yeah they sure did.

Comic Book Guy: They sure did and that is the Best. Battle. Ever. Lets do it!

Whitney flicked the switches for Comic Book Guy and New York and got a plant sword

Whitney: THE SWORD OF NATURES COMIC WRATH.

Comic Book Guy: Not a bad name.

Whitney: It's a work in progress. NATURE STYLE: COMIC BOOK LEAF STORM!

She fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Cameron, Zoey, Fasha, Heather Riley, Pure Terra Dragon, Pure Sea Dragon, Pure Nature Dragon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Android 21 and Suzumebachi VS Juggernaut, Yost Rhino, Dennis, Flonk, Mr. Sucker Punch, and Orb Bot - Rice bought an antique 16th Century Chair

---

Juggernaut was next.

Juggernaut (to Cameron): Rice bought an antique 16th Century Chair. And Poromon wanted her to get rid of it.

Cameron: I know and the chair was really amazing. It was in really good shape for a 500 year old chair.

Zoey: Yeah and it was beautiful. Rice and the Underground Girls are taking up a new hobby and that's finding antique furniture to restore and sell to museums.

Juggernaut: That's an amazing idea and a great hobby.

Fasha: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: That chair looked amazing too.

Scootaloo: Yeah.

Whirlwind: I agree there too.

Juggernaut: Glad they found an awesome hobby. Lets do it!

Cameron flicked the switches for Juggernaut and the X-Men Mansion and he got a lightning sword!

Cameron: THE LIGHTNING SWORD OF WEATHER GLORY!

Juggernaut: Nice!

Cameron: LIGHTNING STYLE: STORM STRIKE OF THUNDER!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Aurico, Admiral Ackbar, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - the chair was infested with roaches and Lana Ate them!

---

FIrepower was next.

Firepower (to Aurico): The chair was infested with roaches. And Lana Ate them!

Aurico: Lana sure loves her bugs and that chair was LOADED with them.

Admiral Ackbar: It was a good feast for Lana.

Gretchen Holland: It sure was awesome.

Sunset Shimmer: I thought it was funny and cool. Timon and Pumbaa joined in too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah they sure did.

Sunburn: And it was a great feast.

Firepower: (LAUGHS) Yeah they had fun. Lets do it!

Aurico flicked the switches for Firepower and Aquitar and got a water sword!

Aurico: THE WATER SWORD OF AQUITAR!

Firepower: Nice!

Aurico: AQUITAR WATER STYLE: WATER BLADES OF THE OCEAN!

He fired waves of water and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down

---

Onewa, Shinnosuke, Adagio Dazzle, Rena, Zoey Drake, Rebecca Hawkins, Mai Valentine, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thrust and Starscream VS KGBeast, Muggshot, Cataclysma, Bling Bling Boy, Señor Cayenne, and Lorelei - Jozotic, the American version of Bangray is next

---

KGBeast was next.

KGBeast (to Onewa): (Russian Accent) Jozotic, the American version of Bangray is next. And don't forget you're getting the materials Alva needs!

Onewa: Don't worry we are making really good progress getting them. Also yeah the American version of Bangray is awesome.

Shinnosuke: He sure is.

Adagio Dazzle: That is for sure.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that's was amazing.

Cozy Glow: Cosmic Fury has one of the Zyuohgers monsters incorporated into them.

Hex: Crazy huh.

KGBeast: It sure is. Lets do it!

Onewa flicked the switches for KGBeast and Metru Nui and got a Rock Sword.

Onewa: THE ROCK SWORD OF METRU NUI!

KGBeast: Nice!

Onewa: ROCK STYLE: METRU NUI ROCKSLIDE!

He fired waves of energy and rocks and the group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Tahu, Tyson, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - The American Version of Bangray doesn't have those amazing Memory Illusion Powers like the Japanese version does

---

P'andor was next.

P'andor (to Tahu): (Russian Accent) The American Version of Bangray doesn't have those amazing Memory Illusion Powers like the Japanese version does. Or does he?

Tahu: Well on TV he didn't have that kind of power but here he does.

Tyson: That is for sure and he is amazing with it.

Yakumo: Yeah Just like the Japanese version of him.

Rarity: That is a very interesting difference there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure is.

Gill Grunt: Boy Il'll say.

P'andor: I agree there! Lets do it!

Tahu flicked the Switches of P'andor and Mata Nui and got a Fire Sword!

Tahu: THE FIRE SWORD OF MATA NUI!

P'andor: Great sword!

Tahu: Thanks! FIRE STYLE: FIRESTORM OF MATA NUI!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Marinette, Gabriel, Me as Wolf Moon, Aloe and Lotus, Kanai Humuhumunukunukuapuaa, Igneus, Firesque, Rhinoram, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Lightnings, Shred Naught and Trolling Thunder VS Absorbing Man, Platinum Princess, Billiard Shadow, Brickleberry Ghost, Count Duckula, and Egg - The M.O.E. Is going to have 2 versions of Bangray with them

---

Absorbing Man was next.

Absorbing Man (to Marinette): Our ranks are going to have 2 versions of Bangray with them. And what can I absorb around here?

Marinette: Plenty of metal all over here. But also yeah. We'll both have versions of them.

Gabriel: Yeah that's is cool.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Aloe: (Eastern European Accent) I agree there myself there.

Lotus: (Eastern European Accent) That is for sure.

Princess Celestia: But it's really amazing there.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Amber Morning: Yeah that's is for sure.

Spotlight: That is cool.

Absorbing Man: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Marinette flicked the switches for Absorbing Man and Paris and got a Miraculous Sword.

Marinette: THE SWORD OF THE LADYBUG MIRACULOUS!

Absorbing Man: Awesome!

Marinette: LADYBUG STYLE: LADYBUG FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of red light and energy and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Maggie Peyton, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - The American Version of Bangray brought back someone from Fu's past that she missed terribly

---

Riddler was next

Riddler (to Tecna): The American Version of Bangray brought back someone from Fu's past that she missed terribly. Riddle me this: Who was it?

Tecna: Fu's little sister Rui. She was murdered in an angry mob attack.

Maggie Peyton: Yeah that's was terrible.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Bunch of savages now.

Princess Luna: I can't believe the people of the Waterfall would do this to her.

Moondust: Me too.

Snowdrop: Yeah the corruption of their council was terrible.

Gari: Yeah no kidding. They had the village do this to her.

Blackout: No kidding. Poor Fu.

Riddler: I know. Poor girl. At least she has her back. Lets do it!

Tecna flicked the switches for Riddler and Zenith and got a techno sword!

Tecna: THE TECH SWORD OF ZENITH!

Riddler: Awesome!

Tecna: ZENITH TECH STYLE: GEARS OF FURY!

She fired waves of darkness and the group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

## Mystic Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Hibiki Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Chimera

---

Chimera was next.

Chimera: Boy that American version of Bangray is awesome.

Nico: He sure is. On TV he didn't have the same kind of power that Bangray did.

May: Yeah no kidding there.

Chimera: Man what a big difference. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Jozotic, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that servant of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Nico teleported back with them.

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MYSTIC FORCE!

Hibiki Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Rangers: CODE 2: UNITY SPELL FORMATION!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Chimera and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Chimera you have failed this world!

Mystic Force Rangers: CHECKMATE!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

* * *

We regrouped!

Troy: No memories can save you now!

Tsukasa: Not that you'll ever get close

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Kyuranger and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

We went at him and bashed, smashed and blasted him

Ere and Junda blasted and smashed him.

Blot, Groove, Lucy & Lucille and Selena Vega used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Blot's slime gun, Groove's photon pistol and Lucy, Lucille and Selena's powers 100-Fold

Lucy & Lucille and Blot: DARKNESS SLIME BURST!

Selena Vega and Groove: DARKNESS PHOTON BLAST!

Sora of the Light and Robo Blaze LIGHT BLAZE BLAST!

Dante Vale of the Jaguar and Whiger: JAGUAR FURY BLAST!

Jimmy Neutron of Retroville and Griffin: NEUTRON FURY BLAST!

Connor of Dino Thunder and Beetle: LIGHTNING TYRANNO BLAST!

Devon of Beast Morphers and Whiplash: BEAST WHIP LASHER!

Bloom of Domino and Brainfreezer: FIRESTORM OF DOMINO BLAST!

J.D. Knudson of The Phoenix and Lord Drakkon: DRAGON PHOENIX BLAST!

Hay Lin of the Wind and Vulture: WIND VULTURE BLAST!

Rita of the Thunder and Beautiful Gorgeous: THUNDER BEAUTY BLAST!

Hunter of Germany and Red X: GERMANY X BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love

Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Zyuohgers, Kyurangers, Fu, Nico and me: STELLAR RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time to send you packing to Vypra, Jozotic. ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: HAWKZORD!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: LIONZORD!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: DOLPHINZORD!

Ibuki: ZORD DARK STYLE: CRIMSON INSECTIZORD!

Makoto (Street Fighter): ZORD LIGHT STYLE: NAVY BEETLEZORD!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: SAMURAI STAR CHOPPER!

Yu Takeyama A.K.A. Mountain Lady: ZORD STRENGTH STYLE: MAMMOTHZORD!

Nemuri Kayama A.K.A. Midnight: ZORD DARK STYLE: TYRANNOZORD!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: TRICERAZORD!

Chie Satonaka: ZORD WIND STYLE: PTERAZORD!

Chronoa: ZORD TIME STYLE: DRAGOZORD!

Ulala: ZORD SPACE STYLE: STEGOZORD!

Mai Shiranui: ZORD FIRE STYLE: MEZODON!

Sunset Shimmer: ZORD FIRE STYLE: TRIASSIC MEGAROVER!

Perfuma: ZORD NATURE STYLE: CEPHALAZORD!

Frosta: ZORD ICE STYLE: DIMETROZORD!

Entrapta: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: PARASAURZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: ANKYLOZORD!

Akko: ZORD STAR STYLE: BRACHIOZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that transformed into the Zords of Ninja Storm and Dino Thunder that hit Jozotic head on.

Lincoln, Toph, Nanami Simpson, Ibuki, Makoto (Street Fighter), Tatsumaki, and Yu Takeyama A.K.A. Mountain Lady: NINJA STORM FINAL SMASH: THUNDERSTORM ULTRAZORD!

They summoned the Thunderstorm Ultrazord which fired explosive power spheres at Jozotic.

Nemuri Kayama A.K.A. Midnight, Julie Makimoto, Chie Satonaka, Chronoa, Ulala, Mai Shiranui, Sunset Shimmer, Perfuma, Frosta, Entrapta, Yuna Kamihara, and Akko: DINO THUNDER FINAL SMASH: TRICERAMAX MEGAZORD BLAST!

They summoned the Triceramax Megazord which blasted Jozotic all over.

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: DINO STORM BLAST!

They fired Ki blasts based on the Zords of Ninja Storm and Dino Thunder which hit Jozotic all over.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Jozotic's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Jozotic into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Jozotic: (In Pain) No! No! This can't be! Lord Zedd, Rita Repulsa, forgive me!

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Jozotic, and he banished his soul to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Jozotic, you have failed this whole universe!

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lori's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lori, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lori?!

Me: Yeah, and she's even worse than Lynn on Packing Day.

Feral Animal Packing Day Lori: (ROARS)

Lori's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Rayne Dodola: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Rayne Dodola's indigo eyes turned neon indigo and she was surrounded by an indigo energy aura with stars, water, rain, indigo light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Lori's feral animal Packing Day self, she left indigo energy, stars, water, rain, indigo light, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rayne Dodola: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn lets out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Rayne Dodola was surrounded by a massive vortex of indigo energy, stars, water, rain, indigo light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Rain flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lori's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rayne Dodola emerged, but she was changed forever.

Rayne Dodola grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large indigo planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long indigo hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon indigo eyes and an indigo energy aura with stars, water, rain, indigo light, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Rain emblazoned on her forehead with indigo iris, she has on angel earrings with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Star, Rain, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Rain with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Star, Rain, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her indigo angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with indigo crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and indigo gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Rayne Dodola has on a sleeveless indigo vest, sleeveless indigo crop top, indigo skirt, indigo bridal gloves, indigo pants, indigo heeled sneakers with indigo legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, rain, indigo light, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Rain and surrounded by stars, paints, rain, and indigo light, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an indigo gem with neon glowing indigo lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rayne Dodola felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive indigo angel wings with blue tips on the large indigo feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long indigo wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Rayne Dodola has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large indigo gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rayne Dodola's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of indigo energy, stars, water, rain, indigo light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rayne Dodola's Cosmic Eternal Indigo Color Light Weather Painter Rain Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Indigo Color Light Weather Painter Rain Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded indigo gems and Weather Painter Rain and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large indigo gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with indigo gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with indigo gems for eyes and indigo gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rayne Dodola has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large indigo gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Rain's head with indigo gems for eyes and indigo gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an indigo kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Weather Painter Rain that said, "Rayne Dodola, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Rain, Daughter of Dodola, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Indigo Light of the Visible Spectrum, Water, Rain, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Rain"

レイン・ドドラ、天気画家レインのジーン・スラマー、ドドラの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能あるアーティスト、アルテア・イリディアナの友人、ネフェル・ゼフィリン、モラナ・マルザンナ、オーロラ・レオカディア、ヘレナ・ヘリオス、レヴィナ・ゼウス、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてキルジョイ・ハギンズ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優

しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして可視スペクトルのインディゴライトの達人、水、雨、フェニックスと天使と天気画家のレイン

Rayne Dodola has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER PAINTER RAIN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INDIGO COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM RAIN WATER WEATHER PAINTER RAIN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INDIGO COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM RAIN WATER WEATHER PAINTER RAIN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INDIGO COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM RAIN WATER WEATHER PAINTER RAIN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rayne Dodola's Super Angel-Weather Painter Rain-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lori's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Rayne Dodola fired a massive barrage of indigo energy, stars, water, rain, indigo light, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lori's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Rayne's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Lori's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Rayne Dodola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Indigo Color Indigo Light Spectrum Rain Water Weather Painter Rain Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Indigo Color Indigo Light Spectrum Rain Water Weather Painter Rain Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Nephele Zephyrine.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Rayne Dodola, and I went after Lori's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, indigo energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lori's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Rayne Dodola also did the same by firing indigo energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Rayne Dodola, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lori's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Suddenly, Lori turned the tip of one of my eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lori's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LORI WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EAGLE, FAIRY, DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE EAGLE, FAIRY, DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LORI GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lori was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, dragons, eagles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix.

Bobby: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lori's massive Lori Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, winds, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, dragons, eagles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LORI! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LORI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lori grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sky blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sky blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow deer with The Sun in its antlers with a rainbow eagle holding the Wind Kanji in its talons and a rainbow fairy, rainbow dragon, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Fire Kanji in its claws surrounding the deer emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on silver deer head stud earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sky blue gems on the gold flame links and sky blue crystal links and a turquoise eagle-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a deer head with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its antlers for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with gold phoenix, angel, fairy, eagle, and dragon on it, white skirt with winds and flames on it, black pants with wind gusts and rainbow flames on it, blue knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, winds, flames, eagles, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a deer with a dragon, eagle, fairy, and phoenix surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, lizards, dragons, and angels surrounding a turquoise gem with neon glowing turquoise lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lori felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sky blue and aurora tips on the large blond feathers grew much larger and a medium-sized pair of blond angel wings with sky blue and aurora tips on the large blond feathers grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blond angel wings with sky blue and aurora tips on the large blond feathers for her new body and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with turquoise markings and turquoise tips also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large turquoise gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, she has on blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back with gold armored claws surrounding her fingers and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lori's massive Lori Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, winds, fire, fairies, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lori Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh True Immortal Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Ga'Oh True Immortal Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Eagle Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded rainbow gems, red and sky blue gems and The Iroquois God of Wind, Ga'Oh, a fairy, a dragon, an eagle, a phoenix, and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold deer heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold deer heads with rainbow gems for eyes and gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth on the bottom of the deer heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet, gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony, and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold eagle head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its beak for the belt buckle and gold dragon head, gold phoenix head, gold angel head, and gold fairy head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji with flames and wind gusts in between the kanji below the deer, eagle, fairy, and phoenix that said, "Lori Loud, First Born and Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister and Defender of

Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Bobby Santiago, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Friend of Many, Expert Golf Player, Social Media Butterfly, Texting Expert, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Lori of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Leonard the Pig King, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Orochi, The Serpent King, and Tyler Corso, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Ga'Oh, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Wind, Stars, Fire, Eagles, Dragons, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ロリ・ラウド、ラウド家の長男であり、愛する妹であり、多くの兄弟の擁護者、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、ボビー・サンティアゴの愛情深い妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、多くの友人、エキスパート・ゴルフ選手、ソーシャルメディアバタフライ、テキストメッセージの専門家、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、17世紀のスコットランドのラウド湖公爵夫人ローリの子孫、レナードの宿敵豚王、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、大蛇の王、大蛇、そしてタイラー・コルソ、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素の達人、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木

ノ葉隠れの里の忍、多くのチームラウドのメンバーフェニックス・ストームの支部チーム、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり創設者、ガオウの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして風、星、火、鷲、ドラゴン、妖精、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使

Lori Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-EAGLE-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GA'OH HURRICANE FIRESTORM DRACONIC EAGLE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lori's Super Angel-Dragon-Eagle-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Bobby saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lori: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Fairy Eagle Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Ga'Oh Hurricane Firestorm Draconic Fairy Eagle Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) I've literally ascended even more.

Luna: You sure did, sis!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Rayne Dodola, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Rayne Dodola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long indigo wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large indigo planets orbiting around her legs, and massive indigo angel wings are permanent, and Lori's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve sky blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Rayne Dodola: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Lori's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Rayne.

Me: My pleasure, Rayne.

Suddenly, Rayne Dodola wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Rayne Dodola's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter Rain flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and indigo lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Rayne Dodola sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and indigo lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Rayne Dodola and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lori a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And Lori absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person: Bridget Brigid, Avatar of

Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Fire with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over fire and heat, and summoning creatures of fire, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with orange fire angel wings, and just like Neri Nuova Shenron, Bridget Brigid has all the powers and abilities of Nuova Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of fire. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Bridget Brigid hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of what she's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that four-legged belching farting mega-aggressive superstitious monstrosity, she would turn Lynn to ashes and send her soul to the fiery depths of Hell.

Me: WHOA! NOW, THAT'S HOT!

Lincoln: Infernally hot, because if anyone crosses her, they will be burned to ashes.

Selina Morrigan: We still remembered what Bridget did to a group of thugs back in Ireland.

Sabrina Morrigan: She burned them and many of them turned to ashes.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral five has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Juggernaut: Another of Zedd's goons smashed!

Firepower: And we got the Neutronium Scrap Metal.

KGBeast: That's one material down.

P'andor: And 3 to go.

Absorbing Man: Too bad I can't absorb some of that.

Me: Probably too heavy for you

Nico: Yeah. Great job today everyone. Next up is Dagobah and we're not gonna like going there like always.

Lucky: (To the viewers) Hope you liked part 5.

Qin: I know we all did.

We went back home and celebrated and I went to the Leaf with Fu and Rui and told Lady hokage everything that happened and she was shocked and amazed. Also Shibuki was notified and he was shocked too! And we came back and later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 5 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion, as well as Touma Kamiyama, Sabrina Saber, Eleanor Savrille, Taylor Kamiyama, Kita Yuan and Carrie Knudson and we're going to the ruins of Skyros for another awesome treasure hunt and also we're going to battle a clone of Draco Malfoy and I'm going to lay down the law on him! Also Adrienne Nightingale and Princess Luna are going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion who were the Embodiments of

Petunia Paleo and Pigpen (MLP) and also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Web Spider named Wendy Spider.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Morana Marzanna, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Snow, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Great Lakes City, but we got bad news: Party Hellbird, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Sergio the Parrot has been located and he wants to turn the entire world into the most horrible party ever! But, we won't let that happen, we're taking that party animal down and send him to Vypra and he'll be kept under strict watch and he'll be in for something far worse than what Sergio is now going through. And we're going to meet Bridget Brigid, Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Fire with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over fire and heat, and summoning creatures of fire, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with orange fire angel wings, and just like Neri Nuova Shenron, Bridget Brigid has all the powers and abilities of Nuova Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of fire. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Bridget Brigid hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of what she's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that four-legged belching farting mega-aggressive superstitious monstrosity, she would turn Lynn to ashes and send her soul to the fiery depths of Hell.

Part 6 is where we're going to battle Inksworth on the planet Dagobah.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 6

COSMIC FURY PART 6

---

Flying through the skies of Equestria was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion, as well as Touma Kamiyama, Sabrina Saber, Eleanor Savrille, Taylor Kamiyama, Kita Yuan and Carrie Knudson and we were heading to the ruins of the ancient land of Alicorns called Skyros and we were heading to find a treasure.

Lana: I have a feeling that Skyros is gonna be an interesting place

Nico: Me too. Especially with everything we read about.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: It will be interesting to see Celestia and Luna's old home.

Camie: No kidding. If it still is around.

Qin: Yeah.

Touma: I'm looking forward to this.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Touma, I want to thank you, Road Kamelot, and your teams for coming.

Touma: No problem Nico. This will be fun.

Sabrina Saber: Yeah it sure will be awesome.

Lincoln: I'll say!

Nico: Sabrina, what do you like to do in your free time?

Sabrina Saber: I work at the local library and it's awesome for me to help out there and even read in my spare time.

Nico: That's a great job.

Xenia: It sure is.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I bet Twilight likes to read with you.

Twilight Sparkle: I sure do Nico and it's awesome.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Boy yesterday was great!

Me: It sure was! We battled the American version of Bangray.

Nico: And just like him, he's able to bring memories to life

Me: Now both America and Japan have versions of Bangray that can do that.

Qin: So awesome.

Lola: Yep

Nico: And he brought back Fu's sister Rui.

Maria: It wasn't fair how she died.

Nico: No it wasn't.

Me: I told Lady Hokage and Shibuki about it and lets just say that Shibuki was MASSIVELY pissed at the village council for what they did behind his back long ago.

Nico: (GULP) What happened?

Me: Trust me. You don't want to know.

Maria: It involves the Civilian Council, right?

Me: Yep. He disbanded the Waterfall Civilian Council and had them all publicly executed for treason and murder.

Nico: Ouch.

Me: They like the Leaf Civilian Council took their corruption to a whole new level

Nico: Geez.

Qin: Yikes.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Here we are.

We arrived at a huge floating island and it had waterfalls coming out of it.

Nico: I think this is it.

Nicole pulled out the book.

Nicole: Yeah this is it.

We flew up to the island and landed and saw that it was a completely ancient and ruined city.

Me: Whoa!

Twilight Sparkle: So this is Skyros.

Nico: Lets watch our step here.

Me: Wow. Look at this place.

It was a completely run down place with buildings and everything covered in moss and trees and all the buildings were run down and old and almost totally lost to the dust of time.

Nico: Wow. Looks like no one has been here for years.

Me: Eons have passed.

Lola: Boy Celestia and Luna's home really went downhill fast.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: They don't even live here anymore

Me: No one lives here anymore. Its been centuries since then.

Nico: Wow.

We took a look around and we saw nothing but old buildings and ruins.

Nico: Geez!

Me: Boy this is really ancient.

Xenia: Wow!

Lola: How long do you think its been since anyone has been up here?

Me: I honestly don't know. Been hundreds maybe thousands of years.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Think we should restore this place?

Me: I think that's a great idea. And I know just the way to do so. Wait here.

I flew into the air and unsheathed my sword and used the Time Stone in my sword and the power of the Infinity Stone RESTORED THE ENTIRE PLACE TO WHAT IT WAS BEFORE IT FELL FROM GRACE! IT WAS LIKE AN AMAZING VERSION OF CANTERLOT TIMES 100!

WE WERE AMAZED!

Nico: NICE!

Qin: WOW! That was cool!

Me: I completely forgot the Time Stone can do that. But that is cool!

Lola: This is amazing!

Me: Wow! Skyros is much more beautiful than we thought.

Nico: It sure is. Still doesn't have anyone here though.

Me: I know.

Nico: We should change that later.

Me: Yeah.

Nicole: Now that everything is restored her lets continue on with finding our quarry.

Nico: What is it?

Nicole: The Staff of the Celestial Alicorn. It's said to be a staff that has all the powers of all 10 Elemental Alicorns.

Xenia: WHOA!

Sunny Starscout: That is amazing!

Nicole And it's power is said to be as strong as 100 Celestialsapiens.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! That is powerful.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: Lets get a move on then.

We followed Nicole and we got to a temple and we went in. It was a beautiful place and loaded with all kinds of Alicorn Statues and more.

Me: Wow! The Great Alicorn Forefathers of Skyros. Eons before Equestria was even founded.

Nico: Long before the Age of Twilight.

Me: Long before the age of ANYONE in Equestria. This place is thousands of years old.

Twilight Sparkle: This is all really amazing to see.

Camie: It sure is.

Me: This is amazing and incredible.

Lola: Yeah.

We got into an amazing room filled with amazing decor.

Me: Wow!

Nico: I think we can also say before the Age of humanity.

Me: Maybe not that far back. But it is likely.

Lola: Yeah.

Lana: Hey look!

We saw the staff! It was a beautiful sun staff made of rainbow diamond and it had jewels for each of the 10 elements in it.

Me:… who gets it?

Nicole: There it is! The Staff of the Celestial Alicorn!

Nico: Wow!

Qin: It's magnificent.

Nico:… who gets it?

Sunny Starscout: I'll go for it.

Me: Go for it Sunny.

Sunny walked up to it

She gulped and went over to the Staff and she reached and grabbed it and lifted it and it glowed and then Sunny was enveloped in a massive ball of light!

(ESCAFLOWNE INTRO EXTENDED FOX KIDS SONG PLAYS)

She had her wings of light spread and then she got the symbols of all the 10 Elemental Symbols on her shirt and then her power was rising fast!

When it was done she emerged forever changed!

Me: WHOA! Sunny you look incredible!

Sunny Starscout: Wow! I sure do!

Nico: You should be proud.

Sunny Starscout: I'll have to see what this can do on my third mission.

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: It will be awesome to see.

Nico: Oh, that's right. Today is number 3!

Eli: Yep.

Whenua: I should probably go with you

Qin: Awesome idea.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that we're not going to like in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Draco Malfoy has been sighted here in the ruins of the ancient Alicorn Land of Skyros.

We gasped.

Nico: Oh god, now we've got a clone of that ugly turdpot running loose in Skyros.

Me: I've got a ton of rotten words to say to that ugly turdpot, and his ears are gonna be bleeding like crazy!

Lincoln: Yeah, we've heard you say a lot more rotten words before, and I've got just the way to kill him.

Nicole: He's right, I saw what it was because we went after a coven of witches that Spear and Fang dealt with.

---

Lincoln and Nicole helped Spear and Fang deal with a coven of witches who drain men of their life force in a nightly ritual and use their life force to create daughters for their coven, and during the fight, Lincoln's deep sapphire eyes turned green and glowed, and then, the Head Witch and the witches had green markings appear on their bodies, and then, Lincoln made green energy snakes appear and forced them inside the Head Witch and her coven and then, the markings gathered into a green orb, and then, they screamed in agonizing pain, as the green orbs transform into green energy snakes that slithered out of the Head Witch and witches and their life force and the life forces of all the male cavemen they'd sacrificed were pulled out of their bodies and the Head Witch and witches were all turned into mummified husks, and the green energy snakes were devoured by Lincoln as he absorbs the life force energies and he gained a massive power boost.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Whoa, that was some serious dark magic those witches wielded. Nice one turning their magic against them.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Lori: We heard everything from Lincoln, I literally can't believe a clone of that despicable cockroach is here.

Me: Same here, but I'm looking forward to making his ears bleed and I've been wanting to get a second round on him.

Qin: Nice!

Leni heard a Pokemon Cry.

Leni: Look here guys!

We saw an Altaria.

Me: An Altaria.

Lola: Oh and the poor thing hurt its wing.

Altaria: I know. And it hurts.

Me: Oh we'll heal you up.

We did so.

Leni: Feel better?

Altaria: Thanks to you guys.

Qin: Want to come with us?

Altaria: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Great!

Qin: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Draco Malfoy clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of that loathesome cockroach, he's 20 yards away, and he's searching for us in a fit of rage.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and give him a nasty surprise.

Lincoln: Right before we kill him. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into

Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Draco Malfoy clone.

Qin: Lets get to finding him.

Nico: He should be here somewhere.

We were off.

We were flying in the air and we saw the Draco Malfoy clone, and he was fuming in complete and total anger.

Lincoln: There he is, now to get his attention.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit the Draco Malfoy clone, and that made him even madder and furious than ever as we landed in front of him.

Me: Well well, if it isn't the clone of the miserable ugly turdpot!

Eli: Our least favorite dirtclod!

Nico: Never thought we'd have to see your ugly face again!

Draco Malfoy clone: (British Accent) SHUT UP! (TAKES OUT WAND) AVADA KADAVRA!

The Malfoy clone fired a blast of green magic, but we formed diamond shields that deflected it and it hit a thug Lincoln missed and killed him.

Adrienne Nightingale: You missed, and go to Hell, you piece of shit!

Me: That's right! Just like your wretched father!

Draco Malfoy: YOU DON'T GET TO…

Me: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH! I am about to say something that you had coming for a long time!

Nico: I suggest you listen and listen good!

Me: That's right! I remember when I first met you Malfoy and you hated Harry Potter with a vengeance and always thought of yourself as a superior wizard. But in truth you are nothing more than a heartless bully and a ruthless genocidal racist and that makes you as bad anyone we know!

Draco: Because your…

Me: QUIET! I'm not finished! You are nothing more than a Nazi!

Draco: What did you call me!?

Me: YOU HEARD ME! You're a Nazi! All you Death Eaters are nothing but Nazis and you hate all Muggles and Muggleborn and think of them as nothing more than scum and they deserve to be exterminated! When in truth, it's YOU That should be exterminated! People like you give wizards everywhere a bad name and that's why you got what you deserve and that is a one way ticket down to the Fires of Hell for all eternity! Just like your motherfucking wretch of a father!

Draco growled!

Me: Oh you don't like that do you? Well how about this then. You thought of yourself as someone who was better than everyone else when in truth you are nothing more than a shallow and weak and pathetically disgusting and horrible human being that doesn't give a flying fuck about anyone but himself! Your father also thought the same way. You are EXACTLY like your miserable and pathetic father!

Draco: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU SAY?!

Me: YOU HEARD ME! The apple doesn't fall far from the tree! Your father was a racist and so are you! You are a monster just like him and he got what he deserved! Just like you did! You don't care as long as you see peoples blood get spilled! That's why he died! Just like you did!

Draco: SHUT YOUR FUCKING MOUTH!

Me: YOU HATE EVERYONE THAT'S A MUGGLEBORN WIZARD AND WANT EVERYONE DEAD! And I'm glad I killed you!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR ME!

Nico: YOU TELL HIM!

I panted.

Me: (CRACKS NECK) WHEW! Man that felt good.

Draco then SCREAMED IN INTENSE AND EXPLOSIVELY INSANE RAGE!

Altaria charged at him and blasted him down with a wind blast.

MJ got out the Forever Green Sword

MJ: This will leave you GREEN WITH ENVY! Oops too late you already are! GREEN FIRE STYLE: GREEN DEATH RAY!

She fired a wave of energy and Draco fired a green magic blast and the blast from MJ overtook him and knocked him down.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Vincent Crabbe and Gregory Goyle made the right call abandoning you! You have no honor! Also we found your unpleasant secret stash in your room under your mattress!

Yugi got out the Sword of Slifer, Ra, and Obelisk,

Yugi: Yeah all the girls of Slytherin were enraged when they found that out! EGYPTIAN GOD STYLE: DARKNESS FATE BLAST!

He fired a wave of darkness and blasted him down.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Now here are some of the girls.

Daphne Greengrass: (BRITISH ACCENT) GET HIM!

The Slytherin Girls went at him like a stampede of wild ox and then…

BLAM BIFF SMASH KATOW BASH WHOMP SMACK WHAM KROW!

The girls were thrashing and pulverizing him into pulp in a nasty and brutal fight cloud!

COW MOO! SEAL BARK! CHICKEN CROW! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! SUMO YELL! CAT YOWL!

CRASH WHAM BIFF WHOMP! CLANG! THWOMP! MAMA!

I whistled and the girls stopped.

Draco was mangled up.

Akiza got out the Sword of Black Rose Dragon

Akiza: That was funny seeing the girls kick him all over. But he had it coming! BLACK ROSE STYLE: FLAMES OF THE ROSE!

She fired waves of red fire and blasted him all over.

Whitney got out the Sword of Nature's Comic Wrath

Whitney: COMIC NATURE STYLE: LEAVES OF COMIC FURY!

She fired waves of leaves and comic blasts and smashed him all over!

Eddy went over to Malfoy.

Eddy: (Clears throat) (POUNDING ON MALFOY'S HEAD) HELP ME DON'T LET THE MONSTER EAT ME!

He pounded him into the dirt!

Cameron got out the Lightning Sword of Weather Glory

Cameron: Okay that was funnny! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF NIMBOSTRATUS!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted Malfoy all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE! (STRANGLES MALFOY) I'LL TEACH YOU TO FOLLOW THE BELIEFS OF A MONSTER! (GRUNTING)

Nico: GO GET HIM HOMER!

Homer stopped later and came back.

Aurico got out the Water Sword of Aquitar

Aurico: Time for you to drown! WATER STYLE: DROWNING FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of water and drenched him all over!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Qin: YEAH!

I swung my scythe and fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over

Onewa got out the Rock Sword of Metru Nui

Onewa: Time for rocks to smash your face in! ROCK STYLE: STONES OF SKULLSMASHING!

He fired waves of rocks and smashed him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Tahu got out the Fire Sword of Mata Nui

Tahu: What you did makes you a soulless monster! FIRE STYLE: FURY OF THE VOLCANO!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Malfoy all over!

Qin: Take that you dirtclod!

Marinette got out the Sword of the Ladybug Miraculous

Marinette: See spots before your eyes!? LADYBUG STYLE: SPOTTED RETRIBUTION FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Xenia: Take that and this!

She fired waves of arrows and blasted him.

Tecna got out the Tech Sword of Zenith.

Tecna: (British Accent) Riddle me this, riddle me that, who's afraid that someone is full of fat?

Nico: Nice one Tecna!

Tecna: Thanks. ZENITH GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF TECHNO FURY!

She fired waves of gears and smashed him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Yost Spiderman webbed him in the eyes.

Yost Spiderman: That was for Aunt May getting injured!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Uh technically it was Evil Lynn that shot her.

Yost Spiderman: You're right.

Hay Lin: He's still guilty by association!

Me: That's right! Her blood is on your hands too!

Qin: YEAH!

Draco Malfoy: I DON'T GIVE A FUCK!

Me: (GROWLS)

Yost Cap: I think you remember the last time we fought each other. (Throws shield at him)

BLANG!

It hit him in the face!

Kouta: And you remember me!?

KRABLAM!

Kouta bashed him in the face with a powerful punch!

Lillian Hale: And me too!?

WHAM!

She punched him in the face.

Kouta: That was for trying to bring the Helheim Forest to Earth!

KRASMASH!

He smashed Draco in his crotch!

Lola: (WINCES) OOOH! That is gonna hurt!

Live Action Ironhide: And this is for ripping off Sentinel's plan! (Fires cannons)

He blasted him all over!

Lola: TAKE THAT!

May: And here is this!

She put on gloves and dipped them in buckets of glue and covered them in nails, caltrops, glass and staples and she was really ready to kill someone!

She punched Draco in the face with both fists and then he screamed in pain as he had BOTH OF HIS EYES PUNCHED OUT AND BLOOD WAS POURING OUT OF HIM!

Nico: NICE!

Poromon then pecked Draco all over!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Take that!

Manaphy ran up to him and kicked him in his face.

Horsea squirted ink into his face.

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Lana: NICE! Nico light me!

Lana pointed her butt at him and then…

LOUD MASSIVE MONSTROUS FART!

Lana farted at him and then Nico lit the fart on fire and turned it into a flamethrower and it hit Draco Malfoy and burned him all over!

Nico: Burns don't it?

Qin: Yeah!

Draco Malfoy: I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH!

Our auras flared up with intense force!

Pumbaa: Good thing those roaches from the chair cushion filled us up!

LOUD FART!

He farted in Draco's face at point blank range.

Nico: It was from the chair itself!

Pumbaa: True. But those were delicious bugs!

LOUD BELCH!

Poromon: It was still creepy!

Me: Okay okay we get it!

Suddenly, Adrienne Nightingale's dark blue eyes turned neon dark blue and she was surrounded by a midnight blue and black energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached the Malfoy clone, she left midnight blue and black energy, stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Adrienne Nightingale: Even if you're just a clone of that ugly loathesome cockroach, you still make me sick to no fucking end, and I'm going to enjoy tearing you to shreds for everything you've done to Harry and his friends and for also siding with that bastard, Voldemort.

Suddenly, Adrienne Nightingale was surrounded by a massive vortex of midnight blue and black energy with stars, magic, darkness, and moonlight surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Princess Luna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Malfoy clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Princess Luna transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Adrienne Nightingale emerged, but she was changed forever.

Adrienne Nightingale grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large midnight blue and black planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a midnight blue and black energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Princess Luna with a crescent moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with midnight blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and midnight blue gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Adrienne Nightingale has on a midnight blue short-sleeved blouse, midnight blue sleeveless top, midnight blue skirt with Princess Luna's cutie mark on it, midnight blue stockings, midnight blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Princess Luna surrounded by stars, moonlight, and darkness and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Dark Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding midnight gem with neon glowing midnight blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Adrienne Nightingale felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight blue angel wings with black tips on the large midnight blue feathers and midnight blue horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long midnight blue wolf tails with black tips and black markings. Adrienne Nightingale has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large midnight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Adrienne Nightingale's massive gold greatsword, Luna's sword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue and black energy, stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Adrienne Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and Princess Luna and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with midnight blue gems for eyes and midnight gem in its mouth for the pommel, Adrienne Nightingale has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large midnight blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and midnight blue gems for the eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Princess Luna that said, "Adrienne Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night, Great Friend of Princess Luna, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Lord Draven, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Night, Dreams, Darkness, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エイドリアン・ナイチンゲール、ルナ姫のジーン・スラマー、夜のアリコーン・プリンセス、ルナ姫の親友、リンカーンの愛する守護天使で未来の妻ラウド、ドレイヴン卿の宿敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、ドゥームズデイ20の破壊者スリーとオパリン・アルカナの女王、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして夜のマスター、夢、闇、アリコーン、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Adrienne Nightingale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARKNESS MOON ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARKNESS ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARKNESS ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARKNESS ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Adrienne Nightingale's Super Angel-Darkness Moon Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Draco Malfoy clone saw it, he went mad and got out his wand again to cast another Killing Curse, but Adrienne Nightingale fired a massive barrage of midnight blue and black energy, stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Draco

Malfoy clone and sent him flying to a wall, he got back up, but now, he was even more enraged.

Adrienne Nightingale: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Equestrian Moon Lunar Magic Moon Darkness Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Moon Lunar Magic Moon Darkness Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) There'll be no mercy for you, Malfoy.

Princess Luna: We never showed Malfoy any mercy during our mission with the Gaim Kamen Riders last year, Adrienne, and we won't show mercy on his clone.

Suddenly, Princess Luna's midnight blue eyes turned neon midnight blue and she was surrounded by a midnight blue and black energy aura with stars, magic, crescent moons, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Princess Luna's Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, and as she approached the Draco Malfoy clone, she left midnight blue and black energy, stars, magic, crescent moons, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Princess Luna: Just like Adrienne said, even if you're just a clone of that ugly loathesome cockroach, you still disgust me, Malfoy, and I'm going to enjoy tearing you to shreds for everything you've done to Harry and his friends and for also siding with that monster, Voldemort.

Suddenly, Princess Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of midnight blue and black energy with stars, magic, darkness, and moonlight surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Princess Luna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Malfoy clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Princess Luna's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Luna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Princess Luna grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large midnight blue and black planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a midnight blue and black energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a crescent moon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with midnight blue gems embedded on the gold crescent moons and midnight blue crystal links and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with midnight blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Princess Luna has on a long sleeveless midnight blue dress with her cutie mark, stars of the night sky, and midnight blue phoenix on it, midnight blue shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars, moonlight, and darkness and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Dark Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding midnight gem with neon glowing midnight blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Princess Luna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight blue angel wings with blue tips on the large midnight blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body, along with her midnight blue tail. Princess Luna has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large midnight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Luna's massive Princess Luna's Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Moon Alicorn Greatsword of Magical Midnight Dark Moon Dreams and Darkness Moonlight Justice, Luna's sword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue and black energy, stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Princess Luna's Cosmic Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Skylander Equestrian Moon Princess Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Dream Midnight Dark Skylander Equestrian Moon Princess Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded midnight blue gems and Princess Luna and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with midnight blue gems for eyes and midnight gem in its mouth for the pommel, Princess Luna has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large midnight blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and midnight blue gems for the eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Luna, Alicorn Princess of The Night and The Dark Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Member of The Redemption Squad, Protector and Guardian of Dreams and The Night, Loving Younger Sister of Princess Celestia, Loving Mother of Snowdrop and The Children of The Night, Archenemy of Hades Beast Spectre, Destroyer of Nightmare Moon, The Doomsday Twenty-Three, and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Night, Dreams, Darkness, Moonlight Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

プリンセス・ルナ、夜のアリコーン・プリンセスとダーク・スカイランダーズ、ギャラクシア女王とキング・コスモスの愛する娘、償還部隊のメンバー、夢と夜の守護者であり守護者、プリンセス・セレスティアの愛する妹、スノードロップとザ・ダーク・スカイランダーズの愛する母チルドレン・オブ・ザ・ナイト、ハーデスの大敵ビースト・スペクター、ナイトメア・ムーンの破壊者、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティスリー、クイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、フレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバーフェニックス・ストーム、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリン・アルカナ女王、友情卓の騎士団の一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして夜のマスター、夢、闇、月光魔法、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Princess Luna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARKNESS MOON ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARKNESS SKYLANDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARKNESS SKYLANDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN MOON LUNAR MAGIC MOON DARKNESS SKYLANDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Princess Luna's Super Angel-Darkness Moon Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but, when the Draco Malfoy clone saw it, he went mad and got out his wand again to cast another Killing Curse, but Adrienne Nightingale fired a massive barrage of midnight blue and black energy, stars, magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Draco Malfoy clone and sent him flying to a wall, he got back up, but now, he was even more enraged.

Princess Luna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Equestrian Moon Lunar Magic Moon Darkness Skylander Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Moon Lunar Magic Moon Darkness Skylander Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, you shall face the consequences of your misdeeds, Draco Malfoy.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a long time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Everything you've done up until this point is far beyond unforgivable, Malfoy.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though you're just a clone, I am so going to enjoy killing you again, you ugly turdpot!

Lincoln, Adrienne Nightingale, Princess Luna, and I went after the Draco Malfoy clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, midnight blue and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Draco Malfoy clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Adrienne Nightingale, Princess Luna, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Draco Malfoy clone even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Adrienne Nightingale, Princess Luna, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, darkness, moonlight, and planets at the Draco Malfoy clone, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn glowing green) Your end has come, Draco Malfoy.

Harry Potter: AVADA KADAVRA!

He fired a green blast but Malfoy dodged it.

Suddenly, the Draco Malfoy clone was tied by his wrists and ankles to two posts, and green markings appeared on his body, and then, Lincoln made a green energy snake appear and forced it inside the Draco Malfoy clone, and then, the markings gathered into a green orb, and then, he screamed in agonizing pain, as the green orb transformed into a green energy snake that slithered out of the Draco Malfoy clone and his life force was pulled out of his body and the Draco Malfoy clone was turned into a mummified husk, and the green energy snake was devoured by Lincoln and he absorbed the Draco Malfoy clone's life force and his magic and he gained a massive power boost and sent the clone's soul to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Adrienne Nightingale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long midnight blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large midnight blue and black planets orbiting around her legs, and massive midnight blue angel wings and longer midnight blue horn are permanent, and Princess Luna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer midnight blue tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large midnight blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive midnight blue angel wings and longer midnight blue horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Adrienne Nightingale and Princess Luna felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Adrienne okay, Princess Luna?

Princess Luna: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay, Lincoln.

Me: That was so awesome!

Nico: And I was surprised that you also transformed too, Princess Luna.

Lincoln: Like I said, it's fair that Princess Luna transformed to help me and Adrienne as well.

Me: Yep, and what you did to the Malfoy clone, damn, that was scary.

Lincoln: Yeah, but he had it coming.

Nico: You said a mouthful.

Poromon: (Spin-changed into a detective) I'm willing to bet that someone created that clone just to piss us off.

Poliwag: Yeah, but that someone would have to be incredibly insane and full of fucked-up hatred to do so.

Manaphy: That's right, a monster who still carries such insane madness and darkness in their twisted black heart. (POINTS

FINGER AT SEBASTIAN) Isn't that right, Sebastian?!

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah, right, like I'd ever do something like that!

Poliwag: Oh really?! We know you've done other things that are THAT fucked-up and THAT COMPLETELY INSANE! Need we remind you of all the times you've tried to kill Nico, Qin, and their friends in the past?!

Poromon: (Points wing at Sebastian) Or the wedding incident when you conspired with Andrea and Clark to kill Helen and her mom?!

Lincoln: (To Nico) Shouldn't we stop them?

Nico: In a minute, this is really getting good.

Poromon: That's right, only you would resort to some truly horrendous and absolutely evil and vile things in the past, because only you were that insane and that fucked-up to do so.

Sebastian Mendez: Poromon, I'm warning you. (Getting really mad) Cut it out!

Poromon: (Smirks) What's wrong, creepy and crazy? Getting nervous? And pissed off?

Me: Man, they should sign up for the police force, they make good intimidating detectives.

Poliwag: Cause we're just saying, only you would do something that evil, and if it's true.

Mascots: Then, you just earned yourself the wrath of THE TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM CUTE FORCE!

A MASSIVE EXPLOSION ERUPTED WITH ELEMENTS FIRING INTO THE SKIES!

Suddenly, the sclera of Sebastian's eyes turned dark red and his midnight blue eyes turned blood red and HE ABSOLUTELY FUCKING LOST IT!

Sebastian Mendez: (ENRAGED FUCKED-UP SCREAM) HOW DARE YOU ACCUSE ME OF THIS!

ACTION MUSIC PLAYS!

Poromon: AHA! YOU ADMITTED IT! We're never going to forgive you! TROUBLE BUSTERS!

Poliwag: YOU FREAKING BASTARD! (SLAPS SEBASTIAN IN THE FACE MULTIPLE TIMES WITH HIS TAIL!)

Sebastian Mendez: (SCREAMS IN PAIN) STOP!

Poromon: SHUT THE HELL UP! (PECKS SEBASTIAN ON THE HEAD!)

Sebastian Mendez: HAVE YOU LOST YOUR DAMN MINDS!?

Manaphy: I THINK IT'S THE OTHER WAY AROUND! YOU'RE THE ONE WHO'S LOST HIS DAMN MIND! YOU'RE STILL AS INSANE AND FUCKED UP AS MY BOYFRIEND SAID IN THE PAST! HOW MANY SCREWS ARE STILL LOOSE IN YOUR HEAD?! YOU ROTTEN BRAINED GOOD FOR NOTHING SINGLE CELLED MORON!

Everyone: OH! BURN!

Sebastian Mendez: (SCREAMS IN PURE RAGE)

SEBASTIAN RAN AT HORSEA AND TRIED TO SLASH AT HER WITH HIS CLAWS, BUT SHE DODGED IT AND HEADBUTTED HIM IN THE STOMACH!

Horsea: MISSED ME! MISSED ME! NOW YOU GOT TO KISS ME!

HORSEA KISSED SEBASTIAN ON THE MOUTH AND SLAPPED HIM WITH HER TAIL AND SEBASTIAN WAS SPITTING LIKE CRAZY!

Sebastian Mendez: BLECH! MASCOT GERMS!

Mevya: YOU BETTER WATCH YOUR MOUTH, YOU MOTH-

MUNCHING BEAR TRAP! YOU'RE OUTMATCHED AGAINST US AND YOU'RE NO MATCH FOR OUR CUTENESS, YOU SINGLE CELLED MORON!

Sebastian Mendez: (DEMONIC ROAR) HOW DARE YOU DISS ME!

Nico: OH, NOW YOU'VE REALLY MADE MAD!

Poromon: YOU HAD IT COMING, SHIT BIRD! YOUR TOXIC MADNESS AND POISONOUS DECEIT HAS BEEN LAID BARE!

Sebastian Mendez: YOU ROTTEN LITTLE… ! YOU THINK YOU'RE GOING TO GET AWAY WITH THIS?! FALSELY ACCUSING ME!?

Poromon: What?! You gonna do something about it?!

Mascots: LET'S DANCE, BITCH!

Sebastian Mendez: (JUMPS INTO THE AIR AND LETS OUT A BULL ROAR)

Sebastian went charging at the Cute Force who had a red cape in front, but as soon as he meets the cape.

CLANG!

Sebastian fell for the old anvil behind the cape gag and is knocked out!

Lincoln: Jeez, you guys really pissed him off, but I know he didn't do it, you guys just pissed him off with a false accusation.

Me: Yeah, not cool.

Nico: I know he was like this back in the past, and you'd never forgive him for what he tried to do to me, Qin, and our friends in his madness, but this was the fault of Chase Young's Dark Side that did this, so you better find a way to apologize, guys.

Poromon: We know.

Nico: Nice job Altaria!

Altaria: Thanks Nico! That was awesome.

Poromon: Yeah it was! (Pulls out a beer bottle) Want one?

Altaria: I don't drink sorry.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Me: Princess Celestia, Princess Luna your old home when we first came here was in ruins but thanks to the Time Stone I reversed all the damage done to it. Now it looks absolutely amazing and incredible!

Princess Celestia: Boy it sure does! It's like when we first left home.

Princess Luna: It sure feels like it sister.

Nico: Now what's next to get for Alva?

Me: Well that would be the Mustafar Mega Crystal. It's a red mega crystal that the Mustafarian's made from the lava of Mustafar. It was stolen by Lord Zedd's forces.

Nico: Well we'll find out who has it later.

Princess Celestia: Though Equestria has always been our new home

Me: That's true. But your old home is absolutely amazing! We never even heard about this place before until now.

Nico: It sure is amazing.

Princess Celestia: It sure is and we're glad you like it.

Nico: You're more than welcome to keep living in Equestria.

Princess Celestia: I know and like we said. It is our home and always will be.

Nico: Yeah. and we're glad.

Xenia: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: This place isn't looking too shabby.

Me: Well you have me to thank for that. When we arrived it was all ancient ruins thousands of years old. Now it was restored back to its former glory. I used the Time Stone to reverse the aging of it and bring it back.

Nico: Yep.

Yost Wolverine: That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Yost Cap: Me and Logan are really happy for you two.

Princess Celestia: Thank you.

Princess Luna: Yeah.

Niico: Now it's time for the fun part. The Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrate) Whoa! We have Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion as well as Black Manta, Captain Cold, Toyman, Grodd and Superfriends Giganta.

Nico: WHOA! So Touma Kamiyama, Sabrina Saber, Eleanor Savrille, Taylor Kamiyama, Kita Yuan and Carrie Knudson, Yusuke, Qin, Carter, Donkey Kong and Giganta.

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Awesome.

Petunia Paleo: This will be great!

Then Petunia's cutie mark glowed!

Me: Petunia's Cutie Mark is glowing.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Road Kamelot are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

Then Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion as well as Black Manta, Captain Cold, Toyman, Grodd and Superfriends Giganta.

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: This will be good.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: And you are?

Another Fire Bug: (In a girls voice) I am a good girl that loves exploring.

Then they merged and reverted back and it was a girl with periwinkle blue hair and she had purple eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Petunia Paleo's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and had her tail and had Bonehead Magisword.

Penelope Petunia Paleo: Dr. Penelope Petunia Paleo, Adventure, explorer, paleontologist, archaeologist and historian and Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Petunia Paleo.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Nicole: Awesome to meet a fellow scientist.

Penelope Petunia Paleo: Same here.

Petunia Paleo: Wow! The embodiment, Gene-slammer and legacy of me! How cool is that!

Penelope Petunia Paleo: (LAUGHS) It's really awesome.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Road Kamelot friendly or hostile?

Penelope Petunia Paleo: Friendly but she smells REALLY HORRIBLE!

Nico: Uh oh. Better plug our noses.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (Turns dial) HADES FURY 6!

She summoned Hades, Centiback, Penpen, Universe 666 Sideshow Bob, the Gigant Chicks and Straizo!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

But then we smelled a REALLY HORRIBLE RANCID ODOR!

SEAL BARK!

Me: (SNIFFS) OH MAN! GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT SMELL!?

Nico: OH MAN! WHAT IS THAT HORRIBLE STENCH! ED!?

Ed: Wasn't me!?

Eddy: But this one smells just as bad as you Lumpy!

Qin: OH MAN! Smells like horrible stink bugs in a brine pool in Atlantic City!

Dudley Puppy: That's something I would say!

Nico: Okay, who smells like shit?!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: That guy!

We saw ANOTHER ROAD KAMELOT!

Me: Another Road Kamelot!

Road Kamelot: Whoa!

Another Road Kamelot: Sorry about the smell.

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had tattered clothes that were filthy and she had brown angel wings and had a tiara with Pigpen's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and had Pigpen's tail and a Smelly Shoe Magisword in her hand!

Paige Pigpen: Paige Pigpen, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Pigpen.

Me: Oh pleasure to meet you. But I don't know how to tell you this but you stink! When was the last time you took a bath!?

Paige Pigpen: I haven't taken a bath for 15 years.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN

ALL OF US: EW!

Me: THAT IS HEPATITIS WAITING TO HAPPEN!

Paige Pigpen: Yeah I like smelling like a rotten corpse.

Road Kamelot: You are one stinky stinky girl. Very impressive.

Some of us were hurling our guts out from the stench.

Lily: GEEZ! AND I THOUGHT PLANKTON SMELLED BAD BECAUSE OF THE STENCH OF FAILURE!

Plankton: (Offended) HEY!

Lily: Sorry Plankton.

Plankton: Actually you're right. I did smell that bad. But I don't have a nose so I don't know what that's like.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

They got weapons for those rangers.

Me: I think the answer to that is obvious. To get rid of that stench.

Paige Pigpen: Yeah but I told him no and shoved his face in my butt and farted in it.

WE LAUGHED!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That was funny! But that explains for why he was throwing up and why the lab smelled so horrible!

Camie: Yeah.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You need a bath.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Badly!

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) You're getting one as soon as we get home!

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Me: NO IFS, ANDS, OR BUTS ABOUT IT!

Nico: YEAH! That is for sure!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so and we brought her over!

Eddy: P.U.! THIS GIRL REEKS! SHE SMELLS JUST AS BAD AS SOCKHEAD DID!

Ed: She smells worser than the sandwich under my bed Eddy!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You got that right Lumpy! More like one of your three month old gym socks.

Ed: More like my feet on a rainy day Eddy!

Edd: (Sarcastically) Ha ha ha Very Funny.

Nico: (Gets out Road Kamelot's ridewatch) Feel the power of the Undead!

May: (Gets out Fire Bug's ridewatch) Feel the burn!

Maria: (Gets out Emperor Han's ridewatch) Immortality and Magic from China will rule!

Sabrina Saber: (Gets out Olmzuno's ridewatch) Time for you to get your stinky butt kicked!

They used the powers of Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion and blasted the Another down.

Then Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club) came.

Nico: WHOA! Mr. X nice team!

Mr. X: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome!

Mr. X: Geez! That girl smells just as bad as me! What was she rolling around in!?

Me: Uch don't fucking ask!

Then a web blast wrapped around the Another and blasted him down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Nice one!

Nico: Wow! Nice one Spidey!

Spiderman: Uh that wasn't me Nico.

Nico: What?

Chimera (Winx Club): Hey, Ben. (Blows him a kiss)

Ben: Chimera.

Riley growled.

I grabbed Riley.

Me: Easy Riley. Chimera. I didn't expect you to be in the M.O.E.

Camie: You know her?

Me: She's from the planet Solaria and years ago we foiled a massive conspiracy and we banished her and her mother to the Omega Dimension.

Nico: We sure did.

Robin: Reminds me of how Kitten has a crush on me.

Kitten: I got over that!

Me: Very coincidentally similar.

Qin: Yep.

Chimera (Winx Club): Yes it was.

Me: But what I want to know is who fired that webbing.

?: That was me.

Web Spider came.

Me: Web Spider! Whoa!

Nico: Nice!

Web Spider: (In a girl's voice) It sure was.

Nico: Wendy Spider!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had a black bikini on and she had black angel wings and had spider legs coming out of her butt and she had a symbol of a spider in front of a web in the middle of her forehead.

Wendy Spider: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin.

Qin: You too.

Nico: Nice to see you too.

Rarity: We'll give you amazing clothes.

Me: And then lets head home and get Ms. Stinky here a bath.

Nico: Good idea!

Rarity did so and gave her black clothes and they looked great!

We then went back home and Paige Pigpen was taking to get a bath.

Nico: That's better!

Me: Yeah.

Sabrina Saber: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Spider: Where I showed Nico and Qin my Arachne spider people artwork.

Qin: That was really cool.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Wendy Spider: Same here.

Some of us went to our bathrooms and threw up.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem,

Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Sabrina Saber, and Eleanor Savrille are heading to Great Lakes City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news: Party Hellbird, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Sergio the Parrot has been located and he wants to turn the entire world into the most horrible party ever! But, we won't let that happen, we're taking that party animal down and send him to Vypra and he'll be kept under strict watch and he'll be in for something far worse than what Sergio is now going through.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Great Lakes City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news: Party Hellbird, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Sergio the Parrot has been located and he wants to turn the entire world into the most horrible party ever! But, we won't let that happen, we're taking that party animal down and send him to Vypra and he'll be kept under strict watch and he'll be in for something far worse than what Sergio is now going through.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Now, we got a hypothetical Akuma of that troublemaking parrot, Sergio, running loose?!

Me: Yep, and according to Gabriel, this guy was created after we'd stopped Sergio's out of control partying dead in its tracks and ended his mayhem.

Lincoln: Now, he wants to turn the entire world into a horrible party?! Not happening!

Touma: Right, we're taking him down!

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful orange fire angel angel wings, she's dressed in a red sleeveless crop top, necklace with the Four Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, red skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Nuova Shenron, The Four-Star Dragon of Fire and Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, holstered on her back is a massive red greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Bridget Brigid, Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire.

Bridget Brigid: That's right, and I got the girls away from that out of control party animal and he's really mad I crashed his party!

?: (SQUAWKS) YOU CRASHED MY PARTY! I'M GONNA BURN YOU TO ASHES, PARTY CRASHERS!

We then saw Fire Hellbird heading for us, and HE'S SQUAWKING MAD!

Sylvester: That's it, now you're really going to get it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: I've always wanted to say this, Party's over, Sergio! Now, time to face the consequences of your misdeeds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo

Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element

Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony

Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Winter Soldier and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Touma's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Fire

Hellbird and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired an energy blast that hit Fire Hellbird and sent him to The Masters of Evil and he also assimilated his powers. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You lose, Fire Hellbird, now you're literally in for Hell. (To Bridget Brigid) And it's so good to see you again, Bridget.

Bridget Brigid: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Bridget Brigid as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Bridget Brigid was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Bridget Brigid: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Bridget Brigid and he hugged her, and Bridget Brigid is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Bridget Brigid: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation

and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Bridget Brigid, Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Fire with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over fire and heat, and summoning creatures of fire, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with orange fire angel wings, and just like Neri Nuova Shenron, Bridget Brigid has all the powers and abilities of Nuova Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of fire. He made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Bridget Brigid hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of what she's done, and she swore that if she ever saw that four-legged belching farting mega-aggressive superstitious monstrosity, she would turn Lynn to ashes and send her soul to the fiery depths of Hell.

Nico: Yeesh, so if anyone dared to anger her, she would burn them to ashes and send them to Hell. That's one Shadow Dragon Avatar no one wants to piss off.

Lincoln: Unfortunately, the thugs and criminals we've dealt with were as dumb as a truck tire and never learn their lesson, and now that you're here, Bridget.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Bridget Brigid in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Bridget Brigid: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Bridget Brigid with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Bridget Brigid: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Bridget Brigid, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Bridget Brigid's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Bridget Brigid had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Universe 666 Aisrehdar from Chronos Ruler, Ayane Houshou, Airi Ichinose, Sae Kanda, and Momoka Sakurai from Idol Pfpf, Natsuki and Akiha from Mayoiga no Oneesan The Animation, and Saya Kawasumi and Mika from Chichiiro Toiki.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Universe 666 Aisrehdar from Chronos Ruler, Ayane Houshou, Airi Ichinose, Sae Kanda, and Momoka Sakurai from Idol Pfpf, Natsuki and Akiha from Mayoiga no Oneesan The Animation, and Saya Kawasumi and Mika from Chichiiro Toiki.

Nicole: So, those are the girls Sergio's hypothetical Akuma captured. That filthy bird!

Lincoln: Vypra's gonna have a field day with him. Are you girls okay?

Ayane Houshou: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayane Houshou and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Fire Hellbird, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and

The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his broad left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" on his massive left muscular forearm, and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis

on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayane Houshou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayane Houshou: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Aisrehdar, Ayane Houshou, Airi Ichinose, Sae Kanda, Momoka Sakurai, Natsuki, Akiha, Saya Kawasumi, and Mika with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Party Hellbird, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Sergio the Parrot.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that out of control party bird and sending him to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Bridget Brigid have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, I can't believe there was a hypothetical Akuma of Sergio running loose! As if dealing with one Sergio was bad enough!

Lincoln: Yeah, one was bad enough. Vypra's gonna have a field day with him.

Ronnie Anne: Big time. Oh, and later today, you guys are going to meet Mama Lupe and her pet parrot, Paco, and don't worry, he's not like Sergio.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Ronnie Anne: But, you guys are going to be in for a surprise.

Me: This should be good.

---

After we took down Party Hellbird, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Bridget Brigid saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Bridget Brigid: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Bridget, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Bridget Brigid: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how

strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Bridget Brigid: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, Ronnie Anne saw the Casagrande van arrive.

Ronnie Anne: Oh man, Abuela's here, and she's got Mama Lupe and Paco with her.

Maria Santiago: Your Abuela told me she went to the airport to get Mama Lupe and Paco and bring them here.

Me: Years ago, we met Arturo, and now, we're meeting more members of the family.

Nico: This is our first time meeting Ronnie Anne's great-grandmother.

Just then, Rosa arrived with Mama Lupe and Paco.

Rosa: (Spanish Accent) Look everyone, it's Mama Lupe and Paco.

Ronnie Anne: Mama Lupe, it's great to see you again.

They hugged.

Mama Lupe: (Spanish Accent) Ay, it's so good to see you again, Ronalda, and it's a pleasure to meet all of you. Rosa told me all about you.

Nico: She sure has.

Paco: (Spanish Accent) And we've been waiting for a chance to meet all of you when we had the chance.

Suddenly, Paco saw Sergio in a straitjacket and in a cage.

Paco: (Spanish Accent) Ay, and it's no surprise that your antics had finally caught up to you, Sergio, you never cared about anyone but yourself. Rosa told us about the trials they had for your crimes. I was embarrassed to call you my cousin and I made the right choice cutting my ties with you.

Me: You cut ties with Sergio?

Mama Lupe: (Spanish Accent) Si, he did. Paco was too embarrassed by his former cousin's wild antics and behavior.

Lincoln: We tried to straighten him out, but he just became worse than ever.

Kurumu: The worst part was Sergio putting that Anger and Paranoia chip on Linky. He's got some nerve!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) We were all peeved at what Sergio did along with all his past actions against Lincoln and all of us as well.

Aldonza Calavera: (Spanish Accent) And even though he should've been kicked out into the wild, we know he won't last a second, but all his partying privileges and such were revoked forever and he was forced to eat J.D.'s mega spicy tamales and we even pulverized

him.

Isabella Andwraith: (Spanish Accent) And not only did Paco cut his ties with Sergio, but Sancho and the rest of the pigeons also cut their ties with Sergio. Now, he's nothing but a convicted criminal and enemy of all birds and humans.

Mama Lupe: (Spanish Accent) Did you all use the Chancla on him?

Rosa: (Spanish Accent) Many times, Mama.

Ronnie Anne: But, it went out one ear.

Bobby: And out the other. That bird's gonna go too far one day, but like J.D. said, we're not kicking him out, but he's on permanent thin ice with all of us.

Me: Yep.

Paco: (Spanish Accent) And here's the surprise.

We saw Paco and Mama Lupe bring suitcases in.

Mama Lupe: (Spanish Accent) We're moving here to Gotham Royal York.

We gasped, and we cheered as Rosa helped Mama Lupe and Paco settle in their new home.

Nico: Wow, now Mama Lupe and Paco are moving in with us.

Ronnie Anne: They're definitely going to keep a stricter eye on Sergio and keep him from causing trouble again.

Lincoln: You said it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle are heading to Shoal Atoll.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9",

handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Opaline: Wow, so this is Aquarius. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Opaline, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Shoal Atoll, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil (Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Opaline, Simulator April O'Neil

(Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles Mutant Mayhem), Simulator Juniper Lee, Kimiko Tohomiko, and Simulator Nurse Loulabelle, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Sunny's 3rd mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Sunny, Aqua, and Harry? Besides Yin, Arkayna, Onewa, Tala, Skulker, and Malachite?

Whenua: I'll go.

Goliath: Me too.

Princess Luna: And I'll go as well.

Me: Awesome!

Skulker: Lets do it.

Nico: Lets go then!

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Joey Felt: Hey guys!

Sunny: Joey, this is Whenua, Goliath, Yin, Arkayna, Onewa, Tala, Skulker, and Malachite.

Whenua: Awesome to meet you. Whenua, Toa Metru of Earth.

Goliath: I'm Erik Josten. But everyone calls me Goliath.

Yin: I'm Yin.

Arkayna: I'm Arkayna Goodfey, Princess of Gemina and the Dragon Mysticon.

Onewa: I'm Onewa, Toa Metru of Stone.

Tala: I'm Tala, Harry's my archenemy.

Skulker: I'm Skulker, Aqua's archenemy.

Malachite: I'm Malachite, Sunny's archenemy.

Princess Luna: Greetings to you. I am Princess Luna, The Princess of the Night.

Me: Princess Luna is Princess Celestia's sister and she is the protector of dreams.

Nico: It's awesome to go into the dream world.

Joey Felt: Wow! It's awesome to meet you all.

Atomic Puppet: Sunny, what happened to you?!

Sunny Starscout: Oh I underwent a new power boost. I got an awesome new staff here that made me ascend.

Me: We went on an awesome treasure hunt and Sunny got an amazing new transformation as a result.

Tala: It was really amazing.

Joey Felt: That is so cool!

Pauline Bell: It sure is!

Me: Yep.

Joey: You know, during the last two visits, I never did ask about your backstory. Doesn't it have something to do with Opaline?

Eddy: It has EVERYTHING to do with Opaline.

Me: You may want to sit down because we have one helluva story to tell you. Starting with Sunny's story.

We got ready and told them EVERYTHING

---

Sunny Starscout

At the beginning of the movie, Sunny is shown as a filly living with her father, Argyle Starshine, in Maretime Bay. She is somewhat of an outcast; while her father tells her stories of when all pony kinds lived in harmony, the other children play games depicting Unicorn and Pegasi as evil. She has a very close and loving relationship with her father, and they stick together when other ponies disapprove of their beliefs. She expresses sadness at the lack of friendship between the pony kinds and is cheered up by her father pretending to be a unicorn. She sends out a letter attached to a lantern inviting the other pony kinds to come to Maretime Bay before falling asleep to the story of how Twilight Sparkle and her friends. As she falls asleep, she asks Argyle why the kinds aren't friends, to which he responds by assuring her that one day, perhaps they will all be reunited.

We see her next as an adult mare, waking up to sell smoothies across town. She sings "Gonna Be My Day" as she reaches her ultimate delivery location: Canterlogic's Headquarters. Hitch Trailblazer and Sprout forbid her from entering, reminding her that Phyllis Cloverleaf had Sunny banned from the large show taking place that day. Sunny eventually relents under the pressure, but as Sprout leaves his post, she smirks and sneaks in.

During the show, Sunny gets onstage wearing pegasi wings and a unicorn horn and starts to protest. She ends up in the middle of an automated test showing off an array of Canterlogic's new Earth pony protection technologies. After being flung around, slimed, and thrown onto the catwalk, she still tries to deliver her speech. Phyllis counters her talking points and Sunny gets booed off the stage. Hitch leads Sunny back to her smoothie stand.

Now outside, Hitch tells Sunny that he's at the end of his rope dealing with her. She needs to choose between continuing to fight for her cause, or keeping him as a friend. He walks off, leaving Sunny to think. Some ponies run past her in a panic. Looking towards the source of the commotion, she is knocked off her feet by a rushing crowd. She is greeted by Izzy Moonbow, a Unicorn. This excites Sunny and causes the rest of the ponies to go into full panic mode. As Hitch enacts anti-Unicorn measures, Sunny helps Izzy escape to the lighthouse. Once inside, she learns that the Unicorns have lost their magic and vows to help her get it back. Hitch and Sprout arrive at the lighthouse to capture Izzy and arrest Sunny, but the two sneak off.

Outside of Maretime Bay, the gravity of the situation begins to sink in for Sunny, but she is distracted by Izzy explaining some of the misconceptions Unicorns have about Earth ponies. The two decide to set off to Zephyr Heights to ask the Pegasi what may have happened to the magic. Sunny reassures Izzy's unease at seeing the Pegasi and the two sing "I'm Lookin' Out For You" as they set on the trail, strengthening their bond. In the canyons outside of Zephyr Heights, she and Izzy encounter Zipp Storm performing tricks. They are asked by Zipp to keep the meeting a secret as two royal guards capture Izzy and Sunny.

In the Zephyr Heights elevator, Sunny interrogates the royal guards excitedly about magic before being distracted by the grandiosity of the city. As she is brought before the queen, Sunny notices that none of the Pegasi are flying. After Queen Haven and her daughters, Pipp Petals and Zipp, enter, Sunny attempts to ask her questions about magic, but is quickly shut down and thrown in the dungeon with Izzy.

In the dungeon, Zipp comes to visit and ask them questions. Pipp interrupts and Sunny asks why no one is flying. Pipp explains that only royals can fly. After she leaves, Sunny is brought to an old balloon station by Zipp. Sunny discovers relics that imply that all pony kinds used to get along and travel to different towns. Zipp explains to them that none of the Pegasi can fly and shows off a large, destroyed stain glass window which depicts a Pegasus, the Pegasus crystal, and a Unicorn. Sunny notices that there is a missing portion and quickly finds a discarded chunk on the floor which depicts the missing Unicorn crystal. She notices that the two crystals seem to slot together and decides that it must mean that the crystals should be reunited. Sunny learns that the Pegasus crystal is owned by Queen Haven, who wears it on her crown. Zipp proposes that they create a fake crown to replace the real one and steal the crystal during Pipp's upcoming concert.

At the concert, Sunny and Izzy are snuck into the main hall by Zipp and wait for the Queen to arrive. They swap the crown using a decoy Izzy made, but are pursued by Cloudpuff. Sunny and Izzy run around the concert hall, running into a disguised Hitch, who has come to arrest Sunny. After Cloudpuff steals the crystal back, the two dart into a room containing a crew pony and the controls for the lights and wires. Their antics scare the pony into causing major malfunctions with the lights and wires, giving them a convenient time to escape. Zipp has fetched the crystal back and they set off to leave, but Hitch calls attention to them. Hitch's disguise falls off and the four ponies escape together as Pipp's lie is revealed. In the alleyway outside of Zephyr Heights, Sunny learns that the Pegasus crystal was lost in all the commotion. Thankfully, Pipp escaped the wrath of the public and brought the crystal in search of answers. The group sets off to Bridlewood in search of the Unicorn crystal.

Tensions are rising as the ponies travel through daisy fields. Hitch threatens Sunny with arrest after the journey is done, but Sunny is not very bothered. They come across a broken bridge and tensions begin to bubble over into loud arguments. Sunny yells and tries to reassure everyone that once the journey is over, everything will be okay. Izzy knocks over a tree during this and they are all able to cross safely.

At night, Sunny sits with the girls of the group by a fire. Sunny goes to a cold and fire-less Hitch to convince him to help with the cause. She assures him that she's happy that he's with them. Sunny also reassures a forlorn Izzy that magic should be restored and it will make their journey worth it, even at the cost of the adventure ending. When Izzy explains that a latern with a message inspired her to visit Maretime Bay, Sunny recognizes it as the letter she and Argyle had made years ago.

At Bridlewood in Izzy's cottage, Sunny decides that disguises will help them search for the Unicorn crystal. They sing "Fit Right In" during which Sunny attempts to reassure Hitch's concerns with the plan. Walking through Bridlewood, Sunny notices that Izzy is very different in attitude from the other unicorns.

Izzy leads them to the Crystal Tea Room where Sunny interrogates a crystal expert on the status of a Unicorn crystal. The pony explains that he lost his crystals to Alphabittle Blossomforth, and Sunny talks him into a game to win the crystal. She wagers the Pegasus crystal, which concerns her friends. She reassures them that she could easily win the challenge, but is surprised to find that Alphabittle has a very elaborate game in mind. The game is a DDR-style dancing game. He tells her that she only needs to win one of three rounds in order to get the crystal. Sunny fails the first two rounds, but Pipp inspires her by telling her to feel the music ("It's Alright") and move to the beat. She successfully wins the crystal, but her fake horn falls off. Sunny takes both crystals and runs away with her friends after Hitch incites the "Bing Bong" ritual.

Queen Haven and Alphabittle run into the ponies and each other, but Sunny inspires hope by telling them that she's going to bring back magic. She and Izzy unite the crystals, but nothing happens. A dejected Sunny returns the crystals to Alphabittle and Queen Haven, apologizing for causing trouble, and leaves for Maretime Bay with

Hitch.

Sunny goes into her house and begins to pack up her figures depicting the Guardians of Friendship and the latern her father created at the beginning of the film. When she enters the observatory, she notices a mysterious carving on the table in the center which seem to depict the Pegasi and Unicorn crystals. She curiously paws at it before noticing the light reflecting off of the lantern, coming from a mysterious round gem in the center. She places the crystal in the center of the engraving and the table falls to create a slot for it and the other crystals to sit.

Hope restored, she runs into Maretime Bay and finds Hitch. She begins to explain that there's a third crystal, but is interrupted by a firework shot off in the distance near Canterlogic. They find out Sprout has risen to emperor and is out to destroy the Pegasi and Unicorns. She tries to explain to a riled-up crowd that they can bring magic back, but the crowd is swayed back to loyalty by Sprout's words of fear. Sunny and Hitch run to warn the others while Sprout chases them in a mech.

Izzy, Zipp, and Pipp have run to Maretime Bay in search of Sunny and Hitch, not wanting to be apart. They are pursued by Alphabittle and Queen Haven alongside a small crowd of Pegasi and Unicorns. Sprout arrives with a small army of Earth ponies and vows to destroy them. Sunny fetches the Unicorn and Pegasi crystals from Alphabittle and Queen Haven and heads to the lighthouse with her friends. Sunny, Izzy, and Pipp enter the observatory to unite the crystals, but Sprout causes the crystals to become lost and misplaced by ramming into the lighthouse. After some difficulty, Sunny eventually gets all three crystals in the slots, but is disheartened when nothing happens. After this, the lighthouse falls apart and Sunny and Izzy fall to the ground.

Unharmed, Sunny looks at the destroyed framed picture of her and Argyle. She is sad, but realizes that the crystals would not have ended the fear and distrust. She explains that they can bring everything back by choosing love and friendship, which is the true magic. Queen Haven, Phyllis, and Argyle symbolically vow to try to restore unity and help to fix the frames around the picture.

This small act of unity causes the crystals to lift Sunny into the air, circle her, and bestow upon her ethereal wings and a horn. Magic is finally restored, sweeping across the land. Sunny's friends point out her new features and the group go to Maretime Bay. Sunny is delighted to see all pony kinds getting along, and the group share a "Hoof to Heart!" cheer, excited to not have to split up.

## Chapter 1

In the hour-long special My Little Pony: Make Your Mark, taking place months after the events of A New Generation, Sunny and her friends live happily in Maretime Bay, with all three pony races living together. However, Sunny is unable to control her Alicorn form, often transforming without meaning to. When tensions start to build between the three races, Sunny and her friends work to ensure they are all included in the upcoming Maretime Bay Day celebration. When tensions reach their boiling point and magic goes haywire as a result, Sunny finally manages to intentionally access her Alicorn form in order to save Posey and Windy.

## Chapter 2

In Izzy Does It, Sunny is gifted a new mane accessory for her birthday by Izzy. She is also secretly given a magic compact by Misty that allows Opaline to spy on her, but she believes it to be a gift from Pipp. In Growing Pains, she voices her disapproval of Hitch for trying to keep the Earth ponies from using their newfound magic. She is also astounded when the Unity Crystals project a warning from Twilight Sparkle. In Portrait of a Princess, Sunny finds herself having to keep Queen Haven occupied while her daughters seek out a rare flower.

In Ali-Conned, Sunny struggles with getting ponies to believe in her causes. Opaline, using the compact to pretend to be Sunny's "inner self", manipulates her into embracing her Alicorn form to do so, but when Sunny realizes ponies only to listen to her in her Alicorn form, she is heartbroken. Her friends soon cheer her up and reveal that they made her dream of a community garden come true. In The Cutie Mark Mix-Up, Sunny and Hitch disagree over whose responsibilities are more difficult. When their cutie marks and personalities are accidentally switched by Sparky, they decide to take on each others' jobs, with the struggle to do so giving them a newfound respect for each other.

In The Traditional Unicorn Sleep-Over, Sunny attends Izzy's traditional Bridlewood-themed sleepover. She tells her friends the story of how Twilight Sparkle saved magic from an evil Alicorn by creating the Unity Crystals, only to be contradicted by Misty, who has her own version. When Izzy is saddened by Misty's sudden departure, Sunny, Pipp, and Zipp cheer her up by redecorating their bedroom area to look more like Bridlewood. In Hoof Done It?, Sunny is distraught when her lantern goes missing. She goes to Hitch for help and is on the verge of calling everypony in town for meeting when Pipp announces that she found it. In Have You Seen This Dragon?, Sunny attempts to alert ponies about Sparky's disappearance, but she is inadvertently sabotaged by Izzy's own efforts. She ultimately manages to bring her friends together for a coordinated search effort.

## Chapter 3

In the special My Little Pony: Winter Wishday, Sunny and her friends travel Equestria in the newly-built Mare Stream aircraft, experiencing the holiday traditions of Earth ponies, unicorns, and Pegasi. During this time, an unusual amount of snow falls, threatening to keep the group from returning home in time for Sunny to show her friends the Wishing Star as it passes over Maretime Bay. After Zipp discovers the cause of the snow to be the unicorns unknowingly casting a weather spell via an old holiday saying, Izzy provides them with a new saying that undoes the freezing weather, and they return home, where Sunny and her friends watch the Wishing Star pass by.

## Chapter 4

In the special Bridlewoodstock, Sunny witnesses the "Lumi-Bloom" in Bridlewood alongside her friends. She helps Pipp with her idea to put on a music festival by convincing a retired Earth pony band, The Dreamlands, to perform. When the Troggles attack, she uses her alicorn magic to help retrieve the rubies. In Top Remodel, Sunny asks the citizens of Maretime Bay for ideas on what to do with the shut-down Canterlogic factory. When the myriad of suggestions leaves Sunny wondering how she can possibly satisfy everypony, Izzy calms her down with some words of wisdom. Sunny then decides to remake the building into a multimedia community center called Canterlove Studios.

In The Jinxie Games, Sunny travels to Bridlewood with her friends to cheer on Hitch as he participates in Forest Critter Field Day. In Sunny Side Up, Sunny is convinced by Pipp to film a smoothie-making show alongside Hitch at Canterlove Studios. The show goes badly at first due to Hitch's stage fright, and Pipp's attempts to keep viewers interested by introducing outlandish elements frustrates Sunny, to the point where she makes a heartfelt speech to the ponies watching at home. After finally performing the show the way she was hoping to, Sunny encourages the rest of Maretime Bay to create their own shows. In The Manesquerade Ball, Sunny attends the anonymous ball with her friends and Misty, planning for them to perform a "Unity dance" she created. Despite her friends not having practiced enough, the dance is made a success by the group improvising.

In A Little Horse, Sunny tries to help the sick Pipp by recreating a soup Pipp was given by her mother as a filly. When her attempt fails, she tries to get the recipe from Queen Haven herself. After Haven admits that she bought the soup rather than make it herself, Sunny gets some to bring back to Maretime Bay. In Missing the Mark, Sunny and her friends find that Sparky is missing again, and Misty leads them to Opaline's castle. There, they are captured by Opaline and learn that Misty was serving her the entire time. When the regretful Misty frees them, Sunny manages to access her Alicorn form and faces off with Opaline directly. With the cutie mark magic of her friends providing a boost, Sunny overpowers Opaline and warns the evil Alicorn to stay away from her friends.

Opaline Arcana

Prior the events of the series, Opaline was an Alicorn filly who grew up in a place called Skyros, and her specialty was fire magic. However, she was bitterly jealous of both Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, who were also fillies at the time, because of they were capable of controlling the sun and moon respectively, which made them quite popular. At one point, Opaline tried to make friends with them, but only to be snubbed by them, causing Opaline to become resentful and giving her the need to prove that she shouldn't be underestimated (it's unknown if her backstory is either true or false, as she visually made Celestia and Luna look like condescending Alicorns rather than how they normally act just to make herself sympathetic).

Sometime in the future, during Twilight Sparkle's reign of Equestria, Opaline went to invade the land after she was banished from Skyros. Believing the Alicorns are meant to rule over ponies because she thought they were superior, Opaline wanted all the magic to herself and went to attack the dragons to absorbed all of their dragonfire and become a Fire Alicorn, but Twilight prevented her and separated the magic in three crystals for each pony kind to separate and all dragon magic inside the Dragon Stone. Because of her actions, Spike was forced to be separated from Twilight and her friends. Weakened, Opaline tries everything she can to regain her power and resume her conquest of Equestria. During then, Opaline searched for the most powerful magic in Equestria to claim back for herself. While searching, she comes across a filly by the name of Misty Brightdawn, who was lost in the woods after following a bunny-corn. Taking pity on the poor unicorn, she raises Misty as her servant.

While Queen Opaline doesn't physically appear in the film, her actions played a big role in shaping events of it. Due to her being responsible of not only separating three pony tribes which causing Equestria to lose its magic and each of them blames on each other, but also causing Sprout to turn himself into a petty and bullish yet insecure and cowardly deputy sheriff into a power hungry and tyrannical "emperor" of Maretime Bay who wants to wage a war against Pegasi and unicorns. But luckily, Sunny and her friends managed to stop him from doing so and succeeded in reuniting three pony tribes together which brought the magic back together.

## Chapter 1

Queen Opaline is introduced at the end of the Make Your Mark special. She sits in a throne room with her minion, a blue unicorn. She is delighted that the ponies have learned how to utilize magic again after it has returned. She states that she will "take back what's hers". This sets her up as a villain in future works.

# Chapter 2

In "Izzy Does It", Opaline sends Misty to spy on Sunny and her friends, and she reports her that magic has returned to Equestria just like she said. Misty sneaks to Sunny's smoothie stand and puts a golden compact with a red bow on it. When Misty returns to her castle and tells her more about the magic, she plans to become more powerful than ever before and promising her to get her cutie mark when it's done. It is revealed that the compact is the only way to spy on Sunny and her friends, but it won't let them see inside the Crystal Brighthouse, which she considers sending one of her allies to infiltrate it inside.

In "Growing Pains", Opaline and Misty continue spying on Sunny and everypony through the mirror compact, which then she puts her next plan into action. After a while, Misty reports on how the Earth Pony magic is going out of control in Maretime Bay, Opaline allows it to continue without any interference, plotting to take it for herself and become more powerful than ever.

In "Portrait of a Princess", Opaline sends Misty out to Maretime Bay to interfere with Pipp and Zipp's Portrait Day, a yearly occurrence for the two princesses of Zephyr Hights. Using her magic to create an Ocean Lily, a rare flower, she gives it to Misty to lure the two Pegasus Princesses into a trap so that their Portrait Day celebration would be ruined. This plan fails as Pipp uses her social media followers to escape.

In "Ali-Conned", Opaline takes advantage of Sunny's ability to become a temporal alicorn, and uses the mirror compact to make herself look like Sunny's reflection. Through the compact, Opaline encourages Sunny to embrace her alicorn status, as well as sending out Misty to help with it. Sunny denies being an alicorn all the time, as she just wants everypony to like her for who she is, and not what others want her to be.

In "The Cutie Mark Mix-Up", Opaline watches the Crystal Brighthouse from her castle, plotting to get the Prisbeam power from the Brighthouse. She creates an artificial magic mouse creature, sending it to where Sunny and Hitch were located. The Artificial Creature gains the attention of Sparky, a dragon that Hitch took care of ever since the events of Chapter One, and after chasing it Sparky sneezes, causing his dragon fire magic to switch Hitch and Sunny's cutie marks along with their personalities.

Sparky chases the artificial mouse creature into the Crystal Brighthouse, just as the animals were being rounded up by the rest of Sunny's friends. After discovering the re-created lantern that Sunny used to save Posey Bloom in the first chapter, Opaline plots to obtain the lantern and use it's magic to make herself all powerful. She later disintegrates an artificial mouse, possibly due to outliving its usefulness.

In "The Traditional Unicorn Sleepover", Opaline sends Misty to the Crystal Brighthouse, allowing her to join Izzy's sleepover, as a means of getting the lantern. The cover is nearly blown when Zipp noticed Misty acting suspicious.

In "Hoof Done it?", during the sleepover in the middle of the night, Misty stole the lantern and plots to take it to Opaline, so that she can finally obtain her cutie mark. This plan backfires as Pipp, Izzy, and Zipp interfere with the plans. Returning to Opaline's castle without the lantern, Opaline forgoes the lantern and instead goes after 'Dragon Fire Magic' upon hearing about Sparky's abilities.

In "Have You Seen This Dragon?", after Misty fails at capturing Sparky, she obtains some of his Dragon Fire inside a magic-proof glass jar, sending that back with her instead. Opaline obtains the magic from that smidge of Sparky's Dragon Fire, she begs for more of it after feeling so much powerful.

In "Top Remodel", Opaline becomes enraged that Twilight has enchanted the crystals with a secret message after watching Misty's recording of Zipp trying to solve the mysteries of Twilight Sparkle's message on her phone. Misty then told her that Twilight has put all of her magic to Unity Crystals which suggesting that they should steal them, but Opaline finds it impossible to get them because she needs to get strong enough to drain the magic from the crystals, even if it means trying to kidnap Sparky again. She told Misty not to fail her again before she left, leaving Misty to get anxious of her decision.

In "The Jinxie Games", Opaline angrily calls Misty down to the throne room after she returns from the Crystal Brighthouse to search for Sparky.

In "Sunny Side Up", after practicing her evil speech, Opaline devised her plans to steal the Mane Five's cutie marks in order to make herself more powerful if she has enough dragonfire on her hooves, but becomes enraged upon discovering that Misty haven't captured Sparky yet. After she tells her a backstory, Opaline immediately "grounds" Misty and sending her to her room, leaving her hooves to be chained by her magic smoke. She leaves her castle and walked around the land until she reached the Dragonstone where the Dragonfire is, plotting to take the artifact in order to make herself powerful. After a long-hour hike to the top, she attempts to touch the Dragonstone but only for the artifact to lose its magic and drops off to the ground. After she returns to the castle, she freeing Misty from her hooves and explaining her plan to get the Dragonstone. However, she later noticed Misty's drawn cutie mark on her flank.

In "The Manesquerade Ball", Opaline tells Misty she's no longer "grounded" and asked her to keep an eye on her castle while she went back to get the Dragonstone. Unfortunately for her, she wasn't aware that Misty snuck out of the castle to go to the Manesquerade Ball with the Mane Five while she's gone. After Misty returns back to her castle from the event, Opaline returns with a Dragonstone on her hoof before she left. She then enters Misty's room and told her to clean it up.

In "A Little Horse", Opaline was angry at Misty after discovering that Pipp and Zipp have almost found out about who she is, but has no choice but to decide to get Sparky so she could get more dragonfire for herself.

In "Missing the Mark", after Misty managed to capture Sparky and is about to bring him back to the Mane Five, Opaline arrives and became surprised that she brought the baby dragon to her. She then takes him to her study room where she absorbed all of Sparky's dragonfire to the Dragon Stone and is willing to drop him off the castle once the dragonfire is done being drained. When Misty brought the Mane Five to her castle to help them save Sparky, as the group finally meet Opaline face to face, she has them trapped inside her anti-magic bubble. After she reveals Misty's deception to the Mane Five, she explained her intentions of stealing everypony's magic once Sparky's dragonfire is done being drained. After she praises Misty for her accomplishment, Opaline asked her to watch Sparky if he gets dropped off the castle and mercilessly wants him to die instead of keeping him alive.

While absorbing Sparky's dragonfire through the Dragon Stone, she was hearing Misty calling for help and discovering that she was tied up in vines on her throne before she was forced to confront Sunny. After trapping Sunny under the rock, Izzy and Pipp throwing things at Opaline to protect her until they got trapped inside magic bubble. When Opaline is about to do something harmful to both unicorn and Pegasi, Sunny managed to use her Alicorn magic to protect them before they fought. The rest of Sunny's friends, including Misty, are cheering for Sunny, empowering her which gotten Opaline trapped inside the magic bubble back. After the Mane Five left with Sparky they rescued, Opaline furiously releasing Misty from the vines so she could clean up the mess they made. After Misty is done cleaning up the lair, Opaline began to praise her again before Misty secretly left to Crystal Brighthouse to teamed up with the Mane Five so they could defeat her together. Meanwhile back at her castle, Opaline is planning to absorbed more dragonfire from all dragons through Equestria in order to steal all magic.

## Chapter 5

In "Cutie Blossom Bash", Opaline is seen finding her manebrush called "Gertrude" and complaining about how Misty always failed and begs for her cutie mark. She also reveals that she never intended to give Misty a cutie mark, which she clearly enjoys out of pleasure. After Misty returns, Opaline noticed her new mane color before she gets to tell her about her plans.

In the two-part episode "Family Trees", Opaline was mentioned when Zipp asked Misty about her since she's worried about what the evil queen's planning to do, Hitch explained that Sparky has been tired ever since Opaline has steal all of his dragonfire and the Mane Five theorized that the dragons had left Dragon Lands before Opaline could found them all.

In "Father of the Bridlewood", she was mentioned when Misty remembered her plans of conquering Equestria and Zipp asked the Elder Flower about Queen Opaline.

In "Mane Smelody", after asking Misty where she has been, Opaline explained her plans to invade the Dragon Lands to terrorize the dragons and steal their dragonfire ever since they have awakened from their deep hibernation after magic has returned in Equestria, causing Misty to excuse herself so she could warn both Sunny and Zipp about what Opaline is planning.

In "Nightmare on Mane Street", Opaline discovered that she can use the Together Tree she planted to travel outside her castle to Maretime Bay. However, a Nightmare Night celebration was going on and when she arrives at Maretime Bay, nopony takes her seriously, believing she's wearing a fake alicorn costume. She steals Posey Bloom's cutie mark but doesn't want to spend all night stealing cutie marks so she returns to her castle to form a new plan.

In "The Isle of Scaly", prior to the episode, Opaline has been stealing all cutie marks from everypony to empower herself before moving on to the Isle of Scaly where she drains all of dragonfire from every dragons and later kidnaps both Lava and Jade and brings them to her castle. With Lava and Jade were captured on her hoof, she brainwashed them into her side by singing her own villainous song and using the dragonstone to put the under her control. The dragonstone is later empowered by Lava and Jade's dragonfire and later transferred them to Together Tree. With all cutie marks she has stolen, Opaline brags that nopony can stop her.

In the two-part episode "Roots of All Evil", Opaline has traveled around Equestria with Together Trees to steal all of the cutie marks from everypony. When she returns to her castle, she caught Spike and the dragons for tried to take the Dragonstone back from her and brainwashed them into doing her bidding. After revealing her plans to conquer Equestria after taking all magic from the land, she returns to Maretime Bay where she fought Hitch Trailblazer and takes his cutie mark to put it on her golden necklace where she's storing the Mane Five's cutie marks once she collects all of them.

Opaline and the brainwashed Lava and Jade arrived at the Crystal

Brighthouse to break inside and steal Sunny's cutie mark, but the magical barrier prevents them from breaking in. However, she was lured away by Misty to take away her golden necklace that stores the Mane Six's cutie marks until she managed to get away by setting up a drone as a decoy. Arrived at Zephyr Heights through Maretime Bay's Together Tree, she was forced to listening to Pipp's song as a distraction to get her and the dragons covered up in clothes by Zipp for the Pegasi royal sisters to get away, but Opaline managed to capture them and stole their cutie marks. Before she leaves, Misty confronts and standing up to her for all the abuse and mistreatment she received and telling that friendship has changed herself because of the Mane Five, causing Opaline to get angry at her so much that she takes away her cutie mark as petty revenge for her betrayal. Arrived at Bridlewood, she got everything including food thrown at her by Izzy and her fellow unicorns to fight against her. Izzy almost got away by placing her fake cutie mark on her flank, which causing Opaline to grew more angry and takes away her cutie mark in retaliation.

Meanwhile, despite everypony losing their hopes once Opaline stole everypony's cutie marks, they never gave up as they plans to channel their own unity and power of friendship at Together Trees from their respective locations to defeat Opaline and return all of their stolen cutie marks while Sunny went to confront Opaline in her castle by alone. When being confronted by Sunny, Opaline attempts to corrupt her into becoming just like her, but Sunny refused and they fought, but Opaline's magic is growing even stronger than the last time they fought. She then captures Sunny and takes away her cutie mark, believing she has already won since she finally got all cutie mark magic on her hoof. However, everypony's unity and power of friendship has been channeling through Together Tree to Opaline's which causes the Rainbow of Light to be released from Sunny's pendant and entangled her, allowing Sparky to take back the Dragonstone and returned all of the cutie marks back to everypony, while freeing Lava and Jade from her brainwashing as well. When her castle is about to collapse, Sunny and the dragons escape, leaving Opaline to become enraged and all alone by herself. She's about to go after them, but her cutie mark has taken away from her and she became imprisoned inside her own Together Tree for eternity. It's unlikely that she will escape imprisonment and it's unknown if she's even still alive.

* * *

When it was done they were shocked and utterly horrified!

Joey: She thought it was funny to spit on everything Twilight did?!

Me: Well to her yes. But she was a powerhungry monster and she wanted all the power of Equestria's magic all for herself and she wasn't going to stop until she got it no matter what the cost.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: She was pure evil incarnate. On November 20th, last year, we went into battle against her in the Kamchatka Peninsula, in Russia.

Nico: We defeated her. But to do so, we had to fight 24 of our old enemies.

Arkayna: Including my enemy Necrafa.

Me: Yeah and to honest, I always wanted to have another crack at them.

Eli: It was awesome.

Me: Yep. Necrafa was the the Number 1 enemy of the Mysticons on the planet Gemina.

Nico: Ugly story and a powerful adventure there.

Joey Felt: I'm glad you guys stopped them and Destroyed Opaline.

Sunny Starscout: We are too.

Pauline Bell: Thank goodness you all destroyed Opaline and Avenged Twilight's Legacy.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Aqua: Is there anyone you want to introduce us too?

Joey Felt: Just her.

Abigail Felt came.

Eddy: Abigail! Wow!

Abigail Felt: Eddy and Luan you guys are looking great.

Luan: Same to you. You Abby.

Joey Felt: This is my little sister Abigail.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

Abigail Felt: Nice to meet you guys too.

Nico: Same here.

Aqua: Yeah.

Sunny Starscout: It's great to meet you too Abby.

Eii: Yeah. By the way has anything happened since we were here?

Joey Felt: Well, another of our bad guys is on the loose.

Me: Which one?

Pauline Bell: Naughty Kitty.

Me: Whoa! What can you tell us about her?

Joey Felt: Well she is a cat thief.

He told us about her.

---

Naughty Kitty is a villain of Atomic Puppet (Series). She Appeared in "AP vs. Disastro".

Naughty Kitty is a tall young woman with a slender figure, as well as having fairly wide hips. She has fair skin, bright green eyes with slit pupils (possibly contact lenses), magenta eyebrows, a dark magenta cat like nose, long magenta hair, and she also wears faux cat teeth, faux whiskers, and dark magenta lipstick. In The Big Shift, it is revealed that her eyebrows are a normal black color.

Her costume is seemingly supposed to a resemble a black cat, consisting a long black cat mask, a purple headband on her head, a black leather jacket over a black top, a black choker around her neck, black clawed gloves, a black skirt with a long cat tail, black and purple striped leggings, and knee-high black heeled boots.

She has a possession of wanting to steal any cat she favors of, however based on her appearance, and display feline-like personality although, after seeing AP, who she thinks he looks like cat in a different way rather than what cats normally looked like, she say some cat puns for example: "Cat got your tongue", she able to perform somersaults in order to outwit anyone, including Joey.

---

We were shocked.

Me: Geez! Boy she is very acrobatic and uses corny cat puns? Weird. She's like Catwoman but funnier.

Nico: I feel like Cat Burglars are a common occurance for heroes like us.

Me: Yeah. Specifically Batman because of Catwoman.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Of course us too.

Aqua: That is true.

Nico: Well, good thing I brought some milk to lure her in just in case.

Me: And we'll need some fish for her.

Eli: And plenty of catnip.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Shall we get going?

Me: First we'll need this one to go to the dogs! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into Wolf Moon! 🌙

Nico: Good idea!

Joey Felt: Cool!

Me: I am Wolf Moon! (HOWL)

Nico: Perfect for fighting a cat!

Me: Dogs and cats have been mortal enemies for as long as anyone can remember.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Lets go.

We were off.

We looked around.

Nico: She's probably robbing something.

Me: Hmm. (Ears twitching) There!

Jumping out of a jewelry shop came NAUGHTY KITTY!

She had a bag of jewelry in her hands!

Me: HOLD IT RIGHT THERE!

Nico: Bad kitty!

Eli pulled out a squirt bottle and sprayed her!

Eli: NO NO! Drop it!

Naughty Kitty: Finders keepers!

Nico: Wrong!

I ran fast and grabbed the bag of jewels and smashed her down.

Me: You're a cat not a pack rat!

Aqua: Besides shouldn't you be stealing oh I don't know fish or milk?

Nico got out some milk as if on cue

Nico: Hungry kitty?

Eli: Come and get it!

She went over to it.

Me: Good kitty. That's right.

She then drank the milk.

Just then, we heard a rumble.

Me: What the?

We felt what sound like Kaiju footsteps!

Nico: LOOK!

We saw a girl that had red hair, red eyes, black clothes and pitch black angel wings and she was over 100 feet tall!

Me: (GASP) Willow Way Big!

Nico: She's as big as a kaiju!

I grew to her size!

Me: Willow!

Willow Way Big: J.D. help me.

Me: Willow is half Toku'Star and the embodiment of Way Big.

Nico: Whoa.

Eli: Wow!

I fired a beam of electron energy and injected the antidote into Willow.

Onewa used his Shift Car and he fired rock blasts and blasted Naughty Kitty down.

Sunny Starscout: Lets see what this can do. MAGIC! SHOOTING STAR SHOWER!

She fired a massive barrage of Stars and they rained down and bashed Naughty Kitty all over!

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That was powerful!

Willow crosses her arms in an "X" and fires a large green ray at Goliath

He dodged it and Nico deflected the blast back.

I fired waves of blue fire energy and blasted her.

Goliath grew and knocked her down.

Eli: Yeah!

Whenua got out his shift car and bashed Naughty Kitty all over.

Joey fired atomic energy blasts and Pauline fired waves of light and smashed her down.

Willow smashed her fist on top of Goliath But he blocked it and kicked her down.

SMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

?: (ECHOING) ROARING FLAME!

FIREBALLS FLEW IN FROM OUT OF NOWHERE AND BLASTED NAUGHTY KITTY!

Eli: WHOA!

Meramon came!

Nico: Meramon! Wow!

Arkayna got out her Shift Car and fired waves of magic and blasted Naughty Kitty down.

Nico: YEAH!

Meramon: (In a girls voice) I'm ready to burn this bad cat!

Nico: Mina Mera!? Whoa!

Meramon: Awesome to see you again Nico!

Nico: You too.

Willow brought her fist down on Malachite

But Malachite grabbed her fist and crushed it and punched her down with some water.

Then the antidote took effect. She was back to normal size.

Willow had purple eyes.

Willow: (GROANS) What a headache.

Yin got out her Shift Car and fired energy waves and blasted Naughty Kitty all over.

Eli: Take this!

He fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocututed her!

Nico: YEAH!

Naughty Kitty charged at Skulker but he went intangible and she went through him.

Naughty Kitty: WHAT THE!?

Skulker: Never underestimate a ghost!

Tala: Time for a magic trick!

She chanted an incantation and fired a wave of magic and blasted down Naughty Kitty.

Eli: Take that!

Eddy: Lets end this!

Me: Gladly!

I fired Catnip blasts and she was dizzy and drowsy and then she fell asleep.

Nico: YEAH!

I slapped the cuffs on her and we locked her in a cage.

Nico: Nice.

Mina Mera reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and had blue eyes and orange clothes and fire angel wings and had a symbol for Meramon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a fire sword in her hands.

Mina Mera: That was cool.

Nico: That's how you cage a cat!

Eli: Ain't that the truth!

Joey Felt: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Mina Mera: I sure do. When me and Nico found numerous cocaine smugglers and burned them into dust.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Cool.

Nico and Mina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Mina Mera: Same here.

* * *

We later came back home.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Nico: Awesome!

We told them everything and it was cool.

May: Boy that was awesome!

Camie: I'll say!

Nico: Next time, Halinor, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox should come with

Sunny: Awesome idea.

Lola: Yep.

* * *

Eddy came outside and saw something.

Eddy: May? You might want to come see what Manaphy's doing.

May came outside and gasped in horror!

She saw Manaphy juggling dynamite sticks!

She juggled them and threw them at the criminals and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

May: WHOA! That was cool! But Manaphy!

Manaphy: There's a crime wave going on!

May: OH MAN!

She went and pressed the alarm and we came out and saw the Mascots duking it out with a bunch of criminals!

May: Time for some pain!

She put on gloves and dipped them in glue and then put them in caltrops, razors and nails and glass and she was ready to shred their faces in! She punched them all over and their faces were shredded off!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: WHOA! BRUTAL!

Cecilia Lola: If you think that's bad, look what Horsea's doing!

Horsea was poking Pumas with a stick and they roared and went at NUMEROUS CRIMINALS that came at her and mauled them!

POW SMASH SQUELCH!

May was REALLY KILLING CRIMINALS!

I grabbed a criminal and snapped his neck!

Maria: Horsea!

Me: WHOA! Okay that was funny!

Nico:

Jirachi put bullseyes on some of the criminals and blasted them and

I blasted them too with a machine gun!

BING BING BING DING DING DING DING!

I threw a bunch of bullets and got them.

Maria: Horsea!

Me: WHOA! Okay that was funny!

Nico: No kidding.

Jirachi put bullseyes on some of the criminals and blasted them and I blasted them too with a machine gun!

BING BING BING DING DING DING DING!

I threw a bunch of bullets and got them.

Poliwag was using grenades as bowling balls.

Poliwag: He rolled them and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Me: WHOA! That was awesome!

Eli: Clever!

Nico: Okay maybe I was wrong about this! Using these dangerous gags on bad guys is clever!

Reflector: Take a guess at what Poromon is doing!

Poromon was taking a tank out for a joyride and smashing criminals with it!

Nico: YEAH! Turning them into roadkill!

Joe Swanson: Better them than me!

I fired more bullets at a bunch of criminals.

But then a bunny toy beating a drum came.

Toy: Keeps going and going and going and going.

Me and a criminal fired at it.

Toy: Nothing out lasts the…

BOOM!

Toy: (CRY OF AGONY)

It was shattered into a million pieces!

Me: YES!

I blasted the criminal!

We were really piling up the bodies!

First Aid: Tentacool's using chickens as arrows!

Varie: WHAT!?

She fired chickens!

They screamed and skewered numerous criminals in their chests and they fell down dead!

Chickens: (ROOSTER CROW)

They laid eggs!

Varie: Okay now that was funny!

We blasted the criminals all over.

The body count got to 145 and it had a counter that showed a score that said EQUAL TO ROBOCOP!

The body count rose up to 240 and it said EQUAL TO TOTAL

RECALL!

It then rose beyond 300 and it said BLOODIEST OF ALL!

?: I'll make sure these criminals are put in blocks.

A girl with orange hair and red eyes and grey clothes and orange angel wings and a tiara for Concrete Man came.

Cornelia Concrete: Cornelia Concrete, embodiment of Concrete Man.

She fired waves of concrete and entombed the criminals in blocks of cement.

Qin: Nice!

Tara: Wow! Cornelia awesome to see you!

Mallow: Same here!

Cornelia Concrete: You too Tara and Mallow. Its been a while.

Nico: How do you know Tara and Mallow?

Cornelia Concrete: I helped Tara get her memory back after Beast Boy tried to help her out. She lost her memory after she came back and I helped her.

Tara: It's true.

Nico: Wow!

Cornelia Concrete: And Mallow is my penpal. I was over in the Maldives on Vacation and met her for the first time. We battled members of Team Skull and thrashed them into next week.

Mallow: She is quite the fighter.

Cornelia Concrete: That was fun.

Me: Yep and that is amazing that you brought Tara's memory back.

Shanan: After she made the ultimate sacrifice to kill Slade.

Nico: Yeah. Would you like to join the team?

Cornelia Concrete: I would be honored.

Sheila: WOW! That was awesome guys! Well done!

Nico: Man that had to be the most criminals we destroyed in one day.

Xenia: No kidding!

We then went to the mascots and we were not happy with them.

Poromon: Ummm.

Pharaoh Man: (to the mascots) Are you guys happy now? You almost got killed!

Poromon: I know and…

Me: Guys that was dangerous but what you did was really awesome and funny! Man I haven't had that much fun in a long time.

Nico: I admit it was funny. But it was REALLY DANGEROUS! But still you did good catching all those criminals.

May: I'll say! But that was STILL DANGEROUS!

Me: Guys just tell them how they could have gotten hurt and all that. I know this is conflicting.

Maria: Horsea, what were you and the others thinking?!

Horsea: We weren't. But then this massive crime wave happened out of nowhere and we just thought about doing it.

Me: That's right! NUMEROUS criminals were busted out of prisons all over the city less than an hour ago. Katherine Mulligan said they were coming after us.

Nico: Oh man. I was in the shower when I heard about that and didn't get the memo.

Maria: Why didn't the defense grid turn on?

May: That was my fault. I pressed the alarm.

Me: Yeah she pressed the alarm before I did so.

May: Sorry.

Nico: Should we punish them for this?!

Me: Hmm. Nico If I may?

Nico: What is it?

Me: I have a pretty good hunch I know who released those criminals all over the city to come after us. So lets have the mascots give the Trinity of Violence more massages and cook our dinners for a month. Sound good?

Nico: Only if you tell me your hunch.

Me: Fair enough. I have a feeling that one of Lord Zedd's goons did it.

Nico: You may be right on that. Eli?

Eli: (Concentrates) Yes it's confirmed! One of Lord Zedd's Goons did release them all.

Nico: Maybe the next one we're about to face?

Me: It's possible.

Sheila: Yeah.

Nico: Okay then. Mascots as punishment you got to give the Trinity of Violence massages and cook our dinners for a : Maybe the next one we're about to face?

Me: It's possible.

Sheila: Yeah.

Nico: Okay then. Mascots as punishment you got to give the Trinity of Violence massages and cook our dinners for a month.

Edd: Do you 6 have anything you want to say for yourselves?!

Mascots: We're sorry guys!

Me: It's all right. But this turned out to be a bittersweet moment for you guys. Sweet because you guys destroyed tons of criminals and made everyone laugh really hard. And bitter because it was dangerous.

Nico: Well pointed out.

Maria: Did you not hear us or people who looked like us say this was dangerous?

Poromon: I don"t think we did.

Me: Well what were we saying when we were saying no?

Mascots: BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH BLAH

Me: Funny but I can tell they weren't listening

Chowder: And I thought I was called a scatterbrain.

Mung: True.

May: Oh, and we're keeping that tank.

Meg: (LAUGHS) That was funny killing those criminals with it.

Manaphy: Thanks.

Me: Maybe you can blow up bad supermarkets like how Brian and Stewie did.

Poromon: Awesome idea.

Nico: Where did you even get it?!

Poromon: We found it in a junkyard and restored it.

Me: Wow that is cool.

Nico: Okay. I think we can end this conversation on that note.

Me: Yep.

We went back into the estate.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Poliwag: Next, let's ride on a Primeape's head!

Nico: NO!

Kick Buttowski: Geez and I thought MY stunts were dangerous!

Laney: No kidding!

Me: But a Primeape will beat the living shit out of them till they are dead.

Ash: Yeah look what my Primeape did to me!

Horsea: Can we ride on the back of a jaguar?

Maria: NO!

Me: That is crazy! Geez where are they finding all these dangerous stunts?

Pizza Steve was tiptoeing away and I grabbed him.

Me: Have you been feeding the mascots dangerous daredevil stunt ideas!?

Pizza Steve: Hey, it wasn't my idea! They just found one of my magazines!

Me: Talk now!

Pizza Steve: Okay okay! Yes I have been feeding them ideas!

Me: Really?

Pizza Steve: It came from this magazine!

He showed us.

Me: (reading title) "Daredevil Stunts Aficianado - 100,000 Ways to Kill Yourself with Death Defying Cartoon Gags, Stunts and Shenanigans."

Pizza Steve: Been getting a subscription for this for a while.

Pizza Steve: You know what? I'll take that in stride.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Good.

Nico: We're still keeping the tank though.

Me: We know.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Inkworth, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Inkworth, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

We gasped.

Tommy: Now, we're going to deal with Inkworth.

Me: Yep. So, who we got left to deal with?

Suddenly, Lincoln formed an orb of orange light, and we saw who we're going to confront in the next few days: Bajillia Naire, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, Jadana, Rita Repulsa, and Lord Zedd.

Lincoln: We just got to deal with Bajillia Naire, Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana.

Nico: And then, we go after Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, and you thought ahead and told Zordon of what Lord Zedd's planned, Lincoln. Now, we'll be ready to destroy their bomb. Alright, team, let's head out and take down Inkworth.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this one.

The previous group came.

Gentleman Ghost: Can me, Evil Green Ranger, Robo Roxy, Comic Book Guy, Juggernaut, Firepower, KGBeast, P'andor, Absorbing Man, and Riddler go with you all?

Nico: Yes you all can go with.

Eli: And May you are not going to like this but the next component is on the planet Dagobah.

Nico: Oh boy.

May: Aw man. Swamp muck filth central.

Kapri: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tidal Whale next.

Nicole: Cool!

Qin: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's

Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

We gasped.

Me: I knew she'd be coming next. Lincoln, can you show us what she looks like?

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Leni's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, she has on a sea foam green coat with the sleeves torn off and sea foam green pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Leni: (SHRIEKS) That version of me is nothing but a fashion disaster!

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side when she goes psycho on Packing Day. Plus, we saw how angry Lori got in the past, and she was scarier than a gorilla when she got mad.

Morana Marzanna: We know the real you, Leni, you're fashionable and more civilized than her, which is why we're taking her down.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out out to take down Inkworth.

Lincoln: And deal another blow to Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, and once we get done with Jozotic, you're next, you fashion disaster.

Morana Marzanna: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Inkworth, and once we get done with Inkworth, Lincoln and Morana Marzanna along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni.

We went to the ship and we were off to Dagobah

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,580.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the swamp planet Dagobah and we're heading there to battle Inksworth to collect the next component of the weapons we need to destroy Lord Zedd's bomb.

Comic Book Guy: It was probably Inksworth who let the inmates out

Me: It must be.

Eli: Yeah.

May: I've always hated going to Dagobah.

Karai: Remind us why?

May: Because the mud is so gross and it is not a pleasant spot. Also for years Yoda had to live there all by himself which is really sad.

Me: You're right on that. Master Yoda you must've been really lonely there on Dagobah.

Yoda: Lonely I was. But kept memories of those closest to me I did.

Firepower: I feel the same way.

Nico: Wow.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Dagobah!

We got to landing and got out and it was as swampy and gross as ever.

Me: Planet Dagobah.

Camie: Gross planet.

Brawl turned into his tank mode.

Brawl: Hey, Poromon. Why don't you ride in me?

Poromon: Okay!

He got into Brawl.

Nico: Cool.

Splash Woman: I can wash any muck that gets on us.

Maria: Me too.

Nico: Okay.

We walked on.

Me: Man this is a really scary planet.

May: No kidding.

Absorbing Man: I should absorb something just in case

Me: Plenty of trees here.

Qin: Yep.

But then May tripped and then…

SPLORF!

She fell right into the muck!

May: OH YUCK!

She was covered from head to toe in mud

Camille: You alright May?

May: Yeah but just covered in mud! It's why I hate coming here.

Maria washed of May.

May: Ahh thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Me: I have a feeling that the Dino Thunder and SPD footsoldiers are next.

Camille: You alright May?

May: Yeah but just covered in mud! It's why I hate coming here.

Maria washed of May.

May: Ahh thanks Maria.

Maria: No problem.

Me: I have a feeling that the Dino Thunder and SPD footsoldiers are next.

Riddler: Riddle me this, Yoda: May we see your hut?

Yoda: Hut this way it is.

We followed Yoda and got to his hut.

We went in and it was a cool place as we saw before.

Nico: Wow.

Sandman: This is actually very nice.

Me: It sure is.

Yoda: Nice place it is. Been home since the Clone Wars for me.

Luke Skywalker: This is where I saw you die.

KGBeast: (Russian Accent) I remember that too.

Yoda: Died I did here. Sad it was

Me: But he lived for over 900 years which is really amazing.

Lola: Yeah it sure is.

Shadow the Hedgehog: At least you didn't die for nothing.

Yoda: True that is.

Eli: Yeah. (Senses something) Uh oh we got company!

We went out and saw TYRANNODRONES AND KRYBOTS!

Qin: Tyrannodrones and Krybots!

Juggetnaut: They got Hidiacs too!

Me: Now we're talking! Lets get them!

Connor: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Jack Landers: SPD EMERGENCY!

Nick Russel: MAGICAL SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

They transormed and were ready for action!

Julio Santana: Bakugan Brawl! Bakugan Stand! Haos Tentaclear!

He summoned his Tentaclear!

Me: OH YEAH! LETS GET THEM!

We went at the foot soldiers and we we fought and kicked and blasted them all over the place. I kicked and punched a bunch of them and Nico did the same and we sent them flying all over the place.

Me: This is just the beginning!

I blasted one with a fire blast and sent him flying and massive fiery explosions blasted him all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Nick blasted a bunch of Foot Soldiers with fire and massive fiery explosions went off all over as they died.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We jumped and smashed a bunch of foot soldiers with fire energy from our weapons and blew them apart and then the foot soldiers blasted at us and we flew into the air and massive fiery explosions went off all over the place as we flew and they missed all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Some blasts were even hitting the water and releasing huge splashes.

Qin: YEAH!

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted the Tyrannodrones and Krybots!

Nico: I always love battling the footsoldiers!

Robo Roxy: Speaking of which. Tronics!

She summoned Tronics!

Qin: YEAH!

They blasted the Footsoldiers all over!

We did the same the Tyrannodrones and Krybots and Hidiacs!

Nico: That's that. Now for Inksworth.

Qin: And I see him there.

We saw him in a clearing by a ship that was sunk in the swamp. He was ranting like mad.

Nico: Not very smart of him to come here huh?

Phage: Entrance time!

We went at him.

Inksworth was pissed.

Then the spirits of the Rangers came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a Phoenix Cry was heard. And then we came out!

Nico: Inksworth.

Zayto: Nice to see you.

Inksworth: Indeed. Too bad I can't get off this planet!

Me: Well a swamp planet was not the best choice.

Evil Green Ranger: Don't you have teleportation? Or a ship?

Inksworth: My ship got sunk here in the swamp!

We saw it submerged.

Evil Green Ranger: Oh.

Xenia: Like J.D. said, a swamp planet is not the best choice.

Me: That's right. Now I believe you have something we need.

Inksworth: Ah you mean this.

He held out a red glowing crystal. It was a MUSTAFARIAN MEGA CRYSTAL!

Nico: Is that a Mustafarian Mega Crystal?

Me: Yep. One of the components.

Inksworth: Well, I might be stuck here with all of you. But at least I can take some of you out!

Nico: How about we make this easy for you? Hand over the crystal and we'll be on our way.

Inksworth: Or this?

He fired an energy blast and I fired waves of energy and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blinded by the smoke.

Me: They always want to do it the hard way!

I teleported and grabbed the crystal as he was coughing.

I teleported back.

Me: Got it.

Eli: Awesome.

Inksworth: Scuttleworms!

He summoned Scuttleworms!

Me: You know those are ugly human versions of the worms on Arrakis!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Scuttleworms all over.

Nico: Take that!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: We need Delta Runner 1 and the Mystic Phoenix!

Jack Landers: You got it!

They summoned said zords!

They blasted Inksworth all over!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Nico: And your luck is about to run out!

Me: The Winner in The End is ME!

Inksworth: What!?

Me: Kamen Rider Geats Line. It just came out of the blue!

Inksworth: I was hoping those inmates would slow you down!

Me: Well the Mascots did good battling them!

We fired waves of energy.

Nico: That's not Geats' ONLY catchphrase!

Me: Now here comes the Highlight!

I teleported and blasted and smashed Inksworth!

Horsea Squirted ink and blinded him.

Xenia: Not very pleasant getting hit by ink!

Horsea: I have ink of my own!

Nico: Nice one!

Then Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, King Shark, Xaldin, Shiv, Myotismon, Abra Kadabra, and Devack came.

Nico: Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, King Shark, Xaldin, Shiv, Myotismon, Abra Kadabra, and Devack.

Toyman: So this is where Yoda hid, huh?

Artie Ziff: Don't forget it's his resting place.

Mammoth: That's a bummer.

Me: It was.

King Shark: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Malfoy clone.

Nico: We sure did and you should have seen it.

King Hiss: (to Leni) You should take care of that Altaria.

Leni: Oh I totes will.

?: Awesome!

A figure came out and it was CYBERNETIC REX from episodes 23 and 24 of Operation Overdrive!

---

A robotic Tyrannosaurus/Allosaurus monster with battleship-like armor created and piloted by Moltor. It can bite, shoot lasers from its cannons, and it also has the ability to launch a swarm of Lavadactyls.

Moltor asked the Fearcats for a Gyro to power it, but the Gyro somehow doesn't work. Then Moltor and the Fearcats planned to capture Ronny to drain her energy as an alternative power source. Moltor and the Fearcats used the special battery that was powered from two powerful sources - Ronny and Sentinel Knight.

In the first battle with the Rangers, the Cybernetic Rex used a mass of lasers and an armada of Lavadactyls. Once powered, the Cybernetic Rex proves itself powerful enough to counter attack and defeat the DriveMax Ultrazord. It was running out of power as the BattleFleet Ship appeared and Moltor retreated.

During the second fight, the Cybernetic Rex battled the BattleFleet that was turned into Megazord Mode. The new robot was more powerful and blasted the Cybernetic Rex from its weapons. The Cybernetic Rex was soon easily destroyed at the hands of the BattleFleet Megazord.

---

Ronny: WHOA! Cybernetic Rex!

Cybernetic Rex: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you! You were Moltor's personal Megazord and you were powered by Ronny and the Sentinel Knight!

Cybernetic Rex: That's right! Good memory.

William: You're probably the most powerful of the mecha Mack's team faced.

Cybernetic Rex: I sure was!

Me: That was epic!

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Carter, Aligned Heat Wave, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Defender - Us in the ruins of the Alicorn Land of Skyros and we found an awesome treasure there and battled a clone of Draco Malfoy. Adrienne Nightingale and Princess Luna both transformed against him and J.D. REALLY LAID DOWN THE LAW ON HIM

---

Toyman was first

Toyman (To Carter): Nico's rescue was in the ruins of the Alicorn Land of Skyros, where he found an awesome treasure there and battled a clone of Draco Malfoy. Adrienne Nightingale and Princess Luna both transformed against him and J.D. REALLY LAID DOWN THE LAW ON HIM

Carter: Yeah it was really cool and awesome!

Aligned Heat Wave: Yeah that was so awesome.

Serafall: It sure was

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was cool that J.D. did that.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was!

Spyro: We thought it was cool!

Toyman: (LAUGHS) WAY TO GO J.D.!

Me: (Offscreen) THANKS WINSTON!

Toyman: You're welcome! Lets do it!

Carter flicked the switches for Toyman and Toy Box and got a Building Block Sword!

Carter: THE LEGO RESCUE BLOCK SWORD!

Toyman: Nice!

Carter: LEGO STYLE: BLOCKS OF FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of lego blocks and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down

---

Leon, Blair (Yugioh GX), Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Us battling Another Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion who were the Embodiments of Petunia Paleozoic and Pigpen (MLP)

---

Artie Ziff was first

Artie Ziff (to Leon): Nico, Touma's team, Road Kamelot's team, and the others did good battling Another Road Kamelot, Olmzuno (Liveman), Fire Bug, Red (Spyro), Emperor Han and Tiger Phantom Smirodion. They were the Embodiments of Petunia Paleo and Pigpen (MLP)

Leon: They sure did and it was awesome and the Pigpen embodiment smelled REALLY HORRIBLE! But then again Pigpen always did smell like that.

Blair: That's right and it may not smell good but it's who he is.

Simone Houou: Yeah no kidding.

Rarity: Yeah that's is for sure darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding.

Gill Grunt: I agree there.

Artie Ziff: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Leon flicked the switches for Artie Ziff and Mushroom Kingdom and got a Fireball Sword.

Leon: THE FIREBALL FURY SWORD OF THE MUSHROOM KINGDOM!

Artie Ziff: Nice!

Leon: FIREBALL STYLE: BURNING BUTTKICKER BLAST!

He fired waves of fireballs and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Leni Loud, Maiden in Love, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - Lincoln's rescue was in Great Lakes City and we battled Party Hellbird the Akuma of Sergio

---

King Hiss was next

King Hiss (to Leni): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Great Lakes

City. He battled Party Hellbird, the Akuma of Sergio

Leni: Yeah that was totes amazing giving that party bird what for.

Maiden In Love: Oh it was loving to bring him down.

Dustin Brooks: It sure was. That bird was asking for it!

Fluttershy: But he was cool as an Akuma.

Tornado Bolt: He sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja he sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that's is for sure.

King Hiss: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Leni flicked the switches for King Hiss and Eternia and got a Snake Sword!

Leni: THE SNAKE SWORD OF ETERNIA!

King Hiss: That is good!

Leni: SNAKE STYLE: VENOM BLAST STORM!

She fired a poison blast and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down

---

Boy Lynn, Battle Footballer (Yugioh), Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - Sunny, Harry and Aqua's 3rd Mission

---

Mammoth was next.

Mammoth (to Boy Lynn): Today was Sunny, Harry and Aqua's 3rd

Mission. How was it?

Boy Lynn: It was really fun and cool! And they battled Naughty Kitten and it was awesome.

Battle Footballer: Boy it sure was and Sunny tested the powers of her awesome new staff there.

Huanglongmon: That is for sure! It was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: That was really awesome to see that staff in action!

Scootaloo: It sure was!

Whirlwind: That was awesome.

Mammoth: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Boy Lynn flicked the switches for Mammoth and Jump City and got an awesome Energy Sword of HIVE.

Boy Lynn: THE HIVE DEATH RAY SWORD!

Mammoth: Nice!

Boy Lynn: HIVE STYLE: HONEY RAY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

* * *

Peyton, Blazvaten, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - A MASSIVE CRIME WAVE HIT THE CITY! AND THE MASCOTS LET ALL COMEDY HELL LOOSE ON THEM!

* * *

King Shark was next.

King Shark (to Peyton): A MASSIVE CRIME WAVE HIT THE CITY! AND THE MASCOTS LET ALL COMEDY HELL LOOSE ON THEM!

Peyton: (LAUGHS) Yeah they sure did and many of us did and it was funny!

Blazvaten roared in agreement.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) (LAUGHS) YEAH That was really funny.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That's was really funny and amazing.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was.

King Shark: (LAUGHS) Yeah we saw them and it was awesome.

Peyton flicked the switches for King Shark and Perim and got a Water Sword.

Peyton: THE WARBEAST SWORD OF PERIM'S WATER!

King Shark: Nice!

Peyton: WATER STYLE: PERIM WATER BLAST!

He fired waves of water and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

* * *

Beast Boy, Ace Ventura, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - BOY ALL THOSE GAGS WERE REALLY FUNNY!

* * *

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin (to Beast Boy): BOY, ALL THOSE GAGS WERE REALLY FUNNY! But they were dangerous stuff the mascots were told not to do.

Beast Boy: Yeah but they were still funny. But there's no harm in doing all those funny gags on bad guys.

Ace Ventura: Especially to those that are Loohoosahers!

Rapunzel: That is for sure and it will be funny to us but not them.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was really funny!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was funny.

Xaldin: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Beast Boy flicked the switches for Xaldin and Beast's Castle and got a Wind Rose Sword!

Beast Boy: THE CURSED WIND ROSE SWORD!

Xaldin: Wow!

Beast Boy: WIND ROSE STYLE: FLOWERS OF WINDY ROSES!

He fired waves of energy and wind and the group fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Loud, Hercules (Disney), Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - So the next component is on Dagobah. May is not liking that

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv (to Lynn): So the next component is on Dagobah. May is not liking that.

Lynn: No because its all full of mud and swamp muck.

Hercules: Yeah that is for sure and it's gross.

Nightscream: I agree there.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah but it's a swamp planet so that's no surprise.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: But May was drenched earlier in swamp muck.

Shiv: YUCK! She must not be liking that. Lets do it!

Lynn flicked the switches for Shiv and Dakota City and got a lightsaber.

Lynn: THE LIGHT SABER OF THE BLADES OF PRISMS!

Shiv: Nice!

Lynn: LIGHT STYLE: FURY OF THE LIGHT BLADES!

Lynn fired waves of light and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Nico Chan, Misao, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - Inksworth is next

---

Myotismon was next.

Myotismon (to Nico): Inksworth is next. What's his role in Zedd's army again?

Nico: He's the butler of Bajillia Naire and he acts like your every day butler in a mansion.

Misao: That is true and man is he like a Jeeves so to speak.

Lucy Dark: Yeah that is cool though.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is and I think it's neat.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah no kidding there.

Sunburn: No kidding there.

Myotismon: That is for sure but that is cool. Lets do it!

Nico flicked the Switches for Myotismon and the Digital World and got a Crimson Bat Sword.

Nico: THE SWORD OF THE CRIMSON THUNDERHORROR!

Myotismon: Awesome!

Nico: CRIMSON LIGHTNING STYLE: RED LIGHTNING MEGABLAST!

He fired a wave of blood red lightning and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Hawkeye, Hawks (MHA), Kevin (Samurai), Hitoshi, Blazewing Butterfly, Ellie the Elephant, Jesse Glenn, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Spinister and Julio Santana VS Abra Kadabra, Queen of the Black Puddle, Angry Chicken Wing, Scorch Woman, Water Galboros, and Whispy Woods - Inkworth is gonna be turned into fried calamari

---

Abra Kadabra was next

Abra Kadabra (to Hawkeye): Inkworth is gonna be turned into fried calamari. After you kick his ass!

Hawkeye: That is for sure and it will be fun!

Hawks: Yeah it will be good!

Kevin: You got that right!

Princess Luna: I agree there too and it was nuts.

Moondust: Yeah but it will be good to destroy them.

Snowdrop: No kidding.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Yeah no kidding.

Abra Kadabra: I agree there. Lets do it!

Hawkeye flicked the switches for Abra Kadabra and the 61st Century and got a really advanced sword!

Hawkeye: THE SWORD OF LIGHT IN THE 61ST CENTURY!

Abra Kadabra: Cool!

Hawkeye: LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT BLADES OF THE 61ST CENTURY!

He fired waves of light and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Dante, Alessa Garcia, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - Inkworth is going down and into our ranks

Devack was next

Devack (to Dante): Inkworth is going down. And into our ranks.

Dante: I agree there.

Alessa Garcia: You guys would love having another butler.

Jessie Bannon: I agree. Yeah.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure.

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: That is for sure.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Devack: Agreed. Lets do it!

Dante flicked the switches for Devack and the Jungle and Cusillu and got an awesome yellow fire sword.

Dante: THE YELLOW FLAME SWORD OF CUSILLU!

Devack: Nice!

Dante: YELLOW FIRE STYLE: MONKEY FLAME FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of yellow fire and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

Operation Overdrive, Megaforce Rangers, Kabuto Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cybernetic Rex.

Cybernetic Rex was next.

Cybernetic Rex: I don't blame May for not liking this planet.

Nico: Me neither.

May: Yeah.

Cybernetic Rex: I agree. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Inksworth, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that servant of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Nico teleported back with them.

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! OPERATION OVERDRIVE!

Kabuto Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: LETS GET HIM!

Rangers: DRILL CANNON!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Cybernetic Rex you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped

Troy: Don't worry. You won't be stuck her for long!

Tsukasa: If it's any consolation, May doesn't like it here too.

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Shishi Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CYBERDARK DARKNESS FURY!

She summoned the Cyberdark Monsters and Evil Neyla!

Nico: Awesome!

We went at him and blasted and smashed him all over.

Raimusa, Intress, Accato, Nom, Kughar, Vinta, Titanix, Loderool, and Nivenna blasted and smashed Inksworth!

Reflector, First Aid, Eddy and Cecilia used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Reflector's Flash Explosion and First Aid's weapons and Cecilia's Eddy's powers 100-fold.

Reflector and Eddy: JAWBREAKER FLASH BLAST!

First Aid and Cecilia Lola: ONIX LASER BLAST!

Mary Jane of The Spider and Evil Green Ranger: GREEN SPIDERRANGER BLAST!

Yugi of the Egyptian Gods and Gentleman Ghost: EGYPTIAN GOD BLAST!

Akiza of the Black Rose and Robo-Roxy: BLACK ROSE FURY BLAST!

Whitney of Nature and Comic Book Guy: NATURE COMIC BLAST!

Cameron of Iron Man and Juggernaut: SMASHING IRON FORCE BLAST!

Aurico of Aquitar and Firepower: MAELSTROM MISSILE BARRAGE!

Onewa of Stone and KGBeast: RUSSIAN STONE BLAST!

Tahu of Fire and P'andor: FIRE FURY BLAST!

Marinette of Ladybug and Absorbing Man: LADYBUG FURY BLAST!

Tecna of Zenith and Riddler: ZENITH RIDDLE STRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity,

Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Yoda, me and Nico: STAR FORCE MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time to send you packing to Vypra, Inkworth. ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: DELTA RUNNER 1!

Jessica Shannon: ZORD STING STYLE: DELTA RUNNER 2!

Peni Parker: ZORD WEB STYLE: DELTA RUNNER 3!

Shantae: ZORD MAGIC STYLE: DELTA RUNNER 4!

Akko: ZORD STAR STYLE: DELTA RUNNER 5!

Solange Blanchefleur de Lux: ZORD WIND STYLE: OMEGAMAX CYCLE!

Jessica Kaios: ZORD FIRE STYLE: MYSTIC PHOENIX!

Sari Sumdac: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: MYSTIC GARUDA!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: MYSTIC MERMAID!

Princess Glimmer: ZORD MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC SPRITE!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: MYSTIC MINOTAUR!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental blasts that took on the form of the S.P.D. and Mystic Force Zords that smashed into Inkworth head on and exploded.

Lincoln, Jessica Shannon, Peni Parker, Shantae, Akko, and Solange Blanchefleur de Lux: S.P.D. FINAL SMASH: DELTAMAX MEGAZORD!

They summoned the Deltamax Megazord which blasted Inkworth all over.

Jessica Kaios, Sari Sumdac, Nanami Simpson, Princess Glimmer, and Toph: MYSTIC FORCE FINAL SMASH: TITAN SLASH!

They summoned the Titan Megazord which slashed Inkworth all over.

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: S.P.D. MYSTIC BLAST!

They fired Ki blasts based on the S.P.D. and Mystic Force Zords and smashed Inkworth all over.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Inkworth's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Inkworth into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

Inkworth: (In Pain) No! No! This can't be! Lord Zedd, Rita Repulsa, forgive me!

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Inkworth, and he banished his soul to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: Inkworth, you have failed this whole universe!

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Leni's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS

Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Leni, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Leni?!

Me: Yeah, and she's even worse than Lynn on Packing Day.

Feral Animal Packing Day Leni: (ROARS)

Leni's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Morana Marzanna: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Morana Marzanna's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, blue light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Leni's feral animal Packing Day self, she left marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, blue light, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Morana Marzanna: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn lets out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Morana Marzanna was surrounded by a massive vortex of marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, blue light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Snow flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Leni's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Morana Marzanna emerged, but she was changed forever.

Morana Marzanna grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large marine blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long marine blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon marine blue eyes and a marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, blue light, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Snow emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on angel earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Snow with indigo gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Morana Marzanna has on a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless blue crop top, blue skirt, blue bridal gloves, blue pants, blue heeled sneakers with blue legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, blue light, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Snow and surrounded by stars, paints, snow, ice, and blue light, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Morana Marzanna felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with white tips on the large blue feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Morana Marzanna has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Morana Marzanna's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, blue light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Morana Marzanna's Cosmic Eternal Blue Color Light Weather Painter Snow Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Blue Color Light Weather Painter Snow Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded indigo gems and Weather Painter Snow and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Morana Marzanna has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Snow's head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below Weather Painter Snow that said, "Morana Marzanna, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Snow, Daughter of Marzanna, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Aurora Leocadia, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Blue Light of the Visible Spectrum, Ice, Snow, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Snow"

モラナ・マルザンナ、天気画家スノーのジーン・スラマー、マルザンナの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能ある芸術家、アルテア・イリディアナの友人、ネフェル・ゼフィリン、レイン・ドドラ、オーロラ・レオカディア、ヘレナ・ヘリオス、レヴィナ・ゼウス、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてキルジョイ・ハギンズ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして可視スペクトルの青い光、氷、雪の達人、フェニックスと天使と天気画家の雪

Morana Marzanna has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER PAINTER SNOW-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLUE COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM ARCTIC SNOW WEATHER PAINTER SNOW PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLUE COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM ARCTIC SNOW WEATHER PAINTER SNOW PHOENIX GOD ANGEL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLUE COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM ARCTIC SNOW WEATHER PAINTER SNOW PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Morana Marzanna's Super Angel-Weather Painter Snow-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Leni's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Morana Marzanna fired a massive barrage of marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, blue light, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit Leni's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Morana's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Leni's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Morana Marzanna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blue Color Blue Light Spectrum Arctic Snow Weather Painter Snow Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Blue Color Blue Light Spectrum Arctic Snow Weather Painter Snow Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Morana Marzanna.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Morana Marzanna, and I went after Leni's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Leni's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Morana Marzanna also did the same by firing blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Morana Marzanna, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Leni's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Suddenly, Leni turned the tip of one of my eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Leni's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LENI WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE KING GHIDORAH, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE KING GHIDORAH, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LENI GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Leni was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, gravity, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Leni's massive Leni Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, gravity, plants, and leaves surrounding the vortex, there are Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sea foam green phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LENI! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LENI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Leni grew from 8'0" to 8'3' in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sea foam green planets orbiting around her legs, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has King Ghidorah and a rainbow phoenix and rainbow angel holding the Gravity Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and she also now has a Third Eye of The Buddha with rainbow iris, she has on gold King Ghidorah earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with sea foam green gems on the gold star links and sea foam green crystal links and a sea foam green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is King Ghidorah with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Gravity, Plant, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with gold phoenix and King Ghidorah on it, white skirt with gravity and plants on it, black pants with gravity and plants on it, sea foam green knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is King Ghidorah, a phoenix, and angel with stars and plants surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, Kaijus, and angels surrounding a sea foam green gem with neon glowing sea foam green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Leni felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and aurora tips on the large blond feathers grew much larger for her new body and a medium-sized pair of blond angel wings with sea foam green and aurora tips on the large blond feathers grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blond angel wings with sea foam green and aurora tips on the large blond feathers and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with sea foam green tips and sea foam green markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, Leni has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, she has on sea foam green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back with gold armored claws surrounding her fingers and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Leni's massive Leni Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Love and all the greatswords and swords began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, gravity, plants, leaves, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leni Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía True Immortal Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Chía True Immortal Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rainbow gems and sea foam green and purple gems, and The Goddess of Gravity, Chia, and King Ghidorah etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold King Ghidorah heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sea foam green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large gold dragon head with sea foam green gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet, gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony, and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of one of King Ghidorah's heads with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji with leaves and stars below King Ghidorah, the phoenix, and angel that said, "Leni Loud, Second Born and Second Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Second Eldest Sister and Defender of Lincoln Loud and Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Ed, Amazing and Talented Fashionista, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Duchess Leni of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of King Hiss of Eternia, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Da Ji, and Billie Muldoon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Chía, Defender of The Loud

House and The Loud Family, and Master of Stars, Gravity, Plants, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レニ・ラウド、ラウド家の次男で次男、愛情深い次長の妹でリンカーンの擁護者 ラウドとその多くの兄弟、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、エドの愛情深いガールフレンド、素晴らしく才能のあるファッショニスタ、デストロイヤー、スレイヤー邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の公爵夫人レニの子孫、エターニアのヒス王の宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、ダ・ジ、ビリー・マルドゥーン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、アンバサダーそして宇宙への希望の光、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしくて強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、素晴らしいチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームのメンバー兼創設者、チアの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして星、重力、植物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Leni Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-KAIJU-STAR DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CHIA GRAVITY STAR FASHIONISTA STELLAR STARSTORM GRAVITY PLANT KAIJU PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Leni's Super Angel-Kaiju-Star Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga transformation and when Ed saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Leni: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Chía Stellar Star Gravity Kaiju Nature Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) OM Gosh, I've ascended even more.

Luna: You sure did, sis!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Morana Marzanna, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Morana Marzanna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blue angel wings are permanent, and Leni's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve sea foam green planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings are permanent.

Morana Marzanna: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Leni's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Morana.

Me: My pleasure, Morana.

Suddenly, Morana Marzanna wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Morana Marzanna's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter snow flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and blue lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Morana Marzanna sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and blue lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Morana Marzanna and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Leni a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Leni absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person: Dana Danu, Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Nature with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of nature, and summoning creatures of fire, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with green angel wings, and just like Natalia Naturon Shenron, Dana Danu has all the powers and abilities of Naturon Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of nature. She's a lover of all life, animals, and plants, and what she's seen of Lincoln taking care of the Earth and all of its inhabitants both animal and plant, have left an eternal impression on her, and she even took Lincoln to her house which also houses a very massive and beautiful garden that's just like The Garden of Eden and like the forests of the United States and it's also as humid as the jungles of the Amazon in South America. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome green nature greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Dana Danu hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of what she's done and she even clobbered her after she found her trying to destroy a beautiful forest in the north of Michigan, and she swore that if she ever saw that heartless cold emotionless evil monster, she would imprison Lisa inside a tree forever.

Me: That's so awesome!

Nico: So, if anyone dares to threaten her, you, or the environment.

Lincoln: She'll imprison that person inside a tree forever, and she has the power to do so.

Selina Morrigan: We still remembered what Dana did to a group of thugs back in Ireland.

Sabrina Morrigan: She imprisoned many of them inside tree prisons and when they were released, they were already dead drained of life which returned to the Earth.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral six has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Xaldin: Another material down.

Shiv: And two to go.

Myotismon: And then, we can focus on finding Zedd.

Abra Kadabra: But for now, let's-

May: CAN WE PLEASE GO ALREADY?!

Devack: Okay okay! Sheesh!

Me: She hates this planet.

Nico: Great job everyone.

Lucky: (To the viewers) This was fun.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 6 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko

Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club) as well as Juru, Steven Universe, Connie, Yellow Diamond, Blue Diamond and White Diamond and we're going to Planet Frieza 079 and we're going to destroy all of Frieza's goons and kill a clone of Frieza himself. Also Halina Celestia and Princess Celestia are both going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club) who are the Embodiments of the Trident Dopant and Tombstone Dopant. Also we're going to meet a Tidal Whale Gene-slammer named Willow Whale.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Aurora Leocadia, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Aurora, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to

Peach Creek, but we got bad news: King Jawbreaker, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Eddy has been located and he make sure all people suffer by smashing their teeth out! But, we won't let that happen, we're taking him down and send him to Vypra. And we're going to meet Dana Danu, Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Nature with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of nature, and summoning creatures of fire, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with green angel wings, and just like Natalia Naturon Shenron, Dana Danu has all the powers and abilities of Naturon Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of nature. She's a lover of all life, animals, and plants, and what she's seen of Lincoln taking care of the Earth and all of its inhabitants both animal and plant, have left an eternal impression on her, and she even took Lincoln to her house which also houses a very massive and beautiful garden that's just like The Garden of Eden and like the forests of the United States and it's also as humid as the jungles of the Amazon in South America. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome green nature greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Dana Danu hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of what she's done and she even clobbered her after she found her trying to destroy a beautiful forest in the north of Michigan, and she swore that if she ever saw that heartless cold emotionless evil monster, she would imprison Lisa inside a tree forever.

Next up is a twist and we're going to battle Aggregor for part 7. We're going to send that evil monster to the Black Gates.

See you next time

# COSMIC FURY PART 7

COSMIC PART PART 7

---

Flying through the voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club) as well as Juru, Steven Universe, Connie, Yellow Diamond, Blue Diamond and White Diamond and all of the entire team and we were heading to the very home planet of Frieza, Frieza 079. We were going to dish out some payback on all of Frieza's goons and kill ALL of them and make sure they all pay for their crimes.

Me: This is gonna be so good.

Nico: I have a feeling we're going to face a clone of Frieza too. And if that's the case then we're going to be ready for him.

Xenia: Yeah we will be.

Lola: This is gonna be good.

Nico: Frieza and his goons are all going to pay for what they did to my home planet.

Goku: Yeah!

Vegeta: That is for sure Bokrua.

Nico: Yep.

Juru: This is gonna be good.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Juru, I want to thank you, Mr. X, and your teams for coming.

Juru: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome and fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Rarity: It sure is amazing thaht you have your own team darling. It's very fun.

Juru: Thanks sis.

Me: Yeah!

Steven Universe: That is for sure guys!

Connie: Yeah we're ready!

Nico: Steven, you should be proud of what you've done for Beach City.

Steven: I sure am proud. But I had all my friends and Connie to help me get through it all in Beach City and on the Gem Homeworld.

Lapis Lazuli: That was a bunch of really awesome and fun adventures.

Connie: It sure was.

Peridot: We are amazed at how far Steven has come.

Me: Steven has touched the lives of so many people, not just in Beach City but also the Gem Homeworld.

White Diamond: He sure has and it's really amazing.

Blue Diamond: His mother would be really proud of him.

Lola: That is for sure.

Nico: You even turned Jasper's life around.

Steven Universe: Yeah I sure did.

Me: Yeah that was cool.

Yellow Diamond: It sure was and the best part is he married Connie earlier.

Nico: He sure did. That is so awesome.

Me: After everything they went through they more than earned that wedding too.

Nico: I agree there.

Qin: Same here.

May: I do too. Man yesterday's mission was both fun and gross! YUCK!

Nico: We saw Yoda's hut.

Qin: That's true. It was sad that Yoda died there in exile.

Lola: It was.

May: Yeah it sure was.

Varie: No kidding there.

Camie: That was sad.

Nico: Yep.

May: I got dirty!

Qin: No kidding! YUCK!

Me: That was gross.

Laney: Yeah that was really a gross planet.

Nico: But at least we got rid of another one of Zedd's forces.

Lola: And got another one of the components we need to stop that bomb Lord Zedd is making.

May: We can talk about the mission. But I don't want to go back to that planet!

Me: Well I keep telling you that being a hero is always a dirty job but someone has to do it.

Nico: Yeah.

May: True. But we will never go back to that planet again.

Me: We'll make a note of it.

Nico: If we ever do go back you can sit that one out. We won't hold that against you.

May: Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome. But yeah that was awesome battling Inksworth.

Lola: It sure was.

Maria: We're here.

We arrived at planet Frieza 79.

Qin: So this is Frieza's world.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that we're not going to like in the slightest: we got word that a clone of Frieza has been sighted, along with all of Frieza's goons.

We gasped.

Nico: A clone of Frieza and all of his goons are here?!

Me: Oh man!

Lori: I can't believe a clone of Frieza is here, along with all of his goons. But, we need to get the second part of the materials here.

Nico: You're right, Lori. But, this is also another chance for me to get some well-deserved payback on the ruthless tyrant that destroyed our entire planet.

Lincoln: Clone or not, Frieza and all his goons will die once again, and we'll wipe them all out from the universe and beyond.

Qin: That is for sure.

Nico: That monster just will never learn from his mistakes.

Vegeta: And never will in a million years.

We landed.

Ino then heard a Pokemon Cry.

Ino: Look here.

We saw a Tsareena.

Me: A Tsareena.

Ino: Oh poor thing.

Tsareena: Really bad men hurt me.

Me: Poor thing.

We got to healing it.

Tsareena: Thank you.

Ino: You okay now?

Tsareena: Thanks to you.

Ino: Want to come with us?

Tsareena: Sure.

Mallow: Awesome. Looks like Tsareena has a little playmate.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles

detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Frieza clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Frieza, he's 20 yards away, and he and his goons are already on the prowl.

Nico: Let's head over there at once and end that bastard for good.

Lincoln: Along with all his goons. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of

hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Frieza and all of Frieza's goons.

We were flying in the air.

Nico: They should be here somewhere.

Me: Look there.

We saw the fortress of Frieza 079.

Vegeta: That's the fortress I was bound to back in those days.

Goku: So this is where you lived back then.

Vegeta: That's right Kakarot.

Goku: That's rough.

We flew in and busted in through the fortress! Alarms sounded.

Lincoln: (Senses Multiple Energy Signals) Oh great, here come all of his goons!

Me: Here they come!

We then saw all of Frieza's goons heading our way.

Me: That bastard, I should've known he'd send his goons after us.

Qin: Because we busted through.

Nico: Every last one of them were responsible for so much death and destruction they caused in that monster's name, and he's also got the clones of Zarbon, Dodoria, Cui, and The Ginyu Force with him.

Lincoln: We won't be dealing with them for long.

Suddenly, Lincoln's massive white angel wings with orange and aurora tips and medium-sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings with orange and aurora tips turn into massive elemental angel wings with medium-sized elemental angel wings underneath and Lincoln fired massive barrages of elemental forces at Frieza's goons and knocked them down and the massive elemental wings changed back into massive white angel wings with orange and aurora tips and medium-sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings with orange and aurora tips.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the chests of Frieza's goons, and then, Lincoln began absorbing them into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of their powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of Frieza's goons, and he banished his soul to The Black Gates forever.

Lincoln: Now, to get after the clone of Frieza, and I know just how to get his attention.

Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts from his massive white angel wings and the four large gold orbiting rings on the corner of the halo that hit the Frieza clone, and that made him even madder and furious than ever as we landed in front of him.

Nico: Frieza… !

Frieza Clone: FILTHY MONKEY!

Nico: You took everything from me Frieza! You're going to pay for your crimes!

Suddenly, a black shadow with blood red eyes appears behind the clone of Frieza and slashed at his back with his massive black greatsword, it was Sebastian.

Sebastian Mendez: Of all the worst things Zedd and Rita have done, making a clone of you and your long dead goons is one that's pissed me off to no end!

Nico: Same here!

Eli fired a wave of energy and blasted Frieza down.

Frieza: So the guest of honor has arrived at last. I didn't expect to see you again Nico but then again you always were persistent. I didn't expect to see Vegeta and Goku with you but then again monkeys do travel in troops.

Vegeta: Ha!

Nico: And I thought we were done with you for good Frieza! Last I remember you were obliterated and scattered to the winds and banished to the black gates!

Vegeta: Lord Zedd cloned you and brought you back to life. Am I right about that?

Frieza: And how grateful it was having Lord Zedd clone me to save me. FROM THE HUMILIATION I SUFFERED IN THE BLACK GATES! YOU CAN NEVER UNDERSTAND THE DEPTHS OF MY AGONY AND ANGUISH THERE! I WAS TRAPPED IN AN ETERNAL VOID OF FORGETFULNESS! NO ONE REMEMBERED ME AND ALL THEY DID WAS MAKE AN ABSOLUTE FOOL OF ME! I WAS NOTHING MORE THAN A FORGOTTEN MEMORY! INSTEAD OF RULING THE UNIVERSE WITH AN IRON FIST I WAS MADE A TOTALLY FORGOTTEN PIECE OF TRASH!

Me: Don't try to pin that on us Frieza! You're the one that came to us looking for a fight! That's why Nico took your life! It was your choice!

Nico: That's right! You killed my entire planet and now I'm going to return the favor!

Frieza: Oh but I had to come back Nico because I'll never be able to sleep in this cosmos knowing that I have to share it with you. Your death is my remedy and that is what I must need before I move on.

Nico: Try telling that to all the countless lives you senselessly slaughtered! You may have come back but I am now infinitely more powerful than ever.

Maria: Now, before we kill you, we're gonna take those materials off of your hands! (Frieza laughs) The Hell's so funny?

Frieza: You really think Alva"s going to keep his end of the bargain?

Especially with his son still missing?

Maria actually gave this some thought.

But she smirked knowing full well that Frieza was lying!

Maria: Ha! You're just playing mind games with us and I know full well that you're saying that to get under our skin!

Nico: Besides we know you're lying. We know full well what happened to his son and we have the power to save him.

Tsareena charged at him.

Just as Frieza was about to swat her she jumped up a swat and blasted him with an energy ball and it hit him in the back.

Nico: Nice one!

Nico: Now you're going to face my ultimate power! You're about to see the true power of the Saiyan Race Times Infinity!

Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back. And then Nico's power then started rising and his power was getting stronger and stronger and stronger.

Frieza: What!? WHAT IS HE!?

Nico: (SCREAMING IN FURY!)

Frieza: NO! IT'S IT'S IMPOSSIBLE!

Nico screamed in power and then the ground shook violently! Nico then transformed into his new Super Saiyan Angel-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic

Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope form!

His aura was flared up and it had intense lightning surging in it.

Frieza gasped in shock like he saw a ghost!

He saw Goku's Super Saiyan power as he was fighting him on Namek as it was about to explode!

Goku: (ECHOING) FRIEZA!

THUNDERCLAP!

Frieza was shaking in fright! Nico was ready for him!

Nico: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) What's the matter Frieza? Is it something I said?

Me: FRIEZA'S IN DEEP SHIT TROUBLE NOW!

Qin: BIG TIME! TIMES ∞!

Nico: I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Frieza. Now, feel the pain and suffering of all those that you and your goons have murdered! INCLUDING ALL THOSE PLANETS YOU DESTROYED!

Nico fired massive blasts of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals which hit the clone of Frieza, and he also slashed at that pathetic tyrant with his massive greatsword leaving bleeding scars on him.

Frieza growled at him!

Carter got out the Lego Rescue Block Sword

Carter: No more Frieza! LEGO STYLE! FURY OF THE BRICK!

He fired Brick blasts and blasted him all over and burned him bad!

Nico: That was for killing my entire race!

Leon got out the Fireball Fury Sword of the Mushroom Kingdom

Leon: These fireballs hurt! FIREBALL STYLE: FIREBALL BURN SHOWER!

He fired waves of fireballs and blasted Frieza all over!

Leon: YEAH!

Nico: Your brother Cooler had much more heart than you!

Frieza: (GASP) (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY!) DON'T YOU DARE COMPARE ME TO HIM! I AM MUCH BETTER THAN MY BROTHER!

Nico smirked knowing full well that he struck a nerve.

Leni got out the Snake Sword of Eternia.

Leni: And that Armor is totes out of fashion! SNAKE STYLE: VENOM BLAST OF DARKNESS!

She fired a wave of purple energy and blasted him all over.

Camie: Take that!

Varie: YEAH!

Boy Lynn got out the Hive Death Ray Sword

Boy Lynn: Vegeta did nothing to deserve what you did to him! HIVE HONEY STYLE: GOLDEN FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico teleported and punched Frieza in the face.

Peyton got out the Warbeast Sword of Perim's Water

Peyton: What you did makes me sick! PERIM WATER STYLE: TSUNAMI DRENCH FURY!

He fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Camie fired an aurora blast and Tsuyu fired a wave of energy and smashed him all over.

Beast Boy got out the Cursed Wind Rose Sword

Beast Boy: What you did to so many is pure evil! WIND ROSE

STYLE: WIND ROSE SLASH STORM!

He fired waves of wind and slashed Frieza all over.

Tara: And take this!

She fired waves of fire and earth and blasted him all over.

Lynn got out the Light Saber of the Blades of Prisms

Lynn: You will never terrorize the universe under our watch! PRISM STYLE: RAINBOW FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of rainbows and blasted Frieza all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Rainbow Dash punched and smashed Frieza all over.

Nico got out the Sword of the Crimson Thunderhorror.

Nico: This is for taking away my people! CRIMSON LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER OF BLOOD!

He fired waves of lightning that are red as blood and smashed him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Hawkeye got out the Sword of Light in the 61st Century

Hawkeye: Time for these swords to blast you! LIGHT STYLE: 61ST CENTURY LIGHT SWORD STORM!

He fired swords of light and blasted Frieza all over.

Dante got out the Yellow Flame Sword of Cusillu

Dante: Take this! MONKEY FLAME STYLe: CUSILLU FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Frieza fired a Death Saucer at Aligned Megatron but he dodged it.

Aligned Megatron: In another reality, that would've worked. But not here!

Nico then fired his own Death Saucer and threw it and it hit Frieza and SLICED HIM INTO PIECES!

SLASH!

Frieza: (Weakly) NOT AGAIN!

Halina Celeste: Now, it's time for you to pay the price for your crimes, Frieza.

Suddenly, Halina Celeste's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached the clone of Frieza, she left white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Halina Celeste: Even if you are just a clone of Frieza, you still make me sick as always, what you did in terrorizing the many forgotten civilizations all over the universe was truly disgusting, but what you did in destroying Planet Vegeta and wiping out the Saiyans, you crossed a severe line that day, and the original you paid a severe price for it. Now, you're about to suffer the very same fate as the original Frieza.

Suddenly, Halina Celeste was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Princess Celestia flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Frieza: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Princess Celestia transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Halina Celeste emerged, but she was changed forever.

Halina Celeste grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Princess Celestia with a sun emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Sun, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Sun, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aurora crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aurora gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Halina Celeste has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, purple sleeveless top, purple skirt with Princess Celestia's cutie mark on it, aurora stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Princess Celestia surrounded by stars, suns, and sunlight and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Light Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding midnight gem with neon glowing midnight blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Halina Celeste felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with aurora tips on the large midnight blue feathers and white horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long aurora wolf tails with golden yellow tips and golden yellow markings. Halina Celeste has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Halina Celeste's massive gold greatsword, Celestia's sword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Halina Celeste's Cosmic Eternal Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aurora gems and Princess Celestia and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Halina Celeste has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with suns in between the kanji below Princess Celestia that said, "Halina Celeste, Gene-Slammer of Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Day, Great Friend of Princess Celestia, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Gengetsu Kibaoni, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty

Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Day, Sunlight, Light, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハリナ・セレステ、プリンセス・セレスティアのジーン・スラマー、当時のアリコーン・プリンセス、プリンセス・セレスティアの偉大な友人、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ゲンゲツ・キバオニの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティの破壊者スリーとオパリン・アルカナの女王、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてその日のマスター、太陽光、光、アリコーン、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Halina Celeste has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SOLAR SUN ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY EQUESTRIAN SUN SOLAR MAGIC ROYAL SUN LIGHT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN SUN SOLAR MAGIC ROYAL SUN LIGHT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN SUN SOLAR MAGIC ROYAL SUN LIGHT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Halina Celeste's Super Angel-Solar Sun Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the Frieza clone saw it, he went mad and fired a Death Beam at her to kill her, but Lincoln formed a diamond shield and deflected it and Halina Celeste fired a massive barrage of white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the clone of Frieza and sent him flying to a wall, he got back up, but now, he was even more enraged.

Halina Celeste: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Equestrian Sun Solar Magic Sun Light Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Sun Solar Magic Sun Light Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) You've had this coming for a very very long time, Frieza!

Princess Celestia: What he has done in the past proved he has a heart of pure darkness, and that heart of darkness must be destroyed here and now.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns, she unholstered her massive Princess Celestia's Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Royal Sun Magical Equestrian Love and Equestrian Sun Solar Justice from her back, and as she approached the clone of Frieza, she left white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns with every step.

Princess Celestia: Just as Halina said, even if you are just a clone of Frieza, you still make me sick as always, what you did in terrorizing the many forgotten civilizations all over the universe was truly disgusting, but what you did in destroying Planet Vegeta and wiping out the Saiyans, you crossed a severe line that day, and the original you paid a severe price for it. Now, you're about to suffer the very same fate as the original Frieza.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and golden yellow energy, stars, suns, sunlight, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Princess Celestia flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Frieza: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Looks like Princess Celestia's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Princess Celestia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Princess Celestia grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has golden yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing aurora-colored hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a sun emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with golden yellow iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Sun, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with aurora gems embedded on the gold sun links and purple crystal links and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is an Alicorn with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Sun, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Princess Celestia has on a long sleeveless white and gold-laced dress with her cutie mark and golden yellow phoenix on it, golden high-heeled shoes with her cutie mark for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars, sunlight, and suns and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Light Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing sunlight yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Princess Celestia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with purple tips on the large white feathers and light falling from the tips grew much bigger for her new body and her aurora-colored tail has also grown longer. Princess Celestia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large royal purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Princess Celestia's massive Princess Celestia's Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of

Royal Sun Magical Equestrian Love and Equestrian Sun Solar Justice, Luna's sword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Princess Celestia's Cosmic Eternal Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Skylander Equestrian Sun Princess Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Royal Equestrian Magic Sunlight Light Skylander Equestrian Sun Princess Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Princess Celestia and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with purple gems for eyes and aurora gem in its mouth for the pommel, Princess Celestia has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and purple gems for the eyes and a large purple gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji with suns in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Princess Celestia, Alicorn Princess of The Day and The Light Skylanders, Loving Daughter of Queen Galaxia and King Cosmos, Loving Older Sister of Princess Luna, Loving Aunt of Princess Cadence and Flurry Heart, Loving Sister of Lincoln Loud, Loving Wife of King Solar, Loving Mother of Amber Morning and Solar Eclipsa, Amazing Teacher of Twilight Sparkle, Archenemy of The King of Flan, Destroyer of Daybreaker, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Loving Sister of the Yost Avengers, and Master of The Day, Sunlight Magic, The Sun, Light, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

プリンセス・セレスティア、アリコーン・プリンセス・オブ・ザ・デイとライト・スカイランダーズ、クイーン・ギャラクシアとキング・コスモスの愛する娘、プリンセス・ルナの愛する姉、プリンセス・ケイデンスとフルー・ハートの愛する叔母、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する妹、キング・ソーラーの愛する妻、アンバー・モーニングと日食の愛する母、トワイライト・スパークルの素晴らしい教師、フラン王の大敵、デイブレイカーの破壊者、エクエストリア、ポニービル、カンタロットの擁護者、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバーストーム、終末二十三の破壊者、オパリン・アルカナ女王、友情卓の騎士団の一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、世界への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ヨースト・アベンジャーズの愛する姉妹、その日のマスター、サンライトマジック、サン、ライト、アリコーン、フェニックス、エンジェル

Princess Celestia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUN ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY EQUESTRIAN ROYAL SUN SOLAR MAGIC SUN LIGHT SKYLANDER PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN ROYAL SUN SOLAR MAGIC SUN LIGHT SKYLANDER PRINCESS

PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EQUESTRIAN ROYAL SUN SOLAR MAGIC SUN LIGHT SKYLANDER PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Princess Celestia's Super Angel-Sun Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but, when the clone of Frieza saw it, he went mad and fired another Death Beam this time at her to kill her, but Lincoln formed another diamond shield that deflected it, and Princess Celestia fired a massive barrage of white and golden yellow energy aura with stars, suns, sunlight, magic, and Alicorns which hit the clone of Frieza and sent him flying to a wall, he got back up, but now, he was even more enraged.

Princess Celestia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Equestrian Sun Solar Magic Sun Light Skylander Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Equestrian Sun Solar Magic Sun Light Skylander Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, you shall face the consequences for all of your crimes, Frieza.

Lincoln: You've had this coming for a long time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Everything you've done up until this point is far beyond unforgivable, Frieza.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though you're just a clone, we're so going to enjoy killing you again, you ruthless heartless bastard!

Lincoln, Halina Celeste, Princess Celestia, and I went after the clone of Frieza, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the clone of Frieza, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Halina Celeste, Princess Celestia, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of Frieza even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Halina Celeste, Princess Celestia, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, light, sunlight, suns, and planets at the clone of Frieza, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've tormented and tortured the lives of far too many innocent souls for far too long, Frieza. Every single life that you and your minions have taken, all of them shall be avenged here and now!

Nico: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And you will forever be nothing more than a forgotten memory!

Suddenly, Lincoln raised his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism into the air, and Nico raised his massive Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice into the air.

Suddenly, the Elements of Harmony and Unity Stones embedded in their greatswords both glowed with extremely intense light, and then, we suddenly saw trillions of souls flying out of Sebastian as he roared demonically and all those souls flowed into Lincoln and Nico: it was the souls of all those Frieza had killed in the past, and their rainbow energy auras flared up as they gained an astronomically massive power boost.

King Vegeta: This is it.

Vegeta: Indeed, Father. Frieza had this coming for years, and now, death has come for him once again.

Aligned Megatron: Hahahaha! Where is your army? Where is your ship? Where is your POWER now?!

Nico: THIS IS FOR MY RACE!

Lincoln: TIME FOR SOME PAIN! DON'T EVEN DREAM OF RESURRECTING AGAIN!

Frieza upon seeing what's about to happen had all the color in his face drain away, but that was replaced with rage as he charged at Nico and Lincoln, but then, they swung their massive greatswords down as the blades were pointed at Frieza, and their massive greatswords fired two massive beams of rainbow energy, elemental forces, animals, and mythological animals which hit the clone of Frieza and he was eviscerated and obliterated almost immediately and his vile spirit was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Halina Celeste's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th

Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aurora wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large midnight white and golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive white angel wings and longer white horn are permanent, and Princess Celestia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer aurora tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white and golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive white angel wings and longer white horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Halina Celeste and Princess Celestia felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Halina okay, Princess Celestia.

Princess Celestia: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay, Lincoln.

Me: That was so awesome! We really let Frieza have it once again, and Lincoln, Nico, that finishing move you guys did, that was really incredible!

Laney: It was like you invited the spirits of all those Frieza had killed in the past into you, and you both unleashed their fury unto him.

Lincoln: I felt their restless spirits in the air, and they were unable to rest after finding out that a clone of Frieza was located, and ironic enough, they were in Sebastian this whole time.

Nico: And now that Frieza's finally gone, the other restless souls he'd killed can finally rest in peace. Plus, I can't believe that Sebastian had been keeping them prisoner, I should've known that some part of your madness was still alive.

Lincoln: Want the Mascots to knock his block off again?

Nico: Nah. Besides, what we did to that cementhead in freeing the souls of Frieza's other victims that he had been keeping prisoner, that's more than enough punishment for him, Lincoln.

Suddenly, something appeared on Lincoln and Nico's right forearms: it was a kanji that said, "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza" and "Nico Chan, Saiyan Redeemer and Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza"

Me: Whoa, what are those kanjis?

Nico: That's proof of what we did in avenging the Saiyans and all the lives of those ruined by Frieza.

Lincoln: That's really incredible.

Nico: Nice job Tsareena!

Tsareena: Thanks Nico! That was cool!

Me: And now we've seen the last of Frieza.

Camie: YEAH! Nice try Lord Zedd!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want one?

Tsareena: Oh no I can't have any. I'm allergic to beer.

Me: Oh boy.

Poromon: Beer allergies. Oh boy.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Aww.

Horsea: Alva wouldn't double-cross us, would he?

Static: We aren't his friends, but we're also offering him something he wants. And his heart is in the right place ultimately. But we should always be prepared for the possibility. Especially with his son still missing.

Me: I agree. But if he double crosses us be will regret it. Either by death or jail.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: He better not double cross us or else.

Nico: Relax guys.

Nico: Now, where's the next material we need?

Eli: Lets see.

Eli concentrated.

Eli: Oh here's something.

He pulled out an Ion mini engine.

Eli: An Ion Mini-Engine. Frieza had one of the components.

Nico: I knew coming here was a good idea!

Me: You got that right!

Eli: Now we just have one last component to find and the best place to search is the planet Jakku.

Rey Skywalker: (British Accent) My home.

Nico: I hope you don't mind going back there.

Rey Skywalker: Not at all.

Nico: Good.

Me: It's the last part we need.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: What do we do with Frieza's fortress?

Maria: Any ideas?

Nico: We'll keep it as a lookout tower for the city.

Me: Good idea.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: At least Frieza's property is good for one thing.

Nicole: Yep.

Me: I agree.

Poromon: Me and the others are working on something.

Me: We can't wait to see it.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Now comes the fun part.

Me: The Anothers.

Qin: Who do we got?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club), Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea.

Nico: Nice!

Me: So Juru, Steven Universe, Connie, Yellow Diamond, Blue Diamond and White Diamond and the Cutie Mark Cursaders.

Lola: Nice.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Mr. X are one person.

Me: Cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club), Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror and Louie PoisonSea!

Me: Nice!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Another Vile: (IN A GIRLS VOICE) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and orange eyes and had an orange shirt and had an orange mermaid tail and she had fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Trident Dopant on it and the same symbol on her arm and she had a fire trident.

Me: Volcania Trident!

Volcania Trident: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Volcania is a Volcano Mermaid and she is the Embodiment of the Trident Dopant and she has intense volcano and fire powers.

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Yeah!

Volcania Trident: It sure is cool.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Mr. X friendly or hostile?

Volcania Trident: Friendly and she is an interesting one.

ME: Nice.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: Yep. But we don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER MR. X!

Me: Another Mr. X.

Qin: Whoa!

Camie: Awesome.

Another Mr. X: (In a girls voice) It sure is awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, red eyes, black clothes black demon angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Tombstone Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a darkness sword.

Me: Bethany Tombstone!

Bethany Tombstone: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Bethany is the Embodiment of the Tombstone Dopant and she has all the powers of the Undead and is a gravestone master.

Mr. X: That is amazing that she is a master of my kind.

Me: Yeah.

Bethany Tombstone: It sure is awesome.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

He nodded and they got weapons from said ranger teams.

Bethany Tombstone: No he didn't because he was scared of me.

Me: Probably because of what you can do.

Bethany Tombstone: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You'd fit in the Goths of Darkness.

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) After all, you do have powers over the Undead.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) Bonz would like you as well

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and

Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Brittney: I was about to say the same things.

Bethany Tombstone: I agree there.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: (Gets out Mr. X's ridewatch) Time for Undead Power!

May: (Gets out Vile's Ridewatch) This will hurt you bad!

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Tazma's ridewatch) Time for darkness!

Steven Universe: (Gets out Crystal Monster's ridewatch) We are the Crystal Gems!

They used the Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club) and blasted the Another.

Then Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant came.

Nico: Awesome team Tormes!

Tormes: Thanks Nico.

Me: Cool!

Then a blast of water flew in and drenched the Another and knocked him down and I caught the ridewatch!

Me: WHOA!

Tidal Whale came.

Me: Tidal Whale! Wow!

Tidal Whale: (In a girls voice) That was awesome!

Nico: Willow Whale!? Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue angel wings and had on a blue bikini and she had a symbol for a whale in the middle of her forehead.

Willow Whale: That was fun.

Nico: Nice one!

May: And I didn't get hit!

KRASPLAT!

She got hit on the head with a watermelon!

Manaphy: Spoke too soon, Mama.

May: I know!

Rarity: Lets get you dressed darling.

They went and did so and they gave her blue clothes and she looked awesome.

Willow Whale: Wow I look amazing.

Nico: You sure do.

Steven Universe: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Willow Whale: When me and Nico went out to the ocean and befriended an amazing pod of whales and then we stopped a group of Whale Poachers and got them put into prison.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: That was cool.

Nico and Willow hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Willow Whale: Same here.

We beamed the fortress of Frieza to the city and set it up as a lookout for the city and recalibrated it all for the city's defense and for our languages and more.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Steven Universe, Connie (Steven Universe), Yellow Diamond, Blue Diamond, and White Diamond are heading to Peach Creek, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: King Jawbreaker, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Eddy has been located and he make sure all people suffer by smashing their teeth out! But, we won't let that happen, we're taking him down and send him to Vypra.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the Peach Creek sector, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: King Jawbreaker, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Eddy has been located and he make sure all people suffer by smashing their teeth out! But, we won't let that happen, we're taking him down and send him to Vypra.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh boy.

Nico: That's not good.

Lincoln: Yep, and according to Gabriel, this guy was created after another of Eddy's scams went wrong and he wound up getting pummeled once again, but in a worse way imaginable.

Juru: We need to stop him. But, how do we lure him out?

Luan: Since he's Eddy's hypothetical Akuma, the one thing that'll lure him out: the sound of money.

Caitlin Mackenzie made quarters and put them into a trap she made.

Lincoln: Nice one, Caitlin.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long forest green hair and green headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful green angel wings, she's dressed in a green sleeveless crop top, necklace with the Seven Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, plants, leaves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Naturon Shenron, The Seven-Star Dragon of Nature and Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, holstered on her back is a massive green greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Dana Danu, Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility.

Dana Danu: That's right, and I got the girls away from that Akuma of Eddy, but you should cover your ears, he's gonna start yelling.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) I'M GONNA SMASH YOUR TEETH IN FOR RUINING MY SCAMS!

We then saw King Jawbreaker, Eddy's hypothetical Akuma, heading for us, and boy was he steaming mad!

Sylvester: That's it, now you're really going to get it!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We don't need to use the money you made, Caitlin, but we're still taking him down, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm

Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution

Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Winter Soldier and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Juru's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God

Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after King Jawbreaker and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired an energy blast that hit King Jawbreaker and sent him to The Masters of Evil and he also assimilated his powers. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That'll teach you never to hurt anyone ever again! (To Dana Danu) And it's so good to see you again, Dana.

Dana Danu: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Dana Danu as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Dana Danu was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Dana Danu: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Dana Danu and he hugged her, and Dana Danu is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Dana Danu: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Dana Danu, Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Nature with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of nature, and summoning creatures of fire, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with green angel wings, and just like Natalia Naturon Shenron, Dana Danu has all the powers and abilities of Naturon Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of nature. She's a lover of all life, animals, and plants, and what she's seen of Lincoln taking care of the Earth and all of its inhabitants both animal and plant, have left an eternal impression on her, and she even took Lincoln to her house which also houses a very massive and beautiful garden that's just like The Garden of Eden and like the forests of the United States and it's also as humid as the jungles of the Amazon in South America. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome green nature greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Dana Danu hates Lisa with a blazing passion because of what she's done and she even clobbered her after she found her trying to destroy a beautiful forest in the north of Michigan, and she swore that if she ever saw that heartless cold emotionless evil monster, she would imprison Lisa inside a tree forever.

Nico: Yeesh, so if anyone dared to anger her, she would imprison them inside a tree for good.

Lincoln: It's just like the Nature's Vengeance Kamehameha or Laney's curse she put on Captain Pollution or my Gaia's Vengeance Curse, and the end result is the same, and now that you're here, Dana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Dana Danu in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Dana Danu: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Dana Danu with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Dana Danu: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Dana Danu, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Dana Danu's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Dana Danu had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Vivienne Bissette, Coach Bridget Krüger, Ms. Melody Dewitt, Ms. Farah Irfan, Ms. Tori Okita, Ms. Barbara Ross, and Mrs. Ursula Smith from Summertime Saga and Saeka Arisugawa, Yume Kominami, Kazuha Kusunoki, Mahiru Narukawa, and Nanako Nomiya from The Blackened Classroom.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Vivienne Bissette, Coach Bridget Krüger, Ms. Melody Dewitt, Ms. Farah Irfan, Ms. Tori Okita, Ms. Barbara Ross, and Mrs. Ursula Smith from Summertime Saga and Saeka Arisugawa, Yume Kominami, Kazuha Kusunoki, Mahiru Narukawa, and Nanako Nomiya from The Blackened Classroom.

Nicole: So, those are the girls Eddy's hypothetical Akuma captured and tried to hurt.

Lincoln: I hope Vypra gives him Hell. Are you girls okay?

Vivienne Bissette: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Vivienne Bissette and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from King Jawbreaker, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and

The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th

Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black

Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Vivienne Bissette: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Vivienne Bissette: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Vivienne Bissette, Coach Bridget Krüger, Ms. Melody Dewitt, Ms. Farah Irfan, Ms. Tori Okita, Ms. Barbara Ross, Mrs. Ursula Smith, Saeka Arisugawa, Yume Kominami, Kazuha Kusunoki, Mahiru Narukawa, and Nanako Nomiya with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was King Jawbreaker, The Hypothetical Akuma Villain of Eddy.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that monster and sending him to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Dana Danu have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, I can't believe there was a hypothetical Akuma of Eddy running loose in Peach Creek.

Lincoln: Yeah, but we took him down and sent him to Vypra.

Nico: Now, we need to keep an eye out for the last Hypothetical Akuma of the Eds.

Me: If he shows up, we'll beat him down.

---

After we took down King Jawbreaker, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Dana Danu saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Dana Danu: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been

continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Dana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Dana Danu: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Bridget Brigid: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and

their noses were bleeding.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Dana Danu: What the Hell was that?!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm.

Goku: What the? A Packing Day version of me?

Nico: Not good at all!

Sebastian Mendez: We need to get down there and fast! The Packing Day versions of the Louds, J.D., and Nico were bad enough, but this, this is too much!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and landed.

Lincoln: It's quiet. Too quiet, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Goku's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs and energy blasts heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS AND ENERGY BLASTS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs and energy blasts that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the snowballs and energy blasts were absorbed into us and we grew even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Master Goku, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Goku, he looked like him, but with longer wilder unkempt black hair, he had facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on an orange coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn orange pants, and he was on all fours.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Kakarot?! Oh, this isn't going to end well.

Feral Animal Packing Day Goku: (ROARS)

Goku's feral animal Packing Day self charged at us, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall, he got back up, and he gripped his orange coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Lincoln charged at Goku's feral animal Packing Day self, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores,

Animals, and Mythological Animals at Feral Animal Packing Day Lincoln, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword and angelic and demonic greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, he attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Goku's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

But, before he could charge after Lincoln, Goku transformed into his Super Saiyan 4 form and he bear hugged him and he absorbed him into his body.

Goku: That'll teach you, you wild animal.

Suddenly, we felt Goku's power and energy rising astronomically as his yellow energy aura flared up extremely, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF GOKU WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE GREAT APE, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE GREAT APE, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW

FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND NICO GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Goku was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix!

Me and Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Goku's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, and Atomic Radiation surrounding the vortex, there are Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix is A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO NICO! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GOKU EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Goku grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has twelve planets orbiting around his legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around his waist, and he also now have small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his long wild black hair going down to the upper part of his back resembling his hairstyle when he transformed into Super

Saiyan 4 and he now has large dark blue wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and rainbow sclera and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow Great Ape in the center with a flame on its chest surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis Kanjis in its claws on his normal ears, he also have a phoenix and dragon with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below his orange dragon-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his bare chest with orange crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with replicas of the Dragon Balls embedded in the gold fire links of his Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Goku on a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Goku, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Son, Grandfather, and Father" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Goku has on an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver flames and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals and they have intense powerful orange hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver flames, large white pants with rainbow fire on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a Great Ape and rainbow phoenix and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Goku felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with aurora and orange tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and another pair of medium sized black angel wings with aurora and orange tips grew underneath, and then, his Saiyan Tail grew much larger and longer, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix and rainbow dragon on it and claws on his fingertips, and he has gold-plated claws covering my fingers.

Suddenly, Goku's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of rainbow and aura energy, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Atomic Radiation, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Deer, Hippogriffs, Griffins, Perytons, Sphinxes, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Goku's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with large gems of many shimmering colors and replicas of The Seven Dragon Balls embedded and the symbols of the Saiyans, the symbol of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, animals, and mythological animals etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold dragon heads with rainbow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with colored gems for eyes, and large gold dragon head with rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nico has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on my wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold Thunderbird head, gold werewolf head, gold vampire bat head, gold mermaid head, gold demon head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, phoenix encased in rainbow fire tattooed on his massive right pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji below the rainbow Great Ape and rainbow phoenix and surrounded by a rainbow angel, rainbow werewolf, rainbow vampire bat, rainbow tiger, rainbow dragon, rainbow mermaid, rainbow demon, rainbow animals, and rainbow mythological animals and the symbols of the elemental forces that said, "Goku, Leader of The Z-Fighters, Avenger of The Saiyans, Almighty Powerful and Loving Son of Bardock and Gine, Almighty Powerful and Loving Husband of Chi-Chi, Almighty Powerful and Loving Father of Gohan and Goten, Almighty Powerful and Loving Grandfather of Pan and Elise Dragonball, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father-In-Law and Teacher of Lincoln Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted Loving Father Figure of The Loud Family, Friend of Many All Over The World And Many Friends and People All Over The Universe, Awesome and Powerful Defender of Many Innocent People, Despiser and Destroyer of Frieza and his Followers, Archenemy of Bui, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and

Justice, and Master of Elemental Forces, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels"

悟空、Zファイターのリーダー、サイヤ人の復讐者、バーダックとギネの全能で力強く愛情深い息子、チチの全能で力強く愛情深い夫、悟飯と悟天の全能で力強く愛情深い父、全能で力強く愛情深い祖父パンとエリーゼ・ドラゴンボール、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛情深い義父、そしてリンカーンの教師 大声で、全能の黄金の心を持つ愛情深い父親の姿、世界中の多くの友人、そして宇宙中の多くの友人や人々、多くの罪のない人々の素晴らしく強力な擁護者、フリーザとその信者の軽蔑者であり破壊者、ブイの大敵、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、破壊者であり極度の破壊者邪悪で、腹黒で、サディスティックで、妄想的で、権力に飢え、精神異常者で、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と力の力のマスター要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、権力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙の使者、そして天、調和、友情、純潔、希望、勇気、愛の大使、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の偉大な神、元素の力のマスター、神話上の動物、動物、フェニックス、天使たち

Goku has transformed into SUPER SAIYAN ANGEL-DRAGON-GREAT APE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE SAIYAN RAINBOW AVENGER MYTHOLOGICAL GREAT APE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE SAIYAN RAINBOW AVENGER MYTHOLOGICAL GREAT APE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TRUE SAIYAN RAINBOW AVENGER MYTHOLOGICAL GREAT APE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were literally stunned, amazed, and struck with total awe at

Goku's Super Saiyan Angel-Dragon-Great Ape-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Chi-Chi saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Goku: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Whoa, looks like I've transformed, this is incredible.

Nico: I'll say, you've really transformed, Kakarot.

King Kai: (Telepathically) I saw the whole thing myself, and I'm really stunned with awe.

Lincoln: We all are.

Goku holstered his new massive greatsword on his back and powered down and Goku's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve planets orbiting around my legs and ten smaller planets orbiting around my waist, Third Eye, longer Saiyan Tail, and massive black angel wings are permanent, and we went back home and we continued our workouts.

Lincoln: That's another Packing Day version of a member of the team taken care of.

Me: But, we still got the rest of the Packing Day versions of your sisters and parents to take care of, Lincoln.

Nico: If we face another more wilder version of Lynn on Packing Day, I hope you don't show her no mercy, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's a definite, I didn't show that snow monster any mercy when she attacked Miyuki Shirayuki, and I won't show that animal any mercy when she does show herself.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the 18-year-old, white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and Lincoln removed Chino's Dark Side and sent her to The Black Gates, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Chino: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Chino, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot, and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to

Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot, and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox as he slowly sank his fangs into them and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their

necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox are in your harem, Linky.

Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Naruto: Lincoln did a good thing removing Chino's Dark Side and she deserves a chance for happiness after everything she went through.

Aang: Same with Ru.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Catalina Canetti, Ru, Chino, Kitty Katswell, Simulator Tawna Bandicoot, Tawna Bandicoot (Crash Bandicoot 4), and Simulator Inspector Carmelita Fox, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Wooded Kingdom is next.

Me: Ooh!

Qin: That's a cool one!

Nico: Yep.

Tara: Me and Mallow will go.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and the simulator activated it they were inside a huge giant geodesic dome and it was WOODED KINGDOM!

---

The Wooded Kingdom is a region featured in Super Mario Odyssey, and can either be the fourth or the fifth location visited, depending on if the player selects to go here or to the Lake Kingdom after leaving the Sand Kingdom. It is the greater location of Steam Gardens, a large forest area containing several iron structures. This area is also surrounded by large mountains, as well as a geodesic dome. The Steam Gardens is home to the Steam Gardeners, who water and grow flowers throughout the area, especially in their Sky Garden Tower and Secret Flower Field. This area is also home to their prized Soirée Bouquet.

When Mario first visits this kingdom, the Broodals can be found invading the Sky Garden. After traversing through the Iron Road, Mario reaches the top of the Sky Garden Tower, where he encounters Spewart, one of the Broodals. Upon defeating him, Mario will be rewarded with a Multi Moon, which (when collected) causes Torkdrift to appear and wreak havoc in the Secret Flower Field. Mario must then traverse through the area (which is now overrun by Sherms) and reach the entrance to the Secret Flower Field at the far northern reaches of the kingdom. Upon entering the Secret Flower Field, Mario will encounter Torkdrift, who is attempting to steal the flowers. If Mario can successfully defeat Torkdrift, he will be rewarded with another Multi Moon. Collecting this one will restore the Steam Gardens to its former glory, allowing the Steam Gardeners to continue growing flowers and allowing access to more Power Moons. Once Mario collects enough Power Moons, he can access the next kingdom - either the Lake Kingdom (if the player has not yet visited it) or the Cloud Kingdom (if both the Lake and Wooded Kingdoms have been visited).

If Mario falls into the pit below the kingdom's southern region, he lands in the Deep Woods, a dark forest inhabited by a T-Rex. To escape, Mario must plant a seed dispensed by a blue Steam Gardener into one of the glowing pots to grow a beanstalk that leads back to the kingdom's mainland. Throughout the kingdom, there are also many nuts that can be broken to obtain a Power Moon.

This location is potentially based on the Redwood National and State Parks in California. The Steam Gardens' original name, Kogwald, is German for "Cog Woods", and the background features mountains that resemble the Alps. The location also vaguely resembles Canada due to its dense forests and snowy mountains.

The Wooded Kingdom is located south of the Lake Kingdom, southeast of the Sand Kingdom, and southwest of the Cloud Kingdom. The landmass these kingdoms are all located on resembles Pangaea.

---

Nico: WOW!

Mallow: This is amazing! It's like a massive greenhouse

Nico: It sure feels like it.

Tara: This is amazing!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are going after Torkdrift next right?

Nico: Yeah.

Nicole: Well that one is going to be an easy one. You have to smash the dome it has on top of it.

Nico: Okay.

Nicole: He's inside the factory. You got to go in through the top into a Flower Sanctuary inside.

Nico: Okay.

Tara: We're ready for this.

Nico: Lets get going!

They were off!

They were flying to the top of the factory and it was an amazing place.

Nico: Wow! What a factory.

Tara: It's amazing.

Mallow: It sure is.

They went in through the top and got into a flower room and there they saw TORKDRIFT!

Nico: Torkdrift!

Torkdrift: Come try it!

KRASMASH!

A big boulder hit Torkdrift on its head and smashed it!

Nico: Was that from you, Tara?

Tara: No look!

Then a figure flew in and it was KUWAGAMON and on its back was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had red butterfly wings and had orange clothes and had a tiara with the symbol for Hornet Man on it.

Nico: Kuwagamon!? Whoa!

They landed.

Kuwagamon: (in a girls voice) Time to snip this freakish robot!

Nico: Katie Kuwaga!? Whoa!

Haillee Hornet: And Haillee Hornet, Embodiment of Hornet Man.

Fluttershy: Haillee! Oh wow!

Zak Saturday: Awesome!

Haillee Hornet: Fluttershy and Zak. It's awesome to hear your voices again. Its been a while.

Nico: Did you throw that boulder, Katie?

Katie Kuwaga: I sure did.

Nico: Nice! We can catch up later. Lets get him.

Tara: Right!

Tara and Mallow fired waves of fire and leaves and blasted Torkdrift all over!

Nico: (gets out Mr. x and Road Kamelot's Ridewatches) Fear the Undead!

Nico activated them and fired energy blasts.

Katie Kuwaga: (ECHOING) SCISSOR CLAW!

She slashed Torkdrift.

Haillee Hornet blasts Torkdrift and then he glowed and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He exploded!

Nico: YEAH!

They got Blue Moons!

Nico: YEAH! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Katie reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red butterfly wings and she had red clothes and a symbol for Kuwagamon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Katie Kuwaga: That was awesome!

They all high five!

Nico: How did you meet Fluttershy and Zak?

Haillee Hornet: I met Fluttershy when she was having problems with the animals and she was trying to get them to go to sleep. I helped them with my soothing flute and made them go to sleep nice and quiet.

Nico: Aww so awesome.

Haillee Hornet: Yeah and I met Zak when he and his family were battling one of their enemies and they were after the legendary Maricoxi.

Nico: The legendary Ape Man Tribe of South America.

Haillee Hornet: Thats right. It was awesome.

Nico: Cool!

Tara: Katie do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Katie Kuwaga: I sure do. When me and Nico went to my family's butterfly preserve and we had a lot of fun there.

Nico: That was cool.

Nico and Katie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Katie Kuwaga: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Katie Kuwaga: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them.

---

Later we were going to see the mascots.

Mr. Krabs: Let's see how the mascots are killing themselves today

We went into a big room and to our amazement we saw not crazy drunken cartoon style comedy shenanigans but rather an amazing model train set and it was huge! IT COVERED OVER 86,000 square feet and it was full of everything! Mountains, rivers, waterfalls, trees, the works! And the trains were all different trains on tracks!

Me: WOW!

Nico: Oh wow! Look at all these!

Thomas: This is really amazing!

Poromon: Hey guys! What do you think?

Denise Wendoll: When did you make this?!

Poliwag: We made this over the last 4 days. We thought it would be cool.

Nico: This is a really amazing hobby!

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: Model trains are cool!

Midnight Express: Boy they sure are! You guys really did an amazing job.

G1 Tantrum: What do you think, Right?

Right: It's amazing!

Me: I'll say! Wow!

I saw a sign on it.

Me: Alaska Casino Trainville. That's cool!

Nico: I'll say!

G1 Hot Spot: You guys did a good job with this

Nico: I agree.

Mascots: Thanks guys!

Nauthilax: Good thing you guys didn't try to get killed.

Poromon: Nah. We're just doing a fun thing.

Me: It sure is fun.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Poromon was just eating crackers.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it wasn't any of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa's minions, it was none other than Ben Tennyson's enemy, Aggregor, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's not any of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa's minions, it was none other than Ben Tennyson's enemy, Aggregor, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Ben: Aggregor?! Oh man! Don't tell me he… !

Lincoln: Yep, he made an alliance with Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa.

Me: That bastard… ! He's gonna pay for this!

Nico: That he will. Alright, gang, let's get going. This time, Aggregor dies here and now!

Lincoln: He will pay for everything he's done.

Camie: Can you remind me of who Aggregor is?

Me: Sure.

I went over his history

---

Aggregor is a major antagonist in the Ben 10 franchise, serving as the main antagonist of the first two seasons of Ben 10: Ultimate Alien.

He is an Osmosian warlord who seeks five aliens from the Andromeda Galaxy in order to absorb their powers so he can obtain the Map of Infinity, allowing him to enter the Forge of Creation, where he can absorb the powers of a baby Celestialsapien, and use it to become omnipotent and conquer the universe.

He was voiced by John DiMaggio, who also played Bender in Futurama.

Aggregor's race is the same as Ben's current friend Kevin Levin (they are both members of a subspecies of humans called Osmosians). His powers are mostly the same as Kevin's-matter absorption and energy manipulation. Aggregor is also noted for his high intelligence, demonstrated in how he tricked the protagonists to reach his goal for him, and his genre savviness. He used his powers to activate a time transporter to absorb his captor's powers and succeeded. He is more of an intergalactic threat than Ben's ultimate nemesis, Vilgax. Like Vilgax, though, Aggregor also uses droid minions.

Aggregor first appeared in the Ben 10: Ultimate Alien first episode "Fame". He first appeared after Ben defeated one of his captives, Bivalvin, and then captured him. He had five alien captives: Bivalvin, Galapagus, P'andor, Andreas and Ra'ad, and intended to absorb all of their powers. In the tenth episode of Ultimate Alien, he took his captives to Los Soledad to finally absorb their powers and succeeded (after ignoring the warning from Ben's former nemesis and current best friend, Kevin). The reason for absorbing his captives is to gain their powers (to become Ultimate Aggregor) in order to find four pieces of an artifact called the Map of Infinity in order to find a place known as the Forge of Creation.

He finds the first piece of the Map of Infinity in the episode with the same name in a temple full of traps on a planet that's half sun-like and half frozen. He finds the second piece of the map in the episode "Deep". He finds the second piece on an all-water planet. The third piece is found in "Where The Magic Happens", where he takes the piece from the warlord from Charmcaster's home dimension (also the warlord that Aggregor took the piece of the map from is the same race as one of his alien captors, Galapagus). The fourth and final piece of the map is found in a planetoid known as the Perplexahadron in the episode with the same name from its guardian known only as the Sentinel. He finally finds the Forge of Creation in the episode with the same name and his "Ultimate Prize" was revealed to be a newly born Celestialsapien. He fights off both

10 and 16-year-old Ben, Gwen and Kevin, then proceeds to absorb the newborn Celestialsapien. But as he was about to absorb ultimate power, he was stopped by a once again mutated Kevin, having absorbed the Ultimatrix from 16-year-old Ben to stop him (even though 10-year-old Ben offered him to absorb his Omnitrix) and then, after he had gotten Aggregor away from Alien X, Kevin gets the upper hand on him and then absorbs Aggregor's powers as well, reverting Aggregor back to his normal state, having him finally defeated and left him lying unconscious. After that, Aggregor's fate is left undetermined. It was later revealed in "Night of the Living Nightmare" that he is currently incarcerated.

Aggregor did not appear in the fourth series, but he was mentioned in a few episodes, some of which reveal that Proctor Servantis created him as a lab experiment using DNA from Kevin to recreate the latter's powers. Aggregor was memory-wiped and then turned loose from Servantis after Ben removed the Omnitrix for five years since Servantis felt he didn't need an army any longer.

---

When it was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Camie: That is horrible!

Lola: Yeah and I did not expect that!

Ra'ad: This is not good. He must have made an alliance with Zedd to finish what he started.

Nico: He might have. We better call P'andor for this.

P'andor then came.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) So Aggregor has returned! I knew it was only a matter of time.

Me: Now we can finish him for good.

The previous group came.

Xaldin: Can me, Toyman, Artie Ziff, King Hiss, Mammoth, King Shark, Shiv, Myotismon, Abra Kadabra, and Devack go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you can. But we got a massive emergency. Aggregor is back.

They gasped!

Toyman: That Osmosian warlord that tried to destroy the entire universe that P'andor told us about!?

Me: The very same!

Riley Anderson: We're not going to let him get away with this!

Eli: What do you think Aggregor is going to do?

Me: My guess is he is going to try and finish what he started in the past. But with the Andromeda 5 now with us he is going to have to resort to using other methods.

Nico: You're right.

Grier: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Shining Firefly next.

Me: Ooh illuminating.

Qin: Yep. Where is he now?

Eli: Planet Jakku!

Nico: Then we better get over there.

Ben: And fast! Aggregor must be stopped!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's

Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

We gasped.

Me: I knew she'd be coming next. Lincoln, can you show us what she looks like?

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Luna's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her, but with long wild unkempt brown hair, she has on a purple coat with the sleeves torn off and purple pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Luna: (SHRIEKS) Dudes, that version of me is nothing but a monstrous beast!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side when she goes psycho on Packing Day.

Aurora Leocadia: We know the real you, Luna, you're far more civilized than her, which is why we're taking her down.

Nico: You said it. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to destroy Aggregor.

Lincoln: And deal another blow to Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, and once we get done with Aggregor, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Aurora Leocadia: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy Aggregor, and once we get done with Aggregor, Lincoln and Aurora Leocadia along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna.

We went to the ship and we were off to the planet Jakku!

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,555.6: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the desert junkyard planet of Jakku and we're not only going there to get the last component needed to stop Lord Zedd's bomb but also because we're going there to stop the Warlord Osmosian, Aggregor who is back for revenge on Ben and to finish what he started in the past.

Toyman: What's Jakku again?

Me: A desert planet that was home to the very last battle during the fall of the Galactic Empire. It was turned into a junkyard and numerous ships and wrecks litter the surface.

Rey Skywalker: It's my home planet. I've lived there for as long as I can remember.

Nico: It'll be the perfect place to destroy Aggregor.

Nicole: Yeah.

Ben: I can't ever forget all the trouble we went through to try and stop him.

Lady Deathstrike: (Japanese Accent) He can't be that challenging.

Kevin Levin: The only real reason he was defeated in the first place was because I absorbed the Ultimatrix's power. So yeah. He's THAT tough.

Gwen: You wouldn't believe what we went through to stop him.

Ra'ad: He is really dangerous everyone.

Nico: Tell us what happened.

Ben: Sure.

They did so and it was a REALLY HARROWING JOURNEY And it was brutal! When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Julie Yamamoto: I'll never forget that.

Cooper Daniels: Me neither. That was rough.

Lady Deathstrike: Okay I take back what I said!

Me: It's hard to imagine that he was capable of causing you all so much shit!

Nico: Yeah!

Natasha Zvezda: (Russian Accent) I thought I stripped him of his powers!

King Hiss: Well, obviously, Lord Zedd got them back for him.

Nico: I was thinking the exact same thing.

Lola: Yeah.

Natasha Zvezda: And I have a feeling he was promised Celestialsapien power in exchanged for something.

Me: I have that same feeling too. But he doesn't know that we hold power that's just as strong as the Celestialsapiens.

P'andor: You need to be very careful when fighting him. If he touches you and absorbs your powers, you're dead!

Tahu: You told me that before

Tayuya: Like Hell we're going to let him fucking touch us!

Me: Well he can't have our powers anyway. Also we're impervious to the Osmosian touch.

Kevin: He's right. Look.

He touched me and nothing happened.

Kevin: Nothing.

Nico: Well that's good that we won't be affected by that.

Aligned Bumblebee: There's more. I went back to check on the inventory of the Cybertron of my world. And the Power Siphoner that we took from my Starscream? It's gone!

Shiv: Okay, that can't be a coincidence!

Me: That's not one of the components we need is it?

Nico: Nope it isn't.

Me: Oh. Then he must have plans to use it for something else.

RD Lana: Please tell me we're there.

Lisa Loud: We actually have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We arrived at the planet Jakku.

Me: Planet Jakku.

Xenia: Wow!

Toyman: Amazing!

Rey Skywalker: My home planet.

We landed and got out and we were on the planet Jakku.

Toyman: Wow!

Me: Planet Jakku.

Abra Kadabra: Glad to be home, Rey?

Rey Skywalker: I sure am. I've missed this place.

Me: I can tell.

We saw NUMEROUS WRECKS of Empire ships all over the place and there was a TON OF THEM!

Sakura Knudson: Wow! Look at this place. What a dump.

Akira Nijino: This was the Empire's ships place to die.

Me: Yep. This was the very spot of the last battle with the Galactic Empire before it officially fell from power.

Nico: Yep that's right.

Devack: You know what? After everything the Empire did, they deserve to lose their ships here!

Nico: You got that right.

Me: Like I said, this whole planet went from a desert planet to a junkyard.

Rey Skywalker: It's true. I was a scavenger for years before I was turned into a Jedi.

Me: That's right I remember that Rey.

Brad Morton: And then there was the whole thing with Kylo Ren.

Me: I know.

Nico: Lets just focus on why we are here.

We nodded.

We went and saw a village and it was the village that Rey lived in for years.

Me: So this is the small village you lived in Rey?

Rey: This is the place. I lived right there.

She lived in a small house in the wreckage of an AT-AT.

Me: Wow in the wreckage of an AT-AT.

Nico: We'll have to teleport that to Earth for you Rey to have a piece of home.

Rey: I would like that.

Myotismon: Is anyone still living here?

Me: Lets go see.

We went into the wreck and it was amazing.

Me: Wow Rey you lived her for a long time?

Rey: Yeah it was home for me.

Jackie Chan Finn: Anyone here?

Me: I highly doubt that.

Rey: For a while it was just me and I was struggling to live in this place.

Me: Boy no kidding here. At least you survived in a place like this.

Rey: That is true.

Eli: (Senses something) Uh oh. We got Footsoldiers coming! They are 20 klicks and closing fast!

Me: Lava Lizards and Chillers no doubt!

We got to a hill and SAW A MASSIVE ARMADA of footsoldiers coming! But it wasn't just Lava Lizards and Chillers there!

King Shark: I see Rinshi and Grinders too!

Nico: Me too! Lets get them!

Mack: OVERDRIVE ACCELERATE!

Casey: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Scott: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

They transformed and were ready!

Loud House Taylor: Aggregor's making his move!

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: You heard him!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted them.

Massive fiery explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

We blew the soldiers apart all over the place.

Mammoth: Let's go after him!

Troy: First, we got a special morph for you guys.

Me: You guys are going to love this one.

Troy: SUPER LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ELEMENT!

They transformed into whole new elemental ranger forms! They were Elemental versions of all the rangers of their colors over the last 47+ Years!

Troy Burrows: 47 YEARS OF SEARING FIRE! FOREVER FIRE RED!

Noah Carver: 47 YEARS OF CALMING WATER! FOREVER WATER BLUE!

Emma Goodall: 47 YEARS OF ENDLESS WINDS! FOREVER WIND PINK!

Gia Moran: 47 YEARS OF STRIKING THUNDER! FOREVER THUNDER YELLOW!

Jake Holling: 47 YEARS OF ANCIENT EARTH! FOREVER EARTH GREEN!

Orion: 47 YEARS OF SHINING LIGHT! FOREVER LIGHT WHITE!

All: ELEMENTAL MIGHT! EARTHS DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS! ELEMENTAL SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A powerful super fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Nico: WHOA! THAT WAS AWESOME!

Laney: WOW!

Nico: How did you get this form!?

Me: I made the keys for it. I used my powers and combined the powers of the elemental forces of nature with the colors of all the Rangers from each series over the last 47+ Years and made them into an ultra powerful new team for the Megaforce Rangers. This is Elemental Super Megaforce.

Nico: AWESOME! Well done!

Me: Thanks. Many more are coming soon.

Eli: Awesome! Wait look!

We saw something and we saw AGGREGOR And he had a power siphoner!

Nico: There he is!

Ratso: Entrance time!

We went at him!

Aggregor: Soon I will finish what I was gonna do. And then the universe will be mine!

Then the spirits of the Universe came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Aggregor!

Aggregor: Team Loud Phoenix Storm. Nice to see you and Tennyson you are looking good. I still haven't forgotten how you defeated me the last time.

Ben: You don't know how long we've waited to do this, Aggregor. This time, we defeat you properly.

Aggregor: Then what are you waiting for?

Lincoln: Gladly!

Lincoln ran at Aggregor but then, the latter seemed to change. Before Lincoln could punch him, his fist was caught by a fist made of fire. He saw what Aggregor turned into. He had a Plant Troll's head, a Fire Troll's hands, a Rock Troll's arms, the legs of a Water Troll, an ice Troll's torso and a Storm Troll's Wings.

Aggregor: Say Hello to the new and improved Ultimate Aggregor! And now, you get to die first, "big guy!"

Aggregor then grabbed Lincoln's head and attempted to crush it.

But Lincoln exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion blasted his arms!

Lincoln: Nice try! That was an Exploding Clone!

Me: Impressive! So this is your substitution for the Andromeda 5.

Aggregor: Yes I used trolls from Kameo's world as well as a Storm Troll from the world of Iron Kingdom.

Me: Not surprising there!

Goku: WHOA! His power is unreal!

Xenia: YEAH! He might be as powerful as Omega Shenron!

Artie Ziff: Going for killing blows already? I thought for sure you'd try to absorb our powers.

Aggregor: Now that I have all the power I need, I no longer have use for you fools anymore.

Shiv tried to stab Aggregor with a light blade but he easily caught it.

Aggregor: Am I supposed to be impressed?

Shiv chuckled weakly before Aggregor threw him to the ground.

Shiv: (dazed) Hey, if you find any teeth lying around, they're mine.

(falls unconscious)

Me: Now I see why Ben, Kevin and Gwen had such a hard time with you. You easily overwhelmed them with sheer god like power.

Aggregor: That is right.

Me: Well you aren't the only one that has that kind of power.

I then went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Nico: WHOA!

Aggregor: What the!?

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) **Now you are going to see how big my power is!**

I went at him and punched him hard in his face and kicked him in his stomach and kicked him in his face and grabbed him and smashed my head into his face and knocked out some of his teeth! I fired waves of energy and blasted his arms and legs off and fired energy and fire blasts and blasted him all over!

I kicked him down.

Me: **I was saving this power for when we faced Lord Zedd but you forced my hand.**

I teleported and kicked him in the back and fired a wave of energy and blasted him in his back and he screamed in pain.

Xenia fired arrows and blasted him all over.

Aggregor regenerated his limbs.

Aggregor: Oh, and Zedd gave me the added ability of regeneration.

Ben: Like that'll save you!

Me: **I see. So it's total obliteration then. I knew it wasn't going to be that easy.**

Ben turned into Humungousaur and punched Aggregor.

Ben: HUMONGOUSAUR!

Aggregor: Still just as pathetic and useless as always.

SMASH!

Me: **Don't you have anything better to do than shoot our mouth off?!**

Humongousaur: Lets get him!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico fired 7 beams of red energy and they formed a huge energy ball and Nico condensed it and made it more concentrated!

Nico and Humongousaur: NEGATIVE KARMA SPINE MACE BALL!

They fired THE RED SPIKED ENERGY BALL and it hit Aggregor and then…

EXTREMELY SUPER MASSIVE FIERY INTENSE EXPLOSION OF UNIMAGINABLE NOVA POWER!

The explosion was so powerful and so devastating and intense that it shook the entire planet to the coor!

When the smoke faded Aggregor's power was really weakened and he was really HURT BAD!

Xenia: Nice one!

Humungousaur turned into Echo Echo.

Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) ECHO ECHO!

He then made clones of himself before he and said clones all did a sonic scream.

Me: **MAN THAT IS LOUD!**

Echo Echo, Black Canary, Kira Ford and Silver Banshee: SUPER ULTRA MEGASONIC SCREAM SHOOTER!

They fired a massive and incredibly powerful sonic blast and he screamed in pain as he was blasted by it!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Troy Burrows: Taste this! ELEMENTAL LEGACY FIRESTORM!

He fired a massive blast of fire and it hit Aggregor with the power of 47+ Years of Red Rangers and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: WHOA! That was powerful!

Troy Burrows: WOW! I'll say!

Echo Echo turned into Swampfire.

Swampfire: SWAMPFIRE!

Swampfire threw fireballs at Aggregor.

They hit Aggregor and blasted him.

Swamp Thing: Taste this!

Swamp Thing and Swampfire: SWAMP LIFE FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and the blasts all hit Aggregor and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Take that!

Qin: That was clever!

Swampfire turned into Chromastone.

Chromastone: CHROMASTONE!

Chromastone fired a blast of ultraviolet light at Aggregor and it hit him and blasted him.

Chromastone: Take this one too.

Luan and Chromastone: RAINBOW PRISM BLAST!

They fired a wave of rainbow light and blasted him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Ra'ad and Lincoln: LIGHTNING OF ANDROMEDA!

Andreas and Tara: EARTH OF ANDROMEDA!

P'andor and Bridget Branley: FIRE OF ANDROMEDA!

Bivalvan and Luna Loud: WATER OF ANDROMEDA!

Galapagus and Lori: WIND OF ANDROMEDA!

They fired waves of lightning, earth, fire, water and wind and the blasts combined and they hit Aggregor and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

He was blasted all over and had more parts of him missing.

Me: **What did Zedd promise you!?**

Aggregor: Oh, nothing. Only the Power of the Forge of Creation!

Chromastone: Like we're giving you the chance to have it!

Me: **HA! Do you honestly think that Lord Zedd is a man of his word? He is not going to live up to his end of the bargain. All he is going to do is kill you without ever giving you what you desired.**

Chromastone turned into Spidermonkey!

Spidermonkey: SPIDERMONKEY! (HOOTS)

Spidermonkey then webbed Aggregor in the face.

Spidermonkey: Time for some Spider action!

Spiderman and Spidermonkey: SPIDER WEB SHOOTER!

They fired waves of webbing and wrapped him in a coccoon of webs.

Nico: Nice one! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

Nico fired a wave of lightning and it hit Aggregor and electrocuted him.

Mammoth: And Ben said you were tough! The Hell you are!

Mammoth grabbed Aggregor by the throat and tried to strangle him. But Aggregor smirked before punching him with a rock fist, knocking him into Kevin.

Aggregor: (to Kevin) Look at it this way. At least you'll finally be with your pathetic father in the afterlife. But first, a little backup Zedd gave me. Scuttleworms!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Scuttleworms!

Nico: So much for your backup.

Me: **You're the one that's pathetic Aggregor.**

I fired waves of energy and blasted him and blew his rock limbs off!

Me: **KAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEEEE!**

Aggregor saw me about to attack.

Me: **HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!**

I fired a massive rainbow fire Kamehameha wave and it hit him and he screamed as it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

When the smoke cleared Aggregor's head was all that was left.

Aggregor regenerated his entire body in seconds.

Nico: We need the Dump Driver, Tiger Animal Spirit, and Eagle Racer!

Aggregor: Like I'm giving you a chance to summon those Zords! (shoots water at Noah)

Noah deflected the water back and blasted him back.

Noah: Nice try!

They summoned said zords!

Me: **It's too bad. But the comfort you've always felt at wanting to be a god will come to an end today. No more will the word Aggregor mean anything but Failure.**

Aggregor: WHAT DID YOU JUST SAY TO ME!?

Me: **Are you deaf as well as dumb?**

Spidermonkey turned into Big Chill.

Big Chill: BIG CHILL!

Big Chill breathed ice at Aggregor and froze him.

Big Chill: Time for you to chill.

Me: **Is it cold out here, or is it just me?**

Big Chill: Because it's not me.

Lana, Dana and Big Chill: ABSOLUTE ZERO FREEZE WAVE!

They fired waves of ice and froze him all over.

Big Chill turned into Jetray.

Jetray: JETRAY!

Aggregor tried to ensnare Jetray with vines but he flew up and blasted him with a Neuroshock blast.

He blasted him into convulsions.

Oceanus Shenron: WHIRLWIND SPIN!

She fired a wave of energy wind and blasted him in a powerful tornado.

Nuova Shenron and Jetray: NUOVA TORNADO BURST!

They fired a massive blast of fire and energy and it hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Aggregor flew up to Jetray but he turned into Brainstorm and landed on the ground.

Brainstorm: BRAINSTORM! It's a powerful equation!

As he landed, he blasted Aggregor with an electric blast.

Lincoln: Time for you to experience deadly lightning!

Lincoln and Brainstorm: QUANTUM THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him and electrocuted him.

Aggregor tried to smash Brainstorm with an ice fist but he turned into Goop just in time.

Goop's Anti Gravity Projector reformed him before he charged at Aggregor.

Goop: (GURGLING VOICE) GOOP! Taste this slime!

He fired globs of slime and they hit him and burned him.

Lava Carol: And this too!

Lava Carol and Goop: MAGMA GOOP SLIME STORM!

They fired waves of lava and slime and blasted him all over and burned him!

Me: **Top this one!**

I did stances and my power skyrocketed.

Me: **THUNDER FLASH ATTACK!**

I fired a massive blast of incredibly powerful fire from my fists and it hit Aggregor and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: **And its just run out!**

We fired energy blasts and blasted Aggregor all over.

Aggregor was still standing as Goop turned back into Ben.

Ben: Well, at least we're hurting him. But he still won't go down!

Kevin Levin: Guys, there's only one thing that can stop Aggregor now. And it's in me.

Gwen Tennyson: But what if you lose control?

Kevin Levin: I won't. If I can control it, we'll have a fighting chance.

Ben: Okay. Here goes nothing!

As Kevin reached for the Omnitrix, King Shark charged at Aggregor. Aggregor swatted him aside… just in time to see Kevin absorb the powers of the Omnitrix and turn into Ultimate Kevin. Ultimate Kevin then roared.

Bart Simpson: Thank God his pants stayed on.

Ultimate Kevin removed the ripped remains of his shirt before he and Aggregor charged at each other.

They charged and smashed into each other!

Aggregor (smirks): Did I mention I can also summon my staff from my arms?

Aggregor summoned his staff from one of his arms and used it to blast Ultimate Kevin down. He then grabbed him by the throat.

Aggregor: You don't deserve this power. NOW DIE!

I kicked him down and took his staff!

Me: **I think your staff is awesome. But it should belong to someone more awesome.**

Aggregor then trapped Tahu in ice. But his heat melted it.

Tahu: Nice try dirtclod!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Me: **What's wrong Aggregor? Had enough?**

Aggregor regenerated his limbs just in time for Tahu to walk up to him.

Tahu: By the way, this is on P'andor's behalf!

Tahu punched Aggregor.

BLAM!

He punched him with a red hot fiery fist and it burned him and Aggregor screamed in pain.

Nico: Nice one!

Me: **And another thing Aggregor, your regeneration is only making you weaker. It takes a lot of energy to do that. So you are getting weaker and weaker with each time you do that.**

Ultimate Kevin: And the best part? We get to make you suffer for all the shit you caused!

Me: **And it's going to be excruciatingly painful!**

Qin: YEAH!

Then Metalseadramon, Dodgeball Wizard, Taskmaster, Hydrax, White Lightning, Six Gum Gang, Gameface, Leap Frog, Xigbar, and Black Manta came.

Nico: Metalseadramon, Dodgeball Wizard, Taskmaster, Hydrax, White Lightning, Six Gum Gang, Gameface, Leap Frog, Xigbar, and Black Manta.

MetalSeadramon: Fuck, you guys really let him have it!

Dodgeball Wizard: With 9 of Ben's aliens.

Taskmaster: What about number 10?

Ben: Relax. He's coming.

Me: **It'll be good.**

White Lightning: (to Nico) We heard you killed a Frieza clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Hydrax: (to Ino) You should take care of that Tsareena

Ino: I will.

Then a new monster came and it looked like a Whale Version of Camille's Chameleon form.

Me: **And you are?**

Whailpress: I am Whailpress, the Whale Rinshi and spirit of the Antarctic Blue Whale.

Nico: OOH! That is cool!

Me: **Nice!**

Carnisoar then came.

Nico: And Carnisoar for another round. Awesome!

Carnisoar: Yep.

Me: **Cool.**

Carnisoar: (glares at Aggregor) You have some nerve using Rinshi as your goons!

Aggregor: Do you expect me to beg for forgiveness?

Carnisoar: No. But I DO expect someone to be wielding a knife right now!

Me: **Like me!**

I stabbed Aggregor in the back with a kunai laced with a deadly and lethal poison!

Nico: That will hold him for a while. Lets get it on!

Me: **COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?**

We got the battles underway

* * *

Noah Carver, Billy Cranston, Jericho, Rita Fox, Cheese, Iceman (Marvel), Herald, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Nauthilax and Magmon VS MetalSeadramon, Yost Electro, Bobo the Vulture, Ruby Thursday, SHS Pyro, and GLaDOS - Nico's rescue was battling a Clone of Frieza and his goons on planet Frieza 79 and Halina Celestia and Princess Celestia transformed against them

* * *

MetalSeadramon was first

MetalSeadramon (to Noah): Nico's rescue was battling a Clone of Frieza and his goons on planet Frieza 79. Halina Celestia and Princess Celestia transformed against them

Noah: They sure did and it was an awesome battle! Nico got some well deserved payback on Frieza and made sure he paid for his crimes to so many.

Billy Cranston: Countless lives were destroyed because of him.

Jericho: (Writes) Frieza got what he deserved and now Nico and the Saiyans are free from him. Same with the entire universe.

Rarity: Yeah no kidding there darlings. What Frieza did is absolutely unforgivable.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too!

Gill Grunt: Yeah what a heartless monster!

MetalSeadramon: You got that right! Lets do it!

Noah: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGER!

He turned into the Blue LupinRanger!

Noah flicked the switches for MetalSeadramon and Skyla and got a water sword!

Noah: THE WATER SWORD OF SKYLA'S METALSEADRAMON!

MetalSeadramon: Nice!

Noah: SKYLA OCEAN STYLE: RIVER OF POWER!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of energy and water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Dan Kuso, Julie Makimoto, Nate, Francesca, Courage, Eustace, Muriel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Grier and Moosk VS The Dodgeball Wizard, Hot Rodney, Ai Shen the Evil Empress of China, Dark Bones, X-Squad Universe Pyron, and Jealousy (Gumball) - Us battling Another Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club) who are the Embodiments of the Trident Dopant and Tombstone Dopant

---

Dodgeball Wizard was next.

Dodgeball Wizard (to Dan): Nico, Juru's team, Mr. X's team, and the others did good battling Another Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club). They are the Embodiments of the Trident Dopant and Tombstone Dopant

Dan Kuso: Yeah that was really cool!

Julie Makimoto: It sure was and we were amazed that the Trident Dopant was a Volcano Mermaid too.

Nate: That was so cool!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was and she looked really cool too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was really cool.

Sunburn: It sure was.

Dodgeball Wizard: I'll say! Lets do it!

Dan flicked the switches for Dodgeball Wizard and Neathia and got a Fire Sword.

Dan: THE FIRE SWORD OF PYRUS!

Dodgeball Wizard: Awesome!

Dan: PYRUS FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF THE DRAGON BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Brody Romero, Samui, Fu & Rui, Ayla, Takeru, Leeli, Hannah the Brave, Aethia, Pinkie Pie, Maud PIe, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Lady Deathstrike and Mystique VS Taskmaster, Ticklepuss, Condor, Icy Angel, Bammers, and Buzz - Lincoln's rescue was in Peach Creek and we battled the Hypothetical Akuma of Eddy, King Jawbreaker

---

Taskmaster was next

Taskmaster (to Brody): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Peach Creek. He battled the Hypothetical Akuma of Eddy, King Jawbreaker.

Brody Romero: Yeah and it was really fitting for him too since Eddy does love jawbreakers.

Samui: It was really cool.

Fu: It sure was and it was really funny.

Rui: Yeah it was sis.

Ayla: That was really awesome too.

Pinkie PIe: Yeah that was really cool too!

Maud PIe: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featherweight: You got that right.

Sprocket: It sure was cool.

Taskmaster: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Brody flicked the switches for Taskmaster and Cybertron and got an energy sword!

Brody: THE SWORD OF CYBERTRON FURY!

Taskmaster: Nice!

Brody: CYBERTRON STYLE: AUTOBOT FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of red energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

---

Ino, Shizune, Natsume the 9-Tailed Fox, Hunter Bradley, Lillyvoir, Bugsy, Lofty Thaddeus Worthington, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tayuya, and Kabuto vs Hydrax, Terror Dopant, Tombtress, Universe 666 Mystique, Midaredouji, and Owl

Beast - Wooded Kingdom was up next

---

Hydrax was next

Hydrax (to Ino): Wooded Kingdom was up next. How was it?

Ino: It was really amazing to see. And it was an amazing forest and it was all in a huge dome.

Shizune: The whole place was like an enormous greenhouse.

Natsume: It sure was cool.

Lillyvoir: They battled Torkdrift and it was really amazing to see.

Fluttershy: It sure was an amazing place to see though.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it was.

Stealth Elf: We all thought so too.

Hydrax: Wow! That is awesome! Lets do it!

Ino flicked the switches for Hydrax and Lilly and got a Flower Sword.

Ino: THE FLOWER SWORD OF LILLY'S BEAUTY!

Hydrax: Awesome!

Ino: LILLY FLOWER STYLE: FLOWERS OF RAGING BEAUTY!

She fired waves of flowers and the group fired waves of grass, flowers, fruit and leaves and smashed them down.

---

Princess Frosta, Elsa, Shirahoshi, Gloria Gillespie, Nereid the Water Faerie, Space Faerie, Tooth Faerie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Lana and Fubuki Kakuyoko VS

White Lightning, Marina Del Ray, Zimbo, Levia-Slate, Legion Ex Machina, and Leviathan - The Mascots made an amazing train set!

---

White Lightning was next.

White Lightning (to Frosta): The Mascots made an amazing train set!. Did you like it?

Princess Frosta: Boy did we ever! The mascots all did an amazing job making it and it was awesome.

Elsa: It sure was and they did a really amazing job making it down to the last detail.

Shirahoshi: It was really awesome and amazing.

Twilight Sparkle: It was all perfectly made down to the last detail which was amazing.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was.

Spyro: Boy no kidding there.

White Lightning: I agree there. Lets do it!

Frosta flicked the switches for White Lightning and Eternia And got a White Lightning Sword.

Frosta: THE SWORD OF ETERNIA'S WHITE THUNDER!

White Lightning; Nice!

Frosta: ICE ETERNIA STYLE: ICE OF THE THUNDER!

She fired waves of ice and lightning and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Right Suzuki (ToQger), Thomas the Tank Engine, Fright Rider, Cleo Ulysses, Humphrey and Kate, Patrick Smash, Lucky Seven

# Sampson, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Akira Nijino and Numbuh 274 VS The Six Gum Gang, Siren Sara, Princess Ophiuchus, Ripper Roo, Evil Talking Cake, and Momakase - WOW! AN 86,000 square foot Train Set model of an Alaskan City

The Six Gum Gang were next.

Dixie (to Right): AN 86,000 square foot Train Set model of an Alaskan City?

Goof: WOW!

Right: I know! We were amazed seeing it and it was so well made.

Thomas: They called it Alaska Casinoville and it was so cool.

Fright Rider: It sure was.

Applejack: They did a sure bang up job making it.

Apple Bloom: I agree there too.

Flashwing: It sure was cool.

Lunk: That was really cool!

Wilbur: Yeah it sure was cool.

Runt: Yeah.

Six Gum Gang: LETS DO IT!

Right flicked the switches for Six Gum Gang and the world of The Lone Ranger from Disney Infinity and got a Western Sword!

Right: THE WESTERN SWORD OF THE LONE RANGER!

Lunk: NICE!

Right: LONE RANGER STYLE: WESTERN BULLET STORM!

He fired waves of bullets and the group fired waves of energy and earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Margo, Nikki (The Simpsons), Arrowette, Charlotte Hazelrink, Vivi Nefertari, Marle, Orta, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rotwood, and Brad Morton VS Gameface, Evil Desert Man, Vapor, Pirate Queen, Sumo Wrestler Army, and Bulldozer - Aggregor is back for revenge!? We never saw that coming!

---

Gameface was next.

Gameface (to Margo): Aggregor is back for revenge!? We never saw that coming!

Margo: Me neither! This guy is really bad news!

Nikki (Simpsons): Yeah no kidding! Especially for all the terrible crimes he did all over the universe.

Arrowette: What he did was nothing short of horrible!

Rainbow Dash: He is beyond pure evil and he is not going to stop until he gets omnipotent power and destroy the entire universe.

Scootaloo: Yeah he must be stopped no matter what!

Whirlwind: He is infinitely worse than Zedd is!

Gameface: No kidding! But you guys are doing really well in smashing his face in! Lets do it!

Margo flicked the switches for Gameface and Looney Tunes world and got a cartoon basketball sword!

Margo: THE SPACE JAM BASKETBALL BLADE!

Gameface: AWESOME! GO TOON SQUAD!

Margo: YEAH! SPACE JAM STYLE: BASKETBALL FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of basketballs and the gorup fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Short Fuse (MLP), Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Ball - So Aggregor is back and I remember he gave Ben and team an intensely massive hard time before

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog (to Lightning Dust): So Aggregor is back. I remember he gave Ben and his team an intensely massive hard time before

Lightning Dust: Yeah Ben and friends went through a horrible nightmare having to deal with him. They went all over the galaxy to try and stop him.

Short Fuse: (British Accent) But he was always one step ahead of them.

Mika: Yeah no kidding!

Starlight Glimmer: He was too fast for them.

Cozy Glow: And it was a big battle to bring him down.

Hex: Yeah.

Leap Frog: Boy that must've been a brutal fight! Lets do it!

Lightning Dust flicked the switches for Leap Frog and Jupiter and got a Lightning Sword.

Lightning Dust: THE LIGHTNING SWORD OF JUPITER'S FROGS!

Leap Frog: AWESOME!

Lightning: LIGHTNING STYLE: FROGS OF JUPITER THUNDERSTRIKES!

She fired waves of lightning and they formed into frogs and they fired waves of lightning, stars, magic, skulls, bones, blood and ghosts and smashed them down.

---

Erza Scarlet, Levy McGarden, Botan, Denise Wellington, Nuria, Taelia the Snow Faerie, Kari the Negg Faerie, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, King Stefan, and Loud House Taylor vs Xigbar, Toar, Burritozilla (TTG), Volcano Men, Harddrive, and EP-327 - Instead of the Andromeda 5 he is now Elemental Trolls all in one!

---

Xigbar was next.

Xigbar (to Erza): Instead of the Andromeda 5, Aggregor's now Elemental Trolls all in one! It's like what Aligned Starscream did!

Erza: That is really intense! But the Andromeda 5 are really going at him and making sure he pays for what he did to them.

Levy: Yeah what he did to all 5 of them really pissed them off intensely!

Botan: (British Accent) That really shows that it means ultimate payback.

Princess Celestia: What he did shows that he has a massive contempt for all things in life.

King Solar: That is for sure and he deserves to be destroyed.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure and he needs to be destroyed and put down like a mad dog.

Amber Morning: Aggregor must be stopped no matter what!

Spotlight: He needs to be destroyed fast!

Xigbar: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Erza flicked the Switches for Xigbar and the Grid and got a Star Sword.

Erza: THE STAR SWORD OF THE TRON GRID!

Xigbar: Nice one!

Erza: TRON STYLE: STAR STORM OF THE MATRIX!

She fired waves of stars and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Keiko, Shishiwakamaru, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - Zedd promised him Celestialsapien Power if he can kill us all!?

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta (to Yusuke): Zedd promised Aggregor Celestialsapien Power if he can kill us all!? He's not gonna be able to make good on that deal anyway!

Yusuke: No Lord Zedd is never going to honor that bargain!

Keiko: He will just kill him in the end. Just like we're going to.

Shishiwakamaru: And it will be excruciatingly painful for him.

Princess Luna: Yeah what he did to so many people and worlds shows that he has no honor.

Moondust: Big time and it will be painful.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure!

Gari: Yeah no kidding!

Blackout: He must be stopped big time.

Black Manta: I agree there. Lets do it!

yusuke flicked the switches for Black Manta and the Spirit World and got an awesome Spirit Sword!

Yusuke: THE MANTA SPIRIT SWORD OF THE SPIRITS!

Black Manta: Nice!

Yusuke: DARK SPIRIT STYLE: SPIRITS OF THE DARK MANTA BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired was of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Ebonwumon, Andreas, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Eon, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos, Evil Comet Woman, Fire Plant, Stone Triplets, Zululuk (Flashman) and Cupid (DC) - Hard to imagine that Aggregor is back! He was a terrible enemy to Ben before

---

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos: (To Ebonwumon) Hard to imagine that Aggregor is back! He was a terrible enemy to Ben before

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh it was terrible that he could do so much damage.

Second Head: (Irish Accent) It sure is terrible. Don't you think?

Ebonwumon: Of course I do Mr. Obvious McFinnipants!

Andreas: Andreas never forgive Aggregor.

Crimson Comet: No kidding and after all the trouble he caused to so many people it's good we're going to destroy him.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah that is for sure.

Triple Berry: What he did to the Andromeda 5 is horrible!

Flynn: No kidding there!

Cali: Yeah it's awful!

Hugo: That is too true there.

Mags: He will get what's coming to him.

Eon: He sure will.

Lythos: No kidding there!

---

Azulongmon, Bivalvan, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros, King Jellyfish, Owl Beastman (Kamen Rider Amazon), Ice Sphere Doomer, Tombtress and Piledriver - The crimes Aggregor did to so many creatures in the universe is horrible!

---

Hydros the Ice Titan was next

Hydros: (To Azulongmon) The crimes Aggregor did to so many creatures in the universe is horrible!

Azulongmon: And that's just in 2 galaxies. He wants to destroy everything altogether.

Bivalvan: (British Accent) What he did was awful not just to many of us but the entire universe too.

Sara: It sure was. But we're going to be ready for him.

Apple Bloom: Yeah we sure are!

Sweetie Belle: And it will be painful!

Scootaloo: It sure will be!

Hydros: Good and I hope you all give him what for!

---

Zhuqiaomon, P'andor, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Dragon and Burner Man VS Pyros, Boxcars, Thraxx, Señor Cayenne, Arachne (Scooby Doo) and The Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera) - Aggregor was a nightmare!

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros: (To Zhuqiaomon) Aggregor was a nightmare!

Zhuqiaomon: Yeah he sure was! And what he did to so many people across the Universe was horrible.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) No kidding there my friends!

Katara: I hope he is never happy at all in the Black Gates.

Minuette: No kidding! What a monster!

Twinkleshine: Yeah! He hurt so many people.

Lemon Hearts: And countless more are now at risk because of him.

Moondancer: What he did makes him worse than Zedd.

Lyra Heartstrings: That is too true.

Pyros: No kidding!

---

Baihumon, Galapagus, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Cadance, Flurry Heart, Sunny Starscout, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon and Beelzemon VS Stratos, Trident (DC), Bald Eagles (Hero 108), Universe 666 Mother Gothel, Brickleberry Ghost (Brickleberry) and Abnes (Hyperdimension Neptunia) - It was horrible how Aggregor did so many atrocities all over the universe!

---

Stratos the Tornado Titan was next.

Stratos: (To Baihumon) It was horrible how Aggregor did so many atrocities all over the universe!

Baihumon: I know! And he hurt so many people on the planet Mykdl'dy, Planet Picciss, Ledgerdomain and the Perplexihedron and he was going to destroy the universe after getting the power of a Celestialsapien.

Galapagus: That is horrible.

Bastemon: It sure was.

Cadance: He must be stopped at all costs.

Flurry Heart: No kidding there.

Sunny Starscout: I agree there totally.

Stratos: Me too there.

---

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Ra'ad, Winona Whale, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy VS Whailpress

---

Whailpress was next.

Whailpress: Boy Aggregor really loved causing you all nothing but trouble!

Nico: That's a big time fucking understatement!

May: Yeah no kidding!

Ra'ad: But at least we're going to be rid of him for good soon.

Winona Whale: That is for sure there.

Whailpress: You're not kidding. Lets do it!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JUNGLE FURY!

Den O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF THE TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Lily Chillman: WITH THE SPEED OF THE CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF THE JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF THE WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Spirit Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Spirit Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE BAT! JUNGLE FURY

BAT RANGER!

Spirit Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE STENGTH OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY LION WARRIOR!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF THE CHAMELEON! JUNGLE FURY CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

All: WE SUMMON THE SPIRITS FROM WITHIN! POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: AWESOME! Lets get her!

Rangers: CLAW CANNON!

They summoned the cannon.

Rangers: POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her all over and then she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

Nico: YEAH!

Winona Whale: Whailpress you have failed this planet.

Nico: YEAH!

Then an aqua blue light appeared on Winona's finger and she saw that it was a Spirit Animal Ring! It was an aqua ring with a blue gem that had a whale in it.

Winona Whale: (GASP) My own spirit ring!

Isabel came.

Isabel: The whale spirit is perfect for you Winona and for good reason too. People that have the Blue Whale spirit show magnificence, communication, music, protection, gratitude, wisdom, transformation, and psychic abilities When Blue Whale symbolism appears to you, there are always big things happening in your life right now. However, this creature is reassuring you that although things feel overwhelming right now, these changes are necessary. Thus, you need to stay focused and connected to yourself so that you can work your way through to resolution

Winona Whale: Wow! That makes sense. Awesome.

Then a blue light appeared and landed in Winona's hand and it was a Blue Whale Crystal.

Winona Whale: My own Wild Zord Crystal!

And then a Crystal Saber appeared on her right hip.

One down.

Jungle Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Den-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lucy VS Carnisoar

Carnisoar was next.

Carnisoar: Boy what a battle!

Nico: No kidding!

May: It was brutal.

Carnisoar: Yeah. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyer of Aggregor, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that bastard.

Nico teleported back.

Nico: Hit him again!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

He was dead!

Nico: Carnisoar you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Our elemental forms were fun.

Tsukasa: But now, it's time for business!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers too!

We went and blasted him and smashed him all over.

Ben turned into Alien X.

Ben: (IN MULTIPLE VOICES) ALIEN X!

Nico: Now he's in for it!

Alien X: You want a Celestialsapien's power so badly? Here it is!

Aggregor: Gladly!

He went at him!

Me: **That's right. Come and get it.**

I then formed a powerful energy ball.

Me and Alien X: **100,000,000X BIG BANG CELESTIAL OMEGA KAMEHAMEHA!**

WE FIRED A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL PURPLE ENERGY BLAST AND IT BLASTED HIM DOWN WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE!

Aggregor: I'm not done yet. I caln take your powers!

Nico: (smirks) Go ahead!

Aggregor grabbed Nico and tried to drain his powers. But Nico began using Parasite's powers.

Aggregor screamed in excruciating pain as he was sucked of his powers and energy and Nico assimilated all his powers into him. Then Aggregor was back to normal but severely weakened and he was permanently stripped of all his powers.

Psimion blasted and smashed him all over.

G1 Hot Spot, Tantrum, Denise and Mr. Krabs used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and enhanced Tantrum and Hot Spot's weapons and Mr. Krabs and Denise's powes 100-fold.

G1 Hot Spot and Mr. Krabs: WATER FURY CRAB SHOT!

G1 Tantrum and Denise Wendoll: GOLD HYPNOSIS BLAST!

Carter of Lightspeed Rescue and Toyman: RESCUE TOYS BLAST!

Leon of Watr and Artie Ziff: WATER FLASH STORM!

Leni of Gravity and King Hiss: GRAVITY SNAKE FURY BLAST!

Lynn Jr. of lava and Mammoth: SMASHING LAVA FURY BLAST!

Beast Boy of The Jungle and Xaldin: WIND BEAST BLAST!

Peyton of Perim Water and King Shark: MAELSTROM OF PERIM BLAST!

Lynn of Lava and Shiv: LAVA BLADE SHOWER!

Nico Chan of the Saiyans and Myotismon: CRIMSON SAIYAN THUNDERSTRIKE!

Hawkeye of the Marksman and Abra Kadabra: ARROWS OF LIGHT FURY!

Dante of the Yellow Flame and Devack: YELLOW FLAME MONKEY STRIKE!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Andromeda 5, Nico, Me, Ben, Gwen and Kevin: UNIVERSE RETRIBUTION MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is for everything you've done to Ben and his friends and all over the universe, Aggregor! ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: DUMP DRIVER!

Jessica Shannon: ZORD STING STYLE: SPEED DRIVER!

Peni Parker: ZORD WEB STYLE: GYRO DRIVER!

Misako: ZORD LAVA STYLE: DOZER DRIVER!

Kyoko: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: SUB DRIVER!

Zuzu Boyle: ZORD MUSIC STYLE: TIGER ANIMAL SPIRIT!

Julia Krystal: ZORD JEWEL STYLE: CHEETAH ANIMAL SPIRIT!

Cassandra Alexandra: ZORD FIRE STYLE: JAGUAR ANIMAL SPIRIT!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: WOLF ANIMAL SPIRIT!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: RHINO ANIMAL SPIRIT!

Jessica Kaios: ZORD FIRE STYLE: EAGLE RACER!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: LION HAULER!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: BEAR CRAWLER!

Shantae: ZORD MAGIC STYLE: TAIL SPINNER!

Akko: ZORD STAR STYLE: WOLF CRUISER!

Shizuka Marikawa: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: CROC CARRIER!

Chie Satonaka: ZORD WIND STYLE: FALCON CHOPPER!

Menat: ZORD SPIRIT STYLE: TIGER JET!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: WHALE JUMBO JET!

Lincoln and the girls fired energy blasts that took on the forms of the Zords of Operation Overdrive, Jungle Fury, and RPM which hits Aggregor and exploded with intense power!

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: OPERATION JUNGLE RPM BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired Ki blasts based on the Zords of Operation Overdrive, Jungle Fury, and RPM and they hit Aggregor and exploded with incredible power!

Jen Tennyson, with Aggregor's staff, thrust it down and stabbed Aggregor in the chest before lifting him up and tossing him to me, and then slammed him into Mammoth's fist.

Mammoth: Punch me, will you?!

Aggregor: Please. Have mercy…

Jen Tennyson: Mercy? Mercy?! You've killed countless people including Magister Gilhil before running into my brother and his team. And you forced Kevin to absorb the powers of the Ultimatrix the first time, which drove him crazy! And now, you allied yourself with Lord Zedd in his quest to destroy all good in the multiverse! And after all thaty you've caused my brother and his team, you're pleading for mercy?! We're fresh out of mercy! I thought you were made of sterner stuff, Aggregor. Guess we thought wrong.

I pulled out and tossed my Kunai to Julie Yamamoto. Julie grunted as she slowly sliced Aggregor's throat with the Kunai as he fell to the ground, now dead as a doornail as she walked up to him and stomped on his face. HARD.

KRASQUELCH!

SHE SPLATTERED HIS BRAIN AND GUTS AND HEAD EVERYWHERE!

Me: **WHOA! NICE!**

Then his spirit appeared.

Me: **You are dead and gone! And you are condemned to the black gates!**

I used the Black Gates on him and he was fading away!

Aggregor: No! No! This can't be! DAMN YOU, BEN TENNYSON AND TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

HE WAS GONE FOREVER!

GOOD RIDDANCE!

We powered down.

Nico: Aggregor, you have failed this whole universe!

Me: And with that, the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun, but we finally got rid of Aggregor for good!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Luna's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Luna, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Luna?!

Me: Yeah, and she's even worse than Lynn on Packing Day.

Feral Animal Packing Day Luna: (ROARS)

Luna's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Aurora Leocadia: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Aurora Leocadia's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, darkness, green light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Luna's feral animal Packing Day self, she left green energy, stars, darkness, green light, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aurora Leocadia: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn lets out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Aurora Leocadia was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy, stars, darkness, green light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Aurora flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Luna's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Aurora Leocadia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aurora Leocadia grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, darkness, green light, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Aurora emblazoned on her forehead with green iris, she has on angel earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Aurora, Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Aurora with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Aurora, Dark, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Aurora Leocadia has on a sleeveless green vest, sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, fingerless gloves, green pants, green heeled boots with green legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, green light, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Aurora and surrounded by stars, paints, darkness, and green light, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Aurora Leocadia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with purple tips on the large green feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with purple tips and white markings, Aurora Leocadia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Aurora Leocadia's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, darkness, green light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aurora Leocadia's Cosmic Eternal Green Color Light Weather Painter Aurora Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Green Color Light Weather Painter Aurora Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Weather Painter Aurora and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aurora Leocadia has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Aurora's head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Weather Painter Aurora that said, "Aurora Leocadia, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Aurora, Daughter of Aurora, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Helena Helios, and Levina Zeus, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Black Anvil, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Green Light of the Visible Spectrum, Darkness, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Aurora"

オーロラ・レオカディア、天気画家オーロラのジーン・スラマー、オーロラの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能ある芸術家、アルテア・イリディアナの友人、ネフェル・ゼフィリン、レイン・ドドラ、モラナ・マルザンナ、ヘレナ・ヘリオス、レヴィナ・ゼウス、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ブラック・アンヴィルの大敵、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、キルジョイ・ハギンズ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、

正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして可視スペクトルの緑色の光、闇のマスター、フェニックス、天使、そして天気画家オーロラ

Aurora Leocadia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER PAINTER AURORA-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA GREEN COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM AURORA DARKNESS WEATHER PAINTER AURORA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GREEN COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM AURORA DARKNESS WEATHER PAINTER AURORA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL GREEN COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM AURORA DARKNESS WEATHER PAINTER AURORA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aurora Leocadia's Super Angel-Weather Painter Aurora-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Luna's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Aurora Leocadia fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, darkness, green light, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit Luna's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Aurora's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Luna's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Aurora Leocadia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Green Color Green Light Spectrum Aurora Darkness Weather Painter Aurora Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Green Color Green Light Spectrum Aurora Darkness Weather Painter Aurora Phoenix

God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Aurora Leocadia.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon

Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Aurora Leocadia, and I went after Luna's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Luna's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Aurora Leocadia also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Aurora Leocadia, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Luna's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Suddenly, Luna turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Luna's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUNA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, SIREN, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, SIREN, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LUNA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Luna was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are sirens, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix!

Sam S. L.: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Luna's massive Luna Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, and music notes surrounding the vortex, there are sirens, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix is A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUNA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUNA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Luna grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has three rainbow mermaids and sirens and

a rainbow phoenix and rainbow angel holding the Water and Ice Kanjis in their hands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with purple gems on the gold water drop links and purple crystal links and purple mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with purple gems for eyes and holding the Water, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with an ocean blue phoenix, purple skirt with ocean waves and snowflakes on it, black pants with water drops and snowflakes on it, purple leather knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, ice, ocean waves, snow, ice crystals, sirens, music notes, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are mermaids and sirens with ocean waves and snowflakes surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, mermaids, and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Luna felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings with purple and aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie finger, and her cutie mark is on her right shoulder, and she has on purple fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Luna's massive Luna Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Love and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, water, ocean waves, snowflakes, ice crystals, mermaids, sirens, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luna Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' True Immortal Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sirens' True Immortal Melodious Music Ocean Maelstrom Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded purple and aqua blue gems and the Sirens etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large ocean blue mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ocean blue and purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer ocean blue handle, four large angel heads with ocean blue gems for eyes and a mermaid head with ocean blue gems for eyes and large aqua blue and purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists, Dragon Ball Bracelet, gem-shaped Elemental Shield of Harmony, and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large siren head with rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with water drops and snowflakes in between the kanji below the mermaids and sirens that said, "Luna Loud Also Known as Luna Frost, Third Born and Third Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Guardian and Older Sister of Lincoln Loud, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Wife of Sam Sharp Loud, Loving Mother of Whitney, Amazing and Talented Rockstar, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Bard Luna of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Morris Bench Also Known as Hydro Man, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Kiyomori Taira, and Nate Krenshikov, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of The Sirens, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Water, Music, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ルナ・フロストとしても知られるルナ・ラウド、ラウド家の三番目に生まれ、三番目に長男、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い後見人であり姉、彼女の多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い長女、サム・シャープ・ラウドの愛情深い妻、ホイットニーの愛情深い母、驚くべき才能のあるロックスター、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の17世紀の吟遊詩人ルナの子孫、宿敵ハイドロマンとしても知られるモリス・ベンチ、モラグ・マクラフリン、平清盛、ネイト・クレンシコフの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情とエレメント

の力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、忍び木の葉隠れの村、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、サイレンの使者およびチャンピオン、ラウドハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そして水、音楽、氷、フェニックス、天使の達人

Luna Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SIREN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SIREN MELODIOUS MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW MELODIOUS WATER ICE MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Luna's Super Angel-Mermaid-Siren-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Sam saw her, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Luna: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Siren Melodious Maelstrom Arctic Snow Melodious Water Ice Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Siren Melodious Maelstrom Arctic Snow Melodious Water Ice Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love) Dudes, did I just…?!

Laney: You sure did, Luna.

Everyone cheered wildly for what Aurora Leocadia, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Aurora Leocadia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, and massive green angel wings are permanent, and Luna's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve purple and blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings are permanent.

Aurora Leocadia: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Luna's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aurora.

Me: My pleasure, Aurora.

Suddenly, Aurora Leocadia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aurora Leocadia's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter Aurora flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and green lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aurora Leocadia sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and blue lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Aurora Leocadia and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught my feral animal Packing Day version a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And you absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person: Cienna Cliodhna, Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Water with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over water, and summoning sea creatures, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with blue angel wings, and just like Olivia Oceanus Shenron, Cienna Cliodhna has all the powers and abilities of Oceanus Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of water, and she and Lincoln love to swim in the lakes of Michigan and they also love swimming in oceans all over the world. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome blue water greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Cienna Cliodhna hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion because of what they've done, and she swore that if she ever saw them again, she will drown them in the cold waters of The Bering Sea.

Nico: Yeesh, drowning them in The Bering Sea?! Sounds like something The Yakuza would do.

Lincoln: And she's drowned a lot of Yakuza in The Bering Sea as well, nothing gets by her.

Wilbur: That's it for him.

Runt: Bout time he gets his ass beast for once!

Lunk: (to Ultimate Kevin) You okay, Kevin.

Ultimate Kevin: Don't worry. I'm fine. In fact…

He then shrunk back to normal but without a shirt and shoes.

Gameface: You were able to control your mutated form this time.

Me: You sure were. Well done.

Leap Frog: And Julie was the one who killed Aggregor.

Me: Yeah.

Xigbar: (to Julie) You should be proud of yourself!

Julie: I sure am.

Me: Well done Julie.

Black Manta: Now, to see what materials Aggregor had.

We saw that he had the last component and it was a subatomic particle destroyer engine.

Me: That's the last component.

Nico: Nice! Boy Aggregor was tough and brutal! But great job today everyone!

Lucky: (To the viewers) This was awesome!

Me: Yep.

We had all the components and we went back home and brought Rey's home to Earth and it was cool. We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 7 done and MAN WAS THIS ONE EPIC!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as as well as Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant as well as Philip & Shotaro's team consisting of Philip & Shotaro, Bridget Branley, Ashley Aella, Brooke Hudson, Bronte Elektra and Allira Cristant and we're going to Peach Creek for some crazy fun. And we're going to battle a clone of an insane version of Double D who is innundated in filth and stench like what happened in Cleanliness is Next to Edness and Melanie Gelasia and Pinkie Pie are gonna transform against him.

This is gonna be one DOUBLE D that REALLY NEEDS A BATH BIG TIME SO PLUG YOUR NOSES!

Also we're going to battle Another Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant who are the embodiments of the Fire, Disaster and Tornado Dopants. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Shining Firefly named Hiyori Firefly.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Helena Helios, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Sun, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Galuna Island, but we've got bad news: our old enemy, Erigor of Oracion Seis, has come back for revenge, and Gray Fullbuster's going to transform and tear that bastard to shreds! And we're going to meet Cienna Cliodhna, Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Water with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over water, and summoning sea creatures, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with blue angel wings, and just like Olivia Oceanus Shenron, Cienna Cliodhna has all the powers and abilities of Oceanus Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of water, and she and

Lincoln love to swim in the lakes of Michigan and they also love swimming in oceans all over the world. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome blue water greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Cienna Cliodhna hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion because of what they've done, and she swore that if she ever saw them again, she will drown them in the cold waters of The Bering Sea.

Next for part 8 is where we're going to battle Specs and Trapper.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 8

COSMIC FURY PART 8

---

Walking through the streets of Peach Creek in Atlanta, Georgia was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as as well as Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant as well as Philip & Shotaro's team consisting of Philip & Shotaro, Bridget Branley, Ashley Aella, Brooke Hudson, Bronte Elektra and Allira Cristant and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Eddy: Ahh good old Peach Creek. It's good to be back in familiar lands.

Nico: It sure is awesome being back here.

Luan: It sure is.

Lola: Peach Creek is awesome and it's doing much better now that the Kankers aren't causing trouble.

Camie: Thank goodness.

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Shotaro: Yeah that is for sure.

Philip: I'll say.

Nico: Shotaro, I want to thank you, Phillip, Tormes the Centaur, and your teams for coming

Shotaro: No problem Nico. It's awesome.

Philip: It sure is.

Bridget Branley: I'm really excited for this too.

Lola: Me too Bridget.

Nico: Bridget, what do you like to do in your free time?

Bridget: I honestly don'r know. I had a lot of work ahead of me as one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels that I hadn't found anything to do. But if I were to pick one I would do a Cajun Chef.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: I like that.

Nico: Cajun Fox is gonna have competition.

Bridget Branley: (LAUGHS) Yeah he sure is.

Lola: But that is cool.

Lana: I'll say!

Nico: Yep.

Ben: Man! Yesterday was brutal! Aggregor was much of a challenge as he was before!

Me: He sure was! But man oh man! He REALLY was a huge challenge!

Nico: Now I definitely see what you guys were up against when you faced Aggregor.

May: He brutally overwhelmed you all!

Ben: But I made sure to pay him back by using 10 of my aliens!

Nico: You sure did!

Me: From Swampfire to Alien X.

Lola: That was cool!

Varie: Yeah no kidding.

Lola: But that was really interse.

Ben: I'm also glad Kevin could control his Ultimate Kevin form.

Nico: Me too.

Lola: That was so cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Varie: Yep.

Ben: I was shocked that Julie killed Aggregor though.

Nico: Just goes to show you not to underestimate the normal ones

Me: That is for sure. Even humans are NEVER to be underestimated

Xenia: Yep.

Maria: Let's help ourselves to some Jawbreakers.

Me: Good idea!

Ed: JAWBREAKERS!

Edd: JAWBREAKERS!

Eddy: JAWBREAKERS!

We went to the candy store.

We went into the Candy Store.

Nico: Hi, can I have some jawbreakers for my friends?

Clerk: Sure Nico. Always a pleasure doing business with Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Nico: Thank you.

He got some jawbreakers and paid him $45.00

Nico: Keep the change my good man.

Clerk: Thank you. Have a good day.

Nico: You too.

We were slurping jawbreakers and drool was pouring out of our mouths like waterfalls.

Eddy: This is good. (SLURPS)

Edd: So good! (SLURPS)

Ed: It sure is! (SLURPS)

Me: (SLURPS) Yummy!

Eli: (SLURPS) Cotton Candy flavor. Yummy!

Qin: (Slurps) My favorite.

May: (Slurps) It sure is good.

Camie: (SLURPS) It's good.

May: We sent the materials to Alva. He said he'll have the weapons developed later

Me: Great. (SLURPS) But man going all over the universe Getting those parts was awesome

Laney: (SLURPS) It sure was.

Nico: We're not done yet though.

Me: Nope.

Once we were done with our jawbreakers we wiped the drool off and then smelled SOMETHING REALLY HORRIBLE!

(SEAL BARK!)

Me: OH MAN GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT HORRIBLE STENCH!

Camie: OH MAN!

Nico: GEEZ! Ed?

Ed: Not me Nico!

Me: Wait look! Those stink lines there!

Nico: Wonder who has those.

Me: Lincoln might know.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that's really going to involve a ton of hot water and soap: we've got word that a clone of an insane version of Edd is running loose and tracking dirt all over the place.

WE GASPED!

Eli: Wait, is that why we saw those stink lines?! P.U.!

Me: Oh man, I still remembered hearing that from Eddy.

Eddy: Now, we got a clone of that insane version of Sockhead running loose?! This isn't good!

Nico: It sure isn't, we're gonna need gallons of hot water and tons of soap for him.

Suddenly, our 28th Century backpacks had put on our faces 28th Century Exopacks to block the smell, and the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We got the message from Lincoln, and we also have on our 28th Century Exopacks thanks to our 28th Century backpacks reacting to the situation at hand.

Me: You got that right, now let's get going and track down that insane filth monster.

Lincoln: And give him the scrub down of his life, he needs it!

Me: Big time!

Paula heard a Pokemon cry.

Paula: Hey guys look!

We saw a Ditto.

Me: Hey a Ditto.

Nico: Oh wow.

Me: Oh the poor thing is out here all by itself.

Ditto: Yeah.

Paula: Oh you poor thing. Would you like to come with us?

Ditto: Really? I would be honored.

Me: Awesome. Looks like Duplica's Ditto has a new playmate.

Duplica: I sure do.

Nico: You're definitely gonna be useful!

Me: Yep.

Ditto: Thanks.

Me: Now lets go give that stinky sockhead a bath! No offense Double D?

Edd: None taken.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak

were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and

sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the insane Double D clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of the insane version of Edd, he's 20 yards away and he's already making another huge mess!

Nico: We better get after him and quick before he tries to run.

Lincoln: We won't let him, Nico, we've wrangled with Lana every time it was time for her bath, so we know what to expect. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of

hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of the insane version of Edd.

We were flying around, and then, we saw the clone of the insane version of Edd laughing like a total madman and rolling around in garbage. We arrived just in time to see him pick up a trash can and dump the refuge over him. He then proceeds to wallow in it.

Insane Double D: [completely disgusted and horrified] Greetings, microorganisms. Hop aboard! Welcome, bacteria! Oh, happy day!"

He places a fish's head over his head.

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Qin: THAT IS SICK!

Camie: YUCK!

Lincoln: Gross, there he is, he's rolling around in garbage. Let me take care of this.

Lincoln fired massive jets of hot water mixed with fruit-scented soap from his massive white angel wings with orange and aurora tips and medium-sized white angel wings with orange and aurora tips underneath his massive white angel wings, but the clone of the insane version of Edd dodged it as we landed.

Nico: Drat, he dodged it.

Lincoln: I knew it wouldn't be easy, Lana was always quick to dodge us whenever we tried to spray her with water.

Rarity: That was a good try though, Linky, and I was quite impressed that you also mixed in fruit-scented soap with the jets of hot water.

Insane Edd Clone: (LAUGHING INSANELY) Dive in, everyone, there's enough filth to go around.

Edd: I'll have none of that, thank you very much.

Lynn: Here's what smells worse than you.

Lynn took off her shoe and the stink lines from her smelly feet went and hit the insane clone!

Nico: Disgusting, Lynn. Thank God we got on our 28th Century Exopacks thanks to our 28th Century backpacks.

Me: No kidding! Okay mister you need a MASSIVE BATH AND YOU

NEED ONE NOW!

Camie: YEAH! YOU SMELL WORSE THAN ED!

Double D: We will have nothing to do with your self-degradation, thank you, as I we stand for cleanliness. Moral fiber. And all that is decent and neatly folded.

Insane Double D pours rotten milk into his underwear.

Insane Double D: Zip-a-dee-doo-dah.

Me: OH THAT IS DOWNRIGHT FUCKING DISGUSTING!

Double D: [upset] Stop it, stop it, stop it! Get a grip on yourself, mister! [The head slides down Insane Double D's body.] That's disgusting!

Insane Double D: [leaning in] May I use your shower? [His rotten breath wafts up to us.]

Me: OH YUCK!

I THEN HURLED MY GUTS OUT ALL OVER INSANE DOUBLE D!

Me: (PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM!)

Nico: OH SICK!

Luna: PUKE STORM! (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Edd: GOOD LORD! (GAGS) STINKY STINKY STINKY!

Ditto charged at him and then he turned into a squirt gun filled with soap and fired waves of soap and drenched him.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Take a wiff of this! (SPINS MAGISWORD BRACELET)

LIQUID SOAP MAGISWORD!

I fired waves of liquid soap and drenched him all over in soap!

Maria fired a wave of water and drenched him and he was lathered up in a massive wave of bubbles and soap.

Noah got out the Water Sword of Skyla's MetalSeadramon

Noah: This is gonna be one that gets you all clean and sparkly! SKYLA STYLE: WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

He fired waves of water and drenched him.

Ed and Lana put Insane Double D in a tank and Maria filled it up with water.

Ed: Lets get that custard (Gets out a Cheese Grater) out of your belly button mister!

Dan got out the Fire Sword of Pyrus

Dan: Lets burn some of that filth off! PYRUS STYLE: CLEANSING FLAME DELUGE!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted him and the dirt flaked off him.

Nico: Clever!

Xenia: Yeah!

Ben turned into Water Hazard!

Ben: WATER HAZARD! This will drench you.

He fired waves of water and blasted Insane Double D all over and drenched him all over the place.

Brody got out the Sword of Cybertron Fury!

Brody: Hot Spot would love this one! HOT SPOT STYLE: WATER OF COOLING MIGHT!

He fired waves of water with Hot Spot's abilities from the sword and drenched him!

Hot Spot: YEAH! Nice one!

Ino got out the Flower Sword of Lilly's Beauty

Ino: Time for you to smell like… Uhh Ed how did you say it?

Ed: I said Fresh Cut Spring Flowers, Spewed Across a Babbling Brook with a hint of lemon.

Ino: That's right! What he said! FLOWER STYLE: PERFUME SCENT BLAST!

She fired a Perfume blast and drenched him.

Me: YEAH!

Maria K.L.: All right take your pick guys! (Pulls out a perfume) Eau de Woodrot or Crankshaft #5?

She held out a huge bottle of perfume.

Laney: Crackshaft is good!

I pulled out a squirt gun and she loaded the perfume into it.

Me: FIRE!

I fired the perfume and covered Insane Double D.

Frosta got out the Sword of Eternia's White Thunder

Frosta: And you need a labotomy! LIGHTNING STYLE: WHITE THUNDER BLAST!

She fired waves o lightning and blasted Insane Double D and electrocuted him.

Lola: YEAH!

Chowder: (LAUGHS) He sure is funny!

Right got out the Western Sword of the Lone Ranger

Right: You smell worse than cow manure from Texas! TEXAS STYLE: TEXAS BATH DELUGE!

He fired waves of water and soap and blasted him all over.

Margo got out the Space Jam of Basketball Blade

Margo: SHE SHOOTS SHE SCORES! SPACE JAM STYLE: BASKETBALLS OF BUBBLES!

She fired bubbles and blasted him all over with them Space Jam style!

Lightning Dust got out the Lightning Sword of Jupiter's Frogs

Lightning Dust: These frogs will get you going! LIGHTNING STYLE: FROGS OF SHOCKING FURY!

She fired waves of lightning and it formed into Frogs and they hit Insane Double D and electrocuted him.

Xenia: Oh yeah!

Yusuke got out the Manta Spirit Sword of the Spirits.

Yusuke: At least he wasn't rolling around in chum.

Me: Don't give him any ideas Yusuke.

Genkai: Yeah you idiot!

Yusuke: Sorry. SPIRIT STYLE: FURY OF THE SPIRIT CLEAN!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Insane Double D appeared to be running towards us. But it turns out he was running towards a garbage bag across the street.

Insane Double D: For me? You shouldn't have.

Insane Double D rips the bag open and dumps the waste out on his head.

HE SMELLED EVEN WORSE!

Qin: GEEZ!

Laney: Lets get him again!

Laney tied him up in vines!

Horsea squirted ink and drenched him!

Maria: Horsea use water instead.

Horsea: Oh right!

Horsea squirted water and Poliwag and Manaphy did so too.

Poromon: Damn! I don't have water!

Me: Darn.

Nico: Yep. But you have other powers.

Poromon: Okay!

Poromon fired a wave of water with Unalaq's powers and blasted him alll over.

Nico: Right! I forgot you have the same powers as me.

Poromon: But I prefer to use Lightning Javelin.

Me: Yeah.

Melanie Gelasia: Yeah, but still, we need to give this garbage monster a serious bath.

Suddenly, Melanie Gelasia's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached the clone of the insane version of Edd, she left pink energy, stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Melanie Gelasia: Even though you're a clone of the insane version of Edd, you're not as bad and dangerous as the clones of the villains we'd dealt with in the past, but you still need to be stopped by us giving you a much needed bath, mister.

Suddenly, Melanie Gelasia was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, and gears surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Pinkie Pie flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with blue eyes gazing at the clone of the insane version of Edd: the eyes of salvation.

Me: This is it.

Nico: Just like how Pinkie transformed.

Lincoln: But, now you get to see her Gene-Slammer transform.

Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Gelasia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Melanie Gelasia grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Pinkie Pie with a balloon emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Tech, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and holding the Tech, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Melanie Gelasia has on a pink short-sleeved blouse, pink sleeveless top, pink skirt with Pinkie Pie's cutie mark on it, pink stockings, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterflies for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Pinkie Pie surrounded by stars, balloons, gears, and magic and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Tech Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Melanie Gelasia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with blue tips on the large pink feathers and pink horn on her head grew much bigger for her new body, and she now has eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings. Melanie Gelasia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder.

Suddenly, Melanie Gelasia's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melanie Gelasia's Cosmic Eternal Tech Laughter Party Master Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Tech Laughter Party Master Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Pinkie Pie and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Melanie Gelasia has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with balloons and gears in between the kanji below Pinkie Pie that said, "Melanie Gelasia, Gene-Slammer of Pinkie Pie, Alicorn Princess of Laughter, Great Friend of Pinkie Pie, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Laughter, Gears, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メラニー・ジェラシア、ピンキー・パイのジーン・スラマー、笑いのアリコーン・プリンセス、ピンキー・パイの偉大な友人、愛情深いガーディアン・エンジェル、そしてリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、クイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、フレンドシップテーブル騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして笑いの達人、歯車、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使

Melanie Gelasia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LAUGHTER ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Melanie Gelasia's Super Angel-Laughter Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the clone of the insane version of Edd saw it, he laughed like a madman and threw garbage at her, but Lincoln formed a diamond shield that saved Melanie from the garbage blasts, and Melanie Gelasia fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the insane clone and sent him into more piles of garbage, he got back up, but he was still as crazy as ever.

Melanie Gelasia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Laughter Comedic Hilarity Tech Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Laughter Comedic Hilarity Tech Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) Jeez, you're crazy! Well, looks like we've got to deal with you the hard way!

Suddenly, Melanie Gelasia sensed something and dodged an incoming dark energy blast, and we saw who it was that did this: it was the Simulator version of Sebastian who was absolutely fucked-up insane and absolutely fucked-up evil because of his Dark Side, but it looks like his Dark Side permanently merged with him.

Nico: You (BLARING SIREN) dickhead, I'm gonna shove an entire bottle of hot sauce down your throat!

Me: So, that's…?!

Qin: Yep, the person who turned from our friend into the very fucked-up monster who tried to kill me, Nico, and our friends during and even after the wedding incident and the enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angels.

Drakus: And who murdered Rachel Carrington and was brought back and turned into Zixkle!

Rachel Carrington: Oh, I've been waiting for this opportunity to get ultimate payback on this bitch!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Qin, and Nico's harem: Same with us!

Pinkie Pie: (SHRIEKS) Now, we got two monsters to deal with!

Lincoln: Yeah, one who's in need of a serious bath and the other who's about to be put down!

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie's light blue eyes turned neon light blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Pinkie Pie's Eternal Laughter Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Cosmic Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Laughter Friendship from her back, and as she approached the clone of the insane version of Edd, she left pink energy, stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Pinkie Pie: Just like Melanie said, even though you're a clone of the insane version of Edd, you're not as bad and dangerous as the clones of the villains we'd dealt with in the past, but you still need to be stopped by us giving you a much needed bath, mister.

Suddenly, Pinkie Pie was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, and gears surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Pinkie Pie flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with blue eyes gazing at the clone of the insane version of Edd: the eyes of salvation.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Looks like Pinkie Pie's not going to be a bystander in this!

Lincoln: Nope, she saw her friend transform, it makes sense she also transforms as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Pinkie Pie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Pinkie Pie grew from 7'9" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long pink curly hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an Alicorn with a balloon and gear on its horn emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Tech, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she also has an Alicorn with blue gems for eyes and holding the Tech, Laughter, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love, Pinkie Pie has on a pink sleeveless sparkling blouse with blue balloon-shaped gems, light yellow long-sleeved sweater, pink skirt with her cutie mark on it, light pink pants, pink high-heeled boots with blue gem balloons for shoe buckles, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an Alicorn surrounded by stars, balloons, gears, and magic and right on top of its horn is the symbol of the Tech Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Pinkie Pie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with light blue highlights on the large pink feathers grew much bigger for her new body and her pink curly tail and pink horn also grew larger and longer, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Pinkie's Pie's massive Pinkie Pie's Eternal Laughter Tech Skylander Alicorn Greatsword of Cosmic Comedic Laughter and Magical Tech Laughter Friendship and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Pinkie Pie's Cosmic Eternal Tech Laughter Party Master Tech Skylander Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Tech Laughter Party Master Tech Skylander Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Pinkie Pie and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a large gold Alicorn head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Pinkie Pie has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and pink gems for the eyes and a large pink gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with balloons and gears in between the kanji below the Alicorn that said, "Pinkie Pie, Alicorn Princess of Laughter and The Tech Skylanders, Amazing and Fun Party Planner of Ponyville, Baker of Sweets and Desserts, Champion of Laughter, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Little Cheese and Many Children, Cousin of Maud Pie, Marble Pie, and Limestone Pie, Friend of Many, Archenemy of INSTIGATOR, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Laughter, Parties, Technology, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ピンキーパイ、笑いのアリコーンプリンセスとハイテクスカイランダーズ、ポニービルの素晴らしくて楽しいパーティープランナー、お菓子とデザートのパン屋、笑いのチャンピオン、リンカーン・ラウドの愛情深い未来の妻、リトルチーズとたくさんの子供たちの愛情深い母親、モード・パイのいとこ、マーブル・パイ、ライムストーン・パイ、多くの友人、INSTIGATORの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ドゥームズデイ・トゥエンティ・スリーの破壊者、そしてクイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、アルティメットフォース究極の善、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、破壊者であり、悪、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲でサディスティックな野郎、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして笑い、パーティー、テクノロジー、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Pinkie Pie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LAUGHTER ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE

COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LAUGHTER COMEDIC HILARITY TECH SKYLANDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Pinkie Pie's Super Angel-Laughter Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face and hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the clone of the insane version of Edd saw it, he laughed like a madman and threw garbage at her, but Lincoln formed a diamond shield that saved Pinkie Pie from the garbage blasts, and Pinkie Pie fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, confetti, balloons, magic, gears, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the insane clone and sent him into more piles of garbage, he got back up, but he was still as crazy as ever.

Pinkie Pie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Laughter Comedic Hilarity Tech Skylander Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Laughter Comedic Hilarity Tech Skylander Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) Okay, now you really need to get a bath, crazy!

Simulator Sebastian Mendez: DIE!

Simulator Sebastian ran at Pinkie Pie and tried to slit her throat with his claws, but Lincoln grabbed his arms and ripped them off like pieces of paper as he screamed and howled in agonizing pain, and then, Lincoln clenched his left fist tightly, and then… !

POW! SQUELCH!

Lincoln punched Simulator Sebastian hard and he exploded into a messy bloody explosion of blood, guts, and gore and sent him to The Black Gates. Lincoln's Guardian Angels cheered like crazy.

Nico: That was still as gross as ever, but fitting for him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now that we got that sicko out of the way, it's bath time, mister.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time to scrub you down really good, Garbage Monster.

Lincoln, Melanie Gelasia, Pinkie Pie, and I went after the clone of the insane version of Edd, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the clone of the insane version of Edd, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Melanie Gelasia, Pinkie Pie, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of the insane version of Edd even more insane.

Then, Nico fired waves of elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Melanie Gelasia, Pinkie Pie, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, confetti, balloons, gears, and planets at the clone of the insane version of Edd, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, let's try this again.

Lincoln fired massive jets of hot water mixed with fruit-scented soap from his massive white angel wings with orange and aurora tips and medium-sized white angel wings with orange and aurora tips underneath his massive white angel wings, and this time, they hit the insane clone.

Qin: PILE ON, EVERYONE!

We piled on and we gave that insane clone the scrub-down of his life, and by the time we were done, he was completely clean and he was no longer insane nor smelling like 6 week-old garbage and vomit.

Edd: That was quite a messy job, but we did it.

Lily: That was really gross, and I thought trying to get Lana or Lynn into the tub was messy.

Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Melanie Gelasia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, and massive pink angel wings and longer pink horn are permanent, and Pinkie Pie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer pink curly tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, and massive pink angel wings and longer pink horn are permanent.

Suddenly, Melanie Gelasia and Pinkie Pie felt wobbly and almost fainted, but Lincoln caught them both in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms.

Lincoln: Are you and Melanie okay, Pinkie Pie.

Pinkie Pie: We're a little dizzy, but otherwise, we're okay, Lincoln.

Me: Man, that was one dirty battle.

Nico: I know, right? (Sees us covered in dirt) Oh man, now we're covered in dirt.

Maria turned into her water form and the dirt fell off her and Lincoln made water balls that surrounded the rest of us and the dirt was washed off of us.

Rarity: Ah, much better.

Lana: Aw man, I wanted to remain filthy.

Lincoln: Lana, you realize if you don't bathe for that same amount of time, you're gonna wind up stinking up the whole place. There's a thing of too much of a good thing, right?

Rita: He's right, honey, it's not healthy for you to stay dirty and smelly like that.

Lynn Sr.: And speaking of, when we get home, remind me to get Junior into the bath, that stink foot move almost made us hurl if we didn't have on our 28th Century Exopacks.

Me: Good idea, Mr. Lynn.

Melanie Martinez: No need.

Melanie Martinez fired blasts of lilac soap-infused water at Lynn's feet and washed her stinky feet, and they were now fresh and smelling like roses.

Lynn: Hey!

Sebastian Mendez: Don't complain, besides, I almost hurled when I caught the stench of your smelly feet. Next time, you're on a one-way ticket to Flea Bath City.

Lana: Lynn's not a dog, well, she's no longer a four-legged monstrosity after Lincoln got rid of that filthy animal that terrorized him and all of Royal Woods for years.

Me: THAT is for sure.

Insane Double D was clean.

Nico: There. Nice and clean!

Insane Double D was sparkling clean and he was dressed in a white tuxedo like Billy was.

Me: Billy does Double D look like an awesome Tuxedo Man?

Nico: He sure does!

Billy: Double D is a great TUXEDO MAN!

Qin: YEAH!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Nice job Ditto!

Ditto: Thanks Nico!

Me: That was cool!

Camie: Yep and also Insane Double D doesn't smell like a corpse.

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Ditto: Oh no thanks I don't drink

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Manaphy: Can you at least turn into a beer bottle?

Ditto: That I can do.

He turned into one.

Ditto: Tadah!

Horsea (thinking): Should I drink you to see if you now have beer in you. Or just not take the risk

Me: Horsea I know what you're thinking. You want to see if he has beer in him.

Ditto: But I don't. You wanted to see if I can turn into a beer bottle.

Horsea: You know what? I'm not taking the risk

Ditto: But I can do this!

He turned into a CHEESY WHIZ CAN!

Nico: (GASP) CHEDDAR! (HOWLS) CHEDDAR WHIZY!

Ditto fired cheese into Nico's mouth and it was tasty!

Poromon: Nice job killing Aggregor, Julie.

Julie: Thanks Poromon. That was so awesome. My mom and dad are coming over to make sure I'm okay.

Me: Just a precautionary measure to make sure nothing is affecting her.

Nico: Good thinking.

Luna got up and she was dizzy.

Luna: (GROAN) What happened dudes?

Poromon: Um… Zip-a-dee-doo-dah?

Luna: What?

Nico: You don't want to know.

Me: Insane Double D is clean and he doesn't smell like a rotten corpse field.

Julie: (laughs) Bet you guys didn't expect me of all people to kill Aggregor!

Me: Totally caught us by surprise Julie.

Riley Anderson: It sure did. You really made sure to decapitate Aggregor.

Jen Tennyson: She sure did.

Maria: Especially considering that Aggregor was supposed to be out of your league.

Julie: I know.

Qin: But all of us did great.

Lynn: Some of the M.O.E. Members got thrashed by him.

Camie: Yeah they sure did.

Me: Vypra told us that they will be okay though.

Ship hopped around Julie's leg.

---

Me: Even Ship thinks you did great Julie.

Julie: Yeah.

Qin: That was awesome though.

Julie: Although I was hoping for a knife.

Me: Yeah but hey a Kunai still did the trick and it is a knife.

Julie: Yeah. That is true.

Kevin Levin: And I managed to control my mutation this time

Me: You sure did.

Qin: That was cool to see..

Nico: It sure was. Okay. Now it's time for the Anothers.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant.

Nico: WHOA!

Bridget Branley: So me Ashley Aella, Brooke Hudson, Bronte Elektra and Allira Cristant first.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Tormes are 2 people.

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: Awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant!

Nico: Awesome!

Bridget Branley: (Flares up Fire Aura) We're ready for this!

Ashley Aella: (Flares up Wind Aura) We're ready to blue them away.

Brooke Hudson: (Flares up Water Aura) And make a splash to them.

Bronte Elektra: (Flares up Lightning aura) And it will shock them.

Allira Cristant: (Flares up Crystal Aura) It sure will!

Nico: YEAH!

Another Heat Dopant: It sure will be awesome.

Another Cyclone Dopant: I agree.

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

They merged and split in two and reverted back and they were 2 girls.

One was a girl with red hair and orange highlights and had orange eyes and fire angel wings and had red, orange and yellow clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Fire Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

The 2nd Girl had green hair and green eyes and green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the Tornado Dopant symbol on it and on her skirt and she had a Wind Staff in her hand.

Me: (GASP!) Frida Fire and Tiffany Tornado!

Frida Fire: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Tiffany Tornado: Yeah it sure is. And Julie we heard you talking about how you killed Aggregor that was awesome!

Julie: Thanks.

Me: Lets not give her a swollen head. But guys Frida and Tiffany are the Embodiments of the Fire and Tornado Dopants and they have Fire and Wind and Tornado powers.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: Yep. By the way girls is the Another Tormes friendly or hostile?

Frida Fire: Friendly and she is a really powerful one.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: Time or backup! (TURNS DIAL) JEWEL FURY 6!

She summoned Mr. X, Crystal Monster, Vile, Chimera (Mystic Force Rangers), Universe 666 Tazma and Chimera (Winx Club)!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: Now we wait.

Me: Yep.

Horsea: Can you turn into more things or people, Ditto?

Ditto: Yep.

He transformed into books, toys, people of many kinds and more.

Then he reverted back.

Ditto: Whew! Takes a lot out of me though.

Nico: Oh.

May: What do you like to eat?

Ditto: Cheese.

Nico: CHEEESE!

Me: (LAUGHS) Funny! Uh oh!

We saw ANOTHER TORMES THE CENTAUR!

Me: There you are!

Nico: Yep.

Another Tormes: (In a girls voice) Boy this will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had black clothes and had black angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Disaster Dopant on it and on her skirt and had a Cataclysm Sword.

Me: (GASP) Dorothy Disaster!

Dorothy Disaster: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Dorothy is the Embodiment of the Disaster Dopant and she has all the powers of Mother Nature in her and can unleash Mother Nature at her worst! Tornadoes, Hurricanes, Volcanoes, Earthquakes, Floods, Wildfires, the works!

EVERYONE GASPED!

Lola: WHOA! That is powerful!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Yep and she is a destructive force of nature.

Tormes: Wow! Just like me and I have been known to cause lots of problems.

Dorothy Disaster: That's right.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Dorothy Disaster: No he didn't. I released a tornado into his lab and ran while that was going on.

Me: Awesome.

Camie: Clever!

Lola: Yeah!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Awesome! Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Tormes the Centaur's Ridewatch) Time for centaur power!

May: (Gets out Cyclone Dopant's Ridewatch) Feel the Wind!

Maria: (Gets out Luna Dopant's Ridewatch) I'll Whip it good!

Bridget: (Gets out Heat Dopant's Ridewatch) Feel the Heat!

They used the powers of Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant and blasted the Another.

Me: YEAH!

Then Master Zik, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor came!

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Zik!

Master Zik: Thanks Nico.

Me: Wait where's the 2nd member?

But then we saw an OMINOUS GREEN GLOW APPEAR!

(X-FILES THEME PLAYS)

WE SAW A GLOWING GREEN ALIEN FROM ANOTHER PLANET! (SEASON 8 EPISODE 10)

Many of us were shaking with fright as we saw the glowing Extraterrestrial in front of us!

Homer: (GASP) PLEASE! DON'T HURT ME!

Alien: Don't be afraid.

Homer: YAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH!

HOMER FLEW BACK TO THE ESTATE IN FRIGHT!

Nico: Geez!

Bart: I'm getting a sense of Deja-vu from that one!

Then a blast of light hit the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA! Nice shot Luan!

Luan: That wasn't me.

Master Zik: I know this isn't my fellow Deadly 6 members. But I can lead a team too

Nico: You sure can. But if Luan didn't fire that light then who did?

?: I did.

Shining Firefly came out!

Me: WHOA! Shining Firefly.

Nico: Cool!

Shining Firefly: (In a girls voice) Yep it sure is.

Nico: Hiyori Firefly! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and had yellow glowing butterfly wings and had a yellow bikini on and she had a symbol of a firefly in a light in the middle of her forehead.

Hiyori Firefly: That was awesome and it's awesome to see you again Nico and Qin.

Qin: Boy you too.

Nico: Same here.

May: I didn't get hit!

Manaphy: Mama!

But then a massive pile of snow dumped onto May!

KRAPLOP!

May: I had to open my big mouth!

She got out.

Rarity: Don't worry darling we'll get you some new clothes.

The Fashion brigade gave her new yellow clothes.

Hiyori Firefly: This is an amazing outfit.

Maria: Thanks.

Poromon: Where did the snow come from?

Lana whistled innocently.

Bridget Branley: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Hiyori Firefly: I sure do. When me and Nico went Cave exploring and we went down into the darkest cave in the world with no light and it was pitch black. We found an awesome hidden diamond cave and brought it back and made my family rich.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy that is scary.

Hiyori Firefly: Yep. I used my light powers to guide us.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Hiyori hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Hiyori Firefly: Same here.

Soji: Hiyori is also my friend for me too.

Nico: That is coincidental.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Galuna Island, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls and Ets is going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got bad news: our old enemy, Erigor of Oracion Seis, has come back for revenge, and Gray Fullbuster's going to transform and tear that bastard to shreds!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Galuna Island, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls and Ets is going to rescue the four girls here, but we've got bad news: our old enemy, Erigor of Oracion Seis, has come back for revenge.

WE GASPED!

Natsu: Oh God, I can't believe Erigor is back.

Me: I thought we were rid of that piece of shit!

Nico: Looks like he's come back from the dead in search of vengeance on us.

Juvia: We got to get rid of him once more.

Phillip: And that we will.

Shotaro: He's not getting out of this alive.

Gray: Erigor is one of those who refuses to stay dead, this time, we'll make sure he gets the message through his head.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long ocean blue hair and dark blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in an ocean blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with the Six Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, ocean blue skirt, ocean blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Oceanus Shenron, The Six-Star Dragon of Nature and Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, holstered on her back is a massive blue greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the six girls Lincoln is to rescue and the four girls Ets is to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Cienna Cliodhna, Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty.

Cienna Cliodhna: That's right, and I got the girls away from that psychopath before he could cut their heads off.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, YOU WILL ALL DIE FOR KILLING ME!

We then saw our target, Erigor, and he was pissed off upon seeing us again. Suddenly, Erigor fired a blast of wind that cut Liberty on her cheek and arms and blood came out.

Grey Fullbuster: HEY!

Grey fired a blast of ice that hit Erigor and knocked him down, but not out.

Lincoln: Now, you've really done it, how dare you attack our sister!

Suddenly, something within Grey Fullbuster's mind suddenly snapped as memories of what Erigor had done in the past and what he just did to Liberty rushed through his head, and his dark eyes turned neon ice blue and he was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword from his back, and as he angrily approached Erigor, he left ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Grey Fullbuster: Even after we got rid of you three years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Erigor, your out of control greed and your disregard for life already damned you when we sent you to The Warp three years ago. (SUDDENLY GETTING PISSED OFF AS HIS ENERGY AURA FLARES UP) But, yet, you just don't know when to stay dead and you never learn, and what you just did in attacking Liberty and you enjoying her pain and suffering that you yourself inflicted on her… , YOU'VE JUST SEALED YOUR FATE, YOU SON OF A BITCH! AND FOR THAT, I'M GOING TO TEAR YOU APART LIMB FROM LIMB AND SPIT ON YOUR REMAINS, YOU PIECE OF CRAP!

WE GASPED!

Natsu: Oh man, I've never heard Grey get that pissed off like that!

Lincoln: Same here, but Erigor really crossed it by attacking our sister like that. EVERYONE, HIT THE DECK! HE'S GONNA BLOW!

We immediately ran for cover, and Grey Fullbuster screamed like an enraged Nth-Degree fucked-up madman, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF GREY FULLBUSTER WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE THUNDERBIRD, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE WEREWOLF, RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, RAINBOW FIRE DEMON, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE GRIFFIN, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, RAINBOW FIRE TIGER, RAINBOW FIRE ALICORN, RAINBOW FIRE QILIN, RAINBOW FIRE ANIMALS, AND RAINBOW FIRE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND GREY FULLBUSTER GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Grey Fullbuster was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Erigor: the red eyes of eternal death.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Grey Fullbuster's massive greatsword, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of ice blue energy with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Erigor: the red eyes of eternal death is A MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GRAY FULLBUSTER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GREY FULLBUSTER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Grey Fullbuster grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has on weighted gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs, he now has twelve ice blue planets orbiting around his legs, and he also now has small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, he has ice blue highlights in the bangs of his spiky black hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow phoenix in the center with an ice crystal on its chest surrounded by a rainbow angel and rainbow dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice, Magic, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he also have a phoenix and dragon with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Ice, Magic, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the pendant below his ice blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony for the pendant on his bare chest with ice blue crystal links from his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with ice blue gems embedded in the gold ice crystal links and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck and his Fairy Tail Guild mark on his right pec was glowing. Grey Fullbuster has on a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with ice blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and there's a kanji on the back straps that said, "Grey Fullbuster, Loyal Friend and Destroyer of Dark Mages" and the large gold circular chest plate has a phoenix on it and red gems surrounding the chestplate. Grey Fullbuster has on an ice blue version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver snowflakes and long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels and they have intense powerful ice blue flames coming off them and hanging mini silver snowflakes, large white pants with ice on the pants' legs and multicolored lightning bolts on the thighs and elements on them, large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, and tattooed on his now wider and more muscular back is a ice blue phoenix with snow and ice surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of me and fits an infinite number of items and components for his

Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Grey Fullbuster felt a sharp pain on his wider and muscular back, and then, massive black angel wings with ice blue tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and another pair of medium sized black angel wings with ice blue tips grew underneath, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in my hand, and he has on black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix on it and he has gold-plated claws covering his fingers.

Suddenly, Grey Fullbuster's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a massive kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Grey Fullbuster's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Fairy Tail Guild Ice Mage Dragon Demon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Fairy Tail Guild Ice Mage Dragon Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the symbol of the Fairy Tail Guild etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold dragon heads with ice blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ice blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and The Unity Gems on top, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with ice blue gems for eyes, and large gold dragon head with ice blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Grey Fullbuster has on his large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Elemental Belt of Eternal Bravery with gold dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold demon head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, phoenix encased in ice blue fire tattooed on his left pec, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian

Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on my right hip and Eater of Sins revolver and Crystal Saber holstered on his left hip. There's an ice blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the ice blue phoenix that said, "Grey Fullbuster, Ice Mage and Extremely Loyal Member of The Fairy Tail Guild, Powerful Master of Ice Magic, Friend of Natsu Dragneel and Many, Loving Older Brother of Gloria Fullbuster, Future Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Dark Mages, Archenemy of Evil Frost Man, Master of The Black Gates, Amazing And Powerful Student of Many Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Destroyer of Irredeemable Black-Hearted Villains, Destroyer of Evil, Destroyer of Demonic Monsters, Power-Hungry Bastards, and Maniacal Tyrants, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, True Immortal Hero, Great God of Friendship, Hope, Love, Courage, and Justice, and Master of Ice, Snow, Magic, Phoenixes, and Angels"

グレイ・フルバスター、氷の魔道士、フェアリーテイル・ギルドの極めて忠実なメンバー、氷魔法の強力な達人、ナツ・ドラグニルと多くの友人、グロリア・フルバスターの愛する兄、将来のリンカーン・ラウドの義理の弟、闇の魔道士の破壊者、邪悪なフロストマンの大敵、ブラックゲートのマスター、多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄であり神、極度の悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、腹黒い、サディスティック、妄想的、権力に飢えた、精神異常者、救いようのないろくでなしと暴君、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠

心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の偉大な神、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、救いようのない心の黒い悪役の破壊者、悪の破壊者、悪魔のような怪物、力に飢えたろくでなし、狂気の暴君の破壊者、宇宙と天の使者、調和、友情、純粋さ、希望、勇気の大使、愛、真の不滅の英雄、友情、希望、愛、勇気、正義の大神、そして氷、雪、魔法、不死鳥、天使のマスター

Grey Fullbuster has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE MAGE-DEMON-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FAIRY TAIL ICE MAGE ARCTIC ICE MAGIC SNOWSTORM DEMON DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FAIRY TAIL ICE MAGE ARCTIC ICE MAGIC SNOWSTORM DEMON DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FAIRY TAIL ICE MAGE ARCTIC ICE MAGIC SNOWSTORM DEMON DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Grey Fullbuster's Super Angel-Ice Mage-Demon-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Erigor saw it, he went mad and tried to slice Gray open with his scythe, but Gray slashed the blade of his scythe off with one slash of his new massive greatsword and he fired a massive barrage of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels which hit Erigor and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was real pissed now.

Grey Fullbuster: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Fairy Tail Ice Mage Arctic Ice Magic Snow Storm Demon Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Fairy Tail Ice Mage Arctic Ice Magic Snow Storm Demon Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a long time, Erigor. But, first.

Grey Fullbuster's neon ice blue eyes glowed, and then, we saw Liberty's slashes on her cheeks and arms heal and the slash marks sealed.

Nico: Whoa. That's some fast first aid. Let's get that asshole!

Sylvester: You may claim to be a God of Death, but all we see is a pathetic pretender!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And a sadistic greedy psychopath who only cares about his own wants and desires, let's tear him apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Winter Soldier and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Phillip and Shotaro's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Erigor and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Grey Fullbuster fired blasts of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, magic, phoenixes, and angels and they exploded as they hit Erigor and he attacked him with slashes of his massive greatsword leaving scars on him. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Erigor's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Erigor into his body as he and all of us assimilated all of his powers, strength, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Erigor, and he banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Grey Fullbuster's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve ice blue planets orbiting around his legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Lincoln: And to this we say, good riddance, Erigor, and stay dead.

Grey Fullbuster: That sicko's been asking for it for years.

Suddenly, Grey Fullbuster came face to face with Liberty.

Grey Fullbuster: Are you alright now, Liberty?

Liberty Loud: Yeah. Damn it, that asshole caught me off-guard, and I wasn't even quick to dodge it, and… !

Suddenly, Grey Fullbuster grabbed her arms as if to calm her from her anger fueled rant of herself, but then, he pulled her into a tight embrace which caught her off guard and her face had a blush on her face and she wrapped her arms around his waist. Suddenly, Liberty let a few tears fall as they fall on Grey's bare chest.

Lincoln: Liberty's gonna need time to recover after what Erigor did, he had some nerve to do that to our sister.

Luna: But, we wound up getting payback on him Loud House style.

Lincoln: That we did. (To Cienna Cliodhna) And it's so good to see you again, Cienna.

Cienna Cliodhna: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Cienna Cliodhna as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Cienna Cliodhna was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Cienna Cliodhna: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Cienna Cliodhna and he hugged her, and Cienna Cliodhna is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Cienna Cliodhna: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-

year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Cienna Cliodhna, Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Water with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over water, and summoning sea creatures, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with blue angel wings, and just like Olivia Oceanus Shenron, Cienna Cliodhna has all the powers and abilities of Oceanus Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of water, and she and Lincoln love to swim in the lakes of Michigan and they also love swimming in oceans all over the world. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome blue water greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Cienna Cliodhna hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion because of what they've done, and she swore that if she ever saw them again, she will drown them in the cold waters of The Bering Sea.

Me: Sending them to drown in the cold waters of the Bering Sea, that's a harsh punishment worthy of those who try to piss her off.

Lincoln: And many wound up getting drowned by her, and now that you're here, Cienna.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Cienna Cliodhna in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Cienna Cliodhna: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Cienna Cliodhna with ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Cienna Cliodhna: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Cienna Cliodhna, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Cienna Cliodhna's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Cienna Cliodhna had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls Lincoln was to rescue and the four girls Ets was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw the six girls, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Kasumi Amato, Aya Urabe, Eiko Kinosaki, Yuu Watari, Rika Kuromitsu, and Koume Mitori from Siren Nattara, 2 Byou de Ecchi!?

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kasumi Amato, Aya Urabe, Eiko Kinosaki, Yuu Watari, Rika Kuromitsu, and Koume Mitori from Siren Nattara, 2 Byou de Ecchi!?

And Ets went up to the four girls, and when Ets saw them, he immediately recognized them, the four girls are the Simulator versions of Jenny, Nancy, and Yasmina from The Guava Juice Show and Nexa.

Ets: And the Simulator versions of Jenny, Nancy, and Yasmina from The Guava Juice Show and Nexa.

Then, when the four girls saw Ets, they pounced on him and hugged him and kissed him.

Nicole: They sure gave Ets his reward for saving them from Erigor.

Lincoln: It's been a while since we've had a double rescue though. Are you girls okay?

Kasumi Amato: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Kasumi Amato and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Erigor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid,

Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-

shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Kasumi Amato: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Kasumi Amato: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kasumi Amato, Aya Urabe, Eiko Kinosaki, Yuu Watari, Rika Kuromitsu, and Koume Mitori with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Erigor of Oracion Seis, who has come back for revenge.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Grey Fullbuster transforming after what Erigor did in hurting Liberty and all of us trouncing him and Grey Fullbuster getting more blows in before Lincoln absorbed Erigor and banished him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Cienna Cliodhna have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Erigor came back, and he had some fucking nerve to attack your little sister like that!

Lincoln: He should've known that by attacking a Loud, he threw open the Gates of Hell.

Nico: Yep, he wound up getting the punishment of his lifetime Loud House style.

Me: And now, he's gone for good, and he's never ever coming back.

* * *

After finally getting rid of Erigor and this time for good, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Cienna Cliodhna saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven

massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Cienna Cliodhna: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Cienna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Cienna Cliodhna: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Cienna Cliodhna: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a male with long black hair with eyes of pure hatred and he was dressed in tattered clothes, and he had a knife in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Damian Sells.

Me: Oh great, Donna's equally evil brother's here!

Nico: You guys also know him?

Lincoln: We do, but he's committed far darker crimes that are even worse than his equally evil sister, he's a serial killer who's murdered over 150 teenage girls and drank their blood and he's a self-proclaimed Satanist.

Nicole: He's even worse than Richard Ramirez, The Night Stalker, this bastard needs to die.

We flew out and Lincoln fired rainbow energy and elemental blasts that hit Damian Sells and he became even more pissed off when he saw us.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up after your insane sister's defeat hit you, Damian.

Me: Looks like life on the streets has done a number on you.

Damian Sells: SHUT UP! YOU ALL KILLED MY GLORIOUSLY EVIL SISTER, I WILL AVENGE HER DEATH AND BURN THIS CITY TO THE GROUND!

Nico: Are you crazy, we turned her into a gold statue and sent her to prison forever, but you, we're going to kill you.

Lincoln fired blasts of midnight blue energy and darkness from his massive angel wings and they incinerated Damian Sells and sent him to The Black Gates. We returned home and we continued our workouts.

Me: That'll teach that monstrous psychopath.

Lincoln: His sister got off getting turned into a gold statue, but her brother, because he'd committed far darker crimes, he wound up getting the ultimate punishment.

Nico: Death and banishment to The Black Gates, good riddance to that shit for brains.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane are heading to Aqua Star, but they're not going alone.

Ets, Catherina the Flying Sentry Drone, The Telle-Twins, Saprina, Sapphyre, and Ambie are also joining in as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Ets was dressed in a pair of cyan blue swim shorts, cyan blue sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble, and Catherina the Flying Sentry Drone, The Telle-Twins, Saprina, Sapphyre, and Ambie are dressed in two-piece bikinis.

And Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ty Lin: Wow, so this is Aqua Star. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ty Lin, and it's perfect for our first double date.

Ets: You said it, Lincoln. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane and Ets, Catherina the Flying Sentry Drone, The Telle-Twins, Saprina, Sapphyre, and Ambie dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, same with Catherina the Flying Sentry Drone, The Telle-Twins, Saprina, Sapphyre, and Ambie when they saw Ets lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long black wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and Ets went up to Catherina the Flying Sentry Drone, The Telle-Twins, Saprina, Sapphyre, and Ambie.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln and Ets covered in kisses on their faces, bodies, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Aqua Star, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Ets: (In Heaven) So… awesome!

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane are in your harem, Linky.

Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Ty Lee: You can thank me for introducing my sisters to Lincoln, and they fell in love with him at first sight.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for

himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ty Lin, Ty Lat, Ty Lao, Ty Liu, Ty Lum, and Ty Woo, Jessica (Scooby-Doo!), Lindsay Pagano, Celia Clyde, and Professor Maura Ravenmane, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for Sunny, Harry and Aqua's final mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Aqua, Harry, and Sunny? Besides Halinor, Shinnosuke and Ultrox?

Akira: I'll go.

Duskmon: So will I.

Twilight Sparkle: Me and my friends will go too.

Me: Okay.

Ed: Me and Double D will go too.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off!

---

We arrived in West Virginia.

Joey Felt: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Joey! Hey Pauline.

Sunny: Guys, meet Akira, Duskmon, Halinor, Shinnosuke, and Ultrox.

Akira Akatsuki: Awesome to meet you! Akira Akatsuki, leader of the Disk Wars Avengers Team

Duskmon: Duskmon, Legendary spirit of Darkness.

Halinor: I'm Halinor, Guardian of Fire.

Shinnosuke: I'm Shinnosuke, Leader of the Drive Riders.

Ultrox: And I'm Ultrox, defender of the Planet Xenoc.

Joey Felt: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Twilight Sparkle: And these are my friends.

Sunset Shimmer: Sunset Shimmer.

Rainbow Dash: Rainbow Dash.

Applejack: Applejack.

Rarity: Rarity.

Pinkie Pie: Pinkie Pie.

Fluttershy: Fluttershy.

Starlight Glimmer: Starlight Glimmer.

Nico: They are the Guardians of Harmony and the predecessors of Sunny and friends.

Sunny: It's true.

Joey Felt: Wow! An honor!

Pauline Bell: Same here.

Ed: Hello my name is Ed.

Edd: Greetings to you Joey.

Eddy: You remember my friends Ed and Double D?

Joey Felt: We sure do and it's awesome to see you again.

Double D: Same here Joey.

Shinnosuke: And this is Mr. Belt.

Mr. Belt: Hello there.

Joey Felt: Wow! He is awesome!

Me: Yep. He is an awesome Kamen Rider Belt and also an amazing Artificial intelligence system.

Eddy: It sure is. Also Onewa's mission was the Drive Riders.

Nico: Yep. My wife May killed the monster that killed Shinnosuke's father.

Pauline Bell: Did she really!?

Me: Yep.

Disk Wars Iron Man: I'm the Iron Man from Akira's earth. But not to worry. I'm a genuine hero then Sergeant Subatomic will ever be!

Me: Tony and Akira are from a world where the Heroes and villains are summoned and locked in these.

I pulled out a DISK and in it was Loki.

Pauline Bell: Wow!

Me: Yep. We first learned about that world Before, During and After the Great War with the Royal Defenders and the DISKS are really cool.

Pauline Bell: That is amazing!

Joey Felt: I've heard all about the 2020 Battle with The Royal Defenders! That was amazing!

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Aqua: Joey, I was thinking about giving you something.

Joey Felt: Which is?

Aqua: (smiles) Would you like your own Keyblade?

Joey Felt: Really? Wow! And can Pauline have one too?

Aqua: Sure. Why not.

Aqua used her powers and gave them both awesome Keybades! Joey's was called THE NUCLEAR HERO PUPPET and Pauline's was called THE ATOMIC SKY QUEEN!

Pauline Bell: Awesome!

Nico: Cool Keyblades and also Aqua when she has spare time can teach you in everything she knows. She's one of the legendary keybladers after all.

Pauline Bell: We would like that.

Atomic Puppet: (pouts) None for me?

Me: Don't take this personally but I don't think you can use one.

Atomic Puppet: You're right because I'm a puppet. I understand.

Me: Besides you're plenty powerful enough as you are as a puppet and with Joey.

Atomic Puppet: You're right on that.

Nico: Before we discuss anymore, is there anyone else you want to introduce us to?

Joey Felt: Not that we can think of.

Me: Okay then.

Eli: That's okay.

Pauline Bell: Good. Oh who was the monster that May killed?

Me: You would hate this guy to the Nth degree. His name was Mitsuhide Nira.

Joey Felt: What did he do?

Me: Murdered Shinnosuke's father in cold blood in a jealous rage by shooting him in the back.

Nico: He was a total coward. He was supposed to be his friend and he turned on him.

Eli: Yeah. Jerk.

Nico: We dismembered him alive and banished him to the Black Gates.

Rarity: It was most amazing darlings.

Pauline Bell: The Black Gates?

Me: The deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them what it does and it was amazing.

Atomic Puppet: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. We only use it on the most evil of all villains.

Eli: We sure do.

Pauline Bell: Amazing!

Me: Yep.

Shinnosuke: (to Atomic Puppet) I bet you and Joey had issues working together at first.

Atomic Puppet: At first we did but now we're awesome partners.

Me: Awesome.

Joey: (to the Eds) Also, I heard what happened several years ago in Peach Creek. Sorry you went through that.

Eddy: It's all right.

Edd: We're over that now.

Ed: Yep.

Pauline Bell: What happened?

Me: The Kanker Sisters that's what. Look here.

I showed a bunch of papers from back then on my device.

July 14th, 2014. It was actually a bunch of newspapers stuck together. What we saw was extremely horrifying. It showed on the front page an incredibly horrible picture of the entire city of Atlanta, Georgia completely reduced to flaming rubble and there were buildings burning and thousands of people were dead. All the buildings were completely destroyed and burning on fire. Cars were thrown into the buildings and the entire city looked like it was hit by a nuclear explosion. Damage was estimated to be in the hundreds of trillions of dollars. The article said in big bold letters: "ATLANTA

CATASTROPHICALLY DESTROYED!" In smaller letters was "3 Sisters to Blame For City-Wide Devastation" and a picture of the mugshots of the Kanker Sisters was below it.

They read the whole series of papers on it and they saw that the Kanker's were the true cause of the Vengeance Express that sent the kids of Peach Creek on a statewide hunt for the Ed's intending to kill them and mount their heads on pikes. The Kanker's were found guilty of numerous crimes as a result and they were sentenced to serve 3 eternity sentences in prison with no hope of parole and were ordered to pay $1,512,323,435,734,899,900.00 in restitution. They were also declared the most hated kids in all of America and the 3 biggest mistakes any parent could ever make. Their mom Bebe was made the most hated woman who ever lived and she was killed by an angry mob armed with pitchforks and torches for giving birth to the most hated children ever.

When it was done they were shocked!

Pauline Bell: OH MAN! That was horrible!

Atomic Puppet: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah it was.

Me: Years ago I was the one that brought the Kankers to justice back then.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: I remember that! You couldn't remember that because you had amnesia.

Joey Felt: You couldn't remember?

Me: I hit my head while performing a daredevil stunt and lost my memory. Long story.

Aqua: Marie and May learned the error of their ways

Pauline Bell: Wow!

Luan: Yeah I reformed Marie and May is now in the M.O.E.

Me: Yep.

Pauline Bell: What about Lee?

Me: No she is never going to change no matter what.

Eli: She's frozen forever in the Neptune Cryoprison.

Double D: And this morning, we encountered a version of myself

Me: He was insane and was rolling around in filth and grime.

Joey Felt: YUCK!

Me: I know. He was like that because his parents were renovating their bathroom and no one else would let him use a shower.

Nico: Yep.

Joey Felt: Geez! That is awful!

Edd: It was.

Eddy: At least we didn't have to deal with the Cursed Telephone of Doom.

Ed: Zip-a-dee-doo-dah!

Eddy: Shut up Ed!

Me: Oh anything happen since we were here last?

Joey Felt: Well the Were-Chicken has been sighted.

Me: Were-Chicken!?

Ed: A chicken Joey!?

Joey Felt: Not just a chicken. A Were-Chicken.

Shinnosuke: Were-Chicken?

Joey Felt: It's a chicken that was made to make big portions. But as an unexpected side effect it made him turn into a Werechicken during the full moon.

He went over its history.

---

As explained by AP, in the flashback, while as Captain Atomic and Mintenburg, who was opening a fast food restaurant involving chicken, just as the crown the chicken randomly came from nowhere, as AP spoke upon the chicken until the clouds rolled away, revealing a full moon, he violently transformed into a werechicken as Captain Atomic were battling against it but were intensely injured on the point where he could not get him in accurate position, the werechicken later disappeared, until the point now were Abby came upon the chicken as it alewives Joey and AP to keep it away from it putting harm on Abby and the others, while AP tried to put restraint to the chicken, all the sudden he figured that Mintenburg had something to do about all this, as they were ahead to his place and while explained about the history of Mintenburg's restaurant and also explained about him adding something in order to make chickens appeared as a large portion but ended up with a side effect that causes the chicken to mutate whenever a full moon.

---

We were shocked!

Me: WHOA! Good thing the next full moon isn't tonight

Mr. Belt: It would still be wise to go after him.

Me: Good idea.

Eli: I sense him. That way.

He pointed west.

Eli: 30 klicks.

Me: Okay.

I gave Pauline and Joey their legend items.

Me: You're going to love your archenemies.

Ultrox got into his car.

We were off.

We looked around and then we saw it!

Me: There it is!

We saw THE WERE-CHICKEN!

But it wasn't transformed.

Me: Is that it there?

Joey Felt: Yep.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Ed went over and hugged the chicken!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON! 🌙!

Shinnosuke: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER DRIVE!

Me: Yeah!

I then put on the Lunar Locket.

Me: Lunar Locket!

I had the Full Moon come out!

Then THE WERE-CHICKEN TRANSFORMED! IT WAS A FEROCIOUS CHICKEN MONSTER!

Duskmon: I knew it wasn't going to be easy!

Nico: But the Lunar Locket really came in handy for this!

Me: Yep!

But then…

KRABLAM!

WE FELT A REALLY HUGE THUNDEROUS FOOTFALL!

Me: WHAT THE FUCK WAS THAT!?

Nico: No idea!

Shinnosuke, not wasting any time, got his Shift Car out!

He fired energy blasts and blasted the Were-chicken!

I teleported and smashed the Were-chicken down.

Me: YEAH!

KRABLAM!

There was another massive footfall!

Eli: (GASP) LOOK!

WE SAW A HUGE FIGURE AND IT WAS A GIRL WITH BLUE HAIR AND RED EYES AND BLACK CLOTHES AND BLACK ANGEL WINGS AND SHE HAD A TIARA WITH A PICTURE OF ULTIMATE WAY BIG ON IT!

WE GASPED!

Me: OH MAN! EVELYN WAY BIG!

Nico: The Embodiment of Ultimate Way Big!? WHOA!

Eli: SHE'S HUGE!

Me: KAIJU SIZE! She's half Evolved Toku'Star and she is over 500 feet tall.

I grew to her size!

Eli: We're going to need Kaiju power! ARISE GHIDORAH!

He raised his hand and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted up into the air and it formed into a fireball and exploded numerous times and formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah landed!

Me: Better take us to Glaren just to be safe.

I snapped my fingers and we were on Glaren!

Pauline Bell: WHOA! Where are we?

Me: Planet Glaren. Mountain Desert planet.

Nico: We use it as a battle area just in case.

Joey Felt: Wow!

Akira: IRON MAN! D-SMASH!

He summoned DISK WARS IRON MAN!

Eli: All right!

Drive type Formula! (Dramatic music, followed by a Formula One car passing by)

Shinnosuke went into his Drive Type Formula form.

Joey: Cool!

Shinnosuke: Yep.

Twilight used her Shift Car and fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Were-Chicken.

Fluttershy used her stare on it and scared it!

Rarity fired jewels

Applejack fired apple bombs.

Pinkie Pie fired balloon blasts.

Evelyn Way Big: Help me J.D.!

Me: This will take a while to kick in!

I fired an electron blast and injected her with the antidote.

Ultrox used his shift car and fired marshmallow blasts and stuck the Were Chicken all over.

Pauline Bell: Marshmallows?

Rainbow Dash: His archenemy is the Stay Puft Marshmallow Man.

Pauline Bell: Oh wow!

King Ghidorah and me fired waves of blue fire and Gravity Lightning and blasted Evelyn all over.

Halinor got out her Shift Car and fired waves of fire and blasted the chicken!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted Evelyn.

Eli and Ghidorah blasted her with lightning blasts and gravity rays.

Akira got out his shift car and fired a wave of energy and blasted the Were-Chicken!

Ed, Edd N Eddy got out their Shift Cars and blasted the chicken.

Eli: Take that!

Duskmon charged at Evelyn.

DuskmonL (ECHOING) DEADLY GAZE!

He fired a wave of darkness energy and blasted her down!

Nico: Take that!

Eli: And this!

We fired energy and Lightning blasts and smashed Evelyn down.

Me: I'm sorry Evelyn but it's for your own good.

Disk Wars Iron Man fired his repulsors and blasted the Were-Chicken!

Eli: Take that!

Double D donned his Iron Boy armor and blasted the Were-Chicken all over.

Ed turned into Edzilla!

Edzilla: Ed no like smashing chicken. BUT ED SMASH BAD CHICKEN!

Ed smashed him all over!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Evelyn all over.

Eddy fired his blaster.

He blasted the Were-Chicken all over!

Joey Felt: Time to use my new Keyblade!

Pauline Bell: Same here!

They used them and fired waves of fire and blasted the chicken.

I fired energy waves and blasted Evelyn. Then the antidote took effect and she was shrinking and was back to normal.

Me: Took a while didn't it?

Evelyn was cured and her eyes were back to their blue color.

Nico: You okay?

Evelyn Way Big: Yeah. I feel amazing! Thanks.

Eli: Lets finish this featherbrain!

Joey: Lets see what our shift cars can do!

Pauline: Same here.

They activated them and Joey smashed and pulverized the Were-Chicken and Pauline got an axe and slashed him.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Joey's is The Ox and Pauline's is Giant Axe Mummy.

Nico: Cool!

?: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING BLADE!

A blade of lightning hit the chicken and slashed it!

We saw Andromon come!

Me: WHOA! Andromon!

Nico: Andromon! Wow!

Andromon: (In a girls voice) That chicken had this coming.

Nico: Abby Andro! Whoa!

Abby Andro: Yep. I got this. GATTLING ATTACK!

Her chest opened and fired missiles and then they hit the chicken

and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The chicken was blasted and knocked out.

Eli: Nice shot!

Nico: YEAH!

Abby reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had grey clothes and red angel wings and had a cybernetic device on her arm and she had a symbol of Andromon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Abby Andro: That was awesome!

Ed: Aww! The chicken got tired!

Eddy: Well he used a lot of energy lumpy.

Abby Andro: That was awesome though.

Sunny Starscout: Yeah. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Abby Andro: When me and Nico were in tech club and he made me this awesome Swiss Army gauntlet. It's equipped with 400,000,000 functions.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: That is spiffy.

Nico: It sure is.

Nico and Abby hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Abby Andro: Same here.

Sunny Starscout: But this was so awesome and fun!

Harry Potter: (British Accent) It sure was!

Joey Felt: Sunny, ever since I met you, Harry, and Aqua, I've seen as my big siblings.

Sunny: Really? Oh Joey!

Harry: We love how you think that!

Aqua: Same here. Sora is gonna be happy.

Pauline Bell: Can I be included too?

Sunny: Come on in here.

She hugged them.

Atomic Puppet: I am happy too!

Me: Aww.

Twilight and friends hugged them too.

Me: So awesome.

---

Later we came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome May.

Nico: Yeah!

We told them everything and it was cool.

May: WOW! That is awesome!

Argyle Starshine: Way ti go Sunny Bunny.

Sunny: Thanks Dad.

Nico: Next are Luna, Samurai Jack and Marina Reagan's missions.

Luna: Sweet! This is gonna be so fun dudes!

Me: Yep and you're going to love what your missions are for.

Nico: Yep.

---

Later Nico had Namine and Xion with him for something awesome. I was talking with Julie's parents to see if she is going to be all right. Just as a precautionary measure.

Lightning Rod: So, you two want your own Gene Slammed forms?

Namine: We sure do.

Xion: It's why we're in jumpsuits.

Namine's was white and Xion's was black.

Nico: I do have good choices in mind. Namine you're going to be a Groudon and Xion is going to be Deoxys.

Xion: Cool!

Connie Dennison: Just to warn you that it's going to be very painful. I speak from personal experience.

Namine: We're ready.

Xion: Yep.

Nico: Okay girls. Here we go. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Nico snapped his fingers and they doubled over in pain and it was EXCRUCIATING! Namine grew in height and her yellow hair fell out and she had lava skin form and her suit ripped and then she grew a tail and then claws, her temperature rose and then she grew more dinosaur like. She turned into GROUDON!

Xion grew limber and taller and her arms turned longer, her black hair fell out and her feet turned into points and her suit ripped and she turned into DEOXYS!

Namine: WOW!

Xion: Wow! Look at me! This is amazing!

I was talking with Julie's mom.

Me: Thank you so much for coming Mr. And Mrs. Yamamoto.

Mrs. Yamamoto: It was our pleasure J.D.

Poromon: Hi, Julie's mommy and daddy!

Mr. Yamamoto: Hello Poromon.

Me: Can we get you guys anything? Soda, tea, coffee or water?

Mr. Yamamoto: Tea is good.

Me: Okay.

I went and made them some.

Me: There you go.

Julie Yamamoto: It's great you're here mom and dad.

Riley: And it's awesome to meet you too. My name is Riley Anderson and I'm Ben's current girlfriend.

Me: Long story on that.

Mrs. Yamamoto: Pleasure to meet you Riley. So what is it you have to tell us?

Me: Well we are just worried for Julie. You remember that monster Aggregor?

Mr. Yamamoto: You mean that alien that was after those 5 aliens?

Me: The very same. Well Julie delivered the killing blow to him yesterday on our previous mission.

I told them everything.

Mr. Yamamoto: That is amazing!

Mrs. Yamamoto: Oh Julie.

Poliwag: Seriously, I don't know what you need to be worried about. I'm honestly surprised she was able to kill him at all. And considering what he caused for Ben and the others, no one's mourning his death.

Me: Poliwag please. But yes you're right. Julie did an amazing job yesterday and we're all really proud of her.

Julie Yamamoto: I had to do it mom and dad. Aggregor would have destroyed the entire universe. Also he hurt Ben, Gwen and Kevin a lot when they pursued him and it was not pretty. You think I was going to take that laying down?

Mrs. Yamamoto: No you weren't. You did a great job Julie.

Julie Yamamoto: Thank you mom.

Me: Like Ben, Julie was given a tremendous responsibility like everyone on Team Loud Phoenix Storm has and that makes her a very important part of the team and to the Plumbers too. She may not be Ben's girlfriend anymore but it's part of what she does for us and the world and the universe.

Mr. Yamamoto: (sighs) You're right. I admit I was hard on Ben before. But his relationship with you was fun while it lasted.

Julie: Thanks. But just to clarify, me and Ben didn't break up because of a phone call during a video game. We just felt like the relationship just wasn't going to work out.

Me: Well there are still plenty of other fish in the sea.

Mrs. Yamamoto: Yeah.

Riley Anderson: I felt really bad for Julie. I'm sorry it didn't work out between them.

Mrs. Yamamoto: I know. But they can still be friends.

Me: That's true.

Poromon: Now, here's a surprise!

Poromon presented a man made of beer!

Mrs. Yamamoto: Is that a?

Me: Yeah a Beer Man made of beer.

Rodney: (LAUGHS) Like mine and Andy's pancake man.

Applejack: (LAUGHS) That is too funny!

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon: What are you waiting for? Drink the beers!

Me: Poromon they said they didn't want any.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Me: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay okay. That's twice I did that in one day.

Me: I know.

Dirge: Hey Julie, take a look outside.

She saw Namine and xion as Groudon and Deoxys!

Julie: Whoa! Is that?

Me: Wow! Nico turned Namine and Xion into Groudon and Deoxys! That is amazing!

Lola: So cool!

Poromon: Wow!

Me: So this is what Nico was going to do.

?: Boy that is awesome!

A girl came and it was a girl with yellow hair and purple eyes and purple clothes and had purple angel wings and she had a tiara with the symbol of Plug Man on it.

Penny Plug: Penny Plug, Embodiment of Plug Man.

Julie: Penny!

Shope: Penny!

Penny Plug: Julie! Ben! Shope!

She hugged her, Shope, and Ben.

Julie Yamamoto: It's awesome to see you here.

Shope: Boy it has been a while.

Ben: Yeah it sure is.

Penny Plug: Boy it has been a while. I'm sorry it didn't work out with you two.

Julie: It's okay.

G1 Blades: How did you meet Julie and Shope?

Penny Plug: I met Julie when she and Ben were having a Tennis Match and then it was rudely interrupted by an attack from Zombozo. I helped them battle him and sent that big nosed blackhearted buffoon packing.

Me: (LAUGHS) Big Nosed Blackhearted Buffoon I like that.

Julie: That was awesome. And her lightning powers gave him a really painful lobotomy.

Me: Nice.

Penny Plug: Yep. And I met Shope when she and I were in Mr. Wertz's class and we found him trying to kill Tyler and Amy and we sent that Lunatic to the looneybin.

Me: Well he was given the Black Gates so he is dead now.

Penny Plug: Yep. I heard. Good riddance.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Penny Plug: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Weather Vane: You two can revert back now.

Xion: Okay.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Here we go.

The boys covered their eyes.

They reverted back. The changes went in reverts but Namine and Xion were naked.

Rarity and the Fashion brigade came and gave them their clothes that they normally wear.

Nico: Awesome.

We later went back into the estate.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Ben: Well, I'm glad your Dad expressed his opinion of me. Because I swore he still hated me back when Elena impersonated you.

Julie: Yeah my dad is very overprotective of me.

Nico: Oh boy.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Specs and Trapper, and they got Alva's son. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Specs and Trapper, and they got Alva's son.

WE GASPED!

Me: Oh man, we got two more of Virgil's old enemies running loose.

Static: We've got to rescue Alva's son, and then, we're sending those two to prison for good.

Nico: You got that right, Virgil. Alright, gang, let's head down to Dakota City and throw those two snobby Brainiac criminals in prison.

Lincoln: But not before I turn them into drool monkeys by draining their brains.

The Previous group came.

Taskmaster: Can me, Metalseadramon, Dodgeball Wizard, Hydrax, White Lightning, Six Gum Gang, Gameface, Leap Frog, Xigbar, and Black Manta go with you guys?

Goof: (to Xion and Namine) How do you girls like your new forms?

Namine: They are so cool!

Xion: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome! And yes you all can come with us.

Lola: Yeah!

Bubble Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Crescent Grizzly next.

Qin: Ooh! Moonshining.

Xenia: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something we're not going to like in the slightest. The figures we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

We gasped.

Me: I knew she'd be coming next. Lincoln, can you show us what she looks like?

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Luan's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her, but with long wild unkempt brown hair, she has on a yellow coat with the sleeves torn off and yellow pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Luan: (SHRIEKS) That version of me is nothing but a monstrous beast! Even worse than Lynn!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side when she goes psycho on Packing Day.

Helena Helios: We've dealt with Luan when her Dark Side came out along with Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day, but it looks like we've got our work cut out for us.

Nico: But, you've dealt with far worse. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to Dakota City and rescue Alva's son and send Specs and Trapper to prison.

Lincoln: Those snobs are heading for prison for the rest of their lives, and once we get done with those snobs, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Helena Helios: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Dakota City and rescue Alva's son and send Specs and Trapper to prison, and once we get done with those two snobs, Lincoln and Helena Helios along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan.

We were off to Alva Industries in the Dakota City Sector.

As we arrived, King Kai called us.

King Kai: (Telepathically to us) Nico, Everyone can you hear me?

Nico: We hear you King Kai. What's wrong?

King Kai: Guys, are you in Dakota right now?

MetalSeadramon: We are. Why?

King Kai: Good. You need to make a quick stop before meeting with Alva. I know you guys aren't going to like it but Powell is beating beat up by Zedd's goons!

Lunk: (annoyed) So? He deserves it? How's that just as important as meeting with Alva?

Me: Yeah.

King Kai: Because I overheard one goon telling Powell that he's outlived his usefulness.

Nico: Ok, THAT'S suspicious!

Me: And let me guess, you want us to save him despite him being our enemy.

King Kai: That's right!

We had no option but to comply regardless.

ZENTINELS WERE TORTURING HIM!

Zentinel: (to Powell) Scream all you want. You really think anyone's coming to save you after you helped us?

Powell: It wasn't supposed to be like this!

We came just in time to see this.

Dixie: With all the crap he's pulled as well as his smear campaign, he almost deserves this, but we still need answers. And he should pay by being locked in prison, not beaten to death.

Me: I agree!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Zentinels and blew them apart!

We went over to Powell.

Me: You okay?

Powell: Yeah.

Sari Sumdac: Wow, with your approval ratings, I was kind of expecting a bigger crowd. Are you okay?

Powell: I don't need your help, Sumdac. This is all your fault. None of this would've happened if it wasn't for you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and those Autobots!

Sair Sumdac: (annoyed) Ugh. Figures you'd shift the blame onto someone else. But this time, you're answering for it.

Me: And this is all YOUR Fault! You need to stop blaming Sumdac for your own actions and learn how to take accountability for everything you did! If you hadn't launched that smear campaign against us then you wouldn't have gotten into this mess!

She grabbed Powell and flew off with him.

Wilbur: Should we follow her?

Me: We should!

We followed Sari Sumdac.

Sari Sumdac flew to a nearby building, which she held Powell over the edge from by his ankle. We were there too!

Powell: No! Please, no!

Sari Sumdac: Here's what's gonna happen. You're gonna tell us everything you know about Zedd and why you seem to be involved in this!

Me: I would start talking if I were you!

Powell: OKAY! OKAY! I'll tell you everything! Zedd came to me back when you guys were fooling around in this year's Ridonculous Race! He told me he had friends, powerful friends, the sort of people that could make things happen! All I had to do was turn a blind eye to what he was doing and work on my campaign! He said his friends would ensure I won!

Me: Some friends.

Sari Sumdac: Pretty generous friends. Where might we meet them?

Borth: And are they in Zedd's crew?

Powell: They aren't! And before you ask, I have no idea who they are! I never met them! They just funded everything! Money was never an issue! All I had to do was set up focus on mayor and smear campaigns and give Zedd the Blackwing Virus I made! It made perfect sense! You, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, those Autobots, and your cult followers need to be wiped off the face of the Earth! It would be my legacy!

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: Wait. THAT WAS YOU?!

Me: YOU MADE THE BLACKWING GUARDIAN EATOS 12 VIRUS!?

Sari Sumdac: Do our so called cult followers include innocent girls. Because they were just minding their own business until Zedd and Rita infected them with the virus YOU made! Maybe you didn't realize what would happen. Or maybe you didn't give a damn. Enjoy your so called legacy.

Sari Sumdac pulled him back onto the rooftop, but punched him in the face to knock him out, anyway.

Lincoln: (angry) JUST FUCKING GREAT! Another thing people are gonna be blaming us for just for being in the Ridonculous Race!

Majar: Calm down, Lincoln.

Nico: At least this isn't really a big thing this time.

Sari Sumdac: But I hope you guys caught all that. Powell just said Zedd isn't working alone. He's got someone else on his side.

Lincoln: I'm gonna curse Powell right now and find out who this mystery person is!

Nico: Lincoln wait! Do that when this mess is all over, Lincoln. Right now, we gotta go to Alva for those blasters.

Me: Agreed. Sheila, Tom, get this fucking piece of garbage out of our sights!

They arrested Powell.

Vince: I'm gonna go tell the President and everyone in office what he did.

He made a shadow clone and it went to the Whitehouse.

We later went to Alva Industries.

We arrived.

Alva: You all really impressed me. I thought you'd actually never get these.

White Lightning: You know us. We can do the impossible.

Alva placed one blaster in a safe on the wall and held the other in his hand.

Me: So, are those-?

Alva: The Subatomic Disassembling Ray Blasters? Yes.

Lincoln: (impatiently) About damn time!

Me: Lincoln!

Alva: (mockingly) So, should I expect you and J.D. being on the wrong side of the bed to be a regular thing throughout this whole thing?

Me: (sighs) Don't start with us, okay? Just give us the blasters.

Nico: (glares at me and Lincoln) PLEASE?

Alva was now the only one with access to the blasters, so it was best to not anger him.

Alva: If I were you two, I'd listen to Nico. Not only is he your leader to begin with. But he's been far more sensible than you two through this whole mess. Still, I'm afraid I can't simply hand them over. I'm done taking orders. I'm ready to give them now.

He held out the blaster and put some pressure on it to make it crack.

Nico: NO! Alright! What do you need? We'll do it. Just don't destroy the blasters. It's not just us who need it. It's countless people in the Multiverse. If you destroy those blasters, you're destroying a chance to save them all from Zedd's bomb! Do you really want that on your conscience?!

Alva: Your words won't be enough to save you this time, Nico. Only your actions will. Zedd sent Specs and Trapper to capture my son. I want him back.

Nico: We would've done that, anyway. If People are in danger, then we save them! That's how it works. If your son's in danger, then we'll find him! Just hand over the blasters.

Nico: He's giving you a choice, Alva. I would Take it if I were you.

Lincoln: (growls) And be fucking thankful. It's more than what we would've done!

Alva: And you make it seem as though you have a choice. In reality, none of you do. Either you find find my son or none of you are leaving here alive.

Flash then zoomed forward, knocked Alva back, got the blaster he was holding, and zoomed back to us while giving said blaster to me. Just in time for Alva to activate turrets on the ceiling that fired at us. Fortunately, Gwen Tennyson used a Mana Shield to protect us.

I fired energy blasts and blew the turrets apart.

Maria: I can't believe it! That Frieza clone actually called it!

Static: Hey, can you really blame Alva for doing this? His son's life is still on the line.

Nico: (to me and Lincoln): Nice, you two. If it weren't for your attitudes, he wouldn't have been provoked into starting a fight with us!

May: Now's not the time Nico!

I teleported and grabbed Alva.

Gantu went over to the control panel but a force field went around it.

Alva: I allowed you to access the control panel to stop Scrozzle. That same trick won't work on me!

Me: Like we didn't see that coming.

I pressed a remote and disabled the force field and Gantu deactivated the turrets.

Me: That did it.

Nico: Yep. (HITS ME)

Me: Ouch!

Nico: That was for being those comments.

Me: Sorry.

Alva: Please… find my son… He's all I have left!

Gameface: We were always going to do that, Alva. For all the trouble you evercaused, Edwin's innocent.

Me: Yeah.

Nico opened the vault to find the back of it had been exploded and the blaster in it was gone.

Nico: (horrified) No… It's gone.

Maria: Zedd must have sent Specs and Trapper to come get it. Lucky for them, it was in the vault and we were too busy fighting.

Alva: It's over. That's all I could manufacture.

Nico growled at this and punched Alva in the face, knocking him down.

Nico: God Fucking Dammit, Alva! Why did you have to do that! You know what kind of people we are! You know we would've saved your son! There was no reason to fight us! Now everyone in the multiverse is doomed and Zedd's about to get winand it's all your fault!

May: (puts hand on Nico shoulder) Babe, please.

Alva: I'm sorry. The thought of Zedd having my son… Having him in danger… I wasn't thinking clearly. I was desperate.

Tommy Oliver: Don't beat yourself up too much. It's Zedd. It's what he does.

Me: Yeah.

Zayto: We promise to find your son. But it won't be easy.

Nico: Is it ever?

Alva: (gets up) Perhaps I can help. I also made some blasters based on Static's electricity.

Me: Cool!

Static: Aww. You've been thinking about me. I'm flattered.

He gave us powerful 500 Yottawatt Lightning Rays.

Me: Now these are cool!

Alva: Super 500 Yottawatt Megabeam Blasters.

Me: Ooh! Electrifying. But Alva I promise you that we'll bring your son back.

Static: Thank you, Alva. We'll find Edwin. We promise.

Nico: (sighs) And Sorry for that last hit.

Alva: I suppose I did deserve it. Just be sure to hit Specs and Trapper harder.

Me: Oh that you can count on! Especially with those two going to jail.

Itachi: Oh, that's a promise. Especially since we still can't get to Zedd and Rita just yet.

Nico: but soon we will.

Xigbar: Geez. Anyone else feel bad for the guy in spite of what he caused?

Gabriel: I do. He reminded me of my Hawk Moth Days.

Batman: And he reminds me of Freeze as well. In fact, that earlier fight was exactly how Freeze would've reacted in his shoes.

Me: And Void Knight too. Very coincidental.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Virgil, Alva is one of your enemies that I feel sorry for next to some of your enemies of the Metabreed.

Static: I agree there.

Headstrong: (to me and Lincoln): Despite what you two caused, we can still fix this.

Nico: We just need to find Specs and Trapper.

Eli: Leave that to me.

Eli used the force and found them in the park

Eli: The park.

Black Manta: They both probably are in their armors that they designed for themselves. That's fine. I've been wanting to test my optic blasts against Spectral's visor blasts anyway.

Me: That will be cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

We then saw MOOGERS COMING!

Hood Sickle: Fuck! Moogers are in the way!

Me: The Samurai Footsoldiers! Nice!

Jayden: SAMURAIZER! GO GO SAMURAI!

He turned into the Red Samurai Ranger!

Leap Frog: Time to hop to it!

We fired waves of fire and energy and blasted the Moogers all over!

Fiery explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOMMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

They were blasted all over and destroyed!

Crash Man: Time to crash and burn!

He ran at them and smashed them.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: There!

We saw Specs and Trapper!

Me: Targets sighted! And they have the statue of Edwin.

Runt: Let's follow them into their hideout first while they still don't see us

Me: Right.

Nico: Lets go.

We saw them on the move and stayed hidden.

We arrived in a junkyard.

Octopunch: Is that their hideout right there?

Static: That's it.

Me: In the Gotham Royal York Junkyard.

Nico: No one would ever think of looking here.

Hydrax: No one except us that is.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get them.

Eli: Entrance time?

Carly Atlas: Entrance time!

We went at the hideout.

Specs: Wonder what Alva made this blaster for?

Trapper: We'll find out soon.

Then the spirits of the rangers came and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard!

We landed.

Me: You two are in big big trouble!

Nico: YEAH!

Static Shock: And it's going to hurt!

Trapper used a Force Field on Edwin's Statue and the stolen blaster at the same time.

Trapper: Take one more step and I crush Alva's son and the blaster!

Dodgeball Wizard: Why don't you take on people who can fight back?

Specs: Fine by me. I was wanting some target practice anyway!

Specs fired a blast from his visor but Black Manta countered with his optic blasts.

The blasts collided and then Black Manta's blast hit Specs and blasted his visor!

Nico: Nice try!

I snapped my fingers and beamed them over and then I channeled energy into him and Omnifarious was broght back to life!

Omnifarious: What? What happened?

Ben turned into Nanomech.

Ben: (Tiny Voice) NANOMECH!

Specs: (laughs) What's that puny thing gonna do? Tickle us?

Nanomech: Nope. This!

He fired energy blasts and blasted them all over.

Ant Man and Nanomech: TINY DEATH BEAM BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and smashed them both all over.

Me: We have a long story for you Edwin.

Omnifarious: J.D. Knudson? What happened?

Me: You overused your power while trying to hold off Lord Zedd's forces and turned to stone.

Camie: Yeah.

Nanomech turned into Water Hazard

Water Hazard: WATER HAZARD!

He fired a blast of water and drenched them.

Maria: You know I never liked the two of you!

Maria and Water Hazard: MAELSTROM WHIRLPOOL BLAST!

They fired waves of water and spun them around and drenched them.

Water Hazard turned into Ampfibian.

Ampfibian: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Ampfibian: Guys, before I do a combo, I need you to fire the Super 500 Yottawatt Megabeam Blasters at me!

Me: Okay! LETS SUPERCHARGE HIM!

WE FIRED BLASTS AND THEY WERE INTENSELY POWERFUL LIGHTNING BLASTS! IT REALLY SUPERCHARGED HIM!

Nico: WHOA!

Ampfibian and Lincoln: ULTIMATE LIGHTNING DEATH RAY!

THey fired an intensely powerful lightning blast and it hit Specs and Trapper and their mechanical components on them shorted out and exploded off!

Trapper's weapons were still working as he trapped Gear in a force field.

Trapper: I was hoping to off Static but you'll do instead!

Gear: (smirks) You should've focused on the right target.

Ampfibian turned into Armodrillo

Armodrillo: ARMODRILLO!

He smashed Trapper all over!

Applejack and Armodrillo: SMASHING EARTH PUNCHER!

The pulverized Trapper with a deadly punch and smashed him down and Gear kicked Specs down.

Me: NICE ONE!

Omnifarious blasted Specs and Trapper with fire blasts.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Me: And its just run out!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Armodrillo turned into Terraspin.

Terraspin: TERRASPIN!

Me: Time to blow you both away!

Terraspin fired waves of wind and blew them into a pile of sludge!

Lana: (Disappointed) Lucky!

Skyla and Terraspin: WIND STORM TORNADO BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and blew them around in a powerful tornado.

They crashed into the ground.

Specs: Ok. So we lost our leverage. But not our minions. Scuttleworms!

Scuttleworms came!

Me: Okay then!

I Fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Me: Take that!

Camie: And this!

She fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Nico: Can someone call the Lion Folding Zord?!

Jayden: On it!

He called it!

Ben then turned into NRG!

NRG: (Russian Accent) NRG!

Qin: Yeah!

NRG fired waves of fire and blasted them all over!

Specs fired a blast from his visor at NRG but it barely hurt him.

NRG: (chuckles) That tickles!

The lasers bounced harmlessly off his armor!

NRG: But this doesn't.

He fired fire blasts and blasted his visor.

NRG and Tahu: FIRESTORM RADIATION BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and burned them all over.

NRG Turned into Fasttrack!

Fasttrack: FASTTRACK!

Flash: Awesome!

They ran fast and pucked and kicked and bashed them.

Ellie Singh and Helen Wheels joined in and bashed them.

Nico: YEAH! Fast!

Fasttrack: Too bad your gizmos aren't as fast as me.

Rainbow Dash and Fasttrack: SPEEDING PRISM BASH!

They ran fast and bashed them down with a powerful kick!

Fasttrack turned into ChamAlien

ChamAlien: CHAMALIEN!

Nico: NICE!

ChamAlien: Now you see me… (GOES INVISIBLE) Now you don't.

He went over and gave TRAPPER AND SPECS A HUGE NASTY DOUBLE ATOMIC WEDGIE AND STUCK THEM TOGETHER IN THEIR UNDERWEAR!

Qin: That's funny!

ChamAlien: Now, for the upcoming combo?

Starlight Glimmer: Lets get them!

Starlight Glimmer and ChamAlien: INVISIBLE PULVERIZER BLAST!

They fired invisible punch blasts and blasted them all over.

Camie: Take that!

Me: And this.

I used an illusion and made it look like they stole a picnic basket of May's food!

May: (GASP) (GETS EXPIOSIVELY MAD AND PISSED) NO ONE STEALS MY FOOD AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

She had a massive fire aura around her and her eyes were glowing red with incredible fury and rage!

Nico jumped into my arms in fright!

Me: OOF! You're giving me a hernia Nico!

May went and pulverized the living shit out of them both!

ChamAlien turned into Eatle.

Eatle: EATLE!

He ate rocks and fired energy blasts and burned them.

Pumbaa and Timon and Eatle: BUG BLAST SURPRISE!

They fired energy blasts and blasted the two!

Eatle Turned into Clockwork!

Clockwork: (Swedish Accent) CLOCKWORK!

He fired time rays and they hit the rest of Specs and Trapper's technology and disintegrated it into dust instantly!

Nico: Nice one!

Clyde and Clockwork: TIME FURY BLAST!

They fired time blasts and blasted them down.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded them.

Then Hydros, Electropede, Gator Ghoul, Vulkanus, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, and General Schwarz came.

Nico: Hydros, Electropede, Gator Ghoul, Vulkanus, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, Copperhead, Hank Scorpio, Top, and General Schwarz.

Hydros: You okay, Edwin?

Omnifarious: I am now. Thanks.

Gator Ghoul: Don't mention it.

Vulkanus: You jsut take a rest.

Me: Big time Edwin. Also your dad is really worried about you.

Omnifarious: Yeah I can tell because of Zed.

Qin: Yeah.

Brass Knuckles: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of Double D.

Nico: We sure did and WHEW! Man he was stinky!

Electropede: (to Paula) You're so lucky to get a Ditto!

Paula: I know! So awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Heat Bot came.

Me: Heat Bot! Up for another round?

Heat Bot: I sure am.

Me: Cool!

Heat Bot: Think this place has parts we can use?

Me: Plenty.

Nico: Yeah.

Heat Bot: Cool.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Azulongmon, Artha Penn, Sara, Princess of the Indian Ocean, Crystal Wilmington, Alia, Gentoku, Yuina, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Weather Vane, and Protoboy VS Hydros the Ice Titan, King Jellyfish, Razoul, Balloon Monster (TTG), D.J. Stylbator, and Shinjiro Shinozak - Nico's rescue in Peach Creek and we battled a cloone of an INSANE VERSION OF DOUBLE D THAT SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE! AND Melanie Gelasia and Pinkie Pie transformed against him

---

Hydros the Ice Titan was first.

Hydros: (to Azulongmon) Nico's rescue was in Peach Creek where he battled a clone of an INSANE VERSION OF DOUBLE D THAT SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE! Melanie Gelasia and Pinkie Pie transformed against him.

Azulongmon: They sure did and man it was a really gross and stinky one.

Artha Penn: Yeah that was crazy and smelly!

Sara: It sure was!

Rarity: Boy it was a really nasty one darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: That was awful!

Hydros: Boy that one must've smelled really bad! Lets do it!

Azulongmon flicked the switches for Hydros and Pluto and got an Ice sword!

Azulongmon: The Sword of the Sovereign of the East!

Hydros: Awesome!

Azulongmon: SEIRYU SOVEREIGN STYLE: ICE BLAZE STORM!

He fired a wave of ice and the group fired waves of ice, water and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Elemental HERO Thunder Giant, Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Gururumonm Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - Us battling Another Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant who are the embodiments of the Fire, Disaster and Tornado

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede (to Paula): Nico, Phillip and Shotaro's team, Tormes the Centaur's team, and the others did good battling Another Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant. They are the embodiments of the Fire, Disaster and Tornado Dopants

Paula: Yeah they sure were and they were really cool to see.

Elemental HERO Thunder Giant: Boy it sure was awesome.

Aussa: I thought it was awesome to see too.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding.

Electropede: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Paula flicked the switches for Electropede and Saturn and got a lightning sword.

Paula: The Lightning Sword of Nike!

Electropede: Awesome!

Paula: Yep. LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER SPORTS FIRE!

She fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and blasted them down.

---

Becca Chang, Vector the Crocodile, Elizabeth Swann, Bulla, Valese, ChiChi, Jade Chan, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Barath Beyond, and Borth Majar VS Gator Ghoul, Cyberverse Sky-Byte, Yost Pyro, Kasumi Clone, Dragonfly, Snapdragon, and Yost Trapster - Lincoln's rescue on Galuna Island

---

Gator Ghoul was next.

Gator Ghoul (to Becca): I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Galuna Island. How was it?

Becca: It was cool and Grey Fullbuster transformed against Erigor who came back for revenge.

Vector: Yeah and we destroyed him once and for all.

Elizabeth Swann: (British Accent) It was a great battle.

Fluttershy: It sure was.

Tornado Bolt: It was fun too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it was cool.

Stealth Elf: I agree there too.

Gator Ghoul: That is cool! Glad Erigor is gone. Lets do it!

Becca flicked the switches for Gator Ghoul and Dagobah and got a swamp sword.

Becca: THE SWAMP SWORD OF DAGOBAH!

Gator Ghoul: Cool!

Becca: SWAMP STYLE: SWAMP WAVE OF FILTH!

She fired waves of swamp muck and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Shanan, Lucky, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Acrobat of the Luck League. Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - Sunny, Harry and Aqua's final mission

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus (to Shanan): Today was Sunny, Harry and Aqua's final mission. How was it?

Shanan: It was fun and cool and they battled the Were-Chicken.

Lucky: It was really crazy to hear.

Fu: No kidding there.

Applejack: Boy that chicken was a monster!

Apple Bloom: Ed didn't like it!

Flashwing: That is for sure. And he may love chickens but he was not loving that one.

Vulkanus: That is awesome and crazy. Lets do it!

Shanan flicked the switches for Vulkanus and Pyros and got a Fire Sword!

Shanan: THE SWORD OF THE FIERY PYRONITES!

Vulkanus: That is awesome!

Shanan: Yep. FIRE STYLE: FLAMING FIREBALL BARRAGE!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Jack Atlas, Carly Atlas, Joe Shimamura, Jeri Kamiya, Juran, Mai, Sara, Ryuzetsu, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tempest Shadow and Itachi Uchiha VS Brass Knuckles, Texas Twister, Evil Crash Man, Ghiaccio, DJ Drummond, Dark Spyro OTR, and Devidramon - Namine and Xion gaining Gene Slammed Hoenn Legendary forms of their own

---

Brass Knuckles was next.

Brass Knuckles (to Jack): Namine and Xion gained Gene Slammed Hoenn Legendary forms of their own. It's only fair since Aqua and Kairi have theirs.

Jack Atlas: That is true and it was really cool seeing that.

Carly Atlas: I agree there too.

Joe Shimamura: That is true there.

Jeri Kamiya: I agree too. That was awesome. And as all that was going on J.D., The Mascots and Ben and friends were with Julie and they were talking to her mom and dad about how she killed

Aggregor.

Sunset Shimmer: Surprisingly they accepted it and were really proud of her.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is amazing.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Brass Knuckles: Yeah no kidding! But that's awesome. Lets do it!

Jack Atlas flicked the switches for Brass Knuckles and the Duel Monsters Spirit World and got a sword for Red Dragon Archfiend.

Jack Atlas: THE SWORD OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND!

Brass Knuckles: Amazing!

Jack Atlas: RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND STYLE: CRIMSON FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them down.

---

Jaune Arc, 2003 Leo, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Magpie, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - Namine was a Groudon and Xion was a Deoxys

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo (to Jaune): Namine was a Groudon and Xion was a Deoxys. I hope they like their new forms.

Jaune: Oh they sure do and it was awesome and really cool.

2003 Leo: I agree there and it was really cool.

Miti: Yeah no kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: I thought it was awesome too.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: Boy they looked awesome too.

Mojo: I agree too. Lets do it!

Jaune flicked the switches for Mojo Jojo and Remnant and got a Star Sword!

Jaune: THE STAR SWORD OF REMNANT'S MAGIC!

Mojo: Awesome!

Jaune: Yep. STAR STYLE: MAGIC OF REMNANT MOONSHOT!

He fired waves of moons and the group fired waves of stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Tea Gardner, Eli Shane, Lindsey, Owen, Bridgette, Noah, Izzy, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hood Sickle and Cuckoo Clocker VS Copperhead, Ulysses Lugman A.K.A. Slug, Usari, Obelisk, Old Iron Face, Watermelon Tourmaline, and Mad Giraffes - We have all the components

---

Copperhead was next.

Copperhead (to Tea): We have all the components. But we're not out of the woods yet!

Tea: No we aren't. We just have a couple of villains to face.

Eli Shane: Yep and then we'll go after Rita and Zedd.

Lindsey: Yeah no kidding there.

Starlight Glimmer: This is for sure and man those two are going down.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that is for sure.

Hex: You got that right.

Copperhead: I agree there. Lets do it!

Tea flicked the switches for Copperhead and the world of MTG and got a Fairy Sword.

Tea: THE SWORD OF THE FAIRY'S POWER!

Copperhead: That is cool!

Tea: Yep. FAIRY STYLE: LIGHT WING BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and the group ired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Sophie Casterwill, Phoenix (Huntik), Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Saberdramon, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - Alva attacked us because he was desperate to get his son back

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio: (to Sophie) Alva attacked us because he was desperate to get his son back. I hoenstly don't blame him.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) I feel bad for him too and it's awful he went through like this. But Edwin Jr. is all that is left for him.

Phoenix nodded.

Jinora: Yeah that was sad.

Pinkie Pie: I agree too! Poor guy. He needs his son.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: That is for sure.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding.

Hank Scorpio: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Sophie flicked the switches for Hank and The Sun and got a Phoenix Sword!

Sophie: THE SWORD OF THE FIREBIRD OF REBIRTH!

Hank Scorpio: Wow!

Sophie: FIREBIRD STYLE: WING FLAME BLAST!

She grew wings made of pure fire and fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

* * *

Ant Man, Turbo the Snail, Andrea Davenport, Lindsey Hollywood, Syrus, Bastion, Atticus Rhodes, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Octopunch and Radeeder VS Top, Savitar, Lord Stratosfear, Hot Dog Monster (Adventure Time), Magmoor, Paradox Brothers, and Red-Eyes Darkness Dragon - Powell was mangled up by Zedd's goons

* * *

Top was next.

Top (to Ant Man): Powell was mangled up by Zedd's goons. But how does he fit into all this?

Ant Man: Because you're not going to believe this shit! We found out that Powell was responsible for making the Blackwing Eatos 12

Virus for Lord Zedd.

---

Sari Sumdac: Here's what's gonna happen. You're gonna tell us everything you know about Zedd and why you seem to be involved in this!

Me: I would start talking if I were you!

Powell: OKAY! OKAY! I'll tell you everything! Zedd came to me back when you guys were fooling around in this year's Ridonculous Race! He told me he had friends, powerful friends, the sort of people that could make things happen! All I had to do was turn a blind eye to what he was doing and work on my campaign! He said his friends would ensure I won!

Me: Some friends.

Sari Sumdac: Pretty generous friends. Where might we meet them?

Borth: And are they in Zedd's crew?

Powell: They aren't! And before you ask, I have no idea who they are! I never met them! They just funded everything! Money was never an issue! All I had to do was set up focus on mayor and smear campaigns and give Zedd the Blackwing Virus I made! It made perfect sense! You, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, those Autobots, and your cult followers need to be wiped off the face of the Earth! It would be my legacy!

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: Wait. THAT WAS YOU?!

Me: YOU MADE THE BLACKWING GUARDIAN EATOS 12 VIRUS!?

Sari Sumdac: Do our so called cult followers include innocent girls. Because they were just minding their own business until Zedd and Rita infected them with the virus YOU made! Maybe you didn't realize what would happen. Or maybe you didn't give a damn. Enjoy your so called legacy.

Sari Sumdac pulled him back onto the rooftop, but punched him in the face to knock him out, anyway.

FLASHBACK ENDS!

Top: WHAT THE FUCK!?

Savitar: SO POWELL DID ALL THAT!? AND DURING THE RIDONCULOUS RACE LAST YEAR!? THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Turbo: Yeah no kidding!

Andrea: Yeah what a jerk! That smear campaign wasn't bad enough and now he has to make all those Blackwing Eatos girls!? That was awful!

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding! What an evil monster!

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure!

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure and it was awful!

Amber Morning: NO kidding.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Top: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Ant Man flicked the switches for Top and Jupiter and got a Tornado Sword!

Ant Man: THE TORNADO SWORD OF THE FURY OF WIND!

Top: Awesome!

Ant Man: Yep. WIND STYLE: TORNADO OF JUPITER!

He fired a wave of wind and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ink Rose, Nicholette Torrington, Suno, Yusuke Godai, Chomper, Jain - Lightsworn Paladin, Celestia - Lightsworn Angel, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Konan and Carly Atlas VS General Schwarz, Polar Woman, Evil Pharaoh Man, Helmut, Evil Stone Man, Dr. Neugog, and Evil Sun - Specs and Trapper stole a blaster and they are going to prison

---

General Schwarz was next.

General Schwarz: (to Ink Rose) Specs and Trapper stole one of the blasters. But they're going to prison for it!

Ink Rose: You got that right and it will be good for them to be locked up. Also they took the stone statue of Omnifarious and kidnapped him.

Nicholette: Yeah what a bunch of jerks!

Suno: No kidding there too.

Princess Luna: Yeah that is for sure and those jerks are nothing but trouble.

Moondust: No kidding. Jerks.

Snowdrop: That is for sure.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: I agree too. They deserve prison.

General Schwarz: Yeah no kidding there. Lets do it!

Ink Rose flicked the switches for General Schwarz and Pluto and got a darkness sword.

Ink Rose: THE SWORD OF THE DARK SHADOW ROSES!

General Schwarz: Nice!

Ink Rose: DARKNESS STYLE: FURY OF THE DARK ROSES!

She fired waves of darkness roses and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

RPM Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kiva Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Heat Bot

Heat Bot was next.

Heat Bot: Boy Alva went through hell.

Nico: No kidding there!

May: Yeah that is awful!

Heat Bot: Yea that is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Specs and Trapper, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those genius snobs.

Nico teleported back with them.

RPM Ranger: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RPM!

Kiva Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Rangers: RPM ENFORCER!

They formed the RPM Enforcer!

Ziggy: ENGINE CELL ACTIVATE!

He powered it up with one of his cells!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Heat Bot you have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Troy: Time to take this to the next level.

Tsukasa: With these!

Kamen Ride: Forever Fire Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Water Blue!

Kamen Ride: Forever Wind Pink!

Kamen Ride: Forever Thunder Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Forever Earth Green!

Kamen Ride: Forever Light White!

Tsukasa turned into Forever Fire Red and Daiki summoned Clones of the Elemental Super Megaforce Team!

Troy: SUPER LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ELEMENT!

They transformed into whole new elemental ranger forms! They were Elemental versions of all the rangers of their colors over the last 47+ Years!

Troy Burrows: 47 YEARS OF SEARING FIRE! FOREVER FIRE RED!

Noah Carver: 47 YEARS OF CALMING WATER! FOREVER WATER BLUE!

Emma Goodall: 47 YEARS OF ENDLESS WINDS! FOREVER WIND PINK!

Gia Moran: 47 YEARS OF STRIKING THUNDER! FOREVER THUNDER YELLOW!

Jake Holling: 47 YEARS OF ANCIENT EARTH! FOREVER EARTH GREEN!

Orion: 47 YEARS OF SHINING LIGHT! FOREVER LIGHT WHITE!

All: ELEMENTAL MIGHT! EARTHS DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS! ELEMENTAL SUPER MEGAFORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A powerful super fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

We went at them both and bashed and blasted and smashed them.

Ikkatosh blasted and smashed them.

Dirge, Lightning Rod, Connie and Blades used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Dirge and Blades' Missiles and Photon Blaster and Connie and Lightning Rod's powers 100-fold

Dirge and Lightning Rod: LIGHTNING MISSILE STORM!

Connie Dennison and Blades: BURGER CRAB PHOTON BLAST!

Noah of the Blue and MetalSeadramon: BLUE RIVER BLAST!

Dan of Pyrus and Dodgeball Wizard: PYRUS DODGEBALL FURY

BLAST!

Brody of Ninja Steel and Taskmaster: NINJA STEEL FURY BLAST!

Ino Yamanaka of the Flowers and Hydrax: FLOWERS OF NATURE BLAST!

Frosta of Ice and White Lightning: LIGHTNING ICE BLAST!

Right of the ToQgers and Six Gum Gang: TRAIN WESTERN BLAST!

Paula of the Lightning and Gameface: LIGHTNING GAME SHOOTER!

Lightning Dust of the Thunder and Leap Frog: THUNDER FROG FURY BLAST!

Erza of Fairy Tail and Xigbar: STAR SHOOTER BKAST!

Yusuke the Detective and Black Manta: ENERGY SPIRIT MANTA SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and enemies.

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Static Shock, Sari Sumdac and Lola: MAGIC FURY ELEMENT BLAST!

They fired waves of magic and energy.

Lincoln: You two snobs are done causing trouble for Alva and his son for the last time. ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: LION FOLDINGZORD!

Zuzu Boyle: ZORD MUSIC STYLE: DRAGON FOLDINGZORD!

Sara Crewe: ZORD JEWEL STYLE: TURTLE FOLDINGZORD!

Bulla: ZORD ICE STYLE: BEAR FOLDINGZORD!

Pan (Dragon Ball GT): ZORD FIRE STYLE: APE FOLDINGZORD!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: SAMURAI CLAWZORD!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: BEETLEZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: SWORDFISHZORD!

Menat: ZORD SPIRIT STYLE: TIGERZORD!

Fairy Leviathan: ZORD WATER STYLE: OCTOZORD!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: BULLZORD!

R. Mika: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: LIGHTZORD!

Risky Boots: ZORD DARK STYLE: SHARKZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental energy blasts that took on the forms of the Foldingzords of the Samurai Rangers and they smashed into Specs and Trapper and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: SAMURAI FINAL SMASH: SAMURAI SHARK GIGAZORD!

They summoned the Samurai Shark Gigazord which slashed Specs and Trapper all over.

Lincoln tied Specs and Trapper up with vines he summoned, and I poured a rainbow liquid on Alva's son and restored him to normal.

Specs: DAMN IT! Our plan to extort Alva failed! Don't think we'll be forced to live the rest of our lives in prison!

Trapper: We're smarter than all of you mindless beasts, we'll break out of your pathetic space prisons and we will destroy you all.

Lincoln: That's not going to happen.

Lincoln fired a blue energy blast that hit Specs and Trapper and he began sucking out and draining their brains dry of their intelligence and memories, and when he was all done, Specs and Trapper were nothing more than brainless drool monkeys. Then, he beamed them to The Uranus Prison where they'll stay for life.

Nico: That'll teach you asshole snobs!

Me: That's another of Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa's allies taken down.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Luan's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Luan, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Luan?!

Me: Yeah, and she's even worse than Lynn on Packing Day.

Feral Animal Packing Day Luan: (ROARS)

Luan's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Helena Helios: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Helena Helios' orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, orange light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Luan's feral animal Packing Day self, she left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, orange light, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Helena Helios: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn lets out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Helena Helios was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, orange light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather

Painter Sun flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Luan's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Helena Helios emerged, but she was changed forever.

Helena Helios grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, orange light, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Sun emblazoned on her forehead with orange iris, she has on angel earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Sun with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Fire, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Helena Helios has on a sleeveless orange blouse, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, fingerless gloves, orange pants, orange heeled sneakers with orange legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, orange light, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Sun and surrounded by stars, paints, fire, flames, and orange light, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle

Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Helena Helios felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the large orange feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Helena Helios has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Helena Helios' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, orange light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Helena Helios' Cosmic Eternal Orange Color Light Firestorm Weather Painter Sun Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Orange Color Light Firestorm Weather Painter Sun Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Weather Painter Sun and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Helena Helios has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Sun's head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with suns and flames in between the kanji below Weather Painter Sun that said, "Helena Helios, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Sun, Daughter of Helios, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, and Levina Zeus, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Orange Light of the Visible Spectrum, Suns, Fire, Flames, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Sun"

ヘレナ・ヘリオス、天気画家サンのジーン・スラマー、ヘリオスの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能ある芸術家、アルテア・イリディアナの友人、ネフェル・ゼフィリン、レイン・ドドラ、モラナ・マルザンナ、オーロラ・レオカディア、そして強力な善の力であるレヴィナ・ゼウス、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてキルジョイ・ハギンス、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生

徒、そして可視スペクトルのオレンジ色の光、太陽、火、炎のマスター、火の鳥と天使と天気画家の太陽

Helena Helios has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER PAINTER SUN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ORANGE COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM FLAMING SUN FIRESTORM WEATHER PAINTER SUN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ORANGE COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM FLAMING SUN FIRESTORM WEATHER PAINTER SUN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ORANGE COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM FLAMING SUN FIRESTORM WEATHER PAINTER SUN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Helena Helios' Super Angel-Weather Painter Aurora-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Luan's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Helena Helios fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, orange light, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit Luan's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Helena's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Luan's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Helena Helios: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Orange Color Orange Light Spectrum Flaming Sun Firestorm Weather Painter Sun Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Orange Color Orange Light Spectrum Flaming Sun Firestorm Weather Painter Sun Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Aurora Leocadia.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Helena Helios, and I went after Luan's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Luan's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Helena Helios also did the same by firing orange energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Helena Helios, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Luan's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Suddenly, Luan turned the tip of one of my eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Luan's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUAN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE FOX, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE FOX, RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LUAN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Luan was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lights, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix

God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Luan's massive Luan Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lights, and lights surrounding the vortex, there are light animals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUAN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Luan grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold metal bands on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair tied in a ponytail and her brown hair has rainbow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow fire, rainbow lights, light, fairies, light animals, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective rainbow aura with elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow fairy, rainbow fox, rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, and rainbow fairy holding the Light Kanji in their hands and The Sun above her head emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye and rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Light and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with yellow gems on the Sun-shaped gold links and yellow crystal links and a yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Light and Eternity Kanji in her hands for the pendant and she has a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white blouse with yellow phoenix on it and squirting flower, white skirt with light animals on it, black pants with rainbow lights on the legs, white leather ankle-length boots with suns for the buckles, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow lights, lights, light animals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are light animals surrounding The Sun and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, light animals, and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Luan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with aurora and yellow tips on the large light brown feathers grew much bigger for her new body and then, medium-sized light brown angel wings with aurora and yellow tips on the large light brown feathers grew and sprouted out underneath her massive light brown angel wings with aurora and yellow tips on the large light brown feathers and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and her Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, her cutie mark's on her right shoulder, and she has on yellow fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Luan's massive Luan Loud's Luan Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're suddenly surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, light, rainbow fire, light animals, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Luan Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis True Immortal Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Sulis True Immortal Eternal Light Celestial Solarstorm Comedy Rainbow Light Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow and rainbow gems and The Celtic Goddess of Light, Sulis, and etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white fox heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold fox heads with rainbow gems for eyes and in their mouths and on the bottom of the fox heads is an angel head with yellow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her brand new gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, her gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold fox head and rainbow gems for eyes and a large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with suns and stars in between the kanji below the light animals surrounding The Sun that said, "Luan Loud, Fourth Born and Fourth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fourth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Eddy, Loving Mother of Lensay Loud, Descendant of 17th Century Jester Luan of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vypra, Destroyer of Dark Luan, Morag McLaughlin, Lee Kanker, Dark Kevin, Rothbart, Clavius, and Kyūbi, Amazing Member and Talented Prankster of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of

The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Light and Laughter"

ルアン・ラウド、ラウド家の4番目に生まれ、四番目の長男、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い四番目の長女、エディの愛情深いガールフレンド、レンゼイ・ラウドの愛情深い母、十七世紀の道化師ルアン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、ヴィプラの大敵、ダーク・ルアンの破壊者、モラグ・マクラフリン、リー・カンカー、ダーク・ケビン、ロットバート、クラヴィウス、キュウビ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーで才能あるいたずらっ子、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スリスの使者でありチャンピオン、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、素晴らしいそして、素晴らしくて強力な教師の強力な生徒、騒々しい家と騒々しい家族の擁護者、そして光と笑いの達人

Luan Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-LIGHT

ANIMAL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SULIS CELESTIAL COMEDIC SOLARSTORM STAR COMEDY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Luan's Super Angel-Fairy-Light Animal-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eddy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face.

Luan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Sulis Celestial Comedic Solar Storm Star Comedy Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Sulis Celestial Comedic Solar Storm Star Comedy Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) Whoa, now I've ascended, that's awesome!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Helena Helios, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Helena Helios' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings are permanent, and Luan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive light brown angel wings are permanent.

Helena Helios: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Luan's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Helena.

Me: My pleasure, Helena.

Suddenly, Helena Helios wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Helena Helios' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter Sun flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and orange lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Helena Helios sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and orange lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Helena Helios and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Leni a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Leni absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person: Trista Taranis, Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Lightning with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of lightning, and summoning creatures of lightning, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with purple angel wings, and just like Rachel Rage Shenron, Trista Taranis has all the powers and abilities of Rage Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of

Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of lightning ever since he'd gotten his powers from Hinon and he also defeated Rage Shenron. She's a lover of the storms and she and Lincoln enjoyed going out whenever a lightning storm arrives. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome neon blue lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Trista Taranis hates Scoots with a blazing passion because of what she's done and she even clobbered and electrocuted her after she found her trying to run Lincoln over again, and she swore that if she ever saw that heckling stupid old goat, she would electrocute her so hard, her heart will be stopped forever.

Me: That's so awesome, and Ms. Rita got her powers from Taranis along with getting elastic powers from Lisa's experiment years ago.

Rita: I still remember that.

Nico: Wow, so, if anyone dares to threaten her.

Lincoln: She'll electrocute them so hard, their hearts will stop forever.

Selina Morrigan: We still remembered what Trista did to a group of thugs back in Ireland.

Sabrina Morrigan: She electrocuted them and many of them died as a result.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral eight has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Later we came back to Alva Industries and Alva saw his son.

Alva: Edwin!

Edwin: Dad!

They hugged each other.

Mojo: J.D. and the others told you they'd find him.

Me: That's right. And Specs and Trapper are now in jail

Alva: Thank you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. I doubted you. I'm sorry.

Me: Aw no problem.

Copperhead: Just start being in his life again and go back to the good side.

Hank Scorpio: We know you can do both.

Top: Because now, you've given us the means to stop Zedd.

General Schwarz: Though it'll take a while to get to him

Me: But we got all the time in the world.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Lucky: (To the viewers) Boy what an adventure.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 8 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Yamato, Elemental HERO Darkbright, Escuridao, Magma Neos, Chaos Neos and Storm Neos as well as Master Zik, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor and we're going to a Chicken Parmasan Sandwich Planet and we're going to have a great meal as well as take on the Hypothetical Akuma of Edd named Technoparasite and this is gonna be crazy. Also Emily Goodall is going to transform against him and also we're going to battle Another Master Zik, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor who are the embodiments of Timber Spruce and the Kirby Dopant. Also we're going to meet the Crescent Grizzly Gene-slammer named Crescent Medved and she is from Russia and has the strength of a bear and the powers of the moon and more.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Levina Zeus, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Zeus, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the extremely feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn, and she's the most extremely feral and violent of the feral animal Packing Day version of Team Loud Phoenix Storm

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to The Nevada Desert, but we got bad news: a clone of Galactus was sighted, so we're going to take him down and Lincoln's going to absorb him. And we're going to meet Trista Taranis, Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Lightning with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of lightning, and summoning creatures of lightning, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with purple angel wings, and just like Rachel Rage Shenron, Trista Taranis has all the powers and abilities of Rage Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of lightning ever since he'd gotten his powers from Hinon and he also defeated Rage Shenron. She's a lover of the storms and she and Lincoln enjoyed going out whenever a lightning storm arrives. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome neon blue lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Trista Taranis hates Scoots with a blazing passion because of what she's done and she even clobbered and electrocuted her after she found her trying to run Lincoln over again, and she swore that if she ever saw that heckling stupid old goat, she would electrocute her so hard, her heart will be stopped forever.

Next up for part 9 is Bajillia Naire.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 9

COSMIC FURY PART 9

---

In the early morning hours of 3:25 AM, Lincoln was having a dream, and he saw a symbol in the skies: it was a black demon Alicorn with a flaming Earth for a cutie mark, and he knew what that symbol was: The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods.

Lincoln: The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods. So, they're planning their return to Earth and they're going to finish what we started.

Spirit of The Tree of Harmony: Yes, that's correct, but it's not going to happen until next year.

Lincoln: I've got to warn Princess Celestia and Princess Luna, this'll also no doubt warn the Daydream Princesses as well.

Lincoln's dream ended as he woke up, and he got up and got dressed to head for Canterlot to warn the three Princesses. Lincoln arrived at Princess Celestia's castle, and he headed into the throne room.

Princess Celestia: Hello, Lincoln, what brings you here?

Lincoln: Princess Celestia, there's something I need to tell you: I had a dream and what I saw is a prelude to what's about to happen next year: The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods are planning to return to Earth, and they intend to finish what they started and destroy Earth.

This alarmed Princess Celestia, along with Princess Luna.

Princess Luna: This is indeed quite alarming.

Suddenly, the Daydream Princesses arrived along with me.

Lincoln: You guys had the dream too?

Catherine Fontaine: We did, so The Midnight Princesses are returning next year, we've got a lot of preparing to do.

Me: We sure do. Boy this is bad. We got to be ready for them.

We returned home and went back to sleep, and when morning came, Lincoln told everyone of his dream, and they were horrified.

Nico: Oh man, so next year, The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods are returning to Earth to finish what was started seven years ago.

Me: That's what the Spirit of The Tree of Harmony and Lincoln told us.

Eli: It's a good thing you went to Princess Celestia and Princess Luna and warned them as well of what's about to happen.

Maria: Now, we know of what's coming next year.

Lincoln: We'll be ready for them, and we'll make them pay for all of their crimes.

* * *

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Yamato, Elemental HERO Darkbright, Escuridao, Magma Neos, Chaos Neos and Storm Neos as well as Master Zik, Glowing Alien, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor and we were heading to an amazing and awesome food planet.

Nico: I have a feeling this world will be cool and awesome.

Camie: Me too!

Lincoln: I'm excited for this one too.

Me: Me too. I hope it's an awesome World.

Eli: Me too.

Varie: Yeah and one where everyone will love it.

Lana: Yeah!

Yamato: I'm ready for it too.

Nico: Yamato, I want to thank you, Master Zik, and your teams for coming

Yamato: Not a problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Lola: Awesome!

Elemental HERO Darkbright: We're ready for anything guys.

Nico: Darkbright, what do you like to do in your free time?

Elemental HERO Darkbright: I haven't given it much thought. Its been a while since we did anything fun other than helping Jaden and being awesome heroes.

Nico: Well you'll think of something.

Lola: Yeah it'll come to you.

Elemental HERO Darkbright: That's true.

Maria: What jobs come to mind?

He got to thinking.

Elemental HERO Darkbright: Hmm. I was thinking maybe historian on the history of the Elemental HERO Force.

Jaden: That's an awesome idea!

Me: It sure is!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Man! What a wild adventure! But now we know who is responsible for the Blackwing Eatos 12 Virus and that's Powell!

Nico: He gave Zedd the virus while we were participating in the Ridonculous Race.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: Man talk about a grand opportunity.

Xenia: Crazy!

Me: Yeah! But also now Powell is in prison and soon he will be brought to trial and condemned for his crimes.

Lincoln: I agree!

Nico: Also, did you two really have to provoke Alva into attacking us? We're just lucky that things were able to be salvaged!

Me: Sorry Nico. I'm just really anxious. I just want to rip Lord Zedd and Rita apart for everything they did.

Lincoln: Yeah I'm anxious too.

Nico: Well that's understandable. I know you're excited but at least be patient and wait okay.

Me: We will. But what matters is that Alva has his son back and we're happy for him.

Nico: That is true and we're glad he is back together with him.

Laney: We sure are.

Nico: (sighs) To be fair, I wasn't much better. I WAS harsh in punching him after he clearly felt bad.

May: We're lucky that didn't kill him or do any serious damage.

Me: Is the Dark Orb Bomb affecting you again?

Eli sensed for something.

Eli: Tiny bit.

Nico: Uh oh.

Nico cleansed himself.

Nico: Man I got to really watch out for that. Anyway I still feel bad for that.

Me: No worries Nico. But he had to have some sense knocked into him.

Nico: True. But also we retrieved Omnifarious and one of the blasters from Specs and Trapper and sent them off to prison.

Maria: Nico, you realize that if you had punched Alva any harder, he would've wound up dead. And J.D., need I remind that the last time you became obsessed with killing a main Power Ranger villain, you nearly led to the timeline being destroyed?

Me: No need to remind me of that Maria.

Maria: Just saying.

Nico: Yeah. Sorry.

May: At least Sari finally got her payback on Powell for everything he did to her and her father. Now, we just need to clean up his mess.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Vince told the president what Powell did and he was indicted on Treason and many federal offenses. He's looking at the death penalty.

Maria: Good. Mom is going to make sure no plea deals are given.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: Oh we're here.

We saw that it looked like a desert mountain planet from space.

Me: Looks like a desert mountain planet from up here.

Nico; Lets head down.

We flew down and landed and we saw that it was a planet made of CHICKEN PARMASAN SANDWICHES!

Me: Oh wow! A Chicken Parmasan Sandwich planet!

Xenia: Oh boy!

Nico: LETS DIG IN!

We got to eating!

Me: (EATING) Mmm! So delicious!

It was really tasty! The chicken was cooked to perfection!

Me: Yummy! San Marzano Marinara Sauce.

Eli: (Eating) Mmm! And the cheese is so melty and yummy!

Nico ate some.

Nico: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious! Ooh on garlic toast breat too.

Qin: Yummy! (EATING) Mmm!

Lola: (EATING) Boy this is awesome.

Laney: It sure is! (EATING)

May ate some.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Boy this is really tender and delicious!

Lana: I'll say! (Eating) Mmm!

Lisa: It sure is most delicious and scrumptious. (Eating)

Lily: It sure is awesome.

Lily ate some too.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! So delicious! Just like eating a pizza on a bun.

Nico: Yep. (Eating) Mmm! This is one of my favorite planets.

Sakura Knudson: (Eating) It sure is delicious.

Fu: I'll say! (Eating) Yummy.

Nico: Let's pack some for the mascots.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

Lincoln: They will love that.

Nico packed a few for the mascots.

I packed lots of sandwiches for everyone.

Xenia: Perfect!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that's really going to be one technological fight: we got word that Technoparasite, Double D's hypothetical Akuma, is here, and he's out for revenge on Jimmy.

WE GASPED!

Me: So, we're facing the last hypothetical Akuma of the Eds.

Nico: Yep. Say, what's his story?

Lincoln: According to Gabriel, he was created when he was wrongfully framed along with Eddy and Ed, and he's going to be hellbent on killing Jimmy.

Eli: Oh God.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We got the message from Lincoln, but we got to watch it, he's got techno powers.

Lincoln: But, so do we and we also put in tough firewalls in our technology, Lori, and he can't hack through them at all, that'll be his downfall.

Nico: You said it. Now, let's get going and stop him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Technoparasite) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Technoparasite, he's 20 yards away, and he's searching for Jimmy.

Nico: Let's head on over and give him a thrashing and send him to Vypra.

Lincoln: That technology parasite's not getting out of this without a scratch. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began

growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Technoparasite.

Mizore heard a Pokemon cry.

Mizore: Look here!

We saw a Mega Articuno.

Me: Wow! A Mega Articuno.

Mizore: Wow. And the poor thing hurt its wing.

Mega Articuno: Yeah I was fighting that monster.

Me: You mean Technoparasite.

Mega Articuno: I guess so.

We got to healing it.

Nico: You okay now?

Mega Articuno: Thanks to you guys.

Mizore: Do you want to come with us?

Mega Articuno: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

We were off to face Technoparasite.

Just then, Iron Boy stopped against his will

Edd: What the!?

Me: Double D?

Lola: Uh oh!

We looked and saw TECHNOPARASITE!

Lincoln: There he is. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Me: Let's get that technology parasite! KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

I transformed into Wolf Moon! 🌙

Lincoln and I fired red and blue wolf fire which hits Technoparasite and he was enraged upon seeing us as we landed.

Me: You know why we're here.

Technoparasite: HAND OVER THAT RETAINER-WEARING LITTLE BRAT! HE MUST PAY FOR FRAMING ME ALONG WITH EDDY AND ED!

Lincoln: Not happening. Looks like we got to do this the hard way.

We unholstered our massive greatswords.

Me and Lincoln: RAGE OF THE JANUARY WOLF FIRE MOON! 一月のウルフファイアムーンの激怒!

Lincoln and I swung our massive greatswords and we fired a massive vortex of red and blue wolf fire with red and blue wolf spirits circling around the vortex and the massive vortex hits

Technoparasite and he really got burned by that one.

Technoparasite made Iron Boy grab Jimmy and start to strangle him.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He beat up Jimmy like how Spike beats up Tom

JIMMY WAS REALLY MANGLED UP!

I teleported and bashed Technoparasite!

Technoparasite: THAT METALMOUTH FREAK DESERVES TO DIE!

Eddy: I think he's already learned his lesson, don't you think?!

Nico: YEAH!

Mega Articuno charged at him

Mega Articuno: Taste this!

She fired an ice wave and blasted Technoparasite and froze him.

Azulongmon got out the Sword of The Sovereign of the East!

Azulongmon: Jimmy learned from his mistakes that Revenge is a Double Edged sword! SOVEREIGN LIGHTNING STYLE: LIGHTNING BURST WAVE!

He fired a wave o lightning and blasted Technoparasite down.

Paula got out the Lightning Sword of Nike

Paula: Jimmy got his butt kicked in the end by us when we exposed his vengeance! LIGHTNING STYLE: BASEBALL BUTTKICKER SMASH!

She fired lightning baseballs and blasted Technoparasite down.

Becca got out the Swamp Sword of Dagobah

Becca: Time for the sword of the swamps to drench you! SWAMP STYLE: MUCK OF FILTH!

She fired a wave of mud and drenched him all over.

Technoparasite: GOOD LORD! I AM COVERED IN MUCK AND FILTH! (PANICKS) SOAP! TOWELS! HEEEEELLP!

Edd: He really IS my Akuma.

Eddy: No doubt there sockhead.

Shanan got out the Sword of the Fiery Pyronites

Shanan: There really wasn't any doubt on that! FIRE STYLE: HEATBLAST FLAMETHROWER!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over.

Ed: I'm the ice cream man.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Jack Atlas got out the Sword of the Red Dragon Archfiend

Jack Atlas: This will be one that burns! RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND STYLE: CRIMSON FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired waves of Red Fire and blasted Technoparasite all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Nazz: "YO-DEL-LAY-HEE-YO-DEE-LAY-HEE-YO-DEE-LAYYYY-HEEEEE YO-DE-LAY-HE-YOU-DE-LAY-HE-YO-DE-LAAYYYY YO-DE-LAYYYY-HEEEEE!" [Ed shatters.]

Technoparasite's wings shattered too!

SMASH!

Kevin: "Nice lungs, Nazz."

Me: That was awesome!

Jaune got out the Star Sword of Remnant's Magic

Jaune: That was funny. STAR STYLE: MOONLIGHT JEWEL BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Tea got out the Sword of the Fairy's Power

Tea: This will be the fury of Fairies! FAIRY STYLE: STARS OF NATURE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Technoparasite all over.

Nico: Take that!

Sophie got out the Sword of the Fire of Rebirth

Sophie: (British Accent) You need to realize that revenge is dangerous! FIREBIRD STYLE: FIRE WINGS OF THE INFERNO!

She spread wings of fire and fired fireballs and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Ant Man got out the Tornado Sword of the Fury of the Wind

Ant Man: Feel the waves of Ants! TORNADO STYLE: WIND ANTS OF DOOM!

He fired waves of wind and it formed into ants and blasted Technoparasite down.

Ink Rose got out the Sword of the Dark Shadow Roses

Ink Rose: Darkness is coming! DARKNESS STYLE: ROSES OF THE NIGHT!

She fired waves of darkness roses and blasted him all over.

Nico; Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Technoparasite controlled Iron Boy again and made him fire his repulsors at Jimmy

Eli deflected the blasts back with his lightsaber and they hit Technoparasite and blasted him all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Qin: Yeah!

Technoparasite made Iron Boy grab Jimmy again but this time made him start beating him to a pulp.

SMASH SMASH SMASHS SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He was smashing his face him!

Sarah piled on Technoparasite and pulverized him and bashed him all over!

Ben: I think Double D's suit needs a firewall!

Ben turned into Upgrade

Upgrade: UPGRADE!

He merged with Double D's suit and made it awesome!

Nico: WHOA!

Iron Boy: Try controlling my suit now!

Technoparasite did so. But nothing happened!

Me: HA! How do you like them apples!?

Upgrade: Think of my Upgrade form as a firewall!

Nico: Nice one!

Technoparasite: YOU WRETCH!

Edd: Thank you Ben.

Iron Boy fired missiles

He blasted him all over.

Technoparasite was blasted all over the place.

Qin: Yeah! Take that!

Iron Boy: I know what Jimmy did was bad. But resulting to murder?!

Technoparasite: HE DESERVES IT! HE DID IT ALL FOR REVENGE!

Upgrade: So your only option is to kill out of revenge back?!

Technoparasite: THAT'S RIGHT! HE HAD IT COMING!

He then grabbed him and punched Jimmy in his face and beat him into a pulp brutally!

Upgrade: At least you're finally doing your own dirty work!

I kicked him in the face.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded him.

Emily Goodall: Looks like we're doing this the hard way.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a pink energy aura with stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Emily Goodall's Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Technoparasite, she left pink energy, stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Emily Goodall: I get that you're angry at Jimmy for what happened, but I'm afraid that I can't allow you to run free any longer on your rampage, we're taking you down and we're sending you straight to Vypra to straighten you out.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink energy, stars, pink fire, and pink flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Pink Rangers of 47 plus years flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Technoparasite: the red eyes of judgement.

Lincoln: Now, the battle's about to begin, Technoparasite's not getting out of this without a scratch.

Then, as the vortex faded, Emily Goodall emerged, but she was changed forever.

Emily Goodall grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a pink energy aura with stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a pink lightning bolt with the Pink Cosmic Fury Ranger emblazoned on her forehead with pink iris, she has on Pink Ranger earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Pink Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Pink Ranger with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Pink Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and pink gems embedded on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Emily Goodall has on a sleeveless pink top, pink skirt, white bridal gloves and pink lightning bolt with The Cosmic Fury Pink Ranger on it on her right arm, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a pink lightning bolt with all of The Pink Rangers from 47 years surrounding it and surrounded by stars and pink fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Emma Goodall felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive pink angel wings with pink tips on the large pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized pink angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out from underneath her massive pink angel wings with pink tips on the large pink feathers and her eleven massive and long pink wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings grew much larger and longer, Emily Goodall has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Emily Goodall's massive Emily Goodall's Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink energy, stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Emily Goodall's Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Power Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and pink lightning bolt with the Pink Cosmic Fury Ranger and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with pink gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Emily Goodall has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The Cosmic Fury Pink Ranger's head with pink gem for the visor for the belt buckle and gold versions of the other Pink Rangers' heads with pink gems for the visors around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with pink flames in between the kanji below the pink lightning bolt with The Pink Rangers from 47 years that said, "Emily Goodall, Embodiment of The Pink Rangers, Loving Sister of Emma Goodall, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Most Powerful Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The Power Rangers' Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Another Chaser, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Pink Fire, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Powers of The Pink Power Rangers"

エミリー・グドール、ピンク・レンジャーの化身、エマ・グドールの愛する妹、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、最も強力な愛情深い守護天使、そしてリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、デスパイザー、そしてパワーレンジャーの敵の破壊者、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、アナザーチェイサーの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多

元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてピンクの火、フェニックス、天使、そしてピンクのパワーレンジャーの力のマスター

Emily Goodall has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA PINK INFERNO FIRESTORM PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PINK INFERNO FIRESTORM PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL PINK INFERNO FIRESTORM PINK POWER RANGERS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Emily Goodall's Super Angel-Pink Power Rangers Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Technoparasite saw it, he went mad and fired energy beams at her, butt Emily Goodall fired a massive barrage of pink energy, stars, pink fire, pink flames, phoenixes, and angels which hits Technoparasite and sent him crashing onto the ground, he got back up and he was now really enraged.

Emily Goodall: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Pink Inferno Firestorm Pink Rangers Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) We better take care of Technoparasite and fast before he does anything else.

Lincoln: Right, Emily.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've already taken down your two buddies, King Jawbreaker and Gravyzilla, now it's your turn.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready for the thrashing of your life.

Lincoln, Emily Goodall, and I went after Technoparasite, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, pink energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Technoparasite, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Emily Goodall, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Technoparasite even more insane.

Then, Nico fired waves of elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Emily Goodall, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, stars, pink flames, and planets at Technoparasite, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to send you to Vypra.

Lincoln fired an energy blast that hit Technoparasite and he was sent into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil, but not before he also assimilated all of his powers. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Emily Goodall's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long pink wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large pink orbs orbiting around her legs, and massive pink angel wings are permanent.

Emily Goodall: Now, we have the hypothetical Akumas of the Eds in The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Yep, and Vypra will keep an eye on them.

Nico: You said it.

?: Aw man, we missed the fight.

Suddenly, we saw five 7'0" tall girls with long black hair, red eyes, and massive black angel wings with black stockings and black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, but they were dressed in different colored shirts and skirts: white, pink, purple, red, and orange, and they have five black greatswords holstered on their backs.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Beatrice Coeurfantôme, Gene-Slammer of Hun-Gurrr, Camille Bêteloup, Gene-Slammer of Rippersnapper, Elise Rosescarabée, Gene-Slammer of Blot, Helena Poussièresang, Gene-Slammer of Sinnertwin, and Isabel Concasseurcrâne, Gene-Slammer of Cutthroat.

Anna Anyanova: The Horror Lovers Club are here!

Juleka: It's been a long while since we last saw them!

Eli: You guys know them?

Lincoln: You bet we do.

Eman Reynolds: And so do we, meet Beatrice Coeurfantôme, Gene-Slammer of Hun-Gurrr, Camille Bêteloup, Gene-Slammer of Rippersnapper, Elise Rosescarabée, Gene-Slammer of Blot, Helena Poussièresang, Gene-Slammer of Sinnertwin, and Isabel Concasseurcrâne, Gene-Slammer of Cutthroat, these five girls are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from France and classmates in English, and they're lovers of all horror and everything related to horror including Goosebumps. Their last names, Coeurfantôme means Phantom Heart in French, Bêteloup means Beast Wolf in French, Rosescarabée means Pink Beetle in French, Poussièresang means Blood Dust in French, and Concasseurcrâne means Skull Crusher in French. They, along with Lincoln, Lucy, and Juleka Couffaine are members of The Horror Lovers Club. The five girls have black hair and red eyes, but their clothing tells the difference of who they are, Beatrice Coeurfantôme has the color white, Camille Bêteloup has the color purple, Elise Rosescarabée has the color pink, Helena

Poussièresang has the color red, and Isabel Concasseurcrâne has the color orange. They are also true masters of summoning the supernatural creatures and they've even mastered dark magic, along with black magic and Satanic Magic, and they even got along with The Goths of Darkness. Lincoln made The Horror Lovers Club beautiful black necklaces with their favorite gems, and to show thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips. They along with Juleka hate Lila Rossi with a blazing passion, the reason why is because she once tried to summon a demon via a dark magic ritual to kill Lincoln's family along with Marinette and her friends for revenge, but thankfully Lincoln, Juleka Couffaine, and The Horror Lovers Club stopped the ritual before it began and the ritual's prevention destroyed the demon, and they beat the crap out of Lila Rossi and left her wedgied onto a tree only in her undergarments, but Juleka Couffaine who was angry at what Lila Rossi had done decided to throw her right into the middle of a massive fashion party while in her undergarments which meant total humiliation.

Me: Wait, I remembered that incident all too well!

Nico: Me too, this was the second time Lie-La resorted to using black magic rituals to try and kill Lincoln's family along with Marinette and her friends for revenge, which proved to all of us that she's willing to sell her black soul to The Devil for revenge.

Varie: What a conceited black-hearted bitch.

Lincoln: My words exactly, and it's so good to see you all again.

Beatrice Coeurfantôme: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, and you've really really grown into quite a man.

Suddenly, Lincoln went up to and hugged Beatrice Coeurfantôme, Camille Bêteloup, Elise Rosescarabée, Helena Poussièresang, and Isabel Concasseurcrâne in his massive and powerful muscular arms and he bit them on the sides of their necks with his fangs and fed on their blood and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Then, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on their necks with red gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links and red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and five Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks, and when they saw they were now part of his harem and his many future wives, they all shared a passionate kiss with Lincoln as we all cheered for them.

Nico: You okay, Jimmy?

Jimmy: (Groans in agony)

Nico: Ooh ouch.

I gave him a senzu bean and he was healed.

Nico: NOW, are you okay?

Jimmy: Yeah thanks to you guys.

Me: Man that Akuma had it out for him.

Xenia: No kidding.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, Mega Articuno!

Mega Articuno: THanks Nico! That was cool!

Me: Yeah! It sure was!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want one?

Mega Articuno: No thank you. I don't drink sorry.

Poromon: Oh okay,

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Animated Bulkhead: Man, I'm really glad that Powell's getting what's coming to him!

Nico: Me too!

Qin: All of us are.

Me: Soon Lincoln is going to give him the worst curse he can muster on him.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Yep.

Nico: You guys must be really happy about this.

Animated Bumblebee: Can you blame us? Powell kicked Sari out of Sumdac Tower after it was revealed there were no records of her birth. He had this coming!

Me: That is for sure!

Nico: Good riddance.

Me: Well soon he will be gone for good.

Camie: Good riddance. He's nothing more than a scourge on Humanity.

Maria: Now, I just hope he doesn't do anything to himself before his trial.

Nico: But if he does, your Mom will inform us

Me: Don't worry we have him put under 24/7 suicide watch and Lincoln put restraints on him to make sure he doesn't try anything.

Xenia: Good.

Poliwag: Suicide watch?

Me: It's where they watch high profile inmates in prisons to make sure that they don't kill themselves before their upcoming trials.

Poliwag: Oh!

Nico: Yeah.

Manaphy: How do they do that?

Me: The guards watch him on 15 minute intervals 24/7 and make sure he can't kill himself.

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Oh.

Me: We don't want Powell to go to Hell. We want him to get the Black Gates. Hell for someone like him is too lenient in my opinion.

Lincoln: J.D. calls it the cowards way out.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Either way, Powell is getting what's coming to him.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: Does it matter if he kills himself? If he does, then we can just give his spirit the Black Gates anyway.

Me: Horsea we want him to suffer in a trial and show the world the monster he is.

Horsea: You're right.

Lola: Yep.

Luan: But just in case, I recorded what he said yesterday.

Me: Great! That'll be ultimate damning piece of evidence in his trial.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Good riddance.

Laney: That is for sure. Powell deserves nothing short of death.

Luan: This way, if he DOES kill himself, then we still have evidence of him confessing.

Me: Good idea and good thinking.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Make sure that evidence doesn't get lost.

Luan: Right.

Me: Now it's time for the Anothers.

Nico: Yep. Who do we have?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! Another Master Zik, Glowing Alien, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor.

Me: Awesome! So Yamato, Darkbright, Escuridao and Magma, Storm and Chaos Neos.

Nico: Yep.

Timber Spruce: This will be awesome.

Timber's cutie mark was glowing.

Me: Whoa Timber's cutie mark is glowing.

Eli: Yep. And I sense that the Anothers are one person.

Me: Nice.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

Out came Glowing Alien, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Nice!

Another Necro Claw: (In a girls voice) This will be cool.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Timber Sprice's cutie mark on it and on her shorts and had Timber's tail and a nature sword.

Catalina Timber Spruce: Catalina Timber Spruce, The Embodiment, Gene-slammer and legacy of Timber Spruce.

Nico: Awesome!

Timber Spruce: Awesome to meet my embodiment and legacy.

Catalina Timber Spruce: Same here.

Me: By the way is the Another Master Zik friendly or hostile?

Catalina Timber Spruce: Friendly and you guys will like her.

Me: Awesome.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: This will be interesting.

Camie: Yep.

Wolverine then sniffed something

Me: What is it Logan?

Wolverine: I smell something. It smells similar to Kirby.

Kirby: to me? Wow.

Wolverine: It smells like bubblegum

Nico: Wow.

Qin: Bubblegum huh?

Nico: Wow.

May: Cool.

Nico: Well, that and Kirby ARE the same color

Me: Nice. Wait look!

We saw ANOTHER MASTER ZIK!

Nico: There it is!

Me: Yep!

Another Master Zik: (In a girls voice) I am ready for this.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

Kirby: Wait! Katie!? Is that you!?

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, pink eyes, pink clothes and pink angel wings and had a tiara with the Kirby Dopant symbol on it and on her skirt and she had a rainbow sword in her hand.

Katie Kirby: You bet it is! Katie Kirby.

Me: Wow! Awesome to see you!

Kirby: KATIE!

She and Kirby then hugged.

Katie Kirby: Wow! Kirby! You are looking as awesome as ever! And Waddle Dee and Dedede, You and all of our friends are looking great too.

Waddle Dee: We sure are.

King Dedede: That is for sure.

Nico: Wow! An Embodiment of Kirby!? That is amazing!

Me: It sure is. Katie has all of Kirby's powers from over the course of 31+ Years and knows Kirby and all his friends and despises all his enemies.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yep. And also he and Kirby are both the same height and are both video game world characters.

Katie Kirby: That's right.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

They got weapons from the LupinRangers and PatRangers and Kyurangers

Katie Kirby: No he didn't. I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him with the power of Spark and then ran out of there with the power of Fireball.

Nico: WHOA! That is cool!

Me: Yep It sure is.

Katie Kirby: I thuoght it was cool.

Camie; Ir sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) You have Kirby's powers, right?

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) Does that mean you can copy powers by swallowing people?

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) And have a big appetite?

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Katie Kirby: In order: Yes, yes and yes. I have a huge appetite and eat a lot! I can gain the powers of many kinds.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so and we faced the Another!

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Master Zik's Ridewatch) Prepare to be tested, young one!

May: (GETS OUT NECRO CLAW'S RIDEWATCH) LETS RAISE THE DEAD!

Maria: (GETS OUT AMATSU'S RIDEWATCH) UNLEASH THE STORM!

Elemental HERO Darkbright: (Gets out Glowing Alien's Ridewatch) Darkness and Aliens are awesome.

They used the powers of Master Zik, Glowing Alien, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor and blasted the Another!

Then Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx appeared.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Ring-Ring!

Ring Ring: Thanks Nico.

Nico: The Embodiment here is a Nintendo One.

Me: Yep.

Katie Kirby: And there are many more where that came from.

?: (Russian Accent) That will be cool!

Crescent Grizzly came!

Qin: Crescent Grizzly!? Whoa!

Crescent Grizzly: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this!

Nico: Crescent Medved!? Whoa!

Crescent Medved: Great to see you Comrade Nico. And you too Qin. I got this.

The Another got blasted by a moonlight blast and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Crescent reverted back and had blue hair and brown eyes and had blue angel wings and had a blue bikini and had a symbol in the shape of a Crescent Moon with a Grizzly Bear in the middle of her forehead and she got a moon sword.

Crescent Medved: That was fun!

Horsea: Are you from Russia?

Crescent Medved: Yes I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

May: And I didn't get hit!

Manaphy: Mama!?

May: Sorry.

Rarity: Lets get you new clothes darling.

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome blue and yellow clothes.

Crescent Medved: Awesome outfit.

Maria: Thanks.

Nico: Yep.

Elemental HERO Darkbright: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Crescent Medved: When me and Nico were at my family's nesting doll shop. We make nesting dolls and they are works of art.

Xenia: That is awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Crescent hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Crescent Medved: Me too Nico.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail

Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Elemental HERO Darkbright, Escuridao, Magma Neos, Chaos Neos, and Storm Neos are heading to The Nevada Desert, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eighteen girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Galactus was sighted, so we're going to take him down and Lincoln's going to absorb him. And we were already sweating from the heat.

Lincoln: Whew, we're here in The Nevada Desert, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eighteen girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Galactus was sighted here.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh God, this isn't good at all!

Me: But, thank God it's just a clone of Galactus.

Lincoln: Yeah, but I've heard about him from The Silver Surfer, he's caused Reed and the rest of the team tons of trouble and what he did for eons devouring planets to slake his hunger, but it's going to end the same with all the clones, I'm going to absorb him after we take him down.

Yamato: He won't be easy to take down though.

Lincoln: No, he'll put up a fight just like the real Galactus, but we've taken down dangerous threats like him before.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long neon purple hair and neon purple headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple sleeveless crop top, necklace with the Five Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, bolts of lightning, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Rage Shenron, The Five-Star Dragon of Lightning and Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, holstered on her back is a massive neon blue greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the eighteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Trista Taranis, Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder.

Trista Taranis: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clone of Galactus, but he's heading here now.

?: None of you will escape from Galactus.

We then saw the clone of Galactus heading for us, and he fired energy blasts at us, but we dodged them.

Sylvester: You're just as dangerous as the real Galactus!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune

Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: That he is, but we're still not letting him get away with this, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm

Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution

Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Winter Soldier and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Yamato's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy

Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the Galactus clone and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the Galactus clone's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the Galactus clone into his body as he and all of us assimilated his Cosmic Entity Physiology, Immortality, Godlike Strength, Godlike Stamina, Godlike Speed, Invulnerability, Energy Projection, Energy Absorption, Force Field Generation, Levitation, Size Alteration, Molecular Restructuring, Matter Transmutation, Teleportation, Interdimensional and Intradimensional Portal Creation, Telepathy, Telekinesis, Cosmic Awareness, Resurrection, Life Creation, Soul Control and Manipulation, Recreation, Power and Ability Bestowal, Healing Powers, Adapted Appearance, Cosmic Genius, Biosphere Recreation, Powers as The Lifebringer, and Fear Ray Generation and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of the Galactus clone, and he banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Oh man, that was really really crazy. I just absorbed the clone of Galactus and we all gained all of his godlike powers and abilities, and I can now see throughout the universe and all the planets we'd explored and there's more yet to explore. But, I know we haven't faced Galactus before, but we'll be ready for him in the future. (To Trista Taranis) And it's so good to see you again, Trista.

Trista Taranis: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Trista Taranis as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Trista Taranis was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Trista Taranis: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Trista Taranis and he hugged her, and Trista Taranis is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Trista Taranis: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Trista Taranis, Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Lightning with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of lightning, and summoning creatures of lightning, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with purple angel wings, and just like Rachel Rage Shenron, Trista Taranis has all the powers and abilities of Rage Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Rage Shenron and Daughter of Taranis, Celtic God of Thunder, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of lightning ever since he'd gotten his powers from Hinon and he also defeated Rage Shenron. She's a lover of the storms and she and Lincoln enjoyed going out whenever a lightning storm arrives. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome neon blue lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Trista Taranis hates Scoots with a blazing passion because of what she's done and she even clobbered and electrocuted her after she found her trying to run Lincoln over again, and she swore that if she ever saw that heckling stupid old goat, she would electrocute her so hard, her heart will be stopped forever.

Me: Man, she's really electrifying!

Lincoln: And she's definitely powerful and a force of lightning no one would dare to mess with, and now that you're here, Trista.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Trista Taranis in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Trista Taranis: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Trista Taranis with neon purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and neon purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Trista Taranis: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Trista Taranis, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Trista Taranis' waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Trista Taranis had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eighteen girls, and when Lincoln saw the eighteen girls, he immediately recognized them. The eighteen girls are Carol Caroline, Elisa Griffith, Amelia Rose, Abbie Garnet, Ariane Algren, Claris Cleveland, Rebecca Bradley, Laquis Simeld, Zuina Shuck, Helena Grady, Wanda Erika, and Jeryl Yumimaru from The Iceblade Sorcerer Shall Rule the World and Madoka Kasuka, Makoto Hagino, Misuzu Shinoduka, Shiori Himenomiya, Sumika Ichikawa, and Hiromi Yanagi from Do You Like Horny Bunnies?

Ed Cowart: Whoa, the girls you just rescued are Carol Caroline, Elisa Griffith, Amelia Rose, Abbie Garnet, Ariane Algren, Claris Cleveland, Rebecca Bradley, Laquis Simeld, Zuina Shuck, Helena Grady, Wanda Erika, and Jeryl Yumimaru from The Iceblade Sorcerer Shall Rule the World and Madoka Kasuka, Makoto Hagino, Misuzu Shinoduka, Shiori Himenomiya, Sumika Ichikawa, and Hiromi Yanagi from Do You Like Horny Bunnies? You rescued more voluptous babes from Galactus, and those girls are…

Zackary Nightingale pointed his staff at Ed Cowart.

Zackary Nightingale: Unless you want to find yourself wedgied to a tree branch, do not finish that sentence.

Nicole: Yikes, this guy's scarier than I am.

Lincoln: I had no idea of how defensive Valencia's brother is towards women. Are you girls okay?

Carol Caroline: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Carol Caroline and the other seventeen girls saw who it was that saved them from the clone of Galactus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes,

Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Carol Caroline: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Madoka Kasuka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Carol Caroline, Elisa Griffith, Amelia Rose, Abbie Garnet, Ariane Algren, Claris Cleveland, Rebecca Bradley, Laquis Simeld, Zuina Shuck, Helena Grady, Wanda Erika, Jeryl Yumimaru, Madoka Kasuka, Makoto Hagino, Misuzu Shinoduka, Shiori Himenomiya, Sumika Ichikawa, and Hiromi Yanagi with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was a clone of Galactus.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in thrashing him into the ground and Lincoln absorbing him and he and all of us assimilating all of his godlike powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Trista Taranis have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe it, you guys faced off against a clone of Galactus, thank God it's not the real one!

Lincoln: Yeah, we hadn't faced off against the real one before, but we knew what to expect after everything we heard from Silver Surfer and the Fantastic Four.

Nico: When the time comes, we'll make him pay for everything he's done.

Me: That we will.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down the clone of Galactus and Lincoln absorbed him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Trista Taranis saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Trista Taranis: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been

continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Trista, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Trista Taranis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Trista Taranis: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and

their noses were bleeding.

Luna: Say, Lincoln, why don't you and J.D. have an arm wrestling match?

Eli: With how excessively strong those two are, they'll break the table!

Nico: Not with what I got.

Nico got out a solid titanium table.

Nico: Okay, boys. Lock hands!

Lincoln and I locked hands, and Eli blew the whistle as we began to arm wrestle, and we were both no pushovers and we didn't hold back.

Luna: Dudes, this is getting tense!

Suddenly, the titanium table began to shake from the force of both mine and Lincoln's really excessive brute superhuman strength, and then… !

CRASH!

The titanium table fell apart, and we were actually tied.

Qin: We have a draw, wow! But, bad news, the titanium table you got out fell apart.

Nico: Damn. You two muscle gods broke that titanium table like it was nothing.

Lincoln and me: Sorry.

Me: Boy Lincoln we are totally equal!

Lincoln: We sure are!

Suddenly, Lincoln absorbed the titanium table's remains into his body and it made his body and muscles even more stronger and more powerful than ever and we continued working out.

Me: If you took on someone who was constantly running his mouth in an arm wrestling match, you'd easily mop the floor with him.

Lincoln: Or toss him out of the building he's in or crush his hand.

Nico: Now that I'd like to see. I hate to be the idiot you describe, J.D., that'd be hilarious.

Poromon: Almost as hilarious as this!

CRACKS KNUCKLES!

Ed: WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed: MAKE HIM STOP!

We laughed.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ms. Sara Bellum: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ms. Bellum, and it's perfect for our first double date.

Ets: You said it, Lincoln. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set,

Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Buttercup: (Whistles) Man, Lincoln, you sure are one ladies man.

Bubbles: It was so cute when we saw Ms. Bellum kissing Lincoln.

Blossom: It wasn't cute, that was full-on kissing with passion we saw, and Lincoln's body and face turn red like a firetruck.

Lola: You told me about that, and even I was stunned.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Princess Spinnerella, Simulator Princess Netossa, Ms. Sara Bellum, and Ms. Bellum (Powerpuff Girls Z), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Wooden Kingdom for part 2.

Me: Awesome!

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Oh this will be fun.

Zhuqiaomon: Me and Ebonwumon will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were in Wooded Kingdom for round 2!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well you going after Spewart next from the Broodals.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: Okay so you are going to be giving that slime spewer what for..

Zhuqiaomon: This will be good.

Ebonwumon: Another boss fight no one besides you two were expecting.

Nico: Without a doubt the Embodiment and Gene-slammer will meet us there. Lets go.

They were off and they flew around the place.

Zhuqiaomon: Nico, why don't you hop on my back?

Nico: Okay.

He did so.

They got to a platform and out came SPEWART!

Nico: Spewart!

Zhuqiaomon: Here we go.

Spewart: I bet you weren't expecting me, huh?!

Nico: It was mutual.

Spewart: I'm going to splatter you all over.

Ebonwumon: Come give it a try!

But then…

KRASPLAT!

Digimon sludge hit him right in his face! YUCK!

Zhuqiaomon: Let me see if I can identify that sludge!

Nico: I think I know what that one is!

?: From me!

Out came Numemon and a girl with Yellow hair and orange eyes and orange clothes and fire angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Solar Man on it.

Sakura Solar: Sakura Solar, Embodiment of Solar Man.

Numemon: (In a girls voice) And we're ready to slop all over her.

Nico: Naomi Nume!? Whoa!

Zhuqiaomon: And Sakura it's great to see you!

Ebonwumon: It's good to see you lass!

Sakura Solar: Its been a while Zhuqiaomon and Ebonwumon.

Nico: We can catch up later. Lets get him.

Nico: (gets out Master Zik and Tormes the Centaur's Ridewatches) Time for this Centaur to test you, young one!

He activated them and fired energy blasts and blasted Spewart down.

Sakura Solar: (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

She fired a massive blast of fire and blasted Spewart in a massive and huge explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: OH YEAH!

Ebonwumon: Don't Leave us out!

Second Head: (Irish Accent) This will be fun.

Ebonwumon: Okay okay Mr. Ernest-O-Eager! (ECHOING) BLACK HAIL!

He fired waves of black hailstones and blasted down Spewart.

Zhuqiaomon: (Echoing) PHOENIX FIRE!

He fired a wave of fire from his mouth and he blasted Spewart down.

Sakura Solar: (laughs) I missed that second head of yours!

Ebonwumon: We always think it's ccool.

Second Head: It's always fun talking to each other.

Ebonwumon: All right all right Mr. Chatterbox-Snappington!

Numimon fired a sludge and blasted Spewart and Nico fired waves of energy and blasted Spewart and sent him flying!

Nico: YEAH!

They got more Moons!

Naomi reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had snail eyes on stalks on the top of her head and she had green clothes and purple wings and she had a symbol of Numemon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt. AND SHE SMELLED REALLY HORRIBLE!

Naomi Nume: That was awesome!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Ebonwumon and Zhuqiaomon?

Sakura Solar: I met Ebonwumon in the Digital World and he taught me how to use nature powers and it's we got along amazingly well and yes the way the two heads talk are cool.

Nico: It sure is.

Ebonwumon: Yeah we get that a lot lass.

Second Head: It's great that she was with us.

Ebonwumon: Oh indeed she was Mr. Excited McMurphy!

They laughed!

Nico: Yeah!

Sakura Solar: That is true. Also I met Zhuqiaomon and he taught me all kinds of fire powers and some of his moves. It was really awesome. I was a master of his moves with the strength of 20 Mega Level Digimon under his wings.

Zhuqiaomon: She is a very diligent student too.

Nico: That is cool!

Zhuqiaomon: It sure is. Naomi do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Naomi Nume: Well I do but I'm afraid you don't want to know. Some of them are in the sewers because they stink. Literally.

Nico: Yeah. I would hug you but you know.

Naomi Nume: I know. But I've missed you.

Nico: Same here. Would you two like to join the team?

Sakura Solar: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later The Mascots, Shiv, Maria, Carol, me and Sheila, Bobby and friends were playing Dungeons and Dragons.

Ed: Can I play what you guys are playing?

Me: Sure Ed. We're playing Dungeons and Dragons.

Nico: Nice.

We were having a lot of fun and imagining fighting monsters and warriors.

Sakura Taiyouhime: You guys just encountered a pack of ogres. What do you guys do?

Poromon:… we sacrifice Poliwag to them!

Poliwag: WHAT!?

Me: I'll save you all.

I had my warriors blast the ogres.

Shiv and Maria had elves and elementals come and blasted the ogres.

Sheila: Awesome job guys.

Bobby: Yeah!

Drillhorn: You guys find a treasure chest. How do you open it?

Poliwag: With a pickaxe!

I used a spell and made sure the chest wasn't a trap.

In it was treasure, jewels, gold and weapons too.

Nico: That is cool.

Nosecone: Now you guys are at the final boss. What do you guys do?

Poromon: We get out a lot of bombs!

The final boss was Tiamat.

Me: Tiamat is going down.

We blasted him like in the REAL world of D&D and it was cool.

Everyone had fun.

Later we were done with the game.

Poliwag (to Poromon): I didn't like that you tried to sacrifice me!

Poromon: Hey, all's fair in Dungeons and Dragons!

Arixam: He's got a point.

Me: That's war for you. Sometimes you do whatever it takes to stay alive.

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Bajillia Naire, another of Lord Zedd's minions and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh man!

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Bajillia Naire, another of Lord Zedd's minions and she's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: So, now we're back to destroying Lord Zedd's minions.

Me: Looks like it.

Lincoln: And I've got an idea, we'll condemn Bajillia Naire to forced eternal servitude in The Masters of Evil after I absorb her and send her soul to Vypra.

Nico: That's an awesome idea, Lincoln.

But, needless to say, Drakus and Sebastian were pissed off.

Drakus: What?! Sending that miserable squid to The Masters of Evil, I'd rather kill her and send her to The Black Gates!

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah, I don't care if she's Squillia Naire's mother, I'd rather see said daughter suffer in anguish and hatred when we get rid of her mother!

Eli went up to and grabbed Drakus by the collar of his coat and Lincoln went up to and grabbed Sebastian by the collar of his coat.

Eli and Lincoln: Pardon us, but I must discipline the nanny goats!

Eli and Lincoln ran in opposite directions until they faced each other, and then… !

Drakus and Sebastian Mendez: OH, FOR THE LOVE OF… !

THEN, ELI AND LINCOLN THREW DRAKUS AND SEBASTIAN AND THEY BONKED THEIR HEADS TOGETHER AND THEY

CRASHED ONTO THE GROUND WITH BIRDS CIRCLING THEIR HEADS!

KRABLAM!

Me: Ooh, that's gonna leave a mark.

Nico: No kidding, but nice one. Drakus, we're not going to send Bajillia Naire to The Black Gates, so you and Sebastian better not get any ideas on trying to kill her behind our backs.

Me: OR ELSE!

X-Squad Cyclonus: Drakus won't, but Sebastian, we're not so sure, he has a history of dark malevolence and madness in his heart.

Qin: Oh, we'll keep an eye on him to make sure he doesn't try anything.

Nico's harem punched their fists together to make sure Sebastian got the message, as he growled like an angry dog and complied.

Nico: That's better. Alright, now, let's get after Bajillia Naire and take her down.

Lincoln: That evil squid isn't getting away that easily.

Nico: Nope.

Eli: I sense her on the planet Risa!

Rita Risa: Ooh! You guys are going to love my home planet Risa. It's so awesome.

Xenia: That is cool!

The previous group came.

Hank Scorpio: Can me, Hydros, Electropede, Gator Ghoul, Vulkanus, Brass Knuckles, Mojo Jojo, Copperhead, Top, and General Schwarz go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Rita Risa: Bajilla Naire is on my home planet causing trouble.

Hydros: Uh oh!

Nico: Yeah.

Driscoll: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Spiral Pegasus net.

Qin: Cool!

Me: Ooh that one is gonna be interesting.

Camie: It sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn, the most extremely feral and violent of the feral animal Packing Day version of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn, the most extremely feral and violent of the feral animal Packing Day version of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

WE GASPED AND LINCOLN'S SISTERS AND PARENTS SCREAMED IN TERROR!

Me: HOLY SHIT, NOT THAT SNOW MONSTER AGAIN!

Nico: Is she just as bad as Lynn on Packing Day.

Lincoln: She's actually infinite-times worse than Lynn. Look.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lynn's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with longer wilder unkempt chestnut brown hair, she has on a red coat with the sleeves torn off, red pants and black boots, and she was on all fours, and she has stink lines coming off her like crazy.

Nico: (GULPS) Mommy!

Luna: (SHRIEKS) DUDES, THAT VERSION OF LYNN IS EVEN MORE WORSE THAN LYNN WHEN SHE GOES FULL-BEAST MODE ON PACKING DAY!

Lori: Literally a full all-out monster!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: And there's no mistaking that monstrously loud belch along with smelling her sweaty pits!

Levina Zeus: If this is a mega monstrous version of Lynn we're dealing with, we're gonna need the heavy artillery to deal with that fucked-up snow monster!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, we're taking down Bajillia Naire.

Lincoln: And sending her to Vypra who's going to enjoy putting her through Hell, and once we get done with her, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Levina Zeus: All of the Packing Day nightmares we've had to endure because of you, so many of us were pummeled hard with snowballs because of you. I've had it up to hear with you for the last fucking time, I'm gonna tear you apart limb from limb and hang you by your smelly jockstrap!

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down Bajillia Naire and send her to Vypra, and once we get done with her, Lincoln and Levina Zeus along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn.

We went to the ship and we were off to Risa.

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,621.1: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to the island paradise planet Risa not for vacation but to battle Bajillia Naire and send her to the M.O.E.

Hydros: I already called Ranamon to meet us there

Me: She'll love Risa. I heard it's really beautiful.

Rita Risa: You guys are going to love my home planet. It's known as one of the best Island Paradise vacation spots in the galaxy. And the sunset of the planet Twin Suns is absolutely breathtaking.

Nico: Wow! We may have to go there for some R&R.

Nicole: I agree.

RD Lola: Ok. I admit it's a good vacation spot. But let's not forget our mission

Nico: I know. Just pointing it out.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our Destination.

Nico: Oh screen.

We saw that we were at the planet Risa and it was a beautiful planet.

Rita Risa: Home.

Me: WOW!

Nico: So that's Risa!

Gator Ghoul: You weren't kidding!

Nico: Lets land.

We got to landing and we got out and we saw that it was a BEAUTIFUL ISLAND PARADISE WORLD that is like Hawaii on steroids!

We were in awe!

Me: WOW! So this is Risa!

Nico: It's really beautiful!

Eli: Boy it's amazing!

Varie: When you said it was an island paradise world you weren't kidding how beautiful it was.

Rita Risa: Yeah it's home. And I missed this place.

Beelzemon: You sure did.

Luke Skywalker: It's like an island paradise version of Tatooine.

We saw the 2 suns.

Me: Wow the view of the twin suns is awesome.

Rita Risa: Just wait till sunset.

Nico: Boy Tatooine is a desert planet and Risa is an island paradise

world.

Nicole: It sure is.

Rita Risa: Yeah. But my home planet was not always like this. It was constantly plagued by torrential rainstorms and violent earthquakes that wreaked havoc on the planet.

Nico: Wow! That is scary.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: It went from Hell to Heaven. Because of a special stabilization device from what I remember.

Rita Risa: That's right. My people built that device to stop the rains and earthquakes and there hasn't been an instability like that since.

Brass Knuckles: All the more reason to make sure Zedd's plans don't destroy it.

Me: That is for sure.

Eli: I don't think Bajillia is after the entire planet. I think she's after something else.

Rita Risa: Hmm. (GASP) The Horga'hn!

Me: The Sacred Idol of Risa?

Rita Risa: That's right! It's Risa's most sacred treasure! It's the Symbol of Fertility here.

Nico: We got to stop her!

Eli: She's heading to the resort! 560 klicks to the west and moving fast!

Nico: Lets head over there.

We were off.

We landed at the Risa resort and it was an amazing hotel.

Lola: Wow! What a hotel.

Rita Risa: The Risa Hotel is the best hotel here on Risa. It's the reason why Risa is a popular vacation spot here.

Nico: That is awesome.

Rita Risa: Let me show you the planet's most sacred treasure,

We followed Rita and we saw Ranamon.

RD Sam Sharp: Hey Ranamon!

Ranamon: Hey there to y'all. This is a really amazing place.

Me: Boy it sure is Ranamon.

Rita Risa: Yep. This is my home planet and it's a very amazing island paradise world.

Nico: It's amazing.

Rita Risa: Yep. This is what Bajillia is after.

We saw Horga'hn.

Nico: So that's the Horga'hn.

Me: Just as amazing as I remember seeing it on TV.

Rita Risa: Yep this is a very important and sacred relic to everyone here on Risa. Including me because this was my home planet before I joined you all.

Nico: That is of great importance to you all.

Copperhead: Wait. You guys hear that?

Eli: More than here it! Look!

On the ocean on Jetski like crafts were the MEGAFORCE FOOTSOLDIERS - THE LOOGIES!

Me: Loogies!

Troy Burrows: This is gonna be awesome!

Copperhead: That's not all! Look!

We saw a red hair girl and she had red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and had cat ears and a cat tail and a tiara with the symbol of Panuncian on it.

Me: (GASP) Poppy Panuncian!?

Nico: Oh man the Panuncian Embodiment!

Me: She's half Panuncian hence why she has cat ears and a tail and also she's from the planet Hathor!

Devon: My turn!

Devon charged at Poppy.

Devon smashed Poppy down with a powerful ramming move.

Troy: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

He transformed and was ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Poppy Panuncian: Help me J.D.

Poppy turned into Panuncian and charged at Ranamon!

She roared and formed clones.

Ranamon: (ECHOING) DARK VAPOR!

She formed a smokescreen.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Hang on!

I fired an electron blast and it injected t he antidote into her.

Winx Club Stella: My turn!

She fired light blasts and blasted the Panuncian down and then the Antidote took effect and she was cured!

She had blue eyes again.

Poppy Panuncian: (GROANS) What? What happened? Where am I?

Me: You're on the planet Risa. But you were cured.

Poppy got up.

Poppy Panuncian: Thanks J.D.

Me: We're not done yet.

I fired waves of light and blasted the Loogies all over.

Carol fired a blast of Atomic Energy and the Loogies were all blown apart.

Nelson: HA HA!

Nico: Nice Nelson.

Eli: Now to go after Bajillia. I sense her on that island there.

He pointed to an island up in front of us.

General Schwarz: Are you okay, Poppy?

Poppy Panuncian: Yeah. I am now.

Nico: Good.

Dardemus: Let's use some jet skis to get there

Me: We can just fly there.

Dardemus: True.

Nico: Lets roll.

We were off.

Top: More Loogies up ahead!

Nico: Lets get them!

I fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them.

Nico fired energy blasts and blasted them.

Troy blasted the Loogies all over.

Anemone: Take this!

She blasted the Loogies all over!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Take that!

Mojo Jojo: Feel the genius of Mojo Jojo!

He fired a Star Ray blast and blasted the Loogies all over.

Nico: Take that too!

We blew them apart.

Me: Now for Bajillia.

Laxus: We're here.

Nico: Yep. And target sighted.

We saw in a clearing on an island BAJILLIA NAIRE!

Nico: There she is.

Xenia: She sure is ugly than what we saw on TV.

Zhalia: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Bajillia was wandering around.

Bajillia: Hmm. Haven't gotten texts from my daughter in a while.

But then the spirits of the rangers came and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Me: Bajillia Naire. Nice to finally meet you in person.

Bajillia Naire: The famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Zayto: Nice day to kick your ass, isn't it?

Bajillia Naire: Manners cost nothing, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. A 'please' wouldn't go amiss.

Lincoln: (growls) Well, we aren't too PLEASED about you being involved in Zedd's plan to destroy all good. So, my advice? Come quietly before we fucking change our minds and send you to the Black Gates!

Bajillia Naire: Oh, come now, Lincoln Loud! If you and your friends really want to fight me so badly, you only had to ask!

Me: Well who are we to deny that? Also we were not really happy that you turned Ollie against us.

Nico: Yeah! You really pissed us off back then.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Bajillia Naire: It looks like I need to teach you all some respect.

Nico: (scoffs) Like you can teach us anything.

Me: We're going to be the ones that teach YOU something. After we kick your ass into oblivion!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

She was blasted all over the place and fiery explosions rang out from the blasts.

Lucky: Time to Test your luck!

Me: And it's just run out!

Bajillia Naire: Come on! There's always something that can be learned! Let's start with 'Getting your asses kicked 101'.

Me: No thanks! We already covered those basics!

I teleported and kicked and pulverized and smashed and punched her all over with incredible speed and power.

I kicked her down!

Ben turned into Feedback.

Ben: FEEDBACK!

He fired lightning blasts and electrocuted her!

Feedback: Electropede, mind filling me with juice before I do a combo?

Electropede: You got it! Lets supercharge him!

The Lightning Users and us fired waves of lightning and REALLY SUPERCHARGED HIM BIG TIME!

Paula and Feedback: LIGHTNING SUPER DEATHRAY!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Bajillia and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Electrifying!

Feedback turned into Bloxx!

Bloxx: BLOXX!

Me: Lets build some pain!

He turned into a huge hammer!

He smashed her with it!

KRASMASH! KRASMASH! KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Bloxx and Applejack: SMASHING HAMMER PUNCHER!

They bashed her with a powerful hammer punch!

Bloxx turned into Gravattack!

Gravattack: GRAVATTACK!

Qin: Time or some gravity power!

Carol: Yeah!

Gravattack: Like this!

He fired energy blasts and blasted her all over.

Carol: And this too!

Carol and Gravattack: GRAVITY LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of Ghidorah's Gravity lightning and Gravity Beams and blasted her all over with powerful explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Gravattack Turned into Crashhopper

Crashhopper: CRASHHOPPER!

Nico: Time to JUMP into action!

Crashhopper: This will be fun!

Cricket: YEAH! Lets get her!

Cricket and Crashhopper: JUmPING SMASH STOMP!

They jumped and smashed Bajillia into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Crashhopper turned into Arctiguana

Arctiguana: ARCTIGUANA!

Me: Cold enough for you!?

Arctiguana: Lets do this!

He fired waves of cold wind and froze her.

Chill: (Russian Accent) Lets make her stay cool.

Chill and Arctiguana: FROZEN NARWHAL WIND!

They fired waves of ice and blasted Bajillia and turned her into an ice cube!

She smashed out of the ice.

Me: What's a matter? Getting cold feet?

Bajillia: I still have backup! Scuttleworms!

She summoned Scuttleworms and I blasted them all over!

Xenia: Nice try!

Nico: We need the Gosei Dragon Mechazord!

Troy: You got it!

He summoned said Mechazord!

Qin: YEAH!

It fired fire blasts and blasted Bajillia all over!

Articguana turned into Ball Weevil

Ball Weevil: BALL WEEVIL!

Kirby: YEAH! Lets show her no mercy!

He turned into Monster Flame Kirby!

Kirby: HIYAH!

Katie Kirby: Now watch this one!

Katie Kirby and Kirby: DOUBLE MONSTER FLAME INCINERATION!

They flared up waves of fire and fired powerful dragon fire blasts and it hit Bajillia and blasted her down!

Nico: WHOA! That was awesome!

Ball Weevil fired energy balls and blasted Bajillia.

Timon: Time for this mook to buzz off!

Ball Weevil: You got that right!

Ball Weevil and Timon: BUG SMASHING BALL SHOT!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her down!

Ball Weevil turned into Walkatrout

Walkatrout: WALKATROUT!

Maria: It was predatory creatures of Walkatrout's kind that gave me these nasty scars on my back.

Sakura Knudson: OUCH!

Nico: Yeah it hurt bad.

Walkatrout: Yeah that was terrible.

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Walkatrout and Maria: WATER OF THE FISH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Bajillia all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Walkatrout turned into Pesky Dust

Pesky Dust: PESKY DUST!

Rita Risa: Awesome!

Pesky Dust: YEAH!

He fired dust and blasted Bajillia.

Rita Risa: Lets make this glow with beauty.

Pesky Dust: You got it!

Rita Risa and Pesky Dust: FAIRY DUST BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and dust and blasted Bajillia all over.

Nico: Take that.

Pesky Dust turned into Mole-Stache

Mole-Stache: MOLESTACHE!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Mole-Stache: Take this!

He formed his hair into fists and bashed Bajillia all over.

Mole-Stache: And this as well.

Bobobo-bo Bo-bobo: Allow me to help too

Mole-Stache and Bobobo-bo Bo-bobo: MUSTACHE BASHER FISTS!

They bashed and smashed Bajillia with their face hairs all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Mole-Stache turned into THE WORST!

The Worst: THE WORST!

Homer: WOOHOO! Lets make this girl flat!

Homer inflated big!

Homer and The Worst: SMASHING CANNONBALL PANCAKE FLATTENER!

They jumped and fell and smashed Bajillia into a pancake!

KRABLAM!

She was flatter than a pancake!

Horsea squirted ink

And it got into Bajillia's eyes.

Horsea: You aren't the only one that knows how to squirt ink!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Chillyfish, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Puppetmon, Count Spankulot, and David Cain came.

Nico: Chillyfish, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Stratos, Ice Demon, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Puppetmon, Count Spankulot, and David Cain.

Chillyfish: Man, this planet is nice!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Great spot for a vacation

Stratos: You said it.

Ice Demon: (to Nico) We heard you fought another Evil Double D.

Nico: We sure did. But it was his Akuma form.

SkullMeramon (to Mizore): I hope you take care of that Mega Articuno

Mizore: Oh I will.

Nico: Awesome.

?: Great!

A figure came and it was SPLITFACE from episode 16 of Samurai

---

Splitface is a Mouth/Spirit Stealing themed Nighlok who can steal people's spirits and if people don't return their souls until the sunset, they will disappear forever. He serves as the main antagonist of the episode "Team Spirit".

He is voiced by Simon McKinney who previously voiced Dyna Bot from RPM and later voiced Phonepanzee from Ninja Steel.

Splitface is one of Nighloks. He possesses the ability to steal spirits of people and if people don't return their souls until the sunset, they will disappear forever. In the sixteenth episode Splitface arrived at the Junk of Master Xandred and offered Octoroo and Dayu to increase level of Sanzu River by stealing people's souls and making their loved ones cry.

Splitface attacked Panorama City and stole souls of office workers. Then he encountered Power Rangers. Splitface wielded sword in battle, could fire energy blasts, separate his body on balls, which he was made of and attack enemies in this state. During the battle he stole soul of Emily. Splitface told rangers that only by defeating him they could return souls of people and their fellow friend, but he will return to the Underworld and they will never defeat him. Samurai Rangers again tried to battle him, but unsuccessfully.

During the battle Antonio marked the monster with a Claw Symbol, which allowed them to reach monster. Splitface left and returned to the Underworld on the junk and told his fellow Nighloks that soon Sanzu River will increase, as people, whose souls he stole, will die and their loved ones will cry for them. However Antonio found a way to summon Splitface back to the human world.

Due to mark of Claw Zord on the monster, Antonio could dragged the villain like a magnet. Rangers used powers of their symbols and activated Claw Zord, who dragged Splitface to the human world like a magnet. Splitface was surprised by his teleportation and again battled heroes. Now he couldn't separate his body and rangers used their weapons and battled him. Villain was destroyed by Fire Smasher.

Then he returned as Mega Monster and Antonio formed Claw Battlezord and battled the villain. After Antonio gained upper hand, Splitface summoned giant Moogers, but Antonio attacked them with Claw Disks. Then Antonio transformed zord into Claw Battlezord East. Antonio battled Moogers, but he was hard, so Jayden, Kevin and Mike used their powers and formed Samurai Battle Wing and defeated Moogers. Then Antonio transformed his Zord into Claw Battlezord South and defeated Moogers. Then Gold Ranger balled Splitface and used his double katana to injure monster and then Splitface was destroyed by the final strike of Claw Battlezord East. After his death, all of the spirit's he stole were returned.

Splitface later attended a Halloween party at the Nighlok Heaven where he recounts his battles with the Samurai Ranger.

---

Emily: SPLITFACE!

Splitface: Been a while rangers!

Me: I remember you Splitface! You stole the souls of loved once and made people cry! Also those people that lost their souls would die by sunset!

Splitface: That's right! Good memory.

Me: Yep.

Kate Lloyd: Your name sounds very similar to the Thing that was Adam and Edvard.

Me: That fucking scared the shit out of me!

Nico: No kidding!

Splitface: It does sound similar doesn't it.

Nico: Yep.

Splitface: (to Jack) Consider this a warmup for your mission with Luna and Marina tomorrow

Samurai Jack: Looking forward to it.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah! Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Gi, Lapis Lazuli, Zecora, Aylene Carter, Lumina, Lightsworn Summoner, Felis, Lightsworn Archer, Miho Nishizumi, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Arixam and Pump Man VS

Chillyfish, Tiki Tak Tribe, Tar Monster, ARGO, Dragar the Loathsome, and Hot Wings (Kirby Epic Yarn) - Nico's rescue was on a planet of Chicken Parmasan Sandwiches and we battled Technoparasite, The Akuma of Edd and Emily Goodall transformed

---

Chillyfish was first.

Chillyfish (to Gi): Nico's rescue was on a planet of Chicken Parmasan Sandwiches, where he battled Technoparasite, The Akuma of Edd. Emily Goodall transformed too

Gi: She sure did and it was really cool to see.

Lapis Lazuli: Boy no kidding there. That was so fun.

Zecora: A fun battle it was for us to see, and a good battle it was to see.

Rarity: It was sure fun darlings. Jimmy got banged up though.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah he sure did! That was brutal.

Gill Grunt: No kidding!

Chillyfish: Geez! Lets do it!

Gi flicked the switches for Chillyfish and Earth and got a water sword!

Gi: THE WATER SWORD OF GAIA!

Chillyfish: Nice!

Gi: WATER STYLE: WATERS OF FURIOUS CLEANSING!

She fired waves of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Mizore Shirayuki, Yukara Yuki, Shazam, Andrea San Juan, Nico

Robin, Boa Hancock, Monet, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thetis and Driscoll VS SkullMeramon, Creepy Lighthouse Keeper, McWolf (Tom & Jerry Kids), Pineoctopus, Red Claw, and Mzingo's Parliament - Us battling Another Master Zik, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor who are the embodiments of Timber Spruce and the Kirby Dopant

---

SkullMeramon was next.

SkullMeramon (to Mizore): Nico, Yamato's team, Master Zoo's team, and the others did good battling. Another Master Zik, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor. They are the embodiments of Timber Spruce and the Kirby Dopant

Mizore: They sure were and it was really amazing to see too.

Yukara Yuki: Yeah it sure was.

Shazam: No kidding there! That was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was awesome.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: It was awesome.

SkullMeramon: It sure was. Lets do it!

Mizore flicked the switches for SkullMeramon and Hoth and got an Ice Flame sword!

Mizore: THE ICE FLAME SWORD OF THE ICELANDIC STORM!

SkullMeramon: Awesome!

Mizore: ICELAND FIRE STYLE: BLUE ICE FLAME BLAST!

She fired waves of blue fire and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

## Flare Corona, Mal, Hanabi & Aries, Lillian Hale, Stafford, Meru, Luca, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Sasame Fuma and RD Lola vs Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Aries Zodiarts, Facilier, Hydra (Hercules), Sea Dragon, and Undertow - Lincoln's rescue in the Nevada Desert and we battled a clone of Galactus

Mortal Kombat Scorpion was next.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion (to Flare Corona): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the Nevada Desert. He battled a clone of Galactus

Flare: Yeah and it was really awesome.

Mal: Boy it sure was awesome.

Hanabi: Thank goodness we didn't face the real thing during the battle with Thanos.

Aries: That would not be a good thing.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah that is for sure.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy no kidding there.

Sunburn: That is for sure.

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Yeah I agree there. Lets do it!

Flare flicked the switches for Scorpion and the Sun and got a fire sword.

Flare: THE FIRE SWORD OF THE FLAMING SUN!

Mortal Combat Scorpion That is cool!

Flare: Yep. SUN FLARE STYLE: FLAMES OF THE SOLAR CORONA!

She fired waves of intense flames and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

## Baihumon, Animorphs Jake, Bastemon, Francesca Giordano, Crono, Superboy, Chunky Kong, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Ken Ichijouji & Stingmon, and Beelzemon VS Stratos the Tornado Titan, Trident, Pizza Face, Diablo, Gigantomachia, and Julie Hinikawa - Wooded Kingdom Part 2

---

Stratos the Tornado Titan was next.

Stratos (to Baihumon): Today was Wooded Kingdom Part 2. How was it?

Baihumon: It was really awesome! And it was cool too!

Jake: Boy it sure was and they battled Spewart.

Bastemon: They sure did and man was it fun.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was something.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was a fun one.

Featherweight: Boy it sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah No kidding there. That was awesome.

Stratos: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Baihumon flicked the switches for Stratos and Jupiter and got a wind sword.

Baihumon: THE WIND SWORD OF THE SOVEREIGN OF THE WEST!

Stratos: Awesome!

Baihumon: Yep. WIND SOVEREIGN STYLE: WIND TIGER BLAST!

He fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Thetis, Ultrox, Britney Crosby, Eiji, Mindy, Jake, Layla Heartfilia, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, RD Sam Sharp and Sirens (Samurai Jack) VS The Ice Demon, Coldsnap, Jasdevi, Red Dark Magician, Angry Archer, and Evil Magic Man - The Mascots, Shiv, Maria, Carol, me and Sheila, Bobby and friends played Dungeons and Dragons

---

Ice Demon is next.

Ice Demon (to Thetis): The Mascots, Shiv, Maria, Carol, J.D. and Sheila, Bobby and friends played Dungeons and Dragons. Who won?

Thetis: They all did against a bunch of ogres.

Ultrox: Yeah that was awesome and they got cool treasure.

Britney Crosby: They sure did and it was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah they sure did have a lot of fun there.

Starshine Sparkle: They sure did.

Spyro: That was awesome.

Ice Demon: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Thetis flicked the Switches for Ice Demon and Umi III and got a Water Sword.

Thetis: THE SWORD OF THE WHIRLPOOLS OF UMI III!

Ice Demon: That is cool!

Thetis: It sure is! UMI III STYLE: WATER FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of water and the group fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

Layla Williams, Bacchus (Hercules), Nathalie Sancoeur, Lillymon, Dark Spore Kids, Monarus, Oberus, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Nelson Muntz and RD Leni VS Marluxia, Neopolitan, Blizaru, Buffalo Gals, SHS Baron, Mordo, and Bubbles (MLP Pony Life) - Dungeons and Dragons is awesome

Marluxia was next.

Marluxia (to Layla): Dungeons and Dragons is awesome. I hope the mascots liked it

Layla: They sure did and it was really fun and awesome.

Bacchus: Oh it was really awesome for them.

Nathalie: Everyone had fun there too.

Fluttershy: It sure was fun and awesome.

Tornado Bolt: You got that right.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) I agree there too.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it sure was fun.

Marluxia: Glad they all had fun. Lets do it!

Layla flicked the switches for Marluxia and the Pridelands and got a leaf scythe!

Layla: THE LEAF SCYTHE OF THE CIRCLE OF LIFE!

Marluxia: Awesome!

Layla: LEAF STYLE: PRIDELANDS FURY STORM!

She fired waves of leaves and flowers and the group fired waves of leaves, flowers, fruit and grass and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Church, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - Bajillia Naire next and man she is tough

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost (to Red She Hulk): Bajillia Naire is next. Man, she's tough!

Red She-Hulk: She sure is. But it's awesome facing her.

Church: It sure is cool.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) I agree there everyone.

Applejack: She sure is a tough one.

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding.

Flashwing: No kidding.

Black Knght Ghost: Yeah. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk flicked the switches for Black-Knight Ghost and Windsor Castle and got a Medieval Sword.

Red She-Hulk: THE SWORD OF THE BLACK KINGDOM!

Black Knight Ghost: Nice!

Red She-Hulk: KING ARTHUR STYLE: KNIGHTS OF THE FURY TABLE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Yae, Sawaii Hitomi, Hanon Hōshō, Iris, Auriana, Carissa, Talia, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Anemone and Sly (Ty) VS Puppetmon, Cyber Cat, Idiot Teeth, Bat Man, Lepidopterra Queen, and Hammerhead - Bajillia is gonna be fried Calamari

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Puppetmon (to Yae): Bajillia is gonna be fried Calamari. I hope you get some hits in.

Yae: Oh believe me we all are.

Sawaii: Yeah we sure are and it's so awesome.

Hanon: You got that right.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure is awesome.

Scootaloo: That is for sure there!

Whirlwind: Yeah it sure was cool!

Puppetmon: You got that right! Lets do it!

Yae flicked the switches for Puppetmon and the Digital World Forests and got a wood sword.

Yae: THE WOOD SWORD OF THE WOOD ELEMENT!

Puppetmon: Awesome!

Yae: WOOD STYLE: FURY OF THE FOREST BLAST!

She fired waves o wood and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, Yin, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - Bajillia is going into the M.O.E.

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot: (to Lucy) (Transylvanian Accent) Bajillia is going into our ranks. After she pays for being very bad!

Lucy Heartfilia: That is for sure! And it's going to be awesome. We'll have to find archenemies for them.

Yin: Yeah that will be cool.

X-Squad Bangray: I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: I agree too and it will be awesome.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure.

Amber Morning: Yeah it will be awesome.

Spotlight: You got that right.

Count Spankulot: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lucy flicked the switches for Count Spankulot and Middle Earth and got a Zodiac Sword.

Lucy: THE STAR SWORD OF THE CELESTIAL ZODIAC!

Count Spankulot: That is a great sword!

Lucy: So is this! ZODIAC STYLE: STAR STORM OF THE ZODIAC!

She fired waves of stars and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Lady Palutena, Apple White, Elemental Woman, Wendy Traviston, Sailor Land Before Time, Silina Odaiba, Lillian Van Damme, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Marvel Loki and Zhalia Moon VS David Cain, Lego Poison Ivy, Lena Hyena, Red Claw, Screech and Thud, Mad Firefighter Clown, and Unipastrami - We're battling her on the planet Risa which is really amazing

---

David Cain was next.

David Cain (to Palutena): We're battling Bajillia on the planet Risa. It's really amazing

Lady Palutena: It sure is and this planet is really amazing.

Apple White: Boy it sure is beautiful.

Elemental Woman: Boy no kidding.

Princess Luna: I think it's a really beautiful world here too.

Moondust: Yeah that is or sure there.

Snowdrop: Yeah that is for sure.

Gari: Boy this planet is awesome. Rita Risa's home planet is absolutely beautiful.

Blackout: It sure is awesome.

David Cain: It sure is. Lets do it!

Lady Palutena flicked the switches for David Cain and Skyworld and got a Light Sword!

Lady Palutena: THE SWORD OF THE LIGHT OF SKYWORLD!

David Cain: Awesome!

Lady Palutena: LIGHT STYLE: WINGS OF THE LIGHT OF SKYWORLD!

She fired waves of light and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Samurai Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Decade Riders, Samurai Jack, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Splitface

---

Splitface was next.

Splitface: Boy this planet is amazing for a vacation spot.

Nico: It sure is awesome!

May: It sure is and I would love coming here for a vacation and a party.

Splitface: Me too. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Bajillia Naire, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that greedy warmongering squid!

Nico teleported back with them.

Splitface: Awesome! Now for Jack's battle. MOOGERS!

He summoned numerous Moogers!

Samurai Jack then went at them and they went at him.

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Samurai Jack slashed and sliced and diced them and they exploded!

MULTIPLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Samurai Jack: That was a good warmup.

Nico: Now the main fun!

Samurai Rangers: SAMURAIZERS! GO GO SAMURAI!

Antonio: SAMURAI MORPHER! GOLD POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SAMURAI!

KAMEN RIDER!

Decade Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Jayden: FIRE BUSTER CANNON MODE!

Jayden got out the Fire Buster and it was ready for action! They loaded the disks and it was ready!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Splitface you have failed this world!

Jayden: Samurai Rangers Victory is Ours!

Troy Burrows: Rangers That's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: This isn't vacation for you!

Tsukasa: This is a beat down!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Kyurangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into Kyurangers!

We went and pulverized and blasted and smashed Bajilla Naire all over the place.

Sakura, Ed, Nosecone and Drillhorn used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Drillhorns Horn Cannon, Nosecone's X-Ray laser and Ed and Sakura's powers 100-fold.

Sakura Taiyouhime and Drillhorn: THUNDER HORN BLAST!

Ed and Nosecone: SMASHING X-RAY BLASTER!

Azulongmon of the East and Hydros: LIGHTNING EASTERN SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Paula of the Thunder and Electropede: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Becca of the Gators and Gator Ghoul: GATOR FURY BLAST!

Shanan of Universal Life and Vulkanus: UNIVERSE LIFE STORM BLAST!

Jack Atlas of the Dragon and Brass Knuckles: CRIMSON FIRESTORM BLAST!

Jaune of Remnant and Mojo Jojo: STAR STORM BURST!

Tea of the Fairies and Copperhead: FAIRIES OF THE DUEL BLAST!

Sophie of the Phoenix and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

Ant Man of the Size and Top: SPINNING ANTS BLAST!

Ink Rose of Darkness and General Schwarz: DARKNESS ROSE STORM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Kyurangers, Nico, Lola and Lana: MAGIC OF THE STARS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Time to send you packing to Vypra, Bajillia Naire. MEGAFORCE ELEMENT STYLE: GOSEI DRAGON MECHAZORD!

Mai Shiranui: MEGAFORCE FIRE STYLE: GOSEI PHOENIX MECHAZORD!

Emerald Sustrai: MEGAFORCE ILLUSION STYLE: GOSEI SNAKE MECHAZORD!

Zuzu Boyle: MEGAFORCE SOUND STYLE: GOSEI TIGER MECHAZORD!

Chai Xianghua: MEGAFORCE WATER STYLE: GOSEI SHARK MECHAZORD!

Tatsumaki: MEGAFORCE WIND STYLE: HAWK ZORD!

Makoto Nanaya: MEGAFORCE WIND STYLE: PTERA ZORD!

Chie Satonaka: MEGAFORCE WIND STYLE: CROW ZORD!

Toph: MEGAFORCE EARTH STYLE: BEETLE ZORD!

Julie Makimoto: MEGAFORCE EARTH STYLE: DINO ZORD!

Iroha (Samurai Showdown): MEGAFORCE EARTH STYLE: RHINO ZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: MEGAFORCE WATER STYLE: MANTA ZORD!

Nanami Simpson: MEGAFORCE WATER STYLE: HAMMERHEAD ZORD!

Jolyne Cujoh: MEGAFORCE WATER STYLE: SAWSHARK ZORD!

Colette Brunel: MEGAFORCE LIGHT STYLE: ULTRA CHANGE ZORD!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MEGAFORCE DARK STYLE: LION MECHAZORD!

Shantae: MEGAFORCE MAGIC STYLE: SEALION MECHAZORD!

Akko: MEGAFORCE STAR STYLE: SKYLION MECHAZORD!

Jessica Kaios: MEGAFORCE FIRE STYLE: GOSEI BIRD ZORD!

R. Mika: MEGAFORCE LIGHT STYLE: GOSEI RHINO BEETLE ZORD!

Menat: MEGAFORCE SPIRIT STYLE: GOSEI CROCODILE ZORD!

Perfuma: MEGAFORCE NATURE STYLE: GOSEI ELEPHANT ZORD!

Sasha Hanagaiken: MEGAFORCE WATER STYLE: GOSEI DOLPHIN ZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired elemental energy blasts that turned into th Megaforce Mechazords and Zords that slammed into Bajillia Naire and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: MEGAFORCE FINAL SMASH: MEGAFORCE ZORD BLAST!

They fired Ki blasts based on the Zords of Power Rangers Megaforce at Bajillia Naire and they slammed into her and exploded, but she won't die from the final smash. she wound up getting really big boo-boos.

Then, Lincoln tied Bajillia Naire up and he opened a portal that led to The Masters of Evil, and then, he kicked Bajillia Naire in the butt and she flew in and wound up in The Masters of Evil, and when she saw Vypra, she was in trouble as the portal closed.

Nico: Bajillia Naire, you have failed this whole universe!

Me: And the campaign against Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa has just begun!

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lynn's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around

Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. and sweaty pits from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn, and she's the most extremely feral and violent of the feral animal Packing Day version of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn?!

Me: Yeah, and I dealt with her years ago before Winter Break, and she was a monster.

Feral Animal Packing Day Lynn: (ROARS)

Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Levina Zeus: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Levina Zeus' purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a yellow and purple energy aura with stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self, she left yellow and purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, paints, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Levina Zeus: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that you let out when you go psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Levina Zeus was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow and purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Thunder flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Levina Zeus emerged, but she was changed forever.

Levina Zeus grew from 7'0" to 8'0" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow and purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a yellow and purple energy aura with stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, paints, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Weather Painter Thunder emblazoned on her forehead with orange iris, she has on angel earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has Weather Painter Thunder with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Levina Zeus has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt, fingerless gloves, yellow pants, yellow heeled sneakers with yellow legwarmers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, paints, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Weather Painter Thunder and surrounded by stars, paints, bolts of lightning, and yellow light, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Levina Zeus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with purple tips on the large yellow feathers grew much bigger for her new body and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Levina Zeus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone

of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Levina Zeus' massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, paints, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Levina Zeus' Cosmic Eternal Yellow Color Light Electric Lightning Storm Weather Painter Thunder Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Yellow Color Light Electric Lightning Storm Weather Painter Thunder Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Weather Painter Thunder and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with yellow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Levina Zeus has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Weather Painter Thunder's head with yellow gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below Weather Painter Thunder that said, "Levina Zeus, Gene-Slammer of Weather Painter Thunder, Daughter of Zeus, Loving Cousin of Timmy Turner, Talented Artist, Friend of Althea Iridiana, Nephele Zephyrine, Rayne Dodola, Morana Marzanna, Aurora Leocadia, and Helena Helios, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Timmy Turner's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and Killjoy Huggins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Yellow Light of the Visible Spectrum, Lightning, The Storms, Phoenixes, Angels, and Weather Painter Thunder"

レヴィナ・ゼウス、天気画家サンダーのジーン・スラマー、ゼウスの娘、ティミー・ターナーの愛するいとこ、才能ある芸術家、アルテア・イリディアナの友人、ネフェル・ゼフィリン、レイン・ドドラ、モラナ・マルザンナ、オーロラ・レオカディア、そして強力な善の力であるヘレナ・ヘリオス、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ティミー・ターナーの敵の軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、そしてキルジョイ・ハギンス、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして可視スペクトルの黄色の光、稲妻、嵐、フェニックスの達人、エンジェルズ、お天気画家サンダー

Levina Zeus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WEATHER PAINTER THUNDER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA YELLOW COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM WEATHER PAINTER THUNDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL YELLOW COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM WEATHER PAINTER

THUNDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL YELLOW COLOR LIGHT SPECTRUM ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM WEATHER PAINTER THUNDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Levina Zeus' Super Angel-Weather Painter Thunder-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Levina Zeus fired a massive barrage of yellow and purple energy, stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, paints, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Timmy: Whoa, awesome! Levina's transformed!

Me: Way cool!

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Levina Zeus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Yellow Color Yellow Light Spectrum Electric Lightning Storm Weather Painter Thunder Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Yellow Color Yellow Light Spectrum Electric Lightning Storm Weather Painter Thunder Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her smelly butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Helena Helios.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Levina Zeus, and I went after Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow and purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Levina Zeus also did the same by firing yellow and purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Levina Zeus, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lynn turned the tip of one of my eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lynn's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LYNN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LYNN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lynn was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a scarlet red phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lynn's massive Lynn Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm

Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, earth, lava, fire, and four erupting volcanoes surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a scarlet red phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LYNN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LYNN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lynn grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large scarlet red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has scarlet red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing chestnut brown hair tied in a low ponytail and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, lava, earth, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow dragon, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel coming out of the volcano and holding the Lava and Earth Kanji in their claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with scarlet red gems on the gold fire links and scarlet red crystal links and a red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with scarlet red gems for eyes and holding the Lava, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with orange glowing phoenix, scarlet red shorts with dragons, phoenixes, and lava on it, black knee-high boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lava, earth, dragons, phoenixes on the coattails, and angels, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel coming out of the volcano and with stars, lava, earth, fire, and sports items surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, dragons, and angels surrounding a scarlet red gem with neon glowing scarlet red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lynn felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive chestnut brown angel wings with scarlet red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers grew much larger for her new body, and then, medium sized chestnut brown angel wings with scarlet red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive chestnut brown angel wings with scarlet red tips on the large chestnut brown feathers and her eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails with red tips and red markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, Lynn has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Red Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on scarlet red fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of her left hand.

Suddenly, Lynn's massive Lynn Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love and all the greatswords and swords she has began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, lava, earth, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lynn Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex True Immortal Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex True Immortal Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Almighty Guabancex True Immortal Volcano Athletic Firestorm Volcanic Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded scarlet red gems and the Goddess of Volcanoes, Guabancex, a phoenix, and a dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade with hardened lava covering the blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt with scarlet red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large phoenix heads with scarlet red gems for eyes and a dragon head with scarlet red gems for eyes and large scarlet red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large scarlet red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with scarlet red gems for eyes and a large scarlet red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a scarlet red kanji with flames and lava drops below the volcano that said, "Lynn Loud, Fifth Born and Fifth Eldest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Fifth Eldest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Lightning, Amazing and Talented Athlete, Good Sportswoman, Awesome Friend of Polly Pain, Margo, and Paula, Spice Demon and Lover of Spicy Foods, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Emissary and Champion of Sulis, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family,, Descendant of 17th Century Lynn of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Shiv, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Hundun, Dark Lynn, Evil Lynn, and Betsy Davis, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Guabancex, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Volcanoes, and Master of Master of Sports, Lava, Earth, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リン・ラウド、ラウド家の5番目に生まれ、五番目に長男、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する五番目の長女、ライトニングの愛するガールフレンド、素晴らしい才能のあるアスリート、優れたスポーツウーマン、ポリー・ペインの素晴らしい友人、マーゴとポーラ、スパイスデーモンであり辛い食べ物の愛好家、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チームラウドフェニックスストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スリスの使者であり擁護者、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、騒々しい家と騒々しい家族の擁護者、十七世紀のリン・オブ・ロッホの子孫スコットランドのラウド、シブの大敵、モラグ・マクラフリン、フンダン、ダーク・リン、イビル・リン、ベッツィー・デイビスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創始者、グアバンセクスの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、ラウド・ファミリーの大使火山、スポーツのマスター、溶岩、地球、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Lynn Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GUABENCEX FIRESTORM VOLCANIC DRACONIC PHOENIX RAGE ATHELTE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lynn's Super Angel-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lightning saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lynn: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Guabancex Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Rage Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Guabancex Firestorm Athlete Volcanic Rage Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) Whoa, now I've ascended, that's awesome!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Levina Zeus, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Levina Zeus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large yellow and purple planets orbiting around her legs, and massive yellow angel wings are permanent, and Lynn's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long chestnut brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve yellow and purple planets orbiting around her legs, and massive chestnut brown angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath are permanent.

Levina Zeus: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Levina.

Me: My pleasure, Levina.

Suddenly, Levina Zeus wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Levina Zeus' face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Weather Painter Thunder flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and yellow lights behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Levina Zeus sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and yellow lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Levina Zeus and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Lynn absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who's the next Shadow Dragon Avatar and Daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Sabrina Morrigan: I've got just the person, but she's not a daughter of The Celtic Gods and Goddesses: her name is Phoebe Phthisis, Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Decay with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of rot and decay, and summoning creatures of rot and decay, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with purple angel wings, and just like Shanan Haze Shenron, Phoebe Phthisis has all the powers and abilities of Haze Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of rot. She's made tons of villains rot and decay whenever they try to piss her off. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome neon blue lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Phoebe Phthisis hates Hawk, Hank, Chandler, Flip, Scoots, and all the other jerks with a blazing passion because of what they've done and she even clobbered them after she found them trying to kill Lincoln again, and she swore that if she ever saw them, she would fire blasts of dark rot and decay and it'll turn them into rotting and decaying corpses.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: I've heard of Phthisis, being the Roman Goddess of Decay, she's one goddess no one dared to anger.

Lincoln: You said a mouthful.

Selina Morrigan: We still remembered what Phoebe did to a group of thugs back in Ireland.

Sabrina Morrigan: I could still hear their screams even to to this very day, and angering her will lead to their demise.

Suddenly, the special alarm on our wrist computers on our left Bracers rang, and it showed that Sebastian's curse on Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd has gone up as the Roman Numeral nine has lit up.

Me: And another day down means the curse has risen even more.

Lincoln: I can guess they're suffering extreme pain.

We found out Lincoln was right: Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd were screaming in pain, and they can't do anything about it.

Marluxia: All that's left is Rita and Zedd.

Black Knight Ghost: And whoever their mysterious ally is.

Puppetmon: We'll find that out eventually.

Count Spankulot: And he will be punished for being bad!

Me: Absolutely!

David Cain: Let's celebrate on this planet.

Nico: Good idea. Great job today everyone.

Lucky: (To the viewers) Part 9 is done. This was awesome.

Me: Yep.

I looked to the sky and knew that Rita and Lord Zedd's deaths were coming.

Me: Get ready Lord Zedd and Rita, (EYES GLOW RED) We're coming for you. You have had this coming for 30 years.

We celebrated and had a good time and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 9 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse

Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx as well as Supremacy Sun, Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, Blazing Mars, Grand Jupiter, The Big Saturn, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune and The Suppression Pluto and we're going to a blank canvas planet and it's an artists paradise. And we're going to battle a clone of the Red Guy from Cow and Chicken. Get ready to laugh your socks off! Also Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez are going to transform against him! Also we're going to battle Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx who are the Embodiments of the Mane 12 rolled into 1 and the Metroid Dopant. Also we're going to met a Spiral Pegasus Gene-slammer and her name is Vanya Pegasus, No Relation to Maximillian Pegasus and she is a master of magic and has all of Twilight Sparkle and friends powers.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Gloria Fullbuster, Embodiment of The Fairy Tail Guild, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Mexico City, but we got bad news: an old friend friend of Luna and Sol Rodriguez named Miguel Álvarez and his wife and his son and daughter are being tormented by a demon and Miguel's been suffering from one horrible attack to another by the entity. But, we're going to find out that the demon was summoned by his parents who've tried to get rid of him for years because of the simple fact that they hated him since the day he was born and when they found out he'd gotten married and had kids along with a successful life, they went mad with wrathful hate and abominable jealousy, and in their wrathful hatred, they used Spanish dark magic and they summoned the demon to bring death and destruction to them. So, we're going to save Miguel and his family and banish the demon back to Hell, and then, we're going to find his parents and make them suffer for what they did in their wrathful hatred and abominable jealousy. And we're going to meet Phoebe Phthisis, Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Decay with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of rot and decay, and summoning creatures of rot and decay, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with purple angel wings, and just like Shanan Haze Shenron, Phoebe Phthisis has all the powers and abilities of Haze Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of rot. She's made tons of villains rot and decay whenever they try to piss her off. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome neon blue lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Phoebe Phthisis hates Hawk, Hank, Chandler, Flip, Scoots, and all the other jerks with a blazing passion because of what they've done and she even clobbered them after she found them trying to kill Lincoln again, and she swore that if she ever saw them, she would fire blasts of dark rot and decay and it'll turn them into rotting and decaying corpses.

Part 10 is one of the battles we've all been waiting for 30 years for! Rita Repulsa is finally going to pay for her crimes!

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 10

COSMIC FURY PART 10

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Startdate 10,633.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to a mysterious planet located in the Cigar Galaxy that is full of a mysterious power that is unlike anything we saw. Our mission is to find out what this planet is and have our next rescue there.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna,

Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx as well as Supremacy Sun, Tripper Mercury, Splendid Venus, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, Blazing Mars, Grand Jupiter, The Big Saturn, The Despair Uranus, The Tyrant Neptune and The Suppression Pluto are heading there along with all the team on the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix to this mysterious world.

Me: Boy I wonder what this mysterious planet is going to be like.

Camie: You think it might be a food planet?

Nico: We'll find out when we get there.

Lola: But we're really looking forward to this one.

Lana: I'll say.

Nico: Yep.

Supremacy Sun: We're ready for it.

Nico: Supremacy Sun, I want to thank you, Ring Ring, and your tams for coming

Supremacy Sun: My pleasure Nico. The Legendary Planets and myself will be a big help to you all.

Tripper Mercury: We sure will.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Tripper Mercury, what do you like to do in your free time?

Tripper Mercury: In all honesty I haven't thought about it. I have been so busy with all kinds of things that I haven't thought about it. But if I do, I would like to learn more about the planets me and my fellow Legendary Planets represent.

Xenia: That is cool.

Splendid Venus: It sure is. And we all feel the same way ourselves.

Supremacy Sun: And me too with the sun.

Nico: That is cool.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: Well, there are lots of places to research about that.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Plenty.

Camie: Yeah.

Despair Uranus: That is true. And it'll be fun.

Big Saturn: It sure will.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Yep. Man yesterday was awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah and Rita's planet was cool.

Rita Risa: Glad you guys loved my home planet.

Nico: It's a good vacation spot.

Me: Yep. And that is going to be the most awesome spot for the anniversary of the battle with Opaline.

Nico: Oh man! I forgot that was almost one year ago. Perfect idea.

But also we took down Bajillia Naire there.

Xenia: Yep. That was so cool.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: Wasn't expecting the jetskis.

Me: Well when you live on an island planet like that it's the only form of transportation there.

Maria: True.

Nico: Yep. By the way J.D. did you warn Zordon?

Me: Yes I did. I told him everything about what Lord Zedd is planning and he was shocked. Same with Alpha.

---

I came into the Command Center in Angel Grove.

Zordon: Greetings J.D.

Me: Hello Zordon.

Zordon: You have been doing really well against Lord Zedd and his forces.

Me: Thank you Zordon. But I'm afraid I didn't come here to tell you our progress. I came here because we found out what Zedd was planning and it's big.

Zordon: My sensors indicate that whatever it is he is planning is not good.

Me: It's NEVER not good with him. Lord Zedd is building a bomb that will destroy all the Good across the entire Multiverse and he is going to rule over it all in his name only.

Alpha 5: AY YI YI YI YI! This is not good at all!

Me: But if that fails he's going to destroy all of Angel Grove like he tried to do back 27 years ago with Serpentera.

Alpha 5: AY YI YI YI YI! That's even worse!

Zordon: This is most grave news indeed.

Me: We've taken necessary precautions and needs for that. We made these Subatomic Ioo Disintegrator Ray guns that will destroy the bomb. And Lord Zedd doesn't know that I have his own Zord Serpentera as my own.

Alpha 5: We must evacuate all of Angel Grove immediately!

Me: No Alpha. If we do that Zedd will launch an early attack. We can't take that chance.

Zordon: J.D. is right Alpha. It'll giveaway his plan and detonate the bomb sooner. J.D. be careful out there. You must destroy Zedd at all costs or the entire mutiverse is finished.

Me: No need to tell me twice. But we're going to be ready for him. I got 30 years of payback to dish out on him.

Zordon: Good luck J.D.

Me: Won't need it.

I left.

FLASHBACK ENDS

Nico: Wow! Good work J.D.

Eli: At least now Zordon is aware of what Zedd is planning.

Nico: We're going to tell all of Angel Grove to hide in any shelters they can find

Qin: Good idea.

Tommy Oliver: We won't let Zedd cause problems anymore.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Qin: He almost destroyed Angel Grove back 27 years ago with Serpentera and almost succeeded.

Nico: But thankfully they stopped him.

Lola: No kidding.

Nico: I'll send an emergency message to the mayor of Angel Grove when we get back.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a pure white planet and it was as white as a snowball.

Maria: Here we are!

Nico: Wow! It looks like an ice planet from up here.

Nicole: It sure does.

Shanan: But this is unlike any kind of planet we've seen.

Nico: Lets get to landing.

We went and did so.

We got out and saw that it was a TOTALLY BLANK PLANET! It was ALL WHITE! No clouds, landscape, nothing! IT WAS ALL BLANK!

Nico:… nothing. There's nothing!

Qin: It's all blank!

Xenia: This is really weird! A planet that is completely empty!

Nico: Yeah!

Sunset Shimmer: Aw man!

Lincoln: There has to be some form of life! SHOW US!

He punched the ground and then flowers suddenly appeared like magic!

WE GASPED!

Eddy: How are we supposed to eat any of this?!

Nico: Wait look!

We saw the flowers Lincoln inadvertantly made.

Me: I think this is a place where we can make our OWN world!

Nico: Cool!

Laney: Like a giant artist canvas!

Nico: AWESOME!

Me: Lets see. How about this world has an orange sky with 3 moons and 3 suns?

Then almost instantanously everything I said appeared! There was 3 red suns and 3 moons in an orange sky!

Nico: Okay what else?

May: How about amazing tall and jagged mountains covered in flowers?

Then a rumble was felt and NUMEROUS TALL MOUNTAINS came and they were FULL of flowers!

Nico: Beautiful!

Laney: WOW! Trees full of life and full of forests and life.

THEN NUMEROUS TREES APPEARED LIKE MAD!

Nico: COOL!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Lets see. How about some lakes that are crystal blue and clear and full of fish and mermaids.

Lakes then appeared and it was blue and beautiful and full of fish and mermaids!

Nico: WOW!

Maria: The Possibilities are endless!

Me: Yeah! How about beautiful rivers, waterfalls and streams around the world.

Those appeared too and it was beautiful!

Lana: Wait I got an idea!

Lana used her imagination and made a beautiful mansion appear along the lake.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: One thing for the sky. A Saturn planet for what the planet Orbits around.

Nico: Good idea.

A planet of that description then appeared and it was awesome!

Qin: WOW!

Nico: YEAH!

Varie: Crystal towers around the landscape.

Crystal Towers then appeared of so many colors.

Fluttershy: Birds and all kinds of creatures.

Birds and many creatures of all kinds came!

Eddy: So far so good!

Me: How about a beautiful and magnificent castle and kingdom next to the lake?

Then said castle and kingdom came and it was amazing! It looking like Neuschwanstein Castle in Germany and Cinderella's castle.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: Beautiful castle!

Varie: Yeah!

Rainbow Dash: Clouds next.

Then clouds appeared.

Nico: Nice!

Me: Hmm. I know!

I used my imagination and made a huge hometree like the ones on Pandora. It was amazing and tall!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: WOW!

Nico: Looking good so far!

Me: Yeah!

Eli: Hmm. I wonder. Lets have amazing rock formations in the mountains.

Rock Formations appeared and were amazing and they were beautiful!

Nico: Cool!

Shanan: Boy this is a world that is perfect for me! I'm an artist myself! It's everything I've dreamed of!

Sunset Shimmer: It sure is awesome!

Laney: Me too!

Nico: Anything else?

Me: Hmm. How about treehouses for every kid ever here and it's a perfect utopia for kids of all ages.

Everything happened.

Numbuh 1: Wow! It's so perfect.

Numbuh 362: It's amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: It's perfect! Wow!

Laney: It sure is!

Maria: Amazing!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: Boy this is so amazing!

Lola: Yeah! A perfect Utopia for all kids everywhere.

Nico: Yeah!

Numbuh 1: This would be a perfect world for all kids and no adults.

Me: Yeah.

Numbuh 1: No evil adults, that is

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that's really going to be one hilarious fight: we got word that a clone of The Red Guy has been sighted.

Me: Wait, what?!

Nico: Vypra told me about that, and I was really stunned, but she told me it wasn't Lord Zedd who did this, this was Rita Repulsa's doing. Also, we got another problem.

Nico formed a portal and dragged Sebastian out, but he was tied up in chains and had a cloth wrapped around his mouth and he was thrashing like a madman.

Qin: We also found out Sebastian went behind our backs and he made a clone of The Red Guy for Rita Repulsa to send out to cause havoc.

WE GASPED!

Lori: We were literally pissed at Sebastian, so we pulverized him and tied him up.

Nico: I warned him that if he didn't control himself, I was gonna kick him out of the team.

Lincoln: And I was not only going to strip him of his powers, but I was also going to finish what my Guardian Angels started with him and end him, and this time, send him straight to Hell for good.

Phoenix Shimmer: It's not only that, Dad, but many of us have also been viciously attacked by Sebastian, he punched us hard in the nose, punched you and Uncles J.D. and Nico hard in the stomach but broke his fists and punched you three hard in the nose which you three recovered from thanks to your regeneration factors, he purposefully locked the cupboards in the kitchen and the fridge and denied us of food and water, and he was laughing with utter cruelty and malice at all of us.

QIN AND THE REST OF NICO'S HAREM ALONG WITH LINCOLN'S HAREM AND GUARDIAN ANGELS AND MY HAREM SNAPPED AND SCREAMED OUT VIOLENT DEATH THREATS AT HIM, AND QIN WAS THE LOUDEST!

QIN: YOU SADISTIC MONSTROUS, VIOLENT, EVIL, CRUELTY-CRAZED, BLACK-HEARTED OUT OF CONTROL FUCK! YOU HAVEN'T CHANGED AT ALL, YOU'RE STILL THE SAME

MONSTROUS ASSHOLE FROM BEFORE, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF AND TEAR YOUR BLACK HEART OUT OF YOUR HEADLESS CORPSE AND MAKE YOUR SEVERED HEAD EAT IT!

Suddenly, Lincoln noticed two shining objects on Sebastian.

Lincoln: Wait, what's this?

Lincoln removed the objects, and we saw that they were chips: one of them was a Malevolent Chip Lord Zedd put on him years ago and the other was a missing Rebellion Chip put on him by the since deceased Audrey Madison years ago as well, and Sebastian was calm once more.

Lisa Loud: Sweet Neutrons! The first chip Lincoln removed is a Malevolence Chip and it has the symbol of Lord Zedd!

WE WERE HORRIFIED!

Qin: A Malevolence Chip?!

Lincoln: But, this wasn't recent, this must've been from when he killed Rachel Carrington years ago and brought her body to Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, and Lord Zedd put that chip on him since he knew Sebastian would try and back stab and kill him and Rita Repulsa to slake his thirst for blood.

Qin: And the second thing you removed was one of Audrey Madison's Rebellion Chips, she also knew that he had ties with Nico and I. Which means you weren't the first to fall victim to that slut's Rebellion Chip.

Nico: That bastard!

Nico removed the chains and gag.

Sebastian Mendez: (Groans) What… happened?

We explained everything, and Sebastian was furious.

Sebastian Mendez: So… , that's why I still remained that malevolent and I tried to kill you guys once more. Lord Zedd, you're absolutely despicable, and I should've known that slut was also behind that.

Nico: Yep, and she tried to do that to Lincoln as well, but Kurumu removed that Rebellion Chip from him last year and we sent that slut, her treacherous and evil parents, and her equally sadistic and monstrous brother to The Black Gates.

Sebastian Mendez: Though that slut and her family are gone for good, Lord Zedd's still out there. When we face him, I'm gonna kill him myself. (Formed a malevolent black sword made of black fire and malevolent darkness) All the malevolence and evil left over because of my Dark Side still resides in me, but I'll use it to kill him for good.

The sword disappears.

Me: Alright, let's get after that clone of The Red Guy and kick his big red ass!

Nico: Now, you're talking, let's get that buttwalker.

Me: Sebastian are you okay?

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah I just have the worst ever headache.

Lola: At least you're back to normal.

Camie: Yeah.

Sebastian Mendez: Damn that Zedd. I will mount his head on a pike for this.

Silverstream heard a Pokemon cry.

Silverstream: Look here!

We saw a Shiny Rapidash!

Me: Whoa a Shiny Rapidash!

Xenia: Wow!

It was a Rapidash with blue fire.

Shiny Rapidash: (Groans)

Me: Are you all right?

Shiny Rapidash: I got bumped down by that pantsless jerk.

Me: That stupid pantsless buttface.

We got to healing it.

Nico: You okay now?

Shiny Rapidash: I am now. Thanks.

Silverstream: May I get on you?

Shiny Rapidash: Sure.

She got on Shiny Rapidash and it was cool.

Me: Wow!

Twilight Sparkle: That is amazing. Now Silverstream has an amazing Rapidash.

May: Like my Rapidash too.

Nico: Lets get going.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Red Guy clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of that buttwalker, he's 20 yards away and he's causing trouble.

Nico: Let's tear his red ass apart.

Lincoln: Just like I did to him last year. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility,

blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of The Red Guy.

We were flying around, and then, we saw the clone of The Red Guy causing havoc and laughing maniacally.

Me: There's the clone of that buttwalker!

Lincoln: Let's give him a nasty little surprise.

Lincoln made an army of skunks appear and they surrounded The Red Guy clone, and then, as they raised their tails… !

THEY SPRAYED HIM SO HARD, THE RED GUY CLONE LITERALLY SMELLED LIKE A CITY CESSPOOL! P.U.!

FOGHORN SOUND!

We landed and we burst out laughing hysterically!

Me: WHEW! MAN, YOU STINK! SOMEONE OPEN A WINDOW!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK?!

Nico: That was a stinky surprise, Lincoln. (Smirks) But, so is this!

Nico threw a specially enhanced El Mongo Stink Bomb, and it exploded and The Red Guy clone literally smelled even worse! TRIPLE P.U.!

Luna: P.U.! Dude, was that the enhanced El Mongo Stink Bomb Lincoln used on Matt's former brother and sister?!

Nico: Yep! But, I added more of Lynn's smelly socks to the mix.

Eddy: P.U.! Did something crawl on him and die?!

Me: YEAH! It smells like something crawled in your brain and died! Not that you had one.

The Red Guy clone growled ferociously!

Red Guy clone: Also, adding all this stuff is a little overkill, don't you think?!

Me: Not if we want to kick your butt!

Supercow then came!

Supercow: SUPERCOW AL RESCATE!

She jumped the Red Guy Clone and bashed and pulverized him bad!

BAM BAM BAM BAM BLAM SMASH WHAM BIFF CRACK WHOMP POW!

Nico: Take that!

POW!

I punched the clone in the face and smashed his teeth out!

Shiny Rapidash charged at him and bashed him with a powerful buck! Then fired a wave of blue fire and the blasts hit him and smashed him all over!

Red Guy Clone: (Groans) That wasn't so bad.

Me: Actually it's GOING TO GET WORSE!

Me and Nico bashed and smashed and pulverized him all over!

KROW CRACK SMASH WHAM!

Red Guy Clone: (Groans) (Dazed) I take that back. This is REAL bad.

Gi got out the Water Sword of Gaia

Gi: This will be funny! WATER STYLE: WHIRLPOOL SPIN STORM!

She fired a wave of wave and it spun the Red Guy clone around and it made him sick! He then threw up all over Nico!

Nico: OH SICK! YUCK!

I threw pie bombs and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Xenia: Take that!

Mizore got out the Ice Flame Sword of the Icelandic Storm

Mizore: You may be funny but you have given Cow and Chicken's lives a hard time! ICELANDIC BLUE FIRE STYLE: ICELAND FIRE HEAVEN!

She formed a huge ball of blue fire and it made it look like she was holding a blue flame sun in her hands! She threw it and it hit the clone and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was enveloped in a huge ice crystal structure!

Flare Corona got out the Fire Sword of the Flaming Sun

Flare Corona: Here I'll get you out. FIRE STYLE: FLAME HEAVEN STORM!

She formed 4 huge fireballs and she looked like she was holding 4 suns around her! She fired the fireballs and they hit the ice and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was blasted down and burned all over.

Xenia: NICE!

Baihumon got out the Wind Sword of the Sovereign of the West

Baihumon: That was awesome! WIND STYLE: WESTERN TIGER BLAST!

He fired waves of wind and slashed him all over the place.

Nico: Nice!

Me: So is this!

I teleported and farted in his face!

SUPER MASSIVE FART!

Meg: Nice one!

Thetis got out the Sword of the Whirlpools of Umi III

Thetis: This will spin you all over! WHIRLPOOL STYLE: WHIRLPOOL TORNADO DRENCH!

She fired waves of water and spun him all over in a whirlpool and drenched him.

Layla Williams got out the Life Scythe of the Circle of Life

Layla Williams: The Circle of Life is everywhere! LIFE STYLE: LEAVE STORM SLASH STORM!

She fired waves of leaves and grass and blasted the Red Guy Clone all over the place.

Xenia: YEAH!

Red She Hulk got out the Sword of the Black Kingdom

Red She-Hulk: This will be good. KNIGHT STYLE: KNIGHT BRIGADE BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Red Guy Clone all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Xenia: That was awesome!

Yae got out the Wood Sword of the Wood Element

Yae: Time to grow and slash! WOOD STYLE: WOOD SLASHER BRANCHES!

She stabbed the ground and grew trees and they slashed the Red Guy all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Camie: Nice one!

Lucy Heartfilia got out the Star Sword of the Celestial Zodiac

Lucy: Your Horoscope is one of buttkicking! ZODIAC STYLE: STORM OF SAGITTARIUS!

She fired a storm of Arrows and blasted him.

Nico activated Count Spankulot's ridewatch!

Nico: (Transylvanian Accent) THOSE WHO BREAK THE RULES ARE BAD AND MUST BE PUNISHED! PREPARE TO FACE THE STINGY WRATH OF COUNT SPANKULOT! (EVIL LAUGHTER)

Nico then grabbed the Red Guy and spanked him hard!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Me: OUCH!

Palutena got out the Sword of the Light of Skyworld

Palutena: THis will be enlightening! LIGHT STYLE: SKYWORLD LIGHT BURST!

She fired light blasts and blasted him all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Poromon: Let me see if the beer man I imagined can help!

Poromon did so and out came NUMEROUS POROMONS!

Qin: WHOA! A POROMON SWARM!

Pinkie Pie: OOH! ME TOO!

Pinkie Pie formed the PINKIE SWARM!

Pinkie's: FUN FUN FUN FUN FUN FUN!

Applejack: NOT THIS AGAIN!

THey went over and bashed and blasted and smashed the Red Guy

Poromon: Wait. I wanted the beer man I made a few days ago to come to life!

Then the Beer Man came to life like he said and it pulverized and smashed the Red Guy.

Poromon: That's more like it!

Qin: Yeah!

American Dad Roger Smith: I got an idea for backup! How about a man made of cocaine?

He summoned a man of cocaine and it bashed the Red Guy clone all over.

Qin: Take that!

Camie: YEAH

American Dad Roger Smith: (to the cocaine man) Well, you'll have to vanish now. Don't want J.D. and the rest to be annoyed by you.

He understood and vanished.

Xenia: Nice one.

Camie: Take that.

Stan Smith: You did the right thing, Roger.

American Dad Roger Smith: Thanks Stan.

I punched and pulverized Red Guy all over.

One of the Poromon clones drooled.

They bashed and pulverized the Red Guy all over.

Nico: Take that! And Poromons no cocaine for sure.

Poromon: (to Poliwag) You know what to do after this.

Poliwag got out a shotgun and cocked it

Me: Wait! This is a painting planet.

Poromon: Oh right. Just do this.

He had the clones disappear. Same for Pinkie.

Some of the clones stayed though.

Me: That was funny though.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: I warned him that if he didn't control himself, I was gonna kick him out of the team.

Lincoln: And I was not only going to strip him of his powers, but I was also going to finish what my Guardian Angels started with him and end him, and this time, send him straight to Hell for good.

Phoenix Shimmer: It's not only that, Dad, but many of us have also been viciously attacked by Sebastian, he punched us hard in the nose, punched you and Uncles J.D. and Nico hard in the stomach but broke his fists and punched you three hard in the nose which you three recovered from thanks to your regeneration factors, he purposefully locked the cupboards in the kitchen and the fridge and denied us of food and water, and he was laughing with utter cruelty and malice at all of us.

QIN AND THE REST OF NICO'S HAREM ALONG WITH LINCOLN'S HAREM AND GUARDIAN ANGELS AND MY HAREM SNAPPED AND SCREAMED OUT VIOLENT DEATH THREATS AT HIM, AND QIN WAS THE LOUDEST!

QIN: YOU SADISTIC MONSTROUS, VIOLENT, EVIL, CRUELTY-CRAZED, BLACK-HEARTED OUT OF CONTROL FUCK! YOU HAVEN'T CHANGED AT ALL, YOU'RE STILL THE SAME MONSTROUS ASSHOLE FROM BEFORE, I'M GONNA RIP YOUR FUCKING HEAD OFF AND TEAR YOUR BLACK HEART OUT OF YOUR HEADLESS CORPSE AND MAKE YOUR SEVERED HEAD EAT IT!

Suddenly, Lincoln noticed two shining objects on Sebastian.

Lincoln: Wait, what's this?

Lincoln removed the objects, and we saw that they were chips: one of them was a Malevolent Chip Lord Zedd put on him years ago and the other was a missing Rebellion Chip put on him by the since deceased Audrey Madison years ago as well, and Sebastian was calm once more.

Lisa Loud: Sweet Neutrons! The first chip Lincoln removed is a Malevolence Chip and it has the symbol of Lord Zedd!

WE WERE HORRIFIED!

Qin: A Malevolence Chip?!

Lincoln: But, this wasn't recent, this must've been from when he killed Rachel Carrington years ago and brought her body to Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa, and Lord Zedd put that chip on him since he knew Sebastian would try and back stab and kill him and Rita Repulsa to slake his thirst for blood.

Qin: And the second thing you removed was one of Audrey Madison's Rebellion Chips, she also knew that he had ties with Nico and I. Which means you weren't the first to fall victim to that slut's Rebellion Chip.

Nico: That bastard!

Nico removed the chains and gag.

Sebastian Mendez: (Groans) What… happened?

We explained everything, and Sebastian was furious.

Sebastian Mendez: So… , that's why I still remained that malevolent and I tried to kill you guys once more. Lord Zedd, you're absolutely despicable, and I should've known that slut was also behind that.

Nico: Yep, and she tried to do that to Lincoln as well, but Kurumu removed that Rebellion Chip from him last year and we sent that slut, her treacherous and evil parents, and her equally sadistic and monstrous brother to The Black Gates.

Sebastian Mendez: Though that slut and her family are gone for good, Lord Zedd's still out there. When we face him, I'm gonna kill him myself. (Formed a malevolent black sword made of black fire and malevolent darkness) All the malevolence and evil left over because of my Dark Side still resides in me, but I'll use it to kill him for good.

The sword disappears.

Me: Alright, let's get after that clone of The Red Guy and kick his big red ass!

Nico: Now, you're talking, let's get that buttwalker.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and

they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Red Guy clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of that buttwalker, he's 20 yards away and he's causing trouble.

Nico: Let's tear his red ass apart.

Lincoln: Just like I did to him last year. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of The Red Guy.

We were flying around, and then, we saw the clone of The Red Guy causing havoc and laughing maniacally.

Me: There's the clone of that buttwalker!

Lincoln: Let's give him a nasty little surprise.

Lincoln made an army of skunks appear and they surrounded The Red Guy clone, and then, as they raised their tails… !

THEY SPRAYED HIM SO HARD, THE RED GUY CLONE LITERALLY SMELLED LIKE A CITY CESSPOOL! P.U.!

FOGHORN SOUND!

We landed and we burst out laughing hysterically!

Me: WHEW! MAN, YOU STINK! SOMEONE OPEN A WINDOW!

Ed: WHO STEPPED ON A DUCK?!

Nico: That was a stinky surprise, Lincoln. (Smirks) But, so is this!

Nico threw a specially enhanced El Mongo Stink Bomb, and it exploded and The Red Guy clone literally smelled even worse! TRIPLE P.U.!

Luna: P.U.! Dude, was that the enhanced El Mongo Stink Bomb Lincoln used on Matt's former brother and sister?!

Nico: Yep! But, I added more of Lynn's smelly socks to the mix.

Eddy: P.U.! Did something crawl on him and die?!

Sarah Tinsley: Alright, now that we got that out of the way, time to take this buttwalker down!

Suddenly, the eyes of Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez turned neon and they were surrounded by colored energy auras with stars, elemental forces, creatures, phoenixes, and angels, they unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, and as they approached The Red Guy clone, they left colored energy, stars, elemental forces, creatures, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez: We've absolutely had it up to hear with you, buttwalker! You've caused a ton of havoc here in the city, and even worse, this had Rita Repulsa behind it! We've had it up to hear with that hag! She's going to pay for this later on, and what better way to do it than deal with you!

Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez were surrounded by massive vortexes of colored energy with stars and elemental forces surrounding the vortexes, there are creatures, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortexes, and in the vortexes are colored phoenixes with red eyes glaring at the Red Guy clone: the red eyes of death.

Nico: Oh man, this is gonna get ugly, we only saw Sarah, Sophia, Amber, and The Hazeltucker Sisters transform when we dealt with members of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah and Gabriel Tinsley.

Me: And we saw the Hernandez Sisters transform last year, now they're going to transform against the clone of The Red Guy, this is gonna get messy.

Then, as the vortexes faded, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez emerged, but they were changed forever.

Abigail Hazeltucker grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown and red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Elemental HERO Magma Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Magma Neos with red gems for eyes and holding the Magma, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Abigail Hazeltucker has on a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless red tank top, long red skirt, red pants, red and black legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Magma Neos surrounded by lava and fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized red angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and her eleven massive and long red wolf tails also grew larger and longer and they now have brown tips and brown markings. Abigail Hazeltucker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Abigail Hazeltucker's massive Elemental HERO Magma Neos' Firestorm Magma Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Firestorm Magma Neos Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, flames, magma, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Abigail Hazeltucker's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Magma Draconic Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Firestorm Magma Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Magma Draconic Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Firestorm Magma Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Elemental HERO Magma Neos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and large red dragon head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Magma Neos' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below Elemental HERO Magma Neos that said, "Abigail Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Magma Neos, Elemental Angel of Fire, Loving Sister of Melanie and Rhonda Hazeltucker, Master of Chemistry, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Meadowberry and Windham, Destroyer of Yunoma of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magma, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Elemental HERO Magma Neos"

アビゲイル・ヘイゼルタッカー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー、マグマ・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、炎のエレメンタル・エンジェル、メラニーとロンダ・ヘイゼルタッカーの愛する妹、化学の達人、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、メドウベリーとウィンダムの大敵、地球外秩序のユノマの破壊者ホーリーギドラの惑星、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、マグマ、ドラゴン、フェニックス、およびエレメンタルヒーローマグマのマスターネオス

Abigail Hazeltucker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-

ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VOLCANIC MAGMA DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC MAGMA DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC MAGMA DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Melanie Hazeltucker grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sea foam green and dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sea foam green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing sea foam green and dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a sea foam green and dark blue energy aura with stars, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Elemental HERO Storm Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sea foam green iris, she has on dragon earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Storm, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Storm Neos with green gems for eyes and holding the Storm, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sea foam green gems on the gold flame links and she had a white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Melanie Hazeltucker has on a sleeveless blue vest, sleeveless dark blue top with black lace designs, long sea foam green skirt, dark blue pants, sea foam green legwarmers, sea foam green sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Storm Neos surrounded by thunderstorms and lightning bolts and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing sea foam green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with sea foam green tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized dark blue angel wings with sea foam green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive dark blue angel wings and her eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails grew much larger and longer for her new body and they now have sea foam green tips and sea foam green markings. Melanie Hazeltucker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melanie Hazeltucker's massive Elemental HERO Storm Neos' Furious Thunderstorm Electric Lightning Phoenix Greatsword of Lightning Storm Neos Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue and sea foam green energy, stars, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Melanie Hazeltucker's Cosmic Eternal Furious Electric Lightning Thunderstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Furious Thunderstorm Electric Lightning Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Furious Electric Lightning Thunderstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Furious Thunderstorm Electric Lightning Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sea foam gems and Elemental HERO Storm Neos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large sea foam green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue phoenix heads with sea foam green gems for eyes and large dark blue dragon head with sea foam green gems for eyes and sea foam green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dark blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Storm Neos' head with sea foam green gems for eyes and a large dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below Elemental HERO Storm Neos that said, "Melanie Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Elemental Angel of Lightning, Loving Sister of Abigail and Rhonda Hazeltucker, Master of Chemistry, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Thud, Destroyer of Maygina of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Storms, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and Elemental HERO Storm Neos"

メラニー・ヘイゼルタッカー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・ストーム・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、稲妻のエレメンタル・エンジェル、アビゲイルとロンダ・ヘイゼルタッカーの愛する妹、化学の達人、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、トゥドの大敵、地球外秩序のメイギナの破壊者ホーリーギドラ、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠

誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、嵐、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、そしてエレメンタルヒーローストームのマスターネオス

Melanie Hazeltucker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELECTRIC STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX FURIOUS THUNDERSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS STORM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELECTRIC STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX FURIOUS THUNDERSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS STORM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELECTRIC STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX FURIOUS THUNDERSTORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS STORM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Rhonda Hazeltucker grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve purple and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her short black and golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and golden yellow energy aura with stars, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Chaos, Light, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos with purple gems for eyes and holding the Chaos, Light, Darkness, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links and white and gold accented Elemental Dragon

Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Rhonda Hazeltucker has on a sleeveless black blouse, sleeveless yellow crop top, black skirt, yellow pants, black legwarmers, black and yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Chaos Neos surrounded by light and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with black tips on the large yellow feathers, grew much larger for her new body and medium sized e golden yellow angel wings with black tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive golden yellow angel wings and her eleven massive and long black and golden yellow wolf tails grew larger and longer and they now have white tips and purple markings. Rhonda Hazeltucker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rhonda Hazeltucker's massive Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' Light and Darkness Draconic Phoenix Chaos Greatsword of Twilight Chaos Neos Justice and all the greatswords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and golden yellow energy, stars, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Rhonda Hazeltucker's Cosmic Eternal Twilight Chaos Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' Light and Darkness Draconic Chaos Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Twilight Chaos Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' Light and Darkness Draconic Chaos Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged dark black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large black dragon head with yellow gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' head with purple gems for eyes and a large purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with suns and moons in between the kanji below Elemental HERO Chaos Neos that said, "Rhonda Hazeltucker, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos, Elemental Angel of Chaos, Loving Sister of Abigail and Melanie Hazeltucker, Master of Chemistry, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Tooth Fairy and Rupert, Destroyer of Pennhua of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Order, Chaos, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos"

ロンダ・ヘイゼルタッカー、エレメンタル・ヒーロー・カオス・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、カオスのエレメンタル・エンジェル、アビゲイルとメラニー・ヘイゼルタッカーの愛する妹、化学の達人、ニコ・チャンの将来の妻、歯の妖精とルパートの大敵、地球外秩序のペンファの破壊者ホーリーギドラの惑星、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人そして、エレメント、天界

のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、秩序、混沌、ドラゴン、フェニックスのマスター、エンジェル、E HERO カオス・ネオス

Rhonda Hazeltucker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DRACONIC PHOENIX TWILIGHT CHAOS LIGHT DARKNESS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS TWILIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DRACONIC PHOENIX TWILIGHT CHAOS LIGHT DARKNESS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS TWILIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DRACONIC PHOENIX TWILIGHT CHAOS LIGHT DARKNESS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS TWILIGHT DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Sophia Presley grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long light pink hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Elemental HERO Magma Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magma, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Magma Neos with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magma, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Sophia Presley has on a sleeveless crimson red open blouse, sleeveless crimson red crop top, red bridal gloves, red skirt, red pants, socks, red stockings, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with fire, magma, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Magma NEOS surrounded by fire and magma and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sophia Presley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light pink angel wings with crimson red tips on the large light pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized light pink angel wings with crimson red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive light pink angel wings with crimson red tips and her eleven massive and long light pink wolf tails with crimson red tips and crimson red markings also grew larger and longer. Sophia Presley has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sophia Presley's massive Elemental HERO Magma Neos' Volcanic Magma Fire Angelic Greatsword of Volcanic Magma Fire Angel Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, magma, fire, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sophia Presley's Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Volcanic Magma Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Volcanic Magma Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Elemental HERO Magma Neos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and crimson red gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with light pink gems for eyes and large crimson red phoenix head with light pink gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the red phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Magma Neos' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below Elemental HERO Magma Neos that said, "Sophia Presley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Magma Neos, Awesome Athlete and Skilled Dodgeball Player, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Amber Blakely, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Fire and Magma, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Moltar, Destroyer of Uinreas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Magma, Dragons, Phoenixes, Fire Angels, and Elemental HERO Magma Neos"

ソフィア・プレスリー、E HEROマグマ・ネオスのジーン・スラ

マー、素晴らしいアスリートで熟練のドッジボール選手、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロープ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンダル、アンバー・ブレイクリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トーレンス、ラクエル・カリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロージーンスラマーズのメンバー、火とマグマの力の達人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサのスマッシャー、ダーク・ルアンとリンカーンの卑劣な敵全員、モルタルの大敵、地球外生命体教団の聖ギドラの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主。宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、火、マグマ、ドラゴン、フェニックス、ファイヤーエンジェル、E HEROマグマ・ネオスのマスター

Sophia Presley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC MAGMA FIRESTORM ELEMENTAL HERO MAGMA NEOS DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Amber Blakely grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large electric blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long electric blue hair tied up in a large braid, she has neon electric blue eyes and an electric blue energy aura with stars, storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Elemental HERO Storm Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with electric blue iris, she has dragon earrings with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Lightning, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Storm Neos with electric blue gems for eyes and holding the Lightning, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her electric blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with electric blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and electric blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Amber Blakely has on a sleeveless blue crop top, blue and black-striped bridal gloves, electric blue frilly skirt, electric blue pants, electric blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, storms, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and fire angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Storm NEOS surrounded by lightning and storms and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an electric blue gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Amber Blakely felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive electric blue angel wings with blue tips on the large electric blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized electric blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive electric blue angel wings and her eleven massive and long electric blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings grew larger and longer for her new body. Amber Blakely has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large electric blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Amber Blakely's massive Elemental HERO Storm Neos' Raging Lightning Storm Angelic Greatsword of Raging Storm Angel Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of electric blue energy, stars, lightning, storms, dragons, phoenixes, and lightning and storm angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Amber Blakely's Cosmic Eternal Raging Storm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Raging Lightning Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Raging Storm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Raging Lightning Storm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded electric blue gems and Elemental HERO Storm Neos etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large electric blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large electric blue gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large electric blue phoenix heads with light pink gems for eyes and large electric blue phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large electric blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the electric blue phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with electric blue gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Storm Neos' head with electric blue gems for eyes and a large electric blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an electric blue kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below Elemental HERO Storm Neos that said, "Amber Blakely, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Sarah Tinsley, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of The Storm, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Crimson Cowl, Destroyer of Potennas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Storms, Dragons, Phoenixes, Storm and Lightning Angels, and Elemental HERO Storm Neos"

アンバー・ブレイクリー、E HEROストーム・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロープ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンダル、ソフィア・プレスリー、サラ・ティンズリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トーレンス、ラケル・カリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロージーンスラマーズのメンバー、嵐の力のマスター、愛情深い守護天使とリンカーンラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリのスマッシャー、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、そしてリンカーンの卑劣なすべて敵、クリムゾン・カウルの大敵、ホーリー・ギドラの惑星の地球外秩序のポテンナスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、およびマスターオブライトニング、ストーム、ドラゴン、フェニックス、ストームアンドライトニングエンジェル、およびE HEROストームネオス

Amber Blakely has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA RAGING ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL RAGING ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND

# DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL RAGING ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM ELEMENTAL HERO STORM NEOS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Sarah Tinsley grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow and purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a yellow and dark purple energy aura with stars, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has dragon earrings with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Darkness, Order, Chaos, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has Elemental HERO Chaos Neos with dark purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Order, Chaos, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with dark purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and dark purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Sarah Tinsley has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless dark purple crop top, dark purple and black-striped bridal gloves, yellow long frilly skirt with jewels and red jeweled brooch, dark purple pants with stars, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels on the coattails, and on the back is Elemental HERO Chaos NEOS surrounded by light and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow angel wings with dark purple tips on the large yellow feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized yellow angel wings with dark purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive yellow angel wings and her eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with dark purple tips and dark purple markings grew larger and longer. Sarah Tinsley has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Sarah Tinsley's massive Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' Twilight Chaos Angelic Greatsword of Twilight Chaos Angel Justice and all of the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow and dark purple energy, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and light and dark angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sarah Tinsley's Cosmic Eternal Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Twilight Order Chaos Light Dark Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Twilight Order Chaos Light Dark Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos etched on the 7'0" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and dark purple gems embedded on their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark purple phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and large purple phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and dark purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dark purple phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, her Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Elemental HERO Chaos Neos' head with dark purple gems for eyes and a large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji with suns and moons in between the kanji below Elemental HERO Chaos Neos that said, "Sarah Tinsley, Gene-Slammer of Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Loving Daughter of Mrs.

Tinsley, Friend of Eleanor Collins, Abigail Davis, Emily McKale, Penelope Waverly, Whitney Emmington, Natalie Kendall, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, Amelia Emerson, Jennifer Torrence, Raquel Carrigan, and Aurora Cromwell, Member of The Elemental HERO Gene-Slammers, Master of The Powers of Light and Darkness, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Smasher of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, and All of Lincoln's Despicable Enemies, Archenemy of Moltor, Ex-Daughter, Despiser, and Destroyer of Blood-Soaked Serial Killer Gabriel Tinsley, Destroyer of Aaaawesas of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Order, Chaos, Dragons, Phoenixes, Light and Dark Angels, and Elemental HERO Chaos Neos"

サラ・ティンズリー、E HEROストーム・ネオスのジーン・スラマー、ティンズリー夫人の愛する娘、エレノア・コリンズの友人、アビゲイル・デイヴィス、エミリー・マッケール、ペネロープ・ウェイバリー、ホイットニー・エミントン、ナタリー・ケンダル、ソフィア・プレスリー、アンバー・ブレイクリー、アメリア・エマーソン、ジェニファー・トーレンス、ラケル・カリガン、オーロラ・クロムウェル、エレメンタルヒーロージーンスラマーズのメンバー、光と闇の力の達人、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダークロリ、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサのスマッシャー、ダーク・ルアンとリンカーンの卑劣な敵全員、モルターの大敵、血まみれの連続殺人犯の元娘、軽蔑者、そして破壊者ガブリエル・ティンズリー、地球外生命体教団「聖ギドラの惑星」のアアウェサスの破壊者、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメンバーフェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり

灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、秩序、混沌、ドラゴン、フェニックス、光と闇の天使、およびエレメンタルヒーローカオスネオスのマスター

Sarah Tinsley has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL XELNAGA DARKNESS LIGHT ORDER CHAOS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS TWILIGHT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS LIGHT ORDER CHAOS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS TWILIGHT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS LIGHT ORDER CHAOS ELEMENTAL HERO CHAOS NEOS TWILIGHT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Fiona Hernandez grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, infernal flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Uria Lord of Searing Flame emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Uria Lord of Searing Flame with red gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Fiona Hernandez has on a sleeveless red blouse, sleeveless red crop top, red skirt, red pants, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, infernal flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Uria Lord of Searing Flame surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Fiona Hernandez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red angel wings with red tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized crimson red angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive crimson red angel wings and her eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails also grew larger and longer and they now have red tips and red markings. Fiona Hernandez has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fiona Hernandez's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, infernal flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Fiona Hernandez's Cosmic Eternal Hellish Inferno Demonic Firestorm Uria Lord of Searing Flame Demonic Sacred Beast Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hellish Inferno Demonic Firestorm Uria Lord of Searing Flame Demonic Sacred Beast Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Uria, Lord of Searing Flame etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large red dragon head with red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the red dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with crimson red gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Uria, Lord of Searing Flame's head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames of Hell in between the kanji below Uria, Lord of Searing Flame that said, "Fiona Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Uria, Lord of Searing Flame, Master of The Fires of Hell, Loving Sister of Marie, Nicole, Natasha, and Ariane Hernandez, Cousin of Michelle, Monica, Hannah, Rachel, and Maria Hernandez, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Kimberly Ann Hart the Pink Ranger Slayer, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Hellfire, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Uria, Lord of Searing Flame"

フィオナ・ヘルナンデス、ユリアのジーン・スラマー、灼熱の炎の主、地獄の炎のマスター、マリー、ニコール、ナターシャ、アリアン・ヘルナンデスの愛する妹、ミシェル、モニカ、ハンナ、レイチェル、マリア・ヘルナンデスのいとこ、将来の妻ニコ・チャン、ピンク・レンジャー・スレイヤーのキンバリー・アン・ハートの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であ

り悪の殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地獄の火のマスター、ドラゴン、フェニックス、そして灼熱の炎の王ウリア

Fiona Hernandez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-URIA LORD OF SEARING FLAME-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HELLISH INFERNO FIRESTORM URIA LORD OF SEARING FLAME DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM URIA INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLISH INFERNO FIRESTORM URIA LORD OF SEARING FLAME DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM URIA INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLISH INFERNO FIRESTORM URIA LORD OF SEARING FLAME DRACONIC PHOENIX FIRESTORM URIA INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Marie Hernandez grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long flowing golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, bolts of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder with red gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her yellow dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems on the gold flame links and white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Marie Hernandez has on a sleeveless yellow blouse, sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt, yellow pants, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, bolts of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder surrounded by lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Marie Hernandez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with red tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized golden yellow angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive golden angel wings and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Marie Hernandez has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Marie Hernandez's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, infernal flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Marie Hernandez's Cosmic Eternal Hellish Thunderstorm Demonic Electric Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder Demonic Sacred Beast Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hellish Thunderstorm Demonic Electric Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder Demonic Sacred Beast Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large golden yellow dragon head with red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the golden yellow dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with golden yellow gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold

Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder's head with red gems for eyes and a large golden yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji with bolts of lightning in between the kanji below Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder that said, "Marie Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder, Master of The Lightning of Hell, Loving Sister of Fiona, Nicole, Natasha, and Ariane Hernandez, Cousin of Michelle, Monica, Hannah, Rachel, and Maria Hernandez, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Weddinmon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Hamon, Lord of Striking Thunder"

マリー・ヘルナンデス、ハモンのジーン・スラマー、ストライキング・サンダーの主、地獄の稲妻のマスター、フィオナ、ニコール、ナターシャ、アリアン・ヘルナンデスの愛する姉妹、ミシェル、モニカ、ハンナ、レイチェル、マリア・ヘルナンデスのいとこ、将来の妻ニコ・チャン、ウェディンモンの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮

者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、ドラゴン、フェニックス、ハモンの達人、ストライキングサンダーの主

Marie Hernandez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HAMON LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HELLISH ELECTRIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM HAMON LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER DRACONIC PHOENIX LIGHTNING HAMON INFERNO LIGHTNING STORM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLISH ELECTRIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM HAMON LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER DRACONIC PHOENIX LIGHTNING HAMON INFERNO LIGHTNING STORM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLISH ELECTRIC LIGHTNING THUNDERSTORM HAMON LORD OF STRIKING THUNDER DRACONIC PHOENIX LIGHTNING HAMON INFERNO LIGHTNING STORM DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Nicole Hernandez grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long flowing dark blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, darkness, dark fire, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Raviel, Lord of Phantasms emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on demon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Dark Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Raviel, Lord of Phantasms with red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Dark Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands on the bottom of her dark blue fiend-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and white and gold accented Elemental Dragon

Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Nicole Hernandez has on a sleeveless dark blue blouse, sleeveless dark blue crop top, long frilly dark blue skirt with pearls around her waist and red brooch, dark blue stockings, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark fire, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Raviel, Lord of Phantasms surrounded by darkness and dark fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Nicole Hernandez felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive dark blue angel wings with red tips on the large dark blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized dark blue angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive dark blue angel wings and her eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails also grew larger and longer and they now have red tips and red markings. Nicole Hernandez has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nicole Hernandez's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, darkness, dark fire, dragons, fiends, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it transformed into Nicole Hernandez's Cosmic Eternal Hellish Darkness Demonic Dark Fire Raviel Lord of Phantasms Demonic Sacred Beast Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hellish Darkness Demonic Dark Fire Raviel Lord of Phantasms Demonic Sacred Beast Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and Raviel, Lord of Phantasms etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large dark blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large crimson red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark blue dragon heads with red gems for eyes and large dark blue dragon head with red gems for eyes and large crimson red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dark blue dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on her wrists and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Raviel, Lord of Phantasms' head with red gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Raviel, Lord of Phantasms that said, "Nicole Hernandez, Gene-Slammer of Raviel, Lord of Phantasms, Master of The Darkness and Dark Fires of Hell, Loving Sister of Fiona, Marie, Natasha, and Ariane Hernandez, Cousin of Michelle, Monica, Hannah, Rachel, and Maria Hernandez, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Marcel Bonaparte, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Dark Fire, Fiends, Demons, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Raviel, Lord of Phantasms"

ニコール・ヘルナンデス、ラビエルのジーン・スラマー、ファンタズムの主、地獄の闇と闇の炎のマスター、フィオナ、マリー、ナターシャ、アリアン・ヘルナンデスの愛する姉妹、ミシェル、モニカ、ハンナ、レイチェル、マリア・ヘルナンデスのいとこ、ニコ・チャンの未来の妻、マルセル・ボナパルトの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いや

り、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、ダーク・ファイア、フィーンド、デーモン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、そして幻の王ラビエル

Nicole Hernandez has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-RAVIEL LORD OF PHANTASMS-DEMON-FIEND-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HELLISH DARKNESS DARK FIRE RAVIEL LORD OF PHANTASMS DRACONIC DEMON FIEND PHOENIX DARK FIRE RAVIEL INFERNO FIRESTORM DEMON FIEND DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLISH DARKNESS DARK FIRE RAVIEL LORD OF PHANTASMS DRACONIC DEMON FIEND PHOENIX DARK FIRE RAVIEL INFERNO FIRESTORM DEMON FIEND DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLISH DARKNESS DARK FIRE RAVIEL LORD OF PHANTASMS DRACONIC DEMON FIEND PHOENIX DARK FIRE RAVIEL INFERNO FIRESTORM DEMON FIEND DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by the transformations of Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez, and when Lincoln saw Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, and Amber Blakely and when Nico saw The Hazeltucker Sisters and The Hernandez Sisters, they had atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding hard, but when the Red Guy clone saw it, he went mad and got out a bazooka to blast them!

Lincoln and Nico: HEY, BUTTWALKER, ARE YOU TRYING TO BLAST OUR FUTURE WIVES!?

Lincoln and Nico pounced on The Red Guy clone, and they PROCEEDED TO GIVE HIM THE NASTIEST THRASHING EVER! LINCOLN BROKE HIS ARMS AND LEGS, NICO POKED HIM IN THE EYES AND TWISTED HIS NOSE, LINCOLN SPANKED HIM WITH A SPIKED METAL PADDLE ON HIS BIG BUTT, AND NICO WHACKED HIM HARD WITH A MALLET AND HE HAD A LUMP

ON HIS HEAD!

Sophia Presley: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Phoenix God Angel Love) Damn, you guys sure did a number on him.

Abigail Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Infernal Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Infernal Volcanic Magma Firestorm Elemental HERO Magma Neos Phoenix God Angel Love) Man, that was really nasty.

Amber Blakeley: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Electric Furious Thunderstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Electric Furious Thunderstorm Elemental HERO Storm Neos Phoenix God Angel Love) That buttwalker had it coming.

Rhonda Hazeltucker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Twilight Order Chaos Light and Dark Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Twilight Order Chaos Light and Dark Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Phoenix God Angel Love) I would've thought you both have killed him.

Sarah Tinsley: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Twilight Order Chaos Light and Dark Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Twilight Order Chaos Light and Dark Elemental HERO Chaos Neos Phoenix God Angel Love) They weren't going to do so, not until we've had our fun.

Fiona Hernandez: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hellish Infernal Firestorm Sacred Beast Uria Lord of Searing Flame Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hellish Infernal Firestorm Sacred Beast Uria Lord of Searing Flame Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) We also intend to have our fun in getting rid of this big-butted buttrag and make him pay.

Marie Hernandez: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hellish Infernal Lightning Sacred Beast Hamon Lord of Striking Thunder

Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hellish Infernal Lightning Sacred Beast Hamon Lord of Striking Thunder Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) And also, piss off Rita Repulsa for this.

Nicole Hernandez: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hellish Infernal Dark Fire Sacred Beast Raviel Lord of Phantasms Dragon Fiend Demon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hellish Infernal Dark Fire Sacred Beast Raviel Lord of Phantasms Dragon Fiend Demon Phoenix God Angel Love) This'll make that hag even angrier than ever.

Lincoln: Rita Repulsa's pissed us off for far too long.

Nico: Now, thirty years of long awaited payback are coming for her, and it's gonna hurt like Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God

Angel Justice from his back and he transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've already known the truth that you're just one of Rita Repulsa's clones sent to cause havoc for us.

Nico: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, that ain't stopping us, hope you're ready for the thrashing of your life, buttwalker.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your ass is gonna get nailed to the wall for this, you pantsless pig.

Lincoln, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez, Nico, and I went after The Red Guy clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The

Red Guy clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez, Nico, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Red Guy clone even more insane.

Then, May fired blasts of ice, Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez, Nico, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, stars, elemental forces, and planets at The Red Guy clone, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Then, Lincoln wrapped one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails around The Red Guy clone's legs, and he screamed as Lincoln held him upside down.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Smirks) I think you know what's about to happen to you now.

Lincoln puts on a pair of spiked brass knuckles and he proceeded with punching The Red Guy clone brutally and painfully, as the rest of the team sat in chairs and ate some popcorn. But, they also began flinching when Lincoln started breaking The Red Guy clone's bones.

Qin: (Winces) Ooh, that's not going to heal that easily.

Then, Nico, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez, and I joined in and we also brutally thrashed the Red Guy clone hard

Then, Lincoln grabbed and broke The Red Guy clone's spine by smashing him onto his knee, and he screams in excruciating pain.

May: (Winces) Neither is getting his spine broken like that.

Luna: Dang, that's brutal!

Then, when Lincoln, Nico, Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez, and I were done, Lincoln body slammed The Red Guy clone hard onto the ground, and Lincoln stood on the Red Guy's mangled and broken body, as he raised his left fist and left arm up in victory, and everyone cheer wildly for him and all of us.

Then, Sebastian took out a super heated branding iron and ran at the Red Guy clone and he branded him on his big red butt and he screamed in pain as he jumped into the air, and Lincoln jumped into the air and he slashed him into pieces and he exploded and was sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and the new bodies, clothes, weapons, jewelry, twelve large colored planets, large gold halos with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner, eleven massive and long colored wolf tails, and massive colored angel wings and medium sized colored angel wings of Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez are permanent.

Amber Blakeley: That'll teach that big butted moron!

Me: Even though he was just a clone made by Rita Repulsa, he sure caused us trouble.

Sebastian Mendez: That… rotten… old… (ENRAGED SCREAM) HAG!

Qin: Crap, the real Sebastian's back!

Nico: Yep, that's the one we know all too well: the one who gets so mad whenever someone hurts those close to him and even uses him for their own purposes! Now, there's definitely going to be oceans of blood spilled today!

Lincoln: This is gonna get really really ugly later on today when we get after Rita Repulsa.

Me: And when we get to Lord Zedd, it's gonna get uglier.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Man this planet is awesome!

Qin: It sure is!

Me: Yeah! I think it's awesome that this planet is full of powers of the Imagination.

Camie: It sure is awesome!

Laney: It's amazing.

NIco: Nice job Shiny Rapidash.

Shiny Rapidash: Thanks Nico. It was cool!

Qin: It sure was!

Xenia: Yep.

Poromon got out a beer.

Poromon: Want one?

Shiny Rapidash: No thanks. I don't drink beer.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag gave the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Maria: Besides, you don't need to get out a beer bottles. The Beer man's right there!

Nico: Still she is not interested.

Poliwag: Okay okay.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag: (to the Poromon clones) Okay. Now before we abandon you all to die on this planet, who knows the way back home?

Poromon Clone: (raises hand) I do!

Poliwag pulled out a shotgun and shot the clone.

BANG!

Poliwag: Anybody else?

Another clone raised his hand and Poliwag shot him.

BANG!

Poliwag: Anyone else? (no one answers) Don't be shy.

Another clone raised his hand and Poliwag shot him

BANG!

Me: Nice shooting.

Poliwag: Anyone else?

No one answered.

Poliwag: Don't be shy.

But then…

BANG BANG BANG!

3 more were shot.

The rest of them were clear.

Nico: Where did you get the shotgun?

Poliwag: It's a Painter planet. Anything is possible.

Nico: Oh right.

Me: Cool though.

Maria: You sure they won't find their way back to Earth?

Poromon: They're completely brainless. What's the worst that can happen?

Nico: Poromon please don't ask that.

Me: Yeah.

Poromon: Sorry.

Spongebob: This planet really is a good place for… imagination!

He formed a rainbow as he said that.

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is true.

Me: Now it's time for the Anothers.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx.

Nico: WHOA! And it's obvious who is up for that one.

Me: Yep. The Legendary Planets.

Nico: Yep.

Then my sword and the cutie marks of me and the Mane 11 glowed.

Me: My sword and Cutie Mark are both reacting to something.

Twilight Sparkle: Mine too.

Applejack: Our marks are all reacting.

Trixie Lulamoon: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: Wonder what it means?

Eli: The Anothers minus Ring Ring are one person.

Me: Whoa that is unusual.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wow!

Xenia: This will be awesome.

Another Sonoza: (In a girls voice) It will be awesome.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and had yellow clothes and rainbow angel wings and had the tails of the Mane 12 including me and she had a sword of light and had a tiara with the symbol of the 12 Elements of Harmony on it and the same symbol on her skirt.

Hailey Harmonia: Hailey Harmonia - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of J.D. Knudson and the Mane 11.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! It's awesome to meet you.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow! This is amazing! And it's a pleasure to meet you.

Hailey Harmonia: Same here and I heard so much about all your adventures in Equestria and how you all destroyed Opaline and everyone evil there.

Nico: We sure did.

Rarity: That was a really amazing series of adventures darlings.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Ring Ring friendly or hostile?

Hailey Harmonia: Friendly and she is a really awesome one.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (Turns dial) ZIK FORCE 6!

She summoned Master Zik, Glowing Alien, Necro Claw, Chaotic Gore Magala, Amatsu and Akantor.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Now we wait.

Master Zik: This a very creative planet

Me: It sure is.

Qin: We were amazed this world was here.

Nico: I know.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: We got creative with designing it

Me: When we first got here this world was totally blank. White as a sheet. But now we made this a perfect and beautiful world.

Master Zik: Wow! That is amazing! Very creative.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Look!

We saw ANOTHER RING RING!

Me: Another Ring Ring!

Nico: This will be good.

Another Ring Ring: (In a girls voice) Good because I'm getting dizzy!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

Samus: Wait can it be?

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes like Samus and she had blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Metroid Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had an arm band on that can turn into a cool blaster and she had a blue blade sword.

Me: (GASP) Samara Metroid!

Samara Metroid: Awesome to see you J.D.

Samus: Samara!

Samara Metroid: Samus!

They hugged!

Samus: I thought I would never see you again.

Samara Metroid: I know. Its been a while.

Me: Samara is the Embodiment of the Metroid Dopant and she has all the powers of the aliens and creatures and bosses and creatures of the Metroid Games from over the course of 31+ Years and she has all the smarts of the technology of all the planets in the Metroid Universe.

Nico: WHOA!

Samus: That's right.

Me: She is also a robot wizz and knows all about robots.

Nico: Nice.

Qin: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Patranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Kyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Chloe Bourgeois: (gets out Lupinranger gear) Zocks, I'm helping out too.

They got Kyurangers, LupinRangers and PatRangers weapons.

Samara Metroid: No he didn't. I sucked out all of his power and made it my own with my Metroid powers.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him weak and on the verge of death back then. He couldn't get out of bed for 3 months.

Camie: GEEZ!

Lola: Too bad you didn't kill her.

Samara Metroid: I know.

Sougo: (gets out Patranger Ridewatch) He probably regained all his power

Geiz: (Gets out Kyuranger Ridewatch) He was still strong when we fought him.

Tsukuyomi: (gets out Lupinranger Ridewatch) And are you still dizzy?

Sougo got Patren1gouArmor, Geiz got ShishiRedArmor, and Tsukuyomi got LupinRedArmor.

Samara Metroid: No I'm better now. But I'm glad Swartz is dead.

Qin: Yeah me too.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Samara Metroid: Thanks!

She fired a plasma beam blast and blasted the Another.

Nico: (gets out Ring Ring's Ridewatch) YOU SPIN ME RIGHT ROUND BABY RIGHT ROUND LIKE A RECORD BABY RIGHT ROUND ROUND ROUND!

May: (Gets out Sonoza's Ridewatch) Time for some sparkle!

Maria: (Gets out Escagoo's ridewatch) No offense to Marinette and her friends but I don't like escargot.

Tripper Mercury: (Gets out Kabatoncue's ridewatch) I'll sit on you!

They used the powers of Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx and blasted the another!

Then Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale came.

Nico: COOL! Nice team Buzzord.

Buzzord: Thanks Nico!

?: BOY THIS PLANET IS AMAZING!

Out came Spiral Pegasus!

Me: Whoa! Spiral Pegasus!

Nico: Cool!

Spiral Pegasus: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be fun.

Nico: Vanya Pegasus!? Whoa!

Vanya Pegasus: Awesome to see you again Nico and you too Qin. I got this.

She fired a wave of magic and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: Nice one!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and a pink streak like Twilight Sparkle's and she had purple eyes and purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had the symbol of the Elemental of Harmony in the middle of her forehead and had Pegasi, Unicorns, Earth Ponies and Alicorns around it and she had had Twilight Sparkle's tail and had her own version of the Sword of Harmony in her hand.

Vanya Pegasus: I had my own clothes made for me from this planet's power.

Me: That's the beauty of imagination.

Vanya Pegasus: Yep.

May: I still didn't get hit!

Manaphy: Mama!

KRAPOW!

May got smashed in the face by a spring loaded boxing glove courtesy of Luan!

OUCH!

Me: OOH! Ouch!

Luan: You got your lights PUNCHED out! (LAUGHS) Get it?

May: (Dazed) Mommy someone ate the last of the ice cream sandwiches.

Luan: Sorry! Couldn't resist!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Nice one Luan!

May: (BLUBBERS) Me and my big mouth!

Tripper Mercury: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Vanya Pegasus: I sure do. When me and Nico went and raided a Mafia hideout and sent them all to prison.

Nico: Yep. But they vowed revenge and are one day going to come after us and kill us.

Me: If they come after you they will pay.

Qin: We'll kill them.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Vanya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vanya Pegasus: Same here.

We had the planet beamed to the solar system and we went back home. Later we had an emergency message sent to Angel Grove and the Mayor told the people to get to shelters immediately.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem,

Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Supremacy Sun, Tripper Mercury, Elemental HERO Terra Firma, Blazing Mars, Grand Jupiter, and The Despair Uranus are heading to Mexico City, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news.

An old friend of Luna and Sol Rodriguez named Miguel Álvarez and his wife and his son and daughter are being tormented by a demon and Miguel's been suffering from one horrible attack to another by the entity. But, we're going to find out that the demon was summoned by his parents who've tried to get rid of him for years because of the simple fact that they hated him since the day he was born and when they found out he'd gotten married and had kids along with a successful life, they went mad with wrathful hate and abominable jealousy, and in their wrathful hatred, they used Spanish dark magic and they summoned the demon to bring death and destruction to them. So, we're going to save Miguel and his family and banish the demon back to Hell, and then, we're going to find his parents and make them suffer for what they did in their wrathful hatred and abominable jealousy.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Mexico City, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) That's right, an old friend of ours is in danger.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Our old friend, Miguel Álvarez, and his wife Sophia, and his son, Juan, and his daughter Emilia, are being tormented by a demon, and Miguel has been suffering the most from one horrible attack to another by the demon.

Nico: What?! Who could've done this?!

Lincoln: We can only think of two people who've done this: Miguel's selfish, wrathful, hateful, and jealous parents.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) I knew those two piles of crap would be the ones responsible for this and we hated them so much, his parents have tried to get rid of him for years because of the simple fact: they hated him since the day he was born and when they found out he'd gotten married and had kids along with a successful life, those toxic pendejos went mad with wrathful hate and abominable jealousy, and in their wrathful hatred, they used Spanish dark magic and they summoned the demon to bring death and destruction to them.

Me: Those two really make me sick!

Supremacy Sun: What do we do?

Lincoln: First, we're going to save Miguel Álvarez, and his wife Sophia, and his son, Juan, and his daughter Emilia and banish the demon back to Hell, and after that, we're going to find his parents and make them suffer for what they did in their wrathful hatred and abominable jealousy, and there's one place they're going: ADX Florence in Florence, Colorado.

Me: Good, those two deserve to rot there for all eternity.

We headed for Miguel Álvarez's house, and we were greeted by Miguel Álvarez, his wife Sophia, and his son, Juan, and his daughter, Emilia.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Miguel, we arrived here as fast as we could.

Miguel Álvarez: (Spanish Accent) Thank goodness you all arrived. This entity has attacked me, my wife, and kids, but I was attacked the worst, I knew my parents hated me, but to resort to using Spanish dark magic to summon a demon to bring death to all of us, they've gone too far.

Luna Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) When we take care of this demon, your parents are heading for prison for good.

We went inside the house, and immediately, we felt the presence of the demon, it was so full of hate and our energy auras flared up extremely.

Lincoln: No doubt the demon's here. We need to do the exorcism and fast.

We wasted no time as we proceeded to do the exorcism and Lincoln said The Lord's Prayer and almost immediately, dark energy began gathering inside a circle of salt Lincoln made, and the dark energy shadow transformed into the demon Miguel's toxic parents sent to kill their son and his wife and kids. It roared in pure rage and hatred at us, but we stood strong and as we concluded the exorcism, Brittney opened a portal and it dragged him back to Hell forever, and the dark presence is gone.

Brittney: It's gone for good.

Sophia Álvarez: (Spanish Accent) Thank God. Thank you all.

Nico: You're welcome. Now, we need to find your husband's ex-parents.

Sol Rodriguez: (Spanish Accent) Leave this to us, but you better cover the kids' ears.

They did so as Sol and Luna Rodriguez and the rest of us went outside, and then, they did something that was bound to drive out our targets.

Sol and Luna Rodriguez: (In Spanish) USTEDES, MISERABLES EXCUSAS ABUSIVAS Y BUENAS PARA NADA DE PADRES, ¡HEMOS SALVADO AL HIJO QUE INTENTÓ MATAR HACE TODOS ESOS AÑOS JUNTO CON SU ESPOSA E HIJOS DEL DEMONIO QUE ENVIÓ TRAS ELLOS! ¡SERÁ MEJOR QUE SALGAS DE AQUÍ AHORA MISMO, PARA QUE PODEMOS ENVIARTE DIRECTO AL INFIERNO! (Translated into English: YOU MISERABLE ABUSIVE GOOD-FOR-NOTHING EXCUSES OF PARENTS, WE'VE SAVED THE SON YOU TRIED TO KILL ALL THOSE YEARS AGO ALONG WITH HIS WIFE AND KIDS FROM THE DEMON YOU SENT AFTER THEM! YOU BETTER GET OUT HERE RIGHT NOW, SO WE CAN SEND YOU STRAIGHT TO HELL!)

Suddenly, we heard loud and very enraged bellowing screams!

Maria Garcia: (Spanish Accent) I knew it, I knew they would do something like this!

Ronnie Anne: Whoa, Sol and Luna really angered Miguel's toxic ex-parents badly!

Lincoln: They sure did, now we wait for those toxic abusive jerks to show up.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark green hair and dark green headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she had the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful dark green angel wings, she's dressed in a dark green sleeveless crop top, necklace with the Two Star Dragon Ball for the pendant, black sleeveless gloves, dark green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic magic, decay, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Haze Shenron, The Two-Star Dragon of Pollution and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, holstered on her back is a massive neon blue greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black and red blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Phoebe Phthisis, Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay.

Phoebe Phthisis: That's right, and I got the girls away from those abusive jerks, and they're really pissed off because of what Sol and Luna yelled out.

?: (Spanish Accent) (ENRAGED SCREAMS) YOU MISERABLE LITTLE BITCH, WE'RE GONNA KILL YOU FOR EVEN EXISTING!

We then saw Miguel Alvarez's abusive and toxic parents heading right for us and they were really pissed off!

Sylvester: So, now we need to send them straight to ADX Florence.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yep, right after we beat them down. Let's get those abusive jerks.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into

Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution

Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Yamato's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her

Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Miguel Alvarez's and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln fired energy blasts that turned into dark blue and purple straitjackets with stars, galaxies, and planets reflecting and they tied them up, and he beamed them to ADX Florence and thrown in separate cells where they'll stay there forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You two pieces of trash don't deserve to be out in society ever again. (To Phoebe Phthisis) And it's so good to see you again, Phoebe.

Phoebe Phthisis: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Phoebe Phthisis as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Phoebe Phthisis was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Phoebe Phthisis: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Phoebe Phthisis and he hugged her, and Phoebe Phthisis is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Phoebe Phthisis: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Phoebe Phthisis, Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ireland and an extremely powerful Angel of Decay with extremely incredible and massively powerful powers over the forces of rot and decay, and summoning creatures of rot and decay, along with powerful black magic arts and dark magic arts, along with being born with purple angel wings, and just like Shanan Haze Shenron, Phoebe Phthisis has all the powers and abilities of Haze Shenron. But, Lincoln's the only person who knows this: that she's The Avatar of Haze Shenron and Phthisis, Roman Goddess of Decay, and she really trained him hard in everything that she knows in using the powers of rot. She's made tons of villains rot and decay whenever they try to piss her off. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace and an awesome neon blue lightning greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. Phoebe Phthisis hates Hawk, Hank, Chandler, Flip, Scoots, and all the other jerks with a blazing passion because of what they've done and she even clobbered them after she found them trying to kill Lincoln again, and she swore that if she ever saw them, she would fire blasts of dark rot and decay and it'll turn them into rotting and decaying corpses.

Nico: Yikes, now that's one Shadow Dragon Avatar no one wants to ever piss off.

Lincoln: Not unless they want to be found as a rotten and decayed corpse, and now that you're here, Phoebe.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Phoebe Phthisis in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Phoebe Phthisis: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Phoebe Phthisis with dark green gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Phoebe Phthisis: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Phoebe Phthisis, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Phoebe Phthisis' waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Phoebe Phthisis had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw the eighteen girls, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Multi Nanairo from Beyblade X, Saki from the anime Yasuke, Nene Nanasato, Hozumi Momozono, Ayame Hikami, Mimari Anesaki, and Kano Hoshimi from Ubu na Otome no Ecchi na Onegai, and Teru Momijiyama A.K.A. Shy, Pepesha Andranof, Piltz Dunant, and Iko Koishikawa from the anime Shy.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Multi Nanairo from Beyblade X, Saki from the anime Yasuke, Nene Nanasato, Hozumi Momozono, Ayame Hikami, Mimari Anesaki, and Kano Hoshimi from Ubu na Otome no Ecchi na Onegai, and Teru Momijiyama A.K.A. Shy, Pepesha Andranof, Piltz Dunant, and Iko Koishikawa from the anime Shy.

Nicole: So, those are the girls Miguel's parents captured. They probably tried to sacrifice them to increase the demon's power.

Lincoln: Phoebe prevented that from happening. Are you girls okay?

Multi Nanairo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Multi Nanairo and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Miguel Álvarez's toxic murderous parents, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of

The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Multi Nanairo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Muilti Nanairo: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Multi Nanairo, Saki, Nene Nanasato, Hozumi Momozono, Ayame Hikami, Mimari Anesaki, Kano Hoshimi, Teru Momijiyama A.K.A. Shy, Pepesha Andranof, Piltz Dunant, and Iko Koishikawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was a demon terrorizing Sol and Luna Rodriguez's old friend, Miguel Álvarez, he, his wife, and his son and daughter were repeatedly being attacked by the demon and Miguel was suffering the worst of it. But, we also found out the demon was summoned by his parents who've tried to get rid of him for years because of the simple fact: they hated him since the day he was born and when they found out that he'd gotten married and had kids along with a successful life, they went mad with wrathful hate and abominable jealousy, and in their wrathful hatred, they used Spanish dark magic and they summoned the demon to bring death and destruction to them.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did first in performing an exorcism that sent the demon back to Hell and then us thrashing those pieces of trash abusive parents and Lincoln sending them to ADX Florence forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Phoebe Phthisis have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys had to deal with a demonic attack in Mexico City, and it was caused by those two piece of trash abusive parents?!

Lincoln: Yep, and Luna and Sol hated them for years for what they tried to do to their own son.

Nico: They were monsters, so they need to be put in prison for good.

Me: And ADX Florence is the perfect place for them: they'll never get out ever, and the only way they're leaving is in a pine box.

Here's the second scene

After dealing with the demon problem in Mexico City, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Phoebe Phthisis saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing

900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Phoebe Phthisis: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Phoebe, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Phoebe Phthisis: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Phoebe Phthisis: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Eli: So, now we're going to finally be dealing with Rita Repulsa and Lord Zedd, this is it.

Lincoln: Yeah, 30 years of ultimate payback are finally coming for them, and we'll make sure they both pay for everything last one of their crimes.

Nico: Those two have caused more than enough trouble to last an eternity, and soon, their crimes will be repaid with their own blood, and we'll be rid of the Power Rangers' most dangerous enemies for good.

Me: We'll be holding an awesome party when that comes after the trial of Powell and Lincoln uses his most lethal curse on him. If it's just as bad as Lincoln's Guardian Angels say, this should be good.

Selene Arcangela: I never thought Lincoln would use one of his most lethal curses, this is gonna get ugly.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Agent Honeydew: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Agent Honeydew, and it's perfect for our first double date.

Ets: You said it, Lincoln. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed

and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Agent Honeydew, Simulator Princess Fiona, Simulator Tooth Fairy, and Simulator Princess Mindy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for the first Ambassador mission of Luna Loud, Samurai Jack and Marina Reagan and we were going to meet the Ultraman Ginga.

Me: You guys are going to love meeting Hikaru Raido and he is amazing.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Anyone else want go with Luna, Jack, and Marina? Besides 3 Rabbids?

Ice Demon: I'll go.

Qin: So will I.

Nico: All right. Sam do you want to go too?

Sam S.L.: Sure.

Nico: Okay.

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We arrived in Tokyo.

Me: Japan and just as awesome too.

Qin: It sure is.

Ice Demon: I'll say!

Luna Loud: Always rockin to be here!

Me: Yep.

Then we saw Hikaru Raido!

Hikaru Raido: J.D.? Is that you!?

Me: Hey Hikaru!

We went and hugged.

Hikaru Raido: Awesome to see you J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Wow J.D. told us a lot about you.

Hikaru Raido: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Nico and Eli it's an honor.

Eli: Same here.

Luna: Rockin to meet you dude. I'm Luna Loud and I'm your ambassador.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Hikaru Raido: I see.

Samurai Jack: I am Jack. Samurai Jack.

Marina Reagan: Marina Reagan.

Qin: Qin Chen.

Ice Demon: Ice Demon.

Sam S.L.: And I'm Sam Sharp Loud. Luna and I are married.

Hikaru Raido: Oh wow! Congratulations to you.

The Rabbid's gibbered.

Luna Loud (sighs): And these are Rabbids.

Rabbids Gibbering.

Hikaru Raido: Oh they are awesome.

Me: Yeah but they are idiots. They are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean. But they are really funny.

Hikaru Raido: I see. Want to see everyone at the base?

Me: Sure.

We went to the base of the Ultraman Ginga Team. It was the UPG or Ultra Party Guardians HQ

Hikaru Raido: Here we are.

Me: Wow!

Tomoya Ichijoji: Hey J.D.! Long time no see!

Me: Tomoya wow! You too! And Misuzu its been a while.

Misuzu: Same here J.D.! Wow it's an honor to meet you all.

Nico: Same here guys. Wow! Awesome place you guys have here.

Tomoya Ichijoji: Thanks Nico.

A Rabbid started humping Tomoya's leg

Tomoya: Hey!

Nico: Now now cut it out.

Me: See what I mean Hikaru?

Hikaru Raido: Yes I see what you mean.

Nico: Yep.

Nico grabbed the Rabbid.

Misuzu: Awesome to meet the rock star of the Loud Siblings. We saw all your adventures and it was awesome.

Luna: Thanks. Rockin that I get to be your ambassadors to you all too.

Hikaru: I personally have no problem with gay people

Sam S.L.: I'm glad you think that.

Luna: Me too.

Nico: Yeah. J.D. how did you meet Hikaru and his team?

Me: Well it was 10 years ago. I helped the Ultraman Ginga team battle their most dangerous enemy ever and that was Dark Lugiel.

Nico: Dark Lugiel?

I showed a picture of him.

Me: He is the Ultimate Evil force that threatens the universe. He wants to plunge the world into eternal darkness.

I went over his history.

---

Dark Lugiel is the wielder of the Dark Spark and the main antagonist of Ultraman Ginga and the overarching antagonist of Ultraman Ginga S. He is the dark half of an unknown entity, alongside Ultraman Ginga being the light half but defused upon arguing about their decisions of life itself. He is the sole culprit behind the Dark Spark War.

He was voiced by Tomokazu Sugita, who also played Ultraman Ginga in the character title series with the same name.

Ultraman Ginga and Dark Lugiel were originally one entity, but their conflicting views on how to create an "ultimate paradise" led to them splitting. Dark Lugiel believed that all lifeforms must be paused, while Ginga thought that active lifeforms brought prosperity.

After becoming two separate entities, Ginga inherited the light while Dark Lugiel gained the darkness.

During the Dark Spark War, Dark Lugiel used the Dark Spark to transform every Ultra and Monster into a Spark Doll. However, Dark Lugiel and his light counterpart Ginga also wound up as Spark Dolls, with Lugiel being locked in his Spark Device.

Lugiel then sent his minion, Alien Valky, to distribute Spark Dolls.

Dark Lugiel was eventually revealed to have been inhabiting the body of Furoboshi Private Elementary School. He was later purged from her body by Hotsuma Raido, but this didn't stop him from reviving himself.

Ultraman Ginga then went to challenge Dark Lugiel, but his dark half managed to overpower him. However, Ultraman Taro managed to regain his full size and went to fight Dark Lugiel. Dark Lugiel managed to defeat him too, but not before he could revive Ultraman Ginga.

Ginga and Dark Lugiel then clashed again. Ginga eventually defeated Lugiel with a Ginga Especially, freeing all of his Spark Dolls.

Dark Lugiel's body was later recovered by Exceller, who sought to combine with it to create a powerful being. Dark Lugiel was eventually revived thanks to the Victorium Crystals. Lugiel's first move after his revival was to combine with the Live Base on Earth, taking the Victorium Cannon and becoming Vict Lugiel. While Vict Lugiel was initially piloted by Exceller, Dark Lugiel eventually revealed himself and killed Exceller by transforming him into a Spark Doll.

After his revival, Dark Lugiel resumed his plan to petrify all life. He was combatted by Ginga and Victory, but managed to have the upper hand in the fight. This changed when Zero hacked and weakened Vict Lugiel, allowing the Ultras to gain the advantage. Lugiel was eventually finished off by the Ultra duo with a Cosmo Miracle Especially.

An Eteldummy copy of Dark Lugiel was created by Etelgar. It was defeated by Ultraman Ginga Victory with the Ginga Victory Breaker.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Luna: That is horrible dude!

Sam S.L.: No kidding!

Eli: Yeah!

Hikaru Raido: Yeah and he put up an amazing fight.

Me: He sure did.

Qin: But yeah. That was cool that you faced him before.

Me: Yep. Hikaru and I teamed up and we overpowered him and banished him to another dimension.

Hikaru Raido: That's right.

Nico: Wow! That is awesome J.D. Like the Dragon Knight Kamen Riders we didn't know you had past experiences with this.

Me: You never asked about it. But now you know.

Eli: Yep.

Me: And Nico I'm going to be inviting some special guests for the missions for today and tomorrow.

Nico: Looking forward to it.

Eli: Cool

Hikaru Raido: Awesome. Sam I heard you were raised by phony parents.

Sam S.L.: Yes it's something I don't like to talk about.

I beckoned Hikaru.

Me: (Whispers) She doesn't like to talk about that. It brings back really bad memories.

Hikaru Raido: Oh man I'm sorry.

Me: It's okay.

Samurai Jack: I was told about that and it was bad.

Misuzu: Wait a second. Jack I remember seeing you in The Chronicles of The Brave 12! That was amazing!

Me: That was one of the most fun ever we had. And you're looking at one of the Brave 12. Me.

Eli: Yep

Misuzu: Oh wow! That is amazing! Was Aku really that bad?

Me: Yep.

Samurai Jack: Yes he was. It was that bad.

Me: It was. Aku was a force of ultimate evil that existed since the Beginning of Time and the three great gods Odin, Ra and Vishnu were going to destroy him. But a piece of Aku broke off. Over the course of many eons Aku was rejuvenating himself here on Earth.

He was spreading over the land like a cancer. Jack's father was chosen to destroy him. He was given a powerful sword that was forged from the Righteousness within him and destroy Aku for good.

Samurai Jack: Yes and I was chosen to wield the sword too. I underwent intense training to do so.

Me: It was a really amazing adventure and we helped Jack find his way back to the past. You'll meet the brave 12 members later.

Hikaru Raido: Wow! Looking forward to it.

Me: Yep.

Hikaru: Do we have to worry about Dark Eddy?

Nico: Not really.

Me: Nope you don't have to worry about him anymore. He's gone forever. We gave him the black gates earlier this year.

Eli: It's true.

Misuzu: Wow! Thank goodness.

Me: Now we have a new threat. The Blackwing Eatos 12 Vampire Angels.

I went over what they are and more and it was shocking.

Misuzu: Oh man! That explains it and Powell made the virus and gave it to Lord Zedd!? That is terrible!

Me: It is. We first found out about it during the first mission with the Taiga Ultraman team. Then as time went on we found out more and more about it.

Luna Loud: (growls) And all because we were having fun in the Ridonculous Race!

Hikaru: Well, at least it's not that bad like with Team Buktu.

Me: That is true.

Luna Loud: Yeah it sure is. But Lisa made the antidote.

Misuzu: That's good she did.

Me: Yep.

Hikaru Raido: And Lord Zedd and Rita are both going to get their comeuppance soon so that's good.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Me: And Hikaru, Tomoya, when we face Lord Zedd would you like to help us bring him down?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Lord Zedd is building a bomb that is going to destroy all the Good in the Entire Multiverse so that only evil will reign supreme. We got to destroy that bomb at all costs or we're all doomed. So will you help us?

Hikaru: Sure. But I have a feeling that Zedd's just a pawn in someone else's plan.

Me: I have that feeling too. But great. We're going to need all the help we can get to bring him down.

Qin: The Universe has had enough of Zedd.

Ice Demon: He must be stopped now.

Me: I know. There's 2 possibilities that he might be a pawn in this from someone. One is Master Vile and the other is Ben's archnemesis Vilgax. But we'll worry about that later.

Nico: Yeah.

Hikaru: I just hope Powell doesn't do anything to himself before his planned trial.

Me: Don't worry. They are going to make sure he doesn't kick the bucket too soon.

Nico: Yeah we want his entire image to be completely exposed to the world.

Eli: It's true.

Then the alarm sounded.

Me: Uh oh!

We went to the computer and we saw the monoster KING PANDON from episode 3 of Ginga!

---

King Pandon is a two-headed bird Kaiju that first appeared in Ultraseven. Pandon first appeared in the final two episodes as the vanguard of the Alien Ghose, with these appearances cementing Pandon as one of the Ultraman Series' most popular monsters. Since then, Pandon has appeared in numerous shows in the Ultraman Series, exhibiting a variety of different forms.

King Pandon appeared in episode 3 of Ultraman Ginga as a Spark Doll given to Yuuka Sugou, a senior who went to the same school as Hikaru and his friends. After setting Hikaru's room on fire, Yuuka DarkLived into King Pandon and was faced by Hikaru's Kemur. However, King Pandon proved to be a far superior foe, keeping Kemur at bay while burning him with streams of scorching fire. With her foe weakened, King Pandon stood over the downed alien and delivered a series of forceful stomps. Despite her early advantage, King Pandon quickly lost ground when Hikaru UltraLived into Ultraman Ginga. Even with her fiery breaths focused on Ginga for an extended period of time, with the hero receiving the attack head on, King Pandon only managed to weaken the Ultra slightly. After her flames subsided, Ginga took the initiative to strike back. Materializing the Ginga Saber from his right arm, Ginga plunged his weapon into the ground, causing an explosive pillar of magma to spurt out from below King Pandon. Defeated, King Pandon was turned back into a Spark Doll under Hikaru's possession.

---

WE GASPED!

Me: That's King Pandon!

Qin: WHOA! I've heard of 2 heads being better than one but this is ridiculous!

Me: Looks like Yuuka Sugou some manners!

Nico: Yep! Lets head out!

We were off!

---

We were flying over the forest.

Nico: Keep an eye out!

Me: There!

We saw KING PANDAN!

We flew and I grew to her size and landed!

Me: King Pandan! Been a long time chicken face!

Yuuka Sugou: J.D. Knudson. It has been a long time.

Me: You have always been a rotten to the core apple Yuuka. But then again you always do what you can to get what you want.

She then fired massive blasts of intense fire and I absorbed the blasts of fire and got stronger.

Me: Sheesh get this girl a breath mint.

Hikaru: Lets do it!

He got out the Ginga doll and transformed into ULTRAMAN GINGA!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: AWESOME!

Ultraman Ginga: Just like old times huh J.D.

Me: You got that right!

King Pandan fired massive blasts of fire and I fired waves of intense fire and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Fireballs rained down all over and blasted everything all over!

Luna got out her Progrisekey!

Luna: Take this!

HYDRO MAN'S WATERY MAELSTROM!

She fired a massive blast of water and drenched Pandan all over!

Me and Ginga: GINGA ULTRA FIREBALL STORM!

We fired a wave of fireballs and blasted her all over the place in powerful fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

Samurai Jack got out his Progrisekey.

SPLITFACES MOUTHS OF DARKNESS!

He fired energy blasts and blasted Pandan all over!

But then waves of ice flew in and my feet were frozen to the ground!

Me: What the!?

Nico: LOOK!

We saw a girl with blue hair and red eyes and she had back clothes and pitch black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Big Chill on it.

Me: (GASP) Bonnie Big Chill! Oh no!

Nico: You know her?

Me: She's half Necrofriggian and she's from the planet Kylmyys and she has the powers of ice and can go intangible and her wings can fold and turn into a hood like Big Chill's can.

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: Uh oh!

Bonnie Big Chill: J.D. help me! (Crying) I can't keep going like this!

Me: Hold on Bonnie!

I broke my legs out of the ice.

Bonnie breathes a flow of cold wind at Ice Demon.

But the Ice Demon jumped and surfed on the wind with no problem.

Ice Demon: Bad choice there honey. Ice is my element.

He fired waves of ice and knocked her down.

Me: Hold on.

I fired an electron beam and injected the antidote into her.

Qin: Hold on Bonnie!

Bonnie (to Ice Demon): Try and hit me now!

Bonnie went intangible.

She flew at him.

But then Eli used the Force and made him intangible too!

She flew through him but no ice appeared.

Bonnie: WHAT!? Whoa!

Eli: Nice try!

Me: Is it cold in here or is it just me?

I fired waves of ice and froze Pandan.

Ice Demon charged at Bonnie and kicked her down.

But then Laser blasts hit Bonnie from out of nowhere.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Nico: What the!?

Monzaemon then appeared!

Me: Whoa Monzaemon!

Qin: I hope this isn't the one at Toy Town.

Monzaemon: (In a girls voice) It's not but I'm ready for this.

Qin: Monica Monzae! Whoa!

Nico: Toy Master Monica! Awesome!

Monica Monzae: Awesome to see you again Nico and Qin.

Marina: Hikaru, you should that I'm not entirely human

Hikaru: You aren't?

Marina: No I'm a gene-slammer of a Piscciss Volans from the planet Piscciss.

Me: That's Ripjaws species.

Marina: Yep.

Hikaru: Wow!

Marina fired waves of water and drenched Pandan.

Eli: 3 heads are better! GHIDORAH COME FORTH!

Eli raised his hand up into the air and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted out of the ground and a fireball flew into the air and exploded numerous times annd formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah landed and Eli got on the middle head!

Eli: Fire!

He fired waves of gravity lightning and blasted Pandan all over in fiery explosions!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Marina got out her Progrisekey!

AQUAFIEND'S MAELSTROM OF FURY!

She fired waves of water and drenched Bonnie down.

The antidote then took effect and she was cured! Her blue eyes were back!

Bonnie Big Chill: (Groans) What happened? I have the worst headache.

Qin got out her Progrisekey

CAPTAIN COLD'S ICE SABER!

She formed a sword of ice and blasted Pandan with ice and blasted her.

Yuuka Sugou: WHY CAN'T YOU JERKS MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS!?

Me: This IS our business!

Nico: It was J.D.'s business first. Now it's Luna, Jack, and Marina's business.

Me: That's right!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted Pandan all over!

Me: Time to finish this!

Ginga: You got it!

Me and Ginga: GINGA ULTRA BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of rainbow energy and the blasts all hit Pandan and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

I caught the Pandan Spark Doll and purified it!

Me: Whoa! Just like old times!

Nico: Yeah! King Pandan you have failed this world!

Luna: Off to a good start, dudes.

Me: You got that right!

Hikaru: That was fun!

Monica reverted back and she was a girl with yellow hair and red eyes and had yellow clothes and yellow angel wings and she had a symbol of Monzaemon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Monica Monzae: That was so awesome and cool.

Luna: Rockin dudes!

Nico: You okay Bonnie?

Bonnie Big Chill: Yeah just got a nasty headache.

Me: You'll be fine.

Luna: Monica do you have any favorite memories of Nico Dude?

Monica Monzae: When I took Nico to my family's toy shop and we got him awesome toys for his siblings.

Nico: Yeah they loved them.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Monica hugged.

Nico: I'va missed you.

Monica Monzae: Same here.

---

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome.

Nico: Yep.

We told them everything and it was awesome.

Lola: WOW!

Varie: That is cool!

Lynn Sr.: We're so proud of you sweetie.

Luna: Thanks Popstar.

Nico: Thomas the Tank Engine, Right, and Rarity will go Next.

Me: Awesome!

Rarity: Oh this will be great darling.

Me: Yep.

---

ZING! THUMP!

An arrow hit the bullseye in the Archery range at the estate.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was a good shot.

Me: Thanks.

Cynder: What are you Guys doing?

Me: Practicing archery.

Aylene Carter: It's really fun and it's awesome too.

Me: Yep.

Nico fired arrows and got 3 bullseyes.

Nico: YEAH!

Maria Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: Let me try

Nico: Sure.

She tried to load an arrow but had trouble as it fell off.

Nico: It's not easy Maria.

Aylene Carter: Here.

She showed her how to do it.

Aylene Carter: Pull it back and let the arrow go.

She fired and it hit the bullseye!

THUMP!

Me: Nice shot Maria!

Maria Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele: Wow! Not bad!

Nico: Good shot on your first try!

Ironbison: I can see why Clint and Oliver like doing this sort of thing.

Hawkeye: Yeah it's fun.

Green Arrow: It sure is.

ZING!

He hit a target and bashed it down.

Qin: Nice one!

Poromon: Let me try!

He grabbed a bow and arrow.

Poromon: Here we go.

Phil: Here let me… WHOA!

Poromon accidentally fired him and he plowed through a bush, a wall, a statue and into a bullseye!

Phil: THERE GOES MY ULCER!

WE LAUGHED!

Hercules: (LAUGHS) Sorry Phil.

Poromon: It's not easy doing it with just a beak and wings.

Nico: No it's not.

Phil: I see what you mean.

Poliwag: I want to try!

Me: I don't think you can do it because you don't have hands.

Poliwag: You're right. But lets see.

He used his tail and grabbed an arrow and then fired and it hit a bullseye.

Nico: Nice one!

?: Good shot!

A girl with red hair and red eyes and red sports clothes and had red angel wings and a baseball bat and ball in her hands and she had a tiara with Strike Man's symbol on it.

Siera Strike: Siera Strike, Embodiment of Strike Man.

Lynn: Hey! Strike Queen Siera! Been a while!

Lynn Jr.: Yeah! The Strike Queen is back!

Siera Strike: Slugger Queen Lynn! Awesome!

They high five.

G1 Lightspeed: How did you meet both Lynns?

Siera Strike: I met them at a baseball game that was up against Hazeltuckey. We were playing against those jerks Hawk and Hank. We won against them. But they didn't take losing well. They were about to pulverize both Lynn's and I stepped in and bashed their faces in.

Nico: NICE!

Qin: Awesome!

Lynn: Yeah she is called Strike Queen Siera because she always throws strikes and never got any hits or balls.

Me: Whoa! This I got to see.

I got out a ball glove and I was 500 yards away.

Me: HEY BATTER BATTER BATTER!

Then…

WHOOSH! ZOOM!

SHE THREW A BALL THAT WAS SO FAST AND THEN..

CRASH!

I caught the ball and crashed into a wall!

Me: That's the old pepper! Wow! WHAT A THROW!

Nico: Awesome!

Lynn Jr.: It sure is.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Would you like to join the team?

Siera Strike: I would be honored.

Viceroy: The targets are drawings of Power Ranger monsters.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's right.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Rita Repulsa, and she's finally on the move and causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you're finally on the move, Rita Repulsa.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Rita Repulsa, and she's finally on the move and causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: So, Rita Repulsa's finally on the move, eh? Took her long enough.

Me: Yep, but this is where it finally ends for her.

Nico: You said it, that witch is finally getting her comeuppance. Alright, team, let's go, the time to destroy Rita Repulsa has finally come.

Lincoln: Finally, she will pay for everything she's done.

The previous group came.

Stratos: Can me, Chillyfish, SkullMeramon, Mortal Kombat Scorpion, Ice Demon, Marluxia, Black Knight Ghost, Puppetmon, Count Spankulot, and David Cain go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: We need all the help we can get for this.

Disk Wars Mandarin: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Spike Rosebud next.

Qin: Flowery.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Laney's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with long wild unkempt brown hair, she has on a black coat with the sleeves torn off, black pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Laney: (SHRIEKS) THAT VERSION OF ME LOOKS LIKE AN UNCIVILIZED BEAST!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Gloria Fullbuster: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to destroy Rita Repulsa has finally come.

Lincoln: Finally, Rita Repulsa will finally meet judgement for her crimes, and once we get done with her, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Gloria Fullbuster: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to finally destroy Rita Repulsa and make her pay for everything she's done, and once we get done with her, Lincoln and Gloria Fullbuster along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney.

Me: Get ready Rita. (EYES GLOW RED) We're coming for you and you will pay for everything you did.

We teleported to Terraformed Venus

---

We were on Terraformed Venus.

SkullMeramon: Here we are!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Wow amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: This place certainly hasn't changed.

Drillhorn: Um, guys?!

Me: UH OH!

We saw some Kudabots and Basherbots blast rocks near us, causing an avalanche that buries us. At the same time, the King Ohgers appeared, looking 2 years older then we last met them.

Kaguragi Dybowski: This looks to be where J.D. wanted us to meet

them.

Jeramie Brasieri: It must be.

Gira Husty: You realize we need to be focusing on fighting Racules and his pals, right?

Rita Kaniska: Well, if Zedd detonates that bomb, all of us and every hero in the Multiverse will be destroyed. And that's not good for any of us.

They saw us just in time for the avalanche to bury us alive.

Hymeno Ran: Oh no! We have to get them out!

They went towards the rocks and started moving them off us.

Yanma Gast: C'mon, you slack jawed Tanukis. Put your backs into it!

But then…

KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

We blasted out of the rubble!

Me: Nice try!

The Kudabots came and we blasted them and blew them apart!

More Kudabots and Basherbots came!

Me: Come and get some!

I fired lightning blasts and blasted them.

Drillhorn (sees the King Ohgers): Hey, guys!

Gira Husty: We saw that avalanche and knew we had to help you guys from that.

Nico: (chuckles) And you were right. I think I chipped a nail back there.

Hymeno Ran: You know you're not a girl like me and Rita, right?

Nico: I know.

Me: But thank goodness you all made it.

Gira Husty: We wouldn't miss this for anything.

Me: Awesome. Thank goodness. We're going to need all the help we can get for this to stop Rita and Zedd.

Nico: Yeah.

Yanma Gast: We'll gladly assist you all.

Jeramie Braiser: Yeah and make those two monsters pay.

Nico: Awesome.

Marluxia: But why do you guys look a bit older?

Jeramie Brasieri: Well, where it's been several months since you last saw us, for us, it's been two years in our world

Me: That's right. Planet Chikyu has a much shorter Orbital period than we do.

Gira Husty: That's right.

Rita Kaniska: We also heard about Powell. Being the one that carries out the law in my kingdom, I do not listen to smear campaigns such as his.

Me: That's good and word sure travelled fast didn't it and our planets are thousands of lightyears apart.

Rita Kaniska: I know. Word sure travels fast doesn't it.

Me: I know.

Yanma Gast: Honestly, I don't see why you can't just hand to Maria's mom what Luan recorded and just let that slacked jawed tanuki do what he wants to himself in prison. He's dead either way.

Leni: Slack jawed what?

Me: It's Yamna's insult. It means Raccoon Brain.

Leni: Oh.

Me: We're trying to make sure that Lord Zedd is dealt with first before we proceed with the trial. You know it's best to let your prey marinate in sauce before you dig in to it. So to speak.

Nico: That's a good way to put it but I totally understand what that means.

Smithers: But let's worry about that after Rita Repulsa is dead.

Rita Kaniska: That witch has the nerve to share the same first name as me!

Me: Well this is the very first American Power Rangers villain. She has done all kinds of terrible atrocities to the rangers over the first 5 years of their series. Then 25 years later she resurfaced.

Nico: Yep.

Me: But yeah she will pay big time

Puppetmon: Also, remember when we were discussing Quagmire? We'll, here are the porn magazines he kept.

They saw said magazines.

Jeramie Brasieri: Oh my.

Kaguragi Dybowski: I have no words.

Yanma Gast: What kind of slacked jawed Tanaki would read this crap?!

Me: SOMEONE WHO HAS NO FUCKING BRAIN AT ALL!

All Rita Kaniska did was stare at the filthy magazine in her hands before screaming at the top of her lungs and ripping said magazine apart

Nicole: WHOA!

Hymeno Ran: This is disgusting!

Gira Husty: I saw nothing!

Nicole: WHOA! Hymeno I think you and Rita would make 2 great members of the Anti-Pervert Patrol.

Hymeno Ran: Thanks.

Me: Just don't get any ideas or my daughter Nicole will kill you.

Gira: And with that, we should continue on our mission to burn a witch!

Me: I like the way you think Gita! Like how we burned people at the stake for Heresy back over 1,000 years ago on Earth.

Gira Husty: That is true.

We continued walking.

Yanma: Was Venus always like this?

Me: No. Maybe millions of years ago but not now. Before it was terraformed like this it was a scorching and incredibly inhospitable world. Clouds rich in carbon dioxide blanketed the atmosphere and it was full of Sulfuric Acid. The surface was over 900˚Fahrenheit and volcanoes were going off all the time.

Leeli: But thanks to my song I somehow turned it into this.

Nico: It was during one of my rescues. We were amazed when that happened.

Yanma: That is amazing.

Po Kong then appeared.

Po Kong: Hey guys!

Nora Valkyrie: Po Kong! Glad you could make it.

Po Kong: Like I would miss this and King Ohgers great to see you all here.

Gira Husty: Same here.

Nico: Wait. You guys hear that?

Eli: It's over there!

We saw a figure and it was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had cat ears and a cat tail and had black clothes and black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Ultimate Panuncian on it.

Me: (GASP) Eleanor Ultimate Panuncian!

Nico: WHOA! The Evolved Panuncian Embodiment.

Me: Yep. And she is more powerful.

Eleanor Ultimate Panuncian: Help me J.D.

Eleanor slashed at Po Kong

But her claws didn't even scratch her big enormous girth!

Po Kong: Ha! That tickles.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted her down

Me: Hold on!

I fired a beam of electrons and injected the antidote.

Me: Sorry about this Eleanor!

Winx Club Stella: My turn!

She charged at her

She blasted Eleanor all over.

Then the antidote took effect.

She was back to normal and had blue eyes.

Kerchak: Are you okay?

Eleanor Ultimate Panuncian: Yeah I'm fine now. Thanks to you guys.

Me: You're welcome Eleanor.

Camie: You're safe now thanks to us.

Me: We're not done yet. And I have an awesome entrance for this one.

David Cain: I see X Borbs, Vivix, Tronics, Kudabots and Basherbots!

Poromon: Oh my!

Me: Whoa boy.

Qin: Lets get them!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Tyler: DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Devon: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Troy: SUPER MEGA MODE!

Brody: READY! NINJA SPIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Disk Wars Deadpool: (To the viewers) How about that? You get to see the King Ohger morph for the second time!

Jamesdean5842: We sure do.

Qin: Yep.

Lola: This will be awesome.

Eli: She's up ahead 45 klicks.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) You all have been very bad!

Me: They sure have!

Qin: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the footsoldiers.

Me: That's it for them.

Larry Koopa: More incoming!

Me: Not for long!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted them all into dust.

Eli: That's it.

Nico: Now for Rita.

We went to face her.

Black Knight Ghost: Nice job earlier, Luna.

Luna: Thanks dudes. It was fun.

Me: It was.

We got to a huge open patch of land and saw our target. RITA REPULSA!

Me: Target sighted. Now here is the entrance. All the rangers will morph and we'll blast out of the explosion.

Nico: Nice.

Me: Lets do it.

I went to face her.

Coconuts: Let's be very quiet

I stood in front of her.

Me: Rita Repulsa!

Rita Repulsa: You came to face me by yourself? Not very smart.

Me: You still are full of talk. But I'm going to silence that mouth of yours permanently.

Rita Repulsa: Yeah right! You and what army?

Me: Me and THIS ARMY!

Out came all the rangers from over the last 47+ Years!

Me: IT'S MORPHIN TIME GUYS!

(THUNDERCLAP!)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON!

MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Key, activate! Link to Morphin Grid!"

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

Donbrothers and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Taro: It's time for a Roll Call!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ)

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

They were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

King Ohgers: OHGERCALIBER!

They transformed

Gira Husty: The Evil King, Gira Husty

Yanma Gast: The Intelligent King, Yanma Gast!

Hymeno Ran: The Dazzling Queen, Hymeno Ran!

Rita Kaniska: The Steadfast Ruler, Rita Kaniska

Kaguragi Dybowski: The Lord of Abundance, Kaguragi Dybowski!

Jeramie Braiser: The Rift King, Jeramie Brasieri

King Ohgers: BOW TO YOUR RULERS! OHSAMA SENTAI KING-OHGER!

Me: 47 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion turned into a powerful phoenix and then it released a call and then we all came out and ready to fight.

THEY WERE READY!

I smirked!

Rita Repulsa: (in fear) Oh no!

Me: It's payback time Rita! I've got 30 years of pain to dish out on you!

I then went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Eli: She's in for it now!

Rita Repulsa: What the!?

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now you are going to see how big my power is!

I went at her and punched her hard in her face and kicked her in her stomach and kicked her in her face and grabbed her and smashed my head into her face and knocked out some of her teeth! I fired waves of energy and blasted her arms and legs and fired fire blasts all over her and blasted her all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: You totally underestimated us Rita. You've had this coming for 30 years.

Nico: And another thing, you remember Ivan Ooze?

Rita Repulsa: What about that eggsucking purple pinhead!?

Me: He says hello. Shame he isn't here to witness your own demise.

Ice Demon: We had to cure two victims of yours today!

Me: That's right!

Xenia: We know all about the virus Powell made.

Me: And about how you and Zedd infected many people I know.

Qin: That's right!

Me: How can I forget everything you did Rita. You poisoned Tommy with your evil and made him an evil monster. And not only that but you and Lord Zedd destroyed the rangers zords. How can I forget that? Also you remember Zordon making the ultimate sacrifice to destroy you? Well guess what? I Brought him back. And also I fixed the Rangers zords that you destroyed!

Rita Repulsa: WHAT!?

Fisticuffs: Have some of this!

He punched her and knocked the staff she had out of her hands!

Me: Also we have a bunch of friends for you to play with.

I summoned all of Rita's monsters and our frenemies in the M.O.E.

Rita saw Goldar, Finster and all the monsters she made with Vypra now! AND MAN WAS SHE PISSED!

Mortal Kombat Scorpion: Get over here!

He fired his whip and grabbed her and punched her down!

Rita Repulsa: GOLDAR YOU TRAITOROUS WORM! YOU SHOULD HAVE NEVER BETRAYED ME! HOW DARE YOU ALL BETRAY ME!? I MADE YOU ALL!

Me: What's your answer to that Goldar?

Goldar did nothing but give her the middle finger.

Livewire: What he said!

We did the same.

Me: Up yours bitch!

I teleported and kicked her in the face and fired numerous fireball blasts and blasted her all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

Chillyfish: You didn't even make me!

He fired waves of ice and blasted her!

Me: Yeah!

I fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over!

Camie: And take this!

She fired Aurora blasts and blasted her all over!

Rita Repulsa: YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN…

SPLAT!

Nico squirted purple slime onto Rita's mouth.

Nico: Ivan Ooze's powers really became useful for this.

Ben turned into Crabdozer!

Ben: CRABDOZER!

He snipped her all over.

Crabdozer: Looks like things are getting Crabby for you!

Mr. Krabs: YEAH!

Mr. Krabs and Crabdozer: CRAB FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Rita all over the place!

Crabdozer turned into Omnivoracious

Omnivoracious: OMNIVORACIOUS!

Nico: This bird has some bite!

Omnivoracious: That's right!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Silverbolt (Beast Wars): Lets do it then! Silverbolt MAXIMIZE!

He transformed!

Silverbolt and Omnivoracious: SILVER MISSILE FURY BLAST!

They fired energy and mega missiles and blasted Rita all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Xenia fired arrows and blasted her all over!

Omnivoracious turned into Buglizard

Buglizard: BUGLIZARD!

He fired energy waves and blasted her.

Buglizard: Time for this bug to really bring the pain!

Laney: Take this too!

Laney and Buglizard: LIGHTNING LEAF STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted down Rita!

Qin: Nice one!

Buglizard turned into Panuncian!

Panuncian: PANUNCIAN!

Me: Lets slice and dice!

Panuncian formed clones and they slashed her all over.

Diego (Ice Age): Lets do it now!

Diego and Panuncian: TIGER SLASH STORM BLAST!

They fired blades of energy and slashed her all over.

Xenia: YEAH!

Panuncian turned into Tyrannopede!

Tyrannopede: TYRANNOPEDE!

He fired energy blasts and blasted her.

Tyrannopede: Time for some biting pain!

Sora: Time for some pain too!

Sora and Tyrannopede: DREAM CREATURE STAMPEDE SHOT!

They summoned the Dream Eaters and fired energy blasts and they fired waves of energy and blasted Rita!

Rita: I'm not done yet! Scuttleworms!

She summoned Scuttleworms!

Me: Take this!

I fired waves of energy and blasted the Scuttleworms!

Xenia: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Rita all over.

Nico: We need the Super Mega Skyship Zord, T Rex Zord, Robo Red Zord, and Racer Zord!

They summoned said zords.

Camie: YEAH!

The zords fired waves of energy and blasted Rita all over.

Camie: Take that.

Tyrannopede turned into Hypnotick!

Hypnotick: HYPNOTICK!

Me: Oh yeah!

Hypnotick fired waves of ice and froze her!

Hypnotick: You getting cold feet?

Dana: Because you are coldhearted!

Dana and Hypnotick: FROZEN FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted Rita all over.

Hypnotick turned into Vicetopus!

Vicetopus: VICETOPUS!

Vicetopus bashed and smashed and pulverized her!

Vicetopus: Take that Stinkface!

Squilliam: You need a better life!

Squilliam and Vicetopus: SQUID FURY BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Vicetopus turned into Slamworm!

Slamworm: SLAMWORM!

Nico: Time to dig your grave!

Slamworm: What he said!

Slamworm dug underground and pupped out from under Rita and smashed her into the ground.

Slamworm: Take that you clod!

Lana: And this!

Lana and Slamworm: SLAMMING WORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Slamworm turned into Mucilator!

Mucilator: MUCILATOR!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Mucilator fired waves of flime and blasted Rita.

Mucilator: Sticky huh?

Qin: Time for this too!

Qin and Mucilator: SLIME KOMODO BLAST!

They fired waves of slime and ice and blasted her all over.

Mucilator turned into Terroranchula

Terroranchula: TERRORANCHULA!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Xenia: Take that.

Terroranchula: Awesome guys!

Rachnera: Take this one.

Terroranchula and Rachnera: SPIDER FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Horsea squirted ink and it got into Rita's eyes.

Nico: Take that.

Then 10,000 Volt Ghost, Zavok, Goro, Black Lance, Lythos, Samon

Shakekisutanchin, Killer Croc, Dayu, Yenaldooshiu and Weather Wizard came.

Nico: 10,000 Volt Ghost, Zavok, Goro, Black Lance, Lythos, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Killer Croc, Dayu, Yenaldooshiu and Weather Wizard.

10,000 Volt Ghost: You guys are really letting her have it!

Black Lance (to Jimmy): I hope you're doing okay.

Zavok: Especially after yesterday,

Jimmy: I'll be fine.

Lythos: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Red Guy clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Goro: (to Silverstream) You should take care of that Shiny Rapidash

Silverstream: We will.

Rotox DX came.

Me: Rotox DX. Back for another round?

Rotox DX: Yep I sure am.

Me: Awesome.

Rotox DX: I was never made by Rita anyway

Me: No you weren't. But she is the catalyst that helped started numerous series of enemies.

Rotox DX: True.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

Ax, Mystique, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - Nico's Rescue was on an Artist Canvas planet which was fun and they battled a clone of Red Guy and Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez transformed against him

10,000 Volt Ghost was first.

10,000 Volt Ghost (to Ax): Nico's Rescue was on a fun Artist Canvas planet, where he battled a clone of Red Guy. Sarah Tinsley, Sophia Presley, Amber Blakely, The Hazeltucker Sisters, and Fiona, Marie, and Nicole Hernandez transformed against him too

Ax: You should have seen it. The World we went to was an amazing artist paradise. It was a blank canvas where the whole world there was an artist canvas.

Mystique: It was really fun to see and we made amazing landscapes and more.

Cia: We expressed amazing creativity there.

Sunset Shimmer: Boy it sure was and I'm an amazing artist myself and I loved it.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was and we all thought it was amazing.

Sunburn: Yeah everyone had a lot of fun on that one.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Boy that sounds like an awesome planet! Lets do it!

Ax flicked the switches for 10,000 Volt Ghost and Neptune and got a

Lightning Sword.

Ax: THE THUNDER SWORD OF THE ANDALITES!

10,000 Volt Ghost: That is awesome!

Ax: LIGHTNING STYLE: 15,000 ALIENS OF FURIOUS LIGHTNING!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Ace Bunny, Ed the Protector, Pyra, Maggie Orbersson, Soup Faerie, Fyora the Faerie Queen, Siyana the Light Faerie, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Disk Wars Silver Samurai and Disk Wars Mandarin VS Zavok, Axel, LeFrog, NES Gezora, Frankenstein (Looney Tunes), and Irene Belserion - Us battling Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx who are the Embodiments of the Mane 12 rolled into 1 and the Metroid Dopant

---

Zavok was next.

Zavok (to Ace): Nico, Supremacy Sun's team, Ring Ring's team, and the others did good battling Another Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx. They are the Embodiments of the Mane 12 rolled into 1 and the Metroid Dopant

Ace: Boy that was really cool! And the Mane 12 Embodiment has all of the powers of J.D. and Twilight and friends and she is as powerful as he is. And the Metroid Embodiment has all the powers, strengths and skills of all the powers of Samus and her enemies from over the course of 37+ years.

Ed: That was so awesome to see.

Pyra: Yeah no kidding there.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that's is for sure and it was cool.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding.

Spyro: Yeah it was awesome.

Zavok: Boy no kidding! But that is cool! Lets do it!

Ace flicked the switches for Zavok and Mobius and got a Sonic Sword.

Ace: THE SWORD OF THE MOBIUS FREEDOM FORCE!

Zavok: Awesome!

Ace: CHAOS STYLE: SPEAR OF LIGHT!

He fired waves of light and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

* * *

Silverstream the Hippogriff, Yamato (Zyuohers), Natsu Hyuga, Wendy Dorrington the Vaxadactylus Gene-slammer, Apple Fritter, Scotsman, Stone Kirby, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Drillhorn, and Guyhawk VS Goro, Ghost of Jeremiah Pratt, Nightmare Fluttershy, Froot Loops Queen, DC Shrapnel, and Daffy Duck the Screwball - Us in Mexico City, and there an old friend friend of Luna and Sol Rodriguez named Miguel Álvarez and his wife and his son and daughter are being tormented by a demon

* * *

Goro was next.

Goro (to Silverstream): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in in Mexico City, to meet an old friend friend of Luna and Sol Rodriguez named Miguel Álvarez. His wife and his son and daughter were being tormented by a demon

Silverstream: Yeah that's was a scary sight!

Yamato: This demon was really terrorizing the living crap out of them.

Natsu Hyuga: It was not a pretty sight.

Pinkie Pie: But we destroyed that demon forever.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was good.

Featherweight: Yeah I agree.

Sprocket: That was cool.

Goro: It sure was! Lets do it!

Silverstream flicked the switches for Goro and the Temple of The Order of Light and got a Mortal Kombat Sword!

Silverstream: THE SWORD OF MORTAL KOMBAT'S LIGHT!

Goro: COOL!

Silverstream: MORTAL KOMBAT STYLE: DRAGON OF FLAMING FURY!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jimmy, Natasha Avalon, Billy, Rolf, Sora, Ishilly, Commander Feral, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Slinkman and Smithers VS Black Lance, Major Mucus, Morticon, Howling Hairfish, Glut, and Lego Abomination - Luna Loud, Samurai Jack and Marina Reagan's first mission

---

Black Lance was next.

Black Lance (to Jimmy): Today was Luna Loud, Samurai Jack and

Marina Reagan's first mission. How was it?

Jimmy: It was really amazing and cool! They battled the 2 headed flame beast, King Pandon and it was really amazing and infernal.

Natasha Avalon: It sure was amazing!

Billy: It was fiery and also they battled the embodiment of Big Chill.

Starlight Glimmer: That was really cool!

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: Boy no kidding.

Black Lance: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Jimmy flicked the switches for Black Lance and Chikyu and got a Knight Sword.

Jimmy: THE KNIGHT SWORD OF CHIKYU!

Black Lance: Nice!

Jimmy: KNIGHT STYLE: MEDIEVAL SWORD BEAM SHOT!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of stars, lightning, magic, bones, blood, skulls and ghosts and smashed them down.

* * *

Ebonwumon, Caoimhe Coughlan, Crimson Comet, Ayaka Laurence, Nerissa, Dharc the Dark Charmer, Monster Flame Kirby, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Hak Foo, and Kerchak VS Lythos the Rock Titan, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Earth Man, Mandark, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, and Universe 666 Trakeena - Us practicing Archery

* * *

Lythos the Rock Titan was next.

Lythos (to Ebonwumon): You guys practiced Archery earlier. What targets did you hit?

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) They hit targets for th emonsters of Power Rangers and the enemies we faced and more.

Caoimhe: (Irish Accent) That was really fun lads.

Crimson Comet: It sure was and it was great.

Applejack: It was great practicing archery.

Apple Bloom: It sure was!

Flashwing: It sure was fun.

Lythos: Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Ebonwumon flicked the switches for Lyhtos and Olympus and got an Earth Sword.

Ebonwumon: THE SWORD OF THE SOVEREIGN OF THE NORTH!

Lythos: Awesome!

Ebonwumon: EARTH STYLE: SOVEREIGN OF NATURE BLAST!

He fired waves of earth and leaves and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Power Pack (Marvel), Jason James, Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroids - Archery is awesome

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was next.

Samon Shakekisutanchin (to Power Pack): Archery is awesome. I can see why Hawkeye and Green Arrow like it.

Zero G: Boy no kidding! And it's awesome to show your marksmanship skills.

Lightspeed: Yeah that's was awesome and fun.

Jason James: It sure was.

Metamorpho: It was fun testing our marksman skills.

Rarity: It sure was fun.

Sweetie Belle: Archery is really cool.

Gill Grunt: You got that right.

Mass Master: That was cool.

Energizer: It sure was.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Yeah glad you guys all had fun. Lets do it!

The Power Pack flicked the switches for Samon and the planets Mars, Earth, Venus and Neptune and each got Elemental Swords!

Power Pack: THE 4 SWORDS OF THE ELEMENTAL POWERS!

Samon: Awesome!

Power Pack: ELEMENTAL STYLE: SWORD BLASTS OF THE NATURE FORCE!

They fired waves of fire, water, earth and wind and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Keiko Yukimura, Misaki Akibana, Honoka, Emu, Bianca Mantodea, Margaret Gilroy, Erin Fay, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Larry Koopa, and Morton Koopa VS Killer Croc, Ghost of Dr. Coffin, Plumeria, U.A. Deadpool, Poodles Galore, and Universe 666 Eddie Quist - Rita Repulsa made her move. Now it's time for ultimate payback

---

Killer Croc was next

Killer Croc (to Keiko): Rita Repulsa made her move. Now it's time for ultimate payback.

Keiko: After causing 30 years of problems for the Rangers and after a 25 year hiatus we are going to make sure that Rita pays.

Misaki Akibana: That is for sure and it will be painful.

Honoka: Times infinity and it will be awesome.

Fluttershy: What Rita did to so many people is horrible.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding! And it has to stop now.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Killer Croc: I agree there too! Lets do it!

Keiko flicked the switches for Killer Croc and Pandora and got a flower sword.

Keiko: THE FLOWER SWORD OF PANDORA'S BEAUTY!

Killer Croc: Awesome!

Keiko: FLOWER STYLE: FLOWERS OF PANDORA BLAST!

She fired waves of flowers and the group fired waves of flowers, fruit, leaves and grass and smashed them down

---

## Emma Goodall, Shoichi, Mokuro, Nerri the Willow Maiden, Neytiri, Sakuya Tachibana, Rin (Catherine), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Scratch, Coconuts and Grounder VS Dayu, Dahlia Hawthorne, Good Cinder Fall, Good Burns, Good Lex Luthor, and Helga Von Guggen - We got 30 years of Payback to dish out on both Rita and Zedd

---

Dayu was next.

Dayu (to Emma): We got 30 years of Payback to dish out on both Rita and Zedd. But Rita's going down first!

Emma: You got that right and it's going to be sweet payback for all the pain she did.

Shoichi: It sure will be awesome.

Mokuro: That is for sure!

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that's will be so awesome!

Scootaloo: She has had it coming for a long time!

Whirlwind: We're going to dish out 3 decades worth of pain on her.

Dayu: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Emma: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! PATRANGERS!

She turned into the Pink PatRanger!

Emma flicked the switches for Dayu and Japan and got a Pink Katana!

Emma: THE SWORD OF FOREVER PINK!

Dayu: COOL!

Emma: PINK STYLE: BLADES OF THE PINK!

She fired waves of pink energy and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Seto Kaiba, Gingka, Aquarius, Noriko Kaiba, Alex Ramirez, Hailey Schroedder, Neela Kaosudoragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Brawl & Chain and Fisticuffs VS The Yenaldooshi, Boss Wolf, Flash Head, Hizumina, Jinx (League of Legends), and Navy - J.D. said he has a plan to really get Lord Zedd pissed off

---

Yenaldooshi was next.

Yenaldoshi (to Kaiba): J.D. said he has a plan to really get Lord Zedd pissed off. Wonder what it is.

Seto: J.D. said it was a surprise for after we kill Rita.

Gingka: And it will be good.

Aquarius: Yeah it sure will.

Princess Celestia: That is for sure and we're going to be amazed.

King Solar: Yeah that's is for sure.

Solar Eclipsa: We're ready for it.

Amber Morning: Yep.

Spotlight: And it will be cool.

Yenaldooshi: I have a feeling it will be cool. Lets do it!

Seto Kaiba flicked the switches for Yenaldooshi and the Duel Monsters Spirit World and got a Sword of Blue Eyes White Dragon!

Seto Kaiba: THE SWORD OF BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON'S THUNDER!

Yenaldooshi: NICE!

Seto Kaiba: BLUE-EYES WHITE DRAGON STYLE: WHITE LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE!

He fired a blast of energy and the group fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Shane Clarke, Kai (Ninjago), Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - J.D. is REALLY GOING at Rita and really tearing her apart.

---

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard (to Shane): J.D. is REALLY GOING at Rita and really tearing her apart. As a Ranger, you can't really blame him!

Shane: Well Rita was thought to have been done in 5 years before my series.

Kai: But it will be good to bring justice.

Star Girl: Yeah that's is for sure.

Princess Luna: Her crimes are not going to be forgiven.

Moondust: And it will be painful too.

Snowdrop: That is for sure.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: But it will be awesome.

Weather Wizard: That's true. Lets do it!

Shane flicked the switches for Weather Wizard and Jjupiter and got a lightning sword.

Shane: THE LIGHTNING SWORD OF THE NINJA STORM!

Weather Wizard: Nice!

Shane: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BALL SHOWER!

He fired balls of lightning and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Megaforce Rangers, W Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rotox DX

---

Rotox DX was next.

Rotox DX: Boy this will be ultimate justice on Rita.

Nico: You got that right.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Rotox DX: I agree. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Rita Repulsa, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that bad-tempered witch and deal out 30 years of pain and retribution on her!

Nico teleported back with them.

W Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Philip: Time to count up your sins!

Troy: Lets bring them together!

They formed the Megaforce Blaster!

Nico: YEAH!

They charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

Rangers: DYNAMIC VICTORY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Rotox and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Rotox DX you have failed this world!

Troy: Mega Rangers that's a Mega Win!

We regrouped

Tsukasa: This is the end for you, Rita Repulsa.

Troy: After so many years!

Kamen Ride: Shishi Red!

Kamen Ride: Sasori Orange!

Kamen Ride: Ookami Blue!

Kamen Ride: Tenbin Gold!

Kamen Ride: Oushi Black!

Kamen Ride: Hebitsukai Silver!

Kamen Ride: Chameleon Green!

Kamen Ride: Washi Pink!

Kamen Ride: Kajiki Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Ryu Commander!

Kamen Ride: Koguma Skyblue!

Kamen Ride: Houou Soldier!

Tsukasa turned into Kyuranger Red and Daiki summoned clothes of the Kyurangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPACE FORCE NINE!

They turned into the Kyurangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ELEMENTAL DOPANT 6!

She summoned Tormes the Centaur, Heat Dopant, Cyclone Dopant, Trigger Dopant, Luna Dopant and Metal Dopant.

We went at her and blasted and smashed and pulverized her.

Nivenna blasted and smashed her all over the place.

Ironbison, Lightspeed, Maria and Cynder used the Earth and Undead Skylanders Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ironbison's Bison Cannon, Lightspeed's plasma blasters and Maria and Cynder's powers 100-fold.

Maria Keihanaikukauakahihuliheekahaunaele and Ironbison: HAWAII BISON BLAST!

Cynder and G1 Lightspeed: PLASMA LIGHTNING BURST!

Gi of Water and Chillyfish: WATER FURY BLAST!

Mizore of Ice and SkullMeramon: ICE FIREBALL BLAST!

Flare Corona of Fire and Scorpion: FIRESTORM STING SHOT!

Baihumon of the West and Stratos: WESTERN SOVEREIGN BLAST!

Thetis of Umi III and Ice Demon: ICE UMI BLAST!

Layla Williams of Life and Marluxia: FLOWERS OF FURY BLAST!

Red She-Hulk of Strength and Black Knight Ghost: KNIGHT SMASHER BLAST!

Yae the Mermaid Ninja and Puppetmon: MERMAID FURY BLAST!

Lucy Heartfilia of the Zodiac and Count Spankulot: ZODIAC VAMPIRE BLAST!

Lady Palutena of the Light and David Cain: LIGHT ASSASSIN BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Mighty Morphin Rangers, Nico, May, me, Eli, Qin and Lola and Lana: POWER RANGERS ULTRABLAST SUPREME!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you, Rita Repulsa! ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: SUPER MEGA SKYSHIP ZORD!

Shantae: ZORD MAGIC STYLE: SUPER MEGA JET ZORD!

Akko: ZORD STAR STYLE: SUPER MEGA WHEELER ZORD!

Colette Brunel: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: SUPER MEGA RACER ZORD!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ZORD DARK STYLE: SUPER MEGA SUB ZORD!

Chronoa: ZORD TIME STYLE: Q-REX DINOZORD!

Ulala: ZORD SPACE STYLE: TURBO FALCON ZORD!

Jessica Kaios: ZORD FIRE STYLE: T-REX ZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: STEGO ZORD!

Sari Sumdac: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: TRICERA ZORD!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: PARA ZORD!

Chie Satonaka: ZORD WIND STYLE: RAPTOR ZORD!

Menat: ZORD SPIRIT STYLE: TITANO ZORD!

R. Mika: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: PTERA ZORD!

Ruby Rose: ZORD ROSE STYLE: SPINO ZORD!

Weiss Schnee: ZORD ICE STYLE: ANKYLO ZORD!

Blake Belladonna: ZORD DARK STYLE: PACHY ZORD!

Yang Xiao Long: ZORD FIRE STYLE: PLESIO ZORD!

Mai Shiranui: ZORD FIRE STYLE: ROBO RED ZORD!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: DRAGON ZORD!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: NITRO ZORD!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: KODIAK ZORD!

Shizuka Marikawa: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: ZOOM ZORD!

Jessica Shannon: ZORD STING STYLE: ROBO RIDER ZORD!

Peni Parker: ZORD WEB STYLE: NINJA BULL ZORD!

Kyoko: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: RACER ZORD!

Misako: ZORD LAVA STYLE: WHEELER ZORD!

Entrapta: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: CHOPPER ZORD!

Perfuma: ZORD NATURE STYLE: WRECKER ZORD!

Frosta: ZORD ICE STYLE: JET ZORD!

Emerald Sustrai: ZORD ILLUSION STYLE: BEAST-X KING ZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into the Zords of Super Megaforce, Dino Charge, Ninja Steel, and Beast Morphers, and they hit Rita Repulsa head on and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: MEGA DINO NINJA BEAST BARRAGE!

They fired Ki blasts based on the Zords of Super Megaforce, Dino

Charge, Ninja Steel, and Beast Morphers at Rita Repulsa.

Rita Repulsa: Uh oh.

THEN… !

KRABBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

The blasts hit Rita Repulsa head on and exploded with incredible power and she was dazed and stunned.

Jason Lee Scott: Time to end this the only way we know how. With the Power Blaster!

Me: Lets bring them together guys! 30 years of justice is coming!

Zach: POWER AXE!

Kimberly: POWER BOW!

Trini: POWER DAGGERS!

Billy: POWER LANCE!

Jason: POWER SWORD!

They formed the blaster!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: FIRE!

WE FIRED WAVES OF ENERGY AND IT HIT RITA AND EXPLODED!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

She was blasted down.

Suddenly, the sound of a clock bell rang: IT WAS THE TIME OF FINAL JUDGEMENT! Then, the tattoo of the demon, the manifestation of Sebastian's curse finally moved and it reached Rita Repulsa's black heart, and the demon crushed Rita Repulsa's heart.

Then, we fired energy beams that hit Rita Repulsa head on and destroyed her and her body was knocked down and killed, and she was finally sent to The Black Gates forever. GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, RITA REPULSA!

We powered down.

Nico: Good riddance forever, Rita Repulsa, you have failed this entire universe!

Me: She's failed this universe for 10,000 years, and now, her reign of terror is finally over.

Lincoln: Good riddance to her.

I then unsheathed my sword.

Me: Time for Zedd's present to get ready.

I looked like a SADISTIC MADMAN! Then…

SLASH!

I slashed her head off and held it up like how the mighty Perseus killed Medusa!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: That was awesome! Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Laney's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn's legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Laney, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney?!

Me: Yikes!

Feral Animal Packing Day Laney: (ROARS)

Laney's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Gloria Fullbuster: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity!

Suddenly, Gloria Fullbuster's blue eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, magic, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached

Laney's feral animal Packing Day self, she left marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, magic, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gloria Fullbuster: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Gloria Fullbuster was surrounded by a massive vortex of marine blue energy, stars, bolts of lightning, yellow light, and paints surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Weather Painter Thunder flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Gloria Fullbuster emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gloria Fullbuster grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large marine blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, magic, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a Yuki-Onna, a phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead with orange iris, she has on angel earrings with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Ice, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she also has a Yuki-Onna with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Ice, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with marine blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and marine blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck and her Fairy Tail Guild tattoo on her shoulder is glowing. Gloria Fullbuster has on a short-sleeved frilly marine blue shirt, marine blue skirt, white bridal gloves, marine blue stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, magic, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Fairy Tail Guild symbol surrounded by a Yuki-Onna, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by stars, magic, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a marine blue gem with neon glowing marine blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Gloria Fullbuster felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with marine blue tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with marine blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with marine blue tips and marine blue markings, Gloria Fullbuster has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Gloria Fullbuster's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, magic, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gloria Fullbuster's Cosmic Eternal Arctic Snow Ice Magic Fairy Tail Guild Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Arctic Snow Ice Magic Fairy Tail Guild Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and The Fairy Tail Guild and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold angel heads with marine blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold angel heads is a large gold angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gloria Fullbuster has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold angel's head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below The Fairy Tail Guild that said, "Gloria Fullbuster, Embodiment of The Fairy Tail Guild, Powerful Mage and Spellcaster, Loving Sister of Grey Fullbuster, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of The Fairy Tail Guild's Enemies, Despiser of Dark Lori and Dark Lynn, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Snow, Ice, Magic, Ice Crystals, Snowflakes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

グロリア・フルバスター、フェアリーテイル・ギルドの化身、強力

な魔術師兼魔法使い、グレイ・フルバスターの愛する姉妹、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、フェアリーテイルギルドの敵の軽蔑者、ダークロリとダークリンの軽蔑者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使およびビーコン宇宙への希望のマスター、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許しの真の女神、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてマスター雪、氷、魔法、氷の結晶、雪の結晶、フェニックス、天使の

Gloria Fullbuster has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY TAIL GUILD EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ARCTIC MAGIC SNOW ICE STORM FAIRY TAIL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ARCTIC MAGIC SNOW ICE STORM FAIRY TAIL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ARCTIC MAGIC SNOW ICE STORM FAIRY TAIL EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gloria Fullbuster's Super Angel-Fairy Tail Guild Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Laney's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Gloria Fullbuster fired a massive barrage of marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, magic, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels which hit Laney's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Grey Fullbuster: Well, I'll be, Gloria's transformed.

Lincoln: And that's not just for show, now she's about to turn Lynn's feral animal Packing Day self into a human pretzel!

Gloria Fullbuster: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Arctic Magic Snow Ice Storm Fairy Tail Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Arctic Magic Snow Ice Storm Fairy Tail Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Gloria Fullbuster.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf

Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Gloria Fullbuster, and I went after Laney's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, marine blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Laney's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Gloria Fullbuster also did the same by firing marine blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Gloria Fullbuster, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Laney's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Laney turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Laney's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LANEY WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, THE ANIMALS OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE FAIRY, THE ANIMALS OF THE ANIMAL KINGDOM, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LANEY GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Laney was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, plants, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Laney's massive Laney Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, leaves, and rainbow fire surrounding the vortex, there are animals, fairies, plants, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LANEY! THEN, AS SOON

AS THE VORTEX FADED, LANEY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Laney grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large brown and green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, leaves, animals, rainbow fire, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow fairy, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Nature Kanji in its hands and a leaf emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Nature, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with green phoenix and her red scarf, black skirt with leaves and animals on it, black pants with leaves, black ankle-length boots with leaves for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, leaves, animals, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fairy, phoenix, and angel with leaves and plants surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Laney felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with rainbow and green tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with rainbow and green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings with rainbow and green tips and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on brown fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Laney's massive Laney Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, leaves, animals, fairies, rainbow fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laney Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia True Immortal Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gaia True Eternal Fiery Mother Nature Jungle Plant Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Goddess of Earth, Gaia etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and a large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Laney Loud, Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her

Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Joey, Loving Mother of Many Kids, Amazing and Talented Artist, Spice Demon, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Descendant of 17th Century Laney of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Bane, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Hades Izanami, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gaia, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Master of Nature, Animals, and Rainbow Fire"

レイニー・ラウド、ラウド家の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ジョーイの愛するガールフレンド、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母親、驚くべき才能のあるアーティスト、スパイス・デーモン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真実不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの里の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スコットランドの17世紀のラウド湖のレイニーの子孫、ベインの大敵、モラグの破壊者マクラフリンとハデス・イザナミ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ガイアの使者にしてチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、自然、動物、レインボー・ファイアのマスター

Laney Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-GOD-

PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GAIA RAINBOW FIRESTORM ARTISTIC NATURE FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Laney's Super Angel-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Joey saw her, he had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Laney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Gaia Rainbow Firestorm Artistic Nature Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Gaia Rainbow Firestorm Artistic Nature Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) Whoa, now I've ascended, that's awesome!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Gloria Fullbuster, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Gloria Fullbuster's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large marine blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent, and Laney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve brown and green planets orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Gloria Fullbuster: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Laney's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gloria.

Me: My pleasure, Gloria.

Suddenly, Gloria Fullbuster wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gloria Fullbuster's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Yuki-Onna flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and snow and magic behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gloria Fullbuster sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and snow and magic and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Gloria Fullbuster and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Laney a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Laney absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: There's one person that comes to mind: Melanie Harmonia, Avatar of Harmony and Protector of Equestria.

Suddenly, my cutie mark, Hailey Harmonia's cutie marks, Lincoln's cutie mark tattoo on his back, and the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna were glowing.

Hailey Harmonia: My twin sister, wow.

Catherine Fontaine: I knew you'd pick her, Lincoln, I just knew it, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Melanie Harmonia is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria, and she's the Avatar of Harmony and the Avatar of The Legacy of J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna and she has all of J.D.'s powers and all the powers of Twilight Sparkle and friends, along with having the powers as one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's also an extremely powerful master of magic, The Elements of Harmony, and all the powers of Equestria. She's the ultimate bringer of light and peace, and she's the twin sister of Hailey Harmonia.

Eli: That is so awesome!

Celestia Equestria: Melanie also saw how Lincoln had ascended in the last seven years and how like you, J.D., became a True Champion of The Elements of Harmony and Friendship.

Me: That is really incredible.

Reina Brenton: And like all of the Daydream Princesses, Melanie trained Lincoln hard in using the same powers as her, as he used the experience from our training sessions and he really proved to be an amazing master.

Maria Nightingale: Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She absolutely hated The Doomsday 23, The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods, the insane powerhungry Fire Alicorn who caused 2,000 years of pain and suffering and the mastermind behind The Doomsday 23, Queen Opaline Arcana, and all of Lincoln's enemies who were just as dangerous as The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods. And she's more than once dealt with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's used her magic to teach them a lesson and put them in their place.

Nico: Nice. And now, there's one person who's about to be dealt with, Lord Zedd.

Lincoln: That's right, along with the mystery person who's also causing trouble. Get ready, Lord Zedd. (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN RED AND WERE GLOWING) WE'RE COMING FOR YOU!

Jason Lee Scott: It's over!

Billy Cranston: After so many years, Rita Repulsa is finally gone for good!

Samon Shakekisutanchin: You guys must be really happy.

Zack Taylor: Can you really blame us?

Trini Kwan: She WAS our first major villain.

Killer Croc: That's true.

Dayu: But don't forget we still have Zedd and his mystery boss to deal with.

Kimberly Hart: We haven't forgotten.

Tommy Oliver: But this is still a moment to celebrate.

Yenaldoshi: You're right about that.

Weather Wizard: Let's enjoy the moment

Me: Yeah. And I got his present ready.

Nico: Yep.

I held up a box.

Me: Sorry you had to see me like that.

Nico: No worries. But the look on Zedd's face if he has one is going to be PRICELESS.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Great job today everyone.

Lucky: (To the viewers) Now this was an awesome one.

Me: Yep.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED…

---

Part 10 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The

Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale as well as Ryu Tendo, Armada Starscream, Armada Jetfire, Live Action Jetfire, Live Action Air Raid and Sonar, Jetstorm & Runway and we're going to New York City and we're going to battle a clone of Sapotis and Nyarla Nightmare Moon is going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale who are the Embodiments of Sunny Starscout and friends and the Starfox Dopant and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Spike Rosebud named Rose Rosebud.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Fay Reikova, Gene-Slammer of Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Canterlot, but we got bad news: Suri Polomare, Rarity's enemy is back, and she's still out for revenge on Rarity for making her career go down the toilet. But, we're taking her down and sending her to Vypra and she'll be taught a nasty lesson she'll never forget. And we're going to meet Melanie Harmonia, Avatar of Harmony and Protector of Equestria, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria, and she's the Avatar of Harmony and the Avatar of The

Legacy of J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna and she has all of J.D.'s powers and all the powers of Twilight Sparkle and friends, along with having the powers as one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's also an extremely powerful master of magic, The Elements of Harmony, and all the powers of Equestria. She's the ultimate bringer of light and peace, and she's the twin sister of Hailey Harmonia. Melanie also saw how Lincoln had ascended in the last seven years and how like me, became a True Champion of The Elements of Harmony and Friendship, and she was so proud of him, and like all of the Daydream Princesses, Melanie trained Lincoln hard in using the same powers as her, as he used the experience from our training sessions and he really proved to be an amazing master. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She absolutely hated The Doomsday 23, The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods, the insane powerhungry Fire Alicorn who caused 2,000 years of pain and suffering and the mastermind behind The Doomsday 23, Queen Opaline Arcana, and all of Lincoln's enemies who were just as dangerous as The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods. And she's more than once dealt with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's used her magic to teach them a lesson and put them in their place.

Now comes the event you've been waiting for and part 11 is the Death of Lord Zedd.

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 11

COSMIC FURY PART 11

---

Over in Central Park in New York City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale as well as Ryu Tendo, Armada Starscream, Armada Jetfire, Live Action Jetfire, Live Action Air Raid and Sonar, Jetstorm & Runway and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: Ahh New York City.

Laney: I always love coming here.

Camie: New York City is so awesome.

Varie: Yeah it sure is.

Lola: New York City is full of so many awesome things.

Camie: Yeah it sure is.

Ryu Tendo: I agree there too.

Nico: Ryu, I want to thank you, Buzzord, and your teams for coming.

Ryu Tendo: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome.

Varie: Yeah it sure will.

Armada Starscream: I'm really excited for this.

Nico: Starscream, remember when Lynn got you out of your G1 Self?

Armada Starscream: I sure do and that was so heroic of her for that.

Nico: It sure was. Alexis was devastated when you died back then.

Armada Starscream: I know. I had to do what I had to do to stop the Autobots and Decepticons from fighting and unite against Unicron.

Me: A brave and honorable sacrifice.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: That is for sure. But it was really awesome that Lynn brought you back.

Armada Starscream: And in doing so she had her heart healed.

Nico: That's right and that is really cool.

Carly Atlas: But that was during the time was framed and me and the others went on that road trip.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah I remember that.

Me: That was awesome.

Camie: What happened back then?

Me: During the fight Lynn had to clear her name, she battled the G1 version of Starscream along with her evil self. She separated Armada Starscream from his G1 self and they worked together and reunited with Alexis.

Camie: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep. And that was really amazing that the M.O.E. And Shiv helped Lynn back then.

Varie: It sure was.

Lincoln: I agree there. That was awesome.

Leni: Hard to believe that Lynn in that universe would turn out to be so evil.

Laney: Yeah she was a total nutjob. No offense to our Lynn.

Me: Yeah. But enough about that. But man we are now finally rid of Rita!

Nico: After 30 years!

Maria: It's only fitting that she get hit by the Power Blaster.

Me: In my opinion I would have chosen both the Power Blaster and the Power Cannon as a double whammy.

Nico: Yeah you're right. But that is true.

Maria: Still that was so awesome.

Me: but now we're finally rid of Rita Repulsa.

Lincoln: That is for sure. She survived for far too long and caused nothing but trouble.

Camie: That is for sure.

Nico: The Power Cannon will be used on Lord Zedd, honestly.

Me: Fair enough.

Nico: But J.D. you really were sadistic doing that with Rita by cutting her head off.

Me: (Chuckles sheepishly) Sorry you had to see that. But it was all part of my plan.

Maria: J.D., are you that focused on making Zedd suffer that you're completely forgetting about Zedd's mystery ally that Powell mentioned?

Me: I haven't forgotten. But it's part of my plan. I want to see the reaction on Lord Zedd's face when he sees it.

Maria: Oh I get it.

Me: I have a feeling it's going to be someone that Ben knows. Someone familiar.

Nico: We'll find out later though.

Nico: Everything's peaceful so far.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that's really going to be one technological fight: we got word that a clone of Sapotis, is here, and is causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh no, not a clone of Sapotis, that Akuma's a nightmare to deal with.

Me: You said it. You think Lord Zedd was the one who sent it?

Lincoln: That definitely has to be the case, but of course, we'll also find out who his mystery partner is after we defeat him, but I've also got the feeling he'll be denying Sebastian the chance to kill him.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We got the message from Lincoln, but we got to watch it, Sapotis was a nightmare the last time we fought that Akuma.

Me: Yeah, but we won't let that stop us, let's get them!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Sapotis clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the clone of Sapotis, they're 20 yards away and they're already causing trouble.

Nico: Let's tear them apart.

Lincoln: And leave nothing of them standing. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs,

and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Sapotis.

a Pokemon Cry and in the lake we saw a WAILORD!

Me: WHOA! Wailord!

Nico: A big one!

Boris: Oh cool.

Me: And the poor thing just needs a bigger lake home.

Nico: Yeah.

Wailord: Yeah it's too cramped.

Me: Oh you poor thing, Would you like to come with us?

Boris: I was about to say that.

Me: Cool.

Wailord: Awesome! And yes I would be honored.

Nico: You'll be perfect for what we're gonna fight in a few seconds!

Qin: Yeah!

Wailord: Yeah I sure will!

We were flying around, and then, we saw the clone of Sapotis.

Lincoln: There they are. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Me: Let's get those miserable little terrors! KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon 🌙!

Lincoln and I fired red and blue wolf fire which hits the clone of Sapotis and they were enraged upon seeing us as we landed.

Sapotis Clone: OF ALL THE WORST TIMES! LORD ZEDD AND HIS PARTNER WILL BOTH BE ENRAGED WHEN THEY FIND OUT!

Lincoln: So, it's just as we said, Lord Zedd was responsible for creating you.

Me: And his mystery partner is also involved, eh?

Qin: I have a feeling that he is too!

Nico: Now, why don't you calm down and-

CRUNCH!

A Sapotis clone bit Nico on the hand.

Nico: YYYYYEEEEEEEOOOOOOOOOOOWWWWWWWW!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted the clones all over.

A Sapotis clone gave Lincoln a wedgie

HOING!

Lincoln: WHOA!

Lynn: HEY! NO ONE DOES THAT TO MY BROTHER!

POW!

She punched the clone down.

I slashed one with my scythe.

A Sapotis clone licked May.

SLURP!

May: HEY! NO ONE IS ALLOWED TO LICK ME OTHER THAN NICO!

POW!

She punched the clone down!

I slashed the clone and blasted him with more blue fire and burned

him.

A Sapotis clone gave Maria a wet willie. But Maria was in her water form and it was not even bothering her.

Maria: Nice try little man!

She sucked him into her and swirled him around and fired him and I kicked him down.

Wailord charged at them!

Wailord: SUPER WHALE BELLY FLOP!

He jumped and the Sapotis clone squished them in a massive belly flop!

KRASMASH!

They were squished with the powerful force of over 800 pounds in a massive thunderous smash!

He moved and they were flatter than pancakes!

Ax got out the Thunder Sword of the Andalites

Ax: Taste the lightning! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER ALIENS BLAST!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted the clones of Sapotis all over.

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted them.

Ace got out the Sword of the Mobius Freedom Force

Ace: Flatter than pancakes. MOBIUS STYLE: THUNDER STRIKE OF CHAOS!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted the clones all over.

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted them all over the place.

Silverstream got out the Sword of Mortal Kombat's Light

Silverstream: TEST YOUR MIGHT!

MORTAL KOMBAT!

Silverstream: MORTAL KOMBAT STYLE: SCORPION FIRESTORM BURN!

She fired a wave of fire and burned them.

Nico: Take that!

Jimmy got out the Knight Sword of Chikyu.

Jmmy: This knight is gonna be angry! CHIKYU STYLE: KNIGHT FURY BLAST!

Jimmy fired a wave of energy and blasted the clones all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Ebonwumon got out the Sword of the Sovereign of the North

Ebonwumon: (Irish Accent) Lets bring these wee ones down.

Second Head: (Irish Accent) This is gonna be fun.

Ebonwumon: All right all right Mr. Excited-hyperpants! SOVEREIGN NORTH STYLE: HAIL OF BLACK ICE!

He fired waves of ice and black rain and blasted them all over the place.

Power Pack got out the 4 Swords of the Elemental Powers

Power Pack: TASTE THE ELEMENTAL FURY! ELEMENTS STYLE: ELEMENTAL SWORD BLADE STORM!

They fired waves of fire, water, earth and wind and blasted the clones down.

Keiko got out the Flower Sword of Pandora's Beauty

Keiko: THese flowers bite! FLOWER STYLE: PANDORA FLOWER SHREDSTORM!

She fired blades of flowers and blasted them all over.

Emma got out the Sword of Forever Pink

Emma: Feel the pink! PINK FIRE STYLE: PINK FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of pink fire and blasted them all over!

Kaiba got out the Sword of Blue Eyes White Dragon's Thunder

Seto Kaiba: Feel the power of Blue-Eyes White Dragon! BLUE-EYES STYLE: WHITE LIGHTNING BLAST!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted the clones down.

Shane got out the Lightning Sword of the Ninja Storm

Shane: Lets bring the storm! LIGHTNING STYLE: NINJA STORM FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of lightning and the blasts hit the clones and blasted them all over.

The Sapotis clones dogpiled on Poromon

Poromon: OOF! Oh yeah!?

He wrestled them all over and they got into a brutal fight cloud!

POW WHAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF CRACK SMACK!

He beat the clones all over!

Poliwag slapped the clones all over with his tail!

They dogpiled on Poliwag. But Poliwag slapped them all over!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: Suck on this!

He shoved bottles of beer down their throats.

They were drunk as hell!

The now drunk clones dogpiled on Manaphy.

But she was fast and blasted them all over.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded them.

Me: YEAH! Taste this!

I fired a bolt of lightning and electrocuted them all over!

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPP!

Edzilla: ED SMASHED BAD CLONES!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

The clones dogpiled on Horsea.

But she was fast and fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Qin: Take that you rotten clones!

The clones then ran at Twilight!

Twilight Sparkle: Oh so that's how you want to play it!

She ran at them and they ran at her and she had her sword ready to slash!

She charged up the blade and then…

SLASH!

She slashed them and slashed their Akuma Costumes apart into shreds! They were in their underwear!

Lea: Hey! Remember me?!

The clones remembered him!

Sapotis: YOU!

Lea: Yeah me!

Lea blasted them with fire and burned them!

Ed then came back with an abandoned house and he was lifting it over!

Me: WHAT THE!

Ed: Here guys! Lots of hurt. Hold the onions!

Me: Ed?

Eddy: Um Ed!

Then…

KRASMASH!

HE SMASHED THE ENTIRE HOUSE ONTO THE CLONES AND MANGLED THEM UP!

Sapotis: Okay we're hurt now!

They came out and dogpiled on Lea!

But he dodged them.

Me: I got an idea!

I put Eddy in a stove suit.

Ed: One brain bucket.

Me: Ready for liftoff Eddy?

Eddy: Yeah I'm ready! Fire Ed!

Ed: Your wish is my lunch!

Me and Ed threw him up into the air!

Eddy saw how high up he was and then was falling!

Rolf: Rolf's eyes fool the brain of Rolf!

Kevin: What?

Rolf: Rolf's eyes fool the brain of Rolf. Must I spell it? We have guest!

But then…

SUPER MASSIVE KRASMASH!

HE SMASHED THE CLONES INTO THE GROUND IN A MASSIVE CRASH!

OOH! THAT'S GOING TO LEAVE A NASTY MARK!

Sapotis got up and looked at him.

Sapotis: Well what do you know? Canned dork!

They dogpiled on his suit

But their efforts were in vain as the suit was protecting him!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Forget your glasses at home? I'm invincible.

They punched and pulverized the suit but it broke their hands and all the bones on their hands broke and stuck out of them.

OUCH!

We helped Eddy out and Luan bashed and pulverized them

They dogpiled on her!

Luan dodged them.

Luan: Geez is Dogpiling the only thing you guys know how to do!

Luan grabbed Ed and smashed him with the two like a club!

KRASMASH!

Ed: WHO'S THERE!?

KRASMASH!

Ed: WHO'S THERE!?

KRASMASH!

Ed: WHO IS THERE!?

Eddy: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Qin: YEAH!

They pulled on Ed's eyebrow.

Then Ed bit them on their noses!

CRUNCH!

Eddy then bit both of them in their butts!

CRUNCH!

Sapotis: YEEEEEEEOWCH!

Qin: OUCH!

Ed: Top this! SPLISH SPLASH TAKE A BATH!

He threw them and like stones skipping across a lake they skipped and smashed into a tree and it crashed onto them!

KRASMASH!

They came back and Dogpiled on Jirachi!

Jirachi: OH YEAH?!

He used his powers and teleported.

Me: (Pulls out jug)

I played That's my Horse!

Rolf: That's my Horse!

He and Ed danced and bashed the clones all over!

SMACK!

Rolf smacked the clones with a powerful slap!

KRASMASH!

Ed smashed a barrel on them!

KRABLAM!

Rolf smashed a wheelbarrow on them!

Rolf: AH AH AH!

They dogpiled on Tentacool

Tentacool then used her Jellyfish powers and zapped them!

ZZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPP!

Ed: Zappity zap zap!

Ed put on Bunny Slippers and I pulled out a carpet! Ed was shuffling along it.

Edd: "You see, by shuffling along the carpet, you absorb eager electrons, rapidly looking for a direct escape." [He observes Ed some more, and becomes worried as Ed becomes more and more charged, his eyebrow now being an electric bolt then proceeding to shuffle all over the place.] "Now, Ed, there's no need to overdo it." [becoming nervous as Ed attracts enough electricity to blow up all the lightbulbs all over the city] "Ed, that's quite enough." [terrified as Ed's electromagnetic pull starts attracting everything in the room towards him] "Ed, please stop!" Ed: [clearly enjoying himself] "Like this, Double D?" [he puts his finger near the clones noses] "Zappity

Zap Zap!"

[The camera moves to outside the house, where a big explosion is seen.]

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THE CLONES WERE REALLY CHARRED!

Ed: "Tag, you're it!" [The charred clones falls over.]

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That was funny!

They dogpiled on Mevya. But he inflated and blew them off him.

Me: Yeah!

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: It no longer matters if they find out or not, you miserable clones are going to die and your miserable souls will be consumed by the eternal night.

Suddenly, Nyarla Nightmare Moon's midnight blue eyes turned neon midnight blue and she was surrounded by a midnight blue and black energy aura with stars, dark magic, black magic, crescent moons, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her scythe, and as she approached the Sapotis clone, she left midnight blue and black energy, stars, dark magic, black magic, crescent moons, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: Even if you're a mere clone of Sapotis, you're still just as dangerous as the real one, and to also find out Lord Zedd and his mystery partner is the one responsible for creating you, that's just as worse, and now, I will drag your souls into an eternal nightmare from which there is no awakening.

Suddenly, Nyarla Nightmare Moon was surrounded by a massive vortex of midnight blue and black energy with stars, dark magic, black magic, darkness, and moonlight surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Nightmare Moon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Sapotis clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh boy.

Lincoln: We already saw how dangerous Nightmare Moon was, now we're going to see her legacy transform.

Me: Yeah, this is going to be dangerous.

Then, as the vortex faded, Nyarla Nightmare Moon emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large midnight blue and black planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a midnight blue and black energy aura with stars, dark magic, black magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Nightmare Moon with a crescent moon behind her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, Nightmare, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on her ears, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with midnight blue gems embedded on the black crescent moon links and midnight blue crystal links and her Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Nightmare Moon with midnight blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Moon, Nightmare, and Eternity Kanjis in her hooves for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Nightmare Moon has on a long sleeveless black dress with her cutie mark on it, sleeveless black vest, no shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, dark magic, black magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Nightmare Moon surrounded by stars, dark magic, black magic, moonlight, and darkness and right on top of her horn is the symbol of the Dark Skylanders and her cutie mark and silver 28th Century

Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding midnight gem with neon glowing midnight blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Nyarla Nightmare Moon felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with blue tips on the large midnight blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings, and Nightmare Moon's tail also grew much larger and longer. Nyarla Nightmare Moon has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large midnight blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Nyarla Nightmare Moon's scythe and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of midnight blue and black energy, stars, dark magic, black magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nyarla Nightmare Moon's Cosmic Eternal Nightmare Midnight Darkness Equestrian Nightmare Moon Empress Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Scythe of Cosmic Eternal Nightmare Midnight Darkness Equestrian Nightmare Moon Empress Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive scythe with embedded midnight blue gems and Nightmare Moon and her cutie mark etched on the 7'9" massive curved sickle with a large black skull with midnight blue gems in its eye sockets on the other side of the sickle with large white angel faces built into both sides of the front of the sickle and large midnight blue gems embedded in their foreheads and it was mounted on top of a long black staff and on the other end are four large black Alicorn heads with midnight blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black Alicorn heads is a large black Alicorn head with midnight blue gems for eyes and midnight gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nyarla Nightmare Moon has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large midnight blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with an Alicorn for the belt buckle and midnight blue gems for the eyes and a large midnight blue gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a midnight blue kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Nightmare Moon that said, "Nyarla Nightmare Moon, Gene-Slammer and Legacy of Nightmare Moon, Master of The Darkest Nightmares, Powerful Force of Darkness, Archenemy of Blob, Destroyer of The Doomsday Twenty-Three and Queen Opaline Arcana, Defender of Equestria, Ponyville, and Canterlot, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Night, Nightmares, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ニャーラ・ナイトメア・ムーン、ジーン・スラマーとナイトメア・ムーンの遺産、最も暗い悪夢のマスター、闇の強力な力、ブロブの大敵、ドゥームズデイ23の破壊者とクイーン・オパーリン・アルカナ、エクエストリア、ポニービル、キャンタロットの守護者、メンバーフレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、フレンドシップ・テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、の大使および灯台宇宙への希望、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして芸術の達人夜、悪夢、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、アリ

コーン、フェニックス、天使

Nyarla Nightmare Moon has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NIGHTMARE MOON-DARK ALICORN PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HARMONY DARK EQUESTRIAN MOON NIGHTMARE DARK SIDE BLACK MAGIC DARK ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARK EQUESTRIAN MOON NIGHTMARE DARK SIDE BLACK MAGIC DARK ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARK EQUESTRIAN MOON NIGHTMARE DARK SIDE BLACK MAGIC DARK ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Nyarla Nightmare Moon's Super Angel-Nightmare Moon-Dark Alicorn Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but, when the Sapotis clone saw it, they went mad and ran at her to kill her, but Nyarla Nightmare Moon fired a massive barrage of midnight blue and black energy, stars, dark magic, black magic, darkness, moonlight, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Sapotis clone and sent them into a tree, they got back up, but they were now mad.

Nyarla Nightmare Moon: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Harmony Dark Equestrian Moon Nightmare Dark Side Black Magic Dark Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Dark Equestrian Moon Nightmare Dark Side Black Magic Dark Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, your nightmares have just begun.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may be a clone of Sapotis, but you're still as dangerous as the real one.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're going to get rid of you for good, and piss Lord Zedd and his mystery ally off.

Lincoln, Nyarla Nightmare Moon, and I went after the Sapotis clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, midnight blue and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Sapotis clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on he and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Nyarla Nightmare Moon, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Sapotis clone even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Adrienne Nightingale, Princess Luna, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, darkness, moonlight, and planets at the Sapotis clone, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked them and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Glowing Dark Blue) Now, your souls are mine

Lincoln fired black and midnight blue energy blasts at the Sapotis clone, and as soon as they got hit, Lincoln sucked out their souls and he made their powers his and left them as lifeless dried up corpses and were sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Nyarla Nightmare Moon's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer midnight blue tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large midnight black and blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive midnight black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: That's it for those despicable troublemakers, and I can guess you used Shang Tsung's soul steal on them.

Lincoln: Yep, now their powers are permanently mine and I sent them to The Black Gates.

Nico: Nice one. And that's another Akuma clone taken care of.

Eli: Thank goodness. Now, all we got to do is worry about Lord Zedd and his mystery boss, and we don't know if it's Master Vile or Ben's archnemesis, Vilgax.

Lincoln: Both of them seem like good guesses, but there's no way Vilgax would ever be the boss of Lord Zedd, he has his own agenda, and Lord Zedd is now even more insane than ever. But, we'll have to find out by defeating Lord Zedd, and when his mystery boss shows up, Lord Zedd's gonna get double-crossed and killed himself by his mystery boss.

Nico: That's true.

Me: It sure is.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I didn't know you could inflate, Mevya.

Mevya: Well I am a pufferfish and fit over someones head for air.

Nico: Good point.

Kevin Levin: It's true. He did that to me before.

Nico: Nice job Wailord.

Me: Boy no kidding.

Wailord: That was awesome! I flattened them.

Camie: You sure did.

Poromon got out a beer keg!

Me: A Beer Keg!?

Poromon: For someone as big as him it fits. Want some?

Wailord: Oh no thanks. I don't drink. I drink apple juice.

Nico: Cool.

Applejack: Always love a good apple juice lover.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: I'm too tired to do the puppy dog eyes.

Nico: Okay.

Poliwag: But I'll do it anyway!

Poliwag did Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Camie: That was still funny.

Nico: I was bitten on the hand!

He had bite marks.

Me: Yikes!

Qin: Ouch!

May: THEY LICKED MY FACE!

Maria: They almost gave me a wet willie!

Lincoln: They gave me a wedgie!

Luan: AND DOGPILED ON US!

Qin: But we dodged them.

Camie: All the gags we used were funny.

Me: Yep. Like this!

I GRABBED NICO'S FACE AND SHOVED IT IN MY BUTT AND THEN…

LOUD FART!

I farted in his face!

Nico gagged and coughed!

Nico: What was that for?!

Me (LAUGHS) Sorry I couldn't resist.

Nico: Oh. (SARCASTICALLY) Ha ha ha. Very funny.

Eddy: What did you think of my oven suit?

Me: That was really cool Eddy!

Rolf: Rolf can see shoddy spot-welding from a distance of twenty goats."

Eddy: "Hey!" [Rolf taps on his suit.] "Quit wasting your time, Rolfy boy." [Rolf puts his tongue on a specific spot and hits it with his fist.] Kevin: "You're a freak, dude."

Rolf: "Behold." [Eddy's suit splits down the middle.]

Me: Okay that was cool.

Qin: It sure was.

Eddy: It was fun while it lasted.

Me: Still cool though. We'll get more of those later.

Luan: I agree.

Eddy: Cool.

Double D: I'll be the one to make them

Me: All right. Now for the Anothers!

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and

Sapotis and Frightningale.

Qin: WHOA! Awesome!

Me: So Ryu Tendo, Armada Starscream, Armada Jetfire, Live Action Jetfire, Live Action Air Raid and Sonar, Jetstorm & Runway.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Sonar, Jetstorm, Runway, Powerlink!

They formed the STAR SABER!

Me: STAR SABER!

Nico: Oh yeah!

Eli: And I sense the Anothers minus Buzzord are one person.

Me: Wow.

Sunny Starscout: This is gonna be fun.

Then Sunny and friends cutie marks started glowing.

Nico: Sunny and friends cutie marks are glowing.

Eli: That means one thing.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale.

Me: This will be good!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Oh yeah!

Another Ghost Truck: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this!

Then they merged and reverted back and it was a girl with red hair and blue eyes and had purple clothes and had yellow angel wings ablaze with purple fire and she had the symbol of the Elements of Harmony in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had the tails of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer and Misty Brightdawn and had their cutie marks and Opaline's cutie mark on her arm and she had a sword with purple fire on the blade.

Solaria Harmonia: Solariia Harmonia - Avatar of Harmony and Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn and Opaline Arcana.

Me: WHOA! Awesome to meet you.

Hailey Harmonia: And she is also mine and Melanie's little sister.

Qin: Wow! Awesome!

Sunny Starscout: Same here! It's an honor.

Solaria Harmonia: Yeah.

Me: By the way is the Another Buzzord friendly or hostile?

Solaria Harmonia: Friendly and you guys are gonna like her.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER

AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: How many of Andross' forces did you destroy?

Sira Starfox: 10,212.

WE WERE IN AWE!

Rainbow Dash: WOW! That is AWESOME!

Nicole: Wow! That is impressivw!

Sira Starfox: It's how I got the moniker, Sira the Light Winged Flare.

Nico: Awesome title.

Nicole: I'll say!

Sira Starfox: And also I can fly really well too.

Buzzord: That is awesome!

Kaito: (gets out Jetman gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Because we can grant it instead

They got Zyuranger and Jetman weapons.

Sira Starfox: I also saw numerous ships blasting numerous forces of

Andross on all the planets a while back.

Me: That was us. We were fighting in the Lylat Wars back then.

Sira Starfox: Cool!

Sira Starfox: No he didn't because I threaten to throw him into the fires of the star Solar in the Lylat System.

Nico: WHOA! Harsh!

Me: Infernal.

Qin: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) It's fitting that I use this since Ryu's team is getting a chance to shine.

Geiz: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) And we've run into several Aparoids. How about you?

Sougo got RedHawkArmor whole Geiz got TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor

Sira Starfox: I heard about that.

Slippy Toad: It's true.

Sira Starfox: It was a harrowing adventure but it was awesome.

Me: Wow! Good riddance. To some of them.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets get it on!

Nico: (GETS OUT BUZZORD'S RIDEWATCH) I WILL SHRED YOU UP!

May: (GETS OUT GHOST TRUCK'S RIDEWATCH) LETS DRIVE ON!

Maria: (GETS OUT ENERGON SNOW CAT'S RIDEWATCH) LETS SNOW IT UP!

Armada Starscream: (GETS OUT TIMEBREAKER'S RIDEWATCH) TIME FOR FUN!

They used the powers of Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale and blasted the another!

Then Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato came.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Sarawareteiru!

Sarawareteiru: Thanks Nico!

Himiko: WHOA! And some of the Jyamato have been put into the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Me: And Lily Hollister A.K.A. Queen Cat.

Queen Cat: Yep. Awesome to meet you.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Which archenemies do each of you have?

Sarawareteiru: Sougo

Rock Jyamato: Tuddrussel

Toryo Jyamato: Otto

Queen Cat: Larry 3000

Maid Jyamato Rider: Time Wizard

Furyo Jyamato: Clockwork. The one Danny Phantom knows.

Qin: NICE!

?: Boy that is awesome!

Spike Rosebud came!

Me: Whoa! Spike Rosebud!

Qin: Nice!

Spike Rosebud: (In a girls voice) Yep I got this!

Nico: Rose Rosebud!? Whoa!

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: AWESOME!

Poromon: Nice job!

Rose Rosebud reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had a red bikini and a rose in the middle of her forehead and had a Rose Sword in her hands.

Rose Rosebud: That was awesome!

May: And I didn't get hit!

Me: Nope.

Rarity: Lets get you new clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome red clothes and she looked awesome.

Rose Rosebud: Awesome outfit!

Maria: It sure is.

Armada Starscream: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Rose Rosebud: When me and Nico went to my family's rose farm and Nico was sneezing uncontrollably.

Nico: I have mild allergies to roses.

Qin: Yeah but it was fragrant.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Rose hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rose Rosebud: Me too Nico.

TOILET FLUSHES

Then Nico's eyes watered and he sneezed.

Nico: (SNEEZES!)

Me: Bless you.

Nico: Thanks.

We later went home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Armada Starscream, Armada Jetfire, Live Action Jetfire, Live Action Air Raid and Sonar, Jetstorm & Runway are heading to Canterlot, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty girls here, but we got bad news: Suri Polomare, Rarity's enemy is back, and she's still out for revenge on Rarity for making her career go down the toilet. But, we're taking her down and sending her to Vypra and she'll be taught a nasty lesson she'll never forget.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Canterlot, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty girls here, but, Rarity, we got bad news: your old enemy, Suri Polomare, is back, and she's still out for revenge on you for making her career go down the toilet.

Rarity: That fraudulent excuse for a dress designer's back?!

Me: Not again!

Nico: Seriously, talk about a total sore loser!

Lincoln: Suri has always been a sore loser, and I'm never going to forgive her for what she did in stealing Rarity's designs and trying to pass them off as her own, she's selfish and greedy.

Ryu Tendo: So, we're taking her down and sending her to Vypra.

Lincoln: That's the plan.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair and yellow headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful rainbow angel wings, the golden Crest of The Elements of Harmony on her forehead, the tails of Rapidash, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna, she's dressed in a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, necklace with a dark blue heart for the pendant, golden yellow skirt with the Crest of The Elements of Harmony on it, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, tech, magic, rainbow lightning, animals, light, darkness, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are me, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia, and Princess Luna, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twenty girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Melanie Harmonia, Avatar of Harmony and Protector of Equestria.

Melanie Harmonia: That's right, and I got the girls away from that selfish greedy excuse of a dress designer.

?: RARITY!

We then saw our target, disgraced dress designer, Suri Polomare, and she's really out to get rid of Rarity.

Sylvester: As it stands, I don't know if we should hand her over to Vypra or to the cops.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Handing her over to Vypra is a better punishment than handing her over to the cops, let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star

Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Yakko, Wakko, and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial

Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ryu Tendo's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Suri Polomare, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired an energy blast that turned into a dark blue and purple straitjacket with stars, galaxies, and planets reflecting and tied Suri Polomare, and he beamed her to Vypra and she's in a lot of trouble. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're lucky I'm not planning on launching a lawsuit on you for stealing Rarity's designs because I'll drive you to bankruptcy with all the evidence on your crimes. (To Melanie Harmonia) And it's so good to see you again, Melanie.

Melanie Harmonia: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met. And it's so good to see you again, Hailey.

Hailey Harmonia: You too, Melanie.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Melanie Harmonia as he caught her and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Melanie Harmonia was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Melanie Harmonia: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln went up to Melanie Harmonia and he hugged her, and Melanie Harmonia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Melanie Harmonia: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal, and Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Eli.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Melanie Harmonia, Avatar of Harmony and Protector of Equestria, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Equestria, and she's the Avatar of Harmony and the Avatar of The Legacy of J.D. Knudson, Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Applejack, Rarity, Fluttershy, Pinkie Pie, Rainbow Dash, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie Lulamoon, Princess Celestia and Princess Luna and she has all of J.D.'s powers and all the powers of Twilight Sparkle and friends, along with having the powers as one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's also an extremely powerful master of magic, The Elements of Harmony, and all the powers of Equestria. She's the ultimate bringer of light and peace, and she's the twin sister of Hailey Harmonia. Melanie also saw how Lincoln had ascended in the last seven years and how like me, became a True Champion of The Elements of Harmony and Friendship, and she was so proud of him, and like all of the Daydream Princesses, Melanie trained Lincoln hard in using the same powers as her, as he used the experience from our training sessions and he really proved to be an amazing master. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace to show his thanks to her, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She absolutely hated The Doomsday 23, The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods, the insane powerhungry Fire Alicorn who caused 2,000 years of pain and suffering and the mastermind behind The Doomsday 23, Queen Opaline Arcana, and all of Lincoln's enemies who were just as dangerous as The Doomsday 23 and The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods. And she's more than once dealt with Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's used her magic to teach them a lesson and put them in their place.

Nico: WHOA!

Selene Arcangela: Yep, she's one of the most powerful warriors of Equestria, and she despises those who dare to bring chaos.

Lincoln: The Doomsday 23, The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods, Queen Opaline, and the rest of my enemies were all on the bad end of her fury, and she's put Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan in their place more than once, and now that you're here, Melanie.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Melanie Harmonia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Melanie Harmonia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Melanie Harmonia with rainbow gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Melanie Harmonia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Melanie Harmonia, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Melanie Harmonia's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Melanie Harmonia had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twenty girls, and when Lincoln saw the twenty girls, he immediately recognized them. The twenty girls are Lucifer, Modeus, Azazel, Beelzebub, Cerberus, Generic, Judgement, Justice, Loremaster, Malina, Pandemonica, Zdrada, Zoe Badgeworth, and Renee Armorhero from Helltaker and Celestia Lindwurm, Irias Reginleif, Giee, Lugh Ciel, Rain Lindwurm, and Sriabell Orphnknight from Jade Penetrate.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Lucifer, Modeus, Azazel, Beelzebub, Cerberus, Generic, Judgement, Justice, Loremaster, Malina, Pandemonica, Zdrada, Zoe Badgeworth, and Renee Armorhero from Helltaker and Celestia Lindwurm, Irias Reginleif, Giee, Lugh Ciel, Rain Lindwurm, and Sriabell Orphnknight from Jade Penetrate.

Nicole: Demons of Hell and Angels of Heaven, nice theme.

Lincoln: Yep. Are you girls okay?

Celestia Lindwurm: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Celestia Lindwurm and the other nineteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Suri Polomare, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham

Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Celestia Lindwurm: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made nineteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Modeus: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Lucifer, Modeus, Azazel, Beelzebub, Cerberus, Generic, Judgement, Justice, Loremaster, Malina, Pandemonica, Zdrada, Zoe Badgeworth, Renee Armorhero, Celestia Lindwurm, Irias Reginleif, Giee, Lugh Ciel, Rain Lindwurm, and Sriabell Orphnknight with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Suri Polomare, Rarity's enemy who came back, and she was still out for revenge on Rarity for making her career go down the toilet.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in taking her down and sending her to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Melanie Harmonia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe that excuse for a dress designer was causing havoc in Canterlot.

Lincoln: Her hatred towards Rarity hasn't died down even after her career went down the drain, and like I said, she's lucky I wasn't planning on launching a lawsuit on her for stealing Rarity's designs because I'll drive her to bankruptcy with all the evidence on her crimes.

Nico: If you did that, she'd be penniless and out on the streets dressed in rags.

Me: But, still, what Suri did in stealing Rarity's designs on her dresses, that really pissed Lincoln off and he was that close to launching that lawsuit on her. Thank goodness she was sent to Vypra, and that's much better than getting sued for stealing Rarity's designs.

---

After taking down Suri Polomare, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Melanie Harmonia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Melanie Harmonia: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet

plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Melanie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Melanie Harmonia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Melanie Harmonia: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Melanie Harmonia: And Lincoln, is everything that you saw in your dream true? Are the Midnight Princesses coming back next year?

Lincoln: Yes, Melanie, it's true. I've got the list and pictures of the Midnight Princesses along with their info.

Lincoln got out pictures of The Midnight Princesses, and a list with their names on it and their info.

Morgana Midnight Sparkle, Leader of The Midnight Princesses and Midnight Princess of Dark Magic, she has the powers of Midnight Sparkle and is a powerful master of dark magic. She's the leader of The Midnight Princesses and nothing more than pure evil and she desires only destruction and death.

Sarah Solar Shimmer, Midnight Princess of The Hellish Flames of Hell, she has the powers of Solar Shimmer and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the fires of Hell. She's the dark pyromancer of The Midnight Princesses and she desires to burn the entire world and burn every living thing to ashes.

Celine Crazy Gem, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Gem Greed, she has the powers of Crazy Gem and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark gems of greed. She desires to cause every man, woman, and child to descend into giving into their greedy desires, and she enjoys seeing them give into the greedy desires consuming them.

Carly Creepy Apple, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Apple Dishonesty, she has the powers of Creepy Apple and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark apples of dishonesty. She delights in causing dishonesty and lies to everyone in her path, and no one is to trust any word that comes out of her mouth.

Relena Rainbow Dark, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Rainbow Treachery, she has the powers of Rainbow Dark and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark rainbow of treachery. She is the treacherous member of The Midnight Princesses and enjoys betraying anyone she wants to use to her advantage.

Felicia Fluttermad, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Nature Cruelty, she has the powers of Fluttermad and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the animals and nature of cruelty. She's the cruelest of The Midnight Princesses and she enjoys causing pain and suffering to all in her path.

Phoebe Pinkie Dark, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Insanity, she has the powers of Pinkie Dark and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the balloons of insanity. She's the most insane of The Midnight Princesses and she enjoys seeing people descend into madness and the chaos she causes brings her delight to her black heart.

Natalie Nightmare Moon, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Eternal Night, she has the powers of Nightmare Moon and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark moon of darkness. She's the darkest and most evil of The Midnight Princesses, and like Nightmare Moon, she desires to block out the sun and bring forth a reign of eternal night.

Caitlyn Midnight Celestia, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Dark Sun Tyranny, she has the powers of Midnight Celestia and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark sun of cruelty. She's the tyrannical of The Midnight Princesses, and she enjoys causing cruelty and pain to all who stand in her path.

Laura Midnight Lulamoon, Midnight Princess of Dark Midnight Magic Insanity, she has the powers of Midnight Lulamoon and she's a powerful master of dark magic. She's the powerful dark spellcaster of The Midnight Princesses and she delights in causing insanity and chaos to all who stand in her path with her dark magic.

Gina Midnight Glimmer, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Stars Sadism, she has the powers of Midnight Glimmer and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark stars of sadism. She's the most sadistic of The Midnight Princesses, and she delights in causing pain to all who stand in her path for her sadistic pleasure with her dark magic.

Selena Midnight Sunny Flare, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Sun Cruelty, she has the powers of Midnight Sunny Flare and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark sun of cruelty. She's the cruelest of The Midnight Princesses, and she delights in causing cruelty and pain to all who stand in her path.

Serena Midnight Sugarcoat, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Fireworks Fury, she has the powers of Midnight Sugarcoat and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark fireworks of fury. She's the intelligent of The Midnight Princesses and she's invented tons of dark and cruel tortures to inflict on all who stand in her way and she's not above using her dark magic for that.

Irena Midnight Indigo Zap, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Indigo Lightning Madness, she has the powers of Midnight Indigo Zap and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark indigo lightning of madness. She's the most aggressive of The Midnight Princesses and she's caused pain and suffering to all with her dark magic and her dark indigo lightning.

Sarah Midnight Sour Sweet, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Sour Madness, she has the powers of Midnight Sour Sweet and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark sour lemons of madness. She's the most rotten of The Midnight Princesses and she's caused her fair share of pain and suffering to others with her dark magic.

Leanne Midnight Lemon Zest, Midnight Princess of Dark Magic Lemon Insanity, she has the powers of Midnight Lemon Zest and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark lemons of insanity. She's the most insane of The Midnight Princesses and she's caused her own fair share of pain and suffering to others with her dark magic.

And Marianne Midnight Moonslayer, Midnight Princess of Dark Moon Fire Magic Insanity, she has the powers of Midnight Moonslayer and she's a powerful master of dark magic and the dark side of the moon's fire. She's the most vile of The Midnight Princesses and she's caused pain and suffering with her dark magic and her red moon fire.

When we were finished looking through the file on The Midnight Princesses, WE GASPED IN PURE SHOCK AND HORROR: THESE GIRLS ARE EVEN MORE DANGEROUS THAN THE

MIDNIGHT 15!

Nico: MY GOD, THESE GIRLS ARE ABSOLUTE MONSTERS!

Me: ABSOLUTE AGENTS OF DISHARMONY AND CHAOS!

Eli: THEY'RE JUST LIKE THE MIDNIGHT 15! BUT FAR MORE DANGEROUS!

Catherine Fontaine: That's exactly right, Eli.

Me: These girls are PURE EVIL!

Lincoln: We drove them out years ago, and now, they're going to return next year. That dream I had was more than just a dream, it's a prophecy: the prophecy spoke of seventeen agents of darkness and disharmony returning to get revenge for being cast out, and those seventeen agents of darkness and disharmony are none other than The Midnight Princesses of Royal Woods.

Twilight Sparkle: They need to be stopped once and for all.

Sunset Shimmer: And we will, if they appear on The Ridonculous Race next year, then, we're looking at a repeat of the battle against The Midnight 13.

Me: I still remember that all too well.

Zarya: Me too.

Nico: Those Midnight Princesses are already making me sick, they're on the same scale as The Doomsday 23 and Queen Opaline, as it stands, they've already sealed their fate.

Lincoln: That they have.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Mindy Simmons: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mindy, and it's perfect for our first double date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest

which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Becky (The Simpsons), Simulator Mindy Simmons, Simulator Lurlee Lumpkin, and Simulator Ruth Powers, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Wooded Kingdom part 3.

Me: Nice!

Azulongmon: Me and Baihumon next.

Nico: All right then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were at WOODED KINGDOM for round 3!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well you guys aren't going to like this one. You'll see why when you get to where you fought Spewart before.

Nico: Oh boy. We better get over there.

Azulongmon: Lets go then.

Nico: We better get over there.

They were off.

Azulongmon: This is amazing.

Baihumon: It sure is.

Nico: I wonder who's waiting for us this time.

Azulongmon: I see someone. Look.

They saw a figure and it was a man dressed in a black shirt and brown pants and black shoes and he had a green tie.

Nico: Uh hello sir.

Lonnie Talbot: Nico. I need your help.

Nico: What's the problem? Is something wrong?

Lonnie Talbot: My name Lonnie Talbot and I have a horrible problem.

Nico: What is it?

He grabbed Nico's shirt!

Lonnie Talbot: You don't understand! I need your help big time!

Nico: Okay okay! What's wrong?

I recognized him from somewhere.

Me: He looks very… (GASP) Oh man!

I went in and flew in to help Nico!

Me: Lonnie wait!

Nico: J.D.?

Me: Sorry Nico but I know this man. Lonnie Talbot. He's a werewolf!

Nico: (GASP)

Azulongmon: Oh dear!

Baihumon: Oh boy!

Lonnie Talbot: Yes Nico. Years ago I was bitten by one. When the full moon comes out I change and I do horrible things!

Me: And you wake up the next morning covered in blood. Right?

Lonnie Talbot: That's right. It's why I need your help.

Nico: (to Lonnie Talbot) Okay. If you calm down, I can help you. But while I'm doing so, if Lord Zedd did this to you, I need you to tell me. Who's his mystery partner?

Lonnie Talbot: No Lord Zedd didn't do this to me. But I do know who his mystery partner is.

Me: The next full moon isn't tonight.

Lonnie Talbot: His partner is…

He looked up and saw THE FULL MOON!

Me: Uh oh. In this world it is.

Lonnie quivered and put his hands on his head and he got down on the floor. Then he was changing! He grew fur, claws and fangs and he turned into THE WOLF MAN!

He growled and roared ferociously!

Nico: You know what? I'll just get the name of Zedd's mystery partner before we use the Black Gates on him!

?: (ECHOING) HORNBLASTER!

A ball of energy flew in and blasted Lonnie down!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

Unimon and a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Chill Man came and she was on its back.

Catia Chill: (Russian Accent) Catia Chill, Embodiment of Chill Man and Gene-slammer of Chill. Stay Cool.

Azulongmon: Catia! Great to see you.

Baihumon: Same here.

Catia Chill: You too Azulongmon and Baihumon. Been a while.

Unimon: (In a girls voice) This is gonna be awesome.

Nico: Ulrika Uni!? Whoa!

Me: Cool!

Ulrika Uni: We can catch up later. Lets save this guy.

Me: Time to fight wolf with wolf!

I growled and went werewolf! I turned into J.D. the Nocturnal!

Me: (HOWLS!)

Nico: YEAH!

Me: Lonnie I know you can hear me. We'll help you! Just hang on!

I fired waves of blue fire and blasted him.

Nico: (gets out Buzzord and Ring Ring's Ridewatch): Time for rings of Buzzards!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Azulongmon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING WHIP!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

Baihumon: (Echoing) GOLD STRENGTH!

He fired an energy beam from his mouth and Lonnie dodged it but it turned the floor into metal!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice one!

Ulrika Uni: (Echoing) HORNBLASTER!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him.

Catia Chill: NARWHAL!

She fired waves of ice and it formed a narwhal and blasted him down.

Nico: Sorry about this!

I fired a wave of light and it hit him and it cured him and he was back to normal. He was unconscious though.

Me: He'll be okay. Just out cold.

I reverted back.

Ulrika reverted back and she was a girl with red hair and gray clothes and had black angel wings and had one of those awesome Science Fiction Style visors like those of Cyclops and she had a red blade lightsaber on her hip.

Ulrika Uni: That was cool!

We got more moons.

Nico: Awesome!

We high five.

Me: Cool Visor.

Ulrika Uni: Oh thanks. I was born with the powers of those of Cyclops.

Me: That is awesome.

Nico: How did you meet Azulongmon and Baihumon?

Catia Chill: I met them in the Digital World and helped them take down evil Digimon. They taught me all their powers of Lightning and metal and wind.

Baihumon: That's right.

Azulongmon: She is a very amazing learner too.

Nico: Neat!

Me: And Ulrika what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ulrika Uni: When me and Nico were battling Trask's Sentinels and saving mutant children from then.

Me: That is cool! You don't have to worry about Mutants being hated anymore. We stopped all that. And Trask is dead now. He was sent to the Neptune Prison and he tried to escape and fell into the clouds.

Nico: Yep. People and mutants are now friends.

Ulrika Uni: That's awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Ulrika hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ulrika Uni: Same here.

Me: Would you two like to join the team?

Catia Chill: We would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

We left the simulator and everyone cheered wildly for us.

Later the mascots were leading us to somewhere.

Me: Where are you taking us guys?

Poromon: It's a surprise.

We arrived at a cool hotel.

Me: Ooh very luxurious.

We later went up to the roof and we saw something.

Holly Whoopass: Is this where I think it is?

Laney Simmons: It is.

We saw an amazing and beautiful rooftop mansion!

Laney Simmons: It's my home.

Me: WOW! Laney your house is absolutely amazing.

Laney Simmons: Yep and you guys are going to love my mom and dad.

Nico screamed and he hid behind me and was shaking like a leaf.

Me: Nico!

May: It's going to be okay.

We walked through the courtyard garden.

Me: Wow your garden is beautiful.

Laney Simmons: Thanks.

Me: The view of the city is amazing. What does your family do that makes them rich?

Laney Simmons: They are video game makers and they make really popular video games.

Me: That is cool Laney.

Laney Loud: It sure is awesome.

Laney Simmons: Yep.

We got to the door and Laney knocked on it.

A butler answered.

Butler: Yes?

Laney Simmons: Hello Jacques.

Jacques: Why Ms. Laney welcome home. Your mother and father are worried about you.

Laney Simmons: May we all come in?

Jacques: Certainly.

We all went in.

Me: Wow Laney your house is beautiful.

We saw jeweled furniture and more.

Rarity: Oh my it's absolutely beautiful darling.

Laney Simmons: It sure is.

Jacques: Right this way.

Poromon: Hello Jacques!

Jacques: Ah Poromon and Poliwag good to see you 2.

Poliwag: Same here.

We arrived at the living room entrance.

Jacques: Team Loud Phoenix Storm madam and sir.

John Simmons: Ah welcome everyone.

Laney Simmons: Hello mom and dad.

Victoria Simmons: Laney welcome home princess.

They hugged her.

Laney Simmons: It's great to see you.

Me: Hello Mr. And Mrs. Simmons. It's a pleasure to meet you.

John Simmons: Why hello J.D. and welcome.

Me: Your house is really beautiful.

Victoria Simmons: Thank you very much.

They saw Nico shaking.

John Simmons: Why Nico is that you chap?

Nico: (Afraid) He… he.. Hello Mr. Simmons.

John Simmons: It's good to see you.

Me: We should tell you why he's afraid.

John Simmons: Of course. Jacques bring us some tea would you?

Jacques: Right away.

We got to having tea.

Poromon: It's awesome to see you again Mr. And Mrs. Simmons.

Victoria Simmons: You too Poromon. And you as well Poliwag.

Me: (drinks tea) Mmm. Jasmine mint Oolong. Good tea.

Victoria Simmons: Thank you very much.

Nico was shaking like a leaf in fright.

Me: Nico gets like this whenever he is is meeting the parents of the girls in his harem.

Nico: (GULPS)

Rarity: Laney your family has very exquisite tastes darling.

Laney Simmons: Thanks Rarity. I'm glad you all like my house.

Me: And it's amazing that it's right on top of the roof of the Saint Callador Hotel. One of the finest hotels in the city.

Poliwag: (gives them shotgun) Here's a shotgun you can use! Don't worry! It still works!

Zuzana Berzins: (Latvian accent) After you used it to shoot Poromon's clones

Me: Poliwag! Did you have to do that?

Poliwag: Sorry.

Nico: Don't kill me!

Thrust: Nico, you have nothing to worry about

Me: Nico is afraid that you are going to kill him. It's because you're looking out for your daughter.

John Simmons: Oh I see what you mean. But goodness no Nico we would never do that to you.

Victoria Simmons: Yeah Nico we love our daughter but we would never hurt you like that.

Nico: Really?

John Simmons: Sure Nico we love you like our own son.

Nico: (Sighs in relief)

John Simmons: But Nico we heard about your harem and you have our blessings.

Victoria Simmons: We know you will love our daughter.

Nico: Thank you Mr. And Mrs. Simmons.

Strafe: I hope he and your daughter get married.

Me: He will and Nico is a man of his word.

Nico: Simmons: Just one more thing, Nico.

Nico: What is it?

Victoria Simmons: Give Lord Zedd Hell!

Nico: With pleasure!

Drax: No. He will get nothing. We will just kill him.

Ultra Humanite: (sighs) Pardon Drax. He tends to take things literally. But yes. We WILL give Lord Zedd Hell.

Me: That we can do. If Lord Zedd is attacking Angel Grove then it's good we got everyone out of there.

Nico: Yep. The mayor informed me that the city was evacuated.

Me: Good.

We went back to the estate.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Lord Zedd, and he's on the move and causing havoc, and he's major pissed off. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you're finally on the move, Lord Zedd.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Lord Zedd, and he's on the move and causing havoc, and he's major pissed off.

WE GASPED!

Nico: So, Lord Zedd's finally on the move.

Me: Yep, and this is where it finally ends for him.

Nico: You said it, that monster is finally getting his comeuppance. Plus, like Lincoln said, we're gonna find out who Lord Zedd's mystery boss is.

Lincoln: Whoever it is, we're facing him tomorrow and we'll make him pay.

Me: You said it.

Nico: That we will. Alright, team, let's go, the time to destroy Lord Zedd has finally come.

Lincoln: Finally, he will pay for everything she's done.

Me: Perfect! This will be good! And if Lord Zedd is moving then the mystery foe is not far behind.

Nico: Yep.

The Previous Group came.

Goro: Can me, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Zavok, Black Lance, Lythos, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Killer Croc, Dayu, Yenaldoshi and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: We're going to need all the help we can get on this one.

Me: Yep.

Overkill: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dark Necrobat next.

Qin: Nice.

Lucy Loud: Wicked.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lucy's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with long wild unkempt black hair, she has on a black coat with the sleeves torn off, black pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Lucy Loud: Gasp, that version of me looks like an uncivilized beast!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Lucy Loud: GASP!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to destroy Lord Zedd has finally come.

Lincoln: Finally, Lord Zedd will finally meet judgement for his crimes and we'll be seeing his mystery boss, and once we get done with him, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to finally destroy Lord Zedd and make him pay for everything he's done and we'll also be seeing his mystery boss as well, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Fay Reikova along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy.

We were off to Angel Grove!

---

We arrived.

Me: Angel Grove.

Nico: Yep.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Shouldn't Hikaru be here too?

Me: He should be here right about… now.

Hikaru Raido: I'm here guys!

Me: Hey Hikaru glad you could make it.

Jared: Wow it's an honor to meet one of the Ultraman.

Hikaru Raido: Same here Jared.

Nico: Yep. Thanks for coming.

Sabrina (Pokemon): I sense there's only about half the population here.

Me: That's because they are underground in a huge shelter.

Qin: Good.

Sabrina (Pokemon): At least they are safe.

Camie: Yep.

Lythos: We need to stay sharp. No telling how Zedd's planning to attack Angel Grove.

Me: Yep.

Eli: (Senses Something) We got company!

We saw ZENTINELS COMING!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Massive fiery explosions blasted buildings all over!

Me: Here they come!

Divebomb (sees something): Guys, I think I know how they're attacking Angel Grove!

Divebomb was seeing Zentinels using helicopters to launch missiles at the city!

Nico: WHOA! Helicopters too!?

Me: Time for some pain!

I fired waves of lightning and blasted the Zentinels on land and air!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Nico: Nice one!

Killer Croc: Geez, if this happened in Gotham, the death toll would be countless!

Me: No kidding!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Watch this!

I gave them the LAAAAAZY EYE

I was blubbering like crazy and then it caused the Zentinels and helicopters all exploded everywhere!

MULTIPLE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

They were all destroyed!

I stopped.

Me: WHOA! That was nuts!

Hikaru Raido: Nice one!

Me: Yeah!

More Helicopters appeared.

Eye Five: This is getting us nowhere!

Nico: I got an idea! I'm gonna call Sombra from Overwatch in the MOE HQ!

Me: Good idea!

We did so.

Sombra came and destroyed them all over.

More Helicopters appeared.

Me: They just keep coming!

Sombra: Okay, I know you didn't just call me here to destroy some choppers.

Weather Wizard: Can you find any way for us to get into Zedd's ship?

Sombra: I checked already. To get in, you'll have to get the Master Control Program from one of the helicopters. After that, send it to me and I'll use it to open the entrance to Zedd's ship.

Eli: Lets go then!

Eli flew and got into one of the choppers and kicked a Zentinel out and got the program out of it and sent it to Sombra and teleported back.

Eli: Got it!

Sombra: Well done Eli!

Me: Yeah!

Sombra: Alright. Let me work my magic.

RD Luna: Don't mean to rush you, dude, but you should hurry. We're getting reports that several people are injured. No deaths yet.

Me: The medical units are getting there.

Sombra was working her magic.

Yenaldooshi then smelled something.

Nico: You okay?

Yenaldooshi: Relax. I'm fine. (In his head) So HE'S here? I should tell J.D. and Lincoln but they're so focused on killing Zedd. I'll just have to wait until this is done.

Nico: Okay then.

Sombra: Voila. It's open!

Terrence: Nice job! Alright, wait out here. We'll give the signal when it's time for you to shut Zedd's toys down and end his whole plan.

Sombra: Right.

We went to stop the toys for Zedd.

Dayu: I see Hengemen and more Zentinels!

Me: Lets get them!

Zayto: LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

He transformed and was ready!

We blasted the Zentinels and Hengemen!

Beastbox: Have some of this!

He fired laser blasts and blew them apart!

Qin: YEAH! And this!

She fired fireballs and blasted them all over!

Me: Take this!

I fired energy blasts and blew them apart.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Have some salmon!

He fired fish bombs and blasted them.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

We saw Zedd's ship!

Me: Target sighted.

Slash Man: Time to slice and dice these dumbasses!

He slashed and cut more footsoldiers.

Me: Okay it's all clear.

Terrance: All clear!

Sombra came.

Sombra: I'll wait out here. Give that asshole Hell.

Black Lance: Our pleasure!

Me: Lets go guys!

Nico: Yeah!

We went into the ship!

We saw our target.

Me: There he is.

Frenzy: Entrance time!

Me: Let me work my magic.

I went up to him.

Me: Lord Zedd!

Lord Zedd saw me.

Lord Zedd: Well J.D. Knudson!

Me: This ends now Zedd! You are going to pay for everything you did!

Lord Zedd: Do you honestly think you can beat me alone?

Me: I don't think. I know. Also I'm not alone.

Out came all the rangers from over the last 47+ Years!

Me: IT'S MORPHIN TIME GUYS!

(THUNDERCLAP)

Tommy Oliver: DRAGONZORD!

Zack Taylor: MASTODON!

Kimberly Ann Hart: PTERODACTYL!

Billy Cranston: TRICERATOPS!

Trini Kwan: SABER-TOOTH TIGER!

Jason Lee Scott: TYRANNOSAURUS!

Rocky DeSantos: RED RANGER POWER!

Kat Hillard: (Australian Accent) PINK RANGER POWER!

Aisha Campbell: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Adam Park: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Lincoln formed clones and they turned into 5 of the ZEO POWER RANGERS!

Delphine: (Alien Voice) IT'S MORPHIN TIME! WHITE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Corcus: BLACK AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Cestro: BLUE AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Tideus: YELLOW AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

Aurico: RED AQUITAR RANGER POWER!

The Aquitar Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Aurico: Rangers of Aquitar, FULL POWER!

Aquitar Rangers: POWER OF WATER! POWER OF LIGHT! POWERS UNITE!

Tanya Sloan: ZEO RANGER II! YELLOW!

Tanya turned into the Yellow Zeo Ranger!

T.J. Johnson: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

Justin Stewart: MOUNTAIN BLASTER TURBO POWER!

Carlos Vallerte: DESERT THUNDER TURBO POWER!

Ashley Hammond: DUNE STAR TURBO POWER!

Cassie Chan: WIND CHASER TURBO POWER!

T.J. Johnson: RED LIGHTNING TURBO POWER!

Andros: LETS ROCK IT!

The In Space Rangers then transformed and they were ready!

Leo Corbett: Lets do it guys!

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO GALACTIC!

Mike Corbett: MAGNA POWER!

The Lost Galaxy Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Carter Grayson: Lets do it!

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan Mitchell: TITANIUM POWER!

The Lightspeed Rescue Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Wes Collins: Lets do it!

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Eric Myers: QUANTUM POWER!

The Time Force Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: Lets do it!

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

The Wild Force Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Cole Evans: BLAZING LION!

Taylor Earhart: SOARING EAGLE!

Max Cooper: SURGING SHARK!

Danny Delgado: IRON BISON!

Alyssa Enrilé: NOBLE TIGER!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF!

Kendall (WF): MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK!

Cole Evans: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR! POWER RANGERS…

Wild Force Rangers: WILD FORCE!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

The Ninja Storm Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Dino Thunder Rangers: DINO THUNDER! POWER UP! HA!

Trent Fernandez: WHITE RANGER! DINO POWER!

The Dino Thunder Rangers transformed and they were ready!

S.P.D. Rangers: S.P.D.! EMERGENCY!

The S.P.D. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Mystic Force Rangers: LEGENDARY SOURCE! MYSTIC FORCE!

The Mystic Force Rangers transformed into their legendary forms!

Xander: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF EARTH! GREEN LEGEND WARRIOR!

Vida Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WIND! PINK LEGEND WARRIOR!

Madison Rocca: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF WATER! BLUE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Charlie Thorn: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF LIGHTNING! YELLOW LEGEND WARRIOR!

Nick Russell: (Echoing) ELEMENT OF FIRE! RED LEGEND WARRIOR!

Udonna: (Echoing) FREEZE OF ICE! WHITE LEGEND WARRIOR!

Daggeron: (Echoing) FLARE OF THE SUN! SOLARIS LEGEND WARRIOR!

Leanbow: (Echoing) BURNING HOWL OF THE WOLF HEART! WOLF LEGEND WARRIOR!

Claire the Gatekeeper: (Echoing) SHINING OF THE FULL MOON! MOON LEGEND WARRIOR!

Operation Overdrive Rangers: OVERDRIVE! ACCELERATE!

The Operation Overdrive Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jungle Fury Rangers: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

The Jungle Fury Rangers transformed.

Casey Rhodes: WITH THE STRENGTH OF A TIGER! JUNGLE

FURY RED RANGER!

Theo Martin: WITH THE STEALTH OF A JAGUAR! JUNGLE FURY BLUE RANGER!

Lily Chilman: WITH THE SPEED OF A CHEETAH! JUNGLE FURY YELLOW RANGER!

R.J.: WITH THE COURAGE OF A WOLF! JUNGLE FURY WOLF RANGER!

Dominic Hargen: WITH THE POWER OF A RHINO! JUNGLE FURY RHINO RANGER!

Camille: WITH THE CUNNING OF A CHAMELEON! CHAMELEON WARRIOR!

Elephant Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF AN ELEPHANT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Bat Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A BAT! JUNGLE FURY ELEPHANT RANGER!

Shark Ranger: WITH THE SPIRIT OF A SHARK! JUNGLE FURY SHARK RANGER!

Jarrod: WITH THE SPIRIT OF THE MIGHTY LION! JUNGLE FURY BLACK LION WARRIOR!

Jungle Fury Rangers: POWER RANGERS JUNGLE FURY!

R.P.M. Rangers: R.P.M.! GET IN GEAR!

The R.P.M. Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: Lets do it!

Samurai Rangers: GO GO SAMURAI!

The Samurai Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jayden Shiba: RANGERS TOGETHER…

Samurai Power Rangers: SAMURAI FOREVER! POWER RANGERS SAMURAI!

Troy: You're not just fighting one team of Power Rangers, Ooze. You're fighting 20 of them!

Megaforce Rangers: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Regular Megaforce Rangers!

Troy Burrows: FURY OF THE DRAGON! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE RED!

Emma Goodall: FLAMES OF THE PHOENIX! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE PINK!

Jake: VENOM OF THE SNAKE! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLACK!

Gia: CLAW OF THE TIGER! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE YELLOW!

Noah Carver: BITE OF THE SHARK! (Echoing) MEGAFORCE BLUE!

Megaforce Rangers: EARTH'S DEFENDERS NEVER SURRENDER! POWER RANGERS MEGAFORCE!

Tyler Navarro: It's Morphin Time! Dino Charger!

Dino Charge Rangers: READY! ENERGIZE HA! UNLEASH THE POWER!

The Dino Charge Rangers all transformed and they were ready!

Brody Romero: It's Morphin Time! POWER STARS!

Ninja Steel Rangers: LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

The Ninja Steel rangers were transformed and ready!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA RANGERS FEAR NO DANGER! POWER RANGERS NINJA STEEL!

Beast Morphers: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER! HA!

They transformed!

Beast Morphers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

ToQger Rangers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

They transformed in a rainbow flash of light.

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

ToQger Rangers: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGER!

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT AWAKEN!

AAHHHAAHHHAHAH! WOOWOOWOWO!

They transformed.

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

Dino Fury Rangers: Dino Fury Key, activate! Link to Morphin Grid!"

They transformed!

Zayto: "T-Rex Fury! Red Ranger!"

Ollie: "Tricera Fury! Blue Ranger!"

Amelia: "Ankylo Fury! Pink Ranger!"

Izzy: "Tiger Fury! Green Ranger!"

Javi: "Stego Fury! Black Ranger!"

Aiyon: "Mosa Fury! Gold Ranger!"

Cornelia: Brachio Fury! Yellow Ranger!

All: "Dino Fury Power!"

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

Jetman: CROSS CHANGER!

They transformed!

Ryu Tendo: RED HAWK!

Gai Yuki: BLACK CONDOR!

Raita Ooishi: YELLOW OWL!

Kaori Rokumeikan: WHITE SWAN!

Ako Hayasaka: BLUE SWALLOW!

Jeffery Kensaki: GREEN EAGLE!

All: Choujin Sentai Jetman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Changemen: LETS CHANGE!

They were enveloped in the auras of a Dragon, Phoenix, Mermaid, Griffon and Pegasus and they transformed!

Hiiryu: (DRAGON ROARS) CHANGEDRAGON!

Shou: (GRIFFON ROAR) CHANGEGRIFFON

Yuuma: (PEGASUS WINNIE) CHANGEPEGASUS!

Sayaka: (MERMAID SINGING) CHANGEMERMAID!

Mai: (PHOENIX CRY) CHANGEPHOENIX!

All: Dengeki Sentai Changeman!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Dairangers: Qi-Power Transformation - Aura Changer!

They transformed!

Ryo: RyuuRanger! Heavenly Fire Star, Ryo!

Daigo: ShishiRanger! Heavenly Phantom Star, Daigo!

Shoki: TenmaRanger! Heavenly Gravity Star, Shoji!

Kazu: KirinRanger! Heavenly Time Star, Kazu!

Rin: HououRanger! Heavenly Wind Star, Rin!

Kou: Howling New Star, KibaRanger!

All: Five stars, shining in the heavens! Gosei Sentai… Dairanger!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Another Massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Kyurangers: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

LupinRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

The LupinRangers Transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umiko: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Noel: (SNAPS FINGERS) SOLITARY SILVER PHANTOM! LUPIN X!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE!

LUPINRANGERS!

PatRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

PatRangers: INTERPLANETARY ENFORCERS OF JUSTICE! PATRANGERS!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

They transformed too!

Juru Atsutal: "Shining Sparkling! Kiramai Red!"

Tametomo Imizu: "Precise Shooting! Kiramai Yellow!"

Sena Hayami: "Dashing Lightning! Kiramai Green!"

Shiguru Oshikiri: "Unstoppable Edge! Kiramai Blue!"

Sayo Oharu: "Incredible Dexterity! Kiramai Pink!"

Takamichi Crystalia: "Shining Breakthrough! Kiramai Silver!"All:

All "Arriving in a flash! With a 24-carat solution! Mashin Sentai Kiramager

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

Donbrothers and Lyra: AVATAR CHANGE!

They transformed!

Taro: It's time for a Roll Call!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ)

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

They were ready for action!

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

YO!

King Ohgers: OHGERCALIBER!

They transformed

Gira Husty: The Evil King, Gira Husty

Yanma Gast: The Intelligent King, Yanma Gast!

Hymeno Ran: The Dazzling Queen, Hymeno Ran!

Rita Kaniska: The Steadfast Ruler, Rita Kaniska

Kaguragi Dybowski: The Lord of Abundance, Kaguragi Dybowski!

Jeramie Braiser: The Rift King, Jeramie Brasieri

King Ohgers: BOW TO YOUR RULERS! OHSAMA SENTAI KING-OHGER!

Me: 47 YEARS OF RANGERS READY FOR BATTLE AND ACTION! LEGACY ENDEAVOR!

All: POWER RANGERS AND SUPER SENTAI FOREVER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND ULTRA POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion turned into a powerful phoenix and then it released a call and then we all came out and ready to fight.

THEY WERE READY!

I smirked!

Me: It's payback time Lord Zedd! I've got 30 years of pain to dish out on you!

I then went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Lord Zedd: WHAT THE!?

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now you are going to see how big my power is!

Nico: You're going to pay for everything you did!

Me: Also here's this.

I gave him a present?

Lord Zedd: What is it?

Me: Present.

He opened it and saw RITA'S SEVERED HEAD!

Lord Zedd: YOU KILLED RITA!?

Me: And banished her to the black gates!

Eli: But you'll be joining her soon!

Me: That's right!

I teleported and kicked him in the face and knocked him down.

Lord Zedd: YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR DOING THAT! AND I HAVE JUST THE FORM!

Me: Impressive. So this is your Master Form. How can I forget it.

Lord Zedd: Yes and now YOU WILL PAY!

I teleported and punched him and I went at him and punched him hard in his face and kicked him in his stomach and kicked him in his face and grabbed his and smashed my head into his face and knocked out some of his teeth! I fired waves of energy and blasted his arms and legs and fired fire blasts all over him and blasted him all over!

I grabbed him and smashed him down.

He got up and went at me and I went at him and kicked him in his face.

Me: KAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a Kamehameha Wave and blasted him down.

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was blasted down.

Me: Now where is the bomb!?

Lord Zedd: I will kill everyone you love, Knudson. Starting with your parents. I will drag them through the streets of Gotham Royal York and make them tell the world how you and the Rangers have failed. And then, you and Tommy Oliver will kneel before me and you will beg for your life! Then I will make you watch as I kill Tommy Oliver! And then, then I will kill you!

Tommy Oliver: At least you haven't forgotten about me.

Me: NO ONE THREATENS MY FAMILY AND GETS AWAY WITH IT!

Nico: YOU SIGNED YOUR DEATH WARRANT!

Me: First the bomb!

Shanan: And you needed this to activate it!

She showed the Crystal needed for it!

Brittney: QUEEN BEE ANGELS ATTACK!

She summoned her Zombie Queen Bee girls from the Xaikora Prison and they went at Zedd and bashed and pulverized him all over the place.

He was slashed and blasted all over!

Zedd: So Squillia squealed.

Me: Yeah she sang like a bird! She told us what you were planning.

Shanan: And I have the last piece.

Zedd then revealed the bomb.

Zavok: The bomb!

Zedd: In less then 10 minutes, it will destroy all good in the Multiverse! The last thing you'll think of is how it was heroes like you that led us to commit crimes to begin with!

Nico:… fuck you.

Zedd: What?

Nico: You heard me. People like you committed crimes long before we became heroes. And your darling Rita sent the space dumpster with her inside to Earth just to cause destruction. That's why the Power Rangers and other heroes like us were formed. To protect the innocent from monsters like you!

We pulled out the blasters and fired Subatomic energy blasts and melted the bomb into nothing and destroyed it completely!

Zedd: NO! MY PLAN! YOU ALL HAVE RUINED EVERYTHING!

Me: UP YOUR FUCKING NOSE WITH A FUCKING RUBBER HOSE!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: So much for your plan!

Me: We were 20 steps ahead of you Zedd!

Ben turned into Ultimate Swampfire!

Ultimate Swampfire: ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

He fired blasts of blue fire and blasted him all over.

Ultimate Swampfire: Take that you freak!

Qin: Along with me too!

Qin and Ultimate Swampfire: BLUE FLAME SUPER BLAST!

They fired waves of blue fire and blasted Lord Zedd all over!

Ultimate Swampfire turned into Ultimate Humongousaur.

Ultimate Humongousaur: ULTIMATE HUMONGOUSAUR!

He fired waves of missiles and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!

Qin: YEAH!

Ultimate Humongousaur: Lets have this guy smashed into pulp!

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) That is for sure now!

Meridith and Ultimate Humongousaur: TERRADINO BASHER BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and blasted Zedd all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Ultimate Humongousaur turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey!

Ultimate Spidermonkey: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

He fired webs and blocked the sight of his visor!

Ultimate Spidermonkey: Nice!

Rachnera: This will be good!

Rachnera and Ultimate Spidermonkey: WEBBING COCOON BLAST!

They fired waves of webbing and tied up Zedd!

I fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Ultimate Spidermonkey turned into Ultimate Big Chill.

Ultimate Big Chill: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL! Time for you to face fire so cold it burns!

He fired a blast of Endothermic fire and froze him in place.

Me: Getting cold feet aren't we?

Nico: Yeah!

Ice Man: This will not feel good.

Ultimate Big Chill: No it won't!

Ice Man and Big Chill: ENDOTHERMIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of endothermic fire and ice and blasted him all over and froze him in ice!

But then Zedd busted out of the ice.

Ultimate Big Chill turned into Ultimate Cannonbolt.

Ultimate Cannonbolt: ULTIMATE CANNONBOLT!

Qin: LETS ROCK AND ROLL!

He rolled and smashed Lord Zedd down.

Ultimate Cannonbolt: THIS WILL BE GOOD!

Rocky Roll: Lets rock and roll!

Rocky Roll and Ultimate Cannonbolt: ROCK AND ROLL SMASH BASHER!

They rolled and bashed him all over the place.

Lord Zedd: I still have an ace up my sleeve! Scuttleworms!

He summoned Scuttleworms!

Me: Still pathetic!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Me: We need the T Rex Champion Zord and Cosmic Lion Zord!

Nico: We need the T Rex Champion Zord and Cosmic Lion Zord!

Zayto summoned them!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired laser blasts!

Me: Take this!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Me: That was for destroying the Thunderzords!

Ultimate Cannonbolt turned into Ultimate Echo Echo.

Ultimate Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) ULTIMATE ECHO ECHO!

He fired a sonic blast and smashed him down.

Ultimate Echo Echo: This will be one that makes your ears bleed.

Lola: That is for sure!

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) It sure will!

Silver Banshee and Ultimate Echo Echo: SONIC FORCE BLASTWAVE!

They fired a powerful sonic blast and blasted him all over.

Ultimate Echo Echo turned into Ultimate Wildmutt

Ultimate Wildmutt: ULTIMATE WILDMUTT!

Nico: Time for this dog to pounce!

Ultimate Wildmutt bashed and slashed him

Ultimate Wildmutt: Lets make him feel the pain.

Eli: Gladly!

Eli and Ultimate Wildmutt: WILD FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Ultimate Wildmutt turned into Ultimate Way Big.

Ultimate Way Big: ULTIMATE WAY BIG!

He grew to 500 feet tall and smashed the roof of the ship and destroyed it!

Nico: Much better!

Ultimate Way Big smashed Lord Zedd into pulp!

Ultimate Way Big: Not bad for being Kaiju Size! Serpentera wouldn't last at this size!

Me: And Lord Zedd your zord Serpentera is my zord now!

Me and Ultimate Way Big: COSMIC FURY SUPER BURST!

We fired waves of cosmic energy and blasted him all over.

Ultimate Way Big turned into Ultimate Gravattack.

Ultimate Gravattack: ULTIMATE GRAVATTACK!

Me: Yeah!

Ultimate Gravattack: Feel zero gravity!

He fired energy blasts and blasted Zedd all over!

Leni: Lets totes get him!

Leni and Ultimate Gravattack: GRAVITY FORCE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Zedd all over!

Ultimate Gravattack turned into Ultimate Articguana.

Ultimate Arctiguana: ULTIMATE ARCTIGUANA! Is it cold in here or is it just me?

He fired a wave of ice and froze him.

Iceman (Marvel): Lets make him feel the cold!

Iceman and Ultimate Arctiguana: ICE STORM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted him all over!

Zayto: By the way, this is for Rafkon!

He fired energy blasts and blasted Zedd all over!

Then Greiger, Multiplex, Madame Masque, Radioactive Man, Unicorn, New Wave, Manta Bayarsh, Girder, See-More and Avalanche came.

Nico: Greiger, Multiplex, Madame Masque, Radioactive Man, Unicorn, New Wave, Manta Bayarsh, Girder, See-More and Avalanche.

Multiplex: You guys sure are letting him have it!

Madame Masque: And the bomb's disarmed.

Me: And destroyed forever.

Radioactive Man: Now, it's only a matter of deactivating the rest.

Me: Yep. But he only made one bomb. Which is enough.

Unicorn: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Sapotis clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Greiger: (to Boris) I hope you take care of that Wailord. It's fucking huge!

Boris: Oh I will.

Then Vannain came.

Nico: Vannain, back for another round?

Vannain: I sure am.

Me: Cool cool.

Vannain: (to the Megaforce Rangers) I hope you guys continue to put the hurt on Lord Zedd.

Troy: Oh we will.

Me: They sure will.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Boris, Indigo One, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - Nico's rescue in New York City and we battled a clone of Sapotis and Nyarla Nightmare Moon transformed

---

Greiger was first.

Greiger (to Boris): Nico's rescue was in New York City where he battled a clone of Sapotis. Nyarla Nightmare Moon transformed against them.

Boris: Oh it was really fun and cool.

Indigo One: Nok it was really amazing too.

Kouta: Yeah that's was really amazing too. And an amazing and crazy battle.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. But some of it was really funny!

Cozy Glow: Yeah it sure was.

Hex: No kidding!

Greiger: That is really awesome! Lets do it!

Boris flicked the switches for Greiger and Nok and got an INDIGO FLAME SWORD!

Boris: THE INDIGO FLAME SWORD OF COMPASSION!

Greiger: Nice!

Boris: NOK FLAME STYLE: FLAMES OF COMPASSION!

He fired waves of indigo fire and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Rex Salazar, Animated Optimus Prime, Tifa, Flitter, Wheat Grass, Sable Spirit, Angel Wings, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Slugfest and Overkill VS Multiplex, Count Marzo, Evil Venom Woman, RTN Hinata, Ol' Faceful, and Evil Aurora Woman - Us battling Another Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale who are the Embodiments of Sunny Starscout and friends and the Starfox Dopant

---

Multiplex was next.

Multiplex (to Rex): Nico, Ryu Tendo's team, Buzzord's team, and the others did good battling Another Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and

Sapotis and Frightningale. They are the Embodiments of Sunny Starscout and friends and the Starfox Dopant

Rex: That was really awesome to see!

Animated Optimus Prime: Yeah no kidding. We were amazed Solaria Harmonia and Sira Starfox were like that and have all that power.

Tifa: We sure were.

Pinkie PIe: Boy it was really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was amazing to see.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: I thought it was awesome too.

Multiplex: Boy it sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Rex flicked the switches for Multiplex and Earth and got an EVO Sword!

Rex: THE SWORD OF E.V.O. POWER!

Multiplex: Cool!

Rex: Yep. E.V.O. STYLE: SKALAMANDER CRYSTAL BARRAGE!

He fired waves of crystal and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Timmy Turner, Kameo, Emma (ELGVTWD), Emily Tamaki, Wind Dancer, Amaterasu & Tsukuyomi Marris, Layla Ratigan, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sabrina (Pokemon) and Molly Hale VS Madame Masque, Jellax, Prince Diamond, Turkey Skarr, Brown Cowls, and Argit - Lincoln's rescue in Canterlot to battle Suri Polomare, and she's still out for revenge on Rarity for making her career go down the toilet

Madame Masque was next.

Madame Masque (to Timmy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Canterlot to battle Suri Polomare. She was still out for revenge on Rarity for making her career go down the toilet

Timmy Turner: Yeah she was really steamed at her for that!

Madame Masque: No kidding! But who was Suri Polomare again?

Timmy Turner: She was a rival fashion designer from Manehatten that tried to steal Rarity's designs and pass them off as her own. We stopped her and she was disgraced. She was one of the foes that we got 2 of the keys to make the World Tree Estate.

Madame Masque: OH YEAH! I Remember her! Man she was really determined to win by any means necessary.

Kameo: She sure was. I wasn't with the team when that happened but that was crazy.

Emma (ELGVTWD): I agree there. That was awesome though.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: We all thought it was cool ourselves. Everyone did a great job on that one.

Spyro: They sure did.

Madame Masque: She will make an excellent addition to the M.O.E. Lets do it!

Timmy flicked the switches for Madame Masque and Fairy World and got a Fairy sword.

Timmy: THE SWORD OF FAIRY WORLD'S MAGIC!

Madame Masque: Awesome!

Timmy: FAIRY WORLD STYLE: MAGIC OF FUNNY POWER!

He fired waves of magic and the group fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

## Pyrrha, Leonidas I, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - Wooded Kingdom Part 3

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man (to Pyrrha): Today was Wooded Kingdom Part 3. How was it?

Pyrrha: It was really amazing and interesting. I was not expecting Lonnie Talbot to be there for all that.

Leonidas I: It sure was crazy to see him turn into a Werewolf like that.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) No kidding mates! But That was an amazing boss for that area.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was! And it was cool to cure him too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was amazing to see.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

Radioactive Man: I agree there! And I heard that Talbot's werewolf half is going into the M.O.E. He'll be perfect for it. Lets do it!

Pyrrha flicked the switches for Radioactive Man and Prypiatos and got a Fire Energy sword.

Pyrrha: THE FIRE ENERGY SWORD OF PRYPIATOS!

Radioactive Man: Nice!

Leonidas: THIS! IS! SPARTA!

Pyrrha: YEAH! FIRE STYLE: FURY OF THE FIRE ENERGY!

She fired waves of energy and fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Sheila Castille, Lupin, Meilin, Selene Long, Nunnally, Nami, Brock, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Eye Five and Eye Scream VS Unicorn, Capricorn Zodiarts, Big Bad Wolf (Super Mario Show), Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, and Stone Head - The mascots took us to Laney Simmons house and Nico was scared

---

Unicorn was next.

Unicorn (to Sheila): Poromon and Poliwag took you guys to Laney Simmons' house to meet her parents. Nico was scared, wasn't he?

Sheila: He sure was. But you should have seen Laney's house. It was right on top of the roof of the Saint Callador hotel which has one of the most amazing views of the city.

Lupin: We were really amazed to see what it was like too.

Meilin: We sure were. Laney has a lot of amazing style living there.

Rarity: Her house is absolutely amazing and divine darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that's was really cool!

Gill Grunt: She really knows how to live in luxury.

Unicorn: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sheila flicked the switches for Unicorn and Equestria and got a magical sword.

Sheila: THE SWORD OF EQUESTRIA'S FRIENDSHIP MAGIC!

Unicorn: AWESOME!

Sheila: EQUESTRIA MAGIC STYLE: RAINBOW MAGIC FRIENDS BLAST!

She fired a wave of rainbow energy and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Maria, Blossom Z, Mirai Cheng, Dinobot, Scorponok, Bonecrusher, Transquito, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, RD Luna, and Catzi VS New Wave, Yani, Velociraptors, Aligned Scorponok, Terrashock and Zizza - Nico was scared bad

---

New Wave was next.

New Wave (to Maria): Nico was scared bad. I hope you were there to help him.

Maria: Oh we were and it was really crazy. Nico gets REALLY SCARED of meeting the parents of his future wives in his harem.

Blossom Z: Boy no kidding. The poor guy really gets scared like that.

Mirai Cheng: It was crazy though.

Fluttershy: But at least he has all of us to help him.

Tornado Bolt: That is true. All the support he has from his friends is really helpful.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is true.

Stealth Elf: It sure is.

New Wave: That's good he has all of you guys to help him out. Lets do it!

Maria flicked the switches for New Wave and Mon Calamari and got a Water Sword.

Maria: THE WATER SWORD OF THE OCEANS OF MON CALAMARI!

New Wave: Awesome!

Maria: Yep. WATER STYLE: FURIOUS MAELSTROM BLAST!

She fired waves of water and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Taylor (Loud House), Sam the Omega Ranger, Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - Lord Zedd is on the move

---

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh (to Taylor): Lord Zedd's on the move. And he just commanded his forces to attack Angel Grove!

Taylor: Yeah he sure did! Good thing we arrived just in time to stop them from advancing further.

Sam the Omega Ranger: No kidding! That was awesome!

Sally: It sure was!

Applejack: We really made sure they paid the price for it and it was a good thing we got everyone out of the city before anyone got hurt.

Apple Bloom: It sure was a good thing.

Flashwing: Boy thank goodness.

Manta Bayarsh: Good call there! Lets do it!

Taylor flicked the switches for Manta Bayarsh and Mars and got a fire sword.

Taylor: THE SWORD OF THE REDEMPTION OF FIRE!

Manta Bayarsh: AWESOME!

Taylor: Yep. FIRE STYLE: FIRESTORM REDEMPTION BLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Roach (Supernoobs), Ice (DC), Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Now it's time for us to make Lord Zedd pay

---

Girder was next.

Girder (to Roach): Now it's time for us to make Lord Zedd pay. Big time!

Roach: Yeah this will be awesome and cool!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) It's going to be really amazing to face Lord Zedd.

Mira: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is gonna be so awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure is and J.D. is really tearing apart Lord Zedd!

Whirlwind: Yeah look at him go!

Girder: YEAH! Get him J.D.! Lets do it!

Roach flicked the switches for Girder and Coruscant and got an awesome Gear Sword!

Roach: THE GEAR SWORD OF CORUSCANT'S GEAR CITY!

Girder: AWESOME!

Roach: GEAR STYLE: GEARS OF FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of gears and the group fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ash Ketchum & Pikachu, Michael, Serena, Catherine Lancaster, Kamen Rider Espada, Kamen Rider Sabela, Kamen Rider Falchion, Kamen Rider Durendal, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Spring Man and Slash Man VS See-More, Rainbow Raider, Altar Zodiarts, Chameleon Zodiarts, Sagittarius Zodiarts, and Orion Zodiarts - Lord Zedd went ballistic after I showed him Rita's severed head!

---

See-More was next.

See More (to Ash): Lord Zedd went ballistic after J.D. showed him Rita's severed head! Like we predicted.

Ash: Yeah it was really priceless! Just like J.D. said!

Pikachu: Pikachu!

Michael: That was really awesome!

Serena: Boy we NEVER saw Lord Zedd go that nuts! But it was all worth it!

Catherine Lancaster: (British Accent) Yeah that was really all worth it to see. Even though we can't tell if he is angry under that helmet.

Princess Celestia: That is true but the reaction was awesome.

King Solar: And he wasn't expecting 47+ years of rangers to make an awesome entrance.

Solar Eclipsa: No he wasn't. But it was awesome seeing his reaction for that too.

Amber Morning. That is for sure!

Spotlight: I agree there too!

See-More: Yeah no kidding! But that was awesome! Lets do it!

Ash flicked the switches for See-More and the world of Pokemon and got a Pokemon Sword!

Ash: THE SWORD OF 1,000+ POKEMON!

See-More: Awesome!

Ash: ELEMENTAL POKEMON STYLE: POKEMON FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and elements and the group fired waves of light and blasted them down.

---

Pohatu, Sento, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - Lord Zedd is REALLY being pulverized by me

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche: (to Pohatu) Lord Zedd is REALLY being pulverized by J.D. But there's no sign of his mystery ally yet.

Pohatu: Oh he'll come. He can't be too far behind. But yeah J.D. is really going at him!

Sento: Boy he sure is! I can tell that he REALLY MEANS business on him!

Wendy Marvell: That is for sure!

Eclair: YEAH! Go J.D.!

Princess Luna: Boy no kidding! Look at him go!

Moondust: Yeah this is a really awesome fight.

Snowdrop: It sure is.

Gari: I agree. But whoever this mystery opponent is it is someone really big and dangerous.

Blackout: I agree. But it will be good.

Avalanche: I have that same feeling too. Lets do it!

Pohatu flicked the switches for Avalanche and Glaren and got a Stone Sword.

Pohatu: THE SWORD OF THE STONES OF GLAREN!

Avalanche: AWESOME!

Pohatu: STONE STYLE: ROCKSLIDE OF GLAREN FURY!

He fired waves of rocks and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Super Megaforce Rangers, OOO Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Vannain

---

Vannain was next.

Vannain: Boy Zedd is just as challenging as ever.

Nico: No shit there.

May: But we're ready for him.

Vannain: I'll say! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Lord Zedd, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that monstrous bastard and deal out 30 years of pain and retribution on him!

Nico teleported back with them.

Super Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They turned into the Super Megaforce Rangers!

OOO Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed too!

Nico: Lets get him!

They summoned the Super Megaforce Cannon and they charged it up with their keys and locked it on target!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Vannain you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

Tsukasa turned into Mighty Morphin Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Mighty Morphin Rangers

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers!

Aokua blasted and smashed him all over.

Strafe, Thrust, Zuzana and The Whoopass twins used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Strafe's weapons, Thrust's weapons and Zuzana and The Whoopass Twins powers 100-fold.

Thrust and Zuzana Berzins: CONCUSSION BONE BASHER!

Strafe and the Whoopass Twins: WHOOPASS SMASHER BASH!

Ax of the Animorphs and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING ALIEN FURY BLAST!

Ace Bunny of the Loonatics and Zavok: LOONATIC FURY BLAST!

Silverstream of Harmony and Goro: FIRESTORM BASH PUNCH!

Jimmy of Peach Creek and Black Lance: BLACK SPEAR LASER BURST!

Ebonwumon of the North and Lythos: NORTHERN ROCK STORM BLAST!

Power Pack of The Elements and Samon Shakekisutanchin: SALMON ELEMENT BLAST!

Keiko of the Flower Flame and Killer Croc: FLOWER FLAME BLAST!

Emma of Forever Pink and Dayu: FOREVER PINK BLAST!

Seto Kaiba of Blue-Eyes White Dragon and Yenaldooshi: WOLF LIGHTNING BLAST STORM!

Shane Clarke of Ninja Storm and Weather Wizard: NINJA STORM BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx

Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King

Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT DARK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Me, Nico, Power Rangers & Super Sentai Teams, Vypra, Goldar, and Eli: ULTIMATE RANGERS MEGABLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you, Lord Zedd! This is for all of the evil you've caused for 30 years! ZORD ELEMENT STYLE: T-REX CHAMPION ZORD!

Jessica Shannon: ZORD STING STYLE: TRICERA BLADE ZORD!

Peni Parker: ZORD WEB STYLE: ANKYLO HAMMER ZORD!

R. Mika: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: TIGER CLAW ZORD!

Juri Han: ZORD DARK STYLE: STEGO SPIKE ZORD!

Jessica Kaios: ZORD FIRE STYLE: DIMETRO BLAZING ZORD!

Nanami Simpson: ZORD WATER STYLE: MOSA RAZOR ZORD!

Frosta: ZORD ICE STYLE: PTERA FREEZE ZORD!

Bayonetta: ZORD DARK STYLE: SHADOW RAPTOR ZORD!

Princess Allura (Voltron: Legendary Defender): ZORD LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT RAPTOR ZORD!

Fluttershy: ZORD NATURE STYLE: PACHA SMASH ZORD & BABY PACHA ZORD!

Mai Shiranui: ZORD FIRE STYLE: COSMIC LION ZORD!

Toph: ZORD EARTH STYLE: COSMIC SCORPION ZORD!

Chai Xiangua: ZORD WATER STYLE: COSMIC WOLF ZORD!

Colette Brunel: ZORD LIGHT STYLE: COSMIC LIBRA ZORD!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ZORD DARK STYLE: COSMIC BULL ZORD!

Kyoko: ZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: COSMIC COBRA ZORD!

Misako: ZORD LAVA STYLE: COSMIC CHAMELEON ZORD!

Tatsumaki: ZORD WIND STYLE: COSMIC EAGLE ZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: ZORD WATER STYLE: COSMIC SHARK ZORD!

Julie Makimoto: ZORD EARTH STYLE: COSMIC GRIZZLY ZORD!

Shantae: ZORD MAGIC STYLE: COSMIC DRAGON ZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into the Zords of Dino Fury and Cosmic Fury and they smashed into Lord Zedd head on and they exploded as they hit him.

Lincoln and his harem: ZORD FINAL SMASH: COSMIC DINO FURY MEGABLAST!

They fired Ki blasts based on the Zords of Dino Fury and Cosmic Fury at Lord Zedd.

Lord Zedd: Oh no…

THEN… !

KRABBOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

The blasts hit Lord Zedd head on and exploded with incredible power on contact and he was dazed and stunned.

Lord Zedd: YOU!… YOU!

Sebastian Mendez formed a huge black sword in his left hand: the black sword was all of the malevolent darkness and madness that he had in his heart.

Sebastian Mendez: This is where you die, Lord Zedd! Now, GO TO HELL!

Tommy Oliver: Time to finish this. With the Power Cannon!

They summoned the Power Cannon!

Jason: RED CHARGE!

Zach: BLACK CHARGE!

Kimberly: PINK CHARGE!

Billy: BLUE CHARGE!

Trini: YELLOW CHARGE!

Tommy: GREEN CHARGE!

It was charged up!

Tommy: FIRE!

They fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Zedd and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

Nico: Sombra, we've ended things here. Now I need you to shut it down.

Sombra: My pleasure!

Sombra worked her magic and soon, the Zentinels and helicopters shut down.

Zedd: You've ruined everything!

Me: And we show no remorse for it.

Zayto growled at this, then grabbed Zedd, dragging him to the window and slamming him against it to look at the carnage he created.

Zayto: Take a good look at what you've done! The only thing that's ruined is the peace of mind anyone in Angel Grove has! Yeah, no one died! But the destruction is still there! Everyone's going to be afraid that from now on, there's going to be attacks like this every day!

Zedd: (laughs delusionally) Yes. Isn't it glorious?

Zayto growled and threw him to the ground.

Ollie: You're insane, Zedd. We should've killed you along with Void Queen, Yodon, and their buddies last year.

Cornelia: The only reason we didn't is because you escaped from the Morphin Masters' prison before my big mission.

Zedd: (stands up) I have powerful friends, you foolish Rangers. This is just the beginning. You cannot stop me. Soon, I will command forces beyond your comprehension.

Me: We'll see about that.

Iron Boy: (scoffs) Buddy, you have no idea what we've had to comprehend.

Iron Boy used his suit to hack into a nearby screen to show footage of our battles against Burns, Crocker, Joker, Luthor, Maleficent, Xehanort, Paul, Malfoy, Kurata, Master Org, Krytus, and Masato Kusaka. Zedd was shocked at this, but tried to play it off.

Zedd: Mindless fools drived mad by their desire to kill you all. Incapable of any true planning. My forces will be unmatched. And very soon, the Multiverse will forever tremble befrore Lord… Zedd?!

Just then, a sword suddenly burst through his chest. He then fell to the ground, revealing Vilgax behind him.

Vilgax: Your part in this is over, Lord Zedd. (walks to the window)

Ben: Vilgax?!

Me: VILGAX!

Lincoln: (growls) Dammit, squidface. Can't you just wait your fucking turn?!

Vilgax: (chuckles) As usual, Lincoln Loud, you and J.D. Knudson's hatred towards evil clouds your judgement. Haven't you figured it out by now? I thought Aggregor and the Embodiments of Tennyson's aliens being infected with that virus would give you a hint.

Nico: (eyes widen) Wait. It was you. You've been the one pulling the strings the entire time!

Me: I knew it!

Vilgax: Figures you'd piece together everything much quickly. No wonder you replaced J.D. Knudson as leader.

Zedd: (gasps and coughs weakly) Why? I did everything you wanted!

Vilgax: Indeed. You clearly demonstrated you are unworthy if Team Loud Phoenix Storm could defeat you, let alone the Power Rangers and Ben Tennyson.

Nico was shocked at this, glaring at Vilgax. Zedd's wound was most certainly fatal, even if we healed him, which we wouldn't, it would be too little too late to repair the damage. So we turned to the one who did the damage in the first place.

Izzy Garcia: You monster! How could you!? We might hate the guy. But He did whatever you asked and you thank him like this!?

Javi: No wonder he's so twisted if you were his example!

Zedd: (weakly) You said I could replace you. This was… Our vision…

Vilgax: And you failed to see it through.

Zedd: But…

Vilgax: When I freed you from the prison the Morphin Masters put you in, I gave you this chance to prove your worth, providing you with limitless resources for your plan. You came… Close. But overall, you have failed me for the last time.

Ben: (growls) Of course. He's just another pawn to you, isn't he?! Just like Albedo and Psyphon!

Amelia: (gestures to Zedd) They're not toys for you to use, Vilgax! They're people! And you just killed one like he was nothing!

Vilgax: (laughs evilly) Oh please. You should be thanking me. After all, you wanted him dead to begin with. Or are you all just mad that you didn't land the killing blow?

Zedd: I'm so close… Just give me more time.

Vilgax: Too late. I don't give second chances. (to Ben) This is a good day, Ben Tennyson.

Ben: Good?! People are dying!

Vilgax: The world will not miss them. Why should you? (looks at the damage Zedd caused) Look at my work. You may have defeated Zedd, but this… this is just the beginning. I'm in a good mood. So, I'll give you and your friends one chance to surrender.

Ben: You must be crazy if you think I'm going to surrender to you! When I'm done with you this time, there's going to be nothing left!

Aiyon: And we'll help him!

Me: Same here!

Vilgax (laughs): I doubt it. But I prefer if we settle this tomorrow.

Fern: Glad we can agree on something!

Me: Fair enough!

However, Zedd had one last surprise for us.

Zedd: Computer: Activate… Self… Detruct.

Nico: Say what?!

Me: Uh oh!

Vilgax: (amused) Oh, and just what are you doing?!

Zedd: Pass code: Thrax!

With that, Lord Zedd finally took his last breath and died. Suddenly, a new alarm was raised and the screen showed the number ten and began counting down.

Vilgax: Oh please. (teleports away)

Sombra: (from outside) GUYS, GET OUT OF THERE NOW!

WE TELEPORTED AWAY!

I fired a beam of black energy and it hit Zedd,

Me: Hasta la vista Zedd!

We teleported out of there and it exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion obliterated Lord Zedd and banished him to the black gates!Lincoln gave Lord Zedd The Black Gates,

Me: So, now we know who Lord Zedd's mystery ally was.

Nico: Vilgax, Ben's other powerful archenemy. So, our final battle will be taking place at Angel Grove tomorrow.

Lincoln: Then, it'll be where Vilgax's grip on universal domination end for good. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Laney. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Laney's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley

Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy?!

Me: Yikes!

Feral Animal Packing Day Lucy: (ROARS)

Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Fay Reikova's blue eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a light blue and white energy aura with stars, light, white lightning, white dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword, and as she approached Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self, she left light blue and white energy, stars, light, white lightning, white dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Fay Reikova was surrounded by a massive vortex of light blue and white energy with stars, light, and white lightning surrounding the vortex, there are white dragons, phoenixes, angels, and Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: WHOA!

Lincoln: This is going to be one wild fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Fay Reikova emerged, but she was changed forever.

Fay Reikova grew from 6'11" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large light blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long light blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a light blue and white energy aura with stars, light, white lightning, white dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon, a phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, White Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws, she also has Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, White Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her light blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and light blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Fay Reikova has on a blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless blue shirt, dark blue skirt, light blue stripped fingerless bridal gloves, light blue stockings, light blue stockings, light blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, white lightning, white dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Blue-Eyes Quinquennial

Dragon, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by stars, light, and white lightning, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a light blue gem with neon glowing light blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Fay Reikova felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with blue tips on the large light blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized light blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive light blue angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Fay Reikova has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Fay Reikova's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue and white energy, stars, light, white lightning, white dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Fay Reikova's Cosmic Eternal White Light White Lightning Storm Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal White Light White Lightning Storm Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light blue gems and Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Fay Reikova has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold versions of Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon's five head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in their mouths for the belt buckle and around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a light blue kanji with stars and lightning bolts in between the kanji below Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon that said, "Fay Reikova, Gene-Slammer of Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Archenemy of Red Dragon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of White Lightning, Light, Dragons, Phoenixes, Angels, and Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon"

フェイ・レイコバ、ブルーアイズ・クインケニアル・ドラゴンのジーン・スラマー、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅にして全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、大敵レッドドラゴンの素晴らしいメンバー、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして白い稲妻、光、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使、青のマスター-アイズ・クインケンニアル・ドラゴン

Fay Reikova has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BLUE-EYES QUINQUENNIAL DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SHINING WHITE LIGHT WHITE LIGHTNING BLUE-EYES QUINQUENNIAL DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SHINING WHITE LIGHT WHITE LIGHTNING BLUE-EYES QUINQUENNIAL DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SHINING WHITE LIGHT WHITE LIGHTNING BLUE-EYES QUINQUENNIAL DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Fay Reikova's Super Angel-Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Fay Reikova fired a massive barrage of light blue and white energy, stars, light, white lightning, white dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, Fay's transformed!

Lincoln: Yep, this means Lucy's Packing Day self is so done for.

Fay Reikova: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The White Light White Lightning Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal White Light White Lightning Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) (Ukrainian Accent) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Fay Reikova.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Fay Reikova, and I went after Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, light blue and white energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Fay Reikova also did the same by firing light blue and white energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Fay Reikova, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lucy's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lucy turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long black wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lucy's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LUCY LOUD WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, VAMPIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE VAMPIRE BAT, VAMPIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LUCY GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lucy was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, blood, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are angels, creatures of the night, vampires, phoenixes, and a vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship

Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lucy's massive Lucy Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow, black, and blood red energy with stars, dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, blood, and shadows surrounding the vortex, there are angels, creatures of the night, vampires, phoenixes, and a vampiric dragon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blood red phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LUCY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LUCY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lucy Loud grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal bracers on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large midnight black and blood red planets orbiting around her legs, she has blood red highlights in the bangs of her long flowing black hair reaching to the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red demon eyes and a rainbow, black, and blood red energy aura with stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a vampire bat with a rainbow full moon above its head and three drops of blood on its belly emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, she has on black bat earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanji in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems on the black blood drop links and black bat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a vampire bat with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless black blouse, short-sleeved black shirt with blood red phoenix, black skirt with vampire bats on them, black pants, black knee-high boots with vampire bats on them for shoe buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow and dark flames, dark lightning, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Castle of The Vampires with the full moon shining down and bats flying around it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, vampire bats, and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lucy Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with blood red tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body, and then, medium sized black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and her eleven massive and long black wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings also grew larger and longer. Lucy Loud has on a Ring of The Phoenix which merged with her Bat Spirit Animal ring with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger and Ring of the Goths of Darkness on her right pinkie, and black fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lucy Loud's massive Lucy Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded in a kaleidoscope of rainbow, black, and blood red energy, stars, rainbow and dark flames, darkness, shadows, blood, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lucy Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott True Immortal Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Nott True Immortal Darkness Nizogamourne Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and the Norse Goddess of The Night, Nott, the symbols of The Goths of Darkness, The Loud House, The Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm symbol, and the symbol of Nizogamourne etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with blood red gems for eyes and a black dragon head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black dragon heads for the pommel, she has on her gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold vampire bat head with blood red gems for eyes and a large black gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons and blood drops in between the kanji below the Castle of The Vampires that said, "Lucy Loud, Second Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Rocky Spokes, Wielder of The Dark Sword Nizogamourne, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of

Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Descendant of 17th Century Lucille Loud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Webstor, Destroyer of Morag and Aggie McLaughlin and Henry Kane, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Talented Dark Poet of The Loud House, Emissary and Champion of Nott, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Darkness, Blood, Vampires, Demons, The Creatures of The Night, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ルーシー・ラウド、ラウド家の二番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ロッキー・スポークスの愛するガールフレンド、暗黒剣ニゾガモーンの使い手、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、木ノ葉隠れの村の忍、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、スコットランドのロッホ・ラウドの十七世紀のルシール・ラウドの子孫、ウェブスターの大敵、モラグとアギー・マクラフリンの破壊者、そしてヘンリー・ケイン、ザ・ゴス・オブ・ダークネスのメンバー、ザ・ラウド・ハウスの才能豊かなダーク詩人、ノットの使者にしてチャンピオン、ザ・ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして闇、血、吸血鬼、デーモン、夜の生き物のマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル

Lucy Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VAMPIRE-DEMON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC

ETERNAL HARMONY NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL FEAR AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOTT NIZOGAMOURNE ETERNAL DARKNESS GOTHIC BLOOD FEAR VAMPIRE DEMON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lucy's Super Angel-Vampire-Demon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Rocky Spokes saw her, he had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lucy: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Nott Nizogamourne Eternal Darkness Gothic Blood Fear Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Almighty Nott Nizogamourne Eternal Darkness Gothic Blood Fear Vampire Demon Phoenix God Angel Love) Gasp, now I've ascended.

Everyone cheered wildly for what Gloria Fullbuster, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Fay Reikova's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large light blue and white planets orbiting around her legs, and massive light blue angel wings and medium sized light blue angel wings underneath are permanent, and Lucy's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve black and blood red planets orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Fay Reikova: (Ukrainian Accent) That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Laney's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Fay.

Me: My pleasure, Fay.

Suddenly, Fay Reikova wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gloria Fullbuster's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Blue-Eyes Quinquennial Dragon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light and white lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Fay Reikova sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and white lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Fay Reikova and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lucy a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Lucy absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: There is one who comes to mind, but boys, let me give you a warning, you better keep your cool or Nicole and I are gonna knock your heads off. The person we're meeting tomorrow is Amara Roshansa.

Michelle Aphrodite: The Sexy Angel of Erosa, oh man, I knew you'd pick her, and like Lincoln said, you boys better keep your cool. Anyways, Amara Roshansa is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy known as Erosa, this planet is inhabited by extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women, but don't let that fool you: they're also extremely very powerful warriors and they also know how to use their seductive powers to get male perverts to lower their guard, and then, BAM!, they knock them out and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch.

Nicole: Using seduction to rat out perverts and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch, looks like Lady Tsunade is gona have some competition.

Michelle Aphrodite: Lincoln saved Amara from a group of Flip's thugs and he drained them all dry of their blood, muscle mass, massive physical strength, and virility, and when Amara laid her eyes on Lincoln, almost immediately, she fell in love with him as she saw just how strong, brave, and courageous he was in saving her from them, and she even saw that he was definitely a strong and handsome male, and she engaged in a fierce make-out session with him which lasted for almost two hours.

May: Whoa!

Selene Arcangela: She also trained Lincoln hard underneath the scorching hot sun, and she was really impressed at how he was able to endure extreme heat along with extreme cold, and she found herself a man who went beyond her expectations. Lincoln made her a claymore sword, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, and she's also quite defensive when it came to protecting and defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's more than once knocked them out.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: And there's a lot more like Amara whom I rescued from musclebound thugs.

Nico: Well, we better head home and prepare for tomorrow.

Me: Yeah, tomorrow will be Vilgax's last day alive.

Lincoln: You said it. Get ready, Vilgax. (DEEP SAPPHIRE EYES TURN RED AND WERE GLOWING) WE'RE COMING FOR YOU AND TOMORROW WILL BE YOUR LAST DAY ALIVE!

New Wave: So, Vilgax was the true mastermind behind everything?!

Me: Ben's Public enemy Number 1. Now it's all clear to us.

Manta Bayarsh: He was behind it all. Zedd, Rita, and their forces, Specs and Trappers, Aggregor, all of it.

Me: Yeah.

Girder: On the bright side, no one innocent got hurt.

See-More: And we stopped Zedd's plan.

Avalanche: But now, we just got a new problem.

Me: Vilgax is coming. But Ben faced him many times before. Now he has us with him and we're ready for him too.

Nico: Yep. Time for the Warlord of Vilgaxia to pay.

Me: Yep. On the plus side, the rangers are now free of their 2 most dangerous enemies over the course of 30 years.

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone.

Tommy: (To the viewers) This is an epic battle. Hope you all liked it.

Me: We sure did.

We went back home and told the mayor that it's clear. Now we had to get ready for Vilgax.

We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 11 done.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale as well as Sougo, Tuddrussel, Otto Osworth, Larry 3000, Time Wizard and Clockwork (Danny Phantom) As well as Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato and we're going to relax in the park and we're going to battle a swarm of Poromon and blast them and Zerina Whitecap will transform against them. ALso we're going to battle Another Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato who are the Embodiments of Firefly (MLP) and Zelda (Nintendo) Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dark Necrobat. Her name is Lucille Necrobat.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Allie Calavera, Manistique's Queen of Gothic Darkness, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Maine, but we got bad news: a clone of Dark Lori created by Vilgax has been sighted and is causing havoc, but that won't slow us down, we're going to confront her and Yakko Warner is going to EXPLODE WITH EXTREMELY FURIOUS AND DANGEROUSLY MEGA POWERFUL ANGER AS HE TRANSFORMS AND TEACHES THAT PATHETIC EXCUSE FOR AN OLDER SIBLING A FATAL LESSON SHE'S GONNA CARRY WITH HER TO THE BLACK GATES! And we're going to meet Amara Roshansa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy known as Erosa, this planet is inhabited by extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women, but don't let that fool you: they're also extremely very powerful warriors and they also know how to use their seductive powers to get male perverts to lower their guard, and then, BAM!, they knock them out and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch. Lincoln saved Amara from a group of Flip's thugs and he drained them all dry of their blood, muscle mass, massive physical strength, and virility, and when Amara laid her eyes on Lincoln, almost immediately, she fell in love with him as she saw just how strong, brave, and courageous he was in saving her from them, and she even saw that he was definitely a strong and handsome male, and she engaged in a fierce make-out session with him which lasted for almost two hours. She also trained Lincoln hard underneath the scorching hot sun, and she was really impressed at how he was able to endure extreme heat along with extreme cold, and she found herself a man who went beyond her expectations. Lincoln made her a claymore sword, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, and she's also quite defensive when it came to protecting and defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's more than once knocked them out.

The finale is where we battle Ben's most formidable enemy Vilgax who is the mastermind behind all of it!

See you next time.

# COSMIC FURY PART 12 - FINALE

COSMIC FURY PART 12 - FINALE

---

At Gotham Royam York Park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale as well as Sougo, Tuddrussel, Otto Osworth, Larry 3000, Time Wizard and Clockwork (Danny Phantom) As well as Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato and we were relaxing and clearing our minds after what we found out about yesterday. But it was still good relaxation.

Me: Ahh! Nothing like relaxing in the park.

Camie: You said it.

Lola: Yeah!

Qin: So awesome.

Varie: And we needed it too.

Me: I agree there.

Sougo: That is for sure.

Nico: Sougo, I want to thank you, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, and your teams for coming.

Sougo: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome.

Tuddrussel: It sure will be awesome.

Nico: Tuddrussel, remember when we met you and the rest of the Time Squad?

Tuddrussel: Yeah I sure do. That was really fun.

Me: Right! The one where we helped George Washington Carver! That was really cool.

Xenia: Yeah..

Otto Osworth: It sure was.

Me: We helped him battle his little brother Todd Washington Carver.

Camie: Wow! That was crazy.

Me: It was.

Nico: I'll always remember that.

Brittney: That was awesome and we battled Camula there. That was awesome.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Shizuka Marikawa: That is amazing and cool.

Me: It sure was awesome.

Nico: Yep. But man Yesterday was crazy!

Me: Yeah we may be rid of Zedd and Rita but now we know who was REALLY pulling the strings and that was Ben's archnemesis Vilgax!

Lincoln: But we did it, guys! Zedd is finally no more!

Laney: Oh yeah. Then why doesn't it feel like a victory?

Me: Because Vilgax is a much BIGGER THREAT than Zedd.

Camie: Can you tell me who Vilgax is?

Me: Sure. He's a powerhungry Intergalactic Warlord and he has been after the Omnitrix that Ben had with him since he was 10 years old. He is what's called a Chimera Sui Generis and he comes from the planet Vilgaxia.

I went over his history.

---

Vilgax is the main antagonist of the Ben 10 franchise.

He is a tyrannical galactic overlord who has conquered and destroyed many planets and intends to use the Omnitrix in Ben Tennyson's possession to conquer the universe. He is Ben's sworn archenemy and a past enemy of Ben's grandfather, Max Tennyson.

In the original series and Ben 10: Omniverse, he was voiced by Steve Blum, who also portrayed Starscream, The Green Goblin, Sauron, Reptile, Zs'Skayr, Ares, Lucifer, Smytus, Makucha, Orochimaru, Zabuza Momochi, Killer Croc, Inferno, Lord Darcia III, Amon, BlackWarGreymon and Megidramon. In Alien Force and Ultimate Alien, he was voiced by James Remar, who also portrayed Ajax in The Warriors, Butch Pooch in Django Unchained, Albert Ganz in 48 Hrs, Beauty Smith in White Fang and Quill in The Phantom.

Vilgax was feared across several galaxies for his conquest of a number of planets and destruction of five others (including the Petrosapien homeworld, with the help of a remorseful Tetrax Shard who wasn't aware of the tyrant's intentions), even creating a black hole. No biological life form was willing to serve Vilgax, since they were all too afraid of him, so Vilgax was forced to build a crew of robots (with the occasional mercenary thrown in).

In the year 1773, Vilgax had been exiled from his homeworld for "ambitious disobedience." He is summoned to Earth by a distress signal sent by a time-traveling Maltruant. There, he makes repairs to Maltruant's damaged transport in exchange for a Chronosapien Time Bomb that he would put to use some time in the future. During this, Vilgax encounters George Washington and a time-traveling 16-year-old Ben Tennyson. Watching Ben transform into various aliens is what initially fostered Vilgax's interest in the Omnitrix, planning to use it as a means of creating an army with the abilities of every alien species in the universe at his command.

Later, Vilgax went to Earth, where he had a number of encounters with the Plumbers, a group of humans put together to fight alien threats, particularly Max Tennyson. Vilgax eventually tried to steal nuclear missiles from an army base, but Max and his partner, Phil Billings, showed up. The alien ended up being stuck to a nuclear missile and was launched into his own ship, but managed to survive declaring Max to be his new greatest foe.

## Engaging Ben

Vilgax eventually tracked the Omnitrix to a ship under the command of Xylene and attacked in his own ship, the Chimerian Hammer. She couldn't hold his forces off; thus, she was forced to send the Omnitrix down to Earth, where it would be found by Ben Tennyson.

However, a time-traveling No-Watch Ben secretly used Grey Matter to sabotage the shield generator for the ship. The bridge of the Hammer was then blasted, inflicting severe damage to Vilgax's body, and he was placed in a repair tank to be healed, preventing him from going after the Omnitrix personally. He eventually learned that the Omnitrix was in someone's possession and relied on his minions to get it back. Vilgax sent robotic drones, hired a trio of bounty hunters and even used a Earth criminal fused with one of his drones to try and get the Omnitrix all of which led to failure. During Ben's battle with the latter, Vilgax made a brief psychic link to Ben and warned him that he'd come after him one day. Finally, the alien's body was not only healed, but granted cybernetic enhancement, increasing his strength. Vilgax went to Earth to personally obtain the Omntitrix, managing to beat and capture Ben. The alien was surprised that a human child was the one who'd resisted him so long and tried to obtain the Omnitrix . However, Gwen Tennyson and Max interfered and Ben lost control of his transformations, before they eventually set off the self-destruct in Vilgax's ship with him inside.

In a non-canon episode, Ben found himself re-living the day he found the Omnitrix except Gwen found it instead. However, Vilgax wasn't harmed by his battle with Xylene's ship and went after the Omnitrix when his drone was defeated. The alien captured Gwen, but was beaten by Max and Ben, getting thrown into his ship by Upgrade, apparently killing him.

## Future Conflicts with Ben

Vilgax however survived the explosion of his ship, teleporting out before it blew up, but was somehow frozen, possibly due to the bitter cold of space. Kevin 11 found and freed him, and after a rough fight with Vilgax having a slight edge, Vilgax having realized the connection Kevin had to the Omnitrix, agreed to work with him.

Vilgax and Kevin almost succeeded in taking the Omnitrix from Ben, but ended up trapped in the Null Void dimension after Ben took advantage of Kevin's desire for revenge. When Ben was in an illusion created by Enoch and the Forever Knights, a dream version of Vilgax appeared to fight him. As they fought, the alien tried to send Ben to the Null Void, but Ben threw him inside instead. However, Vilgax's actions tipped Ben off to what was going on since he was going to send him to the Null Void without getting the Omnitrix and possibly due to Vilgax not being as powerful as he was in real life.

In the non-canon episode Goodbye and Good Riddance, after the summer was over, Vilgax and his drones went to Ben's hometown and destroyed the boy's home as a means to get revenge. When Ben got back home, Vilgax showed up, threatening the life of his father, Carl, and forced Ben to reveal his secret when he became Cannonbolt. Vilgax retreated, but began attacking the city with his drones and Ben, Max, Gwen, and Carl worked together to fight off his drones. Eventually, Vilgax was lured into the underground bus line by Ben, where Carl dropped a lighter onto a gas line, incinerating the alien in a massive explosion.

10 years in the future (in what is now an alternate timeline), Vilgax escaped the Null Void via a Null Void portal opening on another planet. However, the future Ben didn't want to take any more chances and in a final battle, left Vilgax torn to shreds. But 10 years later, Dr. Animo found what remained of the alien and resurrected him with his Transmodulator. With the moves of every alien Ben 10,000 had programmed into him, Vilgax engaged Ben 10,000 and was able to fight him. However, with help from his 10-year old self, who'd been brought to the future by the future Gwen, Ben 10,000 defeated Vilgax and froze him via his Arctiguana form.

Vilgax eventually managed to escape the Null Void after stumbling across a Null Void portal being opened, though it had a stressful impact on him as he is clearly more unhinged than before. He also seemed to have a deeper grudge against Ben, with him wanting to kill the kid over getting the watch and eventually reattempted to regain the Omnitrix, which had accidentally been set into self-destruct mode by Ben, not acknowledging the danger the Omnitrix's self-destruction posed. Vilgax began pursuing Tetrax's ship, picking up the bounty hunter, Sixsix, outside Incarcecon and using him like a bloodhound. He eventually attacked Tetrax's ship and confronted Ben, but was eventually shot out into space via the airlock. Vilgax finally managed to follow them to the planet, Xenon, but was defeated when Azmuth (creator of the Omnitrix) deactivated the self-destruct and gave Ben access to the form of Way Big. In this form, Ben defeated Vilgax's forces and tossed him into space towards an unknown fate in the infinite cosmos.

A flashback occurs where Vilgax is seen with a tied-up 11 year old Ben. Vilgax then threatens to feed Ben to his numerous squid monsters, but Ben breaks free and transforms into XLR8. The flashback ends with XLR8 being grabbed by a Squid Monster. What happened afterwards is unknown.

At some point offscreen, Vilgax fends off the Highbreeds and DNAliens invasions on his territories though they would later stop thanks to Ben

Vilgax managed to return, now less cybernetically enhanced (as to how this happened is never explained) and with a new right-hand named Psyphon. However, in an attempt to get away with conquering worlds, he began following galactic law, which justified his takeovers if he defeated a champion of that world. Thus, Vilgax conquered 10 planets, including that of Ultimos, and absorbed the powers of each champion. However, Vilgax continued to be obsessed with the Omnitrix and went to Earth after defeating Ultimos. The alien managed to defeat Max and the Plumbers' kids, but didn't absorb their powers, choosing to use them as a message to Ben. Vilgax challenged Ben under the galactic code, giving him 24 hours to accept the challenge or he would be able to legally destroy Earth. Ben accepted and managed to get to the fight in time, despite his Omnitrix overloading and forcing him to recollect some of his aliens. Eventually, Vilgax managed to smash Ben to pieces as Chromastone, but before he could take the Omnitrix, Chromastone was reformatted into Diamondhead. Due to the practice he had with that form and his age, Diamondhead was able to defeat Vilgax, forcing him to leave Earth, never to return. However, he swore that he would have revenge on Ben one way or another.

Later on, Vilgax freed Zs'Skayr from his prison in exchange for the secrets of the Omnitrix. Zs'Skayr told him about Primus, the location of the Codon Stream, but as soon as Vilgax freed him, the Ectonurite betrayed and deceived him wanting to possess his power to become all powerful. Zs'Skayr invaded Vilgaxia, Vilgax's homeplanet, and possessed most of the inhabitants, turning them into his Ectonurite minions. Vilgax tried to fight all of them off, but failed to stop him, forcing him to go to Ben, Gwen, and Kevin for aid and made an uneasy alliance. They managed to reach Zs'Skayr and Ben let the Ectonurite possess him so as to absorb him back into the Omnitrix. However, Zs'Skayr took over Ben's personality and Ben's friends and Vilgax fought him, arguing over whether or not to hurt Ben. Vilgax was finally able to weaken Zs'Skayr by generating light, which gave Ben control again, changing back into a human. Vilgax let Ben and his friends leave in peace, but gloated to himself that he'd finally gained the Omnitrix's secrets. Later actions indicate that the only reason Vilgax protected his world was so he could earn the trust of his people.

Vilgax launched an assault on the planet Primus, which resulted in the Omnitrix teleporting Ben and his friends to Primus. The device then left Ben to find Azmuth, who used it to fight Vilgax, only to lose and let Vilgax take the Omnitrix. However, he didn't know how to use it since the device was recalibrated and made Ben tell him how to use it by threatening Gwen and Kevin. But Ben made the Omnitrix turn Vilgax into Goop and took the artificial gravity device that let Goop move, causing him to become a motionless puddle. Ben took the Omnitrix out of the puddle, changing Vilgax back to normal. Ben then turned into Cannonbolt, throwing his archenemy into the Codon Stream, which contained all the DNA the Omnitrix accessed. Vilgax grew considerably larger, but Ben changed into Way Big, throwing him into space.

Vilgax eventually returned to normal size and began seeking Tetrax Shard, who stole the crystal Vilgax used to destroy Petropia. Tetrax had found out that the crystal was a back-up for Petropia and the Petrosapiens and intended to restore his planet. The conqueror tracked Tetrax to Earth and demanded that he give back the crystal he'd stolen. However, Kevin accidentally revealed that Tetrax gave it to Chromastone, (actually named Sugilite) who'd been freed from the Omnitrix. Vilgax followed him, finding that Petropia had been restored, and was enraged that the crystal had been used to revive a world he destroyed. Vilgax managed to beat up Sugilite, who begged the conqueror to have mercy and allow him to bring back the Petrosapiens. Viglax replied that he had no mercy and continued to beat up Sugilite until Ben, his friends, and Tetrax arrived. Vilgax managed to fight them and remove the crystal from Sugilite's head only to find its energy was gone. The conqueror returned to Vilgaxia, seeing Petropia as a lifeless planet that was of no consequence, not knowing that Sugilite created a second crystal, which was used to restore the Petrosapiens. To add to the sting of losing the crystal, Vilgax found he'd also gotten Ben's cold.

## Alliance with Albedo

Vilgax eventually joined forces with Albedo by telling him that he just wanted to kill Ben and the Omnitrix no longer interested him. Once they killed Ben, Albedo could have the Omnitrix so as to get back his Galvan form. With Albedo using the Ultimatrix, he and Vilgax defeated Ben, who managed to retreat after losing the Omnitrix to them. However, the conqueror turned on Albedo and managed to capture him, while Vilgax planned to use the Omnitrix on his army of Bioids- robots that could assume the alien form of whatever Vilgax put into the Omnitrix. However, Ben and his friends boarded his ship and Ben activated a lesser version of the Omnitrix's self-destruct, one that would go off in 30 seconds and only destroy the device. Vilgax didn't take the threat seriously and thus the Omnitrix detonated, prompting him to angrily send his ship on a collision course with Ben's hometown. Vilgax then attacked Ben and his friends, but Ben freed Albedo, taking his Ultimatrix and using it himself to fight Vilgax as Ultimate Swampfire.

Max and Gwen managed to make the ship crash harmlessly in the ocean and Vilgax revealed his true form, changing into a gigantic, octopus-like monster. He almost managed to swallow Ben, only for his arch-nemesis to escape while he was left in the explosion.

## Ultimate Alien

Vilgax managed to return yet again and was left in a weakened state due to the explosion, unable to regain his usual form. Eventually, he washed up on a beach where he was found and put in a carnival sideshow. Despite the indignity of this, Vilgax took the time to get his strength back until he was freed by the Esoterica, one of the 2 cults alongside the Flame Keepers' Circle. They both believed him to be Dagon, a legendary alien of knowledge that two cults worshipped and believed to have bestowed fire on humanity. The Circle worshipped him, hoping he'd bring a Golden Age of prosperity to Earth. Ben eventually found Vilgax, when he was investigating the Flame Keepers Circle and the alien informed him that he planned to take back his empire when he had access to a spaceship. Gwen and Kevin managed to disable a ship the cult stole from the Plumbers. They and Ben tried to tell the cult who Vilgax really was, but the group didn't believe them and Ben swore to his archenemy that he'd stop him if he ever reattempted to escape Earth after shattering his tank.

Vilgax later managed to obtain Old George's sword, regaining his normal form, but covering himself in armor. Winston told him that breaking the seal that had once imprisoned Lucubra would grant him the power to rule the universe (a trick by Dagon to gain his freedom). Vilgax went to the seal, fighting off the Forever Knights as he did so, and was eventually confronted by Ben and his friends. Ben told Vilgax he didn't know what he was doing, but the alien thought otherwise and managed to fight Ben off. However when he broke the seal, Vilgax was pulled into Dagon's dimension. But while he was in Dagon's dimension, Vilgax became Dagon's herald, the most powerful of his followers. After St. George arrived at the seal, Vilgax appeared to fight him, easily taking him on and the other Forever Knights. When Ben as Heatblast arrived on the scene, Vilgax was easily able to fight him as well and eventually he cracked the seal, opening a portal to Dagon's dimension. The opening allowed Diagon to send out a wave of energy that transformed every person on Earth into his servants. However Ben, Gwen, Kevin and Sir George were not affected due to a mana field Gwen had put up and Julie was protected by Ship. Vilgax continued to fight them and eventually tried to completely destroy the seal. Dagon became angry at the amount of effort he was having to use since the power he'd given Vilgax should've been more than enough to destroy the seal. However Ben, transformed into Eatle, and Sir George emerged from the rubble they'd been buried under and re-engaged Vilgax. Ben accused him of only helping Dagon because he wanted something for himself, making him angry and he knocked them aside. Eventually Kevin and Gwen arrived to help and they all cornered Vilgax, demanding that he tell them how to stop Dagon.

Vilgax asked his master to give him more power, only to be met with silence, but Psyphon arrived on the scene in a spaceship. Vilgax angrily said he was late, but Psyphon replied that it had been harder than he'd expected to gather what he'd wanted. However, Dagon arrived, appearing in the sky and claiming he was "everywhere". He ordered Vilgax to attack Ben and his allies, but he disappeared, going to prepare the machine he'd used to absorb powers earlier. After Dagon defeated St. George, Vilgax returned, saying he would rule his universe, as well as that of Dagon. Dagon attacked him and his machine, but it began absorbing his energy beam, continually taking in his power until it absorbed Dagon himself. Psyphon then transferred the power to Vilgax and apparently managed to destroy Ben and his allies, but Gwen actually teleported them away. However Vilgax's powers allowed him to instantly find them, following them to Mount Rushmore and sending his Esoterica to attack them.

When they were driven off by the defense systems of the plumber base inside, Vilgax changed into his previous form and tore the Washington face away, disabling the defenses. He wrecked the base, defeating Gwen and Kevin, before facing Ben, who took up Ascalon, St. George's sword. They fought and Vilgax was changed back to normal, with Dagon's power being absorbed into Ascalon. He asked Ben what he planned to do with that power and when Ben said he was going to change the Esoterica back, Vilgax pointed out he could use it, along with the power of Ascalon and the Ultimatrix to rid the universe of evil. However Ben, with the encouragement of his friends, gave up the power of Dagon to return everyone on Earth to normal. Vilgax later lost all the powers he gained in Ben 10: Ultimate Alien.

Vilgax eventually ended up as a prisoner of the Plumbers and was being escorted to Incarcecon. They even went as far as to evacuate all the prisoners to ensure he couldn't threaten or cajole anyone into helping him escape. As they approached the prison, Vilgax noted how he felt flattered, but they were attacked by the forces of the Incursean Empire, led by Princess Attea, who'd been attempting to conquer Vilgaxia and hoped to make them surrender by killing their leader. The ship managed to reach Incarcecon, but the Incurseans followed with Attea siccing Sixsix, Sevenseven, and Eighteight on them. Ben became angry, thinking Vilgax arranged for this, but Attea soon made it clear that she was trying to kill the conqueror. Ben managed to take down Attea and her minions, before the group escaped. As Ben and Vilgax walked down a hall, Vilgax pointed out that he was the reason Ben obtained the Omnitrix in the first place.

Ben replied he was always trying and failing to get the Omnitrix, only to get beaten again and again, asking Vilgax if he was seeing a pattern. As they started arguing again, Ben said he was considering just letting the Incurseans have Vilgax, but the conqueror pointed out that the Incurseans wouldn't stop with Vilgax and would go after every planet in the universe. However Attea and Eighteight caught up with them and Eighteight managed to trap the two. Vilgax commanded Ben to remove the restraints holding him, which he did. However the conqueror tossed Ben at Attea and Eighteight, before making his escape. Vilgax almost ran into Sixsix and Sevenseven, but Ben caught up with Vilgax and put the restraints back on him, despite his claiming he tossed Ben at them merely as a diversion, knowing Ben could defeat them. Ben decided to bring Vilgax to a different prison, only to again be attacked by Attea and the bounty hunters. Vilgax suddenly saved Ben from Attea's Techadon Dissipator and Ben and the Plumbers ended up defeating the Incursean forces. However Vilgax was freed and knocked Ben out, successfully escaping after failing to try and steal the Omnitrix.

Vilgax appears as a disguise for Lucy to scare Psyphon in Mud is Thicker than Water.

He also appears in Khyber's dream in For a Few Brains More, tied up in the back of the Rustbucket.

In Bengeance is Mine, a human plumber by the name of Bill Gacks, (who surprisingly looks like human version of Vilgax), accidentally activates a hidden device left by Vilgax as a contingency vengeance plan against Ben. The device released an army of Squid Monsters, which Ben had fought five years prior to the Omniverse series.

Following the orders of Psyphon, the monsters began a havoc in Bellwood in the name of their master, but were eventually stopped by Ben, Rook and Bill Gacks disguised as Vilgax using ID Mask.

In And Then There Were None, Vilgax has allied himself with Eon to destroy every version of Ben from every alternate reality, taking several evil Bens from the multiverse as his agents. Vilgax encountered Good Ben at the insistence of Eon, who believed that a Tennyson without the Omnitrix was a wildcard that they didn't need ruining their plans. Midway through the battle between multiple Bens, Vilgax activated a Chronosapien Time Bomb, a weapon that would erase all version of Ben (including Eon) and erase every alternate timeline with the exception of Good Ben's. This would leave only Good Ben, the only one that didn't stand a chance against him. While Vilgax wasted time gloating about his superiority, Professor Paradox rescued Good Ben from Vilgax's wrath, taking him to a pocket dimension.

In And Then There Was Ben, Vilgax is first seen when No Watch Ben and Paradox go back in time to the day where everything began. In order to reboot the prime timeline No Watch Ben disabled His ship's defenses as Grey Matter. This allowed the ship to take a last hit from Xylene's ship, making sure that Vilgax mortally injures. Back in the present, he encountered No Watch Ben a few seconds after Paradox saved him and he was glad there was one Omnitrix left. He told No Watch Ben that he doesn't even know how to use it and never will be a hero. However, he turned into Clockwork and undid the effects of the bomb. Clockwork then send back the evil Bens to their own timelines, having Vilgax left alone. Vilgax was beaten by Ben Prime, Ben 23, Gwen 10, Ben 10,000 and was given a final kick by No Watch Ben. He was then taken into custody by Alternate Max and that timeline's Plumbers.

Sometime after that, Vilgax escaped from prison and returned to the main timeline.

In Universe Vs. Tennyson, he excitedly watched Ben's trial on his ship.

In Vreedlemania, Vilgax returned to get his revenge on Ben, but fled after he saw Ma Vreedle.

In Malgax Attacks, after Ben finally managed to remove Skurd from his Omnitrix, Vilgax and Albedo stole Malware's remains from the museum on Galvan Prime. They modified his genetic structure and turned him into a suit which Vilgax wore to defeat Ben Tennyson and obtain the Omnitrix. Vilgax had shown to have the upper hand until Skurd returned to help Ben. After their plan failed and Vilgax was mortally injured in the warm core's meltdown, Malware's remains start to ooze out of Vilgax's petrified body while Albedo had his Ultimatrix disabled and was sentenced to community service for the next "30 Galvan cycles".

Since the series was rebooted in 2016 and there are currently no successor shows set in the franchise's classic continuity, it is possible that this was Vilgax's final and ultimate defeat. However, according to the Ben 10 pop-up marathon, Vilgax will not meet his final demise until 200 years after the original Ben 10 series, which likely means that Vilgax yet again survived as his fate is already sealed.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and horrified!

Xenia: HE'S THAT DANGEROUS!?

Nico: Yeah.

Me: And I sent a threatening message to him back in 2019 before the great war of Friday the 13th.

Nico: Right! I remember that!

Me: Yep. I'm amazed it took this long to get an answer back.

Laney: 4 years.

Nico: This was Vilgax's plan all along to conquer the universe. And he freed Zedd from his prison in order for said plan to be carried out.

Me: But Lord Zedd made a TERRIBLE mistake and that is to NEVER Trust Vilgax. He gave Ben a massive number of headaches in the past and it was all to get the Omnitrix.

Laney: He totally underestimated Vilgax and how dangerous he was.

Jen Tennyson: I remember Vilgax. Grandpa Max told me many stories about Vilgax and how dangerous he was before. It was awful.

Me: Yeah. But Vilgax looked completely different when Ben was 10. He was in a Cyber Suit because of his injuries. And now he looks like what he was when he was 16.

Nico: Yeah. No kidding.

Me: I know

Nico: (to me and Lincoln) You know what? Instead of complaining about Vilgax stealing your kill, maybe you two should be more concerned that you both were so focused on killing Zedd and Rita that you completely forgot about Vilgax.

Me: You're right Nico. Regardless we're glad that Zedd and Rita were done in and given the Black Gates. So that's good. Now we need to worry about Vilgax.

Nico: You're right. Vilgax is a bigger threat. But we'll worry about him later.

Camie: I agree.

Me: Lets just relish in our victory knowing that Rita and Lord Zedd are dead.

Nico: Agreed.

Qin: I'm glad they are gone.

Me: Now after 30 long years the Rangers can rest easy. But their job is never done. Evil is always out there.

Nico: That is true.

Nico then saw what appeared to be Poromon flying by.

Nico: Hey, Poromon.

Poromon: (Groans)

Me: Huh? Not surprising there.

Poromon kept flying. And then, I saw Poromon flying by again.

Nico: Poromon? Didn't I just see you a few seconds ago?

Poromon: (BURPS)

Me: Odd.

Poromon came walking.

Me: Hey Poromon.

Lola: Boy that was a fun one though. (See's Poromon with a kite) Hey Poromon.

May: That was awesome though. (See's Poromon dancing in a tutu) Hey Poromon.

Qin: Boy that was still cool. (Sees Poromon with a net and safari hat) Hey Poromon.

Camie: That was cool though. (See's Poromon with Polo Gear) Hey Poromon.

Me: Wait a second.

Lincoln: (sighs) Great! The pressure of all this must be getting to us. Now we're seeing Poromon everywhere with different outfits!

Nico: Hold on. Let's stand up and back up a few feet. I want to see something.

Nico did so and then HE SAW A MASSIVE NUMBER OF POROMONS!

Nico: HOLY FUCKSACKS!

There were over 500 Poromon! And it wasn't just them! It was ALL THEIR FORMS including Pururumon!

Nico: WHAT THE!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that's really going to be one crazy fight: we got word that the swarm of Poromon clones on the Artist Planet we went to before are here in the city.

WE GASPED!

Poliwag: WHAT?! I thought I made sure they all got shot!

Me: Looks like some of them survived.

The rest of the team are with us.

Lynn: So, it looks like we're hunting them down and sending them to the pearly gates.

Nico: Looks like it, and we've also made preparations for our final battle against Vilgax, I'm so looking forward to ending him forever!

Lincoln: Same here.

Me: Yeah, that monster deserves to die for his crimes!

Nico: COME ON NICO! WAKE UP! WAKE UP!

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP! BLAM!

He slapped himself 4 times and then punched himself in his face!

Nico: OUCH! I'm not dreaming then.

Pururumon came up to us.

Yolei: Oh Pururumon is so cute!

Hawkmon: He sure is.

Camie: Aww what a cutie.

Pururumon: Hello?

Camie picked him up.

Camie: Aww you are such a cutie.

Me: He sure is.

Yolei: Yeah.

Tuddrussel: Boy this reminds me of the time Larry made numerous copies of himself.

Nico: Really?

Tuddrussel: Yeah we were really making a mess and Larry did all that.

Larry 3000: YOU WOULDN'T HAVE MADE ME DO THAT IF YOU WOULD JUST CLEAN UP AFTER YOURSELVES!

Tuddrussel: Well you are just too big of a sissy to do anything!

Larry 3000: OH YEAH! Well you are just a big fat overweight manchild!

Tuddrussel: THAT'S IT! NO MORE MISTER NICE TUDDRUSSEL!

Larry 3000: (Taunting) OOH! I'm so scared!

Tuddrussel: WELL YOU SHOULD BE "MAESTRO" WHEN I TELL EVERYONE WHAT A LOUSY ARTIST YOU ARE!

Larry 3000: THAT REALLY HURTS! Especially coming from a man that sleeps with a nightlight and a teddy bear!

Tuddrussel: HEY! YOU LEAVE MR. BINKY OUT OF THIS!

Larry 3000: OH I AM REALLY SCARED!

Tuddrussel: HOW ABOUT THE TIME I CAUGHT YOU PUTTING

ON MAKEUP!

Larry 3000: Oh that's not as bad as the time you were havin a drink and got your head Stuck in the toilet!

Tuddrussel: (GROWLS) I CHECKED YOUR BLUEBOOK VALUE LARRY! AND IT SAID YOU! WERE! WORTHLESS!

Larry 3000: I tried to check your IQ but numbers don't go that low!

Tuddrussel growled!

Tuddrussel: YOUR MOTHER'S A BLIMP!

Larry 3000: YOUR MOTHER'S A SHAVED APE!

I grabbed them both.

Mr. Pig grabbed them.

Mr. Pig: You two need to be disciplined like naughty little children!

KRABLAM!

HE BASHED THEIR HEADS REALLY HARD!

Tuddrussel and Larry were dazed!

Tuddrussel: (Dazed) Hey honey want some nachos.

Larry 3000: (Dazed) I'm okay to drive.

Poliwag got out his shotgun and pointed it at Pururumon.

Me: Poliwag it's okay. Pururumon is not going to hurt you.

Pururumon: Yeah.

Lori: (to Poromon) They literally look like you, they like beer, they humiliated the jerks, and everyone calls them cute.

Poromon: That is true and they are awesome.

Lola: Yeah they sure are.

Nico: Including the human version of Poromon. He's like a son to me and my children love him like a brother.

Nico held the human Poromon in his arms.

Poliwag: Where are the rest of your buddies?

He pointed to them and we saw Steroid Poromon and the rest.

Me: there they are.

Poliwag: You think they already killed Flip's Weekly thugs?

Me: One can only hope.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that

Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the army of Poromon clones) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the army of Poromon clones, they're 20 yards away and they're already causing trouble.

Nico: Let's tear them apart.

Lincoln: And leave nothing of them standing. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Me: Oh I guess they didn't.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit! He's getting on my nerves!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the army of Poromon clones.

Me: Lets go get those clones!

Steroid Poromon: (to Lincoln) Hey, "Big Guy". You think you can beat my muscles?

Lincoln: Like this?

He flicked the Steroid Poromon and sent him flying!

CRASH SMASH WHAM BLAM!

He crashed through a tree, a bench, a barbecue and then a rock!

He was destroyed!

Me: Nice one!

A Poromon clone licked Manaphy on the cheek

Manaphy laughed!

Manaphy: You may be a clone of my boyfriend but you are just as cute!

Manaphy blasted him with an energy blast and smashed him down.

Me: Nice one!

Lincoln formed a massive sun in his left hand with planets orbiting around it and he fired it at the Poromon swarm and they got hit and sent flying into trees.

Me: WOW!

Nico: Damn, that was so awesome!

Poromon Clone: (Slurred Speech) Hey, who do you think you are?! (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Eli: Oh no, did they drink beer?!

Nico: I'm gonna go with yes.

Poromon Clone 2: (Slurred Speech) Eat this! (ECHOING VOICE) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

The Poromon clone fired a Lightning Javelin at Lincoln, but he absorbed it and it made him stronger than ever.

Lincoln: Are you kidding me? You've got to do a lot better than that.

Suddenly, Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and their wingspan now measured at 8'11" in wingspan and his medium sized white angel wings also spread out, and we saw orbs of rainbow fire forming in the massive white angel wings.

Lincoln: (ECHOING VOICE) BLAZING RAINBOW HELIX!

Lincoln fired a massive blazing rainbow helix fire blast at some of the Poromon clones and they got hit hard and burned and he assimilated their powers as they died.

A Poromon clone bit Poliwag's tail

CRUNCH!

Poliwag: EEEEEEYOWW!

BANG!

Poliwag blasted the clone with his shotgun!

The Poromon's get flipped over by us. The Poromons then suddenly receive two punches to their faces and one in the stomach. We then holds them all over our head and spin then before tossing them into the ground. We continue to pummel The Poromon Clones.

GLASS SMASHES! BUZZERS! CAR HORN HONK! WHOMP BAM BIFF! ELEPHANT TRUMPETS!

We were really pummeling them!

Poromons: "AAAAAAAAHHHHHHHH! UNCLE! UNCLE!"

We all rolled them into the form of a basketball and throws throw them.

[The Poromons goe through a basketball hoop as a buzzer sounds. EVERYONE CHEERED!]

A Poromon clone drooled on Horsea.

Horsea: EW!

KICK!

She kicked him and blasted him.

Ed then pulled out a bottle of Edd's soda that will never lose its fizz. He drank it and released a huge belch.

Edd: "Freeze, mister!" [Ed moves into a position and stays still.] "Don't make any sudden movements. Just the slightest twitch might set off the mixture's volatile nature."

Eddy: [lifting Ed's shirt] "And we wouldn't want that to happen, now, would we?" [He takes a feather out and begins to tickle Ed.] Ed: [laughing and twitching] "Quit it, Eddy!"

Edd: "Stop! Halt! Halt!" [Eddy continues the tickling. By now, Ed is moving around violently, in the thrall of the feather.] Edd: "Abstain! Desist! ENOUGH ALREADY!" Eddy: [stopping] "Don't have a bird, Double D." [Ed begins to shake. His belly rumbles with the tension. His eyes then turn into spigots and the soda shoots out of his nose. It propels him away.] Ed: [flying] "Gassy."

HE SMASHED NUMEROUS CLONES ALL OVER THE PLACE!

A Poromon clone drooled on Horsea.

Horsea: EW!

KICK!

She kicked him and blasted him.

Ed then pulled out a bottle of Edd's soda that will never lose its fizz. He drank it and released a huge belch.

Edd: "Freeze, mister!" [Ed moves into a position and stays still.] "Don't make any sudden movements. Just the slightest twitch might set off the mixture's volatile nature."

Eddy: [lifting Ed's shirt] "And we wouldn't want that to happen, now, would we?" [He takes a feather out and begins to tickle Ed.] Ed: [laughing and twitching] "Quit it, Eddy!" Edd: "Stop! Halt! Halt!" [Eddy continues the tickling. By now, Ed is moving around violently, in the thrall of the feather.]

Edd: "Abstain! Desist! ENOUGH ALREADY!" Eddy: [stopping] "Don't have a bird, Double D."

[Ed begins to shake. His belly rumbles with the tension. His eyes then turn into spigots and the soda shoots out of his nose. It propels him away.]

Ed: [flying] "Gassy."

HE SMASHED NUMEROUS CLONES ALL OVER THE PLACE!

A Poromon wearing a bat costume pecked Tentacool.

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Tentacool: OUCH! WHY YOU LITTLE!

She grabbed the clone and electrocuted it and destroyed it.

Camie: Nice one!

Grandpa Poromon whacked Jirachi with his cane.

BONK BONK BONK BONK BONK!

Jirachi: OUCH! STOP THAT!

He fired waves of magic and blasted the clones.

Kirby ran into a clone which was oddly enough a Kirby like him

Kirby and the clone moved like they were in a mirror. It was funny.

Kirby: Okay. How do I beat you?

He turned into Water Kirby and blasted the clone and destroyed it.

Me: Nice one!

Qin: Take this!

She fired waves off fire and incinerated the clones.

The Rabbids ran into a clone that was a Rabbid like then.

The Rabbids farted and blasted the clone and smashed him and destroyed him.

The Rabbids: BWAGGGGGH!

Jaden heard a Pokemon Cry and he saw it was a Mega Castform!

Me: WHOA! Mega Castform!

Jaden: Wow!

Me: Oh and the poor thing hurt himself.

Jaden and Alexis got to healing it.

Mega Castform: Thank you.

He was healed up.

Jaden: You okay now?

Mega Castform: Thanks to you.

Me: Want to help us?

Mega Castform: You bet!

He fired waves of fire and blasted the clones.

Mega Castform fired waves of rainbows and blasted them.

Nico: Take that!

Lola: YEAH!

Me: Now this is volatile!

I pulled out NUMEROUS PEPPERS AND ATE THEM!

I swallowed them and then…

BOOOM!

MY STOMACH GURGLED!

Me: UH OH!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

My fire aura exploded out and I was ready for some fiery pain!

Me: TASTE THIS! (SUPER MEGA BELCH)

I belched out a massive FIRE BLAST OF BLUE FIRE AND INCINERATED NUMEROUS CLONES!

Mega Castform charged at them and fired waves of water and blasted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (LOUD MASSIVE BELCH)

I fired a massive stream of blue fire from my mouth and burned the clones all over!

LOUD MASSIVE BELCHES!

I BELCHED REPEATEDLY AND FIRED MORE AND MORE BLASTS OF FIRE AND BURNED THEM!

Me: SOMEONE GET ME SOME (LOUD BELCH!) (BLASTS NICO) WATER!

Maria fired waves of water and I drank it! I had huge clouds of steam come out.

Nico: Ouch!

Boris got out the Indigo Flame Sword of Compassion

Boris: Feel the light of the flames of Compassion. NOK STYLE: FLAMING INDIGO FIRESTORM!

He fired waves of fire and blasted the clones all over.

Me: Wait Mr. Pig can talk now!?

Mr. Pig: I sure can! Thanks to Stewie.

Stewie: I invented a voice serum that can have him talk.

Me: Cool!

Rex got out the Sword of EVO Power

Rex: This is gonna be awesome! EVO STYLE: CIRCE SONIC BURST!

He had the sword form into Circe's sonic cannon mouth and we covered our ears and it fired a massive sonic blast and blew the clones all over the place!

Qin: WHOA! THAT IS LOUD!

Timmy got out the Sword of Fairy World's Magic

Timmy: This will be awesome! FAIRY WORLD STYLE: FARTS OF FLARG!

LOUD MASSIVE FART!

He fired a massive fart blast from his sword and the clones exploded from the repulsive stench and we smelled it and it was really bad!

I threw up all over Maria!

Maria: OH SICK! J.D.!

Me: Sorry!

Pyrrha got out the Fire Energy Sword of Prypiatos

Pyrrha: This will be great! FIRE STYLE: FLAMES OF RADIATION!

She fired energy and fire blasts and blasted the clones all over.

Camie: Take that drunks!

Sheila got out the Sword of Equestria's Friendship Magic!

Sheila: Taste the power of Friendship! EQUESTRIA STYLE: MAGIC OF THE KIRIN!

She fired waves of red fire and blasted the clones all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Maria got out the Water Sword of the Oceans of Mon Calamari

Maria: Take this! WATER STYLE: MAELSTROM OF FURY!

She fired waves of water at me!

SPLASH!

Me: (SPITS) HEY! Not me!

Marie: THAT'S for throwing up all over me!

Me: Sorry!

Maria fired a wave of water and drenched the clones all over.

Taylor got out the Sword of the Redemption of Fire

Taylor: Taste the flames of Redemption! FIRE STYLE: REDEMPTION FIRESTORM BLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted the clones all over.

Nico: Yeah!

Roach got out the Gear Sword of Coruscant's Gear City

Roach: Taste these gears! GEAR STYLE: GEAR STORM OF RAZORS!

He fired waves of gears of and blasted the clones all over.

Ash got out the Sword of 1,000+ Pokemon

Ash: These Pokemon bite! POKEMON STYLE: FIRESTORM OF BUTTKICKING!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted the clones all over.

Pohatu got out the Sword of the Stones of Glaren

Pohatu: These stones will flatten you! GLAREN STONE STYLE: ROCK SMASHING STORM!

He fired stones and blasted them all over.

Nico: That must've hurt.

A Poromon clone threw up on Hoppip

Hoppip: OH YUCK!

POW!

Hoppip punched him down.

A Poromon clone went up to Manaphy

Manaphy kicked the clone in its face.

Qin: Take that!

Poliwag shot some clones with his shotgun

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He blasted them.

Poliwag: Take that!

Nico: Yeah!

Poliwag shot some more.

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Nico: Nice shooting!

Qin: Yeah!

Poliwag: Thanks!

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He blasted more of the clones.

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: Oh yeah!

Poliwag: WHO ELSE WANTS SOME?!

BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG BANG!

He was blasting clones left and right!

A Poromon clone had his beak on Horsea's head

BANG!

Poliwag blasted it off her!

Nico: Nice one!

Horsea squirted ink and blasted them all over.

Me: Nice one!

Zerina Whitecap: I can't believe you crazy clones had some nerve to follow us to the city, but like Poromon said, you all sure are brainless. Well, I hope you're ready to join the rest of your buddies in the pearly gates.

Suddenly, Zerina Whitecap was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the remaining Poromon clones: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh boy.

Lincoln: We already saw what the Mermaids of Whitecap Bay are capable of, now Zerina's going to tear those clones apart and finish what Poliwag started.

Then, as the vortex faded, Zerina Whitecap emerged, but she was changed forever.

Zerina Whitecap grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large midnight black planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has dark blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue and black energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a Whitecap Mermaid emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on mermaid earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with midnight black gems embedded on the black water drop links and midnight black crystal links and a black mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, Zerina Whitecap has on a sleeveless black bikini top, her black mermaid tail morphed and changed into normal legs and she has on a black bikini bottom, no shoes, and sleeveless long white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back are the Whitecap Mermaids surrounded by stars, water, and ocean waves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding black gem with neon glowing dark blue blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Zerina Whitecap felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with dark blue tips on the large midnight blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized midnight black angel wings with dark blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings. Zerina Whitecap has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and

Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has her cutie mark on her right shoulder and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Zerina Whitecap's sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zerina Whitecap's Cosmic Eternal Melodious Magic Ocean Maelstrom Whitecap Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Melodious Magic Ocean Maelstrom Whitecap Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded dark blue gems and a Whitecap Mermaid etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black mermaid heads with dark blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black mermaid heads is a large black mermaid head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Zerina Whitecap has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold mermaid head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on on her right hip and her Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a black kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the Whitecap Mermaid that said, "Zerina Whitecap, Gene-Slammer of The Whitecap Mermaids, Master of Music and Magic, Archenemy of The Flaming Guacamole Monster, Defender of Mermaids and The Oceans, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Melodious Songs, Magic, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ゼリナ・ホワイトキャップ、ホワイトキャップ・マーメイズのジーン・スラマー、音楽と魔法の達人、炎のワカモレ・モンスターの大敵、人魚と海の擁護者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、メロディアスな歌、魔法、人魚、フェニックス、天使の達人

Zerina Whitecap has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WHITECAP MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA MELODIOUS SONG MAGIC WATER OCEAN MAELSTROM WHITECAP MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNALMELODIOUS SONG MAGIC WATER OCEAN MAELSTROM WHITECAP MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL MELODIOUS SONG MAGIC WATER OCEAN MAELSTROM WHITECAP MERMAID PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Zerina Whitecap's Super Angel-Whitecap Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but, when the other Poromon clones saw it, they fired more Lightning Javelins at her to kill her, but Zerina Whitecap fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels which hit the other Poromon clones and sent them into a tree, they got back up, but they were now mad, and it got worse especially since they were all drunk.

Zerina Whitecap: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Melodious Song Magic Water Ocean Maelstrom Whitecap Mermaid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Melodious Song Magic Water Ocean Maelstrom Whitecap Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love) Don't think you're getting out of this easily, you drunk clones.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was surprised you lot escaped from getting shot by Poliwag.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, that ends here and now, time for you drunks to join your other friends in Heaven.

Lincoln, Zerina Whitecap, and I went after the other Poromon clones, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark blue and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the other Poromon clones, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Zerina Whitecap, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the other Poromon clones even more madder and even more insane with drunken rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit them and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Zerina Whitecap, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, music notes, water, ocean waves, and planets at the other Poromon clones, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked them and they got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Glowing Dark Blue) Now, I'm going to suck out all of your powers.

Lincoln fired black and midnight blue energy blasts at the other

Poromon clones, and as soon as they got hit, Lincoln sucked out their powers and he made their powers his and so did the rest of us and they were sent to join their comrades in death. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Zerina Whitecap's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark blue and black planets orbiting around her legs, and massive midnight black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: That's it for those remaining clones, and we also have their powers as well.

Lincoln: That was one of my techniques utilizing my power absorption powers and abilities and the power absorption powers and abilities of the other villains we've destroyed and assimilated. But, I'm not limited to firing power sucking energy beams, I can also suck out their powers by grabbing them or using the power siphon of Aligned Starscream and the Vox Peniculus that I absorbed and gained a new power siphon device, and you all have one as well.

Nico: That's right, I remember. Vypra and the others are also joining us as well when the time comes, and she was horrified to find out Vilgax was the real mastermind behind it yesterday.

Lincoln: Psyphon already made us some new blasters to use on Vilgax, and they're going to hurt him bad, this is going to be one battle that decides the fate of the universe and beyond, which is why we have to give it everything we've got to destroy that slimy bastard.

Me: You don't have to tell me twice, he's going to pay for everything he's done!

Nico: Ok. Not all the clones were killed. How many are still left?

Camie: Pururumon here in my arms.

Nico: And the human Poromon here.

Yolei: And a Pururumon here in my harms here.

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Nice job Mega Castform!

Mega Castform: Thanks Nico! It was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Jaden: Yeah you got your game on!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want one?

Mega Castform: No thank you. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Panting) I'm too tired to do the puppy eyes.

Laney: Exhausted huh.

Poliwag: But I'll do it anyway.

Poliwag did puppy eyes

But he fell asleep in the middle of doing so.

Me: Oh poor Poliwag.

Nico: Blasting all those clones took it out of him.

Horsea did puppy eyes to Mega Castform

Horsea: Pwetty pwease?

Maria: Horsea that's enough.

Horsea: Okay okay.

Manaphy (to Poromon): Wait. How do I know you're the real Poromon?

Poromon: LOOK AT IT!

Manaphy: That's the real him alright.

Horsea: Whenever Poliwag is tired, I'm on puppy eyes duty

Me: Good thinking.

Lily: Yep

Weiss: Is anyone else disturbed at the fact that we just committed genocide on a horde of Poromons?

We looked at each other.

All of us: Nah.

Poromon: Besides. Those were just clones.

Qin: Yeah no harm there.

Nico: And we didn't kill ALL of them.

Me: True.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: Besides this was awesome though.

Maria: Is Poliwag gonna be okay?

Me: He's just tired that's all.

Nico: Yeah he's just tired.

Maria: Good.

William: First time he falls asleep in the middle of puppy eyes

Qin: Yeah I know.

Nico: Well now that we got that out of the way it's time for the main attraction.

Me: Yep. The Anothers.

Nico: Which are?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! Another Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato.

Lola: COOL!

Qin: Nice!

Laney: So Sougo, Tuddrussel, Otto Osworth, Larry 3000, Time Wizard and Clockwork (Danny Phantom) are up.

Tuddrussel and Larry had their skulls bashed in because of Mr. Pig.

Me: I think you hit them way too hard Mr. Pig.

Mr. Pig: (Chuckles Sheepishly) Sorry.

Stewie: You happy you can talk thanks to me?

Stewie: You happy you can talk thanks to me?

Mr. Pig: I sure am.

Me: Good job Stewie.

Eli: And I sense the Another minus Sarawareteiru are one person.

Me: Nice.

Firefly (MLP): This is gonna be fun.

Then Firefly's cutie mark started to glow.

Me: Firefly's cutie mark is glowing. We know what that means.

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This will be awesome.

Another Rock Jyamato.

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue sports clothes and pink angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Firefly's cutie mark on it and on her shorts and she had Firefly's tail and a lightning sword.

Fox Firefly: Fox Firefly, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Firefly.

Firefly (MLP): Awesome to meet you!

Me: Same here.

Fox Firefly: It's an honor too. I'm an awesome sports master.

Lynn: Awesome!

Me: Is the Another Sarawareteiru friendly or hostile?

Fox Firefly: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Me: Awesome!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: Time for backup. (TURNS DIAL) BUZZARDBRAINED BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Buzzord, Timebreaker, Ghost Truck, Gothmog (LOTR), Snow Cat (Transformers Energon) and Sapotis and Frightningale.

Nico: Now, we wait.

Me: Yep. Well we don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER SARAWARETEIRU OF THE FAIRY!

Me: Whoa! Another Sarawareteiru!

Nico: This will be good.

Another Sarawareteiru of the Fairy: It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and it was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had pink clothes and ink angel wings and had the symbol of the Triforce in the middle of her forehead and on her left hand and had a belt with the symbol of the Zelda Dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Master Sword and on her hip was the Ocarina of Time.

Me: (GASP) Zinnia Zelda!

Zinnia Zelda: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Whoa! The Embodiment of the Zelda Dopant and you have all the powers of Legends of Zelda from over the course of 37+ Years.

Zinnia Zelda: That's right. All the powers of all the characters of Legend of Zelda. Including Zelda who was turned into a Fairy.

Nico: That is cool!

Xenia: It sure is.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Zinnia Zelda: No he didn't because I put him to sleep with sleeping dust and made my getaway.

Me: Clever.

Nico: Nice.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why he was out cold and sleeping long.

Me: Yep. Too bad he didn't die from that.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a beam of light and did so.

Me: Awesome!

Zinnia Zelda: This is gonna be fun.

Nico: (gets out Sarawareteiru of the Fairy's Ridewatch) Taste some fairy magic!

May: (Gets out Toryo Jyamato's Ridewatch) Get your Game Started!

Maria: (Gets out May Jyamato Rider's ridewatch) Clean up your game act!

Me: (Gets out Rock Jyamato's ridewatch) Tuddrussel really got hit hard so I'll fill in for him.

We used the powers of Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato and blasted the Another.

Then Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy came

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This is new but this is a nice team!

Me Agon Gi: Thanks Nico.

Nico: Who has who as an archenemy?

Me Agon Gi: Freakazoid

Yokai Princess: Steff

Icebird: Funny Bone for Skylanders

Goushima: Deadpool

Taco Shark: Mindy & Buttons

Burgundy: And Marie Kanker Loud

Nico: Just wanted to know.

?: That is awesome.

Dark Necrobat came.

Me: Whoa! Dark Necrobat!

Nico: Scary.

Dark Necrobat: (In a girls voice) It sure is but I like it.

Nico: Lucille Necrobat!? Whoa!

Lucille Necrobat: That's right. Awesome to see you Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and it hit the Another and blasted her down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair and purple eyes and had a black bikini and had black angel wings and had a bat in front of a crescent moon in the middle of her forehead.

Lucille Necrobat: That was awesome. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) Uh oh! (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

She threw up all over May!

SHE DRENCHED MAY ALL OVER IN GREEN VOMIT!

Me: OH SICK!

May: OH C'MON!

Lucille Necrobat: Sorry! I have all of Pazuzu's powers and it's scary.

But silly.

Maria washed off May.

Me: Yikes!

Rarity: Lets get you some new clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her new clothes and she was dressed in all black.

Lucille Necrobat: I look awesome.

Maria: You sure do.

Nico: Yep.

May: There. All clean.

Lucille Necrobat: That must happen to you a lot.

May: You have NO IDEA!

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Lucille Necrobat: When me and Nico were at the Graveyard and I showed Nico how to summon the forces of the undead to help out.

Nico: That was awesome.

Brittney: You are perfect for being in the Goths of Darkness.

Lucille Necrobat: Thanks Brittney.

Nico: Yep. I was just about to say that.

Nico and Lucille hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lucille Necrobat: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian

Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tuddrussel, Otto Osworth, Larry 3000, Time Wizard and Clockwork (Danny Phantom) are heading to Maine, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Dark Lori created by Vilgax has been sighted and is causing havoc, but that won't slow us down, we're going to confront her and Yakko Warner is going to EXPLODE WITH EXTREMELY FURIOUS AND DANGEROUSLY MEGA POWERFUL ANGER AS HE TRANSFORMS AND TEACHES THAT PATHETIC EXCUSE FOR AN OLDER SIBLING A FATAL LESSON SHE'S GONNA CARRY WITH HER TO THE BLACK GATES!

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Maine, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we got bad news: a clone of Dark Lori created by Vilgax has been sighted and is causing havoc.

Nico: WHAT?!

Me: Creating a clone of Dark Lori, big mistake.

Lincoln: Yeah, but that won't slow us down. We're taking her down.

Sougo: And we're getting rid of her for good.

Yakko: And I'm looking forward to teaching that pathetic excuse for an older sibling a lesson: she abused her power as the older sibling and mistreated her brother for her own sick and twisted pleasure, I'm sending her straight to The Black Gates for that.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous woman with long red hair and red headband, pink eyes with red markings, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous body of a goddess and huge voluptuous breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a pink sleeveless crop top, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, red skirt, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, red fire, heart, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the pink and red planet Erosa, holstered on her back is a massive claymore sword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged silver blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and silver pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Amara Roshansa.

Amara Roshansa: That's right, Linky, and I got the girls away from that clone of Lori's Dark Side.

?: I'M GOING TO FUCKING KILL YOU, YOUR WHORES, YOUR WORTHLESS CHILDREN, THOSE WORTHLESS SISTERS, AND EVERYONE THAT YOU LOVE, YOU WORTHLESS PATHETIC MISTAKE!

We then saw the clone of Dark Lori, and she's even worse than ever before!

Yakko: (Thinking) Even after we got rid of you, you still continue to plague everyone who suffered because of you! No more! (Out Loud) No more will you be allowed to run free, you filthy animal.

Suddenly, something within Yakko Warner's mind brutally snapped as the memories of the suffering Lincoln went through because of Dark Lori rushed through his head, and his emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green, and he was surrounded by an emerald green, energy auras with stars, emerald green lightning, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels, he had his Yakko Warner's Emerald Green Supercell Electric Lightningstorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice in hand, and as he approached the clone of Dark Lori, he left emerald green energy, stars, emerald green lightning, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Yakko: As if what Lincoln had to go through because of you wasn't enough, now, to find out that even dead, you still continue to remain a haunting presence on Lincoln and his family. Lincoln's a nice person who'd never do anything wrong, but it's people like you whom we've heard horrifying revelations about prove that Lincoln's torment was that deep, it scarred his mind and soul. (SUDDENLY

GETTING EXTREMELY AND DANGEROUSLY PISSED OFF AS HIS EMERALD GREEN ENERGY AURA FLARED UP AS HIS MUSCLES GREW AND BULGED OUT EVEN MORE) But, now even after we'd put you down and sent you straight to The Black Gates forever, you decided to come back thanks to Vilgax… , I'VE ABSOLUTELY HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU, YOU MONSTROUS, POWERHUNGRY, ABUSIVE, SELFISH, VIOLENT, EVIL, HEARTLESS, COLD-BLOODED ALPHA BITCH CONTROL FREAK! NOW, I'M GOING TO TEACH YOU A VIOLENT LESSON THAT YOU'LL CARRY WITH YOU STRAIGHT TO HELL!

WE GASPED AT THE SUDDEN EXTENT OF YAKKO'S RAGE TOWARDS THE DARK LORI CLONE: NOW THAT CONTROL FREAK ALPHA BITCH IS LITERALLY IN DEEP DOO-DOO!

Nico: OH, CRUD!

Me: Yakko has officially lost it!

Lincoln: He's about to teach that Dark Lori clone a violent lesson on what it truly means to be the older sibling: something she never learned as it went out her ears. HIT THE DIRT, GANG, HE'S GOING TO EXPLODE!

We stood our ground as Yakko screamed like an infinite-times fucked-up madman and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of emerald green energy, with stars, emerald green lightning, and emerald green fire surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Yakko Warner flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black and white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dark Lori clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Luna: Oh boy, now things are really going to get ugly.

Me: In a huge way!

Then, as the vortex faded, Yakko emerged, but he was changed forever.

Yakko Warner grew from 7'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he retained his eight-pack abs, he has gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large emerald green planets orbiting around his legs, he has emerald green lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his full head of long black hair reaching the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has anime-style eyes and beautiful neon emerald green eyes and an emerald green energy aura with stars, emerald green lightning, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has an emerald green phoenix and emerald green angel with emerald green lightning and emerald green fire in its wings emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with emerald green iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with emerald green gems embedded in the gold lightning bolts and emerald green crystal links and emerald green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony in the center and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with emerald green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a gold version of He-Man's chest harness with emerald green gems on the gold crisscross straps and a kanji that said, "Yakko Warner, Loving Elder Brother, Powerful Ruler, and Loving Boyfriend". Yakko Warner has on an emerald green version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with long white trenchcoat flaps with stars, emerald green lightning, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, large long white pants with emerald green lightning bolts and emerald green fire on the legs, large gold armored boots with emerald green gems embedded in the front, and he has an emerald green phoenix and emerald green angel and the Warner Bros logo in its claws tattooed on his wider and more muscular back and they're surrounded by emerald green lightning and emerald green fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an emerald green gem with neon glowing emerald green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Yakko felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with emerald green tips on the black feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized midnight black angel wings with emerald green tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive black angel wings and his tail with emerald green lightning bolt streak grew larger and longer for his new body. Yakko has on his signature white gloves and Ring of The Phoenix with large emerald green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in the back of his large left hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Yakko Warner's Emerald Green Electric Lightningstorm Giant Mallet of Acme Falls' Comedic Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd got began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of emerald green energy, stars, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Yakko Warner's Cosmic Green Emerald Green Inferno Supercell Electric Green Lightning Thunderstorm Giant Mace Acme Falls Comedic Phoenix God Angel of Cosmic Green Emerald Green Inferno Supercell Electric Green Lightning Thunderstorm Giant Mace Acme Falls Comedic Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new giant mace measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive emerald green sphere with bull head above it and a large emerald green gem surrounded by a gold ring below the massive emerald green sphere with gold phoenix coiling around one end of the long black staff and on the other end are four large gold bull heads with emerald green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold bull heads is a large golden ring surrounding a large gold bull head with emerald green gems for eyes and emerald green gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on his wrists and wrist computer on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold bull head with emerald green gems for eyes and a large emerald green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an emerald green kanji with emerald green lightning bolts and emerald green flames in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Yakko Warner, Loving Eldest Sibling and Leader of The Warner Siblings, Star from Animaniacs, King and Savior of Acme Falls, Loving Son of Sir William the Good and Lady Mary the Good, True Immortal Hero, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Cherry Hunter, Cammy White, Milan Flare, and Yoko, Destroyer of Salazar the Pushy and the Greedy, Archenemy of Chicken Boo, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Great God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Cartoon Logic, Fast-Talk, Emerald Green Lightning, Emerald Green Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヤッコ・ワーナー、愛する長兄でワーナー兄弟のリーダー、アニマニアックスのスター、アクメ・フォールズの王であり救世主、
サー・ウィリアム・ザ・グッドとレディ・メアリー・ザ・グッドの愛する息子、真の不滅の英雄、愛するボーイフレンド、そしてチェリー・ハンターの将来の夫、キャミィ・ホワイト、ミラン・フレア、ヨーコ、強引で貪欲なサラザールの破壊者、チキン・ブーの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気の真の偉大な神、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして漫画の達人ロジック、早口、エメラルドグリーンの稲妻、エメラルドグリーンの火、フェニックス、エンジェル

Yakko Warner has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WARNER BROS. TOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC

ETERNAL WARNER BROS. COMEDY EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM EMERALD GREEN SUPERCELL LIGHTNING WARNER BROS. COMEDY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WARNER BROS. COMEDY EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM EMERALD GREEN SUPERCELL LIGHTNING WARNER BROS. COMEDY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL WARNER BROS. COMEDY EMERALD GREEN FIRESTORM EMERALD GREEN SUPERCELL LIGHTNING WARNER BROS. COMEDY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL WILL!

We were really amazed by Yakko Warner's Super Angel-Warner Bros. Toon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Cherry Hunter, Cammy White, Milan Flare, and Yoko saw him, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding. But, when the Dark Lori clone saw it, she went absolutely bat-shit ballistic!

Dark Lori Clone: I'LL FUCKING TURN YOU INTO A HUMAN PRETZEL, FREAK!

The Dark Lori clone charged like a mad bull, but Yakko Warner fired a massive barrage of emerald green energy, stars, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Dark Lori clone and electrocuted and burned her and sent her flying into a wall, she got back up, but she was now NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP CRAZY AND INSANE!

Yakko: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Warner Bros. Comedy Emerald Green Firestorm Emerald Green Supercell Lightning Warner Bros. Comedy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Warner Bros. Comedy Emerald Green Firestorm Emerald Green Supercell Lightning Warner Bros. Comedy Phoenix God Angel Bravery) Your rampage ends here, Dark Lori, time for you to die!

Yakko went after the Dark Lori clone, and he fired a massive barrage of emerald green energy, stars, emerald green lightning bolts, emerald green fire, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Dark Lori clone and electrocuted and burned her, and he also hit her hard with his new mace and she got bruised badly and beaten hard!

Sylvester: Yakko's tearing her apart, but we should also join in as well.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Just what I was about to say. Let's help Yakko and tear that Dark Lori clone to shreds!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal

Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his

Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sougo's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the Dark Lori clone, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a massive rainbow energy blast with stars, galaxies, and planets reflecting and they hit the Dark Lori clone and she was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Yakko Warner's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, massive and longer tail with green lightning bolt streak, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve emerald green planets orbiting around his legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Lincoln: Nice try, Vilgax, but we've dealt with that rotten monster more than once, and that wasn't going to slow us down. (To Amara Roshansa) And it's so good to see you again, Amara.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Amara Roshansa as he caught her in his arms and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place as he was on the ground and she was on top of him: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach and she has her hands on his massive pecs. When Amara Roshansa was done, Lincoln was covered in red and pink lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as Lincoln got back up.

Amara Roshansa: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln. It's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Amara Roshansa and he hugged her, and Amara Roshansa is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amara Roshansa: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Me: Yep, and Lincoln, you know this very beautiful and extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous woman?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Amara Roshansa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy known as Erosa, this planet is inhabited by extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women known as Erosans, but don't let that fool you: they're also extremely very powerful warriors and they also know how to use their seductive powers to get male perverts to lower their guard, and then, BAM!, they knock them out and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch.

Me: Whoa, I never knew about them.

Shanan: I do, and they're exactly like Selene said.

Selene Arcangela: Yep, and Lincoln saved Amara from a group of Flip's thugs and he drained them all dry of their blood, muscle mass, massive physical strength, and virility, and when Amara laid her eyes on Lincoln, almost immediately, she fell in love with him as she saw just how strong, brave, and courageous he was in saving her from them, and she even saw that he was definitely a strong and handsome male, and she engaged in a fierce make-out session with him which lasted for almost two hours.

Nico: That must've been one hot and steamy make-out session.

Michelle Emperyous: That wasn't the longest make-out sessions Lincoln has had with his harem. Amara trained Lincoln hard underneath the scorching hot sun, and she was really impressed at how he was able to endure extreme heat along with the extreme cold, and she found herself a man who went beyond her expectations. Lincoln made her a claymore sword, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, and she's also quite defensive when it came to protecting and defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and she's more than once knocked them out.

Me: Wow, talk about a Guardian Angel who really takes defending her man to the next level.

Lincoln: Amara never showed those who tried to hurt me any mercy whatsoever, and she's really fierce, and now that you're here, Amara.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Amara Roshansa in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he slowly kissed where he bit her.

Amara Roshansa: Mmm, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Amara Roshansa with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Amara Roshansa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amara Roshansa, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Amara Roshansa's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Amara Roshansa had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw the six girls, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Misato Yoshino, Nanami Tsuda, and Riku Yanase from Mesu Ochi! Kyonyuu Mizugi Tsuma-tachi to no Love Ero Swimming! and Meru Tsukishima, Nanami Tachibana, and Minawa Yukino from School Swimwear -Swimming in a Semen Pool-

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Misato Yoshino, Nanami Tsuda, and Riku Yanase from Mesu Ochi! Kyonyuu Mizugi Tsuma-tachi to no Love Ero Swimming! and Meru Tsukishima, Nanami Tachibana, and Minawa Yukino from School Swimwear -Swimming in a Semen Pool-

Nicole: So, we got some awesome swimmers, that's cool.

Lincoln: Yep. Are you girls okay?

Misato Yoshino: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Misato Yoshino and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from the Dark Lori clone, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The

Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Misato Yoshino: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy

aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Misato Yoshino: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Misato Yoshino, Nanami Tsuda, Riku Yanase, Meru Tsukishima, Nanami Tachibana, and Minawa Yukino with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was a clone of Dark Lori created by Vilgax and was causing havoc in Maine.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened such as Yakko transforming and laying quite the beatdown on her and all of us joining in on thrashing her hard into the ground, and Lincoln finishing her off and sending her to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Amara Roshansa have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: He tried to slow us down with that clone of Dark Lori, big mistake.

Lincoln: Yeah, we've dealt with Dark Lori before, and we showed her no mercy whatsoever.

Nico: But, this won't stop us. Vilgax will be destroyed once and for all.

Me: Yeah, he's done terrorizing the universe, and soon, he'll be a forgotten memory.

---

After destroying the Dark Lori Clone in Maine, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amara Roshansa saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Amara Roshansa: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for

a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amara, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amara Roshansa: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Amara Roshansa: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: And are there others like you, Amara?

Amara Roshansa: Yep, they're none other than my sisters, and I have sixteen sisters.

CLANG!

My jaw hit the floor and Eli shut it.

Me: That's the same number of siblings Lincoln has, whoa!

Amara Roshansa: Yep, and like me, they're all Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and like Lincoln's entire harem, we all love him with all our hearts, and we swore not to let anything happen to him. Oh, and Lincoln, there's something I've wanted to give to you.

Amara Roshansa pressed some buttons on the computer and a machine with a massive glass jar full of pink and red liquid dropped down, and then, tubes dropped down and hooked onto Lincoln's pecs, trapezius, and covered crotch as he put down the massively heavy dumbbells.

Me: What on Earth is that?

Shanan: (GASPS) Oh man, I think I know what that pink and red liquid is inside the jar: that pink and red liquid is known as Aphrodisiac Erotica Muscle Growth Serum, it's a powerful and super potent muscle growth serum that was created on Erosa, Amara's home planet, and this stuff is mega powerful. When administered into the body of their chosen mate, not only will they experience extreme muscle growth, but they'll also experience feelings of pleasure and extreme heat, and it also gives their chosen mate infinite superhuman strength, superhuman speed, superhuman agility, superhuman durability, superhuman flexibility, superhuman endurance, superhuman intelligence, along with extremely high levels of libido and increase in their sex drives.

Nico: What the? This is just like with that Devil's Brew Lilith Balthazar gave him.

Amara Roshansa: But, infinite-times more potent, and I had to wait until Lincoln's body has reached the very form that's compatible with our serum.

Amara Roshansa activated the machine, and then, it began pumping the Aphrodisiac Erotica Muscle Growth Serum into Lincoln's body.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) Oh man! It feels like my whole body is completely on fire! But, this feels so good!

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, and as Amara said, Lincoln experienced feelings of extreme heat and pleasure, and he was growing so much stronger as a result as all of the benefits of the serum were forever merging with his body.

Then, the jar was completely empty as the tubes unhooked themselves from Lincoln's pecs, trapezius, and covered crotch, and when it was done, Lincoln was now even more ripped and shredded than ever and heat waves were coming off him.

Nico: Lincoln, how do you feel?

Lincoln: I feel even more incredible, Nico. (Flexes his even more massive muscles) That serum of hers is really potent, I'm even more stronger than ever, and you and J.D. won't be left out, Amara's got more family members to hook you guys up with. Hope you can keep your cool.

Nico and I gulped.

Nico: We've got to keep our cool around any of Amara's relatives, J.D., or else, Nicole or even worse, Lincoln, will knock us out with one punch to the jaw.

Me: We'll be sure of that one.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly

OddParents) are heading to Wave Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Abby: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Abby, and it's perfect for our first double date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed

and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Wave Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) are in your harem, Linky.

Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Wanda: I hadn't forgotten when those supermodels and Carly met him when he was doing a modeling job for a bodybuilding magazine, along with Britney Britney, and when they did, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks and the girls wound up with tons of kisses from him, they sure did enjoy their slice of beefcake alright. (Chuckles)

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Abby, Carly, Darla, Erica, Jenna (Fairly OddParents), Britney Britney, and Carly (Fairly OddParents), now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Luna, Samurai Jack and Marina's second mission

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Luna, Jack, and Marina? Besides Thomas the Tank Engine and Right?

Hydro Man: I'll go.

Gali: So will I.

Rarity: Same with me darlings.

Cheese: Okay

Varie: Me and all the Brave 12 will go. After all we did help Jack before.

Nico: Awesome idea.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Lets head head out.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived in Japan.

Me: Here we are.

Varie: Always love coming to Japan.

Hikaru: Hey guys!

Me: Awesome to see you again Hikaru.

Luna: Dudes, meet Thomas the Tank Engine and Right

Thomas the Tank Engine: Awesome to meet you! Thomas of Sodor.

Right Suzuki: And I'm Right Suzuki leader of the ToQgers.

Me: They are 2014's Super Sentai Ranger team and they use trains for their team theme.

Hikaru: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Luna Loud: This is my archenemy.

Hydro Man: Awesome to meet you. Name's Morris Bench, but I go by Hydro Man.

Hikaru: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Hydro Man: Same here.

Gali: I'm Gali, Toa of Water.

Rarity: And it's a pleasure to meet you Darling. I'm Rarity the Princess of Generosity and the Water Skylanders.

Me: And these are the rest of the Brave 12.

Varie: Awesome to meet you. Varie Knudson.

Vince Pusateri: I'm Vince Pusateri.

Naruto: I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze.

Sakura Haruno: Sakura Haruno.

Fu: I'm Fu.

Jessie Bannon: Jessie Bannon.

Lincoln:I'm Lincoln Loud.

Laney: I'm Laney.

Lisa: Greetings. I'm Lisa.

Lily: And I'm Lily.

Hikaru: WOW! THE Brave 12! It's truly an honor.

Varie: Pleasure is ours.

Fu: It sure is.

Cheese: (BURPS)

Me: And this little guy is Cheese.

Luna: Yeah. Lincoln is my little brother and Laney, Lisa and Lily are my little sisters.

Hikaru: That is awesome. It's an honor.

Hikaru: Yesterday was pretty crazy, huh?

Me: That is a big time fucking understatement! But you did a great job helping us out.

Hikaru: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome. But now we know who was the one pulling the strings behind Lord Zedd and Rita and Aggregor.

Hikaru: And that was Ben's archnemesis Vilgax.

Fu: That is for sure.

Hikaru: Lets talk more at HQ

We went to UPG HQ.

As Hikaru was talking, Cheese took out a pink horse toy and started playing on his head.

Hikaru: Ok. So maybe you guys didn't land the killing blow on Zedd. But at least he's gone for- (to Cheese) Will you please stop that?!

Cheese: I'm a horsey! Baahh pew pew pew! Baaah! Now your a horsey! (tackles Hikaru)

Nico: Okay Cheese cut that out.

Nico grabbed him.

Me: Cheese has a brain the size of an amoeba and he is really funny. He's funny to us but annoying to all the jerks.

Eli: It's true.

Fu: Yeah we get a good laugh out of it.

Varie: It's true.

Me: But yes you're right Hikaru. We may not have done the killing blow but Zedd is gone forever.

Nico: Yep.

Vince: Yep. Before Nico, I was second in command of the team back then and it was really awesome.

Nico: That's right and this was before I joined everyone. That was so awesome.

Me: We had to battle it all. Supernatural demons, Paranormal forces, aliens from numerous planets, robots and bounty hunters constantly out to kill us, it was brutal. But we pulled through.

Misuzu: WHOA!

Me: Yeah.

Hikaru: What about Ashi?

Me: Oh she and Jack are now married and have an amazing family now free from Aku. She and her sisters now live with us. They are back home but you'll meet them soon.

Nico: Yep.

Me: You would love all the friends we met that we helped during that time. We met lots of friends and allies and they helped us bring down Aku.

Nico: They formed into one amazing and epic rebellion against him.

Vince: It's true. And with our combined strength we brought down Aku and took back our planet and the Universe from his evil grasp.

Hikaru: WOW! That is an awesome adventure.

Nico: It was! I was amazed hearing about all that.

Eli: Me too.

Hikaru: That is awesome. You guys are legends.

Me: Yeah. We get that a lot. But enough about that. Lets talk about what we saw in the first mission.

I pulled out the King Pandan doll.

Right: You using action figures of Ultraman must use a lot of imagination

Me: These aren't action figures. They are called Spark Dolls. They may look like toys but they are the powers of all of the skills of Ginga.

Hikaru: That's right and it's a powerful force for all of them.

Thomas: Are they immune to damage?

Hikaru: Well Yes and no. They are immune to conventional weapons. But not the powers of the Kaiju.

Eli: You as Ultraman Ginga and Godzilla and the Kaiju.

Hikaru: Exactly.

Me: So we got the right idea to have Godzilla and the Kaiju helping us.

Hikaru: Yep.

Me: Cool.

Marina: I should put myy jumpsuit on.

Me: Okay.

Marina went and did so.

Hikaru: Going to change into her Ripjaws form?

Me: Yep.

Marina came out and she had an aqua blue jumpsuit on.

Nico: Pretty.

Me: Awesome!

Marina: Thanks.

Nico: Any trouble here?

But then the alarm went off and we went and saw DARK GALBEROS near a mountain village and lake! He was from episode 7 of Ginga!

---

Galberos appeared in episode 7 of Ultraman Ginga as Dark Galberos (ダークガルベロス, Dāku Garuberosu), a Darkness-Enhanced Form (暗黒強化体, Ankoku Kyōka-tai) of the original variant.

Dark Galberos was transformed into a Spark Doll by Dark Lugiel along with all monsters and Ultramen. His host is Go Osato, a professional boxer who was forced to resign after a gambling scandal. He agreed to a wrestling match against Black King, and fought fairly until Ultraman Ginga was summoned. Then he created duplicates to trick Ginga, but he created his own to confuse the confuser. Ginga then used Ginga Fireball to transform Dark Galberos back into a Spark Doll

---

Me: WHOA! Dark Galberos! I remember him!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Lets get moving!

We were off!

---

We flew and saw him!

Nico: There he is!

Me: Whoa he sure is ugly!

Eli: Lets bring out the big guns! GODZILLA!

A familiar roar was heard and we saw GODZILLA!

(GODZILLA THEME SONG)

Godzilla: So Dark Galberos huh?

Eli: That's right!

Dark Galberos roared.

Godzilla fired an Atomic breath blast and it hit Dark Galberos and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Dark Galberos roared and he was mad!

Nico: Now he's mad!

Godzilla fired another Atomic Breath blast and it hit Dark Galberos and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Dark Galberos then charged up a dark energy blast and fired and Vince used the powers of a Crystal shield and blocked it!

Godzilla fired another atomic breath blast and blasted Dark Galberos all over.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Godzilla: He's not nearly as tough as King Ghidorah but he is proving to be a good challenge.

Eli: He sure is!

Right: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

In a flash of red light he transformed!

TOQ ICH!

He was ready for action!

Hikaru: Lets do it! GINGA!

He turned into ULTRAMAN GINGA!

Me: OH YEAH!

But then we saw something moving in the lake.

Me: Uh oh!

Then out of the water came a girl with teal blue hair and had red eyes and black clothes and pitch black angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Ripjaws on it.

Me: (GASP) Rachel Ripjaws!

Nico: The Embodiment of Ripjaws!

Me: Yep. She's half Piscciss Volann and she comes from the planet Piscciss and knows how to breath underwater and can even last indefinitely on land.

Nico: Whoa! A true amphibious power.

Rachel Ripjaws: J.D. help me!

Me: Hold on Rachel!

Marina: Rachel I am part of your kind. I am a gene-slammer of one of Ripjaws kind myself. I am like you.

Rachel Ripjaws: I can tell you are part of my kind too. You are lucky to be like me.

Rachel lunges forward and strikes Hydro Man with her tail

But Hydro Man turned into water and she flew through him.

I fired a beam of Electrons and injected her with the antidote.

Marina concentrated and groaned.

Marina: Here we go!

Her skin turned into scales and fins and she grew an anglerfish lure from her head and her mouth grew bigger and her her jumpsuit ripped in the arms and legs.

She turned into her RIPJAWS FORM!

Gali and Marina tackled her into the water and they were swimming all over the place and fighting.

Gali: This is gonna be fun!

On land we were battling Dark Galberos!

?: (ECHOING) DEATH CLAW!

A huge dark hand appeared and slashed down Dark Galberos!

Nico: No that hand! IT CAN'T BE!

We saw DEVIMON!

Me: DEVIMON!?

Eli: What's he doing here!

Nico: DEVIMON YOU WILL STAY DEAD FOR GOOD THIS TIME!

Devimon: (In a girls voice) Wait Nico!

Nico: Wait that voice! Denellda Devi!?

She reverted back and it was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had black clothes and black bat wings and had a symbol in the middle of her forehead for Devimon and she had a dark sword in her hand.

Denellda Devi: Sorry about the mixup Nico.

Nico: You had me going there.

Hikaru: Does Nico have a personal vendetta against Devimon?

Me: Yeah you could say that. It's a long story.

Gali got out her Progrisekey.

MAN RAY'S BLASTS OF FURY!

She fired energy waves and blasted Rachel all over.

Marina bashed and smashed her all over.

Rarity: Nice one darlings!

Rarity got out her Progrisekey.

DUFF KILLIGAN'S GOLF GAME OF DOOM!

She got out a golf club and an explosive ball.

Rarity: FORE!

CLACK!

She hit the ball and it hit Dark Galberos and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: WHOA! Nice shot!

Eli: HOLE IN ONE!

Right got out his ProgriseKey.

SIX GUM GANG'S WESTERN GUMBLASTS!

He fired gum blasts and blasted Dark Galberos all over.

Thomas got out his ProgriseKey!

BIG DADDY BOO'S GATOR HOT SAUCE FLAME!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted Dark Galberos all over!

POW!

Rachel was out of the water and the antidote took effect and she was cured! She had her blue eyes back.

Rachel Ripjaws: Whoa! That hurt.

Varie: Lets show him a Brave 12 combo blast!

Me and the Brave 12 got out our ProgriseKeys

BRAVE 12 UNITED DEATH RAY!

We fired a wave of energy and blasted Dark Galberos!

Hydro Man: My turn!

He fired waves of water and blasted Dark Galberos down.

Me: YEAH! Lets finish him!

Me and Ginga: GINGA SUPER THUNDERSTRIKE!

We fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Dark Galberos and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and I caught the Spark Doll!

Nico: Dark Galberos you have failed this world.

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

We regrouped.

Marina reverted back and she snapped her fingers and was back in her clothes.

Marina: Awesome.

Hikaru: Marina how did you meet Nico?

Marina: We met in high school and I was a mermaid on the swim team.

Nico: Yep.

Hikaru: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Denellda Devi: That is really awesome.

Me: Yep. Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Denellda Devi: When me and Nico went into an abandoned insane asylum and found old records and condemned insane patients that were transferred to prisons to hell.

Nico: That was awesome.

Me: Ooh nice.

Nico and Denellda hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Denellda Devi: Same here.

---

Later we came back.

May: Hey guys. How did it go?

Me: It was awesome.

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Next time, Aquafiend, Splitface, Hydro Man, Flora, Vert, and Juru should come.

Me: Good idea.

Juru: Awesome!

Lola: Yep.

---

Later Mevya was playing video games.

Mevya smelled something.

Mevya: (Sniffs) Hmm.

Mevya smelled himself.

Mevya: Oh it's me. I smell like fish. Wait I am a fish after all.

Minerva Mink: Wait. It's not you. I smell something as well

Me: I do too. Where is it coming from?

I smelled my armpits.

Me: WHEW! Man it's not me.

Mevya: It's not that.

We went into the kitchen and we saw Gatomon cooking something.

Me: Gatomon what are you cooking?

Gatomon: Fish stew.

Me: Oh boy.

Gatomon: It's not for you, J.D. Don't worry

Me: Aww. I was hungry for some.

Minerva Mink: Who are you making it for.

Gatomon: Me. I'm calling it Mevya surprise.

Me: Oh Mevya Surprise.

Mevya: Okay.

We went back to playing video games.

BOINK!

Me, Minerva Mink and Mevya: MEVYA SURPRISE!

Mevya: GATOMON IS GONNA EAT ME!

Gatomon: HERE'S GATOMON!

She ran at Mevya armed with a fork and knife!

Kari then gasped and stopped Gatomon!

Gatomon avoided Kari and chased Mevya outside on the surface.

Tom: Boy it's like one of the chases I did with Jerry!

Jerry: Good times!

Me: Loved those chases. Always good classics.

Minerva Mink: Those were awesome.

Carrie Lexington: Why is Gatomon chasing Mevya?!

Me: Well her cat instincts took and she wants fish for lunch.

Carrie Lexington: Uh oh. (Drools) Aw man. Stupid condition.

Mevya placed a shovel on the ground and then…

CLANG!

Gatomon stepped on it and it smacked her in the face.

Kevin Levin: Guys, what's going on?!

Me: Tom and Jerry style chase between Gatomon and Mevya.

Tom: Gatomon is me.

Jerry: And Mevya is me.

Me: Gatomon ran out of fish and she is after Mevya.

Kevin Levin: WHAT!?

Kari: (to Kevin Levin) We need to go stop this!

Kevin Levin: Agreed!

They went to stop them.

Gatomon was looking for Mevya.

Gatomon: Come out come out wherever you are.

Mevya: Up here!

Mevya was in a birdhouse.

Jerry: In a birdhouse? Just like with my friend Cuckoo.

Me: So awesome.

Leozack: There's no way you can get him from there.

Qin: Who installed that birdhouse?

Me: Oh that birdhouse was there when we moved in. Huh I forgot about that.

Nico: Oops.

?: (SHEEP BLEETS)

We saw a girl with yellow hair and Swiss Clothes and had blue eyes and a tiara with Sheep Man's symbol on it and had yellow angel wings. And with her was a sheep.

Cataliza Shepherd: (Swiss accent) Cataliza Shepherd, Embodiment of Sheep Man.

Pinkie Pie: Ooh! Cataliza!

Piper: Awesome to see you.

Cataliza Shepherd: Ach you too Pinkie and Piper.

Me: Awesome to meet you Cataliza. And you are from Switzerland right?

Cataliza Shepherd: That's right.

Me: That's cool! And who is this sheep here?

Cataliza Shepherd: This is Cazzie and she is my sheep partner.

Me: Awesome. Switzerland and the European Alps are known for having lots of sheep herders.

G1 Scattershot: How did you meet Piper and Pinkie?

Cataliza Shepherd: I met Pinkie when she was having trouble with a cake recipe so I showed her a famous Swiss recipe for a cake I know and everyone in Ponyville loved it.

Pinkie Pie: Swiss Mountain Chocolate Crumble Cake with Amaretto Vanilla frosting.

Me: Ooh! That sounds delicious.

Cataliza Shepherd: Ja. I met Piper when she was battling one of her enemies. Tazma I think.

Me: That was before she joined us right?

Cataliza Shepherd: Right.

Me: Wow!

Piper: That was fun.

Me: Nice. Would you like to join the team?

Cataliza Shepherd: We would be honored.

Kari grabbed Gatomon and Kevin got Mevya.

Kari: Gatomon, that's enough!

Me: We'll get you some fish. Here

I used my powers and formed fish trees for her.

Gatomon: Oh boy!

Kevin: You okay, Mevya?

Mevya: I'll be fine. Man I LOVE Tom and Jerry and got to be part of a chase.

Tom: (LAUGHS) You sure did!

Me: That was funny and awesome.

* * *

Cut Man: (to Gatomon) What were you thinking trying to eat Mevya?!

Gatomon: I was out of fish!

Me: She's right. I checked. She ate the last can of tuna

Qin: Oh man.

Nico: And she's a cat. She may be a Digimon but she is a cat regardless.

Maria: You know you almost committed cannibalism, right?

Gatomon: I'm sorry guys. I'm sorry.

Kari: It's all right Gatomon.

Camie: Yeah.

We later went back into the Estate.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the final showdown with Vilgax starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter and even more sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and wolf ears on top of his forehead and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Vilgax, and he's on the move and causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you're finally on the move, Vilgax.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Vilgax, and he's finally on the move and causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: So, Vilgax is finally on the move.

Me: Yep, and this is where it finally ends for him.

Nico: You said it, that monster is finally getting his comeuppance for everything that he's done.

Lincoln: Not only to Ben, his friends and family, and the universe, but with what we've gone through: Lord Zedd, Rita Repulsa, Powell, Specs and Trapper, Aggregor. This is where it ends for him.

Me: You said it.

Nico: With his own blood. Alright, team, let's go, the time to destroy Vilgax has finally come.

Lincoln: Finally, he will pay for everything he's done.

Me: That's for sure!

Qin: Yeah!

The Previous Group came.

Greiger: Can me, Multiplex, Madame Masque, Radioactive Man, Unicorn, New Wave, Manta Bayarsh, Girder, See-More and Avalanche go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Me: We're going to need all the help we can get to take down Vilgax forever.

Camie: I agree.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) I sense that he's over in Bellwood.

Ben: Bellwood. Home!

Jen Tennyson: We got to get over there.

Sugarcoat: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Burn Dinorex.

Me: Hot and fiery.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lana's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, she has on a navy blue coat with the sleeves torn off, navy blue pants and black boots, and she was on all fours and there were stink lines coming out of her armpits.

Lola: (SHRIEKS) That version of Lana looks like an uncivilized beast!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Allie Calavera: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on

Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, the time to destroy Vilgax has finally come.

Lincoln: After everything that Vilgax has done, that monster doesn't deserve to live a single second further, he will pay for everything that he's done, and once we get done with him, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Allie Calavera: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to finally destroy Vilgax and make him pay for everything he's done, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Allie Calavera along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana.

We were off to Bellwood.

---

We arrived in Bellwood.

Multiplex: So, this is Bellwood, huh?

Ben: Home.

Qin: This is awesome.

Me: Nice place.

Camie: Yeah.

Ben: It was a good place to call home.

Manterror: Isn't that a Mr. Smoothy's over there?

We saw it.

Me: Yep.

Ben: That's it.

Xenia: Awesome place.

Madame Masque: You really loved coming here, didn't you?

Ben: Yeah we sure did. Best smoothies here.

Sunny Starscout: How do they compare to my smoothies?

Ben: They are both awesome and delicious.

Nico: Wow.

Gwen Tennyson: You should see some of the flavors

Sour Sweet: Really now?

Gwen Tennyson: Yeah so many.

Me: Cool.

Nico: We can see what they are later. Right now we got to stop Vilgax.

Zayto: Think it might be time to use our Cosmic Fury forms.

Radioactive Man: Let's see them.

Cosmic Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! COSMIC SPHERE! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

THEY TRANSFORMED!

Zayto: Hunt of The Hunder! Cosmic Fury White!

Amelia: Growl of the Lion! Cosmic Fury Red!

Fern: Sting of the Scorpion! Cosmic Fury Orange!

Ollie: Claw of the Wolf! Cosmic Fury Blue!

Aiyon: Balance of the Libra! Cosmic Fury Gold!

Javier: Strength of the Bull! Cosmic Fury Black!

Izzy: Change of the Chameleon! Cosmic Fury Green!

All: We warriors protect the galaxy from evil! Power Rangers Cosmic Fury!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: WHOA!

Lucky: LUCKY! That was awesome!

Unicorn: Eat this!

He fired waves of energy and blasted them all over!

Xenia: YEAH! Take that!

Xenia fired waves of energy arrows and blasted the robots all over.

Impact Man: Um… guys?!

A big robot landed.

Me: WHOA! That is a big one!

I grew and fired a wave of energy and blew the robot to smithereens!

Nico: YEAH! Take that!

New Wave: More incoming!

At least 6 more landed

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted them all over and blasted them.

Camie: Take that!

Nico: That's it for them.

Jean Bison: We need to find where Vilgax's ship is located.

Eli: (Concentrates) In the desert far from here.

It was right in the Mojave Desert.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

More robots got in our way.

Manta Bayarsh: We're definitely on the right path!

Me: We sure are.

We fired more energy blasts and blew the robots all over to pieces.

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin and Sunny and Lola blasted the robots all over and destroyed them.

Flywheels: Who else wants some?!

Nico: That is telling them!

Qin: Yeah!

We then got to a hill and then we got over it and saw Vilgax's ship the Merciless and around it was a MASSIVE NUMBER OF ROBOTS!

Nico: Look at all those robots.

Girder: How do we get past them?

Me: We'll have to go invisible.

Nico: Good idea.

I made us all invisible and we crept by them without us being seen.

We got to the front of the ship. We were then confronted by Krymzo, Snoutia, Quaddo, and Jadana.

Krymzo: If you want the boss, you go through us!

Zayto: So you guys have aligned with Vilgax now?

Snoutia: With Zedd and Rita dead, Vilgax is our new master.

?: Taiga! Buddy up!

Me: I know that voice!

SMASH!

Taiga smashed them.

Taiga: You guys go get him. I'll hold them off.

Inque: Think Laney's gonna be okay?

Nico: Yes she will be.

Qin: Good.

We got to the control room and inside was VILGAX! And he had a massive number of robots.

Me: Target sighted and look at those robots.

Ember McClain: Entrance time!

We went at him!

vilgax was waiting. But then the spirits of the aliens of the universe came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Me: VILGAX!

Ben: This is the last time we fight Vilgax!

Vilgax: So you've arrived Tennyson. Been a long time.

Ben: It has been a while.

Vilgax: I wasn't very happy with that message you sent me J.D.

Me: I'm surprised it took this long for you to answer. I was beginning to worry that you might have forgotten about that.

Lincoln: (to Vilgax) It's over, Vilgax. We played all your devlish games and brought the pain to your minions and-

Vilgax: (laughs evilly) Oh, you haven't fought ALL my minions. Take a look at what I've made while you all were busy with Rita and Zedd.

Lincoln: (growls) Seriously?! Can't I finish my fucking line just this once?!

Avalanche: (sees something) Um… guys?!

Lincoln: What?!

But Lincoln paled as soon as he saw what Avalanche was looking at. We turned and saw an army of what looked like to be every alien Ben has turned into except Alien X!

Ben: Those are your Bioids, aren't they?

Vilgax: They didn't get to fight you the last time I presented them. Consider this their official fight. And you can guess how I got them operational.

Vilgax showed on his wrist a familiar watch. But it looked a little different

Ben: That's the original Omnitrix!

Vilgax: Thanks to the efforts of Zedd and Rita, they were able to rebuild it for me. But I made some… modifications to it to fit my design. I now call it… the Vilgaxtrix! And now, my army, ATTACK! ATTACK! ATTACK!

The Bioids charged at us. But it was the ones of XLR8 and Fasttrack that zoomed ahead of them and attacked us first

Rainbow Dash ran fast and blasted them down.

I fired waves of energy and blasted the robots all over!

I then went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Vilgax: What the!?

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I'm not the same as I was back when I sent that message back then!

I teleported and me and Vilgax clashed swords and sparks flew all over!

Vilgax jumped back and I went at him.

Suddenly, Bioids of Way Big and Ultimate Way Big blocked my path to Vilgax, knocked me to the ground, and began pummeling me.

I teleported and stabbed them and killed the robots.

Me: Nice try Vilgax!

I teleported and slashed Vilgax and cut him.

Vilgax: Lucky shot!

Me: I'm just getting started!

I teleported and kicked Vilgax in the face and He fired his Ruby Ray of Rouleau and I deflected the blast back at him.

Vilgax: How does it feel, Tennyson, to be killed by your own aliens? I think it's ironic and poetic justice!

Bioids of Spidermonkey and Ultimate Spidermonkey webbed Ben up. Then, Vilgax shot lasers at the Bioids of Chromastone. Said Bioids absorbed them and shot ultraviolet blasts at Ben.

Nico deflected the blasts back and they hit the robots and blasted them and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM

Nico slashed and freed Ben!

I slashed Vilgax all over.

Me: You gave Ben one helluva tough time many times before Vilgax. Now the tables have turned on you!

I then fired a massive blast of energy and Vilgax blocked it with the Shield of Seagle and the blast hit it. But the blast was too strong for the shield to handle and shattered it and blasted him down.

Ben: Figures my favorite out of the original 10 should have the first shot.

Ben turned into Four Arms

Four Arms: FOUR ARMS!

He jumped and smashed and pulverized the Bloids!

I fired a blast of energy and the blast hit Vilgax and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Rex Salazar formed his sword and slashed numerous Bloids all over.

Four Arms: Anyone up for a combo?

Lynn: I'll start things off!

Lynn and Four Arms: SMASHING TETRA BASHER!

They bashed numerous Bloids into dust with a powerful punch!

Lynn: WOOO!

I slashed Vilgax all over!

SLASH SLASH SLASH!

He unsheathed his sword and we clashed more and sparks flew all over the place.

I Kicked him and slashed him. He fired laser vision blasts.

I fired energy beams and the blasts collided and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KKABBBBBBOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Four Arms turned into XLR8!

XLR8: XLR8!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed the Bloids all over the place!

Lori: Lets literally run like the wind!

XLR8: You got it!

ZOOM! ZOOM!

Lori and XLR8: SPEEDING WIND SUPER CYCLONE!

They ran around and blew the Bloids all over the place!

XLR8 turned into Heatblast!

Heatblast: HEATBLAST!

Heatblast fired numerous blasts of fire and blasted the Bloids all over.

Lola: Lets burn this up!

Heatblast: You read my mind!

Lola and Heatblast: FIRESTORM INFERNO MEGAFLAME!

They fired waves of fire and blasted and melted the Bloids into nothing!

Heatblast turned into Diamondhead.

Diamondhead: DIAMONDHEAD!

He fired crystal shards and smashed the Bloids all over!

Tara fired waves of fire and melted them!

Tara: Lets make these robots feel pain!

Diamondhead: You got it!

Tara and Diamondhead: SMASHING EARTH ROCKSTORM!

They fired a massive wave of rocks and crystal and the bloids were smashed into scrap metal!

I slashed Vilgax in his back and kicked him in the back of his head!

Diamondhead turned into Wildmutt!

WILDMUTT ROARED!

Wildmutt smashed the Bloids all over.

Lana: Awesome! Lets maul them!

Lana and Wildmutt: WILD FURY SLASH STORM!

They slashed and blasted numerous Bloids into scrap metal!

I slashed Vilgax all over and then Riley jumped and slashed Vilgax with her Ascalon Sword and cut him good.

Vilgax: Time out!

The Bioids stopped.

Vilgax: My army, you might want to take a step back.

They did so.

Kevin Levin: Making your robots back down already? Good! I've been itching for payback ever since you fucking tortured me for nearly a year!

Vilgax: Oh, they're not backing down. I just want to show that I now command Zedd's soldiers too. Scuttleworms!

Nico: Ooh! Nice.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the Scuttleworms!

Nico: That was pathetic!

Me: It was!

I slashed Vilgax all over.I slashed Vilgax all over and then Riley jumped and slashed Vilgax with her Ascalon Sword and cut him good.

Vilgax: Time out!

The Bioids stopped.

Vilgax: My army, you might want to take a step back.

They did so.

Kevin Levin: Making your robots back down already? Good! I've been itching for payback ever since you fucking tortured me for nearly a year!

Vilgax: Oh, they're not backing down. I just want to show that I now command Zedd's soldiers too. Scuttleworms!

Nico: Ooh! Nice.

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted the Scuttleworms!

Nico: That was pathetic!

Me: It was!

I slashed Vilgax all over.

More Scuttleworms along with giant drones were omving towards Bellwood.

Vilgax: What's it going to be, Tennyson? Fight me? Or save your precious Bellwood?

Zayto: Keep fighting, guys! Me and my teams will handle this with the Cosmic Fury Megazord!

Nico: Someone get the Dino Megazord to help with this too!

Eli: Leave that to me!

Cosmic Fury Rangers: COSMIC FURY MEGAZORD!

They summoned the Cosmic Fury Megazord and Dino Megazord!

It was ready for acction!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Vilgax!

Azmuth was surrounded by Bioids of Grey Matter.

Azmuth: Another attempt of yours at irony and poetic justice, Vilgax?

Vilgax: It's only fitting you meet your end at the hands of your own kind. After all, you, being the maker of the Omnitrix to begin with, deserve a special death.

Camie blasted the Bloids all over.

Camie: I think not!

The Megazords blasted the Scuttleworms and giant drones!

More Grey Matter Bioids jumped on Poromon

Poromon: LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and blasted the Bloids!

Qin: Take that!

Wildmutt turned into Ripjaws!

Ripjaws: RIPJAWS!

Maria provided water for him and he went and chomped Bloids all over.

Maria: Lets do it!

Ripjaws: That's for sure!

Maria and Ripjaws: SNAPPING WATER JAWS BLAST!

They fired waves of water and it formed into jaws and snapped the Bloids and blasted them

Ripjaws turned into Stinkfly!

Stinkfly: STINKFLY!

Qin: Something stinks!

Stinkfly: And it's me!

He fired slime blasts and blasted the Bloids!

Stinkfly: Lets stink it up!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico and Stinkfly: STINKY BUTT SURPRISE!

They fired fart blasts and slime blasts and blasted the Bloids and blasted them down.

Stinkfly turned into Grey Matter!

Grey Matter: GREY MATTER!

HE jumped and reprogammed a Bloid to fight for us.

Lisa Loud: Genius ideas!

Lisa and Grey Matter: GENIUS REPROGRAMMER BLAST!

They reprogrammed the Bloids.

Grey Matter turned into Upgrade!

Upgrade: UPGRADE!

Upgrade merged with a bunch of Bloids and he had them blast Vilgax all over.

I slashed and blasted Vilgax.

Upgrade: Lets really make this guy pay!

Rex and Upgrade merged and Rex formed his sword!

Rex and Upgrade: OMEGA FIRESTORM SLASHER!

He slashed him all over.

Upgrade turned into Ghostfreak.

Ghostfreak: GHOSTFREAK!

He flew and blasted the Bloids all over.

Ghostfreak: Lets make this fun.

Lucy Loud: I'm ready.

Lucy and Ghostfreak: GHOST DARK BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted the Bloids all over.

The Bioids turned into Ghostfreak as well

Danny Phantom fired waves of energy and blasted the Bloids all over.

Danny Phantom: Yeah baby!

The Bioids of Chromastone absorbed Gwen's Mana blasts

Qin fired energy blasts and blasted them.

Then Moonstone, Cavalier, Spymaster, Speed Demon, Turtle, Koragg, Seadramon, Shade, Ebon, and Villamax came.

Nico: Moonstone, Cavalier, Spymaster, Speed Demon, Turtle, Koragg, Seadramon, Shade, Ebon, and Villamax.

Moonstone: Geez, look at all the wrecked Bioids!

Cavalier: Minus the ones Grey Matter and Lisa reprogrammed.

Spymaster: I would've done better.

Nico: Indeed.

Seadramon: (to Poromon) We heard you fought clones of yourself.

Poromon: We sure did.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) I hope you take care of that Mega Castform

Jaden: It's cool. Trust me.

Controlatron came.

Nico: Back for another round I see Controlatron.

Controlatron: Yep.

Nico: Nice.

Controlatron: Oh, and I managed to put some of the Bioids under my control!

Nico: Cool!

Qin: Nice!

Xenia: Awesome.

Nico: Lets get it on! COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

They got the battles underway!

---

Kopaka, Emu, Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - Nico's rescue was in the park and we battled a swarm of Poromon that were causing havoc with cuteness shenanigans and Zerina Whitecap transformed against them

---

Moonstone was first

Moonstone (to Kopaka): Nico's rescue was in the park where he battled a swarm of Poromon that were causing havoc with cuteness shenanigans! Zerina Whitecap transformed against them.

Kopaka: Yeah it was awesome and cool. Poliwag wore himself out by blasting them.

Emu: It was really funny and awesome.

Arisia: But we also have Pururumon and the Human Poromon because they are cute too.

Pinkie Pie: They sure are and it's really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was really fun.

Featherweight: Yeah it was cool.

Sprocket: It sure was awesome.

Moonstone: That is awesome and crazy. But glad you got rid of some of those clones. Lets do it!

Kopaka flicked the switches for Moonstone and Hoth and got an ice sword.

Kopaka: THE ICE SWORD OF THE TOA OF ICE!

Moonstone: Nice!

Kopaka: ICE STYLE: MOON BLADES OF THE ICE FORCE!

He fired waves of ice and the group fired waves of ice, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Sonata the Melodious Diva, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - Us battling Another Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato who are the Embodiments of Firefly (MLP) and Zelda (Nintendo)

---

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier (to Luke): Nico, Sougo's team, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy's team, and the others did good battling Another Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato. They are the Embodiments of Firefly (MLP) and Zelda (Nintendo)

Luke: It was really cool dudes! Fox Firefly is a really amazing sports star and Zinnia Zelda is a girl that has over 37 years of power in her from all the Legends of Zelda games.

Sonata the Melodious Diva: That is really amazing there and her power is really strong.

Wendy Darling: (British Accent) It sure is and we were amazed ourselves.

Rarity: It was really amazing darlings and it was really great.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: I'll say!

Cavalier: That sure is something. Shall we start?

Luke pulled out a white glove and went over and slapped him with it.

Cavalier: I accept your challenge!

They clashed and Luke flicked the switches for Cavalier and Mon Calamari and got a water sword!

Luke: THE WATER SWORD OF THE MELODIOUS SONGS!

Cavalier: I like it!

Luke: WATER STYLE: MELODIOUS FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of water and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

* * *

SpongeBob Squarepants, Ty Rux, Natilee, Princess Mindy, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Manterror and Drill Bit (Beast Wars) VS Spymaster, Morrigan Aensland, Cooler, Krampus (Monster Legends), Scarlet (I Am The Grim Reaper), and Universe 666 Morgana - Lincoln's rescue in Maine and we battled a clone of Dark Lori

* * *

Spymaster was next.

Spymaster (to Spongebob): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Maine. He battled a clone of Dark Lori

SpongeBob: He sure did and it was a brutal battle. Yakko Warner snapped and transformed and man was he infuriated with her.

Ty Rux: He sure was and it was really crazy!

Natilee: He really let that monster have it!

Twilight Sparkle: Boy no kidding there! That was really amazing!

Starshine Sparkle: It sure was! Wow! And Vilgax made that clone of Dark Lori! It was sweet justice!

Spyro: Boy it sure was!

Spymaster: That is amazing! Glad Lincoln and Yakko put her down. Lets do it!

SpongeBob flicked the switches for Spymaster and Bikini Bottom and got a Krabby Patty sword!

SpongeBob: THE SWORD OF THE KRABBY PATTIES OF THE KRUSTY KRAB!

Spymaster: That is awesome!

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS) Yep. KRABBY PATTY STYLE: KRABBY PATTY BOMB SHOWER!

He fired waves of patties and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Jaden, Alexis Rhodes, Elemental HERO Nova Master, Blizzed - Defender of the Ice Barrier, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - Luna, Samurai Jack and Marina's 2nd mission and Hikaru met the Brave 12

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon: (to Jaden) Today was Luna, Samurai Jack and Marina's 2nd mission. Hikaru also met the Brave 12

Jaden: Yep he sure did and it was awesome.

Alexis: They told them about what they experienced during the trouble with Aku and more and it was really awesome.

Elemental HERO Nova Master: It sure was and they told them about how they had a profound impact on the world during those troubled times.

Blizzed: Yeah they sure did and how all the friends they met helped them out in so many ways.

Reggie McDonald: That was so awesome for them and how they formed a massive rebellion and it was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was! And Aku completely underestimated their power.

Scootaloo: Not even the worlds most ultimate evil was a match for the combined power of the Brave 12 and the power of light and everyone working together.

Whirlwind: That is for sure!

Speed Demon: Boy I'll say! That was an epic adventure for them. Lets do it!

Jaden flicked the switches for Speed Demon and Velocitron and got an ELEMENTAL HERO SWORD!

Jaden: The SWORD OF THE RAINBOW ELEMENTAL HERO POWER!

Speed Demon: COOL!

Jaden: ELEMENTAL HERO STYLE: FLARE STORM BURST!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

Hikaru Akatsuki, Astro Boy, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Gatomon was chasing Mevya!

---

Turtle was next.

Turtle (to Hikaru): Gatomon was chasing Mevya! I hope nothing bad happened as a result.

Hikaru: No but it was a funny chase. Tom and Jerry said that it reminded them of silly chases they did long ago. It was good times for them.

Astro Boy: Boy it sure was awesome.

Esther Blanchett: Everyone thought it was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: Gatomon wanted to eat Mevya because she ran out of fish and she is a cat and it was awesome and funny.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was funny.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was!

Turtle: That is cool! Lets do it!

Hikaru flicked the switches for Turtle and Asgard and got a thunder sword!

Hikaru: THE THUNDER SWORD OF ASGARD!

Turtle: Nice!

Hikaru: Yeah! LIGHTNING STYLE: ASGARD THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

He fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

## Sarah Gunnerson, Nom - Servant of Earth, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Darcy, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - Gatomon is a cat and Mevya was her prey!

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg (to Sarah): Gatomon is a cat and Mevya was her prey! Did Kevin and Kari stop it?

Sarah: Yes they did and it was really funny. It was a birdhouse that J.D. forgot that came with the house he had when he moved in.

Nom: Yeah that was really cool and Jerry said that it reminded him of when he and Cuckoo the Canary hid in it.

X-Squad Cyclonis: That was so fun and cool.

Applejack: It sure was. And Gatomon was all over Mevya like a mountain lion.

Apple Bloom: It sure was funny.

Flashwing: It sure was cool.

Koragg: It sure is! Lets do it!

Sarah flicked the switches for Koragg and Luna Lobo and got a Wolf Moon Sword!

Sarah: THE WOLF MOON SWORD OF JANUARY!

Koragg: Cool!

Sarah: WOLF MOON STYLE: JANUARY WOLF BLITZ!

She fired waves of blue fire and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and lava and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Poromon, Kermit, Caren, Poliwag, Shinichi Saruhara, Beros, Alessa Garcia, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dimitri LouSteau, and Jean Bison VS Seadramon, Big Lenny, Gazimon, Victor (Spongebob), Earth Kang, and Universe 666 Salem - SO VILGAX WAS BEHIND ALL THIS!?

---

Seadramon was next.

Seadramon (to Poromon): SO VILGAX WAS BEHIND ALL THIS!? And he was the one who got Lord Zedd out of the Morphin Masters' prison?!

Poromon: That's right! He was behind it all! Rita, Lord Zedd, Aggregor, everything! He did all this!

Kermit: That is crazy that Ben's archnemesis would do all that.

Caren: Yeah it sure is!

Starlight Glimmer: He gave Ben and friends a massively hard time ever since he got the Omnitrix.

Cozy Glow: Now Vilgax made his own Omnitrix and we battled robots infused with all the powers of the aliens of the Omnitrix.

Hex: That is nuts!

Seadramon: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Poromon flicked the switches for Seadramon and Neptune and got a water sword!

Poromon: THE WATER SWORD OF NEPTUNE'S WRATH!

Seadramon: Nice!

Poromon: NEPTUNE STYLE: NEPTUNE'S WATER FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of water and the group fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Black Widow, Juni Cortez, Owl, Sento Kiryu, Falke, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Honest, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Flywheels and Stranglehold VS Shade, Owl (Stellaluna), Professor Brainstorm, Ephemeral, Blazing Skull, and Elaine Belloc - So Ben's archnemesis Vilgax was behind it all with Aggregor and everyone including Lord Zedd!

---

Shade was next.

Shade (to Black Widow): So Ben's archnemesis Vilgax was behind it all. Aggregor, Lord Zedd, all of it!

Black Widow: Yeah! He was responsible for everything that's happened over the last 12 days!

Juni Cortex: Vilgax gave Ben one heck of a hard time over those years and it was crazy.

Owl: But I say, he was a very formidable opponent for Ben.

Fluttershy: He sure was and Vilgax proved to be an amazing adversary to him.

Tornado Bolt: He sure was and he gave Ben a really nasty hard time.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) That is for sure.

Stealth Elf: Yeah it was an amazing adventure though.

Shade: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Black Widow flicked the switches for Shade and Pluto and got a darkness sword.

Black Widow: THE DARKNESS SWORD OF THE SHADOWS!

Shade: Nice!

Black Widow: DARKNESS STYLE: DARK SHADOW SURPRISE SHOT!

She fired waves of darkness and the group fired waves of leaves, flowers, grass, fruit and energy and smashed them down.

---

Lily Loud, Kyoka Jiro, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Vilgax gave Ben a bunch of hard times all over the universe just to get the Omnitrix!

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon (to Lily): Vilgax gave Ben a bunch of hard times all over the universe just to get the Omnitrix! But when Ben was 10 years old, Squidface looked way different

Lily: Yeah no kidding! When Ben was 10 Vilgax was mortally wounded and had an amazing cyber suit. Now he has all these powerful weapons on him. Including the Shield of Seagle and the Ruby Ray of Rouleau. Those are powerful artifacts that Shanan was finding for a long time. And that sword is amazing too.

Kyoka Jiro: I've never even heard of powerful artifacts like that. But the sword he has is equally matching J.D., Ben and Riley's powerful weapons.

Nightshade: They sure are my good lady.

Princess Luna: And to top it all off Vilgax even made his own version of the Omnitrix to boot.

Moondust: Yeah that is scary! He calls it The Vilgaxtrix and that is amazing.

Snowdrop: All of Ben's aliens minus Alien X are in it.

Gari: Yeah that is amazing!

Blackout: That was amazing and scary.

Ebon: It sure is! Lets do it!

Lily flicked the switches for Ebon and Neptune and got a Water Sword.

Lily: THE WATER SWORD OF THE GLOWING WATER!

Ebon: Nice!

Lily: WATER STYLE: FURY OF NEPTUNE'S WATER!

She fired waves of energy and water and the group fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Wes Collins, Natsumi Tsujimoto, Cutie Mark Crusaders, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mout - J.D. sent a threatening message to him before the great war of Friday the 13th in 2019 and now he is here in person to answer that this time!

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax (to Wes): J.D. sent a threatening message to Vilgax before the great war of Friday the 13th in 2019. Now he's here in person to answer that this time!

Wes: I know! After 4 years we finally got a response from him.

Natsumi: Man what took him so long to answer it?

Apple Bloom: I think he was getting components for his own version of the Omnitrix.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that is it.

Scootaloo: It must be.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) I agree lads.

Princess Celestia: But he is giving us one awesome challenge with all these robots and more.

King Solar: At least we're out here in the desert away from Civilized areas.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: Thank goodness.

Spotlight: I Agree there.

Villamax: That is very true! Lets do it!

Wes flicked the switches for Villamax and the Year 3000 and got a time sword!

Wes: THE SWORD OF THE TIME FORCE!

Villamax: Nice!

Wes: TIME STYLE: FURY OF CHRONOS!

He fired waves of time energy and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Beast Morpher Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Fourze Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Liiy VS

# Controlatron

Controlatron was next.

Controlatron: These last 12 days were hectic huh?

Nico: No kidding there!

May: Yeah that's is for sure!

Controlatron: I know! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Vilgax, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that monstrous tyrannical bastard and deal out years of pain and retribution on him!

Nico teleported back with them.

Beast Morpher Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Megaforce Morph: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BEAST MORPHERS!

Fourze Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Beast Morpher Rangers: UNLEASH THE BEAST!

Nico: YEAH! Lets do it!

Beast Morphers: BEAST X BLASTERS!

They summoned their weapons.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Controlatron you have failed this world.

Devon: VIRUS ELIMINATED!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Ghostfreak, Hey, Vilgeek! Is this the best you can do? If you really want to kill us, why don't you have your drones turn into Alien X?

Vilgax: (smirks evilly) Not a bad idea!

Lincoln: ARE YOU CRAZY, BEN?!

Vilgax had his Bioids go Alien X. But then, they stopped moving.

Vilgax: What? Why did you stop? I command you to destroy them!

Ghostfreak: You fell for it!

Vilgax: What do you mean?!

?: We can answer that.

Ghostfreak: Bellicus! Serena!

Serena: It's good to see you, Ben. Me and Bellicus may no longer appear in your Alien X form. But we've been watching you ever since 2018.

Bellicus: And to answer Vilgax's question, me and Serena need to agree on something before Alien X acts. But we both agreed that your scrapheaps using the power of Alien X just wouldn't do. So, they're frozen now!

Me: Big Mistake Vilgax! Ben may be in control of his Alien X Powers but YOU AREN'T!

I fired energy waves and blasted Vilgax all over.

Serena: Ben, Vilgax and his army need to be brought down now.

Bellicus: To do that, me and Serena will agree to destroy the Bioids at the cost of our lives.

Ghostfreak: No! I didn't reunite with you two just so you both could die!

Serena: Ben, threre's no other way. Sometimes, being a hero means making sacrifices.

Bellicus: But me and Serena are both very proud of you. Keep being a hero to protect those you care about!

Ghostfreak: I… I understand. Go for it.

They then had the bloids smashed and destroyed and then a flash of light was released and they were destroyed!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

They were all destroyed!

Nico: Good riddance to them!

Me: So much for your mighty army Vilgax! Now you're next! Your reign of terror ends NOW!

Viglax was enraged now.

Vilgax: TENNYSON, TENNYSON, TENNYSON, TENNYSON, TENNYSON, TENNYSON! You have been nothing but a fucking-

His villanous breakdown was cut off when Ghostfreak grabbed the tentacles on his face and brought him close to his glaring face.

Ghostfreak: You don't get to have a villainous breakdown. Because of you, the two greatest people I've ever known are gone! (punches him)

POW! BLAM SMASH WHAM BASH!

I kicked and smashed and bashed Vilgax all over and kicked and REALLY THRASHED HIM!

Me: YOU MAKE ME SICK VILGAX!

Ghostfreak turned back into Ben.

Vilgax: Your weak human form? What a joke! Are you finally ready to surrender?

Ben: Actually, I decided to defeat you the way I did last time. (to Riley) Riley, I'll need Ascalon for this.

Riley: Coming at you Ben!

She gave him Ascalon and donned his awesome armor!

Me: WHOA! Awesome Armor!

Ben: Thanks!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

He slashed Vilgax and I slashed him too!

Vilgax: PSYPHON!?

Psyphon: That's right!

He fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

Vilgax: You traitor! I will end you!

Psyphon: You never gave me respect!

Tsukasa: You were the one who killed Zedd instead of J.D.

Troy: So now, we're killing you!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into the Red Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Red Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER RED!

They turned into the Red Rangers from Lost Galaxy to Dino Thunder!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PLANET FORCE 10!

She summoned Ring-Ring, Kabatoncue, Sonoza, Moby, Escagoo, Totemer, Ravemanta, Golem (Mega Man), Whopper and Steephinx!

We all went at him and bashed and pulverized and smashed him.

Vilgax: If you think you've won, think again! NOW YOU FACE THE TRUE FORM OF VILGAX!

Vilgax then turned into his true form. In the process, the original Omnitrix dropped from his wrist into the ground near us.

HIS TRUE FORM WAS A HUGE OCTOPUS CREATURE!

Me: WHOA! UG-LY!

Nico: YEAH!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Ben slashed through Vilgax's tentacles.

Nico: Any ideas on how to beat this ugly fucker?!

Me: Total obliteration. We have to hit him with everything we got!

Ben: But after we get him back to normal, leaving the final blow to me!

Me: With pleasure!

Qin: Lets get him!

Clodor, Stalkuk, Quadore, and Wrenges blasted and smashed him all over.

Carrie, Minerva, Leozack and Scattershot used the Earth and Autobot Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Carrie and Minerva's powers and Scattershot's pulse cannon and Leozack's Jet Attack 100-fold.

Carrie Lexington and Leozack: JET TONGUE BLAST!

Minerva Mink and G1 Scattershot: PULSE BEAUTY BLAST!

Boris of the Indigo Fire and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE BLAST!

Rex Salazar of the Nanites and Multiplex: CLONE NANITE BLAST STORM!

Timmy of Fairy World and Madame Masque: MAGIC FAIRY BLAST WAVE!

Pyrrha of Remnant and Radioactive Man: RADIOACTIVE SPEAR SHOT!

Sheila of the Law and Unicorn: LAW UNICORN BLAST!

Maria of The Water and New Wave: WATER FURY BLAST!

Taylor of Fire and Manta Bayarsh: FIRESTORM MANTA BLAST!

Roach of Metal and Girder: GIRDER FURY BLAST!

Cyborg of Bionics and See-More: EYES OF FURY BLAST!

Pohatu the Toa of Stone and Avalanche: STONE FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining

Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN LIGHT BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON LIGHT DARK BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Power Rangers, Ben, Gwen, Kevin, Jen, Julie, Cooper, me, Nico, Eli and May: FRIENDSHIP ELEMENTS BLAST!

We fired a massive blast of energy and elements.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is it! No more lives will be used or ended by your hand, Vilgax! MEGAZORD ELEMENT STYLE: DINO MEGAZORD!

Sari Sumdac: MEGAZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER MEGAZORD!

Tatsumaki: MEGAZORD WIND STYLE: NINJA MEGAZORD!

Mai Shiranui: MEGAZORD FIRE STYLE: SHOGUN MEGAZORD!

Yuna Kamihara: MEGAZORD WATER STYLE: ZEO MEGAZORD!

Toph: MEGAZORD EARTH STYLE: TURBO MEGAZORD!

Ulala: MEGAZORD SPACE STYLE: ASTRO MEGAZORD!

R. Mika: MEGAZORD LIGHT STYLE: GALAXY MEGAZORD!

Juri Han: MEGAZORD DARK STYLE: LIGHTSPEED MEGAZORD!

Chronoa: MEGAZORD TIME STYLE: TIME FORCE MEGAZORD!

Perfuma: MEGAZORD NATURE STYLE: WILD FORCE MEGAZORD!

Makoto Nanaya: MEGAZORD WIND STYLE: STORM MEGAZORD!

Shizuka Marikawa: MEGAZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSAURUS MEGAZORD!

Colette Brunel: MEGAZORD LIGHT STYLE: DELTA SQUAD MEGAZORD!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): MEGAZORD DARK STYLE: TITAN MEGAZORD!

Julie Makimoto: MEGAZORD EARTH STYLE: DRIVEMAX MEGAZORD!

Fluttershy: MEGAZORD NATURE STYLE: JUNGLE PRIDE MEGAZORD!

Entrapta: MEGAZORD TECH STYLE: HIGH OCTANE MEGAZORD!

Akko: MEGAZORD STAR STYLE: SAMURAI MEGAZORD!

Fuu (Samurai Champloo): MEGAZORD FLOWER STYLE: GOSEI GREAT MEGAZORD!

Sara Crewe: MEGAZORD JEWEL STYLE: LEGENDARY MEGAZORD!

Gluko: MEGAZORD DARK STYLE: DINO CHARGE MEGAZORD!

Batch: MEGAZORD LIGHTNING STYLE: NINJA STEEL MEGAZORD!

Blossom (PPGZ): MEGAZORD FLOWER STYLE: BEAST-X MEGAZORD!

Bubbles (PPGZ): MEGAZORD WATER STYLE: DINO FURY MEGAZORD!

Buttercup (PPGZ): MEGAZORD EARTH STYLE: COSMIC FURY MEGAZORD!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that took on the forms of the Megazords and they slammed into Vilgax head on and exploded with incredible power!

Lincoln fired a beam of energy that sucked out all of Vilgax's powers and he and all of us made them our own, and Vilgax was now powerless.

Lincoln and his harem: Time to finish you off for good! POWER RANGERS FINAL SMASH: LEGACY OF ZORDON OF ELTAR BLAST!

They fired Ki blasts based on the Zords throughout the history of Power Rangers, and they smashed into Vilgax head on and exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Vilgax: You… , you think… this is over. It will never end… , none are safe from me… !

Suddenly, Vilgax was stabbed right through the chest by a sword made of black fire and malevolent darkness and it went right through and pierced his black heart and a massive torrent of darkness exploded out of his back, and it was Sebastian who did the deed.

Sebastian Mendez: You're done terrorizing the universe, and this is the end of the darkness that plagued me.

Vilgax was back to normal.

Vilgax: I'm not done yet!

He charged at us… only for Ben to use Ascalon to stab him through the chest.

STAB!

Ben: Vilgax, you've hurt and killed many people and today, you'd led to the deaths of Bellicus and Serena. You'll never hurt anyone ever again!

Ben then kicked the dying Vilgax out of his ship, sending him flying to the ground below.

HE WAS DEAD

Vilgax appeared as a spirit.

Vilgax: I hope you're happy now, Tennyson!

Ben: You wanna know something funny? It wasn't any of my aliens that killed you just now. It was just me in my human form.

Vilgax: (laughs) Oh, Tennyson. I have to admit. That really was… very funny!

Me: Well I'M NOT LAUGHING!

I painted the kanji for Judgement on his forehead.

Me: UZUMAKI BLACK JUDGEMENT SEALING ART: BLACK GATES!

The spirits of the countless lives he destroyed appeared and then they found him guilty and he was fading.

Vilgax: What!? NO NO! Help me Tennyson!

Ben: After what you did to so many people!? I don't think so. You brought all this on yourself. Goodbye and good riddance to you.

Vilgax: DAMN YOU TENNYSON (FADES)

HE WAS GONE FOR GOOD!

THE TERROR OF VILGAX HAD BEEN SILENCED FOREVER!

We powered down and the blaster vanished

Me, Nico, and Lincoln: It's all over, Vilgax! YOU HAVE FAILED THIS ENTIRE UNVERSE AND YOUR REIGN OF TERROR ENDS FOR GOOD!

Tommy: We did it, Vilgax is finally gone forever! Good riddance!

Jason: He more than deserved it!

Nico: You said it!

Me: We're so having a party after this.

Lincoln: That'll be for after we take care of Powell. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lana's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lana, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana.

Zayto: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana?!

Me: Yikes!

Feral Animal Packing Day Lana: (ROARS)

Lana's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Allie Calavera: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Allie Calavera's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Allie Calavera: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Allie Calavera was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Lana: the red eyes of eternal death.

Brittney: Incredible!

Lucy: Gasp, Manistique's Gothic Queen of Darkness is about to unleash pure darkness upon her enemies once more.

Lincoln: We've all seen that happen more than once, and now, it's about to happen once more.

Then, as the vortex faded, Allie Calavera emerged, but she was changed forever.

Allie Calavera grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and red hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a demon, a vampire bat, a phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead with red iris, she has on bat earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws, she also has a vampire bat with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Allie Calavera has on a black short-sleeved blouse, short-sleeved black frilly shirt, white cravat, long black skirt with pearls around her waist with red brooch, white bridal gloves, Gothic lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Castle of The Vampires, a vampire bat, a demon, a phoenix, and dark angel and surrounded by stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a light red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Allie Calavera felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Allie Calavera has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Allie Calavera's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Allie Calavera's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Darkness Queen of Gothic Darkness Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Darkness Queen of Gothic Darkness Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a vampire bat, demon, and angel and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black bat heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black bat heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black bat heads is a large black bat head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Allie Calavera has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold vampire bat head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold demon head with red gems for eyes and red gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below The Castle of The Vampires that said, "Allie Calavera, Manistique's Queen of Gothic Darkness, Descendant of Vengeful Early 20th Century Witch Miguel Calavera, True Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, Demons, and Creatures of The Night, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of All of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of Gnawty, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, The Dark Arts, Witchcraft, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Necromancy, The Occult, Demons, Creatures of The Night, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アリー・カラベラ、マニスティックのゴシック闇の女王、20世紀初頭の復讐に燃える魔女ミゲル・カラベラの子孫、闇の真のマスター、闇の芸術、魔術、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、死霊術、オカルト、悪魔、そして悪魔の生き物夜、闇のゴスのメンバー、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、リンカーンのすべての敵の軽蔑者、グノーティの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な

戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇の達人、闇の芸術、魔術、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、ネクロマンシー、オカルト、悪魔、夜の生き物、フェニックス、天使

Allie Calavera has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GOTHIC DARKNESS QUEEN-DEMON-VAMPIRE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ETERNAL DEMONIC GOTHIC DARKNESS QUEEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DEMONIC GOTHIC DARKNESS QUEEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DEMONIC GOTHIC DARKNESS QUEEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Allie Calavera's Super Angel-Gothic Darkness Queen-Demon-Vampire-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lana's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Allie Calavera fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, demons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lana's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, oh man, Allie's transformed!

Lincoln: Yep, this means Lana's Packing Day self is so done for.

Allie Calavera: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Eternal Demonic Gothic Darkness Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Demonic Gothic Darkness Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her smelly butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Allie Calavera.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Allie Calavera, and I went after Lana's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lana's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Allie Calavera also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Allie Calavera, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lana's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lana turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lana's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LANA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE OWL, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW OWL, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LANA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lana was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are owls, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lana's massive Lana Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, snow, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are owls, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a marine blue phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LANA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LANA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lana grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large marine blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has marine blue highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her red hat and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow owl, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Ice Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on owl earrings with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with marine blue gems on the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and a marine blue owl-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is an owl with marine blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with ice phoenix on it, white pants with ice crystals and snowflakes on the legs of the pants, marine blue knee-high boots with owls on them for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, ice crystals, snow, ice, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an owl, phoenix, and angel with snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lana felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blond angel wings with marine blue tips on the large blond feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blond angel wings with marine blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blond angel wings and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with marine blue tips and marine blue markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large marine blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on marine blue fingerless gloves with the symbol of The

Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lana's massive Lana Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, owls, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lana Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione True Immortal Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Khione True Immortal Greek Arctic Ice Snowstorm Ice Owl Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and the Goddess of Snow, Khione, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue owl heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large owl heads with marine blue gems for eyes and white angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and large marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the owl heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large marine blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold owl head with marine blue gems for eyes and large marine blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a marine blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the owl, phoenix, and angel that said, "Lana Loud, Third Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lola Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Skippy, Mud-Loving Grease Monkey of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Lana of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Vexen, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Azrael (BlazBlue), Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Khione, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, Ambassador of Hope, and Master of Ice, Ice Lightning, Snow, Owls, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ラナ・ラウド、ラウド家の三番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹であり、ローラの愛する双子の妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、スキッピーの愛するガールフレンド、泥を愛するゴッサムのグリース・モンキー、ロイヤル・ヨーク、勇敢な宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主そしてミシガン、真の不滅の英雄、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の十七世紀のラナの子孫、ヴェクセンの大敵、破壊者モラグ・マクラフリンとアズラエル（ブレイブルー）、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、キオネの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、希望の大使、そして氷、氷の稲妻、雪、フクロウ、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Lana Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OWL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC

SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY KHIONE GREEK SUB-ZERO ARCTIC SNOWFLAKE SNOWSTORM OWL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Lana's Super Angel-Owl-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Skippy saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lana: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Khione Sub-Zero Greek Arctic Snowflake Snowstorm Owl Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Khione Sub-Zero Greek Arctic Snowflake Snowstorm Owl Phoenix God Angel Hope) (GASPS) Whoa, now, I've ascended! Awesome!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Allie Calavera, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Allie Calavera's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent, and Lana's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve marine blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Allie Calavera: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Lana's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Allie

Me: My pleasure, Allie.

Suddenly, Allie Calavera wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Allie Calavera's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Allie Calavera sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Allie Calavera and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lana a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Lana absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Amara Roshansa: Ooh, I have an idea of who we're meeting: my other sisters, Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa.

Selene Arcangela: Uh oh, I knew you'd pick them, Amara. Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa are Lincoln's Guardian Angels from a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy known as Erosa, this planet is inhabited by extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women, but don't let that fool you: they're also extremely very powerful warriors and they also know how to use their seductive powers to get male perverts to lower their guard, and then, BAM!, they knock them out and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch, and they're also the sisters of Amara Roshansa and Amara is the eldest of the group. Lincoln saved Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerysfrom a group of Flip's thugs and he drained them all dry of their blood, muscle mass, massive physical strength, and virility, and when Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys laid eyes on Lincoln, almost immediately, they fell in love with him as they saw just how strong, brave, and courageous he was in saving them from those thugs, and they even saw that he was definitely a strong and handsome male, and they engaged in a fierce make-out session with him which lasted for almost two hours. They also trained Lincoln hard underneath the scorching hot sun, and they were really impressed at how he was able to endure extreme heat along with extreme cold, and they found themselves a man who went beyond the same expectations as their sister, Amara. Lincoln made them claymore sword, and to show her thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry them along with the rest of his harem. They hated all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, and they're also quite defensive when it came to protecting and defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they've more than once knocked them out.

Me: (WHISTLES)

Nico: And if I had to guess, we'll probably be meeting them on Erosa.

Amara Roshansa: Yep.

My face and Nico's turned atomic red: we were in for one pretty wild rescue.

Nico: (Shook his head) Anyways, now that Vilgax is finally gone, The universe can rest easy.

Hiroyuki and Laney punched Quaddo and Bashed them down.

Laney: Take that!

Hiroyuki: YEAH!

We came back.

Hiroyuki: Are you guys okay?

Ben: Yeah. We're fine. (to Riley) You can have Ascalon back, Riley.

Riley got it back.

Riley: Thanks Ben.

Lola: Vilgax is gone for good.

Nico: Yep.

Now, there's something I need to do.

Nico: Me too.

I made clones of myself and we turned to face Varie and the rest of my harem and Nico made clones of himself and they turned to face the rest of his harem, and we got down on one knee, and small black boxes appeared behind our left hands: EVERYONE SAW WHAT THAT MEANT: WE WERE GOING TO PROPOSE!

Me: Varie, everyone, since the day we first met all those years years ago, I developed feelings of love for you, but I had to wait until the day came to finally tell you the truth, and that day came when I took that step. But, over time, those feelings have grown, and now, I want to take this one step further.

Nico: Girls, since the day we first met all those years years ago, I developed feelings of love for you, but I had to wait until the day came to finally tell you the truth, and that day came when I took that step. But, over time, those feelings have grown, and now, I want to take this one step further.

Nico and I along with our clones took out the small black boxes we had behind our back, and we opened it, and inside of the boxes were beautiful silver rings with large rainbow gems in the center with mythological creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding the gem and a sash on the gem that said: True Immortal Godly Love and True Matches of Heaven!

Me: Varie Knudson, everyone…?

Nico: Nora Venice, everyone…?

Me and Nico: Will you marry us?

Everyone gasped in surprise, and our jaws also dropped to the floor when we saw it.

---

Eli shut his jaw and everyone else's jaws.

Suddenly, Varie and my harem had tears in their eyes and a smile on their faces and Nico's harem had tears in their eyes and a smile on their faces.

Varie and my harem: Yes, J.D… !

Nora Venice and Nico's harem: Yes, Nico… !

Everyone had tears in their eyes and a smile on their faces as Nico then got up and he put the rings on his harem's fingers and I got up and I put the rings on Varie and my harem's fingers as we hugged and kissed passionately, and everyone all cheered wildly.

Lincoln: That is so awesome! A double proposal!

Luna: So awesome, dude!

Laney: This is going to be the biggest wedding of the year! So incredible!

M2e: Yep!

Koragg: You did good today, Ben.

Ben: Thanks, guys.

Azmuth: After today, I can safely say that you truly have become worthy of the Omnitrix.

Turtle: And now, Vilgax's entire scheme has been foiled.

Me: And we ended his reign of terror permanently.

Shade: (to Hiroyuki) You helped too.

Hiroyuki: I sure did.

Me: We owe you big time Hiroyuki.

Kit: I don't know when but I promise we'll see you in January.

Hiroyuki: Looking forward to it.

Kit and Hiroyuki high fived each other.

Ebon: Now let's recover Vilgax's body and have calamari out of it!

Me: EW! Not sure he would taste very good

Ebon: You're right.

Azmuth: And then, I have to restore the Original Omnitrix to its' normal state.

Villamax: Good idea. Vilgax's choice of color for it does NOT fit it well.

Nico: I agree.

Me: Camie deserves the Omnitrix.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Ben: (To the viewers) This was a really epic battle.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome saga done.

Cosmic Fury was awesome! We made our own version of it and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the

Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Freakazoid, Steff, Funny Bone (Skylanders), Deadpool, Mindy & Buttons And Marie Kanker Loud as well as Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy and we're going to the planet Valmorg and we're going to battle Benson's Akuma form The Mad Lava Lamp and that one is gonna be explosive and also Shayla Sigmar is going to transform against him! Also we're going to battle Another Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy who are the Embodiments of the Fire Dopant and Ness. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Burn Dinorex and her name is Brie Dinorex.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Arlene Montgomery, Gene-Slammer of 30,000-Year White Turtle, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Amara Roshansa's planet, Erosa, in the Andromeda Galaxy, and Amara Roshansa is going to introduce me and Nico to their equally extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy, and voluptuous cousins who are also going to join my harem and Nico's harem, and after that, we're going after the hated enemy of Amara Roshansa: Helen Coldsoul, an ice alien known as a Bitterian, and she's bringing the rest of her race to destroy the Erosans, but we'll be sending Helen Coldsoul to Vypra and The Masters of Evil while the entire Bitterian race are heading for prison for their actions against The Erosans. And we're going to meet Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy known as Erosa, this planet is inhabited by extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women, but don't let that fool you: they're also extremely very powerful warriors and they also know how to use their seductive powers to get male perverts to lower their guard, and then, BAM!, they knock them out and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch, and they're also the sisters of Amara Roshansa and Amara is the eldest of the group. Lincoln saved Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerysfrom a group of Flip's thugs and he drained them all dry of their blood, muscle mass, massive physical strength, and virility, and when Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys laid eyes on Lincoln, almost immediately, they fell in love with him as they saw just how strong, brave, and courageous he was in saving them from those thugs, and they even saw that he was definitely a strong and handsome male, and they engaged in a fierce make-out session with him which lasted for almost two hours. They also trained Lincoln hard underneath the scorching hot sun, and they were really impressed at how he was able to endure extreme heat along with extreme cold, and they found themselves a man who went beyond the same expectations as their sister, Amara. Lincoln made them claymore sword, and to show her thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry them along with the rest of his harem. They hated all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, and they're also quite defensive when it came to protecting and defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they've more than once knocked them out.

Next is an awesome party on the planet Risa and we're going to commemorate the Defeat of Opaline and Avenging the Legacy of Twilight Sparkle as well as celebrating the fall of Vilgax.

See you next time.

# ANNIVERSARY OF OPALINE AND PARTY

DING DONG OPALINE AND VILGAX ARE DEAD

---

In our special cave hideout on Valmorg was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Freakazoid, Steff, Funny Bone (Skylanders), Deadpool, Mindy & Buttons And Marie Kanker Loud as well as Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy and we were there for an awesome rescue. The cave was the only spot on Valmorg that was cool enough for us because of its extreme heat.

Me: Planet Valmorg is always this hot. But it's awesome seeing it.

Camie: It sure is.

Nico: I agree there.

Freakazoid: It sure is awesome and hot!

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Luan: I think it's HOT under the collar! (LAUGHS)

We laughed!

Me: Funny.

Freakazoid: I agree there guys!

Nico: Freakazoid, I want to thank you, Me Agon Gi. and your teams for coming

Freakazoid: No problem Nico and this is gonna be a lot of awesome fun for us!

Steff: You bet it is.

Me: Glad you are having fun Steff.

Nico: Steff, I hope you aren't turned off by Freakazoid's wackiness.

Steff: No way! Not at all. Freakazoid may be wacky but he knows how to make me laugh and always saves me. Especially when I do this! OH FREAKOUT!

ZZAAAAAAAPPP!

She turned into FREAKAZETTE!

Me: WHOA!

Freakazette: I'm also Freakazette!

Freakazoid: That is awesome! Now we both can fight bad guys!

Freakazette: Yeah we can! FREAK IN!

ZZZZZAAAAAPPPP!

She was back to normal.

Me: That was awesome!

Maria: I did NOT see that coming!

Me: Deadpool said it was because the show was cancelled because of poor ratings due to the show being older than the target audience.

Nico: Oh man.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: But it was really funny.

Laney: Especially with Agarn wearing that dress.

Agarn: YOO HOO! LOCO BROTHERS! LOOK WHO'S HERE FOR YOU!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah! That was from F Troop! That was a funny show back in the 1960s.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Whew! Man that was a crazy show.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Man Yesterday was EPIC!

Lola: BOY IT SURE WAS!

Nico: It was fitting for Ben to use his first ever 10 aliens against Vilgax.

Qin: I know. But it was really awesome.

Nico: It sure was. Wow! That battle with Vilgax was epic!

May: (sadly) Too bad Bellicus and Serena had to Sacrifice themselves to ensure Vilgax was defeated

Me: I know. But those were the only 2 casualties out of that whole deal.

Nico: Yeah. But they are very proud of how far Ben has come.

Jen Tennyson: They sure are. But that was genius that Ben tricked Vilgax into using Alien X like that.

Nico: It sure was! And J.D. you did really amazingly well against Vilgax.

Me: We all did. Especially with Laney and Taiga against his cronies outside.

Laney: That was cool.

Me: Nonetheless Serena and Bellicus will never be forgotten.

Nico: Lets have a moment of silence for them.

We took our hats off and put our hands on our chest and Laney played taps for them.

Serena and Bellicus will never be forgotten. It was done later.

Me: Now to decide who gets the original Omnitrix.

Lincoln: Obviously, that should be me. After all, I've been closest to J.D. since day one.

Eddy: You? I should get it. My show has been one of the top ones of Cartoon Network!

Kaito: It should go to me since me and my team helped restore all the worlds of the Multiverse from the Tojitendo.

Sougo: What about me? I was the one who restored all the Kamen Rider timelines from Swartz's madness the first time.

Troy: I should get it. Just think of well the Omnitrix could go with my Legendary modes.

Tsukasa: (sighs) I didn't think you guys would be arguing like babies over this. Besides, I think the Omnitrix would go well with my Kamen Rider forms.

Me: Guys now now now!

Nico: Now guys! J.D. already decided who will get it.

Me: Camie. The reason is I wanted to have her get one.

Nico: Lisa said she is going to give EVERYONE an Omnitrix. When it's finished she is going to clone them and make one for all of us.

Troy: Cool! That does make sense.

Sougo: I agree.

Tsukasa: You're right.

Lisa Loud: There are going to soon be Omnitrix's for all of us soon.

Nico: Awesome.

Lisa: In fact, I already started after I undid Vilgax's hideous makeover

Me: Good work Lisa.

Nico: Yep. But you all did a great job during those last 12 days.

Me: Yep everyone did great.

Lincoln: (Pouts) My line was interrupted.

Me: Welcome to my world Lincoln. Oh guys I forgot that the Anniversary with the Defeat of Opaline was yesterday. So We decided to move the party to today.

Nico: Oh no worries.

Eddy: Why aren't we exploring the planet like we normally do?

Me: Yes we are. But we're trying to stay cool in here.

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: Good point.

Juran: Look, I'll go take a look around and show you guys there's nothing to worry about

Me: Juran last time you were here you made a big scene by saying you were boiling and frying.

Juran: Oooh. Ouch. Yeah.

Tsubasa: How about I go take a look around? How bad can it be?

Nico: Guys calm down. Lets all go out.

Me: Okay.

We were off and it was hot but we can get through it.

Me: Whew! Valmorg is hot as always.

Tsubasa: Okay. A little sweaty. But it could be worse

But then…

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOMMMM!

Numerous massive fiery explosions blasted off all over the place without warning and it was intense!

Me: HOLY CRUD!

Qin: Whoa! That was a lot of explosions!

May: GEEZ!

Nico: What the Hell?!

Laney: This can't be a good sign!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is going to be one explosive fight: we got word that Benson's hypothetical Akuma form, Mad Lava Lamp, is here on Valmorg, and he's out to kill Mordecai and Rigby.

WE GASPED!

Nico: A hypothetical Akuma of Benson?! Oh God, this is gonna get ugly!

Me: Big time. According to Gabriel, he was created because he was fed up with Mordecai and Rigby never doing their jobs, and he was turned from an anthropomorphic gumball machine to an anthropomorphic lava lamp, and now, he has one purpose: TO KILL MORDECAI AND RIGBY AND BURN THEM TO DEATH WITH THE EXPLOSIVE POWER OF HIS TEMPER AND THE POWER OF A THOUSAND VOLCANOES!

WE WERE HORRIFIED!

Lincoln: And this guy is known for having nasty Anger Management problems. We need to take this explosive lava lamp down and fast.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We literally heard everything from Lincoln, looks like we're facing Benson's hypothetical Akuma form.

Me: Yep, and we're gonna need a literal ocean to cool this guy down.

Lincoln: Or how about a maelstrom!

Lincoln transformed into Maelstrom Lincoln as his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned deep aqua blue, his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned aqua blue, his long wild white hair turned aqua blue and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned aqua blue.

Nico: It's been a long while since you've turned into your Elemental Hero forms. Alright, let's get that hothead and cool him down.

Keiichiro heard a Pokemon cry.

Keiichiro: Hey look.

We saw a Slugma.

Me: Hey a Slugma.

Nico: Oh the poor thing can't take the heat here.

Me: Nico he's a Lava Pokemon. This world is perfect for it.

Nico: Oh right.

Slugma: I was hit by a living lava lamp.

Me: Oh we'll heal you.

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM!

More explosions were blasting off all over the place.

Keiichiro (to Slugma): Hey. You are aware of what my team is, right?

Slugma: I am. The PatRangers.

Keiichiro: Good.

We healed him.

Slugma: Thanks.

Me: Would you like to come with us?

Slugma: I would be honored.

Xenia: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Mad Lava Lamp) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Mad Lava Lamp, he's 20 yards away looking for Mordecai and Rigby, and his already explosive temper is even worse than ever.

Me: What an explosive hothead! Let's get him!

Lincoln: And send him straight to Vypra to straighten him out. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began

growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Mad Lava Lamp.

Kairi Yano: Considering you're hot blooded, a Slugma fits you

Keiichiro: Hardy har har. But yeah.

We were flying around, and then, we heard extremely loud and mega angry screams of rage and anger, and there we saw our target: Mad Lava Lamp, and boy was he boiling mad!

Lincoln: There's that hothead. Now, to give him a Surekill surprise.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism.

Lincoln: RAGING OCEAN MAELSTROM! 荒れ狂う海の大渦!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a super massive wave of water that hit Mad Lava Lamp hard and he was drenched. Then, Lincoln transformed into Inferno Lincoln as his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned deep red, his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned red, his long wild white hair turned red and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red.

Lincoln: Now, for fire. RAGE OF INFERNO! レイジ・オブ・インフェルノ!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive tornado of light and fire that hit Mad Lava Lamp hard and we landed.

Maria: Nice one!

Nico: Using water first, and then, fire. Man, did you burn him bad.

Mad Lava Lamp was so infuriated!

Mad Lava Lamp: I'LL KILL YOU JUST LIKE I'M GOING TO DO TO THOSE TWO SLACKERS!

Mad Lava Lamp fired a massive wave of lava from his mouth at us, but Lincoln absorbed it into his body and his rainbow energy aura flared up and he grew even stronger than ever!

Lincoln: (Smirks) Is that all you got, turkey? I've seen better shots from the villains we've killed in the past!

Me and Nico: OH! BURN!

THAT MADE MAD LAVA LAMP SUPER ANGRY AND HE CONTINUED FIRING MASSIVE WAVES OF LAVA FROM HIS MOUTH, BUT LINCOLN KEPT ON ABSORBING THEM AND HIS RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARED UP AS HE CONTINUED GROWING EVEN STRONGER THAN EVER!

Eli: Jeez, when did Lincoln grow that bold and confident to say those sorts of insults?

Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, Sabrina Lorelai, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels were whistling trying to cast off suspicion.

Me: Nice try, girls, we knew it was you.

Anna Anyanova, Eman Reynolds, Sabrina Lorelai, and the rest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels: Dang it.

Nico: But, you girls really helped Lincoln in growing bolder and more confident when you all were putting him through all of that constant training. If Flip heard those sorts of comebacks from Lincoln, he'd charge in like a raging bull.

Shayla Sigmar: But, with how much more muscular Lincoln's become and still growing that much stronger, he'll easily become roadkill. Alright, let's take care of that hothead.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Okay you hot freak, come get some!

Mad Lava Lamp: I WILL KILL THOSE NO GOOD FUCKING SLACKERS!

Slugma charged at him and fired lava blasts and blasted him all over!

MAD LAVA LAMP GOT REALLY MAD AND FIRED NUMEROUS FIREBALLS BLASTS AND MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM! KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM!

The whole area turned into a massive raging inferno!

---

It was a massive battle of incredibly hellish strength!

Kopaka got out the Ice Sword of the Toa of Ice

Kopaka: Time for you to cool down! ICE STYLE: COLD FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of ice and blasted Mad Lava Lamp all over.

He was REALLY PISSED NOW!

NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER!

---

Luke got out the Water Sword of the Melodious Songs

Luke Loud: Time for you to really cool down dude! WATER STYLE: SONG OF THE MERMAID!

He fired waves of water and drenched the Mad Lava Lamp all over! STEAM CAME OFF HIM!

We absorbed all his fire and it made us stronger and stronger and stronger.

NUMEROUS FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF!

---

SpongeBob got out the Sword of the Krabby Patties of the Krusty Krab

SpongeBob: I think maybe he is just hungry and angry! KRABBY PATTY STYLE: BURGERS OF FILLING LOVE!

He fired waves of Krabby Patties and they smashed Mad Lava Lamp all over the place.

Nico: YEAH!

Jaden got out the Sword of the Rainbow Elemental Hero Power

Jaden: Time for some water power! ELEMENTAL HERO STYLE: BUBBLE STORM BLAST!

He fired waves of water and blasted Mad Lava Lamp all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Hikaru got out the Thunder Sword of Asgard.

Hikaru: Maybe you need some rain here! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM DOWNPOUR!

He fired a wave of lightning and formed a storm cloud and rain came down on Mad Lava Lamp.

Sarah got out the Wolf Moon Sword of January

Sarah: Time to cool you down with the fires of Winter! JANUARY WOLF MOON STYLE: WOLF FIRE BLAST!

She fired waves of blue fire and it blasted him down.

Xenia: Take that!

Camie: Yeah!

Lily fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Black Widow got out the Darkness Sword of the Shadows

Black Widow: Time for the darkness to show you the error of your ways! DARKNESS STYLE: DARK RAIN OF GUILT!

She fired waves of darkness and blasted him all over! But the Mad Lava Lamp got madder than ever!

Lily got out the Water Sword of the Glowing Water

Lily: Taste this water! WATER STYLE: GLOWING MAELSTROM DOWNPOUR!

She fired a wave of water and drenched him all over.

Mad Lava Lamp was even madder than ever!

Wes got out the Sword of the Time Force

Wes: Time for some Funny power! TIME STYLE: TIME FORCE BLAST!

He fired a time ray and blasted him all over.

Poliwag shot water at him and so did Horsea and Manaphy.

Steam came out of him like mad!

Nico: That oughta cool you down!

Poromon: Once again, I don't have water with me.

Me: Darn. You'll find out how to use it someday.

Lola: Yeah!

Lana: For now lets focus.

Lana fired a wave of ice and froze Mad Lava Lamp!

Nico: I know he'll melt out of it.

And sure enough he did.

Me: Yep.

Nico: This guy is REALLY steaming us.

Shayla Sigmar: But, with how much more muscular Lincoln's become and still growing that much stronger, he'll easily become roadkill. Alright, let's take care of that hothead.

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Shayla Sigmar's Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Greatsword of Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Justice, and as she approached Mad Lava Lamp, she left orange and red energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Shayla Sigmar: Honestly, you really are a bad tempered rotten explosive unpleasant monster, if we didn't have any other plans for you, I'd be more than happy to send you straight to Hell, but no, you're not getting off easy, I'm gonna enjoy tearing you into tiny little pieces.

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and red energy with stars, superhot flames, and, superhot fires surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, twin-tailed comets, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mad Lava Lamp: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Me: OH SHIT, NOW THINGS ARE SO GOING TO HEAT UP!

Nico: BIG TIME!

Lincoln: Mad Lava Lamp's gonna wish he was begging for mercy after Shayla gets through with him.

Then, as the vortex faded, Shayla Sigmar emerged, but she was changed forever.

Shayla Sigmar grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long neon orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of Sigmar The Twin-Tailed Comet emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Hellfire, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Hellfire, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Shayla Sigmar has on a sleeveless orange open vest, sleeveless orange crop top, orange skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Sigmar The Twin-Tailed Comet surrounded by stars, superhot flames, and superhot fires and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the orange feathers grew much larger for her new body along with the twin comet tails and medium sized orange angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings, and her eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, Shayla Sigmar has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Shayla Sigmar's massive Shayla Sigmar's Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Greatsword of Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Shayla Sigmar's Cosmic Eternal Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hellfire Twin-Tailed Comet Inferno Fire Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the symbol of Sigmar The Twin-Tailed Comet etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dragon heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads is a red dragon head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Shayla Sigmar has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below Sigmar the Twin-Tailed Comet that said, "Shayla Sigmar, Avatar of The Twin-Tailed Comet of Sigmar, Super-Powerful Pyromancer, Wielder of The Hellblade, Guardian Angel and Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Royal Woods' Jerks, Archenemy of Fire Lord, Destroyer of Chrollo Lucilfer, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Hellfire. Twin-Tailed Comets, Stars, Dragons, and Phoenixes"

シェイラ・シグマー、シグマーの双尾彗星の化身、超強力な紅蓮術師、ヘルブレードの使い手、守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ロイヤル・ウッズ・ジャークの軽蔑者、ファイア・ロードの大敵、クロロ・ルシルファーの破壊者、チームラウドフェニックスストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そしてトラスト、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火のマスター、ヘルファイア。双尾彗星、星、ドラゴン、フェニックス

Shayla Sigmar has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TWIN-TAILED COMET AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HELLFIRE INFERNO TWIN-TAILED COMET FIRE HELLSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLFIRE INFERNO TWIN-TAILED COMET FIRE HELLSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HELLFIRE INFERNO TWIN-TAILED COMET FIRE HELLSTORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Shayla Sigmar's Super Angel-Twin-Tailed Comet Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mad Lava Lamp saw it, he screamed with pure ballistic fury and fired more lava at her, but she absorbed it and it made her stronger than ever, and she fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, twin-tailed comets, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mad Lava Lamp hard and sent him into a lavafall, he got back out, but boy was he raging mad now!

Shayla Sigmar: (Divine Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Hellfire Inferno Twin-Tailed Comet Hellstorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hellfire Inferno Twin-Tailed Comet Hellstorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you walking bad tempered lava lamp, time to cool you down and send you straight to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's no way we're letting you kill Mordecai and Rigby, not as long as we're here.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's high-time we kicked your bad-tempered hide hard and send you straight to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln, Shayla Sigmar, and I went after Mad Lava Lamp who continued firing lava at us, but we continued absorbing them and we continued growing even stronger than ever, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Mad Lava Lamp, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Shayla Sigmar, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Mad Lava Lamp even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Shayla Sigmar and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, superhot fire, superhot flames, lava, and planets at Mad Lava Lamp, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to send you straight to Vypra.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast that hit Mad Lava Lamp and sent him to Vypra via a portal he opened up behind Mad Lava Lamp, but not before he also assimilated his powers as well. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Shayla Sigmar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails and longer twin comet tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: Whew, man, that lava lamp was really really explosive!

Nico: Yeah, what a hothead. Vypra will cool him down with what she's got up her sleeves.

Lincoln: And she'll also keep him from trying to kill Mordecai and Rigby, because one wrong move, and he's gonna get dunked in a pool of ice water.

We shivered.

Nico: That's something no one would ever want.

Me: Yeah no kidding. But at least he's cooled down.

Nico: That was hot!

Me: WHEW! No kidding! And it's hotter than anything out here.

Nico: Lets go back to our cave and cool down.

Maria: Good idea.

We did so and went and cooled down.

Me: Ahh!

Eli: Whew! That was good.

Maria gave us a lot of water.

Nico: Nice job Slugma!

Slugma: Thanks Nico.

Qin: That was cool!

Poromon: Want a beer?

Slugma: Sure!

He got a bottle but then because of his heat…

POP!

The bottle bursted open and all the beer boiled out.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Let's do that over. This time, I'll make sure you can drink it.
(snaps fingers)

The bottle was fixed and Slugma then drank it.

Slugma: Ahh. (Barney belch)

Poromon and Slugma both got drunk.

Poliwag: Now, sing the ABCs!

Slugma: (Slurred speech) ABCPFEI OUOHLYBM JMPKINUY JGBK
Now I know my ABC's next time won't you drink with me

Manaphy: YAY POROMON!

Qin: Yeah!

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Slugma: That was funny.

Poromon: Yep.

Nico: Nice job, yesterday Ben.

Ben: Thanks Nico.

Qin: Boy that was an awesome battle.

Lola: Yep.

Poromon: I still have a few Grey Matter Bioid parts on me.

Me: And we have all the scrap metal from those Bloids in the lab to be rebuilt and reprogrammed.

Eli: Cool.

Lisa Loud: indeed and it will he a good addition to our team.

Poromon got said parts out of him.

Me: We'll have those put into the lab.

I teleported them to the lab.

Ben: At least I wasn't tempted by Ascalon this time

Me: That's good.

Riley: I'm glad that didn't happen.

Nico: Me too.

Zayto: And we got to use our Cosmic Fury forms

Me: You sure did. Which were so awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Too bad there weren't 12 rangers in Cosmic Fury like the Kyurangers.

Fern: At least I'm a ranger now.

Me: You sure are Fern and that is so awesome.

Fern: Thanks.

Qin: You look great as an orange ranger.

Me: Yeah. Man what a ripoff. Not that many orange rangers in America and Japan.

Jack Landors: Boom doesn't count.

Me: I remember Boom. But he is still a ranger regardless.

Nico: We'll have him put in the rangers later on.

Camie: Good idea.

Z Delgado: He can be orange in real life

Me: I was going to have that happen.

Z: Good.

Qin: Awesome.

Freakazoid: It's still awesome that we destroyed the Rangers enemies. Now they can just KISS MY BUTT!

Earthworm Jim: THEY CAN ALL EAT DIRT!

Nico: Those not in the Masters of Evil anyway

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Still it was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Alva has his son back too

Freakazoid: Yeah that is for sure!

Eli: You got that right.

Nico: Shame Angel Grove got damaged.

Me: I know. But at least no one died.

Varie: That is for sure.

Fu: That is true. But during that adventure I was reunited with Rui.

Me: You sure were Fu.

Jason Lee Scott: Even the Youth Center got wrecked!

Qin: We fixed it up though.

Varie: True. We sure did.

Camie: Yep.

Varie: Yeah that's true.

Nico: Also, who gets Aggregor's staff?

Me: Hmm.

Himiko: I'll take it.

Nico: Good idea Himiko.

Himiko: Thanks

Nanette: Right choice.

Nico: Thank you,

Qin: Yep,

Julie: Although I was the one who killed Aggregor

Me: Yeah but Ben killed Vilgax. So in a way you guys are even.

Nico: Yeah.

Julie: Too true.

Camie: But it was awesome.

Nico: I hope Alva takes my advice on staying away from crime.

Me: Me too

Qin: Yep.

Maria: I'm sure he will.

Eli: I agree.

Lola: Yeah me too.

Varie: Same here.

Nico: How are you feeling, Poliwag?

Poliwag: Better than yesterday.

Nico: Good.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Poliwag: Shooting those clones tired me out.

Mw: Boy I don't blame you.

Nico: Me neither.

Steff: That was awesome though.

Lola: I agree there.

Camie: But they were still cute though.

Maria: Where's the human Poromon?

Rainbow Dash: Back at home. Pickle and Barley Barrel are playing video games woth him.

Nico: Good.

Me: That's cool.

Nico: He's not causing trouble, is he?

Rainbow Dash: No he isn't.

Me: Good. Oh man time for the Anothers.

Eli: About time we got to this part. (Concentrates) Whoa! Another Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy.

Me: Whoa! So Freakazoid, Steff, Funny Bone (Skylanders), Deadpool, Mindy & Buttons And Marie Kanker Loud.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Me Agon Gi are one person.

Qin: Nice.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy!

Me: Whoa!

Qin: Here we go.

Another Icebird: (In a girls voice) This will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and had orange eyes, red, Orange and yellow clothes, fire angel wings, a Tiara with the symbol of the Fire Dopant on it and on her skirt and had a fire sword.

Me: Faye Fire!

Faye Fire: Awesome to see you J.D.

Me: Same here. Faye is the embodiment of the Fire Dopant and she has a powerful mastery over fire and infernos.

Nico: Cool!

Camie: Nice. By the way is the Another Me Agon Gi friendly or hostile?

Me: Aw Camie I was gonna ask that!

Camie: Sorry J.D. (LAUGHS)

Faye Fire: Friendly and she is amazing.

Nico: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw Another Me Agon Gi!

Qin: Whoa!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Another Me Agon Gi: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with black hair, blue eyes and had clothes like Ness's and had Green angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Ness Dopant on it and on her skirt and had a fire sword.

Me: (GASP) Nadia Ness!

Nadia Ness: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Ness: Wow! Been a long time Nadia.

Nadia Ness: Awesome to see you again Ness. Its been a while.

Ness: I know.

Me: Nadia is the embodiment of the Ness Dopant and she has all of Ness's powers from 1994 on up and she is a force to be reckoned with. She also has all the powers of the Kamen Rider Kuuga monsters and knows how to use them all for good.

Nico: Boy that is awesome!

Me Agon Gi: That sure is awesome! Just like me and that is something.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Nadia Ness: No he didn't. I blasted him all over with a PK Star Storm and really let him have it.

Me: Awesome job.

Camie: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets get the Another.

Nico: (gets out Me Agon Gi's Ridewatch) Time for Kuuga power!

May: (Gets out Icebird's ridewatch) This bird is cold!

Maria: (Gets out Taco Shark's ridewatch) I'm hungry for seafood!

Steff: (Gets out Yokai Princess's ridewatch) This will be legendary.

They used the powers of Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy and blasted and smashed the another all over.

Then out came Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Fault Zone!

Fault Zone: (Russian Accent) Thank you Nico. This will be amazing.

Then Burn Dinorex came!

Me: WHOA! Burn Dinorex!

Burn Dinorex: (In a girls voice) I'm going to burn this cretin.

Nico: Bree Dinorex!? Whoa!

Bree Dinorex: Yep. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had an orange bikini on and fire angel wings and a tyranosaurus in front of a flame in the middle of her forehead.

Bree Dinorex: That was awesome.

May: I didn't get hit!

Ed: Pull my finger May!

LOUD FART!

He farted in May's face!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) NICE ONE LUMPY!

May: Me and my big mouth.

Eddy (laughs): At least it was just a fart!

Nico: Yeah!

Bree Dinorex: That was funny!

Rarity: Lets get you some clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome orange clothes.

Bree Dinorex: Awesome outfit.

Maria: Thanks.

Steff: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Bree Dinorex: I sure do. When me and Nico found a skeleton of a fire breathing dragon in my backyard.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: That was so cool!

Lola: Amazing!

Bree Dinorex: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bree hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bree Dinorex: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Freakazoid, Steff, Funny Bone (Skylanders), Deadpool, Mindy & Buttons, and Marie Kanker Loud are heading to Amara Roshansa's planet, Erosa, in the Andromeda Galaxy, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but Amara Roshansa is going to introduce me and Nico to their equally extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy, and voluptuous cousins who are also going to join my harem and Nico's harem, and then, after that, we're going after the hated enemy of Amara Roshansa: Helen Coldsoul, an ice alien known as a Bitterian, and she's bringing the rest of her race to destroy the Erosans, but we'll be sending Helen Coldsoul to Vypra and The Masters of Evil while the entire Bitterian race are heading for prison for their actions against The Erosans.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on Amara's planet, Erosa, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but Amara's going to introduce you and Nico to her equally extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy, and voluptuous cousins who are also going to join your harem and Nico's harem, J.D.

Amara Roshansa: Yep. Hope you boys can handle it.

Me and Nico: (Gulps)

Suddenly, I felt two slender arms wrap around my waist, and I felt two more hands rubbing my pecs from behind, and my body turned red and steam came off me like crazy.

Me: (Blushing Hard) Oh… ! Oh man.

Suddenly, I was surrounded by eighteen very beautiful and extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women who look just like Amara Roshansa: they have long red hair and red headband, pink eyes with red markings, they're 7'0" in height, they have the extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous bodies of goddess and huge voluptuous breasts, fair skin, massive and beautiful red angel wings, dressed in pink sleeveless crop tops, necklaces with a red gem for the pendants, red skirts, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, red fire, heart, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the pink and red planet Erosa, holstered on their backs are massive claymore swords with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged silver blades, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handles, and silver pointed tip for the pommels.

Amara Roshansa: Oh, they're here. Meet the first half of my cousins, Cytheria, Darelene, Davina, Demanda, Dione, Doda, Dodi, Drury, Ellone, Janiya, Filimena, Filomene, Freyja, Frigg, Grania, Hartlyn, Haviva, Hulda, and Ily Roshansa, and they've been wanting to meet you, J.D.

Me: (Trying to keep cool) I… can see that.

Cytheria Roshansa: (Rubs my pecs and eight-pack abs) (Seductive Voice) You're everything we've heard about you: tall, strong, handsome, and a real ladies man. Hope you don't mind having a few more extra wives in your harem?

Me: (Trying to keep my cool) Of course, I'm on the market.

Nico: J.D.'s trying not to lose his cool, but Erosans are really seductive to males who exceed the criteria they have for potential mates.

Suddenly, Nico felt two slender arms wrap around his waist, and he felt two more hands rubbing my pecs from behind, and his body turned red and steam came off him like crazy.

Nico: (Blushing Hard) Oh… ! Oh God.

Suddenly, I was surrounded by eighteen very beautiful and extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women who look just like Amara Roshansa: they have long red hair and red headband, pink eyes with red markings, they're 7'0" in height, they have the extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous bodies of goddess and huge voluptuous breasts, fair skin, massive and beautiful red angel wings, dressed in pink sleeveless crop tops, necklaces with a red gem for the pendants, red skirts, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, red fire, heart, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the pink and red planet Erosa, holstered on their backs are massive claymore swords with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged silver blades, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handles, and silver pointed tip for the pommels.

Amara Roshansa: And there's the second half of my cousins. Meet Kama, Karina, Kerensa, Lalasa, Lida, Liubov, Lolovivi, Lovella, Lovette, Madan, Mahal, Maitane, Maitea, Manami, Mandy, Mena, Mina, and Minnette Roshansa, and they've been wanting to meet you, Nico.

Nico: (Trying to keep cool) I… can see that.

Karina Roshansa: (Rubs Nico pecs and eight-pack abs) (Seductive Voice) You're everything we've heard about you: tall, strong, handsome, and a real ladies man. Hope you don't mind having a few more extra wives in your harem?

Nico: (Trying to keep my cool) Of course, I'm on the market.

Maitea Roshansa: And we heard you administered the Aphrodisiac Erotica Muscle Growth Serum into Lincoln yesterday, we knew you were going to do that.

Amara Roshansa: Of course, and the results spoke for themselves against Vilgax yesterday. (Seductively) And last night.

Lincoln blushed madly.

Cytheria Roshansa: Which means it's your turn, J.D.

Lovette Roshansa: Along with you, Nico.

Nico and I were sitting on some chairs, and then, I saw a machine with a massive glass jar full of pink and red liquid dropped down above me, and then, tubes dropped down and hooked onto my pecs, trapezius, and covered crotch.

Me: Okay, I'm ready.

Amara Roshansa activated the machine, and then, it began pumping the Aphrodisiac Erotica Muscle Growth Serum into my body.

Me: (GROWLS) Oh God! It feels like my whole body is completely on fire! But, this feels so good!

Suddenly, everyone saw my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed, and my massive rainbow elemental angel wings and medium sized rainbow elemental angel wings underneath with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed along with my large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, and I experienced feelings of extreme heat and pleasure, and I was growing so much stronger as a result as all of the benefits of the serum were forever merging with my body.

Then, the jar was completely empty as the tubes unhooked themselves from my pecs, trapezius, and covered crotch, and when it was done, I was now even more ripped and shredded than ever and heat waves were coming off me.

Me: Oh man, what a fucking rush. (Flexes my even more massive muscles) Whoa, and Lincoln wasn't lying, that serum of hers is really potent, I'm now even more stronger than ever.

I was really flexing my now even more massive muscles, and that got Cytheria, Darelene, Davina, Demanda, Dione, Doda, Dodi, Drury, Ellone, Janiya, Filimena, Filomene, Freyja, Frigg, Grania, Hartlyn, Haviva, Hulda, and Ily Roshansa blushing like mad, and I wound up covered in kiss marks on my face, massive pecs, arms, and eight-pack abs.

Then, we saw another machine with another massive glass jar full of pink and red liquid dropped down above me, and then, tubes dropped down and hooked onto Nico's pecs, trapezius, and covered crotch.

Nico: Okay, I'm ready.

Amara Roshansa activated the machine, and then, it began pumping the Aphrodisiac Erotica Muscle Growth Serum into Nico's body.

Nico: (GROWLS) Oh God! It feels like my whole body is completely on fire! But, this feels so good!

Suddenly, everyone saw Nico's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive dark blue angel wings and medium sized dark blue angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings, and he experienced feelings of extreme heat and pleasure, and he was growing so much stronger as a result as all of the benefits of the serum were forever merging with his body.

Then, the jar was completely empty as the tubes unhooked themselves from Nico's pecs, trapezius, and covered crotch, and when it was done, he was now even more ripped and shredded than ever and heat waves were coming off him.

Nico: Oh man, what a fucking rush. (Flexes my even more massive muscles) Whoa, and Lincoln wasn't lying, that serum is really potent, I'm now even more stronger than ever.

Nico was really flexing his now even more massive muscles, and that got Kama, Karina, Kerensa, Lalasa, Lida, Liubov, Lolovivi, Lovella, Lovette, Madan, Mahal, Maitane, Maitea, Manami, Mandy, Mena, Mina, and Minnette Roshansa blushing like mad, and he wound up covered in kiss marks on his face, massive pecs, arms, and eight-pack abs.

Me and Nico: (In Heaven) So… totally… awesome!

Lincoln: Glad you guys now have Amara's cousins in your harems. Now, onto the second part of my rescue: it seems Amara Roshansa's hated enemy, Helen Coldsoul, an ice alien known as a

Bitterian, and she's bringing the rest of her race to destroy the Erosans.

Me: Whoa, who are the Bitterians?

Shanan: The Bitterians are the rivals of Erosans. While Erosans are sexy, the Bitterians are the embodiment of pure cuteness and ice cold evil.

Amara Roshansa: Helen is a wanted gangster, as she's known to freeze Erosans solid to add to her collection. She tried to add me, my sisters, and the rest of my people to her collection, but she failed, and her entire race want nothing more than to destroy us and all traces of love, all they know is ice cold hate.

Lincoln: Well, unlike the other Bitterians, we'll be sending Helen Coldsoul to Vypra and The Masters of Evil, while the entire Bitterian race are heading for my specially made prison for World Conquering Aliens for their actions against The Erosans, and as for their planet, I'm going to drain it dry of its life force and energy, and I'll use Parasite's powers to suck out the powers of every last Bitterian we encounter, except for Helen Coldsoul. Let's get a move on.

We got a move on to take down Helen Coldsoul and the Bitterian race whom she'd brought out. Suddenly, we saw sixteen very beautiful and extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women who look just like Amara Roshansa: they have long red hair and red headband, pink eyes with red markings, they're 7'0" in height, they have the extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous bodies of goddess and huge voluptuous breasts, fair skin, massive and beautiful red angel wings, dressed in pink sleeveless crop tops, necklaces with a red gem for the pendants, red skirts, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoats with stars, red fire, heart, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the pink and red planet Erosa, holstered on their backs are massive claymore swords with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged silver blades, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handles, and silver pointed tip for the pommels, and with them are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa.

Cerys Roshansa: That's right, Linky, and we got the girls away from that Bitterian gangster and the rest of those ice cold Bitterians, but they're out to destroy us again and Helen still wants to add us and the rest of our race to her collection.

?: DESTROY THE BITTERIANS!

We then saw a massive planet-sized army of Bitterians heading right for us.

Lincoln: I knew they'd be coming, time for me to drain them all dry of their powers.

Lincoln ran at the massive planet-sized army of Bitterians, and one by one, he grabbed them and sucked them dry of their cryokinetic powers and he made them his own and he tied them all up and beamed them to a specially made prison for World Conquering Aliens, and they'll remain there for life.

Lincoln: That was good, now all that's left is to take care of Helen Coldsoul.

?: YOU AND EVERY LAST EROSAN WILL ALL BE ADDED TO MY COLLECTION, ROSHANSA SISTERS! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

We then saw our target, Helen Coldsoul, and she was still out to capture Amara and her sisters along with every last Erosan for her "collection".

Sylvester: She's heading straight to Vypra with a straitjacket restraining her.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness

Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: My words exactly, Amara told me she was crazy, but I didn't think she was flat out nuts. Oh well, let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Star Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive

Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Freakazoid and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal

Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Helen Coldsoul, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a dark blue energy blast with stars, galaxies, and planets reflecting and it turned into a straitjacket that tied up Helen Coldsoul and he sent her to Vypra. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Helen's in The Masters of Evil and the rest of her race are now in prison and drained of their powers. Now, to finish off their planet.

Lincoln formed a portal and it showed the planet Bitter, and he went through the portal and is over the surface of the planet, and he points his hands over the planet, and then, he began sucking the planet dry of its life energy and the ruler of Bitter who remained there wound up falling victim to Lincoln's energy absorption, and as soon as Lincoln was done, the planet was left as an empty shell which crumbled and Lincoln went back through the portal and back to us.

Lincoln: That's it for the Bitterians, without their planet or ruler, they're now powerless and leaderless. (To Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa) And it's so good to see you all again, Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa.

Suddenly, Lincoln was pounced on by Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa and they all proceeded to kiss him all over the place as he was on the ground and they were on top of him: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach and Amy Roshansa had her hands on his massive pecs. When Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa were done, Lincoln was covered in red and pink lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered as Lincoln got back up.

Cerys Roshansa: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln. It's been seven years since we last met.

Lincoln went up to Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa and he hugged each of them, and Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa are very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their faces, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized indestructible angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you all since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amanda Roshansa: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and there was no mistaking the vampire fangs you still have along with those massive white angel wings and you now have medium sized angel wings underneath them, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Aphrodite Roshansa: (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Me: Yep, and Lincoln, you know these very beautiful and extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, everyone, meet Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa, they're Lincoln's Guardian Angels from a planet in the Andromeda Galaxy known as Erosa, this planet is inhabited by extremely super smoking, hot, gorgeous, sexy voluptuous women, but don't let that fool you: they're also extremely very powerful warriors and they also know how to use their seductive powers to get male perverts to lower their guard, and then, BAM!, they knock them out and send them flying into the middle of nowhere with one punch, and they're also the sisters of Amara Roshansa and Amara is the eldest of the group. Lincoln saved Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys from a group of Flip's thugs and he drained them all dry of their blood, muscle mass, massive physical strength, and virility, and when Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys laid eyes on Lincoln, almost immediately, they fell in love with him as they saw just how strong, brave, and courageous he was in saving them from those thugs, and they even saw that he was definitely a strong and handsome male, and they engaged in a fierce make-out session with him which lasted for almost two hours. They also trained Lincoln hard underneath the scorching hot sun, and they were really impressed at how he was able to endure extreme heat along with extreme cold, and they found themselves a man who went beyond the same expectations as their sister, Amara. Lincoln made them claymore sword, and to show their thanks, they each kissed Lincoln on the lips which he returned, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry them along with the rest of his harem. They hated all of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, and they're also quite defensive when it came to protecting and defending Lincoln from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan and they've more than once knocked them out.

Nico: Whoa.

Luna: Yeah, dude, Lincoln's become a magnet for smoking hot women from another planet, but it's only those who are like his Guardian Angels: kind, friendly, and tough.

Lincoln: (Blushes hard) Luna.

Me: Hey, it's true, you know.

Lincoln: Yeah, you're right, and now that you're all here, Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys.

Lincoln went up to Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa, and one by one, he hugged them in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of their necks, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he slowly kissed where he bit them.

Adelpha Roshansa: Mmm, you're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with sixteen white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms and eleven massive and long white wolf tails wrapped around Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa's waists, and he leaned down to each of their faces and kissed them on the lips, but when they placed their hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw the six girls, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are An Urata, Hinako Negishi, Marina Hongou, Misaki Kurihama, and Saori Oofuna from Shiofuki Mermaid "Dame… Coach! Nanika ga Dechauu!"

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's An Urata, Hinako Negishi, Marina Hongou, Misaki Kurihama, and Saori Oofuna from Shiofuki Mermaid "Dame… Coach! Nanika ga Dechauu!"

Nicole: So, we got some more awesome swimmers, that's cool.

Lincoln: Yep. Are you girls okay?

An Urata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when An Urata and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Helen Coldsoul and the rest of the Bitterian Race, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of

Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal

Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

An Urata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet the rest of you.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

An Urata: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of An Urata, Hinako Negishi, Marina Hongou, Misaki Kurihama, and Saori Oofuna with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they heard of Amara's cousins joining my harem and Nico's harem and we also wound up getting the Aphrodisiac Erotica Muscle Growth Serum pumped into our bodies. And they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the hated enemy of Amara Roshansa: Helen Coldsoul, an ice alien known as a Bitterian with a habit of collecting Erosans, and she also brought in the rest of her race to destroy the Erosans.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first in using Parasite's power and sucked out and drained every last Bitterian dry of their cryokinetic powers and sent to a special space prison forever and us beating Helen Coldsoul down and sending her to Vypra and Lincoln sucking and draining the Bitterians' home world dry of its life energy along with its ruler, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln, Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Man, you and J.D. tried to keep your cool around Amara's cousins.

Lincoln: They tried to, but they almost went crazy.

Shanan: I did say Erosans are known to be sexy and seductive to males that exceeded their expectations for mates.

Nico: Yeah, you and Lincoln did.

Me: We tried to keep our cool, but that didn't work at all.

---

After our adventure on Amara Roshansa's home planet, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amy, Aiko, Amanda, Aphrodite, Cara, Esme, Carys, Mila, Adelpha, Ahava, Amia, Freya, Mabel, Milena, Amor, and Cerys Roshansa saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Aphrodite Roshansa: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Cerys Roshansa: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ahava Roshansa: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Amanda Roshansa: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: We haven't done this in a long while, but Amara, what memories did you and your sisters have with Lincoln?

Amara Roshansa: Ooh, we've got one memory to share with you.

Amara Roshansa played a video on the big screen, and it showed Lincoln and the Roshansa Sisters at a huge pool near the Roshansa Sisters' home and Lincoln was in his orange swim trunks and the Roshansa Sisters were in red two-piece bikinis, and they also had attack dogs just in case the rest of Lincoln's enemies, or even worse, Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan tried to attack them.

Past Lincoln: This is so awesome, nothing like a refreshing swim in the pool on a hot day.

Past Amara Roshansa: You said it, and your five rotten sisters or the rest of your enemies better not try anything to ruin our date or there's gonna be huge trouble.

Past Cerys Roshansa: Yeah.

Just then, Aphrodite Roshansa peeked her head out of the water, and she carefully swam behind Lincoln, and she was about to pull his swim trunks off, but then, Lincoln's tails reacted, and he turned around and wrapped Aphrodite in his massive and muscular arms.

Past Lincoln: Were you trying to pull my swim trunks off, Aphrodite?

Past Aphrodite Roshansa: What? No, I was just… uh.

Past Amara Roshansa: Aphrodite.

Past Aphrodite Roshansa: Yes, I did, but how did…?

Lincoln's eleven massive and long white wolf tails came up to the surface.

Past Lincoln: Not a smart idea trying to pull my swim trunks off while I have a security system to warn me.

Past Cerys Roshansa: Yeah, what if that bitch, Lori, tried to photograph him nude and send it through the web?

Past Aphrodite Roshansa: Oh God. Lincoln, I'm so sorry. (Leans her head into his pecs) I didn't think of that.

Lincoln leaned down and kissed Aphrodite Roshansa on the lips and hugged her.

Past Lincoln: It's okay, you learned from your mistake. (Tails shaking violently) Dang it! Lori, you better get out of your hiding place, I know you're here.

Lori came out and she had a knife in her hand and ran at Lincoln and the Roshansa Sisters in a fit of rage to kill them, but their attack dogs rushed in and headbutted her and sent her into a tree. Then, Lincoln grabbed her by the collar of her shirt and tossed her out and back to the house, where she was greeted by the glare of her angry sisters and parents as the video ends.

Nicole: I remembered Dad telling me about that. Aphrodite learned her lesson and Lincoln being the gentle soul he is comforted her. But, those tails of yours really warned you of the trouble and of Lori's presence.

Lincoln: They did.

Amara Roshansa: And when we saw him grab Lori by the collar of her shirt and tossed her out and back to their home, we were blushing madly at his display of superhuman strength.

Selene Arcangela: They also saw he also now had superhuman indestructible skin, and he was also bulletproof.

Lincoln: Yep.

Lincoln played a video of Flip getting out a machine gun and shot at Lincoln, but the bullets bounced off him like nothing, and he grabbed the machine gun and twisted it into a pretzel and sent Flip flying back to prison with one punch.

Nico: Whoa, your powers are seriously evolving just like J.D., nice.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Terra Prefontaine: Wow, so this is Everbay Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Terra, and it's perfect for our first double date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston are in your harem, Linky.

Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Megan Clark: I hadn't forgotten when Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston met him, and when they did, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks and the girls wound up with tons of kisses from him, they sure did enjoy their slice of beefcake alright. (Chuckles)

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Terra Prefontaine, Misty, Bindsay Chlohan, and Sheena Weston, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy

McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We may not have any missions because today's the one-year anniversary of the fall of Queen Opaline, but I'm still keeping myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter and even more sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and wolf ears on top of his forehead and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lola's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, she has on a pink coat with the sleeves torn off, pink pants and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Lola: (SHRIEKS) That version of me looks like an uncivilized beast!

Lana: Not good!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Arlene Montgomery: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, like Lincoln said, we may not have any missions because today's the one-year anniversary of the fall of Queen Opaline, but we still got to stop the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola.

Lincoln: Before she tries to pummel anyone with snowballs.

Arlene Montgomery: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Gotham Royal York Park for Lincoln and Arlene Montgomery to destroy the Packing Day version of Lola.

---

We arrived at Gotham Royal York Park to hunt down our target: the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola.

Lincoln: We're here, now we need to keep our eyes peeled, that pink snow monster's here somewhere.

Me: We've dealt with Lola before when she went on her rampages before, Lincoln, she won't get this far.

Nico: That violent pink wearing snow monster won't get anywhere near us.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lola's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the smell of excessive perfume from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lola, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola?! She's even more monstrous than her violent Dark Side!

Me: Yikes!

Feral Animal Packing Day Lola: (ROARS)

Lola's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into through a tree, a bench, a rock, and straight into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Arlene Montgomery: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Arlene Montgomery's sea foam green eyes turned neon sea foam green and she was surrounded by a sea foam green and blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola, she left sea foam green and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Arlene Montgomery: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Arlene Montgomery was surrounded by a massive vortex of sea foam green and blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are turtles, phoenixes, angels. and 30,000-Year White Turtle flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Lola: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me 3: (Through my rainbow phoenix emblazoned on my forehead) Incredible!

Me: You said it, this is incredible.

Lincoln: I've seen Arlene get pretty physical when it came to fighting Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies, and she's really really strong. Now, it's about to happen again, that animal's going to get pummeled big time.

Then, as the vortex faded, Arlene Montgomery emerged, but she was changed forever.

Arlene Montgomery grew from 6'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sea foam green and blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long sea foam green hair and blue hairband and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sea foam green eyes and a sea foam green and blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has 30,000-Year White Turtle emblazoned on her forehead with sea foam green iris, she has on turtle earrings with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in their feet, she also has 30,000-Year White Turtle with sea foam green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its feet for the second pendant on the bottom of her black vampire bat-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sea foam green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Arlene Montgomery has on a dark blue short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless dark blue top, dark blue skirt, dark blue sleeveless bridal gloves, dark blue bellbottom pants, dark blue heeled sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is 30,000-Year White Turtle and surrounded by stars, water, and ocean waves, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing sea foam green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Arlene Montgomery felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive sea foam green angel wings with dark blue tips on the large sea foam green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized sea foam green angel wings with dark blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive sea foam green angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long sea foam green wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings, Arlene Montgomery has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Arlene Montgomery's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sea foam green and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Arlene Montgomery's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom 30,000-Year White Turtle Immortal Cave Girl Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom 30,000-Year White Turtle Immortal Cave Girl Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sea foam green gems and 30,000-Year White Turtle and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged dark blue blade, large sea foam green turtle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sea foam green turtle heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large sea foam green turtle heads is a large sea foam green head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Arlene Montgomery has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of 30,000-Year White Turtle's head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji with water drops in between the kanji below 30,000-Year White Turtle that said, "Arlene Montgomery, Gene-Slammer of 30,000-Year White Turtle, Immortal Cave Girl, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of All of Lincoln's Enemies, Archenemy of King Louie, Amazing Member of Team

Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Turtles, Phoenixes, Angels, and 30,000-Year White Turtle"

アーリーン・モンゴメリー、三万年の白亀のジーン・スラマー、不滅の洞窟少女、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻、ラウドの軽蔑者リンカーンの敵全員、キング・ルーイの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、亀の達人、鳳凰と天使と三万年の白亀

Arlene Montgomery has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-30,000-YEAR WHITE TURTLE-IMMORTAL CAVE GIRL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM 30,000-YEAR WHITE TURTLE IMMORTAL CAVE GIRL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM 30,000-YEAR WHITE TURTLE IMMORTAL CAVE GIRL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM 30,000-YEAR WHITE TURTLE IMMORTAL CAVE GIRL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Arlene Montgomery's Super Angel-30,000-

Year White Turtle-Immortal Cave Girl-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lola's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Arlene Montgomery fired a massive barrage of sea foam green and blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, turtles, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lola's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Selene Arcangela: Wow, Arlene's transformed!

Lincoln: Yep, this means Lola's Packing Day self is so done for. We've seen Arlene clobber Lola before, now this is going to get really really ugly.

Arlene Montgomery: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Water Maelstrom 30,000-Year White Turtle Immortal Cave Girl Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom 30,000-Year White Turtle Immortal Cave Girl Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her smelly butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire

Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Arlene Montgomery.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Arlene Montgomery, and I went after Lola's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sea foam green and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lola's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Arlene Montgomery also did the same by firing sea foam green and blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Arlene Montgomery, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lola's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lola turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lola's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF

LOLA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW DRAGON, PHOENIX, AND ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LOLA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lola was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, orange flames, and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Elijah and his minions away and they hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lola's massive Lola Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, orange flames, and rainbow flames surrounding the vortex, and the force of the vortex blew Elijah and his minions away and they hit a wall, there are dragons and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LOLA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LOLA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lola grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she still has on her tiara and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow phoenix, rainbow dragon, and rainbow angel holding the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with pink gems on the gold flame links and pink crystal links and a pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with pink gems for eyes and holding the Fire and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a sleeveless white shirt with orange phoenix on it along with her sash, pink skirt, pink pants with rainbow flames on the legs of the pants, white knee-boots with phoenix buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix, dragon, and angel with stars, flames, and rainbow flames surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, fairies, and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lola felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blonde angel wings with pink tips on the large blond feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blonde angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails have pink tips and pink markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Orange Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on pink fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lola's massive Lola Loud's Almighty Gabja Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix Greatsword of Divine Inferno Justice and Fiery Love and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, orange flames, rainbow flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lola Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gabja True Immortal Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Gabja True Immortal Rage Inferno Firestorm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Lithuanian Goddess of Fire, Gabja, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and large gold dragon head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on the left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and a large pink gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with flames in between the kanji below the rainbow dragon, rainbow angel, and rainbow phoenix that said, "Lola Loud, Fourth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings and Loving Twin Sister of Lana Loud, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Winston, Sassy Fiery Pageant Queen of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers,, Descendant of 17th Century Lola of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Garfield Lynns Also Known as Firefly, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Ice Sword: Yukianesa, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Gabja, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Flames, Phoenixes, Dragons, and Angels"

ローラ・ラウド、ラウド家の四番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、ラナ・ラウドの愛する双子の妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、ウィンストンの愛するガールフレンド、生意気な燃えるようなページェント・ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの女王、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世

主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主、ミシガン州、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した殺人者、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の十七世紀のローラの子孫、ガーフィールド・リンズの宿敵としても知られるファイアフライ、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、アイス・ソード役：ユキアネサ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの創設者、ガブジャの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとラウド・ファミリーの擁護者、そして炎、フェニックス、ドラゴン、天使のマスター

Lola Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LITHUANIA GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LITHUANIA GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL RAGE AND COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY LITHUANIA GABJA FIRE PAGEANT QUEEN INFERNO STORM DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lola's Super Angel-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Winston saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lola: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Lithuania Gabja Fire Pageant Queen Inferno Storm Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Lithuania Gabja Fire Pageant Queen Inferno Storm Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) Whoa, now, I've ascended! Awesome!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Arlene Montgomery, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Arlene Montgomery's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long sea foam green wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large sea foam green and blue planets orbiting around her legs, and massive sea foam green angel wings and medium sized sea foam green angel wings underneath are permanent, and Lola's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve pink planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Arlene Montgomery: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Lola's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Arlene.

Me: My pleasure, Arlene.

Suddenly, Arlene Montgomery wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Arlene Montgomery's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and 30,000-Year White Turtle flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Arlene Montgomery sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Arlene Montgomery and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lola a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Lola absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Hmm. Ooh, I've got an idea: how about an Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis.

Selene Arcangela: Hey, that's an awesome idea, the Avatars and Gene-Slammers of The Hieratic Duel Monsters, and I know just the person who'd be the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis: her name is Arpina Apollonia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light and Fire. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, and she has powerful light and fire powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the leader of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades.

Me: WHOA!

Eli: Wait a second, I remember the order all too well, they fought alongside Father against Zorc Necrophades.

Pharaoh Atem: I remember them as well, Eli. After Zorc was sealed away, the ancestors of Arpina and her friends were tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil.

Selene Arcangela: That's right, and Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from you a few years ago, and you also knew Arpina would be the first one to train him in mastering the powers of fire and light.

Nico: That really is amazing, and we had no idea that an order like that existed.

Eli: It was kept secret for many millennia.

Selene Arcangela: Yep. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword, and to show her thanks, Arpina kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the first leader and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: So, we're not the only ones who harbored a total distain towards Dark Bakura, Yami Marik, and Zorc Necrophades.

Lincoln: That hatred towards those three still lingered after 5,000 years, but Arpina will be glad to know we'd since gotten rid of Yami Marik and Dark Bakura and sent them to The Black Gates.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Lake Kingdom.

Me: Nice!

Ariel: Me and Eli and Maria will go with on that one.

Princess What's Her Name: As will me and Wonder Woman.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Lets go then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were in LAKE KINGDOM!

---

The Lake Kingdom is a region featured in Super Mario Odyssey, and can either be the fourth or the fifth location visited, depending on if the player selects to go here or to the Wooded Kingdom after leaving the Sand Kingdom. It is the greater location of Lake Lamode, a large lake area with an underwater plaza area. This kingdom is renowned for its fashion designers and clothes, including the prized Lochlady Dress. When Mario first visits here, the Broodals can be found at the Water Plaza in the process of stealing the Lochlady Dress. Mario encounters the Broodals at the Water Plaza Terrace, where he must defeat Rango, which will reward the player with a Multi Moon. Collecting the Multi Moon restores the Water Plaza to its former glory, allowing access to more Power Moons. Once Mario collects enough Power Moons, he can access the next kingdom - either the Wooded Kingdom (if the player has not yet visited it) or the Cloud Kingdom (if both the Wooded and Lake Kingdoms have been visited).

Based on its architectural structure and the several islands located here, the kingdom seems to be based on Greece. However, the name "Lake Lamode" comes from the French phrase à la mode, meaning "in fashion" or "stylish". The name of the Lochladies and the presence of Dorrie (a reference to the Loch Ness Monster) make a connection to Scotland.

The Lake Kingdom is located northeast of the Sand Kingdom, north of the Wooded Kingdom, and northwest of the Cloud Kingdom. The landmass these kingdoms are all located on resembles Pangaea.

---

Nico: WOW!

Eli: Lake Kingdom!

Ariel: It's beautiful.

Maria: It sure is.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: (On the radio) Well you guys are gonna battle the 4th member of the Broodals in this one, Rango.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: This is gonna be a rough one for you all though.

Ariel: We're ready.

Eli: Same here.

Nico: Lets go.

They were off.

Nico: The next gene-slammer and embodiment will meet us there probably.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Not be confused with Rango, who's Pinkie's brother.

Nicole: Sounds confusing doesn't it. And coincidental that they have the same name.

Nico: It sure is.

Wonder Woman: Yeah no kidding there.

Nico: But their fighting styles are different.

Nicole: That's right.

They got to a building on the lake and the Broodals came! Out came RANGO!

Nicole: Okay he throws his hat like a buzzsaw. You have to hit him while his hat is off.

Nico: Got it!

Rango (Mario): Well how do! Looks like I'm gonna be slicing y'all to ribbons!

Nico: You have the same name as Pinkie's brother!

Rango (Mario): Well imagine that. Hyuck!

Eli: I'll say!

Rango (Mario): But tell me. Could he do… this?!

He threw his hat and it was like a buzzsaw!

It slashed Nico actoss his left arm!

Nico: OUCH! Wow that is sharp!

Rango (Mario): Purdy hat ain't it!

Wonder Woman: At least you're putting up more of a fight then the others.

Rango (Mario): Yeah that's doggone sure.

?: PUMMEL WHACK!

A burst of energy hit Rango and bashed him down and out came Ogremon and a girl with green hair, Green eyes, green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the commando symbol on it.

Nico: Ogremon!

Connie Commando: And Connie Commando, Embodiment of Commando Man.

Eli: Cool!

Princess What's her Name: Wow! Connie awesome to see you!

Wonder Woman: You are looking great!

Connie Commando: Diana and Princess. Awesome to see you both a gain. Been a while.

Ogremon: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you Nico.

Nico: Ophelia Ogre!? Whoa!

Ophelia Ogre: We can catch up later. Lets kick some butt.

Nico: (gets out Me Agon Gi and Sarawareteiru of the Fairy's Ridewatches) Feel the power of Fairy and Kuuga!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted Rango allover.

Ariel, Eli and Connie Commando fired waves of water and energy and blasted Rango all over.

Wonder Woman: Can we play too?!

Nico: Go for it!

Wonder Woman and Princess What's her name blasted Rango and he went flying far and they got pink power moons!

Nico: Nice!

Ophelia Ogre reverted back and she was a girl with green hair and red eyes and had green clothes and had green angel wings and had green clothes and had a Ogremon symbol in the midle of her forehead and on her skirt and a club in her hands.

Ophelia Orge: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was.

They high five.

Nico: How did you meet Wonder Woman and Princess What's Her Name?

Connie Commando: I met Wonder Woman during one of her battles with one of her archenemies. Vandal Savage.

Wonder Woman: She put up an amazing battle against him.

Connie Commando: Yep. And I met Princess What's Her Name and helped her battle her so-called sister.

Nico: That is cool!

Princess What's Her Name: Yep and that was a fun one.

Nico: Awesome.

Eli: What's your favorite memory of Nico Ophelia?

Ophelia Ogre: When me and Nico went to Disneyworld and we had a really fun time there.

Nico: Yep. That was fun.

Nico and Ophelia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ophelia: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Connie Commando: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered for them.

At the jail, Powell was being watched like a hawk.

Guard: Don't go anywhere, Powell. I gotta tell my wife the good news about Vilgax, Zedd, and Rita being gone for good!

The guard went outside, leaving Powell to wonder what had gone wrong.

Powell cried on the hard, cramped bed in his small, sterile cell longing for the splendor of his office. He wished his master was here. Lord Zedd had awoken Powell, lifted him to a higher state of awareness. Made him Mayor of Detroit! It was a great gift. In return Powell had helped Zedd make life hard for Team Loud Phoenix Storm through both trials.

Even now, he clutched onto Zedd's remaining secrets - dear mementos of a parted friend.

Zedd: It's OK, Powell. I'm here.

Powell: Zedd.

There he was. Lord Zedd, in all his glory

Zedd: Powell. My servant. My friend. We don't have much time.

Powell: How, master, how did you-?

Zedd: A little spell Rita made. I'm a being of suggestion, etched into your subconscious by my living self.

Powell: Stay with me master, please!

Zedd: I cannot But there is one last service you can perform me.

Powell: Anything, Zedd, please.

Zedd: First, remove the sheet from your bed, Powell. And tie it to the light-fixture on the ceiling.

Guard (comes back in): Sorry, dirtbag. Just had to-HOLY SHIT!

He was being strangled from a noose and the guards came and got him down.

Guard: Whoa! Good thing we got here in time.

Powell: NO NO! I need to die!

Guard: Not on our watch!

Guard 2: Do we really need this guy alive for the trial? Luan already submitted the evidence to the judge. And I'm getting sick of his face!

Guard: Hey orders are orders. We need to make sure he is disgraced in front of the world for him to see.

Guard 2: You're right.

Later it was time for the trial.

Nico: Let's head for the courthouse, Powell's trial is at hand.

Me: Right!

We left for the courthouse, and we arrived just in time as the guards wheeled in Powell who was in a straitjacket and chained to a gurney.

Maria: Here we are mom.

Mrs. Rockell: Glad you all could make it.

Bailiff: Calling courtroom to order in the case of People of the United States VS Mr. Powell. Honorable Judge Katherine A Rockell presiding.

Then, the trial began as the evidence of that racist's crimes were exposed to the public in the forms of testimony and video of his crimes, and Luan also played the audio evidence which absolutely disgusted the jury.

Katie: First I would like to call some witnesses.

Me: Certainly your honor.

Sari Sumdac went up to the stand.

Me: Sari how would you describe Powell? What was your relation and history with him before we came along?

Sari Sumdac: Powell was an old rival of my dad. And when he discovered there were no records of my birth, he kicked me out of my own home!

The crowd gasped!

Me: And did you find out that he did something to those records?

Sari Sumdac: No he didn't. It was because I was born a protoform and not how babies are born naturally.

Me: Which is all right with us by the way.

Powell: YOU TRAITOROUS FREAK!

Judge Rockell: ORDER!

Next Animated Optimus was called.

Me: Sorry the stand was too small for you Optimus so we have you here.

Animated Optimus: No worries.

Me: Now what is your history with Powell?

Animated Optimus: Powell has caused a lot of trouble to us and Sari before J.D. and the others came along. But while we were in the first stages of fighting Zedd, not only was he running for mayor of Detroit but he was also making a smear campaign against us.

The crowd booed.

Judge Rockell: Indeed.

Me: And for the record Powell we are NOT a cult. We are like the Justice League and we were given a massively tremendous responsibility like Superman and the Justice League all were given.

We nodded.

Everyone agreed with my statement

Ben gave his statement.

Me: Ben how about you tell us how we faced Powell.

Ben: After many days, we saved Powell from Zentinels. When we interrogated afterwards, we found out that he created the Blacklight Virus and gave it to Lord Zedd to be used on Embodiments of my aliens!

EVERYONE GASPED!

EVERYONE ALL OVER THE WORLD WAS SHOCKED THAT POWELL MADE THAT VIRUS!

Powell: My master was only punishing your followers!

Kevin Levin: Well, asshole, it turns out that your so called master was actually Vilgax's puppet!

Me: That's right. Vilgax was using him and in the end he killed him.

Qin: That's right!

Powell: It doesn't matter. I was only following my duty to rid the Earth of you and your friends. It would've been my legacy!

Animated Bumblebee slammed his hands on his table.

SMASH!

Animated Bumblebee: You shut your damn mouth! It's one thing to go against me and my team. But what you did in following Zedd? You fucking deserve everything that's coming to you. Especially for hurting Sari so bad! (to Katie) I'm sorry, your honor. I just had to get that out of my system.

Judge Rockell: No worries.

I fixed the table.

Me: So there you have it folks. What do you think of that?

The people gasped!

Man 1: HE'S A MONSTER!

Man 2: PORTER C. POWELL IS LITERALLY WORSE THAN ATTILA THE HUN!

Man 3: HE DESERVES THE CHAIR!

Man 4: KILL HIM NOW!

Man 5: LOCK HIM UP!

Man 6: HE MAKES JOSEPH STALIN LOOK LIKE A SAINT!

Powell: YOU TRAITOROUS LIAR!

Judge Rockell: ORDER ORDER!

Then, the jury retired for deliberations, and in less than thirty minutes, the jury returned to the court room glaring angrily at Powell.

Judge Rockell: Has the jury reached a verdict?

Jury Foreman: We have, Your Honor. We the jury find the defendant Porter C. Powell guilty on all charges.

We silently cheered and the public also cheered.

Judge Rockell: This is literally the worst case of smear campaigning and treachery that I've ever see in this courtroom. Porter Powell, you are the most absolutely despicable person I have ever had the displeasure of knowing, you have caused too much trouble to too many innocent people, and on top of that, you also allied with Lord Zedd and Rita Repulsa and Vilgax, this is unforgivable, and for everything you've done, the court hereby sentences you to death at the hands of Lincoln Loud's darkest curse fit for slime like you. Get this piece of trash out of this courtroom and get him ready for execution.

We were outside of the courtroom and everyone was chanting Powell's death, as he was tied to a steel pole with Neutronium chains and he has a gag in his mouth, and Sebastian cut out his tongue to keep him from speaking.

Lincoln: It's over, Powell, you've caused enough trouble to too many lives, and all for your xenophobic and racist ways. There is no forgiveness for the likes of you, and for your crimes, I am giving you the worst curse that I have created in my arsenal of curses: LUCIFER'S XENOPHOBIC RACIST PUNISHMENT DEATH CURSE!

Lincoln flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings and their wingspan now measured at 8'11" in wingspan and his medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings also spread out and they suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Porter C. Powell, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and me and most of us had shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and Lincoln fired waves of darkness from his massive angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath his massive angel wings and they hit Powell, and he felt like he was suffering 100,000,000,000 PENANCE STARES as all of his crimes against Sari and the Animated Autobots from the past and against us were suddenly turned against him as the vengeful souls of their victims returned and they rend and tore his soul apart and after he was found guilty, his torn apart soul was forever sent to The Black Gates leaving him as a soulless empty corpse devoid of any life whatsoever. Then, his soulless body suddenly lit up and was surrounded by black fire as it consumes their body and he was reduced to nothing and was left as a soot stain where his body once stood.

Me: (SHOCKED) HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: (Gulps) Lincoln… , what the actual Hell was that?!

Lincoln: That was my darkest and most terrible curse I've ever created: it's called LUCIFER'S XENOPHOBIC RACIST DEATH CURSE, and this curse is meant for the worst of the worst: xenophobes and racists motivated by hatred and who have committed the darkest and most bloodiest atrocities for their twisted xenophobic and racist ways. When I cast this curse by singing Luna's Future, I fire waves of darkness from my massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath my massive white angel wings, and when it hits the person doomed to be hit with that curse, it'll be like suffering 100,000,000,000 PENANCE STARES as all of their crimes against certain races from the past are suddenly turned against them as the vengeful souls of their victims return and they rend and tear the souls of their torturers apart and sends their torn apart soul to The Black Gates leaving the cursed victim as a soulless empty corpse devoid of any life whatsoever and their soulless body is suddenly lit up and surrounded by black fire as it consumes their body and they are reduced to nothing and they're left as a soot stain where their body once stood.

WE GASPED IN HORROR AND SHOCK!

Eli: Oh God, that really really is one of the darkest and most terrible curses you've ever created.

Selene Arcangela: It's a perfect one to use against racists and xenophobes, but those who've committed treason will get this curse.

Varie: Yikes!

Me: My words exactly.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blizzard Wolffang next.

Me; Cool!

Qin: Yep.

Me: Lets get to Risa for the party.

Nico: You got it.

Poromon: I can't wait!

We were off to Risa.

---

(BANJO KAZOOIE TREASURE TROVE TROVE THEME PLAYS)

We were on the planet Risa and we were having a great time. We played volleyball, doing surfing, sandcastles, a great party and also we were in our awesome swimsuits.

May: So awesome.

Nico: Awesome party!

Maria: Here's to the defeat of Vilgax!

All of us: HERE HERE!

We clinked our glasses.

Me: And to the fall of Opaline one year ago yesterday. We were supposed to celebrate that anniversary yesterday but it got moved to today.

Nico: It all started in 2021.

Me: When Sunny first came to our world.

Sunny Starscout: That was so awesome. And it was when I told you all what happened.

Nico: That is for sure and it was rough

Nate hugged Twilight to comfort her.

Twilight Sparkle: I know Nate.

Me: And as time progressed we learned more and more about who the culprit was. And it was Queen Opaline Arcana.

Nico: She undid everything Twilight worked for!

Me: And all in her quest for power!

Xenia: Yeah she wanted all the magic in the world all for herself.

Nico: Yeah!

Misty Brightdawn: And I was a fool to follow her. She only used me.

Me: Good thing we had you as our double agent.

Nico: After we killed Void Queen, we went after her.

Me: Yep. Her castle was located in the Kamchatka Peninsula in Russia.

Camie: And we called our allies from all over the universe for that.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: We launched our attack on November 20th, 2022 last year.

Nico: We had to go through 24 floors.

Vypra: We sure did.

Me: And shockingly we battled some of our old major enemies that we faced over the years.

Eli: We sure did.

Me: First was Alexander Paine. I battled him long ago and killed him.

Nico: I remember that.

Axel: Yeah that was epic.

Nico: Next was Adam Taurus.

Me: That jerk.

Blake Belladonna: I can't believe I was a fool for being that jerk's girlfriend.

Xenia: Yeah no kidding!

Qin: He had it coming for what he did.

Nico: Animated Sentinel Prime was next.

Me: Man that big chinned ugly jerk!

Qin: I hate that freak!

Animated Optimus: It's funny how we're talking about him a few hours after Powell got what he deserved

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That was awesome.

Nico: Constantine Frog was next

Me: Yeah that Kermit double got what was coming.

Lola: Big time.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Varie: No one impersonates Kermit and gets away with it

Nico: Dr. Blakk was next.

Eli Shane: It was good to battle him again.

Me: That jerk is now in prison for good.

Camie: It sure is good that he is there.

Nico: Master Cyclonis was next

Aerrow: Yeah and we destroyed her forever.

Me: Yeah and sent her to the black gates.

Yost Wolverine: Surpisingly, my version of Sebastian Shaw was next

Me: Yeah that jerk.

Nico: He was responsible for Dark Phoenix in the Yost World.

Camie: Yep.

Me: We sent him to prison without his powers.

Nico: DeFoe was next.

Me: And I've had it with that clod.

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) At least we never will see him again.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Diesel 10 was next:

Thomas: That guy was rotten.

Qin: No kidding.

Nico: Next was Necrafa.

Arkayna: The bane of Gemina.

Me: Yep and we took that monster down for good and banished her to the black gates.

Nico: Next was Auntie Roonie.

Juniper Lee: That was one of my enemies that we al never faced before.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: That was intense.

Nico: Up next was Paradigm.

John Bolton: It was totally jawsome that we put that monster that made us into sharks and so many people into Gene-slammers in his place.

Me: The Black gates. Permanently.

Camie: Good riddance.

Poromon: Before we continue, how about we eat something?

Me: Sure.

Lynn Sr.: Made plenty of food for all of us!

We had pizza, chicken wings and burgers and more.

Me: (Eating Pizza) Mmm! Delicious!

Stacey: Next, we fought Lars.

Otto: Yeah Twist's rotten brother.

Qin: He was a jerk.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: We fought Agram next.

Tony Jones: We sure did. Good riddance.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: He'll never terrorize the moonlands again.

Nico: Next up was Guy Gagne.

Turbo: We gave that cheater what for.

Lola: And sent him back to prison

Poromon: Devimon was next.

Nico: I had a lot of personal issues with him.

Qin: That was intense.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: But he's now gone for good in the black gates.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Next was Visser 3.

Animorphs Rachel: Yeah he was terrible.

Me: At least we destroyed the Yeerks and him and his Yeerk form is in a jar.

Lana: Those freaks are disgusting.

Nico: Next was the Aligned Megatronus Prime. Or the Fallen as he called himself.

Me: I know and that was awesome.

Camie: Yep.

Aligned Optimus Prime: And that one has no right to call himself a prime.

Me: Yep. He's gone forever.

Nico: Next up was President Stone.

Astro Boy: That jerk had it coming.

Me: Yep and we sent him back to jail.

Nico: Next was Skeleton King.

Chiro: We blew his ship up before.

Me: Yep and now he's gone and in the black gates.

Qin: Yep. Good riddance.

2012 Leo: Next was our version of Mozar.

Nico: Yep and he was brutal.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Oh the Triceratons. He was nuts.

Me: He sure was.

Nico: Next was Zeno.

Zatch: My so-called evil brother.

Me: Yep. And we banished that little monster to the Black Gates.

Nico: Deuce was next.

Ace Bunny: He got what was coming.

Laney: He sure did.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: After that, we finally caught up to Opaline. She had the Man and Woman with her.

Me: Yep and we really let all hell loose on her.

Hitoshi: Especially Man and Woman.

Me: Yep. That was so epic.

Nico: Misty really made sure she got the surprise of her life.

Me: And as the ultimate final blow, I dealt a massive Friendship Spirit Bomb on her.

Twilight: We taught Opaline a big lesson that day.

Horsea: What's that?

Twilight: Never mess with friendship. Or the magic that comes with

it!

Me: You got that right! And never tarnish the legacy of the Princess of Friendship.

Sunny Starscout: Especially someone that I looked up to from my father. Twilight is my hero and a great inspiration for me and my friends.

Twilight Sparkle: I'm so honored Sunny. But that is always for sure.

Nico: We even made a statue.

Me: We sure did. To honor this day.

I pulled off a tarp and it was Sunny Starscout and Twilight Sparkle holding a sword up. It was the Sword of Harmony with all the symbols of Twilight and Sunny's friends on the blade and it Opaline's skull impaled on it and they were standing over 50 skulls that were those of the Opaline 24 and the Doomsday 23.

All of us: WOW!

Me: (Reading plaque) "On this Day - November 20th, 2022, it will honor the battle with the evil and malevolent Opaline Arcana and how the forces of Twilight Sparkle, Sunny Starscout and friends and Team Loud Phoenix Storm took down the monster behind all of Equestria's most evil enemies and how we made sure to bring Opaline to Justice and to never mess with the legacy of Twilight Sparkle and the Magic of Friendship." Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is! Nice job!

Laney: Thanks.

Eddy: Before Poromon eats them all.

Sure enough, Poromon was starting to eat some cupcakes.

Poliwag: HEY! You better share those!

Poromon: MY CUPCAKES!

Pinkie: I made those!

Poromon: MY CUPCAKES!

We laughed at this

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Oh Poromon!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Nico: But Poromon what did we say about sharing?

Poromon: Okay. Sorry.

We had some cupcakes and they were tasty.

We had a great party and it was awesome. We set up copies of the statue in Ponyville, Canterlot, Maretime Bay, Zephyr Heights, Bridlewood, Gotham Royal York Park and at home in our garden. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was an awesome party.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gentaro, Allie Astro, Hikari Ginga Galaxy, Yumi UFO, Stella Betelgeuse and Amelia O'Connell as well as Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and we're going to a planet made of caldo de siete mares or Soup of the Seven Seas and it's gonna be an amazing soup planet. And there we're going to battle the Vengeance Express 6! SERIOUSLY VYPRA NEEDS TO KEEP THOSE SIX IN A PADDED CELL! Jade Kubaos is going to transform against them and it's going to be painful and brutal! Also we're going to battle Another Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat who are the embodiments of Octavia Melody, Vinyl Scratch and the Dracula Dopant. The Dracula Dopant Embodiment not only is a vampire but she has a REALLY DARK STORY! So be warned. And we're going to meet a Blizzard Wolffang Gene-slammer named Borealis Wolffang and she is a wolf tamer and an ice master.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Stella Esteban, Gene-Slammer of Corroding Shark, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Luxor, Egypt, but we got some bad news: Emperor Sem, the Duel Monster, has been sighted, and we're going to take the Duel Monster down and we're sending it to Vypra. And we're going to meet Arpina Apollonia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light and Fire. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, and she has powerful light and fire powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the leader of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades. Their ancestors fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the ancestors of Arpina and her friends were tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Arpina would be the first one to train him in mastering the powers of fire and light. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword, and to show her thanks, Arpina kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the first leader and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel

Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up is Ruby Gillman Teenage Kraken and we're going to battle Nerissa the Evil Sea Queen and we're going to send Chelsea to the M.O.E. and destroy the Sea Queen half.

See you next time.

# KRAKENS VS MERMAIDS

This chapter is based on the movie Ruby Gillman: Teenage Kraken

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10,721.4: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another awesome food planet and it will be a really cool one. It's located in the Whirlpool Galaxy and our mission there is to have a really fun meal there too as well as a cool rescue.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Gentaro, Allie Astro, Hikari Ginga Galaxy, Yumi UFO, Stella Betelgeuse and Amelia O'Connell as well as Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and the entire team are heading to the food planet.

Me: Boy I can't wait to see what this planet is like.

Xenia: Me too. This will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will be awesome.

Varie: Yeah it sure will be. I'm excited myself.

Nico: We all are. Gentaro, I want to thank you, Fault Zone, and your teams for coming.

Gentaro: Always excited for some fun and action on a rescue.

Nico: Yep.

Allie Astro: We sure are.

Nico: Allie, what do you like to do in your free time?

Allie Astro: Well I'm an astronomer and I love to observe new galaxies and stars all over the universe. Also I like to look at the planets.

Nico: That's cool.

Nicole: Always awesome to have a fellow scientist with us.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That is cool.

Nico: What's your favorite planet to look at?

Allie Astro: All of them. They are all amazing to see.

Nicole: They sure are. And there are so many amazing mysteries to see there.

Nico: Yep.

I was watching Kamen Rider Geats.

Me: WHOA! Geats is awesome!

Eli: You said it bro!

Himiko: Man we're going to be in for some fun on Yona's missions.

Yona: Yona excited for this.

Me: Me too!

Nico: That's great you all want to be prepared for that.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Boy Yesterday was an awesome party.

Qin: It sure was! We had a lot of fun.

Ibara Shiozaki: We sure did.

Nico: Before that we had Powell's trial.

Eddy: Babe, I would've preferred you handing in the evidence while that asshole killed himself. We could've done without his whining.

Luan: I know. But it was best to see the world what kind of monster he was.

Eli: It's true. And it's fitting for everyone to see that.

Lincoln: But at least Sari is no longer going to see that monster again.

Qin: That is true.

Maria: Good riddance.

Animated Optimus Prime: Good riddance to that jerk.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: That guard is a good friend of mine I helped a while back.

Me: Really? Wow! That is cool Nico.

Nico: It sure is.

Me: Yep. But Powell is gone now. Also the party was great too.

Nico: Yeah we had a lot of fun too.

Maria: Poromon tried to eat all the cupcakes.

Poromon: Sorry they were just that good!

Me: What kind of cupcakes were they?

Mary Knudson: White Chocolate cookies and cream amaretto cupcakes. Really awesome recipe I made.

Poromon: Those were really good Mary.

Mary Knudson: Glad you liked them.

Me: No wonder they were so delicious. You did a great job Mary.

Mary Knudson: Thanks dad.

Nico: Those were really delicious.

Camie: They sure were.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw we were at an orange planet and it looked like a lava planet.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: We're here.

Me: Looks like a lava planet from up here.

Nico: It sure does.

We then got to landing and the ship landed and we saw that it was an ocean planet! We got on the ship and saw that it was an amazing ocean planet!

Me: Wow! (Sniffs) Ooh it smells good!

Nico: (Sniffs) It sure does.

Me: Hmm.

I went and got a bowl and scooped some of the water. I saw that it was actually full of seafood. Clams, Mussels, Crab, Squid, Shrimp, Tillapia. Octopus and Catfish.

Me: Oh wow! It's an ocean planet of Caldo de Siete Mares!

Nico: Wow! Soup of the Seven Seas!

Qin: Amazing!

Nico: An Ocean planet of Caldo De Siete Mares! This is amazing!

Eddy: Lets dig in!

We got bowls and ate some.

Me: (eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Weiss: It's like our date all over again.

Lincoln: It sure is Weiss.

Rosa Casagrande: (Spanish Accent) Ay caramba! This is an amazing planet.

Me: Boy Ms. Rosa this is an amazing planet. And it's just as great as yours is.

Rosa Casagrande: Oh gracias J.D. It sure is.

I ate some crab.

Me: Mmm. (Eating) Delicious crab.

Nico: Wow! This is awesome. (Eating clams) Mmm! Good clams.

Qin: It sure is. (Eating mussels) Mmm! Yummy.

Maria ate some.

Maria: (Eating) Mmm! The shrimp is awesome.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious octopus in it too.

Camie: What is Caldo De Siete Mares?

Me: Oh it's a traditional soup made in Mexico. It means Soup of the Seven Seas.

Camie: Awesome! What is it usually made with?

Me: Shrimp, Octopus, Tilapia, Catfish, Mussels, Clams and Squid.

Camie: Wow! That is good.

Me: Yep. Rosa makes it with a twist. She puts Crab Legs in it.

Camie: Ooh that is tasty. (Slurps) Mmm! Wow! It's good.

Weiss: Yeah it sure is. Me and Lincoln had it on our date the first time and it was awesome.

Nico: I remember that. That was so awesome.

Kaito ate some.

Kaito: (Slurps) Mmm! Wow this is awesome.

Me: Yep. It's like Mexico's version of Bouillabaisse.

Nico: Yep.

May: Delicious, isn't it?

Me: It sure is.

Ronnie Anne: It sure is. One time me and Abuela made some for a food critic that turned out to be famous action movie star Phoebe Powers in disguise.

Me: I love Phoebe Powers! She is awesome.

Xenia: She sure is!

Ronnie Anne: She is just as action packed in real life as she is in her movies.

Nico: That is awesome that you met an awesome action movie star.

Maria: Definitely!

Ronnie Anne: It sure is!

Me: I'll say!

I ate more soup and it was awesome.

Me: Mmm! Thanksgiving is tomorrow.

Nico: I know.

Helena Nicos: I'm excited for it. Especially because we're having pizza too.

Kit Taylor: Wait what!? What happened to having turkey?

Nico: We're having turkey too.

Me: We added pizza to the menu too because we want to keep turkeys off the menu as much as possible.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Long story on that.

Qin: Yep.

Allie Knudson: But it still is a good menu too. As long as Sergio is not invited.

Nico: Relax. We're still eating turkey.

Me: I know.

Mary Knudson: My favorite part about the meal for Thanksgiving? Pies.

Poromon: I'll eat anything there.

Nico: Me too! Especially the turkey and mashed potatoes and gravy.

Nicole: Now you're talking.

Anna Knudson: My favorite part of Thanksgiving? The Football Games.

Me: Those are fun.

Laney: I love the Macy's Thanksgiving Parade. Those floats are so awesome.

Xenia: They sure are.

Ed: Gravy! Yum!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You know how much Ed loves gravy.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Eddy: Lumpy when it's tomorrow you can eat all the gravy you want.

Ed: GOODY GOODY!

Eddy: NEVER get between Lumpy and Gravy.

Me: Never in a million years.

Qin: Yep.

We had a great meal.

Me: Ahh. That was great.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: I got word from Vypra that The Vengeance Express 6 Kids have gotten loose from their cage again, and they still want revenge on the Eds.

WE GASPED AND OUR JAWS DROPPED AND WE DID WILD TAKES!

Me: ARE YOU FUCKING KIDDING ME?!

Nico: THOSE STUPID AIRHEADED MORONIC DORKS! I'M GONNA CRACK THEIR HEADS OPEN AND LET ALL THE AIR OUT!

Qin: Me too!

Jade Kubaos: How did those dorks get out of their leash again?!

Lincoln: They attacked Lord Drakkon and Dark Spicer again and ran out, but not before they gave Vypra the finger, and that really really set her off.

WE GASPED!

Nico: God, how insane are they?!

Me: Crazy to the bone! I'm going to smash their brains open and vomit in their heads!

Lincoln: Either way, they're heading on a one-way train ride to Hell when we beat them up and send them back to Vypra.

Lori: I can't believe those dorks had some nerve to do that again.

Lisa Loud: They really are a bunch of monster. And I've finished with creating the Omnitrixes for everyone on the team, and they have all the DNA samples of Ben's aliens and the aliens we'd scanned from when we met Samus years ago to the other alien encounters.

Lisa got out Omnitrixes and they attached themselves onto our left wrists and merged with our left gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe.

Me: Wow, this is awesome!

Lincoln: We'll be testing them out, and those dorks are the perfect test dummies.

Nico: Yeah, let's get those dorks and rip them apart.

Me: Yeah!

Vinyl Scratch heard a Pokemon cry.

Vinyl Scratch: Look here guys!

We saw a Mega Meloetta! A Blue one.

Me: A Mega Meloetta.

Nico: Wow!

Me: Oh the poor thing hurt her leg.

Mega Meloetta: Yeah those kids beat me up.

Me: The Vengeance Express 6.

Qin: Yeah.

We got to healing her.

Vinyl Scratch: You okay now?

Mega Meloetta: Much better. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome. You want to come with us?

Mega Meloetta: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Great!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Vengeance

Express 6 Kids) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, they're 20 yards away but they're heading right for us to kill the Eds once again!

Me: Why, those buttheads! Let's get them and tear them apart!

Lincoln: And send them straight back to Vypra, and she'll really let all Hell loose on them. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began

growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on The Vengeance Express 6 Kids.

We went to finding them.

Me: Alright, now where the Hell are those buttface morons?!

Nico: They're here somewhere. Keep your eyes out for the sound of a bike.

Me: Or the sound of Kevin's enraged voice.

Lincoln: They'll come after the Eds first, but I won't let that happen, I've got a few surprises for them.

?: (SUPER MEGA ENRAGED VOICE) DDDDDDDDDDOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOORRRRRRRRRRRRRRKKKKK

Nico: And here come our least favorite members of The Masters of Evil.

We then saw our least favorite members of The Masters of Evil: The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, and they were heading right for the Eds to kill them, only to get ambushed by armies of Thunderbirds Lincoln summoned and they fired blasts of lightning that electrocuted them bad.

Me: Ooh, now that really had to hurt.

Nico: Nice one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Thanks.

Vengeance Express Kevin: YOU WON'T BE LAUGHING FOR LONG, DORK!

Me: You are the dork!

Vengeance Express Sarah: "Ed! You give Jimmy his candy back!"

Vengeance Express Rolf: "You have made a mockery of the son of a shepherd!"

Vengeance Express Jonny: [holding Plank in the air] "Plank's pressing charges, you bully!"

Vengeance Express Kevin: "Who's coughing up to fix my bike?"

Vengeance Express Jimmy: "Oh, I'm gonna give 'em such a pinch!"

Vengeance Express Nazz: "Dude, count me in!"

Vengeance Express Kevin: YOU DORKS WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO US!

Vengeance Express Sarah: YOU WILL PAY FOR YOUR CRIMES!

Eddy: What crimes!?

Vengeance Express Nazz: EXISTING THAT'S WHAT!

Vengeance Express Sarah: YOU JERKWADS LIVING IS YOUR CRIME! WE'RE GOING TO KILL YOU ALL!

Me: Bring it on buttfaces!

I punched Vengeance Express Rolf in his face and leg swept Jonny and kicked Jimmy in his face and knocked out all his teeth!

Mega Meloetta charged at them and blasted them with music

energy.

Mega Meloetta: Take that you jerks!

I then smashed Sarah and threw her into Nazz and then threw a bear trap and clamped it onto Kevin's Butt!

CLANG!

Vengeance Express Kevin: YEOWCH!

Deadpool (to the viewers): There were no usual battles last chapter. So, we'll have to do something else

Me: So lets hit them with the funniest gags we can muster!

I drove a steamroller and flattened them.

HONK HONK!

CRUNCH!

They were flatter than pancakes!

Poromon got out a box.

He gave it to Vengeance Express Rolf and he opened it and then…

KRASPLAT!

CHUM EXPLODED OUT AND COVERED HIM!

Plankton: Ooh! A Chum Bomb! Nice.

I then grabbed a stop sign and then smashed Jimmy with it!

KRABLANG!

Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE SPINE OF A SEA URCHIN!

He then went at Vengeance Express Jimmy and ripped him apart into smashed pile of pulp!

May screamed in horror!

Me: MAY WHAT!?

May: Manaphy did that thing!

Me: Yeah she can do it on bad guys.

Celine Screwball: HAVE A PIE!

SPLAT!

She got out a pie and splatted it into Vengeance Express Jonny's face!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She honked Vengeance Express Rolf's nose!

HONK!

She then ran around The Vengeance Express 6 really fast!

Celine Screwball bashed the Vengeance Express 6's faces like a punching bag!

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She really bashed them all over!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! How do you like me now chums? WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized all six of them all over!

Horsea poked a puma with a stick and it roared and went at her and then she lead it to the Vengeance Express 6 and then jumped and it mauled the 6 of them!

But then Vengeance Express Jonny flew out and bit NICO SQUARE IN THE CROTCH!

CRUNCH!

WE WINCED AND COVERED OUR CROTCHES!

May: Try this on!

May pulled out some fingerless gloves and put them on. Then she dipped them in glue, then put them in nails and staples, nails, caltrops and glass!

May: These fists are going to smash your faces off!

WHOA MAY MEANS BUSINESS NOW!

May: NO ONE BITES MY HUSBAND AND LIVES!

May punched all six of them and bashed their heads all over and left them bloody and mangled up!

Poliwag was using grenades as bowling balls!

May got out of the way and Poliwag rolled them and they hit all six of the Vengeance Express 6 and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Then it's time to give you some explosive diarrhea!

I pulled out 6 grenades and pulled the pins and threw them and they went into their mouths and they swallowed them!

Nico: OH BOY!

Me: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

We ducked and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF THEIR BUTTS AND THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS 6 WENT FLYING HIGH INTO THE AIR!

Me: WHOA!

They then crashed into the ship hull!

KRABLANG!

Poromon got into a tank and ran them over and turned them into roadkill!

Qin: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Joe Swanson: Better them than me!

Me: WHOA! Okay that was funny!

Nico: It sure was!

Jirachi put bullseyes on some of the Vengeance Express 6 and he blasted them and I blasted them too with a machine gun!

BING BING BING DING DING DING DING!

I threw a bunch of bullets and got them.

Qin: YEAH!

Tentacool was using chickens as arrows and She fired chickens!

They screamed and the Vengeance Express got hit in their chests and knocked them down!

Chickens: (ROOSTER CROW)

They laid eggs!

Ed: CHICKENS DID GOOD!

Me: Not fun getting hit by the domestic fowl huh Rolfy Boy!

We laughed!

Poromon got out a soda can and shook it.

He popped it open and drank it and then released a MASSIVE AND LOUD MONSTROUS BELCH!

LOUD SUPER MONSTROUS BELCH!

He blasted the Vengeance Express 6 far away with the force of a powerful thermonuclear explosion!

Me: WHOA! Nice one!

The Rabbids Recognized that.

They gibbered.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Nice one!

Qin: YEAH!

Then the Vengeance Express 6 came back!

Poromon threw the soda at them and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

It exploded and blasted them down.

Me: Take that!

Nico: Nice one! That was for biting me in the crotch you jerkwads!

As payback, Nico kicked Vengeance Express Jonny in the crotch.

KRABLAM!

HE SCREAMED AND THEN HIS HEAD EXPLODED!

KRASPLAT!

Me: YUCK!

Nico: Whoops! As much as they can be a pain, I don't want them dying on us. (snaps fingers)

He was back.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Ouch.

Poromon pecked them.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Yeah!

Suddenly, we felt a very dark presence: and we saw clones of Muzan Kibutsuji and Ardyn Izunia appear before us.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) So, you didn't come alone, you made clones of Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji to get rid of us. Vypra will no doubt be enraged as a result when we tell her of this as well.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, demonic darkness, demons, devils, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound from his back, and as he approached the clones of Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, demonic darkness, demons, demon dogs, devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) You may have created the clones of Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji in your ravenous desire to destroy the Eds once more and get rid of us, however, by doing so, you've crossed a line from which there is truly no return, and now, you two clones of my archenemy and Kendall Morgan's archenemy shall die here by my hand.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and demonic darkness surrounding the vortex, there are demons, devils, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at the clones of Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: OH GOD, WHAT DID THOSE DORKS UNLEASH?!

Nico: THEY'VE UNLEASHED HELL ON EARTH!

Lincoln: This is going get really messy!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

DEVIL MAY CRY OST: LEGENDARY BATTLE: MUNDUS IN THE SKY PLAYS

Sherlock Hound grew from 8'3" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still has his eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood red and black nebulae, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a demonic dragon with dark angel, dark phoenix, and demon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the midnight black crescent moon links and in the center is his Amulet of Sparda with embedded large blood red gem and on the bottom is a blood red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and it's holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has Sparda's monocle over his left eye, long dark purple Victorian coat with purple cuffs and red embroideries on the cuffs and coattails, white gloves, white cravat, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the coat with golden ring and small gold skull with blue gem on its cranium, long dark purple pants, knee-high black boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long dark purple coat is a demonic dragon, demon hound, dark phoenix, and dark angel surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized midnight black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive midnight black angel wings, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's Demonic Dark Knight Sparda's Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Greatsword of Demonic Dark Knight Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red demon dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in its forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a midnight black demon hound head with large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon hound heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black demon hound head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the demonic dragon, demon hound, dark phoenix, and dark angel that said, "Sherlock Hound, Famous Private Detective of Nineteenth Century London, Famous True Immortal Hero of England, Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Carrier of Sparda's Legacy, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Loving Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Tamer of The Hound of The Baskervilles, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mundus' Dark Ambitions and

Avenger of Eva's Death, and Master of The Stars, Blood Red Nebulae, Darkness, Demonic Darkness, Blood, Demons, Demon Hounds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シャーロック・ハウンド、十九世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イギリスの有名な真の不滅の英雄、スパーダのチャンピオンであり使者、スパーダの遺産の運び手、モリアーティ教授の計画を常に破滅させる者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる同盟者、パートナーであり信頼できる仲間ワトソン博士、複雑な謎の解決者、化学と物理学の修士、熟練したヴァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・カエルム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アルジェンタム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、そしてアーディン・イズニアの大敵であるラヴァス・ノックス・フルーレの愛する兄弟、ムンダスとニフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、バスカヴィル家の犬の調教師、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ムンダスの暗い野望の破壊者、そしてエヴァの死の復讐者、とスターのマスター、血の赤い星雲、闇、悪魔のような闇、血、悪魔、悪魔の猟犬、フェニックス、天使

Sherlock Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON HOUND-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were truly amazed by Sherlock Hound's Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the clones of Ardyn

Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji saw it, they ran at him to kill him, but Sherlock Hound fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels which hit the two clones, and it angered them as soon as they recovered.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (British Accent) So, you refuse to go down without a fight. Very well, then you two have already chosen death.

Suddenly, the full moon turned demonic red and it started raining blood. Then, Sherlock Hound went after the clones of Ardyn Izunia and Muzan Kibutsuji, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels at the two clones, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. Then, he attacked them with his new massive demonic greatsword leaving bleeding scars on them, and he also summoned The Hound of The Baskervilles who viciously attacked them.

Me: Oh man, I didn't expect to see Sherlock Hound transform once again.

Nico: And when the moon turned demonic red, it suddenly started to rain blood, and we all knew what it meant: Hell's been unleashed.

Then, Sherlock Hound stabbed his massive greatsword into the clone of Ardyn Izunia, and it sucked out all of his blood and powers and he made them his own and he destroyed the dead corpse and sent his soul to The Black Gates, and he then stabbed his massive greatsword into the clone of Muzan Kibutsuji, and it sucked out all of his blood and powers and he made them his own and he destroyed the dead corpse and sent his soul to The Black Gates, and that made The Vengeance Express 6 Kids super enraged now!

Jade Kubaos: Nice one, Sherlock Hound. And as for you six dorks, now you're really going to get it!

Suddenly, Jade Kubaos' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, she left blue energy, stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Jade Kubaos: No matter how many times Vypra's had to tighten your leashes, you six dorks always respond with even more violence towards them by attacking the other Masters of Evil and breaking free of your leashes once more to attack the Eds. I've had it up to hear with you, I'm sending you dorks on a one way trip back to Vypra, and she will be more than happy to brutally teach you lot a very nasty lesson that you'll never forget!

Suddenly, Jade Kubaos was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are birds, phoenixes, angels, and Helios flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Vengeance Express 6 Kids: the red eyes of brutal judgement.

Nico: Okay, now this is going to get really really ugly.

Me: Jade's going to put those dorks in their place now.

Lincoln: You got that right.

Then, as the vortex faded, Jade Kubaos emerged, but she was changed forever.

Jade Kubaos grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blue green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Helios, a phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on bird earrings with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Sky, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Helios with blue green gems for eyes and holding the Wind, Sky, and Eternity Kanjis in his hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue green bird-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue green gems on the gold flame bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Jade Kubaos has on a sleeveless green top, blue scarf, blue pants, blue knee-high high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Helios surrounded by stars and winds and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding blue green gem with neon glowing blue green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Jade Kubaos felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue green angel wings with green tips on the large blue green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blue green angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blue green angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Jade Kubaos has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Jade Kubaos' massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jade Kubaos' Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Helios Windstorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Helios Windstorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and

Helios etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blue green blade, large blue green bird heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue green bird heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large blue green bird heads is a blue green bird head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Jade Kubaos has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold version of Helios' head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue green kanji with winds in between the kanji below Helios that said, "Jade Kubaos, Gene-Slammer of Helios, Master of The Sky and Winds, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Vengeance Express Kids, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Winds, The Skies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Helios"

ジェイド・クバオス、ヘリオスのジーン・スラマー、空と風のマスター、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、復讐特急キッズの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙

への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして星、風、空、フェニックス、天使、ヘリオスのマスター

Jade Kubaos has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HELIOS-EAGLE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE EAGLE WINDSTORM HELIOS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE EAGLE WINDSTORM HELIOS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE EAGLE WINDSTORM HELIOS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Jade Kubaos' Super Angel-Helios-Eagle-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when The Vengeance Express Kids saw it, they went absolutely ballistic and ran at her to kill her as revenge for all the times she'd stopped them and humiliated them, but Jade Kubaos fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, winds, birds, phoenixes, and angels which hits The Vengeance Express Kids and sent them flying into a soup waterfall, they got back out, but they were now mega pissed off now!

Jade Kubaos: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hurricane Eagle Windstorm Helios Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Eagle Windstorm Helios Phoenix God Angel Love) You miserable brats are finally getting the well-deserved vicious beatdown that I've been wanting to give you all for a long time.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and

Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's absolutely no way we're letting you miserable dorks get away with what you did.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, it's ass-kicking time!

Lincoln, Jade Kubaos, Sherlock Hound, and I went after The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, black and blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at them as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Jade Kubaos, Sherlock Hound, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Vengeance Express 6 Kids even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elements, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit them and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Jade Kubaos, Sherlock Hound, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, winds, stars, darkness, and planets at The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, and Lincoln summoned fire wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked them and they got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to send you straight back to Vypra tied up in straitjackets and muzzled.

Lincoln fired dark blue energy blasts with stars, planets, and galaxies reflecting and they turn into straitjackets that tied up The Vengeance Express 6 Kids, and he fired more dark blue energy blasts with stars, planets, and galaxies reflecting that turned into muzzles and they muzzled The Vengeance Express 6 Kids and he kicked them hard into a portal that led back to The Masters of Evil where Vypra was waiting and she was MEGA PISSED OFF TO NO END AT THEM!

Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Jade Kubaos' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blue green wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue green planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blue green angel wings and medium sized blue green angel wings underneath are permanent and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large black and blood red planets orbiting around his legs, and massive midnight black angel wings and medium sized midnight black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: And don't you dare let us catch you losers trying to disobey Vypra again or else, we are going to do much worse to you, you hear me!

Me: They're never going to listen, those stupid buttheads.

Lincoln: Well, if they try that again, then, we are more than ready to smash them into the dirt.

Eli: I've got a few sledgehammers with their names on it.

Nico: Let's not go that far, Eli. We'll settle with smashing them on the head.

Me: That's a good idea.

We then turned to the mascots!

Nico: You guys did those destructive stunts again?!

Poromon: Yes. Sorry.

Me: Oh Lighten up guys. We didn't have usual battles yesterday so they had to think of something like Wade said.

Deadpool: Yeah he's right on that!

Me: And besides we already used the swords for the previous group members.

Nico: (sighs) I guess you're right.

Me: Have I ever not been right? Don't answer that.

Nico: Nice job Mega Meloetta!

Mega Meloetta: Thanks Nico. That was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Camie: Yeah!

Poromon got out a beer bottle

Poromon: Want one?

Mega Meloetta: Oh no thanks.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Horsea: Is your crotch okay, Nico?

Maria: Horsea!?

Horsea: What?

Nico: Sabretooth's accelerated healing factor. I'm fine.

Horsea: I was just concerned. That's all.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Now the fun part comes. The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: Wow! And I sense the Anothers minus Fault Zone are 2 people.

Me: Wow!

Octavia Melody and Vinyl Scratch's cutie marks then started

glowing.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) I believe I know what this means!

Vinyl Scratch: Same here.

Nico: So Gentaro, Allie Astro, Hikari Ginga Galaxy, Yumi UFO, Stella Betelgeuse and Amelia O'Connell are up.

Me: Yep

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat!

Me: This will be good!

Another Hellyfish: (In a girls voice) (British Accent) And it will be good.

Another Jaylah: (In a girls voice) Yep.

They reverted back and were 2 girls. They were the Embodiments, gene-slammers and Legacies of Octavia Melody and Vinyl Scratch!

Olivia Octavia Melody: Olivia Octavia Melody!

Violet Vinyl Scratch: Violet Vinyl Scratch.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls!

Vinyl Scratch: A Rockin honor.

Olivia Octavia Melody: Same here to you.

Me: Is the Another Fault Zone friendly or hostile?

Violet Vinyl Scratch: Friendly but she is in terrible trouble.

Me: Uh oh.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (Turns dial) SNOBBY BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Me Agon Gi, Yokai Princess, Icebird, Goushima, Taco Shark and Burgundy!

Me: Lets go find her!

We went to help the Another.

Nico: Funny. We usually let her come to us.

Me: Not this time.

We walked and then we heard someone crying.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Look!

We saw a girl with black hair and she had black clothes and had a pregnant belly and she had red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Dracula Dopant on it and on her skirt and she was REALLY CRYING HARD! She had bumps and bruises and cuts all over her.

Me: (GASP) DAHLIA DRACULA!

We went over.

Me: Dahlia! Dahlia it's me. J.D.

Nico: Oh my god. What happened?

Dahlia Dracula: J.D.? J.D.?

Me: Yeah it's me.

Dahlia then jumped and hugged and cried hard into my chest and was wailing hard.

We brought her over and healed her up.

Varie: Dahlia who did this to you?

Nico: What. The. Fuck. Happened?

Me: Oh no don't tell me. Was it your…

Dahlia Dracula: YES IT WAS MY FATHER!

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHAT!?

Me: Her father is a nasty serial rapist. He raped and tortured her a lot and got her pregnant as you can see here.

THEN SOME OF US GOT REALLY PISSED!

Applejack: WHY THAT LOW DOWN NO GOOD SIDEWINDER!

Nico: HE DID WHAT?! WHAT?!

Me: I'm afraid so.

I saw that she had the ridewatch in her hand.

Me: She has the ridewatch.

Dahlia Dracula: (CRYING) I'll tell you how this happened to me! JUST KILL MY FATHER!

Me: Okay okay.

?: DAHLIA! YOU WILL MAKE LOVE TO ME NOW!

Me: Speak of the devil!

Qin: Lets fight both him and the another too.

Me: I was going to suggest that.

I separated the Another Fault Zone from her.

I took the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: There. Okay Mr. Vladdor! It's payback time!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: 1 thing we hate above all else is rape!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) I know this probably isn't the best time.

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) But did Swartz promise you anything?

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Dahlia Dracula: TO KILL MY FATHER! (CRYING)

Me: We can do that!

Nico: WITH PLEASURE!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: Lets get them!

Me: YEAH!

We went at them and mercilessly tortured and mangled them both up!

Nico: (Gets out Fault Zone's Ridewatch) This will rock your world!

May: YOU MAY ME SICK! (Gets out Hellyfish's ridewatch) Take this zap!

Maria: I'll shove this pile of garbage down your throat! (Gets out Foof N' Scoops Ridewatch) Open wide!

Allie Astro: (Gets out Tipiand's ridewatch) This tapir is gonna hurt!

They used the powers of Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat and blasted and smashed them!

THEN, ALL OF OUR NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND WE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH THE BOTH OF THEM ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH OUR SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD THAT SPLATTERED EVERYWHERE AS WE SCRATCHED THEM ALL OVER LIKE HOW REN DID IN THE

INFAMOUS REN SEEK'S HELP EPISODE! THEN, WE GOT OUT OUR SWORDS, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

WE SLASHED THE TWO OF THEM ALL OVER AND THEN SLASHED THE TWO OF THEIR CROTCHES CLEAN OFF AND THE TWO OF THEM BOTH LET OUT ANOTHER BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Mr. Vladdor was being mutilated and we were all mutilated and disemboweled and tortured him brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO THE SHIP AND THEY WENT TO THE GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

Most of us were STILL HURLING OUR GUTS OUT!

Twilight Sparkle: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Fluttershy: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Sunset Shimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING

Rainbow Dash: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rarity: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

It was horrible!

Horsea threw up!

Manaphy threw up!

Poromon threw up!

Poliwag threw up!

Then Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant came.

Candle Jack: Goodness! What a mess!

The Fire Breathing Guacamole monster fired a wave of fire and incinerated Dahlia's so called dad.

Nico: Nice one!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: And nice team Candle Jack.

Candle Jack: Thanks Nico.

I fired a wave of energy and banished Mr. Vladdor to the Black Gates.

?: Boy that was brutal.

Then Blizzard Wolffang came.

Me: WHOA! Blizzard Wolffang!

WOLF SNARLS!

Then 2 wolves came out too.

Nico: Mitaki and Lakota! Wow!

Me: Wow! Those are really beautiful wolves.

Nico: Borealis Wolffang? Is that you?

Blizzard Wolffang gave the thumbs up.

Borealis Wolffang: Yep. That's right. We got this. (HOWLS)

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Another Fault Zone and destroyed her.

We went over to Dahlia.

Nico: (to Dahlia) Now, Dahlia. Tell us more about yourself.

Me: Dahlia it's okay. You're safe now.

Dahlia Dracula: Well I am the embodiment of the Dracula Dopant and I'm a vampire. Also I have earth moving powers and can do everything Fault Zone can. (Crying)

I hugged and comforted her.

Me: It'll be okay Dahlia.

Nico: Are you another Nintendo Dopant?

Dahlia Dracula: (Crying) No. I'm not.

Me: She's for a Dopant that was never shown in W.

Philip: It's true. We never saw that one.

Nico: Oh.

Borealis reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue ears and a tail and blue angel wings and had a symbol of a howling wolf in front of a snowflake in the middle of her forehead and she was wearing a blue bikini.

Borealis Wolffang: Oh poor girl.

Lakota and Mitaki whimpered out of sympathy for her.

Rarity: Lets get you some clothes darling.

They gave her blue clothes.

Borealis Wolffang: Awesome outfit.

Maria: Thanks. Wow your wolves are beautiful.

Borealis Wolffang: Thanks. This is Lakota and Mitaki. They are my wolf partners.

Poromon: Do you two remember me?

They licked Poromon.

Borealis Wolffang: Mitaki and Lakota Do remember you Poromon.

Nico: Awesome.

Allie Astro: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Borealis Wolffang: When me and Nico were at my family's wolf preserve and we met my wolf friends.

Nico: They were really awesome.

Borealis Wolffang: I showed them how to understand their language and everything.

Nico: That was fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Borealis hugged.

Nico: I've missed you 3.

Borealis Wolffang: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie

Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Allie Astro, Hikari Ginga Galaxy, Yumi UFO, Stella Betelgeuse, and Amelia O'Connell are heading to Luxor, Egypt, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twenty-two girls here, but we got some bad news: Emperor Sem, the Duel Monster, has been sighted, and we're going to take the Duel Monster down and we're sending it to Vypra.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Luxor, Egypt, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twenty-two girls here, but we got some bad news: Emperor Sem, the Duel Monster, has been sighted, and we're going to take the Duel Monster down and we're sending it to Vypra.

Nico: So, we're going after the Duel Monster that Zinnia Semyon was Gene-Slammed into, this should be good.

Me: We're gonna need a Duel Monster to take down Emperor Sem.

Lincoln: I've got one to use. I summon WULF, LIGHTSWORN BEAST!

Wulf, Lightsworn Beast appeared in a flash of bright light.

Luna Gutierrez: Wow.

Gentaro: So, you summoned one of the Duel Monsters one of your Guardian Angels was Gene-Slammed into.

Lincoln: Yep. Now, to hunt down Emperor Sem.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and yellow headband, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a crimson sleeveless crop top, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, crimson red skirt, white bridal gloves, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, light, suns, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and orange pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the twenty-two girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Arpina Apollonia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis.

Arpina Apollonia: That's right, and I got the girls away from Emperor Sem.

Suddenly, we saw Emperor Sem heading right for us, and Wulf, Lightsworn Beast charged and attacked the demon Duel Monster.

Sylvester: Let's join in and take down that demon Duel Monster.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: My words exactly, let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird

Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial

Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gentaro and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Emperor Sem, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a dark blue energy blast with stars, galaxies, and planets reflecting and it hit Emperor Sem and sent it to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we powered down and Wulf, Lightsworn Beast vanished.

Arpina Apollonia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Arpina Apollonia with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Arpina Apollonia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Arpina Apollonia, and of course, for that little pouncing.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Arpina Apollonia's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Arpina Apollonia had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twenty-two girls, and when Lincoln saw the twenty-two girls, he immediately recognized them. The twenty-two girls are Jenny Cummings, Rebecca "Becca" Vercetti, Judith Dinkle, June Clutterbuck, Eve Rogers, Grace Rogers, Missy Quill, Mia Potter, Rhonda Sinclaire, Annie Livingston, Roxanne "Roxxy" Belle, Camila Martinez, Valentina Lopez, Odette Kramer, Jade Somrak, Jane Nox, Kassy Delgado, Micoe Alvarez, Ivy, Dr. Priya Singh, Yumi Tran, and Zoey Foster from Summertime Saga.

Nicole: Uh oh, I know that game all too well, and it's meant for adults, and the girls there are extremely voluptuous and sexy.

Lincoln: (Gulps) And I'm lucky I kept myself under control. Are you girls okay?

Jenny Cummings: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Jenny Cummings and the other twenty-one girls saw who it was that saved them from Emperor Sem, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag

McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son,

Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like

rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Jenny Cummings: (Seductively) Well, well, Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: (Blushes Hard) That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twenty-one clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Jenny Cummings: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twenty-two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Jenny Cummings, Rebecca "Becca" Vercetti, Judith Dinkle, June Clutterbuck, Eve Rogers, Grace Rogers, Missy Quill, Mia Potter, Rhonda Sinclaire, Annie Livingston, Roxanne "Roxxy" Belle, Camila Martinez, Valentina Lopez, Odette Kramer, Jade Somrak, Jane Nox, Kassy Delgado, Micoe Alvarez, Ivy, Dr. Priya Singh, Yumi Tran, and Zoey Foster with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the Duel Monster, Emperor Sem.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating Emperor Sem down and Lincoln blasted him and sent the fiend to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Arpina Apollonia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, this is the first time you guys faced a villainous Duel Monster before.

Lincoln: Yep, but we defeated Emperor Sem and sent the fiend to The Masters of Evil, and it's going to be the archenemy of Lunaria Luna, Daydream Equestrian Moon Princess of Darkness.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: Dark Princess VS. Demon Duel Monster, nice match, Lincoln, and we'll be sure to get some archenemies for the other Daydream Princesses as well.

---

After taking down Emperor Sem, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Arpina Apollonia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing

900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Arpina Apollonia: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Arpina, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Arpina Apollonia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was

formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Arpina Apollonia: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Eli: We're really glad to see you again, Arpina.

Arpina Apollonia: You too, Eli, and I'm so glad Yami Marik and Dark Bakura are gone forever, those two were the absolute worst of the worst.

Yugi: We've dealt with them before, and they caused us a lot of trouble.

Lincoln: And we're bound to encounter the rest of Arpina's friends who are also members of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters.

Me: And I'm still stunned that there was an ancient order who've protected the world from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm.

Eli: Father and I both knew of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and when we saw Arpina and her friends, they reminded us of their ancestors.

Nico: Too bad we didn't meet them when we went after Yami Marik and Dark Bakura, they would've wanted to get ultimate payback on those bastards.

Lincoln: When we have a rescue in The Simulator, we'll make sure they get first shot at them and deliver ultimate payback on them, and Zorc Necrophades is also one dangerous monster, if we face him in the future, we'll make him suffer for everything he's done.

Pharaoh Atem: I fear you may be right, Lincoln. We destroyed Zorc long ago, but there's a chance that he'll return to get revenge.

Me: If he does return, we'll be ready, Atem.

Nico: He's right, we won't let that ruthless planet destroying demon do as he pleases with our world, he'll die horribly for his crimes.

Arpina Apollonia: When we do face him, we'll summon the Hieratic Duel Monsters to join in as well.

Arpina Apollonia showed the card of Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis.

Lincoln: That's right, I remember that each of you have the Hieratic Duel Monster cards, and when things get tough, you summon them to help out, and I saw you summon Hieratic Sun Dragon Overlord of Heliopolis on Chandler and he got burned on the butt.

Eli: Did she really…?

Lincoln: Yep, of course, the flames were too hot, and his clothes got burned off and he was butt naked, and this was in school mind you.

Nico: Not again! How many times did this happen?!

Me: You really don't want to know.

Luna: Yeah, everyone screamed in horror upon seeing him in the nude after his clothes got burned off and he got hauled off by the cops for indecent exposure.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi are heading to Dolphin Shoals.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi are dressed in colored bikinis tops The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aria the Apophis: Wow, so this is Dolphin Shoals. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Aria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest

which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and wrapped their tails around their waists.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed

and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Dolphin Shoals, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi are in your harem, Linky.

Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Yamiga: I hadn't forgotten when Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi met him, and when they did, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks and Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi wound up with tons of kisses from him, they sure did enjoy their slice of beefcake alright. (Chuckles)

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for

himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Aria the Apophis, Viper the Basilisk, Bora the Bunyip, Dora the Echidna, Erica the Lamia, Karin the Medusa, and Sakura the Shirohebi, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

We were watching TV. I had Dahlia with me to keep her company.

Poromon: Would you 2 like beer?

Borealis Wolffang: Oh they don't drink. They only eat steak.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Nico: And Poliwag you already gave the Puppy eyes were watching

TV. I had Dahlia with me to keep her company.

Poromon: Would you 2 like beer?

Borealis Wolffang: Oh they don't drink. They only eat steak.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Nico: And Poliwag you already gave the Puppy eyes earlier.

Poliwag: Okay.

Nico: Anyone else want go with Jack, Luna, and Marina? Besides Hydro Man, Aquafiend, Splitface, Flora, Vert, and Juru?

Kopaka: I'll go.

Skinner: So will I.

Nico: Okay.

Scotsman: (Scottish Accent) Ashi, Her sisters, Me, Verbina, Aster, and Rothy here will go too now.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Cool.

Maria: And I'll go as well.

Nico: All right then.

Me: Dahlia I'll leave a clone with you to keep you company.

I made a shadow clone and it stayed with her.

We later left for Japan.

* * *

We arrive at UPG HQ

Nico: Hikaru meet Vert and Juru and Flora.

Vert: Awesome to meet you. I'm Vert Wheeler.

Juru: And I'm Juru, leader of the Kiramagers.

Flora: And I'm Flora, Princess of Linphea and Fairy of Nature.

Hydro Man: And meet Jack and Marina's archenemies.

Aquafiend: My name is Aquafiend. I'm one of the Lightspeed Rescue Rangers monsters.

Me: You may know him as Gabara from GoGoV.

Misuzu: Oh wow!

Splitface: And I'm Splitface of the Nighloks from the Samurai Rangers.

Me: You may know him as Utakasane from Shinkengers.

Hikaru: Cool! Awesome to meet you guys.

Jack: And these are some of our friends from the days of the Brave 12.

Scotsman: Ach pleasure to meet ya laddies. I'm the Scotsman.

Ashi: I'm Ashi and these are my sisters

Ami: I'm Ami.

Avi: I'm Avi.

Ara: I'm Ara.

Aki: I'm Aki.

Ana: I'm Ana.

Asia: And I'm Asia.

Verbina: I'm Princess Verbina.

Aster: And I'm Prince Aster.

Rothy: (British Accent) And I am Sir Colin Bartholomew Montgomery Rothchild III. Or Rothy for short.

Hikaru: Wow it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Maria: My name is Maria Dunbar, Second in Command of the Redemption Squad.

Kopaka: I'm Kopaka, Toa of Ice.

Skinner: and I'm Seymour Skinner.

Hikaru: Pleasure to meet you.

Vert: I'm also the Leader of Battle Force 5.

Nico: They are Multiverse traveling defenders.

Hikaru: Amazing!

Me: Yep and Vert is an old friend of mine. Long story.

Hikaru: That is cool!

Me: It sure is.

Hikaru: So, did you guys kill Vilgax?

Me: Yes we did. He's gone forever.

Nico: Good riddance.

Ashi: Yeah that was awesome.

Eli: We ended his reign of terror forever.

Nico: Yep.

Hikaru: (to Skinner) So, do you have any powers?

Skinner: Well I am a master of weapons. And I can track students down that missed school on purpose or cause trouble.

Me: His favorite target is Bart Simpson.

Hikaru: Wait a second! I thought you looked familiar. You are from the Springfield, Oregon area.

Me: Yep. That's him. We blew that entire place to kingdom come.

Scotsman: Oh it's a long story there now.

Me: It sure is.

Ashi: You're not going to like what happened there.

Hydro Man: Don't underestimate Skinner. He might not look like much but he actually fought in the Royal Defenders battle.

Me: It's true.

Luna: That was so rockin dudes.

Samurai Jack: It sure was.

Hikaru: That is amazing.

Nico: So, what's been going on since last time?

Hikaru: Well…

But then the alarm went off!

Me: Uh oh.

We saw ETELGAR! And he was over in a village by Mount Fuji!

---

Long ago, Etelgar attacked Planet Zandt and captured one of their residents, Arena. He manipulated her memories by concealing his image as her planet's destroyer with Ultraman Ginga, thus with her, they went to various dimensions and kidnapped Heisei Ultras.

After imprisoning most of the Heisei Ultras, he proceeded to overpower and imprison Ultraman Cosmos, on Planet Juran. With Cosmos imprisoned and separated from his host, Ultimate Zero appeared and challenged Etelgar, who fled using his castle to cover his and Arena's escape. While travelling across universes, Etelgar notified his mistress of their next target, the Ultraman from the future.

When he arrived on Earth, he was challenged by Ultraman Ginga and Ultraman Victory. However, his combat skills were more than enough to avoid all of Ginga and Victory attacks. He almost succeeded in sealing the duo, but Ultraman Zero arrived for a rematch. Etelgar was strong enough to withstand Zero's Ultimate Aegis attack which only burned off the demon's scarf as well as breaking his mask.

Once again, Etelgar retreated and Ultraman Zero took the opportunity to hold a special training regimen for Hikaru and Shou. On the next day, Etelgar started making his move and collect all of the fear of the civilian population (including Hikaru and Shou) to create an Eteldummy of Dark Lugiel. After that, he escaped to his castle.

After all of the sealed Ultras were freed, all of the Ultras, save Cosmos and the newborn Ultraman Gingavictory, the Ultras confronted their rival Eteldummies that were created by Etelgar and the duo fought Etelgar on top of his castle. Etelgar managed to hold up Cosmos' Luna Mode and Gingavictory but had a hard time after Cosmos changed to Eclipse Mode and Gingavictory Ultlance Shepherdon and Hyper Zetton. Cosmos was able to separate Arena and cure her with his Cosmium Beam, leaving Gingavictory to destroy Etelgar with his Ultra Fusion Shoot once and for all. Etelgar is destroyed above Planet Earth. The other Ultras utilized the Crossover Formation and destroyed Etelgar's castle with their signature beams.

Etelgar is revived and is sent to intercept the Ultraman Rosso and Ultraman Blu. The duo try to retaliate by changing into their Wind and Ground forms respectively but are unable to do any damage because of Etelgar's strong armor. Etelgar is about to destroy them until Ribut comes, having been sent by Taro, and blocks his attack with his Ribut Blocker. He traps him with his Strong Net and they fly away, escaping him for the time being.

The League of Darkness reassembles at Ultra Dark-Killer's Dark Palace on Planet Tenebris. After Ultraman Orb Darkness is created by Dark-Killer, Etelgar took interest in Lugiel's bitter rivalry towards Ginga and simply goes along by claiming Victory as his opponent, which he does so when the New Generation Heroes storm the Dark Palace. Etelgar keeps up with Victory's Ultlance and managed to gain the upper hand before he was defeated by Gingavictory's Wide Zero Shot, spending his final moments cursing at his defeat.

---

Me: That's Etelgar! I remember him!

Eli: WHOA! He is ugly!

Nico: Yep. Lets get him!

We were off.

Vert got into the Saber.

He was diving.

We were flying.

Me: There!

We saw ETELGAR!

Nico: There he is!

Eli: He is ugly!

Juru: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

In a red jewel formation he transformed!

He was ready!

Nico: This will be good!

Eli: Lets summon Kaiju power! MOTHRA FLY FORTH!

Mothra then came!

Mothra: I'm ready for action!

Juru got out his ProgriseKey.

MR. X'S ZOMBIE FURY!

He fired a wave of darkness and blasted Etelgar!

Mothra fired a wave of lightning and blasted him.

Vert got out his Progrisekey.

SPEEDING LAGRANGE RUN!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and kicked Etelgar down!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Flora got out her Progrisekey.

MANBOY'S MUSCLE FIST!

She punched Etelgar all over!

Then a wave of ice flew in and froze Etelgar.

Me: What the!?

We saw a girl with blue hair and red eyes and pitch black clothes and angel wings.

Me: (GASP) Eilene Arctiguana!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: She's half Polar Manzardill and has all of the powers of ice.

Nico: Wow!

Eilene Arctiguana: (GRUNTS) (HOLDS HEAD) HELP ME GUYS!

Eilene breathed ice at Skinner!

Skinner fired a wave of fire and blasted the ice and a huge cloud of steam came out.

Nico: Nice one!

I fired an Electron beam of the antidote and injected her with it.

Kopaka charged at her as she breathed ice at him

Kopaka controlled the ice and blew it back at her.

Mothra blasted Etelgar all over.

Hikaru: GINGA!

He turned into ULTRAMAN GINGA!

Me: Awesome!

Ginga: GINGA FIREBALLS!

He fired huge blasts of fireballs and blasted Etelgar all over!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOMMMMMM!

Kopaka then got out his ProgriseKey

MOONSTONE'S BEAMS OF FURY!

He fired waves of light and blasted Etelgar all over!

?: (Echoing) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

LION ROAR!

A lion energy blast appeared and it hit Etelgar and blasted him.

Nico: WHOA!

Leomon came!

Me: Leomon! Whoa!

Leomon: (In a girls voice) Ready for action to defend my friends!

Nico: Lila Leo!? WHOA!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and had sports clothes on and had yellow angel wings and had a lion sword and had a symbol for Leomon in the middle of her forehead and on her shirts.

Lila Leo: Awesome to see you again Nico! (Echoing) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Eileen down and the antidote took effect. Eileen was back to normal with her blue eyes.

Eileen Arctiguana: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Ugly story.

The Scotsman and Samurai Jack's friends blasted and smashed Etelgar.

Splitface charged at Etelgar and blasted him all over.

Aquafiend fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Hydro Man fired a wave of water and blasted him too.

Me: Lets blast this guy!

Hikaru: You got it! GINGA SUPER BLAST!

He fired a massive rainbow blast of energy and the blast hit him and

Etelgar exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

Etelgar was dead! I caught the Spark Doll of him!

Eli: Take that!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Etelgar you have failed this universe!

Skinner: Told you I can handle myself.

Hikaru: You sure did.

Me: Yep.

Lila Leo: That was awesome though!

Eileen Arctiguana: That was cool. Thank you guys.

Me: No problem.

Hikaru: Lila do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Lila Leo: When me and Nico went to the jungle and helped starving warthogs.

Nico: We fed them bugs and it was awesome.

Me: That is cool.

Eli: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lila hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lila Leo: Same here.

Later we came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told them everything.

May: WHOA! That is cool!

Nico: Yep. Aruto and Zixx should come next.

Me: Awesome!

Aruto: Looking forward to it.

Me: Yep.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

The mascots were about to head out.

Splat: Where are you guys going?

Poromon: Out on a walk.

Qin: I'll go with too. I could use some fresh air.

Nico: Okay.

They went down to the surface.

On the surface they were walking around.

Horsea: Such a beautiful day.

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Manaphy: I'll say!

Poliwag: Look. Someone's selling cookies!

Qin: Lets go see. But lets be cautious.

They went and checked it out.

Manaphy: Qin, what can be so bad about cookies?

Qin: Just making sure they aren't cookies that can hurt.

Manaphy: Oh.

They went over.

Back at the estate we were minding our own business.

Nico felt something.

Nico: Mt mascot senses are tingling!

Nikki Clemmington: Nico, they probably aren't in trouble right now. (LOUD FART!) Oops sorry.

Nico: It's fine. But No but they are heading to it.

Me: Lets go see.

We went to check it out.

Qin and the mascots saw the sign on the stand.

Qin: (Reading) "Cho-cocaine Cookies. $1.00" Oh. Wait a second. Cho-cocaine? (GASP) Guys are these cookies laced with what I think they are!?

Horsea: You mean chocolate.

Qin: No Horsea look at the sign.

They read it.

They saw that the cookies had been spiked with one thing!

Mascots and Qin: THOSE COOKIES HAVE COCAINE IN THEM!

Qin: Who in their fucked up mind would sell cookies with cocaine in them!?

Poliwag (disappointed): Whoever's in charge didn't even bother to hide it.

Poromon: Well we got to stop this! Lets go!

They went over.

It was a hippie that was selling it.

He pulled a batch of cookies out of the oven.

GUNS CLICK!

They pointed their guns at him.

Qin: DROP THE COOKIES AND PUT YOUR HANDS IN THE AIR BUB!

Hippie: Want a cookie? They're cheap! (Puts one in Manaphy's mouth)

Manaphy: (SPITS IT OUT) BLECH! THAT WAS DISGUSTING!

SHE WIPED HER TONGUE!

Then the police and us came!

Sheila: OKAY DRUGGY! YOUR DRUG RIDE IS OVER!

Tom and Sheila slapped the cuffs on him!

Qin: This guy was selling cookies spiked with cocaine!

Sheila: Oh really!?

Qin looked and found the cocaine.

Qin: AHA!

Blocks of cocaine were under the stand!

Poromon: And he wasn't ashamed of hiding it.

We came.

Me: Well I'll be! Cameltoe Connor! I've been trying to find you for a long time.

Nico: I've heard of this clod! He is a bad hippie that sells cocaine spiked cookies.

We saw several kids and they had eaten some.

Flamewar: FUCK! Several kids had already ate some.

Me: It's the School of Drugs all over again.

Kid 1: Government came and took my baby!

Nico: Oh shit!

I snapped my fingers and got them back to normal.

Nico: There.

Then a motorcycle came and on it was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had orange clothes and a tiara with the symbol of Nitro Man on it and had orange angel wings. Her motorcycle looked like Ghost Riders. Flames Included.

Nadia Nitro: Wow nice save. Nadia Nitro, Embodiment of Nitro Man.

Me: Awesome to meet you. Wow nice wheels!

Nadia Nitro: Thanks.

Ghost Rider: Nadia good to see you.

Rainbow Dash: Looking awesome!

Nadia: Thanks Ghost Rider and you are looking awesome Rainbow Dash. Especially you Duncan. Been a while.

Duncan: Rockin to see you agaiin Nadia.

Poliwag: And May? He shoved a cookie in Manaphy's mouth.

We then saw him shove a cookie in Horsea's mouth.

She spit it out!

Nadia Nitro: Why you little!

She went over to him!

Nadia Nitro: You are guilty! Your Soul is stained by the blood of the innocent. Look into my eyes. Feel the pain of those you hurt!

Then he screamed as she used the Penance Stare on him and his sins were turned against him! He killed people with drugs, poisoned people and more and he screamed and he was trapped in hell!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: HO-LY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: She knows the Penance Stare!?

Ghost Rider: Who do you think taught her?

Duncan: And we didn't even get to see May and Maria's reactions.

May: I think seeing him suffer because of Nadia speaks volumes.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: But at least they spit out the cookies.

Me: Yep.

Afterburner: How did you meet Ghost Rider and Duncan?

Nadia Nitro: I met Ghost Rider when he was out hunting criminals and he taught me how to use fire powers and the penance stare. It really is amazing. And he made me my motorcycle. Hence why mine looks like his.

Me: That is really awesome.

Nadia Nitro: Yep. I met Duncan after he won Total Drama Action and he and Courtney filed a massive lawsuit against Billy McLean. I wanted to help them bring him to justice but I needed to help gather proof against him.

Nico: Can't act without proof. But we already did all that for you.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: That is cool though. Would you like to join the team?

Nadia Nitro: I would be honored.

Sunny: Wait! I almost forgot my surprise!

Dusk: And that is?

Me: What is it Sunny? Wait!

Lincoln: Sunny! Are you?

Sunny: Yep! I'm Pregnant!

Lincoln: Sunny!

She and Lincoln hugged.

WE CHEERED WILDLY FOR THEM!

Me: Way to go Sunny!

Pipp Petals: (GASP) OH MY GLITTER! Sunny we're so happy for you!

Hitch Trailblazer: Yeah Sunny! That is awesome!

Argyle Starshine: Way to go Sunny Bunny! And Lincoln you are going to be a great father.

Me: No doubt.

Nico: (to Manaphy and Horsea) Would you two like mouthwash?

Manaphy: Yes please.

Horsea: Yes please.

We gave them some and they drank and gargled it and spat it out and it was gone.

Manaphy: Ahh. That's better.

Horsea: Worst thing I've ever tasted.

American Dad Roger Smith: These cookies look good!

He picked one up and I slapped a cookie out of his hand.

Me: Drop it Roger!

American Dad Roger Smith: Hey, cocaine or not, it would be a waste to throw them out!

Stan Smith: (Sternly) Roger don't make me hurt you.

Sheila: He's right. These cookies are now police property for disposal.

Me: We can't let what happened in the past happen again.

Maria: Geez, the last he could've done was pick a less obvious name

Me: I know.

Qin: You know how stupid can criminals can be.

Joe Swanson: That is true. Some criminals are stupid.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

---

We arrived back home.

Nico: (to Manaphy and Horsea) Good thing none of the cocaine got into you two

Manaphy: No kidding.

Horsea: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was the evil version of his future wife, Chelsea Van Der Zee, but she's in the form of Queen Nerissa, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Oh God.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and Chelsea, you aren't going to like it. I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than your evil self, but she's in the form of Queen Nerissa, and she's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Chelsea Van Der Zee: That's impossible, I thought she was sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: She actually cheated her death sentence and got herself sent to Hell.

Nico: That monster, she's going to pay for this.

Me: That she will.

Lincoln: I'm going to end her this time for good, I refuse to let a monster like that live a single second further.

Nico: That's the spirit, Lincoln. Alright, team, let's go, we got an evil human-despising monster to destroy.

Me: So we're going to meet Ruby Gillman and help her take down Chelsea's evil self and make sure she pays.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: First we'll watch the movie and then head out.

Nico: Yep.

Then the previous group came.

Moonstone: Can me, Cavalier, Spymaster, Speed Demon, Turtle, Koragg, Seadramon, Shade, Ebon, and Villamax go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us. We're going to meet Ruby Gillman next.

Lola: I'll go make the popcorn.

Nico: Okay.

She went and did so.

We then got to watching the movie

*SPOILER ALERT*

---

In the seaside town of Oceanside, 16-year-old[8][9] Ruby Gillman lives with her family, trying to fit in with humans despite being krakens. Her mother, Agatha, forbids her from going to prom because of its location being on a ship in the ocean. At Oceanside High School, Ruby initially refuses, but her friends Margot, Trevin, and Bliss convince her to ask out her crush, Connor. Before she can ask, she accidentally knocks Connor into the water. Ruby jumps in and saves him, but Connor believes he was saved by the new girl, Chelsea Van Der Zee, who tries to befriend Ruby. Ruby notices bioluminescent suction cups on her fingers and hides in the library. She attempts to call Agatha, but decides against it. To her confusion and horror, she transforms into a giant kraken and accidentally destroys the library after being startled by the librarian.

Ruby panics after being spotted by Chelsea and runs to the lighthouse to hide. Agatha notices and chases her, reuniting with her brother Brill along the way, who had been sent to retrieve Ruby by her grandmother after she sensed the Pulse emitted by Ruby's transformation. Finally catching up with her, Agatha calms the distressed Ruby down and she shrinks down to her normal size. At the house, Arthur, Ruby's father, and Sam, Ruby's little brother, discover Ruby's transformation. Agatha explains how Ruby's earlier mishap triggered the transformation and that she also turns into a giant kraken.

Angered that Agatha withheld the truth from her, Ruby sneaks out to meet her grandmother, the Warrior Queen of the Seven Seas, with a reluctant Brill's help. Grandmamah reveals to Ruby that she is a princess and next in line to take the throne, to her shock. She also explains that mermaids are actually the most malevolent creatures in the seas, contrary to popular belief, and that they found a powerful trident called The Trident of Oceanus to rule the ocean, and how her mother, the greatest Kraken warrior, trapped them for all eternity. Ruby declines the throne but is thankful to have finally learned the truth. On her way home, she is attacked and almost killed by an elderly sailor and Oceanside tour guide, Gordon Lighthouse. Chelsea, who reveals she is a mermaid, saves and helps Ruby escape, much to Gordon's disappointment.

Ruby tries to return to her normal life, but footage of her in her Kraken form becomes viral. She has a "Super Sea Girl Ditch Day" with Chelsea, who tells her that her mother, the mermaid Queen Nerissa, was supposedly killed trying to retrieve the Trident. She asks Ruby to get it to help unite the Krakens and Mermaids, so Ruby trains with Grandmamah to be powerful enough to get it.

On prom night, Ruby tells her mother about Chelsea, but Agatha, disappointed and outraged that Ruby made friends with a mermaid, forbids her from seeing her grandmother, leading to a frustrated Ruby running back to the ocean to grab the Trident for Chelsea while Agatha confronts Grandmamah, with both realizing that Nerissa never had a daughter and Chelsea is not who she says she is. Ruby succeeds in retrieving it but is betrayed by Chelsea, who reveals that she is Nerissa and uses Ruby to help her reclaim the trident to exact her revenge on the Krakens. Nerissa sheds her disguise and traps Ruby before going to destroy Oceanside. Agatha and Grandmamah try to fight her off while Brill finds a demoralized and wounded Ruby. After he encourages her, she goes to the surface to stop Nerissa. Nerissa overpowers Grandmamah and Agatha but is confronted by Ruby, who engages her in a duel over the trident, revealing her secret to her friends and Connor.

Nerissa gains the upper hand, but Ruby disarms her, realizing that the Trident can be destroyed with enough power. Ruby attempts to reason with Nerissa to no avail, so she, Agatha and Grandmamah combine their laser eyes to destroy the trident, defeating Nerissa and shrinking her to her normal size, where Gordon cages her. Ruby reconciles with her mother, reunites with her friends, and asks Connor out to prom, which he accepts, while Agatha and Grandmamah also reconcile.

Sometime later, everyone returns to their normal lives, with Ruby and Connor becoming a couple as she becomes the protector of Oceanside.

---

We were in awe and it was awesome!

When it was done we cheered wildly!

Me: That was an awesome movie!

Xenia: Yeah it was!

Ariel: I can't believe that Nerissa wants to destroy all Krakens and take over!

Eli: She's like Ursula!

Camie: So who is Chelsea?

Me: The evil Queen Nerissa. Not the one we know.

Xenia: Yep.

I pulled up her history.

Queen Nerissa, known by her human pseudonym name Chelsea Van Der Zee, is the main antagonist of DreamWorks' 44th full-length animated film Ruby Gillman, Teenage Kraken.

She is the newest & most popular student at Oceanside High School. Posing as a regular human, her true form is actually a mermaid. Feigning a friendship with Ruby, Chelsea manipulates her into giving her a mythical trident, which she plans to use to increase her power, avenge her kind, and kill all the krakens. She is also the former friend & arch-nemesis of Ruby Gillman and the Gillman family as a whole.

She was voiced by Annie Murphy in her first villainous role.

As Queen of the Mermaids, Nerissa, after finding the ancient weapon known as the Trident of Oceanus, led the mermaids in what would later on be known as the Battle of the Trident, in which she, with the power of the trident, would slay all but three of the giant Krakens, before being defeated by their greatest champion, the daughter of the Kraken Queen, Agatha Gillman.

As a result, Nerissa, alongside the rest of her kind, were forced to flee their Homeland, in order to avoid being completely genocide by the Kraken Kingdom, a faith that they were only safe from ironically, due to the actions of the very same Kraken responsible for their current state of affairs, Agatha Gillman, who sometime after the events of the Battle of the Trident, would hide the Trident in the Well of Seas, before fleeing her Homeland with her husband and recently born child Ruby Gillman, which, as a result of the Krakens never finding the place in which she hid the trident, prevented them from eliminating the mermaids.

Sometime later, Nerissa, after learning of the actions of Agatha, attempted and succeeded at locating the trident, only to realize that only a giant Kraken can retrieve it from the Well of Seas, in response, Nerissa, refusing to go back into hiding, and accept the total humiliation of her failures, abandoned her people, and fled to the very same place her mortal enemy ended up fleeing to, Oceanside, where she would hide herself under the fake human identity of Chelsea Van Der Zee, and would begin to go to

Oceanside High, where she would become the school's most popular student, on her first day, after stealing the credit for saving the teenager known as Connor, from the daughter of Agatha, Ruby Gillman, moments before encountering her in person.

Which she would later on attempt, and would succeed, after saving her life, and helping her to deal with some of her problems, befriending Ruby, in order to regain the trident.

Nerissa takes on the identity of a human girl named Chelsea Van Der Zee, arriving at the school at the exact same time that Ruby saves her crush, Connor, which she steals the credit for, resulting in her getting heavily praised, stating that she was prompted to save him by a saying her mother told her in her youth, which, alongside her beauty, immediately skyrockets her to the top of the school's popularity poll.

Later, Chelsea saves Ruby from being killed by the Oceanside's tour guide Gordon Lighthouse, revealing her true identity as a mermaid in the process. The two later become closer friends when they ditch school together, spending their leisure hours relaxing in the ocean, where the two then end up deciding to try to bring peace between their species, by getting the Trident and using it as a symbol of peace. Chelsea then tells Ruby that her mother was Nerissa, and that she died trying to retrieve the Trident from the Well of Seas.

On prom night, Ruby is elated to tell her mother, Agatha, about Chelsea. Due to her being a mermaid, Agatha questions Chelsea's true motives and forbids Ruby from seeing her grandmother out of disappointment. Frustrated, Ruby runs off with the trident and gives it to Chelsea. With the trident in her hand, she reveals that she is Nerissa and that her friendship with Ruby was a lie so she can get the trident to gain more power. She then grows to a monstrous size and goes off to attack the town. As a result of her friend's betrayal, Ruby is distraught; however, with some words of encouragement from her uncle, Brill, Ruby gains enough confidence to take on Nerissa.

Nerissa then arrives at Oceanside from underwater to search for Agatha as she knocked down the door of a house the latter sold to a couple. When Agatha asks where Ruby is, Nerissa explains that they have said their "goodbyes", while mocking Agatha for being a waste of time with Grandmamah defending her before the duo tried to stop her, only to be overpowered.

Ruby then arrives and fights Nerissa while protecting her family and friends. Nerissa tries to stop Ruby by knocking out the children with a tidal wave. However, Ruby saves everyone from danger, with her friends and Connor seeing her in her giant form. Before they can say anything, Margo warns Ruby about Nerissa, who knocks the latter underwater.

Nerissa taunts Ruby telling her she'll never win and that she is just a dumb teenager, and continues to belittle her for thinking she that someone like her would ever be friends with a "monster". This has Ruby stand up to Nerissa while distracting her by using her laser-eyes to take the Trident out of her hand, while the latter goes to both her mother and grandmother about her plan, that the trident can be destroyed with enough power.

After Nerissa finds the Trident, Ruby tries to reason with her on redemption, and convincing her to give her the trident but the latter refuses, saying she'll never take it from her. However, Ruby, Agatha, and Grandmamah combine their laser eyes to shoot at the trident together, destroying it and defeating Nerissa, returning her to her normal size as she is then taken away on Captain Lighthouse's boat. Captured, Nerissa pleads Captain Lighthouse to let her go under the excuse that she is pretty and misunderstood instead of a monster to no avail, and while Grandmamah suggest cooking Nerissa for her actions, Ruby convinces her not to. Nerissa is last seen still caged while Lighthouse makes a livestream about how mermaids are the real monsters rather than krakens, leading Nerissa to ask if she's attracting more followers, possibly staying in the cage or being imprisoned else where.

---

We were shocked!

Qin: WHOA! She is dangerous! But Chelsea is going to the M.O.E.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: She already is there.

Me: It's true.

Sirenoid: I'm going to feel right at home where we're going.

Klaus Von Herzon: You sure are. Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Commander Yanmark next.

Qin: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lisa's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with long wild unkempt brown hair, she has on a green coat with the sleeves torn off, green pants, and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Lisa Loud: Sweet Newton Atom's Apple, that version of me is nothing more than an uncivilized beast!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Stella Esteban: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, we're going to destroy Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa and make her pay.

Lincoln: That monster's done tormenting everyone in her path, and once we get done with her, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Stella Esteban: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa, and once we get done with her, Lincoln and Stella Esteban along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa.

We were off to Oceanside!

We arrived.

Cavalier: Here we are!

Me: Wow! Oceanside, California.

Qin: It's amazing.

Camie: It sure is.

Ariel: I had no idea that there was a terrible feud with mermaids and krakens. That is brutal.

Eli: No kidding! I'm glad Atlantica wasn't involved in that.

Wynn: Yeah! Or all hell would have broken loose on that.

We arrived at Oceanside High School.

Me: Wow nice place.

Qin: It sure is.

Beast Wars Inferno: Anyone here? The Royalty will not hurt you.

Ruby Gillman: Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: Ruby Gillman it's a pleasure to meet you.

Ruby Gillman: Same here I am such a huge fan of you guys. You did it all.

Me: We're glad we have an awesome fan.

Spymaster: Oh, these are Spongebob and Ariel.

SpongeBob: Pleasure to meet you!

Ariel: I'm the princess of Atlantica. I'm not like Nerissa.

Me: Long story.

Ruby Gillman: Lets head to the cafeteria and talk there.

Me: Sure.

We went there and Connor met up with us and we got to talking.

Ruby Gillman: So you guys are here to help us destroy Nerissa forever.

Me: That's right. Well actually Chelsea is now in the M.O.E. And she is now part of Lincoln's harem. So we're going to separate her evil and destroy both her and Nerissa. We are amazed that Chelsea and Nerissa were both one in the same.

Luxord: Ariel has not involved in this stupid feud.

Ariel: Daddy said he had more important things to worry about.

Eli: Yeah.

Ruby Gillman: That's good. Nice to know that not all mermaids are like Nerissa. No offense.

Ariel: None taken. I didn't even know a feud like this was going on between us.

Connor (Ruby Gillman): Yeah it's a really terrible feud.

Me: And of Hatfields and McCoys caliber too.

Nico: Scary.

Me: We've had lots of past run-ins with mermaids of the dark side of the legend so we're no strangers to that.

Venom: Don't get us started on how giant she ended up!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: She was about the size of a kraken in that one.

Ruby Gillman: Wow! That is amazing!

Turtle: Does she have any eels like Ursula did?

Ruby Gillman: No thank goodness.

Qin: If Chelsea did we would turn them into fish soup.

Nico: Yep.

Tomahawk Man: So, what else is here?

Ruby Gillman: I made some cookies. Want some?

We then got flashbacks to earlier.

Me: Ooh what kind are they?

Ruby Gillman: Oh they are butterscotch vanilla. And don't worry no drugs are in them.

Me: Oh good.

I had one.

Me: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious.

Ed: I can't have butterscotch.

Me: He's allergic to Butterscotch.

Ruby Gillman: (Confused) What?

Me: When he eats butterscotch he itches like crazy and breaks out in ugly swollen hives.

Qin: We found out the hard way about that because of a bet turned into a torture session. Ugly story.

Ruby Gillman.

Horsea and Manaphy had some.

Koragg: How did you know we would be questioning about drugs?

Ruby Gillman: Just call me psychic.

Me: (LAUGHS) But these are delicious.

Ruby Gillman: Thank you very much.

Horsea: Mmm! These are good!

Manaphy: They sure are.

Krankenstein: Monster wanted to see Maria and May beat hippie up!

Maria: I know. But the way Nadia did that is good enough.

May: Her penance stare did that for us.

Nico: Yep.

Connor (Ruby Gillman): That's true.

Me: Yep. (Senses something) Uh oh. My mermaid senses are tingling. Chelsea is close.

Seadramon: I'm right at home here.

Varie: Same here.

Ariel: Yeah.

Nico: Lets find Chelsea.

Eli: (Concentrates) We don't have to. She's already here.

In came CHELSEA VAN DER ZEE!

Me: Chelsea Van Dee Zee. Or should we call you Queen Nerissa?

Fellbat: We're still doing the entrance, right?

Nico: Yes.

Fellbat: Good.

Chelsea Van Dee Zee: Come to rub it in my face that you are here to destroy me!? Come to say that Kraken's are superior!? Get on with it!

Me: No we're not here for any of that.

Nico: We're going to make you into a better person.

Lincoln: And save you from yourself.

Chelsea: Or I could finish what Ursula started!

Shade: You could do that.

Gaon: And I'll just take you down like I did to her!

Lincoln: Chelsea you don't want to do that. Think about what you are doing. We're going to try and help you and save you from this monster you turned into. This is not who you are.

Youngblood: Try anything and I'll make you walk the plank!

Lincoln: Chelsea don't you remember having fun with Ruby? Those fun times? You can still redeem yourself. You can become a better person. You are not this monster. You got to let that stuff in the past go because it just doesn't matter. The only thing that matters is who you choose to be.

Ebon: C'mon. Let us save you before we do our job.

Me: And that is to free you from this monster you are now.

Chelsea Van Dee Zee: I choose to be Ruby's friend and Lincoln's future wife!

Me: Good choice!

I fired a wave of light and separated a huge blob of darkness from her and it went into the ocean.

We went after it and Lincoln picked up Chelsea and we went to the ocean

We saw a figure and it was EVIL CHELSEA/NERISSA!

She looked like a black hair version of her but with evil red eyes.

Burner Man: Entrance time!

We went at her.

Evil Chelsea: Free at last! Now to…

Then the spirits of the ocean came and swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello Chelsea Van Dee Zee. We have a score to settle

Evil Chelsea: I'm now free to do whatever I want!

Villamax: Only thing you're free to do is die!

Me: And it's going to be painful!

I fired a massive energy blast and it hit her and exploded all over!

Ben turned into Kickin Hawk!

Kickin Hawk: KICKIN HAWK!

He went and kicked Evil Chelsea all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Kickin Hawk: This guy is ruffling my feathers!

Foghorn Leghorn: Lets I say, lets give her what for!

Foghorn Leghorn and Kickin Hawk: CHICKEN STYLE: CHICKEN FURY BLAST!

They fired energy and blasted her all over!

Qin: Nice one!

Forgorn Leghorn: That girl, I say that girl is lower than a snake full of buckshot

Kickin HAwk turned into Toepick!

Toepick: TOEPICK!

He opened his faceplate and REVEALED HIS NIGHTMARE FACE!

Evil Chelsea screamed in horror and fright.

Trina Thing: You think that's scary, look at this!

Trina and Toepick: THING STYLE: BLOOD AND CARNAGE OF HORROR!

Trina changed into a super horrifying monster of blood and guts and more and they really scared Evil Chelsea!

Toepick turned into Astrodactyl!

Astrodactyl: ASTRODACTYL!

He fired laser blasts and blasted Evil Chelsea!

Terrorsaur: Time for some action myself! Terrorsaur, TERRORIZE!

He transformed!

Astrodactyl: Lets do this!

Terrorsaur and Astrodactyl: PTERODACTYL BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Evil Chelsea!

I fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Astrodactyl turned into Bullfrag!

Bullfrag: BULLFRAG!

He punched and smashed her all over!

Qin: Take that!

Bullfrag: And this too!

Slippy Toad: With me!

Slippy and Bullfrag: FROG AND TOAD KICK!

They jumped and kicked her in her face and smashed her!

Me: Take that!

Bullfrag turned into Buzzshock!

Buzzshock: BUZZSHOCK!

Buzzshock fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

Buzzshock: Take that!

Paula: And this too!

Paula and Buzzshock: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted Evil Chelsea all over.

Buzzshock turned into Atomix!

Atomix: ATOMIX!

Atomix fired nuclear energy and blasted her.

Atomix: That really must have hurt!

Hulk: So this!

Atomix and Hulk: HULK ATOMIC SMASH!

They fired atomic energy blasts and blasted Evil Chelsea all over and smashed her all over the place.

Atomix turned into Gutrot!

Gutrot: GUTROT!

Gutrot fired a chemical blast and blasted Eviil Chelsea!

Gutrot: Now that is awesome!

Dexter: And so is this one!

Dexter and Gutrot: ATOMIC BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and smashed her all over.

Gutrot turned into Whampire!

Whampire: WHAMPIRE!

He fired waves of darkness and blasted her all over.

Whampire: (Transylvanian Accent) That must've hurt.

Lucy Loud: But so will this!

Lucy and Whampire: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed her all over.

Whampire turned into Rocks!

Rocks: ROCKS!

He punched and bashed and pulverized her.

Rocks: THIS WILL BE GREAT!

Thing: I'm ready too! IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

Rocks and Thing: ROCK FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of rock and smashed her all over.

Qin: Take that!

Rocks turned into Squidstrictor!

Squidstrictor: SQUIDSTRICTOR!

He wrapped his tentacles around her and smashed her all over!

Squidward: Lets get this moron!

Squidstrictor: That is for sure!

Squidward and Squidstrictor: SQUID SMASHING BASHER!

They smashed her with powerful punching and smashed her.

Nico: YEAH!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded her.

Me: Take that!

Then Metal Sonic, Ragdoll, Mercurymon, Eccentro, Bane, Motor Ed, Tri Klops, BlackWarGreymon, Deadwood, and Pyros came.

Nico: Metal Sonic, Ragdoll, Mercurymon, Eccentro, Bane, Motor Ed, Tri Klops, BlackWarGreymon, Deadwood, and Pyros!

Ragdoll: Ariel, Ruby is like you in so many ways.

Ariel: I know.

Mercurymon: Except you're both different species.

Eccentro: And come from two different places.

Bane: (to Nico) (Spanish Accent) We heard you fought the Vengeance Express.

Metal Sonic (to Vinyl): I hope you take care of that Mega Meloetta.

Vinyl Scratch: Oh I will.

Hookbeard then came out.

Me: Hookbeard for another round.

Hookbeard: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Hookbeard: This is my kind of place.

Nico: It sure is!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Vinyl Scratch, Jun, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - Nico's rescue on a planet of Caldo de Siete Mares and we battled the Vengeance Express 6 and Jade Kubaos Transformed against them! SERIOUSLY VYPRA NEEDS TO KEEP THOSE SIX IN A PADDED CELL!

---

Metal Sonic was first.

Metal Sonic (to Vinyl): Nico's rescue was on a planet of Caldo de Siete Mares where Jade Kubaos transformed against the Vengeance Express 6! (annoyed) OK, VYPRA SERIOUSLY NEEDS TO KEEP THOSE SIX IN A PADDED CELL!

Vinyl Scratch: I know! Those 6 always cause nothing but trouble to the Ed's.

Jun: They need a huge lesson in manners and realize that revenge is never the answer.

Rui: Yeah but those 6 will never listen to reason. They are hellbent on getting revenge on the Ed's for everything they did.

Starlight Glimmer: Those six are nothing but a bunch of slow-witted peabrained nimrods out for blood.

Cozy Glow: That is for sure!

Hex: Yeah what a bunch of idiots!

Metal Sonic: That is telling them! Lets do it!

Vinyl Scratch flicked the switches of Metal Sonic and Mobius and got a Laser Sword!

Vinyl Scratch: THE RAVE SWORD OF THE PARTY POWER!

Metal Sonic: Nice!

Vinyl Scratch: RAVE STYLE: BLOODRAVE DANCE BLAST!

She fired waves of lasers and the group fired waves of bones, skulls, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

War Machine, Yost Captain America, Thumbelina, Shirou Gou, Sapphire Constantine, Shino Sosaki, Mahoro Shimano, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Sprocket, Tech Skylanders, Ren Krawler and Klaus Von Herzon VS Ragdoll, Indigestible Wad, Fire Kong, Fleurina, Xu·Galme·Re, and Xu·Vazuu·Ba - Us battling Another Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat who are the embodiments of Octavia Melody, Vinyl Scratch and the Dracula Dopant

---

Ragdoll was next

Ragdoll (to War Machine): Nico, Gentaro's team, Fault Zone's team, and the others did good battling Another Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat. They are the embodiments of Octavia Melody, Vinyl Scratch and the Dracula Dopant

War Machine: They sure did and it was awesome. The Dracula Dupont Embodiment had a REALLY DARK story though.

Yost Captain America: It was horrible. Her father abused her and raped her and got her pregnant and because of that WE TORTURED AND KILLED HIM and banished him to the black gates.

Ragdoll: WHAT!? THAT IS DISGUSTING! But good you guys tortured him.

Thumbelina: That is a good thing there. Good riddance to another bad parent.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah what a party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was good we smashed him all over.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: No kidding.

Ragdoll: That guy had it coming. Lets do it!

War Machine flicked the switches for Ragdoll and Candy Land and got a Candy Sword.

War Machine: THE CANDY SWORD OF THE SWEET GALORE!

Ragdoll: OOH! Sweet and awesome.

War Machine: Yep. CANDY STYLE: JAWBREAKER FURY PUNCHER!

He fired jawbreakers and the group fired waves of metal, lightning and gears and smashed them down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Tai Kamiya, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Lincoln's rescue in Luxor, Egypt and we battled Emperor Sem

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon (to Davis): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Luxor, Egypt. He battled Emperor Sem

Davis: That was so awesome and Emperor Sem is now in the M.O.E.

Tai Kamiya: Yeah that's was awesome.

Eria: Sem is perfect for the M.O.E.

Rarity: I agree there darlings and it will be great.

Sweetie Belle: I thought so too.

Gill Grunt: Same here. That will be awesome.

Mercurymon: It sure will be cool. Lets do it!

Davis flicked the switches for Mercurymon and Coruscant and got a Mercury Sword!

Davis: THE MERCURY SWORD OF CORUSCANT!

Mercurymon: NICE!

Davis: MERCURY STYLE: QUICKSILVER DELUGE!

He fired waves of liquid metal and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

## Linka, Static Shock, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - Luna, Jack and Marina's 3rd Mission

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro (to Linka): Today was Luna, Jack and Marina's 3rd Mission. How was it?

Linka: It was really fun and awesome! Luna said they had a great time.

Static Shock: They sure did and that was an awesome 3rd mission for them.

Cow: It was really great.

Chicken: It sure was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was really awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome!

Whirlwind: You got that right.

Eccentro: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Linka flicked the switches for Eccentro and Saturn and got a powerful lightning sword!

Linka: THE THUNDER SWORD OF MON WORLD!

Eccentro: That is awesome!

Linka: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF MON WORLD!

She fired waves of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

## Laney Loud, Sequoia (Marvel), Kara, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Sunny Starscout's Big News!

---

Bane was next.

Bane (to Laney): Sunny Starscout had Big News! What was it?

Laney: Take a guess.

Bane: Sunny is pregnant isn't she?

Laney: Bingo!

Bane: That is great! I'm so happy for her. She is gonna have a buena celebration.

Sequoia (Marvel): We're really excited for Sunny.

Kara: We sure are and it's gonna be so fun. After everything she went through she deserves to be a mother.

Fluttershy: Oh she is going to be a great mother.

Tornado Bolt: We're so happy for Sunny.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We're so happy for Sunny.

Stealth Elf: We sure are.

Bane: Congratulations to Sunny amigos. Lets do it!

Laney flicked the switches for Bane and Naboo and got a Jungle Sword!

Laney: THE JUNGLE SWORD OF NABOO'S JUNGLES!

Bane: That is a great sword!

Laney: NABOO JUNGLE STYLE: JUNGLE BLADE SHOWER!

She fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of leaves, flowers, fruit and grass and smashed them down.

---

Yang, Axel Manning, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Sunset Shimmser, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - The Mascots busted a stupid idiot person selling Cookies with Cocaine in them!

---

Motor Ed was next

Motor Ed (to Yang): The Mascots busted a stupid idiot person selling Cookies with Cocaine in them! (growls) I bet Ruby would never do that to any of HER cookies!

Yang: No she would NEVER DO THAT not in a million years!

Axel Manning: You would have to be completely off your nut to do that!

Zipp Storm: Or you would have to be a completely brainless moron to put Cocaine in cookies like that! It's disgusting and inhumane!

Sunset Shimmer: But the mascots did a great job and Sheila and Tom found out who it is too.

Motor Ed: Who was it?

Sunset Shimmer: His name is Loco Reggie and he is a baker that spikes everything he bakes with illegal drugs!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is awful! But he is now a victim of Nadia Nitro's penance stare

Sunburn: Good riddance!

Motor Ed: I hope he likes hell! Seriously. Lets do it!

Yang flicked the switches of Motor Ed and Remnant and got a fire sword!

Yang: FIRE SWORD OF REMNANT'S JUSTICE!

Motor Sword: That is a great sword! Seriously!

Yang: Thanks! FIRE STYLE: FURY OF THE REMNANT FIRESTORM!

She fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Zick, Juniper Lee, Roshi, Wataru Kurenai, Laura Evans, Claire Allaire, Dinosaur Story Rex, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Buzzerbeak and Krankenstein VS Tri-Klops, MMPR Eye Guy, Robot Devil, Mad Apple, Universe 666 Cyclonis, and Amorbis - So we're meeting Ruby Gillman the Teenage Kraken! She is awesome!

---

Tri-Klops was next.

Tri Klops (to Zick): So we're meeting Ruby Gillman the Teenage Kraken! She's awesome!

Zick: She sure is! And that is cool that Ruby is a Kraken that lives among us. She is so awesome to have amazing friends too.

Juniper Lee: I agree there. And she likes so many cool things.

Roshi: And she has amazing powers.

Twilight Sparkle: She sure does. She can live on land and in the sea too.

Starshine Sparkle: It's really amazing too.

Spyro: I'll say.

Tri-Klops: It sure is. Lets do it!

Zick flicked the switches for Tri-Klops and Eternia and got a Magic Sword!

Zick: THE SWORD OF THE MAGIC OF ETERNIA!

Tri-Klops: Nice!

Zick: MAGIC STYLE: FURY OF THE EYES OF ETERNIA!

He fired waves of magic and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

Nikiya, Ang Leung, Axel Manning, Marron, Hinatsuru, Suma, Makio, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Fellbat and G1 Iron Bison vs BlackWarGreymon, Heatstroke, Sagat, Uvula the Sea Hag, Miriam, and Billy and Mandy Blue Fairy - Ruby Gillman is awesome being a Kraken on land and she is amazing to hang out with

BlackWarGreymon was next.

BlackWarGreymon (to Nikiya): Ruby Gillman's awesome being a Kraken on land. She's overall amazing to hang out with.

Nikiya: I'll say! And she has so many amazing friends that are just really cool for her too.

Ang Leung: I think it's awesome.

Axel Manning: I agree there. She has an amazing responsibility too.

Applejack: Boy howdy she sure does.

Apple Bloom: I agree there.

Flashwing: No kidding.

BlackWarGreymon: You aren't kidding there. But that is awesome. Lets do it!

Nikiya flicked the switches for BlackWarGreymon and the Digital World and got a Matrix Sword!

Nikiya: THE MATRIX SWORD OF THE DIGITAL WORLD!

BlackWarGreymon: Wow! Nice!

Nikiya: DIGIMON STYLE: DIGITAL FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Johnny 2x4, Ibara Shiozaki, Wynn the Wind Charmer, Kevin, Melanie Cassidy, Berserk Dragon, Red-Eyes Zombie Dragon, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Youngblood, and Family Guy Penelope VS Deadwood, Emil Eagle, Imperious, Twisted Ariel, Kamen Rider Dark Drive, and Goludora - Boy Chelsea is REALLY Narcissistic and she is also the evil Sea Queen

---

Deadwood was next.

Deadwood (to Johnny): Boy, Chelsea is REALLY Narcissistic. She's also the evil Sea Queen.

Jonny: Boy that is crazy! We found out that the Kraken and Mermaids have had a nasty feud with each other for centuries! It was a brutal Hatfields & McCoys calibur feud.

Ibara Shiozaki: I know! That is horrible! Thank goodness Ariel and her people in Atlantica weren't part of that feud.

Wynn: Boy no kidding there or all hell would break loose.

Princess Celestia: That is crazy that there is a feud between mermaids and krakens.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: That is scary!

Amber Morning: Yeah no kidding.

Spotlight: Yeah it sure is.

Deadwood: That is crazy that there is a feud like that! Lets do it!

Jonny flicked the switches for Deadwood and Ferngully and got a nature sword!

Jonny: THE NATURE SWORD OF FERNGULLY!

Deadwood: Nice!

Jonny: FERNGULLY NATURE STYLE: LEAVES OF NATURE BLAST!

He fired waves of leaves and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Zhuqiaomon, Shana the Flame Haze, Katara, Violet Remmington, Neferteri Salah, Nicole Hernandez, Laney Sonnya Romanov, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Dragon (Skunk Fu), and Burner Man VS Pyros, Boxcars, Konako Haizono, Evil Hiei, Marcel, and Lady Flamicorn - Nerissa the Sea Queen is going down

---

Pyros the Lava Titan was next.

Pyros (to Zhuaqiaomon): Nerissa the Sea Queen is going down. Just like Ursula!

Zhuqiaomon: I know! That is crazy that Chelsea is really Nerissa the Evil Sea Queen. She wants to destroy all the Kraken and avenge her kind!

Shana: That is horrible what happened. Mermaids and Krakens should learn how to get along. Ariel can do it with Ruby and so can anyone else.

Katara: I agree there too.

Princess Luna: Yeah that's is for sure.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding! That is scary that there's a war like that going on.

Snowdrop: We got to stop that now.

Gari: Big time.

Blackout: I agree there.

Pyros: Same with me too. Lets do it!

Zhuqiaomon flicked the switches for Pyros and the Sun and got a fire sword.

Zhuqiaomon: THE FIRE SWORD OF THE SOUTHERN SOVEREIGN!

Pyros: Cool!

Zhuqiaomon: Or hot in this case! FIRE SOVEREIGN STYLE: SOUTHERN FIRESTORM FIREBALL SHOWER!

He fired a wave of fireballs and the group fired waves of darkness and blasted them down.

---

Dino Charge Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Wizard Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Hookbeard.

---

Hookbeard was next.

Hookbeard: Boy Ruby is amazing.

Nico: She sure is.

May: Yeah no kidding.

Hookbeard: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

weapons called the Destroyers of Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that monstrous and tyrannical monster.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Charge Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

Wizard Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Dino Charge Rangers: DINO SPIKE!

They formed the Dino Spike.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the Dino Charge Rangers threw the spike and the blasts hit him first followed by the spike and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Hookbeard you have failed this world!

Tyler Navarro: MONSTER EXTINCT!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped

Noah: Chelsea's free of you.

Tsukasa: Now to take you down!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the blue rangers from Wild Force to Operation OVerdrive!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FAIRY FORCE 6!

She summoned Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Rock Jyamato, Toryo Jyamato, Queen Cat, Maid Jyamato Rider, and Furyo Jyamato!

We went at her and smashed and pulverized her all over

Najarin and Lystone Blasted and smashed her all over.

Afterburner, Flamewar, Splat and Nikki used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Flamewar and Afterburner's weapons and Splat and Nikki's powers 100-fold.

Afterburner and Splat: SPEEDING SPLAT DELUGE!

Flamewar and Nikki Clemmington: FARTS OF FIRE BLAST!

Kopaka of Ice and Moonstone: ICE MOON BLAST!

Luke of Musical Water and Cavalier: MUSIC WATER BLAST STORM!

SpongeBob of Krabby Patties and Spymaster: KRABBY PATTY FURY BLAST!

Jaden Yuki of the Elemental HERO Power and Speed Demon: ELEMENTAL HERO SPEED STORM!

Hikaru Akatsuki of Lightning and Turtle: LIGHTNING TURTLE BLAST!

Sarah Gunnerson of Earth and Koragg: EARTH TURTLE BLAST!

Poromon of the Mascots and Seadramon: SEADRA LIGHTNING BLAST!

Black Widow of SHIELD and Shade: DARKNESS WIDOW BLAST!

Lily Loud of Water and Ebon: WATER DARK BLAST!

Wes Collins of Time Force and Villamax: TIME FURY BLAST!

Vinal Scratch of the Rave and Metal Sonic: RAVE MUSIC METAL BLAST!

War Machine of Iron and Ragdoll: WAR METAL BLAST STORM!

Davis of Metal and Mercurymon: METAL MERCURY BARRAGE!

Linka of Lightning and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MON WORLD BLAST!

Laney of Plants and Flowers and Bane: SMASHING

Yang of Remnant and Motor Ed: REMNANT MOTOR SHOT!

Zick of Monster Taming and Tri-Klops: EYES OF FURY BLAST!

Nikiya of the Saiyans and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA SAIYAN BLAST!

Jonny 2X4 of the Wood and Deadwood: ACORN WOOD BLAST!

Zhuqiaomon of the South and Pyros: SOUTHERN FIRESTORM LAVA WAVE

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Ariel, Eli, Ruby Gillman, Lincoln, Lana and Lola: MERMAID KRAKEN UNITY BLAST!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your days of terrorizing the seas and the land are all over, Queen Nerissa! Now, pay for the crimes you've committed and for torturing my future wife! SEA CREATURE ELEMENT STYLE: DOLPHIN!

Jessica Kaios: SEA CREATURE FIRE STYLE: WHALE!

Yuna Kamihara: SEA CREATURE WATER STYLE: ORCA!

Toph: SEA CREATURE EARTH STYLE: SQUID!

Makoto Nanaya: SEA CREATURE WIND STYLE: OCTOPUS!

Sari Sumdac: SEA CREATURE LIGHTNING STYLE: CRAB!

Colette Brunel: SEA CREATURE LIGHT STYLE: STARFISH!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): SEA CREATURE DARK STYLE: LOBSTER!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that took on the forms of sea creatures that slammed into Queen Nerissa and exploded as they hit her.

Lincoln and his harem: SEA CREATURE FINAL SMASH: RAGING SEA BLAST!

They final a massive barrage of Ki blasts at the evil version of Chelsea/Queen Nerissa which exploded on contact as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln angrily approached Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa with his massive greatsword in hand.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I don't ever want to see you ever again, Queen Nerissa, you've tortured

Chelsea along with Ruby and her people for far too long, now suffer the consequences of your madness!

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath and he flies up and rushes towards with a downward claw attack that bounce Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa off the ground. Then, he grabbed and threw her, and he summoned multiple chains of darkness from the floor as the place darkens, and when the darkness fades away seconds later, it revealed a dark dimension filled with rocks and chains where Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa is bound by chains against a rock in front of Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end!

Lincoln forms a large energy blade in his left hand and slashes Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa, creating an explosion while also severing the chains, and it destroyed Evil Chelsea/Queen Nerissa and banished her to The Black Gates forever.

We powered down.

Nico: Whoa, Lincoln, that was one awesome attack.

Nicole: Oh shit, I'd recognize that attack from anywhere, that was one of the Rage Arts of Devil Jin, it's known as Devil Dimension: Tainted Chains!

We gasped.

Me: Holy crap.

Lincoln: Looks like I accidentally assimilated Devil Jin's techniques and powers last year.

Nico: But, still, that was pretty awesome, Lincoln. Now, we're finally rid of the Dark Side of one of your future wives for good.

Lincoln: You said it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lisa's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa?!

Me: Yikes! She looks like a total monster!

Feral Animal Packing Day Lisa: (ROARS)

Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Stella Esteban: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Stella Esteban's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, blood, sharks, zombies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, blood, sharks, zombies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Stella Esteban: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Stella Esteban was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, and blood surrounding the vortex, there are sharks, zombies, phoenixes, angels, and Corroding Shark flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa: the red eyes of eternal death.

Brittney: Incredible!

Lori: Uh oh, this isn't going to end well at all.

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Stella Esteban gets mad, and now, the rest of the team's about to see it for themselves.

Then, as the vortex faded, Stella Esteban emerged, but she was changed forever.

Stella Esteban grew from 6'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, blood, sharks, zombies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Corroding Shark emblazoned on her forehead with red iris, she has on shark earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Water, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in their flippers, she also has Corroding Shark with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Water, Blood, and Eternity Kanjis in his flippers for the second pendant on the bottom of her red shark-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Stella Esteban has on a black sleeveless top, black skirt, black pants, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, blood, sharks, zombies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Corroding Shark and it's surrounded by stars, darkness, dark magic, water, ocean waves, and blood, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Stella Esteban felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large midnight black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Stella Esteban has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Stella Esteban's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, blood, sharks, zombies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Stella Esteban's Cosmic Eternal Bloody Water Darkness Corroding Shark Zombie Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Bloody Water Darkness Corroding Shark Zombie Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and Corroding Shark and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black shark heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black shark heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black shark heads is a large black shark head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Stella Esteban has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Corroding Shark's head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons and water drops in between the kanji below Corroding Shark that said, "Stella Esteban, Gene-Slammer of Corroding Shark, Community College Student, True Master of Darkness, Water, Blood, Zombies, and Sharks, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Slippery Shark, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Water, Blood, Zombies, Sharks, Phoenixes, Angels, and Corroding Shark"

ステラ・エステバン、腐食するサメのジーン・スラマー、コミュニティ・カレッジの学生、闇、水、血、ゾンビ、サメの真のマスター、闇のゴスのメンバー、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅にして全能宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・リンの軽蔑者、スリッパリー・シャークの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使で

あり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして闇、水、血、ゾンビ、サメ、フェニックス、天使、そして腐食するサメのマスターの

Stella Esteban has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CORRODING SHARK-ZOMBIE SHARK-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA BLOOD WATER DARKNESS ZOMBIE CORRODING SHARK PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLOOD WATER DARKNESS ZOMBIE CORRODING SHARK PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL BLOOD WATER DARKNESS ZOMBIE CORRODING SHARK PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Stella Esteban's Super Angel-Corroding Shark-Zombie Shark-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Stella Esteban fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, water, ocean waves, blood, sharks, zombies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Nicholette Torrington: Whoa, oh man, Stella's transformed!

Lincoln: Yep, this means Lisa's Packing Day self is so done for.

Stella Esteban: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Blood Water Darkness Zombie Corroding Shark Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Blood Water Darkness Zombie Corroding Shark Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Allie Calavera.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Stella Esteban, and I went after Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Stella Esteban also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Stella Esteban, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lisa turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lisa's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LISA WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE TECH ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE TECH ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LISA GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lisa was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are tech angels, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic

Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lisa's massive Lisa Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, and tech surrounding the vortex, there are tech angels, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LISA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LISA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lisa grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has green highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing brown hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow tech angel, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel holding the Tech and Thunder Kanjis emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on tech angels earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands, she has on her her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with green gems on the gold lightning bolt links and green crystal links and a green tech angel-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a tech angel with green gems for eyes and holding the Thunder, Tech, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a long-sleeved white shirt with green phoenix on it, red pants with rainbow lightning bolts on the pants legs, black knee-high boots with tech angels for the buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels on the coattails, and on the back is a tech angel, phoenix, and angel with gears and rainbow lightning surrounding them and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lisa felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Green Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on green fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and a Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Lisa's massive Lisa Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Love and all the greatswords and swords she's gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow lightning, lightning, gears, tech, phoenixes, angels, and tech angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lisa Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus True Immortal Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hephaestus True Immortal Greek Lightning Tech Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded green gems and the Greek God, Hephaestus, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large angel heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large angel heads with green gems for eyes and angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the angel heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large angel head with green gems for eyes and a large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with lightning bolts and gears in between the kanji below the rainbow tech angel, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel that said, "Lisa Loud, Fifth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Dexter, Intelligent Scientist and Genius of Gotham Royal York, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Descendant of 17th Century Alchemist Lisa of Loch Loud in Scotland, Archenemy of Professor Finbarr Calamitous, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Dr. Carol Linnaeus, Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Hephaestus, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Tech, Lightning, Tech Angels, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リサ・ラウド、ラウド家の五番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛情深い妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛情深い末娘、デクスターの愛情深いガールフレンド、知性のある科学者でゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの天才、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、デストロイヤー、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの殺し屋、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、スコットランドのラウド湖の十七世紀の錬金術師リサの子孫、フィンバール・カラミタス教授の宿敵、モラグ・マクラフリンとキャロル博士の破壊者リンネ、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの創設者、ヘパイストスの使者兼チャンピオン、ラウド ハウスとラウド ファミリーの擁護者、そしてテック、ライトニング、テック エンジェル、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Lisa Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TECH ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL GEAR TECH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HEPHAESTUS GREEK ELECTRIC LIGHTNING TECH ANGEL

GEAR TECH PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lisa's Super Angel-Tech Angel-Phoenix-God-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Dexter saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lisa: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Greek Hephaestus Greek Electric Lightning Tech Prodigy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Greek Hephaestus Greek Electric Lightning Tech Prodigy Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) Sweet Protons! Now, I've ascended!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Stella Esteban, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Stella Esteban's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent, and Lisa's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve green planets orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Stella Esteban: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Lisa's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Stella.

Me: My pleasure, Stella.

Suddenly, Stella Esteban wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Stella Esteban's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Corroding Shark flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness, water, and blood behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Stella Esteban sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness, water, and blood and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Stella Esteban and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lisa a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Lisa absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: Well, I've got two people who we're going to meet: one of them is going to be on Nico's rescue tomorrow: Amaya Nightshade, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum.

Selene Emperyous: The second-in-command of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Amaya Nightshade is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light and Darkness. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, and she has powerful light and dark powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon King of Atum. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the second-in-command of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Amaya would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of darkness and light. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show her thanks, Amaya kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the second-in-command and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Whoa, so we're meeting her on my rescue tomorrow, awesome.

Lincoln: Yep, and the one we're meeting on my rescue tomorrow is Reika Kitsune, Nine-Tailed Kitsune of Tokyo.

Selene Arcangela: Oh, I knew you'd pick her, and you guys will love meeting her, Reika Kitsune is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Tokyo, Japan, and she's a powerful immortal nine-tailed kitsune with all of the powers of the kitsune and she's a powerful master of pink fox fire. She's also very skilled with using a sword along with growing her nails into sharp claws, and if anyone messes with her, they're in huge trouble because she easily pulverized tons of thugs and criminals and burned them bad, and that reputation had earned her the moniker of The Pink Rose Inferno. She met Lincoln when she moved to Royal Woods and she fell in love with him at first sight, and she protected him from trouble. Lincoln made her a powerful sword and necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola tried to kill Lincoln while he was doing his homework with Reika because she ordered him to iron her dresses, but Reika also knew that Lola was also going to stab him with a pair of scissors while he wasn't looking. But, Reika saw it and she grabbed her by the neck with one of her nine pink fox tails and ran down to tell the parents of what Lola tried to do, and as a result, Lola got grounded for three weeks with no dessert.

Me: Whoa, and Lincoln, I had no idea that you also know a lot of girls who are also mythical Japanese Yokai.

Lincoln: You didn't ask.

Nico: He got you on that one.

Motor Ed: Looks like that bitch is history. Seriously!

Tri Klops: She sure is.

BlackWarGreymon: And Chelsea's free to live her own life.

Deadwood: But what about the feud?

Pyros: That's a story for another time

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone!

Ruby Gillman: (To the viewers) This was an awesome adventure too!

Me: Yep.

We went back home. Chelsea was distraught but she will be okay. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Ruby Gillman Teenage Kraken was a great movie. Never saw it before but it was cool from what I saw in the trailer.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Varie's team with, Serri Serris, Tiina (Queen's Blade), Knightmare Mermaid, Zerina Whitecap and Oceanus Ocean. As well as Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant and we're going to be over at Nico's friend Dora Santiago the Ectonurite Gene-slammer's awesome castle mansion and we're going there for Sunny Starscout's baby shower and we're going to have a lot of fun. Also we're going to battle a clone of the foul-mouthed turkey from Thankskilling, Turkie and we're going to cook that rotten turkey and EAT HIM WITH MASHED POTATOES AND GRAVY! Also we're going to battle Another Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant who are the embodiments of Ink Rose and the Turkey, Mashed Potatoes, Gravy and Pie Dopants as well as the Candle Dopant. And we're going to meet the gene-slammer for Commander Yanmega named Diana Dragonfly and she is a beautiful and powerful one.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Serena Logan, Gene-Slammer of The God Phoenix of Apollo, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Plymouth, Massachusetts, and we're going to take down Professor Stranglehold, Homer Simpson's 1st of several hypothetical Akuma forms, he's an octopus and his purpose is to strangle those that did him wrong to death specifically Mr. Burns, and the monocle on him accentuates him perfectly and we're sending him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet Reika Kitsune, Nine-Tailed Kitsune of Tokyo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Tokyo, Japan, and she's a powerful immortal nine-tailed kitsune with all of the powers of the kitsune and she's a powerful master of pink fox fire. She's also very skilled with using a sword along with growing her nails into sharp claws, and if anyone messes with her, they're in huge trouble because she easily pulverized tons of thugs and criminals and burned them bad, and that reputation had earned her the moniker of

The Pink Rose Inferno. She met Lincoln when she moved to Royal Woods and she fell in love with him at first sight, and she protected him from trouble. Lincoln made her a powerful sword and necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola tried to kill Lincoln while he was doing his homework with Reika because she ordered him to iron her dresses, but Reika also knew that Lola was also going to stab him with a pair of scissors while he wasn't looking. But, Reika saw it and she grabbed her by the neck with one of her nine pink fox tails and ran down to tell the parents of what Lola tried to do, and as a result, Lola got grounded for three weeks with no dessert.

Thanksgiving next and we're going to have an awesome feast and more and also we're going to battle MUTANT TURKEYS RUNNING AMOK!

See you next time

# THANKSGIVING 2023 FUN

HAPPY THANKSGIVING 2023 EVERYONE

There was a knock on a door.

Dahlia Dracula: Come in?

I came in with a tray full of food.

Me: Morning Dahlia. How are you feeling?

Dahlia Dracula: Still upset about everything.

Me: I know Dahlia. Hungry?

Dahlia Dracula: Oh breakfast in bed. How nice.

Me: Yeah I figured you would like it in bed.

Dahlia Dracula: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Dahlia Dracula: I just wish that my mom was here with me.

Me: Where is Mrs. Vladdor?

Dahlia Dracula: She lives on an island in the middle of Great Bear Lake. No one knows that island is there.

I looked it up and saw that the island was located at N 66˚ 3' 13.3776" W 119° 36' 48.9132".

Me: Whoa out in the middle of the lake. I'll have to go out and bring her here. She needs you and you need her.

Dahlia Dracula: Thank you.

I went out and went to Great Bear Lake and I found her home and it was a cabin. I told her everything and she was shocked and horrified. Mrs. Vladdor agreed to come home and she moved in with us.

---

Over at Nico's friend Dora Santiago's amazing castle mansion was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Varie's team with, Serri Serris, Tiina (Queen's Blade), Knightmare Mermaid, Zerina Whitecap and Oceanus Ocean. As well as Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant and we were there for Sunny Starscout's baby shower. It was the first time we've had a Baby Shower at one of Nico's friends housees. Also Sunny was expecting 3 baby girls. Pickle & Barley Barrel were with her and watching over her. Dora's parents Carmen and Carl Santiago were really awesome. Nico was still nervous meeting them though. I was wearing my special occasion clothes for this one and so was Sakura Knudson.

Me: Boy Dora your house is amazing.

Dora Santiago: Thanks J.D. It's home. And I'm glad you all like it.

Nico: It sure is awesome.

Varie: I'll say! I think it's awesome that you live in a beautiful house too.

Xenia: Yeah it sure is cool.

Dora Santiago: Yeah my family has been known for making Fizzflav Cola and it's really popular.

Qin: That is awesome.

Nico: It sure is. Varie, I want to thank you, Candlejack, and your teams for coming

Varie: Not a problem Nico. This is gonna be so fun.

Sunny Starscout: It sure is going to be awesome.

Serri Serris: I'm excited for this too

Nico: Serri, what do you like to do in your free time?

Serri Serris: I am a mermaid at the Aquarium and I put on shows for kids.

Nico: Awesome

Varie: Awesome job there

Nico: Does Misty help out with that?

Serri Serris: She sure does and it's so awesome.

Camie: That is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Xenia: Yeah.

Dora Santiago: Yeah it sure is.

Me: Yep. Man yesterday was so fun!

Ruby Gillman: It sure was! You guys were great!

Nico: We saved Chelsea from herself

Lincoln: We sure did. That was awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Eli: That was so cool.

Laney: And it was fun too.

Ruby Gillman: And you guys loved my cookies.

Manaphy: We sure did. Thank goodness they weren't the ones that had cocaine in them from earlier.

Horsea: Yeah.

Nico: Unfortunately, the feud between mermaids and krakens is still going

Me: We'll do something to stop it.

Camie: Yeah.

Ruby Gillman: That is for sure. Thanks guys.

Camie: You're welcome.

Nico: Hopefully before anyone gets killed.

Camie: Yeah.

Serri Serris: What's happening with this feud is horrible.

Varie: No kidding there.

Lily: We'll find a way to stop it.

Ruby Gillman: We sure will.

Qin: Yep.

Sunny Starscout: I'm so excited to be a mom.

Twilight Sparkle: We are too Sunny.

Dora Santiago: I'm glad you guys like my home.

Nico: It's beautiful.

Camie: It sure is.

Maria: And the mascots are having fun too.

Poromon: Yep.

Camie: It's cool.

Poliwag: I can't wait to meet your parents again

Nico: (GULPS) Me too.

May: What exactly are they like?

Dora Santiago: My parents are world famous architects and they make buildings that are absolutely amazing. It's how they make a lot of money to build awesome castles like this.

Laney: That is so cool!

Lily: Boy I'll say!

Maria: Are they here right now?

Dora Santiago: Why don't you ask them yourself?

They were behind Maria.

Carl Santiago: Hello everyone.

Carmen Santiago: Glad you all are having a good.

Xenia: Same here Mr. And Mrs. Santiago.

Me: Thank you for having Sunny's baby Shower here.

Carmen Santiago: You're welcome J.D. and Sunny we want to say congratulations on becoming a mother.

Sunny Starscout: Thank you Mrs. Santiago.

Poromon: Hello Mr. And Mrs. Santiago!

Carmen Santiago: Hello Poromon. Glad to see you again.

Carl Santiago: Is Nico with you all?

Me: He's right…

ZOOM!

He ran and we saw him hiding in a tree.

Me: He's up there. He gets scared meeting the parents of one of his friends.

We saw a sign on Nico's back saying "Shoot Me".

Poliwag: I put that there.

Poromon: Poliwag!

Poliwag: Sorry.

May: Nico, you get down from that tree this instant!

Qin: Nico come on. Come down.

Nico came down.

Me: It's okay Nico.

Carl Santiago: Nico come on we don't have a gun. We would never hurt you.

Poliwag: I have one though.

Me: Poliwag stop.

Nico: Okay.

Nico came down.

Nico: Sorry I'm just scared.

Carmen Santiago: No worries. But Nico you have our blessings for Dora.

Poromon: He also proposed to her.

They showed rings.

Carl and Carmen then hugged Nico and were so overjoyed!

Carl Santiago: Congratulations Nico!

Carmen Santiago: We're so happy for you.

Maria: Are you guys famous for anything?

Carl Santiago: Actually yes we are. We built the largest ever most high tech castle casino in Las Vegas.

Me: Whoa! The Futura Castle Casino? That was you guys? Oh they had the most amazing and most fun arcade and bowling alley ever and all the food was amazing.

Sakura Knudson: That is my favorite place on Earth. One of them.

Me: (LAUGHS) One time Sakura snuck away from mom and dad when they weren't looking and she found a dollar laying on the ground and put it in a slot machine and Instantly won over $10,000,000,000.00 from there.

All of us: WOW!

Xenia: Boy that is lucky!

Sakura Knudson: I was the youngest ever to win that much money.

Nico: That is awesome!

Carl Santiago: That is really amazing! You have amazing luck Sakura.

Me: That's my sister.

Poromon: Don't expect Nico to marry your daughter and the rest of his harem all at once. There's going to be a seperate wedding just for your daughter.

Nico: It's true.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: But we're so happy for Nico.

Me: And me too. Long story.

Qin: Yeah.

Sunny Starscout: It's going to be so awesome.

Maria: And your daughter is going to be involved in an Ambassador mission soon.

Carmen Santiago: Our daughter an ambassador!? We're so proud of you.

Dora Santiago: Thanks mom. I don't know who my mission is going to be for but it will be good.

Poromon: Maybe we should visit Anur Phaetos later.

Me: That's an interesting idea guys. We never saw much of that planet.

Qin: It'll be awesome to see more of Zs'Skayr and Ghostfreak's home planet.

Camie: It sure will be cool.

Sunny Starscout: This really is such an awesome baby shower!

Lincoln: It sure is, Sunny. Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: I got word from Ed Cowart that a clone of Turkie from Thankskilling is here, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Me: Are you kidding me?! Not a clone of that stupid foul-mouthed demon turkey!

Eli: We're defintely roasting him for dinner now!

Nico: That's it, he's going to get deep fried in a deep fryer and served with mashed potatoes with gravy and all the Thanksgiving fixings!

Lincoln: You said it.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln. I can't believe a clone of Turkie from Thankskilling is here and during Sunny's baby shower!

Eli: We're more than ready to turn that turkey into Thanksgiving dinner.

The Mascots got out knives and forks!

Qin: Yep, this is going to be good.

Me: Yeah! I'm hungry for some turkey! Fluttershy I'm sorry and I know you don't want animals getting hurt but this is one turkey that needs to be destroyed.

Fluttershy: Oh it's okay J.D.

Nico: Besides, more turkey for dinner tonight!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: I call dibs on the legs!

Me: Aw Qin I called the legs.

Nico: You can have a wing.

Me: Okay.

Ginger heard a Pokemon cry.

Ginger: (British Accent) Look here!

We saw a Combusken.

Me: Whoa a Combusken.

May: Aww poor thing hurt himself. And it looks like Blaziken has a playmate.

Me: He sure does.

Combusken: Yeah but I hurt myself.

We got to healing it.

Ginger: Are you okay now?

Combusken: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Awesome. Would you like to come with us?

Combusken: I would be honored. I have some fiery fury to unleash on that turkey!

Nico: So do we!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began

shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for The Turkie clone) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted The Turkie clone, he's 20 yards away, but he's already heading right for us!

Me: Why, that ugly monster! Let's get him and throw him in the deep fryer!

Lincoln: This is going to be awesome, we're getting an awesome Thanksgiving dinner ready. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Turkie clone.

We looked around for that rotten turkey.

Me: Alright, where the Hell is that asshole foul-mouth demon turkey?!

Nico: He's here somewhere, he's got nowhere to hide!

Lincoln: When we hear his foul mouth, then, we'll know he's here.

?: YOU GODDAMN FRICKING ASSHATS! YOU FUCKING ASSHOLES! I'LL KILL YOU!

Me: And there's that foul mouth from anywhere!

We then saw our target, the clone of Turkie, and he's out to kill us. But, Lincoln fired a blast of rainbow fire that hit him and he got burned.

Me: Nice hit!

Turkie Clone: I'LL KILL YOU, ASSHOLE!

The Turkie clone threw a knife at Lincoln only to fire a magnetic blast that stopped it and he threw it right back at the clone and slashed him in the right eye! OUCH!

Claudia Cald: You slashed him in his right eye, now you've pissed him off.

Me: Good.

I went over to him and stuck my face in front of him.

Me: Gobble gobble motherfucker!

I bit him on his beak and threw him.

Nico: Nice one!

Turkie came at us and roared.

Carmen Santiago: That is one NASTY turkey.

Me: Tell me about it!

Combusken charged at him and fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Me: And this one! ECLIPSE STYLE NINJA ART: THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE!

(THE NIGHT BEGINS TO SHINE BY B.E.R. PLAYS)

Me: (SINGING DIVINELY AS THE SUN WAS BLOCKED OUT BY THE SUN AND FIRE AND LIGHTNING AND DARKNESS AND LIGHT SWIRLED AROUND ME)

I saw you dance

From the corner

I caught your name

In a conversation
Playing hard-to-get
But I can understand
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Talk 'til dawn
My heart was racing
I took you home
In the driving rain
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine

The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
(Night begins to shine)
The night begins to shine
Had my mind made up
I wanna feel your touch
When I look at you
I see the story in your eyes
When we're dancing
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
Night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
The night begins to shine
When we're dancing

The night begins to shine

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

Night begins to shine

The night begins to shine (the night begins to shine)

I floated and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over. Burning him badly!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: That was awesome!

Vinyl got out the Rave Sword of the Party Power

Vinyl Scratch: Taste the Raven of Fire and Darkness! RAVE STYLE: GIREI

(GIREI PLAYS)

Me sei no Rikudo

Aniki no boku

Girei te no ronri

Kono te boku wa

She swung the sword and fired fireball blasts and they hit Turkie and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

She sent a massive barrage of meteors at Turkie and massive fiery explosions were really blasting off all over and smashing him all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!

WE WERE AWESTRUCK!

Me: Unbelievable!

Camie: What power!

War Machine got out the Candy Sword of the Sweet Galore

War Machine: You want some candy with that? CANDY STYLE: COTTON EYE JOE!

(COTTON EYE JOE BY REDNEX PLAYS)

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

He came to town like a midwinter storm

He rode through the fields, so handsome and strong

His eyes was his tools and his smile was his gun

But all he had come for was having some fun

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

He brought disaster wherever he went

The hearts of the girls was to Hell, broken, sent

They all ran away so nobody would know

And left only men 'cause of Cotton-Eye Joe

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

If it hadn't been for Cotton-Eye Joe

I'd been married long time ago

Where did you come from, where did you go?

Where did you come from, Cotton-Eye Joe?

He fired waves of fire and candy and blasted Turkie all over the place and really let him have it.

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Camie: YEAH!

Davis got out the Mercury Sword of Coruscant

Davis: Now this one is going to the dogs! MERCURY STYLE: WHO LET THE DOGS OUT!

(WHO LET THE DOGS OUT BY BAHA MEN PLAYS)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

Well the party was nice, the party was pumping (hey, Yippie-Yi-Yo)

And everybody having a ball (hah, ho, Yippie-Yi-Yo)

Until the fellas started name-calling (Yippie-Yi-Yo)

And the girls respond to the call, I heard a woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Last year in the dance you had a ball

Called me mealybug and sketel

Get back gruffy, back scruffy

Get back, you flea-infested mongrel!

Gonna tell myself, "Hey man no get angry" (hey, Yippie-Yi-Yo)

To any girls calling them K-9, hey! (Yippie-Yi-Yo)

But they tell me, "Hey Man, It's part of the Party!" (Yippie-Yi-Yo)

You put a woman in front and her man behind (Yippie-Yi-Yo), I heard a woman shout out

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

Say, a doggy is nutting if he don't have a bone!

(Oh, doggy hold ya bone, oh doggy hold it)

A doggy is nutting if he don't have a bone!

(Oh, doggy hold ya bone, oh doggy hold it)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Last year in the dance you had a ball

Called me mealybug and sketel

Get back gruffy, back scruffy

Get back you flea-infested mongrel!

Well, if I am a dog, the party is on

I gotta get my groove cause my mind done gone

Do you see the rays coming from my eye

Walking through the place

That Diji man is breakin' it down?

Me and my white short shorts

And I can't see color, any color will do

I'll stick on you, that's why they call me Pitbull

'Cause I'm the man of the land

When they see me, they say "Woo!"

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

(Who, who, who, who)

Who let the dogs out?

Davis fired waves of mercury and blasted him all over the place in fiery explosions.

Qin: OH YEAH! ROCK ON!

Sakura Knudson: Love Baha Men!

Camie: YEAH!

Me: This is what I would do to an Evil Sasuke! DARKNESS STYLE: DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS!

(DOWN WITH THE SICKNESS BY DISTURBED PLAYS!)

Can you feel that?

Ah, shit

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

oh, oh, oh, oh, oh, oh

Drowning deep in my sea of loathing

Broken your servant I kneel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems what's left of my human side

Is slowly changing in me

(Will you give in to me?)

Looking at my own reflection

When suddenly it changes

Violently it changes (oh no)

There is no turning back now

You've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

I can see inside you, the sickness is rising

Don't try to deny what you feel

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems that all that was good has died

And is decaying in me

(Will you give in to me?)

It seems you're having some trouble

In dealing with these changes

Living with these changes (oh no)

The world is a scary place

Now that you've woken up the demon in me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness is the gift, that has been given to me

No mommy, don't do it again

Don't do it again

I'll be a good boy

I'll be a good boy, I promise

No mommy don't hit me

Why did you have to hit me like that, mommy?

Don't do it, you're hurting me

Why did you have to be such a bitch

Why don't you

Why don't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just fuck off and die

Why can't you just leave here and die

Never stick your hand in my face again bitch

Fuck you

I don't need this shit

You stupid sadistic abusive fucking whore

How would you like to see how it feels mommy

Here it comes, get ready to die

Oh, ah, ah, ah, ah

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

Open up your hate, and let it flow into me

Get up, come on get down with the sickness

You mother get up come on get down with the sickness

You fucker get up come on get down with the sickness

Madness has now come over me

I fired waves of darkness and mangled him up like how I would do with an Evil Sasuke and really let him have it!

Linka got out the Thunder Sword of Mon World

Linka: Time for this turkey to fry! LIGHTNING STYLE: MOVE ALONG!

(MOVE ALONG BY ALL AMERICAN REJECTS PLAYS)

Go ahead as you waste your days with thinking

When you fall, everyone stands

Another day, and you've had your fill of sinking

With the life held in your

Hands are shaking cold

These hands are meant to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

Move along

So a day when you've lost yourself completely

Could be a night when your life ends

Such a heart that will lead you to deceiving

All the pain held in your

Hands are shaking cold

Your hands are mine to hold

Speak to me

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

When everything is wrong, we move along

Along, along, along

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

When all you got to keep is strong

Move along, move along like I know you do (Know you do)

And even when your hope is gone

Move along, move along just to make it through

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

(Go on, go on, go on, go on)

Right back what is wrong

We move along

She fired waves of lightning and they formed into the Toa and blasted Turkie all over!

Xenia: ROCK ON!

Camie: OH YEAH!

May: This is what I would do to anyone that steals my food! ICE STYLE: 10S!

(10S BY PANTERA PLAYS!)

My skin is cold

Transfusion with somebody

Morose and old

Drop into fruitless dying

It was tempting and bared

The whoring angel rising

Now burning prayers

My silent time of losing

My foes, they can't destroy my body

Colliding slow, like life itself

Long for the blur

We cannot dry much longer

Cement to dirt

Disgusted with my cheapness

My foes they can't destroy my body

Colliding slow, like life itself

My foes, my foes they can't destroy my body

Colliding slow, like life itself

My foes they can't destroy my body

Colliding slow, like life itself

My foes, my foes they can't destroy my body

Colliding slow, like life itself, like life itself

May fired waves of blue fire and blasted Turkie all over the place.

Xenia: Mess with May and her food and you will face death!

Qin: That is for sure!

Laney got out the Jungle Sword of Naboo's Jungles

Laney: Time for this jungle to unleash the funny. JUNGLE STYLE: GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE!

(GEORGE OF THE JUNGLE BY PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES PLAYS)

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

When he gets in a scrape

He makes his escape with help from his friends

An Ape named Ape

And his elephant sheep can fetch a log

He's mans best friend, he's George's dog

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Friend to you and me

Watch out for that tree

Hear him holler swing and sing

All the animals come to the jungle king

So grab a vine and swing in time

If you smack a tree just pay no mind

Like…

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

George, George, George of the Jungle

Swing from tree to tree

Watch out for that tree

George, George, George of the Jungle

Lives a life that's free

Watch out for that tree

Lost in the wild was a baby with a smile Named George

Who stayed for quite a while

And George grew up in the trees above

When Ursula found him, they found love

She took him to the city, took him straight downtown

But the concrete bliss brought poor George down

So it's back to the jungle for a wedding in the green

For the king and queen of the animal scene

George, George, George of the Jungle

Strong as he can be

Watch out for that tree

Watch out for that!

Bang! Ooh! Tree!

George, George, George of the Jungle

Watch out for that tree!

She fired numerous coconuts and trees fell on top of Turkie!

SMASH WHAM BLAM BOP CRASH!

Nico: NICE ONE!

Yang got out the Fire Sword of Remnant's Justice

Yang: I would kill Adam Taurus a million times over with this! FIRE STYLE: THE GAME!

(THE GAME BY DISTURBED PLAYS)

Tell me exactly what am I supposed to do

Now that I have allowed you to beat me

Do you think that we could play another game?

Maybe I can win this time

I kind of like the misery you put me through

Darling, you can trust me completely

If you even try to look the other way

I think that I could kill this time

Rah, rah!

Rah, rah!

It doesn't really seem I'm getting through to you

Though, I see you weeping so sweetly

I think that you might have to take another taste

A little bit of hell this time

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life in the battle that ends this day?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life now that she lied to me?

You always wanted people to remember you

To leave your little mark on society

Don't you know your wish is comin' true today?

Another victim dies, tonight

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Rah, rah!

Lie to me

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life in the battle that ends this day?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life now that she lied to me?

Is she really telling lies again?

Doesn't she realize she's in danger?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life in the battle that ends this day?

Is she not right? Is she insane?

Will she now run for her life now that she lied to me?

The little bitch, she went and she told a lie

And now, she will never tell another lie

The little bitch, she went and she told a lie

Never fucking lie to me

Yang fired waves of fire and blasted Turkie all over the place!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: Awesome!

Maria: Nice one Yang!

Me: YEAH!

Zick got out the Sword of the Magic of Eternia

Zick: I would kill Skeletor 100 million times over with this. MAGIC STYLE: MYSTICS DREAM!

(THE MYSTICS DREAM BY LOREENA MCKENNITT PLAYS)

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is calling

All for, for the love of you

A painting hangs on an ivy wall

Nestled in the emerald moss

The eyes declare a truce of trust

And then it draws me far away

Where deep in the desert twilight

Sand melts in pools of the sky

When darkness lays her crimson cloak

Your lamps will call me home

And so it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

And now I feel you move

And every breath, breath is full

So it's there my homage's due

Clutched by the still of the night

Even the distance feels so near

All for, for the love of you

A clouded dream on an earthly night

Hangs upon the crescent moon

A voiceless song in an ageless light

Sings at the coming dawn

Birds in flight are calling there

Where the heart moves the stones

It's there that my heart is longing for

All for, for the love of you

He flowed and fired waves of energy and magic and blasted Turkey all over!

Camie: YEAH!

Eli: OH YEAH!

Nikiya got out the Matrix Sword of the Digital World

Nikiya: This turkie is going to look good in our stomachs! MATRIX STYLE: LETS KICK IT UP!

(LETS KICK IT UP BY PAUL GORDON PLAYS)

If we take our time,

and we stick together,

everything we do,

will go our way.

And if we try,

now and forever,

no matter what comes next,

we'll be okay.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

I realize,

what's on the surface,

ain't picture perfect,

but that don't mean a thing.

One thing I know,

is there's a purpose,

and like the circus,

we're hanging from the rings.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

There's not that much tomorrow.

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

Nananana! Yeah! Nananana! Yeah! Nananana!

One, Two, Three! Four!

(Instrumental break)

If we take our time,

and we stick together,

everything we do,

will go our way.

I have no doubt,

in this situation,

and then we'll enjoy,

another day.

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

Let's kick it up,

and show them all the things,

that we can do!

Let's kick it up!

Another notch tommorow!

Let's kick it up,

cause they ain't seen the last,

of me and you!

Let's kick it up!

Together!

Together!

She fired energy blasts and blasted Turkie all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT! WOOO!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And this too! (Echoing) SUPREME CANNON!

I fired a powerful energy ball and it hit Turkie and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion really blasted him all over and burned all his feathers off!

Jonny got out the Nature Sword of Ferngully

Jonny: Time for this melonhead to bash! IT'S MELON TIME! WATERMELON STYLE: UNLEASHING THE POWERS OF NATURE!

Jonny floated and then thunder was heard and lightning struck. The energy of all of nature flowed into him and formed iinto a powerful melon ball and he then threw it and it hit Turkie and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Qin: WHOA!

Eddy: Way to go Gargantaun Head!

Zhuqiaomon got out the Fire Sword of the Southern Sovereign

Zhuqiaomon: This guy makes us birds look bad! PHOENIX STYLE: SOVEREIGN FLAME DANCE!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: Take that!

Me: What's wrong Turkie? Had enough?

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Sunny fired a magic blast and blasted Turkie all over.

Poliwag slapped Turkie all ove with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: You like that turkey face!

Suddenly, Claudia Cald's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the Turkie clone, she left orange and red energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Claudia Cald: Even though you're just a clone of the real demonic turkey, you're still as dangerous and vile as ever, and there's no way you're getting out of this, this time, you're going to die here and now, and you're going to be turned into Thanksgiving dinner!

Suddenly, Claudia Cald was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and red energy with stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, lava, and magma surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Cald Magim flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Turkie clone: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Me: OH SHIT, NOW THINGS ARE SO GOING TO HEAT UP!

Nico: BIG TIME!

Lincoln: Now, he's in huge trouble.

Then, as the vortex faded, Claudia Cald emerged, but she was changed forever.

Claudia Cald grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long neon orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and red energy aura with stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of the Cald Moonlands emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on dragon earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Lava, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Claudia Cald has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless orange crop top, red skirt with the Cald Moonlands symbol on it, orange pants, red legwarmers, red shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Cald Moonlands surrounded by stars, superhot flames, superhot fires, and lava and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Claudia Cald felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with red tips on the orange feathers grew much larger for her new body along with the twin comet tails and medium sized orange angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings, and her eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with red tips and red markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, Claudia Cald has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Claudia Cald's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and red energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Claudia Cald's Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Firestorm Inferno Cald Moonlands Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Firestorm Inferno Cald Moonlands Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the symbol of the Cald Moonlands etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dragon heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads is a red dragon head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Claudia Cald has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Cald Malgam that said, "Claudia Cald, Embodiment of the Cald Malgam of the Cald Moonlands, Super-Powerful Pyromancer and Lava Master, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Defender of The Cald Moonlands, Archenemy of Slenderman BlairWitch, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Lava, Phoenixes, and Angels"

クラウディア・カルド、カルド・ムーンランドのカルド・マルガムの化身、超強力な紅蓮術師にして溶岩使い、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、カルド・ムーンランドの擁護者、スレンダーマン・ブレアウィッチの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、

狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、溶岩、フェニックス、天使の達人

Claudia Cald has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CALD MOONLANDS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM CALD MALGAM MOONLANDS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM CALD MALGAM MOONLANDS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLCANIC LAVA FIRESTORM CALD MALGAM MOONLANDS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Claudia Cald's Super Angel-Cald Moonlands Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when the Turkie clone saw it, he went crazy and got out a machine gun to blast her, but Claudia Cald fired a massive barrage of orange and red energy, stars, superhot flames, superhot fire, lava, magma, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Turkie clone and he got super burned, and that really really pissed him off.

Claudia Cald: (Divine Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Lava Firestorm Cald Malgam Moonlands Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Volcanic Lava Firestorm Cald Malgam Moonlands Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, I've had just about enough of you, you crazy demon turkey, now you're going to get turned into Thanksgiving dinner!

Me: With all the Fixings included!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-

Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, you foul-mouthed demon turkey, hope you're ready to be turned into Thanksgiving dinner!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I've got a few recipes for flame roasted turkey, along with flame roasting your giblets!

Lincoln, Claudia Cald, and I went after the Turkie clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Turkie clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Claudia Cald, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Turkie clone even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Claudia Cald, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, superhot fire, superhot flames, lava, and planets at the Turkie clone, and Lincoln summoned some Cald Malgam and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to flame roast you on a spit!

Lincoln impaled the Turkie clone on a rotisserie fork, and had him over a roaring flame he created and he turned the rotisserie fork and the Turkie clone was roasted until he was golden brown.

?: Do I smell flame roasted turkey?

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and yellow headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, necklace with a purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, holstered on her back is a massive darkness greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black and purple blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and purple pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Amaya Nightshade, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, I knew you'd be here, and you're right, I just got done roasting him.

Lincoln seasoned the roasted Turkie clone and we ate him up and we belched out his spirit, and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Claudia Cald's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails and longer twin comet tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Ah, now that was really delicious.

Me: You said it, and Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Arpina Apollonia: Leave that to me. This is Amaya Nightshade, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light and Darkness. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Atum, and she has powerful light and dark powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon King of Atum. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the second-in-command of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Amaya would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of darkness and light. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show her thanks, Amaya kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the second-in-command and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Lincoln: Yep, she's a powerful force of light and darkness, and no one wants to mess with her. And it's so good to see you again, Amaya.

Amaya Nightshade: You too, Lincoln, and you've really really grown into quite a man.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Amaya Nightshade in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Amaya Nightshade with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Amaya Nightshade knew this meant she was now one of Lincoln's future wives and part of his harem, and Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Amaya Nightshade's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Amaya Nightshade had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Turkie was now a turkey ready to be cooked and we sent his spirit into the black gates so he is safe to eat.

Nico: Let's put his remains in the oven.

Me: Good idea.

Lynn Sr.: Time for some thanksgiving cooking.

We got to cooking.

We basted and buttered him.

Me: (Imitating Stimpy) There now. A prettier bird there never was.

We put the turkey in the oven.

Nico: Nice job Combusken!

Combusken: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Dahlia Dracula: Oh I found this under my pillow.

She pulled out a bottle of beer.

Me: (LAUGHS) Poromon the Beer Fairy has struck again!

Qin: (LAUGHS) You sure did.

Poromon: And I'm just getting started! (Gets out beer bottle).

Combusken: I'll have one.

Poromon: Awesome!

Combusken drank it.

Combusken: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

They both got drunk.

Horsea: Sing the ABCs!

Combusken: (BELCHING) ABCDEFG HIJKLMNOP QRSTUV WXYZ!

WE LAUGHED!

Manaphy: Keep going!

Combusken then belched NOBODY KNOWS THE TROUBLE I'VE SEEN!

We laughed more!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Poliwag: What about you Poromon?

Poromon: (BELCHING) ABIQNGWR LRWOGOSSPG EKRPWQMBO KWKGKQO!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Me: Time for you 2 to go back to normal. (ACTIVATES BOOGER BEASTS RIDEWATCH) AHH AHH AHH AAHHHHCHOOOOOOOO!

I sneezed and fired a massive wave of snot and drenched the two and they were back to normal!

Nico: OH SICK!

Poromon: Would you like to drink yours, Dahlia?

Dahlia Dracula: No thanks. I can't because of…

She pointed to her belly.

Poromon: Oh right. Okay.

Poliwag: Good idea.

Poromon: Would you drink it if you weren't pregnant?

Nico: Poromon that's enough. No she wouldn't.

Dahlia Dracula: He's right. I don't drink beer anyway.

Came: Yeah.

Poromon: Okay

Poliwag: Is your mom still alive?

Me: She is. I brought her back earlier this morning.

Nico: Oh. Must not have seen you bring her in.

Poromon: Where is she right now?

Me: Back at the estate getting settled in.

Poromon: Oh.

Poliwag: I hope she's okay now.

Me: She is.

Nico: Where was she?

Me: In a cabin on an uncharted island in Great Bear Lake.

Nico: Wow! Thank goodness she's all right.

Horsea: How long was she there?

Dahlia Dracula: She left back when I was 7.

Me: Oh man.

Xenia: Not good.

Eli: At least Dahlia has her mother again.

Manaphy: Did she have anything to eat?

Me: Yep.

Manaphy: Good.

Nico: Lets talk more on the matter later.

Qin: Okay.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant.

Me: WHOA! This will be awesome.

Eli: Yep and I sense that they are all individual people.

Me: WHOA! This will be awesome and that is surprising.

Nico: Yep.

Then Ed started drooling like a waterfall.

Eddy: Geez Ed what has you excited?

Ed: (Droning) GRAVVVVYY!

Eddy: There's no gravy here. At least, I don't think there is

Nico: Here they come!

Out came Another Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan

Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant!

Qin: This will be good!

Another Archelon Dopant: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Another Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster: (In a girls voice)

They reverted back and were 5 girls. They were the Embodiments of Ink Rose and the Turkey, Mashed Potatoes, Gravy and Pie Dopants.

Irina Ink Rose: I am Irina Ink Rose, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and legacy of Ink Rose.

Me: Awesome to meet you and Tallulah Turkey, Mariah Mashed Potatoes, Genevieve Gravy and Phoebe Pie! Wow! Awesome to see you girls again.

Phoebe Pie: Same here.

Me: Tallulah, Mariah. Genevieve and Phoebe are the Embodiments of the Turkey, Mashed Potatoes, Gravy and Pie Dopants and they are chefs that specialize in making those things of many kinds.

Nico: WHOA!

Mariah Mashed Potatoes: It's true.

Genevieve Gravy: And we love it. And I can tell Ed loves gravy!

Nico: He can't get enough of it!

Genevieve fired waves of gravy into his mouth and he slurped and loved it!

Ed: GRAVY! (LAUGHS)

He opened his mouth and she fired a massive stream of gravy into him and it really made him be in gravy heaven!

Phoebe Pie: Want some pies?

SPLAT!

A PIE HIT ME RIGHT IN MY FACE!

I slurped it off.

Me: MMM! Boysenberry Strawberry! Yummy!

Ed guzzled gravy down for a long time.

HE LOVED IT

Ed: I LOVE GRAVY!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That's our gravy loving lump!

Me: (LAUGHS) So funny!

Irina Ink Rose: That is true.

Me: And like Ink Rose you make gothic fashions right?

Irina Ink Rose: Yes I do.

Me: By the way is the Another Candle Jack friendly or hostile?

Tallulah Turkey: Friendly and she is amazing.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER

AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Maybe she'll come if we say the name Candle Jack.

I tasted the Fiery Guacamole.

Me: Mmm. (LOUD LONG BELCH!)

I belched a massive blast of fire right into May's face!

She was burned all over!

Me: Oops! Sorry May! WHEW! Man Chowder you really put too much hot sauce into that guacamole.

Schnitzel: Radda radda radda. (Welcome to my world May)

May: What?

Me: He said Welcome to his world May. Schnitzel had to endure terrible abuse from Mung and Truffles all the time when he worked in the catering company.

May: Oh. I see what you mean.

Schnitzel: Radda radda. (Yes now you do.)

Me: Look!

We saw ANOTHER CANDLE JACK!

Me: Another Candle Jack!

Qin: Wicked!

Candle Jack: Who is that good looking guy?

Me: Another you.

Another Candle Jack: (In a girls voice) And a fun one too.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with neon orange hair and orange eyes and black clothes and fire angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Candle Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a Drippy Candle Magisword in her hand.

Me: Candace Candle! Whoa!

Candace Candle: Yep good to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Candace is the Candle Dopant Embodiment and as you can see she makes candles.

Candace Candle: It's true. My family has been making candles for generations. We are candle producers and have been making them since 500 AD.

Me: Yep. And when she is not making them she is a boogeyman and terrorizes criminals.

Candle Jack: Oh just like me.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz,

Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~ ! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Candace Candle: No he didn't. I just poofed out of there by phasing into the walls

Candle Jack: She's right. I have that kind of power to do that.

Qin: Nice.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln fired a wave of light and did so.

Me: Yeah! Lets get it on!

Nico: (gets out Candle Jack's Ridewatch) You don't hold a candle to us!

May: (Gets out Hydragen's ridewatch) This will be awesome!

Maria: (Gets out Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster's ridewatch) This Guacamole has a punch!

Serri Serris: (Gets out Archelon Dopant's ridewatch) This turtle bites!

They used the powers of Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant. And blasted Another Candle

Jack all over.

Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP)

Nico: WHOA! Nice Team Princess Abi!

Princess Abi: Thanks Nico.

Tsubaki: We're both leading this team.

Me: That's cool!

?: I'll say!

Commander Yanmark came!

Qin: WHOA! Commander Yanmark!

Me: Awesome!

Commander Yanmark: It sure is!

Nico: Diana Dragonfly!? Wow!

Commander Yanmark: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the another and I caught the ridewatch and purivied it.

Nico: Cool!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had a green bikini on and had dragonfly wings and had a dragonfly symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Diana Dragonfly: That was so fun.

May: I didn't get hit!

SPLAT!

She got hit in the face with a pie.

May: AW MAN! (SLURPS) Yummy! Blueberry!

Phoebe Pie: Sorry May. That one slipped out of my fingers.

May: I don't mind actually.

Phoebe Pie: Oh good.

May: Awesome and tasty.

Me: Yep.

Rarity: Lets get you new clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her purple and green clothes.

Diana Dragonfly: Wow! Awesome outfit.

Maria: Thanks.

Serri Serris: Do you have any favorite memories o Nico?

Diana Dragonfly: My favorite is when me and Nico ate the spiciest turkey feast ever. The Nuclear Reaper Turkey Buffet chalenge.

Me: Whoa! That is a deadly turkey covered in Carolina Reaper sauce.

Qin: Yeah spicy.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Diana hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Diana Dragonfly: Same here.

We later went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tiina

(Queen's Blade), Knightmare Mermaid, Zerina Whitecap and Oceanus Ocean are heading to Plymouth, Massachusetts, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to take down Professor Stranglehold, Homer Simpson's 1st of several hypothetical Akuma forms, he's an octopus and his purpose is to strangle those that did him wrong to death specifically Mr. Burns, and the monocle on him accentuates him perfectly and we're sending him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Plymouth, Massachusetts, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to take down Professor Stranglehold, Homer Simpson's 1st of several hypothetical Akuma forms.

Nico: Uh oh, I knew it'd be him alright.

Me: Yep, and according to Gabriel, he's an octopus and his purpose is to strangle those that did him wrong to death specifically Mr. Burns, and the monocle on him accentuates him perfectly.

Lincoln: And we're taking him down and sending him to Vypra. Plus, Plymouth is the very place where Thanksgiving began four centuries ago.

Varie: That's right, and you picked Plymouth as the location for your rescue, Lincoln.

Amelia Bradford: He sure did.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long pink hair, large pink fox ears on her head, and pink headband, pink eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings, she's dressed in a pink sleeveless crop top, necklace with a pink gem for the pendant, pink skirt, white bridal gloves, pink knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, pink fire, pink flames, foxes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a kitsune, holstered on her back is a massive greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged pink blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and pink pointed tip for the pommel, and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Reika Kitsune, Nine-Tailed Kitsune of Tokyo.

Reika Kitsune: That's right, and I got the girls away from Professor Stranglehold, and he's still out to kill Lisa's dead ex-father.

?: WHERE IS HE?! WHERE IS BURNS?!

We then saw Professor Stranglehold, and he was in a rage and out for Burns' neck!

Sylvester: Oh boy, he's gonna be a tough one to take down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: My words exactly, but it's going to be worth it taking him down. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic

Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The

L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Varie's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Professor Stranglehold, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super

Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a dark blue energy blast with stars, galaxies, and planets reflecting and it hit him and Lincoln also assimilated his powers as well as did the rest of us. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Man, he was tough, but we did it, Professor Stranglehold's in the Masters of Evil. (To Reika Kitsune) And it's so good to see you again, Reika.

Reika Kitsune: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Reika Kitsune wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Reika Kitsune was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Reika Kitsune: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Reika Kitsune's waist and brought her in to a warm embrace, and Reika Kitsune is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Reika Kitsune: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Reika Kitsune, Nine-Tailed Kitsune of Tokyo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Tokyo, Japan, and she's a powerful immortal nine-tailed kitsune with all of the powers of the kitsune and she's a powerful master of pink fox fire. She's also very skilled with using a sword along with growing her nails into sharp claws, and if anyone messes with her, they're in huge trouble because she easily pulverized tons of thugs and criminals and burned them bad, and that reputation had earned her the moniker of The Pink Rose Inferno. She met Lincoln when she moved to Royal Woods and she fell in love with him at first sight, and she protected him from trouble. Lincoln made her a powerful sword and necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lola with a blazing passion because Lola tried to kill Lincoln while he was doing his homework with Reika because she ordered him to iron her dresses, but Reika also knew that Lola was also going to stab him with a pair of scissors while he wasn't looking. But, Reika saw it and she grabbed her by the neck with one of her nine pink fox tails and ran down to tell the parents of what Lola tried to do, and as a result, Lola got grounded for three weeks with no dessert.

Me: I'm still stunned that Lincoln also knows girls who are also mythical Japanese Yokai.

Nico: Same here.

Lincoln: Like I said, you guys didn't ask me that, and now that you're here, Reika.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Reika Kitsune in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

---

Reika Kitsune: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Reika Kitsune with pink gems on the gold lightning bolts and pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Reika Kitsune: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Reika Kitsune, and of course, for the making out as a sign of saying welcome back.

Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Reika Kitsune's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Reika Kitsune had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw the eight girls, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Otome Asakura, Yume Asakura, Sena Hitomi, Sae Nagumo, Kotori Shirakawa, Tsumire Shirakawa, Kanako Saeki, and Tomoko Morikawa from Circus Disk - Christmas Days -

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Otome Asakura, Yume Asakura, Sena Hitomi, Sae Nagumo, Kotori Shirakawa, Tsumire Shirakawa, Kanako Saeki, and Tomoko Morikawa from Circus Disk - Christmas Days -.

Nicole: Thank goodness Reika saved them from Professor Stranglehold.

Lincoln: He was only after Burns, but they sure got scared upon seeing him. Are you girls okay?

Otome Asakura: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Otome Asakura and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Professor Stranglehold, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental

Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the

Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Otome Asakura: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Yume Asakura: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Otome Asakura, Yume Asakura, Sena Hitomi, Sae Nagumo, Kotori Shirakawa, Tsumire Shirakawa, Kanako Saeki, and Tomoko Morikawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Professor Stranglehold, Homer Simpson's 1st of several hypothetical Akuma forms.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating Professor Stranglehold down and Lincoln blasted him and sent the Akuma to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Reika Kitsune have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, I didn't expect to see Homer's 1st of several hypothetical Akuma forms in Plymouth.

Lincoln: Same here, but he sure was tough alright.

Nico: Especially with those tentacles of his, yikes!

Me: And he was going to use them to strangle Burns! Next time, if we have a Simulator mission, we'll unleash him on that bitter old vulture.

---

After taking down Professor Stranglehold in Plymouth, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amaya Nightshade and Reika Kitsune saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Amaya Nightshade: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Reika Kitsune: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amaya Nightshade: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Reika Kitsune: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm went off, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that had triggered the alarm: it was a massive towering male who was tall at 9'8" in height with black hair and he had really abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he was only wearing red prison jumpsuit pants, and he was out for blood.

Me: OH GOD! Not him!

Nico: You know this asshole, J.D.?!

Me: Unfortunately, I do. That's Ramon Garcia, he was a thug whom I had the displeasure of knowing, he caused tons of havoc by using brute force and he viciously thrashed tons of innocent people all over the place. I took him down years ago and got him sent to death row, but I found out that he'd been taken to a secret laboratory.

Becky Long: Oh God, I remember that lab. I heard from FBI agents the scientists were experimenting on the inmates by administering a very potent muscle growth serum they were creating in order to turn soldiers into super soldiers for world domination. The lab was shut down and the scientists were all sentenced to death, but it looks like every last drop of the muscle growth serum was devoured by Ramon Garcia, and he's come back for revenge on you.

Nico: Let's get him.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln and I fired massive energy blasts at Ramon Garcia, but he survived it, and he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla as he saw us.

Me: He survived the assault, damn, he's tough.

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto Ramon Garcia's chest, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Ramon Garcia dry of all his massive excessive muscle mass, excessive virility, and excessive superhuman physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS)

When he was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from Ramon Garcia's chest and they went back into Lincoln, and Ramon Garcia was now completely short and thin as a rake drained of muscle mass and virility and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed him and sent him to The Black Gates and we returned home and continued working out.

Me: That's it for that asshole thug.

Lincoln: He was really that crazy, he was out to destroy you for what happened years ago.

Helena Knudson: J.D. did the right thing sending him to prison, but those mad scientist assholes had some nerve using him for their experiments.

Sophia Knudson: Yep, but Lincoln took care of that asshole by sucking him dry of all his massive excessive muscle mass, excessive virility, and excessive superhuman physical strength.

Marlene Knudson: And sent him to The Black Gates, serves him right.

Me: You said a mouthful, what a jerk.

Luna: That guy was brainless like Dark Lynn, always relying on brute force, but in the end, it cost him his life.

Nico: Next time, if any more of those thugs show up, we'll leave them to Lincoln to absorb them.

Amara Roshansa: You said it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Princess Mei: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Mei, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and wrapped their tails around their waists.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Princess Ting-Ting, Simulator Princess Mei, Simulator Princess Su, and Simulator Malina, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy

McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Lake Kingdom for round 2.

Me: Awesome!

Raiden: Me and Mollie will go next.

Nico: All righty.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at Lake Kingdom!

Mollie: Wow! Lake Kingdom is beautiful!

Raiden: It sure is.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well no bosses coming for the remainder of Lake Kingdom so I've improvised for these 2 rounds.

Nico: What do you mean?

Nicole: I've put in some some surprise boss fights for the rounds in the kingdoms that don't have boss battles.

Nico: Oh I get it! Like your own boss battles.

Nicole: Exactly.

Mollie: I wonder who we'lre facing.

Raiden: It'll be good.

Nico: Lets roll then.

They were off.

Raiden: I do wonder who we are about to face here

Nico: We're going to find out.

They got to the terrace at the end and then out of a burst of confetti came THE FLIM-FLAM BROTHERS!

Flim: Hey guys!

Flam: Looking great today!

Nico: Flim and Flam!?

Eddy: (LAUGHS) My two Scam Artist reminders!

Mollie: We're facing you guys?

Flim: Yep that's right!

Flam: And we got some tricks of our own.

Nico: Bring it on!

They fired rays of riches from their foreheads!

They dodged them!

Nico: WHOA!

Eddy: Wow! They know the Ray of Riches!? I invented that move myself!

Nico: How did you guys do that?

Flam: Vypra gave us a bunch of new features to show our greed.

We are in every way like Eddy as he said.

Nico: Too true.

Mollie: That is really true!

Raiden: Impressive.

?: (ECHOING) MUD BALL!

Then a huge ball of mud flew in and then…

KRASPLAT!

It hit the Flim-Flam Brothers and innundated them all over in gross mud!

Nico: What the!?

Out came MUDFRIGIMON and with it was a girl with purple hair, blue eyes and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had a tiara with a symbol of Blade Man on it and had a powerful sword in her hands.

Catarina Blade: Catarina Blade - Embodiment of Blade Man.

Raiden: My prized pupil. Great to see you.

Mollie: Wow! Awesome to see you again Catarina.

Catarina Blade: Master Raiden! (Bows) Great to see you again sensei. And Mollie you are looking awesome! Still holding on to the cannonball record?

Mollie: I sure am.

Catarina Blade: Awesome!

MudFrigimon: (In a girls voice) And that mud is just for starters.

Nico: Miranda Mudstorm Frigi!? Whoa!

MudFrigimon: Been a while Nico.

Nico: Lets get them!

Nico: (gets out Candle Jack and Fault Zone's Ridewatches) Time for these candles to rock your world!

He activated them and fired waves of fire and rock and smashed them.

Raiden and Mollie fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them!

MudFrigimon jumped into the air and she spun around and reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes, brown clothes and brown angel wings and they were dripping with mud and she had MudFrigimon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had a mud sword.

Miranda Mudstorm Frigi: Now you'll see why they call me Mudstorm! (ECHOING) MUDBALL WING!

She fired a bunch of Mud balls from her wings and they hit the Flim Flam Brothers and splattered them all over in mud! Catarina fired waves of lightning and blasted them. They waved the white flag of surrender.

Nico: Nice one!

They high five!

Mollie: Where are our rewards?

Pink Power Moons went into them.

Nico: That's better.

Lana: Wait a second! I remember Miranda Mudstorm Frigi! She's the famous world champion in mud wrestling! AWESOME! She is one of my heroes!

Eli: Cool Lana!

Nico: That is cool.

Raiden: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Miranda Mudstorm Frigi: Just when me and Nico wrestled numerous thugs in my own turf and that was a mud pit and we made sure they were covered in filth.

Nico: That was awesome.

Miranda and Nico hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Miranda Mudstorm Frigi: Same here

Nico: How did you meet Raiden and Mollie?

Catarina Blade: I met Raiden at the Temple of the Order of Light and he taught me many moves in martial arts. He was my sensei like I said.

Raiden: She trained very diligently under me and learned really well.

Catarina Blade: That's right. I met Mollie during a dodgeball game and demonstrated numerous skills and defended Mollie and Girl Jordan from Lynn's middle school.

Mollie: She is just as good at dodgeball as J.D. and Kick Buttkowski.

Nico: I'll have to see that someday.

Catarina Blade: Yep.

Nico: Would you two like to join the team?

Miranda Mudstorm Frigi: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them and it was awesome.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls,

leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

I was sitting on the couch and so was Sunny. We were watching TV and Sunny was eating a Salmon Banana Split sundae covered ice cream, Brussels Sprouts, Chocolate Sauce and cherries! YUCK!

Me: How you feeling Sunny?

Sunny Starscout: Heavy but I'll make it.

Me: Okay.

POW!

Sunny Starscout: OOF! Man.

Lincoln: They sure are kicking aren't they?

Sunny Starscout: They sure are.

Poromon: Have fun working out, Lincoln. We're visiting Anur Phaetos.

Lincoln: Okay.

Dora Santiago: Me and Zs'Skayr will show them around.

Nico: Okay. Good idea. Have fun guys.

They teleported there.

They arrived at Zs'Skayr's home planet, Anur Phaetos.

Zs'Skayr: Ah home.

Dora Santiago: Boy so this is Anur Phaetos.

Poromon: Just like we saw it last time.

Manaphy: Scary yet awesome.

Zs'Skayr: Yep.

Dora Santiago: I don't think I remember seeing this place before. So this is where my Ectonurite half originated.

Zs'Skayr: That's right. I'll show you around.

They walked around and it was amazing.

They saw Ectonurites cloaked.

Manaphy: They're all cloaked.

Dora Santiago: I remember that they are cloaked to protect themselves from ultraviolet radiation.

Zs'Skayr: That's right. We Ectonurites like vampires are very weak to light from the sun and it incinerates us.

Dora Santiago: Ouch. Good thing I'm human and can go out in the sun without any opposition.

Zs'Skayr: True. It's our true forms under the cloaks that are vulnerable to sunlight.

Poromon: Wow.

Zs'Skayr: Ben's form of my species is cloaked.

Poromon: Wow.

Dora Santiago: That is amazing.

Back on Earth, Sunny was getting a drink when suddenly…

Sunny: (SCREAMS)

WE GASPED!

We saw water on the floor and that can only mean one thing!

Me: Sunny! IS IT TIME!?

Qin: Oh man!

Nico: I hope the hospital is open on Thanksgiving!

Me: Lets go guys!

Nico: Lets get her there! Lets go lets go! Double time! Lets go!

We loaded her into Ratchet and we were off.

Back on Anur Phaetos, Dora and everyone heard Sunny!

Zs'Skayr: You guys hear that right?

Dora Santiago: That sounded like Sunny. (GASP) IT'S TIME!

Poromon: HER BABIES ARE COMING!

Zs'Skayr: Lets get back then!

They teleported back home!

At the hospital everyone went in and Sunny was taken to the delivery ward and Lincoln was with her.

We were waiting.

Dora and group arrived.

Poromon: Are the babies here?

Me: Sunny was rushed into the Delivery room now.

Poliwag: So, she's still giving birth!

Me: Yep.

They sat with us.

Sunny Starscout: (SCREAMS) LINCOLN THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT! IF YOU GET ME PREGNANT AGAIN I WILL RIP YOUR TONGUE OUT AND SHOVE IT DOWN YOUR THROAT AND YOU WILL TASTE THE INSIDE OF YOUR COLON AND THEN I WILL RIP YOUR INTESTINES OUT AND MAKE YOU PEE IN NICO'S MOUTH WITH THEM!

WE GASPED!

Me: (GULPS)

Poromon: You got to love Labor Pains!

Me: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Sunny kept screaming.

Me: GEEZ!

Nico: Holy crap!

Camie: GEEZ! I hope she's not giving birth to an elephant! No offense Raj and Tusk.

Tusk: None taken.

Raj: (India Accent) None taken.

Nico: Boy Kakarot she screamed just as loud as you did when you go to the hospital.

Goku: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was like me before.

Me: I know Master Goku. You used to be really terrified of them before.

Goku: I know.

Vegeta: Specifically, it was needles. (to Goku) Hey, I'm just being specific!

Nico: Vegeta, Kakarot was afraid of hospitals in general for that reason.

Vegeta: I see.

Twilight Sparkle: She must know the Canterlot voice too like me, Princess Celestia and Luna do.

Me: She is a princess now. That is true.

Flurry Heart: I remember shattering the Crystal Heart when I was a baby like that. Oops.

Nico: Yeah.

Michael: Did you really?

Flurry Heart: I sure did. But that was before I grew up. I was a baby back then and my powers were strong for someone my age.

Cloud Star: We were the same way too.

Lilly Crystal: Yeah our magic was really strong back then too.

Michael: Is that voice really loud?

Nico: Only to people who anger them.

Me: It's true. It sounds like someone yelling into 20 megaphones connected to each other and turned on maximum volume.

Nico: Okay that is overkill. Sounds more like an air horn.

Me: Yeah.

Flurry Heart: Yeah.

The screaming stopped.

Nico: It stopped.

Me: Yep.

Sunny and Lincoln came out and they were holding 3 baby girls and they had Sunny's Magenta hair with rainbow streaks in it and had Lincoln's blue eyes.

Me: Oh Sunny, Lincoln they are so adorable.

Lincoln: Yeah. Meet our daughters.

Sunny Starscout: (Tired) These are Celestia Starscout, Luna Starscout and Twilight Sparkle Starscout. We named them in honor of the princesses of Equestria.

Princess Celestia: We are truly honored Sunny.

Princess Luna: It is a most amazing honor.

Twilight Sparkle: Wow Sunny I am so honored.

Me: Congratulations Sunny. And you too Lincoln.

But then we saw an Ethereal horn and wings appear on their backs and heads.

We gasped!

Me: They have intensely strong Alicorn powers.

Flurry Heart: Whoa! They were all born Alicorns like me and my sisters.

Me: I know.

We got a picture and it was awesome.

---

Later we went back home and had Sunny put in the nursery to rest.

May: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Shield Sheldon next.

Me: Ooh Clammy!

We laughed!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Good one!

Laney: Yeah!

Luan: (LAUGHS) That was a good one!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Funny!

Patrick: I don't get it.

SpongeBob: It's because Shield Sheldon is a clam robot.

Patrick: Oh.

Rolf: I hope she likes Bobo.

He pulled out a giant clam.

Edd: Is that a giant clam?

Me: Yep.

DING

Me: Oh the turkey is done.

Poromon: OH BOY!

Me: We still have the preparations.

We got everything ready.

We were watching Football games, the Macy's Thanksgiving Day Parade and preparing the meal.

Poliwag: What can possibly go wrong now.

Poromon: Oh right guys!

Mascots: HAPPY THANKSGIVING EVERYONE!

Nico: Same to you too.

Me: Same here.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was an army of mutant turkeys, and they're running amok in the city. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for another Thanksgiving feast: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than an army of mutant turkeys, and they're running amok in the city.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Whoa, first, we dealt with the Turkie clone, now we got mutant turkeys running amok?! Oh man, we're so going to turn them into flame roasted turkeys and turn them into more Thanksgiving dinners!

Me: Just like what Lincoln did to the Turkie clone.

Lynn Sr.: Hope the oven's big enough for all of them!

Lincoln: No need, Dad. I've already got a hankering for flame roasted turkeys on a spit.

Nico: Now, that's going to be good. Alright, team, let's head out and take care of those mutant birds.

Me and Lincoln: And roast them on a spit.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed dark energy signals with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lily's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like her on Packing Day, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, she has on a lavender coat with the sleeves torn off, lavender pants, and black boots, and she was on all fours.

Lily: (SHRIEKS) That version of me is nothing more than an uncivilized beast!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Serena Logan: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to turn those mutant turkeys into Thanksgiving dinners for everyone.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome Thanksgiving battle, and once we get done with them, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Serena Logan: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to turn those mutant turkeys into Thanksgiving dinners for everyone, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Serena Logan along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily.

Me: Lets get moving then.

Lynn Sr.: I'll keep everything warm for you all.

Me: Thanks Mr. Lynn. By the time we're done here we're going to have MORE than enough Thanksgiving turkey dinners for EVERYONE

We were off.

Poromon: Wait. Maybe only me, Poliwag, Horsea, Manaphy, Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Qin, Georgina, Kendra, Rice, and Maxxine should go out there.

Nico: Dare I ask why?

Poromon: Well, you guys need to help keep everything prepared. And it's just mindless mutant turkeys anyway.

Me: Well if that's what you guys want to do then we won't stop you.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Me and my harem will go too. Can't let the techniques we have go to waste on that.

Me: Don't worry guys we won't eat all the turkey.

Lincoln: That's okay. By the time this is over there will MANY MORE turkeys for us to eat.

Nico: Nice!

They were off!

They saw the turkeys attacking!

Poromon: There they are!

Just then, one of the mutant turkeys approached them with a device on its' chest. The device produced a hologram of Lord Zedd.

Manaphy: Zedd!

Lincoln: ZEDD! I should have known!

Zedd: Hello, Team Loud Phoenix Storm. If you're watching this, then

3 things probably happened. You fools foiled my plans, killed my minions, and oh yeah. You also defeated me and Master Vilgax!

Poliwag: Technically, it was Vilgax who killed you in an act of betrayal.

Horsea: He can't hear us. This is probably a recording set before we went to foil his plans.

Lincoln: He's a hologram.

Zedd: But who cares about that? You just need to worry about this contingency I made to destroy you in case I was foiled. Oh and Happy Thanksgiving, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! (laughs evilly)

The Hologram of Zedd vanished.

They fired waves of fire and blasted the turkeys all over!

Poromon charged at them!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted the turkeys and deep fried them!

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and Girl Jordan and Mollie fired waves of solar fire and lightning and electrocuted and burned the turkeys!

Manaphy charged at them and blasted the turkeys all over.

Lincoln's Guardian Angels blasted and smashed and burned the turkeys.

Horsea and Poliwag blasted the turkeys too!

Poliwag: Take that turkeys!

Horsea: Hope you like being deep fried!

Poliwag charged at them and blasted them all over.

Nanette blasted them with lightning.

Qin and Georgina fired waves of fire and rock and smashed and burned them.

Horsea charged at them.

Horsea fired waves of energy blasts and blasted them.

Qin: Take that!

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Georgina charged at them and formed her fist into a boulder and bashed the turkeys all over.

Georgina: Take that turkey faces!

Qin fired fireballs and blasted them all over.

Sydney fired ice blasts and froze them.

Sydney: My favorite. Turkey on ice!

Kendra charged at them and fired waves of fireballs and blasted the turkeys all over.

Nanette fired waves of lightning and blasted them.

Sheila fired waves of wind and blew them around in a tornado.

Rice fired waves of water.

Maxxine fired waves of darkness and the blasts hit the turkeys all over.

?: Need some help?

Hiroyuki and Joey Felt landed beside them.

Sheila: Hiroyuki and Joey!

Joey: Looks like you guys had a lot of turkeys to take care of!

Hiroyuki: Lets go! TAIGA! BUDDY UP!

He turned into ULTRAMAN TAIGA!

Poromon: AWESOME!

They blasted the Turkeys left and right.

Rice charged at them and blasted the Turkeys all over!

Joey Felt: By the way I heard that Sunny got new children! Congratulations to her!

Atomic Puppet: We're so happy for her!

Rice: We are too guys!

Maxxine charged at them and fired waves of light and blasted the turkeys all over!

Joey fired waves of energy and blasted the Turkeys!

Sheila fired energy waves and blasted them.

Sydney charged at them and fired waves of energy and repulsor blasts and blasted the Turkeys all over!

Sydney: Ultimate Alliance Iron Man made me Repulsor blaster armbands.

Nanette: Cool!

Nanette charged at them and fired waves of lightning and deep fried the turkeys all over.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Then shadow clones of all of us came!

Me: WHOA! You guys are doing great!

Nanette: WHOA! But…

Me: Shadow clones of us.

Sheila charged at them.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the turkeys.

Me: YEAH! Get them!

Nico: Take that!

Lincoln: YEAH!

We blasted and fried them.

Sydney: The turkeys were a contingency plan made by Zedd and Vilgax.

WE GASPED!

Qin charged at them and blasted the turkeys with fire and blasted them into roast turkeys.

Me: Zedd just doesn't know how to accept defeat!

Camie: What a clod!

Hiroyuki: That jerkwad!

Nico: Time for some Thanksgiving Turkey power!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Time for you turkeys to be turned to roast turkey dinners. THANKSGIVING ELEMENT STYLE: TURKEY!

Jessica Kaios: THANKSGIVING FIRE STYLE: STUFFING!

Yuna Kamihara: THANKSGIVING WATER STYLE: MASHED POTATOES!

Toph: THANKSGIVING EARTH STYLE: HAM!

Makoto Nanaya: THANKSGIVING WIND STYLE: CRANBERRY JELLY!

Sari Sumdac: THANKSGIVING LIGHTNING STYLE: GREEN BEAN CASSEROLE!

R. Mika: THANKSGIVING LIGHT STYLE: SWEET POTATO CASSEROLE!

Juri Han: THANKSGIVING DARK STYLE: PUMPKIN PIE!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into the foods of Thanksgiving that slammed into the mutant turkeys and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: THANKSGIVING FINAL SMASH: TURKEY ROAST!

They fired massive blasts of fire that roasted the mutant turkeys and turned them into roast turkeys.

Me: Whoa!

Eli: We're gonna have quite a time delivering these roast turkeys to everyone here.

We began delivering the roast turkeys to everyone in the city and the world, and they were going to be enjoying Thanksgiving.

Nico: That was really awesome, we took down those mutant turkeys and turned them into roast turkey dinners which we delivered to everyone in the city and the world.

Lincoln: You got that right. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lily's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Lily, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily?!

Me: Yikes! She looks like a total monster!

Feral Animal Packing Day Lisa: (ROARS)

Lily's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Serena Logan: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Serena Logan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily, she left red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Serena Logan: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Serena Logan was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid and The God Phoenix of Apollo flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Lily: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Serena gets mad when she sees Scoots causing trouble, and now, the rest of the team's about to see it for themselves.

Then, as the vortex faded, Serena Logan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Serena Logan grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and an orange and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The God Phoenix of Apollo emblazoned on her forehead with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in their talons, she also has The God Phoenix of Apollo with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in his talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Serena Logan has on an orange short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless orange top, golden yellow skirt, orange pants, orange legwarmers, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The God Phoenix of Apollo and Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid and surrounded by stars, fire, and flames, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Serena Logan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with yellow tips on the large orange feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized orange angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long midnight orange wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Serena Logan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Serena Logan's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Serena Logan's Cosmic Eternal Fire Inferno Firestorm God Phoenix of Apollo Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Fire Inferno Firestorm God Phoenix of Apollo Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and The God Phoenix of Apollo and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight orange blade, large orange phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large orange phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large orange phoenix heads is a large orange phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Serena Logan has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of The God Phoenix of Apollo's head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below The God Phoenix of Apollo and Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid that said, "Serena

Logan, Gene-Slammer of The God Phoenix of Apollo, Pyrus Bakugan Battle Brawler, Partner of Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Scoots, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Fire, Flames, Phoenixes, Angels, and The God Phoenix of Apollo"

セレナ・ローガン、アポロのゴッド・フェニックスのジーン・スラマー、パイラス爆丸バトルブローラー、パイラス・アルファ・ヒドラノイドのパートナー、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使と未来リンカーン・ラウドの妻、スクートの軽蔑者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、宇宙のマスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして火、炎、フェニックス、天使の達人、そしてアポロンのゴッドフェニックス

Serena Logan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-THE GOD PHOENIX OF APOLLO-PYRUS BAKUGAN BATTLE BRAWLER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM PYRUS BAKUGAN BATTLE BRAWLER GOD PHOENIX OF APOLLO PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL

FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM PYRUS BAKUGAN BATTLE BRAWLER GOD PHOENIX OF APOLLO PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FIRE INFERNO FIRESTORM PYRUS BAKUGAN BATTLE BRAWLER GOD PHOENIX OF APOLLO PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Serena Logan's Super Angel-The God Phoenix of Apollo-Pyrus Bakugan Battle Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Lily's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Serena Logan fired a massive barrage of orange and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Lily's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she let out a bellowing roar and beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Apollonia Apollonir: Incredible, Serena's transformed.

Lincoln: Yep, this means Lily's Packing Day self is so done for.

Serena Logan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Fire Inferno Firestorm Pyrus Bakugan Battle Brawler God Phoenix of Apollo Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Fire Inferno Firestorm Pyrus Bakugan Battle Brawler God Phoenix of Apollo Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Serena Logan.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging she-beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Serena Logan, and I went after Lily's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lily's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Serena Logan also did the same by firing orange and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword and she summoned Pyrus Alpha Hydranoid who fired fire blasts that hit her hard and she got burned, and he, Serena Logan, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lily's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lily turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked her into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lily's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LILY WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA CREATURES, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA CREATURES, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LILY GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lily was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal

Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lily's massive Lily Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding it, there are mermaids and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and angels and phoenixes flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a lavender phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LILY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LILY EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lily grew from 8'0" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large lavender planets orbiting around her legs, she has lavender highlights in the bangs of her now long flowing blonde hair reaching the bottom of her neck and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow mermaid, rainbow phoenix, rainbow owl, and rainbow angel holding the Water Kanji emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on mermaid earrings with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with lavender gems on the gold water drop links and lavender crystal links and lavender mermaid-shaped Element of Harmony and below the Element of Harmony is a mermaid with lavender gems for eyes and holding the Water and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck, she has on a short sleeved white shirt with lavender phoenix on it, white skirt with ocean waves and sea animals on it, black pants with ocean waves on the legs, black knee-high boots with mermaid buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a mermaid, phoenix, angel, and owl with water, ocean waves, and sea creatures surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lily felt a sharp pain on her back and then, her massive blonde angel wings with lavender and ocean blue tips on the large blond feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blonde angel wings with lavender and ocean blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings, and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with lavender tips and lavender markings also grew larger and longer for her new body, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with lavender gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and she has on lavender fingerless gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on the back and Stone of Gelel embedded on her left hand.

Suddenly, Lily's massive Lily Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love and all the other greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, glowing water, ocean waves, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lily Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina True Immortal Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Coventina True Immortal Glowing Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Love, it's a brand-new large greatsword with embedded glowing aqua blue gems and The Celtic Goddess of Water, Coventina, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold mermaid heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large glowing ocean blue gem embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold mermaid heads with glowing ocean blue gems for eyes and a large gold angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and lavender gem on the bottom of the mermaid heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large lavender gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold mermaid head with lavender gems for eyes and large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the mermaid, phoenix, angel, and owl that said, "Lily Loud, Sixth Youngest of The Loud Family, Loving Sister of Her Many Siblings, Loving Youngest Daughter of Rita and Lynn Sr., Loving Girlfriend of Carlitos Casagrande, Photographer of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Expert Healer, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Archenemy of Ivan Evans Also Known as Ebon, Student of Nicole Knudson, The Krusty Krab's Top Fry Cook, Savior of Bikini Bottom, Descendant of 17th Century Lily of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Alistair Smythe, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Coventina, Defender of The Loud House and The Loud Family, and Master of Glowing Water, Sea Creatures, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リリー・ラウド、ラウド家の六番目の末っ子、多くの兄弟の愛する妹、リタとリン・シニアの愛する末娘、カルリートス・カサグランデの愛するガールフレンド、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの写真家、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、エキスパート・ヒーラー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスの救世主、ミシガン州、真の不滅のヒーロー、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、エボンとしても知られるイワン・エヴァンスの宿敵、ニコール・クヌードソンの生徒、ザ・クラスティー・クラブのトップフライ・クック、ビキニボトムの救世主、スコットランドの十七世紀のラウド湖のリリーの子孫、モラグ・マクラフリンとアリスター・スミスの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバーであり創設者、コヴェンティナの使者でありチャンピオン、ラウド・ハウスとザ・ラウドの擁護者ラウドファミリー、そして光る水、海の生き物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Lily Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX GOD

ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COVENTINA CELTIC OCEAN WATER MAELSTROM GLOWING WATER OCEAN MERMAID SEA PHOENIX GOD ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were really amazed by Lily's Super Angel-Mermaid-Sea Creature-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Carlitos saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Lily: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Coventina Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Coventina Celtic Glowing Water Sea Storm Mermaid Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (GASPS) Now, I've also transformed, awesome!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Serena Logan, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Serena Logan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent, and Lily's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve lavender planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Serena Logan: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Lily's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Serena.

Me: My pleasure, Serena.

Suddenly, Serena Logan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Serena Logan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and The God Phoenix of Apollo flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Serena Logan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Serena Logan and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Lily a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Lily absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Ausra Valencia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar.

Selene Emperyous: The powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Ausra Valencia is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Nature. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Asar, and she has powerful nature powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon King of Asar. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ausra and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ausra would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of nature. Lincoln made her a powerful nature greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ausra kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the powerhouse and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa. And I hadn't mentioned this before, but the Hieratic Duel Monsters are based on Egyptian hieroglyphs and the Ennead, a group of Egyptian gods in mythology.

Eli: And their logo is based on the Wedjat, the eye of Horus, and in addition to the Wedjat, if the Hieratic Duel Monsters' backgrounds have either The Sun or The Moon, they get the respective Wedjat - right for The Sun or left for The Moon.

Lincoln: That's right, and they also each have the powers of the Egyptian Gods of mythology: Arpina Apollonia has the powers of Ra, Amaya Nightshade has the powers of Atum, and Ausra Valencia has the powers of Osiris.

Nico: Wait, what?! That's awesome!

Qin: So, you girls are not only the Avatars and Gene-Slammers of The Hieratic Duel Monsters and the descendants of an ancient order who protected the world from the forces of The Shadow Realm 5,000 years ago, but you also have powers from the Egyptian Gods, that's really awesome!

Maria: It sure is, that's amazing!

Poliwag: We're back, guys!

Me: Glad you all WHOA!

WE SAW THEM WITH NUMEROUS TURKEYS ALL ROASTED AND COOKED!

Nico: HOLY MACKERAL!

Xenia: We're hungry!

Poromon: You know what I'm thankful for?

Me: What is it?

Poromon: I'm thankful for us being together as a family and making tons of new friends. And I'm thankful for us finally destroying Lord Zedd and Vilgax.

Me: So are we Poromon. So are we. HAPPY THANKSGIVING EVERYONE!

All of us: HAPPY THANKSGIVING!

We cheered and had awesome turkey and more. We ate them all until they were all bones.

LOUD BURPS!

NOW CAME THE BEST PART OF THANKSGIVING WEEK… BLACK FRIDAY SHOPPING!

BUM BUM BUMMMM!

TO BE CONTINUED

Another awesome chapter done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP) As well as Ikki & Vice. Halifa the Hel, Nene (Digimon), Koichi (Digimon), AncientSphinxmon and Lilithmon and we're going to meet Hannah Thunderbolt Paine's parents and there we're battle an old enemy of Hannah. His name is Jacob Lowell. He was arrested for federal hate crimes at school for destroying cars and spraying anti-semetic symbols on their cars and Hannah got him expelled and blacklisted from ever going to any school in the country and his father disowned him because of Hannah. Now he is back for revenge. Naimutiae Zecora Is going to transform against him and put a TERRIBLE CURSE ON HIM. Also we're going to battle Another Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP) who are the embodiments of Potion Nova and Princess Platinum. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Shield Sheldon and her name is Sheila Sheldon and she is a clam master.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Stella Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Fire, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn Sr.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to South Dakota, and we're going to destroy Demogorge The God-Eater, an antagonist in the Marvel Comics and the overpowered form of the ancient god Atum, son of Gaia, elder Goddess of the Earth, and therefore another half-brother of Thor. And we're going to meet Ausra Valencia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Nature. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Asar, and she has powerful nature powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon King of Asar. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ausra and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ausra would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of nature. Lincoln made her a powerful nature greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ausra kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the powerhouse and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up is Black Friday Shopping and we're going to Element City and we're going to battle evil versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man and Cyclone and we're going to be in for an amazing elemental battle.

see you next time.

# ELEMENTAL BLACK FRIDAY SHOPPING

SHOPPING ELEMENTAL STYLE

---

Flying through the air to Las Vegas was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP) As well as Ikki & Vice. Halifa the Hel, Nene (Digimon), Koichi (Digimon), AncientSphinxmon and Lilithmon and all the team and we were heading over to meet Hannah Thunderbolt Paine's parents. Nico was shaking like a leaf.

Me: It's going to be awesome meeting your mom and dad Hannah.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: You guys are going to love meeting my mom and dad. They are former athletes like me and are people that won in the Olympics. My mom was a figure skater for Russia and my dad was a Decathalon star for the U.S.A.

Nico: WOW! That explains why you are so good at sports.

Rainbow Dash: That really runs in your blood. So awesome!

Camie: It sure is!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: It sure is.

Ikki: This will be so awesome.

Vice: You got that right!

Nico: Ikki, Vice, I want to thank you, Princess Abi, Tsubaki, and your teams for coming

Ikki: No problem Nico. This is gonna be awesome!

Vice: It sure will be.

Halifa: I'm looking forward to this one.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Halifa, remember when we first met you?

Halifa: I sure do. It was back when J.D. and Luciana battled that huge octopus.

Me: That was awesome. It was the giant octopus from the 1955 movie It Came From Beneath the Sea and that was the big catch of the day.

Nico: That was awesome. We had a huge octopus lunch.

Qin: We sure did.

Me: That was awesome.

Halifa: It sure was.

Maria: It sure was tasty!

Me: Yeah it was!

Camie: Boy that must've been awesome.

Qin: It was.

Varie: Yep.

Me: Boy yesterday was awesome!

Laney: (BURPS) Oh pardon me. I'm stuffed!

Nico: Me too! That was an awesome meal!

Maria: I'm really proud of the mascots

Qin: Me too.

Me: I was really amazed that Joey and Hiroyuki came and helped out.

Nico: Me too. And Qin and the girls all did a great job.

Qin: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Laney: I was shocked that it was all a contingency plan from Lord

Zedd.

Camie: Yeah no kidding

Nico: Of course, it was recorded before Vilgax literally stabbed Zedd in the back.

Qin: Yeah that was for sure.

Camie: I'm amazed there were so many of those turkeys.

Varie: Yeah no kidding. But they were tasty.

Nico: Don't forget the turkey we made out of Turkie.

Me: He was tasty too.

Qin: Yep.

Varie: Man so in a way we're set on turkey for a long time.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Lily: (BURPS) i'm stuffed!

Ed: Me too! Gravy!

May: Are the mascots with us?

Poromon: We're here!

May: Oh.

Nico: Cool.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Here we are!

We arrived at Hannah's house and man was it an awesome mansion!

Me: WHOA!

We saw that it was a massive mansion worthy of a multi-billion dollar business tycoon and it had a garden worthy of Eden and had a beautiful fountain and it had lightning bolt statues. The Statues also were some of those of the Greek Gods themselves.

Me: Wow! Your house is amazing Hannah!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Yeah my mom and dad and little sister are huge fans of the Olympus Pantheon.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Boy the statues of the Greek Gods really make the place feel like it's part of Greece.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: I know.

Poliwag: Anyone here?

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Yep. My mom and dad and little sister.

We went to the door and Hannah used her house keys and opened the door.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: I'm home! And I brought company!

We went in and it was amazing!

Me: Wow! Hannah your house is beautiful.

Nico: Wow!

Qin: Yep.

We went into the gym and we saw Hannah's mom and dad James Paine and Sonia Somanoya Paine and her little sister Elise training hard and were in shape.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Hey guys! I'm home!

James Paine: Hey Hannah!

Elise Paine: HEY SIS!

Hannah hugged her sister!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Hey sis!

James Paine: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm! It's an honor!

Sonia Somanoya: (Russian Accent) Welcome to our home.

Me: It's a pleasure.

Poliwag: Hi, Elise!

Elise Paine: Poliwag!

They hugged.

Poromon: Awesome to see you again Mr. And Mrs. Paine.

James Paine: You too Poromon.

Me: It's an honor to meet you both. Hannah told us so much about you and how you are world famous Olympians.

Sonia Somanoya: It's great she did. Look here.

She and James showed us their medal collection. They had 21 gold medals in the Decathalon and Olympic Figure Skating!

Me: WOW! You guys are awesome!

Lynn: Boy that's a lot of gold medals!

Me: Yep.

James saw Nico.

James Reagan: Why Nico is that you?

Nico: Yipe!

Nico hid behind me.

Me: Nico it's okay.

Elise Paine: Big brother Nico!

She went and hugged him.

Nico: Oh. Hi, Elise!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Elise remembers you Nico. You'll have to forgive Nico mom and dad. He has had some past run ins with his friends parents where he thinks they are going to kill him.

James Paine: The old parents approval shotgun trick. I know what you're talking about. Nico I promise you that we would never shoot you like that.

Sonia Somanoya: We have too much honor for that.

Nico: (Sighs in relief) Thank you.

Me: Poliwag don't get any ideas there.

Poliwag: (Pouts)

Poromon: Plus, Nico can just turn his skin to metal like Girder can

Nico: He's right.

Qin: Yep.

James Paine: That is awesome.

Nico: So, you won't blow my brains out?

James Paine: Goodness no!

Poliwag: I'll do it!

BLANG!

Horsea bashed Poliwag on the head with a frying pan!

Poliwag: OW! WHAT WAS THAT FOR?!

Horsea: For disobeying J.D.'s order you nitwit!

Nico: I plan to get married to your daughter

Me: It's true.

We told them all about what happened and more.

They were so happy for Hannah.

James Paine: Oh we're so happy for you Hannah!

Sonia Somanova: We sure are!

James Paine: Nico, you have our blessings.

Nico: Thank you Mr. Paine.

Elise: I want to be a bridesmaid!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: I think we can arrange that.

Qin: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: Hannah, are you familiar with someone by the name of Jacob Lowell?

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: (GASPS) What?! That racist bastard?! What the Hell is he doing back here?! I thought he was sent to prison!

Me: Whoa, Hannah, you know him?

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Unfortunately, I do. This guy is absolutely bad news: Jacob Lowell is a former rich kid, but he was a major out of control monster and spoiled brat, he terrorized everyone in school and he forced a kid I used to know named Adam Richards into following his every command by resorting to blackmail, everyone hated him including me. I gave Adam the courage to stand up to Jacob when that miserable little brat did the worst thing ever.

Eli: What did he do?

Nico: He trashed the principal's car and wrote Anti-Semitic symbols on it.

WE GASPED!

Anna Anyanova: He did that?!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: This wasn't the first time, he did this to other cars, he's been destroying cars and spraying Anti-Semitic symbols on their cars for a very long time. Adam having been given the courage to stand up to Jacob went to the principal and he told him what Jacob did, and that made Jacob go into a very black fury and he threatened me and Adam and wanted to kill us in a violent rage and he spilled his true colors to us and the principal both, but what he didn't know was that his father also heard him as well from the door.

Me: Asshole made a huge mistake opening his big fat mouth.

Nico: He sure did. In the end, Jacob's father was absolutely furious with his son, sure he was angry at what the principal told him over the phone, but the rest, he heard it himself from his own son. Because of it, Jacob was expelled and blacklisted from ever going to any school in the country, and not only that, he was also was arrested for federal hate crimes at school for destroying cars and spraying anti-Semitic symbols on their cars, but the best part, his father also disowned him as the cops took him away to prison.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: He deserved it, and now, we find out he's escaped from prison and he's come back for revenge on me?! That asshole just doesn't know when to quit!

Naimutiae Zecora: Cruel and remorseless Jacob is, but soon, a dark fate shall befall upon his blackened heart.

Lincoln: I believe I know what you mean, you plan on putting a terrible curse on Jacob after we beat him down.

We were amazed.

Qin: How did you know exactly what Naimutiae meant through her rhyme?

Twilight Sparkle: Did you forget that Zecora is also one of his future wives?

Qin: Oh, right.

Fluttershy: Lincoln spent a lot of time with Zecora and he deciphered her riddles and rhymes, and that was really amazing.

Nico: Whoa. Now, that I didn't see coming.

Ed Cowart: Thank goodness we came with you all.

Lori: We sure did.

Nico: You guys got here quick. Alright, let's get going and hunt down that prick.

Me: And make him suffer for everything he's done.

Qin: Jacob's not getting out of this alive.

Sougo: Who do I keep? Eeny, meeny, miney… all of them!

Me: Awesome!

Qin: Cool!

Eli: Would you all like to come with us?

K Unown: We would be honored.

P Unown: Yay!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles

detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Jacob Lowell) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Jacob Lowell, he's 20 yards away, and he's heading right for Hannah in a blood-crazed fury.

Nico: That asshole, let's get him and tear his ass apart!

Lincoln: He won't get away with any of his crimes any longer. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then,

the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Jacob Lowell.

We went outside and got to searching for him.

Nico: He's here somewhere.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Alright, now where the hell is that asshole hiding at?!

?: (MEGA ENRAGED VOICE) YOU GODDAMN BITCH, YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR GETTING ME EXPELLED AND THROWN IN PRISON!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Yeah, fuck you too, bitch!

We then saw our target, Jacob Lowell, and boy was he out for blood. Lincoln then formed a massive and indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from Jacob Lowell as he got out a knife, but as he stabbed it into the barrier, it shattered. Then, Lincoln formed a ball of steel and metal and he threw it and it hit Jacob Lowell hard in the face and knocked out some of his teeth.

Nico: OOH! Man, that's got to hurt!

Me: Nice one!

Then, Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready against that asshole.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: You goddamn good-for-nothing miserable racist asshole, I should've known you'd show your ugly fucked-up face again, I thought I was rid of you after you got expelled and your dad disowned you and got arrested!

Jacob Lowell: YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING REMAINS! YOU RUINED MY LIFE! BECAUSE OF YOU, MY DAD DISOWNED ME, I WAS EXPELLED AND BLACKLISTED FROM EVERY SCHOOL IN THE COUNTRY, AND YOU FUCKING TOLD THOSE GODDAMN FBI PIGS ABOUT ME AND THEY ARRESTED ME FOR TRASHING EVERY CAR IN TOWN! YOU'RE GONNA PAY WITH YOUR LIFE!

Lincoln teleported in front of Jacob Lowell and punched him super hard in the stomach and it caused him to belch out a massive amount of blood. Jacob Lowell glared at Lincoln with extremely deathly anger and he began punching Lincoln's stomach. BIG MISTAKE!

Jacob Lowell: (SCREAMING IN EXTREMELY AGONIZING PAIN!

JACOB LOWELL BROKE HIS ARMS WHEN HE PUNCHED LINCOLN IN THE STOMACH, AND HIS BONES WERE STICKING OUT OF HIS ARMS! OUCH!

Me: DAMN! WHAT AN IDIOT!

Eli: OUCH!

Nico: He punched Lincoln in the stomach, not realizing that Lincoln's body is stronger than Neutronium!

Then, Lincoln punched him in the face and teleported back to us.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: That was just for starters, you piece of shit!

Naimutiae Zecora: Your pain has only just begun, and so has your judgement.

Me: Lets get him!

Deadpool: (to the viewers) There were no usual battles last chapter. So, we'll have to do something else

Jamesdean5842: Okay then.

The Unown charged at him

And they fired waves of energy and blasted Jacob all over with rainbow energy blasts!

Poromon got into a tank!

Poromon: Time to turn this jerk into roadkill!

Jacob ran and he jumped out of the path of the tank!

Hannah then punched him in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Elise Paine: GO SIS!

Manaphy juggled dynamite!

Manaphy: Catch!

She threw the dynamite and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Jacob Lowell: Ouch!

THUNDERCLAP!

Hannah fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Poliwag used grenades as bowling balls!

Poliwag: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

He rolled them and they hit Jacob and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Elise Paine: YEAH GET HIM!

Hannah ran fast with the speed of lightning and gave Jacob a NASTY ULTRA SUPER MEGA WEDGIE!

Horsea poked a puma with a stick and it chased her and Horsea jumped and the puma mauled Jacob all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Tentacool used chickens as arrows. She fired one and it skewered him in his butt!

Jacob screamed in pain!

Then a REALLY FUNNY thing happened and we saw eggs pouring out of his mouth! WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Jirachi put a bullseye on him!

Jacob Lowell: Huh?

BANG! DING! BANG DING!

We fired blasters and blasted him all over the place!

DING DING DING DING DING DING!

Elise Paine: Let me do one!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Go for it sis!

She pulled out a blaster and gave it to Elise and she fired a laser blast and it hit the bullseye and blasted Jacob in his back!

Me: Nice shot!

Maria gasped in horror as she then saw Horsea jumping on the back of a jaguar.

Me: Wait where did that Jaguar come from?

Elise Paine: Oh that's our pet jaguar Tanu. He's my friend.

Me: That's cool that you tamed a Jaguar. Those are the most ferocious cats in all of South and Central America!

Nico: Yep.

Elise Paine: Tanu attack!

Tanu woke up and went and attacked Jacob and mauled him.

Poliwag then hopped on the head of a nearby Primeape! It woke up!

Me: WHOA A Primeape!

Nico: OH BOY!

Me: HEY JACOB! Let me show you why you should never look a Primeape in the eyes!

I then grabbed him!

Me: HERE! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! LOOK AT IT! I WANT YOU TO LOOK AT IT!

Pormon: HEY! THAT'S MY LINE!

But it worked and the Primeape's eyes glowed red and then went ballistic and pulverized and smashed Jacob all over!

Poromon: You didn't even use the trailer!

Me: I know but the one thing you should never do with a Primeape is look it in the eye or it will chase you down to the ends of the Earth forever.

Ash: He's right! Take it from me. That happened to me.

Nico: Whoa!

Jacob was being MERCILESSLY PULVERIZED in a fight cloud!

Poromon: Okay Primeape we'll take it from here with this.

He stopped.

Poromon: THIS is how you use the trailer!

Poromon pulled out his computer.

Poromon: JACOB YOU WANT TO SEE SOMETHING SCARY!? WELL (SHOWS THE TRAILER) HERE! LOOK AT IT! IT'S HORRIBLE ISN'T IT! YOU LOOK AT IT!

Jacob: THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Poliwag: YOU LOOK AT IT!

Jacob: AGH! ENOUGH!

Manaphy: LOOK AT IT!

Horsea: LOOK AT IT!

Tentacool: LOOK AT IT!

Jirachi: LOOK AT IT!

Mevya: LOOK AT IT!

Hoppip: LOOK AT IT!

Mascots: WE WANT YOU TO FRICKING LOOK AT IT!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A SISSY GIRL AND PEED IN HIS JUMPSUIT!

Nico: You're joining in too, Hoppip?

Hoppip: Yep I sure am.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Awesome.

Poromon:: He's MY mascot after all.

Hoppip nodded.

Qin: Less talking more thrashing!

Naimutiae Zecora: Your pain has only just begun, and so has your judgement.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and grey energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels, she had her spear in hand, and as she approached Jacob Lowell, she left black and grey energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Naimutiae Zecora: There are indeed no words to describe how inexcusable your crimes against mankind are, you've used nothing but brute force, blackmail, and intimidation to get what you want. This truly is unforgivable, and there is no forgiveness for your actions, Jacob Lowell, and for this, you shall receive a truly grave punishment for your misdeeds.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and grey energy with stars, light, darkness, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Zecora flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jacob Lowell: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Judgement is coming for Jacob Lowell, and I can't wait to see what curse Naimutiae is going to put on him.

Then, as the vortex faded, Naimutiae Zecora emerged, but she was changed forever.

Naimutiae Zecora grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and grey planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and grey energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Zecora emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on zebra earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Zecora with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her black zebra-shaped Element of Harmony with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold star links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Naimutiae Zecora has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless grey top, long ankle-length grey skirt with Zecora's cutie mark on it, orange pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Zecora surrounded by stars, light, darkness, and magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding grey gem with neon glowing grey lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with grey tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with grey tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings, and Zecora's tail also grew larger and longer for her new body, Naimutiae Zecora has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora's massive spear and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and grey energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Naimutiae Zecora's Cosmic Eternal Magic Master Healer Zecora Legacy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Master Healer Zecora Legacy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded grey gems and Zecora etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large grey zebra heads with grey gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large grey gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large grey zebra heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large grey zebra heads is a grey zebra head with grey gems for eyes and grey gem in its mouth for the pommel, Naimutiae Zecora has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grey gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zecora's head with grey gems for eyes and large grey gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a grey kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Zecora that said, "Naimutiae Zecora, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer, and Legacy of Zecora, Masterful Healer and Powerful Master of Magic, Archenemy of Another Tiger, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday 23, and Master of Healing, Magic, Light, Darkness, Zebras, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ナイムティエ・ゼコラ、具現化、ジーン・スラマー、そしてゼコラの遺産、熟練のヒーラーであり強力な魔法の達人、アナザー・タイガーの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、

無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、クイーン・オパーリン・アルカナと終末23の破壊者、そして癒し、魔法、光、闇、シマウマ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Naimutiae Zecora has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HEALING AFRICAN MAGIC MASTER ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HEALING AFRICAN MAGIC MASTER ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HEALING AFRICAN MAGIC MASTER ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Naimutiae Zecora's Super Angel-Zecora Legacy Embodiment-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Jacob Lowell saw it, the fucker got out a gun and was about to shoot her, but Naimutiae Zecora fired a massive barrage of black and grey energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels which hit Jacob Lowell and his gun was knocked out of his hand and destroyed, and this really angered Jacob Lowell even more.

Naimutiae Zecora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, the time for your eternal judgement has come, Jacob Lowell.

Me: You better be ready, fuckweed!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've crossed too many lines on your rampage for far too long, Jacob Lowell.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you're going to be ripped and torn into a million pieces and it'll be much worse than what you did breaking your own arms punching Lincoln.

Lincoln, Naimutiae Zecora, and I went after Jacob Lowell, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and grey energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Jacob Lowell, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Naimutiae Zecora, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Jacob Lowell even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Naimutiae Zecora, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, superhot fire, superhot flames, lava, and planets at Jacob Lowell, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Naimutiae Zecora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, you shall receive your judgement: a curse that'll haunt you until the day of your death.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora's black angel wings spread out and she was surrounded by magic, light, and darkness.

Naimutiae Zecora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) (SINGING DIVINELY) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, the future should be filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life, but the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that ponies share, because of you, Jacob Lowell, now the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers of ice and fear run down our spines, and Naimutiae Zecora fired black energy beams from her massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings under her massive black angel wings, and they hit Jacob Lowell in the eyes, and he screamed in pure terror as the crimes that he'd committed finally came back to haunt him and the darkness in his eyes also took on the form of his countless victims who proceeded to tear his soul apart and his black soul was condemned not to The Black Gates, but to the depths of Hell for all of his crimes as he was thrown into the River of Blood. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Naimutiae Zecora's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer Zecora's tail, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and grey planets orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: (GULPS) Okay, now what on Earth was that curse?!

Lincoln: That was a curse Zecora told me her legacy created: it's known as The Dark Karma Retribution Damnation Curse, it's a powerful curse that causes the crimes that the person hit by this curse to come back to haunt them as the darkness that enters into their eyes turn into the form of their victims who then proceed to tear his soul apart, but instead of getting sent to The Black Gates, they would be sent to Hell forever, and because of Jacob's sins that were due to Anti-Semitism and racism along with violence, he was sent to The Seventh Circle of Hell: The Circle of Violence and he was thrown into The River of Blood.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: So, when she casts this curse, the afflicted person gets sent to a circle of Hell based on their sins, and because of his thirst for violence and Anti-Semitism, he got sent to The Circle of Violence and thrown in The River of Blood. Damn, that's what I call karma, his sins came back and bit him in the ass.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: And with it, he got sent to Hell. Good, that scumbag deserves to be sent there forever.

Me: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job Unown!

E Unown: Thanks Nico!

T Unown: That was fun!

Me: Yeah it was!

Poromon: Want a beer?

A Unown: Oh no thanks. We don't even have any mouths to drink it

Poromon: Oh I see your points.

Poliwag did the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Sorry

Poromon: Besides, just one beer bottle isn't enough. Had I known there was more then one, I would've brought more.

G Unown: You're right.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It wouldn't be the complete set without the full alphabet.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: Instead, why don't you guys sing the ABCs?

Manaphy: They're not drunk.

Horsea: But still. It fits.

Unown: ABCDEFG! HIJKLMNOP! QRSTUV! WXYZ! NOW WE ARE THE ABC'S NEXT TIME YOU WILL SING WITH ME!

They stood in line as they sang the song.

Horsea: YAY!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was fun.

Me: Yep. Now for the fun part. The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP).

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This is gonna be rough!

Me: Yep. So Ikki & Vice. Halifa the Hel, Nene (Digimon), Koichi (Digimon), AncientSphinxmon and Lilithmon are up.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Princess Abi & Tsubaki are one person.

Me: Wow!

Potion Nova: This is gonna be so awesome.

Then her Cutie Mark started glowing.

Nico: Potion Nova's Cutie Mark is glowing. That can mean one thing.

Me: Yep.

Maria: There they are!

Then out came Another Vikings (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP)!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be rough!

Another Wally Walrus: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some fun and action.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had blue eyes and had a tiara with the symbol of Potion Nova's Cutie Mark on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Cuckoo Nut Magisword in her hand and had Potion Nova's tail.

Paris Potion Nova: Paris Potion Nova, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Potion Nova.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Potion Nova: Oh wow! Then you must be an amazing Potion maker like me as well as a master of magic!

Paris Potion Nova: I sure am and it's awesome. Try one of my potions.

She gave a potion to me and I drank it and my WINGS TURNED INTO CHEESE WHEELS!

POOF!

Me: WHOA!

CRASH!

I fell to the ground!

Me: WOW! That is a funny potion! It turned my wings into cheese wheels!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That is funny!

Me: By the way is the Another Princess Abi & Tsubaki friendly or hostile?

Paris Potion Nova: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Nico: Nice!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: A Little help here guys?

Nico: Sure.

Nico ate my wings and I got up and I grew them back.

Me: Ahh!

Maria: (Turns Dial) CANDLE FURY 6!

She summoned Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Now we wait.

Nico: (to the mascots) I didn't expect you guys to do that jaguar and Primeape stunt.

Me: Me neither.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Where did the Primeape come from?

Elise Paine: Oh he's a Wild Primeape that's usually living around here.

Nico: Oh.

Qin: Yeah.

Poliwag: He needs a place to stay.

Me: Yeah.

Princess Platinum: (British Accent) Indeed there.

Then Princess Platinum's cutie mark was glowing.

Me: Princess Platinum's Cutie Mark is glowing. That can mean one thing.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a black and grey energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels, she had her spear in hand, and as she approached Jacob Lowell, she left black and grey energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Naimutiae Zecora: There are indeed no words to describe how inexcusable your crimes against mankind are, you've used nothing but brute force, blackmail, and intimidation to get what you want. This truly is unforgivable, and there is no forgiveness for your actions, Jacob Lowell, and for this, you shall receive a truly grave punishment for your misdeeds.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and grey energy with stars, light, darkness, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Zecora flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jacob Lowell: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Judgement is coming for Jacob Lowell, and I can't wait to see what curse Naimutiae is going to put on him.

Then, as the vortex faded, Naimutiae Zecora emerged, but she was changed forever.

Naimutiae Zecora grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and grey planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a black and grey energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Zecora emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on zebra earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Zecora with blue gems for eyes and holding the Light, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her black zebra-shaped Element of Harmony with black crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold star links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Naimutiae Zecora has on a sleeveless black open blouse, sleeveless grey top, long ankle-length grey skirt with Zecora's cutie mark on it, orange pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Zecora surrounded by stars, light, darkness, and magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding grey gem with neon glowing grey lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive black angel wings with grey tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized black angel wings with grey tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings, and Zecora's tail also grew larger and longer for her new body, Naimutiae Zecora has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora's massive spear and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and grey energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Naimutiae Zecora's Cosmic Eternal Magic Master Healer Zecora Legacy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Magic Master Healer Zecora Legacy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded grey gems and Zecora etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large grey zebra heads with grey gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large grey gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large grey zebra heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large grey zebra heads is a grey zebra head with grey gems for eyes and grey gem in its mouth for the pommel, Naimutiae Zecora has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grey gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Zecora's head with grey gems for eyes and large grey gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a grey kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Zecora that said, "Naimutiae Zecora, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer, and Legacy of Zecora, Masterful Healer and Powerful Master of Magic, Archenemy of Another Tiger, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday 23, and Master of Healing, Magic, Light, Darkness, Zebras, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ナイムティエ・ゼコラ、具現化、ジーン・スラマー、そしてゼコラの遺産、熟練のヒーラーであり強力な魔法の達人、アナザー・タイガーの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙の救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な驚くべき強力な教師の生徒、友情のテーブルの騎士団のメンバー、クイーン・オパーリン・アルカナと終末23の破壊者、そして癒し、魔法、光、闇、シマウマ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Naimutiae Zecora has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HEALING AFRICAN MAGIC MASTER ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HEALING AFRICAN MAGIC MASTER ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HEALING AFRICAN MAGIC MASTER ZECORA LEGACY EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Naimutiae Zecora's Super Angel-Zecora Legacy Embodiment-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Jacob Lowell saw it, the fucker got out a gun and was about to shoot her, but Naimutiae Zecora fired a massive barrage of black and grey energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, phoenixes, and angels which hit Jacob Lowell and his gun was knocked out of his hand and destroyed, and this really angered Jacob Lowell even more.

Naimutiae Zecora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Healing African Magic Master

Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, the time for your eternal judgement has come, Jacob Lowell.

Me: You better be ready, fuckweed!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've crossed too many lines on your rampage for far too long, Jacob Lowell.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you're going to be ripped and torn into a million pieces and it'll be much worse than what you did breaking your own arms punching Lincoln

Lincoln, Naimutiae Zecora, and I went after Jacob Lowell, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and grey energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Jacob Lowell, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Naimutiae Zecora, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Jacob Lowell even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at them with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Naimutiae Zecora, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, superhot fire, superhot flames, lava, and planets at Jacob Lowell, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Naimutiae Zecora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, you shall receive your judgement: a curse that'll haunt you until the day of your death.

Suddenly, Naimutiae Zecora's black angel wings spread out and she was surrounded by magic, light, and darkness.

Naimutiae Zecora: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Healing African Magic Master Zecora Legacy Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) (SINGING DIVINELY) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, the future should be filled with magic, dreams, and wishes brought to life, but the days ahead are dark and tragic, no time for hope when all is strife, whatever might have been, all the dreams that ponies share, because of you, Jacob Lowell, now the future is a cold nightmare.

Nico and I had shivers of ice and fear run down our spines, and Naimutiae Zecora fired black energy beams from her massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings under her massive black angel wings, and they hit Jacob Lowell in the eyes, and he screamed in pure terror as the crimes that he'd committed finally came back to haunt him and the darkness in his eyes also took on the form of his countless victims who proceeded to tear his soul apart and his black soul was condemned not to The Black Gates, but to the depths of Hell for all of his crimes as he was thrown into the River of Blood. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Naimutiae Zecora's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer Zecora's tail, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and grey planets orbiting around her legs, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: (GULPS) Okay, now what on Earth was that curse?!

Lincoln: That was a curse Zecora told me her legacy created: it's known as The Dark Karma Retribution Damnation Curse, it's a powerful curse that causes the crimes that the person hit by this curse to come back to haunt them as the darkness that enters into their eyes turn into the form of their victims who then proceed to tear his soul apart, but instead of getting sent to The Black Gates, they would be sent to Hell forever, and because of Jacob's sins that were due to Anti-Semitism and racism along with violence, he was sent to The Seventh Circle of Hell: The Circle of Violence and he was thrown into The River of Blood.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: So, when she casts this curse, the afflicted person gets sent to a circle of Hell based on their sins, and because of his thirst for violence and Anti-Semitism, he got sent to The Circle of Violence and thrown in The River of Blood. Damn, that's what I call karma, his sins came back and bit him in the ass.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: And with it, he got sent to Hell. Good, that scumbag deserves to be sent there forever.

Me: Good riddance.

Eli: Fitting for him.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: You did a good job, Elise.

Elise Paine: Thanks. It was fun!

Hannah Thunderbolt Pain: You were awesome sis.

Nico: Nice job Unown!

E Unown: Thanks Nico!

T Unown: That was fun!

Me: Yeah it was!

Poromon: Want a beer?

A Unown: Oh no thanks. We don't even have any mouths to drink it

Poromon: Oh I see your points.

Poliwag did the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Sorry

Poromon: Besides, just one beer bottle isn't enough. Had I known there was more then one, I would've brought more.

G Unown: You're right.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It wouldn't be the complete set without the full alphabet.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: Instead, why don't you guys sing the ABCs?

Manaphy: They're not drunk.

Horsea: But still. It fits.

Unown: ABCDEFG! HIJKLMNOP! QRSTUV! WXYZ! NOW WE ARE THE ABC'S NEXT TIME YOU WILL SING WITH ME!

Horsea: YAY!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was fun.

Me: Yep. Now for the fun part. The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP).

Me: WHOA!

Nico: This is gonna be rough!

Me: Yep. So Ikki & Vice. Halifa the Hel, Nene (Digimon), Koichi (Digimon), AncientSphinxmon and Lilithmon are up.

Lola: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Princess Abi & Tsubaki are one person.

Me: Wow!

Potion Nova: This is gonna be so awesome.

Then her Cutie Mark started glowing.

Nico: Potion Nova's Cutie Mark is glowing. That can mean one thing.

Me: Yep.

Maria: There they are!

Then out came Another Vikings (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP)!

Me: WHOA! This is gonna be rough!

Another Wally Walrus: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some fun and action.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple clothes and purple angel wings and had blue eyes and had a tiara with the symbol of Potion Nova's Cutie Mark on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Cuckoo Nut Magisword in her hand and had Potion Nova's tail.

Paris Potion Nova: Paris Potion Nova, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Potion Nova.

Me: Wow! Awesome to meet you.

Potion Nova: Oh wow! Then you must be an amazing Potion maker like me as well as a master of magic!

Paris Potion Nova: I sure am and it's awesome. Try one of my potions.

She gave a potion to me and I drank it and my WINGS TURNED INTO CHEESE WHEELS!

POOF!

Me: WHOA!

CRASH!

I fell to the ground!

Me: WOW! That is a funny potion! It turned my wings into cheese wheels!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That is funny!

Me: By the way is the Another Princess Abi & Tsubaki friendly or hostile?

Paris Potion Nova: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Nico: Nice!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: A Little help here guys?

Nico: Sure.

Nico ate my wings and I got up and I grew them back.

Me: Ahh!

Maria: (Turns Dial) CANDLE FURY 6!

She summoned Candle Jack, Archelon Dopant, Hydragen, Platythphan Phantom Nonbaldo, Fire Breathing Guacamole Monster (Chowder) and Anomalocaris Dopant.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Now we wait.

Nico: (to the mascots) I didn't expect you guys to do that jaguar and Primeape stunt.

Me: Me neither.

Poromon: Yeah no kidding there.

Me: Where did the Primeape come from?

Elise Paine: Oh he's a Wild Primeape that's usually living around here.

Nico: Oh.

Qin: Yeah.

Poliwag: He needs a place to stay.

Me: Yeah.

Princess Platinum: (British Accent) Indeed there.

Then Princess Platinum's cutie mark was glowing.

Me: Princess Platinum's Cutie Mark is glowing. That can mean one thing.

Poromon: Seriously, where should Primeape stay?

Me: No idea.

James Paine: We'll think of something for him later.

Me: Okay. Look!

We saw ANOTHER TSUBAKI AND PRINCESS ABI!

Me: Another Tsubaki and Princess Abi!

Camie: Awesome!

Another Tsubaki: (British Accent) It will be a fun one.

They merged and reverted back and she was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had a purple dress of royal elegance and she had purple angel wings and had a royal sceptor in her hand and she had a tiara with Princess Platinum's cutie mark on it and on her skirt.

Princess Charlotte Platinum: Princess Charlotte Platinum - Embodiment of Princess Platinum, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Princess Platinum.

Me: Your highness it's a pleasure. (Bows)

Princess Charlotte Platinum: Same to you J.D.

Nico: It's a pleasure to meet you.

Princess Platinum: And an honor to meet the legacy of me.

Princess Charlotte Platinum: Indeed it is.

Tsubaki: And I take it you know magic like me and Abi can?

Princess Charlotte Platinum: Indeed I do.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~ ! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Princess Charlotte Platinum: He didn't promise me anything because he was scared of my power.

Me: You threatened to have him burned at the stake right?

Princess Charlotte Platinum: Actually I threatened to unleash you unto him if he didn't let me go.

Me: Well ironically that ultimately happened. We ripped him to shreds and killed him and banished him to the black gates.

Nico: Me and May ripped him apart.

May: It's true.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Me: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets do this!

Nico: (gets out Tsubaki and Princess Abi's Ridewatches) Time for these princesses to show some magic!

May: (Gets out Wally Walrus' Ridewatch) (Swedish Accent) Okie yokey! Time for some fun ja!

Maria: (Gets out Zeus (Fantasia) Ridewatch) Taste the thunder of Zeus!

Halifa: (Gets out Vikings Ridewatch) These vikings are going to rip you apart!

They used the powers of Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikings (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP) and blasted the anothers all over!

Then Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift came.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Flame Queen!

Flame Queen: Thanks Nico.

Nico: It's perfect considering where we're going later

Me: It sure is.

?: I'll say!

Then Shield Sheldon came!

Me: Shield Shendon!

Qin: Awesome!

Shield Sheldon: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Sheila Sheldon!? Whoa!

Sheila Sheldon: Yep. I got this.

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Anothers and I caught the Ridewatches and purified them.

Sheila Sheldon: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and pink eyes and had a pink bikini on and had blue angel wings and had clam in front of a shield symbol in the middle of her forehead and she had a Clam

Chomp Magisword in her hand.

Sheila Sheldon: That was awesome!

Rolf: Rolf would like you to meet my clam Bobo!

He pulled out his clam Bobo.

Sheila Sheldon: Hi Bobo. He sure is an awesome clam for you Rolf.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Sheila and Rolfy Boy's clam are friends now.

Nico: Cool.

Kevin: Finally, your clam has a new friend!

Rolf: That's right Kevin boy.

Sheila Sheldon: I have the power to talk to shellfish and it's awesome.

Me: Cool! That's a neat power.

May: At least I didn't get hit.

SPLAT!

Phoebe Pie hit her in the face with a banana cream pie!

Phoebe Pie: Sorry May!

May: (SLURPS) Yummy! Banana Cream!

Nico licked May.

May: Oh Nico.

Nico: Oh baby that is what I like!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Okay there Casanova lets wrap this up.

Rarity: Lets get you some good clothes darling.

The Fashion brigade gave Sheila awesome new pink clothes.

Sheila Sheldon: Awesome outfit!

Maria: Thanks.

Halifa: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Sheila Sheldon: When me and Nico were on my family's oyster farm and we got loads of pearls and made beautiful jewelry.

Nico: She makes awesome jewelry.

Me: Awesome.

Camie: Cool.

Nico and Sheila hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sheila Sheldon: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms.

Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Nene, Koichi, and AncientSphinxmon are heading to South Dakota, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Demogorge The God-Eater, an antagonist in the Marvel Comics and the overpowered form of the ancient god Atum, son of Gaia, elder Goddess of the Earth, and therefore another half-brother of Thor.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in South Dakota, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're going to destroy Demogorge The God-Eater.

Me: I've heard of him, he's an antagonist in the Marvel Comics and he's the overpowered form of the ancient god Atum, son of Gaia, elder Goddess of the Earth, and therefore another half-brother of Thor.

Nico: And he has the power to literally absorb and consume other gods as well as demons. This beast is very dangerous, so we need to separate it from Lord Atum.

Lincoln: Actually, Lord Atum contacted me and told me that his dangerous bestial half, Demogorge, is a separate entity, so there's no need to hold back and I'm going to absorb him.

Ikki: This is gonna get ugly.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long green hair and green headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a green sleeveless crop top, necklace with a green gem for the pendant, green skirt, white bridal gloves, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, nature, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Asar, holstered on her back is a massive nature greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and green pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ausra Valencia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar.

Ausra Valencia: That's right, and I got the girls away from Demogorge before he could devour them.

?: I will devour you all!

We then saw our target, Demogorge the God-Eater, and he was really hungry.

Sylvester: Alright, time for you to go on a serious diet!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into

Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've devoured your last victim, Demogorge, now prepare to die. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super

Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-

Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive

Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Supremacy Sun and his team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ikki and Vice's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-

Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Demogorge the God-Eater, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Demogorge the God-Eater's body, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Demogorge the God-Eater into his body as he and all of us assimilated his Absorption and Transformation, Superhuman Strength, Superhuman Speed, Superhuman Stamina, Superhuman Durability, Superhuman Agility, Superhuman Reflexes, Regenerative Healing Factor, Immortality, Flight, and Energy Manipulation and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Demogorge the God-Eater, and he banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Oh man, that was really really crazy. I just absorbed Demogorge and we all gained all of his godlike powers and abilities, and I also absorbed the energy of the countless gods and demons he's devoured over the eons. That monster deserved to be destroyed, now all those he'd devoured have been avenged. (To Ausra Valencia) And it's so good to see you again, Ausra.

Ausra Valencia: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ausra Valencia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ausra Valencia was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ausra Valencia: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ausra Valencia's waist and brought her in to a warm embrace, and Ausra Valencia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ausra Valencia: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met

your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ausra Valencia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Asar, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Nature. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon King of Asar, and she has powerful nature powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon King of Asar. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ausra and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ausra would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of nature. Lincoln made her a powerful nature greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ausra kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the powerhouse and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Ausra Valencia: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Ausra.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ausra Valencia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ausra Valencia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ausra Valencia with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ausra Valencia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ausra Valencia.

Ausra Valencia had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Ausra Valencia's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we all cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ausra Valencia had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw the five girls, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Tsukasa Toono, Arika Chikamori, and Miyuki Mitsumine from Honey*Honey*Honey! and Sayaka Mizumoto and Eriko Takara from Danchi Wife.

Lincoln: Oh wow, Tsukasa Toono, Arika Chikamori, and Miyuki Mitsumine from Honey*Honey*Honey! and Sayaka Mizumoto and Eriko Takara from Danchi Wife.

Nicole: Thank goodness Ausra got them away from Demogorge.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Tsukasa Toono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Tsukasa Toono and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from Demogorge the God-Eater, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Tsukasa Toono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he

gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Tsukasa Toono: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Tsukasa Toono, Arika Chikamori, Miyuki Mitsumine, Sayaka Mizumoto, and Eriko Takara with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Demogorge The God-Eater, an antagonist in the Marvel Comics and the overpowered form of the ancient god Atum, son of Gaia, elder Goddess of the Earth, and therefore another half-brother of Thor.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in thrashing him into the ground and Lincoln absorbing him and he and all of us assimilating all of his godlike powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ausra Valencia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh man, I can't believe it, you guys faced off against Demogorge the God-Eater.

Then, Atum appeared.

Atum: They did, and I'm thankful for what you did in absorbing him and sending him to The Black Gates, Lincoln.

Lincoln: You're welcome, Lord Atum.

Nico: He was really dangerous alright, but we defeated him.

Me: And Lincoln absorbed him.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Demogorge the God-Eater and Lincoln absorbed him, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ausra Valencia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ausra Valencia: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ausra, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ausra Valencia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ausra Valencia: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

MONSTROUS LOUD BELCH!

Ausra Valencia: What was that?! Lynn!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Liam.

Liam: What in tarnation?!

Lincoln: Oh man, that's your feral animal Packing Day version of you, Liam. Here's what he looks like.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Liam's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt orange hair, he has facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on a marine blue coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn marine blue shorts, and he was on all fours.

Liam: Sweet corn husks, that version of me looks like a wild gorilla!

Carmen: We better take care of him at once.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and landed.

Lincoln: It's quiet. Too quiet, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Liam's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Liam, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Liam.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Liam?!

Me: Yikes!

Feral Animal Packing Day Liam: (ROARS)

Liam's feral animal Packing Day self charged at me, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall, he got back up, and he gripped his marine blue coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Lincoln charged at Liam's feral animal Packing Day self, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores,

Animals, and Mythological Animals at Feral Animal Packing Day Lincoln, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword and angelic and demonic greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, he attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Liam's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Suddenly, Liam turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long orange wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and he plunged it onto his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, Liam sucked him into his body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, Liam felt his power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LIAM WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE ICE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE YUKI-ONNA, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE SEAL, RAINBOW FIRE MUSK OX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ICE DRAGON, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE ICE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE YUKI-ONNA, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, RAINBOW FIRE SEAL, RAINBOW FIRE MUSK OX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ICE DRAGON WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LIAM GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Liam was surrounded by a massive vortex of marine blue energy with stars, ice, snow, ice crystals, and snowflakes surrounding the vortex, there are musk ox, seals, ice dragons, phoenixes, angels, and a Yuki-Onna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix!

Clyde: WHOA!

Rusty: Oh man, Liam's about to transform!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Liam's massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice, and then, it glowed and then, surrounding the massive vortex of marine blue energy with stars, ice, snow, ice crystals, and snowflakes surrounding the vortex, there are musk ox, seals, ice dragons, phoenixes, angels, and a Yuki-Onna flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LIAM! THEN, AS SOON AS

THE VORTEX FADED, LIAM EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Liam grew from 7'9" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large marine blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has marine blue highlights in the bangs of his long orange hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he now has rows of straight teeth and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon marine blue eyes and a marine blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, Yuki-Onna, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow Yuki-Onna holding a snowflake in her hands and surrounding her are a rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, rainbow seal, rainbow musk ox, rainbow seal, and rainbow ice dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with marine blue iris, he has on snow dragon earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with marine blue gems embedded in the gold snowflake links and marine blue crystal links and an Ice Dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a musk ox, ice dragon, Yuki-Onna, seal, ice phoenix, and angel with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs. Liam has on a marine blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, dark blue shorts, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, Yuki-Onna, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Liam's wider and more muscular back is a Yuki-Onna, Seal, Musk Ox, Ice Dragon, Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by snow and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a marine blue gem with neon glowing marine blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for him Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Liam felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive orange angel wings with marine blue tips on the orange feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized orange angel wings with marine blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive orange angel wings, and his eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with marine blue tips and marine blue markings grew much larger and longer for his new body, Liam has on a Ring of The Phoenix with marine blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and wedding ring on his left pinkie and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and marine blue fingerless gloves with a Yuki-Onna, Seal, Musk Ox, Ice Dragon, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Liam's massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of marine blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, ice lightning, snowflakes, musk ox, seals, ice dragons, Yuki-Onna, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Liam Hunnicut's Cosmic Eternal Arctic Almighty Qailertetang True Immortal Holy Arctic Seal Thundersnow Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Arctic Almighty Qailertetang True Immortal Holy Arctic Seal Thundersnow Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and Qailertetang, the Inuit Goddess of The Weather with ice crystals and snowflakes surrounding her etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged marine blue blade, large marine blue seal heads with ice blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large seal heads with ice blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large marine blue musk ox head with marine blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the seal heads for the pommel. Liam has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with marine blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold musk ox head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold seal head, large gold dragon head, large gold Yuki-Onna head, large gold phoenix head, and large gold angel head with marine blue gems for eyes and marine blue gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a marine blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the Yuki-Onna, Seal, Musk Ox, Ice Dragon, Phoenix, and Angel said, "Liam Hunnicutt-Rockell, Hardworking Farmer of Gotham Royal York, Farm Expert, Loving Son and Brother, Awesome Friend of Lincoln Loud, Clyde McBride, Rusty Spokes, Zach Girdle, and Stella Zhau, Awesome and Loving Husband of Carmen Rockell, Loving Brother-In-Law of Maria and Estella Rockell and Son-In-Law of Katie Rockell, Archenemy of The Iron Lung, Destroyer and Slayer of Isaac Chroner and He Who Walks Behind The Rows, Defender of Farms and The Countryside, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Qailertetang, and Master of Ice, Snow, Stars, Ice Animals, Musk Ox, Yuki-Onna, Seals, Ice Dragons, Ice Lightning, Thundersnow, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リアム・ハニカット・ロッケル、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの勤勉な農民、農場専門家、愛する息子であり弟、リンカーン・ラウドの素晴らしい友人、クライド・マクブライド、ラスティ・スポークス、ザック・ガードル、そしてステラ・チョウ、カーメン・ロッケルの素晴らしく愛情深い夫、愛する兄弟-マリアとエステラ・ロッケ

ルの義理であり、ケイティ・ロッケルの義理の息子、鉄の肺の大敵、アイザック・クロナーの破壊者にして殺戮者、そして列の後ろを歩く者、農場と田舎の守護者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅の英雄、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、カイラーテタンの使者およびチャンピオン、そして氷、雪、星、氷の動物、ジャコウウシ、雪女、アザラシ、アイスドラゴン、アイスライトニング、サンダースノーのマスター、フェニックス、エンジェル

Liam Hunnicutt has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE DRAGON-YUKI-ONNA-MUSK OX-SEAL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SUB-ZERO MUSK OX ARCTIC YUKI-ONNA THUNDERSNOW ICE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SUB-ZERO MUSK OX ARCTIC YUKI-ONNA THUNDERSNOW ICE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SUB-ZERO MUSK OX ARCTIC YUKI-ONNA THUNDERSNOW ICE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Liam's Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Seal-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Carmen saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Liam: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sub-Zero Musk Ox Arctic Yuki-Onna Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sub-Zero Musk Ox Arctic Yuki-Onna Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope) Hoowee! What the heck just happened?

Me: Have a look.

Lincoln formed a mirror and Liam saw what happened to him after he absorbed his feral animal Packing Day self, and he was amazed.

Liam: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sub-Zero Musk Ox Arctic Yuki-Onna Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sub-Zero Musk Ox Arctic Yuki-Onna Thundersnow Yuki-Onna Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope) Hoowee! I've transformed just like y'all, Lincoln. (Flexes his even more massive muscles) (To Carmen) Like what you see, darling?

Carmen: (Seductive Voice) (Rubs Liam's massive pecs) You got that right, big, tall, muscular, manly, hairy, and handsome farm boy.

Liam hugged Carmen in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips which she returned as she also placed her hands on his massive pecs. When he broke the kiss, Carmen still had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like crazy.

Liam holstered his new massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and his brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve marine blue planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent. We returned home and we continued our workouts.

Rusty: I can't believe there are also feral animal Packing Day versions of us, yikes!

Zack: And we thought Lynn was an animal when Packing Day arrived.

Clyde: But, this also means we got to keep our eyes peeled for more of them.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy are heading to Float Islands.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Wendy Darling: Wow, so this is Float Islands. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Wendy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest

which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and wrapped their tails around their waists.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-

pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Float Islands, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Wendy Darling, Simulator Tambry, and Simulator Princess Eilonwy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for Luna, Jack and Marina's final mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Jack, Luna, and Marina? Besides Aruto and Zixx?

Stacy: I'll go.

Trumbipular: So will I

Erica Haddock: Me too.

Lori: Me and the rest of us will go too.

Luna: Rockin! It'll be cool for Hikaru to meet my sibs.

Lincoln: He met some of us.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We arrived at UPG HQ.

Me: Here we are.

Hikaru: Hey guys!

Nico: Hikaru, meet Aruto, Erica and Zixx.

Aruto: Awesome to meet you. I'm Aruto Hiden, leader of the Zero One Riders.

Me: Aruto is another friend of mine from Japan and he and I met earlier before.

Hikaru: Wow! That is awesome!

Zixx: I'm Zixx.

Erica Haddock: And I'm Nico's friend Erica Haddock.

Stacy Bolton: I'm Stacy Bolton.

Trumbipular: I'm Trumbipular.

Hikaru: Wow a pleasure to meet you all!

Luna: And these are the rest of my siblings.

Lori: I'm Lori.

Leni: I'm Leni.

Luan: I'm Luan.

Lynn: Lynn Jr.

Linka: I'm Linka.

Lyra: I'm Lyra.

Liberty: I'm Liberty.

Lee: I'm Lee.

Lucy: I'm Lucy.

Lucille: (Scottish Accent) I'm Lucille.

Lana: I'm Lana.

Lola: And I'm Lola.

Misuzu: Wow! Luna you have a lot of siblings!

Luna: I sure do.

Me: And yes their mom and dad all thought it would be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

I went up to Hikaru.

Me: (Whispers) Their family has been one that never believes in condoms.

Hikaru snickered at that remark

Marina: How was your Thanksgiving?

Hikaru: It was good. Japan doesn't have Thanksgiving like in America. But it was fun.

Me: Glad you had fun.

Hikaru: We heard that the city was overrun with mutant chickens.

Me: Yeah it was a contingency plan of Lord Zedd in case we destroy him and Vilgax.

Erica Haddock: Yeah but they were tasty.

Nico: It was mostly the mascots and the Underground Girls that helped with that.

Me: It's true. The mascots and the Underground Girls all did great against them.

Laney: It was a really awesome battle for them.

Lori: They literally did amazing against them.

Hikaru: Wow! That is awesome! Also we saw the trial of that Powell Jerk.

Me: News sure spread all over the world didn't it.

Misuzu: It sure did. That jerk had it coming to him.

Nico: Although Powell tried to kill himself before the trial as a hypnotic suggestion planted in his mind by Lord Zedd. Good thing Luan submitted the evidence to Maria's mom beforehand.

Me: I have that same feeling too.

Luan: But yeah thank goodness he is gone.

Hikaru: We're glad he is too.

Eli: I sensed that he tried to kill himself earlier before the trial but the guards got to him in time before he drew his last breath.

Nico: Say what!?

Eli: Sorry I didn't want to tell you as the trial was going on.

Lori: The guards literally told us about that before the trial.

Nico: Thank goodness they did.

Misuzu: Whew! At least now the world knows the kind of monster he was.

Hikaru: No kidding.

Eli: Lincoln cursed him with a terrible curse of incredible horror.

Hikaru: But would it have mattered if he committed suicide before the trial?

Me: I suppose not.

Eli: Yeah.

Zixx: Oh, you should know that I come from a virtual world.

Misuzu: A virtual world!? Cool!

Erica Haddock: It was really cool to see.

Me: We were amazed when we saw it.

Eli: We sure were and it really put our technological power to good use.

Stacy: And I'm another Gene Slammer. One of the first, actually

Misuzu: Really? That is cool! What creature are you?

Stacy: Sawshark.

Misuzu: Wow! That's amazing.

Erica Haddock: I too am a gene-slammer. Tyrannosaurus Rex.

Hikaru: Wow! That's amazing!

Nico: We killed the one responsible for the first Gene Slammers

Me: Dr. Luther Paradigm.

Hikaru: WHOA! I heard about him! He was a monster!

Me: Yep. He was. He's gone for good now.

Eli: Good riddance.

Nico: So, what's been going on since last visit?

Hikaru: Well…

ALARM BLARES!

We went to the Computer and saw FIVE KING!

---

By using the Victorium energies that Vorst as Gan-Q collected from Shepherdon, Exceller used the power to Monslive himself with five

Spark Dolls, Golza, Melba, Reicubas, Gan-Q, and Super C.O.V., becoming Five King. Exceller/Five King appeared from the sky and challenged Ultraman Ginga Strium and Ultraman Victory to a fight. Ginga Strium and Victory fired their finishers on him but he used Gan-Q's power to absorb their attacks and return, with Shepherdon stepping in and taking the blow. Enraged, Sho/Victory charged but Five King used Golza and Melba's attacks to knock him down. Hikaru/Ginga charged while armed with the Ginga Spark Lance but was defeated by Super C.O.V.'s attack. Everyone could only watched the whole event in horror as Five King roared in victory and retreated.

After ordering Android One Zero to self destruct in the UPG Live Base, Exceller turned into Five King again and rampaged at the city. Hikaru left Sho to battle One Zero, while he borrowed three Spark Dolls, EX Red King, Eleking, and King Joe Custom to battle Five King. He first transformed into EX Red King to fight Five King. He tried to punch him, but his armor proved too much and Five King knocked him down with his Gol Melba Cannon. Hikaru then transformed into Eleking to fight him but his Gan-Q hand absorbed the electricity Eleking gave him and sent it right back at him, defeating him. Five King then went up against King Joe Custom and defeated him by blocking off the robot's energy blasts, grabbing hold of him with his Reicubas Pincer and using his Gan-Q hand to fire with his Gan-Q Beam. With the UPG members finally put their plan to motion, the two Ultras revived and managing Sho and Hikaru to transform. Arriving at Five King, Victory distracted the chimera monster with his Victorium Slashes for Ginga to get close to destroy his Victoriums with his Ginga Spark Lance, reducing Five King's power. Victory goes on the same plan (used Sadola's Sadola Scissors and EX Red King Knuckle to counter Reicubas's pincer and Victory Especially to counter Super C.O.V.'s attacks) while Hikaru/Ginga Strium destroy Five King's parts: Reicubas Pincer with Ultraman's Spacium Beam, Gan-Q hand with Zoffy's M87 Beam, Golza and Melba head with Ultraseven's Emerium Beam, Super C.O.V. torso with Ultraman Jack's Ultra Shot and Melba wings with Ultraman Ace's Metalium Beam and Victory's Victorium Shoot (while the monster tried to escape). He put an end to Five King by using Ultraman Taro's Strium Beam as the monster exploded. Though destroyed, but Exceller managed to escape Five King, unharmed while the dolls were still in his possession and swearing vengeance on the Ultras.

* * *

Me: WHOA!

Nico: OH MAN! FIVE KING! HE'S FUCKING UGLY!

Me: I remember this ugly freak!

Eli: Me too! He was brutal!

Nico: Hikaru, before we head out, here's your ProgriseKey.

Me: You're going to like your archenemy.

Hikaru: Awesome! Thanks!

Me: Yep.

We were off.

* * *

We were flying.

Zixx: He's here somewhere.

We saw him in a meadow!

Me: There he is!

Hikaru: Lets get him! GINGA!

He turned into ULTRAMAN GINGA!

Eli: We're going to need Kaiju Power! GODZILLA!

A familiar roar was heard!

GODZILLA THEME PLAYS!

Godzilla came!

Eli got on his shoulder!

Godzilla: So Five King next! This will be good.

Aruto: HENSHIN!

He turned into ZERO ONE!

Godzilla fired an Atomic Ray blast from his mouth and it hit Five King and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

He was blasted all over!

Nico: Take that you ugly!

Progrise! Let's rise! Le-Le-Let's rise!

Aruto turned into MetalCluster Hopper

Eli: AWESOME!

Hikaru: Lets see what this can do!

UNIVERSE 666 ENERGON MIRAGE'S MISSILE SHOWER ILLUSION!

Hikaru: ENERGON MIRAGE MISSILE FIRESTORM!

He fired a massive wave of missiles and Energon blasts and the blasts hit Five King and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Hikaru: WHOA! That was awesome!

Me: Yeah it was!

Hikaru: And Universe 666?

Me: Long story. We'll tell you later.

But then a massive blast of fire swooped in and instantly it turned into ice!

Me: Endothermic fire!?

Nico: Uh oh.

Then out came a girl with red hair and red eyes and black clothes and had Ultimate Big Chill's wings and a tiara with the symbol of Ultimate Big Chill on it.

Me: (GASP) Chione Big Chill!

Eli: The Embodiment of Ultimate Big Chill!?

Me: Yep. She's half Evolved Necrofriggian and she has intensely powerful Endothermic Fire and enhanced powers of Big Chill

Chione Big Chill: Help me J.D.! (Clutches head) HELP ME!

Me: Hang on Chione!

Trumbipular: Just like old times!

Chione blasted endothermic fire at Trumbipular.

She froze him in place!

I fired a massive wave of fire and blasted her and then fired an electron laser blast of the antidote!

It was injected into her.

Stacy charged at her

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Godzilla fired more atomic ray blasts! Explosions blasted off all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

But then GODZILLA SURGED WITH INTENSE RED ENERGY!

He fired a massively stronger Red Atomic Ray Blast and powerful fiery explosions blasted all over!

---

Five King was REALLY BLASTED ALL OVER!

Trumbipular broke out of the ice and rammed Chione down.

?: (ECHOING) OMEGA BURST!

A massive and powerful blast of fire flew in and it hit Five King and a massive fiery explosion rang out!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was really blasted all over!

Out came AncientGreymon!

Me: AncientGreymon!

Eli: Awesome!

AncientGreymon: (in a girls voice) That will show him!

Nico: Gabrielle Ancient Grey! Whoa!

Aruto got out his ProgriseKey!

ANGEL ROIDMUDE'S FLIGHT OF FANCY!

He spread wings of light and blasted Five King all over!

I fired waves of fire and blasted Chione.

The antidote took effect and she was back to normal.

Her red eyes were part of her.

Chione Big Chill: (Groans) What happened?

Me: Ugly story.

I went over and carried her.

Zixx got out her ProgriseKey!

CHICKENBALL Z MANDY'S FIGHTING SPIRIT!

She flared up a yellow aura and flew at Five King and bashed and pulverized him.

Stacy used her ProgriseKey!

RANAMON'S WATERS OF DARKNESS!

Stacy: (Echoing) DARK VAPOR!

She fired a wave of dark mist and blinded Five King!

Erica got out her ProgriseKey!

CARNOTAUR'S MEAT FRENZY!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted Five King!

Me: YEAH!

Eli: Take that!

The Loud Kids fired their elemental blasts and blasted Five King!

Aruto: There's only one team that can stop you. And that's us!

Me: And we're going to do it by kicking your UGLY FUCKING ASS!

Eli: YEAH!

Nico: Lets finish him!

Hikaru: With pleasure! GINGA SUPER RAY!

He fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Five King and he exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Five King you have failed this world!

I caught the Spark Doll of him.

Me: Awesome.

Gabrielle reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and red and orange clothes and had fire angel wings and had the symbol of AncientGreymon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had the symbol of fire on her arm and in her hand was EmperorGreymon's sword.

Gabrielle Ancient Grey: That was awesome!

We regrouped!

Hikaru: Just like old times huh?

Me: You said it Hikaru! Just like old times!

We high five!

Nico: Boy J.D. you had a lot of fun with Hikaru before you made the team.

Me: Yep I sure did.

Chione Big Chill: That was cool though!

Me: It sure was. Are you going to be all right Chione?

Chione Big Chill: Yes I will be. Thanks to you.

Me: Good.

Gabrielle Ancient Grey: Awesome.

Lincoln: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Gabrielle Ancient Grey: I sure do. When me and Nico were over in the Digital world and found out more about the 10 Legendary Warriors and that was a really awesome and amazing adventure.

Me: That is cool! Then you must've heard about how we…

Gabrielle Ancient Grey: Destroyed Lucemon? That's right. Ophanimon told me and my fellow Gene-slammers of the 10 Legendary Warriors everything. That was awesome. Thank you chosen one.

Me: It was my pleasure.

Chione Big Chill: Chosen one?

Me: Big story on that.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Gabrielle hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gabrielle Ancient Grey: Same here.

Luna: That was so rockin dudes!

Samurai Jack: It sure was!

Marina: I'll say!

Hikaru: Luna, ever since I met you, Jack, and Marina, I've seen you 3 as my older siblings.

Luna: Really!? That's sweet dude!

Marina: Awesome!

Samurai: It sure is nice.

They hugged him.

Lori: That literally makes you our sibling too.

They hugged him.

Me: I guess that makes me…

Hikaru: Come in here bro!

I hugged them. Eli joined in too.

EVERYONE LAUGHED!

Nico took out his phone and took a picture of us all together.

We went back home.

---

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone everything and it was awesome!

Camie: That is cool!

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yona, for you, Himiko, Fiona, Marie and Nicole Hernandez, and Carlota's first mission, Boy Lynn and the Dark Turtles should come.

Yona: Wow! Yona excited for this!

Himiko: YAY! This is gonna be awesome!

Camie: It sure is!

Lola: We're excited for this one!

Me: Me too! Yona your missions are gonna be for Kamen Rider Geats.

Yona: WHOA! Yona excited for this one a lot!

Me: Yep you sure are.

Poromon wondered what he was going to get. He then decided to get video games.

We went to every store and got it all. We got clothes, books, games, toys, comics, electronics, jewelry and more! WE PRACTICALLY EMPTIED ALL THE SHELVES!

Manaphy: We're not heartless. We still left several items for others.

Me: Good.

We spent what would have been over $1,000,000.00 on everything. But because of our discount we got everything for only $10,000.00!

Nico: Boy what a saving day!

Me: No kidding! What a haul!

Camie: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Boy I didn't know you guys get an amazing discount on everything on Black Friday.

Lola: It's awesome for us.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Getting hungry. Lets head to the food court and get some grub.

Nico: Good idea.

Poliwag: I'm hungry!

We went and got a lot of good food.

Me: (Slurping ramen)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings)

Goku: (Eating ribs) Ahh this is good stuff!

We were really eating everything all over.

Horsea: What should I eat?

Maria: (Eating Soup) Pick what you want.

Horsea was eating sushi.

?: Boy all that looks awesome.

We saw a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes, fire angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Torch Man on it and she had a fire sword.

Tamara Torch: Tamara Torch, Embodiment of Torch Man.

Me: Oh awesome to meet you.

Lynn Sr.: Hey! Awesome to see you Tamara!

Rita: The Queen of Spice is here.

Tamara Torch: Awesome to see you again Mr. And Mrs. Loud. Been a while.

Me: Want to join us? We got a lot of good food.

Tamara Torch: Sure. I'm starving.

She got to eating super spicy jambalaya and curry.

Tamara Torch: Mmm! (Eating)

Me: Boy Tamara you love the nuclear hot stuff like me.

Ed: (LAUGHS) You should see how much gravy she eats. Just like me.

Homer: (LAUGHS) And she loves chili like I do.

Tamara Torch: (GULP) Just like old times huh Ed and Homer. Sorry about Springfield getting destroyed though Homer. But I heard it was for the best.

Homer: Yeah that is true.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You should see how much Gravy she eats next to Lumpy.

Tamara Torch: Yeah. You still doing those scams to buy Jawbreakers Eddy?

Eddy: On rare circles. But now I buy Jawbreakers for me and Luan here.

Luan: It's true.

Tamara Torch: Yeah.

Leni: How did you meet Ed and Homer?

Tamara Torch: I met Ed during Bottomless Gravy day in the School Cafeteria and I challenged him to a gravy eating contest. We both were tied.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah she has a big appetite for gravy like Lumpy does.

Leni: That is really totes amazing.

Homer: It sure is.

Tamara Torch: And I met Homer when he was still working in the Nuclear Plant. I beat up Mr. Burns for him from Time to Time and even gave him some of his money. I even strangled him too and made Homer rich.

Nico: Nice!

Tamara Torch: Yeah. But I got to know Homer best at the annual chili cookoff. We tried chief Wiggum's hottest ever chili made with Guatemalan Insanity Peppers and I loved it.

Homer: (LAUGHS) That was awesome for her. She has the toughest mouth ever.

Me: Just like me. Would you like to join us?

Tamara Torch: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome!

Lincoln: How did you meet mom and dad too?

Tamara Torch: I am a regular customer at Lynn's Table and I order their hottest ever curry on the menu: ARMAGEDDON CURRY SUPREME!

WE GASPED!

Camie: WHOA!

Me: GEEZ! No one EVEN DARES To touch that! It's made with my hot sauces times 1,000,000,000!

Nico: (GULP)

Tamara Torch: I know. But I became the queen of spice after licking a whole bowl of it clean. They put a picture of me on the wall.

Nico: That is awesome!

Lynn Sr.: She is a really gifted girl to eat that.

Me: Wow! No kidding!

---

We were at the mall doing some Black Friday shopping!

Poromon: Time for Shopping!

Me: Yep. Black Friday Shopping! The Busiest and most HECTIC shopping day of the year. The Day After Thanksgiving is always home to the the best deals.

Xenia: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah!

Me: And we always get a special discount on everything this day. 99% off everything!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: What are we waiting for!? LETS GO!

We went on a shopping excursion!

Poromon wondered what he was going to get. He then decided to get video games.

We went to every store and got it all. We got clothes, books, games, toys, comics, electronics, jewelry and more! WE PRACTICALLY EMPTIED ALL THE SHELVES!

Manaphy: We're not heartless. We still left several items for others.

Me: Good.

We spent what would have been over $1,000,000.00 on everything. But because of our discount we got everything for only $10,000.00!

Nico: Boy what a saving day!

Me: No kidding! What a haul!

Camie: Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: Boy I didn't know you guys get an amazing discount on everything on Black Friday.

Lola: It's awesome for us.

Our stomachs growled.

Me: Getting hungry. Lets head to the food court and get some grub.

Nico: Good idea.

Poliwag: I'm hungry!

We went and got a lot of good food.

Me: (Slurping ramen)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings)

Goku: (Eating ribs) Ahh this is good stuff!

We were really eating everything all over.

Horsea: What should I eat?

Maria: (Eating Soup) Pick what you want.

Horsea was eating sushi.

?: Boy all that looks awesome.

We saw a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes, fire angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Torch Man on it and she had a fire sword.

Tamara Torch: Tamara Torch, Embodiment of Torch Man.

Me: Oh awesome to meet you.

Lynn Sr.: Hey! Awesome to see you Tamara!

Rita: The Queen of Spice is here.

Tamara Torch: Awesome to see you again Mr. And Mrs. Loud. Been a while.

Me: Want to join us? We got a lot of good food.

Tamara Torch: Sure. I'm starving.

She got to eating super spicy jambalaya and curry.

Tamara Torch: Mmm! (Eating)

Me: Boy Tamara you love the nuclear hot stuff like me.

Ed: (LAUGHS) You should see how much gravy she eats. Just like me.

Homer: (LAUGHS) And she loves chili like I do.

Tamara Torch: (GULP) Just like old times huh Ed and Homer. Sorry about Springfield getting destroyed though Homer. But I heard it was for the best.

Homer: Yeah that is true.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You should see how much Gravy she eats next to Lumpy.

Tamara Torch: Yeah. You still doing those scams to buy Jawbreakers Eddy?

Eddy: On rare circles. But now I buy Jawbreakers for me and Luan here.

Luan: It's true.

Tamara Torch: Yeah.

Leni: How did you meet Ed and Homer?

Tamara Torch: I met Ed during Bottomless Gravy day in the School Cafeteria and I challenged him to a gravy eating contest. We both were tied.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah she has a big appetite for gravy like Lumpy does.

Leni: That is really totes amazing.

Homer: It sure is.

Tamara Torch: And I met Homer when he was still working in the Nuclear Plant. I beat up Mr. Burns for him from Time to Time and even gave him some of his money. I even strangled him too and made Homer rich.

Nico: Nice!

Tamara Torch: Yeah. But I got to know Homer best at the annual chili cookoff. We tried chief Wiggum's hottest ever chili made with Guatemalan Insanity Peppers and I loved it.

Homer: (LAUGHS) That was awesome for her. She has the toughest mouth ever.

Me: Just like me. Would you like to join us?

Tamara Torch: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome!

Lincoln: How did you meet mom and dad too?

Tamara Torch: I am a regular customer at Lynn's Table and I order their hottest ever curry on the menu: ARMAGEDDON CURRY SUPREME!

WE GASPED!

Camie: WHOA!

Me: GEEZ! No one EVEN DARES To touch that! It's made with my hot sauces times 1,000,000,000!

Nico: (GULP)

Tamara Torch: I know. But I became the queen of spice after licking a whole bowl of it clean. They put a picture of me on the wall.

Nico: That is awesome!

Lynn Sr.: She is a really gifted girl to eat that.

Me: Wow! No kidding!

We finished eating.

Goku: Ahh! That was incredible! What a feast.

Me: Boy you said it Master Goku. I'm stuffed. (BELCH) Oh pardon me.

We were full.

Laney: That was so awesome.

Tamara Torch: Boy it sure was. Thanks for lunch guys.

Me: Glad you liked it Tamara.

Poromon: Me, the other mascots, and the Underground Girls need to do something important later.

Me: Okay. Wonder what it is.

Poromon: Lincoln will tell you in his premonition when we get back.

Me: Okay. We need to unload our stuff anyway.

We later went back home.

---

We went to our rooms and unloaded everything we bought.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Me: Boy that was a great black friday shopping excursion.

Qin: It sure was.

Maria: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Blaze Heatnix next.

Me: Wow! Infernal!

Qin: Yeah!Poromon: Me, the other mascots, and the Underground Girls are going back to the mall because there are some burglers planning to break in there.

Me: Uh oh. Yeah there have been reports of mysterious break ins there.

Poromon: But it's actually the mall in Element City and in Gotham Royal York

Nico: WHOA!

Eli: That is interesting.

Lola: Wow!

Me: Two malls being hit at once!? That is interesting. So we'll have to split up and head there. Oh and Vyrpa gave us these for this.

I pulled out a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Evil Versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those evil versions of Hydro Man, Molten Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone.

Nico: NICE!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was evil versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone, and they're causing havoc in Element City. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for an elemental battle: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than evil versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone, and they're causing havoc in Element City.

WE GASPED!

Luna: Dude, evil versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone?!

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Oh man!

Me: That must be who we're going to face in Element City!

Ember: And fitting too.

Me: And coincidental too

Lincoln: And you're not going to like it: this was a contingency plan made by Rita Repulsa to get her revenge on us from beyond the grave.

Sebastian Mendez: (GROWLS) That old hag!

Me: What a sore loser, she was such a sore loser then, and she still is now.

Nico: We better take care of another of Rita's messes before it gets messier.

Lincoln: You got that right, and I'm so going to enjoy absorbing them.

Me: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his

Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn Sr., and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Dad, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does he look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Lynn Sr.'s feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt brown hair, he had facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on a dark green coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn dark green shorts, and he was on all fours.

Lynn Sr.: Sweet cowbells, that version of me looks like a wild hairy gorilla!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Stella Parker: We'll be ready for him, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to Element City and we're going to destroy the evil versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome elemental battle, and once we get done with them, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Stella Parker: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Element City and we're going to destroy the evil versions of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Stella Parker along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn Sr.

We were off

Nico: (to the mascots and Underground Girls) You guys have fun stopping those burglers.

Qin: Will do!

Poromon: Lets get them!

We split up and went in 2 directions. Poromon and the Mascots and Underground Girls went to the mall and we went to the Element City Sector.

---

The mascots and Underground Girls were at the mall again.

Poromon: Here we are again!

Qin: Yep.

?: Hola guys!

They saw Bobby. He was a security guard now.

Nanette: Bobby? You work at the mall too?

Bobby: I sure do. I work as a security guard for the mall too.

Sheila: Perfect way for you to learn law enforcement like me.

Bobby: It sure is Sheila. And perfect timing. The burglars are coming.

Poliwag: Let's each hide in different stores and take them by surprise.

They nodded.

They got into position and hid in stores.

They kept an eye on the jewelry store because that is usually the best place to start.

---

Over in Element City we were blasting the evil versions of Hydro Man, Molten Man, Cyclone and Sandman

Me: Take a chill pill!

I fired a wave of ice and blasted Evil Molten Man and froze him!

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted Evil Sandman all over and turned his arms to glass!

Lincoln fired waves of ice and froze Evil Hydro Man.

Luna: I'm on a roll today!

Luna charged at the Hydro Man clone

She blasted it with ice and froze him more!

Kaz fired waves of fire and blasted Evil Molten Man all over!

Carmilla Cyclone: Take this windstorm!

She fired a wave of wind and blasted the Cyclone clone all over!

Qin: Take that!

Spiderman shot web at Evil Sandman and blinded him.

Lola fired waves of fire and turned him into glass!

Lola: Just like when we faced Amazing Spiderman Sandman!

Maria shot water at all of them and drenched them.

Nico: Take that!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) FAULT SMASHER 6!

She summoned Fault Zone, Baku Phantom Tipiand, Hellyfish, Jaylah, Foof N' Scoops, Advanced Crystal Beast Amethyst Cat!

Qin: YEAH!

* * *

Back at the mall everyone waited. Then they saw a bunch of figures heading to the Jewelry Store. They were dressed in all black.

Poromon: There they are.

Nanette: Burglars sighted!

Poromon: Lets get them!

They went at them!

One Burgler made the mistake of moving near the store where Poromon was. He was in the Electronics store

Poromon: That's right come here. (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted the burglar and knocked him out.

They went at the burglars and Qin kicked one and knocked him out!

Another Burgler got frightened and ran away… right into the store where Poliwag was hiding! Poliwag was hiding in the clothing store.

Poliwag: Take this!

He slapped him in his face with his tail! Knocking him down!

Another Burglar went towards Manaphy who was hiding in the book store. She bashed him down with an energy blast.

Another Burglar went towards Horsea who hid in the Toy Store and Horsea fired a hyper beam blast and blasted him down.

Another Burglar thought he was safe where he was.… he wasn't. Because he was in the store where Sydney was! It was the sporting goods shop.

Sydney: BOO!

She punched him.

Nanette punched and kicked a burglar.

Sheila punched a burglar in the face and Georgina kicked a burglar.

They were knocked out!

Sheila: Boy this group of burglars is huge!

Bobby (to Sheila, Qin, Kendra, Georgina, Rice, and Maxxine): What stores did you girls hide in?

Sheila: Chocolate store

Qin: Computer

Kendra: Game store

Georgina: Furniture

Rice: Tea Shop

Maxxine: Perfume Store.

Then we teleported in.

---

20 minutes earlier in Element City we were really blasting the clones.

Carol Cierra: Try this on!

She fired waves of Mediterranean Winds and blasted the Cyclone Clone all over!

Maria: EAT THIS ELEMENTAL BEAM!

Maria, Luna, Kaz, Lola, Carol Cierra, Lori and Lynn and Sand Girl Jordan fired waves of elements and the beams combined and blasted the clones in one fell swoop!

May: Had enough?!

The clones were almost beat!

Nico: Now to finish them!

Lincoln: Eat this, you monsters. ELEMENT STYLE: ELEMENTAL BEAM!

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: BURNING TORNADO!

Yuna Kamihara: WATER STYLE: RAGING TSUNAMI!

Toph: EARTH STYLE: BOULDER CRUSH!

Makoto Nanaya: WIND STYLE: CYCLONE BLADE!

R. Mika: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO WAVE!

Nanami Simpson: WATER STYLE: TIDAL CRUSH!

Julie Makimoto: EARTH STYLE: STONE WAVE!

Tatsumaki: WIND STYLE: TORNADO SMASH!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of elements that hit the clones of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone hard.

Lincoln and his harem: ELEMENTAL FINAL SMASH: ELEMENTAL BIG BANG BARRAGE!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive Big Bang barrage based on the elements which hit the clones of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone hard and exploded.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the clones of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the clones of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone into his body as he and all of us assimilated their elemental powers over fire, water, earth, and wind and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of the clones of Molten Man, Hydro Man, Sand Man, and Cyclone, and he banished them to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: That'll teach those elemental clones.

Lincoln: And Rita Repulsa's attempt at revenge from beyond the grave has been foiled. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Dad's feral animal Packing Day self. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Lynn Sr.'s point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the nine large green orbs orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Dad, or we're going to force you out.

A massive hairy muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn Sr.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Mr. Lynn?!

Me: Yikes! He looks like a hairy gorilla!

Feral Animal Packing Day Lynn Sr.: (ROARS)

Lynn Sr.'s feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but he punched him hard and he flew right into a wall, he got back up, but he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: HE WAS PISSED!

Stella Parker: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Stella Parker's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn Sr., she left red energy, stars, fire, flames, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Stella Parker: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Stella Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Fire flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Lynn Sr.: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Stella Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Stella Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Lincoln, Stella Parker, and I went after Lynn Sr.'s feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Lynn Sr.'s feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Stella Parker also did the same by firing crimson red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Stella Parker, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Lynn Sr.'s feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as he let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr. turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long brown wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and he plunged it onto his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, he sucked him into his body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Lynn Sr.'s power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY

POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LYNN SR. WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE DRYAD, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL! IT CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, RAINBOW FIRE DRYAD, RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LYNN SR. GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Lynn Sr. was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, and grapes surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, dryads, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a dark green phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Lynn Sr.'s massive Bacchus' Nature Plant Jungle Greatsword of Heavenly Grape Justice, and then, it glowed, and then surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, and grapes surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, dryads, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a dark green phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO LYNN SR.! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LYNN SR. EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Lynn Sr. grew from 7'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he has twelve large dark green planets orbiting around his legs, he has emerald green highlights in the bangs of his now longer brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck and short beard stubble on his face and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, dragons, dryads, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow dragon with the Plant Kanji in its claws surrounded by a rainbow dryad, rainbow phoenix, and rainbow angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity

Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green crystal links and green gems on the gold leaf links with a green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of it is a green dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Plant and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has chest hair on his massive pecs and he has hair on his massive forearms. Lynn Sr. has on an emerald green version of He Man 2002's loincloth and long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, dragons, dryads, phoenixes, and angels and they now have intense superhot green flames coming off them, his large black pants turned white with green leaves with rainbow flames on the legs, he has on large black knee-high boots with dragons for shoe buckles, and he has a rainbow dryad, rainbow phoenix, rainbow dragon, and rainbow angel on his now wider and now much more muscular back and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Lynn Sr. felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive brown angel wings with emerald green tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized brown angel wings with emerald green tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive brown angel wings, and his eleven massive and long brown wolf tails grew larger and longer and they now have green tips and green markings, Lynn Sr. has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger, Green Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger, and wedding ring on his left pinkie, and he has on dark green fingerless gloves with the Phoenix, Angel, and Dragon surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of the hands with gold plated claws on his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand.

Suddenly, Lynn Sr.'s massive Bacchus' Nature Plant Jungle Greatsword of Heavenly Grape Justice began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, rainbow fire, leaves, plants, fruits, dragons, dryads, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Lynn Sr.'s

Cosmic Eternal Almighty Bacchus True Immortal Nature Plant Jungle Dryad Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Bacchus True Immortal Nature Plant Jungle Dryad Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded green gems and The Roman God of Agriculture and wine, Bacchus, and is surrounded by the symbols of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm, Father's Day, and the Culinary World etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer black handle, four large gold dragon heads with green gems for eyes and in their open mouths and on the bottom of the four dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet, wrist computer, and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, gold dryad head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with green gems for eyes and green gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the rainbow dryad, rainbow phoenix, rainbow dragon, and rainbow angel said, "Lynn Loud Sr., Master Chef and Owner of Lynn's Table, Loving Patriarch of The Loud Family, Husband of Rita Loud, Loving Father and Defender of Many Children, Loving Son of Samuel Loud, Descendant of King Lynn of 17th Century Loch Loud of Scotland, Archenemy of Puff, Smasher and Eternal Despiser of Flip, Lewis Travolta, Scoots, and The Jerks of Gotham Royal York, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Destroyer of Sadistic and Insane Serial Killer Daniel Derek Monroe, Eternal Despiser and Destroyer of Flip and His Greedy Schemes, Emissary and Champion of Bacchus, and Master of Plants, Leaves, Fruits, Dryads, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リン・ラウド・シニア、マスターシェフ兼リンズテーブルのオーナー、ラウド家の愛ある家長、リタ・ラウドの夫、愛する父であり多くの子供たちの保護者、サミュエル・ラウドの愛する息子、十七世紀スコットランドのロック・ラウドのリン王の子孫、パフの大敵、フリップのスマッシャーと永遠の軽蔑者、ルイス・トラボルタ、スクート、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのジャーク、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気の偉大な神、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、葉隠れの村の忍、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの多くの支部チームのメンバー、サディスティックで非常識な連続殺人犯ダニエル デレク モンローの破壊者、永遠の軽蔑者でありフリップと彼の貪欲な計画の破壊者、バッカスの使者でありチャンピオン、そしてマスター植物、葉、果物、ドライアド、フェニックス、天使

Lynn Loud Sr. has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRYAD-DRAGON-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BACCHUS SWEET GRAPE DRACONIC JUNGLE FRUITSTORM PLANT DRYAD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BACCHUS SWEET GRAPE DRACONIC JUNGLE FRUITSTORM PLANT DRYAD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BACCHUS SWEET GRAPE DRACONIC JUNGLE

FRUITSTORM PLANT DRYAD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Lynn Sr.'s Super Angel-Dryad-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Rita saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Lynn Sr.: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Bacchus Sweet Grape Draconic Jungle Fruitstorm Plant Dryad Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Bacchus Sweet Grape Draconic Jungle Fruitstorm Plant Dryad Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Whoa! What the ding-dang heck just happened?

Nico: Have a look, Mr. Lynn.

Lincoln formed a mirror and Lynn Sr. saw what happened to him after he absorbed his feral animal Packing Day self, and he was amazed.

Lynn Sr.: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Bacchus Sweet Grape Draconic Jungle Fruitstorm Plant Dryad Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Bacchus Sweet Grape Draconic Jungle Fruitstorm Plant Dryad Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Whoa! I've transformed just like you, Lincoln. (Flexes his even more massive muscles) (To Rita) Like what you see, honey?

Rita: (Seductive Voice) (Rubs Lynn Sr.'s massive pecs) You got that right, big, tall, muscular, manly, hairy, and handsome.

Lynn Sr. hugged Rita in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips which she returned as she also placed her hands on his massive pecs. When he broke the kiss, Rita still had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like crazy.

Everyone cheered wildly for what Stella Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Stella Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, and massive crimson red angel wings and medium sized crimson red angel wings underneath are permanent, and Lynn Sr.'s new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve dark green planets orbiting around his legs, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Stella Parker: That's it for that hairy gorilla. Thanks for helping me take down your dad's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Stella.

Me: My pleasure, Stella.

Suddenly, Stella Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Stella Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Lady Fire flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames raging behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Stella Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Stella Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that feral animal Packing Day version of Pops a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And Dad absorbed him and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Alina Anwar, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset.

Arpina Apollonia: That's so awesome, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Alina Anwar is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, and she has powerful light powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Eset. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the compassionate member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Alina would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful light greatsword, and to show her thanks, Alina kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the compassionate member and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: Which means Alina has the powers of Isis.

Lincoln: That's right, she has the powers of Isis, and she's a powerful master of light.

Me: Yep. Lets get to the mall.

---

Then we teleported in at the mall.

Me: WHOA! There was a lot of burglars.

Nico: No kidding!

I pulled their masks off and saw that they were a bunch of people I've been trying to find for years!

Me: Well I'll be! It's Dirtbag Dan and his gang!

Sheila: The notorious serial burglar gang thats been wanted in 6 different countries and in 14 states!

Me: I've been after these guys for years!

Nico: WHOA! Well done guys!

Poromon: Thanks!

Poliwag: Are those clones taken care of?

Me: Yep.

Nico: But you guys did great!

Bobby: They sure did guys!

Me: Well these guys are looking at spending the rest of their lives in

prison.

Nico: Yep.

Horsea: And nothing here was damaged

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: Now where is their loot they took?

Dirtbag Dan: I'll never tell you!

Ino: Allow me.

Ino walked through his mind and found his loot! It was located in an abandoned mansion outside of the city.

Sougo: You did good, sis.

Me: You all did great.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: This was awesome.

We later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Black Friday Shopping is awesome and I love the movie Elemental. It's cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ember, Wade Ripple, Gale Cumulus, Clod (Elemental), Sushi Fairy (Yugioh) and Umbramirage the Elemental Lord as well as Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift and we're going to the North Pole and we're going to battle Veruca Salt who has escaped from Prison and we're going to stop her from destroying Christmas! And Melanie Money is going to transform against Veruca and give that selfish spoiled brat what for times 100,000! Also we're going to battle Another Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift and who are the embodiments of Chancellor Puddinghead and Commander Hurricane. Also we're going to meet a Blaze Heatnix Gene-slammer and her name is Blazerina Heatnix and she is a master of fire.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Hazel Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Earth, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Rita Loud.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Garden Grove, Iowa, specifically The C.S. Stearns House, named after C.S. Stearns, a local merchant and banker who was involved with C.S. Stearns & Bros. and the First National Bank. At first glance, it may look beautiful, but that's only a cover, the real C.S. Stearns House is a forsaken 19th Century mansion harboring angry spirits from the past who're linked to a deadly love triangle that ended in murder as the banker was having an affair with a maid and when she was murdered, he buried her in the basement, and a demon that haunts the mansion inflicting terror and fear on all those who dare to remain there, and after we exorcise the house and drive the demon back to Hell, we're going after our next target: Conquest, a major antagonist in the Image Comics series Invincible, and we're going to destroy him and send him to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet Alina Anwar, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, and she has powerful light powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Eset. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the compassionate member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Alina would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful light greatsword, and to show her thanks, Alina kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the compassionate member and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up is Home Alone 3. We're going to help Alex capture a bunch of terrorists working for North Korea that are after a top secret chip.

See you all next time

# KID VS NORTH KOREA WET BANDITS

This Chapter is based on Home Alone 3

---

Ace was watching all his friends, Michinaga included, move on with their lives without him. He didn't really care about whether they remembered him or not as long as they and everyone else was safe.

?: It's quite lonely without your friends, isn't it, Ace?

Ace turned to see Paradox there.

Ace: Who are you? And how do you know my name? I made sure everyone's memories of me were erased. (realizes something) Wait. Are you the Doctor from Doctor Who?

Professor Paradox: (LAUGHS) No no. Everyone says I look like him. But no I am Professor Paradox and I am a close friend and ally of Team Loud Phoenix Storm and Ben Tennyson.

Ace: Team Loud Phoenix Storm! Wow! They are the greatest heroes ever.

Professor Paradox: Indeed they are. And I am here to give you a second chance at life.

Ace: Really?

Professor Paradox: Yes and the Geats Team is not the same without you. So I'm going to take you to meet the team.

Ace: I would be honored to help them.

Professor Paradox: Wonderful!

They teleported away.

---

Flying to the North Pole to Santa's village was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Ember, Wade Ripple, Gale Cumulus, Clod (Elemental), Sushi Fairy (Yugioh) and Umbramirage the Elemental Lord as well as Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift and we were heading there because we got an emergency message from

Santa Claus.

Nico: I wonder what Santa needs us for?

Me: We'll find out soon and it sounded really urgent.

Camie: Boy it must be really frantic.

Xenia: Yeah it must be big.

Sakura Knudson: I hope he's okay.

Varie: Me too.

Lola: Yeah no kidding.

Ember: I hope he's okay too.

Nico: Ember, I want to thank you, Flame Queen, and your teams for coming.

Ember: IT's no trouble at all Nico.

Flame Queen: This will be fun.

Wade Ripple: We'll make this really fun!

Nico: Wade what do you like to do in your free time?

Wade Ripple: I like to help Ember and her family in her shop and it's awesome.

Me: That's cool.

Ember: My family's shop is awesome and all the people of Fire Town in Element City love it.

Wade Ripple: I love hot food too.

Maria: Me too. It's funny how you and me have the same fiery reactions because we're made of pure water.

Wade Ripple: That is too true.

Maria: Although my pure water form can be accessed at will.

Nico: Yeah. But it's still funny.

Lola: It sure is.

Maria: Yeah I love a good laugh.

Nico: Me too. Boy we had a REALLY AWESOME black friday shopping excursion.

Varie: We sure did.

Me: And the mascots did a really great job busting a crime gang that I've been trying to bust for years.

Maria: I'm so proud of Horsea.

May: Me too with Manaphy.

Nico: And me with Poromon and Poliwag. How long have you been trying to bust them J.D.?

Me: 11 years. But they always were one step ahead of me because they usually struck at night. But they made a terrible mistake because the mascots and the Underground Girls were there on watch.

Nico: They sure were!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Now those clods are in prison forever. Also battling the clones of Molten Man, Sand Man, Cyclone and Hydro Man was really awesome. And fitting too because we were in Element City.

Gale Cumulus: That is true.

Clod: I know. That was cool.

Me: It sure was.

Ember: You guys did a good job.

Me: Thanks. That was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Camie: arrived in the North Pole and we were close to Santa's Village.

Nico grinned and threw a snowball at Maria!

SPLAT!

Maria: HEY! Oh yeah!?

Maria then threw a snowball and it splat in Nico's face!

Nico: (LAUGHS)

Me: We're here.

We saw that we were at Santa's village.

Me: Santa's Village.

Nico: Awesome place.

Qin: Yeah.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: I just got word from the warden that our old enemy, Veruca Salt, has escaped once again, and she's here to destroy Christmas and Santa's village.

WE GASPED IN SHOCK AND WE WERE EXTREMELY PISSED OFF!

Me: THAT MISERABLE LITTLE BRAT!

Nico: THAT MONSTER! SHE'S SO DEAD!

Lincoln: Santa told us that she escaped from prison and she vowed that if she couldn't have Christmas, then, NO ONE WILL!

NOW, WE WERE NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF!

Eli: I'M GONNA TAR AND FEATHER HER, AND THEN, I'M GONNA RIP HER APART LIMB FROM LIMB!

Lincoln: Hold on, as much as we want to kill her, she's still not worth killing. Instead, I've got a better idea: we're sending her to The Noto Prison and with a terrible curse I got for a spoiled evil brat like her, but I've also told her dad, and he's really really mad at her for ruining his reputation.

Qin: I can bet.

Lincoln: And that's not even the worst we're going to do to her: I heard Sebastian's going to unleash a horde of demons to torture her every night.

Nico and Qin gasped, along with the rest of his harem.

Qin: Oh God, is he crazy?! I've seen the demons he's summoned before, and they are really, and I mean, DANGEROUS AND CRAZY!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We sure did.

Nico: You guys got here quick. Alright, let's get going and hunt down that spoiled brat!

Me: She's getting an even worse beatdown than last time!

Qin: Never again will we have to deal with that piece of garbage!

Me: Yeah!

We went into Santa's Village.

Me: Hello? Santa?

We saw the place desserted.

Nico: Looks like Santa and his elves are hiding because of Veruca coming.

Camie: Yeah. Remind me again who Veruca Salt is?

Me: She's a Spoiled Brat. She comes from a rich family.

I went over her history.

---

Veruca Salt is the secondary antagonist of the 1964 Roald Dahl novel Charlie and the Chocolate Factory, the main antagonist of it's 1971 adaptation starring Gene Wilder, and the secondary antagonist of it's 2005 adaptation starring Johnny Depp. She is the daughter of peanut factory owner Mr. Henry/Rupert Salt, and Mrs. Henrietta/ Angina Salt, and the second finder of Willy Wonka's golden tickets, allowing her entry into his factory.

Veruca Salt is the spoiled and pampered daughter of the Salts, her father of whom is the owner of a successful peanut factory. Having been spoiled by her parents and her high status, Veruca has become immensely arrogant and self-centered. She browbeats her father into giving into her every demands.

When Willy Wonka, the owner of a chocolate factory which had shut down, unexpectedly reveals he will be hosting a tour of his factory and has sent out five Golden Tickets to determine the winners, Veruca demands to be given one. To cater to his daughter's demands, Mr. Salt demands his worker's "shell" thousands of Wonka bars until one of them finds a Golden Ticket. Veruca becomes the second Golden Ticket winner, and is thus allowed entry into his factory, along with the poor Charlie Bucket, the gluttonous Augustus Gloop, the competitive gum-chewer Violet Beauregarde, and the TV-obsessed Mike Teavee.

Veruca is the third child to meet her downfall when she tours Wonka's Nut Room, where she takes a liking to Wonka's trained, nut-sorting squirrels. When Wonka refuses to give her one, Veruca enters the Nut Room and attempts to steal one, but is ambushed and overpowered by the squirrels, who then dispose of her in the garbage chute leading to the incinerator. Her parents join her shortly afterwards.

Veruca and her parents survives the ordeal and leaves the factory alive, albeit humiliated and covered in garbage.

Veruca appears in the 1971 film, portrayed by actress Julie Dawn Cole. Veruca is shown as one of the older and more prominent children to show up at Wonka's factory, as well as one of the more bratty.

Veruca berates and intimidates her father into finding her a Golden Ticket so she can go to Willy Wonka's factory. When she does get the ticket, she is approached by a man named Mr. Slugsworth, who asks that she get him an Everlasting Gobstopper in exchange for whatever she wants. At the factory, Veruca introduces herself to the factory owner, as well as meeting the other ticket winners. Veruca and Violet antagonize each other throughout the tour, shoving each other and insulting one another. Veruca also briefly tries to convince Charlie that Wonka is "bonkers", though he retorts that that's not a bad thing. Veruca, along with the other ticket winners, are given an Everlasting Gobstopper. However, when Wonka tells them to promise not to show it to anyone, Veruca crosses her fingers behind her back.

Veruca meets her end when she enters Wonka's Golden Egg Room and demands a golden goose from Wonka. When Wonka refuses, Veruca throws a tantrum and trashes the Egg Room before plummeting down the Eggdicator, having been deemed a 'bad egg'. Her father joins her soon afterwards. Wonka reassures the remaining guests that Veruca and her father will be okay, and presumably become more wiser from the experience.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Sakura Knudson: What a rotten egg! I hated that girl since I was a little girl. She is a total spoiled brat!

Camie: No kidding!

Me: She's like Princess Morbucks.

Nico: Yep and we battled her when we met Willie Wonka and the usual battles only had Vypra and Dark Spicer and were starting out.

Camie: Wow!

Lola: That was awesome though.

Homer heard a Pokémon cry.

Homer: Look here guys.

Homer found 5 Squirtles!

Me: Whoa a gang of Squirtle!

Poromon: Oh no not this again!

Poliwag: Yeah it's bad we had to deal with them in the park but now here?

Horsea: I don't think these are the same ones.

Me: No I think these are different. They don't have the tough glasses on.

Qin: Yeah.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Homer: Are you guys okay?

Squirtle 1: Yeah we're just cold.

Squirtle 2: We can't warm up.

Me: Well we're at the North Pole so no surprises there.

We got to warming them up.

Homer: There. Feel better now?

Squirtle 3: Thanks to you guys.

Nico: Awesome.

Me: Want to come with us?

They cheered.

Me: I guess that's a yes.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Veruca Salt) AHA!

Gotcha, you spoiled brat! I just spotted Veruca Salt, she's 20 yards away, and she's already causing havoc in Santa's village.

Nico: Let's tear her apart!

Lincoln: She won't get away with any of her crimes any longer. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Veruca Salt.

Me: Lets go find that brat.

Qin: Yeah!

Eli: I'm going to rip her hair out of her head and inject her with so much gold that she will turn into gold herself!

Nico: You can't inject someone with gold.

Eli: I know. I was just upset that I messed up my words. Sorry.

Nico: No worries.

We walked around the place and saw some damage that was done by her.

Me: That little brat's been here.

Nico: And she's done some damage.

Lincoln: I'll fix her. (SNAPS FINGERS)

With one snap, Lincoln fixed up the damage Veruca Salt had done here to the village.

?: (MEGA ENRAGED VOICE) YOU GODDAMN LOWLIFE TRASH, YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON!

Nico: Yeah, screw you too, you rotten bitch!

We then saw our target, Veruca Salt, and she was still out for our blood. Lincoln then formed a massive and indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from Veruca Salt as she got out a knife, but as she stabbed it into the barrier, it shattered. Then, she got out a machine gun and started firing and laughing like a fucked-up lunatic, but the barrier still stood strong, and that drove her completely ballistic. Lincoln formed a ball of steel and metal and he threw it and it hit Veruca Salt hard in the face and knocked out some of her teeth.

Nico: OOH! Man, that's got to hurt!

Me: Nice one!

Then, Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready against that piece of trash.

Qin: You goddamn good-for-nothing miserable piece of trash, I should've known you'd show your ugly fucked-up face again, I thought we were rid of you after the last time you broke out again!

Veruca Salt: SHUT THE FUCK UP, YOU FUCKING BITCH! I'LL KILL YOU ALL AND SPIT ON YOUR FUCKING REMAINS! YOU RUINED MY LIFE! I'LL DESTROY CHRISTMAS AND RUIN EVERYONES' JOY AND HAPPINESS!

Me: We'll see about that!

Veruca Salt: IF I CAN'T HAVE CHRISTMAS THEN NO ONE WILL!

Me: Just how delusional are you brat! You need to realize that having all the money in the world NEVER brings you any happiness! Because it doesn't buy you the good things in life like love, friendship, power and compassion!

Qin: You are just a petty petty and disgusting miserable excuse of a human being Veruca! You think that just because your family is rich and you came from such a high class lifestyle that you think you're so much better than everyone else that you can get ANYTHING you want! Well guess what!? YOU CAN'T! You can't always get EVERYTHING you want! You always will forever be alone because you don't care about ANYONE except yourself and that makes you a heartless evil and disgusting witch!

Veruca was ENRAGED!

Veruca Salt: NO ONE TALKS TO ME THAT WAY! I WANTED THE WHOLE WORLD AND NO ONE WOULD GIVE IT TO ME!

Me: Because the World is NOT YOUR OYSTER!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: And Nico correction you CAN inject gold. You just got to melt it down and inject it into them that way.

Nico: Oh. I stand corrected.

Veruca: DON'T IGNORE ME!

Me: Oh I'm sorry (Cleans out ear) did anyone get that because we don't speak in Spoiledbratinese.

WE LAUGHED!

VERUCA WAS REALLY PISSED OFF!

Nico: And are we not allowed to have side conversations?

Veruca Salt: NO BECAUSE I WANT YOU ALL TO DIE!

She went at us and then Sakura punched her in her face and knocked out some of her teeth!

She crashed into a table and blood dripped from her mouth!

Sakura Knudson: So much for daddy's precious girl.

The Squirtle charged at her and dealt 5 nasty skull bashes to her face!

Kushina: Boy you need a serious attitude adjustment ya know!

Veruca: OH LIKE YOU'RE ONE TO TALK YOU TOMATO HEAD FREAK!

WE GASPED!

Me: UH OH!

Xenia: She just pushed Kushina's button big time!

Kushina: YOU JUST MADE A BIG MISTAKE BRAT!

She went over and VICIOUSLY PULVERIZED VERUCA ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH THE FORCE OF A MILLION PILEDRIVERS!

Kushina stopped.

Suddenly, Sebastian flew into a rage and grabbed her hard by the throat and lifted her up off the ground.

Sebastian Mendez: You miserable two-faced conniving little brat! You've caused everyone all around you nothing but pain and misery! (NAILS TURN INTO CLAWS AND PUNCTURE HER NECK)

Veruca Salt: AGH! I'LL NEVER BEG FOR MERCY FROM TRASH LIKE YOU!

Sebastian Mendez: (EYES TURN MALEVOLENT BLOOD RED) I don't expect trash like you to even beg for mercy or ask for forgiveness, I want you to DIE!

Then, Sebastian viciously attacked Veruca Salt with demonic rage and fury, he slashed and cut her with his massive greatsword and claws showing nothing but utter malice to her, and he was spilling her blood all over, and the floor was dyed red with her blood! Sebastian was then about to gouge her eyes out but that's when a familiar Kamen Rider jumped down and got between them.

We gasped!

Me: WHOA! Ace Ukiyo!

Nico: Ace Ukiyo!

Qin: Ace Ukiyo! Kamen Rider Geats!

Ace Ukiyo: Thought you guys might like some help.

Me: But how did you get here?

Professor Paradox: I brought him here James.

Me: Professor Paradox! Wow!

Ace Ukiyo: Hey, Nanette. Missed me?

Nanette: Ace!

She hugged him.

Nanette: I thought I would never see you again.

Ace Ukiyo: Me neither. But I'm back.

Sebastion: Hey! I was in the middle of trying to gouge that brat's eyes out!

Ace: (pats him on the head) You, my angry little friend, probably need a time out.

Veruca: (plays innocent) Oh, thank you!

Ace: (to Veruca) And don't think you're off the hook either!

Me: We got a lot to talk about Ace. But we'll do that after we take care of those spoiled dirt poor brat!

Veruca Salt: WHAT DID YOU JUST SAY!?

Me: You heard me!? You're! DIRT! POOR!

SHE THEN SCREAMED IN EXPLOSIVE RAGE!

Ace: Henshin!

Dual On! Get ready for Boost & Magnum! Ready, fight!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER GEATS!

Me: WHOA! This is awesome!

Nico: I've loved this form!

Ace: Now, here comes the highlight!

Me: And that Highlight is where we kick your dirtclod butt!

Veruca Salt: (GROWLS)

Ace: Ooh nice!

Me: Thanks. Now watch this!

I pulled out Lord Drakkon's Desire Buckle!

LORD DRAKKON! SET!

Me: DRAKKON'S DRAGON CANNON!

I fired a wave of green energy and it hit Veruca and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Ace Ukiyo: WHOA! That was awesome!

Nico: I forgot about the new M.O.E. Desire Buckles we got!

Ace got out his Magnum Shooter 40X and started firing

He blasted her all over the place!

Me: Nice marksmanship!

Ace: Thanks!

Emu: That is so cool!

Nicole: Boy it sure is! Ace and the Geats team are very much like in video games. I would fit right in with that one.

Emu: You sure would Nicole!

Me: Lets see how she likes this one! HERE'S YOUR WARNING! YOUR ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

I used Dark Spicer's Desire Buckle!

DARK SPICER! SET!

Me: DARK SPICER'S BLASTER OF DARKNESS!

I got a really cool blaster!

I fired it and blasted Veruca Salt all over the place!

Ace: WOW! Awesome!

Me: Thanks!

Ace jumped over Veruca and fired at her some more

She was hit all over the place!

Me: AWESOME! Get in my way and I'm going to Whack you in the Lobanza!

Nico: Get in his way and he's going to kick you in the fucking balls!

I used the Springfield Mafia's Desire Buckle!

SPRINGFIELD MAFIA! SET!

Me: SPRINGFIELD MAFIA'S ROUGHHOUSING OF PAIN!

I got nasty looking knuckledusters!

I then jumped and punched Veruca all over the place!

POW WHAM SMASH WHAM BIFF KROW!

Camie: TAKE THAT!

Ace Ukiyo: WHOA! YEAH!

Veruca: I'LL KILL Y-

Ace kicked a snowball in her mouth!

Nico: She's getting cold feet!

Lana had the Snowball Magisword out!

Lana: Her voice is REALLY STARTING TO GET ON MY NERVES!

Me: That is for sure!

I got out Mr. Freeze's Desire Buckle!

MR. FREEZE! SET!

Me: MR. FREEZE'S ICE RAY GUN!

I got his gun and fired a blast of energy and it hit Veruca and froze her in a block of ice!

Veruca then broke out of the ice!

Nanette: Let me join in!

Me: Go for it Nanette!

I gave Nanette her Desire Buckle for Beast Man!

Nanette: Lets do it!

BEAST MAN! SET!

Nanette: BEAST MAN'S CALL OF THE WILD!

She called forth a couple of Arctic Wolves and they mauled Veruca all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Fluttershy: (HOWLS)

The wolves Howled too!

Ace Ukiyo: That was awesome Nanette!

Ace: Just like old times, huh?

Nanette: You were always a fan of the obvious.

Me: That is true! We'll have to know more about that later.

Sebastian then jumped over and grabbed Veruca!

Sebastian Mendez: Time to finish what I was gonna do!

THEN, HE DID THE WORST THING HE COULD EVER DO: HE GOUGED HER EYES OUT WITH HIS CLAWS!

Veruca Salt: (SCREAMING WITH AGONY)

Me: OH SHIT! THAT'S JUST GRUESOME!

Ace Ukiyo: WHOA! Nasty!

Qin: This is what happens to those who cross him, and he has nothing but utter malice in his heart! We better get him off of Veruca before he kills her!

Nico: Yeah, I know.

Nico ran up to and grabbed Sebastian and kicked Veruca into a wall, she got back up, but she was now extremely pissed off.

Nico: Take that!

Melanie Money: Sebastian already did tons of damage to her, but now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Melanie Money's golden yellow eyes turned neon golden yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, gold coins, money, other currencies, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Veruca Salt, she left golden yellow energy, stars, gold coins, money, other currencies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Melanie Money: You still make us sick even now, Veruca Salt. You have and always will be a miserable conniving two-faced murderous ruthless spoiled brat with an utter disregard for everyone around you, and you treat everyone around you like trash. That's something that I never could stand about you, and for that, I'm gonna tear you apart before Sebastian gets a chance to kill you.

Suddenly, Melanie Money was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars, gold coins, money, and other currencies surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Veruca Salt: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is gonna be good!

Lincoln: She's so done for.

Then, as the vortex faded, Melanie Money emerged, but she was changed forever.

Melanie Money grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, gold coins, money, other currencies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dollar sign with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with gold iris, she has on phoenix earrings with gold gems for eyes and holding the Light, Money, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with gold gems for eyes and holding the Light, Money, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her gold phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with gold crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gold gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Melanie Money has on a sleeveless golden yellow vest, sleeveless golden yellow crop top, golden yellow skirt with the Money Dopant symbol on it, golden yellow pants, golden yellow legwarmers, golden yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, gold coins, money, other currencies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Money Dopant symbol and it's surrounded by stars, gold coins, money, and other currencies and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding golden yellow gem with neon glowing golden yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Melanie Money felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive golden yellow angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Melanie Money has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large golden yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Melanie Money's massive sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, gold coins, money, other currencies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Melanie Money's Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Money Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Money Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and the Money Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large golden yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Melanie Money has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with gold gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a gold kanji with stars in between the kanji below The Money Dopant symbol that said, "Melanie Money, Embodiment of The Money Dopant, Powerful Master of Money, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Count Moneybone, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Money, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メラニー・マネー、マネー・ドーパントの化身、強力なマネーの達人、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、マネーボーン伯爵の宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決断力、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、不滅のヒーロー、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そしてお金、光、フェニッ

クス、天使の達人

Melanie Money has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MONEY DOPANT EMBODIMENT-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELANGA SOLAR LIGHT STORM FURY MONEY DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT STORM FURY MONEY DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT STORM FURY MONEY DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Melanie Money's Super Angel-Money Dopant Embodiment-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Veruca Salt saw it, she went absolutely ballistic and got out a gun to shoot her, but Melanie Money fired a beam of gold energy that turned the gun into solid gold and she fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, stars, gold coins, money, other currencies, phoenixes, and angels which hits Veruca Salt and she crashed into another tree, she got back out, but the spoiled brat screamed and went extremely ballistic!

Melanie Money: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Solar Light Storm Fury Money Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Storm Fury Money Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, it's high time we taught that spoiled brat a lesson she'll never forget.

Me: You better be ready, you little monster, this is for everything you've done in the past and for always pissing us off!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've crossed too many lines on your rampage for far too long, Veruca, this is the last time we ever have to deal with you.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you're going to be ripped and torn into a million pieces before we throw you in a worse prison!

Lincoln, Melanie Money, and I went after Veruca Salt, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Veruca Salt, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Melanie Money, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Veruca Salt even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out an annoying shriek.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Melanie Money, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, light, money, other currencies, and planets at Veruca Salt, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt. Then, Lincoln tied her up in a gold energy straitjacket, everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Melanie Money's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, and massive golden yellow angel wings and medium sized golden yellow angel wings underneath are permanent.

Suddenly, we saw a limo arrive, and we saw Mr. Salt come out of the car, and he was pissed off when he saw Veruca Salt who turned pale.

Veruca Salt: (Scared) D-Daddy…?!

Mr. Salt: I am so absolutely disgusted by your behavior, Veruca! So, everything I'd heard from Lincoln was not only true, but I'd seen everything you've done in the past! You've absolutely tarnished my reputation with your despicable actions! I can't believe that you're even our daughter! What kind of person could do those evil acts to so many innocent people?!

Lincoln: Everything I told you long ago is all true, Mr. Salt. Your daughter is a totally insane homicidal monster with a complete disregard for the lives of those around her, she's been a nightmare to everyone and to us for years! She's gotten away with everything by using your reputation, and no one's been able to stop her, and let's not forget what she'd done to a lot of people who's crossed her path!

Nico: Not to mention all of her other despicable actions in the past!

Me: Your daughter's completely insane and a total monster who doesn't care about anyone except for herself!

Mr. Salt: You're right, and it's my fault for not noticing it sooner. I've done our best to raise you right, but instead, you went downhill and you started causing trouble, God knows how many times I'd been called to school involving yet another of your stunts. You've used my reputation to get away with doing horrible things to innocent people, and what you tried to do in the past to Charlie and his friends, antagonizing Team Loud Phoenix Storm, and now, trying to destroy Christmas to bring misery to everyone in the world, you will never

ever be forgiven for this!

NOW, SHE WAS IN TROUBLE!

Mr. Salt: You are nothing more than a spoiled brat and a Spawn of Satan, I have no daughter, you've ruined my reputation for the last time. Veruca, you are hereby disinherited from our family fortune and both the fortune and the estate will be passed on to your younger sister, Katie, who's leagues more decent, humble, kind, courteous, and amazing than you never will be, and you are officially disowned from the family forever. I never want to see your face again.

VERUCA SALT HAD A HORRIFIED LOOK ON HER FACE: SHE WAS NOT ONLY DISINHERITED AND EVERYTHING WOULD BE PASSED ON TO HER YOUNGER SISTER, BUT SHE WAS ALSO DISOWNED FOREVER AND TOLD OFF BY HER FATHER!

Nico: Disowned forever and cut off by your own father who now hates your guts? (Smirks and crosses arms) Man, talk about karma.

THAT REALLY SET VERUCA SALT OFF AND SHE ABSOLUTELY LOST IT BIG TIME!

Veruca Salt: (ENRAGED NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP SCREAM) TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TIME I'VE HEARD OF YOUR ACHIEVEMENTS AND YOUR NAME, IT DRIVES ME ABSOLUTELY INSANE TO NO FUCKING END! YOU CONSTANTLY RUINED ALL OF EVIL'S PLANS TO ENSLAVE AND RULE THIS PATHETIC PLANET AND YOU RUINED MY LIFE AT EVERY SINGLE FUCKING TURN, IF YOU HADN'T STUCK YOUR STUPID NOSE INTO MY FUCKING BUSINESS, THEN, CHARLIE AND THE REST OF THOSE LOSERS WOULD ALL BE DEAD, CHRISTMAS FOR THE WORLD WOULD BE RUINED FOREVER, AND EVIL WOULD FINALLY BE RULING THE WORLD AND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE AND EVERY LAST MAGGOT ON IT WOULD BE FINALLY DESTROYED AND EVERY LAST MAGGOT WOULD BE BOWING AT THEIR FEET, AND THEY WOULD'VE FINALLY DESTROYED ALL LIFE ON THIS PATHETIC PLANET! I HATE YOU ALL SO MUCH TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, I

HATE YOU, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE, HATE! HHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTEEEEEEEEE!

VERUCA SALT HAD AN EXTREMLY REALLY MASSIVE KURATA STYLE BREAKDOWN TO THE INFINITE-POWER, AND THEN… !

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSIONS HAD BLASTED OUT OF US WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO MASSIVE JETS OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIXES, ANGELS, AND OUR FAVORITE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS! THEY ALL ROARED AND CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIXES, ANGELS, AND OUR FAVORITE MYTHOLOGICAL ANIMALS WENT BACK TO EARTH AND INTO US AND WE GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

AND WE EMERGED WITH RAINBOW VERSIONS OF OUR OUTFITS AND WE WERE NOW EVEN MORE POWERFUL THAN EVER!

Me: Wow, thanks for the supercharged astronomical power boost, you crazy psycho bitch.

Lincoln: Now, to deliver unto you your punishment.

Lincoln flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings and their wingspan now measured at 8'11" in wingspan and his medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings also spread out and they suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Veruca Salt, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and I and most of us had shivers of ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln sang that, and Lincoln fired waves of darkness from his massive angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath his massive angel wings and they hit Veruca Salt, and her eyes were literally drowning in darkness and all of Veruca Salt's crimes finally came back to haunt her as she was being attacked and torn into by all of her victims and she screamed in terror.

Veruca was then hit with several arrows. We saw that they came from Sononi.

Sononi: Mess with Christmas, will you?

Veruca was then sent to the Noto Prison, and if that wasn't bad enough, she was also going to be attacked by demons Sebastian summoned into her cell.

Nico: (GULPS) Okay, now what on Earth was that curse?!

Lincoln: That was a curse I created for spoiled brats like her: it's known as The Seven Deadly Sins' Spoiled Brat Vengeance Curse, it's a powerful curse that causes the crimes the person hit by this curse to come back to haunt them as the darkness that enters into their eyes turn into the form of their victims who then proceed to attack and tear into the victim, and this curse will be on her until the day she dies.

Me: Yikes! And I also sensed that someone had filled her cell with demons.

Qin: Leave it to Sebastian to summon demons into Veruca Salt's cell to torture her every night.

Brittney: Now, she'll suffer forever for everything she's done.

Me: Good riddance.

Sononi: I did that for 2 reasons. First, me, Sonoza, and Sonoi love Christmas. And second, before today, I only sent 1 person to the Noto prison.

Me: Well those are good reasons. Also anyone that messes with Christmas will pay dearly. Also we need to send more bad guys to the Noto Prison more often.

Nico: Good idea.

Ace Ukiyo: That brat deserved it.

Nico: Nice job, Squirtle gang!

Squirtle 1: Thanks Nico! That was cool!

Me: It sure was.

Poromon: Yep

Sononi: I did that for 2 reasons. First, me, Sonoza, and Sonoi love Christmas. And second, before today, I only sent 1 person to the Noto prison.

Me: Well those are good reasons. Also anyone that messes with Christmas will pay dearly. Also we need to send more bad guys to the Noto Prison more often.

Nico: Good idea.

Ace Ukiyo: That brat deserved it.

Nico: Nice job, Squirtle gang!

Squirtle 1: Thanks Nico! That was cool!

Me: It sure was.

Poromon: Yep

Poromon got out beer bottles.

Poromon: Want some?

Squirtle 1: Oh no thanks. We can't drink.

Squirtle 2: We can't drink beer. We break out in hives.

Me: Ooh yikes.

Poromon: Oh boy.

Nico: And Poliwag don't do the Puppy eyes to them.

Poliwag: Okay.

But then..

Poliwag did them anyway.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwe…

BLANG!

Horsea bashed him on the head with a frying pan!

Horsea: HE SAID NOT TO DO IT YOU NITWIT!

Poliwag: (To Horsea) I'm sorry babe!

Horsea: NEXT TIME I'LL BASH YOU ON THE HEAD WITH A FISH CLUB!

Nico: Okay you 2 knock it off.

Ace Ukiyo: Geez that is funny.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag: (to Horsea) I'm sorry, babe. Forgive me?

Horsea: Oh of course I do.

Ace Ukiyo: Aww.

Me: That was awesome.

Ace Ukiyo: Yeah. And you guys must have so much to talk to me about.

Qin: We sure do. But it's awesome you're with us Ace.

Nanette: What happened? Where are Keiwa, Neon, Michinaga, and the others?

Ace Ukiyo (sighs): Long story short, I made sure to get rid of Desire Grand Prix and rewrite my world. But at the cost of everyone's memories of me?

WE GASPED!

Me: I remember seeing that! That was a tearjerker!

Nico: It sure was!

Qin: What a huge sacrifice!

Lola: Yeah!

Me: That makes you a true hero. What the Desire Grand Prix did REALLY PISSES ME OFF! Messing around with peoples feelings like that really makes my blood boil!

Nico: I know!

Girl Jordan: Can you tell us more about it?

Ace Ukiyo: It's a competition where the winner gets to have any wish granted.

Me: Like doing a real life video gaming tournament that makes wishes come true.

Ace Ukiyo: That's right.

Me: Except you play the games for real.

Ace Ukiyo: Yep.

Nicole: Boy we know how that feels.

Maria: Basically, it was like what Luthor tried to make J.D. do.

Ace Ukiyo: Well, yes.

Girl Jordan: So, if I were to win that, I could wish for a world without Carnage or Cletus Kasady?

Lincoln: Or better yet, a world without evil?

Ace Ukiyo: Hey, don't get any ideas. There's always a catch with those. Besides, like I said, I got rid of the DGP anyway.

Me: That's good! What they were doing was messing around with peoples minds for their own sick pleasure.

Nico: Yeah.

Ace Ukiyo: That's right.

Camie: That is pure evil.

Nanette: And I was the one who humbled Michinaga.

Me: I remember Michinaga wanted to do a world where no Kamen Riders exist. He was a crazy jerk.

Nanette: He was. But I got him to change his ways.

Me: Wow. I wanted to kill him for what he was going to do. But after hearing how you did that I changed my mind on that.

Himiko: Thank goodness.

Me: Yeah.

Kit Taylor: I just can't believe that there was a grand prix like that. That was horrible.

Me: What was awful about it was how they were using the power of Ace's mother for their own selfish purposes. If anyone deserves the Black Gates for everything they did it's some of the staff of the Desire and Jyamato Grand Prix.

Ace: And to be fair, Michinaga's friend was killed by evil Riders.

WE GASPED!

Me: I remember seeing that! Those monsters!

Nico: That was awful!

Sasuke Uchiha: I completely understant how Michinaga feels. I too was hellbent on revenge like him.

Me: Long story on that.

Ace Ukiyo: Oh man.

Me: I know.

Touma: But your series is amazing out of all the franchise.

Me: It sure is. For over 52 years Kamen Rider has been really amazing.

Ace Ukiyo: That is amazing.

Me: It was.

Ace: Still, not all Riders on my side are evil.

Horsea: I know Neon's adorable!

Ace: (LAUGHS) I'll be sure to tell her that.

Me: She will love that remark.

Ace Ukiyo: Wait last year we saw numerous massive explosions blasting off all over Tokyo and Japan over the course of 3 months.

Me: That was us battling all of the Kamen Riders major enemies.

Qin: It's true.

Camie: That was a really powerful series of battles.

Me: Yep. We helped all the riders because we owe them a huge debt. They helped us during a terrible event back on 2021 called the 20 Days of Darkness. From January 23rd to February 11th, 2021 we had to endure 20 of the most depressing days in our history.

Ace Ukiyo: Oh man that's awful! But that's amazing that they helped you guys back then.

Me: Yeah.

Ace Ukiyo: Sorry we couldn't help you guys back then. We were too busy with our own adventures back then.

Me: No worries but you had to do what you had to do back then.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: And we fought Another Geats before today.

Me: That's right.

I pulled out a bag and showed him all the M.O.E. Desire Buckles we got.

Me: These are all the M.O.E. Desire Buckles we got after we battled Another Geats. You saw a few of them being used just a few minutes ago.

Jeri Jigan: Another Geats is my archenemy.

Ace Ukiyo: Wow! That is amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Ace Ukiyo: That's awesome. Wait Ikki? Wow!

Ikki: It's good to see you again, Ace.

Ace Ukiyo: Same here.

Me: I remember seeing Geats helping Revice back then. That was awesome.

Camie: It sure was.

Vice: And J.D. and the rest restored me.

Nico: It's true.

Me: We met Vice on Mustafar and it was amazing.

Ace Ukiyo: That is amazing! I'm glad they did.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yona's your ambassador regarding your missions

Yona: That's me. Yona is me.

Me: Yona is from Equestria and she comes from Yakyakistan.

Himiko: I'm with her too. I'm Himiko Toga.

Nanette: Himiko is from the place where I did my ambassador missions with Izuku here.

Me: Himiko's world is where 80% of the entire population was literally born with superpowers.

Ace Ukiyo: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico: Yep it sure is.

Carlota Santiago: And I'm going with them too. I'm Carlota Santiago. And I'm a gene-slammer of an Arburian Pelorota.

Nico: That's Cannonbolt's species.

Ben: Their home planet was blown up.

Me: It's true.

Ace Ukiyo: Oh man. That's awful.

Me: Yeah.

Fiona Hernandez: And also me and my sisters are going with them on Yona's missions. Reason is because we are the ones that cured Himiko. I'm Fiona Hernandez.

Marie Hernandez: I'm Marie Hernandez.

Nicole Hernandez: And I'm Nicole Hernandez.

Fiona Hernandez: We're the gene-slammers of the 3 Sacred Beast Cards and we cured Himiko.

Me: Himiko was born with a dangerously unstable quirk as it's called that was slowly killing her. She needed blood to keep living.

Himiko nodded.

Izuku: It's true.

Me: Yep.

Himiko: Also I have a really dark past.

Qin: It was awful.

Ace Ukiyo: What happened?

Me: Well it's not a very pleasant sight.

I went over what happened to her and it was HORRIBLE! From her childhood to where we cured her, her live was one that was a nightmare.

When it was done ACE WAS HORRIFIED!

Ace Ukiyo: Oh man! Himiko I'm so sorry.

Himiko: I know. But I'm better now. I don't have my old quirk that was killing me.

Ace Ukiyo: That's good.

Qin: It sure is.

Sheila: I think I remember one of the evil riders that's a target for my fellow officers.

Me: Really? Which one?

Sheila: Morio Koganeya.

Me: Oh yeah! I remember him. He was under Japan's radar for a while but they never caught him.

Qin: What did he do?

Me: Shady business dealings and illegal gambling.

Ace: He tried to get Keiwa disqualified by cheating

Me: Yeah he was also a dirty rotten cheater.

Lynn: That guy has no honor in the love of the game!

Rainbow Dash: No he doesn't.

Me: Another guy that I've been eyeing on Geats is Kanato Sumida. He wanted to wipe out all humanity because he was injured in a sports game.

EVERYONE GASPED!

Nico: That is TOTALLY FUCKED UP!

Me: I said the exact same thing.

Ace: This time, they're keeping their memories. Because when we beat them, I want them to never forget their upcoming humiliations

Nico: That you can count on.

Me: Let the torture come to them.

Qin: Nice.

Sheila: My fellow officers have wanted to arrest Morio for some time now

Me: I can tell you guys have been wanting to bring him in for a while. We'll rough him up and you can swoop in for the catch.

Sheila: Great! And Kanato can be his cellmate.

Nico: It's fitting.

Qin: Yep.

Ace Ukiyo: It sure is.

Me: Their Rider Forms can go into the M.O.E.

Nico: Good idea.

Horsea: I approve of that.

Me: Cool.

Ace Ukiyo: I miss my team though. They probably are going nuts without me.

Me: I know. But just hang on. You'll see them again tomorrow.

Nico: And we'll go with you.

Me: Yep. But now comes the fun part. We have the Anothers to take down.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA. We got Another Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber (Yugioh), Sucksy and Torkdrift.

Nico: Whoa! So Ember, Wade Ripple, Gale Cumulus, Clod

(Elemental), Gingangel, the Deluxe Sushi Fairy (Yugioh) and Umbramirage the Elemental Lord.

Eli: Yep.

Qin: Cool!

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Flame Queen are one person.

Chancellor Puddinghead: This is gonna be awesome!

Then Chancellor Puddinghead's cutie mark was glowing.

Nico: Your Cutie Mark is glowing Chancellor. And that means only one thing.

KRASPLAT!

Nico got splattered in the face with pudding!

Nico: HEY! (Slurps) Mmm! Cookies and cream pudding!

Me: Boy the Anothers hit you good!

KRASPLAT!

I got hit in the face with pudding too!

Me: HEY! (Slurps) Yummy! Peppermint Vanilla!

Nico licked me!

Me: NICO!

Nico: Sorry.

Qin: Tasty.

Nico: There they are!

Out came Another Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber (Yugioh), Sucksy and Torkdrift!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Nice pudding gifts!

Another Lawn Gnomes: (In a girls voice) Glad you liked them

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and brown clothes and brown angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Chancellor Puddinghead's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and she had Chancellor Puddinghead's tail and a dessert bow in her hand.

Chancellor Paris Puddinghead: Chancellor Paris Puddinghead - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Chancellor Puddinghead.

Me: Wow madame Chancellor it's a pleasure to meet you.

Chancellor Paris Puddinghead: Same here to you all and I'm glad you liked my pudding.

Me: It's delicious. By the way is the Another Flame Queen friendly or hostile?

Chancellor Paris Puddinghead: Friendly and she is a fiery one.

Me: Nice!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now we wait.

Commander Hurricane: And that will be good.

Then Commander Hurricane's cutie mark started to glow too.

Me: Commander Hurricane's cutie mark is glowing too.

Camei: Yep.

Nico: We know that that means.

Me: Yep. And there it is!

We saw ANOTHER FLAME QUEEN!

Me: Another Flame Queen.

Xenia: This one is hot!

Nico: Yep

Another Flame Queen: And proud of it!

She reverted back and was a girl with dark blue hair, blue eyes, blue angel wings, dark blue clothes and a tiara with Commander Hurricane's Cutie Mark on it and she had a weather sword in her hands.

Commander Carmen Hurricane: (Salutes) Commander Carmen Hurricane - Embodiment, gene-slammer and legacy of Commander Hurricane.

Me: (Salutes) Pleasure to meet you ma'am!

Commander Carmen Hurricane: Same here. And like all Pegasi I am a master of the weather and I have weather control powers. Also I can use fire too. Fire makes its own weather.

Nico: That is true.

Flame Queen: It sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Abaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Dekaranger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Tyranno Staff and Zocks got an SPD Blaster.

Commander Carmen Hurricane: No he didn't. I blew him around in a tornado and knocked him around in it and ran.

Me: Nice.

Qin: Clever too.

Nico: Yep.

Sougo (gets out Dino Thunder Ridewatch): You're a commander, right?

Geiz (gets out SPD Ridewatch): Where are your soldiers?

Sougo got DinoThunderRedArmor while Geiz got SPDRedArmor.

Commander Carmen Hurricane: Back at my base in Kingdom Cloudstorm.

Me: Wow. That's interesting.

Qin: Yep.

Commander Carmen Hurricane: I'll tell you more about it later.

Me: Okay then.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets do it!

Nico: (Gets out Flame Queen's Ridewatch) FLAME ON!

Human Torch: HEY! THAT'S MY LINE!

May: (Gets out Booger Beast's ridewatch) I hope I don't regret this.

She activated it.

May: AHH AHH AHHHHCHOOOOOO!

She fired a massive wave of snow from her nose and drenched the another in snot!

ME: OH SICK!

Maria: (Gets out Sucksy's ridewatch) I'll suck you up! In all honesty I used to play with a toy vacuum like sucksy back when I was a little girl.

They used the powers of Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber (Yugioh), Sucksy and Torkdrift and blasted the Another all over.

Horsea: Is that true Maria?

Maria: It was a long time ago.

Horsea: Oh.

Then May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team May!

May Kanker: Thanks Nico!

SPONGEBOB AND PATRICK SCREAMED AT THE SIGHT OF THE FROG FISH MONSTER!

Ed: We might not have feelings towards each other anymore. But I'm glad you have a team now.

May Kanker: Aw thanks Big Ed.

Leni: That is totes cool.

Nico: Yep.

?: And that is cool!

Then Blaze Heatnix came!

Me: Blaze Heatnix!

Qin: Hot!

Blaze Heatnix: (In a girls voice) Yep I sure am.

Nico: Blazerina Heatnix!? Whoa

Blazerina Heatnix: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired a wave of fire and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and had fire angel wings and had an orange bikini on and she had a symbol in the middle of her forehead in the shape of a phoenix in front of a flont.

Blazerina Heatnix: That was so awesome!

May: And I didn't get hit!

KRASPLAT!

May got hit in the face with a pie!

May: NOT AGAIN! (Slurps) Yummy! Cookies and Cream pie!

Phoebe Pie: Sorry May!

May: Who wants to lick my face!

Nico: ME!

Nico went and licked May.

May: (LAUGHS) That is funny.

Nico: (SLURPS) Tasty!

Blazerina Heatnix: (LAUGHS) Yeah.

Rarity: Lets get you into some new clothes darling.

The fashion brigade got new clothes for her and she was in orange clothes.

Blazerina Heatnix: Awesome outfit!

Maria: Thanks Blaze.

Manaphy licked May too.

Manaphy: (SLURPS) Mama you taste delicious!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: That is funny!

Wade Ripple: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Blazerina Heatnix: When me and Nico were at my family's restaurant the Inferno Phoenix Cajun Food Paradise and we ate the spiciest burger ever and Nico and I loved it.

Me: Sounds like my kind of restaurant.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Blaze hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Blaze.

Blazerina Heatnix: Me too Nico.

Me: Ace would you like to stay with us for the time being till tomorrow?

Ace Ukiyo: I would be honored guys.

We went back home

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper

Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Ember (Elemental), Wade Ripple, Gale Cumulus, Clod (Elemental), Sushi Fairy, and Umbramirage the Elemental Lord are heading to Garden Grove, Iowa, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're specifically heading to The C.S. Stearns House, named after C.S. Stearns, a local merchant and banker who was involved with C.S. Stearns & Bros. and the First National Bank.

At first glance, it may look beautiful, but that's only a cover, the real C.S. Stearns House is a forsaken 19th Century mansion plagued by dark secrets from the past and harbors angry spirits from the past linked to a deadly love triangle that ended in murder as the banker was having an affair with a maid and when she died after falling down the stairs, he buried her in the basement, and it gets even darker: a demon also haunts the mansion inflicting terror and fear on all those who dare to remain there, and after we exorcise the house and drive the demon back to Hell, we're going after our next target: Conquest, a major antagonist in the Image Comics series Invincible, and we're going to destroy him and send him to The Book of Vile Darkness.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Garden Grove, Iowa, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifteen girls here, but we're specifically heading to The C.S. Stearns House, named after C.S. Stearns, a local merchant and banker who was involved with C.S. Stearns & Bros. and the First National Bank.

Nico: Why here, it looks really harmless.

Me: At first glance, the place may look beautiful, but that's only a cover, it's a forsaken 19th Century mansion plagued by dark secrets from the past and harbors angry spirits from the past.

Lincoln: These angry spirits are linked to a deadly love triangle that ended in murder as the banker who was having an affair with a maid who he pushed her down the stairs leading to the basement and when she died, he buried her in the basement, and it gets even darker: a demon also haunts the mansion inflicting terror and fear on all those who dare to remain there.

Ember (Elemental): So, what do we do?

Lincoln: We need to perform an exorcism on the house and drive the demon back to Hell, and send the angry spirits still haunting the house to their eternal rest.

We arrived at the mansion, and we already felt the darkness there, it was really dark.

Brittney: The concentration of the dark energy is in the basement, that's where the demon is at.

We headed to the basement and the darkness there is really powerful as our energy auras flared up extremely.

Nico: The basement, why did it have to be the basement?

Me: From what we know of horror movies, basements are always the creepiest places where many hauntings originate.

Lincoln: Now, we need to perform the exorcism and drive the demon out and back to Hell, and this'll also help the spirits of the house cross over to the other side.

We performed the exorcism and we said The Lord's Prayer, and that caused the demon to be trapped in a circle, and then, it was dragged back to Hell forever, and the spirits of those who remained in the mansion were able to move on.

Lincoln: There we go. Now, it's on to our next target: we're here to destroy Conquest, a major antagonist in the Image Comics series Invincible, and we're going to destroy him and send him to The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: He's going to be tough to take down, but we're not letting him live any longer.

We left the now exorcised mansion to hunt down and destroy Conquest.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light purple hair and pink headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple sleeveless crop top, necklace with a purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, white bridal gloves, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, sunlight, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Eset, holstered on her back is a massive light greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the fifteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alina Anwar, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset.

Alina Anwar: That's right, and I got the girls away from Conquest, and he's out to destroy us.

?: All of Earth will be conquered by The Viltrum Empire.

We then saw our target, Conquest, and he was out to destroy us.

Sylvester: Alright, time for your attempted conquest of Earth to end here and now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This planet nor the universe will never belong to The Viltrum Empire, this is where your conquest ends! Let's end him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly

Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his

Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Ember and her team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Ikki and Vice's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive

Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Conquest, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Conquest's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Conquest into his body as he and all of us assimilated his Viltrumite Physiology, Regenerative Healing Factor, Superhuman Endurance, Longevity added to our True Immortality, Superhuman Equilibrium, Superhuman Durability, Superhuman Strength, Superhuman Reflexes, Superhuman Stamina, Enhanced Lung Capacity, Superhuman Senses, Superhuman Speed, Flight, and Reactive Adaptation and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Conquest, and he banished his soul to The Book of Eternal Darkness forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your plans of conquering our world has taken a severe hit, and it won't be long before the rest of your race's plans for conquest end here. (To Alina Anwar) And it's so good to see you again, Alina.

Alina Anwar: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Alina Anwar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Alina Anwar was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Alina Anwar: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Alina Anwar's waist and hugged her, and Alina Anwar is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Alina Anwar: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Alina Anwar, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Eset, and she has powerful light powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Eset. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the compassionate member of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Arpina and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Alina would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful light greatsword, and to show her thanks, Alina kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the compassionate member and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Alina Anwar: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Alina.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Alina Anwar in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Alina Anwar: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln. Oh, Nicole, you better tell the others to head home.

Nicole: Why?

Alina Anwar whispered in Nicole's ears.

Nicole: Oh.

Nicole told the rest of us and we headed home, except for Lincoln's harem who remained with him.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on the neck of Alina Anwar with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Alina Anwar: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Alina Anwar.

Alina Anwar had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Alina Anwar's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and Nicole cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Alina Anwar had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the fifteen girls, and when Lincoln saw the fifteen girls, he immediately recognized them. The fifteen girls are Fern from Frieren: Beyond Journey's End and Ai Dainose, Akiho Taniguchi, Ayame Kotegawa, Haruko Ishibashi, Hina Nagahama, Imari Kuniki, Keika Ueda, Kiyona Nogi, Machi Hanaki, Maria Sakai, Sanaka Suemori, Shizuha Inui, Suomi-Sensei, and Taemi Tegawa from Nudist Beach ni Shuugakuryokou de! The Animation.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Fern from Frieren: Beyond Journey's End and (Face turns red and his nose starts to bleed) Ai Dainose, Akiho Taniguchi, Ayame Kotegawa, Haruko Ishibashi, Hina Nagahama, Imari Kuniki, Keika Ueda, Kiyona Nogi, Machi Hanaki, Maria Sakai, Sanaka Suemori, Shizuha Inui, Suomi-Sensei, and Taemi Tegawa from Nudist Beach ni Shuugakuryokou de! The Animation.

Nicole: That's why Alina warned me to send Dad and the others home, Ai and her friends are… !

Lincoln: I've already got clothes for them. (SNAPS FINGERS)

Lincoln snapped his fingers and Ai Dainose, Akiho Taniguchi, Ayame Kotegawa, Haruko Ishibashi, Hina Nagahama, Imari Kuniki, Keika Ueda, Kiyona Nogi, Machi Hanaki, Maria Sakai, Sanaka Suemori, Shizuha Inui, Suomi-Sensei, and Taemi Tegawa are in sleeveless tops and shorts.

Lincoln: There we go. Are you girls okay?

Ai Dainose: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ai Dainose and the other fourteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Conquest, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty

Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud

Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis

on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ai Dainose: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made fourteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akiho Taniguchi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Fern, Ai Dainose, Akiho Taniguchi, Ayame Kotegawa, Haruko Ishibashi, Hina Nagahama, Imari Kuniki, Keika Ueda, Kiyona Nogi, Machi Hanaki, Maria Sakai, Sanaka Suemori, Shizuha Inui, Suomi-Sensei, and Taemi Tegawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. Lincoln, Nicole, and his harem returned to The World Tree Estate and they heard from the rest of us of the exorcism at the 19th century mansion in Garden Grove, Iowa, and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Conquest, a major antagonist in the Image Comics series Invincible.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in thrashing him into the ground and Lincoln absorbing him and he and all of us assimilating all of his powers and abilities and sending him to The Book of Vile Darkness forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Alina Anwar have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: So, you guys not only did an exorcism at a haunted 19th century mansion in Iowa, but you also dealt with Conquest, the Viltrumite from Invincible.

Lincoln: Yep, and after we beat him down, I absorbed him and we assimilated all of his powers and abilities and sent him to The Book of Vile Darkness.

Nico: And we'll leave the fate of the Viltrumite race to Mark Grayson and his friends.

Me: That's a good idea, but we dealt a huge blow to The Viltrum Empire.

---

After Lincoln and all of us exorcised the 19th century mansion in Garden Grove, Iowa, and beat down Conquest and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Book of Vile Darkness, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Alina Anwar saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Alina Anwar: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Alina, and I can still defend myself,

and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Alina Anwar: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Alina Anwar: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

MONSTROUS LOUD BELCH!

Alina Anwar: What was that?! Lynn!

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Finn the Human.

Finn: What the Jug?!

Lincoln: Oh man, that's your feral animal Packing Day version of you, Finn. Here's what he looks like.

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Finn's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, he has facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on a light blue coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, he was only dressed in torn light blue blue shorts, and he was on all fours.

Jake the Dog: (YELPS) We better take care of that hairy gorilla and fast!

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and landed.

Lincoln: It's quiet. Too quiet, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Finn's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Finn, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Finn.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Finn?!

Me: Yikes!

Feral Animal Packing Day Finn: (ROARS)

Finn's feral animal Packing Day self charged at me, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall, he got back up, and he gripped his marine blue coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Lincoln charged at Finn's feral animal Packing Day self, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, leaves, plants, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Feral Animal Packing Day Lincoln, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him, and he attacked him with his massive greatsword and angelic and demonic greatswords leaving scars on them, and Lincoln left many more with his gold-plated claws, he attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Finn's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Suddenly, Finn bearhugged his feral animal Packing Day self and he was unable to fight back. Then, Finn sucked him into his body and absorbed him.

Finn: That's it for you, you hairy gorilla!

Suddenly, Finn felt his power and energy rising astronomically, and his muscles bulged and started growing, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF FINN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE ICE PHOENIX AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE ICE PHOENIX AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND FINN ABSORBED THEM AND HE GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Finn was surrounded by a massive vortex of light blue energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix!

Flame Princess: WHOA!

Jake the Dog: Oh man, Finn's about to transform!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship

Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Finn's sword, and then, it glowed and then, surrounding the massive vortex of light blue energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO FINN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, FINN, THE HERO OF THE LAND OF OOO EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Finn to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large light blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has light blue and orange highlights in the bangs of his long blonde hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon marine blue eyes and a light blue energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow phoenix and rainbow angel holding a flame emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with light blue iris, he has on phoenix earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded in the gold flame links and blue crystal links and an orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix and angel with blue and orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has a gold harness with large gold chest harness and large blue and orange gems on the gold crisscrossing straps with a kanji that said, "Finn Perkins, Awesome Hero of The Land of Ooo, Fiery Adventurer, and Awesome Friend and Boyfriend." Finn has on a light blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, light blue shorts, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Finn's wider and more muscular back is a Phoenix and Angel surrounded by fire and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for him Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Finn felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with blue and orange tips on the large blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized blonde angel wings with blue and orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive blonde angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with light blue tips and orange markings, Finn has on a Ring of The Phoenix with light blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and marine blue fingerless gloves with a Phoenix and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Finn's collection of swords and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of light blue energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Finn's Cosmic Eternal Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios True Immortal Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios True Immortal Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded blue gems and Helios, the Greek God of Fire with flames surrounding him etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads with blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large light blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red phoenix heads with light blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large crimson red phoenix head with light blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel. Finn has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with light blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold phoenix head with light blue gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a light blue and orange kanji with orange and blue flames in between the kanji below the Phoenix and Angel said, "Finn Perkins, Awesome and Brave Adventurer, Survivor of The Apocalypse, Best Friend of Jake The Dog, Friend of The Inhabitants of The Land of Ooo, Loving Boyfriend of Flame Princess, Thrasher of Bad Guys, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Helios, and Master of Stars, Orange Fire, Blue Fire, Blue Flames, Orange Flames, Phoenixes, and Angels"

フィン・パーキンス、素晴らしくて勇敢な冒険家、黙示録の生存者、犬のジェイクの親友、ウーの国の住民の友人、フレイムプリンセスの愛するボーイフレンド、悪人のスラッシャー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義の偉大な神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ヘリオスの使者およびチャンピオン、そして星のマスター、オレンジファイア、ブルーファイア、ブルーフレーム、オレンジフレーム、フェニックス、エンジェル

Finn has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ADVENTURE INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY HELIOS GREEK FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ADVENTURE INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY HELIOS GREEK FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ADVENTURE INFERNO FIRESTORM ALMIGHTY HELIOS GREEK FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Finn's Super Angel-Phoenix-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Flame Princess saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Finn: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Hope) Ugh, what the heck just happened?

Me: Have a look.

Lincoln formed a mirror and Finn saw what happened to him after he absorbed his feral animal Packing Day self, and he was amazed.

Finn: (Divine Godly Cosmic Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Adventure Inferno Firestorm Almighty Helios Greek Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Hope) Whoa, I've transformed just like you, Lincoln. (Flexes his even more massive muscles) (To Flame Princess) Like what you see, Flame Princess?

Flame Princess: (Seductive Voice) (Rubs Finn's massive pecs) You got that right, big, tall, muscular, manly, hairy, and handsome.

Finn hugged Flame Princess in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips which she returned as she also placed her hands on his massive pecs. When he broke the kiss, Flame Princess still had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was pounding like crazy.

Finn holstered his new massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and his brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve light blue planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent. We returned home and we continued our workouts.

Marceline: I can consider another Packing Day version of us taken down and absorbed.

Nico: Yeah, but we got more of them out there, so we need to watch it. But, it's also awesome that many of us are also getting awesome transformations as well.

Me: You got that right.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aunt Cass: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Cass, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was

being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and wrapped their tails around their waists.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Hiro: I was stunned finding out Aunt Cass had developed feelings for Lincoln, but this happened when he saved her from Flip's thugs. Ugh, the sooner we kill him, the better.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Nani Pelekai, Leilani Waikia'i, and Aunt Cass, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still

refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Lake Kingdom next for round 3.

Me: Awesome!

Nicole: You'll like who the next boss is for that one.

Me: Cool!

Lynn Sr.: Me and Rita will go with.

Nico: Okay Mr. And Mrs. Loud.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at Lake Kingdom for round 3!

Nico: Any tips, Nicole?

Nicole: Well you guys already beat all the bosses for this level. Like I said you'll like who I picked for this one.

Nico: Okay.

Lynn Sr.: Lets get moving then.

Nico: You got it!

They were off!

Nico: I wonder who we're facing.

Rita: I have a feeling it will be good.

They got to the spot where they battled Rango and then out came a huge figure and it was CAVE GUY!

CAVE GUY ROARED!

Nico: Cave Guy! One of Freakazoid's enemies!

Cave Guy: My my if it isn't Nico Chan. Now I'm going to smash you into pulp and grind your bones into powder

Nico: That's too graphic!

Cave Guy: Oh yeah? Then come and…

POW!

Nico teleported and punched him square in the face and sent him crashing into a wall.

Nico: You aren't the only monkey that packs a wallop Cave Guy.

Cave Guy ROARED FEROCIOUSLY!

He went at Nico and tried to bash his brains out with his club! Nico dodged his strikes!

WHOOSH! WHOOSH! WHOOSH! SMASH!

His club smashed the floor.

Nico: Strong one.

Cave Guy: Hold still so I can crush you!

Nico dodged his strikes.

Nico then looked up and smirked.

Nico: I think you should look up.

Cave Guy: Oh yeah? Why?

But then he was grabbed by a bird feet and those bird feet belonged to SABERDRAMON! The black version of Birdramon! And on its back was a girl with yellow hair and blue eyes and yellow clothes and she had yellow angel wings surging with intense lightning and had a tiara with the symbol of Fuse Man on it!

Cave Guy: HEY! PUT ME DOWN!

Saberdramon: (In a girls voice) If you insist Primordial Slop Pit!

She dropped him and he crashed into the floor!

KRASMASH!

Nico: Ooh ouch! Whoa! Sabine Saberdra! Wow!

Sabine Saberdra: Yep. Awesome to see you.

Fasha Fuse: And Fasha Fuse - Embodiment of Fuse Man.

Luan: Hey wow! Fasha!

Lane: It's awesome to see her again!

Fasha Fuse: Luan and Lane! Wow! Awesome to hear your voices again. Its been a while.

They landed.

Cave Guy was infuriated!

Nico: (gets out Flame Queen, Princess Abi, and Tsubaki's Ridewatches) Time for these princessess to show you some flame magic!

Nico activated them and fired waves of fire and blasted Cave Guy all over.

Sabine flew into the air.

Sabine Saberdra: (ECHOING) NITRO ARROW!

She fired purple fireballs and they went at Cave Guy and he dodged them as massive fiery explosions rang out!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA! YEAH!

Rita: Don't leave us out!

Lynn Sr.: YEAH!

Nico: Wouldn't dream of it!

Rita fired a wave of lightning and Lynn Sr. fired a wave of leaves and blasted him down.

Fasha Fuse fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Sabine reverted back and was a girl with black hair and red eyes and black angel wings and black clothes and a symbol in the middle of her forehead for Saberdramon as well as on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Sabine Saberdra: Take this jerk!

She fired blades of fire and blasted Cave Guy down.

He surrendered.

Nico: YEAH!

They got power moons and it was awesome!

Nico: Cave Guy will be perfect for the M.O.E.

Nicole: Yep.

Nico: That was awesome!

They high five.

Nico: How did you meet Luan and Lane?

Fasha Fuse: It's obvious. I met them at one of the birthday parties Luan, Lane and Eddy were performing at. They were having problems with electrical equipment and I fixed it for them.

Nico: That's handy and cool.

Fasha Fuse: Yep it sure is.

Rita: She was a lifesaver for that.

Nico: Awesome.

Sabine Saberdra: Yep. And Nico remember that funny time where I used my fire powers and burned that plane full of terrorists?

Nico: That was so fun!

Sabine Saberdra: It sure was.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Sabine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sabine Saberdra: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Fasha Fuse: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly for them

* * *

Later at the mall we were helping out Leni at Reiningers.

Me: Man we REALLY cleaned out the store didn't we?

Nico: We sure did.

Ace: So, this is Leni's workplace?

Gisella LeRouch: It sure is.

Me: Leni is the fashionista of the Loud's. She makes really awesome clothes.

Ed: She sure does.

Leni: It's totes my dream job.

Me: It sure is.

Fiona: Yeah. But thanks for helping us with this guys.

Me: No problem Fiona. Man Black Friday really cleaned you guys out big time.

Fiona: It sure did.

Leeli: I'll say.

The mascots were helping Leni with dressing manniquins.

Rhonda Trenton: You guys are helping right now?

Poromon: Yep we sure are!

Xenia: That's cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Ace: They like to cause trouble.

Nico: Ocasionally. Hey, Poromon. Tell Ace one of the times you and the other mascots caused trouble.

Poromon: We showed children a Robot Children sketch.

Me: Ugly story.

Ace: Oh boy.

Poromon: And then, I was tricked into making porn.

Ace Ukiyo: What!? Oh man!

Me: I know. Crazy.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: But other times, they're well behaved.

Me: Yep.

Qin: At least they learned their lesson.

Nico: Good.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Poromon's even taken Hoppip under his wing

Hoppip: It's true.

Poromon: Yep.

We were really restocking everything.

Me: All and all they are awesome.

Chase: There. All done.

We had it all restocked and ready.

Me: There.

Nico: Now, everything's restocked.

Qin: Yep.

We went back home.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Me: That was fun.

Nico: Wonder what our next mission will be.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his

Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was a bunch of terrorists working for North Korea who are after a top secret chip that Alex has found, and they're after him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for an elemental battle: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a bunch of terrorists working for North Korea who are after a top secret chip that Alex has found, and they're after him.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Hey, I heard about those terrorists working for North Korea, they're ruthless and dangerous.

Me: We need to get to Alex before they get to him and keep that top secret chip from them.

Lincoln: And we'll be bringing them to trial after we beat them down Home Alone style.

Me: You know it!

Qin: YEAH!

The previous group came.

Motor Ed: Can me, Metal Sonic, Ragdoll, Mercurymon, Eccentro, Bane, Tri Klops, BlackWarGreymon, Deadwood, and Pyros go with you guys? Seriously.

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Megan: I have this feeling that Alex is like me and my brother minus my huge family.

Kevin McCallister: Same here.

Nico: This will be interesting.

Sunny Tennyson: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Metal Shark Player.

Xenia: Nice!

Camie: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Rita Loud, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Mom, and that rampaging animal is coming after us to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Rita Loud's feral animal Packing Day version, she looked like him, but with long wild unkempt blonde hair, she has on a pink coat with the sleeves torn off, torn pink pants, and she was on all fours.

Rita: (SHRIEKS) That version of me looks like a wild bear!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Hazel Parker: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to help Alex keep that top secret chip out of the hands of those terrorists working for North Korea.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome battle, and once we get done with them, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Hazel Parker: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to help Alex keep that top secret chip out of the hands of those terrorists working for North Korea, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Hazel Parker along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Rita Loud.

We were off.

---

We arrived in Chicago, Illunois.

Megan McCallister: So he lives in my old neck of the woods.

Kevin: Just like our old home.

Metal Sonic: Scanning for any sign of the chip.

He scanned and found it in a toy car.

Metal Sonic: Chip found. In a toy remote control car. Terrorists not in the area.

Me: Good we got here first.

Nico: Lets go.

We went up to the door and knocked on it and answering it was Alex Pruitt. He was an 8 year old kid.

Me: Are you Alex Pruitt?

Alex Pruitt: Team Loud Phoenix Storm wow! It's such an honor!

Me: Pleasure to meet you too.

Alex Pruitt: Glad you all came. Come on in.

We went in.

Sandpit: Are your parents home?

Alex Pitt: No dad is on a business trip and mom is at work and my sister and brother are at school. I'm sick at home.

He showed us that he had chickenpox.

Me: Ooh Chickenpox.

Lincoln: I know the feeling myself. It's not pretty.

Laney: Yeah no kidding.

Me: Don't worry we're now immune.

Alex Pruitt: Yeah. Glad you all came.

He showd us the toy car and pulled it open and in it was the chip.

Me: There the chip.

I took it.

Me: Alex this is not an ordinary chip.

Alex Pruitt: What is it for?

Me: This is a Missile Cloaking chip. It makes Missiles invisible to radar so they can't be seen. It's a top secret government project that we've been developing.

Alex Pruitt: I figured it was important and there are 4 guys after it.

Mercurymon: What 4 guys?

Alex Pruitt: These 4 guys.

Me: You mean these guys?

I pulled up a picture of them.

IT WAS THE BEAUPRE QUARTET!

---

The International Criminals, also known as Beaupre's Gang, The Beaupre Quartet, and the Wanted Spies, are the main antagonists of the 1997 family-comedy film, Home Alone 3.

Internationally wanted, the four work for an infamous North Korean terrorist organization that threatens the world and are on a mission to retrieve a highly classified and valuable missile-cloaking military computer chip, which they then intend to give to the organization.

The criminals' mission was formulated in the then-British colony of Hong Kong, a special administrative region of the People's Republic of China. A mob boss working as a high-ranking executive member of a North-Korean sponsored terrorist organization, reveals to his participants of a plan to acquire an extremely valuable and highly-classified computer chip that cloaks missiles and prevents their tracking, worth ten million dollars. One of the participants, prolific international criminal mastermind Petr Beaupre, accepts the challenge and returns to the United States.

Upon arrival at Silicon Valley, Beaupre contacts his associates Earl Unger and Burton Jernigan, including Alice Ribbons, whom he appoints as his second-in-command. They are given the chip by a man who has just left the company which manufactures it. Using a camera, Beaupre scans the chip, and the images are forwarded to the terrorist organization.

After the man gets his payment, he and the criminals split up to catch their respective flights. Before leaving for San Francisco International Airport. Beaupre orders Alice to hide the chip in a remote control car in order for airport security not to discover it. Placing the car with the hidden chip in its box and loading it in a Parisian bakery shopping bag, they then leave.

The criminals manage to arrive at San Francisco International Airport with hours to spare before they board their flight. They pass through security check as normal and have their luggage scanned. However, an elderly passenger with a lot of jewelry results in an extra screening, causing a luggage mix-up. Another elderly passenger, Chicago-bound Mrs. Greta Hess, who also has a similar Parisian shopping bag, also happens to be in the same security line the criminals lined up in and inadvertently takes their bag, mistaking it for her own, which contains loaves of sourdough bread.

Once cleared, Alice takes Mrs. Hess' bag and discovers the sourdough loaves. While Beaupre looks at flights, the search for the chip proves futile as many passengers also have the same bags. Beaupre then decides that the chip must be on the next departing flight, which happens to be Chicago.

The criminals arrive in Chicago and Beaupre is proven right wherein Alice discovers that Mrs. Hess is in possession of the car after disembarkation. They give chase through the terminal and notice her leaving on a taxi cab, but while their attempts to stop her fail, Jernigan photographs the taxi cab and discovers its number. They head to a taxi company that operates the cab and converse with the driver, who provides the address of Mrs. Hess and identifies the suburban neighborhood as Washington Street.

After Alex is given the car, the criminals arrive in a minivan at the exact address but fail to identify which house. They check in at a hotel and vow to return in the morning. Alice acquires a nearby bungalow house to use as a hideout and base of operations, and the criminals move in. The criminals then begin their operations undercover wherein Beaupre breaks into houses to do a search as the other three do a lookout. Alex, who has just contracted a chickenpox the night before, happens to discover their operations and reports them to the police but the criminals flee before they can be apprehended.

The next day, the criminal do their work again and Alex stumbles into their plot once more, reporting the incident to the police. This time, the authorities manage to arrive in the neighborhood in the midst of their operations. Alice notices this and orders the plan temporarily aborted as Beaupre orders all three comrades to move out while he hides under the staircase. The police then conclude this as a second false alarm.

Alex decides to take the matter into his own hands and mounts a camera on his car. He catches Beaupre in the act in another neighborhood house but the car is discovered and Beaupre takes the tape. As Alex regains control of the car, a chase ensues wherein Beaupre, Alice, and Unger suffer minor injuries. The criminals then abort their search to recover and decide on resuming it at a proper time.

During their recovery, they pose as an acquaintance of the Pruitts and call their home number, wherein they discover that Alex has the chip and they decide to converge on the Pruitt household the next day. As Alex sets the traps, the criminals arm themselves and rest for their next mission.

The next morning, Alice attempts to visit the Pruitts but Alex, who now knows the dog she is taking is actually the stolen dog of their neighborhood friend, blows a dog whistle, thwarting her attempts. As a blizzard hits the neighborhood, they block the street to the Pruitt house as the first step. Under the guise of a couple that moved to the neighborhood, Beaupre and Alice meet with Mrs. Hess and inform them of a package that was addressed to them but was misdelivered into the Hess' address and left at the garage door. Alice and Mrs. Hess go into the garage and while Mrs. Hess is looking for the package, Alice closes the garage door and then ties

Mrs. Hess to a chair with duct tape. While she's tying her up, Alice says that Mrs. Hess should've made sure she had the right package at the airport and she hopes that Mrs. Hess is not fond of Alex, who Alice refers to as "that little boy across the street." After Mrs. Hess tries to respond through her gag, Alice kisses her on the forehead and leaves her in the garage with the back door open so she will freeze to death.

Jernigan and Unger are electrocuted while trying to invade the house. After Unger is rescued by Beaupre, the two are hit by a trunk of books and a dumbell for weightlifting. Upon recovery, Beaupre assigns entry points for Alice and Unger but Jernigan does not arrive as he is sprayed by freezing cold water. After seeing an open window, Jernigan goes to the home's garage to get a ladder and discovers a pair of feet which he pulls down only to discover the feet being that of a stuffed toy ape in costume. This however, activates a lawnmower in the garage attic that falls on him, resulting in a bad haircut. He nonetheless gets the ladder and climbs, only to fall three stories onto the basement toilet, which breaks.

Beaupre attempts to enter the house but hurts himself when he tries to force the door open. After being sprayed by Alex, he cuts open the front door and opens a door to the closet, which actives a boxing glove that punches him hard, causing him to fall and his shotgun to misfire. Meanwhile, Alice falls into a puddle of mud and is knocked twice by two flowerpots. After an attempt to swing on the back porch staircase fails, she falls into the basement through loose floorboards. Beaupre discovers this but suffers the same fate.

Unger's first attempt to enter fails after he is hit by a bag of plaster water balloon combo and a window frame. He then gets his feet stuck in a glue-filled pair of roller buckets and attempts to reach the basement but falls down a flight of stairs and gets his hand stuck in a mousetrap, causing him to shoot a toilet pipe.

The four reunite at the basement and switch to another plan. As Beaupre leaves his gun, he eavesdrops on Alex's conversation and takes a toy gun which Alex leaves for him. After Unger fails to find Alex, who had hidden in the closet, he checks the bathroom after hearing the parrot's singing, but only finds a cardboard cutout of a nude woman while the parrot mocks him. Alice and Jernigan only find a stuffed monkey in the guise of a person sleeping wherein the former notices that Doris had climbed Jernigan and hid in his fatigue pants, and attempts to kill him, only to hit Jernigan in his private region.

As Alex and Doris retreat to the attic, they take the dumbwaiter to the basement, narrowly avoiding the remaining criminals, who invade the attic soon thereafter, and discover that Alex had been spying on them for sometime. After removing the dumbwaiter's flooring, Alex disposes of Beaupre's gun and leaves the house for Mrs. Hess' residence.

Jernigan and Unger try to chase Alex and jump onto a trampoline, which gives way and they fall into the Pruitt's frozen pool. Alice then tries to head to the basement using the dumbwaiter but falls through the shaft, temporarily paralyzing her. Beaupre ambushes Alex as the latter rescues Mrs. Hess and threatens to kill him if he doesn't give up the chip. Alex, however manages to scare him using a bubble gun painted to resemble his Glock and Beaupre flees to the fireworks-lined snow fort in the backyard.

The police arrive and are convinced that Alex told them the truth when the FBI reveals to them and the Pruitts that he had stumbled across the criminals' part in the terrorist plot when he intercepted the chip. As Alex returns the chip to the authorities, the police arrest Alice, Jernigan and Unger, while the parrot lights the fireworks in the snow fort after Beaupre doesn't give him another cracker. The ensuing explosion alerts the authorities to Beaupre's location, and he is arrested.

---

Alex Pruitt: That's them!

Me: Alex these are big time bad criminals that you are dealing with. They are not like the Wet Bandits. They are worse! These are terrorists!

Jesse Glenn: Indeed. Their roles are much more severe than the usual bandit ones.

Plitheon: This isn't an intended robbery. It's a government crisis!

Me: These guys are dangerous Alex. They will kill you. Also they work for a terrorist group that is likely trying to spark World War III.

Nico: Yeah if they get their hands on that chip they could launch nuclear warheads capable of destroying entire cities. Killing millions.

Alex Pruitt: Yikes!

Me: That is an understatement. It's good you got this chip and we showed up.

Nico: No kidding.

Vince: I'll take the chip and inform the president. He has to know about this.

Me: Okay.

Bane: (Spanish Accent) What have you been using this chip for?

Alex Pruitt: I haven't been using it for anything. I thought it was part of the toy car I got. I didn't know it was that important.

Nico: Believe me it is.

Vince took the chip and went to the white house.

Alex Pruitt: What is this terrorist organization?

Me: We don't know who it is or what and where it's at and who is in charge of it but we do know that it's in North Korea. The world leaders need to be aware of it so we can stop them.

Nico: I agree.

Alex Pruitt: Yeah.

Mokuba: What do we do with the chip?

Me: I gave it to Vince and he took it to the White House.

Mokuba: Good.

Nico: The terrorists are on their way here. I say let them come.

Alex Pruitt: I got a bunch of surprises in store for them.

Me: So do we.

Our guns click.

Me: We're ready for them.

Megan McCallister: Alex you are not the only one that had run ins with criminals like this. Me and my family dealt with the Wet Bandits.

Kevin McCallister: It's true.

Deadwood: You and Kevin are more alike than you realize

Me: He was left home by himself too. Albeit accidentally. He dealt with the Wet Bandits before. Three times.

Megan McCallister: 2 times on his own. 1 here and one in New York City and one here with me.

Me: Kevin and Megan come from a huge family too,

Megan McCallister: Yep.

She pulled out a picture of them.

Megan McCallister: There's my grandma and grandpa, my mom and dad, my older brother Buzz, me, Linnie, Jeff and Kevin who is the youngest.

Alex Pruitt: Wow! That's amazing!

Lois Griffin: How many family members do you have?

Alex Pruitt: My mom and dad and my older brother Stan and sister Molly and also…

Stan's Parrot and the mouse Doris came.

Alex Pruitt: Parrot and Doris here.

Me: Wow awesome.

Fluttershy: Aww they are so cute.

Bobby: At least your parrot isn't like Sergio.

I gave Parrot 2 crackers.

Parrot: Squawk. Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Iago: He talks like me. That is cool.

Pyros: Hey Mr. Parrot. Say Fuck.

Me: (Covers Alex's Ears) Pyros! Watch it! He's too young to know those words.

Pyros: Sorry.

Parrot: Not in this life bub.

Nico: Whew.

Bomb Burst: Does the parrot have a name?

Alex Pruitt: No we just call him Parrot.

Me: That's okay then.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Uh oh. They are coming. I sense them.

Me: Uh oh.

BlackWarGreymon: An Arrow to the knee should be first.

Me: Yep.

Nico: All right then. Lets go kick some terrorist butt. And send these jerks off to prison where they belong.

Alex Pruitt: Count me in!

Qin: Lets do it!

We heard a van pulling up.

Me: A van is pulling up.

I looked and saw a black van pulling up.

Nico: That's them.

Camie: Yep.

Scowl: You know what? How about we do a few traps before the entrance?!

Nico: Good idea.

Qin: This will be good!

Alex Pruitt: Lets get to work!

We got to work and did all kinds of awesome traps.

We were finished.

Me: Ready for action.

Tri Klops: Time for the first trap to be sprung.

We hid and saw one of the terrorists come in and it was PETR BEAUPRE!

He saw heard a sound from the closet and he opened it and then…

KROW!

HE GOT PUNCHED IN THE CROTCH BY A SPRING LOADED BOXING GLOVE! He then sat down and then…

BOOM!

HIS BUTT EXPLODED!

Stickybeard: Here be a trap I made.

Earl Unger was hit by a loose floor board and he fell back into a chair that was hooked up to an electric shock grid and he got electrocuted and Lincoln enhanced the lightning and shocked him bad!

ZZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPPPPPP

ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Alice went around to the back and got stuck in mud.

Natilee had a crossbow out and fired from the roof!

SKEWER SKEWER!

She 2 arrows skewered into her knees! OUCH!

Eccentro: So far so good!

Me: Yep.

Then Burton Jernigan came in and then an anvil smashed him through the door.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted the 2 men outside.

They regrouped.

Me: Now entrance time!

Nico: Yep.

Wind Man: NOW we do the entrance!

We went at them.

The terrorists were really mangled up.

Then the spirits of the traps of Home Alone appeared and they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Beaupre Quartet you are under arrest!

They went for their guns but we had ALL OF OUR GUNS POINTED AT THEM! Lasers locked on to their chests and heads.

Me: Don't even think about it!

Nico: Unless you 4 dirtclods want to die right now after being turned into Swiss Cheese!

Alice Ribbons: Where is the chip!?

Me: Someplace where you will never find it!

Alice Ribbons: We're not like those Wet Bandit idiots!

Ragdoll: We know. That's why we're not taking you too lightly!

Me: You terrorists are on our turf now! And we don't negotiate with Scumbags like you!

Nico: Do us all a favor and surrender because it will save you a whole lot of pain!

Burton Jernigan: NEVER!

Me: Well then you asked for it!

They closed their eyes and braced for a shower of bullets to kill them.

MULTIPLE BANGS!

But then instead of bullets NUMEROUS PUNCHING GLOVES were fired and they bashed them hard with the force of 100 piledrivers!

The terrorists then pulled out their guns and Ben turned into Lodestar!

Lodestar: (Techno Voice) LODESTAR!

He used his magnetic powers and had their guns pulled over to us and we caught them!

Lodestar: Not so easy without your guns is it!

Magnet Man: Especially with this too!

Magnet Man and Lodestar: MAGNETIC FURY PUNCHER!

They fired energy blasts and metal flew in and bashed them all over!

Lodestar turned into Rath!

Rath: RATH!

Me: Now they're in for it!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN BEAUPRE QUARTET! YOU DON'T EVER MESS WITH THE SECURITY OF AMERICA!

Me: YOU TELL THOSE JERKS RATH!

He went and pulverized and punched and smashed them!

Rath: YOU LIKE THAT!? HOW ABOUT THIS!?

HE SMASHED THEM MORE!

Rath: RATH IS REALLY GOING TO RIP YOU ALL APART NOW!

Rita Fox: LETS TEAR THESE BUTTFACES APART TOGETHER!

Rath and Rita Fox: SMASHING AND BASHING TIGER PUNCHERS!

They smashed and pulverized and mangled them all over!

Rath turned into Shock Rock!

Shock Rock: SHOCK ROCK!

Me: Time for them to feel the lightning!

Shock Rock fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over the place!

Xenia: YEAH!

Ed: ZAPPITY ZAP ZAP!

Shock Rock: I'm just releasing more and more lightning!

Free Ranger: Lets Whip Up A Storm!

Free Ranger and Shock Rock: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over!

Shock Rock turned into Overflow!

Overflow: OVERFLOW!

He fired waves of water and drenched them.

Overflow: You guys are all wet!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) Lets make them get cold feet!

Ice and Overflow: ICE STORM FREEZER!

They fired water blasts and Ice froze them in blocks of ice!

Nico: COLD!

Overflow turned into Slapback!

Slapback: SLAPBACK!

He formed 5 clones of himself and they smashed and pulverized them!

Slapback: YEAH These clones mean business!

Naruto: So do mine! SHADOW CLONE JUTSU!

He formed 20 clontes!

Naruto and Slapback: CLONE BUTTKICKING BUSTERS!

They went and smashed and pulverized the jerks!

Slapback turned into Surge!

Surge: SURGE!

He split into numerous clones and blasted them with lightning and electrocuted them!

Surge: How is that for strength in numbers!

Spy Rise: No one steals classified information! IT'S CLASSIFIED!

Spy Rise and Surge: SURGING THUNDERSTRIKE LASER STORM!

They fired waves of lasers and lightning and blasted the 4 jerks all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Surge turned into Shellhead!

Shellhead: SHELLHEAD!

He opened his mouth and fired a laser blast and smashed them all over.

Shellhead: Just because I'm a shelled creature doesn't mean I can fight!

Turtle Brothers: LETS SHOW SOME TURTLE POWER!

Turtle Brothers and Shellhead: TURTLE COWABUNGA BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy blasts and the blasts all hit the jerks and blasted the jerks all over the place.

Xenia: YEAH!

Qin: COWABUNGA!

Shellhead turned into Sandbox!

Sandbox: SANDBOX!

Sandbox fired waves of sand and buried them in piles of sand.

Sandbox: No one likes getting sand in their pants!

Gaara: Especially the kind of sand we have!

Gaara and Sandbox: SAND TSUNAMI DELUGE!

They fired waves of sand and blasted them all over!

Lola: Dusty!

Sandbox turned into Snakepit!

Snakepit: SNAKEPIT!

He fired acid blasts and burned them!

Snakepit: These SNAKES bite back!

Kimiko: Lets make this awesome!

Kimiko and Snakepit: FIRE SNAKE BURN SHOT!

They fired waves of fire and acid and blasted the jerks all over!

Snakepit turned into Portaler!

Portaler: PORTALER!

Portaler teleported behind them and gave all four of them WEDGIES!

HOING!

Nico: NICE!

Me: Not fun huh!?

Portaler: That is for sure!

Sailor Mars: Especially with this!

Portaler and Sailor Mars: MARS FURY OF FIRE!

They fired waves of fire and blasted the jerks all over!

Nico: Time for more traps!

We used blowtorches to their heads.

Lightning blasts and more.

Then Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Kite Man, Grundy, Marionette Shadow, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, and Puff came.

Nico: Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Kite Man, Grundy, Marionette Shadow, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, and Puff.

Chalmers: Those are a lot of traps.

Fat Tony: It's almost like Fred made them!

Kite Man: Or Kevin!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Grundy (to Ace): Grundy glad to meet Geats Rider in person.

Ace: Nice to meet you too.

Wiggum (to Homer): I hope you take care of those 5 Squirtle.

Homer: Oh I will.

Billiards Shadow came.

Me: Another round Billiards Shadow?

Billiards Shadow: Yep.

Me: Eight ball in the corner pocket.

Billiards Shadow: Please tell me the chip is safe!

Vince teleported back.

Vince: I gave the chip to the president and he called in the world leaders for a meeting to deal with the North Korean terrorists and their organization.

Me: Great! Aweosme job partner.

Vince: Thanks.

Billards Shadow: Good.

Alice Ribbons: NO! WE FAILED!

Xenia: Soon it will be prison!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Homer Simpson, Dahlia Donut, Bart Simpson, Cuprosklodowskite, Lenny, Carl, Moe, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders,Notacon and Dash VS Wiggum, Proper Patrol, Flame Chomp, Live Action Sideways, Rip Van Fish, and Fireball Snake - Nico's rescue was at Santa's Village in the North Pole and us battling Veruca Salt who escaped to destroy Christmas and Melanie Money transformed against her

---

Chief Wiggum was first.

Wiggum: (to Homer) Nico's rescue was at Santa's Village in the North Pole, where he batted Veruca Salt, who escaped to destroy Christmas. Melanie Money transformed against her

Homer: That was a really awesome adventure. Also yeah that was a cool adventure. And we got to meet Ace Ukiyo of the Geats Team there. Professor Paradox gave him a second chance at life.

Dahlia Donut: It was really awesome to meet Ace and we saw what happened to him and it was shocking! What the Jyamato were doing was horrible!

Bart Simpson: Yeah what a bunch of morons! Messing with peoples feelings and minds like that!

Cuprosklodowskite: Yeah that is horrible!

Wiggum: No kidding there! I'm glad that Geats is with us for the time being.

Cuprosklodowskite: Same here. Also what Veruca Salt was going to do was horrible! She vowed that if she couldn't have Christmas then NO ONE could! She was going to destroy Christmas all over the world so no one could have one ever again!

Pinkie Pie: What a wretched Party Pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was horrible and disgusting.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there!

Sprocket: Boy no kidding! Well the final nail in her coffin was her dad disowning her and us banishing her to the Noto Prison.

Chief Wiggum: Well that's good! I'm glad she got what was coming to her. Lets do it!

Homer flicked the switches for Wiggum and the Donut planet and got a Donut Sword!

Homer: THE DONUT SWORD OF DONUTOPIA! Mmm Donuts.

Wiggum: (LAUGHS) That's perfect for you Homer!

Homer: Yep. DONUT STYLE: BEAR PAW GLAZE STORM!

He fired waves of glaze and bear paws aand the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Wataru, Bonnie Terrez, Laura Wynn, The L-Emental Loud Family, Limestone Pie, Mariposa Diaz, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Michael Morningstar and Sunny Tennyson VS Chalmers, Supreme King Jaden, Morpho, Universe 666 Negative 10, Baraka, and Hobgoblin - Us Battling Another Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift and who are the embodiments of Chancellor Puddinghead and Commander Hurricane

---

Chalmers was next.

Chalmers (to Stella): Nico, Ember's team, Flame Queen's team, and the others did good Battling Another Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift. They are the embodiments of Chancellor Puddinghead and Commander Hurricane

Stella: Yeah that is for sure and they were really amazing.

Wataru: It was really awesome. The embodiment of Chancellor Puddinghead makes really awesome pudding.

Bonnie Terrez: And the embodiment of Commander Hurricane is a great master of the weather.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that is awesome. Now we have the embodiments of 3 of the founding members of Equestria with us.

Starshine Sparkle: It sure is awesome.

Spyro: That is awesome.

Chalmers: Boy it sure is! And I'm glad they are with you all. Lets do it!

Stella flicked the switches of Chalmers and Solaria and got a sun sword!

Stella: THE SUN SWORD OF SOLARIA!

Chalmers: Cool!

Stella: SUN STYLE: FLAME SUN FURY BLAST!

She fired waves of fire and energy and the group fired waves of light and energy and magic and blasted them down.

---

Sora Takenouchi, Tony Jones, Penelope Waverly, Gemma, Emily McKale, Whitney Emmington, Elizabeth O'Carroll, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Gargoyle and Sandpit VS The Springfield Mafia, UA Carnage, Chara Dremurr, Skowl the Startling, Lightmaster, and Wolfblade Conglomerate - Lincoln's rescue in Garden Grove, Iowa, specifically The C.S. Stearns House, and we Exorcised the house and destroyed Conquest

---

The Springfield Mafia was next.

Legs (to Sora): We heard Lincoln's rescue was in Garden Grove, Iowa, specifically The C.S. Stearns House.

Louie: He Exorcised the house and destroyed Conquest

Sora Takenouchi: They sure did and that was a really fun and awesome rescue for Lincoln.

Tony Jones: Yeah no kidding!

Penelope Waverly: I agree there. And now Conquest and his demons are in the M.O.E.

Sunset Shimmer: That was still a fun rescue.

Pipsqueak: (British accent) It sure was a fun one.

Sunburn: Boy it sure was!

Fat Tony: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Sora flicked the switches for The Springfield Mafia and The Sun and got a Phoenix Sword.

Sora Takenouchi: THE PHOENIX BLADE OF LOVE'S FIRE!

Fat Tony: Nice!

Sora Takenouchi: FIRE STYLE: FLAMING PHOENIX FIRESTORM!

She fired a wave of fire and the group fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Wonder Woman, Amazoness Swords Woman, Silica, Estella Skyla, Elaine Wittgenstein, Gem Cavvenport, Olivia Orrovia, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Jesse Glenn, and Snarler VS Kite Man, Yost Vulture, Kazarina, Roll (Wily), Cenicienta (Sailor Moon), and Stoica - Lake Kingdom Round 3 and we battled Cave Guy

---

Kite Man was next.

Kite Man (to Wonder Woman): Today was Lake Kingdom for Round 3. Nico battled Cave Guy there

Wonder Woman: Yeah that was a cool one and he had a lot of really crazy impressions there.

Amazoness Swords Woman: Freakazoid gave him a hard time and it was brutal for him.

Silica: Yeah no kidding. But it was funny though.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome.

Scootaloo: Cave Guy was really funny.

Whirlwind: He sure is.

Kite Man: That's Cave Guy for you. Lets do it!

Wonder Woman flicked the switches for Kite Man and Themiscyra and got an Amazon Sword!

Wonder Woman: THE AMAZON SWORD OF THEMISCYRA!

Kite Man: Cool!

Wonder Woman: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER OF HERA!

She fired a wave of lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Tristan Taylor, Aligned Bumblebee, Candy, Olivia Boone, Booster Gold, Black Orchid, Gamora, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Mokuba Kaiba and Seto Kaiba VS Solomon Grundy, Greg, Daniel Boone (Animaniacs), Cottontail Smith, Crusher, and Nasty Canasta 1995 - The Mascots helped out in Leni's store she works at in the mall

---

Grundy was next.

Grundy (to Tristan): Mascots helped out in Fashion Loud's store that she works at in mall. Grundy hopes nothing bad happened

Tristan: Nah. They did a great job helping Leni out. She had loads of clothes to unload at the mall because we bought them all.

Aligned Bumblebee: Yeah we emptied most of the stores yesterday.

Candy: Boy we sure did.

Starlight Glimmer: That was a great shopping excursion.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: We had fun there. And the mascots did a good thing there.

Grundy: Grundy happy for mascots and you. Lets do it!

Tristan flicked the switches for Grundy and the Elephant Graveyard of The Lion King and got a Bone Sword!

Tristan: THE BONE SWORD OF THE ELEPHANT GRAVEYARDS BANE!

Grundy: Grundy like that one!

Tristan: UNDEAD STYLE: BONE ELEPHANT STAMPEDE!

He fired waves of bones and the group fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, ghosts, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Style Queen, Chloe Bourgeois, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Rarity, Sweetoe Belle, Water Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - The mascots did good with Leni in the mall

---

Style Queen was next.

Marionette Shadow (to Style Queen): The mascots did good with Leni in the mall. Being of the fashion industry yourself, I hope you viewed their progress.

Style Queen: I did. They just had loads of clothes to unload from lots of boxes to restock everything.

Chloe Bourgeois: Yeah we pretty much emptied the whole store.

Yelan: We just had to help Leni with restocking the store.

Marionette Shadow: Boy the black friday shopping sales REALLY hit them a lot. But that was cool.

Rarity: It was a most fun adventure there darlings.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Gill Grunt: Boy no kidding. Everyone had fun.

Marionette Shadow: They sure did! Lets do it!

Style Queen flicked the switches for Marionette Shadow and Java and got a shadow puppet sword!

Style Queen: THE SHADOW PUPPET SWORD OF JAVA'S SHADOWS!

Marionette Shadow: Nice!

Style Queen: SHADOW STYLE: DARKNESS PUPPET BLAST!

She fired waves of shadows and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashd them down.

---

Scott Truman, Sonic, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - Alex Pruitt is a nice kid

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man (to Scott): Alex Pruitt is a nice kid. He reminds me of Kevin

Scott Truman: That is too true. Megan and Kevin said that Alex reminds them of their family.

Sonic: Yeah except that Alex lives in a family of 5 whereas Kevin and Megan live in a family of 12.

Firecracker Burst: That is for sure. At least it's not as chaotic.

Applejack: And they are amazing too. But they don't travel as much as Kevin's family does.

Apple Bloom: Yea usually around Christmas time, Kevin and his family go to a fun place.

Flashwing: They sure do.

Multiple Man: That is a bunch of differences. Lets do it!

Scott flicked the switches for Multiple Man and the city of Corinth and got an RPM Sword!

Scott Truman: THE RPM SWORD OF THE APOCALYPSE!

Multiple Man: Nice!

Scott Truman: CORINTH STYLE: RPM BLAST STORM!

He fired waves of explosions and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Nick Russell, Haruto, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - So we're dealing with Terrorists from North Korea!

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang: (to Nick) (Australian Accent) So we're dealing with Terrorists from North Korea! Mate, these aren't common crooks like the Wet Bandits!

Nick Russell: No the Wet Bandits are just common petty thieves and criminals that steal material things. These guys are terrorists! And they kill and destroy and cause millions of dollars in damages. This is a whole new level of evil.

Haruto: Yeah no kidding! These guys are born with hearts as black as night.

Huntsman: They are going to prison for good. North Korea made a terrible mistake sending them.

Fluttershy: I agree there and that was not nice.

Tornado Bolt: These guys are pure evil and they don't care how many lives they destroy in order to get what they want.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: That is for sure there too.

Boomerang: Yeah I agree mates. Lets do it!

Nick flicked the switches for Boomerang and Australia and got an Australian Fire Sword!

Nick Russell: THE SWORD OF AUSTRALIAN FIRE MAGIC!

Boomerang: Awesome there mates!

Nick Russell: AUSTRALIAN FIRE STYLE: AYERS ROCK FLAME STORM!

He fired waves of fire and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

Zarya Moonwolf, Kaito, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - The chip they are after is a Missile Cloaking chip

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace (to Zarya): The chip the terrorists are after is a Missile Cloaking chip. We can't let it get into the wrong hands!

Zarya Moonwolf: Or it will be a total disaster!

Knightbrace: What exactly does this chip do?

Zarya: It cloaks missiles so that they will render them invisible to radar so they can't be detected. North Korea wants the chip so that their nuclear missiles will hit cities without being seen and this will ultimately and likely spark World War III. We can't let that happen!

Kaito: No the last thing we want is for World War III to break out.

Lala: And for North Korea to get their hands on it.

Princess Celestia: These terrorists picks the wrong country to mess with. Specifically us and a little boy named Alex Pruitt.

King Solar: That is for sure!

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah And this will be awesome when we send them to prison.

Amber Morning: And Alex found this chip in a toy car that was inadvertently given to him.

Spotlight: Oops! But at least this chip will be sent to the right hands.

Knightbrace: I agree there! Lets do it!

Zarya flicked the switches for Knightbrace and Gemina and got a Wolf Flame sword!

Zarya: THE WOLF FLAME SWORD OF GEMINA'S MOON!

Knightbrace: Nice!

Zarya: WOLF MOON STYLE: WOLF FLAME INFERNO!

She fired waves of blue fire and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down

---

Lynn Sr., Chowder, Hina, Anita Jóhannsson, Nathalia Chelyabinsk, Kora Lexxington, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Wind Man and Yamato Man VS Puff, Stink Bug, Ms. Allure, Quartzion the Crystal Queen, Cheese Crocker, and Countess Dracula - No way are we going to let the Terrorists get that chip!

---

Puff was next.

Puff: (to Lynn Sr) No way are we going to let the Terrorists get that chip! Otherwise, it'll spell disaster!

Lynn Sr.: Yeah we can't let World War III break out!

Chowder: Yeah that's the last thing that we want to happen.

Hina: We can't let that happen because of North Korea.

Princess Luna: Yeah and when this chip gets to safe hands we'll make sure that the world leaders know about this terrorist group.

Moondust: And we'll make sure they are dealt with.

Snowdrop: I agree there.

Puff: What is this terrorist group they are working for?

Snowdrop: Well that's just it. We don't have any idea. All we know is that they are part of a North Korean terrorist organization that is determined to start World War III if we don't stop them.

Gari: Yeah but we will stop them.

Blackout: The world needs to be aware of this.

Puff: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lynn Sr. flicked the switches for Puff and Felucia and got a Chemical Sword!

Lynn Sr.: THE CHEMICAL SWORD OF FELUCIA PLANTS!

Puff: NICE!

Lynn Sr.: CHEMICAL STYLE: FELUCIA'S CHMICAL PLANT STORM!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

ToQgers, Megaforce Rangers, Gaim Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Billiard Shadow

---

Billiards Shadow was next.

Billiards Shadow: Boy these guys are monsters!

Nico: You got that right!

May: But these terrorists are not going to Guantanamo Bay! They are going to our space prisons!

Billiard Shadow: Good! They can stay there! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Earl Unger and The Terrorists, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those jerks.

Nico teleported back with them.

ToQgers: TOQ CHANGE!

NOW TRANSFORMING! PLEASE STAND BEHIND THE WHITE LINE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

Gaim Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed.

In a flash of Rainbow light the ToQgers transformed!

TOQ ICH! TOQ NII! TOQ SAN! TOQ YON! TOQ GO! TOQ ROKU! TOQ NANA!

All: THE VICTORIOUS IMAGINATION! RESSHA SENTAI TOQGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

HYPER RESSHA!

They used the Hyper Ressha cannon and fired!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Billiard Shadow and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Hee was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Billiards Shadow you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You guys are under arrest!

Tsukasa: For trying to start World War III!

Kamen Ride: SPD Red!

Kamen Ride: SPD Blue!

Kamen Ride: SPD Green!

Kamen Ride: SPD Yellow!

Kamen Ride: SPD Pink!

Kamen Ride: SPD Omega!

Tsukasa turned into SPD Red and Daiki summoned clones of the SPD Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! SPD!

They turned into the SPD Rangers!

Me: You guys are not going to Guantanamo Bay! You're going to a worse prison!

THEN NUMEROUS POLICE SIRENS WERE HEARD!

Me: (Whistles) And the cavalry has arrived. Waiting for us to deliver the final blow!

We went at them and bashed and pulverized and smashed them all over and even let them have it with numerous pranks!

Xenia: YEAH!

Jaal, Tangath Toborn, Ario, Sobtjek, and Lanker Blasted and smashed the jerks.

Chase, Icepick, Gisella and Rhonda used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Chase and Icepick's weapons and Gisella and Rhonda's powers 100-fold.

Chase and Gisella LeRouch: EGG LASER BLAST!

Icepick and Rhonda Trenton: LASER RHINO BLAST!

Vinyl Scratch of the Rave and Metal Sonic: RAVE LASER BLAST!

War Machine of Iron and Ragdoll: MISSILE IRON BLAST!

Davis the new Leader and Mercurymon: METAL LASER STLRM!

Linka of Lightning and Eccentro: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

Laney of Leaves and plants and Bane: SMASHING LEAF STORM!

Zick of Monster Taming and Tri-Klops: LASERS OF THE EYE BLAST!

Yang of Fire Remnant and Motor Ed: REMNANT FIRESTORM BLAST!

Nikiya of the Saiyans and BlackWarGreymon: TERRA SAIYAN BLAST!

Jonny 2X4 the Wood Boy and Deadwood: DEAD WOOD STORM BLAST!

Zhuqiaomon of the South and Pyros: FIRESTORM OF THE SOUTH!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Alex Pruitt, Megan, Kevin, Cornelia and me: JUSTICE PRANK STORM!

We fired waves of elemental pranks andblasted them all over.

Lincoln: Alright, jerks, time for a humiliating beat down Loud House style. TRAP ELEMENT STYLE: ARROW KNEE OUCH!

Lincoln shot arrows straight to the knees of the dirtbags!

Dirtbags: YYYEEEOW!

Jessica Shannon: TRAP STING STYLE: STING MANIA

Jessica Shannon covered them with honey and summoned bees.

Dirtbags: AAAAHH! BEES!

Peni Parker: TRAP WEB STYLE: WEB WEDGIE!

Peni Parker webbed the dirtbags by their underwear and wedgied the dirtbags!

Jessica Kaios: TRAP FIRE STYLE: HEAD BLAZERS!

Jessica Kaios set the dirtbags' heads on fire then the dirtbags jumped into a pool of what was thought to be water only for it to be liquid methane!

KABOOM!

Yuna Kamihara: TRAP WATER STYLE: SOAPY SLIP AND SLIDE!

She fired soap on the floor which then the dirtbags slipped and slide all the way to a cabinet full of paint.

Toph: TRAP EARTH STYLE: BOULDER BOWLING!

Toph threw a bowling ball shaped boulder at the dirtbags!

BOWLING PIN CRASH!

Sari Sumdac: TRAP LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER CHAIN REACTION!

Sari placed two of the dirtbags onto an electrified chair and placed the hands on the other two onto electrified wire, and then… !

ZZZZZZAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPP!

THE DIRTBAGS GOT ELECTROCUTED!

Nanami Simpson: TRAP WATER STYLE: ORANGE BATH TIME!

Nanami fired orange scented bath water at the dirtbags and the water got in the eyes!

Dirtbags: AAAAHHH! MY EYES, THEY'RE BURNING!

Makoto Nanaya: TRAP WIND STYLE: DRY SPIN CYCLE

Makoto Nanaya spun them around at high speeds!

Mai Shiranui: TRAP FIRE STYLE: BURNING HAND!

Mai Shiranui placed the hands of dirtbags onto a burning doorknob.

Dirtbags: YEOWCH!

Plinky (Shantae): TRAP MAGIC STYLE: STICKY FEET MAYHEM!

Plinky placed the feet of dirtbags into mega blocks buckets filled with glue then pushed them down the stairs they then hit a big freezer which made the hands go onto mousetraps and they fell down.

Gluko: TRAP PAIN STYLE: PIANO DROP!

Gluko dropped a giant piano on the dirtbags!

Jinx (League of Legends): TRAP EXPLOSIVE STYLE: EXPLOSIVE PIE MANIA!

Jinx fired a massive barrage of explosive pies at the dirtbags and exploded.

Batch: TRAP OUCH STYLE: SPEAR IN LEGS!

Batch threw a spear in each right leg then she threw another in each left leg.

Dirtbags: OUCH!

R. Mika: TRAP PAIN STYLE: HUMAN PRETZEL OUCHIE!

R. Mika turned the dirtbags into human pretzels!

Makoto (Street Fighter): Here's a little something I learned from Yakko, Wakko, and Dot. TRAP CANDY STYLE: CANDY MAYHEM!

Makoto covered the dirtbags with chocolate, caramel, peanut butter and lastly various candies which got the other kids all over the dirtbags!

Ibuki: TRAP POO STYLE: ELEPHANT POO TRAP!

Ibuki tripped the dirtbags into a pile of elephant poop!

Menat: TRAP PAIN STYLE: CATAPULT CLAM BITES!

Menat catapulted the dirtbags right into a vat of live clams which chomped the dirtbags all over!

Nezuko Kamado: Now, say you're sorry! HUMILIATION PAIN STYLE: SLAP PAIN!

Nezuko slapped the dirtbags all over.

Nezuko Kamado: Are you sorry yet?

Earl Unger: I think I peed a little!

Felicia (Darkstalkers): HUMILIATION CLOTH STYLE: BIKINI MAKER!

Felicia slashed their clothing until they were made into bikinis.

Morrigan Aensland: (Scottish Accent) TRAP COCONUT STYLE: COCONUT OUCH!

Morrigan Aensland fired a massive barrage of coconuts which bonked the dirtbags on the head.

---

Hsien-Ko: Here's a little something I learned from Wile E. Coyote and from Ed. TRAP PAIN STYLE: ANVIL DROP!

Hsien-Ko dropped anvils on the dirtbags.

Lincoln and his harem: Now, for the grand finale! TRAP FINAL SMASH: TRAP MANIA!

Lincoln and his harem catapulted onto a giant barrel of extremely hot sauce, then, they covered the dirtbags with gravy which got Ed licking all over them, and then, they threw sea urchins at the dirtbags. Then, they fired a massive Durian which explodes making them really stink and then they summoned 50 skunks to spray on the dirtbags and finally they took turns slapping, bonking and eye poking them Three Stooges style.

Earl Unger: (SCREAMS) RUN FOR IT!

Earl Unger and the other terrorists ran for their lives, only to be met by the cops.

Earl Unger: (Freaking Out) Please! Please! Take us straight to prison, just don't leave us alone with those wacky kids! (BAWLING LIKE A BABY)

The cops cuffed Earl Unger and the other terrorists and threw them into police vans that took them all to prison.

Nico: See ya never, dirtbags!

Me: Have fun rotting in prison, you morons!

Lincoln: Man, our pranks really broke them mentally!

Nico: You and your harem had Earl and his cronies bawling like babies! Awesome job, team, we took down Earl Unger and sent him and those terrorists to prison forever.

Me: Merry Christmas you filthy animals!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: They deserve to rot in prison. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Mom's feral animal Packing Day self. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Rita Loud's point of view as she hides in some trees, she moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as she was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, she pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: She's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Mom, or we're going to force you out.

A figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Rita Loud.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Ms. Rita?!

Me: YIKES!

Feral Animal Packing Day Rita Loud: (ROARS)

Rita's feral animal Packing Day self charged at Lincoln, but Rita punched her hard and she flew right into a wall, she got back up, but she roared and beat her chest like a gorilla: SHE WAS PISSED!

Hazel Parker: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged monstrosity.

Suddenly, Hazel Parker's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a brown energy aura with stars, earth, crystals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Rita Loud, she left brown energy, stars, earth, crystals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Hazel Parker: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Hazel Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of brown energy with stars, earth, and crystals surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Earth flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Rita Loud: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Hazel Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Hazel Parker emerged, but she was

changed forever.

Hazel Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large brown planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a brown energy aura with stars, earth, crystals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Earth with the Earth Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with red iris, she has on fairy earrings with brown gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Earth with brown gems for eyes and holding the Star, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her brown phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with brown crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and brown gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on a white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Hazel Parker has on a brown sleeveless vest, sleeveless brown crop top, brown skirt, brown jeans, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, crystals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Earth and surrounded by stars, earth, and crystals, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a brown gem with neon glowing brown lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Hazel Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with pink tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized brown angel wings with pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Hazel Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large brown gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Hazel Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of brown energy, stars, earth, crystals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Hazel Parker's Cosmic Eternal Seismic Crystal Earth Fortune Lady Earth Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Seismic Crystal Earth Fortune Lady Earth Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and Fortune Lady Earth and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged brown blade, large brown phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large pink gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large brown phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large crimson red phoenix heads is a large brown phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Hazel Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large brown gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Earth's head with brown gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a brown kanji with earth and crystals in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Earth that said, "Hazel Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Earth, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Natalie Parker, Maya Parker, Victoria Parker, Camila Parker, Aurora Parker, and Naomi Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Count Burns, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Crystals, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Earth"

ヘイゼル・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・アースのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する妹、ナタリー・パーカー、マヤ・パーカー、ヴィクトリア・パーカー、カミラ・パーカー、オーロラ・パーカー、ナオミ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛する守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、バーンズ伯爵の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして地球、クリスタル、妖精、フェニックス、天使、フォーチュンレディアースのマスター

Hazel Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY EARTH-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SEISMIC CRYSTAL EARTH FORTUNE LADY EARTH FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEISMIC CRYSTAL EARTH FORTUNE LADY EARTH FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEISMIC CRYSTAL EARTH FORTUNE LADY EARTH FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Hazel Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Earth-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Rita Loud's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, she roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Hazel Parker fired a massive barrage of brown energy, stars, earth, crystals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Rita Loud's feral animal Packing Day self and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, and she beat her chest like a gorilla: NOW, SHE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Stella Parker: Oh man, Hazel's transformed, this means things are so going to get seismic.

Lincoln: Yep, this means Mom's Packing Day self is so done for.

Hazel Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Seismic Crystal Earth Fortune Lady Earth Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Seismic Crystal Earth Fortune Lady Earth Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber her butt into the ground! Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Hazel Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you rampaging beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Hazel Parker, and I went after Rita Loud's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, brown energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Rita Loud's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Hazel Parker also did the same by firing brown energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Hazel Parker, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Rita Loud's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Rita turned the tip of one of her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and she plunged it onto her feral animal Packing Day self's head and she was unable to fight back. Then, she sucked him into her body and absorbed her as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Rita's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF RITA LOUD WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000

UNIVERSES FELT IT, AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE BEAR, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL! THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE BEAR, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND RITA ABSORBED IT AND SHE GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Rita Loud was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow flames, and lightning bolts surrounding it, there are bears, phoenixes, and angels flying around it, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix!

Luna: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Eli: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Rita's massive Taranis' Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice, and then, it glowed, and then, surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, rainbow flames, and lightning bolts surrounding it, there are bears, phoenixes, and angels flying around it, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HER AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO RITA! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, RITA EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Rita grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has the body of a goddess, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has pink and purple highlights in the bangs of her long neck-length blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, rainbow flames, lightning bolts, bears, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, she has a rainbow phoenix, rainbow angel, and rainbow bear holding the Thunder Kanji in its hands and paws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on angel earrings with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with tanzanite gems on the gold lightning bolts and tanzanite crystal links and a tanzanite bear-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom is an angel with tanzanite gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant, she has on a white sleeveless midriff top with tanzanite phoenix on it, white pants with lightning bolts on the legs, purple knee-high high-heeled boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rainbow flames, lightning bolts, bears, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a bear, phoenix, and angel surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle and rainbow flames and lightning bolts around the circle and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rita Loud felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with pink and purple tips on the feathers and surging with lightning grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blonde angel wings with pink and purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and her eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails grew much larger for her new body and they now have pink tips and purple markings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with tanzanite gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on her right ring finger, Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her left pinkie. She has on pink fingerless gloves with the Phoenix and Angel surrounding the symbol of The Loud House on the back of her hands ands with gold plated claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings, and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand.

Suddenly, Rita Loud's massive Taranis' Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Greatsword of Electric Angelic Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy stars, rainbow flames, lightning bolts, bears, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rita Loud's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Taranis True Immortal Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Taranis True Immortal Celtic Electric Lightningstorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded tanzanite and pink gems and the Celtic God of Lightning, Taranis, and the symbols of the Anti-Team Dark Phoenix Storm and Mother's Day etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold bear heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large tanzanite gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden bear heads with tanzanite gems for eyes and large gold bear head with tanzanite gems for eyes large tanzanite gem in its mouth on the bottom of the large gold bear heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold bear head with pink gems for eyes and tanzanite gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below the bear, phoenix, and angel that said, "Rita Loud, Loving Matriarch of The Loud Family, Loving Wife of Lynn Sr., Loving Mother of Many Children, Loving Daughter of Albert Loud, Niece of Ruth, Hardworking Dentist of Gotham Royal York and Talented Novel Writer, Archenemy of Beautiful Gorgeous, Descendant of 17th Century Rita of Loch Loud, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of The Hated So-Called Nurse Sue, Despiser of Flip and The Jerks of Royal Woods and Beyond, Amazing Member and Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary and Champion of Taranis, and Master of Elasticity, Lightning, Bears, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リタ・ラウド、ラウド家の愛情深い女家長、リン・シニアの愛情深い妻、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、アルバート・ラウドの愛情深い娘、ルースの姪、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの勤勉な歯科医、才能ある小説家、美しいゴージャスの大敵、子孫十七世紀のラウド湖のリタ、モラグ・マクラフリンの破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアルの怒りのマスターゼルナ

ガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、宇宙の破壊者嫌われ者のいわゆるナース・スー、フリップやロイヤル・ウッズ以降のジャークの軽蔑者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバーであり創設者、タラニスの使者でありチャンピオン、そして弾性、稲妻、クマ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Rita Loud has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BEAR-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELASTIC CELTIC ELECTRIC TARANIS LIGHTNINGSTORM MOTHER BEAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELASTIC CELTIC ELECTRIC TARANIS LIGHTNINGSTORM MOTHER BEAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELASTIC CELTIC ELECTRIC TARANIS LIGHTNINGSTORM MOTHER BEAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Rita Loud's Super Angel-Bear-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lynn Sr. saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Rita: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Taranis Celtic Elastic Electric Lightning Storm Mother Bear Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Taranis Celtic Elastic Electric Lightning Storm Mother Bear Phoenix God Angel Love) (GASPS) Now, I've also transformed, just like the kids and Lynn!

Everyone cheered wildly for what Hazel Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Hazel Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large brown planets orbiting around her legs, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent, and Rita Loud's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, large twelve pink planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Hazel Parker: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down your mom's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Hazel.

Me: My pleasure, Hazel.

Suddenly, Hazel Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Hazel Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Earth flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and earth and crystals behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Hazel Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and earth and crystals and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Hazel Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Mom a lesson she'd never forget.

Luan: And Mom absorbed her and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Avani Acadia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb.

Selene Emperyous: The powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Avani Acadia is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Nature. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, and she has powerful earth powers and superhuman strength and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ausra and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Avani would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of earth. Lincoln made her a powerful greatsword, and to show her thanks, Avani kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the powerhouse and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: Which means Avani has the powers of Geb.

Lincoln: That's right, she has the powers of Geb, and she's a powerful master of earth.

Marionette Shadow: And we never got to find out the name of the terrorist group.

Multiple Man: Does it matter?

Boomerang: They're all arrested anyway.

Knightbrace: And no World War III.

Poromon: You said it!

Unfortunately, Poromon accidentally activated one last trap.

Poromon: Oops!

Puff: POROMON, WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU DO?!

But then…

BLANG!

I was hit square in the face with a powerful punching glove and I crashed into Nico!

SMASH!

Me: OUCH!

I had a nasty black eye!

Nico: OOH! THAT IS GONNA LEAVE A MARK!

Eli: GEEZ! Are you okay bro?

Me: Yeah I'll be fine.

Nico: That must've hurt! But great job everyone. Including you Alex! Well done.

Mrs. Pruitt and his siblings came.

Me: Mrs. Pruitt and Stan and Molly.

Mrs. Pruitt: Oh Alex. Are you okay.

Alex Pruitt: I'm fine mom.

Me: Mrs. Pruitt, your son is a hero.

We told them everything.

Mrs. Pruitt: Oh wow! Alex you are very brave.

Me: He sure is.

Megan: You should be proud of him.

Kevin: (To the viewers) Terrorists and bad guys beware. We're coming for you.

Me: Yep.

We told Alex's parents and siblings everything and it was amazing. Later we fixed up the house and made it new. We later had Alex and his family moved to Gotham Royal York for protection. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. The terrorists were found guilty of their crimes and sentenced to eternity in the Neptune Cryo Prison. The world leaders dispatched their armed forces and they found the terrorist organization they worked for and killed all of them. NO TERRORISTS ARE GOING TO START WORLD WAR III ON OUR WATCH!

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Home Alone 3 is one of my favorite movies. It was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tony Jones' team with Angel (Monster Rancher), Aula, Nara, Kayliel, Sperri, and Culla As well as May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic and we're going to Marzipan and we're going to battle Truffles who is back for revenge and we're going to give that loudmouth pixie what for and have her put into the M.O.E. and Mary Knudson is gonna transform against her. Also we're going to battle another May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic who are the embodiments of Coloratura and the Angel Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer of Metal Shark Player named Annie Shark and she's a Poker Star. A Good one.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Natalie Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Water, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to India, and we're going to destroy Bakasura from the game Smite. And we're going to meet Avani Acadia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Earth. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, and she has powerful earth powers and superhuman strength and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ausra and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Avani would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of earth. Lincoln made her a powerful greatsword, and to show her thanks, Avani kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the powerhouse and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next we're going to battle North Wind and we're going to make sure that monster gets what for. It's a chapter for the movie A Miser Brothers Christmas.

See you next time.

# NATURE VS NORTH WIND

This chapter ia based on A Miser Brothers Christmas

IN HONOR OF MICKEY ROONEY

---

Over in Marzipan City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tony Jones' team with Angel (Monster Rancher), Aula, Nara, Kayliel, Sperri, and Culla As well as May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic and we were there for a fun and awesome rescue.

Me: Ahh good old Marzipan City.

Varie: It sure is awesome.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Nico: Always love coming here. Especially now that Mung can work in peace without Truffles incessant yelling.

Himiko: That is for sure.

Lola: Yeah what a rotten loudmouth freak!

Qin: No kidding!

Nico: Tony, I want to thank you, May, and your teams for coming

Tony Jones: No problem Nico. It'll be awesome!

May Kanker: It sure will.

Angel (Monster Rancher): I agree there and it will be fun

Aula: That is for sure.

Nico: Angel, what do you like to do in your free time?

Angel (Monster Rancher): Haven't thought too much on it. Been busy doing lots of stuff protecting people.

Nico: Well you'll think of something.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Any job come to mind?

Angel (Monster Rancher): Hmm. Well I do like restaurant work.

Me: Cool cool.

Qin: That works.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: That is cool.

Me: Yep. Wow! Yesterday was awesome!

Laney: Boy no kidding! We stopped a major terrorist plot.

Nico: Yep. Alex is a great kid and he helped us big time.

Xenia: He sure did.

Nico: Just like old times!

Qin: No kidding!

Me: Boy that was awesome. And we sent those 4 dirtbags into prison where they belong.

Varie: Yeah.

Fu: And we stopped them from sparking World War III.

Varie: Thank goodness for that.

Nico: Imagine what World War III would've looked like!

Me: Dude don't even imagine it! World War III would have been a Nuclear Holocaustic Nightmare!

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: Unfortunately, Poromon accidentally activated one last trap

Me: Yeah that hit me in the face.

Nico: Ouch.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I hope I get to eat Thrice Cream.

Qin: Me too.

Me: Same here.

We arrived at the Catering Company and it was doing great.

Me: Mung's Catering is doing great. Lets see what our mission is.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: I just got word from Mung that his loud mouth wife, Truffles, has escaped from prison, and she's on the warpath!

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Me: Truffles has escaped?! THAT LOUDMOUTH PIXIE!

Nico: Oh God, I'm so looking forward to scraping our nails on a chalkboard and driving her mad again!

Eli: When Mung, Chowder, Schnitzel, and Panini found out, they sent out the alert. Truffles is gonna be in BIG TROUBLE!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We sure did.

Nico: You guys got here quick. Alright, let's get going and hunt down that big mouth pixie!

Me: Vypra said that she has huge plans for Truffles.

Lincoln: Hope they can take dealing with her big mouth.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah they will.

Qin: They will make sure she gets her mouth in check.

Gia heard a Pokemon cry.

Gia: Guys look here.

We saw a Mega Jolteon.

Me: A Mega Jolteon.

Nico: Wow.

Me: Oh the poor thing is hungry.

We gave it some good food.

Mega Jolteon: Thank you so much.

Gia: You're welcome. Feel better?

Mega Jolteon: Yes i sure am.

Me: Great.

Gia: We're glad. Want to come with us?

Mega Jolteon: Sure! I would be honored.

Me: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack

abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Truffles) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Truffles, she's 20 yards away.

Suddenly, we heard her loud yelling as we covered our ears!

Nico: Along with her loud mouth, let's get her and duct tape her big fat mouth.

Lincoln: I've already got some duct tape ready for her. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Truffles.

We were flying and we landed and we were looking for Truffles.

We landed in the Farmer's Market.

Gazpacho: Hey guys!

Nico: Hey Gazpacho!

Gazpacho: Thank goodness you all are here! Truffles is back.

Me: We know. We're ready for her.

Nico: Alright, now where is that miserable big mouth pixie?

Me: She's around here.

Lincoln: Yeah, keep your ears open for that big mouth of hers.

Me: With a loud mouth like hers it won't be hard to hear.

?: (SCREECHING VOICE) LOUD, LOUD, ARE YOU SAYING I'M LOUD?! I'M NOT LOUD, YOU'RE LOUD! (INCOHERENT SCREAMING)

Lola: And there's that loud mouth now!

We then saw our target, Truffles, coming right after us, and she had a frying pan in her hand and was about to bash us on the head with it. Lincoln formed a massive and indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from Truffles, but as she swung the frying pan at the barrier, it dented. Then, she started yelling and screaming incoherently, but the barrier still stood strong, and that drove her completely ballistic. Lincoln formed a ball of water and he threw it and it hit Truffles hard in the face and sent her flying into a tree.

CRASH!

Nico: OOH! Man, that's got to hurt!

Me: Nice one!

Then, Lincoln deactivated the barrier and we stood ready against that loud mouth pixie.

Qin: You've got some nerve breaking out of prison, Truffles! I honestly was glad that we'd thrown you in prison after we took you and Reuben down, but you just don't know when to quit!

Me: Yeah, your voice sounds like nails grinding on a chalkboard!

Lincoln: Like this!

Lincoln made a massive chalkboard, and he, Nico, and I and the rest of us grinded our gold-plated armored claws on the board, and it made THE MOST HORRENDOUS SCREECHING SOUND EVER! AND IT ALSO SHARPENED OUR GOLD-PLATED ARMORED CLAWS!

Truffles: (SCREAMS) STOP IT! I WANT YOU ALL TO PAY ME FOR THROWING ME IN PRISON!

Then, Sebastian had about enough of her!

Sebastian Mendez: ONLY IF YOU PAY FOR THE HEARING DAMAGE YOU GAVE TO EVERYONE HERE EVERY TIME THEY HEAR YOUR VOICE!

Mung: INCLUDING MY HEARING DAMAGE!

Truffles: ONLY IF YOU PAY FOR THE BARF BAGS PEOPLE PAY FOR EVERY TIME THEY EAT YOUR COOKING!

Sebastian Mendez: (SCREAMING AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS) ONLY IF YOU PAY FOR THE EXTRA ZIP CODE FOR YOUR BIG FAT MOUTH!

Truffles: ONLY IF YOU PAY FOR THE BUCKETS OF TEARS I CRY EVERY TIME I SEE YOUR FACE!

Sebastian Mendez: YOU ARE ONE GIANT LUMP OF COAL!

Nico: I never would've thought we'd hear his loud mouth again!

Me: Me neither.

Qin: And I hadn't forgotten how much of a headache he was with that loud mouth of his.

Eddy: And I thought I had a loud mouth!

Sarah: Same with me.

Mega Jolteon charged at her!

Mega Jolteon: Taste this!

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted Truffles and electrocuted her!

Nico: Zappity Zap zap!

Ed: Gravy!

Mung: Boy that woman is a lot uglier and wartier than I remember! Oh wait that's Truffles with something worse than Morning Face! (LAUGHS)

Homer got out the Donut Sword of Donutopia.

Homer: Time for you have some donuts! DONUT STYLE: GUATEMALAN INSANITY DONUT FIRESTORM!

He fired Guatemalan Insanity Pepper Donuts and they went into Truffles' mouth and then FIRE EXPLODED OUT OF HER MOUTH, EARS, NOSE, EYES, AND BUTT AND HER HAT BURSTED INTO FLAMES AND SHE RAN AROUND IN CIRCLES LIKE A CHICKEN WITH ITS HEAD CUT OFF!

Nico: Nice one!

Homer: Mmm donuts. (DROOLS)

Lily: That was funny and awesome Homer!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE! (STRANGLES HER) I'LL TEACH YOU TO MAKE US ALL DEAF! (GRUNTING)

Mung: Yeah go get her Homer!

Schnitzel: Radda radda radda! (You show that woman Homer!)

Stella got out the Sun Sword of Solaris

Stella: Taste this sun! SOLAR STYLE: SUN BEAM BURST!

She fired a wave of sunlight and it hit Truffles in her eyes and burned her eyes on contact!

SHE WAS REALLY BURNED THERE!

Sora got out the Phoenix Blade of Love's Fire

Sora: I don't think you showed love to Mung one bit! PHOENIX STYLE: LOVE FLAME FIRESTORM!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Truffles all over!

Truffles: WHY YOU! YOU NEED TO BEG! GET DOWN ON YOUR NEEDS AND WAG YOUR TAIL!

Mung: I'm not a dog!

Truffles: You're right you're more of a Dirty Kitty Cat!

Mung: And you SIR! ARE A MAD COW!

COW MOO!

Truffles: (SCREAMING) NO ONE CALLS ME A MAD COW! I'M GOING TO BEAT YOU LIKE A PIÑATA FULL OF CANDY AND EXOTIC COINS! (SCREAMING INCOHERENTLY)

Wonder Woman got out the Amazoness Sword of Themiscyra

Wonder Woman: Oh blah blah blah back at you! AMAZON STYLE: FLAME STORM OF HERA!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted her all over!

Qin: Yeah! Take that!

Tristan got out the Bone Sword of the Elephant Graveyard's Bane.

Tristan: These bones are going to rip you apart! GRAVEYARD STYLE: BONES OF MAMMOTH GRAVEYARD!

He fired waves of bones and they formed into Mammoth Graveyard and it smashed her all over!

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Me: YEAH!

Style Queen got out the Shadow Puppet Sword of Java's Shadows

Style Queen: This shadow puppet will make you squirm! SHADOW STYLE: M.N. VIJAYAN LIGHT STORM!

She fired waves of darkness and it formed into Kerala orator M.N. Vijayan and he blasted Truffles all over.

Me: Wait Moolayil Narayana Menon Vijayan? That's interesting. And fitting for that technique too.

Nico: Yep.

Scott got out the RPM Sword of the Apocalypse

Scott Truman: You're going to wish you could never talk after everything you did! RPM STYLE: NITRO FURY BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and blasted her all over the place!

Qin: Take that!

Camie: YEAH!

Nick got out the Sword of Australian Fire Magic

Nick: Taste this! FLAME STYLE: AUSTRALIAN FIRESTORM BLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Truffles all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Zarya got out the Wolf Flame Sword of Gemina's Moon

Zarya: Taste this you big mouth jerk! WOLF MOON STYLE: JANUARY WOLF PACK MAUL!

She fired waves of blue fire and it formed into a wolf pack and blasted her all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Lynn Sr. got out the Chemical Sword of Felucia Plants

Lynn Sr.: You give all chefs all over a bad name! CHEF STYLE: CHEMICAL FURY SWORD SLASH!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Truffles.

Me: HEY TRUFFLES LETS WRESTLE!

I jumped her and smashed and pulverized her all over the place in a ferocious fight cloud!

I grabbed her leg and pulled hard!

She screamed!

Me: SAY UNCLE!

Truffles: UNCLE!

Me: Say Grandma Moses Makes Munchy Meat Most Monday Mornings!

Truffles: Grandma Mosts Makes munch munch! I CAN'T!

I roughed her up all over!

Chowder: This is for putting us on a diet!

Chowder force fed her his Foof N Scoops!

SPLAT!

She swallowed it and then…

PROJECTILE VOMIT STORM!

Me: OH SICK!

Luna: (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Nico: Wait. Diet?

Chowder: The Flibber Flabber diet.

Nico: Oh. Right.

Schnitzel approached her with a rolling pin.

Schintzel: (smirks) Radda radda. (This will be good.)

He went over to her.

Schnitzel: Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! (This is for not giving me a raise!)

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He bashed her on her head with it!

He kept on doing it!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Qin: Take that!

She had REALLY NASTY LUMPS ON HER HEAD!

Schintzel: Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! (THIS IS FOR CALLING ME LAZY! AND THIS IS FOR MAKING ME WORK LIKE A SLAVE)

WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM WHAM

WHAM!

Mung: WHOA! Schnitzel is really full of fury on her isn't he?

Me: Yep.

Schnitzel: Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! (THIS IS FOR BASHING ME ALL THE TIME WITH A FRYING PAN! AND THIS IS FOR ALL THE TIMES YOU MADE MUNG IGNORE ME!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

He bashed her with a Vase, Frying Pan, Anchor, Mace Club, Safe, and more!

He bashed her all over with everything but the kitchen sink!

Schnitzel: Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! (THIS IS FOR MAKING ME LOOK LIKE A FOOL! NOT GIVING ME RESPECT! AND NOT GIVING ME THE RIGHT FOOD!)

He bashed her all over with more stuff!

Me: Holy crap! Truffles really NEVER SHOWED HIM ANY respect didn't she?

Mung; No she didn't.

He grabbed her by the legs and shook her and then NUMEROUS GOLD BARS AND JEWELS POURED OUT OF HER!

Chowder: SHE WAS HOLDING OUT!

Mung: WHY YOU!

Mung and Chowder bashed and pulverized her the same way!

Schintzel: Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! Radda

Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! (THIS IS FOR ALL THE TIMES YOU NEVER GAVE ME ANY RESPECT! AND ANY LOVE OR KINDNESS! OR ANYTHING!)

HE BASHED AND SMASHED AND REALLY LET HER HAVE IT!

Horsea: Woo hoo!

Poromon smashed beer bottles into Truffles face!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poromon then pecked her.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poliwag slapped her across the face with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Manaphy ran and bashed her in the nose!

Horsea squirted Ink and it got into her eyes!

Schintzel: Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda Radda! (THIS IS FOR ALL THE TIMES YOU HUMILIATED ME IN FRONT OF MANY OF MY FRIENDS! AND FOR ALL THE TIMES YOU MADE ME LOOK LIKE A FOOL!)

Mung: Okay okay okay Schnitzel I think we get the point!

Schnitzel let her go and came back.

Schnitzel: Oh Radda. (Oh sorry.)

Poromon: Keep the Raddas coming!

Sebastian Mendez then smashed and pulverized her all over!

Sebastian Mendez: RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA! RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA! RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA! RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA

RADDA! RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA RADDA!

Nico: What did he say?

Me: I have no flipping idea.

Mary Knudson: In any case, I better take care of that loud mouth pixie before Sebastian chews her head off.

Suddenly, Mary Knudson's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, sweets, leaves, food, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Truffles, she left purple energy, stars, sweets, leaves, food, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mary Knudson: Even after all this time, you're still as worse as ever, Truffles. You've been a bossy control freak and you've caused Mung, Chowder, and Schnitzel at the catering company that belongs to Mung, mind you, and you've caused all of Marzipan City trouble with your loud mouth! That's it, I'm taking you down and putting a muzzle on your big fat mouth before I send you to Vypra!

Suddenly, Mary Knudson was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, sweets, leaves, and food surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at Truffles: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: Oh man!

Nicole: Mary's the next one to transform, and I can already guess that it's going to get super ugly!

Lincoln: Mary isn't going to take kindly to what Truffles has done, so Mary is so going to teach her a lesson.

Then, as the vortex faded, Mary Knudson emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mary Knudson grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long blonde braided hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, lights, sweets, leaves, food, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Food, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Light, Food, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold leaf links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Mary Knudson has on a sleeveless blue open blouse, sleeveless purple top, purple skirt, purple pants, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lights, sweets, leaves, food, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and angel and it's surrounded by stars, sweets, leaves, and food and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mary Knudson felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with purple tips on the large blonde feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blonde angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Mary Knudson has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has purple fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Mary Knudson's massive sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, lights, sweets, leaves, food, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mary Knudson's Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Nature Great Food Chef Sweets Lover Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Nature Great Food Chef Sweets Lover Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and a phoenix and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Mary Knudson has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Mary Knudson, Awesome and Great Chef of Gotham Royal York, Lover of Sweets, Loving Daughter of James Dean Knudson and Varie Knudson, Loving Sister of Nicole Knudson and Many Siblings, Loving Aunt of Many Nieces of Nephews, Archenemy of Chemical King, Despiser and Destroyer of Ulube Ishikawa, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Food, Sweets, Leaves, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メアリー・クヌードソン、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークの素晴らしい偉大なシェフ、お菓子の愛好家、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌードソンとヴァリー・クヌードソンの愛する娘、ニコール・クヌードソンの愛する妹と多くの兄弟、甥の多くの姪の愛情深い叔母、ケミカル・キングの大敵、卑劣者、そしてウルベ・イシカワの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力の達人、そしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして食べ物、お菓子、葉っぱ、光の達人、フェニックスと天使

Mary Knudson has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELANGA SOLAR LIGHT LEAF NATURE FOOD LOVER CHEF PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT LEAF NATURE FOOD LOVER CHEF PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT LEAF NATURE FOOD LOVER CHEF PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Mary Knudson's Super Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Truffles saw it, she went ballistic and flew right at Mary to kill her, but Mary fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, lights, sweets, leaves, food, phoenixes, and angels which hits Truffles and she went flying into another light pole, she got back out, but she shrieked and screamed in that obnoxious voice of hers again!

Mary Knudson:(Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Solar Light Leaf

Nature Food Lover Chef Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Leaf Nature Food Lover Chef Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, that's it, Truffles, now you're really really going to get it!

Me: You better be ready!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal

Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) We've had it up to hear with your loud mouth for the final time, Truffles.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon

Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're taking you down and sending you to Vypra, but not before we put a muzzle on your big fat mouth!

Lincoln, Mary Knudson, and I went after Truffles, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Truffles, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Mary Knudson, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Truffles even more madder and even more insane with rage as she let out another loud shriek.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Mary Knudson, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, light, sweets, food, and planets at Veruca Salt, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt. Then, Lincoln tied her up in a rainbow energy straitjacket, everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Mary Knudson's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Truffles: LET ME OUT OF HERE!

Mung: Truffles I never thought I would say this but Wigga wagga wigga wigga wigga wigga wagga wagga.

Truffles: What?

Mung: Oh that's just something I never thought I would say.

Truffles: NOW GET ME OUT OF HERE!

Mung: Not a chance, Truffles. Now, we're sending you to Vypra, and you better play nice and obey what she tells you, understand?

Truffles: I DON'T MAKE NICE!

Mung: You better start learning!

Me: Better do it Truffles!

Lincoln then fired another rainbow energy blast that turned into a muzzle and muzzled Truffles and she was sent into a portal he opened up that led to The Masters of Evil's HQ.

Nico: That takes care of that obnoxious loud mouth pixie, hope she has a rough time with Vypra.

Lincoln: But, not as bad as The Vengeance Express 6 Kids after we pulverized them, I heard they were thrown inside a padded cell and tied up in straitjackets, and they're just as bad as ever.

Me: Those crazy morons, that's why they're our least favorite/ despised members of The Masters of Evil.

Nico: They've always been considered that. I swear if they try anything like that again, Vypra's gonna do something so horrific to them, they'll be wishing they were dead!

Poromon: I'm gonna enjoy pouring beer down their throats!

Sebastian Mendez: I swear, sometimes, you're too obsessed with beer! (Took off Poromon and Poliwag's shoes and took out two beer bottles) You have it hidden in your shoes. (Pulls up their shirts and took out more bottles of beer) You have it hidden in your shirts. I bet you and Poliwag can't go one day without your beer, Poromon.

Poromon and Poliwag: (Takes out another bottle of beer and pops the top) Says you.

Eddy: (Seeing what's about to happen) Uh oh.

Poromon and Poliwag shouldn't have done that, and just as they were about to drink.

Sebastian Mendez: (SCREAMS AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS AND IN POROMON AND POLIWAG'S EARS) SO, PROVE IT!

Poromon and Poliwag: (CLUTCHING THEIR EARS) AAAAH! YOUR VOICE IS LIKE TOOTHPICKS IN OUR DRUMSTICKS, SEBASTIAN!

Buster Bunny: I have to agree with you two. Sebastian has a tone of voice that rattles the timbers of every house in a ten-block vicinity, breaks the sound barrier, and shatters peoples' eardrums.

THAT MADE SEBASTIAN STEAMED!

Ed: (To the viewers) Don't touch that dial kids.

Nico: Tartar sauce, now you've gone and done it, Buster! You made him steamed.

Sebastian threw an exploding pie at Buster's face and he got covered in blueberries and jam.

Buster Bunny: An exploding pie in the face?! That's it, Sebastian! FOOD FIGHT!

Sebastian and Buster Bunny continued hurling pies at each other, and they both wound up getting covered in pies. Then, Babs whacked Buster on the head with a mallet, and as for Sebastian.

BASH!

He got a lump on his head courtesy of Lincoln smashing him on the head with his fist.

Lincoln: That was for losing it again.

Nico: Nice job, Mega Jolteon!

Mega Jolteon: Thanks Nico! That was funny!

Qin: Boy it sure was!

Gia: Yeah it sure was!

Poromon got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want one?

Mega Jolteon: Oh no thanks. I drink only Egg Nog.

Me: Ooh Egg nog. Funny you should mention that. We're going to cook Egg Nog later today.

Mascots: YAY!

Poromon: I love Egg Nog!

Rarity: Oh that is absolutely delightful darlings!

Nico: Nice!

Poliwag: (Gives puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poromon: Also, I'm sorry that I set off that last trap.

Me: Ah no worries. I'm over that.

Qin: Good.

Me: Besides I heal fast.

Nico: Yep.

Manaphy: Do you guys want to know what I think World War III would've been like?

Me: What do you think it would have been like?

Manaphy: A nightmare on steroids.

Me: Good way to put it.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Lets not talk about that anymore.

Qin: Yeah. Besides we got the Anothers to deal with.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic.

Nico: WHOA! This will be good.

Me: So Tony Jones, Angel (Monster Rancher), Nara, Kayliel, Sperri, and Culla.

Qin: Yep.

Manaphy: Here's a drawing of it.

Me: Lets see.

Manaphy: It would be like this!

She showed us a drawing of Gotham Royal York in ruins, with so many people shooting at each other in Hazmat Suits, and Poromon as a cyborg firing lasers at Poliwag, who was a frog.

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHOA! That is horrible! But that is very accurately put because it is a Nuclear Holocaust.

Poromon: Why am I a cyborg?!

Manaphy: Most of your body was burned by radiation and they replaced much of your body with cybernetic parts.

Poromon: Oh!

Poliwag: Why am I a frog!?

Me: Nuclear Radiation can mutate people.

Nico: Although you look like a frog.

Poliwag: Well yeah I am a Tadpole Pokemon. So that is accurate.

Nico: Yeah.

May: (gives Manaphy Psychologist card) Here's a psychologist I want you to see, Manaphy.

Manaphy: I guess I do need help. (Reads card) Dr. Lopez? Okay.

Nico: Yeah.

Horsea: Where am I in this picture?

Manaphy pointed to Horsea and she was piloting a jet.

Horsea: I'm flying a jet?

Manaphy: Yeah.

Nico: Nice.

Maria: Wow.

Horsea: I guess I get lucky.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Now can we focus on the Anothers?

Maria: Yes, we can.

Eli: Great! And the Anothers minus May are one person.

Me: Nice.

Coloratura: I'm ready for this one.

Then Coloratura's cutie mark was glowing.

Me: Coloratura's cutie mark is glowing. That can only mean one thing.

Nico: Yep.

Me: This will be fun.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic!

Nico: Nice.

Me: This will be awesome.

Another Granadora: (In a girls voice) It will be cool.

Then they merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with teal green hair and green eyes and had green eyes and had green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with Coloratura's cutie mark on it and on her skirt and she had her tail and on her back was a sword and a dagger on her hip and in her hand was a spear.

Sonata Coloratura: Sonata Coloratura, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and legacy of Coloratura.

Nico: Whoa awesome to meet you.

Coloratura: And it's an honor to meet my gene-slammer and legacy.

Sonata Coloratura: Same here Coloratura.

Me: By the way is the Another May friendly or hostile?

Sonata Coloratura: Friendly and she is cool.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ELEMENTAL BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Flame Queen, Lawn Gnomes, Booger Beast, Graverobber, Sucksy and Torkdrift!

Me: YEAH!

May: And now we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER MAY KANKER!

Me: Another May Kanker!

Nico: Nice!

Another May Kanker: And it's gonna be fun.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and Blue lipstick on and she had yellow clothes and white angel wings and had a tiara with the Angel Dopant symbol on it and on her skirt and she had a fire angel sword.

Me: Gabrielle Angel! Wow!

Gabrielle Angel: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Gabrielle is the embodiment of the Angel Dopant and she has amazing angel powers and also has intensely strong super strength like May does. Minus the mondo crush on Ed.

Gabrielle Angel: Yeah I have a crush on you J.D. I control it unlike how May did with Ed.

Me: Yeah.

Kaito: (gets out King Ohger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Geats gear) Because we can grant it instead

Kaito and Zocks got a King Ohger Sword and Geats Blaster.

Gabrielle Angel: Just to reunite me with J.D.

Me: Well here I am so that was easy.

Nico: Yep.

Gabrielle Angel: Indeed. And I'm happy.

Sougo: (gets out King Ohger Ridewatch) This was a promise easily fulfilled.

Geiz: (gets out Tycoon Ridewatch) It's fitting that I'm using this.

Sougo got KuwagataOhgerArmor while Geiz got TycoonArmor

Me: It sure is.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: You don't know how long I've been wanting to do this to May agaiin.

Tony Jones: Same here!

We punched and bashed and pulverized the Another all over.

Nico: (gets out May Kanker's Ridewatch) See how YOU like being kissed!

May: (Gets out Truck Phantom Tray Rise's Ridewatch) HONK HONK!

Maria: (Gets out Granadora's ridewatch) This will maul you up!

Angel (Monster Rancher): (Gets out Armadillo Phantom Loringus' Ridewatch) Time to roll!

Theu used the powers of May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic and blasted the Another all over.

Then Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine came!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Tobias!

Tobias Whale: Thanks Nico!

Kouta: That means my team's up next!

Me: Awesome!

?: I'll say!

Metal Shark Player came!

Me: Metal Shark Player! Whoa!

Metal Shark Player: (In a girls voice) And ready to gamble.

Nico: Annie Shark!? Whoa!

Me: Wait the famous Poker player!? Wow!

She reverted back and had black hair and had blue eyes and a blue bikini and had blue angel wings and had poker cards with a shark in front of them.

Annie Shark: I got this.

She fired a wave of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome! That was a Royal Flush!

Ed: Is Shark a term in Poker?

Eddy: Ed you heard of a Card Shark?

Ed: No.

Me: It's an expression. It means you gamble really well.

Nico: Yep.

Rarity: Lets get you some nice clothes darling.

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome new blue clothes.

Annie Shark: Nice! I look awesome.

Maria: You sure do.

Me: Yep.

Angel (Monster Rancher): What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Annie Shark: When me and Nico were playing poker and we made a bunch of mafia members and mad gamblers penniless.

Nico: Yep. We won $923,233,233,333,333,333.00 from them.

Nicole: Awesome winning!

Me: CHA-CHING!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Annie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Annie Shark: Same here.

We went back home.

And May Didn't get hit

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tony Jones, Angel (Monster Rancher), Nara, Kayliel, Sperri, and Culla are heading to India, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy Bakasura from the game Smite.

Lincoln: Ah, it's so good to be here in India, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we're also going to destroy Bakasura from the game Smite.

Neith: I remember him all too well, he's a ravenous deity who devours mortals, and he's been quite a problem for a long time.

Nico: So, we're going to destroy him for good.

Me: And Lincoln's going to absorb him, right?

Lincoln: That's right.

Tony Jones: He could be anywhere here in India, but like all cannibals, he always leaves a trail of blood.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and yellow headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, necklace with a yellow gem for the pendant, golden yellow skirt, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, earth, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, holstered on her back is a massive nature greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Avani Acadia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb.

Avani Acadia: That's right, and I got the girls away from Bakasura before he could devour them.

?: HOW DARE YOU INTERFERE WITH MY DINNER!

We then saw our target, Bakasura, and he was enraged we ruined his dinner.

Sylvester: Alright, time for your feeding frenzy to end here and now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Your days of devouring mortals end here, Bakasura. Let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon

Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic

Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Ember and her team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Tony Jones and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Conquest, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Bakasura's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Bakasura into his body as he and all of us assimilated his powers and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Bakasura, and he banished his soul to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Consider your feeding frenzy over, Bakasura. (To Avani Acadia) And it's so good to see you again, Avani.

Avani Acadia: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Avani Acadia wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Avani Acadia was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Avani Acadia: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Avani

Acadia's waist and hugged her, and Avani Acadia is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Avani Acadia: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Avani Acadia, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Earth. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb, and she has powerful earth powers and superhuman strength and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Gebeb. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the powerhouse of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ausra and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Avani would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of earth. Lincoln made her a powerful greatsword, and to show her thanks, Avani kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, the powerhouse and one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Avani Acadia: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Avani.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Avani Acadia in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Avani Acadia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Avani Acadia with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Avani Acadia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Avani Acadia.

Avani Acadia had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive arms wrapped around Avani Acadia's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Avani Acadia had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw the fifteen girls, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Ai Shindou, Amuro Ninagawa, Karena Nanjou, Maaya Nanako, Makio Ikuta, Mirei Shizuoka, Momoko Orizuka, Sanae Kise, and Tomoko Naruko from Kenko Nude Swimming Series Umisho.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ai Shindou, Amuro Ninagawa, Karena Nanjou, Maaya Nanako, Makio Ikuta, Mirei Shizuoka, Momoko Orizuka, Sanae Kise, and Tomoko Naruko from Kenko Nude Swimming Series Umisho.

Nicole: So, that's who that cannibal tried to devour. So glad we got rid of him.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Ai Shindou: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Ai Shindou and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Bakasura, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ai Shindou: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ai Shindou: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ai Shindou, Amuro Ninagawa, Karena Nanjou, Maaya Nanako, Makio Ikuta, Mirei Shizuoka, Momoko Orizuka, Sanae Kise, and Tomoko Naruko with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Bakasura from the game Smite.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in thrashing him into the ground and Lincoln absorbing him and he and all of us assimilating all of his powers and abilities and sending him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Avani Acadia have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, I can't believe you went after Bakasura. Thank God no one was slaughtered by him.

Lincoln: You said it.

Nico: But, he was really really vicious and ravenous.

Me: But, he's finally gone forever, and no one will have to deal with him again.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Bakasura and Lincoln absorbed him and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Avani Acadia saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Avani Acadia: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet

plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Avani, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Avani Acadia: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Avani Acadia: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and four orbs formed out of nowhere: and he saw four dark futures concerning Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, and Pinkie Pie in four alternate universes.

For Rainbow Dash, she's part of a group of rebels out to overthrow King Sombra who became ruler of the world in the first alternate universe.

For Applejack, she and the entire Apple family are working like slaves in a sweatshop because she and her family lost because of the Flim Flam Brothers winning unfairly and taking over the family farm in the second alternate universe.

For Pinkie Pie, she's part of a group of rebels out to overthrow Tirek who enslaved the world in the third alternate universe.

And for Rarity, she became a soldier of eternal darkness where Nightmare Moon won and plunged the world into eternal night in the fourth alternate universe.

We gasped at the sight.

Twilight Sparkle: Oh no, this is really awful.

Rarity: Too awful, when Nightmare Moon won and plunged the world into eternal night, I became one of her soldiers of eternal darkness in that universe.

Applejack: And me and my family were forced to work like slaves in a sweatshop thanks to those no good Flim Flam Brothers winning by cheating in that universe.

Rainbow Dash: And I became part of a rebel group who formed to overthrow King Sombra in that universe.

Pinkie Pie: Same with me, but the bad guy was Tirek in that universe.

Lincoln: Those Flim Flam Brothers in that universe forcing the Apple

Family to work like slaves in a sweatshop, they're looking at spending the rest of their miserable lives in prison, but as for King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon in those three other universes, The Black Gates await them.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: The Flim Flam Brothers are gonna be horrified when they see that alternate universe and what they did there.

Apple Bloom: When we go after them, you better call the whole Apple Family for this one, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's what I'm gonna do, those no account con artists aren't going to like what I'm gonna do to them, but unlike Flip, they're facing prison for life after I strip them of their magic and powers.

Me: And King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon in those three other alternate universes will face the full extent of our wrath and be sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: Just like what we did to them last year. I hope you also strip them of their magic and powers as well, Lincoln.

Lincoln: I'll do that to Tirek and Nightmare Moon, but King Sombra, I'm gonna destroy his dark magic and powers, but I know we're gonna assimilate his powers in the end.

The vision orbs vanished as we continued our workouts.

Rarity: But, that was very interesting to see.

Starlight Glimmer: But very dark. We'll free those alternate universes and send the alternate Flim Flam Brothers to prison and the alternate versions of Nightmare Moon, Tirek, and King Sombra to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: You said it, Starlight Glimmer.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) are heading to Beach Bowl Galaxy.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Aunt Roxanne: Wow, so this is Beach Bowl Galaxy. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Roxanne, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones and wrapped their tails around their waists.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Beach Bowl Galaxy, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Roxanne, Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet, Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet/Beret Girl (A Goofy Movie), Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami (Crash Bandicoot) showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Crash Bandicoot: You can thank me and my sis for introducing Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami to Lincoln.

Max Goof: And P.J. and I introduced the Simulator counterparts of Roxanne and Jasmine to Lincoln.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Roxanne, Simulator Jasmine Coffeepoet, Megumi, Liz, Isabella, and Ami, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for later when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for Yona, Carlota Santiago and Himiko's first mission with the Geats Riders and it was going to be EPIC!

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Himiko, Carlotta, and Yona? Besides 4 Rabbids, Tyler Nevarro and Dino Squad Max?

Dark Leo: Me and my brothers will go.

Boy Lynn: So will I.

Me: All right then.

Nanette: And you know me and Izuku will go too.

Tsuyu: Me, Sirius, Ochaco, Toru and Misty Tredwell and Carly Atlas will go too.

Me: Okay then.

Ace Ukiyo: Hang on guys I'm coming.

Me: Lets go.

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We arrived in Japan.

Ace Ukiyo: It feels good to be home again.

Me: The Geats team has probably been miserable without you Ace.

Eli: No kidding.

Then we saw the Geats Team fighting DAICHI ISUZU THE MARRELLA JYAMOTO!

* * *

Daichi Isuzu is a man who has an interest on knowledge and human thinking, especially the latter. To learn these, he spent time to study all kinds of books to obtain all types of knowledge and now sets his interest on human thoughts. He was once invited to Desire Grand Prix to a game where he met Ace Ukiyo and successfully proceeded to the finals but was eliminated in the final round while Ace became the Deza Shin in that game.

Introduced as the "Quiz King", Daichi along with Sae Ganaha were veteran players who were chosen to return as Kamen Riders for the Desire Grand Prix. His wish is to obtain the memories of humanity.

Following the events of the Jyamar Ball round, he would be eliminated via voting for being suspected as the Dezastar, as a result of his attempts to cast doubt onto Keiwa Sakurai. After his elimination, he would be later be recruited by Beroba to be an advisor to the Jyamato and regains his ID Core through Beroba's authority. Under his suggestion, Beroba ordered Archimedel not to deploy the Jyamato into the game, forcing Chirami to join the game himself as the enemy, giving opportunity for Beroba to steal the Vision Driver. Later, when the DGP riders went to Jyamar Garden to take back Vision Driver, Daichi appears in front of them as the enemy.

With Beroba's reform of Desire Grand Prix into Jyamato Grand Prix, Daichi did not join the game due to his status as a pure human, while showing his interest in the evolved Knight Jyamato, who has the complete memories of its host and its own personality. Despite Beroba's suggestion for him to enter the game by using Jyamato Buckle, Daichi still did not use the buckle for once throughout the game, while enjoying to watch the game from the audience side and witness the evolution of Dunkleosteus Jyamato, the truth of Goddess of Creation and Neon Kurama.

After Michinaga Azuma recreates the world, Daichi's memories in both DGP and JGP were erased, while returning to his life as a college student. When Suel starts the Desire Royale, Daichi was given his Driver and ID Core again, while now fighting to avenge himself for his loss in DGP due to Keiwa Sakurai, holding a grudge for being played as a fool. Daichi ended up tricking Sara Sakurai, Keiwa's older sister who recently joined the Desire Royale as Kamen Rider Hakubi into battling Kamen Rider Buffa. Unfortunately for him however, Michinaga decides to battle him instead to eliminate him from the game forcing Daichi to fight back, in which his attacks as Nadge-Sparrow didn't even hurt Buffa at all. Buffa ended up cracking his ID core, forcing Daichi to retire all while exclaiming that this isn't the last time he'll ever see of him. However, before Buffa is able to completely crush Nadge-Sparrow's ID Core, the Dunkleotus Jyamato, now taking the form of Archimedel, retrieved the core before fleeing away. Beroba later obtained Nadge-Sparrow's ID core while saying that she has plans for him.

After the Grand End was successfully postponed by GeatsIX's reality alteration ability, Daichi presumably recovered his memories as a Kamen Rider. However, his experience with the Desire Grand Prix has had a drastic impact on his sanity. Using Archimedel's research notes, Daichi cultivates a new breed of improved, parasitic, miniature Pawn Jyamato. From his lair, before his specimens, Daichi manically declares his intention to become the new Jyamashin and the initiation of the "Parasite Game".

Beroba & Kekera find Daichi in his lair, musing to himself about his evolution, and offer him his broken Nadge-Sparrow Rider Core ID, in an attempt to recruit him to their cause, but Daichi utterly dismisses the notion. Instead, Daichi expresses his reverence over the Jyamato and how he endeavors to use the Jyamato in his ambition to acquire absolute knowledge by taking advantage of their ability to acquire the memories of the humans they consume. Then, in gruesome display, Daichi proceeds to consume a Jyamato Baby in front of the two Supporters, whom express equal shock and amusement in the act, before releasing more of his parasitic Pawn Jyamato from their captivity.

After their encounter, Daichi enacts the next phase of his scheme and successfully lures Keiwa's sister, Sara and coyly explains the characteristics of this deadly, new breed of Jyamato and their stages of infection, the curable Stage 1 and the irreversible Stage 2, before exposing her to a swarm that encases her in a cocoon for Stage 2 Jyamatization.

Ace and Keiwa track Daichi and confront him about Sara's whereabouts. Daichi attempts to deflect his involvement in her disappearance but is exposed by Ace's keen intuition. A battle ensues, with Daichi assuming a new Marrella Jyamato form but, despite his impressive abilities, is defeated by GeatsIX. Yet, Daichi delights in his results of his machinations, as his scheme achieved the goal of eliminating Sara.

After Sara was trapped in the "Tree of Knowledge" in the Jyamato Garden, Daichi ate a tomato-like fruit growing from the tree, allowing him to gain her memories.

When Daichi was gathering a group of followers, Keiwa also disguised to blend in the meeting. He later confronted Daichi and they both got into a fight as Keiwa transformed into his new Bujin Sword form. Marella Jyamato is defeated by Keiwa and soon came back to his human form. When Tycoon was about to execute Daichi, Geats appeared and stopped the fight, stating that Tycoon has already won the fight and then Tycoon left eventually. After the fight, Daichi was hospitalized with many injuries. However, he was later confronted by Michinaga, who was on the mission to find the "Tree of Knowledge" in order to free the innocent people, but Daichi stated that the memories and knowledge that he got from the victims have already gone, possibly because of Keiwa's wish.

Eventually, he sought out his tree again, feeling it might hold the key to his own salvation, and finds Beroba and Kekera with who appeared to be Tsumuri attempting to take the tree and use it for their own ends. He gets into a fight but either doesn't or is unable to transform to fight back. Just as he is about to be finished, Michinaga and Neon intervene and get him to safety. He asks why they bothered saving him and they both state that he is the only one who can bring Keiwa's sister back. He says that in order to do so he needs access to his tree, which Beroba stole the essence of and until that returns, there's nothing he can do. Michinaga leaves, stating he'll do what's needed to get Sara back for Keiwa's sake. He points out that he's running to his death, but Neon says that he chose to do so still.

After Michinaga beats Beroba, he, Michi, Neon, and Keiwa all witness the Tree of Knowledge shed Sara out from its form as she's revived.

The next day, the Riders, bar Keiwa and Ace, have turned into inanimate objects, due to Kekera wishing for Tycoon to be the only Rider. This leaves Daichi unaffected though, as he is part Jamato and no longer a Rider. He assists by protecting Sara and holding off Premium Kekera on his own, until he is knocked out by the latter and is later trapped alongside Keiwa. The two chat about happiness, with Daichi believing he doesn't deserve it due to selling his soul to the Jamato. Keiwa sympathizes, believing that everyone can have a fresh start, as long as they have their humanity. Daichi also reveals that by protecting Sara, he protected her true happiness, claiming that it is found "in a boring life", such as one that she and Keiwa leads. The two face off Kekera, who is holding three civilians hostage, threatening them with Jamato. However, these Jamato were raised by Daichi, who has control over them and would use them to free the civilians.

During the Final Round, hundreds of civilians would be transformed into the End Riders, with Game Masters forcefully exploding them if they either lose or don't participate. The Kamen Riders would spread out to stop this game, including Daichi, who assists Win Hareruya in defeating a Game Master by summoning Jamato to help defeat them. An announcement is made that Ace is dead, and the Desire Grand Prix starts gaining the upper hand. However, the defeat of Suel and Ace's restart of the world causes the DGP to fall, erasing all the Game Masters, and removing the End Riders' Drivers.

After the world restarted, this time with the memories of Ace Ukiyo being erased from the general population, Daichi is seen in a garden with other Jamato, remarking that one in particular is starting to grow up. His wish is revealed to wanting "humans and Jamato to co-exist"

---

Me: WHOA! That's Daichi Isuzu the Marrella Jyamoto! I remember him! He was tough!

Nico: Yeah! And he wanted Humans and Jyamoto to coexist!

Me: Like that will ever happen! Lets get him!

We went at him

Neon: He is just as tough as ever!

But then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them.

Me: (Singing like Zocks) Yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy- yo-ho-hoy-hoy! Hey!

I am a World Pirate. In pursuit of treasure, I go from sea to sea! I am a pirate. In pursuit of freedom, I travel from world to world! I'll get my hands on it no matter what! And then I'll get a feeling that's two good! Yo-ho-hoy!

Neon: Is that Zocks?

A phoenix cry was heard and we jumped out of the explosion!

Ace Ukiyo: HENSHIN!

He transformed into Geats!

READY FIGHT!

Neon: IT CAN'T BE!

We landed!

Me: Okay you sick as fuck Jyamoto! Time for you do die!

Keiwa: Nanette? Is that you?

Nanette: Long time no see guys!

Neon: Nanette! Whoa! It's great to see you again!

Marrella Jyamoto: Not you again!

Neon: ACE YOU'RE BACK!

Keiwa: ACE YOU'RE ALIVE!

He went and hugged Ace!

Keiwa: But how!

Ace Ukiyo: Long story!

I fired waves of energy and blasted Marrella Jyamoto all over!

Eli: We can catch up later! Lets get him!

Daichi Isuzu: Hey, poser. That look doesn't scare anyone anymore. Didn't you hear by now? Geats is gone!

Nico: Oh he is the real deal you sickass fuck!

Nico fired a wave of energy and blasted him all over!

Michinaga Actually smiled at the sight of Ace

Ace: Nice to see you too Michinaga!

Michinaga: It's great to have you back!

Me: Mind if I finish him?

Ace Ukiyo: Go for it!

I got out Lord Drakkon's Desire Buckle!

LORD DRAKKON! SET!

Me: LORD DRAKKON'S DRAGON CANNON!

I fired a wave of green energy and it hit Marrella Jyamoto and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal but wass wounded bad.

Nico: Marrella Jyamoto you have failed this city!

Nanette: That he has!

They reverted back and we tied up Daichi!

Nico: Nice shot J.D.!

Me: Thanks.

Ace: Oh, you can keep your memories. To remember this humiliation

Me: Yeah!

Neon: Ace!

She went and hugged him!

Neon: We were so upset that you gave up everything!

Ace Ukiyo: I'm back now.

Nanette: It's awesome to see you guys again.

Michinaga: You too Nanette.

Neon: Nanette it's great you're here.

Nanette: Same here Neon.

Me: It's awesome to meet you guys. Looks like the fun has started already.

Michinaga: That was really awesome! Thanks for that.

Me: You're welcome.

Yona: Yona honored to meet you all.

Neon: Pleasure to meet you guys.

Yona: Yona your ambassador for this.

Me: It's part of a Diplomatic Mission Program we made. We should introduce everyone.

Yona: Yona of Yakyakistan.

Himiko Toga: Himiko Toga.

Carlota Santiago: I'm Carlota Santiago.

Fiona Hernandez: We're the Hernandez Sisters. I'm Fiona and these are my sisters Marie and Nicole.

Marie Hernandez: Charmed.

Nicole: Pleasure.

Neon: I love your matching dresses.

Fiona Hernandez: Thanks.

Ochaco: I said the same thing. Oh I'm Ochaco Uraraka.

Tsuyu: Tsuyu Asui.

Sirius: Sirius.

Toru: Toru Hagakure.

Misty Tredwell: Misty Tredwell.

Carly Atlas: And I'm Carly Atlas.

Keiwa: Wow it's an honor.

Dark Leo: I'm Dark Leo and these are my brothers and we're the Dark Turtles.

Lynn Jr.: What up? I'm Lynn Jr. The Boy version of Lynn.

Tyler Navarro: I'm Tyler Navarro, leader of the Dino Charge Rangers.

Me: You might know them as the Kyoryugers here in Japan.

Dino Squad Max: And I'm Max, Leader of the Dino Squad team.

Neon: It's an honor!

Izuku: And I'm Izuku Midoriya, Nanette's brother.

Me: They aren't related by blood. They became siblings last year.

Nico: Long story.

Keiwa: Pleasure and it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud

Phoenix Storm.

Me: Same here guys.

The Rabbids jibbered.

Himiko: (sighs) And these are Rabbids.

Neon: Oh they are so cute!

Keiwa: And silly too.

Me: Yeah they are silly but they aren't the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Eli: Yeah.

Ace Ukiyo: Lets talk more at the base. I got a lot to tell you.

Me: The Desire Temple? But that doesn't exist anymore.

Ace Ukiyo: Not how I made it

We teleported up to the Desire Temple and it was 85,000 feet above the planet and the view of Earth was amazing.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow! So this is the Desire Temple.

Himiko: Amazing! Look how high up we are.

Me: The view of much of the planet is amazing.

Eli: I'll say!

Neon: Yeah it's good to see this place again.

Keiwa: It sure is cool.

Me: We got so much to tell you guys.

Michinaga: First of all how did Ace return?

Me: You have our friend and teammate Professor Paradox to thank for that.

Nanette: Yeah it's true.

Tsumuri came.

Tsumuri: Ace. It really is good to see you again

Ace Ukiyo: You too Tsumuri.

Me: Tsumuri it's a pleasure to meet you.

Tsumuri: It's an honor Team Loud Phoenix Storm and it's a pleasure to have you all here.

Me: We're honored.

Nico: We have a lot to talk about.

Yona: Yona excited for this too.

Me: We are too.

Dark Don: Me and my brothers are actually clones of the Turtles from the future.

Me: They came from the year 2105.

Nico: Which is 82 years from now.

Dark Don: It's true.

Neon: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yeah it was amazing and we actually went to the future many times before.

Nico: Yep.

Dark Mikey: It's true. And it was cool.

Me: Yep.

Neon: What was that Desire Buckle you got J.D.?

Me: Oh that was one of the many M.O.E. Desire Buckles.

I pulled out a bag and showed them.

Me: These are for all of our archenemies. They were made because of the Zi-O Riders enemy Swartz.

Nico: Long story. We got legend items of all the M.O.E. Members from Another Riders and Rangers made by Swartz.

Me: Yeah.

Eli: It was really awesome.

Me: We got legend items from all the series of Kamen Riders and Power Rangers from over the course of 53 years. Gotchard is now in session so we got a freebie from them.

Nico: Yep.

One of the Rabbids was humping Neon's leg

Neon: Hey.

Me: See aren't very smart. But they are funny.

They farted and they sounded like bagpipes.

Eli: See?

We laughed!

Himiko: Yeah they are funny for a laugh.

Keiwa: Yeah. We saw the trial of Powell and also we saw you guys destroy Vilgax and Lord Zedd. Well done!

Me: Thanks! I was disappointed that Lord Zedd was killed by Vilgax. But who cares. He's gone for good.

Nico: Yeah.

Dino Squad Max: There's still his mess to clean up

Me: Yeah. We got our work cut out for us. We got Xehanort's Dark Orbs, Swartz's Anothers, Zedd's clones and Vilgax's work too.

Neon: We know you all can do it.

Himiko: Thanks.

Keiwa: Sorry we couldn't help you guys out during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: That's okay Keiwa. You guys were busy during your own adventures but that's okay.

Keiwa: Thanks.

Me: What really infuriates us is that the Jyamato were playing around with peoples feelings like that to fulfill their wishes.

Nico: (to Michinaga) Before we heard more about you, J.D. WAS planning on killing you.

Michinaga: (Chuckles) We'll, it probably wouldn't have been my first death.

Me: I know. But after hearing how Nanette knocked some sense into you I decided not to do that.

Nanette: Oh right I never told you guys how I did it. Well it was about 6 months ago.

Michinaga: It involved her Thunderlegs form

Nanette: I had to REALLY Thrash him big time in order for him to realize that his desire for a world without Kamen Riders was doomed to fail from the very beginning.

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Amazing.

Michinaga: Yeah.

Nico: But to be fair, his friend WAS killed by bad Riders

Me: I remember that. But Michinaga I swear you will get justice. I will kill those motherfuckers that killed your friend. They deserve the Black Gates.

Neon: Black Gates?

Me: It's the deadliest technique we have in our arsenal.

I told them what it does and how it works.

Neon: (GASP) That is incredible!

Michinaga: So it will erase them permanently.

Me: Yep. After they are judged and found guilty by those they hurt.

Nico: (to me) I just realized something. If you DID go through with erasing all evil with the Black Gates in the past, it wouldn't have destroyed the Multiverse. Like with Ace, it would've made all of us forget about you. Which is something that we probably don't want.

Me: I agree there. Thank goodness that I didn't go through with it.

Nico: Yeah. That was very good thinking there.

Me: Yeah and I wouldn't have gotten my powers thanks to Kang. So in a way Lex Luthor's offer was doomed to fail.

Nico: Yep.

Neon: (slaps Ace) Dammit, Ace! What were you thinking making us forget you?!

Me: (GULPS)

Ace: It was the only way to erase the DGP.

Keiwa: At the cost of us not remembering you?!

Michinaga: Yeah, this world was saved. But our happy lives felt empty without you!

Eli: Yikes. Boy they REALLY missed him.

Me: Well they were also worried about him. But who can blame him. Like what happened with Zayto. The Dino Fury Rangers all thought he was dead too.

Nico: Yeah.

Dark Leo: Wasn't there a garden that hatches those Jyamato?

Neon: Yeah there was.

Me: Wait. I know one guy that is like that. ARCHIMEDEL THE DUNKLEOSTEUS JYAMOTO!

They gasped!

---

Archimedel is the gardener who grows the Jyamato and a major antagonist in Kamen Rider Geats.

He is a member of the Desire Grand Prix Staff whose purpose is to supply the Desire Grand Prix with Jyamato enemies for the DGP Kamen Riders to fight.

He is portrayed by Shihou Harumi.

Biography

Employed by the Desire Grand Prix to grow the Jyamato, Archimedel nurtured his Jyamato by feeding them the cracked Core IDs of Riders who had died in the Desire Grand Prix, causing them to repeat phrases said by the dead Riders once they were fully grown. However, Archimedel began to care for the Jyamato he grew and resented them being used only as enemies for the Desire Grand Prix. He eventually teamed up with Beroba, the Jyamato's sponsor, to overthrow the DGP and claim its "Goddess of Creation" so he could create a paradise for his Jyamato to flourish in.

Archimedel was eventually able to cultivate a stronger breed of Jyamato capable of stealing the Desire Drivers used by the DGP

Riders and equipping them to become Jyamato Riders. Girori was surprised at this development and called Archimedel to demand an explanation, but Archimedel ignored his phone call.

Once the Riders reached the final round of the Desire Grand Prix, Archimedel sent a massive Jyamato form to serve as the game's "Last Boss".

After Michinaga Azuma was fatally wounded in battle against the Last Boss, Archimedel was delivered his body to feed to his Jyamato. However, Michinaga managed to survive thanks to his prolonged usage of the Zombie Buckle and attempted to escape the Jyamar Garden. After he was found by Niram and Samas and brought back to the Jyamar Garden, Beroba approached him and offered to let him in on her and Archimedel's plot. They were also joined by Daichi Isuzu after he was eliminated from the game.

Archimedel eventually stopped sending out hordes of Jyamato and began saving the Jyamato he grew for a massive attack on the DGP. This led Chirami to head out in the open himself and create a round centered around him in order to keep the DGP going so their viewers wouldn't get bored. However, Beroba took advantage of this to ambush Chirami and steal his Vision Driver, granting her access to the Goddess of Creation.

The DGP then sent the remaining Riders to the Jyamar Garden to recover the Vision Driver, but Beroba was able to repel them with her Kamen Rider form. After Beroba hijacked the Desire Grand Prix and turned it into the Jyamato Grand Prix, Archimedel set loose the horde of Jyamato he had prepared, who were all now candidates in the preliminary round of the Jyamato Grand Prix.

The preliminary round ended with a Knight Jyamato, a Bishop Jyamato, a Rook Jyamato, two Jyamato Riders and Michinaga Azuma (who had become part Jyamato) all qualifying for the next round of the game. Archimedel expressed disappointment that more Jyamato had not survived past the first round. He later watched the next round of the Jyamato Grand Prix with glee together with Beroba and Daichi.

At Beroba's direction, Archimedel would revive the fossilized

Dunkleosteus Jyamato to give the Jyamato a leg up against the Riders in the "Bullfight" round of the JGP. After both Bishop and Rook were slain by the Riders, Archimedel allowed the Dunkleosteus Jyamato to devour him in order to further empower it. In the process, all of his memories were transferred onto the Jyamato and it obtained the ability to assume his form.

---

Nico: I remember that guy! He was fucked up!

Eli: He sure was!

Me: I'm going to burn his garden into ashes.

Dark Don: I think I can make something to help with that

Me: Okay then.

Eli: Go for it.

Keiwa: You sure you know what you're doing?

Dark Don: Of course. I AM a clone of Donatello, after all

Me: It's true.

Eli: Yeah.

He then made an awesome Flame Wing Accessory for Ace and everyone for Geats using the power of Blaze Heatnix.

Ace: This'll help burn that garden, right?

Dark Leo: Yep.

Me: Awesome. And nothing burns plants like fire.

Himiko: And I know fire too.

Eli: Yeah!

Dark Mikey: Um, where's the garden again?

Tsumuri: Here.

She showed a holographic screen and it was located in a botanical garden in a long forgotten temple in northern Tokyo.

Me: I know that area. That's the Tokyo Peace Pagoda in Nukazasu Ridge.

Nico: Wow! I remember seeing that place. That was the pagoda that was built after World War II ended after the Hiroshima and Nagasaki bombs were detonated.

Tyler Nevarro: We should go there.

Dino Squad Max: By the way, me and Tyler are going on the second mission too where we'll use our Wizard Rings.

Me: Okay. So we're using Wizard rings for this one.

Nico: Awesome.

Ace Ukiyo: Kamen Rider Wizard's ring. Cool.

Me: Yep. Lets get a move on.

Neon: Oh by the way is Dark Eddy coming?

Me: No you have nothing to worry about. He's gone for good.

Keiwa: But we have Blackwing Eatos 12 victims running around.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Be sure to look out for anyone that has pitch black angel wings and piercing red eyes.

Me: Yep. Lets go.

We were off.

We arrived.

Me: Hiroshima. This place has history dating back to 1945.

Eli: Yep.

We saw the garden and it was right next to the Peace Pagoda.

Nico: There it is.

One Rabbid tried to eat one of the fruits.

Nico stopped him.

Nico: Don't eat that. These fruits are dangerous.

Ace Ukiyo: Yeah.

Me: Helheim Forest Fruit Dangerous. Okay lets burn!

I FIRED A WAVE OF FIRE AND BURNED MUCH OF THE GARDEN ALL OVER!

FIRE SCORCHED THE ENTIRE GARDEN ALL OVER.

Michinaga: That's sure to get his attention!

And sure enough we heard a scream of insane rage!

Me: Yep.

Then out came ARCHIMEDEL!

Me: Okay you old timer you need to get out of here fast. This is dangerous. (Smirks)

Archimedel: YOU BURNED MY GARDEN! (INSANE RAGE) YOU BURNED MY BABIES!

Me: Sheesh buddy. Get some REAL children.

Then he roared and turned into DUNKLEOSTEUS JYAMOTO!

Eli: WHOA!

Me: He is butt ugly fucked up!

Ace: HENSHIN!

He turned into Geats!

READY FIGHT!

Dunkleosteus Jyamato: ACE! You're alive!? But how!?

Me: From a place called NOYFB!

Dunkleosteus Jyamato: What does that mean?

Me: None of Your Fucking business!

Nico: (sighs) J.D., just say None of Your Fucking business for that. NOYFB isn't a cool acronym.

Me: Sorry.

Neon, Keiwa and Michinaga: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

READY FIGHT!

Tyler Navarro: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

RRRRRRRROOOOOOOOOOOOOOAAAAAAAARRRRRR! CHOMP!

He transformed and was ready!

Tyler Navarro: TYRANNOSAURUS REX! DINO CHARGE RED!

Max: DINO UP!

He turned into a TYRANNOSAURUS REX!

Dunkleosteus Jyamato (grabs Michinaga by the throat): Oh, don't feel too sad, Buffa. You and your friends might die here but when my babies take over the planet, we'll make it a better place. So in a way, you and your friends WILL be helping humanity.

I kicked him in the face and kicked him down!

Me: You are just a fucked up piece of filth! Your plants are gross too! Also you are a 382 million year old fossil fuckup!

I fired waves of energy and blasted him all over the place with intense force!

Me: YEAH! And this!

I put on Lord Drakkon's Ring.

LORD DRAKKON! PLEASE!

Me: Take this!

I fired a wave of green energy and blasted him all over the place with intense fury!

Himiko: (Gets out LeFou's ring) Time to start us off!

LEFOU! PLEASE!

She fired a drunk ray and blasted him and made him drunk as a loon!

Dunkleosteus Jyamato: (Slurred speech) You make me want to wretch!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted him.

They he snapped out of it and ran at us!

Then Carla Nazca flew in and kicked him down!

Carla Nazca: Time for the Avatar of the Earthbound Immortals to unleash hell!

She fired energy blasts and blasted him all over!

Me: Awesome!

Carla Nazca: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Carla Nazca, Avatar of the Earthbound Immortals.

Neon: Pleasure to meet you!

Keiwa: Same here.

Yona: (Gets out Crazy Cat Lady's Ring) Yona smash!

CRAZY CAT LADY! PLEASE!

She fired Cat Bombs and they hit Dunkleosteus Jyamato and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMM! KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Me: Nice one!

Carlota Santiago: (Gets out Mesmeralda's Ring) So far so good! Time for the show to begin!

MESMERALDA! PLEASE!

Dunkleosteus Jyamato then went into the ground and she used Mesmeralda's ghost hands and pulled him out and smashed him into the ground all over!

Carla Nazca slashed him all over the place!

She fired waves of blue fire and burned him.

Nico: Take that!

Fiona Hernandez: Taste this one! HYPER BLAZE ATTACK!

She fired a wave of intense fire and blasted Dunkleosteus Jyamato all over and the fire burned his garden more!

Keiwa: By the way, Carlota, I can tell you're the same as Nanette.

Carlota Santiago: That's right. I'm a gene-slammer of an Arburian Pelorota.

Me: That's Cannonbolt's species.

Keiwa: Wow!

Me: Yep. Lets see what the new gadgets Dark Donny made can do.

They activated them.

BLAZE HEATNIX FIREWINGS!

They grew WINGS MADE OF PURE FIRE!

Neon: WOW!

Me: COOL!

Nico: That is awesome!

Eli: Boy I'll say!

The riders flew and burned more of the garden!

Nico: Okay this is too easy!

But then a girl with orange hair and red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and she had tiger stripes on her arms and cat ears on her head and she had a tiger tail and had a tiara with a picture of Rath on it.

Me: (GASP!) Rachel Rath!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: She's Half Appoplexian and she is known for have a REALLY NASTY EXPLOSIVE TEMPER!

Rachel Rath lets out a ferocious roar at Dark Raph!

Dark Raph: BACK AT YA!

Me: (TIGER ROAR!)

Nico: WHOA!

Me: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN RACHEL LOPEZ RATH! NO ONE IS GOING TO MESS WITH US ON OUR WATCH!

I fired an electron beam and injected the antidote!

Boy Lynn charged at her.

She kicked and punched her and knocked her down but she got back up.

Boy Lynn: I knew it wasn't gonna be easy. (Gets out Mammoth's ring)

MAMMOTH! PLEASE!

He bashed and punched and smashed her with intense strength!

Rachel Rath punched Michinaga. He grabbed her Punch and kicked her.

I kicked Dunkleosteus Jyamato all over!

?: (ECHOING) GREAT MAELSTROM!

A massive blast of water drenched Rachel Rath and smashed her down.

AncientMermaimon came!

Me: Whoa! AncientMermaimon!

Nico: Awesome!

AncientMermaimon: Looks like the fun has started.

Nico: Melanie Ancient Mermai! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with aqua blue hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and blue angel wings and had AncientMermaimon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had the symbol of Water on her arm and had AncientMermaimon's trident in her hand.

Melanie Ancient Mermai: Awesome to see you again Nico. Let me help out.

Nico: Sure.

She fired waves of water and drenched Rachel Rath.

Rachel Rath punched Dark Raph. But he dodged it and punched her.

Dark Donny and Dark Mikey and Dark Leo kicked her down.

She was back to normal. She had blue eyes again.

Rachel Rath: What? What happened? I feel like I got hit by a bullet train.

Nico: Ugly story.

Dunkleosteus Jyamato: I WILL KILL YOU ALL! I WILL KILL YOU!

Nico: Almost forgot about you.

Me: I didn't.

I fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Nico: Now to finish this jerk!

Ace: And the winner in the end is us!

Me: Yeah!

We fired a massive energy blast and it hit Dunkleosteus Jyamato and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was back to normal and we tied up Archimedal.

Nico: Dunkleosteus Jyamato you have failed this world.

Archimedal: Go on. Finish me!

Ace: No. This time, you get to remember what happened so you can answer for your crimes

Me: You get to suffer your humiliation in the nut house for life.

We had him teleported to the Saturn Nuthouse.

Me: That's it for him.

Melanie Ancient Mermai: Yep.

Ace Ukiyo: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Me: You're catching on.

Melanie Ancient Mermai: When me and Nico we're swimming in the oceans of the Digital World and we battled numerous evil Digimon and that was so fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Nico and Melanie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Melanie Ancient Mermai: Same here.

Ace: Thanks for having me, guys. But now, it's time to return to my team.

Me: We understand Ace. But it's good to have you back with them. You're more than welcome to help us out anytime.

Ace: No problem J.D.

We shook hands.

---

Later we came home.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: REALLY awesome!

We told them everything and it was awesome!

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Next, Vakama, Dan Kuso, Carmen Dillo, the other Underground Girls, and the rest of Izuku's class should come

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Nico: Yep.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on

their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

In the kitchen we were making eggnog.

Haylia Khan: Nothing like making Eggnog

Me: You said it! (Sniffs) Mmm!

Rarity: Oh that smells absolutely great.

Me: It sure does.

We were making peppermint, vanilla, chocolate, strawberry, caramel, banana, pumpkin, and many more flavors of eggnog.

Lola Francois: Let me taste it.

Me: It's ready.

We got it put into some mugs.

I sprinkled it with nutmeg and cinnamon.

We got to tasting it and it was delicious!

Me: (Slurps) Mmm! Ahh! Chocolate egg nog is good.

Nico: (Slurps) Mmm! Peppermint is good.

Lola Francois: (Slurps) Mmm! Vanilla is awesome!

Camie: (Slurps) Yummy! Love strawberry.

Rarity: (Slurps) Mmm! Spearmint is so delicious darlings.

Qin: (Slurps) Mmm! Love pumpkin.

The mascots tried some.

Poromon: (Slurps) Delicious!

Poliwag: (Slurps) Yummy!

Manaphy: (Slurps) It's like chocolate and flavored milks in eggnog form!

Me: Yep.

Horsea tried some.

Horsea: (Slurps) Delicious! Wow!

Qin: It sure is.

Maria: I'll say!

Ruckus: Does Timmy's Dad want any?

Timmy Turner: My dad will want all that in a second! He can smell eggnog from anywhere!

Timmy's dad: OH TIMMY!

He came in.

Timmy's Dad: Do I smell Eggnog!?

Me: You sure do. We made some.

I poured some for him in a mug.

Timmy's Dad: Oh wow! Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Timmy's dad: (Slurrps) Oh wow! This is delicious!

Me: Yep. We made different flavors.

?: Boy does all that smell great!

A girl with green hair, green eyes, green clothes and green angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Acid Man came in.

Arlene Acid: Arlene Acid, Embodiment of Acid Man.

Right Suzuki: Wow Arlene its been a while.

Nick Russel: It sure has.

Arlene Acid: Same to you Nick and Right.

Freeway: How did you meet Right and Nick?

Arlene Acid: I met Right when he and the ToQgers were battling Emperor Z and we blasted him with the power of Rainbow Imagination power and brought him down the first time.

Me: Wow! I remember that power. That was you there?

Arlene Acid: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico: Cool!

Arlene Acid: Yep. And I met Nick when he was battling Koragg. Nick and I teamed up and brought him down.

Nick Russell: That was awesome! She and I really dealt him an amazing defeat.

Nico: That is so awesome.

Me: Yeah! Would you like to join us?

Arlene Acid: I would be honored.

Shocker: We made a LOT of eggnog.

Me: We sure did!

?: And it smells delicious for Christmas.

We saw a girl with red and green hair and had green eyes and one angel wing that was red and the other was green and she had Christmas Clothes on and had a tiara with the symbol of the Christmas Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a Christmas staff in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Callie Christmas!

Callie Christmas: Awesome to see you again J.D. I know it's early but Merry Christmas.

Me: Same to you. Callie is the Embodiment of the Christmas Dopant and she brings the joy of christmas to everyone and everything.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Callie Christmas: Same here.

Me: Want to join us?

Callie Christmas: I would be honored.

Me: Cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was The Snow and Heat Miser, and those two are causing trouble. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for an elemental battle: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Snow and Heat Miser, and those two are causing trouble.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Uh oh, and we're already approaching the holidays in December.

Me: Yep, and we're going to be dealing with the Snow and Heat Miser as a way to welcome the holidays. Let's head down there at once and teach them a lesson.

Lincoln: You said it, we've got some fire and ice techniques to use on them.

Nico: First we'll watch the movie A Miser Brothers Christmas and then we'll head out.

Lola: I'll make the popcorn.

Lola did so.

The previous group came.

Marionette Shadow: Can me, Wiggum, Chalmers, Springfield Mafia, Kite Man, Grundy, Multiple Man, Boomerang, Knightbrace, and Puff go with you guys?

Legs: Aw man. Ace left, didn't he?

Me: Yeah he did.

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yep.

Legs: Awesome.

Crystal Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Ground Scaravich next.

Me: Cool.

Louie: Hey, is that Eggnog?

Me: Yep we made it.

We got to watching the movie and had popcorn and our homemade eggnog.

---

The feuding Miser Brothers (Heat and Snow) attend their family reunion with Mother Nature and their fellow siblings including the North Wind, Earthquake, Thunder and Lightning, and the Tides. The North Wind passively asks Mother Nature what might happen if Santa would be unable to complete his duties on Christmas. She responds that the North Wind would take control instead. When Mother Nature asks for a report from the Miser Brothers, Heat begins to call out Snow for trying to "give global warming a bad name". Snow responds by talking about Heat's attempts to scare people with reports of a second Ice Age. Heat then reprimands Snow for claiming Iceland as his own, which barely has any ice. Snow then calls out Heat for claiming Greenland as his own because it's full of ice. The brothers then fight each other. Mother Nature ends the fight.

Despite his dashing appearance and veneer of flattery and devotion toward Mother Nature, the North Wind is far more malevolent than either of his brothers. Self-absorbed and vain, the North Wind is fixated with the idea of replacing Santa Claus as a way to achieve personal glory. Beginning his machinations, he sends two of his minions to crash Santa's Super-Sleigh designed by his mechanic Tinsel, causing Santa to injure his back after falling in the middle of a fight between the Misers as he unintentionally crosses into their domain.

Despite what she told the North Wind before and having been informed by Mrs. Claus about what happened to Santa, Mother Nature assigns the Miser Brothers the responsibility of running the toy factory. Their fighting continues as they move through several workshop stations. The North Wind hatches a new plan to keep them fighting so it would appear as if they ruined Christmas themselves, but Mrs. Claus convinces the Miser Brothers to put aside their differences and cooperate by showing them the Naughty/Nice list station. The brothers' history is revealed, showing they've always been on Santa's naughty list for mutual bickering. Upon learning the error of their ways, they begin working together and successfully get work back up to speed. However, the North Wind hatches a plan to destroy their truce and get them fighting again, leaving Santa to deliver the toys and giving the North Wind the chance to finish him off.

On Christmas Eve, the North Wind's minions surreptitiously attach heating and cooling units to the sleigh, apparently capable of heating or cooling entire regions of the planet. The discovery causes the Miser Brothers to blame each other. With them fighting again, Santa has no choice but to drive the sleigh as the North Wind planned. After Santa leaves, Tinsel discovers the super-sleigh has been sabotaged, which stops the Misers' fight as they realize that neither of them was responsible for injuring Santa. Upon finding one of the North Wind's Christmas cards with him dressed as Santa, the Misers realize the truth about their brother and comprehend his plan. Meanwhile, the North Wind attacks Santa's sleigh in flight, whipping up a vortex to consume Santa, but the Miser Brothers, with the aid of Tinsel and a team of young reindeer, save Santa in the nick of time.

The North Wind's cover is blown and Mother Nature sentences him to do household chores for the next several thousand years as punishment for trying to finish off Santa and making his brothers fight. With the North Wind thwarted, the brothers learn they've finally made the nice list. They deliver the presents for Santa and give gifts to each other in the process, making peace between them and ending their feud.

---

Mr. Freeze loved the song about Snow Miser and it was cool.

We loved the movie and it was fun.

We cheered wildly!

Me: That was so awesome!

Camie: Yeah it was!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: So our target is North Wind.

I went over his history.

---

The North Wind, mostly referred to as simply North Wind, is the main antagonist of the 2008 animated television special produced by Warner Bros. A Miser Brothers' Christmas. He's the evil, arrogant, and narcissistic brother of Snow Miser and Heat Miser who wants to take over Christmas and do all of the work on his own.

He was voiced by Brad Adamson.

North Wind first appeared when the Miser Brothers attend the family reunion, where North Wind passively asks Mother Nature if anything bad would happen to Santa, with Mother Nature adding that she would have to let North Wind take over if Santa was put out of commission.

Determined to take the opportunity, North Wind secretly plots to dispose of Santa to take over the North Pole and do the work of spreading Christmas himself. To that end, he had his minions take down Santa Claus' Super-Sleigh at the Miser Brothers' domain, causing Santa to throw his back out and blaming the Miser Brothers for the accident due to their feud. Unaware of what has really happened, Mother Nature punishes both Heat and Snow Miser by forcing them to work at the toy factory so that they can deliver the presents while Santa's back needs to be tended.

Despite going off to a bad start, the Miser Brothers warm up by forming a truce to get the toy factory running, bringing enough presents to the sleigh to deliver. Feeling that their newfound relationship will put his plan in danger, North Wind gets his minions to attach heating and cooling units to the sleigh to prank them, causing both Heat and Snow Miser to fight each other again. This forces a desperate Santa to deliver the presents himself on his sleigh (despite his back injuries).

By the time Santa is riding his sleigh, North Wind arrives to the scene, planning to send Santa into an inescapable vortex. Around the same time, one of the elves named Tinsel discovers that the sleigh was sabotaged and that Heat and Snow Miser had nothing to do with it. She informed the Miser Brothers and Mrs. Claus about this and they find a Christmas card that North Wind accidentally threw outside his window portraying him dressed up as Santa, which made them realize the truth about North Wind's plan. Using a spare sleigh, the Miser Brothers work together to save Santa from the vortex. Tinsel traps North Wind in a parachute and they head back to the workshop.

Upon arriving back at the North Pole, North Wind jumps out, angered that his plan was foiled, and the Miser Brothers tell him that he's been a very naughty boy. North Wind taunts his two brothers in response, telling them that they (along with everyone else in the North Pole) can't punish him since they have no authority over him. However, the Miser Brothers call in the only person who does have authority over North Wind: Mother Nature herself. Finally knowing the truth of what really happened, Mother Nature angrily grabs North Wind by the ear, calmly assuring to everyone that she'll make North Wind do all her household chores for the next thousand years as punishment for his actions.

Upon hearing this, North Wind protests at this by trying to explain his actions, but is then transported back to Mother Nature's place, where he is forced to clean up thousands of dishes as part of his punishment. Mother Nature then pardons both Heat Miser and Snow Miser, who end up being on the "Nice" list before substituting for Santa to deliver the presents themselves. North Wind is last seen moaning over his defeat as he continues washing the huge pile of dirty dishes while the Miser Brothers deliver all of the presents to the children all over the world.

---

Camie: WHOA! This guy has a massively major stick shoved up his butt!

Me: Big time! And Heat and Snow Miser fighting is not surprising because they are part of a battle that's been around since the beginning of time: Fire VS Ice.

Erza Scarlet: Like Natsu and Grey.

Nico: Exactly.

Lola: : We should bundle up

Me: Good idea.

We went and got our coats.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle, and that rampaging hairy gorilla is coming here to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle, and that rampaging hairy gorilla is coming here to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does she look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Zack's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt red hair, he has facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on a dark blue coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, dark blue pants, black boots, and he was on all fours.

Zack: (GASPS) Oh man, that version of me looks like a wild gorilla!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Natalie Parker: We'll be ready for her, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for her. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to take down the Heat and Snow Miser.

Lincoln: This is going to be one awesome battle of Fire and Ice, and once we get done with them, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Natalie Parker: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to take down The Heat and Snow Miser and North Wind, and as soon as we get done taking them down, Lincoln and Natalie Parker along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle.

We were off to Greenland

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Grundy: Greenland named after Greenland Shark Girl's Shark form.

Me: That is true and that is Lena Mack. But also it was because The Vikings switched the names of Iceland and Greenland. Iceland was green and Greenland was icy.

Frost Man: I'm right at home here.

Me: It sure is cold.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Look!

We then saw 2 castles! 1 was made of fire and heat and the other was made of ice and snow. One was hot and the other was cold. One side had some of Greenland warm and barren and the other was cold and covered and snow.

Nico: We're here.

Boomerang: Where do we go first?

Me: Hmm. Lets see.

Nico: Snow first.

We went to the Snow Miser castle.

Wolfgang: I hope we didn't choose wrong.

Me: Nah.

We went in and a song came on. Out came SNOW MISER!

Snow Miser: (SINGING)

I'm Mister White Christmas,

I'm Mister Snow.

I'm Mister Icicle; I'm Mister Ten below.

Friends call me Snow

Miser, whatever I touch,

Turns to snow in my clutch.

I'm too much.

He's Mister White

Christmas, he's Mister Snow.

That's right!

He's Mister Icicle;

he's Mister Ten below.

Friends call me

Snow Miser, whatever I touch,

Turns to snow in my clutch.

He's too much.

I never want to know a day

that's over 40 degrees,

I'd rather have it 30, 20,

10, 5 and let it freeze!

He's Mister White Christmas,

He's Mister Snow.

That's right!

He's Mister Icicle;

he's Mister Ten below.

Friends call me

Snow Miser, whatever I touch,

Turns to snow in my clutch.

Too much.

We cheered.

Snow Miser: Thank you and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: You too Snow Miser.

Puff: I was worried we chose wrong!

Snow Miser: I know. Let me guess you are here to stop me and my brother from fighting and battle North Wind.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Yeah.

Snow Miser: Well that's going to be hard. Me and my brother Heat Miser have ALWAYS Hated each other because I'm Ice and he's fire. And you know that its been that way since the beginning of time.

Me: We do.

Camie: Yeah.

Snow Miser: Our mother, Mother Nature, has been trying to get us to stop. But it's practically impossible.

Me: You guys are brothers. Don't you love each other?

Crankcase: Fire and Ice have been opposites for years!

Me: Ever since the beginning of the universe.

Qin: That's right.

Snow Miser: That's right. I'm cold and Heat is hot.

Knightbrace: How long have you and your brother been at it?

Snow Miser: As long as we can remember.

Xenia: That is crazy.

Me: What an unhealthy feud.

Camie: I know.

Snow Miser: I know. Been that way for eons.

Me: REALLY unhealthy.

Strike Man: You know we have to put a stop to this, right?

Snow Miser: I know. But we got to stop North Wind too.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense North Wind coming. And Heat Miser is coming out.

Snow Miser: Time for our feud like always.

Multiple Man: Let me make an army.

Multiple Man made a HUGE ARMY!

Nico: Perfect.

Varie: This is gonna be good.

Nathalie: You know this is the last time your feud goes on, right?

Snow Miser: I know. It's time for us to end this. So be ready.

Nico: Will do.

We got ready.

Kite Man: I'll fly to see where he is

Me: Okay.

Nico: Go for it.

He flew off.

Itasis: At least your feud had a good run

Snow Miser: Yeah.

Kite Man came back and Heat was walking out of his castle and he saw North Wind coming too.

Nico: Here they come.

Snow Miser left.

Fat Tony: Maybe it won't be too bad.

Snow Miser: (Offscreen) YOU LOUSY STINKING SACK OF ROTTEN COAL!

Heat Miser: (Offscreen) AT LEAST I AM NOT A FROZEN SACK OF MELTED WATER!

North Wind: (Offscreen) DO YOU KNOW HOW HARD IT WAS TO DO CHORES BECAUSE OF YOU JERKS!?

Fat Tony: Well Maybe not.

Dirt Boss: Hope they don't cause an avalanche

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Heat Miser: YOUR MOTHER IS AN ICE CREAM MACHINE!

Snow Miser: YOUR MOTHER IS A FIREPLACE POKER!

North Wind: HEY WE ALL HAVE THE SAME MOM!

Then…

FEROCIOUS FIGHT CLOUD BATTLE!

Totally Spies Alice:… entrance time!

We went at them.

They were fighting and then the spirits of weather came and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out.

Nico: Pardon us but we must discipline the Nannygoats!

Wiggum: And not in the usual way!

Heat Miser: Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

North Wind: What are you doing here!?

Me: What else? To stop this feud.

Nico: Snow Miser, you might want to stay close to us

Snow Miser: You got it.

We fired waves of ice and blasted Heat Miser.

I fired lightning blasts and blasted North Wind.

Me: That was for trying to take over Christmas!

Ben turned into Plantapocalypse!

Plantapocalypse: PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

He bashed and smashed Heat Miser and North Wind all over.

Plantapocalypse: I may be a plant but I know how to fight well!

Laney: And so do I!

Laney and Plantapocalypse: PLANT LEAF BARRAGE!

They fired waves of leaves and energy and blasted Heat Miser and North Wind all over.

Plantapocalypse turned into Invincible

Invincible: (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) INVINCIBLE!

He went and punched both North Wind and Heat Miser.

Invincible: This is going to pump! YOU UP!

Blitz (Road Rovers): (Arnold Schwarzenegger Accent) We're ready for this ja.

Blitz and Invincible: SMASHING STAR BITE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and it formed into jaws and bit their butts with the force of a million bear traps!

CLANG!

Me: NICE! Ouch!

Invincible turned into Shadowman!

Shadowman: SHADOWMAN!

He fired energy waves and blasted them both all over.

Shadowman: This will be shadows of fun.

Black Widow: It sure will.

Black Widow and Shadowman: SHADOW WIDOW BLAST!

They fired waves of dark lightning and smashed them both.

Shadowman turned into Stretchleo!

Stretchleo: STRETCHLEO!

He stretched and wrapped around them both and spun them around in a dizzy swirl!

Pumbaa: WELL I'M GETTIN DIZZY!

Stretchleo: Time for some stretch power!

Mr. Fantastic: Lets make this fun!

Stretchleo and Mr. Fantasic: STRETCHING SMASHER PUNCH!

They stretched and bashed them all over!

Stretchleo turned into Moyo!

Moyo: MOYO!

He fired waves of red energy and blasted them both.

Moyo: That is what I call Mars power!

Blazing Mars: Lets make it fun!

Moyo and Blazing Mars: MARS FLAME STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them both all over!

Moyo turned into ULTIMATE RATH!

Ultimate Rath: ULTIMATE RATH!

Me: Now they are both in for it!

Ultimate Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN HEAT MISER AND NORTH WIND! YOU WILL STOP THIS STUPID FEUD NOW WHETHER YOU LIKE IT OR NOT! OR ELSE YOU WILL BE MET WITH THE FISTS OF ME!

Then he went and smashed and pulverized them both all over the place.

Ultimate Rath: You need more than that to get it through your faces!

Daniella King: Then lets show them Rath Style!

Ultimate Rath and Daniella King: SMASHING FIST OF THE TIGER!

They punched and pulverized and bashed them both all over!

Ultimate Rath turned into Ultimate Grey Matter!

Ultimate Grey Matter: ULTIMATE GREY MATTER!

He fired laser blasts and blasted them both.

Ultimate Grey Matter: What a couple of narrow minded guys.

Lisa Loud: Indeed they are.

Lisa and Ultimate Grey Matter: GENIUS FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasts and blasted them down

Ultimate Grey Matter turned into Jury Rigg!

Jury Rigg: JURY RIGG!

He went and took a bunch of spare metal apart and formed new blasters and we blasted them.

Jury Rigg: How is that for some imp power!

Impmon: Yeah that was great! Lets get him!

Impmon and Jury Rigg: INFERNAL IMP FURY!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them both.

Jury Rigg turned into Shocksquatch!

Shocksquatch: SHOCKSQUATCH!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over the place.

Shocksquatch: Shocking isn't it!

Lincoln: So is this!

Shocksquatch and Lincoln: LIGHTNING APE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Shocksquatch turned into Ultimate Panuncian!

Ultimate Panuncian: ULTIMATE PANUNCIAN!

He went and slashed and cut them. He turned into 20 clones and slashed them all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Ultimate Panuncian: This tiger knows how to bite!

Qin: And so do I!

Qin and Ultimate Panuncian: KOMODO FIRESTORM SHOWER!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the 2 all over!

Snow Miser blasted both North Wind and Heat Miser all over.

Nico: This is going to be brutal!

Then Electro, Anti Wanda, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Duff Killigan, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, and Nergal came.

Nico: Electro, Anti Wanda, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Duff Killigan, Rex Goodwin, Raven Branwen, Dr. Polaris, and Nergal.

Electro: I don't know who to help out.

Nico: Help Snow Miser!

Anti Wanda: Good advice, ya'll.

Chemistro: I agree.

Roxy Rocket: We heard you fought Truffles.

Nico: We sure did.

Bonz: (to Gia) I hope you take care of that Mega Jolteon.

Gia: Oh I will.

Blammo came.

Me: Blammo. Up for another round?

Blammo: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Blammo: Man, it's like a 3 way battle!

Me: It sure feels like it.

Qin: I'll say!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Lincoln Loud, Ice (DC), Ice Man, Tundra Man, Blizzard Man, Chill Man, Cold Man, Freeze Man, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Evil Elec Man, Evil Stormy Weather, MegaSeadramon, Thundermon, Thunder Terror, BioThunderbirmon, Spark Mandrill, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms - Nico's rescue was in Marzipan and we battled Truffles and Mary Knudson transformed

---

Electro was first.

Electro (to Lincoln): Nico's rescue was in Marzipan, where he battled Truffles. Mary Knudson transformed against her

Lincoln: She sure did and it was awesome!

Ice (DC): (Scandinavian Accent) It sure was and Truffles was really a loudmouth.

Slab: You should have seen what happened.

Kurumu: That was really awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was! Everyone had fun there! And Mary was awesome too.

Scootaloo: She sure was.

Whirlwind: Yeah that was cool.

Electro: That is awesome. Lets do it!

Lincoln flicked the switches for Electro and Jupiter and got a lightning sword!

Lincoln: THE THUNDER SWORD OF THE STORM!

Electro: NICE!

Lincoln: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF THE STARS!

He fired waves of powerful lightning and the group fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Loni, Lê Chiến Kim, Louie (Talespin), Kerchak, Kala, Tarzan, Jane, Terk, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Cajun Fox, Dancing Diablo Peppers, Señor Cayenne, Malevolent Diablo Peppers, N·Gamio·Zeda, Crab Fangire, Flaming Spicy Chicken, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - Us battling Another May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic who are the embodiments of Coloratura and the Angel Dopant

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda (to Loni): Nico, Tony Jones' team, May Kanker's team, and the others did good battling Another May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic. They are the embodiments of Coloratura and the Angel Dopant

Loni: That was so totes awesome!

Kim: Boy it sure was! Everyone had a great time with that one too.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee! It sure was awesome.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it was really fun!

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It sure was fun.

Featherweight: Yeah that was cool.

Sprocket: Yep it sure was.

Anti-Wanda: That is cool y'all! Lets do it!

Loni flicked the switches for Anti-Wanda and Fairy World and got a Fairy Sword.

Loni: THE SWORD OF FAIRY WORLD'S JUSTICE!

Anti-Wanda: That is amazing!

Loni: Yep. FAIRY STYLE: FAIRY LIGHT BEAM BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Matau, Blu, Jewel, Red Bird, Chuck, Bomb, Matilda, Amanda Benson, Maya Nagoshima, Sailor Enchanted Dominion, Sailor Narnia, Sailor Traverse Town, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Clown Man and Frost Man VS Chemistro, MOE Sinestro, Shade, Toyman, Captain Cold, Grodd, Firefly, Black

Manta, Naja, Kyrosys, Chess Cookies, and Universe 666 Dark Mind Soul - Lincoln's rescue was in India, and we went there to destroy Bakasura from the game Smite

---

Chemistro was next.

Chemistro (to Matau): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in India. He went there to destroy Bakasura from the game Smite

Matau: Yep he sure did and that was awesome.

Blu: Boy it sure was! She was no match for Lincoln.

Amanda Benson: Yeah that's for sure.

Fluttershy: That was so amazing.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) It sure was.

Stealth Elf: We're proud of Lincoln.

Chemistro: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Matau flicked the switches for Chemistro and Metru Nui and got a Wind Sword!

Matau: THE WIND SWORD OF LE-METRU!

Chemistro: Awesome!

Matau: WIND STYLE: METRU WIND STORM!

He fired waves of wind and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Gia Moran, Takumi, Cassidy, Hitoshi, Soji, Wataru, Philip & Shotaro, Emu, Tsukasa, Jean Bison, Azuki Shinatsu, Inaho Kushiya, Yatsuno

Himehani, Aki, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Bad Juju and Wolfgang VS Bonz, Beany the Braindead Bison, Sid the Squid, Walter Wolf, Toothpick, Mz. Ruby, Evil Neyla, Don Octavio, Santa and Mrs. Claus the vampires, Nuns (Billy and Mandy), Jake Steele/Fred Flintstone, and Daisy the Plant Monster - Yona, Himiko and Carlota's first mission and Ace was reunited with his team

---

Bonz was next.

Bonz (to Gia): Today was Yona, Himiko and Carlota's first mission. Ace was reunited with his team

Gia: Yeah and it was so awesome. Ace was so happy to be reunited with his team and it was awesome meeting them too.

Takumi: Boy it sure was! It was cool for them to meet fellow Kamen Riders.

Cassidy: That sure was! We can't wait to meet them.

Jean Bison: We're excited about that.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure are.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure will be cool.

Sunburn: I agree there too.

Bonz: Boy that is so cool! Who did they face?

Gia: The Dunkleosteus Jyamato, Archimedal and he was a really screwed up one.

Bonz: Boy that guy is crazy! Lets do it!

Gia: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! EXCALIBUR FORCE!

She turned into the Yellow King Ohger!

Gia flicked the switches for Bonz and the Duel Monsters World and got a Zombie World Sword!

Gia: THE SWORD OF ZOMBIE WORLD'S DARKNESS!

Bonz: Nice!

Gia: ZOMBIE STYLE: BONE BLADE SLASHER!

She fired waves of bones and the group fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Danny Phantom, Kylie, Shaggy, Scooby, Fred, Daphne, Velma, Crystal, Moondancer, Princess Hisui, Slime Princess, Breakfast Princess, Frozen Yogurt Princess, Wildberry Princess, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Crankcase and Ruckus VS Roxy Rocket, Astronema, Vypra, Morgana (SPD), Necrolai, Tanaya 7, Robo Roxy, Goche, Bronto Burt, Mr. Breakfast, Brain Eating Meteor, and Hurter Monkey - Us making Egg Nog and meeting the Christmas Dopant Embodiment

---

Roxy Rocket was next.

Roxy Rocket (to Danny): You guys were making Egg Nog. Strangely enough, you guys also met the Christmas Dopant Embodiment

Danny Phantom: Boy we sure did. We met Callie Christmas and she is the true Avatar of Christmas and is really festive about spreading the joy of Christmas.

Roxy Rocket: That's right! Christmas is right around the corner.

Kylie: It sure is! Also we made peppermint, vanilla, chocolate, strawberry, caramel, banana, pumpkin, and many more flavors of eggnog.

Moondancer: Who knew that homemade eggnog was that good.

Princess Hisui: It sure was so awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy it sure was tasty. I liked all the flavors of it.

Cozy Glow: I agree there! They were so good.

Hex: No kidding there.

Roxy Rocket: Boy can't wait to try some! Lets do it!

Danny flicked the switches for Roxy Rocket and Amity Park and got a Ghost Sword!

Danny Phantom: THE SWORD OF AMITY PARK'S FRIGHTS!

Roxy Rocket: NICE!

Danny Phantom: GHOST STYLE: GHOSTS OF THE PAST BLAST!

He fired waves of energy and the group fired waves of ghosts, bones, blood, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Rarity, Juru, Right, Yamato, Kairi Yano, Keiichiro, Kaito, Taro, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Sassy Saddles, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Evil Strike Man, Evil Fire Man, Evil Ice Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Leaf Man, Evil Spark Man, Evil Shade Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - We made MANY FLAVORS of Egg Nog

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan (to Rarity): (Scottish Accent) You lads made MANY FLAVORS of Egg Nog. What was your favorite?

Rarity: Oh darling it was all so good. But I couldn't decide on just one.

Juru: Boy it was all delicious.

Papillon: Yeah that was so cool.

Sassy Saddles: (British Accent) Oh it was all absolutely delicious.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Best Egg Nog ever.

Duff Killigan: Glad you lads like that. Lets do it!

Rarity flicked the switches for Duff and Equestria and got a Jewel Sword.

Rarity: THE JEWEL SWORD OF GENEROSITY'S WATER!

Duff Killigan: That is a great sword lass!

Rarity: Indeed. JEWEL STYLE: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

She fired waves of jewels and the group fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Brittney, Hari & Candlemon, Meramon, BlueMeramon, DemiMeramon, Universe 666 SkullMeramon, FlaWizardmon, Sorcerymon, Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Blackbird, Condor, Griffin, Vulture, Owlman, Yost Vulture, Raptor (Marvel), Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - The Miser Brothers Christmas is next

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin (to Brittney): The Miser Brothers Christmas is next. What's it about?

Brittney: It's about the Miser Brothers of Heat and Snow and they are 2 opposites, Fire and Ice and they hate each other and they need to learn how to put aside their differences to stop North Wind and save Christmas.

Hari: Yeah and it was a really awesome movie!

Candlemon: Boy it sure was cool!

Amber: I'll say! But North Wind wants Christmas all for himself.

Ren: What an eediot!

Stimpy: No kidding! What a jerk!

Princess Luna: That is for sure and we won't let him have Christmas.

Moondust: That was so crazy.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding.

Gari: I agree there too.

Blackout: I agree there too myself.

Rex Goodwin: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Brittney flicked the switches for Rex Goodwin and Pluto and got a purple fire sword!

Brittney: THE PURPLE FIRE SWORD OF WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

Rex Goodwin: Awesome!

Brittney: Yep. CONDOR VIOLET FLAME STYLE: FLAMES OF THE CONDOR BLAST!

She fired waves of purple fire and it formed into a condor and the group fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

Lars, Shadow (Metal Hero Series), Shadow the Hedgehog, Tails, Sonic, Knuckles, Cream, Amy Rose, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Beagle Babes, Glomgold, Beagle Boys, Peg Leg Pete, Phantom Blot, Quackerjack, Don Karnage, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - The Heat and Ice Miser Brothers always fight. But then again it has been that way ever since the dawn of the universe

---

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen (to Lars): The Heat and Ice Miser Brothers always fight. But then again it has been that way ever since the dawn of the universe

Lars: Thats right and it has been that way ever since 13.7 billion years ago.

Shadow (Metal Hero Series): Yeah that is too true. Fire and ice have always been that way ever since then.

Raven Branwen: I see. But wait you're one of the Metal Hero Series members.

Shadow (Metal Hero Series): Yeah I sure am. I was originally a villain back over 28 years ago but after being inactive for almost 30 years it gave me some time to think about my crimes and decided to redeem myself.

Raven Branwen: Wow! That is amazing! But I'm glad you are going to.

Shadow (Metal Hero Series): Yep.

Irina Wendolva: That is cool. But yeah Fire and Ice have been in a brutal fight since the beginning of time. Natsu and Gray have been doing the same thing because of that same reason.

Applejack: Yeag that is too true.

Apple Bloom: What a brutal battle.

Flashwing: I agree there.

Raven Branwen: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Lars flicked the switches for Raven Branwen and Remnent and got a Darkness Sword!

Lars: THE DARKNESS SWORD OF REMNENT!

Raven Branwen: Nice!

Lars: DARKNESS STYLE: DARK BLADE STORM OF REMNENT!

He fired waves of darkness blades and the group fired waves of earth, mud, rock, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Zatch & Kiyo, Lincoln, Linka, Paula, Margo, Mollie, Girl Jordan, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Yost Magneto, Yost Vulture, Yost Kraven, Yost Venom, Yost Sandman, Yost Rhino, Yost Doctor Octopus, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - North Wind is a monster and he must be stopped

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris (to Jessica): North Wind is a monster. He must be stopped

Jessica Shannon: He must be stopped no matter what.

Zatch: But at least he didn't kill anyone.

Kiyo: That's for sure.

Mulan: Yeah so we'll have him in the M.O.E.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too. That's a good idea.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree too. That is cool.

Spyro: It sure is.

Dr. Polaris: You got that right. Lets do it!

Jessica flicked the switches for Dr. Polaris and Honey Marsh in the world of Spyro and got a HONEY SWORD!

Jessica: THE HONEY SWORD OF THE STORMS OF HONEY MARSH!

Dr. Polaris: Nice!

Jessica Shannon: Yep. HONEY STYLE: HONEY WAVE BLAST!

She fired waves of honey and the group fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Chiro, Optimus Primal, Kerchak, Kala, Tarzan, Jane Porter, Terk, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Ayatoriko, Arachne, Shelob, Evil Blackarachnia, Arich, Giant Spider (Donkey Kong), Dan Spider (Donkey Kong), Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X (Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - This whole adventure is in honor of the great Mickey Rooney.

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal (to Chiro): This whole adventure is in honor of the great Mickey Rooney. May he rest in peace

Blake: Amen. He died 9 years ago at 93 and that is amazing.

Chiro: He sure was a funny guy.

Strawberry Sunrise: I agree there. Also he was an actor for almost 90 years. Which is amazing for someone like him.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. That is amazing he was acting for that long.

King Solar: I know. But it was movies he was mostly good at.

Solar Eclipsa: He sure did a great job in them all.

Amber Morning: I agree there.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Nergal: He will never be forgotten. Lets do it!

Blake flicked the switches for Nergal and the planet of Pizza and got a Pizza Sword!

Blake: THE PIZZA SWORD OF DELICIOUSLY AWESOME FURY!

Nergal: That is an awesome sword!

Blake: Yep. PIZZA STYLE: BLADES OF PEPPERONI TASTINESS!

She fired waves of pepperoni and the group fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Steel Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Drive Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Blammo

---

Blammo was next.

Blammo: Boy Heat and Snow Miser really hate each other huh?

Nico: No kidding! This has to stop.

May: Yeah that is for sure.

Blammo: I agree there. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of North Wind and Heat and Snow

Misers, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that manipulative jerk and the feuding brothers.

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Steel Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! POWER STAR! LOCK IN! READY! NINJA SPIN!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO CHARGE!

Drive Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Ninja Steel Rangers: NINJA STEEL! FINAL STRIKE!

Nico: Fire!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the rangers fired blades of energy and elements and it hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Blammo you have failed this world.

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Ace might not be here.

Tsukasa: But this is in honor of him!

Kamen Ride: Geats!

Kamen Ride: Tycoon!

Kamen Ride: Na go!

Kamen Ride: Buffa!

Tsukasa turned into Geats and Daiki summoned clones of the Geats Riders

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RIDER MODE! FOX GAME FORCE!

They turned into the Geats Riders too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DEMON PRINCESS 7!

She summoned Princess Abi, Tsubaki, Vikins (Scooby Doo), Wally Walrus, Megahorn, Zeus (Fantasia) and Feral Dragon Spike (MLP)!

Nico: Oh yeah!

We went at them and blasted them all over the place

Blugon, Odu Bathax, Lystone, and Lomma Blasted and smashed all three of them.

Ruckus, Freeway, Haylia & Kayla and Lola used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Ruckus' rocket launchers and Freeway's weapons and Haylia & Kayla's and Lola's powers 100-fold

Ruckus and Haylia & Kayla Khan: MISSILE HYPER BLAST!

Freeway and Lola Francois: LEAF LASER STORM BLAST!

Homer of Donutopia and Wiggum: DONUT BLAST WAVE!

Stella of Solaria and Chalmers: LIGHT SUN BLAST!

Sora of Love's Fire and Springfield Mafia: LOVE FIRESTORM BLAST!

Style Queen of Fashion and Marionette Shadow: FASHION PUPPET BLAST!

Wonder Woman of Themiscyra and Kite Man: AMAZON WIND STORM!

Tristan of Cyber and Grundy: CYBER UNDEAD FURY BLAST!

Scott Truman of RPM and Multiple Man: RPM LASER STORM!

Nick Russell of Mystic Force and Boomerang: MYSTIC FORCE BURST!

Zarya Moonwolf of the Wolf Moon and Knightbrace: MOONWOLF FIRE BLAST!

Lynn Sr. of the Chefs and Puff: CHEF FORCE BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rainbow Dash, me, Winona Weather and Eli: WEATHER FORCE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and blasts of elements.

Lincoln: Okay, you two are seriously in for some pain. TWIN ELEMENT STYLE: STEAM BLAST!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: FROST BLADE!

Kale: ICE STYLE: ARCTIC BLAST!

Yuri: ICE STYLE: BLIZZARD TORNADO!

Weiss Schnee: ICE STYLE: TUNDRA CYCLONE!

Hilda: (British Accent) FIRE STYLE: INFERNO BLAST!

Caulifla: FIRE STYLE: FIREBALL BARRAGE!

Yang Xiao Long: FIRE STYLE: BURNING BLAZE!

Kei: FIRE STYLE: BLAZE BLADE!

Lincoln and the girls fired blasts and blades of steam, fire, and ice which hit North Wind hard.

Lincoln and his harem: TWIN ELEMENT FINAL SMASH: HEAT/COLD KI BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired fire and ice Ki blasts which hit North Wind and exploded as they hit him hard, and he got big boo-boos!

Then, Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket.

Lincoln: You are in big trouble.

Then, Lincoln opened up a portal and North Wind and Heat Miser were sent to Vypra while Snow Miser stayed to tell us what he has planned.

Nico: So, you plotted on sending them to Vypra. Nice one.

Lincoln: Those two nannygoats and North Wind need a serious lesson, and handing them over to Vypra is something I planned on when we went after them. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Zack's feral animal Packing Day self. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Zack Gurdle's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Zack, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack?!

Me: Yikes! He looks exactly like what Lincoln had drawn in his sketchbook!

Feral Animal Packing Day Zack: (ROARS)

Zack's feral animal Packing Day self charged at me, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall, he got back up, and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Natalie Parker: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged hairy gorilla.

Suddenly, Natalie Parker's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean wavs, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean wavs, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Natalie Parker: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Natalie Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Water flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Zack Gurdle: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Natalie Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Natalie Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Natalie Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Water with the Water Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Water with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Natalie Parker has on an aqua blue sleeveless vest, sleeveless aqua blue crop top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue jeans, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Water and surrounded by stars, water, and ocean waves, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Natalie Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive aqua blue angel wings with blue tips on the large aqua blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized aqua blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Natalie Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Natalie Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Natalie Parker's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Fortune Lady Water Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Fortune Lady Water Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Fortune Lady Water and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large aqua blue phoenix heads is a large aqua blue phoenix head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Natalie Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Water's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Water that said, "Natalie Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Water, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Hazel Parker, Maya Parker, Victoria Parker, Camila Parker, Aurora Parker, and Naomi Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Frankie the Squealer and Lady Dorma, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate

Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Water"

ナタリー・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・ウォーターのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する姉妹、ヘイゼル・パーカー、マヤ・パーカー、ヴィクトリア・パーカー、カミラ・パーカー、オーロラ・パーカー、ナオミ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、フランキー・ザ・スクィーラーの大敵、レディ・ドーマ、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして水、海の波、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そしてフォーチュンレディの水のマスター

Natalie Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY WATER-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM FORTUNE LADY EARTH FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM FORTUNE LADY EARTH FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM FORTUNE LADY EARTH FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Natalie Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Water-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Zack's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, he roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Natalie Parker fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Zack's feral animal Packing Day self and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, and he gripped his dark blue coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Stella Parker: Oh man, Natalie's transformed, this means things are so going to get messy.

Lincoln: Yep, this means Zack's Packing Day self is so done for.

Natalie Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Water Maelstrom Fortune Lady Water Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Maelstrom Fortune Lady Water Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber his hairy butt into the ground! Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Hazel Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Natalie Parker, and I went after Zack Gurdle's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Zack Gurdle's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Natalie Parker also did the same by firing aqua blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Natalie Parker, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Zack Gurdle's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as he let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Zack turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long red wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and he plunged it onto his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, he sucked him into his body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Zack's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF ZACK GURDLE WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE

JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE SKULL, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND RAINBOW FIRE HORSE, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE SKULL, RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND RAINBOW FIRE HORSE WENT BACK TO EARTH AND ZACK GURDLE GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Zack was surrounded by a massive vortex of fiery blood red energy with stars, blood, skulls, and souls of the damned surrounding the vortex, there are horses, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix!

Clyde: WHOA!

Rusty: Oh man, now Zack's about to transform!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Zack's War's Chaos Blood Sword of Underworld Justice, and then, it glowed and then, surrounding the massive vortex of fiery blood red energy with stars, blood, skulls, and souls of the damned surrounding the vortex, there are horses, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO ZACK! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, ZACK EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Zach grew from 7'0" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large fiery blood red planets orbiting around his legs, he has black highlights in the bangs of his long fiery red hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon fiery blood red eyes and a fiery blood red energy aura with stars, blood, skulls, souls of the damned, horses, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow demon holding a snowflake in his hands and surrounding him are a rainbow phoenix, rainbow horse, and rainbow angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with fiery blood red iris, he has on horse earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with fiery blood red gems embedded in the black crescent moon links and fiery blood red crystal links and a fiery blood red horse-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a demon, horse, phoenix, and angel with fiery blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with fiery blood red gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Zach Gurdle, Awesome Friend, Son, and Alien Believer". Zach has on a fiery blood red version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with fiery blood red flames on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, blood, skulls, souls of the damned, horses, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Zach's wider and more muscular back is War riding his horse and holding his sword high, a Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by fire and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Zach felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive fiery blood red angel wings with black tips on the large fiery blood red feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized fiery blood red angel wings with black tips tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive fiery blood red angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long fiery blood red wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Zach has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and black fingerless gloves with a horse, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Zach's massive War's Chaos Blood Sword of Underworld Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of fiery blood red energy, stars, blood, darkness, skulls, souls of the damned, horses, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Zach Gurdle's Cosmic Eternal Apocalyptic Hellfire Darkness Almighty War True Immortal Apocalyptic Darkness Hellfire Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Apocalyptic Hellfire Darkness Almighty War True Immortal Apocalyptic Darkness Hellfire Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded black gems and the Horseman War etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blood red blade, large blood red horse heads with blood red gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blood red horse heads with blood red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large blood red horse head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blood red horse heads for the pommel. Zach has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold horse head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold phoenix head and large gold angel head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji with flames and black crescent moons in between the kanji below War, the Phoenix, and Angel said, "Zach Gurdle, Awesome Alien Believer, Loving Son and Brother, Awesome Friend of Lincoln Loud, Clyde McBride, Rusty Spokes, Liam Hunnicut-Rockell, and Stella Zhau, Master of The Fires of Hell and the Darkness of The Apocalypse, Archenemy of The Copper Cranium, Rider of The Blood Red Horse, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of War, and Master of Hellfire, Flames of Hell, Darkness, Blood, Souls of The Damned, Horses, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ザック・ガードル、素晴らしいエイリアン信者、愛する息子であり兄弟、リンカーンの素晴らしい友人ラウド、クライド・マクブライド、ラスティ・スポークス、リアム・ハニカットロッケル、そしてステラ・チョウ、地獄の炎と黙示録の闇のマスター、ザ・カッパーの大敵頭蓋骨、血の赤い馬のライダー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲート、究極の善の究極の力、偉大な友情の神、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、大使と宇宙への希望の灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、戦争の使者でありチャンピオン、そして地獄の炎、地獄の炎、闇、血、魂のマスターダムド、馬、フェニックス、天使の

Zach Gurdle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-APOCALYPTIC WAR HORSE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY APOCALYPTIC DARKNESS HELLFIRE UNDERWORLD INFERNO HELLFIRESTORM HORSEMEN ALMIGHTY WAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY APOCALYPTIC DARKNESS HELLFIRE UNDERWORLD INFERNO HELLFIRESTORM HORSEMEN ALMIGHTY WAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY APOCALYPTIC DARKNESS HELLFIRE UNDERWORLD INFERNO HELLFIRESTORM HORSEMEN ALMIGHTY WAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Zach's Super Angel-Apocalyptic War Horse-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation.

Zach: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Apocalyptic Darkness Hellfire Underworld Inferno Hellfire Horseman Almighty War Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Apocalyptic Darkness Hellfire Underworld Inferno Hellfire Horseman Almighty War Phoenix God Angel Hope) Oh man, what on Earth hit me?

Nico: You transformed, Zach, have a look.

Nico formed a mirror of water, and Zach saw what happened to him after he absorbed his feral animal Packing Day self, and he was amazed.

Zach: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Apocalyptic Darkness Hellfire Underworld Inferno Hellfire Horseman Almighty War Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Apocalyptic Darkness Hellfire Underworld Inferno Hellfire Horseman Almighty War Phoenix God Angel Hope) Whoa! You're right, I've transformed just like Lincoln, J.D., and the others, this is awesome.

Everyone cheered wildly for what Natalie Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Natalie Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive aqua blue angel wings and medium sized aqua blue angel wings underneath are permanent, and Zach Gurdle's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long fiery blood red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve fiery blood red planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive fiery blood red angel wings and medium sized fiery blood red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Natalie Parker: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Zach's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Natalie.

Me: My pleasure, Natalie.

Suddenly, Natalie Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Natalie Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Water flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Natalie Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Natalie Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Zach a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And he absorbed him and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Amaris Somatra, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet.

Selene Emperyous: The dark magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Amaris Somatra is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Darkness. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, and she has powerful light and dark powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the dark magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Amaris and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Amaris would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of darkness and the lunar eclipse. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show her thanks, Amaris kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: Which means Amaris has the powers of Nephthys.

Lincoln: That's right, she has the powers of Nephthys, and she's a powerful master of darkness.

Duff Killigan: Finally, no more fighting.

Snow Miser: Thank you all.

Rex Goodwin: Think nothing of it.

Me: Yeah.

Raven Branwen: Stoping wars is what we do.

Dr. Polaris: Now, let's go inside your castle for some hot chocolate.

Nergal: I'll make some pizza.

Me: Awesome.

Snow Miser: Me, Heat Miser and North Wind are going to be in the M.O.E. And I will be on both sides.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Great job today though everyone.

Me: At least we stopped the feud.

Rainbow Dash: We sure did. (To the viewers) Man this was so awesome!

Me: It sure was.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and had som awesome eggnog and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

A Miser Brothers Christmas was a great movie. Also I wondered who sang that song on Batman and Robin and it was Snow Miser. Which was cool.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie

Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine as well as Kouta's team with Austroposimon, Ceresmon, Entmon, Palmon and Togemon and we're going to a another planet made of meat. But this one is gonna be bigger and much more awesome. And we're going to battle Rolf's Hypothetical Akuma form called THE MAD MEATMONGER! It's fitting for him because he eats meat all the time. He was made because he wants revenge on Ed for stealing his chickens. He wants to make sure Ed pays for his crimes against the son of a shepherd! To Rolf he would forgive Ed. But to the Mad Meatmonger THERE IS NO MERCY! ONLY PAIN AND DEATH! We're going to tenderize that walking slab of meat and we're going to send him to the M.O.E. Also Calliope Chomei is going to transform against it. Also we're going to battle Another Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine who are the Embodiments of the Steak, Sausages, Meatballs, Ham and Eggnog. And the next embodiment of Twilight's friends is going to be for Comet from G5. Also we're going to meet a Ground Scaravich gene-slammer named Gina Scaravich and she is an Earthbender.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Maya Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Wind, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the alternate versions of Equestria, and we're going to help Rebel Rainbow Dash, Soldier Pinkie Pie, Eternal Darkness Rarity, and Sweatshop Applejack take down the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon, but while the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers are getting sent to prison for the rest of their lives, Alternate Universe King Sombra, Alternate Universe Tirek, and Alternate Nightmare Moon are getting sent to The Black Gates. And we're going to meet Amaris Somatra, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Darkness. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, and she has powerful light and dark powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the dark magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Amaris and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Amaris would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of darkness and the lunar eclipse. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show her thanks, Amaris kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up is The Toy Story that Time Forgot and we're going to battle The Battlesaurs and have them put into the M.O.E.

See you all next time.

# TOYS VS DINOSAUR TOYS

This chapter is based on the movie Toy Story That Time Forgot

---

The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix was flying through space.

Nico: Captain's Log, Stardate 10799.2: The U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix is en route to another awesome and amazing food planet and this one is gonna be just as amazing as all of them that we went to. Our mission is to have an amazing rescue on this one.

Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura

Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily as well as Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine as well as Kouta's team with Austroposimon, Ceresmon, Entmon, Palmon and Togemon and all of the team were heading there.

Me: This food planet will be cool.

Nico: It sure will.

Qin: Yep. I can't wait to see what it is.

Camie: Me too.

Kouta: This will be fun.

Nico: Kouta, I want to thank you, Tobias, Whsle, and your teams for coming

Kouta: No problem Nico. This will be cool.

Me: Yep.

Austroposimon: I'm looking forward to this one.

Qin: Same here

Nico: Austroposimon, what do you like to do in your free time?

Austroposimon: I like to make gardens and make them nice and beautiful for many people and Digimon.

Nico: Cool.

Qin: Awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Austroposimon: I work at the local greenhouse and help out with the plants there.

Camie: Good job there.

Nico: Does Laney help?

Austroposimon: She does. And it's awesome.

Laney: It sure is.

Ibara Shiozaki: That is awesome.

Me: Yep. Whew! Man yesterday was awesome.

Qin: It sure was.

Me: A battle of Fire and Ice.

Nico: We were on Snow Miser's side.

Me: Yeah we sure were.

Qin: He was a cool guy. Literally.

Varie: He sure was.

Lana: Yeah he was cool.

Nico: It was the other two we had to worry about.

Me: Yep.

Qin: That was still awesome though.

Varie: Boy they really hated each other.

Nico: Sheesh! No kidding.

Maria: At least they didn't cause an avalanche

Me: True.

Nico: No kidding.

Xenia: That was fun though.

Lola: It sure was. Now we have 3 awesome new members of the M.O.E.

Tobias Whale: And they will make great recruits for us.

Nico: Yep.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: Oh screen.

We saw that we were at a HUGE RED PLANET!

Nico: Here we are!

We saw that the planet was as big as the Sun and it was a red world!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This planet is huge!

Lola: It shows that the planet is over 1,000,000 miles in diameter.

Me: WHOA! That is massive.

Nico: For some reason, I'm starting to drool.

Me: Lets go check it out.

We went down to the planet and landed and we got out and then we saw THAT IT WAS A HUGE PLANET WERE THE LANDSCAPE WAS MADE OF VARIOUS KINDS OF MEAT!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: It's a giant meat planet!

Varie: WHOA!

Rolf: MEAT!

Nico: MEAT!

Nicole: MEAT!

Me: LETS EAT!

HOEDOWN BY AARON COPLAND PLAYS!

We got to eating all kinds of awesome meats!

Me: (EATING STEAKS) Mmm!

Crag: Boy this is my kind of planet!

The Ripping Friends were eating meat all over! Mostly steaks

Poromon ate some.

Poromon: (Eating sausages) Mmm! Good sausages!

Poliwag: (Eating Chicken) Delicious!

Horsea: (Eating Ham) Hmm! So delicious and tender and yummy!

Manaphy: (Eating Meatballs) Mmm! So delicous and juicy!

Me: You said it! (Eating Steaks) Mmm!

Poromon was eating like Pac Man!

Poromon: (EATING AND EATING)

Poromon ate every kind of meat!

Poromon: WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA WAKKA!

Eddy: Same some for us!

We were eating.

Camie: (Eating) It's good!

Lola: It sure is!

Eddy: Same some for us!

We were eating.

Camie: (Eating) It's good!

Lola: It sure is!

Cyborg was eating as much as Poromon.

Cyborg: YEAH LOVE MEAT!

He was eating a lot!

Camie: Boy so awesome!

Poromon: I can eat faster than you!

He was eating and eating and eating and eating.

Qin: Geez!

Varie: Nice one!

We were eating and eating and eating and we were stuffed!

Me: (BELCH)

Rolf: (BELCH) Rolf stuffed.

Ed: (BELCH) I'm stuffed.

But then a piece of meat hit Ed in his face and it exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was burned all over and hurt all over.

Leni: ED!

Nico: Ones that are explosive?!

Ed: Ouch oh that hurt.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: I just got word that Rolf's Hypothetical Akuma form has been sighted, and it's after Ed.

WE GASPED!

Me: Who is he?

Lincoln: He's known as The Mad Meatmonger, he was made because he wants revenge on Ed for stealing his chickens, and he wants to make sure Ed pays for his crimes against the son of a shepherd! To Rolf he would forgive Ed. But to the Mad Meatmonger, THERE IS NO MERCY! ONLY PAIN AND DEATH!

Nico: Oh God. This means we got to deal with that slab of meat before he goes after Ed.

Sherlock Hound suddenly appeared in a tornado of black and blood red darkness.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I've already told the rest of the team to join us, and I'm afraid I have some other news. It appears the Universe 666 version of Alucard, the Hellsing Organization's top agent and legendary vampire of 15th Century Romania has been sighted here, and he's out for blood.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Eli: We hadn't had any troubles from any of Evil Nico's remaining allies in a very long while.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Yes. Normally, he should've been biding his time though, but his thirst for blood and carnage has driven him to coming out into the open. If he intends to cause us any trouble, then, he's left me with no other choice.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived.

Ed Cowart: You're going to kill him, this is going to get ugly.

Lori: We knew of the carnage Alucard is capable of, so it won't be an easy task.

Nico: But, he needs to be put down. Let's get going.

Lincoln: Right.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began

shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Mad Meatmonger) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Mad Meatmonger, he's 20 yards away and he's heading straight for Ed.

Me: Let's get him and throw him inside a flaming barbeque grill.

Lincoln: And along the way, we'll be dealing with Universe 666 Alucard. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red

tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Mad MeatmongerEli heard a Pokemon cry.

Eli: Hey look.

We saw a Tangrowth.

Me: Whoa a Tangrowth!

Qin: Wow!

Me: The poor thing hurt its Leg.

Tangrowth: That mad slab of meat hurt my leg.

Eli: We'll heal you up.

We went and did so.

Nico: You okay now?

Tangrowth: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Awesome.

Qin: Cool. Want to come with us?

Tangrowth: I would like that.

Camie: Awesome!

We continued on.

And we also saw Universe 666 Alucard heading our way!

We were flying and we landed and we were looking for Mad Meatmonger.

Nico: Alright, where is that slab of meat?

Me: He's going to come, we just need to be patient.

?: Too bad all of you will be dead before then.

Suddenly, we saw a figure appear from the shadows, it was Universe 666 Alucard (Hellsing).

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Just as I thought, so you've finally come, Universe 666 Alucard. No doubt you're here to avenge Evil Nico's death, or rather, you're here to kill us on your own accord.

Alucard (Hellsing): I'd have to go with what you just said, there's no way he would obey that filthy snake.

Universe 666 Alucard (Hellsing) fired bullets at us, but Sherlock Hound summoned tendrils of darkness that sliced the bullets into nothing.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Very well, then, it's time for you to die.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's blood red eyes turned neon blood red and he was surrounded by a black and blood red energy aura with blood red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, demonic darkness, demons, devils, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him, he unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal

Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back, and as he approached Universe 666 Alucard, he left black and blood red energy, blood red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, demonic darkness, demons, demon dogs, devils, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) I'm not surprised that you chose to show yourself, but I knew it was only a matter of time. Unfortunately, you made a poor choice, and now, I will enjoy tearing you apart limb from limb, No Life King. (Laughing Sinisterly)

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and blood red energy with red nebulae, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and demonic darkness surrounding the vortex, there are demons, devils, demon dogs, phoenixes, and angels around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a blood red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Universe 666 Alucard: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: OH GOD, WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?!

Nico: HE'S UNLEASHED HELL ON EARTH!

Lincoln: This is going get really messy!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sherlock Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

DEVIL MAY CRY OST: LEGENDARY BATTLE: MUNDUS IN THE SKY PLAYS

Sherlock Hound grew from 8'3" to 8'9" in height, he has metal gold braces on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large black and blood red planets orbiting around his legs, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew a bit bigger and he still retains his eight-pack abs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red and black energy aura with stars, blood red and black nebulae, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a demonic dragon with dark angel, dark phoenix, and demon surrounding it emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, he has on demonic dragon earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blood red gems embedded in the midnight black crescent moon links with blood red crystal links and in the center is his Amulet of Sparda with embedded large blood red gem and blood red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a demonic dragon with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Blood, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has Sparda's monocle over his left eye, long dark purple Victorian coat with large wide purple cuffs and red embroideries on the cuffs and coattails, white gloves, white cravat, black buttoned waistcoat with red embroideries, white linen cloth over the coat with golden ring and small gold skull with blue gem on its cranium, long dark purple pants, knee-high black boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long dark purple coat is a demonic dragon, demon hound, dark phoenix, and dark angel surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels surrounding a blood red gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sherlock Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive midnight black angel wings with blood red tips on the midnight black feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized midnight black angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive midnight black angel wings, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Indigo Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sherlock Hound's massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red demon dragon etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade with a hardened black substance on the blade resembling molten lava, large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in its forehead, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black demon hound heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a midnight black demon hound head with large blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the black demon hound heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large wide cuffs of his long long-sleeved purple coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large black demon hound head with blood red gems for eyes and large blood red gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and black spellbook and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip, along with Luce and Ombra. There's a blood red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the demonic dragon, demon hound, dark phoenix, and dark angel that said, "Sherlock Hound, Famous Private Detective of Nineteenth Century London, Famous True Immortal Hero of England, Champion and Emissary of Sparda, Carrier of Sparda's Legacy, Constant Ruiner of Professor Moriarty's Schemes, Friend to Many, Trusted Ally of Inspector Lestrade, Partner and Trusted Companion of Dr. Watson, Solver of Complex Mysteries, Master of Chemistry and Physics, Skilled Violin Player, Loving Brother of Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, and Ravus Nox Fleuret, Archenemy of Ardyn Izunia, Destroyer of Mundus and The Nifelheim Empire, Tamer of The Hound of The Baskervilles, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Destroyer of Mundus' Dark Ambitions and Avenger of Eva's Death, and Master of The Stars, Blood Red Nebulae, Darkness, Demonic Darkness, Blood, Demons, Demon Hounds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シャーロック・ハウンド、十九世紀ロンドンの有名な私立探偵、イギリスの有名な真の不滅の英雄、スパーダのチャンピオンであり使者、スパーダの遺産の運び手、モリアーティ教授の計画を常に破滅させる者、多くの友人、レストレード警部の信頼できる同盟者、パートナーであり信頼できる仲間ワトソン博士、複雑な謎の解決者、化学と物理学の修士、熟練したヴァイオリン奏者、ノクティス・ルシス・カエルム、グラジオラス・アミシティア、イグニス・サイエンティア、プロンプト・アルジェンタム、ステラ・ノックス・フルーレ、そしてアーディン・イズニアの大敵であるラヴァス・ノックス・フルーレの愛する兄弟、ムンダスとニフェルハイム帝国の破壊者、バスカヴィル家の犬の調教師、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷

でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、ムンダスの暗い野望の破壊者、そしてエヴァの死の復讐者、とスターのマスター、血の赤い星雲、闇、悪魔のような闇、血、悪魔、悪魔の猟犬、フェニックス、天使

Sherlock Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DEMON HOUND-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL STELLAR BLOOD-STAINED DARK DEMONIC DARKNESS DARK KNIGHT DEMON HOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL COMPASSION!

We were truly amazed by Sherlock Hound's Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Universe 666 Alucard saw it, he continued firing bullets at Sherlock Hound, but the dark tendrils he summoned slashed them to pieces, and he fired a massive barrage of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels which hit the vampire, but instead of being quite angered, he was laughing sinisterly.

Universe 666 Alucard: Yes, excellent. I haven't had this much fun in ages. (Laughing Sinisterly) Come then, Carrier of Sparda's Legacy, show me more!

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (British Accent) Very well. If that's what you want, then so be it.

Suddenly, the full moon turned demonic red and it started raining blood. Then, Sherlock Hound went after Universe 666 Alucard, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of black and blood red energy, blood red and black nebulae, stars, darkness, demonic darkness, demon dogs, demons, devils, phoenixes, and angels at Universe 666 Alucard, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him. Then, he attacked him with his new massive demonic greatsword leaving bleeding scars on him, and he summoned The Hound of The Baskervilles who viciously attacked him.

Alucard shot his Universe 666 self with his twin guns, and then, Sherlock Hound stabbed his massive greatsword into Universe 666 Alucard's heart, and it caused him to cough up blood.

Universe 666 Alucard: Have I been… bested…?

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (British Accent) Yes, you have been bested. As you say, it takes a man to kill a monster.

Universe 666 Alucard: Heh… , yes… However, with my death… , now, you bear my legacy, Detective.

Then, Sherlock Hound's massive greatsword sucked out all of Universe 666 Alucard's blood and immensely vast vampiric and demonic powers and he made them all his own. Sherlock Hound holstered his massive greatsword and powered down and Sherlock Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large black and blood red planets orbiting around his legs, and massive midnight black angel wings and medium sized midnight black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) Now, all that's left is to deal with Mad Meatmonger.

?: ROLF SHALL RELEASE HIS RAGE UPON YOU, DOGGY DOO-DOO ED BOY!

We then saw our target, Mad Meatmonger, and he was heading right for Ed, but Lincoln fired a powerful rainbow fire blast that hit

Mad Meatmonger and he got burned.

Nico: Nice shot.

Me: You're not laying one hand on Ed, you walking slab of meat!

Eli: You're going straight into a flaming barbeque, you walking pork chop!

Me: Time for some pain! KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

I fired blades of blue fire and blasted Mad Meatmonger!

Nico: Take that one!

Tangrowth charged at him and wrapped him in vines and spun him around like a top and bashed him all over!

Mad Meatmonger stopped spinning!

Mad Meatmonger: MAY THE FLEAS FROM YOUR COW INFLAME YOUR RHUBARB!

Lincoln got out the Thunder Sword of the Storm

Lincoln: The cow is the only thing that's about to be cooked here! And that's you! LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTRIKE OF LIGHTNING COOKERY!

He fired a wave of lightning and it hit the Mad Meatmonger and electrocuted him and cooked him all over.

Me: Nice one!

Rolf: YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE SPINE OF A SEA URCHIN!

He went at Mad Meatmonger and bashed and pulverized him all over!

Loni got out the Sword of Fairy World's Justice

Loni: This will make you feel pain! FAIRY WORLD STYLE: MAGIC FURY MAYHEM!

He fired waves of magic and blasted the Mad Meatmonger all over!

Me: Time to RELEASE THE WOLF! (HOWL!)

(WOLF BLOOD BY ADRIEN VON ZIEGLER PLAYS)

I flared up a massive vortex of blue fire and went at him and slashed and burned him!

Mad Meatmonger: YOU HAVE SQUEEZED AN ORANGE RIND IN THE EYE OF ROLF!

He threw explosive steaks and I dodged them and they hit the ground and exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WHOA!

Eddy: Explosive Steaks!? That is crazy!

Matau got out the Wind Sword of Le Metru

Matau: Taste the winds of justice! LE-METRU STYLE: WIND STORM OF METRU NUI!

He fired waves of wind and blasted Mad Meatmonger all over.

Gia got out the Sword of Zombie World's Darkness

Gia: Time for you to become undead meat! ZOMBIE WORLD

STYLE: DARKNESS ZOMBIE BLAST!

She fired a wave of darkness and blasted him down.

Mad Meatmonger was really pissed now!

Danny got out the Sword of Amity Park's Frights

Danny: You would give Lunch Lady Ghost a hard time! GHOST STYLE: GHOST MEAT MONSTER MAYHEM!

Danny summoned a meat monster and bashed and smashed and tenderized him!

Rarity got out the Jewel Sword of Genorosity's Water

Rarity: It's time for you to wear something that's not meat darling. Meat is so wrong for you. JEWEL STYLE: AMETHYST FLARE BLAST!

She fired waves of jewels and energy and blasted him all over!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lincoln: Nice one Rares!

Brittney got out the Purple Fire Sword of Wiraqocha Rasca

Brittney: This will burn with the fire of the Condor! CONDOR FLAME STYLE: FIRE OF THE PURPLE SUN!

She fired waves of purple fire and they hit Mad Meatmonger and blasted him all over.

Lars got out the Darkness Sword of Remnant

Lars: This will bring darkness. DARKNESS STYLE: DARK ECLIPSE MOONSHOT!

He fired waves of darkness and blasted Mad Meatmonger all over the place.

Qin: Take that!

Jessica got out the Honey Sword of the Storms of Honey Marsh

Jessica: I will sting you! HONEY STYLE: STORM OF HONEYBEES!

She fired waves of lightning and bees and they hit Mad Meatmonger and REALLY HURT HIM ALL OVER THE PLACE!

Me: Nice one!

Blake got out the Pizza Sword of Deliciously Awesome Fury

Blake: You should try something other than meat like Pizza! PIZZA STYLE: SAUSAGE BOMB MAYHEM!

She fired waves of pizza and sausage and blasted Mad Meatmonger all over.

Mad Meatmonger: Quake and quiver like a jellyfish, doggie doo-doo Ed-boy, for in the name of the great shepherd elders, Rolf will grill your strudel until you cry like a teensy-weensy baby!

Ed: Slow down there, chief! Strudel gives me gas. How bout one large pepperoni, no mushrooms, double pickles?

Rolf: He really is Rolf!

Kit:… what does strudel mean?

Me: You know it's the Breakfast food. But in Rolf's language I have no idea.

Qin: Me neither.

Nico: But it's funny though.

Maria: It's probably implying a body part.

Me: Maybe.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Hey Mad Meathead!

I threw SEA CUCUMBER BALLS and they hit him in his face and smashed him all over!

Me: Sorry Rolf. Not to show disrespect to your culture and food but he was asking for it.

Rolf: That's okay Firebird J.D. Boy.

Me: Good.

Mad Meatmonger grabbed Ed!

Mad Meatmonger: DIE, ED BOY! (punches him)

POW!

Ed: Hi, Rolf!

Mad Meatmonger: DIE, I SAY! (punches him)

POW!

Ed: Hi, Rolf!

Mad Meatmonger: [a little tired] "Die, I say!" (Punches him)

POW!

Ed: "Hi Rolf!"

Mad Meatmonger: [weary] "Die, you sunamagun." (Punches him)

POW!

Ed: "Hi Rolf!"

Mad Meatmonger: [exhausted] "Please… die?" (Punches him)

POW!

Ed: "Hi Rolf!"

Mad Meatmonger: Please… die!

Ed: YOU DIE! ED SMASH!

HE TURNED INTO EDZILLA AND PULVERIZED AND TENDERIZED HIM!

Camie: YEAH!

Eddy: GO LUMPY GO!

Nico shrugged and bit him.

CHOMP!

Mad Meatmonger screamed and Nico bashed and pulverized him brutallly!

Nico: TAKE THAT AND THIS!

Poromon bit him too!

CHOMP!

All the mascots did!

Qin: Nice one!

Cyborg Bit him as well.

CHOMP!

Nico: Nice one!

Chomp: He is delicious!

Qin: Yeah!

Poliwag bit him.

CHOMP!

Horsea and Manaphy did so too!

CHOMP CHOMP!

Ed bit him!

CHOMP!

Fuzzy Lumpkins bit him too!

CHOMP CHOMP CHOMP!

Nico: Nice ones!

Calliope Chomei: Alright, that's enough trash-talking, you two, it's time to get serious.

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by a mint green, orange, and white energy aura with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Calliope Chomei's Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Mad Meatmonger, she left mint green, orange, and white energy, stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Calliope Chomei: You've got some nerve coming after Ed, Mad Meatmonger, but you should have realized that we're not going to let you hurt him. We may have been slowed down a bit to deal with Universe 666 Alucard, but that's not going to stop us, I hope you're ready to be tenderized.

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei was surrounded by a massive vortex of mint green, orange, and white energy with stars and winds surrounding the vortex, there are beetles, phoenixes, angels, and Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle flying and running around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with Chomei's eyes in its wings and red eyes glaring at Mad Meatmonger: the red eyes of death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Oh man, this is going to get ugly.

Lincoln: Mad Meatmonger's going to get a really brutal beating from Calliope and all of us as well.

Then, as the vortex faded, Calliope Chomei emerged, but she was changed forever.

Calliope Chomei grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large mint green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her chin-length mint green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a mint green, orange, and white energy aura with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense rainbow protective aura with elements swirling around it, she has Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on beetle earrings on her ears with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Seven, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has Chomei with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, Seven, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant on the bottom of her green Rhinoceros Beetle-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Calliope Chomei has on a sleeveless white crop top, white skirt with the Seven Kanji on it, shorts, sandals, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle surrounded by winds and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding mint green gem with neon glowing mint green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Calliope Chomei felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive mint green angel wings with orange tips on the large pink feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized mint green angel wings grew and sprouted out underneath her massive mint green angel wings and Chomei's six massive and long green insect wings for tails and seventh tail also grew much bigger and longer for her new body, Calliope Chomei has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has white fingerless gloves and gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Calliope Chomei's massive Calliope Chomei's Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of mint green, orange, and white energy, stars, winds, beetles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Calliope Chomei's Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Eternal Green Hurricane Windstorm Avatar Seven-Tailed Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and Chomei The Seven-Tailed Beetle etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green beetle heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green beetle heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green beetle heads is a large green beetle head with orange gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Calliope Chomei has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Chomei's head with orange gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji below Chomei the Seven-Tailed Beetle with nine green magatama in between the kanji that said, "Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Calliope Chomei, Avatar of Chomei the Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, Member of The Tailed Beast Avatar Guardian Angels, True Immortal and Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Dear Friend of Fu and Chomei, The Seven-Tailed Horned Beetle, Master of Winds and The Sky, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Bullies, Despiser of The Mean Loud Sisters, Archenemy of 2099 Scorpion, Destroyer of Universe 666 Fu, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, The Sky, Rhinoceros Beetles, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カリオペ長明、カリオペ長明の化身、七尾角ビートル長明の化身、尾獣アバター守護天使のメンバー、真の不滅で宇宙の強力な戦士、フーと七尾角ビートルの親愛なる友人、風と空のマスター、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する守護天使で未来の妻、いじめっ子の軽蔑者、意地悪なラウド姉妹の軽蔑者、2099年スコーピオンの大敵、宇宙666フーの破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風、空、カブトムシ、フェニックス、天使の達人

Calliope Chomei has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEVEN TAILS AVATAR-RHINOCEROUS BEETLE-GOD-PHOENIX-

HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SKY TAILED BEAST SEVEN-TAILS RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SKY TAILED BEAST SEVEN-TAILS RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND SKY TAILED BEAST SEVEN-TAILS RHINOCEROUS BEETLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Calliope Chomei's Super Angel-Seven Tails Avatar-Rhinoceros Beetle-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mad Meatmonger saw it, he went mad. But, Lincoln saw it and we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA FLARES UP AND MUSCLES BULGED OUT) YOU HAVE BROKEN THE CELERY STALK ON THE BACK OF A SEA URCHIN!

Sebastian Mendez: Wait, what'd he say?

Lincoln pounced on and brutally tenderized Mad Meatmonger with really brutal and super hard punches and kicks, and he lifted him up with one hand and threw him into a tree and he crashed into it. Mad Meatmonger got back up, but boy was he enraged now!

Calliope Chomei: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Sky Tailed Beast Seven Tails Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Sky Tailed Beast Seven Tails Rhinoceros Beetle Phoenix God Angel Love) Man, you really tenderized him, Lincoln. Now, we can finally take him down and send him to Vypra.

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) There's no way we're going to let you lay one hand on Ed, you giant walking steak!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're taking you down and sending you to Vypra, but not before we tenderize you even more.

Lincoln, Calliope Chomei, and I went after Mad Meatmonger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Mad Meatmonger, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Calliope Chomei, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Mad Meatmonger even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Calliope Chomei, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, winds, and planets at Mad Meatmonger, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt. Then, Lincoln tied him up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and sent him to Vypra. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Calliope Chomei's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, seven massive and longer Chomei's tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, and massive mint green angel wings are permanent.

?: Aw, we just missed the fight.

?: (Seductive voice) But, we saw what our Cute Rabbit did to that overgrown slab of meat.

Lincoln: (Body and face turns red and steam comes out) Oh man, I'd recognize that seductive voice from anywhere.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair with blue streaks and marine blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess and massive bust measuring at 120 cm, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a marine blue short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with a dark blue gem for the pendant, marine blue skirt, marine blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Snow Miser and CrysPaledramon, and holstered on her back is a massive snow greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and ice blue pointed tip for the pommel.

And we also saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long red hair with orange streaks and marine blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess and massive bust measuring at 120 cm, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful fire angel wings, she's dressed in a red short-sleeved frilly shirt, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, orange skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is The Heat Miser and Mistymon, and holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and orange pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (Blushes Hard) Oh boy, Corona Crystaldrago, Gene-Slammer of CrysPaledramon and Personification of the Snow Miser and Pyra Scorchsword, Gene-Slammer of Mistymon and Personification of The Heat Miser.

Suddenly, Corona Crystaldrago and Pyra Scorchsword wrapped their arms around Lincoln's waist and they proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Corona Crystaldrago and Pyra Scorchsword were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've never… forgotten.

Pyra Scorchsword: (Seductive voice) (Rubs her hands on his massive pecs) We knew you hadn't forgotten all the times we'd spent making out with you.

Corona Crystaldrago: (Seductive voice) (Rubs her hands on his massive pecs) And you're still the same as ever, but you've really grown into quite the handsome and extremely muscular hunk, Linky. (Feels his massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs) And you've still been getting even more flat-out buff and even more muscular, we're so going to enjoy having some fun and making love to you, you buff muscular manly hunk of a man.

Lincoln's face and body turned atomic red and steam escaped from him.

Eli: Lincoln, you know these two?

Luna: (Snickers) He does.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, the white-haired girl with blue streaks is Corona Crystaldrago, Gene-Slammer of CrysPaledramon and Personification of the Snow Miser, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math, and she's The Snow Miser personified. She's a big time lover of Winter and she's as hyperactive as she is cute and both Corona Crystaldrago and Pyra Scorchsword are quite voluptuous, in fact, they both have a bust size of 120 cm, hence Corona Crystaldrago's as well as Pyra Scorchsword's hatred for perverts. She and her friend, Pyra Scorchsword, got along quite well with Lincoln and his family. She especially got along quite well with Leni, Luna, Lucy, Lana, and Lily. Corona has white hair with blue streaks and wear a blue shirt and white pants plus a marine blue skirt. She and Lincoln love to do winter activities, and surprisingly, she, Lincoln and Pyra Scorchsword worked together to build the biggest snowman ever. She and Pyra Scorchsword flirt with Lincoln and even nicknamed him Cute Rabbit. Heck, she and Pyra love to swim and even flirt with Lincoln everywhere they go. Lincoln made Corona a beautiful white and blue necklace with white and blue gems, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Corona and Pyra Scorchsword along the rest of his harem. She hates bullies and perverts with freezing passion and will not hesitate to freeze them and even castrate them. She also hates Flip with a freezing passion, the reason why is because Flip once tried to hijack the moon in an attempt to freeze the entire world, but thankfully, she and Lincoln stopped Flip and beat the crap out of him and threw him back to prison.

Michelle Emperyous: And the red-haired girl with red hair and orange streaks is Pyra Scorchsword, Gene-Slammer of Mistymon and Personification of The Heat Miser, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math, and much like Corona Crystaldrago, she's The Heat Miser personified. She loves winter much like Corona Crystaldrago, but she has Summer as her favorite season. She and Corona Crystaldrago flirt with Lincoln and called him Cute Rabbit. Pyra has red hair with orange streaks with red shirt and orange skirt. She and Corona Crystaldrago got along well Lincoln and his family, and surprisingly, she got along well with Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, and Lisa. She's as beautiful as she is classy and she and Corona Crystaldrago are quite voluptuous, in fact, they both have the bust size of 120 cm, hence Pyra Scorchsword's and Corona Crystaldrago's immense hatred of perverts. She, Corona Crystaldrago and Lincoln love to swim and both Pyra and Corona love to flirt with Lincoln everywhere they go. Lincoln made Pyra a red and orange necklace with red and orange gems, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he will marry Pyra Scorchsword and Corona Crystaldrago along with the rest of his harem. She hates bullies and perverts and will gladly castrate them and she especially hates Flip with a blazing passion, the reason why is because he once tried to force a volcano to erupt on Italy, but thankfully, she and Lincoln stopped and beat the crap out of Flip and threw him back to prison.

Me: I remember them all too well, they seriously love to flirt with Lincoln and even make out with him.

May: Yeah, we saw him come home literally covered head to toe in red and blue lipstick marks and he had a lovestruck In Heaven look on his face.

Nico: He was literally on Cloud Nine that day. But, we don't blame him, he's always had that kind of charisma and amazing personality that draws girls in.

Lincoln: And my Guardian Angels also kick out girls who want nothing more than to kill me to slake their thirst for blood like Audrey Madison and Clarissa Mallory or humiliate me and ruin my life like Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Corona Crystaldrago in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Pyra Scorchsword in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Corona Crystaldrago and Pyra Scorchsword with marine blue and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and marine blue and red crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with two white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Corona Crystaldrago and Pyra Scorchsword saw this as a sign that they're now part of Lincoln's harem and among his many future wives, and with tears in their eyes and smiles on their faces, they both shared a passionate kiss with Lincoln and we all cheered.

We pretty much ate Rolf's Akumatized form.

Poromon burped.

WE ALL BURPED.

We were stuffed!

Camie: Man that was awesome!

Nico: Nice job, Tangrowth!

Tangrowth: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Lola: That was cool. (LOUD BURP) Oh pardon me.

Poromon: (Groans) We're just too full to ask if you want any beer.

Tangrowth: Oh thats okay. I don't drink beer anyway. Beer gives me gas. It makes me fart.

Me: Ooh man.

Poromon: Okay we did not need to hear that.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty… (BURPS) Excuse me.

Nico: You're excused but that's enough Poliwag.

Poliwag: Okay.

Ben: You know the Omnitrixes Lisa made?

Me: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: They are all complete.

She pulled them out all those that don't have one got them latched onto them.

Lisa Loud: Don't worry. They can be removed.

Me: Cool!

Lisa Loud: Indeed. Took a while but with the help of Azmuth we made sure we all got one.

Qin: This is amazing!

Eli: Yep.

Ben: I was asking my question because we should use them in the usual battles. Mine included.

Nico: That's a great idea Ben!

Qin: It sure is!

Lola: Yeah

Eiji: How about you guys use Core Medals too?

Lola: I like it.

Qin: Me too.

Optimus: You even made one my size.

Lisa: I sure did.

Poromon: And one for my size too

Me: Yep.

Eli: Nice

Ben: Word of advice: Don't break them too much. I learned that the hard way

Laney: Noted.

Me: Yeah.

Gwen Tennyson (chuckles): I guess I really am Gwen 10 now.

Me: That's true.

Julie: And I'm Julie 10 now.

Qin: Yep.

TD Gwen:..no comment.

Nico: It's still awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Varie: Still it's cool.

Fu: Yeah it sure is,

Poromon: Now, back to eating more meat!

Me: Poromon I think you had enough.

Xenia: I agree there.

Horsea: What about me?

Maria: You too Horsea.

Nico: Yeah you ate more than enough.

Poliwag tried to eat one meat while we weren't looking

Me: You too Poliwag.

Manaphy tried eat one while we weren't looking

May: Nice try Manaphy.

Lola: Geez you eat more and you'l explode like Squidward did.

The mascots pouted

They burped.

Nico: See what we mean?

They knew he was right.

Lola: Yeah.

Xenia: Yep.

Poromon: Oh alright.

Nico: Good.

Me: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: Which are Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine.

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: So Kouta, Austroposimon, Ceresmon, Entmon, Palmon and Togemon

Nico: Yep.

Maria: There they are!

We saw Another Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine!

Nico: Whoa!

Me: This will be good.

Another Mercurio: (In a girls voice) It sure will bw.

Another Emperor Spine: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Me: (GASP) Those voices.

They reverted back and they were 5 girls 4 of them had orange hair, orange eyes, orange clothes and red angel wings and had tiaras with the symbols for the dopants for Steak, Sausage, Ham and Meatballs on them and on their skirts. And the fifth girl had yellow hair, yellow eyes, yellow angel wings and yellow clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Eggnog Dopant on it and on her skirt.

Me: Stacy Steak, Sally Sausage, Mandy Meatball, Holly Ham and Eleanor Eggnog!

Nico: Whoa!

Stacy Steak: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Eleanor Eggnog: Same here.

Nico: Awesome to meet you girls.

Mandy Meatball: Same here.

Holly Ham: Yep.

Me: By the way is the Another Tobias Whale friendly or hostile?

Stacy Steak: Friendly and she is awesome too.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait. By the way, I like how you girls feature meat and eggnog.

Stacy Steak: Thanks Nico.

Eleanor Eggnog: It's awesome.

Poromon: Can we have some?

Eleanor Eggnog: Sure.

She fired eggnog blasts into their mouths and filled them up.

Manaphy: Delicious!

Horsea: And now for the meat!

Maria: Horsea!

Nico: Sorry. But no meat until later.

Horsea: Okay okay.

Camie: Yeah you guys had enough.

Me: Lets just focus.

Eddy: (to Horsea) Besides, I have a feeling you might not want to be bloated later.

Horsea: What do you mean?

Eddy: Call it a hunch?

Me: Here it is!

We saw Another Tobias Whale!

Me: Another Tobias Whale!

Qin: Nice.

Another Tobias Whale: (In a girls voice) And it's cool too.

She reverted back and was a girl with sparkling blue hair and purple eyes and blue clothes and had sparkling blue angel wings and had the cutie mark of Comet in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had Comet's tail and a star sword.

Connie Comet: Connie Comet, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Comet of the Auroracorns.

Nico: Whoa!

Sunny Starscout: Wow! It's a pleasure to meet you! Comet is really awesome.

Nico: We never met him before. You'll have to introduce us.

Lola: I agree.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Connie Comet: No he didn't. He was scared of me for some reason.

Me: Odd.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: Lets dance.

Nico: (gets out Tobias Whale's Ridewatch) Time for whale power!

May: (Gets out Mercurio's ridewatch) Mercury Power.

Maria: (Gets out Edifice Rex's ridewatch) Lets make the plants come.

Austroposimon: (Gets out Hyathis' Ridewatch) Plant power supreme!

They used the powers of Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine! and blasted the another all over.

Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania) came.

Nico: Nice team Piedmon!

Piedmon: Thanks Nico. It's awesome.

Nico: Kurumu's team is Succubus as far as the eye can see

Kurumu: Awesome theme!

Qin: Yep.

Kurumu then shoved Lincoln's face in between her breasts.

Kurumu: Isn't this great Linky! It's my turn now!

Lincoln: (Muffled)

Nico: (SNICKERS)

?: That is funny.

Ground Scaravich came.

Me: Ground Scaravich! Wow!

Ground Scaravich: (in a girls voice) That is cool!

Nico: Gina Scaravich!? Whoa!

Gina Scaravich: Yep I got this.

She did some stances and fired massive boulders and bashed the another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Yes she is an Earthbender.

She then reverted back and was a girl with black hair and green eyes and had a green bikini on and had green angel wings and the symbol of the Earth Kingdom with a beetle in front of it.

Gina Scaravich: Awesome!

Toph: Didn't see that coming!

Gina Scaravich: It happens.

Rarity: Lets get you some good clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome green clothes.

Gina Scaravich: Awesome outfit.

Maria: Thanks. It's cool.

Austroposimon: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Gina Scaravich: When me and Nico smashed numerous criminals into bloody pulps in a warehouse.

Nico: That was fun.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Gina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gina Scaravich: Same here.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Austroposimon, Ceresmon, Togemon, Palmon, and Entmon are heading to the alternate versions of Equestria, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to help Rebel Rainbow Dash, Soldier Pinkie Pie, Eternal Darkness Rarity, and Sweatshop Applejack take down the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon, but while the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers are getting sent to prison for the rest of their lives, Alternate Universe King Sombra, Alternate Universe Tirek, and Alternate Nightmare Moon are getting sent to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Looks like we're here in the alternate versions of Equestria, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to help Rebel Rainbow Dash, Soldier Pinkie Pie, Eternal Darkness Rarity, and Sweatshop Applejack take down the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon, but while the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers are getting sent to prison for the rest of their lives, Alternate Universe King Sombra, Alternate Universe Tirek, and Alternate Nightmare Moon are getting sent to The Black Gates.

Me: This is just like what we saw in those visions orbs told us yesterday: Equestria's alternate versions have fallen into chaos.

Nico: This really is messy. So, who are we going after first?

Lincoln: The alternate versions of The Flim Flam Brothers, they need to answer for every last one of their crimes.

Kouta: How are we going to do that?

Lincoln: I'm going to expose them to all of Equestria as the rotten lying con artists that they are.

Lincoln and all of us got to work, and Lincoln played all of the crimes of the Alternate Flim Flam Brothers to everyone in Equestria of how they cheated their way to victory and how they've treated Sweatshop Applejack and her family like slaves in their sweatshop, and as a result, everyone was outraged. Sweatshop Applejack and the entire Apple Family took back Sweet Apple Acres and kicked The Alternate Flim Flam Brothers out, but before they tried to skedaddle, they got ambushed by Lincoln who punched them in the face and he used Tirek's powers and he sucked out and drained the Alternate Flim Flam Brothers of their magic and powers, and he put them in Containment Cards.

Lincoln: That's one down, now to head after Alternate Universe King Sombra.

We then headed to the Alternate Equestria under the reign of the Alternate Universe King Sombra, and it was indeed a nightmare from Hell, everyone was miserable, and we heard his cruel laughter echoing in his castle. We met up with Rebel Rainbow Dash, and we launched a surprise attack on Alternate Universe King Sombra as Lincoln fired blasts of indigo energy and sucked the life out of Alternate Universe King Sombra's guards, and then, we confronted Alternate King Sombra and we really let him have it as we brutally thrashed him all over, and Lincoln and I fired rainbow helix blasts which pierced Alternate Universe King Sombra right through his black heart and he burst into flames and was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Rebel Rainbow Dash: It's finally over, Sombra's finally gone.

Lincoln: And I know you lost your wings because of what that piece of trash did, here, let me take care of that.

Lincoln carefully removed the artificial wings, and he placed his glowing hands on Rebel Rainbow Dash's back, and she felt a slight ache on her back, but then, her original wings grew back and were even stronger than ever.

Rainbow Dash hugged Lincoln.

Rainbow Dash: That was so awesome, you regenerated her wings!

Nico: So, your ability also works on Pegasi wings as well, nice.

Lincoln: We're not done yet, now we got Alternate Tirek and Alternate Nightmare Moon to deal with.

We then headed to the Alternate Equestria under the reign of the Alternate Universe Tirek, and it was indeed a nightmare from Hell, everyone was miserable, and we heard his cruel laughter echoing in his castle. We met up with Soldier Pinkie Pie, and we launched a surprise attack on Alternate Universe Tirek as Lincoln fired blasts of indigo energy and sucked the life out of Alternate Universe Tirek's guards, and then, we confronted Alternate Tirek and we really let him have it as we brutally thrashed him all over.

Then, we slashed off Alternate Tirek's horns, and he screamed in excruciating pain. Then, Lincoln flew at Tirek, and with his vampire fangs now longer and sharper than ever, Lincoln sank his fangs deep and hard into Alternate Tirek's neck, and he screamed in excruciating pain, but the pain of being bitten was just beginning. Suddenly, Lincoln began sucking out and draining Alternate Tirek dry all of his powers, strength, muscle mass, and abilities, as Lincoln's rainbow energy aura was flaring up extremely as he and all of us assimilated his powers and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger, while Alternate Tirek was suddenly shrinking in both height, strength, and muscle mass.

Finally, Alternate Tirek was eventually reduced to his extremely weaker and withered form, as Lincoln unlatched his vampire fangs which were covered in blood and he let out an extremely loud and animalistic roar that shook the ground itself. Then, he threw him into the air and destroyed him and Alternate Tirek was sent to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered as the dark clouds cleared up and the nightmare was over.

Lincoln: And now, we're going after Alternate Nightmare Moon.

Finally, we headed for the Alternate Equestria under the reign of the Alternate Universe Nightmare Moon, and it was indeed a nightmare from Hell as it was plunged into eternal night, everyone was miserable, and we heard her cruel laughter echoing in her castle.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair and purple headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she's dressed in a purple sleeveless crop top, necklace with a purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, holstered on her back is a massive nature greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple and black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and purple pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Amaris Somatra, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet.

Amaris Somatra: That's right, and I got the girls away from Alternate Nightmare Moon.

?: YOU SHALL PAY FOR GETTING IN THE WAY OF EMPRESS NIGHTMARE MOON!

We then saw Eternal Darkness Rarity heading our way, but Lincoln trapped her inside a sun-like prison which removed Alternate Nightmare Moon's dark magic that corrupted her.

Lincoln: Now, to deal with Alternate Nightmare Moon.

?: ALL WHO DARE TO DEFY ME SHALL PERISH!

We finally saw Alternate Nightmare Moon heading for us, and she was enraged.

Sylvester: Alright, time for your reign to end here and now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Your reign of eternal darkness ends here, Nightmare Moon. Now, daylight shall return to Earth and your empire will vanish. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark

Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his

Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Kouta's team, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Tony Jones and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666

Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Alternate Nightmare Moon, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln separated Alternate Princess Luna and slashed off

Alternate Nightmare Moon's wings and bound her with a binding circle so she couldn't escape, and Lincoln grabbed her horn and he sucked out and absorbed all of her powers and dark magic he and the rest of us made them our own, and when Lincoln was done, Alternate Nightmare Moon was weakened to such a degree she couldn't even stand. Then, he fired a rainbow helix energy blast that went through Alternate Nightmare Moon's heart and she was destroyed and sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And with that, four alternate versions of Equestria are freed from evil. (To Amaris Somatra) And it's so good to see you again, Amaris.

Amaris Somatra: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Amaris Somatra wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Amaris Somatra was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Amaris Somatra: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Amaris Somatra's waist and hugged her, and Amaris Somatra is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Amaris Somatra: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Amaris Somatra, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Darkness. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet, and she has powerful light and dark powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Nebthet. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the dark magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Amaris and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Amaris would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of darkness and the lunar eclipse. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show her thanks, Amaris kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami

Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Amaris Somatra: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Amaris.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Amaris Somatra in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Amaris Somatra: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Amaris Somatra with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Amaris Somatra: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Amaris Somatra.

Amaris Somatra had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Amaris Somatra's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Amaris Somatra had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw the six girls, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Elfie from Coral Reef Legend: Elfie of the Blue Sea and Miku Aihara, Arena Dowson, Kaoru Iwasaka, Mieri Tanakadate, and Rena Ueshiro from Gokkun Athlete! Kyonyuu Medalist no Oshaburi Kyouka Gasshuku.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Elfie from Coral Reef Legend: Elfie of the Blue Sea and Miku Aihara, Arena Dowson, Kaoru Iwasaka, Mieri Tanakadate, and Rena Ueshiro from Gokkun Athlete! Kyonyuu Medalist no Oshaburi Kyouka Gasshuku.

Nicole: So, that's who that cretin tried to destroy. So glad we got rid of her.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Elfie: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Elfie and the five other girls saw who it was that saved them from Alternate Nightmare Moon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature,

Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's

Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix

Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Elfie: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy

aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Miku Aihara: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elfie, Miku Aihara, Arena Dowson, Kaoru Iwasaka, Mieri Tanakadate, and Rena Ueshiro with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did first in exposing the alternate Flim Flam Brothers and imprisoned them after he drained them of their magic and powers, and what we did in destroying the alternate King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon and sending them to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Amaris Somatra have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went to the four alternate versions of Equestria and dealt with the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon.

Lincoln: That's right.

Nico: There's bound to be more alternate versions of Equestria, both either good or bad.

Me: And if there are bad alternate versions of Equestria, we'll be there to leave our mark and free them from darkness.

Eli: You said it.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon and sent Alternate Universe King Sombra, Alternate Universe Tirek, and Alternate Nightmare Moon to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Amaris Somatra saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Amaris Somatra: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Amaris, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Amaris Somatra: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Amaris Somatra: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and an orb formed out of nowhere, and we saw there's trouble: we saw the smoking hot Bikini Babes that we met three years ago during Anna's babysitting adventure, and they were cornered by an army of demons that were sent by Sebastian long before his Dark Side got removed and sent to The Black Gates, and they were going to kill them. The orb vanished, and Sebastian who was sweating like a pig from fear was about to sneak out, but our Cute Force spotted him.

Sebastian Mendez: Oh crap… !

Poromon: SEBASTIAN, YOU PIECE OF CRAP! DID YOU SEND THOSE DEMONS AFTER THOSE BIKINI BABES!

Sebastian Mendez: YOU'LL NEVER TAKE ME ALIVE, COPPERS!

Sebastian ran out of the World Tree Estate!

Poliwag: GET BACK HERE, YOU BASTARD!

Lincoln: Guys, I'll be back, I've got to rescue the Bikini Babes.

Buster Bunny: I'll go with the mascots and try to stop them.

Nico: That is if Poromon doesn't drink any beer.

Lincoln flew out and right before the demons were about to kill the Bikini Babes, he fired waves of rainbow energy and elements at them and hit them hard, and that angered them really badly.

Lincoln: Your master had already been purified of the darkness that corrupted him, but it looks like all of you are still loyal to the monster he was long ago. Oh well, no skin off my nose, time to die.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he cut down and destroyed the demons and sent them to The Black Gates. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword and powered down.

Babe 1: Oh man, thanks for saving us from. (Suddenly sees Lincoln) Lincoln?!

Babe 2: Holy crap, you saved us. (Seductive voice) And you've really grown quite a lot.

Babe 1: (Rubs Lincoln's massive pecs with her hands) Definitely, you've grown from a little man into a really big, tall, imposing, handsome, strong, and extremely even more attractive manly hunk of a man.

Babe 3: (Rubs Lincoln's wider and muscular back) You can land an airplane on that huge and muscular back.

Babe 4: And with those massive tank turrets for biceps and eight-pack abs, no one'll try any sort of crap with you.

Babe 5: Hope you have room for five voluptuous babes for your harem?

Lincoln: Hey, I'm on the market, ladies.

The Bikini Babes squealed and Lincoln hugged them, and he came back with The Bikini Babes and he continued working out, and that made The Bikini Babes blush madly. Then, Sebastian came back and closed the door.

Qin: We know this wasn't even your fault, but Poromon and Poliwag still hate you for what happened back in the past.

Sebastian Mendez: When is this ever gonna end?!

Buster Bunny and the Mascots opened the door.

Buster Bunny: It won't, they still hold a grudge against you from back in the past, and for what you did yesterday in screaming in their ears.

Sebastian Mendez: Damn it.

Babe 1: You! You were the one who sent those asshole demons at us. (Cracks Knuckles)

The Bikini Babes punched Sebastian in the face and knocked him out.

Anna: Whoa, not only are you girls smoking hot but also tough as well.

Nicole: You knocked Sebastian flat on his ass with that punch. Of all the people Sebastian loved to piss off in the past, this may have been his biggest mistake.

Lincoln: And Poromon's gonna keep holding his crimes over his head. We'll keep an eye on Poromon if that happens again.

Me: Agreed.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Simulator Iris: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Iris, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Lamode, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird

Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna are in your harem, Linky.

The Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Iris: You can thank us for introducing our Simulator counterparts to Lincoln, and he saved them from the Simulator versions of Praxina, Mephisto, and Gramoor, and he sent them to The Black Gates.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Simulator versions of Iris, Auriana, Talia, Carissa, and Lyna, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their

stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December

1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Cloud Kingdom is next.

Me: Cool! I definitely know what's coming. No spoilers. I'll go with.

Nico: Okay.

Gwen Tennyson: Me and Raven too.

Nico: All right lets go.

We went in and the simulator and it activated and we were in THE CLOUD KINGDOM!

---

The Cloud Kingdom is the sixth kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. It is a mysterious realm made up entirely of clouds, and is the greater location of Nimbus Arena. During the events of the story, while en route to the Metro Kingdom, Mario and Cappy hear a strange laugh outside their ship, which causes them to investigate. They discover that Bowser is also en route to the Metro Kingdom, and thus encounter him whilst in the sky. This kingdom is the location of the first Bowser battle of the game. Upon defeating Bowser, he retreats to his airship and instructs it to fire cannonballs at Mario. He gets hit by one of these, causing both him and the Odyssey to crash-land down in the Lost Kingdom.

The Cloud Kingdom is located southeast of the Lake Kingdom, northeast of the Wooded Kingdom, northwest of the Lost Kingdom, and west of the Metro Kingdom.

---

Nico: WHOA!

Me: The Cloud Kingdom!

Gwen Tennyson: This is amazing.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well the next boss should be coming right about… Now.

Then out came BOWSER! But he was dressed in a nice white tuxedo and hat.

Me: WHOA! Bowser! Looking sharp!

Bowser: Thanks. Like my new Tuxedo guys?

Nico: Nice! You look like a a Koopa version of Tuxedo Man

Bowser: (LAUGHS) Thank you.

Me: What's the occasion?

Bowser: Just getting ready for my wedding in this game here.

Me: Ooh this will be awesome!

Bowser: Or attempt at it anyway.

Me: True.

Nico: Too bad we have to stop you.

Gwen Tennyson: This will be fun.

Nicole: Okay you have to blast his head.

Nico: Easy.

Bowser: LETS GET IT ON!

He fired a massive blast of fire from his mouth.

I fired waves of energy and the blasts collided and my energy went into his mouth and exploded inside him!

BOOOM!

Smoke came out of his mouth.

Gwen and Raven fired blasts of darkness and magic and blasted him all over.

?: (ECHOING) SHELL PILE!

A HUGE SHELL SPUN IN FROM OUT OF NOWHERE AND BASHED BOWSER ALL OVER!

SMASH!

We saw that it was MoriShellmon!

Me: WHOA! MoriShellmon!

Nico: WOW! Nice entrance!

MoriShellmon: (In a girl's voice) HOw did you like that one!

Nico: Morgan Mori Shell!? Whoa!

MoriShellmon: That's right!

Then out came a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Tundra Man on it.

Tina Tundra: And Tina Tundra, Embodiment of Tundra Man!

Takanuva: Tina! Wow!

Sora: You're looking great.

Tina Tundra: Takanuva and Sora you too.

Nico: (gets out Tobias Whale and May Kanker's Ridewatches) Time for this whale to kiss you!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Tina Tundra fired waves of ice and froze him!

Me: Time to send this fireball flying!

I FIRED A WAVE OF ENERGY AND BLASTED BOWSER!

I knocked him out!

Me: Nice!

We got Light Yellow Moons!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Morgan reverted back and was a girl with dark green hair and green eyes and green clothes and angel wings and had MoriShellmon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and an awesome scythe.

Morgan Mori Shell: That was awesome!

Tina Tundra: Yeah!

We high Five

Nico: How did you meet Sora and Takanuva?

Tina Tundra: I met Sora and Kairi in the world of The World That Never Was and helped them kill Saix the first time.

Me: Wow! That is cool!

Tina Tundra: It was and it was long before the 20 Days of Darkness.

Me: Oh good.

Nico: Yeah.

Tina Tundra: And I met Takanuva like all the Toa as you heard before when they were fighting the Bohrok.

Me: Nice!

Gwen Tennyson: That is cool.

Me: Yep. Morgan what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Morgan Mori Shell: I have many of them but my favorite is when I showed Nico my shell collection.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: That was awesome.

Nico and Morgan hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Morgan Mori Shell: Same here.

Me: Would you two like to join the team?

Tina Tundra: We would be honored.

We later left and everyone cheered

---

Later Horsea was out on the beach on a walk.

Horsea: Another Great day!

Horsea hummed.

Horsea: Boy it's so beautiful.

But then HORSEA TRIPPED AND CRASHED INTO A SEAGULL!

CRASH!

Horsea: Ouch! Oh man I'm sorry! You okay?

She saw a Seagull.

The seagull looked at her with hatred and Horsea did too!

FAMILY GUY CHICKEN FIGHT MUSIC PLAYS!

The Seagull charged at Horsea and she punched and bashed and pulverized it.

The seagull fought back but she dodged all of her punches.

Horsea blasted it with a hyper beam blast and kicked him in the beak!

KROW BIFF WHAM BAM SMASH WHOMP BIFF WHAM!

Misty: Maria, you should be proud of Horsea. Mine hasn't done the things yours has

Maria: I am Misty.

Nico: We all are proud of the mascots.

But then Nico's mascot danger senses were tingling!

Nico: Uh oh! Mascot senses tingling!

We went down to the surface and saw SOME OF THE CITY IN SHAMBLES!

Brian: Look at all the devastation!

Me: What the fuck did this!?

Xenia: Yeah!

Eddy: Hey, Maria. Look at that Horsea fighting that seagull

We saw HORSEA FIGHTING A SEAGULL!

Maria: Wait a minute. THAT'S MY HORSEA!

Nico: Not another stupid Seagull Chickenfight!

The Seagull tackled Horsea into a birthday party and smashed it up and Horsea blasted the Seagull! Then she fired a Hyper Beam blast and it hit a swarm of seagulls and they were on fire and ran all over the city and burned everything!

The seagull tackled Horsea through a train and the train exploded in massive fiery explosions!

Nico: HOLY CRAP!

But Horsea exploded out of it and tackled the seagull through a plane and it exploded and blew it apart1

Then they crashed into the ground and a massive fiery explosion blasted out!

Maria: HORSEA!

Horsea: OKAY I'VE HAD ENOUGH!

SHE FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF ENERGY AND IT HIT THE SEAGULL AND ROASTED IT! KILLING IT!

Me: Boy what a MESS! No worries.

I snapped my fingers and I fixed the city and everything.

Rollbar: Next time, it should be on a Skyscraper.

Me: Okay Horsea what was all that about?

Horsea: I was taking a walk on the beach and then I tripped on a rock and crashed into a seagull. And the rest is history.

Me: You should watch where you're going next time.

Nico: I think that was the seagull who picked fights with you before.

Me: Yeah now that you mention it. Fluttershy used her stare on it before.

Qin: This time it succeeded in destroying much of the city.

Rollbar: Seriously, the next fight should be on a Skyscraper.

Horsea: Okay then. No promises though.

Qin: Yeah.

Ransack: (to the kids) Sorry about that, kids! Enjoy your birthday party!

Kids: WE WILL RANSACK!

Nico: Aww.

We then went back home. But unseen by us, the thought to be dead seagull opened his eyes, indicating he wasn't done yet!

UH OH! THAT SEAGULL IS NOT GOING TO LEARN!

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Shadow: Alright. Let's see how much we have to pay for the damages this time.

Me: Shadow with our powers we can fix anything.

Nico: Yep.

Shadow: You're right.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was The Cleric from The Toy Story That Time Forgot, and he's out for revenge on Woody and the others. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for an elemental battle: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Cleric from The Toy Story That Time Forgot, and he's out for revenge on Woody and the others.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh boy, another evil toy out to destroy Woody and the others, not good.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: Either way, we're not letting him get away with this.

Nico: No, we're certainly not, Lincoln. Alright, gang, let's go teach that evil pterodactyl toy a lesson he'll never forget.

Me: He's about to meet his doom.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: And put into the M.O.E.

The previous group came.

Raven Branwen: Can me, Electro, Anti Wanda, Chemistro, Bonz, Roxy Rocket, Duff Killigan, Rex Goodwin, Dr. Polaris, and Nergal go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Bonz: We saw the fight. Is Horsea okay?

Me: Yeah she is.

Maria: That stupid seagull attacked.

Nico: Yep.

Ace: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Rainy Turtloid.

Me: Stormy.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes, and that rampaging hairy gorilla is coming here to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes, and that rampaging hairy gorilla is coming here to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does he look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Rusty's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt orange hair, he has facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on a turquoise coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, turquoise pants, black boots, and he was on all fours.

Rusty: (GASPS) Oh man, that version of me looks like a wild gorilla!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Maya Parker: We'll be ready for him, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to take down The Cleric.

Lincoln: That rotten pterodactyl toy's going to pay for trying to hurt Woody and the others, and once we get done with him, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Maya Parker: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy The Cleric, and as soon as we get done with him, Lincoln and Maya Parker along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes.

We were off to help Woody in Galaxy Toys.

* * *

We arrived at Galaxy Toys.

Electro: Here we are.

It was closed.

Me: Closed for the day.

We went in and I had a skeleton key to allow us entry.

Nico: Awesome.

We went in.

Me: Woody? Buzz, Andy, Hannah?

Woody and everyone saw us.

Woody: Guys thank goodness.

Buzz: You made it!

Raythor: Why couldn't we have met you guys at your house?

Woody: Because this is far too important for that.

Qin: Good point.

Camie: Yeah.

Chemistro: What's the situation?

Woody: The Battlesaurs are here.

They told us about them

---

The Battlesaurs are the supporting antagonists in Toy Story That Time Forgot.

Mason, a friend of Bonnie, received for Christmas a complete set of Battlesaurs. However, he didn't play with them because he was more interested in his Optimum X console; as a result, the Battlesaurs were completely unaware they were toys, and reproduced their series' storyline with dangerous seriousness, capturing all toys they encountered. Only their Cleric was aware of their toy nature, but he considered the Battlesaurs had no use for play and kept them in their ignorance.

That all changed two days after Christmas, when Bonnie's toys arrived and were captured. Trixie and Rex, because they are dinosaurs, were welcomed in the tribe. However, the other toys were condemned to die. To save them, Trixie succeeds to get Bonnie and Mason to play with the toys, revealing to all of the Battlesaurs what play is. Following this, the changed Battlesaurs settled down on a more peaceful existence.

Members:

The Cleric: the spiritual leader of the Battlesaur society.

Reptillus Maximus: Champion.

Ray-Gon: The armourer of the Battlesaurs.

Goliathon: An attack beast used in the Arena of Woe.

Raptorial guards: Green raptor-like dinosaurs which serve as standard guards. Some wear helmets, others not.

Elysian guards: Tall and slender turquoise dinosaurs which are the females of the Battlesaurs.

Brutes: The least intelligent of the Battlesaurs. They are strong an bulky in design and wield particularly large weapons. There are three types of them: blue ones with a square head shape, green ones with Stegosaurus plates along the back, and red ones who have longer, T-Rex like snouts.

Living amongst the Battlesaurs are light green dinosaurs which act in a dog-like fashion. Many are stationed in the ditch encircling the Arena of Woe, where they "dismember" fallen fighters.

---

The Cleric was the main target

---

The Cleric is the main antagonist of the 2014 Christmas television special Toy Story That Time Forgot.

He is a pterosaur-like toy who acted as a ruler over the Battlesaur toys, who prior to the film had no idea they were toys. The Cleric was the only one who knew they were toys (though it's uncertain how he found out) and prevented them from finding out or being played with by humans in order to have power.

He was voiced by Steve Purcell, who later voiced The Bensons in Toy Story 4.

The Cleric makes his first appearance when Woody, Buzz, Rex, Trixie and Angel Kitty are brought to Mason's house. He seems quite mistrustful of the newcomers, fearing that the Battlesaurs will realize they themselves are toys. After imprisoning Woody, Buzz and Angel Kitty, he sends Trixie and Rex to fight alongside Reptillus Maximus, where Trixie soon realizes that other toys unwillingly pitted against them are no match for the Battlesaurs.

In an attempt to stop Reptillus from harming any more toys, Trixie reveals Bonnie's name written on her foot, which the Cleric sees as a "mark of obedience" as she has surrendered herself. He sends Reptillus after her as she runs off to expose the truth to the Battlesaurs.

The Cleric takes control of a mechanically-modified Rex as he prepares to dispose of Woody, Buzz, and Angel Kitty through means of shredding them with a fan. However, Trixie has successfully convinced Reptillus that he is a toy, and soon Bonnie and Mason begin playing with the Battlesaurs.

From that day on, the Cleric along with the other Battlesaurs have had a change of heart, having "surrendered" themselves to play time. He apparently realizes that being a toy isn't all that bad, hinting that he is the villain.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Me: Oh man! So they were forced to fight like that! Just like when we encountered the Dome of Doom as the Brave 12.

Nico: Not good! But the Battlesaurs and the Cleric are going into the M.O.E.

Astro Man: And Trixie and Rex wanted to join them?

Woody: Yeah.

Me: Crazy!

Camie: Yeah!

Roxy Rocket: I'm guessing that didn't work out so well

Rex: No it didn't. But this was before we joined you all.

Me: Oh man.

Camie: Yikes.

Phage: Honestly, you two are fine with the friends you have

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Yeah.

Rex: I agree there.

Qin: The Battlesaurs are going to be smashed all over.

Camie: That is for sure!

Dr. Polaris: Think I can magnetize the toys here?

Me: You could. Sora you can pilot those Giga Suits to really give the Battlesaurs a taste of pain.

Sora: Good idea.

Kairi: I'll join in on that.

Aqua: Me too.

Nico: Go for it guys.

Acid Man: Perhaps the Battlesaurs might send in foot soldiers of their own

Me: If they do we'll show them.

Woody: Awesome.

Camie: Lets go show them some pain.

Woody: Follow me guys.

We followed Woody to the Battlesaur World Store section.

Nergal: There are some Gigas suits right now

Sora: Got it!

Sora, Aqua and Kairi got in a blue, red and purple one.

Me: Nice!

Qin: That is so cool.

We went into the store and saw THE BATTLESAURS

Me: Targets sighted.

Rex Goodwin: I'll go fetch the next members of the usual battles.

Me: Okay.

He went and did so.

It was a really savage battle seeing the Battlesaurs fight.

Me: Whoa they are brutal.

We saw them REALLY BASHING AND PULVERIZING EACH OTHER!

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) These lads are brutal.

Woody: They sure are.

Buzz: No kidding there.

Clawful: Nobody. Make. A. Sound.

We stayed quiet.

Then we saw an opportunity as the Cleric came out!

Me: Target sighted.

Bonz: Is he a T Rex like Rex is?

Me: Actually he's a pterodactyl.

Qin: That is true.

Cleric: Fellow Battlesaurs, I understand there have been complications the likes of Lotso, Stinky Pete, and other obstacles in the way. But those obstacles are no more! And yes, Woody and his friends might have beaten us before. But they are still minor annoyances! Now is the time to strike! Now is the time to prove we are the strongest toys ever! WHO'S WITH ME?!

THEY ROARED IN AGREEMENT!

Gabriel: How inspiring.

Nico: Lets go guys. Entrance time.

We went at them.

Cleric: The time has…

Then the spirits of toys appeared and then they swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasts off above them and a phoenix cry was heard and we blasted out and blasted them all over!

Me: You are not the strongest! WE ARE!

Woody: Minor annoyances, huh?

Cleric: Well, you struggled against us before! (To us) And this is our first time figuring the rest of you!

Airi: He has a point

Me: And it will be where we kick your butts all the way to Timbuktu!

Xenia: And it's going to hurt REALLY BAD!

A soldier came and I kicked him and sent him crashing into a wall!

SMASH!

Anti Wanda: Ya'll want to be the strongest? Then why don't ya'll join our ranks?

Cleric: If you defeat us that is!

Me: Gladly!

I fired waves of energy and blasted them into pulp!

Camie fired waves of Aurora energy and blasted them.

Ben turned into Cannonbolt!

Cannonbolt: CANNONBOLT!

He rolled and smashed them all over the place!

Cannonbolt: That is one way to roll down the competition!

Sailor Pallas: It sure is!

Sailor Pallas and Cannonbolt: ROLLING SMASHER BASHER!

They ran and rolled and bashed them all over and smashed them all over!

Cannonbolt turned into Wildvine

Wildvine: WILDVINE!

He threw explosive pods and blasted them all over.

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Wildvine: This will hurt too!

Syd Chang: You got that right!

Syd and Wildvine: VINES OF BUTTKICKING!

They formed vines and bashed them all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Wildvine turned into Blitzwolfer

Blitzwolfer: BLITZWOLFER!

He fired a sonic howl and sound waves blasted them down.

Blitzwolfer: How is that for my bark being better than my bite!

Zarya Moonwolf: Along with this!

Zarya and Blitzwolfer: HOWLING BLITZ BLAST!

They fired sonic blasts of energy and blasted the Battlesaurs all over the place!

Blitzwolfer turned into Snare Oh

Snare Oh: SNARE OH!

He wrapped numerous Battlesaurs in bandages and smashed them together!

Snare Oh: You guys need to keep this under wraps!

Mokunaii XI: Yeah what he said!

Mokunaii XI and Snare Oh: MUMMY BANDAGE SLASH!

They slashed numerous Battlesaurs all over with bandages!

Snare Oh turned into Frankenstrike

Frankenstrike: FRANKENSTRIKE!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted numerous Battlesaurs all over.

Lincoln: Now that is electrifying!

Frankenstrike: Boy it sure is!

Lincoln and Frankenstrike: LIGHTNING FRANKENSTEIN BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over the place.

Xenia: Take that!

Frankenstrike turned into Upchuck!

Upchuck: UPCHUCK!

He ate a bunch of rocks and fired energy blasts from his mouth and blasted the Battlesaurs all over!

Upchuck: Time for some vomit power!

Dante Alighieri: And it will hurt!

Upchuck and Dante: PUTRID VOICE BLAST!

They vomited waves of foul smelling vomit with the power of the Sin of Gluttony and drenched them all over! YUCK!

Nico: OH SICK!

Camie: YUCK!

Ditto turned into Eye Guy!

Eye Guy: EYE GUY!

He fired laser blasts and blasted numerous Battlesaurs all over the place!

Eye Guy: EYE see you guys all over and it hurts!

Eye Brawl: (Transylvanian Accent) We got our eyes on you!

Eye Brawl and Eye Guy: EYES OF FURY LASER STORM!

They blasted numerous Battlesaurs all over!

Nico: EYE See what you mean!

Eye Guy turned into WAY BIG!

Way Big: WAY BIG!

He would be about 7 feet tall to a normal toy.

Way Big fired a wave of cosmic energy and blasted them all over the place.

Way Big: This is really big for me. I hate to imagine what Ultimate Way Big would be like in here.

Eli: No kidding!

Eli and Way Big: COSMIC LIGHTNING FORCE RAY!

They fired a wave of cosmic energy and blasted them all over!

Way Big turned into Spitter

Spitter: SPITTER!

He fired waves of water and drenched them all over!

Spitter: How's that for some water fun!

Spittor: Time for this frog to hop! Spittor, TERRORIZE!

He transformed and was ready!

Spittor and Spitter: POISON DART DELUGE!

They fired waves of poison and water and blasted the Battlesaurs all over!

Toy Org appeared.

Me: Toy Org! Nice!

Toy Org: Looks like it's time for more toys to learn their place!

Toy Org fired laser blasts and blasted the Battlesaurs all over.

Buzz: Thanks for coming back, Toy Org!

Toy Org: Anytime Buzz!

Qin: Awesome!

Slinky: (laughs) At this rate, you're bound to have an owner!

Toy Org: One day I will!

Qin: Yeah you sure are.

Me: Oh yeah!

Battlesaurs charged at him and Toy Org bashed them all down!

Lola fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Camie and me fired energy blasts.

Wham Shell: Brace for the mace!

He swung his mace club and bashed them and sent them flying far!

Nico: Nice one!

Then Myotismon, Lord Drakkon, Baron Mordo and the Dark Signers came.

Me: Myotismon, Lord Drakkon, Baron Mordo and the Dark Signers.

Myotismon: Toy Org just loves this place.

Drakkon: He sure does.

Me: Yep.

Misty Tredwell: And who can blame him?

Nico: He sure does.

Kalin: (to Nico) We heard you fought Rolf's Akumatized form.

Nico: We sure did and he was crazy and on a giant planet of meat too.

Baron Mordo (to Eli): I hope you take care of that Tangrowth.

Eli: Oh I will.

Bangray then appeared.

Me: Bangray, up for another round?

Bangray: You bet I am.

Me: Cool!

Bangray: Are you glad to be back Rui?

Rui: I sure am! And it's awesome!

Me: Yeah it sure is!

Bangray: Sounds confusing that there are 2 versions of me. Me from Japan and Jozotic from America.

Me: Does sound confusing huh?

Bangray: No kidding!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Nico Chan, Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster, Elemental HERO

Dark Neos, Flare Neos, Aqua Neos, Air Neos, Grand Neos, Glow Neos, Lucy Dark, Luz Noceda, Amity Blight, Willow Park, Gus Porter, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Vegeta and Shadow VS Myotismon, Ship Org, Davy Jones (Disney Infinity), Maccus, Blackbeard (Pirates of the Caribbean 4). Heartless Ships (Kingdom Hearts 3), Ghost Ship Minosaur, Turtle Pirate (Disney Infinity), Evil Shade Man, Web Crusher, Lumine, Bee Blader, and Batty - Nico's rescue on a massive meat planet and we were battling The Mad Meatmonger - Rolf's Hypothetical Akuma form and Calliope Chomei transformed against her

---

Myotismon was first.

Myotismon: (to Nico) Your rescue was on a massive meat planet where you battled The Mad Meatmonger - Rolf's Hypothetical Akuma form. Calliope Chomei transformed against him

Nico: Yeah that one was really crazy and amazing.

Elemental HERO Rampart Blaster: It sure was awesome though.

Lucy Dark: Boy it sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: It was a tasty world though.

Starshine Sparkle: That was awesome to see.

Spyro: It sure was awesome and tasty.

Myotismon: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Nico turned into Heatblast!

Nico: HEATBLAST!

He used the Core Medals for Myotismon, Pypismon and DemiDevimon

Myotismon: Omnitrix Aliens and Core Medals! Awesome choices! And you look awesome as a Pyronite.

Heatblast Nico: Boy I sure do! It's HOT!

They fired waves of darkness and fire and blood red lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

J.D. Knudson, Ranamon, AncientMermaimon, Oceanus Shenron, Varie, Undine (Monster Rancher), Ariel, Katara, Riley Anderson, Yuna, Stella Nox Fleuret, Rikku, Yuffie, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Ace and Breach VS Lord Drakkon, Jellica, Blue Jellyfish, Big Lenny, Dragon Jellyfish, King Jellyfish, Queen Jellyfish, Hellyfish, Zen Aku, Gaspard, Miraj Scintel, Evil Blackarachnia, and Dogu Bouma - Us battling Another Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine who are the Embodiments of the Steak, Sausages, Meatballs, Ham and Eggnog. And the next embodiment of Twilight's friends was Comet that Sunny and friends know

---

Lord Drakkon was next.

Drakkon: (to me) You guys, Kouta's team, Tobias Whale's team, and the others did good battling Another Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine, who are the Embodiments of the Steak, Sausages, Meatballs, Ham and Eggnog. And the next embodiment of Twilight's friends is going to be for Comet that Sunny and friends know

Me: That was awesome that we met Embodiments of Meat and Eggnog Dopants and it was fitting too because we were on a huge meat planet.

Ranamon: It sure was y'all and man was it an amazing planet to see.

Riley Anderson: Boy it sure was! And all the meat was tender and delicious.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and man was it delicious.

Sweetie Belle: It sure was. But that is amazing that Sunny knows a pony named Comet. He's an Auroracorn.

Gill Grunt: We never heard of them before. That is cool.

Lord Drakkon: We'll have to meet him later. Lets do it!

I turned into Ultimate J.D. and used the powers of NRG!

Me: NRG!

I used the medals for Lord Drakkon, Pink Ranger Slayer and Evil Green Ranger and we fired waves of energy and fire and waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

* * *

Bertrand, Tidal Whale, Omaima Lexington, Thumpback, Moby Dick (Hanna Barbera), Jabberjaw, Cybershark, Ripster, Ruth Lincoln, Hexe Trude, Number 83: Galaxy Queen, Rose Paladin, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Miranda and Raythor VS Roman Goodwin, Azald, Abrasive Side (SpongeBob), Thwomp (Mario), Tox Box, Whomp (Mario), Grindel (Mario), Lego Boo (Lego Mario), SHS Carnage, Terminus, Dorodoros, Duke of Trump and Palm Tree Bouma - Lincoln's Rescue in the alternate versions of Equestria, and went there to help Rebel Rainbow Dash, Soldier Pinkie Pie, Eternal Darkness Rarity, and Sweatshop Applejack take down the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon, but while the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers got sent to prison for the rest of their lives, Alternate Universe King Sombra, Alternate Universe Tirek, and Alternate Nightmare Moon got sent to The Black Gates.

* * *

Roman was next.

Roman Goodwin (to Bertrand): I heard Lincoln's Rescue was in the alternate versions of Equestria, where he helped Rebel Rainbow Dash, Soldier Pinkie Pie, Eternal Darkness Rarity, and Sweatshop Applejack take down the Alternate Universe Flim Flam Brothers, King Sombra, Tirek, and Nightmare Moon. While the Alternate

Universe Flim Flam Brothers got sent to prison for the rest of their lives, Alternate Universe King Sombra, Alternate Universe Tirek, and Alternate Nightmare Moon got sent to The Black Gates.

Bertrand: That was a most amazing rescue and it was cool.

Tidal Whale: Boy it sure was! Lincoln and everyone really let them have it and sent the Flim Flam brothers to prison and the rest got the Black Gates.

Ruth Lincoln: But those worlds were freed from the terror of those alternate versions.

Roman Goodwin: That is awful! I heard that Starlight Glimmer stopped the Sonic Rainboom of Rainbow Dash 5 times and made alternate timelines where they were like that.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding! But that's what happens when you mess around with the fabric of time. Also we know about Savage Fluttershy and that was wicked.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Scary to see all that too.

Roman Goodwin: It sure was! But it's like what you knew from day 1. You mess with the timeline and there will be catastrophic consequences.

Bertrand: That is too true.

Roman Goodwin: It sure is. Lets do it!

Bertrand turned into SPIDERMONKEY!

Bertrand: SPIDERMONKEY! (HOOTS)

Bertrand used the medals for Roman Goodwin, Arachne and Shelob (LOTR) and got a spider sword and they fired waves of fire and webs and smashed them down.

Haiku, Ghostfreak, Danny Phantom, Casper, Pearl (Casper), Pandora (Danny Phantom), Dora Santiago, Lucille Loud, Goku, Mage Meadowbrook, Mistmane, Flash Magnus, Stygian, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas, Burnertron, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Heat Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Bui, Cat Mummy, Dr. Croaker, Ghost of Geronimo, and Big Top Werewolf - Cloud Kingdom next and we battled Bowser in a REALLY SHARP Tuxedo

Carly Atlas was next.

Carly (to Haiku): Cloud Kingdom was next. Nico battled Bowser in a REALLY SHARP Tuxedo

Haiku: He sure looked really suave in that one.

Ghostfreak: Boy he sure did and it was amazing that he looked that good.

Goku: I thought it was really great on him.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was. Everyone thought so.

Cozy Glow: They sure did.

Hex: Yeah they sure did and it was awesome

Carly Atlas: I thought it looked great on him. Lets do it!

Haiku turned Kickin Hawk!

Haiku: KICKIN HAWK!

She used the medals for Carly Atlas, Giant Hummingbird and Hummerzoom and got a Hummingbird fire Sword and they fired waves of fire, bones, blood, ghosts, skulls, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

Dante, Garudamon, Silverbolt (Beast Wars), Airazor, Tigerhawk, Terrorsaur, Inferno, Waspinator, Jessie Bannon, Gabby Eunice, Kale, Caulifla, Gine, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Phage and Lasher VS Devack of the Monkey, Manta Bayarsh, Mantaraymon, Neptunemon, Seadramon, Mermaidmon, Splashmon, Calamaramon, Divermon, Professor Monkey for a Head, Probabilitor the Annoying, Muscle Krabs, Universe 666 Bio Broly, and Wuya - Horsea battling that Seagull

---

Devack was next.

Devack (to Dante): Horsea battled that Seagull again. It's honestly been a while since that happened.

Dante: It has been a while. But this time Horsea and that Seagull REALLY Put a dent in the city.

Garudamon: They sure did and it was brutal.

Jessie Bannon: Yeah it sure was.

Fluttershy: But in the end Horsea won.

Tornado Bolt: But I have a feeling we haven't seen the last of that seagull.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that bird might come back like how Ernie always did.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Devack: Same here. Lets do it!

Dante turned into ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Dante: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

He used the medals for Devack, Ape Man (Scooby Doo) and Monkeys (Jungle Book), and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and yellow fire and webs and blasted them down

## Persephone, Elec Man, Mollie, Lincoln, Linka, Paula, Margo, Rita Loud, Hex, Aruto, Emile Valliance, Agent J, Agent K, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell, Sushi World, Sushimi (Lego), Toro (Sushi Pack), Sushi (Marvel), Mochi (Sushi Pack), Eel, King Shark, Cammy Chameleon, Angel Roidmude, Bi Beast, Alien Pig, and Alien Guts - Those Seagulls need to leave the mascots alone

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty (to Persephone): That seagull needs to leave Horsea alone. It's you guys who have to pay for the property damage caused.

Persephone: Well we fixed everything up with a snap of our fingers. But yeah I agree there.

Elec Man: That was still a crazy battle of Horsea. And all because she accidentally tripped over a rock.

Hex: Yeah that was an accident. But it erupted into a chicken fight.

Rainbow Dash: That was brutal! But Horsea came out on top which was awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: But yeah we fixed everything up in the end.

Misty Tredwell: Boy that was brutal. Lets do it!

Persephone turned into BUGLIZARD!

Persephone: BUGLIZARD!

She used the medals for Misty Tredwell, Evil Style Queen and Suri Polomare and they fired waves of green fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

Morpheus, Elemental HERO Necroshade, Elemental HERO Voltic, Escuridao, Lady Heat, Inferno, Woodsman, Ocean, Giganta, Melissa Edinborough, Rilliona, the Magistus of Verre, Chaos Emperor Dragon - Envoy of the End, Noelle Silva, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, and Harley Quinn VS Kalin, Miraiki, Electropede, Mantamobile, Flamecon, Sniper Reihou, Gourmet Pyromaniac Vincent, Counsellor Zektar, Superfriends Giganta, Sid the Squid, Jellyfishnoid, Gillmarda, and Vexxa - Woody and friends need our help

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin (to Morpheus): Woody and friends need our help. What is it this time?

Morpheus: Well as you can see we're battling the Battlesaurs.

Elemental HERO Necroshade: Yes and it's brutal. They are gladiator dinosaur toys.

Giganta: But it's cool we're facing them.

Applejack: Yeah but they are giving us an amazing challenge.

Apple Bloom: It sure is.

Flashwing: I agree there too.

Kalin: Boy that is amazing. Lets do it!

Morpheus turned into Way Big!

Morpheus: WAY BIG!

Morpheus used the medals for Kalin, Superfriends Giganta and Megalon and they fired waves of blue fire, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Boris, Blizzard Wolffang, Zarya Moonwolf, Merrick, R.J. (Jungle Fury), Leanbow, Mr. Wolf, Wolverine, Kouta, Tharja, Celica, Clalr, Hilda, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Clawful and Ultra Humanite VS Greiger, Mahouki, Necrolai, Oculous, Magma, 50 Below, Serpentina, Black Lance, Tobias Whale, Bun Bun, Parasite, Estroy, and Shadow Mandy - The Battlesaurs are causing trouble

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger (to Boris): The Battlesaurs are causing trouble. But what are they capable of?

Boris: Well they are Gladiator toys and they want to prove that they are the strongest out there.

Blizzard Wolffang: They sure do. But so far we are the strongest.

Kouta: We sure are.

Pinkie Pie: This is turning into a fun one!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is fun.

Featherweight: It sure is awesome and we're really winning.

Sprocket: Boy it sure is awesome.

Greiger: It sure will be! Lets do it!

Boris turned into Water Hazard's predator, CROWNTHORN!

Boris: CROWNTHORN!

He used the medals for Greiger, Whale Nezire and Tidal Whale and they fired waves of water and indigo fire and metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down

---

Brittney, Frankenstrike, Fran the Frankenstein, Elsa Frankenstein, Tommy Oliver, Frankenstein (Hotel Transylvania), Victor Frankenstein (Disney), Frankenstein (Van Helsing), Amber, Ren & Stimpy, Powdered Toast Man, Kylie Griffin, Siren, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin, Beef Rib World, Meat Man, The Butcher, Meat Sweats, Meat Shop Owner (Felix The Cat), Meat (Mortal Kombat), Mad Meatmonger, Blackbird, Greasers, Illuso, Barbed Wire Org, and Wiggy Jiggy Jed - The Battlesaurs are barbarian dinosaur toys

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin (to Brittney): The Battlesaurs are barbarian dinosaur toys. I should know since I saw it with you guys firsthand.

Brittney: You sure did. it was like what happened during the gladiators back over 2,000 years ago.

Frankenstrike: That was a crazy time back then.

Amber: It sure was.

Princess Luna: I agree there.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding.

Snowdrop: That was crazy.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: I agree.

Rex Goodwin: Yeah. Lets do it!

Brittney turned into INVINCIBLE!

Brittney: INVINCIBLE!

She used the Core Medals for Rex Goodwin, Shade and Evil Shadow Man and they fired waves of darkness and purple fire and blasted them all over.

---

Eli Winston Bullock, Jewel Man, Rarity, Flashwing, Jade Flashwing, Prism Break, Diamondhead, Chromastone, Crystal Man, Crag, Edith Norris, Derek, Odette, Loki (Marvel), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Airi and 2014 Maleficent VS Baron Mordo, Bangray, Count Dooku, Darth Maul, Kylo Ren, Asajj Ventress, Dark Rey, Darth Vader, Evil Cut Man, Evil Roxas, DC Cupid, Universe 666 Mother Gothel, and Zululuk (Flashman) - The Battlesaurs are going into the M.O.E.

---

Baron Mordo was next.

Baron Mordo (to Eli): The Battlesaurs are going into our ranks. And so is the Cleric.

Eli: That's for sure and it will be cool.

Jewel Man: You got that right.

Crag: We can't wait to see who is going to be paired up with them.

Princess Celestia: That will be awesome to see.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: I agree too.

Spotlight: Yeah.

Baron Mordo: That will be cool. Lets do it!

Eli turned into BUZZSHOCK!

Eli: BUZZSHOCK!

Eli used the Core Medas for Baron Mordo, Tala and Amora the

Enchantress and they fired waves of lightning, magic and light and blasted them all over and smashed them down.

---

Zyuohgers, Megaforce Rangers, Ghost Riders, Nico, May, J.D. Knudson, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Lincoln, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Bangray.

---

Bangray was next.

Bangray: Lincoln you are going to be in for a surprise from this one.

His eyes glowed and then…

?: Lincoln?

We turned and saw a girl with lilac purple hair and she had blue eyes and lilac purple clothes and had blue angel wings and in the middle of her forehead was the symbol of the Cloudians and she had the same symbol on her skirt and she had a Raincloud Magisword in her hand.

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: Claudia Cloudian? (Tearing up) Is that you?

Me: The Avatar of the Cloudians!

He ran and hugged her and cried hard.

Me: Lincoln?

Lincoln: (CRYING HARD) CLAUDIA! I'VE MISSED YOU SO MUCH!

Laney: J.D. you are not going to like this one. Claudia was murdered by Scoots.

We gasped!

Me: What happened?

Laney: It was 2 weeks before you moved in. Lincoln and Claudia were out at the mall and they were having fun. But then that evil scooter riding maniac Scoots came in and then she stabbed her in the back with a sword of glass and skewered her and killed her. Lincoln was so devastated after that and so were all of the guardian angels.

Me: Oh man!

Nico: That monster! I'm really glad we banished her to the black gates.

Me: Me too! What a heartless coward!

Laney: Claudia it's awesome to see you again.

Claudia Cloudian: You too Laney wow! You all grew so much.

Me: We sure have. But what Scoots did was absolutely disgusting! But you don't have to worry about her anymore. She's gone for good. We banished her to the Black Gates.

Claudia Cloudian: Good riddance.

Me: But you need to be back with Lincoln. (SNAPS FINGERS)

I snapped my fingers and then in a flash of light she was back to us.

Claudia Cloudian: I'm back! Thank you!

Lincoln: We got a lot to catch up on.

Nico: You sure do.

May: Lets finish up here first.

Bangray: Good idea. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Cleric, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that monstrous pterodactyl toy, and he'll be in for an eternity of pain.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zyuohgers: WILD INSTINCT! AWAKEN!

AAAHHAAAHHAHAH WOOWOOWOWO!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ANIMAL PLATOON!

Ghost Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Yamato: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SKIES! ZYUOH EAGLE!

Sela: MONARCH OF THE OPEN SEAS! ZYUOH SHARK!

Leo: MONARCH OF THE SAVANNA! ZYUOH LION!

Tusk: MONARCH OF THE DEEP FOREST! ZYUOH ELEPHANT!

Amu: MONARCH OF THE SNOW FIELDS! ZYUOH TIGER!

Misao: MONARCH OF THE WORLD! ZYUOH WORLD!

Bud: MONARCH OF THE BLUE SKIES! ZYUOH BIRD!

All: DOBUTSU SENTAI ZYUOHGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Yamato: Don't underestimate this planet.

Me: Or you will not live to regret it.

Nico: Lets get him!

Zyuohgers: ZYUOH CUBE BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and cube blasts and they hit

Bangray and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Bangray you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

Me: Claudia if we battle a clone of Scoots you can unleash your rage on her.

Claudia Cloudian: Thanks J.D.

---

We regrouped.

Gia: We admit you're pretty strong.

Tsukasa: For that, we give you a warrior's defeat.

Kamen Ride: Forever Yellow!

Tsukasa turned into the Yellow Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Yellow Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER YELLOW!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Yellow Rangers of Ninja Storm, Dino Thunder, SPD, Mystic Force, Operation Overdrive and Jungle Fury!

Nico: Lets get them!

We went at the Battlesaurs and bashed and blasted and smashed them all over!

Maxxor, Rothar, Swassa, Aokua, Gintanai, Eximiar, Loderool, Nivenna, Illexia, Aszil, Lystone, Lomma, and Titanix blasted and smashed them all over.

Misty, Maria, Ransack and Rollbar used the Velocitron and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Maria and Misty's powers, and Rollbar's acrobatic skills 100-fold and turned Ransack's seat into a cannon!

Maria and Ransack: WATER LASER BLASTER!

Misty and Rollbar: ACROBATS WATER BLAST!

Lincoln of the Thunderstrike and Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Loni of Fashion and Anti-Wanda: FASHION FURY BLAST!

Matau of Wind and Chemistro: WIND TOA BLAST!

Gia of Yellow Megaforce and Bonz: YELLOW MEGAFORCE BLAST!

Danny Phantom of Amity Park and Roxy Rocket: GHOST ROCKET BLAST!

Rarity of Generosity Water and Duff Killigan: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Lars of Darkness and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS SWORD BLAST!

Brittney of Darkness and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET CONDOR FLAME STORM!

Jessica Shannon of the Wasp and Dr. Polaris: MAGNETIC FURY BLAST!

Blake Belladonna of Remnant and Nergal: PIZZA CAT BLAST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble

Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

They fired waves of energgy and elements.

Pinkie Pie, Woody, Buzz Lightyear, Jessie (Toy Story), Rex, Hamm, Mr. Potato Head, Barbie, Andy and Hannah and me: TOY RETRIBUTION BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements and blasted the Battlesaurs all over.

Lincoln: You're done terrorizing Woody and his friends. DINO ELEMENT STYLE: T-REX!

Mai Shiranui: DINO FIRE STYLE: ALLOSAURUS!

Nanami Simpson: DINO WATER STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Julie Makimoto: DINO EARTH STYLE: MASTODON!

Chie Satonaka: DINO WIND STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Shizuka Marikawa: DINO LIGHTNING STYLE: PACHYCEPHALOSAURUS!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into the well-known dinosaurs that attacked The Cleric.

Lincoln and his harem: DINO FINAL SMASH: DINO CHARGE!

Lincoln and his harem summoned various dinosaurs and they viciously mauled The Cleric badly.

The Cleric: I… will… not… die!

Sherlock Hound: (Laughing Sinisterly)(British Accent) That's where you're wrong, this is where you die and where your reign over your people ends here.

Suddenly, we saw black dogs with red eyes and multiple red eyes all over their bodies made of pure darkness form behind Sherlock Hound, and he sent them at The Cleric, and they brutally mauled the evil prehistoric toy to death, and he was sent to The Black Gates.

Alucard: That was truly impressive, looks like you've mastered my Universe 666 counterpart's powers perfectly.

Nico: Having both immensely vast demonic powers is impressive enough, but having both immensely vast demonic and vampiric powers, if anyone crossed him, it would end in a total bloodbath.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) It was thanks to my training from Sparda in mastering his powers of darkness and I was also able to master Alucard's vast vampiric powers. Now, all we have to do is take care of Rusty Spokes' feral animal Packing Day self.

Lincoln: Right. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Rusty Spokes' point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty?!

Me: Yikes! He looks exactly like what Lincoln had drawn in his sketchbook!

Feral Animal Packing Day Rusty: (ROARS)

Rusty's feral animal Packing Day self charged at us, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall, he got back up, and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Maya Parker: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged hairy gorilla.

Suddenly, Maya Parker's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green and sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes, she left green and sky blue energy, stars, winds, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Maya Parker: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Maya Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of green and sky blue energy with stars and wind surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Wind flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a sky blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Maya Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Maya Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Maya Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green and sky blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has sky blue highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green and sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Wind with the Wind Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Wind with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Maya Parker has on a green sleeveless vest, sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green jeans, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Wind and surrounded by stars and winds, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Maya Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive green angel wings with sky blue tips on the large green feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized green angel wings with sky blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with sky blue tips and sky blue markings, Maya Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Maya Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, winds, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Maya Parker's Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Fortune Lady Wind Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Fortune Lady Wind Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded sky blue gems and Fortune Lady Wind and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sky blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with sky blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads is a large green phoenix head with sky blue gems for eyes and sky blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Maya Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Water's head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with wind gusts in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Wind that said, "Maya Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Wind, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Victoria Parker, Camila Parker, Aurora Parker, and Naomi Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Dracula (The Simpsons) and Sellon, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Winds, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Wind"

マヤ・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・ウィンドのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する妹、ヘイゼル・パーカー、ナタリー・パーカー、ヴィクトリア・パーカー、カミラ・パーカー、オーロラ・パーカー、ナオミ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてドラキュラの大敵であるダーク・ルアン（シンプソンズ）とセロン、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、怒りのマスター

天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪を滅ぼす者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして風のマスター、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そしてフォーチュンレディ風のマスター

Maya Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY WIND-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HURRICANE WIND STORM FORTUNE LADY WIND FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND STORM FORTUNE LADY WIND FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HURRICANE WIND STORM FORTUNE LADY WIND FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Maya Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Wind-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Rusty's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, he roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Maya Parker fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, winds, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Rusty's feral animal Packing Day self and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, and he gripped his turquoise coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Stella Parker: Oh man, Maya's transformed, this means things are so going to get messy.

Lincoln: Yep, this means Rusty's Packing Day self is so done for.

Maya Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Hurricane Wind Storm Fortune Lady Wind Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Hurricane Wind Storm Fortune Lady Wind Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber his hairy butt into the ground! Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Maya Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness,

Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Maya Parker, and I went after Rusty Spokes' feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Rusty's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Maya Parker also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Maya Parker, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Rusty's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as he let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Rusty Spokes turned the tip of one of his eleven massive and long orange wolf tails into Cell's stinger that opened up into a large sucker and he plunged it onto his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, he sucked him into his body and absorbed him as the stinger changed back.

Suddenly, we felt Rusty's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF RUSTY SPOKES WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA SERPENT, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA SERPENT, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND RUSTY SPOKES GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Rusty Spokes was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea serpents, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix!

Clyde: WHOA!

Zach: Oh man, now Rusty's about to transform!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Rusty Spokes' greatsword, and then, it glowed and then, surrounding the massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea serpents, sea creatures, mermaids, phoenixes, and angels flying and swimming around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO RUSTY! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, RUSTY SPOKES EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Rusty Spokes grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of his long orange hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea serpents, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow mermaid holding a water drop in her hands and surrounding her are a rainbow phoenix, rainbow sea serpent, rainbow sea creatures, and rainbow angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, he has on sea serpent earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, River, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with aqua blue gems embedded in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue sea serpent-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a mermaid, sea serpent, phoenix, and angel with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, River, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with aqua blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Rusty Spokes, Awesome Friend, Son, and Brother". Rusty Spokes has on an aqua blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with ocean waves on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, water, ocean waves, sea serpents, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Rusty Spokes' wider and more muscular back is a sea serpent, mermaid, sea creatures, a Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by water and ocean waves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rusty Spokes felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive orange angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large orange feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized orange angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive orange angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long orange wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Rusty has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and aqua blue fingerless gloves with a sea serpent, mermaid, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Rusty Spokes' massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea serpents, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rusty Spokes' Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water River Maelstrom Almighty Aztec Chalchiuhtlicue True Immortal Aztec Oceanic Water River Maelstrom Sea Serpent Mermaid Sea Creature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water River Maelstrom Almighty Aztec Chalchiuhtlicue True Immortal Aztec Oceanic Water River Maelstrom Sea Serpent Mermaid Sea Creature Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and Chalchiuhtlicue, Aztec Goddess of Water, Lakes, Rivers, Seas, Streams, Storms and Horizontal Waters etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue sea serpent heads with aqua blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue sea serpent heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large aqua blue sea serpent head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the aqua blue sea serpent heads for the pommel. Rusty has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold sea serpent head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold mermaid head, large gold phoenix head, and large gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the sea serpent, mermaid, sea creatures, the Phoenix, and Angel said, "Rusty Spokes, Loving Son of Rodney Spokes and Older Brother of Rocky Spokes, Awesome Friend of Lincoln Loud, Clyde McBride, Zach Gurdle, Liam Hunnicut-Rockell, and Stella Zhau, Master of The Waters and Rivers, Archenemy of The Titanium Toenail, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Chalchiuhtlicue, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Rivers, Sea Serpents, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ラスティ・スポークス、ロドニー・スポークスの愛する息子、ロッキー・スポークスの兄、リンカーンの素晴らしい友人ラウド、クライド・マクブライド、ザック・ガードル、リアム・ハニカット＝ロッケル、そして水と川の達人、チタン足爪の大敵、勇敢なステラ・チョウ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼を司る偉大な神、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、世界の救世主ラウドハウスとミシガン、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、チャルチウトリクエの使者でありチャンピオン、そして水、海の波、川、海蛇、人魚、海の生き

物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Rusty Spokes has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA SERPENT-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM AZTEC RIVER MASTER ALMIGHTY CHALCHIUHTLICUE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM AZTEC RIVER MASTER ALMIGHTY CHALCHIUHTLICUE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM AZTEC RIVER MASTER ALMIGHTY CHALCHIUHTLICUE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Rusty Spokes' Super Angel-Sea Serpent-Mermaid-Sea Creature-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation.

Rusty: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Aquatic Water Oceanic Maelstrom Aztec River Master Almighty Chalchiuhtlicue Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Aquatic Water Oceanic Maelstrom Aztec River Master Almighty Chalchiuhtlicue Phoenix God Angel Hope) Oh man, what on Earth hit me?

Nico: You transformed, Rusty, have a look.

Nico formed a mirror of water, and Rusty saw what happened to him after he absorbed his feral animal Packing Day self, and he was amazed.

Rusty: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Aquatic Water Oceanic Maelstrom Aztec River Master Almighty Chalchiuhtlicue Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Aquatic Water Oceanic Maelstrom Aztec River Master Almighty Chalchiuhtlicue Phoenix God Angel Hope) Whoa! You're right, I've transformed just like Lincoln, J.D., and the others, this is awesome.

Everyone cheered wildly for what Maya Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Natalie Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green angel wings and medium sized green angel wings underneath are permanent, and Rusty Spokes' brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long orange wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve orange planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent.

Maya Parker: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Rusty's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Maya.

Me: My pleasure, Maya.

Suddenly, Maya Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Maya Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Wind flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Maya Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Maya Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And he absorbed him and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit.

Selene Emperyous: The lightning master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Ahana Azura is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Lightning and The Sky. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, and she has powerful lightning powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Nuit. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the dark magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ahana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ahana would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of lightning. Lincoln made her a powerful lightning greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ahana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: Which means Ahana has the powers of Nut.

Lincoln: That's right, she has the powers of Nut, and she's a powerful master of lightning and the sky.

Carly Atlas: As promised, you and the Battlesaurs go into our ranks.

Cleric: Thank you.

Devack: No problem.

Rex Goodwin: You're not as bad as Lotso.

Greiger: You just wanted to be strong.

Me: Yeah and you proved that.

Rex Goodwin: We just need to find an archenemy for you

Me: Yep.

Nico: But this was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Woody: Thanks guys.

Me: Anytime.

Nico: Greay job today everyone.

Woody: (To the viewers) It sure was awesome to do this one huh?

Me: Yep.

We went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Toy Story that Time Forgot was a really awesome movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer,

Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania) as well as Kurumu Kuruno, Serena Honoua, Svetlana Succubus, Yuria tenma, Raim and Rachel Truaigheaingeal and we're going to Lynn's Table and we're going to battle an old enemy of Nico and Poliwag. His name is Terrance Veracruz, who was an old enemy of his and Poliwag and who was picking on a girl that they knew. The friend's name is Cammie Wendoll and she is a Hellyfish Gene-slammer. Also Svetlana Succubus is going to transform against him. And we're going to battle Another Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania). They were the embodiments of the Planet Dopant and the Digimon Dopant. And we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Rainy Turtloid and her name is Rain Turtle.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Victoria Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Light, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the south of Gotham Royal York: specifically the ruins of Incognito Labs, and we're going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Melanie Harmonia, his name is Marcus Veracruz, the brother of Terrence Veracruz, he's not only a jealous narcissistic misogynistic bastard, but he's also 100 times worse than Chandler, and he's so in for Hell. And we're going to meet Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Lightning and The Sky. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, and she has powerful lightning powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Nuit.

She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the dark magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ahana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ahana would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of lightning. Lincoln made her a powerful lightning greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ahana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up is The Snowman from Courage The Cowardly Dog who is in Gotham Royal York and is going to turn it into a Winter Wonderland.

See you next time.

# THE SNOWMAN COMETH

This chapter is based on the Courage the Cowardly Dog episode The Snowman Cometh.

---

It was a cold day as Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania) as well as Kurumu Kuruno, Serena Honoua, Svetlana Succubus, Yuria tenma, Raim and Rachel Truaigheaingeal were heading over to Lynn's Table for some fun.

Me: Man it sure is cold.

Nico: Good thing we got our fur parkas on.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Thank goodness.

Kurumu: I'm warm enough already thanks to Linky.

She jumped on him and squeezed his head in between her breasts.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) This is so warm.

We snickered.

Nico: Kurumu, I want to thank you, Piedmon, and your teams for coming

Kurumu: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Serena Honoua: It sure will be.

Nico: Serena, what do you like to do in your free time?

Serena Honoua: I like making books about the Eternal Phoenix. J.D. lets me use the Eternal Phoenix Book for Inspiration.

Nico: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Serena showed us a book called "The Immortal Phoenix and The

Planet of The Amazons." The cover showed an amazing sexy and beautiful Phoenix Wing Angel flying over the jungle of an alien planet with a pink sky and it had 4 moons in it. And the Amazons were throwing spears at her.

Nico: That's a cool book!

Nicole: Boy it sure is.

Qin: Yeah.

Maria:… I like it!

Serena Honoua: Thanks guys!

Me: You're welcome.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was crazy and cool!

Lola: Boy I'll say!

Camie: Those Battlesaurs put up an amazing fight!

Nico: They saw Lotso and Stinky Pete as obstacles

Me: Boy they sure did.

Qin: Yeah no kidding. They were consumed by their superiority.

Camie: They sure were.

Nico: But they were still strong.

Me: They sure were.

Qin: Yeah

Laney: We sure had fun with them though.

Varie: Yeah.

Lana: That was awesome.

Nico: I admit Cleric made a great speech.

Me: It sure was inspirational.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I admit Cleric made a great speech.

Me: It sure was inspirational.

Qin: Yep.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: a bully by the name of Terrance Veracruz has been sighted here.

Poliwag: WHAT?! That asshole's here?!

Me: You know him?

Poliwag: He's nothing but inhuman scum, he brutally humiliated and bullied my friend, Cammie Wendoll, who's the Gene-Slammer of Hellyfish.

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Yeah, he's a total scumbag.

Lincoln: Wait, that last name is familiar. (GASPS) (SUDDENLY BECAME ENRAGED) THAT INHUMAN SCUM'S ALSO THE BROTHER OF ANOTHER ASSHOLE WHOM I ABSOLUTELY DESPISE!

Eli: What the?!

Anna Anyanova: I think I know who Lincoln's talking about: Marcus Veracruz, the brother of Terrence Veracruz, he's a jealous narcissistic misogynistic bastard who bullies and humiliates women and makes extremely rude and misogynistic remarks about women, and he's also 100 times worse than Chandler, and he's the enemy of Melanie Harmonia!

WE GASPED!

Lincoln: (MEGA ENRAGED) I'M GONNA KILL THOSE TWO BASTARDS! (WOLF ROAR)

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID WILD TAKES!

Me: Crap, Lincoln's let the beast out again!

Nico: Terrence Veracruz is so dead, worse than dead!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: Along with him roaring like a wolf.

Nico: You sure got here quick. Alright, let's go hunt down Marcus Veracruz and make that piece of crap pay!

Me: Before Lincoln tears his head off before any of us have any fun.

Me: Yeah! And I have a feeling he's over at Lynn's Table.

Fluttershy heard a Pokemon cry.

Fluttershy: (Gasp) Oh look here guys.

We saw a Meowscarada.

Me: Oh a Meowscarada.

Nico: And the poor thing is freezing.

Fluttershy: Oh we'll warm you up little one.

Meowscarada: Thank you so much.

We warmed it up.

Meowscarada: Thank you.

Me: Do you want to come with us?

Meowscarada: Sure.

Nico: You'll love it with Fluttershy.

Meowscarada: I sure will.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his

abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Terrence Veracruz) There you are, asshole! I just spotted Terrence Veracruz, he's 20 yards away, and he's trying to kill Cammie Wendoll.

Poliwag: That stupid idiot bastard, let's get him!

Lincoln: I'm gonna tear him to shreds, and his brother's next on my rescue. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Terrence Veracruz.

We arrived at Lynn's Table.

Me: Here we are.

We went in.

Nico: GOOD MORNING LYNN'S TABLE CREW!

Lynn Sr.: Hey guys! Usual orders?

Nico: Don't you know it Mr. Lynn. We'll eat after we take care of something here.

Lynn Sr.: No rush guys. Coming right up.

Poliwag: Cammie? Are you there?

Me: Hmm. There!

We spotted Terrence Veracruz and he had a knife in hand and was about to stab Cammie Wendoll.

Nico: THERE'S THAT FUCKING PIECE OF CRAP!

Poliwag: And he's about to stab Cammie.

Me: Let's tear him apart.

We went at him!

Terrence Veracruz: DIE, YOU STUPID BITCH!

Terrence Veracruz was about to stab Cammie Wendoll, but we fired waves of energy and elements at Terrence Veracruz which sent him flying into a wall, and we landed in front of Cammie Wendoll and stood against Terrence Veracruz.

Poliwag: You okay, Cammie?

Cammie Wendoll: Poliwag? Oh, thank goodness you're here.

Nico: He told us about that piece of trash you're facing.

Cammie Wendoll: I thought I was through with Terrence when he got arrested, but that piece of crap brother of his, Marcus, showed up and busted him out of prison! I hate those two pieces of shit!

Melanie Harmonia: Same here, I despise Marcus for everything he's done, but I had no idea his brother was just as bad as he is.

Terrence Veracruz: (ENRAGED SCREAM) GODDAMN IT! MARCUS TOLD ME IT WAS GOING TO BE EASY TO KILL THE BITCH! HE NEVER SAID ANYTHING ABOUT YOU ASSHOLES COMING HERE!

Lincoln: Your brother's a brainless idiotic piece of crap who never has a single thought in his empty head, and you're the same as him!

Terrence Veracruz: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY?!

Me: You heard him asshole!

Terrence Veracruz charged at Lincoln and tried to punch him, but Lincoln grabbed him by his neck and threw him right into another wall. Terrence Veracruz got out, but now, he was really enraged and completely pissed off.

I then grabbed Terrance and punched him all over!

POW BIFF KRACK BIFF WHOMP WHAP SMACK!

I punched him and sent hiim crashing into Flip!

SMASH!

Poliwag: Hey Cammie!

Cammie Wendoll: Poliwag! Thank you!

Poliwag: You're welcome.

She hugged him.

Nico: Lets make this guy mincemeat!

Cammie Wendoll: Count me in! I got a few electrically charged tentacles with his name on them!

Poliwag went up to him.

Poliwag: Remember me, dumbass?!

Terrence Veracruz: YOU! YOU LITTLE PIPSQUEAK!

Poliwag: A powerful pipsqueak now!

Hee fired a beam of bubbles and blasted him all over.

Poliwag then slapped him all over with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Nico: YEAH!

SLAP!

He smacked him hard and smashed him crashing into Bubble Bass!

SMASH!

Meowscarada charged at him

She blasted him with a Solar Beam blast and blasted him!

Me: Celine Screwball, GO WILD!

Celine laughed crazily!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOO WOO WOO WOOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Terrance all over the place!

HONKS TERRANCE'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: I may be crazy but I just love giving people what they love!

HONKS TERRANCE'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: HAVE A PIE!

SPLAT!

She got out a pie and splatted it into Terrance's face!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She honked Terrance's nose!

HONK!

She then ran around Terrance really fast!

Celine Screwball bashed Terrance's face like a punching bag!

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She really bashed him all over!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! How do you like me now chum? WOO

WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Terrance all over!

Terrance punched her!

POW!

But the punch made her head bounce around like a punching bag.

Celine Screwball: Oh so you want to tussle it out do ya bub!

KRABLAM!

She bashed him in his face with a hammer!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

We were really laughing hysterically at her lightning fast moves and funny shenanigans!

Terrance: ARE YOU MAKING FUN OF MY PAIN?!

Celine Screwball: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY POSITIVELY CORRECT! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D!

Nico transformed into his Heatblast form.

Nico: HEATBLAST!

Nico fired a wave of fire and blasted Terrance all over!

Nico Heatblast: You play with fire and you will get burned!

Nico used the Core Medals for Firefly, Scorcher and Pyros.

Nico and Faye Fire: FIRESTORM DEATHRAY!

They fired waves of fire and blasted Terrance all over the place.

Poromon got into a tank!

Poromon: Time to turn this jerk into roadkill!

Terrance was ran over and the Jerks too! They were flatter than a pancake!

Hannah then punched him in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Elise Paine: GO SIS!

Nico: NICE! I guess Hannah's sister decided to join us.

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Yep.

Manaphy juggled dynamite!

Manaphy: Catch!

She threw the dynamite and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Terrance: Ouch!

THUNDERCLAP!

Hannah fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Poliwag used grenades as bowling balls!

Poliwag: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

He rolled them and they hit Terrance and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Elise Paine: YEAH GET HIM!

Hannah ran fast with the speed of lightning and gave Terrance a NASTY ULTRA SUPER MEGA WEDGIE!

Horsea poked a puma with a stick and it chased her and Horsea jumped and the puma mauled Terrance all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Tentacool used chickens as arrows. She fired one and it skewered him in his butt!

Terrance screamed in pain!

Then a REALLY FUNNY thing happened and we saw eggs pouring out of his mouth! WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Jirachi put a bullseye on him!

Terrance: Huh?

BANG! DING! BANG DING!

We fired blasters and blasted him all over the place!

DING DING DING DING DING DING!

Elise Paine: Let me do one!

Hannah Thunderbolt Paine: Go for it sis!

She fired a laser blast and it hit the bullseye and blasted Terrance in his back!

Me: Nice shot!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Time to bring down the lightning!

I turned into ULTIMATE J.D.!

Me: AMPFIBIAN!

I used the powers of Ampfibian!

I fired a massive blast of lightning and it hit Terrance and electrocuted him all over!

Nico: Nice one!

Then I turned into NRG!

Me: (Russian Accent) NRG!

I fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him and burned him.

NRG Me: This is gonna be a good one comrades!

I used the Core Medals for Lord Drakkon, Pink Ranger Slayer and Evil Titanium Ranger!

Me and P'andor: CHERNOBYL RADIATION BLAST STORM!

We fired waves of fire energy and blasted Terrance all over!

Nico: WHOA! That will hurt!

P'andor: (Russian Accent) That was really amazing!

Qin: Boy it sure was!

I reverted back!

Bertrand turned into Spidermonkey!

Bertrand: SPIDERMONKEY! (HOOTS)

Maria: I love Spidermonkey!

Spidermonkey Bertrand: It sure is awesome!

He fired webs blasts and bound Terrance up!

Spidermonkey Bertrand used the core medals of Roman Goodwin, Black Suit Spiderman and Yost Venom.

Spiderman: Lets make this a fun one from your friendly neighborhood Spiderman.

Venom: Including us!

Spidermonkey, Spiderman and Venom: SPIDER RED FLAME BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and red fire and blasted Terrance all over.

Haiku turned into Kickin Hawk!

Haiku: KICKIN HAWK!

She went and kicked and pulverized him all over! She grabbed him.

Haiku Kickin Hawk: I'm a Kickin Hawk and you're my victim! Are you gonna come quietly or do I have to mess you up!?

Terrance: You think I'm scared of you toots!?

Haiku Kickin Hawk: TOOOTTTSS?!

UH OH! NOW HE IS IN FOR SOME PAIN!

She bashed and pulverized him all over the place like how Numbuh 86 did to Numbuh 2!

Me: Never call Haiku toots or you're going to get your ass kicked!

Haiku Kickin Hawk used the Core Medals for Carly Atlas, Hummerzoom and the Columba Zodiarts.

Carly Atlas: You show that jerk what for Haiku!

Haiku and Carly: ORANGE FURY HUMMINGBIRD BASHER!

They bashed and pulverized him all over!

Dante turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey

Dante: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

He fired waves of webbing and tied him up!

Ultimate Spidermonkey: This will be good!

He used the Core Medals for Devack, King Louie and Tublot!

Kerchak: I'm ready for this guy!

Ultimate Spidermonkey and Kerchak: GORILLA SMASHING PUNCHER!

SMASH! SMASH SMASH SMASH!

They punched and smashed him brutally!

Persephone turned into Buglizard!

Persephone: BUGLIZARD!

She slashed Terrance all over!

Buglizard: Not bad for a predator Alien!

Buglizard Persephone used the Core Medals for Misty Tredwell, Killer Croc and Reptile (Mortal Kombat)

Buglizard Persephone: This will be good!

Misty Tredwell: It sure will be!

Buglizard Persephone and Misty Tredwell: GREEN FLAME LIZARD STORM!

They fired waves of energy and green fire and blasted him and the jerks all over!

Morpheus turned into Way Big!

Morpheus: WAY BIG!

He was only 10 feet tall in this one. His size would smash the restaurant open.

Me: Good thing we can change the sizes of Way Big at will depending on the location.

Nico: Yep.

Way Big fired a cosmic ray blast and blasted Terrance all over.

Morpheus Way Big: That must hurt huh?

Morpheus used the Core Medals for Kalin, Superfriends Giganta and Megalon.

Giganta: This will be good.

Morpheus Way Big and Giganta: GIANT SMASHER BASHER!

They fired waves of blue fire and energy and blasted Terrance and smashed him!

Qin: Take that!

Boris turned into Crownthorn!

Boris: CROWNTHORN!

Me: Time for some Predator power!

Boris Crownthorn: This will hurt!

He fired energy blasts and blasted Terrance all over!

Boris used the Core Medals for Greiger, Whale Nezire and Whale Undead.

Omaima Lexington: Time to smash him! (LOUD FART) Pardon.

Boris Crownthorn and Omaima Lexington: FARTS AND WHALES BLAST!

They fired waves of energy, farts and Indigo fire and blasted him all over!

Terrance coughed!

Omaima Lexington: You want to smell something bad?

She shoved his face in her butt and then…

LOUD LONG NASTY FART!

SHE MADE HIM THROW UP ALL OVER!

Qin: Take that!

Omaima Lexington: Ahh! That's so much better!

Brittney turned into Invincible!

Brittney: INVINCIBLE!

She fired waves of stars and blasted him all over!

Invincible Brittney: This will hurt all over!

She used the Core Medals of Rex Goodwin, Condor (Marvel) and Buzzord.

Maximum Ride: This will hurt too!

Nudge: And this too!

Invincible Brittney, Maximum Ride and Nudge: STAR BIRD FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of violet fire and energy and blasted him all over!

Eli turned into Buzzshock!

Eli: BUZZSHOCK!

Eli fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Eli Buzzshock: Time for some lightning fury!

Eli used the Core Medals of Baron Mordo, Tala and Ben Ravencraft!

Ahsoka Tano: Lets make some action!

Eli and Ahsoka: LIGHTNING OF THE FORCE!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over!

Terrence Veracruz: (to Poliwag) WHEN I'M DONE WITH YOU, I'M GONNA RAPE THAT BLUE WHORE OF YOURS AND KILL YOUR PINK FRIEND, YOUR OWNER, AND EVERY GODDAMN PERSON YOU KNOW!

WE GASPED!

Me: UH OH!

Poliwag: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY!? YOU CAN INSULT ME! BUT NO ONE SAYS THAT TO HORSEA, NICO, POROMON AND EVERYONE!

HE WENT AND SMASHED AND PULVERIZED HIM AND BIT HIM ON THE CROTCH AND KICKED HIS FACE AND KNOCKED OUT

HIS TEETH! HE RIPPED HIS FACE OPEN!

Me: Stewie, Terrance owes you $500.00 and he's not paying you!

Stewie: Oh is that right?

He bashed and pulverized him too!

Maria gasped at his threat to Horsea.

Poliwag was REALLY SMASHING HIM!

Stewie bashed him all over too!

Stewie: WHERE'S MY MONEY! WHERE'S MY MONEY!? WHERE'S MY MONEY!? YOU GONNA GIVE ME MY MONEY!? WHERE'S MY MONEY!

BANG BANG!

He shot his legs!

Terrance screamed in pain!

Maria: NO ONE THREATENS HORSEA!

She jumped him and punched his face and bashed him all over!

POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW POW!

She then shoved a water fist into his mouth and inflated him with water!

TURNING HIM INTO A BLIMP!

Nico: Lets jump him!

Nico dealt a pile driver and out came EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA AND DRENCHED THE JERKS!

Horsea: NO ONE THREATENS ME!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted him!

Nico: Nice one!

Eddy: (to Horsea) You're not scared of his threat?

Horsea: Nope. I've been threatened worse.

Nico: Wow.

Horsea: Besides after the Haunted Car fiasco, I'm not afraid of anything anymore.

Nico: Wow! She is now fearless.

Eddy: Don't forget about Shaw, the so called Boogeyman.

Horsea: True. Not scared of him anymore.

Me: Good.

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Nico: Nice!

Cammie Wendoll: Take this!

She formed Hellyfish's tentacles and they grabbed him and ELECTROCUTED HIM ALL OVER!

SUPER MASSIVE STRONG ZAP!

Svetlana Succubus: What Lincoln did to you, that's just for starters, you piece of crap.

Suddenly, Svetlana Succubus' purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, Succubi, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Terrence Veracruz, she left purple energy, stars, magic, darkness, Succubi, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Svetlana Succubus: You really are nothing more than a piece of crap, Terrence Veracruz, who the hell do you think you are, humiliating Cammie Wendoll like that?! Don't even bother to answer, I already know the answer: you're just a stupid idiot bastard who enjoys humiliating girls for your own selfish amusement, and your stupid idiot bastard brother, Marcus, is just like you in every way. I don't blame Lincoln for getting that pissed off, but either way, you and Marcus are on a one-way trip to Hell for what you both have done in the past.

Suddenly, Svetlana Succubus was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, magic, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are Succubi, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a dark purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Terrence Veracruz: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh shit, this is going to get ugly, I hope she drains him of his life force and leaves him a withered dead corpse.

Me: I think that'll be left to Lincoln, he's fed on the blood of the many Succubi in his harem and gained a ton of Incubi powers and abilities.

Lincoln: And his brother's going to suffer the same fate as well later on.

Then, as the vortex faded, Svetlana Succubus emerged, but she was changed forever.

Svetlana Succubus grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the voluptuous body of a goddess, she has dark purple highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, Succubi, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a Succubus with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, she has on succubi earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a succubus with purple gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple Succubus-shaped

Element of Harmony along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and gold gems on the purple flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Svetlana Succubus has on a dark purple two piece bikini with the Succubus Dopant symbol on the bikini top, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, darkness, Succubi, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Succubus Dopant symbol and it's surrounded by stars, darkness, and magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Svetlana Succubus felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with stars in them and pink tips on the large purple feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple angel wings with stars in them and pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with pink tips and pink markings, Svetlana Succubus has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and dark purple fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Svetlana Succubus' massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, magic, darkness, Succubi, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Svetlana Succubus' Cosmic Eternal Voluptuous Beauty Dark Magic Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Voluptuous Beauty Dark Magic Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and the Succubus Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark purple phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark purple phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large dark purple phoenix heads is a dark purple phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Svetlana Succubus has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with dark purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Succubus head with dark purple gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below The Succubus Dopant symbol that said, "Svetlana Succubus, Voluptuous and Beautiful Succubus Angel, Embodiment of The Succubus Dopant, Powerful Master of Love, Darkness, and Magic, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Succubus (Castlevania: Lament of Innocence), Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Beauty, Darkness, Magic, Love, Succubi, Phoenixes, and Angels"

スヴェトラーナ・サキュバス、官能的で美しいサキュバスの天使、サキュバス・ドーパントの化身、愛、闇、魔法の強力なマスター、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、サキュバスの大敵（悪魔城ドラキュラ：無邪気の嘆き）、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙へ

の希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして美、闇、魔法、愛、サキュバス、フェニックス、天使の達人

Svetlana Succubus has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SUCCUBUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT-SUCCUBUS-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELANGA VOLUPTUOUS BEAUTY DARKNESS MAGIC LOVE SUCCUBUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT SUCCUBUS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLUPTUOUS BEAUTY DARKNESS MAGIC LOVE SUCCUBUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT SUCCUBUS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL VOLUPTUOUS BEAUTY DARKNESS MAGIC LOVE SUCCUBUS DOPANT EMBODIMENT SUCCUBUS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Svetlana Succubus' Super Angel-Succubus Dopant Embodiment-Succubus-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an extreme atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Terrence Veracruz saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and ran at her with a knife to stab her, but Svetlana Succubus fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, magic, darkness, Succubi, phoenixes, and angels which hits Terrence Veracruz and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was super mad and enraged now.

Svetlana Succubus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel Love) Looks like I've gone and made him mad now. But, I've got a few tricks up my sleeve for him.

Me: Let's give that fucker the thrashing of his miserable life.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've crossed too many lines on your rampage for far too long, Terrence Veracruz, this is the last time we ever have to deal with you, and your piece of shit brother will be joining you next.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, you're going to be ripped and torn into a million pieces before we kill you!

Lincoln, Svetlana Succubus, and I went after Terrence Veracruz, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Terrence Veracruz, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Svetlana Succubus, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Terrence Veracruz even more madder and even more insane with rage as he let out a bellowing roar of rage.

killed?!

Terrence Veracruz: FUCK YOU!

He grabbed Horsea, intending to make good on his threat.

Horsea: Oh yeah?

KICK!

She kicked him in the face and blasted him in the face and burned his eyes shut!

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Svetlana Succubus, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, darkness, and planets at Terrence Veracruz, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Svetlana Succubus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, for a little Succubi Lust Inducement.

Svetlana Succubus forms a glowing purple dust in her hands, and she blew it right at Terrence Veracruz which hit him.

Terrence Veracruz: WHAT THE FUCK IS… This?

Suddenly, Terrence Veracruz's eyes turned red and his body was suddenly taken over by overpowering lust and sexual arousal as he saw Svetlana Succubus, and then, his body suddenly began growing as his muscles suddenly began growing much larger and the muscle growth caused his shirt to rip off showing off his newly muscular upper body and eight-pack abs.

Nico: What was…?

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Succubi magic in action, that purple dust Svetlana formed has the power to cause the male victims to be overcome by overpowering lust and sexual arousal upon seeing her and that also results in a sudden muscle growth.

Svetlana Succubus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel Love) But, that'll lead to him getting the life sucked out of him.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto Terrence Veracruz's pecs, and then, Lincoln began sucking Terrence Veracruz of his newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and he was groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass and he was also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of Terence Veracruz's newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GROWLS) Whoa, that Succubi Dust really is potent, it made Terrence physically stronger and increased his sex drive, but that makes it so easy for me to drain him.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from Terrence Veracruz's pecs and went back into Lincoln, and Terrence Veracruz was thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and he also had the life sucked out of him

Poliwag, with a dark look on his face, grabbed one of Manaphy's dynamite and shoved into Terrence's mouth.

Poliwag: (darkly) You fucking swallow this.

Terrence screamed in pain before the dynamite went off, blowing his head up.

KRABOOOM! SPLAT!

HE WAS DEAD!

He was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Svetlana Succubus' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple angel wings and medium sized purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: That's it for that asshole. But, we still got his brother to deal with.

Lincoln: But, when news of his brother's death hits him, he's gonna be wanting revenge on me. Well, I'll do to him what I did to his brother.

Nico: You said it. Say, how are the Bikini Babes doing after getting attacked by Sebastian's former minions yesterday?

Lincoln: They've recovered from that ordeal, especially after they punched Sebastian right in the face.

Amara Roshansa: Even more than that, last night, they had quite a lovemaking session with Lincoln.

Me: Oh Lincoln. You dawg you.

Nico: (Smirks) That was until all of you got dragged into it, right?

Lincoln's entire harem blushed madly.

Lily the Mermaid: (Seductively) What can we say? He really is quite the beast.

Lincoln: (Blushes) Lily.

Nico and I snickered.

Poliwag: Are you okay, Cammie?

She hugged him and squeezed him like a stuffed teddy bear!

Cammie Wendoll: OH THANK YOU! THANK YOU! THANK YOU! THANK YOU!

Poliwag: (Muffled) Can you stop trying to break me in half?

Cammie Wendoll: Sorry.

Nico: Nice job, Meowscarada!

Meowscarada: Thanks Nico.

Lynn Sr.: ORDER UP!

Me: Time for chow.

We went to our tables and got our food.

Meowscarada: Boy that was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer to go with your food?

Meowscarada: Oh no thank you. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: I'm not in the mood for the puppy dog eyes today.

Nico: Okay.

We got our food.

Poliwag: Oh, what the Hell? I'll do it anyway.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Me: (Eating Ultimeatum) Mmm!

Nico: (Eating Ramen) (Slurps)

Laney: (Eating Drumstick)

Cammie: How have you been, Poliwag?

Poliwag: Awesome! (Eating apples)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings) Mmm! Delicious!

Goku: (Eating meat) Mmm! This is good stuff.

Me: You said it Master Goku!

Sakura Knudson: (Eating noodles)

Lola: (Eating Sushi)

Lana: (Eating Steaks)

Claudia Cloudian: (Eating Dumplings and Soup)

She was eating and eating and eating like crazy!

Me: She was dead for a long time so who can blame her.

Cammie Wendoll: I see you have a girlfriend.

Poliwag: Yep. Horsea.

Maria: Horsea is my Pokemon. I found her in Narnia.

Me: Yep.

Cammie Wendoll: Wow that is awesome!

Me: It sure was.

Poliwag: What about you? How have YOU been?

Cammie Wendoll: Can't complain. Been working really hard at the sushi restaurant with Sunset Shimmer and we have been working on all kinds of new sushi ideas.

Sunset Shimmer: She makes really cool sushi rolls. And her extra jellyfish arms really come in handy for it all.

Camie: Wow! Talk about multitasking.

Cammie Wendoll: It really gets tons of jobs done fast.

Nico: That is cool.

Poliwag: You didn't tell me you were in the city.

Cammie Wendoll: I was too busy with work that I forgot to text you.

Nico: No worries.

Varie: Yeah.

We were eating a lot and the dishes REALLY WERE PILING UP!

Nico: I'm really proud of you Poliwag.

Poliwag: Thanks Nico.

Lincoln: (Eating Pizza) Mmm!

Me: That was so awesome. (Eating Spaghetti) Mmm!

Sakura Knudson: (Eating Cake) Mmm! It sure was.

We were done and man were we stuffed!

Goku: Ahh! That was incredible! What a feast!

Me: Boy it sure was! I'm stuffed!

Claudia Cloudian: Boy I am really stuffed! I haven't had a good meal like that in a long time.

Me: Being dead for 7 years I would feel the same way.

Manaphy: I didn't expect you to use my dynamite.

Nico: That was clever.

Poliwag: Thanks. It was cool.

Nico: I agree there.

Lola: It sure was cool.

Maria: Are you okay, Horsea?

Horsea: Yeah I'm okay.

Qin: Good.

Maria: Don't listen to him. You aren't a whore.

Horsea: I know. And I'm glad I'm not.

Qin: Good.

Camie: It sure is good.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Horsea, I wonder if there's an old enemy as well as an old friend of yours too.

Horsea: You know there is. But we'll talk more about them later when we cross that bridge.

Qin: Good idea.

Maria: How did you and Poliwag meet?

Cammie Wendoll: Over in the Philippines, Poliwag saved me from a mad doctor that spliced my DNA with Hellyfish DNA and we got him arrested and sent to a nuthouse for mad scientists.

Me: Was it Dr. Paradigm?

Cammie Wendoll: No it was Dr. Kirk Nidaris.

WE GASPED!

Me: Wait I've heard of him. He was a mad scientist that did these CRAZY terrible experiments with the deadliest kinds of jellyfish. He wanted to make humanoid jellyfish and use them to take over the world.

Qin: That is insane!

Nico: REALLY fucked up!

Me: Yeah. This guy is COMPLETELY INSANE to the bone.

Nico: Oh boy. We might have to deal with him in the future.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: What's your favorite memory of Poliwag?

Cammie Wendoll: When me, Poliwag, Nico and Poliwag went and had an all you can eat sushi buffet and we tied.

Nico: We all ate 500 pieces of sushi.

Poromon: Yeah that was amazing.

Lola: Boy you guys love sushi.

Nico: Yep.

Lynn Sr: Speaking of which, how about I order sushi for you guys?

Poliwag: Sure!

Cammie Wendoll: I could go for some.

Lynn Sr.: Cool! Coming right up.

He went and made some.

Cat: Boy I could go for some sushi too.

Cammie Wendoll: We'll share.

Lynn Sr. came out with a huge plate of sushi.

Lynn Sr.: Here you guys go!

Cammie Wendoll: Oh boy!

Cat: Oh Fishy Fishy fish!

Poliwag: All right!

They got to eating!

Poromon ate some.

Poromon: Good sushi!

Qin:It sure is!

Me: Awesome.

Ed: Does it go good with ketchup?

Me: No.

Eddy: Ed shut up.

Poliwag: You guys want some?

Nico: Oh no thanks. We're stuffed.

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: We're full.

Nico: Guys, does something about how cold it got seem off?

Me: We thought about it.

Me: Hmm.

Qin: Hmm.

Me: I… don't know.

Wolverine: It does smell off. But the cold is preventing me from finding out the source directly.

Me: We'll figure it out shortly.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Anyway lets get down to business with the Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa we got Another Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania).

Nico: Whoa!

Lola: So Kurumu Kuruno, Serena Honoua, Svetlana Succubus, Yuria tenma, Raim and Rachel Truaigheaingeal.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And I sense the Anothers minus Piedmon are one person.

Nico: Awesome.

May: YEAH!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania)!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome!

Another Catherine: It sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with blue hair and purple eyes and she had star angel wings with the 9 planets around them and had purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Planet Dopant on it and the same symbol on her skirt and had a planet sword!

Me: Phoenix Planet!

Phoenix Planet: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Phoenix is the Embodiment of the Planet Dopant and she is the master of the powers of all the planets of the Solar System.

Qin: COOL!

Me: Yeah and she is that strong.

Phoenix Planet: I think it's awesome though.

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Piedmon friendly or hostile?

Phoenix Planet: Friendly and she is amazing too.

Me: Cool!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
O holoré lay thee low
Holoél dark in the Deep
Down beneath the earth you go
Go holoré fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Fast to sleep
Dark holoré in the Deep
Rise again holoré now
Spring abundant holoél
Render green the dying bough
Raise the rock where Yurgen fell
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock
Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) WHALE SMASHER 6!

She summoned Tobias Whale, Hyathis, Mercurio, Obliterator, Edifice Rex and Emperor Spine!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Courage had a feeling of deja vu

Me: Hmm.

Qin: Yeah.

But then…

WHIZ!

A dagger zoomed passed me and I caught it and it was a small dagger.

Me: Whoa.

Then we saw ANOTHER PIEDMON!

Me: There he is!

Qin: This will be good.

Another Piedmon: (In a girls voice) That is for sure.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with Brown hair and pink eyes and had pink clothes and had rainbow angel wings with each of the Crest Symbols on them and she had the same symbols along her arm and had a tiara with the symbol of the Digimon Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had the Omnimon Sword in her hand.

Me: Dahlia Digimon! Whoa!

Dahlia Digimon: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Dahlia is the Emboidment of the Digimon Dopant and she has all the powers of all 1,400+ Digimon kinds and is as powerful as 500,000 Super Ultimate Digimon combined into 1 times 100.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nicole: Awesome!

Kaito (gets out Go Busters gear): Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks (gets out Gokaiger gear): Because we can grant it instead

They got a Beast X Blaster and a Super Megaforce Blaster.

Dahlia Digimon: No he didn't. He was scared of my power. Just sent me on my way.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Wow. He sure was scared.

Sougo (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch): What's your opinion of Poromon?

Geiz (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch): Because we can assure you that he's not your average in training Digimon.

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got

SuperMegaforceRedArmor

Dahlia Digimon: I heard all about how he was blasting the bad guys really well. Poromon is a really awesome Digimon. All Digimon are cool.

Nico: They sure are.

Dahlia Digimon: And if I see the Digimon Emperor in his prison cell I'm going to wring his neck, He messed with the ultimate Sovereign.

Nico: Boy he sure did!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln did so.

Me: This will be good!

Nico: Yeah! Just like old times!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Piedmon's Ridewatch) Time to act like a clown!

May: (Gets out Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajõ Dracula) ridewatch) This beautiful Demon bites back!

Maria: (Gets out Lillithmon's ridewatch) Time for the darkness demon of beauty to strike!

Serena Honoua: (Gets out Catherine's Ridewatch) This demon is comin

They used the powers of Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania) and blasted the Another all over!

Then Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage) came.

Nico: Nice team Koyo!

Koyo Ozaki: Thanks Nico.

Killer Frost: Who's that beauty over there?

Evil Killer Frost: I'm another you. My real name though is Caitlin Snow.

Killer Frost: Another incarnation of me! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

?: It sure is awesome! Out came Rainy Turtloid!

Me: Whoa! Rainy Turtloid!

Nico: Cool!

Rainy Turtloid: (In a girls voice) It sure will be!

Nico: Rain Turtle!? Whoa!

Rain Turtloid: Awesome to see you again Nico. Let me weaken him.

She fired rain blasts and did so.

Dahlia Digimon: Now for the fun part! (ECHOING) GATE OF DESTINY!

She formed a gate and it opened.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (ECHOING) TERRA FORCE!

I formed a huge ball of energy and threw it!

Nico: (ECHOING) GIGA MISSILE!

He fired a huge missile and the blasts hit him and exploded and sent him flying into the gate and he was obliterated in an instant! Another Piedmon was gone and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Poromon: Do you have my moves too?

Dahlia Digimon: Yep I sure do.

Qin: Awesome!

Rain reverted back and was a girl with green hair and red eyes and a green bikini and red angel wings and had a turtle in front of a rain cloud in the middle of her forehead.

Rain Turtle: That was cool!

Rarity: Lets get you some new clothes darling.

The Fashion brigade gave her awesome new green clothes.

Rain Turtle: Awesome outfit!

Maria: Thanks.

Poromon: Do you also eat what Digimon eat?

Dahlia Digimon: Yep. Meat and more.

Nico: Cool cool.

Rain Turtle: That is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Serena Honoua: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Rain Turtle: When me and Nico were down in the swamp and we bashed a bunch of swamp poachers. We sent those jerks to prison.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Rain hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Rain Turtle: Same here.

We paid for the food and went back home.

It was fun.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to the south of Gotham Royal York: specifically the ruins of Incognito Labs, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy an old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Melanie Harmonia, his name is Marcus Veracruz, the brother of Terrence Veracruz, he's not only a jealous narcissistic misogynistic bastard, but he's also 100 times worse than Chandler.

And when the news of Terrence Veracruz's death hit him, he went ballistic and insane with rage and madness, but we're going to destroy him and send him to join his brother in The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in the south of Gotham Royal York, specifically the ruins of Incognito Labs, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we're also going to destroy Marcus Veracruz.

Melanie Harmonia: That's right. The news of Terrence Veracruz's death hit him, and he went ballistic and insane with rage and madness.

Me: It sure did.

Nico: Well, that made it easy, now Lincoln's going to kill him in the same way he did to Terrence Veracruz.

Lincoln: Actually, we won't be needing Svetlana's Succubi Lust Dust, when we sent him to prison, he's been working out constantly in the gym, and because of it, he grew into a 9'8" massive and extremely muscular beast with massive superhuman physical strength, and of course, that also increased his virility to dangerous excessively high levels and he raped the female inmates in the prison he was in before he busted out.

Kurumu: Oh boy, he's gonna be really dangerous to take down.

Lincoln: We've dealt with physically bigger villains like him before. This won't be different.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long neon blue hair and blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful neon blue angel wings, she's dressed in a neon blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with a light blue gem for the pendant, neon blue skirt, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, holstered on her back is a massive lightning greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged light blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and silver pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit.

Ahana Azura: That's right, and I got the girls away from Terrence's asshole brother before he could capture them and rape them.

?: I'M GONNA SMASH YOU INTO THE GROUND, LOUD, YOU AND YOUR WHORES!

We then saw our target, Marcus Veracruz, Terrence Veracruz's equally stupid narcissistic and very misogynistic piece of shit brother, and like Lincoln said, he's now become a 9'8" massive and extremely muscular beast with massive superhuman physical strength thanks to years of heavy lifting in the prison gym, and of course, that also increased his virility to dangerous excessively high levels, and he was out for blood.

Sylvester: Alright, time for you to join your worthless brother in The Black Gates.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric

Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Your piece of crap brother got what he deserved, and so will you, Marcus. Let's get him and tear him apart.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological

Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Kurumu's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-

Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Marcus Veracruz, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto Marcus Veracruz's pecs, and then, Lincoln began sucking Terrence Veracruz dry of his newly gained massive muscle mass, excessive virility, and massive superhuman physical strength and he was groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass and he was also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of Marcus Veracruz's newly gained massive muscle mass, excessive virility, and massive superhuman physical strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GROWLS) Whoa, all that heavy lifting in the prison gym for years really made Marcus physically stronger and it also increased his virility levels to extremely excessive levels, but that makes it so easy for me to drain him.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from Marcus Veracruz's pecs and went back into Lincoln, and Marcus Veracruz was thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his newly gained gained massive muscle mass, excessive virility, and massive superhuman physical strength and he also had the life sucked out of him as he died and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's over, Marcus, now go join your piece of shit brother in The Black Gates. (To Ahana Azura) And it's so good to see you again, Ahana.

Ahana Azura: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ahana Azura wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ahana Azura was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ahana Azura: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ahana Azura's waist and hugged her, and Amaris Somatra is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white

Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ahana Azura: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ahana Azura, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Lightning and

The Sky. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Nuit, and she has powerful lightning powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Nuit. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the lightning master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ahana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ahana would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of lightning. Lincoln made her a powerful lightning greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ahana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Ahana Azura: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Ahana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ahana Azura in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ahana Azura: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ahana Azura with electric blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and electric blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ahana Azura: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ahana Azura.

Ahana Azura had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ahana Azura's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ahana Azura had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw the five girls, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Kotono Toyoguchi, Maaya Sasanuma, Masayo Suwabe, Rie Kuwashima, and Sachi Yuuki from Classroom Female Teacher Gangbang.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Kotono Toyoguchi, Maaya Sasanuma, Masayo Suwabe, Rie Kuwashima, and Sachi Yuuki from Classroom Female Teacher Gangbang.

Nicole: So, those are the girls who almost got raped by that asshole! Thank God Ahana electrocuted him.

Lincoln: And I finished him off in the same way I killed his brother. Are you girls okay?

Kotono Toyoguchi: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Kotono Toyoguchi and the four other girls saw who it was that saved them from Marcus Veracruz, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty

Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow

Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Kotono Toyoguchi: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Kotono Toyoguchi: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Kotono Toyoguchi, Maaya Sasanuma, Masayo Suwabe, Rie Kuwashima, and Sachi Yuuki with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the old enemy of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Melanie Harmonia, Marcus Veracruz, the brother of Terrence Veracruz, and who was out for revenge on Lincoln after what happened to Terrence.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that overgrown musclebound asshole into the ground and Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and they latched onto Marcus Veracruz's pecs and Lincoln began sucking Terrence Veracruz dry of his newly gained massive muscle mass, excessive virility, and massive superhuman physical strength and was also draining him of his life force and sent him to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ahana Azura have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I knew Marcus was going to be next after we dealt with Terrence, but they got what was coming to them, those pieces of crap.

Lincoln: Marcus caused us a ton of trouble back in the past, and Terrence did the same as well.

Nico: But, The Veracruz Brothers both got what was coming to them.

Me: First, Terrence, and now, Marcus. Those two pieces of crap both deserved death for their crimes.

Here's the second scene

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Marcus Veracruz and Lincoln drained Marcus Veracruz dry and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ahana Azura saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ahana Azura: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ahana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ahana Azura: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ahana Azura: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and an orb formed out of nowhere, and we saw there's trouble: we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long dark blue hair and dark blue headband, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a dark blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with a dark blue gem for the pendant, dark blue skirt, dark blue bridal gloves, dark blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Signer Dragons, Earthbound Immortals, The Crimson Dragon, and The Malefic Dragons, holstered on her back is a massive darkness greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple and black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and purple pointed tip for the pommel and she's dealing with an army of thugs. The orb vanished.

Lincoln: (GASPS) That's Alexa Doragon! I got to help her.

Lincoln flew out and right before the the thugs could attack, he fired waves of rainbow energy and elements at them and hit them hard, and that angered them really badly.

Lincoln: I should've known Flip would go too far again, but to try and kill one of my Guardian Angels, that mutant's gonna get his jumbled-up organs torn out of his fat hairy belly.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he attacked the thugs and he turned the tips of his tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed the thugs with them and he absorbed them and he grew even stronger and banished them to

The Black Gates. Lincoln holstered his massive greatsword and powered down.

Alexa Doragon: Thanks for taking care of (Sees Lincoln) Wait, Lincoln, is that you?!

Lincoln: Hey, Alexa.

Alexa Doragon ran up to Lincoln and wrapped her arms around his waist and laid her head on his chest and Lincoln wrapped his massive and muscular arms around her.

Alexa Doragon: It's so good to see you again, Lincoln, it's been seven years, but whoa, you've really grown into quite a man.

Lincoln: Yeah, I have.

Lincoln and Alexa Doragon headed home and he continued his workouts.

Amity Doragon: (GASPS) Alexa?

Alexa Doragon: Hey, sis.

Amity Doragon ran up to and hugged Alexa.

Me: Amity, I had no idea that Alexa is your sister, that's awesome.

Selene Arcangela: You didn't ask though. Everyone, this is Alexa Doragon, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of The Signer Dragons, The Earthbound Immortals, The Crimson Dragon and the Malefic Dragons, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the younger sister of Amity Doragon. When she was eleven, she was suddenly inflicted with a deadly disease just like Amity Doragon and she was sent to the hospital and it was going to kill her, and the doctors did the same very powerful and risky operation Amity went through: the doctors infused her with the powers of the Signer Dragons, The Earthbound Immortals, The Crimson Dragon and the Malefic Dragons and it not only saved her life, but the procedure gave her awesome powers including powerful black angel wings and more along with a darkness greatsword, now she has full mastery and knowledge and power over all their powers, and even more, Alexa Doragon suddenly became the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of The Signer Dragons, The Earthbound Immortals, The Crimson Dragon and the Malefic Dragons.

Nico: (Whistles) Dang, she's really powerful.

Selene Emperyous: She sure is, and after Alexa was discharged, she and Lincoln went to The Loud House and did an investigation into the matter of how Alexa got that deadly disease, but during their investigation, they found out the ugly truth: it turns out the cause of Alexa getting infected by the deadly disease was none other than Lisa.

WE GASPED!

Serenity Lexington: That's right, I wasn't the first victim of Lisa's madness, and after seeing the footage, Alexa fell into a black rage and she ran after Lisa and she viciously beat her up, and when the rest of Lincoln's sisters and his parents found out that Lisa did this, they were also super enraged at her. Lincoln called the cops on Lisa and she got cuffed by them, and Lincoln yelled and screamed at her and he really told her off badly, and before they took her away, he said that Lisa can spend her time in the pigsty thinking about what she'd done, and the final blow was when he called her a GOOD-FOR-NOTHING PIG!

---

OUR JAWS DROPPED AND ELI CLOSED OUR JAWS!

Qin: He called her that and screamed and yelled at her like an angry madman?! Sheesh!

Nico: I remembered that, boy, Lincoln shook the house a lot with his yelling and screaming at Lisa.

Me: I had a nasty case of the shakes because of it, and Lisa spent five months in the slammer before she came back home, but no one would talk to her, and she forever earned Alexa's hatred. Lincoln made her a dark blue necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and she knew Lincoln was the one who got her to the hospital when she got inflicted by Lisa's deadly disease, and she knew he was there for her and waited for her to come out, and as a result, Lincoln promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her and the rest of his entire harem.

Qin: He was there for her and he even waited for her to come out of the hospital? That's real dedication.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Alexa Doragon with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Becky Long: And when Lincoln told me and my sisters about what that heartless madwoman did, we headed down to the jail and beat her up badly.

Ramona Long: She deserved it, especially because of what she did to Serenity.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Amaryl: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Amaryl, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and thirteen massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the

Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica are in your harem, Linky.

Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Bloom: You can thank us for introducing Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica to Lincoln, and they fell in love with him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Amaryl the Fairy of Starlight, Francine the Fairy of Rivers, Francis the Fairy of Laughter, Simulator Princess Galatea the Fairy of Melody, Katy the Fairy of Animals, Khadija the Fairy of Rhythm, Krystal the Princess of Linphea, Lolina the Fairy of

Electricity, Miky the Fairy of Rock, Mirta the Fairy of Illusions, Nova the Fairy of Firelight, Ortensia the Fairy of Mind, Priscilla the Fairy of Trees, and Silicya the Fairy of Silica, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for December 1st when we kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Yona, Himiko and Carlota's second mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Carlota, Yona, and Himiko? Besides Dino Squad Max, Tyler Nevarro, Vakama, Cheese, the rest of Izuku's classmates, and the other Underground Girls?

Carmen Dillo: I'll go.

Dan Kuso: Same with me.

Nico: Okay. Anyone else?

Lincoln: Me and my siblings will go too.

Nico: Okay then.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived.

Ace Ukiyo: Hey guys!

Yona: Guys, you know Max and Tyler. Yona also wants you to meet Cheese, the rest of Izuku's classmates, and the other Underground Girls.

They were introduced to Katsuki Bakugo, Tenya Ida, Shoto Todoroki, Eijiro Kirishima, Momo Yaoyorozu, Minoru Mineta, Denki Kaminari. Kyoka Jiro, Fumikage Tokoyami, Mina Ashido, Yuga Aoyama, Mezo Shoji, Hanta Sero, Mashirao Ojiro, Camie, Kaoruku and Eri. And Lincoln and his siblings.

Incliding The Underground Girls, Sydney, Sheila, Georgina, Rice, Maxxine, Kendra and Qin. As well as Lincoln and his siblings.

Including Carmen Dillo and Dan Cuso.

Neon: Wow! Awesome to meet all of you!

Momo: Same here!

Camie: Pleasure is ours.

Eri: It's an honor.

Nanette: I met Izuku's friends on my missions and it was amazing.

Nico: And this is Vakama.

Vakama: Awesome to meet you. Toa Metru of Ta-Metru in Metru Nui.

Neon: Wow! Awesome to meet you too.

Cheese: I like cereal.

Me: And this little guy is Cheese.

Neon: Oh the little brainless Imaginary friend.

Eri: Yeah but he's really funny.

Sheila: Yeah he's funny.

Mashirao Ojiro: Yeah we get a good laugh out of everything he does.

Keiwa: That is awesome.

We went to the Desire Temple and talked.

Dan: I'm the leader of the Bakugan Battle Brawlers

Drago: Dan and I have been amazing partners ever since we came to Earth.

Me: Really awesome story on that.

We told them everything about the Bakugan and what they do and more and it was amazing,

Neon: Wow! Dan that is amazing that you and your friends did all that!

Dan Kuso: I know. We're really amazed there.

Nico: Yeah we met Dan when he was trapped in a prison gem I think and we freed him. Then later on we helped Dan and his friends battle Barodius.

Lynn: That was a really epic battle. Barodius was like the Gundalian version of Frieza.

Neon: Oh man! That's crazy!

Keiwa: Yeah! He must've been really ruthless.

Me: That is a total understatement.

Carmen Dillo: As for me, I was hit by Quantum Vapor.

Neon: Whoa!

Carmen Dillo: I wasn't always like this though. I was in the wrong place at the wrong time.

Me: The Quantum Vapor mutated them. It was an experiment biohazardous mutagenic compound and it mutated numerous peope.

Luna: It sure did dudes. Turned Carol's friend Maria into pure water and she got turned into Aquamaria.

Me: And my friend Francis Stone who was a former bully, got Fire Powers. He became Hotstreak.

Neon: Whoa! That's amazing!

Me: I know.

Izuku: It sure was.

Keiwa: We can see that. Wow! Izuku what was it like on the world you guys came from?

Izuku: Well before I joined the team, I was a kid born without a Quirk. But then I met All Might and he passed his quirk onto me and then I joined U.A. Academy.

Nanette: It was really cool.

We told them what happened during our time on Nanette's missions leading up to the ultimate battle with All For One.

Neon: WHOA! That All For One guy sounded dangerous.

Me: He was. He was pure evil and wanted to make sure NO HEROES were left there.

Eli: Yeah it was awful!

Camie: It was.

Kaoruku: But he is gone forever now.

Sirius: Thank goodness for that.

Me: Yeah.

It looked like Cheese was walking to Ace. However, at the last second, it was revealed Cheese was walking up to Keiwa as he licked him.

Nico: Cheese!

Keiwa: Ew!

Me: See what we mean? He has the brain of an amoeba but he is funny.

Nico: Yeah.

We grabbed him.

Tyler Nevarro (to Ace): Your blaster is almost similar to my Dino Charge Morpher

Ace Ukiyo: That is too true.

Qin: It sure is a cool blaster.

Lana: It sure is.

Neon: Yeah we all think it's cool too.

Me: Yeah.

Keiwa: Izuku who was the worst villaiin you faced before All for One?

Izuku: Oh that's easy. That would be Tomura Shigaraki.

Neon: What was he like?

Izuku: He was a monster.

Me: And looking back, having him put into the M.O.E. was a mistake.

I told them all about him.

When it was done they were shocked.

Neon: He's insane!

Me: I know! I should have just killed him and give him the black gates. But our friend Drakus had other plans for him. So my daughter Nicole put him in the Book of Vile Darkness.

Michinaga (to the Louds): I think there's a condom joke that should be referenced with your family

Lincoln: (LAUGHS) Yes there is.

Me: Yeah there sure is! (LAUGHS) (Whispers to Michinaga) They never been one that believes in condoms.

He snickered.

Me: Also their mom and dad all thought it woud be cute if their names all started with the letter L.

Nico: Yeah.

Sirius: We all thought it was adorable.

Camie: It sure was.

Eri: Yeah.

Himiko: All of us did. And it was awesome.

Tsuyu: Yeah.

Neon: That is cute.

Luna: Dude, you have to remember to start off with that joke first.

Me: Sorry.

Luna: No worries.

Nico: Yeah.

Eli: So what's been happening since the last visit?

Ace: Well, we've been thinking that the evil riders we fought before are probably on the loose again.

Nico: I know two that we plan to go after. WE just need to choose one of them to take down today

Me: Kanato Sumida and Morio Koganeya?

Ace Ukiyo: Yep.

Me: Okay lets see. (Gets out a coin) We'll flip a coin for it. Heads we go after Kanato Sumida. Tails we go after Morio.

Ace Ukiyo: Okay. Sounds fair.

Neon: Heads!

Me: Here goes.

TING!

I flipped it and caught it and put it on my hand and it was on Heads!

Me: Heads! Kanato Sumida it is.

Neon: I remember him. He tried to get me eliminated during that zombie game!

Me: I know and worse than that. His dream was to wipe out all humanity so that he can be the only human on Earth!

Nico: That is totally fucked up!

Eli: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: He's looking at joining Archimedal in the nuthouse.

Sheila: Looks like we get to take down one of our intended targets. I'm a police officer so he will be perfect.

Me: Yep. And that leaves Morio Koganeya after this. So Sheila you will be coming with us on mission 3.

Sheila: Yep.

Lynn: All because he lost his basketball dream! You think I could've turned out just like him if J.D. hadn't come along?

Lincoln: It's highly possible Lynn.

Me: I don't even want to think about that. But it's very highly likely.

Lily: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: But regardless I'm glad J.D. saved you from that 5th Born eldest.

Carlota: Let me put on my jumpsuit.

Me: Okay. Oh hold on.

I formed a dome of darkness and covered her and she changed into her jumpsuit. She got a yellow jumpsuit on.

Carlota: Thanks J.D.

Me: No problem.

Himiko: I'm ready to sock it to that jerk.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Where is he rught now?

Me: Lets see.

I formed a viewing window and it showed that he was over on the roof of the Mori Tower in Roppongi Hills.

Me: On top of the roof of the Mori Tower in Roppongi Hills.

Eli: I've been there before.

Me: Really pretty place there.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Me: Wow nice place.

We went up to the roof and we saw him.

Me: Kanato Sumida!

He saw us.

Kanato: (Insane Laughter) You all came to kill me?

Me: No. Just to torture you before we send you to the stony lonesome.

Ace: I figured we'd fight you before Morio. You WERE eliminated before him the first time.

Kanato: (Insane Laughter) That was because I was caught off guard!

Neon: You almost got me eliminated during that Zombie game!

Bakugo: Geez, all this over basketball?

Kanato: (laughs insanely) I hate everything! You would too if your dreams were taken away! I wouldn't even mind if humanity was destroyed by a zombie virus. That's happened a few times!

Me: Sheesh buddy! Get a fucking life!

Ochaco: Ever consider a different hobby?!

Me: Yeah!

Lynn: You are what I would have been if J.D. didn't show up!

Kanato: Then maybe I'll kill him!

Me: Go ahead and try. So do your worst. I'm immortal. I can't die.

Kanato: Let's put that to the test, shall we? Henshin!

He transformed!

READY! FIGHT!

Me: All right then. (GOES SUPER ANGEL 30,000) I don't need to go all out in my maximum power to face you.

Ace, Neon, Keiwa and Michinaga: HENSHIN!

They all transformed.

Tyler Navarro: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! DINO CHARGER READY! ENERGIZE! UNLEASH THE POWER!

Max: Go Dino!

Dan Kuso: Bakugan Brawl!

They were ready for action!

Izuku flared up his green lightning aura!

Me: Lets dance jerkball!

I teleported and punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him hard and knocked him down.

I kicked him in the back and knocked him down.

But he got up and Kanato grabbed Neon by the throat.

Kanato: I'm not that same beginner you faced before. I'm more powerful than you now!

Nico punched him down.

Me: Didn't your mother ever teach you that it's wrong to grab a girl? Don't you have any chivalry?

Qin: Yeah you insensitive jerk!

Me: All that talk about wanting to destroy humanity all because you lost your dream of becoming a basketball star. I pity you Kanato.

Tyler got out his ring for Major Disaster!

MAJOR DISASTER! PLEASE!

Tyler: CATACLYSMIC THUNDERSTRIKE!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Kanato!

Izuku: Taste these fireballs! (Gets out Tiki Tong's Ring)

TIKI TONG! PLEASE!

He jumped and fired waves of fireballs that turned into demonflames and they hit Kanato and blasted Kanato all over!

Bakugo: Taste this fire Breath! (GETS OUT THUGLY'S RING)

THUGLY! PLEASE!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted Kanato all over!

Bakugo: Pass me the ball J.D.

Me: Coming at you.

I threw a metal ball and he punched it and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out upon contact and it hit Kanato and smashed his helmet off!

Nico: YEAH!

Ace Ukiyo: WHOA! That was powerful!

Eli: It sure was!

Ochaco: I'm not just the mistress of Gravity, but also I'm the master of Magnetism! (GETS OUT SHS MAGNETO'S RING)

SHS MAGNETO! PLEASE!

She used Magnetic waves and sent numerous metal boxes and they smashed him all over!

Max got out his Wizard Ring for Chum Krabs!

CHUM KRABS! PLEASE!

Max: This is gonna make you sick to your stomach!

He fired waves of chum and they flew into his mouth and MAN WAS THAT GROSS!

Nico: Man he is not going to like that taste!

Lana: Awesome!

Tsuyu: Taste this bad lizard! (GETS OUT LIZARD'S RING)

LIZARD! PLEASE!

She formed an ethereal version of The Lizard's tail and swung it and smashed Kanato in the chest with it!

Nico: Nice one!

Kaoruku: Taste this water! (GETS OUT LADY DORMA'S RING!)

LADY DORMA! PLEASE!

She fired waves of water magic and blasted Kanato all over.

Vakama got out his Wizard Ring for Pyro!

PYRO! PLEASE!

Vakama fired a wave of fire and blasted Kanato all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Shoto: I am known for the powers of fire and ice. (GETS OUT MARIO ZUCCHERO'S RING)

MARIO ZUCCHERO! PLEASE!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Then he fired a wave of ice and froze him. Then he fired a fire blast and burned him.

Me: He has both fire and ice powers. 2 powerful forces that have been duking it out since the beginning of time.

Neon: That is cool!

Me: Literally.

Nico: (laughs) And we recently covered a mission on that!

Me: We sure did.

Kanato growled!

Ibara: May God have pity on your soul Kanato. (GETS OUT NOKREA'S RING)

NOKREA! PLEASE!

She fired waves of pink energy and blasted him all over!

She then used her hair and grabbed him and tied him in vines and smashed him into the roof floor!

Me: OH YEAH!

Camie: Time for this lightning to blast. (GETS OUT YODO'S RING)

YODO! PLEASE!

Camie: LIGHTNING STYLE: LIGHTNING CHAIN!

She fired a wave of lightning and it formed into a whip and lashed him all over and electrocuted him.

Camie fired a wave of aurora energy and blasted him all over!

Momo: Time for some science! (GETS OUT EVANS & MILES RING)

EVANS & MILES! PLEASE!

She formed a plasma ray and blasted Kanato.

Momo then created a metal rod and then bashed him on his side and smashed him down.

Dan got out his Ring for Dodgeball Wizard!

DODGEBALL WIZARD! PLEASE!

He fired a wave of dodgeballs and blasted him all over!

Dan: ABILITY ACTIVATE! FIRESTORM DRAGON FIRE!

Drago fired a wave of fire and blasted Kanato all over!

Toru: This will scare you! (GETS OUT SALLY SMITH'S RING!)

SALLY SMITH! PLEASE!

She fired a wave of darkness and blasted him all over.

Nico: Take that!

She used her invisibility and went over and punched and bashed and pulverized him!

Nico: Take that!

But then a figure flew in and it was a girl with yellow hair and red eyes and had pitch black clothes and angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Cannonbolt on it.

Me: (GASP) Camille Cannonbolt!

Nico: The Arburian Pelorota Embodiment!

Kanato: So you came! Now you can kill them!

POW!

He got punched in the face by her instead!

Camille Cannonbolt: No! (GRUNTS) I'm going to stop you from hurting them!

Me: She's using every ounce of her willpower to fight the control of the virus.

Qin: That's taking a lot of determination there.

Camille then lost control and bounces upwards and lands as a damaging fiery comet at Carmen Dillo

Carmen then kicked her down!

Me: Camille control yourself!

I fired a beam of energy and injected the antidote.

Nico: There!

Carlota concentrated and groaned.

She grew and turned into her Cannonbolt form!

Carlota rolled and smashed down Kanato and then Camille!

Dan charged at her as Carmen Dillo curled into a ball.

Then they both kicked her down and Camille's eyes were back to blue as the antidote took effect.

Carlota rolled and smashed Kanato down.

Nico got an idea and started dribbling Carmen Dillo in his ball form.

Nico: Carmen pass me the ball!

Carmen Dillo: Way ahead of you Nico!

He dribbled Carmen in his ball form and bashed Kanato all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: Take this!

We fired waves of energy and blasted Kanato.

Camille Cannonbolt: (Groans) What happened?

Carlota: You fought valiantly against the virus.

Camille Cannonbolt: Wow. I remember now. Man That was tough.

?: (ECHOING) ABSOLUTE ZERO!

A beam of light hit Kanato and stopped him and froze him in place.

Then AncientGarurumon came!

Me: AncientGarurumon! Wow!

Qin: COOL!

AncientGarurumon: (In a girls voice) Looks like I got here just in time.

Nico: Galatea Ancient Garuru!? Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with white hair and had blue eyes and white clothes and had white angel wings and AncientGarurumon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had the Frontier Symbol of Light on her arm and had a light sword in her hands.

Galatea Ancient Garuru: This guy is going to prison for a long time!

Me: Lets finish him off!

Kanato: (to Ibara) There is no God. God can go fuck himself!

Ibara: I refuse to believe that!

Ibara kicked him down.

And we fired energy blasts and blasted him down and he was knocked out!

GAME OVER!

Sheila slapped the cuffs on him!

Sheila: You're under arrest Kanato.

Qin: You are a monster that needs to be put away. Permanently.

Eli: You overstayed your welcome on Earth.

Kanato: This entire planet can die and go to hell!

Nico: Which is where YOU are heading!

Kanato: What? I'm still here?

Ace: Because the DGP no longer exists. So you get to remember how we defeated you.

Kanato: (to Sheila) Take your hands off me!

Sheila: Not a chance Kanato. You are going to the place where you really belong. THE LOONEY BIN!

Me: For Life!

Galatea Ancient Garuru: To remember this humiliation.

Me: And another thing.

POW!

I punched him square in the face and knocked out many of his teeth.

He was knocked out cold!

Me: Get him outta here!

We teleported him to the Saturn nuthouse.

I had Carlota in a dome and she reverted back and put on her clothes.

She came out.

Carlota Santiago: That's better.

Ace: Carlota how did you meet Nico?

Carlota Santiago: I met him in Mexico City and it was at a burrito shop and Nico and I love to eat burritos.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is cool.

Qin: It sure was..

Ace Ukiyo: That is cool.

Galatea Ancient Garuru: It sure is.

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico, Galatea?

Galatea Ancient Garuru: I sure do. But mostly because we were in the Digital World. I was chosen by Ophanimon to be the Avatar of Light.

Nico: That's right.

Me: That is cool.

Galatea Ancient Garuru: Yeah.

Nico and Galatea hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Galatea Ancient Garuru: Same here.

Ace Ukiyo: Well that's one of the evil riders done.

Me: One more to go.

Qin: Yep.

We later went home.

---

We later came home.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really epic.

We told them everything.

May: WHOA! So Kanato is now in the nuthouse.

Maria: Good riddance! What a monster.

Camie: Yeah no kidding. But it was fun.

Nico: Next time, Ty Rux, Dino Tyranno, Elyon, Le Fou, Mesmeralda, and Crazy Cat Lady will go.

Qin: Awesome ideas.

Camie: Yeah!

Lola: It was fun helping the Geats team.

Me: It sure was. Glad you all had fun.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls,

leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Selica Monroe: Who wants to have fun in the snow?

We cheered!

Me: That's a big yes!

We got our coats on and went outside and we were having fun!

SPLAT!

I threw a snowball and it hit Nico in his face!

Mevya was about to join us when suddenly, Gatomon snuck behind him, grabbed him, and put him in her mouth.

But Gatomon got her mouth pried open and Mevya got out!

Gatomon: Why you!

She chased him!

Bai Tza: Hey, Courage! Wanna join in?

Courage: Yeah I do!

He went and joined us!

Nico: OH YEAH!?

He threw a snowball and I ducked and it hit May.

SPLAT!

Gatomon kept searching for Mevya

Gatomon: Come out come out wherever you are.

Mevya went for the elevator.

He went into it and pressed a button and it went down.

Pinkie Pie had a souffle in her hands.

Long Haul: What'cha got there, Pinkie?

Pinkie Pie: It's our traditional souffle.

Me: Ooh it smells great Pinkie.

Rarity: It sure does.

Pinkie and Rarity got to eating.

Rarity: It's heavenly.

Mevya came out!

Mevya: Guys!

Me: Oh no. Gatomon after Mevya.

Gatomon then poured ketchup on Mevya

I grabbed Gatomon and Nico grabbed Mevya.

?: Boy Gatomon sure is hungry.

BOING BOING BOING!

A girl with pink hair and pink clothes and pink eyes and pink angel wings bounced in and she had a tiara with the symbol of bounce man on it.

Bree Bounce: Bree Bounce, embodiment of Bounce Man.

Me: BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY BOINGY!

SHE LAUGHED!

Lisa Simpson: Great to see you again Bree!

Cameron: You're looking great!

Bree Bounce: Same to you Lisa and Cameron. Its been a while

Searchlight: How did you meet Lisa and Cameron?

Bree Bounce: I met Lisa when she was doing a project on how bad Springfield was and showed how it was horrible and how everyone was glad it was destroyed.

Lisa Simpson: Yeah and she got me an A+ on it too.

Nico: Cool!

Bree Bounce: And I met Cameron when he was analyzing the triggers for one of our friends personalities and it was really interesting.

Nico: That is cool.

Cameron: Boy it sure was.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join us?

Bree Bounce: I would be honored.

Nico: Awesome!

SPLAT!

She threw a snowball and it hit Nico in his face.

Courage saw something in the snow.

Courage: You guys continue to have fun in the snow. I need to check something.

Me: Okay.

Courage went to the computer.

Computer: Shouldn't you be outside having fun you twit?

Courage: Not while there's something suspicious about all this!

Computer: Of course there's something suspicious twerp. This is the work of your old enemy the Snowman.

COURAGE GASPED!

Courage: The Snowman is behind this!?

Computer: Unless I'm reading an error then yes he is.

Tussle Sprout: Hey, Courage! Come out and see the snowman Nico made!

Coyrage came.

Courage later came back.

Courage then saw THE SNOWMAN!

Nico: I did not make this snowman!

Courage: Nico that is the snowman!

WE GASPED!

Bai Tza: I thought this snowman looked familiar!

Lana: Hey Wake up snowman! We know you're alive.

Snowman: So you guys know about me. Its been a long time Lana and you too Bai Tza.

Bai Tza: It has been a while.

Me: You know this snowman?

Bai Tza: Yeah we met twice boss. One was in the Arctic and the second was in Nowhere.

Nico: Wow!

Snowman: Anyway, I'll see you all at Nowhere. Enjoy your winter fun!

He vanished.

Francesca then came! She had a jar of water with a familiar pair of glasses!

Francesca: That snowman melted Grandpa Eustace!

We saw that he was reduced to water and just his glasses!

Me: What happened to Eustace!?

Eustace: (Gurgling) That stupid snowman melted me again!

Me: That's funny!

Laney: How did this happen to him?

Francesca: That snowman stole his anti-melting gene.

Me: Is that even possible?

Nico: Not… sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: We can fix this.

I snapped my fingers and he was back to normal.

Eustace: Whoa.

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for one ice-cold battle: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Courage's old enemy, The Snowman, and he's come back for revenge.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: I think we just saw the Snowman just now.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Looks like we're in for icy battle. But, we'll send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Just as I was about to say.

Nico: But, we still got to stop him. Let's bundle up and get to The Arctic.

Me: Right.

Nico: Bai Tza what do you and Lana know about this snowman?

Bai Tza: Well this is a sad one. He is the last of his kind.

Lana: Yeah.

They told us about him.

---

The Snowman was a minor villain in Courage the Cowardly Dog, debuting in the episode "The Snowman Cometh".

He was voiced by Paul Schoeffler.

The Snowman was a mad scientist who was formally the last of the snowmen. He wanted to get the anti-melting gene from a human host to prevent himself from melting, so he kidnapped Muriel and Eustace Bagge when they visited the Arctic. However, Courage defeats him, and he is left frozen in a lake.

He then reappeared in "The Snowman's Revenge", where he turned the Bagge family home into a frozen wasteland using his latest invention called the Cold Finger. He then explains to Courage that his home in the North Pole was destroyed, due to there being a rip in the ozone layer.

He survived, but his friends (especially his girlfriend) were not so lucky. He then blames mankind for this life-changing event. Courage later takes a plane to the North Pole, and stitches up the hole, and revives the Snowman's friends. The Snowman then happily leaves with his girlfriend, Ivana.

---

When it was done we were shocked! We were sad for him.

Me: Oh man! That is sad.

Lana: Yeah he just wanted his kind to be restored.

Me: And the Hole in the Ozone Layer melted them all except him. How awful!

Lincoln: We may have killed him before. But that was because we were shortstaffed.

Lana: Well we didn't kill him. We froze him in a block of ice and stitched up the Ozone Layer which helped him.

Lincoln: Oh right.

Me: We did clean up the planet and got rid of most of the pollution on land, air and sea. So that must help somewhat.

Lana: And I didn't think it was possible to stitch up the ozone hole like that.

Qin: That is amazing.

Camie: Yeah no kidding.

Me: That is crazy. I wonder if the hole in Antarctica can be stitched up the same way.

Nico: It's worth a try. But we'll cross that bridge when we get to it.

Qin: Yeah.

Then the snow melted fast and the sky cleared up fast.

Me: Whoa! It got warm really fast.

I took off my coat.

Nico: It was fun while it lasted.

The previous group came

Myotismon: Nico, can me, Lord Drakkon, Baron Mordo and the Dark Signers go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: As you can see we got the Snowman to deal with.

Camie: Now we know the storm from today was not just a coincidence.

Qin: That is for sure.

Hook: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Infinity Mijinion next.

Me: Ooh cool!

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Keep your fur parkas on guys. We're going to Nowhere. And it's gonna be cold.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler, and that rampaging hairy gorilla is coming here to pummel us with snowballs. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler, and that rampaging hairy gorilla is coming here to pummel us with snowballs.

Me: Uh oh, what does he look like?

Lincoln took out his sketchbook and we saw Chandler's feral animal Packing Day version, he looked like him, but with long wild unkempt red hair, he has facial stubble on his jawline, he has hair on his forearms, he was extremely muscular with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs and bulging veins, he has on a green coat with the sleeves torn off and he has thick chest hair on his massive pecs, green pants, black boots, and he was on all fours and he has stink lines really coming off of him.

Rusty: (GASPS) Oh man, that version of Chandler looks like a wild gorilla and those stink lines coming off him are even worse than the stink lines that came off of Chandler and Lynn when they got soaked by Lincoln's water wielding Guardian Angels!

MONSTROUSLY MEGA LOUD BELCH!

Me: Along with having Lynn's monstrous side on Packing Day.

Victoria Parker: We'll be ready for him, we've dealt with Lynn on Packing Day before and Chandler before Dark Chandler got removed from him, this won't be any different.

Nico: Oh, this is gonna end badly for him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading out to take down The Snowman.

Lincoln: It's been years since our last encounter with The Snowman, but we'll take him down once more, and once we get done with him, you're next, you monstrous beast.

Victoria Parker: We knew this day was coming, but we've been through a lot worse with Lynn on Packing Day, but either way, we're stopping you dead in your tracks.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to The Arctic and take down The Snowman and send him to Vypra, and as soon as we get done with him, Lincoln and Victoria Parker along with me are going to destroy the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler.

We were off.

---

We arrived at Nowhere and saw that it was now a WINTER

WONDERLAND!

Me: WHOA!

Roman Goodwin: It's just as cold here.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: No kidding.

Francesca: Just like the 2nd time. I hope grandma Muriel is okay.

Nico: Same here.

We got to the farmhouse.

Me: The farmhouse.

We saw that the Farmhouse had a huge pole with a W for West sticking out of the house.

Me: Whoa! The West Pole? I don't think this location is very accurate for it.

Lisa Loud: That is correct and there are no East or West poles on any planet.

Me: That is true. But hypothetically speaking it would be somewhere along the Central Pacific Ocean.

Qin: Yeah.

Blaster Tron: Scanning for Muriel's Heat signature

Blaster Tron was scanning for anything and he found something.

Blaster Tron: Heat Signature found. Muriel inside and frozen almost.

We gasped!

We went inside and saw MURIEL FROZEN IN A BLOCK OF ICE!

Devack: We need to get her out!

Me: I got this!

I fired a wave of fire and thawed her out.

Muriel: Oh my!

Francesca: Grandma Muriel!

Muriel: Francesca, everyone.

Me: The snowman is back. Yes we know.

Nico: He froze Gotham Royal York. We had a lot of fun in the snow though.

Stirke Man: We sure did!

Qin: Yep.

Muriel: Oh my. So the snowman is back.

Camie: We're going to help him get his friends back.

Lana: He already does. I guess some habits might linger.

Camie: That could be.

Kalin: We're helping him a different way now

Nico: That is for sure. But this time we're not going to freeze the world. He needs to let go of those habits.

Lana: I agree. He has his friends back thanks to Courage, me and Bai Tza.

Laney: Yeah. We need to help him more. He'll be happy in the M.O.E.

Kalin: We're helping him a different way now

Nico: That is for sure. But this time we're not going to freeze the world. He needs to let go of those habits.

Lana: I agree. He has his friends back thanks to Courage, me and Bai Tza.

Laney: Yeah. We need to help him more. He'll be happy in the M.O.E.

Princess Luna: We're going to freeze that hole.

Me: Yeah we sure are.

Nico: It'll be warming to him.

Nicole: That's right.

Qin: Yeah.

Rex Goodwin: We just need to find it

Me: Yeah.

Qin: And we will.

Eli: (Concentrating) He's coming. I sense it.

Threatpack: Let's find that hole first

Lana: We already stitched up the hole in the Ozone Layer.

Threatpack: Oh right.

Nico: That's good you did.

Baron Mordo: You did a good thing.

Nico: That is for sure.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: Thanks guys.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Also the whole I was talking about was the one down in

Antarctica. This was over in the North Pole. Antarctica is south.

Nico: Oh.

Blast Off: Let me fly and see how far they are

Me: That would take hours.

Qin: We only have minutes.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: That's 12,436 miles from the north pole to the south pole.

Greiger: I think he was talking about the snowmen

Eli: Oh. He's 40 minutes away.

Dusk: Can they regenerate?

Lana: They sure can.

Bai Tza: Only when certain conditions are present.

Qin: Wow.

We were outside and it was cold.

Misty Tredwell: It's FREEZING out here!

Me: I know.

Eli: He's almost here.

Buffo: Buffo happy Muriel is safe

Qin: Same here.

Francesca: Me too.

Eustace: Big deal.

BLANG!

Francesca bashed him on his head with a rolling pin!

Eustace: OW! What did I do?

Carly Atlas: I see a bunch of snowmen!

We saw a bunch of DRONE SNOWMEN!

Me: Snowmen Drones!

Qin: Whoa! He amassed an army?

Me: Wow!

Lemme Koopa: Entrance Time!

We went at them!

The snowmen came and then the spirits of ice appeared and swirled around them and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then fireballs rained down and blasted them all over and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Nico: Nice snowmen.

Snowman came.

Snowman: The name's man. Snowman.

Drakkon:… that's a weird real name.

Me: James Bond did it like that. So it's cool.

Qin: Besides it's fun.

Bai Tza: You did an amazing job making Gotham Royal York into a winter wonderland for us.

Lana: We had a lot of fun.

Me: Also you don't have to make a West Pole. Also FYI there is no West Pole. It doesn't work that way.

Snowman: Well, you don't have to worry about me having a villainous breakdown either. All I want is for my kind to survive.

Me: We can see that.

Qin: And also you can thank Lana, Courage and Bai Tza. They stitched up the hole in the Ozone Layer. Your friends and girlfriend are back.

Nico: It's true.

Snowman: And don't worry. My kind can regenerate from whatever you throw at them except the Black Gates.

Poromon: Well, in that case. (Bites into a snowman)

CHOMP!

A snowman grew its head back,

Poromon: Wow! They CAN regernerate

Me: And we weren't intending to have you do a vilainous breakdown.

I fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Camie and Lola fired waves of fire and Aurora energy and blasted them.

Nico charged at a snowman.

And bashed them all over!

Nico: Lets do it!

Nico and Nuova Shenron: NUOVA FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and incinerated them.

I charged at a snowman and blasted them all over!

Me: This will be good!

Carla Wong III: Lets get them!

Me and Carla: STELLAR STAR BLAST STORM!

We fired waves of stars and energy and blasted numerous Snowmen.

Bertrand charged at a snowman.

He fired red fire at them!

Bertrand: Lets make this one burn!

Rachnera: Lets do it!

Bertrand and Rachnera: ORANGE FIRESTORM SPIDER SHOWER!

They fired waves of red fire and blasted them all over!

Haiku charged at a snowman and fired waves of orange fire.

Haiku: Time for some pain and fire.

Carly Atlas: I'm ready for this!

Haiku and Carly: ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of orange fire hummingbirds!

Dante charged at a snowman and blasted him with yellow fire.

Dante: The burn of the monkey!

Jake Spidermonkey: WOO! This is gonna be awesome!

Dante and Jake Spidermonkey: YELLOW BANANA FIRE MONKEY STORM!

They fired waves of fire and the blasts hit the snowmen all over the place and burned them.

Persephone charged at them and fired waves of green fire and burned numerous Snowmen.

Persephone: Take that!

Misty Tredwell: And this!

Persephone and Misty Tredwell: GREEN LIZARD FIRE STORM!

They fired waves of green fire and it formed into lizards and blasted them all over.

Morpheus charged at a bunch of snowmen and blasted them with blue fire.

Morpheus: This will burn.

Giganta: And it will be fun.

Morpheus and Giganta: BLUE GIANT FLAME PUNCH!

They fired a wave of blue fire and it formed into a fist and burned them.

Boris charged at a bunch of snowmen and blasted them with Indigo Fire.

Boris: This is gonna be fun!

Omaima Lexington: It sure will!

Boris and Omaima: INDIGO WHALE FARTFIRE FIRESTORM!

LOUD MASSIVE FART! WHOOSH!

They fired a waves of fire gas and ignited it and it turned into an indigo fireball and blasted the snowmen down

Brittney charged at a snowman.

Brittney: Time to fear the darkness.

She fired waves of purple fire and blasted Snowmen all over.

Ink Rose: Lets make this dark as all get out.

Onyx (G5): And it will be like way awesome.

Brittney, Ink Rose and Onyx: CONDOR FURY DARKFIRE!

They fired waves of purple and black fire and blasted them all over!

Eli charged at a snowman and blasted them with Force Lightning and slashed them with his lightsaber.

Eli: The Force is strong with them.

Luke Skywalker: It sure is.

Eli and Luke: JEDI MASTER STARSTORM!

They ran and slashed numerous snowmen and numerous stars flew down and blasted them all over!

Poromon pecked a snowman

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and blasted them all over!

Nico: Take that!

Then Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Dr. Starline, Metal Sonic, Leap Frog and Gramma Stuffum came.

Nico: Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Dr. Starline, Metal Sonic, Leap Frog and Gramma Stuffum.

Poromon pecked a snowman

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take this! LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and blasted them all over!

Nico: Take that!

Then Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Dr. Starline, Metal Sonic, Leap Frog and Gramma Stuffum came.

Nico: Kaos, INSTIGATOR, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Dr. Starline, Metal Sonic, Leap Frog and Gramma Stuffum.

Kaos: So the snow moved from Gotham Royal York to here.

INSTIGATOR: I can see why.

Octagon: I'm not complaining.

El Oso: (to Nico) (Spanish Accent) We heard you fought an old enemy of Poliwag's.

Nico: We sure did and he got what was coming.

Carmen Dillo: (to Fluttershy) You should take care of that Meowscarada.

Fluttershy: I promise that I will.

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero Then came.

Me: Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero. Up for another round?

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero: I sure am.

Me: Nice!

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero: Did you all have fun killing Zedd and Rita?

Me: Oh you bet we did! Now the world is a much better place without those jerks terrorizing it.

Tommy Oliver: You said it!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Twilight Sparkle, Elemental HERO Electrum, Spirit of Flames, Rock Spirit, Aqua Spirit, Garuda the Wind Spirit, Bountiful Artemis, Infinity Dark, Carol Ferris, Jan and Zan the Wonder Twins, Hawkman, Hot Head, Bouncer, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Golden Queen and Tussle Sprout VS Kaos, Goche, Sir Raleigh, Muggshot, Mz. Ruby, Evil Panda King, Black Baron, Don Octavio, Shaman Apsu, Captain King K. Roll, Boston Dangler, Uncle Chokey, and Klaptrap - Nico's rescue at Lynn's Table and we were battling Terrance Veracruz who was an old enemy of Nico and Poliwag and he was picking a girl that they knew. His name is Terrance Veracruz. The friend's name is Cammie Wendoll and she is a Hellyfish Gene-slammer and Svetlana Succubus transformed against him

---

Kaos was first.

Kaos (to Twilight): Nico's rescue at Lynn's Table, where he and Svetlana Succubus battled Terrance Veracruz, who was an old enemy of his and Poliwag and who was picking on a girl that they knew. The friend's name is Cammie Wendoll and she is a Hellyfish Gene-slammer.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah that was a really cool adventure.

Elemental HERO Electrum: Boy it sure was.

Carol Ferris: It sure was awesome. And we killed that jerk Terrance and sent him to the black gates.

Starshine Sparkle: We sure did and it was awesome.

Spyro: He had it coming.

Kaos: Good riddance. Lets do it for I, KAOS, am ready!

Twilight turned into an Anodite form named Magica!

Twilight Sparkle: MAGICA!

She used the Core Medals for Kaos, Kaossandra and Hydra and they fired waves of magic and blasted them down.

---

Pinkie Pie, Metal Man, Magna Centipede, Wheel Gator, Volt Kraken, Snipe Anteater, Chill Penguin, Flame Mammoth, Willow Emillston, Leina Kingston, Sheena, Lila Sawyer, Arnold, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Hook and Long Haul VS INSTIGATOR, Needletron, Unimon, Andromon, Monzaemon, Meramon, Seadramon, Kuwagamon, Thursday Man, Behru, Rinka (or Mother Brain Security Aliens. However you want to call them), Rezbit, and Mekenobite - Us battling Another Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania) who were the embodiments of the Planet Dopant and the Digimon Dopant

---

INSTIGATOR was next.

INSTIGATOR (to Pinkie Pie): Nico's team, Kurumu's team, Piedmon's team, and the others did good battling Another Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania). They were the embodiments of the Planet Dopant and the Digimon Dopant

Pinkie Pie: That was really amazing!

Metal Man: Boy it sure was.

Willow Emillston: It sure was fun.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was fun and we had a great time.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding.

Sprocket: Yeah that is for sure.

INSTIGATOR: I agree there. Lets do it!

Pinkie Pie turned into ChamAlien!

Pinkie PIe: CHAMALIEN!

She used the Core Medals for INSTIGATOR, Andromon and MetalTyrannomon and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Applejack, Elemental HERO Bladedge, Ancient Gear Golem, Ancient Gear Box, Ancient Gear Wyvern, Ancient Gear Gadjitron Dragon, Ancient Gear, Ancient Gear Beast, Woody Woodpecker, Nikki, Madison, Yue, Keroberos, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blaster Tron and Sasha VS The Vreedle Brothers, Pangolin (Jungle Fury), Lynxmon, Allomon, Dokugomon, Vilemon, Rhinomon, Gorillamon, Buzz Buzzard, Great Boma Emperor Lagorn, Twist Boma, Centipedenoid, and Centipede Orphnoch - Lincon's rescue was in the ruins of Incognito Labs and we destroyed Terrance Veracruz's brother Marcus who was 100 times worse than Chandler

---

The Vreedle Brothers were next.

Rhomboid (to Applejack): We heard Lincoln's rescue was in the ruins of Incognito Labs. He blew up real good Terrance Veracruz's brother Marcus, who was 100 times worse than Chandler

Applejack: Yeah he sure did and that was amazing!

Elemental HERO Bladedge: That was really amazing.

Woody Woodpecker: That was a really fun and awesome battle.

Apple Bloom: Boy it sure was fun.

Flashwing: Yeah it sure was.

Octagon: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Applejack turned into ROCKS!

Applejack: ROCKS!

She used the Core Medals of The Vreedle Brothers, Stoneheart and Earth Geargolem and the group fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

## Rarity, Mercurymon, Metal Guardian, Metal Fish, Metal Dragon, Metal Armored Bug, Rare Metal Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Metal Dragon, Papillon, Preciomon, Varodurumon, Plumeria, Ymir, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Strike Man and Nitro Man VS Duff Killigan, Sapphire World, Advanced Crystal Beasts Ruby Carbuncle, Amber Mammoth, Topaz Tiger, Emerald Tortoise, Sapphire Pegasus, Cobalt Eagle, Amethyst Cat, Evil Strike Man, Impostra, Hexuba, Shower Banki, and Meka - Yona, Himiko and Carlota's second Mission

---

Duff Killigan was next.

Duff Killigan (to Rarity): Today was Yona, Himiko and Carlota's second Mission. Lass, I hope they took down one of those evil riders you discussed!

Rarity: Oh they sure did darling and they took down Kanato Sumida and he was a really nasty monster!

Mercurymon: This guy was a deranged monster!

Papillon: Yeah he sure was!

Sweetie Belle: They took him down and sent him to the nuthouse.

Gill Grunt: In all honesty I don't know what the Desire Grand Prix was thinking having him in the tournament.

Duff Killigan: Aye. That is true lads. Lets do it!

Rarity turned into Diamondhead!

Rarity: DIAMONDHEAD!

She used the Medals for Duff Killigan, Evil Crystal Man and Crystal Snail and they fired waves of crystal, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Fluttershy, Lillymon, Little Fairy, Dancing Fairy, Rose Fairy, Black Rose Dragon, Mystical Shine Ball, Ghost Fairy Elfobia, Sailor Juno, Bianca Dehli, Miana & Maina, Yuko Tani, Vampirella, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Quake Woman and Princess Luna VS Carmen Dillo, Jashinga, Bakemon, Phantomon, Soulmon, Raremon, Pumpkinmon, Ghostmon, Blob, TTG Blackfire, Demon Peter Puppy, Lord Pain, and Lilith (Monster Legends) - It was snowing and in the city and we were playing in the snow

---

Carmen Dillo was next.

Carmen Dillo (to Fluttershy): It was snowing in the city. Did you have fun playing in the snow?

Fluttershy: Oh it was really fun and amazing.

Lillymon: Everyone had a lot of fun.

Sailor Juno: Boy they sure did and it was awesome.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was really awesome.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Everyone had fun.

Stealth Elf: They sure did.

Carmen Dillo: Glad you all did. Lets do it!

Fluttershy turned into Pesky Dust!

Fluttershy: PESKY DUST!

She used the medals for Carmen Dillo, Toothpick and Soccadillo and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Sunset Shimmer, Flame Mammoth, Darkfire Soldier #1, Darkfire Soldier #1, Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, Volcanic Rat, Volcanic Rocket, Volcanic Doomfire, Kairi Yano, Fireball, Alejandra Jones (Lady Ghost Rider), Flamebird, Firestar, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Threatpack and Cross Crow VS El Oso, Kyukyuki, Trifire, Freezard, Falkar, Vilevine, Jinxer, Strikning, Don Octavio, Universe 666 Blackheart, Ragnaros, Dr. Abel Cuvier, and Lava Volcano Man - We had snowball fights, igloo building and more and Pinkie Pie made her traditional souffle for Rarity.

---

El Oso was next.

El Oso (to Sunset): (Spanish Accent) You amigos had snowball fights, igloo building and more. Pinkie Pie even made her traditional souffle for Rarity.

Sunset Shimmer: She sure did and it was really awesome.

Flame Mammoth: That was a great souflle Pinkie made.

Kairi Yano: Yeah it sure was.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was.

Sunburn: Everyone had fun there.

El Oso: That is for sure amigos! Lets do it!

Sunset Shimmer turned into HEATBLAST!

Sunset Shimmer: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals of El Oso, Grizzly and Grizzly Bear (Balto) and they fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Rainbow Dash, Kazemon, Poison Butterfly, Great Moth, Perfectly Ultimate Great Moth, Armored Centipede, Insect Queen, Insect Princess, Noel, Princess of the Arctic Ocean, Laney Simmons, Crysta, Irena Malloy, Princess Cadance, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Blast Off and G1 Vortex VS Tchang Zu, Charcoal Grill Org, Flame Mammoth, Blaze Heatnix, Magma Dragoon, Evil Torch Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Queen Jellyfish, Eel, Asbestos Woman, DC Rampage, and Fairly Oddparents Cupid - The Snowman that Courage faced is back!

---

Tchang Zu the Demon Sorcerer of Thunder was next

Tchang Zu (to Rainbow Dash): The Snowman that Courage faced is back! Tell me you feel bad for him!

Rainbow Dash: After what your sister and Lana told us about him we do feel really bad for him.

Kazemon: Yeah he's the last of his kind and he was only trying to undo the damage we did and bring back his kind.

Noel: Poor guy just wanted his friends back.

Scootaloo: Yeah the poor guy is lonely.

Whirlwind: Yeah poor guy.

Tchang Zu: That is sad. Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash turned into Shocksquatch!

Rainbow Dash: SHOCKSQUATCH!

She used the Core Medals of Tchang Zu, Weather Dopant and Evil Storm Woman and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Star Strike and RD Carol VS Dr. Starline - That snowman is really trying to ice everything

---

Dr. Starline was next.

Dr. Starline: (To Starlight Glimmer) That snowman is really trying to ice everything

Starlight Glimmer: And he only is doing it because he just wants to not be the last of the snowmen anymore.

Cozy Glow: Yeah poor guy.

Hex: He just wants his friends back.

Star Strike: Poor guy.

Dr. Starline: Yeah that is sad. Lets do it!

Starlight Glimmer turned into BIG CHIL!

Starlight Glimmer: BIG CHILL!

She used the Core Meals for Dr. Starline, Glomgold and Quackor the Foul and they fired waves of bones, blood, skulls, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Vinyl Scratch, Echo Echo, Black Canary, Kira Ford, Nightscream, Silver Banshee, Bubbles (Powerpuff Girls), Ecco the Dolphin, Rui, Sirenmon, Ariel's Sisters, Athena, Melody, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Hex Girls Luna, and Dusk VS Metal Sonic, Janake Saucer, Evil Galaxy Man, Evil Star Man, Evil Astro Man, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Elec Man, Evil Dark Man, Francisco, Bruce (Finding Nemo), Gangreen Gang, Anglerfish (Finding Nemo), and Vanessa VS Metal Sonic - That Snowman gave Courage a hard time. But Courage saved him and his kind by sewing up the Ozone Hole

Metal Sonic was next.

Metal Sonic (to Vinyl): That Snowman gave Courage a hard time. But Courage saved him and his kind by sewing up the Ozone Hole

Vinyl Scratch: I don't know how that is even possible but that is amazing.

Echo Echo: (Techno Voice) Yeah that was cool.

Rui: It sure was.

Trixie Lulamoon: It was really amazing. I don't know how that happened but that was cool.

Triple Berry: It sure was.

Flynn: Boy that was awesome that Courage did that.

Cali: It sure was.

Hugo: Yeah no kidding.

Mags: Yeah that was something.

Metal Sonic: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Vinyl turned into ULTIMATE ECHO ECHO!

Vinyl Scratch: (Techno Voice) ULTIMATE ECHO ECHO!

She used the core medals for Metal Sonic, Metal Tails and Metal Knuckles and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Lightning Dust, Elemental HERO Avian, Wind Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Gyro Man, Wing Man, Jet Man, Mika Kozuru, Hillary Jennings, Android 17, Footmon, Melon Mint, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, DArk Skylanders, Buffo and his Worshipers, and Finn (Jackie Chan) VS Leap Frog, Choujinki, Diamond Jigen, Fashion Jigen, God Ramen, Vending Machine Jigen, Camera Jigen, Paper Jigen, Glue Man, Walter West the Evil Flash, Krylox, Soccadillo, and Eight Bal - The Snowman melted Eustace

---

Leap Frog was next.

Leap Frog (to Lightning Dust): The Snowman melted Eustace. (laughs) That was actually pretty funny!

Lightning Dust: That was funny. The Snowman stole an Anti-melting gene from him and he melted.

Avian: That was crazy!

Mika Kozuru: We didn't know humans CAN Melt.

Princess Luna: Must be only without that gene.

Moondust: Yeah that was crazy.

Snowdrop: Yeah that was nuts.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: It sure was crazy.

Leap Frog: I agree there. Lets do it!

Lightning Dust turned into BULLFRAG!

Lightning Dust: BULLFRAG!

She used the core medals for Leap Frog, Evil Toad Man and Toad and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Luster Dawn, Elemental HERO Bubbleman, Wave Man, Whirlpool Man, Splash Woman, Dive Man, Aqua Man, Water Man, Molly Molloy, Catherine Torres, Lyra Heartstrings III, Melanie Moondancer, Althea Aganad, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Lemmy Koopa, and Wendy Koopa vs Gramma Stuffum, Dengekiki, Goma, Uba, Zobi, Picara, Marzo, Demost, Rock, Filthy Phil, NES Ghidorah, NES MechaGodzilla, and Lego Thanos - That snowman is really trying to freeze everything and he turned Gotham Royal York into a Winter Wonderland

---

Gramma Stuffum was next.

Gramma Stuffum (to Luster Dawn): (German Accent) That snowman is really trying to freeze everything. He turned Gotham Royal York into a Winter Wonderland

Luster Dawn: He sure did and it was amazing.

Bubbleman: He sure did and that was amazing and we had a lot of fun.

Molly Molloy: Yeah that was cool.

Princess Celestia: We had a lot of fun.

King Solar: Everyone sure did.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: Yeah that was sweet.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh ja ja that was fun! Lets do it!

Luster Dawn turned into Chromastone!

Luster Dawn: CHROMASTONE!

She used the core medals for Gramma Stuffum, Professor XXXL and Knightbrace and they fired waves of light and rainbow energy and blasted them down.

---

Autumn Blaze, RD Lori and Kujaku (Naruto) VS The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms

---

The Strawberry, Vanilla and Chocolate Technicolor Phantoms were next.

Autumn Blaze: This will be just as fun and cool!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Firecracker Burst, Scrappy Doo and RD Lisa VS The Star Creature

---

The Star Creature was next.

Firecracker Burst: I'm ready for this one!

Scrappy Doo: Me too! LEMME AT EM! LEMME AT EM! I'M GONNA SPLAT HIM!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

## Derpy Hooves, RD Leni and the Ghosts of Abraham Lincoln & George Washington VS The Cheese Monster

The Cheese monster was next.

Derpy Hooves: We're going to have some fun!

They fired waves of energy and blasted the Cheese Monster all over.

## Vapor Trail, Fire Man and Han the 5 Tails Jinchuriki VS The Steam Demon

The Steam Demon was next.

Vapor Trail: This will be good!

They fired waves of lightning and smashed him down.

## Kyurangers, Megaforce Rangers, Ex-Aid Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero Was next.

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero: Boy this is a cold day huh?

Nico: You said it.

May: I agree there.

Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of The Snowman, these are a collection of greatswords and ice blasters that'll really put the hurt on that snow monster.

Nico teleported back with them.

SEIZA CHANGE!

Kyurangers: STAR CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STEEL!

Ex-Aid Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Lucky: Super Star! Shishi Red!

Stinger: Poison Star! Sasori Orange!

Garo: Beast Star! Ookami Blue!

Balance: Trick Star! Tenbin Gold!

Champ: Ring Star! Oushi Black!

Naga: Silent Star! Hebitsukai Silver!

Hammie: Shinobi Star! Chameleon Green!

Raptor 283: Speed Star! Washi Pink!

Spada: Food Mei-Star! Kajiki Yellow!

Shou Ronpo: Dragon Ma-Star! Ryu Commander!

Kotara: Big Star! Koguma Skyblue!

Tsurugi: Space Bu-Star! Houou Soldier!

All: THE ULTIMATE SAVIORS! UCHU SENTAI KYURANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Lucky: Time to test your luck!

Nico: And it's about to run out!

GALAXY!

Kyurangers: STAR BLAST!

They fired blades of energy and the group fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Cow-Type All-Purpose Weapon Zero You have failed this world!

Lucky: WE WILL RECLAIM THE GALAXY!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win

---

We regrouped

Troy: Your snowmen put up a fight.

Tsukasa: But now, it's time to end this!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Super Megaforce Team!

Megaforce Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) IDIOTS GALORE 6!

She summoned May Kanker, Armadillo Phantom Loringus, Truck Phantom Tray Rise, Frog Fish Monster (SpongeBob), Granadora and Arsenic!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Lets burn and melt!

We went at them and fired waves of fire and energy and blasted them all over.

Longhaul, Searchlight, Selica and Bai Tza used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Longhaul's missiles, Searchlight's weapons and Bai Tza and Selica's powers 100-fold.

Longhaul and Selica Monroe: SEAKING MISSILE STORM!

Searchlight and Bai Tza: LIGHT WATER FORCE BLAST!

Nico Chan of the Saiyans and Myotismon: CRIMSON STORM BLAST!

J.D. Knudson of the Phoenix and Lord Drakkon: PHOENIX DRAGON BLAST STORM!

Bertrand of the Red Flame and Roman Goodwin: RED SPIDER FLAME STORM!

Haiku of the Orange Flame and Carly Atlas: ORANGE HUMMINGBIRD FLAME BLAST!

Dante of the Yellow Flame and Devack: YELLOW MONKEY FLAME BLAST!

Persephone of the Green Flame and Misty Tredwell: GREEN LIZARD FLAME BLAST!

Morpheus of the Blue Flame and Kalin: BLUE GIANT FLAME BLAST!

Boris of the Indigo Flame and Greiger: INDIGO WHALE FLAME BLAST!

Brittney of the Violet Flame and Rex Goodwin: VIOLET CONDOR FLAME BLAST!

Eli of the Force and Baron Mordo: FORCE MAGIC BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and element blasts!

Twilight Sparkle, Courage, Francesca, Bai Tza and Lana: SNOWMAN FURY PUNCHER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Sorry to do this, but this needs to be done. ICE ELEMENT STYLE: FROST SPHERE!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: SUB-ZERO BLADE!

Kale: ICE STYLE: COLD WALL!

Mine (TLPS): ICE STYLE: FREEZE BOULDERS!

Weiss Schnee: ICE STYLE: FROZEN RAPIER!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of ice and summoned weapons made of ice and they attacked The Snowman.

Lincoln and his harem: ICE FINAL SMASH: SUB-ZERO DRAGON!

Lincoln and his harem summoned a dragon of ice to attack The Snowman, and it exploded as it hit The Snowman and froze him in a block of ice.

Snowman: The first frozen snowman, that's not too shabby.

Lincoln made a portal that led to The Masters of Evil and The Snowman was sent there at once, and awaiting him are all of his fellow snowmen and snow woman, Ivanna. Then, we all went home and we got warmed up.

Nico: Brr, now that's what I call one frozen arctic adventure. But, we did it, The Snowman's in The Masters of Evil.

Me: You said it, and Lincoln, we knew it was you who brought his fellow snowmen and snow woman, Ivanna, back.

Lincoln: You guessed it. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler. Everyone, keep your eyes peeled and plug up your noses.

Suddenly, in Feral Monster Chandler's point of view as he hides in some trees, he moved the trees aside and was watching us menacingly as he was breathing, snorting, and grunting heavily, then, he pushed the trees back. Then, back to us.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the eight large dark blue orbs orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the eight large fiery red orbs orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lucy: He's here…

Then, we saw snowballs heading our way.

Nico: INCOMING SNOWBALLS!

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier infused with fire that protected all of us from the barrage of snowballs that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong and the fire melted the snowballs into water.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the stench of B.O. from anywhere, come on out now, feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler, or we'll force you out.

A massive and muscular figure with stink lines coming off him came out on all fours growling like a dog, it was the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler.

Nico: That's the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler?!

Me: Yikes! He looks exactly like what Lincoln had drawn in his sketchbook!

Feral Animal Packing Day Chandler: (ROARS)

Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self charged at us, but Lincoln punched him hard and he flew into a wall and sprayed him with hot water and soap washing the stink and B.O. off him until he was clean and not smelling like a dumpster, he got back up, and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Victoria Parker: Oh, roar yourself, you four-legged smelly hairy gorilla.

Suddenly, Victoria Parker's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, lights, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the feral animal Packing Day version of Rusty Spokes, she left golden yellow energy, stars, lights, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Victoria Parker: I shouldn't be surprised that you would show up, but I always knew you'd be coming because of the loud belches that Lynn let out when she goes psycho on Packing Day, but we've known you were coming and we're ready to take you and your feral team down!

Suddenly, Victoria Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy with stars and lights surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Light flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Victoria Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Victoria Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Victoria Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon golden yellow eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, lights, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Light with the Light Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Light with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Victoria Parker has on a yellow sleeveless vest, sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt, yellow jeans, golden yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lights, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Light and surrounded by stars and lights, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Victoria Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips on the large golden yellow feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized golden yellow angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive golden yellow angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Victoria Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Victoria Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, lights, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Victoria Parker's Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Fortune Lady Light Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Fortune Lady Light Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and Fortune Lady Light and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large golden yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large golden yellow phoenix heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large golden yellow phoenix heads is a large golden yellow phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Victoria Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Light's head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a golden yellow kanji with suns and stars in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Light that said, "Victoria Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Light, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Maya Parker, Camila Parker, Aurora Parker, and Naomi Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Senator Mendoza, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lights, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Light"

ビクトリア・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・ライトのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する妹、ヘイゼル・パーカー、ナタリー・パーカー、マヤ・パーカー、カミラ・パーカー、オーロラ・パーカー、ナオミ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、メンドーサ上院議員の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そしてフォーチュンレディライトのマスター

Victoria Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY LIGHT-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SOLAR LIGHT FURY FORTUNE LADY LICHT FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT FURY FORTUNE LADY LICHT FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SOLAR LIGHT FURY FORTUNE LADY LICHT FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Victoria Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Light-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self saw it, he roared in rage and fired more snowballs at her to kill her, but Victoria Parker fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, stars, lights, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, and he gripped his green coat and tore it off and he roared and beat his hairy chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Stella Parker: Oh man, Victoria's transformed, this means things are so going to get messy.

Lincoln: Yep, this means Chandler's Packing Day self is so done for.

Victoria Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Solar Light Fury Fortune Lady Light Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Solar Light Fury Fortune Lady Light Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm gonna clobber his hairy butt into the ground! Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Victoria Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've picked the wrong Earth to mess with on your rampage, you hairy beast!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, we're about to do to you what I did to Lynn when she went psycho on Packing Day!

Lincoln, Victoria Parker, and I went after Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, golden yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental

Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Victoria Parker also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Victoria Parker, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self even more madder and even more insane with rage as he let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Suddenly, Chandler ran up to and bear-hugged his feral animal Packing Day self's head and he was unable to fight back. Then, he sucked him into his body and absorbed him.

Suddenly, we felt Chandler's power and energy rising astronomically, and then… !

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF CHANDLER WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL

WENT BACK TO EARTH AND CHANDLER GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Chandler was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix!

Clyde: WHOA!

Rusty: Oh man, now Chandler's about to transform!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Chandler's sword, and then, it glowed and then, surrounding the massive vortex of red energy with stars and light surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF HIM AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO CHANDLER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, CHANDLER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

THE LOUD HOUSE INSTRUMENTAL INTRO PLAYS

Chandler grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large red and white planets orbiting around his legs, he has white highlights in the bangs of his longer red hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a red energy aura with stars, light, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow phoenix and rainbow angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on angel earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Redemption, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold sun links and red crystal links and a red angel-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix and angel with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Redemption, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with red gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Chandler Henderson, Redeemed Friend and Son and Brother". Chandler has on a red version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with gold lights on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, light, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Zach's wider and more muscular back is a Phoenix and Angel surrounded by stars and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Chandler felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive red angel wings with white tips on the large red feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized red angel wings with white tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive red angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Chandler has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and black fingerless gloves with a Phoenix and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Chandler's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, lights, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Chandler Henderson's Cosmic Eternal Solar Starlight Heavenly Redemption Almighty Raphael True Immortal Light Redemption Angel Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Solar Starlight Heavenly Redemption Almighty Raphael True Immortal Light Redemption Angel Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and the Archangel Raphael etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold horse heads with red gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold horse heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large gold horse head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold horse heads for the pommel. Chandler has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold horse head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold phoenix head and large gold angel head with red gems for eyes and red gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of

Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red kanji with stars and suns in between the kanji below the Phoenix and Angel said, "Chandler Henderson, Former Rotten Blackhearted Bully and Monster of Royal Woods Turned Redeemed Angel of Redemption, Loving Son of Kara Henderson and Brother of Cheryl Henderson, Former Son and Eternal Despiser of Anthony Henderson, Awesome Friend of Lincoln Loud, Clyde McBride, Rusty Spokes, Liam Hunnicut-Rockell, and Stella Zhau, Master of The Light of Redemption, Archenemy of J The Hunter, Member of The Redemption Squad, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Raphael the Archangel, and Master of Stars, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

チャンドラー・ヘンダーソン、元腐った腹黒いいじめっ子でロイヤルウッズの怪物に転じた救いの天使、カーラ・ヘンダーソンの愛する息子でシェリル・ヘンダーソンの弟、アンソニー・ヘンダーソンの元息子で永遠の軽蔑者、リンカーンの素晴らしい友人ラウド、クライド・マクブライド、ラスティ・スポークス、リアム・ハニカット＝ロッケルとステラ・チョウ、救いの光のマスター、Jの宿敵ザ・ハンター、救いの分隊のメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マスター友情とエレメントの力、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、使者大天使ラファエルのチャンピオン、星、光、フェニック

ス、天使のマスター

Chandler has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-REDEMPTION ANGEL-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR STARLIGHT HEAVENLY REDEMPTION ALMIGHTY RAPHAEL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR STARLIGHT HEAVENLY REDEMPTION ALMIGHTY RAPHAEL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR STARLIGHT HEAVENLY REDEMPTION ALMIGHTY RAPHAEL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Chandler's Super Angel-Redemption-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation.

Chandler: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Starlight Heavenly Redemption Almighty Raphael Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Starlight Heavenly Redemption Almighty Raphael Phoenix God Angel Hope) Oh man, what on Earth hit me?

Nico: You transformed, Chandler, have a look.

Lincoln formed a mirror of water, and Chandler saw what happened to him after he absorbed his feral animal Packing Day self, and he was amazed.

Chandler: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Starlight Heavenly Redemption Almighty Raphael Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Starlight Heavenly Redemption Almighty Raphael Phoenix God Angel Hope) You're right, I've transformed just like Lincoln, J.D., and the others.

Everyone cheered wildly for what Victoria Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Victoria Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive golden yellow angel wings and medium sized golden yellow angel wings underneath are permanent, and Chandler's brand-new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve red planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium sized red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Victoria Parker: That's it for that animal. Thanks for helping me take down Chandler's feral animal Packing Day self, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Victoria.

Me: My pleasure, Victoria.

Suddenly, Victoria Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Victoria Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Light flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lights shining behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Victoria Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and lights and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Victoria Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught feral animal Packing Day version of Chandler a lesson he'd never forget.

Luan: And he absorbed him and transformed and ascended just like Lincoln and J.D.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Ariana Abner, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su.

Selene Emperyous: The light master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Ariana Abner is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, and she has powerful lightning powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Su. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the light magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ariana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ariana would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful light greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ariana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: Which means Ariana has the powers of Shu.

Lincoln: That's right, she has the powers of Shu, and she's a powerful master of light.

Tchang Zu: Your snowmen are all intact.

Snowman: I can see that.

Duff Killigan,: You'll make a good addition to our ranks.

Me: Yeah.

Metal Sonic: We just need to find an archenemy for you.

Leap Frog: But that can wait.

Gramma Stuffum: I'll make a hot meal for us

Me: Good idea.

Nico: It's cold. Great job today everyone.

Courage: (To the viewers) This was a really cold one.

Me: It sure was.

We had a good hot meal and then we went back home and warmed up by the fire and had warm apple cider and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

This was for The Snowman Cometh. One of my favorite Courage The Cowardly Dog episodes. It aired on January 28th, 2000 and it was funny.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Haruto's team with Cheryl Velarrian, Maria Mysterio, Serenity Dunames, Haliya Yastrzhembsky and Emily Bathory, as well as Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage) and we're going to battle August May Who of Whoville and he escaped from prison to get revenge. But we're going to show him some funny gags before sending him to the M.O.E. Also Sonata Harmonia is going to transform against him. And we're gong to battle Another Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage) who are the Embodiments of the Rose, Phoenix (Wizard), and Phantom Dopants as well as the Avatar of the Volcanic Monsters. Also we're going to meet an Infinity Mijinion gene-slammer named Irena Mijinion and she is a Marine Biologist.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Camila Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Dark, and She and Lincoln are going to destroy a clone of The Ox (Marvel)

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Bikini Bottom, but we got bad news: Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon, has been sighted, and we're going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil. And we're going to meet Ariana Abner, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, and she has powerful lightning powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Su. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the light magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The

Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ariana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ariana would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful light greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ariana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up for Ed Cowart's late birthday present we're going to do a chapter for the funny movie Planes, Trains and Automobiles and that is gonna be funny as we battle the thief Gary Riley and send him off to prison.

See you next time.

# THIEVES ON TRAINS FUNNY FUN

HAPPY BELATED BIRTHDAY TO OMEGAHATCHIYAK12

---

Over in the small town of Whoville was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Haruto's team with Cheryl Velarrian, Maria Mysterio, Serenity Dunames, Haliya Yastrzhembsky and Emily Bathory, as well as Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage) and the town was full of Christmas love even though it was only 25 days away.

Announcer: Another hour closer to Christmas!

BONG!

It showed that there were 25 days 15 hours and 59 minutes left.

Me: Whoa! That is what I call awesome Christmas celebration.

Nico: Yep. Been a while since we were in Whoville.

Sakura Knudson: I always wanted to come here. The Grinch was one of my favorite stories back when I was a little girl.

Nico: So cute Sakura.

Me: Yeah. We were here last year and it was fun.

Lola: It sure was.

Haruto: This is awesome though.

Varie: Yep.

Nico: Haruto, I want to thank you, Koyo Ozaki, and your teams for coming

Haruto: Anytime Nico. It'll be fun.

Cheryl Velarrian: It sure will.

Litwick 1: Lit.

Litwick 2: Litwick.

Nico: Cheryl, what do you like to do in your free time?

Cheryl Velarrian: I like to do artwork on Vampire Castles.

Litwick 3: Lit.

Me: Vampire castles. So awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Lucy Loud: My kind of paintings.

Nico: Can I see one?

She pulled out a picture and it was a really haunting and scary vampire castle in the middle of a dark and creepy and foreboding landscape with a haunted forest. It had a scary haunted orange moon in the sky.

Me: Ooh that is scary.

Brittney: That is my kind of landscape.

Lucy Loud: It's beautiful Cheryl.

Lucille Loud: (Scottish Accent) Aye lass. You did a great job too.

Cheryl Velarrian: Thanks guys. That means a lot to me.

Nico: You're welcome Cheryl.

Qin: Yesterday was awesome.

Nico: It sure was.

Maria: Yesterday was cold!

Me: It sure was. But it was amazing that we got to battle the Snowman.

Bai Tza: It sure was. Thank goodness we helped him get back with his friends before that.

Lana: Yeah poor guy was just lonely.

May: Who can blame him?

Me: Yeah I agree.

Lana: He just wanted to find a way for his kind to survive.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: But it seems peaceful right now.

Me: Yeah. Lets hope it stays that way.

Nico: Me too.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that August May Who has come back for revenge on us.

WE GASPED!

Me: What, that greedy former mayor has come back?! We better get The Grinch.

The Grinch arrived.

Grinch: No need, J.D., I got here as soon as possible, and I've got some hair clippers with his name on it.

Nico: Perfect, and we're sending him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: J.D. has his reasons since he's Cindy's father.

Me: Right.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: That mayor's in for some WHOVILLE CHRISTMAS SPIRIT PAIN!

Solaria Harmonia: And I'm going to show the power of friendship and make sure August May Who get a powerful lesson in the powers of the Elements of Harmony.

Hailey Harmonia: Our little sister's going to transform, this is going to be good.

Melanie Harmonia: You said it, now let's get after August May Who and teach him a lesson.

Butterfree landed on Lori's head.

Lori: (LAUGHS) This is literally so cool.

Me: It sure is.

Camie: Who is Augustus May Who again?

Me: Oh right. He was the Mayor of Whoville. He was also responsible for making the Grinch hate Christmas.

I went over his history.

Mayor Augustus Maywho is the main antagonist of the 2000 live-action adaptation of Dr. Seuss' How the Grinch Stole Christmas.

He is the greedy and self-serving mayor of Whoville and the archenemy of the Grinch. His main goal is to marry Martha May Whovier and to keep himself popular. Though initially shown as a minor neutral character, he is later revealed to have bullied the Grinch since childhood, making him responsible for the Grinch's hatred of Christmas and the film's plot.

He was portrayed by Jeffrey Tambor, who had also played K. Edgar Singer in Muppets from Space, and also voiced Crazy Quilt in Batman: The Brave and the Bold, Captain Flarty in Bob's Burgers, Mr. Big in WordGirl, Crocker in Batman: The Animated Series, and Dr. Zin in Jonny Quest; while Ben Bookbinder portrayed an eight-year-old Augustus May Who.

Augustus first appeared after hearing that Whoville's postman Lou Lou Who's teenage sons (along with their girlfriends) have trespassed in the perimeter of the Grinch's lair in Mount Crumpit. Lou assured to Augustus that the teenagers weren't doing anything to provoke the Grinch before explaining to his daughter Cindy Lou about the Grinch's existence. Needless to say, Cindy Lou took an interest in the Grinch after he reluctantly saved her life from being killed by the post office's sorting machine.

Using her dad's recorder for several interviews, Cindy learned that the Grinch used to live in Whoville as a mischievous yet kind child, but was ridiculed by a young Augustus and his friends for his appearance while Martha May Whovier took an interest with him. When Cindy Lou interview Augustus about the story, he blatantly lies by saying that he tried to offer the Grinch his friendship.

In reality, back when Augustus was eight years old, he was nothing but a bully to the Grinch. He had a crush on Martha first, but was appalled by Martha liking the Grinch. Therefore he continued to ridicule the Grinch out of jealousy so no one will ever take Martha away from him. Due to Martha's act of kindness, the Grinch made a makeshift angel as a present for her, but starts to feel insecure about his appearance due to Augustus' teasing. The Grinch tried to use a razor but was forced to cover his razor marks with shaving paper. When Augustus soon learns about this, he took the opportunity to mock the Grinch by calling him a 'hack job', causing the other kids to laugh at him, except for Martha. Fed up with this mockery, the Grinch loses his temper by destroying the class' tree and presents (including the makeshift angel), scaring Augustus and the other kids away.

The Grinch then ran off to live in Mount Crumpit, developing a hatred of Christmas and the people of Whoville for their mockery against him for several years while Augustus became the new mayor; even arranging a new system of trash chutes (known as Dumpit to Crumpit) that would dump all of Whoville's garbage into Mount Crumpit. Augustus would also try to make Martha his wife as she was now a beautiful woman, but she still longed for the Grinch to return.

Touched by this sad story and having her own doubts of the holiday, Cindy Lou decides to invite the Grinch to the Whobilation festivities by nominating him as Cheermeister, much to the others' surprise. Though Augustus tried to explain to Cindy that the Grinch won't join the festivities due to his hatred of Christmas in which he turns out to be wrong about him not joining in (but is right about his hatred of Christmas), he reluctantly allows this due to Cindy Lou explaining her reasons to the other citizens. Needless to say, Augustus is astounded to see that the Grinch has indeed arrived for the celebration due to the promise of an award.

At first, the Grinch finds himself uncomfortable during the contests, but slowly finds himself accepted after getting his reward, much to Augustus' dismay. Though it would've seemed that the Grinch has finally enjoyed himself and is about to be won over, Augustus (in an act of jealousy) gave him a present: an electric razor to remind him of his traumatic school memory before getting the other citizens to laugh at him for it on purpose just so he can be bullied again, under the impression that Augustus is giving him a razor like a good-natured joke (as several Whos don't even know why the Grinch abandoned Whoville even if the mayor did). Augustus even tops this off by proposing to Martha with a diamond ring and a new car, which finally drove an angry Grinch to wreck havoc by scratching and wrecking the new car so hard with his finger, scaring the citizens, paying the Mayor back by shaving his head violently right down the middle with the razor, and destroying the large Christmas tree with a makeshift flamethrower before escaping back to Mount Crumpit. Though it was fruitless when Augustus brought in a spare tree to replace it.

Deciding that it was time to stop Christmas from coming, the Grinch made a Santa Claus disguise and a flying sleigh (with his dog Max as a reindeer) to steal all of Whoville's gifts, decorations and food. During his burglary that night, the Grinch comes across a sleeping Augustus dreaming about kissing Martha. Seeking his revenge, the Grinch makes Augustus kiss Max's butt, much to Max's embarrassment. The Grinch also ties up a rope between Augustus' bed and a police car.

After the Grinch finishes his burglary by riding his sleigh up into Mount Crumpit, the people of Whoville soon learned about the

Grinch's scheme just as Augustus wakes up after his bed ends up being pulled by the police car due to the panic. Realizing what happened, Augustus angrily lets out a tantrum and blames Cindy Lou for the incident, but Lou (finally realizing what Cindy Lou is trying to say and now sees the mayor's true nature) stands up by reminding everyone that the true meaning of Christmas is to be with friends and family instead of getting gifts or doing contests; even berating Augustus for his treatment towards Cindy Lou and the Grinch even when the Grinch was younger.

Realizing that Lou is right, all of the citizens of Whoville agreed to celebrate the holiday without their gifts and started singing in cheer, much to Augustus' frustration. Cindy then takes the opportunity to head up to Mount Crumpit in hopes of inspiring the Grinch with everyone singing. Upon hearing everyone singing in cheer, the Grinch initially got frustrated that his plan failed, but soon realizes the true meaning of Christmas before developing a change of heart.

With the help from Max and Cindy Lou, the Grinch rides his sleigh back to Whoville to return all of the gifts, decorations and food to the citizens. The Grinch then confesses and apologizes for his crimes before surrendering himself to the police as he is willing to accept his punishment. Wanting the opportunity to get back at the Grinch, Augustus orders the police to arrest the Grinch and blind him with pepper spray, but the police and the citizens decided to forgive the Grinch, as they have all learned a lesson about the true meaning of the holiday including Augustus even though he was still mean. Even Martha, who was also mad at Augustus for his treatment of the Grinch even when he was bullied by him, turned down Augustus' proposal by giving him back the ring, saying that her heart belongs to the Grinch.

Realizing now that all of Whoville's citizens have turned against him for what he did to the Grinch even when he was a child, Augustus reluctantly shakes the Grinch's hand to assure no hard feelings, though the latter laughs at him before telling him to cheer up since it's the holidays. Regardless, it's strongly implied that Augustus no longer harassed the Grinch anymore and likely lost any chance he had at reelection due to him being materialistic and being mean to the Grinch on purpose.

It's presumed that Maywho was arrested and sent to jail for his crimes of keeping Whoville "Grinch-less".

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Sakura Knudson: Man this guy hated the Grinch since they were kids and he still hasn't changed. Maybe some reeducation in the M.O.E. Will do him some good.

Me: Yeah. Like I said I have my reasons.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Boy he deserves the M.O.E.

Ed played the song You're a Mean One, Mr. Grinch

YOU'RE A MEAN ONE, MR. GRINCH BY THURL RAVENSCROFT PLAYS

You're a mean one, Mr. Grinch

You really are a heel

You're as cuddly as a cactus, you're as charming as an eel, Mr. Grinch

You're a bad banana with a greasy black peel

You're a monster, Mr. Grinch

Your heart's an empty hole

Your brain is full of spiders, you've got garlic in your soul, Mr. Grinch

I wouldn't touch you with a thirty-nine-and-a-half-foot pole

You're a vile one, Mr. Grinch

You have termites in your smile

You have all the tender sweetness of a seasick crocodile, Mr. Grinch

Given a choice between the two of you

I'd take the seasick crocodile

You're a foul one, Mr. Grinch

You're a nasty-wasty skunk

Your heart is full of unwashed socks, your soul is full of gunk, Mr. Grinch

The three words that best describe you are as follows, and I quote, "Stink, stank, stunk"

You're a rotter, Mr. Grinch

You're the king of sinful sots

Your heart's a dead tomato splotched with moldy purple spots, Mr. Grinch

Your soul is an appalling dump heap overflowing with the most disgraceful assortment of deplorable rubbish imaginable

Mangled up in tangled up knots

You nauseate me, Mr. Grinch

With a nauseous super "naus"

You're a crooked jerky jockey and you drive a crooked horse, Mr. Grinch

You're a three-decker sauerkraut and toadstool sandwich

With arsenic sauce

Grinch: Love this song!

Me: (LAUGHS) Me too!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Love that song too.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Grinch: Even though it's about me it's still perfect.

Qin: Yeah. Still funny.

Ed: We should go after the asshole while this is still playing!

Me: Good idea!

Camie: (LAUGHS) Yeah! I can't believe that Augustus hated the Grinch since they were kids.

Me: I know! That is an unhealthy vendetta.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

We were flying and we spotted August May Who, and he was on the rampage tearing the place apart trying to find us.

Lincoln: Yikes, man, did we really really make him mad! Okay, time to teach him a lesson.

Suddenly, the Crest of Harmony appeared in the sky and the Elements of Harmony fired elemental blasts that hit August May Who and sent him flying into a tree and the snow fell on him, and he got out of the snow, and then, the Elements of Harmony converged and a massive pillar of rainbow energy erupted as a Phoenix Cry and Thunderbird Screech were heard, and we appeared, and that angered August May Who.

August May Who: YOU! YOU RUINED ME!

Me: That was your fault, not ours.

Nico: And we're not surprised you broke out to get revenge.

Lincoln: But, since you're here, time for you to experience some Whoville Christmas Holiday Pain

Me: Everyone get inside! Don't want you to get caught in the crossfire.

They did so.

Lincoln turned into Ultimate Lincoln and used the powers of Frankenstrike.

Lincoln: FRANKENSTRIKE!

Lincoln fired blasts of green lightning which electrocuted August May Who.

Camie: Wait, how did you…?!

Me: I forgot about the fact that Lincoln had an Omnitrix of his own years ago, and it had not only Ben's aliens, but he also scanned the alien DNA of the many aliens we've encountered years ago as well, and he also unlocked his Ultimate Lincoln form using The Omnitrix Cyber Planet Key.

That amazed everyone who hadn't joined.

Nico: Damn it, I forgot about that.

Lisa: And the new Omnitrix I made also merged with his current one.

August May Who got out a machine gun and fired at Lincoln, but the bullets bounced off his body thanks to the combination of his indestructible superhuman skin and superhuman hardened muscular system. Then, Lincoln grabbed the machine gun and crushed it with his hands and blasted August May Who with more lightning until his hair was literally frizzy.

Me: How did he get a machine gun?!

Nico: Maybe he robbed one of Flip's thugs before Lincoln killed him.

Me: I think he did!

I fired a laser vision blast and melted the gun.

Augustus Maywho: I was keeping the town free of him!

Me: Because you made him that way! You are the reason why his heart shrunk 3 sizes and hate Christmas!

Butterfree charged at him and fired waves of wind and blasted him down.

Butterfree: Take that Grinch hater!

Nico: Yeah!

Twilight turned into Magica!

Twilight Sparkle: MAGICA!

Gwen Tennyson: WHOA! Twilight is now an Anodite!?

Me: That's fitting for her because she's the element of Magic.

Magica: It sure is.

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Magica: That is cool!

Spyro: Lets make this fun!

Magica used the Core Medals for KAOS, KAOSSANDRA AND ELEPHANKO!

Magica and Spyro: MAGIC SKYLANDS BLAST!

They fired magic blasts and blasted him all over the place!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Me: August I love Christmas as much as anybody else does but the one thing we DON'T do on Christmas of all things is hate people like the Grinch! That's all he knew for over 5 decades because YOU BULLIED HIM!

Nico: YEAH! That is wrong on so many levels!

Qin: YEAH!

Pinkie Pie: What you are is a party pooper!

Pinkie Pie turned into ChamAlien!

Pinkie Pie: CHAMALIEN!

She went invisible.

August got up and I used my Infrared vision and saw her head up to him. Then…

HOING!

SHE GAVE HIM A REALLY NASTY ATOMIC WEDGIE!

SNAP!

ChamAlien: OOH! You got Grinch Underwear on! That's so fitting on you!

WE LAUGHED!

Me: What a hypocrite! (To the viewers) Then again he is an Egotistical Hypocrite mind ya.

ChamAlien came back.

Sprocket: Lets make this un.

ChamAlien used the medals for INSTIGATOR, THE FRACKER AND MR. SUNSHINE!

ChamAlien and Sprocket: PARTY LASER BLASTER!

THey fired laser blasts and blasted him all over!

Me: That was funny!

She reverted back.

Pinkie Pie: That was for the Element of Laughter!

Qin: YEAH!

Applejack turned into Rocks!

Applejack: ROCKS!

She fired rocks and bashed him all over the place!

Rocks: Y'all need to learn that it's never right to bully people!

Flashwing: That is for sure! And we'll have you Blinded By the Light!

Rocks used the Core Medals for The Vreedle Brothers, Knighty Knight and Dr. Crab.

Rocks and Flashwing: CRYSTAL GOLEM BLAST!

They fired waves of crystal and rocks and blasted him all over the place!

Applejack reverted back.

Applejack: Y'all need a lesson in Honesty!

Nico: That is for sure!

Rarity turned into Diamondhead

Rarity: DIAMONDHEAD!

She fired waves of crystal and blasted him all over the place!

Diamondhead: Diamonds are a girl's best friend but Generosity is much better.

Gill Grunt: That's for sure and he needs to fear the fish!

Diamondhead used the Core Medals for Duff Killigan, Hazel Rainart and Devo the Cursed

Diamondhead and Gill Grunt: WATER JEWEL STORM!

They fired waves of water and jewels and blasted him all over the place!

Qin: Take that!

Rarity reverted back!

Rarity: That is Generosity!

Fluttershy turned into Pesky Dust!

Fluttershy: PESKY DUST!

She fired waves of energy and dust and blasted him all over!

Pesky Dust: Your kindness needs to um be reformed.

Me: That's a good way to put it Fluttershy.

Lincoln: Yeah Flutters!

Stealth Elf: Lets make this fun!

Pesky Dust used the Core Medals for Carmen Dillo, Old King Coal and Hector Von Colossus!

Pesky Dust and Stealth Elf: WAWA MELON LIFE BLAST!

They fired waves of giant wawa melons! and blasted him all over!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Nico: YEAH!

She reverted back!

Fluttershy: You need to be kind to everything and everyone.

Sunset turned into Heatblast

Sunset Shimmer: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Heatblast: I'm willing to forgive you for your crimes though.

Sunburn: Same here.

Heatblast used the core medals for El Oso, Gus Gorilla and Tomura Shigaraki!

Heatblast and Sunburn: FIRESTORM BLAST OF FURY!

They fired massive waves of fire and blasted him all over!

She reverted back.

Sunset Shimmer: That is awesome.

Rainbow Dash turned into Shocksquatch

Rainbow Dash: SHOCKSQUATCH!

She fired waves of rainbow lightning and blasted him all over.

Shocksquatch: You must be loyal to everyone including your friends!

Whirlwind: That is for sure there!

Shocksquatch used the Core Medals for Tchang Zu, Raspberry Rainbow and Mean Rainbow Dash.

Shocksquatch and Whirlwind: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of rainbow lightning and blasted him all over!

Starlight Glimmer: And you must be empathetic of your friends whenever they are hurting!

Hex: That's right!

Starlight Glimmer and Hex: SKULL FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of skulls and energy and blasted him.

Vinyl turned into Ultimate Echo Echo

Vinyl Scratch: (Techno Voice) ULTIMATE ECHO ECHO!

She fired a sonic blast and blasted him down.

Ultimate Echo Echo: What you did to the Grinch needs to make a song in your heart to purge the darkness.

Trixie Lulamoon: And you need the magic of the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Ultimate Echo Echo used the Core Medals of Metal Sonic, Metal Tails and Metal Knuckles.

Ultimate Echo Echo and Trixie Lulamoon: MAGIC SONG SONIC BURST!

They fired sonic magic blasts and blasted him all over the place!

Lightning Dust turned into Bullfrag

Lightning Dust: BULLFRAG!

She fired energy blasts of energy and blasted him all over.

Bullfrag: This will show you that redemption is the key to forgiveness.

Spotlight: I agree there!

Bullfrag used the Core Medals for Leapfrog, Toad and Evil Toad Man.

Bullfrag and Spotlight: LIGHT FROG BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Luster Dawn turned into Chromastone

Luster Dawn: CHROMASTONE!

She fired rainbow blasts and blasted him al over.

Chromastone: Lights are on for your friendship. It's not too late to change.

Blackout: That is for sure!

Chromastone used the Core Medals for Gramma Stuffum, Knightbrace and Lunch Lady Ghost!

Chromastone and Blackout: DARKLIGHT FURY OF FOOD BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and food and blasted him all over!

Nico threw a snowball at him!

SPLAT! NICE ONE!

Applejack lifted a HUGE SNOWBALL As big as a car!

Applejack: CATCH!

She threw it and it hit Augustus and then…

KRASPLAT!

Qin: WHOA! That is gonna hurt!

Camie: Nice one!

Horsea sucked up some snowballs.

Horsea: Fire!

Maria held her like a machine gun and fired!

SPIT SPIT SPIT SPIT SPIT SPIT SPIT SPIT!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

They pelted him all over!

Maria: I knew you wanted me to hold you like this

Nico: That was cool!

Me: Lisa you still got that Snowball Bazooka on you?

Lisa Loud: Affirmative.

She pulled it out.

Me: Let her rip!

She fired snowballs at him by the hundreds!

Nico: When did Lisa make that?

Me: Back when we were showing Lisa the fun of a snow day in 2016.

Nico: Oh before I joined you guys.

Me: Before many of us became Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Tracer: (British Accent) As Junkrat would say: Fire in the hole!

She fired energy blasts and blasted him all over!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Tracer: I was actually saying that to Lisa

Lisa Loud: Apologies. But that is great!

Laney: It sure is.

Lisa Loud: But I'll do that with pleasure!

She fired numerous snowballs at him and blasted him

Poliwag spotted some nearby snowballs

Poliwag: Take this!

SWAT!

He swatted them with his tail and pulverized Augustus!

Me: YEAH!

Manaphy got more snowballs

Manaphy threw them and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Poromon got more snowballs.

Poromon: Take this!

He threw them and bashed Augustus all over!

Sci Twi: Take this one!

She sucked up numerous snowballs with a vacuum and then fired them!

Sci Twi: (ROARS)

She fired numerous snowballs and blasted Augustus all over the place and buried him!

Joe Swanson: I think next time you should bring someone else.

Poromon got more snowballs.

Poromon: Take this!

He threw them and bashed Augustus all over!

Sci Twi: Take this one!

She sucked up numerous snowballs with a vacuum and then fired them!

Sci Twi: (ROARS)

She fired numerous snowballs and blasted Augustus all over the place and buried him!

Joe Swanson: I think next time you should bring someone else.

Sci Twi: Like who?

Joe Swanson: No one I was just reliving a memory of me and Bonnie.

Sci Twi: Oh.

Poromon got on a slingshot and fired and bashed him down.

Qin: Take that!

The mascots each got on a slingshot and fired and bashed him.

Hoppip got on the Slingshot too and fired and bashed him in his face.

Me: Watch this one! This cracked me up! MONKEY STYLE: CYMBAL SMASH FACE!

I formed an energy Cymbal Monkey and grabbed Augustus May Who and shoved his face in between the Cymbals and IT BASHED HIM OVER AND OVER!

CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG CLANG!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Woody: Reminds me of the monkey who used to work for Lotso

Nico: It sure does!

Qin: That was a really funny one!

Me: Yeah! I saw that in the movie and it was funny!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) That always made me laugh so hard! Swartz loved the Grinch too.

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Take that!

Solaria Harmonia: Either way, he's about to learn a very painful lesson

Suddenly, Solaria Harmonia's magenta eyes turned neon magenta, and she was surrounded by a magenta energy aura with stars, magic, plants, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her purple fire sword from her back, and as she approached August May Who, she left magenta energy, stars, magic, plants, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Solaria Harmonia: So, everything that I heard from J.D. and Nico was indeed true, you really are a selfish man, but I'd known all about you for years being one of The Three Avatars of Harmony. August May Who, your selfish actions have caused nothing but discord and chaos in Whoville, and you must be taught a powerful lesson: one that you'll never forget.

Suddenly, Solaria Harmonia was surrounded by a massive vortex of magenta energy with stars, magic, plants, and purple fire surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, and Opaline Arcana flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at August May Who: the red eyes of judgement.

Sunny Starscout: Incredible!

Hailey Harmonia: Too incredible!

Melanie Harmonia: This is it, our sister's going to transform, and August May Who is about to learn a very powerful lesson in friendship.

Then, as the vortex faded, Solaria Harmonia emerged, but she was changed forever.

Solaria Harmonia grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large magenta planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long braided magenta hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon magenta eyes and a magenta energy aura with stars, magic, plants, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Crest of Harmony emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with magenta iris and the cutie marks of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, and Opaline Arcana were glowing, she has on Alicorn earrings with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magic, Harmony, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has an Alicorn with magenta gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Magic, Harmony, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves on the bottom of her crimson red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with magenta crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the gold flame links and white and gold accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Sonata Harmonia has on a sleeveless pink vest, sleeveless pink crop top, pink skirt with The Crest of Harmony on it, purple pants, purple legwarmers, purple sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, plants, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is The Crest of Harmony and around The Crest of Harmony are Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, Opaline Arcana, and Twilight Sparkle and her friends and surrounded by fire and magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a magenta gem with neon glowing magenta lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Solaria Harmonia felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow angel wings with magenta tips on the large golden yellow feathers and purple fire above them grew much larger for her new body and medium sized golden yellow angel wings with magenta tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive golden yellow angel wings and the tails of Sunny

Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, and Opaline Arcana also grew larger and longer and they now have magenta tips and magenta markings. Sonata Harmonia has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large magenta gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand with black fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Solaria Harmonia's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of magenta energy, stars, magic, plants, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it transformed into Solaria Harmonia's Cosmic Eternal Harmonic Legacy Elemental Harmony Defender Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmonic Legacy Elemental Harmony Defender Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded magenta gems and Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, Opaline Arcana, and Twilight Sparkle and her friends etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden blade, large gold Alicorn heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large magenta gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with magenta gems for eyes and large gold Alicorn head with magenta gems for eyes and large magenta gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with magenta gems on her wrists and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Sunny Starscout's head with magenta gems for eyes and a large magenta gem in her mouth for the belt buckle and the gold versions of the heads of Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, Opaline Arcana, and Twilight Sparkle and her friends with colored gems for eyes and large colored gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious

Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a magenta kanji with purple flames surrounding the cutie marks of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, Opaline Arcana, and Twilight Sparkle and her friends in between the kanji below The Crest of Harmony that said, "Solaria Harmonia, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer and Legacy of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, and Opaline Arcana, Master of The Powers and Talents of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, Opaline Arcana, and Twilight Sparkle and Her Friends, Loving Younger Sister of Hailey and Melanie Harmonia, Future Wife of Nico Chan, Archenemy of Slaanesh the Goddess of Chaos, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Harmony, Magic, Purple Dragon Fire, Alicorns, Phoenixes, Angels, The Elements of Harmony, and The Powers of Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, Opaline Arcana, and Twilight Sparkle and Her Friends"

ソラリア・ハーモニア、エンボディメント、ジーン・スラマーとサニー・スタースカウトの遺産、イジー・ムーンボウ、ジップ・ストーム、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、ピップ・ペタルズ、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、オパーリン・アルカナ、マスター・オブ・ザ・パワーズ・アンド・タレント・オブ・サニー・スタースカウト、イジー・ムーンボウ、ジップ・ストーム、ヒッチトレイルブレイザー、ピップ・ペタルズ、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、オパーリン・アルカナ、トワイライト・スパークルとその仲間たち、ヘイリーとメラニー・ハーモニアの愛する妹、ニコ・チャンの未来の

妻、カオスの女神スラーネッシュの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、ブレイブ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてハーモニー、マジック、パープルドラゴンファイア、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使、ハーモニーの要素、そしてパワーの達人サニー・スタースカウト、イジー・ムーンボウ、ジップ・ストーム、ヒッチ・トレイルブレイザー、ピップ・ペタルズ、ミスティ・ブライトドーン、オパーリン・アルカナ、トワイライト・スパークルとその仲間たちの

Solaria Harmonia has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LEGACY OF SUNNY STARSCOUT-IZZY MOONBOW-ZIPP STORM-HITCH TRAILBLAZER-PIPP PETALS-MISTY BRIGHTDAWN-OPALINE ARCANA-ALICORN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC HARMONY EQUESTRIAN ELEMENTAL HARMONIAL LEGACY DEFENDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC HARMONY EQUESTRIAN ELEMENTAL HARMONIAL LEGACY DEFENDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL COSMIC HARMONY EQUESTRIAN ELEMENTAL HARMONIAL LEGACY DEFENDER ALICORN PRINCESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Solaria Harmonia's Super Angel-Legacy of Sunny Starscout-Izzy Moonbow-Zipp Storm-Hitch Trailblazer-Pipp Petals-Misty Brightdawn-Opaline Arcana-Alicorn-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when August May Who saw it, he went mad and got out a bomb to throw at her, but Solaria Harmonia fired a massive barrage of magenta energy, stars, magic, plants, purple fire, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit August May Who and sent him flying into another tree and more snow fell on him, he got back out, and he's now really mad.

Solaria Harmonia: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Harmony Equestrian Elemental Harmonial Legacy Defender Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Harmony Equestrian Elemental Harmonial Legacy Defender Alicorn Princess Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, it's high time we teach you a brutal lesson you will never forget.

Me: Before we send you to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Alright, it's high-time we teach you a lesson you will never forget, former Mayor.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready for a repeat of Whoville Christmas Spirit holiday pain, you greedy man.

Lincoln, Solaria Harmonia, and I went after August May Who, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, magenta energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at August May Who, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Solaria Harmonia, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving August May Who even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Solaria Harmonia, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, darkness, and planets at August May Who, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Then, Eli got out the hair clipper and he proceeded to give August May Who a really humiliating haircut.

Eli: Uh oh, somebody's (Sing-song voice) Fabulous!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Okay, now that you've gotten another haircut, time to send you on your way.

Lincoln fired a rainbow energy straitjacket which tied up August May Who and sent him to The Masters of Evil. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Solaria Harmonia's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Zipp Storm, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Misty Brightdawn, and Opaline Arcana tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large magenta planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive golden yellow angel wings and medium sized golden yellow angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: Now, that's what I call awesome holiday action!

Nico: You said it.

Melanie Harmonia: And our sister transformed and taught him a painful lesson, nice one.

Hailey Harmonia: You said it. Plus, we know you guys are also planning on your future weddings.

Me: That's right. Plus, we'll be increasing security around the chapel.

Nico: Yeah, we can't have any musclebound thugs of our resident jerks coming, and we've also got to keep an eye out for any old enemies of ours looking to get revenge on me and J.D. for ruining them in the past.

Lincoln: That's one thing you guys don't want.

Poromon: Yeah, that's one thing we don't want, along with someone trying to ruin it to slake his thirst for… !

Sebastian Mendez: Poromon, cut it out already!

Me: We already knew it was Lord Zedd's doing from long ago he was even more malevolent and even more worse than ever, but that doesn't mean you can still find ways to blame him.

Poromon: You'll see, you'll all see, we'll gather evidence of whatever crimes Sebastian has up his sleeves.

Poromon and Poliwag: And you will all know the truth! (LAUGHING CRAZILY)

Eli: Yikes, they've really gone cuckoo.

Sebastian glared angrily at them, and that scared them so bad, they turned white and ran into Nico's hair to hide.

Lincoln: We better keep an eye on Poromon and Poliwag in the days leading to the future wedding before it turns into a huge roadside fist fight.

Nico: Poromon and Poliwag will no doubt strike first at Sebastian, but Sebastian with his nasty temper and rage problems will strike back, so we'll keep a close eye on him.

Ben: Hmm. Let me see if I can turn into Magica.

He scrolled through his aliens and he saw that he doesn't have an Anodite form.

Ben: Aw no I can't!

Me: Hey no sweat Ben. Maybe your grandmother can allow you to do that.

Nico: Nice job, Butterfree!

Butterfree: Thanks Nico. That was fun.

Poromon: It sure was. Want some beer?

Butterfree: No thanks. I drink Eggnog and Brandy.

Me: Ooh like it rich.

Poromon: Good enough. We made lots of eggnog.

Qin: Yeah.

Poliwag did Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Sebastian Mendez: Yeah.

Me: Sebastian if I may?

Sebastian Mendez: What's wrong?

Me: I know the mascots and Nico don't like you but I think you need to face your past and have them forgive you. It's time to let it go.

Sebastian Mendez: You're right.

Me: Nico it's time for you and the mascots and Qin and friends to let go of whatever bad things Sebastian did to you all in the past.

Before anymore could be said, Verdona appeared

Verdona: I heard someone call.

Ben Tennyson: Grandma!

Gwen Tennyson: Hello Grandma.

Verdona: Hello kids.

Sunny Tennyson: How have you been?

Verdona: Great Sunny and it's good to see you all again.

Me: You too Verdona.

While no one was looking, Gatomon was pouring salt on Mevya

Me: I saw that Gatomon!

Kari Kamiya: Gatomon! Stop that!

Me: Wait. What's that?

I saw something on Gatomon.

Me: Hold still Gatomon.

I grabbed something off of Gatomon and it was a chip.

Me: A chip! What the?

I looked at it with my Data Eyes and saw that it was a CRAVING CHIP! It was a Craving Chip Programed with a huge Tom and Jerry Craving for Mevya!

Me: This is a Craving Chip! This is making Gatomon crave Mevya!

Gatomon: That explains it!

Me: But I wonder how this got there!

Gatomon: I just couldn't help myself!

Me: Even though you are a Digimon Cat you still got to show respect for your friends.

Mevya: Yeah and Gatomon I don't taste as good as Earth Fish.

Gatomon: I'm sorry, Mevya.

Mevya: It's okay Gatomon.

Gatomon: Awesome.

Me: Lets see. Wait a second.

I looked at it further and saw that it was made by Incognito Laboratories!

Me: Incognito Laboratories!

Lisa Loud: (GASP) Sweet Science Laws gone Wrong!

Me: Must've been a dormant experiments.

Nico: Yeah. Good thing we destroyed it.

Me: Yep.

I crushed the chip and destroyed it.

Me: Never again.

Mevya: You can lick if you want proof that I won't taste good

Gatomon: Okay.

Gatomon did so and then…

SQUISH LOW HONK!

Gatomon: YUCK! THAT TASTES AWFUL!

Mevya: See?

Gatomon: I don't know why I thought you would taste good! You need a shower!

Mevya: I guess it has been a while.

Poromon: (laughs) Careful what you wish for!

Me: Yeah. Anyway back to what I was saying about Sebastian.

Nico: I'll think about it.

Me: Okay.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: I know it'll take time but you need to stop this grudge on Sebastian. It'll hurt you guys.

Nico: You're right. We'll give him a chance to prove himself.

Qin: Yeah.

Lisa Loud: Also we'll need to check him for more chips.

Me: Good idea.

Nico: But he better not make us regret this!

Me: You won't. We'll look him over and watch him. But Nico I got this hunch. I have a feeling that many of your old enemies including some of the mascots enemies WANTED to make Sebastian into a monster. So they put chips in him that MAKE him do all that stuff.

Nico: HMM! You may be onto something there. I'm ordering you to run a full battery of tests on Sebastian later on. In the coming week.

Lisa Loud: Affirmative.

Nico: Starting later.

Me: Right now we got other things to do.

Qin: Like the Anothers for starters.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) Whoa! We got Another Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage).

WE GASPED!

Qin: WHOA! Looks like we're having bear steaks for lunch.

Nico: Bear is really tough meat.

Me: If the people of Finland like it then maybe we will too.

Lana: I'll eat the Another Shelob.

Me: EW!

Nico: Um… Who's up?

Me: Haruto, Cheryl Velarrian, Maria Mysterio, Serenity Dunames, Haliya Yastrzhembsky and Emily Bathory.

Qin: Nice!

Me: This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Laney: Yeah!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Koyo are 3 people.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

Out came ANOTHER The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage)!

Me: This will be good!

Camie: Yep!

But then we smelled the beautiful scent of roses.

Me: (Sniffs) Ooh I smell roses.

Eli: Pretty.

Another Chaos: (In a girls voice) Yeah it's me.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

They merged and split into 3 figures. 1 was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes and had red rose angel wings and had a tiara with the Rose Dopant Symbol on it and on her skirt and had a rose sword. The 2nd girl had red and orange hair and red eyes and fire angel wings and had orange and red clothes and had the symbol of the Phoenix (Wizard) Dopant, a Dopant for Wizard, on it and the same symbol on her skirt and she had Phoenix's sword. And the 3rd girl had black hair and purple eyes and had a nasty burn on her left cheek over 25% of her face and covered it with a mask and she had black clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Phantom Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had black angel wings and a scythe in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Rhoda Rose, Susan Phoenix and Carmen Phantom!

Nico: The Embodiments of the Rose, Wizard Phoenix and Phantom Dopants right?

Rhoda Rose: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Carmen Phantom: Same here.

Lincoln: Why are you wearing a mask?

Carmen Phantom: Oh this is why.

She took it off and showed that part of her face was horribly scarred and disfigured.

Laney: OOH! That is a bad burn!

Me: Yeah she got burned in a fire and it left part of her face severely scarred and horribly disfigured.

Nico: OUCH!

Qin: That must've been really painful!

Carmen Phantom: It was. I look like the Phantom from Phantom of the Opera. One of my favorite operas by the way.

Me: Mine too. The Phantom got severely burned in a fire like that. And he had to wear a mask too.

May: Can we fix it?

Me: Let me do that.

I went over to her and my hand glowed blue and I put it on her and healed her up.

Me: Take a look.

I showed a mirror and she was better!

Carmen Phantom: I have my beautiful face back! After all this time.

Me: I know Carmen. I'm sorry that happened.

Carmen Phantom: It's okay but thank you.

Me: Anytime.

Susan Phoenix: That was awesome.

Haruto: Boy it sure was! Also we never met a Dopant for Phoenix before. That is amazing!

Me: It sure is. He put up an amazing battle. By the way is the Another Koyo Ozaki friendly or hostile?

Susan Phoenix: Friendly and she is an incredibly hot one.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this girls.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

They glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Lana, Timon and Pumbaa ate the Another Shelob and we turned the Another Grizzly into bear steaks.

We cooked the bear steaks.

Me: I learned how to cook Bear steaks like this from a Finland Chef. It's really interesting.

Nico: That is cool!

We then got to eating.

Poromon ate a steak.

Poromon: (Eating) Mmm!

Me: (Eating) It's tough but tastes like steaks.

Nico: Wow!

We cooked the bear steaks.

Me: I learned how to cook Bear steaks like this from a Finland Chef. It's really interesting.

Nico: That is cool!

We then got to eating.

Poromon ate a steak.

Poromon: (Eating) Mmm!

Me: (Eating) It's tough but tastes like steaks.

Nico: Wow!

Poromon: That's weird.

Me: WHEW! Man did it get hot.

Nico: Yeah. From her!

We saw ANOTHER KOYO OZAKI!

Me: WHEW! Man Another Koyo is infernal hot!

Nico: She doesn't have fire powers does she?

Another Koyo: No but my true self does.

Lincoln: That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange and red hair and red eyes and had orange and yellow and red clothes and had fire angel wings and the symbol of the Volcanic Monsters in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a volcano sword.

Lincoln: Vanya Volcanic!

Me: The Avatar of the Volcanic Monsters?

Lincoln: Yep. Let me introduce you. This is Vanya Volcanic, Avatar of The Volcanic Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a very powerful fire angel and has a very massive power over fire, and she's more than once burned Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of my enemies on the butt leaving them with a nasty case of butt burn. I made her a lava sword, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and as a result, I promised that when he comes of age, that I would marry Vanya along with the rest of my harem. But, out of all of my enemies, the one person she despises is Flip, the reason why is because he conned her family out of all their money, and because of it, it drove her mother to kill herself and her father suffered a mental breakdown and was committed to a nuthouse for life. That filled Vanya with so much anger and hatred towards Flip, that she vowed that she would make that mutant pay with his life!

WE GASPED!

Me: Flip you stupid mutant!

Nico: Now I REALLY Wish we could kill you tomorrow! But we can't!

Qin: That mutant Tightwad!

Kaito: (gets out Kyoryuger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out ToQger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Dino Charge blaster and Zocks got a Rail Sword.

Vanya Volcanic: What else? To get revenge on Flip for ruining my family!

Qin: That we can do but at a later date.

Me: We have him being used as humiliation fodder right now and everyone wants him dead.

Sougo (gets out Dino Charge Ridewatch): You don't need to worry about Flip.

Geiz (gets out ToQger Ridewatch): The time to kill him is coming very soon.

Sougo got DinoChargeRedArnor while Geiz got out ToQ1gouArmor

Me: Just give it a few more days.

Vanya Volcanic: Okay.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so and the heat was gone.

Qin: There! That's better.

We were ready.

Nico: (Gets out Koyo Ozaki's ridewatch) This will be fun!

May: (Gets out Shelob's ridewatch) Time to web you up!

Maria: (Gets out Evil Killer Frost's ridewatch) Time for you to freeze!

Cheryl Velarrian: (Gets out The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang Ridewatch) Lets flavor it up!

They used the powers of Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage) and blasted the another.

Me: (Gets out Chaos (Primal Rage) Ridewatch) I've always wanted to try this one.

I activated it and released a dark green fart cloud and it hit the Another and she had a nasty seizure!

Nico: I don't know when but I promise Flip will die somewhere in December!

Me: Okay!

Then Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud came.

Nico: Whoa! Nice team Saturn.

Commander Saturn: It sure is.

Qin: Nice!

Vanya: You swear Flip is gonna die in December?

Nico: I'll try and see if you can have first crack at him before everyone else

Vanya: Thank you.

Me: Good.

Joe Swanson: I want him dead as much as anyone else does.

Qin: Yeah.

?: We all do.

Infinity Mijinion came!

Me: Infinity Mijinion! Whoa!

Infinity Mijinion: (In a girls voice) I hate that mutant.

Nico: Irena Mijinion!? Whoa!

Irena Mijinion: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired waves of energy and blasted the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Qin: Take that!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had a purple bikini and had blue angel wings and had a jellyfish in front of the Infinity symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Irena Mijinion: That was awesome!

Ed: What does Mijinion mean?

Me: Oh they are a small plankton called a Daphnia.

Nico: REALLY? That is cool!

Qin: It sure is.

Me: This is what they look like.

I showed one on a hologram.

---

Daphnia is a genus of small planktonic crustaceans, 0.2-6.0 mm (0.01-0.24 in) in length. Daphnia are members of the order Anomopoda, and are one of the several small aquatic crustaceans commonly called water fleas because their saltatory swimming style resembles the movements of fleas. Daphnia spp. live in various aquatic environments ranging from acidic swamps to freshwater lakes and ponds.

The two most commonly found species of Daphnia are D. pulex (small and most common) and D. magna (large). They are often associated with a related genus in the order Cladocera: Moina, which is in the Moinidae family instead of the Daphniidae, and is much smaller than D. pulex (roughly half the maximum length).

---

Nico: WHOA! That is interesting.

Rarity: It sure is. Lets get you some warm clothes darling.

Rarity and the fashion brigade gave Irena new blue and purple clothes.

Irena Mijinion: Wow! I look cool.

Maria: You sure do.

Ed: I was just wondering.

Nico: I didn't know those existed.

Me: Me neither until I read about them.

Qin: Cool.

Me: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Irena Mijinion: When me and Nico went down to the bottom of the Puerto Rico trench and found a huge treasure there.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Pirate ship treasure long thought to have been lost.

Qin: That is amazing.

Lola: It sure is!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Irena hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Irena Mijinion: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Bikini Bottom, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon, has been sighted, and we're going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Bikini Bottom, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the twelve girls here, but we got bad news: Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon, has been sighted, and we're going to take him down and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Nico: So, we're facing the evil version of The Crimson Dragon, huh? This should be interesting.

Me: You said it.

Haruto: Facing the evil version of The Crimson Dragon will be a challenge alright.

Lincoln: But, we've dealt with many challenging villains before, this is going to be another challenge we'll overcome.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light blue hair and dark blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in a light blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with a blue gem for the pendant, light blue skirt, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Su, holstered on her back is a massive light greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the twelve girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ariana Abner, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su.

Ariana Abner: That's right, and I rescued the girls from the evil version of The Crimson Dragon.

Suddenly, we heard a roar and we saw Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon, heading right for us.

Sylvester: Now, all we got to do is take this dark Crimson Dragon down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And send him to The Masters of Evil. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel

Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Sparda Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-

Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Haruto's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Ultimara Tzolkin, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a rainbow energy blast that hits Ultimara Tzolkin, and sent him flying to The Masters of Evil via a portal Lincoln opened up. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And with that, we've sent the evil version of The Crimson Dragon to The Masters of Evil. (To Ariana Abner) And it's so good to see you again, Ariana.

Ariana Abner: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ariana Abner wrapped her arms around Lincoln's neck and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ariana Abner was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ariana Abner: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ariana Abner's waist and hugged her, and Ariana Abner is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ariana Abner: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are

really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ariana Abner, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Light. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Su, and she has powerful lightning powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Su. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the light magic sorcerer of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ariana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Ariana would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful light greatsword, and to show her thanks, Ariana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Ariana Abner: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Ariana.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Ariana Abner in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her neck, and he slowly bit her and he fed on their blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ariana Abner: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ariana Abner with light blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and light blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ariana Abner: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ariana Abner.

Ariana Abner had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ariana Abner's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ariana Abner had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the twelve girls, and when Lincoln saw the twelve girls, he immediately recognized them. The twelve girls are Bronte Shirley Shindo, Izumi Okawara, Kaoru Tsukigase, Minaho Ootori, Minamo Ootori, Natsumi Kyuhoji, and Sara from Oppai Gakuen Marching Band Bu! and Liliane Royer, Celestia Wordsworth, Elise Heinzel, Fiore De Sanctis, and Paula from Princess Crisis.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Bronte Shirley Shindo, Izumi Okawara, Kaoru Tsukigase, Minaho Ootori, Minamo Ootori, Natsumi Kyuhoji, and Sara from Oppai Gakuen Marching Band Bu! and Liliane Royer, Celestia Wordsworth, Elise Heinzel, Fiore De Sanctis, and Paula from Princess Crisis.

Nicole: So, those are the girls who got caught in the path of the evil version of The Crimson Dragon.

Lincoln: Thank goodness Ariana got them away from him. Are you girls okay?

Bronte Shirley Shindo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Bronte Shirley Shindo and the other eleven girls saw who it was that saved them from Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Liliane Royer: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eleven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Izumi Okawara: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Bronte Shirley Shindo, Izumi Okawara, Kaoru Tsukigase, Minaho Ootori, Minamo Ootori, Natsumi Kyuhoji, Sara, Liliane Royer, Celestia Wordsworth, Elise Heinzel, Fiore De Sanctis, and Paula with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Lincoln firing an energy blast that hit him and sent him to The Masters of Evil, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ariana Abner have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys took down the evil version of The Crimson Dragon?! Yikes!

Lincoln: He was definitely powerful alright, but now, while we have The Crimson Dragon as part of the team, The Masters of Evil now have the evil version of The Crimson Dragon.

Nico: That's fair, Lincoln.

Me: You said it.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Ultimara Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon and sent him to The Masters of Evil, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ariana Abner saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ariana Abner: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been

continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ariana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ariana Abner: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ariana Abner: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and

their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm rang, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a clone of Dark Lynn and she was causing mass destruction on a wild rampage.

Me: WHAT THE FUCK!? IS THAT A CLONE OF DARK LYNN?!

Nico: Yep.

MONSTROUSLY LOUD BELCH!

Lincoln: There's no mistaking that monstrously loud belch and the smell of her sweaty pits from anywhere. Let's head out there and take that stupid gorilla down.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate, and Lincoln fired waves of rainbow energy and elements at Dark Lynn and they hit her hard, and when we landed and she saw Lincoln, she went absolutely ballistic and roared like an animal and beat her chest like a gorilla.

Lincoln: You just don't even know when to quit, do you, you filthy animal.

Suddenly, we saw a golden energy aura surround Lincoln.

Eli: Hey, is he planning on turning her into a gold statue?

Me: No, he isn't, Eli. Something's up alright, this isn't like using the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse or The King Midas' Golden Touch Vengeance Curse.

Nico: (Gasps) Wait a second, that gold energy aura, you've seen it around me, Kakarot, Vegeta, Gohan, Goten, Trunks, and Pan whenever we transform into our Super Saiyan forms, and Lincoln did absorb the evil version of Vegeta, Broly, the Universe 666 versions of Kakarot, Vegeta, Gohan, Goten, Trunks, and the Saiyans, along with that arrogant Mirror Nico and he made all of their powers and abilities his.

Luna: And I remembered your words saying that if our bro has access to the Super Saiyan transformations.

Me: And how I'd be (GULPS) proven right.

Then, we saw the image of a Golden Great Ape form from the gold energy aura surrounding Lincoln, and then, lights burst out and a massive pillar of gold energy erupted from Lincoln.

We had sunglasses on protecting our eyes, but as for Sebastian, he roared demonically and he covered his eyes with his right arm to protect him from the blinding lights like he's a vampire. Then, the lights faded and the dust settled, we saw Lincoln emerge, but we were stunned by what we saw: Lincoln's long wild white hair that went down to the bottom of his neck grew and it resembles Goku's hair when he transforms into Super Saiyan 4 and his arms and most of his upper body except for his chest and abs were covered in crimson red fur and his tattoos were glowing, and he has gold dragon tattoos around his arms, he has a red outline over his eyes, his eleven massive and long white wolf tails turned crimson red except for the rainbow tips and rainbow markings.

Me: WHOA! What the! Lincoln, is that you?! What on Earth?

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) Sorry this had to come as a shock and surprise to you and everyone, J.D., and everything you said about me acquiring all of the powers and abilities of the evil version of Master Vegeta, Broly, the Universe 666 versions of Master Goku, Master Vegeta, Gohan, Goten, Trunks, and the Saiyans, along with that arrogant Mirror Nico are indeed true.

Lincoln's harem had an extreme atomic blush on their faces.

Lily the Mermaid: (In Heaven) Just when we thought he couldn't get any more manlier and even more attractive!

Dark Lynn clone: I'LL KILL YOU, STINKOLN!

The Dark Lynn clone belched as she charged at Lincoln on all fours and growling like a dog.

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) Heh, seriously? Charging at me on all fours again?

Lincoln dodged with incredible superhuman agility and avoided the

Dark Lynn clone's attack.

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) I always knew you were a wild animal, but you just never learn your lesson as it goes in one ear and out the other and you always listen with your butt and not your mind or heart. Well, if you want to resort to using brute force, fine. But, I'm not giving an animal like you any mercy because you deserve none.

Lincoln charged at the Dark Lynn clone and he was brutally thrashing her with such incredible superhuman strength as he punched, kicked, and karate chopped her all over the place.

Nico: Holy crap! Lincoln's really giving it to that filthy animal!

Me: That dumb moron's been asking for it for seven years.

Then, Lincoln punched the Dark Lynn clone hard in the stomach and caused her to belch out massive tons of blood, and then, he did tons of rapid fast punches and kicks to the Dark Lynn clone's entire body and she wound up getting tons of black and blue marks.

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) Just so you know, that was for all the times you've beaten me up and tried to kill me by yourself.

Dark Lynn Clone: (ROARS)

Then, Lincoln kicked the Dark Lynn clone hard into the air.

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) And that was for all the times you've tried to kill my Guardian Angels!

Then, Lincoln charged at the Dark Lynn clone.

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) This is for conspiring with Lori, Lola, Lisa, and Luan to try and kill me and for beating up Paula, Polly, and Margo in the past!

Lincoln dealt a two-handed downward punch to the Dark Lynn clone's head and sent her flying down to the ground, and Lincoln flew down and right after her, and he charged up a Negative Karma Ball.

Lincoln: (Deeper Voice) And this is for using fear to control my parents and force Leni, Luna, Laney, Lucy, Lana, and Lily to join your damn Hive Mind and leave me all alone!

Lincoln fired the Negative Karma Ball at the Dark Lynn clone and it exploded and destroyed her and she was sent to The Black Gates forever. We were really amazed by what Lincoln did as the crimson red fur covering his arms and most of his upper and lower body disappeared along with the gold dragon tattoos covering his arms and red outline of his eyes and his eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails changed back to white and we cheered wildly as we returned home and continued our workouts.

Me: Oh man, Lincoln, that was so awesome!

Nico: And you proved J.D. right, what we saw was your Super Saiyan 4 form, but with some added features like the gold dragon tattoos and glowing tattoos.

Luna: Dude, you really thrashed that Dark Lynn clone brutally.

Lincoln: That animal's been asking for it for seven years, and it felt good thrashing her once again.

Eli: Remind me never to mess with you.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy are heading to Gelato Beach. But, they're not going alone, Ed Cowart and his harem are also joining in as well.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Ed Cowart snapped his fingers, and the 7'5" dark brown-haired, handsome, and extremely muscular man's dressed in a large dark blue speedo with Cerberus and phoenix surrounded by dark blue fire and stars on it and dark blue flames coming off the speedo, sandals, his jewelry, and accessories, gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

Cattleya, Nabiki Tendo, Aosaka Natsumi, Konami Hatano, Chiwa Amano Chiwa, Shino Ebizuka, Sana Kaizu, Yuno Kawakami, Wakana Shimazu, Wako Agemaki Wako, Atari Kou, Sarina Endou, Kei Madoka, Ruri Makina, Keito Nichi, Midori Okamoto, Sakana-Chan, Simone Aragon, Kinu Fukushima, Sarasa Honda, Asa Katou, Rinzu Kuroda, Momen Sanada, Sumi Ichijouji, Rasha, Saten, and Sophia are dressed in two-piece bikinis, sandals, jewelry, and they also had their weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Darcy: Wow, so this is Gelato Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Darcy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Ed Cowart: You got it.

Lincoln, Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy along with Ed Cowart and his harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him and Ed Cowart's harem got a massive and extreme deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Ed Cowart lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells he summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long dark blue wolf tails.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And Ed Cowart made clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to his harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Ed Cowart and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666

Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs, same with Ed Cowart.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you and Ed really had a good time at Gelato Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so…

Ed Cowart: (In Heaven) SO AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Nico: And it's been a long while since you've gone on a double-date with Lincoln and his harem, Ed.

Ed Cowart: It sure has, but it was so awesome.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is

just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Icy, Universe 666 Stormy, and Universe 666 Darcy, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

It was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Cloud Kingdom for Round 2.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Scott Truman: Me and TJ will go with.

Nico: Okay then.

They went into the simulator and it activated and they were in Cloud Kingdom!

Nico: Here we are.

Scott Truman: Nice.

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well you guys are going to like the next baddie you'll face here.

Nico: Really?

Nicole: Yep. He should be coming right… about… now!

They heard a moo and saw FREAKAZOID'S ENEMY LONGHORN!

Nico: Longhorn!

Scott Truman: This guy is gonna be tough!

Nico: Hi there!

Longhorn: I'm going to ram you down and smash your head off!

Nico: I'm going to turn you into steaks!

TJ: Anyone got a red hot branding iron?

Nico pulled out a red cape!

(SPANISH BULLFIGHTING MUSIC PLAYS)

Nico: HA HA TORO TORO

Longhorn then charged at Nico and then Longhorn hit the cape!

KRABLANG!

HE HIT AN ANVIL THAT WAS BEHIND THE CAPE!

Nico: OLE!

Longhorn was really pissed now!

Scott Truman: RPM! GET IN GEAR!

TJ: SHIFT INTO TURBO!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: How about this too!

Nico threw a RED HOT BRANDING IRON! He ducked and It flew back and then…

SIZZLE!

LONGHORN LET OUT A SCREAMING MOO!

On his butt was something! It said PROPERTY OF SAIKO VALLIERE!

Scott: Who's Saiko?

Me: She's Drakus' friend that just joined us.

Nico: Yep.

Scott: Oh right I forgot about that.

Nico: No worries.

TJ did a bring it on gesture

Longhorn mooed!

?: (ECHOING) ICE PHANTOM!

A wave of blue fire hit Longhorn and froze his legs to the ground!

Out came BlueMeramon and a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and she had blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Burst Man on it.

Me: BlueMeramon!

Nico: WHOA!

Brianna Burst: And Brianna Burst - Embodiment of Burst Man.

BlueMeramon: (In a girls voice) Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Alice Blue Mera!? Whoa!

BlueMeramon: Yep. Good to see you.

Scott: Been a while Brianna!

TJ: You're looking great.

Brianna Burst: You too Scott and TJ. Been a while

Nico: (gets out Piedmon and Koyo Ozaki's Ridewatches) Time for this clown to get his swords out!

Nico activated them and threw a bunch of swords!

TJ and Scott fired waves of energy and blasted Longhorn all over.

Alice Blue Mera reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had blue flaming angel wings and had blue clothes and BlueMeramon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had a blue fire sword and had a tattoo in the shape of the kanji for Blue on her arm.

Alice Blue Mera: This will be good. COLD FLAME!

She fired blue fireballs and blasted Longhorn and froze his horns.

Brianna Burst fired bombs and they hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!

He was knocked down and gave the white flag of surrender.

Nico and team got more Power Moons!

Nico: Awesome!

Scott: YEAH!

They all high five

Nico: How did you meet Scott and TJ?

Brianna Burst: I met Scott and the RPM team when they were battling Heat Bot the first time. He put up one helluva fight and I helped them defeat him by blowing him to smithereens before he grew giant by Venjix.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing.

Scott: Those bombs she has are awesome.

Brianna Burst: Yep. And I met TJ when he and his team were battling Mad Mike the Pizza Chef and he turned me into a Ghost Pepper Pizza. I couldn't stop myself from eating myself. I tasted good.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That is funny.

Brianna Burst: Yeah it sure was. I let out a massive blast of fire from my mouth and incinerated him into ashes.

Nico: That is awesome!

TJ: Yeah she loves nuclear hot spicy food.

Nico: That is cool!

Alice Blue Mera: It sure is!

Scott: What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Alice Blue Mera: Mine is where me and Nico were over in Antarctica and we found an amazing treasure buried under the ice in an ice cave. It was really amazing.

Nico: That was cool. We found a hidden crystal temple there.

Nicole: WHOA! That is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Alice hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Alice Blue Mera: Same here.

Nico: Would you both like to join us?

Brianna Burst: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered for them.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later we saw the macvots doing something.

Mandy Edgarton: What are you guys doing?

Poromon: Building our own duel decks.

Poliwag: Yeah this will be awesome!

Jaden: Sweet! Can me and my fellow Duelist's help you out?

Manaphy: Sure.

They got to helping them out.

Patrick: What cards do you have so far?

Poromon: I picked ones for Fire Princess and burn powers.

Poliwag: Water and fish for me.

Manaphy: Angels of legends for me.

Horsea: Sea Serpents and water for me too.

Tentacool: Plants for me.

Jirachi: Insects for me.

Hoppip: Fairies for me.

Jaden: Sweet choices.

Alexis: They sure are.

Crumplezone: These are good choices

Poromon: Thanks.

We got them done

Wideload: There! Your decks are all done

Poromon: Yep.

Manaphy: they sure are!

Nico: What do you guys think?

Jaden: They look great!

Alexis: They sure do.

Poromon: We agree with them.

Nico: Yeah.

Shego: Do you guys have any Fusion monsters?

Poromon: Yep.

They showed us Charubin the Fire Knight, Roaring Ocean Snake and many more.

Qin: Awesome choices.

Poromon: We even have Polymerization.

Me: Good thinking.

Qin: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was notorious robber and thief, Gary Riley, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and I hope you guys are ready for one ice-cold battle: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than notorious robber and thief, Gary Riley, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Ed Cowart: Hey, I've heard of him, he's a notorious robber and thief who's robbed tons of banks and people, and he's wanted in ten states because of his rampage. Plus, I've been after that asshole for years, but he's gotten away and he gave me the finger before he ran off.

Nico: What?! That motherfucking pissant, I'm gonna punch his brains out!

Me: Save some for the rest of us.

Ed Cowart: I'm never going to let that pissant get away, he and the rest of his gang are going straight to prison, but not before we break his limbs.

Nico: Now, you're talking. Let's get going and kick that jerk's butt.

Lincoln: If there's one thing we can't stand, it's a thief and a robber running loose in the city.

Nico: And I know the perfect trap for him. We'll use our new bullet train for him.

Me: We built it. It's part of our new Vacuum Tube Intercontinental Rail System.

Camie: COOL!

Xenia: Yep.

We went to the surface and showed our brand new station for it.

Me: There it is. Welcome to the Phoenix Intercontinental Railway.

Qin: WOW!

We saw an awesome fast bullet train system inside a huge vacuum tube system.

Nico: WOW! This is amazing!

Me: Check it out.

I showed the routes and they went ALL OVER the world.

Nico: WOW! That is amazing! It goes all over the world.

Me: Yep.

The previous group came.

Carmen Dillo: That is amazing that you guys built this.

Qin: It sure is guys.

INSTIGATOR: Can me, Kaos, Vreedle Brothers, Carmen Dillo, El Oso, Tchang Zu, Duff Killigan, Metal Sonic, Leap Frog and Gramma Stuffum go with you guys?

Octagon: And those are nice Duel Decks.

Poromon: Thanks!

Nico: And yes you all can come with us.

Kaos: Awesome!

Carmen Dillo: How fast does this train go?

Me: 5,000 miles per hour. This thing can go all the way around the world in 4 hours.

Nico: WHOA! That is amazing!

Qin: Yep. The tube is like a giant Vacuum Tube and it's a perfect vacuum.

Eli: Amazing!

Ed Cowart: It's perfect for our trap for him. Here's my plan.

It was to use our own car as our base of operations. And he will go after the high class passengers in their car. When that happens we get him.

Nico: I like it!

Poison Ivy: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Tornado Tonion next.

Qin: Windy!

Xenia: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and

our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than a clone of The Ox (Marvel), and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to a clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox, and he's coming here to destroy us.

We gasped.

Me: Raymond Bloch, I've heard of him, he was a member of the Enforcers, and he's really strong, but not bright.

Camila Parker: That reminded me of Lynn when her Dark Side came out. And I heard Vypra recruited Bloch into The Masters of Evil, but someone made a clone of him to kill us.

Lincoln: Right, and we can only guess the jerk behind it: Flip.

Nico: That miserable goddamn moron, when we face him, I hope you and your family tear that mutant to pieces. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading out to face Gary Riley.

Lincoln: And send him to prison, and once we get done with him, you're next, clone of Raymond Bloch.

Camila Parker: You better be ready, you lumbering ox, we're beating you down and sending you to The Black Gates.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got on the train and headed out to the city to take down Gary Riley and send him to prison, and once we do that, Lincoln and Camila Parker along with me are going to destroy the clone of

Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox.

The train was off!

ZOOM!

---

It was going really fast!

Nico: WHOA!

Lola: Look how fast we're going!

Ed Cowart: Wow! No kidding!

In less than 20 minutes we were already on the bottom of the Pacific Ocean!

El Oso: (Spanish Accent) Look at the view!

Xenia: So many amazing fish!

Camie: Wow!

Eli: Look how fast we're going though!

Lola: Yeah no kidding! It's amazing how we got to this spot this quickly!

Varie: It sure is amazing.

Me: The train is on a Maglev Train Rail. This track uses no wheels. It's all magnetic levitation.

Nico: That is amazing.

Lea: Might as well get comfy while waiting

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Boy this amazing that you built this. Now we can see much of the entire planet in a 6th of a day.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And people can go all over the world in seconds or minutes.

Nico: Where did you get the idea for this?

Me: I saw it on a documentary about the Transcontinental Railroad. It's a rail system that goes through the Atlantic Ocean. But to build that would cost $12,000,000,000,000.00

Qin: WHOA! But that's just small change compared to what we have.

Me: Exactly. With the kind of money we got it was all done easily.

Qin: Wow! I remember there's also a book about it from Jules Vernes.

Me: That's right! It was Jules Vernes book The Transcontinental Railroad that gave rise to it.

Qin: That is cool.

Duff Killigan: (Scottish Accent) Any food here?

A food lady came. It was Inga Bittersweet!

Inga Bittersweet: Anything off the food cart boss?

Me: Oh sure.

Nico: Inga Bittersweet? You now work on the new train system?

Inga Bittersweet: I sure do dear. I'm now food server for the train.

Mary Knudson: I gave her a promotion from the Prison Cafeteria Worker to the Phoenix Railroad Currier.

Nico: That is cool.

I gave her some money and we got snacks. They were the Wizarding World snacks.

Me: Also the pay is good for her too.

Qin: Nice.

Venom: Any chocolate?

Me: Chocolate Frogs too.

Ron Weasley: (British Accent) All right!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Cool!

Ron Weasley: It's the cards you want.

Me: I remember these.

I opened one and the frog came alive and it hopped and I ate it.

CHOMP!

Me: Mmm!

Nico: Cool!

I looked at the card I got and it was Salazar Slytherin.

Me: Salazar Slytherin.

Nico: Not surprising there.

Renee Ravenclaw: (British Accent) I've got one for my ancestor Rowena Ravenclaw.

Nico: That one is perfect for you Renee.

Sakura Knudson: I got one for Bertie Bott, the creator of Bertie Botts Every Flavor Beans.

Me: Those are awesome.

Helena Hufflepuff: (British Accent) I got a card for my ancestor

Helga Hufflepuff.

Nico: That one is perfect for you Helena.

Me: Yep.

Selene Slytherin: (British Accent) I got one for my ancestor Salazar Slytherin. Even though I hate him he still is my ancestor.

Me: True.

Elizabeth Gryffindor: (British Accent) And I got one for my ancestor Godric Gryffindor.

Me: That's cool girls. You all got one for your ancestors.

Metal Sonic: Scanning for any sign of Gary.

He scanned the train.

Me: Which card did you get Nico?

Nico: I got one for Harry Potter. Look.

He showed us a card for him.

Harry Potter: (British Accent) Wow! A card for me. I'm truly honored.

Nico: Yeah!

Laney: I had a feeling.

Lola: Look at this one. Garrick Ollivander.

Me: That's the Store Owner of Ollivander's Wands in Diagon Alley.

Camie: Wow!

Gramma Stuffum: I'll add my own food to the mix

Nico: Cool!

We got burgers and fries and more.

Taylor Earhart: Now this one is cool. Jocunda Sykes.

Hermione Granger: (British Accent) She was the first to fly over the Atlantic Ocean on a broomstick back in 1915.

Me: Wow! Like Amelia Earhart but with a Broomstick.

Nico: That is really cool that she did that.

Me: Yeah.

Lily: Look at this one. Circe.

Me: The legendary Sorceress of Greek Myth.

Wonder Woman: And one of my archenemies.

Me: I didn't know she was famous in the Wizarding world.

Harry Potter: That is surprising.

Brittney: Look at mine. Morgan Le Fay.

Me: The legendary Dark Sorceress.

Qin: We faced her many times before.

Sakura Knudson: Boy I heard all about that. That was awesome.

Lola: It sure was.

Lucy Loud: GASP! Look here.

We saw one for Count Vlad Drakul.

Me: Count Vlad Drakul? The father of Vlad the Impaler?

Nico: That is a wicked one. I didn't know Vampires were part of the wizarding world.

Brittney: Well for centuries people believed that vampires were masters of dark magic too.

Lucy Loud: She's right on that one.

Qin: That is cool that Vampires are part of the wizarding world lore.

Teresa: Let's see what I got.

She got a card for Devlin Whitehorn.

Teresa: Devlin Whitehorn.

Hermione: The founder of the Nimbus Racing Broom company.

Qin: Wow! That is cool.

Me: Interesting.

Nico: Wonder why no dark wizards are shown in the Chocolate Frogs cards.

Me: Probably because they did terrible things. Then again who would want to remember Dark Wizards anyway for all the terrible atrocities they did.

Nico: True.

Leap Frog: Can I have a chocolate frog?

I gave him one.

Me: Sounds a bit insulting to you don't you think Vincent?

Leap Frog: It does. But lets see.

He got a frog and opened it and ate it.

Leap Frog: Mmm! Chocolatey.

Me: Yeah.

Leap Frog looked at his card. It was Herpo the Foul.

Leap Frog: Herpo the Foul.

Me: He was said to be the very creator of the Horcruxes back in Ancient Greece.

Qin: Whoa.

Bai Tza: Which we destroyed.

Me: Yep.

We saw that we were over in the Himalayan Mountains.

Me: Wow! We're in the Himalayas.

Nico: Beautiful seeing it as we are going this fast.

Nicole: No kidding

Tchang Zu: Any luck, Metal Sonic?

Metal Sonic: He's making his move.

Me: That wait was worth it. That was fun.

Nico: Lets save more of the snacks for later.

Me: Good idea. Time to make our move.

We went to the high class dining car.

Riku: Is he inside or outside?

Me: In a perfect vacuum tube like this? You would have to be out of your mind to go out there now.

Riku: Good point.

Nico: So he's inside. Lets go.

We were over Pakistan and we saw the war raging.

Me: Whoa the War On Terror is still raging on.

Nico: Amazing and scary seeing it.

Carmen Dillo: Search every compartment!

?: Okay give me all your money!

Me: Won't have to. Look.

We peeked through a window and saw him. GARY RILEY!

Me: Target sighted.

Xion: What's he doing?

He is having everyone give all their wallets and jewelry to him.

Me: Stealing wallets and jewelry. He's done this before many times.

Camie: You're right.

Nico: We'll have to use our artsy entrances instead of the explosion entrance.

Qin: Agreed.

Rhomboid: Gonna blow him up real good!

Nico: Lets do it. Entrance time.

We went to face him.

Gary Riley: That's right! Give me all the dough!

But then the spirits of trains came and swirled around him and then converged and then toy trains came and tooted horns around him and then they popped open and out came confetti and then out of a Japanese Party Banner ball came us.

POP!

Me: Tadah!

Nico: Nice one.

Gary Ridge: Oh no! Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

Me: That's right. You're under arrest Gary Riley.

Stewie: I hope breaking in here was worth it!

Me: Because you're looking at spending the rest of your life in prison. Also what do you think of our new train? Nice isn't it?

Gary Riley: It's a nice train. But you will never take me alive!

He tried to run but we had him trapped.

Me: There's nowhere for you to run. Also you can't go outside. It's a perfect vacuum and you'll die in an instant.

Kaos: Fortunately, you WILL be taken alive.

Me: Yep.

I punched him in the stomach and kicked him in the face.

But he was stuck to the floor.

Me: Your feet have been glued to the floor.

Twilight charged at him and fired waves of magic.

Twilight Sparkle: Time for the magic of friendship to show its power.

Spyro: You said it.

Twilight Sparkle and Spyro: MAGIC DRAGON STARSTORM!

They fired waves of stars and blasted him all over.

Pinkie Pie charged at him

Pinkie Pie bashed him and blasted him with confetti cannons!

Pinkie Pie: How about that for party time!

Sprocket: The fix is in!

Pinkie Pie and Sprocket: FIXING PARTY BLAST!

They fired balloon blasts and blasted him all over.

Applejack charged at him and punched him all over!

Applejack: How do you like them apples?

Flashwing: Including some crystal.

Applejack and Flashwing: CRYSTAL APPLE BLAST!

They fired crystal apple blasts and smashed him all over.

Rarity charged at him and punched him in the stomach all over.

Rarity: Your fashion choice is really distasteful.

Gill Grunt: You said it!

Rarity and Gill Grunt: WATER JEWEL BASH STORM!

They fired water and jewels and bashed him all over.

Fluttershy charged at him.

Fluttershy punched and bashed him.

Fluttershy: Oh um I will be needing those please.

She took his loot and gave it all back to those he took it from.

Stealth Elf: That was easy.

Fluttershy: It was.

Fluttershy and Stealth Elf: LEAF NINJA BASHER!

They fired waves of leaves and grass and blasted him all over.

Sunset Charged at him and bashed him all over.

Sunset Shimmer: Feel the burn!

Sunburn: And the burn of fire!

Sunset Shimmer and Sunburn: FIRESTORM BURN SHOT!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Rainbow Dash charged at him and punched and kicked him.

Rainbow Dash: How's THAT for some action!

Whirlwind: Including this one.

Rainbow Dash and Whirlwind: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of rainbow lightning and blasted him all over.

Starlight Glimmer charged at him.

She punched and bashed him.

Starlight Glimmer: That is awesome and fun!

Hex: It sure is!

Starlight Glimmer and Hex: SKULL SMASHER BASHER!

They fired skulls and bashed him all over!

Vinyl Scratch charged at him.

Vinyl Scratch kicked him and bashed him.

Vinyl Scratch: Feel the rave!

Trixie Lulamoon: Along with the magic of the Great and Powerful Trixie!

Vinyl and Trixie: RAVE MAGIC BLAST!

They fired waves of rave magic and blasted him all over.

Lightning Dust charged at him and kicked and punched him.

Lightning Dust: That is awesome.

Spotlight: And so is light and fun.

Lightning Dust and Spotlight: SPEEDING LIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of light and energy and blasted him all over.

Luster Dawn charged at him and bashed and kicked him.

Luster Dawn: The light of the new age.

Blackout: And the darkness of the night.

Luster Dawn and Blackout: ECLIPSE DARK SHOT!

They fired dark blasts and blasted him all over.

Horsea squirted ink at him and blinded him.

Horsea: Being a machine gun is just as fun as squirting Ink.

Then Vypra, Vexen, Firefly, Leonard, Hydro Man, Webstor, Bane, King Hiss, Shiv and Calamitous came.

Nico: Vypra, Vexen, Firefly, Leonard, Hydro Man, Webstor, Bane, King Hiss, Shiv and Calamitous.

Me: What do you guys think of our awesome new train?

Hydro Man: This is amazing!

Nico: Yep.

We saw that we were in the Atlantic Ocean.

Nico: Wow! In the Atlantic now.

Vypra: The train is that fast, huh?

Nico: It sure is!

Me: Yep.

Vexen: I'll have to calculate how fast later.

Firefly: You do that.

Hydro Man: (to Nico) We heard you fought August May.

Nico: We sure did. Fitting since December is coming up.

Leonard: (to Lori) You should take care of that Butterfree.

Lori: I literally will.

Kerbero Gangan then came.

Me: Kerbero Gangan. Up for another round?

Kerbero Gangan: Yep.

Me: Cool cool.

Kerbero Gangan: To save Vexen the trouble, how fast DOES this train go?

Me: 5,000 miles per hour.

Kerbero Gangan: WOW! That is really fast!

Camie: It sure is!

Varie: Yep.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

WE got the battles underway.

---

Luan Loud, Elemental HERO Shining Flare Wingman, Vylon Delta, Vylon Prism, Vylon Soldier, Vylon Tetra, Vylon Alpha, Vylon Omega, Tony Jones, Black Vulcan (Superfriends), Dazzler, Luz, Lightning Lass, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, William and Shego VS Vypra, Plug Org, Evil Plug Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Spark Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Bright Man, Evil Cloud

Man, Evil Sheep Man, May Kanker, Chumbot, Tranceferer, Asmodeus (Gokaiger), and Evil Tim - Nico's rescue in Whoville to battle August May Who

---

Vypra was first.

Vypra (to Luan): Nico's rescue was in Whoville to battle August May Who. Fitting since we're close to December.

Luan: Yeah it sure was and it was awesome. Whoville is really doing great.

Elemental HERO Shining Flare Wingman: It sure is doing good ever since we were there the last time.

Tony Jones: That is for sure there.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is for sure. It's an amazing and fun place.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is.

Featherweight: Yeah I agree there.

Sprocket: It was fun too.

Vypra: That was cool! And Augustus May Who will be perfect for us. Lets do it!

Luan turned into Jury Rigg!

Luan: JURY RIGG!

She then used the Core Medals for Vypra, Jinxer and Nojoke and they fired waves of light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lana, Elemental HERO Mariner, Lobomon, Blue-Eyes Tyrant Dragon, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Blue-Eyes Ultimate Dragon, Blue-Eyes Shining Dragon, Paladin of White Dragon, Shaman With Eyes of Blue, Rip, Green Heart, White Heart, Purple Heart, Compa, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Poison Ivy and Killer Frost VS Vexen, Turbine Org, Evil Wave Man, Evil Whirlpool Man, Evil Splash Woman, Evil Dive Man, Evil Aqua Man, Evil Chill Man, Evil Ice Man, Gitai, Setsuna, TTG Trigon, and Shizuku - Us battling Another Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage) who are the Embodiments of the Rose, Phoenix (Wizard), and Phantom Dopants as well as the Avatar of the Volcanic Monsters

---

Vexen was next.

Vexen (to Lana): Nico, Haruto's team, Koyo Ozaki's team, and the others did good battling Another Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage). They are the Embodiments of the Rose, Phoenix (Wizard), and Phantom Dopants as well as the Avatar of the Volcanic Monsters

Lana: That was so cool and awesome.

Elemental HERO Mariner: I agree there. Everyone had fun on that. We turned the Another Grizzly Bear into bear steaks and Lana, Timon and Pumbaa ate Another Shelob.

Lobomon: Yeah that was cool.

Rip: Yeah that was funny.

Lana: (LOUD SUPER MEGA BELCH) Pardon me!

Applejack: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was amazing.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: That was cool though.

Vexen: It sure was. Lets do it!

Lana turned into Arctiguana!

Lana: ARCTIGUANA!

Arctiguana used the core medals for Vexen, Lexaeus and Evil Xion and they fired waves of ice, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Lola Loud, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Blaze Heatnix, Fire Princess, Lady Assailant of Flames, Fire Sorcerer, Crimson Sentry, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Raging Flame Sprite, Chunk, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 274, The Kid, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Lea and Francis VS Firefly, Tire Org, Evil Nitro Man, Evil Turbo Man, Evil Commando Man, Evil Cut Man, Evil Comet Woman, Evil Star Man, Evil Fire Man, Stone Dragon, Living Monolith, Haroud Hazi Bin, and Nadare Rouga - Lincoln's rescue was in Bikini Bottom to battle Ultimaya Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon

---

Firefly was next.

Firefly (to Lola): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Bikini Bottom to battle Ultimaya Tzolkin, the evil version of The Crimson Dragon. How was it?

Lola: It was really awesome! And we really put the hurt on that one.

Elemental HERO Flare Neos: It was really awesome.

Blaze Heatnix: Boy it sure was.

Chunk: Everyone had fun on that one.

Sunset Shimmer: They sure did.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was awesome.

Sunburn: Yeah that was fun.

Firefly: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Lola turned into Heatblast!

Lola: HEATBLAST!

She used the core medals for Firefly, Evil Fire Man and Axel and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Laney Loud, Elemental HERO Wildheart, Amazoness Swords Woman, Amazoness Sage, Amazoness Paladin, Amazoness Spiritualist, Amazoness War Chief, Amazoness Chain Master, Kara, Cammy White, Chun Li, Sakura Kasugano, Ingrid (Street Fighter Alpha), Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Venom and Rhino VS Bane, Evil Guts Man, Evil Stone Man, Evil Earth Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Ground Man, Evil Slash Man, Flute Org, Buff Frog, Sailback Sharptooth, Plated Sharptooth, Jet Black, and Horned Sharptooth - Cloud Kingdom Round 2 and we battled Longhorn

---

Bane was next.

Bane (to Laney): Today was Cloud Kingdom for Round 2. Nico battled Longhorn there

Laney: They sure did and man was it funny.

Elemental HERO Wildheart: It sure was. Lincoln smashed his head in with an anvil while bullfighting.

Kara: That was awesome!

Fluttershy: It was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was cool.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Bane: I agree there! Lets do it!

Laney turned into Four Arms!

Laney: FOUR ARMS!

She used the Core Medals for Bane, Goro and Evil Guts Man and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Lynn Loud, Elemental HERO Mudballman, Roaring Ocean Snake, Spike Seadra, Kairyu Shin, Yormungarde, Codarus, Zone Eater, Nightscream, Penelope, Guru, Panda King, Dimitri LouSteau, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Sandman and Clayface VS Shiv, Copy Org, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Star Man, Evil Galaxy Man, Evil Astro Man, Evil Flash Man, Evil Comet Woman, Nightstrike, Giant Palm, Land Pollution Vice-Minister Hiramechimedes, Doldora, and Princess Igam - The mascots building Duel Decks

---

Shiv was next.

Shiv (to Lynn): The mascots built Duel Decks. What kind of decks were they?

Lynn: They made ones for fire, fish, sea serpents, plants and others and they were really cool.

Elemental HERO Mudballman: They sure were and they were very creative.

Nightscream: I'll say! It was very well made too.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was so cool.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Shiv: Glad they had fun making them. Lets do it!

Lynn turned into XLR8!

Lynn: XLR8!

Lynn used the medals for Shiv, Evil Blade Man and Evil Sword Man and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Lori Loud, Elemental HERO Great Tornado, Crescent Grizzly, Space Mambo, Gradius, Jade Knight, Falchionβ, Lord British Space Fighter, Blue Thunder T-45, Bisca Mulan, Mr. Krabs, Golden Locks, Crimson Chin, Catman, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Teresa and Arpeggio VS Leonard the Pig King, Freezer Org, Evil Ice Man, Evil Freeze Man, Evil Chill Man, Evil Blizzard Man, Evli Tundra Man, Evil Evil Cold Man, Beagle Boys, Tech Gear Golem, Penelope Spectra, Fright Knight, and DC Catman - The Duel Decks the Mascots made are awesome

---

Leonard was next.

Leonard (to Lori): The Duel Decks the Mascots made are awesome. Do they have Fusion monsters?

Lori: They sure do and they are literally amazing.

Elemental HERO Great Tornado: They sure are something.

Crescent Grizzly: I agree there. They are fun too.

Bisca Mulan: They even put in Polymerization.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah you got that right.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was awesome.

Spyro: It sure was.

Leonard: Yep. Lets do it!

Lori turned into Jetray!

Lori: JETRAY!

She used the Core Medals for Leonard, Evil Wind Man and Evil Air Man and they fired waves of wind, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Luna Loud, Elemental HERO Storm Neos, Arbormon, Inpachi, Mythic Tree Dragon, Trent, Ancient Tree of Enlightenment, Fungi of the Musk, Woodland Sprite, Shou Ronpo, Billy Cranston, Kimberly Ann Hart, Trini Kwan, Zach Taylor, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Maria Rockell and Bai Tza VS Hydro Man, Lawnmower Org, Evil Plant Man, Evil Wood Man, Evil Leaf Man, Evil Hornet Man, Evil Search Man, Evil Toad Man, Liquidator, Mr Compress, Spinner, Magne, and Dabi - Ed Cowarts Late Birthday Party Today

---

Hydro Man was next.

Hydro Man (to Luna): It was Ed Cowart's Late Birthday Party Today. It was late because at the actual date, we were preventing World War III.

Luna: Yeah but it was still fun and cool dudes.

Elemental HERO Storm Neos: Yeah it sure was. But Ed got to have his party.

Arbormon: He sure did.

Shou Ronpo: I agree there.

Starlight Glimmer: That is for sure and it was

Cozy Glow: Yeah that was cool.

Hex: It sure was.

Hydro Man: I agree. Lets do it!

Luna turned into Water Hazard!

Luna: WATER HAZARD!

Luna used the Core Medals for Hydro Man, Evil Aqua Man and Evil Splash Woman and they fired waves of water, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Loud, Elemental HERO Darkbright, Duskmon, Vampire Lady, Soul Absorbing Bone Tower, Vampire Lord, Vampire Genesis, Dark Necrofear, Shadow Ghoul, Renee Ravenclaw, Rocky DeSantis, Adam Park, Kat Hilliard, Tanya Sloan, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Riku and Demona VS Webstor, Human Body Speciman Org, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Shade Man, Evil Dark Man, Evil Magic Man, Evil Ghost Man, Evil Charge Man, Man Spider, Sharkyonara, Muscular, Needle Hair, and Steel Bulwark - So we're going after Gary Riley, A Notorious Train Thief and Robber

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor (to Lucy): So we're going after Gary Riley, A Notorious Train Thief and Robber. He's not getting out of this one!

Lucy Loud: No he isn't. And we're going to make sure of it.

Elemental HERO Darkbright: I agree there.

Duskmon: I agree there too.

Renee Ravenclaw: That is too true.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure and it will be awesome.

Snowdrop: And here on the awesome new train we built.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: Me too.

Webstor: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Lucy turned into Whampire!

Lucy Loud: WHAMPIRE!

She used the medals for Webstor, Evil Shade Man and Shade and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down

---

Leni Loud, Elemental HERO Lady Heat, Agunimon, Mr. Volcano, Darkfire Dragon, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Neo Spacian Flare Scarab, Volcanic Doomfire, Flame Serpent, Dustin Brooks, Mermaidman & Barnacle Boy, The Quickster, Captain Magma, Ms. Appear, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Xion and Karai VS King Hiss, Blacksmith Org, Evil Metal Man, Evil Charge Man, Evil Flash Man, Evil Hard Man, Evil Drill Man, Evil Bounce Man, Kaa, Zombozo, Ice Gear Golem, Fire Gear Golem, and Vortex Gear Golem - We're fighting Gary Riley on our new awesome new bullet train system we've built

---

King Hiss was next.

King Hiss (to Leni): We're fighting Gary Riley on our new awesome new bullet train system you've built. (laughs) Hope he likes the experience!

Leni: It's totes an amazing and awesome experience.

Elemental HERO Lady Heat: Yeah that is for sure! Especially with how fast we're going too!

Agunimon: Yeah that was awesome.

Dustin Brooks: Yeah no kidding! 5,000 miles per hour is really fast!

Rarity: But it's really amazing seeing everything go fast like this darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy no kidding! And the treats on the train are delicious too.

Gill Grunt: They sure are! And we saw the entire planet in under 4 hours.

King Hiss: WOW! That is amazingly fast! Lets do it!

She turned into Snakepit!

Leni: SNAKEPIT!

Snakepit used the Core Medals for King Hiss, Ssserpent and Evil Snake Man and they fired waves of water, jewels and ice and smashed them down.

---

Lisa Loud, Elemental HERO Magma Neos, Grumblemon, Aussa the Earth Charmer, Megarock Dragon, Medusa Worm, Master Monk, Behemoth the King of All Animals, Giant Soldier of Stone, Rika Noralenshikov, Pharah, Winston, Mercy, Mei, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Stewie and Bowser Jr. VS Calamitous, Lion Tamer Org, Evil Slash Man, Evil Snake Man, Evil Sheep Man, Evil Hornet Man, Evil Centaur Man, Evil Tomahawk Man, Albedo, Vampire Rarity, Yost Zzzax, Yost Whiplash, and Lumi the Snow Queen - Gary Riley is going to prison forever

---

Calamitous was next.

Calamitous (to Lisa): Gary Riley is going to prison forever. With no bail!

Lisa Loud: That is an absolute and definite statement there.

Elemental HERO Magma Neos: I agree there myself.

Grumblemon: I agree there too! He doesn't deserve to see the light of day again.

Rika Noralenshikov: (Russian Accent) I agree there too.

Princess Celestia: Yeah that is for sure.

King Solar: Yeah no kidding there.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree too.

Amber Morning: Same here too.

Spotlight: No kidding.

Calamitous: Indeed. Lets dance!

Lisa turned into Goop!

Lisa Loud: (Gurgling Voice) GOOP!

She used the Core Medals for Calamitious, Steam Smythe and Professor XXXL and they fired waves of light and slime and smashed them down.

---

LupinRangers, PatRangers, Megaforce Rangers, Build Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Kerbero Gangan

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan: Boy this train is awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

May: Yeah look how fast we're going!

Kerbero Gangan: I know! So awesome! Lets do it!

LupinRangers: KEISOU CHANGE!

PatRangers: KAITOU CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LUPINRANGERS VS PATRANGERS!

Build Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

Touma: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN BLUE!

Umika: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN YELLOW!

Keiichiro: PAT1!

Sakuya: PAT2!

Tsukasa: PAT3!

LupinRangers: PHANTOM THIEVES OF JUSTICE! LUPINRANGERS!

Patrangers: INTERSTELLAR ENFORCERS OF PEACE! PATRANGERS!

Their logos appeared and they were ready!

Keiichiro: BY ORDER OF THE GSPO! WE'RE TAKING YOU DOWN BY FORCE!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice, We're taking your treasure.

Nico: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over and then Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Gary Riley, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that robber and thief.

Nico teleported back with them.

LupinRangers and PatRangers: LUPIN PATROL RANGER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts al hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead! All that was left of him was his safe.

Nico: Kerbero Gangan you have failed this world.

LupinRangers: WITH THAT WE BID YOU A FINAL ADIEU!

PatRangers: MISSION ACCOMPLISHED!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We Regrouped

Ed Cowart: Alright, I've had it up to hear with you to last an eternity, Gary, your robbing spree ends here and now.

Suddenly, Ed Cowart's dark eyes turned neon dark blue and he was surrounded by a dark blue energy aura with stars, dark blue flames, dark fire, darkness, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his Hades' Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice from his back, and as he approached Gary Riley, he left dark blue energy, stars, dark blue flames, dark fire, darkness, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Ed Cowart: I've had it up to hear with you, you miserable goddamn pissant. For far too long, you've gotten away with robbing a lot of people and stealing from banks all over the country and every single time, you've gotten away before the cops could catch you, and I couldn't forget of the many times you've given me the finger and pissed me off. Well, your rampage ends here and now, you filthy animal, time to say hello to a lifetime behind bars.

Suddenly, Ed Cowart was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark blue energy with stars, dark blue flames, dark fire, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are souls of the damned, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix glaring at Gary Riley: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: Oh boy, last time Ed transformed, it was against that crazy bastard, Mikey Tomlinson.

Me: Now, he's going to tear Gary Riley apart.

Then, as the vortex faded, Ed Cowart emerged, but he was changed forever.

Ed Cowart grew from 7'9" to 8'9" in height, in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has gold metal braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he has twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has dark blue highlights in the bangs of his long wild dark brown hair going down to his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon dark blue eyes and a dark blue energy aura with stars, dark blue flames, dark fire, darkness, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has Cerberus and surrounded by a phoenix and angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, he has hellhound earrings with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with dark blue gem embedded in the black crescent moon links and dark blue crystal links and a dark blue three-headed hellhound-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is a hellhound with dark blue gems for eyes and holding the Dark, Fire, Infernal, and Eternity Kanjis in its paws for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and a gold version of He-Man 2002's chest harness with a large gold chest harness with a phoenix on it and large red gems surrounding it and dark blue gems on the gold straps and a kanji on the back of the straps that said, "Ed Cowart, Brave Warrior, Leader, and Loving Boyfriend". Ed Cowart is dressed in a dark blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white trenchcoat coattails with dark blue flames, dark fire, darkness, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, large white pants with dark blue flames on the legs, large gold knee-high boots with embedded dark blue gems, Ed Cowart has a tattoo of him and Cattleya kissing, and he's surrounded by Nabiki Tendo and his brand-new future wives tattooed on his right pec, and he has Cerberus and dark blue phoenix and angel surrounded by dark fire on his now wider and more muscular back and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark blue gem with neon glowing dark blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Ed Cowart felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive dark brown angel wings with dark blue tips on the large dark brown feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized dark brown angel wings with dark blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive dark brown angel wings and his eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with dark blue tips and dark blue markings grew larger and longer for his new body. Ed Cowart has on a Ring of The Phoenix with dark blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his large left hand, and he has on dark blue fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers.

Suddenly, Ed Cowart's massive Hades' Infernal Dark Fire

Underworld Hellhound Damned Soul Greatsword of Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark blue energy, stars, dark blue flames, dark fire, darkness, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Ed Cowart's Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hades True Immortal Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Almighty Hades True Immortal Infernal Dark Fire Underworld Damned Soul Hellhound Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with dark blue embedded gems and the Greek God of The Underworld, Hades, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, midnight black hellhound heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large dark blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black hellhound heads with dark blue gems for eyes and a large midnight black hellhound head with dark blue gems for eyes and dark blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the midnight black hellhound heads for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with dark blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large gold hellhound head with dark blue gems for eyes and a dark blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a dark blue kanji with dark blue flames and crescent moons in between the kanji below Cerberus and the phoenix and angel that said, "Ed Cowart, Member of The Royal Defenders, Brave and Righteous Leader of The Anti-Sindri Myr Corrupted Royal Defenders Resistance, Intelligence Gatherer of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Loving Boyfriend and Future Husband of Many Future Wives, Loving Father of Rana, Archenemy of Demitri Maximoff, Destroyer of Sindri Myr and His Servants of Eternal Chaos and Fanatical Worshipper Mikey Tomlinson, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The

Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Hades, and Master of Darkness, Infernal Dark Blue Flames, Souls of The Damned, Wailing Souls of The Underworld, Hellhounds, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エド・コワート、ロイヤル・ディフェンダーズのメンバー、反シンドリ・ミールの堕落したロイヤル・ディフェンダーズ・レジスタンスの勇敢で正義のリーダー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの情報収集者、愛するボーイフレンドであり将来多くの妻たちの将来の夫、ラナの愛する父親、デミトリの大敵マキシモフ、シンドリ・ミールと永遠の混沌の従者たちの破壊者、狂信的な崇拝者マイキー・トムリンソン、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、マスター天界のゼルナガの怒り、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、数多くの素晴らしい強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、冥府の使者でありチャンピオン、そして闇のマスター、地獄のダークブルーの炎、ダムドの魂、アンダーワールドの嘆きの魂、ヘルハウンド、フェニックス、天使

Ed Cowart has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HELLHOUND-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARKNESS DAMNED SOUL DARK FIRESTORM PHOENIX INFERNAL DAMNED SOUL ALMIGHTY HADES HELLHOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARKNESS DAMNED SOUL DARK FIRESTORM PHOENIX INFERNAL DAMNED SOUL ALMIGHTY HADES HELLHOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE

COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY DARKNESS DAMNED SOUL DARK FIRESTORM PHOENIX INFERNAL DAMNED SOUL ALMIGHTY HADES HELLHOUND PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were really amazed by Ed Cowart's Super Angel-Hellhound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when his harem saw him, they all had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding, but when Gary Riley saw it, he went ballistic and got out a gun to shoot him, but Ed Cowart fired a massive barrage of dark blue energy, stars, dark blue flames, dark fire, darkness, spirits of The Underworld, souls of the damned, three-headed hellhounds, phoenixes, and angels which hit Gary Riley and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but now he was pissed.

Gary Riley: YOU FUCKER! I'LL KILL YOU AND SELL YOUR WHORES AND CHILD TO MY ASSOCIATES TO THE UNDERWORLD WHO'LL ENJOY RAPING THEM AND KILLING THEM ALL! (LAUGHING INSANELY)

Ed Cowart: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Darkness Damned Soul Dark Firestorm Phoenix Infernal Damned Soul Almighty Hades Hellhound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Darkness Damned Soul Dark Firestorm Phoenix Infernal Damned Soul Almighty Hades Hellhound Phoenix God Angel Hope) You will never lay one single hand on my harem or my child, you goddamn absolute asshole!

Troy: I know the perfect morph for this.

Tsukasa: We ARE on a train, after all.

Kamen Ride: ToQ 1gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ 2gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ 3gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ 4gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ 5gou!

Kamen Ride: ToQ 6gou!

Tsukasa turned into ToQger Red and Daiki summoned clones of the ToQgers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! RAIL FORCE!

They turned into the ToQgers too!

We went at him and bashed and smashed and pulverized him all over.

Qwun, Lore, Drakness, Deenha, Lystone, Najarin, Prince Mudeenu, Kamengareth, Enre Hep, Laarina, Intress, Kughar, Vinta, Tassanil, and Crawsectus Blasted and smashed him.

Ed Cowart began viciously attacking Gary Riley, and it was brutal.

Wideload, Crumplezone, Mandy and Patrick used the Earth and Velocitron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Wideload, Mandy and Patrick's powers 100-fold and turned Crumplezone's boosters into shoulder cannons.

Wideload and Mandy Edgarton: WATER LASER BLAST!

Crumplezone and Patrick Star: CRUMPLE STAR SHOT!

Twilight Sparkle of the Magic of Friendship and Kaos: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer of the Fire of Forgiveness and El Oso: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Applejack of the Earth of Honesty and The Vreedle Brothers: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity of the Water of Generosity and Duff Killigan: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Fluttershy of the Kindness of Life and Carmen Dillo: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Pinkie Pie of the Laughter of Tech and INSTIGATOR: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Rainbow Dash of the Loyalty of Air and Tchang Zu: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Starlight Glimmer of The Empathy of Undead and Dr. Starline: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia of the Sun of Light and King of Flan: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna of the Moon of Dark and Hades Beast Specter: DARK OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

Vinyl Scratch of the Rave and Metal Sonic: RAVE MUSIC BLAST!

Lightning Dust of the Skies of Redemption and Leapfrog: LIGHTNING SKY BLAST STORM!

Luster Dawn of the New Sun of Friendship and Gramma Stuffum: NEW SUN BLAST STORM!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Ed Cowart, Laney, Lana, Lola and me: HARMONY ELEMENT BLAST STORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Your crime spree ends here, Gary Riley. PLANE ELEMENT STYLE: JET!

Jessica Kaios: CAR FIRE STYLE: FORD!

Yuna Kamihara: CAR WATER STYLE: CHRYSLER!

Toph: TRAIN EARTH STYLE: HIGH SPEED!

Makoto Nanaya: TRAIN WIND STYLE: LIGHT RAIL!

Sari Sumdac: PLANE LIGHTNING STYLE: PROPELLER!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into the cars, trails, and plane and they slammed into Gary Riley and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: VEHICLE FINAL SMASH: VEHICLE BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired Ki blasts based on planes, trains and automobiles which slammed into Gary Riley and exploded, and he and his gang got knocked out.

Ed Cowart and Lincoln fired dark blue and rainbow energy blasts that tied Gary Riley and his gang up in straitjackets so they can't escape.

Sheila: Your crime spree ends here, Gary, you're looking at spending the rest of your life in prison.

Gary Riley: NOOOOOOOO! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM!

Gary Riley and his gang were loaded up into police vans that took off to the prison.

Ed Cowart holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve dark blue planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive dark brown angel wings and medium sized dark brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Ed Cowart: Go to Hell, Gary, and don't you dare come back.

Nico: Take that, asshole!

Me: Never show your face in front of us again!

Lincoln: He and his gang deserve to rot in prison. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox.

?: MUST CRUSH PUNY WEAKLINGS!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from the barrage of boulders that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, clone of Raymond Bloch, or I'm forcing you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox.

Me: Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox, or rather, a clone of him.

Nico: Clone or not, he's just as dangerous as the real one.

Camila Parker: But, he needs to be stopped, and he's going to be absorbed by Lincoln.

Suddenly, Camila Parker's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox., she left black and purple energy, stars, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Camila Parker: I shouldn't be surprised that Flip would create you to try and kill us, that moron has and always be a loser, and I'm so going to enjoy pissing that mutant off even more by getting rid of you.

Suddenly, Camila Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and purple yellow energy with stars and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Dark flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Camila Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Camila Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Camila Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has black highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a black and purple energy aura with stars, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Dark with the Dark Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Dark with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Camila Parker has on a purple short-sleeved blouse, sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple jeans, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Dark and surrounded by darkness, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Camila Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive purple angel wings with black tips on the large purple feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized purple angel wings with black tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with black tips and black markings, Camila Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Camila Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Camila Parker's Cosmic Eternal Shadow Darkness Fortune Lady Dark Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Shadow Darkness Fortune Lady Dark Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and Fortune Lady Dark and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large purple phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with black gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple phoenix heads is a large purple phoenix head with black gems for eyes and black gem in its mouth for the pommel, Camila Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Dark's head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Dark that said, "Camila Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Dark, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Maya Parker, Victoria Parker, Aurora Parker, and Naomi Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Countess Dracula (The Simpsons), Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Darkness, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Dark"

カミラ・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・ダークのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する姉妹、ヘイゼル・パーカー、ナタリー・パーカー、マヤ・パーカー、ビクトリア・パーカー、オーロラ・パーカー、ナオミ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、ドラキュラ伯爵夫人の大敵（シンプソンズ）、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストーム、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天のゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして闇のマスター、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そしてフォーチュンレディダーク

Camila Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY DARK-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DARKNESS FURY FORTUNE LADY DARK FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS FURY FORTUNE LADY DARK FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DARKNESS FURY FORTUNE LADY DARK FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Camila Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Dark-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the clone of Raymond Bloch saw it, he roared in rage and charged at her to kill her, but Camila Parker fired a massive barrage of purple and black energy, stars, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit the clone of Raymond Bloch and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, and he gripped his long sleeved shirt and tore it off and he roared and beat his chest like a gorilla: NOW, HE WAS MEGA PISSED!

Stella Parker: Oh man, Camila's transformed, this means things are so going to get messy.

Lincoln: You said it, Stella. We haven't faced the real Raymond Bloch before, but I've seen how dangerous he is.

Camila Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Darkness Fury Fortune Dark Light Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Fury Fortune Lady Dark Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) Either way, I'm going to clobber that overgrown behemoth! Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Camila Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Flip went way too far creating a clone of the real Raymond Bloch to kill us to get revenge on us again.

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) But, this'll serve as a message that death's coming for his miserable three-cheeked butt, and there'll be no escape for him.

Lincoln, Camila Parker, and I went after the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with energy slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Camila Parker also did the same by firing purple and black energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Camila Parker, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox even more madder and even more insane with rage as he let out another bellowing roar of rage.

Svetlana Succubus: Boys, stand back!

Svetlana Succubus forms a glowing purple dust in her hands, and she blew it right at the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox which hit him.

The Ox (Marvel) Clone: WHAT THE FUCK IS… This?

Suddenly, the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox's eyes turned red and his body was suddenly taken over by overpowering lust and sexual arousal as he saw Svetlana Succubus, and then, his body suddenly began growing as his already huge muscles suddenly began growing much larger and he also now has eight-pack abs.

Nico: Uh oh.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox's now massive pecs, and then, Lincoln began sucking the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox dry of his newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and he was groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass and he was also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox's newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GROWLS) Oh man, this really feels so incredible!

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox's pecs and went back into Lincoln, and the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox was thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and he also had the life sucked out of him as he died and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Camila Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Camila Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and black planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple angel wings and medium sized purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Camila Parker: Take that, you moronic mutant. Thanks for helping me take down the clone of Raymond Bloch A.K.A. The Ox, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Camila.

Me: My pleasure, Camila.

Suddenly, Camila Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Camila Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Dark flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Camila Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Camila Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that clone that mutant sent after us a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln did the same thing he did to Terrence and Marcus yesterday.

Me: Thanks to Svetlana's Succubus Lust Dust. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the girl: Acacia Sahara, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh.

Selene Emperyous: The desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Acacia Sahara is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of The Desert. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, and she has powerful desert and fire powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ariana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Acacia would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword, and to show her thanks, Acacia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: Whoa.

Eli: Which means Acacia has the powers of Set.

Lincoln: That's right, she has the powers of Set, and she's a powerful master of the desert and fire.

Webstor: You are SO under arrest.

Bane: And we didn't damage the train.

King Hiss: No, we didn't.

Shiv: This calls for a celebration!

Calamitous: Can we do it on the train?

Nico: Yes we can. Great job today everyone. I hereby call our train around the world a success.

EVERYONE CHEERED!

Lola: YEAH!

Princess Celestia: (To the Viewers) This was a fun and great adventure.

Lola: Yeah it was!

We had a great celebration and later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done! And Happy belated Birthday to Omegahatchiyak12

This chapter was based on the 1987 movie Plains, Trains and

Automobiles but it had a great twist.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Adrien Gekko, Claudia Cloudian, Cloudian Storm Dragon, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Cirrostratus and Cloudian Poison Cloud As well as Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud and we got really awful news. A Clone of that Scooter driving old lady maniac Scoots is back for revenge and she is going to try and kill Lincoln. But it's payback time for Lincoln and Claudia Cloudian and she is going to transform against that monster and send her to a place worse than the Black Gates. Also we're going to battle Another Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud who are the embodiments of Luster Dawn and Rainbow Dash. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Tornado Tonion and her name is Tanya Tornado and she is a powerful force.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Aurora Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Every, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hagoromo Gitsune, the demon fox and the head of the Kyoto Yōkai from the anime, Nurarihyon no Mago

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the planet Glaren, but we got really bad news: the evil dream version of me has come back from the dead to get revenge, but we're going to take him down and Lincoln's going to absorb him. And we're going to meet Acacia Sahara, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of The Desert. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, and she has powerful desert and fire powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ariana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Acacia would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword, and to show her thanks, Acacia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Get ready for a hairy adventure as we go and find a cure for Poromon that was bitten by a werewolf and was turned into A WEREMASCOT! And the Werewolf that bit him is Lawrence Talbot from Alvin and The Chipmunks Meet The Wolfman! It's going to be brutal and awesome!

See you all next time.

# NIGHT OF THE WERE-MASCOT

This chapter is based on the Animaniacs Episode Moon Over Minerva as well as Alvin and The Chipmunks Meet The Wolfman

---

Poromon was flying around the Estate at night

It was on the night of the full moon!

Poromon: Whoa it's a beautiful night.

AWWWOOOOOOOOOO!

Poromon: Uh oh. A wolf.

But then a growl was heard.

Then he turned and saw something and then he screamed!

---

Over in the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Adrien Gekko, Claudia Cloudian, Cloudian Storm Dragon, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Cirrostratus and Cloudian Poison Cloud As well as Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud and we were relaxing and enjoying some rest.

Me: Ahh!

Nico: Boy this is good.

Qin: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: You said it.

May: Ahh. You got that right. Especially when I don't have to worry about geetting hit anymore.

Qin: Don't jinx it May.

May: Sorry.

Varie: Yeah.

Adrien Gekko: Yeah it's fun.

Nico: Adrien, I want to thank you, Saturn, and your teams for coming

Adrien Gekko: No problem Nico. This will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will.

Claudia Cloudian: I'm looking forward to this one.

Adrien Gekko: But it's an honor to have the Avatar of the monsters I use in my deck with us.

Claudia Cloudian: I'm honored too Adrien.

Xenia: Yeah and Lincoln has one of his angels back too.

Me: He sure does.

Nico: Claudia, I'm sorry Scoots killed you

Claudia Cloudian: I know. What she did was horrible!

Me: She is a cold-blooded snake!

Qin: I'm glad we saw the last of that bitter old crow.

Varie: Me too.

Lincoln: Yeah. But I promised that if a clone came that I would avenge her.

Claudia Cloudian: I'm glad you would do that Linky.

Nico: But why do I get the feeling that it's a good thing You're in Adrien's ream right now?

Me: Well she is the Avatar of the Cloudian Monsters and Adrien uses the Cloudians in his deck. No surprises there. But I have a feeling that her goal is going to be in reach very shortly.

Nico: Good point. But It's possible. We'll have to wait and see.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was so fun!

Me: I'll say! How did you guys like the train ride around the world?

Nico: I LOVED IT!

WE ALL CHEERED!

Qin: That was so fun!

Lincoln: Boy that was so awesome! And it was really fast too!

Lana: I'll say!

Apple Bloom: And that was really cool seeing the world in 4 hours!

Camie: That was a lot o fun!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Boy that was the most fun we've ever had.

Me: Glad you guys all liked it!

Laney: And the sweets were awesome too. Especially the Chocolate Frogs and the treats.

Nicole: I wasn't expecting Inga Bittersweet to work on the train too.

Maria: Me neither.

Nico: That was awesome that Mary gave her a promotion like that. That was cool.

Lola: Yep. But now Gary Riley is in prison.

Me: Yep. Sentenced to 50 consecutive terms of 65 years in prison without parole.

Nico: So that's…

Lisa Loud: 3,250 years in prison.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow! No way in the 9 levels of Hell is he getting out anytime soon.

May: And the train wasn't damaged.

Me: Nope it held together perfectly.

Varie: That was so fun.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Yeah. Oh Nico I found this on the ground by the estate near the elevator entrance.

I pulled out a wolf head Borgia Cane.

Nico: Where did you find that?

Me: It was by the front door. The head is made entirely out of pure silver.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: I'm holding on to it so I can return it to them.

Nico: That's thoughtful of you.

Me: Thanks.

Maria: I'll get us hot dogs.

Me: Okay.

She went and did so

Maria went to a hot dog cart.

Maria: Can I have some hot dogs please?

Hot Dog Vendor: Coming right up.

She got us a lot of hot dogs.

We had some hot dogs.

Me: (Eating) Mmm!

Varie: Nothing like having good hot dogs.

Nico: Yep. (Eating)

May ate one.

May: (Eating) Mmm!

Qin: This is great!

Me: Yep.

We finished up our hot dogs.

Me: Ahh. That was great!

Nico: You said it!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of that evil scooter riding maniacal old goat, Scoots, has been sighted, and she's coming after me to make sure I die.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT?! A CLONE OF THAT EVIL SCOOTER RIDING HECKLING MANIACAL OLD GOAT IS HERE?!

Nico: That dumb old goat's really going to get it!

Claudia Cloudian: Now it's personal!

Qin: Big time!

Lincoln: Big time, and I've got a special kind of place to throw the clone of that old goat: it's known as The Black Abyss.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Nico: W-what is that?!

Lincoln: It's a place that's INFINITELY worse than The Black Gates and even far worse than Hell, this place is meant for the worst of the worst who've done nothing but cause trouble to everyone around them, and Scoots is one of those individuals, but in her case, she's more than earned it: not only has she tried to kill me numerous times and caused tons of trouble in Royal Woods for decades, but she killed Claudia Cloudian seven years ago and she showed no remorse and absolute disregard for everyone around her, and if that person gets sent to The Black Abyss, there's no chance of them ever returning and I mean ever! It's just like getting sent to The Black Gates, but this time, when they get sent there, they will never return and like The Black Gates, it's meant for the most evil.

WE GASPED IN EVEN MORE HORROR!

ME: THAT IS HORRIBLE!

Varie: OH MAN!

Nico: OKAY NOW I'M REALLY SCARED!

Lincoln: Yep, and like The Black Gates, it's also meant for the most evil, and it's triggered by drawing the kanji for Abyss 深淵 on their forehead. Then, the kanji starts to glow, and like The Black Gates, the spirits of those they've harmed or killed come back and judge the guilty, and once found guilty, they are seized by the spirits of their victims and they immediately fade away by being consumed by black flames: The Black Flames of The Black Abyss. I made this technique especially for monsters like Flip and the jerks.

Nico: A technique that's more horrible than The Black Gates?! Yikes! And you intend to use it on that old goat?

Lincoln: Yes, she murdered Claudia seven years ago leaving me and the rest of my Guardian Angels devastated while she rode off laughing and cackling like the rotten old hag that she is! I swore I will never forgive her, I'm going to kill her and use The Black Abyss on her!

Claudia Cloudian: My death really hurt you right in your heart, Lincoln. I'm so sorry.

Anna Anyanova: Claudia, this wasn't your fault, Scoots was to blame. Now, revenge has come at long last.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: Lincoln was so deeply hurt by what that miserable old goat did to Claudia seven years ago, there's literally no way we're letting a clone of that old goat get away with this, this time, she dies here and now!

Me: You said it, Lori. Let's get after that old goat and beat the panties off of her!

Qin: YEAH!

I then noticed that Poromon's arm was bandaged up and there was blood on the bandages.

Me: (In my head) Oh man! Poromon got really hurt by something. Whatever it was really hurt him bad. I hope it's nothing serious.

Girl Jordan heard a Pokemon Cry.

Girl Jordan: Look here!

We saw a Galarian Articuno!

Me: Whoa a Galarian Articuno!

Qin: Wow! And the poor thing hurt its leg.

Galarian Articuno: I was sleeping and then a scooter riding maniac ran over my leg.

Me: Scoots. We'll heal you up.

Leeli: Yeah.

We got to healing it up.

Girl Jordan: Are you okay now?

Galarian Articuno: Yeah thanks to you.

Poromon: Thank goodness.

Me: Would you like to come with us?

Galarian Articuno: I would be honored.

Me: Awesome.

Poromon: All right! (WINCES IN PAIN) OW! Oh man!

He clutched his arm.

Me: Man Poromon something really hurt you!

Qin: Yeah! What happened?

Poromon: I don't know. A dog bit me last night.

Me: Oh man.

Nico: Poromon, after the clone's dead, we need to have a talk.

Poromon: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack

abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Scoots clone) AHA! Gotcha, you miserable old goat! I just spotted the clone of Scoots, she's 20 yards away and she's heading right for me! Let's go, the time to get revenge for the death of Claudia Cloudian seven years ago is at hand!

Eli: Did Lincoln just…?!

Me: He did, he lost one of his Guardian Angels seven years ago, and that wound hit him hard in his heart.

Nico: Claudia may have returned and that part of his heart healed, but it won't be fully healed not until Scoots pays the ultimate price for what she did.

Lincoln: That's right. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began

growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Scoots clone.

We were off.

We were flying and we landed and started looking for the clone of that miserable old goat.

Nico: Alright, now where the Hell is that miserable old goat hiding?

Me: She won't be hiding, Nico, she never hides.

Nico: Look out for a scooter.

Me: You don't have to tell me twice.

Lincoln: That's right, we've known Scoots never hides when it came to trying to kill me, and when she winds up backed into a corner, she rides off like a coward. But, she's not going to hide, she'll come.

Eli: Yep.

Suddenly, we heard the sound of an electric scooter!

?: LOUD, I'M GOING TO FINALLY RUN YOU OVER AND KILL YOU!

Michelle Emperyous: YEAH, FUCK YOU TOO, YOU OLD GOAT!

We then saw our target, the clone of Scoots, and she was heading our way towards Lincoln to finally kill him and she was laughing and cackling like the miserable old hag that she is.

Lincoln: (Rainbow Energy Aura flares up extremely) Seven years ago, you murdered Claudia in cold blood right in front of me, because of you, I suffered from depression and you also devastated the rest of my Guardian Angels. (RAINBOW ENERGY AURA

EXTREMELY FLARES UP EVEN MORE AND MUSCLES BULGE) (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF IN AN EXTREME MANNER) But, as always, you showed absolutely no remorse and you showed a complete disregard for everyone around, all you've ever cared about is yourself, you pathetic little worm! (SCREAMING AND YELLING AT THE TOP OF HIS LUNGS) I'VE HAD IT UP TO HEAR WITH YOU, SCOOTS! I'M GOING TO KILL YOU AND AVENGE CLAUDIA AND SEND YOU A PLACE FAR WORSE THAN HELL! (WOLF ROAR)

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

But, as soon as the clone of Scoots even got near, Lincoln fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals which knocked that old goat off her scooter, and he grabbed her scooter and tore it apart with slashes from his massive greatsword.

Scoots Clone: HEY! That was a priceless electric scooter!

Lincoln: Like I even give a damn about your stupid scooter, you tried to run me over with that stupid thing in the past, and you did the same thing to so many others!

Lincoln flew at the clone of Scoots, and he attacked her with powerful slashes from his massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws, his massive greatsword, and his two new massive angelic and demonic greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her, and he attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of his extremely excessive brute superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of Scoots even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Selene Emperyous: You've had this coming for seven years, you miserable old goat!

Lincoln's Guardian Angels went at Scoots and they brutally thrashed her horribly!

Me: Damn, seven years of revenge bottled up inside them, that's brutal.

Claudia Cloudian: My death hit Lincoln really hard in his heart, same with the rest of my fellow Guardian Angels, I'm going to help them end those seven years of pain they've had to deal with when I died.

Me: Scoots, you are in a WHOLE LOT of Trouble!

Lynn Sr.: I'm glad I banned you from the restaurant you spineless old crow!

Varie: And we sent you to the nuthouse!

Claudia Cloudian: And you killed me by stabbing me in the back with a sword of glass! That shows that you are nothing but a heartless little cowardly old bat!

Nico: YEAH!

Camie: You're going to get it big time!

Girl Jordan: I can't even begin to count how many times you ran over my feet back then!

Lola: And also dating someone that's half your age!? That is disgusting!

Galarian Articuno charged at her And fired laser beam eye blasts and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Nico: YEAH!

Luan turned into JURY RIGG!

Luan: JURY RIGG!

She ran and reassembled Scoots' scooter and formed it into an amazing and deadly Pyro Executioner blaster from Mega Man X Dive!

Jury Rigg: This will make you HOT under the collar! (LAUGHS) Get it?

She fired a blast of magma and burned her!

Qin: Nice one!

Me: That was funny! But that blaster is cool!

Lola: I'll say!

Jury Rigg used the Core Medals for Vypra, Diabolico and Loki.

Princess Celestia: And this will hurt too!

Jury Rigg and Princess Celestia: SUNLIGHT MAGMA BLAST!

They fired waves of light and magma and blasted Scoots all over!

Lana turned into Arctiguana!

Lana: ARCTIGUANA!

She fired an ice blast and froze her!

Arctiguana: That will cool you off!

She used the Core Medals for Vexen, Evil Killer Frost and Captain Cold.

Pipp Petals: Oh my glitter this will be so fun!

Pipp and Arctiguana: ICE BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of ice and blasted Scoots all over the place.

Lola turned into Heatblast!

Lola: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and burned her all over.

Heatblast: Your ugly face makes me burn!

She used the core medals for Firefly, Axel and Pyros.

Fire Man: And you REALLY BURN Me up!

Heatblast and Fire Man: FIRESTORM BURN SHOT!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

Me: You were long overdue with death for far too long Scoots!

Laney turned into Fourarms!

Laney: FOURARMS!

She jumped and pulverized Scoots all over the place.

Fourarms: You have no right to live after everything you did to all of Gotham Royal York and our family!

She used the Core Medals for Bane, Evil Poison Ivy and Evil Plant Man!

Lillymon: And that means you are finished!

Lillymon and Fourarms: FLOWERS OF SMASHING FURY!

They fired waves of leaves and flowers and blasted her all over!

Lynn turned into XLR8!

Lynn: XLR8!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and kicked and smashed her all over!

XLR8: This is one speed I like!

She used the Core Medals for Shiv, Reverse Flash and Evil Quick Man!

Rainbow Dash: Lets make this a fast one!

Helen Wheels: Lets do it!

Rainbow Dash, Helen Wheels and XLR8: SPEEDING BULLET BUTTKICKING!

ZOOM!

They ran fast and smashed her down!

Lori turned into Jetray!

Lori: JETRAY!

She flew and fired energy blasts and blasted her all over!

Jetray: Time to literally fly and blast!

She used the core medals for Leonard, Evil Wind Man and Evil Wing Man.

Blossomforth: Lets make this fun!

Blossomforth and Jetray: FLYING PEGASUS BUTTKICKING!

They flew and kicked her in her face and smashed her down.

Luna turned into Water Hazard

Luna: WATER HAZARD!

She fired a wave of water and smashed her down with high pressure water!

Water Hazard: Time for some water power!

She used the powers of Hydro Man, Evil Wave Man and Evil Water Man.

Ariel: Lets make this fun.

Eli: Right behind you sister!

AncientMermaimon: Lets make this fun!

Ariel, Eli, AncientMermaimon and Water Hazard: WATER MERMAID BLAST!

They fired waves of water and blasted her all over.

Lucy turned into Whampire!

Lucy: WHAMPIRE!

Whampire fired waves of darkness and blasted her all over!

Whampire: (Transylvanian Accent) It's going to be good.

She used the Core Medals for Webstor, General Schwarz and Evil Shadow Man.

Noira the Nightmare: Lets make this dark.

Noira and Whampire: DARKNESS VAMPIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed her down.

Leni turned into Snakepit!

Leni: SNAKEPIT!

She fired energy blasts and blasted Scoots all over!

Snakepit: You are TOTES THE WORST in fashion!

She used the Core Medals for King Hiss, Ssserpent and Evil Snake Man.

Kimiko: Lets do it!

Sweetie Belle: YEAH!

Kimiko, Snakepit and Sweetie Belle: FIRESTORM SNAKE BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her down.

Lisa turned into Goop!

Lisa Loud: (Gurgling Voice) GOOP!

She fired globs of slime and drenched her.

Goop: You don't want to know what I taste like everyone!

She used the Core Medals for Calamitous, Evil Acid Man and Mandark.

Dexter: Lets make this a good one!

Dexter and Goop: SLIME OF GENIUS BLAST!

They fired waves of slime and energy and blasted her all over!

Nico: How bad could you possibly taste?

Goop put some slime in his mouth and then…

(WOMAN SCREAMS IN A BLOODCURDLING WAY)

Nico: (SCREAMS LIKE BILLY)

His tongue disintegrated!

Me: YIKES! That can't be good!

Nico regenerated his tongue!

Nico: YUCK! THAT IS REALLY SULFURIC ACID!

Qin: YUCK!

Nico: I thought you would taste like a food flavor!

Me: Nico when you work with a genius that works with dangerous chemicals, someone like Lisa is not going to taste good.

Goop: He's right on that!

Scoots: (TAUNTING LAUGHTER) You are such a whining crybaby!

Me: NO ONE ASKED YOU, YOU SPINELESS OLD CODGER!

Nico: Hey, I didn't ask for you to laugh at my misfortune!

Me: Nico trying to reason with Scoots is like trying to reason with a brick wall.

I fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Nico: LETS SEE HOW YOU LIKE IT!

Me: Yeah you whiny crybaby old coot!

Nico fired waves of rocks and bashed her all over!

Nico: Hurts doesn't it you old crow!

Goop shot slime at her mouth

It burned her tongue off!

Qin: HA!

Nelson Muntz: HA HA!

Goop: Not very good huh!

She reverted back!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and it hit Scoots and electrocuted her!

Suddenly, Claudia Cloudian's blue eyes turned neon blue, and she was surrounded by a lilac purple energy aura with stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive lightning greatsword Lincoln made for her, and as she approached the clone of Scoots, she left lilac purple energy, stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Claudia Cloudian: Even after you killed me seven years ago, you still make me sick to no end, Scoots. You've tried numerous times to run Lincoln over and kill him, you've shown absolute zero remorse and you've always had a complete disregard for the lives of those around you, because all you care about is yourself, you pathetic little worm. The real Scoots paid the price by getting sent to The Black Gates, but you, you're going to be sent somewhere far worse, but not before I get payback for what you did in killing me seven years ago and left a gaping wound in Lincoln's heart and in the hearts of the other Guardian Angels, you miserable old goat!

Suddenly, Claudia Cloudian was surrounded by a massive vortex of lilac purple energy with stars, clouds, rain, and lightning bolts surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and The Cloudian Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Scoots: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: HOLY SHIT!

Nico: Oh man, the storm's been unleashed!

Lincoln: And now, Scoots is about to pay the price for what she did to her, me, and the rest of my Guardian Angels seven years ago.

Then, as the vortex faded, Claudia Cloudian emerged, but she was changed forever.

Claudia Cloudian grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large lilac purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long lilac purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a lilac purple energy aura with stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the symbol of The Cloudian Duel Monsters and gold cross emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on Thunderbird earrings with lilac purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Cloud, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has the Cloudian Duel Monsters with lilac purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Cloud, Storm, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her lilac purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with lilac purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and lilac purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Claudia Cloudian has on a purple sleeveless vest, sleeveless lilac purple crop top, blue skirt with the symbol of The Cloudian Duel Monsters on it, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a gold cross and surrounding it are The Cloudian Duel Monsters and surrounded by clouds and storms, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a lilac purple gem with neon glowing lilac purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Claudia Cloudian felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with lilac purple tips on the large blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blue angel wings with lilac purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blue angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long lilac purple wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Claudia Cloudian has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Claudia Cloudian's massive lightning greatsword, massive gold greatsword, and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of lilac purple energy, stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Claudia Cloudian's Cosmic Eternal Lightning Storm Holy Justice Cloudian Duel Monster Thunderbird Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Lightning Storm Holy Justice Cloudian Duel Monster Thunderbird Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded lilac purple and blue gems and The Cloudian Dual Monsters and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Thunderbird heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large lilac purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Thunderbird heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Thunderbird heads is a large large gold Thunderbird head with blue gems for eyes and lilac purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Claudia Cloudian has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large lilac purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Cloudian Storm Dragon's head with blue gems for eyes and lilac purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of the heads of Cloudian - Acid Cloud, Cloudian - Altus, Cloudian - Cirrostratus, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Ghost Fog, Cloudian - Nimbusman, Cloudian - Poison Cloud, Cloudian - Sheep Cloud, Cloudian - Smoke Ball, and Cloudian - Turbulence with blue gems for eyes and lilac purple gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a lilac purple kanji with lightning bolts and rain drops in between the kanji below the gold cross surrounding The Cloudian Duel Monsters that said, "Claudia Cloudian, Avatar of The Cloudian Duel Monsters, Powerful Master of Rain, Clouds, and Storms, Master of The Powers of The Cloudian Duel Monsters, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Scoots, Archenemy of Ty-Foo, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Clouds, Rain, Lightning, Storms, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Cloudian Duel Monsters"

クラウディア・クラウディアン、クラウディアン・デュエルモンスターズの化身、雨、雲、嵐の強力なマスター、クラウディアン・デュエルモンスターズの力のマスター、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅にして全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、ラウドの愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーンの未来の妻、スクートの軽蔑者で破壊者、タイフーの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の保護者、擁護者、救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠

誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして強力な生徒の驚くべき生徒強力な教師、そして雲、雨、稲妻、嵐、サンダーバード、フェニックス、天使、そしてクラウディアンデュエルモンスターのマスター

Claudia Cloudian has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CLOUDIAN DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR-THUNDERBIRD-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA FURIOUS STORM FURY CLOUDIAN DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR THUNDERBIRD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS STORM FURY CLOUDIAN DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR THUNDERBIRD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL FURIOUS STORM FURY CLOUDIAN DUEL MONSTERS AVATAR THUNDERBIRD PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Claudia Cloudian's Super Angel-Cloudian Duel Monsters Avatar-Thunderbird-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the clone of Scoots saw it, she went mad and got out the one thing that killed Claudia seven years ago: a sword of glass.

Scoots Clone: DIE! DIE! DIE! (LAUGHING AND CACKLING)

The Scoots Clone ran at Claudia hoping to skewer her again, but Claudia Cloudian fired a massive barrage of lilac purple energy, stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, phoenixes, and angels which hits the clone of Scoots and shatters the sword of glass into pieces and it was also blasted by fire blasts. The clone of Scoots got back up, but now, she was really mad now as she was ranting like crazy!

Claudia Cloudian: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Furious Storm Fury Cloudian Duel Monsters Avatar Thunderbird Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Furious Storm Fury Cloudian Duel Monsters Avatar Thunderbird Phoenix God Angel Love) I am not falling for the same thing twice, Scoots, now I'm immortal and invincible like Lincoln and the rest of the team, and this time, I'm going to make sure you die here and now! This is for killing me seven years ago!

Me: This is the last time we ever have to deal with your miserable hide!

Lincoln transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and he joined with Claudia Cloudian.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) What you did in murdering Claudia seven years ago left a hole in my heart, and I will never ever forgive you for it!

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, it's high time for you to pay the price for what you did, you miserable old bat!

Lincoln, Claudia Cloudian, and I went after the clone of Scoots, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, lilac purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the clone of Scoots, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at her as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Claudia Cloudian, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of Scoots even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit her and slashed at her with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Claudia Cloudian, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, stars, clouds, rain, lightning bolts, and planets at the clone of Scoots, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked her and she got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is the end for you, you rotten old goat!

Suddenly, Lincoln's Dragon Ball Bracelet glowed and fired seven red energy beams which formed into a massive red energy ball and he condensed it to the size of his body, but it also glowed brighter red as all of Scoots' crimes were also added in and made it even stronger!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where you die once and for all. NEGATIVE KARMA BALL!

Lincoln fired the energy ball and it hits the clone of Scoots and exploded with incredible power and it destroyed her. Then, the Scoots clone's spirit appeared.

Scoots Clone: YOU THINK YOU'VE ALL WON?! I'LL BE BACK, LOSERS! YOU CAN'T KEEP SCOOTS DOWN!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope,

Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done forever, and I don't ever want to see your face again!

Lincoln drew the kanji for Abyss 深淵 on her forehead.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) BLACK JUDGEMENT STYLE: BLACK ABYSS!

Suddenly, the Abyss Kanji on the Scoots clone's forehead glowed, and then, all of the spirits of those Scoots has harmed or killed came back and they grabbed her.

Spirits: GUILTY!

She was found guilty, and then, she was being consumed by black flames: The Black Flames of The Black Abyss and she immediately began to fade away.

Scoots Clone: NO! NO! CURSE YOU, YOU STUPID LOSERS! (SCREAMS AND FADES AWAY)

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Good riddance, you old goat.

Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Claudia Cloudian's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long lilac purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large lilac purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive lilac purple angel wings and medium sized lilac purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Claudia Cloudian: That old goat finally got what she deserved, first, the real Scoots got sent to The Black Gates, and now, her clone is in The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Yes, she's finally gone.

Suddenly, Lincoln faced Claudia Cloudian and he hugged her tightly. Suddenly, she felt his breathing become heavy, and she looked up as she saw tears forming and falling from his eyes. Claudia knew how badly he was hurt when Scoots killed her seven years ago, and she hugged Lincoln back.

Claudian Cloudian: (Soothing Voice) It's okay, it's over, Lincoln, it's finally over.

Lincoln: (Voice Breaking) I know.

We saw it for ourselves.

Nico: Scoots, you really crossed the line seven years ago.

Me: She sure did. She's crossed it too many times too much!

Laney: I don't know if you know this, but Lincoln promised that when he came of age, he was going to marry Claudia along with the rest of his harem. But, thanks to Scoots, she cut short that promise.

WE GASPED!

Me: That miserable old… ! Now, I'm really glad we sent that old shrew to The Black Gates for good.

Nico: Of all the repulsive actions she'd committed, this was by far the worst!

Suddenly, Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Claudia Cloudian's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Claudia Cloudian: Lincoln…? You…?

Lincoln: Yes, I marked you, and the necklace and choker you have on, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Claudia Cloudian.

Claudia Cloudian had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Claudia Cloudian's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Claudia Cloudian had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Stewie was rebuilding her scooter.

Nico: Stewie, are you rebuilding her scooter?!

Stewie: Hey, it can work with us!

Laney: I was thinking of giving it to Pop Pop anyway.

Me: Mr. Albert will love it.

Rita Loud: Dad will love it.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: I agree there! (WINCES IN PAIN) Ouch!

Nico: Nice job, Galarian Articuno!

Galarian Articuno: Thanks Nico. It was cool.

Me: It sure was.

Poromon: Want a (WINCES) OUCH!

Msnaphy got out a beer bottle.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Galarian Articuno: Oh no thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Polowag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough. But thanks for reminding me. Poromon we need to talk.

Poromon: About what?

Me: About what happened that lead you to get hurt.

Manaphy: Babe, please tell us

Poromon: I told you. It was a dog that bit me.

Me: Let me take a look.

I unwrapped the bandages and then saw a strange mark. I saw that it was a WOLF PAWPRINT! Poromon had two bite wounds too.

Me: (GASP!) Oh no! Is that what I think it is!?

Brittney saw it too!

Brittney: Oh no it is!

Me: Poromon that was no ordinary dog that bit you! That was a WEREWOLF!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK AND HORROR! POROMON IS NOW CURSED TO BE A WEREWOLF ON THE NIGHT OF THE FULL MOON!

Qin: OH MAN! This is not good!

Lola: Poromon is going to kill people left and right when the moon is full!

Lana: This is awful!

Poromon: That's impossible!

Lincoln: Fine! Don't believe us! It's your choice!

Me: LINCOLN! This is serious! Poromon is going to kill people all over the place if we don't help him! And the next full moon is tonight!

Poromon: OH NO! I'M CURSED! YOU GUYS HAVE TO HELP ME!

Poliwag:… mercy kill?

Me: No Poliwag. Cold-blooded murder. He'll rip anyone that gets in his way to shreds!

Nico: Yeah! Remember how we killed all those werewolves in Paris?

Nicole: Yeah.

Me: Then they will want to kill him! With silver bullets!

Nico: And Poliwag no! We won't use a mercy kill on Poromon!

Horsea: Lock him up?

Nico: That's probably wise.

Camie: We'll have to chain him up.

Manaphy then started crying hard and jets of tears erupted out of her.

Manaphy: (WAILING HARD) I DON'T WANT TO LOSE POROMON!

May comforted her.

Manaphy: WHY?! WHY?!

May: Oh there there Manaphy.

Nico: We got to find a cure though.

Me: And fast. We've got 9 hours until the moon rises.

Nico: We better get to work then.

Lisa Loud: I'll think of something!

Eli: Yeah.

Me: Nico I think we should call off the fight with the Anothers until next time. We got more dangerous matters here.

Stewie: No. We should still have the fight with the Anothers. The Full Moon isn't until tonight. And I'll be helping Lisa anyway.

Me: You're right.

Qin: Yeah.

Eli: Speaking of which lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud.

Qin: Wow! Cloud power.

Adrien Gekko: Yeah.

Qin: So Adrien Gekko, Claudia Cloudian, Cloudian Storm Dragon, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Cirrostratus and Cloudian Poison Cloud are up.

Eli: I sense that the anothers minus Commander Saturn are one person.

Me: Nice.

Rainbow Dash: Boy this is gonna be awesome!

Then Rainbow Dash's cutie mark started glowing.

Rainbow Dash: My cutie mark!

Me: It's glowing R.D. and that means only one thing.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome!

Another Ty-Foo: It sure will be.

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with rainbow hair and magenta eyes and had blue angel wings and had blue sports clothes and had a tiara with Rainbow Dash's Cutie Mark on it and on her shorts and she had Rainbow Dash's tail anf had Rainbow Dash's sword.

Renee Rainbow Dash: Renee Rainbow Dash - Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: WOW! Awesome! It's cool to meet you!

Renee Rainbow Dash: Same to you Rainbow Dash.

Me: Wow! It's awesome to meet you Renee.

Renee Rainbow Dash: Yep.

Me: By the way is the Another Commander Saturn friendly or hostile?

Renee Rainbow Dash: Friendly and she is amazingly powerful too.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (Turns Dial) SAMURAI FORCE 6!

She summoned Koyo Ozaki (Bungo Stray Dogs), The Caramel, Strawberry, Vanilla, Chocolate, Banana Syrup Gang, Shelob, Grizzly Bear (Balto), Evil Killer Frost and Chaos (Primal Rage)!

Me: YEAH!

Renee Rainbow Dash: That was awesome! Oh I heard about Poromon being bitten by a werewolf. I think I might know who did it?

Me: You do?

Renee Rainbow Dash: Yeah. Check that house there just before the Moon rises.

She pointed to a creepy house.

Me: That's the house of Lawrence Talbot.

Nico: Noted.

Eli: Something is strange with him. He is telling people to stay away from him especially when the Full Moon is rising.

Me: But his name is also very familiar. But we'll look into it later.

Manaphy was crying hard still.

May: (Soothing voice) Manaphy it's okay. It's okay.

Manaphy: Really, mama?

May: Manaphy we'll cure Poromon. We will cure him.

Nico: Yeah we will.

Manaphy: (Sniffles) Thank you.

Luster Dawn: You're welcome.

Then Luster Dawn's Cutie Mark was glowing.

Me: Luster Dawn's Cutie Mark is glowing now.

Nico: That means one thing too.

Poliwag: We'll save you, Poromon!

Qin: Just hold on.

Nico: THERE!

We saw ANOTHER COMMANDER SATURN!

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This will be good.

Another Commander Saturn: It sure will.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange sun color hair and had yellow eyes and had pink angel wings and had yellow and pink clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of Luster Dawn's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had a tattoo with the Kanji for Legacy of The Sun of Friendship on her arm.

友情太陽遺産

And she had Luster Dawn's Tail and had a Sword of the Sun in her hand.

Lillian Luster Dawn: Lillian Luster Dawn - Legacy, Gene-slammer and Embodiment of Luster Dawn, The Second Coming of Friendship.

Qin: Wow!

Luster Dawn: Wow it's an honor to meet you Lillian.

Lillian Luster Dawn: Same here. I'm a leader and always willing to help with friendship.

Commander Saturn: Just like me. I was a leader of my own troop too.

Nico: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Lillian Luster Dawn: No he didn't promise me anything.

Sakura Knudson: Because I helped her get out undetected.

Me: Wow! Smart move there.

Nico: Nice.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Nice!

Nico: Lets do it!

We faced the Another.

Nico: (gets out Commander Saturn's Ridewatch) Time to use one of Saturn's Pokémon!

May: (Gets Out Cloud's Ridewatch) Lets bring the clouds!

Maria: (Gets out Cloud Creatures ridewatch) The clouds are rolling in!

Claudia Cloudian: (Gets out Ty-Foo's ridewatch) Time to blow you away!

They used the powers of Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud!

Nico: YEAH!

Then Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King came!

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Teruteru!

Teruteru Hanamura: Thanks Nico

Nico: Cool!

?: I'll say!

Tornado Tonion came!

Me: Whoa! Tornado Tonion!

Xenia: Awesome!

Tornado Tonion: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Nico: Tanya Tornado!? Whoa!

Tanya Tornado: Awesome to see you again Nico. I heard about Poromon and I'm sorry. But I have something that might help him out.

Nico: Really?

Tanya Tornado: Yep. One sec.

She fired a wave of wind and blasted the another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: That did it!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and blue eyes and had green angel wings and had a green bikini on and had a symbol for a tornado with onions swirling around it and had a wind sword in her hands.

Tanya Tornado: Here Nico.

She pulled out a slip of paper and on it was a formula for the Werewolf Curse Antidote.

Nico: Whoa! Thanks Tanya.

Manaphy hugged Poromon

Manaphy: You'll be okay.

Lisa: I'll take a look at this.

She did so.

Lisa Loud: Hmm. Fascinating. These are all easily found ingredients. This antidote is very easy to synthesize too.

Me: Awesome. How soon can you whip this stuff up Lisa?

Lisa Loud: It'll take about at least 3 hours. So by the time you guys get back from the next Ambassador Mission for Yona it'll be ready.

Nico: Perfect.

Tanya Tornado: Awesome.

Lisa Loud: But there's a catch. It has to only be administered when Poromon transforms the first time.

Me: Oh boy. I knew there was a catch somewhere.

Poromon: (GULPS) Well if it'll be worth it to help me out then I'll do it.

Rarity: Lets get you some clothes on darling.

The Fashion brigade gave her an awesome new blue and green outfit.

Tanya Tornado: Wow! I look awesome. Thanks.

Maria: Anytime.

Nico: The tricky part is to catch Poromon before he hurts anyone. Or himself.

Me: And once he changes there's no telling what he is capable of as a werewolf. Luckily I do have a plan for that.

Lincoln: Me too.

Claudia Cloudian: Tanya do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Tanya Tornado: I sure do. When me and Nico made a really awesome tornado simulator for science class and it won us an award for best science project.

Nico: That was cool.

Qin: That was a cool project.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Tanya hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Tanya Tornado: Same here.

Nico: What's your plan guys?

We told them that we'll have Poromon chained in a clear indestructible plexiglass box and when he turns into his werewolf form we'll inject it into him through the back hatch of the box.

Nico: That's genius!

Lincoln: The chains will be made of neutronium.

Me: Good thinking.

Camie: Yeah.

We went back home and got everything ready.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis

Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Adrien Gekko, Cloudian Storm Dragon, Cloudian - Eye of the Typhoon, Cloudian - Cirrostratus, and Cloudian Poison Cloud are heading to the planet Glaren, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the five girls here, but we got really bad news: the evil dream version of me has come back from the dead to get revenge, but we're going to take him down and Lincoln's going to absorb him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here on Planet Glaren, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the five girls here, but we got really bad news: the evil dream version of J.D. has come back from the dead to get revenge.

WE GASPED!

Me: Wait, what?! That evil dream version of me has come back?!

Nico: Oh God.

Eli: That's seriously not good.

Lincoln: He may be weaker than J.D., but he's still incredibly dangerous, so we can't let our guard down on him ever.

Svetlana Succubus: And I'm going to use a mega enhanced Succubus Lust Dust on him, and that'll enable you to absorb him since he'll be mega distracted upon seeing me.

Me: Just be careful, Svetlana.

Adrien Gekko: And he chose Glaren, at least, we're far from the city where he won't do any damage to anyone.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long brown hair and yellow headband, yellow eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful brown angel wings, she's dressed in a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, golden yellow skirt, brown knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, desert sands, flames, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the five girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Acacia Sahara, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh.

Acacia Sahara: That's right, and I got the girls away from that evil dream version of J.D. before he could destroy them.

?: BASTARDS, YOU WILL ALL BE DESTROYED ALONG WITH THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE!

We then saw my evil dream self coming after us, and he was mega pissed off at us!

Sylvester: Alright, we've had just about enough of you!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You were born from J.D.'s nightmare that asshole, Jacques, and that other asshole, Jude, started three years ago, but this is where it all ends! Time to die!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf

Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark

Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog

Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Adrien Gekko and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and

Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after my evil dream self, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Svetlana Succubus: Alright, stand back!

Svetlana Succubus forms an even more powerful glowing purple dust in her hands, and she blew it right at my evil dream self which hit him.

Evil Dream Me: WHAT THE FUCK IS… This?

Suddenly, my evil dream self's eyes turned red and his entire body was suddenly taken over by extremely powerful overpowering lust and sexual arousal as he saw Svetlana Succubus, and then, he suddenly grew to 9'8" in height and his body suddenly began growing as his already huge muscles suddenly began growing much larger and the muscle growth caused his shirt to rip off showing off his newly muscular upper body and eight-pack abs, and his powers also increased to a massive degree.

Svetlana Succubus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Voluptuous Beauty Darkness Magic Love Succubus Dopant Embodiment Succubus Phoenix God Angel Love) Okay, Lincoln, now!

Suddenly, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into my evil dream self's massive pecs, and then, Lincoln began absorbing my evil dream self as he groaned in pain.

Then, all of my evil dream self's newly gained massive muscle mass, massive excessive virility levels, massive superhuman strength, and all of his powers were being absorbed into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips underneath spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GROWLS) Whoa, that enhanced Succubi Lust Dust is extremely potent, it made J.D.'s evil dream self physically stronger and increased his sex drive and virility levels to excessive levels along with his powers.

Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, there was nothing left of my evil dream self except for his clothes and he was sent to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: And with that, the last remnants of the nightmare started by Weiss' father three years ago ends here. (To Acacia Sahara) And it's so good to see you again, Acacia.

Acacia Sahara: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Acacia Sahara wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Acacia Sahara was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in

Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Acacia Sahara: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Acacia Sahara's waist and hugged her, and Ariana Abner is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Acacia Sahara: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Acacia Sahara, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of The Desert. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh, and she has powerful desert and fire powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Sutekh. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Ariana and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Acacia would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword, and to show her thanks, Acacia kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Acacia Sahara: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Acacia.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Acacia Sahara's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Acacia Sahara: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Acacia Sahara with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Acacia Sahara: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Acacia Sahara.

Acacia Sahara had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Acacia Sahara's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Acacia Sahara had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the five girls, and when Lincoln saw the five girls, he immediately recognized them. The five girls are Ranshia Esuto-Ru, Eria Meiheru, Lilly Florian, Serena Rorgrens, and Shiguria Syuderay from Hentai Yuusha no Nakadashi Eiyuuki.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ranshia Esuto-Ru, Eria Meiheru, Lilly Florian, Serena Rorgrens, and Shiguria Syuderay from Hentai Yuusha no Nakadashi Eiyuuki.

Me: Tough and beautiful warrior girls, oh man, they could've easily attacked him.

Nicole: Not a chance, you know the damage your evil dream self's capable of, Dad.

Lincoln: That's why Acacia blinded him and got them away. Are you girls okay?

Ranshia Etsuo-Ru: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you saving us from J.D.'s evil dream self.

Then, when Ranshia Etsuo-Ru and the other four girls saw who it was that saved them from my evil dream self, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag

McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son,

Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like

rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ranshia Esuto-Ru: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made four clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ranshia Esuto-Ru: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ranshia Esuto-Ru, Eria Meiheru, Lilly Florian, Serena Rorgrens, and Shiguria Syuderay with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was the evil dream version of me who's come back from the dead to get revenge on me.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Svetlana Succubus using a specially enhanced Succubus Lust Dust on him which caused his entire body to suddenly be taken over by extremely powerful overpowering lust and sexual arousal as he saw Svetlana Succubus, and he suddenly grew to 9'8" in height and his body suddenly began growing as his already huge muscles suddenly began growing much larger and the muscle growth caused his shirt to rip off showing off his newly muscular upper body and eight-pack abs, and his powers also increased to a massive degree and Lincoln turning the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into my evil dream self's massive pecs, and then, Lincoln began absorbing my evil dream self and assimilating all of his massive muscle mass, massive excessive virility levels, massive superhuman strength, and powers and sent him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Acacia Sahara have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys took down J.D.'s evil dream self?! I thought we were rid of him three years ago.

Lincoln: We sent him to The Warp, but he decided to come back for revenge.

Nico: But, Svetlana used a specially enhanced Succubus Lust Dust on him and that turned him into a hulking 9'8" virile and muscular behemoth.

Me: Who wound up getting absorbed by Lincoln, and that ended the nightmare Weiss' vile father started three years ago.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down my evil dream self and he absorbed him and sent him to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Acacia Sahara saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Acacia Sahara: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Acacia, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Acacia Sahara: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Acacia Sahara: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Me: So far, it's quiet. (SUDDENLY SENSES AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE POWER SIGNAL) WHOA! WHAT ON EARTH WAS THAT?! I'VE NEVER FELT SOMETHING THAT POWERFUL!

?: Sorry about that, and I get that a lot.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long purple hair, purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful purple angel wings, she has The Sun above her head and Mercury, Mars, Earth, The Moon, Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto orbiting around her legs, she's dressed in a purple sleeveless crop top, necklace with a purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, light blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, planets, nebulae, galaxies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the entire Solar System, holstered on her back is a massive star greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marianna Andromeda, Avatar of The Agents of The Planets Duel Monsters, The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters, The Cosmos, The Galaxy, and The Universe.

Selene Arcangela: (GASPS) Oh God, I knew we'd run into her!

Nico: I've never felt a power signal that massive and powerful before, and you all know her?

Selene Arcangela: We sure do. Everyone, meet Marianna Andromeda, Avatar of The Agents of The Planets Duel Monsters, The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters, The Cosmos, The Galaxy, and The Universe, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Andromeda Galaxy and she's a SUPER MEGA INFINITE-TIMES POWERFUL ANGEL OF SPACE AND THE UNIVERSE! Marianna has all the powers of The Agents of The Planets and Legendary Planets Duel Monsters, and she's also a powerful master of the stars, galaxies, nebulae, planets, moons, lasers, space powers, and more, and she also has omnipotent power and she has the power of 2,000 galaxies at her command, and she has The Sun above her head and Mercury, Mars, Earth, The Moon, Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto orbiting around her legs.

Me: UNREAL!

Michelle Emperyous: Plus, she's also travelled all over the universe and she's met many alien species and dealt with many dangerous threats across the infinite reaches of the universe. Lincoln met her when she came to Royal Woods, and he really fell in love with her, and the rest of his Guardian Angels were also impressed by just how powerful and dedicated she is to defending Lincoln. Lincoln made her clothes that reflect the stars and galaxies, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and she hates ALL OF LINCOLN'S ENEMIES WITH A VERY BLAZING AND TERRIBLE PASSION EVEN MORE SO THAN SELENE EMPERYOUS, AND SHE SWORE IF SHE EVER SAW THEM TRYING TO KILL LINCOLN ONCE MORE, SHE WILL SEND THEM THROUGH A PORTAL INTO DEEP SPACE WHERE THEY WILL DIE FROM LACK OF OXYGEN AND THEIR BODIES DRIFT FOREVER IN SPACE!

CLANG!

Our jaws dropped and Eli put them back.

Qin: Yikes, this is one Guardian Angel no one wants to ever fuck with!

Nico: Not unless they want to wind up in deep space where they'll die from lack of oxygen and drift in space forever.

Lincoln: You thought Sakura Shinju was that dangerous when she gets mad, getting Marianna that mad will earn you a death sentence, and it's so good to see you again, Marianna.

Marianna Andromeda: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and you've really really grown into quite a man.

Lincoln went up to and hugged Marianna Andromeda in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, he leaned his head down the right side of her trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also

kissed where he bit her.

Marianna Andromeda: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Marianna Andromeda with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marianna Andromeda: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marianna Andromeda.

Marianna Andromeda had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Marianna Andromeda's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Marianna Andromeda had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, he continued his workouts.

Marianna Andromeda: And I heard of what you did yesterday to that Dark Lynn clone.

Eli: We were still in shock and awe.

Nico: But, he really did tons of damage to that rampaging animal, and she got what she deserved.

Me: I would've wanted to see her piss herself, but not with Dark Lynn, she just reacted with anger.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Julia Fernandez: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Julia, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was

being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru are in your harem, Linky.

Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Queen, Julia Fernandez, Ming-Ming, Jelly, Killy, and Hikaru, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for the third Geats Mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Lefou, Crazy Cat Lady, Mesmeralda, Yona, Himiko, and Carlota? Besides Elyon, Ty Rux, and Dino Tyranno?

Lightning: I'll go!

Zzzax: So will I.

Girl Jordan: I'll go.

Leeli: Same here.

Nico: Okay then.

Sheila: I might as well go too. Since only one of the Evil Riders is left there for me to catch.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go.

We were of to Japan.

* * *

We arrived.

Neon: Hey guys!

Keiwa: Awesome!

Yona: Guys, Yona would like you to meet Elyon, Ty Rux, and Dino Tyranno

Elyon: Awesome to meet you guys. I'm Elyon Brown, Queen of Meridian.

Ty Rux: I'm Ty Rux.

Dino Tyranno: And I'm Dino Tyranno.

Lightning: I'm Lightning and I'm Lynn's boyfriend. SHABLAM!

Zzzax: I'm Zzzax. But my real name is Mitch McCutcheon. Awesome to meet you.

Neon: Wow! Awesome to meet you guys.

Girl Jordan: I'm Jordan Rosato but everyone calls me Girl Jordan.

Leeli: And my name is Leeli Wingfeather. I'm from the world of Aerwiar.

Neon: Oh wow! It's a pleasure to meet you both. Girl Jordan I've heard so much about you from Ace. Is it true that Carnage destroyed your life?

Girl Jordan: Yes every single word of it.

Me: Girl Jordan HATES Carnage with a vengeance.

Girl Jordan: Yeah. But there are some versions of Carnage that I can accept in the M.O.E.

Nico: And this is Lefou, Crazy Cat Lady, and Mesmeralda.

LeFou: Awesome to meet you guys.

Crazy Cat Lady: (Yelling Incoherently)

Mesmeralda: Pleasure to meet you all.

Neon: Same here.

Me: Crazy Cat Lady doesn't talk munch. She wasn't always like this though.

Nico: Yeah.

Neon: (to Lefou) Weren't you in that song related to your former sex offender friend?

LeFou: That's right. But I changed it to Nico. It was cool and fun.

Neon: Good.

Keiwa (to Mesmeralda): And what can you tell us about yourself?

Mesmeralda: I'm one of the Skylanders enemies and I did puppet shows.

Girl Jordan: Long story on that but it was cool.

Leeli: It sure was.

Ty Rux: I'm what you get when you cross a dinosaur with a construction vehicle

Me: Ty comes from a world of Anthropomorphic Dinosaur Construction Vehicles.

Girl Jordan: It's really cool.

Me: When we had the missions with Ty we piloted our Zoids there and helped them out there.

Ty Rux: You should have seen it.

Neon: That is cool!

Ty Rux: It sure is! And we love our work.

Me: Yep. Ty and his friends are so cool.

Eli: Especially Garby. He's half Stegosaurus and half Garbage Truck. And (LAUGHS) He has a really nasty gas problem but we get a good laugh out of it.

Ace Ukiyo: It's true. He farts really bad but we get a great laugh from it.

Dino Tyranno: And I'm a Dinosaur Alien

Me: Dino Tyranno is very much in similarity to the Cybertronians. And he and his team defend the universe from the evil forces fo Gigano Dragon and his horde of Dragozaurs.

Neon: WHOA! What do they do?

Me: They steal life force from worlds and suck them dry and turn them into dead husks.

Neon: That's horrible!

Leeli: It was.

Elyon: And I'm the Queen of Meridian

Neon: What's that?

Me: Meridian is the realm that Elyon rules. Before she ruled it, it was under the tyrannical rule of one of our most dangerous enemies.

Elyon: My evil brother Prince Phobos.

Me: He was a ruthless and honorless tyrant that ruled over that land with an Iron Fist.

I went over his history and what happened and how we killed him.

Neon: (GASP) That's horrible!

Ace Ukiyo: But it's all true.

Himiko: It was awful. But yeah.

Zzzax: As for me? I'm just made of electricity

Nico: It's true.

Zzzax: Yep.

Neon: Wow! Electrifying.

Nico: Yep.

Girl Jordan: It's true but awesome.

Ace Ukiyo: That is awesome.

Keiwa: Girl Jordan how did you and Leeli meet?

Girl Jordan: We met on the planet Aerwiar and she and her family were on the run from the dark forces of Gnag the Nameless.

Me: He was really Davion Wingfeather who was trying to kill his own family.

Nico: Yeah.

Neon: That's horrible!

Leeli: It was.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. We found out that during one of my rescues that Girl Jordan and Leeli have a very powerful spiritualistic connection.

Girl Jordan: When I heard Leeli sing her song it supercharged my powers and that's when we discovered the connection.

Nico: It's true and it was amazing.

Me: Leeli's song is magical. It purified the land of the Yokai Realm and even terraformed Venus back into an Earth World from millions of years ago before it turned into a scorching hot wasteland.

Neon: Wow! That's amazing!

Nanette: It sure is. We were amazed at how powerful Leeli's song is.

Nico: Yeah.

Neon: There's also a full moon tonight. You guys excited?

Me: Well not really. The reason is because Poromon was bitten by a werewolf last night.

They gasped!

Keiwa: Oh man! That's awful!

Neon: You saying Poromon could turn into a Werewolf?!

Me: I'm afraid so. And if we don't cure him by the full moon tonight, he's going to kill anyone that comes into his sights.

Neon: Oh man.

Michinaga: I hope he doesn't kill that many animals or people.

Me: Don't worry we have a plan.

Girl Jordan: Our future husband Lincoln is known as the man with the plan for a reason.

Me: Yep. Lincoln is called that.

Nico: Yep.

Ace: Anyway, we have a surprise ally against Morio

Me: Really?

Out came Win Hareruya A.K.A. Kamen Rider Punkjack!

Me: Win Hareruya!

Win Hareruya: It's an honor J.D.

Nanette: Been a long time Win.

Win: Nanette! Long time no see!

Nanette: You're looking great.

Win: Same here. So Morio is back.

Me: Yeah and Sheila is going to capture him after we bring him

down.

Eli: Yep and it will be good.

Nico: Where is he?

I looked through a viewing winder and saw that he was on the roof of the Tokyo Convention Center..

Me: The Roof of the Tokyo Convention Center.

Eli: This will be rough.

Nico: Lets head out.

We were off.

* * *

We arrived and saw our target! MORIO KOGANEYA A.K.A. KAMEN RIDER MARY!

* * *

Morio Koganeya is a participant in the Desire Grand Prix who transforms into Kamen Rider Mary and a supporting antagonist in Kamen Rider Geats.

He is portrayed by Japanese comedian and actor Koji Obe.

History

Morio Koganeya originally ran an illegal gambling den overseas, before fleeing to Japan after his den was shut down. He was later approached by Tsumuri and selected to be one of the participants in the Desire Grand Prix.

Morio got along with his fellow participants initially, keeping his true past and motives a secret from them. In the fourth round of the DGP, in which the Riders were sorted into pairs and sent to fight the Trump Jyamato, Morio was partnered with DGP staff member Kamen Rider Punkjack due to there being an odd number of players. Dissatisfied with his partner, Morio used some of his points to pay for a ticket to swap partners and was able to choose Michinaga Azuma to be his new partner. He also stole the Boost Buckle that Ace Ukiyo had given Keiwa, but Michinaga revealed to Keiwa what his partner had done and offered him the chance to get it back. However, Morio was able to best Keiwa in the challenge for who would get the Buckle and got keep it. He allowed Michinaga to use it, but Michinaga found Morio to be distasteful and used some of his own points to purchase a ticket to switch partners, resulting in him being paired with Keiwa again while Morio was stuck back with Punkjack. After Michinaga and Keiwa scored more points than he did, Morio lost the round and was booted from the game.

---

Ace: Long time no see, dirtbag.

He turned and saw us!

Me: Morio Koganeya A.K.A. Kamen Rider Mary, You're under arrest.

Morio: On what charges?

Me: Illegal gambling and fraud.

He looked at Michinaga.

Morio: I remember you, traitor. You were my partner and you ditched me!

Michinaga: Me? You had that coming!

Nanette: Because you cared about winning by any means necessary!

Eli: There's no honor in fighting dirty!

Girl Jordan: TIme for you to face the consequences of your crimes jerkball!

Morio: It's my lucky day then! My new boss Suel is paying me a million dollars if I can kill you idiots!

Nico: Sorry to disappoint you but Suel is going to die!

Me: And he will be sent to the black gates.

Eli: And it won't be pretty.

Me: The only thing you're going to get is eternal loneliness in an ice cold dark prison cell.

Morio: We'll see about that. Henshin!

He turned into Kamen Rider MARY!

Ace, Neon, Keiwa, Michinaga and Win: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

READY FIGHT!

Me: GAME START!

Ty Rux: Let's Trux it up!

Dino Tyranno: DINO TYRANNO! POWER OF THE ANCIENTS! SILVER SWORD! DINO KNIGHT READY! LETS DO IT!

Me: YEAH!

I teleported and slashed him with my sword and kicked him in the back of the head and knocked him all over.

Girl Jordan fired a water dragon blast and Leeli fired a light blast and the blasts all hit him and blasted him all over.

Ty Rux got out his Wizard Ring

LIVE ACTION DEMOLISHOR! PLEASE!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Dino Tyranno got out his Wizard Ring!

ICARUS PROMETHEUS! PLEASE!

He fired waves of energy and blasted Morio all over

Lightning got out his Wizard Ring!

SPORTSMASTER! PLEASE!

He fired soccer ball bombs and blasted him all over!

Eli: Take this!

He fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Me: What's wrong Morio? Had enough?

Elyon got out her Wizard Ring

TERMINATOR 1984! PLEASE!

Elyon: Hasta la vista, baby!

She fired energy blasts and blasted him all over.

Eli: Take that!

Nico: Take that!

But then a figure came and it was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had black clothes and blad angel wings and she had a tiara with Ultimate Rath on it!

Me: (GASP) Tigra Rath!

Nico: The embodiment of Ultimate Rath!

Me: Yep.

Tigra Rath: (GRUNTS) I'm not going to let this virus control me! LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING MORIO KOGANEYA! YOU WILL NEVER GET ANOTHER CENT ON OUR WATCH!

POW! BLAM SMASH WHAM!

She mercilessly thrashed Morio!

Me: GET HIM!

Tigra Rath then lost control and punched Zzzax

But she got electrocuted when it made contact with him.

ZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPP!

Tigra Rath: Ow.

Zzzax: That's what happens when you punch me. Because I'm made of pure lightning.

Nico: To quote Ed, "Zappity Zap Zap".

Eli: Yep.

I fired an electron blast and it injected the antidote into her.

Lightning charged at her and piledrove her and smashed her down.

?: (ECHOING) DARK BLAST!

A laser beam blast hit Morio and blasted him down and out came ANCIENTSPHINXMON!

Me: AncientSphinxmon!

Eli: WHOA!

AncientSphinxmon: (In a girls voice) That will teach you not to mess with Nico and friends!

Nico: Selene Ancient Sphinx!? Whoa!

Me: Cool!

Then Tigra was cured as the antidote took effect.

Tigra Rath: (Groans) That really hurt.

Mesmeralda: My turn!

She used her phantom hands and punched and pulverized Morio all over the place!

Girl Jordan: Take this one!

She fired more water Dragon blasts and blasted Morio!

Crazy Cat Lady yelled incoherently and threw cat bombs and blasted Morio all over.

Selene reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and purple eyes and black clothes and black angel wings and had the symbol of AncientSphinxmon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a sword of darkness in her hand.

Selene Ancient Sphinx: How do you like those nine lives?

Yona: Yona ready for smashing!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: Lets finish him!

We fired a massive wave of energy and blasted Morio all over and blasted him down and he was defeated!

GAME OVER!

Morio: I'm still here?

Ace: You're keeping your memories to remember this defeat.

As if on cue, several police officers came.

GUNS CLICK!

Officer: Morio Koganeya, you're under arrest! Get down in the ground!

Me: You heard him Morio!

He did so and they slapped the cuffs on him.

Morio: You have nothing on me!

Me: Tell it to the judge you loudmouth schnook!

One officer tazed him.

ZZZZZZAAAAAAAAPPP!

BOP BOP BOP BOP BOP!

They bopped him with their clubs and took him away.

Me: See ya. Hate to be ya.

Nico: Yeah!

Me: (Imitating Foghorn Leghorn) That guy, I say that guy is lower than a snake full of buckshot.

Nico: Yep.

Selene Ancient Sphinx: That was cool!

Ace: The Cops finally caught him.

Me: Yep.

Neon: They sure did.

Ace Ukiyo: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Selene Ancient Sphinx: When me and Nico were in Egypt and we visited the Sphinx and it was awesome.

Me: That is awesome.

Eli: It sure is.

Selene Ancient Sphinx: That was fun.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Selene hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Selene Ancient Sphinx: Me too Nico.

---

Later we came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told them everything and it was cool!

May: Awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Next time, Matt Olson, Haruto, and Dante Vale should come.

Me: Good idea! And all the riders and their ambassadors too.

Nico: Cool!

Eli: Yep.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lori then came home crying and really tired.

(GOODBYE RODNEY PLAYS)

Me: Lori?

Sakura Yamamoto: You okay, Lori?

She then plopped onto the couch and was wailing hard.

Roxanne Santiago: Mom? What's wrong?

Bobby: Babe?

Lori: (CRYING) It was literally A BUSY NIGHTMARE!

Bianca Mantodea: What happened?

Lori: (Crying) SO MANY CUSTOMERS! SO BUSY!

Me: Oh there there Lori.

Nico: She was REALLY overworked.

Qin: Poor Lori.

Poromon: (GETS AN IDEA!) Wait I got an idea! Roxanne, mascots come with me! I got an idea!

Nico: Go for it!

They went to the Estate Park!

French Narrator: (French Accent) 6 Hours Later

Poromon: Okay Lori here we are!

Lori: [gasps.]

She walks into the park and into a Hawaiian-like beach with tikis, palms, and waterfalls

Lori: It's, it's, it's… beautiful! [gazes in amazement] It's too good to be true! [Gary walks by with a coconut and Lori grabs it]. [SpongeBob slingshots a Hawaiian shirt on her. Patrick uses a fishing pole to reel down a hat, sunglasses, and a lei and drapes it around Lori' head.]

She was drinking her coconut along the way, then comes to a waterfall, goes inside, and takes a shower. Then she comes back out to see a tiki boat waiting for her. She gets in and floats down a stream, drinking the coconut. Then she realizes it is empty.

Lori: Empty? [notices a tiki bar ahead and stops] A refill, my good friend! [notices Sunny Starscout behind the bar blending a smoothie]

[Sunny turns around and pours the drink into Lori's coconut. While he takes out a newspaper and reads it, Lori drinks the drink.]

Lori: It's delicious!

Sunny Starscout: Banana Pineapple and Orange flavor.

Lori: Delicious. Thank you

[The tiki song starts as three tikis watch Lori in the boat.]

Tikis: Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki

Tiki #1: Hey fellas, look! it's Lori!

Tikis: Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki

Tiki #2: Hey, bubby, where ya been?

Tikis: Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki

Lori: Hit it boys!

Tikis: (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Welcome, to Lori's Tiki Land! (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) / (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Welcome, to Lori's Tiki Land! (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) / (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) You can relax all day like a tiki can (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) / (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Or lay out in the sun for a tiki tan (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki)

Lori: (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Or drink from a coconut that's full of flan! (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) [drinks from the coconut]

Tikis: (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Here in Lori's Tiki Land! (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) / (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) You can play all day in a tiki band (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) / (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Then dance all night on the tiki strand (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki)

Lori: (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Don't matter to me 'cause, 'cause I'm CRAZY, man! (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki)

Tikis: (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) Here in Lori's Tiki Land! (Hoo-ha-hoo, tiki tiki) [song continues as Lori floats down the stream]

Lori: Ahhhh, this is the life!

[The boat bumps onto land where Poromon puts out a canvas and paint. Poromon then paints a picture of the wonderful scenery.]

Roxanne: Mom it's beautiful.

Lori: Oh guys you literally made me so happy!

Me: You're welcome Lori.

Roxanne: This is your own little Hawaiian sanctuary just in case you need to calm down and relax.

Lori: Oh thank you guys so much!

Poliwag: You're welcome Lori.

Triggerhappy: Poromon, are you sure you should be involved in making this? Especially in light of what we just learned?

Poromon: Just because I was bitten by a werewolf doesn't mean I can still help out with you guys.

Me: Besides the moon doesn't rise for another 2 hours.

Triggerhappy: You're right.

?: This is an amazing place you guys built.

Then out came a girl with aqua green hair and had green eyes and green clothes and had green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Block Man on it.

Bianca Block: Bianca Block - Embodiment of Block Man.

Lucca: Bianca!

Wheeler: Wow its been a while.

Bianca Block: Lucca and Wheeler. It has been a while.

Sureshot: How did you meet Lucca and Wheeler?

Bianca Block: I met Lucca when she, Crono and Marle were battling the evil forces of Lavos. I helped them destroy him and got Crystal magic.

She grew a crystal in her hands.

Me: Ooh pretty.

Bianca Block: Yeah. It was a brutal battle. But it was awesome.

Nico: Cool.

Bianca Block: And I met Wheeler when he and the Planeteers were battling Captain Pollution. I helped them by battling him.

Me: That is cool!

Nico: We destroyed him a while back and it was brutal.

Me: Yep.

Bianca Block: Boy thank goodness.

Me: Would you like to join us?

Bianca Block: I would be honored.

Me: Cool. I'm gonna go out for a walk. Be back soon.

Nico: Okay. Careful.

Me: Will do.

I went out.

I was walking along a meadow and then I saw a girl that had blue hair and blue eyes with glasses and she had overalls and had black shoes on.

Me: Oh hello miss. Are you lost?

Girl: Oh no I'm not. Just come out here to think.

Me: Okay. Are you looking for someone?

Girl: My friend Nico.

Me: He's over at the estate. And you are?

Becky Wolfkini: Becky Wolfkini.

Me: Pleasure to meet you.

Becky Wolfkini: I have a problem I need to tell you about. Or better yet, I'll show you in a few seconds.

Me: What's wrong?

Then the full moon came out from the clouds.

Becky Wolfkini: Watch.

She then grew longer blue hair and then her eyes turned neon blue and her glasses vanished and her body grew more beautiful and her breasts grew voluptuous and her clothes were replaced by a smoking hot blue bikini and she grew blue angel wings and she looked like a beautiful goddess!

I gasped!

Then a bird did a catcall and a wild take! Same with a bunny and a frog!

Me: Oh wow!

Becky Wolfkini: (Beautiful voice) (Seductive Voice) Like what you see big boy?

Me: Becky you are not just beautiful! YOU'RE A SMOKING HOT BABE!

Becky Wolfkini: Thanks. I was hit with the curse of the Werekini.

Me: How can this be a curse? This is more like a beautiful makeover transformation.

Becky Wolfkini: I get that all the time when this happens to me. Trouble is I can't do this at will. Only when the Full Moon is out.

Me: So once a month. No sweat. We can help you.

Becky Wolfkini: Thank you. I teleported her to the estate and used my magic to have her stay this beautiful.

---

At the estate Nico was thinking.

Me: Nico I have someone here to see you.

Becky Wolfkini: Hello Nico.

Nico saw her and gasped.

Nico: (GASP) (DOES A MINERVA MINK WILD TAKE)

His eyes popped out of his face and he looked at Becky and was steaming and blood shot out of his nose.

Nico: Wow! Becky Wolfkini! You look amazingly radiant!

Me: She's what's called Werekini. She's a girl that turns into this smoking hot babe on the night of the full moon.

Nico: I didn't know about this!

May: Wow! That is an amazing power!

Me: She calls it a curse. But this is not a curse.

Bleez (sighs): Don't you think we have enough full moon problems?!

Little did we know that Poromon was groaning in pain.

Poromon: NO!

Me: It's happening!

We got him into the plastic box and chained him up.

Camie: Poromon we don't like doing this but it's for your own good.

We saw him transform! HE HAD BROWN FURRY SKIN, WOLF EARS, A WOLF TAIL, SHARP FANGS, RED EYES, AND CLAWS!

Unfortunately, not only did Poromon transform into his Were Mascot form but he also broke out of the Estate, leaving a hole in the roof.

Lori: I'm literally not fixing that!

Me: Let me go talk to Lawrence Talbot while you guys find Poromon.

Nico: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Poromon, but he's been turned into a Were-Mascot, and he's running wild. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're going to have to turn into J.D. and Lincoln the Nocturnal, J.D.: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Poromon, but he's been turned into a Were-Mascot, and he's running wild.

WE GASPED!

Me: Uh yeah we just saw that.

Nico: And get an antidote into him and fast.

Lincoln: We've got a Final Smash technique with the antidote ready for him. Now, we've got to transform and hunt him down.

Lincoln let out a growl as white fur began growing on his massive and powerful muscular body and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger and white fur also began growing on his massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs, his nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, but his pupils turned into slits, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, his claws on his fingers surrounded by his golden-armored finger claws, his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned midnight blue, and he let out a powerful howl as Lincoln transformed into Lincoln The Nocturnal.

Me: Let me join in too, Lincoln.

I let out a growl as lighter brown fur begin growing on my abnormally massive and powerful muscular body with tan fur growing on my massive and wide muscular pecs and eight pack abs and my nose changed to a wolf's nose and muzzle and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged and grew even bigger, my blue eyes had slit pupils, my rainbow wolf ears on top of my head turned brown, I still had claws on my fingers surrounded by my golden-armored finger claws, my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails turned brown, and my large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind my head turned midnight blue, and I let out a powerful howl as I transformed into J.D. The Nocturnal.

Nico: Alright, now let's go find Poromon.

Me: (Beastly Voice) It won't be easy though, he's not going down without a fight, he better be ready. (CRACKS KNUCKLES AND NECK)

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) But, we're ready for him since we took down his clones especially the Steroid Poromon clone. (CRACKS KNUCKLES AND NECK)

Me: I'll head out to talk to Talbot.

Nico: Okay.

I went to talk to Talbot.

Then the previous group came.

Webstor: Can me, Vypra, Vexen, Firefly, Leonard, Hydro Man, Bane, King Hiss, Shiv and Calamitous go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Webstor: So Poromon is a Werewolf!? We heard about what happened from Commander Saturn! That's terrible!

Camie: We got the cure for him.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: We'll find him.

Blizzard Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Wind Crowrang next.

Laney: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Hagoromo Gitsune, the demon fox and the head of the Kyoto Yōkai from the anime, Nurarihyon no Mago, and she's coming to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Hagoromo Gitsune, the demon fox and the head of the Kyoto Yōkai from the anime, Nurarihyon no Mago, and she's coming to destroy us.

Nico: Uh oh, that's not good.

Nicole: It sure isn't, she's a delusional sadist and she enjoys the pain and suffering she causes to humans.

Aurora Parker: She can't be underestimated, she has centuries of combat experience and she's a master of the dark arts.

Nico: She's one dangerous Yokai alright, but we've dealt with worse. Alright, gang, let's go, we need to stop Poromon and get him cured.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) We can't let Poromon keep running loose, we need to cure him and fast, and we get done with curing Poromon, you're next, Hagoromo Gitsune.

Aurora Parker: You better be ready, you sadistic demon fox, we're beating you down and sending you to The Black Gates.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the city to cure Poromon, and once we get done with that, Lincoln and Aurora Parker along with me are going to destroy Hagoromo Gitsune.

Everyone was off to find Poromon and help him.

Nico: Hang On Poromon! Hang on!

Vexen: I suspect that the transformation has increased Poromon's abilities.

Nico: I agree there.

---

In the city I got to the door of Talbot. I knocked on the door.

Lawrence Talbot answered.

Lawrence Talbot: Yes?! Oh J.D. Knudson. And I see you're a werewolf as well. I was. I was just going out.

Me: I understand. But I believe I have something that belongs to you.

I showed him his cane.

Lawrence Talbot: Ah my cane. I've been looking for that. Perhaps you should come in.

The moon was starting to show itself.

Lawrence Talbot: But make it fast.

---

Nico and everyone was looking for Poromon.

Oceanus Shenron: Poromon is already capable of causing so many antics by himself. Imagine what a werewolf version can do!

Nico: There's no telling what he's capable of now that he's a werewolf!

Camie: Yeah.

May: Oh Poromon.

Manaphy was crying hard!

---

Back at Lawrence's house he was telling me how his cane was mane.

Lawrence Talbot: This cane head was made out of the silver bullets that were used to kill my great grandfather.

Me: That explains why the head is made of pure silver. And wait? Your great grandfather…

Lawrence Talbot: Yes. He was a werewolf too and he was killed by them.

Me: Oh man! I'm sorry.

Lawrence Talbot: I know.

Me: I guess it had to be done because he was killing people left and right and then the next morning he was covered in blood.

Lawrence Talbot: Yes. Just like I am. When the full moon comes out I can't control myself.

Me: Oh man.

---

Camie: How are we going to find Poromon in big city like this?

Leonard: (To his pigs) Spread out and find him!

They went and did so.

Plant Man: Manaphy, it's going to be okay.

Manaphy: (CRYING) I JUST WANT POROMON BACK! (WAILING)

Unknown to everyone something was watching them and then it whimpered.

?: (Whimpers) (Beastly voice) Man-a-phy? (GRUNTS) Please guys. Help me

Me: This curse must've been a terrible nightmare for you for generations.

Lawrence Talbot: Yes it has.

He then went to the window and saw the full moon.

Lawrence Talbot: I've been trying to find a way to cure myself since. But no luck.

He held up ha hand to the moon and a mark glowed.

Me: Don't give into the beasts will. You can control it and it can become a magnificent power. Just like I reigned in the power of the werewolf to the strength of my will. It can become a great power.

Lawrence Talbot: You think so?

Me: Yes. I can transform at will. And you can too. You just got to reign it in. You control the power. The power doesn't control you.

Bane: (Spanish Accent)I promise we ARE going to get him back.

Nico: Yeah we will.

They came to Mr. Grouse's house and saw his yard in shambles.

Nico: What a mess!

Lincoln: Yeah.

Mr. Grouse: Louds?

Fuse Man: Yes, Mr. Grouse?

Nico: Oh Hello Mr. Grouse.

Mr. Grouse: You got any idea what happened to my yard?

Nico: It's Poromon. He was turned into a werewolf!

HOWL!

Nico: See?

Mr. Grouse: Oh dear.

---

At Talbot's house I was talking to him.

Lawrence Talbot: I'm not (grunt) sure if I can.

Me: Yes you can Lawrence. Reign it in. Let it become part of you like I have.

I stepped back and saw him change right in front of my eyes!

Talbot growled.

Me: (GROWLS)

Talbot: (ROARS)

Me: (ROARS)

I Jumped and we locked hands.

Me: Talbot! Control yourself! Reign it in!

He grunted.

Me: That's it! You can do it!

He held his hand and roared.

Me: I got an idea!

I opened the door and he chased me.

Me: (HOWLS LOUDLY)

Nico and everyone heard me.

Nico: J.D.'s coming! Talbot must've changed.

May: Poromon is not going to be far behind!

Another howl was heard!

Caitlyn heard the sound of frightened chickens.

Caitlyn: You guys hear that?!

Nico: Sounds like Rolf's chickens!

They heard growling!

They went and saw Poromon now a Were-puppy mascot growling at the chickens!

Nico: There he is.

May: Oh Poromon is so cute.

Fluttershy: Aww he sure is cute.

Shiv: I got an idea!

Shiv got out a rubber steak and threw it, getting Poromon's attention.

Poromon sniffed it and he panted like a dog.

Burst Man: (to the chickens) Get close to us while you can!

Fluttershy: (Clicks)

Fluttershy had them come to us.

Burst Man: Oh right I don't have Animal Communication powers.

Nico: Good thinking Fluttershy.

Nico went over to him.

Nico: Easy Poromon. Easy. It's me Nico. Can you understand me?

Poromon: (Grunts) Nico? Nico? Help me.

Poromon flew away… just as another growl was heard behind us.

King Hiss: That must be our other werewolf problem!

I jumped out and Talbot followed me!

Everyone hid.

I dodged his strikes.

Me: Talbot take it easy! Take it easy.

Nico: Entrance time!

They went at us.

Talbot roared. Then the spirits of the moon came and they swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above us and then a phoenix cry was heard and everyone came out!

Nico: So Talbot is a werewolf too!

Me: Yep.

Alvin: Not good.

Luxord: I suggest we cure him first!

Poromon saw Talbot and jumped out and growled at him.

Me: Boy it's a werewolf growlfest!

Eli: Yeah!

Hydro Man fired water at them both

SPLASH!

Nico: Uhh water won't do good.

They shook themselves off like dogs.

Theodore: Mr. Talbot try and remember! I saved you before! Remember?

Talbot looked at Theodore and whimpered. He remembered that. It was at a school dance and he got bit by Theodore who was turned into a werewolf and he got cured somehow thanks to him!

Mewtwo: Theo, I can sense his mind is coming out thanks to you!

Me: Keep at it Theodore.

Theodore: Mr. Talbot, you were cured by me. Remember? You turned me into a werewolf too. I cured you by biting you.

He remembered that. They he roared at trying to fight it.

Me: Talbot remember? Try and remember. Remember what I said. You control the power! It does not control you!

Eli: Excuse me, guys. But I must discipline the Nanny-

Poromon, having quite enough of the bonking heads method from Eli, used his mutated wing to slash Eil's wrists and then threw him at Lincoln, knocking them both to the ground.

Firefly: I guess Poromon had enough of that!

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Eli: Why you little!

Varie healed him up.

Me: Poromon stop this!

Talbot then roared and then he turned into like me as J.D. the Nocturnal! HE WAS NOW LAWRENCE TALBOT THE

NOCTURNAL!

Lawrence Talbot: (GASP) (Beastly Voice) I did it! I… I have full control!

Me: Lawrence you did it! How do you feel?

Lawrence Talbot: I feel amazing thanks to you and Theodore. I guess that's two I owe for Theodore and 1 for you J.D.

Sebastion Mendez: (cracks his knuckles) If Poromon's not gonna calm down, then we're taking him down!

Proto Man: Don't even think about it!

Me: We just got to not some sense into him. Sorry about this Poromon but this is going to hurt us more than it's going to hurt you!

Manaphy: Forgive us Poromon!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Eli fired a Force Lightning Blast and electrocuted him.

Vypra: Poromon, don't make us do this!

Poromon: (Grunts) GUYS! JUST HIT ME HARD AND KNOCK ME OUT! HIT ME! HELP ME! I CAN'T CONTROL IT! HIT ME!

Nico: Well what do you want us to do? Blow up the moon?

Me: Nico that's far too extreme! I had to resort to that to destroy Obito's plan for the Eye of the Moon project.

Nico: Really?

Me: Yeah. After that I vowed NEVER to do that ever again. Now we're going to help Poromon. Just let us administer this antidote to help him!

Luan charged at him and fired light blasts and blasted him.

Luan: This will light you up! (LAUGHS) Get it?

Spotlight: Yeah lets get him!

Luan and Spotlight: LIGHT FURY TICKLE!

They fired light feathers and they tickled him all over!

Qin: Tickle tickle tickle.

Lana charged at him and fired ice blasts and blasted him all over.

Lana: This is gonna be fun.

Slam Bam: And we're ARMED AND DANGEROUS!

Lana and Slam Bam: ICE YETI BLAST STORM!

They fired ice waves and blasted him all over.

Lola charged at him and fired fire blasts and blasted him.

Lola: Time for some burning.

Sunburn: Lets do it!

Lola and Sunburn: FIRESTORM PHOENIX BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Lori charged at him and fired waves of wind and blasted him all over.

Lori: Lets literally make this fun.

Whirlwind: Yeah lets!

Lori and Whirlwind: WHIRLWIND RAINBOW BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and rainbows and blasted him all over.

Nico: Sorry Poromon!

Luna Loud charged at him and fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Luna: Take that dude!

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) I'm still peeved at you for giving Lincoln beer!

Luna and Winter: ICE FORCE SHOOTER!

They fired waves of ice and water and smashed him all over.

Laney charged at him and wrapped him in vines!

Laney: Lincoln's Guardian angels hold one nasty grudge.

Camo: (Spanish Accent) Si they do.

Laney and Camo: VINES OF FURY AND MELONS!

They fired waves of melons and blasted him all over.

Lucy Loud charged at him and blasted him with darkness.

Lucy Loud: Time for you to be set free of this monster.

Blackout: Let do it!

Lucy and Blackout: DARKNESS BLAST FORCE!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted him .

Lynn charged at him and blasted him with rocks.

Lynn: Lets make this fun.

Flashwing: And awesome!

Lynn and Flashwing: SPORTS CRYSTAL BURST!

They fired waves of energy and earth and crystal and blasted him all over.

Leni charged at him and fired waves of gravity and blasted him all over.

Leni: This is totes going to hurt you.

Sprocket: It sure will.

Leni and Sprocket: FASHION GEAR SHOT!

They fired waves of gears and smashed him all over.

Lisa charged at him and fired gear blasts.

Lisa Loud: Sorry about this Poromon but it has to be done!

Hex: For your own good.

Lisa and Hex: BONE GEAR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him him all over.

Sebastion was about to stomp on Poromon only for him to throw him far away.

Nico teleported him back.

Sebastion: WHEW! Thanks Nico.

Nico: You're welcome. But I still don't trust you.

Then Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Cargill, Comic Book Guy, Snake Jailbird, Patty & Selma, Krusty, Eccentro and Beautiful Gorgeous came.

Nico: Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Cargill, Comic Book Guy, Snake Jailbird, Patty & Selma, Krusty, Eccentro and Beautiful Gorgeous.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER)

Jimbo: Is that Poromon?!

Nico: It sure is.

Rich Texan: I hope he hasn't hurt anybody.

Eli: Just me but I didn't get bit.

Skinner: Better make sure he doesn't cause anymore damage.

Comic Book Guy: (to Nico) We heard you fought a Scoots Clone.

Nico: We sure did.

Cargill: (to Girl Jordan) You should take care of that Galarian Articuno

Girl Jordan: Oh I will.

?: Boy crazy day huh?

A figure came out and it was FLAPNAROK from episode 10 of seaon 2 of Dino Fury!

---

Sometime after Santaura became Void Queen, Mucus came back to Area 62 with a special collar that could grow somebody into a giant. Intrigued by the power of the collar, Santaura goes to the machine and pulls out Flapnarok's Sporix Egg. Flapnarok hatches out of her egg and Santaura tells Mucus to give her the collar. Mucus refuses to out of the 'finders keepers' rule, but Santaura zaps her and the collar flies into Flapnarok's hands. With the collar, Flapnarok grew without needing to wait for the Sporix's biological time frame to grow naturally and attacked Pine Ridge. The Rangers get an alert of Flapnarok's rampage, shocked how a Sporix Beast grew that quickly. The five teleport to Pine Ridge as Flapnarok continues to destroy the city, nearly zapping the Rangers in the process. After morphing, the Rangers summon their Zords and form the Megazords. Zayto leads Amelia and Ollie in the Dino Fury Megazord Smash Formation, while the Garcia siblings pilot the Ptera Freeze Zord Battle Mode. They manage to stop Flapnarok from flying to New York, but she zaps the Ptera Freeze Zord in response. Knowing they need more power, the Rangers combine the Megazords into the Ptera Smash Ultrazord. However, none of their attacks work against Flapnarok, and she shoots lightning at them, bringing the Ultrazord down. The Rangers are ejected from the

Ptera Smash Ultrazord as Flapnarok taunts them of their defeat. However, she soon shrinks back to human size, realizing the collar ran out of energy. Flapnarok summons the Hengemen as the Rangers try to get the collar out of her hands. However, the monster and the Hengemen overwhelm the team and they retreat to Area 62. Once the collar is recharged, Flapnarok returns to the city to resume her attack. However, the Rangers came back for a rematch with the newly stabilized Primal Ultrazord. The Rangers confront Flapnarok in the Ultrazord, using its speed to get behind her and toss her through the mountains. After taking Flapnarok through the sky and the ocean, they blast her into space with the Primal Triple Beam. Zayto summons the Megafury Saber as the Rangers finish Flapnarok with the Primal Ultra Blast. It's presumed that Flapnarok returned to her Egg form and the Rangers collected her

---

Zayto: Flapnarok!

Flapnarok: Been a while rangers.

Me: I remember you! And you were a really wild one.

Flapnarok: Yeah I was uncontrollable wasn't I.

Me: Yeah you sure were.

William: Anyone tell you you look like Draknarok?

Flapnarok: (LAUGHS) Yeah I sure do.

Nico: Quite a resemblence.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Sam S.L., WereGarurumon, Zarya Moonwolf, Leanbow, Garou, Misao, Maya, R.J., Autumn Blaze, Garnet, Amethyst, Pearl, Lapis Lazuli, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Blackfire and Mewtwo VS Springfield Bullies, Kaitouki, Manta Bayarsh, Dogranio Yaboon, Zamigo Delma, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Goche, Technicolor Phantoms, Bert The Bashful, Salvo The Slime, Bigger Boo, and Marching Milde - Nico's rescue in the Park and we battled a clone of Scoots and Claudia Cloudian Transformed

---

The Springfield Bullies were first.

Dolph (to Sam): Nico's rescue in the Park where he battled a clone of Scoots.

Kearney: Claudia Cloudian Transformed against her

Sam S.L.: Yeah it was ultimate sweet vengeance on Scoots for killing her seven years ago. And Lincoln used a technique on her that's reserved for the most evil of them all. It was called The Black Abyss.

Jimbo: (GULP) Whoa! That is scary!

WereGarurumon: Yeah it's infinitely worse than the Black Gates and it's only reserved for those that are absolutely pure evil.

Autumn Blaze: Yeah she had it coming.

Sunset Shimmer: We saw it for ourselves and it was amazing and wicked.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy we sure did and it was awesome.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding there.

Jimbo: That is awful! But for someone like Scoots she had it coming for killing Claudia! Lets do it!

Sam turned into Ultimate Swampfire!

Sam S.L.: ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

She used the medals for The Springfield Bullies, Dracula (Simpsons) and Universe 666 Sideshow Bob and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

* * *

Becky, MetalGreymon, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Cera, Ducky, Petrie, Spike (Land Before Time), Clyde, Peridot, Ruby, Sapphire, Bismuth, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Frightwig and Bleez VS Rich Texan, Doubutsuki, Azald, Yabiker, Bangray, Noborizon, Sumotron, Naria, Golden Gutt, Raphael the Raven, Sluggy the Unshaven, Hookbill the Koopa, and Tap Tap - Us battling Another Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud who are the embodiments of Luster Dawn and Rainbow Dash

* * *

Rich Texan was next.

Rich Texan (to Becky): Nico, Adrien Gekko's team, Commander Saturn's team, and the others did good battling battling Another Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud. They are the embodiments of Luster Dawn and Rainbow Dash

Becky: They sure did and it was really awesome to see too.

MetalGreymon: Yeah it sure was and everyone had a good time there.

Clyde: I'll say! We all were amazed ourselves.

Fluttershy: Yeah that was really interesting to see.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Rich Texan: No kidding! Lets do it!

Becky turned into Wildvine!

Becky: WILDVINE!

She used the core medals for Rich Texan, Astronaut Ghost and Rattlesnake Jake and the group fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Dana, Angewomon, Angel (X-Men), Van Fanel, Varie (Escaflowne), Skyla, Dustin (Planes), Armada Starscream, Abigail Davis, Aqua Spirit, Spirit of Flames, Garuda the Wind Spirit, The Rock Spirit, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Tundra Man and Blizzard Man VS Skinner, Shurikenki, Cat-O-Clock, Badpipes, Shocker Buruburu, Tangleweb, Spinferno, Abrakadanger, Sellon, Chilly Willy, Chilly Billi, Krow, and Mingy Jongo - Lincoln's rescue on Glaren to battle an Evil Dream Version of Me!

---

Skinner was next.

Skinner (to Dana): I heard Lincoln's rescue was on Glaren to battle an Evil Dream Version of J.D.! How was it?

Dana: That was really scary to see! A Dream version of J.D. was horrifying!

Angewomon: Yeah it sure was!

Abigail Davis: No kidding! But it was amazing.

Rarity: It sure was scary to see darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there!

Gill Grunt: But I'm glad that version of him is gone.

Skinner: Same here. Lets do it!

Dana turned into Big Chill!

Dana: BIG CHILL!

She used the core medals for Skinner, Evil Water Minions and the Ice Geargolem and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Girl Jordan, Zudomon, 2003 Turtle Brothers, 2012 Turtle Brothers, Sydney, Nanette, Sheila, Rice, Max Gibson, Misty, Lana, Dawn, Serena, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Oceanus Shenron and Paragus VS Cargill, Steelbeak, Uchuki, Scorpio, Eridron, Thunderbird, Moretsuyoindave, Shaidos, Omega, Dracula (A Gaggle Of Galloping Ghosts), Hyleg Ourobockle, Berserker, and Yost Chemistro - Yona, Himiko and Carlota's 3rd mission and Girl Jordan and Leeli battled Morio Kogenaya

---

Cargill was next.

Cargill (to Girl Jordan): Today was Yona, Himiko and Carlota's 3rd mission. You and Leeli helped battle Morio Kogenaya, right?

Girl Jordan: We sure did and now thanks to all of us, Morio is now permanently locked up for good.

Zudomon: Thank goodness for that there.

Max Gibson: It was really cool and awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was.

Starshine Sparkle: I thought so too. And now the Evil Riders are done for.

Spyro: They sure are. But I'm not sure that's all of them so we'll have to see.

Cargill: I know you all can defeat them. Lets do it!

Girl Jordan turned into Overflow!

Girl Jordan: OVERFLOW!

She used the Core Medals for Cargill, Evil Oceanus Shenron and Evil Wave Man and they fired waves of water and magic and smashed them down.

---

Whitney, Angemon, LaMoon, Dark Witch, Tethys - Goddess of Light, Bountiful Artemis, Lunar Queen Elzaim, Maiden of the Moonlight, Anko, Gagaga Girl, Chocolate Magician Girl, Apple Magician Girl, Lemon Magician Girl, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Wood Man and Plant Man VS Comic Book Guy, Zyudenki, Genie, Eye Guy, Snizzard, Goldar, Mr. Ticklesneezer, Chunky Chicken, Secret Snake Club, Kaos (Donkey Kong 3), Kudgel, King Zing, and Klobber - Lori was REALLY OVERWORKED at Lynn's Table and she was crying hard. The mascots built a Hawaiian Sanctuary for her

---

Comic Book Guy was next

Comic Book Guy (to Whitney): Lori was REALLY OVERWORKED at Lynn's Table and she was crying hard. The mascots built a Hawaiian Sanctuary for her.

Whitney: It was like a really amazing place.

Angemon: It sure was.

Anko: We were amazed they built it.

Gagaga Girl: It was really sweet of them to do that. The Tikis were awesome too.

Applejack: They sure were and it was a really beautiful place for Lori to calm down and have some time to herself.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: We all were amazed about it.

Comic Book Guy: Glad Lori now has a place to relax. Lets do it!

Whitney turned into Stinkfly!

Whitney: STINKFLY!

She used the Core Medals for Comic Book Guy, Evil Poison Ivy and Evil Leaf Man and they fired waves of slime, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Fiona, MegaKabuterimon, Flik, Atta, Dim, Black Widow, Heimlich, Francis, Octavia Melody, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops, Velvet Sky, Flash Sentry, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Spark Man and Fuse Man VS Snake, Jukenki, Buffalord, Porcupongo, Naja, Pangolin, Rantipede, Stingerella, Roman Torchwick, Django of the Dead, Sword Roidmude, Gulia (Nanatsu no Taizai), and Robo-Reptar - The Mascots and Lori's kids really did an amazing job helping Lori relax

---

Snake Jailbird was next.

Snake (to Fiona): The Mascots and Lori's kids really did an amazing job helping Lori relax. Reminds me of what Squidward had before

Fiona: It sure does and that is so cool.

MegaKabuterimon: We were amazed that the mascots and Lori's kids can do all that. And we're proud of them.

Octavia Melody: (British Accent) We sure were and it was such a magnificent build there for them.

Starlight Glimmer: It sure was a beautiful place for Lori to unwind and relax.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. But I wonder where they got all those awesome Hawaiian Tikis. They were amazing.

Hex: They sure were.

Snake: I'll say dudes. Lets do it!

Fiona turned into Ampfibian!

Fiona: AMPFIBIAN!

She used the medals for Snake, Evil Elec Man and Evil Fuse Man and they fired waves of lightning, skulls, bones, blood, stars, magic, and ghosts and smashed them down.

---

Mandee, Digmon, Ground Man, Drill Man, Earth Man, Impact Man, Stone Man, Concreete Man, Serenity Wheeler, Sonnya Blade, Kitana, Jade, Amy Anderson, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Caitlyn and Dominique VS Patty & Selma, Taiyoki, Grub Monger, Coela Monger, Baseball Monger, Infinity Monger, Scorpion Monger, Spider Monger, Mr. Fibb & Mr. Wink, Shizuka of The Wind, Red Menace, Doktor Frogg, and Voltar - POROMON WAS BITTEN BY A WEREWOLF!? WHO WAS THE WEREWOLF!?

---

Patty & Selma were next.

Patty (to Mandee): POROMON WAS BITTEN BY A WEREWOLF!? WHO WAS THE WEREWOLF!?

Mandee: Believe it or not it was Lawrence Talbot! He was the very werewolf that Alvin knew who was a werewolf.

Digmon: Boy that was scary and strange to see.

Serenity Wheeler: It sure was scary. And Alvin was right to be suspicious about Lawrence Talbot being a werewolf.

Rainbow Dash: It was scary though! But Fluttershy and May said that Poromon looked really cute as a werewolf.

Scootaloo: Yeah he sure did.

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Selma: I know.

Mandee: Light you before we start?

Patty: Oh sure.

They got out 2 cigarettes and Mandee formed a flame on her thumb and lit them and they puffed them.

Selma: Ahh thanks. Now lets do it!

Mandee turned into Clockwork!

Mandee: (Swedish Accent) CLOCKWORK!

She used the Core Medals for Patty & Selma, Evil Fire Man and Evil Flame Man and they fired waves of fire, time rays, lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down.

---

Jackie, Halsemon, Yugi, Tea, Joey, Kaiba, Tristan, Mokuba, Donald Duck, Xion, Mickey, Ventus, Terra, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Bomb Man and Burst Man VS Krusty, Seijuki, Gasser, Sledge, Ruptor, Decibat, Quakemaker, Teksa, Quackerjack, Dark Riku, Key Monster, Toxitea, and Shearfear - Poromon became a WEREMASCOT!

---

Krusty was next.

Krusty (to Jackie): Poromon became a WEREMASCOT! (sighs) Poor Manaphy must be crying her eyes out

Jackie: She has been crying all day! Poor thing is so distraught over the fact that Poromon was turned into this.

Halsemon: Yeah no kidding there.

Donald Duck: Yeah!

Pinkie Pie: No kidding there! I can't even imagine what she is going through.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah that is terrible for Manaphy.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: At least Poromon didn't eat any of Rolf's chickens.

Krusty: That's a good thing! Lets do it!

Jackie turned into Eatle!

Jackie: EATLE!

She used the Core Medals for Krusty, Evil Clown Man and Evil Sheep Man and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Linka, Stingmon, Great Moth, Pheromone Wasp, Armored Centipede, Poison Butterfly, Insect Queen, Blazewing Butterfly, Cow & Chicken, Kiriko, Mikura Haruno, Kyasarin Uchiha, Sawaii Hitomi, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luxord and Batch VS Eccentro, Ohsamaki, Gerojim, DezuDanjim, DezuBodarujim, DezuFunjim, DezuTanijim, DezuJigokujim, Red Guy, Grady Twins, Anti Sora, Snowfall Frost, and Windigos - J.D. found a friend of Nico's who turns into a SMOKING HOT WERE-BIKINI BABE!

---

Eccentro was next.

Eccentro (to Linka): J.D. found a friend of Nico's. She turns into a SMOKING HOT WERE-BIKINI BABE!

Linka: Wow! What a bombshell! Her name is Becky Wolfkini and she is a really awesome one! She goes from overall wearing girl to smoking hot bikini babe on the night of the full moon.

Stingmon: She calls it a curse but we call it an amazing gift.

Cow: She sure is amazing.

Chicken: Yeah no kidding.

Princess Celestia: We were amazed and Nico did a Minerva Mink wild take seeing her and that was funny.

King Solar: Boy it sure was funny.

Solar Eclipsa: Nico was literally on cloud 9 seeing her.

Amber Morning: No kidding there. That was cool.

Spotlight: It sure was.

Eccentro: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Linka turned into Frankenstrike!

Linka: FRANKENSTRIKE!

She used the core medals for Eccentro, Evil Fuse Man and Dr. Viktor and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Rita Loud, ExVeemon, Mega Man X, Mega Man, Roll, Dr. Light, Fairy Woman, Splash Woman, Cana Alberona, Seer Dance, Refresh Dance, Reinhardt, Quake Dance, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Stormy Weather and Proto Man VS Beautiful Gorgeous, Himitsuki, Crescent Moon Kamen, Poison Fang Kamen, Witch Kamen, Wing Kamen, Boat Ear Kamen, Silver Heat Kamen, Lipsyncher, Darkside, Water Core, Yost Juggernaut, and Fire Core - Lawrence Talbot, the Wolf Man that Alvin, Simon and Theodore met turned Poromon into a Werewolf!

---

Beautiful Gorgeous was next.

Beautiful Gorgeous (to Rita): Lawrence Talbot, the Wolf Man that Alvin, Simon and Theodore met turned Poromon into a Werewolf! Tell me we're fighting him too!

Rita: Boy you're not kidding! That was scary that their own neighbor is a werewolf. But it was cool that Theodore and J.D. helped him and now he has the power to become like J.D. the Nocturnal.

ExVeemon: Yeah that was amazing.

Cana: It sure was something! We were amazed.

Princess Luna: We sure were.

Moondust: We're proud of them.

Snowdrop: We sure are. But we're sad that Poromon was turned into a Werewolf.

Gari: Yeah no kidding.

Blackout: That was awful.

Beautiful Gorgeous: I agree. Lets do it!

Rita turned into STRETCHLEO!

Rita: STRETCHLEO!

She used the Core Medals for Beautiful Gorgeous, Femme Fatale and Millipede Pete and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down

---

Dino Fury Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Zi-O Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Flapnarok

---

Flapnarok was next.

Flapnarok: Sorry you guys have to fight Poromon as a werewolf.

Nico: I know. But we have to in order to save him.

May: No kidding.

Flapnarok: Yeah. But lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Were-Poromon, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that Were-Mascot.

Nico teleported back with them.

Dino Fury Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! LINK TO MORPHIN GRID!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! DINO FURY!

Zi-O Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get her!

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY IMPACT BLAST!

They fired a massive wave of energy and elements and the blasts all hit her and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was back to a Sporix Cell and Eli locked it in a containment cell.

Nico: Flapnarok you have failed this city.

Dino Fury Rangers: DINO FURY VICTORY!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped!

Troy: We've got a special Morph for this!

Tsukasa: Featuring all wolves!

Kamen Ride: Wolf Force!

Tsukasa turned into the Wolf Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Wolf Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WOLF FORCE!

The Rangers turned into Leanbow, Garou, Misao, Maya, R.J., and Merrick!

Nico: YEAH!

Maria: (Turns dial) CLOWN BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned Piedmon, Catherine, Succubus (Castlevania: Pachislot Akumajō Dracula), Mojyamon, Lillithmon and Succubus (Castlevania)!

We went at Poromon and blasted him all over.

Bierk, Skartalas, H'earring, Faash, Iflar, Topar, Fivarth, Siado, Malvadine, Kelvedran, and Junda Blasted and smashed Poromon all over.

Sureshot, Triggerhappy, Sakura Yamamoto and Bianca used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sureshot's weapons, Triggerhappy's weapons and Sakura and Bianca's powers 100-fold.

Sureshot and Bianca Mantodea: LASER BLAST STORM BLAST!

Triggerhappy and Sakura Yamamoto: PHOTON FURY BLAST!

Luan of the Comedy Light and Vypra: LIGHT OF COMEDY BLAST!

Lana of Ice and Vexen: ICE GENIUS BLAST!

Lola of Fire and Firefly: FIRE FURY BURST!

Lori of Wind and Leonard: WIND PIG STORM!

Luna of Water and Hydro Man: WATER SONG SHOT!

Laney of Plants and Bane: PLANT FURY BLAST!

Leni of Gravity Fashion and King Hiss: FASHION SNAKE BLAST!

Lucy Loud of Darkness and Webstor: SPIDER DARKNESS BLAST!

Lynn of Volcanoes and Shiv: VOLCANIC BLADE BLAST!

Lisa Loud of Techno Craft and Calamitous: GEAR GENIUS BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: DARK OF THE NIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, J.D. the Nocturnal, Lincoln and Zarya Moonwolf: WOLF MOON DARK SHOT!

We fired waves of darkness and blasted him all over.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) Time to put a stop to your rampage, Poromon. WERE ELEMENT STYLE: WEREWOLF!

Jessica Kaios: WERE STYLE: WEREBOAR!

Yuna Kamihara: WERE WATER STYLE: WEREBEAR!

Toph: WERE EARTH STYLE: WEREBATS!

Makoto Nanaya: WERE WIND STYLE: WERETIGERS!

Sari Sumdac: WERE LIGHTNING STYLE: WERE HYENA!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into werewolves, wereboars, werebears, werebats, weretigers, and werehyenas that mauled Poromon.

Lincoln and his harem: WERE FINAL SMASH: WERECURE!

Lincoln and his harem fired a liquid antidote that was injected into Poromon, and he was cured.

Poromon: Ugh, what hit me?

Nico: You turned into a Were-Mascot and went on a rampage, and we had to stop you and cure you.

Poromon: I've got quite a headache, and I don't know how I turned into a Were-Mascot.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Well it was all Mr. Talbot's doing. But he is now like me as J.D. the Nocturnal.

Xenia: Yep.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That is so cool.

Nico: That's right. Awesome job, team, we cured Poromon.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) And stopped him before anyone got hurt. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Hagoromo Gitsune, the demon fox and the head of the Kyoto Yōkai.

?: (Demonic Voice) Soon, all of humanity shall drown in turmoil and hatred.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from the swift attacks of nine fox tails that came from nowhere and hit the barrier, but it stood strong.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice)(Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, come on out now, Hagoromo Gitsune, or we will force you out.

A female with long black hair and nine white fox tails came out, it was Hagoromo Gitsune, the demon fox and the head of the Kyoto Yōkai.

Nicole: Hagoromo Gitsune, I should've known you'd show up here.

Hagoromo Gitsune: (Demonic Voice) You will never leave here, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you will all die!

Aurora Parker: You're completely delusional, we're immortal and invincible, but your total narcissism blinded you to the truth. Not that it matters though, this is where your life ends.

Suddenly, Aurora Parker's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, lightning, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hagoromo Gitsune, she left blue energy, stars, lightning, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aurora Parker: I will never forgive you for what you've done over a thousand years ago, Hagoromo Gitsune. Over the millennia, you have caused trouble by gathering power by absorbing the hatred, envy, anger, despair and large quantities of malice, and you also showed a complete dislike of humans. That is something I will never forgive, and now, you shall face death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Aurora Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Every flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hagoromo Gitsune: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) We've all seen what happens when Aurora Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Aurora Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aurora Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light blue highlights in the bangs of her long blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, lightning, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Every with the Light Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Every with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Lightning, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Aurora Parker has on a blue sleeveless vest, sleeveless blue crop top, blue skirt, blue jeans, blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Every and surrounded by lightning, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Aurora Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blue angel wings with light blue tips on the large blue feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blue angel wings with light blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blur angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with light blue tips and light blue markings, Aurora Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Aurora Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, lightning, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aurora Parker's Cosmic Eternal Light Fury Lightning Fortune Lady Every Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Light Fury Lightning Fortune Lady Every Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light blue gems and Fortune Lady Every and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged blue blade, large blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue phoenix heads with light blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple phoenix heads is a large blue phoenix head with light blue gems for eyes and light blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aurora Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Every's head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental

Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Every that said, "Aurora Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Every, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Maya Parker, Victoria Parker, Camila Parker, and Naomi Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Cyborg Snake, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Every"

オーロラ・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・エブリイのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する姉妹、ヘイゼル・パーカー、ナタリー・パーカー、マヤ・パーカー、ヴィクトリア・パーカー、カミラ・パーカー、ナオミ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてサイボーグ・スネークの大敵であるダーク・ルアン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして稲妻、妖精、フェニック

ス、天使、フォーチュンレディの達人。

Aurora Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY EVERY-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA LIGHT FURY LIGHTNING FORTUNE LADY DARK EVERY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LIGHT FURY LIGHTNING FORTUNE LADY DARK EVERY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL LIGHT FURY LIGHTNING FORTUNE LADY DARK EVERY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aurora Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Every-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hagoromo Gitsune saw it, she got out her Long Sword of the Three Tails and charged at her to kill her, but Aurora Parker fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, lightning, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hagoromo Gitsune and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, but now, she was angered.

Stella Parker: Oh man, Aurora's transformed, this means things are so going to get messy.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) You said it, Stella. Now, it's high-time we took care of Hagoromo Gitsune once and for all.

Aurora Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Light Fury Lightning Fortune Fairy Every Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Light Fury Lightning Fortune Fairy Every Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) There's no way we're letting her get away with what she's done over a thousand years ago! Let's get her, boys!

Me: (Beastly Voice) Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Aurora Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Hagoromo Gitsune, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to stop you once and for all.

Me: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready to pay the price for everything you've done.

Lincoln, Aurora Parker, and I went after Hagoromo Gitsune, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Hagoromo Gitsune, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on her and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Aurora Parker also did the same by firing blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Aurora Parker, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Hagoromo Gitsune even more madder and even more insane with rage and she revealed her true form.

Lincoln: (Divine Beastly Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly

Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for a little Incubus Lust Dust action.

Lincoln formed a red glowing dust, and he blew it right at Hagoromo Gitsune and it hit her.

Hagoromo Gitsune: (Demonic Voice) What in The Nine Hells is… This?

Suddenly, Hagoromo Gitsune's eyes turned red and her body was suddenly taken over by overpowering lust and sexual arousal as she saw Lincoln.

Svetlana Succubus: (GASPS) Oh God, I'd recognize that red glowing dust, that's Incubus Lust Dust, it's like The Succubus Lust Dust I create, but Incubi Lust Dust is used only on female victims, and like with male victims hit with Succubus Lust Dust, female victims hit with Incubus Lust Dust wind up having their body taken over by overpowering lust and sexual arousal, and it'll enable Lincoln to drain her life force.

Nico: (Whistles)

Then, Lincoln walked over to Hagoromo Gitsune, and he bear-hugged her and he bared his fangs and sank them into Hagoromo Gitsune's right trapezius and she yelled in pain, and he began sucking out her blood, powers, and life force and he was also draining her soul and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Suddenly, Hagoromo Gitsune's skin began shriveling up and her long black hair began turning white and her nine long white fox tails and hidden weapons were suddenly being absorbed by Lincoln as he continued draining her soul and life force. Then, as soon as Lincoln was done, Hagoromo Gitsune was nothing more than a withered mummified corpse, and he sent her soul to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Aurora Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Aurora Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blue angel wings and medium sized blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Aurora Parker: Your thousand year desire of gaining power by causing despair is over. Thanks for helping me take down Hagoromo Gitsune, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aurora.

Me: (Beastly Voice) My pleasure, Aurora.

Suddenly, Aurora Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aurora Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Every flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aurora Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Aurora Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that demon fox a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln used that Incubus Lust Dust on her.

Me: (Beastly Voice) And he drained her completely dry and took all of her powers and abilities. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) I've got just the girl: Aurora Oceania, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit.

Selene Emperyous: The water master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, incredible, and you guys will love meeting her, Aurora Oceania is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Water. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, and she has powerful water powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Aurora and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Acacia would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful water greatsword, and to show her thanks, Aurora kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Me: (Beastly Voice) Whoa.

Eli: Which means Aurora has the powers of Tefnut like Maria.

Lincoln: (Beastly Voice) That's right, she has the powers of Tefnut like Maria, and she's a powerful master of water.

Me: Cool!

Poromon groaned.

Poromon (groans): Am I cured?

Snake: You sure are, dude.

Selma: And no traces of the curse is left in you.

Krusty: And it's not even morning.

Eccentro: Which is good.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Let's get Poromon to bed

Nico: Awesome! (YAWNS) I'm bushed. Great job today everyone.

Nighty night. (FAINTS)

FWOMP!

Nico fainted.

Me: The pressure got to him.

Lawrence Talbot: Thank you so much J.D.

Me: You're welcome Lawrence. How would you like to be in the M.O.E.?

Lawrence Talbot: For you I'll do both sides.

Me: Awesome. (To the viewers) Boy what a crazy battle huh?

Nico: (Snoring)

We went back home and got ready for sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

WOOWEE! This was a crazy one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong

The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King and Soji's team with Fire Lori, Liquid Leni, Stone Luna, Air Lincoln and Lightning Lisa and we're going to face Ebenezer Scrooge and Christmas X-Mas is going to battle him and we're going to send him to the M.O.E. Also we're going to battle Another Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King who are the Embodiments of the Christmas Dopant 2 and the Cook Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Wing Crowrang next and her name is Sheila Crowrang and she is from Australia.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Naomi Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Past, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Melaquera the Conciliator and the Great Spirit of Fire, the main antagonist of the 2016 Re:Zero – Starting Life in Another World

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Rome, but we got bad news: we found out that the person responsible for the chips being implanted on Sebastian and why even after he was freed from his Dark Side he was still acting like a horrific monster from Hell is none other than Madeline Linnaeus, the sister of the long dead cold blooded heartless Dr. Carol Linnaeus, and she's equally cold blooded and heartless as her sister. Plus, she did this because she wanted revenge on us for killing her sister. Well, we're not letting her live any longer, she's joining her sister in The Black Gates forever. And we're going to meet Aurora Oceania, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Water. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, and she has powerful water powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Aurora and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Acacia would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of light. Lincoln made her a powerful water greatsword, and to show her thanks, Aurora kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of

The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Next up is where we battle Quillgin from Regular Show.

See you all next time.

# THE VENGEFUL ELF SCIENTIST

This Chapter is based on the Christmas Episode of Regular Show

---

Walking through the mall for a shopping trip was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King and Soji's team with Fire Lori, Liquid Leni, Stone Luna, Air Lincoln and Lightning Lisa and we were there for some fun and a rescue.

Me: Nothing like a little shopping at the mall to start the day.

Nico: You said it!

Nico had Poromon in his arms who had bandages on him because of last night.

Me: Poor Poromon.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: I'm okay guys. Really.

Me: We know. We cured you.

Nico: But it's good to have fun at the mall.

Varie: It sure is.

Soji: I agree there.

Nico: Soji, I want to thank you, Teruteru Hanamura, and your teams for coming

Soji: No problem Nico. Even though me and my team are with you guys all the time it's fun.

Varie It sure is.

Fire Lori: We always literally have fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Fire Lori, do you have anyone as a boyfriend right now?

Fire Lori: Yes I still do. Bobby who is made of sound.

Me: Right we saw that he was made of sonic energy which was really cool.

Fire Lori: It sure was.

Air Lincoln: And all the girls in my harem from my world are all elemental too. Ink Stella, Sand Girl Jordan, Poison Ronnie Anne, Blood Taylor and more.

Me: WHOA! That is cool!

Xenia: Yeah.

Stone Luna: Sam in my world is made of diamonds.

Lola: That is awesome.

Nico: Yep. Wow! That is cool.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: I was just asking because the Lori we know is already married

Me: Just as a precautionary measure.

Fire Lori: I know.

Nico: Okay.

Nico looked at Poromon.

Me: Poromon took quite a beating.

Poromon: I'll be okay guys. Really.

May: We know Poromon. Sorry we had to rough you up like that.

Maria: Though you did go berserk on Mr. Grouse's lawn

Poromon: I know. I can't believe I did that! I tried to fight it but it was too strong for me to handle.

Camie: You did try to resist it as long as you could.

Eli: Yeah. I still got hurt though.

Nico: Ouch.

Lincoln: Yeah but at least it's over. J.D. I was not expecting you to go talk to Mr. Talbot and get him to have his werewolf half become part of his power.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: If I can have a werewolf half as my power then so can he.

Lincoln: That's cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Was that cane his?

Me: It was. That wolf head on it was made from the silver bullets that were used to kill his great grandfather.. Turns out the curse of the werewolf ran in his blood.

Nico: Oh boy.

Poromon: How's Manaphy?

May: She'll be okay. She's just relieved that you're okay.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Nico how do you know Becky Wolfkini?

Nico: She was a girl that I stood up for back when I saw in school and me and Qin defended her from bullies.

Qin: That's right and also I knew there was something magical about her. I didn't know what it was until the full moon.

Me: Wow! No kidding! Boy what a smoking hot bombshell. (CATCALL)

BLANG!

I got hit in the face with a fist from Nicole!

Me: OUCH!

Nicole: Do that catcall again and I will gouge your eyes out!

Me: Okay okay!

Maria: And Sebastian and Winter were willing to kill Poromon!

Lincoln: Maria you know that my guardian angels never let go of a grudge because of what happened to me.

Poromon: Yeah he's right!

Maria: You're right. But Sebastian really went too far on that!

Me: I know!

Nico: He's on thin ice more than enough already!

Me: All right that's enough guys! In the lab we found out more about why Sebastian is like this. And my hunch was correct.

Lisa Loud: It's correct. We found these on him.

She pulled out a bag and in it was NUMEROUS chips!

Nico: What are those?

Me: Rage, anger, monster and brutality chips. We found out who did it too. It was someone that took them from the ruins of Incognito labs.

Nico: Oh man.

May: I still say we should put him on leave for a while!

Me: May no! We did that once with Billy and look what happened to him. No way in hell are we going to let that happen again.

May: But you saw…

Nico: May! J.D. is right. We can't afford a repeat of what happened to Billy to happen again.

May: Oh (Pouts) fine!

Poromon: Just treat him like how Eustace is usually treated.

Me: Bash him on the head with a rolling pin.

Nico: Yeah.

May: Okay.

Me: Like this!

BONK!

I bashed Nico on the head with a Rolling Pin!

Nico: OUCH! What did I do!?

Qin: That's funny.

Nico: Right now, let's just go around the mall.

Me: Lets do it.

We went and did some fun shopping and more.

We went to our favorite shops and got lots of great stuff.

Nico: Let's buy stuff to ensure this never happens again.

Me: Agreed.

We went and did so and got all the stuff too.

We got all kinds of stuff.

May: You still looked cute though.

Poromon: I did?

Fluttershy: Oh you sure did.

Poromon: Aww thanks guys.

Me: You're welcome.

After a great shopping session, we decided to head to the food court.

Me: We'll eat in the food court after we defeat the villain at large. Lincoln should be telling us who it is now.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one that's perfect for Christmas: we're going to take down Ebenezer Scrooge and send him to The Masters of Evil.

Me: I knew we'd be facing him.

Nico: You said it. So, we're going to take him down and send him to Vypra.

Me: This is so going to be good.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: That miserly Christmas Hater is about to experience the true spirit of Christmas.

Me: You said a mouthful. Let's get after him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing

window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Ebenezer Scrooge) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Ebenezer Scrooge, let's give him a scare courtesy of the Ghosts of Christmas Past, Present, and Future.

Me: Ooh! Now, that's a good idea for an entrance.

Nico: This should be good.

Lincoln: Time for him to see the true spirit of Christmas. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Ebenezer Scrooge.

Kaz: You okay now?

Mega Magcargo: Thanks to you.

Me: Awesome. You want to come with us?

Mega Magcargo: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Now to find Scrooge.

Lincoln: There he is. Now, to show him the true spirit of Christmas Loud House style.

Ebenezer Scrooge was looking around to see if any more spirits are bound to show up. Then, the snow began falling even more, and then, the spirits of The Ghosts of Christmas Past, Present, and Future appeared from out of nowhere, and Ebenezer Scrooge was hit by jeweled orbs matching the colors of Christmas. Then, the spirits converged, and a massive explosion erupted as a Thunderbird Screech and Phoenix Cry was heard, and we appeared.

Nicole: If it isn't Ebenezer Scrooge. Just the person we were looking for.

Me: Looks like we didn't have to track you this far. Now, we're going to send you to some friends of ours, but first. Lincoln.

Lincoln: On it.

Lincoln turned into Ultimate Lincoln and used the powers of Big Chill.

Lincoln: BIG CHILL!

Lincoln fired blasts of endothermic ice fire and ice which hit

Ebenezer Scrooge and he was frozen in a block of ice. Then, Eli punched the block and shattered it leaving Ebenezer freezing.

Me: Okay, now that's just cold.

Christmas X-Mas: You said a mouthful, but now, it's high-time to teach Ebenezer Scrooge a lesson in the spirit of Christmas.

Nico came out and he was in his Sexy Jutsu form in a smoking hot dress!

Nicolette: Yoo-hoo! Oh Scroogy boy? Look who's here for you! [cue laugh track].

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Scrooge: What the!?

Me: (LAUGHS) Better him than me!

Sakura Knudson: He flirted with you before?

Me: I DO NOT WANT TO FUCKING TALK ABOUT IT!

Mega Magcargo charged at him and blasted him all over the blast.

Mega Magcargo: That was for bashing me with your cane!

Sam Sharp Loud turned into Ultimate Swampfire

Sam S.L.: ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

She fired waves of blue fire and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Ultimate Swampfire: Lets make this fun.

Luna: Yeah lets do it Sammie!

Stone Luna: Count me in!

Diamond Sam: Same here!

Ultimate Swampfire used the core medals for Springfield Bullies, Hydro Man and Chicken from Outer Space!

Ultimate Swampfire, Luna, Diamond Sam and Stone Luna: ELEMENTAL STONE DIAMOND FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him all over.

Becky turned into Wildvine.

Becky: WILDVINE!

She threw pod bombs and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Nico: YEAH!

Wildvine: Lets make this fun!

Pearl Becky: Yeah lets do it!

Wildvine used the Core Medals for Rich Texan, Longhorn and Ghost of the Hooded Heffer.

Wildvine and Pearl Becky: PEARL PLANT BASH BLAST!

They fired waves of pearls and fists and blasted him all over.

Camie: Take that!

Dana turned into Big Chill!

Dana: BIG CHILL!

She fired waves of ice and froze him.

Big Chill: Cold enough for you?

Nitrogen Dana: Lets make you frozen cold.

Big Chill used the Core Medals for Skinner, Leopold and Chalmers.

Big Chill and Nitrogen Dana: FROZEN FROSTBITE BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted him all over the place.

Qin: Yeah take that!

Camie: That is cold!

Girl Jordan turned into Overflow!

Girl Jordan: OVERFLOW!

She fired waves of water and drenched him all over.

Overflow: All wet behind the ears?

Sand Girl Jordan: Well this is going to leave sand in your eyes.

Minerva Mink: And make you smoother than sandpaper underpants.

Overflow used the Core Medals for Cargill, Amazing Spiderman Sandman and Hydro Man!

Overflow, Sand Girl Jordan and Minerva Mink: WATERS OF BEAUTY BLAST!

They fired waves of water and sand and smashed him all over.

Whitney turned into Stinkfly!

Whitney: STINKFLY!

(LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN)

She fired slime blasts and drenched him.

Stinkfly: That must not smell good for you!

Oceanus Shenron: I agree there.

Stinkfly used the Core Medals for Comic Book Guy, Lady Eve and SHS Silver Surfer.

Stinkfly and Oceanus Shenron: WHIRLWIND STINK SPIN!

They fired waves of slime and energy wind and stunk him up good in a tornado of stench!

Fiona turned into Ampfibian.

Fiona: AMPFIBIAN!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Ampfibian: This is gonna be good.

Ra'ad: It sure will be.

Ampfibian used the Core Medals for Snake Jailbird, Terminator 1984 and Evil Elec Man.

Ampfibian and Ra'ad: LIGHTNING SUPERSHOT BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

Rita turned into Stretchleo!

Rita: STRETCHLEO!

She stretched her arms and wrapped them around him and spun him like a top.

Stretchleo: That is awesome!

Mr. Fantastic: Lets make this fun!

Stretchleo used the core medals for Beautiful Gorgeous, Calendar Girl and Femme Fatale.

Stretchleo and Mr. Fantastic: STRETCHING PUNCH BLAST!

They fired energy fists and punched him down.

Qin: Take that!

Mandee turned into Clockwork!

Mandee: (Swedish accent) CLOCKWORK!

Clockwork fired a time ray blast and blasted him all over.

Clockwork: That must've hurt for you.

Clyde: I know it will hurt too.

Clockwork used the Core Medals for Selma & Patty, Evil Flash Man and Evil Hard Man.

Clockwork and Clyde: TIME STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of time energy and blasted him down.

secs agoJackie turned into Eatle!

Jackie: EATLE!

She ate rocks and fired beams of energy and blasted him all over.

Eatle: That must've felt bad.

J.P.: And so will this!

Eatle used the core medals for Krusty, Evil Clown Man and Evil Sheep Man.

Eatle and J.P.: LIGHTNING BLITZ BEETLE SHOT!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Linka turned into Frankenstrike!

Linka: FRANkENSTRIKE!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Frankenstrike: Now that is electrifying!

Lightning Rod: It sure is!

Frankenstrike used the Core Medals for Dr. Viktor, Eccentro and Evil

Lightning Man.

Frankenstrike and Lightning Rod: LIGHTNING THUNDER BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over the place.

Poromon: Time to get back in the game!

Me: Get him!

Poromon: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him!

Poromon: I still got it!

Me: Yep.

Camie: You sure do!

Qin: YEAH!

Poromon then pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Nico: YEAH!

Patrick: Here's my final smash! PATRICK NAKED ATTACK!

PATRICK RIPPED ALL HIS CLOTHES OFF AND REVEALED HIS BUTTNAKED SELF AND SCROOGE LOST HIS EYES AND TEETH AND SMASHED HIM DOWN.

Nico: (LAUGHS) NICE ONE!

May and Maria were shocked!

Nico: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY)

Lola: (LAUGHS)

Edd: GOOD LORD PATRICK! MAKE YOURSELF DECENT MAN!

Squidward: I didn't need to see that…

Nico: That was funny though.

Horsea: It sure was!

We blasted Scrooge all over.

Me: Have some eggnog!

I fired waves of eggnog and drenched him!

Nico: And cookies!

He fired waves of cookies and blasted him all over!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: And CHRISTMAS HAM!

She fired hams and bashed him all over.

Horsea sucked up some snowballs.

GUN CLICK!

Maria held her like a gun and was shooting snowballs at Scrooge very fast, like a machine gun.

Scrooge: Huh? [as snowballs pile on him. He then stands up, revealing a bunch of snowballs lined up on his forehead] Ha! You missed me! [However, he speaks too soon, as Horsea shoots more snow into Scrooge's mouth. Slow motion occurs then resumes to normal speed. Scrooge swallows the snowballs and blows out cold breath. A gun cocks and Horsea fires more snowballs and this time the snowballs get stuck in his mouth]

WE LAUGHED!

SpongeBob: SCORE ONE FOR THE GIRLS BACK HOME!

Horsea: Including me!

Me: YEAH!

Suddenly, Christmas X-Mas' red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and green energy aura with stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, Christmas decorations, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Ebenezer Scrooge, she left red and green energy, stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, Christmas decorations, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Christmas X-Mas: There is absolutely no way I'm going to let you get away from any sort of punishment for being a despiser of Christmas, Ebenezer Scrooge. Your bitterness and hate for the Christmas Spirit hasn't gone unnoticed for years, and I've been looking forward to this for a long time. I'm going to teach you a lesson in the spirit of Christmas: one that you'll never ever forget.

Suddenly, Christmas X-Mas was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and green energy with stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, and Christmas decorations surrounding the vortex, there are reindeer, phoenixes, angels, and Santa Claus flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Ebenezer Scrooge: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wow!

Eli: Amazing!

Lincoln: Ebenezer Scrooge is in trouble now, he's about to learn a true lesson in The Spirit of Christmas.

Then, as the vortex faded, Christmas X-Mas emerged, but she was changed forever.

Christmas X-Mas grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and green energy aura with stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, Christmas decorations, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a reindeer with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on reindeer earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Christmas, Holiday, and Eternity Kanjis in their hooves, she also has a reindeer with red gems for eyes and holding the Snow, Christmas, Holiday, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her green reindeer-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the purple flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Christmas X-Mas has on a green sleeveless vest, red sleeveless crop top, red skirt with the X-Mas Dopant symbol on it, red pants, green legwarmers, red sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, Christmas decorations, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the X-Mas Dopant symbol and it's surrounded by stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, and Christmas decorations and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding red gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Christmas X-Mas felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white and red angel wings with green tips on the large white feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized white and red angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive white and red angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Christmas X-Mas has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and red fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Christmas X-Mas' massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and green energy, stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, Christmas decorations, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Christmas X-Mas' Cosmic Eternal Holly Jolly Holiday Snow X-Mas Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Holly Jolly Holiday Snow X-Mas Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and green gems and the X-Mas Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red phoenix heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large red phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large red phoenix heads is a red phoenix head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Christmas X-Mas has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold reindeer head with green gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red and green kanji with snow flakes in between the kanji below The X-Mas Dopant symbol that said, "Christmas X-Mas, Festive Master of Christmas, Embodiment of The X-Mas Dopant, Powerful Master of Christmas and The Holidays, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Ebenezer Scrooge, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Christmas, The Festive Holidays, Reindeer, Phoenixes, and Angels"

クリスマス クリスマス、、クリスマスのお祭りマスター、クリスマス、 ドーパントの化身、クリスマスとホリデーの強力なマスター、ジェームス ディーン クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、エベネザー スクルージの大敵、チーム ラウド フェニックス ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そしてクリスマスのマスター、フェスティバルホリデー、トナカイ、フェニックス、天使

Christmas X-Mas has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-X-MAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT-REINDEER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA HOLLY JOLLY FESTIVE HOLIDAY X-MAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT REINDEER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HOLLY JOLLY FESTIVE HOLIDAY X-MAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT REINDEER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HOLLY JOLLY FESTIVE HOLIDAY X-MAS DOPANT EMBODIMENT REINDEER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Christmas X-Mas' Super Angel-X Mas Dopant Embodiment-Reindeer-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, and when I saw her, I had an atomic red blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding, but when Ebenezer Scrooge saw it, he fell into a rage and tried to hit her on the head with his cane, but Christmas X-Mas fired a massive barrage of red and green energy, stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, presents, Christmas decorations, reindeer, phoenixes, and angels which hits

Ebenezer Scrooge and sent him flying into a tree and snow fell on him, he got back out, and he was really mad now.

Christmas X-Mas: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Holly Jolly Festive Holiday X-Mas Dopant Embodiment Reindeer Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Holly Jolly Festive Holiday X-Mas Dopant Embodiment Reindeer Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, now it's time to teach you a lesson you'll never forget.

Me: And that's to respect the spirit of Christmas and never be a miser.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You need a lesson in the spirit of Christmas and how to never be a miser to those around you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready.

Lincoln, Christmas X-Mas, and I went after Ebenezer Scrooge, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Ebenezer, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by

firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Christmas X-Mas, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Ebenezer Scrooge even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Christmas X-Mas, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, snow, ice, Christmas lights, and planets at Ebenezer Scrooge, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Evelyn Nicholas: Now, to have you wrapped up and sent to Vypra as an early Christmas present.

Evelyn Nicholas fired red and green energy blasts and tied Ebenezer Scrooge up in a red and green energy straitjacket and was put in a red box with a gold bow on it and sent to Vypra through a portal Lincoln opened up. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Christmas X-Mas' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Wow, you wrapped him up in a straitjacket..

Evelyn Nicholas: That's right, consider it an early Christmas present for Vypra.

Lincoln: You should've seen what she did to a gang of criminals who'd been causing trouble to all of Royal Woods six years ago, she tied them all up in straitjackets and put them inside a massive red box with a gold bow and sent it to the police, and when they opened it, they were stunned.

Me: The FBI were looking for that group of criminals and so were the cops. Evelyn gave them quite a Christmas present that time.

Nico: To the police, that's a Christmas miracle and gift wrapped up in one.

Nico: Sorry about that, Mr. Scrooge.

Mr. Scrooge: Oh I had it coming. And the M.O.E. is good for me.

Qin: Good.

And with that we put him inside a box and sent him right to Vypra.

Qin: There.

Me: Now time for some grub.

Our stomachs growled.

Nico: Nice job, Mega Magcargo!

Mega Magcargo: Thanks Nico.

Me: That was awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Mega Magcargo: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

oliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay.

Eddy: Manaphy, tell me if this still scares you. (Shows her picture of Werewolf Poromon)

Manaphy: (GASP) (CRYING AND BAWLING UNCONTROLLABLY)

ME: EDDY!

KRABLAM!

Nico bashed Eddy in the face with a piano!

We went and got a lot of good food.

Me: (Slurping ramen)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings)

Goku: (Eating ribs) Ahh this is good stuff!

We were really eating everything all over.

Horsea: What should I eat?

Maria: (Eating Soup) Pick what you want.

Horsea was eating sushi.

Eddy: I didn't mean anything bad. I was just checking to see if she got over it. Like with Horsea and the Haunted Car.

May: NEXT TIME YOU DO SOMETHING LIKE THAT AGAIN I'M GOING TO RIP YOU APART WORSE THAN WHAT THE VENGEANCE EXPRESS WOULD DO TO YOU!

Eddy: (GULP) I think I just soiled my pants

Nico: (hugs May) Easy, May. Eddy was just checking. Like with Horsea after the Haunted Car tried to kill her

May: Oh you're right.

Me: Eddy don't do that again. Let Ino handle Manaphy on her own accord without you making things worse.

Eli: Yeah.

Eddy: It wasn't a problem when I did the same thing regarding Horsea. I even gave her a jawbreaker.

Horsea: It was yummy!

Me: Yeah you did. But making Manaphy cry is a different thing.

Qin: Yeah.

Eddy: Okay. But how am I supposed to check on her progress?

Me: Maybe instead of showing a picture you could ASK her how she is doing?

Everyone agreed with me on that.

Eddy: Okay, Manaphy. Instead of pictures, I'm going to ask you personally. Does the thought of Werewolf Poromon still scare you?

Manaphy: Good and yes it does.

Qin: See?

Eddy: Okay. I'm going to keep asking you this question to check on your progress. Do a good job and you'll get a special treat!

Manaphy: Will do!

Qin: Great!

Horsea: (pouts) Real shame you're not gonna show pictures this time. I liked the one where you accidentally showed Luan in a bikini!

Me: That was funny..

Eddy: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Luan: Yeah!

Eddy: Sorry, Horsea. I would love to show pictures. But May just threatened me not to. And I don't want Manaphy crying again. My hands are tied. You understand, right?

Horsea: Yes. I do.

Qin: Yeah.

Eddy: Good.

Poromon: I'm really sorry, Manaphy.

Manaphy: Poromon. (CRIES HARD AND HUGS HIM) I THOUGHT I WAS GOING TO LOSE YOU!

Poromon: It's ok. I'm not going anywhere

Manaphy; Really?

Poromon: Sure. It'll take more than a werewolf to do me in.

Manaphy: Oh good.

Poromon kissed her.

Me: Aww.

Xenia: So cute.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get back to eating.

We had a really awesome meal and man were we hungry.

Me: (Eating Ultimeatum) Mmm!

Nico: (Eating Ramen) (Slurps)

Laney: (Eating Drumstick)

Poliwag: (Eating Lasagna)

Nico: (Eating chicken wings) Mmm! Delicious!

Goku: (Eating meat) Mmm! This is good stuff.

Me: You said it Master Goku!

Sakura Knudson: (Eating noodles)

Lola: (Eating Sushi)

Lana: (Eating Steaks)

Claudia Cloudian: (Eating Dumplings and Soup)

We were eating a lot and the dishes REALLY WERE PILING UP!

Lincoln: (Eating Pizza) Mmm!

Me: That was so awesome. (Eating Spaghetti) Mmm!

Sakura Knudson: (Eating Cake) Mmm! It sure was.

Cat was eating sushi and Dog was eating steaks.

Nico: You know you both share the same stomach, right?

Cat: That's right we do.

Dog: But we love different things.

Cat: Yep.

Nico: Too true.

We were really eating a lot.

Hoppip ate some food.

She was eating Salad.

Hoppip: (Eating) Mmm! Love salad. I'm a vegetarian.

Nico: That's cool.

Jared: (Eating salad) Welcome to the party.

Hoppip: I still drink beer though

Nico: Beer is made from fermented wheat. That's true.

Lola: Yep.

Hoppip: Yeah.

We were really eating and it was awesome.

Poromon ate some.

We were really eating.

Later we were stuffed.

Goku: Ahh! That was great!

Me: Boy it sure was!

Nico: I'll say!

Poromon: I feel better now.

Me: Good!

Theodore: Thank goodness. When I was a werewolf I was asking for steaks all the time.

Me: Boy I don't blame you Theodore.

Poromon: At least I'm over that.

Nico: Good.

Poromon: I almost ate Rolf's chickens!

Me: Thank goodness you didn't. But I don't think a werewolf puppy would cause any damage.

Nico: Yeah. Now a full grown werewolf like Talbot is a whole different ballgame.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: That is true.

Poromon: You're right on that.

Nico: You hit Eli though.

Poromon: I know and I'm sorry.

Eli: It's all right.

Nico: Good.

Eli: Now that we're all fed lets get down to business.

Nico: Yep. The Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) We have Another Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King.

Qin: Whoa!

Lola: This is gonna be cool.

Soji: So me, Fire Lori, Water Leni, Stone Luna, Air Lincoln and Lightning Lisa.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Very fitting.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: And I sense the anothers minus Teruteru are one person.

Nico: Nice.

Maria: There they are!

We saw Another Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King.

Me: WHOA! This will be interesting!

Qin: Yep!

Another universe 666 Tirek: (In a girls voice) It sure will!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

They merged and she reverted back and it was a girl with red and green hair, red eyes, green lipstick on and had Christmas clothes and had green angel wings and she had a tiara with the Christmas Dopant symbol on it and on her skirt. and had a Christmas Sword in her hand.

Me: Holly Christmas! Oh wow!

Nico: The 2nd embodiment of the Christmas Dopant.

Holly Christmas: That's right. Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Boy Christmas is only 24 days away.

Holly Christmas: It sure is.

Me: Is the Another Teruteru friendly or hostile?

Holly Christmas: Friendly and she is very similar to Teruteru entirely.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Tamara Torch: Yep. (Sniffs) Oh boy. (DROOLS LIKE A WATERFALL)

Me: Something got Tamara's attention. (Sniffs) Oh boy! That smells great!

Qin: Yeah!

?: Thanks!

Out came Another Teruteru Hanamura!

Me: Another Teruteru Hanamura!

Qin: Yep.

Another Teruteru Hanamura: (In a girls voice) (French Accent) Oui oui And ready to cook some fun!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had orange clothes and orange angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Cook Dopant on it and on her skirt and she ahd a Hot Dog Sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Chef Winona Wolfgang Hollandaise Cook!

Chef Winona Wolfgang Hollandaise Cook: That's right. Chef Winona Wolfgang Hollandaise Cook ze embodiment of ze Cook Dopant and great chef. And also ze follower of ze great Mary Knudson at your service!

Mary Knudson: Wow! It's an honor to meet a follower of me.

Nico: Nice!

Teruteru Hanamura: A great honor to meet an amazing chef like me.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Chef Winona Wolfgang Hollandaise Cook: Oh no he didn't. I gave him my super sleep stew.

Me: He fell asleep after eating that and you made your escape.

Chef Winona Wolfgang Hollandaise Cook: Oui oui.

Sakura Knudson: He was out for a whole week from that stuff.

Lola: Wow!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor.

Me: Lets separate you first.

Lincoln: Good idea.

We did so.

Me: Time for some action!

Nico: Yeah: (GETS OUT Teruteru Hanamura's ridewatch) I've got a recipe of awesome.

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Aria Blaze's ridewatch) The song of Hate.

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Tirek's Ridewatch) Tirek's voice may sound like Unicron but he is a strong master of power.

Fire Lori: (Gets out Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle's Ridewatch) The song of evil!

They used the powers of Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King and blasted the another all over!

Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous Then came.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Nice team Phantom Puppeteer!

Phantom Puppeteer: Thanks Nico!

Sailor Moon: That means my team is next!

Me: It sure is Serena!

Serenity Moon: I'm ready for some action!

?: Boy me too!

Out came Wind Crowrang!

Me: Wind Crowrang!

Nico: Cool!

Wind Crowrang: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) Righto mate and were ready to bring the pain too!

Nico: Sheila Crowrang! Awesome!

Wind Crowrang: G'day to you Nico and g'day to you Qin. Great to see you mates.

Qin: You too Sheila!

Me: Awesome to meet one of our friends from Australia.

Wind Crowrang: That's right! I got this.

She fired waves of wind and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had a black bikini and black angel wings and a boomerang with a crow in front of it was in the middle of her forehead.

Sheila Crowrang: That was just as fun as old times mates.

Nico: It sure was!

Sniper: (Australian Accent) Nice to meet a fellow Australian

Sheila Crowrang: Same here and Ty how have things been with Bush Rescue.

Ty the Tasmanian Tiger: (Australian Accent) Really busy as ever mate.

Me: Yeah and Boss Cass is dead forever.

Sheila Crowrang: Good. He can stay dead too mate.

Me: Yep.

Rarity: Lets get you some good clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new Australian Green Clothes.

Sheila Crowrang: Great outfit mates!

Maria: Thanks. Perfect for the Australian Outback.

Me: Yep.

May: And I didn't get hit?

BLANG! COW MOO!

Eddy hit May on the head with a cartoon mallet!

May: OUCH!

Manaphy: MAMA!

Eddy: That was for threatening me!

May: Okay I deserved that!

Fire Lori: Do you literally have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sheila Crowrang: That's an easy one mate. When me and Nico were training with Bush Rescue and I showed Nico how to use elemental boomerangs. Me and my family have been fighting with boomerangs since I was a wee nipper.

Me: That is awesome. Ty's boomerangs are amazing and so are yours too.

Nico: They sure are.

Nico and Sheila hugged.

Nico: I've missed you Sheila.

Sheila Crowrang: Me too Mate. Me too.

Fun for May while it lasted

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power

Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, and Jade are heading to Rome, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news: we found out that the person responsible for the chip being implanted on Gatomon was none other than Madeline Linnaeus, the sister of the long dead cold blooded heartless Dr. Carol Linnaeus, and she's equally cold blooded and heartless as her sister.

But, we're also going to find out she also had conspirators, namely old enemies of Nico, Qin, their friends, and Poromon and Poliwag, and that they were the masterminds responsible for the chips being implanted on Sebastian and why even after he was freed from his Dark Side he was still acting like a horrific monster from Hell.

Lincoln: Looks like my rescue's here in Rome, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eleven girls here, but we got bad news: we found the person responsible for the chip being implanted on Gatomon.

Me: And as such, it was someone from Incognito Labs.

Lincoln: That's right, and the person was none other than Madeline Linnaeus, the sister of the long dead cold blooded heartless Dr. Carol Linnaeus, and she's equally cold blooded and heartless as her sister.

We gasped.

Nico: Why did she do that?!

Lincoln: For one reason: she wanted revenge on us for killing her sister.

Lisa Loud: Should've known that was the reason.

Eli: Well, we're not letting her live any longer, she's joining her sister in The Black Gates forever.

Qin: But, why do I also have the feeling that she also had conspirators, namely old enemies of me, Nico, our friends, Poromon, and Poliwag, and that they're the masterminds responsible for the chips being implanted on Sebastian and why even after he was freed from his Dark Side he was still acting like a horrific monster from Hell.

Nico: You're about to be proven right.

Soji: I'm afraid so.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair and aqua blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in an aqua blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with a blue gem for the pendant, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, holstered on her back is a massive water greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eleven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aurora Oceania, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit.

Aurora Oceania: That's right, and I got the girls away from Dr.

Linnaeus' equally cold-hearted sister, but I also saw a group of people with her: three boys and three girls.

Andrea Martin: Oh God, don't tell me their names are… !

Nico, Qin, their friends, Poromon, and Poliwag: Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin!

Sebastian Mendez: WHAT?! Those pieces of crap! They were the ones who… ! (ROARS DEMONICALLY)

Sebastian clawed at his own body with sharp claws and we indeed saw chips those pieces of crap put on him, and when he was done, he was riddled with scratches and covered in his own blood.

WE HURLED OUR GUTS OUT!

Me: OH GOD, NOW THAT WAS JUST NASTY!

The scratches healed and his clothes repaired themselves.

?: (ENRAGED SCREAM) YOU HAIRLESS APES WILL ALL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID IN KILLING MY SISTER!

We saw our target, Madeline Linnaeus, heading right for us, and she was out for blood.

Sylvester: So, now all we got to do is deal with Linnaeus' sister.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: And in a later date, we deal with Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, and make them pay for what they did. Let's get her!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten

Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy

Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental

Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Adrien Gekko and his team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal

Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Madeline Linnaeus, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln sprouted a tentacle from his back and he sent it into Madeline Linnaeus' ear and he sucked out her brain and it went into him and he consumed it, and she was left as a brainless zombie. Then, he set her body on fire and sent her to The Black Gates, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: I never want to see another of Linnaeus' relatives here ever again. (To Aurora Oceania) And it's so good to see you again, Aurora.

Aurora Oceania: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Aurora Oceania wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Aurora Oceania was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Aurora Oceania: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Aurora Oceania's waist and hugged her, and Aurora Oceania is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aurora Oceania: Holy crap, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Aurora Oceania, Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Egypt and she's a very powerful Angel of Water. She's the Avatar and Gene-Slammer of Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit, and she has powerful water powers and her favorite Duel Monster was Hieratic Dragon of Tefnuit. She's also a powerful master and defender of Egypt's long history and she's the desert master of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, a group that formed over 5,000 years ago during the time of Pharaoh Atem, and their goal was to defend Egypt from the dark forces of The Shadow Realm and its ruler, Zorc Necrophades, who fought alongside Pharaoh Atem against Zorc Necrophades and after he was sealed away, the order was tasked in guarding The Millennium Items, so that nothing bad ever happens again and that no one would use them for evil. Lincoln knew about Aurora and her friends along with The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters from Pharaoh Atem a few years ago, and he knew Aurora would be the next one to train him in mastering the powers of water. Lincoln made her a powerful water greatsword, and to show her thanks, Aurora kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he will marry her along with his entire harem. She's an old friend of Pharaoh Atem because of the strong friendship he had with her ancestor, one of the thirteen founders of The Order of The Hieratic Egyptian Duel Monsters, and she not only hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, Luan, and the rest of Lincoln's enemies with a blazing passion, but she utterly despises Zorc Necrophades, Dark Bakura, and Yami Marik with utter distain and hatred because of what they've done in trying to take over the world and plunge the world into a reign of eternal darkness, and she swore if she ever saw them again, she would rend and tear their dark souls apart and banish them to Oblivion.

Nico: Just like we heard yesterday, and we'd already sent Yami Marik and Dark Bakura to The Black Gates.

Aurora Oceania: Good, those two were monsters.

Lincoln: Absolute monsters is the word I call them, and now that you're here, Aurora.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Aurora Oceania's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aurora Oceania: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love

appeared on the neck of Aurora Oceania with ocean blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ocean blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aurora Oceania: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aurora Oceania.

Aurora Oceania had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Aurora Oceania's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Aurora Oceania had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eleven girls, and when Lincoln saw the eleven girls, he immediately recognized them. The eleven girls are Noel, Sasha, Mia, and Melia from Deep Body ~Hentai Ingu Dorei Choukyou Yuugi~ and Helen Kent, Raglia, Hikari Kuwashima / Angel Flare, Miyuki Aizaki / Angel Aqua, Saeka Saijou / Angel Light, Saki Shindou, and Yuri from Totsuzen Kaijinken Jimuin no Ore ga Mahou Shoujotachi o Otosu Hanashi.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Noel, Sasha, Mia, and Melia from Deep Body ~Hentai Ingu Dorei Choukyou Yuugi~ and Helen Kent, Raglia, Hikari Kuwashima / Angel Flare, Miyuki Aizaki / Angel Aqua, Saeka Saijou / Angel Light, Saki Shindou, and Yuri from Totsuzen Kaijinken Jimuin no Ore ga Mahou Shoujotachi o Otosu Hanashi.

Nicole: So, those are the girls Aurora saved from that bitch, Madeline Linnaeus, and from Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Lincoln: When we face them on Nico's rescue, I will drain all six of them dry of blood. Are you girls okay?

Noel: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Noel and the other ten girls saw who it was that saved them from Madeline Linnaeus, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid,

Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross

straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-

shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Noel: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made ten clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Noel: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eleven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Noel, Sasha, Mia, Melia, Helen Kent, Raglia, Hikari Kuwashima / Angel Flare, Miyuki Aizaki / Angel Aqua, Saeka Saijou / Angel Light, Saki Shindou, and Yuri with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Madeline Linnaeus, the sister of the long dead cold blooded heartless Dr. Carol Linnaeus and when we told everyone that she was responsible for that chip she put on Gatomon and all because she wanted revenge on us for killing her sister and the enemies of Nico, Qin, and their friends, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin being exposed as the masterminds of putting those chips on Sebastian, they were all absolutely pissed off.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln sprouting out a tentacle that went into her head and he sucked out her brain turning her into a zombie and lighting her on fire and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Aurora Oceania have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I cannot believe it! So, that bitch was behind Gatomon's desire to eat Mevya and all to get revenge on us for killing her equally heartless cold blooded sister!

Nico: And Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin were the masterminds of putting those chips on Sebastian and on Poromon and Poliwag! Those bastards!

Lincoln: They're finished, I'm going to tear them apart.

Me: On Nico's rescue tomorrow, you can do just that and drain them dry of blood, Lincoln.

Nico: He's right, when we cripple those fools, you can do just that, Lincoln: tear them all to shreds and drain them dry.

* * *

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Madeline Linnaeus and sent her to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aurora Oceania saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aurora Oceania: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Aurora, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aurora Oceania: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Aurora Oceania: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a clone of Sherlock Hound's old enemy, Professor Moriarty.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) A clone of Moriarty has been sighted. This is no doubt the work of Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Nico: They're trying to slow us down with a clone, I knew they were stupid, but this is a whole new level of stupid.

Lincoln: Wait, take a closer look at his eyes.

We saw it, and Lincoln's right: that clone of Professor Moriarty has red eyes and fangs.

Me: Oh, you've got to be kidding, they used vampire blood.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) The vampire blood they used are the blood of the two vampires who've been butchering whole families and the blood of the priest assigned to the village of Cheddar: three vampires who met their end at the hands of Hellsing.

Alucard: Well, it seems like they decided to get creative apparently.

Seras Victoria: All the same, it must be destroyed.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate, and we ambushed the vampire clone of Professor Moriarty who hissed in anger upon seeing us.

Sherlock Hound: (British Accent) You may be a clone of Moriarty, but you lack all of his traits that I've come to know, and you're just like the weaker vampires, you lack the powers of a true vampire.

Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (British Accent) Now, I'll show you how real vampires do battle, Moriarty!

Suddenly, we saw a black and red aura of darkness appear behind him with multiple red eyes opening up, and dog heads forming from the darkness: the black dog familiars. They charged out and were about to maul him, but he dodged them and tried to run only to get his legs blasted off by Alucard.

Professor Moriarty Clone: Please, make it stop! What are you?! This wasn't how it was supposed to be.

Sherlock Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Demonic Darkness Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion) (British Accent) I was right, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin were the ones who created you and they sent you here to get rid of us, but you failed.

Sherlock Hound cut down the Professor Moriarty clone and he burst into a cloud of dust and was sent to The Black Gates as he powered down and we returned home and continued with our workouts. Just then, we heard six loud screams of rage.

Nico: Up yours, jerks.

Qin: Just you wait, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, you'll get yours very soon.

Natasha Hernandez: You six bastards are going to pay for what you did, I swear it.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki are heading to Seaside Hill.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble. Plus, we found out Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Erika Amazake: Wow, so this is Seaside Hill. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Erika, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Seaside Hill, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki are in your harem, Linky.

Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Spitfire: I knew Erika, Karin, and Samantha had feelings for Lincoln, but I knew Nae Aki had a boyfriend, so we decided to introduce her Simulator counterpart to him, and it worked out.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Erika Amazake, Karin Junmai, Samantha, and Simulator Nae Aki, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's Cloud Kingdom for Round 3.

Me: Nice!

Applejack: YEEHAW! Me, Apple Bloom, Sheila, Lupin, Andros and Tommy Oliver.

Nicole: And it's good Applejack is going with becaus she's skilled with a Snake charming flute. You'll see why soon.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and it activated and they were at CLOUD KINGDOM for round 3!

Nico: Here we are!

Applejack: YEEHAW! This will be as fun as a rodeo!

Apple Bloom: It sure will!

Nico: Any tips Nicole?

Nicole: Well you're about to see why I had Applejack go with you right now.

Out came Freakazoid's enemy COBRA QUEEN!

---

Audrey Manatee was a former shoplifter who stole an experimental cosmetic that had been in the sun too long. Upon using it, she was transformed into a half-human/half-snake woman. By the time she was in high school, she could not get dates because of skin problems (i.e., shedding).

Her powers include the ability to command snakes and lizards (but not dogs or plucky game fish), and to spit venom which can melt concrete. She has several giant pet snakes who do her bidding. She made a lair for herself in the sewers, making herself immune from crime fighting forces, who hate sewer smells. After a robbery, she enjoys returning to the sewer, putting on something special, and listening to the 1960s group the Ray Conniff Singers. Due to her lisp, she is incapable of saying, "Silly Sally sells sappy silver seashells in Seattle," and passes out when she attempts to do so. She hates being compared to Sylvester the Cat.

Besides Freakazoid, Cobra Queen has another nemesis named Atomic Boy. She occasionally teams up with Freakazoid's other enemies to defeat him, generally when they are all brought together by the Lobe. She eventually enters a romantic relationship with Cave Guy, and they try to steal the Diamond Hat of the Czars. Even after being sent to jail by Freakazoid, the two seem to continue their romantic dalliance, and are seen embracing during the closing musical number in the series finale.

She and Steff bond when they have to repair the Prison Airplane, which crashed on a mysterious island while Freakazoid was transporting all of his enemies to France.

---

Nico: Cobra Queen!

Cobra Queen: Ssso nice to see you Nico. Now you will face my venom!

She spit some venom and they dodged it and it burned some of the area like super strong acid!

Nico: WHOA! That is nasty poison lady!

Cohra Queen: Ssso are my petsss.

She summoned 2 HUGE COBRAS!

Cobra Queen: I know poison can't kill you. But it can still hurt you!

Nico: Bring it on!

Cobra Queen: Attack!

Then Applejack played a snake charming flute and her snakes were charmed!

Nico: You aren't the only one that knows how to use snakes! SUMMONING JUTSU!

He summoned Huge Snakes and they were ready to strike!

Leo Corbett: This is gonna be good!

Cobra Queen: Bring it on!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Sheila: What else you got?!

Nico: Besides a lisp that's like Sylvester!

Cobra Queen: I HATE THAT COMPARISON!

?: (ECHOING) THUNDER RAY!

A beam of lightning blasted Cobra Queen and electrocuted her.

Out came YANMAMON and on it was a girl with blond hair and brown eyes and brown clothes and she had brown angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Impact Man on it.

Ida Impact: Ida Impact, Embodiment of Impact Man.

Cole: Wow! Awesome to see you Ida!

Leo: Same here!

Ida Impact: You too Cole and Leo! Been a while.

Yanmamon: (In a girls voice) It's awesome!

Nico: Yasmine Yanma! Wow!

Yanmamon: Its been a while Nico.

Nico: We can talk later. Lets get her!

Leo and Andros fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Sheila fired energy waves.

Lupin then teleported and swiped all the jewelry she stole.

Nico: (gets out Teruteru Hanamura and Commander Saturn's Ridewatches) Time to cook up some Pokemon!

Nico activated them and fired energy waves and blasted her.

Yasmine reverted back and was a girl with green hair and yellow clothes and had green eyes and had dragonfly wings and on her forehead was Yanmamon and on her skirt was Yanmamon and also had a dragonfly tattoo on her arm and had a dragonfly sword.

Yasmine Yanma: Take this! (ECHOING) ASSASSIN ARROW!

She fired an energy blast from her hand and it hit Cobra Queen and blasted her all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Ida Impact: IMPACT BASHER!

She ran and punched her down with devastating force! She was knocked out!

Nico: Take that!

Applejack: YEEHAW!

Apple Bloom: YEEHAW! That was fun!

Nico: YEAH!

They got more Power Moons!

They all high five

Nico: How did you meet Cole and Leo?

Ida Impact: I met Cole when he was battling Master Org. When we heard all about Master Org's origin and how he was in Dr. Adler and how he killed Cole's parents I went absolutely apeshit all over him and punched his face in all over the place! I wanted to kill him!

Cole: She really bashed his face in left and right!

Nico: GEEZ! Then again who doesn't want to smash his face in for that.

Ida Impact: I know. And I met Leo when he was battling Trakeena. She beat the living shit out of me.

Me: Welcome to the party Ida. I know the feeling myself.

Leo: It's true.

Ida Impact: Yeah but I delivered a nasty blow to her and wounded her bad.

Nico: Nice.

Yasmine Yanma: Good she did.

Apple Bloom: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Yasmine Yanma: I sure do. When me and Nico went after The Digimon Emperor when he had MetalGreymon under his control and I bashed his face in and kicked him in the balls! I threatened that if he didn't stop this crusade that I would kill him.

Nico: Yep. I beat her to the punch unfortunately.

Yasmine Yanma: Yep.

Nico and Yasmine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Yasmine Yanma: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Ida Impact: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered for them.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Later we were out on a walk.

Veronica Tesla: What a nice day.

Nico: You said it.

Poromon: Yeah I love it.

Camie: Me too.

?: Well well well if it isn't the little feathered pipsqueak!

We saw a punky boy with black hair and a skull shirt and had black clothes.

Poromon: Caleb Voltner!

Nico: Caleb Voltner! Why am I not surprised.

Me: You guys know him?

Nico: Poromon does. He was a bully that picked on him back when I was in school. He was a nightmare. He HATES Poromon with a vengeance and wants to make him suffer.

Nicole: Oh yeah! I've heard about you. You are a jerk that was responsible for blowing up an electric power plant and you got sent to prison for it for 12 years!

Caleb Voltner: That's right!

Jenna Jinda: You're going to prison again, asshole!

Caleb Voltner: Sure about that?

He then took out a video containing footage of Poromon turning into a Werewolf.

Eddy:… well fuck.

Caleb Voltner: If Poromon doesn't do what I say from now on, this video goes viral. Then everyone will know that he turned into a murderous monster!

I grabbed the phone from him!

Me: I don't think so!

POW!

I punched him in the face!

Sheila: I told everyone about it already and everyone knows it wasn't his fault.

Qin: So that's old news.

Me: And you are really stupid.

Nico: Word gets around very quickly.

We checked the phone… only to find out he already sent it!

Misfire: Oh crap.

Sheila: Nice try.

She cancelled the upload.

Caleb Voltner: You're too late!

Me: Don't be so sure!

She switched the video with Caleb in a tutu and he was dancing in ballet.

Pointblank: Poromon, you may do the honors

Poromon: Gladly! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him!

Then we arrested him again

Nico: Just imagine if that video WAS sent!

Me: Don't talk about it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was Quillgin, another of Mordecai and Rigby's enemies and Santa's arch-enemy and he's out to destroy Christmas. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're going to need to bundle up and get to The North Pole and fast to help Santa and Mordecai, Rigby, and the crew: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Quillgin, another of Mordecai and Rigby's enemies and Santa's arch-enemy and he's out to destroy Christmas.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh God, this is seriously not good at all!

Me: It sure isn't. We got to head down to The Park at once and take down this terrorist, he's a threat to Christmas!

Lincoln: Trying to destroy Christmas, not on our watch!

Nico: That's right, he's getting The Black Gates!

Lincoln: No, Nico, he's committed truly evil and unforgiveable acts that we've seen from Scoots and Flip, but this, this is on another whole scale of evil, there is only one punishment for him: The Black Abyss.

Me: Aw yeah, now you're talking!

Nico: No guys he's getting sent to the Noto Prison.

Me: Even better. But who is this guy anyway?

Liincoln: Well he's an anti-Christmas terrorist.

He told us about him.

---

Quillgin is the main antagonist of the Regular Show Christmas Special. He was a former scientist at Santa Claus' toy factory who later betrayed him, became Santa's arch-enemy and tried to destroy Christmas for ruining his life's work. Quillgin originally designed the best gift of all, which could give the person who opened it whatever they wanted, but it turned out to be dangerous due to the usage of dark magic in its creation.

He was voiced by Thomas Haden Church, who also played Roach in Tales from the Crypt Presents Demon Knight, Lyle Van de Groot in the George of the Jungle duology, Killer Moth in Teen Titans, Dwayne LaFontant in Over the Hedge, the Sandman in Spider-Man 3 and Spider-Man: No Way Home and Tal Hajus in John Carter.

Quillgin was once the lead toy designer for Santa's workshop. He also had a dream of creating the perfect present: a box that when opened will magically materialize whatever the holder wanted, which he had worked his whole life to make. His plan was to create a box for each person in the world so that they would never have to fight over anything again. However, in order to complete his project, Quillgin resorted to using dark magic, making it dangerous and indestructible.

One day, Quillgin informed Santa of his project, and they both then tested it on a simple family. But upon opening the box, the individuals looking into it suddenly turned selfish and violent as their worst impulses were brought out by it's glow. Santa deemed the project a failiure and had the box sealed in a vault. He also had all of Quillgin's research destroyed by a hazmat team to prevent it from ever being recreated. Quillgin tried to stop them, but Santa prevented him from interfearing and likely fired him as well. As a result, Quillgin gained an immense hatred for Santa for destroying his life's work and vowed revenge.

## Present

A few months later on the night of Christmas Eve, Quillgin assaulted the Toy Hangar and stole back the box in order to use it to destroy Christmas forever. He stole Santa's Sled as a mode of transport and made his escape, but Santa caught up to him on a hoverboard and attempted to take the box from him. Quillgin shot Santa with his gun and knocked him off the sleigh, but before he fell Santa took the present with him.

After he discovered that Mordecai, Rigby and the other employees of the Park had his present and were going to East Pine to throw it in their lava pit to destroy it, Quillgin and his henchmen infiltrated East Pines and attacked Gene's Forest Rangers. Wanting to save Christmas so he could celebrate it with his wife and son, Gene helped buy the Park's employees time and led them to the Cave where the lava pit was. However, Quillgin and his henchmen made it past the guards and followed the Park crew into the cave. They attacked the Park's employees on the ice bridge as Benson was playing a pin ball machine to create it, but Benson deliberately lost the game and caused Quillgin's henchmen to fall off.

However, Quillgin found an emergency staircase and used it to reach the Park's employees as they made it to the pit. He threatened to kill them if they didn't give him the present. It was then that Santa himself appeared, riding in on his hoverboard, and wrestled Quillgin's gun away from him before revealing he used a bulletproof vest to survive Quillgin's gunshots. Not ready to give up, Quillgin threw a grenade at Santa and the Park employees before taking the box back from him. He then used it to create bombs on every piece of Christmas decorum, as well as everyone celebrating Christmas, planning to blow all of them up in order to destroy Christmas. Before he could press the detonator to the bombs however, Mordecai decided to sacrifice himself by tackling Quillgin into the lava pit.

Rigby then jumped into the pit himself in order to save his friend. When Rigby reached Mordecai and Quillgin, he fought with Quillgin over the box and managed to pass it to Mordecai. Mordecai used the present to wish for a flying double skate board, that he and Rigby used to fly out of the pit. Quillgin then tried to reach his creation to finally destroy the Christmas but ended up falling into the lava before he could do so and meeting his demise.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Lola: He used dark magic to make the perfect gift!? That's insane!

Brittney: He should have known better that dark magic never give away stuff like that for free.

Nico: It always comes with a terrible price.

Varie: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Eccentro: Can me, Springfield Bullies, Rich Texan, Skinner, Cargill, Comic Book Guy, Snake Jailbird, Patty & Selma, Krusty, and Beautiful Gorgeous go with you guys?

Dolph: We saw what Caleb tried to do.

Patty: That wasn't cool.

Nico: No it wasn't and yes you all can come with.

Qin: Cool.

Inque: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Snipe Anteater next.

Lola: Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow

fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Melakuera the Conciliator and the Great Spirit of Fire, the main antagonist of the 2016 Re:Zero Starting Life in Another World, and he's coming here to destroy us to uphold his notion of peace. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Melakuera the Conciliator and the Great Spirit of Fire, the main antagonist of the 2016 Re:Zero Starting Life in Another World, and he's coming here to destroy us to uphold his notion of peace.

Nicole: Oh, not good. Melakuera is known as the Great Spirit of Fire, but he's a xenophobic judge and he tried to kill Emilia, as he believed she may be a descendant of the infamous Witch of Envy who had destroyed half of the world four centuries prior.

Lincoln: But, Emilia isn't like the Witch of Envy at all. He must be defeated at once.

Naomi Parker: And we will defeat him, and I hope you absorb him into your body, Lincoln.

Me: Just like you did to Pyron a year ago.

Nico: Hadn't forgotten about that. Alright, team, let's bundle up and head for the North Pole to help Santa, Mordecai, and Rigby and destroy Quillgin.

Lincoln: I will never forgive that terrorist for trying to destroy Christmas because of his hatred toward Santa, he must pay for his crimes, and once we destroy him for good, you're next, Melakuera.

Naomi Parker: You will never be forgiven for trying to kill Emilia, Melakuera, and for that, you will face your own judgement and your own punishment for your xenophobic hatred towards her.

We bundled up and Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to the Park to help Santa, Mordecai, Rigby, and the gang and destroy Quillgin, and once we destroy Quillgin, Lincoln and Naomi Parker along with me are going to destroy Melakuera.

We were off

---

We arrived at the park!

Rich Texan: Here we are at the Park!

Kearney: I love coming here.

Me: Yep me too.

We went to the house and saw Mordecai and Rigby playing games.

Mordecai: Hey guys!

Rigby: What's up?

Bounce Man: I hope you guys are getting each other gifts for Christmas.

Mordecai: Oh we are.

Qin: Good.

Me: We got big trouble guys. Remember Quillgin?

Rigby: WHAT?! You mean that monster that tried to destroy Christmas is back?

Qin: Yep I'm afraid so.

Camie: Yeah.

Cargill: We aren't kidding about this

Girl Jordan: Yeah.

Mordecai: That does it! Now it's personal.

Lola: Yeah no one tries to destroy Christmas and gets away with it.

Rigby: But first, you guys want candy?

Donna Diego: Don't mind if we do

We got some.

We had Eggnog taffy.

Me: Mmm! Eggnog taffy

Mordecai: What do you guys think?

Snake: This is really good, dude!

Nico: Yeah! Thanks.

Mordecai: No problem.

Camie: It's good.

Sissi Delmas: Did you make these yourself?

Rigby: Pops made them. He makes really awesome taffy.

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: He makes awesome taffy.

Nico: He sure does.

Krusty: Speaking of Pops, where are him and the others?

Then they came in.

Skips: Oh hey guys.

Muscle Man: You heard the news!?

Me: About Quillgin returning? Yes.

Benson: That monster will pay.

High Five Ghost: Yeah he sure will.

Impact Man: Ida, it's going to be an honor fighting alongside you

Ida Impact: It sure will be awesome.

Qin: Yep.

Me: And she's the last member of the Mega Man Robot Embodiments.

Lola: Yep.

Benson: Hey, Poromon. Sorry you got turned into a werewolf.

Beautiful Gorgeous: Heard about that, didn't you?

Benson: Yeah.

Poromon: I'll be okay.

Qin: Yeah he's cured now.

Elec Man: Curing him wasn't easy though!

Me: No it wasn't.

Nico: Yeah.

Benson: I can tell.

Selma: And no one was bit

Me: Yeah.

Benson: Good thing there.

Dive Man: So, how long before the dirtbag gets here?

Eli: (Concentrates) He'll be here in 25 minutes

Nico: Good

Comic Book Guy: Tell us how he was defeated before

Mordecai: He fell into the lava before and died before he could make his wish. The box was destroyed thank goodness.

Nico: Good riddance.

Qin: So his work was made all for nothing.

Camie: Price he has to pay for messing with dark magic

Air Man: (laughs) It's the PRICE he pays for using dark magic!

Camie: That's right.

Lola: Yeah!

Xenia: Yep.

Skinner: (laughs) I get it. It's a joke on his last name!

Nico: I see.

Camie: Clever.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: (Senses something) He's here!

Cozy Glow: Entrance time!

We went to face him.

Outside was Quillgin and he was badly burned and charred from last time.

Quillgin: I will have my revenge.

Then the spirits of Christmas came and they swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we landed.

Me: Quillgin you are going to pay for your crimes against Christmas!

Jimbo: And we called one of the Noto Trio here!

Sonoza came!

Sonoza: Quillgin you are under arrest by order of the crimes of using dark magic and for Crimes against Christmas.

Sam Sharp Loud charged at him

She fired waves of fire and blasted him all over the place.

Sam S.L.: You are an elf but you give all of Christmas everywhere a bad name! No wonder Santa fired you!

Quillgin: DON'T YOU DARE MENTION HIM!

Nico: Aww struck a nerve.

Sam S.L. And Inferno (Beast Wars): INFERNO PRIDE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over

Becky charged at him and slashed him with a leaf sword.

Becky: Santa was right to fire you!

Blackarachnia: That is for sure!

Becky and Blackarachnia: LEAF SPIDER BLAST!

They fired waves of leaves and blasted him all over!

Nico punched him in the face and knocked him down.

Dana charged at him and blasted him with ice.

Dana: You don't deserve to be a toymaker!

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) All you care about is nothing but how to destroy!

Dana and Ice: ICE CYCLONE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him with ice and blasted him.

Girl Jordan Charged at him and fired a water dragon blast!

Girl Jordan: You died once because you abused the power of Dark Magic and now you are going to prison.

Qin: That's right!

Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron: And it will be our pleasure to send you there. Yes.

Girl Jordan and Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron: WRATH OF THE DRAGON SHOOTER!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Whitney charged at him and kicked him.

Whitney: You don't deserve to be an elf too!

Terrorsaur: I agree there!

Whitney and Terrorsaur: TERROR PLAHT BLAST!

Theu fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Qin: OH YEAH!

Fiona charged at him and fired lightning blasts!

Fiona: That will shock you!

Fuse Man: Along with this!

Fiona and Fuse Man: LIGHTNING SUPER SHOCK!

They fired lightning blasts and blasted him all over.

Mandee charged at him and kicked him down.

Mandee: Time to burn!

Fire Man: And it will hurt!

Mandee and Fire Man: INFERNO FIRE BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Jackie charged at him and punched him down.

Jackie: Yeah take that!

Magma Man: And this!

Jackie and Magma Man: MAGMA METEOR SGOWER!

They fired waves of magma and lava and blasted him all over.

Linka charged at him and fired lightning blasts and electrocuted him.

Linka: How is that for a shocker.

Spark Man: And this too!

Linka and Spark Man: LIGHTNING STORM BURST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Rita charged at him!

Rita: Time to give you a little attitude adjustment!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

She gave Quillgin a NASTY SPANKING!

Nico: Rita's giving the big bad elf a spanking!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Lincoln: GO MOM!

Nico: YEAH!

Bright Man: And this too!

Rita and Bright Man: FLASH LIGHTNING BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him!

Muscle Man: You know who else loves Christmas?

Me: We know what's coming here.

Muscle Man: MY MOM!

We laughed!

Xenia: YEAH!

Then Electro, Ebon, Vanitas, Evil Green Ranger, Koragg, Molten Man, King Shark, Whirlwind, Living Laser and Aqueduct came.

Nico: Electro, Ebon, Vanitas, Evil Green Ranger, Koragg, Molten Man, King Shark, Whirlwind, Living Laser and Aqueduct.

Electro: Santa deserves better elves!

Ebon: He already has those.

Vanitas: And that's good.

Me: YEAH!

King Shark: (to Nico) We heard you fought Scrooge.

Nico: We sure did.

Molten Man: (to Kaz) You should take care of that Mega Magcargo

Kaz: I will.

Qin: Yeah.

Yodonna then came!

Sylvia Exetor: So you are next Yodonna.

Yodonna: That's right.

Sylvia Exetor: That's cool.

Yodonna: Today is the start of the Christmas month

Nico: Yes it is.

Qin: Yeah!

Lola: I agree!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We had the battles underway

---

Lincoln Loud, MetalKabuterimon, Spark Man, Dynamo Man, Elec Man, Sheep Man, Plug Man, Cloud Man, Fuse Man, Slab, Kurumu, Moka, Yukari, Ruby Tojo, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Elena and Shocker VS Electro, Manga World, Pollinator, Golden Rod, Evil Little Girl, Ka-Ching, Scorpex, Croc O'Vile, Evil Elec Man, Piedmon, Toguro, Android 14, and Sergeant Weenie Arms - Nico's rescue was battling Scrooge

---

Electro was first

Electro (to Lincoln): Nico's rescue was battling Scrooge. I hope he wasn't too harsh on him

Lincoln: Nah it was a good battle though and we had it at the mall.

MetalKabuterimon: It sure was fun.

Spark Man: It sure was cool.

Slab: Boy you said it!

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that was awesome and fun!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah it was fun.

Featherweight: It was cool.

Sprocket: You said it!

Electro: I agree! Lets do it!

Lincoln turned into Ampfibian!

Lincoln: AMPFIBIAN!

Lincoln used the Core Medals for Electro, Yost Electro and Lego Electro and they fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down

---

Lily Loud, Calamaramon, Wave Man, Dive Man, Splash Woman, Aqua Man, Bubble Man, Whirlpool Man, Ice Man, Nightshade, Sly Cooper, Bentley, Murray, Inspector Fox, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Inque and Rubberband Man VS Ebon, Door World, Xigbar, Xaldin, Vexen, Lexaeus, Zexion, Axel, Marvel Nightshade, Thieftron, Shellshock, Gabatt Kababacci, and Roger the Potted Ghost - Us battling Another Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King who are the Embodiments of the Christmas Dopant 2 and the Cook Dopant

---

Ebon was next.

Ebon (to Lily): Nico, Soji's team, Teruteru Hanamura's team, and the others did good battling Another Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King. They are the Embodiments of the Christmas Dopant 2 and the Cook Dopant

Lily: Yeah that was really amazing to see.

Calamaramon: It sure was amazing! Everyone had fun meeting those embodiments.

Wave Man: They sure did and it was cool.

Nightshade: Indeed it was my good friends.

Rarity: We all thought it was great darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it sure was.

Gill Grunt: Yeah we had fun with them too. Also May threatened Eddy's life if he made Manaphy cry again.

Ebon: Oh boy. Lets do it!

Lily turned into Sandbox!

Lily: SANDBOX!

She used the Core Medals for Ebon, Hotstreak and Talon and they fired waves of sand, water, fire, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Spiderman, Velgrmon, Shadow Man, Shade Man, Dark Man, Magic Man, Star Man, Galaxy Man, Astro Man, Rachnera, Carmen, Cyclops, Wolverine, Rogue, Storm, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Bounce Man and Toad Man VS Vanitas, Garbage World, Mucus, Garbage Mouth, Evil Junk Man, Junkalo, Filthy Muck, Garbage Monster (Loud House), Dark Phoenix, Sir Urchin and Snail Fail, BZZT-Bot, Black Suit Spiderman, and Goatan - Lincoln's rescue was in Rome and we battled Madeline Linneaus who was RESPONSIBLE for putting all those chips in Sebastian

---

Vanitas was next.

Vanitas (to Spiderman): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Rome. He battled Madeline Linneaus who was RESPONSIBLE for putting all those chips in Sebastian

Spiderman: That was really crazy! We made sure that Madeline paid for her crimes!

Velgrmon: We sure did and she made Sebastian into a monster and we're glad that witch is gone.

Shadow Man: Yeah no kidding!

Rachnera: I agree there too.

Princess Luna: That witch had it coming.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Yeah and now Sebastian is cured.

Gari: Boy thank goodness.

Blackout: I agree there.

Vanitas: Same here. Lets do it!

Spiderman turned into ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Spiderman: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

He used the Core Medals for Vanitas, Universe 666 Xemnas and Manspider and they fired waves of webs, darkness and energy and smashed them down.

Mary Jane Watson, Petaldramon, Wood Man, Plant Man, Leaf Man, Hornet Man, Slash Man, Forest Man, Search Man, Traci Torpedoes, Ayeka, Sasami, Ryoko, Washu, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Scream and Toxin VS Evil Green Ranger, Onigokko World, Evil HERO Inferno Wing, Lightning Golem, Infernal Prodigy, Wild Cyclone, Malicious Edge, Nemesis, Mandragora, Evil Nitro Man, Pharaoh, Cyborg Miley Cyrus, and Dragoneel - Cloud Kingdom Round 3 was next and they battled Cobra Queen

Evil Green Ranger was next.

Evil Green Ranger (to MJ): Cloud Kingdom Round 3 was next. Nico battled Cobra Queen there

Mary Jane: He sure did and those cobra snakes were huge.

Petaldramon: They sure were and cobras are amazing.

Wood Man: And they are the most venomous snake in the world.

Traci Torpedoes: They sure are but they are cool.

Fluttershy: They are cool and amazing.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Evil Green Ranger: Yeah. Lets do it!

Mary Jane turned into HUMONGOUSAUR!

Mary Jane: HUMONGOUSAUR!

She used the core medals for Evil Green Ranger, Hurricane Black and Yami ToQ0! They fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, wood and fruit and smashed them down.

---

Megan McCallister, KendoGarurumon, Bright Man, Galaxy Man, Astro Man, Spark Man, Star Man, Fuse Man, Ring Man, Shugesh, Karla Grim - Ezekiel Rage's Daughter, Sailor Mustafar, Sailor Mon Calamari, Gina Carmilla, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pacifica Northwest and Sissi Delmas VS Living Laser, Snail World, Larry the Snail, SpongeBob the Snail, Squidward the Snail, Giant Rock Snail (SpongeBob), Snail Monster (A Pup Named Scooby Doo), Bolt Escargot, Raizen, Doll (Growl/Runark), Universe 666 Chernabog, Universe 666 Trigon-Powered Slade, and Universe 666 Arthas the Lich King - An old bully of Poromon's encountering him

---

Living Laser was next.

Living Laser (to Megan): An old bully of Poromon's encountered him. What was his name?

Megan: His name was Caleb Voltner and he was a really nasty guy.

KendoGarurumon: Yeah he did all kinds of terrible things and he blew up an electric power plant a while back.

Bright Man: We don't know why he would do such a thing but it was awful!

Shugesh: It sure was.

Princess Celestia: But he got what was coming.

King Solar: And that was a one way ticket to prison.

Solar Eclipsa: He tried to blackmail Poromon by showing a video of him as a werewolf to everyone.

Amber Morning: But we were too smart for him.

Spotlight: We sure were.

Living Laser: What a monster! Lets do it!

Megan turned into her Cybertronian form called STARLASER!

Megan: STARLASER!

She was a VentureStar Space Plane! She used the Core Medals for Living Laser, Yost Living Laser and Evil Bright Man. They fired waves of lasers and light and smashed them down.

---

Sarah Gunnerson, Gigasmon, Ground Man, Drill Man, Stone Man, Guts Man, Impact Man, Earth Man, Oil Man, X-Squad Cyclonis, Tammy Lincolnshire, Venus Chan, Dream Girl, Sailor Krypton, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Concrete Man and Impact Man VS Koragg, Recycling World, Universe 666 Duke Nukem, Looten Plunder, Verminous Scumm, Dr. Blight, Sly Sludge, Captain Pollution, Darcy, Blackbrair Thorn, Hanayaida, Daroach, and Anthrax the Terrible - That Bully is going to think Twice about messing with Poromon!

---

Koragg was next.

Koragg (to Sarah): That Bully is going to think Twice about messing with Poromon! Especially in trying to blackmail him regarding his transformation into a Were Mascot

Sarah Gunnerson: That is for sure! Never underestimate the smarts and skills of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Gigasmon: That is for sure.

Ground Man: Or it will only end in your doom.

X-Squad Cyclonis: That is for sure.

Applejack: That sidewinder had it coming.

Apple Bloom: He sure did and he didn't know that everyone already was told about it.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there.

Koragg: I agree there too. No honor in bullying. Lets do it!

Sarah turned into an elf like Kameo!

Sarah: ENCHANTREUS!

She was an elf like Kameo and had yellow wings and had all of Kameo's powers. She used the Core Medals of Koragg, Necrolai and Serpentina and they fired waves of purple lightning and earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Kaz, BurningGreymon, Flame Man, Butane Man, Burner Man, Torch Man, Solar Man, Magma Man, Heat Man, Gullwings, Emily Lola Sarsaparilla, Sherman Klump, Ace Ventura, Toothless, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Fire Man and Elec Man VS Molten Man, Copy World, Evil Gemini Man, Gemini Warriors (Sailor Moon), Ninjana (Sailor Moon), Zaku, Dosu, Evil Tayuya, Kidomaru, Warp, So Yaguruma, Two Butt Monster, Plantimalsm and Draco Zodiarts - Quillgin is back for revenge!

---

Molten Man was next.

Molten Man (to Kaz): Quillgin is back for revenge! Remind me what he tried the first time?

Kaz: He tried to destroy Christmas by using his creation to make sure NO ONE ever has a Christmas again.

BurningGreymon: That is awful!

Flame Man: Yeah that was awful and horrible!

Yuna: Boy it sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too!

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) No kidding there.

Sunburn: I agree there too.

Molten Man: Yeah no kidding! Lets do it!

Kaz turned into an Astonian or Saint Walker's kind! It goes by HOPEFLARE!

Kaz: HOPEFLARE!

Hopeflare used the core medals for Molten Man, Yost Molten Man and Heat Thing and they fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

---

Peyton, Korikakumon, Ice Man, Freeze Man, Chill Man, Blizzard Man, Cold Man, Tundra Man, Frost Man, Crimson Fox, Tai, Matt, Izzy, Mimi Tasogare, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Dive Man and Splash Woman VS King Shark, Ice World, Evil Freeze Man, Evil Chill Man, Evil Blizzard Man, Evil Cold Man, Evil Tundra Man, Evil Frost Man, Utomodachi, James Nixon McGarfield, Werewolf Ghost, Yokubabanger of The Electric Shock, and Timberius - Quillgin used to be a scientist for Santa Claus!

---

King Shark was next.

King Shark (to Peyton): Quillgin used to be a scientist for Santa Claus! But how did he become this way?

Peyton: He was fired for making a dangerous box that can grant any wish. But he made it with dark magic. Santa locked it away and fired him. He vowed to destroy Christmas forever with it.

Korikakumon: Man what a jerk!

Ice Man: He sure is.

Crimson Fox: (French Accent) No kidding there!

Twilight Sparkle: Man what a monster.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there.

Spyro: Yeah that was awful!

King Shark: Jeez! That is crazy! He should know better than to mess with dark magic like that. Lets do it!

Peyton turned into Kilowog's kind, a Bolovaxian and he called himself WILLGIANT!

Peyton: WILLGIANT!

He used the Core Medals for King Shark, Killer Squid and Slash (Street Sharks) and they fired waves of magic and smashed them down.

---

Tom Majors, Sakkakumon, Junk Man, Metal Man, Garbage Man, Trash Man, Magnet Man, Hard Man, Flash Man, Jared, Miranda Rodriguez, Thunder Eagle, Zyla the Faithful, Thundenix, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Air Man and Dust Man VS Whirlwind, Evil Luxord, Retro World, Superfriends Lex Luthor, Grodd, Captain Cold, Bizarro, Cheetah, Toyman, Falkar, Carnom, Lego Red Hulk, and Universe 666 Genie Jafar - He wants to Destroy Christmas Forever!? Not on our watch!

---

Whirlwind was next.

Whirlwind (to Tom): Quillgin wants to Destroy Christmas Forever!? Not on our watch!

Tom Majors: Yeah no kidding! We got to make sure that he never messes with the holiday!

Sakkakumon: I agree there too.

Junk Man: That is for sure!

Jared: You mess with our favorite time of the year and there's going to be hell to pay.

Starlight Glimmer: That is for sure there.

Cozy Glow: I do too.

Hex: Same here.

Whirlwind: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Peyton turned into a Sh'pilkuzzian which is Larfleeze's kind and he was called FURYGREED!

Peyton: FURYGREED!

Peyton used the Core Medals for Whirlwind, Lego Larfleeze and Emerald Empress. They fired waves of light, skulls, magic, bones, Blood, Ghosts, Lightning and Stars and smashed them down.

---

Raiden, Zephyrmon, Wind Man, Air Man, Tornado Man, Gyro Man, Wing Man, Jet Man, Storm Woman, Nudge, Cod Commando, Ayame Ichiraku, Water Princess, Jungle Princess, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Cozy Glow and Ty Lee VS Aqueduct, Invisible World, Invisible Man (TTG), Ultrabots (Samurai Jack), Ventrix, Gentleman Ghost, Ghostly Trio, Vanisher, Shakedown, Shizuka of The Wind, Pisces Zodiarts, Joe the Fish, Noodleman, Ice King, And Universe 666 Floronic Man - Quillgin is dead meat!

---

Aqueduct was next.

Aqueduct (to Raiden): Quillgin is dead meat! He's going to the Noto Prison.

Raiden: Indeed he is and that is the only place well suited for him.

Zephyrmon: I agree there myself.

Wind Man: That is for sure there.

Nudge: I do too and it ill be perfect for him.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah and it will be perfect for his resting place.

Scootaloo: Yeah no kidding.

Whirlwind: Yeah that is right.

Aqueduct: Inded. Lets do it!

Raiden turned into a Duros, Cad Bane's kind and it's called BOUNTYHUNTOR!

Raiden: BOUNTYHUNTOR!

He used the medals for Aqueduct, Heatstroke and Windfall and they fired waves of lightning, wind, rainbows, fire and water and smashed them down.

---

Kiramagers, Megaforce Rangers, Zero One Riders, Sylvia Exetor, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C. Laney, Lana, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Yodonna

---

Yodonna was next.

Yodonna: Boy this guy hates Christmas.

Nico: I know.

May: I agree there.

Sylvia Exetor: Quillgin will rue the day he messed with our favorite holiday.

Yodonna: He sure will. Lets do it!

May teleported and opened her safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called theDestroyers of Quillgin, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that Christmas terrorist.

May teleported back with them.

Nico: Lets get her!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI CHANGE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! JEWEL FORCE!

Zero One Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Yodonna: YODON CHANGE!

She transformed too with the fury of a dark angel!

They were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets dance!

Kiramagers: KIRAMAI BLAST!

They fired aves of energy and elements and blasted her down!

Nico: Yeah! Yodonna you have failed this city!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win

---

We regrouped.

Jake: Merry Christmas, asshole!

Tsukasa: And a Happy New Year!

Me: Merry Christmas you filthy animal! And a happy new year!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the Red and Green rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER CHRISTMAS!

They turned into the Red Mighty Morphin, Ninja Storm, Red Basic Megaforce and Red Cosmic Fury Rangers as well as the Green Mighty Morphin and the Green Cosmic Fury rangers!

We went at him and bashed and smashed him.

Blugon, Odu Bathax, Quadore, Chaor, Ere, Staluk, Clodor, Maxxor, Ninren, Dhilas, and Accato Blasted and smashed him all over.

Jenna, Veronica, Misfire and Pointblank used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Jenna and Veronica's powers, Misfire's weapons and Poinkblank's weapons 100-fold.

Jenna Jinda and Misfire: JYNX ICE ION BLAST!

Veronica Tesla and Pointblank: THUNDER SONIC BLAST STORM!

Sam S.L. Of the Pride and Springfield Bullies: PRIDE VOLCANO BLAST!

Becky of the Plants and Rich Texan: PLANT TEXAS BLAST!

Dana of Ice and Skinner: ICE SNOW STORM BLAST!

Girl Jordan of the Sea Dragon and Cargill: WATER DRAGON BLAST STORM!

Whitney of the Leaves and Comic Book Guy: FLOWER COMIC BLAST!

Fiona of Lightning and Snake Jailbird: LIGHTNING CYBER BLAST!

Mandee of the Volcano and Patty & Selma: VOLCANIC FURY BURST!

Linka of Lightning and Eccentro: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF MONWORLD!

Jackie of Fireworks and Krusty: GOOFY FIREWORKS BLAST!

Rita of the Stretchthunder and Beautiful Gorgeous: LIGHTNING STRETCH BURST!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEARS OF LAUGHTER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements,

Pinkie Pie, Mordecai, Rigby, Christmas X-Mas and me: CHRISTMAS PARTY FUNBLAST!

We fired waves of energgy and elements.

Lincoln: This is for trying to destroy Christmas, you monster. ELF FOOD ELEMENT STYLE: CANDY!

Colette Brunel: ELF FOOD LIGHT STYLE: CANDY CANE!

Ryuko Matoi (TLPS): ELF FOOD DARK STYLE: CANDY CORN!

Shantae: ELF FOOD MAGIC STYLE: SYRUP!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of elements that transformed into the favorite foods of elves and they hit Quillgin head on and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: ELF FINAL SMASH: ELF RAMPAGE!

Lincoln and his harem summoned elves to lay a beatdown on

Quillgin, and when they were done, he was really brutalized and beaten up.

Quillgin: You! Curse you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! If you hadn't shown up, I would've finally gotten my revenge and destroyed Christmas forever!

Lincoln: You are absolutely insane, and on top of that, your soul has fallen into darkness because of your insane hatred. There is no place for you in this world or the next.

He was then being teleported to the Noto Prison!

Quillgin: NO! NO! CURSE YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! (SCREAMS AND FADES AWAY)

Me: Good riddance.

He was in the Noto Prison forever.

Nico: Any who try to destroy Christmas on our watch deserve no mercy at all. Awesome job, team, we've destroyed Quillgin and ruined his plans forever.

Lincoln: He deserved it big time for his hatred. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Melakuera the Conciliator and the Great Spirit of Fire.

?: YOU WILL ALL BE CONSUMED BY FLAMES AND THE WORLD WILL BE AT PEACE!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from the barrage of fireballs that hit the barrier only to be absorbed into us, and we grew even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of fire from anywhere, come out of the shadows, Melakuera, or we will force you out.

A horse-like figure made of flames came out, it was Melakuera the Conciliator and the Great Spirit of Fire.

Melakuera: Even if all of you are Gods among men, thou are still inferior, and thou shall perish in flames!

Naomi Parker: You arrogant spirit of fire, you have no right to judge others around you, and I will make sure you pay for your xenophobic ways.

Suddenly, Naomi Parker's orange eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange and black energy aura with stars, time, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Melakuera, she left orange and black energy, stars, time, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Naomi Parker: I will never forgive you for what you've done over four hundred years ago, Melakuera, you viewed Emilia's existence as a sin when it's something that isn't even her fault. Yet, you have made repeated attempts to take her life believing that she's a descendant of the Witch of Envy who almost destroyed the world, that is something I will never forgive, and now, you shall face our judgement for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Naomi Parker was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and black energy with stars, time, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, angels, and Fortune Lady Past flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Melakuera: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: We've all seen what happens when Naomi Parker gets mad when she sees Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan causing trouble, and now, that fury's about to be unleashed once again.

Then, as the vortex faded, Naomi Parker emerged, but she was changed forever.

Naomi Parker grew from 6'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange and black planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange and black energy aura with stars, time, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Fortune Lady Past with the Past Kanji in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with orange iris, she has on fairy earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Past, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has Fortune Lady Past with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Past, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Naomi Parker has on an orange sleeveless vest, sleeveless black crop top, orange skirt, black jeans, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, time, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Fortune Lady Past and surrounded by darkness and time and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Naomi Parker felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with orange tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized black angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Naomi Parker has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Naomi Parker's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and black energy, stars, time, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Naomi Parker's Cosmic Eternal Chrono Darkness Fortune Lady Past Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Chrono Darkness Fortune Lady Past Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded light orange gems and Fortune Lady Past and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black phoenix heads is a large black phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, Naomi Parker has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Fortune Lady Past's head with orange gems for eyes and orange gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with clocks and crescent moons in between the kanji below Fortune Lady Past that said, "Naomi Parker, Gene-Slammer of Fortune Lady Past, Loving Sister of Stella Parker, Hazel Parker, Natalie Parker, Maya Parker, Victoria Parker, Camila Parker, and Aurora Parker, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Krusty the Bomb Clown, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Time, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fortune Lady Past"

ナオミ・パーカー、フォーチュン・レディ・パストのジーン・スラマー、ステラ・パーカーの愛する妹、ヘイゼル・パーカー、ナタリー・パーカー、マヤ・パーカー、ヴィクトリア・パーカー、カミラ・パーカー、オーロラ・パーカー、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、クラスティ・ザ・ボム・ピエロの大敵、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメンバーフェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして

闇、時間、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そしてフォーチュンレディの過去のマスター

Naomi Parker has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FORTUNE LADY PAST-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA CHRONO DARKNESS FORTUNE LADY PAST EVERY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CHRONO DARKNESS FORTUNE LADY PAST EVERY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL CHRONO DARKNESS FORTUNE LADY PAST EVERY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Naomi Parker's Super Angel-Fortune Lady Past-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Melakuera saw it, he fired more fireballs at her to kill her, but Naomi Parker absorbed them and it made her stronger and she fired a massive barrage of orange and black energy, stars, time, darkness, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Melakuera and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was angered.

Stella Parker: Oh man, Naomi's now the last of The Fortune Lady Gene-Slammers to transform, this means things are so going to get messy.

Lincoln: You said it, Stella. Now, it's high-time we took care of Melakuera once and for all.

Naomi Parker: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Chrono Darkness Fortune Fairy Past Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Chrono Darkness Fortune Fairy Past Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) We can't let him get away with what he's tried to do to Emilia along with his xenophobic paranoia. Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Naomi Parker.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Melakuera, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to stop you once and for all.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready to pay the price for everything you've done.

Lincoln, Naomi Parker, and I went after Melakuera who continued firing fireballs at us, but we continued to absorb them, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Melakuera, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Naomi Parker also did the same by firing orange and black energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Naomi Parker, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Melakuera even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Melakuera in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb the Great Spirit of Fire into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Melakuera was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Melakuera to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Naomi Parker, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Naomi Parker's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange and black planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Naomi Parker: Your xenophobic judging is over. Thanks for helping me take down Melakuera, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Naomi.

Me: My pleasure, Naomi.

Suddenly, Naomi Parker wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Naomi Parker's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, Demon, and Fortune Fairy Past flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Naomi Parker sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Naomi Parker and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that fire spirit a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him into his body, that was really fiery.

Me: And he assimilated all of his powers and abilities. So, Lincoln, who are we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got an idea, for this next set of girls: we're going to be meeting Avatars of The Major Arcana.

WE GASPED!

Selene Arcangela: I knew you'd suggest them next, The Avatars of The Major Arcana are powerful masters of tarot cards, white magic, and the Occult, and they have deck of Tarot Cards they use to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future.

Me: That's incredible.

Lincoln: Yep, and the first of these girls we're meeting tomorrow is Mariana Gébelin, Avatar of The Major Arcana and White Magic Master.

Selene Arcangela: I knew you'd pick her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Mariana Gébelin is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 18th Century French Occultist Antoine Court de Gébelin who paved the way for tarot readings, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's also the leader of a group of white magicians who use their holy arts to defend innocent people from dark magicians who use the dark arts to hurt others for their own amusement. Mariana came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Mariana a greatsword and necklace with a blue gem pendant, and to show thanks, Mariana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Mariana along with the rest of his harem. Mariana also hates Flip, Icky Vicky, and the other jerks, and she did a tarot reading on them, and for Icky Vicky and Flip along with the other jerks, her tarot reading foretold their punishment would be one of karmic justice as they would die horribly for the crimes they've committed and be forgotten from existence.

Nico: Oh man! Did she predict that Flip and Icky Vicky are the foretold jerks to die?

Lincoln: She did, and her predictions from her tarot card readings are extremely accurate.

Me: Even I was impressed by how extremely accurate her predictions are.

Evil Green Ranger: Nice job, Sonoza.

Sonoza: Thanks!

Koragg: That's two scumbags you sent to the Noto Prison.

Me: Yep.

Whirlwind: But it's not a contest.

Me: Yeah not everything is a contest.

Living Laser: Either way, Christmas is safe.

Nico: Yep.

Aqueduct: Let's have a warm meal.

Nico: Good idea. Great job everyone.

Christmas X-Mas: (To the viewers) Mess with the spirit of Christmas and there will be hell to pay.

Me: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table and had a great meal and went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

This was for The Regular Show episode for Christmas and that one aired on December 3rd, 2012 and it was fun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox,

Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Sailor Moon, Serenity Moon, January Moonwolf, Nyarla Nightmare Moon, Winona Werewolf and Marianna Andromeda As well as Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous and we're Going to New York City and in Central Park we're going to battle a Clone of Johnny from Angels with Filthy Souls and have him put into the M.O.E. and Paige Pigpen is gonna transform against him. Plug your noses for it. Also we're going to battle Another Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous. They are the embodiments of Fluttershy, Rarity, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, Pinkie Pie and Microchips (MLP) and the Island Dopant and we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Snipe Anteater and her name is Lola Anteater.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Aprina Arabella, Queen of the Fire Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Morsayati, the main antagonist of Dragalia Lost

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of Droners (2020), and we're going to destroy Gavinda Teach, the greedy millionaire who steps on others to get what she wants. And we're going to meet Mariana Gébelin, Avatar of The Major Arcana and White Magic Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 18th Century French Occultist Antoine Court de Gébelin who paved the way for tarot readings, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's also the leader of a group of white magicians who use their holy arts to defend innocent people from dark magicians who use the dark arts to hurt others for their own amusement. Mariana came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made

Mariana a greatsword and necklace with a blue gem pendant, and to show thanks, Mariana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Mariana along with the rest of his harem. Mariana also hates Flip, Icky Vicky, and the other jerks, and she did a tarot reading on them, and for Icky Vicky and Flip along with the other jerks, her tarot reading foretold their punishment would be one of karmic justice as they would die horribly for the crimes they've committed and be forgotten from existence.

Next up is Babes in Toyland and it's going to be awesome as we kill Barnaby Crookedman and Rei Miyamoto has a score to settle with him.

see you next time.

# TOYS VS EVIL OLD MAN

This chapter is for the 1997 movie Babes in Toyland

IN HONOR AND MEMORY OF CHRISTOPHER PLUMMER

---

Walking through Central Park in New York City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Sailor Moon, Serenity Moon, January Moonwolf, Nyarla Nightmare Moon, Winona Werewolf and Marianna Andromeda As well as Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous and we were there for some fun and great rescue fun.

Me: Ahh Central Park in New York City.

Nico: It's so awesome coming here.

Fu: Boy you said it.

Zuria: New York City is always fun.

Lola: It sure is.

Kaalia of the Vast: I agree there guys. It's awesome.

Camie: It sure is. I think it's so awesome.

Qin: It sure is.

Nico: Yes New York is awesome.

Sailor Moon: It sure is.

Nico: Sailor Moon, I want to thank you, Phantom Puppeteer, and your teams for coming.

Sailor Moon: It's an honor Nico and I like it.

Me: Me too Serena. Always fun for having you with us.

Shanan: It sure is.

Serena Moon: I agree there too.

Nico: Serena, what do you like to do in your free time?

Serena Moon: Well I am an astronomer and I like looking at the moons of the planets.

Me: Cool.

Nicole: Awesome that you like to do that. The most enigmatic moon in my opinion is Saturn's largest moon Titan.

Qin: It sure is a mystery.

Nico: Yep. But being an astronomer is cool. Just like my days at Space Camp.

Qin: You remember that, right?

Nico: How can I forget? That was so fun and awesome.

Me: Space camp is really fun.

Lincoln: Me and Clyde know the experience.

Lily: That's right you and Clyde went to Space Camp. I forgot about that.

Nico: That is cool!

Me: Yep. Man yesterday was cool and awesome.

Varie: Yeah we defeated a terrorist out to destroy Christmas.

Nico: It was one of the Park's Enemies.

Camie: Yeah what a jerk! But it's what happens when he messes with Dark Magic.

Varie: That's right.

Qin: Yeah. Big mistake.

Brittney: Dark Magic never gives away stuff like that for free. There's always a price and it's not a good one.

Maria: Just ask Aunt Spiker and Aunt Sponge

Nico: Yep.

Qin: That is too true.

Nico: Yep and they had to learn the hard way.

Qin: They sure did.

Sakura Knudson: Man I HATED AND LOATHED Spiker and Sponge back when I was a little girl. They were not human. Spiker was a Vulture and Sponge was a Hog.

WE LAUGHED!

Qin: (LAUGHS) That is funny. But Yeah I hate them too.

Nico:… the point is that Christmas isn't ruined!

Eli: You got that right!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Thank goodness.

Varie: Yep.

Me: No one is ruining Christmas on our watch.

Nico: For now, let's enjoy the peace and quiet.

Me: Yeah.

We were sitting by the lake.

Nico: It's so beautiful out here.

Lola: You said it.

Horsea was swimming in the lake.

So was Manaphy, Poliwag and Tentacool.

Nico: This is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: I'm still ready for any baddie that comes our way.

Lana: Me too.

Lily: Lets see what Lincoln has for us.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of Johnny from Home Alone's Angels with Filthy Souls has been sighted!

WE GASPED!

Me: A CLONE OF THAT FILTHY FUCKING ANIMAL IS HERE?!

Nico: Oh God, a clone of that filthy animal is here?! Damn, we're gonna have a lot of trouble with him.

Eli: We'll send him to Vypra, unlike with the real Johnny, a clone of him will be a better addition to their ranks, like with that clone of Stank Breath Bolhofner.

Me: Good idea, Eli. Speaking of Stank Breath, I wonder what Vypra's doing to keep him in line.

Lincoln: You don't want to know, J.D. What she's got to keep him in line is way too horrific. Right now, let's get after that filthy animal and tear his hide apart.

Nico: Let's get him.

Me: YEAH!

Sakura Knudson: I remember Johnny from that movie Angels with Filthy Souls in Home Alone. That was awesome and man that guy was a jerk. He killed anyone that got in his way.

Nico: I know. What an asshole.

Me: What a fucking filthy animal.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: That filthy animal's going to get torn to pieces after everything he's done.

Lola: Yeah!

Camie: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: But it was so funny how Kevin laughed with him to scare the shit out of people including the Wet Bandits.

Megan: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Kevin showed me how he did it and that was pure genius!

Qin: It sure was!

Nico: Yeah!

Tahu heard a Pokemon Cry.

Tahu: Look here brothers!

We saw a Camerupt!

Me: Cool a Camerupt!

Lola: Oh wow!

Me: Oh the poor thing is cold.

Nico: Lets warm it up.

We got to warming it up.

Camerupt: Ahh thank you very much.

Tahu: You're welcome.

Nico: How do you feel?

Camerupt: Much better. Thank you.

Me: Anytime.

Tahu: You want to come with us?

Camerupt: Sure.

Nico: Great.

Megan: Awesome. (GASP) Oh no! Mom and dad forgot me and Kevin again!

Qin: Oh no not again!

Sakura Knudson: Never gets old.

Me: Hey no sweat we'll just head out after Kate calls. It'll be sometime later this afternoon.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: Where is your family going this time?

Megan: We're going to Australia. I've always wanted to swim in the Great Barrier Reef.

Cornelia: You'll love that Megan.

Megan: Yeah. MAN! We got to stop sleeping in every time there's a big trip. But mine and Kevin's alarm clocks are broken.

Me: We got to get those fixed.

Horsea: Me and the other mascots will hop on you two if you sleep in.

Megan: Thanks Horsea.

Me: We brought Kevin and Megan to their flight with our awesome new Supersonic transport plane. We'll show it to yoo when Kate calls.

Nico: How long is their flight?

Megan: 21 Hours and 52 minutes.

Me: Plenty of time.

Manaphy: You two will know when we hop on you

Megan: Thanks Manaphy.

Eli: Cool.

Nico: What time did they leave?

Megan: Right around 8:00 AM Sharp. Me and Kevin didn't wake up till 9:00.

Me: Oops. Like I said we'll just wait for Kate to call and then we'll head out.

Nico: They got to be over in Los Angeles.

Maria: That's pretty far

Me: Yeah it takes 5 hours and 14 minutes to get there.

Nico: So they won't be getting to Australia till tomorrow morning.

Nicole: Long flight.

Lola: Yep.

Me: We'll wait for them to call like I said.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing

window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Johnny) AHA! Gotcha, you filthy animal! I just spotted that gangster, he's 20 yards away. (GASPS) And he's got hostages: the other ten Christmas Gene-Slammers and my Guardian Angels!

Pyra Scorchsword: WHAT?!

Corona Crystaldrago: THAT FILTHY FUCKING ANIMAL! WE'RE GONNA RIDDLE HIM WITH BULLETS IF HE HURTS ONE HAIR ON THEIR HEADS!

Lincoln: Easy, girls, we'll get them away from that filthy animal before he can kill them. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began

growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Johnny.

We were walking around the park to find him.

Sakura Knudson: You and your family sure travel a lot don't you Megan?

Megan: Yeah we love going to so many awesome places and all that.

Me: It's awesome.

Nico: It sure is.

We were walking around we spotted Johnny by a bunch of benches, and like Lincoln said, he's taken the other ten Christmas Gene-Slammers who are also his Guardian Angels hostage and he's going to shoot them.

Lincoln: There he is, and there's the other ten Christmas Gene-Slammer Guardian Angels.

Me: In broad daylight? Not a smart move.

Lincoln: We need to get them out and fast before he starts shooting.

Paige Pigpen: Ooh, leave this one to me.

Nico: Uh… oh.

Paige Pigpen snuck up to him, and she raised her arm up exposing her armpit, and it released a massive stink cloud and gassed the area!.

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

MAJOR P.U.! This caused the Johnny clone to be blinded and he started shooting like crazy!

But, before he could shoot the other ten Christmas Gene-Slammer Guardian Angels, Lincoln made a portal of darkness and got the other ten Christmas Gene-Slammer Guardian Angels out.

Me: WHEW! Man, that was really stinky!

Nico: Big time!

Lori: That was literally even worse than dealing with Lynn or Lana stinking up the house. I should've brought out a tub of tomato juice and threw them in and scrubbed them down long ago.

Lincoln: You would wind up in a full body cast thanks to Lynn and get bite marks thanks to Lana. Okay, now to take care of that animal.

The Johnny clone came out, and he was super enraged upon seeing us,

Johnny: YOU!

Me: That's right us! You are a fucking piece of trash you motherfucking filthy animal!

He got his tommy gun to shoot at us, but Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier. But, that idiot gangster was too consumed by bloodlust and he started shooting, but the bullets bounced off the barrier and it stood strong.

Lincoln: Okay, stupid, you asked for it.

Nico: And it's going to hurt really bad!

Lincoln went ULTIMATE LINCOLN and used the powers of Lodestar.

Lincoln: LODESTAR!

Lincoln fired magnetic blasts and snatched the gun out of the gangster's hands and crushed it, and he fired electromagnetic blasts that also removed loads of ammunition that gangster had on him.

Nico: Ooh, nice one!

Gwen T: Now, he's got no chance of defending himself.

Suddenly, the Johnny clone got out another tommy gun and was about to shoot, but Sebastian fired a blast of dark fire which melted it and burned his arms and hands at once.

Johnny Clone: OW! You stupid bastard, who the Hell do you think you are?!

Tsukasa: Just some people passing through.

Me: And they are people that you fucked around with!

Nico: And they are REALLY PISSED OFF!

Johnny: I'm gonna give you to the count of 10, to get your ugly, yella, no-good keister off my property, before I pump your guts full of lead!

Venom: (steps forward) Take your best shot then. (Points to his chest) Right here. Hit us with your best shot.

Johnny: 1… 2… 10!

GUNSHOTS FIRING! LAUGHING MANIACALLY!

But the bullets were not having any effect on him as they were bouncing off him like they were nothing.

He blasted him until he ran out of ammo.

CLICKING

Venom: Ha. That didn't hurt us at all.

Some of the bullets were sucked into him.

Venom: Plus, ammo is expensive. Have some back!

He fired the bullets back at him with his hands and blasted his legs all over.

Johnny's legs were shredded from them.

Nico: I bet that had to hurt!

Me: Like when you killed Snakes and your Girlfriend Carlotta! Right!?

Qin: Yeah!

Me: Also we're in a park you son of a bitch! It's for EVERYONE! Not you!

Nico: Yeah!

He got up.

Johnny: I'm gonna give you to the count of three to get your lousy, lyin', low-down, four-flushing carcass OUT my door!

Me: This is a park you motherfucking pissant!

He pointed the gun at me.

Me: Take your best shot you shitfucking fucksack.

Johnny: 1… 2…

MULTIPLE GUNSHOTS! MANIACAL LAUGHTER!

I grabbed all the bullets with lightning fast speed! And he ran out again.

Me: 3. Merry Christmas you fucking filthy animal!

I fired his bullets back at him and hit him in his other leg.

Me: And a happy fucking new year!

I fired a bullet and blasted his arm!

He got out his gun and I fired laser vision blasts and blasted his gun and melted it!

Then, he was met with getting slashed on the chest by Lincoln with his claws and it left claw marks and scars on his chest along with a punch to his nose.

Lincoln: That's for trying to murder my Guardian Angels, you filthy animal. If I could, I wish I could kill you right here right now! (STEAM BLEW OUT OF LINCOLN'S NOSE AND THE SCLERA OF HIS EYES TURNED BLOODSHOT WITH RAGE TOWARDS THAT FILTHY ANIMAL)

Nico: Oh, you really did it, you filthy animal! Trying to murder his Guardian Angels is a deadly line no one, and I mean, no one would dare to cross.

Me: You've got some nerve, asshole. Well, no skin off our nose if Lincoln tries to skin you alive.

Paige Pigpen: Now, it's time to give you a complete thrashing, you scumbag.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: You like that! How about this!? (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

He was down!

Nico: Top this! (ECHOING) THUNDER STOMP!

He used Pajiramon's powers and smashed his chest and Johnny belched up a HUGE AMOUNT OF BLOOD!

Nico: That had to hurt did it!

Horsea squirted Ink and blinded him.

Me: Celine Screwball, GO WILD!

Celine laughed crazily!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOO WOO WOO WOOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Johnny all over the place!

HONKS TERRANCE'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: I may be crazy but I just love giving people what they love!

HONKS JOHNNY'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: HAVE A PIE!

SPLAT!

She got out a pie and splatted it into Johnny's face!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She honked Johnny's nose!

HONK!

She then ran around Johnny really fast!

Celine Screwball bashed Johnny's face like a punching bag!

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She really bashed him all over!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! How do you like me now chum? WOO

WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Johnny all over!

Johnny punched her!

POW!

But the punch made her head bounce around like a punching bag.

Celine Screwball: Oh so you want to tussle it out do ya bub!

KRABLAM!

She bashed him in his face with a hammer!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

We were really laughing hysterically at her lightning fast moves and funny shenanigans!

Johnny: ARE YOU MAKING FUN OF MY PAIN YOU FILTHY ANIMAL?!

Celine Screwball: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY POSITIVELY CORRECT! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D!

Daffy Duck: (LAUGHING) OH BROTHER!

WE WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Poromon got into a tank!

Poromon: Time to turn this jerk into roadkill!

Johnny was ran over and he was flatter than a pancake!

Hannah then punched him in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Elise Paine: GO SIS!

Nico: NICE!

Manaphy juggled dynamite!

Manaphy: Catch!

She threw the dynamite and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Johnny: Ouch!

THUNDERCLAP!

Hannah fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Poliwag used grenades as bowling balls!

Poliwag: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

He rolled them and they hit Johnny and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Elise Paine: YEAH GET HIM!

Hannah ran fast with the speed of lightning and gave Johnny a NASTY ULTRA SUPER MEGA WEDGIE!

Horsea poked a puma with a stick and it chased her and Horsea jumped and the puma mauled Johnny all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Tentacool used chickens as arrows. She fired one and it skewered him in his butt!

Johnny screamed in pain!

Then a REALLY FUNNY thing happened and we saw eggs pouring out of his mouth! WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Jirachi put a bullseye on him!

Johnny: Huh?

BANG! DING! BANG DING!

We fired blasters and blasted him all over the place!

DING DING DING DING DING DING!

Freakazoid and the Mask both gave him a wedgie

HOING!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Freakazoid: This guy has brown underwear!

Mask: Yeah he must've never washed his clothes! OOH! SOMEBODY STOP ME!

Freakazoid: Hey Johnny lets you and me wrestle!

They got to wrestling and he was pulling his leg and screaming in pain as he was pounding the ground!

Johnny: STOP!

Freakazoid: Say uncle!

Johnny: UNCLE!

Freakazoid: Say Grandma Moses Makes Munch Meat Most Monday Mornings!

Johnny: NEVER!

Freakazoid: Okay!

HE PULLED HARD!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: Grandma Moses Makes Munch Meat Most Monday Mornings!

Then NICO'S TONGUE GOT TIED UP IN A kNOT!

Nico: (MUFFLED) HEY! My thung is thied up in a knot!

Nicole: It's a tongue twister!

Nico was able to untie his tongue.

Nico: Ahh. I hate it when that happens!

Camie: That was awesome.

I punched Johnny!

POW!

Me: Hurts doesn't it.

Manaphy charged at him and bashed him in his face!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: YEAH TAKE THAT!

Nico: I got something!

Nico turned into RATH!

Nico: RATH!

He went over to him!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING JOHNNY R. VALENTINE! YOU ARE THE MOST DISGUSTING GANGSTER EVER AND YOU'RE GOING TO GET A TASTE OF MY RATH!

Me: YOU TELL HIM NICO!

Rath punched and smashed and bashed him all over the place with intense fury!

Rath punched him!

POW!

Rath knocked out most of his teeth!

Nico reverted back!

Camerupt charged at him!

Camerupt: Take this!

Camerupt fired fireballs and blasted him all over!

Nico: YEAH! TAKE THAT!

Me: That was funny!

Lincoln turned into Ampfibian.

Lincoln: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

He used the Core Medals for Electro, Evil Spark Man and Evil Elec Man.

Ra'ad: Lets make this electrifying!

Lincoln and Ra'ad and Spark Mandrill: LIGHTNING OF THE AMPERI!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him intensely.

Lily turned into Sandbox!

Lily: SANDBOX!

She fired sand and it went into his pants!

Gaara: Nothing is more hurtful than getting sand in your shorts.

Sandbox: That is for sure.

Sandbox used the core medals for Ebon, RTN Sasori and Amazing Sandman!

Sandbox and Gaara: SANDSTORM BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of sand and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Spiderman turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey!

Spiderman: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Me: Fitting for you Peter.

Ultimate Spidermonkey: Thanks.

He fired web blasts and webbed him up.

Ultimate Spidermonkey: I've got eight legs and ready for action.

Keito: Me too!

Ultimate Spidermonkey used the Core Medals for Vanitas, Charlotte the Giant Tarantula and Spider Evo from Dynaman.

Ultimate Spidermonkey and Keito: SPIDER WEB SHOOT WAVE!

They fired waves of webs and blasted Johnny all over and he was locked in a spiderweb cocoon!

Me: Take that!

MJ turned into Humongousaur!

MJ: HUMONGOUSAUR!

She smashed and bashed Johnny all over!

Humongousaur: How is that for Size not mattering!

Aylene Carter: Because that is going to hurt!

Humongousaur used the core medals for Evil Green Ranger, Tar Monster and Red Claw.

Humongousaur and Aylene Carter: DINOSAUR BUTTSMASHING BLAST!

Rhey fired energy waves and blasted Johnny all over

Megan turned into Starlaser

Megan: STARLASER!

She fired laser blasts.

Starlaser: How do you all like my new Cybertronian form?

Armada Starscream: It's really awesome!

Starlaser used the Core Medals for Armada Thrust, Armada Megatron and Living Laser.

Starlasrr and Armada Starscream: CYBERTRON LASER BLASTSTORM!

They fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

Sarah turned into Enchantreus!

Sarah: ENCHANTREUS!

Kameo: A form for me? That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Enchantreus fird waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Enchantreus: Now things are going to be fun.

Kameo: I'm ready for this!

Enchantreus used the Core Medals for Koragg, Necrolai and Serpentina.

Enchantreus and Kameo: LIGHTNING ELF THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted Johnny all over.

Kaz turned into Hopeflare!

Kaz: HOPEFLARE!

Saint Walker: One of my kind. That is most amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Hopeflare fired waves of blue energy and blasted Johnny.

Hopeflare: This is gonna be a good one.

Saint Walker: I'm ready and all will be well.

Hopeflare used the Core Medals for Molten Man, Yost Molten Man and Lava Golem.

Hopeflare and Saint Walker: ODYM FIRESTLRM BLAST!

They fired waves of blue fire and blasted him down.

Peyton turned into Willgiant

Peyton: WILLGIANT!

Kilowog: Wow! One for my species! That is awesome!

Willgiant: Yep.

He fired waves of green energy blasts and smashed Johnny.

Willgiran: Lets make this fun!

Kilowog: You got it!

Willgiant used the core medals for King Shark, Evil Dive Man and Evil Splash Woman.

Willgiant and Kilowog: OA HAMMER BASSAGE!

They fired waves of green energy hammers and they bashed him all over.

Tom turned into Furygreed!

Tom: FURYGREED!

Larfleeze: Ooh one of me! Now Shiny can be happy.

Furygreed: Yep.

He fired orange light blasts and blasted him all over.

Furygreed: Lets make him pounded into stinky doo doo.

Larfleeze: That is for sure!

He used the Core Medals for King Shark, Slash and Clobster!

Furygreed and Larfleeze: OKAARA GREED BLAST!

They fired waves of orange energy and blasted him all over.

Raiden turned into Bountyhuntor

Raiden: BOUNTYHUNTOR!

Nico: One of Cad Bane's kind! That is so cool!

Bountyhuntor: It sure is!

He fired laser blasts and blasted him all over.

Jack Landors: Lets make this fun.

Aayla Secura: (French Accent) I agree there.

Bountyhuntor used the Core Medals for Aqueduct, Cad Bane and Auric Goldfinger.

Bountyhuntor, Jack and Aayla: JEDI FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energry and blasted him all over.

Cad Bane then happened to pass by

Cad Bane: Huh? Hey guys! Wow! An Omnitrix form of me? That is cool!

Bountyhuntor: It sure is!

Qin: Nice!

Xenia: Yeah!

Cad Bane: That is awesome.

Poliwag slapped Johnny with his tail!

WHAP!

Camie: Nice one.

Suddenly, Paige Pigpen's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a grey and yellow energy aura with stars, trash, smelly junk, stink clouds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Johnny clone, she left grey and yellow energy, stars, trash, smelly junk, stink clouds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Paige Pigpen: You really are nothing more than a filthy animal always resorting to using violence just because you can't control your bloodlust. That's what I hate about people like you, and I'm going to make sure you pay the consequences of your actions, you piece of trash!

Johnny Clone: WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU JUST SAY, BITCH?! I'LL KILL YOU!

Suddenly, Paige Pigpen was surrounded by a massive vortex of grey and yellow energy with stars, trash, smelly junk, and stink clouds surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Johnny clone: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: OH MAN! THIS IS GOING TO GET REALLY STINKY!

We all had on 22nd Century Exopacks on thanks to our 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpacks.

Nico: Big time stinky!

Lincoln: This guy's going to get covered in tons of trash and smelling like a dumpster after Paige gets through with him, P.U.!

Then, as the vortex faded, Paige Pigpen emerged, but she was changed forever.

Paige Pigpen grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large grey and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has grey and yellow highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a grey and yellow energy aura with stars, trash, smelly junk, stink clouds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Pigpen with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with yellow iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Trash, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in their hooves, she also has Pigpen with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Trash, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in his hooves for the second pendant on the bottom of her grey trashcan-shaped Element of Harmony along with with grey crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and grey gems on the gold star links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Paige Pigpen has on a short-sleeved grey shirt with Pigpen's cutie mark on it, grey pants, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, trash, smelly junk, stink clouds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Pigpen surrounded by stars, magic, trashcans, and junk and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a grey gem with neon glowing grey lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Paige Pigpen felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with grey tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with grey tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, and Pigpen's tail grew larger and longer for her new body, Paige Pigpen has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large grey gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and red fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Paige Pigpen's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey and yellow energy, stars, trash, smelly junk, stink clouds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Paige Pigpen's Cosmic Eternal Stinky Friendship Pigpen Legacy Embodiment Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Stinky Friendship Pigpen Legacy Embodiment Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded brown gems and Pigpen etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged grey blade, large gold Alicorn heads with grey gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large grey gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with grey gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold Alicorn heads is a gold Alicorn head with grey gems for eyes and grey gem in its mouth for the pommel, Paige Pigpen has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with grey gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold Alicorn with grey gems for eyes and large grey gem in its collar for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a grey kanji with trash cans in between the kanji below Pigpen that said, "Paige Pigpen, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer, and Legacy of Pigpen, Powerful Master of Trash, Archenemy of Gilgamesh, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Smelly Trash, Stinky Friendship, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ペイジ・ピッペン、具現化、ジーン・スラマー、そしてピッグペンの遺産、ゴミの強力なマスター、ギルガメッシュの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、そしてビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くほど強力素晴らしくて強力な教師の生徒であり、臭いゴミ、臭い友情、アリコーン、フェニックス、天使の達人

Paige Pigpen has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-PIGPEN LEGACY EMBODIMENT-ALICORN-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STINKY FRIENDSHIP TRASH CAN MASTER ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STINKY FRIENDSHIP TRASH CAN MASTER ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STINKY FRIENDSHIP TRASH CAN MASTER ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Paige Pigpen's Super Angel-Pigpen Legacy Embodiment-Alicorn-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Johnny clone saw it, he went mad and got out another tommy gun to shoot her, but Paige Pigpen fired a massive barrage of grey and yellow energy, stars, trash, smelly junk, stink clouds, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Johnny clone and the gun melted because of the stink and he got sent flying into another wall, he got back out, but boy, was he madder than ever.

Paige Pigpen: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Stinky Friendship Trash Can Master Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Stinky Friendship Trash Can Master Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) Okay, you moron, it's high-time we teach you a lesson you'll never forget.

Me: Hope you like getting covered in trash and smelling like a dumpster.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though you're just a clone of that filthy animal, you're just as destructive and murderous as ever.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready for another asskicking!

Lincoln, Paige Pigpen, and I went after the Johnny clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, grey and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Johnny clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Paige Pigpen, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Johnny clone even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Paige Pigpen, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, trash, and planets at the Johnny clone, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Then, Lincoln threw a massive El Mongo Stink Bomb which hit the Johnny clone and exploded, and he was covered in smelly gunk and he smelled like a dumpster.

Me: Merry Christmas you fucking filthy animal.

Nico: And a Happy Fucking New Year.

Then, he was dragged into the portal opened up by Lincoln to Vypra and thrown into an isolation tank. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Paige Pigpen's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large grey planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: That'll teach that moronic gangster!

Nico: He's gonna be in for severe re-education from Vypra after getting a bath.

Lincoln: You said it.

We then went up to the ten Christmas Gene-Slammers, and Lincoln recognized them immediately.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Maria Windknight, Gene-Slammer of MedievalGallantmon, Zoey Zombievenger, Gene-Slammer of Avendread Savior, Kuro Dākusutīrudoragon, Gene-Slammer of

Darkness Metal, The Dragon of Dark Steel, Natsumi Kurisutaruraito, Gene-Slammer of Tistina, the Divinity that Defies Darkness, Leona Illusionbeast, Gene-Slammer of Berfomet the Mythical King of Phantom Beasts, Sonnya Supernova, Gene-Slammer of Red Supernova Dragon, Liara Steamtrain, Gene-Slammer of Superheavy Samurai Steam Train King, Amelia Colorcrystal, Gene-Slammer of Ultimate Crystal Rainbow Dragon Overdrive, Sara Tripleelement, Gene-Slammer of the Gate Guardians Combined, and Boa Bora Blazespear, Gene-Slammer of Gaia Prominence, the Fierce Force.

Pyra Scorchsword: That's who that filthy animal tried to shoot?! I hope Vypra puts him through Hell!

Corona Crystaldrago: He's lucky we didn't decide to end him forever!

Maria Windknight: Thank you all for saving us. (Sees Lincoln) (GASPS) Lincoln, is that you?!

Lincoln: It's me, Maria. Thank goodness we got you all away from that filthy anima.

Just then, the other Christmas Gene-Slammers ran up to Lincoln and kissed him all over and many of them cried tears on his chest: THAT FILTHY ANIMAL TRIED TO KILL THEM IN COLD BLOOD TO SLAKE HIS THIRST FOR BLOOD! VYPRA'S GONNA PUT HIM THROUGH FUCKING HELL FOR THIS!

Corona Crystaldrago: I can't believe that moron tried to kill them, Vypra's so going to put him through fucking Hell!

Nico: Oh, big time. So, you gonna introduce us?

Pyra Scorchsword: Oh right. The first girl is Maria Windknight, Gene-Slammer of MedievalGallantmon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and classmate in English and she's also the cousin of Adrien Agreste A.K.A. Cat Noir. She and Lincoln love to try on various outfits, and she like her cousin has yellow hair. She's one of the best fashionistas among Lincoln's guardian angels as she made Lincoln a tuxedo and pants that can adapt to Lincoln's transformations and it's orange in color too. To show thanks, Lincoln kissed Maria on the lips, and she hates The Wet Bandits with a blazing passion, why? Because they once tried to steal her clothes and her money and by extension her family's money which Lincoln, Maria, and surprisingly Gabriel Agreste did not take kindly to. So, Gabriel as Hawk Moth prior to his arrest summoned Stormy Weather to work alongside Lincoln and Maria to get not only Maria's clothes and money back, but also, to scare The Wet Bandits away screaming like little girls.

Eli: You guys had help from Gabriel before you went after him?!

Lincoln: Yep, I remember that all too well, he didn't take kindly to Marv and Harry for what they did, and we got Maria's clothes and money back, and sent those boobs screaming back to prison.

Nico: Yeesh, messing with Gabriel's family by trying to steal his niece's clothes and money, that's basically getting yourself sent to Hell for that.

Corona Crystaldrago: The second girl is Zoey Zombievenger, Gene-Slammer of Avendread Savior, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Texas and classmate in Gym, and is surprisingly a zombie girl and is an expert of the zombie apocalypse. She and Lincoln prepped everything for when they head to worlds that have zombie apocalypse and she has pink hair. Lincoln made Zoey a pink necklace with black gems, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates perverts with a blazing passion.

Nico: Drat, we should've met her during any of our zombie-themed missions.

Lincoln: One day, you'll see us both in action against the hordes of zombies.

Pyra Scorchsword: The third girl is Kuro Dākusutīrudoragon, Gene-Slammer of Darkness Metal, The Dragon of Dark Steel, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Math, and she's the cousin of Jet. Her last name, Dākusutīrudoragon means Darkness Steel Dragon in Japanese. She is the master of crafting powerful weapons and master of various types of magic. She and Lincoln also helped Luan with birthday parties as well. Lincoln made Kuro a black necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Trina Riffins with a blazing passion.

Nico: Whoa, a skilled blacksmith and master of various types of magic?! That's awesome.

Lincoln: I eve used magic spells and infused my sword with it to do extra damage to enemies.

Corona Crystaldrago: The fourth girl is Natsumi Kurisutaruraito, Gene-Slammer of Tistina, the Divinity that Defies Darkness, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Japan and classmate in Science, and she's also the cousin of Fuu from Samurai Champloo. Her last name, Kurisutaruraito, means Crystal Light in Japanese. She, Fuu and Lincoln would hunt for various crystals in caves, and she like Lincoln has white hair. They even made various jewelries out of crystals and Lincoln made Natsumi a white necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Flip with a blazing passion.

Fuu (Samurai Champloo) Natsumi and Lincoln made some awesome crystal jewelries, take a look.

Fuu showed us a pair of crystal earrings, bracelets, and necklace he and Natsumi made five years ago.

Rarity: My word, that's an amazing set of earrings, bracelets, and matching necklace you all made.

Lincoln: Thanks, Rarity.

Pyra Scorchsword: The fifth girl is Leona Illusionbeast, Gene-Slammer of Berfomet the Mythical King of Phantom Beasts, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Texas and classmate in Gym, and she's also the cousin of Tina Armstrong and a very strong wrestler. She even protected Lincoln from bullies as well and she has yellow hair. To show thanks for protecting him, Lincoln kissed Leona on the lips. She hates Hawk and Hank and even Chandler with a blazing passion.

Me: I've seen her wrestle the biggest, meanest, and toughest bullies into the ground, and she's tough.

Nico: Nice.

Selene Emperyous: The sixth girl is Sonnya Supernova, Gene-Slammer of Red Supernova Dragon, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from New Domino City and classmate in Math, and she's also the cousin of Jack Atlas. She and Lincoln practiced with various Duel Decks and they even won a few tournaments. She has red hair, and Lincoln made Sonnya a red necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates Icky Vicky with a blazing passion.

Lincoln: We practiced with various Duel Decks even the Duel Monsters many of my Guardian Angels were Gene-Slammed into, and she's used her cousin's Duel Deck before.

Me: Incredible.

Michelle Emperyous: The seventh girl is Liara Steamtrain, Gene-Slammer of Superheavy Samurai Steam Train King, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Math and she's also the cousin of Clover and she's a lover of trains, and like her cousin, she has yellow hair. She and Lincoln love trains, and he made Liara a trained themed necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She hates Lila Rossi with a blazing passion in the same way Clover despises Mandy.

Nico: Yikes! And I can guess it got ugly if they got into a physical fight.

Lincoln: It sure did, she trashed Lila the same way Clover trashed that spoiled brat, Mandy.

Clover: It was so awesome.

Laney Emperyous: The eighth girl is Amelia Colorcrystal, Gene-Slammer of Ultimate Crystal Rainbow Dragon Overdrive, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science, and she's also a lover of jewels and crystals and she's the cousin of Alex. She and Lincoln love to make various jewels and even made jeweled necklaces. Lincoln made Amelia a blue diamond necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and she hates

Flip with a blazing passion.

Lincoln: We've made a lot of various jewels and jeweled necklaces, and we even found jewel quarries nearby in town, and they have some of the most amazing jewels there.

Alex: They were really amazing, one day, we'll show you guys.

Nico: This we got to see.

Rachel Emperyous: The ninth girl is Sara Tripleelement, Gene-Slammer of the Gate Guardians Combined, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Science, but she loves to study the sky during the day and night and she's also the cousin of Sam Simpson. They also made a massive diorama of the weather as well as how it affects various ecosystems. Lincoln made Sara a green, yellow, and blue necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips. She hates Lila Rossi with a blazing passion in the same way Sam despises that spoiled brat, Mandy.

Sam: Wait, I remember that all too well, their diorama project amazed everyone in school and even the science committee was impressed by it, and they've studied the sky during the day and night.

Lincoln: My favorite was studying the night sky, we saw the stars and we saw the constellations and wrote them all in a journal for class.

Vorya Emperyous: You both wound up getting an A for that. And the tenth girl is Boa Bora Blazespear, Gene-Slammer of Gaia Prominence, the Fierce Force, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and classmate in Gym, but she's also one of the fiercest and strongest of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, and she's the cousin of Boa Hancock. She even hates bullies as well, and to show thanks for protecting him from even Lynn, Chandler, and other bullies, Lincoln kissed Boa Bora on the lips, and she hates bullies and perverts, and even Lynn with a blazing passion.

Nico: Yeesh, and I can guess Lynn and Chandler got beaten to a bloody pulp, right?

Lincoln: Worse than that, she turned Chandler into a human pretzel and threw him into the sewers and she threw Lynn into a nest of skunks and she got sprayed hard.

Me: I almost hurled when I smelled Lynn, she smelled even worse than ever.

Luna: We threw her in an industrial sized tub of tomato juice.

Lincoln: She deserved it, and it's so good to see you all again, girls.

Maria Windknight: You too, Lincoln, and you've really really grown into quite a man.

Amelia Colorcrystal: You sure have, and thank you for saving us from that filthy animal.

Me: He wasn't going to forgive that filthy animal for trying to kill you girls.

Nico: He never forgave that old goat, Scoots, for what she did killing Claudia, hurting one of his Guardian Angels is basically grounds for eternal damnation.

Selene Emperyous: That's right, eternal damnation befalls those who dare to hurt his Guardian Angels.

Ben: Let me see if I have Starlaser, Enchantreus, Furygreed, Willgiant, Hopeflare, and Bountyhuntor

He checked and nothing.

Ben: Nothing!

Me: We can fix that.

Nico: Nice job, Camerupt!

Camerupt: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: That was fun.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Camerupt: No thanks. I can't drink beer. I'm violently allergic to it.

Nico: What happens?

Camerupt: You do not want to know.

Me: Oh boy.

Poromon: I see what you mean.

Poliwag did Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: Okay.

Saint Walker: You can add me to your list of aliens, Ben.

Larfleeze: As well as me.

Kameo: Me too.

Cad Bane: And me too.

Kilowog: Me too.

Me: Also I based Starlaser from Sonar of the Air Minicon team

Qin: Cool!

Ben: I get it. Starlaser must be a Decepticon form. And Omniprime is an Autobot form

Me: I think so

Qin: Yeah.

Ben: But who do I scan for Starlaser?

Me: Sonar?

Sonar went over to him.

Ben: Oh, why not?

Ben scanned Sonar and the Omnitrix recalibrated Sonar's DNA for him and made Starlaser!

Ben: Oh yeah!

Camie: Cool!

Ben: And now, for the others.

He scanned them and got the powers of Enchantreus, Furygreed, Willgiant, Hopeflare, and Bountyhuntor.

A boy version of Enchantreus called Enchantor.

Nico: Awesome!

Ben: And I still have Omniprime

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Cool.

Nico: Yep. Now it's time for the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous.

Me: Wow! So Sailor Moon, Serenity Moon, January Moonwolf, Nyarla Nightmare Moon, Winona Werewolf and Marianna Andromeda.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Phantom Puppeteer are 7 people!

We gasped!

Nico: Whoa!

Camie: Wow!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy this is gonna be crazy!

Then the cutie marks of the rest of Sunset Shimmer, Fluttershy, Twilight Sparkle, Rarity, Applejack, Pinkie Pie and Microchips glowed.

Me: Whoa Sunset you and the rest of the girls and Microchips' cutie marks are glowing.

Eddy: Manaphy, before we go any further, does the thought of Werewolf Poromon still scare you?

Manaphy: Yes it does. But I'm getting better bit by bit.

Qin: Good.

Nico: Yeah she's making progress.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

Then Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous came!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This will be good.

Another Blob: (In a girls voice.

They merged and split into 7 figures and they were the Embodiments of Sunset Shimmer, Fluttershy, Twilight Sparkle, Rarity, Applejack, Pinkie Pie and Microchips!

Serena Sunset Shimmer: Serena Sunset Shimmer.

Fiona Fluttershy: Fiona Fluttershy.

Tabitha Twilight Sparkle: Tabitha Twilight Sparkle.

Eleanor Rarity: Eleanor Rarity.

Aylene Applejack: Aylene Applejack.

Penny Pinkie Pie: Penny Pinkie Pie!

Melanie Microchips: And I'm Melanie Microchips.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Camie: Same here.

Eleanor Rarity: It's gonna be fun helping you out.

Me: Yep. By the way is the Another Phantom Puppeteer friendly or hostile?

Aylene Applejack: Friendly and she is an amazing puppetmaster.

Me: Nico!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHEF FORCE 6!

She summoned Teruteru Hanamura, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Universe 666 Tirek and Universe 666 Storm King!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yep.

Camie: This will be fun.

Horsea: Aww, I liked it when Eddy was showing pictures!

Eddy: Horsea, I'm sorry but May doesn't want me to show pictures. It's out of my hands now!

Me: The last thing we want is for May to kill Eddy and Luan killing her.

Nico: Ino, when Horsea was scared by the Haunted Car, did you have therapy with her?

Ino: Yes I did and it produced amazingly awesome results. Horsea got over the fear of the Haunted Car in a few days.

Camie: That is amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Varie: I agree there.

Maria: Are you doing the same with Manaphy?

Ino: Yep. She's doing well.

Me: Good. Keep it up.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yep. There!

We saw the Another Phantom Puppeteer!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Another Phantom Puppeteer!

Me: This will be good.

Another Phantom Puppeteer: (In a girls voice) Yes it sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with teal green hair and blue eyes and had green island clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Island Dopant on it and on her skirt and had a black phoenix sword.

Me: Jade Island! Awesome!

Jade Island: Good to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Jade is from the island of Java and she is a treasure hunter. She goes after the most elusive of jewels in Indonesia. Also she is an amazing Wayang Kulit or Shadow Puppet master.

Nico: That is cool!

Nicole: Awesome to meet a Treasure hunter.

Jade Island: It sure is awesome.

Lola: Yeah.

Kaito (gets out Dynaman gear): Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks (gets out Bioman gear): Because we can grant it instead

Kaito got a Dynaman Sword and Zocks got a Bioman Sword.

Jade Island. Just to find this.

She held out a picture and it was a huge Fire Ruby Heart.

Nicole: (GASP) The Fire Heart of Vritra! I've been trying to find that for years.

Nico: (WHISTLES) That is a huge ruby.

Nicole: It's said to be the all-powerful heart of the Evil Fire Dragon God of Hindu Myth, Vritra. It has the powers of fire in its entirety in it.

Nico: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: We can gladly find that for you.

Jade Island: Thanks.

Nicole: I have a map leading to where it might be.

Jade Island: Great.

Sougo (gets out Dynaman Ridewatch): Where do you think it might be?

Geiz (gets out Bioman Ridewatch): Well, we'll have to find it some other time.

Sougo got DynaRedArmor while Geiz got Red1Armor

Nicole: It's said to be on an uncharted island somewhere in Indonesia.

Me: With over 18,110 islands there it's going to be like looking for a needle in a haystack.

Nico: Good thing that I know Indonesia like the back of my hand.

Nicole: You'll be a big help in finding it Nico.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first Jade.

We did so and we were ready.

Nico: (gets out Phantom Puppeteer's Ridewatch) Master of Puppets are pulling your strings!

May: (Gets out Another Future Kiva's Ridewatch) We already got Fuestles from Another Kiva before.

Maria: (Gets out Werewolf's Ridewatch) This will be awesome.

Serena Moon: (Gets out Kabuki Succubus's Ridewatch) I'm ready for some love.

They used the powers of Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous and blasted the Phantom Puppeteer all over.

Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS) then came!

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Jean Jacket!

Jean Jacket: Thanks Nico. It's cool!

Takeru: So me and my team next!

Camie: Awesome!

Nico: Spooky!

Xenia: Yep.

?: Boy I'll say!

Snipe Anteater came!

Me: Snipe Anteater! Wow!

Nico: Cool!

Snipe Anteater: (In a girls voice) It sure will be.

Nico: Lola Anteater!? Whoa!

Snipe Anteater: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this.

She fired energy waves and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair and blue eyes and a pink bikini on and had pink angel wings and a giant anteater symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Nico: Awesome!

May: And I didn't get hit!

SPLAT!

She got hit in the face with a pie!

May: OH COME ON! (Slurps) Yummy! Oregon Marionberry.

Rarity: Lets get you some clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome blue and pink clothes.

Lola Anteater: Awesome! Thanks.

Maria: You're welcome.

May: Who threw that pie?! Was it you Daffy Duck!

Daffy Duck: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY 100% ABSOLUTELY CORRECT! HOOHOOHOOHOOHOOHOHOHO!

May: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Daffy Duck: Honestly, I did it to make things funny.

Nico: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Daffy Duck: Besides, being crazy is what I do best! (HONKS MAY'S NOSE) HOOOHOHOHOHO!

WE LAUGHED!

Lola Anteater: Good times!

Serena Moon: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Lola Anteater: When me and Nico went after that dopey anteater from Ants in The Plants.

Me: That is one of my favorites.

Qin: Good times.

Lola Anteater: Yeah we made him cry uncle.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Lola hugged.

Nico:: I've missed you.

Lola Anteater: Me too. Oh and I don't eat ants for real. I eat honey.

Nico: Nice.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Sailor Moon are heading to the world of Droners (2020), and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here and Ets is going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy Gavinda Teach, the greedy millionaire who steps on others to get what she wants.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of Droners, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here and Ets is going to rescue the four girls here, but we're going to destroy Gavinda Teach, the greedy millionaire who steps on others to get what she wants.

Ets: I knew we'd be going after her, and like Lincoln said, she's a greedy millionaire who steps on others to get what she wants.

Me: Reminds me of Flip.

Nico: But, she's different, she's a millionaire and she's greedy and conniving. So, we're got to be very careful with her.

Sailor Moon: But, either way, she's going to pay for her crimes.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light brown hair and blue flower beret, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in an a white sleeveless blouse, necklace with a dark blue gem for the pendant, white skirt, purple lace stockings, black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, light, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Major Arcana Tarot Cards, holstered on her back is a massive gold greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the seven girls Lincoln is to rescue and the four girls Ets is to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Mariana Gébelin, Avatar of The Major Arcana and White Magic Master.

Mariana Gébelin: That's right, and I got the girls away from Gavinda Teach.

?: You worthless dirt poor pieces of trash, I'll destroy all of you for ruining my plans!

We then saw our target, Gavinda Teach, and she was really out to cause death and destruction!

Sylvester: Alright, I've had just about enough of her!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: This'll serve as an example of what we're going to do to Flip, let's get her and tear her apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's

Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's

Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sailor Moon and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of

Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Gavinda Teach, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired an energy beam that hit her and he drained her of her life force leaving her as a withered corpse. Then, he set her body on fire and sent her to The Black Gates, we cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Your days of stepping on people to get what you want and satisfy your neverending greed end here. (To Mariana Gébelin) And it's so good to see you again, Mariana.

Mariana Gébelin: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Mariana Gébelin wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Mariana Gébelin was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Mariana Gébelin: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Mariana Gébelin's waist and hugged her, and Mariana Gébelin is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you

were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Mariana Gébelin: (French Accent) Mon Dieu, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Mariana Gébelin, Avatar of The Major Arcana and White Magic Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 18th Century French Occultist Antoine Court de Gébelin who paved the way for tarot readings, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's also the leader of a group of white magicians who use their holy arts to defend innocent people from dark magicians who use the dark arts to hurt others for their own amusement. Mariana came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Mariana a greatsword and necklace with a blue gem pendant, and to show thanks, Mariana kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Mariana along with the rest of his harem. Mariana also hates Flip, Icky Vicky, and the other jerks, and she did a tarot reading on them, and for Icky Vicky and Flip along with the other jerks, her tarot reading foretold their punishment would be one of karmic justice as they would die horribly for the crimes they've committed and be forgotten from existence.

Nico: Just like what we heard yesterday. So, it's true you can tell a person's future through the tarot cards you have.

Mariana Gébelin: That's right, and my readings are always accurate.

Lincoln: The Tarot Card readings Mariana and her friends have done are incredibly accurate, and Lisa's tried to debunk them many times, only to get a Tarot Card reading done on her, and it ended with Mariana saying that if Lisa didn't change her ways towards me, it would end with her future destroyed and getting sent to prison, same with Lori, Lynn, Luan, and Lola.

Me: It was really accurate and Lisa was horrified, along with Lori, Luan, Lynn, and Lola.

Lincoln: Angering the Arcana Avatars was a huge mistake on their part, and now that you're here, Mariana.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Mariana Gébelin's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Mariana Gébelin: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Mariana Gébelin with dark blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and dark blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Mariana Gébelin: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Mariana Gébelin.

Mariana Gébelin had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Mariana Gébelin's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Mariana Gébelin had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the ten girls Lincoln was to rescue and the four girls Ets was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw the ten girls, he immediately recognized them. The ten girls are Corto Heilani, Mouse, Max, Hannah, Flora, Simulator Debbie, Mina, Victoria, and Laurel, and Universe 666 Gavinda Teach from Droners, and when

Ets saw the four girls, he saw who they were, the four girls are Katie, Debbie from Droners, Simulator Lucy from Ninjala, and Niko Nekose.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Corto Heilani, Mouse, Max, Hannah, Flora, Simulator Debbie, Mina, Victoria, and Laurel, and Universe 666 Gavinda Teach from Droners.

Ets: And Katie, Debbie from Droners, Simulator Lucy from Ninjala, and Niko Nekose.

Then, when Katie and the other three girls saw Ets, they ran up to Ets and kissed him.

Nicole: The girls definitely gave Ets his reward for saving them from Gavinda.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Corto Heilani: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Corto Heilani and the other nine girls saw who it was that saved them from Gavinda Teach, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The

Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large

rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Corto Heilani: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made nine clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Corto Heilani: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, ten Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Corto Heilani, Mouse, Max, Hannah, Flora, Simulator Debbie, Mina, Victoria, and Laurel, and Universe 666 Gavinda Teach with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Gavinda Teach.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating her down and Lincoln firing an energy blast that hit her and he drained her of her life force and lighting her on fire and sending her to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Mariana Gébelin have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, so you guys went after Gavinda Teach, I was hoping we'd go after her in the future.

Lincoln: Afraid not, the trouble she was causing couldn't be ignored any longer.

Nico: Nope, and in the end, we defeated her, took her down, and Lincoln drained her of her life force and sent her to The Black Gates.

Me: When we go after Flip, I hope you do much much worse to him.

Lincoln: Oh, I've got much worse for him.

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Gavinda Teach and sent her to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Mariana Gébelin saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Mariana Gébelin: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Mariana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Mariana Gébelin: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Mariana Gébelin: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies and they're out to get revenge on Lincoln for the deaths of their fellow comrades.

Lincoln: What the? Twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies? Lori, this better not be some sort of contingency plan that control freak in you had in case she got destroyed forever.

Marana Gébelin: (French Accent) It was.

CLANG!

Luna whacked a Dark Lori clone Lori created in the face with a frying pan and sent that clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like it's feeding time, Lincoln.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy and elements right at the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies and they got pissed when they saw Lincoln and all of us.

Large Muscular Beach Bully 1: You're going to pay for this, you little… ! (Suddenly sees Lincoln) Oh, shit!

The twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies saw Lincoln was now an 8'9" massive, extremely muscular man with muscles bigger than their heads and he can easily crush their heads in, but their hot blooded tempers got in the way.

Large Muscular Beach Bully 2: GET HIM!

The twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies charged right at Lincoln, but Lincoln fired massive blasts of really strong wind at the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies and sent them flying into a tree and they easily got knocked out.

Lincoln: Now, for the feast.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies, and then, Lincoln began sucking the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies dry of their massive muscle mass, massive levels of virility and testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass and they were also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies' massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) Man, these guys sure have been bulking up in muscle.

Nico: What on Earth made those bullies that large and muscular?

Me: Lisa found out Lori had given them her experimental muscle growth serum mixed in with some bull hormones, and it not only bulked them up that much and gave them massive muscle mass, but they were also given massive amounts of virility and testosterone and massive superhuman strength.

Nico: Dark Lori hated Lincoln that much, she resorted to something like that, what a bitch.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies' pecs and went back into Lincoln, and the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and they also had the life sucked out of them as they died and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We returned home and continued our workouts.

Lincoln: If any more of those guys are out there, I'll suck them dry of their massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and superhuman strength.

Amara Roshansa: You got that right. (Seductively) Of course, we don't mind you getting even more larger in muscle mass, that'll just make our lovemaking even more intense and another reason to blush even more seeing you work out even more and flex those even more massive muscles you'd worked hard to gain.

Lincoln blushed madly and his nose bled.

Lincoln: (Thinking) Oh, you're in so much trouble tonight, Amara, with what I got planned.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln and his entire harem are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And his entire harem are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Lily the Mermaid: Ah, Emerald Coast, it's just as beautiful as ever.

Lincoln: It sure is, Lily. Shall we?

Lincoln and his entire harem dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and his harem got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking

Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to his entire harem and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and his entire harem placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into his harem and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Lily the Mermaid: It was so amazing as always.

Jenna: And that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill us again, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta

appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Yona, Carlota and Himiko's final mission

Me: Anyone else want to go with Yona, Carlota, and Himiko? Besides Haruto, Matt Olson, and Dante Vale?

Kaos: I will go.

Jason Lee Scott: Count me in too.

Me: And I'm going to have the all the riders and their Ambassadors come with.

Nico: AWESOME!

Hitoshi: This will be awesome!

Lola: Yeah!

May: I'll go too.

Me: Okay.

We were off to Japan.

We arrived.

Ace Ukiyo: Hey guys!

Yona: Guys, Yona would like you to meet Haruto, Matt Olson, and Dante Vale.

Haruto: Awesome to meet you guys. Haruto, leader of Kamen Rider Wizard.

Matt Olson: Matt Olson.

Dante Vale: And I'm Dante Vale.

Neon: Pleasure.

Kaos: And it is I, KAOS. I am the former enemy of the Skylanders of Skylands.

Jason Lee Scott: And I'm Jason Lee Scott, leader of the Mighty Morphin Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Zyurangers. This was when they first came out in America back 30 years ago in 1993.

Neon: Wow! It's an honor.

Jason Lee Scott: Same here.

Me: And also meet your fellow riders and their ambassadors..

They saw the riders and the Ambassadors.

Neon: Oh wow!

Hitoshi: It's a pleasure to meet you all.

Neon: Same here.

Elyon: Hey, guys!

Neon: Elyon! Awesome to see you!

Elyon: Same here.

They introduced themselves.

Keiwa: Wow! It's truly an honor.

Me: Yep. From July 7th to August 14th, 2022 we met and helped the Kamen Riders from Japan and helped them battle their major enemies.

Gali: That's right. We battled Kaendaishou in that one.

Neon: Wow!

Me: Yep. Kabuto was next.

Souji: That's right.

Nokama: That was a crazy one.

Souji: Issei Kurosaki was battled in that one.

Me: Then came Den-O.

Takanuva: That one was awesome and great.

Nico: After that was Kiva.

Me: That one was a true test of our vampire hunting skills.

Stella (Winx Club): It sure was awesome.

Maxxine: Then came Decade and that was a cool one.

Tsukasa: That was awesome. We faced Apollo Geist in that one.

Neon: Cool!

Me: Yep.

Nuju: Then came W.

Philip: Yep and we took down NEVER in that one.

Me: They were 6 people that were brought back from the dead as supersoldiers.

Neon: That's insane!

Nico: I know.

Me: They are now in the M.O.E. and they are the archenemies of some of Lincoln's guardian angels.

Nico: Yep.

Neon: That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Will: Then came OOO next.

Eiji: We took down Maki in that one.

Me: He and I had a really nasty history together. I blasted his arm off after he was defeated.

Nico: Yep.

Whenua: My mission was next and that was a cool one.

Me: We battled the Sagittarius Zodiarts in that one.

Nico: That one J.D. liked because of astronomy.

Keiwa: Wow!

Elyon: My missions were for Wizard.

Haruto: Yeah they were magical.

Me: Yep and we battled the Wiseman in that one.

Nico: Yep.

Lillian: For my missions we went to another planet and battled the Vengeful 6.

Kouta: It was located at the very distant edge of the universe and it was crazy.

Neon: That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Onewa: My missions were an adrenaline rush with the Drive team.

Shinnosuke: Yeah that one was awesome. Everyone used our cars for that one.

Me: Banno was our target for that one.

Nico: Yep. And May ripped apart the monster that killed Shinnosuke's father.

Shinnosuke: It's true and she ate his heart.

Neon: YUCK!

Me: I know.

Onua: Ghost was an educational one. The Eyecons we used taught us all about figures from history we never knew anything about.

Takeru: It's true and that was awesome.

Keiwa: Wow! That is awesome.

Me: Yep. Then came Ex-Aid.

Kopaka: Yeah that one was Nicole's favorite too.

Me: My daughter Nicole is the Goddess of Video Gaming and she loves video games.

Emu: It's true and she is amazing.

Neon: That is awesome.

Pohatu: Then came the Build team.

Sento: My version of Japan was an Apocalyptic one.

Eli: Yeah no kidding. Japan was divided into 3 factions by a ginormous wall caused by an interstellar entity named Evolt.

Me: I let all hell loose on him.

Neon: WHOA!

Roxy: And when J.D. and the others had my mission, we learned that Swartz united the available Kamen Rider villains into Dai Shocker under his leadership.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Michinaga: Whoa!

Maxxine: Then came my missions and that was where we battled Swartz.

Me: I unleashed my second most powerful transformation ever on Swartz and Nico and May, they tore that motherfucker to shreds.

Nico: I made him eat his own heart after I ripped it out of his chest.

Flora: My missions were after that.

Me: That one was one of our most technologically advanced missions and it was cool. We battled a malevolent artificial intelligence that was very similar to SKYNET and that was called ARC.

Keiwa: WHOA!

Aruto: I know and it was amazing.

Me: Yep and Aruto's jokes are really funny too. Luan likes them.

Nico: She sure does. Then came Megan's missions.

Me: That was for the Saber team.

Touma: That was where we fought Storious.

Me: That guy was one seriously fucked up douchebag. He was going to kill us all with the power of literature.

I showed my Wonder Ride Book.

Me: The power of the Wonder Ride Books is limitless.

Nico: Yep.

Neon: Wow! That is amazing.

Megan McCallister: Yep. Those 13 days were awesome.

Me: They sure were.

Kita: Me and the Revice team were next.

Me: We battled demons in that one and it was cool.

Neon: Whoa! That is amazing.

Me: Yep.

Cassidy: Then came Kamen Rider Blade and that one had a bittersweet story to it.

Neon: Really?

Me: Yep. Long and terrible story on that one.

I went over what happened and it was crazy.

Evelyn: Those were my missions and they were rough.

Nico: Yeah.

Kazuma: The team found me on a planet made of Sweet Potatoes.

Me: And I vowed to get terrible vengeance on Hitoshi and make him pay for what he did to the Blade team.

Eli: It's true.

Nico: Yeah.

Natalia: (Russian Accent) And then came my missions with Kit and his team.

Kit Taylor: It was really awesome.

Me: Kit is a friend that I helped back almost 16 years ago and I helped them kill Xaviax the first time.

Neon: Wow! That is amazing! And this was in America?

Me: Yep. It sure was.

Ace Ukiyo: That is amazing!

Me: It sure was.

Neon: Wow! That is awesome!

Me: I know. The Ryuki team I brought back. They are thinking about joining us soon. I got this postcard from Shinji. He's going to join us sometime next year.

Nico: Cool!

Jason Lee Scott: Yeah.

Neon: Sorry that Zedd got killed by Vilgax instead of your team.

Jason: Well, at least we killed Rita

Me: I agree. Like we said either way it was all an amazing victory for us because now we're free of all the rangers most dangerous major enemies.

Michinaga: That's a good thing.

Kit Taylor: It sure is.

Cassidy: Don't forget the missions of me and Kadma.

Me: Right. Cassidy did the 555 missions.

Kadma: And I did Agito.

Me: Those were awesome.

Me: We found Ryo Ashihara during the Ridonculous Race earlier in the jungles of Cambodia.

Ryo Ashihara: It's true and that was awesome.

Me: Yep.

Neon: We heard all about how you guys killed that Masato jerk.

Me: That's right! We sure did!

Takumi: He was an asshole!

Me: Big time! We are more comfortable with the Universe 666 version of him.

Neon: Universe 666?

Me: Oh right you didn't know about this. It was 1 year ago today. We battled an evil version of us.

Nico: Oh right! I completely forgot that was 1 year ago.

Eli: Yeah it was brutal!

We told them everything about what happened and it was absolutely shocking!

Michinaga: WHAT!?

Neon: That evil version of Nico wanted to destroy the Multiverse!? That's nuts!

Me: It was.

Nico: And to prevent myself from going down that path I put a Dark Orb Bomb inside me.

Me: And Lori Loud is the only one that has the detonator for it.

Nico: Actually we alternate on who gets it.

Neon: Smart thinking.

Eli: Yep.

Nico: Yeah. And Ace? Here's your Wizard Ring.

I gave him legend items for it.

Ace Ukiyo: Thanks Nico.

Me: You'll love who you have as your archenemy. And it's someone that you have something in common with.

Nico: Yep. We're working on archenemies for all of the Geats team.

Me: Yep.

Neon: We can't wait.

Nico: What's been going on since the last visit?

Neon: Well you remember Beroba?

Nanette: That heartless bitch of the Jyamato!? How can I forget! I was the one that killed her before.

Me: Boy I hate her! She is a cold-hearted monster. Also I remember her.

Haruto: What does it say about her?

Me: I'll show you.

I pulled up her info.

---

Beroba is the DGP sponsor behind the Jyamato and the secondary antagonist of Kamen Rider Geats.

She is capable of using her Laser Raise Riser to transform into Kamen Rider Beroba. She seeks to obtain the Desire Grand Prix's Goddess of Creation so she can use it to grant her wish and remake the world. After stealing the Game Master's Vision Driver, she becomes Game Master of the Jyamato Grand Prix in which the Jyamato are the players and the DGP Riders are the enemies. She later gains the access to transform with the Vision Driver, becoming Kamen Rider Glare2.

She is portrayed by Ayaka Namiki.

The other DGP sponsors like Gene and Kekera are aware of Beroba but do not like her very much due to her sadistic nature. Despite this, Niram allows her to participate by sponsoring the Jyamato side of the game.

When Michinaga Azuma was brought back to the Jyamato garden by Niram and Samas, Beroba revealed herself to him as the sponsor of Jyamato and persuaded him to join the team of Jyamato Riders she and Archimedel were building from former DGP Riders.

After Daichi Isuzu was voted as the "Desastar" by the other competitors and eliminated, Beroba recruited him to her team as well. After Michinaga discovered that Daichi was also working with the Jyamato, Beroba revealed to him that the goal of the Jyamato was to destroy the Desire Grand Prix and obtain the "goddess of creation" the game was built around.

As Archimedel came close to finishing building a massive Jyamato army, Beroba brought Michinaga and Daichi with her to steal the game master's Vision Driver. After Chirami decided to stage a "hide and seek" round of the game using himself as Kamen Rider Glare, the three Jyamato aligned individuals confronted him to steal his Driver. Michinaga and Daichi were able to easily overpower Chirami and force him out of his transformation, enabling Beroba to seize his Driver. However, their interference prompted the DGP sponsor Jean to intervene and assume his Kamen Rider form in order to stop them.

With the Vision Driver, Beroba was able to teleport into the Desire Temple and access the chamber where the Goddess of Creation was held. She presented her wish to it and ordered her to grant it, only for Niram to appear and inform her he had changed the permissions needed to access the Goddess and she now also needed the Game Producer's permission to get her wish granted. He then transformed into Kamen Rider Gazer in order to battle her, but Beroba teleported away from the scene and returned to the Jyamar Garden. Niram then dispatched the DGP Riders to the Jyamar Garden to recover the Vision Driver, leading Beroba and Archimedel to send Michinaga and Isuzu, along with a horde of Pawn Jyamato, to battle them. After Ace correctly guessed that the Desire Grand Prix Staff and sponsors were actually from the future, Beroba realized their time in the 21st Century was almost done and assumed her own Kamen Rider form to destroy the Jyamar Garden. Archimedel pleaded with her not to, but Beroba told him they would just get a new one when they entered the next time period.

Beroba later hijacked the recap broadcast being done by Niram and Samas to fill time while the DGP Riders worked to recover the Vision Driver. After taking control of the broadcast, Beroba announced the start of the "Jyamato Grand Prix", in which the Jyamato are the players and are incentivized to attack civilians. Beroba proclaimed that the goal of the Jyamato Grand Prix was to defeat Niram, the "final boss", and take his Vision Driver, and that whichever Jyamato succeeded in doing so would have their wish fulfilled. She then had Archimedel send out a massive horde of Jyamato to attack a city for the preliminary round of the game to see who qualified.

By the end of the preliminary round, a Knight Jyamato, Rook Jyamato, Bishop Jyamato, two Jyamato Riders and Michinaga Azuma, who had become a human-Jyamato hybrid, all passed and were allowed to advance on to the next round of the game. Beroba then announced that the first round of the Jyamato Grand Prix would involve attacking a festival that was being set up and constructing several towers to wipe out everything in sight. The Jyamato players caused lots of havoc and destruction in their first attack, but were forced to pull back after the time limit for the first half of the round ran out. In between that and the second half, Michinaga approached Beroba and requested she begin helping him more, to which Beroba offered to set up a "secret mission" for him to fulfill. The "secret mission" ending up being just to attack an enemy at very close range, which Michinaga easily achieved during his fight with Geats thanks to his preference for close combat. Michinaga was rewarded with the Jet Command Set Buckle, which he using to continue beating down Geats.

When Chirami attempted to retake the Vision Driver from Beroba, Beroba had two Jyamato Riders apprehend him and scanned his thumbprint before placing it over her own, enabling to transform with the Vision Driver. Beroba then became Glare2 and defeated Geats and Ziin with the help of two Jyamato Riders, whom she upgraded into GM Riders with the power of the Vision Driver. Before she could finish off Ace however, Tycoon and Na-Go intervened and rescued him. Later on, Ziin loaned Ace his Laser Raise Riser, enabling him to transform into Geats Laser Boost, and with his new power Ace was able to defeat Beroba and knock the Vision Driver off of her. Before either of them could pick it up however, Michinaga intervened and took it, resulting in Beroba agreeing to share control of the JGP.

When Michinaga made the next round of the Jyamato Grand Prix a "Bull Fight" round where the Jyamato participants would fight each of the enemy Riders in one-on-one fights, Beroba ordered Archimedel to revive the Dunkleosteus Jyamato to give the Jyamato an advantage in the round. She also at some point accessed the records in the Vision Driver to learn all the Desire Grand Prix's secrets, including the Goddess of Creation being Ace's mother Mitsume and Neon actually being a replacement daughter created for Kousei in exchange for his support. After Ace took Neon's place in the Bullfight round, Beroba revealed Neon's secret to the DGP's audience and set her up to be harassed and bullied by several spectators.

Once the Bullfight round concluded, Beroba initiated the final round of the JGP, a "Heaven or Hell" round where humans would be sacrificed to an "Evil Goddess" in a mockery of how the DGP's Goddess of Creation worked. The true purpose of the round was to clue Ace in as to the truth behind the DGP and the Goddess of Creation so he would search for more answers. Beroba later goaded Michinaga into fighting Ace, in order to give Ace a chance to retrieve the Vision Driver so he would learn the truth about the DGP. As Beroba had predicted, Ace ended up fighting Niram to take his Vision Driver so he could free his mother, creating an opportunity for Buffa to eliminate them both. After Buffa dragged both into one of the "Hell" pits and eliminated them, Beroba and Michinaga both claimed each Vision Driver and used them to access the Goddess of Creation. Beroba allowed Michinaga to have his desire granted, that being his wish to obtain the power to defeat all DGP Kamen Riders.

After the Vision Driver was taken by Kekera during Buffa and Geats' fight with Glare2, Beroba was approached by him. Kekera offered to show Beroba some entertaining misery in exchange for her reviving Keiwa, to which Beroba agreed. Together with Kekera, Beroba later watched Keiwa and the other Riders participate in the Desire Royale from a couch in the Sakurai apartment.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Soji: What a monster!

Me: Yeah no kidding! But she died once. Sending her to the Black Gates will be overkill. So we'll send her to the Noto Prison.

Nico: Cool! I'll call in the Noto Trio.

Nanette: Time me and Maxxine went into our monster forms

Maxxine: She doesn't have any idea who she is messing with.

Me: You'll see why.

Maxxine and Nanette snapped their fingers and Nanette was in a red jumpsuit and Maxxine's was red too.

Neon: Nice jumpsuits.

Maxxine: Thanks.

Me: Lets see where that bitch is.

I showed a viewing window and it showed that she was on top of Mount Aso.

Me: Mount Aso.

Eli: That's where Rodan was sleeping a while back.

Nico: Yep.

Nanette: I meant we go into our monster forms right now

Nico: Lets surprise her with them. Not now.

Me: Lets head out there.

Nico: Yep.

We were off.

---

We were flying to Mount Aso.

Neon: Dante, is it true you're part of the Huntik Foundation?

Dante Vale: Yes it is.

Me: Dante is another one of my friends that I met before Team Loud Phoenix Storm formed. I helped him, Lok Lambert, Sophie Casterwill and Zhalia Moon destroy the Organization.

Nico: They are a group that tried to take over the world by getting the most powerful titans.

Dante Vale: IT's true and it was awesome.

Me: I blew apart the Organizations Base with a powerful Kamehameha Wave and blew them to smithereeens.

Nico: Yep.

Neon: Wow that is amazing!

Me: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico: Let's not forget the Blood Spiral

Me: They were trying to kill the entire Casterwill Family.

Eli: But they were a whole new different story.

Neon: That's awful.

Me: Yeah.

We arrived at Mount Aso.

Me: Here we are. Mount Aso.

We walked around and it was deserted.

Me: No ones Here perfect.

Ace: Come out! We know you're here!

Ouc came BEROBA!

Nanette: Beroba. Long time no punch.

Beroba: YOU! You killed me!

Nanette: And I don't feel any shame for it all.

Me: You are going to pay for your crimes!

Beroba: And I thought you were dead Ace! You should have stayed dead!

Ace: I gave my life to erase the DGP. Because of that, no one's memories are getting erased!

Me: That's right! Also it's not just Ace and Nanette you have to deal with!

Beroba: I can beat you all!

Me: Well We're going to rip you apart!

Beroba: Yeah right! You and what army!?

Me: Us and THIS ARMY!

Out came all the riders and their Ambassadors!

Nico: Lets get her!

Japan Riders: HENSHIN!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME! TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were all ready for action!

Dante Vale: Anyway, I'm joining in too! MANIFEST! UMBRA THE SHADOW JAGUAR!

In a vortex of darkness arose UMBRA THE SHADOW JAGUAR!

Nico: YEAH!

Beroba: Uh oh!

Dynamite Boost! GeatsIX. Ready, fight!

Ace went into his GeatsIX form

He was ready to burn!

READY! FIGHT!

Me: Awesome! Now you are going to see my ultimate power.

I then went SUPER ANGEL-EBONWU-VAMPIRE-WEREWOLF-DRAGON-DEMON-MERMAID-JANUARY WOLF MOON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONONIOUS THUNDERBIRD BUFFALO VAMPIRE WEREWOLF JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY UNIVERSAL ELEMENTAL DIVINE COSMIC HARMONY JANUARY WOLF MYTHOLOGICAL GOD PHOENIX ANGEL HOPE!

Beroba: What the!?

Me: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental

Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now you are going to face my ultimate power!

Beroba: I'm not scared!

She got on the Vision Diver!

INSTALL!

Beroba: HENSHIN!

She turned into KAMEN RIDER BEROBA!

Me: Now it's time for some pain!

Orbs separated from her and fired lasers and I dodged them and fired energy blasts and blasted her all over!

Nico fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Beroba punched Ace to the ground.

Beroba: On this day, I FINALLY KILLED KAMEN RIDER GEATS

I kicked her down.

Me: KAAAAAAA MEEEEEEE HAAAAAAAA MEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a rainbow kamehameha wave and she formed a shield with the orbs. But the blast was too strong and the shield shattered and it hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion sent her crashing into a rock wall.

I unsheathed my sword and slashed the orbs and destroyed them.

Ace: Time to see what this Wizard Ring does.

YOUKOMON! PLEASE!

Ace: (ECHOING) BLAZING FLAME TAIL INFERNO!

He fired balls of red fire and they flew around Beroba and blasted her all over in intense flames!

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Haruto: Don't leave me out! I own these rings too!

WIND! PLEASE!

He went into his wind form and fired waves of wind and blasted Beroba all over in a tornado.

But then a figure rolled in and smashed down Beroba into a wall and we saw that it was a girl witn blue hair and red eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and she had a tiara with Ultimate Cannonbolt on it!

Me: (GASP) Cammie Arboria!

Nico: The Embodiment of Ultimate Cannonbolt!

Cammie Arboria: (GRUNT) I'll hold her off a bit!

SMASH WHAM BIFF!

Cammie bashed her all over!

Cammie then clutched her head.

She lost control and attacked Kaos.

But Kaos dodged her and grabbed her and bashed Beroba down.

I fired an electron laser blast and it injected the antidote into her.

Nico: Yeah!

Jason charged at her and knocked her down.

?: (ECHOING) RAINBOW SYMPHONY!

Lasers of each color of the rainbow hit Beroba and Cammie and blasted them all over.

Me: Whoa!

Then AncientKazemon came!

Me: AncientKazemon!

Eli: Awesome!

AncientKazemon: This is awesome!

Nico: Abigail Ancient Kaze! Wow!

AncientKazemon: This is gonna be fun and cool!

Eli: Yep!

All Dragon, Please!

Haruto went into his All Dragon form!

Haruto blasted Beroba all over!

Abigail reverted back and she was a girl with rainbow hair and had blue eyes and had rainbow angel wings and pink clothes and had JetSilphymon's pinwheel and had AncientKazemon on her forehead and on her skirt and had the Frontier Kanji of Wind on her arm.

Abigail Ancient Kaze: Feel the wind! (ECHOING) HURRICANE GALE!

She fired a tornado and blasted Beroba and Cammie. Cammie then was cured and her blue eyes were back.

Haruto got out his Wizard Ring

KOYO OZAKI! PLEASE!

He formed a sword of fire and slashed Beroba!

Eli: Take this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her!

Jason got out his Wizard Ring

SCORCHER! PLEASE!

He fired a wave of fire and blasted her all over!

Kaos: TASTE THE SHARKS OF DOOM!

He fired Doom Sharks and blasted Beroba!

I fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Dante got out his Wizard Ring

WHIGER! PLEASE!

She fired waves of tiger energy and blasted Beroba all over.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Matt Olson got out his Wizard Ring

SILVER SPOONER! PLEASE!

He fired a cosmic ray and blasted Beroba all over the place!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Beroba.

Ace punched her!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Nanette and Maxxine concentrated and groaned

Nanette: You've awokened the sleeping beasts.

Maxxine: Yep.

They transformed and ripped out of their jumpsuits and Nanette turned into THUNDERLEGS and Maxxine turned into QUEEN NAIL!

Beroba: WHAT THE!

Thunderlegs fired waves of lightning and Queen Nail fired earth blades and smashed her all over

Nico: Lets finish her!

We fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Beroba and exploded and she reverted back and I took the Vision belt!

Me: You don't deserve this.

She was back to normal but mangled up.

Nico: Beroba you have failed this world!

The Noto Trio Arrived.

Sononi: Beroba you are under arrest.

Sonoza: That's right.

Beroba: And who are you three supposed to be. The police?

Sonoi: That's right.

She sent Beroba to the Noto Prison.

Me: Hope she likes the rotten taste of chum.

Sonoi: It's been a while since I sent anyone to the Noto Prison.

Me: It has been a while guys.

Ace: The winners at the end are us!

Me: That's right. We ALWAYS Win.

Jason: That's right.

Me: And all EVIL Will ALWAYS Lose.

Nico: Yep. (Imitating Ace Ventura) LOOHOO SE HER!

We laughed!

Me: What's your favorite memory of Nico, Abigail?

Abigail Ancient Kaze: When me and Nico made rainbows all over and made them rain jewels.

Nico: It's true.

Abigail Ancient Kaze: Also not only that but I'm also the daughter of Iris the Greek Goddess of Rainbows.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Boy that is cool!

Himiko: It sure is!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Abigail hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Abigail Ancient Kaze: Same here.

Ace: Yona, ever since I met you, Himiko, and Carlota, I've seen you 3 as sisters.

Yona: Yona happy to hear that!

Himiko: Me too!

Carlota: Same here!

They hugged him!

Neon: Guess that makes me a sister too.

They hugged too.

Nico: So awesome.

* * *

Later we came home.

Nico: That was awesome!

Qin: How did it go?

We told everyone everything and it was awesome.

Camie: That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: Smolder, you, Eli, and Chloe are up for missions next.

Smolder" Awesome! This will be cool!

Chloe Bolton: Yeah!

Eli: Right on!

* * *

The McCallister family was flying to Australia and Kate was stirring.

Pete McCallister: What's wrong?

Kate McCallister: I just feel like something is off.

She got to thinking.

Pete McCallister: What could it be?

Kate then suddenly realized…

Kate McCallister: KEVIN AND MEGAN!

* * *

Kevin and Megan were in their room sleeping… until the mascots entered.

They tiptoe to the middle of the room, and Poliwag makes some hand gestures.

Poromon: "2, 3, I am going! Aah!"

Kevin and Megan screams, suddenly awakened. It is apparent that The Mascots have jumped on their bed.

Megan: WHOA! We just were about to get up!

Kevin: Yeah!

Manaphy: Just testing you guys.

Poromon and Poliwag hopped on Kevin while Manaphy and Horsea hopped on Megan.

Celica Akamichi: What are you guys doing?

Megan: The mascots are waking us up.

Kevin: Yeah.

Then the phone rang.

Sally Spitfire: I'll get it!

Sally Spitfire answered.

Sally Spitfire: Hello? Team Loud Phoenix Storm Estate, Sally Spitfire here.

Kate McCallister: Sally it's Kate McCallister. We forgot Megan and Kevin.

Sally Spitfire: We were told about that earlier this morning. J.D. said that we would bring them over to you.

Kate McCallister: Oh thank you Sally.

Sally Spitfire: You're welcome. We'll be right over.

We got the call and got Megan and Kevin's bags and we got onto our awesome supersonic plane and we were heading to the McCallister's flight.

Me: Okay we should be coming up to the plane any second now.

Sakura Knudson: Wow this is awesome that you are a pilot of a plane like this bro.

Me: Yep.

Snapdragon: Wait! Let's wait until the Embodiment shows up.

?: I've been here the whole time.

We saw a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had a blue shirt and blue clothes and blue angel wings and blue angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Mega Man X on it.

Molly Mega X: Molly Mega X - Embodiment of Mega Man X.

Nico: Pleasure.

Winx Club Stella: Wow awesome to see you Molly.

Molly Mega X: Wow Stwlla awesome to see you and you too Cornelia. And Kevin. Sorry you guys got left behind again.

Kevin: It's okay but J.D. is helping us.

Molly Mega X: Awesome.

Crosshairs: How did you meet Cornelia and Stella?

Molly Mega X: I met Cornelia when she and her friends were battling Phobos and I helped them imprison him. I left a mark on him by blasting a scar on his back.

Nico: I did notice a nasty scar on him when we killed him.

Molly Mega X: Yep. And I met Stella when she was fighting

Chimera. I fired a blast of energy and blasted a wound into her back.

Stella: It's true. What a mark on her back.

Nico: Nice. Would you like to join us?

Molly Mega X: I would be honored.

Me: Plane sighted.

We pulled up to it.

Me: TLPS Transport calling Flight 1802. Requesting permission to bring aboard Megan and Kevin McCallister. Over?

Captain: Flight 1802 to TLPS Transport permission to bring aboard passengers granted.

Me: Copy that.

I extended the docking tube and it attached to the plane.

Heat Man: You two have fun!

Megan: We will.

Kevin: See you shortly.

Me: Will do.

Nico went on board with them.

The door opened and they went in.

Kate and Pete came.

Kate McCallister: Thank goodness.

They hugged them.

Kevin: Sorry about that guys.

Nico: The Mascots are going to wake them up whenever it's time for one of your trips.

Pete McCallister: Act like their alarm clock. Good idea.

Megan: I'll leave a clone with you guys

Nico: Good idea Megan. You all have fun.

Megan: We will.

We later went back home and Megan and Kevin were on their way to Australia.

We got back home.

Poromon: We enjoyed hopping on them.

Qin: Cool cool.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Lana: Guys look at this!

Katherine Mulligan was on the news and we saw NUMEROUS TOY FACTORIES DESTROYED!

Katherine Mulligan: This is Katherine Mulligan reporting to you live from another scene that can only be described as a sight of terrorism. this makes the 40th toy factory destroyed and reduced to rubble.

WE GASPED!

WE SAW NUMEROUS KIDS CRYING HARD BECAUSE OF IT!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than our old enemy, Barnaby Crookedman, he's come back from the dead, and he still wants to kill Tom Piper, marry Mary Contrary to inherit her money, and take over Toyland. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and this is one villain we're not going to like in the slightest: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than our old enemy, Barnaby Crookedman, he's come back from the dead, and he still wants to kill Tom Piper, marry Mary Contrary to inherit her money, and take over Toyland.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT!?

Rei Miyamoto: What the Hell?! (Orange Energy Aura flares up with lava and flames)

Camie: Jeez, why is Rei fired up?

Nico, Lincoln, and I explained the situation that on Lincoln's rescue long ago, Rei Miyamoto went into a rage and transformed and killed Barnaby, and she and everyone who hadn't heard it were horrified.

Camie: What a con artist and murderer.

Me: That's right.

Nico: Either way, we're not letting this con artist get away, let's get going and tear this monster apart.

Lincoln: There's only one place a con artist like him belongs.

Me: The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Nope. The Black Abyss.

Me: Even better.

Camie: Who is Barnaby Crookedman?

Me: He's the main bad guy of the movies for Babes in Toyland.

Sakura Knudson: I loved those movies back when I was a little girl.

Me: Yep.

I went over his history and there were a bunch of versions of him. The one from 1997 is who we're going after.

---

Barnaby Crookedman is the main antagonist in the operetta Babes in Toyland and its various adaptations in other media. He is a miser and is often after someone's money. In some versions, he also desires power, specifically to conquer Toyland. Whatever the motivation, he is always shown to be a cruel, selfish weasel of a man who doesn't care who gets hurt in order for him to get everything he wants.

In the films, it is always left unknown and up for debate whether he dies, as he is often put in a scenario or suffers an injury that makes his death likely, but it is unknown whether he survives or escapes.

In the operetta, Barnaby is the uncle of Alan and Jane. He tries to kill them and steal their fortune. Eventually he is killed when he drinks poisoned wine intended for Alan.

1934 Film

In the 1934 film that stars Stan Laurel and Oliver Hardy as Stannie Dum and Ollie Dee, Barnaby holds the mortgage on the outsized shoe where Widow Peep and her daughter Little Bo Peep reside, and where Stannie and Ollie pay room and board. Bo Peep would be forced to marry the odious Barnaby if the rent isn't paid. The wedding between Barnaby and Bo Peep goes on as planned-except that it's Stannie, disguised as the bride, who ends up walking down the altar. Publicly humiliated, Barnaby vows revenge. He steals one of the Three Little Pigs and places the blame on Bo Peep's boy friend, Tom-Tom the Piper's Son on a trumped-up charge of "pignapping", and getting him banished to Bogeyland. Barnaby proceeds to abduct Little Elmer, one of the Three Little Pigs, and then has a henchman plant false evidence (including sausage links) in Tom-Tom's house. Tom-Tom is put on trial, convicted, and banished to Bogeyland, which he is taken to on a raft by two hooded executioners across an alligator infested river. A distraught but brave Bo Peep follows him. Meanwhile, Ollie and Stannie find evidence implicating Barnaby in the pignaping, including the fact that the alleged sausage links presented as evidence at Tom-Tom's trial are made of beef. They later find the kidnapped pig alive in Barnaby's cellar. A manhunt commences for Barnaby, who flees to Bogeyland through a secret passageway at the bottom of an empty well. Stannie and Ollie eventually follow Barnaby down the well. Meanwhile, Bo Peep crosses the river to Bogeyland, finds Tom-Tom and explains Barnaby's trickery to him. Barnaby catches up to Tom-Tom and Bo-Peep, and attempts to abduct Bo-Peep but gets into a fight with Tom-Tom, who gives Barnaby a well-deserved thrashing. An enraged Barnaby grabs a large stick and beats a stalactite to summon an army of Bogeymen, who chase Bo-Peep and Tom-Tom through the caverns of Bogeyland. The lovers run into Stannie and Ollie, who help them escape back through the well and are welcomed by the town, who now realize Barnaby's treachery. Barnaby leads an invasion of Toyland on a fleet of rafts in a scene reminiscent of the painting of Washington Crossing the Delaware. Ollie and Stan tell their story to Old King Cole,the King of Toyland and the townspeople as two Bogeymen scale the wall and open the gate. The crowd flees in panic as the army of torch-wielding Bogeymen attacks Toyland. Ollie and Stannie run and hide in the toy shop. There they discover boxes of darts and use them to fight off the Bogeymen. Stan and Ollie then empty an entire box of darts into a cannon, but as the two search for the last remaining darts, they realize instead that they should activate the wooden soldiers. Barnaby manages to escape and falls on the ground next to Little Elmer's house made of scraw, Elmer came out of his house and wreck Barnaby on the head as payback for kidnapping him earler. Barnaby is defeated and trapped and covered by blocks that spell "rat", while the Bogeymen are routed and driven back into Bogeyland, where alligators appear to feast on them, although this is never made clear.

1961 Film

In the 1961 film, Barnaby wants to marry Mary so he can get the money she will inherit. She is going to marry Tom, so he hires two mercenaries named Gonzorgo and Roderigo to kill him by throwing him in the sea, and also stealing her sheep that she could still get a living off of to force her to marry him. Unfortunately for him, Gonzorgo and Roderigo sell Tom to a Gypsy camp instead so they can receive more money. Barnaby and his henchmen follow Tom, Mary, and the kids to Toyland, where Barnaby looks for the right moment to attack but is always interrupted. Eventually, the toymaker's assistant, Grumio, creates a device that reduces things to a toy size. However the toymaker carelessly throws it out of the window and Barnaby catches it. He then uses it to shrink the toymaker. As he is attempting to do the same to Tom, Gonzorgo and Roderigo decide to stop being evil, so he shrinks them as well. He threatens to shoot Tom with the device again (which, if used twice, will completely destroy the object or victim) unless Mary marries him. The toymaker, as mayor of Toyland, presides over the wedding, though he delays it as long as possible. Gonzorgo and Roderigo help Tom escape and he leads an army of toys to fight Barnaby, but he destroys them and tries to destroy Tom with the shrinking device, but Mary destroys it with a toy cannon, causing it to explode and shrink him to Tom's size. Barnaby attempts to escape, but Tom stops him and engages him in a swordfight. Half the time, Barnaby topples objects over to try and crush Tom, but in the end, Tom is victorious, stabbing Barnaby and causing him to fall over the edge into a toybox. In the book adaptations it is revealed that he did survive, but is imprisoned by Mother Goose in a birdcage for his crimes.

He was portrayed by the late Ray Bolger.

1986 Film

Lisa arrives to Toyland before Mary Contrary is to be wedded to the unpleasant Barnaby Barnacle, although Mary loves Barnaby's nephew, Jack Nimble. Lisa stops the wedding and, with her new friends, finds out that Barnaby plans to take over Toyland. Barnaby confronts them and the Toymaster, finally showing his true colors, and steals a flask containing distilled evil that the Toymaster had been collecting, before leaving Lisa and company to be eaten by Trollock, a vulture-like monster with a single enchanted eye that Barnaby uses to spy on his enemies.

Barnaby reveals that he had been creating an army of trolls to take over Toyland, and then attempts to corrupt his captives into being his servants with the contents of the flask, stating he would replace Trollock with Lisa and make Mary his Troll Princess. Lisa, however, proves to be immune to the evil, and manages to reverse the effects on her friends. After escaping from Barnaby's stronghold, they return to the Toymaster. When Barnaby unleashes his army of trolls upon Toyland, Lisa's newfound belief animates an army of life-sized toy soldiers that the Toymaster had created, and they drive Barnaby and his trolls into the Forest of the Night. Barnaby, having lost control of his creatures and having failed at making Lisa his new Trollcok is then banished from Toyland. The trolls in his army turn against him when Lisa points out that he's the one who transformed them into their monstrous forms, and it's implied that they kill him.

In this version, he was portrayed by the late Richard Mulligan.

1997 Film

In the 1997 animated film, Barnaby is his first name rather than his last name (which is Crookedman). He is the uncle of Jack and Jill, and keeps them locked in the attic, while he is out to take over Tom and Mary's toy factory, so he can destroy it. He shoots down Tom's hot air balloon to make him fall into the Goblin Forest in an attempt to kill him, but Tom escapes unharmed, much to Barnaby's shock. Jack and Jill often sneak out of the attic to help Tom and Mary at the toy factory, to which Barnaby threatens to send them to the Goblin Forest if they do this again. He hires two mercenaries named Gonzargo and Roderigo to sabotage the toy factory, disguised as sheep, but Jack foils their plan. Jack and Jill chase them down, but run into Barnaby, who has Gonzargo and Roderigo take them to the Goblin Forest. Barnaby, meanwhile, knocks Humpty Dumpty over the edge of a wall, nearly killing him. Before he can destroy the factory, however, Tom and Mary show up to stop him, having gotten Jack, Jill, Gonzargo, and Roderigo safely out of the Goblin Forest. Barnaby leads the goblins to Toyland so they can destroy it and the factory, but Tom summons an army of toy soldiers that they created for Santa, and they defeat the goblins. Barnaby insults the goblin king, who tries to eat him, but Jack, Jill, and the soldiers all shine lights on him, killing him. Afterward, the goblins all chase Barnaby off. It is unknown whether he escaped them or whether they catch and eat him.

He was voiced by the late Christopher Plummer, who also portrayed Metamorphis in Gandahar, the Grand Duke of Owls in Rock-a-Doodle, Charles Muntz in Up, General Chang in Star Trek VI: The Undiscovered Country, Ralph Nickleby in Nicholas Nickleby, Mr. Caruthers in The Clown at Midnight, King Herod in The Star, 1 in 9, and Arthur Case in Inside Man.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked and HORRIFIED!

Rei Miyamoto: I absolutely HATE this monster with a vengeance! I will personally make sure he dies a HORRIBLE death when we're done with him.

Me: I know you will Rei.

Rei Miyamoto: And Jack and Jill deserve better. I'm going to adopt them after this.

Me: Wow! That is very noble.

Juran: Reminds me of Sid.

Me: Except he's 100,000 times worse! Crookedman wants to kill all toys and make sure NO ONE gets them. He wants EVERYONE to be as miserable as he is!

Xenia: This guy is a monster! He even tried to kill Jack and Jill.

Camie: What is the relationship of Crookedman to Jack and Jill?

Me: He's their uncle. Their biological father's older brother. And I ound out something worse. I did some tests and found out that he MURDERED their mom and dad in order to get all their money all for himself.

WE GASPED AGAIN!

Kaito: Say what now?!

Me: Yeah what a jerk!

Xenia: We're going to kill this jerk!

Me: Yeah Jack and Jill are the heirs to a fortune worth over $1,002,323,346,322,356,644.00.

Celica: Wow that's a lot of money!

Camie: And he wants to use that money to destroy all toys!? THAT SNAKE!

Me: Yeah!

The previous group came!

King Shark: Can me, Electro, Ebon, Vanitas, Evil Green Ranger, Koragg, Molten Man, Whirlwind, Living Laser and Aqueduct go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: Yeah!

Vanitas: So that jerk Barnaby is back. And he destroyed numerous toy factories!? What a monster!

Camie: I know!

Spiderman: Now it's personal.

Varie: Yeah!

Heckyl: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Splash Warfly

Nicole: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and

our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Morsayati, the main antagonist of Dragalia Lost, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Morsayati, the main antagonist of Dragalia Lost, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Aprina Arabella: Morsayati won't get away with this, and I know you're going to absorb him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Aprina.

Nico: This is going to be one fiery battle. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading to Toyland, and we're going to destroy Barnaby Crookedman once and for all.

Lincoln: That con artist isn't getting away with this, this time, he dies here and now, and once we get done with him, you're next, Morsayati.

Aprina Arabella: You will never be forgiven for your genocidal madness, Morsayati, every last soul who lost their lives because of you will be avenged here and now.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to Toyland to help Tom Piper and Mary Contrary destroy Barnaby Crookedman, and once we destroy that murderous con artist, Lincoln and Aprina Arabella along with me are going to destroy Morsayati.

We were off to Toyland.

We arrived at Toyland.

Ebon: Is this it?

Me: Yep. Toyland.

Rei Miyamoto: So adorable.

Qin: Awesome.

Camie: Wow!

Natilee: Reminds me of Slumberland and it's beautiful.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: Yep.

Me: And see that forest there?

We saw a scary and gnarled forest.

Me: That's the Dark Forest. Home to evil Goblins that will kill anyone in sight.

Nico: Scary.

Me: But they aren't our target. We're going after Crookedman.

Nico: Lets find Jack and Jill

Apeface: Is that a Joy Buzzer?

Me: It sure is.

I put it on.

Me: Shake Nico?

Nico: Sure.

He took my hand and then…

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPPPPPPPPP!

WE LAUGHED!

Evil Green Ranger: It never gets old!

Me: The Granddaddy of all pranks.

Patrick: I don't get it.

SpongeBob: (LAUGHS)

Weirdwolf: It's ok, Patrick. No one expects you to

Patrick: Thanks. HEY Peanut brittle!

He opened a can and then…

BOING!

NUMEROUS springs flew out of it.

Patrick: OH DARN IT NOT AGAIN!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

Me:(LAUGHS) That never gets old!

Molten Man: Let's keep an eye out for Jack and Jill

Me: Yep.

Eli: I don't sense them in the Dark Forest.

Me: Good they're in the castle up ahead. First…

I fired a blast of fire and instantly incinerated the dark forest instantly!

Me: To make sure that Crookedman doesn't get reinforcements.

Nico: Oh. Good thinking.

Frenzy: He probably has enough already

Me: Yeah.

We saw Jack and Jill.

Jack: (GASP) GUYS!

Jill: GUYS!

Rei Miyamoto: Thank goodness!

They were in tattered clothes and Jill was hurt on her arm.

She hugged them.

Rei Miyamoto: Thank goodness you're all right. (GASP) Jill your arm. What happened?

Jill: Crookedman sent a goblin and it cut my arm!

Aqueduct: I see Frenzy's point

Laney: Is that the goblin there!?

We saw it!

Jack and Jill screamed!

Jim Lake: I got this clod! FOR THE GLORY OF MERLIN! DAYLIGHT IS MINE TO COMMAND!

He transformed!

Me: Lets get him Jim!

Jim Lake: IT'S BUTTKICKING TIME!

Yan Lin: Right behind you!

We went at the goblin and punched it in his face.

I slashed it in his eyes and blinded it!

Junk Man: How about some junk to go with toys?!

He fired junk and blasted the Goblin.

Yan Lin fired waves of wind and blasted him in a tornado.

Me: Lets do it!

Jim Lake: YEAH!

Me and Jim: LIGHT OF DAYLIGHT SPEAR BURST!

We charged and formed an energy spear and skewered the goblin and it bursted into intense flames and was incinerated in an instant!

Xenia: WHOA!

Nico: That… Was! AWESOME!

Varie was healing up Jill.

Living Laser: You two okay now?

Jack: Thanks to you guys.

Jill: Yeah that was cool!

Camie: It sure was.

Sakura Knudson: And we promise you that Crookedman will pay for everything he did.

Eartha: One of us has decided to adopt you two

Rei Miyamoto: And that is me.

Jack: Really?

Jill: Rei thank you!

They hugged her!

Rei Miyamoto: You're welcome.

Rainbow Dash then started weeping in joy at the sight.

Me: R.D. are you crying?

Rainbow Dash: (Sniffling) No I just got something in my eyes.

Whirlwind: It's okay to admit it

Rainbow Dash: Okay I am just so happy for them.

Camie: Aww it's okay Rainbow.

Sunny Flare: You two should know that Rei had a dark past

Jill: She did?

Rei Miyamoto: I sure did. And it was not pretty.

She told them what happened to her and what she went through because of the zombie apocalypse that was unleashed. And how she and her friends were always hiding and on the run until they found us and all that.

Jack and Jill were shocked and horrified!

Koragg: All because of Shido.

Me: Yep.

Jack: Wow!

Jill: That's awful!

Rei Miyamoto: It was.

Jack: That sure is awful.

Jill: I'm glad you're safe.

Nico: Also you two we don't know how to tell you this but we found out what happened to your biological parents.

Me: I'm sorry to tell you both this. Your so called uncle is the one that killed them.

THEY GASPED!

Me: He did it to get your inheritance,

I told them everything and it was shocking. Then they broke down crying hard.

Miyamoto comforted them.

Jill: (CRYING HARD) WHY!? WHY!?

Rei Miyamoto: I'm sorry guys.

Pam: But we're on our way to destroy him.

Me: Crookedman will pay for everything times 100,000.

Camie: Yeah that is for sure.

Varie: We won't let him get away with this.

Vanitas: Where is he right now?

Eli: (Concentrates) He's 50 klicks away and closing.

Nico: Okay.

Eli: It's payback time.

Yagura: And entrance time!

Nico: Lets go!

We were off.

* * *

Barnaby Crookedman was really pissed now!

Barnaby Crookedman: I am going to kill whoever destroyed the goblins over and over again!

Then the spirits of Christmas came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMM

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and then a phoenix cry was heard!

Me: You are going to pay for your crimes Crookedman!

Barnaby Crookedman: YOU!

POW!

Jack and Jill punched him in the face and knocked him into the ground!

Jack: You took everything from us!

Jill: You murdered our parents all for their money!

Electro: Killing parents is one thing. But destroying toys?! When I'm done with you, you're gonna be roasted!

Me: Make that incinerated and destroyed. PERMANENTLY!

Nico: And it's going to hurt really bad.

Me: You are a monster Crookedman! You are no better than Princess Morbucks!

Barnaby Crockedman: DON'T YOU DARE COMPARE ME TO THAT LITTLE WRETCHED BRAT! I AM GOING TO KILL HER NEXT AFTER I FINISH WHAT I STARTED IN KILLING THOSE TWO THERE!

Nico: Hey, much as we don't like Morbucks, killing a kid like her might be harsh! She's going to the Noto Prison if she causes trouble again!

Me: Unlike you Crookedman you don't care who suffers! You are just a monster of a man! You only care about pain, suffering and making people miserable to get money! And you don't give a damn about stepping on others to get what you want! That makes you 1,000,000 times worse than Burns!

HE WAS REALLY SEEING RED!

Barnaby Crookedman: YOU WILL DIE FOR THAT!

He went at me and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down!

He then pulled out a knife and went at me and I kicked it out of his hand and then stabbed him in his leg with it!

STAB!

Nico: There's only one Org to call when toys are in trouble!

Toy Org appeared.

Toy Org: And that's me!

He fired laser blasts and blasted him.

Lincoln charged at him and fired lightning blasts and electrocuted him.

Lincoln: Those two kids are now my new kids so you are in a world of hurt now!

Kurumu: You tell him Linky!

Lincoln and Kurumu: DARKNESS THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

They fired lightning blasts and blasted him down.

Lily charged at him.

Lily: People like you give uncles EVERYWHERE a bad name!

POW BLAM BIFF KROW!

Lily punched and smashed and bashed him.

She blasted him with water too.

Shoto: Time for you to be fired up.

Lily: Yeah!

Lily and Shoto: FIRESTORM MAELSTROM BLAST!

Lily and Shoto fired waves of water and fire and blasted him all over.

Shoto: Not too shabby.

Spiderman charged at him.

Spiderman: You are just as disgusting as that roasted pile of pork Pigma Dengar!

He webbed him up.

Spiderman: You need to pay big time!

Noir Spiderman: I agree there!

Spiderman and Noir Spiderman: SPIDERMAN WEB BLASTER!

They fired waves of webs and blasted him all over!

MJ Charged at him.

MJ: Take this!

She kicked him.

She then fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Fire Man: This will be good.

MJ and Fire Man: STORM OF FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over.

Megan charged at him.

Megan: Feel the wrath of the stars!

She fired waves of stars and blasted him.

Star Man: This will hurt you too!

Megan and Star Man: STAR SHOWER BLAST!

They fired waves of stars and blasted him all over.

Camie: Take that!

Varie: YEAH!

Sarah charged at him and fired waves of rock and smashed him.

Tara: YEAH!

Sarah: Take that.

Stone Man: And this too!

Sarah and Stone Man: STONE STORM BARRAGE!

They fired a massive rock storm and bashed him all over the place.

Kaz charged at him and fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Kaz: Lets make this guy feel pain!

Seeryn: With pleasure!

Kaz and Seeryn: FIRESTORM OF UNDERWORLD!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Peyton charged at him and fired waves of water and drenched him.

Peyton: Lets make this fun!

Silv: Lets do it!

Peyton and Silv: SEASTORM WIND STORM!

They fired waves of wind and water and blasted him.

Tom Major charged at him and fired waves of wind and blasted him all over.

Tom: Feel the powers of wind and water.

Unda: Yeah this will be awesome!

Tom and Unda: HURRICANE FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of water and wind and blasted him all over

Rei punched him

POW!

Rei then kicked him and leg swept him and kicked him in the back and sent him flying and she jumped and dealt a Spinning axe kick to his face and sent him crashing into the ground!

She then flew down and smashed his stomach with a deadly stomp!

Kohta shot at him!

BANG BANG BANG!

Nico: Take that!

Kohta: I still have my guns!

Rei: You sure do!

Raiden charged at him and fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Raiden: That is for all the crimes you did!

Spark Man: And it will hurt bad!

Raiden and Spark Man: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BURST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over.

Rei kicked him in the groin!

CRUNCH!

Nico winced!

Rei kicked him in the face and knocked out his teeth!

Poromon pecked him!

POINk POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: You like that!?

Poromon dodged his strikes!

Poromon: Too bad your fists aren't as fast as your mouth! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Manaphy charged at him and bashed him with a headbutt!

Manaphy: Take that!

Horsea squirted ink into his eyes.

Horsea: Yeah!

Poliwag slapped him with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: How do you like that!?

Eddy poured water down his pants

Eddy: OOPS! No bathroom here! (LAUGHS)

Then P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale and Titanium Toenail came.

Nico: P'andor, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche, Moonstone, Kyd

Wykkyd, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale and Titanium Toenail.

Man Ray: Destroying toys and making kids cry?

Kitty: You guys better show no mercy!

Tar Pit: Don't forget murder!

Me: Oh we will NEVER show this dirtbag mercy!

Avalanche: (to Nico) We heard you fought a clone of Johnny.

Nico: We sure did.

P'andor: (to Tahu) (Russian Accent) You should take care of that Camerupt.

Tahu: I will.

Me: And it will be awesome.

?: I agree!

A figure came out and it was the UNIVERSE 666 VERSION of Super Warumono World!

Me: WHOA! Super Warumono World?

Universe 666 Super Warumono World: The Universe 666 version of him.

Me: Oh cool! This will be awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Universe 666 Super Warumono World: Didn't expect me, did you?

Me: Nope. But for this day it was perfect because 1 year ago today we defeated Evil Nico.

P'andor: That's right! I forgot all about that!

Kitty: Me too! That was intense!

Me: Yep. 1 year ago today.

Nico: That was amazing.

Universe 666 Super Warumono World: Boy that was scary. And it must've been scary battling my prime universe self.

Zarya Moonwolf: It was! It was awesome too. We battled your prime self and he had 45 years of Rangers in him.

Me: That was still epic!

Universe 666 Super Warumono World: Boy it sure was! And I have the same powers too.

Me: Yep. This will be fun.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway.

---

Tahu, Flame Stag, Bambi, Bambi's mother, Great Stag, Faline, Sora, Kairi, Yakumo Kurama, Leanbow, Knuckles the Echidna, Shizuka Nekonome, Min Min, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Needle Man and Heat Man VS P'andor, Spiketron, Jabhog, Needlous, Punc, Tick, Miracle Matter, Evil Needle Man, Yost Crimson Dynamo, Wolf (Legend of The Candy Cane), Boxing World, Sushi World, and Noodle World - Nico's rescue to battle a Clone of Johnny from Angels with Filthy Souls

---

P'andor was first.

P'andor (to Tahu): Nico's rescue was battling a Clone of Johnny from Angels with Filthy Souls. Too bad there wasn't a 3rd movie!

Tahu: I know! That would have been amazing to see there!

Flame Stag: It sure would have been so cool.

Yakumo Kurama: I agree too. Kevin loves that movie. And so does Megan.

Sunset Shimmer: J.D. said he has his reasons for having him put in the M.O.E.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that's true.

Sunburn: Yep.

P'andor: That is true. Lets do it!

Tahu turned into NRG!

Tahu: (Russian Accent) NRG!

Tahu used the core medals for P'andor, Radioactive Man and Nuclear Man and they fired waves of atomic energy and fire and smashed them down.

* * *

Gali, Frost Walrus, Ice Man, Freeze Man, Chill Man, Blizzard Man, Cold Man, Tundra Man, Sailor Saturn, Destiny the Whale Shark, Dory, Nemo, Bailey, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Rico the Robot and Heckyl VS Man Ray, Antennatron, Universe 666 Hopper, Marvin Martian, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Spark Man, Evil Elec Man, Evil Bright Man, Swamp Witch, Evil Skarr, Scythe 2.0, Pinface, and Mandy the Merciless - Us battling Another Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous who are the embodiments of Fluttershy, Rarity, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, Pinkie Pie and Microchips (MLP) and the Island Dopant

* * *

Man Ray was next.

Man Ray (to Gali): Nico, Sailor Moon's team, Phantom Puppeteer's team, and the others did good battling Another Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous. They are the embodiments of Fluttershy, Rarity, Sunset Shimmer, Twilight Sparkle, Applejack, Pinkie Pie and Microchips (MLP) and the Island Dopant

Gali: That was really awesome to see there.

Frost Walrus: Now we have all the Elements of Harmony and Twilight and Friends covered.

Sailor Saturn: The Core ones. The non-core oones haven't been covered yet.

Rarity: That is true. But this will be interesting darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It sure will be awesome.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Man Ray: I agree too! Lets do it!

Gali turned into Water Hazard!

Gali: WATER HAZARD!

She used the core medals for Man Ray, Hydro Man and Thunder Terror and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lewa, Wind Crowrang, Lone Ranger, Woody, Jessie, Bullseye, Buzz, Tonto, Joan Gutierrez, Rachelle Orinoco, Three Mage Sisters, Janeen Aran, Adeleine, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Apeface and Snapdragon VS Kitty, Tooltron, Needle Hair, Moonfish, Nine, Dabi, Tomura, Dark Himiko, Esdeath, Sand Banbara (1973), Moltres, Zapdos and Articuno, Meteor, and Ravess - Lincoln's rescue was in world of Droners (2020), and we were there to destroy Gavinda Teach, the greedy millionaire who steps on others to get what she wants

---

Kitty was next.

Kitty (to Lewa): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in world of Droners (2020). He was there to destroy Gavinda Teach, the greedy millionaire who steps on others to get what she wants

Lewa: Yeah they sure did and it was really fun and cool.

Wind Crowrang: Boy it sure was.

Joan Gutierrez: We all thought that was really cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it sure was awesome!

Scootaloo: You got that right!

Whirlwind: I agree there.

Kitty: Yep. Lets do it!

Lewa turned into Terraspin!

Lewa: TERRASPIN!

He used the Core Medals for Kitty, Undergrowth and Evil Wind Man and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and blasted them down.

---

Onua, Tunnel Rhino, Drill Man, Earth Man, Stone Man, Impact Man, Guts Man, Thing, Smolder, Draco, Spotlight, Blackout, Bash, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Skullcruncher and Weirdwolf VS Tar Pit, Clawtron, Moonfish, Needle Hair, Evil Needle Man, Evil Sword Man, Evil Knight Man, Evil Blade Man, Sir Toasty, Emerald Dragon, Mizugeiko, Elephanko, and Bashmaster the Unbreakable - Yona, Himiko and Carlota's final mission and they destroyed Beroba

---

Tar Pit was next.

Tar Pit (to Onua): Today was Yona, Himiko and Carlota's final mission. They destroyed Beroba there

Onua: Boy they sure did. She didn't have just Geats to face! She had over 52 years of riders and us as the Ambassadors to face too!

Tunnel Armadillo: That was so awesome to see.

Smolder: It sure was!

Tar Pit: Boy I'll say! Now it's your turn next right Smolder?

Smolder: Yep. Mine, Eli and Chloe Bolton's turn next.

Applejack: Boy I can't wait to see what Smolder is gonna be doing there.

Apple Bloom: Me too! This is gonna be fun.

Flashwing: It sure will be.

Tar Pit: That will be awesome! Lets do it!

Onua turned into Armadrillo!

Onua: ARMADRILLO!

He used the Core Medals for Tar Pit, Stoneheart and Gorizilla and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Pohatu, Cyber Peacock, Kokatorimon, Akatorimon, Birdramon, Togemon, Lillymon, Rosemon, Wendy Marvell, Eclair, Princess Celestia, Princess Luna, Starlight Glimmer, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Rumble and Frenzy VS Avalanche, Vacuutron, Whispy Woods, Painter, Mr. Ray & Mr. Shine, Kracko, Meta Knight, Magmon, Lexaeus, Fire Bird (Godzilla of Hanna Barbera), King of Flan, Hades Beast Specter, and Dr. Starline - MEGAN AND KEVIN MISSED THEIR PLANE AGAIN!?

---

Avalanche was next.

Avalanche (to Pohatu): MEGAN AND KEVIN MISSED THEIR PLANE AGAIN!? (laughs) That running gag never gets old!

Pohatu: (LAUGHS) Yeah no kidding! But the mascots decided to be their alarm clocks should a trip come and they sleep in.

Cyber Peacock: Yeah that is true.

Wendy Marvell: I thought that was cute and awesome.

Eclair: It sure was cool.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah it sure was.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there.

Featherweight: At least Megan and Kevin are spending a lot of good bonding time together.

Sprocket: That is true.

Avalanche: Yep that is true. Lets do it!

Pohatu turned into Ampfibian!

Pohatu: AMPFIBIAN!

He used the Core Medals for Avalanche, Stoneheart and Fault Zone and they fired waves of Lightning, metal, and gears and smashed them down.

---

Kopaka, Blizzard Buffalo, Bonecrusher (Beast Wars), Polar Claw, Wolffang, Zarya Moonwolf, Kiba (Wolfs Rain), Cheza (Wolfs Rain), Arisia, Rachel Stavenport, Oceanus Shenron, Nuova Shenron, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cut Man and Junk Man VS Moonstone, Keytron, Invisible (Kingdom Hearts), Soldier, Guard Armor, Opposite Armor, Duel Blade, Defender, Opposite Senshi, Insect Queen, Soupy Man, Jack the Zipper, and Minions of Set - The McCallisters are heading to Australia and they missed it. But we got them there.

---

Moonstone was next.

Moonstone (to Kopaka): The McCallisters are heading to Australia and they missed the plane. But you guys got them there.

Kopaka: We sure did and it was awesome.

Blizzard Buffalo: That was fun and cool.

Arisia: I thought so too.

Fluttershy: It was a really fun flight too.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja that was fun.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Moonstone: Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Kopaka turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Kopaka: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

He used the Core Medals for Moonstone, Evil Ice Man and Evil Freeze Man and they fired waves of Endothermic fire, leaves, grass, wood, fruit and flowers and smashed them down.

---

Takanuva, Shining Firefly, Hiyori (Kabuto), Hotaru Tsuchigumo, Leeli Wingfeather, Girl Jordan, Kairi, Angewomon, Catherine Hoshi, Jin (Flashman), Seraph With Eyes of Blue, Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Eartha and Dreadbane VS Kyd Wykkyd, Jisyakoloid, Powerwild, Stealth Sneak, Bouncywild, Black Ballade, Sabor, Queen La, Black Baron, Gammaizer Fire, Evil Silver Banshee, Pagemaster

Dragon, and Dragon Lady (Extinctioners Comics) - BARNABY CROOKEDMAN IS BACK!? Rei Miyamoto HATES that guy!

---

Kyd Wykkyd was next.

Kyd Wykkyd (to Takanuva): BARNABY CROCKEDMAN IS BACK!? Rei Miyamoto HATES that guy!

Takanuva: SHE MORE THAN JUST HATES HIM! She aboslutely LOATHES AND DESPISES THAT JERK!

Shining Firefly: Boy no kidding! She hates him with every fiber of her being.

Catherine Hoshi: You're not kidding.

Starlight Glimmer: That is for sure.

Cozy Glow: Yeah that for sure and she really wants to make sure he pays.

Hex: With his life.

Kyd Wykkyd: I agree there. Lets do it!

Takanuva turned into Chromastone!

Takanuva: CHROMASTONE!

He used the Core Medals for Kyd Wykkyd, Skalamander and Evil Bright Man fired waves of light, bones, blood, skulls, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down

---

Jaden, Snipe Anteater, Crysta, Laney, Pipps, Batty, Larry Loud, Plant Man, Reggie McDonald, Elemental HERO Dark Neos, Elemental HERO Flare Neos, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Elemental HERO Glow Neos, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sour Sweet and Sunny Flare VS Speed Demon,

Trappertron, Trapster, Cluemaster, Cluemaster (The Batman 2004), Spymaster, Sportsmaster, Cliff the Trap Remover, Reverse Flash, Wolf Undead, Giraffa Undead, Plant Undead, and Elephant Undead - BARNABY WANTS TO MAKE SURE EVERYONE IS AS MISERABLE AS HE IS! WHAT A STUPID JERK!

---

Speed Demon was next.

Speed Demon (to Jaden): BARNABY WANTS TO MAKE SURE EVERYONE IS AS MISERABLE AS HE IS! WHAT A STUPID JERK!

Jaden: Yeah no kidding!

Snipe Anteater: Yeah he has no love for anyone!

Reggie McDonald: I agree there!

Twilight Sparkle: What a monster!

Starshine Sparkle: He absolutely disgusts me!

Spyro: I agree there.

Speed Demon: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Jaden turned into FASTTRACK!

Jaden: FASTTRACK!

He used the Core Medals for Speed Demon, Reverse Flash and Eel and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Alexis Rhodes Yuki, Boomer Kuwanger, Kerchak, Kala, Terk, Tantor, Tarzan, Jane, Sasame Fuma, Karura, Mikoto Uchiha, Mebuki Haruno, Hina Hyūga, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Pam and Crimson VS

Femme Fatale, Bulldozertron, Bulldozer Org, Constructicon Devastator, G1 Starscream, Scourge (RID), Galvatron (RID), Energon Starscream, Evil Flare Woman, Metal Alice, Big Burpa, Princess Archerina, and Katherine (Catherine) - After today Rei is going to adopt Jack and Jill! NO ONE SHOULD HAVE TO SUFFER LIKE THAT BECAUSE OF HIM!

---

Femme Fatale was next

Femme Fatale (to Alexis): After today Rei is going to adopt Jack and Jill! NO ONE SHOULD HAVE TO SUFFER LIKE THAT BECAUSE OF BARNABY!

Alexis: That is for sure! Barnaby even killed their parents to get their money!

Boomer Kuwanger: WHAT A HEARTLESS SNAKE!

Sasame Fuma: Now he's a murderer!

Princess Celestia: Yeah and Hell is too good for him.

King Solar: And it will end bad for him.

Solar Eclipsa: That is for sure.

Amber Morning: And it will end badly for him big time.

Spotlight: That is for sure.

Femme Fatale: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Alexis turned into DIAMONDHEAD!

Alexis: DIAMONDHEAD!

She used the core medals for Femme Fatale, Evil Splash Woman and Universe 666 Daybreaker and they fired waves of light and ice and smashed them down.

---

Chazz Princeton, Burn Dinorex, Live Action Grimlock, Live Action Optimus Primal, Live Action Airazor, Live Action Rhinox, Live Action Cheetor, Rattrap, Gusty the Great, Daniella King, Wingfeather Siblings, Gabriela Estupinan, Aula, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Magma, and Yagura VS Titanium Toenail, Kentateloid, Universe 666 Beast Wars Megatron, Evil Terrorsaur, Evil Waspinator, Evil Beast Wars Scorponok, Evil Tarantulas, Evil Blackarachnia, Rambling Ghost, Fat Bastard, Evil Tuxedo Mask, Universe 666 Obito Uchiha the 10-Tails Jinchuriki, and Mr. Magic Pierrot - I hope you kill Barnaby by SLASHING HIS HEAD OFF AND EATING HIS BRAINS AND HEART!

---

Titanium Toenail was next.

Titanium Toenail (to Chazz): I hope you guys kill Barnaby by SLASHING HIS HEAD OFF AND EATING HIS BRAINS AND HEART! The asshole has it coming!

Chazz: That is for sure!

Burn Dinorex: Yeah he had it coming to him.

Gusty the Great: Especially for all the evil deeds he did.

Princess Luna: Yeah no kidding there!

Moondust: I would have banished him to the moon!

Snowdrop: Same here!

Gari: I would have sent him into a black hole!

Blackout: Me too! But that's just us.

Titanium Toenail: I agree there. Lets do it!

Chazz turned into Heatblast!

Chazz: HEATBLAST!

He used the core medals for Titanium Toenail, Golden Gutt and Brass Knuckles and they fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Zenkaigers, Saber Riders, Zarya Moonwolf, J.D. Knudson, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lincoln VS Universe 666 Super Warumono World.

---

Universe 666 Super Waromono World was next.

Universe 666 Super Waromono World: I heard all about what happened back during Zarya's big day mission and that was nuts!

Me: Boy it sure was! That was still a fun mission though.

Zarya: It sure was awesome.

Nico: One of the most fun missions.

May: It sure was.

Universe 666 Super Waromono World: No kidding! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Barnaby Crookedman, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that crooked con artist.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zenkaigers: ZENKAI CHANGE!

Zocks: TWOKAI CHANGE!

Stacey: DARK CHANGE!

The mascots and Will came and danced to Zocks' beat.

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LEGACY FORCE!

Saber Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed!

Kaito: SECRET POWER! ZENKAISER! ゼンカイザー

Juran: DINOSAUR POWER! ZENKAI JURAN! ゼンカイジュラン

Gaon: HUNDRED BEASTS POWER! ZENKAI GAON! ゼンカイガオーン

Magine: MAGICAL POWER! ZENKAI MAGINE! ゼンカイマジーヌ

Vroon: RUMBLING POWER! ZENKAI VROON! ゼンカイブルーン

Zocks: PIRATE POWER! TWOKAISER! ツーカイザー

Stacey: DARK POWER! STACAESER! ステイシーザー

All: The Seven assembled! Kikai Sentai… Zenkaigers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready!

Nico: Awesome! Lets get him!

Kaito charged up the Zenkai Cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded in a massive and huge fireball!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Universe 666 Super Waromono World You have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Rei Miyamoto: Hey, asshole! I've still got a score to settle with you!

Suddenly, Rei Miyamoto's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she angrily approached Barnaby Crookedman, she left red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rei Miyamoto: I've said it once and I'll say it once again, you've always made me fucking sick to no end, Barnaby. You've tried numerous times to kill Tom and marry Mary Contrary by force and take over Toyland. You absolute asshole, I've had it up to hear with you, now it's time I tore you apart and get rid of you for good! And I'm going to make sure Jack and Jill are in better hands than yours!

Suddenly, Rei Miyamoto was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, fire, flames, and lava surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Barnaby Crookedman: the red eyes of eternal death!

Shizuka: Oh boy, not again!

Saya: You said it, Rei's lost it!

Lincoln: Rei hated Barnaby that much, and now, her score's about to be settled with him for good.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rei Miyamoto emerged, but she was changed forever.

(IMPERATRIX MUNDI PLAYS AT 1:45 TO 2:14)

Rei Miyamoto grew from 6'11" to to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long waist-length orange-brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dragon, phoenix, and angel surrounding a flame emblazoned on her forehead with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Lava, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Rei Miyamoto has on a red version of her school uniform, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rei Miyamoto felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange-brown angel wings with red tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized orange-brown angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange-brown angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long orange-brown wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Rei Miyamoto has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and red fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Rei Miyamoto's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Rei Miyamoto's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Zombie Apocalypse Survivor Draconic Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Zombie Apocalypse Survivor Draconic Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a dragon, phoenix, and angel and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large crimson red phoenix heads is a large crimson red phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Rei Miyamoto has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with crimson red gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the dragon, phoenix, and angel that said, "Rei Miyamoto, Loving Daughter of Kiriko Miyamoto, Former Student at Fujimi Academy, Survivor of The Zombie Apocalypse, Childhood Friend of Takashi Komuro, Friend of Saeko Busujima, Saya Takegi, Shizuka Marikawa, Kohta Hirano, Alice Maresato, and Zeke, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Koichi Shido, Destroyer of Barnaby Crookedman, Archenemy of Mimet, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

宮本麗、宮本霧子の愛する娘、富士見学園の元生徒、ゾンビ黙示録の生存者、小室隆の幼馴染、毒島冴子の友人、武木沙耶、鞠川静香、平野耕太、アリス・マレサト、ジークの強力な力グッド、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ラウドのリンカーンの愛する未来の妻、志藤幸一の軽蔑者で破壊者、バーナビーの破壊者クルックドマン、ミメットの宿敵、チームラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、ブレイブ宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、炎、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Rei Miyamoto has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO ZOMBIE APOCALYPSE SURVIVOR DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO ZOMBIE APOCALYPSE SURVIVOR DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO ZOMBIE APOCALYPSE SURVIVOR DRACONIC PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Rei Miyamoto's Super Angel-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Barnaby Crookedman saw it, he got out a gun and was about to shoot her, but Rei Miyamoto fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, fire, flames, lava, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Barnaby Crookedman and he got burned badly, he got back up, but now, he was enraged!

Rei Miyamoto: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Zombie Apocalypse Survivor Draconic Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Zombie Apocalypse Survivor Draconic Phoenix God Angel Love) Like getting burned, you greedy fuck!

Troy: What you did to anyone in your way?

Tsukasa: There is a special place in Hell for people like you!

Kamen Ride: Red 1!

Kamen Ride: Green 2!

Kamen Ride: Blue 3!

Kamen Ride: Yellow 4!

Kamen Ride: Pink 5!

Tsukasa turned into the Bioman Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Bioman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! BIOMAN!

They turned into the Bioman team!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) LEADERS OF THE CLOUD!

She summoned Commander Saturn, Ty-Foo, Cloud (Marvel), Cloud of Darkness, Cloud Creatures and Silver St. Cloud!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get this jerk!

We went at him and blasted and smashed and pulverized him Mercilessly.

Lincoln: It's about to get much worse for you!

Nico: Big time! Rei, Lincoln, tear his ass apart!

Lincoln: Gladly. (CRACKS KNUCKLES!)

We went and pulverized him brutally!

Crosshairs, Snapdragon, Sally and Celica used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Snapdragon's Gyro-Gun, Crosshairs weapons and Sally and Celica's powers 100-fold.

Crosshairs and Sally Spitfire: FIRESTORM LASER BLAST!

Snapdragon and Celica Akamichi: GYRO PLANT FURY BLAST!

Lincoln of Thunder and Electro: LIGHTNING THUNDER BURST!

Lily of Glowing Water and Ebon: GLOWING WATER BLAST!

Spiderman of New York and Vanitas: NEW YORK DARK BLAST!

Mary Jane the Spiderette and Evil Green Ranger: SPIDER GREEN BLAST!

Sarah of Earth and Koragg: EARTH WOLF BLAST!

Kaz of Fire and Molten Man: FIRE VOLCANO BLAST!

Tom of Wind and Whirlwind: WIND CYCLONE BLAST!

Peyton of Water and King Shark: WATER STREAM BLAST!

Megan of The Stars and Living Laser: LASER STAR SHOT!

Raiden of Lightning and Aqueduct: LIGHTNING AQUA BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity,

Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: SUN STRIKE OF LIGHT!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON BLAST OF DARK!

They fired waves of elements and energy

Mane 10, Rei Miyamoto, Jack & Jill, me and Lincoln: TOY STRIKE RETRIBUTION!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: You are done for, Barnaby, never show your face in Toyland again. TOY ELEMENT STYLE: JOY BUZZER!

Jessica Kaios: TOY FIRE STYLE: LEGOS!

Nanami Simpson: TOY WATER STYLE: MAGIC 8 BALL!

Julie Makimoto: TOY EARTH STYLE: SLINKY!

Chie Satonaka: TOY WIND STYLE: ARMY MEN!

Sari Sumdac: TOY LIGHTNING STYLE: FRISBEE!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that turned into the toys that slammed into Barnaby Crookedman and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: TOY FINAL SMASH: TOY BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired toy based Ki blasts which slammed into Barnaby Crookedman and exploded.

Barnaby Crookedman: You! Curse you, Team Loud Phoenix Storm! If you hadn't shown up, I would've finally gotten Mary Contrary as my bride, gotten rid of Tom, killed those wretched kids and taken over all of Toyland! DAMN YOU ALL!

Lincoln: It's over, Barnaby, never show your face again. (ECHOING VOICE) JUDGEMENT OF THE BLACK ABYSS! 黒き深淵審判!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of pitch black fire which hit Barnaby Crookedman and he was incinerated into nothing and his spirit was sent to The Black Abyss forever.

Nico: Holy… crap!

Me: Was that a…?

Lincoln: Yep, a Black Abyss-themed Surekill technique. I created this for one person I intend to use it on: Xehanort.

Eli: No way!

Me: That really is a powerful Surekill technique!

Lincoln: He deserves to be erased. Now, there's one last thing to do, and one last loose end to tie up: Morsayati.

?: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM, I WILL DESTROY YOU ALL!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from the barrage of fireballs that hit the barrier only to be absorbed into us, and we grew even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of infernal fire from anywhere, you can come out now, Morsayati, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, it was Morsayati, the demon of hatred.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up here, Morsayati, the fragment of Xenos' heart still dwells in you.

Morsayati: You absorbed my master, and for that, you will die!

Aprina Arabella: The only one dying here is you, Morsayati.

Suddenly, Aprina Arabella's crimson red eyes turned neon crimson red and she was surrounded by a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Morsayati, she left crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aprina Arabella: I will never forgive you for what you've done over the eons, Morsayati, you caused so much pain and devastation to so many and tried to kill all the dragons and destroy everyone in your path and let the world drown in hatred, that is something I will never forgive, and now, you shall face judgement for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Aprina Arabella was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red energy with stars, fire, flames, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Morsayati: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Aprina is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting burned more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Aprina Arabella emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aprina Arabella grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a fire fairy with a flame in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with crimson red iris, she has on fairy earrings with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a fire fairy with crimson red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Aprina Arabella has on a sleeveless crimson red crop top, crimson red skirt, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fire fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Aprina Arabella felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive crimson red and black butterfly wings with red tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized crimson red and black butterfly wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive crimson red and black monarch butterfly wings with red tips wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Aprina Arabella has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and red fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Aprina Arabella's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aprina Arabella's Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a fire fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged crimson red blade, large crimson red phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large crimson red gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large crimson red heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large crimson red phoenix heads is a large crimson red phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aprina Arabella has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with crimson red gems for eyes and crimson red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the fire fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Aprina Arabella, Queen of The Fire Fairies of The Garden of Flames, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Fire and Fire Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Music Box Org, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The

Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Fire Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Fire Fairies"

アプリナ・アラベラ、炎の庭園の火の妖精の女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯の軽蔑者、ランダル・ウィリアムズ、火と炎の魔法の達人、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙の愛する守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、オルゴール組織の大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な宇宙の戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、炎、火の魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、火の妖精の達人

Aprina Arabella has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL INFERNO FIRESTORM FIRE FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aprina Arabella's Super Angel-Fire Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Morsayati saw it, he fired more fireballs at her to kill her, but Aprina Arabella absorbed them and it made her even more stronger and she fired a massive barrage of crimson red energy, stars, fire, flames, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Morsayati and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was angered.

Me: No way, did Aprina just transform?

Lincoln: She did, and now, it's high time we took care of Morsayati and make him pay for his crimes.

Aprina Arabella: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Inferno Firestorm Fire Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Inferno Firestorm Fire Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) The pain and suffering he caused will eventually be healed with him taken down for good. Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Aprina Arabella.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Morsayati, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to stop you once and for all.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready to pay the price for everything you've done.

Lincoln, Aprina Arabella, and I went after Morsayati who continued firing fireballs at us, but we continued to absorb them, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Morsayati, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Aprina Arabella also did the same by firing crimson red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Aprina Arabella, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Morsayati even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Morsayati in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Morsayati into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated all of Morsayati's Supernatural Strength, Supernatural Durability, Supernatural Stamina, Supernatural Endurance, Nigh-Invulnerability added to his Invulnerability, Nigh-Immortality added to his True Immortality, Possession, Dark Magic, Umbrakinesis, Photokinesis, Electrokinesis, Aerokinesis, Toxikinesis, Hydrokinesis, Cryokinesis, Pyrokinesis, Ergokinesis, Miniature Dimension Creation, Black Hole Manipulation, Black Mana Manipulation, Vast Demonic Powers, Miasma Manipulation, and Fiend Summoning.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Morsayati was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Morsayati to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Aprina Arabella, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Aprina Arabella's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive crimson red butterfly wings and medium sized crimson red butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Aprina Arabella: Your genocidal rampage is over. Thanks for helping me take down Morsayati, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Aprina.

Me: My pleasure, Aprina.

Suddenly, Aprina Arabella wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Aprina Arabella's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and flames behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Aprina Arabella sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and flames and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Aprina Arabella and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that monster a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him into his body.

Me: And he assimilated all of his powers and abilities. So, Lincoln, who's the next Major Arcana Avatar we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Michelle Chapelain, Avatar of The Fool Major Arcana Tarot Card and White Magic Master.

Mariana Gébelin: (French Accent) I knew you'd pick her next, and you will love meeting her, Michelle Chapelain is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, fire, and the Occult, and she also has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 18th Century French Occultist and fortuneteller Magdelaine Chapelain, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's the pyromancer of the white magicians I formed and she's a very powerful master of fire and fire magic. Michelle came to Royal

Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Michelle a greatsword and necklace with a red gem pendant, and to show thanks, Michelle kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Michelle along with the rest of his harem. Michelle hates Lori with a fiery passion, and she did a tarot card reading on her, and she foretold that if Lori didn't change her ways, misfortune and misery will befall her, meaning that if Lori didn't change her ways, Bobby will break up with her, her friends will cut all ties with her, and the rest of the family will disown her forever, and the only thing that awaits her is getting thrown in prison forever and only a life of total misery awaits her, and if this continues, she will die a miserable and bitter rotten girl.

Me: And all because of her Dark Side implanted in her by Chase Young's Dark Side.

Nico: Whoa. So, if Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan really didn't change, then… !

Lincoln: The only thing waiting for them is life in prison forever and a life of absolute misery, and if they continue on with their hatred of me and tried to seek revenge on me, they would die miserable and extremely bitter towards everyone in their path.

Moonstone: Jack and Jill's parents have been avenged.

Kyd Wykkyd: They sure have.

Speed Demon: May they rest in peace.

Me: And the best part is that Rei now has Jack and Jill as her awesome children.

Camie: She sure does.

Femme Fatale: Let's celebrate!

Titanium Toenail: Wonder what they serve for food here.

Me: I… don't know.

Nico: Well lets go to Lynn's Table. Megan I hope you and your family have a great trip.

Megan: Oh I know they will.

Me: Those clone contingency plans are awesome.

Nico: Got to love it. Great job today everyone.

Rei Miyamoto: (To the viewers) Money never gets you everything. But also Crime Doesn't Pay either.

Nico: Yep.

We went to Lynn's Table and Jack and Jill were really hungry. They ate just as much food as Nico and Goku. Later we got them settled into bunk beds in Rei's room. She now can keep an eye on both of them. We enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Babes In Toyland from 1997 was a great movie!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS) as well as Takeru, Hari & Candlemon, LaMoon, Reiko Mikami, Gloria Ghost and Eleanora Commerocker and we're going to Remnant to battle a clone of Jacques Schnee and he is going to really be out for revenge on us! Also Weiss, Winter and Willow Schnee are going to transform and it's payback time. Also we're going to battle Another Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS) who are going to be the embodiments of Radiant Hope and Solar

Eclipse. Also we're going to meet a Shining Firefly gene-slammer named Hotaru Firefly.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Marianna Almaden, Queen of The Water Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Tsukuyomi of Dragalia Lost

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the 1987 movie The Gate, and we're going to help Glen destroy The Demon Lord and seal The Gate forever. And we're going to meet the next Avatar of The Major Arcana, her name is Michelle Chapelain, Avatar of The Fool Major Arcana Tarot Card and White Magic Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, fire, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 18th Century French Occultist and fortuneteller Magdelaine Chapelain, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's the pyromancer of the white magicians Mariana Gébelin formed and she's a very powerful master of fire and fire magic. Michelle came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Michelle a greatsword and necklace with a red gem pendant, and to show thanks, Michelle kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Michelle along with the rest of his harem. Michelle hates Lori with a fiery passion, and she did a tarot reading on her, and she foretold that if Lori didn't change her ways, misfortune and misery will befall her, meaning that if Lori didn't change her ways, Bobby will break up with her, her friends will cut all ties with her, and the rest of the family will disown her forever, and the only thing that awaits her is getting thrown in prison forever and only a life of total misery awaits her, and if this continues, she will die a miserable and bitter rotten girl.

Next is the Snowman and he is back. Time for the heat to destroy it for good.

See you next time.

# THE SNOWMAN RETURNS

This is a sequel to the Goosebumps book BEWARE, THE SNOWMAN!

---

On the planet Remnant was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS) as well as Takeru, Hari & Candlemon, LaMoon, Reiko Mikami, Gloria Ghost and Eleanora Commerocker and we were there for an amazing and awesome rescue.

Me: Boy it feels amazing being on the planet Remnant.

Xenia: It sure is.

Qin: Good to be here again.

Laney: Everyone is doing great since the last time we were here.

Fu: I agree there.

Himiko: Yeah I agree there too.

Camie Same here.

Nico: I know. Most of their major enemies all have been dealt with but some minor ones are still at large.

Takeru: We'll find them and deal with them later.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Takeru, I want to thank you, Jean Jacket, and your teams for coming

Takeru: Anytime Nico. This will be cool.

Me: It sure will.

Hari: I'm ready for this myself.

Brittney: Me too Hari.

Nico: Hari, remember when you met Brittney?

Hari: I sure do. That was when the whole Ambassador Mission program was in full swing.

Brittney: Yep. While Arkayna's missions were going on.

Twilight Sparkle: I thought those were really awesome.

Carly Atlas: That was so awesome meeting Hari and her brother.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was.

Hari: And I learned so much about the Dark Signers and the Goths and more.

Nico: Yep. That was so cool.

Candlemon: It sure was awesome hearing about it. And I met Hari for the first time and became her partner later on.

Me: You sure did.

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: That was so cool.

Nico: You chose wisely, Candlemon.

Candlemon: Thanks. That is for sure.

Camie: Yep.

Brittney: And it was fun doing an ambassador mission series.

Lola: Yeah it sure was!

Qin: I can't wait to see what's next.

Lola: Me too.

Rainbow Dash: Smolder is looking forward to her series of missions. That is awesome!

Nico: I agree Rainbow Dash.

Me: I'm looking forward to it too.

Nico: Yep. Boy yesterday was awesome.

Me: It sure was. But (GROWLS) That damn Barnaby Croockerman.

Rei Miyamoto: I can't believe he came back after all this time. But what we found out was horrible! He killed Jack and Jill's mom and dad to get all their inheritance!

Nico: That's not all he did!

Qin: He destroy 40 toy factories and made lots of people cry!

Xenia: That jerk!

Camie: YEAH!

Nico: What a jerk!

Maria: Thankfully, we fixed that

Me: No problem for me. Not to sound arrogant.

Nico: Good. But that was good you did that.

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah. That was cool.

Nico: Rei, I hope you give them motherly love

Rei Miyamoto: Don't worry. I'll give Jack & Jill the motherly love that they lost because of Crookedman. And give them the proper love that he would NEVER give.

Nico: Good for you.

Xenia: Awesome.

Me: Crookedman had a heart that was as black as night and he was pure evil incarnate.

Nico: Yeah. He deserved the Black Abyss.

Lola: That is for sure!

Xenia: He was a heartless snake.

Nico: Although you don't even know the fates of your own parents

Rei Miyamoto: They were killed by those zombies.

Me: But the anti-virus we made brought everyone back including those that were killed.

Qin: We'll bring them here when the time comes.

Xenia: Yeah.

Laney: What are your mom and dads names?

Rei Miyamoto: Tadashi Miyamoto and Kiriko Miyamoto. I'm sure they must be worried sick about me.

Saya: I remember you trying to call your Dad at the start

Rei Miyamoto: Yeah I did. But then my phone got destroyed.

Xenia: Hmm.

Nico: It was a zombie outbreak. What did you expect?

Me: It was utter chaos and people fighting for their lives to stay alive.

Xenia: Yeah.

Rei Miyamoto: You're right. That was a nightmare.

Miku Yuuki: It sure was a nightmare.

Me: Shido did that.

We walked around Atlas and Remnant was looking great.

Nico: Man, Remnant hadn't changed one bit.

Me: Nope. It's even better now that the terror of the Grimm are gone for good.

Xenia: I agree there.

Camie: Yeah.

Qin: And Salem is reformed.

Nico: Yep.

Twilight Sparkle: Thank goodness.

Me: And some of Remnant's major enemies are dead.

Nico: The snow in Atlas is perfect for this month.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Good thing we have our coats on for it.

Me: Yeah.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there.

Qin: I have a feeling the peace won't last long.

Me: Yep. Lincoln?

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of that greedy bastard, Jacques Schnee, has been sighted here on Remnant!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: A clone of that greedy bastard has been sighted here on Remnant?! WHAT THE HELL!?

Qin: Who's responsible for this?!

Lincoln: Only six people are responsible for this: Axton Dodge, Axel

Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Nico, Qin, and their friends: THOSE FUCKWEED ASSHOLE PIECES OF CRAP!

Weiss: I can't believe those six had the nerve to create a clone of that wretched psychopath and that pathetic and awful excuse of a father!

Winter Schnee: Those pieces of crap, they've just pissed us off even more.

Willow Schnee: I'm that close to sending all six of them to Hell for this!

Lincoln: We'll deal with them soon, it's only a matter of time. In the meantime, we better deal with that piece of shit!

Nico: Right, and he's only programmed to obey their commands.

Lincoln: Even though Jacques' soul was sent to The Black Gates last year, he'll say a lot of crap like the real one.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: Those spiteful pieces of crap are really going to get it, how dare they do this!

Nico: I hate those pieces of shit just as much as you do, Lori, but a lot more since we've had to deal with those losers long ago.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack

abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Jacques clone) AHA! Gotcha, you filthy animal! I just spotted that clone, he's 20 yards away and he's coming straight for us.

Nico: Finally, let's tear him to shreds!

Lincoln: Never again will we have to deal with that piece of crap. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the Jacques Schnee clone.

Carter heard a Pokémon cry.

Carter: Look here.

We saw a Galarian Zapdos!

Me: Whoa a Galarian Zapdos!

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Oh and the Poor thing hurt his leg.

We got to healing it.

Galarian Zapdos: Thank you. I hurt it after tripping on a rock.

Me: Ouch.

We healed it up.

Carter: You okay now?

Galarian Zapdos: I am now. Thanks to all of you.

Me: Awesome. You want to come with us?

Galarian Zapdos: I would like that.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Lets get a move on.

Camie: Yeah!

We were flying and we spotted the Jacques Schnee clone, and like Lincoln said, he's coming straight for us.

Lincoln: There he is, now to give him an icy surprise.

Lincoln fired orbs of ice at the Jacques Schnee clone and he wound up getting hit by ice blasts and the ice orbs also formed ice glaciers and ice crystal clusters on the ground. That angered the Jacques Schnee clone as we landed in front of him.

Weiss: I thought I was finally rid of you and I told you I never ever want to see your pathetic face here again!

Camie: She knows it's just a clone created by six pieces of crap, right?

Nico: She does, but she despised her father for everything he's done, you thought Jude Heartfilia was a piece of shit, Jacques Schnee was worse!

Jacques Schnee Clone: You shut your mouth, you insolent monkey! I will end all of you for ruining me!

Lincoln: Why don't you shut up, you pathetic excuse for a father!

Lincoln's loud booming voice caused the Jacques Schnee clone to shut up, and he was already intimidated by the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome, and extremely muscular white-haired man.

Lincoln: Even if you're a clone, you're still nothing more than the same pathetic, monstrous, manipulative, scheming, power-hungry, black-hearted, abusive, controlling, and psychotic bastard who doesn't even give a damn about anyone but yourself.

Me: Yeah, you're nothing but a black-hearted monster from the depths of Hell, you have no love for your own daughter, and you're nothing but a selfish prick with a black heart.

Nico: The suffering you've caused can never be healed, you deserve to die a very gruesome death for everything you've done.

Weiss: That's right, and you don't deserve to live a single second further.

Winter Schnee: I never want anything to do with a piece of shit like you ever again!

Willow Schnee: Same here! Looking back I don't know what the fuck I was thinking marrying a cold heartless snake like you!

Xenia: That's right!

Me: You don't give a flying fuck about anyone but yourself! Now

EVERYONE here on Remnant knows your true colors! You are nothing but a traitor and a murderer!

Qin: And you're a war criminal!

Camie: And a cheater too!

Laney: Weiss, Willow and Winter have better morals than you do and you are pure evil incarnate!

Me: You are nothing more than a shallow petty monster! It was your big mouth that did you in the first time and you paid for it! You're now permanently alone because all you ever cared about is money and greed and you give a flying fuck who to step on to get what you want and that makes you nothing more than a selfish and heartless troll! You are pure evil incarnate and all you do is destroy people's lives!

Nico: Yeah what he said!

General Ironwood then came.

General Ironwood: Sorry I'm late.

Me: Actually you made it just in time General.

General Ironwood: Good. Jacques! I thought we were rid of you forever!

Jacques Schnee: Ironwood!

Ironwood: I thought I killed you the first time! But I'll enjoy doing so again if possible!

Nico: Yeah!

Jacques Schnee: Like I would ever let you do that! Those so-called daughters and wife of mine took EVERYTHING AWAY from me!

Me: No YOU did that to yourself! It's called Karma! You do bad things to others and then bad things will happen to you!

Nico: You got what's coming to you because you deserved it!

Eli: That's right! Take this!

He fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him.

Galarian Zapdos charged at him and punched and kicked and smashed him all over the place with powerful brutality!

Nico: Take that!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Also I got something to say to you Jacques so I suggest you listen and listen good!

Nico went over and grabbed him.

Nico: I would NEVER treat Videl and any other kids of mine like you do!

POW!

He punched him in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

Me: NICE ONE!

Tahu turned into NRG!

Tahu: (Russian Accent) NRG!

He fired waves of fire energy and blasted him all over.

NRG: I'll burn you with the fury of 1,000 Chernobyl Accidents.

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Lets make sure he get that.

NRG used the core medals for P'andor, Fire Man and Flame Man.

NRG and P'andor: PRYPIAT FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over and he was screaming in pain from the blast that hit him!

Me: Not a good sensation isn't it. Radiation destroys everything.

NRG: That was for starters too. How about this?

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) And this too mates!

NRG and Sheila Kelsall: RADIATION BURST BLAST!

They fired energy waves and fire blasts and smashed him down.

Gali turned into Water Hazard

Gali: WATER HAZARD! Let me cool you down!

She fired waves of water and massive clouds of steam came off of Jacques as he was drenched!

Nico: Hot enough for you?

Water Hazard: How about this too.

Bivalvan: Including me too!

Water Hazard used the Core Medals for Man Ray, Dirty Bubble and The Prawn.

Water Hazard and Bivalvan: SUPER MAELSTROM DELUGE!

They fired a massive water blast and drenched him!

Lewa turned into Terraspin

Lewa: TERRASPIN! Let me dry you off.

He fired a massive wave of wind and blew him into a street light!

SMASH!

Terraspin: That had to hurt.

Galapagus: I agree there.

Terraspin used the Core Medals for Kitty, Undergrowth and Ghost

Vultures.

Terraspin and Galapagus: ALDABRA WINDSTORM TORNADO!

They fired waves of wind and blew him around fast in a tornado amd Jacques got so sick that he hurled all over!

Nico: He sure got green around the gills.

Onua turned into Armodrillo!

Onua: ARMODRILLO!

He fired waves of rock and bashed Jacques all over!

Armodrillo: I'm ready to rock!

Andreas: Andreas ready for it too!

Armodrillo used the core medals for Tar Pit, Nuhvok and Evil Stone Man.

Armodrillo and Andreas: POIANA LÜNCAS ROCKSLIDE!

They fired waves of boulders and bashed him all over.

Pohatu turned into Ampfibian

Pohatu: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Jacques all over!

Ampfibian: This is awesome!

Shining Firefly: Electrifying!

Ampfibian used the core medals for Avalanche, Eel, and Shining Firefly.

Ampfibian and Shining Firefly: FIREFLY THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted Jacques all over.

Kopaka turned into Ultimate Big Chill

Kopaka: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

He fired waves of Endothermic Fire and they hit Jacques and froze him.

Ultimate Big Chill: Now it's just you and us and fire so cold it burns.

Universe 666 Eis Shenron: And it will be a good one that's cold!

Ultimate Big Chill used the Core Medals for Moonstone, Eis Shenron and Evil Cold Man.

Ultimate Big Chill and Universe 666 Eis Shenron: ENDOTHERMIC FIRESTORM OF ICE!

They fired waves of endothermic fire and ice blasts and froze him and blasted him all over. Freezing him in a block of ice.

Takanuva turned into Chromastone!

Takanuva: CHROMASTONE!

He fired light blasts and blasted Jacques all over.

Chromastone: You need to be taught some manners!

Crystal Snail: That is for sure!

Chromastone used the Core Medals for Kyd Wykkyd, Crystal Snail and Skalamander!

Chromastone and Crystal Snail: CRYSTAL PRISM BLAST STORM!

They fired laser blasts and blasted Jacques all over.

Jaden turned into Fasttrack!

Jaden: FASTTRACK!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and punched and kicked him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Fasttrack: Too bad your eyes can't keep up with my speed!

Turbo Man: Or mine.

Fasttrack used the core medals for Speed Demon, Reverse Flash and Black Flash.

Fasttrack and Turbo Man: SPEEDING BULLET BASHER!

They ran fast and bashed him furiously!

Alexis turned into Diamondhead

Alexis: DIAMONDHEAD!

She fired waves of crystal and blasted him all over.

Diamondhead: Diamonds are a girls best friend. But not for you.

Jade Flashwing: That is for sure!

Diamondhead used the Core Medals for Femme Fatale, Evil Jewel Man and Evil Earth Minions (Skylanders)

Diamondhead and Jade Flashwing: JEWEL STRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of jewels and blasted him all over.

Chazz turned into Heatblast!

Chazz: HEATBLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Heatblast: You play with fire and you are gonna get burned.

Solar Man: That is for sure!

Heatblast used the core medals for Titanium Toenail, The Lobe and

Golden Gutt.

Heatblast and Solar Man: INFERNO SUNBURST BLAST!

They fired waves of sun fire and blasted him all over.

Freakazoid: Foreshadowing Alert!

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: You'll see soon!

Blake punched Jacques in the stomach.

Blake: This is for what you did to your Faunus workers!

Blake then punched him in the face!

Blake: That's for your crimes against my people!

POW! BIFF!

She kicked and punched him!

* * *

Suddenly, Weiss' pale blue eyes turned neon pale blue, and she was surrounded by a white and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice from her back, and as she approached the clone of Jacques Schnee, she left white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Weiss: I've said this before, and I will say it again: Jacques Schnee, I will never forgive you for abusing me when I was a child same with my sisters and for trying to kill me and my friends in the past, and I will never forgive you for trying to turn all of Atlas against Team Loud Phoenix Storm for your own amusement three years ago, and now, I'll see to it that you finally die a miserable painful death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Weiss Schnee was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and darkness surrounding it, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Jacques Schnee: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Uh oh, Hell's about to freeze over!

Me: This is going to end badly for that piece of shit!

Lincoln: Just like what happened last year, and it's going to end with him dying once more.

Then, as the vortex faded, Weiss emerged, but she was changed forever.

Weiss Schnee grew from 6'11" to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pale blue eyes and a white and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an ice phoenix and ice angel with a blue jewel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pale blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pale blue jewels for the eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pale blue gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her pale blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Weiss has on a long-sleeved white blouse with snowflakes on it, dark blue shirt with pale blue phoenix on it, white pants with pale blue snowflakes on them, white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Remnant surrounded by a phoenix and angel and surrounded by snowflakes and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Weiss felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive white angel wings with ice blue tips on the white feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized white angel wings with ice blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive white angel wings. Weiss has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Weiss' massive Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Weiss Schnee's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Arctic Snow Almighty Ullr Nordic Snow Ice Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Arctic Snow Almighty Ullr Nordic Snow Ice Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded blue gems and the Norse God of Snow, Ullr, and Nordic Runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pale blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes and in its mouths, and large white phoenix head with pale blue gems for eyes and large pale blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pale blue gems for eyes and pale blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pale blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the symbol of Remnant surrounded by a phoenix and angel that said, "Weiss Schnee, Amazing Member of Team Ruby Weiss Blake and Yang, Amazing Friend of Ruby Rose, Weiss, and Yang Xiao Long, Loving Sister of Winter and Willow Schnee, Loving Cousin of Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Former Daughter and Destroyer of Jacques Schnee and Many of Remnant and Atlas' Enemies, Slayer of The Dark Queen of The Grimm and Her Evil Minions, Archenemy of Abis Mal, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Swords, Snow, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ワイス・シュニー、チーム・ルビーの素晴らしいメンバー ワイス・ブレイクとヤン、ルビー・ローズ、ワイス、ヤン・シャオロンの素晴らしい友人、ウィンターとウィロー・シュニーの愛する姉妹、ウィノナとウィルマ・シュニーの愛するいとこタイガー、善の強力な力、ザ・スラッシャーバッド・ガイズ、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の

強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ジャック・シュニーとレムナントとアトラスの敵の元娘であり破壊者、グリムの闇の女王とその邪悪な手下を滅ぼす大敵アビス・マルの素晴らしいメンバー、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスター、そして要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇、剣、雪、氷、フェニックスのマスター、そして天使たち

Weiss Schnee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK ICE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Weiss's Super Angel-Dark Ice Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the clone of Jacques Schnee saw it, he fell into an insane unstable rage and tried to kill her by shooting her with a gun, but Weiss fired a massive barrage of white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels which hits the clone of Jacques Schnee and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but now, his murderous fury has reached its limit.

Weiss: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Darkness Arctic Ice Sword Master Remnant Savior Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Divine Darkness Arctic Ice Sword Master Remnant

Savior Phoenix God Angel Love) And I'm not the only one who's going to make you pay.

Winter: That's right, I refuse to let someone like you live any longer! You've long since died at their hands, and now, we'll make sure you stay gone forever.

Suddenly, Winter Schnee's pale blue eyes turned neon pale blue, and she was surrounded by a white and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice from her back, and as she approached the clone of Jacques Schnee, she left white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Winter Schnee: Even though I missed out, I'm just going to say it: Jacques Schnee, I will never forgive you for what you did abusing Weiss when she was a child same with me and Willow and for trying to kill Weiss and her friends in the past, and for what you did in trying to turn all of Atlas against Team Loud Phoenix Storm for your own amusement three years ago, you will never, and I repeat, never be forgiven, and now, I'll see to it that you finally die a miserable painful death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Winter Schnee was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and darkness surrounding it, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Jacques Schnee: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: This is going to end badly for that piece of shit!

Lincoln: Winter may have missed out on wanting to give that pathetic coward what for last year, but she's not missing out this time.

Then, as the vortex faded, Winter Schnee emerged, but she was

changed forever.

Winter Schnee grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pale blue eyes and a white and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an ice phoenix and ice angel with a blue jewel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pale blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pale blue jewels for the eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pale blue gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her pale blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Winter Schnee has on a long-sleeved white blouse with snowflakes on it, dark blue shirt with pale blue phoenix on it, white pants with pale blue snowflakes on them, white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Remnant surrounded by a phoenix and angel and surrounded by snowflakes and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Winter Schnee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with ice blue tips on the white feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized white angel wings with ice blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive white angel wings. Winter

Schnee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Winter Schnee's massive Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Winter Schnee's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Arctic Snow Almighty Ullr Nordic Snow Ice Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Arctic Snow Almighty Ullr Nordic Snow Ice Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded blue gems and the Norse God of Snow, Ullr, and Nordic Runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pale blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes and in its mouths, and large white phoenix head with pale blue gems for eyes and large pale blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pale blue gems for eyes and pale blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pale blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the symbol of Remnant surrounded by a phoenix and angel that said, "Winter Schnee, Amazing Friend of Ruby Rose, Weiss, and Yang Xiao Long, Loving Sister of Weiss and Willow Schnee, Loving Cousin of Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful

Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Former Daughter and Destroyer of Jacques Schnee and Many of Remnant and Atlas' Enemies, Slayer of The Dark Queen of The Grimm and Her Evil Minions, Archenemy of Anna the Hespesperoid Queen, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Swords, Snow, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ウィンター・シュニー、ルビー・ローズ、ワイス、ヤン・シャオロンの素晴らしい友人、ワイスとウィロー・シュニーの愛する妹、ウィノナとウィルマ・シュニーの愛するいとこタイガー、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、リンカーン・ラウドの愛する未来の妻、ジャック・シュニーの元娘で破壊者、そしてレムナントとアトラスの敵の多く、グリムの闇の女王と邪悪な手下たちの殺し屋、ヘスペロイド女王アンナの宿敵、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇、剣、雪、氷、フェニックス、天使の達人

Winter Schnee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK ICE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR

PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Winter Schnee's Super Angel-Dark Ice Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the clone of Jacques Schnee saw it, he fell into an insane unstable rage and tried to kill her by shooting her with a gun, but Winter Schnee fired a massive barrage of white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels which hits the clone of Jacques Schnee and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but now, his murderous fury has reached its limit.

Winter Schnee: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Darkness Arctic Ice Sword Master Remnant Savior Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Divine Darkness Arctic Ice Sword Master Remnant Savior Phoenix God Angel Love) I don't know what Mom was even thinking of marrying a bastard like you, she should've divorced your sorry ass.

Willow Schnee: Mom did divorce him after what he tried to do three years ago, but now, we are going to make it official.

Suddenly, Willow Schnee's pale blue eyes turned neon pale blue, and she was surrounded by a white and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice from her back, and as she approached the clone of Jacques Schnee, she left white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Willow Schnee: Even though I missed out just like Winter, I'm just going to say it: Jacques Schnee, I will never forgive you for what you did abusing Weiss when she was a child same with me and Winter and for trying to kill Weiss and her friends in the past, and for what you did in trying to turn all of Atlas against Team Loud Phoenix Storm for your own amusement three years ago, you will never, and I repeat, never be forgiven, and now, I'll see to it that you finally die a miserable painful death for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Willow Schnee was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and darkness surrounding it, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and inside the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Jacques Schnee: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh crap!

Me: Now, Willow's also going to transform!

Lincoln: Willow may have missed out on wanting to give that pathetic coward what for last year, but she's not missing out this time.

Then, as the vortex faded, Willow Schnee emerged, but she was changed forever.

Willow Schnee grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing white hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pale blue eyes and a white and blue energy aura with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an ice phoenix and ice angel with a blue jewel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pale blue iris, she has on phoenix earrings with pale blue jewels for the eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with pale blue gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her pale blue angel-shaped Element of Harmony with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Willow Schnee has on a long-sleeved white blouse with snowflakes on it, dark blue shirt with pale blue phoenix on it, white pants with pale blue snowflakes on them, white knee-high high-heeled boots, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the symbol of Remnant surrounded by a phoenix and angel and surrounded by snowflakes and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Willow Schnee felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive white angel wings with ice blue tips on the white feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized white angel wings with ice blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive white angel wings. Willow Schnee has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Willow Schnee's massive Ullr's Dark Arctic Ice Phoenix Greatsword of Dark Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Willow Schnee's Cosmic Eternal Darkness Arctic Snow Almighty Ullr Nordic Snow Ice Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Darkness Arctic Snow Almighty Ullr Nordic Snow Ice Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded blue gems and the Norse God of Snow, Ullr, and Nordic Runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged white blade, large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large pale blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large white phoenix heads with pale blue gems for eyes and in its mouths, and large white phoenix head with pale blue gems for eyes and large pale blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the white phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large crimson red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pale blue gems for eyes and pale blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pale blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the symbol of Remnant surrounded by a phoenix and angel that said, "Willow Schnee, Amazing Friend of Ruby Rose, Weiss, and Yang Xiao Long, Loving Mother of Weiss and Winter Schnee, Loving Aunt of Winona and Wilma SchneeTiger, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Former Wife and Destroyer of Jacques Schnee, Destroyer of Many of Remnant and Atlas' Enemies, Slayer of The Dark Queen of The Grimm and Her Evil Minions, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Swords, Snow, Ice, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ウィロー・シュニー、ルビー・ローズ、ワイス、ヤン・シャオロンの素晴らしい友人、ワイスとウィンター・シュニーの愛情深い母、ウィノナとウィルマの愛情深い叔母 シュニータイガー、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、ジャック・シュニーの元妻で破壊者、レムナントとアトラスの敵の多くを破壊する者、グリムの闇の女王と邪悪な手下を滅ぼす者、

チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇、剣、雪、氷、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Willow Schnee has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK ICE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL DIVINE DARKNESS ARCTIC ICE SWORD MASTER REMNANT SAVIOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Willow Schnee's Super Angel-Dark Ice Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but, when the clone of Jacques Schnee saw it, he fell into an insane unstable rage and tried to kill her by shooting her with a gun, but Willow Schnee fired a massive barrage of white and blue energy, stars, darkness, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, phoenixes, and angels which hits the clone of Jacques Schnee and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but now, his murderous fury has reached its limit.

Willow Schnee: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Darkness Arctic Ice Sword Master Remnant Savior Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Divine Darkness Arctic Ice Sword Master Remnant Savior Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, it's high-time we get rid of this rotten bastard and make sure he never returns.

Lincoln: We may have given the real Jacques The Black Gates, but his clone, I'm going to enjoy sending him straight to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Even though you're just a clone of that miserable bastard, you're just as evil as the original one.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And just as despicable. But, we'll make sure we never have to deal with you ever again.

Lincoln, Weiss Schnee, Winter Schnee, Willow Schnee, and I went after the clone of Jacques Schnee and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, white and blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the clone of Jacques Schnee, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Weiss Schnee, Winter Schnee, Willow Schnee, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the clone of Jacques Schnee even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Weiss Schnee, Winter Schnee, Willow Schnee, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, swords, darkness, snow, ice, and planets at the clone of Jacques Schnee, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It's over, Jacques, and this time, I mean it when I say it: never ever show your face here again. (ECHOING VOICE) JUDGEMENT OF THE BLACK ABYSS! 黒き深淵審判!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive vortex of pitch black fire which hit the clone of Jacques Schnee and he was incinerated into nothing and his spirit was sent to The Black Abyss forever. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Weiss Schnee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, 28th Century silver

Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white and blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent, and Winter Schnee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white and blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent, and Willow Schnee's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white and blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: Good riddance, you filthy asshole.

Nico: Never again do we have to deal with your filthy face again, Jacques Schnee.

Lincoln: He's never going to come back ever again, and he's caused more than enough trouble for Weiss, her family, and friends for the last time, he deserves to die a traitor and be forgotten forever.

Ruby: Without a doubt. We've had enough of Weiss' father to last an eternity.

Blake: He deserves to be forgotten forever.

Yang: And sent to The Black Abyss forever.

We heard six angry screams in the distance.

Nico: (Smirks) And we've pissed off Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin in a huge way.

Lincoln: Let them get pissed off, because tomorrow will be their last day alive.

Weiss screamed to the heavens in an angry triumphant cry!

Weiss Schnee: I AM WEISS SCHNEE! DESTROYER OF EVIL!

Me: GEEZ! Weiss relax!

Nico: Nice job, Galarian Zapdos!

Galarian Zapdos: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Qin: It sure was.

Varie: Yep.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Galarian Zapdos: Sure!

Poromon: Yay!

He had one and loved it.

Galarian Zapdos: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

He and Poromon both got drunk.

Poliwag: Sing the ABCs!

They both sang the ABCs.

Galarian Zapdos and Poromon: (BELCHING) ABCDEFGHIJKLMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ!

WE LAUGHED!

Owen: OH YEAH! THAT'S HOW YOU GET IT DONE! (Drinks soda) (BELCHING) ABCDEFGHIJKLMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ!

Eddy: Manaphy, does the thought of Werewolf Poromon still scare you?

Manaphy: Yes somewhat.

Ino: She's making good progress.

Horsea: That's 3 days now

Nico: Yep.

I snapped Poromon and Galarian Zapdos back to normal.

Poromon: Chloe, later, me and the others have a surprise for you.

Chloe Bolton: Looking forward to it guys.

Xenia: Awesome.

Poliwag: You'll love it!

Chloe Bolton: Okay!

Me: Yeah! At least Remnant is free of Jacques.

Nico: Good fucking riddance

Lynn Sr: I'm a better father than he is!

Me: Me too Mr. Lynn!

Lincoln: Same here dad!

Nico: Me too!

Eli: And me too!

Jared: Same here!

Qin: Yeah we can agree on that one!

Nico: People like him gives all loving fathers a bad name!

Horsea: I agree!

Qin: Yep.

Weiss: Thank you guys for getting rid of him.

General Ironwood: Sorry I didn't get a shot in on him.

Nico: You already shot him before.

Me: Yeah.

General Ironwood: Yeah I sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Jack, how is Rei to you and Jill?

Jack: THE BEST EVER!

Jill: MUCH BETTER THAN CROOKEDMAN!

Jack: And her cooking is great too!

Mary Knudson: Who do you think taught her?

Rei Miyamoto: I'm so happy to hear all that. Also I'm teaching them how to cook too.

Lola: Boy they are learning fast.

Lincoln: Yep.

Mary Knudson: I'm happy for them.

Nico: Nice to know we're all helping everyone out.

Nicole: That is true.

Kohta: Next, she should teach you to use guns

Rei Miyamoto: Good idea.

Me: They will need it for mission experiences.

Qin: I agree.

Me: And sword use.

Nico: Or any kind of melee weapon, really.

Me: Okay.

Jack: We'll look forward to that.

Nico: Cool.

Me: Yep.

Weiss: But thank you guys for taking down that monster.

Me: No problem Weiss. Now comes the fun part of our adventure. The Anothers.

Nico: Yep. Which are?

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS).

We gasped!

Xenia: Geez!

Me: This is gonna be good.

May: Who's up?

Me: Takeru, Hari & Candlemon, LaMoon, Reiko Mikami, Gloria Ghost and Eleanora Commerocker.

Lola: Awesome!

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Jean Jacket are one person.

Nico: Cool!

Radiant Hope: This will be awesome and fun.

Then Radiant Hope's cutie mark was glowing!

Me: Your cutie mark is glowing Radiant Hope.

Nico: That means only one thing.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS)!

Me: This will be good!

Nico: Yep!

Another Yokai Kappa: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

They merged and sure reverted back and was a girl with teal blue hair and purple clothes and purple angel wings and blue eyes and had a Tiara with Radiant Hope's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had a light sword in her hand and had Radiant Hope's tail.

Rhonda Radiant Hope: Rhonda Radiant Hope, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and legacy of Radiant Hope.

Me: Whoa! Awesome to meet you.

Radiant Hope: It's truly an honor.

Rhonda Radiant Hope: It sure is. And I'm also a healer and a doctor.

Varie: Awesome to meet a fellow healer.

Rhonda Radiant Hope: Same here.

Me: By the way is the Another Jean Jacket friendly or hostile?

Rhonda Radiant Hope: Friendly and she is a really cool one.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: We don't have to wait long!

We saw a huge dark cloud coming! It was ANOTHER JEAN JACKET!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: That is a nasty looking cloud!

Me: Oh boy.

Another Jean Jacket: (In a girls voice) I agree there.

It reverted back and was a girl with golden yellow and black hair and had grey eyes and fire angel wings and yellow and black clothes and tiara with the symbol of Solar Eclipse's cutie mark and on her skirt and had an Eclipse sun sword and had Solar Eclipse's tail.

Kate Solar Eclipse: Kate Solar Eclipse, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Solar Eclipse.

Me: Awesome to meet you.

Kate Solar Eclipse: Same here. I'm also a master of darkness and fire and light. And also because I'm also the Another for Jean Jacket I have power over the sky and the darkness.

Jean Jacket: That is amazing and awesome!

Me: Yeah!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Kate Solar Eclipse: No he didn't. He just let me go for some reason. No idea.

Me: Hmm. That's peculiar.

Kate Solar Eclipse: Yeah. Must've been scared of my power.

Me: You are the power of the sun.

Nico: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

We got it on!

Nico: (Gets out Jean Jacket's ridewatch) This cloud means business!

May: (Gets out Ghost of Widow McPhearson's Ridewatch) I will destroy the marriage of Ma Bagge!

Maria: (Gets out Gamettsui's ridewatch) This is gonna hurt!

Hari: (Gets out Angry Cheese's ridewatch) I am a nasty piece of cheese!

They used the powers of Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS) and blasted the Another.

Then Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter came.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Nice team Eli!

Eli Moon: Thanks Nico.

Me: Awesome!

Kameo: Me and my team next! Cool!

?: I'll say!

Shining Firefly came!

Me: Whoa! Shining Firefly!

Nico: Nice!

Shining Firefly: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun has started!

Nico: Hotaru Firefly!? Whoa!

Shining Firefly: Yep. I got this.

She fired waves of fire and light and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Nice!

She reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and purple eyes and had yellow angel wings and a yellow bikini on and had a Firefly that was glowing in the middle of her forehead.

Hotaru Firefly: That was fun!

May: And I didn't get hit!

KRASPLAT!

A pie hit her square in the face!

May: HEY! (Slurps) Yummy! Strawberry Pudding flavor!

Manaphy licked her.

Manaphy: Delicious!

Nico: OKAY WHO IS THE WISEASS!?

Manaphy licked May's face.

Me: Funny. But SERIOUSLY! Who keeps hitting May!?

Qin: Someone is REALLY Hitting May with pies.

Eddy: And it's NOT me or Luan.

Little did we know that someone was hiding in the shadows and hitting May with pies and all those pranks and is chuckling sinisterly.

Rarity: Lets get you new clothes darling.

The fashion brigade gave Hotaru new purple clothes.

Hotaru Firefly: Awesome outfit!

Maria: Thanks.

Hari: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Hotaru Firefly: Just when me and Nico were out stargazing and the sky was cloudy. I summoned numerous fireflies and they formed into the stars and it was beautiful.

Nico: We were starstruck back then.

Me: Aww so adorable.

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Hotaru hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Hotaru Firefly: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie

Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Hari & Candlemon, LaMoon, Reiko Mikami, Gloria Ghost and Eleanora Commerocker are heading to the world of the 1987 movie The Gate, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to help Glen destroy The Demon Lord and seal The Gate forever.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the 1987 movie The Gate, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the thirteen girls here, but we're also going to help Glen destroy The Demon Lord and seal The Gate forever.

Me: Oh God. Dad, do you remember seeing that movie?

Sumner: How could I forget, that movie terrified me, your mom, and a lot of teens when this movie came out in the theaters.

Nico: And I couldn't believe that a hole in the backyard of a suburban home is a gateway to a world of pure darkness.

Lincoln: We got to help Glen stop this madness and fast or the demons will retake the world and plunge it into eternal darkness.

Takeru: How are we going to destroy The Demon Lord and seal The Gate at the same time?

Me: If I remember right, only a symbol of love, light and purity can stop the rise of the Old Gods and destroy The Demon Lord forever.

Sumner: Glen's rocket!

We ran inside Glen's house and met up with Glen who told us of what's happened: his dog, Angus, died and was dropped into the hole, and the sacrifice led to the opening of The Gate, and that his sister, Al, and his friend, Terry, have already been dragged away by the demons, and Al and Terry representing the two human sacrifices led to the full opening of The Gate.

Nico: Oh no.

Glen: We got to get my rocket, it's the only thing that can seal The Gate and destroy The Demon Lord, and we got to hurry.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and red flower beret, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in an a red sleeveless blouse, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, red skirt, purple lace stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Major Arcana Tarot Card, The Arcana, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the thirteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Michelle Chapelain, Avatar of The Fool Major Arcana Tarot Card and White Magic Master.

Michelle Chapelain: That's right, and I got the girls away from those diminutive demons.

Vegeta got the rocket out of Al's room.

Vegeta: Is this what you were looking for?

Glen: The Thunderbolt.

Lincoln: Here, you'll need this.

Lincoln gave Glen batteries and put them into the remote control.

Suddenly, we saw a giant serpentine demon emerge from the chasm in the floor, it was The Demon Lord.

Sylvester: The Demon Lord has arrived, now we need to destroy him.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: We just need to weaken him, and Glen can launch the rocket and destroy him for good. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive

Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Takeru's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into

Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after The Demon Lord, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Glen: Guys, get back!

We got back, and Glen hit the button and launched The Thunderbolt, and it went into him and we saw beams of light coming out of him. We grabbed Glen and we ran outside as The Demon Lord exploded, and it was sent to The Black Abyss along with his minions and The Old Gods. Then, we saw the darkness disappear forever, and we also saw Angus, Glen's dog, emerge from the front closet, restored to life followed by his sister, Al, and his friend Terry, who are also unhurt. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Nico: Okay, that was a really close one!

Me: You said it. But, we also got to fix the damage that was done.

Lincoln snapped his fingers and the house was restored as we said our goodbyes to Glen, Al, and Terry.

Lincoln: That really was a close one, but we did it, The Demon Lord is gone forever and The Old Gods of Chaos will never retake the Earth. (To Michelle Chapelain) And it's so good to see you again, Michelle.

Michelle Chapelain: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Michelle Chapelain wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Michelle Chapelain was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Michelle Chapelain: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Michelle Chapelain's waist and hugged her, and Michelle Chapelain is very surprised at just how much taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white

Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Michelle Chapelain: (French Accent) Mon Dieu, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Michelle Chapelain, Avatar of The Fool Major Arcana Tarot Card and White Magic Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, fire, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 18th Century French Occultist and fortuneteller Magdelaine Chapelain, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's the pyromancer of the white magicians Mariana Gébelin formed and she's a very powerful master of fire and fire magic. Michelle came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Michelle a greatsword and necklace with a red gem pendant, and to show thanks, Michelle kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Michelle along with the rest of his harem. Michelle hates Lori with a fiery passion, and she did a tarot reading on her, and she foretold that if Lori didn't change her ways, misfortune and misery will befall her, meaning that if Lori didn't change her ways, Bobby will break up with her, her friends will cut all ties with her, and the rest of the family will disown her forever, and the only thing that awaits her is getting thrown in prison forever and only a life of total misery awaits her, and if this continues, she will die a miserable and bitter rotten girl.

Nico: Just like what we heard yesterday. So, it's true you can tell a person's future through the tarot cards you have.

Michelle Chapelain: That's right, and my readings are always accurate.

Lincoln: The Tarot Card readings Michelle and her friends have done are incredibly accurate, and Lisa's tried to debunk them many times, only to get a Tarot Card reading done on her, and it ended with Michelle saying that if Lisa didn't change her ways towards me, it would end with her future destroyed and getting sent to prison, same with Lori, Lynn, Luan, and Lola.

Me: It was really accurate and Lisa was horrified, along with Lori, Luan, Lynn, and Lola.

Lincoln: Angering the Arcana Avatars was a huge mistake on their part, and now that you're here, Michelle.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Michelle Chapelain's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Michelle Chapelain: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Michelle Chapelain: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Michelle Chapelain with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Michelle Chapelain: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Michelle Chapelain.

Michelle Chapelain had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Michelle Chapelain's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Michelle Chapelain had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the thirteen girls, and when Lincoln saw the thirteen girls, he immediately recognized them. The thirteen girls are Akiho Kousaka, Haruka Ichinose, Kotomi Ayano, and Ryouko Mioka from Binyuu Inmai Haruka, Miki Yuunagi, Yuu Amamiya, Chadoko Asagiri, Persephone, and Hera from Angelium, and Ayane Mochizuki, Honoka Manahime, Shion Manami, and Zaurara Kagura from Angels in School Uniform.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akiho Kousaka, Haruka Ichinose, Kotomi Ayano, and Ryouko Mioka from Binyuu Inmai Haruka, Miki Yuunagi, Yuu Amamiya, Chadoko Asagiri, Persephone, and Hera from Angelium, and Ayane Mochizuki, Honoka Manahime, Shion Manami, and Zaurara Kagura from Angels in School Uniform.

Nicole: Thank God Michelle got the girls away from The Demon Lord's minions.

Lincoln: The Demon Lord's minions were no match for her, none of Hell's forces were a match for my Guardian Angels. Are you girls okay?

Akiho Kousaka: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akiho Kousaka and the other twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from The Demon Lord, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of

Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound

Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes,

Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akiho Kousaka: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akiho Kousaka: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akiho Kousaka, Haruka Ichinose, Kotomi Ayano, Ryouko Mioka, Miki Yuunagi, Yuu Amamiya, Chadoko Asagiri, Persephone, Hera, Ayane Mochizuki, Honoka Manahime, Shion Manami, and Zaurara Kagura with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was The Demon Lord from the 1987 horror movie, The Gate.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating him down and Glen launching his rocket into The Demon Lord and it exploded killing it and sending The Demon Lord and his minions to The Black Gates, sealing The Gate forever, and restoring Angus to life and saving Glen's sister, Al, and his friend, Terry, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Michelle Chapelain have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, talk about a demonic nightmare, but you guys did it, you sealed The Gate and destroyed The Demon Lord and his minions.

Lincoln: And stopped The Forgotten Gods of Chaos from reclaiming the Earth.

Nico: That was one frightening rescue.

Me: Never thought we'd go into another movie that gave my Dad nightmares.

Sumner: That's true, but we stopped The Demon Lord and ended an ancient evil.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down The Demon Lord and sent him and his minions to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Michelle Chapelain saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Michelle Chapelain: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Michelle, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Michelle Chapelain: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Michelle Chapelain: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies and they're out to get revenge on Lincoln for the deaths of their fellow comrades.

Lincoln: What the? Twenty five massive armies of more large muscular beach bullies? Lori, this better not be some sort of contingency plan that control freak in you had in case she got destroyed forever.

Michelle Chapelain: (French Accent) It was.

CLANG!

Luna whacked a Dark Lori clone Lori created in the face with a frying pan and sent that clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like it's feeding time, Lincoln.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy and elements right at the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies and they got pissed when they saw Lincoln and all of us.

Large Muscular Beach Bully 1: You're going to pay for this, you little… ! (Suddenly sees Lincoln) Oh, shit!

The twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies saw Lincoln was now an 8'9" massive, extremely muscular man with muscles bigger than their heads and he can easily crush their heads in, but their hot blooded tempers got in the way.

Large Muscular Beach Bully 2: GET HIM!

The twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies charged right at Lincoln, but Lincoln fired massive blasts of really strong wind at the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies and sent them flying into a tree and they easily got knocked out.

Lincoln: Now, for the feast.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies, and then, Lincoln began sucking the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies dry of their massive muscle mass, massive levels of virility and testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass and they were also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies' massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) Man, these guys sure have been bulking up in muscle.

Nico: What on Earth made those bullies that large and muscular?

Me: Lisa found out Lori had given them her experimental muscle growth serum mixed in with some bull hormones, and it not only bulked them up that much and gave them massive muscle mass, but they were also given massive amounts of virility and testosterone and massive superhuman strength.

Nico: Dark Lori hated Lincoln that much, she resorted to something like that, what a bitch.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies' pecs and went back into Lincoln, and the twenty five massive armies of large muscular beach bullies were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and they also had the life sucked out of them as they died and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We returned home and continued our workouts.

Lincoln: Those are the last of those beach bullies. Dark Lori's contingency plan has been foiled.

Amara Roshansa: That bitch got what she deserved, how dare she try to hurt our man!

Me: She, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan were absolute monsters, glad they got their just desserts.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea are heading to Bubblaine.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa

Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Madison Taylor: Wow, so this is Bubblaine. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Madison, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Bubblaine, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Rita, Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea are in your harem, Linky.

Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Nikki (Cardcaptor Sakura), Simulator Rita (Cardcaptor Sakura), Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Sakura Avalon: I knew that Madison and Meilin had feelings for Lincoln, and we knew Chelsea, Nikki, and Rita had boyfriends, so we introduced their Simulator counterparts.

Wonder Woman: And Antiope and Philippus had their feelings for him and they enjoyed sparring with him.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Simulator Sakura Avalon, Madison Taylor, Meilin Rae, Simulator Chelsea, Simulator Nikki, Simulator Rita, Antiope, Philippus, Boa Marigold, Boa Sandersonia, Cosmos, Blue Fan, and Sweet Pea, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Lost Kingdom for Round 1.

Me: That one was cool! That one was amazing being in the middle of a sea of poison.

Xenia: It sure was.

Jayden: Me and Brody will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and it activated and they were at LOST KINGDOM!

---

The Lost Kingdom is the seventh kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. It is the greater location of Forgotten Isle, a large island surrounded by poison. After defeating Bowser in the Cloud Kingdom, he orders his airship to shoot cannonballs at Mario. Mario gets hit by one of these, causing both him and the Odyssey to crash-land in this kingdom. The Odyssey becomes damaged, forcing Mario and Cappy to explore the island and collect at least 10 Power Moons. They can use these Power Moons to repair the Odyssey and continue their journey to the next kingdom - the Metro Kingdom.

The Lost Kingdom is located south-east of the Cloud Kingdom and south-west of the Metro Kingdom. It is the only one of the kingdoms to not involve any bosses at all (not counting the Darker Side). The kingdom resembles an archipelago of islands shaped like a palm tree.

According to The Art of Super Mario Odyssey, the Lost Kingdom is based on the rainforests of Southeast Asia, likely the island of Borneo and the nations of Indonesia and the Philippines, especially since the music for the kingdom is based on gamelan, traditional Indonesian ensemble music made up predominantly of percussive instruments. Due to the Lost Kingdom's large bodies of liquid, tall tree trunks, and dense foliage, it also bears a resemblance to the island nation of Madagascar.

---

Nico: WHOA!

Jayden: So this is Lost Kingdom.

Brody: Amazing!

Nicole: Yep and also one of the Core Medals did tell you what is coming. He's waiting at the top of the mountain there.

Jayden: Well, Golden Gutt was already introduced.

Nico: Yep.

They were off and at the top of the mountain in the middle of the island was Freakazoid's enemy THE LOBE!

Nico: The Lobe!

Brody: Boy that is a big brain.

Lobe: Yes I do have that don't I?

Ra's Al Ghul: That is coincidental that his voice sounds just like mine.

Me: So did Agent Alpha. His voice sounded like yours too.

Lobe: Did Freakazoid really believe he could join you guys and leave ME in the dust?!

Nico: Honestly no. I knew it was only a matter of time before you joined the M.O.E.

Jayden: Besides his enemies are just as cool as he is.

Lobe: Indeed we are.

Nico: Shame we have to fight like this. Hope we don't give you permanent brain damage. Because well you know.

Lobe: I know.

Nico: Yeah.

Lobe: At least you guys take things seriously than Freakazoid does.

Freakazoid: I heard that Lobe!

Nico: Freakazoid may be a goof and is wacky but at least he does it to make us laugh.

?: That's for sure!

Vermillimon and a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes and fire angel wings and a tiara with Flame Mammoth on it came!

Faye Flame Mammoth: Faye Flame Mammoth - Embodiment of Flame Mammoth.

Jayden: Faye! Awesome to see you.

Brody: Same here.

Faye Flame Mammoth: Awesome to see you too Jayden and Brody.

Vemillimon: (In a girls voice) And this guy is gonna burn.

Nico: Vicki Ann Vermilli! Whoa!

Vicky Ann Vermilli: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: Same here. Lets get it on!

Lobe: I'll slash open your brain and see what makes you tick!

Nico: (gets out Jean Jacket and Phantom Puppeteer's Ridewatches) Time for this cloud to make some puppets!

He activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Vicky Ann Vermilli: (Echoing) VOLCANIC STRIKE S!

She fired a massive barrage of fireballs from her mouth and blasted the Lobe all over.

Nico: Nice!

Jayden and Brody fired waves of red energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: Nice! Hey Lobe! You want to see what makes me tick?

Lobe: What is it?

Faye Flame Mammoth fired waves of fire and blasted Lo

Nico put his thumb in his mouth and blew and his head popped open.

Nico then pulled out something and it was A TIME BOMB!

Nico closed his head head.

Nico: You wanted to see what makes me tick! Get it? Because it's a bomb.

Nico gave it to him!

Nico: Duck and cover!

Everyone ducked!

Lobe: I feel so used.

RIIIIINGG!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

He was blown up in an explosion and the Lobe was down and burned and charred.

He waved a white flag for surrender.

Nico: That was funny!

Vicki Ann reverted back and she was a girl with red hair, orange eyes, red and black clothes and had red and black angel wings and had Vermillimon on her forehead and on her skirt and a red sword.

Vicki Ann Vermilli: That was awesome!

They got 30 power moons!

Nico: YEAH!

They high five

Nico: How did you meet Jayden and Brody?

Faye Flame Mammoth: I trained with Jayden and the Samurai Rangers at the Dojo they went at and they taught me everything they know. It was awesome. We even battled some of the Nighloks too.

Nico: Cool!

Faye Flame Mammoth: Yep. And I gave Deker and Dayu a good challenge too.

Nico: Cool! When it's their turn for the usual battles you can challenge them again like old times.

Faye Flame Mammoth: Good idea. Also I met Brody when he and the rangers were battling Forcefear.

Me: WHOA! I remember him!

Nico: We haven't seen him in the usual battles yet.

Faye Flame Mammoth: It'll be awesome to face him again.

Nico: Yep.

Jayden: And Vicki Ann what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Vicki Ann Vermilli: When me and Nico were in Art Class and I drew an amazing landscape of an alien world of volcanoes.

Nico: It was beautiful. It had volcanoes with 2 red crescent moons.

Me: Ooh that's pretty.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Vicki Ann hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vicki Ann Vermilli: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Faye Flame Mammoth: We would be honored.

They came out and we cheered wildly.

---

Later the mascots were taking Chloe and Ikki to somewhere fun for a special blind date. Chloe was blindfolded and so was Ikki.

Ariel: You're gonna love this.

Chloe Bolton: I have a feeling it's gonna be fun.

Me: You're going to like where we're going.

Poromon: Yep.

Ikki: This will be cool.

Medabee: I have a feeling it will be good.

Me: Yep.

We arrived at the movie theater.

Me: Here we are!

Chloe Bolton: Wow!

Ikki: Cool!

Chloe: Ikki!?

Ikki: Chloe!?

Chloe and Ikki: YOU'RE MY BLIND DATE?!

Apple Bloom: What do y'all think?

Chloe Bolton: Awesome!

Me: The mascots arranged it. And we have just the movie too.

I pointed to a poster of The Grinch from 2018.

Ikki: Oh wow! The Grinch from 2018!

Me: Yep.

We went in and got some snacks and popcorn and went into the theater.

The movie then started

*SPOILER ALERT*

In the town of Whoville, the human-like people called Whos are filled with excitement about celebrating Christmas. However, the only one who is not thrilled is the grumpy, cantankerous and green-furred Grinch, born with a heart being "two-sizes too small". He lives in his cave with his dog, Max, and only goes into Whoville to buy groceries and harass the Whos.

One day, 6-year-old Cindy Lou Who notices her mother Donna is overworked trying to take care of herself and her twin infant brothers, Buster and Bean. Cindy Lou initially decides to send a letter to Santa Claus to help her mother, but after an encounter with the Grinch - who sarcastically tells her that, if the matter is so urgent, she will have to talk to Santa face-to-face about it - she decides to go to the North Pole to talk to Santa himself. When Donna tells her that a round trip to the North Pole would take a month, she instead decides to try trapping Santa with the help of her friends.

With Christmas approaching, an attempt by the Grinch to ruin a tree-lighting ceremony goes wrong, resulting in him having a flashback about his disjointed childhood spent alone and unwanted in an orphanage. Unable to bear these memories, the Grinch soon decides that he will steal Christmas from Whoville to assuage his distress. He and Max acquire a fat reindeer, whom the Grinch calls Fred, and steal a sleigh from his neighbor Bricklebaum. After a test run, the Grinch and Max discover that Fred has a family, and the Grinch emotionally agrees to let Fred go home with them.

On Christmas Eve, after making a Santa Claus disguise and crafting dozens of gadgets to help him with his plan, the Grinch and Max, who pulls the sleigh in Fred's place, go down to Whoville to steal the decorations and presents. He soon encounters Cindy Lou after falling into her trap. Her request to help lighten her mother's workload and her advice about listening to the Whos' singing to alleviate his sadness touches the Grinch's heart. Despite this, the Grinch continues his mission, unable to let go of the loneliness Christmas brought him.

After stealing every Christmas present and decoration, the Grinch and Max head back to Mount Crumpit to dispose of them. The Whos wake up and are shocked and disappointed to see that the presents and decorations are gone. Cindy Lou believes that she is to blame because of her trap, but Donna tells her that Christmas is not centered on presents and that Cindy Lou is the best thing that ever happened to her. The Whos join together to sing "Welcome Christmas", rendering the Grinch puzzled to see that they are celebrating Christmas despite his thefts. Seeing Cindy Lou and remembering her guidance, he immerses himself in their singing, causing his shrunken heart to blissfully triple in size.

Afterwards, the sleigh begins to fall off Mount Crumpit, and the Grinch attempts to save it. He succeeds when Fred and his family come to his aid. After securing the sleigh, the Grinch and Max slide down back to Whoville in order to return the stolen items, and the remorseful Grinch admits his actions and apologizes to the Whos before returning to his cave.

Feeling sorry for the Grinch, Cindy Lou later invites him and Max to celebrate Christmas at her house which he awkwardly attends. When seated for dinner, he realizes that it was not really Christmas he despised, but being alone and his bitterness over being neglected. With this, the Grinch finally accepts the Whos' friendship and enjoys Christmas with them giving a toast.

We were watching and it was fun and cool! It was fitting too because of December.

We were laughing at some of the funny parts. But we felt sad for the Grinch.

Poromon had a teleporter with him just in case

The movie was done and we cheered wildly!

Grinch: Brings back good memories.

Martha: Yeah it sure does.

Me: Yeah still was a good movie though.

Xenia: It sure was.

We left the movie theater.

Me: That was fun!

?: MAY CHAN!

We saw a girl with black hair and she had a red dress and her eyes were green. She was really mad at her.

May: (GASP) Arlene! Arlene Nelson!?

Arlene Nelson: You made me look like a fool in the world of Pokemon and here!

May: Of all the people I never thought I would see you again!

Me: You know her May?

Nico: And I take it she has a nasty vendetta against you.

May: She does. It was years ago before I joined the team. We met on Cinnabar Island and me and Glaceon and Manaphy were training for the next Pokemon Contest and Arlene was my competition. She was a snobby rich girl that thought she was better than everyone else. And she did all kinds of terrible ways to cheat. But I exposed her and she was disqualified and banned from contests permanently. She vowed revenge on me.

Me: So YOU did all those pranks on May! The bowling balls, the pies, the food! ALL of it!

Arlene Nelson: That's right! And I am glad I did! I wanted revenge on May for what she did to me!

Chloe Bolton: Hold on a sec will you? (to the mascots) Thanks for the movie, guys.

Poromon: You're welcome Chloe.

Poliwag: Glad you had fun.

Ikki: Yep.

Poromon: See ya.

ZAP!

They teleported.

First, they teleported to Cleveland's bathroom and Cleveland was taking a bath.

Cleveland: Poromon, Guys?

Poromon: Oh hello Mr. Cleveland! Sorry to pop in like this.

Cleveland: Another blind date?

Horsea: Yep.

CRASH!

An old satellite part crashed through the roof and smashed the house!

Cleveland: WHAT THE HELL!?

The floor tilted and the tub was sliding.

Cleveland and the Mascots: NO NO NO NO NO NO!

They fell and then..

CRASH!

The tub smashed and Cleveland and the mascots were on the ground.

Poromon: Well at least it wasn't one of Peter's shenanigans this time.

Horsea: This happened to you a lot in Quahog didn't it?

Cleveland: You have no idea.

Manaphy: Jeez!

Cleveland: You know when the others find you guys, you'll have to hide somwhere else, right?

Poromon: We know.

Me: AHA! Busted! Oh man! Cleveland!

We got him a towel and got him up and decent.

Me: There. Are you okay?

Cleveland: I'll be all right.

Varie: We better make sure nothing is broken.

Me: Where did that satellite part come from?

Nico: No idea.

Joe Swanson: Boy we haven't seen that happen in a long time Cleveland. You alright?

Cleveland: I'll be okay.

The mascots teleported to the Kwik E Mart.

They teleported there.

Apu: (India Accent) Oh Poromon and the Mascots. Another Blind Date hiding?

Poromon: Yep.

Apu: Ah in that case can I get you your usual? A Bucket of Mint Chip ice cream with miniature chocolate pies?

He held up said bucket.

Poromon: You know it.

He gave Apu money for it.

Apu: Thank you.

Poromon: No problem.

Manaphy: I hope Mama dealt with that bitch!

POW!

May punched Arlene in the face!

May: That was for bashing me on the head!

POW BIFF CRACK!

She smashed her face in with two punches and a wooden plank!

She was knocked out!

May: That's that.

She tied her up and put her on her shoulder..

May: Now for Poromon and the mascots.

Poromon ate his ice cream.

So did Manaphy.

May came in.

May: Afternoon Apu.

Apu: Hello May.

Manaphy: Hey Mama. Got that bitch taken care of?

May: Yep. Out cold after a good beating.

Manaphy: Want some of our usual ice cream?

May: Sure.

She had some with them.

May: (Eating) Mmm! Delicious! And the chocolate pies are good with it.

Then we came.

While she was distracted, the mascots teleported to Moe's Tavern.

ZAP!

May: Uh oh. Moes Tavern I'll bet.

At Moe's Tavern the mascots were drinking Duff Beer.

Moe: Another Blind Date Hideaway?

Manaphy: Yep.

Moe: Who went on the date this time?

Horsea: Chloe Bolten and Ikki Tenryou.

Moe: Nice.

Homer: I heard they went and saw The Grinch from 2018.

Poromon: We sure did.

Horsea: Yeah. By the way Moe did Bart prankcall you?

Moe: He sure did. Asked for Ima Buttface and Hugh Jass.

THEY LAUGHED!

Moe: You know one of those was a real person, right?

Poromon: We know. Bart told us how that one backfired on him.

We were there suddenly.

Me: Crazy how that one backfired.

Poromon: It sure did.

They realized something and then we grabbed them and tickled them.

Me: Coochie coochie coo!

Poromon: HAVE MERCY!

We tickled them.

Chloe Bolton: Say uncle!

Mascots: UNCLE!

Me: Say Grandma Moses Makes Munchy Meat Most Monday Mornings!

They were laughing too hard!

Poromon: Grandma Moses Makes Munchy meat we can't!

Sixshot: Thought you could get away from us for long, did you?!

May: (Eating) Good ice cream though!

Nico: (Eating with May) It sure is.

Me: Nice try though

We stopped.

Me: That was fun though.

Chloe Bolton: Yeah it sure was.

Poliwag: Glad you liked it.

Hardhead: Hope you enjoyed your date, Chloe.

Chloe Bolton: I sure did. It was fun!

Ikki: It sure was! Thanks.

Qin: You're welcome.

Hardhead: Hope you enjoyed your date, Chloe.

Chloe: We sure did.

Me: Good. We're glad.

Qin: COol.

Snaptrap: Deborah, are you happy for your daughter?

Deborah Bolton: I sure am.

Chloe Bolton: Soon my sisters will be getting dates too.

Me: Only a matter of time.

We went back home.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Nico: Let's not forget Deborah and Lena.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than the Snowman from the Goosebumps story, Beware the Snowman, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and this is one villain we're not going to like in the slightest: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than the Snowman from the Goosebumps story, Beware the Snowman, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh God, this is another Goosebumps monster we hadn't gone after when Slappy returned.

Me: But, since we're approaching Winter, this is actually perfect.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) That's right, but we're going to melt him into a puddle of water.

Lincoln: We've already got some fire-themed techniques for him, Winter.

Nico: Nice. Alright, team, let's get going and melt this monster into a puddle of water.

Me: We better bundle up for this fight.

Lincoln: He wants a snowball fight, we'll give him one.

Poromon: Can we drink him?

Me: After we destroy his spirit with the black gates.

Nico: Good idea.

The Previous group came

P'andor: (Russian Accent) Can me, Man Ray, Kitty, Tar Pit, Avalanche, Moonstone, Kyd Wykkyd, Speed Demon, Femme Fatale and Titanium Toenail go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Man Ray: Awesome!

Sonata: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Shenzi, Banzai and Ed will like this one. Flame Hyenard Next.

Shenzi: That is one we lke.

Banzai: I agree there.

Ed (Lion King): (LAUGHS)

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Tsukuyomi of Dragalia Lost, and she's come here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Tsukuyomi of Dragalia Lost, and she's come here to destroy us.

Marianna Almaden: That bloodthirsty and power-hungry dragon, she's not getting away with this. I'm going to drown her and kick her scrawny butt, and you're going to absorb her, Lincoln.

Lincoln: That's right, Marianna.

Me: Uh oh, when she said the words "kick her scrawny butt", you know she's serious.

Nico: Oh, this should really be good. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading out to destroy The Snowman from Beware the Snowman.

Lincoln: This is one Goosebumps monster we're never going to let live, and once we get done with that living snowman monster, you're next, Tsukuyomi of Dragalia Lost.

Marianna Almaden: You will never be forgiven for your bloodthirsty powerhungry madness, Tsukuyomi, every last soul who lost their lives because of you will be avenged here and now.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy The Snowman from Beware the Snowman, and once we destroy that walking pile of snow, Lincoln and Marianna Almaden along with me are going to destroy Tsukuyomi of Dragalia Lost.

We got on our coats and we were off to Nunavut, Canada.

---

We arrived at Nunavut, Canada.

Man Ray: This is the place right?

Me: Yep. We fought the Snowman here before.

Lola: We sure have.

?: GUYS!

We saw Jaclyn and she was frantic.

Jaclyn: Guys! Thank goodness you all came!

Block Man: Hey, girl!

Me: The snowman is back. Yes we know Jaclyn.

Mothra 2019: Boy that was back when you guys met me the first time.

Came: Really?

Me: Yep.

Lola: That was so cool.

Kitty: How've you been?

Jaclyn: Cold. I hate coming up here.

Nico: Believe me we don't like it either.

Me: But it has to be done.

Jaclyn: Follow me goys.

We went to Jaclyn's house and warmed up for the time being.

Magma Man: I'll heat us up.

Magma Man got a fire going.

Me: Ahh.

Qin: Much better.

We warmed up with hot cocoa too.

Jaclyn: I heard about what happened during October. Slappy and the monsters were wreaking havoc.

Tar Pit: We wasted them all.

Nico: Yep. And banished Slappy to the black gates.

Qin: Now we can finish the Snowman too.

Lola: Perfect for Winter.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: It sure is.

Birdbrain: Um… guys?

We saw a snowman by the window. A two headed one!

Me: WHOA! A Two Headed Snowman!

Nico: UG-LY!

Qin: Scary!

Jaclyn screamed!

SMASH!

Avalanche: It just broke through the window!

Me: BURNING TORNADO!

I fired a swirling vortex of fire and melted it into water.

Barrage: I see one with only one eye

Lola fired waves of fire and melted that one.

Me: So the Snowman summoned an army.

Qin: Lets melt them all!

I fired waves of fire and melted them.

Moonstone: I see one with a face on its' stomach!

Me: Okay that is ugly!

I fired waves of fire and blasted it.

Xenia: YEAH!

Lola fired waves of fire and Nico fired a wave of fire and blasted them.

Turbo Man: I'll use my speed to take out many of them!

ZOOM!

He ran and smashed them and burned them and melted them.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them

Kyd Wykkyd: I'll use my teleportation too!

He teleported and blasted them all over.

Qin: YEAH!

Amorpho: Let me transform into someone hot!

Me: Go for it!

He turned into a SMOKING HOT BIKINI BABE!

(SAXOPHONE MUSIC PLAYS)

Amorpho: (In a girls voice) (Seductive tone) Hey cold big boys.

THE SNOWMEN TOOTED LIKE STEAMHORNS WITH HEARTS IN THEIR EYES! AND THEY MELTED INTO WATER!

Nico: WHAT THE!?

Qin: That was clever.

it?

1m agoSpeed Demon: Let me help you, Turbo Man!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed and blasted numerous snowmen.

Lola: YEAH!

Flame Man, Fire Man, Magma Man and Solar Man fired numerous blasts of fire and melted them.

Cheetah: Guys?

Lincoln: What? More snowmen?!

Cheetah: No. Snow hounds!

Nico: Here doggies!

He fired exploding napalm bones and the snow hounds ate them and then they exploded into intense fire.

Qin: Exploding napalm bones! Clever.

Femme Fetale: How about we find the snowman now?

Me: Good idea.

Eli: I don't sense anymore snowmen or snow monsters coming.

Xenia: I think we got them all.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Lets go.

We fixed the house up.

We got our coats on again and we were off and we saw the SNOWMAN!

Me: Target sighted.

Silver Banshee: (Scottish Accent) ENTRANCE TIME LADDIES!

We went at him.

The Snowman was really pissed and then the spirits of fire came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above him and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello you walking snowcone! Time to burn!

Titanium Toenail: Your snowmen are freaky, you know that!?

Snowman: Well, I didn't want to go with all snowmen!

Me: Point taken.

Qin: Not that it makes any difference!

Camie: Time for you to burn!

Tahu charged at him and fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Tahu: Take that!

Shoto: And this!

Tahu and Shoto: FIRESTORM TORNADO FLAME!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Gali charged at him and blasted him with water.

Gali: Lets drench him.

Whirlpool Man: Gladly!

Gali and Whirlpool Man: SWIRLING WATER STORM!

They fired waves of water and drenched the snowman.

Lewa charged at him and blew him around in a wave of wind.

Lewa: Take that.

Storm Eagle: And this too.

Lewa and Storm Eagle: WIND TORNADO BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and blasted him in a tornado and blasted him around.

Onua charged at him and fired waves of rock and blasted him.

Onua: Try that on!

Tara: And this!

Earth Man: And me too!

Onua, Tara and Earth Man: ROCK FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of rock and fire and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that Snowcone!

Laney: Yeah!

Pohatu charged at him

He fired boulders and bashed him all over!

Vambre: (British Accent) Lets make this fun and fitting!

BOULDER MAGISWORD!

Pohatu: Now you're talking!

Pohatu and Vambre: BOULDER METEOR SHOWER!

They fired waves of boulders and bashed and smashed him all over!

Kopaka charged at him and fired ice blasts and smashed him all over.

Kopaka: Time for you to be frozen!

Freeze Man: Yeah!

Kopaka and Ice Man: ICE FREEZE BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and froze him in a block of ice.

Snowman: Ah the first frozen snowman. That's not too shabby.

Takanuva charged at him and fired light blasts.

Takanuva: Time for some light power!

Spark Man: And it will be awesome!

Takanuva and Spark Man: LIGHTNING PRISM BLAST!

They fired waves of light and energy and blasted him all over

Jaden charged at him.

Jaden: GET YOUR GAME ON!

He fired elemental blasts.

Jaden: Lets make this fun!

Rainbow Dragon roared!

Jaden and Rainbow Dragon: RAINBOW ELEMENTAL REFRACTION!

They fired a massive blast of rainbow energy and blasted him all over.

Alexis charged at him and fired ice rays and froze him.

Alexis: Lets bring the cold!

White Night Dragon roared!

Alexis and White Night Dragon: FROZEN COLD DRAGON BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and blasted him all over the place.

Chazz charged at him and fired fire blasts and burned him.

Chazz: Lets burn him with the fire of hell!

Infernal Incinerator roared.

Ojama Yellow: Lets get him boss!

Chazz and Infernal Incinerator and the Ojamas: INFERNO DELTA HURRICANE!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over.

Qin: Take that!

Lola: Have a Burning Tornado!

She fired a vortex of fire and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

The Snowman then went up to Nico and held up his fist to his face and then..

POW!

HE BASHED HIM SQUARE IN THE NOSE TEX AVERY STYLE!

Nico: OW!

Nico fired waves of fire and blasted him.

Then Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard came.

Nico: Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Key, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard.

Scorcher: I melted some snow monsters on the way here!

Nico: What did they look like?

Firepower:… you don't want to know.

Evil Star: Trust us!

Nico; Okay okay.

Key: We heard you fought a clone of Jacques Schnee.

Nico: Yeah we sure did.

Toyman: (to Carter) You should take care of the Galarian Zapdos.

Carter: I will.

Me: That was still fun though.

Then out came NINPUKI!

Me: Ninpuki!

Ninpuki: Yep back for another round. To tell you the truth that movie we did wasn't that good anyway.

Me: I don't blame you.

Ninpuki: Now the movie you guys did? THAT WAS BETTER!

Qin: Glad you liked that one!

Lincoln: It sure was awesome!

Ninpuki: Whatever happened to those actors in my movie?

Me: I honestly have no idea.

Qin: Me neither.

Shane: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!

We got the battles underway!

---

Jason Lee Scott, Gigavolt Man-O-War, SpongeBob, Patrick, Sandy, Squidward, Mr. Krabs, Plankton, Indigo Zap, Ellie Singh, Emily Lenior Tzeentch, Mary Garcia, Victorica Meadows, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Snaptrap and Nautilator vs Scorcher, Digitron, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Puppetmon, Piedmon, Kiwimon, Bakumon, China White, Chick Hicks, Vikings of Takar, Lemongrab, and Nariaka Utsumi - Nico's rescue on Remnant and battling a clone of Jacques Schnee

---

Scorcher was first.

Scorcher (to Jason): Nico's rescue on Remnant and battling a clone of Jacques Schnee. I hope he made every hit hurt!

Jason: Oh he did and it was awesome.

Gagavolt Man-O-War: Yeah it sure was.

Indigo Zap: He sure did and it was cool.

Rainbow Dash: It was really cool.

Scootaloo: I'll say!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding!

Scorcher: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Jason turned into Humongousaur!

Jason: HUMONGOUSAUR!

He used the core medals for Scorcher, Evil Flare Woman and Evil Scorch Woman and they fired waves of lightning, fire, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Aurico, Burn Rooster, Ginger, Babs, Bunty, Mac, Rocky, Fowler, Gretchen Holland, Woz, Universe 666 Nightmare Moon, Universe 666 Daybreaker, Nathalie McKee, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Sonata Dusk and Transquito VS Firepower, Clonetron, Evil Gemini Man, Kumbhiramon, Multiplex, Multiple Man, Billy Numerous, Hoki of the Wandering Ninja, Volcano Man, Wind Kang, Bad Rayman, Flamite, and Akira Otoishi - Battling Another Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS) who are going to be the embodiments of Radiant Hope and Solar Eclipse

---

Firepower was next.

Firepower (to Aurico): Nico, Takeru's team, Jean Jacket's team, and the others did good Battling Another Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS). They are the embodiments of Radiant Hope and Solar Eclipse

Aurico: They sure did and it was fun.

Burn Rooster: Boy it sure was.

Gretchen Holland: I'll say.

Rarity: I agree there.

Sweetie Belle: Yep.

Gill Grunt: That was fun.

Firepower:That is awesome. Lets do it!

Aurico turned into Water Hazard!

Aurico: WATER HAZARD!

He used the medals for Firepower, Evil Whirlpool Man and Evil Wave Man and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Tommy Oliver (Zeo), Dark Mantis, Dim, Black Widow, Francis, Slim, Gypsy, Manny, Doom Patrol Elastigirl, Tsuyoshi Kaijo, Gohan, Van Fanel, Prohyas, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Block Man and Search Man VS Evil Star, Robo Roxy, Camula, Evil Tania, Madame Woe, Lipsyncher, Serpentina, Terrorblossom, Stormy, Quadraxis, Yashamaru, UA Electro, and Butch - Lincoln's rescue in the world of the 1987 movie The Gate

---

Evil Star was next.

Evil Star (to Tommy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the world of the 1987 movie The Gate. How was it?

Tommy Oliver: It was really awesome there.

Dark Mantis: Yeah it sure was.

Doom Patrol Elastigirl: I agree there.

Pinkie Pie: they had a lot of fun there!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was fun.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: I agree there.

Evil Star: That was cool. Lets do it!

Tommy Oliver turned into a Yautja form called Lethalhunt!

Tommy Oliver: LETHALHUNT!

He used the core medals for Evil Star, Magneto and Evil Magnet Man and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

T.J. Johnson, Avalanche Yeti, Mike, Sulley, Randy, Boo, Sora, Kairi, Supernova Zap, Shinnosuke, Sakura Adachi, Alisandra Lamhing, Cetus Twins, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Hornet Man and Magma Man VS Key, Robo Blaze, Evil Quickstrike, Evil Tarantulas, Evil Terrorsaur, Evil Inferno, Evil Waspinator, Transmetal 2 Dinobot, Emperor Z, Phantom of the Bwahpera, Karate Kong, Splatter Phoenix, and Whale Imagin - Lost Kingdom Round 1 and the boss was The Lobe

---

Key was next.

Key (to TJ): Today was Lost Kingdom Round 1. The boss there was The Lobe.

T.J.: Yep and it was really fun.

Avalanche Yeti: Yeah it sure was.

Supernova Zap: Yeah that was cool.

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah that is for sure.

Key: That is cool! Lets do it!

T.J. turned into a Demushu form! It was called HELHEIMER!

T.J.: HELHEIMER!

He used the core medals of Key, Lego El Diablo and Flame Mammoth and they fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Andros, Earthrock Trilobite, Aylene, Littlefoot, Cera, Ducky, Petrie, Spike, Mai Takatsukasa, Goro Sakurai, H.O.O.D., Camille Casterwill, Nathalia Gorgorio, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Birdbrain and Bristleback VS Overdrive (Marvel), Tiaratron, Madame Woe, Vypra, Morgana, Lipsyncher, Astronema, Tenaya 7, Yost Living Laser, Chykka, Machine Gun Gamma, Hellhound, and Gammaizer Magnetic - Chloe and Ikki's blind date

---

Overdrive was next.

Overdrive (to Andros): Chloe and Ikki's blind date was earlier. And what vehicles can I use?

Andros: Not very much out here because we're in the middle of the Arctic. But yeah that was a fun date for them.

Earthrock Trilobite: It sure was.

Mai Takatsubasa: It sure was fun.

Fluttershy: It sure was fun and the chase that followed was amazing too.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah May took down an old enemy from her past. Her name was Arlene Nelson. She was a competitor that rivaled May until May exposed her and got her banned from contests for life.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was a crazy time for her.

Stealth Elf: It sure was.

Overdrive: Wow! NO kidding! Lets do it!

Andros turned into Plo Koon's Kind for a Kel Dor and he was called Judgement!

Andros: JUDGEMENT!

He used the Core Medals for Overdrive, Evil Metal Man and Animated Waspinator and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit, wood and Force Lightning and smashed them down.

---

Leo Corbett, Optic Sunflower, Alice, Cheshire Cat, Mad Hatter, March Hare, White Rabbit, White Queen, Ophelia Nefertiti, Katherine Swendleton, Tarantulas, Crow Hogan, Carly Atlas, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Sixshot and Barrage VS El Diablo, Railtron 2.0, Soap Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Emperor Z, Madame Woe, Madame Noir, Billiards Shadow, Fire Lord, Lard Lad Statue, Shadow Raker, Crow (Nefarious), and Necrolai - The Blind Date was at the Movie Theater to watch The Grinch from 2018

---

El Diablo was next.

El Diablo (to Leo): The Blind Date was at the Movie Theater to watch The Grinch from 2018. It's actually fitting

Leo: It sure is.

Optic Sunflower: And perfect for Christmas.

Ophelia Nefertiti: I agree there too.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah that was awesome.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. Everyone had a great time watching that.

Hex: It sure was cool.

El Diablo: That is cool! Lets do it!

Leo turned into Swampfire!

Leo: SWAMPFIRE!

He used the Core Medals for El Diablo, Evil Flame Man and Evil Heat Man and they fired waves of fire, skulls, bones, blood, stars, ghosts, lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Carter, Splash Warfly, Nemo, Dory, Destiny the Whale Shark, Bailey, Marlin, Varie, Serafall Leviathan, Lena Windsor, Griffex, Evaranae, Talika, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Pharaoh Man and Turbo Man VS Toy Man, Shoveltron, Tunnel Armadillo, Evil Stone Man, Evil Guts Man, Evil Impact Man, Evil Earth Man, Evil Drill Man, Vomiting Frog Prince, Stinky Cheese Man, Fat Bandit, Fire Plant, and Defender - The Snowman from Beware The Snowman is back!

---

Toyman was next.

Toyman (to Carter): The Snowman from Beware The Snowman is back! And he's not alone.

Carter: No he had an army of monsters with him!

Splash Warfly: Which were really cool!

Serafall: Yeah that was awesome.

Twilight Sparkle: At least he gave everyone a challenge unlike the first time. Unfortunately most of us weren't with the team when that happened.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was cool!

Spyro: Yeah that was awesome.

Toyman: That is cool! And another shot to face him. Lets do it!

Carter turned into a member of the Otsutsuki Clan from planet Orion! He is named STELLNINJA!

Carter: STELLNINJA!

He used the Core Medals for Toyman, Superfriends Captain Cold and Superfriends Toyman and they fired waves of energy and magic and smashed them down.

---

Wes Collins, Soldier Stonekong, King Kong, Jason Jenkins, Jared, Eli, Nico, Vegeta, Edwayl Mauroriane, Sarah Gilgamesh, Ingenica, Kassia, Anaitis, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Amorpho and Ember VS Villamax, Vargoyle, Evil Dark Man, Evil Shade Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Galaxy Man, Evil Star Man, Evil Astro Man, Garble, Dwarfstar, Psycho Yellow, Piecemeal, and Garbage Mouth - Jaclyn is really in trouble agaiin

---

Villamax was next.

Villamax (to Wes): Jaclyn is really in trouble again. You were there before, right?

Wes: Yes I was there and that was where we met Mothra from 2019 which was awesome and amazing.

Soldier Stonekong: Yeah that was awesome.

Edwayl: (Breton Accent) That was awesome to hear about lads.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was.

Apple Bloom: Boy that was something.

Flashwing: It sure was cool.

Villamax: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Wes turned into Clockwork!

Wes: (Swedish Accent) CLOCKWORK!

Wes used the Core Medals for Villamax, Whiger and Manticore of Darkness and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Cole, Flame Hyenard, Shenzi, Banzai, Ed, Mufasa, Simba, Nala, Lilith Sahl, Jeanne Sorensson, Misty Tredwell, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, Cassie Covvington, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Cheetah and Fuzzy Lumpkins VS Wolf, Turbotron, Evil Turbo Man, Reverse Flash, Black Flash, Evil Nitro Man, Evil Charge Man, Evil Quick Man, Queen Cannabis, Dr. Ivo Robotnik, Gabby Gator, Dr. Felonius, and PPG Sandman - We're going to melt that snowman for good

---

Wolf was next.

Wolf (to Cole): We're going to melt that snowman for good. Can we drink him as water?

Cole: Yes we can but only after we destroy his spirit first.

Flame Hyenard: But it will be cool.

Lilith Sahl: I agree there.

Princess Celestia: It sure will be awesome.

King Solar: Yeah I agree.

Solar Eclipsa: I think so too.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: I agree there.

Wolf: Same here! Lets do it!

Cole turned into a Lion Cornerian form called LIONFLIGHT!

Cole: LIONFLIGHT!

Cole used the Core Medals for Wolf, Leon and Panther and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

* * *

Shane Clarke, Vanishing Gungaroo, Cody, Penny, Bernard, Bianca, Jake, Sheila Kelsall, Star Girl, Jake Holling, Zaina Zemperyous, Kathleen and Kerry Meel, Wendy Valerious, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Silver Banshee and Livewire VS Weather Wizard, Tubatron, Flute Org, Mad Mike the Pizza Chef, Bell Org, Universe 666 Adagio Dazzle, Universe 666 Aria Blaze, Universe 666 Sonata Dusk, Uchoten, Etemon, Water Elementor, Thunder Kang, and Water Kang - We're gonna need lots of fire

* * *

Weather Wizard was next.

Weather Wizard (to Shane): We're gonna need lots of fire. Unfortunately, that's not your element

Shane: No usually the wind is. But this is awesome.

Vanishing Gungaroo: (Australian Accent) That's right makes.

Star Girl: It sure is.

Princess Luna: I think so too myself.

Moondust: I agree there too.

Snowdrop: Same here too.

Gari: And me too.

Blackout: I agree too.

Weather Wizard: Boy no kidding there. Lets do it!

Shane turned into SHOCK ROCK!

Shane: SHOCK ROCK!

He used the Core Medals for Weather Wizard, Nine and Evil Storm Woman and they fired waves of lightning and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Donbrothers, Megaforce Rangers, Ninja Storm Rangers, Revice Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ninpuki

---

Ninpuki was next

Ninpuki: Boy it sure is cold out here.

Nico: I know but you get used to it over time.

May: I know.

Ninpuki: Lets get it on!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of

weapons called the Destroyers of The Snowman, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that walking snowman.

Nico teleported back with them.

Donbrothers: AVATAR CHANGE!

WE TRANSFORMED!

Sonoi: Absolute Integrity and Perfection Personified! SONOI! ソノイ

Sononi: A beautiful Rose has its thorns… Looking to know love! SONONI! ソノニ

Sonoza: When my interest is caught, nothing gets in the way! SONOZA! ソノザ

All 3: The 3 assembled! The Noto Trio!

Don Masamune: The Jaws that have snapped awake… DON MURASAME! ドンムラサメ

Jiro: Able bodied and dragon-muscled! DON DRAGOKU! ドンドラゴクウ

Dangerous Jiro: And DON TORABOLT! トラボルト

Shinichi: Bidding farewell to the transient world… SARU BROTHER! サルブラザー

Haruka: The manga master… ONI SISTER! オニシスター

Tsubasa: The fastest get away alive! INU BROTHER! イヌブラザー

Tsuyoshi: One faithful pheasant! KIJI BROTHER! キジブラザー

Earth Masamune: AN AVALANCHE OF BOULDERS FROM THE NORTH! EARTH GENBU! アースゲンブ

Fire Masamune: FIREBALLS THAT BURN DOWN FROM THE SKY OF THE SOUTH! FIRE SUZAKU! ファイアスザク

Wind Masamune: WINDS THAT BLOW FROM THE WEST! WIND BYAKKO! 風白虎

Water Masamune: WATERS THAT FLOW FROM THE EAST! WATER SEIRYU! 水清流!

Kanako: THE LIGHT OF THE JANUARY WOLF MOON SHINES BRIGHT IN THE AURORA! DON WOLFEN! ドンウルフェン

Koichiro Higashi: THE SONG OF THE CLASSICAL FESTIVAL! DON MAESTORA! ドンマエストロラ

Taichi: THE WATERS OF THE OCEAN HAVE AMAZING MERMAIDS! DON ATLANTIA! ドンアトランティア

Mizuho Ijuin: THE FAIRIES SPARKLE IN THE BEAUTY OF SPRING! DON SPRINGFOR! ドンスプリングフォー

Tamaki: THE HEAT OF LAVA AND VOLCANOES! DUCHESS VOLCANO! ダッチェス火山

Shinnosuke: THE ARROWS OF LOVE KNOW THEIR MATCH! DON CUPID ARROW! ドンキューピッドアロー

Dante: THE SIMIANS OF FRIENDSHIP AND LOVE! DON PRIMATIA! ドンプリマティア

Yusei: THE STARS OF STARDUST DRAGON! DON STARDUST! ドンスターダスト

Jack Atlas: THE FIRES OF RED DRAGON ARCHFIEND! DON ARCHFIEND! ドンアーチフィーンド

Carly Atlas: The ORANGE FLAMES OF THE HUMMINGBIRD! DUCHESS HUMMINGBIRD! ハチドリ公爵夫人

Akiza: THE ROSE OF THE BLACK ROSE DRAGON! DUCHESS BLACK ROSE! ブラックローズ公爵夫人

Sakura Avalon: ENCHANTRESS OF THE CLOW! DUCHESS CLOW! クロウ公爵夫人

Keiko: PUTTING CRIMINALS IN THEIR PLACE WITH FLOWERS AND FIRE! ONI-DETECTIVE FLORA! 鬼探偵フローラ

Yusuke: THE DETECTIVE OF THE SPIRIT WORLD! DON DETECTIVE SPIRITUS! ドンディテクティブスピリタス

Tyler: PATROLLING THE STARS AND DEFENDING THE INNOCENT! DON INTERSTELLAR! ドンインターステラー

Shope: THE ELEMENTS OF THE ENERGY OF LIGHT! DUCHESS ELEMENTALA! エレメンタラ公爵夫人

Kevin: POWER OF MOTHER NATURE AND THE ANIMALS! DON GAIA! ドンガイア

Roach: FLIGHT OF THE SKIES OF WIND! DON SKY AVIATION! ドンスカイアビエーション

Syd: PROTECTING THE LOVE OF NATURE! DUCHESS SYLVANIUS! シルバニアス公爵夫人

Lok: SPIRITS OF THE LIFE OF EARTH! DON HUNTIK! ドンハンティック

Hulk: HULKING POWER OF THE SMASH! DON HITMANIA! ドンヒットマニア

Yumi: DARKNESS IN THE FORM OF A MURDER OF CROWS! DUCHESS RAVEN! レイヴン公爵夫人

Cameron: THE IRON OF BRAINS OVER BRAWN! DON IRON FURY! ドンアイアンフューリー

Fabia: BY THE LIGHT OF NEATHIA! DUCHESS HAOS LIGHT! ダッチェスハオスライト

Tracer: GOD SAVE THE QUEEN FOR OVERWATCH! DUCHESS GREAT BRITAIN OVERWATCH! 英国公爵夫人オーバーウォッチ

Dante Vale: THE SUN AND MOON OF THE MAYAN LANDS! DON UMBRA JAGUAR! ドンアンブラジャガー

Harry Potter: DEFENDER OF THE HOUSE OF GRYFFINDOR AND HOGWARTS! DON HOGWARTS MAGIC! ドンホグワーツの魔法

Mollie: THE THUNDERSTORM OF THE PEGASUS! DUCHESS THUNDER PEGASUS! ダッチェスサンダーペガサス

Sophie Casterwill: FROM THE FLAMES OF THE ASHES RISES NEW LIFE! DUCHESS CASTERWILL PHOENIX! キャスターウィルフェニックス公爵夫人

Optimus Prime: LEADING THE AUTOBOTS TO PEACE! DON AUTOBOT CYBERTRON! ドンオートボットサイバトロン

Raiden: THE LIGHTNING OF HONOR AND THE FIGHT OF GLORY! DON LIGHTNING MORTAL KOMBAT! ドンライトニングモータルコンバット

Koyama: THE PEPPERS OF FIRE AND FESTIVITIES! DON CAPSAICIA! ドンカプサイシア

Kisuke Takahashi: BRINGING THE APPLES OF ETERNAL LIFE! DON VALHALLA! ドンヴァルハラ

Twilight Sparkle: BY THE POWER OF THE FRIENDSHIP OF MAGIC! ONI-FRIENDSHIP! 鬼との友情

Pinkie Pie: BY THE POWER OF THE GEARS OF LAUGHTER! ONI-LAUGHTER! 鬼笑い

Applejack: BY THE POWER OF THE EARTH OF HONESTY! ONI-HONESTY! 鬼の正直さ

Rarity: BY THE POWER OF THE JEWELS OF GENEROSITY! ONI-GENEROSITY! 鬼の寛大さ!

Fluttershy: BY THE POWER OF THE LEAVES OF KINDNESS! ONI-KINDNESS! 鬼の優しさ

Sunset Shimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE FIRES OF FORGIVENESS! ONI-FORGIVENESS! 鬼赦し

Rainbow Dash: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHTNING OF

LOYALTY! ONI-LOYALTY! 鬼の忠誠心

Starlight Glimmer: BY THE POWER OF THE SKULLS OF EMPATHY! ONI-EMPATHY! 鬼感情移入

Vinyl Scratch: BY THE POWER OF THE MUSIC OF RELIABILITY! ONI-RELIABILITY! 鬼の信頼性

Trixie Lulamoon: BY THE POWER OF THE STARS OF HUMILITY! ONI-HUMILITY! 鬼の謙虚さ

Lightning Dust: BY THE POWER OF THE STORM OF REDEMPTION! ONI-REDEMPTION! 鬼の救い

Luster Dawn: BY THE POWER OF THE DAWN OF THE MORNING SUN! DUCHESS MORNING SUN! 公爵夫人の朝日

Princess Luna: BY THE POWER OF THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT! DUCHESS NOCTURNE! ノクターン公爵夫人

Princess Celestia: BY THE POWER OF THE LIGHT OF THE SUN! EMPRESS SUN! 孫皇后

Lyra: The magic of friendship lives on in everyone! DON ALICORNIA! ドンアリコルニア

Nico: SENDING GOOD TO HEAVEN AND BANISHING BAD TO HELL! DON TWILIGHT PURGATORIO! ドントワイライトプルガトリオ

Me: THE ETERNAL PHOENIX FLIES THROUGH THE FLAMES OF LIFE! DON HOUOU FALCHION! ドンホウオウファルシオン

Taro: Born from a Peach! DON MOMOTARO! ドンモモタロウ

(FIREWORKS GO OFF)

Taro: HAHAHAHAHA! Avataro Sentai!

All: Donbrothers!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind us and we were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

Revice Team: HENSHIN!

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

They all transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

All of us: SOLAR SYSTEM OF FRIENDSHIP!

We formed a powerful Solar System of Friendship and we fired it and it hit Ninjuki and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Ninjuki you have failed this world!

Donbrothers: Demon Elimination Complete! All's well that ends well!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a super mega win!

---

We regrouped!

Troy: Red Rangers usually use fire.

Tsukasa: So it's obvious who we're using!

Kamen Ride: Forever Red!

Tsukasa turned into the red rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Red Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER

RED!

They turned into the Red Rangers from Turbo to Wild Force!

We went at him and blasted the Snowman all over with fire blasts and more.

Raimusa, Wrenges, Lyssta, and Nivenna Blasted and smashed him.

Shixshot, Hardhead, Apple BLoom and Ariel used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Sixshot's weapons and Hardhead's weapons and Ariel and Apple Bloom's powers 100-fold.

Sixshot and Ariel: ATLANTICA LASER FURY BLAST!

Hardhead and Apple Bloom: COUNTRY APPLE DIAMOND STORM!

Tahu of Fire and P'andor: FIRE RADIATION BLAST!

Gali of Water and Man Ray: WATER TOA BLAST!

Lewa of Wind and Kitty: WIND TOA BLAST!

Onua of Earth and Tar Pit: EARTH TOA BLAST!

Pohatu of Stone and Avalanche: STONE TOA BLAST!

Kopaka of Ice and Moonstone: ICE TOA BLAST!

Takanuva of Light and Kyd Wykkyd: LIGHT TOA BLAST!

Jaden Yuki the 2nd Coming of the King of Games and Speed Demon: SPEEDING ELEMENTAL BLAST!

Alexis Rhodes Yuki of the White Night and Femme Fatale: WHITE NIGHT BLAST!

Chazz of the Chthonian and Titanium Toenail: CHTHONIAN HELLFIRE BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Jaclyn, Lana and Mothra 2019: JEWEL KAIJU FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Your days of running loose are over. FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: BURNING TORNADO!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive tornado of pure fire which hits The Snowman.

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: INFERNO BLADE!

Jessica Kaios formed a blade of fire and slashed at The Snowman.

Yuna Kamihara: FIRE WATER STYLE: STEAM BLAST! fire water style: steam blast

Yuna fired a blast of water and fire which formed into concentrated steam and it hits The Snowman.

Toph: LAVA FIRE STYLE: MAMGA WAVE!

Toph fired a massive wave of fire and magma and it hit and scorched The Snowman.

Makoto Nanaya: FIRE WIND STYLE: SCORCH CYCLONE!

Makoto Nanaya fired a massive wave of wind and fire which formed into a massive cyclone of flame and it burned The Snowman.

Sari Sumdac: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: PLASMA WAVE!

Sari fired a wave of lightning and fire which formed into a wave of hot plasma and it hit The Snowman and burned him.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: INFERNO FIRE BALL!

Lincoln and his harem formed and fired a massive fireball which hit The Snowman and exploded and a massive tornado of fire formed.

The intense fire caused The Snowman to melt into a puddle of water, and its spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Nico: That's another Goosebumps Monster taken care of.

Me: You got that right, but man, that was a lot of fire we used on him.

Lincoln: He was a living snowman, and the heat was going to melt him into a puddle of water, so he had no chance of surviving that. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Tsukuyomi of Dragalia Lost.

?: The world will soon be mine and all of humanity will be turned into my legions of the undead.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from the barrage of dark energy blasts that hit the barrier only to be absorbed into us, and we grew even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood

from anywhere, you can come out now, Tsukuyomi, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, it was Tsukuyomi, the bloodthirsty powerhungry dragon from Dragalia Lost.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up here, Tsukuyomi, but we will never allow you to run free any longer.

Tsukuyomi: You may have stopped the others, but I'm not that easy to take down.

Marianna Almaden: That is where you are wrong.

Suddenly, Marianna Almaden's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Tsukuyomi, she left aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marianna Almaden: I will never forgive you for what you've done over the eons, Tsukuyomi, you caused so much pain and devastation to so many and for what: to slake your endless thirst for blood and power, and on top of that, you tried to take over the entire world by corrupting all humanoids into zombies and defeat your own sister, Amaterasu, you make me sick, and now, you shall face judgement for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Marianna Almaden was surrounded by a massive vortex of aqua blue energy with stars, water, ocean waves, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Tsukuyomi: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Marianna is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting burned more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Marianna Almaden emerged, but she was changed forever.

Marianna Almaden grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long aqua blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a water fairy with a water drop in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with aqua blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a water fairy with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her aqua blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and aqua blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Marianna Almaden has on a sleeveless aqua blue crop top, aqua blue skirt, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a water fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by water and ocean waves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Marianna Almaden felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive aqua blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized aqua blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive aqua blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips and she also now has eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Marianna Almaden has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large aqua blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and aqua blue fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Marianna Almaden's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marianna Almaden's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and a water fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large aqua blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large aqua blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large aqua blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large aqua blue phoenix heads is a large aqua blue phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Marianna Almaden has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large aqua blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's am aqua blue kanji with flames in between the kanji below the water fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Marianna Almaden, Queen of The Water Fairies of The

Waterfall Gardens, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Water and Water Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Tsumiki Phantom, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, Water Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Water Fairies"

マリアンナ・アルマデン、ウォーターフォール・ガーデンの水の妖精の女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯の軽蔑者、ランドール・ウィリアムズ、水と水の魔法の達人、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、ダーク・ルアン、ツミキ・ファントムの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして水、海の波、水の魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、水の妖精の達人

Marianna Almaden has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WATER

FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL OCEANIC MAELSTROM WATER FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Marianna Almaden's Super Angel-Water Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Tsukuyomi saw it, she fired more dark energy blasts at her to kill her, but Marianna Almaden fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Tsukuyomi and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, but now, she was angered.

Me: No way, did Marianna just transform?

Lincoln: She did, and now, it's high time we took care of Tsukuyomi and make her pay for his crimes.

Marianna Almaden: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Oceanic Maelstrom Water Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Maelstrom Water Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) The pain and suffering she caused will eventually be healed with her taken down for good. Let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Marianna Almaden.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Tsukuyomi, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to stop you once and for all.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready to pay the price for everything you've done.

Lincoln, Marianna Almaden, and I went after Tsukuyomi who continued firing dark energy blasts at us, but we continued to absorb them, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, aqua blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Tsukuyomi, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Marianna Almaden also did the same by firing aqua blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Marianna Almaden, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Morsayati even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Tsukuyomi in a bearhug so she couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Tsukuyomi into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated all of Tsukuyomi's Supernatural Durability, Supernatural Stamina, Dark Magic, Umbrakinesis, Necromancy, Manipulation, Brainwashing, Complete control over the Yomi, Yomi Chi Manipulation, Summoning, Regeneration, and Flight.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Tsukuyomi was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Tsukuyomi to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Marianna Almaden, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Marianna Almaden's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long aqua blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive aqua blue butterfly wings and medium sized crimson aqua blue butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Marianna Almaden: Your desire to take over the world along with trying to destroy your sister and turn innocent people into zombies are over. Thanks for helping me take down Tsukuyomi, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Marianna.

Me: My pleasure, Marianna.

Suddenly, Marianna Almaden wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Marianna Almaden's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and water and ocean waves behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Marianna Almaden sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and water and ocean waves and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Marianna Almaden and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that rotten dragon a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed her into his body.

Me: And he assimilated all of her powers and abilities. So, Lincoln, who's the next Major Arcana Avatar we're meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got just the one: Marie Delaporte, Avatar of The Major

Arcana Tarot Card The Magician and White Magic Master.

Mariana Gébelin: (French Accent) I knew you'd pick her next, and you will love meeting her, Marie Delaporte is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, water, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 17th Century French Occultist Marguerite Delaporte, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's the pyromancer of the white magicians Mariana Gébelin formed and she's a very powerful master of fire and fire magic. Michelle came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Marie a greatsword and necklace with a blue gem pendant, and to show thanks, Marie kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Marie along with the rest of his harem. Marie hates Lynn with a fiery passion, and she did a tarot reading on her, and she foretold that if Lynn didn't change her nasty ways, misfortune and misery will befall her, meaning that if Lynn didn't change her nasty ways, her sports career will be destroyed as she's kicked out of all her sports teams, she'll be blacklisted from all sports competitions for life, her friends will cut all ties with her, and the rest of the family will disown her forever, and the only thing that awaits her is getting thrown in prison forever and only a life of total misery awaits her, and if this continues, she will die a miserable and rotten girl.

Me: And all because of her Dark Side implanted in her by Chase Young's Dark Side.

Nico: Whoa.

Lincoln: That's right, if Lynn didn't change any of her nasty ways, that would be the fate awaiting her.

Overdrive: That's the last of them.

El Diablo: I melted a snowman too.

Weather Wizard: I just use a thunderstorm to destroy most of them.

Villamax: Either way, they're all gone.

Wolf: Now, let's drink them!

We got a lot of water out of them.

We drank them all down.

Me: Ahh. Refreshing.

Jaclyn: Thanks guys! That was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Nico: Yep. Great job guys.

Mothra 2019: Thanks. (To the viewers) This was cold.

Me: Yep. WHOA! (DANCES AROUND) I GOT TO GO TINKIE!

Nico: Lets go the the bathroom!

We went back home and went to the bathroom and then enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

This was a cold one.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kameo, Princess Yue, Noriko Furya, Erika Shiragami, Seiryu Azulongmon and Sylphy the Wind Fairy As well as Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter and we're going to Sunny's world to visit the Isle of Scaly and we're going to be in for a shock to see Spike the Dragon now all fully grown and now the Dragon Lord. And we're going to find out what happened that lead Spike to become like this too. Also we're going to battle an old enemy of Nico named Jeremy Laurence, an old bully of Nico from his past that made everyone's lives at school a living nightmare and Nico got him sent to prison. Marianna Andromeda is going to transform against him, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin. Also we're going to battle Another Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter who are the gene-slammers of Flamedramon, Raidramon, Halsemon, Shurimon, Digmon, Submarimon, Pegasusmon and Nefertimon and the Embodiment of Sea Swirl. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Flame Hyenard and her name is Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Gaia Blaize, Queen of The Earth Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dagoth Ur, the main antagonist of The Elder Scrolls III: Morrowind

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Melanie Harmonia's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Melanie Harmonia, Hailey Harmonia, and Sonata Harmonia has returned, her name is Nehelenia Disharmonia, she's The Avatar of Disharmony, and the mortal enemy of The Harmonia Sisters. She's a diabolical and monstrous woman who wants to destroy all harmony and peace all over Equestria and the world, she's just like Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23 combined, we're going to destroy her and send her straight to The Black Abyss. And we're going to meet Marie Delaporte, Avatar of The Major Arcana Tarot Card, The Magician, and White Magic Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, water, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 17th Century French Occultist Marguerite Delaporte, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's the hydromancer of the white magicians Mariana Gébelin formed and she's a very powerful master of fire and fire magic. Michelle came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Marie a greatsword and necklace with a blue gem pendant, and to show thanks, Marie kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Marie along with the rest of his harem. Marie hates Lynn with a fiery passion, and she did a tarot reading on her, and she foretold that if Lynn didn't change her nasty ways, misfortune and misery will befall her, meaning that if Lynn didn't change her nasty ways, her sports career will be destroyed as she's kicked out of all her sports teams, she'll be blacklisted from all sports competitions for life, her friends will cut all ties with her, and the rest of the family will disown her forever, and the only thing that awaits her is getting thrown in prison forever and only a life of total misery awaits her, and if this continues, she will die a miserable and rotten girl.

Next up is a brutal one and it's for the movie VIOLENT NIGHT! And we're going to kill Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez.

See you next time.

# SILENT NIGHT, VIOLENT NIGHT

This chapter is based on the movie Violent Night

---

Flying through the sky of Equestria in Sunny's world while following the Marestream was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kameo, Princess Yue, Noriko Furya, Erika Shiragami, Seiryu Azulongmon and Sylphy the Wind Fairy As well as Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter and we were heading to an interesting and awesome location.

Me: Whatever this location is it must be awesome.

Nico: Yeah. I have a feeling Sunny is taking us to someplace really awesome.

Sunny: We're going to try and find the Dragon Lands.

Xenia: WHOA!

Rainbow Dash: Boy this will be interesting!

Fluttershy: It sure will.

Qin: Yep.

Kameo: I'm looking forward to this one.

Nico: Kameo, I want to thank you, Eli Moon, and your teams for coming.

Kameo: Anytime Nico. This will be awesome.

Camie: It sure will.

Princess Yue: Yeah it sure will be.

Nico: Yue, what do you like to do in your free time?

Princess Yue: I haven't thought about it. The war was going on and I hadn't thought about it.

Qin: That was a terrible war.

Xenia: It was.

Princess Yue: Yeah.

Juran: War?

Me: The Great 100 Year War. It was a war with the Fire Nation. It was horrible.

Juran: Oh man.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: That was a terrible war and countless lives died and the Air Nomads were almost rendered extinct.

Qin: Yeah that was terrible.

Juran: Geez!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: While yesterday was a battle against snow

Me: Yeah. And Fire won.

Qin: Yep.

Laney: Boy we REALLY drank all that water.

Camie: WE sure did.

Lola: Man no kidding! But it was fun to see Jaclyn again

Nico: We fought Hideous snowmen!

Me: Those were ugly snowmen!

Xenia: Yeah they sure were.

Lola: Yeah!

Princess Yue: Yeah no kidding!

Lola: Yeah! But we burned them all.

Me: Melted them into water.

Nico: There were even snow versions of Hellhounds.

Me: Freaky.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: That was cool though.

Nico: Wait. Dragon Lands? Is it related to Spike?

Qin: I guess.

Lola: We're about to find out now.

We went through a mountain tunnel and went out and we saw an amazing area!

Sunny Starscout: Here we are guys. Welcome to the Isle of Scaly.

We saw that it was an amazing and cool jungle island.

Qin: WOW!

Nico: Look at this place!

Twilight Sparkle: It's amazing!

We landed.

Nico: Amazing.

Sunny: I'll show you guys someone you all know.

Me: Okay.

We followed Sunny into a castle and then we saw a huge and grown up version of an all too familiar dragon we all know and love.

WE GASPED!

Me: No way!?

Spike the Dragon: Is that?

Nico: SPIKE?!

Dragon Lord Spike: Nico, Eli, J.D, and (GASP) Twilight and everypony? Oh it's so good to see you again after so long.

Me: Wow! Spike you look amazing!

Twilight Sparkle: Spike my number one assistant. Look how grown you became.

Qin: Wow! Spike look how big you got.

Rainbow Dash: I can't believe that Spike would become this awesome!

Nico: Amazing!

Spike: Are you… me?!

Dragon Lord Spike: Wow! I forgot how cute I looked back then.

Spike: This is amazing!

Qin: Boy it sure is.

Laney: We have a lot to tell you. You'll be happy to know that Opaline is dead.

Nico: We killed her.

Dragon Lord Spike: I'm so glad. She's the reason I had to part ways with my friends and everypony.

Fluttershy: Goodness!

Rarity: But way?

Zipp Storm: Because she wanted the Unity Crystals?

Dragon Lord Spike: No. She wanted magic. All of it. Twilight's reign was peaceful for many moons until Opaline Aracna appeared. She'd been banished from Skyros.

Sunset Shimmer: .Hardly know that place, still surprised that there was a land fillied with Alicorns, But with how Opaline acted and what our friend Misty told us about her, it makes since why she was banished

Me: We found out that she was banished because she was messing around with the powers of Dragon Fire.

Dragon Lord Spike: Yes. Because she wanted to rule all ponies, She thought that Alicorns were superior, But our friends were strong, Our friendship created such powerful magic that Opaline had to resort to dark ways to overthrow Equestria. She even attacked the dragons to transform into a Fire Alicorn.

Me: Yeah we had no idea that Elemental Alicorns were possible until we dove into more and more of her history.

Xenia: And her crimes got our attention.

Dragon Lord Spike: She was dangerous.

Me: She was more than just Dangerous. She was pure evil incarnate! She tarnished and destroyed EVERYTHING that Twilight worked so hard to accomplish.

Dragon Lord Spike: I honestly find it ironic that after fighting villains like Chrysalis, Sombra, Tirek, Burns, Crocker, and Mr. Mind all these years, getting smacked down, shot at, blown up, THIS is how the lights of Twilight and the others go out?!

Me: Well this all didn't happen in our world thankfully. We dodged a MASSIVELY huge bullet and killed Opaline before such horrible crimes could happen there like it did here.

Xenia: Thank goodness for that.

Rainbow Dash: It's probably best if you didn't see that version of Equestria

Me: Yeah. It's for the best.

Nico: We found Canterlot totally abandoned and in ruins.

Qin: Yeah. Equestria is now a shell of its former self.

Me: Because of Opaline. But she's dead now. And we gave her the Black Gates.

Nico: After 24 floors of scumbags!

Me: Most of them were enemies that we faced over the last 3 years.

Dragon Lord Spike: Wow. I got a lot of catching up to do. But to be honest, I missed all of you so much.

Applejack: We sure missed you too Spike.

Spike the Dragon: And I got lots of things to ask my future self.

Dragon Lord Spike:… how are the mascots?

Nico: Doing really good.

Me: Still being funny and awesome as ever.

Qin: Yeah and we love them.

Varie: Yeah.

Nico: How have you seen any suspicious people here lately?

Dragon Lord Spike: Actually yes. And it's someone that Nico knows. Lincoln?

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: Nico, are you familiar with someone by the name of Jeremy Laurence?

Nico: (GASPS) WHAT?!

Qin: That big overgrown musclebound lummox?! He's here?!

Natasha Hernandez: Oh shit.

Me: You know him, Nico?

Nico: I really wish I hadn't. Take a look at his mugshot.

Nico showed us his mugshot, and he was one really mean son of a bitch: he was a towering black-haired hulk with tattoos of hatred on him and he had a mean scowl on his face and a glare in his empty black eyes.

Luna: (SHRIEKS) This guy is absolutely bad to the bone, dude!

Nico: I was afraid you'd say that, Luna. This bastard's an absolutely bad to the bone bully who really hates my guts. If I had to guess, he's here to get revenge on me for sending him to prison after I took him down.

* * *

Nico: (Narrating) Long before I moved to Gotham Royal York, I was at my old high school in New Jersey with Qin and the rest of my friends and we were still dealing with the fallout of Helen's disastrous wedding because of Clark and her slutty britches sister, Andrea, along with the betrayal of Sebastian and us cutting off all ties with him and my sibs sent him running back to Hell.

Past Nico: I still can't believe Sebastian gave into the darkness in his heart and he went mad.

Past Qin: He was once our friend and who sent Andrea's bitch sister running for the hills, now he's gone downhill and become just like all our old enemies. If he dares to return, I hope that Connor, Alicia, and Mindy send him straight to Hell.

Past Trudy Lawrence: But, not before we tear his fucking ass apart.

Suddenly, a student came running to Nico, Qin, and their friends.

Student: Hey! Nico, Qin, all of you, you better run immediately. Jeremy Laurence is heading this way, he's gonna kill you, Nico!

Past Qin: What the Hell?!

Past Nico: Okay, that's it, I've had enough of that overgrown musclebound brute, I'm taking him down!

Student: That's not all, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin are also coming here as well along with that demonic bastard.

Past Trudy Lawrence: Sebastian's also here?! Damn him!

Past Nico: Qin, everyone. LET'S GET THOSE FUCKING BASTARDS!

Past Trudy Lawrence: Yeah! I'm gonna nail those six assholes' hides to the wall!

Past Nicole Nefaria: Sebastian's demonic madness ends here and now!

Nico: (Narrating) We decided that enough was enough, so while I was going to pulverize that overgrown musclebound brute, Qin and the others were going to deal with Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, along with Sebastian.

Nico, Qin, and their friends were at the courtyard, and there awaiting them were Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Past Trudy Lawrence: There's the seven assholes, but where's that fucked-up deranged and completely demonic monster?

?: (LAUGHING DERANGELY) YOU WILL ALL PERISH!

Suddenly, they saw Sebastian arise from a pool of darkness and he tried to kill Nico and Qin, but Chun Li Xing Yuan used her martial arts and punched and kicked him all over the place.

Past Sebastian Mendez: AGH, YOU BITCH! (DEMONIC VOICE) I WILL SLAUGHTER ALL OF YOU!

Past Mira Torvald: Screw you, basket case!

Past Natalia Nefaria: Alright, enough trash talk, time for action.

Past Jeremy Laurence: I'M GONNA CRUSH YOUR FUCKING SKULL IN, MONKEY FREAK!

Past Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin: WE'LL HANG YOUR BLOODSTAINED CORPSES IN THE SCHOOL FOR ALL TO SEE THAT ANY WHO DEFY US WILL DIE!

Past Sebastian Mendez: How I'll delight seeing all of you die horribly at our hands. (CACKLING LIKE A FUCKED UP MADMAN)

Nico: (Narrating) We charged out and while Qin and the rest of my friends handled Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin along with Sebastian, I transformed into my Super Saiyan form and went after Jeremy Laurence and I really beat the shit out of him and knocked him out with one last punch to his jaw. Then, I helped Qin and the others take down Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin and knock those monstrous assholes down.

Qin: (Narrating) Finally, we went after Sebastian, but instead of taking him down, we had gotten rough with him as he tried to kill us, but we defeated him and had him impaled on a nearby skyscraper.

Trudy Lawrence: (Narrating) After that, we told the principal and Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin were kicked out of school and we tied Jeremy Laurence up in heavy chains and put him in a massive police van that took him straight to prison. Then, we tied Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin up in chains and put them in more police cars as they arrived and they got taken straight to prison.

Natalia Nefaria: (Narrating) But, as for Sebastian, he suddenly pulled himself off the pointed skyscraper and fled back to Hell as he wrote a threat in his own blood all over the skyscraper saying he will have his revenge on us.

FLASHBACK ENDS!

Me: Whoa! Wait, I remembered hearing about that on the news. So, you guys took down the demonic alliance of Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Nico: Along with slaying the monster himself, Sebastian, but thanks to The Curse of Devil's Point, he came back and ran back to Hell.

Lincoln: Whoa, and I just got word that Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin have also been sighted, and that they were the ones who busted Jeremy Laurence out of prison.

WE GASPED!

Qin: So, now we know our mission: we're going to kill Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin and send them straight to The Black Gates.

Lincoln: Right.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: Those spiteful pieces of crap are really going to get it!

Nico: Now, not only am I going to get rid of Jeremy Laurence, but also, those six spiteful pieces of shit are also going to die as well.

But then we smelled something REALLY HORRIBLE!

(SEAL BARK)

Me: (Sniffs) OH GOOD GOD! WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT

HORRIBLE STENCH!?

Lola: EW! THAT IS NASTY!

Nico: YUCK! IT SMELLS BAD! ED!?

Ed: Not I Nico!

Loki heard a Pokémon cry

Loki: Look here guys!

We saw a Stunky!

Me: A Stunky! No wonder it smelled horrible!

Eli: PHEW! That is horrible!

I put on a nose plug.

Me: (Nasally) And the poor thing hurt its leg.

We got to healing it up.

Nico: You okay now?

Stunky: Thanks to you guys. (FART) Oops.

Me: Funny.

Nico: Want to come with us?

Stunky: Sure!

Loki Loud: Awesome!

Nico: Let's make ourselves immune to your stench.

Me: Gladly.

I snapped my fingers and that happened.

Me: There.

Nico: Ah. Much better.

Ed: Now instead of stink it smells like fresh cut spring flowers spewed across a babbling brook with a hint of lemon.

Eddy: Shut up Ed.

Double D: Though it is true

Elli: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin) AHA! Gotcha, you filthy animals! I just spotted Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, they're 20 yards away and they're coming straight for Nico.

Nico: Finally, let's tear them apart and spit on their remains!

Lincoln: Never again will we have to deal with those pieces of crap, they're heading right for The Black Gates. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Nico: Now lets go find : Wanna come with us, Spike?

Dragon Lord Spike: I would be honored. I've got tons of catching up to do.

Me: I can tell.

We were flying and we spotted Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, and just as Lincoln said, they're out to kill Nico as revenge for throwing them in prison.

Lincoln: There he is, now to give them a planetary surprise.

Lincoln fired planets, suns, nebulae, and stars at Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin and they wound up getting hit hard by the blasts. That angered Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin as we landed in front of them.

Nico: Hello, bastards and bitches, long time no punch.

Jeremy Laurence: YOU! I'M GONNA CRUSH YOUR HEAD IN, YOU MONKEY TAILED FREAK!

Axton Dodge: And you, don't you dare think we hadn't forgotten that you ruined our plans to cause chaos among all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm! You ruined everything! We'll destroy all of you!

Axel Wolfe: We'll tear you all to shreds!

Blade Thorn: And we'll spit on your remains!

Arya Ruger: And then, we'll burn the world to the ground!

Elora Wesson: All who defy us will perish in flames!

Peyton Gatlin: Humanity will perish!

Me: Like hell it will!

I punched Peyton in his face and kicked Blade Thorn in the crotch!

?: Oh, shut up, you pieces of shit.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with short neck-length crimson red hair and flower beret, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has crimson red fox ears on top of her head and nine massive and long crimson red fox tails, she's dressed in a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless crop top, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, crimson red skirt, crimson red stockings, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, lava, foxes, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are The Ninetales Fox Pokemon, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fox Fire Inari, Fire Lunalight Crimson Fox, Yoko, The Graceful Mayakashi, and Hu-Li The Jewel Mikanko, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Asuka Valmorgia, Avatar of The Ninetales Fox Pokemon, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fox Fire Inari, Fire Lunalight Crimson Fox, Yoko, The Graceful Mayakashi, and Hu-Li The Jewel Mikanko.

Marianna Andromeda: I knew you'd be here. But, let's save the chit-chat for later, it's time for action.

Stunky charged at them

And he smashed them all over.

Stunky stood up on his hind legs and held his tail like a rifle!

Stunky: (IMITATING SCARFACE) SAY HELLO TO MY LITTLE STINKY FRIEND!

MACHINE GUN FIRE!

He blasted them and made them super stinky!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Jason turned into Humongousaur

Jason: HUMONGOUSAUR!

He smashed and pulverized them all over.

Humongousaur: That had to hurt.

Aylene: It sure did!

Human Torch: Yeah!

He used the medals for Scorcher, Lava Golem and Tar Monster.

Humongousaur, Human Torch and Aylene: TERRADINO TAR BLAST!

They fired waves of lava and tar and fire and blasted them all over.

Aurico turned into Water Hazard

Aurico: WATER HAZARD!

He fired waves of water and drenched them.

Lola: OH YEAH!

Launch Octopus: Lets drench them.

Water Hazard used the Core Medals for Firepower, Evil Magnet Man and Ironmonger,

Water Hazard and Launch Octopus: WATER MISSILE FIRESTORM!

They fired waves of water and missles and blasted them all over.

Tommy Oliver turned into Lethalhunt

Tommy: LETHALHUNT!

Ben: A Yautja form!? Cool!

Lethalhunt: Yep.

He fired plasma blasts and blasted them all over.

Jeremy Laurence: You are one UG-LY motherfucker.

Lethalhunt: Tell me something I don't know.

Lethalhunt used the Core Medals for Evil Star, Wile E. Coyote and Ralph Wolf.

Roadrunner: Meep Meep.

Lethalhunt and Roadrunner: PLASMA HUNT BLAST!

They fired energy waves and blasted them all over

TJ turned into Helheimer

TJ: HELHEIMER!

Ben: Wow! I don't hsve that one.

Kouta: That is awesome!

Helheimer: I thought it was awesome.

Helheimer fired bomb fruits and they hit the 6 and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Helheimer: Lets make this worthy of Eden!

Kouta: You got it!

Helheimer used the Core Medals for Key, Evil Wood Man and Evil Plant Man.

Helheimer, Kouta and Mai Takatsukasa: HELHEIM FOREST RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers and fruit and blasted them all over the place.

Andros turned into Judgement!

Andros: JUDGEMENT!

Plo Koon: That is impressive. One of my kind there.

Ben: Cool!

Judgement: It sure is.

He fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted Jeremy all over.

Judgement used the Core Medals for Overdrive, Darth Maul (Disney Infinity) and Darth Vader.

Judgement, Eli and Plo Koon: FORCE JUDGEMENT THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted them down.

Leo turned into Swampfire!

Leo: SWAMPFIRE!

He fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Swampfire: I'm ready for some action.

Dragon Lord Spike: Me too!

Spike the Dragon: Lets get them!

Swampfire used the Core Medals for El Diablo, Lego El Diablo and the U-Foes.

Swampfire, Spike the Dragon and Dragon Lord Spike: FLAMES OF THE FURY CHEMICALS!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Carter turned into Stellninja

Carter: STELLNINJA!

He fired waves of elemental energy and blasted them.

Stellninja: This will be good.

Ben: I don't have this one either.

Stellninja: We'll fix that.

Kaguya Otsutsuki: But it will be fun.

He used the Core Medals for Toyman, Universe 666 Lotso and Ratchet (Robots).

Stellninja and Kaguya: STELLAR FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of stars and fire and blasted them down.

Wes turned into Clockwork!

Wes: (Swedish Accent) CLOCKWORK!

He fired time rays and blasted Jeremy all over.

Clockwork: That was fun.

Clyde: It sure was.

Charmcaster: This will be good.

Clockwork used the core medals for Villamax, Evil Flash Man and Vile.

Clockwork, Charmcaster and Clyde: CLOCK BEAM BLAST!

They fired waves of time energy and blasted them all over.

Cole turned into Lionflight!

Cole: LIONFLIGHT!

Fox McCloud: A Lion Cornerian! That is cool!

Ben: Maybe I can get one like that.

Lionflight: Yep. That would be cool.

He fired laser blasts and blasted them all over.

Lionflight used the Core Medals for Wolf, Leon and Panther.

Lionflight: Lets make this fun!

Fox: You got it.

Lionflight and Fox McCloud: STAR FOX DEATHRAY!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Shane turned into Shockrock

Shane: SHOCKROCK!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted the 6.

Nico: Take that!

Universe 666 Rage Shenron: Lets make this electrifying.

Shockrock: I agree there!

Shockrock used the Core Medals of Weather Wizard, Nine and Spark Mandrill.

Shockrock and Universe 666 Rage Shenron: LIGHTNING DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take that and this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted and electrocuted them.

Manaphy charged at them And bashed them all over.

Manaphy: YOU LIKE THAT!?

Poliwag slapped them with his tail

MULTIPLE SLAPS!

Poliwag: How do you like that!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded them!

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Marianna Andromeda's dark purple eyes turned neon dark purple and she was surrounded by a dark purple energy aura with stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, cosmos, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, she left dark purple energy, stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, cosmos, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marianna Andromeda: It seems as though I've no need for any words to describe how much you pieces of shit disgust me to no end, you each have caused more than your own fair share of trouble to Nico, Qin, and their friends for so many years, and all of you have shown not a single shred of remorse for your crimes. You shameless bastards and bitches, for what you've done, I'm sending all of you on a one-way trip to Hell.

Suddenly, Marianna Andromeda was surrounded by a massive vortex of dark purple energy with stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, and cosmos surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, The Agents of The Planets, and The Legendary Planets flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin: the red eyes of eternal death!

Anna Anyanova: Oh shit, now they've really really crossed it!

Lincoln: Big time, Anna. Marianna and I are going to tear them apart, all of them.

Then, as the vortex faded, Marianna Andromeda emerged, but she was changed forever.

Marianna Andromeda grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long dark purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head and the Sun above her head, she has neon dark purple eyes and a dark purple energy aura with stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, cosmos, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Agents of The Planets and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with dark purple iris, she has on phoenix earrings with dark purple gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Planet, Fire, Earth, Water, Light, Wind, Dark, Cosmos, Universe, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has The Agents of The Planets and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters with dark purple gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Planet, Fire, Earth, Water, Light, Wind, Dark, Cosmos, Universe, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands on the bottom of her dark purple angel-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Marianna Andromeda has on a purple sleeveless crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, cosmos, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are a phoenix and angel surrounded by The Agents of The Planets and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters and surrounded by stars, nebulae, and galaxies and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a dark purple gem with neon glowing dark purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Marianna Andromeda felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple angel wings with Mercury, Mars, Earth, The Moon, Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto above them turned into massive white angel wings with purple tips on the white feathers and they grew much larger for her new body and medium sized white angel wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive white angel wings. Marianna Andromeda has on a Ring of The Phoenix with purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger a Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Marianna Andromeda's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of dark purple energy, stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, cosmos, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marianna Andromeda's Cosmic Eternal Universal Nebulae Galaxy Legendary Planets and Agents of The Planets Avatar Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Universal Nebulae Galaxy Legendary Planets and Agents of The Planets Avatar Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded colored gems symbolizing The Sun, Mercury, Mars, Earth, The Moon, Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto and The Agents of The Planets and The Legendary Planets with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged dark purple blade, large dark purple phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large dark purple gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large dark purple phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and in their mouths, and large dark purple phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the dark purple phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large dark purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of The Agents of The Planets' heads and The Legendary Planets around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark purple kanji with stars and planets in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel surrounded by The Agents of The Planets and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters that said, "Marianna Andromeda, Avatar of

The Agents of The Planets Duel Monsters, The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters, The Cosmos, The Galaxy, and The Universe, Master of The Powers of The Agents of The Planets and The Legendary Planets, Master of The Powers of 2,000 Galaxies, Extremely Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, Dark Luan, Dark Chandler, and Lincoln's Many Enemies, Archenemy of General Grievous, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Water, Earth, Wind, Light, Darkness, The Stars, Galaxies, Nebulae, Planets, Moons, Lasers, Space, Phoenixes, Angels, The Agents of The Planets Duel Monsters, and The Legendary Planets Duel Monsters"

マリアンナ・アンドロメダ、エージェント・オブ・プラネット・デュエルモンスターズ、伝説の惑星デュエルモンスターズ、宇宙・銀河・宇宙のアバター、エージェント・オブ・プラネットと伝説の惑星の力のマスター、二千の力のマスターギャラクシーズ、非常に強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダークロリの軽蔑者、ダークリン、ダークローラ、ダークリサ、ダークルアン、ダーク・チャンドラー、リンカーンの多くの敵、グリーバス将軍の宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台宇宙、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破

壊者と悪の殺害者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そしてマスター火、水、土、風、光、闇、星、銀河、星雲、惑星、月、レーザー、宇宙、フェニックス、天使、惑星の代理人デュエルモンスターズ、伝説の惑星デュエルモンスターズ

Marianna Andromeda has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNIVERSE AVATAR ANGEL-GALAXY AVATAR-COSMOS AVATAR-AGENTS OF THE PLANETS AVATAR-LEGENDARY PLANETS AVATAR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ELEMENTAL LEGENDARY PLANETS AGENTS OF THE PLANETS UNIVERSAL COSMIC GALAXY AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL LEGENDARY PLANETS AGENTS OF THE PLANETS UNIVERSAL COSMIC GALAXY AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL ELEMENTAL LEGENDARY PLANETS AGENTS OF THE PLANETS UNIVERSAL COSMIC GALAXY AVATAR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Marianna Andromeda's Super Angel-Universe Avatar Angel-Galaxy Avatar-Cosmos Avatar-Agents of The Planets Avatar-Legendary Planets Avatar-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin saw it, they all went mad, and Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin went after her to kill her, but Lincoln fired energy chains that chained up Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin and they couldn't move.

Jeremy Laurence: That's it, I'm going to flatten you all!

Suddenly, Jeremy Laurence got out a green glowing liquid and he drank it, and then, Jeremy growled as he suddenly grew from 6'11" to 9'8" in height, his already huge muscles grew even larger and the extreme muscle growth caused his jumpsuit top to rip off leaving him shirtless and he also now has eight-pack abs and his jumpsuit pants tore and became shorts, and he let out a huge bellowing roar.

Jeremy Laurence: ME SMASH MONKEY TAILED FREAK!

Jeremy Laurence charged at Nico, but Marianna Andromeda fired a massive barrage of dark purple energy, stars, planets, nebulae, fire, water, earth, wind, light, darkness, cosmos, phoenixes, and angels which hit Jeremy Laurence and he got hurt, but it made him so mad, he let out another bellowing roar and he beat his massive chest.

Marianna Andromeda: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Universal Galaxy Cosmos Agents of The Planets and Legendary Planets Avatar Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Universal Galaxy Cosmos Agents of The Planets and Legendary Planets Avatar Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, now that we've tied up those filthy animals, it's time we took care of you, you overgrown musclebound brute, and Lincoln's going to drain you dry.

Lincoln: You got that right, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You aren't laying one hand on Nico again, you overgrown brute, we're taking you down!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And once we're done with you, you six bastards and bitches from Hell are next!

Lincoln, Marianna Andromeda, and I went after Jeremy Laurence and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, dark purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Jeremy Laurence, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Marianna Andromeda, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Jeremy Laurence even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Marianna Andromeda, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, galaxies, nebulae, and planets at Jeremy Laurence, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto Jeremy Laurence's massive pecs, and then, Lincoln began sucking Jeremy Laurence dry of his massive muscle mass, massive levels of virility and testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and he was groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass and he were also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of Jeremy Laurence's massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (GROWLS) Oh man, he really bulked up during his time in prison and that serum he drank really bulked him up even further.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from Jeremy Laurence's pecs and went back into Lincoln, and Jeremy Laurence was now thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and he also had the life sucked out of him as he died.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the six morons.

We then turned our attention to Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin, who were struggling to get out and they were also extremely super enraged after what they saw Lincoln do to Jeremy Laurence.

Nico: Alright, Lincoln, it's feeding time!

Lincoln ran at Axton Dodge and grabbed him by the neck, and then, Lincoln sank his fangs into Axton Dodge's neck and began draining him dry of blood.

Axton Dodge: (SCREAMING IN AGONY)

Then, when Lincoln was done, Axton Dodge was completely drained of blood and he was now a dried up corpse. Then, Lincoln went after Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin and he did the same to them as he sank his fangs into their necks and began draining them dry of blood.

Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin: (SCREAMING IN AGONY)

Then, when Lincoln was done, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin were completely drained of blood and they were dried up corpses just like Axton Dodge, and he banished the souls of Jeremy Laurence, Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin to The

Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Marianna Andromeda's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long dark purple wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large dark purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Good riddance not only to Jeremy Laurence, but also, to Axton Dodge, Axel Wolfe, Blade Thorn, Arya Ruger, Elora Wesson, and Peyton Gatlin.

Qin: Those bastards have more than caused enough trouble to last an eternity.

Me: You said it. So, Lincoln, are you going to introduce us?

Selene Arcangela: Leave that one to us, everyone, this is Asuka Valmorgia, Avatar of The Ninetales Fox Pokemon, Nine-Tailed Fox, Fox Fire Inari, Fire Lunalight Crimson Fox, Yoko, The Graceful Mayakashi, and Hu-Li The Jewel Mikanko, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Valmorg and she's a kitsune who was born with massively intense fire and lava powers along with kitsune powers, and as you can guess by her last name, she's the older sister of Amara Valmorgia. Asuka moved to Royal Woods and she met Lincoln and she fell in love with him at first sight, and she swore to protect him. She fiercely defended Lincoln from bullies, and that also included Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan who were at the worst of their wrath, and she's more than once set their butts on fire. Lincoln made her a beautiful necklace, and as a result, Asuka kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as he promised, when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem. She hates Lynn with a blazing hot passion, and she's more than once beaten that belching farting gorilla into the ground, and she's set her butt on fire and sent her running on all fours to the bathroom.

Nico: Amara, you didn't tell us that you had an older sister.

Amara Valmorgia: I must've forgot about that, but I didn't have that much contact with her when she moved to Royal Woods.

Selene Arcangela: That was the fault of the tons of bullies trying to hurt Lincoln, and that also includes Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they go crazy.

Amara Valmorgia: Tell me they didn't try to kill her because if they tried to, I'm gonna… !

Lincoln: No, they didn't because she always used her tails to swat them away like flies and used her fire and lava powers to burn them, and it's so good to see you again, Asuka.

Asuka Valmorgia: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and you've really really grown into quite a man.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Asuka Valmorgia's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Asuka Valmorgia with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Asuka Valmorgia: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Asuka Valmorgia with crimson red gems on the gold lightning bolts and crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Asuka Valmorgia: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Asuka Valmorgia.

Asuka Valmorgia had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Asuka Valmorgia's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Asuka Valmorgia had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad.

Poromon: It's good to see you again, Spike

Dragon Lord Spike: You too Poromon and you as well Poliwag, Manaphy, Horsea, everyone.

Horsea: Same here

Nico: Nice job, Stunky!

Stunky: Thanks Nico!

Nico: You're welcome.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Stunky: No thanks. Beer gives me gas. (RIMSHOT) Seriously it does.

Poromon: Oh. Okay.

Manaphy: What about you, Spike? Do you want a beer?

Horsea: You're old enough for it now.

Dragon Lord Spike: Oh no thanks. Got any cider though?

Applejack: Sure thing Spike.

Applejack made some cider.

Poliwag did the Puppy eyes on Spike.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Applejack gave him a barrel of Cider and he drank it and MAN WAS IT TASTY!

Poromon: How about some chocolate then?

Dragon Lord Spike: Chocolate?

Poliwag: Yep. With or without nuts.

Dragon Lord Spike: No nuts please.

Tom the Chocolate Fish: (Offscreen) (INSANE SCREAMING) CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE! CHOCOLATE!

HE CAME RUNNING WITH A MASSIVE CRAVING OF CHOCOLATE AND INSANITY! BUT IT WASN'T TOM! It was a girl that had brown hair and brown eyes and she had brown clothes and was in a brown straitjacket and she had MASSIVE CHOCOLATE INSANITY!

Nico: What the!? Stella the Chocolate Girl?

Maria: Better send her somewhere far away

Me: You know that nutcase?

Nico: That's Stella Corrugan and she is completely insane. She goes on an insane rampage at the very mere mention of chocolate. Chocolate is her favorite food and she goes cuckoo nuts for it.

Me: Geez!

Nico: Yeah. We went on a field trip to a chocolate factory and when she tasted chocolate for first time, SHE DESTROYED THE ENTIRE FACTORY! They had her committed to a Maximum Security insane asylum for out of control chocoholics.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Holy crap! I think our Saturn Insane Asylum has a wing for that.

I snapped my fingers and sent her there.

Nico: That's probably not gonna be the last time we'll run into her.

Me: Nope.

Dragon Lord Spike: Boy that girl loves chocolate.

Nico: LOVE IS An understatement! She goes CUCKOO BONKERS for it!

Mary Knudson: That is what I call a girl with an INSANE Sweet Tooth.

Dragon Lord Spike: But yes, I'll have any chocolate with no nuts.

Poromon gave him lots of chocolate bars.

He ate some.

Dragon Lord Spike: MMM! Man I love chocolate.

Nico: You would have to be crazy not to love chocolate.

Twilight Sparkle: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Nico: I hope you two don't plan to lie to sell these.

Poromon: No way! After what Lily told us when SpongeBob and Patrick did the same thing we're not going to do that.

Nico: Good.

Lily: SpongeBob and Patrick did the same thing with chocolate bars to get a taste of the good life. We met Tom and he was cuckoo bonkers for chocolate too.

Squidward: And you guys got your money scammed out of you.

Nico: Yeah.

SpongeBob: I know.

Lily: I reported that guy and he was sent to prison. And ordered to pay back SpongeBob and Patrick with interest.

Spongebob: He called him The Con Man.

Nico: Oh.

Lola: Wow.

Mac: I still can't eat chocolate.

Me: We know. Your condition.

Qin: Yeah.

Our Spike ate chocolate as well.

Spike the Dragon: Yummy!

Me: Yeah.

Camie: So funny.

Mevya ate chocolate as well.

Mevya: DELICIOUS!

Xenia: Cool.

Poromon: What we plan to do with money we earn from this is still undecided

Nico: Yeah.

Me: True.

Nico: Now for the next order of business.

Me: The Anothers.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter.

Nico: Wow!

Me: So Kameo, Princess Yue, Noriko Furya, Erika Shiragami, Seiryu Azulongmon and Sylphy the Wind Fairy.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Eli are 8 people.

WE GASPED!

Nico: This is gonna be crazy!

Qin: Yep.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter!

Nico: Whoa!

Qin: This will be rough.

Another Shriek: I believe you know us Nico.

They reverted back and 1 split into three and they were 8 girls Nico knew.

They were the gene-slammers of Flamedramon, Raidramon, Halsemon, Shurimon, Digmon, Submarimon, Pegasusmon and

Nefertimon.

Nico: (GASP) Felecia Flamedra, Renee Raidra, Hailey Halse, Yuriko Shuri, Dana Dig, Salina Submari, Penelope Pegasus and Naomi Neferti!

Qin: Wow! Awesome to see you girls again!

Renee Raidra: You too Qin.

Hailey Halse: Wow you're looking great Nico.

Yuriko Shuri: You sure are.

Me: Wow! The gene-slammers of the Armor Digimon. That is cool!

Laney: A record for that one

Nico: Yeah.

Salina Submari: We'll tell you our favorite memories of Nico after we're free of the Anothers.

Me: Okay. By the way is the Another Eli Moon friendly or hostile?

Penelope Pegasus: Friendly and she is a strong master of magic.

Me: Whoa!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers and we caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: OH YEAH!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ANGRY STORM 6!

She summoned Jean Jacket, Angry Cheese, Ghost of Widow McPhearson, Yokai Kappa (Ninninger), Gamettsui, and Broly (DBS).

Eddy: Manaphy, does the thought of Poromon as a Werewolf still scare you?

Manaphy: Not as bad as it did before.

Ino: 2 days left.

Qin: Awesome.

Nico: Great!

Me: Now for the Another Eli Moon.

Sea Swirl: And I'm ready for this.

Then Sea Swirl's Cutie Mark was glowing. That means only one thing.

Camie: Sea Swirl's Cutie Mark is glowing. That means only one thing there.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: We don't even need to say it.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Here he comes!

We saw ANOTHER ELI MOON!

Me: Another Eli Moon!

Camie: Whoa!

Another Eli Moon: (In a girls voice) And it'll be fun.

She reverted backa nd was a girl with blue-purple hair and had magenta eyes and had purple clothes and had purple wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Sea Swirl's Cutie Mark on it and on her skirt and she had Sea Swirl's Tail and had Sarumon's Staff on her hands.

Shanna Sea Swirl: Shanna Sea Swirl, Embodiment, Gene-slammer and Legacy of Sea Swirl and master of the magic of Clow Reed and an amazing mage, pirate and treasure hunter.

Nico: COOL!

Me: Awesome to meet you Shanna.

Eli Moon: And an honor to be the master of the magic I know.

Me: It sure is.

Kaito: (gets out Go Busters gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gokaiger gear) Because we can grant it instead.

They got a Beast X Blaster and a Super Megaforce Blaster.

Shanna Sea Swirl: No he didn't. I teleported out of there before he could say anything.

Nico: Oh.

Sougo (gets out Beast Morphers Ridewatch): Poromon, exactly what kind of chocolate are you and Poliwag selling?

Geiz (gets out Super Megaforce Ridewatch): And can me and Sougo have some?

Sougo got RedBeastMorpherArmor while Geiz got SuperMegaforceRedArmor

Poromon: Oh they are free. And they are chocolates bars we made.

Lola: Cool!

Qin: They are delicious.

Sougo: Awesome!

Poromon: More than enough for everyone.

Lincoln: Nice! Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets get it on.

Nico: (Gets out Eli Moon's ridewatch) It's Magic Time!

May: (Gets out Shelly Junglelove's ridewatch) Love the nature!

Maria: (Gets out Jellyfish Demon's Ridewatch) I have the sting of Big Lenny!

Princess Yue: (Gets out Shriek's Ridewatch) I will scream in your ear!

They used the powers of Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter and blasted the Another all over.

Then Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium came.

Nico: COOL! Nice team Robot Devil!

Robot Devil: Thanks Nico.

Wataru: My team next! Awesome!

Hamhock: If you ask me, some of my fellow Rinshi should be the archenemies od the Genderbent Boltons and Lena Mack

Nico: Awesome idea!

?: (LAUGHS) I agree!

Then Flame Hyenard came!

Me: Flame Hyenard! Wow!

Flame Hyenard: (In a girls voice) And it will be cool.

Nico: Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard! WHOA!

Shenzi: WHAT!? She has the same name like me!? Wild!

Flame Hyenard: I sure do. I got this.

She fired waves of fire and smashed the Another and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Nico: YEAH!

Banzai: Well, we DID say we would like her

Nico: Yes you did.

Ed the Hyena: (LAUGHS)

Shenzi reverted back and she was a girl with orange hair and orange eyes and had orange angel wings and had an orange bikini on and had a symbol of a flame with a hyena in front of it.

Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard: That is awesome!

Me: Yep.

Rarity: Lets get you some new clothes darling.

The Fashion Brigade gave her awesome orange new clothes.

Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard: Thanks guys.

Rarity: You're welcome.

Maria: Yeah.

May: Yeah.

Xenia: That was awesome.

Poromon: Want some chocolate?

Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard: Sure.

She ate some.

Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard: Delicious!

Princess Yue: What are your favorite memories of Nico?

Felecia Flamedra: Nico and me in firefighting school

Renee Raidra: Nico and me in science class when we used lightning

Hailey Halse: Nico and me with building an amazing city in the sky

Yuriko Shuri: When me and Nico were in Japan and destroyed the Yakuza

Dana Dig: When me and Nico went into a mine and we found a vein of super rare diamonds worth more than the Crown Jewels of England.

Salina Submari: When me and Nico went down to the Mariana Trench and found a treasure trove there

Penelope Pegasus: When me and Nico were in Space Camp and we found a bunch of awesome new planets in the constellation of Pegasus the Flying Horse.

Naomi Neferti: And when me and Nico found out more about the history of Egypt and more.

Me: Nice!

Shenzi Marie Predatora Veldetta Jacquelina Hyenard: And when me and Nico were in Africa and we stopped poachers from killing lions.

Nico: Yep

Qin: Awesome!

Nico hugged them.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Renee Raidra: We did too Nico.

We later went back home

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper

Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Kameo, Princess Yue, and Erika Shiragami are heading to Melanie Harmonia's home in the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seventeen girls here and Ets is going to rescue the two girls here, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Melanie Harmonia, Hailey Harmonia, and Sonata Harmonia has returned, her name is Nehelenia Disharmonia, she's The Avatar of Disharmony, and the mortal enemy of The Harmonia Sisters. She's a diabolical and monstrous woman who wants to destroy all harmony and peace all over Equestria and the world, she's just like Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23 combined, we're going to destroy her and send her straight to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Looks like we're here at Melanie Harmonia's home in the north of the city, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seventeen girls here and Ets is going to rescue the two girls here, but we got bad news: an old enemy of Melanie Harmonia, Hailey Harmonia, and Sonata Harmonia has returned.

Me: Who is it?

The Harmonia Sisters got out the picture of a girl with black hair, red eyes of hatred and pure madness, dressed in black clothes with the cutie marks of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23 on her right arm, and in her hand is a black greatsword.

Melanie Harmonia: Her name is Nehelenia Disharmonia, she's The Avatar of Disharmony, and our. She's a diabolical and monstrous woman who wants to destroy all harmony and peace all over Equestria and the world.

WE GASPED!

Nico: My God, she's just like Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23 combined.

Lincoln: That's right, and we're going to destroy her and send her straight to The Black Abyss.

Kameo: That monster is indeed just like Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23, she must be destroyed forever.

Lincoln: You said it.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair and aqua blue flower beret, dark blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings, she's dressed in an aqua blue sleeveless blouse, necklace with a blue gem for the pendant, aqua blue skirt, purple lace stockings, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Major Arcana Tarot Card, The Magician, holstered on her back is a massive water greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and gold pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the seventeen girls Lincoln is to rescue and the two girls Ets is to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marie Delaporte, Avatar of The Major Arcana Tarot Card The Magician and White Magic Master.

Marie Delaporte: That's right, and I got the girls away from Nehelenia Disharmonia before she can kill them.

?: I'VE HAD IT WITH YOU, HARMONIA SISTERS! ALL OF HARMONY WILL BE DESTROYED AND CHAOS WILL RULE FOREVER!

We then saw our target, Nehelenia Disharmonia, heading right for us, and she was out for blood.

Sylvester: Alright, we've had it up to hear with you!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've caused more than enough mayhem and despair to too many people, you vile monstrous bitch. This time, we'll make sure you never ever come back, let's tear her apart!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon

Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty

Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog

Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella

Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Kameo and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Nehelenia Disharmonia, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln used Tirek's powers and he fired a blast of orange energy that hit Nehelenia Disharmonia, and he then began sucking out all of her powers and he made them his own, and when Lincoln was done, Nehelenia Disharmonia was now completely drained of all of her powers and he fired a rainbow Death Beam that pierced her black heart and killed her and he sent her to The Black Abyss. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: It's all over, Nehelenia, now don't you dare come back. (To Marie Delaporte) And it's so good to see you again, Marie.

Marie Delaporte: (French Accent) You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Marie Delaporte wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Marie Delaporte was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Marie Delaporte: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Marie Delaporte's waist and hugged her, and Marie Delaporte is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marie Delaporte: (French Accent) Mon Dieu, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Marie Delaporte, Avatar of The Major Arcana Tarot Card The Magician and White Magic Master, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from France and a very powerful master of tarot cards, white magic, water, and the Occult, and she has an deck of Tarot Cards that she uses to read peoples' fortunes and see into the future. She's the descendant of 17th Century French Occultist Marguerite Delaporte, and she's discovered much about the secrets of the tarot cards ever since she was growing up. She's the hydromancer of the white magicians Mariana Gébelin formed and she's a very powerful master of water and water magic. Marie came to Royal Woods where she met Lincoln, and she eventually did a tarot reading for him, and she foretold that he would soon be transformed into a truly powerful hero and be part of a very powerful force of immortal heroes who fight to defend the universe and the universes beyond, and she's also good friends with Lucy and they do tarot readings as well on the side. Lincoln made Marie a greatsword and necklace with a blue gem pendant, and to show thanks, Marie kissed Lincoln on the lips, and he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry Marie along with the rest of his harem. Marie hates Lynn with a fiery passion, and she did a tarot reading on her, and she foretold that if Lynn didn't change her nasty ways, misfortune and misery will befall her, meaning that if Lynn didn't change her nasty ways, her sports career will be destroyed as she's kicked out of all her sports teams, she'll be blacklisted from all sports competitions for life, her friends will cut all ties with her, and the rest of the family will disown her forever, and the only thing that awaits her is getting thrown in prison forever and only a life of total misery awaits her, and if this continues, she will die a miserable and rotten girl.

Nico: Just like what we heard yesterday. So, it's true you can tell a person's future through the tarot cards you have.

Marie Delaporte: That's right, and my readings are always accurate.

Lincoln: The Tarot Card readings Marie and her friends have done are incredibly accurate, and Lisa's tried to debunk them many times, only to get a Tarot Card reading done on her, and it ended with Marie saying that if Lisa didn't change her ways towards me, it would end with her future destroyed and getting sent to prison, same with Lori, Lynn, Luan, and Lola.

Me: It was really accurate and Lisa was horrified, along with Lori, Luan, Lynn, and Lola.

Lincoln: Angering the Arcana Avatars was a huge mistake on their part, and now that you're here, Marie.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Marie Delaporte's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marie Delaporte: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Marie Delaporte with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marie Delaporte: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marie Delaporte.

Marie Delaporte had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Marie Delaporte's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Marie Delaporte had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the seventeen girls Lincoln was to rescue and the two girls Ets was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw the seventeen girls, he immediately recognized them. The seventeen girls are Reiko Katherine Akimoto, Ai Asato, Komachi Ono, and Naoko Seisho from Kochikame, Sarah Vickerman from Too Loud!, and Koyori Tsumujikaze, Zakuro Zashikiwarashi, Agari Kamiya, Sachiko Sasorida, Hanabi Tenka, Yura Yuragi, Hokuto Itsumo, Mayuu Kanenashi, Mune Oomune, Kimiko Hamu, Kiruka Ushirode, and Kururi Futamaru from Scorching Ping Pong, and the two girls Ets was to rescue are Kyurby and Albry.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Reiko Katherine Akimoto, Ai Asato, Komachi Ono, and Naoko Seisho from Kochikame, Sarah Vickerman from Too Loud!, and Koyori Tsumujikaze, Zakuro Zashikiwarashi, Agari Kamiya, Sachiko Sasorida, Hanabi Tenka, Yura Yuragi, Hokuto Itsumo, Mayuu Kanenashi, Mune Oomune, Kimiko Hamu, Kiruka Ushirode, and Kururi Futamaru from Scorching Ping Pong.

Ets: And Kyurby and Albry.

Nicole: Thank goodness Marie saved them from that chaotic bitch.

Then, when Kyurby and Albry saw Ets, they ran up to him and hugged him and kissed him.

Nicole: And Ets got a reward for saving them from Nehelenia Disharmonia, and ironic enough, she had the same name as Queen Nehelenia. Thank God she's not related to her, otherwise, Natilee was going to go ballistic.

Lincoln: No kidding. Are you girls okay?

Reiko Katherine Akimoto: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Reiko Katherine Akimoto and the other sixteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Nehelenia Disharmonia, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going down to the bottom of his neck and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future

Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar,

Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Reiko Katherine Akimoto: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made sixteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Reiko Katherine Akimoto: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seventeen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Reiko Katherine Akimoto, Ai Asato, Komachi Ono, Naoko Seisho, Sarah Vickerman, Koyori Tsumujikaze, Zakuro Zashikiwarashi, Agari Kamiya, Sachiko Sasorida, Hanabi Tenka, Yura Yuragi, Hokuto Itsumo, Mayuu

Kanenashi, Mune Oomune, Kimiko Hamu, Kiruka Ushirode, and Kururi Futamaru with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was an old enemy of Melanie Harmonia, Hailey Harmonia, and Sonata Harmonia who'd returned, Nehelenia Disharmonia, The Avatar of Disharmony, the mortal enemy of The Harmonia Sisters, and a diabolical and monstrous woman who wants to destroy all harmony and peace all over Equestria and the world, and she's just like Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23 combined.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating down that vile monster bitch and Lincoln using Tirek's powers to suck out Nehelenia Disharmonia's powers and firing a rainbow Death Beam that hit her in the heart killing her and sent her to The Black Abyss forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Marie Delaporte have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Oh shit, I had no idea there was an Avatar of Disharmony and that she's the Legacy of Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23!

Lincoln: Everyone was horrified including me. But, we got rid of Nehelenia Disharmonia for good.

Nico: Now, the carrier of the evil legacy of Queen Opaline the Mad and The Doomsday 23 is finally brought to an end.

Me: Except for Odalia and Amethyst who aren't like her at at all, Nico, you forgot that part.

Nico: Oh, right.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Nehelenia Disharmonia and he sucked out all of her powers and sent her to The Black Abyss, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marie Delaporte saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marie Delaporte: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful

teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marie, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marie Delaporte: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Marie Delaporte: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: twenty five massive armies of hitmen dressed in black have shown up.

Lincoln: Twenty five massive armies of hitmen?! (Remembers one incident) (GROWLS) Lynn, if this is some sort of contingency plan that stupid gorilla inside you had planned in case she got killed for good, remind me to hit you in the face with a frying pan!

Marie Delaporte: (French Accent) It was.

CLANG!

Lincoln whacked a Dark Lynn clone Lori created in the face with a frying pan and sent that clone to The Black Gates.

Nico: Looks like it's feeding time, Lincoln.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired blasts of rainbow energy and elements right at the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen and they got pissed when they saw Lincoln and all of us.

Large Muscular Hitman 1: You're going to pay for this, you little… ! (Suddenly sees Lincoln) Oh, shit!

The twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen saw Lincoln was now an 8'9" massive, extremely muscular man with muscles bigger than their heads and he can easily crush their heads in, but their hot blooded tempers got in the way.

Large Muscular Hitman 2: GET HIM!

The twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen charged right at Lincoln, but Lincoln fired massive blasts of really strong wind at the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen and sent them flying into a tree and they easily got knocked out.

Lincoln: Now, for the feast.

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and the tentacles latched onto the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen, and then, Lincoln began sucking the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen dry of their massive muscle mass, massive levels of virility and testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass and they were also being drained of his life force.

Then, all of the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen's massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles

grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (GROWLS) Man, these guys sure have been bulking up in muscle.

Nico: What on Earth made those assholes that large and muscular?

Me: Lynn gave them Lisa's experimental muscle growth serum mixed in with bull hormones, and it not only bulked them up that much and gave them massive muscle mass, but they were also given massive amounts of virility and testosterone and massive superhuman strength.

Nico: I knew that stupid gorilla hated Lincoln that much, she resorted to something like that, what a bitch.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen's pecs and went back into Lincoln, and the twenty five massive armies of large muscular hitmen were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their massive muscle mass, virility, testosterone, and massive superhuman strength and they also had the life sucked out of them as they died and they were sent to The Black Gates forever. We returned home and continued our workouts.

Lincoln: Dark Lynn's contingency plan has been foiled, and I can't believe I'd forgotten about that incident!

Amara Roshansa: That bitch got what she deserved, how dare she try to hurt our man!

Me: I hated that stupid belching farting gorilla for what she did to Lincoln, and I wanted to tear her apart.

Nico: Too bad Lincoln beat you to it, he hated that stupid belching farting moron for what she did to him and his Guardian Angels even more.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude are heading to Orange Ocean.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and black speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Alvida: Wow, so this is Orange Ocean. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Alvida, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest

which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at

Orange Ocean, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude are in your harem, Linky.

Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Nico: Man, how many of Luffy's female friends have fallen in love with Lincoln? He's seriously a magnet for girls and women!

Rita: (Snickers) We haven't been able to find an answer for that, even Lisa couldn't figure it out herself.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Alvida, Octopako, Saphir, Rubis, and Emeraude, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder

me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for Smolder, Eli and Chloe's first ever mission. It was for helping the Ultraman X team.

Nico: You guys are going to love meeting my friend Daichi Ozora.

Me: This will be awesome!

Smolder: We can"t wait.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Smolder, Eli, and Chloe? Besides 1 Rabbid?

Iron Lung: I'll go.

Tecna: (British Accent) Same with me.

Nunnally: I'll go.

Me: Okay.

No one else decided.

Me: Lets go.

We were off to Japan

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Nico: Good old Japan.

Eli: Yep.

Nunnally: Awesome!

We saw Daichi!

Daichi: Nico? Is that you?

Nico: Daichi Ozora! Long time no see pal!

Daichi: Wow you too Nico!

They fist bumped.

Daichi: It's awesome to see you again.

Nico: Same here.

Daichi: And wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm an honor.

Me: You too Daichi.

Eli: Awesome to meet you.

Smolder: Same here. My name is Smolder and I'm a Dragon and the Ambassador of you.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

We had everyone introduce themselves.

Daichi: Wow it's an honor.

Tecna: Same here.

Iron Lung: It's a pleasure.

The Rabbid gibbered.

Smolder: (sighs) And this is a Rabbid.

Rabbid gibbered.

Me: He may look cute but they are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you know what I mean.

Nico: Yeah.

Daichi: I'll have to see later. Lets head to our base.

Nico: Okay.

We went to XIO HQ.

Daichi: Here we are!

Me: Whoa! Xeno Invasion Outcutters HQ.

Asuna Yamase: Team Loud Phoenix Storm welcome and Nico it's great to see you again!

Nico: You too Asuna. Wataru you're looking great.

Wataru Kazama: Same to you.

Chloe Bolton: I'm Chloe Bolton.

Eli: Eli Winston Bullock.

Smolder: And I'm Smolder.

Everyone introduced themselves.

Asuna Yamase: Awesome to meet you all.

Eli: Same here.

Smolder: Yep.

Nunnally: Yeah.

Daichi: How are Poromon and Poliwag?

Nico: Oh being awesome and silly as ever.

Eli: Including the fact that they can drink beer.

Nico: Yeah it's funny.

Daichi: (to Chloe and Smolder) Are you two tomboys?

Smolder: Well yes we are.

Chloe: Yeah we sure are.

Eli: Yep.

Tecna: And it's really amazing too.

Iron Lung: We think they are awesome too.

Daichi: So, Smolder. You said you're a dragon, right?

Smolder: I sure am. I am a dragon from Equestria and also a student of Twilight Sparkle's School of friendship.

Me: She and her friends are awesome at learning about friendship and more

Nunnally: They have a lot of fun too.

Daichi: And Chloe, I can't help but notice something not human about you

Chloe Bolton: That's right because I'm a Hammerhead Shark gene-slammer.

Daichi: Dr. Paradigm's work?

Chloe Bolton: Yep.

Daichi: What about yo, Eli?

Eli: I'm J.D.'s brother.

Me: Long story but we aren't related by blood. Let me show you through his memories.

I showed him everything that happened to him and more.

Daichi: Oh wow!

Me: Yeah.

The Rabbid licked a wall

Asuna: Yuck.

Me: See what I mean? They are idiots.

Nico: Yeah dumber than Ed. But they are funny.

Tecna: They sure are.

Me: Especially when they like this.

KRABLANG!

I bashed Nico on the head with a mallet! The Rabbid laughed

Nico: OW!

Daichi: You okay, Nico?

Nico: Yeah I'm used to it.

Eli: Still funny though.

Daichi: We should tell you all about the enemy you guys are going to face soon.

Nico: His name is Greeza.

Chloe Bolton: Can you tell us more?

Nico: This guy is nowhere near as bad as Frieza but he is right up

there.

Nico went over his history.

---

Greeza (グリーザ Gurīza) is the main antagonist of Ultraman X. He is a space monster born from the distortions of space and the archenemy of Ultraman X.

Fifteen years ago, after destroying three planets, Greeza wanted to destroy the solar system. As he darted into the Milky Way, he encountered resistance in the form of Ultraman X. All for One Good Ultra and the figures clashed with each other in the form of their travel fields until they reached the sun, where X took this opportunity to throw the villain inside. That. However, this has been its greatest devastation, as the villain's death has inflicted Ultra Flare, with the wave trapping X in the form of computer data and dumping it on Earth.

Ultraman X

Greeza actually survived the supposed destruction, revived from a wave of Ultra Flares and launched Dark Thunder Energy on Earth to turn the monsters rampage and has been at it for at least eighteen days, starting around Mercury, and then moving past Venus to reach Earth, according to Headquarters. UNVER in Geneva. His activities were notified by aliens hiding on Earth, so much so that Dada predicted that Earth would face extinction from the attack. Even worse, lightning was also taken advantage of by the evil faction during its debut, until they were defeated.

Sometime after the Bugbuzun group's disturbance to Earth, Mamoru and Wataru saw Greeza in his first form as they flew past the moon and that contact caused Space Musketty to lose contact with headquarters. Greeza finally landed on Earth and completely wiped out the UNVER base in Nevada and absorbed all the Spark Dolls there because he felt that place was the biggest source of Spark Dolls in the world and the Earth monsters were the most abundant life energy. Greeza then transforms into his second form and flies straight to the second largest source, which happens to be Xio's headquarters in Japan.

On his way to Japan, he encountered opposition from Xio USA in North Pacific airspace and they launched Perseus missiles at Greeza, but he avoided them all and crushed the resistance. Then enlarged Xio's base when Daichi transformed into Ultraman X and he transformed into his Exceed X form immediately to stop him. After a quick tussle, X joins Hayato in Sky Musketty and Cyber Gomora to stop Greeza, but the aliens have the upper hand due to the distortion, shield, and powerful attacks. Eventually he drops Sky Musketty with its rays, and notices Cyber Gomora with its vortex, which also disrupts the electricity in the surrounding area too. X tries to use the Exceed X Slash on Greeza, but it absorbs it. Unfortunately for Greeza, this led to the mistake of allegedly being killed when X detonated him from the inside. Beautiful Ending

Soon after, Greeza regenerated and relaunched his attack on Xio's base and was met with resistance by Cyber Gomorrah again. Greeza quickly took advantage of it and, at the same time, destroyed Xio's base with his energy attack. The aliens then absorbed all the Spark Dolls on the base, even the recently revived EX Red King, Tsurugi Demaaga, and EX Gomora, until they took their final form. Then, Greeza continued his tantrum on Earth despite Xio's obstacles. Before he could finish him off, Wataru and Mamoru returned to Space Musketty and destroyed the energy ball meant for Xio.

Before long, Daichi and X reunite and once again get in the way of Greeza. Even in his Exceed X form, Ultraman could not keep up with Greeza and his newfound powers obtained from Spark Dolls, including Super Oscillatory Wave Gomora and Flame Road EX Red King. But then Daichi reached out to Gomora and hit Greeza in the chest. This resulted in all of the Spark Dolls he absorbed coming to X and he merged with him to form Hybrid Armor. Greeza was finally defeated once and for all with Ultimate Xanadium, which was supported by all Cyber Cards and Spark Dolls.

Ultraman Z

On the evening after Z defeated Bullton, a strange dimensional gap appeared in the sky, marking Greeza's arrival. The Four-

Dimensional Capriccio The day after the fight against Bullton, Greeza had devoured eleven disaster exile workers, making it seem as if they vanished into midair. Riku Asakura contacted Haruki Natsukawa when he detected a hollow vibration on Haruki's Earth, saying that Bullton's destruction caused a hole to form in the universe as it was no longer around to endure the "irrationality" to sustain the universe. Just then, Greeza fully materialized and began to attack the city. Z and Geed transform to fight empty monsters, and later merge with Jugglus Juggler, transforming into Tri-King and later Five King. Still, their efforts weren't enough to bring Greeza down. Geed decides to sacrifice himself by joining forces with Greeza to trap him between reality and unreal, sealing him in his first form. He had told Z that the "needle" was beyond the void, and gave the Z Ultra Medal to use later.

That night, Greeza is almost completely integrated with Geed and becomes active again. Fortunately, after obtaining the Belial Medal from Celebro, Z transforms into his new Delta Rise Claw form, which has the power to withstand being absorbed by Greeza. Z manages to free Geed from the void and pulls out Beliarok, the proverbial "needle" needed to sew a hole in space and destroy Greeza. After a brief battle, Z and Haruki managed to convince Beliarok to fight with them and finish off Greeza with a Deathcium Slash.

---

When he was done we were shocked and horrified!

Eli: This guy is pure evil!

Nico: Yeah and I helped Daichi kill this monster before. It was 8 years ago.

Eli: Wow!

Nico: Yeah. That was cool.

Chloe: This time, we're helping you.

Daichi: We appreciate that.

Me: Also did you see a girl that had black angel wings and black clothes?

Asuna: Actually yes! She had purple hair and piercing red eyes.

Me: Long story on that. That was a Blackwing Eatos 12 Girl.

Eli: Ugly story on that.

Daichi: I take it instead of Dark Eddy, we're facing her?

The Alarm sounded!

Nico: Oh, not just her!

We saw the first monster and it was MOLTEN IRON MONSTER DEMAAGA!

---

Demaaga is one of the many Spark Dolls that were transformed into Monsters when an Ultra Flare hit the Earth 15 years ago. Long before his Spark Doll's transformation however, Demaaga was also a Monster of Myth, who was stated to have once ravaged Earth long ago until he was sealed away by a "Giant of Light." Demaaga's first actual presence was felt when the monster emerged from out of a Mountainside and headed straight for Umezawa City. Xio tried their best of stop Demaaga with their weapons, but even with Demaaga's weakness exploited (being the Monster's glowing horn,) the monster shrugged off their efforts and eventually Demaaga arrived in Umezawa City to continue its rampage.

During Demaaga's rampage, Daichi Oozora lost his treasured Gomora Spark Doll in the scuffle and he scrambled to find it. Upon finding it however, Demaaga noticed Daichi and tried to kill him with his Heat Ray. Suddenly before the monster's Heat Ray could strike, Daichi was suddenly overtaken by a bright flash of light coming from his X Deviser and shortly after, a Giant of Light appears. This giant was none other than Ultraman X. At first, Demaaga quickly beat down Ultraman X due to Daichi's bewilderment at his transformed state, but after Demaaga attempted to kill Asuna with its Heat Ray, Daichi pulled himself together in time to rescue her and fight back against Demaaga. Ultraman X managed to do well fighting back, and with the assistance of Xio distracting Demaaga. Ultraman X destroyed the monster with his Xanadium Beam, reducing Demaaga back into his Spark Doll form.

---

Me: WHOA! Molten Iron Monster Demaaga! I remember him!

Eli: Ugly!

Daichi: Lets go get him!

Nico: We're using Astroswitches this time.

Me: Nice!

We were off.

We were flying and we saw him!

Nico: Target sighted!

Daichi: X! LETS UNITE!

X UNITED!

He turned into ULTRAMAN X!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: COOL!

Eli: Time to summon some Kaiju power! DESTOROYAH!

THEN OUT OF A MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION AROSE DESTOROYAH!

Destoroyah: So we're facing Demaaga. This will be good!

Nico: Yep.

Smolder got out her Astroswitch and flicked it for Sir Toasty!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Demaaga all over!

Nico: Take that!

Destoroyah fired a Micro-Oxygen ray and blasted Demaaga all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

The blast really damaged him big time!

Destoroyah: And this too!

He used his Horn Katana and slashed him and really wounded him bad!

SLASH! SLASH! SPLATTER!

Blood splattered everywhere!

Eli got out his Astroswitch For Baron Mordo and flicked it and fired magic blasts and blasted him all over!

Nico: Watch this one!

Nico fired a massive energy blast and blasted a huge hole in Demaaga's stomach!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

BLOOD POURED OUT OF HIM WITH INCREDIBLE FORCE!

Nico: NICE!

Iron Lung fired a wave of wind.

Tecna flicked the switch for Riddler.

Tecna: Riddle me this? You know that only a Kaiju can kill a Kaiju.

She fired a lightning blast and blasted him.

Chloe Bolton: Try this on!

She flicked the switch for Anchor from Finding Nemo and fired energy blasts and blasted him!

Ultraman X: Now for the grand finale.

He fired a powerful X Blast and it hit Demaaga and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and back to a Spark Doll!

I caught it!

Me: Molten Iron Monster Demaaga you have failed this world!

Nico: YEAH! We're not done yet though.

Daichi: That was too easy.

Smolder: Aren't Spark Dolls Hikaru's thing?

Me: Ultraman Ginga is not the only one that does Spark Dolls.

Nico: He's right.

?: Boy that was awesome!

Out came a girl with purple hair and red eyes and pitch black angel wings and black clothes and she had a tiara with the symbol of Omnivoracious on it.

Me: (GASP) Vanya Omnivoracious!

Nico: The embodiment of Omnivoracious.

Vanya Omnivoracious: That's right.

Daichi: So they are the embodiments of Ben Tennyson's aliens?

Me: Yep.

Vanya Omnivoracious: I saw the battle and that was awesomely well done.

Me: Sorry you missed out on it.

Vanya Omnivoacious: No worries.

She then lost control and charged at Iron Lung

Iron Lung blew her back.

Me: Nice one!

Nunnally flicked the switch for Raven (MLP OC) and she fired waves of light and dark and blasted her down.

Eli: OH YEAH!

I fired an electron blast and injected the antidote into her.

Me: We invented the antidote for them.

Daichi: Cool!

Tecna charged at her and kicked her down.

?: (ECHOING) FREEZING BLIZZARD!

A massive wave of ice flew in and froze Vanya in a block of ice!

Me: WHOA!

AncientMegatheriummon came!

Me: WHOA! AncientMegatheriumon!

Nico: WHOA! This is a cold one!

AncientMegatheriummon: (In a girls voice) (Scottish Accent) Ach that oughta slow her down now.

Nico: Megan Ancient Megatherium! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and dark blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had AncientMegatheriummon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and the Frontier kanji for Ice on her arm and a sword of ice in her hand.

Megan Ancient Megatherium: It's good to see you again Nico wee laddie.

Nico: You too.

Vanya broke out!

SMASH!

Megan Ancient Megatherium: Strong lass there now.

Then the antidote took effect and she was back to normal and her blue eyes were back.

Vanya Omnivoracious: That was awful.

Nico: But you're back to normal.

Eli: Yeah.

I helped her.

Megan Ancient Megatherium: Ach that was good now.

Me: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Megan Ancient Megatherium: When me and Nico were learning more about my ancestral history about Princess Merida now.

Nico: Yep she is the direct descendant of Merida and her clan.

Me: Cool! Your ancestor is back home with us.

Megan Ancient Megatherium: Looking forward to meeting her now.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Megan hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Megan Ancient Megatherium: Same here lad.

Nico: Just like old times huh Daichi.

Daichi: You said it Nico! That was fun!

Me: Boy it sure was and your Ultraman X power is amazing.

* * *

We came back home.

May: Hey guys how did it go?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone about it and it was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Way to go Smolder!

Twilight Sparkle: Nice job on your first mission.

Me: Same with Eli and Chloe.

Me: Next time, Princess Luna, Yusei, and Gingka should come.

Qin: Good idea.

Princess Luna: It'll be a good honor.

Me: Yep.

Yusei: Same here.

Gingka: And me too.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

We then saw Qin HURLING HER GUTS OUT!

Qin: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Taylia Vennicova: You okay, Qin?

Me: Goodness what did you eat?

Qin: I don't know!

Cnris patted her stomach.

Qin: I don't think it's pregnancy.

Chris: Oh.

But then..

ZAP!

VOMIT STORM!

MAY HURLED HER GUTS OUT ALL OVER ME!

Me: OH SICK!

Poromon: Like our latest invention?

We saw the mascots with a cool purple ray gun.

Lily: What is that?

Poromon: It's our…

ZAP!

VOMIT STORM!

NICO THREW UP ALL OVER BRIAN!

Poromon: Vomit Ray!

Poliwag: It's a ray gun that makes you throw up.

Hortensia Remmington: I have to admit that's genius

Me: Wow it really works!

Laney: No kidding!

Poromon: Yep. Sorry about that guys.

May: No worries.

We washed ourselves off.

Weirdwolf: You know what it's good for? Getting Toxins out of people

Maria: Yeah!

Poromon: Yeah. Who needs Ipecac when you can fire this at them.

?: That is cool.

In came a girl with purple hair, yellow eyes, purple clothes, yellow angel wings and had a tiara with Spark Mandrill on it.

Sparky Mandrill: Sparky Mandrill - Embodiment of Spark Mandrill is here.

Jack Landors: Boy its been a while Sparky.

Wes: Same here.

Sparky Mandrill: You too Jack and Wes. Its been a whileChromedome: How did you meet Jack and Wes?

Sparky Mandrill: I met Wes when he and the Time Force Rangers were battling Venomark. I blasted him and delivered the deadly killing blow.

Nico: Nice!

Qin: Brutal.

Sparky Mandrill: I know. And I met Jack when he was battling Sky who was turned evil.

Me: WHOA! I remember seeing that. That was Woolox's doing.

Lola: Yeah!

Sky Tate: I remember that.

Sparky Mandrill: Yep. We saved Sky and got their bodies back

Me: Would you like to join us?

Sparky Mandrill: I would be honored.

Poromon: We'd be glad to have you-

Stella Corrugan: Chocolate! Chocolate! Chocolate!

Nico: Oh, for God's sake!

She came after the mascots chocolate and we tied her up good and the mascots fired their vomit ray and she threw up big time!

Nico then teleported her away back to the Saturn nuthouse.

Me: She REALLY is a land version of Tom the Chocolate Fish.

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Cleanup on aisle 12!

We cleaned up the vomit.

Nico: Which one of you made the vomit ray to begin with?

Mascots: Um..

Bart Simpson whistled innocently.

Nico: Bart?

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez, and he and his minions are causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and this is one villain we're not going to like in the slightest: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez, and he and his minions are causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT?!

Lincoln: It gets worse, according to my intel, he's a vengeance-crazed mercenary who hates Christmas for ruining his life and he's been placed on the naughty list by Santa when he tries to steal 300 million dollars from a rich family whom he plans to also kill.

NOW, WE WERE ABSOLUTELY PISSED OFF TO NO END! NICO AND I HAD FLAMES BEHIND US!

Me: Nico… !

Nico: Give us a sec, Lincoln.

Me: Guys would you please step outside for a sec?

Everyone ran outside, and then… !

Me and Nico: (DEEP BREATH) (MEGA SUPER ENRAGED BELLOWING) YOU MISERABLE HEARTLESS MURDEROUS RUTHLESS GOOD-FOR-NOTHING CHRISTMAS WRECKING GREEDY ASSHOLE, WE'RE GONNA TEAR YOUR ASS APART ALONG WITH YOUR FUCKING CRONIES AS WELL!

Ned Flanders: DEAR LORD! That was the loudest profanity vow I've ever heard!

We came back inside.

Me: We're gonna need tons of weapons on those assholes!

Nico: Let's head to the weapons vault, it's on now!

Camie: Who is Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez?

Me: A nasty monster!

I went over his history.

---

Jimmy Martinez, also known by his codename Mr. Scrooge, is the main antagonist of the 2022 Christmas action comedy film Violent Night. He is a mercenary who hates Christmas for ruining his life and he's been placed on the naughty list by Santa when he tries to steal 300 million dollars from a rich family whom he plans to also kill.

He was portrayed by John Leguizamo, who also played Benny Blanco in Carlito's Way, Violator in Spawn, Javier in Kick-Ass, Tybalt in William Shakespeare's Romeo + Juliet, and Santiago in Ride Along.

When Jimmy was a child, his father loved Christmas and bought him presents. When his father lost his job, they could not afford to celebrate Christmas anymore. Jimmy grew jealous of his next door neighbors who had enough money to celebrate Christmas, so Jimmy broke into their house one night to steal their presents. While in their house, Jimmy accidentally frightened the grandfather who fell down the stairs and broke his neck, later dying in the hospital. Jimmy was arrested and began to hate Christmas for ruining his life. Following his possible release or break out, he began his life of crime, vowing to ruin Christmas for everyone.

When he was an adult, Jimmy put together a team of mercenaries to steal 300 million dollars from a rich family. They planned it out for a long time and learned every aspect of the family's history. Jimmy and his crew made up Christmas-themed codenames. Jimmy's codename was Mr. Scrooge. He served as the boss of the mercenaries with the codenames Krampus, Gingerbread, Candy Cane, Sugarplum, Frosty, Techie, and Tinsel.

On Christmas, Scrooge and his crew broke into the mansion and killed all of the staff where he had already planted some of them in as servants. They then seated all of the family while trying to break into the vault. When the mother tried to stand up to Scrooge, he promptly punched her in the face and told her to sit down while they cracked the code to the safe. Scrooge's plans where threatened when he found one of his men dead from a fight with a man in a Santa Claus costume.

Eventually, Scrooge and his men track down the man dressed as Santa and tie him up. They ask him who he is and he claims to be the real Santa Claus. Jimmy doesn't believe him but Santa tells him and his men personal things about what they wrote him when they where children. Jimmy still doesn't believe him and instead tells him the story about how Christmas ruined his life. Santa claims that that what happened to him wasn't his fault, but Jimmy gets mad and attacks Santa before his attack is stopped by snow coming from the ceiling. His team believes it to be real Snow, but Scrooge angrily realizes that it is just styrofoam from the youngest daughter of the family pouring it from the attic into the air vents. With the goons distracted, Santa is able to get away up the chimney.

Scrooge greets the kill squad sent to kill them and it is revealed that the Kill Squad led by Commander Thorp is actually working with Scrooge to get a cut of the money. Scrooge and the kill squad go downstairs to see that the money in the safe is gone and somebody has stolen it. They go upstairs to the family and threaten to kill them before one of them tells them that he stole the money and shows them where the money is. Scrooge attempts to kill them after finding the money but Santa arrives and attacks him.

Scrooge escapes, but sees Santa riding at him with a snowmobile. Jimmy taunts him but steps right out of the way causing Santa to crash into a cabin. Santa and Jimmy fight before Jimmy sees the naughty and nice list and sees his name on the naughty list.

Finally realizing that he is the real Santa, Jimmy stabs him in the hand and pins him to the wall, but Santa pulls his hand out of the wall and attacks Jimmy. Jimmy gains the upper hand before Santa uses his teleportation magic to fly up the cabin's chimney whilst still holding onto Jimmy. Santa flies up it, unfazed as his magical abilities render him unharmed, but Jimmy is violently snapped in half and crushed into a grotesque clump of flesh in a matter of seconds when he is thrown up it alongside Santa, who then throws his remains off the chimney.

* * *

When I was done EVERYONE WAS ABSOLUTELY PISSED!

Twilight Sparkle: What a monster!

Applejack: WHY THAT NO GOOD SIDEWINDER!

We got out tons of weapons: bazookas, handguns, rifles, machine guns, machetes, swords, daggers, grenades, the works and put them into scrolls.

Connor Chan: Nice. Now, let's go take care of those assholes before they do anything else!

Nico: Right.

Me: Ruin Christmas because of your hatred, not on our watch, bitch!

Eli: RUIN CHRISTMAS WILL HE!?

Lincoln: There's more. The Santa who's his enemy is different from ours but still a good guy

Me: Wow! That's interesting.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: This is gonna be interesting.

We were loading up for war.

The previous group came.

Scorcher: WHOA! You guys look like you're going into war.

Firepower: And we heard your loud rant from the grocery store!

Me: Sorry.

Key: Can me, Scorcher, Firepower, Evil Star, Overdrive, El Diablo, Toyman, Villamax, Wolf and Weather Wizard go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with us.

Qin: This will be good.

Nico: No one messes with Christmas on our watch!

Napalm Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Earthrock Trilobyte next.

Qin: Ooh!

Laney: Awesome!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Dagoth Ur, the main antagonist of The Elder Scrolls III: Morrowind, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Dagoth Ur, the main antagonist of The Elder Scrolls III: Morrowind, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Gaia Blaze: If that monster thinks he can come here to cause death and destruction, he's wrong, we'll end him once and for all.

Lincoln: Right, Gaia.

Nico: Oh, this should really be good. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading out to destroy Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions, and even though I'd much rather send them to The Noto Prison, they're a bunch of bastards who deserve only to die.

Lincoln: They're getting a one-way trip to The Black Gates for this, and once we get done with them, you're next, Dagoth Ur.

Gaia Blaze:: You will never be forgiven for your bloodthirsty madness, Dagoth Ur, every last soul who lost their lives because of you will be avenged here and now.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us headed out to destroy Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions and send them on a one-way trip to The Black Gates, and once we got done with those bastards, Lincoln and Gaia Blaze along with me are going to destroy Dagoth Ur.

We were off to Greenwich, Connecticut

---

We were flying.

Firepower: How exactly is this Santa different?

Lincoln: I should explain his backstory.

Me: Please do.

Lincoln did so.

---

Nicomund, currently known as Santa Claus, is the main protagonist of the 2022 Christmas action-comedy movie Violent Night. He is a retired 110 year-old viking who became Santa Claus and set out to make children happy on Christmas by delivering presents.

He is portrayed by David Harbour, who also played Jim Hopper in Stranger Things, Hellboy in the titular 2019 film of the same name, Alexei Shostakov/Red Guardian in the Marvel Cinematic Universe 2021 film Black Widow and Jack Salter in Gran Turismo.

Santa Claus (then known as Nicomund) was born around the 9th-11th Century. In his younger days, he was a barbaric viking called Nicomund the Red who used to conquer lands with his hammer "Skullcrusher" and lavishing in greed from the treasure he collected. At some point, he realized the error of his ways and turned his life around by becoming Santa Claus to make children happy, commanding reindeer to fly his sleigh around the world on Christmas to deliver presents to nice kids every year. He also married Mrs. Claus in the North Pole, but eventually ended up on bad terms with her.

## Events of Violent Night

In the Christmas of 2022, Santa started his yearly route when he came to the Lightstones' mansion and fell asleep in a massage chair. By the time he woke up, he realized the entire family was taken hostage by a group of terrorists led by Mr. Scrooge, who wants the family's money. Tinsel, one of Scrooge's henchmen, finds Santa hiding behind the Christmas tree and tried to force him at gunpoint to join the family downstairs. However, Santa attacks Tinsel who accidentally fires in the ceiling, scaring away Santa's reindeer and leaving him with no means to continue his route. Outraged, Santa knocks the henchman out the window, impaling him on an icicle below. Santa also falls out, but misses the icicle and escapes.

He sneaks into the basement and encounters Frosty, another one of Mr. Scrooge's henchmen. After a fierce battle, he kills Frosty by jamming a Christmas star decoration in his eye and plugging it in, electrocuting him to death. He finds Frosty's radio transceiver and tries to call for help, but the line is intercepted with the talky Trudy Lightstone got from her parents. Santa recognizes Trudy from his nice list and promises to come save her and her family. Mr. Scrooge accidentally calls Santa while trying to contact Frosty. Santa reveals that he killed Frosty and demands that Scrooge leaves the Lightstones alone, threatening that he'll come for him.

Later, Trudy calls Santa again and tells him she is hiding in the attic. She then asks if he is really Santa, having just been told by her father that Santa Claus doesn't exist and is just a story parents tell their kids to make them happy. Santa explains while parents do that, he stil exists and even proves it by mentioning the previous Christmas wishes she wrote for him. Trudy is excited about having been right about Santa all along and asks him if he can use his Christmas magic to make her parents love each other again, but Santa sadly explains he doesn't have that power and that she should let her parents work it out for themselves, even relating to his own issues with Mrs. Claus. He then tells her his past as a barbaric viking, although Trudy doesn't judge him for it and instead suggests that he uses the bad things he did in the past to do good instead. Santa agrees and instructs Trudy to stay in the attic until he comes to save her.

He tries to sneak up on Candy Cane, but gets caught and captured by Mr. Scrooge. Mr. Scrooge tries to question the man he thinks is an imposter, but Santa insists he's real. However, Scrooge isn't convinced and even throws Santa's bag in the chimney, destroying the presents much to Santa's horror. When Mr. Scrooge mentioned how Christmas ruined his life, Santa recognizes him as Jimmy Martinez but says he doesn't get involved in people's personal lives. He also recognizes Candy Cane as Kira David, the little girl who fed her brothers worms which he calls naughty, as well as revealing that Gingerbread wrote him a letter asking for a Huffy bike when he was a kid. When Candy Cane and Gingerbread get suspicious as to how a stranger would have this information, Jimmy immediately dismisses it as a lucky guess. Just as he is about to kill Santa, Trudy distracts the mercenaries by dumping styrofoam through the air vents to make it look like it's snowing inside, allowing Santa to escape through the chimney. He then witnesses the arrival of the extraction team who turned out to be working for the mercenaries and avoids their gunfire.

Santa hides in an outhouse and tells Trudy about how he wishes he were reunited with Mrs. Claus. Suddenly, he finds a sledgehammer and uses it to bash his way through the extraction team soldiers. He makes it to the attic in time to save Trudy from Candy Cane, whom he bludgeons to death with the sledgehammer (though not before telling Trudy to close her eyes and ears and sing "Jingle Bells" so that she's not horrified by the bludgeoning). He chases after Jimmy on a snowmobile, but gets tricked into hitting a log and crashes into an outhouse. Jimmy then sees his name on Santa's naughty list describing all the bad things he's done. Finally convinced that Santa Claus is real, he decides to kill him to ruin Christmas for everyone. Santa fights Jimmy to the death, ultimately killing him by dragging him up the chimney with him until he's a pile of lump. He drops the pile of lump off the chimney and starts laughing, but gets shot by the kill squad leader Thorp and succumbs to his wounds. Fortunately, he is revived once Trudy finally convinced her family that he's the real Santa Claus. Suddenly, Santa's reindeer come back and bring him not only his spare bag, but also Skullcrusher in case he runs into any more trouble throughout the night - all courtesy of Mrs. Claus. Santa thanks the Lightstones for resurrecting him and departs on his sleigh to finish his route.

---

When he was done we were shocked and yet amazed too.

Me: WHOA!

Qin: Amazing!

Nico: So he's a viking that is redeemed. Very interesting

Me: I know what being a viking is like too because I'm descended from Leif Erikkson.

We arrived.

Centaur Man: Is this the place?

Me: Yep.

Nico: Greenwich, Connecticut.

Lola: Nice place.

El Diablo: (Spanish Accent) I'll keep us warm if needed.

Me: Cool.

Qin: Okay.

We walked around.

Marah: Santa? Are you there?

We heard fighting and then we got to a house and saw Santa fighting NUMEROUS Mercenaries!

Me: WHOA!

We saw a bloodbath!

Qin: Geez!

Ed: Hi, Santa!

Me: Let us help out! FIST OF THE FART STAR!

I fired a fart blast from my butt and it formed into a deadly fist and it hit the mercenaries and exploded!

WHAT THE FUCK! BOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

THE MERCENARIES ALL OVER MELTED INTO MUSH!

Ed: Hi there Santa!

Santa (Violent Night): Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Me: Glad we could come help you out.

Nico: Yeah.

Hagger: You may be a bit different but you're still the same kind of Santa we know

Santa (Violent Night): Thank you.

I fired waves of energy and blasted numerous mercenaries and killed them.

Me: You're welcome.

Qin: Yeah.

Villamax: Is that all of them for now?

Eli: Yes we're clear.

Me: Good.

Santa (Violent Night): Thank goodness.

Matoombo: Have any friends of your own here?

?: Just me.

We saw Trudy.

Trudy: I'm Trudy. Santa helped my family before.

Qin: We heard. We heard that Scrooge and his men are back.

Weather Wizard: Where's your family?

Trudy: Back home. Scroohe is after them.

Me: To finish what he started no doubt.

Stella Corrugan: Chocolate! Chocolate! Chocolate!

Lemon Zest: Oh, c'mon!

Nico: Stella come on!

We tied her up and sent her back.

Nico: Geez girl you need SERIOUS HELP!

Wolf: Anyway, are your reindeer able to fly your sleigh to get there? I'll take the Wolfen.

Santa (Violent Night): Yes they can do that.

Me: Lets get a move on.

We were off.

Eli: Scrooge is coming. He'll be there in a few minutes.

Indigo Zap: Look at the view from up there.

Me: Awesome!

Laney: Yeah it is!

Toyman: Santa, could you provide some toys for me to use?

Santa (Violent Night): I would gladly do that.

Toyman: Awesome.

Me: Gteat.

Nico: Cool.

Kickback: What toys are you going to use?

Toyman: Soldiers, RC Cars, planes and more.

Qin: Cool.

Lola: This will be interesting.

Overdrive: Any vehicles I can use here?

Trudy: My family has lots of cars there at their mansion.

Me: Awesome.

Overdrive: Perfect.

Nico: And all this because he tried to steal $300,000,000 from Trudy's family!

Me: Scrooge needs to learn that crime doesn't pay!

Octane: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at them!

Jimmy Martinez and his men were walking towards the mansion.

Jimmy Martinez: Soon vengeance will be mine.

Then the spirits of Christmas came and swirled around him and then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out above them and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Jimmy Martinez, you will pay for your crimes.

Laney: (Imitating the Phantasm) Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez, your angel of death awaits.

Scorcher: Ho ho ho, motherfuckers!

We fired waves of fire and incinerated many of his men.

Me: You always were a loser Jimmy.

I kicked him in his face and bashed him all over the place.

Qin fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Jason charged at him and bashed him all over.

Jason: How abow this!

He fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Chomper: And this too!

Jason and Chomper: TYRANNO BLAST STORM!

They fired an energy blast and bashed him down.

Aurico charged and fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Aurico: That must've hurt.

Lily the Mermaid: It sure did!

Aurico and Lily: MERMAID OCEAN BURST!

They fired waves of water and blasted him and his mercenaries.

Tommy Oliver charged at him and blasted him.

Tommy Oliver: HYAH! TAKE THIS!

KROW!

Draco: Take this too!

Tommy and Draco: DRAGON FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted hum all over.

TJ charged and bashed him down.

TJ: Take that!

Trini: And this!

TJ and Trini: SPEEDING LEOPARD BLAST!

They blasted him all over!

Andros charged at him and blasted him all over.

Andros: How about that!?

Moe (Simpsons): Lets get him!

Andros and Moe: SHOTGUN SPACE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy

Me: Hey Jimmy say this.

I held up a card to him.

Jimmy Martinez: Hey guys! I'm a stupid moron with an ugly face and a big butt and my butt smells and I like to kiss my own butt!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Barney: (LAUGHING) That's a new one!

Moe (laughs): It's funny when that happens to someone else!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: That was funny!

Leo charged at him and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over/

Tyris Flare: That is awesome!

Leo: Lets get them!

Leo and Tyris: FLAMING DRAGON SHOOTER!

They fired wavs of fire and incinerated most of his men

Carter charged at him and fired Thermo blaster blasts.

Carter: Now things are getting awesome.

Leina Vance: It sure will.

Carter and Leina: WARRIOR QUEEN RESCUE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Wes charged at him and slashed him with Chrono Sabers all over!

Wes: Now that was cool!

Mai Shiranui: You got that right!

Wes and Mai: FIRESTORM VORTEX BLAST!

They fired a wave of fire and blasted Scrooge and his men big time

Cole charged at him and blasted him with lion blasts and smashed him all over.

Sonnya Blade: Lets make these jerks pay.

Cole: Lets do it!

Cole and Sonnya Blade: FIRE LION DEATH RAY!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Shane charged at him and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Jimmy.

Shane: This will strike you.

Kitana: And it will hurt too.

Shane and Kitana: LIGHTNING DRAGON BLAST!

They fired a wave of lightning and it formed into a dragon and blasted them all over.

Nico: Santa, do me a favor and try not to die again!

Santa (Violent Night): No promises!

Me: Not that he'll need it because of immortality

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: After all, the last thing Trudy needs is to be sad again.

Me: Along with the world.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico punched Jimmy in the face and knocked him down

Toyman used one of the RC Cars from Santa

And he sent then and bashed Jimmy all over the place.

Nico: Take that!

Jimmy went at Nico and punched at hiim. But Nico grabbed his punch and they looked at each other in the eyes

Nico: We already took down a Scrooge a few days ago. And at least he was more pleasant then you!

Me: Yeah!

Poromon fired the vomit ray

It made them hurl their guts out!

Then Mammoth, Anti-Wanda, Eris, Artie Ziff, 2016 Morbucks, Raven Branwen, Cavalier, Condiment King, Stinky Butt and Professor XXXL came.

Nico: Mammoth, Anti-Wanda, Eris, Artie Ziff, 2016 Morbucks, Raven Branwen, Cavalier, Condiment King, Stinky Butt and Professor XXXL

Mammoth: This is one Scrooge we can do without!

Anti Wanda: No kidding, ya'll!

Eris: What a jerk!

Nico: No kidding!

Artie Ziff: (to Nico) We heard you fought an old bully.

Nico: Yep.

Stinky Butt: (to Loki) I hope you take care of that Stunky.

Loki: I will.

Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers came!

Me: Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers! Up for another round?

Commander Crayfish: Yep.

Me: Awesome!

Commander Crayfish: My mutant Rangers killed some of the mercenaries.

Me: Awesome!

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Yep!

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Boy Lynn, Overdrive Ostrich, Woody Woodpecker, Blu, Mack Mallard, Ferdinand the Goose, Reggie te Turkey, Ginger, Huanglongmon, Melanie Flores, Farran Leafshade, Aira Windwhistler, Naida Riverheart, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Brawl and Swindle VS Mammoth, Lepus, Giant Bunnies (Night of The Lepus), Bunny (Billy & Mandy), Bunzo Bunny, Bunny & Claude, Banny the Rabbit, Lucky the Rabbit, Cyclops, Anacleto Mitragli, Gordo The Gruesome, Evil Persephone, and Evil Gulper - Nico's rescue on The Isle of Scaly in Sunny's world

---

Mammoth was first.

Mammoth (to Boy Lynn): Nico's rescue was on The Isle of Scaly in Sunny's world. Who did he fight there?

Boy Lynn: It was an old bully from Nico's past named Jeremy

Laurence and he was the absolute worst!

Overdrive Ostrich: Yeah he sure was awful!

Huanglongmon: But wow! We were amazed at how grown up Spike became! That was awesome.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah it was awesome!

Scootaloo: It's amazing how Spike went from an awesome little dragon to a Dragon Lord which is really awesome!

Whirlwind: Yeah that was cool!

Mammoth: Wow! Spike really grew into an awesome dragon! And I'm glad Nico dealt with that jerk. Lets do it!

Boy Lynn turned into Fasttrack!

Boy Lynn: FASTTRACK!

He used the core medals for Mammoth, Reverse Flash and Black Flash and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Loni, Morph Moth, Mothra 2019, Mothra 1961, Battra, White Moth, The Tick, The Mask, Pepperdance, Misha (Transformers Energon), Blackarachnia, Razorclaw, Lazerbeak, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Napalm Man and Crystal Man VS Anti-Wanda, Stingerella, Evil Beast Wars Scorponok, Scorpion King, Black Scorpion, Evil Energon Scorponok, Live Action Scorponok, Evil Naga (Kyurangers), Cajun Fox, Blood Sausage, Aligned Chop Shop, Clampdown, and Universe 666 Thunderclap - Us battling Another Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter who were the gene-slammers of Flamedramon, Raidramon, Halsemon, Shurimon, Digmon, Submarimon, Pegasusmon and Nefertimon and the Embodiment of Sea Swirl

---

Anti-Wanda was next.

Anti Wanda (to Loni): Nico, Kameo's team, Eli Moon's team, and the others did good battling Another Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter. They were the gene-slammers of Flamedramon, Raidramon, Halsemon, Shurimon, Digmon, Submarimon, Pegasusmon and Nefertimon and the Embodiment of Sea Swirl

Loni: It was a totes amazing adventure too.

Morph Moth: Boy it sure was and everyone had fun.

Pepperdance: (Cajun Accent) Ooowee it sure was.

Rarity: That was a really fun adventure darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure was!

Gill Grunt: Yeah I agree there.

Anti-Wanda: That is awesome y'all. Lets do it!

Loni turned into Gravattack!

Loni: GRAVATTACK!

He used the Core Medals for Anti-Wanda, Foop and Anti-Jorgen and they fired waves of gravity, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Lane, Crystal Snail, Gary, SpongeBob, Patrick, Sandy, Mr. Krabs, Squidward, Howard the Duck, Miia, Cerea, Rachnera, Fi, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Centaur Man and Flame Man VS Eris, Whirnado, Evil Fire Minions, Evil Undead Minions, Evil Water Minions, Evil Life Minions, Evil Earth Minions, Evil Air Minions, Quackor the Fowl, Ghost of Witch McCoy, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Moon Monster, and Injector - Lincoln's rescue was to battle an old enemy of Melanie Harmonia, Hailey Harmonia, and Sonata Harmonia who has returned, her name is Nehelenia

Disharmonia, she's The Avatar of Disharmony,

---

Eris was next.

Eris (to Lane): I heard Lincoln's rescue was battling an old enemy of Melanie Harmonia, Hailey Harmonia, and Sonata Harmonia who returned. Her name is Nehelenia Disharmonia and she's The Avatar of Disharmony.

Lane: Yeah she was brutal and it was crazy.

Crystal Snail: I agree there too.

Howard: This girl was a monster!

Pinkie Pie: I agree there too! She was a nasty party pooper!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) I agree there too.

Featherweight: Yeah that was nuts!

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Eris: That was true. Lets do it!

Lane turned into Bloxx!

Lane: BLOXX!

He used the Core Medals for Eris, Nergal Jr., and Nasalmancer and they fired waves of light, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Leon, Neon Tiger, Po, Tigress, Crane, Mantis, Monkey, Viper, Simone Houou, Hikari Nonomura, Mio Natsume, Haru Tokashiki, Kagura Izumi, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Marah and Kapri VS Artie Ziff, Whiger, Tai Lung, Dagnino the Tiger, Flying Tiger (Marvel), Universe 666 Shere Khan, Tiger Shark (Marvel), Universe 666 Mizuki, Gourd, Wildcard, Supergator, Toothpick, and Gwess - Smolder, Eli and Chloe's first mission with the Ultraman X team

---

Artie Ziff was next.

Artie Ziff (to Leon): Today was Smolder, Eli and Chloe's first mission with the Ultraman X team. Nico knows them, right?

Leon: Yeah he sure does and that was so cool!

Neon Tiger: Nico helped the Ultraman X team battle Greeza before and it was amazing.

Simone Houou: It was really cool to find out that Nico helped them out before.

Fluttershy: It sure was.

Tornado Bolt: We were amazed to hear about that.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was cool.

Artie Ziff: That is so cool that Nico knows them. Lets do it!

Leon turned into UPCHUCK!

Leon: UPCHUCK!

He used the core medals for Artie Ziff, Vomiting Frog Prince and Dracula and he ate some rocks and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Lexx, Blast Hornet, Dim, Black Widow, Heimlich, Gypsy, Manny, Slim, Goofy, Ethan, Kira, Namine, Trent Fernandez, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Veon and Hagger VS 2016 Morbucks, Naja, King Hiss, Mr. Snake, Ssserpent, Zaina, Kaa, Fu-Xi, Glomgold, Oxy Man, Tesla, Kusuna, and Gravitational Spring -

THE MASCOTS MADE A VOMIT RAY!?

---

2016 Morbucks was next.

2016 Morbucks (to Lexx): THE MASCOTS MADE A VOMIT RAY!? For real?!

Lexx: We're not kidding there and it was really genius. The Mascots made an awesome substitute for Ipecac.

Blast Hornet: Yeah that was awesome and cool that they made that.

Goofy: Ahyuck it sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: I'm amazed that that they made a ray that can do that.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Boy it sure was cool!

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

2016 Morbucks: Gross but really cool! Lets do it!

Lexx turned into Heatblast!

Lexx: HEATBLAST!

He used the Core Medals for 2016 Morbucks, Gangreen Gang and Amoeba Boys and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Lars, Dark Necrobat, Dark Man, Shadow Man, Shade Man, Galaxy Man, Astro Man, Magic Man, Irina Wendolva, Sela, Leo, Amu, Tusk, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Matoombo and Itasis VS Raven Branwen, Slickagon, Flotsam & Jetsam, Eel (Marvel), Hrökáll, Electric Eels (Little Mermaid), Electro, Electro 2099, Beagle Babes, Zor, Zomom, Zazz, and Zeena - THAT VOMIT RAY IS CRAZY! It makes people vomit for over 1 minute and 40 seconds!

Raven Branwen was next.

Raven Branwen (to Lars): THAT VOMIT RAY IS CRAZY! It makes people vomit for over 1 minute and 40 seconds!

Lars: That was a gross but crazy and amazing ray gun.

Dark Necrobat: It was exactly the same amount of time where Brian threw up after finding out that he had sex with Quagmire's dad!

Irina Wendolva: Yeah that was crazy!

Applejack: Yeah it sure was an amazing invention they did.

Apple Bloom: It sure was. And it was funny.

Flashwing: Yeah no kidding there.

Raven Branwen: Yeah that was a cool ray though. Lets do it!

Lars turned into Blitzwolfer!

Lars: BLITZWOLFER!

He used the Core Medals for Raven Branwen, Roman Torchwick and Universe 666 Salem and they fired waves of darkness, earth, rock, mud, boulders, crystal and lava and apples and smashed them down.

---

Luke Loud, Gravity Beetle, Leni, Loni, Gravity Man, Gemini Man, Magnet Man, Galatea Ghidorah, Wendy Darling, Jane (Peter Pan 2), Peter Pan, Tinkerbell, Sprite of Spring (Fantasia 2000), Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Sugarcoat and Lemon Zest VS Cavalier, Munkeywi, King Louie, King Louie's Monkeys, Grodd, Hit Monkey, Monkeybones, Chef Monkey, Yost Korvac, Universe 666 Boogeyman (Billy & Mandy), Universe 666 King Sombra, Universe 666 Maleficent 1959, and Universe 666 Captain Hook - BOY EVERYONE IS PISSED TODAY! They want to kill Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez because Christmas ruined his life!

Cavalier was next.

Cavalier (to Luke): BOY EVERYONE IS PISSED TODAY! They want to kill Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez because Christmas ruined his life!

Luke Loud: That was nuts! And all because Jimmy stole $300,000,000 from the family that he took hostage before.

Gravity Beetle: Yeah what he did was horrible!

Wendy Darling: (British Accent) We ALL are mad at him.

Twilight Sparkle: We all sure are! And it's going to be sweet payback on him!

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there too! It will be justice of the highest order!

Spyro: That is for sure!

Cavalier: Indeed! Shall we start?

He pulled out a white glove and slapped Luke across the face!

Luke: I accept your challenge!

Luke turned into A King Ohger style Alien! Named KNIGHTFLARE!

Luke: (British Accent) KNIGHTFLARE!

Cavalier: Wow! Is that a King Ohger form?

Knightflare: In a way. The King-Ohgers come from the planet of Chikyu so that makes them extraterrestrial knights in a way.

Cavalier: Very interesting.

He used the Core MEdals for Cavalier, Darkblade and Evil Sword Man and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

Loki, Toxic Seahorse, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Eli, Melody, Athena, Nunnally, Stinkbomb, Spittor, Cybershark, Airazor, Tigerhawk, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Indigo Zap and Gloriosa Daisy VS Stinky Butt, Gekko, The Lizard, Lego Lizard, Yost Lizard, Stealth Sneak, Killer Croc, Komodo Monday, Malodor, Springload, Hammerstrike, Airazor & Divebomb, and Crazybolt and Slicedice - WHAT IS UP WITH VILLAINS TRYING TO DESTROY CHRISTMAS!

Stinky Butt was next.

Stinky Butt: (To Loki) WHAT IS UP WITH VILLAINS TRYING TO DESTROY CHRISTMAS!?

Loki: I don't know but this is literally starting to get on our nerves there!

Toxic Seahorse: Yeah that is awful!

Stinkbomb: These guys are really pissing us off!

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding! These guys are really making us mad.

Cozy Glow: What they are doing is really making us mad!

Hex: Yeah that is for sure!

Stinky Butt: It's REALLY INFURIATING! Lets do it!

Loki turned into Gutrot!

Loki: GUTROT!

He used the core medals for Stinky Butt, Pimon & Tumbaa and Fartor and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and farts and they smashed them down

Leif, Crush Crawfish, Larry the Lobster, Clawful, Lobster Blade, Lobster Johnson, Mr. Krabs, Mama Krabs, Camie the Mermaid, Sky, Bridge, Z, Sydney, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Bombshell and Kickback VS Condiment King, Rammer, Hunter Metroid, Ramming War Wasp, Plated Beetle, Goat (Courage), Beetle (Metroid), Sheegoth, Big Cheese, Slyther, Mucus, Void Knight, and Boomtower - Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez is REALLY GETTING THE BLACK ABYSS for this!

---

Condiment King was next.

Condiment King: (To Leif) Jimmy Mr. Scrooge Martinez is REALLY GETTING THE BLACK ABYSS for this!

Leif: Yeah no kidding!

Crush Crawfish: I hope he is not happy for his crimes there!

Camie the Mermaid: I agree there too!

Princess Celestia: I agree too and it won't be pretty for him.

King Solar: Yeah that is for sure!

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: Yeah he does deserve it.

Spotlight: He sure does.

Condiment King: I agree there. Lets do it!

Leif turned into Atomix!

Leif: ATOMIX!

He used the Core Medals for Condiment King, Ketchup Bandit and Tar-Tar (SpongeBob) and they fired waves of energrgy and light and smashed them down.

---

Levi, Volt Catfish, Lightning Man, Fuse Man, Elec Man, Spark Man, Storm Woman, Bright Man, Carapace, Rosa Laurence, Lucy Xi, Celina McPherson, Tammy Rosalinda, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Octane and Shrapnel VS Professor XXXL, Hamhock, Universe 666 Professor Pyg, Universe 666 Pigma, Hangry the Pig, King Pig, Leonard, Pudgy Pig, Bird Brain, UnBearables, Wu Sisters, Garluch, and Nowhere King - NO ONE IS GOING TO DESTROY CHRISTMAS!

---

Professor XXXL was next

Professor XXXL (to Levi): NO ONE IS GOING TO DESTROY CHRISTMAS! Not if you guys and the other Santa have anything to say about it!

Levi: Yeah that is correct! What a monster.

Volt Catfish: Yeah he needs to be taught some manners!

Carapace: No kidding there!

Princess Luna: Yeah he sure needs to be tought a lesson in respect.

Moondust: I agree there! This guy has no honor and he needs to perish.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: I agree there.

Blackout: I agree too.

Professor XXXL: I agree too. Lets do it for I, PROFESSOR XXXL, am ready!

Levi turned into Terraspin!

Levi: TERRASPIN!

He used the core medals for Professor XXXL, Big Brother and Evil Stickybeard and they fired waves of energy and darkness and wind and smashed them down.

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Glitter Force, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily and Lincoln VS Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers

Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers were next.

Commander Crayfish: Boy you guys are really pissed about this guy.

Nico: No shit there! This guy really pissed us off!

May: We will never forgive this monster!

Eli: I agree.

Commander Crayfish: Indeed. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Jimmy Martinez, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that bastard and his minions.

Nico teleported back with them.

Jason: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: DRAGONZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER TOOTH TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 1!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get them!

Rangers: POWER BLASTER!

They formed the blaster.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Nico: Commander Crayfish and the Mutant Rangers you all have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped

Troy: You're not like the Scrooge we know.

Tsukasa: You're Heartless!

Me: Like Burns!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Red!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Blue!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Green!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Pink!

Kamen Ride: Super Megaforce Silver!

Tsukasa turned into Super Megaforce Red and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Rangers: LETS POWER UP! SUPER MEGA MODE!

They went Super Megaforce!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PHANTOM PUPPET 6!

She summoned Phantom Puppeteer, Kabuki Succubus, Another Future Kiva, Blob (Simpsons), Werewolf (Freakazoid), and General Grievous!

We went at Scrooge and his men and bashed and smashed and blasted them all over.

Hortensia, Chromedome, Weirdwolf and Taylia used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Hortensia and Taylia's powers and Chromedome and Weirdwolf's weapons 100-fold.

Hortensia Remmington and Weirdwolf: LASER GYARADOS BLAST!

Chromedome and Taylia Vennicova: LASER LAPRAS BLAST!

Jason of Mighty Morphin and Scorcher: SCORCHING TYRANNO BLAST!

Aurico of Alien and Firepower: AQUITAR WATER MISSILES!

Tommy Oliver of Zeo and Evil Star: ZEO DRAGON BLAST STORM!

TJ of Turbo and Key: TURBO FURY BLAST!

Andros of In Space and Overdrive: IN SPACE DRIVE STORM!

Leo of Lost Galaxy and El Diablo: LOST GALAXY FIRESTORM BLAST!

Carter of Lightspeed Rescue and Toyman: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE TOY BLAST!

Wes of Time Force and Villamax: TIME FORCE TIME BLAST!

Cole of Wild Force and Wolf: WILD FORCE LION BLAST!

Shane of Ninja Storm and Weather Wizard: NINJA STORM LIGHTNING BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of elements and energy

Fluttershy, Sunset Shimmer, Santa Claus, Lola and Lana and me: CHRISTMAS RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Your days of running loose are over. ICE ELEMENT STYLE: FROST BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a massive barrage of ice blades that hit Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions.

Frosta: ICE STYLE: SUB-ZERO GAUNTLETS!

Frosta formed sub-zero gauntlets and she punched Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions all over the place.

Mai Shiranui: ICE FIRE STYLE: STEAM AXE!

Mai Shiranui formed a steam axe and she slashed Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions all over the place.

Nanami Simpson: ICE WATER STYLE: FREEZING CYCLONE!

Nanami Simpson fired a freezing cyclone at Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions and they were frozen in ice.

Julie Makimoto: ICE EARTH STYLE: STONE COLD BOULDER!

Julie Makimoto formed a massive ice boulder and she threw it at Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions and they got flattened.

Chie Satonaka: ICE WIND STYLE: BLIZZARD CYCLONE!

Chie Satonaka fired a blast of freezing winds that hit Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions and they got a nasty case of frostbite.

Sari Sumdac: ICE LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER BLIZZARD!

Sari Sumdac fired a blast of ice lightning that hit Jimmy "Mr. Scrooge" Martinez and his minions and they got electrocuted.

Lincoln and his harem: ICE FINAL SMASH: FREEZING NIGHTMARE!

Lincoln and his harem fired an absolute zero blizzard at Scrooge and his goons and they instantly froze them, then Lincoln and his harem blasted them with Ki blasts that shattered them into pieces.

Lincoln: Now, say your farewells. BLACK JUDGEMENT STYLE: BLACK GATES RASENSHURIKEN!

Lincoln formed a massive black fire Rasenshuriken and he threw it at the spirits of Scrooge and his goons as they appeared, and they were hit hard and they were sent to The Black Gates forever.

Nico: Good riddance, you piece of shit!

Me: Go to Hell, asshole!

Lincoln: He and his minions deserve that punishment, now there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Dagoth Ur.

?: All of Tamriel will soon be mine!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around

TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier and it was infused with absorption energy that protected all of us from the barrage of dark energy blasts that hit the barrier only to be absorbed into us, and we grew even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Dagoth Ur, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, it was Dagoth Ur.

Lincoln: I should've known you'd show up here, Dagoth Ur, but we will never allow you to run free any longer.

Dagoth Ur: I don't care if you are Gods among men, I will destroy all of you if it's the last thing I do!

Gaia Blaze: That is where you are wrong.

Suddenly, Gaia Blaze's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, earth, leaves, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Dagoth Ur, she left green energy, stars, earth, leaves, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Gaia Blaze: I will never forgive you for what you've done over the eons, Dagoth Ur, you caused so much pain and devastation to so many and for what: to slake your endless thirst for power, and on top of that, you tried to take over Tamriel and slaughter those who get in your way, you make me sick, and now, you shall face judgement for everything that you've done!

Suddenly, Gaia Blaze was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, earth, leaves, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dagoth Ur: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Gaia is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting bruised more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Gaia Blaze emerged, but she was changed forever.

Gaia Blaze grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, earth, leaves, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an earth fairy with a leaf in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with green iris, she has on fairy earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an earth fairy with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Earth, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her green fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Gaia Blaze has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, earth, leaves, plants, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an earth fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by earth and leaves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Gaia Blaze felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green and black butterfly wings with green tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized green and black butterfly wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green and black butterfly wings with green tips and she also now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Gaia Blaze has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Gaia Blaze's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, earth, leaves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Gaia Blaze's Cosmic Eternal Seismic Nature Earth Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Seismic Nature Earth Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded emerald green gems and earth fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large emerald green gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large green phoenix heads with emerald green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green phoenix heads is a large green phoenix head with emerald green for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Gaia Blaze has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the earth fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Gaia Blaze, Queen of The Earth Fairies of The Grotto of Nature, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Earth and Earth Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Cactus Phantom, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Earth, The Forces of

Nature, Earth Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Earth Fairies"

ガイア・ブレイズ、自然の洞窟の大地の妖精の女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯の軽蔑者、ランドール・ウィリアムズ、大地と大地の魔法の達人、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙の愛する守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、カクタス・ファントムの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして地球のマスター、自然の力、地球の魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そして地球の妖精

Gaia Blaze has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EARTH FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA SEISMIC NATURE FURY EARTH FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEISMIC NATURE FURY EARTH FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL SEISMIC NATURE FURY EARTH FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Gaia Blaze's Super Angel-Earth Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dagoth Ur saw it, he fired more dark energy blasts at her to kill her, but Gaia Blaze fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, earth, plants, leaves, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dagoth Ur and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was angered.

Me: No way, did Gaia just transform?

Lincoln: She did, and now, it's high time we took care of Dagoth Ur and make him pay for his crimes.

Gaia Blaze: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Seismic Nature Fury Earth Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Seismic Nature Fury Earth Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) The pain and suffering he caused will eventually be healed with him taken down for good. Let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Gaia Blaze.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony

Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Dagoth Ur, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to stop you once and for all.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you better be ready to pay the price for everything you've done.

Lincoln, Gaia Blaze, and I went after Dagoth Ur who continued firing dark energy blasts at us, but we continued to absorb them, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Dagoth Ur, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by

firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Gaia Blaze also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Gaia Blaze, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Dagoth Ur even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Dagoth Ur in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Dagoth Ur into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated all of Dagoth Ur's preternatural powers.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Dagoth Ur was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Dagoth Ur to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Gaia Blaze, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Gaia Blaze's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green butterfly wings and medium sized green butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Gaia Blaze: Your desire to take over Tamriel are over. Thanks for helping me take down Dagoth Ur, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Gaia.

Me: My pleasure, Gaia.

Suddenly, Gaia Blaze wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Gaia Blaze's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and leaves and plants growing behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Gaia Blaze sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and leaves and plants and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Gaia Blaze and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that rotten dragon a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed her into his body.

Me: And he assimilated all of her powers and abilities. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes turned crimson red.

Lincoln: I think we got ourselves someone we're meeting tomorrow and a huge emergency in the works: the girl is none other than Ariana Ardelean Dracula, Avatar of The Vampire Duel Monsters and The Vampires of Magic The Gathering.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (GASPS) (Romanian Accent) Our sister?!

Ramona Alucard: (Romanian Accent) And our ancestor's daughter?! No way!

Me: Wait, what?!

Selene Arcangela: I'd better explain, Ariana Ardelean Dracula is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and she's a centuries-old immortal and extremely very powerful Vampire Queen from the 15th Century who has immense powers over darkness, blood magic, black magic, dark magic, Satanic Magic, necromancy, the undead, and The Occult, and has immunity from The Sun and the other weaknesses of the vampires. She earned the moniker, The Nightmare of The Vampires, because throughout the centuries, she's killed a ton of evil vampires who tried to kill her many times only to fail in their many attempts. She's also the older sister of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard, and even more shocking: she's the daughter of Vlad Dracula, and she like her two sisters is also a very powerful and skilled Vampire Slayer. She moved to Royal Woods and met Lincoln and when she found out from Lincoln that Adriana turned him into a vampire because of what Lynn did, she knew her sister did the right thing saving his life, and she trained Lincoln even more with honing his vampire powers and abilities, and they've gone out at night to slay any evil vampires that dare to infiltrate Royal Woods. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her, Adriana, and Ramona along with the rest of his harem. She's also really good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and like Adriana, she really really really hates Lynn with a very bloody passion because of her attack on Lincoln long ago that led to Adriana feeding Lincoln her blood and transforming him into a vampire.

CLANG! CLANG!

My jaw and Nico's dropped and Eli shut our jaws.

Nico: Oh God!

Me: Oh man, if Lincoln marries her along with Adriana and Ramona, his ties with Vlad Dracula's bloodline will be further cemented.

Lucy Loud: That is indeed something that we Goths have wanted to see, and what is the emergency?

Lincoln: Something tells me we'll be heading for Hungary, and we're in for another vampire battle.

Me: Yeah.

2016 Morbucks: I thought my prime self was bad.

Cavalier: Thankfully, he's been dealt with.

Professor XXXI: Now, who wants snow cones to celebrate?

Me: Sure.

Condiment King: And some ketchup?

Qin: I could go for some hot dogs with then.

Just then, Stella Corrugan appeared again.

Stella Corrugan: CHOCOLATE!

The yell startled Poromon and Poliwag, knocking them to the ground.

Poromon: [simultaneously with Poliwag] No, no! Don't hurt us. Please don't hurt me. No no. Please…

Poliwag: [simultaneously with Poromon] No! Have mercy on me! Please spare me!

[Cuts to Stella Corrugan:laughing manically.]

Stella Corrugan: Finally! I've been trying to catch you boys all day! Now that I got you right where I want you… [turns back to normal] I'd like to buy all your chocolate. [holds up a large amount of cash]

Raven Branwen:… say what now?!

ALL THEIR CHOCOLATE WAS IN A MASSIVE CRATE AND IT ROLLED OUT!

Then they melted into slop!

Poromon: Thank you for your patronage.

Poromon and Poliwag had a HUGE wheelbarrow full of money.

Nico: Boy Stella is gonna be happy for a while.

Poliwag: I know!

Dragon Lord Spike: I agree there.

Santa (Violent Night): Thank you guys for helping me.

Me: You're welcome. I guess that's 13 times now but who's counting.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Lola: (To the viewers) You mess with Christmas and you're going to pay for it big time.

Camie: YEAH!

Me: What are you guys gonna spend all that money on?

Poromon: No idea! We'll think of something.

Me: You could put it in the bank.

Poliwag: That works.

We later went back home and went and opened an account for them and then we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome fanfic done.

Violent Night from 2022 was a crazy movie.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO,

Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Wataru's team with Blade, Elizabeth Draculana, Emma Vampirella, Sarah Dullahan and Mary Adelberte as well as Beelzebot, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium and we're going to the world of High School of The Dead that was now cured and we're going to reunite Rei and the girls with their parents after a terrible time away from them and now that everyone is all cured they can have their parents back. Also we're going to battle the hypothetical Akuma form of Billy. His name is SNOTSPEWER! And yes his power is to vomit snot and he was made becuase of Sperg Bullying him too much And everyone making a fool of him because he's an absolute idiot. Also Syrus Truesdale and Dark Magician Girl along with Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof Will transform against him And it will be funny! Also we're going to battle Another Beelzebot, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium who are the gene-slammer of Lynxmon and The Embodiment of the Seiryu Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Earthrock Trilobyte and her name is Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte and she's a

Paleontologist and an immortal girl that has over 530,000,000 years of experiences.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Crystal Blanchard, Queen of The Ice Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dampyre, a villain from Marvel comics and an enemy of the Silver Surfer

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Hungary, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Gigawatt, the Uxitian energy vampire, has returned, to get revenge on us, but he's also not alone: we also found out he's also created an army of energy vampires like himself, so Lincoln's going to have quite a feast as he drains all of them dry and he also drains Gigawatt dry as well. And we're going to meet Ariana Ardelean Dracula, Avatar of The Vampire Duel Monsters and The Vampires of Magic The Gathering, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and she's a centuries-old immortal and extremely very powerful Vampire Queen from the 15th Century who has immense powers over darkness, blood magic, black magic, dark magic, Satanic Magic, necromancy, the undead, and The Occult, and has immunity from The Sun and the other weaknesses of the vampires. She had earned the moniker, The Nightmare of The Vampires, because throughout the centuries, she's killed a ton of evil vampires who tried to kill her many times only to fail in their many attempts. She's also the older sister of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard, and even more shocking: she's the daughter of Vlad Dracula, and she like her two sisters is also a very powerful and skilled Vampire Slayer. She moved to Royal Woods and met Lincoln and when she found out from Lincoln that Adriana turned him into a vampire because of what Lynn did, she knew her sister did the right thing saving his life, and she trained Lincoln even more with honing his vampire powers and abilities, and they've gone out at night to slay any evil vampires that dare to infiltrate Royal Woods. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her, Adriana, and Ramona along with the rest of his harem. She's also really good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and like Adriana, she really really really hates Lynn with a very bloody passion because of her attack on

Lincoln long ago that led to Adriana feeding Lincoln her blood and transforming him into a vampire.

Next up is a cold race as we are going to the world of Big Chill, Planet Kylmyys and we're going to race in the cold as well as battle Baron Highway and the Road Crew, one of Ben's enemies.

See you next time.

# RACE AROUND KYLMYYS

The Coldest Race is on Kylmyys

---

Walking through Tokyo in the world of Highschool of the Dead which was under intense reconstruction was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Wataru's team with Blade, Elizabeth Draculana, Emma Vampirella, Sarah Dullahan and Mary Adelberte as well as Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium and we were there for a great rescue and also to reunite Rei and friends with their parents.

Me: Wow! The antivirus worked perfectly. Everyone is back to normal.

Xenia: And is all completely cured.

Rei Miyamoto: Like the apocalypse never happened.

Camie: Boy no kidding.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: Boy the world is now back to what it was before all hell broke loose.

Saya Takagi: I know. It's great seeing everything back to normal.

Wataru: No kidding.

Nico: Wataru, I want to thank you, Robot Devil, and your teams for coming

Wataru: No problem Nico. This will be cool.

Me: It sure will.

Blade: As long as we get to kill some motherfucking asshole vampire scum.

Qin: I agree.

Natasha Hernandez: I'm ready for it.

Nico: Blade, you're first Marvel hero J.D. and the rest met

Blade: That's right.

Lucy Loud: I met Blade and helped him take down Deacon Frost.

Qin: That is cool.

Me: And Blade is someone you do NOT want to fuck around with!

Nico: That is for sure!

Blade: Yeah.

Rei Miyamoto: You got that right.

Nico: It's fitting since Lucy is a vampire too

Lucy Loud: That is true.

Qin: Yeah.

Blade: It sure is.

Me: Yeah. WHEW! Man what a brutal battle yesterday.

Nico: No shit! That was intense that we faced Jimmy Martinez.

Me: That was one Scrooge we can kill.

Blade: That version of Santa really was badass.

Me: No kidding. Really kicked some butt.

Lola: Yeah no kidding!

Saya Takagi: That was cool! And the neat part was that he was a viking from back 1,000 years ago.

Me: Yeah no kidding!

Lincoln: That was awesome!

Blade: Let's not forget what also happened.

Me: I know! Nico your friend Stella is one helluva chocolate fiend!

Nico: UCH! SHE GOES CUCKOO CRAZY FOR IT!

Wataru: I got to admit though Nico, Stella loves chocolate just as you do!

Nico: (LAUGHS) She loves chocolate 100 times more than me! But that is amazing that she loves chocolate that much!

Me: Boy no shit!

Blade: She's insane. But the good kind. She should be in the Masters of Evil

Me: That's just what I was thinking.

Lola: She's in every way like Mac is whenever he eats sugar.

Camie: No kidding! Man that is amazing.

Lily: And what's funny is that she is in every way a land version of Tom the Chocolate Fish. Now we have 2 chocolate loving fiends there.

Lola: Yeah we sure do!

Qin: Boy no kidding!

Miku Yuuki: It feels good to be home here.

Me: I know. And no zombies anywhere

Nico: I remember when I led the mission here.

May: That was so awesome.

Me: Back then all of hell broke loose and this entire city went to hell very fast.

Eli: No kidding.

Camie: I don't know what's worse. Vampires or zombies.

Me: Zombies bar none because they spread fast like the plague.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah that was awful.

Nico: You think your parents are here?

Saya Takagi: They are going to be at my house. I got a text from mom and dad saying that our parents are gonna be there.

Shizuka Marikawa: That's awesome.

Saeko: It sure is.

Me: Nice.

We arrived at Saya's house.

Saya Takagi: Home.

We saw Rei, Saya, Saeko, Shizuka and Miku's parents.

Yuriko: Saya!

Kiriko: Oh Rei!

Master Busujima: Saeko!

They went and hugged their parents!

Nico: I'm happy for you girls.

Lincoln: Me too.

Yuriko: Thank you all so much for curing everyone.

Me: You're welcome Mrs. Takagi.

Lisa Loud: It was us finding Patient Zero and synthesizing the antivirus.

Me: It was a white lab rat that was the true carrier of the virus that Shido made.

Yuriko: Oh my.

Souichiro Takagi: Nico. Good to see you again

Nico: You too Souichiro. Thank goodness you are alright.

Souichiro Takagi: Thanks to you and Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Qin: That was a really brutal adventure. But Nico did an amazing job back then.

Me: He sure did.

Souichiro Takagi: I see two new Red Rangers are with you

Taro: Yes that's right. I'm Taro Momoi.

Juran: My name is Juran.

Nico: Juran is a member of the Zenkaigers and Taro is the leader of the Donbrothers.

Me: The ranger teams celebrating 45 and 46 years of rangers in Japan.

Juran: But I'm not the leader of the Zenkaigers

Kaito: Nope. That would be me.

Me: Yep.

Kiriko: Oh. Pleasure though.

Kaito: Same here.

Me: We have got quite a story to tell you about what happened when your daughters joined us.

Kiriko: Tell us everything.

Me: Okay this might take a while.

I went over what happened when we first met them during Rai and Sena's adventure to this day and it was awesome.

Souichiro Takagi: You told me all this the first time

Me: Yes but much more has happened since.

Rei Miyamoto: Just recently I adopted Jack and Jill.

Me: Yeah.

Kiriko: Really?

Rei Miyamoto: It's true mom.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We told them what happened and more.

Kiriko: (GASP) That is awful!

Me: Yeah Crookedman did all that. But he's gone for good.

Nico: He killed their parents.

Me: Yeah.

Kiriko: What a monster!

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

NIco: And he tried to ruin Christmas.

Me: Yeah in fact just over the last couple of days we had to battle a few villains out to destroy Christmas.

Laney: Yeah.

Kiri: Horrible!

Aylene C.: What these people are doing to our favorite time of the year is horrible and unforgivable.

Blade: But we DID meet a badass version of Santa.

Qin: We sure did.

Nico: Yeah.

Kiriko: Wow!

Lola: That was awesome.

Nico: Did any of you except Saya's parents get bitten by the zombies?

Kiriko: No we were fighting them left and right.

Tadashi: It was a constant battle.

Me: Thank goodness. Yeah take it from us. We know the brutality and horrors of Zombie Apocalypse Survival.

Lily: It's true. Constant struggle to stay alive.

Camie: Yeah.

Tadashi: But I'm just glad my Rei is safe.

Saeko: We all are very glad to be alive. And we even made an island safehouse.

Me: We found out that they made an island hideout on an uncharted island off the coast of Angola.

Nico: Now, if you want to stay here, you can. Or you can live in Gotham Royal York.

Me: We won't force you.

Tadashi: Actually after everything that happened we all decided to move to Gotham Royal York.

Yuriko: Yeah. So many painful memories here.

Master Busujima: Yes. It's for the best.

Nico: Great. But first, has there been any other suspicious activity here?

Me: Like any of Shido's followers still running around and causing trouble?

Yuriko: So far Shido's followers are in hiding. But I have a feeling they will come for you guys.

Me: We'll be ready for them.

I got up.

Me: And when they come we'll mash them like potatoes. And then…

SPLAT!

Me: Huh?

I stepped in some green sticky slop!

Me: EW! What the!?

Yuriko: Would that count as suspicious?

Me: What is this slop?

Lisa Loud: It appears to be Nasalpharyngeal Mucus; Street name: Snot.

All of us: EW!

We saw trails of it!

Qin: There's trails of it all over!

Lola: Ew, what's with the trails of snot?!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that Billy's hypothetical Akuma has been sighted.

WE GASPED!

Nico: What?! Billy's hypothetical Akuma?!

Me: Who is it?

Lincoln: His name is Snotspewer, according to Gabriel, he's a living pile of snot which is really gross enough, and his even grosser power is to vomit snot. He was made because of Sperg bullying him too much and everyone making a fool of him because he's an absolute idiot.

Me, Nico, and Everyone: GROSS!

Eli: DISGUSTING TO THE INFINITE POWER! GROSS!

Me: YUCK YUCK AND TRIPLE YUCK!

Lincoln: And if that's not worse, he also starts babbling like an idiot just like Billy when he goes on his little rampages.

CLANG!

My jaw dropped and Eli closed it.

Me: Well, he's getting a painful beatdown again!

Syrus: From me, Dark Magician Girl, and Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof. We're going to transform and give that snot-spewing monster a beatdown he'll never forget.

Jaden: Don't forget Lincoln and J.D. are also joining in as well.

Alexis: After everything Billy did in the past because of his stupidity, they should let off steam and beating him down is the best kind of therapy for it.

Me: That's right.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's

message.

Lori: And we're ready for that pile of snot.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more

stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Snotspewer) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Snotspewer, he's 20 yards away and he's spraying the place with snot!

Me: That stupid big-nosed pile of snot, let's get him and tear him apart!

Lincoln: He's going to wind up a splattered mess all over the place.

(Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and

powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Snotspewer.

Starfire heard a Pokémon cry

Starfire: Look here!

We saw a MEGA GALARIAN MOLTRES!

Me: Whoa a MEGA Galarian Moltres!

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: Whoa that one is cool!

Me: Oh and the poor thing is hurt.

Lola: And covered in snot.

Mega Galarian Moltres: That big nosed mutant slop pile did this to me!

Me: Yuck!

We cleaned and healed it up.

Starfire: That's not all! Look!

We saw a GIGANTAMAX BUTTERFREE!

WE GASPED!

Me: HOLY MACKERAL!

Nico: A Gigantamax Butterfree too!?

Nicole: Wow!

Mega Galarian Moltres: Yeah he was with me.

Nico: Oh man. We'll clean you up too.

Maria: I'll do that.

Gigantamax Butterfree: Thank you.

We cleaned them up and healed them.

Mega Galarian Moltres: Thank you guys.

Gigantamax Butterfree: We feel much better now.

Me: Great! You know you are the first Gigantamax Pokemon we've encountered.

Gigantamax Butterfree: Really? Wow.

Mega Galarian Moltres: Many more of them out there.

We got them all clean and healed.

Me: There.

Nico: Wanna go with us?

Mega Galarian Moltres: Sure.

Gigantamax Butterfree: Yeah this will be cool.

Starfire: Oh Glorious.

Camie: Cool.

Me: Better get my game face on. KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Me: (HOWLS)

Nico: Lets keep an eye out.

We were flying and we spotted Snotspewer, and like Lincoln said, he's spraying the place with snot! GROSS!

Lincoln: There's that snot-spewing idiot. Let's give him a painful surprise.

Lincoln fired blasts and streams of water and he also summoned water orbs and threw them and the blasts and streams of water and water orbs hit Snotspewer hard and he shrieked like a girl upon being hit, but when he saw us land, he went mad with anger.

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Me: Sorry, I don't speak idiot!

I fired blasts of water which hit Snotspewer and it made him even angrier.

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Sebastian Mendez: You're just as much of an idiot as the real Billy maybe even worse than him.

Snotspewer: I'LL KILL YOU! (CRAZED BABBLING)

Snotspewer pounced on Sebastian who was unable to react quickly and got the shit beaten out of him and thrown into a lead pipe sticking out and skewered him through the stomach. Sebastian belched out massive tons of blood and blood tears poured from his eyes.

Sebastian Mendez: Heh. You're even more violent than that idiot, and just so you know, what you just did to me has given the team more of a reason to leave you as a messy stain.

Sebastian pulled himself off of the lead pipe, leaving a pool of blood as his wound healed and his clothing repaired itself.

Syrus: We better take care of this snot monster right away.

Me: And fast!

Sperg: Jeez! What an ugly dweeb!

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

HE VOMITED A WAVE OF SNOT AND DRENCHED SPERG ALL OVER!

KRASPLAT!

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: YUCK!

Gigantamax Butterfree charged at him and fired waves of wind and lasers and blasted him.

Mega Galarian Moltres charged at him and fired waves of black fire and blasted him all over.

I took the fight to Glaren.

Me: Now here's one of my ultimate Surekills! Eli, Domon, Master Asia would love seeing this one! (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! WOLF MOON SEKIHA TENKYOKEN! 狼月石葉天京軒

(KYOUDAI KASURU YABOU PLAYS)

I FIRED A MASSIVELY POWERFUL BLUE FIRE ENERGY BALL AND IT HIT SNOTSPEWER AND HE TRIED TO HOLD IT BACK WITH ALL HIS MIGHT! BUT IT WAS TOO MUCH AND IT EXPLODED!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION WAS SO MASSIVE THAT IT SHOOK THE ENTIRE PLANET!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Xenia: WHOA! WHAT POWER!

Eli: WHOA! BRO THAT WAS AWESOME!

Domon Kasshu: That was amazing J.D.!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That was epic!

Me: Thanks.

But Snotspewer was only blown to pieces and he reformed himself.

Me: I knew it wasn't going to be easy.

Boy Lynn turned into Fasttrack

Boy Lynn: FASTTRACK!

ZOOM!

SNOTSPEWER FIRED WAVES OF SNOT AT FASTTRACK! BUT FASTTRACK DODGED HIS BLASTS WITH INCREDIBLE SPEED AND BLASTED SNOTSPEWER ALL OVER!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Speed VS Snot and Idiocy.

Fasttrack used the Core Medals for Mammoth, Reverse Flash and Evil Quick Man.

Kid Flash: Lets make this awesome.

Fasttrack: And fast.

Boy Lynn and Kid Flash: SPEEDING BULLET BURST!

They ran and bashed him with incredible force and smashed him down.

Loni turned into Gravattack

Loni: GRAVATTACK!

He fired Gravity Blasts and blasted Snotspewer all over!

Gravattack used the Core Medals for Anti-Wanda, Anti-Juandissimo and Anti-Tooth Fairy.

Gravattack: This is gonna be good!

Galatea Ghidorah: Lets fight Gravity with snot.

Gravattack and Galatea: GRAVITY LIGHTNING SUPERBLAST!

They fired a massive blast of gravity energy and it hit him and Snotspewer exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

But he reformed.

Nico: OH COME ON!

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Then he fired a wave of snot and it drenched Nico!

KRASPLAT!

Nico: OH YUCK!

Lane turned into Bloxx

Lane: BLOXX!

He formed into a huge club and bashed him all over!

SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT SPLAT!

Bloxx: Okay you are disgusting!

Bloxx used the Core Medals for Eris, Lego El Diablo and Lego Killer

Frost.

Karolina Dean: Boy this guy needs to be thrown out like garbage!

Bloxx: I agree.

He turned into a ray gun!

Bloxx and Karolina Dean: LIGHT MEGA BLOCK RAY!

They fired waves of light energy and the blasts all hit Snotspewer and blasted him all over!

Snotspewer was mad now! HE THREW UP SNOT ALL OVER MAY!

May: OH COME ON!

Leon: You aren't the only vomit head here!

Leon turned into Upchuck!

Leon: UPCHUCK!

He ate some rocks and fired energy blasts and they hit Snotspewer and exploded all over!

Upchuck used the Core Medals for Artie Ziff, Vomiting Frog Prince and Ol Faceful.

Upchuck: NOW THIS is true vomit!

Billy: No one makes me an even worse idiot than I already am!

Upchuck and Billy: VOMITTOSIS MEGA DELUGE!

LOUD GROSS SUPER MEGA VOMIT!

THEY FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF VOMIT AND IT HIT SNOTSPEWER AND DRENCHED HIM ALL OVER IN VOMIT AND IT SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Me: OH YUCK!

Xenia: DISGUSTING!

Lexx turned into Heatblast!

Lexx: HEATBLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted Snotspewer all over!

Heatblast: Hot enough for you?

He used the Core Medals for 2016 Morbucks, Amoeba Boys and Lava Monster (PPG)

Lava Golem: I'm ready for this clod!

Heatblast and Lava Golem: LAVA INFERNO DRENCHER!

They fired waves of fire and lava and burned Snotspewer all over!

Xenia: NICE!

Lars turned into Blitzwolfer!

Lars: BLITZWOLFER!

He fired a sonic howl blast and blasted him all over.

Blitzwolfer: Lets howl him over!

He used the Core Medals for Raven Branwen, Roman Torchwick and Universe 666 Salem.

Blizzard Wolffang: Lets do it!

Blitzwolfer and Blitzard Wolffang: WOLFFANG ICE STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of ice and energy and blasted him.

Me: Frozen Snotsicle anyone?

Lana: I'll eat one!

Luke turned into Knightflare

Luke: KNIGHTFLARE!

He slashed him all over.

Knightflare: (British Accent) I'm ready for this!

He used the Core Medals for Cavalier, Darkblade and Evil Sword Man.

Varie: Lets make this fun!

Knightflare and Varie: MERMAID SWORD BLADEDANCE!

They fired waves of blades and energy and blasted Snotspewer all over.

Loki turned into Gutrot!

Loki turned into Gutrot!

Loki: GUTROT!

Loki fired an energy blast and blasted Snotspewer!

Snotspewer: (GAGS AND VOMITS) THAT HAS GOT TO BE THE STINKIEST VOMIT BLAST!

Me: Maybe it's because your non-existent brain is as dumb and gross as your akuma form!

Nico: BURN!

SNOTSPEWER GOT ROASTED!

Gutrot: He literally just said that!

Gutrot used the core medals for Stinky Butt, Sir Fartsalot and Sir Stinks A Lot!

Sherman Klump: And this will be a fart battle and snot battle!

Gutrot and Sherman: FART BLAST OF PUTRIDITY!

SUPER MASSIVE FART!

They fired a fart blast and Snotspewer vomited all over the place.

Leif turned into Atomix

Leif: ATOMIX!

Atomix fired an atomic blast and blasted Snotspewer all over.

Atomix: That had to hurt there!

Atomix used the Core Medals for Condiment King, Universe 666 Captain Pollution and Mandark.

Jenny Worthington: Lets make this guy feel pain!

Atomix and Jenny: ATOMIC DEATH RAY BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nico: That that you walking booger!

Levi turned into Terraspin!

Levi: TERRASPIN!

He fired waves of wind and blasted and blew him down.

Terraspin: Time for some pain!

He used the core medals for Professor XXXL, Soccer Mom and Bomb Jamen!

Bomb Man: Lets blow him apart!

Terraspin and Bomb Man: BOMBS OF WIND BLAST!

They fired waves of bombs and wind and blasted him all over the place.

Qin: Take that snotface!

Manaphy fired water blasts

Poliwag fired water blasts.

Horsea fired water blasts.

Poromon: (Echoing) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a lightning blast.

Tentacool fired water blasts.

Jirachi fired magic blasts.

They blasted him all over.

Maria fired water at him.

Maria: How do you that snotboy!?

He then babbled crazily and threw up snot and drenched Maria, May and Nico and the Mascots! YUCK!

Maria washed herself off while her eyes were twitching

Me: Now he has done it.

Lola: Yep.

Camie: Uh oh.

Maria fired huge water blasts at him.

Qin: DRENCHVILLE!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: YEAH TAKE THAT!

Horsea squirted ink at him and blinded him.

Horsea: That was for drenching us SNOTBREATH!

He was REALLY MAD NOW!

Me: What's wrong vomitspewer? Got nothing to say?

He babbled nonsense.

Nico: Sorry you asked?

Me: Nope. I'm sorry because I don't speak idiot.

BURN!

HE GOT REALLY ENRAGED!

Me: No wonder Blandy hated your guts!

WHOA CRUEL!

He continued to babble nonsense.

Nico simply stared at him before punching him

KRASPLAT!

But physical attacks were useless!

Nico: OKAY I REGRET DOING THAT! But not this!

He fired an energy blast and blasted Snotspewer all over.

Lana froze him.

Me: Anyone wants to transform, now is the time.

Syrus: Lets get him!

Suddenly, Syrus' grey eyes turned neon grey and he was surrounded by a grey and red energy aura with stars, machines, tech, gears, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Snotspewer, he left grey and red energy, stars, machines, tech, gears, lightning, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Syrus: You really are just as much of an idiot as Billy, not to mention even more violent due to what we just saw: violently attacking Sebastian and him getting skewered like that, and just like he said, you're going to wind up as a messy stain before we hand you over to Vypra.

Suddenly, Syrus was surrounded by a massive vortex of grey and red energy, stars, machines, tech, gears, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Roid Duel Monsters flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Snotspewer: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: Uh oh, now that pile of snot's in huge trouble!

Me: This really is going to get ugly.

Lincoln: That snot monster's going to get it big time.

Then, as the vortex faded, Syrus emerged, but he was changed forever.

Syrus grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large red and grey planets orbiting around his legs, he has red and grey highlights in the bangs of his long light blue hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon grey eyes and a grey and red energy aura with stars, machines, tech, gears, lightning, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has the Roid Duel Monsters emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with grey iris, he has on robot earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Tech, Gear, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red gems embedded in the gold lightning bolt links and grey crystal links and blue robot-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony are the Roid Duel Monsters with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, Tech, Gear, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with aqua blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Syrus Truesdale, Awesome Friend, Boyfriend, and Brother" and white and gold accented choker on his neck. Syrus has on a crimson red version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with ocean waves on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, machines, tech, gears, lightning, phoenixes, and angels on them and on Syrus' wider and more muscular back are the Roid Duel Monsters, a Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by tech and lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Syrus felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive light blue angel wings with red tips on the large light blue feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized light blue angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive light blue angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Syrus has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and aqua blue fingerless gloves with a robot, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Syrus' massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of grey and red energy, stars, machines, tech, gears, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Syrus Truesdale's Cosmic Eternal Electric Lightning Storm Fury Mechanical Roid Duel Monsters Duelist Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Electric Lightning Storm Fury Mechanical Roid Duel Monsters Duelist Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and The Roid Duel Monsters etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large blue robot heads with red gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large blue robot heads with red gems for eyes and in their open mouths and a large blue robot head with red gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the blue robot heads for the pommel. Syrus has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold version of Super Vehicroid - Stealth Union's head with red gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold versions of the Roid Duel Monsters' heads with red gems for eyes and blue gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a red and blue kanji with bolts of lightning in between the kanji below the Roid Duel Monsters, Phoenix, and Angel said, "Syrus Truesdale, Roid Duel Monsters Duelist of Obelisk Red, Master of The Roid Duel Monsters, Loving Younger Brother of Zane Truesdale, Loving Boyfriend of Dark Magician Girl, Master of Machines and Lightning, Archenemy of Magmoor and Amnael, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Destroyer of The Society of Light, The Shadow Riders, and the Many Dangers from Duel Academy, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Lightning, Technology, Robots, Gears, Phoenixes, Angels, and The Roid Duel Monsters"

サイラス・トゥルーズデイル、オベリスクレッドのロイドデュエルモンスターズデュエリスト、ロイドデュエルモンスターズのマスター、ゼーン・トゥルーズデイルの愛しい弟、ブラック・マジシャン・ガールの愛する彼氏、機械と雷のマスター、マグムーアとアム

ナエルの宿敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、光の協会、シャドウライダー、デュエルアカデミーからの多くの危険の破壊者、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアルの怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、真の不滅の英雄、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、そして稲妻、テクノロジー、ロボット、歯車、フェニックス、天使、そしてロイドデュエルモンスターの達人

Syrus Truesdale has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ROID DUEL MONSTERS DUELIST-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM ROID DUEL MONSTERS DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM ROID DUEL MONSTERS DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM ROID DUEL MONSTERS DUELIST PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Syrus' Super Angel-Roid Duel Monsters Duelist-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Dark Magician Girl saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding. But, when Snotspewer saw it, he babbled like an idiot once again and fired another blast of snot at Syrus, but he fired a massive barrage of grey and red energy, stars, machines, tech, gears, lightning, phoenixes, and angels which hit that snot monster and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but boy, was he mad now!

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Syrus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Lightning Storm Roid Duel Monsters Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Lightning Storm Roid Duel Monsters Duelist Phoenix God Angel Hope) Just like J.D. said, I don't speak braindead idiot.

Jaden: Syrus, that was awesome, you've transformed.

Alexis: And from what we saw from Dark Magician Girl, you've now become a man and you gave that snot monster what for.

Syrus: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Lightning Storm Roid Duel Monsters Duelist Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Lightning Storm Roid Duel Monsters Duelist Phoenix God Angel Hope) But, he's not going to give up that easily.

Dark Magician Girl: No, he's not, now it's my turn to transform.

Suddenly, Dark Magician Girl's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a pink and blue energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Snotspewer, she left pink and blue energy, stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dark Magician Girl: You really are just as much of an idiot as Billy, not to mention even more violent due to what we just saw, and just like what J.D. did to Billy, we're not showing any sort of mercy to the likes of you, we're beating you down and sending you straight to Vypra.

Suddenly, Dark Magician Girl was surrounded by a massive vortex of pink and blue energy with stars, magic, darkness, and dark magic surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Dark Magician Girl flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Snotspewer: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: Oh boy, now Dark Magician Girl's going to transform as well.

Me: This is so going to be awesome.

Lincoln: That moron's going to get it.

Then, as the vortex faded, Dark Magician Girl emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dark Magician Girl grew from 6'0" to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large pink and blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has pink highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a pink and blue energy aura with stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Dark Magician Girl surrounded by a Magician's Circle emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has phoenix earrings with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with pink gems in the gold crescent moon links and blue crystal links and pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is Dark Magician Girl with pink gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the pendant and white and gold accented choker on her neck. Dark Magician Girl has on her signature outfit and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Dark Magician Girl surrounded by magic and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a pink gem with neon glowing pink lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dark Magician Girl felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with pink and blue tips on the large blonde feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blonde angel wings with pink and blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails with pink tips and blue markings, Dark Magician Girl has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large pink gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and blue fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Dark Magician Girl's staff and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of pink and blue energy, stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dark Magician Girl's Cosmic Eternal Dark Magic Celestial Arcane Storm Dark Magician Phoenix God Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Dark Magic Celestial Arcane Storm Dark Magician Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive pink orb mounted on four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue orb surrounded by a gold ring and gold dragon coiled around one end of the long midnight black handle and on the other end are four small gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes on top of a large gold ring and on the bottom of the gold ring is a large gold crescent with pink gem on it for the pommel, Dark Magician Girl has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with pink gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and blue gem in its beak for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Dark Magician Girl that said, "Dark Magician Girl, Duel Monster Spellcaster of The Dark Magician Archetype, Teacher of The Dark Magician Girl Apprentices, Dear Friend of Dark Magician, Friend of Yugi Muto, Loving Girlfriend of Syrus Truesdale, Powerful Master of Dark Magic, Defender of The Duel Monsters Spirit World, Archenemy of Dimitri The King of Copycats, The Crud, and Amnael, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Dark Magic, Darkness, Stars, Magic, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダーク・マジシャン・ガール、ブラック・マジシャン・アーキタイプのデュエルモンスター・スペルキャスター、ブラック・マジシャン・ガール見習いの教師、ブラック・マジシャンの親愛なる友人、武藤遊戯の友人、サイラス・トゥルーズデイルの愛するガールフレンド、強力なブラック・マジック・マスター、デュエルモンスターズ・スピリットの守護者世界、ディミトリの大敵、コピーキャットの王、ザ・クルード、そしてアムナエル、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、大使であり希望の灯台宇宙へ、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして黒魔術、闇、星、魔法、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Dark Magician Girl has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK MAGICIAN GIRL-DUEL MONSTER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELESTIAL ARCANE DARK MAGIC MASTER DARK MAGICIAN GIRL DUEL MONSTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELESTIAL ARCANE DARK MAGIC MASTER DARK MAGICIAN GIRL DUEL MONSTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELESTIAL ARCANE DARK MAGIC MASTER DARK MAGICIAN GIRL DUEL MONSTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dark Magician Girl's Super Angel-Dark Magician Girl-Duel Monster-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Snotspewer saw it, he fired more snot, this time at her, but Dark Magician Girl fired a massive vortex of pink and blue energy, stars, magic, darkness, dark magic, phoenixes, and angels which hit that snot monster and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but boy, was he mad now!

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Dark Magician Girl: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celestial Arcane Dark Magic Master Dark Magician Girl Duel Monster Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celestial Arcane Dark Magic Master Dark Magician Girl Duel Monster Phoenix God Angel Love) Sheesh, you sure are Billy's hypothetical Akumatized form: insanely stupid and babbling like a crazed lunatic. But, you won't be a problem any longer.

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof: That's right, now it's my turn to join in, so we can finally take you down.

Suddenly, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof's dark blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by an orange and teal blue energy aura with stars, magic, earth, Viking runes, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her sword, and as she approached Snotspewer, she left orange and teal blue energy, stars, magic, earth, Viking runes, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof: You've gone and caused more than enough trouble for every last innocent person here, snot monster, now we're going to send you over to Vypra but not before we smash you into the ground and knock you unconscious.

Suddenly, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange and teal blue energy with stars, magic, earth, and Viking runes surrounding the vortex, there are Alicorns, phoenixes, angels, and Rockhoof flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a light blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Snotspewer: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: Now, that snot monster's really going to get smashed into the dirt. This is gonna get messy.

Lincoln: You mean messier, just look at the mess he's already caused. Disgusting.

Nico: We're so going to be needing a bath after we take care of this snot monster.

Then, as the vortex faded, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof emerged, but she was changed forever.

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange and teal blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has teal blue highlights in the bangs of her long flowing orange hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon dark blue eyes and an orange and teal blue energy aura with stars, magic, earth, Viking runes, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Rockhoof emblazoned on her forehead and her tiara with his cutie mark on her forehead and Third Eye with dark blue iris, she has on Alicorn earrings with orange jewels for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Earth, Strength, and Eternity Kanjis in its hooves, she also has Rockhoof with orange jewels for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Earth, Strength, and Eternity Kanjis in his hooves on the bottom of her orange Alicorn-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with teal blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and orange gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof has on an orange short-sleeved midriff blouse with white fur collar and white fur trim on the sleeves, teal blue sleeveless crop top, teal blue skirt with Rockhoof's cutie mark on it, orange pants, teal blue stockings, orange sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, magic, earth, Viking runes, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Rockhoof surrounded by Viking runes and a phoenix and angel and surrounded by earth and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing teal blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with teal blue tips on the orange feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized orange angel wings with teal blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings and Rockhoof's tail also grew larger and longer. Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange and teal blue energy, stars, magic, earth, Viking runes, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Courageous Strength Rockhoof Legacy Viking Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Courageous Strength Rockhoof Legacy Viking Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded teal blue gems and Rockhoof and Viking runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold Alicorn heads with teal blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of The Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold Alicorn heads with teal blue gems for eyes and orange gems in its mouths, and large gold Alicorn head with teal blue gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold Alicorn heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Rockhoof's head with orange gems for eyes and teal blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal

Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with Viking Runes in between the kanji below Rockhoof that said, "Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof, Embodiment, Gene-Slammer and Legacy of Rockhoof, Mighty Powerful Warrior of Viking Descent, Powerful and Strong Force of Courage and Strength, Powerful and Brave Warrior With The Strength of 100,000 Men, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Queen Opaline Arcana and The Doomsday 23, Member of The Knights of The Friendship Table, Archenemy of Mimicry, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Magic, Viking Runes, Strength, Earth, Courage, Bravery, Alicorns, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シボーン・エリクソン・ロックフーフ、具現化、遺伝子スラマーとロックフーフの遺産、バイキングの血を引く強力な戦士、勇気と強さの強力で強力な力、10万人の力を持つ強力で勇敢な戦士、善の強力な力、悪のスラッシャー皆さん、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、リンカーン・ラウドの愛すべき未来の妻、クイーン・オパリン・アルカナと終末23の破壊者、友情テーブルの騎士団のメンバー、擬態の大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして

殺戮者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして魔法の達人、バイキングのルーン文字、強さ、大地、勇気、勇気、アリコーン、フェニックス、そして天使

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ROCKHOOF LEGACY EMBODIMENT-ALICORN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SEISMIC EARTH VIKING WARRIOR STRENGTH COURAGEOUS BRAVE ROCKHOOF LEGACY EMBODIMENT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SEISMIC EARTH VIKING WARRIOR STRENGTH COURAGEOUS BRAVE ROCKHOOF LEGACY EMBODIMENT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SEISMIC EARTH VIKING WARRIOR STRENGTH COURAGEOUS BRAVE ROCKHOOF LEGACY EMBODIMENT ALICORN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof's Super Angel-Rockhoof Legacy Embodiment-Alicorn-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Snotspewer saw it, he went mad and fired another wave of snot this time at her, but Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof fired a massive barrage of orange and teal blue energy, stars, magic, earth, Viking runes, Alicorns, phoenixes, and angels which hit that snot monster and sent him flying into a wall, he got back up, but boy, was he mad now!

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Seismic Earth Viking Warrior Strength Courageous Brave Rockhoof Legacy Embodiment Alicorn Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Seismic Earth Viking Warrior Strength Courageous Brave Rockhoof Legacy Embodiment Alicorn Phoenix God Angel Love) Alright, you insane babbling idiot, hope you're ready to be smashed into a messy pulp.

Lincoln: There's no way you're getting out of this alive, you pile of snot, time for you to get another beating.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) After all the trouble Billy's caused us in the past because of his stupidity, I really need to blow off tons of serious steam and since you're here, I'm gonna enjoy beating you into a messy stain.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Save some for me, Lincoln, I also need to blow off serious steam after all the trouble Billy caused us in the past because of his stupidity as well, let's get him!

Lincoln, Syrus, Dark Magician Girl, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof, and I went after Snotspewer, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and grey energy, pink and blue energy, orange and teal blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Snotspewer, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Syrus, Dark Magician Girl, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Snotspewer even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Syrus, Dark Magician Girl, Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, lightning, earth, and planets at Snotspewer, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Snotspewer: (CRAZED BABBLING)

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Oh, shut up already, you babbling big-nosed idiot.

Lincoln slammed his left fist into the ground and sent a wave of earth right at Snotspewer as it smashed into him and he was sent flying into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil that Lincoln opened up. Everyone cheered wildly as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Syrus Truesdale's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long light blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large red and grey planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive light blue angel wings and medium sized light blue angel wings underneath are permanent, and Dark Magician Girl's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large pink and blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent, and Siobhan Erikkson Rockhoof's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, longer and larger Rockhoof's tail, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange and teal blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Take that, you big-nosed snot spewer!

Me: Hope Vypra puts you through Hell!

Lincoln: Oh, she's going to do more than that to him.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed as the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window. Suddenly, we saw that our old foe, Gigawatt, has been freed from his prison at Phoenix Park and he regained his power and strength and he also had a Dark Orb embedded in him. Then, we saw the two bastards responsible for it: it was Flip and Icky Vicky and if that wasn't bad enough, they flipped the bird at Nico, May, and his harem and even though it was a one-way viewing window, we heard them say to Nico, May, and his harem "Go to Hell and eat shit!"

The viewing window closed, but Nico, May, and his harem turned bright red with pure anger! AND THEN!

TRAIN WHISTLES!

TONS OF STEAM BLEW OUT OF NICO, MAY, AND HIS HAREM'S EARS! NOW, THEY WERE PISSED OFF!

Nico: THAT MISERABLE, GARBAGE EATING, SMELLY, DUMPSTER DIVING, THREE-BUTT CHEEKED MUTATED PILE OF HAIRY FLAB!

May: THAT MISERABLE, FIRE BREATHING, FLAT-CHESTED, ANGRY, RAGE CRAZY, EVIL, PSYCHOPATHIC, BUBBLE BUTT SHE DEMON FROM HELL!

Me: I'm gonna kill that miserable goddamn mutant and that bubble butt she demon!

Lincoln telepathically fired rainbow energy chains that tied Flip and Icky Vicky up and sent them back to their prisons at Lynn's Table.

Lincoln: That'll keep them there until we finally go after them when the time comes. But, first, we've got to take down Gigawatt and after I drain him, we're sending him to Vypra after I tear the Dark Orb off him and destroy it.

Eli: There's no telling what he can do now that he has a Dark Orb embedded in him.

Me: I know, we've got to be ready for that.

Maria: If anyone's still covered in snot, I'll wash you off.

Maria washed all of us off instead.

Me: Thanks Maria. I needed that.

I got down on all fours and shook like a hound dog.

Nico: That's funny.

Me: Sorry.

Nico: Nice job, Gigantamax Butterfree! And you too Mega Galarian Moltres.

Gigantamax Butterfree: Thanks Nico.

Mega Galarian Moltres: That was fun!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Gigantamax Butterfree: No thank you. I drink root beer.

Mega Galarian Moltres: Cream soda for me.

Nico: Ooh nice.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Eddy: Manaphy, does the thought of Poromon as a Werewolf still scare you?

Manaphy: Nope. Believe it or not. I'm all cured!

Eddy then showed her the picture of Poromon as a werewolf and then she didn't react to it.

Manaphy: I'm not scared of that anymore. Not at all.

WE CHEERED FOR HER!

Nico: Way to go!

May: YEAH! Awesome!

Horsea: Huh. That was a day earlier then how long it took for me.

Ino: Manaphy really did great though.

Me: She sure did. Well done Ino.

Ino: Thanks.

Eddy: Here you go Manaphy.

Eddy gave her a jawbreaker!

Manaphy: JAWBREAKERS!

She put it in her mouth and slurped on it!

May: What flavor is it?

Manaphy: (SLURPS) Cotton candy! So yummy!

Qin: Awesome!

Eddy: And one for Poromon too.

Poromon: Thanks Eddy!

He put it in his mouth and slurped it.

Poliwag: Wait. Poromon wasn't the one traumatized. Manaphy was.

Eddy: I know but it wouldn't be a good celebration without Poromon having one too. He is Manaphy's boyfriend after all.

Horsea: That makes sense.

Poliwag: Well, where's MY Jawbreaker then?

Eddy: Now now.

He gave him and Horsea one too.

Nico: Okay okay guys.

Miku Yuuki: That was an epic battle though.

May: I can't believe that Billy would turn into that! And Billy?

Billy: Yes?

KRABLAM!

May bashed him right on his head with a club made of ice and bashed his head in!

Billy: (Dazed) Oh Grim you made me so stupid and happy. (FAINTS)

May: Are the flavors ALL cotten candy?

Eddy: No there's other flavors I got.

Me: The Ed's likes the cotton candy ones the best.

Eddy: Yeah and we're going to give them other flavors later on.

Me: We have a massive vault FULL of jawbreakers.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: I know. But May why did you smash Billy's head in like that?

May: Because we were covered in snot!

Me: From his Akuma form. But not him.

May: True. But it was also for all the STUPID SHENANIGANS HE DID!

Billy spat out blood and teeth and his nose fell off!

But then…

BLANG BLAM SMASH! WHAM BASH! WHOMP!

SHE BASHED HIM 6 MORE TIMES WITH THE CLUB!

Nico held her back!

Nico: MAY STOP!

May: Okay. I'm good. Next time it won't be a club. IT'LL BE ME BREAKING EVERY SINGLE BONE IN HIS BODY AND MAKING SURE HE CAN NEVER WALK OR MOVE AGAIN! AND THEN I'LL LEAVE HIM FOR DEAD IN THE MINE WE BURIED MINDY IN!

Nico: MAY CALM DOWN! CALM DOWN!

May: Whew.

Camie: Billy must've really done a lot to piss you guys off?

Me: Don't fucking remind us.

Qin: Yeah.

Billy was a REALLY MANGLED MESS!

Nico: I think he gets the point now.

May: Sorry. Just really hated that.

Me: I don't blame you.

Varie healed him up.

Meowth: GEEZ! May really bashed his brains out.

Me: No shit! If he has any brains.

Manaphy was enjoying her Jawbreaker.

Manaphy: Yummy.

Me: That was a cool battle though.

Nico: It was SNOT a problem!

WE LAUGHED!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one Nico!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was funny!

Nico: Seriously, it wasn't a problem.

Me: Yeah. That was still a good one though.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was.

Carly Atlas: Yeah that was funny.

Xenia: Yeah it sure was.

Ash: Misty and Brock (Ominous voice) You know what was not a problem for me?

Misty: Huh?

Ash: This! (ROARS LIKE THE THING)

HE SCARED THE LIVING CRAP OUT OF MISTY AND BROCK WITH A SCARY AND GROTESQUE PALMER-THING MASK ON!

MISTY AND BROCK SCREAMED IN FRIGHT!

Me: WHAT THE FUCKING HELL! Wait.

I pulled the mask off.

Me: This is one of the masks I made. Where did you find this?

Ash: Oh you dropped it and I thought it would be cool to scare people with.

Poliwag: It clearly worked!

Misty: ARE YOU OUT OF YOUR FUCKING MIND!?

Brock: YOU WILL REGRET THAT!

Then Misty and Brock jumped him and pulverized his brains out and me and Nico grabbed them both.

Me: Okay guys break it up!

Nico: That's enough! Ash was just being silly.

Horsea: That was scary!

Ash: Sorry.

Me: Okay guys knock it off! Also I was gonna use this mask for one of my halloween props but I lost it. Thanks Ash for finding it for me.

Ash: No problem.

Pikachu: Pika.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: But that was still funny.

Me: Yep. Now for the next part of our business.

Nico: The Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Lets see. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium.

Me: WHOA! This will be cool!

Lola: Cool!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Wataru, Blade, Elizabeth Draculana, Emma Vampirella, Sarah Dullahan and Mary Adelberte.

Nico: Nice.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Robot Devil are 1 person.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium!

Qin: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Another Hamhock: (In a girls voice) It sure will be fun.

Nico: (GASP) Lina Lynx!? Whoa!

They merged and she reverted back and was a girl with red and orange hair and had blue eyes and had fire angel wings and had orange clothes and had Lynxmon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had the Crest of Courage on her arm and she had a fire sword.

Lina Lynx: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Me: The Lynxmon Gene-slammer right?

Lina Lynx: That's right. Gatomon using the Digi-Egg of Courage.

Me: That is cool!

Xenia: Wow!

Gatomon: Wow! No kidding! That is awesome!

Nico: It sure is!

Me: Yeah. By the way is the Another Robot Devil friendly or hostile?

Lina Lynx: Friendly and she is a powerful and awesome one.

Me: Nice!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

Blade: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

He activated an ULTRAVIOLET FLASHBANG GRENADE!

Then it went off and released a massive flash of ultraviolet light and incinerated Universe 666 Dracula in an instant! All that was left of him was a charred skull!

HE WAS TOAST!

Another Santánico Pandemonium: (Demonic Voice) Welcome to slavery.

Me: No thanks! I already got a bunch of loving wives!

I fired a wave of energy and blasted her and destroyed her.

Jungle Fury Rangers: CLAW CANNON! POWERED BY ANIMAL SPIRITS!

R.J.: WOLF BEAM!

Dominic: RHINO SHOOTER!

Nico: FIRE!

The Rangers and Emma Vampirella fired waves of energy and blasted Another Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi you have failed this world!

We blasted the rest of the Anothers and I caught the Wonder Ride Books!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: And now, we wait.

Emma Vampirella: That was cool though.

Then a black light appeared on Emma's finger and it revealed AN ORCA WHALE SPIRIT RING!

Emma Vampirella: (GASP) My own spirit animal ring!

Isabel: The Orca is perfect for you Emma. They symbol of healing. With this totem in your life, you'll learn to enjoy things to the full. The killer whale reminds you that you only have one life, and helps you live it to the fullest. They also symbolize family, romance, longevity, harmony, travel, community and protection.

Emma Vampirella: Wow that is awesome!

Nico: It sure is.

Then a purple light came and landed in Emma's hand and it was the Animal Crystal for the Orca Whale Wild Zord!

Emma Vampirella: (GASP) The Orca Whale Wild Zord Crystal!

Lola: Wow! That is cool!

Nico: Yeah it sure is!

She then got her own Crystal Dagger too.

Nico: Nice!

Rice: Poromon, could you and the others join me later?

Poromon: Sure Rice. What for?

Rice: Something special.

Poromon: Okay.

Nico: Cool.

Me: And Nico, Rarity and the girls have something awesome for you, Hoity Toity and Gabriel to see while they are doing that.

Nico: Looking forward to it.

Horsea: I can't wait!

Me: And here we go!

We saw ANOTHER ROBOT DEVIL!

Me: Here we go!

Qin: This is gonna be good.

Me: Yep.

Another Robot Devil: (In a girls voice) And it sure will be awesome.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue dragon angel wings and had a tattoo of a blue dragon on her arm and had a tiara with the symbol of the Seiryu Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a dragon scythe in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Seiryu Yokohama!

Nico: WHOA! I'm guessing you're the Avatar of the Blue Dragon of the East.

Seiryu Yokohama: That's right and also the Embodiment of the Seiryu Dopant and a master of the Blue Dragon.

Me: Wow! Yep that's right. Also she is a master of the powers of lightning and the sea and the storm. Also she has the powers of dark magic and is a master of robotics.

Robot Devil: Wow! That is just like me too.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Seiryu Yokohama: No he didn't because he was afraid of my power.

Me: I'm not surprised. Whenever the powers of a god is involved he is afraid of their power.

Nico: Yeah.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU ARMOR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Me: Yeah!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Seiryu Yokohama: I'm ready!

Another Robot Devil: You really think you can take me on!? Who's side are you on?

Me: The side that kicks your twisted fucking metal ass!

Nico: (gets out Robot Devil's Ridewatch) Domo arigato, Mr. Roboto!

May: (Gets out Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman) Ridewatch) (Transylvanian Accent) I will use your blood to nurture me!

Maria: (Gets out Universe 666 Freddy Krueger) When you die in your dreams you die for real!

Blade: (Gets out Hamhock's ridewatch) This porkchop is hungry for you. Some motherfuckers are always trying to iceskate uphill.

They used the powers of Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium and blasted the another all over.

Then Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon) came!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Nice team Phantom!

Phantom of the Bwahpera: (Gibbers) (BURPS)

The Rabbids cheered at this.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) The Rabbids love this group!

Qin: They sure do.

?: Boy no kidding!

Earthrock Trilobyte came!

Me: Whoa Earthrock Trilobyte!

Xenia: Wow!

Earthrock Trilobyte: (In a girls voice) This will be fun.

Nico: Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte! Wow!

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico after all these eons. I got this.

She fired energy blasts and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Cambria reverted back and she was a girl with blond hair and blue eyes and had a trilobyte symbol in the middle of her forehead and she had a Crescent Moon with a sun birthmark on her neck and she had golden angel wings and golden clothes and had a belt with the symbol of the Cambria Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a fire sword.

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah it was!

Poromon: YAY!

Qin: Awesome to see you Cambria.

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: Same here Qin.

Me: Wait a sec. Cambria I recognize the symbol of on your neck. That's the symbol of the Nermomia Kingdom.

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: That's right. I'm the Princess of the Nermomia Kingdom of Sardonia.

Me: Wow that is cool!

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: I know and also I've waited all this time to be with Nico.

Me: How long?

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: 530 million years. I'm now immortal. I was kidnapped by evil people and sent back in time to 530 million years ago. Inadvertently I was made immortal and I lived for that long.

All of us: WOW!

Xenia: That's incredible!

Nicole: You were around since the Cambrian Period!? That's amazing!

Lola: I'll say!

Poliwag: You're just as immortal as J.D. is now!

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: Exactly. Like all of you are now.

Me: That is awesome. And you are also the Embodiment of the Cambria Dopant. And that means that you are the master of all things from over the course of 530 million years.

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: Yep.

Me: We'll have to show you around Paleozoic World so we can see this to believe it.

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: Yeah.

Lina Lynx: That will be awesome.

Horsea: You won't regret it.

Me: Yep.

Blade: Do you 2 have any favorite memories of Nico?

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: When me and Nico were in Earth Science on a field trip and we found fossils of Hallucigenia.

Nicole: WOW! That was a lobopodian that lived back over 525 million years ago!

Cambria Cambrian Trilobyte: That's right. It was cool.

Lina Lynx: And my favorite is when me and Nico were at my family's Lynx reserve. We nurse back to health Lynx cats.

Fluttershy: That is a really amazing thing to do.

Me: Wow! We'll have to see what that's like soon.

Poromon: It's a beautiful place.

Me: And Lynx's are awesome cats.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged them both.

Nico: I've missed you girls.

Lina Lynx: Same here Nico.

We went back home and got the parents of Rei and the girls settled in.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, and Blade are heading to Hungary, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the sixteen girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Gigawatt, the Uxitian energy vampire, has returned, to get revenge on us, but he's also not alone: we also found out he's also created an army of energy vampires like himself, so Lincoln's going to have quite a feast as he drains all of them dry and he also drains Gigawatt dry as well.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Hungary, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the sixteen girls here, but we got bad news: our old enemy, Gigawatt, the Uxitian energy vampire, has returned, to get revenge on us, but he's also not alone: he's also created an army of energy vampires like himself.

Nico: The Dark Orb gave him that ability to create energy vampires like himself.

Me: Just like those electric beasts Ultimate Electro was able to create when he had a piece of The Tablet in him.

Lincoln: Yep, and I'm going to have quite a feast as I drain all of them dry and I also drain Gigawatt dry as well.

Wataru: From what Stella told me about him, he's basically an energy sucking vampire that drains electricity from whole cities and other electrical devices.

Lincoln: That's right. But, that's also going to be a problem for him, since I also have that same kind of power.

Suddenly, we saw an energy vampire heading right for us, but Lincoln grabbed it and he sucked out all of its energy and electricity and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger. When Lincoln was done, it was dead in less than a second.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is incredible. Alright, let's get going and find that energy vampire.

We travelled through Hungary, but in the process, we've also found more of Gigawatt's energy vampires who came after us, but Lincoln grabbed them and he sucked out all of their energy and electricity and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger. When Lincoln was done, they were all dead in less than a second.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red headband, crimson red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin and fangs, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings, she's dressed in a white frilly short-sleeved shirt, white cravat, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, black pants, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, red coat and long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, bats, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Vampire Duel Monsters and The Vampires of Magic The Gathering, holstered on her back is a massive darkness greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black and purple blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the sixteen girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ariana Ardelean Dracula, Avatar of The Vampire Duel Monsters and The Vampires of Magic The Gathering.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: That's right, and I got the girls away from that energy vampire, and when I found out Flip and Icky Vicky were behind it, I want to tear their heads off.

?: You will all pay for what you did to me, Team Loud Phoenix Storm!

We then saw our target, Gigawatt, heading right for us.

Sylvester: Oh boy, he's mad now!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Yeesh, I knew we made him mad after what we did defeating him years ago, but now, he's even madder than ever! Let's short him out immediately.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel

Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution

Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Wataru's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Gigawatt, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln grabbed Gigawatt and he then began sucking out and draining Gigawatt dry of all his electricity and all of his powers and he made them his own and he also destroyed The Dark Orb and we gained another massive power boost and our auras protected us from the fragments and they too were destroyed. When Lincoln was done, Gigawatt was completely drained of all of his powers and electricity, and he was then sent to Vypra via a portal Lincoln opened up. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: Whew, that was electrifying.

Suddenly, we saw Lincoln's long wild white hair that went down to the bottom of his neck grew a little longer reaching the length of his shoulders and the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair now have phoenix fire ombre streaks.

Me: Whoa! Now, that's really awesome!

Nico: That's really incredible. Lincoln, your hair not only grew longer reaching the length of your shoulders, but the back part of your hair and the front strands of your hair now have phoenix fire ombre streaks.

Lincoln: Heh, that's really incredible. This happened due to me draining Gigawatt, and he'll be in for quite the discipline from Vypra. (To Ariana Ardelean Dracula) And it's so good to see you again, Ariana.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you and Ramona again, Adriana.

Adriana Ardelean Dracula: (Romanian Accent) You too, Ariana.

Suddenly, Ariana Ardelean Dracula wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and then all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ariana Ardelean Dracula was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ariana Ardelean Dracula's waist and hugged her, and Ariana Ardelean Dracula is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are

really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ariana Ardelean Dracula, Avatar of The Vampire Duel Monsters and The Vampires of Magic The Gathering, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from England and she's a centuries-old immortal and extremely very powerful Vampire Queen from the 15th Century who has immense powers over darkness, blood magic, black magic, dark magic, Satanic Magic, necromancy, the undead, and The Occult, and has immunity from The Sun and the other weaknesses of the vampires. She had earned the moniker, The Nightmare of The Vampires, because throughout the centuries, she's killed a ton of evil vampires who tried to kill her many times only to fail in their many attempts. She's also the older sister of Adriana Ardelean Dracula and Ramona Alucard, and even more shocking: she's the daughter of Vlad Dracula, and she like her two sisters is also a very powerful and skilled Vampire Slayer. She moved to Royal Woods and met Lincoln and when she found out from Lincoln that Adriana turned him into a vampire because of what Lynn did, she knew her sister did the right thing saving his life, and she trained Lincoln even more with honing his vampire powers and abilities, and they've gone out at night to slay any evil vampires that dare to infiltrate Royal Woods. Lincoln made her a powerful darkness greatsword, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her, Adriana, and Ramona along with the rest of his harem. She's also really good friends with Lucy and her friends in The Young Morticians' Club and like Adriana, she really really really hates Lynn with a very bloody passion because of her attack on Lincoln long ago that led to Adriana feeding Lincoln her blood and transforming him into a vampire.

Nico: Just like what we heard yesterday, that really is scary.

Lincoln: She's definitely that terrifying and powerful, no vampire has been able to fight her, all who do wind up dead at her hands, and she's fed on many of her slain enemies over the centuries.

Me: (GULPS)

Nico: Wow, she's even scarier than Adriana, Ramona, and Elizabetha when she gets mad.

Lincoln: Which is something no one dares to do, and now that you're here, Ariana.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Ariana Ardelean Dracula's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ariana Ardelean Dracula with blood red gems on the gold lightning bolts and blood red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal

Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ariana Ardelean Dracula.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ariana Ardelean Dracula's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Marie Delaporte had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the sixteen girls, and when Lincoln saw the sixteen girls, he immediately recognized them. The sixteen girls are Ayaka Shimizu, Ema Kashiwagi, Mutsuki Shiranui, Kotoha Tsukino, Miki Tsuchiura, and Otoha Kanashige from School Saimin Paradise!, Penny/Ana Castillo, Meowitch, and Delia Amphibiana/The Frog Princess from Enchanted Portals, and Iroha Ezaki, Tsumugi Morinaga, Nagi Sakuma, Scarlet Hershey, Kanon Koike, Estefania Akagi, and Himariko Yamazaki from Sweet Home Maid.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayaka Shimizu, Ema Kashiwagi, Mutsuki Shiranui, Kotoha Tsukino, Miki Tsuchiura, and Otoha Kanashige from School Saimin Paradise!, Penny/Ana Castillo, Meowitch, and Delia Amphibiana/The Frog Princess from Enchanted Portals, and Iroha Ezaki, Tsumugi Morinaga, Nagi Sakuma, Scarlet Hershey, Kanon Koike, Estefania Akagi, and Himariko Yamazaki from Sweet Home Maid.

Nicole: Thank goodness Ariana saved them from that energy vampire, and if I find out Flip and Icky Vicky were the ones who dragged them here to get them killed by Gigawatt, they are so dead.

Lincoln: If that's true, they're done for when we go after them in the future. Are you girls okay?

Ayaka Shimizu: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayaka Shimizu and the other fifteen girls saw who it was that saved them from Gigawatt, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also

Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son,

Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like

rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayaka Shimizu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made fifteen clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayaka Shimizu: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, sixteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayaka Shimizu, Ema Kashiwagi, Mutsuki Shiranui, Kotoha Tsukino, Miki Tsuchiura, Otoha Kanashige, Penny/Ana Castillo, Meowitch, Delia Amphibiana/The Frog Princess, Iroha Ezaki, Tsumugi Morinaga, Nagi Sakuma, Scarlet Hershey, Kanon Koike, Estefania Akagi, and Himariko Yamazaki with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was our old enemy, Gigawatt, and just as we saw on Lincoln's rescue, it was Flip and Icky Vicky who did the deed.

But, when Lincoln showed what he did first by draining the energy vampires Gigawatt had created dry thanks to the Dark Orb embedded in him and then all of us beating him down and Lincoln draining him dry and sending him to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Marie Delaporte have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Just like what we saw, that mutant and that bubble butt rage-crazy she-demon were the ones who freed Gigawatt. And you also have a new hairstyle just like J.D., Lincoln.

Lincoln: Looks like I started a trend just like J.D.

Nico: You sure did, and we need to keep a closer eye on Flip and Icky Vicky.

Me: You said it, those two are already starting to lose it, and it's only a matter of time before they do something even more stupid.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Gigawatt and he sucked out and drained him dry all of his electricity and powers and sent him to Vypra, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ariana Ardelean Dracula saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ariana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ariana Ardelean Dracula: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was a man dressed in clothes that only a mobster would wear.

Selene Arcangela: Oh shit. Lincoln, we got trouble, it's Louie.

Lincoln: As in Louie "Cutthroat" Ronson?

Selene Emperyous: What the hell is he doing here?

Eli: You guys know him?

Me: They do, and so do we. Louie "Cutthroat" Ronson is one of the most notorious mobsters in Michigan, he's responsible for a massive enterprise that deals with racketeering, extortion, gambling, and other operations. But, their top business is murder for hire, Flip hired him to kill us, but he's failed numerous times as many of his hitmen wound up getting absorbed by Lincoln.

Lincoln: Now, Ronson's come to finish the job himself. Well, he's about to join his men, let's get that mobster.

We flew out of the World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired waves of rainbow energy and elements that hit the mobster as we landed.

Louie "Cutthroat" Ronson: You damn bastards, you've cost me my men and Flip's already losing his patience over the years.

Lincoln: This was all Flip's fault, he made the big mistake hiring thugs and mobsters like you to try and kill us, Louie. Now, it's high-time for you to join your men.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into Louie Ronson's chest and he began absorbing the gangster and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the gangster except for his clothes and he was sent to The Black Gates. Then, we headed back inside and we continued our workouts.

Lincoln: That's it for Mike Ronson, now his operation is finally over.

BELLOWING YELL OF RAGE!

Nico: (Smirks) And we've pissed off the three-butt-cheeked mutant even more.

Me: And it won't be long before doomsday comes for him.

Lincoln: When that day comes, all Hell is about to break loose for Flip.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Carmine: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Carmine, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider are in your harem, Linky.

Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Nico: Man, how many of Ash's old friends have fallen in love with Lincoln? He's seriously a magnet for girls and women!

May: Even I was unable to figure that out, but it was still really amazing.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Carmine, Perrin, Briar, Simulator Foxfire, and Wind-Rider, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey Adventure.

Nico: It's Round 2 for Lost Kingdom

Me: Cool!

Qin: Awesome!

Troy: Me and Jason will go.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and it activated and they were at LOST KINGDOM!

Troy: Boy it's amazing.

Jason: And in the middle of a sea of poison. Freaky.

Nico: Yep.

Nicole: And you guys are in for a treat. Look on the ground.

They saw SOLID GOLD BEAVERS!? WHAT THE WHAT!?

Troy: Gold beavers?

Nico went over and tapped it.

Nico: This beaver was LITERALLY turned into 24K Gold!

CHACHING!

Jason: How freaky!

Troy: What kind of otherworldly power did this?

Nicole: He's on the top of the mountain. But you can bring those with you.

Nico: Okay.

Nico went and put them in his backpack.

They went to the top and they saw a creepy guy and it was WAYLON JEEPERS!

Nico: Waylon Jeepers!?

Freakazoid: OH NOT THIS CREEP AGAIN!

Jason: Why the gold beavers specifically?

Waylon Jeepers: I just like it. Freakazoid hated my power.

Freakazoid: AND I ALWAYS WILL YOU CREEP! SHEESH! GET A LIFE!

Nico: Geez!

Waylon Jeepers: Hey, you have your hobbies. I have mine!

Nico: So be it then.

Jason: Lets make this fun!

Troy: GO GO MEGAFORCE!

He transformed!

THUNDERCLAP!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They were ready!

They went at Waylon and Nico punched him all over!

?: (ECHOING) ARDENT FLAIR!

A wave of fire appeared and blasted Waylon down.

They saw Muchomon and a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and she had blue clothes and had blue angel wings and had a tiara with Launch Octopus on it and she had 8 octopus tentacles coming out of her butt.

Laura Octopus: Laura Octopus, Embodiment of Launch Octopus.

Aquaman: Hey Laura! Awesome to see you!

Mera: Same here!

Laura Octopus: Been a while Mera and Aquaman!

Muchomon: (In a girls voice) (Jamaican Accent) And good to see you Nico mon.

Nico: Nadine Mucho! Wow!

Jason: Wow!

Nico: (gets out Robot Devil and Eli Moon's Ridewatches) Time for robotics and magic to unite!

Nico activated them and fired waves of magic and gears and smashed Waylon all over.

Troy and Jason fired red energy blasts and Laura fired waves of water and drenched him.

Muchomon: My turn!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and had blue eyes and orange tropical clothes and orange angel wings.

Nadine Mucho: LEts do it! (ECHOING) ARDENT FLARE!

She fired a blast of fire and it knocked out Waylon and he waved the white flag of surrender!

Nico: YEAH!

They got more power moons!

Nico: That was awesome!

They high five

Nico: How did you meet Mera and Aquaman?

Laura Octopus: I met them when Orm was trying to destroy the world by flooding it and I helped them by killing him the first time.

Nico: Wow! He had it coming.

Laura Octopus: Yep.

Jason: And Nadine what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Nadine Mucho: When me and Nico were in Jamaica and we made an amazing Banana grove by dancing to the Banana Boat Song.

Nico: That is awesome and Bastion loves that song.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: Yeah.

Nico and Nadine hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Nadine Mucho: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Laura Octopus: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs

to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Back at the estate we had something awesome going on.

Me: Now we present an awesome fashion show.

Mine and Rarity's hands glow. Hoity Toity and Gabriel oohed as a large collection of stars appeared before us all. Some of them flying into the back end of Twilight's skirt as she posed in the original design and the Magic Symbol of the Skylanders appeared behind her.

Hoity Toity: "Hello… Oh, that was absolutely amazing.

Gabriel: Boy it sure was.

The scene them shifted towards a large orchard that was loaded with apples. Then a lasso from the distance appeared and pulled in a lone apple from the tree. The apple disappeared once Applejack appeared in her dress and made a pose and the Earth Skylanders Symbol appeared behind her.

Hoity Toity: Simply magnificent! And I suddenly have a fierce craving for Dutch apple pie, candied apples on a stick, apple turnovers, apple cobbler…"

Gabriel: That was sensational.

His thoughts were interrupted as some rainclouds appeared, but rather than water, it began to rain various types of candy. Some began to land on the side of Pinkie's dress and one large one on her hat. Pinkie didn't resist extending her tongue to collect a green gumdrop before making her pose and the Tech Skylanders Symbol appeared behind her.

Hoity Toity: "Brilliant!"

Gabriel: Sweet!

But then

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Two clashes of lightning appeared before them. Rainbow sunbeams shined down and formed a rainbow.

Then Rainbow came flying through the air, and made a dynamic pose as she landed and the Air Skylanders symbol appeared behind her.

Gabriel: Prismatically beautiful!

Hoity Toity: "Oh spectacular!"

Then They were both taken back again as some vines appeared before them. The vines produced some flowers, which the pedals dropped from them instantly as a few butterflies flew by. One then landed on the side of Fluttershy's head, turning into her hairpin and front of her dress as she made a very calm and confident pose and the Life Skylanders symbol appeared behind her.

Hoity Toity: That was mystifying!

Gabriel: Boy it was!

Then beautiful jewels appeared and grew crystals out of the ground that were then drenched in water and the camera went up and standing on a rock in the ocean was Rarity and she had crystals grow behind her and she stood in an amazing pose and the Water Skylanders Symbol appeared behind her.

Gabriel: That was beautiful!

Then the Aurora shined in and stars shined all over it and angels singing were heard. Starlight Glimmer was in a beautiful purple and sea foam green dress with beautiful jewels on it. And she did an amazing pose and then the Undead Skylanders Symbol appeared behind her.

Gabriel: That was magnificent!

Hoity Toity: It sure was!

Then a massive wall of fire blasted out and it swirled into a Sun and it formed into flames and out came Sunset Shimmer in a magnificent fire dress and she had fire jewels all over it and she did a pose and the Fire Skylanders symbol appeared behind her.

Hoity Toity: That was beautiful!

Gabriel: It sure was!

Then the sky formed into the reaches of space and it showed the sun. There was a solar flare explosion and out came a phoenix and it did a call and crackled with intense flames! Then it hit the stage and a massive vortex of fire exploded out and swirled around and revealed me wearing amazing and awesome fire clothes. I had a fire collared shirt with red, orange and yellow flames on it and had fire khakis and had armbands of fire jewels on my arms and I had wings made of pure fire. I did a pose and the symbol of the Phoenix Sun formed behind me.

Nico: WOW!

Hoity Toity: That was amazing!

Gabriel: What a magnificent display!

Nico: What a fashion show!

Me: What do you all think?

Hoity Toity: That was ABSOLUTELY SUPERB! It's amazing you all did all that!

Me: I helped Rarity design the theme for it. We call it Fashions of the Elemental Forces.

Rarity: It was Elemental Chique!

Nico: That was awesome!

William: I hope the mascots don't get into any trouble.

Nico: They will be okay.

They arrived at the jewelry store where Sora got his ring for Kairi and Rice picked out an amazing and beautiful Neptune Ring for him.

Horsea: What do you think of that one?

Rice: It's perfect!

Manaphy: Yeah!

They bought it and went back home.

Alice Ginnashira: That was awesome!

Me: Thanks!

Rarity: Oh it was absolutely wonderful darlings!

Nico: Awesome job everyone!

Twilight Sparkle: We had fun on that.

Rice and the mascots came back.

Horsea: Hey guys!

Me: Where'd you guys go?

Rice: I have something to say to Sean. Where is he?

Me: I think he's in his room.

Sean was working.

Rice: Sean?

Sean: What's up?

Guyhawk: Rice has something to tell you

Rice went up to him.

Rice: Sean I know this is sudden but since I meat you I feel like my soul has been complete. So.

She got down on her knees and showed the ring.

Rice: SEAN BOLTON WILL YOU MARRY ME!?

Sean: OH RICE I WOULD MARRY YOU TIMES A MILLION YES!

They hugged and kissed and we cheered for them and Rice put the ring on him

G1 Brainstorm: Congrats, you two!

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

Lola: Way to go!

Suddenly, Lincoln got a message on his wrist computer: there's a race taking place on Big Chill's home planet of Kylmyys.

Lincoln: Whoa, guys, take a look.

We saw the message.

Me: Awesome, we got a race on Kylmyys.

Nico: Awesome. Let's get our cars ready!

Guts Man: I'm very proud of you two

Me: Me too.

Qin: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Baron Highway and the Road Crew, and he and his minions are causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble as the vision orb vanished.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and this is one villain we're not going to like in the slightest: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Baron Highway and the Road Crew, and he and his minions are causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: Oh boy.

Ben: That roadhog, he and his crew are heading straight back to prison.

Lincoln: So, not only are we going to race on the planet, but we're going to take down Baron Highway and the Road Crew.

Nico: This is going to be good. Alright, gang, let's get our cars and head for Kylmyys.

Me: And take that roadhog and his crew down!

Lincoln: And send them back to prison.

Me: Yep. Wait Ben weren't those the same jerks that tampered with the Rustbucket?

Ben: Yep.

Me: What can you tell us about them?

Riley: I was about to ask.

Ben: Here goes.

He told us about them.

Nico: They could go into the Masters of Evil

Me: That works too.

Camie: After we REALLY Rough them up.

The previous group came.

---

The Road Crew is a trio of three highway bandits consisting of Baron Highway, Turbine, and Road Rage.

They had been terrorizing a road in Ben 4 Good Buddy. After a skirmish with Grandpa Max's RV, the Rust Bucket, they managed to steal it at a gas station. They then modified it to be able to equip a missile that they stole from a train, planning to use it to destroy a new highway, nearby ensuring they would have plenty of victims in the future. They tried to complete their objective, to destroy the new highway, but Ben, Gwen and Grandpa Max were able to defeat them. The group still terrorizes the roads even after the episode.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Qin: These guys are REALLY GOING right to jail now.

Nico: They could go into the Masters of Evil

Me: That works too.

Camie: After we REALLY Rough them up.

The previous group came.

Anti Wanda: Can me, Mammoth, Eris, Artie Ziff, 2016 Morbucks, Raven Branwen, Cavalier, Condiment King, Stinky Butt and Professor XXXL go with ya'll?

Nico: You sure can.

Qin: The races are on and we're going to the planet Kylmyys for the first one.

Camie: So bundle uo.

Mammoth: We will.

Shockwave: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gigavolt Man-O-War next.

Me: Ooh electrifying!

SpongeBob and Patrick: JELLYFISHING JELLYFISHING JELLYFISHING JELLYFISHING JELLYFISHING!

We laughed!

Nico: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Dampyre, a villain from Marvel comics and an enemy of the Silver Surfer, and he's coming here to get revenge on The Silver Surfer. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Dampyre, an old enemy of The Silver Surfer, and he's coming here to get revenge on him.

We gasped.

Silver Surfer: It's been a long while since I last encountered Dampyre.

Me: Lincoln and I read about him, he's a vampiric being who feeds on the life energy of victims. As much as I want to kill him, but compared to beings like Thanos, he isn't that much of a scumbag.

Crystal Blanchard: But, he's going to be taken down and muzzled and tied up.

Lincoln: Right, Crystal.

Nico: This is going to be good. Alright, gang, let's get in our cars and head for Big Chill's home planet of Kylmyys, and take down Baron Highway and the Road Crew.

Lincoln: And send them straight back to prison, and once we get done with them, you're next, Dampyre.

Crystal Blanchard: There's no way we're letting you get away with this, Dampyre, hope you're ready to get beaten down and handed over to Vypra.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into our cars and headed out through a portal that led to Kylmyys for an awesome race and we're also going to battle Baron Highway and the Road Crew and send them on a one-way trip to prison for the rest of their lives, and once we got done with those roadhogs, Lincoln and Crystal Blanchard along with me are going to take down Dampyre.

We loaded our cars into the ship and we were off to Kylmyys

* * *

We arrived at the planet Kylmyys and it was a cold planet.

Artie Ziff: Here we are!

Me: Planet Kylmyys.

Xenia: Wow!

Chione: Cold here.

We landed and got ready for the race. Man was it a cold place. It was as cold as the planet Hoth.

Camie: Wow! So this is Kylmyys! It's so cold!

Flash Man: It's freezing!

Nico: It's an ice planet. What did you expect.

Varie: But it's an amazing planet and the view of the 2 moons it has is amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Chione: It's amazing that the home planet of my Necrofriggian Heritage is this amazing.

Roxas: And Laura? We killed Orm during the battle against Team Dark Phoenix Storm.

Laura Octopus: I know but this was before Aquaman and Mera joined you all.

Roxas: That makes sense.

Nico: Yep.

Cavalier: But you had the right to know.

Laura Octopus: True.

I looked over the route for the race and it the finish line was in a crater mountain on the other side of the planet.

Nico: Wow this is a cold race here.

Bright Man: Everyone ready?

Me: We are ready!

We went to the start line and we were ready for some action.

Me: Those Roadhogs are probably going to be waiting for us not far from the finish line.

Stinky Butt: I was expecting to see them right here

Nico: Now where would the fun be in that?

Qin: Yeah.

We got in our cars and then Billy Natson Came.

Billy Natson: AND Welcome to another amazing and awesome racing event folks. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing treat for you today. We're on the very home planet of the Necrofriggians, Kylmyys, and we're going to race on this very planet. WOW! Now we have our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm with us and their Archenemies of the M.O.E. and we can tell that they are really ready for some action! You ready for this guys?

Me: YEAH! This may be a cold world but we are ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Thundercracker: I myself will be flying the whole time!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit guys! LETS GET THIS RACE STARTED!

Nico: YEAH!

We were ready!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready for action!

Krysta: (HOLDS UP THE GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We were going to burn rubber and snow!

Krysta: (WAVES THE GREEN FLAG!) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOOO!

WE GUNNED IT AND ZOOMED OUT OF THE GARAGE!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Professor XXXL: Eat my dust!

Nico: NOT IF I EAT IT FIRST!

ZOOM!

We were zooming fast!

I drove and kicked a TON OF SNOW IN NICO'S FACE!

Stalker: It's on now!

Nico: Yes it is!

We were racing through numerous cold mountains.

Condiment King: I'm ahead now!

Nico: Not for long!

We were really zooming fast.

Elena Validus: How close are we?

I looked and saw that we were almost 3 quarters of the way there.

Me: 3 quarters of the way there.

Lola: Nice!

Eccentro: I'm catching up to you guys!

Me: Not for long1

Rarity: IT IS ON!

ZOOM!

Then a blip appeared on my radar!

Me: Target sighted on radar 500 klicks southwest. Closing fast!

Camille: Who's in the lead?

Me: Rarity, Sweetie Belle and Lana.

Xenia: Cool!

Camie: Yeah!

2016 Morbucks: Not for long!

Rarity pressed a button and gunned it and splattered snow in her face.

We saw our targets on a cliff and they were looking for us!

Me: Targets sighted.

Eris: 3 of them, right?

Nico: Yep.

Me: Time to give them a wake up call!

I pressed a button.

Me: NAPALM MISSILE FIRE!

I fired a Napalm Missile and it went at the cliff and it hit it and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were blasted out and landed in the snow at the bottom.

KRAPLOP!

Bowser: Entrance time!

We drove at them.

Road Rage: OH THAT IS A BAD MOVE THERE!

But then the spirits of ice appeared and they swirled around them. And then they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and then our cars blasted out of the explosion and we smashed them and they were on the arena and we were facing them.

Ben: Hello idiots! Remember me?

Turbine: Gonna turn into that fish form again? Last time you did that was in the desert.

Mammoth: She's talking about Ripjaws

Ben: Not this time!

He turned into ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

Ben: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

Nico: You're on the planet Kylmyys and this is his home planet!

Boy Lynn charged at them and kicked all three of them down.

Boy Lynn: NOw it's time for some pain!

Spitfire: Lets make it hurt!

Boy Lynn and Spitfire: WONDERBOLT SPORTS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Loni charged at them and kicked all 3 of them down.

Loni: You totes had this coming!

Kerfuffle: (Minnesota Accent) You sure do doncha know!

Loni and Kerfuffle: MINNESOTA FASHION BLAST!

The fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

I punched Road Rage all over!

POW POW POW POW POW POW!

Gwen kicked Turbine in the face and kicked her in the stomach and kicked her in her nose!

Turbine: YOU BITCH! YOU BROKE MY NOSE!

Gwen T.: I'm going to break more than that!

Leon charged at them and blasted them all over with water.

Leon: Try that on!

Paragus: And this too.

Leon and Paragus: SAIYAN DOOM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Lane charged at them and blasted them with light.

Lane: This is gonna be fun!

Slinkman: It sure will be fun.

Lane and Slinkman: SLIME LIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of light and slime and blasted them,

Lexx charged at them and fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Lexx: Take that!

Bugs Bunny: These guys are getting us going. Shall we doc?

Lexx: We shall.

Lexx and Bugs: CARROTS OF FLAMING DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and fire and it formed into fire carrots and smashed them all over.

Lars charged at them and blasted them with darkness and smashed them all over.

Lars: Darkness falls.

Elmer Fudd: Especially to wabbits. (Laughs)

Lars and Elmer: DARK HUNT BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them all over.

Luke charged at them and blasted them with water.

Luke: How do you like that one!

Sailor Valmorg: And this too!

Luke and Sailor Valmorg: INFERNO SIREN STORM!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them all over.

Loki charged at them.

Loki: SNIFF ON THIS!

LOUD NASTY FARTS!

Turbine: (GAGS)

Road Rage: JEEZ! WHAT THE HELL HAVE YOU EATEN!

Loki: You don't want to literally know.

Woody Woodpecker: HEHEHEHAHA! It's nasty!

Loki and Woody: FART AND WOODPECKER BLAST!

They fired farts and wood blasts.

Leif charged at them and rubbed his stinky armpits in turbine's face!

Turbine: (VOMITS ALL OVER BARON HIGHWAY)

Leif: How about this too!

He fired waves of ice and blasted them.

Sirius: With this!

Leif and Sirius: SONIC KETCHUP DRENCHER!

They fired energy and ketchup and blasted them.

Levi charged at them and fired laser blasts.

Levi: That one must've hurt.

Momo: And so will this!

Levi and Momo: LIGHTNING ROD THUNDER LASER!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over!

Me: How do you like that you yellowbellied pickle barrel of weasel guts!

Baron Highway: WHY YOU DISGUSTING SACK OF MULCH!

Kevin Levin got into his car and drove at them and smashed them down.

Kevin Levin: Roadkill.

Lola: Take that you jerks!

Nico: (To Turbine) How do you like that toots!

Kevin Levin got into his car and drove at them and smashed them down.

Kevin Levin: Roadkill.

Lola: Take that you jerks!

Nico: (To Turbine) How do you like that toots!

Road Rage banged his fist into Kevin's car in frustration.

Kevin Levin: Hey! That better not have scratched it!

Me: Nice try Road Rage but we reinforced his car hull with indestructible neutronium and made it so it can never be damaged.

Xenia: YEAH!

Road Rage: (ROARS)

Nico: Take that!

Nico smashed his fist into Baron Highway's face! And he knocked out his teeth.

Kevin Levin: I was being serious though!

Road Rage groaned.

Then Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus and Salami Swami came.

Nico: Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Katnappe, Common Cold, Technus and Salami Swami.

Zs'Skayr: I remember Ben telling me about the Road Crew all too well.

Number 7: They will be be good additions.

Me: I know they will.

Roquefort: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Akumatized version of Billy.

Nico: We sure did.

May: BILLY WILL BE DEAD MEAT IF HE DOES MORE STUFF LIKE THAT AGAIN!

Katnappe: (to Starfire) You should take care of that Gigantamax Butterfree and Mega Galarian Moltres.

Starfire: Oh I will and it will be glorious.

Dark Spicer: (to Ben) Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Ben: Oh yeah?

He turned into Rath!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING DARK JACK WENDY SPICER! RATH IS THE ONE THAT'S GONNA KICK YOUR ASS ALL OVER THE PLACE! AND RATH IS GONNA SPLATTER YOUR BLOOD AND GUTS EVERYWHERE!

Dark Spicer: (GULP) I THINK I JUST PEED MY PANTS!

Turkey Jerk then came.

Me: Jeez! Turkey Jerk you are one glutton for punishment.

Turkey Jerk: I'm accustomed to pain.

Qin: We can tell.

Turkey Jerk: Did you guys have a nice thanksgiving?

Me: We sure did. And Christmas is next.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets make this fun.

Dark Spicer: And I got two new aliens to show you.

He turned into a Yautja form and it looked like the one from 2022's Prey!

Feralprey: Meet Feralprey!

Kraven: Ah. A Yautja form. This will be fun.

Feralprey: Knew you'd say that. (charges at him)

Kraven kicked him down!

Me: You are one UG-LY Motherfucker!

Dark reverted back.

Dark Spicer: Now here is another one

He turned into a scary King Ohger of black and red!

Bloodknight: I call this one… Bloodknight!

Luke: So, in other words, your version of Knightflare.

Bloodknight:… sure, let's go with that.

He charged at Luke with his sword drawn

He clashed with his sword and kicked him down.

Shanan: A Black Knight of King Ohger so to speak.

Dark Spicer: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Ed/Edzilla, Alien X, Carla Wong III, Galaxy Man, Star Man, Astro Man, Gemini Man, Magnet Man, Elec Man, Lori Jimenez, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Stone Man, and Guts Man VS Number 7, Gakkarize, Bartfly, Dracula (Simpsons), Skinner, Chalmers, Cantwell, Leopold, Live Action Sentinel, Malachite, Bad End Pretty Cure, Pitcher Plant Monster, and Jasper - Nico's rescue was reuniting Rei, Saya, Saeko, Miku and friends with their parents and they battled Billy's Akuma form

---

Number 7 was first

Number 7 (to Ed): Nico's rescue was reuniting Rei, Saya, Saeko, Miku and friends with their parents. And they battled Billy's Akuma form as well

Ed: They sure did and boy he was crazy!

Alien X: He sure was! He was called Snotspewer and MAN was he gross!

Lori Jimenez: He was a living glob of snot! Also May beat the living crap out of Billy for all the stupid things he did. She even threatened to break every single bone in his body and bury him alive in the same mine where we lift Mindy and leave him there to die!

Applejack: Yeah she was really angry about that!

Apple Bloom: No kidding there!

Flashwing: Yeah that was brutal!

Number 7: Geez! I know Billy can be a pain in the neck but that was crazy! Lets do it!

Ed turned into Vicetopus!

Ed: VICETOPUS!

Ed used the Core Medals for Number 7, Legion Ex Machina and Robot Gator (Samurai Jack) and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava and crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Edd/Iron Boy, Big Chill, Chione, Ice Man, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Chill Man, Cold Man, Rei the Ghost, Zenyatta, Soldier 76, Widowmaker, Bastion, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Shockwave and Soundwave VS Zs'Skayr, Sumotron, Sumo Kong, Dread Kong, Manky Kong, Karate Kong, Ninja Kong, Cactus Kong, Phantom of Vasquez Castle, U.A. Molten Man, Vampire Pinkie Pie, Vampire Twilight Sparkle, and Yost Shocker - Us battling Another Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula

(The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium who are the gene-slammer of Lynxmon and The Embodiment of the Seiryu Dopant

---

Zs'Skayr was next.

Zs'Skayr (to Iron Boy): Nico, Wataru's team, Robot Devil's team, and the others did good battling Another Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium. They are the gene-slammer of Lynxmon and The Embodiment of the Seiryu Dopant

Edd: That was a really amazing and intriguing battle.

Big Chill: It sure was and we were amazed.

Rei: I thought so too.

Twilight Sparkle: Yeah we were amazed to hear about all that too.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree there too.

Spyro: Boy it sure was cool.

Zs'Skayr: It sure was. Lets do it!

Edd turned into Ghostfreak!

Edd: GHOSTFREAK!

He used the core medals for Zs'Skayr, Undergrowth and Ghost Ember and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Eddy, Chromastone, Crystal Man, Stone Man, Earth Man, Guts Man, Ground Man, Impact Man, Daughter, Princess Bubblegum, Ahsoka Tano, Rey Skywalker, Firestorm, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Flash Man and Star Man VS Dark Spicer, Omoteurya, Tensii, Petasos, Black Widow (Sailor Moon), Camarann, Jumo, Pollux & Castor, MODOK, Antberry, Noxious Enterprise's Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit, T-119 A, and Robot Sandy - Lincoln's rescue in Hungary and we battled Gigawatt

---

Dark Spicer was next.

Dark Spicer (to Eddy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Hungary. He battled Gigawatt there

Eddy: Boy he sure did and that was really awesome!

Chromastone: We haven't seen him in a while.

Daughter: That was awesome though.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was and it was amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure was fun.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: Same here.

Dark Spicer: I do too. Lets do it!

Eddy turned into Echo Echo!

Eddy: ECHO ECHO!

He used the Core Medals for Dark Spicer, Chameleon Bot and Wuya and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and sound and smashed them down.

---

Tara, Swampfire, Shion, Naruto, Isaribi, Ayame, Sasame, Kagero, Chiro, Lion-O, Tygra, Panthro, Cheetara, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Roxas and Aeleus VS Waffle Woman, Cruiza, Zen Aku, Bulldozer Org, Barbed Wire Org, Evil Toxica, Evil Jindrax, Charcoal Grill Org, Cuppa Joe, SpongeBob Robot, Imitation Krabs, Squidward Robot, and Urchin (EEK! An Urchin) - Lost Kingdom Round 2 and we battled Waylon Jeepers who is Freakazoid's enemy that has a watch that turns Beavers into Gold. HOW WEIRD IS THAT

---

Waffle Woman was next.

Waffle Woman (to Tara): Today was Lost Kingdom for Round 2 where Nico battled Waylon Jeepers, who is Freakazoid's enemy that has a watch that turns Beavers into Gold. HOW WEIRD IS THAT?!

Tara: EXTREMELY WEIRD! But it was really crazy how he was able to do that.

Swampfire: It sure was cool!

Chiro: No kidding there.

Fluttershy: Freakazoid really didn't like this guy.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah no kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja his yelling on this guy spoke volumes.

Stealth Elf: It sure was crazy.

Waffle Woman: That is crazy but they had fun. Lets do it!

Tara turned into Rocks!

Tara: ROCKS!

She used the Core Medals for Waffle Woman, Muddy Mudskipper and Haggis McHaggis! They fired waves of earth, fire, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Raven, Goop, Blob (Hotel Transylvania), Edith Norris, Revival Jam, Humanoid Slime, Billy, Mandy, Derpy Hooves, Aniya Florrentine, Silphymon, Lucilla Demigorgan, Sailor Ysmault, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Bright Man and Shade Man VS Roquefort, Prisonable, Soldier, Shadow, Darkside, Axel, Demyx, Evil Luxord, Cheese Monster, Malaria, Wolf (Tex Avery) Prisoner Style, Parasite Queen, and Edo Roshi - The mascots helped Rice pick out an engagement ring for Sean and we had an amazing fashion show with Hoiti Toiti and Gabriel

---

Roquefort was next.

Roquefort (to Raven): The mascots helped Rice pick out an engagement ring for Sean. The rest of you guys had an amazing fashion show with Hoiti Toiti and Gabriel

Raven: Yeah it was really amazing to see. The ring was beautiful too. Also the fashion show was cool too.

Goop: (Gurgling Voice) Boy it sure was awesome and cool.

Derpy Hooves: Yeah it sure was awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: The dresses we had on were amazing and beautiful.

Cozy Glow: It sure was. We were amazed at them.

Hex: We sure were.

Roquefort: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Raven turned into a Chozo called DARKWING!

Raven: DARKWING!

She used the Core medals for Roquefort, Cheese Monster and 8 Slices of Doom and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, magic, lightning and cheese and smashed them down.

---

Starfire, Brainstorm, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, Dexter, Dee Dee, Dexter's Mom, Dexter's Dad, Larry Loud, Mira Torvald, Subtlety, Fury, Endurance, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Skywarp and Thundercracker VS Katnappe, Illusion, Bangray, Evil Magic Man, Evil Star Man, Evil Astro Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Dark Man, Le Quack, Jorgen Von Strangle, Astral Drop Irma, Astral Drop Taranee, and Astral Drop Cornelia - The Ring was beautiful and now Sean and Rice are engaged

---

Katnappe was next.

Katnappe (to Starfire): The Ring was beautiful. Now Sean and Rice are engaged.

Starfire: It was really glorious and amazing.

Brainstorm: It was a most amazing and beautiful sight to behold.

Larry Loud: It sure was.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding and we're proud of them.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: Yeah no kidding.

Katnappe: You got that right. Lets do it!

Starfire turned into AMPFIBIAN!

Starfire: AMPFIBIAN!

She used the Core Medals for Katnappe, Chameleon Bot and Wuya and they fired waves of fire and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Robin, Spidermonkey, Blackarachnia, Tarantulas, Launcher Spider, Catapult Turtle, Electromagnetic Turtle, Pyramid Tyrtle, Dark Magician Girl and her Apprentices, Naomi Yumiko, White Walker, Frostwrath, Algata, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Stalker and Kraven the Hunter VS Common Cold, Bowlingen, Billiards Shadow, Soap Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Chain Shadow, Chair Shadow, Type Shadow, Crud, Land Before Time Red Claw, Abnes, Beard Deer, and Cancer (Mega Man Star Force) - So the Races are on and the first race is on Big Chill's home planet of Kylmyys

---

Common Cold was next.

Common Cold (to Robin): So the Races are on. The first race is on Big Chill's home planet of Kylmyys

Robin: Yeah this planet is really amazing but it's BLISTERING COLD!

Spidermonkey: Yeah no kidding!

Dark Magician Girl: It's really cold here. but we're holding up just fine though.

Rarity: We sure are darlings. But this is an amazing world.

Sweetie Belle: Boy it sure is.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Common Cold: No kidding! It's cold here! Lets do it!

Robin turned into Goop!

Robin: (GURGLING VOICE) GOOP!

He used the Core Medals for Common Cold, Universe 666 Zombie Argentinosaurus and Giant Germs (Johnny Test). They fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Cyborg, Humongousaur, Aylene Carter, Littlefoot, Ducky, Petrie, Cera, Spike, Ice, Katie Kirrington, Dexter, Poppy, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Elena Validus and Circe VS Technus, Hantajii, Storm Eagle, Flame Mammoth, Chill Penguin, Tunnel Rhino, Gigavolt Man-O-War, Sting Chameleon, Mike Rochip, Toadwart, Eustace Strych, Evil Chili Pot, and Saber Shadow - Kylmyys is REALLY COLD AND FREEZING!

---

Technus was next.

Technus (to Cyborg): Kylmyys is REALLY COLD AND FREEZING! I hope you're not being frozen to death.

Cyborg: Not for me because I'm a robot.

Humongousaur Boy this planet is cool though.

Ice: (Scandinavian Accent) The ice users all feel right at home.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that is for sure! It's amazing and cold here.

Scootaloo: It sure is!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding!

Technus: I agree there! Lets do it!

Cyborg turned into Jetray!

Cyborg: JETRAY!

He used the core medals for Technus, Ghost Vultures and Vortex and they fired waves of lightning, rainbows and wind and smashed them down

---

Beast Boy, Jetray, Maximum Ride, Nudge, Angel, Fang, Izzy, Gazz, Rapunzel, Dim, Slim, Francis, Gypsy, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Camille and Jarred VS Xaldin, Noborizon, Count Spankulot, Spank Happy Vampire Sector V, Dracula's Brides (Van Helsing), Universe 666 Cain

Knightlord, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Camula, Yost Whirlwind, Attacky Sack, Puffer (Yoshi's Island), Jellyfish (Mario), and Lunge Fish - Baron Highway and the Road Crew are causing trouble

---

Xaldin was next.

Xaldin (to Beast Boy): Baron Highway and the Road Crew are causing trouble. I should've known they'd be in a race.

Beast Boy: Me too! These guys are dangerous!

Jetray: No kidding there! Especially after all the trouble they caused to grandpa Max and me and Gwen back then.

Rapunzel: That was crazy back then.

Princess Celestia: Yeah no kidding. But these guys are going back to prison.

King Solar: No kidding! I'm ready to thrash them.

Solar Eclipse: And we'll make sure they stay in prison for good.

Amber Morning: I agree there and it won't be pretty.

Spotlight: I agree there too.

Xaldin: I do too. LEts do it!

Beast Boy turned into Rath!

Beast Boy: RATH!

He used the Core Medals for Xaldin, Lexaeus and Axel and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Kole, Cannonbolt, Ankylomon, Shakkoumon, Digmon, Submarimon, Zudomon, Armadillomon, Lola Ferrington, Dora Santiago, Serenity

Lexington, Chloe Bailey, Eliza Taylor, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Bowser and Bertie VS The Salami Swami, Halbergoi, Predator 2022, Predator 1987, Predator 1997, Queen Facehugger, Mantis Xenomorph, Snake Xenomorph, Stacey, Ghost Monster, Nep-Enut, Mad Steamhorn, and Angry Roast Chicken - Baron Highway and the Road Crew had Ben endure a lot of problems before

---

Salami Swami was next.

Salami Swami (to Kole): (India Accent) Baron Highway and the Road Crew had Ben endure a lot of problems before. Those problems were mostly aimed at the Rust Bucket.

Kole: That is for sure and they were all not pretty.

Cannonbolt: Yeah and they messed around with the Rust Bucket too.

Lola Ferrington: They are jerks on steroids.

Princess Luna: No kidding and they deserve jail.

Moondust: Big time and that is a fact.

Snowdrop: Yeah I agree there too.

Gari: You got that right.

Blackout: Jail is fitting for them.

Salami Swami: I agree there too. Lets do it!

Kole turned into Eye Guy!

Kole: EYE GUY!

She used the Core Medals for Salami Swami, Bologna Brothers and The Amoeba Boys and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

Mighty Morphin Power Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Turkey Jerk.

Turkey Jerk was next.

Turkey Jerk: Sorry I missed out on Thanksgiving.

Nico: No worries. Sunny Starscout had an awesome Thanksgiving baby shower and it was awesome.

May: She sure did and we are so happy for her.

Nico: And we took down that foulmouth monster Turkie from Thankskilling and ate him for dinner.

Turkey Jerk: I am happy and I bet he tasted good. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Baron Highway and The Road Crew, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that bastard and his minions.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: TIGERZORD!

Zach: MASTODON!

Kimberly: PTERODACTYL!

Billy: TRICERATOPS!

Trini: SABER-TOOTHED TIGER!

Jason: TYRANNOSAURUS!

They were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 2!

They turned into the Mighty Morphin Rangers again.

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Rangers: POWER BLASTER!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him down and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Turkey Jerk you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: It's the end of the road for you 3!

Tsukasa: Ben's not that same kid you fought before!

Kamen Ride: Forever Aqua!

Tsukasa turned into the Aqua Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER AQUA!

They turned into the Aqua Rangers!

We went at the Road Crew and bashed and pulverized and smashed them all over.

Me: You like that you rednecks!? How about this!?

KRASMASH!

I bashed their faces in.

Guyhawk, Brainstorm, William and Alice used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced their weapons and powers 100-fold.

G1 Brainstorm and Alice Ginnashira: PHOTON FIRESTORM BLAST!

Guyhawk and William: BLIZZARD CROW BURST WAVE!

Boy Lynn of Sports and Mammoth: SPORTS MAMMOTH SHOT!

Loni of Fashions and Anti-Wanda: ANTI-FASHION BLAST!

Lane of Comedy and Eris: CHAOS LIGHT STORM!

Leon of Photos and Artie Ziff: GLOWING WATER DELUGE!

Lexx of Beauty and 2016 Morbucks: FIRE OF BEAUTY BLAST!

Lars of Darkness and Raven Branwen: DARKNESS RAVEN BLAST!

Linka Loud of Lightning and Eccentro: LIGHTNING MON WORLD BLAST!

Larry Loud of Plants and LeQuack: NATURE PARIS BLAST!

Luke Loud of Rock and Roll and Cavalier: ROCK AND ROLL WATER SONG BLAST!

Leif of Filth and Condiment King: SAUCE FILTH BLAST!

Loki of Farts and Stinky Butt: FARTS AND WIND BLAST!

Levi of Science and Professor XXXL: GENIUS OF SCIENCE BLAST!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWELS OF GENEROSITY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Rarity, Big Chill, Chione, Bobbie Fletcher and Eli: KYLMYYS JUSTICE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: You and your crew are heading straight for prison and you're never going to take over the roads again. ICE ELEMENT STYLE: CHILL LASER!

Frosta: ICE STYLE: FROST SPIKE!

Jessica Kaios: ICE FIRE STYLE: FROZEN STEAM!

Yuna Kamihara: ICE WATER STYLE: CHILLY WAVE!

Toph: ICE EARTH STYLE: COLD STONE CRUSH!

Chie Satonaka: ICE WIND STYLE: TUNDRA TORNADO!

Sari Sumdac: ICE LIGHTNING STYLE: FLASH FREEZE SHOCK!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy, elements, and ice and they turned into an ice laser, ice spike, icy steam, wave of ice and water, ice stones, ice tornado, and ice lightning, and they slammed into Baron Highway and the Road Crew and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: ICE FINAL SMASH: ABSOLUTE ZERO BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive absolute zero Ki blast and it slammed into Baron Highway and the Road Crew and exploded, and they were flash frozen in ice, and they were sent through a portal Lincoln opened up and they wound up in The Uranus Prison for good.

Me: See you never, roadhogging dirtbags.

Nico: Rot in prison forever, shit heads.

We went to the finish line.

Billy Natson: And HERE COMES THE WINNERS NOW! IT'S RARITY, SWEETIE BELLE AND CHIONE!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Rarity: OH THAT WAS ABSOLUTELY AMAZING DARLINGS!

Sweetie Belle: YEAH!

Chione: And the Road Crew are now in prison.

Lincoln: Consider your reign on the roadway over. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Dampyre.

?: SURFER!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from tendrils that came out of nowhere.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Dampyre, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dampyre.

Silver Surfer: Should've known you'd show up here, Dampyre. I thought I was rid of you after our last encounter.

Dampyre: You won't be so smug for much longer, Surfer!

Crystal Blanchard: You won't be laying one hand on him or anyone else ever again.

Suddenly, Crystal Blanchard's ice blue eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Dampyre, she left ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Crystal Blanchard: You may not be that much of a scumbag like Thanos, but I'm still not going to let you get out of this, Dampyre, we're taking you down and we're sending you to Vypra.

Suddenly, Crystal Blanchard was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dampyre: the red eyes of judgement.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Crystal is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting bruised more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Crystal Blanchard emerged, but she was

changed forever.

Crystal Blanchard grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an ice fairy with a snowflake in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with ice blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has an ice fairy with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her ice blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Crystal Blanchard has on a sleeveless ice blue crop top, ice blue skirt, ice blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is an ice fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an ice blue gem with neon glowing ice blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Crystal Blanchard felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ice blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized ice blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive ice blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips and she also now has eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Crystal Blanchard has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large ice blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Crystal Blanchard's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Crystal Blanchard's Cosmic Eternal Arctic Snow Storm Fury Ice Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Arctic Snow Storm Fury Ice Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ice blue gems and ice fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large ice blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large ice blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large ice blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large ice blue phoenix heads is a large ice blue phoenix head with ice blue for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Crystal Blanchard has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large ice blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with ice blue gems for eyes and ice blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ice blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the ice fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Crystal Blanchard, Queen of The Ice Fairies of The Blizzard Kingdom, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Ice and Ice Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful

Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Another Grease Blizzard, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Snow, Ice, Snowflakes, Ice Crystals, Ice Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Ice Fairies"

クリスタル・ブランチャード、ブリザード王国の氷の妖精の女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯の軽蔑者、ランドール・ウィリアムズ、氷と氷の魔法のマスター、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、もう一つのグリース・ブリザードの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして雪、氷、雪片、氷の結晶、氷の魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、氷の妖精の達人

Crystal Blanchard has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOW STORM FURY ICE FAIRY

QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOW STORM FURY ICE FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOW STORM FURY ICE FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Crystal Blanchard's Super Angel-Ice Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dampyre saw it, he sent his tendrils at her to drain her of her life energy, but Lincoln slashed them off and he screamed in pain, and Crystal Blanchard fired a massive barrage of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dampyre and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was angered.

Me: No way, did Crystal just transform?

Lincoln: She did, and without his tendrils in his mouth, he can't use them to drain anyone of their life energy, now we can tear him apart.

Crystal Blanchard: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snow Storm Ice Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snow Storm Ice Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God

Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Crystal Blanchard.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination,

Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Dampyre, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and we're going to put a muzzle on you before we hand you to Vypra.

Lincoln, Crystal Blanchard, and I went after Dampyre, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ice blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Dampyre, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Crystal Blanchard also did the same by firing ice blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Crystal Blanchard, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Dampyre even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln fired two rainbow energy blasts that turned into a rainbow energy straitjacket that tied Dampyre up and the second rainbow energy blast turned into a muzzle and he was muzzled. Then, Lincoln opened up a portal that led to The Masters of Evil and he threw Dampyre inside. Everyone cheered wildly for what Crystal Blanchard, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Crystal Blanchard's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long ice blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ice blue and black butterfly wings and medium sized ice blue and black butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Crystal Blanchard: Hope you get quite a nasty reprimanding from Vypra. Thanks for helping me take down Dampyre, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Crystal.

Me: My pleasure, Crystal.

Suddenly, Crystal Blanchard wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Crystal Blanchard's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and snow falling behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Crystal Blanchard sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Crystal Blanchard and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that life draining vampire a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln muzzled him and sent him to Vypra.

Me: It was really awesome. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Ravenna Balthazar, Goddess of the Dark Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Darkness and The Destiny HEROES Duel Monsters.

WE GASPED!

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, I knew you'd pick her, we're going to meet the Goddesses of the Pokemon and Avatars of The Elemental HEROES, and you guys are going to love meeting her. Ravenna Balthazar is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, The Occult, Witchcraft, and The Forbidden Arts. She's a very powerful master of Umbrakinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of pure darkness, summon demons, and make their nightmares come to life. She's also the strongest Dark Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a Gothic castle that looms over the Kanto Region and it also casted a dark shadow on Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble.

May: I remembered meeting her and I remembered something that we heard about when we were in the Kanto Region. There was an old legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, they'll be left haunted forever as their darkest nightmares had been brought to life, and they named her The Goddess of The Dark Type Pokemon because we found out her partners are Dark Type Pokemon.

Selene Emperyous: And she also has the Destiny HERO and Dark Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated that cheating bug, Weevil Underwood, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with his past duels with that bug, he exposed Weevil for trying to cheat, and as a result, Weevil Underwood was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments.

Me: Serves that bug right.

Michelle Emperyous: She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, The Occult, Witchcraft, and The Forbidden Arts, and even Vorya was impressed. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath a full moon, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Ravenna so pissed off, she used her powers and made that four-legged monstrosity's worst nightmares come to life, and she ran to her room in fright.

Luna: But, not before she pissed and crapped her gym shorts, it was really horrific.

Nico: Yikes!

May: Having Ravenna as a Guardian Angel means that if any dare to hurt one hair on Lincoln, their darkest nightmares will come true.

Rarity, Sweetie Belle and Chione were given beautiful trophies that looked like the planet Kylmyys made of pure blue diamond and it had Big Chill and a race car around it.

Waffle Woman: Congrats, you 3!

Rarity: Thank you, darlings!

Xaldin: No problem.

Common Cold: You guys earned it.

Technus: And the Road Crew are taken care of.

Me: Yep.

Salami Swami: I'm making salami for the victory party!

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Lets head back home and warm up! Great job today everyone.

Chione: Yeah! (To the viewers) Kylmyys was awesome.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and warmed up by the fireplace at Lynn's Table and had hot cocoa and we enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep. The next race was gonna be fun.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Kylmyys is an amazing and cold planet.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters,

Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Shinnosuke, Race Minicon Team, Air Military Minicon Team, Space Minicon Team, Destruction Minicon Team, and the Emergency Minicon Team As well as the Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon) and we're going on a treasure hunt in Indonesia to find the Fire Heart Ruby of Vritra and help Jade Island fulfill her promise. Also we're going to battle the Pseudocorns - Goldcap, Decepticolt and Zappityhoof from the

MLP Comic Books and we're going to have them put into the M.O.E. And Jade Island is going to transform against them. Also we're going to battle Another Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon) and we're going to be in for a shock! One of them is the leader of a cult of Lincoln's guardian angels called The Sacred Order of the Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys. They are a Cult of Gene-slammers of the Monsters of Nephthys, The Goddess of Decay, Death and Darkness and all of them are Lincoln's Guardian Angels. They are 7 gene-slammers governing the powers of fire and their fire powers are so great that they will burn any form of evil with the intense flames of justice and retribution no matter how powerful they think they are. These girls are so powerful that they are easily on par with us. They were chosen by the power of Nephthys herself. They have a powerful goal and that is to help Lincoln destroy all of his enemies and banish them to the Black Abyss as well as help all of Team Loud Phoenix Storm destroy their most dangerous and most powerful enemies in their neverending quest to defend the universe from all evil. And first up is Savannah Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's the leader of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and the strongest member of all of them, she has fire powers that are amazing strong, and her goal is to kill Flip, the reason is because he killed her older sister, Selena Nephthys, whom she never knew because she was a baby at the time, and because of it, she wants to burn him with the fury of a million flames of Hell, and she swore she'd never stop until that mutant pays with his miserable life! And also the Gene-slammer of Swanmon and the Embodiment of the Boomerang Dopant. Also we're going to meet the gene-slammer of Gigavolt Man-O-War named Gina Physalia and she is REALLY ELECTRIFYING!

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Misty Zephyr, Queen of The Wind Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Shika Madou, one of the primary antagonists of Seraph of the End

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the south of Gotham Royal York, but we got bad news: Elandra Laval's younger brother, Elijah Laval, is running loose, and he's threatening to kidnap Lincoln's kids and force him to pay $3,000,000 and he's also going to kill them as well. But, Lincoln's kids, like their father, was one step ahead of that stupid pig as they sent him running, but he's still not going to give up and he's still going to try and kidnap them and force Lincoln to pay the $3,000,000 and kill them, Lincoln, and his harem. But, we're not going to let that happen: we're going to find out that he's $3,000,000 in debt to The Uwasa Clan, so we're going to beat that miserable swine down and hand him over to The Uwasa Clan who'll put him to work catching crabs and tuna in the rough Pacific Seas to pay off his debt, and if that moron refuses, he's going to be sunk in Tokyo Bay. And we're going to meet Ravenna Balthazar, Goddess of the Dark Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Darkness and The Destiny HEROES Duel Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, The Occult, Witchcraft, and The Forbidden Arts. She's a very powerful master of Umbrakinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of pure darkness, summon demons, and make their nightmares come to life. She's also the strongest Dark Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a Gothic castle that looms over the Kanto Region and it also casted a dark shadow on Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was an old legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, they'll be left haunted forever as their darkest nightmares had been brought to life, and they named her The Goddess of The Dark Type Pokemon because we found out her partners are Dark Type Pokemon, and she also has the Destiny HERO and Dark Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated that cheating bug, Weevil Underwood, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with his past duels with that bug, he exposed Weevil for trying to cheat, and as a result, Weevil Underwood was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, The Occult, Witchcraft, and The Forbidden Arts, and even Vorya Emperyous was impressed. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath a full moon, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Ravenna so pissed off, she used her powers and made that four-legged monstrosity's worst nightmares come to life, and she ran to her room in fright, but not before she pissed and crapped her gym shorts.

Next up is a race on Heatblast's home planet of Pyros and we're going to battle Phil Billings, an old friend of Max that went rogue. He is going into the M.O.E. and we're going to tell him that we killed Vilgax.

See you next time.

# RACE AROUND PYROS

This is a race around Heatblast's home planet Pyros

---

Flying over the western Pacific Ocean was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Shinnosuke, Race Minicon Team, Air Military Minicon Team, Space Minicon Team, Destruction Minicon Team, and the Emergency Minicon Team As well as the Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon) and we were heading to Indonesia for an amazing and awesome treasure hunt with Jade Island as part of our agreement for fulfilling her promise to find the Fire Heart Ruby of Vritra.

Me: This is gonna be so awesome.

Nicole: It sure is! And I found out that the temple where the ruby is said to be kept in is on the island of Yamdena.

Nico: I know where that is.

Jade Island: I was looking in the wrong spot for it. I was looking in the western area near Java and Sumatra.

Me: Oops.

Nico: No worries. At least we're looking in the right area this time.

Leeli: I'm really excited for this one.

Shinnosuke: Me too. This will be cool!

Qin: It sure will.

Nico: Shinnosuke, I want to thank you, Phantom of the Bwahpera, and your teams for coming

Shinnosuke: No problem Nico. This will be so awesome.

Nico: It sure will!

Dirt Boss (Armada): We're really looking forward to this.

Mirage (Armada): We sure are.

Nico: Dirt Boss, you and your fellow Mini Cons can talk now, right?

Dirt Boss: Yes we all can now.

Qin: That is awesome.

Me: Boy it sure is. The Minicons are all really cool.

Optimus Primal: Yes they sure are and I think it's amazing that the Minicons have an amazing and powerful potential for all Cybertronians and all of the people of Earth too.

Me: I agree too Optimus.

Camie: Same here.

Nico: Tell me the truth. Do you feel like we should use you guys more often?

Dirt Boss: Yeah.

Me: I agree there. We should.

Nico: You're right.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: That was an awesome race though!

Camie: Cold too!

Nico: Good job winning, Rarity.

Rarity: Oh thank you darling and it was a fun race.

Me: It sure was.

Qin: Those 3 jerks had it coming to them.

Camie: Yeah the Road Crew had it coming.

Lola: Yeah they sure did.

Jen: Ben told me that he bought them on his first year with the Omnitrix

Me: Yeah that's what we heard and it was crazy.

Camie: Yeah it sure was.

Qin: Lola: That was crazy.

Nico: Yeah. But now they are in prison.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Fortunately for them, their cars are with them.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: But that was a fun race though.

Xenia: It sure was.

Rarity: It sure was darlings. I can't wait to see what the next race will be.

Me: Me too. I hope it's someplace hot next.

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: I agree.

Nico: What is it we're looking for?

Nicole: The Fire Heart Ruby of Vritra. It's said to be the Heart of Fire of the Evil God of Fire from Hindu Myth, Vritra.

Nico: Right I forgot. But this will be interesting.

Jade Island: Yeah I was promised to help find it and now I'm gonna get my shot.

Me: Yep you sure are Jade.

Camie: Boy this will be so cool!

We arrived on the island of Yamdena and we were walking through the jungle.

We followed the map that Nicole had.

We then arrived at a hidden temple.

Nicole: There it is!

We saw the Temple of the Fireheart!

Nico: Wow! Lets watch out for traps.

We went into the temple.

It was a dark and scary place.

We stayed close and watched out for traps.

I stepped on a button stone.

Me: Uh oh.

FIREBALLS THEN GOT SHOT AT US!

I fired waves of ice and blasted them.

Me: Jeez!

Nico: Careful!

Nico stepped on a tile.

Nico: Oh crap.

Flamethrower blasts fired at us and we absorbed the blasts of fire.

Qin: Geez!

Nico: Boy this is dangerous.

We then saw a door and got to a huge room and in it was a huge idol.

Nico: Wow!

Lola: Amazing!

Nico: This must be it.

Me: Incredible. Look!

In a statue of a dragon made of gold in its claws was a huge ruby the size of a human head and it was THE FIREHEART RUBY OF VRITRA!

Nico: WHOA!

Nicole: There it is!

Jade Island: At long last!

Lola: Wow!

Nico: Who gets it?

Me: Jade does. It is what she was trying to find and we did promise her.

Nico: You're right.

Jade Island went up to it.

Maria: That was obvious. But fitting

Me: Yep.

Jade went over and then took the ruby out of the statue's claws and it glowed and she was enveloped in a vortex of fire and was imbued with all of Vritra's powers!

Jade Island: Wow! I feel amazing.

Nico: Awesome!

Camie: Cool!

May: Nice job!

Jade Island: Thanks.

We got out of the temple and we were outside.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that Goldcap, Decepticolt and Zappityhoof have been sighted.

Twilight Sparkle: The Pseudocorns?!

Rainbow Dash: Not those three again!

Nico: Twilight, Rainbow Dash, you know them?

Twilight Sparkle: Unfortunately we do. Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, the Pseudocorns, are an evil trio of unicorns that Rainbow Dash and I have dealt with in the past.

Rainbow Dash: And you aren't going to like any of them one bit, Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof decided to create a forbidden magic potion to turn themselves into Alicorns and become famous. In order to perform the spell, the Pseudocorns stole my wings while I was sleeping to use in their potion.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Those power-hungry obsessed unicorns!

Lincoln: I remembered you and Rainbow Dash telling me about them, Twilight. Under the belief on how you became an Alicorn, they tried to do the same, but they resorted to mutilation to do so. You both defeated them and you told them that you earned your wings and ascension into becoming an Alicorn by studying, learning and making friends.

Twilight Sparkle: That's right. Now, we find out they're back to causing trouble again even after I stripped them of their magic, this cannot go on.

Lincoln: Leave them to me, Twilight, they hurt you and Rainbow Dash in the past, two of my future wives, they're not getting away with this. (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Blood Red) Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, you three will be punished severely!

Me: Uh oh!

Nico: Yep, they pissed Lincoln off!

Me: Who are the Pseudocorns?

Twilight Sparkle: Oh right. Their names are Goldcap, Decepticolt and Zappityhoof. They tried to find out how to become Alicorns like me.

She went over their history.

---

Goldcap, Decepticolt and Zappityhoof, or better known as the "Pseudocorns", are an evil team of unicorns and the main antagonists of My Little Pony: Friends Forever issue #25.

Under the belief that Twilight Sparkle used similar methods, Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof decided to create a forbidden magic potion to turn themselves into Alicorns and become famous. In order to perform the spell, the Pseudocorns stole Rainbow Dash's wings while she was sleeping to use in their potion, getting Twilight and Rainbow Dash to try and stop them.

At the beginning of the comic, Rainbow Dash wakes up one morning to find that her wings have been completely removed, causing her to panic. She immediately goes to Twilight's castle in order to find out what happened to her wings.

Using a Tramalocation spell, Twilight locates Rainbow's wings and is shocked to find that three unicorns removed Rainbow's wings with magic.

While secretly being observed by Twilight and Rainbow, the three culprits boast about their success and express their desire to become Alicorns and become famous, believing that they would automatically become members of Canterlot society, with Zappityhoof in particular desiring to become an Alicorn princess. While still being observed, the three unicorns fully explain their entire plan; after soaking the wings in the noon-time sun, they would make the wings absorb the twilight glow of the moon, draining their essence to make the potion, which they would then drink in order to become Alicorns.

Horrified with their intentions, Rainbow and Twilight set out to stop them and retrieve Rainbow's wings after Twilight nicknames the group Pseudocorns, since they wouldn't be true Alicorns if they used their potion. Instead of waiting to formulate a plan or strategy, Rainbow forces Twilight to simply go and stop them, planning to simply sneak up on them and take them by surprise.

Using a camouflage spell to hide them and a teleportation spell to take them to the Pseudocorn's location, Twilight and Rainbow try to sneak up on the Pseudocorns and get Rainbow's wings back. Twilight flies above the Pseudocorns and tries to sneak up on them, however, since she can't camouflage her shadow, she is spotted by the Pseudocorns and imprisoned inside a magical net. When Rainbow tries to free Twilight from her prison, she is easily beaten and detained in another net due to forgetting that she can't fly away.

With Rainbow and Twilight imprisoned, the Pseudocorns finally manage to drain Rainbow's wings of their essence and contain it inside a small bottle. When Twilight angrily tells Goldcap about how forbidden their actions are, Goldcap defensively claims that Twilight just wants to hog the power and freedom of becoming an Alicorn to herself. Zappityhoof asks Twilight if they are any different from Twilight when she was a unicorn, and Twilight states that her wings weren't stolen from somebody else, which all three Pseudocorns don't believe.

With enough time and nothing to lose, Rainbow comes up with a plan to defeat the Pseudocorns by having Twilight use a spell to transfer her consciousness into Twilight so she can use her magic while Rainbow flies Twilight's wings. Using a spell to pair their minds, Rainbow Dash and Twilight use Rainbow's superior flying abilities and Twilight's superior magic to easily beat the Pseudocorns into submission and defeat them using a "genuine pseudo-Sonic Rainboom".

After defeating the Pseudocorns and getting the potion containing the essence of Rainbow's wings back, Twilight tells the Pseudocorns that she earned her wings by studying, learning and making friends, and punishes them for misusing magic by removing it until it naturally comes back to them. Twilight and Rainbow then leave the Pseudocorns in the forest where they found them.

* * *

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: OH MAN!

Me: They can't take another ponies wings to do that! Alicorn powers have to be earned. Not given.

Camie: That's right!

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: And we're ready for those rotten unicorns.

Suddenly, Lincoln's kids arrived.

Lincoln: Kids, what's wrong?

Nyx Midnight: Dad, we got trouble! Someone tried to kidnap us!

Lincoln: What?! Who was it?!

Thunder Sparkle: A male who has the same orange hair as Elandra, and he was completely crazed and murderous.

Elandra Laval: A male with orange hair. (GASPS) And completely crazed and murderous, that's my spineless bastard younger brother, Elijah Laval!

Lincoln: What, your scumbag brother, I thought we drove him out five years ago! Ugh, so it looks like we know who we're dealing with on my rescue today.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: The Pseudocorns are going into the Masters of Evil.

Lola: I agree.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began

shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, they're 20 yards away, and they're coming after Twilight Sparkle and Rainbow Dash.

Me: Let's get those evil unicorns.

Lincoln: And the punishment I've got for them is quite severe. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red

tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof.

Nick Russell heard a Pokémon cry

Nick: Look here!

We saw a Mega Mismagius!

Me: Whoa a Mega Mismagius.

Nico: Amazing!

Eli: Perfect for you Nick.

Nick Russell: Yeah and the poor thing hurt herself.

Mega Mismagius: 3 unicorns ambushed me.

Me: The Pseudocorns did this.

We got to healing her.

Nico: You okay now?

Mega Mismagius: Thanks to you guys.

Me: Awesome. You want to come with us?

Mega Mismagius: Sure.

Me: Cool.

We then went to find the Pseudocorns.

We were flying and we spotted Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, and just as Lincoln said, they're after Twilight Sparkle and Rainbow Dash for revenge.

Lincoln: There they are. Let's see you three jerks survive in a pool of Eldritch Mire.

Lincoln raised his left hand and a ball of dark corruption energy formed, and a portal opens up and it fires blasts of corruption and Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof are hit and are trapped in Eldritch Mire, and he fires three blasts of dark energy which hit the Pseudocorns hard, and we land in front of them.

Neith (SMITE): We told Lincoln about Cthulhu from the world of SMITE and he's just as bad as the one from Lovecraft's stories, so Lincoln absorbed him and assimilated all of his powers and abilities and sent his soul to The Black Abyss.

Me: Yikes!

Nico: And since some of Lincoln's Guardian Angels happen to be the very embodiments of Lovecraft's creations, he has all of those powers and abilities as well.

Goldcap: Ugh, what on Earth is this stuff?

Lincoln: Eldritch Mire. Don't even bother trying to fight, that stuff will continue to break down your mental fortitude until all three of you descend into madness.

Decepticolt: When we get out of this, you will all pay. Now, where is it?!

Jade Island: You mean this?

Jade Island took out the Fire Heart of Vritra.

Nico: You three were after it to gain power and get revenge on Twilight and Rainbow Dash, not happening. And because of what you did in hurting Lincoln's two future wives, you just found yourselves on a one-way trip to Hell.

Jade Island: And we'll make sure you answer for every last one of your crimes.

Me: And your punishment will be eternal servitude in the M.O.E.

Qin: That's right!

Goldcap: We will not stop until we have Alicorn power!

Me: Alicorn power is not to be taken! It has to be earned.

Sunny Starscout: That's right! I became an alicorn by reuniting the three tribes!

Twilight Sparkle: And I earned my wings by studying and bring the magic of Friendship.

Mega Mismagius charged at them

Mega Mismagius: Take this!

She fired waves of magic and blasted them.

Me: Also top this!

I fired a magic laser blast and it hit them turned them into fish!

Goldcap: (SCREAMS) We're fish!

They then started gasping for breath!

Decepticolt: (GASPING) WATER!

Ben: Now they know how Ripjaws felt.

I fired a magic beam and turned them into chickens!

Decepticolts: WE'RE CHICKENS!?

Ed: CHICKENS!

Then Ed hugged them.

Ed: HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN! HUG A CHICKEN!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You got to love him.

Zappityhoof: HEY PUT US DOWN!

Ed turned into Vicetopus!

Ed: VICETOPUS! Chicken love for me!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) GO LUMPY GO!

Qin: YEAH!

Leni: That's my boyfriend!

Ed squeezed them until eggs came out of them.

POP POP POP!

Eddy laughed hysterically!

Eddy: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D! (LAUGHS)

Vicetopus: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Lincoln: Ed, are you going to do a combo or not?!

Me: Lincoln just let Ed have some fun. You know how much he loves chickens. But yeah!

Vicetopus: Oh sorry.

He used the Core Medals for Number 7, Chicken from Outer Space and Son of the Chicken from Outer Space.

Ginger: (British Accent) Lets make this a good one!

Vicetopus and Ginger: EGGS AND LUMPS BLAST!

They fired waves of eggs and energy and blasted the Pseudocorns all over!

I reverted them back and they had lumps on their heads.

Double D turned into Ghostfreak.

Double D: GHOSTFREAK!

He went at them and bashed them all over.

Ghostfreak: You should be most scared of me.

He used the Core Medals for Zs'Skayr, Box Ghost and Spirit of The Harvest Moon.

Sam Manson: Lets get him!

Ghostfreak and Sam: GHOST BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired purple energy blasts and smashed them all over.

Eddy turned into Echo Echo!

Eddy: (Techno Voice) ECHO ECHO!

He formed into 20 clones.

Echo Echo: FEEL THE LOUD OF MY ECHO!

THEY SCREAMED AND BLASTED THEm WITH SONIC ENERGY AND THE PSEUDOCORNS SCREAMED!

Nico: WHOA! THAT IS LOUD!

Echo Echo used the core medals for Dark Spicer, Chameleon Bot and Shriek!

Echo Echo: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Marie K.L.: And it's going to hurt really bad!

Echo Echo and Marie: SONIC FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them all over.

Xenia: Take that!

Goldcap: Is that all you got?

Tara turned into Rocks

Tara: ROCKS!

She smashed all three of them with a massive barrage of punches.

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Rocks: And this!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Rocks used the Core Medals of Waffle Woman, Stoneheart and Ironclad.

Maud Pie: (monotonously) It will be good!

Rocks and Maud: ROCK FIST SMASHER!

They fired rock fists and bashed them all over.

Qin: Take that you jerkclods!

Robin turned into Goop!

Robin: (GURBLING VOICE) GOOP!

He fired globs of slime and they went into their mouths and then they spit them out and hurled their guts out!

Goldcap: OH YUCK! YOU TASTE LIKE ROTTEN ONIONS!

Me: OH SICK!

Nico: YUCK!

Goop: So that's what I taste like.

He used the core medals of Common Cold, Snotspewer and Blob Homer!

Edith Norris: Lets make this fun!

Goop and Edith Norris: SLIME OF GROSS PUKE!

They hurled slime and drenched them!

Me: YUCK!

Cyborg turned into Jetray!

Cyborg: JETRAY!

He flew into the air and blasted them with energy and lasers.

Jetray: Not used to fighting someone in the air huh.

He used the core medals for Technus, Box Ghost and Evil Youngblood.

Youngblood: Lets make this fun!

Jetray and Youngblood: GHOST RAY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Beast Boy turned into Rath

Beast Boy: RATH!

Me: Now they're in for it!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHING GOLDCAP, DECEPTICOLT

AND ZAPPITYHOOF! YOU DON'T GET THE POWER OF THE ALICORN BY STEALING IT! IT HAS TO BE EARNED! AND IF YOU STEAL IT YOU WILL ANSWER TO RATH!

Nico: YEAH YOU TELL THEM!

Rath went and bashed them all over!

Rath used the Core Medals for Xaldin, Marluxia and Evil Xion!

Rita Fox: LETS PULVERIZE THESE GUYS INTO PUTTY AND TEAR THEIR FACES OFF!

Rath and Rita Fox: BASHING TIGER PULVERIZER!

They fired waves of energy fists and bashed them all over.

Kole turned into Eye Guy

Kole: EYE GUY!

She fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Eye Guy: EYE See you have lots of problems.

She used the core medals for Salami Swami, Baloney Bros and All Beef Patty.

Winter Icyin: (British Accent) And it will be getting worse for you.

Eye Guy and Winter Icyin: ICY MEAT BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them down

Raven turned into Darkwing!

Raven: DARKWING!

She fired a wave of energy and blasted them all over.

Darkwing: Time for this bird to rain darkness!

She used the core medals of Roquefort, Evil Tengu Man and Bai

Lai.

AncientSphinxmon: Time for darkness to be unleashed.

Darkwing and AncientSphinxmon: ECLIPSE BLAST OF DARKNESS!

They fired waves of darkness and blasted the Pseudocorns all over!

Starfire turned into Ampfibian

Starfire: AMPFIBIAN!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Ampfibian: That hurt there.

Ampfibian used the core medals for Katnappe, Wuya and Sapphire Dragon!

Blackfire: Lets do it sister!

Ampfibian and Blackfire: TAMARAN TESSLOS THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted them all over.

Qin: Take that!

Starlight: You shouldn't mess with Cutie Marks. Trust me!

Me: And you shouldn't mess with Pegasi wings.

Goldcap: WHAT WOULD YOU KNOW!?

Starlight Glimmer: Because I did the same thing myself and it was all done out of hate! And look where it got me! I tried to destroy everything by destroying Twilight's friendship with everypony! I almost destroyed the universe as a result!

Nico: It's the consequence of time travel.

Maria: You mess with time and times fights back!

Qin: With a vengeance times infinity!

Nico: And what you three did resulted in karma biting you back.

Me: You do bad things and bad things will happen to you!

Poromon pecked them.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: You three like that? How about this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted them all over!

Poromon then threw beer bottles at them.

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Poliwag slapped them with his tail.

SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP SLAP!

Poliwag: Take that!

Horsea squirted Ink into their eyes.

Manaphy charged at them and rammed them down!

KRASMASH! WILHELM SCREAM!

They were really mad now!

Jade Island: Now for my fun!

Suddenly, Jade Island's turquoise eyes turned neon turquoise and she was surrounded by a turquoise and sea foam green energy aura with stars, islands, tropical plants, water, ocean waves, leaves, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her sword, and as she approached Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, she left turquoise and sea foam green energy, stars, islands, tropical plants, leaves, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Jade Island: Everything we'd heard from Twilight and Rainbow Dash was true, you three are truly nothing but dangerous powerhungry obsessed creeps, and what you did, there's no way you three are going to escape without any punishment.

Suddenly, Jade Island was surrounded by a massive vortex of sea foam green energy with stars, islands, tropical plants, leaves, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a turquoise blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Pseudocorns: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: Wow.

Me: So incredible.

Lincoln: Now, the Pseudocorns are in huge trouble.

Then, as the vortex faded, Jade Island emerged, but she was changed forever.

Jade Island grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sea foam green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has turquoise blue highlights in the bangs of her short chin length jade green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon turquoise blue eyes and a turquoise and sea foam green energy aura with stars, islands, tropical plants, water, ocean waves, leaves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has an island with her tiara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sea foam green iris, she has on tortoise earrings with turquoise blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Island, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in their legs, she also has a tortoise with turquoise blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Island, Water, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant on the bottom of her sea foam green tortoise-shaped Element of Harmony along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love with sea foam green crystal links from her merged

Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sea foam green gems on the gold flame links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Jade Island has on a sea foam green sleeveless crop top, sea foam green skirt with the Island Dopant symbol on it, no shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, islands, tropical plants, leaves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the Island symbol and it's surrounded by stars and islands and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding sea foam green gem with neon glowing sea foam green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Jade Island felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with sea foam green tips on the large blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blue angel wings with sea foam green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blue angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long jade green wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Jade Island has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sea foam green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and red fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Jade Island's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of turquoise and sea foam green energy, stars, islands, tropical plants, water, ocean waves, leaves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jade Island's Cosmic Eternal Tropical Sea Storm Island Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Tropical Sea Storm Island Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded turquoise blue gems and the Island Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged sea foam green blade, large sea foam green tortoise heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large turquoise blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sea foam green tortoise heads with turquoise blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large sea foam green tortoise heads is a sea foam green tortoise head with turquoise gems for eyes and turquoise blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Jade Island has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with sea foam green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold tortoise head with sea foam green gems for eyes and large turquoise blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sea foam green kanji with water drops in between the kanji below The Island Dopant symbol that said, "Jade Island, Embodiment of The Island Dopant, Powerful Master of Islands and Water, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Islands, Water, Ocean Waves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジェイド・アイランド、アイランド・ドーパントの化身、島と水の強力なマスター、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌドソンの愛する未来の妻、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛の真の女神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪

の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、島、水、海の波、フェニックス、天使の達人

Jade Island has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TORTOISE-ISLAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEANIC MAELSTROM ISLAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT TORTOISE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEANIC MAELSTROM ISLAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT TORTOISE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY OCEANIC MAELSTROM ISLAND DOPANT EMBODIMENT TORTOISE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Jade Island's Super Angel-Tortoise-Island Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof saw it, they went mad and they fired blasts of magic from their horns to hurt her, but Jade Island fired a massive barrage of turquoise and sea foam green energy, stars, islands, tropical plants, water, ocean waves, leaves, phoenixes, and angels which hit them and sent them flying into a wall, they got back out, but boy, were they beyond mad now!

Jade Island: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Maelstrom Island Dopant Embodiment Tortoise Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Oceanic Maelstrom Island Dopant Embodiment Tortoise Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, it's time to administer your punishment for everything you've done!

Lincoln: You three are in for the punishment of a lifetime!

Me: Uh oh, you've pissed Lincoln off because of the fact that Twilight Sparkle and Rainbow Dash happen to be two of his many future wives. What he's got for you three, you're basically in for Hell.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon

Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You three Pseudocorns have caused more than enough trouble for the last time, now I shall administer your punishment.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God

Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Get ready to experience Hell, you three power-hungry monsters.

Lincoln, Jade Island, and I went after Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, turquoise and sea foam green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, we attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Jade Island, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Jade Island, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, water, ocean waves, and planets at Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked them and they got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for your punishment.

Lincoln raised his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism in the air, and The Unity Stones and The Elements of Harmony surrounding the large white angel faces were glowing, and the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle and her friends were also swirling around him as he suddenly transformed into Daydream Lincoln, God of Harmonic Friendship and Defender of The Day.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Canterlot Voice) Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, you have committed the grievous crime of tearing Rainbow Dash's wings off and tried to turn yourselves into Alicorns in a pursuit of power, this is an inexcusable crime that deserves no forgiveness. As one of The Champions of Harmony, I hereby strip you three of your powers and sentence you three to be turned into stone statues where you shall be locked inside of permanently and no form of dark magic, the Dark Orbs, nor the Aparoids will be able to free you!

That horrified Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof, and Lincoln fired a massive beam of rainbow energy with elements and cutie marks, and they hit Goldcap, Decepticolt, and Zappityhoof and stripped them of their magic and turned them into stone statues and they were locked in their stone statue prisons forever where no form of dark magic, the Dark Orbs, nor the Aparoids will free them.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Jade Island's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long jade green wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large turquoise and sea foam green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blue angel wings and medium sized blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: And that's that!

Me: Serves you miserable powerhungry unicorns right!

Lincoln: Now, they'll never hurt anyone ever again in their pursuit of power.

Rainbow Dash: They weren't going to learn their lesson in the slightest even after Twilight told them everything.

Twilight Sparkle: Their minds were only set on only power, and their desire for power twisted their minds.

Eli: They fell down the same road as Queen Opaline and The Doomsday 23.

Lincoln: But, unlike them, they hadn't done anything that warranted The Black Gates, so getting turned to stone is the much better option. And eternal servitude in the M.O.E.

Suddenly, we saw something descend from the skies: it was a gold belt with the Arthurian red dragon symbol for the belt buckle and it lands in Lincoln's hands.

Nico: What is that?

Morgan Le Fay (SMITE): I'd recognize that from anywhere: that is The Belt of Camelot, it's an ancient artifact from my world, and it's imbued with the powers of the Arthurian Gods, Arthur, myself, Merlin, and Lancelot.

Suddenly, The Belt of Camelot had merged with Lincoln's Belt of Elemental Bravery.

Lincoln: And when I absorbed Cthulhu, I'd also gained The Belt of R'lyeh, an ancient artifact from the world of SMITE that was imbued with the powers of The Great Old Ones, and it also merged with my Belt of Elemental Bravery.

Me: Which means one thing: the world of SMITE has merged with our world, and the belts you've been getting along with taking down the evil gods and goddesses from SMITE, this is a sign that you need to unite the Gods and Goddesses of SMITE, Lincoln.

We gasped.

Lincoln: This is indeed quite a challenge, but I've never backed down, I'm ready for anything we encounter.

Nico: That's the spirit!

Eddy: Score one for Eddy 10 and friends!

Ed: YEAH!

Nico: That was awesome!

Camie: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job, Mega Mismagius!

Mega Mismagius: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Mega Mismagius: Oh no thanks. I drink wine.

Poromon: Wine is good.

Me: Yep.

Poliwag did the puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Mega Mismagius: Nice try shrimp.

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poliwag: I'm not a shrimp! I drink milk!

Nico: Settle down Poliwag she was just messing with you.

Poliwag: Oh. Hardy har har.

Nico: That's better.

Poromon: Wanna know what we did before coming here?

Nico: Guys stop it.

Poromon: Okay okay! Sorry. But we weren't going to talk about our misadventures. We wanted to tell you that we destroyed a drug gang's hideout.

Me: A Drug gang? Where?

Poromon: In Daichi's area.

Smolder: Wow!

Poliwag: Unfortunately, many of the members got away.

Smolder: If we see them we'll make sure they go to prison.

Eli: That's for sure!

Chloe: Yeah!

Nico: But good work guys!

Poliwag: Thanks.

Me: Yep.

CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24

Qin: LOOK!

We looked up and saw a HUGE Ball of fire soaring high above the

Earth.

Nico: WOW! Is that a meteor?

Me: No it looks more like a phoenix. It has to be a sign.

Lincoln: Could it be?

Qin: What is it?

Lincoln: It might be them.

Me: Who?

Nico: We'll find out soon. What was the name of the drug gang?

Poromon: The Chishinzō Gang. 血心臓

WE GASPED!

Me: The Bloodheart Gang!? They are the most ruthless and most evil Cocaine Producers and the most evil group ever to terrorize all of Tokyo. They are also a gang that I've been trying to destroy for years.

Poliwag: We did part one of that.

Me: Destroy their hideout and destroy all their cocaine.

Qin: Nice!

Me: Yep.

Poromon: We just need to take down their members.

Me: Yep.

Sheila: And we'll send them to prison.

Camie: Yep.

Eli: Nice.

Me: Yeah

Sheila: I'll go with on the next mission.

Smolder: Okay.

Chloe Bolton: How about you both come too?

Poliwag: Sure!

Poromon: Yeah!

Me: Cheese too.

Cheese: Yes.

Me: Yep.

Poromon: I missed Daichi.

Poliwag: Me too.

Nico: I know.

Jade Island: Thanks for helping me, guys

Me: No problem Jade.

Qin: That was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Nico: You now have the treasure you wanted.

Lola: You sure do.

Jade Island: Yep.

Camie: So awesome.

Nico: Any others you're looking for?

Jade Island: Not that I know of.

Qin: Well it'll come to you.

Nico: Yep. Now for the next part of our rescue.

Me: The Anothers.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: We have Another Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon).

Camie: Cool!

Nico: Who's up?

Me: Shinnosuke, Race Minicon Team, Air Military Minicon Team, Space Minicon Team, Destruction Minicon Team, and the Emergency Minicon Team

Eli: Cool! WHOA! I sense that the Anothers minus the Phantom are 2 people but one of them is mindbogglingly powerful!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Wonder who it is!

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon).

Me: Whoa!

Nico: This is gonna be good!

Me: Yep.

Another Tankor: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Another Jetstorm: (In another girls voice)

Lincoln: (GASP) Savannah Nephthys!? Whoa!

Nico: And Sora Swan!? Wow!

They merged and split in two and reverted back. 1 was a girl with orange and red hair and red, orange and yellow clothes and had fire angel wings and orange eyes and had a phoenix cult symbol on her arm and the Sigil of Nephthys in the middle of her forehead and she had a fire sword and she had an Egyptian Ankh necklace. The second girl had purple hair, purple eyes and clothes and purple angel wings and Swanmon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had the Crest of Love on her arm.

Sora Swan: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Savannah Nephthys: Same here Lincoln.

Lincoln: You too. Savannah is the leader of a cult called The Sacred Order of the Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys. They are a Cult of Gene-slammers of the Monsters of Nephthys, The Goddess of Decay, Death and Darkness and all of them are my Guardian Angels. They are 7 gene-slammers governing the powers of fire and their fire powers are so great that they will burn any form of evil with the intense flames of justice and retribution no matter how powerful they think they are. These girls are so powerful that they are easily on par with us. They were chosen by the power of Nephthys herself. They have a powerful goal and that is to help me destroy all of my enemies and banish them to the Black Abyss as well as help all of us on Team Loud Phoenix Storm destroy our most dangerous and most powerful enemies in our neverending quest to defend the universe from all evil.

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's incredible!

Lincoln: Yep. And this is Savannah Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, she's the leader of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and the strongest member of all of them, she has fire powers that are amazingly strong, and her goal is to kill

Flip, the reason is because he killed her older sister, Selena Nephthys, whom she never knew because she was a baby at the time, and because of it, she wants to burn him with the fury of a million flames of Hell, and she swore she'd never stop until that mutant pays with his miserable life!

WE GASPED IN SHOCK!

Me: Flip killed your sister!?

Nico: Oh man! I'm so sorry!

Savannah Nephthys: What Flip did can never be forgiven.

Me: Nico, The time has come for us to kill Flip.

Nico: Soon J.D. Give it time.

Me: OKay

Nico: Besides, we all know one bitch who's just as bad as him.

Me: Icky Vicky.

Nico: Bingo.

Savannah Nephthys: All the members of my cult want to kill ALL those jerks. You'll meet them all soon.

Lola: Cool!

Nico: If it makes you feel any better, Icky Vicky will be killed before we kill Flip.

Me: Good.

Savannah Nephthys: And me and my cult will gladly help you all out. We all have scores to settle with the jerks.

Varie: Don't blame you. As long as we keep clones of them alive for humiliation purposes.

Savannah Nephthys: Fair enough.

Me: By the way is the Another Phantom of the Bwahpera friendly or hostile?

Sora Swan: Friendly and she is amazingly powerful.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Admittingly, we WILL keep the Wet Bandits as humiliation fodder.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah they still crack me up.

Qin: Yeah!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) ROBOT DEVIL THRASHERS!

She summoned Robot Devil, Hamhock, Universe 666 Dracula (The Batman), Rinju Orca Fist Yachishi, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger and Santánico Pandemonium.

Nico: Was that your mark we saw in the sky?

Savannah Nephthys: Yes it was

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yeah!

Me: There!

We saw ANOTHER PHANTOM OF THE BWAHPERA!

Me: Another Phantom of the Bwahpera!

Nico: Nice!

Another Phantom: (In a girls voice) (Australian Accent) It sure is mate!

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes and green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Boomerang dopant on it and had the same symbol on her skirt and had a Boomerang Magisword in her hand. And she had a snake tattoo on her arm.

Me: (GASP) Eingana Boomerang!

Eingana Boomerang: G'day and Good to see you again J.D. mate.

Me: You too Eingana. Eingana is the embodiment of the Boomerang Dopant and she is also one of the best boomerang masters ever. And she is also the daughter of Eingana from Australian Myth and is a master of nature and all creatures.

Eingana Boomerang: That's right mate. And also I have the ability to charm them with an amazing voice. I sing really well.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Eli: Cool!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Eingana Boomerang: No he didn't. He was scared of me.

Me: Because you are the daughter of Eingana.

Eingana Boomerang: That's right mate.

Me: Never mess with the children of the gods or else.

Qin: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

He did so.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: (Gets out Phantom of The Bwahpera's Ridewatch) We have a song in our hearts.

May: (Gets out Jetstorm's Ridewatch) I'll fly you to the moon!

Maria: (Gets out Predacon Rhinox's Ridewatch) I'm going to turn you into Pterodactyl Hotwings chief!

Dirt Boss: (Gets out Tankor) Lets run him over!

They used the powers of Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon) and blasted the Another all over!

Then LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team LeFou!

LeFou: Thanks Nico!

Himiko: Me and my team are up next! Cool!

Nico: Yep!

?: That is cool!

Gigavolt Man O War came!

Me: WHOA! Gigavolt Man O War! Awesome!

Gigavolt Man O War: (In a girls voice) That's for sure!

Nico: Gina Physalia! Whoa!

Gina Physalia: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and knocked the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and had purple angel wings and a blue bikini and had a Portuguese Man O War Jellyfish in the middle of her forehead with intense lightning in the middle of her forehead.

Gina Physalia: That was awesome!

Rarity: Lets get you some clothes on darling.

The fashion brigade gave her new amazing blue clothes.

Gina Physalia: Boy I look awesome.

Nico: Yep.

May: And I didn't get hit!

Me: Nope.

Mirage (Minicon): Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Gina Physalia: I sure do. When me and Nico were at school, we had this nasty bully named Christina Herrington, No relation to Chris Hargensen and she was the meanest bully ever. Me and Nico defended this girl from her and I would use my lightning powers on her and electrocuted her. Then I caught videos of her doing all kinds of horrible things and we got her expelled and sent to prison. Even her family disowned her in the end. She was the states problem now.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Good riddance. That bitch had it coming.

Qin: Yep.

Nico and Gina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Gina Physalia: Same here.

We later went back home.

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, the Race Minicon Team, Air Military Minicon Team, Space Minicon Team, Destruction Minicon Team, and the Emergency Minicon Team are heading to the south of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the one-hundred thirteen girls and Ets is going to rescue the one girl here, but we got bad news.

Elandra Laval's younger brother, Elijah Laval, is running loose, and he's threatening to kidnap Lincoln's kids and force him to pay $3,000,000 and he's also going to kill them as well. But, Lincoln's kids, like their father, were one step ahead of that stupid pig as they sent him running after kicking his ass and they joined Lincoln and his harem on Nico's rescue today, but he's still not going to give up and he's still going to try and kidnap them and force Lincoln to pay the $3,000,000 and kill them, Lincoln, and his harem. But, we're not going to let that happen: we're going to find out that he's $3,000,000 in debt to The Uwasa Clan, so we're going to beat that miserable swine down and hand him over to The Uwasa Clan who'll put him to work catching crabs and tuna in the rough Pacific Seas to pay off his debt, and if that moron refuses, he's going to be sunk in Tokyo Bay.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the south of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the one-hundred thirteen girls and Ets is going to rescue the one girl here, but we got bad news.

Eli: Does this have to do why your kids joined us on Nico's rescue today?

Lincoln: Yes, it does, and it's one Elandra isn't going to like. It appears her younger brother, Elijah Laval, is running loose, and from what Thunder Sparkle and the others told me, he's threatening to kidnap my kids and force me to pay $3,000,000, and knowing that he hated me all his life, he was also going to kill them as well.

Nico: So, that's who it was that?! I thought we'd never have to see that shithead again!

Me: After you and Elandra drove him out five years ago.

Lincoln: Yep. But, my kids, like their father, were one step ahead of that stupid pig as they sent him running after kicking his ass and they joined me and my harem on Nico's rescue today.

Elandra Laval: But, Old Numb Nuts is still not going to give up and he's still going to try and kidnap them and force you to pay the $3,000,000 and kill them, you, and your entire harem.

We gasped. Just then, Leon and Mamoru Ugumori contacted us on Lincoln's wrist computer.

Mamoru Ugumori: There's a reason why he wants $3,000,000. We found out that Elijah Laval owes $3,000,000 in debt to The Uwasa Clan when he took out a loan from them.

Eli: What the?! Over three million dollars in debt?!

Leon Ugumori: He's got a gambling addiction and he can't stop.

Lincoln: So, that explains it, well, he went too far trying to kidnap my kids and extort me and kill them along with me and my harem. We're going to beat that good-for-nothing down and hand him over to The Uwasa Clan.

Darren Devereaux: That's good, they'll put him to work catching crabs and tuna in the rough Pacific Seas to pay off his debt, and if that moron refuses, he's going to be sunk in Tokyo Bay.

Shinnosuke: I hope you also put that Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on him.

Lincoln: That's actually a good idea, Shinnosuke.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long midnight black hair and red headband, dark purple eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful midnight black angel wings and the Dark Type Pokemon crest on her forehead, she's dressed in a purple short-sleeved vest with white fur collar and white fur on the sleeves, black sleeveless crop top, necklace with a purple gem for the pendant, black skirt with the Dark Type Pokemon crest on the skirt, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, bats, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Dark Type Pokemon, The Elemental HEROES of Darkness, and The Destiny HEROES Duel Monsters, holstered on her back is a massive darkness greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black and purple blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the one-hundred thirteen girls Lincoln is to rescue and the one girl Ets is to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Ravenna Balthazar, Goddess of the Dark Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Darkness and The Destiny HEROES Duel Monsters.

Ravenna Balthazar: That's right, and I got the girls away from that blockhead slimebag, Elijah Laval.

?: YOU STUPID BRATS, YOU'VE RUINED MY PLAN TO GET MONEY AND KILL YOUR STUPID FATHER AND HIS WHORES!

We then saw our target, Elijah Laval, heading right for us, and boy, was he beyond mega pissed!

Sylvester: You know, I'm starting to think someone else was involved in bringing this moron back to Gotham Royal York.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You know something, you're right, and I know Elandra's going to be pissed off after we take her stupid brother down, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal

Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of

Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine

Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super

Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Shinnosuke's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze

Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Elijah Laval, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln tied Elijah Laval up in a rainbow energy straitjacket and fired gold energy blasts at him giving him the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: You're through, Elijah. (Sees the Uwasa Clan arrive) Oh, speaking of the Devil.

The Uwasa Clan along with the Ugumori Brothers arrived.

Elijah Laval: No, no! Please, don't have me killed, I don't have the money yet, I was going to get it out of them… !

Leon Ugumori: As if, you're a total liar. You were also going to kill Lincoln, his harem, and kids after you got the money.

Mamoru Ugumori: And now that you've been caught, we'll let The Uwasa Clan deal with you.

Lincoln: Hold on. I also want to add in $18,000,000 to his debt as well.

That puzzled us.

Asahi: I think I know why, he also wants Elijah to pay for the trouble he's caused to her.

Elandra Laval: Wow, I knew Lincoln still held a ton of anger towards him for making my life hell for years. But, Elijah wasn't the only one who made my life hell and I also know of the "someone" or "somebodies" Sylvester mentioned. (YELLING AT THE TOP OF HER LUNGS AND SERIOUSLY PISSED OFF) MOM! DAD! GET YOUR ASSES OUT HERE RIGHT NOW! I KNOW YOU WERE THE ONES WHO HELPED THAT PISSANT RETURN!

We then saw two pissed off figures come out, it was Elandra Laval's parents, and Lincoln fired two rainbow energy blasts that turned into handcuffs and cuffed them.

Elandra Laval: I should've known. Other than Elijah, you two were the ones who also made my life hell by favoring Elijah over me and you treated me like trash! I would've thought you would do something to stop Elijah, but no, you both had huge ambitions and groomed Elijah into your exact image and you even joined in on making my life Hell.

Mrs. Laval: Shut up, bitch!

Mr. Laval: You and that asshole ruined everything, we could've finally been rich and rid of all of you in the process!

Elandra Laval: I shouldn't be surprised that you're still like this, but know that you three have finally crossed the line. Lincoln and I will be getting married in the future, but you, you three stupid maggots will never ever be invited to my wedding, I'm also cutting all ties with you three, I don't want to be related to you ever again. I also sent the rest of the family the videos of your horrendous cruelty towards me. Your parents have disowned you, Dad, you won't be getting anything from them, same with you, Mom, your parents have also disowned you as well and you won't be getting anything from them, and Elijah's no longer their grandson.

Elijah Laval: WHAT?! They can't do this to us!

Elandra Laval: Go to Hell, Elijah!

Lincoln: And you two losers won't be getting off easy, I've also sent the videos of your cruelty to Elandra to the police. While Elijah will be paying off a $21,000,000 debt, you two are both going to prison for the rest of your lives.

The police arrived and took Elandra's parents away, and Elijah was taken to a fishing boat on the Bering Sea to catch crabs and tuna, and with the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on him, he'll be able to pay off his debt.

Lincoln: Have fun on the Bering Sea, Elijah, hope you don't get eaten alive, and you two pieces of crap parents can go rot in prison forever. (To Ravenna Balthazar) And it's so good to see you again, Ravenna.

Ravenna Balthazar: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ravenna Balthazar wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ravenna Balthazar was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ravenna Balthazar: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ravenna Balthazar's waist and hugged her, and Ravenna Balthazar is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ravenna Balthazar: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a

tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ravenna Balthazar, Goddess of the Dark Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Darkness and The Destiny HEROES Duel Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, The Occult, Witchcraft, and The Forbidden Arts. She's a very powerful master of Umbrakinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of pure darkness, summon demons, and make their nightmares come to life. She's also the strongest Dark Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a Gothic castle that looms over the Kanto Region and it also casted a dark shadow on Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was an old legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, they'll be left haunted forever as their darkest nightmares had been brought to life, and they named her The Goddess of The Dark Type Pokemon because we found out her partners are Dark Type Pokemon, and she also has the Destiny HERO and Dark Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated that cheating bug, Weevil Underwood, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with his past duels with that bug, he exposed Weevil for trying to cheat, and as a result, Weevil Underwood was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, The Dark Arts, Necromancy, The Occult, Witchcraft, and The Forbidden Arts, and even Vorya Emperyous was impressed. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath a full moon, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lynn with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Ravenna so pissed off, she used her powers and made that four-legged monstrosity's worst nightmares come to life, and she ran to her room in fright, but not before she pissed and crapped her gym shorts.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday.

May: And everything you guys heard is indeed true, she's someone no one would dare to mess with.

Ravenna Balthazar: That's correct, and I heard Team Rocket finally paid the price for their misdeeds.

Lincoln: That's right, with the exception of Jessie, James, and Meowth getting canned before the battle against Team Rocket and have since joined us.

Ravenna Balthazar: Serves Giovanni right.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you're here, Ravenna.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Ravenna Balthazar's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ravenna Balthazar: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ravenna Balthazar with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ravenna Balthazar: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ravenna Balthazar.

Ravenna Balthazar had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ravenna Balthazar's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ravenna Balthazar had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the one-hundred thirteen girls Lincoln is to rescue and the one girl Ets is to rescue, and when Lincoln saw the one-hundred thirteen girls, he immediately recognized them, the one-hundred thirteen girls Lincoln is to rescue are Airi, Akane, Akari, Ako, Arisu, Aru, Asuna, Atsuko, Ayane, Azusa, Cherino, Chihiro, Chinatsu, Chise, Eimi, Fubuki, Fuuka, Hanae, Hanako, Hare, Haruka, Haruna, Hasumi, Hatsune Miku, Hibiki, Hifumi, Himari, Hina, Hinata, Hiyori, Hoshino, Ichika, Iori, Iroha, Izumi, Izuna, Junko, Juri, Kaede, Kaho, Kanna, Karin, Kasumi, Kayoko, Kazusa, Kikyou, Kirino, Koharu, Kokona, Kotama, Kotori, Koyuki, Maki, Mari, Marina, Mashiro, Megu, Meru, Michiru, Midori, Mika, Mimori, Mina, Mine, Minori, Misaka Mikoto, Misaki, Miyako, Miyu, Moe, Momiji, Momoi, Mutsuki, Nagisa, Natsu, Neru, Noa, Nodoka, Nonomi, Pina, Reisa, Renge, Rumi, Saki, Sakurako, Saori, Saten Ruiko, Saya, Sena, Serika, Serina, Shigure, Shimiko, Shiroko, Shizuko, Shokuhou Misaki, Shun, Sumire, Suzumi, Toki, Tomoe, Tsubaki, Tsukuyo, Tsurugi, Ui, Utaha, Wakamo, Yoshimi, Yukari, Yuuka, and Yuzu from Blue Archive, Aina Winchester, Shinohara Mari, Kasumigaoka Rika, and Nanase Mai from Taimanin, and Shizuku from Dead or

Alive.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Akane, Akari, Ako, Arisu, Aru, Asuna, Atsuko, Ayane, Azusa, Cherino, Chihiro, Chinatsu, Chise, Eimi, Fubuki, Fuuka, Hanae, Hanako, Hare, Haruka, Haruna, Hasumi, Hatsune Miku, Hibiki, Hifumi, Himari, Hina, Hinata, Hiyori, Hoshino, Ichika, Iori, Iroha, Izumi, Izuna, Junko, Juri, Kaede, Kaho, Kanna, Karin, Kasumi, Kayoko, Kazusa, Kikyou, Kirino, Koharu, Kokona, Kotama, Kotori, Koyuki, Maki, Mari, Marina, Mashiro, Megu, Meru, Michiru, Midori, Mika, Mimori, Mina, Mine, Minori, Misaka Mikoto, Misaki, Miyako, Miyu, Moe, Momiji, Momoi, Mutsuki, Nagisa, Natsu, Neru, Noa, Nodoka, Nonomi, Pina, Reisa, Renge, Rumi, Saki, Sakurako, Saori, Saten Ruiko, Saya, Sena, Serika, Serina, Shigure, Shimiko, Shiroko, Shizuko, Shokuhou Misaki, Shun, Sumire, Suzumi, Toki, Tomoe, Tsubaki, Tsukuyo, Tsurugi, Ui, Utaha, Wakamo, Yoshimi, Yukari, Yuuka, and Yuzu from Blue Archive, Aina Winchester, Shinohara Mari, Kasumigaoka Rika, and Nanase Mai from Taimanin, and Shizuku from Dead or Alive.

Nicole: (GASPS) That's a total of one-hundred thirteen girls, that's the largest group of girls you rescued from that bastard.

And when Ets saw the one girl, he immediately recognized her, the girl is Digitan.

Ets: And that's Digitan, so that's… !

Nico: One-hundred fourteen girls!

CLANG!

My jaw fell to the floor and Eli closed it. Then, when Digitan saw who it was that saved her from Elijah Laval, she ran up to Ets and kissed him.

Nicole: Looks like Ets got his reward after rescuing her from Elandra's stupid brother.

Lincoln: And from her rotten parents. Are you girls okay?

Akane: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Akane and the other one-hundred twelve girls saw who it was that saved them from Elijah Laval, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid,

Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra

Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross

straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-

shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Akane: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made one-hundred twelve clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Akane: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, one-hundred thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Akane, Akari, Ako, Arisu, Aru, Asuna, Atsuko, Ayane, Azusa, Cherino, Chihiro, Chinatsu, Chise, Eimi, Fubuki, Fuuka, Hanae, Hanako, Hare, Haruka, Haruna, Hasumi, Hatsune Miku, Hibiki, Hifumi, Himari, Hina, Hinata, Hiyori, Hoshino, Ichika, Iori, Iroha, Izumi, Izuna, Junko, Juri, Kaede, Kaho, Kanna, Karin, Kasumi, Kayoko, Kazusa, Kikyou, Kirino, Koharu, Kokona, Kotama, Kotori, Koyuki, Maki, Mari, Marina, Mashiro, Megu, Meru, Michiru, Midori, Mika, Mimori, Mina, Mine, Minori, Misaka Mikoto, Misaki, Miyako, Miyu, Moe, Momiji, Momoi, Mutsuki, Nagisa, Natsu, Neru, Noa, Nodoka, Nonomi, Pina, Reisa, Renge, Rumi, Saki, Sakurako, Saori, Saten Ruiko, Saya, Sena, Serika, Serina, Shigure, Shimiko, Shiroko, Shizuko, Shokuhou Misaki, Shun, Sumire, Suzumi, Toki, Tomoe, Tsubaki, Tsukuyo, Tsurugi, Ui, Utaha, Wakamo, Yoshimi, Yukari, Yuuka, Yuzu, Aina Winchester, Shinohara Mari, Kasumigaoka Rika, Nanase Mai, and Shizuku with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Elandra Laval's younger brother, Elijah Laval.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that asshole down and Lincoln tying him up and giving him the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse and sending him to the Uwasa Clan to work off his $3,000,000 debt along with an $18,000,000 debt Lincoln put on him, and also, sending Elandra's equally despicable parents to prison, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ravenna Balthazar have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Elandra's parents were responsible for bringing that pissant back to Gotham Royal York!

Lincoln: They also had a hand in making Elandra's life a nightmare, and they also hated me for always being there for her, and I hated them for treating her like trash and a punching bag.

Nico: Well, now Elijah will be away paying off his $21,000,000 debt, and his parents will be spending the rest of their lives in prison.

Me: You said a mouthful.

Just as Lincoln said, Elijah Laval is now on a boat catching fish in the Bering Sea catching fish and crabs to pay off his $21,000,000 debt: $3,000,000 for the loans he took out from the Uwasa Clan and $18,000,000 for compensation for putting Elandra through Hell for years, and with the Gessius Flores Vengeance Curse on him, he'll be able to pay off the debt, and as for the parents, they were found guilty of abusing Elandra for years, and the judge gave them the maximum sentence: life in prison without parole, and the rest of the family cut all ties with Elandra's parents and brother.

* * *

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Elijah Laval, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ravenna Balthazar saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ravenna Balthazar: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet

plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ravenna, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ravenna Balthazar: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ravenna Balthazar: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Scylla, Horror of The Deep and Charybdis, The Ceaseless Whirlpool from SMITE.

Lincoln: Scylla and Charybdis from SMITE, I should've known those two would show up here.

Athena (SMITE): These two are monsters who terrorized many sailors and destroyed ships at sea, and they still desire to slake their thirst for blood.

Lincoln: I won't allow that to go on any further, they must be stopped now.

We flew out of The World Tree Estate and Lincoln fired rainbow energy blasts at Scylla and Charybdis which hit them as we landed.

Scylla (SMITE): Look, more victims.

Charybdis (SMITE): Team Loud Phoenix Storm, we will enjoy hearing your screams before we take our revenge on Olympus.

Lincoln: Not a chance in Hell, Charybdis, this is where you and Scylla die.

Scylla summoned her hounds to attack, but Lincoln fired a bolt of lightning into the air, and a fierce storm raged and it rained down bolts of lightning electrocuting the hounds and Scylla and Charybdis and they were knocked down. Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed them into Scylla and Charybdis and he began absorbing them and he and all of us began assimilating their powers and abilities.

Then, when Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, all that was left of Scylla and Charybdis were their clothes, and he sent their souls to The Black Gates. Suddenly, a beam of light shined down, and we saw another gold belt descend into Lincoln's hand, this time, it had the symbol of The Greeks for the belt buckle: it was The Belt of Olympus.

Persephone (SMITE): The Belt of Olympus, it's another ancient artifact this time, imbued with all the powers of the Greek Gods of SMITE.

Suddenly, The Belt of Olympus merged with Lincoln's Belt of Elemental Bravery.

Lincoln: Incredible.

We then returned home and continued our workouts.

Me: I don't even have any words to say though, it's really incredible that Lincoln's now getting the belts from the Pantheon of Gods and Goddesses from the world of SMITE.

Nico: So far, he's gotten the Belt of The Great Old Ones, The Belt of Camelot, and now, The Belt of Olympus.

Lincoln: That's right. There are sixteen pantheons of gods in SMITE: Arthurian, Babylonian, Celtic, Chinese, Egyptian, Great Old Ones, Greek, Hindu, Japanese, Maya, Norse, Polynesian, Roman, Slavic, Voodoo, and Yoruba, so far, I've gotten the belts from Arthurian mythology, Greek mythology, and The Cthulhu Mythos.

Me: Now, all that's left are belts from the Babylonian, Celtic, Chinese, Egyptian, Hindu, Japanese, Maya, Norse, Polynesian, Roman, Slavic, Voodoo, and Yoruba pantheons, this is going to be one amazing treasure hunt for you, Lincoln.

Eli: And a huge task in you uniting the Gods of SMITE.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One are heading to Everbay Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Missy: Wow, so this is Everbay Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Missy, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, fourteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One are in your harem, Linky.

Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Crash, Tink, Missy, Veronica, Lydia, Tekina Hitsuji A.K.A. Cotton Tail, Mikondo Bahari, Red Sun, Kat and Ana, Simulator Paralyzer, Simulator Elita-One, Simulator Animated Elita-One, and Simulator Live Action Elita-One, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for Smolder, Eli and Chloe's 2nd mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Chloe, Smolder, and Eli? Besides Yusei, Gingka, Cheese, Princess Luna, Ikki Tenryou, Poromon, and Poliwag?

Xaldin: I'll go.

Baihumon: So will I.

Girl Jordan: And me and Leeli will go too.

May: Same here with me.

Sakura Knudson: I'll go too. I want to get some action in.

Me: Okay sis.

Nico: Okay. Lets go.

We were off.

---

We arrived.

Daichi: Hey guys!

Smolder: Guys, this is Yusei and Gingka.

Yusei: Hey there. Yusei Fudo, leader of the Signers.

Gingka: Gingka Hagane, Beyblading champion.

Daichi: Awesome to meet you all.

Princess Luna: I am Princess Luna, the Princess of the Night.

Ikki Tneryou: I'm Ikki Tenryou. Chloe's now my girlfriend.

Xaldin: I'm Xaldin the Whirlwind Lancer.

Baihumon: I'm Baihumon the Sovereign Digimon of the West.

Girl Jordan: I'm Jordan Rosato but everyone calls me Girl Jordan.

Leeli: I'm Leeli Wingfeather.

May: And I'm May, Nico's wife.

Sakura Knudson: And I'm Sakura Knudson, J.D.'s twin sister.

Daichi: Oh wow! Awesome to meet you all. Poromon, Poliwag!? Wow!

They jumped into his arms.

Poromon: Awesome to see you Daichi!

Poliwag: Yeah you're looking great!

Daichi: How have you two been?

Poromon: Awesome!

Poliwag: Great to see you too.

Nico: They are happy to see you too.

Cheese: Yes.

Me: Oh and this little guy is Cheese.

Daichi: The funny imaginary friend.

Me: He's funny too.

Baihumon: He sure is.

Daichi: Baihumon, are there other Sovereigns like you?

Baihumon: There's 4 others like me. I'm the Sovereign Digimon of the West.

Me: He is for Byakko the White Tiger of the West.

Nico: Yep. Ebonwumon is the Sovereign Digimon for Genbu the Black Tortoise of the North.

May: Azulongmon is the Sovereign Digimon for Seiryu the Azure Dragon of the East.

Me: Zhuqiaomon is the Sovereign Digimon for Suzaku the Vermillion Phoenix of the South.

Eli: And Huanglongmon is the Sovereign Digimon for Huanglong the Golden Dragon at the Center.

Daichi: Wow! That is amazing!

Me: Yep.

Daichi: Well, I'm really looking forward to when I meet the rest of-

POINK!

Daichi was interrupted by Cheese poking a carrot into him.

Cheese: I! FOUND! A! CARROT!

Daichi: Hey!

Me: Cheese!

May grabbed him.

Me: Cheese is an idiot. He has a brain the size of an amoeba and he has a really awesome and funny habit of annoying the crap out of bad guys.

Eli: It's true. And we love him.

Asuna: Wow!

Sakura Knudson: Yeah she is cool. Except she's the leader of Team Fairy Wind. They are like us on Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Wataru Kazama: Wow! That is cool!

Me: Yep.

Daichi: And what was your life like before that?

Chloe: I always liked hanging out with my siblings. Also we were in college and studying hard. Then when our mother disappeared we went to try and find her.

Me: Ugly story.

Chloe Bolton: Yeah. It was.

Me: What Paradigm was doing was REALLY fucking around with the laws of mother nature.

Chloe: And I was the laziest of my sisters before I got Gene Slammed.

Daichi: You were?

Chloe: Yeah I liked to stay in bed mostly.

Nico: It's true. Her male counterpart Clint is the same way.

Eli: It's true.

Daichi: Wow that is amazing.

Nico: Has there been any trouble since the last visit?

Daichi: Well a bunch of drug makers are running around destroying everything in their path.

Me: That's the Drug gang that the mascots sabotaged earlier this morning. The Bloodheart Gang. I've been after those guys for a long time but I never got the opportunity to bring them down. The Mascots saved me the trouble.

Asuna: Oh man! I've heard of them. They are dangerous!

Me: Yep.

Nico: What about any enemies of yours?

The alarm went off.

We saw that it was ZAIGORG!

---

Long ago, Zaigorg was sealed away by a team of ancient giants (including an alternate Tiga) in the ancient Baradhi ruins in Area A2 and he stayed that way until a greedy treasure hunter named Carlos Kurosaki took the ball that sealed the monster, believing it to be a priceless treasure, and unintentionally freed the monster from its prison. After rampaging throughout the countryside near the ruins, he was immediately met with opposition by Ultraman X, but he held the upper hand against him due to his mace hand and tough hide. X then transformed into his Exceed X form to try to relinquish all of the negative energy from the monster with his Exceed X Slash, but Zaigorg batted him away with his tail at the last minute and fired his Bloody Flooding at him, causing Daichi to separate from X, the Ultra to break down, and his X Devizer infected, preventing him from transforming. With that chore done, Zaigorg burrowed underground to fight another day.

Zaigorg travelled underground and reappeared in Area S-2 to destroy Carlos Communications and the stone that imprisoned him in the first place to avoid being imprisoned ever again. Once again, the monster was met with opposition after being forced to emerge from underground thanks to Cyber Gomora and he had to deal with him and the Xio Musketty systems. After enduring attacks from the powered vehicles (With Red King and King Joe powered attacks), the cybernetic monsters' attacks, and the electrical field meant to contain him, Zaigorg used his spines to defeat Cyber Gomora and summon his minions, Gorg Antlar and Gorg Fire Golza, at the same time. With those obstacles taken care of, all three of them proceeded to rampage throughout Tokyo but Xio refused to give up and continued to attack him from both the air and the ground, but even when having his mouth stuffed with cotton candy, Zaigorg just kept on rampaging throughout the night with his minions.

But suddenly, the three of them came face to face with not only the recently revived Ultraman X but also Ultraman and Tiga, the Ultras who sealed him in the first place. The two forces then collided with each other in an all out brawl with the Ultras received assistance from Xio. While Antlar and Golza were destroyed by Tiga and Ultraman respectively, X countered Zaigorg's techniques with his own and seemingly destroyed the monstrosity with the Xanadium Beam. He then got back up, revealed his chest mouth and tendrils, and used them to suck the energy out of all three Ultras to become stronger, all the while sending five Tsurugi Demaagas to major cities all across the planet.

Just when all hope seemed lost for Daichi and the others, the Cyber

Cards of Ultraman and Tiga appeared in front of Daichi and he loaded them with his X Deviser, turning them into the the X Beta Capsule and X Sparklence respectively, and combining them to form the Beta Spark and debuted his new Beta Spark Armor. X used his new powers to gain the upper hand over Zaigorg by cutting off his tendrils and his mace hand and even using his Cyber Wings to give Ultramen Zero, Max, Nexus, Victory, and Ginga (who were somehow transformed from their Cyber Card forms) the strength they needed to kill all the Demaagas they fought. Zaigorg then prepared to fire a more powerful Hell's Relieve from his chest mouth as a last resort, but X survived the attack without a scratch and fired his Beta Spark Arrow at the ancient monstrosity's chest, ending his reign of terror for good.

---

Nico: WHOA! Zaigorg!

Eli: I remember him!

Me: He was ugly!

Daichi: Lets get him!

We were off!

---

We were flying.

Chloe: I'll get changed into something comfortable

She snapped her fingers and was in her brown jumpsuit.

Daichi: Nice jumpsuit!

Chloe: Thanks.

We saw ZAIGORG!

Me: There he is!

Nico: HE IS UGLY!

Eli: We're going to need some heavy Kaiju power! GODZILLA!

Daichi: Godzilla!?

A FAMILIAR ROAR WAS HEARD AND OUT CAME GODZILLA!

(GODZILLA THEME PLAYS)

Godzilla: (ROARS)

Zaigora roared when he saw him!

We saw the Drug Dealers too!

Drug Dealer: You pipsqueaks think you can come into OUR house and blow it up?!

Poromon: Oh that was just the start! Here's this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted the Drug Dealers all over!

Godzilla: So Zaigora is here! Then this will be good.

Eli: Yeah! Lets get him!

Daichi: That's Amazing that Eli knows Godzilla!

Me: He's knows ALL the Kaiju.

Godzilla fired an Atomic Ray blast and it hit Zaigora and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

The explosions even blasted the Drug Dealers left and right and killed many of them!

Chloe concentrated and then groaned as she held her head in pain. A drug dealer pointed his gun at her while this was happening.

Poliwag slapped the gun out of his hands and Godzilla fired an Atomic Ray blast and it hit Zaigorg and exploded more!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Then out of an explosion arose Chloe as JABETTE!

Jabette: JAWSOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Daichi: COOL! Time to team up! ULTRAMAN X!

He turned into ULTRAMAN X!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Jabette bit the Drug Dealer's arms off!

Zaigorg fired a laser blast at Godzilla and it hit him and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM

But the blast didn't make Godzilla flinch!

Godzilla roared.

Eli: Is that all you got!?

Jabette got the remains of her jumpsuit off

RIP!

She blasted the drug dealers all over!

Zaigorg fired a laser blast and Godzilla fired an Atomic Ray and the blasts collided and Godzilla's blast overtook it and then it hit Zaigorg and exploded with incredible power!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion pushed Zaigorg back.

Godzilla fired more Atomic Blasts and it hit him Zaigorg and exploded more all over!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM! !
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRAABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He was REALLY BLASTED all over!

Ultraman X: Wow! What power!

Yusei: I SUMMON STARDUST DRAGON!

He summoned his signature monster.

Yusei got out his Astroswitch for Mysterio and flicked it and summoned Numerous Soldier Heartless Robots and they kicked and bashed numerous Drug Dealers!

Yusei: Stardust Dragon attack! COSMIC FLARE!

It fired a star flare blast and blasted the Drug Dealers!

Then a figure came and it was a girl with green hair and red eyes and had black clothes and black angel wings and had a tiara with Terraspin on it.

Me: (GASP) Tearja Terraspin!

Tearja Terraspin: Awesome to see you again J.D. (GRUNT) Let me help some!

She fired a wave of wind and blew them into some trees and many drug dealers got impaled on the branches.

Nico: The Embodiment of Terraspin!

Me: Yep. Tearja is half Geochelone Aerio.

Nico: Wow!

Tearja's body turned into a shell shape as she dashes forward, ramming into Xaldin in the process.

KRASMASH!

Xaldin was knocked down and he had a nasty lump on his head!

Xaldin: (Dazed) Hey anybody get the number of that heartless truck that hit me?

I fired an electron energy blast and injected her with the antidote.

Me: GEEZ! That must've hurt!

Eli: No kidding! OUCH!

Godzilla: He sure got hit hard!

Zaigorg roared and Godzilla hit him with his tail and bashed him down.

Tearja Terraspin: (GRUNT) It's hard to fight!

?: (ECHOING) TERA BLASTER!

A massive blast of lightning hit Tearja and knocked her down.

AncientBeetlemon came!

Me: AncientBeetlemon!? Whoa!

AncientBeetlemon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun started.

Nico: Lei Ancient Beetle!? Whoa!

AncientBeetlemon: Awesome to see you again Nico!

Xaldin: Sorry about this!

He fired waves of tornadoes with his spears and blasted her down.

Godzilla: Looks like Zaigorg is really losing it.

Ultraman X: Lets finish him.

They fired an Atomic Ray blast and an X Blast and the blasts hit Zaigorg and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Zaigorg you have failed this world!

He was back to a Spark Doll and I caught it.

Me: YEAH!

Lei reverted back and was a girl with yellow and purple hair and had purple eyes and had purple clothes and had purple angel wings and had AncientBeetlemon on her forehead and on her skirt and on her arm was the Thunder Frontier Kanji and along her arm was a nasty looking lightning shape scar.

Lei Ancient Beetle: I'm ready for this!

She fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted the Drug Dealers.

Baihumon charged at her and rammed her.

She was cured.

Tearja Terraspin: (GROAN) What happened?

Me: You'll be okay. We still got the drug dealers.

Gingka: Lets get them!

Baihumon got out his Astroswitch for Stratos and fired a wave of wind and blasted them all over.

Gingka got out his Astroswitch for King Slug and fired energy blasts and blasted them.

Girl Jordan got out her Astroswitch for Cargill and fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Leeli got out her Astroswitch for Icy Angel and fired waves of icy arrows and blasted them.

May got out her Astroswitch for Loki and fired energy blasts and froze the Drug Dealers.

Princess Luna got out her Astroswitch for Hades Beast Spectre and fired waves of darkness and blasred the Drug Dealers.

Ikki got out his Astroswitch for Lady Beetle and he fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Sakura Knudson: Time to feel the fire of hate!

She flicked the switch for The Kisenian Soldier and fired a wave of energy and it sucked the Drug Dealers dry of energy and wee got a rush of incredible energy! Daichi was enveloped in a vortex of rainbow fire and was stronger than ever!

Daichi: WHOA!

A Drug Dealer fired his gun at Poromon!

BANG! ZING!

But the bullet bounced off the rainbow auras we had!

Poromon: Nice try!

I fired a laser vision blast and melted the gun!

We blasted the rest of the thugs and tied them up!

We were loading them into a huge police transport brought in by Sheila.

Poliwag: You dirtclods have failed this world!

Poromon: You deserve to rot in jail!

Jabette: Time for me to revert back.

She snapped her fingers and was back to normal and had her normal clothes on.

Chloe: That was fun.

Eli: It sure was.

Lei Ancient Beetle: I agree too.

Me: Yeah. Whoa that's a nasty scar! What happened?

Lei Ancient Beetle: I got struck by lightning and it hit me in the arm.

Eli: OUCH!

Me: YIKES!

Daichi: That must have hurt!

Lei Ancient Beetle: It did. I had no idea what hit me.

Me: You never know until it's too late. It hits you at 220 million miles per hour and packs 1,000,000,000 volts of electricity and is over 50,000˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: Yeah.

Lei Ancient Beetle: That's right.

Me: Yep. What's your favorite memory of Nico?

Lei Ancient Beetle: When me and Nico were in science class and we invented a lightning powered storage unit. Stores 10 years worth of electricity from one lightning strike.

Me: Wow! That is an amazing way to store power. Especially when the power goes out.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Lei hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Lei Ancient Beetle: Same here.

---

We later came back home.

Lola: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told them all about it.

Qin: WOW! That was cool!

Xenia: It sure was.

Nico: Next time, Anchor, Sir Toasty, Baron Mordo, Devon, Juni Cortez, and Whenua should come with us

Me: Awesome!

Juni Cortez: Yeah!

Whenua: Looking forward to it.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Krusty then came in.

Krusty: HEY HEY KIDDIES! (GOOFY LAUGHTER!)

Me: Hey Krusty!

Krusty: I've got an awesome new Itchy and Scratchy Cartoon for you all to see.

Sailor Jupiter: What is it?

Krusty: It's an amazing cartoon! Watch this.

He put it on.

It was called THE THING! ITCHY AND SCRATCHY STYLE!

Three Versions of Itchy were Kate Lloyd, MacReady and Childs.

Itchy Kate was crying about her horrible experience in Thule Station. Itchy MacReady was comforting her.

Later Scratchy Clark took a dog into the kennel and then we saw THE DOG TURN INTO THE DOG THING AND IT WAS HORRIFYING! ITCHY MACREADY SOUNDED THE ALARM AND THEY SAW THE HORROR OF THE THING AND IT WAS GRUESOME! CHILDS ITCHY BURNED IT!

Then Norris Scratchy had a heart attack! In the infirmary Scratchy Copper tried to revive him but then Norris' chest opened up and bit off Copper's arms! Then Norris thing was born and Kate and MacReady burned him! BART AND LISA LAUGHED!

Kate burned the spider head.

Then the blood test came. Then Kate and Mac tested everyone. Then Palmer Scratchy was tested and then it shrieked and Palmer Thing Revealed itself and killed Windows Scratchy and MacReady burned them both!

In the Old Storage Room they were setting up explosives and then Nauls Scratchy and Garry Scratchy vanished. Kate and Mac wondered where they were. Then the floor bursted open and a tentacle grabbed the detonation plunger and out came BLAIR THING WITH NAULS AND GARRY ATTACHED TO HIM! THEN OUT CAME A DOG CREATURE FROM IT!

Kate and Mac threw dynamate and ran and blew up the whole place and it was on fire! Then they all shared a beer as the cartoon was done!

THE END!

WE ALL WERE LAUGHING!

Nico: (LAUGHS) WOW!

Sailor Mercury: Well, I'll be.

Kate Lloyd: That was awesome!

MacReady: It was well made!

Childs: That is exactly like what happened with us.

Me: Boy no shit! Krusty that was awesome!

Demolishor: How'd you come up with this?

Krusty: I got the idea for it from a video I saw on YouTube and figured why not base it off that.

Me: That was cool!

Nico: That was awesome Krusty! Well done!

Krusty: Thanks guys

Kate: This didn't scare me at all.

Me: No it didn't.

?: Boy that was a funny one!

We saw a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and purple angel wings and had a tiara with Armored Armadillo on it.

Arlene Armadillo: Arlene Armadillo, Embodiment of Armored Armadillo.

Me: Awesome!

Devon: Awesome to see you again Arlene!

Casey: Same here. Been a while.

Arlene Armadillo: It sure has Casey and Devon

Highbrow: How did you meet Casey and Devon?

Arlene Armadillo: I met Casey in the pizza shop and he taught me many of his moves in the power of the Animal Spirits. My spirit as you can guess is the Armadillo.

Nico: Cool!

Isabel: Tha symbolizes that you thrive in Self Defense and live life to the fullest.

Arlene Armadillo: That's right. And I met Devon when he and the rangers were battling Burnertron.

Nico: Cool!

Devon: She really let him have it.

Nico: Nice! Would you like to join us?

Arlene Armadillo: I would be honored.

Suddenly, Lincoln got a message on his wrist computer: there's a race taking place on Heatblast's home planet of Pyros.

Lincoln: Whoa, guys, take a look.

We saw the message.

Me: Awesome, we got a race on Heatblast's home planet of Pyros.

Selina Almenara: Aw, too bad it's not on my home.

Lincoln: Sorry, Selina, maybe next time.

Nico: Let's get our cars ready!

Trent: Now that you mention it, you guys never used an Armadillo Spirit.

Casey: That's because have so many spirits that we can't use them all.

Me: Ah. That makes sense.

Nico: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Phil Billings, the corrupt Plumber that Ben and his family dealt with in the past, and he's come back for revenge. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and this is one villain we're not going to like in the slightest: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Phil Billings, the corrupt Plumber that Ben and his family dealt with in the past, and he's come back for revenge.

Ben: What?! Oh, not him again!

Gwen T.: This isn't good.

Nico: Ben, what can you tell us about him?

Ben: It's not good.

Ben told us about Phil Billings, and needless to say, many of us got pissed off.

---

Phil Billings is an antagonist in the Ben 10 series. He was a friend of Max. He was also a plumber but he retired and stole the Null Void Projector and began releasing aliens and capturing them to make a profit.

In the original series, he was voiced by Robert Patrick, who also played the T-1000 in Terminator 2: Judgement Day, Mr. Lisp in Spy Kids, Ray Schenkel in Law & Order: Special Victims Unit, Rome in The Marine, Colonel Merton Bell in NCIS, The Skiptracer in Identity Thief, White Dragon in Peacemaker and Lieter Greenbox in SWAT Kats: The Radical Squadron. In Ben 10: Omniverse, he was voiced by Rob Paulsen.

Phil met Max when they joined the Plumbers. They went on numerous missions together. In one of their missions, they encountered Vilgax who tried to steal nuclear warheads but the attempt was foiled by Max. Later on, Phil retired and stole the Null Void Projector to get rich off it by releasing the alien from the Null Void. He eventually maintained good public image and was paid lots of money.

As year went by, Phil has been scamming several hotel owners into paying him by releasing aliens causing alien attacks and has been staying in expensive hotels. When he was recapturing one of the aliens, he encountered Ripjaw (Ben using the Omnitrix). Ben caught the alien and leaves his alien form. After the alien was captured, Phil meets Max again and is happy to see him. He later offers Max to join the Plumbers again but he declined it and replied that he's retired. Phil learned of the Omnitrix when Ben turned into Wildmutt to stop the Vulcapons from going loss. It failed but Phil kept the Vulcapons from going out of control using a sonic pitch whistle and defeated with the help of Max and Ben. He asks Max again to be partners to be partners again but Max was reluctant.

He invited the Tennysons to his hotel room for dinner. Max was suspicious and wondered how much the hotel room cost but Phil ignores it and asks Ben and Max to join him to reestablish the

Plumbers. Max finds it strange that three aliens appear in the town in one day and goes out to investigate. Phil followed Max and thinks that Max knows what's wrong. Max went to Mt. Rushmore and found the Null Void Projector gone. He found out Phil was using it to release the aliens they captured years ago and recaptured for his own profit. Phil admits he wasn't surprised for Max to figure out his intentions soon and releases an alien to kill Max. He plans to tell the Max's grandkids to join the Plumbers but Ben arrives as XLR8 and fights the alien. He also figured out Phil's plan and Phil escapes in his car, taking the Null Void Projector. Ben and Max track Phil and follows him using the RV.

Gwen snuck into Phil's car and sees the Projector. She tries to grab it but Phil sees it using his rearview mirror and grabs it. Phil sets the car on auto-pilot and fights with Gwen. The car later crashed and Phil told Ben to join him but refuses. Phil uses the Null Void Projector but it hits the mirror and reflects on Phil, sending him to the Null Void.

Five Years Prior to Omniverse

Once, Phil was captured by Dr. Psychobos, Malware, and Khyber, who forcefully used him as a guinea pig for the Nemetrix 's test run against Ben as Terroranchula. However, the test failed miserably, due to the fact that sapient life forms, like humans, cannot handle the savage mindset of the Nemetrix predators. Shortly thereafter, Phil was sent back to the Null Void by Dr. Psychobos.

Omniverse

Phil later appears in "Max's Monster" as a Terroranchula hybrid. It is revealed that Phil no longer lives in his human body, as a result of the Nemetrix's side effects. Phil faked that he suffers from his mutation but the opposite of this was revealed soon. Phil attempted to use Ben's electrically powered transformations as power sources as well as the Nosedeenians in Undertown, but was sent back to the Null Void by Max.

Sometime after that, he joined the Rooters.

Phil returned in "The Rooters of All Evil" along with the other

Rooters.

In "Weapon XI: Part 2", he was defeated by Argit when he scared Argit enough to shoot all his quills at him, knocking him out. His Plumber commission was been revoked by the Magistrata, in violation of his plumber mission. This left him stranded in the Null Void along with the other Rooters.

---

We were shocked!

Me: (GROWLS) That bastard, how dare he!

Lincoln: We should have him put in The Masters of Evil and give him the memo that Vilgax is finally dead and gone forever.

Nico: Good idea.

Me: (GROWLS)

Lincoln: J.D.

Me: (Sighs) Okay, Lincoln. I'll take your word for it.

Lincoln: Thank you.

Me: Besides he deserves another chance.

Nico: Good call.

The Previous group came.

Katnappe: Can me, Number 7, Zs'Skayr, Dark Spicer, Waffle Woman, Roquefort, Common Cold, Technus and Salami Swami go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Me: The next race is going to be a hot one. It's going to be on the planet Pyros.

Dark Spicer: OOH! Heatblast's home planet! Nice!

Xenia: Yeah!

I looked at Max Tennyson.

Me: Max are you alright?

Max Tennyson: I'm alright. It's just that I'm just still upset that my old plumber friend became like this.

Me: I know Max. It's hard but you got to at least give him another shot and the best way to do that is to tell him that Vilgax is dead as well as many interstellar enemies and he can get a good job in the M.O.E.

Nico: Yeah.

Max Tennyson: You're right. I'll give him another chance.

Me: Good.

Reflector: Boss, which gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Burn Rooster next.

Me: OOH!

Ed: CHICKEN!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) You got Lumpy going!

Qin: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Shika Madou, one of the primary antagonists of Seraph of the End, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Shika Madou, and he's coming here to destroy us.

Me: (GASPS) Oh God, I've heard of Shika.

Lincoln: So have the girls in my harem from Seraph of the End, Shika is the oldest and first ever vampire, the progenitor and creator of the vampires.

Misty Zephyr: Her true form is a six-winged angel, but he desires to take revenge on God. So, we need to take her down and Lincoln's going to absorb him.

Lincoln: Right, Misty.

Me: Absorbing the progenitor and creator of the vampires from Seraph of the End? If you did that, that'll increase your vampiric powers by a massive degree.

Nico: Well, we saw that Lincoln has the ability to turn criminals and thugs into vampires when he drains them completely dry of blood. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to another race, this time, it's on Heatblast's planet of Pyros.

Lincoln: And we're going to take down Phil Billings and send him to Vypra, and once we get done with him, you're next, Shika Madou.

Misty Zephyr: The suffering you've caused since the dawn of history can never be healed, but it'll end with you dying, fallen Seraphim.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into our cars and headed out through a portal that led to Pyros for an awesome race and we're also going to battle Phil

Billings and take him down and send him to Vypra, and once we got done with the corrupt Plumber, Lincoln and Misty Zephyr along with me are going to destroy Shika Madou, the progenitor and creator of the vampires of Seraph of the End.

We were off to the planet Pyros

---

We arrived at the planet Pyros and we were in the garage.

Me: WOW!

Camie: So this is Pyros! It's REALLY HOT!

Nico: No kidding!

Alan Albright: It's cool that we're on the home planet of my Pyronite Heritage.

Xenia: Yeah. Good thing that this garage has powerful air conditioning.

Zs'Skayr: It's still hot even though Vypra removed my weakness!

Nico: I know!

Me: But also Pyros is not a sun. It's a Volcano Planet.

Zs'Skayr: True.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: It's like Mustafar.

Sakura Knudson: It's amazing though.

Icepick: My name might be Icepick but I don't shoot actual ice!

Me: We know.

I looked at the route of the race and it was a race down a massive inferno canyon and the finish line was on the other side of a huge lava lake as big as the Continental United States.

Nico: WOW! That is a big lava lake.

Me: Perfect for us to carry out the battle there.

Camie: Wow! Are our cars can hold up on these temperatures?

Me: Don't worry. Our racers can handle temperatures over 75,000˚Fahrenheit.

Nico: Wow! So they are now completely lava proof.

Camie: Cool!

Varie: That is cool.

Waffle Woman: (to Savannah Nephthys) I hope the sister of yours who hates Icky Vicky appears next.

Savannah Nephthys: That's Calida Nephthys. And she will appear soon.

Me: Okay.

Savannah Nephthys: You realize that Flip was the one who killed my sister.

Skullgrin: Well, God knows how many kids Icky Vicky killed.

Me: She is 100 times worse than Opaline.

Timmy Turner: Good thing I wished for her to be nice and we separated her.

Me: You sure did.

Camie: I like that version of Vicky. She is cool.

Me: I agree.

Savannah Nephthys: Also I forgot to mention that me and my sisters in my cult, we go after specifically chosen targets. I picked Flip. And also Calida picked Icky Vicky.

Nico: Oh I get it. That's understandable.

Laney: It sure is.

Nico: That makes perfect sense too.

Varie: Yep.

Technus: How long until the vehicles are ready?

Me: Actually they are ready now!

We got to the starting line!

Fangry: Here we are at the starting line

We got ready.

Nico: We're ready.

Me: Yep.

We got in our cars.

Billy Natson: AND Welcome to another amazing and awesome day in racing history. Hello I'm Billy Natson and WHEW! Man we are feeling hot today and ready for some action. We're on the volcanic planet of Pryos, the home planet of Heatblast and we're going to race across this amazing volcanic landscape and it's infernally hot! WOW! With us we have our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their archenemies in the Masters of Evil and we can tell they are ready for an amazing race! You ready for some fun!?

WE CHEERED!

Me: We're ready for this this Billy!

Billy Natson: Love that racing spirit!

Salami Swami: (India Accent) I'm ready to go!

Me: YEAH!

Billy Natson: Then lets get this race underway!

Nico: YEAH!

We were ready!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready for action!

Krysta: (GETS OUT GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We had looks of determination on our faces!

Krysta: (WAVES THE GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOO!

WE PUT THE PEDAL TO THE METAL AND GUNNED IT OUT OF THE GARAGE AND WE WERE RACING ON THE LAVA!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Nico: WOW! These racers are REALLY LAVA PROOF! Awesome!

Me: No doubt!

Doubledealer: Eat my dust, suckers!

Me: OH EAT LAVA!

We zoomed and went through the canyon and zoomed through it.

Xaldin: (to Smolder) I did good in your mission today. Don't you agree?

Smolder: You sure did Xaldin!

Me: Sorry you got a nasty lump on your head!

Xaldin: Yeah. OUCH! I'm going to be feeling that for a week.

Camie: Ouch.

Slog: Why do I get the feeling that tomorrow's rescue will involve your favorite spot?

Freakazoid: OOH! FORESHADOWING!

Nico: Nice! But yeah I have a feeling it will.

Varie: Yeah!

We zoomed through the canyon and it was amazing!

Common Cold: I'm catching up! (SNEEZES)

Sunset Shimmer: Oh no you don't!

ZOOM!

We were really zooming!

Cree Lincoln: Ha! I just passed several of you!

Sunset Shimmer: I don't think so!

ZOOM! ZOOM!

Pipsqueak and Sunset Shimmer were really zooming!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: WOW!

Roquefort: I hope I don't become melted cheese!

Raven: That would be something Nico would find funny.

Lola: Yeah.

Sea Clamp: Are we getting close?

Nico: Should be there!

We came out of the canyon and WE SAW THAT WE WERE ON A HUGE LAVA LAKE!

Me: WHOA!

Camie: This is a massive lava lake!

Eli: Amazing!

Dark Spicer turned into Hotburn

Hotburn: This form is fitting.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah!

We saw huge boulders in the lake and on one of them was something.

Me: Wait I think I see something!

I looked and saw that it was PHIL BILLINGS! HE WAS ON A ROCK AND WAS GONNA FIRE A LASER BLAST!

Me: There he is!

Sheep Man: ENTRANCE TIME!

We gunned it.

Phil got ready to fire and then the spirits of ice came and swirled around him and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted then rock and then he landed on a huge arena and a phoenix cry was heard and we appeared.

Nico: Phil Billings.

Max Tennyson: Phil been a while.

Phil Billings: Hello Max. Been a while.

Phil: If I knew you were there, old buddy, I wouldn't have planned a warning shot at all.

Number 7: That was probably your first mistake

Me: Also Phil I don't know if you heard about this. But Vilgax was back.

Phil: WHAT!?

Me: Yep. And we killed him. Vilgax is now nothing more than a forgotten memory.

Phil: He's gone forever?

Me: Yep. And you have Ben here to thank for his demise.

Ben turned into Fourarms!

Four Arms: This was the form I was planning to use on you instead of Grey Matter.

Phil: Never did get even with you guys for throwing me in the Null Void back then.

Gwen Tennyson: Get even?! You released so many Null Void aliens just to catch them for money. And you sicced them on us!

Phil: Why so hostile about that? You survived, didn't you?

Jen: I remember hearing about all that!

Me: Most of those bad guys are all dead!

Nico: Yeah we killed them.

Phil: You guys are powerful.

Me: We know. Phil what happened to you? What caused you to become like this? Is it because we took away your opportunity to kill Vilgax?

Phil: To be honest yes.

Me: I'm sorry Phil. If you wanted to play against Vilgax we would have called you. But fate dealt you some bad cards is all. Besides Vilgax would have killed you back then. You know that.

Phil: You're right. I was consumed by greed actually. I wanted to live the life of luxury. But the Plumber business wasn't giving me the right amount.

Me: Why didn't you just find a job that's better and pays good money?

Phil: I guess I never thought about that.

Hotburn: Here's your warning: Your ass is about to be kicked!

Phil was silent for a moment.

Phil: (laughs) Okay, that was a pretty badass line. (Hotburn punches him)

Me: That we can agree on.

He was knocked down.

Phil: Nice!

Phil tried firing on us but his gun was out of ammo.

GUN FARTS!

Phil: Out of ammo? Are you kidding me?!

Stewie: I feel your pain.

Me: Yeah. But my blaster isn't out of ammo.

I fired my blaster and made him dance like a sissy girl.

Ed charged at him!

Ed: ED SMASH BAD PLUMBER!

SMASH AND BASH AND CRASH!

Lincoln: Again, Ed, you also need to do a combo!

Rocky (Chicken Run): ANd we're going to make this fun!

Ed and Rocky: CHICKEN LOVE BLAST!

They fired waves of hearts and blasted them

Iron Boy charged at him and bashed him down!

Edd: Take that!

Marie: Lets do it!

Edd and Marie: WACKY PEACH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down

Eddy charged at him and bashed him down.

Eddy: Lets make this fun and cool!

Billy: YEAH!

Eddy and Billy: EL MONGO STINKBOMB BUTTFARTS!

They farted a massive fart blast and smashed him down!

Tara charged at him and kicked him and fired waves of rock and fire and smashed him down.

Tara: This guy burns me up!

Lea: Me too!

Tara and Lea: INFERNAL FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Raven charged at him and bashed him down.

Raven: Now for darkness to bring the pain.

Dark Man: That is for sure!

Raven and Dark Man: DARKNESS MAGIC BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and smashed him down.

Starfire charged at him and smashed him down.

Starfire: How about that.

Wildfire: And this too!

Starfire and Wildfire: TAMARAN SIBLING BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and blasted him down.

Robin charged at him and kicked him down.

Robin: Take that!

Chowder: Time to eat!

Robin and Chowder: FOODS OF DOOM!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Cyborg charged at him and bashed him down.

Cyborg: This will be good.

Dark Phoenix 2018: I'm ready for this.

Cyborg and Dark Phoenix 2018: FIRESTORM PHOENIX BURST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him all over.

Beast Boy charged at him and turned into a gorilla and smashed him down.

Beast Boy: Take that jerk!

Sting Chameleon: Lets take him on!

Beast Boy and Sting Chameleon: STING TYRANNO BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Kole charged at him and bashed him down.

Kole: How's that for a diamond!

Rebecca Hawkins: Including this!

Kole and Rebecca: DIAMOND DRAGON THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Ben turned into Wildmutt and he roared and bashed him down.

Nico: Take that!

Then Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster came!

Nico: Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Titanium Man, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster.

Beetle: Good thing my suit's heat resistant.

Cad Bane: Lucky you.

Titanium Man: So is mine.

Me: Great.

Cheshire: (to Nico) We heard you fought the Pseudocorns.

Nico: We sure did.

Boomerang: (to Nick) (Australian Accent) Mate, you should take care of that Mega Mismagius

Nick: Oh I will.

Repellator came out.

Me: Another round Repellator?

Repellator: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Repellator: Sure is hot here

Me: Well it's a Volcanic planet what did you expect.

Qin: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway

---

Connor, Buzzshock, Elec Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Bright Man, Cloud Man, Plug Man, Mike, Izzy, Xander, Trip, Sena, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Leanbow and Trent VS Beetle, Ruretta Gerro, Sting Chameleon, Evil Toad Man, Toad, Raptor (Samurai Jack), Chykka, Chameleon (TUFF Puppy), Katz (Courage the Cowardly Dog), Sinister Slug, Draknarok, Boneswitch, and Powerpunk Girls - Nico's Rescue in Indonesia was a treasure hunt and we found the Heart of Vritra and battled the Pseudocorns and Jade Island transformed against them

---

Beetle was first.

Beetle (to Connor): Nico's Rescue in Indonesia was a treasure hunt where he found the Heart of Vritra and battled the Pseudocorns. Jade Island transformed against them too

Connor: She sure did and it was awesome.

Buzzshock: Boy it was really cool!

Mike: You got that right! We were amazed ourselves to see that.

Pinkie Pie: One of the best treasure hunts ever!

Maud Pie: It was really fun.

Featherweight: Yeah it sure was and we fulfilled Jade's promise too.

Sprocket: We sure did! That was cool!

Beetle: That is awesome! Glad you had fun there. Lets do it!

Connor turned into HUMONGOUSAUR!

Connor: HUMONGOUSAUR!

He used the Core Medals for Beetle, Universe 666 Sharptooth and Albino Giganotosaurus and they fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down.

---

Jack Landers, Spitter, Toad Man, Hornet Man, Sheep Man, Snake Man, Centaur Man, Tengu Man, Tatami Nakagame, Hailey Kirlian, Hellberus, Vadamagma, Igursus, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Demolishor and Reflector VS Cad Bane, Kunks Butylmercaptan, Puffer (Metroid), The Skunk (Total Drama), Fifi the Skunk, Puddle Spore, Stinky Butt, Nojoke, Cloak and Dagger, Universe 666 Sharptooth, Rat Fangire, Typeface, and Mummy Legendorga - Us battling Another Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon) who were the Gene-slammers of Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys and Swanmon and the Embodiment of Boomerang

---

Cad Bane was next.

Cad Bane (to Jack): Nico, Shinnosuke's team, Phantom of the

Bwahpera's team, and the others did good battling Another Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon). They were the Gene-slammers of Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys and Swanmon and the Embodiment of Boomerang

Jack Landors: They sure did and man that was awesome! We found out that the gene-slammer for Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys was really a leader of a cult that was made to protect Lincoln and destroy some of his enemies as well as help us destroy many of our enemies that are still out there.

Kunks Butylmercaptan: What's the name of the cult?

Tatami: It's called The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys.

They gasped!

Rat Fangire: WHOA! I've heard of them!

Jack Landors: You have?

Cad Bane: Yeah they are really powerful! They are true masters of fire and were said to be the Avatars of Nephthys herself. Many stories have been told about them! We heard that they were responsible for killing numerous bad guys all over Royal Woods long ago that tried to kill Lincoln and his family. Numerous enemies of the Loud family were all slain under mysterious circumstances. Their calling card is this.

He showed the symbol of the cult of the Sacred Order of the Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys.

Jack Landors: That's the symbol of the cult! It's on her arm and on her skirt.

Spitter: Yeah. The sign of them coming was a huge phoenix high above the planet as a massive fireball.

Tatami: We saw it on the island Yamdema. That was amazing! It was an amazing sign of their coming.

Twilight Sparkle: That was so awesome to see.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that is so cool!

Spyro: I agree there. That was so cool to see. We had no idea that there was an amazing cult like this.

Cad Bane: That is amazing that Lincoln knows a cult like that. Lets do it!

Jack turned into Upgrade!

Jack: UPGRADE!

He merged with Demolishor and made him awesome!

Upgrade used the core medals for Cad Bane, Count Dooku and the Rancor and they fired waves of magic and energy and blasted them down.

---

Nick Russell, Way Big, Metroplex, Menosor, Quickmix, Optimus Prime, Hot Shot, Jetfire, Huntsman, Meridith McHenrickson, Good 11, Luminoth, Dachora & Etecoons, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Icepick and Scowl VS Boomerang (Marvel), Brez Arenishika, Evil Plant Man, Evil Leaf Man, Evil Hornet Man, Sting Chameleon, Boomer Kuwagata, Woodmon, Evil Wood Man, President Koopa, Dan (Tex Avery), Arnold the Pit Bull, and Muscles Mouse - Lincoln's rescue was battling Elijah Laval, Elandra Laval's brother and her so-called family.

---

Boomerang was next.

Boomerang (to Nick): Lincoln's rescue was battling Elijah Laval, Elandra Laval's brother and her so-called family. How was it?

Nick: It was really awesome! They really laid down the law on them and got Elijah and Elandra's so-called parents sent to prison. Her grandmother disowned them all in the end and Elandra permanently cut all ties with her brother and parents.

Way Big: There was a kidnapping attempted on Lincoln's children earlier and that was stopped before we went to Indonesia.

Huntsman: For Lincoln it was personal.

Sunset Shimmer: No kidding there! But it was a really awesome rescue for him.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was!

Sunburn: We all thought it was cool.

Boomerang: That is amazing mates! Lets do it!

Nick turned into ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

Nick: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

He used the Core Medals for Boomerang, McWolf (Tex Avery) and Sagebrush Sid (Tex Avery) and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down

---

Mack Hartford, Jury Rigg, Impmon, Agumon, Pipismon, LadyDevimon, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Margareta Gottschalk, Rhonda LaBouche, Tephra, The Firestorm, Lord Moltus, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Skullgrin and Submarauder VS Titanium Man, Pitch Cock, Hot Rodney, Kokatorimmon, Sinduramon, Chicken From Outer Space, Mr. Tweedy, Ovulator, Kung Food, Taffy Gang, Crimson Jazz, Invisible, and Volcanic Lord - Smolder, Eli and Chloe's second mission

---

Titanium Man was next.

Titanium Man (to Mack): Today was Smolder, Eli and Chloe's second mission. I hope Ikki Tenryou went as well

Mack: Oh he did and it was so awesome! The mascots went with them too. Turns out Poromon and Poliwag destroyed the hideout of a bunch of drug dealers called the Bloodheart Gang.

Titanium Man: I've heard of them! They were a ruthless drug group of the Yakuza in Japan.

Jury Rigg: Yeah they were really dangerous!

Margareta: (German Accent) Ja they sure wre!

Rarity: But the mascots did great and everyone did great and they were taken to prison.

Sweetie Belle: Good riddance to bad rubbish!

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding!

Titanium Man: No kidding! Thank goodness comrades. Lets do it!

Mack turned into XLR8!

Mack: XLR8!

He used the Core Medals for Titanium Man, Evil Titanium Ranger and Yami ToQ1 and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Casey Rhodes, Eatle, Ram Horn, Cicadacon, Sea Clasp, Tarantulas, Blackarachnia, Inferno, Lena Isis, Ryo, Zayto, Juru, AkaRed, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sparkstalker and Fangry VS Cheshire, Jenko Copamino, Clancy, Killer Moth, Roach Coach, Fire Bug, Trambika, Zorak, Gypsy Moth, Savrille, Toon Patrol, Mr. X, and Magnet Man EXE - Krusty showed us an Itchy and Scratchy version of The Thing

---

Cheshire was next.

Cheshire (to Casey): Krusty showed you guys an Itchy and Scratchy version of The Thing. Was it scary?

Casey Rhodes: It was a little bit but it was really funny!

Eatle: Yeah Kate wasn't scared of it but it was funny!

Lena Isis: It was really awesome.

Applejack: Boy it was really funny.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was funny.

Flashwing: I agree there.

Cheshire: Glad you guys had fun there. Lets do it!

Casey turned into Wildvine!

Casey: WILDVINE!

He used the Core Medals for Cheshire, Kangaroo Commando and Sublimino and they fired waves of leaves, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down

---

Scott Truman, Clockwork, Sir Tongara de Pepperouchau III, Ginger (Clockwork Knight), Chelsea (Clockwork Knight), Tex Avery, Chastity, Freddy the Fly, Firecracker Burst, Sougo, Jaime Marchesano, Akira Shinmei, Jolyne Cujoh, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Doubledealer and Bomb Burst VS Multiple Man, Nero Kilmer, Bakumon, Bakemon, Soulmon, Phantomon, Raremon, Anubismon, Star Creature, Sarawareteiru of the Fairy, Banshee Woman, Xu Goma Gu, and One Eyed Green Dragon - The Itchy and Scratchy version of The Thing was awesome and funny! Brutal too! Itchy was MacReady and Childs and Kate and Scratchy played as the rest.

---

Multiple Man was next.

Multiple Man (to Scott): The Itchy and Scratchy version of The Thing was awesome, funny and Brutal! Itchy was MacReady and Childs and Kate and Scratchy played as the rest.

Scott: Yeah it sure was and we laughed a lot.

Firecracker Burst: We sure did and it was fun.

Clockwork: (Swedish Accent) Ja that was cool.

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was an awesome show.

Scootaloo: It sure was funny!

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding there.

Multiple Man: I agree there! Glad you guys had fun. Lets do it!

Scott turned into Ditto!

Scott: DITTO!

He used the Core Medals for Multiple Man, Evil Gemini Man and Billy Numerous and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

* * *

Jayden Shiba, ChamAlien, Maggie the Unwashed, Chameleon (Gym Partner), Hammie, Pumbaa, Camille, Chameleon ITUFF Puppy), Abby Martin, Lauren Shiba, Cocette, Dark Magician of Chaos, Flame Swordsman, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Slog and Wildfly VS Silver Samurai, Gabat Kababatch, Hippo (Marvel), Hypno-Pottamus, Mr. Hippo, Captain Bloth, Sindbad the Sailor, Bluto, Evil Wind Man, Lady Bullseye, Lego Atrocitus, Duo, and Evil Pirate Man - The next race on the planet Pyros, Heatblast's home planet

* * *

Silver Samurai was next,

Silver Samurai (to Jayden): The next race on the planet Pyros, Heatblast's home planet. That's perfect for a fire user like you

Jayden: It sure is awesome! But this world is amazing and hostile for other life.

ChamAlien: Yeah no kidding there.

Abby Martin: It's hot but it's cool.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too.

Cozy Glow: Yeah no kidding.

Hex: Yeah.

Silver Samurai: No kidding there. Lets do it!

Jayden turned into HEATBLAST!

Jayden: HEATBLAST!

He used the Core Medals for Silver Samurai, Mad Jack and Shinobi and they fired waves of fire, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, magic and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Troy Burrows, Bloxx, Lego Superman, Lego Batman, Lego Hawkman, Lego Wonder Woman, Lego Robin, Lego Green Lantern, Thrice Cream Man, Eda Clawthorne, Lilith Clawthorne, Sabrina, Ronnie Anne, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Cree Lincoln and Ravager VS Blizzard, Zamigo Delma, The Man With No Name (Time Squad), Starmon, Sagebrush Sid, Dixie Wolf, Mojo Jojo, Jimmy's Pants, Neopolitan Man, Octobulb, Mele, Baromon, and Kid Rot - GEEZ! Pyros is hot!

---

Blizzard was next.

Blizzard (to Troy): GEEZ! Pyros is hot!

Troy: Well it's a volcano planet. What did you expect.

Bloxx: Yeah no kidding there.

Thrice Cream Man: Yeah that is for sure there.

Fluttershy: I agree there and it's hot too.

Tornado Bolt: No kidding.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: I agree too.

Blizzard: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Troy: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! COSMIC FURY ORANGE!

He turned into the Orange Cosmic Fury Ranger

Troy turned into ARCTIGUANA!

Troy: ARCTIGUANA!

He used the core medals of Blizzard, Evil Ice Man and Evil Blizzard Man and they fired waves of ice, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and woods and smashed them down.

---

Devon Daniels, Crashhopper, Flik, Atta, Big Insect, Alinsection, Bladefly, Metal Armored Bug, Tsukuyomi, Erin Utakara, Emily Riis, Bonnie Reggington, Tina Lindsington, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Sea Clamp and Spittor VS Whiplash, Raimon Gaorfangue, SaberLeomon, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Zira, Manticore of Darkness, Super War Lion, Evil Snake, Octopus Imagin, Anvil (Ace Lightning), Lego Loki, And Darth Vader - Phil Billings was a Plumber that went rogue and was a good friend of Max. Also he didn't know about Vilgax kicking the bucket

---

Whiplash was next.

Whiplash (to Devon): Phil Billings was a Plumber that went rogue and was a good friend of Max. Also he didn't know about Vilgax kicking the bucket

Devon: I guess because of all his time in the Null Void that he didn't get the memo. Also it made him a shell of his former self.

Crashhopper: Yeah and he was in there for almost 10 years.

Tsukuyomi: I agree there and he really was a fight for survival.

Princess Celestia: Being trapped in there for a decade with millions of other extraterrestrial villains must've been a challenge.

King Solar: Yeah that was hard.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah that is for sure.

Whiplash: I'm not surprised. How did he take you guys killing Vilgax?

Amber Morning: Surprisingly he took it very well. But he said that he wishes he was the one that killed Vilgax.

Spotlight: Yeah no kidding.

Whiplash: At least he's happy that Vilgax will never terrorize the universe ever again. Lets do it!

Devon turned into Fasttrack!

Devon: FASTTRACK!

He used the Core Medals for Whiplash, Yost Whirlwind and Lego King Shark and they fired waves of light and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Navarro, Shocksquatch, Sasquatch (Marvel), Kerchak, Kala, Terk, Tarzan, Jane, Kagero, Yamato, Lucky, Tsurugi, Hiryuu, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Solar Man and Sheep Man VS Major Disaster, Gristo Lloyd, Waggs, Scratte, TTG Squirrel, Squirrel (Adventure Time), Burning Squirrel (Powerpuff Girls), Golden Squirrels (Mighty Magiswords), Evil Winter Man, Master Zik, Acrobat, Volcamon, and Another Ex Aid - Phil Billings was consumed with powerlust for who knows what. Probably to kill Vilgax himself.

---

Major Disaster was next.

Major Disaster (to Tyler): Phil Billings was consumed with powerlust for who knows what. Probably to kill Vilgax himself.

Tyler: Yeah that could be it. But now that Vilgax is gone Phil is glad about that.

Shocksquatch: Yeah no kidding! Back when I was 10 I never knew about what his intentions were.

Kagero: Yeah I feel sorry for Phil.

Princess Luna: Maybe we can give him a chance at redemption.

Moondust: Yeah he should get a chance at that.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: I agree there too myself.

Blackout: Yeah me too.

Major Disaster: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Tyler turned into Ultimate Humongousaur!

Tyler: ULTIMATE HUMONGOUSAUR!

He used the Core Medals for Major Disaster, Nine and Vortex and they fired waves of lightning, missiles and darkness and smashed them down.

## Mighty Morphin Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Repellator

Repellator was next.

Repellator: Hot place huh?

Nico: No kidding there.

May: I agree there.

Repellator: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of Thrashers of Phil Billings, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on him.

Nico teleported back with them.

Tommy: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: WHITE RANGER POWER!

Adam: BLACK RANGER POWER!

Kimberly: PINK RANGER POWER!

Billy: BLUE RANGER POWER!

Aisha: YELLOW RANGER POWER!

Rocky: RED RANGER POWER!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! MIGHTY MORPHIN 3!

They transformed too!

Nico: Lets get him!

The rangers summoned the Power Cannon and they charged it up and they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM

He was dead!

Nico: Repellator you have failed this world.

Troy: Rangers that's a super mega win

---

We regrouped.

Troy: You put up a good fight.

Tsukasa: But this is where it ends.

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into the orange rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE!

They turned into the Orange Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) MAGIC MOON 6!

She summoned Eli Moon, Shriek, Shelly Junglelove, Rose Nezire, Jellyfish Demon (Kamen Rider Black) and Cyclopter

We went and bashed and smashed him all over.

Pyrithion and Spyder Bashed and smashed him.

Sailor Mercury, Sailor Jupiter, Demolishor and Highbrow used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Demolishor and Highbrow's weapons and Sailor Jupiter and Sailor Mercury's powers 100-fold.

Demolishor and Sailor Mercury: WATER LASER STORM BLAST!

Sailor Jupiter and Highbrow: ACID RAIN THUNDERSTRIKE!

Ed the Funny Lump and Number 7: GHOST ED BLAST!

Edd the Brains of Iron and Zs'Skayr: IRON EDD BLAST!

Eddy the Schemer and Dark Spicer: DARK EDDY BLAST!

Starfire of Tamaran and Katnappe: TAMARAN CAT BLAST!

Raven of Azarath and Roquefort: CHEESE DARK BLAST!

Tara of Earth and Fire and Waffle Woman: EARTHFIRE WAFFLE BLAST!

Robin of The Titans and Common Cold: ROBIN SNOT ROCKET!

Cyborg the Booyah King and Technus: GHOST CYBER BLAST!

Beast Boy of the Animal Kingdom and Xaldin: WIND PRIMAL BLAST!

Kole of the Crystal and Salami Swami: CRYSTAL SAUSAGE BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Sunset Shimmer, Heatblast, Lola me and Nico: PYROS HEAT

BURST!

We fired waves of energgy and elements.

Lincoln: Alright, time for you to burn. FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: FLAME BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired blades of fire that hit and slashed Phil Billings.

Jessica Kaios: FIRE STYLE: BURNING FIST!

Jessica Kaios fired a fiery fist that hit Phil Billings.

Nanami Simpson: FIRE WATER STYLE: STEAM BLAST!

Nanami Simpson fired a massive blast of steam that hit Phil Billings.

Toph: LAVA FIRE STYLE: MAGMA FIST!

Toph fired a magma fist that hit Phil Billings.

Makoto Nanaya: FIRE WIND STYLE: SCORCH CYCLONE!

Makoto Nanaya fired a fiery cyclone that hit Phil Billings and he got burned by the winds of fire.

Sari Sumdac: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: PLASMA SHOCK!

Sari Sumdac fired fire and lightning that transformed into plasma and it electrocuted Phil Billings.

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: BURNING INFERNO!

Lincoln and his harem fired a barrage of fire based Ki blasts at Phil Billings, but thankfully, he wasn't killed, he wound up getting really big boo-boos.

Then, Lincoln had Phil Billings handcuffed with fire energy handcuffs and he sent him to Vypra through a portal he opened up.

Me: Okay, at least, we got that out of our systems.

Nico: Yep, now Phil's in the Masters of Evil.

Billy Natson: And here comes the winners! IT'S SUNSET SHIMMER, PIPSQUEAK AND LOLA LOUD!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Lola: YEAH!

Nico: YEAH! And Phil is getting a new profession

Lincoln: And he got the memo of Vilgax being dead forever. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Shika Madou.

?: There is no need to look any further.

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around

Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from tendrils that came out of nowhere.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Shika Madou, there's nowhere to run.

A six-winged figure came out, it was Shika Madou, progenitor and creator of the vampires of Seraph of the End.

Lincoln: Shika Madou.

Misty Zephyr: Progenitor and creator of the vampires of an Earth that fell to ruin, now it's high time for you to answer for them.

Suddenly, Misty Zephyr's sky blue eyes turned neon sky blue and she was surrounded by an sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Shika Madou, she left sky blue energy, stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Misty Zephyr: Your crimes have gone unanswered for over 100,000,000 years, Shika, you're the one responsible for creating the vampires, and on top of that, you're the reason why your world has gone to Hell and fallen to ruin, you have a lot to answer for, and I'll make sure of that.

Suddenly, Misty Zephyr was surrounded by a massive vortex of sky blue energy with stars, winds, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Shika Madou: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Misty is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting bruised more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Misty Zephyr emerged, but she was changed forever.

Misty Zephyr grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sky blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long sky blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sky blue eyes and a sky blue energy aura with stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a wind fairy with a wind gust in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with sky blue iris, she has on fairy earrings with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a wind fairy with sky blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Wind, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her ice blue fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with sky blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sky blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Misty Zephyr has on a sleeveless sky blue crop top, sky blue skirt, sky blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a wind fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by winds and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an sky blue gem with neon glowing sky blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Misty Zephyr felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sky blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized sky blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive ice blue and black butterfly wings with blue tips and she also now has eleven massive and long sky blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Misty Zephyr has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large sky blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Misty Zephyr's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sky blue energy, stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Misty Zephyr's Cosmic Eternal Zephyr Magic Wind Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of

Cosmic Eternal Zephyr Magic Wind Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and wind fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged sky blue blade, large sky blue phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large sky blue gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large sky blue phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large sky blue phoenix heads is a large sky blue phoenix head with blue for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Misty Zephyr has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large sky blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with sky blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a sky blue kanji with wind gusts in between the kanji below the wind fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Misty Zephyr, Queen of The Wind Fairies of Zephyr Cove, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Ice and Ice Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Necky, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Winds, Wind Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Wind Fairies"

ミスティ・ゼファー、ゼファー・コーブの風の妖精の女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯ランダル・ウィリアムズの軽蔑者、氷と氷の魔法の達人、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻 ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてネッキーの大敵、ダーク・ルアン、チーム・ラウドの驚くべきメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして風の達人、風魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、風の妖精

Misty Zephyr has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WIND FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ZEPHYR MAGIC WIND FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ZEPHYR MAGIC WIND FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ZEPHYR MAGIC WIND FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Misty Zephyr's Super Angel-Wind Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Shika Madou saw it, he ran at her to turn her into a vampire, but Misty Zephyr fired a massive barrage of sky blue energy, stars, winds, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dampyre and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was angered.

Me: No way, did Misty just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Shika Madou apart and make him pay for everything.

Misty Zephyr: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Zephyr Magic Wind Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Zephyr Magic Wind Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Misty Zephyr.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf

Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Shika Madou, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes.

Lincoln, Misty Zephyr, and I went after Shika Madou, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sky blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Shika Madou, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Misty Zephyr also did the same by firing sky blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Misty Zephyr, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Shika Madou even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Shika Madou in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Shika Madou into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated all of Shika Madou's Flight, Possession, Immense Knowledge of Various Civilizations, Supreme Angelic Physiology, Barrier Creation, Sleep Inducement, Manipulation, Telepathic Communication, Genius Level Intellect, Immortality, and Regenerative Abilities.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Shika Madou was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Shika Madou to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Misty Zephyr, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Misty Zephyr's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long sky blue wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large sky blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive sky blue and black butterfly wings and medium sized sky blue and black butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Misty Zephyr: Your immortal life ends here. Thanks for helping me take down Shika Madou, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Misty.

Me: My pleasure, Misty.

Suddenly, Misty Zephyr wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Misty Zephyr's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and winds behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Misty Zephyr sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and winds and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Misty Zephyr and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that progenitor of the vampires a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Candace Phoenix, Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Fire.

WE GASPED!

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, I knew you'd pick her, and you guys are going to be impressed by her, Candace Phoenix is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of fire and fire magic, and she also has fire angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Pyrokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of fire. She's also the strongest Fire Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Kanto Region where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble.

May: I remembered meeting her and I remembered something that we heard about when we were in the Kanto Region. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would beat the shit out of them, for the males: she did a lot worse, she brutally squeezed their family jewels and ruptured their reproductive systems, and for the females, she smashes her fists into their stomachs and destroys their system ruining their chances of having children ever, and they named her The Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon because her partners are Fire Type Pokemon.

The males covered their crotches and the females shrieked in horror!

Nico: Holy shit! She's one mega fierce and fiery girl no one ever, and I mean, EVER WANTS TO MESS WITH!

Me: Big time.

Selene Emperyous: And she also has the Fire Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated that sore loser, Rex Raptor, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with his past duels with that sore loser, he exposed Rex Raptor for trying to cheat, and as a result, Rex Raptor was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments.

Me: Serves him right.

Michelle Emperyous: She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of fire and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lori with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Candace so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Lori hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for a whole year.

Nico: Yikes!

May: Having Candace as a Guardian Angel means that if any dare to hurt one hair on Lincoln, they're going to be in for a world of pain.

Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak and Lola were given red crystal trophies shaped like Pyros and Heatblast flying around it.

Multiple Man: Nice job, you 3.

Lola: Thanks!

Sunset Shimmer: That is so awesome!

Silver Samurai: And Phil is in our ranks.

Nico: Yeah.

Whiplash: I think we got through to him.

Me: Yeah we did.

Blizzard: Can we please go home now? I'm starting to sweat!

Major Disaster: Yeah, we should celebrate somewhere else.

Me: I agree. It's hot.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone.

Sunset Shimmer: (To the viewers) It's an awesome and hot race done.

Me: Yep.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table and celebrated and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome race done.

WHEW! Pyros is a hot planet.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the

Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Himiko Toga, Ibara Shiyazaki, Konoko Komori, Raika Kaminari, Kirby (Nintendo) and Katie Kirby as well as LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel and we're going to Beast's castle to battle a clone of Gaston who is going to form a lynch mob and try to kill Adam and take Belle by force! NOT ON OUR WATCH! Also Himiko Toga, Princess Belle and the Bimbettes are all going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and

Demon Slappy Squirrel who are the gene-slammers of Chronicler of Nephthys and Butterflymon and the embodiment of the Wing Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Burn Rooster named Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Electra Tempest, Queen of The Lightning Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Gemma Himuro, the leader of the Eight Devils of Kimon and main antagonist of Ninja Scroll.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem, but we got bad news: Mr. Hyde from Van Helsing has been sighted and is on the rampage, but we're going to take him down and kill him. And we're going to meet Candace Phoenix, Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of fire and fire magic, and she also has fire angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Pyrokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of fire. She's also the strongest Fire Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Kanto Region where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would beat the shit out of them, for the males: she did a lot worse, she brutally squeezed their family jewels and ruptured their reproductive systems, and for the females, she smashes her fists into their stomachs and destroys their system ruining their chances of having children ever, and they named her The Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon because her partners are Fire Type Pokemon, and she also has the Fire Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated that sore loser, Rex Raptor, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with his past duels with that sore loser, he exposed Rex Raptor for trying to cheat, and as a result, Rex Raptor was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of fire and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lori with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Candace so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Lori hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for a whole year.

Next up is a race on the planet Terradino and we're going to battle Petrie's uncle Pterano and his minions Sierra and Rinkus.

See you next time.

# RACE ON TERRADINO

This is a chapter for a race on planet Terradino, Humongousaur's home planet.

---

At Beast's Castle was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Himiko Toga, Ibara Shiyazaki, Konoko Komori, Raika Kaminari, Kirby (Nintendo) and Katie Kirby as well as LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel and we were there for an awesome and fun rescue. Xaldin and Beast Boy were with us too.

Me: Boy Prince Adam's castle is looking great.

Nico: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah! Lumiere you're looking great.

Lumiere: (French Accent) Ah merci mon cheri and I'm glad you're all here to visit us.

Zarya: Anything for some friends.

Prince Adam: It's always fun to have you with us.

Me: We are honored.

Nico: Himiko, I want to thank you, LeFou, and your teams for coming

Himiko: No problem Nico. I'm always with you guys but it's awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Varie: Yeah.

Belle: You guys have grown a lot in numbers since we saw each other.

Me: I know.

Wataru: Belle it's awesome to see you again. We haven't seen each other since I helped during the 20 Days of Darkness.

Belle: I know. It has been a while.

Sakura Knudson: Man I love Beauty and The Best. It's so awesome. One of my favorites from back when I was a little girl.

Nico: I know. So cool.

Ibara Shiyozaki: I agree too.

Nico: Ibara, remember when we met you?

Ibara: I sure do. That was during Nanette's date at the Iceberg Lounge and it was an honor to help you all out since then.

Me: It sure was.

Fiona Hernandez: We were truly honored to have you with us since then.

Zarya: That is for sure.

Ibara: And it was so amazing.

Nico: I agree.

Qin: Yeah that was fun.

Nico: That was before Nanette's missions

Ibara: It sure was. And it was really cool.

Lola: It sure was. Especially for Nanette and Ed Grant having their date there.

Nico: That's right.

Sunset Shimmer: That was cool.

Nico: Yep. Sunset you, Pipsqueak and Lola did great during the race on Pyros.

Camie: I'll say!

Lola: That was so fun.

Sunset Shimmer: But it was really hot too.

Mrs. Potts: Would you like some tea J.D.?

Me: Oh why thank you Mrs. Potts.

She gave me some.

I drank it.

Me: Ahh. Darjeeling Earl Grey. Good flavor.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: But man Pyros was really hot.

Nico: No kidding!

Eli: That was still a fun race.

Me: I'm glad that Phil is now in the M.O.E.

Camie: Me too.

Nico: We managed to talk him down.

Me: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: I suggested that Phil be good at Bounty Hunting.

Nicole: Bounty hunting is very profitable.

Qin: I agree.

Nico: Yeah.

Wataru: Boy it's amazing that the curse is lifted. The castle looks amazing.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: It looks different, doesn't it?

Me: Yeah.

Camie: What happened to it before?

Me: Well it was put under a curse. And to help you understand we need to tell you all what happened during part eleven of the 20 Days of Darkness.

Wataru: And I was there with you guys back then.

Me: Yep.

I went over what happened in chapter 1315 and it was awesome.

---

Narrator: Once upon a time, in a faraway land, a young prince lived in a shining castle. Although he had everything his heart desired, the prince was spoiled, selfish, and unkind. But then, one winter's night, an old beggar woman came to the castle and offered him a single rose in return for shelter from the bitter cold. Repulsed by her haggard appearance, the prince sneered at the gift and turned the old woman away, but she warned him not to be deceived by appearances, for beauty is found within. And when he dismissed her again, the old woman's ugliness melted away to reveal a beautiful enchantress. The prince tried to apologize, but it was too late, for she had seen that there was no love in his heart, and as punishment, she transformed him into a hideous beast, and placed a powerful spell on the castle, and all who lived there. Ashamed of his monstrous form, the beast concealed himself inside his castle, with a magic mirror as his only window to the outside world. The rose she had offered was truly an enchanted rose, which would bloom until his 21st year. If he could learn to love another, and earn her love in return by the time the last petal fell, then the spell would be broken. If not, he would be doomed to remain a beast for all time. As the years passed, he fell into despair, and lost all hope, for who could ever learn to love a beast?

(We have seen a progression of stained glass windows illustrating the narration, as well as Beast shredding his portrait. The camera slowly zooms out from the castle and we see the title.)

(Fade up on the home of Belle. She exits the front door and begins her walk into town.)

Belle: Little town, it's a quiet village. Every day, like the one before. Little town, full of little people Waking up to say…

Townsfolk 1: Bonjour! Townsfolk 2: Bonjour! Townsfolk 3: Bonjour! Townsfolk 4: Bonjour! Townsfolk 5: Bonjour!

Belle: There goes the baker with his tray like always. The same old bread and rolls to sell. Every morning just the same. Since the morning that we came to this poor provincial town.

Baker: Good morning, Belle! (Belle jumps over to the bakery)

Belle: Morning, monsieur!

Baker: Where are you off to?

Belle: The bookshop! I just finished the most wonderful story, about a beanstalk and an ogre and…

Baker: (Ignoring her) That's nice… Marie, the baguettes! Hurry up!

We came up to her.

Me: Hey Belle.

Belle: Hey guys! It's been a long time.

Zarya: It sure has. How have you been?

Belle: Great thank you. I heard you all have been going through some interesting times.

Nico: That's the understatement of the day.

Me: Yeah it's been really crazy for us.

Townsfolk: Look there she goes, that girl is strange no question.

Dazed and distracted, can't you tell?

Woman 1: Never part of any crowd.

Barber: Cause her head's up on some cloud.

Townsfolk: No denying she's a funny girl, that Belle! (Belle jumps on the back of the wagon and rides through town)

Driver: Bonjour!

Woman 2: Good day!

Driver: How is your family?

Woman 3: Bonjour!

Merchant: Good day!

Me: Bonjour everyone.

Woman 3: How is your wife?

Woman 4: I need six eggs!

Man 1: That's too expensive!

Fluttershy whistled and a chicken came and gave her more than enough eggs.

Belle: There must be more than this provincial life! (Belle enters the bookshop)

Bookseller: Ah, Belle!

Belle: Good morning. I've come to return the book I borrowed.

Bookseller: (Putting the book back on the shelf) Finished already?

Belle: Oh, I couldn't put it down! Have you got anything new?

Bookseller: (laughing) Not since yesterday.

Belle: (on ladder of bookshelf) That's all right. I'll borrow… this one.

Bookseller: That one? But you've read it twice!

Belle: Well it's my favorite! (Belle swings off side of ladder, rolling down it's track) Far off places, daring swordfights, magic spells, a prince in disguise!

Me: She sure has good tastes.

Laney: Yeah she does.

Twilight Sparkle: I can tell.

Bookseller: (handing her the book) Well, if you like it all that much, it's yours!

Belle: But sir!

Bookseller: I insist!

Belle: Well thank you. Thank you very much! (leaves bookshop)

Me: That book is one of my favorites too Belle.

Belle: I'm honored that you think so.

Eli: We like all that you read and it's awesome.

Men: (looking in window, then turning to watch her) Look there she goes That girl is so peculiar! I wonder if she's feeling well!

Women: With a dreamy far-off look!

Men: And her nose stuck in a book!

All: What a puzzle to the rest of us is Belle! (Belle sits on the edge of a fountain, singing to the sheep and the washing woman in the background, who leaves)

Me: We don't think you're a puzzle at all Belle. You are one of the most kind and amazing girls we know.

Belle: Thank you so much J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Belle: Oh! Isn't this amazing! It's my favorite part because, you'll see! Here's where she meets Prince Charming… But she won't discover that it's him 'til chapter 3!

Woman 5: Now it's no wonder that her name means 'beauty' Her looks have got no parallel!

Merchant: But behind that fair facade I'm afraid she's rather odd
Very different from the rest of us…

All: She's nothing like the rest of us. Yes, different from the rest of us is Belle!

Me: Ah don't listen to them.

(Geese flying overhead, one is shot and plummets to the ground. Lefou runs over, holds out the bag, and misses catching the prize. He returns to Gaston)

Lefou: Wow! You didn't miss a shot, Gaston! You're the greatest hunter in the whole world!

Gaston: I know.

Lefou: Huh. No beast alive stands a chance against you… and no girl for that matter!

Gaston: It's true, Lefou, and I've got my sights set on that one! (pointing to Belle)

Lefou: The inventor's daughter?

Gaston: She's the one! The lucky girl I'm going to marry.

Lefou: But she's-

Gaston: The most beautiful girl in town.

Lefou: I know-

Gaston: And that makes her the best. And don't I deserve the best?

Lefou: Well of course, I mean you do, but I mean…

Gaston: Right from the moment when I met her, saw her. I said she's gorgeous and I fell. Here in town there's only she, who is beautiful as me. So I'm making plans to woo and marry Belle.

Then Gaston saw us with her!

Gaston: TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! Those monsters will not get in the way of my love!

He came at us.

Bimbettes: Look there he goes, isn't he dreamy? Monsieur Gaston, oh he's so cute! Be still my heart, I'm hardly breathing! He's such a tall, dark, strong and handsome brute!

(Belle walks easily through the crowd of people in the town, Gaston struggles to catch up to her)

Man 1: Bonjour!

Gaston: Pardon!

Man 2: Good day!

Man 3: Mais oui!

Woman 1: You call this bacon?

Woman 2: What lovely grapes!

Man 4: Some cheese!

Woman 3: Ten yards!

Man 5: One pound

Gaston: 'Scuse me!

Man 6: I'll get the knife!

Gaston: Please let me through!

Woman 4: This bread!

Man 7: Those fish!

Woman 5: It's stale!

Man 8: They smell!

Man 9: Madame's mistaken!

All: Well maybe so…

Belle: There must be more than this provincial life!

Gaston: Just watch I'm going to make Belle my wife!

Me: (To myself) Like hell you will.

(Townsfolk gather around Gaston, and eventually surround him)

All: Look there she goes, that girl is strange but special! A most peculiar mademoiselle! It's a pity and a sin. She doesn't quite fit in!

Group 1: But she really is a funny girl.

Group 2: A beauty but a funny girl.

All: She really is a funny girl! That Belle!

Gaston: Hello, Belle.

Belle: Bonjour, Gaston.

POW!

I punched Gaston in the face and knocked him down.

Me: When are you gonna get it through your head that Belle will never be with you?

Nico: Yeah! She is not your type!

Eli: Yeah you chauvinistic brute!

CRUNCH!

Eli kicked him in the crotch!

Belle: Thanks guys but I got this.

Bimbette 1: What's wrong with her?

Bimbette 2: She's crazy!

Bimbette 3: He's gorgeous!

Lincoln walked by them: Hello ladies.

Bimbette 1: Ooh!

They were gawking at Lincoln.

Belle: Please, Gaston. I can't. I have to get home and help my father.

Me: And family is more important than talking to you.

LeFou: Ha ha ha, that crazy old loon, he need all the help he can get! (Gaston & Lefou laugh heartily)

Me: Do us all a favor and shut your fucking traps. Both of you!

Belle: Don't you talk about my father that way!

Gaston: Yeah, don't talk about her father that way! (He conks Lefou on the head.)

I pulled out my gun and shot LeFou in the leg!

BANG!

He screamed in pain.

Belle: My father's not crazy! He's a genius!

Me: Yeah and you two are big dumb Numbskulls!

Nico: (Raspberry)

KABOOM!

(Explosion in background.)

Me: WHOA!

(Gaston & Lefou continue laughing. Belle rushes home and descends into the basement.)

Belle: Papa?

Me: (Coughs) Geez! Something really went off down here.

Maurice: How on earth did that happen? Dog gonnit! (He pulls the barrel off his waist, along with his pants.)

Belle: Are you all right, Papa?

Maurice: I'm about ready to give up on this hunk of junk! (kicking machine)

Me: Maurice are you all right?

Maurice: Yeah I'm fine. Thank you. But I'm about to give up on this piece of junk.

Belle: You always say that.

Maurice: I mean it, this time. I'll never get this boneheaded contraption to work.

Belle: Yes, you will. And you'll win first prize at the fair tomorrow

Maurice: Hmmmph!

Belle:… and become a world famous inventor!

Maurice: You really believe that?

Belle: I always have.

Me: We all do.

Eli: Yeah!

Maurice: Well, what are we waiting for. I'll have this thing fixed in no time. (sliding under machine) Hand me that dog-legged clencher there… So, did you have a good time in town today?

Belle: I got a new book. Papa, do you think I'm odd?

Maurice: My daughter? Odd? (Appears from under machine with bizarre goggle contraption on his head distorting his eyes) Where would you get an idea like that?

Belle: Oh, I don't know. It's just that I'm not sure I fit in here. There's no one I can really talk to.

Me: You still have us.

Belle: True.

Maurice: What about that Gaston? He's a handsome fellow!

Belle: He's handsome all right, and rude and conceited and… Oh Papa, he's not for me!

Me: Well you'll find someone Belle. There's plenty of fish in the sea.

Maurice: Well, don't you worry, cause this invention's gonna be the start of a new life for us. (Comes out from under machine) I think that's done it. Now, let's give it a try. (machine whirs and chops wood, just as it should)

Belle: It works!

Maurice: It does? It does!

Me: YEAH IT WORKS!

Belle: You did it! You really did it!

Maurice: Hitch up Phillipe, girl. I'm off to the fair! (Log strikes him in the head, knocking him out. Fade to later in the day)

Belle: Good bye, Papa! Good luck!

Maurice: Good bye, Belle, and take care while I'm gone!

Me: Be careful!

(Maurice and Phillipe continue on their journey until they become lost)

Maurice: We should be there by now. Maybe we missed a turn. I guess I should have taken a… wait a minute. (Lifts lantern to illuminate sign giving directions to Anaheim and Valencia) No. Let's go this way!

(Phillipe looks right, at a dark, overgrown path, then left towards a more inviting route, then begins to go left)

Maurice: Come on, Phillipe! It's a shortcut. We'll be there in no time!

(Phillipe and Maurice continue through the dark.)

Maurice: This can't be right. Where have you taken us, Phillipe? We'd better turn around… and… whoa… whoa boy, whoa Phillipe. Oh, oh! Look out!

(A swarm of bats fly out of a tree. Phillipe runs through the forest avoiding everything until he almost runs over the edge of a cliff)

Maurice: Back up! Back up! Back up! Good boy, good boy. That's good, that's-back up! Steady. Steady! Hey now. Steady. (Phillipe finally bucks him off.) Phillipe! (Phillipe runs away, leaving Maurice on the edge of the cliff.) Phillipe? Oh no! (He looks up and sees wolves growling at him. Maurice runs away, being chased by the wolves. He stumbles down a hill, and lands at the gate of a castle. He grabs the locked gate and tries to shake it open.) Help! Is someone there?

(The gate opens, and Maurice runs in. He slams the gate in the faces of the wolves. Leaving his hat on the ground as the rain begins to fall, Maurice runs to the castle and bangs on the door. It creaks open and he enters, cautiously.)

Maurice: Hello? Hello?

(Watching from a table near the entrance are Lumiere and Cogsworth)

Lumiere: (Barely whispering) Old fellow must have lost his way in the woods.

Cogsworth: (Also whispering) Keep quiet! Maybe he'll go away.

Maurice: Is someone there?

Cogsworth: Not a word, Lumiere. Not one word!

Maurice: I don't mean to intrude, but I've lost my horse and I need a place to stay for the night.

Lumiere: (looking at Cogsworth like a child having just found a lost puppy) Oh Cogsworth, have a heart.

Cogsworth: Shush shush shhhhh! (Cogsworth puts hand over Lumiere'S mouth, who promptly proceeds to touch his lit candle hand to Cogsworth's hand.) Ow ow Ow OW OW OUCH!

Lumiere: Of course, monsieur, you are welcome here.

Maurice: (looking around in confusion) Who said that? (He picks up the candlestick for light, not realizing that the speaker is in his hand)

Lumiere: (Tapping him on the shoulder) Over here!

Maurice: (Spins around, pulling Lumiere to the other side) Where?

Lumiere: (Taps Maurice on the side of the head. Maurice looks at Lumiere.) Allo!

Maurice: Oh! (Startled, he drops Lumiere onto the floor.) Incredible!

Cogsworth: (hopping over) Well, now you've done it, Lumiere. Splendid, just peachy-aaarrrgghh! (Maurice picks up Cogsworth)

Maurice: How is this accomplished? (He fiddles with Cogsworth)

Cogsworth: Put me down! At once! Stop that! (giggles) Stop that, I say! (Maurice tickles the bottoms of Cogsworth's feet. He laughs. He begins to wind the spring on the back of Cogsworth's head, twisting his face around with the clock hands. Maurice opens the front of Cogsworth and begins to play with his pendulum. Cogsworth slams the door shut on his finger.) Sir, close that at once, do you mind?!

Maurice: I beg your pardon, it's just that I've never seen a clock that… aah… I mean… aah aah aah-chooo! (Maurice sneezes in the face of Cogsworth, who proceeds to wipe his face off using his clock hands in a very anachronistic windshield wiper manner. Maurice sniffles, indicating the cold he has caught from being in the rain.)

Lumiere: Oh, you are soaked to the bone, monsieur. Come, warm yourself by the fire.

Maurice: Thank you.

(Lumiere and Maurice head towards the den, with Cogsworth running after them.)

Cogsworth: No, no, no, do you know what the master would do if he finds you here. (Beast is watching the action from an overhead walkway, and rushes off as the trio enters the den.) I demand that you stop… right… there! (Cogsworth tumbles down the steps. Maurice takes a seat in a large chair in front of a roaring fire.) Oh no, no. Not the master's chair! (The footstool rushes past Cogsworth, barking up a storm.) I'm not seeing this, I'm not seeing this!

Maurice: (As the footstool rushes up to him) Well, hello there, boy. (Footstool props himself up under the feet of Maurice. Coatrack enters and removes his cloak.) What service!

Cogsworth: All right, this has gone far enough. I'm in charge here, and- (Cogsworth is run over by the (once again) anachronistic IndyCar sounding teacart of Mrs. Potts)

Mrs. Potts: (Arriving by the side of Maurice) How would you like a nice spot of tea, sir? It'll warm you up in no time. (Pours tea into cup

(Chip), which hops over into Maurice's open hand)

Cogsworth: (from face down position on carpet) No! No tea! No tea!

Chip: (As Maurice sips the tea) Ha ha! His moustache tickles, momma!

Maurice: (startled by the cup) Oh! Hello!

(The door to the den slams open and a strong gust of wind blows into the room, extinguishing Lumiere's flames and the fire in the fireplace. Cogsworth dives for cover. Mrs. Potts begins to shake. Chip jumps back onto the tea cart and takes refuge from behind his mother)

Chip: Uh oh!

(Beast enters. We see him in full for the first time. He is on all fours. He looks around in the darkness.)

Beast: (growling his words) There's a stranger here.

Lumiere: (who has relit his flames) Master, allow me to explain. The gentleman was lost in the woods. He was cold and wet, so… (Lumiere's last sentence is drowned out by the very loud growl of Beast, which puts out his flames once again. Lumiere looks down, dejected.)

Cogsworth: (Coming out from under a rug) Master, I'd like to take this moment to say… I was against this from the start. It was all his fault. I tried to stop them, but would they listen to me? No, no… (Again, Beast's growl drowns out Cogsworth.)

(Maurice looks to one side of the chair, then to the other and sees Beast.)

Beast: Who are you?! What are you doing here?!

Maurice: (Very scared and backing away from the advancing Beast) I… I… I was lost in the woods and… (stares at Beast)

Beast: (Advancing on him) You are not welcome here!

Maurice: I… I'm… I'm sorry

Beast: What are you staring at?

Maurice: (Cowering under Beast) Noth-noth-nothing! (Turns to leave)

Beast: (Racing around and blocking the entrance with surprising speed) So, you've come to stare at the Beast, have you?

Maurice: Please, I meant no harm! I just needed a place to stay…

Beast: I'll give you a place to stay!

Maurice: Oh! Please! No, no! (Beast picks up Maurice, carries him out of the room and slams the door, plunging the den, along with Cogsworth, Lumiere, Mrs. Potts, and Chip into darkness. Fade out.)

(Fade in to Belle's cottage, seen from POV of Gaston and Lefou.)

Lefou: Heh! Oh boy! Belle's gonna get the surprise of her life, huh, Gaston?

Gaston: Yep. This is her lucky day!

(Gaston lets go of a branch, which swings back and hits Lefou in the turns to the band, wedding guests and others, apparently just out ofsight of Belle's cottage.)

Gaston: I'd like to thank you all for coming to my wedding. But first, I better go in there and… propose to the girl!

(The minister, the baker, and the others laugh heartily. Camera pans quickly to show the bimbettes crying their eyes out.)

Gaston: (To Lefou) Now, you Lefou. When Belle and I come out that door-

Lefou: Oh I know, I know! I strike up the band! (He turns and begins directing the band in "Here Comes the Bride." Gaston slams a baritone over his head.)

Gaston: Not yet!

Lefou: (From inside the instrument, with his lips sticking out the mouthpiece) Sorry!

(Cut to interior of cottage. Belle is sitting in a chair reading her new book. There is a knock at the door. She puts the book down and walks to the door. She reaches up and pulls down a viewing device. She peeks through and sees an anachronistically accurate fish-eye view of Gaston. She moans.)

Me: Gaston?

Belle: Yeah.

Me: I got this.

Belle opened the door and then…

POW!

I punched him in the face and it sent him to tumble out the door and into a mud puddle.

Gaston: Whoa!

(The wedding band begins to play "Here Comes the Bride." and the door is slammed shut. Lefou, who is directing the band, looks down and sees Gaston's legs sticking out of the mud, and Pierre the pig's head sticking up. Lefou cuts off the band, and Gaston's head pops up and he had a nasty black eye, with the pig on top of him. He tilts his head, and the pig slides down his back.)

Lefou: So, how'd it go?

Gaston: (Picks up Lefou by the neck) I'll have Belle for my wife, make no mistake about that! (Gaston drops Lefou into the mud.)

Lefou: (To Pierre) Touchy!

Pierre: Grunt Grunt.

(Gaston storms off, muddy and furious, and the focus returns to the cottage. Belle pokes her head out the door.)

Belle: (To the chickens) Is he gone?

They nodded.

Me: Yeah he's gone.

Belle: Can you imagine? He asked me to marry him!

Nico: Don't worry Belle. We're not going to let him touch you.

Belle: Thanks guys. Me, the wife of that boorish, brainless… Madame Gaston, can't you just see it? Madame Gaston, his little wife. No, sir! Not me, I guarantee it. I want much more than this provincial life… (she walks into the pen and feeds the animals, then runs off singing into an open field overlooking a beautiful valley) I want adventure in the great wide somewhere, I want it more than I can tell. And for once it might be grand… To have someone understand… I want so much more than they've got planned…

Me: I know Belle. But we'll find someone for you. I'm no matchmaker but we'll find you someone.

(Phillipe runs into the open field. Belle looks at him, disturbed that Maurice is not with him.)

Belle: Phillipe!

Me: Phillipe!?

Belle: What are you doing here? Where's…? Where's Papa? Where is he, Phillipe? What happened? Oh, we have to find him, you have to take me to him!

(Belle unhitches the wagon from Phillipe.)

Me: We'll all go with you Belle.

Cut to us walking down the forest.

Me: This forest is scary.

Nico: Yeah. It's so ominous and sends shivers down your spine.

Lincoln: Yeah.

We heard wolf howls.

Me: Wolves are here.

Laney: Wow.

Then we saw a wolf pack.

Me: Wolf pack!

Zarya: I'll tame them.

Snake Man: You sure you want to tame those wolves, Zarya? I can always eat them.

Zarya: I do. The Wolf is my power in the Mysticons and I can be their friend.

Zarya went up to the wolves and tamed them and made them her friends and partners and they became our friends as well.

Nico: Wow. That is so cool.

Me: It sure is.

(How Phillipe brought Belle there is a mystery, seeing as Phillipe never made it to the castle with Maurice.)

We arrived at the castle and Zarya's new wolf friends were with her.

Belle: What is this place?

Me: Oh man. This is Prince Adam's castle.

Lasher: Beast's castle looks dark as ever.

Zarya: It sure does. Even when it's cursed, it still shows a horrifying image.

Belle: I know. But the Beast is a prince that is misunderstood.

Girl Jordan: I remember. But his castle will always be beautiful in the eyes of many.

Laney: It sure will.

Nico: Yeah.

(Phillipe snorts, then begins to buck as if something is scaring him. Belle dismounts and comforts him.)

Belle: Phillipe, please, steady. (She enters the gate and sees Maurice's hat on the ground.) Papa.

Me: He's here. Lets go.

(Cut to interior of castle with Cogsworth and Lumiere discussing events.)

Cogsworth: Couldn't keep quiet, could we? Just had to invite him to stay, didn't we? Serve him tea, sit in the master's chair, pet the pooch.

Lumiere: I was trying to be hospitable.

(Cut back to door opening and Belle entering castle.)

Belle: Hello? Is anyone here? Hello? Papa? Papa, are you here?

Me: Hello? Anyone home?

Eli: Hello?

(We follow as Belle ascends the grand staircase and searches for her father. Cut to kitchen where Mrs. Potts is standing next to a tub of hot water. Chip hops in.)

Chip: Momma. There's a girl in the castle!

Mrs. Potts: Now, Chip, I won't have you making up such wild stories.

Chip: But really, momma, I saw her.

Mrs. Potts: (Disgusted) Not another word. Into the tub. (She lifts Chip into the tub. Featherduster enters)

Featherduster: A girl! I saw a girl in the castle!

Chip: (poking his head out from the water) See, I told ya!

(Cut back to Lumiere and Cogsworth bickering)

Cogsworth: Irresponsible, devil-may-care, waxy eared, slack-jawed-

Belle: Papa?

(Cogsworth and Lumiere turn to look at the new arrival)

Lumiere: Did you see that? (Running to the door and poking his head around the corner with Cogsworth) It's a girl!

Cogsworth: I know it's a girl.

Lumiere: And Team Loud Phoenix Storm is with her! Don't you see? She's the one. The girl we have been waiting for. She has come to break the spell! (He chases after her.)

Cogsworth: Wait a minute, wait a minute!

(Belle advances down a narrow hallway. Cogsworth and Lumiere sneak up behind her and open the door that leads to the tower where Maurice is being kept. The door creaks open and Belle hears the sound)

Me: This place gives me the creeps.

Brittney: It's still a beautiful castle.

We followed Belle.

Belle: Papa? Papa? (Cogsworth hides behind the door and Lumiere rushes off.) Hello? Is someone here? Wait! I'm looking for my father! (She begins up the stairs, but doesn't realize that Lumiere is watching her.) That's funny, I'm sure there was someone… I-I-Is there anyone here?

(Maurice's voice echoes from his cell)

Maurice: Belle?

Me: Maurice?

Belle: Papa! (Rushes up to the cell to find him)

Maurice: How did you find me?

Belle: Oh, your hands are like ice. We have to get you out of here.

Me: Yeah.

Maurice: Belle, I want you to leave this place.

Belle: Who's done this to you?

Maurice: No time to explain. You must go… now!

Belle: I won't leave you!

(Suddenly, Beast grabs Belle's shoulder and whips her around. She drops the torch she was carrying into a puddle and the room is dark except for one beam of light from a skylight.)

Beast: What are you doing here?

Maurice: Run, Belle!

We hid.

Belle: Who's there? Who are you?

Beast: The master of this castle.

Belle: I've come for my father. Please let him out! Can't you see he's sick?

Beast: Then he shouldn't have trespassed here.

Belle: But he could die. Please, I'll do anything!

Beast: There's nothing you can do. He's my prisoner.

Belle: Oh, there must be some way I can… wait! (pause) Take me, instead!

Beast: You! You would take his place?

Maurice: Belle, no! You don't know what you're doing!

Belle: If I did, would you let him go?

Beast: Yes, but you must promise to stay here forever.

(Belle ponders the situation and realizes she can't see the captor)

Belle: Come into the light.

(Beast drags his legs, then his whole body into the beam of light. Belle looks, her eyes growing wider until she can stand no more and falls back to Maurice.)

Me: Prince Adam? Is that you?

We went up to him.

Beast: J.D., Everyone!

Eli: It's good to see you again.

Maurice: How do you know him?

Me: It's all right Maurice. He's a friend. We'll tell you all about it later. By the way Prince Adam, did you see anything unusual here like a man wearing a black outfit?

Beast: Yes I did.

Eli: Oh no.

Beast: Look, guys. Despite the fact that I'm stuck in this form right now, it really is good to see you guys.

Myotismon: Relax, Adam. I'm a vampire Digimon. So, I'm not one to judge.

Me: But it's great to see you again as well Adam. But I'm afraid we have big problems. Xaldin is back.

Beast gasped.

Me: Yeah. This is an evil version of him and not the one of the Masters of Evil that we know.

I went over his history.

---

Xaldin, also known as the Whirlwind Lancer, is the third member of Organization XIII and a major antagonist in the Kingdom Hearts series. He is a silver-tongued Nobody who controls the wind. He wields six lances named Lindworm and uses his powers over wind to manipulate all six at once, for both offensive and defensive purpose.

Xaldin's lances can transform into a dragon-shaped contraption to attack opponents with whirlwinds. He controls the lance-wielding Dragoon Nobodies.

He is the main antagonist of the Beast's Castle arcs in Kingdom Hearts II and a minor ally and playable character in 358/2 Days.

He was voiced by David Dayan Fisher in the English dubbed version who also portrayed Shaw in National Treasure, and Yōsuke Akimoto in the Japanese version.

Xaldin was once Dilan, a castle guard working under Ansem the Wise, benign lord of the Radiant Garden kingdom, who met Ventus and later took Aqua's armor and Keyblade into the castle. Becoming a Nobody to be free of feelings, Xaldin understood the setbacks of lacking a heart, but kept a clear disdain towards people who follow their hearts, especially towards the Beast.

Xaldin secretly begins his attempt to manipulate the Beast's rage to create a powerful Nobody and Heartless. He then kidnaps Belle, forcing the Beast to choose whether Belle or the rose is more important to him. The plan fails when Belle gets away with the rose and Xaldin falls against Sora and the Beast, fading into nothingness.

However, in Dream Drop Distance, it's revealed that he was revived as Dilan along with Even, Aeleus, Ienzo and Lea.

---

Everyone gasped.

Lori: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY)

Beast: What's wrong with Lori?

Me: We faced Xaldin 3 years ago the first time and she is so pissed off about Xaldin trying to destroy your relationship with Belle. She has a huge personal vendetta against him.

Nico: Yeah. It's true. Lori HATES Xaldin more than life itself.

Zarya: It's not pretty.

Me: Yeah.

Beast: I see. I'll show you to your room.

(Beast leads Belle and us to her room. As we proceed, Belle begins to lag behind. She looks at the hideous sculptures on the walls and the light casting shadows on them. Frightened, she gasps and runs to catch up with Beast.

Twilight Sparkle: Prince Adam what happened here that caused this castle to become like this?

Beast: It's a really nasty story.

Me: It's a curse that was put on the castle.

Laney: Yeah.

Me: We'll do everything we can to help you Prince Adam.

Beast: Thank you.

(Beast continues, and Belle reluctantly follows. Cut to int. of Belle's room, dark. The door opens and light spills in.)

Beast: (Tenderly) Now, if you need anything, my servants will attend you.

We went in.

Me: Thank you Prince Adam.

We went in and he closed the door.

(There is a 'clink clink clink' at the door. She gets up and walks over to open the door. Mrs. Potts enters with Chip and their entourage.)

Belle: Who is it?

Mrs. Potts: (from outside the door) Mrs. Potts, dear. (Door opens.) I thought you might like a spot of tea.

Belle: (amazed at the fact that she is listening to a walking tea set) But you're… You're a… (bumps into the wardrobe)

Wardrobe: Ooh! Careful!

Belle: (sits on bed) This is impossible-

Wardrobe: (leans 'shoulder' on bed, popping other end and Belle into the air) I know it is, but here we are!

Me: It's part of the curse that the Beast is on. Not only did the Prince get cursed. But so did all the people who live here. They got turned into objects.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Mrs. Potts it's a pleasure to meet you.

Mrs. Potts: And it's an honor to meet the famous Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Chip: Same here. You guys are my heroes.

Me: We're honored.

Chip: (as sugar and cream are being poured into him) I told you she was pretty, Mama, didn't I?

Mrs. Potts: All right, now, Chip. That'll do. (Chip hops over to Belle, who is sitting on the floor) Slowly, now. Don't spill!

Belle: Thank you. (She picks up Chip, and is about to take a sip of tea.)

Chip: (To Belle) Wanna see me do a trick? (Chip takes a big breath, then puffs out his cheeks and blows bubbles out the top of the cup.)

Mrs. Potts: (admonishingly) Chip!

Chip: (looking guilty) Oops. Sorry.

Me: That's funny.

Eli: It sure was. But Belle here's how the spell went down here.

Belle: How did it happen?

Eli went over what happened at the castle.

The Enchantress is the one who placed the spell on the Prince, the castle, and everyone inside the castle for the Prince's cruel ways. She is cunning, taking on the disguise of an old, helpless woman seeking shelter to test the Prince's heart. Her morality, however, is up for debate, particularly because of the debate over the Beast's age when he was cursed, and how she cursed everyone in the castle rather than just the guilty party (such as Chip Potts, who was undebatably a child at the time), as well as being implied to have cursed the forest surrounding the castle making it dark and infested by wolves and bats so only few would dare to enter.

Belle gasped.

Me: Yeah. This whole castle and the area around it as well as Prince

Adam and the people here are all cursed. Prince Adam is now a beast and all the people that live here have been turned into objects.

Belle: There has to be something we can do.

Mrs. Potts: (To Belle) That was a very brave thing you did, my dear.

Wardrobe: We all think so.

Me: Yeah. And your father is staying in a better room than the dungeon.

Lola: That's right.

Me: Also you still have us with you.

Mrs. Potts: That's right. Cheer up, child. It'll turn out all right in the end. You'll see. (She looks up, startled.) Ooh, listen to me… jabbering on while there's a supper to get on the table. Chip!

Chip: (hopping away) Bye!

(Belle stands and the wardrobe approaches her.)

Me: I bet you are hungry Belle?

Belle: I suppose I am.

Me: Lets go.

(Door creaks open. Belle and us silently emerges. We see our feet go by as three bright spots shine through a curtain at floor level. Behind it are Lumiere and the featherduster.)

Featherduster: Oh, no!

Lumiere: Oh, yes!

Featherduster: Oh, no!

Lumiere: Oh, yes, yes, yes!

Featherduster: I've been burnt by you before!

(Lumiere and the featherduster have emerged and he takes her in his arms. Suddenly he looks up and sees Belle walking down the hall. He drops the featherduster.)

Featherduster: Oof!

Lumiere: Zut alors! She has emerged!

(Cut to kitchen, where we find Cogsworth, Mrs. Potts, Chip and the stove.)

Mrs. Potts: Come on, Chip. Into the cupboard with your brothers and sisters. (helping him in)

Chip: (yawning) But I'm not sleepy.

Mrs. Potts: Yes, you are.

Chip: No, I'm… not. (He falls asleep and Mrs. Potts shuts the cupboard door.)

(A banging of pots and pans comes from the stove.)

Stove: I work and I slave all day, and for what? A culinary masterpiece gone to waste.

Mrs. Potts: Oh, stop your grousing. It's been a long night for all of us.

Cogsworth: Well, if you ask me, she was just being stubborn. After all, he did say 'please.'

Mrs. Potts: But if the master doesn't learn to control that temper, he'll never break the-

(Belle and us enter, and Cogsworth cuts off Mrs. Potts before she can say 'spell.')

Cogsworth: (interrupting) Splendid to see you out and about, mademoiselle and friends.

Me: Hello Cogsworth.

Eli: Good to see you again.

Cogsworth: Same to you Eli.

Me: We came to help you all. Also we're really hungry.

(Lumiere came running in.)

Cogsworth: I am Cogsworth, head of the household. (He leans over to kiss Belle's hand, but Lumiere butts in front of him.) This is Lumiere.

Lumiere: En chante, cherie.

Eli: Bonjour Lumiere.

Lumiere: Ah Eli it's good to see you again.

Lincoln: It's an honor to meet you.

Cogsworth: (trying to talk around Lumiere who is still kissing Belle's hand) If there's… stop that… anything that we… please (finally shoving him out of the way)… can do to make your stay more comfortable. (Lumiere burns the hand of Cogsworth) Ow!

Belle: I am a little hungry.

Me: We're all very hungry.

Mrs. Potts: (excited, to the other tea pots) You are? Hear that? She's hungry. Stoke the fire, break out the silver, wake the china.

(The fire on the stove roars to life, and drawers open to reveal silverware standing at attention.)

Cogsworth: (secretively) Remember what the master said.

Mrs. Potts: Oh, pish tosh. I'm not going to let the poor child and our friends go hungry.

Cogsworth: (thinking he is giving in to the ultimate demand) Oh, all right. Glass of water, crust of bread, and then-

Lumiere: Cogsworth, I am surprised at you. She's not our prisoner. She's our guest! We must make her feel welcome here. (to Belle) Right this way, mademoiselle and friends.

Cogsworth: Well keep it down. If the master finds out about this, it will be our necks!

Beast came.

Beast: It's all right Cogsworth. They are friends.

Lumiere: Of course, of course. But what is dinner without a little music?

(Lumiere has started out the swinging door. He lets it close, and the door hits Cogsworth and sends him across the room to land in a pan filled with (what looks like) pancake batter. He screams his line as he is in flight.)

Cogsworth: MUSIC?!

(Cut to dining room, where Belle is seated at the end of a long table. Lumiere is on the table and a spotlight shines on him.)

Lumiere: Ma chere, mademoiselle. It is with deepest pleasure and greatest pride that I welcome you tonight. And now, we invite you to relax. Let us pull up a chair for you all as the dining room proudly presents… your dinner. Be… our… guest, be our guest, put our service to the test, tie your napkin 'round your neck, cherie and we provide the rest!

(The chair has wrapped a napkin around Belle's neck, who takes it off and places it on her lap. The chair's arms put it's hands on it's 'waist' as if it were mad.)

Lumiere: Soup du jour, hot hors d'oeuvres! Why we only live to serve! Try the grey stuff, it's delicious! Don't believe me? Ask the dishes!

(Lumiere offers Belle a plate of hors d'oeuvres. She dips her finger in one, and tastes it. We taste them.)

Lumiere: They can sing, they can dance! After all, miss, this is France! And a dinner here is never second best! Go on unfold your menu, take a glance and then you'll be our guest, oui, our guest, be our guest!

(A cabinet at the end of the table opens to reveal a large china collection, which rolls out and begins to perform. Lumiere hands Belle a menu, which she begins to read.)

Lumiere: Beef ragout, cheese souffle, pie and pudding en flambe! We'll prepare and serve with flair a culinary cabaret!

(Plates of food go dancing by, with Cogsworth in the pudding. Lumiere sets his torch to it, and it explodes, turning Cogsworth's face black with soot.)

Lumiere: You're alone and you're scared, but the banquet's all prepared! No one's gloomy or complaining, while the fatwares entertaining!

(The flatware enters a 'Busby Berlkley-esque' swimming scene.)

Lumiere: We tell jokes, I do tricks with my fellow candlesticks… (standing on a plate, is elevated and begins to juggle his candles.)

Mugs: (entering the shot) "Und" it's all in perfect taste that you can bet! (They begin a gymnastics routine, hopping over one another and passing a beverage from one to the next)

All: Come on and lift your glass, you've won your own free pass to be our guest!

Lumiere: If you're stressed, it's fine dining we suggest!

All: Be our guest, be our guest, be our guest! (They leave except Cogsworth, who looks scared, then begins to inch away.)

Lumiere: Life is so unnerving, for a servant who's not serving! (enters and holds him there.) He's not whole without a soul to wait upon…

Cogsworth: Get off! (blows out the candles.)

Lumiere: Ah, those good old days when we were useful. Suddenly, those good old days are gone. (Lumiere sings as if he were reminiscing. Snow begins to fall. Cogsworth looks up and sees the salt and pepper shakers doing their thing.) Ten years we've been rusting, needing so much more than dusting, needing exercise, a chance to use our skills! (Lumiere dusts the salt of the head of Cogsworth, who tries to escape. He trips and falls into the gelatin mold.) Most days just lay around the castle, flabby fat and lazy, you walked in, and oops-a-daisie! (Lumiere jumps on a spoon in the gelatin, which catapults Cogsworth out of the mold.)

(Cut to kitchen, where Mrs. Potts is surrounded by soap bubbles.)

Mrs. Potts: It's a guest, it's a guest! Sakes alive, well I'll be blessed! Wine's been poured and thank the Lord, I've had the napkins freshly pressed! (continues to dance around the kitchen) With dessert, she'll want tea, and my dear, that's fine with me! While the cups do their soft shoeing, I'll be bubbling, I'll be brewing! I'll get warm, piping hot- Heaven's sake, is that a spot? Clean it up, we want the company impressed! We've got a lot to do- Is it one lump or two? For you our guest! (Mrs. Potts is cleaned off by a napkin. She hops onto the tea cart and rolls into the dining room, where she offers tea to Belle.)

All: They're our guests!

Mrs. Potts: They're our guest!

All: They're our guests! Be our guest! Be our guest! Our command is your request! It's ten years since we had anybody here, and we're obsessed! With your meal, with your ease, yes indeed, we aim to please! While the candlelight's still glowing, let us help you we'll keep going-

(The china and candlesticks perform an elaborately choreographed dance sequence, ending in a c.u. of Lumiere.)

All (with Lumiere): Course… by… course, one by one, 'til you shout "Enough, I'm done!" Then we'll sing you off to sleep as you digest! Tonight you'll prop your feet up, but for let's eat up! Be our guest! Be our guest! Be our guest! Please Be our gueeeeeeeeeeeeest!

(A fantastic ending comes of the song, with silverware flying through the air, plates and featherdusters dancing, and Cogsworth the focus of attention, until Lumiere comes sliding in and sends him flying out of camera range.)

We cheered wildly.

Me: That was awesome!

Eli: I always love that song!

Nico: Me too!

Beast: A great song.

Belle: Bravo! That was wonderful!

Cogsworth: Thank you, thank you, mademoiselle. Yes, good show, wasn't it?

Eli: It was great Cogsworth. Just like I remember.

Nunnally: It sure was fun.

Nico: Yeah it was.

Zarya: Yeah!

Cogsworth: (Looking at his own face) Oh, my goodness, look at the time. Now, it's off to bed, off to bed!

(Lumiere comes up next to Cogsworth.)

Belle: Oh, I couldn't possibly go to bed now. It's my first time in an enchanted castle.

Me: Ours too.

Cogsworth: Enchanted? Who said anything about the castle being enchanted? (He tries to cover it up, just as a fork runs past. To Lumiere) It was you, wasn't it!?

Belle: I… figured it out for myself.

Me: Because we all figured it out and we told her.

Belle: (Cogsworth and Lumiere have been fighting. They both look at her, then stop. Cogsworth dusts himself off, and Lumiere fixes his wax nose.) I'd like to look around, if that's all right.

Lumiere: (excited) Oh! Would you like a tour?

Me: We sure would.

Maurice: I would love to see more of this castle.

Cogsworth: Wait a second, wait a second. I'm not sure that's such a good idea. (Confidentially, to Lumiere) We can't let her go poking around in certain places, if you know what I mean.

Belle: (Poking Cogsworth in the belly (like the Pillsbury doughboy)) Perhaps you could take me. I'm sure you know everything there is to know about the castle.

Cogsworth: (flattered) Well, actually, ah yes, I do!

(Fade to Cogsworth, Lumiere, and Belle walking down a hall with the footstool. Cogsworth is lecturing.)

Cogsworth: As you can see, the pseudo facade was stripped away to reveal a minimalist rococo design. Note the unusual inverted vaulted ceilings. This is yet another example of the neo-classic baroque period, and as I always say, if it's not baroque, don't fix it! Ha ha ha. Now then, where was I? (He turns to find the heads of the suits of armor have turned to follow Belle.) As you were! (They all snap back to face forward.) Now, if I may draw your attention to the flying buttresses above the-uh, mademoiselle?

(Cogsworth turns back to the group and is one girl short. He sees her beginning to climb the grand staircase. He and Lumiere run up to her and jump in front of her, blocking her progress upstairs.)

Belle: What's up there?

Me: That must be the West Wing.

Cogsworth: Where? There? Oh, nothing. Absolutely nothing of interest at all in the West Wing. Dusty, dull, very boring.

(Lumiere has been shaking his head, but Cogsworth nudges him and he nods in agreement.)

Belle: Ah, so that's the West Wing.

Lumiere: (To Cogsworth) Nice going!

Belle: I wonder what he's hiding up there.

Me: It's part of why this Castle and everything and everyone in it is Cursed.

Vanitas: Let's go down to the Dungeon and see if we can kill any Heartless there.

Me: Okay.

Belle: That's a good idea.

We went down to the dungeons and 45 minutes later we came back.

Me: That's that.

We had auras like fire.

Zarya: Yeah.

The wolves nuzzled Zarya.

Nico: Cool.

Beast: Guys I need to show you all something.

Belle: What is it?

He took us to the West Wing and we went into Beast's room and he showed us the Rose. Belle's excitement begins to dwindle, though, when she enters the hallway leading to Beast's lair. As she walks down the hall, she stops to look in a mirror that has been shattered into several pieces, each one reflecting her concerned look.

Me: Whoa. These mirrors are all broken.

Belle: Yeah.

She reaches the end of the hall and finds a closed door with gargoyle handles.

Lucy Loud: Now that's my kind of door handle.

Belle takes a deep breath, then reaches out and opens the door. We went inside and we begin to explore. We are truly shocked by everything we see.

Me: What a mess.

Nico: No kidding.

Eli: Yeah.

We wanders around, looking, and Belle knocks over a table, but she catches it before it crashes to the floor. She then turns her head and sees a shredded picture on the wall. We can only see part of a portrait. It is the same portrait that was shredded in the opening. Belle reaches out and lifts the shreds of the picture to reveal the prince.

Me: Is this your room Prince Adam?

Beast: Yes. Yes it is.

Me: Oh man.

We look at the portrait and we saw that it was a picture of Prince Adam before he turned into the Beast. But then we saw a pink light and then we turned our heads and saw the rose under the bell jar. She walks over to it, her eyes transfixed. We went to the rose.

Laney: Is that the rose?

Beast: Yes. It's linked to the spell that I'm under. The rose has been in bloom for over 10 years and it's now starting to wilt.

I saw that 4 petals have fallen.

Me: 4 petals have fallen.

Beast: Yes. I have to learn how to love another and earn Belle's love in return by the time the last of the petals falls.

Me: That's why you're cursed to be like this.

Beast: Yes. But if I can't do it then I'm gonna be like this forever.

Me: The rose is like a timer. Looks like we only have a few days left from the looks of it.

Zarya: Then we got to hurry.

Lola: And fast.

Eli: Yeah

Brittney: Lets see here.

She pulled out a book on Supernatural Curses and Enchanted Artifacts.

Brittney scrolled through the pages and she found something really interesting.

Brittney: Here it is. "The Curse of The Cruelty Beast."

Belle: What's that one about?

Brittney: It is a curse that turns someone whose heart is as black as night into a beast.

Beast: Exactly like me.

Belle: Is there any way to undo the curse?

Brittney: Yes but there's a huge catch. The person afflicted with this curse has to learn how to love another by the time a magical flower loses all its petals or they will be a beast permanently.

We gasped!

Eli: That's terrible!

Lincoln: No kidding.

Laney: How much time do you think we have on the rose?

Brittney: From the looks of things, I would have to say only about a week. Maybe a month. Less than a year max.

Nico: Oh man.

Then we felt an energy signal and we turned and we saw a Heartless! It was THE THRESHOLDER!

Harley Quinn: Aw, crap! It's a Thresholder!

Zarya fired energy blasts and destroyed the Thresholder.

Zarya: It WAS a Thresholder.

Nico: That's it for that Heartless.

Me: Yep.

We got a massive power boost from him.

Vexen saw Nico writing something.

Vexen: What are you doing, Nico?

Nico: I'm writing a threat to Gaston. I'm gonna have Hawkeye shoot it at his front door as soon as I'm done.

Vexen: Ooh clever. Hopefully his arrow will reach it.

Nico: It will.

Nico rolled the message up.

Nico: It's ready.

Me: Don't worry Prince Adam, we'll gladly help you out. Team Loud Phoenix Storm never abandon's anyone.

Beast: Thank you.

Fade to Gaston's tavern, which is empty except for Gaston, Lefou and Monsieur D'arque, who are all sitting at a table.)

D'arque: I don't usually leave the asylum in the middle of the night, but they said you'd make it worth my while. (Gaston pulls out a sack of gold and tosses it in front of him. He takes out a piece, scrapes it on his chin and continues.) Aah, I'm listening.

Gaston: It's like this. I've got my heart set on marrying Belle, but she needs a little persuasion.

Lefou: (butting in) Turned him down flat!

Gaston: (slams a beer mug on Lefou's head.) Everyone knows her father's a lunatic. He was in here tonight raving about a beast in a castle…

D'arque: Maurice is harmless.

Gaston: The point is, Belle would do anything to keep him from being locked up.

Lefou: Yeah, even marry him!

(Gaston gives him another threatening look, and he ducks back under the mug.)

D'arque: So you want me to throw her father in the asylum unless she agrees to marry you? (They both nod in agreement.) Oh, that is despicable. I love it!

Suddenly an arrow fired through the window and Gaston just avoided an arrow as it hit the wall near him. On the arrow was a piece of paper. He took the paper, unfolded it, and read it.

Gaston (reads paper): "Hey, Gaston. This is Nico Chan. I'm a friend of your wife, Belle. Oh wait. She's not your wife. YOU'RE TRYING

TO FORCE HER TO MARRY YOU! I guess that makes you a sex offender, huh? Don't worry. I won't tell anyone of that. At least, I won't if you give me all the money you have in 24 hours. It's been nice talking to you. P.S. You're not as cool as you say you are!" (to Shadow Stalker) Shadow Stalker, when the time comes, you have your target.

The Shadow Stalker agreed and disappeared.

Lefou: What are you gonna do!?

Gaston: I won't be intimidated. D'arque, my plan will still go on.

(Fade to ext of castle. Belle is playing in the snow with Phillipe and the footstool. Beast, Cogsworth and Lumiere watch from the balcony.)

Beast: I've never felt this way about anyone. (Looks excited) I want to do something for her. (Looks discouraged.) But what?

Cogsworth: Well, there's the usual things-flowers, chocolates, promises you don't intend to keep…

Lumiere: Ahh, no no. It has to be something very special. Something that sparks her interest… Wait a minute.

Me: She likes reading books.

Beast: That's perfect.

(Cut to the hallway leading to library. Beast and Belle are alone.)

Beast: Belle, there's something I want to show you. (Begins to open the door, then stops.) But first, you have to close your eyes. (She looks at him questioningly.) It's a surprise.

(Belle closes her eyes, and Beast waves his hand in front of her. Then he opens the door. He leads her in.)

Belle: (Just as she enters the room) Can I open them?

Beast: No, no. Not yet. Wait here. (He walks away to draw back the curtains. He does, and brilliant sunlight spills into the room.)

Belle: (flinches reflexively as the light hits her face.) Now can I open them?

Beast: All right. Now.

Belle: (opens her eyes and the camera pulls back to reveal the gigantic library filled with books.) I can't believe it. I've never seen so many books in all my life!

Me: Wow! What a library.

Beast: You-you like it?

Belle: It's wonderful.

Beast: Then it's yours.

Belle: Oh, thank you so much.

(Cut to Belle and Beast in bkgd, with objects including Chip in foreground watching them.)

Mrs. Potts: Oh, would you look at that?

Lumiere: Ha ha! I knew it would work.

Chip: What? What works?

Cogsworth: It's very encouraging.

Featherduster: Isn't this exciting!

Chip: I didn't see anything.

Mrs. Potts: Come along, Chip. There's chores to be done in the kitchen.

Chip: But what are they talking about? What's going on? C'mon, Mom!

(The objects walk away. Fade to breakfast table with Belle at one end and Beast at the other, with Mrs. Potts between them. Belle is served breakfast, and as she begins to eat, she looks at Beast, gobbling up his food with no table manners whatsoever. Chip laughs, but Mrs. Potts shoots him an admonishing look. Belle turns away and tries to ignore it, but Chip comes to the rescue. He nudges the spoon with his nose, and Beast reaches out for it (very 3-D-ishly). Belle looks at him in wonder as he tries to eat with the spoon, but he has little success. Finally, Belle puts down her spoon and lifts her bowl as if in a toast. Beast looks at the compromise and does the same. They both begin to sip their breakfast out of their bowls. Fade to courtyard where Belle and Beast are feeding the birds.)

Belle: There's something sweet, and almost kind, but he was mean, and he was coarse and unrefined. And now he's dear, And so unsure, I wonder why I didn't see it there before.

(Belle is trying to attract some birds to Beast who shoves a handful of seed at them. Finally, she takes a handful and gently spreads it out, creating a trail. One lands in his hands, and he looks up thrilled.)

Beast: She glanced this way, I thought I saw, and when we touched, she didn't shudder at my paw. No it can't be, I'll just ignore, but then she's never looked at me that way before.

(Belle has ducked around a tree, leaving Beast with the birds. She begins to look doubtful again, but turns her head around the tree and laughs. Beast is covered with birds.)

Belle: New, and a bit alarming. Who'd have ever thought that this could be? True, that he's no Prince Charming. But there's something in him that I simply didn't see.

SPLAT!

Me: OH! (Laughs) She nailed him good.

Nico: Nice shot!

(Belle throws a snowball at Beast, who had looked at her proudly after the birds flew away. He begins to gather a large pile of snow.

We cut to the objects, looking out of a window at the two. In the background, Belle throws another snowball at Beast, who drops his huge pile of snow on his head. He chases her around a tree, but she ducks around the other side and sneaks up on him from behind.)

Lumiere: Well who'd have thought?

Mrs. Potts: Well bless my soul.

Cogsworth: And who'd have known?

Mrs. Potts: Well who indeed?

Lumiere: And who'd have guessed they'd come together on their own?

Mrs. Potts: It's so peculiar

All: We'll wait and see, a few days more, there may be something there that wasn't there before

(Fade to den where Belle sits in front of a roaring fire and reads to Beast. The objects including Chip watch from doorway)

Cogsworth: You know, perhaps there's something there that wasn't there before.

Chip: What?

Mrs. Potts: There may be something there that wasn't there before.

Chip: What's there, mama?

Mrs. Potts: Shhh. I'll tell you when you're older. (Lumiere and Fifi closing the

Cogsworth: Right then! You all know why we're here. We have exactly 12 hours, 36 minutes, and 15 seconds to create the most magical, spontaneous, romantic atmosphere known to man or beast. (Chuckles weakly) "Or beast.." (pause) Right. Need I remind you that if the last petal falls from this rose, the spell will never be broken! Very well. You all know your assignments. Half of you to the

West Wing, half of you to the East Wing, the rest of you, come with me.

Lumiere: Hoho, lighten up Cogsworth and let nature take its course.

Mrs. Potts: It's obvious there's a spark between them.

Cogsworth: Yes yes yes… But there's no harm in fanning the flames. You know, a little. Besides, they must fall in love tonight if we ever expect to be human again.

Lumiere: Aaah… human again…

Mrs. Potts: Human again…

Lumiere: Yes, think what that means…

Lumiere: I'll be cooking again, be good-looking again, with a mademoiselle on each arm. When I'm human again, only human again, poised and polish and gleaming with charm. I'll be courting again, chic and sporting again

Mrs. Potts: Which should cause several husbands alarm!

Lumiere: Ha, ha! I'll hop down off this shelf, and tout de suite be myself,

Lumiere, Mrs. Potts and Cogsworth: I can't wait to be human again

Essentials: When we're human again, only human again, when we're knickknacks and whatnots no more. When we're human again, good and human again

Wardrobe: Oh, cherie, won't it all be top drawer? I'll wear lipstick and rouge, and I won't be so huge. Why, I'll easily fit through that door! I'll exude savoir faire I'll wear gowns, I'll have hair. It's my prayer to be human again.

Mrs. Potts & Cogsworth: When we're human again, only human again, when the world once more starts making sense.

Cogsworth: I'll unwind, for a change.

Lumiere: Really? That'd be strange.

Cogsworth: Can I help it if I'm t-t-tense? In a shack by the sea, I'll sit back, sipping tea. Let my early retirement commence! Far from fools made of wax, I'll get down to brass tacks and re-LAAAAAAX!

Chorus: When I'm human again! So sweep the dust from the floor. Let's let some light in the room. I can feel, I can tell someone might break the spell any day now! Shine up the brass on the door. Alert the dust pail and broom. If it all goes as planned our time may be at hand any day now

Fifi and the maids: Open the shutters and let in some air!

Mrs. Potts: Put these here and put those over there.

Chorus: Sweep up the years, the sadness and tears and throw them away…

Cogsworth: Ahem…

Chorus: We'll be human again, only human again, when the girl finally sets us all free. Cheeks a-blooming again, we're assuming again, we'll resume our long-lost joie de vivre. We'll be playing again, holidaying again, and we're praying it's ASAP! Little push, little shove, they could "whoosh" fall in love and we'll finally be human again…

(Transition to the library)

Belle: "… For there never was a story of more woe than this of Juliet and her Romeo."

Beast: Could you read it again?

Belle: Well, here. Why don't you read it to me?

Beast: Uhhh… Alright. Hmm… Um… I-I can't.

Belle: You mean you never learned?

Beast: I learned, a little. It's just been so long.

Lola: Hey we can teach you. It took a while for me to start reading so we can help you.

Belle: We'll all help you. Let's start… here.

Beast: Here. Ok, twoh…?

Belle: Two.

Beast: Two, I knew that. Two households, both alike in dignity…

Chorus: We'll be dancing again, we'll be twirling again, we'll whirling around with such ease. When we're human again, only human again, we'll go waltzing those old one-two-threes. We'll be floating again, we'll be gliding again, stepping, striding, as fine as you please! Like a real human does, I'll be all that I was. On that glorious morn, when we're finally re-born, and we're all of us human

Wardrobe: Again!

(Cut to interior of Beast's lair. He is in the tub getting washed up for the big night with Belle. Lumiere is there with him.)

Lumiere: Tonight is the night!

Beast: (hesitantly) I'm not sure I can do this.

Lumiere: You don't have time to be timid. You must be bold, daring.

Beast: Bold. Daring! (Beast has emerged from the tub and shakes himself dry.)

Lumiere: There will be music. Romantic candlelight, provided myself, and when the time is right, you confess your love.

Beast: (Inspired) Yes, I con- I-I- No, I can't.

Lumiere: You care for the girl, don't you?

Beast: More than anything.

Lumiere: Well then, you must tell her. (The coatrack has been cutting Beast's hair. It finishes and steps back.) Voila. You look so…

so…

(Cut to shot of Beast in pig-tails and bows.)

Beast: Stupid.

Lumiere: Not quite the word I was looking for. Perhaps a little more off the top.

(The coatrack begins to cut and chop again. Cogsworth enters.)

Cogsworth: Ahem ahem ahem. Your lady awaits. Hoo hoo hoo.

We were getting ready.

Clawful: This is gonna be a fun dance!

Zarya: It sure is. And I love a good dance.

Lincoln: Me too. And at least we're helping Adam learn.

Nico: Yep.

We were dressed nice and we were ready.

(Cut to grand staircase, where Belle and all of us descends from the West Wing side in a glittering gold ball gown. She reaches the landing and looks up at Beast, who is standing at the top of the stairs in his dress clothes. He is nudged on by Lumiere from behind the curtain, and he descends and meets Belle at the landing. Arm in arm, they descend the last section of stairs and continue on their way to dinner, stopped momentarily by the footstool. Mrs. Potts sings from her cart with Chip on board.)

Mrs. Potts: Tale as old as time. True as it can be. Barely even friends, then somebody bends unexpectedly. Just a little change. Small to say the least. Both a little scared, neither one prepared, beauty and the beast.

(Belle and Beast have moved into the ballroom, where they move through a computer perfect dance sequence. Beast occasionally looks over at Lumiere and Cogsworth for their approval. Mrs. Potts and Chip are in the ballroom on their cart.)

Then the Dark Signers and Webstor appeared.

Me: The Dark Signers and Webstor.

Kalin: Hey, guys!

Maria: The 8 of you are very early.

Roman: Well, Carly and Misty heard about this dance, they begged us if we could go to it.

Carly: Can you blame us? I really want to dance with Jack!

Misty Tredwell: (to me) And I really want to dance with you. It'll be our first one.

Me: I'm always up for a great dance.

Jack Atlas: Me too.

Dark Spicer (to Vypra): Shall we dance, my lady?

Vypra: Lets shall good sir.

They got to dancing. Eli was dancing with Nunnally and Shining Armor and Cadance were dancing too.

Gabriel: (smiles at Marinette) Marinette, why don't you give Adrien a good time?

Marinette: Yes sir.

Marinette danced with Adrien and it was beautiful.

I was dancing with Misty, Varie, Rachel and my fiancés. Same with Lincoln and it was beautiful.

It was like Prince Adam was living in his time as a human again and it was beautiful.

GARBAGE MOUTH then appeared.

Me: Garbage Mouth!

Tommy Oliver (to Garbage Mouth): So, Dark brought you back for another round, huh?

Garbage Mouth: Yep. But we won't fight now. I'm just here as security for the dance.

Me: We appreciate that.

Garbage Mouth: Indeed.

We were dancing and having awesome fun.

Mrs. Potts: Ever just the same. Ever a surprise. Ever as before, ever just as sure, as the sun will rise. Tale as old as time. Tune as old as song. Bittersweet and strange, finding you can change, learning you were wrong. Certain as the sun. Rising in the east. Tale as old as time, song as old as rhyme, beauty and the beast. Tale as old as time, song as old as rhyme, beauty and the beast. (To Chip) Off to the cupboard with you now, Chip. It's past your bedtime. Good night, love.

(Chip slides off the end of the cart, and hops out of the room, but comes back for one last look. Belle and Beast have adjourned to the balcony under a starry night. We all were with them)

Me: That was so beautiful.

Misty Tredwell: It sure was. This is always my favorite part in this world.

Me: You watched Beauty and The Beast back then didn't you?

Misty Tredwell: I sure did. It was great.

Lincoln: It sure is.

Me: The best part is we all got to share it with our friends and loves.

Varie: That's true.

Larxene: (to Maurice) Maybe it's best if you stay here with us.

Maurice: And why's that?

Larxene: Because Gaston might take you hostage in order to get Belle to marry him.

Me: Yeah. Belle is being harassed to pieces because of Gaston and we have to be ready for anything that comes.

Maurice: Good idea. Thank you J.D.

Me: You're welcome. I sense Gaston is up to something.

Back in the village, Gaston was talking to EVIL XALDIN THE WHIRLWIND LANCER!

Gaston: Belle is being held prisoner by a beast!?

Evil Xaldin: That's right and this is your chance to be a big hero.

Gaston: I'll do it!

Evil Xaldin: That was easy.

Evil Xaldin left through a dark corridor.

Gaston gathered the village together!

Gaston: The beast will make off with your children! He'll come after them in the night. We're not safe 'til his head is mounted on my wall! I say we kill the beast!

(The mob cheers him and repeats the words 'kill him'.)

Man 1: We're not safe until he's dead,

Man 2: He'll come stalking us at night!

Woman 1: Set to sacrifice our children to his monstrous appetite!

Man 3: He'll wreak havoc on our village if we let him wander free

Gaston: So it's time to take some action, boys! It's time to follow me! (Gaston throws a torch into a haystack, creating an instant bonfire. He begins to prance around it, warning of the dangers of the horrible Beast.) Through the mist, through the woods, through the darkness and the shadows, it's a nightmare but it's one exciting ride. Say a prayer, then we're there, at the drawbridge of a castle, and there's something truly terrible inside. (Gaston chases Lefou around, mimicking a monster.) It's a beast, he's got fangs, razor sharp ones, massive paws, killer claws for the feast. (The magic mirror shows the face of Beast to Lefou, which Gaston exaggerates about.) Hear him roar, see him foam, but we're not coming home, 'til he's dead, good and dead, kill the beast! (To the crowd) We'll rid the village of this beast. Who's with me?

(A chorus of "I am"s comes from the crowd)

Mob: Light your torch, mount your horse!

Gaston: Screw your courage to the sticking place

Mob: We're counting on Gaston to lead the way! Through a mist, to a wood, where within a haunted castle, something's lurking that you don't see every day! (Gaston leads the mob through the town and out into the forest, where they start chopping trees in preparation for their assault on the castle.) It's a beast, one as tall as a mountain! We won't rest 'til he's good and deceased! Sally forth, tally ho, grab your sword, grab your bow, praise the Lord and here we go!

Gaston: We'll lay siege to his castle and bring back his head!

Mob: We don't like, what we don't understand, it frankly scares us and this monster is mysterious at least! Bring your guns, bring your knives, save your children and your wives, we'll save our village and our lives, we'll kill the beast!

I then sensed something!

Me: Oh no! We've got company!

We saw lights in the forest and we saw that they were torches and all that!

Me: Prepare for battle! They want a fight, we'll give them a WAR!

We got ready.

Belle: Gaston is leading them!

Beast: Lets get them.

Zs'Skayr: We're not really going to fight the townspeople, are we?

Me: We don't have any other choice Zs'Skayr. They are coming here to kill Adam and now it's gonna be war.

Zarya: Lets get them!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Miranda: We can't hurt these people. Unlike Gaston, they're innocent!

Me: I know but they came to kill us as well. We have to defend ourselves only when it's necessary and this qualifies as a Necessary Situation!

Nico: J.D. is right! The entire village is after Adam.

Zarya: Come on guys!

We followed Zarya!

The objects saw the mob!

Lumiere: Sacre bleu, invaders!

Cogsworth: Encroachers!

Mrs. Potts: That must be Gaston leading them.

Cogsworth: (Issuing orders) Warn the master. If it's a fight they want, we'll be ready for them. (Turns around from window) Who's with me? Aahh! (The door is slammed as the rest of the objects leave Cogsworth behind.)

Gaston: Take whatever booty you can find, but remember, the beast is mine!

(Cut to stairway, where the objects are marching down to do battle with the mob.)

Objects: Hearts ablaze, banners high! We go marching into battle, unafraid, although the danger just increased!

THUNDERCLAP! LIGHTNING STRIKE!

Mob: Raise the flag, sing the song, here we come, we're fifty strong, and fifty Frenchmen can't be wrong, let's kill the beast!

(Cut to int of Beast's lair, where Mrs. Potts is briefing him.)

Mob: Kill the beast, kill the beast!

(The objects have tried to block off the door, but it is being bashed in by the mob.)

Lumiere: This isn't working!

Featherduster: Oh, Lumiere! We must do something!

Then a Shadow Stalker appeared!

Me: Shadow Stalker!

Nico blasted it all over the place. But then it turned into a DARK THORN!

Riku: Great! The Shadow Stalker is now a Dark Thorn!

I fired an energy blast at the Dark Thorn and destroyed it.

Me: Take that!

Sora: Yeah!

Lumiere: Wait! I know!

Mob: Kill the beast, kill the beast!

We got ready for an ambush.

Mob: Kill the beast, kill the beast, kill the beast!

(The mob succeeds in breaking in, and finds a grand entrance filled with assorted pieces of furniture, teacups, candlesticks, featherdusters and clocks. They tiptoe in, and Lefou unknowingly picks up Lumiere.)

Lumiere: NOW!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion of blue fire went off in the middle of the floor the mob was on and blew them away and a wolf howl was heard and covered the area with thick smoke and All the objects spring into life, attacking their human enemies.

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ALL ARE FUCKING WITH!

We went at them and kicked them into pulp!

Lincoln kicked a man in the crotch and he screamed like a little girl.

Carol: Charge!

Mrs. Potts: Up here, ya scurvy scum! Now! (She and all the cups pour boiling tea on the guy's head.)

Carol snapped his neck.

Lori: Human pretzel time!

Lori grabbed a man and tied him into a pretzel knot and he screamed in pain and Lori then ripped him apart.

Lori: You are literally disgusting!

Lola: Eat this! *She claw them with her nails.*

SLASH!

Lola slashed a mans eyes out with her nails.

Lana then bit him in his hand and ripped his hand off. He screamed in excruciating pain.

Lana: Yuck nasty! (Spits out his hand)

Lucy walked up to a man.

Lucy: Leave him alone!

The man saw her and screamed in fright as a pipe organ played in the background upon seeing her and he fell over dead from a heart attack.

Laney: Time for some action!

A man came up to her ready to kill her. But then Laney slashed him in half with her keyblade and disemboweled him! It also set him on fire.

Lisa: Try my potions!

Lisa threw chemical bombs at a bunch of people and they exploded on a bunch of people and blew them apart.

Luna: ROCK AND ROLL BABY!

Luna jammed with the volume turned up to level 20 and blew many people out of the castle!

Luna: GOOD NIGHT BEAST'S CASTLE!

Lynn: BATTER UP!

Lynn bashed a man's head off with a baseball bat and she took a sword and slashed many men.

Luan: EAT PIES!

Luan threw pies into the villagers faces and they hit them and exploded. Blowing them apart.

Luan: You got Pied! (Laughs)

Lori: EAT FART GAS!

Lori farted into a bunch of villagers faces at point blank range and the fart melted them.

Leni smacked a bunch of peoples heads in with her sandal.

SMACK!

Man: Ow! Is that all you got you dumb blonde!?

(Record Scratch)

Uh oh!

Leni: Dumb Blonde? (ENRAGED GROWLING) NOBODY CALLS ME A DUMB BLONDE!

Leni jumped him and ripped him to pieces in a savage manner!

Eli: Rider kick!

Eli kicked a man's whole head off.

(Wardrobe jumps from the top of the stairs, landing on one of the mob men. Wardrobe is fighting several more of the mob in her own kung-fu style. A comb and brush hop out and attack one of the thugs, pulling him into Wardrobe. When he emerges, he's dressed in a bikini top, yellow tu-tu, high heels, gloves and a pearl necklace… and his hair's done up in a stack. He shrieks and runs away. Cut to LeFou, who is almost melting Lumiere with a torch. Cogsworth appears at the top of the stairs brandishing a gun and a pair of scissors. He's dressed like an admiral. He sees Lumiere's predicament and slides what's going on and slides down the bannister, and pokes LeFou in the butt with the scissors, causing him to scream and leap into the air holding his pained rear. One of the mob is pulling feathersout of Featherduster and laughing. Lumiere hops up behind him and flares up his candlesticks, burning the mobster in the rear. As he leaps in pain, Lumiere catches Featherduster. Cut to LeFou and several others chasing the

Footstool. He runs into the kitchen. Thinking they've got him cornered against the cupboards, the Mob laughs and advances, only to find that the knives pop out of the drawers and LaBouche the stove flares up. They run screaming from the castle and the objects and us celebrate their victory.)

Cogsworth: And stay out!

Me: And don't ever come back you fuckwads!

(Lumiere pulls over Cogsworth and kisses him once on each cheek.)

Me: We're not done yet!

We faced GASTON!

---

Gaston LeGume, also best known by his first name Gaston, is the main antagonist of Disney's 30th full-length animated feature film Beauty and the Beast (which is based on the 1756 French fairytale of the same name by the late Jeanne-Marie Leprince de Beaumont), and its 2017 live action adaptation of the same name. He is also one of the supporting antagonists in Mickey's House of Villains.

He's a treacherous, chauvinistic, egotistical, deceptive and conceited hunter from Belle's village, who was after her hand in marriage by any means necessary (regardless what she thinks about his offer). He is Belle and the Beast's arch-nemesis.

In the original 1991 film, he was voiced by Richard White. In the musical, he was portrayed by Burke Moses. He was portrayed by Wes Brown in the episode "Her Handsome Hero" during the fifth season of Once Upon a Time. In the 2017 live action film, he was portrayed by Luke Evans, who previously played Owen Shaw in the Fast & Furious franchise, Driver in No One Lives, and Ben Hawkins in Ma.

Meeting Belle

Gaston is the local hero of a small French village at an unknown point in French history. He owns a large tavern where he and the villagers drink and talk. Inside, there is a large portrait of himself along with "trophies" from his hunt consisting mostly of animal antlers. He also says he eats five dozen eggs every morning to help make him "roughly the size of a barge".

He first appears in the film shooting down a waterfowl headed south with perfect accuracy (implying that he had just returned from a hunting trip) and declaring his intent to marry Belle after acknowledging from LeFou of his popularity with all of the women in the village. He then started pursuing Belle throughout the village as she returns home after buying a book from the local bookstore. Their meeting starts off well, but Gaston's sexist remarks about women reading and thinking drive Belle away from him and she goes home, leaving him disappointed. In addition, after learning that Belle was going to aid her father Maurice, Gaston scolded LeFou for mocking Maurice (although it was implied that he mostly did that in an attempt to impress Belle rather than out of any genuine concern for Maurice). However, after an explosion occurs inside Belle's house, Gaston and Lefou both begin to laugh as Belle rushes to check on her father.

## Asking for a Wedding

The next day, Gaston organizes a wedding outside Belle's cottage in an attempt to "surprise" her, complete with various decorations, a priest, and a wedding cake. He forces his way into the cottage and attempts to strong-arm her into marrying him, again making sexist remarks about women and housewives (he even envisions the home they would live in as a "rustic" hunting lodge, with his latest kill roasting over the fire and Belle massaging his feet while their children - six or seven boys - play on the floor with their dogs).

While he attempts to corner Belle in an attempt to kiss her, she manages to open the door that he has pinned her against, rejecting his proposal. causes him to lose his balance and fly headfirst into a large mud puddle (complete with cattail plants) in front of Belle's cottage. When asked by LeFou how it went, Gaston is humiliated and furiously storms off, but not before vowing to make Belle his wife regardless of her refusals and throwing LeFou into the mud.

## Getting his Praise

Later, during a snowstorm, LeFou leads the villagers in the tavern to sing a song about Gaston's greatness to cheer him up after his failed proposal. Maurice suddenly interrupts and warns the villagers about a "monstrous" Beast who has locked up Belle as a prisoner in the tower of his castle. Thinking that Maurice is talking nonsense, the villagers throw him out of the tavern, which made Gaston realize that he can use Maurice's outrageous claim to his advantage. In a surprising display of animalistic cunning, he bribes Monsieur D'Arque (the owner of the local asylum) to throw Maurice into the asylum in order to pressure Belle into marrying him. Though D'Arque states that Maurice's claims and his odd inventions do not make him very dangerous, he is willing to accept the bribe because he liked the despicable aspect of the plot. However, just before Gaston and LeFou barge into Belle and Maurice's cottage, Maurice left for the castle on his own. Gaston orders LeFou to stay outside the cottage and wait for their return.

## Concocting his Plan

When Belle and Maurice eventually return to the cottage, LeFou immediately informs Gaston, and he sets his plan into motion. With the villagers gathered outside the house, D'Arque has his men drag Maurice towards their carriage, while Gaston makes Belle his offer, he will clear up the "misunderstanding" if she marries him. Horrified and disgusted, Belle refuses and instead proves her father's claims of the Beast's existence by using a magic mirror that the Beast had given her, causing all of the villagers (including Gaston) to realize that Maurice was telling the truth. Following Maurice's release, Gaston grows more frustrated and shocked that his plan has failed, and becomes increasingly jealous when Belle begins referring to the Beast as kind and gentle (since he let her go to help Maurice and gave her the magic mirror to remember him by). Realizing that she prefers a "monster" over himself, Gaston refers to the Beast with this insult, to which Belle furiously retorts back by saying that Gaston is the real monster for his despicable plot.

In his jealousy and pride, Gaston angrily snaps out by snatching the mirror from Belle and convincing the villagers that the Beast is a threat to the village that must be brought down immediately by playing off their fear of monsters. Belle tries to stop this, but Gaston has her and Maurice locked in the basement to keep them from warning the Beast. He then leads a lynch mob to attack the Beast's castle and leave no one alive while declaring that he himself is to take down the Beast. However, the castle servants formed a defensive ambush, leaving the rioters to fight back. Rather than helping out his fellow rioters, Gaston instead betrays them by leaving them to their fate and manages to get past the servants, as they were too busy fighting the villagers that they didn't notice him making his way up the stairs and proceeding to kill the Beast. The battle ends with the violent rioters fleeing away in defeat thanks to the castle servants' enchanted forms. Despite the loss of the villagers, Gaston confronts the Beast alone in the West Wing, where he fires an arrow into him, tosses him out of the window onto a lower section of the roof and taunts him. The Beast doesn't respond back as he lost his will to live since Belle's departure, so Gaston uses a castle statue as a makeshift club to kill the Beast. However, the Beast regains his will when he witnessed Belle returning to the castle along with her father (as they had escaped from the basement with help from Chip, who stowed away with them). A terrified Belle begs Gaston to spare the Beast, but Gaston ignores her, though the Beast defends himself by viciously fighting back against Gaston with all of his strength and ferocity.

## Final Battle and Death

Though roughly even with his adversary, Gaston soon learns that he cannot rely on brute strength alone to kill the Beast, and instead begins taunting him over his ugly and grotesque exterior and love for Belle. Gaston even pushed the final button by claiming that Belle is his to take and no one else's, but this immediately backfires as the Beast snaps out and head-butts Gaston in the chest. The furious Beast then gets Gaston at his mercy by holding him above the castle roof by the throat, threatening to drop him into the deep castle moat for the trouble he caused. With his life at stake, Gaston abandons his pride and pathetically begs the Beast not to hurt him by claiming that he will do anything for him. At first, the Beast initially attempts to ignore Gaston's pleads but realizes that he ought to be better due to his genuine love for Belle. Seeing that Gaston is nothing more than a reflection of what he would've become like a cruel and aggressive monster, the Beast reluctantly spares Gaston by ordering him to leave the castle and never return. However, when Gaston sees the Beast embracing Belle on the castle balcony, his hatred and envy arises again. Rather than leaving the castle, Gaston instead climbs onto the balcony and stabs the Beast in the back with a knife. The Beast swings his arm backwards at Gaston as he roars in pain, which Gaston tries to dodge, but unfortunately, he loses his balance and drops his knife below the castle. As both he and the Beast are on the verge of falling, Belle saves the Beast by grabbing onto his collar and helping him up to safety, where Gaston plunges into the deep moat below as he fearfully screams to his death.

Despite laying a fatal stab on the Beast, Gaston would permanently die alone that night; just as the Beast nearly succumbed to his wounds, Belle confessed her love for him just before the last petal of the enchanted rose that kept him bound to his beast form fell, breaking the spell and reviving the Beast. This also allows the Beast and the castle servants to transform back to their human forms, much to their joyful delight. All in all, Gaston had learned the hard way that pride literally comes before a fall.

---

Me: It's over for you Gaston! You will pay for your crimes!

Nico: Yeah! You fucked around with the wrong people!

Lori: You literally make me sick!

Gaston: (to Lori) Nothing personal, my dear. But a man in a black cloak paid me to injure you. And I couldn't pass that up! (shoots arrow at her)

Drakkon gets in front of Lori and chops the arrow in pieces with his Dragon Dagger.

Lord Drakkon: Didn't your mother ever teach you it's wrong to hurt a lady?

Lori: I literally could've handled that.

Lord Drakkon: I know. But we need you at full strength for when you face Evil Xaldin.

Lori: Thanks Drakkon.

Me: You won't get to Belle, Gaston! All you are is a serial rapist! You need to be put in your place!

Nico: Big time! You make me sick!

Zarya: You guys have your usual battles. I'll hold him off till then.

Me: Okay. Get him honey!

Zarya: With pleasure.

Zarya walked up to him.

Zarya: You are a disgusting monster Gaston!

Zarya had her aura flared up.

Zarya: I'm coming for you Gaston!

Zarya went at Gaston and kicked him in the face and knocked him down and they got into a deadly fistfight!

Me: Now we can have our battles.

Roman: Good. Lets get it on.

?: Not without us.

5 Figures came out and it was the DARK RANGERS, Justin, Zane, Bobby, Tina and Kristen from episodes 12 and 13 of Mighty Morphin!

---

The Dark Rangers were a group of five punk bullies chosen to be Lord Zedd's personal Evil Rangers. Both their civilian and morphed forms appeared exclusively in the two-part episode "Green No More."

Justin, Zane, Bobby, Tina and Kristen were the newest bullies of Angel Grove High and were nasty enough to scare even Bulk and Skull. As they ran into Tommy Oliver, Billy Cranston, and Zack Taylor after sending Bulk and Skull rolling towards them in garbage cans, the Rangers were warned of their newest threats. The bullies thought Angel Grove belonged to them, and that was the special reason that Lord Zedd chose them to be his Dark Rangers. They met up with Jason Lee Scott, Kimberly Ann Hart, Billy, and Zack at the beach. Before they could fight each other, Zedd beamed the bullies to the Otherworld. Soon after the Green Crystal was filled, the gang finally became the Dark Rangers. The Power Rangers tried to tell them the truth about what Zedd would do, but the Dark Rangers didn't listen. After Tommy destroyed the crystal, their powers were gone and so were the Dark Rangers. When they transported back to Angel Grove they made peace with the Power Rangers and became their friends.

---

Tommy Oliver: Justin and the Dark Rangers!

Me: I remember you guys! You are Zedd's own Evil Rangers!

Tina: That's right and we came to kill you J.D.

Justin: (to Jason Lee Scott) Last time, we didn't get a chance to fight you guys. But this time, we will!

Jason Lee Scott: You give all rangers everywhere a bad name!

Eli: And this time you 5 will die!

Nico: Big time!

?: Not if you die with them.

Another figure came out and it was DEACON FROST and he was LA MAGRA THE BLOOD GOD!

---

Deacon "Deac" Frost is the main antagonist of the 1998 film Blade, the first film of the Blade trilogy. Frost was a vampire who was responsible for creating Blade, the Daywalker.

He was portrayed by Stephen Dorff.

Blade

Frost's goal is to bring glory and dominance to the vampire race by reviving the vampiric blood god known La Magra, using Blade's blood in a special ritual. Frost believes that the world belongs to the Hominus Nocturna and not the humans, as he sees the human race as nothing but food. He leads and represents a renegade faction of fellow vampires who believe the vampires deserve to rule the world, and Frost constantly searches for Blade in an attempt to take his blood and use it to revive the god. The vampire Shadow Council, including Dragonetti, disagree with Frost's ideology but Frost ends up killing Dragonetti by exposing him to the morning sun.

Eventually, Frost succeeds in capturing Blade and adopts tremendous powers from the vampire god, but Blade manages to break free from his captors and fights Blade in the middle of the temple. After an intense sword fight, Blade dismembers Frost but his newfound powers allow his body to reattach itself as well as to regenerate any lost limbs. Despite this, Blade manages to kill Frost by injecting him with several vials of EDTA, a liquid that reacts explosively with vampire blood. Frost roars in agony as his entire body swells up and explodes, spraying blood across the temple floor.

Blade II Years later, during Blade's conflict with Jared Nomak, Eli Damaskinos and his attorney thanked Blade for killing Frost, indicating that Frost was understandably not very liked by most of the vampire community outside of his gang.

---

Blade: (to Deacon Frost) Deacon Frost. Never thought I'd see your ugly mug again.

Frost: This time I will kill you Daywalker!

Me: Your fight is with me Frost. I will make sure you never terrorize the world again. You're just a worthless little peon compared to my power.

Frost: I'll tell you what we are you fuckup! We're the top of the fucking food chain. The Blood God is now me and after tonight, you people are fucking history. I'm like a hurricane. An act of God. Anyone caught in my path will instantly be turned. Everyone you've ever known… everyone you've ever fucking loved… it won't matter who's pureblood and who's not. How are you gonna cure the whole fucking world?

Me: You are no god. I am. And I'm more powerful than hundreds of you combined. You don't have any idea what kind of power you're fucking around with. It's a power not even vampire shitsuckers like you could ever understand.

Blade: That's right you motherfucker.

Me: Now lets get it on.

We went at them.

---

Battle 1: Bertrand, Sunset Shimmer, Gusty the Great, Dan Kuso, Drago, Raythor and Miranda VS Roman Goodwin

---

Roman Goodwin was first.

Roman: (to Bertrand) You think we should tell the angry mob the truth?

Bertrand: We'll have to do that after we're done here and get the Prince back to normal.

Sunset Shimmer: They deserve the right to know that they were deceived by Gaston.

Gusty: Indeed. They were played for a bunch of fools by Gaston's lies.

Dan: Big time. It's awful.

Drago: Yeah.

Raythor: Gaston is an honorless monster and he is no better than Phobos.

Bertrand: Indeed.

Roman: Well said. Lets do it! I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL URU!

He summoned the Spider Earthbound Immortal, Uru and they went at him.

Bertrand, Sunset Shimmer, Gusty the Great, Dan Kuso, Drago, Raythor and Miranda: CRIMSON FIRE STYLE FORMATION ART: BLOOD RED FLAMESTORM!

They spun in a Heptagon formation and fired a blast of red fire and it slammed into Roman and Uru and knocked them down.

Bertrand: YEAH! That was awesome!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah it was!

Gusty: Yeah!

* * *

Battle 2: Haiku, Applejack, Princess Apple Bloom, Frozen Fright, Rockhoof, Julie, Hammer Gorem, Galaxy Man and Astro Man VS Carly Atlas

* * *

Carly was next.

Carly: (to Haiku) I'm really glad I got to dance with Jack.

Haiku: We're glad you did.

Applejack: You and Jack danced really amazingly Carly.

Apple Bloom: You sure did.

Carly: Thanks guys. Apple Bloom that must've been a really big shock for you to become a Princess.

Apple Bloom: It sure was. But this was given to me for a reason.

Frozen Fright: And after everything she accomplished, she more than earned the title of Princess.

Rockhoof: (Scottish Accent) Aye. She sure did.

Julie: I think Apple Bloom looks amazing as a princess.

Hammer Gorem: Me too and she looks incredible.

Apple Bloom: Thanks guys.

Carly: You're welcome. Lets get it on! I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL ASLLA PISCU!

Carly summoned the Hummingbird Immortal, Aslla Piscu and they went at her.

Haiku, Applejack, Princess Apple Bloom, Frozen Fright, Rockhoof, Julie, Hammer Gorem, Galaxy Man and Astro Man: STELLAR VALKNUT STYLE FORMATION ART: STAR TRINITY MEGABLAST!

They spun in an octagon formation and fired a wave of stars and the stars formed into a Valknut and it hit them and knocked down Carly and Aslla Piscu.

Haiku: That was great.

Applejack: YEEHAW! That was great!

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was! That was awesome!

## Dante, Skullcruncher Fluttershy, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, Lasher and Phage VS Devack

---

Devack was next.

Devack: (to Dante) The best part of there being 8 usual battles now is that all of the Dark Signers get to be in them.

Dante: That is a good part. It's gonna be really awesome for the 7 Dark Signers to face the primary members of the Goths of Darkness.

Fluttershy: It sure is. And it will bring out the brutal fun in my Skullcruncher side.

Tree Hugger: Far Out guys. This is gonna be groovy.

Mage Meadowbrook: It sure will.

Runo: I think so too.

Blade Tigrerra: Me too.

Devack: Indeed. Lets get it on. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CUSILLU!

He summoned the Monkey Earthbound Immortal, Cusillu and they went at him.

Dante, Skullcruncher Fluttershy, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Runo, Blade Tigrerra, Lasher and Phage: YELLOW NATURE FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: GORILLA SMASH TROOP!

They spun in an octagon formation and fired a massive wave of yellow fire that formed into a troop of Gorillas and they smashed and pulverized Devack and Cusillu and knocked them down.

Dante: All right!

Fluttershy: Brutal!

Tree Hugger: Groovy dudes!

---

Battle 4: Persephone, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Clover the Clever, Shun, Storm Skyress, Acid Man and Snake Man VS Misty Tredwell

---

Misty Tredwell was next.

Misty: (to Persephone) I really enjoyed that dance I had with J.D.

Persephone: You dance really well Misty.

Starlight Glimmer: You sure do. It was like you all were dancing in the stars.

Misty Tredwell: That's a great way to describe it.

Starlight Glimmer: Thank you.

Trixie: Your kids are doing really well by the way. They are now in Lola and Lana's class and are learning fast. They want to catch up with everyone fairly.

Misty Tredwell: Wow. My children are learning so fast.

Juniper Montage: They sure are.

Clover: And they are really smart too.

Shun: They sure are. And they duel really well too.

Storm Skyress: Indeed.

Misty: I know. Lets get it on. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CCARAYHUA!

She summoned the lizard Earthbound Immortal, Ccarayhua and they went at her.

Persephone, Starlight Glimmer, Trixie, Juniper Montage, Clover the Clever, Shun, Storm Skyress, Acid Man and Snake Man: GREEN FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: VIPER FLAME VENOM BLAST!

They spun in an enneagon formation and fired a wave of green fire blast and it formed into the deadly Saw-Scaled Viper and it slammed into Ccarayhua and knocked him and Misty down.

Persephone: Yeah!

Starlight Glimmer: So awesome!

Trixie: The Great and Powerful Trixie loves you all!

---

Battle 5: Morpheus, Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Magma Gloom, Flash Magnus, Marucho, Preyas, Giganta and Harley Quinn VS Kalin

---

Kalin was next.

Kalin: (to Morpheus) If Gaston tries to rape Belle, I'm gonna tear his penis off.

Morpheus: Save seconds for all of us.

Rainbow Dash: He's a chauvinistic fucker and he makes all men everywhere look bad!

Lightning Dust: Big time! I hate people like that!

Scootaloo: Yeah! I hate him!

Magma Gloom: Me too. Even though me and my brothers are called the Fearful 4 and we did all kinds of crimes except for killing people, we do have a sense of honor. We would never go that far as to abuse and hurt women like that!

Flash Magnus: That's good. I'm glad you think that way.

Marucho: Yeah!

Preyas: Absolutely.

Kalin: That's a very good thing. Lets get it on. I summon EARTHBOUNG IMMORTAL CCAPAC APU!

He summoned the Giant Earthbound Immortal, Ccapac Apu and they went at him.

Morpheus, Rainbow Dash, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Magma Gloom, Flash Magnus, Marucho, Preyas, Giganta and Harley Quinn: BLUE FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: GIANT FIRESTORM BLAST!

They spun in a Decagon formation and fired a massive blast of blue fire and it hit Ccapac Apu and knocked him and Kalin down.

Morpheus: All right.

Rainbow Dash: AWESOME!

Scootaloo: So awesome!

---

Battle 6: Boris, Twilight Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Celestia, Star Swirl, Alice, Alpha Hydranoid, Ultra Humanite and Clawful VS Greiger

---

Greiger was next.

Greiger (to Boris): In my opinion, Gaston is pretty much a sex offender.

Boris: That's my opinion too..

Twilight Sparkle: What Gaston is doing shows how black his heart is in terms of evil.

Luster Dawn: Yeah. He needs to be destroyed or thrown in jail.

Ultra Humanite: We already have a version of Gaston in the Saturn Insane Asylum.

Princess Celestia: Then this guy deserves death as a punishment.

Star Swirl: Indeed.

Alice: That's right!

Alpha Hydranoid: You got that right.

Greiger: Absolutely. Lets do it. I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL CHACU CHALLHUA!

He summoned the Whale Earthbound Immortal, Chacu Challhua and they went at him.

Boris, Twilight Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Celestia, Star Swirl, Alice, Alpha Hydranoid, Ultra Humanite and Clawful: INDIGO FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: WHALE POD FIRESTORM!

They spun in an enneagon formation and fired a massive blast of indigo fire and it formed into a huge pod of indigo fire whales and they slammed into Chacu Challhua and knocked him and Greiger down.

Boris: Fun!

Twilight Sparkle: That was fun!

Star Swirl: Yeah it was!

---

Battle 7: Brittney, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Thunder Terror, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Lena Isis, Phosphoros, Gabriel and Nathalie VS Rex Goodwin

---

Rex Goodwin was next.

Rex Goodwin: (to Brittney) Who does that muscle bound idiot think he is? Trying to force Belle to marry him?!

Brittney: He's an Egotistical Love Rival. He's a hero of Belle's village and he thinks that because he has it all like money, good looks and talent that he can win the heart of any woman and he wants everything handed to him on a silver platter.

Rarity: That's very much like how I have felt over the years before I joined Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Ink Rose: It sure is dark and it's too dark even for me and Moonlight Raven here.

Moonlight Raven: It sure is.

Sweetie Belle: I've always hated Gaston of Beauty and The Beast. In my opinion he is the worst Disney Villain ever!

Thunder Terror: There are many others that are FAR worse than him Sweetie Belle.

Sweetie Belle: Oh.

Mistmane: But don't worry. Gaston will get his just desserts.

Sable Spirit: Indeed he will.

Lena Isis: That's right!

Phosphoros: Big time!

Rex Goodwin: I agree and I agree with you Sweetie Belle. Gaston is one of the worst. Lets get it on! I summon EARTHBOUND IMMORTAL WIRAQOCHA RASCA!

He summoned the Condor Earthbound Immortal, Wiraqocha Rasca and they went at him.

Brittney, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Thunder Terror, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Lena Isis, Phosphoros, Gabriel and Nathalie: VIOLET FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: CONDOR FLOCK OF FURY!

They spun in a Dodecagon formation and fired a massive blast of purple fire and it formed into a huge flock of condors and they hit Wiraqocha Rasca and knocked him and Rex down.

Brittney: Yeah! That was awesome!

Rarity: Rapture darling that was grand!

Sweetie Belle: Yeah it is!

---

Battle 8: Lucy Loud, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Somnambula, Fabia Sheen, Riku and Demona VS Webstor

---

Webstor was next.

Webstor: (to Lucy Loud) Even if the public turns against you guys for the third time, you've still got us.

Lucy Loud: And all of Equestria too. But I also have the feeling that many planets are gonna be supporting us.

Pinkie Pie: I have that feeling too.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) They all will and always will have our support after everything we did for them.

Diamond Tiara: They sure will! The Digimon Emperor will never break our spirits!

Silver Spoon: No they won't!

Toxic Horror: And we'll always be there to help you all.

Louie PoisonSea: Yeah!

Somnambula: (Egyptian Accent) Indeed.

Fabia: All of Neathia will help out as well to back you up.

Lucy Loud: Thanks Fabia.

Fabia: You're welcome.

Webstor: Awesome. Lets get it on.

They went at him.

Lucy Loud, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Somnambula, Fabia Sheen, Riku and Demona: DARKNESS CONFETTI FLAME STYLE FORMATION ART: WOLF PACK OF DARK PARTIES!

They spun in a hendecagon formation and fired a blast of black fire that formed into a Wolf Pack and it slammed into Webstor and knocked him down.

Lucy Loud: That was fun.

Pinkie Pie: BEST USUAL BATTLE EVER!

Diamond Tiara: I had fun with that one!

---

Battle 9: Megaforce & Mighty Morphin Rangers, Stygian, Princess Luna, Snowdrop, Children of the Night and Carol VS Garbage Mouth

---

Garbage Mouth was next.

Tommy Oliver: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

THUNDERCLAP!

Tommy: "Tigerzord!"

Zack: "Mastodon!"

Kimberly: "Pterodactyl!"

Billy: "Triceratops!"

Trini: "Saber-Toothed Tiger!"

Jason: "Tyrannosaurus!"

The Rangers transformed and they were ready!

Jason: "We're ready to morph into Action!"

Tommy: "Six, Working to together to fight evil!"

Zack: "… And stop Rita!"

Billy: "… And all her menacing monsters!"

Trini: "… From destroying our Planet Earth!"

Kimberly: "… And ruling the Universe with evil!"

Jason: "Look out Rita we're not backing down, we're the… !"

All: POWER RANGERS!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off behind them!

Stygian: (British Medieval Accent) Most fun!

Princess Luna: That was fun!

Gari: Yeah!

Troy Burrows: Lets do it!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ALIEN!

The Megaforce Rangers turned into the Aquatar Rangers!

Tommy Oliver: Lets hit him with the Power Cannon!

They summoned the Power Cannon and charged it up.

Megaforce Rangers: AQUITAR RANGER BLAST!

Stygian, Princess Luna, Snowdrop, Children of the Night and Carol: ATOMIC MOONLIGHT FIRE STYLE FORMATION ART: NIGHT FIRE ATOMIC FIRESTORM!

They spun in a Hexadecagon formation and fired a massive blast of dark fire.

Ranger: FIRE!

They fired energy blasts and they hit Garbage Mouth and he exploded in a massive fiery explosion and was dead again!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead in a massive fiery explosion!

Princess Luna: Yeah!

Carol: As Nico would say, Garbage Mouth, you have failed this universe again!

Tommy Oliver: Yeah!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

## Battle 10: Eli VS Dark Rangers

---

Eli was facing the Dark Rangers!

Eli: You will never be rangers in my eyes!

Justin: We'll see about that when we kill you!

Eli: Don't count it! MY SPIRIT IS AFLAME AND I FEEL THE FIRE! THERE IS NOTHING I CANNOT DEFEAT! AND NOW THIS HAND OF MINE IS BURNING RED! ITS LOUD ROAR TELLS ME TO KILL YOU!

Eli struck his sword like a match and ignited the blade in incredible flames and then he had his Lightsaber ready and he went at the Dark Rangers and slashed them in an X Strike and then the Dark Rangers exploded in a massive fiery explosion!

KRAAABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The Dark Rangers were all dead!

Eli: YEAH!

---

## Battle 11: Me VS Deacon Frost & Number 54

---

I was facing Deacon Frost. He had a Katana in his hands.

Frost: Lets do it J.D.

Me: With pleasure. I was also expecting your fucking henchmen to be with you as well. But I guess being alone must be better for you.

Frost: Yeah well you know how they were.

Me: Hm.

I then went at him and we clashed violently and sparks were flying all over the place as we clashed and I kicked him in the face and then I slashed his arm off and cleaved him in half and then I saw him weld himself back together. Then I saw him regrow his arm back.

Me: Hmph. Ever brushed your teeth after sucking all that blood?

Frost: Very funny.

I slashed my hand and splashed his eyes with my poisonous blood and he screamed in pain as it was burning him and blinding him.

Me: Little treat for you Frost.

I pulled out auto-injectors full of EDTA.

Me: Because you obviously do not know WHO YOU ARE FUCKING WITH!

I threw all but one Auto Injector into his body and he was in pain.

Me: Some Motherfuckers are always trying to ice skate uphill.

I took the last auto injector and tossed it into the air and kicked it and it hit Frost in his forehead. He swelled up like a balloon and then exploded all over in a massive explosion of blood and gore!

EEEEEEEEEEEEEWWWWWW!

Me: YUCK!

I then saw a Number Card on the ground covered in his blood. The blood then disintegrated into nothing but dust and I picked up the card and it was NUMBER 54: LION HEART!

Me: Number 54: Lion Heart. No wonder he came back.

His spirit then came.

Me: You and your army of World Domination seeking vampire shitsuckers will never be welcome here. (Holds hand up to him) HAKAI!

I banished him to the Warp.

Me: Give my regards to the Devil asshole. Now to make Gaston suffer!

I went to help bring down Gaston!

---

KROW!

Zarya kicked him in the face and punched him in the stomach and slashed him in his shirt and kicked him in the face again. We all regrouped and stood ready to face him.

Me: It's over for your Gaston!

Nico: You've tormented Belle and Beast for the last time!

Beast: That's right! Belle is not your toy for your own amusement!

Lincoln: Yeah!

Nico: You make me sick Gaston! You see women only as objects and slaves and that's why you have to die!

Dark Spicer: Here's your warning: YOUR FUCKING ASS IS ABOUT TO BE KICKED!

Me: Big time! In the name of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, you are hereby sentenced to death!

Eli: It's buttkicking time!

?: Let me help you all out.

A figure came out and it was Wataru Kurenai of Kamen Rider!

Me: Wataru Kurenai!

Wataru: It's an honor to meet you all.

Me: Same here. Lets get this scumbag!

We went at him and kicked, punched, smashed and slashed him all over the place. Enre Hep, Laarina, Gintanai, Loderool, Nivenna, Eximiar, Swassa, Lomma, Lystone, Illexia, Aszil, and Rothat all smashed and blasted him all over.

Barricade: Lets rip this guy apart!

Wood Man: Yeah!

Barricade, Wood Man, Inferno and Johnny 2x4 all used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Barricade's Cybertronian Gun, Inferno's Extinguisher Rifle, Wood Man and Johnny's powers 100-fold.

Barricade and Wood Man: CYBERTRON TREE STRIKE BLAST!

Barricade fired laser blasts and Wood Man fired waves of leaves.

G1 Inferno and Johnny 2x4: EXTINGUISHING ACORN MEGA SHOWER!

They fired blasts of acorns and foam.

Belle: Adam is no monster Gaston! YOU ARE!

Lori: And you will literally never be welcome here!

Belle, Beast, Lori and Eli: DIVINE ROSE CYCLONE BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and wind and flower petals and the blasts all hit Gaston and blew him right out the window of the castle and he fell to his death in the moat like in the movie. INSTANT DEATH!

GASTON WAS DEAD!

His spirit then appeared.

Me: You will never torment Belle or Beast again. (Holds hand out to him) HAKAI!

I banished him to the Warp for all eternity.

Lincoln: That's the end of him.

Me: Yep. But we're not done yet.

We went to the bridge and we saw EVIL XALDIN!

Lori then had her eyes glow sky blue with rage!

Me: Well look who showed up.

Lori: I have a score to settle with you!

Evil Xaldin: (to Lori) Too bad Gaston wasn't able to finish you off. I'll just have to do the job myself! And after I'm done here, my other self is next.

Eddy: (sees Dark Spicer calling Xaldin) Shouldn't have said that, buddy.

Xaldin: I'm in the middle of a recruitment mission, Dark. Do you know how hard it is to find Spymaster?

Dark Spicer: Dude, Spymaster can wait. Lori's about to fight your evil self right now!

Xaldin: WHAT!? I'm on my way!

Xaldin vanished in a tornado.

Lori then transformed into her Super Angel 25,000,000 Hurricane Eagle Fairywind form and she had one of her spears ready for action!

Lori: (Divine Wind Voice) You tormented Beast and Belle's relationship and I will never forgive you for that! Now you will pay the ultimate price for all your crimes.

Evil Xaldin summoned his spears.

Lori then flew at him faster than the winds of Neptune and kicked him in the face and she mercilessly slashed and massacred him all over with incredible fury and slashed him and blasted him all over with blasts of wind and cut and butchered him at an incredible level with indiscriminate fury! She then slashed him in his arm and cut it off! Lori then smashed Evil Xaldin into the ground with devastating force and Lori landed in front of him.

Xaldin then appeared.

Xaldin: Whoa. I can't believe I was that evil.

Xaldin went up to his evil self.

Xaldin: (to his evil self) Don't worry. I'll make sure you won't feel a thing. (stabs his evil self in the chest with one of his spears)

He skewered him all the way through his Black Heart! And Xaldin pulled out his spear.

Lori: YOU LITERALLY FUCKING DISGUST ME! (Holds hand out to his face) Give my regards to Xehanort asshole! SUPER HAKAI!

She obliterated him from existence forever!

Me: YEAH! 11 down and 2 to go!

Nico: We have Xigbar and Xemnas left.

Me: Xigbar we're gonna have join the Masters of Evil because we spared him in the world of the 3rd Pirates of The Caribbean Movie.

Nico: Yes I remember that. That was awesome.

Lincoln: Yeah it was.

Webstor: Well, we got the angry mob under control.

Devack: And the Dark Thorn has been taken out.

Me: And the Thresholder.

Greiger: Not mention Gaston has been dealt with.

Rex Goodwin: (to Belle and Beast) Go ahead, you two. Kiss. You've both earned it.

Belle: We did. Beast I love you.

Cut to the objects, who watch the last petal fall off the rose. They all look down at the floor, and Cogsworth puts his arm around Mrs. Potts. one beam of light falls, like a shooting star. Then another comes. And another, and another. Belle finally notices what is happening and then starts to back away. We cut a fog begins to enshroud Beast. We see the objects looking on in extreme anticipation.

Belle: What's happening?

Me: It's your love for him! It broke half the curse!

Beast rises up into the air magically and begins to turn. He is enveloped in a cloud of light, and becomes wrapped in his cloak.

Underneath, we can see Beast's body shifting and forming. A fore paw comes out and the claws turn into fingers. A hind paw emerges and develops into a foot. Finally, a wind blows across his face and the fur melts away to reveal a young prince. He gradually descends and is laid on the floor again. The fog disappears and Belle reaches out to touch him. She jerks her hand back, however, when the figure begins to move. It stands, then looks at it's hands, then turns to face Belle. It is a human, with the same blue eyes as Beast. It is obviously Beast, transformed. Belle gives him a mysterious look.

Prince: Belle! It's me!

(She continues to look at him sceptically, but then she sees the blue eyes, and instantly knows it is him.)

Belle: It is you!

(They kiss. A fireworks display explodes around them. The gloom surrounding the castle disappears, revealing a blue sky. The castle is transformed, with the gargoyles changing into cherubs. )

Me: The Spell is Broken!

Nico: WHOA!

Finally, we return to the balcony, where the objects hop out to meet the prince and Belle. One by one, they are transformed back to their original human conditions.

Prince: Lumiere! Cogsworth! Oh, Mrs. Potts! Look at us!

Me: You're all back to normal!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Zarya: This was awesome!

Lumiere: It is a miracle!

Me: It sure is!

(Later the prince and Belle and swings her around. The ruffles of her skirt wipe to the ballroom, where all are gathered to celebrate. The prince and Belle dance around the room as the rest of the characters get in their last lines.)

Lumiere: Ah, l'amour. (He says this, and a maid, obviously the former featherduster walks by, brushing him on the chin.) Heh heh! (He starts to chase after her, but Cogsworth stops him.)

Cogsworth: Well, Lumiere, old friend. Shall we let bygones be bygones?

Lumiere: Of course, mon ami. I told you she would break the spell.

Cogsworth: I beg your pardon, old friend, but I believe I told you.

Lumiere: No you didn't. I told you.

Cogsworth: You most certainly did not, you pompous paraffin-headed pea-brain!

Lumiere: En garde, you overgrown pocket watch! (He takes off his glove and slaps Cogsworth across the face with it. They begin to fight.)

I broke them up.

Me: That's enough you two!

Nico: Yeah!

(Cut to Belle and the prince who continue to dance around the floor. The camera stops on Mrs. Potts, Chip and Maurice, who is beginning to cry.)

Chip: Are they gonna live happily ever after, mama?

Mrs. Potts: Of course, my dear. Of course.

Chip: (Looks happy for a moment, then puzzled.) Do I still have to sleep in the cupboard?

(Maurice laughs and Mrs. Potts hugs her child and laughs.)

Chorus: Certain as the sun. Rising in the east Tale as old as time, song as old as rhyme, Beauty and the beast! Tale as old as time, song as old as rhyme, Beauty and the beast!

It was a great time.

Prince Adam: Thank you all so much for helping us J.D.

Me: It was our pleasure. We do what we have to do to help keep everyone safe.

Belle: But you are all true heroes. Thank you all.

Eli: Anytime Belle.

Me: This was an awesome adventure. And we also had so much fun.

Lincoln: We sure did.

Carly Atlas: And we've also seen the last of Gaston and Evil Xaldin.

Xaldin: We sure did.

Me: Yeah.

Lori: Yeah. (To the Viewers) I finally got my justice on the evil Xaldin after everything he did. And Beauty And The Beast is literally one of my favorite movies. I literally hope you had fun with us on this adventure. I know I did.

Me: We all did. But we're not done yet.

We went back home to rest.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it in detail was amazed and shocked!

Camie: WOW!

Sakura Knudson: And Misty you and bro and most of you guys danced here? That is so adorable.

Misty Tredwell: Yeah it was one of the most awesome dances we did.

Carly Atlas: It sure was. We had a lot of fun.

Nico: How's your dad doing?

Belle: He's doing great. Everyone now recognizes him as a great inventor.

Me: That's great!

Nico: I'm glad.

Belle: Yeah and he was given a full pardon for his supposed craziness.

Qin: That's great! I'm glad.

Nico: We are too.

Juran: Your dad's not crazy!

Nico: I agree!

Belle: Yeah! I agree too.

Me: Me too.

Eli: Me too! (SENSES SOMETHING) UH OH! We got big trouble coming!

We went and looked out the window and saw lights in the distance heading this way!

Nico: Uh oh!

Me: Lynch Mob coming at 6:00!

Nico: Oh no!

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of Gaston has been sighted and he's formed another Lynch mob to attack Beast's castle, kill Adam, and get Belle as his wife no matter what the costs again!

NOW, WE WERE ABSOLUTELY PISSED OFF!

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: THAT MISOGYNISTIC FUCKING BASTARD!

Just then, Belle and Adam arrived along with the others.

Belle: I can't believe a clone of Gaston was sighted, as soon as we saw it, we got out of the castle as fast as we could.

Adam (Disney): Do you know who could've created the clone of Gaston?

Lincoln: That's what I'm about to find out.

Lincoln drew a rune on the ground with his massive greatsword and chanted an incantation as a beam of light was fired from the rune and it hit the Gaston clone. Then, an orb of light formed from the rune, and we saw who it was that did the dirty deed: it was that miserable fucked-up bastard, Tomura Shigaraki, who's been freed from The Book of Vile Darkness due to a Dark Orb bringing him back. NOW, WE WERE BEYOND ABSOLUTELY PISSED OFF!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK?! SHIGARAKI'S COME BACK?! THAT FUCKER!

Lincoln: Looks like Shigaraki's not going to quit until he kills us for what we did to All For One.

Suddenly, Drakus and the X-Squad arrived.

Drakus: Guys, we've got trouble!

Eli: We know, Tomura Shigaraki broke out of The Book of Vile Darkness.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: And we're ready for that clone of Gaston, and I can't believe Tomura did this. I know we should've just killed him and sent him to The Black Gates, but as you said, Drakus, you have plans for him.

Drakus: I'm starting to regret it, that fucker's going to get such a fucking thrashing when I see his fucked up face!

Lincoln: Easy, Drakus, Vypra's going to recapture him again and make sure he behaves himself. Right now, we got to take care of that chauvinist.

Claudette: That's right, and plus, you're infinite times the man he'll never be, Linky. You're strong, handsome, brave, defensive of others, courageous, kind, courteous, intelligent, and you think of the well-being of others.

Laurette: You're everything Gaston isn't, and I hope you kick him hard in the groin.

Paulette: Nah, how about throwing a cactus ball right at his groin?

Nico and I covered our private parts when Paulette said that!

Me: (WINCES) Well, better him than me to suffer from that.

Sakura Knudson: Man I hated Gaston! He was a monster!

Nico: He was.

Me: Okay guys I have a plan and it looks like another awesome and fun battle is about to repeat itself. Lumiere, I hope you and everyone don't mind this but we're going to turn everyone into objects again. It's only temporary.

Lumiere: We accept monsieur!

Me: Let them come! It's gonna be awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Gaston clone) AHA! Gotcha, you bastard. I just spotted the Gaston clone, he's 20 yards away, and he and the angry mob are already heading this way.

Me: Let's get the angry mob under control, and then, let's tear that bastard apart.

Lincoln: Clone or not, Gaston, you better be ready to face your eternal judgement. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all

of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on calming the angry mob and killing the Gaston clone.

Kairi heard a Pokemon cry.

Kairi: Look here.

We saw a Koraidon!

Me: WHOA! A Koraidon!

Camie: Wow!

Kairi: Amazing!

Me: Oh and the poor thing hurt its leg.

Koraidon: Yes I did.

We got to healing it.

Me: There you go.

Koraidon: Thank you.

Me: You're welcome.

Kairi: Would you like to come with us?

Koraidon: Sure!

Me: Cool! Okay here we go!

I snapped my fingers and everyone turned into their object forms!

Lumiere: Oh this will be fun!

Me: Yep!

We saw the mob and the Clone approaching.

Lincoln: There they are. Now, to get the mob to see the error of their ways.

SpongeBob: MAN YOUR STATIONS! RED ALERT! RED ALERT!

We got ready for battle!

We saw the mob and the Clone approaching.

Lincoln: There they are. Now, to get the mob to see the error of their ways.

SpongeBob: MAN YOUR STATIONS! RED ALERT! RED ALERT!

We got ready for battle!

(The mob succeeds in breaking in, and finds a grand entrance filled with assorted pieces of furniture, teacups, candlesticks, featherdusters and clocks. They tiptoe in, and Evil Lefou unknowingly picks up Lumiere.)

Lumiere: NOW!

KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion of blue fire went off in the middle of the floor the mob was on and blew them away and a wolf howl was heard and covered the area with thick smoke and All the objects spring into life, attacking their human enemies.

Me: You obviously do not know WHO YOU ALL ARE FUCKING WITH!

We went at them and kicked them into pulp!

Lincoln kicked a man in the crotch and he screamed like a little girl.

Carol: Charge!

I kicked a man in the face and kneed him in the nose and then punched another man in his face.

Qin fired balls of firie and blasted the men all over.

Mrs. Potts: Up here, ya scurvy scum! Now! (She and all the cups pour boiling tea on the guy's head.)

(Wardrobe jumps from the top of the stairs, landing on one of the mob men. Wardrobe is fighting several more of the mob in her own kung-fu style, including Dick. A comb and brush hop out and attack Walter, pulling him into Wardrobe. When he emerges, he's dressed in a bikini top, yellow tu-tu, high heels, gloves and a pearl necklace… and his hair's done up in a stack. He shrieks and runs away. Cut to Evil LeFou, who is almost melting Lumiere with a torch. Cogsworth appears at the top of the stairs brandishing a gun and a pair of scissors. He's dressed like an admiral. He sees Lumiere's predicament and slides what's going on and slides down the bannister, and pokes Evil LeFou in the butt with the scissors, causing him to scream and leap into the air holding his pained rear. Tom is pulling feathers out of Featherduster and laughing. Lumiere hops up behind him and flares up his candlesticks, burning him in the rear, causing him to scream and leap into the air holding his pained rear. As he leaps in pain, Lumiere catches Featherduster, who smiled at each other. Cut to Evil LeFou, Stanley, and Tom chasing the Footstool. He runs into the kitchen. Thinking they've got him cornered against the cupboards, the Mob laughs and advances, only to find that the knives pop out of the drawers and LaBouche the stove flares up. They run away, screaming!)

Lincoln fired waves of lightning and blasted them all over.

Lincoln fired streams of a blue mist from his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings, and it hit the angry mob and they suddenly came to their senses and saw that everything the Gaston clone said was just an absolute lie, and they were now absolutely pissed off big time!

Belle: It worked.

Prince Adam: Shall we?

Me: Of course. Lincoln?

Lincoln: Got it.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) Actually, Monsieur Lincoln, leave this one to me.

Suddenly, the full moon was shining even brighter than ever, then, the howl of a wolf was heard as packs of wolves formed from shadow appeared and they pounced on and they attacked the Gaston clone with their teeth and claws.

Just then, Belle got out a frying pan and… !

BANG! SMASH! WHAM!

SHE HIT HIM ON THE HEAD 3 TIMES WITH IT LEAVING 3 NASTY LUMPS ON IT!

Me: OOH! Nice one!

Belle: I've been wanting to do that to him for a long time.

Lincoln: Nice one. (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Blood Red) Now, it's my turn. (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Suddenly, Lincoln began putting the hurt on the Gaston clone with everything: he summons anvils and pianos falling from the sky, and they dropped down and hit him hard on the head! OUCH! Then, he threw pies with explosive dynamite in them!

SPLAT! KABOOM!

Slappy Squirrel: Heh, pies with explosive dynamite in them. Classic.

Nico: Nice.

But, if that wasn't bad enough, Lincoln summoned a cactus ball and hurled it, and… !

BLAM!

IT HIT HIM RIGHT IN THE CROTCH AND HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL AND WE ALL LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Me: Oh man, Lincoln, that was really awesome!

Nico: Jeez, that was painful!

Himiko: You said a mouthful.

Claudette: And guess what, Linky's infinite-times more the man you'll never be.

Then, the Bimbettes punched him hard in the face and gave him a black eye.

Himiko: Okay, now it's time for action.

Me: Lets get him!

I then pulled out a trunk and opened it and hit Gaston with numerous objects! A FRYING PAN!

BLAM!

AN ANCHOR!

CLANG!

A SHOVEL!

KROW!

A PLATE!

SMASH!

A SPITOON!

BLANG!

A MONKEY WRENCH!

WHAM!

A BEER BOTTLE!

SHATTER!

A SAFE!

BLONG!

A ROLLING PIN!

BONK!

A HAMMER!

WHAP!

A CLUB!

BASH!

AND A VASE!

SMASH!

Nico: GEEZ! He hit him with everything but the kitchen sink!

Me: Can't keep the fans disappointed!

I got out a kitchen sink and smashed the clone with it!

KRASMASH!

Me: Celine Screwball, GO WILD!

Celine laughed crazily!

Celine Screwball: WOO

WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOO WOO WOO WOOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Gaston all over the place!

HONKS GASTON'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: I may be crazy but I just love giving people what they love!

HONKS GASTON'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: HAVE A PIE!

SPLAT!

She got out a pie and splatted it into Gaston's face!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She honked Gaston's nose!

HONK!

She then ran around Gaston really fast!

Celine Screwball bashed Gaston's face like a punching bag!

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She really bashed him all over!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! How do you like me now chum? WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Johnny all over!

Gaston punched her!

POW!

But the punch made her head bounce around like a punching bag.

Celine Screwball: Oh so you want to tussle it out do ya bub!

KRABLAM!

She bashed him in his face with a hammer!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

We were really laughing hysterically at her lightning fast moves and funny shenanigans!

Gaston: ARE YOU MAKING FUN OF MY PAIN YOU FILTHY ANIMAL?!

Celine Screwball: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY POSITIVELY CORRECT! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D!

Daffy Duck: (LAUGHING) OH BROTHER!

WE WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Poromon got into a tank!

Poromon: Time to turn this jerk into roadkill!

Gaston was ran over and he was flatter than a pancake!

Hannah then punched him in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Elise Paine: GO SIS!

Nico: NICE!

Manaphy juggled dynamite!

Manaphy: Catch!

She threw the dynamite and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Gaston: Ouch!

THUNDERCLAP!

Hannah fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Poliwag used grenades as bowling balls!

Poliwag: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

He rolled them and they hit Gaston and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Elise Paine: YEAH GET HIM!

Hannah ran fast with the speed of lightning and gave Gaston a NASTY ULTRA SUPER MEGA WEDGIE!

Horsea poked a bunch of wolves with a stick and they chased her and Horsea jumped and the wolves mauled Gaston all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Tentacool used chickens as arrows. She fired one and it skewered him in his butt!

Gaston screamed in pain!

Then a REALLY FUNNY thing happened and we saw eggs pouring out of his mouth! WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Jirachi put a bullseye on him!

Gaston: Huh?

BANG! DING! BANG DING!

We fired blasters and blasted him all over the place!

DING DING DING DING DING DING!

Freakazoid and the Mask both gave him a wedgie

HOING!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Freakazoid: This guy has brown underwear!

Mask: Yeah he must've never washed his clothes! OOH! SOMEBODY STOP ME!

Freakazoid: Hey Gaston lets you and me wrestle!

They got to wrestling and he was pulling his leg and screaming in pain as he was pounding the ground!

Gaston: STOP!

Freakazoid: Say uncle!

Gaston: UNCLE!

Freakazoid: Say Grandma Moses Makes Munch Meat Most Monday Mornings!

Gaston: NEVER!

Freakazoid: Okay!

HE PULLED HARD!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: Grandma Moses Makes Munch Meat Most Monday Mornings!

Me: You've got some nerve, asshole. Well, no skin off our nose if Lincoln tries to skin you alive.

Paige Pigpen: Now, it's time to give you a complete thrashing, you scumbag.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: You like that! How about this!? (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted him.

He was down!

Connor turned into Humungousaur

Connor: HUMONGOUSAUR!

He went and smashed and pulverized Gaston!

Humongousaur: Bet that must've hurt!

He used the Core Medals for Beetle, Tar Monster and Universe 666 Sharptooth.

Numbuh 23 Lets get him!

Humongousaur and Numbuh 23: JURASSIC FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted him down.

Jack turned into Upgrade!

Jack: UPGRADE!

He merged with Armada Jetfire!

Armada Jetfire turned into an awesome and super high tech shuttle!

Armada Jetfire: (Australian Accent) OH RIGHT ON! This is amazing mates!

Upgrade: It sure is!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Upgrade used the core medals for Cad Bane, Count Dooku and Dark Himiko!

Cybertron Soundwave: Confirmed target.

Upgrage, Armada Jetfire and Cybertron Soundwave: SOUND UPGRADE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nick turned into Ultimate Heatblast!

Nick: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Ultimate Heatblast: How do you like that!

He used the Core Medals for Boomerang, Dixie Wolf and Jerky Turkey!

Tex Avery: Let me help there!

Nico: Wait Tex Avery!? The Animation Producer?

Me: No this is a cartoon that was made in an homage to him.

Deadpool: He's right.

Me: He just joined us recently.

Ultimate Heatblast and Tex Avery: FIRE COWBOY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Gaston all over.

Me: YEAH!

Mack turned into XLR8.

Mack: XLR8!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed him all over the place and smashed him all over!

XLR8: Lets make this guy mincemeat!

He used the Core Medals for Titanium Man, Yost Crimson Dynamo Man and SHS Abomination!

Amy Rose: Lets run fast!

XLR8 and Amy Rose: RUNNING BASH STORM!

ZOOM!

They ran fast and bashed him really hard all over!

Scott turned into Ditto

Scott: DITTO!

He split into 30 clones and bashed him all over.

Qin: Nice one!

He used the Core Medals for Multiple Man, Multiplex and I.R. Baboon!

Ditto: Lets be in many places at once!

I.M. Weasel: Lets do it for I AM WEASEL!

Ditto and I.M. Weasel: CHEESE CLONES BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and cheese and blasted him all over.

Casey turned into Wildvine

Casey: WILDVINE!

He threw pod bombs and blasted him all over!

Camie: Take that!

Wildvine: Now that had to hurt.

He used the core medals for Cheshire, Evil Poison Ivy and Lego Poison Ivy.

Elemental Woman: Lets do it!

Wildvine and Elemental Woman: PLANTS OF FURY!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him all over.

Jayden turned into Heatblast!

Jayden: HEATBLAST!

He fired waves of fire and blasted him down.

Heatblast: That must've hurt!

He used the Core Medals for Silver Samurai, Mad Jack and Dark Phoenix.

Carmen: Lets get him!

Heatblast and Carmen: FIRESTORM SAMURAI BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over.

Troy turned into Arctiguana!

Troy: ARCTIGUANA!

He fired an ice blast and blasted Gaston.

Arctiguana: Getting cold feet?

He used the cold medals for Blizzard, Mr. Freeze and Mr. Freeze (The Batman)

Serenity Serenade: Time for some pain!

Arctiguana and Serenity Serenade: LUNALIGHT ICE STORM!

They fired waves of energy and ice and blasted him all over.

Devon turned into Fasttrack

Devon: FASTTRACK!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed Gaston all over the place.

Qin: Take that jerk!

Fasttrack: And this.

He used the Core Medals for Whiplash, Hamhock and Universe 666 Professor Pyg.

Fasttrack: I'm ready for you!

Droopy: Lets do it all you happy people.

Fasttrack and Droopy: SPEEDING BULLET CARTOON BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Tyler Nevarro turned into Ultimate Humungousaur

Tyler: ULTIMATE HUMUNGOUSAUR!

He fired missiles and blasted him all over.

Ultimate Humungousaur: How about that one!

He used the core medals for Major Disaster, Nine and McWolf.

Meridith McHenrickson: (Scottish Accent) Now this will be so good now.

Meridith and Ultimate Humongousaur: DINOSAUR MISSILE MEGA BARRAGE!

They fired waves of missiles and blasted him all over!

Gaston: You know, Lefou. I don't appreciate you turning on me. So, I think it's time I give you a reward for your services! (Grabs him by the throat)

LeFou: Oh yeah? How about this!?

He headbutt him and kicked him in the nose and bit him on it and punched him all over!

Then Lincoln fired a blast of fire and it hit Gaston in his butt and burned him bad!

Gaston screamed in pain!

Nico then kicked Gaston in the stomach with devastating force and he belched up a massive amount of blood.

He then saw Wataru!

Gaston: (to Wataru) I remember you. You were the one who helped these fools keep Belle from me.

Wataru: That's right. And let me tell you, you should've been arrested before it came to that!

Wataru kicked him in his face and knocked out some of his teeth!

Lori then kicked Gaston in the face and kicked him down.

Gaston: You will be mine, Belle. One way or another! (forcefully kisses her)

But he heard hissing and saw that he KISSED A BOMB DUMMY!

Then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

He was burned all over.

Me: What a loser!

Nico: The old exploding bomb dummy trick.

Belle: Nice try!

BLANG!

She bashed him with a frying pan!

Belle: And another thing I will NEVER BE YOURS! Like I said before. Prince Adam is no Monster Gaston! YOU ARE!

Kairi: I don't appreciate you trying to force yourself on my fellow Princess of Heart!

She summoned her keyblade and slashed him all over!

Qin: And another thing Gaston! Belle is a woman! Not a piece of property!

Camie kicked him in the stomach.

Ibara used her Vine Quirk and tied him up and bashed him into the floor!

Lola: YEAH!

Belle kicked him in the groin several times.

CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH CRUNCH!

Nico: (WINCES) OOH!

Lincoln: How about this!?

GUN CLICK!

BANG BANG BANG BANG!

Lincoln fired Cactus balls right at Gaston's crotch and he screamed in pain from that!

WE COVERED OUR PRIVATES! OUCH!

Nico then grabbed Gaston by his throat!

Nico: You know LeFou did make a good thing for me from you.

Gaston: What's that!?

Nico: You know that song that he did for you to cheer you up? He made some tweeks to it and made it all about me and that was fun and cool. I think that song fits me better more than it does you!

Gaston: That was my song!

Nico: The original can be found on YouTube. Not that you'll live to watch it! Because your name is now mud!

Me: And Mud spelled backwords is DUMB!

Nico headbutt him and bashed him down and I kicked him in the

face.

Double D: Actually, Mud doesn't begin with B.

Eddy: Don't rain on his parade sockhead!

Himiko: Oh and Gaston. Here's what we think about Nico compared to you. Nico's the Best and you are a TOTAL DRIP!

Gaston GROWLED IN FURY!

Nico: Thanks, Himiko!

Himiko: You're welcome!

Himiko fired waves of rock and bashed Gaston's face in with them.

Twilight Sparkle and Sunset Shimmer bashed and kicked him in the stomach and bashed him into the floor.

Lola: YEAH!

Gaston then saw Xaldin!

Gaston: I should've been the one to fight the Keyblade Wielder here. Not you. Me!

Xaldin: Aw you're just upset because I got a part in this and not you!

He fired tornado blasts and blasted Gaston all over!

Paige Pigpen: How about this for good measure!

She grabbed Gaston's face and rubbed it in her gross smelly stinky armpits!

LIGHTHOUSE FOGHORN!

Paige Pigpen: I never took a bath even once in my life!

Qin: OH YUCK!

Nico: Her stinkiness really pays off.

Sora: Xaldin gave us a challenge. You probably would've been a pushover!

Kairi: That's for sure!

Xaldin: And I am more important!

Deadpool: (To the viewers) It's true. Gaston wasn't made part of the video games so they replaced him with Xaldin because he was more important than Gaston.

Jamesdean5842: Yeah and I think the writing is on the wall for that one because Gaston in everyone's eyes is a chauvanistic arrogant piece of dirt!

Eddy: HA! Even Wade and the Author of this story has got you pegged!

Nico: YEAH!

Jamesdean5842: Yeah!

Qin: Also Wind is one of the Deadliest forces of nature.

Xaldin: No mistake there.

Me: Yeah.

Eddy then fired his blaster at his groin!

ZAP!

Nico: YEAH!

Gaston screamed in pain.

Ed headbutted him!

SMASH!

Nico: Nice one!

Eddy: YEAH LUMPY!

Eddy then stuff a stink bomb down his pants.

Gaston: What the!?

LOUD SUPER NASTY FART!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Nico: GEEZ!

Eddy: Eat that!

Nico: YEAH!

Himiko: Lets show no mercy!

Suddenly, Himiko Toga's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Himiko Toga's Philippines Elemental Gods of Nature's Elemental Greatsword of Elemental Redemption, and as she approached the Gaston clone, she left rainbow energy, stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Himiko: You absolutely disgust me to no end, Gaston. No matter how many times we've beaten the shit out of you, you just never learn your lesson. Belle belongs to Prince Adam, not you, you are nothing more than a chauvinist pig who has absolutely no respect for women whatsoever, and you're an absolute bloodthirsty monster, I'm pissed off at Tomura for this, but he'll get another beatdown for this, as for you, you better be ready to die.

Suddenly, Himiko was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Gaston clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: Last time this happened, we went after that jerk, Travis Connors. That clone's about to share his same fate: death.

Then, as the vortex faded, Himiko emerged, but she was changed forever.

Himiko Toga grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large colored planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her pale, dirty ash-blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a rainbow energy aura with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her with and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with the Element Kanji in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Dark, Thunder, Time, Flower, Star, Sun, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with rainbow gems embedded in the gold element symbol links and rainbow crystals links and a rainbow phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Dark, Thunder, Time, Flower, Star, Sun, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Himiko Toga has on a white long-sleeved blouse and white long-sleeved shirt with a rainbow phoenix on it, white skirt with elemental forces on it, black pants with elemental forces on the legs, black knee-high boots, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the emblem of Lady Elementa and the symbols of the elemental forces surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a large rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Himiko Toga felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive ash-blonde angel wings with rainbow tips on the large ash-blonde feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized ash-blonde angel wings with rainbow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive ash-blonde angel wings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Yellow Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and black fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Himiko Toga's massive Himiko Toga's Philippines Elemental Gods of Nature's Elemental Greatsword of Elemental Redemption and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Himiko Toga's Cosmic Eternal Philippines Elemental Gods of Nature True Immortal Elemental Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Philippines Elemental Gods of Nature True Immortal Elemental Phoenix God Angel Redemption and Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems and the symbols of The Redemption Squad and U.A. High School along with the Philippine Gods of Nature etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged rainbow blade, large rainbow dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into the hilt with large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large rainbow dragon heads with yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the dragon heads is a large dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rainbow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for the eyes and a large rainbow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a rainbow kanji with the symbols of Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon in between the kanji below the emblem of Lady Elementa that said, "Himiko Toga Also Known As Lady Elementa, Former Lieutenant of the Paranormal Liberation Front and Former Member of The League of Villains, Loving Adopted Daughter of Misty Tredwell and James Dean Knudson, Loving Girlfriend of Izuku Midoriya, Archenemy of LeFou, Destroyer of One For All, Despiser of Tomura Shigaraki, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, Emissary and Champion of Lalahon, Aman Sinaya, Habagat, Dumakulem, Bathala, Sitan, Kadakan, Gugurang, Kan-Loan, Apolaki, Mayari, Sisina, and Tala, and Master of Elemental Forces, Phoenixes, and Angels"

トガヒミコはレディ・エレメンタとしても知られ、超常現象解放戦線の元中尉でヴィランズ連盟の元メンバー、ミスティ・トレッドウェルとジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する養女、緑谷出久の愛するガールフレンド、ル・フウの大敵、ワン・フォー・オールの破壊者。、信楽トムラの軽蔑者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろ

くでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、ララホンの使者にしてチャンピオン、アマン・シナヤ、ハバガット、ドゥマクレム、バタラ、シタン、カダカン、ググラン、カン・ローン、アポラキ、マヤリ、シシナ、タラ、エレメンタル・フォース、フェニックス、エンジェルのマスター

Himiko Toga has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LADY ELEMENTA-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL PHILIPINE GOD CHAMPION ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL PHILIPINE GOD CHAMPION ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELEMENTAL PHILIPINE GOD CHAMPION ELEMENTAL REDEMPTION FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL REDEMPTION!

We were really amazed by Himiko's Super Angel-Lady Elementa-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the clone of Gaston saw it, he got out his gun and was about to shoot her, but Himiko fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, Fire, Water, Wind, Mountains, Lava, Light, Darkness, Thunder, Time, Flowers, Stars, The Sun, and The Moon, phoenixes, and angels which melted his gun and hit the Gaston clone and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was beyond enraged.

Himiko: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Philippine God Champion Elemental Redemption Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Elemental Philippine God Champion Elemental Redemption Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Redemption) We're just getting started, pig. Okay, Belle, you're up.

Belle: Right. It's time I put an end to this for good.

Suddenly, Belle's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, rose petals, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her sword, and as she approached the Gaston clone, she left yellow energy, stars, rose petals, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Belle: Like Himiko said, you absolutely disgust me to no end, Gaston. No matter how many times we've beaten you, you just never learn your lesson. My heart belongs to Prince Adam and my place is at his side, not you, you are nothing more than a chauvinist pig who has absolutely no respect for women whatsoever, and you're an absolute bloodthirsty monster, This is the absolute last time I ever have to deal with you, time to say goodbye.

Suddenly, Belle was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, rose petals, light, and keys, surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Gaston clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Oh, this is going to be so awesome!

Lincoln: Ariel had her turn when we went after Flats in Bikini Bottom, now it's Belle's turn.

Then, as the vortex faded, Belle emerged, but she was changed forever.

Belle grew to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large rose red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has rainbow highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, rose petals, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her with and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with a rose in its claws emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with brown iris, she has on phoenix earrings with rose red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Rose, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with rose red gems embedded in the gold sun links and rose red crystals links and a rose red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a phoenix with rose red gems for eyes and holding the Light, Rose, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Belle has on a yellow long-sleeved blouse with a rose on it, yellow skirt with rose designs on it, brown pants, black knee-high leather boots, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rose petals, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Beast's Castle with a rose on top surrounded by light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a large yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Belle felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized massive brown angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and black fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Belle's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, rose petals, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Princess Belle's Cosmic Eternal Rose Princess of Light True Immortal Castle Defender Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Rose Princess of Light True Immortal Castle Defender Phoenix God Angel Greatsword Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded rose red gems and Beast's Castle with a rose etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple beast heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into the hilt with large rose red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple beast heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the beast heads is a large purple beast head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with rose red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Beast's head with blue gems for the eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with rose petals and Keyblades in between the kanji below Beast's Castle that said, "Princess Belle, Princess of Light and The Rose, Intelligent and Beautiful Keyblader of Paris, Loving Daughter of Maurice, Loving Wife of Prince Adam Also Known as The Beast, Despiser and Destroyer of Gaston, Despiser of Xehanort, Archenemy of Cranky Wizard, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of The Keyblade, Rose Petals, Light, Phoenixes, and Angels"

プリンセス・ベル、光と薔薇の王女、パリの聡明で美しいキーブレイダー、モーリスの愛する娘、アダム王子の愛する妻、野獣としても知られる、ガストンの軽蔑者であり破壊者、ゼアノートの軽蔑者、気難しい魔法使いの大敵、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒のマスターゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者でありスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そしてキーブレード、バラの花びら、光、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Belle has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DISNEY PRINCESS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELESTIAL LIGHT ROSE PRINCESS CASTLE DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELESTIAL LIGHT ROSE PRINCESS CASTLE DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELESTIAL LIGHT ROSE PRINCESS CASTLE DEFENDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Belle's Super Angel-Disney Princess-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the clone of Gaston saw it, he ran at her to capture her, but Belle fired a massive barrage of yellow energy, stars, rose petals, light, keys, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Gaston clone and sent him flying to another tree, he got back up, but now, he was enraged.

Belle: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celestial Light Rose Disney Princess Castle Defender Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celestial Light Rose Disney Princess Castle Defender Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, all that's left is for Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette to transform.

Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette: And then, we're going to beat you into a bloody pulp.

Suddenly, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette's green eyes turned neon green and Claudette was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, light, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, Laurette was surrounded by an amber energy aura with stars, light, suns, phoenixes, and angels, and Paulette was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, light, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels, and as they approached the clone of Gaston, they left red energy, yellow energy, and green energy, stars, light, suns, fire, flames, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Claudette: We were such fools for even falling for someone like you.

Laurette: You really were such an absolute jerk and you have no respect for women whatsoever.

Paulette: Well, that ends here and now, prepare to pay for your crimes.

Suddenly, Claudette was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, light, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Gaston clone: the red eyes of death, Laurette was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, light, and suns surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Gaston clone: the red eyes of death, and Paulette was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, light, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a green phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Gaston clone: the red eyes of death.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Yep, they're about to transform, and the Gaston clone's about to get his ass kicked.

Then, as the vortexes fade, Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette emerged, but they were changed forever.

Claudette grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in a ponytail with a red bow and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a red energy aura with stars, light, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with a red rose emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Claudette has on a red dress, red shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Claudette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with red tips on the blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven blonde wolf tails with red tips and red markings. Claudette has on a Ring of The Phoenix with red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Claudette's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, light, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Claudette's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Light French Rose Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Light French Rose Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded red gems and a rose along with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large red gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and red gems in its mouths, and large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with stars and flames in between the kanji below phoenix and angel that said, "Claudette, Backup Singer and Waitress of The Tavern, Friend of Laurette and Paulette, Friend of Belle, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Gaston, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Light, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

クローデット、酒場のバックアップシンガー兼ウェイトレス、ローレットとポーレットの友人、ベルの友人、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、軽蔑する者ガストン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そし

て信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、炎、光、星、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Claudette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MAIDEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR FIRESTORM FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR FIRESTORM FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR FIRESTORM FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

Laurette grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large amber planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has amber highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in a ponytail with an amber bow and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and an amber energy aura with stars, light, suns, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with a red rose emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with amber gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Light, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with amber gems for eyes and holding the Star, Sun, Light, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons on the bottom of her amber phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with amber crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and amber gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Laurette has on an amber dress, amber shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, suns, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by fire and silver 28th

Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an amber gem with neon glowing amber lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Laurette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with amber tips on the blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with amber tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven blonde wolf tails with amber tips and amber markings. Laurette has on a Ring of The Phoenix with amber gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Laurette's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of amber energy, stars, light, suns, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laurette's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Light French Rose Solar Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Light French Rose Solar Storm Phoenix God Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded amber gems and a rose along with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with amber gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large amber gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with amber gems for eyes and amber gems in its mouths, and large gold phoenix head with amber gems for eyes and large amber gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large amber gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with amber gems for eyes and amber gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and

Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an amber kanji with stars and suns in between the kanji below phoenix and angel that said, "Laurette, Backup Singer and Waitress of The Tavern, Friend of Claudette and Paulette, Friend of Belle, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Gaston, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Suns, Light, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ローレット、酒場のバックアップシンガー兼ウェイトレス、クローデットとポーレットの友人、ベルの友人、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、軽蔑する者ガストン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気と信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして太陽、光、星、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Laurette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MAIDEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR LIGHT FURY FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD

ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR LIGHT FURY FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR LIGHT FURY FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

And Paulette grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair tied in a ponytail with a green bow and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, light, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix with a red rose emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Nature, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Nature, Love, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Paulette has on a green dress, green shoes, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Paulette felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive blonde angel wings with green tips on the blonde feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized blonde angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings and she now has eleven blonde wolf tails with green tips and green markings. Paulette has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Paulette's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, light, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Paulette's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Light French Rose Nature Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Shining Light French Rose Nature Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded green gems and a rose along with runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with amber gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and green gems in its mouths, and large gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and green amber gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with stars and leaves in between the kanji below phoenix and angel that said, "Paulette, Backup Singer and Waitress of The Tavern, Friend of Claudette and Laurette, Friend of Belle, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Gaston, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix

Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Leaves, Plants, Light, Stars, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ポーレット、酒場のバックアップシンガー兼ウェイトレス、クローデットとローレットの友人、ベルの友人、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、リンカーンの愛する未来の妻ラウド、軽蔑する者ガストン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素の達人、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大さ、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして葉、植物、光、星、フェニックス、そして天使たち

Paulette has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MAIDEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR LIGHT NATURE FURY FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR LIGHT NATURE FURY FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STARLIGHT SOLAR LIGHT NATURE FURY FAIR MAIDEN PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed at the transformations of Claudette, Laurette, and Paulette, and when Lincoln saw them, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. That of course got the attention of the Bimbettes, and they approached Lincoln, who by instinct wrapped them in his arms, and while Laurette and Paulette kissed Lincoln on the cheeks, Claudette and Lincoln kissed on the lips, and his energy aura flared up as he gained a massive power boost and the Gaston clone's jaw fell to the floor.

Claudette: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Starlight Solar Light Firestorm Fair Maiden Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Starlight Solar Light Firestorm Fair Maiden Phoenix God Angel Love) That's just to prove that we no longer swoon over you, Gaston.

Laurette: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Starlight Solar Light Fury Fair Maiden Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Starlight Solar Light Fury Fair Maiden Phoenix God Angel Love) That's right, Linky's leagues more of a man you'll never be.

Paulette: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Starlight Solar Light Nature Fury Fair Maiden Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Starlight Solar Light Nature Fury Fair Maiden Phoenix God Angel Love) And he's much more of a very passionate and gorgeous handsome hunk of a man who's a real Alpha Male.

Nicole: Ooh, that's quite a painful letdown!

Nico: Damn. But, you deserve it, Gaston!

Me: Now, your pain's about to get even worse than that!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-

God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic

Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may be a clone of Gaston, but there's no way we're letting you out of this.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, prepare yourself for Hell on Earth, asshole!

Lincoln, Himiko Toga, Belle, The Bimbettes, and I went after the Gaston clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, red, amber, and green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Gaston clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Himiko Toga, Belle, The Bimbettes, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Gaston clone even more mad.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Himiko Toga, Belle, The Bimbettes, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, water, ocean waves, and planets at the Gaston clone, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) (Deep Sapphire Eyes turn Blood Red) Now, to end it.

Lincoln fired a blast of red energy that hit the Gaston clone, and it burned his red tunic to ashes, and we saw a red barbell appear on his chest. Suddenly, we saw the barbell tattoo on his chest glow red, then, his arms were raised and his wrists were bound in metal cuffs same with his feet.

Nico: Uh oh, he's going to use the Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse on the Gaston clone

Suddenly, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of the Gaston clone. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Gaston clone of his massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and he was groaning in pain as he began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of the Gaston clone was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the Gaston clone and they went back into him as the portals closed, and we saw that the Gaston clone thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of his muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength, and the glowing barbell on his chest stopped glowing and faded away.

Gaston Clone: (GASPS) W-what did you do to me?! I'm now… skin and bones!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just gave you your rightful punishment, you brute.

Nico: Now, to end his miserable life forever.

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword down on the Gaston clone and cleaved him in half and he exploded and was sent to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Himiko Toga's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large colored planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive ash-blonde angel wings and medium sized ash-blonde angel wings underneath are permanent, Belle's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large rose red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent, Claudette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent, Laurette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large amber planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent, and Paulette's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde wolf tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: That was really awesome! We took care of the clone of that arrogant ruthless blowhard!

Me: And we gave him another beatdown in the process.

Lincoln then got the message from Vypra: she and the rest of The

Masters of Evil recaptured Tomura Shigaraki.

Lincoln: Awesome. And I just got news from Vypra, she and the rest of The Masters of Evil have recaptured Tomura Shigaraki.

Eli: Awesome!

Izuku: Now, they'll make sure he behaves himself from now on.

Bakugo: Aw, I wanted to see Lincoln give him the Hinon's Vengeance Curse.

Lincoln: That would be too easy, I would've made him suffer for everything he's done in All For One's name and for all the suffering he's caused.

Suddenly, we saw something descend from the skies: it was a gold belt with the Babylonian symbol for the belt buckle, along with several more gold belts, this time with the Celtic, Chinese, Egyptian, Hindu, Roman, Japanese, Maya, Norse, Polynesian, Slavic, Voodoo, and Yoruba symbols for the belt buckles, and they are in front of Lincoln.

Nico: What are they?

Ishtar (SMITE): I'd recognize that from anywhere: that is The Belt of Babylonia, it's an ancient artifact from my world, and it's imbued with the powers of the Babylonian Gods, Gilgamesh, myself, and the primordial goddess and Dragon Queen, Tiamat.

Me: Which means the other gold belts are The Belt of The Celtic Pantheon, The Belt of The Chinese Pantheon, The Belt of The Egyptian Pantheon, The Belt of The Hindu Pantheon, The Belt of The Roman Pantheon, The Belt of The Japanese Spirit World, The Belt of The Norse Pantheon, The Belt of The Maya Pantheon, The Belt of The Polynesian Pantheon, The Belt of The Slavic Pantheon, The Belt of The Voodoo Pantheon, and The Belt of The Yoruba Pantheon, which are… !

Ne Zha (SMITE): Imbued with the powers of the Celtic, Chinese, Egyptian, Hindu, Roman, Japanese, Norse, Maya, Polynesian, Slavic, Voodoo, and Yoruba Gods and Goddesses.

Chang'e (SMITE): And Lincoln travelled to our world and took care of the troublemakers from each of those pantheons: Tiamat, The Morrigan, Xing Tian, Set, Ravana, Kali, Kumbhakarna, Arachne, Medusa, Bake Kujira, Izanami, Camazotz, Ah Puch, Fafnir, Fenrir, Hel, Loki, Surtr, Dischordia, and Chernobog, and he absorbed them.

CLANG!

OUR JAWS FELL TO THE FLOOR AND ELI CLOSED THEM AND HIS!

Nico: WHOA!

Suddenly, The Belt of Babylonia, The Belt of The Celtic Pantheon, The Belt of The Chinese Pantheon, The Belt of The Egyptian Pantheon, The Belt of The Hindu Pantheon, The Belt of The Roman Pantheon, The Belt of The Japanese Spirit World, The Belt of The Norse Pantheon, The Belt of The Maya Pantheon, The Belt of The Polynesian Pantheon, The Belt of The Slavic Pantheon, The Belt of The Voodoo Pantheon, and The Belt of The Yoruba Pantheon merged with Lincoln's Belt of Elemental Bravery.

Lincoln: I should've told you guys about that, but this had to be done.

Me: It's alright, Lincoln, but you were really busy.

Yemoja (SMITE): He was.

Nico: But, now you've taken care of those troublemakers. Aw, and I was wanting to have a meeting with more of them.

Lincoln: You'll get that chance, Nico. We just need to be patient.

Nico: Now, you don't have to Use mouthwash

Me: Yeah.

Belle: That is true.

Qin: His breath smelled like rotten beer.

Poromon: Not really sure Beer can go rotten.

Me: It doesn't.

Nico; Nice job, Koraidon!

Koraidon: Thanks Nico!

Kairi: It was fun riding Koraidon.

Lola: That is awesome.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Koraidon: No thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay.

Poliwag did puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Poromon: Look at the mess we made.

Me: Whew! No kidding.

The people of the castle reverted back.

Me: See it was only temporary.

I snapped my fingers and cleaned up the mess.

Lumiere: That was a grand performance!

He kissed me on both sides of my face!

SMOOCH SMOOCH!

Me: Whoa! French kiss.

Nico: Sorry, Lumiere. But J.D. doesn't swing that way

Lumiere: Ah I know mon ami.

Me: It's part of his custom in France.

Marinette: It's true.

Prince Adam: It's fine but thanks for dealing with all those guys.

Me: No problem. WHEW!

Sora: Although I would've loved to kick Gaston's ass the first time

Riku: Same with me.

Me: I know. But hey at least this makes up for it.

Sora: True.

Lola: Guys look!

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

We looked outside and saw a huge fireball in the night sky!

Qin: It's that same sign!

Savannah Nephthys: One of my fellow cult members is coming!

Nico: If it's the one that hates Icky Vicky, we'll tell her she's dying before Flip.

Me: I have a feeling it might be.

Qin: Yeah.

Savannah Nephthys: That is for sure.

Poromon: If it is, we'll tell her that.

Me: Okay. We'll find out shortly. Now to face the Anothers.

Nico: Yep. Who do we have?

Eli: (Concentrates) Whoa! We got Another LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel

Me: Whoa!

Xenia: WOW!

Lola: So Himiko Toga, Ibara Shiyazaki, Konoko Komori, Raika Kaminari, Kirby (Nintendo) and Katie Kirby.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: Yeah and I sense that the anothers minus LeFou are 2 people.

Me: Whoa!

Nico: Nice.

May: This will be fun.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This will be awesome!

Another Phoenix Ikki: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Another Nokrea: It sure will!

Nico: That voice! Saturn Butterfly!

Lincoln: And I know it was you Calida Nephthys!

They merged and split into two and they were two girls. One was a girl with Red Hair and Red Eyes and had fire angel wings and had fire clothes and had a sigil of Nephthys in the middle of her forehead and the symbol of the Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her arm and had a fire sword in her hand. And the second girl had purple hair and purple eyes and had yellow and purple clothes and had butterfly wings and had the Crest of Knowledge on her arm and on her cheeks on both sides of her face and she had Butterflymon on her forehead and on her skirt and had a night sword.

Calida Nephthys: Awesome to see you again Lincoln.

Saturn Butterfly: Same here Nico.

Nico: You too.

Me: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Calida Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Chronicler of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the financial specialist and charity raiser for the cult and she's a powerful force of good. She's a powerful master of fire and she's also a bounty hunter and she brings in good bounties. One time, she and me brought in 500 awesome bounties in the form of captured mobsters who were on the run after their plans to kill us ended with their hitmen murdered by us, and she vowed to bring down Icky Vicky for her crimes.

WE GASPED!

Me: We knew it was going to be the one that hates Icky Vicky.

Nico: Yep and Saturn is the descendent of Skywynne Butterfly and she is also from Mewni.

Star Butterfly: Wow it's awesome to meet you Saturn.

Saturn Butterfly: Same here Star.

Me: By the way girls is the Another LeFou friendly or hostile?

Calida Nephthys: Friendly and she is a really cool one.

Me: Cool!

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Savannah Nephthys: Glad to have you back Calida.

Calida Nephthys: Same here sis.

Qin: Awesome.

Me: Nico and the mascots have something to tell you Calida.

Nico: Icky Vicky will die before Flip

Calida Nephthys: Really?

Me: Yep. We promised to kill her first.

Nico: Because she's more deranged than Flip.

Calida Nephthys: Understood.

Savannah Nephthys: Nico told me earlier about that and I understood why.

Me: Yeah.

Me: Besides we've run out of rants for her as well as gotten fed up with her.

Nico: Personally, I hope she puts up a fight

Calida Nephthys: Me too. But I know it will be good.

Lola: Yeah.

Varie: It sure will be.

Girl Jordan: Yeah.

Nico: We can always make a clone for us to humiliate

Calida Nephthys: I agree there. I would like that.

Qin: We still got lots of tricks up our sleeves.

Camie: Yep.

Nico: Sorry about the mess

Calida Nephthys: No worries.

Saturn Butterfly: We saw the battle from afar and we laughed our heads off.

Nico: Funny!

Nicole: Yeah.

SMASH!

A beer Bottle hit me on the head!

Me: OUCH!

Nico: What the?

Me: OKAY WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

Poromon: That wasn't me!

Lola: It's from him!

We saw ANOTHER LEFOU!

Me: Another LeFou!

Nico: Oh boy.

Another LeFou: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that.

Me: (Gasp) That voice!

She reverted back and it was a girl with pink hair and blue eyes and had blue clothes and had rainbow angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of the Wing Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a wind sword in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Windy Wing!

Windy Wing: Awesome to see you again J.D. Sorry about that.

Me: No worries. Windy is the embodiment of the Wing Dopant and she is also a REALLY HEAVY BEER drinker.

LeFou: WOW! Just like me! I drink lots of beer too.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it

instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Windy Wing: Just to drink lots of beer and it was awesome.

Poromon: YAY! An awesome Beer Buddy.

Poliwag: Yeah!

Me: (LAUGHS) The Mascots are going to love drinking beer with you.

Xenia: No kidding.

Windy Wing: Especially with me in my underwear. I like to drink beer in my underwear.

Nico: Uhhhhh…

Me: Uh oh.

Kaito and Zocks: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets get him! Throw a bottle of beer at me will you!

Poromon gave me a bottle and I threw it and smashed the Another on his head!

Nico: (gets out Lefou's Ridewatch) Time for drunk antics!

May: (Gets out Hammersmith's ridewatch) Time to pound!

Maria: (Gets out Jormungandr's ridewatch) The power of the World Snake.

Ibara: (Gets out Nokrea's ridewatch) The fury of flowers.

They used the powers of LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel and smashed the another.

Then out came Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Lord Pain!

Lord Pain: Thanks Nico and it's perfect for Lady Vypra.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: Lady Vypra?

Lord Pain: I would have called her Lord and Master but it wouldn't seem right for her.

Nico: Good point.

?: Boy, that's I say that's for sure.

Burn Rooster came.

Me: Burn Rooster! Wow!

Nico: Nice!

Burn Rooster: (In a girls voice) Boy this guy, I say, this guy drinks so much beer that his liver turns into fois gois.

Nico: Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster!? Whoa!

Burn Rooster: Yep. And it's good to see you again Nico. Time to break this blubberheaded jerk in two!

She fired waves of energy and fire and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Nico: YEAH!

Poromon: Let's celebrate with beer!

Windy Wing: You got it!

They got to drinking beer!

Bernice reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and red angel wings and a red bikini and had a rooster in the middle of her forehead in front of a flame.

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Boy these guys, I say these guys drink more beer than a sequoia tree guzzling soda on a hot day.

They finished and were drunk as loons.

Windy Wing: (BARNEY GUMBLE BELCH)

Poromon flew up to Nico

He punched Nico in the face!

POW!

Nico: OUCH!

Poromon: (Slurred speech) Oh shut up you monkey face! I'm going to (HIC) Run you into the ground by making you look at porn.

Nico: Okay you've had enough.

Windy Wing: (To me) (Slurred Speech) You and me are gonna make beautiful music together when we make love.

Me: Oooookay?

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Boy nice guys but about as sharp as a sack of wet mice.

Foghorn Leghorn: Do you, I say, do you beat up a dog like I do?

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Do I, I say, do I ever and it's fun.

Horsea went up to Maria and squirted ink all over her.

Horsea: (Slurred speech) You are a girl that needs new ink!

Manaphy went over to May and bashed her on the head with a hammer!

BLANG!

Manaphy: (Slurred speech) Take that dirtwad!

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Boy the mascots, I say the mascots are as drunk as a loon in the Amazon.

Poliwag went up to Nico and slapped him across his face with his tail,

SLAP!

Nico: OUCH!

Poliwag: (Slurred speech) Take that clod!

Me: Okay I think you guys had enough.

I snapped my fingers and they were back to normal.

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: The mascots, I say the mascots really were drunker than a Mouse in a poison gas factory.

Rarity: Lets get you new clothes darling.

The Fashion brigade gave her new clothes and they were red clothes.

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: These are really great clothes.

Maria: You talk like Foghorn too.

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Yes. I say yes and it's a fun thing.

Ibara: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Why yes, I say why yes I do. When me and Nico were over at my family's farm and we made the chickens lay golden eggs and it was cool.

Nico: Yep and we made her family rich.

Nicole: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Bernice hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Bernice Foghorn Leghorn Rooster: Me, I say, me too Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Konoko Komori, Raika Kaminari, Kirby, and Katie Kirby are heading to the world of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news: Mr. Hyde from Van Helsing has been sighted and is on the rampage, but we're going to take him down and kill him.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the nine girls here, but we got bad news: Mr. Hyde from Van Helsing has been sighted and is on the rampage, but we're going to take him down and kill him.

Nico: Oh man, this is another world we haven't covered yet, huh?

Me: Nope, and Vypra said she's been wanting to recruit the villains here in this world, which means… !

Lincoln: We're recruiting the heroes of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem to the team.

Suddenly, we saw one of the heroes, it was Van Wile, a desert Toon and the monster hunter persona of Wile E Coyote.

Van Wile: We were told by Bugs and the others that you were coming.

Me: That's right, and we got word of Mr. Hyde located here and is running loose.

Van Wile: Then, we need to hurry.

We then met with the rest of the other persona toons of Bugs and his friends who are going to be joining the team and the other villain persona toons are joining the Masters of Evil, then, we set out to go after Mr. Hyde.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful fire angel wings and the Fire Type Pokemon crest on her forehead, she's dressed in a red short-sleeved vest with white fur collar and white fur on the sleeves, red sleeveless crop top, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, red skirt with the Fire Type Pokemon crest on the skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Fire Type Pokemon and The Elemental HEROES of Fire, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the nine girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Candace Phoenix, Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Fire.

Candace Phoenix: That's right, and I got the girls away from Mr. Hyde before I fired a blast of fire at him to keep him away. He's in the City region.

Van Wile: Then, that is where he's going to die.

We headed for the City region after hearing loud laughter. Then, Van Wile walked slowly and carefully to get the attention of Mr. Hyde. Suddenly, we saw our target, Mr. Hyde, heading for us, and Van Wile got out two revolvers.

Mr. Hyde: Here I come, ready or (Jumps down and charges at us) NOT!

Just then, Van Wile dodged and shot him multiple times in the stomach.

Sylvester: Nice shot, but this is going to take much more than that to put him down.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: But, we already got him right where we want him. Let's finish him off!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty

Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God

Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The

L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Himiko's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Mr. Hyde, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Mr. Hyde: (Laughing Loudly) That didn't hurt in the slightest.

Van Wile: But, this will.

Van Wile fired as the bullet hit Mr. Hyde in his head killing him and he was dead as he fell to the floor and his spirit was sent to The Black Gates.

Van Wile: (Crossing himself) Requiesce in pace.

We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's it for Mr. Hyde, but there's no doubt we're telling Van Helsing about this. (To Candace Phoenix) And it's so good to see you again, Candace.

Candace Phoenix: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Candace Phoenix wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Candace Phoenix was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Candace Phoenix: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Candace Phoenix's waist and hugged her, and Candace Phoenix is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Candace Phoenix: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon

with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Candace Phoenix, Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Fire, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of fire and fire magic, and she also has fire angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Pyrokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of fire. She's also the strongest Fire Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Kanto Region where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would beat the shit out of them, for the males: she did a lot worse, she brutally squeezed their family jewels and ruptured their reproductive systems, and for the females, she smashes her fists into their stomachs and destroys their system ruining their chances of having children ever, and they named her The Goddess of The Fire Type Pokemon because her partners are Fire Type Pokemon, and she also has the Fire Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated that sore loser, Rex Raptor, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with his past duels with that sore loser, he exposed Rex Raptor for trying to cheat, and as a result, Rex Raptor was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of fire and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips underneath a full moon, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lori with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Candace so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Lori hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for a whole year.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday.

May: And everything you guys heard is indeed true, she's someone no one would dare to mess with.

Candace Phoenix: That's correct, and I heard Team Rocket finally paid the price for their misdeeds.

Lincoln: That's right, with the exception of Jessie, James, and Meowth getting canned before the battle against Team Rocket and have since joined us.

Candace Phoenix: Serves Giovanni right.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you're here, Candace.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Candace Phoenix's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head and eleven massive and long white wolf tails with rainbow tips and rainbow markings. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Candace Phoenix: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Candace Phoenix with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Candace Phoenix: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Candace Phoenix.

Candace Phoenix had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Candace Phoenix's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Candace Phoenix had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the nine girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The nine girls are Gina Diggers from the Gold Diggers comic series and Alicia Infansu, Ema Geradiusu, Koyuki Amagase, Mylene Savis, Nina Jeminisu, Rena Jiminisu, Sarah Finis Victoria, and Yuka Kujou from Magus Tale ~Sekaiju to Koisuru Mahoutsukai~.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Gina Diggers from the Gold Diggers comic series and Alicia Infansu, Ema Geradiusu, Koyuki Amagase, Mylene Savis, Nina Jeminisu, Rena Jiminisu, Sarah Finis Victoria, and Yuka Kujou from Magus Tale ~Sekaiju to Koisuru Mahoutsukai~.

Nicole: So, those were the girls that were located here, Candace got them away from Mr. Hyde or they would've been next.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Gina Diggers: Yes, we're okay thanks to you.

Then, when Gina Diggers and the other eight girls saw who it was that saved them from Mr. Hyde, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-

Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Gina Diggers: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made eight clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Gina Diggers: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, nine Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Gina Diggers, Alicia Infansu, Ema Geradiusu, Koyuki Amagase, Mylene Savis, Nina Jeminisu, Rena Jiminisu, Sarah Finis Victoria, and Yuka Kujou with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was one of Van Helsing's old enemies, Mr. Hyde.

But, when Lincoln showed what we all did in beating him down and Van Wile shooting him in the head killing him and sending him to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Candace Phoenix have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa. So, you guys took down Mr. Hyde, the serial killer whom Van Helsing dealt with.

Lincoln: Mr. Hyde escaped before, but this time, we made sure that he died here and now.

Nico: But, we made sure he died, and we also met the toons from Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem.

Me: And while the hero toons join the team, the villain and outlaw toons join The Masters of Evil.

And if that wasn't huge news, we also found out that the world of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem has now merged with Gotham Royal York.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down and killed Mr. Hyde, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Candace Phoenix saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Candace Phoenix: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Candace, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Candace Phoenix: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln

about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Candace Phoenix: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Huckleberry Hound: So, from what we've seen on the races taking place on the planets that Ben's aliens are from, we've been running into some of Ben's old enemies from the past.

Me: That's right, Huck.

Nico: However, we might expect a different villain to show up on today's race. We can't always be dealing with the same group of villains.

Eli: Whoever it is, we'll be ready for them.

Aylene: Same here, but I can't help but get the feeling it's from a long ago incident for me.

Lincoln: I was about to say the same thing. Plus, I've also made clones of Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and all the other jerks for our humiliation sessions.

Max Goof: Which means the other jerks are getting The Black Abyss. Well, looks like Brad is finally getting eternal damnation after everything he's done, he has no remorse for any of his crimes. I should've killed him when he got caught peeping at Bulla and her sister, Bella.

Trunks: But you didn't, Max. You have more humanity and standards than a slimebag like him.

Goten: And I already can tell it's going to be a curse Lincoln came up with, and he and Brittney are going to cast it on them.

Eli: (GULPS) I've got a feeling that this curse is even darker than the curse they put RD Sebastian on.

Nico: You know something, you're right, Eli, and I've got a feeling we're gonna have more than just ice running down our spines when they sing Luna's Future and cast the spell.

Me: This should be a good one.

Nicole: Lincoln and Brittney have made time and have been busy with creating those special kinds of curses. I knew Brittney's skills with dark magic curses, and she's passed it down to Lincoln and since his Guardian Angels who specialize in the powers of darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic have also been training him in the powers of darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic, he's been greatly expanding his vast supply of magic spells and curses.

Shanan: And many of us have been getting chills and ice running down our spines when Lincoln sings Luna's Future, but when he and Brittney do a duet, that's basically meaning The Gates of Hell have been opened!

THE TOONS DID WILD TAKES AND FLEW UP TO THE CEILING AND WERE HOLDING ONTO IT WITH CLAWS!

Nicholette Torrington: Shanan.

Shanan: Oops.

The toons got back down.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia are heading to Lake Lamode.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Yoshino: Wow, so this is Lake Lamode. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Yoshino, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and

Simulator Live Action Chromia dived into the waters and they had fun swimming and they even saw the marine life there. Then, they went back to the beach and they had an awesome volleyball game, and Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, thirteen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Alex Wesker, Silver Banshee (My Adventures with Superman), Annette, Odette, Abigail, Beatriz, Navy, Yoshino, Shizuka, Universe 666 Sareena, Melvin, Simulator G1 Chromia, and Simulator Live Action Chromia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Next is Lost Kingdom Round 3.

Me: SWEET!

Nick: Me and Right will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and it activated and they were at Lost Kingdom for round 3!

Nico: Here we are!

Nicole: And you guys are gonna be in for a surprise on top.

Nico: What is it?

Nicole: You'll see.

Right: I wonder who it's gonna be

Nico: Lets go.

They went up to the top and saw that it was a bunch of Nuns!? What the?

Nico: A bunch of Nuns?

Right: You have got to be kidding me.

But then they jumped and unsheathed swords and weapons and one threw a star and it cut Nico's face.

Nico: WHOA! NINJA NUNS!?

Nicole: Yep. Deadpool said they were one of Freakazoid's unused enemies that was never shown

Nico: Wow!

Nicole: Except they were called the Nunjas.

Nico: Nunjas. I like that.

Nick: Their looks fooled us!

Nico: They sure did.

Right: Yeah.

Nico: That's not gonna happen again!

Nick: YEAH!

?: I AGREE! (ECHOING) CHICKEN RED EYES!

A red energy blast made the Nunjas jump back as it turned the ground they were on to stone.

Akatorimon and a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and red clothes and purple angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Boomer Kuwagata on it came.

Nico: Akatorimon!?

Agatha Kuwagata: And Agatha Kuwagata, Embodiment of Boomer Kuwagata.

Shane: Wow! Agatha!

Tyler: Awesome to see you again.

Agatha Kuwagata: Shane and Tyler. Been a while.

Akatorimon: (In a girls voice) And same with you Nico.

Nico: Kairi Akatori!? Whoa!

Nick: We can catch up later. Lets get them!

They went at the Nunjas!

Nico: HIYAH!

SMASH!

They smashed them down.

Nico: (gets out Lefou and Phantom of the Bwahpra's Ridewatches) Time for some wacky and drunk antics!

Nico activated them and fired beer bottles and smashed the Nunjas all over!

Agatha Kuwagata used her speed and bashed them all over.

Nick and Tyler fired energy blasts and blasted the Nunjas all over.

Conner: SUPER DINO MODE!

He went SUPER TYRANNO!

ROAR!

Nico: Yeah!

Akatorimon reverted back and was a girl with red hair, red clothes, red eyes and had red fire angel wings and had a chicken leg club in her hand and Akatorimon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Kairi Akatori: This will be awesome!

She bashed the Nunjas with the club and they were down and the Nunjas surrendered. They got more power moons!

Nico: Awesome!

They high five!

Nico: How did you meet Conner and Tyler?

Agatha Kuwagata: I met Connor when he and the Dino Charge Rangers were battling Zeltrax. Me and Tommy battled him on his ship and massively overwhelmed him and blew the ship up and took

Zeltrax with it.

Me: WHOA! I remember that! That ship REALLY exploded.

Nico: Yeah! That was epic! Tommy felt bad he had to kill his friend that day.

Agatha Kuwagata: I know. And I met Tyler when he and the Rangers battled Doomwing and we overwhelmed him and blasted him.

Tyler: That was REALLY awesome.

Nico: WOW! Those two never even knew what hit them.

Nick: No they sure didn't.

Right: I know. Kairi what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Kairi Akatori: Mine was when me and Nico were at my family's chicken farm and I showed Nico a way to get my chickens to lay egg piles as big as mountains. I used an illusion of a Frank Sinatra and Bing Crosby Chicken and they would SWOON the chickens and make LOTS OF EGGS!

Nico: Yep.

Me: I remember seeing that gag. That was awesome and funny.

Nico: Yep.

Nico hugged Kairi.

Nico: I've missed you Kairi.

Kairi Akatori: Me too Nico.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Agatha Kuwagata: We would be honored.

They left the simulator and we cheered wildly.

---

Later we were taking Kalin and Tigerlily to a special spot. We had them blindfolded.

Callie Dante: You'll like where you're going.

Tigerlily: I can't wait.

Me: It's gonna be fun.

Kalin: Yep.

We arrived at the Iceberg Lounge.

Me: We're here.

We took off their blindfolds.

Tigerlily: The Iceberg Lounge! Cool!

Kalin: Awesome!

They saw each other!

Kalin: Tigerlily!?

Tigerlily: Kalin!?

Both: YOU'RE MY DATE!?

Poromon: SURPRISE!

Sailor Mars: You 4 should start running.

Poromon: Later!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

They ran fast!

Kalin: It's perfect for our date.

Tigerlily: Yeah.

Kalin and Tigerlily had an amazing meal and they also had an awesome dance there too.

It was so adorable.

Nico: Aww. So adorable.

Eli: Yeah.

Energon Scorponok: Well? What do you think?

Kalin: We had an awesome time!

Tigerlily: I agree! That was fun!

Nico: We're glad.

Kalin: (Sinister smirk) Lets go give the mascots their just rewards.

Me: Yep.

---

The mascots were hiding out on Planet Vulpin.

Poromon: They will never find us here on Vulpin.

Poliwag: Yeah!

---

Back on Earth we were looking.

Eli: Not here on Earth. They are on Vulpin!

Me: Wildmutt's home planet!? Wow!

---

Poromon: I'll take first watch

Poliwag: Okay.

Manaphy: WHEW! Smells like Ed's feet here.

Horsea: Yeah.

Poliwag: Good thing Wildmutt has no nose

But then he felt breathing and saw Wildmutt!

He roared!

We were with him!

Nico: Thought you could get away?

We jumped them and tickled them..

Poromon: WE WERE PLANNING MORE AFTER THIS!

Nico: Well nice try then.

They laughed hysterically!

Me: Say it!

Fortress Maximus: Say uncle!

Mascots: UNCLE!

We stopped.

Kalin: We had fun though.

Tigerlily: We sure did

Gravity Man: This chase didn't last very long

Me: Nope it sure didn't.

Qin: Yeah.

We went back home.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs

to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Suddenly, Lincoln got a message on his wrist computer: there's a race taking place on Humongosaur and Astrodactyl's home planet, Terradino.

Lincoln: Whoa, guys, take a look.

We saw the message.

Me: Awesome, we got a race on Humongosaur and Astrodactyl's home planet, Terradino.

Nico: Nice. Let's get our cars ready!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Petrie's uncle, Pterano, and his minions, Rinkus and Sierra, and they want revenge on us for stopping them for kidnapping Ducky. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh boy.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and Aylene, these are three villains you're not going to like in the slightest: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Petrie's uncle, Pterano, and his minions, Rinkus and Sierra, and they want revenge on us for stopping them for kidnapping Ducky.

Aylene gasped.

Aylene: WHAT?! Those good-for-nothing… !

Nico: Whoa, what's got Aylene that fired up?!

Lincoln: Aylene has a deep seething hatred towards Petrie's uncle, Pterano, and his minions, Rinkus, and Sierra. They kidnapped Ducky and tried to kill Ducky.

Nico: Oh boy.

Me: We saved Ducky and pulverized Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra years ago during the early days of the team. But, it looks like they've come back for revenge.

Lincoln: So, we got to take them down and send them to Vypra, she'll take care of them.

Aylene: But not before I beat those jerks into the ground.

Camie: YEAH! But who is Pterano, Rinkus and Sierra?

Aylene: Oh Pterano is Petrie's uncle, his mother's brother. And Sierra and Rinkus are his lackeys.

She went over their history.

Pterano is a major antagonist in The Land Before Time franchise. He serves as the unseen overarching antagonist of Don Bluth's third animated feature The Land Before Time, the anti-heroic central antagonist in The Land Before Time VII: The Stone of Cold Fire, and a mentioned character in the TV series. He is the renegade uncle of Petrie and his siblings, and the former leader and boss of Rinkus and Sierra.

He was voiced by Michael York, who also played Tybalt in Romeo and Juliet (1968), Count Vertigo in Batman: The Animated Series, Kanto in Superman: The Animated Series, Ares in Justice League Unlimited, and Bernard Fremont in Law & Order: Criminal Intent.

During the events of the first film, Pterano tried to lead a group of dinosaurs to the Great Valley but ended up leading them to a group of Deinonychus who attacked the group killing them all except Pterano who survived having escaped while the other dinosaurs fought on. He was then exiled from the herd as punishment for abandoning his followers though he insisted that the massacre was not his fault.

After reuniting with his sister in the Great Valley many years later, Pterano and his henchmen, Rinkus and Sierra, began searching for the Stone of Cold Fire, a comet he thought would grant him magical and overwhelming powers. Pterano's primary motive for gaining the stone's power was in the hopes of creating a verbrant paradise for the great valley's residents as redemption for his past actions. Because Ducky had been eavesdropping on their plans and because they saw her as a useful object in their mission the trio kidnapped her during the night and carried her off to the Mysterious Beyond. Littlefoot and his friends followed them to save Ducky. While Pterano began to gradually realize the mistakes he failed in his mission when it was found out that the stone did not contain any magic powers and ended up putting Petrie and the others in danger.

However, he ended up saving them all at the end. He was once again banished by Grandpa Longneck and the other adults to the Mysterious Beyond for a reduced period of five cold times. Pterano appears to truly change his ways having accepted his responsibility for his actions and hoping to make up for them when he returns to the herd. Pterano has not been seen after he appeared in the 7th film but in The Land Before Time X: The Great Longneck Migration, a lone pterosaur resembling Pterano is seen when Littlefoot and his grandparents leave the valley.

Rinkus and Sierra are the main antagonists in The Land Before Time VII: The Stone of Cold Fire, the seventh installment in The Land Before Time franchise. Rinkus is a Rhamphorhynchus and Sierra is a Cearadactylus.

Rinkus is voiced by Rob Paulsen, who also voiced Strut from The Land Before Time II: The Great Valley Adventure and Broccoli Overlord from The High Fructose Adventures of Annoying Orange. Sierra is voiced by Jim Cummings, who also voiced Steele from Balto, the Bears from Sing, Nessus from Hercules, Dennis from Tarzan, Ed from The Lion King and Pete from Disney's Mickey Mouse cartoons.

Rinkus and Sierra are Pterano's henchmen, but they are much more wicked than Pterano, and are often referred to as devil-like.

Together they set out to find the Stone of Cold Fire so they could use its power to rule the world.

They took Ducky away with them, and chased after her as she tried to escape due to a distraction by Rinkus standing on the edge of a cliff and falling.

She fell through the floor and was thought to be dead, but in violation of Pterano's orders, Sierra took her again when he found out she survived. She bit him, however, causing him to drop her. When Pterano tried to stop them from chasing after Littlefoot and his friends, they grabbed him and forced him to go with them, but they crashed into a rock wall.

Pterano reminded Rinkus and Sierra that he was the leader, but due to a thunderstorm they were forced to camp in a hollow cave-like area on the mountain side. Sierra expressed a desire to feed the kids to sharpteeth, to which Pterano decided to ditch them. Sierra wanted to kill him for this, but Rinkus convinced him to instead let him lead them to the stone. They tricked Pterano into thinking that they were on his side until he tried to take the stone's power and found it to be an ordinary rock. Rinkus and Sierra threw Pterano to the ground and hit the stone with rocks, demanding to see its power. At that moment, the volcano that the stone was on began to erupt. Everyone escaped except Rinkus and Sierra, who were still attacking the stone, until the stone exploded, sending them flying through the air where they landed in the same area they had previously camped in, severely burned. It is believed by many that this killed them, but at one point the film makers considered putting Sierra in a sequel, so their final fate is currently up for debate.

---

When she was done we were shocked!

Qin: Geez!

Nico: It's actually very fitting.

Me: It sure is.

Aylene C.: We battled Pterano, Rinkus and Sierra a while back before you joined us Nico and that was awesome. We found out that the Stone of Cold Fire is made of the Same kind of material as the Time Stone that I have.

Nico: WOW! That is amazing! I'll have to see this to believe it.

Varie: It was a meteor that crashed right on top of a volcano named Threehorn Peak.

Me: It's called that because it's shaped like the head of a Triceratops.

Nico: Wow! Very interesting.

Cera: Boy it was.

Fu: You guys will be in for a surprise when we see it.

Me: We'll bring the Stone to us later on.

Nico: Good idea. Lets get ready for the race on Terradino.

Me: Okay.

The previous group came.

Titanium Man: (Russian Accent) Can me, Beetle, Cad Bane, Boomerang, Cheshire, Multiple Man, Silver Samurai, Blizzard, Whiplash and Major Disaster go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can. We're going to Humongousaur's home planet this time.

Beetle: Ooh! This will be fun!

Lola: Yeah!

Cad Bane: How was your date Kalin?

Kalin: It was really fun!

Me: It sure was. We went to the Iceberg Lounge.

Tigerlily: It sure was fun.

Me: Yep.

Petrie's mom: Don't worry guys. My brother may be many bad things but he is an honorable guy. He even helped save J.D. and everyone

back then.

Nico: At least he does have a sense of honor.

Qin: Yeah.

Fu: That's for sure. So all three of them will go into the M.O.E.

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: I just can't believe he was like that while everyone was separated during that time.

Me: We had no idea it happened during that timeframe. But we were shocked to hear about it.

Aylene C.: Yeah we sure were.

Lincoln: That was awful.

Laney: No kidding.

Nico: That was also where you met the Rainbow Faces the first time wasn't it?

Me: Yep and how we found out that they were not from Earth and also we told them how we know many of the universe's secrets.

Laney: That was cool.

Nico: Wow!

Jewel Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Avalanche Yeti next.

Me: Ooh! Cold.

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie

mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Genma Himuro, the leader of the Eight Devils of Kimon and main antagonist of Ninja Scroll, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Genma Himuro, leader of the Eight Devils of Kimon, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood.

Nicole: Oh boy. I should've known that asshole would be coming.

Electra Tempest: Yes, but this is also a perfect opportunity for us to get rid of him.

Lincoln: Right, Electra. But, we got to watch it with him, he's immortal and he has the ability to regenerate from any fatal wound he gets.

Nico: If we're dealing with someone like that, you guys better be careful with him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to another race, this time, it's on Humongosaur and Astrodactyl's home planet, Terradino.

Lincoln: And we're going to take down Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra, and hand them over to Vypra, and once we get done with them, you're next, Gemma Himuro.

Electra Tempest: I'm not letting a bastard like you get away with this, your punishment is coming, Gemma Himuro.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into our cars and headed out through a portal that led to Terradino for an awesome race and we're also going to battle Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra, and hand them over to Vypra, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Electra Tempest along with me are going to destroy Gemma Himuro.

With that we were off to the planet Terradino.

---

We arrived on Terradino.

Nico: Welcome to Terradino.

We saw that it was a jungle planet and it was home to lots of ruins and more.

Camie: So this is the planet Terradino!

Me: Yep. Home of the Vaxasaurians. It sure is amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: It sure is beautiful.

Lola: Wow!

Jinx: It has a lot of walls for Polymorphs like Goop to jump on

Edith Norris: Perfect for me to use.

Lola: Yeah.

Camie: Boy this is amazing that this world is this awesome.

Nicole: It sure is.

I looked over the route of the race on Terradino and saw that it went through a massively dense part of the jungle and the finish line was in a huge grove of trees and the grove was covered by the trees.

Me: Very cool.

Multiple Man: I'll make some clones to help with the cars

Nico: Okay.

He did so and it was cool.

Qin: Boy I hope someday we go to the planets of the aliens for treasure hunts.

Nicole: That's a good idea Qin.

Xenia: Yeah.

Drill Man: They can be on rescues.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Blizzard: This planet clearly is perfect for dinosaurs

Nico: It sure is. Same environmental conditions, same landscape, same kinds of features perfect for them.

Camie: I agree there.

Qin: Yeah.

Himiko: Yeah. It sure is awesome.

Lola: Yep.

Tania: Perfect for our targets

Valon: (Australian Accent) I agree there mate.

Nico: Me too. Lets head to the starting line.

We went to the starting line and got in our cars.

Major Disaster: We're all set!

Me: Yep.

Qin: Ready for action.

Nico: Everyone's ready right?

Me: Yep.

Billy Natson: AND! Welcome to another amazing and great event in racing history. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have a great show for you all today. We're on the planet Terradino the home world of Humongousaur and Astrodactyl's species and we're going to have an amazing race on this amazing world! WOW! With us we have our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their great frenemies The Masters of Evil! You all ready for a great race!?

WE CHEERED!

Me: We're ready for some action Billy! Lets burn rubber!

Billy Natson: LOVE THAT SPIRIT!

Nico: YEAH!

We were ready!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready!

Krysta: (GETS OUT GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We had determined looks on.

Krysta: (WAVES GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

WE GUNNED IT AND WE WERE OFFF!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We were racing through the jungle!

Gluko: Eat my dust!

Me: NOT IF WE EAT IT FIRST!

Patrick: I'm gonna eat your dust!

SpongeBob: NOT IF I EAT IT FIRST!

Patrick: YELLOW!

SpongeBob: PINK!

We were driving through the jungles and it was amazing!

Me: WOW! What a jungle!

Whiplash: Hey, Patrick. I can go faster then you!

Patrick: NUH UH!

We were really driving.

We saw an amazing temple and it was amazing.

Xenia: Wow what a temple!

Shanan: This is really cool!

Charmcaster: Boy this takes me back! I remember battling Ben here.

Rose the Huntsgirl saw Patrick in an ice cream truck.

Patrick: See you at the finish line! (Laughs)

Rose the Huntsgirl: WHAT THE!? How did an ice cream truck get here!?

It turned the wrong way!

Patrick: OH NO!

SpongeBob Laughed!

Silver Samurai: At least we can have ice cream after this.

Me: I agree there.

Qin: Yeah.

We were driving fast.

Lola: YEAH!

Varie: Boy this is an amazing planet.

Camie: Humongousaur and Astrodactyl's home planet is awesome.

Papillon: You alright back there, Patrick?

Patrick came back and he was in his car and licking ice cream and he ate it.

GULP!

Patrick: Yeah I'm fine.

Me: That was funny.

Bonecrusher: We can find it later

Nico: Yeah.

We were driving around trees along the route and it was awesome seeing Terradino.

Nico: YEAH WEEEEE!

Homer: This is awesome!

BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM BLAM!

Homer: DOH! DOH DOH DOH DOH DOH!

HOMER GOT HIS FACE HIT WITH A BUNCH OF TREE BRANCHES!

Boomerang: (Australian Accent) You alright?

Homer: I'm okay!

Nico: Good.

Me: We should be coming to that clearing.

We arrived at the grove and it was a huge grove!

Me: WOW! This place looks like a hidden sanctum.

Fu: Like the Hidden Waterfall is.

Nico: It's totally secluded.

Nicole: Yeah!

Nico: There they are!

We saw our targets! PTERANO, SIERRA AND RINKUS!

Me: Targets sighted!

Aylene C.: Lets get them!

Ravage: ENTRANCE TIME!

We got ready and went at them.

Pterano: They should be here.

But then the spirits of dinosaurs appeared and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off in front of them and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came out and ready for action!

Me: Here we are!

They flew and landed.

Aylene C: Pterano, Rinkus and Sierra, long time no see.

Beetle: Figures we'd find you 3 here.

Pterano: Its been a while Aylene. And you too dear Petrie.

Petrie's Mom: You need to learn some etiquette brother!

Nico: Yeah!

Me: And your lackeys need to learn some manners too.

Nico: Yeah!

Conner charged at them and bashed them down.

Connor: Time for you to learn that family is important!

Chomper: That is for sure!

Connor and Chomper: TYRANNO FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them down.

Jack charged at them and bashed them down.

Jack Landors: You guys are under arrest!

Carmelita Fox: I agree there!

Jack and Carmelita: FOX COP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Nick charged at them and fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Nick: Yeah take that!

Pakura: And this too!

Nick and Pakura: SCORCHING FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted them.

Mack charged at them and blasted them.

Mack: I'm ready for this too!

Cheetara: I'm ready for this!

Mack and Cheetara: SPEEDING CHEETAH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Casey charged at them and kicked them down.

Casey: Lets unleash the tiger!

Tigra: Lets do it!

Casey and Tigra: TIGER LASHER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Nico: YEAH!

Scott charged and them and blasted them.

Scott: How do you like that!

Alice (Resident Evil): And this too!

Scott and Alice: APOCALYPSE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them

Jayden charged at them and slashed them.

Jayden: Lets do this here!

Ashi: I'm ready!

Jayden and Ashi: SLASH WAVE SURPRISE!

They fired blades of energy and slashed them.

Troy charged and blasted them.

Troy: Lets make this a mega win!

Nicole Chan: I'm ready to make them fail this world!

Troy and Nicole Chan: SAIYAN MEGA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Devon charged at them and kicked them.

Devon: Lets make this awesome!

Wily Kit: We're ready!

Wily Kat: Yeah!

Devon and Wily Kit & Wily Kat: BASH BLAST WAVE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Tyler charged and kicked them all over!

Tyler: Lets do it!

Foghorn Leghorn: Lets do, I say lets make this fun!

Tyler and Foghorn Leghorn: CHICKEN TYRANNO BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them and smashed them down!

Ben turned into Humongousaur!

Ben: HUMONGOUSAUR!

Me: YEAH!

Humongousaur: You guys are on Humongousaur's turf now!

He went over and bashed and smashed them!

Humongousaur turned into Astrodactyl!

Astrodactyl: ASTRODACTYL!

He flew into the air and fired laser blasts and blasted them.

Astrodactyl: Vaxadactylus also live here on Terradino!

Lana froze them!

Lana: Dinosaurs on ice! Nice!

Qin: Yeah!

Nico: It was the ice age that killed the dinosaurs!

Me: YEAH! Wait Nico it was an Asteroid that destroyed them.

Nico: I know.

Then Dr. Light, Whiteout, Dark Laser, Robo Blaze, Robo Roxy, Skulker, Atomic Skull, Ghost, Steam Smythe, and the U-Foes came.

Nico: Dr. Light, Whiteout, Dark Laser, Robo Blaze, Robo Roxy, Skulker, Atomic Skull, Ghost, Steam Smythe, and the U-Foes.

Whiteout So, this is Terradino.

Robo Blaze: It sure is.

Me: Cool place huh?

Dark Laser: I had to make sure Flipsy didn't get lost.

Qin: Good.

Robo Roxy: (to Nico) We heard you fought Gaston.

Nico: We sure did and we really showed him who's boss.

Qin: Yep.

Dr. Light: (to Kairi) You should take care of that Koraidon

Kairi: I will.

Mean Screen came.

Me: Boy you sure are a glutton for punishment Mean Screen.

Mean Screen: I know. I get that a lot.

Me: Yeah.

Mean Screen: I saw an ice cream truck on the way here

Nico: That was what Patrick used.

Qin: Yeah that was funny.

Nico: Yep. LETS GET IT ON!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Kairi, Cloud Man, Beetlemon, Elec Man, Spark Man, Clown Man, Sheep Man, Plug Man, Fuse Man, Future Mai, Mimi Tachikawa, Yolei, Catherine, Mina, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Magnet Man and Gravity Man VS Dr. Light, Dugorn Manatti, Marina Del Rey, Ampfibia (Sailor Moon), Killer Mermaid, Whitecap Bay Mermaids, Evil Splash Woman, Launch Octopus, Evil Bright Man, Creeper, Undead Spell Punk, Morgana, and Tactimon - Nico's rescue at Beast's Castle and we battled a clone of Gaston

---

Dr. Light was first.

Dr. Light (to Kairi): Nico's rescue was at Beast's Castle. He battled a clone of Gaston there

Kairi: He sure did and it was so fun! We made sure he paid for his crimes against Belle and Prince Adam.

Cloud: Boy that was so awesome!

Beetlemon: Sora and friends were really disappointed that they didn't have first crack at him before Xaldin. But Sora said that Xaldin put up a much more deadlier fight with them.

Future Mai: Yeah that is for sure! Xaldin really gave them a challenge.

Princess Celestia: That was really amazing.

King Solar: I agree there.

Solar Eclipsa: No kidding there. Xaldin was a much better challenge.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: No kidding!

Dr. Light: Xaldin did put up a good fight. Lets do it!

Kairi turned into a Naljian form called TIMEFIRE!

Kairi: TIMEFIRE!

She used the Core Medals of Dr. Light, TTG Dr. Light and TTG Control Freak and they fired waves of light and smashed them down.

---

Squirrel Girl, Blizzard Man, Kumamon, ice Man, Freeze Man, Chill Man, Tundra Man, Cold Man, Neopolitan Man, Karolina Dean, Sirius, Midnight, Momo, Kaina, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Jewel Man and Ring Man VS Whiteout, Iselob Starfryed, Clobster, Commander Crayfish, Man Lonster (Scooby Doo), Lobster Claws, Lobster Mobster, Lobster Theodore, Evil Rainbow Man, Shibolena, Smitty, Evan & Myles, and Earthquake - Us Battling Another LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel who are the gene-slammers of Chronicler of Nephthys and Butterflymon and the embodiment of the Wing Dopant

---

Whiteout was next.

Whiteout (to Squirrel Girl): Nico, Himiko's team, Lefou's team, and the others did good Battling Another LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel. They are the gene-slammers of Chronicler of Nephthys and Butterflymon and the embodiment of the Wing Dopant

Squirrel Girl: They sure did and wow was it awesome! We saw the sign again for the cult and that's what lead to the gene-slammer of Chronicler of Nephthys coming.

Blizzard Man: Her name is Calida Nephthys and she's the financial specialist of the cult and she called dibs on killing Icky Vicky.

Kumamon: Yeah that was awesome!

Karolina Dean: And the Butterflymon Gene-slammer is one of Star Butterfly's cousins. Her name is Saturn Butterfly and she is the descendant of Skywynne Butterfly and she is cool.

Rarity: She is an amazing one darlings and her wings are amazing.

Sweetie Belle: She sure is an amazing flyer too.

Gill Grunt: I agree there too.

Whiteout: That is really cool! Lets do it!

Squirrel Girl turned into Astrodactyl!

Squirrel Girl: ASTRODACTYL!

She used the Core Medals for Whiteout, Quicksand and Gypsy Moth and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Sabrina Mason, Splash Woman, Dive Man, Aqua Man, Whirlpool Man, Wave Man, Water Man (Mega Man), Storm Woman, Sailor Mercury, Lizzie Strong, Yumi Davenport, Captain Spitfire, Balto, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Kitten and Jinx VS Dark Laser, Narizma Shibonz, Toxic Seahorse, Deep Sea Warrior (YuGiOh), Tatsu (One Piece), Big D (Sammy & Co.), Dragon (Metroid), Botwoon, Space Kook, Evil Princess, Mentok the Mindtaker, Spirit of Fireball McPhan, and Flying Fish - Lincoln's rescue in the world of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem

---

Dark Laser was next.

Dark Laser (to Sabrina): Lincoln's rescue in the world of Looney Tunes: World of Mayhem. How was it?

Sabrina Mason: It was really funny and cool. We battled Mr. Hyde from Van Helsing which was really awesome.

Splash Woman: Boy it sure was cool.

Sailor Mercury: I agree there. But it was so much fun.

Fluttershy: It sure was an amazing battle.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure was. Everyone had fun.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Oh ja it was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah that was cool.

Dark Laser: Glad you had fun. Lets do it!

Sabrina turned into a Togruta named JEDIMAEL!

Sabrina: JEDIMAEL!

She used the Core MEdals for Dark Laser, Count Dooku and Disney Infinity Darth Maul and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Sora, Heat Man, Fire Man, Flame Man, Butane Man, Burner Man, Torch Man, Magma Man, Pakura, Ken'ichi Akama, Peppy Hare,

# Falco, Tamara Daishinji, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Drill Man and Blade Man VS Robo Blaze, Tokagale Nakushaku, Sting Chameleon, Wheel Gator, Utoburos, Burn Dinorex, Mechazaurus, Evil Snake Man, Trifire, King (Batman Beyond), Grimmel the Grisly, Ghost Desiree, and Professor Milo - Lost Kingdom Round 3

Robo Blaze was next.

Robo Blaze (to Sora): Today was Lost Kingdom for Round 3. Who was fought there?

Sora: Believe it or not a bunch of Nuns called the Nunjas. They are Ninja Nuns.

Heat Man: Deadpool said that they were one of the unused villains of Freakazoid.

Pakura: That is really strange.

Robo Blaze: Boy! Just when you think that you've seen everything! Ninja Nuns. How wild.

Sunset Shimmer: I know! That is amazing!

Pipsqueak: (British accent) But they put up an amazing battle.

Sunburn: Yeah that is crazy!

Robo Blaze: No kidding! Freakazoid sure had a bunch of crazy enemies. Lets do it!

Sora turned into Mr. Scroop's kind and he was named RAZOREIGHT!

Sora: RAZOREIGHT!

He used the Core Medals for Robo Blaze, Needletron and Burnertron and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Akiza Izinski, Plant Man, Black Rose Dragon, Blue Rose Dragon, Red Rose Dragon, White Rose Dragon, Roxrose Dragon, Ruddy Roase Dragon, Clara St. Clarice, Spectra, Cleo Di Nile, Frankie Stein, Lagoona Blue, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Tania and Valon VS Robo-Roxy, Yadogar Gohome, Man Crab, Klepto the Crab, Tamatoa, Giant Enemy Crab, Klutzy the Crab, Crab Evo, Evil Clayface, Grem, Victor & Charlotte DeShayes, Caleb Quinn, and Chojuro Kon - The Mascots took Kalin and Tigerlily on a blind date

---

Robo Roxy was next.

Robo Roxy (to Akiza): The Mascots took Kalin and Tigerlily on a blind date. Honestly, you should be happy for Kalin.

Akiza: I am happy for him. And so is Carly and Misty.

Plant Man: We all are happy for him and so is Morpheus even though he doesn't show it.

Clara St. Clarice: Yeah that was cool.

Twilight Sparkle: We went to the Iceberg Lounge and Kalin and Tigerlily danced to a great song and had a great meal.

Starshine Glimmer: We are so happy for them.

Spyro: Yeah that was cool.

Robo Roxy: I'm glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Akiza turned into a Lebidopterin named ROSEFLY!

Akiza: ROSEFLY!

She used the Core Medals for Robo Roxy, Evil Plant Man and Evil Hornet Man and they fired waves of roses, flowers and magic and smashed them down.

Aqua, Aqua Man (Mega Man), Wave Man, Water Man, Dive Man, Splash Woman, Whirlpool Man, Pump Man, Brenda Loud, Mei Tata (Aishen Qiaokeli-ing), Charlotte Grace, Caitlin (Pokemon), Pneuma (Xenoblade), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gluko and Storm Shadow VS Skulker, Kerbero Gangan, Sour Kangaroo, Joey the Kangaroo, Hippety Hopper, Kangaroo (Marvel), Kangaroo Commando, Kangaroo Deadman, Live Action Bonecrusher, Fluffy Bunch, Sorcerer Doomlander, Bazooker Doomlander, and Retro Cartoon Player - The Mascots Chase was funny

Skulker was next.

Skulker (to Aqua): The Mascots' Chase was funny. What places did they hide out this time?

Aqua: They hid on the planet Vulpin and the place smelled like Ed's feet.

Aqua Man: Yeah Wildmutt's home planet was a stinky place.

Brenda Loud: And I hated it!

Applejack: But it was a cool planet.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it was fun.

Flashwing: I agree there.

Skulker: That was a crazy spot to hide. Lets do it!

Aqua turned into Goop!

Aqua: (GURGLING VOICE) GOOP!

She used the core medals for Skulker, Undergrowth and Evil Youngblood and they fired waves of slime, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

Maggie, Skull Man, Grim, Billy, Mandy, Sperg, Pandora, Nergal Jr. Kimimarō, Pipsqueaks, Star Swirl the Bearded, Rockhoof, Somnambula, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Rose the Huntsgirl and Charmcaster VS Atomic Skull, Samon Shakekisutanchin, Mack Salmon, Salmonids, Slash, Clobster, Killer Squid, Repteel, Evil Skull Man, Mama Cosma, Miner 49er, Ghost of Amos Littlefield, and Snake Demon - Planet Terradino Next for a race

---

Atomic Skull was next.

Atomic Skull: (to Maggie) Planet Terradino is Next for a race. How do you like it so far?

Maggie: It's a really interesting and cool planet.

Skull Man: It sure is. I think it's amazing.

Kimimaro: It sure is amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there too and it's an amazing planet.

Cozy Glow: Yep and it's awesome too.

Hex: It sure is awesome.

Atomic Skull: I think it's cool too. Lets do it!

Maggie turned into Ghostfreak!

Maggie: GHOSTFREAK!

She used the Core Medals for Atomic Skull, Evil Atomic Woman and Radioactive Man and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ariel, Eli, Dive Man, Pump Man, Wave Man, Water Man, Aqua Man, Whirlpool Man, Tsunami Man, Crystal, Pocahontas, Moana, Belle,

## Alice Liddell, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Papillon and Randy Boggs VS Ghost, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Bruce, Anchor, Chum, Glut, Evil Manta, Lobster Mobster, Evil Xion, Pizza the Kid, Dark Side Ariel, Cranky Wizard, and The Finisher - Terradino is Amazing

---

Ghost was next.

Ghost (to Ariel): Terradino is Amazing. It's got a temple and lots of jungles.

Ariel: It sure is an amazing planet and it's almost as amazing as the Great Valley in the Land Before Time.

Eli: Boy no kidding! This is an amazing world.

Dive Man: I agree there too. Everything we saw in this planet is awesome.

Crystal: It sure is.

Rainbow Dash: Boy no kidding. All the Vaxasaurians are really cool too.

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome to see.

Whirlwind: Yeah that is for sure.

Ghost: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Ariel turned into Ripjaws!

Ariel: RIPJAWS!

She used the Core Medals for Ghost, Evil Dive Man and Evil Aqua Man and they fired waves of water, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

## Sakura Haruno, Hornet Man, Dim, Gypsy, Manny, Francis, Slim,

Black Widow, Sonata Dusk, Kazuma Kenzaki, Moltres, Doc Kenny, 5D's Luna, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Scavenger and Bonecrusher VS Steam Smythe, Yoshi Uraza, Bowser, Bowser Jr., Koopalings, Shy Guy, Kamek, Bowsette, Sir Raleigh, Piledriver, Ifrit, Ice Sphere Doomer, and Repteel - Petrie's Uncle Pterano and his minions are being faced

---

Steam Smythe was next.

Steam Smythe (to Sakura): Petrie's Uncle Pterano and his minions are being faced next. Fitting for this planet

Sakura Haruno: It sure is! And it's perfect for them too because we're on the home world of the Vaxasaurians.

Hornet Man: Boy I'll say! I'm really amazed that J.D., Aylene and everyone battled them before and that was cool.

Sonata Dusk: It sure was. Pterano may be a bad guy but he still loves Petrie.

Pinkie Pie: He sure does and we found out that the Stone of Cold Fire is made of the same material as the Time Stone that Aylene has. Which is really amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It sure is.

Featherweight: Yeah we'll have to see it for ourselves soon.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Steam Smythe: WOW! That will be awesome to see. Lets do it!

Sakura Haruno turned into Rocks!

Sakura Haruno: ROCKS!

She used the Core Medals for Steam Smythe, Billy Billions and Zombozo and they fired waves of metal, gears, rock and lightning and smashed them down.

Syd Chang, Acid Man, Metal Man, Magnet Man, Gemini Man, Galaxy Man, Astro Man, Star Man, Virgo, Lime (DBZ), Po, Mantis, Monkey, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ravage and Ratbat VS U-Foes, Destra Maggio, Tankmon, Mekanorimon, Megadramon, Gigadramon, Guardromon, HiAndromon, Bunnie and Clyde, Formica Regia, Tai Lung, Jelzap (Metroid Prime), and Mortal Kombat Frost - Aylene really has a score to settle with Pterano for trying to kidnap Ducky.

---

The U-Foes were next.

Vector: (to Syd) Aylene really has a score to settle with Pterano for trying to kidnap Ducky.

Vapor: Not that I blame her.

Syd: Boy no kidding! But we were amazed that Aylene and everyone took him on before which was really cool.

Acid Man: Yeah no kidding there. But I'm really amazed they found the Stone of Cold Fire on top of Threehorn Peak.

Virgo: We're looking forward to seeing that.

Princess Luna: I agree there. It will be most amazing. Also that was the adventure where everyone met the Rainbow Faces.

Moondust: Yeah that was cool.

Snowdrop: It sure was. We were amazed that Littlefoot and friends met them and they were from another world.

Gari: That was cool.

Blackout: I'll say!

X-Ray: Wow no kidding there.

Ironclad: I agree there too.

Vector: Lets do it!

Syd turned into CROWNTHORN!

Syd: CROWNTHORN!

She used the Core Medals for The U-Foes, 4 Elements Elementor and Universe 666 Captain Pollution and they fired waves of darkness and elements and smashed them down.

---

Zeo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Mean Screen.

---

Mean Screen was next.

Mean Screen: Boy what a great race.

Nico: It sure is!

May: I agree there!

Mean Screen: Yep. Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those three dino creeps.

Nico teleported back with them.

Zeo Rangers: IT'S MORPHIN TIME!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! ZEO!

They turned into the Zeo Rangers!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Zeo Rangers: ZEO CANNON!

They summoned the Zeo Cannon and charged it up!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Mean Screen you have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

We regrouped!

Jake: I know the perfect Morph for this!

Tsukasa: And the perfect backup!

Kamen Ride: Forever Green!

Tsukasa turned into the Green Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Green Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER GREEN!

They turned into the green rangers of Lightspeed Rescue, Time Force, SPD, Mystic Force, RPM and Samurai!

Me: Lets get them!

We went at Pterano and his minions and bashed and smashed and pulverized them.

Aylene: Don't you dare think I'm letting you three get out of this alive! You've got a lot to answer for, Pterano, you and your minions!

Suddenly, Aylene's aqua blue eyes turned neon aqua blue and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra, she left green energy, stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Aylene: Even after we kicked your scaly tails in and drove you three away, you and your minions decide to come back for more! You make me sick as always, Pterano, you and your stupid minions are going to pay for what you did kidnapping Ducky years ago to get to the Stone of Cold Fire, and it's going to hurt!

Suddenly, Aylene was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, arrows, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra: the red eyes of judgement.

Nico: Uh oh, judgement is coming!

Me: Prehistoric judgement, this isn't going to end well for them.

Lincoln: You said it, but those three had it coming for what they did kidnapping Ducky years ago.

Then, as the vortex faded, Aylene emerged, but she was changed forever.

Aylene grew from 6'0" to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon aqua blue eyes and a green energy aura with stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a leaf with a dinosaur in it emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on dinosaur earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Leaf, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in their legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems embedded in the gold leaf links and green crystal links and a green dinosaur-shaped Element of Harmony and in the bottom of the element of harmony is a dinosaur with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Leaf, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in their legs for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Aylene has on a green sleeveless shirt, grey short pants, sneakers, and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a leaf with Littlefoot's silhouette in it and it's surrounded by leaves and plants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in along with her quiver. Suddenly, Aylene felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with green tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, Aylene has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Aylene's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Aylene Carter's Cosmic Eternal Triassic Dinosaur Great Valley Protector Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Triassic Dinosaur Great Valley Protector Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and the silhouettes of Littlefoot and his friends etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dinosaur heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads with The Elements of Harmony surrounding the angel faces and the

Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dinosaur heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold dinosaur heads is a gold dinosaur head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Aylene has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Littlefoot's head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold versions of Littlefoot's friends with green gems for eyes and green gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the leaf that said, "Aylene Carter, Dinosaur Protector of Friendship, Loving Sister of Derek Carter, Devoted Friend of Littlefoot, His Friends, and The Dinosaurs of The Great Valley, Defender of The Great Valley of The Land Before Time, Friend of Chance Furlong Also Known as T-Bone and Jake Clawson Also Known as Razor, Loving Girlfriend of Brain Freezer, Archenemy of The Tar Monster, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of The Bow and Arrow, Leaves, Plants, Dinosaurs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

アイレン・カーター、友情の恐竜保護者、デレク・カーターの愛する妹、リトルフットとその友人たち、そしてグレート・バレーの恐竜たちの献身的な友人、時間以前の土地のグレート・バレーの擁護者、チャンス・ファーロングの友人、T-としても知られるボーンと

ジェイク・クローソンは、レイザーとしても知られ、ブレイン・フリーザーの愛するガールフレンド、タール・モンスターの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主として知られています。宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲の真の女神、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な弟子驚くべき強力な教師、そして弓矢、葉、植物、恐竜、フェニックス、天使の達人

Aylene Carter has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-HUMAN PROTECTOR-DINOSAUR-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HUMAN GREAT VALLEY PROTECTOR DINOSAUR TRIASSIC DINOSAUR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HUMAN GREAT VALLEY PROTECTOR DINOSAUR TRIASSIC DINOSAUR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY HUMAN GREAT VALLEY PROTECTOR DINOSAUR TRIASSIC DINOSAUR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Aylene's Super Angel-Human Protector-Dinosaur-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra saw it, they went mad and they charged at her to kill her, but Aylene fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels which hits Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra and sent them flying into a tree, they got back up, but now, they were madder than ever.

Aylene: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Human Great Valley Protector Dinosaur Triassic Dinosaur Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Human Great Valley Protector Dinosaur Triassic Dinosaur Phoenix God Angel Love) You three jerks are going to get it big time before we hand you all over to Vypra.

Aylene went at Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra, and she fired extremely powerful blasts of green energy, stars, arrows, leaves, plants, dinosaurs, phoenixes, and angels at Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them. then, she attacked them with her massive greatsword leaving scars on them, and she fired arrows at them as well and they exploded as they hit them.

Cyrenox, Blazvatan, and Kopond Blasted and smashed them.

Callie, Sailor Mars, Scorponok and Fortress Maximus used the Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Callie and Sailor Mars' powers and Energon Scorponok and Fortress Maximus' weapons 100-fold.

Callie Dante and Fortress Maximus: LASER GAME STORM BLAST!

Energon Scorponok and Sailor Mars: STINGING MARS BLAST!

Connor of Dino Thunder and Beetle: LIGHTNING DINO BLAST!

Jack of SPD and Cad Bane: POLICE CORUSCANT BLAST!

Nick of Mystic Force and Boomerang: MYSTIC FIRE BLAST!

Mack of Operation Overdrive and Titanium Man: TITANIUM OVERDRIVE BLAST!

Casey Rhodes of Jungle Fury and Cheshire: JUNGLE SURGE STORM!

Scott of RPM and Multiple Man: CLONE SPEED STORM!

Jayden of Samurai and Silver Samurai: FIRE SLASH BLAST!

Troy of Megaforce and Blizzard: MEGAFORCE BLIZZARD BLAST!

Devon of Beast Morphers and Whiplash: CHEETAH DEATH RAY BLAST!

Tyler of Dino Charge and Major Disaster: CALAMITY TYRANNO BLAST!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Aylene C., Fluttershy, Littlefoot, Cera, Petrie, Ducky, Spike, Chomper, Ruby, Petrie's mom, me and Eli: LAND BEFORE TIME FURY BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Okay, you three, time for you to face the fury of the dinosaurs. DINO ELEMENT STYLE: T-REX!

Jessica Kaios: DINO FIRE STYLE: TRICERATOPS!

Nanami Simpson: DINO WATER STYLE: VELOCIRAPTOR!

Julie Makimoto: DINO EARTH STYLE: STEGOSAURUS!

Makoto Nanaya: DINO WIND STYLE: PTERODACTYL!

Sari Sumdac: DINO LIGHTNING STYLE: BRONTOSAURUS!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into the dinosaurs and they slammed into Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: DINO FINAL SMASH: DINO RAMPAGE!

Lincoln and his harem summoned various dinosaurs and they slammed into Pterano, Rinkus, and Sierra and exploded and knocked them down.

Aylene: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Human Great Valley Protector Dinosaur Triassic Dinosaur Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Human Great Valley Protector Dinosaur Triassic Dinosaur Phoenix God

Angel Love) Now, to tie you three up.

Aylene tied them up with green energy straitjackets and sent them to Vypra via a portal she opened up. Aylene holstered her massive greatsword on her back and powered down, and her new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Me: That'll teach you creeps!

Nico: Now, they'll behave themselves in The Masters of Evil.

We were approaching the finish line!

Billy Natson: And here comes the winners of the race! IT'S FLUTTERSHY, AYLENE CARTER AND LANEY LOUD!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY!

Lincoln: WAY TO GO FLUTTERS!

Qin: YEAH!

Me: THAT WAS AWESOME! Pterano and his minions are going to behave.

Lincoln: Same with Tomura. Now, there's only one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Genma Himuro.

?: I will enjoy killing every last one of you!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from daggers and knives that came from nowhere.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Genma Himuro, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, it was Genma Himuro, leader of the Eight Devils of Kimon.

Lincoln: Genma Himuro.

Electra Tempest: Leader of the Eight Devils of Kimon, now, you will answer for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Electra Tempest's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Genma Himuro, she left purple energy, stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Electra Tempest: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Genma, you fooled Jūbei Kibagami and the other clansmen of the Yamashiro Clan into fighting amongst themselves, and all for your desire to rule Japan, you have a lot to answer for, and I'll make sure you pay for your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Electra Tempest was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, lightning, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a neon purple phoenix with red eyes glaring at Genma Himuro: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Electra is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting bruised more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Electra Tempest emerged, but she was changed forever.

Electra Tempest grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long neon purple hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a lightning fairy with a lightning bolt in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with purple iris, she has on fairy earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a lightning fairy with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Electra Tempest has on a sleeveless neon purple crop top, neon purple skirt, neon purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a lightning fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Electra Tempest felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple and black butterfly wings with purple tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple and black butterfly wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple and black butterfly wings with blue tips and she also now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with neon purple tips and neon purple markings, Electra Tempest has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large neon purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Electra Tempest's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Electra Tempest's Cosmic Eternal Electric Storm Magic Lightning Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Electric Storm Magic Lightning Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded neon purple gems and lightning fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged purple blade, large purple phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large purple phoenix heads with neon purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large purple phoenix heads is a large purple phoenix head with neon purple gems for eyes and neon purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Electra Tempest has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with neon purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with lightning bolts in between the kanji below the lightning fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Electra Tempest, Queen of The Lightning Fairies of Lightning Storm Cove, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Lighting and Lightning Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of January Birthstone, Garnet Phantom Elmandy, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Lightning, Lightning Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Lightning Fairies"

エレクトラ・テンペスト、ライトニング・ストーム・コーブのライトニング・フェアリーの女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯の軽蔑者、ランダル・ウィリアムズ、ライティングとライトニング・マジックの達人、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士、宇宙、愛する守護天使とリンカーンの将来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、1月の誕生石の大敵、ガーネット・ファントム・エルマンディ、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして稲

妻、稲妻魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、そして稲妻妖精の達人

Electra Tempest has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LIGHTNING FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELECTRIC STORM MAGIC LIGHTNING FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELECTRIC STORM MAGIC LIGHTNING FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ELECTRIC STORM MAGIC LIGHTNING FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Electra Tempest's Super Angel-Lightning Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Genma Himuro saw it, he threw daggers at her to kill her, but Electra Tempest fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, lightning, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Genma Himuro and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but now, he was angered.

Me: No way, did Electra just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Genma Himuro apart and make him pay for everything.

Electra Tempest: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Storm Magic Lightning Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Storm Magic Lightning Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental

Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Electra Tempest.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Genma Himuro, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes.

Lincoln, Electra Tempest, and I went after Genma Himuro, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Genma Himuro, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Electra Tempest also did the same by firing purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Electra Tempest, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Genma Himuro even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty,

Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Genma Himuro in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Genma Himuro into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated Genma Himuro's Combat prowess, Immortality, Regenerative healing, and Shape-shifting.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Genma Himuro was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Genma Himuro to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Electra Tempest, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Electra Tempest's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple and black butterfly wings and medium sized purple and black butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Electra Tempest: Your immortal life ends here. Thanks for helping me take down Genma Himuro, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Electra.

Me: My pleasure, Electra.

Suddenly, Electra Tempest wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Electra Tempest's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and lightning behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Electra Tempest sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and lightning and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Electra Tempest and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that treacherous ninja a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Carly Almaden, Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Water.

WE GASPED!

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, I knew you'd pick her, and you guys are going to be impressed by her, Carly Almaden is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Galar Region, and she's a powerful force of water and water magic, and she also has blue angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Hydrokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of water and she also has the ability to summon sea creatures and mermaids. She's also the strongest Water Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Galar Region near the beach where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble.

Nessa: I remember her all too well and I'm all too familiar with the tale about her. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would beat the daylights out of them along with soaking wet from getting sprayed with water, and they named her The Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon because her partners are Water Type Pokemon.

Nico: Wow.

Me: That's someone no one would ever want to mess with.

Selene Emperyous: And she also has the Water Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated a cheating conniving bastard by the name of Derek Matthews, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with looking into the past duels that cheater had won through his cheating conniving methods, he exposed Derek Matthews as the conniving cheating lying bastard he is, and as a result, he was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments.

Michelle Emperyous: But, he tried to get revenge on them by trying to shoot them with a gun, but Arpina Apollonia and her friends took him down and they banished him to The Shadow Realm.

Me: Now, that I remember all too well.

Arpina Apollonia: He deserved it. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of water and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a water greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lola with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Carly so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Lola hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for two months.

Nico: Yikes!

Me: Messing with someone like Carly is a huge mistake, no one wants to mess with nor tangle with her.

Skulker: Nice job, you 3.

Fluttershy: Thank you.

Laney: This was so fun!

Aylene Carter: Yeah it was!

Atomic Skull: You've earned your trophy.

Ghost: And the win.

Steam Smythe. Pterano and his minions are in our ranks now too.

X Ray: Now, let's have some ice cream.

Ironclad: After we find that ice cream truck

Me: I think it's back in the garage.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: But that's another awesome race done! I can't wait for the next one. Great job today everyone!

Littlefoot: I agree. (To the viewers) Dinosaurs are awesome and so is Terradino.

Me: Yep.

We went back to the garage and had ice cream and then went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome race done!

Terradino was a really cool planet!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol

Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight as well as Yuko Tani, Cree Lincoln, Sally Sanban, Sector Z, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 3, Numbuh 23 and Numbuh 83 are heading to the planet Glaren and get ready for a massively infernal battle as we battle a clone of Father and we're going to unleash the fires of hell on that Genocidal monster! And Yuko Tani is gonna transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight who are the Gene-slammers of Defender of Nephthys, Moosemon and Subwhales as well as the Embodiment of the Genbu Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Avalanche Yeti and her name is Neyla Yeti and she is a cold one.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Dawn Branco, Queen of The Light Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Larry Regelmann also known as the DC villain, Lord Death Man.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Romania, and we're going to fight Vârcolac, the Wolf Lord-Demon Hybrid, and Loopy de Loop is going to transform and take him down and send him to Vypra, and we're going to meet Carly Almaden, Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Water, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Galar Region, and she's a powerful force of water and water magic, and she also has blue angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Hydrokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of water and she also has the ability to summon sea creatures and mermaids. She's also the strongest Water Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Galar Region near the beach where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would beat the daylights out of them along with soaking wet from getting sprayed with water, and they named her The Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon because her partners are Water Type Pokemon, and she also has the Water Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated a cheating conniving bastard by the name of Derek Matthews, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with looking into the past duels that cheater had won through his cheating conniving methods, he exposed Derek Matthews as the conniving cheating lying bastard he is, and as a result, he was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments, but he tried to get revenge on them by trying to shoot them with a gun, but Arpina Apollonia and her friends took him down and they banished him to The Shadow Realm. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of water and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a water greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lola with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Carly so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Lola hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for two months.

Next up is the planet Encephalonus IV and we're going to battle the hypothetical Akuma form of Horsea named Maelstrom Seahorse.

See you next time.

# RACE AROUND ENCEPHALONUS IV

This is for a race around Brainstorm's home planet.

---

Walking through the mountainous deserts of the planet Glaren was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight as well as Yuko Tani, Cree Lincoln, Sally Sanban, Sector Z, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 3, Numbuh 23 and Numbuh 83 and we were there for an awesome rescue.

Me: Planet Glaren. Wow.

Xenia: So awesome to be here.

Camie: Yeah it sure is awesome.

Qin: Yeah.

Varie: I think it's awesome coming here.

Yuko Tani: I agree there too. This is amazing.

Nico: Yuko, I want to thank you, Lord Pain, and your teams for coming.

Yuko Tani: Think nothing of it. It's so awesome to help you all out.

Xenia: It sure is.

Carol: I agree. Especially after everything that happened with you in 20,000 years.

Nico: Yeah.

Yuko Tani: I know. That was really horrible.

Camie: It was. I'm sorry that happened there.

Yuko Tani: It's okay. I'm better now.

Xenia: Good.

Cree Lincoln: We're glad for that too.

Lola: We sure are Cree.

Nico: Cree, are you glad you and Abby made up?

Cree: I sure am. Man I can't believe I was turned into that monster.

Camie: What was she like back then?

Yuko Tani: It was awful. She was hellbent on killing kids. But it was all against her will. We found a mind control chip on her.

Lola: It's true.

Nico: And how are the Teen Ninjas under your command?

Cree: Doing much better than ever. Now we are part of the alliance and it's great.

Xenia: We're happy for you.

Lola: Yeah that was awesome.

Yuko Tani: It sure was.

Nico: Yeah. Lola can you and Yuko tell me what happened back then?

Lola: You right you weren't with us. Sure.

Lola and Yuki told those that hadn't heard about what happened in chapter 46 and from chapters 237 to 247. When they were done Nico and everyone were amazed!

Camie: WOW! That is amazing!

Nico: Boy I'll say! You guys did really amazingly well during those adventures. And it resulted in Planet Mordre exploding!? That's brutal!

Me: You're not kidding!

Lola: But that was fun!

Camie: Wow! No kidding!

Nico: Yeah.

Rita: That was amazing.

Me: Yep. Boy the race on Terradino was awesome!

Fluttershy: It was really fun.

Maria: Terradino itself was awesome as well

Me: It sure was. And a beautiful world.

Jen: It sure was pretty.

Lola: I agree there.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: I'll say!

Fluttershy: And it was really to race there.

Apple Bloom: It sure was fun! I liked it.

Applejack: We all did sugarcube.

Nico: We also fought Petrie's uncle.

Me: We sure did. Aylene you did amazingly well against him like you did before.

Aylene C.: Thanks J.D. It was fun.

Me: It sure was.

Fu: Just like old times.

Nico: That is cool that you guys faced him before.

Laney: That was awesome.

Nico: It sure was. You'll have to tell me about it more in detail later on.

Me: That is a promise.

Maria: And let's not forget the ice cream truck

Nico: That was funny!

Qin: I have no idea where that ice cream truck came from.

Nico: Yeah.

Lily: (LAUGHS) Yeah that was funny! SpongeBob and Patrick were racing to the Krusty Krab to tattle on each other after SpongeBob and Patrick said word number 11.

Nico: Word Number 11?

Lily: SpongeBob found that word on the Krusty Krab dumpster. It said Krabs is a Bastard.

Me: JEEZ!

Lola: I think Plankton wrote that.

Lily: We learned from Mr. Krabs that there are 13 Bad Words.

Me: The misfortunate number. But there are many more than that. I don't want to say them all.

Lily: It's best you don't.

Me: Yeah. But that was funny.

Lily: Yeah that Ice Cream Truck chase reminded me of that.

Me: Yeah. But in the end Fluttershy, Laney and Aylene won that race.

Fluttershy: It was so fun.

Nico:… you think we'll run into Akumatized mascots eventually?

Lola: (GULPS) That would be scary and cool at the same time.

Xenia: Yeah.

Lana: I'll say.

Varie: If we do what do you think they would look like?

Me: I do have some sketches of them. I've been on a roll with drawing them lately.

Xenia: Cool!

Nico: But let's not jinx it.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

Camie: Yeah. Lets not jinx it.

We walked around.

Me: Glaren is amazing though.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of Father has been sighted here on Glaren!

WE GASPED AND WE WERE ALSO ABSOLUTELY PISSED OFF!

Me: WHAT?!

Nico: (GROWLS) That bastard!

Eli: This better not be another contingency by Tomura Shigaraki before he got captured yesterday!

Lincoln: It isn't. In fact, I sense a darker presence behind it. (Sensed for it)

Lincoln sensed for the presence, and then, he saw who it was that was behind it: it was the Wolf God-Demon Hybrid and spawn of

Chthon, Vârcolac.

Lincoln: Oh God. I know who was that created that clone of Chthon: Vârcolac.

Me: The Wolf God-Demon Hybrid and spawn of Chthon?!

Nico: Who's he?

Lincoln: Someone whom Jack Russell has had bad dealings with.

Lincoln told us the history of Vârcolac, and he's one dangerous being from humanity's dawn.

---

Vârcolac

Origins

Vârcolac was a Wolf God and spawn of the Elder God, Chthon, created by mystic experiments on early humanity, beasts and demons. Vârcolac was the most feared Wolf Lord, who was a relentless murderous hunter. At some point he mated with Echidna and produced Angerboda (who then spawned the Midgard Serpent and the Fenris Wolf. Then, at some other point, Vârcolac spawned the Wolf-Men of Valusia.

The Caretakers of Arcturus took Vârcolac's magic and combined it with genetic engineering to create Werewolves. They bound the spirit and DNA of the wolf Windracer to a human, creating Greysire. From Greysire the curse of lycanthropy was spread to the rest of humanity via bites and scratches.

Vârcolac was able to influence a werewolf's beastial form, assisting in werewolves to become more feral. Vârcolac acted this way for centuries, which included Jack Russell and his ancestor, influencing werewolves in secret, allowing himself to be forgotten.

At some point, three items were created that allowed their wielders to overthrow/control Vârcolac, the Wolfsblade, a "Magic Bullet" and a wooden piece with an eye. The Third Moon Cult attempted to use the blade on it's own but they themselves fell under the control of Vârcolac and began to sacrifice humans to their new master. The eye was kept in a wooden box which Vârcolac kept in his possession in Hell. Over the years, many tried and failed to obtain it.

In the Modern Age, Vârcolac and his domain began to appear to Jack during his transformations, allowing Jack to discover the control Vârcolac asserted over his werewolf form. Jack discovered the existence of the Cult and tracked down the first two items. Traveling to Vârcolac's realm, Vârcolac transformed into a young boy and brought the box containing the third item. Jack showed disinterest in the item which angered Vârcolac who transformed into a giant monster, comprised of the different bodies of the werewolves who were trapped in his dimension and attack Jack. The pair fought until Jack took a stick to knock the box off of it's pedestal and obtained the third item. The three pieces allowed Jack to defeat Vârcolac.

---

When Lincoln was done, we were really horrified.

Me: Good God. He's one dangerous Wolf God/Demon hybrid!

Nico: No kidding! So, he created that clone of Father?! What is he after?

Lincoln: We'll find out very soon on my rescue.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: I literally can't believe that a clone of Father's been located here on Glaren, but we'll make sure that he dies here and now!

Camie: Who is Father?

Me: His name is Benedict Wigglestein. You think the Devil is bad, Father is worse. He wants to kill all the kids so the Adults can take over the world. But what he doesn't know is that by destroying all the kids he's going to destroy the entire human race.

I went over his history.

---

Benedict "Father" Wigglestein is the archnemesis of the KND and the main antagonist of the series. His ultimate goal is to destroy the Kids Next Door so that adults can rule the world unopposed.

Father resides at the Delightful Mansion From Down The Lane with his brainwashed children, the Delightful Children From Down the Lane. Father usually sends other villains to carry out his work and rarely attacks the KND himself, and is thus much less often seen than the Delightful Children, though he appears in a few episodes without the Delightful Children appearing. He was first seen in Operation: G.R.O.W.-U.P., the Season 1 finale and the first 30 minute episode of the series.

It is revealed in Operation: Z.E.R.O. that Father's true identity is Benedict (also called Ben for short), the brother of Monty Uno and thus the uncle of Numbuh 1.

As a child in Great Britain, Benedict was terrified of his own father, being extremely obedient despite his dislike for the man. When Monty Uno decided to rebel against Grandfather, Benedict insisted that they would stand no chance against him, and, as a result of his cowardice, he did not join Monty in the uprising, which ultimately did prove successful.

Sometime between this incident and the present day of the series, Benedict took up his father's mantle as the king of evil and ultimate oppressor of children, became a demonic being similar to Grandfather, and vowed to destroy the Kids Next Door. He also moved to the United States.

At one point, Father used the Delightfulization Chamber, a device designed to turn any kid into a mindlessly obedient and perfectly behaved child (most likely as a precaution for what happened between Monty and Grandfather, from happening to him). The first working Delightfulization Chamber was used on Sector Z. During the Delightfulization Process, the machine blew a fuse for reasons unknown, caused it to explode, and amplified its effects "eleventy billion-fold", which created the Delightful Children From Down The Lane, who from then on, would be Father's "children" and most powerful allies.

Other notable minions of Father include the Ice Cream Men, Six-Gum Gang and the Teen Ninjas, including his apprentice, Cree Lincoln and his captain, Chad Dickson. Father does not directly control the majority of the KND's rogues gallery, but frequently employs the services of other villains who, while otherwise operating independently, are readily willing to serve him.

Even the Delightful Children frequently appear without Father. Father is occasionally seen attending the villain meetings of Mr. Boss, who regularly functions as a leader of the series' lesser villains or as a second-in-command. In Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-F.O.U.R. and the comic story Operation: H.I.S.T.O.R.I.E., Father is said to be the head of a company called "Evil Adult Industries Inc."

It is also implied that Father employs several children similar to the DCFDTL throughout the world, as shown in the Interesting Twins From Beneath the Mountain and Rowdy Hooligans From Across the Square.

Father was first encountered by Sector V in Operation: G.R.O.W.-U.P., in which he admonishes the DCFDTL for their repeated failures against the KND. He allows his children to use the "Really Really Incredibly Destructive Machine" to destroy the Sector V Treehouse; in the process, the Delightful Children also manage to transform Numbuh 1 into an adult with the Age Cigar. The remaining members of Sector V infiltrate the Delightful Mansion From Down The Lane to retrieve the cigar, with Numbuh 1 (now "Mr. Uno" the ice cream man) joining them to defeat the Delightful Children.

Sarcastically applauding Uno's success at defeating "a bunch of children," Father attacked with his fire powers, but Sector V was able to triumph by covering him with all the ice cream in Mr. Uno's truck. As Numbuh 1 de-aged himself back to his old self and escaped with his team, Father could only lie on the floor, weakly ordering the DCFDTL to get his sweater.

His second major appearance was in Operation: G.R.A.D.U.A.T.E.S., the culmination of a story arc consisting of several loosely-related episodes. Here, he activates a device which creates a rapidly-expanding energy field that turns all KND operatives caught in it into animals. However, the field's reliance on the KND Code Module for its targets backfires when Tommy Gilligan decommissions himself, gaining immunity to the energy field. He proceeds to upload the DNA of the DCFDTL - and Father himself - into the KND Code Module, making them viable targets for their own weapon. Transformed into a panther, Father was locked in his own mansion's cages, allowing Tommy to free his trapped comrades and destroy the device producing the energy field. With the energy field gone, Father returned to normal, but the KND were long gone by the time he escaped his own prison.

Although Tommy's actions defeated him at the time, Father's failed scheme would bear surprising fruit in Operation: I.T. With his DNA in the Code Module, he was technically a KND operative; thus, he was able to infiltrate their Moon Base. Coincidentally, he arrived during the annual competition for leadership (a worldwide game of Tag, since nobody actually wanted the job), and Numbuh 2 was using the Code Module to track his fellow operatives. Currently "It", with ten seconds left to get rid of the status, Numbuh 2 threw open a door and blindly tagged the person behind it - unfortunately for him, Father was that person. As the villain gloated, the clock struck noon, officially making Father the Supreme Leader of the KND.

Convening the irate Operatives in the KND Super Convention Center, Father explained how his DNA was loaded into the Code Module by Tommy, thereby making him a member despite his age and decidedly anti-kid sympathies. Numbuh 86 and her team attempted to decommission him on the spot, but Father invented a new rule on the spot that prevented her from doing so. After the Decommissioning Squad stood down, Father claimed that he had turned over a new leaf; thus, he declared his intent to destroy all broccoli in the world. This action won most of the Operatives' trust, allowing him to dismiss them to their treehouses with minimal resistance. However, it was a ploy to put his foes in the way of his real aim: by infecting the KND Treehouse Central Root System with a "patent pending broccoli virus", Father planned to transform all treehouses into broccoli farms, thereby weakening the KND Operatives and providing enough broccoli to feed every kid in the world.

Numbuh 1 and Numbuh 362 attempted to trick Father into making them Supreme Leader - by complimenting him and offering advice on being Supreme Leader, respectively - but the villain was not fooled, that is, until he bragged about how he was carelessly tagged by Numbuh 2 and demonstrated on Numbuh 362, at which point 362 panicked and tagged the DCFDTL, who then panicked and tagged Father again, but in the process successfully started another game of tag. Father then created an army of clones to attack and confuse them until his status became permanent at noon.

However, his statement that no one liked broccoli proved to be his undoing: no happier about Father's plan than the KND, the Delightful Children returned the Code Module to the Operatives, who used it to track the real Father and eliminate his clones. For his last defense, Father attempted to protect himself with a solid wall of broccoli, only for Numbuh 362 to heroically chew through the mass, pin down Father, and threaten him with a piece of broccoli unless he relinquished his authority by tagging her. After Father and the Delightful Children were removed from the base, their DNA was extracted from the Code Module to prevent a repeat of the incident.

As the secondary antagonist in Operation: Z.E.R.O., Father employs the help of nearly every villain in the universe and organizes a massive attack on the Kids Next Door Seriously Cool Museum of Artifacts and Stuff, which appears to be a diversion for Stickybeard's armada to attack the Moon Base. However, the museum is Father's true target; more specifically, the seemingly-broken Recommissioning Module.

Back at the Convention Center, Father reveals that the Module is actually fully functional (having been repaired by Numbuh 86 to restore the memories of Sector V in the aftermath of Operation: E.N.D.), but requires the DNA of a current KND Operative to activate. Fortunately, Numbuh 1 arrives to reclaim the device, allowing Father to extract one of his boogers after Cree immobilizes

him. As another Teen Ninja traps the rest of Sector V, Father taunts Numbuh 1 with the fact that he was counting on his attempt to retrieve the module, gleefully declaring that his failure will spell the end of the Kids Next Door.

With the Recommissioning Module activated, Father uses it to restore the Grandfather's memories, intending to rule the world alongside him. Instead, Grandfather calls his son a failure and orders him to leave, correctly pointing out that Father only restored him because he couldn't beat the KND himself. Dejected, Father tosses the Recommissioning Module in the trash and heads back home to wallow in self-loathing. Consequently, he is not transformed into a Senior Citizombie, and his home becomes one of the only places in the world left unchanged by Grandfather's powers.

Towards the end of the movie, the newly-reawakened Numbuh 0 goes to his brother for help and offers him a second chance to stand up to their father alongside him. Father ultimately accepts the offer, and during the confrontation with Grandfather, goes into a violent rage against his abusive father, only to immediately and abruptly abandon the fight due to a lack of willpower, saying that he no longer cares about anyone or anything else in the world at this point. At the end of the film, after the Kids Next Door Moonbase is launched at Grandfather, Father is seen in the kitchen of his partially-destroyed mansion. Looking over his shoulder at the carnage, the villain declares that he hates everyone, before returning his attention to his table.

In Operation: M.U.N.C.H.I.E.S., Father appears as one of the many villains shopping at the Supervillains Supermarket & Deli. He is the first character to claim the last box of Rainbow Munchies, only to be interrupted by Mr. Boss, Count Spankulot, and Sector V in rapid succession. This leads to a massive free-for-all as everyone in the store scrambles to buy the cereal, with Father being taken out early on when the kids trap him in a barbecue. However, Father frees himself in time to cut off the kids' escape, incinerating their ship (stolen from Stickybeard). After being briefly distracted by a sea of popcorn - popped by proximity to his flames - Father demanded the cereal from Numbuh 5, only to realize that Knightbrace had purchased it in the confusion. He insisted that Knightbrace share the

Rainbow Munchies with him, only to learn that the dental-themed fiend actually planned to destroy the cereal. Infuriated at this callous disregard for Rainbow Munchies, Father formed a brief truce with Sector V and the other villains in order to beat up Knightbrace; afterwards, he was seen contentedly eating a bowl of Rainbow Munchies with the other characters.

Father was also involved in some of the later and more elaborate "C.A.K.E.D." episodes, namely Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-F.O.U.R. and Operation: C.A.K.E.D.-F.I.V.E.. In the latter, his ancestors, the Annoyingly Cute Triplets Who Lived Upon the Hill and their mother, who is Father's great-grandmother, are mentioned.

In Operation: I.N.T.E.R.V.I.E.W.S. (the series finale), Father turns into a Dragon after losing his pipe during the episode's climax. At the end of the story, it is revealed that he is the person interviewing the now-grown up members of Sector V in the present day, but it's revealed that Numbuhs 2 thru 5 had simply tricked Father into thinking that Numbuh 1 was still off in outer space somewhere as part of the Galactic KND, because through a phone call between Numbuhs 5 and 1 reveals that by this point, Numbuh 1 (now an adult) has returned to Earth, and was implied to be waiting for his old teammates on the KND-Moonbase. The whole setup was done most likely to get rid of Father by having go into space after his nephew to finally get revenge and retrieve his missing pipe after all these years.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was shocked and HORRIFIED!

Camie: My god! He's pure evil!

Qin: Yeah no kidding!

Xenia: And that's why he is a danger not just to all kids but to his fellow adults too.

Mr. Boss: Looking back, I don't know what the hell I was thinking working for that genocidal madman!

Stickybeard: Aye me neither lads!

Will heard a Pokemon cry.

Will: Look here!

We saw a Mega Sylveon!

Me: A Mega Sylveon! Wow!

Lola: Ooh that is cool!

Me: Oh and it's thirsty.

Mega Sylveon: (Pants) Yeah.

We gave her some water.

Maria: There you go.

Mega Sylveon: Ahh thank you.

Nico: Wanna come with us?

Mega Sylveon: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it

looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical

strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Father clone) AHA! Gotcha, you bastard. I just spotted the clone of Father, he's 20 yards away and he's heading right for us!

Me: Just like the real one. Let's tear him apart!

Lincoln: He may be a clone, but he's still as dangerous and volatile as the real one. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into

Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Father.

Nico: He could be anywhere.

Me: Lets go.

We were flying around, and then, we saw fireballs being sent right at us, and we absorbed them and it made us even stronger, and we saw who did it: it was the clone of Father who was throwing fireballs at us wildly and laughing malevolently, and we continued absorbing the fireballs and it was continuing to make us even stronger than ever.

Lincoln: And there's the hate-filled monster bastard now.

Suddenly, we saw a red inverted pentagram with a wolf on his head: this was no doubt the mark of Vârcolac.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) The Mark of Vârcolac. It gave him extra demonic power.

Cree: Befitting someone like Father, since he was just an absolute demon.

Loopy fired white talisman cards that hit the clone of Father and the talisman cards removed The Mark of Vârcolac removing the extra demonic power Vârcolac gave the clone of Father, which made him extremely angrier than ever.

Lincoln: Nice one, Loopy.

Father Clone: I'LL KILL YOU! ALL OF YOU! EVERY LAST SNOT NOSED BRAT DESERVES ONLY TO DIE!

Me: NO THE ONLY ONE THAT DESERVES TO DIE HERE IS YOU!

The clone of Father fired more fire blasts and waves at us, but we continued absorbing them and it was making us even more stronger than ever.

Nico: Well, I got to hand it to Vârcolac, he sure made the clone of Father with precise design and detail.

Yuko: But, also gave him extra demonic power as well. However, that's about to end here and now.

FATHER ROARED AND FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF FIRE AND I FIRED A MASSIVE WAVE OF FIRE AND THE BLASTS COLLIDED AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE FIERY POWER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Massive walls of fire exploded out all over!

Me: KIBAL LETS HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I turned into WOLF MOON 🌙!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! WOLF MOON SEKIHA TENKYOKEN! 狼月石葉天京軒

(KYOUDAI KASURU YABOU PLAYS)

I FIRED A MASSIVELY POWERFUL BLUE FIRE ENERGY BALL AND FATHER FIRED A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE BLAST OF FIRE AND THE BLASTS COLLIDED AND MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS BLASTED OFF ALL OVER WITH DEVASTATING FORCE AND FURY!

Nico: WHOA! UNBELIEVABLE!

Xenia: WHAT POWER!

Then the blast blasted through Father's blast and it hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION WAS SO MASSIVE THAT IT SHOOK THE ENTIRE PLANET!

Nico: UNBELIEVABLE!

Qin: WOW! Way to go J.D.!

Xenia: YEAH!

He got up and Mega Sylveon charged at him and bashed him down with a powerful headbutt!

KRASMASH!

She jumped back and fired a light blast and blasted him all over!

Kairi turned into Timefire

Kairi: TIMEFIRE!

Shanan: WOW! A Naljian Form!

Ben: COOL!

She fired waves of green fire and blasted Father all over!

She used the Core Medals for Dr. Light, Knightbrace and Big Brother.

Nunnally: Lets get him!

Timefire: I'm ready!

Timefire and Nunnally: FIRESTORM OF DIMENSIONS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted Father all over!

Eli: I've had it with you Father! Time for me to show you how wrong you are in destroying the human race! MY SPIRIT IS AFLAME! AND I FEEL THE FIRE! THERE IS NOTHING I CANNOT DEFEAT! AND NOW THIS HAND OF MINE IS BURNING RED! IT'S LOUD ROAR TELLS ME TO DESTROY YOU! (ECHOING) ERUPTING! BURNING! FINGER! NUCLEAR FIREBIRD SEKIHA TENKYOKEN! 核火鳥石葉天京軒

HE FIRED A MASSIVE FIREBALL GLOWING WITH THE INTENSE POWER OF A FIERY PHOENIX AND IT HIT FATHER AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND DEVASTATING POWERFUL EXPLOSION OF FIRE!

THE EXPLOSION FROM THAT BLAST SHOOK THE ENTIRE

PLANET!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: UNBELIEVABLE!

Eli: TAKE THAT!

FATHER WAS REALLY PISSED NOW!

Qin: NICE ONE ELI!

Domon: Way to go!

HE FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF FIRE AND I FIRED A MASSIVE WAVE OF BLUE FIRE AND THE BLASTS COLLIDED AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: Taste some lightning! (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! LIGHTNING THUNDERBIRD SEKIHA TENKYOKEN! 稲妻雷鳥石葉天京軒

LINCOLN FIRED A MASSIVE BALL OF INTENSE LIGHTNING AND IT HAD THE INTENSE POWER OF A THUNDERBIRD AND LIGHTNING AND THEN IT HIT FATHER AND EXPLODED WITH THE MOST INCREDIBLE POWER OF LIGHTNING FROM THE MOST POWERFUL LIGHTNING PLANET EVER! A MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION WITH INTENSE LIGHTNING WAS SEEN!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION OF INTENSE POWER!

The explosion blasted him down. BUT MAN HE WAS REALLY PISSED NOW!

Nico: WHOA! NICE ONE LINCOLN!

Lola: YEAH!

Squirrel Girl turned into Astrodactyl!

Squirrel Girl: ASTRODACTYL!

She flew and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Astrodactyl used the Core Medals for Squirrel Girl, Pterano and Ozzy.

Petrie: Me help out!

Astrodactyl: I would like that.

Astrodactyl and Petrie: PTERODACTYL ULTRA MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over!

Me: You are nothing more than a ROTTEN, LOUSY, PUTRID, STINKING, REVOLTING, NAUSEATING, LOATHSOME, DETESTABLE, ABOMINABLE, VULGAR, FILTHY, DISGUSTING, REPREHENSIBLE, HORRENDOUS, MONSTROUS, WRETCHED, MISERABLE, CANTANKEROUS, VILE, MENACING, CRUEL, UNFORGIVING, MISANTHROPIC, CYNICAL, MANIACAL, FEROCIOUS, EVIL AND MALEVOLENT FREAK OF NATURE! (INHALES) Whew.

Sabrina turned into Jedimael!

Sabrina: JEDIMAEL!

Ahsoka: Wow! She turned into my kind!

Nico: COOL!

She fired a wave of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Xenia: YEAH!

Jedimael: Not pleasant huh?

She used the core medals for Dark Laser, Noxious Enterprise's

Super SPU-31 Liquid Cooled Mobile Processing Unit and Auric Goldfinger.

Mace Windu: Lets make this good.

Jedimael and Mace: CORUSCANT JEDI THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted him down.

Yuko: Now it's personal.

Suddenly, Yuko's brown eyes turned neon brown and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the clone of Father, she left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Yuko: Even after we destroyed you a year ago, you still continue to haunt us from beyond the grave, Father. You're still nothing more than a plague to all kids and humanity itself, now that ends here. This shall be the last time we ever have to deal with you, this shall be your final resting place!

Suddenly, Yuko was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at the clone of Father: the red eyes of eternal death.

Lola: Oh boy, this is gonna get ugly.

Me: Big time.

Nico: But, Yuko hated Father as much as the rest of us, now he's about to feel her wrath.

Lincoln: It's been a long time coming though, now he's about to pay the price.

Then, as the vortex faded, Yuko emerged, but she was changed forever.

Yuko grew to 8'3" in height, she has metal gold braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her short chin-length dark brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon brown eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a fire snake with the Fire Kanji coiled around its body emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, she has on snake earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its tails, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha on her neck with orange gems embedded in the gold flame links and orange crystals links and an orange snake-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a snake with orange gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Star, and Eternity Kanjis in its tail for the pendant and she has on a white and gold accented choker on her neck. Yuko Tani has on her signature outfit and long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a fire snake with fire and flames surrounding it and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, snakes, and angels surrounding a large orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Yuko felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized brown angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, she has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and black fingerless gloves with gold-plated armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers.

Suddenly, Yuko Tani's massive sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels, and when it finally emerged, it was transformed into Yuko Tani's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Kaiju Fire Snake Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Kaiju Fire Snake Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the silhouette of Godzilla and a fire snake etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold snake heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into the hilt with large orange gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large gold snake heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom of the gold snake heads is a large gold snake head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet on her left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold snake head with orange gems for the eyes and large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the fire snake that said, "Yuko Tani, Member of Haruo and the Team from The Earth of 20,000 Years Hence, Destroyer of Ultimate King Ghidorah, Slayer of The Fanatical Evil Exif, Guardian of Miana & Maina, Despiser and Destroyer of Father, Savior of The Kids Next Door, Archenemy of Lord Pain, Destroyer of The Extraterrestrial Order of The Planets of Holy Ghidorah, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, Emissary and

Champion of The Fire Snake, and Master of Fire, Flames, Kaiju, Fire Snakes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

谷裕子、ハルオと二万年の地球チームのメンバー、故に、究極のキングギドラの破壊者、狂信的な悪のエクシフの殺し屋、ミアナとマイナの守護者、父の軽蔑者であり破壊者、隣の子供達の救世主、宿敵ロード・ペイン、聖ギドラ惑星の地球外秩序の破壊者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力のマスター友情とエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、火の蛇の使者にしてチャンピオン、そして火、炎、怪獣、火の蛇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Yuko Tani has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE SNAKE-KAIJU-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRESTORM KAIJU FIRE SNAKE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRESTORM KAIJU FIRE SNAKE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRESTORM KAIJU FIRE SNAKE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Yuko Tani's Super Angel-Fire Snake-Kaiju-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Father clone saw it, he went ballistic and continued firing blasts of fire at her, but she kept on absorbing them and it made her even stronger than ever, and she fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, snakes, Kaiju, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Father clone and sent him flying into a mountain, he got back out, but now, he was NTH-DEGREE PISSED OFF!

Yuko: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Kaiju Fire Snake Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Firestorm Kaiju Fire Snake

Phoenix God Angel Hope) This has been a very long time coming, even though you're just a clone, I'll make sure you never rise again to destroy all kids and humanity ever again, Father.

Me: Your crimes will never ever be forgiven!

Lincoln: Not then, not ever.

The Battle that will decide the fate of the Human Race had begun and the fight was so extremely ferocious that it was unbelievable. Massive Fiery Explosions and thunderous shockwaves from their punches destroyed much of the landscape and engulfed it in a massive raging inferno. Lightning intensified in the skies above to an extremely ferocious level and the fires of the Netherworld raged on the planet at an extremely vicious level to an amazing degree. The fight was so vicious, ferocious, brutal and savage that it was shaking the entire Universe to an incredible level at an intense level. They were gonna make sure that Father suffers for a billion lifetimes for his crimes. Fiery embers and lava bombs rained down onto the battle and exploded with incredible power. Yuko then punched Father in the face and sent him crashing into the ground and he got up and then they charged toward eachother and Yuko punched him in the stomach and they clasped hands. Their fire auras flared up to such an extreme intensity and their power was so strong and powerful that it was making the entire planet shake extremely violently. Pebbles, rocks and boulders lifted off the ground and the lightning and fire tornadoes intensified even more. Yuko punched Father in the face again and fired a blast of fire and burned a chunk of his face off.

Lola flew and punched Father in the face with devastating force and sent him crashing into a wall.

Father got up and fired a stream of fire and Lola fired a stream of fire and their blasts collided and exploded with incredible power and set much of the land on fire!

Lola: Had enough!?

He roared in extreme fury and threw numerous fireballs at Lola and she did the same at Father. The explosions were so powerful that they blasted the mountains in the area all over to rubble. Lola was punching and kicking Father and they clasped hands and flared up their Fire Auras to an extreme intensity and the power they both had was so powerful that it caused the area around them to quake. The area was erupting into a massive and incredible sea of fire as the area was exploding into flames!

Lola punched Father in the face and they both went at each other with incredible power.

They separated and Father and Lola fired huge blasts of fire and the blasts collided and a massive explosion followed. The explosion was so powerful and so devastating that it destroyed the entire neighborhood. It carried the destructive power of a million fire bombs.

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Father screamed in excruciating pain and he then gathered up all of his power and Yuko did as well and they both fired enormous blasts of intense fire simultaneously. The blasts collided and a powerful struggle began. Suddenly the blast exploded with incredible power and the entirety of the planet shook to the very core with devastating power.

Me: WHOA! What power!

Qin: GO LOLA AND YUKO!

Xenia: YEAH!

Nico: AWESOME!

Sora turned into Razoreight

Sora: RAZOREIGHT!

Jim Hawkins: Wow! Mr. Scroop's kind!

Shanan: He's what's called an Arachnicrustaen.

Nico: Wow!

Sora fired waves of energy and blasted them.

Razoreight: Time for sone pain.

He used the core medals for Robo Blaze, Evil Blade Man and Evil Drill Man.

Luxord: Lets make this fun.

Razoreight and Luxord: BLADE CARD MEGA BARRAGE!

They fired energy and blades and blasted Father all over.

Akiza turned into Rosefly

Akiza: ROSEFLY!

Nico: Wow!

Me: One of Verbina and Aster's kind! That is cool!

Verbina: That is an amazing honor.

Rosefly fired waves of energy and blasted Father.

Rosefly: That must've hurt.

She used the Core Medals for Robo Roxy, Kisenian Soldier and Universe 666 Kisenian Flower.

Blair (Yugioh GX): Lets make this fun.

Rosefly and Blair: MYSTIC ROSE MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of energy and flowers and blasted Father.

Aqua turned into Goop!

Aqua: (GURGLING VOICE) GOOP!

She threw blue slime and blasted him all over!

Me: What does this one taste like Aqua?

Goop: Lets see.

She put some slime into my mouth and then I GOT A REALLY NASTY TASTE!

Me: (SPITS!) OH YUCK! That one tastes like Blue Sky Meth!

Nico: YUCK!

Goop: SORRY!

Maria: YUCK! Here.

She put water in my mouth and I swished it around and spit it out.

Me: Ahh thanks Maria. YUCK!

Goop: Sorry about that.

Me: Potent.

Goop used the Core Medals for Skulker, Undergrowth and Ghost Ember.

Ember McLean: Lets make this fun!

Goop and Ember: REMEMBER FLAME BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and slime and blasted Father down.

Me: (To American Dad Roger Smith) And Roger don't even think about asking for some of that slime!

Nico: Yeah Roger!

American Dad Roger Smith: (Pouts) AW MAN!

Qin: Yeah!

American Dad Roger Smith: Alright, fine! It's not cocaine anyway!

Me: Ms. Rita do you have any mouthwash?

Rita: Like you even have to ask.

She gave me some and I drank it and gargled and spit it on the ground.

Me: Ahh. Much better. Now where were we? Oh right!

Maggie turned into Ghostfreak!

Maggie: GHOSTFREAK!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Father.

Ghostfreak: Lets make this one he will be scared of.

She used the Core Medals for Atomic Skull, Evil Atomic Woman and Radioactive Man.

Radioactive Man (Simpsons): Lets make this fun!

Ghostfreak and Radioactive Man: ATOMIC THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Father all over.

Ariel turned into Ripjaws!

Ariel: RIPJAWS!

She fired waves of energy and blasted Father.

Ripjaws: Time for you to mess with the fish!

She used the Core Medals of Ghost, Evil HERO Tidalwave and Evil HERO Nemesis.

Ariel's Sisters: Lets get him!

Ariel and her sisters: ATLANTICA ELEMENTAL BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Father in a massive fiery explosion!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Sakura Haruno turned into Rocks!

Sakura Haruno: ROCKS!

She jumped and smashed Father all over!

Qin: YEAH!

She used the Core Medals of Steam Smythe, Organ Grindor and Hydrax.

Rocks: LETS MAKE THIS DEADLY!

Sakura Knudson: Lets make it fun my body double!

Rocks and Sakura Knudson: SMASHING NATURE ROCK CLASH!

They punched Father and smashed him into the ground!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Syd turned into Crownthorn!

Syd: CROWNTHORN!

She bashed Father all over and slashed him.

Crownthorn used the Core Medals for the U-Foes, The Nobel 6 and the Empty Head Society.

Crownthorn: Lets get him!

Patrick: YEAH!

Crownthorn and Patrick: STARFISH BUTTKICKING BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Nico: RELEASE THE ICE CREAM!

We fired waves of ice cream and drenched him all over!

I fired a massive wave of energy and blasted Father and it hit him and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: That was for turning Numbuh 3 into a volcano monster!

Father: So cold… need my sweater…

Nico: That's the least of your worries!

Me: This is what you get for being a genocidal dirt clod!

Laney: YEAH!

Me: How do you like that you yellowbellied genocidal rotten bucket of whale blubber!?

Nico: YEAH!

Then Father GOT EXPLOSIVELY MAD!

Father: YOU ROTTEN FUCKING JERKS!

HE FLARED UP HIS FIRE AURA WITH INTENSE EXPLOSIVITY!

I THEN FLARED UP MY FIRE AURA THE SAME WAY!

Me: BRING IT ON FLAME FACE!

I FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF BLUE FIRE AND FATHER FIRED A MASSIVE BLAST OF FIRE AND THE BLASTS COLLIDED!

THEN THE BLASTS EXPLODED IN A MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND UNBELIEVABLY FIERY AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

The explosion was intensely powerful and massive! Much of the entire area was on fire and a massively powerful raging inferno!

Maria fired water at him and a massive cloud of steam blasted out of him!

He was really feeling that one!

Nico: YEAH! That was for brainwashing Sector Z!

Maria didn't stop and drenched him with more and more water! MASSIVE AMOUNTS OF STEAM CAME OFF HIM!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted him!

Eli: That was for all the times you tried to kill the Kids Next Door!

Qin fired waves of ice and blasted Father!

Me: What's wrong? Feeling cold?

Numbuh 2: You getting COLD Feet!?

Maria stopped as Poliwag used water gun.

Poromon: Take this too! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him!

Horsea squirted ink into his eyes.

Manaphy bashed him all over!

Will fired waves of lightning and blasted him all over!

Eddy threw a water balloon!

SPLAT!

Ed threw a massive huge water balloon and it hit him!

KRASPLAT!

Katara waterbend and splashed him!

KRASPLASH!

Ben turned into Spitter!

Ben: SPITTER!

He fired waves of water and drenched him!

Girl Jordan fired water blasts!

MASSIVE STEAM CLOUDS CAME OFF HIM!

Nico: He's weakening!

Me: Now to finish him for good!

Lincoln: Lets get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-

Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may be a clone of Father, but you're still just as dangerous and temperamental as the real one, and you won't be leaving here alive.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you're going to pay for everything you have done, you monstrous genocidal bastard!

Lincoln, Yuko Tani, and I went after the Father clone who continued firing fire blasts at us and we continued absorbing the fire blasts and we continued growing stronger, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids,

Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Father clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Yuko, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Father clone even more madder than ever and he exploded with extreme rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Yuko, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, fire, and planets at the Father clone, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Nico: Okay, Lincoln, it's feeding time!

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's stingers and he stabbed them into the Father clone and he began absorbing him and he and all of us assimilated his fire powers and abilities and Lincoln's abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, as soon as Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of the Father clone and he sent the clone to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Yuko Tani's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Yuko: Never again will we have to deal with you again, Father.

Me: You've had this coming, you bastard!

King Kai: (Telepathically) Vârcolac went way too far creating that clone of Father, hopefully you guys can find out exactly what he's after. But, don't underestimate him though, he's just like what you said about him, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right.

Me: We'll make sure, King Kai.

Nico: Good thing Glaren could take the fire.

Me: No kidding! Wow! That was infernal!

Xenia: No kidding!

Lincoln: It sure was!

Camie: Wow! He put up an amazing fight!

Sunset Shimmer: He sure did! That was so epic!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Varie: YEAH!

Me: No kidding!

Yuko Tani: Just like what happened when me and Lola fought him before.

Ibara: No kidding! That was fun.

Nico: Nice job, Mega Sylveon!

Mega Sylveon: Thanks Nico! That was awesome!

Will: It sure was!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Mega Sylveon: Oh no thanks. But do you guys have any candy?

Laney: Here. Some saltwater taffy.

Mega Sylveon: My favorite! Thanks.

Mega Sylveon ate it.

Poromon: She sure likes candy.

Candy: I got lots of candy for her.

Poliwag gave Mega Sylveon the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag; Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Maria: I got some Hershey's Reese', and Kitkat

Me: Ooh. Let me see.

I pulled out my candy storage.

Me: Lets see. I got some Cadbury Creme eggs.

Nico: OOH! My favorites!

Nico: There's more candy where that came from

Me: Yep.

Mega Sylveon: Cool!

Eli: LOOK!

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

We saw The Sign of the Coming of Nephthys!

Me: It's the Sign!

Savannah Nephthys: One of our cult members is here.

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Who is it this time?

Lana: I hope it's the one that hates the Wet Bandits!

Savannah Nephthys: That's Alinta Nephthys.

Me: Nice. Lets see who the Anothers are this time.

Eli: Okay. (CONCENTRATES) WHOA! We got Another Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight.

Nico: WHOA! So Yuko Tani, Cree Lincoln, Sally Sanban, Sector Z, Numbuh 362, Numbuh 86, Numbuh 3, Numbuh 23 and Numbuh 83 are up.

Qin: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Lord Pain are 3 people.

Me: Nice!

Varie: This will be cool.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome!

Lola: Yep.

Another Mooch: (In a girls voice) It will be fun!

Another Genghis: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Another Pharaoh: (In a girls voice) It sure will be good!

Lincoln: (GASP) Alinta Nephthys!

Nico: And Gianna Submarine and Melanie Moose!? Whoa!

They merged and split into three and reverted back. It was the gene-slammers of Defender of Nephthys, Moosemon and SUBWHALES!? WHAT THE!

Melanie Moose: Awesome to see you Nico.

Gianna Submarine: Same here.

Alinta: And you too Lincoln.

Lincoln: Same here. Guys meet Alinta Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the Warrior of Nephthys and she's a very powerful force of fire and the sword. She and me trained constantly in swordfighting inside a volcano and she also saw my angel wings become covered in fire when he was absorbing the infinite heat inside the volcano. She vowed to destroy The Wet Bandits for trying to steal money from the cult.

Me: WHOA! Wait how much did they steal from you girls?

Alinta Nephthys: They stole $500 million from us and that really pissed me off.

Nico: GEEZ!

Me: Yikes! And wait Gianna you're the gene-slammer for Subwhales!? Gene-slammers of Foodimals from Swallow Falls!?

Gianna Submarine: Yep. We are Nico's friends from his cooking classes and we own amazing restaurants.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is cool! So you specialize in submarine sandwiches.

Gianna Submarine: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Melanie Moose: And I'm Nico's friend from Alaska and I am also the creature of the Moose Mountain Hotel and Animal Sanctuary. It's a place where the people of Alaska and all the creatures there can live together.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Wow!

Fluttershy: That is a hotel that I would love to see.

Me: That is a cool hotel.

Nico: Also, Alinta, we decided that since the Wet Bandits aren't really dangerous, they're staying as humiliation fodder.

Alinta Nephthys: That's cool with me. I could use a couple of rounds with them to vent.

Me: Good idea. By the way is the Another Lord Pain friendly or hostile?

Melanie Moose: Friendly and she is a really strong and tough one.

Xenia: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea

dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) DRUNK BUTTKICKERS 6!

She summoned LeFou, Nokrea, Hammersmith, Phoenix Ikki (Saint Seiya), Jormungandr and Demon Slappy Squirrel!

Nico: Who knows? The Wet Bandits might be fought after the rest of your targets are dealt with

Alinta Nephthys: Looking forward to it.

Gianna Submarine: Want some sandwiches guys?

Me: Hey sure.

I grabbed a couple and I had a toasted salami and chicken parmasan sandwich.

Me: Mmm! Delicious!

Nico: Gianna Submarine makes some of the most awesome sub sandwiches ever. She is known for making the biggest sandwiches ever.

Gianna Submarine: One time I made a sandwich that was 20 feet long and over 34 layers thick.

Qin: That's huge!

Me: Yeah!

Lola: No kidding!

Me: (Eating) Mmm! They are delicious and tasty.

Lynn: These Foodimal Gene Slammers are gonna be tasty!

Gianna Submarine: Oh I'm just the first. There's many more of us.

Me: Looking forward to it.

I finished my sandwiches.

Me: Ahh. That was great. (BURPS) Oh pardon.

Juran: There can't be that many Foodimals, can there?

Lori:… you literally want a list?

Juran: Just saying.

Me: Yeah. Wait look sharp!

We saw ANOTHER LORD PAIN!

Me: This will be good.

Another Lord Pain: (In a girls voice) (Irish Accent) It sure will lad.

Me: (GASP) Siobhan Genbu!?

She reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, green angel wings and green clothes and a tiara with the symbol of the Genbu Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a tattoo of Genbu on her arm and had a plant sword.

Siobhan Genbu: In the living Irish flesh lad. Good to see ya.

Me: Same here Siobhan. Siobhan is from Ireland and she is not only the Embodiment of the Genbu Dopant but also the the Avatar of Genbu the Black Tortoise of the North and is a powerful master of nature and life. Also like Lord Pain she is a deadly warrior and is a master of the forces of the underworld.

Nico: WOW!

Lord Pain: And she must have a knowledge of all the forces I know including the forbidden tongue not made for the ears of mortals.

Nico: WOW!

Qin: YIKES!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Siobhan Genbu: No lad he didn't. I used the tongue of Lord Pain and made him convulse and ran.

Nico: GEEZ!

Qin: Boy that tongue sounds as bad as the Black Speech of Sauron.

Siobhan Genbu: It is lass.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Yeah! Lets do it!

Nico: (gets out Lord Pain's Ridewatch) Let me use that tongue firsthand!

He activated it and chittered like a chipmunk and then it caused rocks to crumble, Billy convulsed and had green slime foam out of his ears and his head then literally exploded!

KRABLOOOMM!

He fell to the ground. His head grew back and was really hurt.

May: (Gets out Genghis' Ridewatch) Lets make this a conquer fest!

Maria: (Gets out Burning Lion) Lets burn!

Cree: (Gets out Mooch's ridewatch) Time for some Squab!

They used the powers of Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight and blasted the another!

Then Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull came!

Nico: Whoa! Nice team Piledriver!

Piledriver: Thanks Nico! This will be awesome!

Rainbow Dash: Wait is that me!?

Evil Rainbow Dash: I'm the you that HATES PIES!

Me: WHAT!? You would have to be a total lunatic to hate pies!

Xenia: YEAH!

?: I agree there!

Avalanche Yeti came!

Me: WHOA! Avalanche Yeti!

Nico: Nice!

Avalanche Yeti: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Nico: Neyla Yeti!? Whoa!

Avalanche Yeti: Yep. I got this.

She fired waves of ice and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and brown eyes and she had blue angel wings and had brown fur clothes and an ice sword and had a yeti in front of a snowflake in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Nico: Awesome!

Neyla Yeti: That was cool.

Piledriver: Who says I can't have my own team?

Me: I agree there.

Nico: Same here.

Qin: Yeah.

Cree: Hey Neyla do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Neyla Yeti: When me and Nico went to the Himalayas and we found an awesome ice sword. That's this.

She held her sword.

Nicole: (GASP) That's the Subzero Ice Sword of The Khumbu. I was trying to find that for years. So awesome.

Nico: Nice!

Neyla Yeti: Yep.

Nico and Neyla hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Neyla Yeti: Same here.

We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power

Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Yuko Tani, Cree Lincoln, Sally Sanban, Numbuh 3, Numbuh 23, and Numbuh 83 are heading to Romania, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to fight Vârcolac, the Wolf Lord-Demon Hybrid, and Loopy De Loop is going to transform and take him down and send him to Vypra.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Romania, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to fight Vârcolac, the Wolf Lord-Demon Hybrid.

Me: So, Vârcolac has come out of his realm, and is here in Romania.

Nico: We're ready for him, but he has a few tricks up his sleeve.

Yuko: That's right.

Suddenly, we heard howls, and we saw armies of werewolves charging at us, but Loopy fired white talisman cards at the armies of werewolves, and the talisman cards glowed and the werewolves wound up getting cured and were turned back to normal humans.

Eli: He was pretty busy turning people into werewolves, but Loopy's talisman cards cured the victims.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long aqua blue hair and aqua blue headband, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings and the Water Type Pokemon crest on her forehead, she's dressed in a blue short-sleeved vest with white fur collar and white fur on the sleeves, aqua blue sleeveless crop top, necklace with an aqua blue gem for the pendant, aqua blue skirt with the Water Type Pokemon crest on the skirt, aqua blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, water, ocean waves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Water Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Water, holstered on her back is a massive water greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged aqua blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and silver pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Carly Almaden, Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Water.

Carly Almaden: That's right, and I got the girls away from Vârcolac before he could bite them and turn them into werewolves.

?: (Demonic Voice) How dare you all ruin my plans, Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

We then saw our target, Vârcolac, in the form of a massive black-furred werewolf, heading right for us.

Lincoln: Before we fight, Vârcolac, we want to know one thing: what were you planning when you sent that clone of Father after us?

Vârcolac: (Demonic Voice) (Points to Loopy De Loop) I'm here to fight your dear friend for life, Lincoln Loud, along with all of you.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) So, that's what you are after. Very well.

Suddenly, Loopy De Loop's black eyes turned neon grey and he was surrounded by a white, yellow, and grey energy aura with stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Vârcolac, he left white, yellow, and grey energy, stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) So, now we know your reason why you sent that clone of Father after us, but don't think we came prepared: Lincoln told all of us about your history and what you are capable of. Prepare yourself, Wolf Demon, your infernal rampage ends here.

Suddenly, Loopy De Loop was surrounded by a massive vortex of white, yellow, and grey energy with stars, light, moonlight, and darkness surrounding the vortex, there are wolves, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown and yellow phoenix with the symbol of The Wolf Moon on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Vârcolac: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Huckleberry Hound: Well, hush my mouth. Loopy's going to transform.

Me: You said it.

Nico: Now, we'll be able to fight Vârcolac and tear him apart.

Lincoln: This is going to be one brutal fight.

Then, as the vortex faded, Loopy De Loop emerged, but he was changed forever.

ADRIEN VON ZEIGLER - WOLF MOON PLAYS

Loopy De Loop grew to 8'9" in height, he has metal gold braces on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large white and grey planets orbiting around his legs, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has yellow highlights in the bangs of his tuft of hair underneath his yellow beanie and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon grey eyes and a white, yellow, and grey energy aura with stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a wolf, phoenix, and angel surrounding it emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with grey iris, he has on wolf head stud earrings with yellow gems for eyes and the Star, Light, Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with white gems embedded in the gold crescent moon links with yellow crystal links and white wolf-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a wolf head with yellow gems for eyes and the Star, Light, Dark, Moon, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has a long white long-sleeved Victorian coat with large wide white cuffs and silver embroideries on the cuffs and coattails and stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails above the silver embroideries, white gloves, white cravat, black dress shirt with decorative silver wolf head brooch, black buttoned waistcoat with silver embroideries, white linen cloth over the white coat with silver ring and small ivory wolf head with blue gem on its head, long black pants, black and silver embroidery knee-high boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long white coat is a wolf howling at the full moon with phoenix and angel flying in the skies and surrounded by light and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with wolves, phoenixes, and angels surrounding a white gem with neon glowing white lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Loopy De Loop felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with yellow tips on the brown feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized brown angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive brown angel wings and his long brown tail also grew longer for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ivory gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and White Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Loopy De Loop's massive silver greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white, yellow, and grey energy, stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Loopy De Loop's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ivory gems and the symbol of The Wolf Moon and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight gold blade, large gold wolf heads with ivory gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ivory gems embedded in its forehead with the Elements of Harmony surrounding the angel faces and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold wolf heads with ivory gems for eyes and on the bottom is a large gold wolf head with ivory gems for eyes and large ivory gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold wolf heads for the pommel in his right hand and he also has three white talisman cards with inscriptions and exorcism prayers on them in his left hand, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ivory gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large wide cuffs of his long long-sleeved white coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold wolf head with ivory gems for eyes and large ivory gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the wolf, phoenix, and angel that said, "Loopy De Loop, The Big Good Wolf, Legendary Hanna-Barbera Wolf Toon, Friend to Many, Skilled Master of The Greatsword and Magic Talisman Cards, Skilled Exorcist, Best Friend For Life of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Vârcolac, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial

Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Apollo, and Master of Stars, Light, Darkness, Wolves, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ルーピー・デ・ループ、ビッグ・グッド・ウルフ、伝説のハンナ・バーベラ・ウルフ・トゥーン、多くの友人、大剣と魔法のタリスマン・カードの熟練した達人、熟練したエクソシスト、リンカーン・ラウドの生涯の親友、ヴァルコラックの大敵、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、アポロの使者でありチャンピオン、そして星、光、闇、オオカミ、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Loopy De Loop has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-WOLF MOON ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MOONLIGHT DARKNESS EXORCIST WOLF MOON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MOONLIGHT DARKNESS EXORCIST WOLF MOON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR LIGHT MOONLIGHT DARKNESS EXORCIST WOLF MOON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LIFE!

We were amazed by Loopy De Loop's Super Angel-Wolf Moon Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Vârcolac saw it, he transformed into his true form: a gigantic 15 foot tall werewolf with tentacles, skulls, skeletons, and the other bodies of the werewolves trapped in his domain in Hell. HIDEOUS! But, Loopy De Loop fired a massive barrage of white, yellow, and grey energy, stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which hit the demon, and he also sent his new talisman cards at the wolf demon that caused Vârcolac to change back into his regular werewolf form and he also shrunk back to 9'10" in height.

Loopy De Loop: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Life) That's much better, but that true form of yours was indeed very hideous.

Loopy De Loop went after Vârcolac and he fired extremely powerful blasts of white, yellow, and grey energy, stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which exploded with incredible power as they hit the wolf demon god, and he also attacked him with his massive greatsword and talisman cards.

Sylvester: Loopy's already tearing him apart, now we should join in as well.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Before he takes all the fun out of it. Let's take down Vârcolac and send him straight to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-

Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert

Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome

Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Heathcliff and his friends, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Yuko Tani and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Vârcolac, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Loopy De Loop fired energy blasts that hit Vârcolac and sent him flying into a portal Lincoln opened up that led to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Loopy De Loop's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer and larger brown tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large white and grey planets orbiting around his legs, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) That should do it.

Lincoln: Hope Vypra and the others can handle Vârcolac in case he tries anything. (To Carly Almaden) And it's so good to see you again, Carly.

Carly Almaden: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Carly Almaden wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Carly Almaden was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Candace Phoenix: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Carly Almaden's waist and hugged her, and Carly Almaden is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Carly Almaden: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Carly Almaden, Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Water, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Galar Region, and she's a powerful force of water and water magic, and she also has blue angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Hydrokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of water and she also has the ability to summon sea creatures and mermaids. She's also the strongest Water Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Galar Region near the beach where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would beat the daylights out of them along with soaking wet from getting sprayed with water, and they named her The Goddess of The Water Type Pokemon because her partners are Water Type Pokemon, and she also has the Water Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated a cheating conniving bastard by the name of Derek Matthews, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with looking into the past duels that cheater had won through his cheating conniving methods, he exposed Derek Matthews as the conniving cheating lying bastard he is, and as a result, he was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments, but he tried to get revenge on them by trying to shoot them with a gun, but Arpina Apollonia and her friends took him down and they banished him to The Shadow Realm. She trained Lincoln really hard in the powers of water and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a water greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Lola with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Carly so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Lola hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for two months.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday.

May: And everything you guys heard is indeed true, she's someone no one would dare to mess with.

Carly Almaden: That's correct, and I heard Team Rocket finally paid the price for their misdeeds.

Lincoln: That's right, with the exception of Jessie, James, and Meowth getting canned before the battle against Team Rocket and have since joined us.

Carly Almaden: Serves Giovanni right.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you're here, Carly.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Carly Almaden's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Carly Almaden: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Carly Almaden with aqua blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and aqua blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Carly Almaden: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Carly Almaden.

Carly Almaden had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Carly Almaden's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Carly Almaden had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Li-Da Joo, Ga-Hee Jo, Hae-Jun Do, Hae-Sook Kang, Lana, Song-Ping, and Soo-Yeon Lee from He Does a Body Good.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Li-Da Joo, Ga-Hee Jo, Hae-Jun Do, Hae-Sook Kang, Lana, Song-Ping, and Soo-Yeon Lee from He Does a Body Good.

Nicole: So, those were the girls that were located here, Carly did awesome getting them away from Vârcolac and getting to us as soon as possible.

Lincoln: Before he sent his werewolf turned victims at us. Are you girls okay?

Li-Da Joo: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Li-Da Joo and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Vârcolac, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and

The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Li-Da Joo: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Li-Da Joo: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive

pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Li-Da Joo, Ga-Hee Jo, Hae-Jun Do, Hae-Sook Kang, Lana, Song-Ping, and Soo-Yeon Lee with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Vârcolac, the Wolf Lord-Demon Hybrid.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Loopy De Loop transforming and attacking the Wolf God Demon hybrid and all of us joining in as well and thrashing him and he and Lincoln blasting him and sending him to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Carly Almaden have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, that was one epic fight, and Loopy, you transformed, that makes you one of the first of the Hanna-Barbera toons to transform.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) That's right.

Huckleberry Hound: And the outfit Loopy has on now, that'll be for all of us as well when we also transform.

Lincoln: Along with getting the same weapons as Loopy: a greatsword and talisman cards, but the talisman cards will correspond with your elemental powers. With Loopy, it's light and darkness along with the power of exorcism.

Nico: We'll just have to wait and see though, but it'll be so awesome to see it.

Me: You said it.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Vârcolac and sent him to

Vypra, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Carly Almaden saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Carly Almaden: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Carly, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Carly Almaden: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Carly Almaden: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered it: it was a group of thugs, but they have red eyes and are causing havoc.

Lincoln: A group of thugs. (Sensed a dark presence) Oh no, they've been possessed!

Me: Demons?!

Nico: Sounds like it. Looks like someone has been messing with dark magic and summoned demons.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) Leave them to me.

Loopy De Loop flew out of The World Tree Estate and the possessed thugs were angered as soon as they saw him.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) You shall not take a single step further.

Loopy De Loop unholstered his massive Loopy De Loop's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and had his talisman cards ready.

The possessed thugs went after Loopy, but he sent his talisman cards that exorcised the demons and sent them back to Hell, and he fired energy chains with a swing of his massive greatsword and chained them up and the cops came and took them away. Loopy came back to The World Tree Estate.

Huckleberry Hound: Well, I'll be. You just removed those demons and sent the criminals to jail.

Lincoln: Looks like whenever demonic infestations arise, Loopy will answer the call and send the demons packing.

Victoria Kurenai: He already joined The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force as our exorcist and this'll be for cases of demons.

Nico: Has The Michigan Supernatural Defense Force ever had any dealings with demons?

Lincoln: We've dealt with them before, and we did exorcisms and drove out the demons from the homes they were haunting, but they always came back for more.

Me: I've seen it before, and Brittney got pissed big time seeing those demons come back for more.

Nicole: She was really really mad, and I mean, Omega Level Mad. We tried to cool Brittney off, but that didn't work.

Varie: She eventually went after said demons again, and this time, she sent them to the black depths of the Underworld.

Nico: (Shudders) Angering The Empress of Darkness is a definite mistake, and it never ends well for anyone.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya, and Universe 666 Mistress 9 are heading to Shangri-Spa.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Mistress 9: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Mistress 9, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya, and Universe 666 Mistress 9 went inside Shangri-Spa and they went to the Spring of Purification, the Spring of Bliss, the Spring of Sanctuary, the Spring of Jungle Mist, and the Spring of Rainbows, and they wound up getting a deep tissue massage from Lincoln which removed any tension in their bodies and they also gave Lincoln a deep tissue massage which melted tension he carried in his muscles and his entire body, then, they went to a workout area, and Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and

Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Shangri-Spa, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, two Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9 showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Princess Snow Kaguya and Universe 666 Mistress 9, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Smolder, Eli and Chloe's third mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Chloe, Smolder, and Eli? Besides Anchor, Sir Toasty, Baron Mordo, Devon, Juni Cortez, and Whenua?

Casey Rhodes: I'll go.

Leap Frog: So will I.

Cricket: I will go with you all too.

Rex Goodwin: Go get them Cricket.

Cricket: Will do.

Nico: Okay.

Me: Lets go then.

We were off to Japan

---

We arrived.

Daichi: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Daichi.

Smolder: Guys, meet Anchor, Sir Toasty, Baron Mordo, Devon, Juni Cortez, and Whenua.

Anchor: Pleasure. I'm Anchor.

Sir Toasty: Thou may call me Sir Toasty.

Baron Mordo: I'm Karl Amadeus Mordo but everyone calls me Baron Mordo.

Devon: Devon Daniels, leader of the Beast Morphers.

Me: You know them as the Go-Busters.

Juni Cortez: I'm Juni Cortez.

Whenua: Whenua, Toa Metru of Earth.

Casey: Casey Rhodes, Leader of the Jungle Fury Rangers.

Me: You know them as the Gekirangers.

Leapfrog: And I'm Vincent Patilio but everyone calls me Leapfrog.

Asuna: Wow! Awesome to meet you all.

Cricket: Same here. Oh my name is Cricket. I'm an E.V.O.

Me: No these are not the Dynaman monsters. These are biomechanical creatures imbued with nanotechnological machines. It was a project that was unleashed.

Eli: Long story.

Asuna: Oh man.

Devon: This HQ is just as good as the one in Grid Battleforce

Daichi: It sure is.

Asuna: It's home but we like it.

Me: I agree there too.

Nico: Same here.

Baron Mordo: It sure is amazing too.

Daichi: Wait. How can a Hammerhead Shark breathe on land?

Me: Well they usually live in the ocean.

Chloe: But for me as a gene-slammer of a Hammerhead, I don't need water. I'm half human and me and my siblings as sharks don't need water.

Nico: It's very complex.

Eli: Yeah it sure is.

Daichi: Oh. But what about Anchor?

Anchor: Vypra imbued me, Chum and Bruce with powers that make us breathe on land. We can last indefinitely without water.

Asuna: Wow! That is cool!

Daichi: Very interesting.

Eli: It sure is.

Juni Cortez: I'm from a family of spies

Daichi: Really?

Nico: They work for an organization affiliated with the CIA and they bring down deadly bad guys like terrorist organizations, mad geniuses, everything.

Me: Like how Nico did.

Nico: I worked for the CIA for a long time and it was awesome.

Eli: It's true.

Me: Yeah.

Daichi: Smolder, what's the history of Dragons in Equestria?

Smolder: Where to start. It's a history that dates back many eons.

Nico: So many things behind it.

We went over the history of the dragons and more.

Daichi: WOW! That is amazing,

Eli: It sure is,

3m agoMe: Anyway, how have things been here?

secs agoNico: Anyway, how have things been here?

Daichi: Well good actually.

But then the alarm sounded and we saw GARGORGON attacking!

* * *

Gargorgon was an alien monster who had been known for terrorizing several planets in the past. Such instances included attacking Planet Gold and Planet Earth during its ancient times (to which Gargorgon was responsible for the myth of the "Gorgon" of Greek Mythology.) At some point, Gargorgon began to pursue the

Alien Gold known as "tE-rU" and his robot monster, Rudian, in order to feed on their abundant amount of gold energy stored inside of it. Gargorgon's pursuit for the energy brought the space monster back to Earth, where she was confronted by opposition in the form of Rudian, Ultraman X, UNVER, and Xio, who all attacked the monster. Despite everything they threw at it though, Gargorgon withstood their attacks and overpowered both Ultraman X and Rudian with little effort, thanks to her multiple heads and electric attacks.

Suddenly during the fight, Gargorgon revealed a giant eyeball that was inside of her center mouth and was about to strike Rudian with a powerful ray. Ultraman X however jumped in front of Rudian and took the monster's attack instead, which turned Daichi and X into stone. With Daichi and X out-of-commission, Gargorgon retreated back into space in order to heal from the battle. While in space, she demanded that Earth hand over tE-rU and Rudian for their energy or all of humanity would be petrified by her wrath too. Instead, UNVER decided to deal with Gargorgon themselves by using all of Xio's branches to launch a "Perseus Missile Strike" in order to take out the monster. However once UNVER launched the Perseus Missiles, Gargorgon destroyed them all with no trouble and absorbed its collective energy shortly after.

Once tE-rU came out of hiding, Gargorgon arrived yet again and both monster and robot clashed. Suddenly during the fight, Gargorgon seized Rudian and immediately begins absorbing its gold energy, petrifying the robot and tE-rU both at the same time. With Gargorgon distracted however, Xio fired all three of their Ultlasers at Gargorgon's exposed eye, destroying it and freeing Ultraman X (as well as Rudian and tE-rU.) The ultra and the robot worked together to battle Gargolgon yet again. Additionally, Daichi revealed a new upgrade: The Bemstar Armor and Shield. As Gargorgon regenerated a new eye to strike Ultraman X with another Petrification Ray, the Bemstar Shield absorbed the ray and redirected it back at Gargorgon, solidifying the monster in its own stone coating. Rudian then finished off the monster by firing on its statue with its gatling guns, finally destroying Gargorgon.

* * *

Nico: Whoa!

Me: Gargorgon! I remember her! She turned Ultraman exto stone!

Eli: Deadly!

Nico: Yeah! Leys head out!

We were off!

We were flying.

Nico: Better get our gamefaces on.

Devon: ACTIVATE BEAST POWER!

Casey: JUNGLE BEAST! SPIRIT UNLEASHED!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: There!

We saw GARGORGON!

Me: WHOA! She is ugly!

Eli: Wicked!

She tried to punch Anchor

But Anchor bit her arm and she screamed.

Eli: KING GHIDORAH! RISE!

He rised his arm and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out of the ground and went into the air and then exploded numerous times and then formed into KING GHIDORAH!

King Ghidorah called.

He landed and Eli got onto his middle head.

Eli: Time for some action!

King Ghidorah: Gargorgon! This will be good.

Eli: Fire!

King Ghidorah fired Gravity Lightning and blasted her all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

Gargorgon roared!

Daichi: ULTRAMAN X!

He turned into ULTRAMAN X!

She tried to punch Sir Toasty!

But when her punch came into contact with him it burned her REALLY BAD!

She roared in pain!

Sir Toasty: Thou must never underestimate a Knight Made of Fire!

She tried to punch Baron Mordo!

Baron Mordo then dodged it and he fired a mystic blast and it hit her in her eye and exploded! BLASTING HER EYE OUT!

Eli: YIKES! That had to hurt!

Nico: Ouch!

Whenua got out his Astroswitch For Goliath and he flicked it and grew and punched Gargorgon down.

Whenua: Never underestimate the power of growth.

Nico: Nope.

But then a figure jumped in and bashed Gargorgon and it was a girl with green hair and red eyes and had pitch black clouds and black angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Crashhopper on it.

Me: (GASP) Cillia Crashhopper!

Nico: The Embodiment of Crashhopper!

Cillia Crashhopper: Yeah that's right! (Grunts) I'll help as much as I can.

She lost control and jumped up at Leap Frog

Leap Frog: Wow! What a jump!

Cricket jumped and bashed her away!

Cricket: Sorry Hon but you need help.

I fired an electron laser blast and injected the antidote into her.

Casey charged at her and kicked her down.

Nico: Take that!

Casey got out his Astroswitch for Cheshire and slashed Cillia down.

Nico: YEAH!

?: (ECHOING) BIG BANG BOOM!

A massive stream of lava blasted Cillia all over!

Out came ANCIENTVOLCANOMON!

Nico: AncientVolcanomon!? WHOA!

AncientVolcanomon: (In a girls voice) Time for some earthly action!

Nico: Vivian Ancient Volcano!? Whoa!

AncientVolcanomon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico

Devon got out his Astroswitch for Whiplash and lashed Gargorgon.

The antidote then took effect and she was back to normal with her green eyes.

Cillia Crashhopper: What a rush!

Nico: At least you're okay.

King Ghidorah and Ultraman X were blasting Gargorgon all over.

Juni got out his Astroswitch for Miranda Frost and slashed Gargorgon all over

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Yeah!

Ultraman X: Time to finish her!

Nico: Lets do it!

Whenua: Right!

We fired powerful energy blasts and blasted Gargorgon and she exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was dead!

I caught the Spark Doll of her.

Nico: Gargorgon you have failed this world.

Vivian Ancient Volcano reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and brown eyes and had fire angel wings and had brown clothes and had a symbol of AncientVolcanomon on her forehead and skirt and had the Frontier Kanji for Earth on her arm and a volcano sword in her hand.

Vivian Ancient Volcano: That was awesome!

Nico: It sure was!

Me: Yeah it was!

Eli: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Vivian Ancient Volcano: I sure do. When me and Nico went deep into the cave of an ancient volcano in the Kamchatka Peninsula and we found this amazing cave made of ruby crystal.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico and Vivian hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Vivian Ancient Volcano: Same here.

---

We later came back.

May: How did it go guys?

Nico: Really fun!

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

May: Wow! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Cool!

Nico: Next, Yost Wolverine, Gentaro, and Ellie Singh should come.

Me: Good idea!

Gentaro: Yeah!

Nico: Cool.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Then the door opened and in came Megan and Kevin.

Megan: We're home guys.

Me: Welcome home Megan. How was your trip?

Megan: We had the most awesome time.

Kevin: We sure did.

Megan: Lets go get our stuff unpacked.

They went and did so.

But then…

LOUD NASTY FART!

Nico had let loose a REALLY LOUD NASTY FART!

Jack Power: Nico, did you fart?!

Me: JEEZ! NICO WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU EAT!

Nico: Uhhh…

LOUD NASTY FART!

We smelled it and it was worse than Roger's Okra Farts!

Me: OH GOOD GOD!

Curly: Oh, that's just nasty! Smells worse than Moe on a hot day! Nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk nyuk.

But then…

POINK!

Moe poked Curly in his eyes.

Moe: Why don't you be quiet!

Nico: Okay I had 20 bowls of Chief Wiggum's chili.

Me: Geez Nico!

Aligned Megatron: Nico, I hope you have a way to fix this!

Nico: I have it handled. I'll snap my fingers to prevent the farts from coming out until we run into the main bad guy for today!

Me: Try it.

Nico: Okay.

Nico did so.

Me: Did it work?

Nothing happened. The farts stopped.

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: Awesome!

?: WHEW! That was close.

Then a girl with green hair and green eyes and green clothes and green angel wings with a tiara with the symbol of Sting Chameleon came.

Stacy Chameleon: Stacy Chameleon, Embodiment of Sting Chameleon.

Nico: Awesome to meet you.

Aurico: Long time no see Stacy!

Shane: Looking good.

Stacy Chameleon: You too Aurico and Shane. Been a while.

Optimus: How did you meet Shane and Aurico?

Stacy Chameleon: I met Shane when he and the Ninja Storm team were fighting Lothor. I got the drop on him and stabbed him in the side.

Me: That explains what that huge hole in his side was when I had my shot at him when we battled him during our fight with the Void Queen.

Nico: Boy you sure left your mark on him.

Stacy Chameleon: I sure did. And I met Aurico when he and the Aquitar Rangers were battling Witchblade. That was awesome.

Nico: Wow! That is cool. Would you like to join us?

Stacy Chameleon: I would be honored.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Can we see some souvenirs from your trip?

Megan: Sure.

She showed us t-shirts, postcards, snowglobes, pictures of what they did in Australia and more.

Nico: Wow! Those are great Megan.

Megan: Thanks!

Me: We're glad you and Kevin had fun.

Megan: I am too. It's great to be home. I'm ready for some more action.

Suddenly, Lincoln got a message on his wrist computer: there's a race taking place on Brainstorm's planet, Encephalonus IV.

Lincoln: Whoa, guys, take a look.

We saw the message.

Me: Awesome, we got a race on Brainstorm's planet, Encephalonus IV.

Nico: Nice. Let's get our cars ready!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Maelstrom Seahorse, the Hypothetical Akuma of Horsea, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Are you kidding me?

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one crazy and brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Maelstrom Seahorse, the Hypothetical Akuma of Horsea, and she's causing havoc.

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID WILD TAKES AFTER WHAT LINCOLN SAID!

Me: What the?!

Nico: A hypothetical Akuma of one of our mascots has been located?! What the Hell?!

Eli: Oh God.

Lincoln: And she is in every way in form like the legendary Loch Ness Monster, but she has a MASSIVELY POWERFUL APPETITE AND HUNGER FOR INTENSE DESTRUCTION!

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID MORE WILD TAKES!

TOINK BINK DONG WHONG!

Maria: Oh God, you've got to be kidding me. What's her story, Lincoln?

Lincoln: According to Gabriel, she was created when you were being bullied by a bunch of rapists, Maria, and she made it her mission to kill EVERY SINGLE RAPIST IN THE WORLD AND SEND THEM ALL OFF TO HELL!

WE GASPED!

Nico: Oh man! Looks like we're in for one hell of a battle with her!

Me: And there's rapists there, we're going to also get rid of them as well.

Mr. Jinks: Leave this part to me.

Mr. Jinks created a ball of fire and Hellfire in his left paw.

Horsea: Whoa!

Huckleberry Hound: We found out we'd also have gotten powers of our own: Loopy has light and darkness powers along with exorcism powers, I'd gotten ice powers, and Mr. Jinks had gotten powers of fire.

Me: And Hellfire, so awesome!

Mr. Jinks: And Ghost Rider had given me training with those powers of fire and Hellfire and I also learned how to use The Penance Stare along with creating some techniques based on The Penance Stare.

Nico: (WHISTLES)

Me: No way, that's so… AWESOME!

Nico: Nice. Alright, team, let's get our cars and get to Encephalonus IV and take down Maelstrom Seahorse.

Lincoln: She'll be perfect for The M.O.E., but the rapists located there, they're getting The Penance Stare and a one-way trip to Hell.

Nico: YEAH!

The Previous Group came

Dr. Light: Can me, Whiteout, Dark Laser, Robo Blaze, Robo Roxy, Skulker, Atomic Skull, Ghost, Steam Smythe, and the U-Foes go with you guys?

Vector: Welcome back, Megan.

Vapor: How was your trip?

Megan: It was really fun thanks.

Nico: Also yes you all can come with. We're going to Encephalonus IV for the next race.

Camie: But now we're dealing with the hypothetical Akuma of Horsea.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: Not good.

Vapor: Oh man!

scenes)

secs agoCommander Mars: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Dark Mantis this time.

Nicole: Cool!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Uh oh.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood.

Nicole: Oh boy. I should've known that asshole would be coming.

Dawn Branco: Yes, but this is also a perfect opportunity for us to get rid of him.

Lincoln: Right, Dawn. But, we got to watch it with him, he's immortal and he's able to tolerate levels of pain.

Nico: If we're dealing with someone like that, you guys better be careful with him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to another race, this time, it's on Brainstorm's planet, Encephalonus IV.

Lincoln: And we're going to take down Maelstrom Seahorse and kill the rapists there, and once we get done with that, you're next, Lord Death Man.

Dawn Branco: I'm not letting a bastard like you get away with this, your punishment is coming, Larry Regelmann.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into our cars and headed out through a portal that led to Encephalonus IV for an awesome race and we're also going to battle Maelstrom Seahorse, and hand her over to Vypra, and kill rapists that were located there, and once we get done with that, Lincoln and Dawn Branco along with me are going to destroy Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man.

We were off to Encephalonus IV.

---

We arrived on Encephalonus IV.

Qin: Wow.

Dark Laser: Here we are, Flipsy.

Nico: Yep. Welcome to Encephalonus IV.

Michael Morningstar: Boy this brings back memories. I battled you all as Darkstar here.

Nico: You sure did. And we battled Aparoid Pigma here.

Camie: Wow!

I looked over the route and saw that it went above the planet through much of the storm clouds and through the temples.

Nico: Wow this is gonna be fun.

Windsweeper: Let's get our vehicles ready.

We went and did so.

We went to the startling line and got them ready.

Robo Roxy: Are you okay, Horsea?

Horsea: Yeah. I'll be okay.

Maria: Good.

Gilda: Just wanted to know. Since we're about to face your Akumatized form

Horsea: Okay but I don't know what it even looks like.

Nico: We'll find out.

The race was about to start and we got in our cars.

Atomic Skull: Anyone else scared by the planet?

Camie: I am. The storm clouds are creepy.

Xenia: They sure are.

Varie: Yeah.

Tsuyu: This place is really scary.

The race was about to begin.

Billy Natson: AND Welcome to another most exciting race in the field of racing. Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing treat for you today. We are on the home planet of Brainstorm, Encephalonus IV and we're going to race through this ominous and stormy world. WOW! With us is our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their awesome archenemies in the Masters of Evil! You all ready for some fun?

WE CHEERED!

Me: Bring on the race Billy!

Nico: Lets burn rubber!

Billy Natson: Love that racing spirit everyone! Lets get it on!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready!

Krysta: (GETS OUT GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We had looks of determination.

Krysta: (WAVES THE GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOO!

WE GUNNED IT AND FLEW OUT OF THE GARAGE IN OUR JET CARS FAST!

ZOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

We saw the storm clouds of the planet REALLY Surging with intense lightning as we raced.

Me: WOW! The clouds are really scary.

Lola: Boy they sure are!

Varie: Just as sccary as they were the first time we were here.

Nico: Yeah!

ZOOM!

Agony: EAT OUR DUST!

Me: Oh yeah?!

WE ZOOMED FAST!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP THUNDERCLAP!

Lightning and thunder struck all over as we flew past all the buildings and through the storm clouds.

Juandissimo Magnifico: (Spanish Accent) My vehicle is just as sexy as me!

Nico: We'll see about that amigo!

Xenia: YEAH!

---

Me: Wow! The lightning is intense!

Steam Smythe: I'm in the lead right now!

RAinbow Dash: NOT FOR LONG!

ZOOM!

Scootaloo: LETS DO THIS!

Nico: YEAH!

We came into the middle of the huge Eye of a storm and it was amazing!

Me: Wow! This is amazing!

Nico: Like the eye of a hurricane.

Me: Yeah. Wait look!

We saw something and we saw Horsea's Akuma form, MAELSTROM SEAHORSE! It looked like The Loch Ness Monster!

Horsea: WHOA!

Maria: WOW! Your Akuma form looks so much like the Loch Ness Monster!

Ilia: Horsea, please don't be scared

Horsea: WOW! I'm not scared at all. I look awesome like this!

Nico: You do? Wow.

Nicole: Lets get her!

X Ray: Hold on. Not yet.

Ironclad: She's probably waiting for us at the end

Me: She might be.

Nico: She's REALLY up ahead. But lets fire a couple of warning shots and sneak in low and surprise her. J.D.?

Me: Good idea.

I pressed some buttons and fired missiles and they hit Maelstrom Seahorse and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMMM!

We ducked into the clouds and hid before she saw us.

Meowth: Never thought I'd EVER see an Akumatized Pokémon!

Me: Me neither!

Horsea: But this is cool!

Qin: It sure is!

Horsea: I look like the Loch Ness Monster too.

Varie: I know.

Maria: So awesome.

Ghost: She looks nothing like Kingdra!

Nico: No kidding!

Gabriel: Believe it or not this is exactly how I envisioned Horsea to be Akumatized.

Horsea: Really? Wow.

Gabriel: Yep.

Dreamcatcher: Did you think she would be so big?!

Gabriel: No but it's fitting for her.

Horsea: Thanks.

Qin: It's cool.

Skulker: All because rapists hurt the Maria she knew

Nico: Yeah!

Maria: No kidding!

Qin: Yeah.

William: If anyone did that I would kill them too!

Teen Titans Lightning: I personally like the lightning here

Teen Titans Thunder: Me too.

Qin: This is amazing though.

Lola: Yeah.

Lincoln: I agree.

Robo Blaze: How close are we now?

Me: 50 klicks.

Nico: Just about there.

X-Ray: NOW is it entrance time?

Thorax: First, let me turn into someone comfortable

He turned into Roman Torchwick!

Me: Roman Torchwick?

I saw an X on his jacket.

Drakus: Ooh the X-Squad version of him. Good choice Thorax.

Thorax: Thanks.

Cynder: NOW, it's entrance time!

We went at her.

Maelstrom Seahorse looked around!

But then the spirits of the crabs came and they swirled around her and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we appeared!

Horsea: Hey good looking! What's cooking!

Whiteout: Horsea? Is that you?!

Maelstrom Seahorse: I am still Horsea but I am the destroyer of Rapists and I will make sure the oceans are red with their blood! I am MAELSTROM SEAHORSE!

Nico: WOW!

Poliwag: You wouldn't hurt your own boyfriend. (Does puppy eyes) Would you?

Maelstrom Seahorse: (Sympathetically) Of course not Poliwag. I love you more than anything and I can never bring myself to hurt my boyfriend as well as the woman that gave me love and an awesome home. It's just that Rapists make me mad and all that.

Me: Who can blame you. I HATE Rapists more than anything and they make me so sick!

Double D: Horsea, you calm down and surrender right now, young lady!

Eddy: Hey can it sockhead! Besides we're not going to to get her to calm down that way.

Maelstrom Seahorse: He's right. I won't stop until all rapists are dead.

Nico: They do deserve death for their crimes.

Qin: I agree there.

Me: Sorry we have to do this to your Akuma form Horsea.

Maelstrom Seahorse: I meant what I said, Maria. I can't bring myself to attack you or Poliwag. But I can't have you two in a position where you can stop me.

She used her tail to touch pressure points in Poliwag and Maria's bodies, paralyzing them and making them fall down.

But the Paralysis didn't work.

Maria: I still have to stop you.

Poliwag: Me too!

We fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Kairi charged at her and fired waves of light blasts!

Horsea: Sorry about this.

Kairi: But it's for your own good!

Kairi and Horsea: HYPER LIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of light and blasted her all over!

Xenia: Take that!

Squirrel Girl charged at her and kicked her down.

Squirrel Girl: This will go nuts!

Secret Squirrel: Lets make this fun!

Squirrel Girl and Secret Squirrel: SQUIRRELS OF FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of nuts and energy and blasted her all over.

Sabrina charged at her and slashed her all over.

Sabrina: The Force is with you.

Princess Leia: Lets make this awesome.

Sabrina and Leia: FORCE FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her.

Sora charged at her and blasted her.

Sora: This will be good!

Donald Duck: YEAH!

Goofy: Lets do it!

King Mickey: We're ready!

Sora, King Mickey, Donald and Goofy: ALL FOR ONE AND ONE FOR ALL! MUSKETEER KEYBLADE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Akiza charged at Maelstrom Seahorse and kicked her down.

Akiza: Lets make this a fun rose battle!

Rose, Warrior of Revenge: I'm ready!

Akiza and Rose: ROSE FIRESTORM BURST!

They fired waves of red fire and blasted her all over!

Aqua charged at her and smashed her all over.

Aqua: Time for som action!

Namine: Lets do it!

Aqua and Namine: KEY OF LIGHT BLAST!

They fired waves of light and blasted her.

Maggie charged at her and fired blasts of darkness and blasted her down.

Maggie: Time for some darkness.

Demona: Lets do it!

Maggie and Demona: GARGOYLE DARKNESS BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her down.

Ariel charged at her and blasted her all over the place.

Ariel: This will be great!

Eli: Yeah lets make this fun!

Athena: Yeah!

Melody: And it will be fun!

Ariel, Eli, Athena and Melody: ATLANTICA FAMILY FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Me: YEAH!

Sakura Haruno charged at her

Sakura punched her with devastating force!

Sakura Haruno: CHA!

Me: YEAH!

Sakura Knudson: Lets do it!

Fu: YEAH!

Sakura Haruno: Lets do it!

Sakura Haruno, Fu and Sakura Knudson: SUPER FURY PUNCHER!

They jumped and smashed Maelstrom Seahorse down.

Syd Charged at her and fired waves of energy and blasted Maelstrom Seahorse all over.

Syd: Oh yeah!

Nico: YEAH!

Joey Wheeler: Dat's right! Lets do it!

Syd and Joey: NATURE RED-EYES BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Maelstrom Seahorse all over!

Ben turned into Brainstorm!

Ben: BRAINSTORM!

Me: OH YEAH!

Brainstorm: Cease and disist, my Akumatized friend. Before I am forced to take extreme measures.

Maelstrom Seahorse: I am more than capable of handling what you can throw at me.

Brainstorm: Very well.

He fired a wave of energy and lightning and blasted her.

Nico: YEAH!

Horsea: I can't believe I'm doing this. (squirts ink)

She squirted ink into her eyes and blinded her.

Horsea: But it's still fun though!

Xenia: It sure is!

Then Heatwave, Demyx, Vulture, Dai Gui, Dr. Viktor, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Toiletnator, Diabolico and Riddler came.

Nico: Heatwave, Demyx, Vulture, Dai Gui, Dr. Viktor, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Toiletnator, Diabolico and Riddler. (STOMACH GRUMBLES) UH OH!

LOUD MASSIVE AND NASTY FART!

Me: EW! The farts are out with a vengeance!

May: (GAGS) GEEZ!

Heatwave: That's Horsea's Akumatized form?!

Maria: It sure is!

Demyx: Geez, I don't blame her for it.

Vulture: Look what happened to Grace!

Nico: I know!

Toiletnator: (to Nico) We heard you fought good old Father.

Nico: We sure did and it was infernal!

Dr. Viktor: (to Will) I hope you take care of that Mega Sylveon

Will: I will.

Maligore came out.

Me: Maligore for another round?

Maligore: Yep. It will be cool!

Nico: Awesome! (LOUD FART) OOPS Sorry!

Maligore: Nico, I hope you aim those farts at Horsea's Akumatized form

Nico: Oh I will. (LOUD FART) Sorry!

Vulture: What the heck did you eat mister!?

Nico: 20 bowls of chief Wiggum's chili!

Vulture: Uh oh!

Nico: Yeah. Lets get it on! (LOUD FART) Sorry!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Taranee, Solar Man, Fire Man, Flame Man, Heat Man, Torch Man, Blaze Heatnix, Flame Mammoth, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Krystal Flemmington, Lea, Shiho, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Zilius Zox and Red Lantern Ratchet VS Heat Wave, Bullfighting World, Bull (Shaun the Sheep), El Toro, Mean Bull (Looney Tunes), Toy Bull, Slapsie Maxie Rosenbull, El Toro (Looney Tunes), Evil Flame Man, Gnat, Hotstreak, Arachne, and Weevil Underwood - Nico's rescue was on Glaren and we battled a clone of Father

---

Heat Wave was first.

Heat Wave (to Taranee): Nico's rescue was on good old Glaren. He battled a clone of Father there

Taranee: Boy they sure did and it was REALLY INFERNAL! There was explosions blasting off everywhere and fire blasting all over! IT WAS A FIRESTORM!

Solar Man: No kidding there! WOW! We haven't seen battles this explosive in a long time!

Hiita: It was really epic!

Sunset Shimmer: Boy no kidding! It was really amazing.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That was really amazing to see!

Sunburn: Yeah and infernal!

Heat Wave: WOW! That is amazing! At least the evil bloodline of Father is gone for do it!

Taranee turned into Heatblast!

Taranee: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Heatwave, Firefly and Fire Elementor and they fired waves of fire and blasted them down.

---

Irma Lair, Yamato Man, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Dark Man, Magic Man, Pirate Man, Burner Man, Kin Tsuchi, Bud, Akira, Misao, Conductor, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Commander Mars and Commander Jupiter VS Demyx, Hikoboshi World, Heat Miser, Snow Miser, North Wind, Zeus (Fantasia), Vulcan (Fantasia), Harpies (Fantasia), Bell Org, Birdbrain, Yoshikage Kira, Animan, and Fusion IceDevimon - Us battling Another Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight who are the Gene-slammers of Defender of Nephthys, Moosemon and Subwhales as well as the Embodiment of the Genbu Dopant

---

Demyx was next.

Demyx (to Irma): Nico, Yuko Tani's team, Lord Pain's team, and the others did good battling Another Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight. They are the Gene-slammers of Defender of Nephthys, Moosemon and Subwhales as well as the Embodiment of the Genbu Dopant

Irma Lair: Yeah that is amazing! It was cool.

Yamato Man: I agree there too.

Kin: We were amazed about that. The Defender of Nephthys Gene-slammer is Alinta Nephthys and she is a powerful warrior that's after the Wet Bandits.

Demyx: How come?

Kin: They stole $500,000,000 from the cult.

Rarity: That was a lot of money they took from them darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Well now that they are humiliation fodder it will be good for her to vent on them. Also the Moosemon gene-slammer is a friend of Nico's from Alaska and she built an amazing hotel and sanctuary for all the creatures of Alaska and everyone so man and beast can live together.

Demyx: Wow! That is something Fluttershy would be proud of!

Sweetie Belle: I said the exact same thing! And we met a Subwhale Gene-slammer.

Demyx: Are you serious!? Now there's gene-slammers of the Foodimals of Swallow Falls!? That is incredible!

Sweetie Belle: No kidding! Her name is Gianna Submarine and she's a famous Submarine Sandwich chef.

Bell Org: Boy that is cool! I'm hungry for that.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah me too! Also the Embodiment of the Genbu Dopant was Gahlia Genbu and she was from Ireland and is known as the Avatar of Genbu the Black Tortoise of the North. She is a master of Nature.

Demyx: WOW! That makes 2 Dopants of the 4 Beasts of Chinese Constellations! How awesome! I'm glad you guys met her.

Gill Grunt: I am too!

Demyx: That is so cool! Lets do it!

Irma turned into Ultimate Water Hazard!

Irma: ULTIMATE WATER HAZARD!

She used the core medals for Demyx, Evil Luxord and Evil Tsunami Man and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

Hay Lin, Gyro Man, Wind Man, Air Man, Dust Man, Tornado Man, Wing Man, Storm Eagle, Kurano Kiriha, Evelyn Hatfield, Wally & Gus, Shimmer, Trup'Tika, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Agony and Calypso VS Vulture, Noon World, Rattlesnake Jake, Universe 666 Tortoise John, Shredder 1987, Teriyaki Triads, Reuben, Truffles, Evil Aero Man (Mega Man), Haggis MacHaggis, Baboon, Corvus Canosus, and Anguis Masculus - Lincoln's rescue in Romania to battle Vârcolac

---

Vulture was next.

Vulture (to Hay Lin): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Romania to battle Vârcolac. How was it?

Hay Lin: It was really cool and awesome! And it was amazing.

Gyro Man: Yeah it sure was! They put up an amazing fight too.

Kurano: They sure did. It was cool!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome!

Scootaloo: I agree there too!

Whirlwind: I agree there too myself as well.

Vulture: Boy that is awesome! Lets do it!

Hay Lin turned into Terraspin!

Hay Lin: TERRASPIN!

She used the Core Medals for Vulture, Yost Vulture and Lego Vulture and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Cornelia, Bubble Man, Dive Man, Aqua Man, Water Man, Whirlpool Man, Wave Man, Splash Woman, Genkai, Carlota Santiago, Nicole

Hale, Juvia Lockser, Android 18, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Tso Lan and Juandissimo Magnifico VS Dai Gui, Dried Persimmon World, Daffy Duck, Yosemite Sam, Elmer Fudd, Taz, Barnyard Dawg, Henery Hawk, Mudslide, Mesmeralda, Broccoloid King, Jack-O-Lantern (Billy and Mandy), and Slipknot - Smolder, Eli and Chloe's third mission

---

Dai Gui the Demon Sorcerer of Earth was next.

Dai Gui (to Cornelia): Today was Smolder, Eli and Chloe's third mission. Who did they fight there?

Cornelia: They fought Gargorgon and he was a really dangerous one! He was responsible for turning Ultraman X into stone.

Bubble Man: He like Medusa minus the snakes. Also we met the gene-slammer of AncientVolcanomon the legendary Warrior of Earth.

Genkai: That was really cool to see.

Applejack: It sure was. Boy howdy Gargorgon put up a doozy of a fight.

Apple Bloom: Eli summoned King Ghidorah and Gargorgon was no match for that one.

Flashwing: Boy it was awesome!

Dai Gui: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Cornelia turned into Armadrillo!

Cornelia: ARMADRILLO!

She used the Core Medals for Dai Gui, Evil Ground Man and Evil Stone Man and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Will Vandom, Pump Man, Water Man, Wave Man, Aqua Man, Bubble Man, Whirlpool Man, Dive Man, Snowdrop, Sector V KND, Mandy, Sector Z KND, Katie - Numbuh 7, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Emerald and Ilana VS Dr. Viktor, Kashiwa Mochi World, Sushi World, Sushimi, Toro, Mochi, Oleander, Fugu, Frankenstein, Parent Teacher Organization Of Eradicating Youngsters, Mauler, Mewberty Star, and Pixie Empress - Nico has REALLY NASTY GAS!

---

Dr. Viktor was next.

Dr. Viktor (to Will): Nico has REALLY NASTY GAS! WHY IS THAT?!

Will Vandom: Nico ate 20 bowls of Chief Wiggum's chili after we got back from the ambassador mission and man he has had NASTY GAS since then!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: (Offscreen) PARDON ME!

Will: See?

Dr. Viktor: Boy no kidding! Nico is gonna have a nasty Diarrhea attack when you guys get home!

Pump Man: Boy no kidding there! Geez Nico really had to learn a nasty lesson the hard way there.

Snowdrop: He sure is!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: (Offscreen) SORRY!

Snowdrop: GEEZ! Once this race is done we need to get Nico to the toilet pronto!

Twilight Sparkle: YOU'RE TELLING ME! My nose and eyes are burning!

Starshine Sparkle: Good god! Mine too!

Spyro: No kidding!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: (Offscreen) EXCUSE ME!

Dr. Viktor: Boy I can see why! Lets do it!

Will turned into Frankenstrike!

Will: FRANKENSTRIKE!

She used the core medals for Dr. Viktor, Evil Elec Man and Evil Spark Man and they fired waves of purple lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Layla, Burst Man, Bomb Man, Blast Man, Dust Man, Atomic Woman, Pirate Man, Stone Man, Lucy Mann, AncientMermaidmon, Ranamon, Mermaimon, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Venusmon, and Team Rocket VS The Toiletnator, Sundial World, Pyros, Hydros, Stratos, Lythos, Cyclops, Hades, Pooperman, Leprechaun (TTG), Another Faiz, Syren (Miraculous Ladybug), and Maria Witchblade - NICO HAS BEEN FARTING NONSTOP SINCE AFTER THE AMBASSADOR MISSION

---

Toiletnator was next.

Toiletnator (to Layla): NICO HAS BEEN FARTING NONSTOP SINCE AFTER THE AMBASSADOR MISSION! There probably is a toilet joke from me to go with this!

Layla: There is. A toilet the exact same size as yours, but with a joke hole that's just for farts. (RIMSHOT)

THEY LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Toiletnator: (LAUGHS) OH THAT WAS A GOOD ONE!

Syren: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Burst Man: (LAUGHS) OH THAT WAS FUNNY! GOOD ONE!

Lucy Mann: (LAUGHS) YEAH! That was great!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico: (Offscreen) Pardon me!

Pinkie Pie: (LAUGHS) YEAH! That was really funny!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) That was fun.

Featherweight: Yeah no kidding there.

Sprocket: Yeah it sure was.

Toiletnator: And it was exactly the joke I was thinking of. Lets do it!

Layla turned into Overflow!

Layla: OVERFLOW!

She used the Core Medals for Toiletnator, Evil Stickybeard and Pooperman and they fired waves of water, metal, gears and energy and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Bloom, Magma Dragoon, Fire Man, Flame Man, Heat Man, Burner Man, Solar Man, Torch Man, Tigra, Simba, Kovu, Timon & Pumbaa, Nala, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Chef Pepperjack and Dreamcatcher VS Brain Freezer, Boxing World, Balrog, M-Bison, Vega, Sagat, Akuma, Juri Han, Superfriends Captain Cold, Monster Arm, Hungry Larry, Quint, and Pie King - Encephalonus IV next and it's stormy and scary.

---

Brain Freezer was next.

Brain Freezer (to Bloom): Encephalonus IV is next. It's stormy and scary.

Bloom: No kidding there. It really is a scary place. But Brainstorm's home planet is amazing. Also this was where we battled Darkstar and Aparoid Pigma the first tiem.

Magma Dragoon: Yeah that was scary.

Tigra: It sure was cool though.

Starlight Glimmer: I agree there. It was scary to hear about that the first time.

Cozy Glow: No kidding. But that was cool.

Hex: It sure was.

Brain Freezer: I remember hearing about that from Dark. That was really cool! Lets do it!

Bloom turned into Ultimate Heatblast!

Bloom: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Brain Freezer, Evil Ice Man and Evil Flame Man and they fired waves of fire, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, stars, lightning and magic and smashed them down down.

---

Flora, Oil Man, Dust Man, Ring Man, Jewel Man, Crystal Man, Stone Man, Jet Man, Yuki Yuna, Irina Verokkova, Coconut Cream, Sailor Glaren, Aurora Gettysburg, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Thunder and Lightning VS Man Boy, Mushroom World, Bowser, Bowser Jr., Bowsette, King Boo, Kamek, Marchin Milt, Country Boy, Klepto the Crab, Mxyzptlk, Universe 666 Mean Twilight Sparkle, and Dooku - Brainstorm's home planet is really scary

---

Man Boy was next

Man Boy (to Flora): Brainstorm's home planet is really scary. Hard to believe it's home to one of Ben's smartest aliens

Flora: It sure is a scary place. But the lightning here is amazinf.

Oil Man: Boy no kidding.

Yuki Yuna: I agree there too.

Fluttershy: It sure is amazing here.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja ja. No kidding.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Man Boy: Boy it sure is amazing. Lets do it!

Flora turned into Swampfire!

Flora: SWAMPFIRE!

She used the Core Medals for Man Boy, Bane and Evil Guts Man and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Musa, Magma Man, Solar Man, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Heat Man, Burner Man, Erina, Touma, Umika, Noel, Levi Weston, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Starlight Glimmer and Thorax VS Diabolico, Vacances World, Wiggler, King Boo (Super Mario Sunshine), Gooper Blooper, Shadow Mario, Petey Piranha, Mecha Bowser, Evil Cloud Man, Mr. Kittles, Mustache Girl, Phantom (Real Ghostbusters), and Ganda - HORSEA HAS AN AKUMA FORM!?

---

Diabolico was next.

Diabolico (to Musa): HORSEA HAS AN AKUMA FORM!? I didn't see that coming!

Musa: Boy me neither! But this one is really cool! It looks so much like the Loch Ness Monster and is really amazing.

Magma Man: Boy no kidding! If Gabriel akumatized Horsea she would look so much like the legendary Loch Ness Monster! Her name is Maelstrom Seahorse and she has all the powers of the sea and the storms.

Erina: Which is really scary and cool.

Princess Luna: Yeah and her power is awesome too.

Moondust: I'll say! It sure is awesome.

Snowdrop: She was made because of Maria being bullied by a bunch of rapists.

Gari: Yeah no kidding!

Blackout: And she has a nasty appetite for destruction!

Diabolico: If there's one thing we hate above all others it's rape! Lets do it!

Musa turned into a predator called PLESIODRAKE!

Musa: PLESIODRAKE!

She used the Core Medals from Diabolico, Jinxer and Vypra and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tecna, Search Man, Commando Man, Junk Man, Blade Man, Sword Man, Knight Man, Dust Man, Merida, Nadine Tyrannus, 2018 Dark Phoenix, Helena Helios, Sophia Kitka, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Chompy Mage and Cynder VS Riddler, Stacey, Evil Titanium Ranger, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Mutant Rangers, Evil Green Rangers, Psycho Rangers, Lord Drakkon, Yzma, Homer Clones, Buccarat, Thraxx, and Magmar (Secret of Evermore) - Maelstrom Seahorse is amazing!

---

Riddler was next.

Riddler (to Tecna): Maelstrom Seahorse is amazing! But riddle me this: How is the real Horsea taking it?

Tecna: (British Accent) She is actually amazed that she now has a hypothetical Akuma form.

Search Man: We've been really amazed seeing so many Akuma's so far.

Merida: (Scottish Accent) Aye they are really amazing now.

Princess Celestia: I can't begin to imagine what the Akuma forms of Poromon and the rest of the Mascots are like.

King Solar: Yeah that would be really scary to see.

Solar Eclipsa: Yeah no kidding.

Amber Morning: I can't even imagine what they would be like.

Spotlight: Boy me too.

Riddler: That would be something. Lets do it!

Tecna turned into Surge!

Tecna: SURGE!

She used the Core Medals for Riddler, Eel and Evil Metal Man and they fired waves of lightning and light and smashed them down.

---

Turbo Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Laney, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Maligore

Maligore was next.

Maligore: Boy Nico you have REALLY NASTY gas.

Nico: I know. (LOUD NASTY FART!) Sorry.

May: (GAGS) Nico is gonna smog us to death if he doesn't get to the bathroom!

Maligore: Lets get this over with before he poisons you.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Maelstrom Seahorse, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that vengeful Akuma.

Nico: Wow. (STOMACH GRUMBES) Uh oh!

LOUD NASTY MASSIVE FART!

Maligore then coughed and gagged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

HE EXPLODED!

Nico: (COUGHING) Oh man! Oops!

T.J.: That was funny! Nico's fart killed him!

Troy: You can call that a Super Mega Win!

THEY LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: Yeah! Like Megatron would say, (Imitating Beast Wars Megatron) This is certainly the most humiliating defeat of my entire career. Yesss.

THEY LAUGHED MORE

We regrouped.

Noah: Sorry, Horsea.

Tsukasa: You'll thank us for this later.

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turnedinto the blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of them

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the rangers from Lost Galaxy to Dino Thunder!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) RABBID OPERA 6!

She summoned Phantom of the Bwahpera, Tankor, Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Predacon Rhinox, and Mirage (Vehicon)!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at Maelstrom Seahorse and blasted her all over the place.

Megatron, Optimus, Three Stooges and Power Pack used the Autobot, Decepticon and Earth Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Megatron's Fusion Cannon and the Three Stooges and Power Pack's powers 100-fold, and Turned Optimus Prime's left arm cannon into a powerful Super Cannon.

Aligned Megatron and Three Stooges: FUSION COMEDY BLAST!

Optimus Prime and The Power Pack: POWER AUTO BLAST!

Kairi of the Light Key and Dr. Light: LIGHT KEY SHOT!

Squirrel Girl of the Nuts and Whiteout: SQUIRREL LIGHT BLAST!

Sabrina Mason of the Force and Dark Laser: LASER FORCE BLAST!

Sora of the Light Key and Robo Blaze: BLAZE LIGHT BLAST!

Akiza of the Black Rose and Robo Roxy: FLOWER ROSE BLAST!

Aqua of the Water and Skulker: GHOST WATER BLAST!

Maggie of Darkness and Atomic Skull: ATOMIC DARK BLAST!

Ariel of Atlantica and Ghost: MERMAID GHOST STORM!

Sakura Haruno of The Leaf and Steam Smythe: TECHNO FLOWER BURST!

Syd Chang of Nature and the U-Foes: NATURE CHEMICAL BLAST!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY

They fired waves of energy and elements!

Rainbow Dash, Brainstorm, Lola, Lisa and Lincoln: RAINBOW THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Let's take care of Maelstrom Seahorse before any more leftover rapists come after us. CRAB ELEMENT STYLE: BLUE CRAB!

Mai Shiranui: CRAB FIRE STYLE: DUNGENESS CRAB!

Yuna Kamihara: CRAB WATER STYLE: HERMIT CRAB!

Julie Makimoto: CRAB EARTH STYLE: SNOW CRAB!

Chie Satonaka: CRAB WIND STYLE: GHOST CRAB!

Shizuka Marikawa: CRAB LIGHTNING STYLE: FIDDLER CRAB!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that took on the forms of crabs and they slammed into Maelstrom Seahorse and exploded.

Lincoln and his harem: CRAB FINAL SMASH: CRAB MANIA!

Lincoln and his harem summoned various crabs to attack Maelstrom Seahorse, and they smashed into her and exploded and knocked her down.

Rapist: GET THEM!

Suddenly, we saw many rapists come out and came after us!

Mr. Jinks: (Glaring at the rapists) Your hearts are stained with darkness, and there can be no forgiveness. Look into my eyes, your souls are stained by the blood of the innocent. Feel their pain.

Mr. Jinks fired a wave of fire and hellfire which hit the rapists and their crimes were turned all against them as their souls were burned and they found themselves trapped in Hell forever.

Nico: Whoa.

Me: Nice.

Lincoln then sent Maelstrom Seahorse into a portal that led to The Masters of Evil.

Maria: Okay, now that was crazy. We faced off against an Akuma of one of our Mascots.

Lori: Who's to literally say there's another waiting for us in the next race?

We resumed the race!

Billy Natson: And here comes the winners of the race! IT'S RAINBOW DASH, SCOOTALOO AND LYNN!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR THEM!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: WOOHOO!

Qin: YEAH!

Lincoln: WAY TO GO! And You're gonna wish you hadn't said that, Lori. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man.

?: I will enjoy killing every last one of you!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around

Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large aqua blue orbs orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, the nine large pink orbs orbiting around Rita's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from bullets that came from nowhere.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man, Gotham's immortal supervillain.

Lincoln: Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man.

Dawn Branco: Gotham City's immortal supervillain, now, you will answer for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Dawn Branco's yellow eyes turned neon yellow and she was surrounded by a yellow energy aura with stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man, she left yellow energy, stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dawn Branco: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Regelmann, you've caused more than your fair share of crimes and chaos in Gotham for far too long, you have a lot to answer for, and I'll make sure you pay for your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Dawn Branco was surrounded by a massive vortex of yellow energy with stars, light, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Dawn is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting bruised more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Dawn Branco emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dawn Branco grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large golden yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long golden yellow hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a yellow energy aura with stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a light fairy with a sun in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with yellow iris, she has on fairy earrings with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a light fairy with yellow gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her yellow fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and yellow gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Dawn Branco has on a sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt, yellow knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a light fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a yellow gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dawn Branco felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive yellow and black butterfly wings with yellow tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized yellow and black butterfly wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive yellow and black butterfly wings with yellow tips and she also now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Dawn Branco has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large yellow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Dawn Branco's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of yellow energy, stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dawn Branco's Cosmic Eternal Solar Fury Magic Light Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Solar Fury Magic Light Fairy Queen Phoenix God

Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded yellow gems and light fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged golden yellow blade, large yellow phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large yellow gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large yellow phoenix heads with neon yellow gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large yellow phoenix heads is a large yellow phoenix head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the pommel, Dawn Branco has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large yellow gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with yellow gems for eyes and yellow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with suns in between the kanji below the light fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Dawn Branco, Queen of The Light Fairies of Daybreak Cove, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Light and Light Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Balloon Bot, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Light, Light Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Light Fairies"

ドーン・ブランコ、デイブレイク・コーブの光の妖精の女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯の軽蔑者、ランドール・ウィリアムズ、光と光の魔法のマスター、強力な善の力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛情深い守護天使であり、リンカーンの将来の妻であるラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてバルーンボットの大敵であるダーク・ルアン、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱した、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして光の達人、光の魔法、妖精、フェニックス、天使、光の妖精

Dawn Branco has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-LIGHT FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR FURY MAGIC LIGHT FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR FURY MAGIC LIGHT FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SOLAR FURY MAGIC LIGHT FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dawn Branco's Super Angel-Light Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Death Man saw it, he fired bullets at her to kill her, but Dawn Branco fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Death Man and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but he survived the impact.

Me: No way, did Dawn just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Death Man apart and make him pay for everything.

Dawn Branco: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Fury Magic Light Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Fury Magic Light Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Dawn Branco.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf

Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Regelmann, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes.

Lincoln, Dawn Branco, and I went after Larry Regelmann A.K.A. Lord Death Man, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Death Man, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Dawn Branco also did the same by firing yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Dawn Branco, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Death Man even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Lord Death Man in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Lord Death Man into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated Lord Death Man's Immortality, Regenerative Healing Factor, Meditation, Expert tactician skills, leadership skills, Expert Martial Artist skills Expert Marksman skills, and High pain tolerance.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Lord Death Man was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Lord Death Man to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Dawn Branco, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Dawn Branco's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive yellow and black butterfly wings and medium sized yellow and black butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Dawn Branco: Your immortal life of crime ends here. Thanks for helping me take down Larry Regelmann, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dawn.

Me: My pleasure, Dawn.

Suddenly, Dawn Branco wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Electra Tempest's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and light shining down on them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Dawn Branco sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and light and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Dawn Branco and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that immortal supervillain a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Marlene Lucibello, Goddess of The Light Type Pokemon and Avatar of the Elemental HEROES of Light.

WE GASPED!

Selene Arcangela: Oh man, I knew you'd pick her, and you guys are going to be impressed by her, Marlene Lucibello is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of light and light magic, and she also has white angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Photokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of light and she also has the ability to summon angels. She's also the strongest Light Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Kanto Region near a church where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble.

May: I remember her all too well and we heard the tale about her during our travels there. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would strike them down as the only thing they'll hear is the sound of church bells ringing: to them, that's the sound of judgement.

Nico: Wow.

Me: That's someone no one would ever want to mess with.

Selene Emperyous: And she also has the Light Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated a Rare

Hunter by the name of Michael Blackthorn, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with looking into the past duels he'd won through Yami Marik's deceit, he exposed Michael Blackthorn as one of the Rare Hunters, and as a result, he was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments.

Michelle Emperyous: But, he tried to get revenge on them by trying to shoot them with a gun, but Arpina Apollonia and her friends took him down and they banished him to The Shadow Realm.

Me: Now, that I remember all too well, and that exposed Yami Marik to us that day years ago long before our battle with The Demon Sorcerers.

Arpina Apollonia: He deserved it. She trained Lincoln really hard in using the powers of light and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a light greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Luan with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Marlene so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Luan hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for two months.

Nico: Yikes!

Me: Messing with someone like Marlene is a huge mistake, no one wants to mess with nor tangle with her.

The winners were given a crystal trophy shaped like the planet Encephalonus IV and it had lightning and Brainstorm on top of it.

Dai Gui: Congrats, you 3.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks, guys!

Nico: Way to go RD!

Twilight Sparkle: You three did great Rainbow Dash.

Rainbow Dash: Thanks.

Brain Freezer: And we took down Horsea's Akumatized form.

Me: That is true.

Man Boy: Even though her motives were understandable.

Me: Yeah.

Diabolico: I just hope Horsea herself isn't traumatized.

Horsea: Nah. I thought it was cool!

Maria: Good.

Riddler: Riddle me this: Where do we celebrate?

Nico: Lets head back home for that. Great job everyone!

Rainbow Dash: (To the viewers) What a fun race guys!

Me: Yep.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table and had a great meal. But after that NICO WENT TO THE BATHROOM!

Nico runs into the bathroom. We hear him groan, then the toilet flushes, then he comes out.

Nico: Phew! I wouldn't go in there for a couple days. Or weeks.

Nico's toilet comes out of his bathroom groaning.

Nico's toilet: Please, please, somebody put me out of my misery! [toilet jumps into my hands, coughing] Have mercy on my soul… ! [toilet dies]

Me: There goes another toilet!

Nico: Sorry.

We later enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another chapter done.

Encephalonus IV was a cool planet! I remember seeing it in Vilgax Attacks and it was awesome.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kazuma, Borealis Wolffang, Dahlia Dracula, Abigail Ancient Kaze, Serra Seahorse and Renee Ramen As well as Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull and we're going to the world of The Land Before Time and we're going to find The Stone of Cold Fire and we're going to see it to believe it as well as bring it back to the estate. Also we're going to battle a clone of Dr. Wily and we're going to make sure he pays for his crimes. Girl Jordan and the Wingfeather Siblings are going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull who are the gene-slammers of Desciple of Nephthys, Meatballrus, and Stegomon and the Embodiment of the Botanical Gardens Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Dark Mantis and her name is Akino Mantis.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Raven Mordecai, Queen of The Dark Fairies, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Dagon, a supporting antagonist in the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone, and we're going to battle Rust Tyranno, but Rust Tyranno's not going to be alone: we're also going to face and take down Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan, and Huckleberry Hound's going to transform and we're going to send those three to The Masters of Evil, and we're going to meet Marlene Lucibello, Goddess of The Light Type Pokemon and Avatar of the Elemental HEROES of Light, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of light and light magic, and she also has white angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Photokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of light and she also has the ability to summon angels. She's also the strongest Light Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Kanto Region near a church where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would strike them down as the only thing they'll hear is the sound of church bells ringing: to them, that's the sound of judgement, and she also has the Light Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated a Rare Hunter by the name of Michael Blackthorn, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with looking into the past duels he'd won through Yami Marik's deceit, he exposed Michael Blackthorn as one of the Rare Hunters, and as a result, he was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments. But, he tried to get revenge on them by trying to shoot them with a gun, but Arpina Apollonia and her friends took him down and they banished him to The Shadow Realm. She trained Lincoln really hard in using the powers of light and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a light greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Luan with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Marlene so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Luan hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for two months.

The next race is on Jetray's home planet Aeropela and we're going to battle Tentacool's Akuma form named Carnagejelly!

See you all next time.

# RACE AROUND AEROPELA

This is a race around Jetray's home planet Aeropela

---

Walking through the Great Valley in the Land Before Time was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Kazuma, Borealis Wolffang, Dahlia Dracula, Abigail Ancient Kaze, Serra Seahorse and Renee Ramen As well as Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Aylene C.: Boy it feels great to be back in the Great Valley.

Xenia: It sure is looking good.

Camie: I'll say!

Varie: The Great Valley is just as amazing as ever.

Me: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Me: I always like coming to the Great Valley. It's so fun.

Nico: I'll say.

Kazuma: I agree.

Nico: Kazuma, I want to thank you, Piledriver, and your teams for coming

Kazuma: No problem. This will be awesome and fun.

Camie: It sure will be.

Nico: Borealis, what do you like to do in your free time?

Borealis: I like raising wolves in my wolf sanctuary. It's so fun.

Me: It sure is. Wolf Sanctuaries are awesome and fun.

Lola: I agree.

Camie: Me too.

Qin: I love wolves. They are so beautiful.

Tsuyu: They sure are.

Borealis Wolffang: I agree too. It's such a great thing.

Nico: What's your opinion on Werewolves?

Borealis: They are just like wolves like me and my pack. And they are awesome.

Camie: They sure are.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yep. Man Yesterday's race was so cool!

Laney: It sure was!

Rainbow Dash: Boy it was awesome!

Me: And Nico what did we learn yesterday?

Nico: Don't go overboard on chili?

Me: Yep. Just like you told me.

Qin: Yep.

WE LAUGHED!

Me: Yeah. But seriously don't go overboard on chili.

Nico: I know but I couldn't help it. I am a Saiyan and you know how much my race eats.

Me: True. But next time don't eat that much chili.

Nico: Okay.

May: There was a lot of lightning in that race

Nico: No kidding!

Me: But it was an amazing race.

Maria: But it was cool seeing the Akuma of Horsea.

Me: No kidding! She looked so much like the Loch Ness Monster.

Lola: That was cool!

Qin: It sure was.

Nico: Is Horsea okay from all that?

Maria: She's fine. But she was really in awe and loved the Akuma form she saw.

Me: Good.

Nico: That is cool.

Me: Yep.

Nico: I was worried she was traumatized.

Me: Me too.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Same here.

Nico: But at least she's okay.

Maria: Yeah.

We walked around.

Nico: Boy the Great Valley is awesome.

Me: Yep. There's our quarry.

I pointed to Threehorn Peak.

Nico: Whoa so that's Threehorn Peak. And you weren't kidding when you said it looked like the head of a Triceratops.

Fu: There was no doubt. But that was where the Stone of Cold Fire landed. Right on top of it.

Nico: And we're going to get it.

Me: Yep. Follow me guys.

Nico: Okay you lead the way.

We flew to Threehorn Peak.

We were flying towards it.

Nico: Wow! It looks really awesome.

Eli: It sure does.

Aylene C.: I know. And this will be cool.

Me: Yep.

We landed on top of Threehorn Peak.

Me: Okay here we are. And there's the landing groove in the mountain.

Nico: Wow it really carved into it.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: What does it look like?

Me: Well it looks like a big blue rock.

Aylene's Time Stone then was glowing.

Aylene C.: And it's made of the same material as my time stone.

Me: Lets go.

We followed the trench.

Then we saw it.

Me: That's it right there.

We saw THE STONE OF COLD FIRE! It was a big blue rock as a sofa.

Nico: WOW! So that's the Stone of Cold Fire.

Qin: Incredible!

May: Amazing!

We saw blue fire radiating from it!

Me: Wow! Blue Fire.

Nico: That is amazing!

Nicole: I've never seen anything like it.

Nico: Who gets it?

Aylene C.: I will get it. Me and Littlefoot saw it. So I will get it.

Me: Okay.

Aylene went up to it and touched it and then she was enveloped in an aura of blue fire and it didn't burn her and The Time Stone then started glowing even brighter. Almost too bright too look at. The fire felt cold When the fire was gone, Aylene turned back to the others.

Me: What happened Aylene?

Nico: Is the stone really magic?

Aylene C.: Yeah it is! In fact, many Stones Of Cold Fire exist in the all over. The Rainbow Faces believe that humans and dinosaur can get along. So they broke apart most of The Stones Of Cold Fire and painted the parts in different colors. They they used the last remaining stone to power them and only let certent humans such as myself use the small stones.

WE GASPED!

Me: WOW!

Nico: That's incredible!

Lincoln: That is amazing!

Maria: Good to know.

Aylene C.: That is amazing to know.

Me: That is incredible.

Then the stone glowed and then Aylene's Sword glowed and it bursted into blue flames and then the stone merged with it and Aylene got a new sword! It was called THE SWORD OF COLD FLAMES!

Nico: WHOA!

Camie: That sword is cool!

Aylene C.: Wow!

Nico: Didn't see that coming!

But then we all were ENVELOPED IN BLUE FIRE AURAS and then we got the powers of Cold Fire.

Me: WHOA! Now we all have the powers of Cold Fire too.

Nico: Cool!

Aylene C.: Wow! This is amazing!

Camie: Yeah!

Himiko: Wow! I wonder what this power can do?

Me: We'll find out soon.

Nico: We sure will

We went back to the Great Valley and told everyone all about the

Stone being magical and more.

Sona: Oh my goodness!

Ducky's mom: That is amazing! You all were right!

Cera's dad: That is amazing. I guess I was wrong about the Rainbow Faces.

Me: It's complicated.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of Dr. Wily is here in The Great Valley, and he's back from the dead to get revenge on us for killing him numerous times.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT?! Oh, what a sore loser!

Nico: Honestly, that bastard's got some nerve! Wait, do we know who it was that did the dirty deed?

Lincoln: Let's find out.

Lincoln unholstered his unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and he drew a rune on the ground. Then, the rune glowed and fired a beam of light which hits the Dr. Wily clone and it forms into an orb of light which travelled back to us, and then, we saw who it was that made that clone: it was Dr. Wily, the real one! He created that clone of himself as a contingency plan in case he was finally taken down!

Eli: I can't believe it!

Lincoln: Natalie's so going to be pissed when she finds out about this!

Suddenly, Natalie Wily appeared, and she was mega pissed!

Me and Nico: Too late.

Anna Anyanova: Uh oh.

Natalie Wily: That bastard, who does he think he is?! I'm gonna… !

Girl Jordan: No, Natalie, leave him to me, Leeli, and her brothers, Janner and Tink, we'll deal with him.

Me: Oh, this is going to be good.

Nico: If Girl Jordan, Leeli, and Lincoln sing Yurgen's Tune, it'll end with that clone of Dr. Wily dying horribly.

Lincoln: Just like what we did to Carnage.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: I literally can't believe that a clone of Dr. Wily is here. He just doesn't know when to give up.

Me: No kidding!

Camie: Who is Dr. Wily?

Me: He's a mad scientist and is Mega Man's Archnemesis. For years he has been trying to take over the world by using robots of his own making as weapons of power.

Ring Man: That's right and he was responsible for making many of us.

Me: Yep.

I went over his history.

---

Doctor Wily, better known as simply Dr. Wily or Wily, is the main antagonist of the Mega Man franchise, serving as the main antagonist of the classic series and the overarching antagonist of all subsequent series.

He is an obsessively ruthless scientist, the arch-nemesis of Mega Man and also the former college friend turned arch rival of Dr. Light, who strives to conquer the world and to one up his competition. In almost all of his appearances, he does this through enlisting an army of Robot Masters to assist with his plans, which are always foiled by Mega Man.

He was voiced by Scott McNeil in the Ruby Spears Mega Man cartoon, Dean Galloway in Mega Man: Powered Up (who also voiced Chill Penguin in Mega Man: Maverick Hunter X), and Keith Silverstein in Mega Man 11. The latter also voiced Hawk Moth from Miraculous: Tales of Ladybug and Cat Noir and HUNK from the Resident Evil series.

Dr. Albert W. Wily was always an extremely intelligent and knowledgeable person. He was a classmate of Dr. Thomas Light, and both of them graduated together, receiving their PhD almost simultaneously. The two were responsible for many great advancements in the field of robotics, but it was Dr. Light who always seemed to win the accolades. Dr. Light won the LIT Manual Design contest four years in a row, the World Engineer First Prize, and even won a Nobel Prize for Physics (Wily was nominated, but did not win). Though the two doctors worked closely together, they eventually broke up due to conflicting views. Wily developed a prototype for what he called the Double Gear system, which could push robots beyond their capabilities, but his research was shut down by a committee, with Light siding with them due to believing Wily's research was too dangerous. Wily abandons his research and disappears into his own self-imposed exile, not being heard from again for quite a while.

Years later in 20XX A.D. while Wily was gone, Dr. Light succeeded in completing designs for an independent humanoid robot, albeit one designed specifically for combat applications-Proto Man. However, after a violent and destructive defect was discovered in Proto Man's power core, he disappeared, and was found, broken-down, years later by the exiled Dr. Wily. He repaired Proto Man, and exchanged his solar power reactor for a nuclear one, knowing that this only provided a temporary fix. From here on out, Wily began formulating his plans for world domination as revenge against those who shunned him, while Dr. Light continued designing other robots for various purposes. When the day finally came and Wily declared his revolt, he stole six of Dr. Light's robots (eight in Mega Man Powered Up), reprogrammed them, and turned them on the world.

Rock, a household robot built by Dr. Light, volunteered to be converted into a fighting robot, and thus Mega Man was born. Mega Man set out and stopped Wily's evil plans. Wily escaped Mega Man's clutches, and lived to strike again and again with more advanced Robot Masters he designed himself. Mega Man stopped his plans time and time again, even when Wily framed others for his schemes, like Dr. Cossack and even Proto Man himself.

In the first game in the series, Wily uses the stolen robots from Dr. Light to take on the world, but is challenged by Mega Man. He is fought at his fortress, where he uses his Wily Machine to fight in two phases. In the first part, he will just drop random shots. In the second part, he will use spiraling shots. after being defeated, Wily ask Mega Man for forgiveness.

In the PSP remake, Wily's role is much of the same as in the original game, although, in the intro sequence, Dr. Wily is shown stealing Dr. Light's Robot Masters after announcing his plans for world domination (the actual speech implying that he merely decided to take over the world on a whim). He also mocks Light by saying that all his creations were junk after they are defeated and invites Mega Man (or the other playable characters) to challenge him at Wily Castle. Following his defeat he begs for mercy and promises to change his ways, although whether these claims are held up or not is not shown.

After some time, Dr. Wily returns once more, this time using his own Robot Masters called the Wily Numbers Series to take on the world, and once again being challenged by Mega Man. The fight once again is divided into two phases. In the first, he attacks using shots that go down then up in an arc. His weakness is the Atomic Fire. In the second phase, he attacks using bouncing shots. This phase is weak against the Air Shooter. After the Wily Machine is destroyed, Wily retreats to the back of his fortress, where he transforms into an alien robot. His only weakness is the Bubble Lead. As Mega Man defeats the alien form, the room's lights are turned on, and is revealed that the alien was just an hologram controlled by Wily. Once again defeated, Wily begs for forgiveness.

Wily pretends to be reformed, and joins Dr. Light in the construction of Gamma, a titanic peace-keeping robot. While they work on it, they also work on new Robot Masters and the Doc Robots. However, they all turn berserk for some reason, fleeing with some of Gamma's parts. Mega Man is sent to fight them and retrieve the parts, but after the fight is over, Wily runs away with Gamma planning to use it to conquer the world.

Mega Man follows him to his fortress and fights his new Wily Machine. The machine has two phases, the first being weak to the Spark Shock and the second to the Hard Knuckle. After the machine is destroyed, Mega Man finds that the Wily controlling it was a fake, so goes deep into the fortress, where Wily is waiting for him, controlling Gamma to defeat Mega Man. The first form's weakness is the Shadow Blade, while the second is the Top Spin, which is very hard to hit. After being defeated, the fortress starts falling down, and both Mega Man and Wily are crushed under debris. Proto Man rescues Mega Man, but is unable to find Wily, who is then presumed deceased.

A Russian scientist called Dr. Cossack sends a message to Mega Man, challenging him to fight his Robot Masters to prove he was the best scientist in the world. Mega Man defeats his robots and challenges him in his Siberian fortress, but the fight is interrupted by Proto Man, who brings Cossack his daughter Kalinka, revealing that Wily had kidnapped her and forced Cossack to work for him. Mega Man follows Wily to his fortress again. His new Wily Machine now have a skull motif that would be followed by all subsequent games. the first phase's weakness is the Ring Boomerang, while the second is the Drill Bomb. As it is destroyed, Wily escapes in his Wily Capsule, which also would become the final boss for the subsequent games. It's weakness is the Pharaoh Shot. As he is defeated, Wily escapes through a secret door while his castle crumbles.

Proto Man apparently turns evil and unleashes an army of Robot Masters to take over the world, all the while he kidnaps Dr. Light, leaving his scarf behind. Mega Man, helped by Dr. Cossack, goes after Proto Man, but refuses to fight him. Just then, the real Proto Man appears and reveals the other was Dark Man, a fake created by Wily to frame Proto Man for his crimes. Mega Man defeats Dark Man and goes after Wily. Wily first fights using a giant press, then retreats after defeat. He now uses a new Wily Machine, that can be easily defeated with the Super Arrow. He again escapes in the Wily Capsule, whose weakness is Beat. Wily tries to escape, only to be followed by Mega Man, who also rescues Dr. Light. But then the castle begins to crumble, as the ceiling falls over them. Mega Man holds the ceiling, and Wily takes the opportunity to escape. Proto Man appears again and helps Mega Man and Light to escape.

In Wily Tower, a unlockable game from Mega Man: The Wily Wars, Wily creates the Genesis Unit; a team of robots comprised of Buster Rod G, Mega Water S and Hyper Storm H, challenging Mega Man to defeat his new robots in his new fortress. Mega Man defeats them and topples Wily's fortress, whilst Wily is chased into the sunset, escaping only by reaching his UFO.

At some unknown point between the second and sixth games, Wily creates the Mega Man Killers; Enker, Punk and Ballade, special robots specially designed to defeat Mega Man. He also creates Quint, who is apparently a future self of Mega Man whom Wily kidnapped and reprogrammed. Each of them is fought in one game. Mega Man defeats the all, even being saved by Ballade at the end of the fourth game.

Mega Man is challenged by a robot called Terra, but is defeated. Soon, Terra reveals himself as the leader of the Stardroids, alien robots seeking to conquer earth. Dr. Light gives Mega Man new upgrades, allowing him to defeat them. Once he defeats Terra, Dr. Wily reveals himself, having created the Stardroids after a real alien robot called Sunstar. Wily activates Sunstar, who promptly attacks him, forcing him to retreat, and fights Mega Man. Wily is last seen attempting to attack Mega Man but failing and running away.

Wily is unheard of for some time, when an eccentric billionaire known only as Mr. X promotes the first annual Robot Master

Tournament, with robots from all over the world. When the eight finalists are decided, Mr. X reprograms them to obey him and decides to take over the world, claiming he had been using Dr. Wily as a pawn the whole time. Mega Man takes the challenge and defeats the tournament robots, going after Mr. X. However, as Mega Man defeats him, he reveals that he was actually Dr. Wily in disguise, running away to his new castle. Mega Man fights his new Wily Machine, whose attacks involve jumping around and shooting. As the machine is destroyed, he continues the fight on the new Wily Capsule. All three forms are very weak to the Silver Tomahawk. Defeated once again, Mega Man captures Wily, who is finally imprisoned.

The world was once again at peace, as Dr. Wily was spending his days in a high security prison. However, Wily always thought his plans might end with him arrested, so he devised four robots who would awake and look for him in case he remained a long time absent from his lab. After six months, the robots awaken and start looking for their master. Mega Man rushes into the scene, only to watch while the robots free Wily, who runs away. Mega Man goes after him, but is confronted by a mysterious robot. After a brief fight, the robot identifies himself as Bass, saying that he and his partner Treble were protecting the city while Mega Man was out. Mega Man goes after the robots and defeats them, when Wily attacks a Robot Museum to steal Guts Man, also sending another four robots to attack the city. Mega Man goes after the robots and finds Bass again, who was apparently damaged, and tells him to go to Light's lab for repairs.

After the robots are defeated, Mega Man returns to the lab only to find it destroyed, as Bass had blown the entire place. Wily contacts them and taunts them, telling that Bass was actually his creation. Mega Man then goes after Wily on his new fortress, fighting Bass twice. He finally finds Wily, who attacks Mega Man on his new Wily Machine, which just jumps around and throws some small walker robots. As the machine is destroyed, Wily continues the battle on the Wily Capsule, this one being infamous as the hardest fight against Wily. As Mega Man defeats Wily once again, he decides to kill the mad doctor, but hesitates after Wily tells him that robots cannot harm humans. This gives Bass enough time to burst in and rescue

Wily. Mega Man then escapes the crumbling lab.

A meteor falls on Earth, and Dr. Light find some strange energy readings. Mega Man, who was fighting Bass, interrupts the battle and goes after the meteorite, who have fallen on a uncharted island. Once on the island, he finds Dr. Wily, who have been using that island as his base. He picked something from the meteorite, which he claims is more powerful than the island, and runs away. Mega Man then finds a strange robot on the crash site and contacts Dr. Light, who goes to pick the robot while Mega Man goes after Wily. Mega Man fights four of his robots, all which seemed to be powered up by a strange form of energy, which Mega Man collects and brings to Dr. Light. Suddenly, the mysterious robot wakes up and destroys the strange energy, running away after that. Mega Man goes after him and they have a brief fight, but the robot runs away again. Proto Man appears and tells Mega Man the robot is going after Wily's new fortress; the Wily Tower.

Mega Man goes after him as well, only to be attacked by a giant robot that protects Wily's fortress. The mysterious robot helps Mega Man and destroys the robot. He identify himself as Duo, telling Mega Man that he was created to destroy the Evil Energy, a strange form of energy that feeds on evil thoughts and multiplies itself. Wily had obtained this energy and was now using it to power up his robots, but his fortress was protected by some kind of barrier. Mega Man goes after Wily's new robots and destroys them, lifting the barrier on the fortress. Once there, he fights Bass once again and defeats him, but gets captured by Wily. Duo appears and saves Mega Man again, but ends up exhausted. Proto Man then appears as well, taking Duo away while Mega Man faces Wily.

His new Wily Machine can be easily defeated using the Water Balloon, while the Wily Capsule can be defeated with either the charged Buster or the Flash Bomb. Defeated once again, Wily asks for forgiveness, to which Mega Man replies that he's using the same old apology again. Suddenly, a portion of Evil Energy comes out of Wily's Capsule and attacks Mega Man, something Wily was never expecting, as the entire place crumbles. Duo finds Mega Man, but he has been badly hurt and was now infected with the Evil Energy. He removes the energy from Mega Man, when Proto Man appears.

Duo tells Proto Man to give Mega Man a message when he gets better. Mega Man is taken to Dr. Light's lab and is restored. Proto Man meets him, and gives him Duo's message.

After Bass previous defeats against Mega Man, Wily starts doubting Bass abilities, creating King in order to test him. However, King breaks free, deciding to create a country for the robots, stealing some of Wily's robot schematics and invading a robot museum, intending to create his own army of robots. Wily sends Bass, who reluctantly teams up with Mega Man to face King. Once King is defeated, Wily reveals his plans, brainwashing King to fight again. Bass is enraged, facing Wily by himself. Wily tells Bass his plans and shows him his plans to create King MK-II, but Proto Man invades his lab and destroys the plans.

Wily reconstruct various of his robots to take over the world. Mega Man teams up with Proto Man to fight Wily's forces, being joined by Bass, who wants Wily to "stop making junk robots", so he can defeat Mega Man by himself.

On the second game, Wily once again uses reconstructed robots, kidnapping Roll and stealing special parts. Mega Man, Proto Man and Bass once again go after him, this time with Duo's help as well. On Bass's ending, Wily tell him how he accidentally created the Bassnium, which he used to create Bass himself, and shows him the blueprints of a new robot he was creating, which he claimed would be much stronger than any robot, which Bass promptly mocks for it's girlie-looking appearance. The silhouette in the blueprints is obviously that of Zero from the X series, which confirms Wily was indeed his creator.

Some time have passed after Wily's last defeat at Mega Man's hands, and the world was at peace. It was not for long, however, as robots start going rampant. Surprisingly, these robots were all made by Dr. Light. Wily shows himself, claiming no responsibility on the attack and blaming Light, asking for donations to create new robots to fight Light's robots. Mega Man decides to fight the robots and discover what Wily is scheming, while Dr. Light was taken under arrest.

Upon defeating them, Mega Man recovers their memory chips, discovering that they were all created with an expiry date and were scheduled to be retired, so Wily simply convinced them to be reprogrammed by him. Wily invades the lab and steals the memory chip, retreating to his new fortress. His new Wily Machine has a dinosaur shape, and the only way to harm it is by deflecting the explosive eggs it spits. Upon losing half health, it starts moving around and shooting fire, it's weakness being the Concrete Shot. After being destroyed Wily continues the fight on his Wily Capsule, which is weak to the Plug Ball.

Upon defeat, Wily once again asks for forgiveness, so Mega Man shows him every single of his previous defeats. Wily tricks Mega Man into thinking Light was imprisoned on the next room, even though Proto Man warns him that was a trap. Mega Man is electrocuted upon inspecting the fake Dr. Light, which gives Wily time to escape while his fortress crumbles. Proto Man rescues Mega Man in time, and Light is freed from jail, as his innocence was now proven. Wily is last seen being chased by Concrete Man during the credits sequence.

A strange virus called "Roboenza" starts affecting robots everywhere, making them fall sick. One month after the virus outbreak, the infected robots turn violent and destructive, as they start rampaging. Roll falls sick, and shortly after Wily crash-lands near Dr. Light lab, being rescued by Mega Man. Wily claims that he has been developing an anti-virus, but his robots turned against him and stole his medicine-making machine, so he asks for help to recover the machine. Mega Man decides to go after the infected robots, being joined by Proto Man while Wily develops a prototype cure, which he gives to Roll.

After the medicine-making machine is retrieved, Wily runs away with it, revealing himself as the creator of the Roboenza and telling that any robot wanting the medicine should work for him. Mega Man falls sick too, but Roll, who had not used her vaccine, gives it to Mega Man, so he could go after Wily at his new fortress. Wily first fights on the Wily Machine, which now has a pirate motif. He attacks by shooting huge rockets from the mouth which can be used as platforms and shooting homing missiles. It is weak to the Solar Flare. Once the external shielding is destroyed, the machine's cockpit is revealed, so he starts attacking with lightning bolts, it's weakness being the Water Shield. As the machine is destroyed, Wily escapes on the Wily Capsule, retreating to his stratosphere base. The Wily Capsule can be easily defeated with the Chill Spike. Once he is defeated, Wily falls sick with a high fever, so Mega Man takes him to a hospital. Dr. Wily runs away from the hospital, but leaves behind a large quantity of medicine to cure the infected robots, presumably out of gratitude.

During a dream, Wily recalls his youth days with Light and his Double Gear research. He then decides to finish and perfect his old research, completing the Double Gear system and installing it on his own UFO. He crashes into Dr. Light's lab during a routine maintenance and steals eight of his robots, reprogramming them and installing the Double Gear onto them. Dr. Light, fearing Mega Man would have no chance at fighting the Double Gear-powered robots, picks up the Double Gear prototype which he had been keeping this whole time and finishes it, installing it on Mega Man.

Mega Man defeats the eight Robot masters and confronts Wily on his new fortress, first on his new gear-themed Wily Machine, first attacking by shooting missiles and attempting to ram the player, then using the gears to move the conveyor belt in the floor. As usual, you fight his Wily Capsule afterwards, which also got a gear motif, attacking by shooting various gears and moving fast around, taking advantage of the Double Gear system installed on it. Upon being defeated, Wily once again begs for forgiveness, though Mega Man isn't fooled. Angry, he proclaims Mega Man only defeated him thanks to his own Double Gear system, which if anything just proved his genius, but Dr. Light interrupts their conversation, claiming that Mega Man was now the result of both of their geniuses, but Wily adamantly refuses to believe that. Light then offers Wily a chance to atone for his evil ways and join him again, but the latter refuses and once again escapes while his fortress self-destructs.

In his last days, Wily dedicated himself to finish Zero, his masterpiece. When he first activates Zero he shows a violent behavior and unwillingness to follow orders, so Wily shuts him down and leaves him in stasis. Wily then creates the Zero Virus, intended to "purify" Zero's body, but not long after Wily dies of old age, unable to see his ultimate creation functional.

Before dying, Wily somehow uploaded his consciousness inside the virus (much in the same way Dr. Light became the hologram inside X's armor capsules). Wily often appears to Zero on his dreams, calling Zero "his son" and telling him to "go after him" (probably referring to X). Sigma, likely due to his long contact with the virus, was able to interact with Wily's consciousness inside the virus. Wily is notably implied to have helped Sigma throughout the majority of the series, including the Eurasia Colony incident, when he created Sigma's new body. It is also heavily implied that during the X-Hunters incident, Wily's consciousness inhabited the body of a Reploid by the name Serges, who temporarily mistook X for Mega Man and referred to Light by name (in the Japanese version only). Serges was destroyed by Mega Man X.

It is also all but said that the Reploid, Isoc was another host for Wily's consciousness. Isoc had knowledge of Zero only Wily had, showed delight and enjoyment over Zero being able to defeat High Max (whereas X could not at the time), and his body is last encountered as an empty shell, whilst Zero hears Wily's voice emanating near Isoc's discarded body. Isoc also shares Wily's Japanese voice actor and his official profile says his design was intentionally designed to invoke, "a certain scientist."

Eventually, Mega Man X destroyed the Maverick Virus using the power of the Mother Elf, presumably killing Wily for good.

Dr. Wily, under the name "Lord Wily", appears as the leader of the terrorist organization called World Three (also known as WWW) as well as the father of Dr. Regal, and the major villain in the Mega Man Battle Network/EXE universe. His motives are similar to the mainline games, Hikari got the accolades for Network technology while Wily's research was snubbed. He is the main antagonist in the first, third, and sixth games of the series. At the end of Battle Network 6, he gives up on revenge and contributes to net security as atonement.

---

When I was done everyone that hadn't heard about it was horrified!

Camie: He's a monster!

Nico: Yeah! And also he put a massive bounty on our heads and sicced all of his robot masters on us.

Splash Woman: Everyone except all my fellow robots from Mega Man 9.

Me: We battled each robot master in different spots all over the galaxy and the world.

Camie: WHOA! That is terrible!

Me: Yep and we reprogrammed all his robot masters to be with us and made it impossible for him to get them back. And we sent him to prison forever.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Wow!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Dr. Wily clone) AHA! Gotcha, you bastard. I just spotted the clone of Dr. Wily, he's 20 yards away and he's heading right for us!

Me: Just like the real one. Let's tear him apart!

Lincoln: He may be a clone, but he's still as dangerous and volatile as the real one. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched

onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Dr. Wily.

Jessica heard a Pokemon cry

Jessica: Hey look!

We saw a Vespiquen!

Me: Whoa a Vespiquen.

Disk Wars Wasp: That is cool!

Me: Oh the poor thing is hurt.

Cheryl: It's like the one that we found.

Ash: That brings back memories.

Me: And the poor thing hurt her arm.

Vespiquen: Yeah.

We got to healing her.

Disk Wars Wasp: You okay now?

Vespiquen: I sure am. Thanks to you guys.

Me: You want to come with us?

Vespiquen: Sure!

Me: Awesome. Now to find that clone.

We were flying around, and there we spotted the Dr. Wily clone and he's trying to find The Stone of Cold Fire, but we got to it first before he did.

Huckleberry Hound: There he is. Now, we should give him a cold surprise.

Huckleberry Hound formed ice orbs and fired them which hit the Dr. Wily clone and clusters of ice and icebergs formed on the ground attacking the madman, and he was very enraged as he saw us as we landed.

Nico: Okay, now that was one icy surprise, Huck, awesome!

Dr. Wily Clone: You miserable heroes, you will pay for killing me!

Me: Hey, you deserved it, you monster. And say hello to someone who's got a few angry words to say to you.

Suddenly, the clone of Dr. Wily saw Natalie Wily and when he saw her angry face, his face went pale.

UH OH! NOW HE IS IN DEEP SHIT TROUBLE!

Dr. Wily: Natalie!?

Natalie Wily: I've had it up to hear with you, Grandfather!

Natalie Wily pounced on the clone of her grandfather and a massive fight broke out as they were enveloped in a fight cloud!

POW! WHAM! BANG! CRACK! BONK! SLAP! CHOMP! BLANG! WHAP BANG WHOMP KATOW ZONK BIFF THWACK SMASH! POKE! PIG SQUEALS! SEA BARK! COW MOO! LION ROAR! ELEPHANT TRUMPET! ROOSTER CROW! HORSE WHINNY! CRA-COW!

She kicked him hard!

BLARGA FLARGA!

Lincoln: Oh man, now that's just brutal!

Eman Reynolds: Oh, man!

Natalie Wily: EAT BOOT, BETRAYER OF MANKIND!

KRABLAM!

Natalie Wily kicked the Dr. Wily clone hard out of the fight cloud and he crashed into a tree!

SMASH!

Dr. Wily Clone: Ouch!

Me: WHOA! Nice one!

TJ: Time to morph since we didn't yesterday.

Turbo Rangers: Shift into Turbo!

They transformed and were ready!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TURBO!

They turned into the Turbo Rangers too!

Nico: Sorry guys!

T.J.: Ah don't worry about it Nico. We got a really good laugh out of

it.

Nico: Thanks

Me: Oh and Wily you have a bunch of robots here that are REALLY PISSED off!

He saw all the robots he made!

Ring Man: Remember us! Master!?

Dr. Wily: Uh oh.

Nico: Now you're in for it!

Vespiquen charged at him and drenched him in honey and fired Psybeam blasts and blasted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Me: And another thing?

I teleported and smashed his face in!

Me: That was for putting that bounty on us!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And this is for giving Mega Man and friends a hard time!

I formed blue fire around my hand and fired a blast of blue fire and it hit him and to my surprise it enveloped him and showed how black his heart is! We saw that his heart was black as Night! Pitch Black Darkness!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! The Cold Fire shows how black his heart is! Like some kind of Evil Energy Detector!

Dr. Wily: YOU STOLE MY COLD FIRE!

Me: It was NEVER yours!

Nico: I think it only works on those that are pure of heart or something.

Me: Yeah.

Ring Man: You and all of us need to have a chat!

Wily: You know what? I don't need any of you. I have my own helpful robot!

Wily got into a robot suit.

Taranee turned into Heatblast

Taranee: HEATBLAST!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over!

She used the Core Medals for Heatwave, Lego Firefly and Firefly (The Batman).

Kimi Lao: Lets do it!

Heatblast and Kimi Lao: HEAT FLAME ULTRA BLAST!

They fired a wave of fire and blasted him down.

Irma turned into Ultimate Water Hazard

Irma: ULTIMATE WATER HAZARD!

She fired waves of water and blasted him.

She used the Core Medals for Demyx, Evil Whirlpooll Man and Evil Tsunami Man.

Olga Astronomonov: Lets do it!

Ultimate Water Hazard and Olga: MAELSTROM MEGABLAST!

They fired waves of water and blasted him down.

Nico: Take that!

Hay Lin turned into Terraspin

Hay Lin: TERRASPIN!

She fired a wave of wind and smashed him into a tree!

Hay Lin used the Core Medals for Vulture, Lego Vulture and Yost Vulture.

Air Man: Lets do it!

Terrraspin and Air Man: WIND STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and blasted him all over.

Cornelia turned into Armodrillo

Cornelia: ARMODRILLO!

She fired waves of earth and rock and bashed him all over.

Cornelia used the Core Medals for Dai Gui, Evil Ground Man and Evil Stone Man.

Lego Terra: Lets get it on!

Armodrillo and Lego Terra: SMASHING ROCK BASHER!

They bashed Wily with powerful rock blasts!

Nico: YEAH!

Will turned into Frankenstrike!

Will: FRANKENSTRIKE!

She fired waves of purple lightning and electrocuted him!

She used the Core Medals for Dr. Viktor, Evil Storm Woman and Evil Stormy Weather!

Francine Lorrington: Lets do it!

Frankenstrike and Francine Lorrington: PURPLE THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of purple lightning and electrocuted Dr. Wily even more!

Layla turned into Overflow

Layla: OVERFLOW!

She fired a wave of water and drenched him.

Overflow used the Core Medals for Toiletnator, Big Brother and P.T.O.O.E.Y. Squad!

Hayley Buckingham: Lets do it!

Overflow and Hayley Buckingham: WATER MAELSTROM BLAST!

They fired a wave of water and smashed Dr. Wily all over!

Bloom turned into Ultimate Heatblast

Bloom: ULTIMATE HEATBLAST!

She fired a massive blast of fire and blasted Dr. Wily.

Ultimate Heatblast used the Core Medals for Brain Freeze, Evil Ice Man and Eis Shenron.

Ultimate Heatblast: Lets do it!

Nuova Shenron: It will burn.

Ultimate Heatblast and Nuova Shenron: NUOVA FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted Dr. Wily and smashed him down.

Flora turned into Swampfire!

Flora: SWAMPFIRE!

She fired a wave of fire!

She used the Core Medals for Man Boy, The Fashionistas (2016 PPG), and 2016 Fuzzy Lumpkins.

Shion (Naruto): Lets make this fun.

Swampfire and Shion: SWAMP THUNDER BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of thunder and fire and smashed him down.

Musa turned into Plesiodrake

Musa: PLESIODRAKE!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: What is that!?

Shanan: Wow! She turned into a Liopleurmasian! Those are one of the Natural Predators of the Piscciss Volans.

Nico: WOW! Ripjaws has a lot of predators.

Me: Yep.

Plesiodrake fired a massive blast of energy and blasted him down.

Plesiodrake used the Core Medals for Diabolico, Jinxer and Loki.

Horsea: Lets do it!

Plesiodrake and Horsea: MAELSTROM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and water and blasted him down.

Tecna turned into Surge!

Tecna: SURGE!

She multiplied and fired laser blasts and blasted Wily all over.

Surge used the Core Medals for Riddler, Evil Ra's Al Ghul and Evil Blade Man!

Ra's Al Ghul: Lets make this a fun one!

Surge and Ra's: TECHNO SURGE SHOT!

They fiired waves of energy and blasted him.

Wily shot missiles at us.

I fired energy blasts and blasted the missiles!

TJ: Time for our finisher!

Turbo Rangers: TURBO RAM CANNON!

They summoned the cannon!

Nico: Lets get him! FIRE!

Nico, May and the Rangers fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Wily's robot and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was blasted down!

Nico: Did that destroy it?

The smoke cleared and the robot was half blown apart!

Eli: WHOA! That did it! I got this! THIS HAND OF MINE IS BURNING RED! ITS LOUD ROAR TELLS ME TO DESTROY YOU! (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! SEKIHA TENKYOKEN!

He fired a massive fireball and it hit the robot and exploded with incredible power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY FIERY EXPLOSION!

THE EXPLOSION DESTROYED THE ROBOT IN AN INSTANT

AND DR. WILY WAS BLASTED DOWN!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Nice job bro!

Lola: YEAH!

Wily got up and was seeing his robot gone!

Wily: Oh no!

He got down on his knees and hands and begged for mercy

Wily: SPARE ME! SPARE ME! I SURRENDER!

Me: Ha! Nice try Wily! You think that we're going to fall for that after how you did that for over 36 years?

I fired energy waves and blasted him.

Elec Man Zapped him with his Thunder Ray and electrocuted him.

Cut Man cut him with a blade to his face!

Me: We're not gullible like some people are Wily!

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: You like that!? How about this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Horsea squirted ink

She blinded him.

Manaphy charged at him and bashed him on his head.

Tentacool fired laser blasts and blasted him.

Jirachi fired waves of magic and blasted him.

Lola: YEAH!

Girl Jordan: Nice one. Now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Jordan Rosato's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she's surrounded by a rainbow and ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice from her back, and as she approached the Dr. Wily, she left rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Girl Jordan: Even though you're just a clone of Natalie's grandfather, there's no mistaking that air of evil that surrounded you along with that crazed desire for world domination. You caused far too much trouble to last an eternity, Dr. Wily, and now, it's payback time for every last one of your crimes, you miserable cretin.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF GIRL JORDAN WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL

WENT BACK TO EARTH AND GIRL JORDAN GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Girl Jordan was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow and ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex sent the Dr. Wily clone flying and crashing into another tree.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Me: Oh man, this is going to be so awesome!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Girl Jordan's massive Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice, and then, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of rainbow and ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF GIRL JORDAN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, you clone of Dr. Wily!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GIRL JORDAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, GIRL JORDAN EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Girl Jordan grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair with blue bow on the side of her head and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a rainbow and ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow mermaid, and rainbow angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant and above them is an ocean blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and ocean blue crystal links from her her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links for her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, Girl Jordan has on a yellow sleeveless yellow midriff top with ocean blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with ocean waves, long black pants with the waves of the oceans on the legs, ocean blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves and snow silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, sea dragons, and angels surrounding a large ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Girl Jordan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive light brown angel wings, and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings grew longer and larger, Girl Jordan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and ocean blue fingerless gloves and gold armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Girl Jordan's massive Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Jordan Rosato's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer blue handle with ocean blue dragon scales, four large gold sea dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and large gold sea dragon head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth below the large gold sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold mermaid head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the sea dragon, mermaid, phoenix, and angel that said, "Jordan Rosato, Loving Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Rosato, Spiritually Connected Sister of Leeli Wingfeather, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Lifelong Childhood Friend Now Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Descendant of Seventeenth Century Duchess Jordan of Ireland and

Powerful Protector of Ireland's Long and Proud History, Destroyer of Cletus Kasady Also Known As Carnage and Nathan Puwalsky, Archenemy of Russ Cargil, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Snow, Ice, Sea Dragons, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジョーダン・ロサト、ロサト夫妻の愛する娘、リーリ・ウィングフェザーの精神的につながった姉妹、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのアスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェルの女王、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズのメンバー、生涯の幼なじみであり、現在はリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻を愛する、十七世紀の子孫アイルランドのジョーダン公爵夫人であり、アイルランドの長く誇り高い歴史の強力な守護者、カーネイジとしても知られるクレタス・キャサディの破壊者、そしてラス・カーギルの大敵であるネイサン・プワルスキー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙の守護者、擁護者、救世主、ビヨンド、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒の門のマスター、真の不滅の英雄、ラウドハウスの擁護者、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、黒の門のマスター、水、雪、氷、海のドラゴンのマスター、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使

Girl Jordan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP

UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC ATHLETIC OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC ATHLETIC OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC ATHLETIC OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Girl Jordan's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Dr. Wily clone saw it, he went into a maddening fit of rage and got out a blaster to blast her, but Girl Jordan fired a massive barrage of rainbow and ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Dr. Wily clone and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was madder than Hell.

Girl Jordan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Athletic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) That was just for starters, you madman.

Leeli: That's right. Now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Leeli's ocean blue eyes turned neon ocean blue and she was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Leeli Wingfeather's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice from her back, and as she approached the Dr. Wily, she left ocean blue energy, stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice,

phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Leeli: Just like Girl Jordan said, even though you're just a clone of Natalie's grandfather, there's no mistaking that air of evil that surrounded you along with that crazed desire for world domination. You caused far too much trouble to last an eternity, Dr. Wily, and now, it's payback time for every last one of your crimes, you miserable cretin.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF LEELI WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND LEELI GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Leeli was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex sent the Dr. Wily clone flying and crashing into another tree.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Me: Oh man, this is going to be so awesome!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Leeli Wingfeather's massive Leeli Wingfeather's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice, and then, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF LEELI AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, you clone of Dr. Wily!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO GIRL JORDAN! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, LEELI EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Leeli grew from 7'4" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ocean blue highlights in the bangs of her long light brown hair with blue bow on the side of her head and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and an ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a sea dragon with the Water Kanji on its tail surrounded by a rainbow phoenix, rainbow mermaid, and rainbow angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with ocean blue iris, she has on sea dragon earrings with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, she also has a sea dragon with ocean blue gems for eyes and holding the Water, Snow, Ice, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers for the pendant along with the gold Thunderbird pendant and above them is an ocean blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and ocean blue crystal links from her her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with ocean blue gems on the gold thunderbolt links for her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and she also has on her white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck, Leeli has on a sleeveless ocean blue midriff top with aqua blue phoenix on it, dark blue skirt with ocean waves, long black pants with the waves of the oceans on the legs, ocean blue knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a sea dragon and mermaid surrounded by ocean waves and snow silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, sea dragons, and angels surrounding a large ocean blue gem with neon glowing ocean blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Leeli felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips on the feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized light brown angel wings with ocean blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive light brown angel wings, and her eleven massive and long light brown wolf tails with ocean blue tips and ocean blue markings grew longer and larger, Leeli has on her Ring of the Phoenix with ocean blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and ocean blue fingerless gloves and gold armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Leeli's massive Leeli Wingfeather's Cosmic Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Ler's Sea Dragon Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Celtic Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Leeli Wingfeather's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Water Maelstrom Arctic Snowstorm Almighty Ler True Immortal Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded ocean blue gems and the Celtic God of the Sea, Ler, surrounded by a Celtic Knot circle etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large ocean blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer blue handle with ocean blue dragon scales, four large gold sea dragon heads with ocean blue gems in its mouths and large gold sea dragon head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gem in its mouth below the large gold sea dragon heads for the pommel. Girl Jordan has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with ocean blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, her new gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold sea dragon head with blue gems for eyes and a large ocean blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and gold mermaid head, gold phoenix head, and gold angel head with ocean blue gems for eyes and ocean blue gems in their mouths around the belt on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's an ocean blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the sea dragon, mermaid, phoenix, and angel that said, "Leeli Wingfeather, Song Maiden of Anniera, Loving Daughter of Esben and Nia Wingfeather, Loving Younger Sister of Janner and Kalmar "Tink" Wingfeather, Spiritually Connected Sister of Jordan Rosato, Player of The Whistleharp, Member of The Neptune Crusaders, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Destroyer of Gnag The Nameless and The Fangs, Defender of Aerwiar, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, and Master of Water, Snow, Ice, Sea Dragons, Sea Creatures, Mermaids, Phoenixes, and Angels"

リーリ・ウィングフェザー、アニエラの歌乙女、エスベンとニア・ウィングフェザーの愛する娘、ヤンナーとカルマル・"ティンク"・ウィングフェザーの愛する妹、ジョーダン・ロサトの精神的につながった妹、ホイッスルハープ奏者、ネプチューン・クルセイダーズ

のメンバー、愛する未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、グナグ・ザ・ネームレスとザ・ファングの破壊者、エアウィアーの擁護者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、パワーズのマスター友情と要素、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、救世主ラウドハウスとミシガン、真の不滅のヒーロー、悪の破壊者にして殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、ラウドハウスの擁護者、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、水、雪、氷、シードラゴン、海の生き物、人魚、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Leeli has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-SONG MAIDEN-MERMAID-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC SONG MAIDEN OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC SONG MAIDEN OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ALMIGHTY LER TRUE IMMORTAL CELTIC SONG MAIDEN OCEAN MAELSTROM ARCTIC SNOW SEA DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Leeli's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Song Maiden-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Dr. Wily clone saw it, he went into a maddening fit of rage and got out a blaster to blast her, but Leeli fired a massive barrage of ocean blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Dr. Wily clone and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was madder than Hell.

Leeli: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony

Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Song Maiden Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Ler True Immortal Celtic Song Maiden Ocean Maelstrom Arctic Snow Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) And now, it's high time for you and Tink to join in, Janner.

Janner: You're right. We're not letting him get away with this.

Suddenly, Janner's blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword, and as he approached the Dr. Wily, he left ocean blue energy, stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, snow, ice, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Janner: Just like Girl Jordan and Leeli said, even though you're just a clone of Natalie's grandfather, there's no mistaking that air of evil that surrounded you along with that crazed desire for world domination. You caused far too much trouble to last an eternity, Dr. Wily, and now, it's payback time for every last one of your crimes, you miserable cretin.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF JANNER WINGFEATHER WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND JANNER WINGFEATHER GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Janner was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex sent the Dr. Wily clone flying and crashing into another tree.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Me: Oh man, this is going to be so awesome!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Janner's greatsword, and then, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of ocean blue energy with water, ocean waves, sea animals, sea dragons, snow, and ice surrounding it, there's a sea dragon and mermaid swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF JANNER AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, you clone of Dr. Wily!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO JANNER WINGFEATHER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, JANNER WINGFEATHER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Janner Wingfeather grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow sea dragon holding a water drop in its flippers and surrounding the sea dragon are a rainbow phoenix, rainbow mermaid, rainbow sea creatures, and rainbow angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, he has on sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Sea, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with aqua blue gems embedded in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue sea dragon-shaped Element of

Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a sea dragon, mermaid, phoenix, and angel with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Sea, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with aqua blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Janner Wingfeather, Awesome Friend, Son, and Brother". Janner has on an aqua blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with ocean waves on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Janner's wider and more muscular back is a sea dragons, mermaid, sea creatures, a Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by water and ocean waves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Janner felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized brown angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive brown angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Janner has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and aqua blue fingerless gloves with a sea dragon, mermaid, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Janner's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Janner Wingfeather's

Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Sea Dragon Mermaid Sea Creature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Sea Dragon Mermaid Sea Creature Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the sea dragon Yurgen etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold sea dragon heads for the pommel. Janner Wingfeather has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold mermaid head, large gold phoenix head, and large gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the sea dragon, mermaid, sea creatures, the Phoenix, and Angel said, "Janner Wingfeather, Throne Warden of Anniera, Loving Elder Son of Esben and Nia Wingfeather, Loving Older Brother of Leeli and Kalmar "Tink" Wingfeather, Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Yurgen, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, The Seas, Sea Dragons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ジャナー・ウィングフェザー、アニエラの玉座監視員、エスベンとニア・ウィングフェザーの愛する長男、リーリとカルマル・"ティンク"・ウィングフェザーの愛する兄、リンカーン・ラウドの義理の弟、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の、友情と元素の力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛の偉大な神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、ユルゲンの使者でありチャンピオンであり、水、海の波、海、シードラゴン、人魚、海の生き物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Janner Wingfeather has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM SEA MASTER ALMIGHTY YURGEN TRUE IMMORTAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM SEA MASTER ALMIGHTY YURGEN TRUE IMMORTAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM SEA MASTER ALMIGHTY YURGEN TRUE IMMORTAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Janner's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Mermaid-Sea Creature-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Dr. Wily clone saw it, he went into a maddening fit of rage and got out a blaster to blast him, but Janner fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Dr. Wily clone and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was madder than Hell.

Janner: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Defender Ocean Maelstrom Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Defender Ocean Maelstrom Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Okay, now all that's left is for you to transform, Tink, and then, we can end this monster for good.

Tink: Alright, then, let's do this.

Suddenly, Tink's blue eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by an ocean blue energy aura with stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive greatsword, and as he approached the Dr. Wily clone, he left ocean blue energy, stars, sea dragons, mermaids, ocean waves, water, sea animals, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Tink: Just like Girl Jordan and Leeli said, even though you're just a clone of Natalie's grandfather, there's no mistaking that air of evil that surrounded you along with that crazed desire for world domination. You caused far too much trouble to last an eternity, Dr. Wily, and now, it's payback time for every last one of your crimes, you miserable cretin.

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF TINK WINGFEATHER WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH

AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE MERMAID, RAINBOW FIRE SEA DRAGON, RAINBOW SEA CREATURES, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND TINK WINGFEATHER GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Tink was surrounded by a massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea dragons, mermaids, and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death, and the force of the vortex sent the Dr. Wily clone flying and crashing into another tree.

Lincoln: WHOA!

Nico: So awesome!

Me: Oh man, this is going to be so awesome!

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Tink's greatsword, and then, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of ocean blue energy with stars, water, and ocean waves surrounding the vortex, there are sea dragons, mermaids, and sea creatures swimming around the vortex and phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Dr. Wily clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF

RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF JANNER AND HIS POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, you clone of Dr. Wily!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO TINK WINGFEATHER! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, TINK WINGFEATHER EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

Tink Wingfeather grew to 8'9" in height, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around his legs, he has aqua blue highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair that reached the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon aqua blue eyes and an aqua blue energy aura with stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has a rainbow sea dragon holding a water drop in its flippers and surrounding the sea dragon are a rainbow phoenix, rainbow mermaid, rainbow sea creatures, and rainbow angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with aqua blue iris, he has on sea dragon earrings with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Sea, and Eternity Kanjis in its flippers, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with aqua blue gems embedded in the gold water drop links and aqua blue crystal links and an aqua blue sea dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a sea dragon, mermaid, phoenix, and angel with aqua blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Water, Sea, and Eternity Kanjis for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck and he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with aqua blue gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate and a kanji on the back that said, "Tink Wingfeather, Awesome Friend, Son, and Brother". Tink has on an aqua blue version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with ocean waves on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Tink's wider and more muscular back is a sea dragons, mermaid, sea creatures, a Phoenix, and Angel surrounded by water and ocean waves and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an aqua blue gem with neon glowing aqua blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Tink felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive dark brown angel wings with aqua blue tips on the large dark brown feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized dark brown angel wings with aqua blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive dark brown angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails with aqua blue tips and aqua blue markings, Tink has on a Ring of The Phoenix with aqua blue gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and aqua blue fingerless gloves with a sea dragon, mermaid, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Tink's massive greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began to merge together and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Tink Wingfeather's Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Sea Dragon Mermaid Sea Creature Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Oceanic Water Sea Maelstrom Sea Dragon Mermaid Sea Creature Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new greatsword with embedded aqua blue gems and the sea dragon Yurgen etched the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for the eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large aqua blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold sea dragon heads with aqua blue gems for eyes and in their open mouths and large gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold sea dragon heads for the pommel. Tink Wingfeather has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with aqua blue gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold sea dragon head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold mermaid head, large gold phoenix head, and large gold angel head with aqua blue gems for eyes and aqua blue gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's an aqua blue kanji with water drops in between the kanji below the sea dragon, mermaid, sea creatures, the Phoenix, and Angel said, "Kalmar "Tink" Wingfeather, High King of Anniera, Loving Younger Son of Esben and Nia Wingfeather, Loving Younger Brother of Leeli and Janner Wingfeather, Brother-In-Law of Lincoln Loud, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Yurgen, and Master of Water, Ocean Waves, The Seas, Sea Dragons, Mermaids, Sea Creatures, Phoenixes, and Angels"

カルマー・"ティンク"・ウィングフェザー、アニエラの上級王、エスベンとニア・ウィングフェザーの愛する弟、リーリとジャナー・ウィングフェザーの愛する弟、リンカーン・ラウドの義理の弟、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の、友情と元素の力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情、真実、正義、愛の偉大な神、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき、そして数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒であり、ユルゲンの使者でありチャンピオンであり、水、海の波、海、シードラゴン、人魚、海の生き物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Tink Wingfeather has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SEA DRAGON-MERMAID-SEA CREATURE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM SEA MASTER ALMIGHTY YURGEN TRUE IMMORTAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM SEA MASTER ALMIGHTY YURGEN TRUE IMMORTAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY AQUATIC OCEANIC WATER MAELSTROM SEA MASTER ALMIGHTY YURGEN TRUE IMMORTAL PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Tink's Super Angel-Sea Dragon-Mermaid-Sea Creature-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Dr. Wily clone saw it, he went into a maddening fit of rage and got out a blaster to blast him, but Tink fired a massive barrage of aqua blue energy, stars, water, ocean waves, sea dragons, mermaids, sea creatures, phoenixes, and angels which hits the Dr. Wily clone and sent him flying into a tree, he got back up, but now, he was madder than Hell.

Tink: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Defender Ocean Maelstrom Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Yurgen True Immortal Anniera Defender Ocean Maelstrom Sea Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Okay, now it's time to end you for good.

Me: Your crimes will never ever be forgiven!

Lincoln: This is where your legacy of evil ends here, you madman.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may be a clone of Dr. Wily, but you're still just as dangerous and insane as the real one, and you won't be leaving here alive.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you're going to pay for everything you have done, you monstrous deranged bastard!

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Janner, Tink, and I went after the Dr. Wily clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, rainbow and ocean blue energy, ocean blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Dr. Wily clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Janner, Tink, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Dr. Wily clone even more madder than ever and he exploded with extreme rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Janner, Tink, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, water, ocean waves, and planets at the Dr. Wily clone, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln held Girl Jordan and Leeli's hands as they proceeded to sing Yurgen's Tune as Girl Jordan's rainbow and ocean blue energy aura, Leeli's ocean blue energy aura, and Lincoln's rainbow energy aura flared up even more, fireflies flew around them, the skies turned into oceans with sea dragons swimming and mermaids singing.

Lincoln, Girl Jordan, and Leeli: (Singing Divinely)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep.

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

Suddenly, the song began to be heard all over The Great Valley, and then, a sudden explosion of life energy erupted, and it released a powerful wave of light and life energy, and then, it hit the Dr. Wily clone, and because of the purity of the song, it obliterated the Dr. Wily clone as he's a being of pure evil and he was sent to The Black Gates forever.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Girl Jordan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive light brown angel wings and medium sized light brown angel wings underneath are permanent, Leeli's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long light brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ocean blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive light brown angel wings and medium sized light brown angel wings underneath are permanent, Janner's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve orange planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent, and Kalmar's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve ocean blue planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive dark brown angel wings and medium sized dark brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Lincoln: And that is that for that miserable clone.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: That clone created by Dr. Wily himself was basically a way of trying to get back at us, this just proves he's a total sore loser even in prison.

Lola: Well, he can still rot in prison for the rest of his life.

Nico: That's for sure.

Eli: Next time, he's going straight into Solitary Confinement.

Lincoln: I actually told the warden to do so.

We saw it on our wrist computers, and Dr. Wily was indeed thrown into Solitary Confinement for the rest of his life.

Nico: Hah, good riddance.

Lincoln: Natalie, I know he's your grandfather, but I will never ever forgive him for everything that he's done.

Natalie Wily hugged Lincoln by wrapping her arms around his waist.

Natalie Wily: I know, Lincoln. I'll never forgive him, he can go to Hell for all I care.

Me: I agree there!

TJ: This makes up for Nico's farts killing Maligore

Nico: Sorry!

Laney: That was still funny though.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: That was awesome though.

Me: Yep. Now we banished Wily's clone to the black gates and the REAL Dr. Wily is in prison where he belongs.

Natalie Wily: Good riddance! My grandfather can rot in hell for all I care like I said.

Qin: Good riddance.

Me: Yeah he has had it coming for 36 years.

Nico: I agree and Nice job, Vespiquen!

Vespiquen: Thanks Nico! That was fun.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Vespiquen: Oh no thanks. But I drink root beer only.

Me: That I got plenty of.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag did Puppy Dog eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Eddy: Horsea, are you alright from yesterday?

Horsea: I'm fine Eddy. Believe me.

Me: If she says she is fine then she is.

Nico: Yeah.

Eddy: Okay then.

?: J.D.

Me: Huh? (GASP!)

I saw a familiar girl with black hair and blue eyes and had green clothes and had 2 scars above her left eye and had aqua blue angel wings and had a water trident in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Kelly!

Kelly Strahand: J.D.!

Me and Kelly hugged.

Me: It's great to see you again.

Nico: You know her J.D.?

Me: I sure do. This is Kelly Strahand. We met during the Dark Side Mermaid War in the Mediterranean Sea.

Nico: Oh right! You told me about all that. That was brutal! Awesome to meet you Kelly.

Kelly Strahand: You too Nico.

Maria: You remember me, right?

Kelly Strahand: I sure do Maria. It's awesome to see you all again and wow you guys grew a lot in numbers.

Me: Yeah no kidding. Back then we weren't called Team Loud Phoenix Storm back then.

Nico: Wow! Can you tell me what happened?

Me: I sure can.

I went over what happened in Chapter 354 and it was brutal.

When it was done he was shocked!

Nico: WHOA! That was intense! I heard that there was a massive battle going on in the Mediterranean but I didn't know it was that graphic!

Xenia: Yeah that was brutal!

Camie: No kidding!

Horsea: I joined Maria as her Pokemon after that

Maria: Yeah.

Kelly Strahand: Yeah.

Nico: Whoa man what happened here?

He pointed to the scars.

Me: She got slashed by Scylla.

Nico: Scylla?

Isaribi: That's my archenemy in the M.O.E.

Nico: Oh her! Jeez! She sure left her mark on you.

Kelly Strahand: I know.

Me: Yeah that was awesome. Would you like to join us Kelly?

Kelly Strahand: I would be honored.

Me: Cool.

Eddy: Okay, Horsea. If you're really okay, want me to test if that's the case?

Horsea: Sure.

He showed a picture of Maelstrom Seahorse.

Horsea: Nope doesn't scare me. Besides I thought I looked really cool as an Akuma.

Nico: She was bigger than a Kingdra!

Horsea: I know. But still not scared.

Me: Good.

Qin: Look!

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

We saw a huge fireball flying across the sky.

Me: It's the Sign!

Savannah Nephthys: One of my sisters is coming!

Xenia: Wow!

Nico: Wonder who it is?

Maria: I think we're about to find out.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull!

Nico: COOL!

Qin: Nice!

Xenia: So Kazuma, Borealis Wolffang, Dahlia Dracula, Abigail

Ancient Kaze, Serra Seahorse and Renee Ramen.

Eli: Yep. And I sense that the Anothers minus Piledriver are 3 people.

Me: Cool!

We saw Another Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull!

Me: WHOA! This will be fun!

Qin: Yeah!

Another Finale: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for this!

Another Screecheye: (In a girls voice) Yeah!

Another Doomkaiser Dragon: (In a girls voice) Yeah it sure will!

Lincoln: (GASP) Anala Nephthys!

Nico: And Jeri Stegosaurus Rassic and Mina Meatball!

They reverted back and were the Gene-slammers of Desciple of Nephthys, Meatballrus and Stegomon!

Anala Nephthys: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Mina Meatball: Same here Nico.

Jeri Rassic: Yeah!

Me: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Anala Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Disciple of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's known as The Minister and Judge of The Cult, she's a powerful master of fire and she's a bringer of judgement to the forces of evil that threaten the world. One time, in one day, she and I brought judgement to over 500 unrepentant convicted criminals who were sentenced to death and killed them in the death rows and Dana Orichalcum banished their souls to The Black Gates. She vowed to bring down Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta for closing down her restaurant.

WE GASPED!

Me: Those fat tubs of lard!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: Honestly, I don't think those idiots are worth killing. But we might face at least one of them soon

Me: Yeah we might soon. Looking forward to it.

Xenia: Yep.

Jeri Rassic: And also I am a paleontologist. And Wally, I'm not happy about what you did to my little brother Jerry!

Numbuh 4: Wait! Jerry Rassic of Bully Island is your little brother!?

Me: We didn't know about that.

Nicole: I hate Bully Island! Even though it looked very reminiscent of Jurassic Park, it still was a scumbucket hellhole!

Camie: What did Numbuh 4 do?

Me: Oh back when Jerry was in 1st Grade, Numbuh 4 gave him the worst Wedgie EVER! It was so bad that the underwear fused with his pelvic bone and he had an agonizing permanant wedgie! Jerry vowed revenge on him.

Camie: OUCH!

Bulma: Just like Ed Bighead. He has a Permanent Wedgie.

Me: Yep. But Jerry's is worse.

Jeri Rassic: Yeah I tried to talk him out of it but he is just REALLY determined to get revenge.

Sasuke Uchiha: I know the feeling.

Mina Meatball: And I'm a meatballrus Gene-slammer and also I'm a meatball chef.

Me: Ooh yummy!

Qin: Yeah. (DROOLS) The meatballs she makes are so delicious. I drool waterfells every time. (SLURP)

Me: By the way girls is the Another Piledriver friendly or hostile?

Jeri Rassic: Friendly and she is amazing.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Hoagie: But bully island was scary.

Jeri: And don't think you're off the hook either, Hoagie! You helped Wally beat him up!

Hoagie: Yeah, after he tried to kill us!

Nigel:… me, Kuki, and Abby are staying out of this. This is a personal matter.

Me: Uh yeah.

Numbuh 2: I'm sorry but it was a mission and we didn't know it was a trap.

Numbuh 4: Yeah and I'm sorry Jeri!

Jeri Rassic: Tell it to Jerry.

Nico: Okay guys that's enough! Besides that was a long time ago.

Lola: He's right about that.

Jeri Rassic: What?

Me: Your brother tried to kill Numbuh 2 and 4 by luring them to Bully Island to get them killed by bully dinosaurs.

Camie: Bully Dinosaurs?

Me: They were bullies that acted like prehistoric creatures from millions of years ago.

Camie: Weird.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: But in a cruel twist of irony and I should know from seeing firsthand, Jerry turned into the very thing he hated.

Numbuh 2: You should've seen them!

Me: Yeah!

I showed holograms of them. Spitballosauruses, Wet Willy Mammoths, Wedgiesaurus Rex, Noogie Raptors, Footballosauruses, Jacketdactyls, Purseceratops, Cheer Raptors, Ponytailosaurus, MANY KINDS!

Camie: WOW! So many of them!

Nico: That's right! Girls can be bullies too!

Taylor: That's right. Like how I was.

Cindy Richards: Same with me!

Me: Yeah.

Francis: And me too.

Me: Long story.

Jeri Rassic: Okay I get it. My brother REALLY needs lots of help.

Nico: We got to try to get that wedgie out of him.

Nicole: And we will.

Nico: When we get the chance.

Me: Yeah.

Qin: We'll come to it later.

Xenia: Now we got to wait for Another Piledriver.

Lok: She shouldn't be far behind.

Me: Yeah.

But then a MASSIVE AND BEAUTIFUL GARDEN WORTHY OF EDEN BLOOMED INSTANTLY!

Me: WOW!

It was full of flowers, trees, everything.

Qin: Wow! So pretty!

Me: Yeah! Look!

We saw ANOTHER PILEDRIVER!

Me: Another Piledriver!

Nico: Wait Piledriver doesn't have Plant powers.

Me: No he doesn't.

Another Piledriver: (In a girls voice) That's because he doesn't.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, green eyes, pink angel wings and green and purple clothes and had a tiara with the symbol of the Botanical Gardens dopant on it and on her skirt and had a flower sword.

Me: (GASP) Blair Botanica!

Blair Botanica: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Blair is the Embodiment of the Botanical Gardens Dopant and has amazing superhuman strength as well as plant powers like what you saw.

Nico: COOL!

Piledriver: Just as strong as me too.

Qin: Yeah!

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jet Sword.

Blair Botanica: No he didn't. I gave him flowers.

Nico: What kind?

Blair Botanica: Chrysanthemums. Turns out he's violently allergic to them. He puffed up and itched like crazy.

Me: YIKES!

Plankton: I know the feeling. I'm allergic to Chrysanthemums too.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Swartz being allergic to flowers?

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) It's fitting.

Sougo got out TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor

Me: Yep.

Qin: Too bad we won't see that.

Me: Yeah he's dead and in the black gates.

Lola: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Yeah! Lets get the Another.

Nico: (gets out Piledriver's Ridewatch) Not every day I use an individual Wrecking Crew member's Ridewatch.

May: (Gets out Screecheye's ridewatch) EYE See what you mean!

Maria: (Gets out Doomkaiser Dragon's ridewatch) Now for the bone force!

Blizzard Wolffang: (Gets out Finale's Ridewatch) I'm ready to howl!

They used the powers of Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull and blasted the Another.

Then Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk came!

Nico: Nice team Don Octavio!

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) Grazi Nico!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Kairi Yano: Looks like my team's up next

Nico: Yep!

?: That is gonna be cool!

Dark Mantis then came!

Me: Dark Mantis! Awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

Dark Mantis: (In a girls voice) This will be fun!

Nico: Akino Mantis!? Wow!

Dark Mantis: Yep. I got this!

She fired waves of energy blades and blasted the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had purple butterfly wings and had a purple bikini on and had a praying mantis in the middle of her forehead.

Akino Mantis: That was fun!

Rarity: Lets get you some clothes darling.

The Fashion Brigade gave her an amazing purple outfit.

Akino Mantis: I look awesome! Thanks.

Maria: No problem.

May: And I didn't get hit!

But then…

KRABLAM!

FREAKAZOID HIT HER ON THE HEAD WITH A MALLET!

May: (Dazed) Mommy read me the story about the bunny!

FWOMP!

Freakazoid: At least it was only me.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Akino Mantis: When me and Nico were at my family's butterfly ranch and we raised huge butterflies the size of horses and it was awesome.

Qin: You should see the butterfly's they have. It's cool.

Me: Nice.

Nico and Akino hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Akino: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem,

Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Borealis Wolffang, Dahlia Dracula, Zerina Whitecap, Abigail Ancient Kaze, and Renee Ramen are heading to an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to battle Rust Tyranno, but Rust Tyranno's not going to be alone: we're also going to face and take down Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan, and Huckleberry Hound's going to transform and we're going to send those three to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one empty looking planet. Where are we?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird, Rainbow Phoenix, Rainbow Angel, Rainbow Mythological Animals, and Rainbow Animals on his forehead) I believe I know where we are: this was once Lunaria, a planet I've been to many times and it was inhabited by humanoid wolves almost similar to that of the Lunanian Werewolves from the planet Lunan XII in the Sombrero Galaxy. But, then, a terrible conflict erupted and the ancient cities were reduced to mere ruins and its people left as skeletons in the ashes.

Me: That's brutal.

Nico: Damn. Is there a way to restore the planet to life?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird, Rainbow Phoenix, Rainbow Angel, Rainbow Mythological Animals, and Rainbow Animals on his forehead) There is, but first, we've got business: not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to battle Rust Tyranno, but Rust Tyranno's not going to be alone: we're also going to face and take down Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan.

WE GASPED!

Goku: This won't be an easy task, I still remembered the damage I did when I transformed.

Gohan: Same with me.

Huckleberry Hound: Hmm. Well, it looks like we'll have to take them down and send them to Vypra.

Kazuma: But, those three are literal giants, and you could get flattened.

Lincoln: He's actually been through a lot worse, Kazuma, trust me.

Me: Same here, and he's survived all of them.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light brown hair and yellow headband, aqua blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings and the Light Type Pokemon crest on her forehead, she's dressed in a golden yellow sleeveless crop top, necklace with a red gem for the pendant, golden yellow skirt with the Light Type Pokemon crest on the skirt, orange knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, lights, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back are the Light Type Pokemon and Avatar of The Elemental HEROES of Light, holstered on her back is a massive light greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged yellow blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and silver pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Marlene Lucibello, Goddess of The Light Type Pokemon and Avatar of the Elemental HEROES of Light.

Marlene Lucibello: That's right, and I got the girls away. But, those three giants are already on my tail.

Suddenly, we heard three roars and felt two massive energy signals as well, and saw three figures heading our way: Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan.

Huckleberry Hound: Uh oh, here they come now.

Suddenly, Huckleberry Hound's black eyes turned neon blue and he was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan, he left blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Huckleberry Hound: Listen here, you three, are you going to come quietly or not?

This was responded with Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan firing two energy blasts from their mouths at him, but he had two ice shields put up that protected him and all of us from them.

Huckleberry Hound: You asked for it!

Me and Lincoln: Uh oh.

Suddenly, Huckleberry Hound was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding the vortex, there are dogs, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan: the red eyes of judgement.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) Looks like Monsieur Huck is the next to transform.

Lincoln: Now, those three are in really huge trouble.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Then, as the vortex faded, Huckleberry Hound emerged, but he was changed forever.

Huckleberry Hound grew to 8'9" in height, he has metal gold braces on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large white and grey planets orbiting around his legs, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has black highlights in the bangs of his tuft of hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a dog, phoenix, and angel surrounding it emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, he has on dog head stud earrings with blue gems for eyes and the Star, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with blue gems embedded in the gold snowflake links with blue crystal links and blue dog-shaped

Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dog head with blue gems for eyes and the Star, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has a long white long-sleeved Victorian coat with large wide white cuffs and blue embroideries on the cuffs and coattails and stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails above the blue embroideries, white gloves, white cravat, black dress shirt with decorative silver dog head brooch, black buttoned waistcoat with silver embroideries, white linen cloth over the white coat with silver ring and small ivory dog head with blue gem on its head, long black pants, black and silver embroidery knee-high boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long white coat is a dog with phoenix and angel flying in the skies and surrounded by snow and ice and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with dogs, phoenixes, and angels surrounding a blue gem with neon glowing blue lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Huckleberry Hound felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive blue angel wings with black tips on the blue feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized blue angel wings with black tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive blue angel wings and his long blue tail with black tip also grew longer for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Huckleberry Hound's massive silver greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Huckleberry Hound's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Despoina True Immortal Eternal Arctic Ice Snow Storm Dog Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Despoina True Immortal Eternal Arctic Ice Snow Storm Dog Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and the silhouette of Huckleberry Hound and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dog heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blue gems embedded in its forehead with the Elements of Harmony surrounding the angel faces and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dog heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom is a large gold dog head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold dog heads for the pommel in his right hand and he also has three blue talisman cards with inscriptions and exorcism prayers on them in his left hand, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large wide cuffs of his long long-sleeved white coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold dog head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the dog, phoenix, and angel that said, "Huckleberry Hound, Jack-Of-All-Trades Toon, Legendary Hanna-Barbera Dog Toon, Friend to Many, Skilled Master of The Greatsword and Magic Talisman Cards, Loving Husband of Desert Flower, Loving Father of Many Children, Savior of Two-Bit Town, Best Friend For Life of Lincoln Loud, Archenemy of Rust Tyranno, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Despoina, and Master of Stars, Snow, Ice, Dogs,

Phoenixes, and Angels"

ハックルベリー・ハウンド、何でも屋のトゥーン、伝説のハンナ・バーベラ犬トゥーン、多くの友人、大剣と魔法のタリスマン・カードの熟練者、砂漠の花の愛する夫、多くの子供たちの愛する父親、ツービットの救世主タウン、リンカーン・ラウドの生涯の親友、ラスト・ティラノの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、力の達人友情と要素、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして悪を滅ぼす者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、デスポイナの使者にしてチャンピオン、そして星のマスター、スノー、氷、犬、フェニックス、そして天使

Huckleberry Hound has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TOON DOG-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOWSTORM TOON DOG PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOWSTORM TOON DOG PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARCTIC SNOWSTORM TOON DOG PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Huckleberry Hound's Super Angel-Toon Dog-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan saw it, they were about to attack him once more, but Huckleberry Hound fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels which hit the three giants, and that really angered them.

Huckleberry Hound: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snowstorm Toon Dog Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Arctic Snowstorm Toon Dog Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, prepare yourself! I'm taking you three down here and now!

Loopy De Loop unholstered his massive Loopy De Loop's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Life.

Loopy De Loop: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Life) (French Canadian Accent) Let's take care of them at once.

Huckleberry Hound went after Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, dogs, phoenixes, and angels which exploded with incredible power as they hit the three giants, and he also attacked them with his massive greatsword and talisman cards. Loopy De Loop did the same by firing extremely powerful blasts of white, yellow, and grey energy, stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which exploded with incredible power as they hit the three giants, and he also attacked them with his massive greatsword and talisman cards.

Sylvester: Huck's already tearing those three giants apart, now we should join in as well.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Before he and Loopy finish without us. Let's take down Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan and send them straight to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel

Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution

Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Kazuma's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy

Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln and Huckleberry Hound fired energy blasts that hit Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan and sent them flying into a portal Lincoln opened up that led to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Huckleberry Hound's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer and larger blue tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around his legs, small planets orbiting his fingers, and massive blue angel wings and medium sized blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Huckleberry Hound: Well, I'll be, that was quite a rush.

Lincoln: That's makes two Hanna-Barbera toons who've transformed: you and Loopy, Huck. Now, how to restore Lunaria.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) Leave that to me.

Suddenly, Loopy De Loop unholstered his massive Loopy De Loop's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and chanted an incantation.

Then, beams of light were buried deep into the planet, and suddenly, life came anew once again to Lunaria as the lands were restored to their lush beauty, the ancient ruins were all rebuilt along with the city, and its population of humanoid wolves were also restored.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Rainbow Thunderbird, Rainbow Phoenix, Rainbow Angel, Rainbow Mythological Animals, and Rainbow Animals on his forehead) Incredible, the planet has been restored along with its people. Well done, Loopy.

Mr. Jinks: This is the first time that we restored a planet, and I hope that Vypra has a way of dealing with those three giants.

Lincoln: Just hope they're not sore at Huck. (To Marlene Lucibello) And it's so good to see you again, Marlene.

Marlene Lucibello: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Marlene Lucibello wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Marlene Lucibello was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Marlene Lucibello: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Marlene Lucibello's waist and hugged her, and Marlene Lucibello is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Marlene Lucibello: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Marlene Lucibello, Goddess of The Light Type Pokemon and Avatar of the Elemental HEROES of Light, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the Kanto Region, and she's a powerful force of light and light magic, and she also has white angel wings. She's an extremely and very powerful master of Photokinesis, and she also has the power to create monsters of light and she also has the ability to summon angels. She's also the strongest Light Type Pokemon Trainer, and she owns a gym in the Kanto Region near a church where many come to work out and it also monitors for Team Rocket whenever they tried to cause trouble. There was a legend told among the people there that should any dare to trespass on the land and dare to cause trouble, she would strike them down as the only thing they'll hear is the sound of church bells ringing: to them, that's the sound of judgement, and she also has the Light Elemental HERO Duel Deck and with them, she won many Duel Tournaments alongside Lincoln, and in one tournament, they defeated a Rare Hunter by the name of Michael Blackthorn, and because of Lincoln's intelligence gathering along with looking into the past duels he'd won through Yami Marik's deceit, he exposed Michael Blackthorn as one of the Rare Hunters, and as a result, he was banned for life from any future Duel Tournaments. But, he tried to get revenge on them by trying to shoot them with a gun, but Arpina Apollonia and her friends took him down and they banished him to The Shadow Realm. She trained Lincoln really hard in using the powers of light and he even went to her gym and he really worked out hard there. Lincoln made her a light greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he promises to marry her along with the rest of his harem. She also hates Luan with a blazing passion because of all the attempts she's made to kill him, and it got Marlene so pissed off, she brutally smashed and pulverized Luan hard into the ground, and she sent her to the hospital and she was in a full body cast for two months.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday.

May: And everything you guys heard is indeed true, she's someone no one would dare to mess with.

Marlene Lucibello: That's correct, and I heard Team Rocket finally paid the price for their misdeeds.

Lincoln: That's right, with the exception of Jessie, James, and Meowth getting canned before the battle against Team Rocket and have since joined us.

Marlene Lucibello: Serves Giovanni right.

Lincoln: You said it, and now that you're here, Marlene.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Marlene Lucibello's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Marlene Lucibello: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Marlene Lucibello with golden yellow gems on the gold lightning bolts and golden yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Marlene Lucibello: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Marlene Lucibello.

Marlene Lucibello had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Marlene Lucibello's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Marlene Lucibello had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Shinobu Ishiwata, Yoshino Shimamori, Remi Manabe, Misaki Okano, and Manaho Niikura from the Daten no Kioku Series and Mira Gotokuji from Astro Note.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Shinobu Ishiwata, Yoshino Shimamori, Remi Manabe, Misaki Okano, and Manaho Niikura from the Daten no Kioku Series and Mira Gotokuji from Astro Note.

Nicole: Thank goodness Marlene saved them, otherwise they were going to be squished!

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Shinobu Ishiwata: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Shinobu Ishiwata and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from Rust Tyranno, Giant Ape Goku, and Giant Ape Gohan, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar,

Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Shinobu Ishiwata: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Shinobu Ishiwata: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Shinobu Ishiwata, Yoshino Shimamori, Remi Manabe, Misaki Okano, Manaho Niikura, and Mira Gotokuji with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Rust Tyranno along with Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Huckleberry Hound transforming and attacking the three giants and all of us joining in as well and thrashing him and he and Lincoln blasting him and sending them to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Marlene Lucibello have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, that was one epic fight, and Huck, you transformed, that makes you the next of the Hanna-Barbera toons to transform.

Huckleberry Hound: That's right.

Lincoln: We can't wait to see which one of you is next.

Nico: We'll just have to wait and see though, but it'll be so awesome to see it.

Me: You said it.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Rust Tyranno along with Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan and sent them to Vypra, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Marlene Lucibello saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Marlene Lucibello: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Marlene, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Marlene Lucibello: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as

well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Marlene Lucibello: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

?: Looks like you're still working out harder than ever, Lincoln.

?: And from the looks of it, you're still attracting more girls into your harem.

?: With that massive and ripped muscular body you've gained combined with your personality and rugged handsome looks, you're still the same girl magnet.

Suddenly, we saw three girls enter: one has long dark blue hair, dark blue eyes, angel wings, a ten-sided star with the symbols of the Transformers on the ten points on her forehead, dark blue clothes, and she has a Star Saber with the symbols of the Transformers, the second girl has long light blue hair, light blue eyes, light blue angel wings, the Dyson Crest on her forehead and skirt, light blue clothes, and a scythe, and the third girl has dark pink hair, dark pink eyes, dark purple angel wings, the Dragon Disk on her forehead and skirt and the symbol of The Mysticons on her right arm, pink clothes, and she has a Mysticon-themed Keyblade.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Cinnia Primus, Avatar of Primus and Cybertron, Dana Dyson, Avatar of the Dyson Duel Monsters, and Galatea Goodfey Moonwolf Goldenbraid Willowbrook Truefin Gemina, Keyblade Knight of Gemina and Avatar of The Mysticons.

Arkayna: (GASPS) Galatea?!

Zarya: Oh man, I knew she'd come here! Nice!

Me: You know them, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, J.D.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, the first girl is Cinnia Primus, Avatar of Primus and Cybertron, she Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Cybertron, and she's one Guardian Angel no one wants to mess with: she's the Avatar of Primus and Cybertron, and she's the master of The Transformers. She's a powerful force of good and she's a deadly warrior, and she's as strong as 500,000 Galvatrons. She hates the evils of Megatron and Unicron with a blazing passion and she made it her mission to bring Megatron and Unicron to justice and destroy them once and for all, and she also vowed to make sure that anyone that hates the Transformers is brought to justice after hearing about the horrible atrocities done to the Live Action Transformers thanks to the actions of Cemetery Wind.

We gasped!

Nico: We already brought down Megatron and Unicron, and as a result, I've become the new leader of The Decepticons.

Starlight Glimmer: And we brought down Cemetery Wind last year and made them pay for their crimes.

Cinnia Primus: I'd heard about it, that was really impressive.

Michelle Emperyous: The second girl is Dana Dyson, Avatar of the Dyson Duel Monsters, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a powerful master of the stars. She's also a Space Station Mechanic who has fixed up damaged space stations and more, and she's always had a special interest in the stars and wanting to go into space. She and Lincoln have gone to many space stations and learned a lot of the many space missions that many astronauts have gone on over the years, and they even saw the training grounds for astronauts. Lincoln made her a powerful scythe, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with the rest of his harem. She's defended Lincoln many times from his enemies and from the out of control wrath of Lori, Lynn, Lola, and Luan, but she harbors a hatred for Lisa because of her inhumane experiments in the past and for trying to kill Lincoln, and she swore that if Lisa ever did this again, she would use her connections with the space stations all over the country and the science community to get her blacklisted and banished from the science community forever and sent to prison for the rest of her life.

Nicole: Wait, I've seen you before in some of the space stations here, and you're definitely an expert on fixing damaged space stations.

Lincoln: She and I have done a lot in helping around the space stations, and she had a dream to go into space.

Me: She's about to get that wish now that she's back home.

Laney Emperyous: That's right, and the third girl is Galatea Goodfey Moonwolf Goldenbraid Willowbrook Truefin Gemina, Keyblade Knight of Gemina and Avatar of The Mysticons, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Gemina and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Gemina, and she has intense magic powers and the powers of The Mysticons and she's a powerful force of magic. She is the Keyblade Knight of Gemina, and she's the sister of Arkayna Goodfey, Zarya Moonwolf, Emerald Goldenbraid, Piper Willpwbrook, and Kelpie Truefin and she's also a powerful force of good and she absolutely loathes and despises of the Mysticons' major enemies, and that also included Tazma Grimm and Necrafa. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against

Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot and she taught him everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of magic and the powers of The Mysticons.

Arkayna: She helped us out greatly against Tazma and Necrafa, and they were no match for her.

Me: And we sent Necrafa and Tazma to The Black Gates where they belong.

Galatea Gemina: Good riddance. Necrafa's been a nightmare to all of Gemina for centuries and Tazma, what a bitch.

Nico: And we had no idea that you also have the powers of The Mysticons.

Lincoln: I was going to show you, but those weakening chips those five put on me prevented that years ago.

Sebastian Mendez: Give me one good reason why I shouldn't hit you five on the head with a frying pan.

BASH!

Lincoln got out a rolling pin and bashed him on the head with it leaving a huge lump on his head.

Sebastian Mendez: OW! What did I do?

Lincoln: Because if you tried to hurt my sisters, I'll bash you on the head with a rolling pin.

Nico: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) You really got him good, Lincoln.

Then, Lincoln bit Cinnia Primus, Dana Dyson, and Galatea Gemina and he also gained the same powers as them and he also marked them, and three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on their necks with colored gems on the gold lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha and three white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love appeared on their necks.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln and the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls are heading to Lake Hylia.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Emerald Juno: Wow, so this is Shangri-Spa. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Emerald Juno, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln and the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and the Universe 666 Doom and

Gloom Girls got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Lake Hylia, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, five Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls are in your harem, Linky.

The Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill the Universe 666 Doom and Gloom Girls, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Seaside Kingdom next.

Me: Cool!

Qin: We should go there for fun sometime.

Lola: Yeah.

Jen: Me and Betty will go this time

Nico: Okay then.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at SEASIDE KINGDOM!

---

The Seaside Kingdom is a beach kingdom that appears in Super Mario Odyssey, being either the ninth or tenth kingdom visited, depending on whether the player chooses to go here or to the Snow Kingdom after leaving the Metro Kingdom. It is the greater location of Bubblaine, a cliffside beach resort area. Due to the local inhabitants being beret-clad snails, the boss having a French name, and two of the missions having a French title, the location is inspired by France, most likely the Côte d'Azur, also known as the French Riviera. When Mario first arrives, Mollusque-Lanceur is sitting on top of the Glass Tower drinking all of the Sparkle Water, and the fountains are corked. To restore peace to the kingdom, Mario must uncork the fountains and defeat Mollusque-Lanceur.

---

It is daytime during Mollusque-Lanceur's attack on the kingdom. Once he is defeated, the time of day changes to dusk for the rest of the game.

Nico: Wow!

Betty: Time to Hulk Out!

Jen: Me too!

They concentrated and groaned as their buttons popped off their shirts

They grew taller and muscular and their shirts popped and then their hair grew longer and their clothes ripped. They turned into SHE-HULK AND RED SHE-HULK!

Nico: I never get tired of seeing that.

?: Me neither.

Ebidramon came and with it was a girl with green hair, Green eyes, green clothes and green angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Wire Sponge on it.

Nico: WHOA! Ebidramon!

Winry Sponge: And Winry Sponge, Embodiment of Wire Sponge.

She-Hulk: Good to see you Winry!

Red She-Hulk: Looking great!

Winry Sponge: You too Jen and Betty. Been a while.

Ebidramon: (In a girls voice) Been a while Nico.

Nico: Ellie Ebidra! Wow!

Ebidramon: Yep. In the flesh.

Nico: Okay, Nicole. Who are we fighting this time?

Nicole: This time it's one of the games bosses. Mollusque-Lanceur.

She went over his history

---

Mollusque-Lanceur (French for "Mollusk Launcher"; also referred to as Brigadier Mollusque-Lanceur III, Dauphin of Bubblaine) is a giant, well-dressed, purple Gushen who is a boss in Super Mario Odyssey. He is presumably related to the similar-looking cosmic creatures called Astro-Lanceurs.

He initially appears atop the large glass chalice in the Seaside Kingdom, sucking the Sparkle Water from it with a bendy straw, driving tourists away. In order to stop him, Mario must hit several glass case-protected ground-pound switches scattered throughout the kingdom, which will cause a giant cork to be shot onto his head. Mollusque-Lanceur will attempt to stop him by launching shells that explode after a short period into the water near Mario. Once Mollusque-Lanceur has taken enough damage, he will leave the tower to confront Mario directly, now with a large puddle of lava on his head, and without his hat.

In battle, Mollusque-Lanceur swims around, occasionally spitting a shell or drill-like cone shell. To defeat him, Mario must capture a Gushen and use its water to clear the lava off of his head, exposing it. From there, Mario can either keep pounding his head with the water, or Ground Pound his head, until eventually, he is defeated.

However, he can spin to escape Mario's attacks for a brief moment. When he is defeated, Mario, in his normal state, will appear on top of Mollusque-Lanceur's head, which rapidly begins to inflate and glow before exploding, sending Mario and the Multi Moon flying over the chalice, where they are suspended by its Sparkle Water.

The rematch in the Mushroom Kingdom takes place in the sky instead of the ocean. There is only a single Gushen for Mario to capture and one piece of solid ground. Mario must remain in the air at all times as he fights Mollusque-Lanceur again, but because it is constantly raining in the area, the Gushen has an infinite water supply and it refills at all times. When Mollusque-Lanceur is defeated again, he will explode, releasing the Multi Moon.

---

When she was done they were shocked.

Nico: WHOA! This guy is bad news.

She-Hulk: He sure is.

Red She Hulk: Let's not keep him waiting

Nico: Right!

They were off.

At the big sparkling water fountain was Mollusque-Lanceur!

Nico: There he is!

Mollusque-Lanceur: (French Accent) Ah ze famous Nico. Now you will face your doom!

She Hulk: Bonjour to you too!

Red She-Hulk: Time to turn you into fried Calamari!

Nico: YEAH!

Nicole: Okay you got to blast him on his head 3 times.

Nico (gets out Piledriver and Lord Pain's Ridewatches): Time for the Underworld to smash you!

He activated them and smashed Mollusque-Lanceur.

Red She-Hulk and She Hulk jumped and smashed his head.

Ebidramon: (ECHOING) TWIN SCISSORS!

She jumped and slashed him on his head.

She Hulk grabbed him and threw him and Winry Sponge fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him and then kicked him on his head and then he exploded!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

He was defeated and they got 30 Purple Power Moons.

Ellie Ebidra reverted back and was a girl with red hair and red eyes and had red angel wings and had red clothes and Ebidramon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and she had a Lobster Claw Magisword!

Ellie Ebidra: That was awesome!

Nico: Yeah!

They all high Five.

Nico: How did you meet Jen and Betty?

Winry Sponge: I met them when they were battling Bruce's so-called father David and we kicked him into a nuthouse.

Nico: WHOA! Nice one!

Red She-Hulk: That monster had it coming.

She-Hulk: We'll give him the Black Gates when we see him.

Nico: Yep.

She-Hulk: Ellie what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Ellie Ebidra: Well I'm a Creole Chef, and I made everyone in our school an awesome seafood buffet and everyone loved it.

Nico: Yep. That was awesome.

Nico and Ellie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Ellie Ebidra: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Winry Sponge: We would be honored.

They left and we cheered wildly for them.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

We got a shower, and then, Saiko and Faith are heading to Emerald Coast.

Saiko snapped her fingers, and the she now had on a silver and pink one-piece swimsuit, and Faith was dressed in a pale white two-piece bikini the Musiqidandi Sisters made for her.

Faith: W-wha, so this is Emerald Coast. Gotta say, it's beautiful.

Saiko: But of course, my dear hunter, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Saiko dragged Faith into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Faith got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on her face when she saw Saiko use magic to lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells without even touching them, than chucking them to the other side, inadvertently crushing Flip, Icky Vicky, Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, NO MA'AM, Peggy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy's massive army of hulking muscled thugs that he sent to kill them. Then, Saiko picked Faith up and kissed the witch hunter deeply, as she blushed and stammered as the two got back to the World Tree Estate, with Faith blushing deeply.

Drakus: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh?

Faith: (In Heaven) Y-Yes… Let's go with that.

Ridley (X-Squad): And from what Anubis' sources told, the two almost had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs Flip sent to kill, but seems Saiko killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that mutant should be screaming in 3… 2… 1.

Suddenly, we heard the jerks scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, they've officially lost his mind.

Roman Torchwick (X-Squad): (Flips the middle finger) Up yours!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Drakus form a viewing window, and then, he snapped his fingers. We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip, Icky Vicky, Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, NO MA'AM, Peggy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy's mouths, and then, 10 googolplex massive cartons resembling dragon skulls that were unlabeled appeared over the funnels.

Eli: (GASPS) What's…?!

Drakus: Oh, you'll see soon enough. Fun fact: this was a prank used in Drakonia, and I always wondered what would happen if this was used on humans. I believe the human translation would be… the Infinite Retching.

Then, the contents, that seemed very pale blue and almost sludge-like were dumped into their mouths straight from the jaws and the funnel was removed. Then, their stomachs gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

EXPLOSIVE AND EXTREMELY VISCERAL BARFING AND SCREAMING AND CRYING IN PAIN!

Flip, Icky Vicky, Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, NO MA'AM, Peggy, Bud and Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy puked and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of their mouths like crazy, as their bodies grew weaker from literally puking out their internal organs!

Drakus: Hey, insides shouldn't be outside!

Nico: Welp, I may never sleep again after seeing that.

Drakus: Your welcome.

Leobreaker: May? Maria? You might want to come outside.

May and Maria came outside and gasped in horror

Manaphy: Hi I'm Manaphy and I'm gonna take a shotgun blast to the face.

Poromon: Sorry about this Manaphy.

He loaded a 12 gauge shotgun and pointed it and then…

BANG!

It blasted MANAPHY'S FACE OFF REVEALING HER SKULL!

Manaphy: WHOA! OOOH OOH OOOH! THAT HURT

She regrew her face back!

May: MANAPHY!

Maria: HORSEA!

Edd: WHAT IN SAM HILL ARE YOU ALL DOING!?

Manaphy: Jackass movie stunts.

May: Jackass? You mean that stupid daredevil movie with Johnny Knoxville!?

Maria: I love those movies! They were so funny!

Horsea: Me too!

Rhinox: Okay. Who's turn is it?

Poromon: Mine. I'm Poromon and this is Fart Helmet.

He put a helmet on Nico's head and he didn't know about it because he was napping.

Then Poromon farted in a tube.

LOUD FART!

Nico woke up and smelled it and then…

Nico: (FRANTIC SCREAMING) (VOMIT!) (VOMITS 3 MORE TIMES)

He vomited in the helmet and he got it off and was covered in throw up and we laughed hysterically!

Me: (LAUGHS HYSTERICALLY) OH THAT WAS SO FUNNY!

Eli: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

Nico: (Sarcastically) Ha ha ha. Very funny.

Stewie: (LAUGHS) That was funny when I did that on the Fat Man!

Nico: Yeah!

Mixmaster: That leaves Poliwag and Horsea.

Poliwag: Yep. Hi I'm Poliwag and this is Bee Tail. I smeared honey all over my tail and I'm gonna cover myself in bees.

Me: Oh boy.

We released the bees and they covered Poliwag's tail.

Poliwag: (Nervous) Oh boy. This is bad. I don't want to aggravate them.

But then Poliwag got hit and crashed down and danced around frantic as the bees swarmed around him.

Me: (LAUGHS) Oh my!

(PSYCHO STRINGS PLAY)

Horsea snuck up behind Cleveland and shaved his head with a razor!

BUZZZ!

Cleveland: (SCREAMS) WHAT THE FUCK!?

WE LAUGHED!

We uploaded it.

Me: And uploaded.

ALREADY THE VIEWS WERE POURING IN!

G1 Jazz: It already got millions of views on YouTube.

Nico: Wow that is awesome!

Camie: Those were funny!

We got tons of comments and many of them had laughing face emojis.

Nico: SO FUNNY!

Toxica: So, are the 4 of you done killing each other?

Poromon: Yep.

Me: Good.

Nico: Yeah.

Maria: Now that that's done, I just have one thing to say. (Clears throat) WHAT THE FUCK WERE YOU 4 THINKING DOING CRAZY STUNTS LIKE THOSE!?

Nico: Whoa took the words out of my mouth.

May: YEAH, WHY?!

Poromon: We watched Jackass and thought doing those stunts would be fun.

Me: Uhh have you noticed that doing stunts like that can kill you? Hence why it says Don't Try At Home on it? (To the Viewers) Seriously folks DO NOT TRY Any of that at home.

Deadpool: You heard him.

Manaphy: But we can't die, remember?

May: WE CAN IF THERE'S NOTHING FOR US TO REGENERATE FROM!

Manaphy: Oh.

Qin: Yeah.

Horsea: But me and Poromon's stunts didn't involve us getting hurt.

Nico: True but that was funny.

Cleveland: EXCEPT I GOT SHAVED ON MY HEAD!

Brian: (LAUGHS) That happened to me before.

Nico: Yeah. Also that helmet was funny.

Maria: Don't you have anything to say about this?!

Nico: (seemingly angry) Yeah! (grins) Can I participate next time?

BLANG!

May bashed Nico on his head with a frying pan!

Nico: OW! What did I do!

Francesca: (LAUGHS) It's funny when Grandpa Eustace gets hit.

Poliwag: Nico, I'm not sure if there WILL be a next time if May and Maria have anything to say about it.

May: YEAH!

BLANG!

Maria bashed Nico on the head with a metal fence post!

Nico: OUCH!

Maria: Promise you 4 won't do those again!

Me: And girls quit bashing Nico's head in or you're going to give him a concussion!

May: Sorry.

Mascots: We promise!

Mr. Krabs: We need a sailors promise! Repeat after me. YO HO YO HO! THE JACKASS STUNTS WE'LL NEVER DO!

Mascots: YO HO YO HO! THE JACKASS STUNTS WE'LL NEVER DO!

POINK!

Mr. Krabs: YEOWCH! MOTHER OF PEARL! FIRE ON THE POOP DECK!

Mascots: YEOWCH! MOTHER OF PEARL! FIRE ON THE POOP DECK!

Me: Okay I think we get the idea.

Mr. Krabs: Honestly, Spongebob and Patrick did those kinds of stunts before on the day they painted me house. Except they were less dangerous

SpongeBob: Yeah it was a ritual to attract customers and it could only work is if we get hurt really bad.

Nico: What kind of idiot told you that?

Squidward: (Grins nervously)

May: You 4 can still do other types of shenanigans though

Me: Yeah. Like the shenanigans you do whenever we do funny stuff against certain bad guys.

Poromon: Okay we'll stick with those.

Me: Good idea.

Suddenly, Lincoln got a message on his wrist computer: there's a race taking place on Aeropela.

Lincoln: Whoa, guys, take a look.

We saw the message.

Me: Awesome, we got a race on Aeropela.

Eli: Jetray's home planet! Wow!

Nico: Nice. Let's get our cars ready!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Carnagejelly, the Akuma of Tentacool, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Are you kidding me?

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one crazy and brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Carnagejelly, the Akuma of Tentacool, and she's causing havoc.

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID WILD TAKES AFTER WHAT LINCOLN SAID!

TINK TOING BINK BONG WHONG BING!

Me: What the?!

Nico: Another hypothetical Akuma of one of our mascots has been located?! What the Hell?!

Eli: Oh God.

Lincoln: And this is one we're gonna have a rough time with: Carnagejelly is a terrible jellyfish with a massive appetite for blood. According to Gabriel, she was made to get revenge on all the members of Team Rocket who want to use all Pokemon for evil and she wants nothing more than to kill all the members of Team Rocket.

WE FREAKED OUT AND DID MORE WILD TAKES!

Nico: Oh man! Looks like we're in for one hell of a battle with her!

Me: Big time. Lincoln, if this involves lightning, you know what to do.

Lincoln: On it.

Nico: Alright then, let's get our cars and head on over to Aeropela and take down Carnagejelly.

Lincoln: She'll be perfect for The M.O.E., but we still got to take her

down.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: I was expecting Tentacool's Akuma to go after Nastina.

Tentacool: Yeah no kidding.

The previous group came.

Dai Gui: Can me, Heatwave, Demyx, Vulture, Dr. Viktor, Brain Freezer, Man Boy, Toiletnator, Diabolico and Riddler go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Qin: The next race is on Jetray's home planet Aeropela.

Nico: Yep.

Dai Gui: Cool!

Xenia: Yep.

Riddler: We saw the stunts the mascots did and they were hilarious! Whoa Nico has 2 lumps on his head! Riddle me this: Who did that?

Me: May and Maria did.

May: Sorry.

Me: I got this.

I pulled out a tiny hammer and pounded them in.

TONK TONK TONK TONK TONK TONK TONK TONK!

Me: There.

Nico: Ouch. Thanks J.D.

Me: You're welcome.

Blackout: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bamboo Pandamonium next.

Me: Ooh! Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Dagon, a supporting antagonist in the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Dagon from Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood.

Nicole: Oh man, he's one of the Cursed Spirits and he's one dangerous monster.

Raven Mordecai: Yes, but this is also a perfect opportunity for us to get rid of him.

Lincoln: Right, Raven. But, we got to watch it with him, he's not to be underestimated.

Nico: If we're dealing with someone like that, you guys better be careful with him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to another race, this time, it's on Aeropela.

Lincoln: And we're going to take down Carnagejelly, and once we take her down, you're next Dagon.

Raven Mordecai: I'm not letting a bastard like you get away with this, your punishment is coming, Cursed Spirit of Water.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into our cars and headed out through a portal that led to Aeropela for an awesome race and we're also going to battle Carnagejelly and hand her over to Vypra, and once we get done with that, Lincoln and Raven Mordecai along with me are going to destroy the Cursed Spirit, Dagon.

We were off to Aeropela.

---

We arrived at Aeropela.

Me: So this is Aeropela.

Nico: WOW!

Camie: It's an endless ocean planet.

Nicole: Amazing.

Eli: The ocean on this planet goes on forever!

I looked at a hologram of the planet and it showed that the planet was totally covered in water. Not a single speck of land at all.

Me: Wow! It's a full ocean planet.

Nico: Amazing!

Me: But it says here that Aeropela wasn't always like this. It used to be a desert planet. But then the Orishan invasion happened and turned it into an ocean planet.

Nico: Wow! From dry as a bone to wet as a wet noodle.

Lola: That is amazing!

Me: Yep. Water covers every square inch of land. Not one single speck of land anywhere.

Demyx: My kind of planet.

Me: I know.

Tentacool: Especially for my Akuma form.

Camie: Or mermaids or any kind of water creature.

Qin: Yeah no kidding.

Enola: Boy it reminds me of the Waterworld that I came from.

Varie: No kidding.

Tamao: Yeah no kidding.

I looked over the route of the race and saw that it was a race around the planet 4 times to the equatorial finish.

Me: Easy route.

Dirt Boss: Let's get our cars ready.

We went and did so.

Brain Freezer: Tentacool, are you feeling okay right now?

Tentacool: I'm okay but I don't even know what my Akuma form looks like.

Nico: We'll find out soon.

Me: Lets get this race started.

We got into our cars and got them ready.

Gilda: Here we are at the starting line.

Me: Yep.

We were ready.

Billy Natson: AND Welcome to another amazing and most memorable race in racing history. Hello everyone I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing treat for you all today. We are on Jetray's home planet the planet Aeropela and as you can see it's an Ocean Planet and with us we have our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their archenemies in the M.O.E.! You ready for some fun today!?

WE CHEERED!

Me: Bring on the race Billy!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Good luck out there!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready for some fun!

Krysta: (GETS OUT GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We had looks of determination on our faces.

Krysta: (WAVES GREEN FLAG) REV UP AND GOOOOOOOOOO!

WE GUNNED IT AND OUR CARS TURNED INTO WATERCRAFTS AND JETS AND WE WERE OFF!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Diabolico: Eat my dust!

Me: We're on the water Diabolico!

Diabolico: Oh let me rephrase that. EAT MY WAVES!

We zoomed and flew.

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: WOW! The ocean just goes on forever!

Alexis Thi Dang: Boy Starscream this is amazing isn't it?

Armada Starscream: It sure is something.

Skalor: I'm ahead right now!

Qin: Oh no you aren't!

ZOOM!

Nico: OH YEAH?!

We zoomed all over!

Riddler: Riddle me this: Do any of you guys see her right now?

Tecna: (British Accent) I got nothing on radar.

Me: We're keeping an eye out for it.

Camie: Yeah.

Kelly Strahand: It sure is amazing that you guys get to do all this.

Me: It sure is Kelly. And we've only begun to scratch the surface of how many planets there are all over the universe.

Kelly Strahand: That is amazing!

Leozack: But how do you like this planet in particular?

Kelly Strahand: It's absolutely incredible!

Qin: It sure is!

Me: All the planets we go to are awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Man Boy: She's probably hiding

Me: Maybe.

Then we saw a huge blip on the radar.

Me: Wait there's something 340 klicks ahead to the south southwest.

Viceroy: What do you think it is?

Me: We're about to find out.

Nico: Look!

Up ahead we saw what looked like a GIANT BALLOON FLOATING ON THE WATER!

Nico: Is that a giant balloon?

Me: Looks can be deceiving.

But then it was moving and we saw that it was a GINORMOUS JELLYFISH! IT WAS A DARK BLUE JELLYFISH AND IT HAD SCARY TEETH! AND IT WAS SURGING WITH ELECTRICITY!

Toiletnator: Hey, guys. I found her!

Me: We're ALL Looking at her!

Qin: WOW! What a jellyfish!

SpongeBob: I don't think we have a jellyfishing net big enough for her!

Tentacool: OH WOW! I look awesome like that!

Varie: Your akuma is a huge jellyfish!

Thorn: Are you okay, Tentacool?

Tentacool: I sure am fine! This is cool that I get to see my Akuma form.

Nico: It sure is amazing.

Red Lantern Ratchet: Boy this is an amazing form.

Nico: I'll say!

Dr. Viktor: I could take her.

Nico: Shall we?

Nicole: I'm ready.

Me: Entrance time?

Laxus: Let's wait until we get closer

Me: Good idea.

Qin: Yeah.

We were getting closer and closer and closer.

Vulture: I think this is close enough

Nico: NOW it's entrance time!

We went at the jellyfish.

The jellyfish roared and then the spirits of the water and sky came and they swirled around her and then they converged and then..

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion went off above it and a phoenix cry was heard and we came and the Jellyfish got onto our arena!

Me: WHOA! You would not look good on a Peanut Butter and Jellyfish Sandwich!

Carnagejelly: Hardy har har. Carnagejelly is hungry for blood.

Rothar: Tentacool? Is that you?

Carnagejelly: Yes it's me. Where's Team Rocket's men?

Me: I got a couple here for you.

I snapped my fingers and numerous remnants of Team Rocket popped in and they were tied up.

Carnagejelly: OOH! Lunch!

She ate them and it was awesome!

Carnagejelly: (BURPS) Yummy.

Heat Wave: Also, you're way too late to kill Team Rocket. They've long since disbanded.

Carnagejelly: True. But there are still remnants of them around.

Me: I was expecting you to go after someone like Nastina. She would have been a much better target.

Carnagejelly: Yes that would have been fitting for me.

Tentacool: It sure would. She did ruin our home.

Jirachi: You wouldn't hurt your own boyfriend. (Does puppy eyes) Would you?

Poliwag: And I thought I was the only one that can do puppy eyes.

Carnagejelly: No I would never hurt you Jirachi. And I would never hurt you Varie.

Varie: That's great!

Nico: What kind of jellyfish are you?

Carnagejelly: I'm a combination of 6 kinds of venomous jellyfish. The Portugeuse Man-O-War, Chiropsalmus quadrumanus, Sea Wasp, Cannonball Jellyfish, Carybdea murrayana and the Carukia barnesi.

Heidi: WHOA! All 6 of those are the most venomous jellyfish in the world!

Carnagejelly: Yep. And I have the lightning potentcy of Big Lenny and the Hellyfish.

Me: WHOA! That is lethal!

Ash: We're still taking you down!

Carnagejelly: (laughs) Don't make me laugh! I've grown beyond a Tentacruel now!

Nico: But you still exhibit the same weaknesses as one! DRAGON THUNDERCLAP!

Nico fired a massive blast of lightning from the sky and it hit Carnagejelly and electrocuted her and knocked her down.

Lola: YEAH!

Taranee charged at her and fired waves of fire and blasted her.

Taranee: How do you like that fire!

Elemental HERO Nova Master: Lets do it to it!

Taranee and Elemental HERO Nova Master: FIRESTORM NOVA BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted Carnagejelly!

Irma charged at her and fired waves of water and drenched her.

Irma: That is one drencher!

Elemental HERO Bubbleman: Lets make this fun!

Irma and Bubbleman: BUBBLES OF THE MAELSTROM!

They fired waves of water and blasted her.

Hay Lin charged at her and fired waves of wind and blew her around.

Hay Lin: Oh yeah!

Elemental HERO Avian: Lets blow her away!

Hay Lin and Avian: WIND STORM BURST!

They fired waves of wind and blew her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Cornelia charged at her and fired waves of earth and blasted her.

Cornelia: That was awesome!

Elemental HERO Clayman: I'm ready!

Cornelia and Clayman: CLAY EARTH SHOT!

They fired waves of earth and rock and blasted her!

Will: YEAH!

Will charged at her and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her.

Will: Take that!

Elemental HERO Sparkman: Lets get her!

Will and Sparkman: SPARKS OF THUNDER BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her!

Layla charged at her and fired waves of water!

Layla: Take that!

Elemental HERO Aqua Neos: Lets make this fun!

Layla and Aqua Neos: AQUA FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of water and drenched her!

Bloom charged at her and blasted her with fire and burned her!

Bloom: Oh yeah!

Elemental HERO Flare Neos: I'm ready for this!

Bloom and Flare Neos: FIRESTORM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her.

Nico: YEAH!

Flora charged at her and fired waves of leaves and grass and blasted her.

Flora: YEAH!

Elemental HERO Air Neos: Lets make this fun and cool.

Flora and Air Neos: WHIRLWIND OF FURY!

They fired waves of wind and blew her all over.

Musa flew and charged at her and blasted her all over.

Musa: Take that!

Elemental HERO Glow Neos: I'm ready.

Musa and Glow Neos: LIGHT SONG BLAST!

They fired waves of light and blasted her all over!

Tecna charged at her and blasted her with energy.

Tecna: That was awesome!

Elemental HERO Grand Neos!

Tecna and Grand Neos: EARTH GEAR SHOOTER!

They fired waves of energy and earth and blasted her all over!

Brittney flew and charged at her and blasted her with darkness.

Brittney: Darkness falls!

Elemental HERO Dark Neos: It sure does!

Brittney and Dark Neos: DARKNESS FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and darkness and blasted her.

Ben turned into Jetray!

Ben: JETRAY!

He flew into the sky and blasted Carnagejelly with lasers and energy.

Lola: Take that!

Jetray: That must've hurt!

Tentacool: I can't believe I'm doing this

She fired laser blasts and blasted Carnagejelly!

Tentacool: It sure is awesome seeing my Akuma form though.

Lola: Yeah it sure is!

Then Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Spot, Skalamander, Pterodactyl Ghost, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ben Ravencroft, Count Spankulot and Black Knight Ghost came.

Nico: Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Dr. Polaris, Spot, Skalamander, Pterodactyl Ghost, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ben Ravencroft, Count Spankulot and Black Knight Ghost.

Crimson Dynamo: (Russian Accent) That's one big jellyfish!

Turtle: Scary too!

Me: No kidding! I don't think she would look good on a peanut butter and jellyfish sandwich.

Spot: YUCK!

Qin: That would be disgusting!

Spot: Not that I blame her for becoming this though.

Me: I know.

Pterodactyl Ghost: (to Nico) We heard you fought Wily.

Nico: We sure did and we saw the Stone of Cold Fire which was cool.

Dr. Polaris: (to Jessica) I hope you take care of that Vespiquen.

Jessica Shannon: We will.

Disk Wars Wasp: That you can count on.

Waspicable came.

Me: Waspicable. Been a while since we faced you.

Waspicable: I know.

Me: At least you're getting attention now.

Waspicable: Nico, I hope you're still not feeling gassy

Nico: Nope! It's all out of my system.

Me: Minus the fact that he killed another toilet.

Nico: Yeah.

Waspicable: Jeez!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

# Akira Akatsuki, Pharaoh Man, Solar Man, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Magma Man, Heat Man, Milly Ashford, Yumi Korra, Dawnstar, Sun Lad, Ferro Lad, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Toxica and Jindrax VS Crimson Dynamo, Sonoza, Evil Green Ranger, Evil Titanium Ranger, Psycho Rangers, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Lord Drakkon, Yami ToQ1, Evil Orbit Woman, Ebirah, Mr. Nasty, Nefarious (Rocket Monkeys), and Space Gorillas - Nico's rescue in The world of The Land Before Time

Crimson Dynamo was first.

Crimson Dynamo (to Akira): Nico's rescue in The world of The Land Before Time. Who did he fight there?

Akira: A clone of Dr. Wily and it was awesome! Girl Jordan and the Wingfeather Siblings transformed against him and Natalie Wily, his own granddaughter beat the living crap out of him! Even some of the robot masters blasted him.

Pharaoh Man: That was really cool.

Milly Ashford: Yeah that was really fun.

Twilight Sparkle: We even found out that the Stone of Cold Fire is really magical.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah it was awesome.

Spyro: It sure was.

Crimson Dynamo: Wow! That is amazing! Looks like Dr. Wily got what was coming to him. Did he do that plea for mercy thing?

Akira: Yeah he sure did. But we weren't going to fall for it like he was doing over the last 36 years.

Crimson Dynamo: Thank goodness. Lets do it!

Akira turned into NANOMECH!

Akira: (Tiny Voice) NANOMECH!

Akira used the Core Medals for Crimson Dynamo, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Evil Orbit Woman and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Hikaru Akatsuki, Flash Man, Rainbow Man, Bright Man, Spark Man, Elec Man, Pharaoh Man, Oil Man, Esther Blanchett, Engagement Ring Princess, Lumpy Space Princess, Princess Princess Princess, Emerald Princess, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Barricade and Blackout VS Turtle (DC), Sonoi, Evil Green Ranger, Evil Titanium Ranger, Psycho Rangers, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Lord Drakkon, Yami ToQ1, Scirocco Mole, Taboo Dopant, Leafan, Bubbles, and Lee - Another Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull who are the gene-slammers of Desciple of Nephthys, Meatballrus, and Stegomon and the Embodiment of the Botanical Gardens Dopant.

---

Turtle was first.

Turtle (to Hikaru): Nico, Kazuma's team, Piledriver's team, and the others did good battling Another Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull. They are the gene-slammers of Desciple of Nephthys, Meatballrus, and Stegomon and the Embodiment of the Botanical Gardens Dopant.

Hikaru: They sure were and it was really cool! We found out that the Stegomon Gene-slammer is really the elder sister of Jerry Rassic, the creator of Bully Island.

Flash Man: The Meatballrus gene-slammer is a meatball chef that Nico knows that makes all kinds of awesome meatballs.

Esther Blanchett: The Desciple of Nephthys gene-slammer is someone that hates Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta. The reason is because they ruined her restaurant.

Scirocco Mole: That's crazy!

Pinkie Pie: I know! What a couple of Party Poopers!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Those two really are loathesome in the worlds of food and comics.

Featherweight: Yeah what a couple of fat tubs of lard!

Sprocket: Big time.

Turtle: No kidding! Lets do it!

Hikaru turned into Shellhead!

Hikaru: SHELLHEAD!

He used the Core Medals for Turtle, Dark Turtles and Shredder 1987 and they fired waves of energy, metal, gears and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jessica Shannon, Knight Man, Blade Man, Sword Man, Shadow Man, Star Man, Leaf Man, Cut Man, Mulan, Maiden of The Aqua, Maiden of The Moonlight, The Agent of Creation - Venus, Reggie MacKenzie and Splendid Venus, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Windsweeper and Dirt Boss VS Dr. Polaris, Sononi, Evil Green Ranger, Evil Titanium Ranger, Psycho Rangers, Evil Ninja Storm Rangers, Lord Drakkon, Yami ToQ1, Yost Magneto, Big Beanie, Count Fang, Bob-Ulk, and Cookatiel - Lincoln's Rescue on an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone

---

Dr. Polaris was next.

Dr. Polaris (to Jessica): I heard Lincoln's Rescue on an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone. How was it?

Jessica Shannon: It was really awesome! We took down Rust Tyranno and Giant Ape Goku and Giant Ape Gohan.

Knight Man: It was really fun and cool.

Mulan: It sure was. We thought it was cool.

Fluttershy: I agree there and it was a good adventure.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there too.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: It was really fun though.

Dr. Polaris: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Jessica turned into Stinkfly!

Jessica: STINKFLY!

She used the Core Medals for Dr. Polaris, Evil Magnet Man and Yost Magneto and they fired waves of magnetic energy, fruit, leaves, grass, flowers, wood and blades of energy and smashed them down.

---

Ed Grant, Hard Man, Crystal Man, Guts Man, Stone Man, Drill Man, Ground Man, Impact Man, Kujaku, Stan Lee, Human Torch, Tania, Sperg's Mom, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Gilda and Stygian VS Spot, Zonic Lee, Metal Sonic, Metal Tails, Metal Knuckles, Metal Amy Rose, Metal Cream, Metal Rouge, Weather Report, One Eye, VrilDaiBouken, Antilion Fangire, and Mog - Beach Kingdom Round 1 Next

---

Spot was next.

Spot (to Ed): Beach Kingdom for Round 1 was Next. Who was fought there?

Ed Grant: They fought Mollusque-Lanceur and he was really cool.

Hard Man: Yeah he was cool and tough.

Kujaku: He sure was. We all thought it was awesome.

Applejack: It sure was and it was really great seeing that.

Apple Bloom: Yeah it sure was fun.

Flashwing: I agree there.

Spot: Boy no kidding! Lets do it!

Ed Grant turned into Portaler!

Ed Grant: PORTALER!

He used the Core Medals for Spot, Ebon and Warp and they fired waves of energy, earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and smashed them down.

---

Chris Taylor, Concrete Man, Guts Man, Stone Man, Drill Man, Ground Man, Impact Man, Hard Man, Miku Hatsume, Sheriff Skyfire, Universe 666 Midnight Sour Sweet, Agent of Miracles - Jupiter, Master Hyperion, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Skalor and Tentakil VS Skalamander, Halloween World, Lock, Shock & Barrel, Universe 666 Jason Voorhees, Universe 666 Freddy Krueger, Universe 666 Blob, Universe 666 Chucky, Universe 666 Leatherface, Bassoon Burns, Bad Cop, Elements Fire Finn, Jack From Jupiter, and New Sun - THE MASCOTS DID JACKASS STUNTS!? GOOD GOD THOSE ARE DANGEROUS!

---

Skalamander was next.

Skalamander (to Chris): THE MASCOTS DID JACKASS STUNTS!? GOOD GOD, THOSE ARE DANGEROUS!

Chris Taylor: Yeah they were!

Concrete Man: Boy no kidding! But they are really funny!

Miku Hatsume: They sure were awesome and funny though!

Rarity: It was really crazy darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding!

Gill Grunt: That was nuts!

Skalamander: Yeah they sure were! Lets do it!

Chris turned into Fourarms!

Chris: FOURARMS!

He used the Core Medals for Skalamander, Noface and Biowulf and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Maximum Ride, Crash Man, Air Man, Wind Man, Tornado Man, Gyro Man, Jet Man, Aero Man, Suki, Ikki Igarashi, Rashin, Vesper Woman, Griselda Nottingshire, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Leozack and G1 Dirtbag VS Pterodactyl Ghost, Bowgun, Prince John, Mr. Snake, Beagle Boys, Peg Leg Pete, Evil Luxord, Marluxia, Droog, Princess Abi, Tornado Tyrant, Uma Zazzala Queen Bee, and Fatality - WHAT STUNTS DID THE MASCOTS TRY OUT!?

---

Pterodactyl Ghost was next.

Pterodactyl Ride (to Maximum Ride): Max, sorry if I sound like I'm screaming. But WHAT STUNTS DID THE MASCOTS TRY OUT!?

Maximum Ride: Well see for yourself!

She showed the stunts. Manaphy took a shotgun blast to the face, Poromon farted into a helmet on Nico while he was sleeping, Poliwag did the Bee Tail and Horsea shaved Cleveland's head!

THEY LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY TO THE POINT WHERE THEY WERE ROLLING ON THE FLOOR!

Pterodactyl Ghost: (LAUGHS) THAT WAS FUNNY!

Crash Man: Boy no kidding there! That was funny!

Suki: That was really funny!

Rainbow Dash: All those stunts were really awesome!

Scootaloo: The mascots did dangerous but crazy stunts.

Whirlwind: Yeah no kidding!

Pterodactyl Ghost: Boy no kidding! Manaphy's grew back thank goodness! That was crazy! Lets do it!

Maximum Ride turned into Omnivoracious!

Maximum Ride: OMNIVORACIOUS!

She used the Core Medals for Pterodactyl Ghost, Willawaw and the Wakumi Bird and they fired waves of wind, lightning and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Ax, Cut Man, Centaur Man, Magnet Man, Dust Man, Junk Man, Sword Man, Blade Man, Cia, Infernal Flame Emperor, Volcanic Doomfire, Volcanic Rocket, Fire Princess, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Constantine (Robotboy) and Viceroy (Randy Cunningham) VS 10,000 Volt Ghost, Naria, Willawaw, Wakumi Bird, Owlmen (Scooby Doo), Vikings (Scooby Doo), Loch Ness Monster (Scooby Doo), Sea Demon (Scooby Doo), Judge, Thromnambular the Wish Granting Skull, Evil Bunny, Outlaw Skinner, and Monster Tree Stump - Planet Aeropela for the Next Race!

---

10,000 Volt Ghost was next.

10,000 Volt Ghost (to Ax): It's Planet Aeropela for the Next Race! Good thing I'm not short circuiting here.

Ax: Boy thank goodness. Aeropela is an amazing.

Cut Man: It sure is! Jetray's home planet is incredible! The oceans on this planet go on forever.

Cia: Yeah that is for sure.

Sunset Shimmer: This planet wasn't like this before. Before it was a desert planet.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah this world was made this way because of the Orishan invasion.

Sunburn: No kidding! Turns out the Aerophibians have had encounters from the Andromeda Galaxy before.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Wow! That is crazy! Lets do it!

Ax turned into Ampfibian!

Ax: AMPFIBIAN!

He used the Core Medals for 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ghost Bear and Evil Elec Man and they fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed them down.

---

Shannon Deluth Sanderson Loud, Spring Man, Dark Man, Magic Man, Genie Woman, Storm Woman, Pyro Woman, Comet Woman, Blackfire, Caam - Serenity of Gusto, Constellar Virgo, Medium of The Ice Barrier, Laval Volcano Handmaiden, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Thorn and Misty Tredwell VS Ben Ravencroft, Amigarudo, White Chromatic Dragon, Red Chromatic Dragon, Blue Chromatic Dragon, Black Chromatic Dragon, Green Chromatic Dragon, Tiamat, Heart, Robert Vance, Red Eye King, Jubjub Bird, and Burnis - Jetray's home planet is amazing!

---

Ben Ravencroft was next.

Ben Ravencroft (to Shannon): Jetray's home planet is amazing! What do you like about it so far?

Shannon: It's all really amazing! The ocean just goes on forever!

Spring Man: Yeah that is something.

Blackfire: I agree too. That is amazing.

Starlight Glimmer: No kidding! I'm amazed that this world went from a desert planet to an ocean planet.

Cozy Glow: No kidding! The Orishans turned this whole planet into a water world.

Hex: I'm amazed they did that.

Ben Ravencroft: Boy no kidding there! Lets do it!

Shannon turned into Ultimate Gravattack!

Shannon: ULTIMATE GRAVATTACK!

She used the Core Medals for Ben Ravencroft, Hex (Ben 10) and Universe 666 Charmcaster! They fired waves of magic, gravity, stars, lightning, skulls, bones, blood and ghosts and smashed them down.

---

Lucy Heartfilia, Slash Man, Napalm Man, Trinapalm Man, Comet Woman, Galaxy Man, Star Man, Nitro Man, X-Squad Bangray, Shelley Laurence, Thomas, Gordan, Kagura (Gintama), Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Laxus Dreyar and Alan & Ann VS Count Spankulot, Hanayaida, Queen Bee (Secret Squirrel), Goldflipper, Dr. O, Scirocco Mole, Quark, Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Lady Quark, Rugal Bernstein, Big Daddy Boo, Cave of Wonders Tiger God Head, and Gluttony (Full Metal Alchemist) - TENTACOOL'S AKUMA FORM!? THAT IS CRAZY!

---

Count Spankulot was next.

Count Spankulot (to Lucy): (Transylvanian Accent) Now you guys are fighting TENTACOOL'S AKUMA FORM!? THAT IS CRAZY!

Lucy Heartfilia: I know! And man this Akuma is amazing! Her name is Carnagejelly and she is a giant jellyfish out to destroy all of Team Rocket!

Slash Man: I was thinking that she was made to go after Nastina because she was responsible for ruining her home.

X-Squad Bangray: I was thinking the same thing.

Princess Celestia: I agree there. Instead of team rocket she should have gone after Nastina.

King Solar: I agree there too.

Solar Eclipsa: That would have been much more plausible.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Blackout: No kidding.

Count Spankulot: I agree there. What Nastina did was bad. Lets do it!

Lucy turned into Alien X!

Lucy: ALIEN X!

She used the Core Medals for Count Spankulot, Evil Magic Minions and Evil Life Minions and they fired waves of stars and light and smashed them down.

---

Red She-Hulk, Dynamo Man, Elec Man, Cloud Man, Clown Man, Plug Man, Fuse Man, Sheep Man, Catherine Windsor, Space Ghost, Birdman, Herculoids, Thundarr the Barbarian, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Rothar and Dardemus VS Black Knight Ghost, Quval, Evil Fire Man, Evil Magma Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Heat Man, Yost Molten Man, Boo Boo (Billy and Mandy), Thunderbird, Mary Francis, and Daisy the Chupacabra - Carnagejelly looks REALLY SCARY!

---

Black Knight Ghost was next.

Black Knight Ghost (to Red She Hulk): Carnagejelly looks REALLY SCARY! And she's right at home here.

Red She Hulk: I agree there. Also SpongeBob said that not even he would go Jellyfishing to get Carnagejelly.

Dynamo Man: I agree. Besides we done have a big enough jellyfishing net. Also we found out that Carnagejelly has a heart too. She would never hurt Jirachi and Varie.

Catherine Windsor: (British Accent) Thank goodness for that too.

Princess Luna: I agree there too.

Moondust: And what is amazing is that she is not going after Nastina which would have been better.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Yeah that would have been better.

Blackout: Same here too.

Black Knight Ghost: Yeah no kidding. Lets do it!

Red She-Hulk turned into Humongousaur!

Red She-Hulk: HUMONGOUSAUR!

She used the Core Medals for Black Knight Ghost, Black Knight of Merlin and Yosemite Sam the Black Knight and they fired waves of darkness and smashed them down.

---

In Space Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Waspicable

---

Waspicable was next.

Waspicable: Wow what a planet for this huh?

Nico: Boy no kidding there.

May: I'll say!

Waspicable: Yeah! Lets get it on!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of Carnagejelly, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that vengeful Akuma.

Nico teleported back with them.

In Space Rangers: LETS ROCKET!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! IN SPACE!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: Lets get him!

Andros: SPIRAL SABER BLASTER!

T.J.: QUATTRO BLASTER! ONLINE!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Waspicable you have failed this world!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

Nico: At least I didn't fart and kill a monster this time!

THEY LAUGHED!

---

We regrouped.

Troy: We haven't forgotten that Jetray can fly!

Tsukasa: This is to honor that!

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get her!

We flew at Carnagejelly and blasted her all over!

G1 Jazz, Mixmaster, Rhinox and Leobreaker used the Earth and

Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Rhinox, Jazz and Mixmaster's weapons 100-fold and Leobreaker had sharper claws popped out!

Rhinox and G1 Jazz: RHINO JAZZ STORM!

Mixmaster and Leobreaker: CORRODING LION SLASHER!

Taranee of Fire and Heatwave: FIRESTORM BLAST!

Irma of Water and Demyx: WATER MAELSTROM!

Hay Lin of Wind and Vulture: WIND CYCLONE BLAST!

Cornelia of Earth and Dai Gui: EARTH AVALANCHE!

Will of Magic and Dr. Viktor: LIGHTNING STRIKE BLAST!

Layla of Andros and Toiletnator: ANDROS MAELSTROM BLAST!

Bloom of Domino and Brain Freezer: DOMINO FIRESTORM BLAST!

Flora of Linphea and Man Boy: LINPHEA NATURE SHOT!

Musa of Melody and Diabolico: MELODY MUSIC BLAST!

Tecna of Zenith and Riddler: ZENITH TECH SHOT!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Jetray and Lucy Loud: DARKNESS BONE BLASTER!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: Let's take care of Carnagejelly and send her over to Vypra. WATER ELEMENT STYLE: AQUA BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired blades of water that hit Carnagejelly.

R. Mika: WATER LIGHT STYLE: HYDRO LASER!

R. Mika fired a water laser that hit Carnagejelly.

Juri Han: WATER DARK STYLE: SHADOW TSUNAMI!

Juri Han fired a massive blast of water and shadows that formed into a shadow tsunami that slammed into Carnagejelly.

Jessica Shannon: WIND STING STYLE: WASP CYCLONE!

Jessica Shannon fired a massive blast of wind and wasps that formed into a massive cyclone of wasps and wind that slammed into Carnagejelly.

Peni Parker: WIND WEB STYLE: WINDY WEBS!

Peni Parker fired a massive barrage of wind and webs that slammed into Carnagejelly.

Shantae: WIND MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC TORNADO!

Shantae fired a massive blast of magic and wind that formed into a magic tornado and it slammed into Carnagejelly.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER WIND FINAL SMASH: AQUA TORNADO!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive water tornado that smashed into Carnagejelly and took her down.

Lincoln put Carnagejelly inside a massive waterfilled aquarium and sent her to Vypra through a portal he opened up.

Maria: Okay, now that was crazy. We faced off against another

Akuma of one of our Mascots.

Lori: Who's to literally say there's another waiting for us in the next race?

We resumed the race.

Billy Natson: AND HERE COMES THE WINNERS OF THE RACE! IT'S STARLIGHT GLIMMER, COZY GLOW AND LUCY LOUD!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR THEM!

Me: Way to go!

Xenia: YEAH!

Lincoln: That was awesome! And You're gonna wish you hadn't said that, Lori. Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Dagon.

?: I will enjoy killing every last one of you!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve large green planets orbiting around Lynn Sr.'s legs, the nine emerald green orbs orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the nine and eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Liam and Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the eight large blood red orbs around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from blasts of water and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the water blasts and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Dagon, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Dagon, the Cursed Spirit of Water from the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen.

Lincoln: Dagon, the Cursed Spirit of Water.

Raven Mordecai: One of the many Disaster Curses, now, you will answer for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Raven Mordecai's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple energy aura with stars, darkness, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword, and as she approached Dagon, she left purple energy, stars, darkness, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Raven Mordecai: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Dagon, you have caused more than your fair share of crimes and chaos towards humanity, you have a lot to answer for, and I'll make sure you pay for your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Raven Mordecai was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple energy with stars, darkness, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Dagon: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Raven is capable of, and that deranged fairy-obsessed killer Randall Williams wound up on the wrong end of her wrath more than once, and he wound up getting bruised more than once for his misdeeds.

Then, as the vortex faded, Raven Mordecai emerged, but she was changed forever.

Raven Mordecai grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and black planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple energy aura with stars, light, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a dark fairy with a crescent moon in her hands emblazoned on her forehead with purple iris, she has on fairy earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands, she also has a dark fairy with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her purple fairy-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Raven Mordecai has on a sleeveless purple crop top, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dark fairy, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Raven Mordecai felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive purple and black butterfly wings with purple tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized purple and black butterfly wings with purple tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive purple and black butterfly wings with purple tips and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with purple tips and purple markings, Raven Mordecai has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Raven Mordecai's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple energy, stars, darkness, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Raven Mordecai's Cosmic Eternal Nocturne Fury Magic Dark Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Cosmic Eternal Nocturne Fury Magic Dark Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and dark fairy and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black phoenix heads is a large black phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the pommel, Raven Mordecai has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold fairy head with purple gems for eyes and purple gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the dark fairy, phoenix, and angel that said, "Raven Mordecai, Queen of The The Dark Fairies of Duskbreak Cove, Despiser of The Deranged Fairy-Obsessed Serial Killer Randall Williams, Master of Darkness and Dark Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Dark Lori, Dark Lynn, Dark Lola, Dark Lisa, and Dark Luan, Archenemy of Bee Nezire, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of

Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Fairies, Phoenixes, Angels, and Dark Fairies"

レイヴン・モルデカイ、ダスクブレイク・コーブのダーク・フェアリーの女王、狂った妖精にとりつかれた連続殺人犯ランドール・ウィリアムズの軽蔑者、闇と闇の魔法の達人、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士宇宙、愛する守護天使、リンカーンの将来の妻、ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラーの軽蔑者、ダーク・ロリ、ダーク・リン、ダーク・ローラ、ダーク・リサ、そしてダーク・ルアン、ビー・ネジアの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストーム、勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇のマスター、ダークマジック、妖精、フェニックス、天使、ダークフェアリー

Raven Mordecai has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DARK FAIRY QUEEN-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOCTURNE FURY MAGIC DARK FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOCTURNE FURY MAGIC DARK FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY NOCTURNE FURY MAGIC DARK FAIRY QUEEN FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Raven Mordecai's Super Angel-Dark Fairy Queen-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Dagon saw it, he fired blasts of water at her to kill her, but Raven Mordecai fired a massive barrage of purple energy, stars, darkness, magic, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit Dagon and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Raven just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Dagon apart and make him pay for everything.

Raven Mordecai: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Nocturne Fury Magic Dark Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Nocturne Fury Magic Dark Fairy Queen Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Raven Mordecai.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic

Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Dagon, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal

Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes.

Lincoln, Raven Mordecai, and I went after Dagon, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs,

Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Dagon, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Raven Mordecai also did the same by firing purple energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Raven Mordecai, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Dagon even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Dagon in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Dagon into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated Dagon's Hydrokinesis and abilities.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Dagon was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Dagon to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Raven Mordecai, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Raven Mordecai's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and black planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive purple and black butterfly wings and medium sized purple and black butterfly wings underneath are permanent.

Raven Mordecai: Your immortal life ends here. Thanks for helping me take down Dagon, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Raven.

Me: My pleasure, Raven.

Suddenly, Raven Mordecai wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Raven Mordecai's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Raven Mordecai sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Raven Mordecai and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that demon a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Serenity Nightingale, Avatar of Dunames Dark Witch.

Abigail Nightingale: My older sister? Wow!

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Serenity Nightingale is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the older sister of Abigail Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Night Wing Sorceress, and like her sister, she's a powerful master of darkness and umbrakinesis. She's a Goth Girl who was born with incredible powers of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, and she also has black angel wings. Serenity's a very powerful master over the forces of Darkness and she's used her powers of darkness to protect Lincoln and she's taken down a ton of crooks and thugs and made their nightmares come true. Serenity trained Lincoln in using the powers of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, and they used their powers of darkness to humiliate Flip and Scoots and they even exposed their shenanigans to everyone in Royal Woods, and it was ugly. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he'll marry Serenity and Abigail along with the rest of his harem. Serenity hates Lola, Lynn, and Flip with a blazing passion because they tried to stab her little sister and throw her in the river as revenge for what she did in beating them up after they stabbed Girl Jordan and tried to throw her in the river, but Lincoln and Serenity beat those three up and Lincoln sent Flip flying back to prison and Serenity sent Lynn and Lola flying back to The Loud House to face the punishment of a lifetime after they heard everything from Lincoln and Serenity.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Lynn, Lola, of all the… !

Me: I still remembered that incident all too well. Lynn and Lola were stupid in allying with that mutant to kill Abigail.

Lynn Sr.: Lincoln even got out a huge paddle and swatted Lynn and Lola hard on their butts. He still had anger towards Scoots for what happened to Claudia Cloudian, and he swore that this wouldn't happen to anymore of his Guardian Angels.

Nico: So, if they try to kill any of his Guardian Angels, he'll unleash Hell on Earth on the guilty.

At the winners circle, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow and Lucy Loud were awarded blue crystal trophies that looked like the planet Aeropela and they had Jetray flying around it.

Starlight Glimmer: Boy this was awesome!

Cozy Glow: We had so much fun!

Aurora Shine: I'm so proud of you my little Cozy!

Cozy Glow: Thanks Mom. This was so awesome!

Skalamander: Nice job, guys!

Starlight Glimmer: Thanks!

10,000 Volt Ghost: You guys earned that trophy.

Nico: They sure did.

Ben Ravencroft: And Carnagejelly is in our ranks.

Count Spankulot: But I don't blame her actions. The Team Rocket members have been very bad!

Me: You got that right Count.

Black Knight Ghost: Let's celebrate!

Me: I agree. Who's up for burritos?

Nico: I am! Great job today everyone.

Lucy Loud: This was fun.

Cozy Glow: (To the viewers) This was a fun adventure guys!

Me: Yep.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table for burritos and they were awesome. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome chapter done.

Aeropela was a really cool planet.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D

Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk, along with Kairi Yano, Anastasia Clockwerk, Lupin III, Rioichi Cooper, Henriette One-Eye Cooper and Charlotte Cooper and the city's women are in trouble because a clone of Brad Buttowski is wreaking havoc and is making every girl all over be in their birthday suits. Yes you heard me. Brad is back for revenge and he is making GIRLS ALL OVER THE CITY NAKED! Nicole is gonna be REALLY MASSIVELY PISSED! ANd she is going to maul him to death like how she did with the Platypus Brothers! Also Kendall Perkins, Mollie, Meg Griffin, Nunnally, Star Butterfly and Marco Diaz are all going to transform against him! Also we're going to battle Another Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk who are the Gene-slammers of Rhinomon, PB&Jellyfish and Conductor of Nephthys and the embodiment of the Twin Dopant. And we're going to meet a Bamboo Pandamonium gene-slammer named Zian Qin.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Sabrina Morrigan, Avatar of Omega Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Hanami, the major antagonist in the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone, and we're going to battle Chet from Totally Spies, and Mr. Jinks is going to transform and we're going to send that jerk straight to The Masters of Evil, and we're going to meet Serenity Nightingale, Avatar of Dunames Dark Witch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the older sister of Abigail Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Night Wing Sorceress, and like her sister, she's a powerful master of darkness and umbrakinesis. She's a Goth Girl who was born with incredible powers of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, and she also has black angel wings. Serenity's a very powerful master over the forces of Darkness and she's used her powers of darkness to protect Lincoln and she's taken down a ton of crooks and thugs and made their nightmares come true. Serenity trained Lincoln in using the powers of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, and they used their powers of darkness to humiliate Flip and Scoots and they even exposed their shenanigans to everyone in Royal Woods, and it was ugly. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he'll marry Serenity and Abigail along with the rest of his harem. Serenity hates Lola, Lynn, and Flip with a blazing passion because they tried to stab her little sister and throw her in the river as revenge for what she did in beating them up after they stabbed Girl Jordan and tried to throw her in the river, but Lincoln and Serenity beat those three up and Lincoln sent Flip flying back to prison and Serenity sent Lynn and Lola flying back to The Loud House to face the punishment of a lifetime after they heard everything from Lincoln and Serenity.

Next up is a race around the planet Tesslos, home planet of Ampfibian and it's going to be ELECTRIFYING as we battle Mr. Electric and make him pay.

See you next time.

# RACE AROUND TESSLOS

This is a race around Ampfibian and Ra'ad's home planet Tesslos

---

Walking through the city was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas,

Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk, along with Kairi Yano, Anastasia Clockwerk, Lupin III, Rioichi Cooper, Henriette One-Eye Cooper and Charlotte Cooper and we were heading out on an amazing rescue.

Qin: I have a feeling this will be a good rescue.

Camie: Me too.

Lola: Yeah I agree there.

Nico: Yeah who knows what this rescue will have in store.

Kairi Yano: But we're ready for it.

Nico: Yep. Kairi, I want to thank you, Don Octavio and your teams for coming.

Kairi Yano: No problem Nico. This will be so fun.

Anastasia Clockwerk: (Russian Accent) It sure will be.

Nico: Anastasia, I'm sorry your ancester was a jerk.

Anastasia Clockwerk: I'll be okay. I'm glad you guys destroyed him.

Me: Same here.

Brittney: Clockwerk was really consumed with hate and jealousy.

Camie: He sure was.

Nico: Look on the bright side. At least you can redeem your birthright.

Anastasia Clockwerk: Yeah. I got 12,000 years of redemption to do.

Nico: Lots of it.

Me: No kidding. Man yesterdays was so fun.

Lola: Yeah on Aeropela

Nico: At least I wasn't farting this time

May: Thank goodness.

Lola: That's for sure.

Nico: Yep. But Tentacool's akuma was cool!

Maria: And huge!

Me: Yeah!

Camie: No kidding!

Nico: How's Tentacool doing after yesterday?

Varie: She's doing good. She said it didn't affect her at all seeing her Akuma.

Camie: That's a relief.

Qin: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: It was. But me, Cozy Glow and Lucy won the race.

Nico: You should be proud of yourselves.

Starlight Glimmer: We are proud Nico. We are proud.

Lucy Loud: Yep we sure are.

Maria: I'll get us some burgers.

Me: Okay.

She went and did so.

Maria hummed. But then she saw a girl with black hair and blue eyes and a voluptuous body that was completey naked and shivering and her clothes were shredded.

Maria: (GASP) Oh my god.

She got out a blanket and put it on her.

Maria: What happened?

Girl: (Shivering) A little brat destroyed all my clothes.

Maria: Oh man.

Maria brought her over.

Me: Oh man! Chikara Elemonga! What happened?

Maria: Found her freezing her ass off naked. Some kid shredded all her clothes into ribbons!

Nicole: When I find this kid he is in for a world of hurt!

Nico: Who the fuck would do such a thing?!

Me: It wasn't Jiraiya-sensei. If it was a kid thenhe is in for a world of pain.

Lola: YEAH!

Chikara Elemonga: It wasn't just me! Numerous other women had their clothes ruined

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Qin: Uh oh!

Lincoln: Oh my God. Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that a clone of Brad Buttowski is here and he's back for revenge, and even worse, he's making GIRLS ALL OVER THE CITY NAKED!

WE GASPED IN HORROR, AND NICOLE WAS MEGA PISSED

OFF!

Nicole: WHAT?!

Eli: How the Hell did a clone of that asshole was created?!

Nico: That's definitely what we want to know, it couldn't have been a contingency plan made by that moron, he's too stupid to come up with a plan like that.

Lincoln: I'll check.

Lincoln typed on his wrist computer and brought up a video to see how that clone of Brad Buttowski was created from last night. Suddenly, we saw a black-clothed figure in the video in the back of Lynn's Table, and in his hand, he had a vial of that moron's blood. Then, he put it on the ground and he chanted a black magic incantation. Suddenly, the dark magic reacted with the vial of Brad's blood, and it created a perfect clone of him.

Me: Oh man, so that's how he was created. But, who was it that did this?

Lincoln zoomed in on the figure, and we were horrified to find out who it was that did this: it was a demonic version of Sebastian: the one who was once the monster who went insane and constantly tried to kill Qin, Nico, and their friends and an absolute monstrous nightmare to Buster and his friends from Acme Acres and the Z-Fighters.

Qin: Oh, Triple Shit! Now, we got a demonic version of Sebastian running loose?!

Nico: This is the very monster who went insane and constantly tried to kill you, me, and our friends and who was an absolute monstrous nightmare to Buster and his friends from Acme Acres and the Z-Fighters.

Eli: But, how did that monster come into existence?

Nico: I think I know.

Nico pulled up a video from months ago, and we saw Sebastian do an exorcism on himself to get rid of the leftover malevolence he had in his heart, and it took the form of black mass, but not all of the malevolence left him due to the chips Madeline Linnaeus put on him, but before he could destroy it, the malevolence escaped.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: I told him to get Dana Orichalcum or the rest of us, but he didn't want to. (Sighs) But, I can understand why though, everything he did, he forever blamed himself, it was Dark Chase Young that did this, but we didn't know about that at the time, and Connor, Alicia, Mindy, Qin, and I along with the rest of my friends severed all ties with him forever, and we swore if he ever came back, we'd finish we started and end him. Ever since that day, he tried to kill us and whenever he wasn't trying to kill us, he's antagonized Buster and his friends from Acme Acres and the Z-Fighters and tried to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond, and by extension, pissed off Lincoln and his Guardian Angels, and all of the team and The Masters of Evil as well.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: I literally can't believe that a clone of that moron is here, and it was all the fault of a demonic version of Sebastian. We were almost that close to trying to attack him without a rolling pin.

Me: Ouch.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for the Brad Buttowski clone) AHA! Gotcha, you moron! I just spotted the Brad Buttowski clone, he's 20 yards away, and now, he's coming after us!

Me: Let's head down there and tear that moron to fucking pieces!

Lincoln: That demonic version of Sebastian's already fled, but we'll be dealing with him one day in the future. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and glowed and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and glowed and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the clone of Brad Buttowski.

Zarya: You okay now?

Zacian: Thanks to all of you.

Me: Awesome.

Zarya: You want to come with us?

We were flying in the air, and we soon saw the Brad Buttowski clone heading right for us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: There he is. Looks like getting torn apart by demons wasn't enough, fine. Time to up the ante. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Lincoln turned into Fire Moon and he then fired blasts of fire and hellfire which hit the Brad Buttowski clone, and he really got burned badly. That pissed off the Brad Buttowski clone as he roared and screamed like a wild animal as we landed.

Lincoln: You're in so much trouble, you piece of garbage, what you did was absolutely the most disrespectful and absolutely horrendous act of barbarism towards women, and for that, we're going to tear you apart limb from limb!

NICOLE REALLY WENT BALLISTIC ON HIM!

NICOLE SMASHED BRAD'S TEETH OUT AND SHE TORE LIPS OFF AND SHE SHOVED THEM DOWN HIS THROAT, THEN SHE GOUGED HIS EYES OUT AND RIPPED HIS FEET AND ARMS OFF!

BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Me: YIKES!

THEN, NICOLE'S NAILS GREW INTO CLAWS AND SHE PROCEEDED TO SCRATCH BRAD ALL OVER THE PLACE WITH HER SHARP CLAWS DRAWING TONS OF BLOOD AND SHE SCRATCHED THEM ALL OVER LIKE HOW REN DID IN THE INFAMOUS REN SEEK'S HELP EPISODE! THEN, SHE GOT OUT HER SWORD, AND THEN!

SLASH! SLASH!

NICOLE SLASHED BRAD ALL OVER AND THEN SLASHED HIS CROTCH CLEAN OFF AND HE LET OUT BELLOWING SCREAMS OF PAIN!

Me: OH! OH GOD, THAT'S WAY TOO GRAPHIC!

Nico: OH THE INHUMANITY!

Qin: HOLY CRAP!

Brad was viciously being mutilated and disemboweled and tortured brutally!

THIS CAUSED EVERYONE TO RUN INTO GARBAGE CANS AND THEY THREW UP LIKE CRAZY!

We ran to comfort everyone barfing in the trash cans.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Chunk: OH JEEZ! I THINK I'M GONNA HURL!

Slab: HOLD IT IN PAL!

Twilight and friends hurled all over the place!

SHE VICIOUSLY MAULED AND TORE BRAD LIMB FROM LIMB!

Nico: Brutal!

Me: (Whispering to Nico) Just imagine if that happened to Jiraiya or Master Roshi.

Nico: (GULP)

She stopped 45 minutes later.

Most of us were STILL HURLING OUR GUTS OUT!

Twilight Sparkle: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Fluttershy: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Sunset Shimmer: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rainbow Dash: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Rarity: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

It was horrible!

Me: (WINCES) Damn, now that's just brutal!

Nico: When we go after that demonic version of Sebastian on my next rescue, Connor, Mindy, Alicia, and I are going to have a few choice words to say to that bastard.

Lincoln: Face fiery retribution. (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED EAST! FIRE MOON TENKYOKEN! 火月石葉天京軒!

Lincoln fired a massive fireball at the Brad Buttowski clone and it exploded with incredible power!

Me: WHOA! NICE ONE!

Then, Lincoln formed blue fire in his left hand and fired a blast of blue fire at the Brad Buttowski clone and it hit him, and we saw it envelop him and showed just how black his heart is: black as Night! Pitch Black Darkness!

Me: Black as night!

Xenia: And filled with pure evil!

Chikara Elemonga: YEAH! YOU DESTROYED MY CLOTHES! AND I LOVED THOSE CLOTHES!

Brad: Do I look like I give a damn?!

Rarity: YOU DON'T FUCK WITH GOOD CLOTHES!

Kick Buttowski: YEAH! I thought we were rid of you forever Brad!

Lola: Especially after all the crap you did!

Brad: OH SHUT UP UGLY!

Lola growled!

Lola: Nice try! You're just saying that to get me going!

Brad: Well now you die! FIRST YOU DILLWEED!

Kick, well, kicked Brad in the groin

DING!

He was kicked down and I went over to him with a wooden plank and grabbed Brad and bashed him on the stomach with it.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

I smashed him onto the ground!

Horsea squirted Ink and blinded him.

Me: Celine Screwball, GO WILD!

Celine laughed crazily!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOO WOO WOO WOOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Brad all over the place!

HONKS BRAD'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: I may be crazy but I just love giving people what they love!

HONKS BRAD'S NOSE!

Celine Screwball: HAVE A PIE!

SPLAT!

She got out a pie and splatted it into Brad's face!

Celine Screwball: WOO

WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She honked Brad's nose!

HONK!

She then ran around Brad really fast!

Celine Screwball bashed Brad's face like a punching bag!

BAM BAM BAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAMBAM!

She really bashed him all over!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO! How do you like me now chum? WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

She bashed and pulverized Brad all over!

Brad punched her!

POW!

But the punch made her head bounce around like a punching bag.

Celine Screwball: Oh so you want to tussle it out do ya bub!

KRABLAM!

She bashed him in his face with a hammer!

Celine Screwball: WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

We were really laughing hysterically at her lightning fast moves and funny shenanigans!

Brad: ARE YOU MAKING FUN OF MY PAIN YOU WRETCHED LITTLE DILLWEED?!

Celine Screwball: THAT IS CORRECT! ABSOLUTELY POSITIVELY CORRECT! WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO WOO WOOWOOWOWOWOWOWOWOWOOWOWOO!

Qin: (LAUGHS)

Xenia: (LAUGHS) SO FUNNY!

Eddy: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) CALL A DOCTOR DOUBLE D!

Daffy Duck: (LAUGHING) OH BROTHER!

WE WERE LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY!

Poromon got into a tank!

Poromon: Time to turn this jerk into roadkill!

Brad was ran over and he was flatter than a pancake!

Hannah then punched him in his face and knocked out most of his teeth!

KRASMASH!

Nico: WHOA!

Elise Paine: GO SIS!

Nico: NICE!

Manaphy juggled dynamite!

Manaphy: Catch!

She threw the dynamite and blasted him all over!

KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Brad: Ouch!

THUNDERCLAP!

Hannah fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Poliwag used grenades as bowling balls!

Poliwag: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

He rolled them and they hit Brad and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Nico: WOO! YEAH!

Elise Paine: YEAH GET HIM!

Hannah ran fast with the speed of lightning and gave Brad a NASTY ULTRA SUPER MEGA WEDGIE!

Horsea poked a puma with a stick and it chased her and Horsea jumped and the puma mauled Brad all over!

Qin: TAKE THAT!

Camie: YEAH!

Tentacool used chickens as arrows. She fired one and it skewered him in his butt!

Brad screamed in pain!

Then a REALLY FUNNY thing happened and we saw eggs pouring out of his mouth! WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Jirachi put a bullseye on him!

Brad: Huh?

BANG! DING! BANG DING!

We fired blasters and blasted him all over the place!

DING DING DING DING DING DING!

Freakazoid and the Mask both gave him a wedgie

HOING!

HE SCREAMED LIKE A LITTLE GIRL!

Freakazoid: This guy has brown underwear!

Mask: Yeah he must've never washed his clothes! OOH! SOMEBODY STOP ME!

Freakazoid: Hey Brad lets you and me wrestle!

They got to wrestling and he was pulling his leg and screaming in pain as he was pounding the ground!

Brad: STOP!

Freakazoid: Say uncle!

Brad: UNCLE!

Freakazoid: Say Grandma Moses Makes Munch Meat Most Monday Mornings!

Brad: NEVER!

Freakazoid: Okay!

HE PULLED HARD!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Brad growled!

I put a kick me sign on him!

Brad: Huh?

Poromon kicked him!

KICK!

I kicked him!

WHAM!

I kicked him high and he fell and crashed into the ground!

Qin: NICE!

Horsea kicked him!

KICK!

Then Manaphy kicked him!

He fell back and then…

LOUD FART!

HE LANDED ON A HUGE WHOOPEE CUSHION!

Horsea: You like that?!

Brad got up.

Me: How about this?

I fired waves of energy and then it made his stomach grumble!

AND THEN…

EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA FART!

HE SOILED HIS PANTS TO THE POINT WHERE THEY FILLED

UP LIKE A WATER BALLOON!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Nico: BATHROOM IS THAT WAY!

WE LAUGHED MORE!

BRAD REALLY GOT PISSED NOW!

I blew a whistle and A sea bear appeared!

HE ROARED AND BRAD SCREAMED AND THE SEA BEAR MAULED HIM ALL OVER!

SpongeBob: Play dead!

Patrick: (HOLDS UP A TOMBSTONE) I'll help you! Catch!

He threw it and Brad got hit in the face and smashed it all over!

KRASMASH!

Brad got mauled all over!

The sea bear kept at it and really mauled him!

But he stopped later.

Nico: Nice one!

Then SEA RHINOCEROSES CAME AND TRAMPLED HIM!

Patrick: YAY!

Nico: YEAH!

Brad was REALLY MANGLED UP! But even that didn't stop him!

Brad: (SPITS OUT BLOOD AND TEETH!) YOU ALL WILL GO STRAIGHT TO HELL! AND I WILL NOT STOP TILL YOU ARE ALL DEAD!

Maria: You're done making girls naked here!

Zacian: DARN TOOTIN!

Zacian charged at Brad.

She slashed him all over with her sword!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Akira turned into Nanomech.

Akira: (Tiny Voice) NANOMECH!

He fired energy waves and blasted him.

He used the core medals for Crimson Dynamo, Yost Crimson Dynamo and Lego Crimson Dynamo.

Block Man: Lets smash him up!

Nanomech and Block Man: SMASHING BLOCK SURPRISE!

They fired waves of blocks and energy and smashed him.

Hikaru turned into Shellhead!

Hikaru: SHELLHEAD!

He fired energy waves and blasted him all over.

He used the core medals for Turtle, Shredder 1987 and Roulette.

Turtle Brothers: COWABUNGA!

Shellhead and the 2003 Turtle Brothers: TURTLE FURY BURST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted Brad!

Jessica turned into Stinkfly!

Jessica: STINKFLY!

She fired slime blasts and drenched him.

She used the Core Medals for Dr. Polaris, Evil Star and Evil Magnet Man.

Bart Simpson: AY CARAMBA! Lets do it!

Stinkfly and Bart: HOMER BUTTKICKING BLAST!

The fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Bart laughed!

Homer: WHY YOU LITTLE!?

Homer strangled Bart!

Ed Grant turned into Portaler!

Ed Grant: PORTALER!

He teleported and gave Brad a NASTY IRREVERSABLE SUPER ULTRA MEGA WEDGIE!

He used the Core Medals for Spot, Ebon and Evil Gemini Man.

Yost She-Hulk: Lets make this a fun one!

Portaler and Yost She Hulk: HULK TELEPORT BASHER!

They teleported and punched him hard in his face.

Chris turned into Fourarms!

Chris: FOURARMS!

He went and bashed and smashed him.

Fourarms used the Core Medals for Skalamander, Noface and Biowulf.

Breach: Time for you to feel pain.

Fourarms and Breach: BASHING PORTAL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Maximum Ride turned into Omnivoracious

Maximum Ride: OMNIVORACIOUS!

She fired laser blasts and blasted him.

She used the Core Medals for Pterodactyl Ghost, Willawaw and Wakumi Bird.

Angel: Lets get him!

Nudge: Were ready!

Omnivoracious, Nudge and Angel: FLOCK OF DOOM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Ax turned into Ampfibian!

Ax: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him all over.

He used the core medals for 10,000 Volt Ghost, Vortex Geargolem and Evil Stormy Weather.

Punk Shock: Lets Amp it up!

Ampfibian and Punk Shock: LIGHTNING STRIKE BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted him

Shannon turned into Ultimate Gravattack!

Shannon: ULTIMATE GRAVATTACK!

She fired gravity blasts and smashed him.

Shannon used the core medals for Ben Ravencroft, Steam Demons and Ghost of Elias Kingston.

Pyris: Lets get him!

Ultimate Gravattack and Pyris: GRAVITY FIRE STORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Lucy turned into ALIEN X!

Lucy Heartfilia: ALIEN X!

She fired star blasts and smashed him all over.

Alien X used the Core Medals for Count Spankulot, Evil Star Man and Evil Galaxy Man.

Allie Knudson: Lets get him!

Allie and Alien X: COSMIC STORM SHOT!

They fired waves of cosmic lightning and electrocuted him.

Red She-Hulk turned into HUMONGOUSAUR!

Red She-Hulk: HUMONGOUSAUR!

She bashed him all over the place!

Red-She Hulk used the Core Medals for Black Knight Ghost, Black Knight of Merlin and Ghost of Merlin!

Ms. Spell: Lets get him!

Humongousaur and Ms. Spell: MAGIC DINOSAUR BURST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted him.

Eddy pulled his pants down!

Me: I SEE LONDON I SEE FRANCE I SEE BRADS UNDERPANTS!

WE LAUGHED!

Eddy then put an El Mongo Stimk Bomb in his pants.

Eddy: FIRE IN THE HOLE!

We ran for cover and then…

LOUD NASTY SUPER EXPLOSIVE FART!

Nico: OH GOOD GOD! WHAT DIED IN HERE!?

Maria: A better question is who's going to die in here!

Nico: And it's going to be Brad!

Eli: Yeah!

Eli fired a blast of Force Lightning and electrocuted him all over!

Qin: Take that!

Mollie: That was really awesome. Now, to deal with this jerk.

Suddenly, Mollie's purple eyes turned neon purple and she was surrounded by a purple and pink energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her Mollie's Suzaku Lightning Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Lightning Dragon Justice from her back, and as she approached the Brad Buttowski clone, she left purple and pink energy, stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mollie: Even though you're just a clone of that stupid face moron, you're still just as stupid and dumb as the real one, but finding out that you're just as bad as the real one and what you just did, that is the last straw! You're getting put down like the rabid dog that you are, you filthy animal!

SUDDENLY, AN EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE EXPLOSION BLASTED OUT OF MOLLIE WITH INCREDIBLY DEVESTATING AND UNBELIEVABLE FORCE! THE EXPLOSION WAS SO INTENSELY POWERFUL THAT EVERYONE IN 900,000,000,000,000 UNIVERSES FELT IT

AND THEN, IT FORMED INTO A MASSIVE JET OF RAINBOW FIRE AND IT FLEW OUT OF THE INFINITELY VAST WEB OF GALAXIES AND FORMED INTO A POWERFUL RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL, AND THEY CRIED INTENSELY WITH AMAZING POWER, AND THEN, THE RAINBOW FIRE PHOENIX, RAINBOW FIRE DRAGON, AND RAINBOW FIRE ANGEL WENT BACK TO EARTH AND MOLLIE GAINED AN INTENSELY POWERFUL AND SUPERCHARGED ASTRONOMICAL POWER BOOST!

Suddenly, Mollie was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and pink energy with stars, lightning bolts, and sparks of lightning surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Girl Jordan: Oh boy!

Lincoln: Last time this happened, it was when Brianna Greyson and her minions showed up, now this moron's going to get it.

Suddenly, The Unity Crystals on my J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice glowed with very intense brightness and The Unity Crystals on Lincoln's massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism glowed with very intense brightness, and then, The Unity Crystals fired a beam of light into Mollie's massive Mollie's Suzaku Lightning Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Lightning Dragon Justice, and then, it glowed, and surrounding the massive vortex of purple and pink energy with stars, lightning bolts, and sparks of lightning surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death is a MASSIVE VORTEX OF RAINBOW LIGHT AND ENERGY AND FIRE, ICE, WATER, WIND, LIGHTNING, EARTH, LAVA, LIGHT, DARKNESS, CRYSTALS, WOOD, STARS, TIME, NATURE, GRAVITY, BLOOD, MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, RAINBOW CRYSTALS, RAINBOW SUPER LIGHTNING, RAINBOW FIRE, SAND, BLUE FIRE, BUBBLES, STEAM, NEBULONIC GAS, SUNS, AURORA, LIGHT MAGIC, DARK MAGIC, BLACK MAGIC, SATANIC MAGIC, MOONLIGHT, EXPLOSIONS, AND ATOMIC RADIATION EXPLODED OUT OF GIRL JORDAN AND HER POWER WAS REALLY AND RAPIDLY INCREASING AT AN EXPONENTIAL RATE AT A MASSIVE LEVEL!

Nico: HOLY GREAT BALLS OF FIRE!

Me: THIS IS IT!

Lincoln: IT'LL START RAINING BLOOD SOON, BRACE YOURSELVES! Your time's up, you clone of Dr. Wily!

THEN, THE WORLD TREE ESTATE, THE TREE OF HARMONY, AND ALL OF THE POWERFUL LANDS OF EQUESTRIA GLOWED AND THEIR ENERGY FLOWED INTO MOLLIE! THEN, AS SOON AS THE VORTEX FADED, MOLLIE EMERGED FOREVER CHANGED!

Then, as the vortex faded, Mollie emerged, but she was changed forever.

Mollie grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has purple and pink highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon purple eyes and a purple and pink energy aura with stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a lightning dragon with the Thunder Kanji in its claws and surrounded by a phoenix and angel emblazoned on the middle of her forehead with Third Eye with purple iris, she has on dragon earrings with purple gems for eyes and the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in the claws on the bottom of her purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Mollie has on a pink sweater with purple phoenix on it, purple skirt with lightning bolts, purple jacket, black pants with lightning bolts on them, purple knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a dragon, phoenix, and angel surrounded by lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, dragons, and angels surrounding a large purple gem with neon glowing purple lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mollie felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with purple and pink tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with purple and pink tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with purple tips and pink markings grew much larger and longer for her new body, she has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and fingerless gloves with gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings and her Draco the Dragon constellation on her right arm was glowing.

Suddenly, Mollie's massive Mollie's Suzaku Lightning Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Lightning Dragon Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began to merge and was surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and pink energy, stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mollie's Cosmic

Eternal Harmony Electric Storm Fury Almighty Leigong True Immortal Lightning Phoenix Dragon God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Electric Storm Fury Almighty Leigong True Immortal Lightning Phoenix Dragon God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple and pink gems and the Vermillion Bird, Suzaku, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large purple gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer purple handle decorated with purple dragon scales, four large gold dragon heads with purple gems in its mouths and a large gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth below the large gold dragon heads for the pommel. Mollie has on her new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left Bracer, her new Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a purple kanji with bolts of lightning in between the kanji below the phoenix, dragon, and angel that said, "Mollie, Great Friend of Jordan Rosato, Athletic Dodgeball Angel Queen of Gotham Royal York, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Powerful Wielder of Lightning, Friend of Many, Destroyer of Selena MacKenzie of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, Archenemy of Zzzax, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, True Immortal Hero, Defender of The Loud House, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Emissary and Champion of Leigong, and Master of Lightning, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

モリー、ジョーダン・ロサートの偉大な友人、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨークのアスレチック・ドッジボール・エンジェル、リンカーンの愛すべき未来の妻ラウド、強力な雷の使い手、多くの友人、セレーナの破壊者、リンカーン・ヘイターズ軍団のマッケンジー、ザザックスの大敵、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と元素の力のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、騒々しい家とミシガンの救世主、真の不滅の英雄、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、真の不滅のヒーロー、ラウド・ハウスの擁護者、セレスティアルの怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、ライゴンの使者およびチャンピオン、そして稲妻、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Mollie has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM FURY ALMIGHTY LEIGONG TRUE IMMORTAL LIGHTNING DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM FURY ALMIGHTY LEIGONG TRUE IMMORTAL LIGHTNING DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ATHLETIC ELECTRIC LIGHTNING STORM FURY ALMIGHTY LEIGONG TRUE IMMORTAL LIGHTNING DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Mollie's Super Angel-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when the Brad

Buttowski clone saw it, he went ballistic and got out a knife to stab her and kill her, but Mollie fired a massive barrage of purple and pink energy, stars, lightning bolts, sparks of lightning, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit the Brad Buttowski clone and he also got electrocuted, he got back up, but now, he was MEGA PISSED OFF IN A HUGE WAY!

Mollie: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Athletic Electric Lightning Storm Fury Almighty Leigong True Immortal Lightning Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Athletic Electric Lightning Storm Fury Almighty Leigong True Immortal Lightning Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) That was just for starters, you pile of garbage!

Kendall Perkins: That's right, I'm also wanting to kill you again, same goes with Meg Griffin, Nunnally, Star Butterfly, and Marco Diaz, we all want to kill you right where you stand, you piece of garbage!

Marco Diaz: That's right, and what you almost did to my wife, you just crossed it, you pile of garbage!

Me and Nico: UH OH!

Suddenly, something inside Marco Diaz's mind snapped as the memories of Brad Buttowski's crimes against Kick and what his clone almost did to Star Butterfly rushed through his head and his blood red eyes turned neon blood red, and he was surrounded by a blood red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, blood, magic, skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Huitzilopochtli's War Sword of Fiery Justice from his back, and as he angrily approached the Brad Buttowski clone, he left blood red energy, stars, fire, flames, blood, magic, skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Marco Diaz: I never got the chance to say, but I'm about to say it now, you really are nothing more than a disgusting pile of garbage, you tortured and tormented your own little brother and all to slake your toxic hatred towards him, and I hadn't forgotten about what you did in pissing all of us off with your damn antics and acting like a total moron. (SUDDENLY GETTING SUPER PISSED OFF AS HIS ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EVEN MORE AND HIS MUSCLES

BULGED) But, what you did just now and what you almost did to Star, my own wife, you've gone too fucking far, and for you to do so without any regard or remorse for the rights of women whatsoever… , YOU'VE ALREADY CROSSED THE LINE FOR THE LAST TIME, YOU PIECE OF SHIT, AND NOW, I'M GOING TO MAKE ABSOLUTELY SURE YOU STAY DEAD ONCE AND FOR ALL!

WE GASPED IN HORROR: MARCO'S RAGE HAS BEEN RELEASED ONCE MORE! THAT PILE OF GARBAGE IS LITERALLY WORSE THAN DEAD NOW!

Me and Nico: OH NO!

Eli: EVERYONE, HIT THE DIRT! HE'S GONNA BLOW!

We ran for cover as Marco screamed like an infinite-times fucked-up madman as his energy exploded and he was surrounded by a massive vortex of blood red energy with stars, fire, flames, blood, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh shit, the last time this happened was because of Tom showing up to get revenge!

Me: That was two years ago!

Lincoln: And what that pile of garbage almost did to Star, now he's angered her husband, and what he almost did to Mollie, I'm just as pissed off. Now, he's about to get it big time.

Then, as the vortex faded, Marco emerged, but he was now changed forever.

Marco Diaz grew from 7'0" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew much larger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has metal gold braces on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large blood red planets orbiting around his legs, he has blood red highlights in the bangs of his long brown hair reaching the length of his shoulders with blood red fire ombre streaks on the back and the front and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon blood red eyes and a blood red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, blood, magic, skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with all the elements swirling around it, he has an eagle with a skull in its talons and surrounded by a phoenix and angel emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with blood red iris, he has on eagle earrings with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blood, Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with blood red gems on the gold flame links and blood red crystal links and blood red eagle-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is an eagle with blood red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blood, Fire, Magic, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the pendant on his bare chest and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he now has fine hair on his forearms, short beard stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his massive pecs and he has on a gold chest harness with blood red gems on the crisscrossing gold straps and large gold circular chestplate with blood red gems around it and a kanji on the back that said, "Marco Diaz, Awesome Friend, Son, and Husband" and he has a blood red kanji tattooed his left pec that said, "Star Butterfly and Marco Diaz: Match Made in Heaven". Marco Diaz has on a blood red version of He Man 2002's loincloth, long white pants with blood red flames on the legs, long white trenchcoat coattails with stars, fire, flames, blood, magic, skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels on them and tattooed on Marco Diaz' wider and more muscular back is an eagle with a skull in its talons surrounded by a Phoenix and Angel surrounded by flames and blood and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a blood gem with neon glowing blood red lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Marco Diaz felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive brown angel wings with blood red tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized brown angel wings with blood red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive brown angel wings, and he now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with blood red tips and blood red markings, Marco Diaz has on a Ring of The Phoenix with blood red gem with heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his large right ring finger and his Green Lantern Corps ring on his large left ring finger and wedding ring on his left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand and black fingerless gloves with a sea serpent, mermaid, Phoenix, and Angel on the back of his hands with gold-armored claws covering his fingers and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Marco Diaz's massive Huitzilopochtli's War Sword of Fiery Justice and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blood red energy, stars, fire, flames, blood, magic, skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Marco Diaz's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Fire Almighty Huitzilopochtli True Immortal Aztec Blood Fire Eagle Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Fire Almighty Huitzilopochtli True Immortal Aztec Blood Fire Eagle Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and Aztec glyphs and the Aztec God of War, Huitzilopochtli, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold skulls with blood red gems in the eye sockets for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large blood red gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold skulls with blood red gems in the eye sockets and large gold skull with blood red gems in the eye sockets and blood red gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold skulls for the pommel. Marco Diaz has on his brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blood red gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold eagle head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle and large gold skull, large gold phoenix head, and large gold angel head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gems in their mouths around the belt on his waist, large gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman

Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a blood red kanji with blood red flames in between the kanji below the eagle, Phoenix, and Angel said, "Marco Diaz, Friend to Many, Powerful Martial Artist, Defender of Mewni and Earth and Destroyer of Mewni's Many Enemies, Loving Husband of Star Butterfly, Loving Son of Rafael and Angie Diaz, Master of Fire and Magic, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Huitzilopochtli, and Master of Blood Red Fire, Blood, Skulls, Eagles, Phoenixes, and Angels"

マルコ・ディアス、多くの友人、強力な武道家、ミュウニと地球の擁護者、ミュウニの多くの敵の破壊者、スター・バタフライの愛する夫、ラファエルとアンジー・ディアスの愛する息子、火と魔法の達人、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、友情の力と要素のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、友情の偉大な神、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、ラウドハウスとミシガン州の救世主、真実不滅の英雄、数多くの素晴らしく強力な教師の素晴らしく強力な生徒、ウィツィロポチトリの使者でありチャンピオン、そしてブラッドレッドファイア、ブラッド、スカル、イーグル、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Marco Diaz has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-AZTEC EAGLE-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BLOOD INFERNO FIRE STORM FURY ALMIGHTY HUITZILOPOCHTLI TRUE IMMORTAL AZTEC BLOOD FIRE EAGLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL

HARMONY BLOOD INFERNO FIRE STORM FURY ALMIGHTY HUITZILOPOCHTLI TRUE IMMORTAL AZTEC BLOOD FIRE EAGLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BLOOD INFERNO FIRE STORM FURY ALMIGHTY HUITZILOPOCHTLI TRUE IMMORTAL AZTEC BLOOD FIRE EAGLE PHOENIX GOD ANGEL WILL!

We were amazed by Marco's Super Angel-Aztec Eagle-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Star saw him, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding, but when the Brad Buttowski clone saw it, he went ballistic and charged at Marco to kill him, but Marco fired a massive barrage of blood red energy, stars, fire, flames, blood, magic, skulls, eagles, phoenixes, and angels which hit that pile of garbage and sent him flying into some trash cans and into a dumpster, he got back out, but now, he was not only extremely pissed off, but he also now has serious stink lines coming off him.

Marco: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Inferno Fire Storm Fury Almighty Huitzilopochtli True Immortal Aztec Blood Fire Eagle Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Inferno Fire Storm Fury Almighty Huitzilopochtli True Immortal Aztec Blood Fire Eagle Phoenix God Angel Will) Whew, I think sending you flying straight into some trash cans and into a dumpster was going too far, but you deserve it, you pile of garbage.

Nunnally: That's right, we're just getting started.

Eli: Uh oh.

Suddenly, Nunnally's violet eyes turned neon violet and she was surrounded by a white and pink energy aura with stars, light, cherry blossom petals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Brad Buttowski clone, she left white and pink energy, stars, light, cherry blossom petals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Nunnally: I will never forgive a monster like you, you've done nothing but truly despicable and horrendous acts towards your own brother and you've been nothing but a troublemaker to us and to everyone around you, now I shall make you pay for everything that you've done.

Suddenly, Nunnally was surrounded by a massive vortex of white and pink energy with stars, light, and cherry blossom petals surrounding the vortex, there are fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a violet phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Eli: Now, he's in trouble.

Me: Big time.

Then, as the vortex faded, Nunnally emerged, but she was changed forever.

Nunnally grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large white and pink planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white and pink highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon violet eyes and white and pink energy aura with stars, light, cherry blossom petals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a fairy, phoenix, and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on angel earrings with violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands, she also has an angel with violet gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, and Eternity Kanjis in her hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her pink phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with pink crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold star links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Nunnally has on a sleeveless white dress with gold accents, white high-heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, light, cherry blossom petals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the crest of Brittania with a fairy, phoenix, and angel and it's surrounded by stars and light and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding violet gem with neon glowing violet lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Nunnally felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with white tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized brown angel wings with white tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with white tips and white markings, Nunnally has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large violet gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has purple fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Nunnally's massive sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of white and pink energy, stars, light, cherry blossom petals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Nunnally's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Enchanting Princess Solar Light Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Enchanting Princess Solar Light Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded pink gems and a fairy, phoenix, and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and pink gem in its mouth for the pommel, Nunnally has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with pink gems for eyes and large pink gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a pink kanji with suns in between the kanji below the crest of Brittania that said, "Nunnally vi Britannia, Younger Sister of Lelouch vi Britannia, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Raven the Split Personality Alicorn, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Light, Fairies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ナナリー・ヴィ・ブリタニア、ルルーシュ・ヴィ・ブリタニアの妹、多くの子供の愛情深い母、二重人格レイブンの大敵アリコーン、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、そして星、光、妖精、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Nunnally has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ENCHANTING PRINCESS SOLAR LIGHT HEAVEN FURY FAIRY

PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ENCHANTING PRINCESS SOLAR LIGHT HEAVEN FURY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ENCHANTING PRINCESS SOLAR LIGHT HEAVEN FURY FAIRY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were truly amazed by Nunnally's Super Angel-Fairy-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eli saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Eli: (Stunned) Incredible.

But, when the Brad Buttowski clone saw it, he went ballistic and went charging at her with a knife to kill her, but Nunnally fired a massive barrage of white and pink energy, stars, light, cherry blossom petals, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit that pile of garbage and sent him flying into some trash cans and into a dumpster, he got back out, but now, he was not only extremely pissed off, but he also now has serious stink lines coming off him.

Nunnally: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Enchanting Princess Solar Light Heaven Fury Fairy Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Enchanting Princess Solar Light Heaven Fury Fairy Phoenix God Angel Love) Your punishment has only just begun.

Star Butterfly: That's right, now it's my turn to transform.

Me: Uh oh.

Nico: Now, Star's going to transform, this is gonna be good.

Suddenly, Star Butterfly's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a golden yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, magic, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Brad Buttowski clone, she left golden yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, magic, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Star Butterfly: After everything you've done, there's absolutely no way we're forgiving a pile of garbage like you, I hope you're ready to get clobbered for everything you've done.

Suddenly, Star Butterfly was surrounded by a massive vortex of golden yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are butterflies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a yellow phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Marco: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Inferno Fire Storm Fury Almighty Huitzilopochtli True Immortal Aztec Blood Fire Eagle Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Inferno Fire Storm Fury Almighty Huitzilopochtli True Immortal Aztec Blood Fire Eagle Phoenix God Angel Will) Incredible.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Then, as the vortex faded, Star Butterfly emerged, but she was changed forever.

Star Butterfly grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve gold planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has gold highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a golden yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, magic, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a butterfly with the Sun in its legs surrounded by a phoenix and an angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on butterfly earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs, she also has a butterfly with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Magic, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the second pendant on the bottom of her blue butterfly-shaped Element of Harmony with purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold leaf links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Star Butterfly has on a golden yellow dress with flame designs on the skirt, golden yellow high heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, magic, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a butterfly, phoenix, and angel and surrounded by stars, fire, and flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding golden yellow gem with neon glowing golden yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Star Butterfly felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive golden yellow butterfly wings with golden tips on the large tips grew much larger for her new body and medium sized golden yellow butterfly wings with golden tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive golden yellow butterfly wings, and she now has eleven massive and long yellow wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Star Butterfly has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and wedding ring on her pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has blue fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Star Butterfly's Royal Wand and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of golden yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, magic, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Star Butterfly's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Greek Sun Fire Helios Mewni Magic Phoenix God Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Greek Sun Fire Helios Mewni Magic Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new Mage's Staff measuring at 8'7" in length with a massive gold orb mounted on top of four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem surrounded by a gold ring and small gold phoenix coiled around one end of the long midnight black staff and four small gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes on top of a large gold ring and large gold crescent weight with blue gem for the pommel, Star Butterfly has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold

Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a yellow kanji with suns in between the kanji below the butterfly, phoenix, and angel that said, "Star Butterfly, Princess of Mewni, Interdimensional Friend of Many, Loving Wife of Marco Diaz, Master of Magic and Fire, Loving Daughter of Moon Butterfly and River Butterfly, Destroyer of Mewni's Many Enemies, Archenemy of Bonnie, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Emissary and Champion of Helios, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Magic, Fire, Butterflies, Phoenixes, and Angels"

スター・バタフライ、ミュウニの王女、多次元の友人、マルコ・ディアスの愛する妻、魔法と火の達人、ムーン・バタフライとリバー・バタフライの愛する娘、ミュウニの多くの敵の破壊者、ボニーの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、マスターブラックゲートの、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と殺人者邪悪で、錯乱し、殺人的で、冷酷で、サディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅の英雄、ヘリオスの使者でありチャンピオン、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして魔法、火、蝶、フェニックス、天使の達人

Star Butterfly has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-MEWNI PRINCESS-BUTTERFLY-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MEWNI MAGIC SOLAR SUN FIRE ALMIGHTY HELIOS TRUE IMMORTAL BUTTERFLY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MEWNI MAGIC SOLAR SUN FIRE ALMIGHTY HELIOS TRUE IMMORTAL BUTTERFLY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY MEWNI MAGIC SOLAR SUN FIRE ALMIGHTY HELIOS TRUE IMMORTAL BUTTERFLY PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Star Butterfly's Super Angel-Mewni Princess-Butterfly-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Brad Buttowski clone saw it, he went absolutely ballistic and charged at her to kill her, but Star Butterfly fired a massive barrage of golden yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, magic, butterflies, phoenixes, and angels which hit that pile of garbage and sent him flying into some trash cans and into a dumpster, he got back out, but now, he was not only extremely pissed off, but he also now has serious stink lines coming off him.

Star Butterfly: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Mewni Magic Solar Sun Fire Almighty Helios True Immortal Butterfly Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Mewni Magic Solar Sun Fire Almighty Helios True Immortal Butterfly Phoenix God Angel Love) That's for what you tried to do to me, you pile of garbage, and for that stupid stunt you pulled! Now, who hasn't transformed yet?

Meg Griffin: That'd be me.

Kendall Perkins: And me.

Me: Just two more, and we can get to the buttkicking!

Suddenly, Meg Griffin's black eyes turned neon dark red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Brad

Buttowski clone, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Meg Griffin: I'm absolutely disgusted a clone of you was created, I thought we were finally rid of you for good, but you just don't even know when to quit. But, this time, it ends here and now, this will be the last time we ever have to deal with you, you stupid parasite!

Suddenly, Meg Griffin was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: Oh boy!

Nico: This is gonna get ugly!

Then, as the vortex faded, Meg Griffin emerged, but she was changed forever.

Meg Griffin grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair with red streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and dark red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems on the black crescent moon links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Meg Griffin has on a sleeveless black midriff top, black skirt, purple stockings, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and angel and it's surrounded by stars and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Meg Griffin felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive black angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Meg Griffin has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Meg Griffin's sword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Meg Griffin's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gothic Darkness Quahog Destroyer Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gothic Darkness Quahog Destroyer Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and a phoenix and angel etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large black phoenix heads with pink gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black phoenix heads is a black phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Meg Griffin has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Meg Griffin, Goth Angel and Destroyer of Quahog, Loving Daughter of Lois Griffin, Loving Sister of Stewie Griffin, Archenemy of Envy Adams, Despiser and Destroyer of Peter and Chris Griffin and Connie D'Amico, Member of The Goths of Darkness, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Darkness, Phoenixes, and Angels"

メグ・グリフィン、ゴス・エンジェルおよびクアホッグの破壊者、ロイス・グリフィンの愛する娘、ステューウィー・グリフィンの愛する妹、エンヴィー・アダムスの宿敵、ピーターとクリス・グリフィンの軽蔑者および破壊者、コニー・ダミコ、闇のゴスのメンバー、驚くべきメンバーチーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの一員、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、怒りのマスター天界のゼルナガ、黒門のマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、

無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者、そして悪のスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、闇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Meg Griffin has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-GOTHIC ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GOTHIC DARKNESS QUAHOG DESTROYER GOTHIC DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GOTHIC DARKNESS QUAHOG DESTROYER GOTHIC DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY GOTHIC DARKNESS QUAHOG DESTROYER GOTHIC DARKNESS PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by Meg Griffin's Super Angel-Gothic Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Brad Buttowski clone saw it, he went ballistic, but before he could charge at her, Meg Griffin fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, creatures of the night, phoenixes, and angels which hit that pile of garbage and sent him flying into some trash cans and into a dumpster, he got back out, but now, he was not only extremely pissed off, but he also now has serious stink lines coming off him.

Meg Griffin: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gothic Darkness Quahog Destroyer Gothic Darkness Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Gothic Darkness Quahog Destroyer Gothic Darkness Phoenix God Angel Love) Sheesh, if we continue tossing you into a dumpster, you're liable to stink up the city even more.

Kendall Perkins: You're right. Someone, get a ball of water ready with some soap!

Lincoln: On it!

Nico: Hope you're ready for a bath, loser!

Suddenly, Kendall Perkins' green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, life energy, plants, leaves, nature energy, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached the Brad Buttowski clone, she left green energy, stars, life energy, plants, leaves, nature energy, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Kendall Perkins: Even if you're just a clone, you're still the same disgusting pile of garbage that we all despised long ago, I would've thought we were finally rid of you for good, but thanks to a demonic monster, he decided to mess that up. But, this ends here and now, this is where we won't have to deal with your ugly hide again!

Suddenly, Kendall Perkins was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, life energy, plants, leaves, and nature energy surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blonde phoenix with red eyes glaring at the Brad Buttowski clone: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Awesome!

Then, as the vortex faded, Kendall Perkins emerged, but she was changed forever.

Kendall Perkins grew to 8'3" in height, she now has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has emerald green highlights in the bangs of her long blonde hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, life energy, plants, leaves, nature energy, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix and angel emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with pink iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Life, and Eternity Kanjis in its talons for the second pendant on the bottom of her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold leaf links, and she also has on her white and gold accented choker on her neck. Kendall Perkins has on a sleeveless green top, green skirt, black knee-high boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, life energy, plants, leaves, nature energy, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by stars, leaves, and plants and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding an emerald green gem with neon glowing emerald green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Kendall Perkins felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blonde angel wings with green tips on the large blonde feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blonde angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long golden yellow wolf tails with green tips and green markings, Kendall Perkins has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has green fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Kendall Perkins' axe and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, life energy, plants, leaves, nature energy, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Kendall Perkins' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Life Plant Jungle Master Phoenix God Angel Axe of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Life Plant Jungle Master Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new battle axe measuring at 7'9" in length that resembles the Bright Axe of Hope, but with green gems embedded in the gold double axe heads on one end of the long midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the phoenix heads for the pommel, Kendall

Perkins has on her large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with emerald green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the phoenix and angel that said, "Kendall Perkins, Former Villain-Turned Hero, Angel of Emerald Life, Expert Axe Wielder, Master of Life and Nature Energy, Loving Girlfriend of Kick Buttowski, Archenemy of Ice Cream Org, Despiser and Destroyer of Brad Buttowski, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Nature, Life, Plants, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケンダル・パーキンス、元悪役から転身したヒーロー、エメラルド・ライフの天使、斧使いの達人、生命と自然エネルギーの達人、キック・バトウスキーの愛するガールフレンド、アイスクリーム組織の大敵、ブラッド・バトウスキーの軽蔑者で破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックスの素晴らしいメンバー嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼、破壊者、そして悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしのスレイヤー、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべ

き強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、自然、生命、植物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Kendall Perkins has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EMERALD LIFE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMERALD LIFE JUNGLE NATURE MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMERALD LIFE JUNGLE NATURE MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EMERALD LIFE JUNGLE NATURE MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Kendall Perkins' Super Angel-Emerald Life Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when the Brad Buttowski clone saw it, he went ballistic and charged at her to kill her, but Kendall Perkins fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, life energy, plants, leaves, nature energy, phoenixes, and angels which hit that pile of garbage as he headed into a ball of scalding hot water and soap Lincoln created and he washed the grime and stink off the clone, the Brad Buttowski got back out and when he saw he was clean, he freaked out.

Kendall Perkins: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Life Jungle Master Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Emerald Life Jungle Master Phoenix God Angel Love) At least, he doesn't smell like a week-old dumpster, but he's still going to die here and now.

Me: You said it.

Lincoln: This is the last time we ever have to deal with this jerk.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-

Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity,

Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You may be a clone of the jerk we all despise, but you're still just as dangerous and insane as the real one, and you won't be leaving here alive.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you're going to pay for everything you have done, you pile of garbage!

Lincoln, Kendall Perkins, Mollie, Meg Griffin, Nunnally, Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, and I went after the Brad Buttowski clone, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, purple and pink energy, black and red energy, white and pink energy, golden yellow energy, blood red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the Brad Buttowski clone, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Kendall Perkins, Mollie, Meg Griffin, Nunnally, Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the Brad Buttowski clone even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, Kendall Perkins, Mollie, Meg Griffin, Nunnally, Star Butterfly, Marco Diaz, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, water, ocean waves, and planets at the Brad Buttowski clone, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) And this time, stay dead!

Lincoln kicked the Brad Buttowski clone really hard into the air, and he drew a circle with his massive greatsword as a portal of black flames opened: the portal to The Black Abyss. Then, a torrent of souls appeared: the souls of Brad Buttowski's victims whom he'd hurt, they grabbed him and found him guilty, and they threw him into the portal that led to The Black Abyss and he was burned by the black flames and he was erased forever by The Black Abyss as the portal closed.

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and Kendall Perkins' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blonde angel wings and medium sized blonde angel wings underneath are permanent, Mollie's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent, Meg Griffin's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve black and red planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent, Nunnally's body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large white and pink planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent, Star Butterfly's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long blonde tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive golden yellow butterfly wings and medium sized golden yellow butterfly wings underneath are permanent, and Marco Diaz's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long dark brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve blood red planets orbiting around his legs, smaller planets orbiting around his fingers, and massive dark brown angel wings and medium sized dark brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Lincoln: And that is that for that miserable clone.

Me: You got that right.

Nico: Now, where the hell is that demonic bastard hiding at?!

?: DEMONIC ROAR!

Suddenly, we saw a black mist heading right to us and it landed and it took on the form of Sebastian, but he has pale skin, dark red sclera and blood red eyes, and he still has on his black clothes and he has a black greatsword on his back.

Eli: Let's get him!

The demonic Sebastian roared and fled as he disappeared.

Lynn: Coward! Running from a fight?!

Nico: Let him go, Lynn. We'll deal with him tomorrow.

Lincoln: He's right, I know exactly where he's fleeing to.

Me: When tomorrow comes, that is when he will die once and for all.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Now we've seen the last of that douchebag.

Xenia: Darn tootin!

Nico: Let's get you some clothes, Chikara.

Maria: I was going to say the same thing.

The fashion brigade gave her awesome new black clothes and she looked great.

Chikara Elemonga: Thanks guys! I look awesome.

Maria: You sure do.

Twilight and friends were still throwing up from the carnage that Nicole dealt

Zacian: Boy that was brutal.

Nico: Nice job Zacian!

Zacian: Thanks. That was fun.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Zacian: No thanks. I drink grog.

Poromon: What's grog?

Me: It's a drink that sailors drink.

Mr. Krabs: (Laughs) Aye lad. I drank a lot of grog all the time with me sailor buddies back when I was in the navy.

Poromon: Oh! That is cool! What's it made with?

Zacian: Pineapple and rum.

Poromon: Cool!

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag thats enough.

Poliwag: Okay. But lemme try some grog.

Zacian: Okay.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: I just can't believe that Brad would come back.

Lola: Because of a Demon version of Sebastian!

Me: I'll make some Grog. I've been learning how to do it from Moe.

I made shredded and pureed pineapple and mixed Captain Morgan Rum.

Me: (Humming Anchors Aweigh)

I made some for Poliwag and Zacian.

Poliwag tried some Grog and it was good.

Zacian: (Drinks) Ahh refreshing.

Mr. Krabs had some.

Mr. Krabs: Ahh now that is good Grog. Just like old times lads.

Poliwag: This is actually very good. But we still love beer!

Me: Glad you like it.

Zacian: Yeah it's good.

Nico: Awesome.

Maria: How are you feeling from yesterday, Tentacool?

Tentacool: Better than ever.

Eddy showed a picture of Carnagejelly.

Eddy: Does this scare you?

Tentacool: Nope. No it doesn't.

Eddy: Awesome.

Tentacool: I thought I looked awesome

Me: You sure did.

Varie: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Xenia: LOOK!

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

We saw the Sign of Nephthys.

Me: It's the Sign!

Savannah Nephthys: Another of my sisters is close.

Qin: Yeah I wonder who.

Nico: We'll find out.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk.

Me: Wow! This will be cool.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: I sense that the Anothers minus Don Octavio are 3 people. The Another Don Octavio is 2 People!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This will be interesting.

Lola: Yep.

Zarya Moonwolf: So Kairi Yano, Anastasia Clockwerk, Lupin III, Rioichi Cooper, Henriette One-Eye Cooper and Charlotte Cooper are up.

Me: Yep.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw ANOTHER Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk!

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This will be awesome.

Lola: Yeah!

Another Bug Eaten: (In a girls voice) We're ready for this.

Another Sirenia: Yeah we sure are!

Another Florentine: (In a girls voice) YEAH!

Nico: (GASP) Penelope Bianca Jellica and Rika Rhino!

Lincoln: And Enya Nephthys! Wow!

They reverted back a nd they were 3 gene-slammers. They were the gene-slammers of Conductor of Nephthys, PB&Jellyfish and Rhinomon!

Rika Rhino: That's right! Awesome to see you again Nico.

Enya Nephthys: Same to you Lincoln.

Me: Care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Enya Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Conductor of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's known as the Trainer of The Cult and she's a powerful master of the sword and fire. She and I trained a lot in extremely hot and fiery conditions, and she was surprised at how much I've grown adjusted to extremely hot and fiery conditions along with other extreme climates, and she andme are members of a group who protect the rights of women everywhere, and she vowed to bring down NO MA'AM for their crimes against women, and that also included crazed man-despising feminist monster, Marcy D'Arcy, that trashy sorry excuse for a housewife, Peggy Bundy, and the two hated depraved spawn of the Bundys, Kelly and Bud Bundy.

Me: WHOA! So she is after those stupid women haters!

Xenia: What a bunch of brainless neanderthals!

Nico: They aren't worth killing.

Me: Nope.

Brian then came in his banana suit.

Brian: (SINGING) It's peanut butter jelly time,

Peanut butter jelly time, peanut butter jelly time

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Penelope Bianca Jellica: (LAUGHS) I LOVE THAT SONG!

Rika Rhino: That was awesome!

Me: Yeah! By the way is the Another Don Octavio friendly or hostile?

Rika Rhino: Friendly and they both are powerful.

Me: HUH?

Nico: Both?

Rika Rhino: You'll see.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PAIN SMASHING FORCE!

She summoned Lord Pain, Mooch the Fox, Genghis the Lion, Mewberty Star, Stone Dragon, Pharaoh (Miraculous), I & Am, Burning Lion and Morpho Knight!

Me: Yeah!

Qin: Now we wait.

Xenia: Yep.

Me: we don't have to wait long!

We saw ANOTHER DON OCTAVIO!

Me: There it is!

Qin: This will be fun!

Another Don Octavio: (In a girls voice) Yeah it will! (In a second girls voice) Yeah!

Me: (GASP) Those voices!

She reverted back and split into two and we saw that they were twin girls with purple hair and purple eyes and purple clothes and purple star wings and had tiaras for the Twin Dopant on it and on their skirts and had swords of magic.

Me: (GASP) Gwen & Gina Gemini!

Nico: WHOA! Twins!

Me: Yep and the Embodiments of the Twin Dopant.

Xenia: Wow!

Gwen Gemini: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Gina Gemini: Yeah.

Me: You two girls. They are not only the embodiments of the Twins Dopant but also they are great opera singers like Don Octavio.

Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) Ah it is good to see great fellow-a singers.

Gwen and Gina: Same here.

Kaito: (gets out Zyuranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Jetman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got a Mighty Morphin Sword and Zocks got a Jet Sword.

Gwen Gemini: No he didn't because he was getting a splitting headache from seeing double.

Gina Gemini: Yeah he sure was.

Me: I know the feeling myself.

Sougo: (gets out Mighty Morphin Ridewatch) Swartz getting a headache from that? That is crazy.

Geiz: (gets out Jetman Ridewatch) That must've hurt.

Sougo got out TyrannoMightyMorphinArmor while Geiz got RedHawkArmor

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Lets separate you girls first.

We did so and we were ready!

Me: Better be ready because I'm gonna knock your teeth out!

Another Don Octavio: (Italian Accent) Appearances

That's the toughest talk you got?! You're pathetic. Back in my day, we had enforcers that would make people pee their pants just as soon as look at 'em.

Me: Oh I'm much tougher than that! And when I make a threat I always carry it out!

Kairi Yano: KAITOU CHANGE!

He transformed!

Kairi Yano: (SNAPS FINGERS) LUPIN RED!

He was ready!

Kairi Yano: Here's an Advanced Notice: I'm taking your treasure.

Me: And we're going to kick your big ugly fucking ass!

Nico: YEAH!

Me: And then I'm going to rip your spine out and floss my teeth with it!

Nico: YEAH!

Murray: AW YEAH! YOU TELL HIM THAT THE MURRAY SAID SO!

Nico: OH YEAH!

We were ready for him!

Nico: (GETS OUT DON OCTAVIO'S RIDEWATCH) LETS DANCE ITALIAN STYLE!

(TARANTELLA NAPOLETANA PLAYS)

Nico danced to it and activated the Ridewatch and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over with energy blasts and blasted him all over!

May: (Gets out Bug Eaten's Ridewatch) This rat means business!

Maria: (Gets out Florentine's Ridewatch) I'm going to roast you like a chicken!

Anastasia Clockwerk: (Gets out Sirenia Quincia's ridewatches) I've got 12,000 years of redemption to enact and my first task is to eliminate the Anothers of All of Sly's enemies!

They used the powers of Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk.

They blasted the Another.

Me: I got a feeling that something big is coming tomorrow so I don't thiink there is a rescue tomorrow.

Nico: I have that same feeling.

Xenia: Yeah.

Then Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba., Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman) came.

Nico: Nice team, Takoika!

Takoika: Thanks Nico! It's awesome!

Sira Starfox: Cool!

Anastasia Clockwerk: I was wrong.

Nico: But I have a feeling it will be big too.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: Although the something big you were talking about might be fitting if it's including Star Fox members.

Me: I have the same feeling myself.

Anastasia Clockwerk: Yeah.

?: Whatever it is it will be big.

Out came Bamboo Pandamonium!

Me: Whoa! Bamboo Pandamonium!

Nico: Cool!

Bamboo Pandamonium: (In a girls voice) (Chinese Accent) I agree there too.

Nico: Zian Qin! Wow!

Qin: Wow!

Bamboo Pandamonium: It's good to see you again Nico and Qin. I got this.

She fired energy waves and me and Kairi fired waves of energrgy and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Kairi Yano: With that we bid you a final adieu!

Me: Yeah! And Another Don Octavio you have failed this city!

Nico: Yep!

Zian reverted back and she was a girl with black hair and red eyes and had green Chinese Clothes and she had green angel wings and a panda bear in the middle of her forehead.

Zian Qin: That was a most fun adventure!

May: It sure was!

Lola: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Zian Qin: I sure do. When me, Nico and Qin were learning all about Qin's ancestor Mulan and that was an amazing ancestrtal heritage.

Me: We learned a lot about China over the years and found out a lot of things about it like how China was always very adamant about its history and their family ties and all about honor.

Zian Qin: That is right.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Zian hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Zian Qin: I did too Nico.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of

Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Lupin III, Rioichi Cooper, Henriette One-Eye Cooper, and Charlotte Cooper are heading to an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to battle Chet from Totally Spies, and Mr. Jinks is going to transform and we're going to send that jerk straight to The Masters of Evil.

Lincoln: Whoa, this is one empty looking planet. Where are we?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest) I believe I know where we are: this was once Inferna, a planet I've been to many times and it was inhabited by humanoid flame elementals. But, thanks to the actions of Pyron, he'd sucked the planet dry and its people were also absorbed into him.

Me: That's brutal.

Nico: Damn. Is there a way to restore the planet to life?

Lincoln 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest) We'll have to see what we can do. Now, we got to get to the job: not only is Lincoln going to rescue the seven girls here, but we're going to battle Chet, an old enemy of Sam, Clover, and Alex, and Mr. Jinks is going to transform and we're going to send that jerk straight to The Masters of Evil.

Sam: So, that jerk's here on the remains of Inferna?!

Kairi Yano: He's crazy to come out here to a dead planet, more specifically into space.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long black hair and pink headband, purple blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful black angel wings, she's dressed in a purple frilly short-sleeved shirt, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Dunames Dark Witch, holstered on her back is a massive darkness greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged black blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the seven girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Serenity Nightingale, Avatar of Dunames Dark Witch.

Serenity Nightingale: That's right, and I got the girls away. But, that jerk's heading here, along with a massive army of large musclebound jocks out to get revenge on Sam, Clover, and Alex.

Suddenly, we saw a massive army of large musclebound jocks heading right for us, along with Chet.

But, Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of the massive army of hulking muscled jocks, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking all of them dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips underneath spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into him, and the jocks were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

?: DAMN IT, WHY DID YOU HAVE TO DO THAT?!

We then saw Chet heading our way, and he was mad.

Sam: And here comes the jerk now.

Mr. Jinks: This guy needs his head knocked around before we send him to his new boss.

Suddenly, Mr. Jinks' black eyes turned neon orange and he was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels, and as he approached Chet, he left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Mr. Jinks: I believe we've got no words to say that you're just a total jerk who enjoys causing trouble and all for your stupid pride. Well, you've left me no other choice but to bring your pride crashing down and I'll make sure your pride burns to the ground.

Suddenly, Mr. Jinks was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, flames, and hellfire surrounding the vortex, there are cats, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with red eyes glaring at Chet: the red eyes of judgement.

Me and Lincoln: Uh oh.

Loopy De Loop: (French Canadian Accent) Looks like Monsieur Jinks is the next to transform.

Lincoln: Now, that jerk is really huge trouble.

Me: This is gonna be good.

Then, as the vortex faded, Mr. Jinks emerged, but he was changed forever.

Mr. Jinks grew to 8'9" in height, he has metal gold braces on his biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around his legs, he now has abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, he has blue highlights in the bangs of his tuft of hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, he has a cat, phoenix, and angel surrounding it emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with orange iris, he has on cat head stud earrings with orange gems for eyes and the Star, Fire, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis on its heads, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with orange gems embedded in the gold flame links with orange crystal links and orange cat-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a cat head with orange gems for eyes and the Star, Fire, Hellfire, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant and he has a white and gold accented choker on his neck, he has a long white long-sleeved Victorian coat with large wide white cuffs and orange embroideries on the cuffs and coattails and stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails above the orange embroideries, white gloves, white cravat, black dress shirt with decorative silver cat head brooch, black buttoned waistcoat with silver embroideries, white linen cloth over the white coat with silver ring and small ivory cat head with blue gem on its head, long black pants, black and silver embroidery knee-high boots with blue gems and white linen cloth on the black boots, and on the back of the long white coat is a cat with phoenix and angel flying in the skies and surrounded by fire and hellfire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with cats, phoenixes, and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Mr. Jinks felt a sharp pain on his now wider and more muscular back, and then, massive orange angel wings with blue tips on the orange feathers grew and sprouted out of his back and medium sized orange angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive orange angel wings and his long orange tail also grew longer for his new body, he has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Blue Lantern Ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left white glove-covered hand and he has smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Mr. Jinks' massive silver greatsword and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together, and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Mr. Jinks' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Bastet True Immortal Eternal Inferno Firestorm Hell Fire Fury Storm Cat Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Bastet True Immortal Eternal Inferno Firestorm Hell Fire Fury Storm Cat Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and the silhouette of Mr. Jinks and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold cat heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt with large orange gems embedded in its forehead with the Elements of Harmony surrounding the angel faces and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold cat heads with orange gems for eyes and on the bottom is a large gold cat head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold cat heads for the pommel in his right hand and he also has three orange talisman cards with inscriptions and exorcism prayers on them in his left hand, he has on his new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on his wrists which were hidden in the large wide cuffs of his long long-sleeved white coat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with large gold cat head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony holstered on his right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a gold kanji with flames in between the kanji below the cat, phoenix, and angel that said, "Mr. Jinks, Spoiled House Cat, Legendary Hanna-Barbera Cat Toon, Friend to Many, Skilled Master of The Greatsword and Magic Talisman Cards, Best Friend For Life of Lincoln Loud, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Bastet, and Master of Stars, Fire, Hellfire, Cats, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ミスター・ジンクス、甘やかされて育った飼い猫、伝説のハンナ・バーベラの猫トゥーン、多くの友人、大剣と魔法のタリスマンカードの熟練した達人、リンカーン・ラウドの生涯の親友、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、バステトの使者でありチャンピオン、そして星、火、業火、猫、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Mr. Jinks has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-TOON CAT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO HELL FIRESTORM TOON CAT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO HELL FIRESTORM TOON CAT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO HELL FIRESTORM TOON CAT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Mr. Jinks' Super Angel-Toon Cat-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Chet saw it, he went mad and was about to attack him once more, but Mr. Jinks fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels which hit the jerk, and that really angered him.

Mr. Jinks: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Hell Firestorm Toon Cat Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Hell Firestorm Toon Cat Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, prepare yourself! I'm taking you down here and now!

Loopy De Loop unholstered his massive Loopy De Loop's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Almighty Apollo True Immortal Eternal Twilight Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Wolf Moon Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Life.

Loopy De Loop: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Solar Light Moonlight Darkness Exorcist Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Life) (French Canadian Accent) Without your men, this'll make things much easier.

Mr. Jinks went after Chet, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, hellfire, cats, phoenixes, and angels which exploded with incredible power as they hit the three giants, and he also attacked them with his massive greatsword and talisman cards. Loopy De Loop did the same by firing extremely powerful blasts of white, yellow, and grey energy, stars, light, moonlight, darkness, wolves, phoenixes, and angels which exploded with incredible power as they hit the three giants, and he also attacked them with his massive greatsword and talisman cards.

Sylvester: Jinks is already tearing that jerk apart, now we should join in as well.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Before he and Loopy finish without us. Let's take down Chet and send him straight to Vypra.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's

Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's

Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Kairi Tano's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix

God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Chet, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln and Mr. Jinks fired energy blasts that hit Chet and sent him flying into a portal Lincoln opened up that led to The Masters of Evil. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Mr. Jinks' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, longer and larger orange tail, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around his legs, small planets orbiting his fingers, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent.

Mr. Jinks: Well, that was quite a rush.

Lincoln: That's makes three Hanna-Barbera toons who've transformed: you, Huck, and Loopy, Mr. Jinks.

Suddenly, the planet started to come to life as flames began to overwhelm the planet, and humanoid flame beings came out: the planet, Inferna, had returned to normal.

Lincoln 2: (Through the Ebonwu Crest) Oh, no way! The planet wasn't truly dead, it went into some sort of hibernation for 500,000,000,000 years!

Lincoln: And it came back to life, after finding out Pyron was taken care of by me absorbing him into my body last year. Well, now we got another new planet to add to our star system. (To Serenity Nightingale) And it's so good to see you again, Serenity.

Serenity Nightingale: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again too, Abigail.

Abigail Nightingale: You too, Serenity.

Suddenly, Serenity Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Serenity Nightingale was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Serenity Nightingale: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around

Serenity Nightingale's waist and hugged her, and Serenity Nightingale is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Serenity Nightingale: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man,

but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Serenity Nightingale, Avatar of Dunames Dark Witch, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the older sister of Abigail Nightingale, Gene-Slammer of Night Wing Sorceress, and like her sister, she's a powerful master of darkness and umbrakinesis. She's a Goth Girl who was born with incredible powers of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, and she also has black angel wings. Serenity's a very powerful master over the forces of Darkness and she's used her powers of darkness to protect Lincoln and she's taken down a ton of crooks and thugs and made their nightmares come true. Serenity trained Lincoln in using the powers of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, and Satanic Magic, and they used their powers of darkness to humiliate Flip and Scoots and they even exposed their shenanigans to everyone in Royal Woods, and it was ugly. Lincoln made her a darkness greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he'll marry Serenity and Abigail along with the rest of his harem. Serenity hates Lola, Lynn, and Flip with a blazing passion because they tried to stab her little sister and throw her in the river as revenge for what she did in beating them up after they stabbed Girl Jordan and tried to throw her in the river, but Lincoln and Serenity beat those three up and Lincoln sent Flip flying back to prison and Serenity sent Lynn and Lola flying back to The Loud House to face the punishment of a lifetime after they heard everything from Lincoln and Serenity.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday.

Lori: You thought what Abigail did to Flip, Lola, and Lynn did after they tried to throw Girl Jordan into the river was bad, it's another matter if they tried to do that to her little sister.

Eli: Yikes!

Lincoln: That's right, messing with her sister was basically asking for death, and now that you're here, Serenity.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Serenity Nightingale's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Serenity Nightingale: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Serenity Nightingale with purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and purple crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Serenity Nightingale: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Serenity Nightingale.

Serenity Nightingale had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Serenity Nightingale's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Serenity Nightingale had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the seven girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The seven girls are Natsume Yukuha, Rena Tamaki, Rio Aizen, and Sakuya Mitsurugi from Maid-san to Ooki na Ken and Jane Buxton, Jeanne Barsac, and Sasha from Secret of Cerulean Sand.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Natsume Yukuha, Rena Tamaki, Rio Aizen, and Sakuya Mitsurugi from Maid-san to Ooki na Ken and Jane Buxton, Jeanne Barsac, and Sasha from Secret of Cerulean Sand.

Nicole: Those are the girls that got caught by that jerk?! (Growls) I should've also clobbered him as well.

Lincoln: Sorry, but Mr. Jinks beat you to it. Are you girls okay?

Natsume Yukuha: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Natsume Yukuha and the other six girls saw who it was that saved them from Chet, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and

Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and

Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Natsume Yukuha: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made six clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed along with his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Natsume Yukuha: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Natsume Yukuha, Rena Tamaki, Rio Aizen, Sakuya Mitsurugi, Jane Buxton, Jeanne Barsac, and Sasha with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Sam, Clover, and Alex's old enemy, Chet, the jock jerk.

But, when Lincoln showed what happened with Mr. Jinks transforming and attacking the jerk and all of us joining in as well and thrashing him and he and Lincoln blasting him and sending him to Vypra, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Serenity Nightingale have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa, that was one epic fight, and Mr. Jinks, you transformed, that makes you the next of the Hanna-Barbera toons to transform.

Mr. Jinks: That's right.

Lincoln: We can't wait to see which one of you is next.

Nico: We'll just have to wait and see though, but it'll be so awesome to see it.

Me: You said it.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Chet and sent him to Vypra, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Serenity Nightingale saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Serenity Nightingale: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been

continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Serenity, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Serenity Nightingale: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Serenity Nightingale: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever,

they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Serenity Nightingale: And is what we've been hearing true, are we finally going to give the jerks The Black Abyss?

Nico: Yes, that's right, but the only jerks we're keeping alive are The Wet Bandits along with Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass. The Wet Bandits are way too hilarious, and it's always fun making them scream like little girls.

Me: And those two idiots, Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass, they're not worth killing.

Lincoln: The ones worthy of getting killed are Flip, his brother and cousin, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Bradley Uppercrust III, NO MA'AM, Bud, Kelly, and Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and when we get after Flip, Savannah and I are going to kill him and avenge Selena's death.

?: Savannah's not the only one who lost a sister.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with green hair, green eyes, she has green angel wings, and she's dressed in green treasure hunter clothes and she has a green sword.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Caylee Chronomaly, Avatar of The Chronomaly Duel Monsters.

Nico: Whoa, you know her, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico, this is Caylee Chronomaly, Avatar of The Chronomaly Duel Monsters, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's a jungle explorer and powerful treasure hunter. She and I have explored many jungles all over the world and found some awesome treasures all over the place and donated them to the museums. I made her an awesome green sword, and to show thanks, she kissed me on the lips, and as a result, I promised that when I come of age, I will marry her along with the rest of my harem.

Nicole: I've heard of her all too well, and I didn't know you were also a treasure hunter.

Lincoln: You didn't ask. But, Caylee has a dark secret: and that dark secret is that Flip killed her younger sister, Carly Chronomaly.

WE GASPED IN HORROR AND WE WERE MEGA PISSED OFF! NOW, THAT'S WHERE THE MORAL EVENT HORIZON HAS BEEN CROSSED TOO FAR, AND FLIP HAS SEALED HIS FATE!

Me: That son of a… ! Of all the… !

Nico: My God, I can't believe he did this! Caylee, we're so sorry about what happened to your sister, when we go after that mutant, you, Savannah, and Lincoln both show that mutant no mercy!

Caylee Chronomaly: You bet we will.

Lincoln: And that new curse Brittney and I are going to put on Flip, his brother and cousin, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Bradley Uppercrust III, NO MA'AM, Bud, Kelly, and Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, we call it THE GRIM REAPER'S BLACK ABYSS HELLFIRE COUNTDOWN!

A BOLT OF THUNDER STRUCK DOWN AS WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Me: W-what on Earth is that?!

Lincoln: (Smirks) We're not telling.

Nico: (Gulps) Right… , we'd better not ask.

Then, Lincoln went up to and hugged Caylee Chronomaly in his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and he leaned down to her trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Caylee Chronomaly with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Caylee saw it as a sign that she's now part of Lincoln's harem and one of his many future wives, as she kissed him on the lips while he was continuing to work out.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Olga, and the Dee Dee Twins, Delia and Deidre Dennis, are heading to Float Islands.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Olga: Wow, so this is Float Islands. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Olga, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Olga, and Delia and Deidre Dennis dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Float Islands, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre

Dennis, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for Smolder, Eli and Chloe's final mission.

Nico: This will be awesome!

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: I hope this will be fun.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Smolder, Eli and Chloe? Besides Ellie Singh, Gentaro, and Yost Wolverine?

Turtle: I'll go.

Ino: Same with me.

Sakura Haruno: I'll go too.

Fu: Me too.

Hinata: And me too.

Naruto: I'll go as well.

Me: Okay then. Lets go.

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived.

Daichi: Hey guys!

Smolder: Guys, meet Gentaro and Yost Wolverine.

Ellie Singh: I'm Ellie Singh, Nico's friend who is a Kineceleran Gene-slammer.

Gentaro: Awesome to meet you. Gentaro, Leader of the Fourze Riders.

Yost Wolverine: James Logan Howlett, But everyone calls me Wolverine. I'm from the Yost Dimension.

Turtle: Jai West, but everyone calls me Turtle.

Ino Yamanaka: I'm Ino Yamanaka the Mind Walker.

Sakura Haruno: I'm Sakura Haruno the Slug Sage and Apprentice of Lady Tsunade.

Fu: My name is Fu and I'm the 7-Tails Jinchuriki.

Hinata: I'm Hinata Hyuga, Heiress of the Hyuga Clan.

Naruto: And I'm Naruto Uzumaki Namikaze, Son of Minato Namikaze the 4th Hokage and future Hokage.

Daichi: Wow it's an honor!

Asuna: Same here.

Me: Naruto is my little brother. We're not related by blood. We have known each other for a long time and I've adopted him as my younger brother.

Daichi: Wow that's amazing!

Eli: It sure is

Daichi: Do you really have the Nine Tailed Fox in you?

Naruto: That's right.

Me: Naruto is the 9-Tails Jinchuriki.

Eli: Yep.

Naruto: It's a long story.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah.

Daichi: (to Yost Wolverine) I just want to say that I've never had any problems with Mutants.

Yost Wolverine: I appreciate that. Thank you.

Me: Now everyone doesn't hate mutants anymore and not to toot my own horn but you have me to thank for that.

Eli: It's true. We stopped everyone from hating Mutants.

Asuna: That's awesome.

Me: It sure is.

Daichi: (to Gentaro) What about you?

Gentaro: (proudly) Oh, you know the Astroswitches that were used the last few days. They came from me!

Me: Yep. He's from 2012's Kamen Rider Series.

Eli: And the monsters they faced were really cool.

Smolder: They were called the Zodiarts.

Me: They're monsters that govern the constellations of the Northern and Southern Skies.

I showed my birthmark.

Me: My birthmark is for the Constellation of Phoenix the Firebird in the Southern sky. Whenever a Zodiart came for us they would glow.

Gentaro: That was awesome.

Nico: Yep and it was cool.

Fu: We were all amazed.

Asuna: Wow that is awesome.

Me: Yep.

Daichi: Eli, is it true that Davy Jones killed Ariel's mom? I mean no offense.

Eli: Oh none taken. But yes it is all true.

Me: We were absolutely horrified when we found out. But Eli made sure Davy Jones paid for his crimes.

Eli: Yeah.

J.D. 4: (Through my crest) It's true. We were shocked ourselves. Davy Jones ripped apart King Triton and Atlantica apart.

Me: He sure did.

Asuna: Whoa. Wait who said that?

Me: Oh that was another version of me in my head. We talk through my crest on my forehead.

Nico: J.D. has many versions of him inside his head. Long story. But it involves interdimensional versions of himself.

Me: It's true.

Asuna: Wow.

Daichi: What's your story, Ino?

Ino: Well I'm one of the ninjas of the Hidden Leaf Village. I work in my family's flower shop.

Me: Ino and her family run an amazing flower shop. Her dad is an interrogator for the Hidden Leaf Justice System and he goes into peoples minds to get information.

Ino: It's why my clan is known as the mindwalkers.

Daichi: That's amazing.

Naruto: Yeah it sure is. Ino's clan is really amazing.

Me: Yep.

Ino: And I'm also a therapist.

Me: Yep. Ino's the chief therapist of the team and her therapy sessions have produced incredibly awesome results. The mascots and many people that we know that underwent HUGE traumatic ordeals have been very fruitful.

Daichi: That is awesome!

Asuna: Wow you really have done a great job Ino. Wait the mascots too?

Me: Yeah we had issues with certain missions that scared the mascots bad.

Nico: There was this haunted car that was terrorizing the city and then Poromon got turned into a werewolf. Scared the living daylights out of Manaphy and Horsea.

Chloe Bolton: Just Manaphy was scared, actually. Horsea was scared by a haunted car.

Me: I know. I was telling them how both those affected them.

Chloe Bolton: Oh. Sorry.

Me: No worries.

Daichi: Jeez! That is rough.

Asuna: No kidding.

Nico: What's been going on since last visit?

Daichi: Well…

Then the alarm went off.

Me: Uh oh.

We went to the computer and we saw RED KING!

---

Red King returned in Ultraman X, as he was awakened by the Dark Thunder Energy and rose up from underground to go on a rampage and frighten Space Cat Mu. Daichi transformed into X to fight Red King but, as soon as he materialized, Mu rushed towards him and comforted him, making both X and Red King confused, leaving the latter to ignore it, continue its rampage and fight with X after he swatted Mu away. The Ultra had the upper hand at first, but then he grabed Mu after she tried to attack him.

After that, Red King transformed into EX Red King; Mu and X struggled against him. X later transformed into his Exceed form, caused the Dark Thunder Energy within EX Red King to vanish and turned him into a Spark Doll with his Xanadium Beam.

In the final episode of Ultraman X, after Greeza destroyed the Xio base, Red King was forcefully awakened in his EX form alongside EX Gomora and Tsurugi Demaaga, but he was eventually absorbed after being turned back into a Spark Doll by Greeza and the alien copied EX Red King's Flame Road as a result. After speaking out to Gomora and striking Greeza right in the center of his chest Red King, along with all of the other Spark Dolls, traveled to X and united with him. Cyber Red King's power was used to help form the Hybrid Armor and power the Ultimate Xanadium. After Greeza was defeated once and for all, Red King, along with the numerous other Cyber Cards and Spark Dolls appeared and thanked Daichi as he thanked them.

---

Nico: WHOA!

Me: That's Red King! I remember him! He was in many of the Ultraman Series all over!

Eli: Yeah!

Nico: We better get a move on! Lets go!

We flew and we saw RED KING!

Me: There he is

Nico: Ugly!

Gentaro: HENSHIN!

He turned into KAMEN RIDER FOURZE!

Naruto: Lets get him!

Naruto WENT SIX PATHS SAGE MODE!

Nico: YEAH!

Eli: Time for some Kaiju power! MECHA KING GHIDORAH! COME FORTH!

Out of a flash of light came MECHA KING GHIDORAH!

Me: WHOA!

Eli jumped and got into Mecha King Ghidorah!

Nico: COOL!

N/S Magnet On! (Low-toned dynamic music)

Gentaro went into his Magnestates mode

Me: YEAH!

Eli was piloting Mecha King Ghidorah!

Eli: Lets rock and roll!

Eli locked on target and fired enhanced Gravity Lightning and Gravity Lightning! The blasts all hit Red King and exploded all over!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBOOOOOOOMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!

Massive flaming fiery explosions blasted off all over the area and all over Red King and blasted him all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Daichi: Lets get him! ULTRAMAX X!

He turned into ULTRAMAN X!

Nico: OH YEAH!

Gentaro got out his Astroswitch for Fault Zone and fired waves of energy and blasted Red King.

Me: Now Daichi you will love this!

Naruto: Lets do it Bro!

Me: SCORCH STYLE: NIMBUS TEMPEST!

I formed a powerful Pitch Black flame Rasenshuriken!

Naruto: SAGE ART: LAVA STYLE RASENSHURIKEN!

Naruto formed a Rasenshuriken of Lava and we combined them!

Me and Naruto: VOLCANO STYLE NINJA ART: MAGMA FLARE RASENSHURIKEN!

We threw it and it hit Red King and exploded with incredibly unbelievable power!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLY POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The explosion was like that of a massive volcanic explosion! It burned him all over!

Nico: WHOA! What power!

Daichi: WOW! That was awesome!

Eli: Way to go bro!

Ellie Singh got out her Astroswitch for Chick Hicks.

Ellie Singh: Watch this speed!

ZOOM!

She ran fast and smashed him down.

Sakura Haruno: Watch this one!

She ran fast and kicked him and sent him high into the air and ran fast and jumped passed him!

Sakura Haruno: HUNDRED STRENGTHS JUTSU! CHA!

She punched him in the stomach and smashed him into the ground with incredibly devastating force!

EXTREMELY DEVASTATING AND MASSIVE SMASH!

Me: HOLY FUCKING SHIT!

Nico: THAT WAS POWERFUL!

Eli: WHAT POWER!

Ino: YEAH! WAY TO GO SAKURA!

Nico: Also, here's your Astroswitch. Catch!

He gave Daichi his legend items!

Daichi: Lets see what this can do.

He used his Astroswitch for Steam Malgam and fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Red King and burned him!

Me: YEAH!

Hinata: Now watch me! GENTLE STEP! QUADRUPLE LION FISTS!

She formed lion fists and bashed Red King really hard!

Nico: YEAH!

Fu: And here is me!

She grew Chomei's wings and kicked him and turned into Chomei!

Fu: SCALE BLAST!

She spun around with a vortex of combustable dust around him and then she used Chomei's jaws to ignite it and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The blast really smashed him into the dirt!

Daichi: WHOA! That was intense!

Me: The power of the 10 Tailed Beasts is strong enough to destroy an entire planet and reduce it to dust!

Nico: Yeah!

Daichi: WOW! That is powerful!

Nico: Also, here's your Astroswitch. Catch!

He gave Daichi his legend items!

Daichi: Lets see what this can do.

He used his Astroswitch for Steam Malgam and fired a massive blast of energy and it hit Red King and burned him!

Me: YEAH!

Hinata: Now watch me! GENTLE STEP! QUADRUPLE LION FISTS!

She formed lion fists and bashed Red King really hard!

Nico: YEAH!

Fu: And here is me!

She grew Chomei's wings and kicked him and turned into Chomei!

Fu: SCALE BLAST!

She spun around with a vortex of combustable dust around him and then she used Chomei's jaws to ignite it and then…

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

The blast really smashed him into the dirt!

Daichi: WHOA! That was intense!

Me: The power of the 10 Tailed Beasts is strong enough to destroy an entire planet and reduce it to dust!

Nico: Yeah!

Daichi: WOW! That is powerful!

Nico: It is, ain't it!

Daichi: WOW! That is awesome!

Me: It sure is! And I witnessed all of this firsthand in the distant future! It was epic!

Daichi: Are you serious?

Me: Yep.

Then a figure flew in and smashed Red King down!

It was a girl with Green Hair and Red Eyes and had Black Angel wings and a tiara with Shellhead on it.

Me: (GASP) Simone Shellhead!

Nico: Shellhead's embodiment!

Simone Shellhead: (Grunts) Yeah! I got this!

She fired an energy wave and blasted Red King down.

Simone lost control and charged at Turtle

Turtle ran at her and he hid in his shell and Simone formed a shell around her and hid too.

Then they collided and bashed each other down!

Me: OOH! That's gonne hurt!

Eli: Yeah!

Daichi: That's gonna leave a mark!

Nico: Yeah!

I fired an electron laser blast and injected the antidote into her.

Nico: YEAH!

Ino charged at her and kicked her down.

?: (ECHOING) EPEIUS GIMMICK!

Massive laser blasts and missiles blasted down Simone!

Me: WHOA!

We saw AncientTroiamon!

Me: AncientTroiamon!? WHOA!

Nico: Cool!

AncientTroiamon: (In a girls voice) This will be so awesome!

Nico: Trina Ancient Trojan!? Wow!

AncientTroiamon: That's right! Awesome to see you Nico!

Ino got out her Astroswitch For Hydrax and blasted her all over.

AncientTroiamon: (ECHOING) SURPRISE CANNON!

She fired a powerful blast of energy and missiles from her mouth and chest cannon and blasted Simone.

She was cured and her eyes were back to their blue color.

Me: Yeah!

Simone Shellhead: (Groans) Ouch! I'm okay.

Nico: Good.

Daichi: Lets finish this!

Me: With pleasure!

Daichi fired a massive energy blast and it hit Red King and he exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Nico: YEAH

He was back to a Spark Doll and I picked it up.

Me: Red King you have failed this world.

Trina reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and green eyes and had brown clothes and leaf angel wings and had AncientTroiamon on her forehead and on her skirt and had the Wood Symbol on her arm.

Trina Ancient Trojan: That was so fun!

Daichi: Boy it sure was! And J.D. did you really experience those powers firsthand?

Me: I'm not shitting you Daichi. Their power is that awesome. In 150,000 years the world was turned into the Shinobi World. It's really awesome and I saw it all and experienced it all.

Eli: It's true.

Daichi: Wow! That was cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Nice job!

Me: Yeah!

Smolder: That was so fun!

Eli: Yeah it was!

Chloe: OH YEAH!

Daichi: Smolder, ever since I met you, Chloe, and Eli, I've seen you 3 as siblings.

Smolder: Really? Oh Daichi!

They hugged him.

Me: Does that include me too? Eli is my brother as well.

Daichi: Yep and Naruto too. Come on in!

We hugged too.

Nico: So awesome!

Sakura Haruno: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Trina Ancient Trojan: I sure do. When me and Nico went to Greece and we had a massive Gyro sandwich eating contest. We tied.

Nico: She eats Gyro sandwiches like no big deal. It's awesome.

Hinata: Boy that is amazing.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Trina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Trina Ancient Trojan: Me too Nico.

Smolder: And Daichi I should have you one day meet Garble, my biological brother.

Me: He's a dragon too and he may be a jerk but he's cool to get along with once you get to know him.

Daichi: Looking forward to it.

Me: Yep.

We went back home.

---

We arrived back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really epic!

We told everyone everything and it was cool.

Lola: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep. Sandbar, you, Varie, and Wendy Lebinomininsky are next for missions.

Sandbar: Awesome! Looking forward to it.

Wendy: (Russian Accent) Looking forward to it.

Varie: Me too!

---

We were walking around the city.

Cassie Covvington: (Sleeping) Such a nice day. (Snoring)

Me: Boy it sure is.

Nico: I'll say.

Qin: Yeah.

Then we heard cat yowling and we saw A BUNCH OF ALLEY CATS ATTACKING SOMEONE!

We went over and saw that it was EDGAR BALTHAZAR!

Me: Edgar Balthazar!?

Sakura Knudson: The main villain of the Aristocats!? Oh man! I loved that movie back when I was a little girl!

Camilla Florence Nightingale: Didn't you guys fight him before?

Me: Yeah we sure did. It was back in 2019.

Marinette: Yeah J.D. showed us his Wolf Moon form the first time back then.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That's right. He was out to get rid of Madame Adelaide Bonfamille's cats to get all her money.

Nico: Yep.

Sakura Knudson: Just amazing how low some people can go because of greed.

Me: Yeah but Edgar is not worth killing. I got better plans for him.

Nico: M.O.E.?

Me: Bingo.

He was laughing hysterically!

Maya Matatabi: What's a matter? Never seen a girl with two tails do this?

Edgar: (LAUGHS)

Me: You should count yourself lucky that we didn't kill you back then Edgar.

Edgar: But why did you spare me?

Me: Because well you were not that much of a threat. Also you didn't have any major powers like those of the other Disney villains and THEY posed that big of a threat. Also another factor is that you didn't kill anyone.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Edgar: OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Poliwag: And you're not THAT evil.

Me: You're right on that.

Edgar: Yeah you're right.

Nico: Yeah.

Edgar: Okay I see your point on that. I was so blinded by greed.

Me: Believe me I've seen how it affects people. The Love of Money is The Root of All Evil.

Edgar: You all have changed tremendously over the years.

Me: I know. We grew not just in numbers but power as well. Also were not acting the way we should have been because we were suffering from the effects of dark orb contamination. Long story on that.

Nico: Yeah crazy.

?: Boy I'll say!

We saw a girl with red hair and red eyes and red clothes and fire angel wings and had a tiara with Flame Stag on it.

Felicia Flame Stag: Felicia Flame Stag, Embodiment of Flame Stag.

Bambi: Felicia!

Great Prince: It's so good to see you again my friend.

Felicia Flame Stag: Same to you great prince and you too Bambi.

Me: Wow!

Emerald Sustrai: Felicia it's good to see you.

Taylor: Same here.

Felicia Flame Stag: You too Emerald and Taylor. Looking good.

Taylor: Thanks.

Bumblebee: How did you meet Taylor and Emerald

Felicia Flame Stag: I met Emerald when she was on Remnant and being conflicted with whether she should leave Salem or not. I think it was 4 days before you all came.

Emerald Sustrai: It's true. She helped me decide to redeem myself.

Me: Wow that is awesome.

Felicia Flame Stag: Yeah. And I helped Taylor realize that Pablo and Anderson were never her friends to begin with and they were poisoning her mind with lies about being a bully. She didn't want to accept it.

Sunset Shimmer: And I helped her realize that she was wrong to be a bully.

Felicia Flame Stag: You sure did Sunset. That was great.

Nico: Yep. Would you like to join us?

Felicia Flame Stag: I would be honored. Oh and I know Bambi and his father because 3 hunters were there and I helped drive them away.

Me: Nice.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls,

leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Blot: I wonder what the next race will be.

Me: We'll find out in a few minutes.

Suddenly, Lincoln got a message on his wrist computer: there's a race taking place on Tesslos, Ampfibian's world.

Lincoln: Whoa, guys, take a look.

We saw the message.

Me: Awesome, we got a race on Tesslos, and this is one race that's more your style, Lincoln.

Nico: Along with the other lightning wielders. Let's get our cars ready!

Me: Wow! A race on Ampfibian and Ra'ad's home planet. This will be cool! This will be the first ever race we had on one of the planets in the Andromeda Galaxy.

Nico: No kidding! Wow! 2.3 million light-years from home. How cool.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than a clone of Mr. Electric, and he's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Are you kidding me?

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one crazy and brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than a clone of Mr. Electric, and he's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Are you kidding me?! Not a clone of that electric monster!

Me: Well, either way, he's going to get shorted out.

Lincoln: More than that, I'm going to suck him dry of all his powers and send his soul straight to The Black Gates. But, we can't underestimate him especially on Tesslos.

Nico: You're right about that. Alright then, let's get our cars and head on over to Tesslos and take down that clone of Mr. Electric.

Lincoln: He's going to pay for everything he's done!

Camie: I agree!

Qin: This is gonna be electrifying!

The previous group came.

Dr. Polaris: Can me, Crimson Dynamo, Turtle, Spot, Skalamander, Pterodactyl Ghost, 10,000 Volt Ghost, Ben Ravencroft, Count Spankulot and Black Knight Ghost go with you guys?

Nico: You all sure can. We're going to race around Ra'ad's home planet, Tesslos.

Camie: This is gonna be so cool.

Varie: It sure is.

Lola: Yeah.

10,000 Volt Ghost: Wow! Perfect for me as a Lightning Master.

Varie: Yep.

Motormaster: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Gravity Antonion next.

Qin: Ooh that will be awesome.

Me: When we're done with the Mega Man Robots, what are you hoping to find next?

Nico: Boy haven't thought of that one. I'll think of something.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Hanami, the major antagonist in the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Hanami from Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood.

Nicole: Oh man, he's another one of the Cursed Spirits and he's one dangerous monster.

Sabrina Morrigan: Yes, but this is also a perfect opportunity for us to get rid of him.

Lincoln: Right, Sabrina. But, we got to watch it with him, he's not to be underestimated.

Nico: If we're dealing with someone like that, you guys better be careful with him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to another race, this time, it's on Tesslos.

Lincoln: And we're going to take down and destroy the clone of Mr. Electric, and once we take him down, you're next, Hanami.

Sabrina Morrigan: I'm not letting a bastard like you get away with this, your punishment is coming, Cursed Spirit of Wood.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into our cars and headed out through a portal that led to Tesslos for an awesome race and we're also going to battle the clone of Mr. Electric and Lincoln's going to drain him dry, and once we get done with him, Lincoln and Sabrina Morrigan along with me are going to destroy the Cursed Spirit of Wood, Hanami.

We were off to Andromeda for Tesslos.

* * *

We arrived at Tesslos and it was electrifying.

Me: Wow!

Qin: Tesslos.

Xenia: Amazing.

Ra'ad: Feels good to be home.

Laney Simmons: So this is the home planet of my Amperi power.

Xenia: Yep.

Crimson Dynamo: (to Penelope Bianca Jellica) So, Penelope, tell us more about yourself.

Penelope Bianca Jellica: I'm a Peanut Butter and Jelly Sandwich chef and I make thousands of sandwiches for that.

Me: Nice.

Razorclaw: The boss really loves your sandwiches, doesn't he?

Penelope Bianca Jellica: Oh he sure does! He ate 50 plates of them in one day from me!

Xenia: Boy that is amazing!

Me: No kidding!

Skalamander: Who wants to prepare the cars?

Lola: We all can.

Skalamander: Okay.

We went and got our cars ready.

Camie: Boy the storm clouds on this planet are ferocious. They pack more lightning than Encephalonus IV does.

Ra'ad: My home planet packs much more lightning than Saturn does.

Nico: That is amazing. And it has much stronger voltage too.

Sinnertwin: Does that mean it also rains?

Me: I think it's just mostly lightning here. Planet Tesslos is a gas giant planet.

Sinnertwin: That makes sense.

ThUNDERCLAP!

10,000 Volt Ghost was hit by lightning but he got stronger.

10,000 Volt Ghost: (laughs) Now that's what I'm talking about!

Me: Wow! This is a perfect planet for all the Lightning Users.

Lincoln: Yep.

Me: Electrifying!

Bombshell (Skylanders): (British Accent) Shall we head to the starting line?

Me: We shall.

We got into our cars and went to the starting line.

Qin: This is gonna be awesome.

Me: Good thing our cars are lightning-proof.

Count Spankulot: (Transylvanian Accent) That Mr. Electric clone has been very bad!

Qin: Yeah he has!

We were ready.

Billy Natson: AND Welcome to another amazing racing day folks! Hello I'm Billy Natson and we have an amazing show for you all today. We are on the lightning planet of Tesslos, the home planet of Ampfibian and Ra'ad and this world is absolutely electrifying! WOW! We have with us our very own Team Loud Phoenix Storm and their amazing archenemies in the Masters of Evil! You all ready for a good race?

We cheered!

Me: You bet we are Billy! Bring on the race and the lightning!

Billy Natson: Love that spirit! Lets get this race started!

Krysta: RACERS TAKE YOUR MARKS!

We were ready!

Krysta: (GETS OUT GREEN FLAG) GET SET…

We had determined looks.

Krysta: (WAVES GREEN FLAG!) REV UP AND GOOOOOOO!

We gunned it and zoomed out of the garage flying over the storm clouds!

Billy Natson: AND THEY'RE OFF!

Dirge: I'm flying above you guys!

Me: Not for long!

ZOOOM!

Qin: Wow! Look at this planet.

Lola: Really full of lightning!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Fu: Amazing that it has so much lightning!

Black Knight Ghost: I hope it doesn't hit me

Me: Lets hope not.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: Oh boy.

Stickybeard: Back to last place with ye!

Me: Oh no ye don't!

We zoomed fast and all that!

Nico: This is awesome!

THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP! THUNDERCLAP!

Lincoln: Intense lightning signature up ahead!

Me: It has to be Mr. Electric.

Ben Ravencroft: Do you guys see him?

Eli: That storm is him!

Lola: Uh oh

Metal Man: Make sure the lightning doesn't hit us!

Me: Good thing we can take it!

Nico: Yeah.

Pterodactyl Ghost: I'm avoiding them in the air right now!

Me: Good idea!

Xenia: Yeah!

Camie: Whew no kidding!

Luminous: Good thing I have the light element!

Me: True!

Qin: But this is lightning so this fits with Air.

Xenia: Yeah.

Spot: Time we have a talk with him about the rules of the road!

Nico: I agree and why you should never mess around with lightning.

Qin: Yep!

Doofenshmirtz: Entrance time!

We went at him!

Mr. Electric was really striking lightning all over.

Then the spirits of thunder appeared and struck all over and then they swirled around him and converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and a phoenix cry was heard and we came out and he was on our arena!

Mr. Electric: YOU!

Me: That's right! Us!

Shark Boy: Now it's gonna be fun!

Lava Girl: Yeah it sure will!

Nico: You almost killed us with those lightning blasts!

Mr. Electric: I know! Too bad you dodged them!

Nico: Not that we can die anyway.

Me: Yeah!

Mr. Electric: Then dodge this!

He fired lightning blasts and Lincoln fired a blast of lightning and the blasts collided and exploded!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

The explosion made a smokescreen and Lincoln teleported and kicked him from behind and smashed him down.

Lava Girl: Feel the heat!

She fired a wave of fire and blasted him all over.

Shark Boy: Here's water!

He fired a wave of water and blasted him.

Turtle: Hey, Chloe. I did a good job in your final mission, didn't I?

Chloe Bolton: You sure did!

Me: Yep.

We fired waves of intense lightning and it overloaded him!

Eli: Anyone got a Thunder Blade?

Akira charged at him and kicked him down.

Akira: Take that!

Yost Iron Man: And this!

Akira and Yost Iron Man: IRON FURY BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and blasted him down.

Hikaru charged at him And fired a blast of lightning.

Yost Thor: Thou ready for me?

Hikaru and Yost Thor: ASGARD THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Jessica charged at him and fired energy blasts.

Yost Wasp: Lets get him!

Jessica and Yost Wasp: STINGING BEE BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and blasted him.

Ed Grant charged at him and kicked him down.

Yost Hulk: HULK READY TO SMASH!

Ed Grant and Yost Hulk: SMASHING HULK PUNCH!

They jumped and smashed him down!

Chris charged and kicked him down.

Yost Captain America: Lets make him mincemeat!

Chris and Yost Captain America: AMERICA SHIELD BASHER!

They threw shields and bashed him down.

Maximum Ride charged at him and kicked him down!

Angel (X-Men): I'm Going to make this fun.

Maximum Ride and Angel: SKY ANGEL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him down.

Ax charged at him and bucked him down.

Me: YEAH!

Space Ghost: This will be good!

Ax and Space Ghost: THUNDER GHOST RAY!

They fired lightning blasts and smashed him down.

Shannon charged at him and kicked him.

Shannon: For the power of my ancestors!

Genie: Lets make this awesome!

Shannon and Genie: SHOWTIME OF AGRABAH!

They fired wavs of energy and blasted him all over.

Lucy Heartfilia charged and bashed him all over.

Aquarius: I'll kill this bastard!

Lucy and Aquarius: ZODIAC OF WATER BLAST!

They fired waves of water and stars and smashed him all over.

Red She-Hulk charged at him and smashed him down.

Ranamon: Lets do it y'all!

Red She-Hulk and Ranamon: WATER HULK BLAST!

They fired a wave of water and energy and smashed him down.

Camie: YEAH!

Ben turned into Ampfibian

Ben: AMPFIBIAN!

He fired a massive blast of lightning and overloaded Mr. Electric's power!

Ampfibian: Now you're on Ampfibian's home planet.

Ra'ad: And my world too!

He fired waves of lightning and blasted him!

Laney Simmons: And the world of my Amperi Power!

She fired waves of lightning and blasted him.

Poromon pecked him.

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Nico: NICE!

Poromon: And this! (ECHOING) LIGHTNING JAVELIN!

He fired a blast of lightning and overloaded him.

Then Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer, Electrocutioner, Angel and Mr. Mittens came!

Nico: Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Mumbo Jumbo, Knightbrace, Fixer, Electrocutioner, Angel and Mr. Mittens.

Trickster: Lots of lightning here.

Electrocutioner: I like it!

Box Ghost: Yeah, you would.

Me: All the lightning users do.

Ssserpent: (to Nico) We heard you fought Brad Buttowski.

Nico: Yep.

Knightbrace: (to Zarya) You should take care of that Zacian

Zarya: I will.

Rojomon came.

Me: Rojomon! Up for another round?

Rojomon: Yep.

Me: Cool!

Rojomon: Damn, there's lightning everywhere!

Me: Well it's a Lightning planet. What did you expect.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Raimundo, Tornado Man, Air Man, Wind Man, Gyro Man, Storm Woman, Elec Man, Fuse Man, Juniper Lee, Aya Chang, Noctum, Glitch, Ixofex, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Rippersnapper and Blot VS Trickster, Karaoke Org, Whiriln, Fireor, Chillyfish, Quakemon, Hate Master, Freezard, Katty Katswell, Mira of Team Aqua, Scorn, Hysteria, and Black Widow (Symbiote Bonded) - Nico's rescue was DESTROYING A CLONE OF BRAD BUTTOWSKY WHO WAS MAKING GIRLS NAKED!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

---

Trickster was first.

Trickster: (to Raimundo) Nico's rescue was DESTROYING A CLONE OF BRAD BUTTOWSKY WHO WAS MAKING GIRLS NAKED!? WHAT THE FUCK!?

Raimundo: Yeah no kidding! What a jerk! It was actually a demonic version of Sebastian that did it!

Trickster: MAN what is up with those demon versions of Sebastian running around!?

Tornado Man: I don't know but man this is getting out of control!

Juniper Lee: Yeah no kidding!

Rainbow Dash: But Either way we got to make sure that this madness stops!

Scootaloo: I agree there too!

Whirlwind: Yeah that is for sure.

Trickster: I agree! Sebastian needs to be rid of his demons and this has gone on long enough! Lets do it!

Raimundo turned into Terraspin!

Raimundo: TERRASPIN!

He used the core medals for Trickster, Cluemaster (The Batman) and Cluemaster and they fired waves of energy, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed him down.

---

Omi, Pirate Man, Wave Man, Water Man, Whirlpool Man, Tsunami Man, Aqua Man, Bubble Man, Natalie, Nicole and Nadine Bernado, Harpie Lady, Harpie Queen, Harpie Girl, Harpie Lady Sisters, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Onslaught and Motormaster VS Box Ghost, Locomotive Org, Evil Charge Man, Evil Commando Man, Evil Search Man, Evil Top Man, Evil Tsunami Man, Evil Storm Woman, Superfriends Scarecrow, Bald Eagles, Soil Monster, Wolf Eels, and Whales (Hero 108) - Us battling Another Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk who are the Gene-slammers of Rhinomon, PB&Jellyfish and Conductor of Nephthys and the embodiment of the Twin Dopant

---

Box Ghost was next.

Box Ghost (to Omi): Nico, Kairi Yano's team, Don Octavio's team, and the others did good battling Another Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk. They are the Gene-slammers of Rhinomon, PB&Jellyfish and Conductor of Nephthys and the embodiment of the Twin Dopant

Omi: (Tibetan Accent) They sure did and it was quite a fun one.

Pirate Man: Aye lads. Tis be a swashbuckling fun time for them.

Natalie Bernado: Boy it sure was! We all were amazed.

Nicole Bernado: That is for sure.

Nadine Bernado: You got that right.

Rarity: It was an absolutely fun time for us darlings.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah that is for sure.

Gill Grunt: I agree too.

Box Ghost: Boy that is fun! Lets do it!

Omi turned into Water Hazard!

Omi: WATER HAZARD!

He used the Core Medals for Box Ghost, Undergrowth and Skulker and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Kimiko, Drill Man, Ground Man, Stone Man, Guts Man, Impact Man, Skull Man, Shade Man, Yoko Minato, Dahlia Newton, Astrid, Hiccup, Shura Kirigakure, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Razorclaw and Hun Gurr VS Ssserpent, Toy Org, Universe 666 Lotso, Universe 666 Stinky Pete, Chip Hazard, Brick Bazooka, Butch Meathook, Kip Killigan, Madame Snake, Limburger, Reign of Fire Dragons, Smaug, and Screaming Death - Lincoln's rescue was on an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone, and we battled Sam, Clover and Alex's enemy Chet

Ssserpent was next.

Ssserpent (to Kimiko): I heard Lincoln's rescue was on an abandoned planet in the Forgotten Zone. He battled Sam, Clover and Alex's enemy Chet there

Kimiko: They sure did and he was a jerk! He wanted School to stay in session for as long as possible!

Drill Man: Yeah what a jerk!

Yoko Minato: No kidding there!

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah he sure was a jerk! What he was doing goes against all forms of labor laws and educational systems.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure!

Sunburn: No kidding there!

Ssserpent: That is for sure there! Lets do it!

Kimiko turned into NRG!

Kimiko: (Russian Accent) NRG!

She used the Core Medals for Ssserpent, Argit and Rojo and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Clay Bailey, Impact Man, Ground Man, Stone Man, Guts Man, Skull Man, Shade Man, Shadow Man, Natasha, Yamiko Shinnosuke, Interplanet Janet, Secre Swallowtail, Lily Aquaria, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Sinnertwin and Cutthroat VS Onyx, Bus Org, Evil Charge Man, Evil Turbo Man, Evil Nitro Man, Evil Quick Man, Evil Flash Man, Evil Hard Man, Brutus, Evil Ring Man, Dorobozu, Valerie the Weredog, and David Kessler the Wolf - Smolder, Eli and Chloe's final mission

---

Onyx was next.

Onyx (to Clay): Today was Smolder, Eli and Chloe's final mission. Who did they fight there?

Clay: Boy they fought Red King and demonstrated the powers of the Shinobi Techniques.

Impact Man: That was so explosive and Daichi and friends were amazed.

Natasha: They sure were! It was really amazing.

Applejack: YEEHAW! It was amazing!

Apple Bloom: It sure was awesome!

Flashwing: Boy no kidding there! That was so cool.

Onyx: Boy that is cool! Glad Daichi and everyone got to enjoy the show! Lets do it!

Clay turned into Armadrillo!

Clay: ARMADRILLO!

He used the Core Medals for Onyx, Talon and Puff and they fired waves of earth, rock, boulders, mud, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Arkayna, Fuse Man, Elec Man, Spark Man, Cloud Man, Plug Man, Dynamo Man, Sheep Man, X-Squad Lila Rossi, Chill, Golden Queen, Dreamcatcher, Chef Pepperjack, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Bombshell (Skylanders) and Rage Mage VS Mumbo Jumbo, Nayzor, Zen-Aku, Barbed Wire Org, Bell Org, Ship Org, Quadra Org, Toy Org, Sheep Mage, Willy Weasel, Happy, Rowdy, and Dancing Diablo Peppers - The mascots and Maya Matatabi beating the living crap out of Edgar (The Aristocats)

---

Mumbo Jumbo was next.

Mumbo (to Arkayna): The mascots and Maya Matatabi beat the living crap out of Edgar. I thought he learned his lesson back in 2019.

Arkayna: So did I. But he was afraid of seeing us now. Now that there are so many of us and how powerful we got and also he was not that much of a threat.

Fuse Man: No he wasn't. Plus he didn't have powers like those of the major villains like the ones we faced.

X-Squad Lila Rossi: I agree there too. J.D. said that he had plans for him because he is having him put in the M.O.E.

Twilight Sparkle: That is true. butu it was cool though.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah no kidding. Besides I can tell that Edgar wasn't getting paid enough under the standards of Madame Adelaide Bonfamille.

Spyro: Yeah mayde working under you guys will bring him better money.

Mumbo Jumbo: I agree there. That's a good idea. And I believe that Vypra has a good archenemy for him. Lets do it!

Arkayna turned into Ampfibian!

Arkayna: AMPFIBIAN!

She used the Core Medals for Mumbo Jumbo, Zzzax and Evil Elec Man and they fired waves of lightning and magic and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Goldenbraid, Ring Man, Jewel Man, Crystal Man, Stone Man, Guts Man, Ground Man, Impact Man, Marcarita, Red Dragon Archfiend, Black Rose Dragon, Stardust Dragon, White Night Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Dirge and Ramjet VS Electrocutioner, Samurai Org, Daughters of Aku, Blind Archers, Mad Jack, Lava Monster, Elementals (Samurai Jack), Red Gorillas (Samurai Jack), Evil Plug Man, Amadum, 090 Cook Roidmude, 108 Paradox Roidmude, and 067 Open Roidmude - Edgar really got trounced by the Mascots and Maya

---

Electrocutioner was next.

Electrocutioner: (to Emerald) Edgar really got trounced by the Mascots and Maya. (laughs) They sure showed him!

Emerald Goldenbraid: (LAUGHS) They sure did and it was cool. They tickled him all over.

Ring Man: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was funny. Perfect for someone that was not a threat to many.

Marcarita: I agree there and it was funny.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah no kidding. But Edgar deserves much better than being a butler. Maybe working for Vypra will be better.

Cozy Glow: I agree there too.

Hex: Same with me too.

Electrocutioner: I agree there too. He will be much better with us. Lets do it!

Emerald turned into a new alien called BUGGEIST! He looked so much like Oogie Boogie!

Emerald Goldenbraid: BUGGEIST!

She used the Core Medals for Electrocutioner, Evil Fuse Man and Evil Spark Man and they fired waves of skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, lightning, stars and magic and smashed them down.

---

Zarya Moonwolf, Tomahawk Man, Tengu Man, Shade Man, Dark Man, Magic Man, Shadow Man, Genie Woman, Lala Satalin Deviluke, Susie Remmington, Sailor Isla Nublar, Sailor Equestria, Sailor Raccoon City, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Mr. Boss and Stickybeard VS Knightbrace, Zen-Aku, Koragg, Goldar, Necrolai, Vypra, Evil Toxica, Universe 666 Trakeena, Garigari, Fatheads, Dino Patrol and King Rextopher, J.P. Cubish, and Dr. Gene Splicer - The next race on Tesslos

---

Knightbrace was next.

Knightbrace (to Zarya): The next race is on Tesslos. This is the first Andromeda race, right?

Zarya: Yeah it sure is. This is the first ever race we've had in the Andromeda Galaxy Planets.

Tomahawk Man: That is a really amazing endeavor to see.

Lala: It sure is! And this is one really amazing planet.

Pinkie Pie: Yeah that is for sure! This world is amazing!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It's amazing to see.

Featherweight: I agree there.

Sprocket: I agree there too.

Knightbrace: Yeah it sure is awesome! Lets do it!

Zarya turned into a new alien called FLUFFALLOW! It looked like the Stay Puffed Marshmallow Man from Ghostbusters!

Zarya: FLUFFALLOW!

She used the Core Medals for Knightbrace, Zen Aku and Yenaldooshi and they fired waves of metal, gears, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Piper Willowbrook, Tengu Man, Tomahawk Man, Centaur Man, Search Man, Commando Man, Bomb Man, Blast Man, Kanna Bismarch, Caam, Serenity of Gusto, Universe 666 Eis Shenron, Nuova Shenron, White Heart, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Metal Man and Ice Man VS Fixer, Cell Phone Org, Type Shadow, Soap Shadow, Billards Shadow, Bottle Shadow, Tombstone Shadow, Table Shadow, Evil Spring Man, Robert Vance, Minions of Set, Jack The Zipper and Setsuna - Tesslos is REALLY ELECTRIFYING!

---

Fixer was next.

Fixer (to Piper): Tesslos is REALLY ELECTRIFYING! Better make sure the lightning doesn't fry my equipment!

Piper: I know. The lightning here is much stronger than the Gas Giant Planets in the Solar System and in any part of the galaxy.

Tengu Man: Yeah no kidding! That is so cool! The lightning here is awesome too.

Kanna: Boy no kidding! This world is really electrifying.

Fluttershy: And really amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Boy it sure is.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja no kidding.

Stealth Elf: It's amazing that the Amperi can do all this in all this lightning.

Fixer: Boy that is for sure! Lets do it!

Piper turned into a new alien called HYPNOWL! It looked like an owl bear.

Piper: HYPNOWL!

She used the Core Medals for Fixer, Robert Vance and Evil Nuova

Shenron and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Skyla, Toad Man, Water Man, Dive Man, Wave Man, Whirlpool Man, Aqua Man, Tsunami Man, Rinka Kunitachi, Selene Jomannovich, Ophelia Bluestein, Naomi & Nina Pepperdance, Hazel Ikos, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Luminous and Nightshade VS Angel, Wedding Dress Org, Weddinmon, Splashmon, Tactimon, Mermaidmon, Etemon, Myotismon, Fairy Tail Angel, Ryudragoons, Evil Poison Ivy, N·Gamio·Zeda, and Anck-Su-Namun - Mr. Electric is back!

---

Angel is next.

Angel (to Skyla): Mr. Electric is back! I really hope this one is a clone.

Skyla: I hope so too. But this one is just as electrifying as ever and wow does he pack a wallop.

Toad Man: Boy he sure does. But his lightning is only making us stronger.

Rinka: Yeah no kidding but this is awesome.

Princess Celestia: I agree there and h is really electrifying.

King Solar: No kidding and this planet is perfect for him because it's got lots of lightning.

Solar Eclipsa: Very fitting.

Amber Morning: I agree there too.

Spotlight: Yeah that is for sure.

Angel: Boy it sure is fitting for him. Lets do it!

Skyla turned into a new alien called CUPID! It looked like a 4-winged angel.

Skyla: CUPID!

She used the Core Medals for Angel, Universe 666 Brother Blood and TTG Jinx and they fired waves of energy and light and smashed them down.

---

CatDog, Star Man, Astro Man, Galaxy Man, Magic Man, Genie Woman, Splash Woman, Quake Woman, Max Mercury, Horsea, Lyra Avalon, Red Bird, Blue Birds, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Beekeeper and Doofenshmirtz VS Mr. Mittens, Quadra Org, Ship Org, Bell Org, Bulldozer Org, Toy Org, Nayzor, Retinax, Superfriends Cheetah, Yokai, Joy (Bayonetta), Kishiryuki, and Blue Birds - Mr. Electric is gonna be overloaded and dead

---

Mr. Mittens was next.

Mr. Mittens: (to CatDog) The Mr. Electric clone is gonna be overloaded and dead. And powered off too!

Cat: That is for sure! Even thought we're on a lightning planet, it's powerful enough to overload him.

Dog: That is for sure Cat!

Star Man: I agree there! And it will be cool.

Max Mercury: You got that right.

Princess Luna: But seeing this planet is really cool.

Moondust: It sure is.

Snowdrop: I agree there too.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure.

Blackout: No kidding.

Mr. Mittens: I agree too. By the way how are you two going to transform because you're attached together?

Cat: You're going to find out now.

Mr. Mittens: Lets do it then!

Cat turned into Gutrot and Dog turned into Atomix!

Cat: GUTROT!

Dog: ATOMIX!

They were half and half aliens! Attached together. They used the Core Medals for Mr. Mittens, Robo Gills, And Eugene and they fired waves of energy and darkness and smashed them down.

Lost Galaxy Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Rojomon

Rojomon was next.

Rojomon: Boy this planet is amazing and really electrifying!

Nico: No kidding there!

May: It sure is cool!

Rojomon: I'll say! Lets do it!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Thrashers of the Mr. Electric Clone, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on the clone of Mr. Electric.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lost Galaxy Rangers: GO! GALACTIC!

Mike: MAGNA POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Leo: GALAXY QUASAR LAUNCHERS! FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: YEAH! Rojomon you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Troy: Your lightning powers can only protect you for so long!

Tsukasa: Time to unplug you for good.

Kamen Ride: Red Hawk!

Kamen Ride: Blue Swallow!

Kamen Ride: Black Condor!

Kamen Ride: Yellow Owl!

Kamen Ride: White Swan!

Tsukasa turned into Red Hawk and Daiki summoned clones of the Jetman!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! HYPERJET SQUAD!

They turned into the Jetman Rangers too!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) PILEDRIVER FURY 6!

She summoned Piledriver, Finale, Screecheye, Evil Rainbow Dash, Doomkaiser Dragon and Burning Skull.

We went at him and blasted Mr. Electro big time.

Camilla, Cassie, Bumblebee and Shrapnel used the Earth, Autobot and Decepticon Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Camilla and Cassie's powers and Shrapnel and Bumblebee's weapons 100-fold.

Camilla Florence Nightingale and Shrapnel: LIGHTNING AERO BLAST!

Cassie Covvington and Bumblebee: LASER SLEEPER BLAST!

Akira of Iron Man and Crimson Dynamo: IRON MAN DYNAMO BLAST!

Hikaru of Thor and Turtle: THUNDER TURTLE BLAST!

Jessica of The Wasp and Dr. Polaris: WASP HORNET BLAST!

Ed Grant of Hulk and Spot: HULKING PUNCH BLAST!

Chris Taylor of Captain America and Skalamander: CRYSTAL AMERICA BLAST!

Noriko of the Thunderstrike and Screamer: LIGHTNING SONIC BLAST!

Maximum Ride of the Flock and Pterodactyl Ghost: FLOCK PTERO BLAST!

Ax of the Animorphs and 10,000 Volt Ghost: LIGHTNING

ANIMORPH BLAST!

Shannon of Salem and Ben Ravencroft: SALEM WITCH BLAST!

Lucy Heartfilia of the Zodiac and Count Spankulot: ZODIAC BLAST WAVE!

Red She-Hulk of the Fire Brawn and Black Knight Ghost: RED FIRE PUNCH BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Twilight Sparkle, Will Vandom, Lincoln and me: MAGIC OF THE THUNDER BLAST!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, you miserable lightning monster. LIGHTNING ELEMENT STYLE: THUNDER BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired blades of lightning that hit the Mr. Electric clone.

Jessica Kaios: LIGHTNING FIRE STYLE: PLASMA BEAM!

Jessica Kaios fired a blast of fire and lightning that turned into plasma and it hit the Mr. Electric clone.

Yuna Kamihara: LIGHTNING WATER STYLE: SHOCK TSUNAMI!

Yuna Kamihara fired a massive wave of water and lightning that turned into an electric tsunami that hit the Mr. Electric clone.

Toph: LIGHTNING EARTH STYLE: THUNDER STONE CRUSH!

Toph fired lightning coated stones that hit the Mr. Electric clone head on and hard.

Makoto Nanaya: LIGHTNING WIND STYLE: THUNDER TORNADO!

Makoto Nanaya fired a massive tornado of pure lightning that hit the Mr. Electric clone and he wound up getting electrocuted.

Sari Sumdac: LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERBOLT BARRAGE!

Sari Sumdac fired a massive barrage of lightning bolts that hit the Mr. Electric clone head on and he got electrocuted.

Lincoln and his harem: LIGHTNING FINAL SMASH: THUNDERSTORM BLAST!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive barrage of lightning bolts that hit the Mr. Electric clone and he got electrocuted.

Lincoln: Now, to drain you dry.

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the Mr. Electric clone, and then, the vacuum tubes began sucking the Mr. Electric clone dry of his lightning powers, and was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips underneath spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the Mr. Electric clone and went back into him, and he was nothing anymore and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed his body and sent his spirit to The Black Gates. Plus, Lincoln has a lightning aura surrounding him along with bolts of lightning.

Lincoln: WHOA! Now, this is really awesome!

Nico: Nice!

Me: That's one awesome lightning aura!

Lincoln: I've got other elemental auras as well, but at least, we got rid of the Mr. Electric clone.

We resumed the race!

Billy Natson: AND HERE COMES THE WINNERS OF THE RACE! IT'S TWILIGHT SPARKLE, LINCOLN LOUD, LANEY SIMMONS AND ZARYA MOONWOLF!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY FOR THEM!

Xenia: OH YEAH!

Lincoln: YEAH!

Me: Nice job buddy and you too Zarya!

Nico: YEAH! And you too Laney!

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Hanami, the Cursed Spirit of Wood.

?: I will enjoy killing every last one of you!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from wood and roots and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the wood and roots and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Hanami, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Hanami, the Cursed Spirit of Wood from the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen.

Lincoln: Hanami, the Cursed Spirit of Wood.

Sabrina Morrigan: One of the many Disaster Curses, now, you will answer for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Sabrina Morrigan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, pollution, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Hanami, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, pollution, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sabrina Morrigan: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Hanami, you have caused more than your fair share of crimes and chaos towards humanity, you have a lot to answer for, and I'll make sure you pay for your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Sabrina Morrigan was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, and pollution surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Hanami: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Sabrina is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sabrina Morrigan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sabrina Morrigan grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, pollution, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Seven Dragon Balls inside the Omega Symbol emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Fire, Water, Ice, Thunder, Pollution, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, Fire, Water, Ice, Thunder, Pollution, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Sabrina Morrigan has on a sleeveless midnight black crop top, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, pollution, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Omega Shenron, The Morrigan, 12,450 Duel Monster Cards, 25,000 Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021 Pokemon, 1,469 Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sabrina Morrigan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized midnight black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Sabrina Morrigan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sabrina Morrigan's massive fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, pollution, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sabrina Morrigan's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Explosive Firestorm Darkness Omega Shenron Celtic Darkness Morrigan Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Explosive Firestorm Darkness Omega Shenron Celtic Darkness Morrigan Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Omega Shenron, The Morrigan, 12,450 Duel Monster Cards, 25,000 Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021 Pokemon, 1,469 Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange and yellow blade, large black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large black dragon heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large black dragon heads is a large black raven head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Sabrina Morrigan has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Omega Shenron, The Morrigan, 12,450 Duel Monster Cards, 25,000 Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021 Pokemon, 1,469 Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders, phoenix, and angel that said, "Sabrina Morrigan, Avatar of Omega Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, Loving Older Sister of Selina Morrigan, Avatar of All 12,450 Duel Monster Cards, 25,000 Magic The Gathering Cards, 1,021 Pokemon, 1,469 Digimon, All the Mega Man Robot Masters and Mavericks, Ben 10 Aliens and Skylanders, Master of Darkness and Dark Magic, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Demons, and Necromancy, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Mr. Bernard Bolhofner, Archenemy of Pomni Quinn, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Demons, Necromancy, The Powers of Omega Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

サブリナ・モリガン、オメガ・シェンロンのアバターでありモリガンの娘、セリーナ・モリガンの愛する姉、一万二千四百五十枚以上のデュエルモンスターカード、25,000枚以上のマジックザギャザリングカード、千二十一枚以上のポケモン、千四百六十九枚以上のデジモン、すべてのロックマンロボットマスターのアバターマーベリックス、ベン十エイリアンとスカイランダー、闇のマスターと黒魔術、善の強力な力、悪い奴らのスラッシャー、闇のマスター、闇魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、悪魔の召喚、死霊術、真の不滅と全能宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、バーナード・ボルホフナー氏の軽蔑者、ポムニ・クインの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇のマスター、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、悪魔の召喚、ネクロマンシー、オメガシェンロン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力

Sabrina Morrigan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-OMEGA SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC BLACK MAGIC MORRIGAN DARKNESS OMEGA SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC BLACK MAGIC MORRIGAN DARKNESS OMEGA SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC BLACK MAGIC MORRIGAN DARKNESS OMEGA SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Sabrina Morrigan's Super Angel-Omega Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Hanami saw it, he

fired blasts of wood and roots at her to kill her, but Sabrina Morrigan fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, fire, ice, water, lightning, pollution, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Hanami and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Sabrina just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Hanami apart and make him pay for everything.

Sabrina Morrigan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Black Magic Morrigan Darkness Omega Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Black Magic Morrigan Darkness Omega Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Sabrina Morrigan.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Hanami, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes.

Lincoln, Sabrina Morrigan, and I went after Hanami, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Hanami, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Sabrina Morrigan also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Sabrina Morrigan, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Hanami even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Hanami in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Hanami into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated Hanami's Invisibility, Curse energy manipulation, Immense cursed energy, Hand-to-hand combat, Domain expansion creation, Supernatural durability, Supernatural strength, Supernatural speed, Hyper regeneration, Hidden presence, Barrier creation, Telepathy, Chlorokinetic Roots and wood manipulation, Buds creations, and Flower field creation.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Hanami was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Hanami to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Sabrina Morrigan, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Sabrina Morrigan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Sabrina Morrigan: Your immortal life ends here. Thanks for helping me take down Hanami, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Sabrina.

Me: My pleasure, Sabrina.

Suddenly, Sabrina Morrigan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Sabrina Morrigan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Sabrina Morrigan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Sabrina Morrigan and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that demon a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Adriana Nightingale, Avatar of White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Illusion Ice Sculpture, and Cold Sleeper.

Aurora Nightingale: (GASPS) My older sister?! Awesome.

When Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan heard that name, they screamed in horror!

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, and as for the reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan screamed like that, here's the story on her, Adriana Nightingale is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the older sister of Aurora Nightingale, and like her, Adriana Nightingale was born with immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis and immense and powerful control over ice and snow, and she's also immortal and she also has blue angel wings. Like Aurora

Nightingale, Adriana Nightingale defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's fury, and one incident led to Adriana getting stabbed in the stomach by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they almost got that close to killing Lincoln in a deranged fury, just like what happened to Aurora, but her injuries healed quickly, but that made unfortunately Lincoln go into a vampiric fury, and then, he viciously pulverized them and he tied them up, then he bit Adriana on the neck and not only did he heal her injuries, but he also fed on her blood and he also acquired immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis and immense and powerful control over ice and snow and immortality, and he drenched Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with blasts of water, that incident almost got the five worst sisters in the family sent to a federal prison system for the rest of their lives, but Lincoln settled on having them grounded for two months for their actions. Lincoln made her an ice greatsword and necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her and Aurora along with the rest of his harem, and like her sister, she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with an icy passion.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, of all the… !

Me: I still remembered that incident all too well. You five really pissed off your brother that time!

Luna: You have no idea, dude.

Laney: (Shudders) Man, when Lincoln gets pissed, he's scarier than Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan!

Lana: Or even a male gorilla!

Twilight Sparkle, Lincoln, Laney Simmons and Zarya were given blue crystal trophies that looked like Tesslos and had Ampfibian flying around it and lightning was around it.

Nico: That was fun!

Zarya Moonwolf: Yeah it was!

Onyx: His spirit might be destroyed.

Mumbo Jumbo: But I'm sure we can make use of his robotic parts.

Fixer: Let me see what I can do.

Angel: But congrats, guys!

Laney Simmons: Thanks!

Mr. Mittens: (to Zarya) Considering it was Knightbrace's turn today, I was fitting you were one of the winners.

Zarya Moonwolf: It sure was. And it was fun!

Xenia: Yeah! This was cool!

Twilight Sparkle: We had a lot of fun.

Lincoln: I'll say!

Nico: Yep. Great job everyone!

Zarya Moonwolf: (To the viewers) Another awesome race done.

Me: Yep. Lets go home.

We went back home and celebrated at Lynn's Table and then later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

---

Another awesome race done.

Tesslos was REALLY ELECTRIFYING!

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black

Condor (Jetman) as well as Sira Starfox, Fox McCloud, Krystal, Katt Monroe, Slippy Toad and General Pepper and we're going to battle Demon Sebastian and we're going to make sure that monster pays for everything he did and May is going to explode in power and transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman) who are the Gene-slammers of Cheeseburger Spider, Sethmon and Matriarch of Nephthys as well as the Embodiment of the Fireworks Dopant. Also we're going to meet an Gravity Antonion named Leia Antonion.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Selina Morrigan, Avatar of Syn Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, The Celtic Goddess of War, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Mahito, the secondary antagonist of the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Seattle, but we've got bad news: clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor are running loose, so we're going to take them down and Lincoln's going to absorb them, and we're going to meet Adriana Nightingale, Avatar of White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Illusion Ice Sculpture, and Cold Sleeper, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the older sister of Aurora Nightingale, and like her, Adriana Nightingale was born with immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis and immense and powerful control over ice and snow, and she's also immortal and she also has blue angel wings. Like Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Nightingale defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's fury, and one incident led to Adriana getting stabbed in the stomach by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they almost got that close to killing Lincoln in a deranged fury, just like what happened to Aurora, but her injuries healed quickly, but that made unfortunately Lincoln go into a vampiric fury, and then, he viciously pulverized them and he tied them up, then he bit Adriana on the neck and not only did he heal her injuries, but he also fed on her blood and he also acquired immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis and immense and powerful control over ice and snow and immortality, and he drenched Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with blasts of water, that incident almost got the five worst sisters in the family sent to a federal prison system for the rest of their lives, but Lincoln settled on having them grounded for two months for their actions. Lincoln made her an ice greatsword and necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her and Aurora along with the rest of his harem, and like her sister, she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with an icy passion.

Get ready for an awesome battle as we battle THE APAROIDS from Star Fox Assault and we're going to make sure they all pay for their crimes! No one is taking the universe on OUR watch!

See you all next time.

# END OF THE APAROIDS

This chapter is where we're going to battle The Aparoids from Starfox Assault.

---

In the park was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman) as well as Sira Starfox, Fox McCloud, Krystal, Katt Monroe, Slippy Toad and General Pepper and we were there for another fun and awesome rescue.

Me: Nothing like a little fun in the park.

Nico: You said it.

Qin: Yeah!

Xenia: This is always fun.

Camie: It sure is.

Lola: I love it.

Varie: Me too.

Sira Starfox: It sure is awesome and fun.

Nico: Sira, I want to thank you, Takoika, and your teams for coming today

Sira Starfox: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Fox McCloud: It sure is.

Nico: Fox, remember when we met you?

Fox McCloud: I sure do. That was during the adventure on Dinosaur Planet.

Nicole: Boy that was so fun. And we defeated General Scales during that time.

Fox McCloud: You sure did.

Slippy Toad: That was awesome.

General Pepper: And you all did the Lylat System an incredibly powerful service back then.

Me: We sure did.

Nicole: Boy that was awesome. And we battled Star Wolf there the first time.

Camie: That was so cool!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Fox: We also reunited with Kirby and Samus

Katt Monroe: Boy that was cool.

Me: It sure was. Starfox has been an amazing and fun series since 1993.

Nico: Wow! So 30 years. That's amazing.

Lola: Yeah.

Krystal: (British Accent) That was so amazing.

Sira Starfox: It sure was. And I'm really glad that Andross is gone for good. And same with Pigma and Andrew. I hated those 3 with a vengeance.

Camie: I don't blame you.

Me: We still have the Aparoids to deal with.

Sira Starfox: Yes they are the last monsters on my hitlist.

Me: Good.

Nico: Cool.

Lincoln: Yep. Man yesterday was a fun race.

Xenia: Boy and really electrifying!

Me: But seeing the home planet of Ra'ad and Ampfibian wass really awesome!

Xenia: Yeah and really shocking.

Lola: There was a ton of lightning.

Nico: The lightning users All felt right at home there.

Camie: They sure did.

Nico: It was cool seeing Ampfibian's planet

Me: It sure was. In fact these last 6 days have had really fun races.

Rainbow Dash: Seeing the home planets of some of Ben's aliens was really awesome!

Qin: Boy it sure was.

Lola: Especially seeing Kylmyys and Terradino.

Me: And Pyros and Encephalonus IV.

Camie: And Aeropela and Tesslos.

Nico: All those planets were so fun.

Nico: There's nothing stopping us from racing on more

Me: Nope. But all of it was still fun.

Camie: It sure was.

Twilight Sparkle: We all had a lot of fun on all those planets.

Sunset Shimmer: We sure did.

Fluttershy: That was some of the most fun we've ever had.

Lola: I agree.

Camie: Yeah.

Me: But Mr. Electro REALLY was SHOCKING!

WE LAUGHED!

Luan: (LAUGHS) Good one J.D.!

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was a good one.

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah but seriously he was.

Nico: And we're using his body's remains for spare parts.

Qin: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: That was awesome and fun.

Lola: Yeah.

Maria: I'll get us some pizza.

Nico: Okay.

Maria went and did so.

But as soon as she got over the hill she saw something weird!

Maria: GUYS LOOK!

We came to her and we saw the pizza shack covered in CHEESE SPIDER WEBBING!

Me: Is that Cheese!?

Xenia: Cheese spiderwebbing!? How cool!

Maria: And it's still open!

Me: Yeah!

We went over.

Me: I'm gonna cut the cheese.

I chopped it and then…

LOUD FART!

Me: Uhhh that was the cheese.

Eddy: It'll come to you eventually

Nico: Yeah.

We were eating all the pizzas and they were good.

Camie: (eating) delicious.

Qin: Yep.

We finished eating and we were full.

Me: Ahh. That was great! Thanks Maria.

Maria: Anytime.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we got ourselves a huge emergency, and this is one we're not going to like in the slightest: we just got word that the demonic version of Sebastian is here.

WE GASPED!

Me: Hold on a sec.

I got out some water and drank it and did a spittake.

Me: (SPITS!)

Nico: I knew we'd be going after him.

Me: We did foil what he did yesterday, and now, he's got nowhere left to run. This is where he dies here and now.

Nico: Yeah!

May: That monster's going to pay for every last one of his crimes.

Lincoln: That's for sure, that monster's caused enough pain and suffering to last an eternity.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: That bloodstained monster's got nowhere to run, now all he can do is fight, but this'll be the last time he causes havoc.

Sebastian Mendez: So that demon version of myself is here. Perfect. Now I can get rid of him.

Lola: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we

saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Demon Sebastian) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted the demonic version of Sebastian, he's 20 yards away, but he's heading straight for us in a blind rage!

Me: Let's tear that bastard to shreds and end his miserable life.

Lincoln: Never again will that insane monster be free to terrorize mankind and all life in the universes beyond. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched

onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on the demonic version of Sebastian.

Ruby heard a Pokémon cry

Ruby: Hey look!

We saw a Keldeo!

Me: Wow a Keldeo!

Twilight Sparkle: Wow one of the legendary Swords of Justice.

Nico: Yep. And the poor thing hurt its leg.

Keldeo: Yeah that demon did this.

Sebastian Mendez: That evil monster will pay.

We got to heallng it.

Ruby: You'll get along with Zwei

Keldeo: I sure will.

We healed it up.

Me: There you go.

Keldeo: Thank you.

Nico: Want to come with us?

Keldeo: Sure.

Me: Lets head out.

We were off.

We were flying in the air, and we soon saw the demonic version of Sebastian heading straight for us in a blind rage!

Lincoln: There he is, now to give him a dose of holy cosmic retribution.

Lincoln spread his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings and they fired a massive and powerful shower of blades of lights and stars that rained down on the demonic version of Sebastian, and they skewered him and exploded as he screamed in demonic rage, and he was massively pissed off as we landed.

Lincoln: You've caused us a lot of trouble yesterday with that damn stunt of yours, and to find out Sebastian removed you and tried to destroy you only for you to flee. Well, we'll be finishing that bit of business and getting rid of you once and for all.

Demon Sebastian: (DEMONIC VOICE) YOU! YOU! I WILL KILL EVERY LAST ONE OF YOU AND DEATH AND DESTRUCTION WILL SWALLOW THIS MISERABLE PLANET AND EVERY LAST LIVING SOUL IN IT! ALL LIFE ON EARTH AND THE UNIVERSES BEYOND WILL BE ERASED FROM EXISTENCE!

Me and Nico: YOU'RE FUCKING INSANE! YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and he went at Demon Sebastian as they clashed greatsword to greatsword.

Lincoln gained the upper hand as he disarmed Demon Sebastian and slashed at him with his greatsword and the angelic and demonic greatswords that appeared from nowhere, and he bled and he howled in agony.

Demon Sebastian: (GROWLS) SLAVES, ARISE AND DESTROY THESE PESTS!

Demon Sebastian summoned clones of The Z-Fighters' foes to kill us: BIG MISTAKE, YOU CRAZY MONSTER! Lincoln turned the tips of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails into Cell's Stingers and he stabbed them into the clones and he began absorbing them and he and all of us assimilated all of their powers and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing was left of The Z-Fighters' old foes and he sent their souls to The Black Gates, AND THAT MAJORLY PISSED OFF THAT DEMONIC MONSTER AS HE SCREAMED AND SHRIEKED LIKE A MONSTROUS DEMON!

Sebastian Mendez: You make me sick! Because of you, you turned me against Nico, Qin and all his friends! You made me into a monster! You turned me into an evil psychotic bloodthirsty fiend! I never want to have you in my life again! I don't need you anymore! I am going to redeem myself and do whatever it takes to win my friends back!

Keldeo charged at him and used SECRET SWORD!

He formed a Yellow Energy sword and slashed Demon Sebastian all over!

Me: WHOA! NICE! Now for this!

I unsheathed my sword and slashed him all over!

SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH SLASH!

Me: For your crimes on this planet you are sure to be damned to the darkness of the Black Abyss!

Raimundo turned into Terraspin.

Raimundo: TERRASPIN!

He fired a wave of wind and blasted him.

He used the Core Medals for Trickster, Spymaster and Cluemaster (The Batman).

Pirate Man: Lets make this guy walk the plank!

Terraspin and Raimundo: WIND PIRATE BLADEDANCE!

They fired waves of wind blades and smashed him down.

Omi turned into Water Hazard

Omi: WATER HAZARD!

He fired waves of water and drenched him!

Omi used the Core Medals for Box Ghost, Undergrowth and Ghost Ember.

Water Man: Lets bring the water!

Water Hazard and Water Man: WATER FURY DELUGE!

They fired a wave of water and blasted him.

Kimiko turned into NRG!

Kimiko: (Russian Accent) NRG!

She fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him.

Kimiko used the Core Medals for Ssserpent, Vulkanus and Argit.

Atomic Woman: Time for some nuclear fun.

NRG and Atomic Woman: ATOMIC DEATH RAY!

They fired a massive energy blast and blasted him all over.

Clay turned into Armadrillo!

Clay: ARMADRILLO!

He bashed Demon Sebastian All over.

Clay used the Core Medals for Onyx, Talon and Puff.

Stone Man: Lets do it!

Armadrillo and Stone Man: STONES OF BASHING BLAST!

They fired waves of rock and bashed him all over.

Arkayna turned into Ampfibian.

Arkayna: AMPFIBIAN!

She fired a blast of lightning and electrocuted him.

She used the Core Medals for Mumbo Jumbo, Fire and Kardiak.

Fuse Man: Lets make this electrifying!

Ampfibian and Fuse Man: LIGHTNING SUPER THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and electricuted him all over the place.

Emerald turned into Buggeist!

Emerald: BUGGEIST!

Nico: WHAT THE!?

Xenia: Does Oogie Boogie have an alien race?

Shanan: Yes and she turned into what's called a Stafoul from the planet Anur Stoul

Nico: SAY WHAT?!

Lana: Cool! Do I get to eat this ones bugs?

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That would be funny.

Buggeist fired waves of bugs and smashed him down.

She used the Core Medals for Electrocutioner, The Megawhatts and Evil Spark Man.

Dynamo Man: Lets make this fun!

Buggeist and Dynamo Man: LIGHTNING FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and smashed him down.

Zarya turned into Fluffallow!

Zarya Moonwolf: FLUFFALLOW!

May: Is that!?

Ultrox: Is that the Stay Puffed Marshmallow Man!?

Shanan: That may look like it but she's really a Gozerian from the planet Anur Gozzer. They actually wear containment suits that make themselves look like the Stay Puffed Marshmallow Man.

Nico: Cool!

Fluffallow fired lightning blasts and smashed him all over.

She used the core medals for Knightbrace, Big Brother and Great Puttinski.

Cloud Man: Lets make this fun!

Cloud Man and Fluffallow: LIGHTNING MARSHMALLOW BLAST!

They fired lightning marshmallows and smashed him down.

Piper turned into Hypnowl!

Piper: HYPNOWL!

Nico: WHOA!

Shanan: Wow! She turned into a Stygian from the planet Luna Stygius!

Nico: That is cool!

Xenia: Yeah!

She hypnotized Demon Sebastian and made him do crazy stuff.

Hypnowl used the Core Medals for Fixer, KGBeast and Yost Crimson Dynamo.

Yakumo: Lets make this fun.

Yakumo and Hypnowl: ILLUSIONS OF FURY!

They fired illusion blasts and blasted him all over.

Nico: Take that!

Skyla turned into Cupid!

Skyla: CUPID!

Shanan: WHOA! She turned into a Cherubian from the planet Anteros Prime. They are known as the aliens of love. Perfect for Valentines day.

Nico: Cool!

Skyla fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

She used the Core Medals for Angel, TTG Jinx and Kyd Wykkyd.

Galaxy Man: Lets spread the love!

Cupid and Galaxy Man: GALAXY LOVE BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and they hit Demon Sebastian and he screamed in pain from the love.

Cat turned into Gutrot and Dog turned into Atomix

Cat: GUTROT!

Dog: ATOMIX!

Nico: Wow! Oh right because they share a body and are a cat and dog attached.

Me: Yep.

They fired energy blasts and smashed him.

They both used the core medals for Mr. Mittens, Eugene, Vampire Susan and Mary, Cyborg Johnny & Dukey, Robot Gill's and Dark Vegan.

Johnny Test: Lets do it!

Johnny, Gutrot and Atomix: ATOMIC FURY BLASTER!

They fired energy blasts and smashed Demon Sebastion.

Me: YEAH!

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: TAKE THAT!

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: AND THAT!

Manaphy charged and bashed him all over!

Horsea squirted ink into his eyes.

Nico: YEAH!

May: Alright, that's it, I've had it up to hear with you, you fucking snake!

Suddenly, something in May's mind snapped as memories of Sebastian's crimes from the past back when he was once the demonic monster who terrorized anyone for his own twisted amusement and desire to destroy all life on Earth and the universes beyond rushed through her head and her eyes turned neon ice blue and she was surrounded by an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive May Chan's Pokemon Tsnovinar Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Pokemon Arctic Snowstorm Justice from her back, and as she angrily approached the demonic version of Sebastian, she left ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels with every step.

May: You… fucked-up… monstrous bastard from Hell! You know, it's bad enough that you terrorized my husband, his sister through his strong bonds, and his harem in the past, along with terrorizing Buster and his friends from Acme Acres and the Z-Fighters, but the fact that you did it with an utter lack of remorse and humanity just proves that you're just a monstrous demonic deranged homicidal basket case! (SUDDENLY GETTING EXTREMELY PISSED OFF

AND SUPER ANGRY AS HER ENERGY AURA FLARES UP EVEN MORE AS THE AIR SUDDENLY BECAME COLD) And what you just did yesterday creating that clone of that lowlife, Brad Buttowski, to cause havoc and try to get rid of us,… , YOU'VE ABSOLUTELY FUCKING CROSSED ONE LINE TOO MANY FOR THE FINAL TIME! AND NOW, I WILL TEAR YOU APART LIMB FROM FUCKING LIMB FOR EVERY LAST ONE OF YOUR BLOODSTAINED CRIMES, AND I WILL RIP YOUR BLACK HEART OUT OF YOUR CHEST AND FORCE YOU TO EAT IT!

WE GASPED AT THE EXTREME EXTENT OF MAY'S RAGE AND ANGER: NOW, THAT DEMON IS LITERALLY UP SHIT CREEK WITHOUT A PADDLE!

Me: UH OH!

Nico: OH… , SHIT! I KNEW SHE WAS GOING TO LOSE IT!

Me: Not again!

Lincoln: Last time, it was because Douche stole her food, this is different, this is righteous anger and fury: Sebastian once terrorized her husband, his sister through his strong bonds, and his harem in the past, along with terrorizing Buster and his friends from Acme Acres and the Z-Fighters, and the fact that he did it with an utter lack of remorse and humanity is more than enough reason for her to tear him apart limb from limb and make him pay every last one of his crimes. HIT THE DECK! SHE'S GOING TO BLOW!

(10S BY PANTERA PLAYS)

We screamed and immediately ran for cover and May absolutely lost it as she screamed like a fucked-up madwoman to the infinite power and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

THERE WAS A MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

She was surrounded by a massive vortex of ice blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, and ice crystals surrounding it, there are ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a snow white phoenix with red eyes glaring at the demonic version of Sebastian: the red eyes of eternal death.

Maria: Oh shit!

Qin: And we also felt a very icy chill in the air, that's the icy chill of death.

Lincoln: Yep, when the icy chill of death is in the air, you know someone's going to die.

Then, as the vortex faded, May emerged, but she was changed forever.

May grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has ice blue highlights in the bangs of her short brown hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon ice blue eyes and an ice blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has on ice dragon and ice phoenix earrings with ice blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in their claws, she also has an ice phoenix and ice dragon with ice blue gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Ice, Snow, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant along with the gold dragon pendant of her Elemental Dragon Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her ice blue dragon-shaped Element of Harmony with ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and ice blue gems on the gold flame links and her necklace that she got from Nico on her birthday and she has on a white and gold-accented Elemental Dragon Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. May has on a sleeveless white blouse with snowflakes on it, sleeveless white midriff top with ice blue phoenix on it, long white pants with snowflakes on them, black knee-high boots with gold snowflakes for buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is an ice phoenix and ice dragon with a

Pokeball in their claws and surrounded by ice crystals and snowflakes and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding an ice blue gem with neon glowing ice blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, May felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with ice blue tips on the large brown feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with ice blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blonde angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with ice blue tips and ice blue markings, May has on a Ring of The Phoenix with ice blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and a Star Sapphire ring on her left ring finger and her wedding ring on her left pinkie finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has ice blue fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, May's massive May Chan's Pokemon Tsnovinar Ice Phoenix Dragon Greatsword of Pokemon Arctic Snowstorm Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into May Chan's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Pokemon Trainer Almighty Tsnovinar Armenian Arctic Snow Storm Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Pokemon Trainer Almighty Tsnovinar Armenian Arctic Snow Storm Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded marine blue gems and Tsnovinar, the Armenian Goddess of the Sea, etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with ice blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large marine blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with marine blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold dragon head with marine blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with ice blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with ice blue gems for eyes and large ice blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Duel Monster Fusion Spellbook on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a marine blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below the ice phoenix and ice dragon that said, "May Chan-Maxwell, Young and Energetic Pokémon Coordinator from Petalburg City, Loving Daughter of Hoenn Pokémon League Petalburg City Gym Leader Norman and Loving Older Sister of Max, Loving Wife of Nicholas Chan, Loving Mother of Videl, Fasha, Matthew, and Ken Chan, and Manaphy, Loving Friend of Ash and Friends, Destroyer of Team Rocket and the Pokémon Villain Teams, Archenemy of Loki, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Tsnovinar The Armenian Goddess of The Sea, and Master of Stars, Ice, Snow, Ice Dragons, Ice Phoenixes, Angels, and Pokémon"

メイ・チャン＝マクスウェル、ペタルブルグ市出身の若くて元気なポケモンコーディネーター、ホウエンポケモンリーグペタルブルグ市ジムリーダーのノーマンとマックスの愛する姉、ニコラス・チャンの愛する妻、ビーデル、ファシャ、マシュー、ケン・チャンの愛する母マナフィ、サトシと仲間たちの愛する友人、ロケット団とポケモン悪役チームの破壊者、ロキの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、

宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、マルチバース、そしてその先、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、誠実さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺し屋、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべきそして、驚くべき強力な教師の強力な生徒、ツノヴィナールの使者でありチャンピオン、アルメニアの海の女神、そして星、氷、雪、氷のドラゴン、アイスフェニックス、天使、ポケモンのマスター

May has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ICE DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARMENIAN ARCTIC SNOW STORM HOENN REGION ARCTIC ICESTORM ALMIGHTY TSNOVINAR TRUE IMMORTAL ICE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARMENIAN ARCTIC SNOW STORM HOENN REGION ARCTIC ICESTORM ALMIGHTY TSNOVINAR TRUE IMMORTAL ICE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY ARMENIAN ARCTIC SNOW STORM HOENN REGION ARCTIC ICESTORM ALMIGHTY TSNOVINAR TRUE IMMORTAL ICE DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were really amazed by May's Super Angel-Ice Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Nico saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when the demonic version of Sebastian saw it, the bastard lost it big time and charged at her with his demonic greatsword unholstered to kill her, but May fired a massive barrage of ice blue energy, stars, snow, ice, ice crystals, snowflakes, ice dragons, ice phoenixes, and angels which hit the bastard and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, and he let out a demonic screech as his teeth turned into ugly fangs.

May: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Armenian Arctic Snow Storm Hoenn Region Arctic Icestorm

Almighty Tsnovinar True Immortal Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Armenian Arctic Snow Storm Hoenn Region Arctic Icestorm Almighty Tsnovinar True Immortal Ice Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) Bring it on, you fucked-up asshole.

But, before he could attack once again, Lincoln lifted up a massive snowball and threw it as it hit the demonic bastard and sent him flying into a fire that appeared out of nowhere.

Nico unholstered his massive Nico Chan's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Saiyan Pride Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and he transformed into Super Saiyan Angel-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony True Rainbow Redemption Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope.

Nico: (Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Nice one, Lincoln. (Smirks and crosses arms) Oy, fucker, get up! You're not done yet, are you?

Suddenly, the flames turned black and red, and the demonic version of Sebastian came out with charred skin and his clothes on fire, but the flames were put out as his clothes repaired themselves and his skin regenerated and his long black hair grew back, but now, he was really really pissed.

Poromon: Oh no!

Suddenly, we saw his teeth turn into demonic looking fangs, his fingernails grew into jagged claws, and we saw massive fifteen-foot long demonic wings grow and sprout out of his back, and he transformed into a demonic monster, and he let out a demonic and horrific shriek!

Me: UGLY!

Lincoln: Fitting for a monster like him, let's get him!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Sebastian made a huge mistake removing all of the malevolence which consequentially gave you life, but at long last, we're about to get some well-deserved payback for all the shit you've done in the past and what you've done recently.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, you're going to pay for everything you have done, you fucked-up monster bastard!

Lincoln, May, Nico, and I went after the demonic version of Sebastian, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, ice blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at the demonic version of Sebastian, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, May, and I attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving the demonic version of Sebastian even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Then, Nico fired waves of water and elemental forces, May fired blasts of ice, and Qin fired blasts of fire, and Sebastian fired blasts of Divine Darkness that hit him and slashed at him with his dark greatsword, Then, Lincoln, May, and I fired powerful blasts of energy, magic, stars, ice, and planets at the demonic version of Sebastian, and Lincoln summoned red and blue wolf spirits and they brutally mauled and attacked him and he got badly hurt, and that demon let out a pained shriek as he changed back to normal form minus the demonic wings, fangs, and claws.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) This is where your miserable life ends here and now!

Lincoln ran at Demon Sebastian, and with a mighty roar, he plunged his massive greatsword into that fucked-up bastard's chest as he let out a pained shriek. Lincoln removed his blade from the demon's chest as he convulsed in extreme pain, and he belched out massive tons of blood, and he let out one final demonic scream as he fell to the floor and died, and May sent his pitch black soul to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down, and May's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown tails, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large ice blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent.

Suddenly, Nico wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around May's waist which took her by surprise as she had an atomic red blush on her face, and then, he leaned down to May's face, and he kissed her deeply and passionately on the lips. That took her by surprise, but the atomic red blush on her face deepened as she placed her hands on Nico's massive pecs as she returned the kiss with full intensity. Then, they separated, but May still had an atomic red blush on her face and an In Heaven look in her eyes.

We snickered.

Lynn: And that's it for that rotten coward!

Lincoln: We all got payback on that madman, and we made him pay for every last one of the crimes Sebastian did in the past when he was that… thing because of Dustin Keystone and Dark Chase Young.

Selene Arcangela: You said it, and that really felt good to get payback on that monster.

Qin: We've been waiting for years to do THAT to him! Serves him right!

Nico: Good riddance!

Sebastian Mendez: At last. It's over. It's finally over.

Me: Good riddance to bad rubbish.

Sebastian Mendez: Nico, Qin, everyone, I'm so sorry for everything I did. I can never forgive myself for the kind of atrocities that I did to all of you. I don't expect you all to forgive me. But I will do everything I can to earn your forgiveness.

Nico: Don't you ever make me regret this.

Me: Nico he's been through more than enough. He's been punished enough already as it is. It's time to let it go and move on. Sure he did terrible things but it's time to bury the hatchet and move on.

Nico: (Sighs) Oh you're right. You have to earn my forgiveness Sebastian. It's gonna take a while but you can do it.

Sebastian Mendez: Thank you Nico. I won't let you all done. Not

ever.

Me: Great!

Nico: Nice job Keldeo!

Keldeo: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Nico: It sure was.

Me: First member of the legendary Swords of Justice that is now a mascot!

Lola: Yeah!

Poromon: Want some beer?

Keldeo: No thanks. Apple juice for me.

Applejack: Now there is a Pokemon that loves good apples.

Nico: Yep.

Poromon: Good enough for us.

Poliwag did the Puppy Eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Me: Good try as always.

Nico: Also, guys, later, you wanna take down the Aparoid Queen?

Sira Starfox: Now that is something I'm gonna look forward to!

Nicole: Same here!

Qin: I agree!

Lola: It's time to put an end to the Aparoids forever.

Camie: Yeah!

Falco: Just as long as no missiles show up.

Me: Don't worry we'll blast them out of the stars if they do.

Qin: Yeah.

Falco: All right then.

Qin: And if Pigma comes back as an Aparoid monster then we'll destroy him too.

Nico: I doubt that will be the case again. Because that freaks me out!

Qin: I know! That was awful!

Lola: Yeah it was!

Camie: And horrifying!

Nico: Fox, you'll have to show us the way to the queen

Fox McCloud: Okay.

Qin: This is gonna be epic.

Camie: Yep.

Lynn: WHOA look guys!

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

We saw the Sign!

Me: It's the sign!

Savannah Nephthys: The last member of the cult is coming.

Nico: We're about to meet her soon.

Me: Yep.

Qin: We sure are.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: We're about to meet her soon.

Me: Yep.

Qin: We sure are.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Along with who made this cheese.

Qin: Yep.

Me: Yeah that was still funny how it farted.

Lola: Yep it was.

Nico: You sure it wasn't you?

I shrugged.

Eddy: It was you. Just admit it.

Me: Okay fine that was me.

Xenia: Good joke though.

Camie: Yep.

Lori: I feel your pain, J.D.

Me: Thanks Lori. I don't know what it was I ate but that really went through me.

Xenia: Yeah.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrated) WHOA we got Another Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman).

Me: WHOA!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Takoika are 3 people.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw ANOTHER Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman)!

Nico: Wow!

Me: This will be fun.

Another Grimmel: (In a girls voice) It sure will.

Another Black Condor: (In a girls voice) I agree too.

Another Metphies: (In a girls voice) Ye.

Nico: Cheddar Cheeseburger and Setia Seth!? Whoa!

Lincoln and Aithne Nephthys!? Wow!

They merged and split into three and they were the gene-slammers of Matriach of Nephthys, Cheeseburger Spider and Sethmon!

Cheddar Cheeseburger: Awesome to see you Nico.

Aithne Nephthys: Same to you Lincoln.

Me: Care to introduce us Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Aithne Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's the Defender of the Children of Nephthys and she's a caretaker of those orphaned by evil. Me and Aithne have volunteered in shelters and orphanages and we've played with and taken care of the children there, and she vowed to destroy Amy because of her hatred for her sister, Samey.

Nico: YIKES!

Lola: You can destroy her dark side soon.

Me: Yeah!

Cheddar Cheeseburger: Yep and as you know I'm the gene-slammer of the Cheeseburger Spider and a master of cheeseburgers and a great cheeseburger chef. I'm also Nico's friend from cooking class that knows how to make over 50,000,000 kinds of cheeseburgers.

Nico: Yep.

Lola: WOW! 50 million kinds!? That's amazing!

Cheddar Cheeseburger: Oh yeah!

Setia Seth: And I'm the gene-slammer of Sethmon and also I'm the daughter of the god of Chaos himself, Set.

WE GASPED!

Me: WHOA! Your father is the God of Chaos?! Wow!

Setia Seth: I know.

Nico: Yeah no kidding.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Takoika friendly or hostile?

Setia Seth: Friendly and she is a cool one.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Why did you cover the pizza place in cheese?

Cheddar Cheeseburger: Sorry I can't help it. As the gene-slammer of the Cheeseburger Spider it's hard not to make any place covered in cheese.

Qin: Oh.

Cheddar Cheeseburger: Also that was funny how you cut the cheese and it farted. Good joke.

Me: Yeah that was funny! But I don't know what it was I ate. (LOUD FART) Oops. Pardon me.

Nico: (GAGS) GEEZ!

Mascots: CUTIE FART RELIEF!

They jumped me down and Poromon jumped on my belly!

LOUD FARTS!

Nico and May gagged as I was farting!

Poromon: WEE!

Poliwag: YAY!

LOUD FARTS!

Me: Okay that feels good.

WE LAUGHED!

Cheddar Cheeseburger: (LAUGHS) That is funny and cute.

Horsea: It really does the trick.

Me: Wait! (LOUD FARTS) I remember now! I had liquid bran for breakfast. I thought it was a shake.

Lynn: Wait! You had my liquid bran shake? I needed that because I was plugged up for the last couple of days!

Me: Sorry Lynn! I didn't know!

Lynn: No worries.

Nico: That's funny!

Me: It sure is.

Setia Seth: (LAUGHS) Yeah it was!

I farted explosively!

LOUD FARTS!

Me: (SIGHS OF RELIEF) Ahhh! That's better!

May: (COUGHING AND GAGGING)

Lola: (GAGGING) JEEZ! AND I THOUGHT LORI'S FARTS SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Lori: I HEARD THAT!

Juran: Plugged up?

Lynn: You don't want to know. I had too many spicy meatball subs.

Juran: Oh. I get it.

But then Lynn groaned!

Lynn: (GROANS) HERE IT COMES!

Lynn ran to the bathroom and unleashed explosive diarrhea!

LOUD EXPLOSIVE DIARRHEA FARTS!

Me: Lana you may need to get Big Bertha ready.

Lana: Got it.

Nico: Big Bertha?

Me: (LOUD FARTS) A powerful plumber tool that Lana has. She worked on the toilet with her.

Lana: Yep.

Lynn came back later.

Nico: You okay Lynn?

Lynn: Yeah I'll be fine.

Lola: Good.

I stopped farting.

Me: Okay guys it's all gone.

But then loud grumbling was heard.

Me: UH OH! BIG ONE INCOMING!

LOUD MASSIVE EXPLOSIVE FART!

I farted in May's face with explosive force and she went flying and crashed into a tree and it broke in half and crashed onto her!

CRASH!

May: I'm hurt now!

Me: Ahh that's better! (GASP) Oh man! Sorry May!

May: I'm okay!

Poromon: I should've kept on jumping on your belly!

Me: Poromon I'm better now.

Poliwag: Good.

Optimus Primal: (Groans) Geez that did it.

Nico: No kidding.

I got up.

Me: Yeah.

Poliwag used his tail to rub my belly just in case.

Me: Thanks Poliwag. That's the last time I have liquid bran. (LOUD BELCH) Pardon me!

Nico: Yeah.

Lola: Yeah.

Eli: Uh guys?

We saw ANOTHER TAKOIKA!

Me: Oh Another Takoika!

Nico: Hi there!

Lola: Must've appeared during all the commotion.

Me: Yeah.

Another Takoika: (In a girls voice) Nasty stomach trouble huh?

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with pink hair, purple eyes and pink clothes and pink angel wings and a tiara with the Fireworks Dopant Symbol on it and on her skirt and she had a Fireworks Magisword in her hand.

Me: Finn Fireworks! Awesome!

Finn Fireworks: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Finn is the Embodiment of the Fireworks Dopant and she is like a living version of a 4th of July Fireworks show. Also she makes really awesome octopus steaks and barbecue.

Takoika: Wow that is cool! So she likes octopus too. Even though I'm an octopus that is cool.

Me: Yep.

Kaito: (gets out Megaranger gear) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Zocks: (gets out Gingaman gear) Because we can grant it instead.

Kaito got an In Space Sword and Zocks got a Magna Saber.

Finn Fireworks: Nope. I blasted his butt with fireworks and blew his dishwasher apart with huge firework and his sink overflowed with slop. (Season 7 Episode 25)

Homer: (LAUGHS) Like how I did accidentally with illegal fireworks.

Nico: That is funny!

Sougo (gets out In Space Ridewatch): Does this mean you like to celebrate the 4th of July?

Geiz (Gets out Lost Galaxy Ridewatch): If so, sorry you had to spend it alone.

Sougo got out InSpaceRedArmor while Geiz got LostGalaxyRedArmor

Finn Fireworks: Yeah it's my favorite next to New Years Day.

Lola: Nice.

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Lets get it on.

Nico: (gets out Takoika's Ridewatch) Time for octopus power!

May: (Gets out Me-Garima-Ba's ridewatch) This will be awesome!

Maria: (Gets out Metphies's ridewatch) Bring on the fun.

Fox: (Gets out Rigime's ridewatch) It sure will be fun!

They used the powers of Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman) and blasted Another Takoika all over.

Then The Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid came.

Nico: WHOA! Angry Chicken Wing that is an awesome team!

Angry Chicken Wing: Thanks Nico!

Nico: And you know I love wings! (DROOLS)

Angry Chicken Wing: Yep.

Me: That means Hitoshi's team is up. Cool!

Hitoshi: Yep.

Nico: Yeah!

?: That is cool!

Gravity Antonion came!

Me: Gravity Antonion!

Qin: Awesome!

Gravity Antonion: (In a girls voice) It sure is.

Nico: Leia Antonion? Wow!

Gravity Antonion: Yep. I got this.

She fired an energy blast and blasted the Another down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: Yeah!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair and purple eyes and had purple clothes and purple angel wings and had an ant symbol in the middle of her forehead.

Leia Antonion: That was cool!

Nico: It sure was.

Fox: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Leia Antonion: I sure do. When me and Nico went into the world of an ant colony and did a report on them.

Me: Cool!

Simone Houou: Just like how me and Ms. Frizzle's class went into an ant colony.

Me: Cool! Boy that must've been fun.

Leia Antonion: It was.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Leia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Leia Antonion: Same here.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Fox McCloud, Krystal, Katt Monroe, Slippy Toad, and General Pepper are heading to Seattle, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the fifty-one girls here, but we've got bad news: clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor are running loose, so we're going to take them down and Lincoln's going to absorb them.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in Seattle, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the fifty-one girls here, but we've got bad news: clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor are running loose, so we're going to take them down and I'm going to absorb them.

Me: Uh oh, I hadn't forgotten that Max Steel and I fought against them years ago, and they're dangerous beings of nature.

Nico: With command over the elemental forces of Air, Earth, Fire, Metal, and Water, we already have them in The Masters of Evil for the archenemies of some of The Emperyous Sisters.

Lincoln: That's right. But, finding out their clones are running loose, that's something we can't allow.

Sira Starfox: Those monsters are getting absorbed.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long light brown hair and light blue headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful blue angel wings, she's dressed in a sapphire blue short-sleeved blouse, sapphire blue sleeveless top, necklace with dark blue gem for the pendant, sapphire blue skirt, sapphire blue stockings, sapphire blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Illusion Ice Sculpture, and Cold Sleeper, holstered on her back is a massive ice greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the fifty-one girls, along with a white wolf.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Adriana Nightingale, Avatar of White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Illusion Ice Sculpture, and Cold Sleeper, and Anniu.

Anniu went up to Lincoln and cuddled his leg and Lincoln kneeled down as Anniu then licked his cheek.

Adriana Nightingale: That's right, and we got the girls away from the clones of those elemental monsters.

Suddenly, we heard roars in the distance, and we saw the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor heading for us.

Sylvester: Uh oh, here they come now.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: Let's take care of them and fast before they do anymore damage. Come on, team!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic

Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and

Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship

Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Sira Starfox and her team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic

Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, Lincoln ran up to and put clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor in a bearhug so they couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated the powers and abilities of the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor.

Then, when Lincoln was done, the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor was fully absorbed into his body and he sent the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor to The Black Gates forever. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: That's the end of those Elementor clones and they're not going to cause any trouble again. (To Adriana Nightingale) And it's so good to see you and Anniu again, Adriana.

Adriana Nightingale: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met, and it's so good to see you again too, Aurora.

Aurora Nightingale: You too, Adriana.

Suddenly, Adriana Nightingale wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Adriana Nightingale was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Adriana Nightingale: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Adriana Nightingale's waist and hugged her, and Adriana Nightingale is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Adriana Nightingale: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation

and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Adriana Nightingale, Avatar of White Night Dragon, White Night Queen, Snow Fairy, Illusion Ice Sculpture, and Cold Sleeper, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she's the older sister of Aurora Nightingale, and like her, Adriana Nightingale was born with immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis and immense and powerful control over ice and snow, and she's also immortal and she also has blue angel wings. The white wolf with her is Anniu and she's her close friend and partner.

Me: Really awesome.

Michelle Emperyous: And like Aurora Nightingale, Adriana Nightingale has defended and protected Lincoln from the absolute worst of Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan's fury, and one incident led to Adriana getting stabbed in the stomach by Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan when they almost got that close to killing Lincoln in a deranged fury, just like what happened to Aurora, but her injuries healed quickly, but that made unfortunately Lincoln go into a vampiric fury, and then, he viciously pulverized them and he tied them up, then he bit Adriana on the neck and not only did he heal her injuries, but he also fed on her blood and he also acquired immensely powerful cosmic hydrokinesis and cosmic ictiokinesis and immense and powerful control over ice and snow and immortality, and he drenched Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with blasts of water, that incident almost got the five worst sisters in the family sent to a federal prison system for the rest of their lives, but Lincoln settled on having them grounded for two months for their actions. Lincoln made her an ice greatsword and necklace, and to show her thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her and Aurora along with the rest of his harem, and like her sister, she hates Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with an icy passion.

Nico: Which explains why we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan scream in horror yesterday.

Lincoln: Plus, they peed their pants in fright when I went into a vampiric rage.

Me: It was ugly.

Eli: Yikes!

Lincoln: You know exactly what happens when you mess with one of my many Guardian Angels, and now that you're here, Adriana.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Adriana Nightingale's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Adriana Nightingale: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Adriana Nightingale with ice blue gems on the gold lightning bolts and ice blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Adriana Nightingale: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which

means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Adriana Nightingale.

Adriana Nightingale had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Adriana Nightingale's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Serenity Nightingale had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the fifty-one girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The fifty-one girls are Rahzel Anadis from the anime Dazzle, Lip from Mach Girl, Saki Morimi from Eden of the East, and Adrianne, Aira, Aki, Ayame, Bryce, Catherine, Cherrie, Chloe, Claire, Clara, Claudia, Daphne, Dora, Edith, Eileen, Erika, Erusha, Flynn, Garnet, Haru, Honglan, Jacqueline, Jade, Jiho, Linzy, Lizelotte, Lute, Manon, Melfice, Mephistopheles, Mica, Miriam, Naiah, Naomi, Nicole, Nini, Petra, Prim, Rebecca, Renee, Seeha, Soonie, Talia, Velanna, Violette, Vivienne, Xiaolian, and Yuria from Eversoul.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Rahzel Anadis from the anime Dazzle, Lip from Mach Girl, Saki Morimi from Eden of the East, and Adrianne, Aira, Aki, Ayame, Bryce, Catherine, Cherrie, Chloe, Claire, Clara, Claudia, Daphne, Dora, Edith, Eileen, Erika, Erusha, Flynn, Garnet, Haru, Honglan, Jacqueline, Jade, Jiho, Linzy, Lizelotte, Lute, Manon, Melfice, Mephistopheles, Mica, Miriam, Naiah, Naomi, Nicole, Nini, Petra, Prim, Rebecca, Renee, Seeha, Soonie, Talia, Velanna, Violette, Vivienne, Xiaolian, and Yuria from Eversoul.

Nicole: Those are the girls that were here in Seattle? Thank goodness Adriana and Anniu got them away from the clones of the Elementors.

Lincoln: You said it. Are you girls okay?

Rahzel Anadis: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Rahzel Anadis and the other fifty girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water

Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of

Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega

Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Adrianne: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made fifty clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Rahzel Anadis: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, fifty-one Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Rahzel Anadis, Lip, Saki Morimi, Adrianne, Aira, Aki, Ayame, Bryce, Catherine, Cherrie, Chloe, Claire, Clara, Claudia, Daphne, Dora, Edith, Eileen, Erika, Erusha, Flynn, Garnet, Haru, Honglan, Jacqueline, Jade, Jiho, Linzy, Lizelotte, Lute, Manon, Melfice, Mephistopheles, Mica, Miriam, Naiah, Naomi, Nicole, Nini, Petra, Prim, Rebecca, Renee, Seeha, Soonie, Talia, Velanna, Violette, Vivienne, Xiaolian, and Yuria with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them down and Lincoln bear-hugging all of them and absorbing them into his body and he assimilated all of their powers and sent their souls to The Black Gates forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Adriana Nightingale have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa!

Max Steel: I can't believe clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor were in Seattle.

Lincoln: We were stunned, but we took care of them and I absorbed them.

Nico: And they were archenemies of some of The Emperyous Sisters, and you had to take care of them.

Me: If we clones of the archenemies of Lincoln's harem, we'll leave them to him.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down the clones of Air Elementor, Earth Elementor, Fire Elementor, Firestorm Elementor, Metal Elementor, Water Elementor, and Ultimate Elementor and Lincoln absorbed them and sent them to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Adriana Nightingale saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Adriana Nightingale: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle

mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Adriana Nightingale: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Adriana Nightingale: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Buster Bunny: At least, we're finally rid of that demonic version of Sebastian, he was just as much a demonic monster as Sebastian back in the past, along with his Universe 666 and Royal Defenders twins and all other evil versions of him. YUCK!

Nico: (Shudders) Well, we should be glad we're rid of that monster for good, and we got the original monster with us.

Sebastian Mendez: (Gets out rolling pin) What was that?!

Nico paled.

Nico: (Nervous) Uh… , nothing.

Sebastian Mendez: I thought so. Next wisecrack that comes out of your big mouth, I'll stuff it full of bugs.

Qin: He may not make those demonic bloody threats towards us anymore, but he still knows how to make those kinds of threats! (Shudders)

Eli: But, those bloody threats he makes, he saves those for the villains.

Lincoln: How have you all put up with him when he tried to keep his dark side under control?

Nico: We couldn't, Lincoln, and I also found this on Sebastian.

Nico took out a "Radda Radda" chip and it had Poromon's face on it.

Me: What the?

Nico: Poromon had that thing made and put it on him because his ears bled many times due to Sebastian's cursing and swearing along with hearing those demonic bloody threats that he spewed out.

Eli: That really happened?!

Qin: I remembered that, and we cleaned up the blood Poromon had spilled thanks to hearing a number of his threats.

Sebastian Mendez: I did say you should've put earmuffs on him if he was going to do that.

Trudy Lawrence: As if, your foul mouth melted many of them.

Leandro Chan: You cost my son a lot of money due to that, so I told Connor to gag your mouth in case that happens.

Nico: And that also didn't work, Dad. Plus, you know what happened when he found out you and Connor had a hand in that?

Connor Chan: Don't remind me, he paddled us both and we had a case of baboon butt!

Nicole: Sheesh! Talk about vindictive and vengeful!

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts, Nikki, Lindsey, and Ginny, are heading to Emerald Coast.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Phantasmagloria: Wow, so this is Emerald Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Phantasmagloria, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Olga and Delia and Deidre Dennis placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and

Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Emerald Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 DJ Phantasmagloria, Universe 666 Hellen Gravely, Universe 666 Chambrea, Universe 666 Serpci, and the Universe 666 Magician Ghosts, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta

appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do kill him, Icky Vicky, and Xehanort. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's Seaside Kingdom for Round 2.

Qin: Cool!

Tracer: (British Accent) Me and Tyler Bowman will go with.

Nico: Okay.

They went in and the simulator activated and they were at Seaside Kingdom for round 2

Tracer: Jolly good! This place is amazing.

Nicole: You guys are gonna be in for some fun against the next villain

Tyler Bowman: And said villain is?

Nicole: He's coming now.

They turned and saw a figure and it was SAGEBRUSH SID!

Nico: Sagebrush Sid!

Sagebrush Sid: That's right! Now I'm going to pump you full of lead!

Nico: Oh yeah!?

Sagebrush Sid: Yeah!

Tracer: Since we're in a good mood, you can have the first shot.

Sagebrush Sid: Thanks.

He fired at Nico and Nico grabbed the bullets and threw them back and smashed him down.

Nico: Nice try!

Tyler Bowman: I'm keeping one

Nico: Okay.

?: (ECHOING) DEADLY IVY!

Vines appeared and wrapped Sid all over and stabbed him brutally.

They saw Zassoumon as well as a girl with purple hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and purple wings and a tiara with Crystal Snail on it.

Cinnia Crystal Snail: Cinnia Crystal Snail, Embodiment of Crystal Snail.

Arkayna: Wow! Cinnia! Looking great.

Twilight Sparkle: You sure are.

Cinnia Crystal Snail: Arkayna and Twilight Sparkle. Its been a while.

Zassoumon: (In a girls voice) This guy is gonna get it big.

Nico: Zadie Zassou! Wow!

Zassoumon: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: (gets out Takoika and Don Octavio's Ridewatches) Time for this octopus to sing!

He activated them and fired energy blasts and smashed him all over.

Tracer: Cheers, luv. The calvalry's here!

Nico: Yes it is!

Tracer and Tyler fired energy blasts.

Cinnia fired crystal blasts and Zassoumon blasted him with leaves.

Sagebrush Sid was down and he surrendered. He waved the white flag.

Zadie reverted back and was a girl with dark green hair, green eyes, green angel wings, green clothes and had Zassoumon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had a leaf scythe in her hand.

Zadie Zassou: That was so fun!

They got 30 purple power moons.

Nico: Yeah!

They high five

Nico: How did you meet Twilight and Arkayna?

Cinnia Crystal Snail: I met Twilight when she and her friends were trying to stop Tirek and I unleashed Crystal Hell on him. Also I snapped off his hirns.

Nico: NICE!

Cinnia Crystal Snail: Yep. I also learned all about magic too.

Twilight Sparkle: She learned so much under my wings and it was amazing.

Nico: Wow.

Cinnia Crystal Snail: Yep. And I met Arkayna when she and the Mysticons were battling the Vexicons. I helped them thrash them.

Nico: Nice!

Tracer: Jolly good! And Zadie what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zadie Zassou: When me and Nico were in my family's huge vegetable garden and Nico ate a HUGE stalk of broccoli and farted up a storm.

Nico: That was the biggest broccoli ever.

Zadie Zassou: It sure was.

Nico and Zadie hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Zadie Zassou: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Cinnia Crystal Snail: We would be honored.

They left the sy\imulator and we cheered for them.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

---

Gramma Stuffum was walking to her room

Gramma Stuffum: (German Accent) Oh another day cooking for sweet little childrens. Zey are stuffed angels now.

She went into her room.

Gramma Stuffum: Now to cook some wienerschnitzel.

Her room was an amazing food utopia! It was full of awesome food furniture and her food monsters were excited too.

She went to her commercial kitchen and opened a cupboard and in it was Poromon!

Poromon: Hello Gramma.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh Poromon! What are you doing in ze cupboard?

Poromon: Playing hide and seek.

---

Twilight Sparkle: Guys, where are the mascots?

Me: Oh man they are playing hide and seek again.

Nico: They must be in M.O.E. HQ

Indigo Zap: We might as well go get them.

Camie: Yep.

Me: And we get to see another of the rooms.

---

Poromon: The others are here somewhere

Gramma Stuffum: Ach I'm sure. What do you think of my room?

Poromon: Boy this is amazing! Your room is an awesome restaurant.

Gramma laughed.

Poliwag and the others came in.

Poliwag: AHA! Found you.

Manaphy: Wow! Gramma your room is awesome.

Horsea: What a food paradise.

Gramma Laughed more.

Gramma Stuffum: Thank you dearies.

---

We were flying to Montana.

Indigo Zap: I hope they're not getting into trouble

Me: Me too.

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

We knocked on the door and Dark answered.

Dark Spicer: Hey guys!

Me: Hiya Dark.

Dark Spicer: The mascots playing hide and seek in here?

Me: Yep.

Dark Spicer: Come on in.

We came in.

Hydro Man: Hey guys! Welcome!

Luna: Hey Morris!

Me: Awesome to be here.

Dark Spicer: They are in Gramma Stuffum's room.

Luster Dawn: Cool!

Sunny Starscout: I wonder what Gramma Stuffum's room is like?

Me: We're going to see.

---

Poliwag: Can I eat something here?

Gramma Stuffum: Sure! Everything in mein room is edible.

Poliwag ate jellied donut chairs.

Poliwag: Oh wow! Delicious!

Sunny: Are you guys in here?

We arrived and went into Gramma Stuffum's room.

Sunny: Are you guys in here?

Poromon: Hey guys!

We saw the mascots looking at a photo album with Gramma.

Gramma Stuffum: Und zis is where me and my troops battled the Kids Next Door ze first time.

Poliwag: Boy they were really overstuffed.

Manaphy: And Numbuh 2 REALLY ate all your food no problem.

Gramma Stuffum: Boy he had an amazing appetite.

Luster Dawn: Boy Gramma your room is amazing. It's all made of awesome food.

Numbuh 2: I'll say! I could eat everything in here.

Gramma Stuffum: Oh thank you dearies.

Bludgeon: Where are Wolf and his team?

Manaphy: Oh 2 doors down.

Nico: Oh thanks. We're going to need their help.

Manaphy: Right.

Gramma Stuffum: All of us will help you against ze Aparoids.

Me: Awesome.

We went to talk to Wolf.

Ironhide: Wolf, I think you know why we're here

Wolf: The Aparoids are about to make their move.

Me: Bingo.

Wolf: I'll summon all my team to help out. It's time to end this.

Nico: That's for sure.

Horsea: We'll help too.

Gramma Stuffum: Ja. What did you all think of my room?

Nico: It was really awesome Gramma.

Poromon: It was amazing!

Poliwag: Tasty too!

---

We came back.

Poromon: Let me go get some weapons before we head out.

Vice: Alright. Don't take too long.

Poromon grabbed a few weapons from his room. As he exited the door, he noticed Lucy Loud leaning against a wall with her arms crossed, staring at the floor with a pensieve look.

Lucy Loud: You can feel it too.

Stopping in his tracks, the Digimon turned around to look at her.

Poromon: What do you mean?

Lucy Loud: Us destroying Sebastion's demonic side, the final battle against the Aparoids being today, and the chance that we most likely will kill Icky Vicky tomorrow. (looks Poromon in the eyes) This is not merely a coincidence. Something is about to happen after today. Something bad. (walks away)

Poromon: (sighs) I think this whole thing with the Aparoids and Icky Vicky is making us all paranoid.

Lucy Loud: Maybe. But it's possible.

We were ready.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than The Aparoid Queen, and she's causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh no.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one crazy and brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than The Aparoid Queen, and she's causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Nico: That means what we discussed yesterday is true!

Me: We're going to face The Aparoid Queen and send her and her hive to The Black Gates for good. But, she may also have resurrected a lot of people who died and put them under her control.

Bardock: When I was brought back by The Aparoid Queen and put under her control, I do remember seeing two girls among those resurrected, one of them has fire angel wings and the other…

Caylee Chronomaly: Has green angel wings. Oh God, Carly.

Savannah Nephthys: And my older sister, Selena. That parasite!

Lincoln: We're going to get them back, girls, along with freeing all those put under the control of that insect.

Me: Right, Lincoln.

Nico: So, we've already got a plan: save all those brought back by The Aparoids and send The Aparoid Queen and her hive to The Black Gates. Alright, team, let's go, the time to destroy The Aparoid Queen has come at last.

Lincoln: No one is taking the universe on our watch, The Aparoid Queen and her hive dies here and now.

Me: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Knightbrace: Can me, Trickster, Box Ghost, Ssserpent, Onyx, Mumbo Jumbo, Fixer, Electrocutioner, Angel and Mr. Mittens go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can go with.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: Cool.

Grenade Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Optic Sunflower.

Me: Ooh.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Mahito, the secondary antagonist of the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is something none of us are going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Mahito from Jujutsu Kaisen, and he's coming here to kill us to slake his thirst for blood.

Nicole: Oh man, he's the leader of The Disaster Curses, and he's one dangerous monster.

Selina Morrigan: Yes, but this is also a perfect opportunity for us to get rid of him.

Lincoln: Right, Sabrina. But, we got to watch it with him, he's not to be underestimated.

Nico: If we're dealing with someone like that, you guys better be careful with him. Alright, gang, let's go, we're heading off to destroy The Aparoid Queen and save all those she'd brought back and put under her control.

Lincoln: Her plans to take over the universe end here, and Selena, Carly, we're coming to save you, and once we get done with the Aparoid Queen and her hive for good, you're next, Mahito.

Selina Morrigan: I'm not letting a bastard like you get away with this, your punishment is coming, Leader of The Disaster Curses.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us got into the U.S.S. Valorous Phoenix, and we went into a portal that led to The Lylat System as we head off to battle The Aparoid Queen and destroy her and her hive, along with freeing those she'd brought back, and once we got done destroying The Aparoid Queen and her hive and freeing her resurrected slaves, Lincoln and Selina Morrigan along with me are going to destroy Mahito, the leader of The Disaster Curses.

We got into the ship and we were off to face the Aparoids.

---

We arrived at the Lylat System and we were waiting for the battle plan on the Aparoids.

Beltino: This is Beltino. We did it, team. We've found the location of the homeworld! And it's at the exact same location.

Nico: That's a relief.

Fox: Great news, Beltino. Forward us the information to us and we'll start the invasion!

Ben: Again.

Me: And just like in the game it's as the same spot where you guys fought them before.

Nico: Talk about coincidental.

Beltino: Wait! You can't go yet.

Slippy: Listen, dad! We're going and you can't stop us!

Maria: It would be best not to argue with them and the others. Otherwise, they might bonk your head

Beltino: Yes, I know that, Maria. But… If you go as is, you'll just get killed. Take the self-destruct program.

Maria: The one that destroyed the Aparoids before?

Beltino: The aparoids are vulnerable to apoptosis.

Nico: Apoptosis, huh? You mean they contain cells that are created for the purpose of self-destruction?

Beltino: Right! And this program to set off a chain reaction in those cells. If you fire the program into the queen, all aparoids will self-destruct!

Box Ghost: Nice! Now, we just need to hope that the Aparoids don't try and send missiles here like before.

Me: Don't worry they won't.

Xenia: We'll make sure of it.

We waited 10 minutes for any missiles.

Totally Spies Timmy:… they're not sending any missiles here.

Nico: My guess? They're waiting for us to come to them.

Qin: If that's the case then they are waiting for us.

Nico: They know we're coming.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Guess a surprise attack is out of the question.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: They have taken incredible measures for our attack on them.

Nico: Yeah.

Me: We could have just blasted them with a Superlaser Blast.

Nico: You're right. That would have been much faster and quicker and easier. But you know how we feel about things being too easy.

Laney: Yeah

Onyx: Lets get going then!

Nico: Right!

Qin: Course set for Aparoid homeworld!

Nico: All right. Full impulse power.

Qin: Aye sir!

We were off to Aparus the Aparoid Homeworld.

---

We arrived at Aparus.

Lisa Loud: We have arrived at our destination.

Nico: On screen.

We saw that we were at a purple planet and it was PLANET APARUS!

Nico: Planet Aparus.

Xenia: Sure looks like a scary planet.

Camie: Wow! So that's the home planet of the Aparoids.

Me: Yeah.

ROB: Multiple shield generators detected. Displaying now.

Fox: If the past is any indication… There'll be hatchers with those shield generators, huh?

Peppy: Even if we could move forward, that'd be as far as we'd get! It'll be dangerous, but we've got to demolish all of the generators!… And turn off that shield!

Tomahawk Man: They're probably taunting us with this info!

Nico: That could be it. All stations Red Alert! Man your Battlestations!

The Alarms sounded and everyone got ready for battle!

Samus: It's like what happened when we went into battle with the forces of Phaaze.

Nico: I know. Feels like it.

Electrocutioner: If we don't destroy those Generators, we're going nowhere!

Me: Lets man our ships!

Eli: And may the Force be with us!

We went and got in our ships and we launched!

NUMEROUS APAROID SHIPS CAME!

Nico: Aparoid ships coming in!

Me: We see them!

Nico: Fire at will!

We fired laser blasts and blasted the ships all over.

Me: Accelerate to attack speed!

Nico: This is it boys!

Eli fired laser blasts and blew the ships all over left and right.

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMM!
KRABBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMM!

Xenia: Take that!

Headstrong: What about the Generators?!

Nico: They're trying to distract us so we don't get to them. J.D., you lead a team with Fox, Krystal and Eli to the surface and get those generators. We'll provide cover fire from up here!

Me: Roger that! Eli, Krystal, Fox, come with me!

Fox: Right!

We flew down to the surface and went to find the generators and hatchers.

We landed and went to find them.

Me: Lets go guys!

We went to find the generators and hatchers.

We found one in a room.

Me: There's one!

I fired an energy blast and blasted it apart.

Me: One down!

Nico: (On the radio) Confirmed! Good work! 9 more to go!

Mr. Mittens: And Peppy? Try not to get injured again.

Peppy: I won't.

We blasted the Aparoids trying to stop us and the kill count was really piling up.

Krystal: There's one!

Krystal fired energy waves and blasted the shield generator and blasted the hatcher!

ROB: Destruction of hatcher and shield generator confirmed.

KRABOOOOM! KRABBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBOOOOOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBOOOOOOMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOMMMMM! KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOMMMM!

The team was blasting apart numerous Aparoid Ships by the thousands!

Nico: Looking good so far!

Laney: Scans show that 3 more generators and hatchers have been destroyed.

Nico: Wow! Good work guys keep it up!

Brimstone: I'll help out with the Generators!

Brimstone flew!

Brimstone: CYBER KEY POWER!

He used the Animatron Cyber Planet Key and blades formed from his wings and he flew and slashed the generators. Destroying 3 more of them.

ROB: Destruction of 3 more Generators confirms.

Nico: 2 more to go!

Camie: Wait I see them on that tower up there.

Nico: Take the shot Camie.

She fired laser blasts and blew them apart!

Nico: BULLSEYE!

Angel: I'll see if there are any left!

Angel checked and saw none left.

Angel: All clear.

Nico: Excellent! All hands return to base.

Me: Roger!

We all came back. The shield to the core of the planet was down.

Nico: Hang on guys! We're going in!

Numbuh 2: HANG ON TO YOUR UNDERWEAR!

We were flying into the planet.

Nico: Thank goodness the shield didn't close.

Divebomb: The shield didn't turn back on due to us wreaking havoc on that area

Nico: That's good.

Xenia: Yep.

Fixer: We're not out of the woods yet.

Me: Nope.

Laney: Scans show that we're getting close to the Queen's lair.

Nico: This is it guys. We're going in.

Buzzsaw: I actually know we're going the right away.

Eddy: Really? How?

Buzzsaw: Because of all the APAROID FIGHTERS COMING TOWARDS US!

Nico: I see them. Fire at will!

We fired laser blasts and blasted them all over into nothing.

One of the Aparoids fired at Will Vandom.

Mumbo Jumbo: We didn't mean like that!

Eiji: MIRROR FORCE!

He used the Mirror Force Card and deflected the blasts back at the Aparoids and blasted them.

Nico: WHOA! Nice save Eiji!

Xenia: Well done!

Barbossa: That be the last of them.

Nico: Yep. Now we can focus on the queen.

Camie: Yeah.

Ssserpent: We should be getting close

Caylee Chronomaly: I hope so. Hang on Sis. We're coming.

Savannah Nephthys: We're almost there sis. Just hold on.

Laney: Queen's lair ahead!

Nico: Entrance time!

We flew on.

The Queen was waiting. Then the spirits of StarFox came and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and then we came.

We saw THE APAROID QUEEN!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: The Aparoid Queen!

Fox: Just as ugly as ever!

Pounce: Where are the girls held captive here?!

Me: YEAH!

No answer. Until…

?: Fox…

Me: Huh?

Fox: What the?

Pigma: Fox, Don't be a fool. Stop all this nonsense.

Fox: Pigma!?

Me: But that's impossible!

Falco: Yeah! That swine! He's supposed to be dead!

Nico: Seriously. We don't give a fuck about Pigma. Do better!

General Pepper (Queen): Star Fox team. Accept Defeat.

Slippy: General Pepper?!

General Pepper: But how can that be?! I'm right here!

Nico: Weird!

Peppy (Queen): Give in. This is not sacrifice… It is evolution.

Krystal: Not Peppy too!

Me: Evolution my ass!

Nico: It's playing tricks with us!

?: Fox.

Nicole: That voice! James McCloud!

Fox: Dad?

James McCloud: That's enough. There's no need for you to be hurt anymore.

Trickster: Maybe you'll give a straight reply to this: We could've killed you at any time!

Nico: But we were having so much fun foiling your plans.

William: Not to mention you bringing back some of our loved ones.

Maria: The fact is despite your threat to the Multiverse, we allowed you to carry on this long because we took a certain delight in fending off those you brainwashed.

May: But you've finally become tiresome, predictable! You've hit rock bottom.

Me: That's right! But the truth is we should thank you.

Nico: Yeah! You brought us back many of our deceased loved ones. And now it's time to destroy you once and for all!

?: Caylee.

Caylee Chronomaly: (GASP) Carly!?

?: Savannah.

Savannah Nephthys: Selena!

Nico: She has the captives inside her.

General Pepper: Fox, do not be fooled. Me and Peppy are standing with you all right now!

Peppy: The Queen knows she's about to lose. That's why she's trying to fool you.

Wolf: Fox, remember what I told you before. Don't hesitate. When the time comes, just act!

Leon: And right now isn't really a good time to hesitate.

Panther: So what's it gonna be? You gonna let the Queen live for another year. Or are you finally ready to finish this?

Nico: I agree.

Fox: We're ready to finish this! Lets end this now!

Me: YEAH! Lets destroy her now!

Nico: YEAH!

We fired waves of energy and destroyed the armor!

Raimundo charged at her and blasted her with wind.

Raimundo: Take that!

Oceanus Shenron: Lets do it!

Raimundo and Oceanus Shenron: WHIRLWIND DRAGON BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and blasted the queen!

Omi charged and fired waves of water and blasted her.

Omi: (Tibetan accent) Yeah take that!

Melody: And this too!

Omi and Melody: MERMAID WATER BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and water and blasted her all over.

Kimiko charged at her and blasted her with fire!

Kimiko: How do you like that Queenie!

Dojo: YEAH! Lets get this monster!

Kimiko and Dojo: FIRESTORM DRAGON FORCE!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her all over.

Clay charged at her and smashed her with earth blasts.

Clay: YEEHAW! Lets show her the pride of Texas!

Apple Fritter: YEEHAW! Lets do it!

Clay and Apple Fritter: TEXAS FURY EARTH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and Earth and blasted her all over!

Me: And time for you to let James McCloud go too!

I snapped my fingers and then in a flash of light came JAMES MCCLOUD BACK FROM THE DEAD!

James McCloud: I'm back now Fox.

Fox McCloud: DAD!

James blasted the queen all over!

Me: YEAH!

James McCloud: We can catch up later my son.

Me: If Pigma saw me do that, I'm sure he would be scared out of his Hamhock Skin!

Nico: (LAUGHS) YEAH! He sure would!

Arkayna charged at her and blasted her with dragon fire!

Arkayna: Take that!

Spyro: Lets show her dragon Power!

Spike the Dragon Lord: Yeah lets do it!

Arkayna, Spyro and Spike the Dragon Lord: DRAGON FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted her all over!

Emerald Goldenbraid charged at her

She fired waves of magic and blasted her all over.

Emerald Goldenbraid: Take that!

Princess Cadance: Spread the love!

Emerald and Cadance: LOVE FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Zarya Moonwolf charged and fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Zarya: (HOWLS) YEAH!

Me: (HOWLS!) OH YEAH!

Winnie the Werewolf: (HOWLS) YEAH LETS GET HER!

Zarya and Winnie: WOLF MOON BURST!

They fired a wave of energy and blasted her all over!

Piper charged at her and fired waves of fire!

Piper: How do you like that!

Jean Grey: And me too!

2018 Dark Phoenix: As well as me!

Piper, Jean Grey and 2018 Dark Phoenix: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired a wave of energy and elements and blasted her.

Skyla flew and charged at her and blasted her.

Skyla: Take that!

Luminous: I'm going to shed some light on you!

Skyla and Luminous: LIGHT THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and light and blasted her all over.

Nico: YEAH!

CatDog charged at her!

Cat: Lets do it!

Dog: HI HO DIGGETY!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Cat: YEAH!

Wolf: Lets do it!

Panther: Yeah!

CatDog, Wolf and Panther: PREDATOR FORCE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Then 2 tentacles came out and they had 2 pods!

Me: LOOK!

We saw a girl with green hair in one and another girl with orange hair in another.

Nico: The captives!

Caylee Chronomaly: CARLY!

Savannah Nephthys: SELINA!

Me: Get them out of there girls!

Nico: I got this!

He flew and slashed the tentacles and grabbed the pods!

Varie: I got them!

Varie took them on board the ship!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: The captives are safe.

Nico: Should we fire the program now?

Fox: Yeah we should.

Nico: Do it!

Fox: Take this!

He fired a torpedo and it went into the queen and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL EXPLOSION!

But the queen was immobile.

Me: That did it! Wait. Is something supposed to happen?

Nico: Yeah it should have done its job.

Maria: It must be delayed.

Slippy: I'm not sure but…

Krystal: Hm… Something's wrong guys!

Me: Uh oh.

Queen: All for us… All things in the universe… Will be ours…

Fox: What!?

Queen: All for us… Everything in this universe exists for us…

May: NOW, it talks?! Too little too late!

Queen: Bow before us. Submit to us!

Me: NEVER!

I fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted it!

Fox threw a smart bomb and blasted it!

Me: We better get the usual battles done and fast!

Nico: Right!

Then out came Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin, Another Zi-O, Blackbird and Black Spider.

Nico: Deker, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, Penguin, Another Zi-O, Blackbird and Black Spider.

Abis Mal: The self destruct program SHOULD be working.

Nergal: Maybe it's delayed.

Me: No like in the game she's suppressing it.

Motor Ed: Either way, the Aparoids are going splat! Seriously!

Me: You got that right!

Mojo: (to Nico) We heard you fought Demon Sebastion.

Nico: We sure did and we decided to bury the hatchet.

Deker (to Ruby): You should take care of that Keldeo

Ruby: I will

Ghouligan came.

Me: Up for another round Ghouligan?

Ghouligan: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Ghouligan: Will the Aparoids leave a mess on you guys when the Queen's defeated?

Me: I don't really know.

Nico: So far nothing has happened like that.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the usual battles underway!

---

Ruby Rose, Slash Beast, Slash Man, Centaur Man, Search Man, Commando Man, Hornet Man, Charge Man, Sir George, Takumi Inui, Bolin, Jessica Cruz, Ibuki, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Vice and Skallox VS Deker, Crustaceo, Clobster, Ebirah, Ebidramon, Lobster Claws, Lobster Mobster, Red Lobster, Black Knight of Merlin, Dreadtrux, Rock Doggler, Gra Doggler, and Earth Imperials Ninja Fumin - Nico's Rescue was battling Demon Sebastian

---

Deker was first.

Deker (to Ruby): Nico's Rescue was battling Demon Sebastian. I should've known that was coming

Ruby Rose: But nonetheless we're now forever free of the monster from Sebastian. Qin and Nico and friends now forgave him.

Slash Beast: They sure have and it's awesome.

Sir George: I agree there friends. J.D. told Nico and everyone that Sebastian has been punished long enough.

Twilight Sparkle: I agree there too. It was good too.

Starshine Sparkle: I agree too.

Spyro: Yeah no kidding.

Deker: I agree there too. Sebastian has been punished long enough as it is. Lets do it!

Ruby turned into Ghostfreak!

Ruby: GHOSTFREAK!

She used the Core Medals for Deker, Dayu and Splitface and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

---

Weiss, Jet Stingray, Aero Man, Jet Man, Air Man, Wind Man, Gyro Man, Tornado Man, IM Weasel, Flynn McCallister, Summer Landsdown, Dillion, Gem, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Grenade Man and Aqua Man (Mega Man) VS Abis Mal, Buffalord, Temutai, Blizzard Buffalo, Buffalo (One Piece), Beanie the Braindead Bison, Junior the Buffalo, Black Buffalo, IR Baboon, Prawn, Warrada, Anchor Man, and Asriel Dremurr - Us Battling Another Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman) who are the Gene-slammers of Cheeseburger Spider, Sethmon and Matriarch of Nephthys as well as the Embodiment of the Fireworks Dopant

---

Abis Mal was next.

Abis Mal (to Weiss): Nico, Sira Starfox's team Takoika's team, and the others did good Battling Another Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman). They are the Gene-slammers of Cheeseburger Spider, Sethmon and Matriarch of Nephthys as well as the Embodiment of the Fireworks Dopant

Weiss: They sure were awesome and man was it funny!

Jet Stingray: J.D. accidentally took some liquid bran and farted a lot and it made it sound like he cut the cheese from the Cheeseburger Spider Gene-slammer.

I.M. Weasel: That was very amusing.

Rarity: It sure was darlings.

Sweetie Belle: It was fun too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding!

Abis Mal: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Weiss turned into Diamondhead!

Weiss: DIAMONDHEAD!

She used the Core Medals for Abis Mal, Universe 666 Jafar and Mirage and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Blake, Web Spider, Butane Man, Burner Man, Flame Man, Fire Man, Heat Man, Torch Man, Strawberry Sunrise, Little Audrey, Little Lulu, Betty Boop, Jessica Rabbit, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Totally Spies Timmy and Totally Spies Alice VS Nergal, Porcupongo, Porcupine (Marvel), Porcupine (Sidekick), Smun (The Lion Guard), Jabhog, Gordo, Tick (Kirby), Ayatoriko, Dorko Malfly, Floating Talking Gumball Machine, Nightmare X

(Metroid Fusion), and Moonbeast (Dungeons & Dragons) - Lincoln's rescue in Seattle

---

Nergal was next.

Nergal (to Blake): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Seattle. How was it?

Blake: It was amazing and they battled clones of the Elementors and it was cool.

Web Spider: They sure did and it was really awesome.

Strawberry Sunrise: Boy it sure was awesome.

Fluttershy: Everyone had fun on that one.

Tornado Bolt: I agree there.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Stealth Elf: I agree there.

Nergal: Glad they had fun. Lets do it!

Blake turned into Rath!

Blake: RATH! LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN NERGAL! RATH GOING TO SMASH YOUR FACE IN!

She used the core medals for Nergal, Nergal Jr., and Eris and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down

---

Yang, Spark Mandrill, Elec Man, Spark Man, Cloud Man, Plug Man, Fuse Man, Dynamo Man, Zipp Storm, J.P., Cyber Dragon, Number 17: Leviathan Dragon, Meteor Black Dragon, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Knight Man and Tomahawk Man VS Motor Ed, Barrakooza, Joe Fish, Glut, Chum, Anchor, Bruce, Barracuda (Finding Nemo), Roller Ghoster, Serpentina, Universe 666 Nega-Chin, Bomberman Gang, and Carrie Beff - Seaside Kingdom Round 2

---

Motor Ed was next.

Motor Ed (to Yang): Today was Seaside Kingdom for Round 2. Who was fought there?

Yang: Sagebrush Sid, one of Tex Avery's enemies and it was really funny.

Spark Mandrill: That was so cool and funny.

Zipp Storm: Boy it sure was.

Rainbow Dash: Yeah that was awesome and funny.

Scootaloo: It sure was.

Whirlwind: Everyone had fun.

Motor Ed: They sure did. Lets do it! Seriously.

Yang turned into Heatblast!

Yang: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Motor Ed, Drakken and Eugene (Johnny Test) and they fired waves of fire, wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Jaune Arc, Shield Sheldon, Dive Man, Splash Woman, Whirlpool Man, Water Man, Pump Man, Aqua Man, Miti, Riki Honoo, Rosemon, Malefic Blue-Eyes White Dragon, Malefic Red-Eyes Black Dragon, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Headstrong and Tantrum VS Mojo Jojo, Scorch, Cecil the Dragon, Red Dragon (HTTYD), Screaming Death, Bewilderbeast, Smaug, Reign of Fire Dragons, Magpie, Ape Man, Acid Breath, Gerude Doggler, Bouldergeist, and Grand Doomer EX - The Mascots playing Hide and Seek in Gramma Stuffum's Room

---

Mojo Jojo was next.

Mojo (to Jaune): The Mascots were playing Hide and Seek in Gramma Stuffum's Room. They haven't done that in a while

Jaune: They sure haven't but it was cool/

Shield Sheldon: I agree there too.

Miti: Yeah.

Starlight Glimmer: It was cool seeing Gramma Stuffum's room though.

Cozy Glow: It sure was.

Hex: That was fun.

Mojo: It sure was. Lets do it for I, Mojo Jojo am ready!

Jaune turned into FOURARMS!

Jaune: FOURARMS!

He used the Core Medals for Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy Lumpkins Z and Amoeba Boys and they fired waves of energy, ghosts, bones, skulls, blood, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Nora Valkyrie, Ground Scaravich, Ground Man, Drill Man, Stone Man, Guts Man, Earth Man, Forest Man, Ultear Milkovich, Takuya, Slifer the Sky Dragon, Obelisk the Tormentor, The Winged Dragon of Ra, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Undermine and Brimstone VS Po Kong, Sonimax, Erymanthian Boar (Hercules), Boar (Kung Fu Panda), Razorback (1984), Karnak

(Thunder Oak), Vikaralamon, Boarmon, Shakedown, Sculpin, Dark Naruto, Universe 666 Animated Sentinel Prime, and Universe 666 Eon - Gramma Stuffum's Room is a FOOD PARADISE!

---

Po Kong the Demon Sorcerer of the Mountain was next.

Po Kong (to Nora): Gramma Stuffum's Room is a FOOD PARADISE! What did you think of it?

Nora Valkyrie: It was really cool and awesome!

Ground Scaravich: Boy it was a cool food paradise.

Ultear: I agree there too. It was cool.

Pinkie Pie: It sure was a fun and amazing place!

Maud PIe: (Monotonously) It was really amazing to see.

Featherweight: I agree there too.

Sprocket: Yeah no kidding.

Po Kong: Boy that is cool! Lets do it!

Nora turned into MUCILATOR!

Nora: MUCILATOR!

She used the Core Medals for Po Kong, The Mountain (Ultimate Muscle) and Aconcagua and they fired waves of metal, gears and lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Pyrrha, Rainy Turtloid, Toad Man, Storm Woman, Water Man, Splash Woman, Tsunami Man, Whirlpool Man, Sheila Kelsall, Ravi Shaw, Zoey Reeves, Nate Silva, Steel, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Divebomb and Rampage VS Radioactive Man, Dynamir, Minotaur (Scooby Doo), Minotaur (Dexter's Lab), Minotarumon, Minotaur (Disney), Minotaur (Cyborg 009), Mighty

Minotaur, Nuclear Man, Atomic Flounder, Brineblast, Hair Razor, and Aghoul - SO WE'RE GOING TO ATTACK THE APAROIDS! About time!

---

Radioactive Man was next.

Radioactive Man (to Pyrrha): SO WE'RE GOING TO ATTACK THE APAROIDS! About time!

Pyrrha: I know! The Aparoids are now going to pay for their crimes to the entire universe.

Rainy Turtloid: It's going to be sweet justice on them.

Sheila Kelsall: (Australian Accent) That is right mates and it will be good.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah no kidding and it will be good.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) Yeah that is for sure.

Sunburn: No kidding there.

Radioactive Man: No kidding is right. Lets do it!

Pyrrha turned into Atomix!

Pyrrha: ATOMIX!

She used the core medals for Radioactive Man, Charcoal Briquette and Old King Coal and they fired waves of fire and atomic energy and smashed them down.

---

Lie Ren, Commander Yanmark, Hornet Man, Acid Man, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Plant Man, Ground Man, Kalolo, Ophanimon, Angewomon, Universe 666 Lucemon, Seraphimon, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Laserbeak and Buzzsaw VS Gizmo, Unidoom, Unicorn, Twisted Unicorn, Unicorn Annihilator, The Evil

(Unicorn: Warriors Eternal), Unicorns (Regular Show), Tanyacorn, Eustace Bagge, DC, Savage-Noble, Dark Angel, and Seraphina the Fallen Twilight Angel - The Aparoids are going to pay for everything they did to the Lylat System and to everyone in the Galaxy

---

Gizmo was next.

Gizmo (to Ren): The Aparoids are going to pay for everything they did to the Lylat System and to everyone in the Galaxy. (grimaces) I just hope those barfbrains don't get goo on us.

Ren: Me too! But this is gonna be awesome as we're going to make sure they pay.

Commander Yanmark: Yeah no kidding! These guys have had it coming for a long ti,e

Kalolo: Ever since the day before the Great War of Friendship.

Applejack: Yeah that was scary to see them the first time.

Apple Bloom: It sure was.

Flashwing: But soon they will be forgotten.

Gizmo: That is for sure. Lets do it!

Ren turned into Gutrot!

Ren: GUTROT!

He used the Core Medals of Gizmo, TTG Gizmo and INSTIGATOR and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Emerald Sustrai, Infinity Mijinion, Charge Man, Quick Man, Flash Man, Bright Man, Hard Man, Turbo Man, Flashwing, Dew Gayl, Spy Rise, Chuck, Bomb, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Barbossa and Long John Silver (Treasure Planet) VS Private H.I.V.E, Badrat, Warren T. Rat, Ratigan, Rat (Fantastic Mr. Fox), Head Ratte (Heidi's Song), Botticelli Remorso, Megavolt, Knighty Knight, Penguin, Universe 666 Dave/Dr. Octavius Brine, Kaitouki, and Chourikiki - The Aparoid Queen will NEVER Take over our universe on our watch!

---

Private HIVE was next.

Private HIVE (to Emerald): The Aparoid Queen will NEVER Take over our universe on our watch! Only thing they're getting is an execution.

Emerald: I agree there! They have been asking for this ever since we found out about them when they infected that cowardly turncoat Leonardo Lionheart before the Great War of Friendship.

Infinity Mijinion: YEAH! But that was a Triple Whammy. He got infected by the Aparoids, A Number Card and a Dark Orb. Turned him into a Jared Nomak like monstrosity.

Flashwing: Yeah that was nuts!

Princess Celestia: Yeah it sure was crazy! But on the plus side it helped us get to find out more about them.

King Solar: It sure did and that was crazy.

Solar Eclipsa: But Finding out more about the Aparoids is really interesting and crazy.

Amber Morning: They are in every way like the social insects and they also have the same purpose like the Borg did.

Spotlight: They wanted to enslave the universe to make EVERYTHING theirs and only theirs.

Private HIVE: That is not right soldiers! Permission to get the battle going?

Emerald: Permission granted!

She turned into Ultimate Diamondhead!

Emerald: ULTIMATE DIAMONDHEAD!

She used the Core Medals for Private HIVE, Universe 666 Trigon Powered Slade and Rex Shard and they fired waves of crystal fire and light and smashed them down.

---

Dew Gayl, Trixie Lulamoon, Triple Berry, Swift Foot, Gilda, Lightning Dust, Thorax, Starlight Glimmer, Flynn, Cali, Hugo, Mags, Eon, Star Strike and RD Carol VS Penguin - The Aparoids Brought Back many of our deceased loved ones so that is something to be thankful of them for

---

Penguin was next.

Penguin: (To Dew Gayl) The Aparoids Brought Back many of our deceased loved ones so that is something to be thankful of them for

Dew Gayl: That is too true. Many of our long deceased loved ones were brought back to life because of them.

Trixie Lulamoon: That is a good thing we have to be thankful for from them.

Swift Foot: Yeah no kidding there.

Flynn: It's crazy and awesome that they brought them all back for all of us.

Cali: It sure is.

Hugo: And soon the Aparoids will never terrorize the universe again.

Mags: Yeah no kidding there.

Eon: I agree there.

Penguin: I agree too. Lets do it!

They fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down

---

Salem, Apple Bloom, Sweetie Belle, Scootaloo, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, RD J.D. Knudson and Universe 666 Lincoln VS Another Zi-O - The Aparoids have caused a massive number of headaches in the past ever since we saw them before the Great War of Friendship

---

Another Zi-O was next.

Another Zi-O: (To Salem) The Aparoids have caused a massive number of headaches in the past ever since you saw them before the Great War of Friendship.

Salem: I know! And it was a crazy time for us to learn about them too.

Apple Bloom: And it was really nuts! Boy they brought back many of our relatives and friends and even many of our enemies that we hated.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding!

Scootaloo: That was horrible and scary.

Diamond Tiara: But we did free them from the Aparoids and either reunited with our loved ones and sent our enemies to prison.

Silver Spoon: No kidding there! That was crazy.

RD me: That sure was amazing though.

Another Zi-O: Boy no kidding! After today they will be a forgotten memory. Lets do it!

Salem and group fired waves of magic and energy and smashed

them all over.

---

Amber the Autumn Maiden, Frozen Fright, Thunder Terror, Magma Gloom, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea, Universe 666 Varie and Universe 666 Laney VS Blackbird - The Aparoids are going to pay for everything they did.

---

Blackbird was next.

Blackbird: (To Amber) The Aparoids are going to pay for everything they did.

Amber: Yeah they sure are! Especially for all the pain and suffering they caused to numerous planets all over the Lylat System and to us.

Frozen Fright: No way in hell are we going to let those monsters get away with everything they've done!

Thunder Terror: Yeah! They want to take away our free will and enslave everyone!

Magma Gloom: Just like the Borg did when we destroyed them!

Toxic Horror: Living as a slave to the Borg or the Aparoids is a worse fate than death!

Louie PoisonSea: I agree there too.

Universe 666 Varie: That is for sure!

Blackbird: I agree there too! When it comes to the Aparoids and the Borg, there is no such thing as freedom. Lets do it!

They fired waves of fire and elements and smashed them down.

---

Jenny Wakeman, Split Mushroom, Leaf Man, Plant Man, Wood

Man, Forest Man, Search Man, Commando Man, Pyris, Ippei Akagi, Ember, Diamond Sam, Jelli, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Pounce and Wingspan VS Black Spider, Snapper, Cecil Turtle, Dark Turtles, Pizza Xenomorphs, Shredder 1987, Albearto (2018 TMNT), Hypnopottamus, Ghost of Elias Kingston, Mantis Deadman, Flame Queen, Pachinko Head, and Gold Monster - The Aparoids are UGLY! ESPECIALLY WHEN THEY MADE APAROID PIGMA!

---

Black Spider was next.

Black Spider (to Jenny): The Aparoids are UGLY! ESPECIALLY WHEN THEY MADE APAROID PIGMA!

Jenny Wakeman: Yeah that really scared Nico really bad!

Split Mushroom: Freaked him out really bad!

Pyris: It sure did! Especially when they played Starfox Assault!

Princess Luna: That is for sure! It was amazing and scary.

Moondust: At least they did two good things out of that and that was kill Pigma and Andrew in the game.

Snowdrop: No kidding!

Gari: They destroyed the Aparoids with a self-destruct program. This time there's not going to be any casualties.

Blackout: No there sure aren't.

Black Spider: I agree there! Lets do it!

Jenny turned into Buzzshock!

Jenny: BUZZSHOCK!

She used the Core Medals for Black Spider, Black Suit Spiderman and Yost Venom and they fired waves of darkness and energy and

smashed them down.

---

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Ghouligan

---

Ghouligan was next.

Ghouligan: Boy about time we brought an end to the Aparoids.

Nico: No kidding!

May: Yeah!

Ghouligan: Lets get this over with then.

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of The Aparoids, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on The Aparoid Queen and The Aparoids, along with freeing leftover resurrected victims of The Aparoids.

Nico teleported back with them.

Lightspeed Rescue Rangers: LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

Ryan: TITANIUM POWER!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LIGHTSPEED RESCUE!

They transformed and were ready for action!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get him!

Carter: V-Lancers!

They summoned the V-Lancers and they were ready to fire!

Nico: FIRE!

Carter: SPECTRA BLAST!

They fired rainbow lasers and they converged.

Carter: ON TARGET!

They fired waves of energy and elements and the blasts all hit Ghouligan and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Nico: Oh yeah! Ghouligan you have failed this world.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Noah: You're only supressing the program!

Tsukasa: We can fix that!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Red!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Blue!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Green!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Yellow!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Pink!

Kamen Ride: Lost Galaxy Magna Defender!

Tsukasa turned into Lost Galaxy Red and Daiki summoned clones of the Lost Galaxy Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! LOST GALAXY!

They turned into the Lost Galaxy Rangers too!

Nico: Lets get her!

Me: Now we end this!

We went at her and fired massive energy and elemental blasts and blasted her all over.

Twilight Sparkle, Sunny Starscout, The Shadowbolts, Bludgeon, Ironhide and Snarl used the Earth and Animatron Cyber planet Keys and they enhanced Bludgeon and Ironhide's weapons and Twilight Sparkle and friends, Sunny Starscout and Friends and Indigo Zap and friends powers 100-fold and turned Snarl's teeth into sharper teeth!

Twilight Sparkle and Friends and Bludgeon: EQUESTRIA FORCE BLAST!

Sunny Starscout and friends and Ironhide: HARMONY FRIENDS BLAST!

The Shadowbolts of Crystal Prep and Cybertron Snarl: CRYSTAL PREP BLAST!

Raimundo of the Wind and Trickster: WIND TRICK BLAST!

Omi of the Water and Box Ghost: WATER GHOST BLAST!

Kimiko of the Fire and Ssserpent: FIRE SNAKE BLAST!

Clay Bailey of the Earth and Onyx: EARTH SMASHER BLAST!

Arkayna of the Dragon and Mumbo Jumbo: DRAGON MAGIC BLAST!

Zarya Moonwolf of the Wolf and Knightbrace: WOLF MOON BLAST STORM!

Piper of the Phoenix and Fixer: PHOENIX FIRE BLAST!

Emerald Goldenbraid of the Unicorn and Electrocutioner: UNICORN

MAGIC BLAST!

Skyla of the Sky and Angel: SKY STORM BLAST!

CatDog of Nearburg and Mr. Mittens: CATDOG FURY BLAST!

Twilight Sparkle, Thunder Sparkle, Starburst, Night Light Jr, Nyx Midnight, Scarlet Genie, Zeta "Silver" Telekinetic, Sparkle Girl, Love Charm, Tinker Sparks, Starbeam Glitter, Rainbow Kat, Izzy Gravity, Starshine Sparkle, Luster Dawn, Princess Cadance, Princess Amore, Flurry Heart, Lilly Crystal, Cloud Star, Minuette, Twinkleshine, Lemon Hearts, Moondancer, Lyra Heartstrings, Sweetie Drops/Bon Bon, Donut Joe, Spike the Dragon, Shining Armor, Tempest Shadow, Swift Foot, Gallus the Griffin, Star Swirl the Bearded, Magic Skylanders, Rai, Sena and Joe Shimamura: MAGIC OF FRIENDSHIP BLAST!

Sunset Shimmer, Phoenix Shimmer, Sunray, Sunshine, Fire-Lion Breaker, Wild Apple-Joe, Dagger Blade, Royal Solflare, Boomer Bang, Panda Brawl, Dragoking the Tiger Dragon, Flame Sport, Triple Berry, Pepperdance, Cayenne, Wallflower, Adagio Dazzle, Aria Blaze, Sonata Dusk, Gusty the Great, Fire Skylanders and Jet Link: FIRESTORM OF FORGIVENESS!

Rainbow Dash, Storm Rainbow, Prism Bolt, Icy Storm, Overcast, Thunder Eagle-Hammer, Jessica Jumpstart, Air Turtle, Sharp Claws, Silverwing, Sky Blue, Echo Jazz-Wave, Terrorsaur the Pteranodon, Lightning Dust, Scootaloo, Echo Five, Pickle & Barley Barrel, Tornado Bolt, Rumble, Magma Gloom, Spitfire, Vapor Trail, Sky Stinger, Angel Wings, Soarin, Night Glider, Wind Socks, Cloudkicker, Blossomforth, Thunderlane, Cloud Chaser, Daring Do, Derpy Hooves, Flash Magnus, Indigo Zap, Lightning Bolt, Lemon Zest, Lemon Tart, Sour Sweet, Split Face, Sunny Flare, Fire Light, Sugarcoat, Smartsweet, Frosty Orange, Velvet Sky, Smolder the Dragon, Air Skylanders and Françoise: LIGHTNING STRIKE OF LOYALTY!

Applejack, Thunderbird Apple, Lightning Fritter, Golden Delicious, Magnolia May, Construct-Bot, Grindcore, Beary Fagerbear, Shy Crystal, Trihorn, Armor-Hide, Roller the Panda-Pillbug, Grimlock the Wyvern, Apple Bloom, Api Apple, Tender Tap, Frozen Fright, Apple

Fritter, Big Mac, Sugar Belle, Granny Smith, Apple Rose, Goldie Delicious, Bright Mac, Pear Butter, Cheerilee, Strawberry Sunrise, Blue Raspberry, Grand Pear, Rockhoof, Cocoa Axe, Steela Oresdotter, Autumn Blaze, Coloratura, Yona the Yak, Earth Skylanders and Albert Heinrich: EARTHQUAKE OF HONESTY!

Rarity, Emerald Shine, Topaz Flare, Crystal Clarity, Radiance, King Epsilon, Frostbyte, Princess Frozen, Manta Stingray, Nova Lisa, Hammer Lad, Brain Freeze, Water Wu, Sweetie Belle, Pixel Bit, Kerfuffle, Thunder Terror, Button Mash, Pip-Squeak, Sassy Saddles, Sapphire Shores, Saffron Masala, Vinyl Scratch, Soundwave Speaker, Octavia Melody, Melody Song, Jet Set, Upper Crust, Fleur-De-Lis, Fancy Pants, Roseluck, Lily Valley, Daisy, Coco Pommel, March Gustysnows, Mistmane, Sable Spirit, Ocellus the Changeling, Water Skylanders and Geronimo Jr.: JEWEL STORM OF GENEROSITY!

Pinkie Pie, Little Cheese, Cotton Candy, Cloudy Skies & Sugar Rush, EXA Theta, Tech-Gear, Spider-Strike, Dr. Ciel Ratchet, Omega, D.E.C.K., TransMechanoid, Tex Gravity, Maud Pie, Marble Pie, Limestone Pie, Cheese Sandwich, Three Stooges, Mr. & Mrs. Cake, Pumpkin Cake, Pound Cake, Alizarin Bubblegum, Somnambula, Silverstream the Hippogriff, Tech Skylanders and Chang Chengku: GEAR STORM OF LAUGHTER!

Fluttershy, Mirage Daffodil & Butterfly Rose, Anthea, Sphinx Moth, Primal Rage, Phyllis the Florauna & Venus the Plant, Botanica Alhelí, Rango Clay, Grassblade, Lana Croft, Cheetor Tano, Axe-Mantis, Lily Longsocks, Toola-Roola, Coconut Cream, Discord, Zecora, Tree Hugger, Mage Meadowbrook, Sandbar, Sweet Leaf, Life Skylanders and Pyunma: LEAF STORM OF KINDNESS!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOON OF THE NIGHT!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Mane 10, Star Fox Team, me, Qin, Nico, Eli and Nicole Knudson: STARFOX ULTRA BLAST STORM!

We fired waves of energy and elements.

Lincoln: This is the end for you, Aparoid Queen! INSECTIVORE ELEMENT STYLE: MEERKAT!

Mai Shiranui: INSECTIVORE FIRE STYLE: WARTHOG!

Yuna Kamihara: INSECTIVORE WATER STYLE: WATERWHEEL PLANT!

Julie Makimoto: INSECTIVORE EARTH STYLE: ANTEATER!

Chie Satonaka: INSECTIVORE WIND STYLE: BAT!

Shizuka Marikawa: INSECTIVORE LIGHTNING STYLE: NIGHTINGALE!

Lincoln and the girls fired waves of energy and elements that transformed into insectivores and they began eating many of the Aparoids.

Lincoln and his harem: INSECTIVORE FINAL SMASH: INSECTIVORE CHOMP!

Lincoln and his harem summoned various insectivores to devour every Aparoid as well as The Aparoid Queen, and they belched out their spirits.

Lincoln: Never come back again, you parasites!

Suddenly, Lincoln donned his black Symbiote suit and he summoned something in his left hand: it was All-Black, the Necrosword, and he swung the blade and slashed at the spirits of The Aparoid Queen and her hive and they burst into black flames and were sent to The Black Abyss.

Then, the suit sank back into his body.

Venom: Where did you get All-Black? We hadn't seen that since…

Black-Suited Lincoln: (Through the Ebonwu Crest) I should've said this, but we destroyed Knull before we came here and Dana sent him to The Black Gates and All-Black was absorbed into me and my sisters and you all assimilated all his immense godly powers and abilities.

CLANG!

My jaw and Nico's jaw dropped, and Eli closed our jaws.

Nico: No way, you… destroyed Knull, The God of The Symbiotes?! Damn.

Me: You sure are one tough guy to go toe to toe against a tough son of a bitch like Knull.

Lincoln: We've got to hear more about that later.

Then the planet was rumbling!

Me: Uh oh! The planet's going to explode!

Nico: Lets get out of here!

We got out and we made it just in time as the planet exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND INCREDIBLE EXPLOSION!

Me: That's it for their home world too.

Nico: Yep.

Lincoln: Now, there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Mahito, the leader of The Disaster Curses.

?: I will enjoy killing every last one of you!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from energy and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the energy and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Mahito, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it was none other than Mahito, the leader of The Disaster Curses from the anime/manga series Jujutsu Kaisen.

Lincoln: Mahito..

Selina Morrigan: The Leader of the Disaster Curses, I was hoping when you'd show up, now, you will answer for every last one of your crimes.

Suddenly, Selina Morrigan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mahito, she left black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Selina Morrigan: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Mahito, you have caused more than your fair share of crimes and chaos towards humanity, you have a lot to answer for, and I'll make sure you pay for your crimes with your own blood.

Suddenly, Selina Morrigan was surrounded by a massive vortex of black and red energy with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a black phoenix with red eyes glaring at Mahito: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Selina is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Selina Morrigan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Selina Morrigan grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long midnight black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a black and red energy aura with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Syn Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity

Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Selina Morrigan has on a sleeveless midnight black crop top, midnight black skirt, midnight black knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Syn Shenron, The Morrigan, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Selina Morrigan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive midnight black angel wings with red tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized midnight black angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive midnight black angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Selina Morrigan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Selina Morrigan's massive dark greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Selina Morrigan's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Darkness Syn Shenron Celtic Darkness Morrigan Dragon

Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Darkness Syn Shenron Celtic Darkness Morrigan Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Syn Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged midnight black blade, large midnight black dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large midnight black dragon heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large midnight black dragon heads is a large black raven head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Selina Morrigan has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below Syn Shenron, The Morrigan, phoenix, and angel that said, "Selina Morrigan, Avatar of Syn Shenron and Daughter of The Morrigan, Loving Younger Sister of Selina Morrigan, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Demons, and Necromancy, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Chandler, Artie, and Trent, Archenemy of Grimmwing, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Demons, Necromancy, The Powers of Syn Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

セリーナ・モリガン、シン・シェンロンの化身でありモリガンの娘、セリーナ・モリガンの愛する妹、善の強力な力、悪人のスラッシャー、闇のマスター、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、悪魔の召喚、死霊術、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダーク・チャンドラー、アーティ、トレントの軽蔑者、グリムウィングの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者であり救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の究極の力善良な真の真実の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠、正直、寛大、優しさ、無私、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者であり悪の殺し屋、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、そしてサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして闇のマスター、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、悪魔の召喚、ネクロマンシー、シン・シェンロン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力

Selina Morrigan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SYN SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC BLACK MAGIC MORRIGAN DARKNESS SYN SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC BLACK MAGIC MORRIGAN DARKNESS SYN SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC BLACK MAGIC MORRIGAN DARKNESS SYN SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Selina Morrigan's Super Angel-Syn Shenron

Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Mahito saw it, he fired blasts of bones at her to kill her, but Selina Morrigan fired a massive barrage of black and red energy, stars, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Mahito and sent him flying into another wall, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Selina just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Mahito apart and make him pay for everything.

Selina Morrigan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Black Magic Morrigan Darkness Syn Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Black Magic Morrigan Darkness Syn Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love

were glowing and he joined Selina Morrigan.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't that surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Mahito, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes.

Lincoln, Selina Morrigan, and I went after Mahito, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, black and red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Mahito, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Selina Morrigan also did the same by firing black and red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Selina Morrigan, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Mahito even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln ran up to and put Mahito in a bearhug so he couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb Mahito into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated Mahito's Invisibility,

Manipulation, High Intelligence, Cursed energy manipulation, Supernatural durability, Supernatural strength, Regenerative abilities, Supernatural speed, Supernatural agility, Invisibility, Black flash, Idle Transfiguration, Soul manipulation, Body shapeshifting, Clone creation, Weapon creation, Soul multiplicity, Body repelling, Transfigured human creation, Polymorphic soul isomer creation, Instant spirit body of distorted killing transformation, Curtain creation, Domain expansion creation, and Heavenly restriction removal.

Then, when Lincoln was done, Mahito was fully absorbed into his body and he sent Mahito to The Black Gates forever. Everyone cheered wildly for what Selina Morrigan, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Selina Morrigan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive black angel wings and medium sized black angel wings underneath are permanent.

Selina Morrigan: Your immortal life ends here. Thanks for helping me take down Mahito, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Selina.

Me: My pleasure, Selina.

Suddenly, Selina Morrigan wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Selina Morrigan's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selina Morrigan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Selina Morrigan and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that demon a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Aithnea Sorrell, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Zoroa the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity.

When Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan heard that name, they screamed in horror!

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, and as for the reason why Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan screamed like that, here's the story on her, Aithnea Sorrell is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with fire angel wings, cosmic pyrokinesis, and mastery over powerful fire magic. She knew that Lincoln would always be put in danger, so she Gene-Slammed herself into Zoroa, the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity, but what she didn't know was that she wound up becoming his Avatar, and her cosmic pyrokinesis and fire magic wound up getting a massive power boost along with getting immortality and a large gold halo with four gold rings orbiting around the halo behind her head. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, but when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out, they went ballistic and ran at her to kill her and Lincoln, but Aithnea fired blasts of fire at their butts and sent them running for the hills like cowards. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Aithnea absolutely despises Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Lori, Luan, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, of all the… !

Me: I still remembered that incident all too well. You five really pissed her off big time.

Luna: You have no idea, dude.

Laney: And it was so hilarious seeing her make those five run for the hills like cowards after she lit their butts on fire.

Me: Nice. And now our mission is done.

Radioactive Man: Looks like it's the end of the Aparoids.

Gizmo: And them bringing back loved ones.

Private HIVE: J.D. can easily do that with no corruption.

Me: That is too true.

Black Spider: (to Fox) Is there any place we can go near here to celebrate?

Po Kong: I call dibs on all the food!

Fox: Yes there is. It's on Corneria.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: Now we've seen the last of the Aparoids. Permanently.

Xenia: Good riddance.

Me: They've had it coming ever since before the Great War of Friendship.

Xenia: Yeah.

Camie: That is for sure.

Nico: Yep. Great job today everyone!

Fox: Dad we have so much to catch up on.

James McCloud: I know son. I'm so proud of you and you have become so strong.

Xenia: That he has.

Camie: Yeah.

Fox: (To the viewers) The Aparoids are gone for good. Now we are rid of them.

Me: Yep. We sure are.

We went to Corneria and we were having a good meal at a restaurant that Fox knows. We had a great time. Later we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

THE END

Another awesome chapter done.

The Aparoids from Star Fox Assault were ugly and gross.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze,

Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hitoshi, Sister Sercy, Oriana Odym, Saint Walker, Lego Saint Walker and Brother Warth as well as Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid and we're going to be in for a wild ride as we go to the world of John Stewart's favorite comic book for the Justice Guild and we're going to help save Ray Thompson from himself and we're going to cure him. As well as put him in the M.O.E. Also we're going to resurrect the Justice Guild and have their enemies put in the M.O.E. Also Oriana Odym is going to transform against Ray. Also we're going to battle Another Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid who are the gene-slammers of Shrimpanzee, Owlmon, Honeybeemon and Togemogumon as well as the Embodiment of the Icarus Dopant. Also we're going to meet an Optic Sunflower Gene-slammer named Sina Sunflora.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Caitlyn Cailleach, Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, The Celtic Goddess of Ice and Winter, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy The Supreme Deity from the anime, The Seven Deadly Sins

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to Mongolia, and we're going to destroy The Elden Beast, the main antagonist and the final boss of the 2022 action-RPG video game, Elden Ring, and we're going to meet Aithnea Sorrell, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Zoroa the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with fire angel wings, cosmic pyrokinesis, and mastery over powerful fire magic. She knew that Lincoln would always be put in danger, so she Gene-Slammed herself into Zoroa, the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity, but what she didn't know was that she wound up becoming his Avatar, and her cosmic pyrokinesis and fire magic wound up getting a massive power boost along with getting immortality and a large gold halo with four gold rings orbiting around the halo behind her head. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, but when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out, they went ballistic and ran at her to kill her and Lincoln, but Aithnea fired blasts of fire at their butts and sent them running for the hills like cowards. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Aithnea absolutely despises Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion.

Next up for part one of the Return of Xehanort Saga is where we battle Icky Vicky.

See you next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 1

ZOOTOPIA - ICKY VICKY

---

Walking through a place called Seaboard City was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Hitoshi, Sister Sercy, Oriana Odym, Saint Walker, Lego Saint Walker and Brother Warth as well as Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid and we were there for an amazing rescue.

Me: So this is Seaboard City.

Nico: Yeah this is really amazing.

Lola: It sure is.

Me: John told me about this place and how it was where the Justice Guild of America was from.

Nico: Yeah that was an homage to the Golden Age Justice Society of America, and to a degree the Silver Age Justice League of America. Which is really cool.

Me: I can't wait to meet the Justice Guild.

Camie: If they are anything like the Justice League then this will be awesome.

Xenia: It sure will be.

Nico: Hitoshi, I want to thank you, Angry Chicken Wing, and your teams for coming.

Hitoshi: No problem Nico. I'm really looking forward to this one.

Sister Sercy: I'm excited for this too. I have a feeling this will be interesting.

Nico: Sercy, what do you like to do I'm in your free time

Sister Sercy: I like helping my fellow brothers and sisters with spreading the hope of the light of hope. All is well amongst many planets.

Me: That is really amazing.

Nico: Yeah it sure is.

Camie: Wow.

Nico: You know J.D. is one of you, right?

Sister Sercy: Yes I do. We all do. But J.D. has his reasons for not showing his Blue Lantern Powers.

Me: It's true. Sorry you don't see me as a blue lantern too often. But it's part of my reasons.

Nico: Ah. That's understandable.

Xenia: Yeah.

Me: Yep.

Qin: Whew! Man we are finally free of the Aparoids!

Xenia: We sure are!

Nico: Wow! That was an epic battle!

May: Good thing they didn't leave a mess.

Qin: That is for sure.

Xenia: Wow that was so awesome.

Camie: Yeah just like in Star Fox Assault.

Nicole: I know! That was so much fun.

Varie: It sure was.

Nico: And the queen had the nerve to try and trick us with those voices.

Maria: Pepper and Peppy weren't dead to begin with!

Nicole: Yeah no kidding! And it imitated James McCloud!

Nico: I know! J.D. I did not expect you to bring back James McCloud. Well done.

Me: Well I figured that Fox needed his dad back so I figured it would be good for him to have his dad back.

Nico: Good call. Fox and James must have a lot of catching up to do.

Camie: Yeah.

Nicole: Well its been a while for him. But yeah.

Lola: And we freed the captives the queen had.

Nico: Now we definitely won't be facing anymore Aparoid zombies!

Me: Yeah no kidding! Especially after we found out that they can do that when we saw them before the Great War of Friendship.

Nico: No kidding there.

Xenia: I'm glad we're rid of them.

Lincoln: Me too. Good riddance.

Camie: Yeah. But look on the bright side guys. At least you have most of your loved ones back.

Nico: That is true.

Eli: Yeah that was awesome though.

We saw Wonder Woman, Batman and Superman.

Me: Oh hey Kal, Bruce and Diana.

Superman: Hope you don't mind me, Wonder Woman, and Batman being here too

Nico: Not at all. We brought you here for a reason.

Me: Okay.

Nico: Look at this place.

Me: It sure is amazing.

Qin: Yeah.

Xenia: It sure is awesome that Seaboard City is like this.

Varie: I know.

Nico: Let's see if there's anyone around

Qin: Wait look!

We saw 5 heroes attacking someone that looked like Captain Cold! It was DR. BLIZZARD!

Nico: WHOA! That's Dr. Blizzard!

Qin: He reminds me in every way of Captain Cold.

Nico: He sure does and I know them. That's the Justice Guild.

Me: John told me all about them.

We saw The Streak, Green Guardsman, Black Siren, Tom Turbine and the Cat Man fighting him.

Nico: Wow!

Batman: Hmm.

Me: (Telepathically to Batman) What is it Bruce? Is something wrong?

Batman: Tell Lincoln to play along for now

Me: Will do. (Telepathically to Lincoln) Lincoln tell us what the emergency is when the time comes. Something is going on. So wait for the right moment.

Lincoln: (Telepathically to me) Okay. Will do.

Eli: Wow look at them go!

Qin: The Justice Guild's enemies are perfect for the M.O.E.

Nico: I was thinking the exact same thing.

Batman threw a Batarang at Dr. Blizzard

CLANG!

I fired a blast of fire and it hit Dr. Blizzard and blasted him down.

Qin then jumped and kicked Dr. Blizzard down.

Black Siren: Wow! That was good!

Qin: Sorry to drop in like this but we came to lend a hand.

We jumped and had him surrounded.

Lola: We have you surrounded popsicle face!

Batman kicked him and knocked him out!

Nico: Dr. Blizzard you have failed this city.

Green Guardsman: Thank you for the help.

Me: Aww it was nothing.

Angry Chicken Wing: Me and my team need to speak to this guy. You go ahead

Nico: Sure thing.

We talked to the Justice Guild.

Me: It's an honor to meet you all.

Tom Turbine: Same to you and you all are?

Me: Oh we are Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Black Siren: (GASP) The most powerful force in the entire universe!? Oh wow! It's an honor.

Cat Man: It's truly a pleasure to have you all here.

Me: Same here.

Nico: Can we see your base?

Tom Turbine: Sure. Right this way.

We went to the base of the Justice Guild.

We arrived.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Nice place you got here.

Cat Man: Thanks. It's home.

Me: Just as cool as the Hall of Justice.

Camie: I'll say.

Black Siren: Yeah it's fun.

Ray Thompson then came.

Ray Thompson: Wow! You guys were awesome! Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor to meet you guys.

Me: You too Ray. I've heard so much about you and it's a pleasure to meet you too.

Black Siren: (to Wonder Woman) Wanna help me make cookies in the kitchen while the men talk?

Wonder Woman:… what?

Varie: I'll help too.

Wonder Woman: Okay?

Varie: Lead the way.

Black Siren did so.

Me: Green Guardsman your name is Scott Mason right?

Green Guardsman: That's right. How did you know?

Me: In our world superhero and supervillain names don't mean squat. We know all the real names of the heroes and villains.

Green Guardsman: That's interesting.

Me: Yeah. Are you related to Rex Mason?

Green Guardsman: I think so.

Nico: Hmm.

* * *

With Angry Chicken Wing…

Angry Chicken Wing: Alright, pal. Tell us everything you know about this city.

Dr. Blizzard: I don't know what you're talking about.

Angry Chicken Wing: This is no game mister! Tell us!

Dr. Blizzard: Okay okay okay! I don't what it was but this entire city was destroyed somehow. Check in the subway.

Hugo Strange: I suggest you come with us

Dr. Blizzard: Okay.

They went to the subway.

With us.

Me: You know Catman coincidentally our worlds version of you shares the exact same name as you do. Thomas Reese Blake Is a villain where we're from.

Cat Man: Wow! That is coincidental. My real name is also Thomas Reese Blake.

Nico: Boy you two have exactly the same name. Just on different sides.

Back at the Estate…

Flash: Hey, Lori. Have you seen the others?

Lori: They went out on a rescue but I think it says that they are at a place called Seaboard City.

Green Lantern John Stewart: Seaboard City!? That's the home where the Justice Guild was.

Lynn: What were they like?

Green Lantern John Stewart: Well it was a really amazing story Lynn.

He told them all about what happened.

---

At the climax of a fight between the Justice League and a giant robot remote-controlled by Lex Luthor, it falls over, threatening to crush Flash, Green Lantern, Hawkgirl, and J'onn J'onzz. In trying to stop the robot, Flash creates a tornado-like vortex just as the robot's energy core explodes, transporting the four heroes to Seaboard City, an idyllic 1950s locale in a parallel Earth.

There, they meet the Justice Guild of America members Tom Turbine, The Streak, the Green Guardsman, Black Siren, Catman, and their sidekick/mascot Ray Thompson. They first fight when Green Lantern and Flash stop a robbery by Justice Guild enemy Music Master and the Guild mistakes them for thieves. After the Streak sees Flash save Ray from pieces of a falling building, he realizes the League aren't criminals and stops the fight. The Justice Guild were comic book characters on the Justice League's Earth about whom Green Lantern read as a child. He claims without the comics, he may not have his ring today, as the comics taught him what it means to be a hero. J'onn J'onzz hypothesizes that the JGA writers had a subconscious link to their Earth during flashes of "inspiration" which were actually psychic memories of the Justice Guild's exploits; this is a nod to the explanation Gardner Fox provided for the JSA/JLA link in his September 1961 story Flash of Two Worlds in which the Barry Allen Flash of Earth-One encounters Jay Garrick, his Earth-Two counterpart. They help the JGA fight a group of their enemies called the Injustice Guild of America, who are based on Golden Age DC supervillains, consisting of Music Master, Sportsman, Sir Swami, and Doctor Blizzard. The IGA engage in a scheme to pull off a series of crimes based on the four elements of earth, air, water, and fire as part of a contest to see which of them can pull off the best crime related to those elements, and by doing so will lead the IGA in their next criminal activity. Doctor Blizzard wins when he takes Flash and Black Siren as hostages, and leads the IGA in robbing the Seaboard City Mint and escaping by blimp. The IGA are defeated by the JL and the IGA and are handed over to the police.

Meanwhile, Hawkgirl discovers graves of the JGA, prompting her and Lantern to probe deeper into inconsistencies found in the "perfect" Seaboard City, such as how some, if not all dangers in it happen to come from out of nowhere. The two question the driver of the local ice cream truck about their suspicions, but he only responds to their questions with unspecific answers before driving away. They go to a library, where they discover that all the books on the shelves have blank pages, and going to the basement, they find a brick wall behind the basement door. After Hawkgirl smashes through it, they find a battle-scarred subway tunnel, and an old newspaper (dated to the same day as the final Justice Guild comic). The newspaper's headline reveals that the Justice Guild had been killed in a nuclear war which destroyed Seaboard City forty years prior, causing the Justice Guild comic book to be cancelled on the Justice League's Earth.

Hawkgirl and Lantern show this knowledge to Flash, J'onn and the

JGA; shocked, the JGA deny that their existence is nothing more than an illusion. J'onn suspects Ray Thompson is the key to the bizarre state of this reality. Ray denies knowing anything, but J'onn makes a telepathic link with him, causing him to reveal his true form: a disfigured mutant with reality-warping abilities that he used to recreate his destroyed town and resurrect the Justice Guild, making it look like the nuclear war never happened. Angrily, Ray goes on a rampage and tries to kill the JL, while distracting the JGA with a giant red robot. The Guild heroes are initially unsure of what they should do because they know that defeating Ray will undo the illusion and everything in it, including themselves. Ultimately, they decide to stop Ray, reasoning that if they could sacrifice themselves to save their world once, they could do it again. The Guild attack Ray, overwhelming his powers and ending the illusion. Subsequently, the city's residents are freed from the illusion, thanking the League for giving them a future. The League then returns to their own Earth using a space-time machine created by Tom Turbine before his death and powered by Green Lantern's on his own Earth, John Stewart ponders of how much the JGA comics meant to him when he was young and the impact the comics' cancellation in 1962 (the year the actual Guild died) had on him. He remarks to Hawkgirl that the JGA taught him the meaning of the word hero, a commentary on the bright, optimistic Golden and Silver Age's contrast to the Bronze and Modern Age's grittiness and angst.

---

When it was done they were shocked!

Linka: Oh man! That is horrible!

Lynn: So they were killed in a nuclear war!? That's horrible!

Green Lantern John Stewart: Yeah that was awful.

Hawkgirl: Wait. If they went there, that means… (gasps in horror)

Lynn: What is it?

Martian Manhunter: Lynn, J.D. and the others are in serious danger.

Lynn: Then we better get over there fast!

Linka: Code Red emergency everyone!

The alarm sounded.

They were off to Seaboard City.

They were about to leave but Lynn stopped them.

Lynn: Wait. We can't go there until Lincoln calls us.

Martian Manhunter: Then me, John, Flash, and Hawkgirl will go on ahead.

Hawkgirl: We'll meet you all there.

Lynn: Okay we'll wait.

Linka: We're on yellow alert standby.

Hawkgirl, Martian Manhunter, Flash and Green Lantern were off.

Green Lantern John Stewart: Dammit, why didn't I see it sooner?!

Hawkgirl: We'll talk about it later. Lets find them.

They went to our location.

Back with the Justice Guild…

Superman: Do you mind if me, J.D., and Batman discussed something in private?

Tom Turbine: Not at all. Go ahead.

Me: Okay.

We went to talk in private.

Superman: (Whispers) I think this world is an illusion.

Me: (Whispers) Why do you say that Kal?

Batman: (Whispers) We weren't in this world before but when they got back Hawkgirl, Martian Manhunter, Flash and Green Lantern found out a dark secret about it.

They told me what happened and I was shocked.

Me: (Gasp) Oh dear god that's terrible.

Batman: And I've seen the graves of the Justice Guild before.

Superman: I also used my x ray vision to spot several things wrong here

Me: That's good you did. If this is all an illusion we need to play along with it until the time is right.

Batman: Okay.

Me: Let me see.

I used my sharingan and it showed that the entire place was a massive Post-Apocalyptic desolate world.

Me: (GASP) My god. What the hell happened here?

Batman: Nuclear war.

Me: Oh man.

I turned off my sharingan and we played along with it.

Hawkgirl, Martian Manhunter, Flash and Green Lantern saw Angry Chicken Wing, his team, and Dr. Blizzard.

Hawkgirl: Angry Chicken Wing, where are J.D. and the others?

Angry Chicken Wing: They are with the Justice Guild. Why? Is something wrong Shayera?

Hugo Strange: (facepalms) You do realize we just came back from the subway and saw that newspaper, correct?

Hawkgirl: That's what happened here. This whole world is an illusion.

Martian Manhunter: J.D. and the others are in terrible trouble.

Me: (Telepathically) Angry Chicken Wing can you hear me?

Angry Chicken Wing: J.D.?

Me: Yes I'm speaking to you telepathically. Superman and Batman told me what happened and it was not good.

I told them everything and it was awful!

Angry Chicken Wing: Oh man! That's terrible!

Me: I know. Get the rest of the Injustice Guild. And I sense the rest of the Justice League here. Good.

Angry Chicken Wing: (to Dr. Blizzard) Get the rest of your Injustice Guild buddies here.

Dr. Blizzard: Right.

He did so and out came Sir Swami, Music Master and Sportsman.

With us…

Black Siren: Cookies are all done.

Wonder Woman looked very annoyed.

Me: Ooh those look great.

I ate one.

Me: Mmm! Good cookies.

Nico: Don't be so annoyed with this Diana you did good.

Wonder Woman: I appreciate that.

Stacy heard a Pokemon Cry.

Stacy: Guys look!

We saw a Regice!

Me: Whoa a Regice!

Nico: Wow!

Me: Oh the poor thing is hungry.

We gave it some apples and she ate them.

Regice: Thanks.

Nico: You're welcome. Want to come with us?

Regice: Sure.

Just then, we heard a knock at the door.

Ray: I'll get it.

Me: (Telepathically to Nico) Wait for it.

He opened the door to see Flash there.

Flash: (smiles cheerfully) Hi there, Ray!

He grabbed Ray, zoomed in, and slammed him against the wall.

Flash: (smile turns into a sneer) Expecting someone more gullible?!

Black Siren: Are you crazy?! Let him go!

Me: Actually you need to see this!

I snapped my fingers and the illusion broke and then we saw Ray's TRUE FORM! He was a radioactive mutant! He had a huge brain, purple skin, red eyes and had an abnormally long arm and he was pissed!

WE GASPED!

Nico: WHAT THE FUCK HAPPENED TO HIM!?

Me: Wait! I've seen this before! This is a mutation as a result of Nuclear Radiation Fallout!

Lincoln: Alright, let's do this.

Me: Right.

Lincoln and I snapped our fingers, and then, beams of heavenly light shined down and everyone who died in the nuclear war were brought back, and we saw one group The Justice League told us about: The Justice Guild of America, as they were also brought back by us as well.

Nico: Nice one.

Lincoln: Now, on to new business.

Nico: You're right, and he needs a lot of medical help.

Lincoln: Which he'll get from Vypra, now to get into gear.

Suddenly, Lincoln was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with symbols of The Blue Lantern Corps.

Lincoln: In fearful day, in raging night, With strong hearts full, our souls ignite, When all seems lost in the War of Light, Look to the stars, for hope shines bright!

Suddenly, Lincoln's orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails with hanging mini silver lightning bolts turned sapphire blue, his large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs turned sapphire blue, his large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them remained the same, his deep sapphire blue eyes and the rainbow iris of his Third Eye remained the same, along with the large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips, his eleven massive and long and powerful white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit's tail with rainbow markings above his white wolf tails, his claws on his fingers surrounded by his golden-armored finger claws turned sapphire blue, his large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head turned sapphire blue.

Me: Nice, you've turned into your Blue Lantern Corps form.

Lincoln: Ray Thompson here needs help, and we're here to give that to him.

Me: I'll help too! In fearful day, in raging night, With strong hearts full, our souls ignite, When all seems lost in the War of Light, Look to the stars, for hope shines bright!

I turned Blue Lantern too!

The rest of the team was summoned!

Lori: We're here guys!

Luna: WHOA GOOD GOLLY MS. MOLLY! What happened to him!?

Me: Radiation Fallout. It mutated him.

Nico: Yeah.

Ray Thompson: NO! YOU RUINED EVERYTHING!

Xenia: No Ray you need help! And you need help now!

Tom Turbine: Ray, is this true?

Ray Thompson: YES! I wanted to make a world where everyone is back!

Me: That world is an illusion Ray.

Lincoln: Sorry, Ray, but we know all of this is an illusion, and this must end.

THEN… , OUR EYES TURNED RED WITH TOMOE IN THE CORNERS OF OUR EYES AS WE ACTIVATED THE SHARINGAN AND ITS ENHANCED POWER BREAKS AND SHATTERS RAY THOMPSON'S ILLUSIONARY WORLD AND THE JUSTICE GUILD OF AMERICA ARE WITH US!

This caused Ray Thompson to be horrified.

Ray Thompson: What?! How?!

Lincoln: We've been through this sort of thing with The Tantabus and Queen Nehelenia's right hand man. Illusions weren't going to work on any of us, Ray, but we knew every last detail of what happened to you, so let us help you.

Nico: Yeah! You need this. The radiation destroyed your mind! You were turned into this monster!

Ray: You think this changes anything?! The endgame is approaching for all of you! And when it does, you'll wish you had kept my perfect world intact!

None of us noticed Lucy Loud getting a concerned look at this

I sensed Lucy Loud concerned.

Me: Lucy I know you're concerned about something but tell us later.

Lucy Loud: Okay.

Before he could attack, Lincoln casted a spell to keep him from using his powers.

Nico: Nice!

Regice charged at Ray

Regice: Eat this!

He fired a Hyper Beam blast and blasted Ray all over.

Xenia: Nice one!

Ruby Rose turned into Ghostfreak!

Ruby: GHOSTFREAK!

She fired energy waves and blasted him all over.

Ruby used the Core Medals for Deker, Dayu and Splitface.

Ghost Roaster: NO CHAIN! NO GAIN!

Ghostfreak and Ghost Roaster: GHOST SKULL BASHER!

They fired waves of energy and skulls and bashed him all over.

Weiss turned into Diamondhead!

Weiss: DIAMONDHEAD!

She fired crystal blades and used the Core Medals for Abis Mal, Evil Crystal Man and Evil Stone Man.

Prism Break: THE BEAM IS SUPREME!

Diamondhead and Prism Break: CRYSTAL BEAM BLASTER!

They fired waves of light and crystal and blasted Ray all over.

Blake turned into Rath!

Blake: RATH!

Nico: Uh oh! Now he's in for it!

Rath: LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN RAY THOMPSON! YOU DON'T EVER MAKE ILLUSION WORLDS THAT WILL EVER HAPPEN BECAUSE RATH IS GONNA SMASH YOUR BIG HEAD IN!

Nico: YOU TELL HIM!

She went and bashed his head in all over!

Rath used the Core Medals for Nergal, Nergal Jr., and Eris.

Crusher: IT'S CRUSH HOUR!

Rath and Crusher: SMASHING TIGER ROCK FIST!

They bashed Ray all over the place!

Xenia: TAKE THAT!

Yang turned into Heatblast!

Yang: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted him and she used the Core Medals for Motor Ed, Drakken and Bling Bling Boy.

Hot Head (Skylanders): HEY! I'M ON FIRE!

Heatblast and Hot Head: FIRESTORM MOTORCYCLE BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted him all over!

Me: Oh yeah!

Jaune turned into Four Arms!

Jaune: FOURARMS!

He smashed and punched him all over! He used the Core Medals for Mojo Jojo, Fuzzy Lumpkins Z, and Evil Earth Minions!

Starcast (Skylanders): A SHOT IN THE DARK!

Jaune and Starcast: DARKNESS FOUR PUNCHER!

They fired waves of darkness fists and smashed Ray all over.

Nico: Oh yeah!

Nora turned into Mucilator

Nora Valkyrie: MUCILATOR!

She fired waves of energy and blasted him and used the core medals for Po Kong, Evil Bai Tza and Evil Tso Lan.

Sirocco (Skylanders Imaginators): Lets bring the wind!

Mucilator and Sirocco: WINDSTORM BLASTER!

They fired waves of energy and wind and smashed him all over!

Me: WHOA!

Nora reverted back and then she jumped and bashed Ray with her hammer!

KRASMASH!

She stood on his big head victorious!

Nora: HA HA HA! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE! I'M QUEEN OF THE CASTLE!

Qin: YOU SHOW HIM NORA!

Nora jumped back over to us.

Me: Nice one Nora!

Qin: YEAH!

Pyrrha turned into Atomix!

Pyrrha: ATOMIX!

Nico: Fitting for this.

She fired waves of atomic energy and blasted Ray and used the core medals for Radioactive Man, Charcoal Briquette and The Fracker.

Ember (Skylanders): FAN THE FLAMES!

Atomix and Ember: FIRESTORM ATOMIC BURST!

They fired waves of fire and atomic energy and blasted Ray down!

Nico: YEAH!

Ren turned into Gutrot!

Ren: GUTROT!

He fired waves of energy and blasted him. He used the Core Medals for Gizmo, TTG Gizmo and TTG Jinx!

Dr. Krankcase: THE DOCTOR IS IN!

Gutrot and Dr. Krankcase: SEWER BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of stinky blasts and smashed him all over!

Qin: YEAH!

Emerald Sustrai turned into Ultimate Diamondhead

Emerald: ULTIMATE DIAMONDHEAD!

She fired massive crystal clusters and bashed him all over! She used the Core Medals for Private HIVE, Evil Search Man and Evil Commando Man.

Barbella (Skylanders): IT'S CRUNCH TIME!

Ultimate Diamondhead and Barbella: CRYSTAL FIRE BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of crystal and energy and blasted him all over!

Jenny turned into Buzzshock!

Jenny: BUZZSHOCK!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him. She used the Core Medals for Black Spider, Black Suited Spiderman and UA Carnage.

Spy Rise: IT'S CLASSIFIED!

Buzzshock and Spy Rise: LASER FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and smashed him down.

Flash ran at him and bashed him all over!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Flash ran at him and bashed him all over!

ZOOM ZOOM ZOOM!

SMASH SMASH SMASH SMASH!

Ray: This is my world! I decide who wins.

He made Nico get stuck to the floor.

Nico: Well, this is a STICKY situation!

But thanks to Lincoln's spell Ray's powers were useless!

Nico teleported and bashed him down.

Nico: Nice try!

Batman threw a Batarang at him

It bashed him all over.

Me: YEAH!

I fired a beam of blue energy and entombed him in a ball of energy.

Ray: This won't hold me forever!

Me: Oh it will!

Ray tried to break out but my power was far too strong for him.

Ray: NO! I WON'T LOSE TO YOU!

Nico: Ray, do yourself a favor and stand down!

Ray: NEVER! I WILL NEVER LOSE!

Me: You're not making this easy on yourself. You need to realize that you are no match for us.

Nico: You need to understand Ray! You need help!

Ray: NO I DON'T!

Oriana Odym: You do need help, Ray, and that's something we intend to give to you.

Suddenly, Oriana Odym's sapphire blue eyes turn neon sapphire blue and she was surrounded by a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue flames, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Ray Thompson, she left sapphire blue energy, stars, sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Oriana Odym: I understand the pain that you are suffering from having seen everyone around you die in the nuclear accident and that also included The Justice Guild of America, and it left a scar on you. You wanted to make your fantasy a reality, but it took a toll on your mind, you need help, Ray, and this is what we intend to give to you.

Lincoln: To save you from the horrors you've witnessed.

Suddenly, Oriana Odym was surrounded by a massive vortex of sapphire blue energy with stars, sapphire blue lightning, and sapphire blue flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Blue Lantern entity, Adara, flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a blue phoenix with blue eyes gazing at Ray Thompson: the eyes of salvation.

Nico: Wow!

Me: So awesome!

Lincoln: The Embodiment of The Blue Lantern Corps is about to deliver Ray Thompson to salvation.

Then, as the vortex faded, Oriana Odym emerged, but she was changed forever.

Oriana Odym grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large sapphire blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has blue highlights in the bangs of her long sapphire blue hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon sapphire blue eyes and a sapphire blue energy aura with stars, sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Adara emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with sapphire blue iris along along with her tiara, she has on phoenix earrings with sapphire blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Adara with sapphire blue gems for the eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its wings for the second pendant along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her sapphire blue phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with sapphire blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and sapphire blue gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Oriana Odym has on a sleeveless sapphire blue vest, sleeveless sapphire blue crop top, sapphire blue skirt with the Blue Lantern Corps symbol on it, sapphire blue pants, blue legwarmers, blue sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Adara the Entity of Hope and the Blue Lantern Corps symbol and surrounded by sapphire blue fire and lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with angels surrounding a sapphire blue gem with neon glowing sapphire blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Oriana Odym felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive sapphire blue angel wings with blue tips on the large sapphire blue feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized sapphire blue angel wings with blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive sapphire blue angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long sapphire blue wolf tails with blue tips and blue markings, Oriana Odym has on a Ring of The Phoenix with sapphire blue gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Blue Lantern ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on sapphire blue fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Oriana Odym's blue lightning sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of sapphire blue energy, stars, sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Oriana Odym's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blue Lantern Corps Odym Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blue Lantern Corps Odym Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blue gems and Adara and the Blue Lantern Corps symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with blue gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Adara's head with blue gems for eyes and large blue gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Duel Monster Fusion Spellbook on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a blue kanji with blue flames and blue lightning bolts in between the kanji below Adara that said, "Oriana Odym, Embodiment of Odym, Hope, and The Blue Lantern Corps, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of Armageddroid, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Blue Fire, Blue Lightning, Hope, Phoenixes, and Angels"

オリアナ・オーディム、オーディム、ホープ、そしてブルー・ランタン軍団の化身、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームズ・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、アルマゲドロイドの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使および灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、アルティメット究極の善の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者と殺害者、狂った、殺人者、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、青い火、青

い稲妻、希望、フェニックス、天使

Oriana Odym has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ODYM EMBODIMENT-BLUE LANTERN CORPS EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COSMIC STAR BLUE FIRE BLUE LIGHTNING ODYM BLUE LANTERN CORPS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COSMIC STAR BLUE FIRE BLUE LIGHTNING ODYM BLUE LANTERN CORPS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY COSMIC STAR BLUE FIRE BLUE LIGHTNING ODYM BLUE LANTERN CORPS EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Oriana Odym's Super Angel-Odym Embodiment-Blue Lantern Corps Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Ray Thompson saw it, he went mad and was about to fire a psychic blast at her, but Lincoln fired a blue energy blast at him and it kept him from using his powers, and Oriana Odym fired a massive barrage of sapphire blue energy, stars, sapphire blue lightning, sapphire blue flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit him and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but this made him even angrier than ever.

Oriana Odym: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Cosmic Star Blue Fire Blue Lightning Odym Blue Lantern Corps Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Cosmic Star Blue Fire Blue Lightning Odym Blue Lantern Corps Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Hope) Now, it's time that we stop you for good and send you to Vypra for medical treatment.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

We saw the Sign: but it was blue.

Me: A blue version of The Sign?!

Lincoln: (Smirks) There's only one person we and The Order know all too well who has that sign.

Suddenly, we saw a girl with long blue hair with blue eyes, dressed in blue clothes, she has Cerulean Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys on her forehead and skirt, and she has blue angel wings and a blue fire sword.

Lincoln: Aalish Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Cerulean Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys.

Savannah Nephthys: Our close ally of our Sacred Order, we'll talk later, right now, we got to help Ray Thompson.

Aalish Nephthys: Right.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United

Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Just hang in there, Ray, we're going to save you from what happened to you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and

Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) It won't be easy though, but this needs to be done.

Lincoln, Oriana Odym, Aalish Nephthys, and I went after Ray Thompson, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, sapphire blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Ray Thompson, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Oriana Odym, Aalish Nephthys, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Ray Thompson even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, to end it. BLUE LANTERN HEALING RAIN!

Lincoln fired a blue energy beam into the air, and it transformed into blue energy raindrops and they hit Ray Thompson, which cured him of some of the radiation that affected his mind, and it caused him to change back from mutant form to human form, but he passed out. Lincoln checked for a pulse, and found one and we breathed a sigh of relief as Lincoln put him on a stretcher and sent him to The Masters of Evil for treatment. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Oriana Odym's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long sapphire blue wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large sapphire blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive sapphire blue angel wings and medium sized sapphire blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: Whoa, now that was an awesome technique you used, Lincoln.

Lincoln: (Blue Lantern-themed Outfit changes back to Original Color Schemes) Thanks, my Blue Lantern powers have also evolved with me undergoing my many transformations and evolutions. Plus, in my spare time, I'd developed tons of Blue Lantern-themed techniques and the one you just saw me use heals those suffering from physical, mental, or emotional pain.

Me: I've seen those techniques and they are amazing. So, Lincoln, care to introduce us?

Lincoln: Sure. This is Aalish Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Cerulean Sacred Phoenix of Nephthys, she's my Guardian Angel from Michigan and she's a close ally of the Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys. She's a powerful force of good and a master of blue fire and a deadly fighter, and she has a massive and powerful hatred for ALL of the cult's enemies including mine, and like them, she wants nothing more than to destroy the cult's enemies including mine and make them all pay for their crimes once and for all.

Me: Cool!

Nico: Nice.

Tom Turbine: Wait. If Ray's defeated, then why do we still exist?

Me: Because while we were fighting him, I snapped my fingers to resurrect you.

Nico: It's true. J.D. did that.

Qin: It's true.

Me: I brought all of you back to life.

Xenia: It's true.

Tom Turbine: How do you have that kind of power?

Me: I can do anything.

Xenia: It's true.

Me: I resurrected all of you when the illusion was broken.

Lincoln: Yep and I helped with that too.

Black Siren: Wow! That's amazing.

Qin: It sure is.

Superman: I used my x ray vision to spot several things wrong. Ice cream trucks that don't stop. Library books with blank pages.

Twilight Sparkle: Library Books that are blank!? HAS THE WORLD GONE MAD!?

Nico: You know how Twilight doesn't like books that are blank.

Angry Chicken Wing: Me, my team, and Dr. Blizzard went to the subway station to find the incriminating evidence

Hugo Strange: It's true. And we found some.

Black Siren: Like what?

Angry Chicken Wing: This.

He showed a newspaper with a story that said about the Nuclear War.

Martian Manhunter: Ray must've used his powers to wipe away your memories of our previous encounter.

Nico: That could be it

Hawkgirl: If we knew you were coming HERE, we would've come as well

Nico: Yeah that's true.

Qin: I agree.

Black Siren: What happens to Ray now?

Nico: We get him to a hospital.

Me: In M.O.E. HQ.

We did so.

Nico: Nice.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: Nice job Regice!

Regice: Thanks Nico. That was fun.

Poromon: Want a beer?

Regice: Oh no thanks. I only drink liquid nitrogen.

Lisa Loud: That is unusual. But it's fitting for one of the legendary titans.

Lisa pulled out a container of Liquid Nitrogen and he drank it.

Me: Wow that is cold.

Xenia: Yeah.

Regice: Ahh. Good stuff.

Poliwag: (Does puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Me: Now lets see what Lucy is concerned about

Lucy Loud: Guys, how about I tell you later?

Me: Well okay.

Batman: What Ray went through is something no child should endure

Me: I agree Bruce. That was horrible. But this whole place went to hell.

Nico: And Ray went through hell too

Qin: Yeah.

Green Guardsman: He sure did. But you guys gave us all a second chance at life again.

Green Lantern John Stewart: J.D. and Lincoln helped you get that back and also you are all heroes that had their lives cut short.

Tom Turbine: And now, we can restore the city to its' former glory.

Me: That's for sure.

Qin: And we can help you all achieve that.

Twilight Sparkle: How about we start with the library?

Nico: Good idea. Okay lets fan out and repair this whole city!

ZOOM!

Within minutes we repaired the whole city and made it all completely good as new and better than ever.

Nico: There. Good as new!

Qin: Yep.

Me: WHEW! That was great!

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: And nothing's going to wreck it again

Me: Nope. Not on our watch.

Flash: Maybe you'd like to eat ice cream. Because with the city restored, there's bound to be some now.

Regice: Ice cream is good too.

ZOOM!

Flash got some for him and Regice.

Regice: Thanks.

It was good.

Camie: That was cool.

Regice: This ice cream is good!

Me: Yep.

Xenia: It sure is.

Nico: Fox, are you happy your dad's back?

Fox McCloud: I sure am.

Qin: That's awesome.

Camie: Yeah.

Nico: Have you told him all about your Super Smash Bros adventures?

Fox: I sure have. Along with all our adventures.

Xenia: Wow.

Lola: Cool.

Camie: Awesome.

Nico: Where does he live now?

Fox: In the room across from mine.

Qin: Aww.

Nico: At the estate? Wow.

Camie: Cool.

Nico: After everything you went through, you've earned your Dad back

Fox: I agree.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: And if we ever face a clone of Pigma, he's going to be in for one helluva nasty surprise.

Nico: Big time.

Maria: Without the Aparoid mutation!

Nico: Yeah!

Qin: Oh yeah!

Fox: That is for sure.

Nico: Thank God we didn't fight Aparoid Pigma yesterday!

Qin: Because we gave him the black gates so there's no way the queen could bring him back.

Xenia: Yeah.

Nico: Too true.

Me: Thank goodness.

Nico: When I saw him the first time, it was creepy!

Me: Yeah no kidding.

Camie: That was crazy.

Nicole: It sure was.

Lola: Yeah.

Qin: It sure was scary. At least we don't have to face that again.

Xenia: No kidding.

Me: Yep.

Eli: Yeah. Anyway lets see who we have here for the Anothers. (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid.

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: (Drooling) I'm going to eat Another Angry Chicken Wing.

May: Who's up?

Me: Hitoshi, Sister Sercy, Oriana Odym, Saint Walker, Lego Saint Walker and Brother Warth.

Qin: Wow!

Me: Yep.

Eli: And I sense that the anothers minus Angry Chicken Wing are 4 people.

Me: Ooh wow.

Camie: Awesome.

Nico: There they are!

We saw Another Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid!

Qin: WHOA!

Camie: Awesome!

Another Sapphire: (In a girls voice) Yeah it will be.

Another Lego Doomsday: (In a girls voice) Yeah!

Nico: (GASP) Those voices.

They merged and split into 4 and reverted back and they were the gene-slammers of Shrimpanzee, Owlmon, Honeybeemon and Togemogumon!

Nico: (GASP) Nicole Shrimp, Olivia Owl, Hayley Honeybee and Tabitha Togemogu!

Nicole Shrimp: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Olivia Owl: It sure is.

Hayley Honeybee: And you too Qin.

Me: Awesome to meet you girls.

Tabitha Togemogu: Same here.

Maria: Anything you want to say about yourselves?

Olivia Owl: Sure. I'm an Owl Breeder. I breed owls and we love them.

Me: Owls are awesome birds and one of my favorites.

Xenia: Yep.

Nicole Shrimp: I'm a creole chef and make all kinds of amazing foods. I'll make you all something.

Homer: WOOHOO! Free lunch!

Me: Yeah!

Hayley Honeybee: I'm a beefarmer and make honey. It's fun.

Me: Awesome!

Tabitha Togemogu: And I make really awesome rock candy.

Apple Bloom: Oh boy! Can I try some?

Tabitha Togemogu: Sure!

Me: BTW is the another Angry Chicken Wing friendly or hostile?

Nicole Shrimp: Friendly and she is a really amazing one.

Qin: Cool.

Nico: Sorry we have to do this.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) OCTOPUS BUTTSMASHER 6!

She summoned Takoika, Metphies, Me·Garima·Ba, Grimmel the Grisly, Rigime (Kamen Rider Decade) and Black Condor (Jetman).

Nico: And now, we wait.

Me: Yeah.

Nicole Shrimp: Lunch is ready!

We all got an awesome meal! We all got Homer's favorites from all over Louisiana. Nicole made Cajun crawfish, Lamb tagine, Grilled lamb sausage, Zucchini bisque, Crabmeat po'boy, Chicken sausage po'boy, Crawfish sausage po'boy, Cochon de lait po'boy, Turkey giardiniera po'boy, Roast beef po'boy, Alligator po'boy, Catfish amandine, Crawfish amandine, Crawfish étouffée, Boiled crawfish, Cajun crawfish boil, Cajun shrimp, Duck pasta, Fried crab cake, Pecan catfish, Blackened redfish, Seafood mirliton casserole, Fried chicken, Fried green tomatoes, Stuffed shrimp, Muffuletta, Barbecue brisket sandwich, Barbecue chicken sandwich, Smoky bacon greens, Seafood au gratin, Seafood gumbo, Chicken gumbo, Jambalaya, Spinach artichoke, Creole sweet potato pone, Red beans and rice with sausage, Veggie red beans and rice, Pralines in cookies, Oyster pralines, Oyster shots, Oyster patties, Bananas Foster, King cake, Dixie cake, Pecan pie, Cajun boudin, Boudin balls, Crawfish rémoulade, Shrimp and lump crabmeat ravigote, Au croissant crawfish po'boy and Yaka mein. And MAN WERE WERE EATING IT ALL! We were hungry.

Me: (EATING) MMM! Delicious!

We were eating everything and it was good.

Homer burped.

Homer: Scuse me.

Nicole Shrimp: Homer sure loves my food.

Me: He eats everything.

Tabitha Togemogu: Here Apple Bloom.

She gave her blueberry rock candy and Apple Bloom was licking it and got blue stuff all over her face.

Apple Bloom: Mmm! That is good! Blueberry is awesome!

Me: Yep. Oh just in time!

We saw ANOTHER ANGRY CHICKEN WING!

Qin: Whoa!

Nico: (SLURPS) I've got room for some dessert!

Another Angry Chicken Wing: (In a girls voice) And you can eat my another form later.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair and red eyes and green angel wings and orange clothes. And she had a tiara with the symbol of the Icarus Dopant on it and on her skirt and had a light sword.

Me: (GASP) Irina Icarus!

Nico: WHOA! The Embodiment of the Icarus Dopant.

Xenia: Yeah!

Me: That's right. She's the Embodiment of the Icarus Dopant and she has the power to give anyone that can't fly wings. Also she is an amazing chicken wing chef and she even makes nuclear hot chicken wings that show her angry side.

Angry Chicken Wing: WOW! I like her style.

Nico: Nice!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Irina Icarus: No he didn't because I made him drink a bottle of this.

She held up a bottle of her most lethal chicken wing sauce called THE ANGRY XANDRED DEATH SAUCE!

Nico: WHOA! Angry Xandred!?

Jayden: Named after the Samurai Rangers Archnemesis! That is cool!

Irina Icarus: I make all my sauces after all the Power Rangers archnemeses.

Me: And it's fitting too because Xandred was known for having one helluva nasty explosive temper.

Sakura Knudson: That is cool! But that explains why I found Swartz convulsing and foaming at the mouth.

Me: GEEZ!

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: All right lets get him!

Nico: TIME TO EAT!

Me: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Angry Chicken Wing's Ridewatch) I LOVE CHICKEN!

May: (Gets out Hugo Strange's Ridewatch) Time for some buttkicking!

Maria: (Gets out Lego Darkseid's ridewatch) Apokalyps is coming.

Sister Sercy: (Gets out Sapphire's ridewatch) This will be fun!

They used the powers of Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid and blasted him down.

Then Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom came.

Nico: WHOA! Nice team Twister.

Twister: Thanks Nico.

Indigo Carrington: This is gonna be cool! My team is up next.

Nico: Yep.

?: That is cool!

Optic Sunflower came!

Me: Optic Sunflower!

Qin: Cool!

Optic Sunflower: (In a girls voice) And ready to shine with light.

Nico: Sina Sunflora! Wow!

Optic Sunflower: Yep. I got this.

She fired energy blasts and smashed the Another and I caught the Ridewatch and purified it!

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico was eating the remains of Another Angry Chicken Wing.

Nico: (Eating) Delicious!

Sina reverted back and was a girl with yellow hair and green eyes and had green and yellow clothes and green angel wings and a Sunflower in the middle of her forehead.

Sina Sunflora: Now that was cool.

Lola: Yeah!

Sister Sercy: All is well now here.

Me: It sure is.

Sister Sercy: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Sina Sunflora: I sure do. When me and Nico were at my family's sunflower farm and it was awesome.

Nico: You should see how big her family's sunflowers are there.

Qin: They are awesome and beautiful.

Camie: Cool!

Nico and Sina hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Sina Sunflora: Same here Nico.

We went back home and the Justice Guild were made part of the team and Seaboard City was made a sector of the city.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Sister Sercy, Oriana Odym, Saint Walker, Lego Saint Walker, and Brother Warth are heading to Mongolia, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy The Elden Beast, the main antagonist and the final boss of the 2022 action-RPG video game, Elden Ring.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in Mongolia, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the six girls here, but we're going to destroy The Elden Beast, the main antagonist and the final boss of the 2022 action-RPG video game, Elden Ring.

Nicole: Oh, I've heard of this being, it is a divine being that resides within the Erdtree and the pure embodiment and living incarnation of the concept of Order. As such, it is considered to be the true ruler of the Lands Between.

Nico: But, it's still a very dangerous being.

Me: As such, it needs to be stopped.

Hitoshi: But, it might still pull one last attack, so let's keep our guard up.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and yellow headband, blue eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings and a large gold halo with four gold rings orbiting around the halo behind her head, she's dressed in a red short-sleeved blouse, red sleeveless top, necklace with red gem for the pendant, red skirt, red stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Zoroa the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the six girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Aithnea Sorrell, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Zoroa the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity.

Aithnea Sorrell: That's right, and I got the girls away from The Elden Beast who's heading here now.

Suddenly, we saw something heading our way: it was a large creature with a transparent body with inners consisting of bright dots and golden veins, resembling the very branches of the Erdtree, a featureless head although it does possess a bright light in the center of the head, presumably an eye, long humanoid hands and eight wings protruding down its back, long legs and a tail that ends with the golden veins protruding out.

Sylvester: That's the Elden Beast?!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: The Embodiment of Order itself and the true ruler of The Lands Between, now we must take it down. Let's go!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and

True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-

Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic

Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic

Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Hitoshi's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic

Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after The Elden Beast, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Suddenly, The Elden Beast flew at Lincoln and rammed at him, but Lincoln stood his ground as he began absorbing The Elden Beast into his body as his rainbow energy aura flared up extremely as he and all of us assimilated The Elden Beast's divine powers and holy magic. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Rayman: I don't believe it, you… absorbed The Elden Beast.

Lincoln: I wasn't going to be knocked down like that, and now, I and all of us have all of its' divine powers and holy magic. (To Aithnea Sorrell) And it's so good to see you again, Aithnea.

Aithnea Sorrell: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Aithnea Sorrell wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Aithnea Sorrell was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Aithnea Sorrell: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Aithnea Sorrell's waist and hugged her, and Aithnea Sorrell is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Aithnea Sorrell: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Aithnea Sorrell, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Zoroa the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, and she was born with fire angel wings, cosmic pyrokinesis, and mastery over powerful fire magic. She knew that Lincoln would always be put in danger, so she Gene-Slammed herself into Zoroa, the Magistus Conflagrant Calamity, but what she didn't know was that she wound up becoming his Avatar, and her cosmic pyrokinesis and fire magic wound up getting a massive power boost along with getting immortality and a large gold halo with four gold rings orbiting around the halo behind her head. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, but when Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan found out, they went ballistic and ran at her to kill her and Lincoln, but Aithnea fired blasts of fire at their butts and sent them running for the hills like cowards. Lincoln made her a powerful fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, when he comes of age, he will marry her along with the rest of his harem, and Aithnea absolutely despises Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan with a blazing passion.

Nico: Which explains why we saw Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan scream in horror yesterday.

Lincoln: Those five should've never tried to kill me and cross her.

Me: It was ugly.

Eli: Yikes!

Lincoln: You know exactly what happens when you mess with one of my many Guardian Angels, and now that you're here, Aithnea.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Aithnea Sorrell's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Aithnea Sorrell: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Aithnea Sorrell with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Aithnea Sorrell: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Aithnea Sorrell.

Aithnea Sorrell had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Aithnea Sorrell's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Aithnea Sorrell had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the six girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The six girls are Ayumi Toono, Mari Ichihara, Risa Hidaka, Sanaya, Sayaka Amemiya, and Shiho Osawa from the anime, From M.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Ayumi Toono, Mari Ichihara, Risa Hidaka, Sanaya, Sayaka Amemiya, and Shiho Osawa from the anime, From M.

Nicole: So, those were the girls that were here in Mongolia, thank goodness Aithnea got them away.

Lincoln: She sure did. Are you girls okay?

Ayumi Toono: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Ayumi Toono and the other five girls saw who it was that saved them from The Elden Beast, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf

Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and

Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and

Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Ayumi Toono: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made five clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Ayumi Toono: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, six Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ayumi Toono, Mari Ichihara, Risa Hidaka, Sanaya, Sayaka Amemiya, and Shiho Osawa with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was The Elden Beast, the main antagonist and the final boss of the 2022 action-RPG video game, Elden Ring.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in thrashing him, and The Elden Beast flying into and ramming into Lincoln but stood his ground and absorbed The Elden Beast and he and all of us assimilated all of its divine powers and holy magic, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Aithnea Sorrell have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: Whoa! You guys took down The Elden Beast?! That really is intense!

Lincoln: It sure was, but we defeated it and I absorbed it and I and all of us assimilated all of its divine powers and holy magic.

Nico: It was indeed very powerful, and a very formidable opponent.

Me: Nicole played through Elden Ring, and we saw the opponents she'd faced, along with facing The Elden Beast.

Nicole: But, I beat all of them in the end.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down The Elden Beast and Lincoln absorbed the cosmic deity, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Aithnea Sorrell saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Aithnea Sorrell: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet

plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Adriana, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Aithnea Sorrell: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Aithnea Sorrell: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Furio Tigre, the main antagonist of the Phoenix Wright: Ace Attorney - Trials and Tribulations case, "Recipe for Turnabout."

Lincoln: (Gasps) Furio Tigre.

Nicole: I should've known he'd show up. This guy's a no good short-tempered loan shark who has control of millions of dollars on The Black Market and $1,000,000 debt on his own hands along with charges of murder, impersonation, identity theft, defamation, usury, perjury, fraud, extortion, incrimination, and forgery on his rap sheet.

Rayman: A loan shark like him doesn't deserve to live a single second anymore, this is where he dies.

Rayman flew out of The World Tree Estate and fired purple energy blasts at Furio Tigre which hit him, and he roared in anger.

Rayman: Roar all you like, it won't save you from what's about to come for you: your day of judgement.

Furio Tigre: Youse don't know who youse messin' with! I'm The Tiger! I control millions of dollars on the black market! Youse think I'm gonna let Team Loud Phoenix Storm get the better of me!?

Suddenly, Rayman's purple eyes turned neon purple and he was surrounded by a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back, and as he approached Furio Tigre, he left purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Rayman: You don't know how many people like you we've sent to the grave, now you're going to find out, time to join your fellow gangsters in Hell.

Suddenly, Rayman was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and red energy with stars, light, darkness, and magic surrounding the vortex, there are Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at Furio Tigre: the red eyes of eternal death.

We saw it on the screen at our gym.

Nicole: Oh boy, this is it, the fight of the century: Dream Protector VS. Bad Tempered Loan Shark.

Then, as the vortex faded, Rayman emerged, but he was changed forever.

Rayman grew from 8'5" to 8'9" in height, his massive and powerful muscles grew much bigger and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large purple planets orbiting around his legs, he has purple and red highlights in the bangs of the two fronds of his strawberry-blonde hair which grew to reach down to the bottom of his neck and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon purple eyes and a purple and red energy aura with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with the elements swirling around it, he has a Lum in the hands of a night dragon emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with purple iris, he has on his Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with red and purple gems on the gold crescent moon links and red and purple crystal links and a purple dragon-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a Fairy with red and purple gems for eyes and holding a Lum and the Light, Dream, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its hands for the pendant and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Rayman has on a purple short-sleeved shirt with mysterious white ring on it and the phoenix, angel, and the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above it, white gloves, long purple pants, black knee-high boots with dragons for the shoe buckles, and long long-sleeved white trenchcoat with stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels on the white coattails and on the back is a fairy, phoenix, angel, and dragon with Lums surrounding them along with the symbol of The Celtic Dream Crusaders above their heads and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes, Kaijus, and angels surrounding a red gem with neon purple lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Rayman felt a very sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips on the large strawberry-blonde feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized strawberry-blonde angel wings with purple and red tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive strawberry blonde angel wings. Rayman has on a Ring of The Phoenix with large purple gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in the gem on his right ring finger and his Blue Lantern Corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand covered by his left white glove and wedding ring on his left pinkie finger and gold-armored claws on his white gloves and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Rayman's massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and all of the greatswords and swords he'd gotten began merging together and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels and when it emerged, it's transformed into Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red and purple gems and The Greek God of Dreams, Morpheus, and a Celtic Triquetra etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of

Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold dragon heads with red gems for eyes and purple gems in their mouths and on the bottom of the four large gold dragon heads is a large gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Champions of The Universe with red gems on his wrists hidden in the long sleeves of his long-sleeved white trenchcoat and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer on his left gold Bracer, his new large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with purple gems for eyes and a large red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace Equestrian Peace, his Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on his right hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his left hip. There's a purple kanji with crescent moons in between the kanji below the fairy, phoenix, angel, and dragon that said, "Rayman, Legendary Hero and Guardian of The Glade of Dreams, Best Friend of Globox and Many, Defender of Betilla the Fairy and The Fairy Council, Member of The Celtic Dream Crusaders, Emissary and Champion of Morpheus, Owner and Wielder of The Spellbook of Eternal Dreams, Loving Husband of Juniper Lee, Loving Son-In-Law to The Lee Family of Orchid Bay, Destroyer of Mr. Dark and The Nightmare Creatures, Slayer and Destroyer of The Evil Ancient Witch Auntie Roon and The Rouge Te Xuan Ze Kai Yee, Archenemy of Red Herring, Defender of Peaceful Dreams and The Night, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Light, Darkness, Lums, Fairies, Moonlight, Dragons, Celtic Dreams, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイマン、伝説の英雄であり夢の空き地の守護者、グローボックス

と多くの親友、妖精ベティラと妖精評議会の擁護者、ケルトの夢十字軍のメンバー、モーフィアスの使者でありチャンピオン、永遠の魔法書の所有者であり使い手夢、ジュニパー・リーの愛する夫、オーキッド・ベイのリー家の愛する義理の息子、ミスター・ダークとナイトメア・クリーチャーの破壊者、邪悪な古代の魔女アンティ・ルーンとルージュ・テ・スアン・ゼ・カイ・イーのスレイヤー兼破壊者、レッドニシンの大敵、平和な夢と夜の擁護者、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力のマスターそしてエレメント、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして光、闇、ラム、妖精、月光、ドラゴンのマスター、ケルトの夢、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Rayman has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FAIRY-DRAGON-LUM-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA ETERNAL COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC LIGHT DARKNESS CELTIC DREAM GLADE DREAM ETERNAL NIGHT FAIRY DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

When Furio Tigre saw it, he roared and charged at Rayman to kill him only to be met with a fist to the face and hit with a barrage of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels, and that made the loan shark angrier than ever.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Dream Glade Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night

Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope) Alright, let's do this!

Rayman charged at Furio Tigre, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of purple and red energy, stars, light, darkness, magic, Lums, dragons, fairies, phoenixes, and angels which hit the gangster and exploded, and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and that just made him even angrier.

Furio Tigre: (ROARS) I'm gonna fill youse full of lead for this!

But, before he could, Rayman charged at him and then… !

SLASH! SLASH!

Rayman slashed off his head and cleaved him in half and sent his soul to The Black Gates for good.

Rayman: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Celtic Dream Glade Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Dream Glade Eternal Night Light Darkness Fairy Night Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope) Rest in peace.

Rayman holstered his massive greatsword and powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve purple orbs orbiting around his legs, Third Eye, and massive strawberry-blonde angel wings are permanent. Then, he headed back inside the World Tree Estate.

Nico: That was some awesome work out there, that gangster never stood a chance.

Eli: I'm going to guess that one of our cursed jerks sent that asshole after us.

Lincoln: I was about to point that out, Eli. Well, that wasn't going to work, but that just means they're delaying what's about to be the inevitable.

Me: You said a mouthful, but too true, Lincoln.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos are heading to Everbay Coast, and earlier on, Lincoln removed Kaejina Loos' dark side and he destroyed it and sent it to The Black Gates.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Ellen Yin: Wow, so this is Everbay Coast. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Ellen, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and

Katejina Loos dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos placed their hands on the massive pecs of

Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Everbay Coast, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, twelve Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos are in your harem, Linky.

Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Ellen Yin, Aphrodite (SMITE), Artemis (SMITE), Athena (SMITE), Hera (SMITE), Nemesis (SMITE), Nike (SMITE), Persephone (SMITE), Kalypso (Donkey Kong), Kareena, Karst, and Katejina Loos, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks at Dad's restaurant, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln

snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

* * *

Later it was time for Sandbar, Varie, and Wendy's first mission. And it was gonna be with the Ultraman Mebius team.

Hunter: (German Accent) You guys are going to love meeting Hibino Mirai.

Me: I'm sure we will Hunter.

Nico: Yep.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Sandbar, Varie, and Wendy? Besides 2 Rabbids?

Eddy: I'll go.

Girl Jordan: Me too.

Leeli: And me too.

Spiderman: I'll go.

Roman Goodwin: So will I.

Nico: Okay. Lets go.

We were off to Japan.

* * *

We arrived.

Me: Japan is looking great.

Nico: It sure is.

Hibino Mirai: Hunter? Is that you?

Hunter: Ach guten tag Hibino!

Hunter and Hibino hugged.

Hunter: It's good to see you mein friend.

Hibino: You too. Wow! Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Awesome to meet you Hibino.

Nico: It sure is.

Sandbar: It's awesome to meet you. I'm Sandbar.

Varie: I'm Varie Knudson.

Wendy: And I'm Wendy Lebinomininsky.

Sandbar: The three of us are your ambassadors.

Me: It's part of a special diplomatic mission program we made.

Hibino: Wow that's cool!

Eddy: Awesome to meet you. I'm Eddy.

Girl Jordan: I'm Jordan Rosato, but everyone calls me Girl Jordan.

Leeli: I'm Leeli Wingfeather.

Spiderman: I'm Peter Parker but everyone calls me Spiderman and I'm your friendly neighborhood defender of New York.

Roman: And I'm Roman Goodwin, Dark Signer of Uru the Spider.

Hibino: Oh wow it's an honor! Lets talk more at base.

We went to the base of G.U.Y.S. Or Guards for UtilitY Situation

---

We arrived.

Spiderman: Nice place.

Hibino: Thanks.

Amagai: Hunter! Wow!

Hunter: Guten tag Amagai und to all of you.

Sakomizu: Good to have you back Hunter and Team Loud Phoenix Storm it's an honor.

Me: Awesome to meet you all.

Amagai: Same here.

Sandbar: (sighs) And these are Rabbids?

Amagai: Oh they are so cute.

Rabbids gibbering.

Me: They may be cute but they are really funny. They are not the brightest lightbulbs in the closet if you catch by drift.

Eli: Yeah.

Eddy: But they listen to me.

The Rabbids burped.

They laughed.

Nico: See?

Hibino: Sandbar, why don't you explain more about yourself?

Sandbar: Sure. I am one of the students at Twilight Sparkle's school of friendship and we learn all about the powers of friendship with other creatures all over Equestria.

Me: It's a really awesome school and it's really fun to see.

Eli: It sure is.

Spiderman: Sandbar is an Earth Pony

Sandbar: It's true.

Hibino: Wow!

Me: Yep. By the way Hunter how did you meet Hibino?

Hunter: I helped Hibino und his team battle Alien Empera before I joined ze team 8 years ago. It was a most amazing experience.

Me: Wow! What can you tell us about him?

Hunter: He was a monster.

He went over his history

---

Alien Empera (エンペラ星人 in Japanese), also referred to as the Dark Emperor or The Emperor, is one of the main antagonists of Ultraman franchise. He is an immensely powerful alien despot empowered by dark energy.

He serves as the main antagonist of Ultraman Mebius, as well as the overarching antagonist of the Ultraman Showa continuity as a whole. He is the archenemy of Ultraman Mebius.

He commands a massive army of monsters and aliens that conquer planets across the universe in pursuit of his ultimate goal, to rid the universe of light and eclipse it in darkness. 30,000 years ago, Empera and his army invaded and occupied the Land of Light, where Empera fought the Father of Ultra and an intense enmity developed between the two.

He was initially shown in a flashback in an episode of Ultraman Taro before making his full appearance in Ultraman Mebius.

He was voiced by the late Kenji Utsumi.

Alien Empera was among the residents of a planet that would later be called Dark Planet. When the sun on his planet went out, its inhabitants began dying. However, one single being managed to survive by embracing the darkness, becoming Alien Empera and developing a hatred of light.

## Invasion the Land of Light

Almost 30,000 years before any of Ultra Brothers went to Earth, Alien Empera sparked the Great Ultra War by leading an army of aliens and monsters to take over the Land of Light in Nebula M78, the home of the Ultras. While he succeeded in doing so, the Ultras fought back against his forces. The final battle of the war occurred when Alien Empera dueled the Father of Ultra. The battle ended in a tie, with both fighters received a matching scar on their hips that would reminded them both of the intense battle. The injuries Alien Empera sustained forced him to retreat.

## Ultraman Taro

Alien Empera's conquest of the Land of Light is detailed in episode 25. Later in the show, two Alien Temperors arrive on Earth to hunt the Ultra Brothers. Though not directly stated, magazine publications reveal these two were agents sent by Empera.

## Ultraman Mebius

Prior the events of the show, Alien Empera opened a Space-Time Wave to lure aliens to Earth. starting with a herd of Dinozaurs. The Emperor's return was heralded when the predator Bogar was lured to Earth and began reviving and summoning several monster to Earth, such as Sadola and Twin Tail.

Alien Empera then assembled a team of his top generals called the "Four Heavenly Kings". The quartet was comprised of Yapool, Grozam, Deathrem and Alien Mefilas. The four took turns trying to destroy Mebius. Yapool, Deathrem and Grozam were all defeated, while Mefilas realized he couldn't defeat Ultraman Mebius and Ultraman and retreated, only to be killed by Empera for his failure.

Upon his arrival, Alien Empera trapped the sun in a coat of darkness and sent his Inpelaizers to attack different regions of the Earth. However, Mebius destroyed the Inpelaizers with his Mebium Dynamite attack. The Emperor sent two more Inpelaizers down to Earth but they were destroyed by GUYS and Zamsher, who came back to Earth to settle his unfinished business with Mebius.

Alien Empera then decided to take over Earth himself. Empera destroyed most of Tokyo and encased the Earth in darkness after declaring his vengeance against the Father of Ultra for their battle 30,000 years prior. Zamsher attempted to stop Empera, but the Lord of Darkness's strength proved to much for the space samurai. Hikari equipped the Aarb Gear and attempted to assist in defeating Alien Empera, but his attempt proved as successful as Zamsher's and he was blasted to ground next to him. The two resolved to work together to stop the Emperor, but even with their powers combined, they were unable to stop him. Empera then turned his attention to the GUYS base, and fired a Darkness Fear at it to destroy both it and Mebius. However, Zamsher took the hit instead, sacrificing himself to save GUYS.

Hikari attempted to stop the Emperor with Zamsher's Hoshikirimaru, but he soon succumbed to exhaustion and vanished. Believing Hikari and Serizawa to both be dead, Ryu angrily attempted a kamikaze attack against Alien Empera, but the Emperor destroyed the ship with a single shockwave. However, Hikari managed to save Ryu by taking him on as his new host. Hikari tried to attack the Emperor with his Hikari Blade, but the Emperor avoided his attacks and blasted him back. Unwilling to let his friend be killed, Mirai stopped recuparating and transformed into Mebius to fight Empera. Mebius and Hikari combined and fired their attacks at Alien Empera, who blocked them with his cloak. The Lord of Darkness the unleashed his signature attack, the Rezolium Ray, against Mebius, destroying the Ultra Warrior.

However, the eight Ultra Brothers continued their offensive to destroy the Emperor's darkness casing around the sun and telepathically told the GUYS members not to give up hope. Mirai was also revived by the Knight Brace in a spiritual form, allowing him to merge with GUYS and Ultraman Hikari. Together, they formed Mebius and granted him a new form, Phoenix Brave Mode. The Emperor tried to attack Mebius, but his attacks were deflected back at him. Mebius then fired a Mebium-Knight shot through the GUYS' final METEOR, the Specium Redoublizer, and at Alien Empera. Zoffy also arrived and joined in, firing his M87 beam through the amplifier to help Mebius.

However, Alien Empera still managed to stay standing. Mebius then launched a Mebium-Knight Dynamite at Empera, fatally wounding him. As he died, Empera realized that the bond between the humans and Ultras was what allowed them to defeat him and accepted his fate, dissipating into light.

Ultraman Mebius Gaiden: Ghost Reverse

After being revived, the Four Heavenly Kings attempted to revive Alien Empera by merging the Giga Battle Nizer with the Emperor's essence in Mechazam. This plan was thwarted when Mechazam allowed Mebius to kill him, wishing to die as himself rather than bring about the return of Empera.

Ultraman Ginga S Movie Showdown! the 10 Ultra Warriors!

An Eteldummy copy of Alien Empera was created by Etelgar. He fought Mebius and was destroyed by the Ultra's Burning Mebium Dynamite.

---

When he was done we were shocked!

Eli: WHOA!

Me: I think we found our main target. And you helped the Mebius team destroy him? That's incredible!

Nico: Yeah!

Nico: And Varie is one of J.D.'s harem.

Varie: It's true. I am the first in a massive and awesome harem with J.D.

Me: Yep. We met in Grand Venture State Park in Michigan and it was amazing.

Amagai: That is so cool!

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wendy is one of my friends from my childhood. She's also the gene-slammer of a Vulpimancer.

Me: That's Wildmutt's kind.

Hibino: Whoa that is amazing! I had a feeling there was something otherworldly in you Wendy.

Wendy Lebinomininsky: I get that all the time.

Roman Goodwin: As for me, I'm a Dark Signer

Me: The Dark Signers are the Emissaries of the Earthbound Immortals.

Roman Goodwin: That's right.

He showed his mark.

Hibino: What's that mark?

Roman Goodwin: It's for Earthbound Immortal Uru.

Me: The Spider Earthbound Immortal. They represent the Nazca Lines.

Amagai: Those mysterious lines in Peru?

Me: Bingo.

Hibino: Wow!

Me: Yeah. No one knows how the Nazca Lines got there. It was a huge mystery for years. But the images of them from the Satellites are amazing

Eli: It's true.

Amagai: Wow.

Hibino: (to Spiderman) What kind of spider bit you, Peter?

Spiderman: I don't know what kind it was but it was a radioactive one. It mutated me and made me into your friendly neighborhood Spiderman.

Girl Jordan: It's true and his powers are awesome. And he has had his share of enemies. And one of his enemies is one I hate with a vengeance.

Amagai: Cletus Kasady A.K.A. Carnage right?

Girl Jordan: That's right.

Spiderman: But enough about that. Any baddies active right now?

Hibino: Well not Dark Eddy I hope.

Eddy: No he's gone for good.

Me: Yep. Now we have a new threat.

Amagai: Girls with pitch black angel wings and clothes and have piercing red eyes?

Me: Bingo. Those are the Blackwing Eatos 12 Girls.

Eli: Ugly story.

Sandbar: Yeah.

Spiderman: I meant any baddies active that you're more familiar with?

Hibino: Well I wanted to see if Dark Eddy is also present too.

Spiderman: Oh fair enough.

Hibino: But lets see.

The alarm sounded and we saw DINOZAUR attacking!

---

Dinozaurs are a species of pack hunter creatures that travel the universe in search of hydrogen molecules to feed on. In the dark depths of space, one of these terrifying creatures flew through the void, making its way toward Earth. GUYS, the new monster attack team, attacked the monster in space. The creature, known as Dinozaur, easily destroyed their ships with a strange tongue-like cutting beam. It then screeched as it eventually landed on Earth's soil. But the monster soon met resistance, in the form of Ultraman Mebius, the newest Ultra Brother. The two giants engaged in combat, with Dinozaur seemingly having the upper-hand. But the quick Mebius evaded all of his attacks, and returned fire with the Mebium Shoot, which hit Dinozaur's head directly. The beast collapsed, and its eyes went dark, signaling Mebius' first victory.A Fateful Encounter

A second Dinozaur appeared momentarily as it flew to Earth but it was killed before it even got close to Earth by Tsurugi, who wanted revenge against Bogarl for the destruction of his friend and home world, Arb.

---

Nico: Dinozaur!

Eli: Whoa!

Me: I remember him!

Dinozaur: (GIGAN ROAR)

Me: Whoa his roar sounds like Gigan from 1972.

Eli: I know just the kaiju for this one then.

Nico: Lets head out!

We were off.

We arrived and saw him!

Nico: WHOA!

Spiderman: LOOk AT THE SIZE OF HIM!

Eli: Yep!

Dinozaur: (GIGAN ROAR)

Eli: Top this! GIGAN COME FORTH!

A huge jewel formed and it glowed and then…

KRABBBBOOOOOOOOM! RKABBBOOOOOOOOOOOOMM!

It exploded numerous times and formed into GIGAN from 1972!

Gigan roared.

Dinozaur roared like Gigan.

Gigan: So Dinozaur is here. And his roar is like mine.

Eli: Coincidental that you both share the same roar.

Wendy got out her Rouse card for Ruby Knight and fired a wave of lightning and blasted Dinozaur!

Gigan used his belly saw and slashed Dinozaur!

Sandbar got out his Rouse Card for Vergo of the Donquixote Pirates and blasted Dinozaur!

Nico: Take that!

Then a girl with blue hair and red eyes and black clothes and black angel wings came and she had a tiara for Spidermonkey on it.

Me: (GASP) Sena Spidermonkey!

Nico: Spidermonkey's Embodiment!?

Me: Yep.

Hibino: Time for Mebius! MEBIUS!

He turned into ULTRAMAN MEBIUS!

Nico YEAH!

Sena Spidermonkey: (Grunts) I got this!

She fired webs and tied up Dinozaur!

She lost control and shot a web at Roman

He fired red fire and broke out of the web.

I fired an electron beam of the antidote and injected her.

Me: There!

Spiderman charged at her.

He kicked her down

A beam of energy hit her and we saw ANCIENTWISEMON!

Me: WHOA! AncientWisemon!

Nico: Cool!

AncientWisemon: (In a girls voice) Looks like the fun started.

Nico: Wendy Ancient Wise? Whoa!

AncientWisemon: Yep. Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Spiderman got out his Rouse Card for Vanitas and fired dark flame blasts and blasted Sena down.

The antidote took effect and she was cured.

Spiderman: That's one problem down.

Eddy: Now for the other. (Fires his blaster at Dinozaur)

He blasted him all over.

Mebius: Lets get him!

Gigan: With pleasure!

Gigan fired an eye laster blast and Mebius fired an arm blast and the blasts all hit Dinozaur and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead and was gone for good!

Me: OH YEAH! Dinozaur you have failed this world!

Wendy Ancient Wise reverted back and was a girl with green hair, green eyes, grey clothes, green wings and had AncientWisemon on her forehead and skirt and had the Steel Kanji on her arm and a molten sword in her hand.

Wendy Ancient Steel: Now that was epic!

Sena Spidermonkey: (Groans) That hurt. But I'm cured!

Wendy Lebinomininsky: My name is Wendy too!

Wendy Ancient Wise: That is cool!

Me: Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Wendy Ancient Wise: I sure do. When me and Nico were at the steel mill and we battled loads of Terminator Robots out to kkill us. We turned them into scrap metal.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Whoa! That is cool!

Nico: It was.

Nico and Wendy hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Wendy Ancient Wise: Me too Nico.

We arrived back.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

we told everyone what happened and it was cool.

May: WHOA! That is awesome!

Nico: Yep.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Next time, Kaito, Troy, and Zarya will go.

Me: Sweet!

Nico: Yep.

In the park of the city there was REALLY LOUD SCREAMING OF PAIN!

We had Jerry Rassic tied to a rock and we were pulling hard on his underwear to remove the permanent wedgie!

Jerry Rassic: (SCREAMING IN EXCRUCIATING PAIN!)

Jeri Rassic: JUST HOLD ON A BIT LONGER LITTLE BRO!

WE PULLED HARD AND HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Cybertron Snarl: What are we doing again?

Me: Trying to remove that permanent wedgie from Jerry!

WE PULLED AND HE SCREAMED MORE!

Jerry Rassic: (SCREAMING IN PAIN!)

Nico: GEEZ!

WE PULLED HARD AND HE SCREAMED IN PAIN!

Nico: (GRUNTS) MAN THIS WEDGIE IS IN THERE GOOD!

Bonnie Terrez: We need to pull harder!

Me: Okay! Jerry hold on to something good!

Jerry Rassic: OKAY!

Me: ONE! TWO! THREE!

WE PULLED REALLY HARD AND HE SCREAMED LOUDER!

THE UNDERWEAR WAS BEING REALLY PULLED OUT OF HIS BUTT!

Nico: IF WE KEEP THIS UP WE'RE GOING TO PULL HIS SPINE OUT!

Hook: Danny, see if you can turn his underwear intangible!

Danny Phantom: OKAY!

He went and did so and then we pulled and then it came out of him!

WE WENT FLYING AND CRASHED INTO A HUGE TREE!

CRASH!

SMASH!

Me: Ouch!

Nico: That hurt!

Jerry Rassic: (Weakly) (In pain) Thank you guys.

He was taken to the infirmary.

Danny: Good call, Hook!

Hook: Thanks Danny!

Varie: Jerry's going to be in a lot of pain for a couple of weeks.

Numbuh 4: Yeah and I'm really sorry I did that to him.

Jeri Rassic: I forgive you Wally.

?: That's good.

We saw a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Chill Penguin on it.

Callie Penguin: Callie Penguin, Embodiment of Chill Penguin!

Danny: Wow! Awesome to see you Callie!

Onua: Its been a while

Danny: Good call, Hook!

Hook: Thanks Danny!

Varie: Jerry's going to be in a lot of pain for a couple of weeks.

Numbuh 4: Yeah and I'm really sorry I did that to him.

Jeri Rassic: I forgive you Wally.

?: That's good.

We saw a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with the symbol of Chill Penguin on it.

Callie Penguin: Callie Penguin, Embodiment of Chill Penguin!

Danny: Wow! Awesome to see you Callie!

Martian Manhunter: Its been a while.

Callie Penguin: It has been a while Danny and J'onn.

Ratchet: How did you meet Danny and J'onn?

Callie Penguin: I met Danny when he and his friends were battling Plasmius and he put up a good fight. We won and sent him to Ghost Prison.

Nico: Cool!

Callie Penguin: Yep. And I met J'onn when we were battling Livewire and Killer Frost the first time and that was awesome!

Me: Wow!

Livewire: I remember that!

Killer Frost: That was cool.

Me: Nice. Would you like to join us?

Callie Penguin: I would be honored.

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

An overview of Gotham Royal York could be seen as it descended into the city.

Tom Lair (Voiceover): 6 months ago, Crocker and Burns were destroyed for good. And 1 month ago, Zedd and Rita along with Vilgax were destroyed as well. And then… We waited. Gotham Royal York braced itself for the inevitable power struggle. But it didn't come. Crime actually fell. Deep down, I knew war was coming… I was just waiting for someone to pull the trigger.

People made their way through the crowded streets . One of these people was an officer stopping off at a diner. He walked in and sat at the main counter, taking his hat off and setting it beside him as the waitress approached him, quickly filling up the mug beside him with coffee.

Officer: Thanks.

Waitress: No problem. So, what'll it be? The usual?

Officer: Sure.

Waitress: Okay, chicken salad with no dressing-

Officer: No, you know what? Make it waffles… With a side of bacon. Don't tell my wife.

Waitress: Whatever you say, officer. And if you want some more coffee, just shout. (goes into the kitchen)

The officer then waited, minding his business. However, he didn't get much peace before someone came over to him.

Man: Hey, I'm sorry to interrupt your dinner, officer… Owen… but there's a guy smoking over there in the corner booth.

Officer Owen: Wait here. I'll have a word.

He headed back to the corner booth he pointed out. He soon reached the man and tapped his shoulder.

Officer Owen: Excuse me, sir? There's no smoking in here.

However, in an instant, the person leapt up, revealing it to be a mutated Shadow Heartless. He grabbed the officer before slamming him into the table, sending him down to the ground. He slowly got back up after shaking off the dizziness, turning back to see several more mutated Shadow Heartless attacking several other civilians. One of them quickly noticed the officer and made its way towards him. The officer pulled his gun out as quick as he could, but it was too slow as the monster reached him as he aimed for it, but it grabbed him and snapped at him. However, he managed to shoot it in the gut, sending it to the floor and allowing him to fire on several other Heartless. But suddenly, another one of themdropped onto the booth divider beside him. It growled at him, before leaping at him.

Officer Owen: No!

The creature slashed him, sending him back to the ground. He managed to look back up in time to see the creature slash at him with its claws several more times before finally putting him out of his misery with one more slash, sending him into an eternal darkness.

I appeared and slashed the heartless and killed it and absorbed its negative energy and brought the man back.

Me: You okay?

Officer Owen: Thanks to you J.D.

Me: Anytime.

Some time later, TV's all over Gotham Royal York were showing the news, which reported on the events that took place in the diner, which stated that it was believed to be an attack by mutated Shadow Heartless. As the people were trying to process what they were seeing, they heard the voice of a villain everyone had hoped was gone for good.

Xehanort: This demonstration used just a fraction of my new Heartless forces. In the coming days, this will seem like child's play.

Me: (GASP) XEHANORT!

Xehanort's image was shown on the jumbotron, just barely visible from the darkness around him.

Xehanort: Gotham Royal York, this is your only warning.

Me: We're coming for you Xehanort! It's just a matter of time!

Everyone got a good look at him. We saw that he didn't exactly come back all the way. He had an Eyepatch on his left eye while his left hand was a metal one. They were scars as a result of the last battle we had with him.

Me: Someone did a number on him and I think it was me!

Nico: J.D., keep the crowd calm. I'm going to make an announcement!

Me: Right!

I did so.

By now, Xehanort's image was gone after the announcement.

Nico: Everyone, stay calm! This attack is exactly what Xehanort wants! He wants to send us in a panic! But that won't happen. Not as we stay united! Go about your business as usual. I promise that whatever happens next, you all will be well protected by us. And I also promise this. Xehanort will be destroyed before Christmas!

Me: That's right! It's time to end this once and for all! In the next 12 days before Christmas Day, WE FINISH OUR BIGGEST MISSION EVER!

Everyone was silent before they cheered for Nico and me!

Ransack: Nice speech, boss!

Cybertron Snarl: And you too J.D.

Me: Thanks guys.

Nico: Yeah that was awesome!

We came back and told everyone!

Camie: Is it true!?

Me: I've afraid so everyone.

Eli: Oh God, he's back, isn't he?!

Lincoln: He is, Eli. Xehanort has returned.

WE GASPED!

Me: And he's also freed the jerks too.

Nico: So, the time has finally arrived, now we're going to face off against Xehanort! And he's freed Flip, Flop, Slip, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Trina Riffins, and Bradley Uppercrust III from their chains!

Me: We knew it was a matter of time!

Lori: So, Xehanort's finally returned, and he freed Flip, Flop, Slip, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Trina Riffins, and Bradley Uppercrust III from their chains their chains?! Figures.

Lincoln: Yes, he has. Brittney, it's time.

Brittney: Right.

Lincoln flared up his Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and he spread his massive white angel wings and their wingspan measured at 15'0" and his medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings also spread out and they suddenly turned midnight black: blacker like The Eternal Darkness, same with Brittney as she flared up her Eternal Darkness and Frozen Hellfire aura and she spread her massive midnight black angel wings.

(LUNA'S FUTURE PLAYS)

Lincoln and Brittney: (SINGING DIVINELY AS DARKNESS AND FROZEN FIRE SWIRLED AROUND HIM) I see a cold wind blowing through, I see days neither fun nor free, I see a future caused by you, I see a path not meant to be, The future should be filled with magic, Dreams and wishes brought to life, But the days ahead are dark and tragic, No time for hope when all is strife, Whatever might have been, All the dreams that ponies share, Because of you, Jerks of Gotham Royal York, Now, the future is a cold nightmare!

Nico and I and most of us had ice and fear go down our spines as Lincoln and Brittney sang that, and Lincoln fired waves of darkness from his massive angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath his massive angel wings and Brittney fired waves of darkness from her massive midnight black angel wings and they hit Flip, Flop, Slip, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Trina Riffins, and Bradley Uppercrust III as they screamed in pain and we saw through a one-way viewing window Lincoln made that a timer on their arms formed and it shows how much time is left on them, as the viewing window closed.

Nico: (Shivering in Fright) W-what the Hell w-was that?! W-was that…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's THE GRIM REAPER'S BLACK ABYSS HELLFIRE COUNTDOWN!

LIGHTNING CRASHED DOWN BEHIND LINCOLN AS DEMONIC LAUGHTER FROM HELL WAS HEARD!

Brittney: This is the very curse that Lincoln and I made for this special occasion to say good riddance to the jerks once and for all.

Lincoln: Yep, when Brittney and I cast this curse by singing Luna's Future, I fire massive waves of darkness from my massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath my massive white angel wings, and Brittney fires massive waves of darkness from her black angel wings, and just as you saw, the waves of darkness hit the jerks and they form a timer on their arms and it shows how much time is left on them.

Eli: (GULPS) B-before what?

Lincoln: When the clock hits zero, the curse banishes them to The Black Abyss.

WE GASPED IN HORROR!

Nico: My God!

Me: Fitting for the jerks. Now, for their replacements.

I created clones of Flip, Flop, Slip, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Trina Riffins, and Bradley Uppercrust III to take their place.

Lincoln: Perfect, and the only ones not getting killed are The Wet Bandits, NO MA'AM, Bud and Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, Marcy D'Arcy, and that spoiled brat, Mandy.

Nico: Yeah! So now it's time to bring down the jerks once and fore all. Starting with Icky Vicky.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Guys, he didn't just free Flop, Slip, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Trina Riffins, and Bradley Uppercrust III. He freed ALL the jerks! Including Bubble Bass and the Mandy that Sam, Alex, and Clover hate!

Me: OH CRAP!

Nico: Yep.

Xenia: But now it's time to take them down.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes.

Nico: Now that Xehanort's returned and freed the jerks hit by the curse, now that time is about to come.

Me: You said it, it's DOOMSDAY FOR THE CURSED JERKS AND XEHANORT!

Nico: YEAH! And J.D. really left his mark on Xehanort.

Lincoln: We saw. He had an eyepatch and a metal arm.

Nico: Yep.

Me: No kidding. But he has no idea how powerful we got since we stopped him last time during the war 2 and a half years ago.

Nico: Guys, in case the worst happens, it's been an honor fighting alongside you.

Me: Same here Nico. But we're not going to die. None of us will.

Laney: Yeah.

Xenia: Xehanort is not going to destroy us.

Me: Yeah. And besides his power took a huge drop since we fought last time.

Nico: Hmm. He's right. I sense it.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Icky Vicky, she's now on the rampage, and she's officially lost her mind thanks to years of us humiliating her and ruining her chances at revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you've finally made your move.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, it's none other than Icky Vicky, she's now on the rampage, and she's officially lost her mind thanks to years of us humiliating her and ruining her chances at revenge on us.

WE GASPED!

Calida Nephthys: As we suspected.

Savannah Nephthys: So, one of our enemies has finally made their move, and it's none other than Icky Vicky.

Nico: I knew it, I knew it'd be her.

Me: All the same though, like I said, we've run out of rants for her and we're sick and tired of her constant threats and demonic attitude. So, now we're going to get rid of her.

Tootie: Can we also come too? We're going to disown her and make her go ballistic.

Nico: I don't see why not. One last final Kurata Style Breakdown from Icky Vicky, and then, it's showtime.

Calida Nephthys: That's right, and when that happens, it's going to cause me to transform.

Me: Whoa.

Nico: The first of the Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys against the demonic babysitter from Dimmsdale. Alright, gang, let's go, the war against the jerks has finally begun.

Lincoln: Icky Vicky, your time is finally up, you demonic she-devil!

Nico: Yeah!

The previous group came.

Deker: Can me, Abis Mal, Nergal, Motor Ed, Mojo Jojo, Po Kong, Radioactive Man, Gizmo, Private HIVE, and Black Spider go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can.

Me: Awesome.

Lincoln: Scans show that Icky Vicky is in the Zootopia Sector.

Me: We haven't been there in a while.

Camie: Wow.

Laney: Awesome.

Fluttershy: What is that like?

Me: You'll love it Fluttershy. It's a city where all animals live together.

Nico: Yep. It's for the awesome 2016 movie Zootopia.

Fluttershy: (GASP) Oh that is gonna be so amazing.

Blitzwing: Boss, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Well the Mega Man X robots are gone. So now we do Digimon.

Nicole: Cool!

Nico: First up Frigimon.

Camie: Cold!

Nico: Yep. First we'll walk around Gotham Royal York. I got something to check out.

Me: Okay.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than The Supreme Deity from the world of The Seven Deadly Sins, and she's come to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Merlin, Jericho, Veronica, this is someone you're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to The Supreme Deity from your world, and she's come to destroy us.

Merlin (Seven Deadly Sins): This is indeed not good. The Supreme Deity is nothing more than a cruel, self-serving individual that looks down upon all beings, including her own. She's even willing to take away lives for no real reason, other than to create conflict. She's also not above placing a curse on her daughter that forces her to always die and reincarnate. She believes war is necessary and will do anything to ensure it happens. For that reason, she rejects the notion of peace between the Demon and Goddess Clan and instead believes the two clans are forever to be in eternal conflict.

WE GASPED!

Me: War only brings nothing but pain and suffering to others, this is one being who needs to be put down.

Caitlyn Cailleach: More than put down, Lincoln's going to absorb her.

Lincoln: Right, Caitlyn.

Nico: So, we got a warmongering condescending deity to deal with, she'll regret everything she has done. Alright, team, let's go, the time to destroy Icky Vicky has finally come!

Lincoln: Never again do we have to deal with the likes of you, Icky Vicky, this time, you're dying here and now and we'll never have to deal with you again, and once we get done with her, you're next, Supreme Deity.

Caitlyn Cailleach: I can never ever forgive someone like you who looks down on others with cruelty and takes lives for no other reason than to create war for pleasure, you will suffer the consequences of your misdeeds.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to destroy Icky Vicky and finally end her for good, and once we got done destroying Icky Vicky, Lincoln and Caitlyn Cailleach along with me are going to destroy The Supreme Deity from The Seven Deadly Sins.

We were off.

* * *

We went down to the surface and we saw something.

William: Guys, we got multiple tanks heading towards the Estate. I doubt they're friendly.

Nico: (smiles at the rest of us) Alright, guys. Let's go save our city.

Me: I hope it's not Mr. Wertz again.

Nico: Yeah.

Camie: Who is Mr. Wertz?

Me: Fucked up mad scientist jerkwad that tried to kill Tyler Bowman and friends numerous times to take over the world. We sent him to the Saturn Insane Asylum and then later gave him the black gates.

Nico: Yeah. Lets go see what this is about.

We went at them.

Abis Mal: Hey, dumbasses! Heads up!

We blasted and destroyed the tanks left and right!

we saw inside the tanks and they were remote control robots controlling them!

Me: They're robots!

The defense grid fired lasers and blasted the rest of the tanks into dust.

Xenia: There!

Me: That's that.

Lola: At least the Defense Grid is working.

I looked at a robot and saw that they were made by MELVIN SNEEDLY!

Me: Made by Melvin Sneedly!?

Luan: I thought we were rid of him!

Harold: What a jerk!

Skull Man: Time to crack some SKULLS!

He bashed and smashed the robots and the tanks into dust.

Nergal: We'll worry about him later! We need to check on Timmy's parents. I got a bad feeling about what Icky Vicky has planned!

Nico: Right!

We teleported to the house of Timmy's mom and dad.

We saw Timmy's mom and dad working on their garden

Waspinator: (sighs in relief) Turner Parents are okay!

Me: We got here first.

Mrs. Turner: Oh hello everyone.

Timmy Turner: Mom and dad you guys we got big trouble.

Motor Ed: Icky Vicky's loose! Seriously!

Mr. Turner: WHAT!? That deranged Babysitter!?

Mrs. Turner: We got to kill her now.

Me: And we will.

Nico: But you two stay here where it's safe. Trust me. We'll handle her

They nodded and went into the house and locked it up and it turned into a war fortress bunker.

Me: Wow when did you install that?

Timmy: When mom and dad found out the truth about her in case she came back.

Me: Nice.

We arrived at Zootopia.

Beast Wars Inferno: Here we are in Zootopia.

Nico: Yep.

Fluttershy: (GASP) Oh my this is a perfect paradise.

Me: Yep.

Lincoln: Flutters is in heaven.

We laughed.

Me: Yeah.

Mojo Jojo: I like it here too!

Me: Yep. We were here the first time to deal with the xenophobic racist views of Deputy Mayor Dawn Bellwether.

Nico: I remember that.

Twilight Sparkle: What happened there?

Me: Well I'll tell you.

I went over what happened in chapter 889 and it was amazing.

When I was done everyone that haven't heard about it was horrified!

Fluttershy: That meanie! I'm glad she's now in prison for her crimes.

Energon Scorponok: Are Judy and Nick still here?

?: Look no further.

We saw Judy and Nick.

Judy Hopps: Hey guys. Been a while.

Me: You too Judy.

Nick Wilde: Yeah its been a while. We heard about what happened. So Xehanort is back.

Me: Yep and this time he has a nasty endgame planned. He released the jerks and now the time has come for us to kill them,

Judy Hopps: Oh man.

Po Kong: But enough about that. How have things been here?

Judy Hopps: Doing really awesome! Ever since you guys defeated Bellwether 4 years ago things have been much better than ever. The city has expanded tremendously and crime is now virtually non-existent.

Me: Wow! That is awesome.

Camie: It sure is.

Nick Wilde: I agree. And it's fun. There's still the occasional thief and all that but it's fun.

Me: Cool cool.

Panda King: Tell the police here to look out for Icky Vicky

Judy Hopps: Yes we told everyone about her and told them to be on the alert for her.

Nico: Good you guys are one step ahead.

Nick Wilde: Yep.

Me: Good.

I looked at my radar and it showed that Icky Vicky was coming. She was 75 Klicks southwest.

Nico: At least we got here before she did.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: We're ready for her.

Varie: Yeah.

Me: Oh Lincoln you should remove the Gessius Flores Curse on the jerks so we can make sure they get killed for real.

Lincoln: Oh right I forgot about the curse we had on them. Good idea.

Lincoln did so and removed the Gessius Flores Curse on the jerks

Lincoln: Okay I removed the curse on the originals and transfered it to the clones. The Wet Bandits and the jerks that aren't worth killing still have the curse on them.

Me: Good.

Radioactive Man: Tell your police forces to shoot to kill at her!

Judy Hopps: Will do!

Me: Lets lock and load people!

Yondu: I think I see some robotic soldiers nearby! Must be the same ones piloting those tanks!

Me: I see them too. Wait.

I then saw Melvin hiding in the shadows.

Eli: I got it!

Eli used the Force and Melvin was pulled over to us and Eli grabbed him.

I grabbed the remote control.

Melvin: UNHAND ME NOW YOU PEON! OR FEEL MY WRATH!

Me: To quote Tex Avery: Eh I don't think so.

I pressed a button and the robots all over exploded!

MASSIVE EXPLOSIONS!

Me: There.

Nico: Nice try Melvin and good job Eli.

I tied up Melvin.

Me: This guy's not worth killing either. Sonoi take this piece of garbage to the Noto Prison.

Sonoi: Will do.

Gizmo: There are probably more where that came from. And more tanks.

Me: Yep.

Sonoi beamed Melvin to the Noto Prison.

Luan: I've always hated that clod.

Me: Me too.

Xenia: Yeah.

Slugslinger: Well, he's out of the way

Me: Now for the Coup De Grâce.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah. How come you didn't battle Melvin.

Me: Eh he wasn't worth our time. Besides he would just be a big waste of hot air. He's all talk and no action.

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny. But yeah.

Camie: Yeah.

Private HIVE: Let's get to it, soldiers!

Me: Right!

I got out a scroll and unsealed numerous weapons!

Nico: Nice!

Me: Yep.

We got ready and armed ourselves and more.

I sensed her.

Me: Here she comes.

Crash Man: Entrance time!

We got ready.

We hid and saw our target. ICKY VICKY!

She had skulls and crossbones in her eyes showing that she will kill ANYONE That gets in her way!

When she got to the city the spirits of the animals came and they swirled around her and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above her and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Okay Icky Vicky it's time for you to die!

Icky Vicky: I WILL MAKE YOU TWERPS SUFFER FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO ME!

Me: BITE MY BIG FAT FUCKING ASS!

Black Spider: We've been waiting for this for a long time!

Me: This time it's time for you to die!

I teleported and punched her in the stomach and kicked her in her face and knocked out most of her teeth!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned her.

Black Spider: We've been waiting for this for a long time!

Me: This time it's time for you to die!

I teleported and punched her in the stomach and kicked her in her face and knocked out most of her teeth!

Lola fired waves of fire and burned her.

Ruby charged at her and kicked her and slashed her.

Ruby: That was for all the torture you caused to Timmy!

Wanda: That's right!

Ruby and Wanda: SCYTHE BLADE OF MAGIC!

They fired waves of magic and energy and blasted her down!

Weiss charged at her and kicked her and smashed her face in and kicked her in the nose.

Weiss: That was for swindling all those poor families out of all their hard earned money!

Cosmo: YEAH YOU ROTTEN BABYSITTER!

Weiss and Cosmo: JEWELED FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and jewels and blasted her all over.

Blake charged at her and slashed her with her sword and kicked her in her face.

Blake: That was for all your numerous attempts to take over the world!

POW BLAM SMASH WHAM!

Blake: And that was for all the times you treated kids like slaves!

She spit in her face!

Nico: NICE!

Poof: YEAH! YOU WRETCHED SHE-DEVIL!

Blake and Poof: MAGIC CAT BLADEDANCE!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Me: I should have killed you all those years ago when I had the chance! But too bad my code didn't allow it. Now I realize that letting you live was a mistake! That's a mistake that I'm going to correct right now!

Yang charged at her and kicked her in her face all over!

Yang punched her all over!

Yang: That was for all the pain and torture you inflicted on your mom and dad and sister!

Tootie: That's right! This is for me! JUST FOR MAKING ME LOOK LIKE A FOOL!

Yang and Tootie: FLAMING FIREBALL BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her all over!

Timmy went over to Vicky and kicked her in her face and then took her hands and then stabbed them with knives!

STAB STAB!

She screamed in pain!

Timmy Turner: That was for all the pain you dealt to me!

Lola: YOU ARE NOTHING MORE THAN A COLD-HEARTED SNAKE!

Nico: AND YOU ARE ONE OF THE WORST HUMAN BEINGS EVER TO WALK THE FACE OF THE EARTH!

Icky Vicky: Thank you!

Me: That was an insult you bitch!

I punched her!

Me: No wonder you couldn't get a boyfriend because you are too stupid and evil and you are nothing more than a greedy golddigger!

Nico: All you care about is no one but yourself and that shows that you are nothing more than a heartless, evil, blackhearted, ruthless, remorseless, vile, compassionless, cantankerous, monster that is nothing more than a malignant oozing sore of depravity! (Pants) Phew that felt good.

Jaune charged at her and slashed her face!

Jaune: That was for all the crimes you did that lead to Timmy getting into trouble!

Blossom: YEAH! You are a monster!

Jaune and Blossom: POWERPUFF REMNANT BLAST!

They fired waves of energgy and blasted her all over!

Me: Rowdyruff Boys! Lets show her this!

Brick Z: Lets do it!

Me and the Rowdyruff Boys Z: ATOMIC DEATHRAY SNOTROCKET!

We hawked loogies and fired and they were missiles and they hit her and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

She was burned all over the place bad!

Nora Valkyrie charged at her and bashed her in her face with her huge hammer! KRASMASH!

Nora Valkyrie: That was for all the times you hurt so many people!

Trixie Tang: And it always will bite you back!

Nora and Trixie: SMASHING PANCAKE BASHER!

They fired waves of energy and bashed her all over!

Pyrrha charged at her and stabbed her in the shoulder!

SHEEN!

She screamed!

Pyrrha: That was for making kids starve and killing kids!

Eri (MHA): You will NEVER Be a good babysitter for me!

Pyrrha and Eri: DEATHRAY FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her.

Me: Take that!

Selena Logan: LOOK OUT BELOW!

She turned into her THE WORST FORM AND THEN…

KRASMASH!

She smashed onto Icky Vicky with her enormous girth and squished her flat!

Nico: Nice one Selena!

Icky Vicky got up and she was really feeling that!

Ren charged at her and blasted her legs with his guns!

Lie Ren: That was for all the times you conned countless parents out of their money and killed thousands of kids!

Me: Just like your wretched so called friends in B.R.A.T.!

Nico: YEAH!

Roll: YEAH! You give all babysitters everywhere a bad name!

Lie Ren and Roll: SMASHING GUNSHOT BLAST!

They fired gun blasts and blasted her all over.

Gizmo: Take that you barfbrain bitch!

Camie: What did B.R.A.T. Stand for?

Me: Oh it stands for Babysitters Raging Against Twerps. We killed all of those bitches and banished their asses to the black gates.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah!

Camie: Good riddance.

Me: They acted primarily like a Satanic Cult.

Nico: Yep. We killed them all and made sure they suffered.

Emerald Sustrai charged at her and kicked her in her face.

Emerald Sustrai: That was for all the pain you caused to so many people in Dimmsdale!

Isaribi: Especially when it comes to babysitting!

Emerald and Isaribi: NEPTUNE ILLUSION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over!

Jenny charged at her and kicked her down and fired laser blasts and smashed her all over.

Jenny: And that was for EVERYTHING ELSE YOU DID!

Chester: YEAH!

A.J.: This is gonna hurt!

Jenny, Chester and A.J.: RETRIBUTION OF DIMMSDALE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted and smashed her.

Qin: YEAH!

Me: LETS PUMP HER GUTS FULL OF LEAD!

Nico: YEAH!

We got our guns ready and they ciicked.

Icky Vicky: (GROWLS) I AM NOT AFRAID OF YOU!

Me: YOU SHOULD BE!

Nico: FIRE!

MULTIPLE BANGS!

WE BLASTED HER ALL OVER AND TURNED HER INTO SWISS CHEESE!

Icky Vicky had holes all over her. The Curse was going to keep her alive till the timer runs out.

Qin: Had enough you clod!?

Icky Vicky growled in fury!

Nico: Apparently not!

Xenia: Well we have much more pain to dish out!

Eddy fired his blaster at her.

Eddy: Take that!

Ed: ED SMASH BAD BABYSITTER!

He smashed her into pulp all over!

POW!

Nico gave her a black eye!

Nico: Take that!

Eli: Suck on this!

Eli fired waves of Force Lightning and electrocuted her.

Poromon pecked her!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Qin: Take that!

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: HEY VICKY! The wig shop called and they want their red hair back!

Icky Vicky: WHAT!? WHY YOU LITTLE!

I held my hand up to her and it said talk to the hand you disgusting freak!

I smirked.

Qin: Yeah!

Then Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Whiger, The Wrecking Crew and Hank Scorpio came.

Nico: Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Whiger, The Wrecking Crew and Hank Scorpio

Stewie: OKAY YOU FILTHY MOTHERFUCKING BITCH! TIME TO SEND YOU RIGHT TO HELL!

STEWIE ROARED AS HE BLASTED ICKY VICKY WITH AN AK47 ALL OVER!

Ranamon: GO STEWIE!

Lola: YEAH!

Duskmon: This has been coming for a very long time.

Grumbkon: After today, Icky Vicky will be no more.

Arbormon: Got that right!

Me: That is for sure!

Mercurymon: (to Nico) We heard you met the Justice Guild.

Nico: We sure did. Really amazing adventure there.

Ranamon: (to Stacy) I hope you take care of that Regice

Stacy: I will.

?: Good show there.

A figure came out and it was THE BLACK KNIGHT from episode 32 of Time Force!

Wes: The Black Knight!

Black Knight: Been many moons Red Ranger.

Me: I remember you! You were sealed in a cave by the White Knight hundreds of years ago and you were unleashed for revenge!

Black Knight: That be right young one. Good memory on thou.

Me: Thank you.

Wes: It's thanks to you that I got my Battlizer

Black Knight: Indeed and thou had a good armor on you.

Nico: That was awesome!

Xenia: Yep.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Jeri Katou, Ball Weevil, Sailor Moon, Sailor Mercury, Sailor Mars, Sailor Jupiter, Sailor Venus, Sailor Saturn, Shirley the Loon, Aslan (Narnia), Shishido, Samson the Lion, Sekhmet, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders Ransack and Crumplezone VS Duskmon, Bat World, Sportsmaster, Sportsman, Spymaster, Trapster, Cluemaster, Cluemaster (The Batman), Phantom Blot, Universe 666 Scar, Universe 666 Makunga, Universe 666 Zira, and

Universe 666 Kron - Nico's rescue was stopping Ray Thompson and Oriana Odym transformed against him

---

Duskmon was first

Duskmon (to Jeri): Nico's rescue was stopping Ray Thompson. Oriana Odym transformed against him

Jeri: She sure did and you should have seen what happened. The World of the Justice Guild was absolutely decimated by nuclear war and it resulted in not only the Justice Guild getting killed by it but also Ray Thompson was horrifically mutated by radioactive fallout and it gave him mental powers unlike anything seen before. And it damaged him badly.

Ball Weevil: Yeah it was horrible. He made an illusion of a dream world where he and his heroes the Justice Guild are happy and full of life as if that never happened.

Shirley: It like was really intense.

Starlight Glimmer: We played along with the illusion like how the Justice League did before and we found out some awful things. And we resurrected the real Justice Guild and their enemies. We have their enemies in the M.O.E. and the Justice Guild now with us.

Cozy Glow: Yeah what happened was just absolutely horrible! Ray was turned into that horrible mutation and it damaged his mind.

Hex: But we sent him to you guys to get the help he needs after what he went through.

Duskmon: GEEZ! That kid went through hell! I feel really bad for him. But him and the Justice Guild's enemies will make great additions to the group. I hope Ray will be in good hands with us. Lets do it!

Jeri turned into A Lion Animatron Cybertronian called LEOFORCE!

Jeri: LEOFORCE!

She used the Animatron Cyber Planet Key and claws popped out. She used the Core Medals for Duskmon, Des Lacooda and Giant Axe Mummy and they fired waves of energy, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Earth, Molestache, Flora, Bloom, Layla, Stella, Tecna, Musa, Sea, Marina "Mermaid" Reagan, Callie Connellia - Sailor Cholganna, Jacqueline Tefnut, Sirena Cammecola, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Blitzwing and Astrotrain VS Grumblemon, Carrot World, One Eye Jack (Tiny Toons), Wolverine (Tiny Toons), Genghis (Tex Avery), McWolf (Tex Avery), Spike (Tex Avery), Sagebrush Sid (Tex Avery), Bluto, Aquafiend, Universe 666 Tyrian Callows, Minister Blizzard, and Maniac Toon - Us Battling Another Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid who are the gene-slammers of Shrimpanzee, Owlmon, Honeybeemon and Togemogumon as well as the Embodiment of the Icarus Dopant

---

Grumblemon was next.

Grumblemon (to Earth): Nico, Hitoshi's team, Angry Chicken Wing's team, and the others did good Battling Another Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid. They are the gene-slammers of Shrimpanzee, Owlmon, Honeybeemon and Togemogumon as well as the Embodiment of the Icarus Dopant

Earth: They sure were and man they were really amazing.

Molestache: I'll say!

Sea: Yeah they were all amazing and fun. The Shrimpanzee gene-slammer especially too. She is an awesome chef in Creole Foods and man HOMER LOVES all her food.

They laughed!

Grumblemon: (LAUGHS) Boy Homer sure loves all that Louisiana food does he?

Applejack: He can't eat enough of it!

Apple Bloom: Yeah no kidding and the Togemogu Gene-slammer akes some of the most delicious rock candy ever!

Flashwing: Apple Bloom had blueberry candy juice all over her face and it was delicious.

Grumblemon: Boy that must be awesome candy. Lets do it!

Earth turned into Armadrillo!

Earth: ARMADRILLO!

She used the Core Medals for Grumblemon, Gigasmon and AncientVolcanomon (Fusion) and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Stacy Bolton, Ripjaws, Ariel, Ariel's Sisters, Melody, Athena, King Triton, Eli, Aria Blaze, Rundas, Ghor, Gandrayda, Alpha 5, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Skull Man and Wave Man VS Ranamon, School World, TTG Jinx, TTG See-More, TTG Gizmo, TTG Mammoth, TTG Billy Numerous, TTG Brother Blood, Mz Ruby, 2021 Kraid, Super Zebesian, Stingrage, and Phantoon (Other M) - Lincoln's rescue in Mongolia

---

Ranamon was next.

Ranamon (to Stacy): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Mongolia. How was it?

Stacy: It was really fun! We battled the Elden Beast and it was epic!

Ripjaws: Yeah it sure was!

Aria Blaze: Yeah that was cool and awesome.

Rarity: Everyone did a great job there darlings.

Sweetie Belle: I agree there too.

Gill Grunt: Yeah no kidding.

Ranamon: Glad y'all had a good time! Lets do it!

Stacy turned into RIPJAWS!

Stacy: RIPJAWS!

She used the Core Medals for Ranamon, Calamaramon and Divermon and they fired waves of water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Kari Kamiya, Angewomon, Wildvine, Moss Man, Poison Ivy, Plant Man, Leaf Man, Wood Man, Hornet Man, Fire, Spirit Elephant Ranger, Spirit Shark Ranger, Spirit Bat Ranger, Camille, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Tarantulas and Waspinator VS Arbormon, SD World, Koopalings, Kemek, Bowser Jr., Bowser, Dry Bowser, Baby Bowser, Bashful Burt, Bushroot, Elestomp, Shark Brothers, Batarax, and Dr. Mingo - Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's first mission with the Ultraman Mebius team

---

Arbormon was next.

Arbormon (to Kari): Today was Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's first mission with the Ultraman Mebius team. Hunter knows them too, right?

Kari: Yeah he sure does. Turns out Hunter helped the Mebius team before he joined the team long ago in the universe he came from.

Angewomon: It was really coincidental that Hunter did the same thing back then before then.

Wildvine: Yeah that was really amazing.

Fire: (Spanish Accent) Yeah that was amazing there.

Fluttershy: We were really amazed about that.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah. They battled Dinozaul and he had the same roar as Gigan from 1972 and it was amazing.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Coincidentally Eli summoned Gigan from 1972 and it was an amazing clash. Gigan was shocked that Dinozaul had the same roar as he did.

Stealth Elf: That was really cool.

Arbormon: Boy that is crazy! But then again, Japan is known as the birthplace of Godzilla since 1954. Lets do it!

Kari turned into WILDVINE!

Kari: WILDVINE!

She used the Core Medals for Arbormon, Petaldramon and Woodmon and they fired waves of leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Davis Motomiya, Ultimate Grey Matter, Jimmy Neutron, Dexter, Lisa Loud, Levi Loud, Cindy Vortex, Sheen, Eria the Water Charmer, Kamen Rider Kenzan, Kamen Rider Slash, Kamen Rider Saber, Kamen Rider Blades, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Blackarachnia and Beast Wars Inferno VS Mercurymon, Headwind World, Evil Wind Man, Evil Air Man, Evil Tornado Man, Evil Storm Woman, Evil Gyro Man, Evil Dust Man, Evil Jewel Man, Scorpius Zodiarts, Cancer Zodiarts, Road Kamelot, and Canis Major Zodiarts - Us removing Jerry Rassic's permanent wedgie and man did it really hurt like hell

---

Mercurymon was next.

Mercurymon: (to Davis) You guys were removing Jerry Rassic's permanent wedgie. Man, did it really hurt like hell!

Davis: OH MAN IT REALLY HURT! You should have seen how painful it was!

Ultimate Grey Matter: HOLY MACKEREL! He was in INCREDIBLE PAIN FROM THAT! It was like trying to pull Goku's tail out with a pair of pilers!

Eria: We had to tie him to a huge boulder and yank the underwear out of him with every ounce of our strength.

Pinkie Pie: But it was really amazing! It still hurt him though.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) It was crazy.

Featherweight: Yeah that was crazy!

Sprocket: It felt like we were pulling his spine out of his back!

Mercurymon: GEEZ! OUCH! Man Numbuh 4 REALLY Wedged that underwear in their good! Is Jerry gonna be alright?

Davis: Yeah he's in the infirmary now. He's gonna be in a lot of pain for a few weeks.

Mercurymon: Boy that must've been REALLY PAINFUL! Lets do it!

Davis turned into ULTIMATE GREY MATTER!

He used the Core medals for Mercurymon, Sakkakumon and MasterTyrannomon and they fired waves of metal, gears, blades, lightning and energy and smashed them down.

---

Nicole Knudson, Ultimate Way Big, Godzilla, Rodan, Mothra, King Ghidorah, Destoroyah, Mecha Godzilla, Red Tornado, Tarra Taiyou - Champion of Forgiveness, Cassie Excelsion - Champion of Kindness, Athena Wendolla - Champion of Loyalty, Laura Diane Pyenington - Champion of Laughter, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Energon Scorponok and Tidal Wave VS Control Freak, Kotatsu World, Hot Head (Kirby), Flamer, Burning Leo, Flame Galmoros, Flare (Kirby), Fire Lion, Wolvertoon, Universe 666 McLeach, Universe 666 Erigor, Universe 666 Cain Knightlord, and Isaak Fernando Von Kemphur - HOLY CRAP! JERRY RASSIC WAS IN A LOT OF PAIN!

---

Control Freak was next.

Control Freak (to Nicole): HOLY CRAP, JERRY RASSIC WAS IN A LOT OF PAIN! And you'll love who I'm summoning this time

He summoned Allen O'Neil and Blaze Shee from the Metal Slug Series!

Nicole: Allen O'Neil and Blaze Shee from the Metal Slug series! Awesome choices! I haven't played those games in like forever!

Control Freak: Thanks.

Nicole: But yeah it was REALLY PAINFUL! HOLY CRAP IT WAS LIKE WE WERE RIPPING HIM APART!

Ultimate Way Big: Yeah that was brutal!

Red Tornado: It was.

Rainbow Dash: Numbuh 4 really gave him a horrible permanent wedgie! But man getting the underwear out of him was REALLY PAINFUL!

Scootaloo: It was worse getting it out!

Whirlwind: Yeah just seeing and hearing him scream like that really made us cringe!

Control Freak: YIKES! Boy poor kid! I can tell he's going to be feeling that for a long time! Lets do it!

Nicole turned into ULTIMATE WAY BIG!

Nicole: ULTIMATE WAY BIG!

She used the Core Medals for Control Freak, TTG Control Freak and Riddler and they fired waves of energy, rainbows, lightning and wind and smashed them down.

Allen O'Neil: (Russian Accent) I'll see you in hell!

Nicole: Consider yourself heading there!

---

Shanan, Ultimate Spidermonkey, Spiderman, Noir Spiderman, Ultimate Spiderman, Spider Gwen, Scarlet Spider, Mary Jane, Fu the 7 Tails Jinchuriki, Emily Yumiko, Gloria Tricksenstein, Abigail Minuette, Kiya Schroedinger, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Panda King and Gantu VS Vulkanus, Noodle World, Gravyzilla, Angry Chicken Wing, Junk Food Monster, Mexican Food Fart, Angry Nashville Chicken, Ebidramon, Suzaku, Universe 666 Anubis, Universe 666 Sartorius, Universe 666 Trueman, and Bandit Keith - So Xehanort is back and he released the jerks! And now the time has come for us to kill them

---

Vulkanus was next.

Vulkanus (to Shanan): So Xehanort is back and he released the jerks! And now the time has come for us to kill at least half of them!

Shanan: That's right and Lincoln and Brittney used a powerful curse on them. It's called the Grim Reaper's Black Abyss Hellfire Countdown. Here's how it works. Lincoln fires massive waves of darkness from his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings, and Brittney fires massive waves of darkness from her black angel wings, and the waves of darkness hit the jerks and they form a timer on their arms and it shows how much time is left on them. When the clock hits zero, the curse banishes them to The Black Abyss.

THEY GASPED!

Noodle World: WHOA! So after each battle with the jerks it's game over for them!

Ultimate Spidermonkey: Yeah no kidding!

Fu: And soon they will be nothing but forgotten memories. We made clones of the jerks for future humiliations.

Sunset Shimmer: Yeah and the Black Abyss is waiting for the jerks.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) That is for sure.

Sunburn: They've had this coming for a long time.

Vulkanus: GEEZ! No kidding! About time they all kicked the bucket. Lets do it!

Shanan turned into ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

Shanan: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

She used the Core Medals for Vulkanus, Argit and Kevin 11,000 and they fired waves of energy, webbing and fire and smashed them down.

---

Dante Vale, Ultimate Rath, Hulk Hogan, John Cena, Paige, A.J., Triple H, Kane, Konan, Ryu Tendo, Tomoko Shiretoko, Star Man, Emma Gilbert, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Yondu and Nebula VS Whiger, Shougatsu World, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Burner Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Heat Man, Evil Ember Woman, Goldar, Buzzard, Kat, Volt Kraken, and Chikuon - So we're battling Icky Vicky here in Zootopia.

---

Whiger was next.

Whiger: (to Dante) So, we're battling Icky Vicky here in Zootopia. My kind of place, honestly.

Dante Vale: It's a cool place too and it's perfect for all animals to live together. We all thought it was awesome to see.

Ultimate Rath: It's a nice place too.

Konan: I like it myself. Fluttershy mostly too because you know how she is with animals.

Twilight Sparkle: It's an amazing place for all animals to live together.

Starshine Sparkle: I heard that J.D. and everyone battled Deputy Mayor Bellweather here who tried to divide all animals from predators.

Spyro: What a Xenophobic monster.

Whiger: That is for sure! Lets do it!

Dante turned into ULTIMATE RATH!

Dante Vale: ULTIMATE RATH! LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN WHIGER OF THE WHITE TIGER! WE'RE GOING TO SMASH YOUR FACE IN!

He used the Core Medals for Whiger, Torch Tiger and King Louie and they fired waves of magic and energy and smashed them down.

* * *

Lok Lambert, Ultimate Arctiguana, Kate Lloyd, MacReady, Ice Man, Trina Thing, Blizzard Man, Tundra Man, Chill Man, Mia Addison, Tsukasa Kadoya, Luigi, Mario, Daisy, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Slugslinger and Triggerhappy VS Wrecking Crew, Surprise Box World, Piedmon, Puppetmon, MetalSeadramon, Machinedramon, Kiwimon, Divermon, Bulldozer Org, Breacher, Jackster, Puffin, and Duck Kong - Been a while since we were in Zootopia.

* * *

The Wrecking Crew was next.

Wrecker (to Lok): Been a while since we were in Zootopia.

Thunderball: But J.D. and the others were here first before you.

Lok: Yeah it was before the Battle with Thanos and when he reunited with me and Dante and us. That was still cool though.

Ultimate Arctiguana: That was a cool adventure though.

Mia Addison: It sure was.

Princess Celestia: It's amazing that there's a city here for animals of all kinds to live in peace. Fluttershy loves this city.

King Solar: She sure does. For someone like her it's the perfect utopia.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree there.

Amber Morning: Yeah for her she loves all animals.

Spotlight: She loves it in Zootopia.

Piledriver: Who can blame her.

Bulldozer: Yeah you know how she is when it comes to animals.

Wrecker: Lets do it!

Lok turned into ULTIMATE ARCTIGUANA!

Lok: ULTIMATE ARCTIGUANA!

He used the Core Medals for Wrecking Crew, Yost Wrecking Crew and the U-Foes and they fired waves of ice and light and smashed them down.

---

Sophie Casterwill, Ultimate Swampfire, CatDog, Buster Bunny, Babs Bunny, Grady (Werewolf of Fever Swamp), Pepperdance, Sunset Shimmer, Jinora, Draculaura, Rochelle Goyle, Clawdeen Wolf, Venus McFlytrap, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Crash Man and Quick Man VS Hank Scorpio, Daikon World, Montana Max, Yosemite Sam, Elmer Fudd, Taz, Barnyard Dawg, Silas Wonder, Evil Heat Man, Hoya Makihara, Ice Kate and Kid Kold, Nine (MHA), and Piranha Plant (SSBU) - Icky Vicky is going to pay for everything she did

---

Hank Scorpio was next.

Hank Scorpio (to Sophie): Icky Vicky is going to pay for everything she did. I bet Timmy's going to enjoy this!

Sophie Casterwill: (British Accent) Oh he sure is enjoying it! Icky Vicky is getting the merciless beatdown she so deserves.

Ultimate Swampfire: I agree there too!

Jinora: She has had this coming for a long time!

Princess Luna: That is for sure and it will be painful.

Moondust: Yeah no kidding there!

Snowdrop: But she has had this coming for a long time.

Gari: Yeah that is for sure!

Blackout: Most assurably!

Hank Scorpio: I agree there. Lets do it!

Sophie turned into ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

Sophie: ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

She used the Core Medals for Hank Scorpio, Scourge (RID) and Cybertron Starscream and they fired waves of fire and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Time Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Kuuga Riders, Nico, May,

# Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Black Knight

---

Black Knight was next.

Black Knight: Thou must've been waiting to get rid of Vicky.

Nico: Yes we have.

May: She had this coming for a long time.

Black Knight: She dost deserve it. Lets begin!

Nico teleported and opened his safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Icky Vicky, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on that rage-crazy monster!

Nico teleported back with them.

Time Force Rangers: TIME FOR TIME FORCE!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! TIME FORCE!

Yusuke: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: Lets get him!

Wes: VORTEX BLASTERS!

They summoned the blasters and brought them together and formed the cannon and they locked it on target.

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of energy and elements and blasted Black Knight and then they fired the cannon and the blast hit him and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was reduced to action figure size and Nico put him in a pod.

Nico: Black Knight you have failed this city.

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win.

---

We regrouped.

Me: I believe your family has something to say!

Vicky's Dad: (MEGA ENRAGED) I CANNOT BELIEVE THAT YOU'RE EVEN OUR DAUGHTER! WHAT KIND OF VILE HIDEOUS MONSTER COULD DO THESE SORTS OF INSIDIOUS ACTIONS TO INNOCENT PEOPLE?!

Vicky's Mom: (MEGA ENRAGED) YOU'VE CAUSED SO MUCH PAIN AND TERROR TO TOOTIE, ME AND YOUR FATHER, TIMMY, AND TO EVERY LAST CHILD IN DIMMSDALE! AND YOU CAUSED US ALL TO LIVE IN FEAR BECAUSE OF WHAT YOU WERE GOING TO DO TO US EVERY DAY!

Tootie: (MEGA ENRAGED) YOU HAVE AND ALWAYS WILL BE A HEARTLESS, PSYCHOPATHIC, VILE, MONSTROUS, DEMONIC, MURDEROUS, BLOODTHIRSTY, LYING, DECEITFUL TROUBLEMAKING BUBBLE-BUTTED FLAT CHESTED RAGING SHREW WITH A HEART OF DARKNESS!

WE CHEERED WILDLY AT THE INSULTS HURLED AT THAT SHE-DEMON!

Vicky's Dad: We've tried to raise you, but you've been nothing more than pure unadulterated evil to me, your mother, and your little sister, and to find out you've also been doing this to Timmy and to many children in Dimmsdale for years since you first started your babysitting service and lying to his parents and taking advantage of their stupidity. (To The Turner Parents) No offense, Mr. and Mrs. Turner. (To Icky Vicky) You will never ever be forgiven!

Vicky's Mom: At least, your good self, Victoria, is a much better fit to our family than you. It may be too late to say this, but here we go.

Me and Nico: Here it comes!

Vicky's Mom, Vicky's Dad, Victoria, and Tootie: (DEEP BREATHS) ICKY VICKY, WE HEREBY DISOWN YOU FROM THE FAMILY FOREVER! YOU ARE NO DAUGHTER OR SISTER OF OURS, AND WE HOPE YOU ROT IN HELL FOREVER, YOU MONSTROUS FIRE-BREATHING SHREW! YOU HEARTLESS SHE-DRAGON OF HADES!

WE GASPED AND THEN, WE CHEERED WILDLY AT THE SCENE!

Me, Eli, and Nico: YEAH! TAKE THAT, BITCH!

Lincoln and The Loud Family: GO TO HELL, ICKY VICKY!

THAT REALLY REALLY CAUSED ICKY VICKY'S EYES TO SHRINK IN PURE RAGE, HER SCLERA TURNED BLOODSHOT, HER SKIN TURNED BOILING RED, HER TEETH TURNED INTO SHARP FANGS, AND THEN, SHE ABSOLUTELY FUCKING LOST IT!

Icky Vicky: (NTH-DEGREE FUCKED-UP ENRAGED SCREAM OF PURE UNADULTERATED EVIL AND RAGE) DAMN YOU! DAMN YOU! DAMN YOU! DAMN YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL, IF YOU STUPID TWERPS HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY AND STUCK YOUR UGLY NOSES IN MY BUSINESS, I WOULD'VE FINALLY GOTTEN MY REVENGE ON THAT LOUSY TWERP AND EVERY LAST TWERP IN DIMMSDALE AND I WOULD'VE FINALLY KILLED EVERY LAST TWERP ON THIS MISERABLE PLANET ALONG WITH EVERY LAST STUPID PARENT HERE AND I WOULD'VE FINALLY HAD THE WORLD BURINING IN FLAMES! YOU ARE ALL MORONS! YOU HAVE ALL CONSTANTLY BEEN RUINING ALL OF EVIL'S PLANS AND RUINING ITS GLORIOUS REIGN ON THIS MISERABLE PLANET! IF YOU HADN'T GOTTEN IN MY WAY, I WOULD'VE HAD EVERY LAST LOSER BOWING AND SCRAPING AT MY FEET AND WORSHIPPING ME LIKE THE LOSER TRASH THEY ARE! I HATE YOU ALL, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE!

HHHHHHHHHHHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAATTTTTTTTTTTTTTTTTTTTEE

SUDDENLY, MASSIVE RAINBOW ENERGY AND RAINBOW FIRE VORTEXES EXPLODED OUT OF US: THE EXTREME MAGNITIUDE OF ICKY VICKY'S HATRED GAVE US ALL AN INFINITE-TIMES MEGA SUPERCHARGE OF ASTRONOMICALLY EPIC PROPORTIONS! BUT, WE SAW A SMIRK ON CALIDA NEPHTHYS' FACE FORM AS SHE WAS SURROUNDED BY A CRIMSON RED AND YELLOW ENERGY AURA WITH STARS, FIRE, FLAMES, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Calida Nephthys: (Smirks) And there it is: your final words, and now, you're about to receive your rightful sentence: death.

Suddenly, Calida Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Chronicler of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at Icky Vicky: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHAT THE HECK?! WAS THIS…?!

Me: DID SHE PLAN ON HAVING ICKY VICKY GIVING A KURATA STYLE BREAKDOWN AND TRIGGERING HER TRANSFORMATION?!

Lincoln: SHE DID! SHE REALLY DID! NOW, WE CAN FINALLY GET RID OF HER FOR GOOD!

Then, as the vortex faded, Calida Nephthys emerged, but she was changed forever, and now, death was coming for Icky Vicky.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

Calida Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Chronicler of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Chronicler of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Calida Nephthys has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, crimson red frilly shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Chronicler of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Calida Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Calida Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Calida Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Calida Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Chronicler Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Chronicler Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Chronicler of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large midnight gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Calida Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Chronicler of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Calida Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Chronicler of Nephthys, Financial Specialist and Charity Raiser of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys, Powerful Bounty Hunter of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The

Phoenix of Nephthys, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Icky Vicky, Archenemy of Storious of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Chronicler of Nephthys"

カリダ・ネフティス、ネフティスのクロニクラーのジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団の財務スペシャリストおよび慈善活動家、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団の強力な賞金稼ぎ、真の不滅で全能の強力な人物宇宙の戦士、愛する守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの未来の妻、イッキー・ヴィッキーの軽蔑者で破壊者、ドラクスの世界の物語の大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅の英雄、そして火、炎、星、フェニックス、天使、そしてネフティスの年代記のマスター

Calida Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CHRONICLER OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX CHRONICLER

PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX CHRONICLER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX CHRONICLER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Calida Nephthys' Super Angel-Chronicler of Nephthys-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Me: WHOA! SO AWESOME!

But, when Icky Vicky saw it, she went absolutely ballistic and she got out a chainsaw and she ran at Calida to kill her, but Calida Nephthys fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Icky Vicky and melted her chainsaw and she got burned bad by the sacred flames, and that pissed her off so badly, we saw her eyes turn yellow, and she transformed into a winged demonic Heartless called THE INFERNAL DEATH BABYSITTER FROM HELL!

Calida Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Chronicler Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Chronicler Phoenix God Angel Love) I'm not surprised that when you gave into darkness, you'd turn into a Heartless, and since Xehanort's returned, I knew we'd be dealing with the Heartless again.

Lincoln: We'll make sure he dies after we deal with the cursed jerks.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and

True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Calida Nephthys.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, Icky Vicky, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln and Calida Nephthys went after The Infernal Death Babysitter from Hell, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows,

storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Infernal Death Babysitter From Hell and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Calida Nephthys also did the same by firing crimson red and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Calida Nephthys attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Infernal Death Babysitter From Hell even more madder and even more insane with rage.

But, Lincoln fired a finger energy beam which shattered The Dark Orb embedded in the Heartless and not only did it destroy it completely and the shards also shattered and we gained a massive power boost, but it also caused The Infernal Death Babysitter from Hell to change back into Icky Vicky and she was beyond mega pissed off now!

Nico: WHOA! AWESOME!

Me: That was really awesome!

Qin: YEAH!

Jake: It's the end for you, Icky Vicky!

Tsukasa: Time to make Dimmesdale very happy!

Kamen Ride: Forever green!

Tsukasa turned into the green rangers and Daiki summoned clones of all the Green Rangers.

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) OPERA FURY 6!

She summoned Don Octavio, Sirenia Quincia, Bug Eaten, Evil Gemini Man, Florentine and Universe 666 Clockwerk

Me: LETS GET HER!

Nico: YEAH!

We went at her and smashed and bashed and pulverized and blasted her all over.

Savannah Nephthys: And now that The Dark Orb is gone, Icky Vicky's now back to normal, but that's not going to save her. Now's our chance to finish her off!

Ikkatosh blasted and smashed her all over the place.

Ratchet, Hook, Snarl and Bonnie Terrez used the Animatron and Earth Cyber Planet keys and they enhanced Hook's Laser Pistol, Ratchet's Laser Scalpels and Bonnie's powers 100-fold and turned Snarl's teeth into longer saberteeth!

Ratchet and Snarl: WOLF LASER BLAST!

Hook and Bonnie: LASER THUNDERSTRIKE BLAST!

Ruby Rose of the Scythe and Deker: SCYTHE SLASH BLAST!

Weiss of the Jewel and Abis Mal: JEWELED SANDSTORM BURST!

Blake of the Cat and Nergal: CAT PIZZA BLAST!

Yang of the Flame and Motor Ed: FIRESTORM MOTOR BLAST!

Jaune of the Sword and Mojo Jojo: SWORD MAGIC FORCE BLAST!

Nora of the Hammer and Po Kong: MOUNTAIN HAMMER BASHER!

Pyrrha of the Spear and Radioactive Man: ATOMIC SPEAR BLAST!

Lie Ren of the Gun and Gizmo: GUN GIZMO BLAST!

Emerald Sustrai of the Illusion and Private HIVE: EMERALD ILLUSION BLAST!

Jenny Wakeman of Tremorton and Black Spider: SPIDER MACHINE BLAST!

Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Black Alpha, Selena Raven, Gilbert-Iago the Gargoyle, Marc "Jones" Leopard, Dark Rose, Blackheart Raven, Creepy Peppy, Nightmare Lunar-Flame, Children of The Night, Ink Rose, Moonlight Raven and Dark Skylanders: MOONLIGHT LUNA BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Princess Luna, Tootie, Timmy, Trixie, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Nico and Eli: FAIRY WORLD DEATH RAY!

They fired waves of energy and magic

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness,

Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your end has come, Icky Vicky, now drown in the seas of judgement! WATER ELEMENT STYLE: AQUA TRIDENT! 水のエレメントスタイル：アクアトライデント!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a wave of water that formed into a trident that skewered Icky Vicky in the legs!

Jessica Kaios: WATER FIRE STYLE: STEAM FIST!ウォーターファイアスタイル：スチームフィスト！

Jessica Kaios fired a blast of fire and water that formed into a fist of steam which hit Icky Vicky hard in the face!

Yuna Kamihara: WATER STYLE: HYDRO KICK BARRAGE!

Yuna Kamihara kicked Icky Vicky hard all over the place with water-infused kicks!

Toph: WATER EARTH STYLE: MUD BOULDER SMASH!ウォーターアーススタイル：マッドボルダースマッシュ！

Toph threw a massive mud boulder that hit Icky Vicky hard and she got covered in mud!

Makoto Nanaya: WATER WIND STYLE: AQUA HUNDRED PUNCH STRIKE! 水風流：アクアハンドレッドパンチストライク！

Makoto Nanaya struck Icky Vicky hard with a hundred water wind punches!

Sari Sumdac: WATER LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDER TSUNAMI! 水の稲妻スタイル：サンダー津波！

Sari Sumdac fired a blast of water and lightning that formed into a lightning tsunami which hit Icky Vicky and she got drenched and electrocuted.

Shantae: WATER MAGIC STYLE: MYSTIC AQUA DOVES! ウォーターマジックスタイル：ミスティックアクアダブ！

Shantae fired blasts of water and magic that turned into water doves that hit Icky Vicky and exploded.

Akko: WATER STAR STYLE: STARRY AQUA COMETS! ウォータースタースタイル：星空のアクアコメッツ！

Akko fired blasts of water and magic that turned into water comets that slammed into Icky Vicky and exploded!

R. Mika: WATER LIGHT STYLE: LIGHT SPEED AQUA DASH! ウォーターライトスタイル：ライトスピードアクアダッシュ！

R. Mika covered herself in light and water and she ran at lightspeed and smashed into Icky Vicky and she got hit by the blasts of light and water.

Juri Han: WATER DARK STYLE: HYDRO KICK SMASH! ウォーターダークスタイル：ハイドロキックスマッシュ！

Juri Han covered her leg in darkness and water and she kicked and smashed Icky Vicky hard into the ground.

Lincoln and his harem: WATER FINAL SMASH TIDAL WAVE JUDGEMENT! ウォーターファイナルスマッシュタイダルウェーブジャッジメント！

Lincoln and his harem summoned a massive tidal wave that slammed into Icky Vicky hard!

Icky Vicky: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Brittney: No, you're done… forever.

Icky Vicky: What do you mean!?

Brittney: BECAUSE YOUR TIME IS UP!

Suddenly, the timer on Icky Vicky's arm finally reached zero, and the bell of judgement rang as she was suddenly confronted by the spirits of her victims who grab her and they found her guilty

Spirits: GUILTY!

Then, the kanji of Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on her forehead, and she was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: she was finally being erased from existence!

Icky Vicky: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE SHE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU PIECE OF GARBAGE, AND NEVER COME BACK!

AT LONG LAST! ICKY VICKY'S REIGN OF TERROR HAS BEEN SILENCED FOREVER!

Me and Nico: Icky Vicky, you have failed this entire universe! Never come back again, you rotten piece of garbage!

Calida Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Chronicler Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Chronicler Phoenix God Angel Love) It's finally over for you, Icky Vicky, never show your face again, but we're not done yet.

Lincoln: That's right, now there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: The Supreme Deity from the world of The Seven Deadly Sins.

?: You will all pay for getting in the way of the balance between good and evil!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from light blasts that came out of nowhere and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the light blasts and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Supreme Deity, and face your punishment!

A giant slender woman with ten white wings on her back with her face blurred out by an array of light, but underneath it is shown that she has blue lips, long white hair and the natural eyes of a goddess clan member, and a white dress bearing a cross in the middle came out, it was The Supreme Deity.

Veronica Liones: I should've known you'd show up, and I will never ever forgive you for what you did in cursing Elizabeth.

Caitlyn Cailleach: None of us are going to forgive you, and now, you will pay.

Suddenly, Caitlyn Cailleach's blue eyes turned neon blue and she was surrounded by a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Mahito, she left blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Caitlyn Cailleach: Your crimes have gone unanswered for eons, Supreme Deity, you caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people by continuing The Holy War to keep your so-called "balance" maintained. War brings nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people, and I wouldn't expect a cruel goddess like you to understand that, but there is one thing I can say to you: you're going to pay for everything that you've done, and I will make sure you never rise again!

Suddenly, Caitlyn Cailleach was surrounded by a massive vortex of blue energy with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a white phoenix with red eyes glaring at The Supreme Deity: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Caitlyn is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Caitlyn Cailleach emerged, but she was changed forever.

Caitlyn Cailleach grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has white highlights in the bangs of her long ice blue hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon blue eyes and a blue energy aura with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Eis Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with blue iris, she has on dragon earrings with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with blue gems for eyes and holding the Star, Snow, Ice, Dark, and

Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with blue crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and blue gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Caitlyn Cailleach has on a sleeveless ice blue crop top, ice blue skirt, ice blue knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Eis Shenron, The Cailleach, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by snow, ice, and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an ice blue gem with neon glowing ice blue lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Caitlyn Cailleach felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive blue angel wings with ice blue tips on the large black feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized blue angel wings with ice blue tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive blue angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long blue wolf tails with ice blue tips and ice blue markings, Caitlyn Cailleach has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large blue gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Caitlyn Cailleach's massive ice greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Caitlyn Cailleach's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Arctic Ice Darkness Eis Shenron Celtic Darkness Snow Cailleach Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Arctic Ice Darkness Eis Shenron Celtic Darkness Snow Cailleach Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Eis Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged ice blue blade, large ice blue dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blue gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large ice blue dragon heads with blue gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large ice blue dragon heads is a large ice blue dragon head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the pommel, Caitlyn Cailleach has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blue gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with blue gems for eyes and blue gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blue kanji with snowflakes in between the kanji below Eis Shenron, The Cailleach, phoenix, and angel that said, "Caitlyn Cailleach, Avatar of Eis Shenron and Daughter of the Cailleach, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Snow, Ice, Snow Storms, The Cold, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Snow Creatures, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lori, Archenemy of Pythoris, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Master of Snow, Ice, Snow Storms, The Cold, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Snow Creatures, The Powers of Eis Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ケイトリン・カイリーチ、エイス・シェンロンの化身とカイリーチの娘、強力な善の力、悪人のスラッシャー、雪、氷、吹雪のマスター、冷気、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、雪の生き物の召喚、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でありリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、ダーク・ロリの軽蔑者、ピトリスの宿敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者であり殺戮者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして雪、氷、吹雪、冷気、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、雪の生き物の召喚、エイス・シェンロンの力のマスターのマスター、ドラゴン、フェニックス、エンジェル

Caitlyn Cailleach has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-EIS SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC ARCTIC SNOW DARKNESS CAILLEACH EIS SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC ARCTIC SNOW DARKNESS CAILLEACH EIS SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC ARCTIC SNOW DARKNESS CAILLEACH EIS SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Caitlyn Cailleach's Super Angel-Eis Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when The Supreme Deity saw it, she fired blasts of light at her to kill her, but Caitlyn Cailleach fired a massive barrage of blue energy, stars, snow, ice, snowflakes, ice crystals, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit The Supreme Deity and sent her flying into another wall, she got back up, but she was enraged.

Me: No way, did Caitlyn just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear The Supreme Deity apart and make her pay for everything.

Caitlyn Cailleach: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Arctic Snow Darkness Eis Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Arctic Snow Darkness Eis Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get her, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Caitlyn Cailleach.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Supreme Deity, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, warmonger!

Lincoln, Caitlyn Cailleach, and I went after The Supreme Deity, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, blue energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi,

Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Supreme Deity, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Caitlyn Cailleach also did the same by firing blue energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Caitlyn Cailleach, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Supreme Deity even more madder and even more insane with rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln grew to the size of The Supreme Deity ran up to and put The Supreme Deity in a bearhug so she couldn't escape. Suddenly, Lincoln began to absorb The Supreme Deity into his body and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals and animals flared up even more extremely and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger as he assimilated The Supreme Deity's Holy magic, Possession, Cursing, Creation, and Intangibility.

Then, when Lincoln was done, The Supreme Deity was fully absorbed into his body and he sent The Supreme Deity to The Black Gates forever and Lincoln shrunk back to 8'9". Everyone cheered wildly for what Caitlyn Cailleach, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Caitlyn Cailleach's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large blue planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive blue angel wings and medium sized blue angel wings underneath are permanent.

Caitlyn Cailleach: Your life ends here. Thanks for helping me take down The Supreme Deity, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Caitlyn.

Me: My pleasure, Caitlyn.

Suddenly, Caitlyn Cailleach wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Caitlyn Cailleach's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and snow behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Selina Morrigan sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and snow and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Caitlyn Cailleach and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that hegemonic deity a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed her and acquired all of her powers and abilities.

Me: And sent her soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Verena Bergamot, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Bergamot.

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Verena Bergamot is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with red angel wings, cosmic pyrokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful fire magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Bergamot because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Bergamot. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her red angel wings to let off the scent of wild bergamots and bergamot oranges. She also knows how to make scented candles and that caused her to start her own business of selling scented candles, and her partners in this business were the other Gene-Slammers and Avatars of the Aromage Duel Monsters.

Me: I remember that all too well, their business was really booming and they made quite a profit.

Michelle Emperyous: And Lincoln also helped to advertise their business which really drew customers in. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Verena hated Lori with a blazing passion because she tried to get her business shut down by spreading false rumors on the internet, but Lincoln exposed Lori's shenanigans and she was forced to apologize and Lori had to pay Verena and the other other Gene-Slammers and Avatars of the Aromage Duel Monsters $1,000 in damages for attempted defamation. But, there's one person that Verena absolutely despises: her older brother, Alex. When she was growing up, she saw just how much of a short temper he had and he's gotten physically violent more than once, and it got worse when he treated his wife, Katy, like a punching bag for his violent temper and she hated how abusive he was to her, so she teamed up with Katy's sister, Ali, and they got evidence of Alex's abusive behavior and bad temper and Katy's dad threw Alex and knocked him out cold before he did anything to Ali and Verena.

Sandra Emperyous: Then, they brought the evidence to her father-in-law, and he decided to settle and paid Katy for damages, putting Alex in debt to his father, which angered Alex, but the two times he'd run his mouth off, he got knocked out again. Then, Alex was demoted to a dead-end position and taken out of being the next CEO of their dad's company, as that role was given to his cousin, and Alex was finished. He wanted revenge on Katy, Ali, and Verena for ruining him, but Verena swore that if he dared to come after them, she would tell their dad and he'd be in for worse trouble.

Nico: What a jerk.

Lincoln: If we go after him tomorrow, we'll tie him up and hand him over to Mr. Bergamot, and he'll decide Alex's punishment.

Eli: I hope he gets put through Hell.

Me: Yep.

Control Freak: It's the end of Icky Vicky's reign.

Vulkanus: It sure is.

Me: The reign of Icky Vicky the She-Devil is now a forgotten memory.

Nico: Yep.

Whiger: No more kids will suffer because of her.

Bulldozer: Got that right.

Piledriver: Where can we celebrate?

Hank Scorpio: Fairy World?

Nico: Fairy World. Great job today everyone. But guys the battle has just begun.

Me: Yep.

Timmy Turner: (To the viewers) Now the world can rest easy now that Icky Vicky is dead.

Nico: Yep.

We went to Fairy World to celebrate. Then we went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

But like Nico said, the battle has just begun.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 1 done.

The 12 Days of Jerk Liberation has begun.

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and

ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Indigo Carrington, Indigo One, Lego Indigo One, Nadine Nok, Cassie Nok and Kreaven as well as

Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom and hope you like cauliflower because I DON'T and we're going to a planet made of cauliflower and we're going to not eat any of it except for my son Jared who is a vegetarian. And we're going to battle an evil Sasuke there. Also I'm going to do my rant and also we're going to unleash explosive hell on him. Also Elaine Eclipse is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom who are the gene-slammers of Buffaloaf, Viola, Multiviola and Varodurumon as well as the Embodiment of Ultraman Orb. Also we're going to meet a Frigimon gene-slammer named Farah Frigi and she is cold.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Bridget Brigid, Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Kaioh, the first Rashō of Asura and the main antagonist of the Land of Asura arc in Fist of the North Star.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, but we got bad news: the bad-tempered abusive older brother of one of Lincoln's Guardian Angel, Verena Bergamot, Alex Bergamot, has escaped from his dead end position to get revenge on his sister, his ex-wife, and his ex-wife's sister, but we're taking that jerk down and taking him to his dad to decide his punishment, and we're going to meet Verena Bergamot, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Bergamot, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with red angel wings, cosmic pyrokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful fire magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Bergamot because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Bergamot. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her red angel wings to let off the scent of wild bergamots and bergamot oranges. She also knows how to make scented candles and that caused her to start her own business of selling scented candles, and her partners in this business were the other Gene-Slammers and Avatars of the Aromage Duel Monsters, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit, and Lincoln also helped to advertise their business which really drew customers in. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Verena hated Lori with a blazing passion because she tried to get her business shut down by spreading false rumors on the internet, but Lincoln exposed Lori's shenanigans and she was forced to apologize and Lori had to pay Verena and the other other Gene-Slammers and Avatars of the Aromage Duel Monsters $1,000 in damages for attempted defamation. But, there's one person that Verena absolutely despises: her older brother, Alex. When she was growing up, she saw just how much of a short temper he had and he's gotten physically violent more than once, and it got worse when he treated his wife, Katy, like a punching bag for his violent temper and she hated how abusive he was to her, so she teamed up with Katy's sister, Ali, and they got evidence of Alex's abusive behavior and bad temper and Katy's dad threw Alex and knocked him out cold before he did anything to Ali and Verena. Then, they brought the evidence to her father-in-law, and he decided to settle and paid Katy for damages, putting Alex in debt to his father, which angered Alex, but the two times he'd run his mouth off, he got knocked out again. Then, Alex was demoted to a dead-end position and taken out of being the next CEO of their dad's company, as that role was given to his cousin, and Alex was finished. He wanted revenge on Katy, Ali, and Verena for ruining him, but Verena swore that if he dared to come after them, she would tell their dad and he'd be in for worse trouble.

Part 2 is going to be in Devil's Bayou and we're going to kill Pablo and Anderson. Those two bullies are now going to wish they were NEVER BORN!

See you all next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 2

## DEVIL'S BAYOU - PABLO & ANDERSON

---

Flying through the endless voids of space was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane,

Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Indigo Carrington, Indigo One, Lego Indigo One, Nadine Nok, Cassie Nok and Kreaven as well as Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom and we were heading to an amazing food planet.

Me: I have a feeling this planet is gonna be fun.

Xenia: I agree there.

Camie: I hope it's a fun one.

Qin: Same here.

Laney: I agree there.

Eli: Yeah.

Nico: Indigo, I want ot thank you, Twister, and your teams for coming.

Indigo Carrington: No problem Nico. I'm looking forward to this one.

Indigo One: Nok. This will be a fun one.

Camie: It sure will.

Nico: Indigo, what does Nok mean?

Indigo One: That's not only the name of the home planet we live on. But also it means Compassion be with you.

Nico: Oh I get it.

Xenia: That's interesting.

Cassie Nok: It sure is.

Nadine Nok: It's amazing too.

Kreaven: Nok. Yes it is.

Juran: That's good to know.

Me: Yep.

Camie: What is the Indigo Tribe for?

Me: It's a group of Lanterns that represent the Indigo Light of Compassion. It's composed of some of the Galaxy's most dangerous criminals that didn't have a single ounce of remorse or compassion at all.

Nico: Yep.

Camie: Geez!

Me: I know.

Nico: Yep. Man yesterday was NUTS!

Me: I know! Now the time has come for us to destroy the jerks and Xehanort.

Laney: Yeah! At least Timmy is happy that we killed Icky Vicky

Nico: Now, Dimmsdale doesn't have to worry about her anymore

Me: Yep. Just earlier on the news I saw them put on an ANTI-ICKY VICKY Parade and they were dancing and Singing Ding Dong Icky Vicky is dead.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Me: Yep. And they made an effigy of Icky Vicky and burned it and danced and peed and shit on the ashes.

Laney: Boy they sure did.

Lola: Good riddance.

Camie: No kidding!

Nico: We got justice for all the kids hurt by her.

Me: We sure did. And I have an idea for this event. From yesterday to Christmas Eve we're going to call those the 12 Days of Jerksmas. It's where we're going to get justice for all the people that the jerks have hurt.

Nico: I like that.

Xenia: Yeah!

Maria: We'll probably run into more Militia Troops

Me: If we do we'll be ready for them.

Camie: Yeah.

May: We're here!

We saw that it was a green planet.

Me: From up here it looks like a forest planet.

Nico: Lets get closer.

We flew down and we landed and saw that it was a planet made of a vegetable that I DIDN'T LIKE! IT WAS A CAULIFLOWER PLANET!

Me: WHOA! It's a Cauliflower Planet!

Maria: What do we do about this?

Lana was eating some.

Lana: (EATING) Mmm! Good cauliflower.

Me: Lana's a good girl eating vegetables. I'll call Jared too.

Jared was called in and he saw the planet.

Jared: WOW! A Cauliflower Planet! One of my favorites.

Me: Help yourself son.

Jared was eating them too.

Nico: Can I try one?

Me: Go for it.

Nico did so.

Maria: Well, what do you think?

Nico: (Eating) (GULP) YUCK!

Me: Welcome to my world.

Xenia: Yeah.

May tried one.

May: (EATING) (GULP) YUCK! I don't like it.

Camie: Oh boy.

Me: Yeah Cauliflower is not that well liked.

Nico: It's gross huh.

Maria tried one.

Maria: (Eating) (Gulp) YUCK!

Lola: Yeah it's gross.

Xenia: To some yes.

Camie: Yeah.

Jared: It's not well liked to some people.

Lana: Yeah it takes a while to get used to.

Juran: None of us are trying this

Nico: Yeah.

Me: I don't blame you.

Qin: Yeah.

Lola: I don't like cauliflower.

Nico: Could the mascots like it?

I shrugged.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: we got word that an Evil Sasuke is here on the Cauliflower planet and he's out to kill J.D. again!

Me: (FLARES UP RAINBOW PHOENIX FORCE AURA) WHAT?! THAT FUCKING ASSHOLE, HE JUST DOESN'T EVEN KNOW WHEN TO FUCKING QUIT?!

Nico: I know, right? That asshole and the others like him literally have a fucking death wish when it comes to trying to kill us!

Eli: He keeps on coming after us like a bad itch!

Lincoln: We've been doing that to Evil Sasuke during the early days of the team, and he still does not know when to quit. Well, we'll make sure he gets the message this time.

Lucy Loud: He will never learn, his heart is as black as the night itself.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: So, another Evil Sasuke has literally shown up. Jeez, he's like a bad itch, we need to form an Anti-Evil Sasuke Extermination branch when this situation comes up.

Lincoln: That was something I was working on during the early days of the team, and now our team's expanding. Plus, as always, J.D.'s led on with the Evil Sasuke rants with many of us also doing it as well, now, let's get going and hunt him down

Me: Yeah!

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles

grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Evil Sasuke) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Evil Sasuke, he's 20 yards away, but we need to watch it, what if that's a substitution.

Me: I know. Let's head over and tear him apart.

Lincoln: He's not getting out of this, he's getting torn apart again. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began

sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Evil Sasuke.

Penny heard a Pokemon cry.

Penny: Look here!

We saw a Palkia!

Me: WHOA! Palkia!

Penny: Cool!

Me: And the poor thing hurt himself.

Palkia: Yeah. That duckhead jerk did this.

Nico: Evil Sasuke!

We got to healing it.

Penny: There. Better?

Palkia: Thanks to you.

Me: Want to come with us?

Palkia: Sure.

Me: Awesome.

Poromon tried some cauliflower and he spit it out!

Poromon: YUCK!

The mascots all tried some. They didn't like it either.

Nico: Geez!

Qin: Yikes.

We were flying in the air, and we soon saw Evil Sasuke.

Lincoln: (Whispers) There he is. Now, remember, we need to see if it's a substitution or the real thing.

Me: Leave this to me.

We landed, and I approached Evil Sasuke only for it to vanish and turn into a pile of Cauliflower.

Me: It's a substitution!

Lincoln: I knew it!

?: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: Fuck you, bastard!

We then saw Evil Sasuke head right for us, but Lincoln grabbed him by the neck with one of his eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and he proceeded to slash at him with his gold-armored claws and he threw him far and he crashed into a pile of cauliflower, he got back out, but now, he was pissed!

Nico: Good idea of wanting to see if it was a substitution or the real thing, Lincoln. Now, all that's left is to finish this bastard!

Suddenly, we saw Heartless appear, and Lincoln and The Keyblade Knights charged at and slain every last one of them and we'd gained a massive power boost with every Heartless killed.

Evil Sasuke was about to attack, but he wound up getting hit with blasts of porridge, and we saw who it was that did it: it was Gromit flying in a plane.

Nico: Alright, nice shot, Gromit!

Gromit saluted Nico and landed the plane as he joined us.

Wallace: Good old Gromit!

Me: Yep

Elaine Eclipse: That was some nice shooting, Gromit. Now, it's my turn.

Suddenly, Elaine Eclipse's pink eyes turned neon pink and she was surrounded by a purple and yellow energy aura with stars, sunlight, moonlight, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Evil Sasuke, she left purple and yellow energy, stars, sunlight, moonlight, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Elaine Eclipse: J.D.'s already told me about the numerous times he's kicked your good-for-nothing butt, and quite frankly, you disgust me to no end. You're no elite, you're just another asshole, and you're going to die here.

Suddenly, Elaine Eclipse was surrounded by a massive vortex of purple and yellow energy with stars, sunlight, and moonlight surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and the Sun and Moon flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a pink phoenix with red eyes glaring at Evil Sasuke: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Oh man, this is going to be good.

Me: You said it! That bastard's as good as dead!

Lincoln: We also better brace ourselves, if Xehanort also implanted a Dark Orb in him, he'll no doubt transform into a Heartless just like Icky Vicky.

Gromit got out a specially made blaster made only for Dark Orbs.

Lisa Loud: Ah, I see Gromit's got out his special Dark Orb Destroyer Blaster, he made this as soon as the word of Xehanort's return hit.

Wallace: Just like Gromit, always spot on.

Then, as the vortex faded, Elaine Eclipse emerged, but she was changed forever.

Elaine Eclipse grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large purple and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has yellow highlights in the bangs of her long purple hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon pink eyes and a purple and yellow energy aura with stars, sunlight, moonlight, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has The Eclipse emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with purple iris along with her tiara, she has on phoenix earrings with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Dark, Eclipse, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with purple gems for eyes and holding the Star, Light, Dark, Eclipse, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant along with the gold phoenix pendant of her Elemental Phoenix Necklace of Eternal Love necklace below her purple phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented Elemental Phoenix Choker of Eternal Love on her neck. Elaine Eclipse has on a sleeveless yellow vest, sleeveless yellow crop top, yellow skirt with the Eclipse Dopant symbol on it, yellow pants, yellow legwarmers, yellow sneakers, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, sunlight, moonlight, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is the Eclipse and the Eclipse Dopant symbol and surrounded by light and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a purple gem with neon glowing yellow lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Elaine Eclipse felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive star reflecting purple angel wings with yellow tips on the large star reflecting purple feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized star reflecting purple angel wings with yellow tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive star reflecting purple angel wings, and she now has eleven massive and long purple wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Elaine Eclipse has on a Ring of The Phoenix with yellow gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Elaine Eclipse's staff and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of purple and yellow energy, stars, sunlight, moonlight, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Elaine Eclipse's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Twilight Sun and Moon Eclipse Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Twilight Sun and Moon Eclipse Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded purple gems and the Eclipse Dopant symbol etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large purple gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with purple gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large purple gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with purple gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with purple gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Duel Monster Fusion Spellbook on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a purple kanji with suns and moons in between the kanji below the Eclipse that said, "Elaine Eclipse, Embodiment of The Eclipse Dopant, True

Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Future Wife of James Dean Knudson, Archenemy of The Living House Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, The Sun, The Moon, Fire, Nature, Phoenixes, and Angels"

エレイン・エクリプス、エクリプス・ドーパントの化身、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ジェームス・ディーン・クヌッドソンの愛する未来の妻、リビング・ハウスの大敵、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼を司る真の女神、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、錯乱、殺人、無慈悲、サディスティックバスターズ、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星のマスター、太陽、月、火、自然、フェニックス、天使

Elaine Eclipse has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-ECLIPSE DOPANT EMBODIMENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FIRESTORM TWILIGHT SUN AND MOON ECLIPSE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FIRESTORM TWILIGHT SUN AND MOON ECLIPSE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY FIRESTORM TWILIGHT SUN AND MOON ECLIPSE DOPANT EMBODIMENT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Elaine Eclipse's Super Angel-Eclipse Dopant Embodiment-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when I saw her, I had an atomic blush on my face, hearts in my eyes, and my nose was bleeding. But, when Evil Sasuke saw it, he went mad and charged at her to kill her and make me suffer, but Elaine Eclipse fired a massive barrage of purple and yellow energy, stars, sunlight, moonlight, phoenixes, and angels which hit Evil Sasuke and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but now, he was beyond pissed off!

Elaine Eclipse: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Firestorm Twilight Sun and Moon Eclipse Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Firestorm Twilight Sun and Moon Eclipse Dopant Embodiment Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, it's high-time for you to get the thrashing that you rightfully deserve!

Me: Your time's up once again, you fucking bastard!

Lincoln: You've always been nothing but scum, and now, we'll do the world a favor and get rid of you once more.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've got some nerve showing up to kill us when we've already got our hands full with Xehanort and the jerks. But, if you've come here to die at our hands again, we're more than happy to oblige.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hope you're ready to die once again, you goddamn asshole!

Evil Sasuke: YOU MOTHERFUCKING CUR!

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Hmm. Yes and a "Motherfucking Cur" was the only kind of person you can handle. I remember that your father said that very same thing to me in 150,000 years just as I was killing the Uchiha for their crimes and snuffing out the very darkness that they used to destroy so many lives. When he made his speech about how you were going to kill all of the Leaf in the name of Madara Uchiha all they did was seal their fate. Your Father poisoned his own son with his own hatred and turned you into a miniature version of him and he poisoned your mind with so much of his hatred over everything that you became a totally lost cause. He made you into a homicidal and completely mentally unstable psychopath and you did not show any value towards friendship or comradery. You wanted everything handed to you on a silver platter just like your wretched father and all your clan did. You cheated in everything, Even though Ninjas cheat, education is the one thing that we NEVER cheat at. Isn't that right and they say that your father was leading the Uchiha to greatness. But it turns out you're just another lost soul of the run-of-the-mill ninja. And you know it. You're not even in the same league in the kind of power that I possess. I can destroy the entire universe in the mere blink of a cosmic eye. In fact, next to my kind of power and the power that you have, you are nothing compared to me and you and your clan were nothing but a bunch of pathetic ants compared to it. The way you covet all that power, the way your clan did all the deeds in the name of the devil known as Madara Uchiha, a monster and a planet destroyer. It's downright fucking disgusting. As the most powerful fighter and warrior and champion in the universe, all I see when I look at you is a fucked up miserable fuckweed and a heartless motherfucking psychotic wretch. And on top of that I fucking hate your style above all others you ruthless fuckkicker! What is it that you are hoping to accomplish? Stealing all the Jutsu in the world just to expand your Jutsu arsenal and repertoire, committing crimes all over the planet just to satisfy the devil Madara Uchiha, murdering innocent people, stealing Jutsu, pursuing petty and worthless desires like revenge and above all betraying the very village your clan founded. You Uchiha Motherfuckers don't give a flying fuck about anyone but your pathetic goddamned motherfucking selves and that is why I killed them all including your father. The Uchiha are heartless monsters that murder, lie, steal, betray and are completely powerhungry just like you and that's why I killed them all. YOU ALL FUCKING DISGUST ME!

EVERYONE CHEERED WILDLY AND THAT ROYALLY PISSED EVIL SASUKE OFF GREATLY AS HE LET OUT AN ENRAGED SCREAM AND HE'D TURNED INTO HIS CURSED MARK LEVEL 2 FORM!

Nico: Still as ugly as ever. Let's tear him apart!

FORSAKEN BY WITHIN TEMPTATION PLAYS

Evil Sasuke Roared in an incredible amount of rage and fury and he went into his LEVEL 2 Curse Mark Form and he went at me and punched and kicked and brutally fought me all over and tried to smash my head in with indiscriminate fury and he was really determined to make sure that he kills me. I blocked all his punches and kicks and he jumped back and threw numerous kunai and I deflected them all and fired a powerful blast of fire and it hit him in his arm and burned him bad! He was screaming in pain and then he was screaming in agony. But then his screams of pain quickly turned into maniacal and insane laughter. He was laughing like an insane and totally fucked up monster that was fucked up to the core six ways till Sunday and he went at me again and I kicked him in the face and knocked him down and he got up and went at me again and I dodged him and fired a blast of lightning and it hit him in the crotch and electrocuted him all over. He went at me some more and I dodged his strike and kicked him in the back and sent him smashing into a rock and he got up and fired massive blasts of lightning at me and I deflected them back with my sword and he got electrocuted all over and I punched him in the face and he went at me some more and I was making him madder and madder and madder and he was only making me stronger with all his hatred and more. I then punched him in the face and he went at me and I dodged him again and dodged him again and then I kicked him in the back again and sent him crashing into a rock and he got up and went at me some more and fired massive blasts of fire at me and I fired waves of massive fire blasts at him and the blasts collided and exploded with incredible power!

Massive fiery explosions were blasting off all over the place.

The Entire area around us was turning into a war zone! Evil Sasuke then fired a massive fireball.

Me: KAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAA! MEEEEEEEEEEE! HAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA!

I fired a massive rainbow Fire Kamehameha Wave and it went through the fireball and destroyed it and it slammed into the Evil Sasuke and exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE AND POWERFUL FIERY EXPLOSION!

Evil Sasuke was smashed into the ground with incredible force and I kicked him in the stomach with incredible power and he belched up a huge amount of blood and then I grabbed him by his shirt and threw him into the air and flew after him and kicked him in the face and knocked out some of his teeth and he jumped away and fired waves of fire and I fired waves of lightning and they overtook his fire and the blasts of lightning hit him all over and electrocuted him and then I fired a wave of wind and entrapped him in a tornado and then I fired a wave of fire and burned him all over in the tornado as it was turned into a fire tornado. When the tornado faded he jumped out and fired more fire blasts and me and I fired waves of crystal at him and they hit him and cut him all over the place and then I fired waves of wood at him and smashed him all over the place with incredible force and smashed him all over. He ran at me with a Chidori and I teleported and fired waves of lava and burned his hands and he screamed in pain as he was burned all over and then I kicked him in the face and smashed him into a rock! Then he popped out of the rubble and threw the rock at me and I smashed it with incredible brute strength and smashed him with waves of rocks and pebbles and smashed him all over the place! I then fired waves of darkness and electrocuted and burned him all over.

Evil Sasuke got up and he was more enraged than ever before!

Evil Sasuke: (ENRAGED SCREAMING) WHAT IS IT WITH YOU!? WHY ARE YOU SO STRONG!? IT'S NOT FAIR! THAT POWER SHOULD BE MINE!

Me: Like I told you many times before, you will NEVER have my power.

Jeri turned into Leoforce

Jeri: LEOFORCE!

She slashed him with her claws.

Leoforce: You make me sick!

She used the core medals for Duskmon, Velgrmon and Shademon.

Leobreaker: Yeah you tell her!

Leoforce and Leobreaker: LION SLASH BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him and slashed him.

Nico: Take that!

Twilight Sparkle kicked him in the face and punched him into the ground!

He got up and was really pissed!

Evil Sasuke: I AM AN UCHIHA ELITE! THIS IS NOT HAPPENING!

Misty Brightdawn: You're an elite of nothing!

Misty teleported and kicked Evil Sasuke in his stomach and bashed him in his face and kicked him in his neck, chest and head!

I then went at Evil Sasuke with extreme force and punched him all over the place with extreme savagery!

Lincoln blasted Evil Sasuke all over with energy blasts and lightning and I kicked him in his face and headbutt him and then punched him in his stomach hard and kneed him in the neck!

Me: You are just as pathetic as ever Sasuke!

POW!

I smashed Evil Sasuke in his face and sent him crashing into a huge rock wall and it crashed onto him!

Me: SUPER KAIO KEN!

I flared up a massive red aura and flew at him and punched him in the stomach with devastating force and then a massive amount of blood belched out of him!

Xenia: Nice one!

Maxxine punched him as he exploded out of the rubble! Lincoln kicked him into the air and I punched him right in his stomach with devastating force and he belched up a massive amount of blood!

Me: You make me fucking sick Sasuke. You only care about spreading hatred and evil and making people miserable and you don't care who lives and who dies. You just only want nothing more than to see people suffer and only care about nothing but yourself! You would rather see people die! And another thing, I SHOW ABSOLUTELY NO REMORSE for killing your entire clan!

KROW!

I punched Evil Sasuke in his stomach and kicked him in his face

I threw him and Misty Brightdawn teleported and kneed Evil Sasuke in the face and sent him flying into the sky and I teleported and punched and kicked him all over with ballistic fury! Lincoln then teleported and then punched him and sent him crashing into the ground!

KRASMASH!

Nico: YEAH!

He got up.

Earth turned into Armodrillo

Earth: ARMODRILLO!

She punched him hard and kicked him all over.

She used the Core Medals for Grumblemon, Gigasmon and Tortomon.

Venus: Lets get him!

Armodrillo and Venus Chan: SOLAR SYSTEM FURY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Stacy turned into Ripaws!

Stacy: RIPJAWS!

She went and chomped his leg and bit it and he screamed in pain!

She used the core medals for Ranamon, Calamaramon and Mermaidmon!

Ripjaws: You are a disgusting abomination!

Ranamon: That is for sure y'all!

Ripjaws and Ranamon: FURY OF THE WATER BLAST!

They fired waves of water and drenched him all over.

Kari turned into Wildvine!

Kari: WILDVINE!

She punched and smashed him all over!

Kari used the Core Medals for Arbormon, Petaldramon and Woodmon.

Wildvine: Time for some pain!

Plant Lola: Lets get him!

Wildvine and Plant Lola: PLANTS OF BUTTKICKING!

They fired waves of plants and blasted him.

Camie: YEAH!

Davis turned into Ultimate Grey Matter!

Davis: ULTIMATE GREY MATTER!

He fired laser blasts and blasted Evil Sasuke all over!

He used the Core Medals for Mercurymon, Sakkakumon and MetalTyrannomon.

Ultimate Grey Matter: Lets make this fun!

Metal Lynn: YEAH!

Ultimate Grey Matter and Metal Lynn: METAL BLADE LASER STORM!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Nicole turned into Ultimate Way Big

Nicole: ULTIMATE WAY BIG!

She punched and smashed him all over!

She used the Core Medals for Control Freak, TTG Control Freak and TTG Jinx.

Ultimate Way Big: You are not fit to be a shinobi or living.

Saturn Girl: That is for sure!

Ultimate Way Big and Saturn Girl: SATURN RING SHOT!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Shanan turned into Ultimate Spidermonkey!

Shanan: ULTIMATE SPIDERMONKEY!

She fired webbing and wrapped him up.

Shanan used the Core Medals for Vulkanus, Argit and Forever King.

Ultimate Spidermonkey: This is gonna hurt.

Sheila Eingana: (Australian Accent) Lets get him mates!

Ultimate Spidermonkey and Sheila Eingana: SPIDER OF LIFE BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted him.

Dante turned into Ultimate Rath!

Dante: RATH! LEMME TELL YA SOMETHIN SASUKE UCHIHA! YOU WILL NEVER BE WORTHY OF THE POWER THAT J.D. HAS! NOT IF RATH HAS SOMETHIN TO SAY ABOUT IT!

Nico: YOU TELL HIM!

He went and smashed and pulverized Evil Sasuke all over.

Dante used the Core Medals for Whiger, Villamax and Quakemon!

Dana Mitchell: Lets get him!

Rath and Dana: PINK TIGER FURY BLAST!

They fired waves ofenerggy and blasted him all over.

Lok turned into Ultimate Arctiguana!

Lok: ULTIMATE ARCTIGUANA!

He fired waves of ice and froze him.

He used the Core Medals for Wrecking Crew, Wrecking Crew (Dexter's Lab) and Yost Wrecking Crew.

Dew Gayl: Lets do it!

Ultimate Arctiguana and Dew Gayl: ULTIMATE WRECKING BLAST STORM!

They fired waves of ice and energy and smashed him all over.

Sophie turned into Ultimate Swampfire!

Sophie: ULTIMATE SWAMPFIRE!

She fired waves of blue fire and blasted him.

She used the Core Medals for Hank Scorpio, Good Burns and Homer (Season 28 Episode 4).

Lillymon: Lets get him! (ECHOING) FLOWER CANNON!

Greymon: (Echoing) NOVA BLAST!

She fired a wave of energy and Greymon fired a blast of fire.

Ultimate Spider, Greymon and Lillymon: FLOWER FIRE SWAMP BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and fire and blasted her all over!

Palkia charged at him and fired a powerful space blast and smashed him all over.

Palkia: Take that you jerk!

Poromon pecked him!

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: Take that!

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Nico: Nice!

Poliwag: HOW DID YOU LIKE THAT!

BASH!

Manaphy headbutt him in his nose!

Manaphy: YOU ARE A DUCKHAIRED BUTTFACE!

Horsea squirted ink into his eyes!

Eddy fired his blaster at his groin!

Eddy: YEAH!

Ed: ED SMASH BAD NINJA!

Ed smashed him into dust!

I fired elemental blasts at Evil Sasuke and he was firing blasts at me and massive fiery explosions were going off all over and turning the area into a raging, Elaine Eclipse, and I went after Evil Sasuke, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, purple and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Evil Sasuke, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Elaine Eclipse, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Evil Sasuke even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Suddenly, our Dark Orb detectors went off along with our rainbow protective auras flaring up as we saw Evil Sasuke's eyes turn yellow, and he turned into a Heartless version of his Cursed Mark Level 2 form called THE HARBINGER OF ETERNAL HATRED!

Nico: Shit! Xehanort infected him as well!

The Harbinger of Eternal Hatred fired fireballs at us and we absorbed them and it made us even more stronger than ever! Gromit aimed the blaster and fired at the Dark Orb that was embedded in the Heartless' chest, the laser shattered the Dark Orb along with its shards and we gained a massive power boost and it caused Evil Sasuke to change back to normal form.

Evil Sasuke: YOU! YOU! DAMN YOU ALL! HOW ARE ALL OF YOU THAT STRONG?! THAT POWER SHOULD BE… !

But, before he could say what we knew what he was about to say, Lincoln grabbed his tongue and yanked it out causing Evil Sasuke to scream in agonizing pain as blood gushed heavily from his mouth!

Nico: That never gets old! AWESOME!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: That oughta shut him up!

Me: YEAH! I'm getting sick of his voice!

Xenia: YEAH!

Evil Sasuke completely driven mad by rage formed a Chidori in his right hand and charged at us, but Lincoln formed a Lava Style Rasenshuriken. But, before he could throw it, seven energy blasts came out of nowhere and blasted Evil Sasuke and one of them slashed off his right hand as he screamed in even more agonizing pain.

Eli: Whoa, who the heck did that? (SENSED SEVEN MASSIVE ENERGY SIGNALS) WHOA! The seven people who did that are… !

Nico: Incredibly powerful! Whoa!

Lincoln threw the Lava Style Rasenshuriken as he saw Evil Sasuke form another Chidori, this time on his left hand, and it sliced off his left hand as he screamed in more pain and rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale.

Lincoln formed a massive planet-sized ball of black energy with stars and galaxies inside it and energy balls in the form of The Sun and the planets of The Solar System and condensed it to the size of his body and aimed it at Evil Sasuke who charged at Lincoln to kill him and was completely blinded by rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) PLANETARY JUSTICE KARMA BOMB!

Lincoln fired the massive energy ball and it hit Evil Sasuke and went up into the air and then exploded with incredibly massive power which destroyed Evil Sasuke and sent him straight to The Black Abyss. Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Elaine Eclipse's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, eleven massive and long purple wolf tails, 28th Century silver Miracle Box backpack, Third Eye, large gold halo with four orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large purple and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive star reflecting purple angel wings and medium sized star reflecting purple angel wings underneath are permanent.

Nico: HOLY CRAP! Lincoln, that was really incredible! I had no idea you created a Karma Bomb that's more powerful than The Negative Karma Bomb!

Lincoln: This was something I was working on for a long time, and I only used it for more dangerous opponents, and I know who it was that blasted Evil Sasuke, you can come out now.

Suddenly, we saw seven girls come out: the first girl has long orange and purple hair with purple eyes, purple angel wings, orange and purple clothes, and she has an eclipse Keyblade in hand, the second girl has long dark green hair with green eyes, green and purple angel wings, green clothes, and she has a Nobody-themed Keyblade in hand, the third girl has chin-length dark red hair with red eyes, red angel wings, red clothes, and she has an icy Keyblade in hand, the fourth girl has long neon blue hair with blue eyes, blue angel wings, blue clothes, and she has the Wishing Star Keyblade in hand, the fifth girl has long blue hair with blue eyes and the symbol of The Metroid on her forehead, blue angel wings, blue clothes, and she has a Metroid-themed Keyblade in hand, the sixth girl has long dark blue hair with blue eyes, blue angel wings, black and dark blue clothes, and she has Namine's Keyblade in hand, and the seventh girl has long yellow hair, golden yellow eyes, yellow angel wings, orange clothes, and she has a Metroid-themed Keyblade in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Brianna Byss, Keyblade Knight of Byss, Natalia Namek, Keyblade Knight of Namek, Venya Vegeta, Keyblade Knight of Planet Vegeta, Connie Camori, Keyblade Knight of Comet Camori, Diana Drej, Keyblade Knight of Drej, Paige Phaaze, Keyblade Knight of Phaaze, and Zhaiia Zebes, Keyblade Knight of Zebes.

Eli: A Keyblade Knight of the planet Byss.

Nico: Along with Keyblade Knights of Planet Namek, Planet Vegeta, and Comet Camori?!

Me: And Keyblade Knights of The Drej Home Planet and Phaaze and Zebes, the two planets Samus has travelled to?! Incredible!

Vegeta: And I'm familiar with Venya all too well long before our planet was destroyed and our people murdered. But, I believe you should handle the introductions, Lincoln.

Lincoln: Right, Master Vegeta. Everyone, the first girl is Brianna Byss, Keyblade Knight of Byss, she's my Guardian Angel from the planet Byss and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Byss, and she has intense light and dark powers and she's a master of The Sun and The Moon. She is the Keyblade Knight of the planet, Byss, and she's helped the Jedi and the Republic many times in the past against The Sith and the Empire. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows when it comes to using the powers of the sun and the moon, light and darkness, and The Light Side and The Dark Side of The Force. She also vowed to make sure that if Lynn tried anything to hurt or kill me, she would make her suffer!

Eli: (Cracks Knuckles at Lynn)

Nico: Figures Lynn would do something to piss her off.

Lincoln: What else is new. The second girl is Natalia Namek, Keyblade Knight of Namek, she's my Guardian Angel from Planet Namek and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the planet, Namek, and she's a powerful warrior and master of all the powers and techniques of Namek and the Namekians. She is the Keyblade Knight of Namek, and she hadn't forgotten about what Frieza did in destroying her home. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot and she taught me everything that she knows and she wanted nothing more than to protect Lincoln from those two butt-faced toxic asshole heartless bullies, Pablo and Anderson.

Piccolo: I remember all of the training sessions you two have done all too well, and you mastered all of our powers and techniques.

Me: And when those two jerks tried to kill you both, you and Natalia beat them up and sent them back to prison.

Lincoln: Only for their scumbag dads to break them out. The third girl is Venya Vegeta, Keyblade Knight of Planet Vegeta, she's my Guardian Angel from Planet Vegeta and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on Planet Vegeta, and she's a powerful warrior and master of all the techniques of the Saiyans. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Vegeta, and she hadn't forgotten about what Frieza did in destroying her home and destroying her people. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in all of the techniques of all the Saiyans, and she absolutely despises Flip with a vengeance he tried to kill me and my family with a bunch of hitmen from the mafia and framing them for stealing their money.

Goku: I was really impressed that Lincoln mastered all of the techniques of the Saiyans and I remembered that incident all too well, but you've heard the news of Xehanort's return and that he also freed the jerks, right?

Venya Vegeta: I have, Kakarot. Plus, I also knew Lincoln and Brittney put a deadly curse on Flip, Flop, Slip, Icky Vicky, Pablo, Anderson, Billy McLean, Dark Amy, Trina Riffins, and Bradley Uppercrust III.

Vegeta: Which means when we finally go after Flip, you'll have the pleasure of killing him, his brother, and cousin for everything he did to Lincoln and his family.

Venya Vegeta: As much as I want to kill Flip, Vegeta, I'd rather kill his cousin and brother because Savannah already called dibs on killing him for what he did in killing Selena.

Lincoln: When the time comes, we'll make sure he pays, Venya. The fourth girl is Connie Camori, Keyblade Knight of Comet Camori, she's my Guardian Angel from Comet Camori and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on Comet Camori, the comet that destroyed New Vegeta, and she's a powerful warrior and she packs as much power as a comet ready to destroy a planet along with having the powers of blue fire and good. She is the Keyblade Knight of Comet Camori, and she hadn't forgotten about everything that happened with the incident with Broly. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina

Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in everything including mastering blue fire, and she hates Amy with a merciless vengeance for all the treatment she did to Samey.

Paragus: I remembered hearing the legends about her, but now, I see that they are true.

Connie Camori: And I know that you made the right choice letting go of revenge and seeing that your son was a monster, but your daughter is the complete opposite of him.

Nikiya: As far as we're concerned, Broly's no longer my brother, he was a bloodthirsty vile rampaging monster.

Lincoln: He was a danger to everyone. The fifth girl is Diana Drej, Keyblade Knight of Drej, she's my Guardian Angel from the home planet of the Drej from Titan A.E. and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on the home planet of the Drej, and she's a powerful warrior and she's a powerful master of lightning and energy and she's a deadly warrior too. She is the Keyblade Knight of the home planet of the Drej, but she isn't like the Drej at all and she despised them for their xenophobic hatred towards humanity. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained me on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in everything that she knows in mastering lightning and energy, and she hates Pablo and Anderson and she even hates the blacklisted disgraces, Michelle and Doug, for making Luna into someone she wasn't.

Diana Drej: Those two bastards enjoyed destroying the talent of rising musicians and all for their selfish goals, and I also hated those two buttface heartless psychos.

Lincoln: Vypra's keeping a close eye on Doug and Michelle, and Pablo and Anderson are going to die for everything they've done, Diana. The sixth girl is Paige Phaaze, Keyblade Knight of Phaaze, she's my Guardian Angel from the planet Phaaze and she's a powerful force of epic power and she's a powerful master of Phazon. She was born and raised on the planet Phaaze, and she's a powerful warrior and she's the sister of Sora Phaaze. She is the Keyblade Knight of Phaaze and she's also The Avatar of Dark Samus and she's also known as The Destroyer of The Space Pirates. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the power of Phazon, and she absolutely loathes and despises Flip with a vengeance.

Nico: Lincoln, I hope you use a Phazon energy blast on that stupid mutant.

Lincoln: We'll cross that bridge when we get near that point, Nico. And the seventh girl is Zhaiia Zebes, Keyblade Knight of Zebes, she's my Guardian Angel from Planet Zebes and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on Zebes, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of lightning. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Zebes and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained me a lot about how to use the Keyblade and I'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and I became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained me a lot in everything that she knows in mastering lightning, and she absolutely loathes and despises Pablo and Anderson with a vengeance.

Me: Whoa!

Lincoln: And we knew we'd be running into more Keyblade Knights, now that Xehanort's returned, and it's so good to see you girls again.

Venya Vegeta: It's good to see you too, Lincoln, and you've really grown into quite the man.

Connie Camori: But, you're still the same person from all those years ago.

Lincoln marked Brianna Byss, Natalia Namek, Venya Vegeta, Connie Camori, Diana Drej, Paige Phaaze, and Zhaiia Zebes by biting them on the trapezius and his rainbow energy aura flared up as he gained the same powers as them, and then, seven Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on their necks along with seven Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love.

Nico: We were hoping to run into you girls as Anothers.

Lincoln: But, that wasn't the case.

Me: Yeah.

Nico: We haven't kicked Evil Sasuke ass in a while

Me: No we sure haven't. But man that felt good.

Xenia: Yep.

Lola: It sure was fun.

Nico: Nice job Palkia!

Palkia: Thanks Nico.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Palkia: Oh no thanks. I don't drink.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Nico: Geez! Where are you gonna keep them all?!

Timmy Turner: I don't know! But man there's a lot of them.

Nico: I can tell.

Me: Boy Dimmsdale is now glad that Icky Vicky the She-Devil is gone for good.

Nico: We made the right choice killing her.

Me: We sure did. But like you said yesterday, the battle has just begun. The rest of the jerks are still out there.

Lola: Yeah!

Lincoln: I hope we face Pablo and Anderson next. Taylor said that she wants to make sure that those monsters pay for their crimes.

Taylor: That's right and it will be sweet payback!

Nico: I know what I said. But Icky Vicky's death was something we ALL looked forward to.

Me: Yes. That's right. And looking back, letting her live was a terrible mistake. If I wasn't bound to our code I would have gladly killed her without ANY second thought.

Camie: Why didn't you kill her back then?

Me: She was only 16 at the time and I couldn't kill her because our code only permits us to kill people 18 on up.

Nico: Now that she's dead, we should raid her room

Me: Good idea. Wait Nico we already did that earlier. You weren't with us when that happened.

Nico: I wasn't?

Me: Nope.

Nico:… Just in case.

Me: Okay we might as well get off this planet anyway.

Nico: After we battle the Anothers.

Eli: Lets see. (Concentrates) Whoa! We have Another Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: This will be interesting.

Nicole: So Indigo Carrington, Indigo One, Lego Indigo One, Nadine Nok, Cassie Nok and Kreaven.

Me: Yep.

Indigo Carrington: Wow!

Eli: And I sense that the Anothers minus Twister are 4 people.

Me: Awesome.

Nico: This will be fun.

Me: Yep.

Nico: THERE THEY ARE!

We saw Another Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom!

Me: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Another Crusher: (In a girls Voice) It sure willbe awesome.

Another Chameleon: (In a girls voice) Yes it sure will.

Nico: (GASP) Those voices!

They merged and split into 4 and it was the gene-slammers of Buffaloaf, Multiviola, Viola and Varodurumon!

Nico: (GASP) Cheyenne Buffalo, Mandy Multiviola, Violet Viola and Valerie Varoduru!

Me: Whoa! The gene-slammers of Buffaloaf, Multiviola, Viola and Varodurumon!

Violet Viola: That's right.

Mandy Multiviola: Yep.

Me: Tell us a little more about yourselves?

Cheyenne Buffalo: Well I'm one of Nico's friends in Cooking Class and I make meatloaf.

Nico: Yep.

Mandy Multiviola: I'm Nico's friend from science and a powerful force of fire.

Nico: Oh yeah.

Violet Viola: I'm Nico's friend from science class and a master of blue fire.

Me: Cool!

I felt something on my leg and saw a Viola.

Me: Cool a Viola.

I picked it up.

Samus: Wow!

Violet Viola: Yeah she's my friend.

Me: Cool.

Valerie Varoduru: And I'm Nico's friend from church and I am a master of light and the sky.

Me: Wow!

Nico: Yep.

Me: By the way is the Another Twister friendly or hostile?

Mandy Multiviola: Friendly and you guys are gonna be in for a surprise.

Me: Wow!

Xenia: Nice.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD

FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: Timmy, I hope you didn't go overboard during the party at Fairy World yesterday.

Timmy: No I didn't.

Nico: Good.

Jorgen: Relax. I made sure Timmy didn't drink anything… strong.

Me: Oh good. WAIT Jorgen you sure are full of surprises.

Nico: Yep.

Qin: Yeah.

Me: Oh look!

We saw ANOTHER TWISTER!

Me: Another Twister!

Nico: Whoa!

Another Twister: (In a girls voice) It sure is cool.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair and blue eyes and blue clothes and had rainbow wings and a tiara with the symbol of the Ultraman Orb dopant on it and on her skirt and she had Orb Calibur in her hand.

Me: (GASP) Ophelia Orb!

Ophelia Orb: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: You too. Guys this is gonna be a shock. Ophelia is the Embodiment of the Dopant for Ultraman Orb.

They gasped!

Nico: WHOA! Ultraman Orb?! That's awesome!

Maria: We have that planned in the future!

Ophelia Orb: I've been hearing about that and how you all have been helping the Ultraman take down their enemies as well as the Blackwing Eatos 12 girls. That was so awesome.

Lynn: Well believe it or not, Me, Minuette and Cammy Bolton here are the ambassadors for those missions in a few days.

Me: Yep. It's gonna a while.

Lynn: Yeah. That sword is cool.

Ophelia Orb: Thanks. It's got all the powers of all the elements in it and I used wind a lot. It's so cool.

Twister: Just like me as a tornado master.

Nico: NICE!

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~!

Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Ophelia Orb: No he didn't because he feared the power of the Ultraman.

Me: Wow! They have as much power as a Kaiju which is amazing.

Nico: Yeah.

Ophelia Orb: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju armor!

Nico: YEAH!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Time to bring the pain of the tornado.

Nico: (gets out Twister's Ridewatch) Let's go for a spin!

May: (Gets out Crusher McPersoncrusher's Ridewatch) I'm gonna crush you!

Maria: (Gets out Matakoshin's ridewatch) Time to eat!

Indigo One: (Gets out Chameleon's ridewatch) Nok. Time to blend in!

They used the powers of Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom and blasted him all over!

Then Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart came

Nico: WHOA! Nice team ANgel Roidmude.

Angel Roidmude: Thanks Nico!

John Stewart: Is that me?

Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart: You as an Ultraviolet Lantern.

Me: That is really scary to me.

But then we felt this wave of extreme cold.

Me: (SHIVERS) Man the temperature dropped!

Nico: What happened!?

Then Frigimon came!

Me: Frigimon! Whoa!

Nico: No wonder!

Frigimon: (In a girls voice) This is awesome though!

Nico: Farah Frigi! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue wings and had Frigimon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt and had an ice sword.

Farah Frigi: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (ECHOING) SUBZERO ICE PUNCH!

She ran and punched Another Twister and froze him solid in a block of ice!

Nico: WHOA! That is cold!

She slashed the ice and shattered it and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: YEAH!

Nico: Chilly!

Me: Yeah!

Indigo One: Nok. Do you have a favorite memory of Nico?

Farah Frigi: I sure do. When me and Nico went to Alaska and we made an amazing ice castle and it was awesome.

Nico: Yep.

Me: That is cool.

Nico and Farah hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Farah Frigi: Same here.

We later went back home and went to Dimmsdale and went to Icky Vicky's house. Then we showed everyone Icky Vicky's room and Nico was shocked to see that it was A TORTURE CHAMBER! It was full of torture devices and weapons and skeletons all over! We later went back home.

* * *

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings,

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Indigo One, Lego Indigo One, Nadine Nok, Cassie Nok, and Kreaven are heading to the west of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news: the bad-tempered abusive older brother of one of Lincoln's Guardian Angels, Verena Bergamot, Alex Bergamot, has escaped from his dead end position to get revenge on his sister, his ex-wife, and his ex-wife's sister, but we're taking that jerk down and taking him to his dad to decide his punishment.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the west of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we got bad news, Alex Bergamot, the bad-tempered abusive bastard, has escaped from his dead end position to get revenge on his sister, his ex-wife, and his ex-wife's sister, but we're taking that jerk down and taking him to his dad to decide his punishment.

Selene Arcangela: If we're dealing with that jerk, Alex, this means, we're going to run into Verena Bergamot.

Nico: Looks like it.

Me: And I don't know what their dad has in store for Alex regarding his punishment, but I can say this: Alex is going to wish he remained at his dead end position in the middle of nowhere.

Nico: I think he deserves the worst for his crimes.

Indigo Carrington: It's better that he get his punishment from his dad than whatever we can give him.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long crimson red hair and red headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful red angel wings that gave off the scent of, she's dressed in a red long-sleeved jacket, white long-sleeved sweater, necklace with red gem for the pendant, red skirt, black stockings, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, flowers, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Aromage Bergamot, holstered on her back is a massive fire greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged orange blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eight girls.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Verena Bergamot, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Bergamot.

Verena Bergamot: That's right, and I got the girls away from that piece of crap, Alex, and he's heading our way now!

?: YOU LITTLE BITCH, YOU'VE RUINED MY LIFE! YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS!

We saw a male with dark brown hair and he had on a messy suit and red eyes of hatred and rage: it was Alex Bergamot.

Sylvester: Time to tie this maniac up.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've got some nerve, Alex, Verena warned you about the consequences, now we're going to make sure you get the punishment should you come back. Let's get him.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship

Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and he transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Cosmic Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound

Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal

Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Indigo Carrington's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Alex Bergamot, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light,

Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, Lincoln fired a white energy blast that turned into a straitjacket and tied up Alex. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Verena Bergamot: I warned you about what's going to happen, Alex, should you dare come after me, Ali, and Katy, but you never learn. Fine, let's see how tough you are when Dad gets through with you.

Verena grabbed Alex by the hair and dragged him with her to their dad's company: a business headquarters in the west and we followed, and we headed for the top floor, the main office of Verena's dad, the owner of the company, and we headed in.

Mr. Bergamot: Ah, Verena, Team Loud Phoenix Storm, what brings you here?

Verena Bergamot: I believe this might be the problem.

Verena Bergamot threw Alex in front of her dad and Lincoln explained everything, and when he was done, Mr. Bergamot was furious.

Mr. Bergamot: I can't believe you'd stoop to that. Your sister warned you of what'll happen to you, Alex, but you disregarded the warning. It's bad enough you're now in debt to me after I paid Katy the damages, but no matter what, I knew you wouldn't change. You leave me no choice, Alex, you're fired and I'm cutting all ties with you, I don't want to see your face ever again.

Verena Bergamot: That goes for me too, and Dad and I are going to use our business connections to make sure you never find another job here again.

Caitlin Ashleigh: Same with me and the others.

Then, two security officers grabbed Alex and tossed him out, and because of losing his job and having all ties cut with his family because of his behavior, now he was truly finished and he was also homeless as well, now he lives under a bridge. We left the office after what we'd done to Alex.

Lincoln: Well, that's it for Alex, now his life is literally in ruins. (To Verena Bergamot) And it's so good to see you again, Verena.

Verena Bergamot: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Verena Bergamot wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Verena Bergamot was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Verena Bergamot: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Verena Bergamot's waist and hugged her, and Verena Bergamot is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Verena Bergamot: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Verena Bergamot, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Bergamot, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with red angel wings, cosmic pyrokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful fire magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Bergamot because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Bergamot. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her red angel wings to let off the scent of wild bergamots and bergamot oranges. She also knows how to make scented candles and that caused her to start her own business of selling scented candles, and her partners in this business were the other Gene-Slammers and Avatars of the Aromage Duel Monsters, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit, and Lincoln also helped to advertise their business which really drew customers in. Lincoln made her a fire greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Verena hated Lori with a blazing passion because she tried to get her business shut down by spreading false rumors on the internet, but Lincoln exposed Lori's shenanigans and she was forced to apologize and Lori had to pay Verena and the other other Gene-Slammers and Avatars of the Aromage Duel Monsters $1,000 in damages for attempted defamation. But, there's one person that Verena absolutely despises: her older brother, Alex. When she was growing up, she saw just how much of a short temper he had and he's gotten physically violent more than once, and it got worse when he treated his wife, Katy, like a punching bag for his violent temper and she hated how abusive he was to her, so she teamed up with Katy's sister, Ali, and they got evidence of Alex's abusive behavior and bad temper and Katy's dad threw Alex and knocked him out cold before he did anything to Ali and Verena. Then, they brought the evidence to her father-in-law, and he decided to settle and paid Katy for damages, putting Alex in debt to his father, which angered Alex, but the two times he'd run his mouth off, he got knocked out again. Then, Alex was demoted to a dead-end position and taken out of being the next CEO of their dad's company, as that role was given to his cousin, and Alex was finished. He wanted revenge on Katy, Ali, and Verena for ruining him, but Verena swore that if he dared to come after them, she would tell their dad and he'd be in for worse trouble.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday, and what we saw just now.

Lincoln: Verena hated what happened to Katy getting beaten up by her brother, so she and Ali teamed up and gathered evidence and Ali and Katy's dad also got a few blows in on that jerk, and now, he's gone from being in debt to now being homeless. And now that you're here, Verena.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Verena Bergamot's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Verena Bergamot: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Verena Bergamot with red gems on the gold lightning bolts and red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Verena Bergamot: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Verena Bergamot.

Verena Bergamot had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Verena Bergamot's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Verena Bergamot had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Echigoya, Koharu Tsukikage, Mana Inagawa, Manpuku Maru, Momo Kuzuryū, Ranka Kagurazaka, Rinka Kagurazaka, and Viola from Valkyrie Drive Bhikkhuni.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Echigoya, Koharu Tsukikage, Mana Inagawa, Manpuku Maru, Momo Kuzuryū, Ranka Kagurazaka, Rinka Kagurazaka, and Viola from Valkyrie Drive Bhikkhuni.

Nicole: So, those are the girls that were here. Verena got to them on time before her jerk of a brother tried to hurt them.

Lincoln: What happened that day after his misdeeds against his ex-wife already made him into a woman-hating jerk. Are you girls okay?

Echigoya: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Echigoya and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from Alex Bergamot, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature,

Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's

Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix

Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Echigoya: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Echigoya: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Echigoya, Koharu Tsukikage, Mana Inagawa, Manpuku Maru, Momo Kuzuryū, Ranka Kagurazaka, Rinka Kagurazaka, and Viola with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Verena Bergamot's brother, the abusive bad-tempered jerk, Alex Bergamot.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that jerk down and finally Alex getting fired from his job, disowned by family, and forced to live under a bridge as a homeless bum, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Verena Bergamot have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: That's it for that jerk, but what if Xehanort gets to him and offers him a chance for revenge?

Lincoln: That won't happen, Alex is bound to do something stupid again not long after we'd defeated him.

Suddenly, we got the news that Alex was arrested trying to steal food from a local market and he was sent to prison, this time, he'll remain there for years.

Nico: Damn, first he gets divorced and demoted after being put in debt, then he comes back for revenge only to get fired, disowned, and forced to live under a bridge, and now, he gets caught stealing food, and now, he's going to be in prison for years. Boy, talk about karma.

Me: He deserved it, he was a lowlife jerk to his wife and sister, and now, he's facing the very consequences of his misdeeds.

* * *

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Alex Bergamot, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Verena Bergamot saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Verena Bergamot: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing

900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Verena, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Verena Bergamot: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Verena Bergamot: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Suddenly, the alarm sounded, and when Lincoln checked the computer, he saw who it was that triggered the alarm: it was Kiba Daioh, the father of the Fang Clan, a group of mountain thieves that numbers at least a hundred

Lincoln: Oh no, that's Kiba Daioh.

Nicole: The father of The Fang Clan?! Oh boy, this is going to get rough. We better head out there and take care of him before he does something really bad.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot ran out of The World Tree Estate and fired blasts of fire, water, wind, leaves, light, dark, magic, and bones at Kiba Daioh, and he roared in anger and rage, and he slashed at Crash Bandicoot with his sword, and that left Crash's tank top and his trenchcoat with tons of slashes and tears.

Crash Bandicoot: Okay, that's it, now you're really going to get it.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's emerald green eyes turned neon emerald green and he was surrounded by a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels, he unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back, and as he approached Kiba Daioh, he left rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Crash Bandicoot: I can't believe you dared to show your face here, Kiba Daioh. We've already got our hands full with the cursed jerks and Xehanort, you showing up here basically made it a lot worse, but it'll be much easier once I get rid of you once and for all.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot was surrounded by a massive vortex of rainbow energy with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, and fruit surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels running and flying around the vortex with the symbols of The Ten Skylanders Elements orbiting around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kiba Daioh: the red eyes of eternal death.

We saw it on the screen at our gym.

Nicole: Oh boy, this is going to be one brutal fight, I hope he knows that Kiba Daioh can also turn his body into steel, and that he needs to get past that defense.

Then, as the vortex faded, Crash Bandicoot emerged, but he was changed forever.

Crash Bandicoot grew from 8'5" to 8'9" in height, his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew bigger for his new body and he still retained his eight-pack abs, he has large gold metal bands on his massive biceps and thighs and he now has twelve large colored planets matching the colors of the Skylanders' elements orbiting around his legs, he has rainbow highlights in the bangs of his full head of long reddish-brown hair going down to his neck and reddish-brown stylized mohawk and he has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, he has neon emerald green eyes and a rainbow energy aura with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels surrounding him and immense rainbow protective aura with the elements swirling around it, he has a bandicoot and a dragon holding a 10-Sided Star with the 10 Skylander Elements in the 10 sides of the star emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, he has on dragon earrings with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, he has on his Crystal Necklace of the Buddha with rainbow gems embedded in the gold symbols of the 10 Elements of the Skylanders and rainbow crystal links and rainbow bandicoot-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of the Element of Harmony is a dragon and bandicoot with rainbow gems for eyes and holding the Fire, Water, Life, Earth, Tech, Magic, Light, Dark, Undead, and Eternity Kanjis in their hands for the pendant on his bare chest and he has on a white and gold accented choker on his neck. Crash Bandicoot has on Master Eon's sash, long black pants with the 10 Elemental Symbols of the Skylanders on the left leg and rainbow flames on both legs, black knee-high boots, and long white trenchcoat with stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, light, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on Crash Bandicoot's wider and more muscular back is a bandicoot and a dragon and phoenix and angel surrounded by stars and the 10 Elements of The Skylanders and the dragon and bandicoot are holding the 10-Sided Star with the 10 Elements of The Skylanders in the 10 sides of the star and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a rainbow gem with neon rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and component for his Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot felt a sharp pain on his wider and more muscular back, and then, his massive reddish-brown angel wings with rainbow tips on the large reddish-brown feathers grew much larger for his new body and medium sized reddish-brown angel wings with rainbow tips grew and sprouted out underneath his massive reddish-brown angel wings. Crash Bandicoot has on his Ring of The Phoenix with large rainbow gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on his right ring finger and Green Lantern corps ring on his left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in his left hand large black fingerless gloves with a rainbow phoenix surrounded by the Elements of The Skylanders on the backside of the gloves and four silver square on the knuckles and gold-armored claws over his fingers and smaller planets orbiting around his fingers.

Suddenly, Crash Bandicoot's massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot

Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery and all the greatswords and swords he'd gotten had began began merging together and they're surrounded by a kaleidoscope of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was forever transformed into Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded colored gems representing Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic and the symbols of Fire, Air, Water, Earth, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Tech, and Magic etched in rows on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold wolf heads for the handguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large rainbow gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are The Elements of Harmony and The Unity Stones on top of The Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold bandicoot heads with rainbow gems for eyes and inside their open mouths and below the bandicoot heads is a gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and rainbow gem in its mouth for the pommel, he has on his large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with large rainbow gems on his wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on his left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with gold dragon head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on his left hip and his Eater of Sins revolver holstered on his right hip. There's a rainbow kanji with flames, water drops, gears, ice, bolts of lightning, leaves, rocks, suns, crescent moons, and skulls in between the kanji below the bandicoot and dragon holding the 10-Sided Star that said, "Crash Bandicoot, Wild, Hilarious, Crazy, and

Brave-Hearted Hero of Wumpa Island, Emissary and Defender of The Skylanders, Powerful Life Elemental Skylander Brawler and Elemental Skylander Knight, Guardian and Leader of The Alternate Skylands, Loving Older Brother and Guardian of Coco Bandicoot and Aku-Aku, Archenemy of Nasty Doo The Were Doo, Destroyer of Doctor Nefarious Trophy and Malefor, Slayer of Alternate Kaos and His Minions, Loving Boyfriend of Tawna Bandicoot, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True God of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Lifelong Friend of Spyro, Cynder, and The Skylanders, Perpetual Foiler of The Delusional Plans of The Mad Scientists, Defender of Nature and Every Living Thing in The World, Carrier of Alternate Master Eon's Legacy, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Water, Air, Earth, Tech, Magic, Life, Light, Dark, Undead, Dragons, Masks, Bandicoots, Phoenixes, and Angels"

クラッシュ・バンディクー、ワイルドで陽気でクレイジーで勇敢なワンパ島のヒーロー、スカイランダーの使者であり擁護者、パワフルな生命のエレメンタル・スカイランダーの喧嘩師とエレメンタル・スカイランダーの騎士、もう一つのスカイランドの守護者でありリーダー、愛する兄でありココの守護者バンディクーとアクアク、ナスティ・ドゥー・ザ・ワー・ドゥーの大敵、ドクター・ネファリアス・トロフィーとマレフォーの破壊者、オルタナティブ・カオスとその手下の殺し屋、タウナ・バンディクーの愛するボーイフレンド、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、宇宙の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき、そして素晴らしく強力な教師の強力な生徒、スパイロ、シンダー、スカイランダーの生涯の友人、マッドサイエン

ティストの妄想計画の永久の阻止者、自然と世界のすべての生き物の擁護者、代替マスター・エオンの遺産の運び手、真の不滅ヒーロー、そして火、水、空気、土、技術、魔法、生命、光、闇、アンデッド、ドラゴン、マスク、バンディクー、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Crash Bandicoot has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-BANDICOOT-DRAGON-ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER KNIGHT AND BRAWLER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY TEN ELEMENTAL KNIGHT ELEMENTAL SKYLANDER DRACONIC BANDICOOT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL BRAVERY!

We were amazed by Crash Bandicoot's Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, but when Kiba Daioh saw it, he went ballistic and charged at Crash Bandicoot to kill him, but Crash Bandicoot fired a massive barrage of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels which hit the clone and sent him flying into a wall, he got back out, but boy was he raging mad now!

Crash Bandicoot: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Skylanders Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery) Alright, you plundering brute, let's do this!

Crash Bandicoot went after Kiba Daioh, and he fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, stars, fire, water, ice, gears, wind gusts, lightning bolts, sparkles, magic, lights, darkness, bones, rocks, lava, leaves, fruit, dragons, bandicoots, phoenixes, and angels which hit the bastard and exploded, and he slashed at him with his massive greatsword leaving scars on him, and that just made him even angrier.

Suddenly, Lincoln appeared and he turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Kiba Daioh's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Kiba Daioh into his body as he and all of us assimilated his titanic strength, superhuman pain threshold, fighting abilities, and ability to turn his body into steel and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Kiba Daioh except for his clothes, and he banished Kiba Daioh to The Black Gates. Crash Bandicoot holstered his massive greatsword on his back and powered down, and his new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, accessories, 28th Century backpack, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, large twelve colored planets orbiting around his legs, Third Eye, and massive reddish-brown angel wings and medium sized reddish-brown angel wings are permanent. Then, Crash Bandicoot and Lincoln went back to The World Tree Estate and Lincoln continued his workouts.

Nico: That was some awesome work out there, that giant bastard never stood a chance.

Eli: I'm going to guess that another one of our cursed jerks sent that barbarian after us.

Lincoln: I was about to point that out, Eli. Well, that wasn't going to work, but that just means they're delaying what's about to be the inevitable.

Me: You said a mouthful, but too true, Lincoln.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary are heading to Laverra Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Universe 666 Swan: Wow, so this is Laverra Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Universe 666 Swan, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-

pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Laverra Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha and white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary are in your harem, Linky.

Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Universe 666 Swan, Universe 666 Briar, and Universe 666 Mary, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember

when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: Today is Seaside Kingdom for Round 3.

Me: Awesome.

Sakura Avalon: Me and Lucy will go.

Lucy Heartfilia: This will be good.

Nico: Yep.

Me: I'll go with just in case.

Nico: Okay.

We went into the simulator and it activated and we were at SEASIDE KINGDOM!

Nico: Wow! Here we are.

Me: Awesome place!

Lucy Heartfilia: Boy it sure is. I should have brought my swim clothes.

Me: Perfect for a vacation spot.

Sakura Avalon: It sure is.

Nicole: You're going to be surprised who the next bad guy you'll face here.

Nico: And that is?

Nicole: Here she comes now.

We saw a big figure and it was multitrillionaire AMANDA BANSHEE!

Me: (GASP) Amanda Banshee!?

Nico: Wait one of the richest people in the world!? Wow!

Me: Yep and she's one of my father's business partners. You should see her mansion. She lives in a Dollar Sign shaped mansion and owns EVERYTHING! Yachts, ships and more.

Nico: WHOA!

Amanda Banshee: Indeed and J.D. it's good to see you. You are looking great.

Nico:… hi!

Amanda Banshee: Oh Nico good to meet you. Have you seen that wretched fly?

Nico: What fly?

Me: Freddy the Fly has always been a nuisance to her. She's always trying to find ways to kill him.

Nico: GEEZ!

Lucy Heartfilia: That is crazy.

Sakura Avalon: No kidding!

Amanda Banshee: Indeed.

Me: Sorry we have to do this Amanda. After this how about we treat you to a luxurious dinner fit for a dozen queens?

Amanda Banshee: I would absolutely like that.

Nico: Lets do it then!

Sakura Avalon: Is that the Fly right there?

We saw Freddy flying around her.

Freddy: Hiya toots!

Amanda Banshee: You stupid fly!

Me: That's him. That's Freddy the Fly. He's actually a fly I can tolerate. II may hate flies myself but he is a funny fly I can tolerate.

Nico: Wow.

Freddy the Fly: Yeah J.D. is a cool guy.

He came to me.

Nico: Yeah he sure is.

Me: Freddy is a cool guy once you get to know him.

Sakura Avalon: Wow!

?: (Echoing) PHOENIX FIRE!

A blast of fire went and blasted Amanda all over.

Out came ZHUQIAOMON and on its back was a girl with red hair, red eyes, red clothes and red angel wings and had a tiara with the symbol of Burn Rooster!

Nico: WHOA! Zhuqiaomon!

Brie Rooster: And Brie Rooster, Embodiment of Burn Rooster.

Ace Bunny: Brie awesome to see you!

Ben 10,000: You are looking great!

Brie Rooster: Same here Ben 10,000 and Ace. Been a while.

Zhuqiaomon: (In a girls voice) And we're ready to burn.

Nico: Zhalia Zhuqiao! Wow! Awesome to see you.

Zhuqiaomon: Yep. Same here Nico.

Nico: (gets out Twister and Angry Chicken Wing's Ridewatches) Time for this chicken wing to give you a spin!

Nico activated them and fired waves of wind and fire and blasted her down.

Me: Take this! CRUSHER BALL!

I formed a red ball of energy and threw it and it hit Amanda and exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMMM

Nico: WHOA! Nice!

Lucy: STARLIGHT THUNDERBOLT!

She fired a wave of lightning and blasted her all over.

Sakura fired a wave of lightning and electrocuted her.

Zhalia reverted back and was a girl with red, orange and yellow hair and had red eyes and had a phoenix in the middle of her forehead and had red, orange and yellow clothes and she had Zhuqiaomon on her skirt and shirt and had the kanji for Vermillion Phoenix of The South on her arm and she had fire angel wings and had a fire sword in her hand.

Zhalia Zhuqiao: Lets bring the power of the Sovereign. (ECHOING) SONIC ZEPHYR!

She fired a sonic wave and blasted her down.

Brie: Save some for me! She teleported and lifted Amanda up by her legs and bashed her with a wood plank.

BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP!

She ran and Amanda chased Brie.

Brie: AHHH SHADDAP!

She fired a wave of fire and bashed her down.

Amanda surrendered and we got 30 power moons!

Me: OH YEAH!

We high five!

Nico: How did you meet Ace and Ben 10,000?

Brie Rooster: This is how.

She showed a cool Time Travel bracelet.

Brie Rooster: I used this to meet Ace first in the 28th Century and helped them battle Massive on a number of times. Also I met Ben 10,000 in the year 2035 and helped him battle Dr. Animo who was on a gorilla body.

Nico: Oh right! I remember he was a severed in a tank on a white gorilla body.

Brie Rooster: Yep. That's right. I helped him take him down.

Nico: Nice. Wait what year are you from?

Brie Rooster: I'm from the year 67,023.

WE GASPED!

Me: WOW! That's 65,000 years from now!

Nico: That's a long time!

Brie Rooster: I know. I was teleported here to help you guys out.

Me: Nice.

Nico: Yep.

Me: Zhalia what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Zhalia Zhuqiao: When me and Nico went to Russia and had a Bear Steak eating contest and it was a tie.

Me: Ooh nice.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Zhalia hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Zhalia Zhuqiao: Same here.

Nico: Would you two like to join us?

Brie Rooster: We would be honored.

We left and everyone cheered for us.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you,

Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Foghorn Leghorn was humming Camptown Races.

He snuck up to Nico as he was taking a nap and then…

BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP BAP!

He hit Nico all over with a wooden plank.

Nico: OUCH! What's the big idea hitting me while I'm taking a nap!?

Fogjorm Leghorn: Oh just, I say, just having fun.

Nico: Oh.

Foghorn Leghorn went to the lab and saw me, Nicole, Lisa and the mascots working.

Foghorn Leghorn: What's going on here?

Me: We're just working on potions and helping Lisa out too.

Poromon: Yeah.

Me: Man I hate it when that happens.

Lisa Loud: Thank you J.D.

Me: Anytime.

I snapped my fingers and gave her hair back.

Garden Grove: Boy that was rough.

Poromon was pouring A mixture in a Bunsen beaker when another explosion happened

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

We coughed and we were covered in soot.

Me: (COUGH) Ouch.

Poromon: Sorry.

Nico came in.

Nico: What happened here?

Me: Laboratory explosions.

Poromon: Yeah.

Poromon grinned and poured another mixture, making another explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOM

We coughed.

Me: Geez!

Poromon: Oops. Sorry.

Lisa Loud: Ouch.

Nico: Lisa doesn't that hurt you?

Me: Lisa is pretty much used to it. To her explosions in her lab are pretty much a common everyday occurrence.

Nico: Really?

Me: Take it from me. I've seen her go through all that over the last 7 years.

Nico: Wow.

Poromon: Amazing.

Shockwave: Allow me to see what you've all made.

Me: Okay.

He went and saw what we made and it was powers potions that can permanently give people powers.

Shockwave: Ooh Power Potions. Well done guys.

Wheeljack: Now you know how I feel when one of my inventions blow up.

Poromon then caused another explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Me: (COUGHS) Tell me about it!

Nico: Yeah.

Thunderblast: Alright, Poromon. Try not to make anymore-

Poromon grinned before he made another explosion!

KRABBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMMM

Thunderblast:… explosions.

Me: Poromon you are so silly.

Poromon: Time to do more!

Nico: Poromon I think that's enough.

Poromon: Okay I DID get a bit carried away.

Me: A bit?

Poromon: Okay a LOT carried away.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: But it was fun.

Lola: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Pablo and Anderson, the two buttface heartless psychopaths are now on the rampage, and they've finally lost their minds thanks to years of us humiliating them and ruining their chances at revenge on us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you two buttfaces have finally made your move.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next cursed jerks are none other than Pablo and Anderson, those two buttface heartless psychopaths are now on the rampage, and they've finally lost their minds thanks to years of us humiliating them and ruining their chances at revenge on us.

WE GASPED!

Savannah Nephthys: Too bad none of us have had any claim to killing those two buttfaces.

Taylor: But, I do. They deceived and lied to me all those years ago, they turned me into a bully and I will never ever forgive them in a million years.

Vanya Visalayan: Same with me. I'm not letting those bastards get away with this, not after all the horrible things they've done to Lincoln and his friends.

Me: Uh oh, double trouble!

Nico: But, all warranted though, those buttfaces have lived for far too long, now this is where they die here and now.

Suddenly, we saw Pablo's mom and Anderson's mom come in.

Pablo's Mom: Can we come too?

Anderson's Mom: We intend to disown our bastard sons after everything they've done, and you don't have to worry about our asshole ex-husbands.

Pablo's Mom: They've since been sent to Solitary Confinement after they tried to break out of prison to get revenge.

Nico: Ooh, just like what happened to Icky Vicky. Alright, then, but make it really good. Alright, team, let's go, the time to slay Pablo and Anderson has finally come.

Lincoln: After everything that those two have done to me and my friends along with lying to Taylor and turning her into a bully, they deserve only the harshest and bloodiest death ever.

Nico: That's for sure.

Lincoln: Scans show they are hiding in Devil's Bayou.

Me: WHOA! All the way over in Louisiana.

Penny: It's gonna be amazing seeing that place again.

Camie: Wow.

The previous group came.

Wrecker: Can me, my boys, Duskmon, Grumblemon, Ranamon, Arbormon, Mercurymon, Control Freak, Vulkanus, Whiger, and Hank Scorpio go with you guys?

Thunderball: What happened here?!

William: Why don't you ask Captain Puffball over there and his Merry Mascots?

Squidward: That's what I called SpongeBob and his seahorse friend. CowBob RanchPans and his faithful companion Sir Eats-a-lot.

Nico: Funny!

Me: Poromon got carried away making explosions.

Nico: Yeah. But yes you all can come with.

Varie: Yep.

Sideways: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Bulldozer: Another Digimon right?

Nico: Yep. Mojyamon next.

Qin: Nice!

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Kenshiro's old enemy, Kaioh, the first Rashō of Asura, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on Kenshiro for killing him. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and Kenshiro, this is someone you're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to your old enemy, Kaioh, the first Rashō of Asura, and he's come back from the dead to get revenge on you for killing him.

Kenshiro: Like many of my old enemies, Kaioh is one who doesn't know when to give up.

Bridget Brigid: Either way, he's going to die after we get rid of Pablo and Anderson for good.

Lincoln: Right, Bridget.

Nico: So, we got another of Kenshiro's old enemies on the loose, this is one who's not getting away. Alright, team, let's go, the time to destroy Pablo and Anderson has finally come!

Lincoln: Never again do we have to deal with the likes of you, Pablo and Anderson, this time, you're dying here and now and we'll never have to deal with you again, and once we get done with her, you're next, Kaioh.

Bridget Brigid: I can never ever forgive someone like you, you're cold as ice and you embrace evil with a passion, you deserve only death.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to destroy Pablo and Anderson and finally end them for good, and once we got done destroying Pablo and Anderson, Lincoln and Bridget Brigid along with me are going to destroy Kaioh.

We were off to Devil's Bayou in Louisiana.

---

We arrived.

Duskmon: Here we are.

Piledriver: Things haven't changed here.

Me: Devil's Bayou.

Camie: This place gives me the creeps.

We saw the riverboat.

Me: There's the riverboat.

Penny: This place has bad memories.

Cybertron Scourge: I know what those are.

Me: Yep. Madam Medusa and Snoops. Lets take a look around. We never got to the last time.

Nico: I was just about to say the same thing.

We went into the boat and man was it old.

Me: Whoa looks like no one has been on this thing for years.

Ranamon: I'll look around in the water.

Me: Okay.

She dove into the water and searched.

We looked around.

Me: Wow.

We looked in Medusa's old room and saw numerous maps and charts.

Nicole: Wow look at these old treasure maps. Some of these treasures I've been trying to find for years.

Camie: Wow. What was Medusa after?

Nicole: The Devil's Eye diamond. The Largest diamond in the world.

Me: It's now in the Smithsonian Institute. Priced over at $900,000,000.00.

Discord: Whoa!

Me: I know. It was as big as your head. Trouble is getting to it was not easy.

Lincoln: Take it from me and Linka and Penny.

Me: Yeah. Ugly story behind it.

Camie: Really?

Me: Yep. But the diamond from what we now know is worth more than $900,000,000.00. It's now priceless.

Qin: Wow!

I went over what happened when we were here the last time and before that.

Mercurymon: That really happened?

Me: Yep.

Qin: It sure did.

Lincoln: Yeah.

Me: We donated the diamond to the Smithsonian Institution in Washington D.C.

Nico: Perfect place for it. And Medusa and Snoops got the black gates.

Wildrider: That bitch got what was coming to her!

Me: Big time.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana: Look at this guys!

We went into the engine and saw a MASSIVE STOCKPILE of fireworks.

Penny: Mr. Snoops fireworks.

Me: Boy he has enough fireworks here for the 4th of July.

Vulkanus: I'll give these to my Pickaxe minions.

Me: Good idea.

Qin: No kidding.

Xenia: Yeah and I'm amazed they did all this stuff out here.

We were later looking over the swamp.

Me: Wow.

Drag Strip: Guys, I see some Militia troops up ahead!

We saw them.

Me: Wow so many of them.

But then they reached the water and shorted out and exploded.

MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSIONS!

Me: Well that was stupid. Whoever built these robots didn't make them waterproof.

Hank Scorpio: There might be some tanks on the land though!

Me: Like those!?

We saw a bunch of tanks. But they were very poorly built. Just as they reached the swamp they REALLY fell apart.

They were reduced to scrap metal in seconds.

Xenia: What the?

Mushi: Guess they're not made for Swamp exploration.

Me: No they were just very poorly built.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: Wait look!

We saw a figure in the trees.

Eli used the Force and pulled him over to us and we grabbed him. It was the scientist from Plants VS Zombies!

Me: The Scientist from Plants VS Zombies!

Nico: Cool! I love that game!

Whiger: Wait. You made those!

Scientist: (Groans)

Me: Well this guy is not worth it so he'll go to M.O.E.

Whiger: Good idea.

Beastbox: Wait until he meets Professor Brainstorm.

We beamed him there.

Me: Nice.

Control Freak: Let me summon backup.

He summoned the Kessi plane from Metal Slug.

Nicole: The Kessi Plane from the Metal Slug games! Awesome choice.

Runabout: Good choice. Because I see some helicopters. They're the same as the Militia tanks!

Nicole: Perfect!

Control Freak: Blast them!

The Kessi did so and blasted them all over and some of them even fell apart!

Arbormon: Where the fuck are Pablo and Anderson hiding?!

Eli concentrated.

Eli: There!

He pointed to a tree and I fired an energy blast and it hit it and exploded and blasted 2 figures out of it! It was PABLO AND ANDERSON!

Me: Targets sighted!

Bugly: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at them.

Pablo and Anderson got up and were covered in mud. Then the spirits of the swamp came and swirled around them and then converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted out and then a phoenix cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello you buttfaced losers.

Nico: Miss us?

Grumblemon: You've had this coming for a long time!

Anderson: YOU WRETCHED MONSTERS! YOU WILL PAY FOR EVERYTHING YOU DID TO US!

Me: You brought all that on yourselves you jerks.

Taylor: That's right! Especially for turning me into a bully!

A helicopter fired at us.

Blackout: I'll take care of the copters! (turns into helicopter mode)

He blasted the robots

I fired waves of energy and blasted the robots.

Then I punched Anderson and kicked him in his face.

Xenia fired a wave of energy and blasted Pablo.

Taylor kicked them in their crotches.

Jeri charged at them.

Jeri: (ECHOING) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

She fired a Lion enery blast and blasted them.

Beelzemon: LETS DO IT! (ECHOING) CORONA BLASTER!

Jeri: (ECHOING) FIST OF THE BEAST KING!

Beelzemon and Jeri: BLAST OF THE CORONA BEAST!

They fired a massive blast of energy and blasted them with a powerful explosion!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOMMMMMM!

Me: YEAH!

Earth charged at them and blasted them with rock!

Earth: You are disgusting bullies!

Ronnie Anne: Yeah that is for sure!

Earth and Ronnie Anne: FIRECRACKER EARTH SHOT!

They fired waves of fireworks and rock and blasted them all over.

Stacy charged at them and fired lightning blasts and electrocuted them all over.

Stacy: YEAH! How do you like that jerkwads!

Taylor: YEAH!

Zhalia Zhuqiaomon: Lets make them pay! (ECHOING) BLAZING HELIX!

She fired a massive blast of fire.

Zhalia and Stacy: PYROTHUNDER HELIX BLAST!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and fire and it hit the 2 jerks and blasted them all over!

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Kari charged at them and kicked their faces.

Qin: YEAH!

Kari: That's for all the pain you gave to Lincoln and friends!

Lucemon (Fusion): Yeah that if for sure! (ECHOING) GRAND CROSS)

He fired energy blasts of the planets.

Kari and Lucemon: GRAND PLANET SYZYGY BLAST!

They fired a powerful line of energy blasts and they hit them all over and blasted them all over!

Davis charged at them and fired waves of lightning and blasted them.

Davis: BULLSEYE BABY!

Qin: YEAH!

Chowder: LETS MAKE THIS MONSTER PAY!

Davis and Chowder: NOODLE FOOD BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and noodles and blasted them all over.

Chowder: KILL IT! KILL IT! KILL IT! KILL IT!

BAP BAP BAP BAP BOP BOP BOP BOP!

Chowder bashed them all over with a fish club.

Nicole charged at them and fired laser blasts and blasted them all over!

Nicole: Feel the wrath of the Goddess of Video Gaming!

Kirby: Lets do it!

He turned into Tornado Kirby!

Nicole and Tornado Kirby: WINDSTORM LASER BLAST!

They fired waves of wind and lasers and blasted the 2 jerks all over.

Me: Hey Pablo and Anderson! The Jerk Department called and they want their personalities back!

BURN!

Anderson: YOU'RE THE JERK!

I held up my hand to them.

Anderson: OH YOU DID NOT JUST GIVE US THE HAND!

Me: It's my way of saying SHUT THE FUCK UP!

Shanan charged at them and fired leaves and kicked them all over and cut them too.

Shanan: How do you like that.

Julie Carolina: Take this too!

Shanan and Julie: CARNAGE LEAF STORM!

They fired waves of leaves and blood and blasted them all over.

Me: By the way I can tell from that coldsore on your lips that you want to kill us jerks!

DOLPHIN CHIRPS!

Anderson and Pablo had NASTY COLDSORES on their lips.

Nico: EW!

Dante charged at them and blasted them with a Boltflare blast.

Lincoln: Take that!

Charlie Thorn: And this too!

Dante and Charlie: LIGHTNING THUNDERSTRIKE BEAM!

They fired waves of lightning and blasted the jerks.

Xenia: YEAH!

Me: Also you two are nothing but a bunch of…

LOUD FART SPLAT!

SWAMP MUCK AND SLOP SPLATTERED ALL OVER PABLO AND ANDERSON!

Me:… baloney!

Nico: (LAUGHS) That's funny!

Lok charged at them and blasted them with fire.

Madison Rocca: That was awesome

Lok: Yeah!

Madison and Lok: WATER FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and water and blasted them all over.

Sophie charged at them and fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Sophie: (British Accent) That is gonna hurt.

Mary Knudson: And so will this you dirtclods!

Sophie and Mary: PHOENIX FIRESTORM BURST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted them all over!

Nico: YEAH!

Jonny did some gestures with his hands.

Jonny: Watch this guys!

LOUD CRUNCH!

Ed: WHAT A PEST!

Edd: That's disgusting.

Ed: MAKE HIM STOP!

PABLO AND ANDERSON SCREAMED!

Pablo: THAT WAS HORRIBLE!

Eddy: I know it hurts. But it's worth it!

Nico: YEAH

Then LaGrange, Kangor, Pete, Tala, Zzzax, Stella Zhau, Touch &

Go, Girder, Plastique and Firebrand came.

Nico: LaGrange, Kangor, Pete, Tala, Zzzax, Stella Zhau, Touch & Go, Girder, Plastique and Firebrand.

Pablo: (To Plastique) YOU!

Plastique: I've been waiting to blow you guys up for a long time.

LaGrange: Been a while since you guys were here.

Nico: I know.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Good thing Medusa's not here anymore, mon.

Nico: No kidding there.

Tala: (to Penny) Sorry if this brings back bad memories.

Penny: It wasn't all that bad though.

Zzzax: (to Nico) We heard you fought an Evil Sasuke.

Nico: We sure did. Haven't done that in a while.

Pete: (to Penny) You should take care of that Palkia.

Penny: I will.

?: Awesome.

3 figures came out and they were the 3 Org Brothers - Zeus, Poseidon and Hades Org from the Gaorangers movie The Fire Mountain Roars!

---

Zeus Org (ゼウスオルグ Zeusu Orugu) is the oldest brother with power over thunder. He wielded a sword shaped like a thunderbolt and his special attack was called Devil's Thunder. He was the leader of the Orgs on an island in another dimension and forced the natives to mine for a special ruby that contained GaoKong's power. Zeus was successful in slaying Kaito who was attempting to protect the Princess and then fought GaoSilver, who fended him off until the rest of the Gaorangers arrived and defeated him, causing his flaming body to fall into the ocean below. Zeus resurrected as a giant and revived his brothers just in time for the eclipse to summon GaoKong occurred. Destroyed by GaoKnight.

Poseidon Org (ポセイドンオルグ Poseidon Orugu) is the middle brother with power over water. He wielded a trident. When the Orgettes kidnapped Tetomu, Poseidon wanted her as a companion and invited her to a drinking game at dinner with his brothers. Having won the contest, Tetomu was awarded half of the ruby by Poseidon. When GaoRed and Kaito attempted to rescue Tetomu, Poseidon attempted to fend them off and despite being drunk, was an effective fighter. It wasn't until GaoYellow joined them that he was bested. He later joined his brothers in fighting the Gaorangers and the islanders and was destroyed, along with his brother Hades, by the Gaorangers before being resurrected as a giant by Zeus. He was the first to attempt to attack GaoKnight but was destroyed by a quick stroke by GaoKnight's sword.

Hades Org (ハデスオルグ Hadesu Orugu) is the youngest brother with power over wind. He wielded a scythe. He was killed by Gao God when he attempted to use GaoKnight as a shield.

---

Eli: (GASP) The 3 Org Brothers - Zeus, Poseidon and Hades Orgs! I remember you guys! You were sent to steal a ruby that was the source of GaoKong's power!

Zeus Org: That's right! Good memory Eli.

Me: Wow! The Orgs of Zeus, Poseidon and Hades! This is gonna be rough!

Camie: YEAH!

Merrick: WOW! So three unadapted orgs! This will be amazing!

Deadpool: They were supposed to be adapted for the Mut Orgs.

William: Why weren't they?

Deadpool: The costumes were lost in a fire.

Nico: That sucks.

Jamesdean5842: That would have been cool to see that happen.

Me: Yeah what a ripoff.

Camie: Yeah.

Zeus Org: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway!

---

Vert, Elemental HERO Sparkman, Lightning Conger, Thunder Dragon, Lightning Punisher, Gilford the Lightning, Emperor of Lightning, The Grand Jupiter, Jet Vac, Guardian Elma, Fortune Lady Fire, Fortune Lady Water, Fortune Lady Earth, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Thunderblast and Lugnutz VS LaGrange, Meltatron, Melter, Black Manta, Lego Black Manta, Lego Ocean Master, Evil Aqua Man, Evil Dive Man, Live Action Thrust, Mucor, Nai, Mea, and 50 Below - Nico's rescue was on a Cauliflower planet and we battled an evil Sasuke

---

LaGrange was first.

LaGrange (to Vert): Nico's rescue was on a Cauliflower planet. He battled an evil Sasuke there

Vert: He sure did and man was it cool! Jared and Lana loved it and it was cool.

Elemental HERO Sparkman: That is true and we haven't done an

Evil Sasuke battle in a while.

Jet Vac: (British Accent) It was a capital battle there.

Rainbow Dash: It sure was awesome!

Scootaloo: It sure was awesome!

Whirlwind: Yeah it was!

LaGrange: Boy that is cool! You guys haven't had an evil Sasuke battle in a while. Lets do it!

Vert turned into Fasttrack!

Vert: FASTTRACK!

He used the Core Medals for LaGrange, Billy Billions and Steam Smythe and they fired waves of wind, rainbows and lightning and smashed them down.

* * *

Randy Cunningham, Elemental HERO Mariner, Elemental HERO Bubbleman, Cure Mermaid, Yormungarde, Roaring Ocean Snake, Hitodenchak, Elemental HERO Aqua Neos, Lyna, Choji, Chocho, Tayuya, Matatabi the 2-Tailed Wraith Cat, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Menasor and Sideways VS Kangor, Railtron, Nightmare Train, Diesel 10, Doom Train, Evil Charge Man, Evil Quick Man, Evil Turbo Man, Evil Star Man, Animated Dirt Boss, King Hippo, Negatron, and 9-Tailed Kitsune - Another Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom who are the gene-slammers of Buffaloaf, Viola, Multiviola and Varodurumon as well as the Embodiment of Ultraman Orb

* * *

Kangor was next.

Kangor (to Randy): (Jamaican Accent) Nico, Indigo Carrington's team, Twister's team, and the others did good battling Another

Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom mon. They are the gene-slammers of Buffaloaf, Viola, Multiviola and Varodurumon as well as the Embodiment of Ultraman Orb

Randy: Boy that was really cool! We found out that the Embodiment of Ultraman Orb is a really amazing girl and she found out about our Ambassador Missions with the Ultraman teams and she was really impressed by them.

Elemental HERO Mariner: That is for sure and it was cool.

Lyna: Yeah and awesome how some of us helped them before.

Applejack: Boy howdy. Ophelia Orb is the first one of the Ultraman Embodiments that we met.

Apple Bloom: She is amazing at what she does.

Flashwing: That is for sure.

Kangor: That is cool that you met an Ultraman Embodiment mon. First of many. Lets do it!

Randy turned into Stretchleo!

Randy: STRETCHLEO!

He used the core medals for Kangor, Puff and Talon and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal, apples and energy and smashed them down.

---

Penny, Elemental HERO Tempest, Dustin (Planes), Jet Man, Aero Man, Jetfire, Starscream, Live Action Air Raid, Viper, Joe, T.K., Vapor Trail, Sunburst, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Cyclonus and Scourge VS Pete, Ryjack, Predacon Rhinox, Rhino Guards, Yost Rhino, Prince John, Sir Hiss, Razoul, Chameleon, Liquidroid Wateru, Sunroid Solar, Steam Demon, and Toy Org - Lincoln's rescue in Gotham Royal York to battle Alex Bergamot

---

Pete was next.

Pete (to Penny): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in Gotham Royal York to battle Alex Bergamot. How was it?

Penny: It was amazing and we met Verena too and we got Alex thrown out onto the streets and made sure he would never work in the city again.

Elemental HERO Tempest: Yeah he was a menace to society. But now he is dirt poor and on the streets.

Viper: Yeah he sure is.

Rarity: One thing is for sure darlings, he will never find work in the city again.

Sweetie Belle: Yeah no kidding there.

Gill Grunt: I agree too.

Pete: Boy that is for sure. Lets do it!

Penny turned into Diamondhead!

Penny: DIAMONDHEAD!

She used the Core Medals for Pete, Peg Leg Pete and the Beagle Boys and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

---

Harry Potter, Elemental HERO Thunder Giant, Elec Man, Spark Man, Fuse Man, Dynamo Man, Cloud Man, Plug Man, Songbird, Swift, Wendy Lebinomininsky, Hermione Granger, Ginny Weasley, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Discord and Diamond Tiara VS Tala, Slicertron, Evil Blade Man, Evil Sword Man, Evil Shadow Man, Evil Knight Man, Crescent Grizzly, Blizzard Wolffang, Virgo Zodiarts, Hell-Ementals, Ruby Knight, Movie Will

Tala was next.

Tala (to Harry): Today was Seaside Kingdom for Round 3. Who was fought there?

Harry Potter: (British Accent) They fought Amanda Banshee there.

Tala: Wait she's the richest ever woman in the world and is always trying to kill Freddy the Fly.

Harry Potter: That's right and we saw her house in pictures. It's a mansion that looks like a dollar sign and it's an amazing mansion.

Elemental HERO Thunder Giant: Her mansion is amazing. And we found out that J.D.'s dad and Amanda work together and it's amazing.

Songbird: You should see how much she is worth. She is worth as much as Rockefeller. Maybe more.

Slicertron: WOW! That is one rich woman. How much does she have besides a mansion in the shape of a dollar sign?

Twilight Sparkle: Everything! She has yachts, limos, everything. She was worth 5 times more than Rockefeller. She's worth over $2,050,000,000,000.00

Starshine Sparkle: WOW! That is a lot of money!

Spyro: No kidding! But that is small change compared to how much we are worth. Not to go rubbing it in peoples faces.

Tala: That's true. But Amanda will make a great member of the M.O.E. Lets do it!

Harry turned into Invincible!

Harry Potter: INVINCIBLE!

He used the Core Medals for Tala, Circe and Baron Mordo and they fired waves of magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Mollie, Elemental HERO Burstinatrix, Raging Flame Sprite, Fire Princess, Hiita the Fire Charmer, Invasion of Flames, Lady Assailant of Flames, Crimson Sentry, Seira Amagi the Princess of the Indian Ocean, Celine Giachi Lorres - Champion of Generosity, Oceanbird Astronomonov, Fievel Mousekewitz, Tanya Mousekewitz, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, Wildrider and Dead End VS Zzzax, Shockatron, Evil Elec Man, Evil Dynamo Man, Evil Plug Man, Evil Spark Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Cloud Man, Dragon Jellyfish, Universe 666 Azula, Angar the Screamer, Universe 666 Lots-o'-Huggin' Bear, and Dr. Jacques von Hämsterviel - The Mascots helping Lisa with experiments

---

Zzzax was next.

Zzzax (to Mollie): The Mascots helped Lisa with her experiments. But Poromon got a little carried away using Bunsen Beakers to make explosions.

Mollie: (LAUGHS) Yeah but Lisa says that this happens to her all the time. So explosions are not all that common to her.

Elemental HERO Burstinatrix: Yeah it happens to her a lot. J.D. said that for as long as he has known Lisa it happens to her on a daily basis.

Seiera Amagi: Yeah and it's intense.

Pinkie Pie: But it's really amazing that Lisa does all that.

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) The mascots helped Lisa make all kinds of stuff in the lab.

Featherweight: It sure was.

Sprocket: Yeah and it was amazing stuff that Pop Fizz would be proud of.

Zzzax: Boy that is amazing. Lets do it!

Mollie turned into Buzzshock!

Mollie: BUZZSHOCK!

She used the Core Medals for Zzzax, Evil Elec Man and Spark Mandrill and they fired waves of lightning, metal, gears and blades and smashed them down.

---

Stella, Winged Kuriboh, Kuriboh, Kuribabylon, Winged Kuriboh LV10, Winged Kuriboh LV09, Moki Moki, Atmosphere, Terrorsaur, Elyon Brown, Hal, Matilda, Sheila Eingana, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Breakdown and Drag Strip VS Bronze Kneecap, Thieftron, Sir Raleigh, Muggshot, Mz. Ruby, Evil Panda King, Don Octavio, General Tsao, Fracture, Terminator 1984, Owl Orphnoch, La-Doldo-Gu, and Evil Astro Man - The Mascots made lots of great potions and formulas

---

Bronze Kneecap was next.

Bronze Kneecap (to Stella): The Mascots made lots of great potions and formulas. Can you name one of them?

Stella: It's all too complex for me. But they made potions that can give people powers. There was some for fire, water, stone, ice, metal, air, darkness, mud, plants, crystal, lightning, light and many kinds of elements.

Winged Kuriboh cooed.

Terrorsaur: It was really amazing to see.

Sunset Shimmer: It sure was cool though. There was so many cool ones.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It was cool.

Sunburn: Yeah it sure was.

Bronze Kneecap: That is amazing! Lets do it!

Stella turned into SQUIDSTRICTOR!

Stella: SQUIDSTRICTOR!

She used the Core Medals for Bronze Kneecap, Golden Gutt and Brass Knuckles and they fired waves of fire and energy and smashed them down.

---

Tyler Bowman, Elemental HERO Sunrise, Princess Celestia, Solar Man, Lucca, Fire Man, Flame Man, Torch Man, Sari, Eric Meyers, Igawa Asagi, Dark Magician, Sorcerer of Dark Magic, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Robin Food and Mushi VS Touch & Go, Controlatron, Control Freak, TTG Control Freak, Technus, Mojo Jojo, Bluto, Sindbad, Evil Search Man, Wolfgang, Lightning Empress, Wizards (Spyro Enemies), and Boxy (Kirby) - Pablo and Anderson in Devil's Bayou

---

Touch & Go were next.

Mr. Touch (to Tyler): Pablo and Anderson are in Devil's Bayou. Did they really think they were safe here?

Tyler: Not at all. There's no place to hide from Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Elemental HERO Sunrise: That is for sure and it's cool seeing Devil's Bayou here too.

Sari: You got that right too.

Fluttershy: It's scary here too but it's amazing to see.

Tornado Bolt: Yeah that was crazy.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) Ja it sure was.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Mr. Touch: That is amazing.

Mr. Go: It sure is. Lets do it!

Tyler turned into Plantapocalypse!

Tyler: PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

He used the Core Medals for Touch & Go, Baxter Stockman 1987 and Shredder 1987 and they fired waves of energy, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down.

---

Roach (Supernoobs), Elemental HERO Captain Gold, Metal Man, Magnet Man, Gemini Man, Silver Surfer, Flash Man, Hard Man, Mira, Tamao, Elie, Haru, Sylphy - (Visions of Escaflowne), Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squawktalk and Beastbox VS Girder, Drilltron, Drimogemon, Evil Drill Man, Evil Ground Man, NiseDrimogemon, Evil Stone Man, Evil Impact Man, Quicksand, Universe 666 Storious, Asajj Ventress, Gammanizer Climate, and Universe 666 Issei Kurosaki - Been a while since we were in Devil's Bayou

---

Girder was next.

Girder (to Roach): Been a while since we were in Devil's Bayou. How long was the last visit?

Roach: Oh man its been a while. I can't remember. but this Riverboat is amazing though.

Elemental HERO Captain Gold: It sure is. We took a look around the boat before we went after Pablo and Anderson and Medusa and

Snoops had a really amazing hideout there.

Mira: Yeah no kidding. They had all the comforts of home. Even maps, charts, everything. Including a stockpile of illegal fireworks! There was also a massive amount of ammunition for war.

Starlight Glimmer: That was nuts! The maps were for treasures all over the Louisiana Bayou and some that were thought to have been lost over the centuries.

Cozy Glow: Some of them were treasures that Nicole has been trying to find for years.

Hex: Which is really amazing. The biggest treasure that Medusa was after of course was for the Devil's Eye diamond.

Girder: Isn't that diamond now in the Smithsonian in Washington D.C.?

Hex: Yep.

Girder: I thought so. Lets do it!

Roach turned into Jetray!

Roach: JETRAY!

He used the Core Medals for Girder, Evil Metal Man and Evil Magnet Man and they fired waves of energy, ghosts, bones, blood, skulls, lightning, magic and stars and smashed them down.

---

Shope, Elemental HERO Wildedge, Savage Fluttershy, Tarzan, Jane, George, Ursula, Kerchak, Erasa, Melanie Romanova, Adrien Gecko, Doppel, Amy Wong, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of The Night, Dark Skylanders, Runabout and Runamuck VS Plastique, Tubatron 2.0, Flute Org, Karaoke Org, Evil Tayuya, Kidomaru, Sakon & Ukon, Jirobo, Evil Magma Man, Ovulator, Commander Saturn, Son of The Chicken from Outer Space, and Reptilicus - Pablo and Anderson are both going to get what's coming to them

---

Plastique was next.

Plastique (to Shope): Pablo and Anderson are both going to get what's coming to them. Been wanting to blow the two assholes up since they first met us.

Shope: I can tell too. And also they are heartless bullies that need to get the worst ever beatings ever.

Elemental HERO Wildedge: I agree there too. And they are in for a huge world of hurt.

Erasa: That is for sure and it's going to be painful and awesome.

Princess Luna: We're going to turn them into Crocodile Chow!

Moondust: That is fitting since we are here in the Louisiana Bayou.

Snowdrop: Yeah no kidding there!

Gari: Yeah and it will hurt bad!

Blackout: Yeah that is for sure!

Plastique: I can tell they have been asking for it! Lets do it!

Shope turned into Ampfibian!

Shope: AMPFIBIAN!

She used the Core Medals for Plastique, Evil Bomb Man and Evil Blast Man and they fired waves of lightning, bombs and darkness and smashed them down.

---

Kevin Reynolds, Elemental HERO Plasma Vice, Storm Woman, Flare Woman, Splash Woman, Ember Woman, Fairy Leviathan, Lillymon, Blossom, Fire Kraken, Jade Fire Kraken, Jade Flashwing, Smolderdash, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, Bugly and Iguanus VS Firebrand, Infernotron, Evil Fire Man, Evil Flame Man, Evil Torch Man, Evil Heat Man, Evil Solar Man, Evil Pharaoh Man,Comrade Red, Armaggon, Levira, Basco ta Jolokia, and Oven Jamen - Taylor is going to give those jerks their comeuppance

---

Firebrand was next.

Firebrand (to Kevin): Taylor is going to give those jerks their comeuppance. I hope you join in too!

Kevin: Oh I sure will join the fun too.

Elemental HERO Plasma Vice: They have had this coming for a long time and only pain will be handed to them.

Blossom: Yeah they sure have had it coming.

Princess Celestia: I agree there too!

King Solar: You got that right.

Solar Eclipsa: I agree too.

Amber Morning: Yeah that is for sure.

Spotlight: And it will hurt really bad!

Firebrand: Yeah no kidding! Those two douchebags have been asking for this for a long time! Lets do it!

Kevin turned into Grey Matter!

Kevin: GREY MATTER!

He used the Core Medals for Firebrand Evil Fire Man and Evil Torch Man and they fired waves of light and fire and smashed them down.

---

Wild Force Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Agito Riders, J.D. Knudson, Varie, Celica, Camie, Adagio Dazzle, Eli, Nunnally, C.C.,

# Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS The 3 Org Brothers

---

The Three Org Brothers were next.

Zeus Org: Boy these 2 jerks are going down.

Me: Boy you got that right! We're really putting the kibosh on them!

Poseidon Org: I hope you all do!

Hades Org: They deserve the Black Abyss for everything they did.

Me: Yeah I agree there too.

Celica: No kidding!

Zeus Org: Yep. You can give our weapons to anyone you like after this. Lets do it!

I teleported and opened Zeus Org's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of Pablo and Anderson, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those two bullies!

I teleported back with them.

Wild Force Rangers: WILD ACCESS!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! WILD FORCE!

Agito Riders: HENSHIN!

They transformed and were ready!

Cole: BLAZING LION! WILD FORCE RED!

Taylor: SOARING EAGLE! WILD FORCE YELLOW!

Max: SURGING SHARK! WILD FORCE BLUE!

Danny: IRON BISON! WILD FORCE BLACK!

Alyssa: NOBLE TIGER! WILD FORCE WHITE!

Merrick: HOWLING WOLF! WILD FORCE LUNAR WOLF RANGER!

Kendal: MAGNIFICENT PEACOCK! WILD FORCE AQUA!

Cole: GUARDIANS OF THE EARTH! UNITED WE ROAR!

All: POWER RANGERS WILD FORCE!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off behind them and they were ready for action!

Me: YEAH! Lets get them!

Cole: JUNGLE SWORD!

Me: ZENKAI CANNON!

Varie: JUNGLE BLASTER!

Troy: LION BLASTER CANNON MODE!

Merrick: LUNAR CUE!

Eli: YEAH!

Me: FIRE!

Cole: SAVAGE SLASH!

Cole slashed them first and then we fired energy and elemental blasts and the blasts all hit them and they gave us their weapons and they exploded!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

They were dead!

Me: OH YEAH! Zeus, Poseidon and Hades Orgs you 3 have failed this world!

Troy Burrows: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped.

Me: Now you two I believe your mothers have something to say to you.

Pablo and Anderson saw their moms and they were REALLY INFURIATED!

Pablo's Mom: (MEGA ENRAGED) I CANNOT BELIEVE THAT YOU'RE EVEN MY SON! WHAT KIND OF VILE HIDEOUS MONSTER COULD DO THESE SORTS OF INSIDIOUS ACTIONS TO INNOCENT PEOPLE?!

Anderson's Mom: (MEGA ENRAGED) SAME WITH ME! YOU CAUSED SO MUCH PAIN AND TERROR TO LINCOLN AND HIS FRIENDS AND TURNED TAYLOR INTO A BULLY WHICH WAS SOMETHING SHE'S NOT MEANT TO BE!

Taylor: Not to mention, you two are just like your stupid dads who've since become jailbirds!

Pablo and Anderson: (GROWLING ANGRILY AT TAYLOR)

Pablo's Mom: I've tried to raise you right, Pablo, but it looks like I was wrong. You're just as vile and disgusting as your father, and both you and your father have done many deplorable and disgusting crimes.

Anderson's Mom: Same with you, Anderson, your father's done tons of vile and disgusting crap, and you've gone and done the same things as he did. I've tried to raise you right, but I was wrong. Now, to find out you're still the same despicable and deplorable monsters from long ago and seeing that you two still have no remorse. You will never be forgiven, you piece of shit!

Pablo's Mom: Same here, I will never forgive you for what you've done, Pablo.

Me and Nico: Uh oh, here it comes!

Pablo's Mom and Anderson's Mom: (DEEP BREATH) PABLO! ANDERSON! WE DISOWN YOU BOTH! YOU'RE NOT OUR SONS ANYMORE, AND WE HOPE YOU ROT IN HELL FOREVER, YOU GOOD-FOR-NOTHING BUTTFACE HEARTLESS PSYCHOPATHS!

WE GASPED AND THEN, WE CHEERED WILDLY AT THE SCENE!

Me, Eli, and Nico: YEAH! TAKE THAT, ASSHOLES!

Lincoln and The Loud Family: GO TO HELL, PABLO AND ANDERSON!

AND THAT GOT PABLO AND ANDERSON SO PISSED OFF, THEIR FACES TURNED RED AND THEY GLARED AT US WITH SO MUCH ANGER, THEIR HEADS LOOKED LIKE THEY WERE ABOUT TO EXPLODE!

Taylor: Now, it's high-time for me to get some payback for everything you've done to me.

Suddenly, Taylor's eyes turned neon orange, and she was surrounded by a red and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, blue fire, blood, scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive Taylor's Raging Fire Blood Scorpion Serpent Greatsword of Raging Firestorm Blood Scorpion Serpent Justice from her back, and as she approached Pablo and Anderson, she left red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, blue fire, blood, scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Taylor: You have no fucking idea how much I've been wanting to make you two assholes pay, I was abused so much by my asshole ex-dad after Mom's death at his hands and I let myself be brainwashed by you stupid insects and because of it, I became a bully and you made me hurt Lincoln and his friends for far too long, you two are nothing more than parasites who enjoy causing pain and suffering to others for your selfish amusement and you revel in chaos and mayhem. This has gone on long enough, it's time for you two parasites to die once and for all, and this time, I'll make sure you never ever come back.

Suddenly, Taylor was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and orange energy with stars, fire, flames, blue fire, and blood surrounding the vortex, there are scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Pablo and Anderson: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: HOLY SHIT!

Me: THIS IS GOING TO GET UGLY!

Lincoln: But, those two are going to finally pay for everything they've done.

Then, as the vortex faded, Taylor emerged, but she was changed forever.

Taylor grew from 7'5" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red and orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, orange highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and a red and orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, blue fire, blood, scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a scorpion and serpent and phoenix and angel with the Fire Kanji emblazoned on her forehead with Third Eye with orange iris, she has on scorpion earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blood, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a scorpion with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Blood, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws on the bottom of her red serpent-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with orange crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the

Buddha and red gems on the gold lightning bolts and she also has on her new Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love. Taylor has on a short-sleeved black and white blouse, red shorts, black stockings, black boots, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, blue fire, blood, scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is a scorpion, serpent, phoenix, and angel surrounded by flames and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Taylor felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive brown angel wings with red and orange tips on the feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized brown angel wings with red and orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, and her eleven massive and long brown wolf tails with red tips and orange markings grew larger and longer for her new body, Taylor has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and black fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Taylor's massive Taylor's Raging Fire Blood Scorpion Serpent Greatsword of Raging Firestorm Blood Scorpion Serpent Justice and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, blue fire, blood, scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Taylor's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Raging Fire Almighty Malinalxochitl True Immortal Blood Scorpion Serpent Phoenix God Angel of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Raging Fire Almighty Malinalxochitl True Immortal Blood Scorpion Serpent Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded blood red gems and blood red etchings from Scorpionic's blade and Malinalxochitl, The Aztec Goddess of Snakes, Scorpions, and Serpents and scorpion and serpent and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large midnight gold snake heads with blood red gems for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large blood red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold snake heads with blood red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold snake head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Taylor has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large blood red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold snake head with blood red gems for eyes and blood red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a blood red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the scorpion, serpent, phoenix, and angel that said, "Taylor, Loving Daughter of Naomi and Destroyer of Joel, Former Bully and Former Friend of Pablo and Anderson, Loving Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Loving Mother of Many Children, Archenemy of Manta Bayarsh, Destroyer of Olivia Paisley of The Legion of The Lincoln-Haters, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Emissary and Champion of Malinalxochitl, The Aztec Goddess of Snakes, Scorpions Serpents, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Blood, Fire, Flames, Blue Fire, Stars, Snakes, Phoenixes, and Angels"

テイラー、ナオミの愛する娘、ジョエルの破壊者、元いじめっ子でパブロとアンダーソンの元友人、リンカーンの将来の愛する妻ラウド、多くの子供たちの愛情深い母、マンタ・バヤルシュの大敵、オリビアの破壊者、リンカーン軍団のペイズリーヘイターズ、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者であり殺戮者、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、アステカのマリナルショチトルの使者でありチャンピオン蛇、蠍蛇の女神、真の不滅の英雄、そして血、火、炎、青い火、星、蛇、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Taylor has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-SCORPION-SNAKE-SERPENT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BLOOD INFERNO ALMIGHTY MALINALXOCHITL TRUE IMMORTAL SCORPION SERPENT FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BLOOD INFERNO ALMIGHTY MALINALXOCHITL TRUE IMMORTAL SCORPION SERPENT FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY BLOOD INFERNO ALMIGHTY MALINALXOCHITL TRUE IMMORTAL SCORPION SERPENT FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Taylor's Super Angel-Scorpion-Snake-Serpent-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Me: WHOA! SO AWESOME!

But, when Pablo and Anderson saw it, they went ballistic and charged at Taylor to kill her, but Taylor fired a massive barrage of red and orange energy, stars, fire, flames, blue fire, blood, scorpions, serpents, phoenixes, and angels which hit Pablo and Anderson and they crashed into a wall, they got back out, but they were pissed off.

Taylor: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Inferno Almighty Malinalxochitl True Immortal Scorpion Serpent Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Blood Inferno Almighty Malinalxochitl True Immortal Scorpion Serpent Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Love) We just need one more push to finally drive those two assholes mad.

Vanya Visalayan: Then, I'll give the final push.

Suddenly, Vanya Visalayan's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red and black energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive gold greatsword and summoned her Keyblade, and as she approached Pablo and Anderson, she left red and black energy, stars, fire, flames, lightning, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Vanya Visalayan: I always knew you two jerk-offs were nothing but trouble, but after what I heard, now I'm even more disgusted. You jerk-offs poisoned Taylor with your goddamn lies and turned her into a bully and made her hellish life even more worse along with doing tons of horrible crap to Lincoln and his friends. You two are absolutely done for now, this time, we're going to make sure you never ever show your ugly faces here again!

Suddenly, Vanya Visalayan was surrounded by a massive vortex of red and black energy with stars, fire, flames, and lightning surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with blood red eyes glaring at Pablo and Anderson: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: Uh oh.

Me: Oh shit.

Lincoln: Those two really angered Vanya in a really huge way, and now, they're about to face the flames of Hell.

Then, as the vortex faded, Vanya Visalayan emerged, but she was changed forever.

Vanya Visalayan grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long black hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red and black energy aura with stars, fire, flames, lightning, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the planet Visalayan emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Thunder, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Thunder, and Eternity in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Vanya Visalayan has on a black sleeveless vest, black sleeveless blouse, black skirt, black heels, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, lightning, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the planet Visalayan, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and lightning and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Vanya Visalayan felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive orange angel wings with black and red tips on the large orange feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized orange angel wings with black and red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive orange angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long black wolf tails with red tips and red markings, Vanya Visalayan has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and black fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Vanya Visalayan's massive gold greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red and black energy, stars, fire, flames, lightning, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Vanya Visalayan's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Lightning Storm Fury Visalayan Keyblade Knight Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Lightning Storm Fury Visalayan Keyblade Knight Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded red gems and the planet Visalayan and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large midnight gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Vanya Visalayan has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames and lightning bolts in between the kanji below the planet Visalayan, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Vanya Visalayan, Keyblade Knight of Visalayan, Member of The Keyblade Knights, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of Pablo and Anderson, Archenemy of Chestnut, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Lightning, Keyblades, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ヴァーニャ・ヴィサラヤン、ヴィサラヤンのキーブレード騎士、キーブレード騎士団のメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーン・ラウドの将来の妻、パブロとアンダーソンの軽蔑者であり破壊者、チェスナットの大敵、チームの素晴らしいメンバーラウド・フェニックスの嵐、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天の怒りのマスターゼルナガ、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼の真の女神、悪、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者でありスレイヤー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、炎、星、稲妻、キーブレード、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Vanya Visalayan has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-VISALAYAN KEYBLADE KNIGHT-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE LIGHTNING STORM FURY VISALAYAN KEYBLADE KNIGHT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE LIGHTNING STORM FURY VISALAYAN KEYBLADE KNIGHT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY INFERNO FIRE LIGHTNING STORM FURY VISALAYAN KEYBLADE KNIGHT PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Vanya Visalayan's Super Angel-Visalayan Keyblade Knight-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Me: WHOA! SO AWESOME!

But, when Pablo and Anderson saw it, the buttfaces went absolutely ballistic and they got out a knife and they ran at her to kill her, but Vanya Visalayan fired a massive barrage of red and black energy, stars, fire, flames, lightning, phoenixes, and angels which hit Pablo and Anderson and melted her chainsaw and they got burned and electrocuted, and that pissed them off so badly, we saw their eyes turn yellow, and they transformed into two massive hulking muscle-bound bull Heartless called THE INFERNAL BULLS OF INFERNAL HATRED!

Vanya Visalayan: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Lightning Storm Fury Visalayan Keyblade Knight Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Lightning Storm Fury Visalayan Keyblade Knight Phoenix God Angel Love) Finally, the final push has been given!

Lincoln: Now, we can finally give those two buttfaces the thrashing they long deserve.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and

Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Taylor and Vanya Visalayan.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, you buttfaces, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln, Taylor, and Vanya Visalayan went after The Infernal Bulls of Infernal Hatred, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red and orange energy, red and black energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Infernal Bulls of Infernal Hatred and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with powerful slashes from their massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Taylor and Vanya Visalayan also did the same by firing red and orange and black and red energy slashes from their massive greatswords, and he, Taylor, and Vanya Visalayan attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Infernal Bulls of Infernal Hatred even more madder and even more insane with rage.

But, Lincoln fired two finger energy beams which shattered The Dark Orbs embedded in the chests of the two Heartless and not only did it destroy them completely and the shards also shattered and we gained a massive power boost, but it also caused The Infernal Bulls of Infernal Hatred to change back into Pablo and Anderson and they were beyond mega pissed off now!

Nico: WHOA! AWESOME!

Me: That was really awesome!

Savannah Nephthys: And now that The Dark Orbs are gone, Pablo and Anderson are now back to normal, but that's not going to save them. Now's our chance to finish them off!

Pablo: WE'RE NOT DONE YET, BITCH!

Anderson: WE WON'T STOP UNTIL WE KILL YOU ALL FOR HUMILIATING US, YOU LOSERS!

Suddenly, Pablo and Anderson got out two green potions and they drank it. Then, they convulsed and their bodies suddenly grew to 9'8" in height and turned into hulking musclebound monsters!

Me: Sore loser assholes! I can't believe you'd stoop to that!

Nico: That still won't save them. Lincoln, Girls, let 'em have it!

Noah: You guys had this coming for a long time.

Tsukasa: Time we helped Taylor get her payback!

Me: And it's going to leave you black black and blue!

Kamen Ride: Forever Blue!

Tsukasa turned into the blue rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Blue Rangers!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER BLUE!

They turned into the Blue Rangers from Ninja Storm to Jungle Fury!

We went and bashed and pulverized and smashed and mashed them all over!

Shockwave, Wheeljack, Cybertron Scourge, Foghorn Leghorn, Garden Grove and Missy Rodgers used the Earth, Autobot, Decepticon and Animatron Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Shockwave's Spectrum Rays, Wheeljack's weapons, Foghorn Leghorn, Garden Grove and Missy's powers 100-fold and Scourge had his 2 extra heads pop out and they roared.

Shockwave and Foghorn Leghorn: SPECTRAL CHICKEN BLAST!

Wheeljack and Missy Rodgers: PSYCHIC SCIENCE BLAST!

Cybertron Scourge and Garden Grove: FLAMING GROVE BLAST!

Jeri of the Lion and Duskmon: LION DARK BURST!

Earth of the 3rd Planet and Grumblemon: EARTH SMASH BLAST!

Stacy of the Thunder and Ranamon: THUNDER WATER BURST!

Kari of the Light and Arbormon: LIGHT WOOD BLAST!

Davis of the Noodles and Mercurymon: NOODLE FURY BLAST!

Nicole the Goddess of Video Games and Control Freak: VIDEO GAME FIRESTORM BLAST!

Shanan of Life and Vulkanus: LIFE NATURE BLAST!

Dante of the Jaguar and Whiger: TIGER JAGUAR BLAST!

Lok of Quetzalcoatl and Wrecking Crew: QUETZALCOATL WAVE BURST!

Sophie of the Phoenix and Hank Scorpio: PHOENIX FORCE BURST!

Princess Celestia, Amber Morning, Sifu Xuan Oogway, Blazing Falcon, Amazone, Blossom Bloom, Robert "Rob" Leonar De Nimoy, Blade Rage, Sunny Sunshine, Star-Tech Gravity, Princess Platinum, Commander Hurricane, Chancellor Puddinghead, Smart Cookie, Private Pansy, Clover the Clever, Alt. Chrysalis and Light Skylanders: LIGHT OF THE SUN BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and elements.

Princess Celestia, Ranamon, Penny and Lincoln: WATER JEWEL STORM BLAST!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Your time's up, Pablo and Anderson, now burn in the fires of Hell! FIRE ELEMENT STYLE: INFERNO BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired showers of fire blades that slashed at Pablo and Anderson and they got burned!

Mai Shiranui: FIRE STYLE: INFERNAL FIRE FLOWER!

Mai Shiranui fired infernal fire flowers that hit Pablo and Anderson and they got burned!

Nanami Simpson: FIRE WATER STYLE: MIST EXPLOSION!

Nanami Simpson fired waves of water and fire that turned into mist that blinded Pablo and Anderson, and then, it exploded!

Julie Makimoto: FIRE EARTH STYLE: LAVA FIST!

Julie Makimoto fired a blast of lava that turned into a fist and exploded as it hit Pablo and Anderson!

Chie Satonaka: FIRE WIND STYLE: INFERNO TORNADO!

Chie Satonaka fired a blast of fire and wind that transformed into a fiery tornado and it sucked Pablo and Anderson in and they got burned badly!

Sari Sumdac: FIRE LIGHTNING STYLE: PLASMA BEAM!

Sari Sumdac fired a blast of fire and lightning that turned into a plasma beam and it hit Pablo and Anderson and exploded!

Lincoln and his harem: FIRE FINAL SMASH: INFERNAL HELLFIRE!

Lincoln and his harem fired a massive wave of black hellfire which hit Pablo and Anderson and exploded and their shirts got burned!

Pablo: WE'RE NOT DONE YET, ASSHOLES!

Anderson: WE WON'T STOP UNTIL YOU'RE ALL DEAD!

Lincoln fired red energy blasts that hit the two bullies and we saw he gave them The Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse. Then, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Pablo and Anderson. Then, the tentacles began sucking them dry of their newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass and height.

Then, all of the newly gained massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of Pablo and Anderson began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two morons and they went back into Lincoln, and Pablo and Anderson were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their newly gained muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their chests stopped glowing.

Pablo and Anderson: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Brittney: No, you two are done… forever.

Pablo: What do you mean!

Brittney: YOUR TIME IS UP!

Suddenly, the timer on Pablo and Anderson's arms finally reached zero, and the bells of judgement rang as they were suddenly confronted by the spirits of their victims who grab them.

Spirits: GUILTY!

They found them guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on their foreheads, and they were suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: they were finally being erased from existence!

Pablo and Anderson: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE THEY FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU PILES OF GARBAGE, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Me and Nico: Pablo, Anderson, you have failed this entire universe! Never come back again, you pieces of crap!

Taylor and Vanya Visalayan holstered their massive greatswords and powered down, and Taylor's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long brown wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red and orange planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent and Vanya Visalayan's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long black wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large black and red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive orange angel wings and medium sized orange angel wings underneath are permanent.

Taylor: Finally, they're gone forever.

Lincoln: That's right, now there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Kaioh.

?: You will pay for killing me, Kenshiro!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbiting around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon

Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from dark blasts that came out of nowhere and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the dark blasts and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Kaioh, and face your punishment!

A huge man came out, and it was Kaioh, Kenshiro's enemy.

Lincoln: Kaioh, I should've known you'd show up here.

Bridget Brigid: None of us are going to forgive you, and now, you will pay.

Suddenly, Bridget Brigid's red eyes turned neon red and she was surrounded by a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Kaioh, she left red energy, stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Bridget Brigid: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Kaioh, you caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people and even worse than that, you embraced evil and rejected all human emotions, you're an absolute heartless monster, I'm going to make you pay for everything you've done and I'll make sure you never rise from the dead again!

Suddenly, Bridget Brigid was surrounded by a massive vortex of red energy with stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kaioh: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Bridget is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Bridget Brigid emerged, but she was changed forever.

Bridget Brigid grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long red hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon red eyes and a red energy aura with stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Nuova Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her red dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Bridget Brigid has on a sleeveless red crop top, red skirt, red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Nuova Shenron, Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a red gem with neon glowing red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Bridget Brigid felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive red angel wings with orange tips on the large red feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized red angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long red wolf tails with orange tips and orange markings, Bridget Brigid has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Bridget Brigid's massive fire greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of red energy, stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Bridget Brigid's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Inferno Fire Darkness Nuova Shenron Celtic Darkness Brigid Firestorm Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Inferno Fire Darkness Nuova Shenron Celtic Darkness Brigid Firestorm Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Nuova Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged red blade, large red dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large red dragon heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large red dragon heads is a large red dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Bridget Brigid has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a red kanji with flames in between the kanji below Nuova Shenron, Brigid, Celtic Goddess of Fire, phoenix, and angel that said, "Bridget Brigid, Avatar of Nuova Shenron and Daughter of Brigid Celtic Goddess of Fire, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Summoning Fire Creatures, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark Lynn, Archenemy of Biowulf of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Master of Fire, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Fire Creatures, The

Powers of Nuova Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ブリジット・ブリギッド、ヌォーヴァ・シェンロンの化身でブリジットの娘 ケルトの火の女神、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、火、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして火の生き物の召喚の達人、真の不滅、そして宇宙の全能の強力な戦士、愛する守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダークリンの軽蔑者、ドラクスの世界のバイオウルフの大敵、チームラウドフェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、火の生き物の召喚、ヌオーヴァ・シェンロン、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使の力のマスター

Bridget Brigid has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NUOVA SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC INFERNO FIRESTORM DARKNESS BRIGID NUOVA SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC INFERNO FIRESTORM DARKNESS BRIGID NUOVA SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC INFERNO FIRESTORM DARKNESS BRIGID NUOVA SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Bridget Brigid's Super Angel-Nuova Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kaioh saw it, he fired blasts of darkness at her to kill her, but Bridget Brigid fired a massive barrage of red energy, stars, fire, flames, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Kaioh and sent her flying into another wall, he got back up, but he stood with an evil smile on his face.

Me: No way, did Caitlyn just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Kaioh apart and make him pay for everything.

Bridget Brigid: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Inferno Firestorm Darkness Nuova Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Inferno Firestorm Darkness Nuova Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Bridget Brigid.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Kaioh, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love,

Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you heartless bastard.

Lincoln, Bridget Brigid, and I went after Kaioh, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, red energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological

Animals at Kaioh, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Bridget Brigid also did the same by firing red energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Bridget Brigid, and I attacked her hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and Kaioh's bloodlust and adrenaline has risen to its peak.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Kaioh's chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Kaioh into his body as he and all of us assimilated his superhuman strength, superhuman endurance, superhuman stamina, fighting abilities and master martial artist skills, and demonic aura manipulation and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Kaioh except for his clothes, and he banished Kaioh to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly for what Bridget Brigid, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Bridget Brigid's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium sized red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Bridget Brigid: Reap what you have sown, bastard. Thanks for helping me take down Kaioh, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Bridget.

Me: My pleasure, Bridget.

Suddenly, Bridget Brigid wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Caitlyn Cailleach's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and fire behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Bridget Brigid sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and darkness and fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Bridget Brigid and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that heartless vile tyrant a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his black soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Ashley Cananga, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Cananga.

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Ashley Cananga is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with green angel wings, cosmic geokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful fire magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Cananga because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Cananga. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her green angel wings to let off the scent of the Cananga tree. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem.

Nico: Whoa, and I know about the Cananga tree, it's native in my old home in the Philippines, and it gives off an amazing scent.

Michelle Emperyous: And Ashley hates Lynn with a blazing passion, while Lori tried to ruin the scented candle business through defamation by spreading false rumors on the internet, that stupid ape tried to trash the place, but the security system Lincoln and the Long Sisters set up caught Lynn in the act and dropped a cage on her, and she was taken to the police. Lynn was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $1,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property.

Nico: (Growls) Lynn, your Dark Side is a stupid ape who smells like old gym socks!

Lincoln: Lynn's dark side always enjoyed using brute force to get her way, but, we used our brains to outsmart someone like Lynn, and she never saw it coming.

Me: Yep.

Bronze Kneecap: Those are two more jerks dealt with.

Mr. Go: Taylor is finally free of those two.

Girder: She sure is.

Plastique: Where should we go to celebrate?

Firebrand: Here or Lynn's Table?

Nico: Lynn's Table. Also we had New Orleans food earlier. But still great job everyone.

Penny: (To the viewers) This was a really awesome adventure.

Me: Yep. 2 down and 10 to go.

Nico: Yep. Well actually who knows how many left. But this is awesome.

We went back home and went to Lynn's Table for some grub. Then we later went back home and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

Part 2 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze,

Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart as well as Aruto, Amelia Zamaron, Zhalia Zamaron, Miri, Carol Ferris (DC Superhero Girls) and Miss Bloss and we're going to Duel Academy and we're going to battle Trina Riffins and This time she dies and Courtney from Total Drama and Laney Pine are going to transform against her. It's going to be ULTIMATE SWEET PAYBACK ON HER! Also we're going to battle Another Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart who are the gene-slammers of Tacodile, Vorash, Groganch, Volfon and Agunimon and the embodiment of the Deer Dopant. Also we're going to meet a gene-slammer for Mojyamon named Molly Mojya.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Dana Danu, Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Exodus, his real name: Bennet du Paris, a mutant from the Crusades and a follower of Apocalypse

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the world of the anime, The Seven Deadly Sins, and we're going to meet the friends of Lincoln's future wives, Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica Liones: Meliodas, his wife, Elizabeth Liones, and his friends, Hawk, Diane, Ban, King, Gowther, Gilthunder, Zeldris, Gelda, Mael, Margaret Liones, Gerharde, Zaneri, Jenna, Helbram, Nanashi, Cain, and Drole, but we also got bad news: clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Ashe, and Ramattra have been sighted there, so we're taking them down and Lincoln's going to absorb them, and we're going to meet Ashley Cananga, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Cananga, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with green angel wings, cosmic geokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful fire magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Cananga because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Cananga. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her green angel wings to let off the scent of the Cananga tree. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Ashley hates Lynn with a blazing passion, while Lori tried to ruin the scented candle business through defamation by spreading false rumors on the internet, that stupid ape tried to trash the place, but the security system Lincoln and the Long Sisters set up caught Lynn in the act and dropped a cage on her, and she was taken to the police. Lynn was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $1,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property.

Next for part 3 is where we face NO MA'AM and we're going to smash those women hating buttfaces into pulp.

See you next time

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 3

PHOENIX LAND - NO MA'AM

---

At Duel Academy was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart as well as Aruto, Amelia Zamaron, Zhalia Zamaron, Miri, Carol Ferris (DC Superhero Girls) and Miss Bloss and we were there for another awesome and fun rescue.

Me: Ahh Duel Academy.

Camie: Always cool coming here.

Varie: It sure is.

Eli: Yeah.

Lola: I'll say!

Aruto: I agree too.

Nico: Aruto, I want to thank you, Angel Roidmude, and your teams for coming.

Aruto: No problem Nico. This is gonna be fun.

Amelia Zamaron: Yeah it sure will be cool.

Nico: Amelia, what do you like to do in your free time?

Amelia Zamaron: I honestly don't know. Been so busy with so many things.

Nico: You'll think of something.

Eli: Yeah

Maria: What comes to mind?

Amelia Zamaron: Well I do like to treasure hunt.

Nicole: Always a fun job there.

Camie: Yep.

Me: Yeah.

Lola: Awesome.

Nico: Yep. Whew! Man yesterday was great! Pablo and Anderson are forgotten memories.

Maria: Taylor must be very happy.

Me: She is! She is EXTREMELY happy.

Camie:: A huge weight has been lifted off her.

Varie: Yeah.

Lola: No kidding! Those jerks had it coming.

Nico: Sorry we had to bring up bad memories for Penny yesterday.

Me: Yeah but at least we found out more about the old riverboat there.

Qin: Yeah that was a cool riverboat.

Varie: It sure was.

Me: But Penny is over those now.

Camie: Good.

Lincoln: Yeah but I'm glad Medusa and Snoops are dead and gone.

Nico: And their remaining stuff is ours.

Nicole: Yep.

Lana: I have a team that's going to bring the riverboat to the estate for the park. We're going to fix it up and make it completely new.

Me: Good call there Lana.

Camie: Yeah.

Lola: It'll be fun.

Nico: What's the progress on fixing it?

Lana: We're moving really fast. We buffed out the scratches, fixed the creaky boards, oiled it up and welded the damaged metal and more.

Nico: So it's almost ready. Everyone will love it.

Camie: Cool.

Varie: Awesome.

Lana: Yep.

Nico: Impressive!

Me: Yeah Lana and her team of workers really move fast.

Qin: That is cool.

Lola: Yeah.

We went into Duel Academy.

Brittney: Good ol' Duel Academy.

Nico: You said it!

Me: Yep.

Brittney: This version of Duel Academy is much better than the one that Yuya Sakaki knows.

Nico: What do you mean?

Brittney: You aren't going to like this.

She went over the history of the Duel Academy that Yuya and friends faced.

Duel Academy, also known as Duel Academia in the Japanese version, is the main antagonistic fraction of Yu-Gi-Oh! ARC-V. It is a mysterious school located in the Fusion Dimension that trains "Duel Soldiers" to invades the other three dimensions. It is an alternate universe version of The Duel Academy from the Yu-Gi-Oh! GX. It is run by Professor Leo Akaba, a man originally from the Standard Dimension, and serves as his forward operating base.

The goal of everyone at this academy is to use the power of Fusion to make all the worlds become one. In order to accomplish this, Duel Academy employs its army of Duel Soldiers in order to conquer the other Dimensions by turning its inhabitants into cards. This goal is referred as "Arc Area Project", in which all four dimension would be merged into a single reality and give a paradise for everyone, only for it to ultimately backfire.

While it is unknown how long was Duel Academy founded or if it was founded by Leo Akaba, nearly every member of the organization is fiercely loyal to his ideas and goals and follow them to the deepest extent of their abilities without question.

Those that engage in the Inter dimensional War for the sake of Leo's goals all are under the belief that they are fighting for a noble cause that fills them with both pride and honor, with many of them showing almost fanatical loyalty towards this purpose and entirely justifying the genocidal campaign as a fair price to pay for the end goal.

However and contrary to this rather (albeit twisted) chivalrous stance, several members of Duel Academy decide to engage in much less noble practices, indulging themselves in inhuman "Hunting Games" in which they assault defenseless civilians turning them into cards for nothing but sadistic joy, and being utterly uncaring of all the destruction that comes with it, effectively wasting the Xyz Dimension.

Duel Academy seems to follow a very strict code of conduct, as all their alumni are put under a harsh training program involving both dueling skill and honing physical activity, effectively serving as a military institution. There have been cases of alumni being placed on a prison, showing that they seem to have little tolerance for indiscipline.

Despite the resistance of the Lancers, led by Leo's son Declan, they manage to activate the Arc-V Reactor and begin to merge the four dimensions into one. However, Z-ARC resurrected and began attacking all the dimension, including their own. It is unknown what happened to the school after Z-ARC was defeated.

---

When it was done we were shocked and horrified!

Nico: SAY WHAT!?

Nico opened his mouth so wide in shock that his skeleton fell out!

Aruto:… I'm sorry. WHAT?!

Brittney: Yeah they want to use duels as weapons of terrorism and they claim it's a noble cause to fuse the dimensions into one.

Nico put his skeleton back in.

Nico: I hate it when that happens. BUT THAT IS INSANE! These guys are a disgrace to the Duel Academy we know.

Jaden:: YEAH! No kidding!

Maria: Well, we'll have to figure out which students are the good ones. Don't want to kill any by mistake.

Me: Leave that to me. I have a spell that can do that.

Qin: Good idea.

Me: We'll send the Professor to jail. I heard he's an honorable man.

Brittney: Also, there are a few familiar faces in a way that you might recognize.

Me: Alexis, Crow, Jack, Zane and many counterparts.

Brittney: How did you know!?

Me: Just call me psychic. Also Lincoln has Zuzu in his harem so she has been filling me in on what has been going on there.

Nico: Wow!

Nico: Yeah. Too quiet.

Me: I don't like it.

Qin: me neither.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: we got word that Trina Riffins has been located here at Duel Academy, and she's on a violent rampage!

WE GASPED!

Me: WHAT!?

Nico: I would've thought we'd be dealing with her on the main mission, but it looks like I was wrong. But, this is the perfect opportunity to finally get rid of her once and for all!

Eli: Just like what we did to Icky Vicky, but far more painful.

Courtney: I've been waiting for this day to come, finally we're getting rid of Trina for good.

Lola: She doesn't deserve to live any longer.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: So, we're finally going after Trina. Finally, I've been wanting to get payback on her for a very very long time.

Lincoln: Same here, she's had this coming for a very very long time.

Suddenly, Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower

body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Trina Riffins) AHA! Gotcha! I just spotted Trina Riffins, she's 20 yards away, and she's heading right for us in a fit of rage!

Me: Let's tear that bitch apart and send her straight to The Black Abyss.

Lincoln: Time to make Trina pay for everything she's done, this time, she dies for good. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even

stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Trina Riffins.

The Power Pack team heard a Pokemon cry

Lightspeed: Look here guys!

We saw a Thundurus, Landorus, Tornadus and Enamorus!

Me: WHOA! Thundurus, Landorus, Tornadus and Enamorus.

Nico: Wow! The Legendary Forces of Nature.

Thundurus: Yeah we sure are.

Landorus: That pink haired jerk hurt us.

Enamorus: Yeah no kidding.

Tornadus: Yeah that was an awful girl.

Courtney: Trina.

Energizer: We'll heal you guys up.

We got to doing so.

Nico: You 4 okay now?

Thundurus: Thanks to you guys.

Nico: Awesome.

Lightspeed: Want to come with us?

Enamorous: Sure!

Me: Cool!

We got to finding her.

Me: She's here somewhere.

Trina Riffins coming after us in a demonic rage and SHE WAS ABSOLUTELY OUT OF HER MIND!

Lincoln: There she is, let's give her one final beatdown of her life. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Me: KIBAL! LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon as my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body and my entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, my rainbow eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned blue, my fangs grew longer and my rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and my nose turned to a wolf's and I grew a brown wolf snout, my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings underneath his massive elemental angel wings, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, and large rainbow wolf ears turned brown, his long wild shoulder-length rainbow hair became wilder and my large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind my head turned blue, and I let out a loud howl!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon as his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild shoulder-length white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Nico: The Wolves of Justice are unleashed. J.D., Lincoln, hit that bitch hard!

Eli: This is going to be good!

Me: You got it. Let's burn this bitch! (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! WOLF MOON TENKIYOKEN! ウルフムーン天清剣!

I FIRED A MASSIVE BLUE ENERGY BALL SURROUNDED BY BLUE WOLF FIRE AND IT HIT TRINA RIFFINS AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND SHE SHRIEKED AND SCREECHED LIKE AN ANIMAL!

Lincoln: My turn. (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! FIRE MOON TENKIYOKEN! ファイヤームーン天清拳!

LINCOLN FIRED A MASSIVE RED ENERGY BALL SURROUNDED BY RED WOLF FIRE AND IT HIT TRINA RIFFINS AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND SHE SHRIEKED AND SCREECHED LIKE AN ANIMAL!

Courtney: (LAUGHING HYSTERICALLY) Serves you right, you flat-chested bitch!

We saw Trina's eyes turn yellow!

Courtney: Yellow eyes showing, she's turning into a Heartless, but we need to provide an extra push.

Me: YEAH!

Trina: YOU REALLY MAKE ME SICK! I HATE ALL OF YOU SO MUCH!

Our auras flared up with intensely powerful force!

Me: Your hate only makes us more powerful.

Thundurus, Landorus, Tornadus and Enamorus charged at her And they fired waves of energy and elements and blasted her.

Thundurus: Take that you spawn of the devil!

Tornadus: YEAH!

Xenia: And this!

She fired arrows into her legs.

Vert turned into Fasttrack!

Vert: FASTTRACK!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and kicked her all over!

He used the Core Medals for LaGrange, Golden Glider and Reverse Flash.

The Streak: Lets show her true speed!

Roadrunner: Meep meep!

Fasttrack, The Streak and Roadrunner: SPEEDING BULLET SPEED BLAST!

They fired waves of speed energy and lightning and blasted her all over!

Nico: Faster than a speeding bullet!

ZOOM!

Nico ran fast gave Trina an ATOMIC FRONTAL WEDGIE!

Nico: Nice underwear bitch!

Randy turned into Stretchleo.

Randy: STRETCHLEO!

He stretched and tied her up and then used the core medals for Kangor, Puff and Hotstreak!

Stretchleo: Now that is a stretch!

Plastic Man: And so will this be!

Stretchleo and Plastic Man: STRETCHING PUNCH FIST!

They formed fists and punched her big time!

Qin: Nice one!

Penny turned into Diamondhead!

Penny: DIAMONDHEAD!

She fired shards and cut her all over.

Penny used the Core Medals for Pete, Peg Leg Pete and the Beagle Boys!

Scrooge McDuck: (Scottish Accent) Lets show this rotten lass!

Diamondhead and Scrooge: MONEY FURY BLAST!

They fired gold and diamonds and blasted her all over!

Fiithy Rich: Lets show her the pain of money!

Me: Lets do it!

Me and Filthy Rich: GOLDEN COIN FISTSTORM!

We fired waves of gold and coins that formed into a fist and it smashed her all over and gold scattered all over.

Me: NICE ONE!

Nico: CHACHING!

Harry turned into Invincible!

Harry: INVINCIBLE!

He fired waves of stars and blasted her all over.

He used the Core Medals for Tala, Circe and Evil Magic Man.

Professor Dumbledore: (British Accent) Lets make this a good time.

Invincible and Professor Dumbledore: GRYFFINDOR FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and stars and blasted her all over!

Me: YEAH!

Mollie turned into Buzzshock!

Mollie: BUZZSHOCK!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted her all over.

She used the Core Medals for Zzzax, 2099 Electro and Lego Electro.

Static Shock: Lets do it!

Buzzshock and Static: Super THUNDERSTORM THUNDERCLAP!

They fired a wave of lightning and it hit Trina and electrocuted her all over.

Stella turned into Squidstrictor!

Stella: SQUIDSTRICTOR!

She grabbed Trina and crushed her!

Trina screamed in pain!

Nico: CRUSH HER!

Vegeta: Lets crush her together!

Stella used the Core Medals for Bronze Kneecap, Iron Lung and Golden Gutt.

Squidstrictor and Vegeta: CRUSHING SQUID BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted her all over.

Tyler Bowman turned into Plantapocalypse!

Tyler: PLANTAPOCALYPSE!

He smashed her all over with vines all over.

Tyler used the Core Medals for Touch & Go, Dr. Animo and 1987 Baxter Stockman!

Laura Wynn: Lets get her!

Plantapocalypse and Laura Wynn: LEAF STORM CUT BLAST!

They fired waves of leaves and energy and blasted her all over and cut her.

Nico: TAKE THAT!

Roach turned into Jetray!

Roach: JETRAY!

He fired waves of energy blasts.

Roach used the core medals for Girder, Roachmon and Ironclad.

Zipp Storm: Lets get her!

Jetray and Zipp Storm: THUNDERSTORM GARBAGE BLAST!

They fired waves of garbage and lightning and blasted her all over! SHE SMELLED HORRIBLE!

Shope turned into Ampfibian!

Shope: AMPFIBIAN!

She fired waves of lightning and blasted her all over!

She used the Core Medals for Plastique, RTN Deidara and Evil Bomb Man.

Boomer: BRING THE BOOM!

Ampfibian and Boomer: LIGHTNING BOOM BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted Trina all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Kevin turned into Grey Matter!

Kevin: GREY MATTER!

He fired energy blasts and blasted her all over.

He used the Core Medals for Firebrand, Lego El Diablo and Scorcher.

Leanne Nikos: Lets make this astronomically fun!

Grey Matter and Leanne: GENIUS THUNDER FIRE BLAST!

They fired waves of lightning and fire and smashed her down

Poromon pecked at her.

POINK POINk POINK POINK POINK!

Poromon: How do you like that bitch!

Poliwag slapped her all over!

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: Take that!

Manaphy charged and bashed her in the head!

KROW!

Manaphy: Take that you clod!

Horsea squirted ink into her eyes and blinded her.

Duncan: I don't know you that much. But hey. I'm not getting left out!

He went and smashed and punched and bashed Trina all over the place!

Gwen (Total Drama): You are going down!

POW BIFF WHAM SMASH BIFF!

Suddenly, Courtney's eyes turned neon orange and she was surrounded by an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Trina Riffins, she left orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Courtney: You've had this coming for a very very long time, Trina. You always made it your mission to cause so much havoc on not only me, but also, on your own brother, Cory, and his friends, who've absolutely done nothing to you. But, as always, the repeated warnings went in one ear and out the other, and it's obvious that you're never ever going to change at all, you're just a flat-out rotten, mean, black-hearted, petty, vile, disgusting, sadistic, miserable, condescending, rage-crazy, flat-chested bitch and the spawn of Satan. Now, it's time to finish what I started and end you once and for all!

Suddenly, Courtney was surrounded by a massive vortex of orange energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a brown phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Riffins: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Trina's judgement day has arrived!

Lincoln: It's been a long time coming, and many of us held back on trying to kill her long ago, but now, this is it!

Then, as the vortex faded, Courtney emerged, but she was changed forever, and the fires of Hell are about to burn Trina Riffins and send her to the hereafter!

Courtney grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has orange highlights in the bangs of her long brown hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon orange eyes and an orange energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with orange iris along with her tiara, she has on phoenix earrings with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with orange gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws below her orange phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with yellow crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and purple gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Courtney has on a red, yellow, and orange-themed version of her outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by fire and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding an orange gem with neon glowing orange lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Courtney felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive brown angel wings with orange tips on the large brown feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized brown angel wings with orange tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive brown angel wings, Courtney has on a Ring of The Phoenix with orange gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Courtney's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Courtney's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded orange gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large orange gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with orange gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large orange gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with orange gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large yellow gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's an orange kanji with flames in between the kanji below the phoenix that said, "Courtney, Counselor in Training and Member of The Total Drama Crew, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Girlfriend of Duncan, Archenemy of Count Vertigo, Best Friend of Gwen, Cory Riffins and Grojband, Friend of Ray Kayest and Diane Sellington, Despiser of Billy McLean, Heather, Jo, Scott, Eva, Alejandro, and The Total Drama Sore Losers, Despiser and Destroyer of Archnemesis Trina Riffins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic

Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Fire, Phoenixes, and Angels"

コートニー、トレーニング中のカウンセラーでトータル・ドラマ・クルーのメンバー、真の不滅で全能の宇宙の強力な戦士、ダンカンの愛するガールフレンド、ヴァーティゴ伯爵の宿敵、グウェンの親友、コリー・リフィンズとグロジバンド、レイ・ケイストとダイアン・セリントンの友人、ビリー・マクリーン、ヘザー、ジョー、スコット、エヴァ、アレハンドロ、そしてトータル・ドラマ・ソーア・ルーザーズの軽蔑者、宿敵トリナ・リフィンズの軽蔑者と破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、プロテクター、ディフェンダー、そして宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の救世主、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真真実、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、信頼の女神、悪の破壊者と殺戮者、錯乱した、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなしの女神、真の不滅の英雄、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、火、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Courtney has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-FIRE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR INFERNO PHOENIX FIRESTORM PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Courtney's Super Angel-Fire Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Duncan saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Trina Riffins saw it, she went ballistic and ran at Courtney to kill her, but Courtney fired a massive blast of orange energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit Trina Riffins and sent her flying into a tree, she got back out, but that pissed her off as her skin turned red and her hair turned fiery.

Me: WHOA! WHAT THE?!

Nico: Yeesh, that's one horrifying look!

Courtney: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Inferno Phoenix Firestorm Phoenix God Angel Love) Haven't seen that look on your face in years, but that always happens when you turn into a real devil, Trina.

Laney Pine: That happens when she enters into that form when we really really push her buttons, but that'll be the very look she takes to her grave.

Corey Riffins: I'm really glad Mom, Dad, and I disowned you forever, you spoiled brat! You have and always will be nothing but a nightmare to me, my friends, and everyone around you, and I won't miss you not by a long shot, Trina!

THAT GOT TRINA BEYOND MAD AS HER TEETH TURNED INTO SHARP FANGS, DEVIL HORNS GREW ON HER HEAD, AND HER TONGUE TURNED INTO A FORKED SNAKE'S TONGUE!

Suddenly, Laney Pine's turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels, and as she approached Trina Riffins, she left green energy, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Laney Pine: You've had this coming for a very very long time, Trina. You've caused us nothing but absolute grief and trouble every single time. But, as always, the repeated warnings that were given to you went in one ear and out the other, and it's obvious that you're never ever going to change at all, you're just a flat-out rotten, mean, black-hearted, petty, vile, disgusting, sadistic, miserable, condescending, rage-crazy, flat-chested bitch and the spawn of Satan. Now, it's time to end you once and for all! No one's going to miss you!

Suddenly, Laney Pine was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, leaves, and plants surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a red phoenix with red eyes glaring at Trina Riffins: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Now, Laney Pine's transforming!

Lincoln: This is it, now this'll be the push that turns Trina into her Heartless form!

Then, as the vortex faded, Laney Pine emerged, but she was changed forever, and the fires of Hell are about to burn Trina Riffins and send her to the hereafter!

Laney Pine to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has green highlights in the bangs of her short red hair and large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has a phoenix emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on phoenix earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a phoenix with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws below her green phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems on the gold flame links and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Laney Pine has on a green-themed version of her outfit, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is a phoenix and angel surrounded by plants and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Laney Pine felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, massive red angel wings with green tips on the large red feathers grew and sprouted out of her back and medium sized red angel wings with green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive red angel wings, Laney Pine has on a Ring of The Phoenix with green gem and heart shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Laney Pine's sword and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Laney Pine's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Leaf Plant Nature Fury Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Leaf Plant Nature Fury Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and a phoenix etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of The Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with green gems for eyes and in their mouths and large gold phoenix head with orange gems for eyes and large green gem in its mouth on the bottom of the gold phoenix heads for the pommel, she has on her new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on the left gold Bracer, large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with green gems for eyes and large green gem in its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace on her left hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her right hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below the phoenix that said, "Laney Pine, Singer of Grojband, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Girlfriend of Corey Riffins, Friend of Kin Kujira, Kon Kujira, and Mina Beff, Despiser and Destroyer of Trina Riffins, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave

Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Stars, Leaves, Plants, Phoenixes, and Angels"

レイニー・パイン、グロージバンドの歌手、宇宙の真の不滅で全能の強力な戦士、コーリー・リフィンズの愛するガールフレンド、キン・クジラの友人、コン・クジラ、そしてミナ・ベフ、トリーナ・リフィンズの軽蔑者であり破壊者、チーム・ラウド・フェニックス・ストームの素晴らしいメンバー、宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情と要素の力のマスター、天のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲイツ、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、慈悲、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者にして殺戮者邪悪で狂った、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、真の不滅のヒーロー、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、そして星、葉、植物、フェニックス、天使のマスター

Laney Pine has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NATURE ANGEL-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR ROCK BAND STAR NATURE MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR ROCK BAND STAR NATURE MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY STAR ROCK BAND STAR NATURE MASTER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Laney Pine's Super Angel-Nature Angel-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Corey saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding, but when Trina Riffins saw it, she went ballistic and ran at Laney Pine to kill her, but Laney Pine fired a massive barrage of orange energy, stars, leaves, plants, phoenixes, and angels which hit Trina Riffins and sent her flying into a tree, she got back out, but that pissed her off, and it was the final straw that broke her back.

Suddenly, Trina Riffins' eyes turned yellow and darkness surrounded her, and she turned into a winged demonic version of her devil self called THE SATANIC SPAWN OF HELLISH HATRED!

Laney Pine: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Rock Band Star Nature Master Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Rock Band Star Nature Master Phoenix God Angel Love) Now, you've finally turned into your Heartless form, now we're free to trash you!

Me: That's right, time to die, bitch!

Lincoln: Finally, the day of judgement is upon you!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal

United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised you'd show up, Trina, but this is too perfect, now we can finally get rid of you.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've lived for far too long, mega bitch, now it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln, Courtney, Laney Pine, and I went after The Satanic Spawn of Hellish Hatred, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, orange energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at The Satanic Spawn of Hellish Hatred, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, we attacked her with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Courtney, Laney Pine, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving The Satanic Spawn of Hellish Hatred even more madder than ever and she exploded even more with extreme rage.

The Satanic Spawn of Hellish Hatred fired fireballs at us and we absorbed them and it made us even more stronger than ever! Gromit aimed the blaster and fired at the Dark Orb that was embedded in the Heartless' chest, the laser shattered the Dark Orb along with its shards and we gained a massive power boost and it caused Trina Riffins to change back to normal form.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. FIRE MOON KAMEHAMEHA!

Lincoln fired a massive red wolf fire Kamehameha energy beam and it hit Trina Riffins and it exploded as it hit her.

Trina Riffins: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done… forever.

Suddenly, the timer on Trina Riffins' arm finally reached zero, and the bell of judgement rang as she was suddenly confronted by the spirits of her victims who grab her.

Spirits: GUILTY!

And they found her guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on her forehead, and she was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: she was finally being erased from existence!

Trina Riffins: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! DAMN YOU COURTNEY! DAMN YOU CORY! DAMN YOU ALL TO HELL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE SHE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU SPAWN OF SATAN, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Courtney's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large orange planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive brown angel wings and medium sized brown angel wings underneath are permanent and Laney Pine's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive red angel wings and medium sized red angel wings underneath are permanent.

Courtney: It's over for you, Trina! Never ever come back, you piece of crap!

Me: You've had this coming for a very long time, mega bitch!

Lincoln: Many of my Guardian Angels and I who hated her were so glad to finally see her go for good.

Me: Yep.

Courtney: Thanks for helping me, guys.

Me: Ah no problem Courtney. It's good that Trina got what was coming to her.

Xenia: Yeah that bitch!

Lola: Yeah no kidding! She had it coming!

Cory: That monster deserved it.

Camie: YEAH!

Laney Pine: Now we can do our band in peace.

Me: Cory I don't know what your parents were thinking adopting Trina too. She was the spawn of the devil.

Cory: Yeah she was pure evil. She should have been the cities problem.

Nico: Nice job, Thundurus, Landorus, Tornadus and Enamorus!

Thundurus: Thanks Nico.

Enamorus: It was awesome!

Me: Yep.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Thundurus: Oh no thanks.

Tornadus: We don't drink sorry.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag: (Does Puppy Eyes) Pwetty pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Landorus: Nice try pipsqueak. But the puppy eyes don't work on us.

Nico: Brittney, tell the others what you told us.

Brittney: Okay.

Brittney did so and it was shocking!

Yugi: WHAT!?

Pharaoh Atem: They use dueling for terrorism and evil!? That's madness!

Yusei: What kind of people would do that!?

Akiza: That is horrible!

Nico: It sure is!

Luan: And now it's personal! Those are my missions later on. So when that happens it's personal.

Carly Atlas: And it's gonna be war.

there?

secs agoAlexis: And you're saying I have a counterpart there?

Brittney: You sure do Alexis. You're one of the rebels that's trying to bring down the professor of that Duel Academy.

Nico: That is cool!

Alexis: Who is the professor?

Brittney: His name is Leo Akaba. And he is a nasty monster. But he has a sense of honor.

She told us about him.

---

Leo Akaba, also known as The Professor, is the secondary antagonist in the anime series Yu-Gi-Oh! ARC-V. He is the husband of Henrietta Akaba, the father of Ray and Declan and the adopted father of Riley. He was a member of the Original Dimension, masterminding of the Duel Academy attacks by the Xyz Dimension who initiative devised in the Arc Project and Revival Zero had designed to returns home and to see his daughter, Ray.

He was voiced by Daisuke Namikawa in Japanese and Billy Bob Thompson in English.

---

When she was done everyone was shocked!

Nico: WHOA!

Brittney: Yeah He trained the students to kill people left and right by turning them into cards. When I met Yuya and his friends I found these.

She pulled out 40 cards and they all were girls that were imprisoned in cards.

Nico: How do you get them out?

Brittney: Like this.

She used powerful magic and gpt them out and sent them back to their dimension.

Qin: WHOA!

Me: Yeah!

Brittney: And I took this from one of the staff members of Duel Academy that I killed.

She pulled out a Duel Disk and it had Orichalcos Cards.

Me: These are all cards that Dartz used. How did he get these?

Brittney: No idea.

Nico: These stay with us!

Me: YEAH! Time to fight fire with fire.

Luan: YEAH!

Me: They want to imprison people in cards then we'll sent them to the fires of hell.

Xenia: Yeah!

Nico: I agree.

Hannah Fairchild: What these guys did show that they have no love for anyone.

Alexis: Teaching students to be weapons of war is pure evil!

Jaden: That is for sure!

Nico: Maybe we'll imprison some of THEM in cards!

Me: That's exactly what we're going to do.

Nico: Yep!

Tori Meadows: What these guys do is an absolute disgrace to dueling everywhere!

Yuma: That is for sure!

Laney: Yeah!

Nico: We should make Duel Academy here aware of that including the world leaders.

Nicole: Good idea.

Nico: Just in case some of them show up

Qin: Right.

Vince: I'll tell the president.

Vince went and did so.

Nico: Now to face the Anothers.

Me: Yep.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! We got Another Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart.

Nico: WOW!

Me: So Aruto, Amelia Zamaron, Zhalia Zamaron, Miri, Carol Ferris (DC Superhero Girls) and Miss Bloss next

Nico: Brittney you better tell Yuya that we'll be there as soon as we can. We just got to do a few things first.

Brittney: Right.

Brittney concentrated.

In the Pendulum Dimension was Yuya thinking about what happened with him and his friends.

Brittney: (Telepathically to Yuya) Yuya can you hear me. It's Brittney.

Yuya: Brittney?

Brittney: I'm talking to you inside your head.

Yuya: It's good to hear your voice again Brittney.

Brittney: I know. Listen carefully. I told my friends and the team about what Duel Academy is doing. My team is going to come and wage war on it later on in the future. Be ready for an all out confrontation in the next few days when we come and meet you. It's going to be brutal.

Yuya: I understand.

Brittney: Just hold on for 6 more days Yuya.

Yuya: I will. Thank you.

Brittney came back.

Brittney: The message was sent.

Nico: Great!

Qin: We're going to need all the Duel Monster Firepower we can muster for this.

Dark Magician Girl: That we can do.

Yugi: It's going to be rough but we're ready.

Nico: Yep.

Eli: Whoa! I sense that the Anothers minus Angel Roidmude are all gene-slammers.

Me: WHOA!

Xenia: Awesome!

Nico: There they are!

We saw ANOTHER Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart!

Nico: WHOA!

Qin: This will be awesome.

Me: Yep.

Another Clara Claus: And Nico knows all of us.

They reverted back and were the gene-slammers of Tacodile, Vorash, Groganch, Volfon and Agunimon!

Nico: (GASP) Vaahanya Aguni, Varya Volfon, Glafira Groganch, Voitto Vorash and Trina Taco!

Me: WHOA! The Gene-slammers of Agunimon, Volfon, Groganch, Vorash and Tacodile!

Lola: Awesome!

Glafira Groganch: (Russian Accent) It's good to see you Nico.

Voitto Vorash: (Laos Accent) It sure is.

Vaahanya Aguni: (Cambodian Accent) You are looking good Nico.

Nico: Thanks girls.

Maria: What can you tell us about yourselves?

Trina Taco: I'm one of Nico's friends from cooking class and I make all kinds of tacos. They are awesome.

Sonata Dusk: OH WOW! (Drools) Where have you been all my life.

Me: Sonata loves tacos.

Trina Taco: I can tell.

Vaahanya Aguni: I'm Nico's friend from Cambodia and I am a treasure hunter.

Nicole: Awesome to meet a another treasure hunter.

Varya Volfon: I'm Nico's friend from Alaska and I am a master of the ice and cold and arctic environment. I love wolves and all creatures of the cold.

Me: Cool!

Qin: Yep.

Glafira Groganch: I'm Nico's friend from Botany class and we studied flowers together.

Me: Wow! Awesome.

Voitto Vorash: And I'm Nico's friend from Volcanology and we studied volcanoes together.

Nicole: Awesome to meet a fellow volcanologist.

Voitto Vorash: Same here.

Nalanie: (Laos Accent) Pleasure to meet another gene-slammer of Vorash. I'm one too.

Voitto Vorash: Awesome to meet another Vorash Gene-slammer.

Me: By the way girls is the Another Angel Roidmude friendly or hostile?

Vaahanya Aguni: Friendly and she is amazing.

Me: Wow!

May: Sorry we have to do this girls.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) TORNADO FURY 6!

She summoned Twister (Kirby), Chameleon (Secret Squirrel), Crusher McPersoncrusher, Griffania Ironwings, Matakoshin and Scorpion Phantom!

Qin: YEAH!

Sonata: I want tacos!

Trina Taco: Coming right up!

She used her cooking and made a HUGE plate of them for Sonata.

Me: Boy those look awesome!

Nico: Trina makes amazing tacos.

Qin: Wow no kidding.

Sonata was eating tacos all over.

Sonata: (Eating) DELICIOUS!

Me: Wow! Oh look!

We saw ANOTHER ANGEL ROIDMUDE!

Me: WHOA! Another Angel Roidmude.

Xenia: This is gonna be awesome.

Another Angel Roidmude: Yes it sure will.

Me: (GASP) That voice!

She reverted back and was a girl with brown hair, green eyes, green angel wings, brown clothes and Camouflage Pants and a tiara with the symbol of the Deer Dopant on it and on her skirt and she had a leaf bow and arrows on her back.

Me: (GASP) Darla Deer!

Darla Deer: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Darla is known as the Angel of the Forest and she absolutely hates all hunters for going after deer and creatures. She is an amazing marksman and is a good shot.

Nico: WOW!

Darla Deer: Yep I am a good shot.

She fired an arrow and it hit a bully duelist right in the back and it REALLY HURT!

Nico: WHOA! Nice shot!

Me: Never misses a target.

Angel Roidmude: And she's an awesome angel too like me.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Darla Deer: Nope. I fired 2 arrows into his knees and ran.

Me: Nice!

Qin: Never underestimate the power and marksmanship of a master archer.

Darla Deer: Yep.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first.

We did so.

Me: Now lets do it!

Qin: YEAH!

Nico: (gets out Angel Roidmude's Ridewatch) We use the power of angels every day!

May: (Gets out Big Daddy's Ridewatch) Time for some Swamp Power.

Maria: (Gets out Dust Devil's Ridewatch) I'm going to blow you away!

Amelia Zamaron: (Gets out Clara Claus) Christmas is right around the corner.

They used the powers of Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart and blasted the Another all over.

Then Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet) came.

Nico: Nice team Quint!

Quint: Ah thanks Nico! This will be fun!

Lola: Yep.

Nico: Awesome!

?: It sure is!

Mojyamon came!

Me: WHOA Mojyamon!

Qin: Cold!

Mojyamon: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some cold action!

Nico: Molly Mojya! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue wings and had Mojyamon on her forehead and skirt and had an ice sword.

Molly Mojya: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this one. (ECHOING) ICE CLOUD!

She stabbed the ground and blasted the Another with ice and blasted it down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Nico: Awesome!

?: It sure is!

Mojyamon came!

Me: WHOA Mojyamon!

Qin: Cold!

Mojyamon: (In a girls voice) I'm ready for some cold action!

Nico: Molly Mojya! Wow!

She reverted back and was a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes, blue wings and had Mojyamon on her forehead and skirt and had an ice sword.

Molly Mojya: Awesome to see you Nico. I got this one. (ECHOING) ICE CLOUD!

She stabbed the ground and blasted the Another with ice and blasted it down and I caught the ridewatch and purified it.

Me: OH YEAH!

Xenia: AWESOME!

Nico: YEAH!

Qin: That was cool!

Me: It sure was.

Amelia Zamaron: Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Molly Mojya: I sure do. When me and Nico were in Alaska and we found an amazing Inuit cave full of history.

Nicole: Wow! You're an archaeologist of Alaskan Inuit Study?

Molly Mojya: That's right. And it's fun.

Nico: That's right.

Me: Cool.

Nico and Molly hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Molly Mojya: Same here Nico.

We later went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem,

Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Amelia Zamaron, Zhalia Zamaron, Miri, Carol Ferris (DC Superhero Girls), and Miss Bloss are heading to the world of the anime, The Seven Deadly Sins, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to meet the friends of Lincoln's future wives, Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica Liones: Meliodas, his wife, Elizabeth Liones, and his friends, Hawk, Diane, Ban, King, Gowther, Gilthunder, Zeldris, Gelda, Mael, Margaret Liones, Gerharde, Zaneri, Jenna, Helbram, Nanashi, Cain, and Drole, but we also got bad news: clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra have been sighted there, so we're taking them down and Lincoln's going to absorb them.

Lincoln: Whoa, we're here in the world of the anime, The Seven Deadly Sins, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here, but we're going to meet the friends of Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica Liones who are none other than Meliodas, his wife, Elizabeth Liones, and his friends, Hawk, Diane, Ban, King, Gowther, Gilthunder, Zeldris, Gelda, Mael, Margaret Liones, Gerharde, Zaneri, Jenna, Helbram, Nanashi, Cain, and Drole.

Nicole: It's been two years since you rescued Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica Liones, Lincoln, and now, we're finally going to meet Meliodas, his wife, Elizabeth Liones, and his friends, Hawk, Diane, Ban, King, Gowther, Gilthunder, Zeldris, Gelda, Mael, Margaret Liones, Gerharde, Zaneri, Jenna, Helbram, Nanashi, Cain, and Drole.

Me: This is going to be so awesome!

Nico: And you also absorbed The Supreme Deity from their world and sent her to The Black Gates, wait until they hear about that.

Merlin (Seven Deadly Sins): They already heard it from me, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica.

Veronica Liones: They were so surprised to hear that.

Guila: But, we also got bad news: Meliodas told us clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra have been sighted here.

Ashe: Clones of the former TALON agents and my evil self, Sombra, and Widowmaker?

Deldry: This wasn't any contingency plan from TALON, this has Xehanort behind it.

Jericho: He's utterly insane, how dare he do this!

Aruto: Now, Xehanort is really pissing us off.

Lincoln: I hope Meliodas and the others haven't run into them yet. We should hurry

We rushed over, and we saw Meliodas, his wife, Elizabeth Liones, and his friends, Hawk, Diane, Ban, King, Gowther, Gilthunder, Zeldris, Gelda, Mael, Margaret Liones, Gerharde, Zaneri, Jenna, Helbram, Nanashi, Cain, and Drole, and they're fighting armies of Heartless.

Lincoln: Heartless, Deldry was right, this is Xehanort's doing alright. Let's give them a hand.

Lincoln and all of us had joined in and we'd slain the armies of Heartless and we gained a massive energy boost as we absorbed the negative energy.

Meliodas: Oh, no way, Team Loud Phoenix Storm?! Incredible!

Me: Hope you don't mind, Meliodas, but we saw what was happening.

Elizabeth Liones: Not at all. (Sees Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica Liones) Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, Veronica.

Veronica Liones: Elizabeth, gang, it's nice to see you all again.

Diane: You guys made it just in time. We saw those dark creatures causing havoc along with…

Lincoln: We know. Xehanort was behind this, and we're going to piss him off even more.

Nico: And Lincoln arranged this trip to your world.

Ban: We already know that Merlin, Deldry, Guila, Jericho, and Veronica are in his harem, and they told us everything about you guys as well.

Meliodas: And we heard of Xehanort's return, so this is it: he's finally facing judgement for everything he's done.

Lincoln: And more, Meliodas. Now, we need to get after the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra.

Ashley Cananga: That's right, and I got the girls away from the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, but they're pissed off big time!

?: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR GETTING IN THE WAY OF THE TALON ORGANIZATION!

Suddenly, we saw the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra heading for us, and they're pissed off big time!

Sylvester: Let's tear them apart and turn them inside out!

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You got some nerve sending the clones of The TALON

Organization at us, Xehanort, but that won't matter, let's get those bastards!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial

Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine

Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive

Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Aruto's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal

Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

---

Then, Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into the chests of the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, and then, Lincoln began absorbing the clones of the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra into his body as he and all of us assimilated their strengths, powers, and abilities and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of the clones of the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra except for their clothes, and he banished the clones of the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra to The Black Gates. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Lincoln: This is for what you did years ago, you bastards. (To Ashley Cananga) And it's so good to see you again, Ashley.

Ashley Cananga: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Ashley Cananga wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist and she proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Ashley Cananga was done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Ashley Cananga: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Ashley Cananga's waist and hugged her, and Ashley Cananga is very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since she last saw him, and she also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and she had an atomic red blush on her face, and the atomic red blush on her face soon became even deeper when she saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Ashley Cananga: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness. (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps. Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, this is Ashley Cananga, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Cananga, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with green angel wings, cosmic geokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful fire magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Cananga because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Cananga. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her green angel wings to let off the scent of the Cananga tree. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Ashley hates Lynn with a blazing passion, while Lori tried to ruin the scented candle business through defamation by spreading false rumors on the internet, that stupid ape tried to trash the place, but the security system Lincoln and the Long Sisters set up caught Lynn in the act and dropped a cage on her, and she was taken to the police. Lynn was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $1,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property.

Nico: Just like what we were told yesterday, and I'm not surprised that Lynn would do that.

Lincoln: Hence why my Guardian Angels who hated Dark Lynn and despised her for always resorting to brute force and for her atrocious lack of manners, and I'm surprised that we hadn't taken action against her when J.D. moved to Michigan years ago, and now that you're here, Ashley.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Ashley Cananga's trapezius, and he slowly bit her and he fed on her blood, and we suddenly saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He slowly unlatched his fangs from her neck as her neck healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit her.

Ashley Cananga: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love appeared on the neck of Ashley Cananga with green gems on the gold lightning bolts and green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of The Buddha along with a white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love on her neck.

Ashley Cananga: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Ashley Cananga.

Ashley Cananga had a smile on her face and tears streaming down her cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Ashley Cananga's waist, and he leaned down to her face and kissed her on the lips, but when she placed her hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Ashley Cananga had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her heart was beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Aphrodite from Record of Ragnarok, Anne Kurusu from Hang On! Climbing Girls, and Katsumi Shinohara, Madoka Terashima, Usagi Shirato, Yukari Shinjou, Saika Niyama, and Elsa Belmonte from Supakon! -Sportswear Complex-.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Aphrodite from Record of Ragnarok, Anne Kurusu from Hang On! Climbing Girls, and Katsumi Shinohara, Madoka Terashima, Usagi Shirato, Yukari Shinjou, Saika Niyama, and Elsa Belmonte from Supakon! -Sportswear Complex-.

Nicole: So, those are the girls that were located here. Xehanort wanted them dead and turned into Heartless.

Lincoln: Now, he's really got me pissed. Are you girls okay?

Aphrodite (Record of Ragnarok): Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Aphrodite and the other seven girls saw who it was that saved them from the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature,

Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's

Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix

Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Anne Kurusu: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Aphrodite (Record of Ragnarok): (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Aphrodite, Anne Kurusu, Katsumi Shinohara, Madoka Terashima, Usagi Shirato, Yukari Shinjou, Saika Niyama, and Elsa Belmonte with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and everyone met Meliodas, his wife, Elizabeth Liones, and his friends, Hawk, Diane, Ban, King, Gowther, Gilthunder, Zeldris, Gelda, Mael, Margaret Liones, Gerharde, Zaneri, Jenna, Helbram, Nanashi, Cain, and Drole, and they were shocked to find out the villains we went after were clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, and even worse news, those clones were created by Xehanort.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating them down and Lincoln absorbing them and sending them to The Black Gates, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln and Ashley Cananga have a lot of catching up to do, now that she's back in town.

Maria: I can't believe Xehanort did this! What a bastard!

Lincoln: And there's also something I found out when I absorbed the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, I'll tell you during our workouts.

Nico: This should be something to hear.

Me: Same here.

But, Sebastian had a sweat drop on his face: if Lincoln's uncovered what he feared, he was going to be in for a nasty case of retribution Loud House style.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra, and he absorbed them and sent them to The Black Gates, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Ashley Cananga saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, she had an atomic red blush on her face, hearts in her eyes, and her nose was bleeding.

Ashley Cananga: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever. He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of. If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, Ashley, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Ashley Cananga: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Ashley Cananga: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: So, Lincoln, what did you find out when you absorbed the clones of Doomfist, Reaper, Maximilien, Moira, Sanjay Korpal, Vialli, Antonio Bartalotti, Widowmaker, Sombra, Akinjide Adeyemi, Jean-Baptiste Augustin, Mauga, Sigma, Evil Ashe, and Ramattra?

Lincoln: You aren't going to like it, same with you and our sisters, Lori. Do you remember the fight against Bill Cypher?

We nodded.

Lincoln: Sombra may have hacked our security systems and got the contingency plans, but I found out that a dark figure had provided The TALON Organization the means of hacking the security systems and grabbed the contingency plans, but he had an agenda and it was to turn us against Nico and make him suffer.

We gasped.

Lynn: Who was it, bro?

Lincoln: Only one person who hated us beyond anyone's imagination and wanted us dead because she couldn't stand us.

MY JAW, NICO, AND QIN'S JAWS DROPPED TO THE FLOOR AND SO DID ELI'S AND HE CLOSED OUR JAWS!

AND WHEN LORI, LENI, LUNA, LUAN, LYNN, LANEY, LUCY, LANA, LOLA, LISA, LILY, LYNN SR., AND RITA PIECED TOGETHER WHAT LINCOLN SAID, AND THEY KNEW WHO WAS TO BLAME FOR THAT LONG AGO!

Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita: (SAVAGE WOLF GROWLS) BLAIR SANCHEZ!

Sebastian Mendez: Shit!

Nico: We knew the TALON Organization did this, but none of us had no idea Blair Sanchez was the mastermind of a much darker plot from long ago.

Qin: So, she struck all those years ago and we didn't suspect it!

Sebastian Mendez: It gets worse.

Sebastian took out Blair's diary.

Eli: That's…?

Lincoln: Blair's diary.

Sebastian opened Blair's diary, and inside the pages, we saw all of her spiteful hatred towards us and her plans included making a deal with The TALON Organization to disable the security system of the Estate years ago to get the contingency plans, and finally, it talks about Abby's parents forming an Anti-Team Loud Phoenix Storm Militia to kill us all to get revenge for the deaths of their daughter, Abby, and their niece, Blair, before the Militia got high-jacked by Xehanort. WE WERE HORRIFIED: WE FOUND OUT BLAIR SANCHEZ IS ALSO THE COUSIN OF ABBY SANCHEZ! OUR JAWS DROPPED TO THE GROUND AND ELI CLOSED OUR JAWS!

Me: That bitch! So, Blair was the… ! (GROWLS)

Nico: And according to this, she also wanted revenge on us for what we did in throwing Abby Sanchez in prison, and finally killing her by sending her to The Black Gates. This kind of info is the one thing needed to bring down the Militia.

Nico went up to Sebastian and hugged him.

Nico: Thanks, Sebastian. Let's head down there and arrest them.

Sebastian Mendez: Right. But first, you should get a shower.

Nico sniffed his armpit and his face turned green as he ran to the bathroom and showered and he got dressed after that.

Nico: Alright, let's go.

Nico and Sebastian flew out and they found Abby Sanchez's home and the cops were there thanks to Sebastian telling them and they kicked the door down.

---

Later it was time for Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's second mission.

Nico: Anyone else want to go with Wendy, Varie, and Sandbar? Besides Cheese, Troy, Kaito, and Zarya?

Pohatu: I'll go.

Billy Numerous: So will I.

Nico: Okay.

Azulongmon: I will go too.

Me: Okay then.

Nico: Lets go!

We were off to Japan.

---

We arrived.

Hibino: Hey guys!

Me: Hey Hibino.

Hunter: (German Accent) Guten tag Hibino.

Sandbar: Guys, meet Troy, Kaito, and Zarya.

Troy: Awesome to meet you. I'm Troy Burrows, leader of the Megaforce and Super Megaforce Rangers.

Me: You may know them as the Goseigers and Gokaigers. They are the rangers that have 47+ Years of rangers in them.

Amagai: Oh wow! It's an honor!

Troy: Same here.

Kaito: I'm Kaito Goshikida, leader of the Zenkaigers.

Me: They are the Sentai Team commemorating 45 years of Super Sentai.

Amagai: Wow! It's an honor.

Kaito: Same here.

Zarya Moonwolf: I'm Zarya Moonwolf, Wolf Archer of the Mysticons.

Me: And one of my future wives.

Hibino: Wow it's a pleasure!

Pohatu: I'm Pohatu, Toa of Stone.

Billy Numerous: Pleasure to meet y'all. My name is William Strayer but everyone calls me Billy Numerous.

Hibino: Awesome to meet you.

Azulongmon: And I'm Azulongmon, Digimon Sovereign of the East.

Hibino: Wow it's an honor!

Cheese: Yes.

Me: Oh and this little guy is Cheese.

Amagai: The funny little imaginary friend. I love his funny gags.

Me: So do we.

Billy Numerous: And here's what I can do!

He made 20 clones of himself!

Hibino: WHOA! Super Cloning! That is cool!

Nico: It sure is.

Me: We can do exactly the same thing with Shinobi techniques. Watch. SHADOW CLONES!

I made 40 clones.

Amagai: WOW! That is cool!

Eli: It sure is!

Pohatu: I'm from Mata Nui

Nico: Yep.

Hibino: That is cool! Rock and earth powers right?

Pohatu: Yep. It's awesome.

Troy: You learning about your predecessors is similar to how me and my team learned about our fellow rangers

Hibino: Yeah that was so cool.

Me: And seeing Troy and the rangers team up with all the rangers from over the course of 20 years. That was epic.

Hibino: It sure was! Also I saw your fights with Rita and Lord Zedd! That was awesome!

Me: It was! And after 30 years we finally destroyed them. Except Vilgax killed Zedd.

Hibino: But nonetheless they are dead and given the Black Gates. So that's good.

Hunter: Ja ja. That's for sure.

Kaito: It's similar to me and my team learning about the other Super Sentai.

Me: Wow Very coincidental. But I remember that.

Hibino: That is cool. Oh by the way I just remembered. We saw your battle with that monster with all the ranger powers last year. That was awesome!

Zarya: You saw my big day battle from back then?

Amagai: Yeah we sure did.

Nico: You saw the battle we had on Zarya's big day!? Whoa!

Me: That monster was Super Warumono World. He had all the powers of 45 Years of rangers in him.

Eli: And we had 45+ Years of Rangers with us. The Dino Fury Rangers and the Kiramagers weren't with us officially until later on back then.

Nico: Yeah.

Hibino: Oh so they were guest helpers until later on.

Nico: Exactly.

Sandbar: What's been going on since last visit?

Then the Alarm sounded. We saw ROBORUGA attacking!

---

Created by a debris from the destroyed Black Star, Roberuga was sent by Alien Empera to hunt Ultraman Mebius.

GUYS was alerted to an unusual occurrence; five of the orbiting satellites around Japan have been destroyed by some kind of energy blast! Just then, a glowing, disk-shaped object began hovering in Tokyo, as well as a few other major cities all over the world! Soon, one of the objects headed straight for Tokyo ground, and turned into a small disk-like creature with three tiny legs on each side, and began attacking the area by emitting fireballs at buildings.

It eventually turned into a large, two-legged alien, and began unleashing eye blasts at the ground. GUYS was soon sent out to attack, but their weapons were useless. As it fought them, it kept muttering "Obliterate, Ultraman Mebius" over and over again. Soon, Mirai and Ryu tried to attack from the ground, but it was useless as well. Mirai decided to assume his Ultra form, and battled the invader. Mebius and Roberuga seemed evenly matched, but Mebius was losing stamina, while Roberuga fought him off, and just kept saying "Obliterate, Ultraman Mebius." Then, he unleashed a barrage of energy blasts from his eye and hands. Mebius tried to block them, but was quickly overpowered, knocked down, and bombarded while on the ground. His attack, however, was halted by none other than Fire Windom!

The capsule monster and the invader fought hard, with Fire Windom actually fighting very well. Roberuga eventually tossed Fire Windom to the ground, but GUYS stepped in, and attacked Roberuga with all of their weapons, refusing to allow him to hurt Mebius. Fire Windom got up again and joined the fray; blasting away with his fire cannon. Mebius eventually got up, and managed to assume his Mebius Burning Brave form. Roberuga tried to attack with more energy blast, but Mebius used the Mebium Burst, blew through his attacks, and destroyed him completely. The remaining UFO's all flew away, hopefully to never return.

---

Me: Roboruga!

Eli: WHOA!

Me: I remember him! He was tough!

Nico: Lets get him!

We were off!

---

We were flying.

Wendy: I'm getting changed into my jumpsuit

Wendy snapped her fingers and had an orange jumpsuit off.

Hibino: Wow! That was cool.

Me: Yep.

We saw ROBORUGA!

Me: There he is!

Eli: GODZILLA!

A familiar roar was heard!

(GODZILLA THEME SONG PLAYS!)

Hibino: IS THAT!?

GODZILLA CAME!

Godzilla roared!

Godzilla: So Roboruga huh? This will be good.

Hibino: MEBIUS!

HE TURNED INTO ULTRAMAN MEBIUS!

Me: YEAH!

Godzilla: This is gonna be good

He fired an atomic ray blast and blasted Roboruga and fiery explosions all over.

Eli: TAKE THAT!

Cheese: Bunnies! (Runs towards Roboruga)

He ran up to him.

Nico grabbed Cheese and came back

Nico: See? Told you he was stupid!

Me: Yep.

Hibino: I believe you guys.

Troy: Super Mega Mode!

Kaito: Change Zenkai!

They transformed and were ready!

Kaito: Secret Power! Zenkaizer! ゼンカイザー

Troy: SUPER MEGAFORCE RED! READY!

Eli: YEAH!

?: That morph will be your last!

A figure came out and it was REV-9 from DARK FURY!

---

The Rev-9, alternatively written REV-9 and sometimes referred to as Gabriel, is the main antagonist of the 2019 sci-fi action film Terminator: Dark Fate, only installement of the Dark Fate Timeline of the Terminator franchise.

It is an extremely powerful and highly advanced Terminator which was developed and created by Legion to be the perfect Terminator unit in the battle against the Resistance. It was then sent to 2020 to kill Dani Ramos before Judgement Day happens to ensure Legion's victory over humankind. It is also, Grace Harper's arch-nemesis.

It was portrayed by Gabriel Luna in his first villainous role.

The Rev-9 was developed, designed and created by Legion, an artificial intelligence built for cyberwarfare in a future in which Skynet never existed. These new Terminators are able to disguise themselves via shapeshifting like the T-1000, with the new feature of separating themselves into two operating bodies, one the external polyalloy and the other the endoskeleton.

The Rev-9 model was developed to be the ultimate assassin in its time, and is a successor to Legion's earlier Rev-7 infantry unit. Its reputation as a killer is apparently unrivaled; resistance fighters from its time describe it as something to run away from instead of fighting.

In 2020, the cybernetically-enhanced Grace and the Rev-9 travel to Mexico City from the year 2042. The Rev-9 lands in an apartment complex, where it meets and kills a man named Vicente Ramos. Taking the form of Vicente, the Rev-9 infiltrates a factory where Vincent's daughter Daniella "Dani" Ramos works alongside her brother Diego. It attempts to kill Dani, but is thwarted by Grace, who escapes with Dani and Diego in a car. The Rev-9 pursues them in a truck, and reveals his ability to split into two separate entities, a powerful endoskeleton and its shapeshifting liquid metal exterior. The Rev-9 kills Diego and corners Grace and Dani.

Grace and the horrified Dani are saved by Sarah Connor, who lost John Connor back in 1998 to a T-800 sent as backup by the now erased Skynet. Sarah temporarily subdues the Rev-9's separate components with an automatic shotgun and a rocket launcher. After doing so, they retreat to a motel.

Sarah later shows Grace text messages she has received in the years since John's death, which have allowed her to kill other Terminators as soon as they arrive. Grace traces their origin to Laredo, Texas, which requires that they cross the United States-Mexico border.

The Rev-9, seeking to reacquire them, invades a data center in Mexico City to tap into local surveillance cameras. It discovers them heading for the border and realizes that they plan to cross it, leading the Terminator to disguise itself as a Border Patrol officer and alert other officers to their whereabouts. While they are detained, the Rev-9 remotely controls a drone that it attempts to crash into Dani, but misses. It then infiltrates the detention facility and kills a number of Border Patrol agents, but is unable to catch Dani before she, Grace and Sarah escape with a helicopter.

Having again lost its targets, the Rev-9 adopts a Texas accent and tricks arriving police into telling it where it can obtain a helicopter of its own. It tracks the group to the home of Carl, the now-reformed T-800 who killed John and had been the one sending Sarah's messages, but arrives too late to catch them. It trashes the house looking for clues to their next destination and discovers a photograph of their escape vehicle, the van Carl uses for his drapery business.

The Rev-9 soon finds the group as they acquire EMP grenades from Sarah's military acquaintance, Major Dean. It opens fire on them from its helicopter and splits so its polyalloy half can pursue them on foot, but the helicopter becomes stuck and it falls behind. It catches up as they attempt to leave the nearby military base on a plane, and engages in a shootout before trying to board the plane, only to be thrown off and crash into a local family's shed below. However, the EMP grenades are destroyed in the exchange, rendering them useless to combat the Rev-9 with. Meanwhile, Grace reveals that Dani is fated to become the leader of the Human Resistance against Legion as well as her adoptive mother in the future, thus making her the Rev-9's target.

The Rev-9 steals a plane of its own and crashes into the group's, giving itself the opportunity to leap aboard. Grace and Carl battle it throughout the crashing plane's cargo hold; Carl eventually pins the Rev-9's endoskeleton and blows up its polyalloy half with a grenade. While Sarah, Dani and Grace parachute out of the plane in a Humvee, Carl and the Rev-9's endoskeleton continue fighting until the plane crashes into the water near a hydroelectric dam. The Rev-9's polyalloy reforms and both halves work together to damage Carl, then reunite to pursue Dani. It is nearly able to break into the sunken Humvee to reach her, but they manage to stun it with the parachute and escape. Outside, the group reunites with Carl and breaks into the dam, but the Rev-9 surfaces and tracks them.

Inside the dam, the group decides to make their last stand against the Rev-9. It arrives and attempts to negotiate for Dani's surrender, arguing that she is a stranger to them and that Carl, as a Terminator himself, should know that Legion is "the only future." They reject its logic and engage it in a brutal final battle, during which Grace is severely injured by it stabbing her through the stomach with its arm blade. Grace and Carl, with Sarah providing support fire, manage to force the Rev-9 into a turbine, which violently grinds it until the entire mechanism explodes.

Carl is knocked unconscious by the blast, and Grace is mortally wounded, but the Rev-9 initially seems to be dead. However, it suddenly bursts from the wreckage as Sarah investigates, incapacitating her. As a result of the extreme friction and heat inside the turbine, the Rev-9's polyalloy becomes brittle and crumbles away, leaving only its damaged endoskeleton. Dying, Grace tells Dani to use her power source as an EMP against the Rev-9.

Furious over the deaths of Vicente, Diego and Grace, Dani faces the Rev-9 directly. She shoots it several times and strikes it with Sarah's gun before tackling it and trying to stab Grace's power source into it, but it overpowers and begins to strangle her. Carl reactivates when Sarah pleads for him to help Dani, and he restrains it long enough for Dani to stab Grace's power source into its head. Carl then drops himself and the Rev-9 into a pit, where the electrical discharge melts both Terminators, rendering the Rev-9's mission a failure and avenging the deaths of Dani's family.

---

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Who are you!?

REV-9: I am REV-9 and I'm a Terminator.

WE GASPED!

Me: Whoa!

I used my data eyes and it analyzed him and saw that he was a REALLY ADVANCED prototype robot and he was built as a really deadly assassin.

Me: Wow! You are a really advanced one! SKYNET really made you into a deadly one to kill us!

REV-9: That's correct. But SKYNET didn't create me. It was my creator Universe 666 Nico.

Nico: You're not the first one then!

Me: We encountered Terminator Mascots that were made by him. My guess is that you're the final secret weapon made by universe 666 Nico should the Terminator Mascots fail.

REV-9: That is correct. I was programmed to kill Nico here and avenge my creator.

Nico: Even in death even after over a year he just doesn't know when to quit!

Me: Took the words right out of my mouth!

Godzilla fired an Atomic ray blast and blasted Roboruga all over!

Wendy concentrated and groaned and turned into her VULPIMANCER FORM!

She roared!

Nico: YEAH!

?: This guy is a monster!

Out came a girl with orange hair and red eyes and black angel wings and black clothes and had a tiara with Wildmutt on it!

Me: (GASP) Vivian Vulpin!

Nico: Wildmutt's embodiment!

Vivian Vulpin: (GRUNTS) That's right!

She kicked REV-9 down and smashed him into a tree.

Vivian then lost control and growls at us. Billy made a clone that punched her but she shrugs off the attack before delivering a powerful bite.

But Wendy knocked her down and I fired a wave of electron energy and injected the antidote into Vivian!

Me: There!

Godzilla and Mebius fired energy and atomic waves and the blasts hit Roboruga and he exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

He was dead!

Eli: YEAH!

Godzilla roared!

Hibino: That did it!

They came and helped us with REV-9.

Billy charged at Vivian and formed thousands of clones and bashed her down.

Nico: YEAH!

Nico teleported and bashed REV-9 all over!

?: (ECHOING) LIGHTNING WHIP!

A bolt of lightning grabbed REV-9 and bashed him down!

Me: WHOA! Thanks Azulongmon!

Azulongmon: That wasn't me! It was from her!

We saw A SECOND AZULONGMON!

Me: WHOA ANOTHER AZULONGMON!

Azulongmon 2: (In a girls voice) One that Nico knows!

Nico: Aoi Azulong! Wow!

Pohatu charged at her And kicked her down.

Aoi reverted back and she was a girl with blue hair and had blue eyes, blue angel wings and blue clothes and on her arm was the kanji for Azure Dragon of The East and she had a Blue Dragon on her forehead and on her shirt and skirt was Azulongmon and she had a Blue Lightning Staff spear and she teleported and slashed Vivian down and the antidote took effect and cured her.

Aoi Azulong: Now for the robot!

Troy got out his Rouse Card For Blizzard and he fired a wave of ice and froze him!

Nico: YEAH!

Azulongmon: (ECHOING) AURORA FORCE!

He fired a massive energy blast and blasted the Robot all over.

Kaito got out his Rouse Card For Melone and he fired a wave of energy and blasted him.

Zarya got out her Rouse Card for Knightbrace and tied him up in dental floss!

Pohatu got out his Rouse card for Avalanche and smashed him under a lot of rocks!

REV-9 was buried and he was in pieces.

Me: Well he is scrap. Maybe the M.O.E. Can have good use for him.

Nico: Yeah.

Wendy reverted back and she was in her normal clothes

Wendy: That was cool.

Hibino: Wendy, how did you meet Nico?

Wendy: I met Nico during science class and we were on a field trip at the zoo. We were at the Wolf Exhibit and we were loving it.

Nico: Yeah we love wolves.

Me: Cool.

Aoi Azulong: That is awesome.

Me: It sure is. Aoi what's your favorite memory of Nico?

Aoi Azulong: When me and Nico were in Japan to learn all about the Divine Guardians. That was my favorite.

Nico: That was fun.

Nico and Aoi hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Aoi Azulong: Same here.

---

We came back home.

May: How did it go guys?

Me: Really awesome!

We told everyone what happened and it was amazing.

May: WHOA!

Qin: A Terminator!? I thought those were done.

Me: So did we.

Nico: Next time, Lucky, Aerrow, Megan, Ruby Knight, Vergo, and Candlejack should come

Me: Good ideas.

Sandbar: Yeah.

Qin: Cool.

Princess Kelpie: Where's Eddy?

Eddy: Right here.

He grabbed Princess Kelpie's hand and then…

ZZZZZZZZAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAPPPPPPPP!

Eddy: (LAUGHS)

He showed a joy buzzer!

Me: He got you good.

Zarya: Yeah. Oh Luan and the Mascots are somewhere

Mr. Krabs was on edge.

Krabs: Ghosts? Ha! I ain't afraid of no ghosts! Every sailor knows a ghost won't come near a fella as long as he's wearing his spotted neckerchief, [grabs a handkerchief] and his dried-up sea leprechaun, [shows ashes of the sea leprechaun] and a bit of gold never hurt. [shows a gold necklace around Mr. Krabs neck that reads, "Foxy"] But to be on the safe side, I'm also wearing me pants in a maldon knot. [his underwear is strung up with rope] Got me shiverin' timber brace, [shows his ankles chained together] and the hairs on the back of me neck are taped down. [a strip of duct tape covers the hair. Mr. Krabs is shown wearing a barrel and a headpiece with lanterns hung on it.] And I'm all wrapped up in a suit of anti-ghost armor. And if none of this stuff works, I've got me secret weapon-the specter deflector! [holds up a paddle ball] So just try and get me, you ghosts! Bring it on.

Me: Oh boy.

[The lights turn off. Luan and the Mascots wail ghostly.]

Luan and the Mascots: Krabs!

Mr. Krabs: Wha?

Luan: Krabs, we've come to haunt you.

[Mr. Krabs uses the specter detector (paddle ball) by bouncing the stringed ball back and forth from the paddle board.]

Mr. Krabs: Stay back, I'm well-armed!

[Luan and the mascots moan ghostly.]

Mr. Krabs: I'm warning ya!

[Luan and the Mascots moan. Luan or The Mascots stops the ball. Luan or The Mascots then cuts the string.]

Mr. Krabs: [shivering] Ooh!

Luan and the Mascots: [quietly] Boo.

[Mr. Krabs breaks out of his armor and screams.]

Mr. Krabs: I gotta get out of here!

[He runs to the doors, but they don't open.]

Luan: You can't escape, Krabs, we've glued the doors shut!

[The door is held closed with a long strip of glue. The scene shows the side of the estate.]

Mr. Krabs: [off-screen] You'll never get me!

[Mr. Krabs tries to break through the window, but instead of shattering, the window stretches like elastic and slingshots him backwards, and he crashes into the sofa]

Poromon: Nice try, Krabs, but we replaced all the glass with rubber!

[Mr. Krabs dives into the toilet, but gets stuck. He pulls himself out and sits on the floor, dazed]

Horsea: Too late, Krabs, we've already clogged all the toilets! [The toilet is stuffed with toilet paper. Mr. Krabs cowers in a corner.]

Zarya: You know what, Eddy? I'm in a good mood since the mission earlier. Hit me with your best shot!

Eddy: Okay!

He squirted her with a Squirt Flower! Zapped her with a joy buzzer, had her sit down and she farted!

LOUD FART!

Zarya: WHOA! Pardon me!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

A barrel is put over her and sudden noise comes from the barrel and she got sent flying and comes flying out in a barrel, with a bucket on her head. Then she went flying into a wall. A sudden noise from a wall makes us look up. Zarya pops out, wearing a diaper.]

Zarya: "Ah! Ow! Ee! Oh! Ah!"

Eddy: [laughing with his compadres] "Zarya! You'll get a rash in that!"

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY AT THAT ONE!

Brawl: Where are Luan and the Mascots?

MR. KRABS SCREAMED!

Me: UH OH!

We ran to him!

Zarya: UH A LITTLE HELP HERE?

Me: Sorry.

I got her down.

We ran over.

We saw MR. KRABS BEING TORMENTED BY "GHOSTS!"

Luan: You're going to pay, Krabs.

Mr. Krabs: [shaking with fear] No, spirits, please!

Poromon: Pay!

[a dollar floats in the air]

Mr. Krabs: No!

Poliwag: [high-pitched] Pay! [lights a match]

Mr. Krabs: No! Don't burn me dollar!

Lincoln: This looks familiar.

Lily: It sure does. OKAY LUAN, MASCOTS THE JIG IS UP!

She fired waves of water and splashed them and they were visible!

Mr. Krabs: Well well if it isn't Luan and the Mascots!

Me: Nice try guys.

Lily: You used the Invisible Spray didn't you?

Luna: Didn't you do that on half of us?!

Poromon: Yeah we did.

Nico: That was funny though!

Lily: Yeah it sure was.

Mr. Krabs: (LAUGHS) That was a good one though guys! Ye had me scared.

Lincoln: Luan, you helped the mascots even though they scared you too?!

Luan: Yeah I sure did and you know how much I love a good joke.

Me: (LAUGHS) That was funny.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) YEAH!

?: (LAUGHS) You guys really pranked each other hard!

Out came a girl with purple hair, red eyes, butterfly wings, purple clothes and a tiara on her head with Morph Moth on it.

Mina Moth: Mina Moth, Embodiment of Morph Moth.

Jenny Wakeman: Wow Mina its good to see you.

War Machine: Looking good.

Mina Moth: You too Jenny and Rhodey. Been a while.

Prowl: How did you meet Jenny and War Machine?

Mina Moth: I met Jenny when she was battling the Cluster and I helped her destroy them all.

Me: Wow!

Jenny: Yeah she is a powerful fighter too.

Nico: Nice.

Mina Moth: And I met War Machine when he and Tony were battling Carnage before.

Girl Jordan: Wow! That is cool!

Mina Moth: Yep. We killed that version of Carnage.

Nico: Cool! Would you like to join us?

Mina Moth: I would be honored.

---

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

Maria: Why didn't you guys try to scare JD?

Disk Wars Deadpool: The Mascots DID try. It didn't work

Me: He's right.

Xenia: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec

glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and they're running loose and NO MA'AM are causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you women-hating buttfaces are finally running loose.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerks are none other than NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and they're running loose and NO MA'AM are causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Enya Nephthys: So, our next enemies are none other than NO MA'AM, that crazed man-despising feminist monster, Marcy D'Arcy, that trashy sorry excuse for a housewife, Peggy Bundy, and the two hated depraved spawn of the Bundys, Kelly and Bud Bundy.

Eli: Now, we can stop them and send them back to Lynn's Table to be humiliated forever.

Lincoln: Exactly, and they're among the non-cursed jerks, so we're giving those piles of garbage the beatdown of their miserable lives, but first, we better take care of whatever trouble they're causing.

Sebastian Mendez: Where are they at?

Lincoln: My sensors indicate they're back in Phoenix Land.

Throttle: In our Amusement Park, eh? This seems to easy.

Sebastian Mendez: No, it's perfect though, since NO MA'AM have the brains of a fruit fly same with that crazed man-despising feminist monster, Marcy D'Arcy, that trashy sorry excuse for a housewife, Peggy Bundy, and the two hated depraved spawn of the Bundys, Kelly and Bud Bundy, that is where we'll show them Hell on Earth.

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, we've got a group of women-hating buttfaces to clobber.

Lincoln: They're not getting away with this, they're getting such a thrashing from all of us.

Qin: Yep.

The previous group came.

Plastique: Can me, LaGrange, Kangor, Pete, Tala, Zzzax, Bronze Kneecap, Touch & Go, Girder, and Firebrand go with you guys?

Mr. Touch: And that was a good prank

Nico: Yeah it sure was and yes you all can come with.

Me: This will be awesome.

Camie: And more.

LaGrange: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Centarumon next.

Me: Ooh! Nice.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Exodus, his real name:

Bennet du Paris, a mutant from the Crusades and a follower of Apocalypse, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone you're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Exodus, his real name: Bennet du Paris, a mutant from the Crusades and a follower of Apocalypse, and he's coming here to destroy us.

WE GASPED!

Dana Danu: So, Apocalypse's followers are also on the move, huh? Well, it's high-time we put an end to that, right after you and Enya pulverize those women-hating buttfaces along with that crazed man-despising feminist monster, that trashy sorry excuse for a housewife, and those two depraved Bundy children.

Lincoln: Right, Dana.

Nico: We'd gotten the warning about our universe's Apocalypse, but we're ready for him and his followers. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading to Phoenix Land to deal with NO MA'AM along with Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy.

Lincoln: They're heading right back to Lynn's Table to be humiliated forever, and once we get done with them, you're next, Exodus.

Dana Danu: The suffering you've caused in Apocalypse's name will never be forgiven, you will pay for what you've done, Bennet du Paris.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to take down NO MA'AM along with Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy and send them back to Lynn's Table shackled to posts and humiliated forever, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Dana Danu along with me are going to destroy Bennet du Paris A.K.A. Exodus.

We were off to Phoenix Land

---

We arrived.

Me: Here we are.

Qin: Yep.

Terrance: Remind me about NO MA'AM again?

Me: Oh sure. They are an organization that HATES Women.

I went over their history

---

NO MA'AM (National Organization of Men Against Amazonian Masterhood) is an anti-feminist group founded by Al Bundy in response to Women's Bowling Night replacing the Men's, and the nudie bar being turned into a Women's Coffee House.

The organization was established with the intention of advancing a political agenda to prevent feminist domination, but was often just an excuse for its members to gripe about society, consume alcoholic beverages, partake in illegal activities and play sports (with varying degrees of success). The organization's primary nemesis is Marcy D'Arcy, the wife of secret member Jefferson D'Arcy, who founded the feminist group F.A.N.G. (Feminists Against Neanderthal Guys) out of spite towards Al and NO MA'AM. and they have often suffered setbacks of various types due to her actions and their own stupidity.

NO MA'AM began after it was discovered by Al Bundy and some of his friends that their Thursday night bowling night at Jim's Bowl-A-Rama had been replaced with a Women's Bowling Night, and that the nudie bar had been turned into a coffee house. One of their first actions was to take talk show host Jerry Springer ("The Masculine Feminist") hostage, and issue a series of demands on the air. It was during this time that the group had their first encounter with the club's chief nemesis Marcy D'Arcy, who had them arrested for their crimes.

After Al loses his parking space due to insulting a fat woman, the group seeks out Ironhead Haynes for advice. The feat proves useless when Haynes tells Al that there is nothing he can do about the changing times, forcing Al to use Haynes's guitar and a bag of flour to create a series of commandments. The group promptly burn the commandments, not wanting to burn their issues of Victoria's Secret for warmth.

In response to a protest organized by Marcy D'Arcy - which came about after Al banned a woman from the shoe store for breast feeding - NO MA'AM staged a counter-protest of their own, which was covered by the media and dubbed by Miranda Veracruz de la Hoya Cardinal ("Sucklegate"). The group's protest consisted of the men from NO MA'AM's "Heavyweight Division Company" removing their shirts, and dancing to the song, "Maniac" in order to scare the women away. The protest ended after the boys were cited for indecent exposure (in which one member got two tickets due to his large size).

NO MA'AM forms their own baseball league in response to the Major League Baseball strike, but their league ends up on strike as well, when it is discovered that the owners of the teams are making a profit from the games, which the players see none of.

When Marcy D'Arcy's Women's group is able to get Al's favorite show, Psycho Dad, canceled, NO MA'AM protests at their local TV station, despite the cold temperature and massive snow fall Chicago had endured recently. The protest was not legal, and the group were nearly arrested by officer Dan, before he discovered what the protest was for and joined in. Finding themselves cold, and the protest useless as there was no media attention, the group gives up and head for Ike's heated garage to drink beer. Moments later, however Miranda Veracruz de la Hoya Cardinal arrives to the scene, but is unable to find any evidence of the protest save for name Al "mysteriously written into the snow". Later, the group watches the actor who portrays Psycho Dad renounce the character and quit the show, upon which Al Bundy decides NO MA'AM must go to Washington, D.C. to appeal directly to the senate. Jefferson D'Arcy's mysterious apparent Secret Service contacts (he is addressed by the codename "Bullwinkle" and responds to "Chopper" and "Geronimo" in shorthand, essentially issuing orders, which they simply follow) make this impossible dream a reality.

NO MA'AM decides they must find a new official beer, but after a night of drinking they ultimately decide to stick with the original one.

In order to obtain tax exempt status, NO MA'AM forms a church with Al Bundy as the reverend, the church is able to gain a national following, despite attempts by Marcie D'Arcy and Miranda Veracruz de la Hoya Cardinal to expose the group for what it really was; a illegitimate excuse to not pay taxes. The Church of NO MA'AM quickly fell apart when Marcie was able to provide evidence that Al had recently took his wife, Peggy Bundy out on a date and had a good time.

NO MA'AM once visited the Just Store in order to acquire snacks for the planned event of watching Wrestling. After it is discovered they must watch the event on Bud's TV, as the wives are watching Old Man Older Woman. During this time, Bud is accepted as a NO MA'AM Pledge, and is told to get a picture with the wrestler King Kong Bundy. The next night, on Halloween, the group once again intended to watch Wrestling only to find the wives were watching an earlier, louder broadcast of Old Man, Older Woman. Despite the initial setback, they were able (along with the wives) to watch the wrestling event, but soon discovered the match had turned on their wives, and as a result of "that wrestling on TV leads to wrestling at home. And that ultimately leads to sex with the wife.", the group ceased to watch wrestling, and changed the name of the organization to "Numb Old Men Anxiously Awaiting Morticians". This decision apparently also results in the rejection of Bud's potential membership into the organization.

---

When it was done everyone was shocked!

Xenia: Chauvinistic jerkwads!

Mr. Frown: Right. Thank you

Me: You're welcome.

Camie: I hate people like that!

Sakura Knudson: Me too!

Pete: Lets go on some rides while waiting.

Nico: Good idea.

Camie: Yeah.

We went on the roller coasters and more.

Skarr: What do we get for lunch?

Nico: Take your pick.

We got hotdogs, funnel cakes and pizza and more.

Zzzax: Hard to believe this was created from Horrorland

Me: Yeah but it's much safer and better than Horrorland.

Lizzie Morris: Yeah that's true.

Qin: And much fun.

Lois Griffin: Poromon, where did you get the idea of scaring Mr. Krabs?

Poromon: SpongeBob and Patrick.

SpongeBob: We did the same thing to him before.

Lily: He's right. And it was cool.

Mr. Go: This time, you went straight to scaring him.

Nico: Yeah.

Poromon: We sure did.

Qin: That was funny!

Luan: And I helped too. That was cool.

Eddy: (LAUGHS) That was awesome!

SpongeBob: At least you guys weren't naked.

Plankton: Why did you even take your clothes off to begin with?!

SpongeBob: The paint stains clothes.

Plankton: Oh yeah.

Maria: You probably should've just sprayed the bench like you planned

Patrick: Yeah we sure have.

SpongeBob: Yeah.

Nico: What's that over there?

We saw a drone flying in the air.

Android 17: Let's call that a Militia drone.

Me: Like one of those Predator Drones that the Military uses.

I fired a wave of energy and blasted it.

Camie: Bullseye.

Firebrand: There's bound to be more of them!

Me: Yeah.

Lasers were fired and we saw the defense grid blasting thousands of drones all over.

Lola: Nice shooting from the Defense Grid.

Several Drones got in and started firing at us.

Mandy: Take cover!

We formed shields and the laser grid blasted the drones.

Qin fired waves of fireballs and blasted them.

Lana and Lincoln fired waves of lightning and ice and destroyed them.

The laser blasts didn't even leave a dent in Girder's metal skin

Girder: Ha!

Qin: Nice.

Girder: Thanks.

We blasted them all into scrap metal

Bubble Man: Is that all of them?!

Eli: (Concentrates) Yes that's all of them.

Camie: Good.

Bronze Kneecap: Maybe if we scan one of the drones' memory, we can locate No Maam.

Lisa: Already did that. They are in that vacant lot 500 yards over there.

We saw it.

Me: That's not a very smart place for them to hide.

Camie: Yeah.

RD Lynn: I got an idea. (to the Mascots) Still got that invisible spray?

Poromon: Yeah we sure do.

RD Lynn whispered and it was to scare NO MA'AM and bash them all over.

Tala: Let me use my magic to help out.

They nodded.

We sprayed the mascots and got them invisible again

The mascots scared NO MA'AM REALLY BAD!

And REALLY bashed and smashed and pulverized them with pranks of all kids. Pie Bombs, bear traps, stink bombs, the works.

Ratso: ENTRANCE TIME!

We went at them.

The mascots stopped and then the spirits of the symbol of Women swirled around NO MA'AM and they converged and then…

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

A massive fiery explosion blasted off above them and then a Phoenix Cry was heard and we came out.

Me: Hello idiots.

Kangor: (Jamaican Accent) Wasn't expecting the drones, mon. Too bad we scanned one of them to find you!

Nico: YEAH!

Marcy D'Arcy: YOU MAKE US SICK YOU WOMAN SYMPATHIZERS!

Me: Fuck you too!

Al Bundy: YOU ALL WILL PAY BIG TIME FOR ALL THE HUMILIATION YOU PUT US THROUGH!

Me: You brought all that on yourselves!

Al Bundy: And I knew we couldn't rely on those stupid drones!

Nico: Hey, to be fair, the other Militia minions aren't much better!

Me: That's right! They were as pathetic as wet noodles overcooked!

Vert charged at them

And kicked them all over!

Strike Ninja: I'm fast too.

Vert and Strike Ninja: SPEEDING NINJA BLAST!

They fired energy blasts and blasted them all over

Randy charged at them and slashed and bashed them.

Lady Ninja Yae: This will be good.

Randy and Lady Ninja Yae: SLASHING NINJA CUTSTORM!

They slashed and cut them all over.

Penny charged at them and ired waves of jewels and bashed them all over.

Penny: You like that busters!

Crystal Beast Sapphire Pegasus: Then how about this too!

Penny and Sapphire Pegasus: SAPPHIRE BEAM BUSTER!

They fired waves of sapphire energy and blasted them all over.

Harry charged at them and fired magic blasts.

Dark Magician: Lets make this a fun one.

Harry and Dark Magician: DARK MAGIC THUNDERSTRIKE!

They fired magic and lightning blasts and blasted NO MA'AM all over.

Mollie charged at them and fired waves of lightning and electrocuted them.

Mollie: I'm a woman and I pack a wallop!

Lightning Punisher: You tell them!

Mollie and Lightning Punisher: THUNDERSTRIKE SUPER RAY!

They fired a massive blast of lightning and electrocuted them all over.

Stella charged at them and fired waves of fire and blasted them.

Stella: Take that you barnacle butts!

Fungi of The Musk: Yeah this will hurt bad!

Stella and Fungi: FLAMING MUSHROOM BLAST!

They fired waves of fiery mushrooms and blasted them all over.

Tyler Bowman charged at them and fired energy waves and blasted them.

Megazowler: That must've not felt good!

Tyler and Medazowler: BASHING DINOSAUR BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and blasted them all over.

Roach charged at them and smashed them down with a powerful punch.

Metal Armored Bug: I'm ready for some pain!

Roach and Metal Armored Bug: SMASHING STEELROACH BASHER!

They ran and bashed them into the dirt.

Shope charged at him and blasted them with lightning.

Summoned Skull: Lets make this electric.

Shope and Summoned Skull: LIGHTNING STORM BURST!

They fired lightning blasts and electrocuted them

Kevin charged at them and kicked them all over!

Elemental HERO Necroshade: Lets show them darkness.

Kevin and Necroshade: DARKNESS FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of darkness and fire and smashed them all over.

Lynn cracked her knuckles.

Lynn: It's buttkicking time!

She went and pulverized all the NO MA'AM members all over the place.

Horsea squirted ink and blinded them.

Nico: YEAH!

Then Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Count Nocturne, Kerbero Gangan, Stonedozer, Electropede and Black Manta came.

Nico: Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Count Nocturne, Kerbero Gangan, Stonedozer, Electropede and Black Manta

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Another day at Phoenix Land, huh?

Nico: You said it!

Me: Yep.

Manta Bayarsh: Wasn't expecting the drones though.

Me: Me neither.

Dumbbelltron: At least they're dealt with.

Marionette Shadow: (to Nico) We heard you killed Trina.

Nico: We sure did. She had it coming.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: (to Power Pack) You guys should take care of that Thundurus, Landorus, Tornadus and Enamorus.

Zero G: We will.

2 figures came out and they were Blizaru and Hizaru from the Hurricanger movie!

---

They were hired by Jakanja to abduct Princess Laiina from Astrom bringing her to Earth on the Tri-Condor. They ended up in a dogfight with Tenkuujin which resulted with Laiina crashing the ship although she lost the Tri-Condor when the Hurricanegers saved her. They learned that Laiina was needed for the Soul-Eating Ceremony that would grant immortality and, upon learning of the location it was being held at, the Zaru Clan turned on the Jakanja and froze themm to take Laiina's essence for their own. Though Laiina was captured, the Hurricanegers managed to save her before defeating the Zaru Clan with Triple Gadget with Laiina regaining her Tri-Condor. The two villains survived and used their "Gigantic Fusion" Ninpou to assume the titanic form of Combined Space Nin-key Ashurazaru (合体宇宙忍猿アシュラザール Gattai Uchū Nin'en Ashurazāru) who overpowereds Senpuujin, Gouraijin and Tenkuujin. Laiina lent the ninjas of Earth the Tri-Condor allowing them to form Tenrai Senpuujin for the first time and defeat Ashurazaru.

---

Blizaru: Hey guys!

Me: Blizaru! And Hizaru, I remember you! I watched the movie for the Hurricangers with Eli.

Eli: Yep.

Hizaru: That's right and we were sent to abduct Princess Laiina from Astrom.

Nico: Yep.

Hizaru: Too bad we weren't adapted in America.

Shane: You probably would've been a great challenge.

Me: I agree there.

Blizaru: I know! That would have been cool.

Nico: Yep. Lets get it on!

Me: COME ON YOU APES! YOU WANNA LIVE FOREVER!?

We got the battles underway.

---

Power Pack (Marvel), Poromon, Manaphy, Poliwag, Tentacool, Jirachi, Horsea, Eevee, Metamorpho, Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Kairyu-Shin, Ocean Dragon Lord - Neo Daedalus, Yormungarde, Rarity, Sweetie Belle, Water Skylanders, Disk Wars Magneto and Disk Wars Deadpool VS Samon Shakekisutanchin, Keisatsuki, Don Octavio, Mask of Dark Earth, Sir Raleigh, Muggshot, Mz. Ruby, Evil Panda King, Mr. Freeze, Fission Metroids, Mongolian Death Worm, Monster Dandelion, and Mocktroid - Nico's Rescue on Duel Academy to battle and kill Trina Riffins

---

Samon Shakekisutanchin was first.

Samon Shakekisutanchin (to Power Pack): Nico's Rescue was on Duel Academy to battle and kill Trina Riffins. This was to make room for other jerks to kill on main missions.

Zero G: It sure will and it was awesome!

Poromon: YEAH! We thrashed that monster into pulp!

Metamorpho: That was so well deserved for Courtney and Laney Pine.

Rarity: It sure was darlings and she deserved it too.

Sweetie Belle: That monster had it coming!

Gill Grunt: She sure did.

Lightspeed: Everyone gave her a piece of her mind.

Energizer: Yeah they sure did!

Mass Master: And they banished her to the Black Abyss too.

Samon: Good riddance! Lets do it!

The Power Pack turned into VORTEX, SIEGELUS, DIVISION and OAKEN!

Zero G: VORTEX!

Lightspeed: SIEGELUS!

Mass Master: DIVISION!

Energizer: OAKEN!

They used the Core Medals for Samon, Manta and Dogranio Yaboon and they fired waves of energy, water, ice and jewels and smashed them down.

* * *

Taylor (Loud House), Manaphy, Poromon, Tentacool, Horsea, Poliwag, Jirachi, Eevee, Sally, EENE Sarah, X-Squad Mozenrath, Bubbles, Stella, Sunset Shimmer, Pipsqueak, Fire Skylanders, Tyrone McGee, and Terrence vs Manta Bayarsh, Kagakuki, Bane, Riddler, Two-Face, Evil Clayface, Mr. Freeze, Firefly, Yost Executioner, Gekkor, TTG Tooth Fairy, Eagle Undead, and Bluebird Imagin - US battling Another Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart who are the gene-slammers of Tacodile, Vorash, Groganch, Volfon and Agunimon and the embodiment of the Deer Dopant

* * *

Manta Bayarsh was next.

Manta Bayarsh (to Taylor): Nico, Aruto's team, Angel Roidmude's team, and the others did good battling Another Angel Roidmude (099), Clara Claus, Big Daddy, Shark, Dust Devil and Ultraviolet Lantern John Stewart. They are the gene-slammers of Tacodile, Vorash, Groganch, Volfon and Agunimon and the embodiment of the Deer Dopant

Taylor: They sure were and it was really cool!

Manaphy: It sure was and it was really fun too.

Sally: I'll say!

Sunset Shimmer: I agree there too and it was so fun.

Pipsqueak: (British Accent) It sure was.

Sunburn: Yeah!

Manta Bayarsh: I agree too. Lets do it!

Taylor turned into Heatblast!

Taylor: HEATBLAST!

She used the Core Medals for Manta, Samon and Dogranio Yaboon and they fired waves of fire and smashed them down.

---

Mera of Atlantis, Poliwag, Poromon, Manaphy, Horsea, Tentacool, Jirachi, Eevee, Ms. Spell, Ryotaro Nogami, Haruka Kito, Luffy, Mystique, Starlight Glimmer, Cozy Glow, Undead Skylanders, Squidward and Mr. Frown VS Ryugu Tamatebacco, Resshaki, Josephine (Samurai Jack), Imukandi, Demongo, Ultrabots, Mad Jack, Farting Dragon, Ghost of Merlin, Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Trick Shot, Talons, and Doppelgang - Lincoln's rescue world of the anime, The Seven Deadly Sins

---

Ryugu Tamatebacco was next.

Ryugu Tamatebacco (to Mera): I heard Lincoln's rescue was in the world of the anime, The Seven Deadly Sins. How was it?

Mera: It was really cool and awesome.

Poliwag: We met the friends of Merlin and her friends too.

Ms. Spell: They were really awesome.

Starlight Glimmer: Yeah they sure were awesome.

Cozy Glow: We all were amazed too.

Hex: You got that right.

Ryugu Tamatebacco: Glad you all had fun. Lets do it!

Mera turned into Water Hazard!

Mera: WATER HAZARD!

She used the Core Medals for Ryugu, Manta and Dogranio Yaboon and they fired waves of water, skulls, bones, blood, ghosts, magic, stars and lightning and smashed them down.

---

Ben 10,000, Horsea, Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, Tentacool, Jirachi, Eevee, Bai Tza, Hannah Thunderbolt Paine, Eithne, Silvermist, Pirate Fairy, Twilight Sparkle, Starshine Sparkle, Magic Skylanders, Major Dr. Ghastly, and Skarr vs Dumbbeltron, Tokumeiki, Evil Metal Man, Evil Magnet Man, Evil Gemini Man, Evil Gravity Man, Evil Blade Man, Evil Shadow Man, Laughing Ghosts, Two Bad, NES Varan the Unbelievable, NES Hedorah, and NES Gigan - Sandbar, Varie and Wendy's 2nd Mission

---

Dumbbeltron was next.

Dumbbelltron (to Ben 10,000): Today was Sandbar, Varie and

Wendy's 2nd Mission. Who did they fight there?

Ben 10,000: They fought Roboruga and also REV-9. He was a Terminator that was programmed as the last secret weapon by Universe 666 Nico to kill him.

Horsea: YEAH! That monster doesn't know how to quit!

Bai Tza: But it was amazing facing REV-9.

Twilight Sparkle: It sure was. And we had him sent to the M.O.E. for you guys.

Starshine Sparkle: Yeah that was fun.

Spyro: Boy it sure was.

Dumbbelltron: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Ben 10,000 activated Ultimate Ben and used the powers of Ultimate Big Chill!

Ben 10,000: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

He used the Core Medals for Dumbbeltron, Slicertron and Needletron and they fired waves of Endothermic Fire and magic and smashed them down

---

Style Queen, Jirachi, Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, Horsea, Tentacool, Eevee, Yelan, Jordan Ramsey, Red Sonja, Phantom Lady, Lucy (Elfen Lied), Applejack, Apple Bloom, Earth Skylanders, Lois Griffin, and Eret (How to Train Your Dragon) vs Marionette Shadow, Ninjaki, RTN Deidara, RTN Sasori, RTN Konan, RTN Itachi, RTN Hidan, RTN Kakuzu, Two Face, Raging Raven, Mouse Shot Lion (Tex Avery), Mad Scotty (Ren & Stimpy), and Jinxer - Eddy has been doing all sorts of funny pranks!

---

Marionette Shadow was next.

Marionette Shadow (to Style Queen): Eddy has been doing all sorts of funny pranks! What were some of them?

Style Queen: It was all really funny! Eddy did Joy Buzzers, diaper pranks, mud barrel and more.

Jirachi: Boy it was really funny!

Yelan: It sure was.

Applejack: Yeah it sure was hilarious.

Apple Bloom: It sure was. We never laughed that hard before.

Flashwing: It sure was funny.

Marionette Shadow: Boy that is awesome and funny! Lets do it!

Style Queen turned into Frankenstrike!

Style Queen: FRANKENSTRIKE!

She used the Core Medals for Marionette Shadow, Billiards Shadow and Soap Shadow and they fired waves of earth, rock, mud, boulders, lava, crystal and apples and smashed them down.

---

Marceline the Vampire Queen, Tentacool, Poromon, Poliwag, Manaphy, Horsea, Jirachi, Eevee, Melody, Iris Brockman, Sailor Starlights, Lava Girl, Charlie McGee, Fluttershy, Tornado Bolt, Seabreeze, Life Skylanders, Alucard (HELLSING) and Android 17 VS Count Nocturne, Kikaiki, Noodle World, Sushi World, Mushroom World, Diamond World, Carrot World, Beef Rib World, Evil Bubble Man, Lego Joker, Guards (Disney Infinity), Another Decade, and Snowflame - Eddy did it all and Luan made herself invisible and pretended to be a ghost and scared Mr. Krabs.

---

Count Nocturne was next.

Count Nocturne (to Marceline): Eddy did it all. And Luan made herself invisible and pretended to be a ghost and scared Mr. Krabs.

Marceline: They sure did and all of it was really funny!

Tentacool: Yeah that was awesome.

Melody: It sure was.

Fluttershy: It was really funny.

Tornado Bolt: It sure was.

Seabreeze: (Swedish Accent) We all thought it was funny.

Stealth Elf: Yeah no kidding.

Count Nocturne: That is awesome! Lets do it!

Marceline turned into Whampire.

Marceline: WHAMPIRE!

She used the Core Medals for Count Nocturne, Dracula's brides and the Sanderson Sisters and they fired waves of darkness, leaves, grass, flowers, fruit and wood and smashed them down

---

Gaz Membrane, Elemental HERO Clayman, Rampart Blaster, Wildedge, Wild Wingman, Gaia, Mudballman, Nebula Neos, Fat Albert, Haruto, Wing Commander Gutsy, Anasazi Meadow Littlefield, Centaur Man, Rainbow Dash, Scootaloo, Air Skylanders, Mandy and St. Patricia VS Kerbero Gangan, Mashinki, Reset Button Jamen, Tooth Decay Jamen, Yodonna, Safe Jamen, Bomb Jamen, Speaker Jamen, Bond Man, Koyo Ozaki, Quetzalcoatus Dopant, Vividria, and Blizzard Wolfang - NO MA'AM is next and we're going to thrash those woman hating douchebags into next week!

---

Kerbero Gangan was next.

Kerbero Gangan (to Gaz): NO MA'AM is next. We're going to thrash those woman hating douchebags into next week!

Gaz: Oh you can count on that one!

Elemental HERO Clayman: Yeah those jerks are going to get a good dose of pain from us.

Fat Albert: That is for sure there!

Rainbow Dash: NO ONE is going to disrespect us women on our watch!

Scootaloo: YEAH Bunch of nimrods!

Whirlwind: And it will hurt!

Kerbero Gangan: Go get them guys! Lets do it!

Gaz turned into Kickin Hawk!

Gaz: KICKIN HAWK!

She used the Core Medals for Kerbero Gangan, Kangaroo and Kangaroo Commando and they fired waves of lightning, wind and rainbows and smashed them down.

---

Paula (Loud House), Elemental HERO Steam Healer, Mariner, Electrum, Aqua Neos, Neo Bubbleman, Bubbleman, Ice Edge, Aussa, Kamui, Supreme Kai of The West, Lyn, Aika Kiryuu, Pinkie Pie, Maud Pie, Featherweight, Tech Skylanders, RD Lincoln, and Bubble Man VS Electropede, Hikariki, El Jefe, Don Octavio, General Tsao, Toothpick, The Grizz, Ms. Decibel, Millipede Pete, Vector, X-Ray, Ironclad, and Wrecker - We're battling NO MA'AM in Phoenix Land

---

Electropede was next.

Electropede (to Paula): We're battling NO MA'AM in Phoenix Land. Can you remind me of their crimes again?

Paula: They hate women to the NTH Degree and wanted nothing more than to make them all suffer.

Elemental HERO Steam Healer: These guys make us men look bad.

Aussa: Yeah no kidding and they deserve to be thrashed by us including us women!

Pinkie Pie: These big fat party poopers had it coming!

Maud Pie: (Monotonously) Yeah no kidding there.

Featherweight: They sure did.

Sprocket: And it's going to hurt!

Electropede: That is for sure! No woman should ever have to be treated like that! Lets do it!

Paula turned into Ampfibian!

Paula: AMPFIBIAN!

She used the Core Medals for Electropede, Strikning and Chillyfish and they fired waves of lightning, metal and gears and smashed them down

---

Thing, Elemental HERO Flame Wingman, Avian, Air Neos, Storm Neos, Great Tornado, Electrum, Shining Flare Wingman, Babs Bunny, Selena Logan, Samurai Jack Sirens, Bulk Biceps, Susie, Princess Celestia, King Solar, Solar Eclipsa, Amber Morning, Light Skylanders, RD Lynn, and Commando Man vs Stonedozer, Choudenshiki, Constructicon Devastator, Rampage (Beast Wars), Jetstorm (Beast Machines), Tankor, Thrust (Beast Machines), Obsidian (Beast Machines), Mortimer Mouse, Sumo Kong, Cloaked Ghostfreak, Mutant Dexter, and Gimme - NO MA'AM is gonna be mud

---

Stonedozer was next.

Stonedozer (to Thing): NO MA'AM is gonna be mud. All men and women are equal!

Thing: I agree there too!

Elemental HERO Flame Wingman: What these guys do shows that they have no love for women.

Babs Bunny: Yeah what a bunch of jerks!

Princess Celestia: I agree there! They need to be put in their place!

King Solar: And it's going to hurt!

Solar Eclipsa: It sure will!

Amber Morning: You got that right!

Spotlight: We'll make them hurt really bad.

Stonedozer: You got that right! Lets do it!

Thing turned into Rocks!

Thing: ROCKS!

He used the Core Medals for Stonedozer, Electropede and Gasser and they fired waves of sunlight and rocks and smashed them down.

---

Yusuke Urameshi, Elemental HERO Neos, Dark Neos, Flare Neos, Aqua Neos, Grand Neos, Air Neos, Glow Neos, Harold, Takeru, Yura, Huntington Twins, Alexis Kim, Princess Luna, Moondust, Snowdrop, Children of the Night, Dark Skylanders, Ratso and Chow VS Black Manta, Chourikiki, Evil Elec Man, Evil Spark Man, Evil Dynamo Man, Evil Fuse Man, Evil Cloud Man, Evil Plug Man, Skeleton Men, Jean Jacket, Mirror Maniac, Dr. Sun, and Izuru - NO MA'AM is headed for Hell

---

Black Manta was next.

Black Manta (to Yusuke): NO MA'AM is headed for Hell. They're gonna be begging for Death when we're done with them!

Yusuke: That is for sure and it will be painful!

Elemental HERO Neos: And no one is going to help them after that.

Harold: Yeah no kidding there.

Princess Luna: They need thousands of years of nightmares after this.

Moondust: Yeah that is for sure.

Snowdrop: I agree too.

Gari: And it will hurt bad.

Blackout: That is for sure.

Black Manta: Yeah. Lets do it!

Yusuke turned into XLR8!

Yusuke: XLR8!

He used the Core Medals for Black Manta, Glut and Lego black Manta and they fired waves of darkness and energy and smashed them down.

---

Ninja Storm Rangers, Megaforce Rangers, Dragon Knight Riders, Nico, May, Eli, Nunnally, C.C., Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily VS Blizaru and Hizaru

---

Blizaru and Hizaru were next.

Hizaru: Boy this will be good.

Blizaru: Yeah no kidding.

Nico: I'm ready for some fun.

May: Yeah!

Blizaru: Me too! LETS DO IT!

Nico teleported and opened Blizaru's safe and in it was a bunch of weapons called the Destroyers of NO MA'AM, these are a collection of greatswords and blasters that'll really put the hurt on those women-hating buttfaces!

Nico teleported back with them.

Ninja Storm Rangers: NINJA/THUNDER/SAMURAI STORM! RANGER FORM! HA!

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! NINJA STORM!

Dragon Knight Riders: KAMEN RIDER!

They transformed and were ready!

Nico: YEAH! Lets get them!

Rangers: THUNDERSTORM CANNON!

They formed the cannon!

Nico: FIRE!

They fired waves of lightning and energy and elements and the blasts all hit both Blizaru and Hizaru and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

They were dead!

Nico: OH YEAH! Blizaru and Hizaru you both have failed this city!

Troy: Rangers that's a Super Mega Win!

---

We regrouped and we were about to see Sebastian RAISE VERBAL HELL ON THEM!

Nico: Uh oh.

Qin: EVERYBODY, RUN FOR YOUR LIVES! HE'S GONNA START TEARING AT THE MORONS WITH HIS VENOM-FILLED MOUTH!

EVERYONE RAN FOR COVER, AND THEN, THE HUMILIATION BEGINS!

Sebastian Mendez: I CAN'T BELIEVE YOU, NOT ONLY HAVE YOU MORONS CONTINUED TO CAUSE NOTHING BUT GODFORSAKEN TROUBLE FOR EVERY LAST HARDWORKING MAN IN CHICAGO, BUT TO ALSO FIND OUT YOU MORONS HAVE ALSO BEEN CONTINUING TO GIVE WOMEN A HARD TIME AND HARRASSING THEM ONCE MORE! I SHOULD'VE KILLED YOU INSANE, UNBATHED, UNEDUCATED, UNHINGED KNUCKLE-DRAGGING HAIRY APES LONG AGO! (To Bud Bundy) SAME GOES WITH YOU, YOU UNHINGED BUG-EYED BACON-FACED HORNY LITTLE NEWT!

WHOA! CRUEL!

Peggy Bundy: Well, as long as he's not yelling at us, we're good.

Sebastian Mendez: (Turns to Peggy Bundy, Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy) DON'T YOU DARE THINK YOU THREE ARE OFF THE HOOK EITHER! (To Kelly Bundy) YOU CAUSED SO MUCH TROUBLE TO ALL MEN EVERYWHERE! KELLY FOR STEALING EVERY MAN FROM YOUR OWN FRIENDS AND NOT TO MENTION SLEEPING WITH MARRIED MEN! I'M SURPRISED YOU HAVEN'T WOUND UP IN PRISON YET, YOU SLUT! OH WAIT, YOU HAVE! MULTIPLE TIMES WHEN THE WIVES OF THE MARRIED MEN YOU'VE SEDUCED HAVE CALLED THE COPS ON YOUR HIDE!

Nico: WHAT?!

Sebastian Mendez: (To Peggy Bundy) PEG, YOU'RE ALSO NOT INNOCENT IN THIS EITHER, YOU'RE JUST A NO GOOD PIECE OF TRASH WHO DOESN'T CLEAN UP THE HOUSE, COOK DINNER, NOR EVEN DO THE LAUNDRY! PLUS, NOT ONLY THAT, BUT YOU'VE STOLEN FROM AL AND USED HIS MONEY TO BUY DRESSES AND YOU'VE ALSO DONE TONS OF EXCESSIVE SHOPPING ON THE HOME SHOPPING NETWORK ON TV! GROW UP ALREADY, YOU IMMATURE TRASH PILE, AND I THOUGHT SERGIO HAD A SHOPPING ADDICTION!

Sergio: RRAWK! You can't prove anything.

Sebastian Mendez: Nico, muzzle Sergio before I come after him next!

We muzzled Sergio.

Lori: This is literally gross, he's spewing all their dirty secrets for all to hear!

Lincoln: Should we stop Sebastian?

Me: In a minute, this is really getting good.

Sebastian Mendez: AND YOU, MARCY! YOU MAY CLAIM TO BE A FEMINIST, BUT I SEE YOU FOR WHAT YOU REALLY ARE, YOU'RE NOTHING MORE THAN A TWISTED PSYCHOPATHIC MAN-DESPISING FEMINIST MONSTER AND A TOTAL MISANDRIST! YOU HAVE NO IDEA OF HOW MUCH I'VE WANTED TO SKIN YOU ALIVE FOR THIS, ALONG WITH ALL OF YOU MORONS!

HE MADE THAT THREAT WITH CRUEL VENOM IN HIS VOICE!

Sebastian Mendez: YOU ARE ALL ABSOLUTELY THE SCUM OF THE EARTH, YOU'RE PILES OF TRASH WHO KNOW NOTHING ELSE BUT TO HARM AND HARASS INNOCENT PEOPLE AND BRING OTHERS DOWN WITH YOU! YOUR MOTHERS ARE A PACK OF POLAR BEARS WHO SMELL OF MOLDY CHEESE AND YOUR FATHERS ARE A PACK OF FIGURE SKATERS WHO SMELL OF LINGONBERRIES! (ROARS AND SPEWS DARK FIRE

AT THEM AND THEY WOUND UP GETTING BURNED)

Al Bundy: Ouch.

They shook off the soot, but now, they were pissed!

Al Bundy: YOU DARE TO SPEAK TO US MEN LIKE THAT, YOU POISON SPEWING SNAKE?!

Sebastian Mendez: You're not even men, you're a pack of pigs, you're nothing but scum and I hope you all rot in Hell!

Me: YOU TELL THEM SEBASTIAN!

Enya Nephthys: Okay, I think you already told them off big time, now it's time for action.

Al Bundy: YOU WILL ALL PAY FOR THIS! YOU AND EVERY LAST WOMAN LOVING MAN! A WOMAN'S PLACE IS IN THE KITCHEN!

Lincoln: (GROWLS)

BUT, WE SAW A SMIRK ON ENYA NEPHTHYS' FACE FORM AS SHE WAS SURROUNDED BY A CRIMSON RED AND YELLOW ENERGY AURA WITH STARS, FIRE, FLAMES, PHOENIXES, AND ANGELS!

Enya Nephthys: (Smirks) And there it is: your final words, and now, you're about to receive your rightful sentence, and that is HARDCORE DISCIPLINE, BITCH!

Suddenly, Enya Nephthys was surrounded by a massive vortex of crimson red and yellow energy with stars, fire, and flames surrounding the vortex, there are phoenixes, angels, and Conductor of Nephthys flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on its stomach and red eyes glaring at NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy: the red eyes of eternal judgement.

Nico: WHAT THE?!

Me: SHE MEANT IT, RIGHT?!

Lincoln: SHE DID! SHE REALLY DID! NOW, IT'S PUNISH TIME FOR THOSE MORONS!

Then, as the vortex faded, Calida Nephthys emerged, but she was changed forever, and now, the flames of judgement are about to burn NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy.

(CODA BY HANS ZIMMER PLAYS AT 3:25 TO 4:24)

Enya Nephthys grew to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large crimson red and yellow planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has red highlights in the bangs of her long crimson red hair with yellow streaks and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon crimson red eyes and a crimson red and yellow energy aura with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has the Sigil of Nephthys and the Conductor of Nephthys emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with crimson red iris, she has on phoenix earrings with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has Conductor of Nephthys and a phoenix with red gems for eyes and holding the Star, Fire, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws and hands for the second pendant on the bottom of her crimson red phoenix-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with crimson red crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and crimson red gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Enya Nephthys has on a crimson red short-sleeved blouse, crimson red frilly shirt, crimson red skirt with the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on it and the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys on her right arm was glowing, crimson red knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Conductor of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a crimson red gem with neon glowing crimson red lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Enya Nephthys felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive fire angel wings with red tips on the large feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized fire angel wings with red tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive fire angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails with yellow tips and yellow markings, Enya Nephthys has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large crimson red gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless bridal gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Enya Nephthys' massive fire greatsword and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Enya Nephthys' Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Conductor Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Inferno Fire Sacred Nephthys Conductor Phoenix God Angel Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded crimson red gems and Chronicler of Nephthys and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large midnight gold phoenix heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large red gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large gold phoenix heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large gold phoenix heads is a large gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the pommel, Calida Nephthys has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large red gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold phoenix head with red gems for eyes and red gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a crimson red kanji with flames in between the kanji below the symbol of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys and Conductor of Nephthys, a phoenix, and angel that said, "Enya Nephthys, Gene-Slammer of Conductor of Nephthys, Trainer of The Sacred Order of The Flames of The Phoenix of Nephthys, Powerful Master of The Sword and Fire, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser and Destroyer of The National Organization of Men Against Amazonian Masterhood, Peggy Bundy, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, Archenemy of Megalon of Drakus' World, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Fire, Flames, Stars, Phoenixes, Angels, and Conductor of Nephthys"

エンヤ・ネフティス、ネフティスの指揮者のジーン・スラマー、ネフティスの不死鳥の炎の神聖教団のトレーナー、剣と火の強力なマスター、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使、そして未来の妻リンカーン・ラウド、全米反アマゾン主義者組織の卑劣者にして破壊者、ペギー・バンディ、バド・バンディ、ケリー・バンディ、マーシー・ダーシー、ドラクスの世界のメガロンの大敵、チーム・ラウドの素晴らしいメンバー、フェニックス・ス

トームの勇敢な戦士コスモス、宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の守護者、擁護者、そして救世主、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情とエレメントの力のマスター、セレスティアル・ゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラック・ゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実の真の女神、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私の心、勇気、そして信頼、悪の破壊者とスレイヤー、錯乱、殺人的で冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして火、炎、星、フェニックス、天使のマスター、そしてネフティスの指揮者

Enya Nephthys has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-CONDUCTOR OF NEPHTHYS-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX CONDUCTOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX CONDUCTOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY SACRED PHOENIX FLAME FIRESTORM NEPHTHYS PHOENIX CONDUCTOR PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Enya Nephthys' Super Angel-Conductor of Nephthys-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding.

Me: WHOA! SO AWESOME!

But, when NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy saw it, NO MA'AM went absolutely ballistic and they ran at Enya to kill her, but Enya Nephthys fired a massive barrage of crimson red and yellow energy, stars, fire, flames, phoenixes, and angels which hit NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy and they got burned bad by the sacred flames, and that pissed NO MA'AM off so badly, they bellowed and hooted like apes!

Enya Nephthys: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of the Cosmic Eternal

Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Conductor Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Sacred Phoenix Flame Firestorm Nephthys Phoenix Conductor Phoenix God Angel Love) So, what you said is true, Lincoln: Xehanort didn't infect the non-cursed Jerks.

Lincoln: And they're not worthy of death anyways, but we're still kicking their butts.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Enya Nephthys.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've had this coming for a very long time, NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and now, it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Al Bundy: Let's rock.

GEORGE THOROGOOD'S BAD TO THE BONE PLAYS!

Sebastian Mendez: Oh no, when Bundy says the words Let's Rock and George Thorogood's Bad to The Bone plays, usually that person gets their butt kicked, but it's about to be the other way around. Well, no skin off my nose, Bundy.

Lincoln and Enya Nephthys went after NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and they fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, crimson red and yellow energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus,

Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy and they exploded with incredible power as they hit them.

Then, they attacked them with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on them and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and Enya Nephthys also did the same by firing crimson red and yellow energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he and Enya Nephthys attacked them hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of their superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy mad.

Bud Bundy: DAMN YOU ALL, I HOPE THE MILITIA TEARS YOU ALL APART!

POW! LINCOLN PUNCHES BUD BUNDY IN THE FACE AND GIVES HIM A BLACK EYE!

Sebastian Mendez: Shut up already, Bud! You're already getting the beating you all deserve! Go to Hell, all of you!

Eli: Okay, now they pissed him off!

Me: We're all pissed at those pigs.

Nico: They're already getting the thrashing from Lincoln and Enya, and it's already getting ugly, now all that's left is for the final blow on them.

Gia: Think it's funny being mean to women?!

Tsukasa: This'll show you!

Kamen Ride: Forever Orange!

Tsukasa turned into the Orange Rangers and Daiki summoned clones of the Orange Rangers.

Megaforce Rangers: LEGENDARY RANGER MODE! FOREVER ORANGE!

They turned into the Orange Rangers!

Maria: (TURNS DIAL) CHICKEN WING SMASH FORCE!

She summoned Angry Chicken Wing, Sapphire, Hugo Strange, Lego Doomsday, Lego Darkseid and Armaggeddroid!

We went at NO MA'AM and bashed and smashed and pulverized and whipped them all over.

Zarya, Kelpie, Prowl and Brawl used the Earth and Gemina Cyber Planet Keys and they enhanced Zarya and Kelpie's powers and Prowl and Brawl's weapons 100-fold.

Zarya Moonwolf and Prowl: WOLF CANNON BLAST!

Princess Kelpie and Brawl: MERMAID SONIC BURST BLAST!

Vert of Hot Wheels and LaGrange: HOT WHEELS SPEED STORM!

Randy Cunningham the Ninja and Kangor: JAMAICAN BANANA NINJA BLAST!

Penny the Jewel of the Bayou and Pete: JEWEL BAYOU BLAST!

Harry Potter of Gryffindor and Tala: GRYFFINDOR MAGIC BLAST!

Mollie of Lightning and Zzzax: LIGHTNING ZAP BLAST!

Stella Zhau of Fire and Bronze Kneecap: BRONZE FIRE BLAST!

Tyler of the Cybernetic and Touch & Go: CYBER FURY BLAST!

Roach of the Metal and Girder: METAL MAGIC BLAST!

Shope of the Elements and Plastique: EXPLOSIVE ELEMENT BLAST!

Kevin of the Idiots and Firebrand: FIRESTORM IDIOT BLAST!

Starlight Glimmer, Starburst Aurora, Fireheart Flame, Skull Screamer, Xavier Ghost, Nightscream "Karai" Vu~anpaiabaito, Terror-Bite Vu~anpaiabaito, Phantom, Scared Dog, Overkill the Raptor, Ash Whamp-Jack, Cozy Glow, Thorax, Sunburst, Trixie Lulamoon, Moony Moondancer, Starfall, Dove, Juniper Montage, Diamond Tiara, Silver Spoon, Toxic Horror, Louie PoisonSea and Clover the Clever, Undead Skylanders and Sir Great Britain: SKULL STORM OF EMPATHY BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements.

Starlight Glimmer, Varie, May and Girl Jordan: WOMEN RETRIBUTION BLAST!

They fired waves of energy and elements

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You morons are done running loose. WIND ELEMENT STYLE: CYCLONE BLADE!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a barrage of wind blades at NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and they got slashed all over the place.

Jessica Kaios: WIND FIRE STYLE: BURNING TORNADO!

Jessica Kaios fired a blast of fire and wind which turned into a fiery tornado, and it sucked in NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and they got burned.

Yuna Kamihara: WIND WATER STYLE: WHIRLPOOL TRIDENT!

Yuna Kamihara formed a trident of wind and water and struck at NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy.

Toph: WIND EARTH STYLE: SAND FIST STRIKE!

Toph fired a blast of sand and wind that turned into a fist and it punched NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy.

Chie Satonaka: WIND STYLE: WIND KICK STRIKE!

Chie Satonaka struck NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy with wind infused kicks.

Sari Sumdac: WIND LIGHTNING STYLE: THUNDERSTORM AXE!

Sari Sumdac formed a lightning and wind axe and slashed at NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy.

Lincoln and his harem: WIND FINAL SMASH: WIND BLADES OF DEATH!

Lincoln and his harem fired blades of wind at NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, and they got slashed badly.

Then, Lincoln and Enya Nephthys chained NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy up with chains and sent them back to Lynn's Table, and this time, they're going to be there forever. Enya Nephthys holstered her massive greatsword and powered down and Enya Nephthys' new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long crimson red wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large crimson red planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive fire angel wings and medium sized fire angel wings underneath are permanent.

Enya Nephthys: It's finally over for you, NO MA'AM, Bud Bundy, Kelly Bundy, Peggy Bundy, and Marcy D'Arcy, now your punishment's about to get worse, but we're not done yet.

Lincoln: That's right, now there's one last thing to do and one last loose end to tie up: Bennet du Paris A.K.A. Exodus.

?: All shall bow before Apocalypse!

Suddenly, the twelve large planets orbing around my legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Lincoln's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters and Parents' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around the Loud Sisters' legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Nico's legs, the eight large orange orbs orbiting Linka's legs the nine large orange orbs orbiting around TLPS Ms. Tarantula's legs, the ten multi-colored orbs orbiting around Duke Lincoln's legs, the eleven colored orbs orbiting around the legs of The Loud's friends, the twelve large dark blue planets orbiting around Ed Cowart's legs, the nine large midnight blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Wolf's legs, the twelve large aqua blue planets orbiting around Girl Jordan's legs, the nine large crimson red orbs orbiting around Naruto's legs, the eight large crimson red orbs orbiting around Tahu, Vakama, and Nate Adams' legs, the twelve large fiery red planets orbiting around Zach Gurdle's legs, the eight large silver orbs orbiting around Clyde McBride's legs, the eight large black orbs with the Eye of Horus orbiting around Cody (OC)'s legs, the eight large black orbs orbiting around Lars and Dudley Puppy's legs, the eight large pink orbs orbiting around Lexx Loud's legs, the nine large rose pink orbs orbiting around Steven Universe's legs, the twelve emerald green planets orbiting around Yakko Warner's legs, the nine large sapphire blue orbs orbiting around Wakko Warner's legs, the nine large hot pink orbs orbiting around Dot Warner's legs, the twelve large planets orbiting around Liam's legs, the eight large marine blue orbs orbiting around

Leif Loud's legs, the eleven large scarlet red orbs orbiting around Lynn Jr.'s legs, the eleven coral red orbs orbiting around Timon's legs, the twelve large blood red planets around Marco Diaz's legs, the nine large aqua blue orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Shark's legs, the eight large blue orbs orbiting around Skippy, Sean Bolton, and Loki Loud's legs, the eight large sea-foam green orbs orbiting around Loni Loud's legs, the nine large yellow orbs orbiting around TLPS Mr. Snake's legs, the eight large yellow orbs orbiting around Lane Loud's legs, the eight large brown orbs orbiting around Larry Loud's legs, the eight large light green orbs orbiting around Levi Loud's legs, the eight large lavender orbs orbiting around Leon Loud's legs, the eight large colored orbs orbiting around Bobby Santiago's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Twilight Sparkle and her friends, the eight large aqua and ocean blue orbs orbiting around Varie, William Dunbar, and Adam Lyon's legs, the eleven large colored orbs orbiting around Timmy Turner's legs, the eleven large gold orbs orbiting around Alex the Lion and the eight large gold orbs orbiting around Takanuva's legs, and the eight large purple orbs orbiting around Luke Loud's legs and Menat's legs, along with our gems on our large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe and the Stones of Gelel that were embedded in the backs of our left hands and our gold halos with four orbiting gold rings surrounding the corners behind our heads were glowing, and that means we've got big trouble incoming, and the imps of The Fabled Gene-Slammers were already hissing with anger.

Lincoln formed a massive indestructible diamond barrier that protected all of us from energy blasts that came out of nowhere and Lincoln suddenly absorbed the energy blasts and it made him even stronger.

Lincoln: (Catches the scent) There's no mistaking the scent of blood from anywhere, you can come out now, Exodus, or we will force you out.

A figure came out, and it's none other than Bennet du Paris A.K.A. Exodus.

Lincoln: Bennet du Paris A.K.A. Exodus, I should've known you'd show up here.

Dana Danu: None of us are going to forgive you, and now, you will pay.

Suddenly, Dana Danu's green eyes turned neon green and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, she unholstered her massive greatsword from her back, and as she approached Exodus, she left green energy, stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Dana Danu: Your crimes have gone unanswered for years, Exodus, you caused nothing but pain and suffering to too many innocent people and all for helping Apocalypse in his plans, you're an absolute heartless monster, I'm going to make you pay for everything you've done and I'll make sure you never rise from the dead again!

Suddenly, Dana Danu was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, and Satanic Magic surrounding the vortex, there are dragons, phoenixes, and angels flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is an orange phoenix with red eyes glaring at Exodus: the red eyes of eternal death.

Me: WHOA! Incredible!

Nico: So awesome!

Lincoln: I've seen what Dana is capable of, and when she gets serious, that means all Hell is about to break loose!

Then, as the vortex faded, Dana Danu emerged, but she was changed forever.

Dana Danu grew from 7'0" to 8'3" in height, she has large gold metal braces on her biceps and thighs, and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has light green highlights in the bangs of her long green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon green eyes and a green energy aura with stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Naturon Shenron emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with red iris, she has on dragon earrings with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws, she also has a dragon with green gems for eyes and holding the Star, Nature, Dark, and Eternity Kanjis in its claws for the second pendant on the bottom of her green dragon-shaped Element of Harmony, along with the gold Thunderbird pendant of her Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love necklace with green crystal links from her merged Crystal Necklace of the Buddha and green gems embedded on the gold lightning bolt links, and she also has on her white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker Necklace of Eternal Love on her neck. Dana Danu has on a sleeveless green crop top, green skirt, green knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, and long sleeveless white trenchcoat with stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails, and on the back is Naturon Shenron, Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature, a phoenix, and angel and surrounded by fire and darkness and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and component for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Dana Danu felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with light green tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized green angel wings with light green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green angel wings and she also now has eleven massive and long green wolf tails with light green tips and light green markings, Dana Danu has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger and Star Sapphire Corps ring on her left ring finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and white fingerless gloves and gold armored claws over her fingers and smaller planets orbiting her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Dana Danu's massive nature greatsword with seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls embedded in it and all the greatswords and swords that she'd gotten began to merge together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Dana Danu's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Nature Fury Darkness Naturon Shenron Celtic Darkness Danu Nature Dragon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Eternal Nature Fury Darkness Naturon Shenron Celtic Darkness Danu Nature Dragon Phoenix God Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded seven replicas of the Seven Dragon Balls and Naturon Shenron and runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged green blade, large green dragon heads for the crossguard, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in their foreheads and surrounding the white angel faces are the Elements of Harmony and the Unity Stones on top of the Element of the Magic of Friendship, longer midnight black handle, four large green dragon heads with green gems for eyes and on the bottom of the large green dragon heads is a large green dragon head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the pommel, Dana Danu has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of The Champions of The Universe with large green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left Bracer, her large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold dragon head with green gems for eyes and green gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on her waist, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a green kanji with leaves in between the kanji below Naturon Shenron, Danu Celtic Goddess of Nature, phoenix, and angel that said, "Dana Danu, Avatar of Naturon Shenron and Daughter of Danu, Celtic Goddess of Nature and Fertility, Powerful Force of Good, Thrasher of The Bad Guys, Master of Fire, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, and Summoning Fire Creatures, True Immortal and Omnipotent Powerful Warrior of The Universe, Loving Guardian Angel and Future Wife of Lincoln Loud, Despiser of Dark

Lynn, Archenemy of Leaf Monster, Amazing Member of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, True Immortal Hero, and Master of Master of Nature, Darkness, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Summoning Nature Creatures, The Powers of Naturon Shenron, Dragons, Phoenixes, and Angels"

ダナ・ダヌ、ナチュロン・シェンロンの化身でありダヌの娘、ケルトの自然と豊饒の女神、善の強力な力、悪者のスラッシャー、火、闇、闇の魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、そして火の生き物の召喚の達人、真の不滅で全能の強力な宇宙の戦士、愛情深い守護天使でリンカーンの未来の妻ラウド、ダークリンの軽蔑者、リーフモンスターの大敵、チームラウドフェニックスストームの驚くべきメンバー、コスモスの勇敢な戦士、守護者、擁護者、そして救世主宇宙、多元宇宙、そしてその先の存在、宇宙への希望の大使兼灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天界のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真の女神真実、正義、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、悪、狂った、殺人的、無慈悲な、そしてサディスティックなろくでなしの破壊者と殺害者、驚くべき強力な教師の驚くべき強力な生徒、真の不滅のヒーロー、そして自然のマスター、闇、黒魔術、黒魔術、悪魔の魔術、自然の生き物の召喚、ナチュロンの力 神龍、ドラゴン、フェニックス、天使

Dana Danu has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-NATURON SHENRON AVATAR-DRAGON-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC NATURE FURY DARKNESS BRIGID NATURON SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL

HARMONY CELTIC NATURE FURY DARKNESS BRIGID NATURON SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY CELTIC NATURE FURY DARKNESS BRIGID NATURON SHENRON AVATAR DRAGON PHOENIX GOD ANGEL LOVE!

We were amazed by Dana Danu's Super Angel-Naturon Shenron Avatar-Dragon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Lincoln saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Exodus saw it, he fired blasts of energy at her to kill her, but Dana Danu fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, leaves, plants, darkness, dark magic, black magic, Satanic Magic, dragons, phoenixes, and angels which hit Exodus and sent hun flying into another wall, he got back up, but he was enraged.

Me: No way, did Dana just transform?

Lincoln: She did, now, we can tear Exodus apart and make him pay for everything.

Dana Danu: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Nature Fury Darkness Naturon Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel and Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Nature Fury Darkness Naturon Shenron Avatar Dragon Phoenix God Angel Love) You said it, Lincoln. Alright, let's get him, boys!

Me: Now, you're talking!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God

Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing and he joined Dana Danu.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope and joined them.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination,

Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I wasn't surprised to find out that you'd be coming after us, Exodus, but we're not going to waste this opportunity to take you down.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) That's right, and now, it's high-time for you to pay for all of your crimes, you heartless bastard.

Lincoln, Dana Danu, and I went after Exodus, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Exodus, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well and Dana Danu also did the same by firing green energy slashes from her massive greatsword, and he, Dana Danu, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and that made Exodus angrier than ever.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious

United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now to end this.

Lincoln turned the tips of his tails into Cell's Stingers, and he stabbed them into Exodus' chest, and then, Lincoln began absorbing Exodus into his body as he and all of us assimilated his Omega-level mutant physiology, Incalculable psionic powers, Telepathy, Telekinesis, Energy Projection, Flight, Teleportation, and Fighting skills and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed along with his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flared up extremely and he began growing even stronger.

When Lincoln was done and the stingers changed back, nothing's left of Exodus except for his clothes, and he banished Exodus to The Black Gates. Everyone cheered wildly for what Dana Danu, Lincoln, and I did as we holstered their massive greatswords on their backs and powered down and Dana Danu's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, eleven massive and long green wolf tails, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green angel wings and medium sized green angel wings underneath are permanent.

Dana Danu: Reap what you have sown, bastard. Thanks for helping me take down Exodus, Lincoln, you too, J.D.

Lincoln: (Smiles Warmly) You're welcome, Dana.

Me: My pleasure, Dana.

Suddenly, Dana Danu wrapped her arms around Lincoln's waist, as her chest pressed against Lincoln's massive pecs and her stomach pressed against his eight-pack abs, which'd brought an atomic red blush to Lincoln's face, and he wrapped his abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms around her waist, which took her by surprise and brought an atomic red blush to her face. Then, as Lincoln leaned down to Dana Danu's face, they kissed passionately as she moved her hands onto Lincoln's massive pecs, and behind them was a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Dragon, Tiger, Mermaid, Angel, Fairy, Succubus, Incubus, Windigo, and Demon flying in the air, and we saw a herd of Buffalo and many animals running across the field and elemental forces and darkness and plants behind them and we cheered wildly. Then, Lincoln and Dana Danu sucked in and absorbed the elemental forces and plants and fire and they came back to us as the display vanished.

Nico: My God. Guys, what we just saw, THAT WAS ONE AWESOME FIGHT!

Nico ran to me, Lincoln, and Dana Danu and hugged us.

Luna: No kidding dudes, you guys taught that servant of Apocalypse a lesson.

Luan: And Lincoln absorbed him and acquired all of his powers and abilities.

Me: And sent his black soul to The Black Gates. So, Lincoln, who're we meeting on your rescue tomorrow?

Lincoln: I've got someone in mind from long ago: Alara Jasmine, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Jasmine.

Selene Emperyous: I was waiting for that moment when you chose her, and you guys are going to love meeting her, Alara Jasmine is Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with white angel wings, cosmic Photokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful light magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Jasmine because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Jasmine. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her white angel wings to let off the scent of the Jasmine plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem.

Qin: The Jasmine plants are one of my favorite smelling plants, they're amazing.

Michelle Emperyous: And Alara hates Lola with a blazing passion, and just like Lori, Lola tried to ruin the scented candle business through defamation by spreading false rumors on the internet, but just like what happened to Lori, Lincoln put a stop to Lola's heartless defamation spree, Lola was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $1,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Alara's hatred.

Nico: Lola, your Dark Side was a total monster from Hell!

Lincoln: Lola's Dark Side always resorted to using blackmail and defamation to get her way, and a total monster from Hell was exactly what we'd called her.

Me: Yeah!

Count Nocturne: That'll teach those misogynists.

Me: Yeah bunch of douchebags!

Kerbero Gangan: Be mean to women, will they?

Xenia: Makes all men look bad.

Stonedozer: Now, we have to deal with less people like them.

Camie: Yep.

Electropede: Where should we celebrate?

Black Manta: Here at Phoenix Land!

Me: Good idea.

Nico: Yeah might as well get some fun in too. Great job today everyone.

Me: Yep. (To the viewers) All men and women should be treated with respect and equality and not think one should be better.

Nico: Well said.

We had lots of fun and enjoyed the rest of the day and went to sleep.

TO BE CONTINUED

---

Part 3 done

NicoChan11, JediAvatarOfShinobi, Omegahatchiyak12, kolbdog323, XP4Universe, Darkhai, vinjedi1995, Drako1234658, Nflemingful, Hynageneral, BumbleSparkle, EtstheClarenceandTLHfan and ninjakingofhearts gave me the ideas for this and so did Mendez1996. Thanks guys

For the next rescue Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders,

Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pumbaa & Timon, Tex Avery, Droopy, Robocop, Skippy Squirrel and Maurice (Tex Avery) as well as Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet) and we're going to the Pridelands in Tanzania and we're going to battle Kurt Bowman from Superman the Animated Series, a corrupt Homicide Detective that was executed after he was exposed for framing a petty thief and was sent to death row. Sheila Castille is going to transform against him. Also we're going to battle Another Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet) who are the gene-slammer for the Watermelephant And the Embodiment of the Peach Dopant. Also we're going to meet a Centarumon Gene-slammer named Elex Centaur.

Alright, and for tomorrow, the match-up is for Cienna Cliodhna, Avatar of Oceanus Shenron and Daughter of Cliodhna, Celtic Goddess of The Sea, The Otherworld, Passion and Love, and Deep Beauty, and she and Lincoln are going to destroy Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force from the DC comics.

For Lincoln's rescue tomorrow, Lincoln and his group are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, but we got bad news: Alara Jasmine's little sister, Amara Jasmine, has come back for revenge on Alara Jasmine because Alara along with Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga recorded all of Amara's crimes: embezzling from the company by stealing the company's money and putting it in her account and she plotted to kill Alara Jasmine and take the company and use it as her personal moneybags and bankrupt it by going on a massive shopping spree, but that resulted in Alara, Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga to report this to Alara's dad, and because of it, Amara was fired from the company, disowned from the family, and after that, Alara's dad called the police and Amara was sent to prison. Now, we got word Amara Jasmine broke out of prison to get revenge on Alara Jasmine, her dad, Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga. But, we're taking her down and we're sending her to The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life, and we're going to meet Alara Jasmine, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Jasmine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with white angel wings, cosmic Photokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful light magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Jasmine because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Jasmine. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her white angel wings to let off the scent of the Jasmine plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Alara hates Lola with a blazing passion, and just like Lori, Lola tried to ruin the scented candle business through defamation by spreading false rumors on the internet, but just like what happened to Lori, Lincoln put a stop to Lola's heartless defamation spree, Lola was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $1,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Alara's hatred.

Part 4 is where we face Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta and we're going to make those jerks pay.

See you next time.

# ENDGAME OF XEHANORT PART 4

BIKINI BOTTOM - BUBBLE BASS & LEWIS TRAVOLTA

---

Walking through the Pridelands of Tanzania was Nico, The Ripping Friends, Ellie Singh, Evelyn Burmingham, Jen Tennyson, Eddy, Yugi, Tea, Jaden, Jesse Anderson, Allenby Beardsley Knudson, The Hernandez Sisters, Yost Magma, Rin Nohara, Woz, Bai Tza, Sabrina Lorelai the Despair from The Dark Gene-Slammer, Albedo, The 1983 D&D Gang, Donbrothers, Irina Krafla the Granity Gene-slammer, Kora Lexxington, Olivia Houou, Nataša Marečková, Nalanie Nanthavong The Vorash Gene-Slammer, Brynja, Sissi Delmas, Anna Anyanova the Destiny HERO Dark Angel Gene-slammer, Daring Do, Lizzie Strong the Great Blue Windrunner Gene-slammer, Emam Reynolds the Living Tsunami Gene-slammer, Wendy Sapphira, Reggie Hjorleifsstræti the Five Headed Dragon Gene-Slammer, Qin, Miku Yuuki, Princess Anita, Granity, Rei Miyamoto, Saya Tekagi, Saeko Busujima, Shizuka Marimoto, Kamen Rider (1971), Hibiki Riders, Agito Riders, Kabuto Riders, Den-O, Kiva, Decade, W, OOO, Fourze, Wizard Riders, Blade Riders, Faiz Riders, Gaim Riders, Drive Riders, Ghost Riders, Ex-Aid Riders, Build Riders, Zi-O Riders, Zero-One Riders, Saber Riders, Dragon Knight Riders, Granity, Samurai Jack, Ashi and her sisters, Changeman, Jetman, Dairangers, Zenkaigers, Chloe Bourgeois, Shanan, Rita Loud, The Goths of Darkness, Zarya Moonwolf, Applejack, Apple Bloom, Twilight Sparkle & Friends, Sunny Starscout, Izzy Moonbow, Hitch Trailblazer, Pipp Petals, Zipp Storm, Misty Brightdawn, Wallflower Blush, Alice Kingsleigh, Rachel Stavenport, Kate Lloyd, Carol Pusateri, Hailey Helios, Kia, Jenna, Lina, May, Maria, Danica Metrois, Kaalia of The Vast, Varie, Sakura Valencia, Xenia the Xerneas, Bhavna Radhakrishnan the Xerneas Gene-Slammer, Bridgette, Eli, me, Sakura Knudson, Arrietty, Aylene Carter, Gabrielle, Littlefoot and friends, Fu, Nicole Knudson, Spiderman and his counterparts, Kaina Tsutsumi, Nick Logan, Sh'Lainn Blaze, Camie, Kaoruku Awata, Himiko, Ibara, Toru, Sirius, Tsuyu, Ochaco, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Carly Atlas, Misty Tredwell, Zuria, Tony Jones, Edyn, Strag, Momo, Girl Jordan, Leeli, Sora Phaaze, Venus, Earth, Vinyl Scratch, Airazor, Rhinox, Cheetor, Rattrap, Tigatron, Janeen Aran, Lincoln, Leni, Laney, Lana, Lola, Lisa and Lily along with Pumbaa & Timon, Tex Avery, Droopy, Robocop, Skippy Squirrel and Maurice (Tex Avery) as well as Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet) and we were there for a really awesome and cool and fun rescue.

Me: The Pridelands, I always love coming here.

Nico: Me too.

Pumbaa: Boy it's good to be home.

Lana: I'll say! I hope we get to eat some good bugs here.

Timon: Me too Lana. Especially when we get to eat the little cream-filled kind.

Me: Yeah!

Lana: Boy I could go for some bug chili.

Pumbaa: Lana sure loves eating bugs.

Xenia: Yeah she sure does.

Lola: That is awesome and fun.

Nico: Yep. Timon, I want to thank you, Pumbaa, Quint, and your teams for coming

Timon: Ah Hakuna Matata Nico. This is gonna be fun as long as we get to bash a bunch of mooks.

Pumbaa: Yeah you said it Timon!

Tex Avery: I'm ready for some fun and ready to bash some bad guys!

Nico: Tex, I really love your cartoons

Tex Avery: I'm glad you like them Nico.

Me: I've always loved all of the awesome cartoons made by the man you were made as an homage to. They were awesome.

Dixie Wolf: Now those were some fun cartoons man.

Me: Yeah they sure were.

Droopy: Yes they sure were and they were some of the most fun ever.

Nico: Boy those were great cartoons with so many fun memories.

Maurice (Tex Avery): (Swedish Accent) Oh ja ja. They sure were.

Me: Yeah.

Maria: Any relation to Tom and Jerry?

Tex Avery: Yep he did help make some of the Tom and Jerry cartoons back then.

Me: Good times back then.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: Man we really socked it to those Women Haters.

Me: Now NO MA'AM is back to being MUD.

Nico: Yep.

Maria: That was for women everywhere!

May: YEAH!

Me: Jerks like them make all of us men look bad.

Eli: Bunch of Chauvinistic morons!

Xenia: Yeah!

Lola: They had it coming!

Nico: Yep. They sure did.

Maria: Like a certain enemy of the KND.

Me: Margie?

Maria: Yep.

Xenia: Yeah.

Qin: Yeah. Those jerks had it coming.

Nico: And we learned about the Militia Drones.

Me: Yeah those were really amazing.

Nico: Just like the ones we use in the military.

Lisa Loud: That is true. I'm going to rebuild all those drones to benefit us.

Nico: Good idea Lisa.

Qin: Yeah.

Nico: That won't be the last time we'll deal with those though

Me: Nope.

Qin: But it will be cool to see what will be coming next.

Me: Yeah.

Camie: Yep.

We were walking around the Pridelands.

Nico: I never get tired of visiting this place.

Me: Me neither.

Lana was eating some crunchy bugs.

Lana: Mmm! (Eating) Delicious!

Timon and Pumbaa were eating the Creme Filled Kind.

Pumbaa: Nothing like good bugs! (EATING)

Timon: Boy you said it! (Eating Centipede Slaw)

Lola turned green!

Lana ate a bunch of bugs.

Lana: Hey Lola you want some Stinkbugs?

But then…

LOLA VOMITED ALL OVER MAY!

Lola: (PROJECTILE VOMITING)

Me: OH SICK!

Xenia: YUCK!

May: OH YUCK! LOLA NOT ON ME!

Lola: Sorry May! And No, I don't want any!

Maria washed off May.

Lincoln: Okay, guys, we've got ourselves an emergency that we are absolutely not going to like in the slightest: we got word from Clark and Lois that Kurt Bowman is back and he's in The Pridelands.

WE GASPED!

Me: Kurt Bowman, isn't he the corrupt homicide detective of the Metropolis Police Department who murdered a woman and framed petty thief Ernest Walker for the crime?

Lincoln: The very one. He tried to make sure that Walker's execution happens so his crime is not discovered, but was foiled by Clark and he wound up getting sentenced to death and gassed in the gas chamber.

Me: GEEZ!

Camie: Who is Kurt Bowman?

Me: A corrupt homicide detective that Superman got sentenced to death.

I went over his history.

---

Kurt Bowman is a minor antagonist in Superman: The Animated Series, serving as a supporting antagonist in the episode "Target" and the main antagonist in the episode "The Late Mr. Kent". He is a corrupt homicide detective who was responsible for killing a woman and framing petty thief Ernest Walker for the crime.

He was voiced by the late Eddie Barth.

In "Target", Bowman served as one of the primary suspects as to who was trying to kill Lois Lane, as an article she wrote about police corruption cost him a promotion. He is later seen watching Lois Lane from a rooftop after she wakes up from a nightmare.

Later on, for unknown reasons, Bowman murdered a rich woman and successfully framed a petty thief named Ernest Walker for the crime. Five years later, Walker is sentenced to be executed for Bowman's crime, but Clark Kent did his own investigation of the murder and figured out that Walker was not guilty and was really just eating pizza in his apartment. Bowman was fearful that Kent was getting close to the real killer and planted a bomb in his car to kill him, however, since Clark was really Superman, he easily survived but faked his death in order to keep his secret identity.

Bowman then planted a bomb in Kent's apartment to make sure there was no evidence of his crime left behind, the bomb detonating as Superman and Lois were searching the apartment for any left over clues. Both Superman and Lois survived the explosion, and, watching Bowman walk away from the scene of the crime, the latter quickly realized that he was the real murderer. Lois subsequently approached Bowman about his relation to the woman's murder, resulting in him becoming panicked and trying to kill her by pushing her off a stairwell, only for her to be saved by Superman. Bowman rushed to the helicopter on the roof of the MSCU's headquarters and flew away, also attempting to stop Superman when the former came after him, only to fail and be arrested. Following Superman saving Walker from his execution, Bowman was convicted of the murder and for three counts of attempted murder, two counts of arson, one count of incrimination, two counts of stalking, one count of illegal wiretapping, one count of theft, two counts of destruction of private property, multiple counts of corruption, two counts of bombing, and obviously two counts of vandalism of private property. He was sentenced to be executed instead of Walker in the very gas chamber he tried to have him executed in.

In his final moments, he began wondering how Clark (who had since resurfaced) could have survived the bomb, realizing that he is actually Superman just as the gas chamber was turned on, killing him off-screen and taking this revelation to his grave.

---

When I was done everyone was shocked!

Xenia: WHOA MAN!

Me: Yeah he was a monster!

Nico: Then, this means Kurt Bowman's back from the dead, and only one person is to blame for it: Xehanort.

Sheila: Well, I'm going to make sure that corrupt bastard stays dead and gone forever. He hid his crimes behind the shield of the law and framed someone else for it, that can't be forgiven at all, he deserves only to die.

Me: Without a doubt.

Suddenly, the rest of the team arrived, thanks to Lincoln's telepathic

message.

Ed Cowart: We got here as fast as we could thanks to Lincoln's message.

Lori: We got to get to Clark and Lois and fast before Kurt does, and then, we're going to piss Xehanort off even more by killing his resurrected zombie.

Lincoln: Right. (Sensed seventeen energy signals) And I just sensed seventeen energy signals, and they're the Keyblade Knights of Norion, Tallon IV, Aether, SR338, Utragia, Elysia, Bryyo, Cybertron, Ysmault, Okaara, Qward, Oa, Odym, Nok, Zamaron, and Umbrax!

Anna Anyanova: Awesome!

Me: WOW! We got a lot of Guardian Angels coming.

Xenia: Yeah!

Superman: I'm not surprised he figured out that I'm also Superman.

Me: I agree Kal. But not that it matters anyway. The whole world knows now.

Lincoln's large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head glowed and the four large orbiting gold rings fired beams of light that formed into a viewing window and we see Stan and Steak Stankco dressed only in shorts and shirtless and still forced to mine and eat broccoli at The Broccoli Mine Prison in Canada, and they'd regained their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs along with their massive physical upper body and lower body strength, but they were now as four times as big as The Hulk.

The two of them were grumbling like mad and there was no doubt they were plotting to escape once again, but then, we saw the barbell tattoos on their backs glow red. Suddenly, Stan and Steak were glowing with red energy, but then, their arms were raised and it looked like their wrists were bound with metal cuffs same with their feet.

Me: Uh oh, here we go!

Lincoln: Yep.

Suddenly, Lincoln made red portals appear in front of the Stankcos, and then, out of nowhere, Lincoln sprouted tentacles with suctions from his chest and all of the males on the team did the same and they went through the portals and they came out of the portals and latched themselves onto the massive pecs, necks, arms, and legs of Stan and Steak Stankco. Then, the tentacles began sucking the Stankcos' of their massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength and they were groaning in pain as they began shrinking in muscle mass.

Then, all of the massive muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength of The Stankcos began being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he began growing even more stronger.

The same thing happened to me, Nico, and all the males on the team and our abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on our bodies, and our massive angel wings spread out and glowed and our halos glowed and we also began growing even more stronger.

Lincoln: (Growls) Oh man, I haven't forgotten how potent this curse really is.

Me: (Growls) Yeah, this is really potent, but this still feels incredible.

Then, when Lincoln and all the males were done, the tentacles detached themselves from the pecs, arms, legs, and necks of the two meatheads and they went back into us as the portals closed, and we saw that Stan and Steak Stankco were thin as a rake and sucked bone dry of their muscle mass, virility, and massive physical strength again, and the glowing barbells on their back stopped glowing.

Stan and Steak Stankco: NOT AGAIN! (ENRAGED SCREAMING)

The viewing window closed as the four large orbiting gold rings stopped glowing and the light beams disappeared. Suddenly, we saw that we were even more bigger in muscle thanks to Lincoln's curse he put on The Stankcos.

Me: (Looked at my even more muscular body) Whoa. Lincoln, that Min's Egyptian Virility Drain Curse you put on the Stankcos is still really potent. But, look at us, now we're even more ripped than ever. (Flexes my even more massive muscles)

Lincoln: (Flexes his even more massive muscles) Yep, and this curse will be on them for all eternity. (Sensed for Kurt Bowman) AHA! Gotcha, you corrupt cop. I just spotted Kurt Bowman, he's 20 yards away, and he's coming after Clark and Lois.

Me: We better get there as fast as possible.

Lincoln: Then, we destroy that undead zombie. (Sensed Flip's musclebound thugs) Uh oh, hold up, I sensed a massive army of Flip's musclebound thugs also heading right for us.

Nico: (GROWLS) Flip, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Me: That mutant just doesn't even know when to quit!

Suddenly, we saw ten massive armies of Flip's musclebound thugs arrive, and they came barreling towards us in a fit of rage.

Lincoln: Ugh, I knew there was no mistaking the stench of B.O. in the air!

Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his halo glowed and he began growing even stronger.

I did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into me and my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body, and my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings with aurora and red tips spread out and my halo glowed and I began growing even stronger.

The other male members did the same by firing vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into them and their abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on their bodies, and their massive angel wings spread out and their halos glowed and they began growing even stronger.

When we were done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into us, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and Lincoln fired a blast of red energy and destroyed them leaving them as ashes. Then, we set our sights on Kurt Bowman.

Jack Atlas heard a Pokémon cry. Carly too.

Jack Atlas: Look guys!

We saw an Aegislash and a Mega Beautifly!

Me: WHOA! An Aegislash and Mega Beautifly.

Nico: Wow! Oh the poor things are hungry.

We gave them apples.

Lana: I was gonna see if they like bugs.

Lola turned green and threw up on May again!

Lola: (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

May: OH NOT AGAIN!

Aegislash: Thank you very much.

Mega Beautifly: Yeah we were hungry.

Me: You're welcome.

Carly Atlas: Would you like to come with us?

Jack Atlas: Yes we are going after someone.

Aegislash: We would be honored.

Mega Beautifly: Yeah.

Me: Cool!

Maria: You won't regret it.

Me: Awesome. Now lets go get that monster.

We were flying in the air, and we saw Kurt Bowman, and like Lincoln said, he was brought back by Xehanort, but as an undead zombie.

Lincoln: There he is, and he really was brought back as an undead zombie by Xehanort. UNIVERSE 666 KIBAL, LET'S HOWL!

Me: KIBAL! LET'S HOWL!

(THE WOLF AND THE MOON BY BRUNUHVILLE PLAYS)

I transformed into Wolf Moon 🌙!

As my abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on my body and my entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, my rainbow eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned blue, my fangs grew longer and my rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and my nose turned to a wolf's and I grew a brown wolf snout, my massive elemental angel wings and medium sized elemental angel wings underneath his massive elemental angel wings, eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails, and large rainbow wolf ears turned brown, his long wild shoulder-length rainbow hair became wilder and my large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind my head turned blue, and I let out a loud howl!

Lincoln transformed into Fire Moon 🔥🌙!

As his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body and his entire body was then covered in thick brown fur, his deep sapphire eyes and rainbow iris of his Third Eye turned red, his fangs grew longer and his rows of straight teeth turned into wolf's teeth, and his nose turned to a wolf's and he grew a brown wolf snout, his massive white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath his massive white angel wings, eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and large white wolf ears turned brown, his long wild shoulder-length white hair became wilder and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings orbiting the corners behind his head turned red, and he let out a loud howl.

Nico: The Wolves of Justice are unleashed. J.D., Lincoln, hit that undead zombie hard!

Eli: This is going to be good!

Me: You got it. Eat Wolf Fire, you undead corrupt bastard! (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! WOLF MOON TENKIYOKEN! ウルフムーン天清剣!

I FIRED A MASSIVE BLUE ENERGY BALL SURROUNDED BY BLUE WOLF FIRE AND IT HIT KURT BOWMAN AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND HE LET OUT AN UNEARTHLY ROAR!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Lincoln: My turn. (ECHOING) SCHOOL OF THE UNDEFEATED OF THE EAST! FIRE MOON TENKIYOKEN! ファイヤームーン天清拳!

LINCOLN FIRED A MASSIVE RED ENERGY BALL SURROUNDED BY RED WOLF FIRE AND IT HIT KURT BOWMAN AND EXPLODED WITH INCREDIBLE POWER AND HE LET OUT AN UNEARTHLY ROAR!

EXTREMELY MASSIVE FIERY EXPLOSION!

Me: OH YEAH!

Nico: YEAH!

Superman: Bowman this stops now!

Bowman saw Superman for the first time since he was executed!

Bowman: YOU!

Superman: That's right Bowman. I would say it was good to see you again but I would be lying.

Bowman: DO YOU HAVE ANY IDEA WHAT YOU DID TO ME!?

Superman: Got justice served to you for condemning an innocent man for your crimes and saved him from being executed!

Me: And got you sent to the chair instead! Because in my opinion Capital Punishment is what you deserve!

Bowman: YOU RUINED MY LIFE! Also I know about you being Superman, Clark!

Superman: So you figured it out. No surprise. But you're a bit too late. The whole world knows about me being Superman.

Me: That's right. Everyone is now cool with it.

Aegislash charged at him and slashed him all over.

Mega Beautifly fired a Solar Beam blast at him and blasted him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Power Pack turned into Vortex, Siegelus, Division, and Oaken

Zero G: VORTEX!

Lightspeed: SIEGELUS!

Mass Master: DIVISION!

Energizer: OAKEN!

Shanan: WHOA MAN! Those are amazing! Zero G turned into a Tatsumakian, Lightspeed turned into a Cnidarigellian, Mass Master turned into a Mitosinothian and Energizer turned into a Querhauntian!

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Wait a second. Those are alien monsters from the Skannerz games! I haven't seen those in like forever!

Nico: WOW! That brings back memories!

Laney: COOL!

Lana: Those are awesome!

Vortex: Yep. Watch this!

They fired waves of wind, lightning, energy and leaves and blasted Bowman down.

Nico: YEAH!

The Power Pack used the Core Medals for Samon, Manta and Dogranio Yaboon.

Touma (LupinRangers): Lets take his treasure!

Power Pack and Touma: ALIEN THIEF BLAST!

They fired waves of elements and energy and blasted Bowman

down.

Taylor turned into Heatblast!

Taylor: HEATBLAST!

She fired waves of fire and blasted Bowman all over!

Taylor used the Core Medals for Manta, Manta (Code Lyoko) and Mantaraymon.

Umika: Lets do it!

Heatblast and Umika: FIRESTORM THIEF BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and blasted Bowman all over.

Nico: YEAH!

Mera turned into Water Hazard!

Mera: WATER HAZARD!

She fired waves of water and blasted Bowman all over.

She used the Core Medals for Ryugu Tamatebacco, Launch Octopus and Dogranio Yaboon.

Sakuya (PatRangers): Lets make this fun!

Water Hazard and Sakuya: JUSTICE WATER DELUGE!

They fired waves of water and blasted him all over.

Nico: OH YEAH!

Ben 10,000 turned into Ultimate Big Chill!

Ben 10,000: ULTIMATE BIG CHILL!

He fired waves of Endothermic Fire and froze him.

He used the Core Medals for Dumbbelltron, Sentient Ultimate Aliens and Argit

Tsukasa (PatRangers): Lets make this fun!

Ultimate Big Chill and Tsukasa: ENDOTHERMIC FIRESTORM FREEZE!

They fired waves of Endothermic fire and froze him solid!

Nico: YEAH! Wait the Sentient Ultimate Aliens?

Me: Oh man! So the Sentient versions of those are now in the M.O.E. That is cool!

Nico: Yep.

Style Queen turned into Frankenstrike!

Style Queen: FRANKENSTRIKE!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted him.

She used the Core Medals for Marionette Shadow, Soap Shadow and Puppetmon.

Vicky Emily Skartaris: I'm ready for some fun.

Frankenstrike and Vicky Emily Skartaris: INFERNAL FIRESTORM BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and lightning and blasted him down.

Me: OH YEAH!

Xenia: Take that!

Marceline turned into Whampire!

Marceline: WHAMPIRE!

She fired darkness blasts and blasted him all over.

She used the Core Medals for Count Nocturne, Stage 4 Freakout

TTG Starfire and Raging Raven.

Herald: Lets have some fun.

Whampire and Herald: FIRESTORM HORN BLAST!

They fired waves of fire and energy and blasted him all over.

Me: Oh yeah! Wait Stage 4 Freakout TTG Starfire? (GASP) Oh dear god! Vypra is gonna have a helluva challenge with that one.

Nico: What's Stage 4 Freakout?

Me: Where you're Out of Your mind!

Nico: OH SHIT!

Me: That dragon version of Foghorn Leghorn is a chicken with Bad breath!

Paula turned into Ampfibian!

Paula: AMPFIBIAN!

She fired waves of lightning and electrocuted Bowman.

She used the Core Medals for Electropede, Hellyfish and Universe 666 Mane-Iac!

Zina Zombie: This will be fun!

Ampfibian and Zina Zombie: LIGHTNING ZOMBIE BURST!

They fired waves of energy and lightning and blasted Bowman!

Thing turned into Rocks!

Thing: ROCKS! IT'S CLOBBERIN TIME!

He went and smashed and pulverized Bowman all over!

Thing used the Core Medals for Stonedowzer, Clint Clobber and Stonetown Golem (Skylanders)

Then…

BLANG!

NICO GOT HIT ON THE HEAD WITH A FRYING PAN COURTESY OF… No one?

Nico: OUCH! OKAY WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

Me: WASN"T ME!

Indigo Zap: Less talking more fighting!

Rocks: Lets get him!

Rocks and Indigo Zap: LIGHTNING ROCK SMASHER!

They fired waves of rock and lightning and smashed him all over.

Me: YEAH!

Yusuke turned into XLR8!

Yusuke: XLR8!

ZOOM!

He ran fast and bashed and smashed Boomer all over.

He used the Core Medals for Black Manta, Lego Black Manta and Superfriends Black Manta!

Kuwabara: Lets get him Urameshi! SPIRIT SWORD!

He formed a sword of energy!

XLR8 and Kuwabara: SPEEDING SWORD SLASHER!

They ran and slashed Bowman all over!

Nico: Fast and awesome!

Bowman: I got one trick up my sleeve!

Bowman got out some Kryptonite

Me: Kryptonite!

Qin: Uh oh!

He held up the Kryptonite to Superman but shockingly nothing happened.

Nico: Ha! Nice try! But we made Superman and Supergirl and all the Kryptonians immune to Kryptonite.

Bowman: Funny. That usually works.

Poromon: So does this! (Pecks him)

POINK POINK POINK POINK POINK!

Bowman: OUCH OUCH OUCH OUCH!

Tex Avery: How about this!

He bashed Bowman with a hammer!

Bowman: OUCH! I'LL TEAR YA APART!

Tex Avery: Ehhh I don't think so!

Poliwag slapped him all over with his tail.

WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP WHAP!

Poliwag: You like that!?

A Sea Bear appeared!

Sea Bear: (GROWLS FEROCIOUSLY)

Bowman: Mommy?

The Sea Bear REALLY MANGLED HIM UP!

Then the Sea Bear left.

A Sea Rhinoceros came and then smashed Bowman all over!

Poliwag: YAY!

Me: Hey Bowman!

Bowman: WHAT!

I then kissed him full on the mouth like Bugs Bunny did!

SMOOOCH!

Bowman spit out my germs!

Nico: (LAUGHS) THAT IS FUNNY!

Horsea squirted ink and blinded him.

Me: YEAH!

Qin: Take that.

Manaphy ran at him and bashed him on his head!

KRASMASH!

He got hit in his head hard and had a huge lump on it!

Superman grabbed the Kryptonite from him and gave it to me.

Me: Thanks Kal.

I pocketed it.

I punched Bowman!

Me: That was for framing an innocent man!

Sheila: You should have stayed in Hell where you belong!

Tentacool went up to him and fired laser blast from her jewel and blasted him all over.

Tentacool: Take that!

Suddenly, seventeen energy blasts came out of nowhere and hit Kurt Bowman, and then, we saw seventeen girls appear: eight of the girls have long hair, eyes, clothes, and angel wings matching the colors of the Lantern Corps and they have the Lantern Corps symbols on their foreheads and the other seven girls have long hair, eyes, clothes, and angel wings matching the colors of the planets of Norion, Tallon IV, Aether, SR338, Utragia, Elysia, Bryyo, and Cybertron, and they have awesome Keyblades in hand.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Nadia Norion, Keyblade Knight of Norion, Tallia Tallon, Keyblade Knight of Tallon IV, Kira Hikari Aether, Keyblade Knight of Aether, Yami Kage Aether, Keyblade Knight of Dark Aether, Serena Rasca, Keyblade Knight of SR388, Xenia Utragia, Keyblade Knight of Utragia, Eleanor Elysia, Keyblade Knight of Elysia, Bianca Bryyo, Keyblade Knight of Bryyo, Cianna Cybertron, Keyblade Knight of Cybertron, Yinnia Ysmault, Keyblade Knight of Ysmault, Odalia Okaara, Keyblade Knight of Okaara, Qin Qward, Keyblade Knight of Qward, Ophelia Oa, Keyblade Knight of Oa, Arella Odym, Keyblade Knight of Odym, Nina Nok, Keyblade Knight of Nok, Zamia Zamaron, Keyblade Knight of Zamaron, and Noriko Umbrax, Keyblade Knight of the Planet Star Umbrax.

Legoshi: I sense two Keyblade Knights of The Lantern Corps are missing: The Keyblade Knight of The Black Lanterns of Ryut and The Keyblade Knight of The White Lanterns.

Sheila: We'll meet them very soon. Right now, let's get this bastard.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's yellow eyes turned neon yellow, and she was surrounded by a green energy aura with stars, webs, rocks, spiders, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her, she unholstered her massive Sheila Castille's Cosmic Eternal Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel Justice from her back, and as she approached Kurt Bowman, she left green energy, stars, webs, rocks, spiders, phoenixes, and angels with every step.

Sheila: You've got some goddamn nerve showing your face here, Kurt, I've always despised you for everything you've done in framing someone for a crime you committed. You have and always be a heartless ruthless killer who has shown no compassion towards innocent people at all, all you ever cared about was yourself. You deserved getting sent to the gas chamber as soon as the truth was exposed. I've absolutely had it up to hear with you, Kurt, you're nothing more than a pathetic lowlife who committed far too many crimes, and now, we're sending you back to the grave, and we'll make sure that you remain a forgotten memory forever.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille was surrounded by a massive vortex of green energy with stars, webs, spiders, and Earth surrounding the vortex, there are spiders, phoenixes, angels, and Shredlegs running and flying around the vortex, and in the vortex is a grey phoenix with red eyes glaring at Kurt Bowman: the red eyes of eternal death.

Nico: WHOA!

Me: Now, this is going to be good! I hope she tears him apart piece by piece!

Kurt Bowman: YOU FUCKING BITCH! DIE!

Kurt Bowman charged at the vortex still intending to kill Sheila, but that bastard got hit with a rock and he screamed in agony as it damaged his face.

Eli: Ooh, now that's going to leave a scar on her! Serves him right!

Lincoln: And it's one he'll take back with him to the grave!

Then, as the vortex faded, Sheila Castille emerged, but she was changed forever.

Sheila Castille-Loud grew from 7'9" to 8'3" in height, she has gold braces on her biceps and thighs and she now has twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, she has the body of a goddess, she has spring green highlights in the bangs of her long flowing green hair and she has a large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four orbiting golden rings on each corner behind her head, she has neon yellow eyes and a green energy aura with stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels surrounding her and immense protective neon rainbow aura with all of the elements swirling around it, she has Shredlegs holding the Earth Kanji in its legs emblazoned on her forehead and Third Eye with green iris, she has on spiders earrings with green crystals for the eyes and the Earth and Eternity Kanji in its legs, she has on her Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with green gems on the gold leaf links and green crystal links and green spider-shaped Element of Harmony and on the bottom of The Element of Harmony is Shredlegs with green crystals for the eyes and holding the Earth and Eternity Kanjis in its legs for the pendant and she has on a white and gold-accented choker on her neck. Sheila Castille has on a short-sleeved purple blouse, purple short-sleeved top with a green phoenix and rocks on it, lavender pants, lavender legwarmers, spring green shoes with butterflies on it, and a long white sleeveless trenchcoat with stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Shredlegs surrounded by rocks and Earth and stars and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenixes and angels surrounding a green gem with neon glowing green lights equipped with recognition of her and fits an infinite number of items and components for her Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in. Suddenly, Sheila Castille felt a sharp pain on her back, and then, her massive green angel wings with light green tips on the large green feathers grew much larger for her new body and medium sized green angel wings with light green tips grew and sprouted out underneath her massive green angel wings. Sheila Castille has on her Ring of the Phoenix with large green gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it on her right ring finger, Blue Lantern Corps ring on her left ring finger, and gold wedding ring on her right pinky finger and Stone of Gelel embedded in her left hand and she has on black fingerless gloves with gold-armored claws on her fingers and smaller planets orbiting around her fingers like rings.

Suddenly, Sheila Castille's massive Sheila Castille's Cosmic Eternal Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel Justice and all the greatswords and swords she'd gotten began merging together, and they were surrounded by a kaleidoscope of green energy, stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels, and when it emerged, it was transformed into Sheila Castille's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel God Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Underground Shredlegs Earth Spider Phoenix Angel God Justice, it's a brand-new massive greatsword with embedded green gems and Shredlegs etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged, brown blade, large brown spider heads for the crossguard, large white angelic faces built into both sides of the hilt and large green gems embedded in the foreheads, longer midnight black handle, four large spider heads with red gems for eyes and on the bottom is a spider head with green gems for eyes for the pommel. Sheila Castille has on her brand-new large gold Bracers of the Champions of The Universe with green gems on her wrists and Dragon Ball Bracelet and wrist computer and Omnitrix on her left gold Bracer, gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a gold version of Shredlegs' head with green gems for eyes and large green gem inside its open mouth for the belt buckle, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace and Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Eternal Elemental Harmony on her right hip and Eater of Sins revolver holstered on her left hip. There's a dark green kanji with rocks in between the kanji below Shredlegs that said, "Sheila Castille-Loud, Gene-Slammer and Partner of Shredlegs, Dear Friend and Ally of The Underground Girls and The Turtles, Police Officer of The Gotham Royal York Police Department, Loving Wife of Eric Loud, Loving Mother of Beautiful Kids, Archenemy of Milos Masaryk Also Known As Unicorn, Loving Sister of Lupin and his Friends, Destroyer of Evil Montana Max, Destroyer of Ch'Rell, The Ultrom Shredder, and Tengu Shredder, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, True Goddess of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Destroyer and Slayer of Evil, Deranged, Murderous, Ruthless, and Sadistic Bastards, Amazing and Powerful Student of Amazing and Powerful Teachers, and Master of Earth, Spiders, Webs, Phoenixes, and Angels"

シーラ・カスティーユ・ラウド、ジーン・スラマーでありシュレッドレッグスのパートナー、アンダーグラウンド・ガールズとザ・タートルズの親愛なる友人であり同盟者、ゴッサム・ロイヤル・ヨーク警察署の警察官、エリック・ラウドの愛する妻、美しい子供たちの愛する母親、ミロス島の大敵マサリクは、ユニコーンとしても知られ、ルパンとその友人たちの愛する姉妹、悪のモンタナ・マックスの破壊者、チェレルの破壊者、ウルトロム・シュレッダー、そして宇宙の勇敢な戦士、宇宙の保護者、擁護者、そして救世主であるテング・シュレッダーとしても知られています。多元宇宙、そしてその先へ、宇宙への希望の大使であり灯台、友情の力と要素のマスター、天上のゼルナガの怒りのマスター、ブラックゲートのマスター、究極の善の究極の力、真実と正義の真の女神、愛、思いやり、希望、許し、勇気、美徳、決意、忠誠心、正直さ、寛大さ、優しさ、無私無欲、勇気、そして信頼、破壊者と悪の殺害者、狂った、殺人的、冷酷でサディスティックなろくでなし、驚くべき強力な学生驚くべき強力な教師、そして地球、クモ、クモの巣、フェニックス、天使のマスターの集まり

Sheila Castille has transformed into SUPER ANGEL-UNDERGROUND GIRL-SHREDLEGS-SPIDER-GOD-PHOENIX-HARMONY UNITED FRIENDSHIP UNIVERSAL ETERNAL CELESTIAL XELNAGA COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL OF DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL JUSTICE AND DIVINE COSMIC ETERNAL HARMONY EARTH STARSTORM UNDERGROUND GIRL SPIDER PHOENIX GOD ANGEL HOPE!

We were amazed by Sheila Castille-Loud's Super Angel-Underground Girl-Shredlegs-Spider-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga transformation, and when Eric Loud saw her, he had an atomic red blush on his face, hearts in his eyes, and his nose was bleeding. But, when Kurt Bowman saw it, he went ballistic and got out a knife and he ran at her to kill her again, but Sheila fired a massive barrage of green energy, stars, rocks, webs, spiders, phoenixes, and angels which hits Kurt Bowman, and he got hit and sent flying into another tree, he got back up, and that really really set him off now!

Sheila: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Earth Underground Spider Phoenix God Angel and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Star Cosmic Earth Underground Spider Phoenix God Angel Hope) You've had this coming for a very long time, Kurt.

Me: Clark told us everything about what you've done, and we hate corrupt cops like you!

Lincoln: Any who use the law to cover their crimes deserves to be punished, but you, you need to be sent right back to the grave!

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and his new greatswords were ready as the sword pendants on his large white and gold accented Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love were glowing.

And I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony

United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, and so did the rest of us as they unholstered our massive greatswords and transformed.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) I was quite surprised you'd return to get revenge, but that ends now, Kurt, you're heading right back to the grave.

Me: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf

Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Phoenix Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid January Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) You've lived for far too long, now it's time for you to pay for everything you've done!

Lincoln, Sheila, and I went after Kurt Bowman, and we fired extremely powerful blasts of rainbow energy, green energy, fireworks, rainbows, storm clouds, gold halo rings, quintessence, life energy, illusions, crosses, planets, sea creatures, nightmare creatures, sports equipment, leaves, plants, pumpkins, dark lightning, pumpkin fire, swords, fruits, animals, music notes, psychic blasts, jewels, starships, imps, butterflies, moths, spades, hearts, aces, diamonds, clubs, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Explosions, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Mammoths, Pegasi, Windigos, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals at Kurt Bowman, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit him.

Then, we attacked him with powerful slashes from our massive greatswords leaving scars on him and Lincoln left many more by

firing rainbow energy slashes with his gold-plated claws and his two new massive greatswords and he even fired red and blue wolf fire at him as well and I also left many more by firing rainbow energy slashes with my gold-plated claws and fired blue wolf fire as well, and he, Sheila, and I attacked him hard with punches, kicks, and karate chops and they're super mega-painful because of our superhuman strength, along with elemental blasts, and this was driving Kurt Bowman even more madder than ever and he exploded even more with extreme rage.

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) Now, for the grand finale. HEAVEN'S ETERNAL JUDGEMENT!

Lincoln swung his massive greatsword and fired a vortex of heavenly white light which hit Kurt Bowman and he was torn apart by the heavenly light and winds.

Kurt Bowman: YOU! YOU! I'M NOT DONE YET!

Lincoln: (Divine Echoing Godly Voice of The Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship

Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Cosmic Eternal Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Eternal Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Demon Dragon Mermaid Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust and Divine Godly Universal Mythological Cosmic Harmonious United Friendship Elemental Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Phoenix God Angel of Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust) No, you're done… forever. YOUR TIME'S UP!

Suddenly, the bell of judgement rang as he was suddenly confronted by the spirits of his victims who grab him.

Spirits: Guilty!

And they found him guilty, and then, the kanji Black Abyss 黒深淵 appeared on his forehead, and he was suddenly being consumed by the black flames of The Black Abyss: he was finally being erased from existence!

Kurt Bowman: NO! NO! DAMN YOU, TEAM LOUD PHOENIX STORM! DAMN YOU ALL! (LETS OUT ONE LAST ENRAGED SCREAM BEFORE HE FADES AWAY FOREVER!)

GOOD RIDDANCE FOREVER, YOU HOMICIDAL CORRUPT COP, AND NEVER COME BACK!

Everyone cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down and Sheila's new body, clothes, weapons, jewelry, Third Eye, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind her head, twelve large green planets orbiting around her legs, smaller planets orbiting around her fingers, and massive green angel wings and medium sized green angel wings underneath are permanent.

Sheila: It's over for you, Kurt! Never ever come back, you piece of crap! So, you going to do the introductions, Lincoln?

Lincoln: I was just about to.

But, before he could, Lincoln was swarmed by Nadia Norion, Tallia Tallon, Kira Hikari Aether, Yami Kage Aether, Serena Rasca, Xenia Utragia, Eleanor Elysia, Bianca Bryyo, Cianna Cybertron, Yinnia Ysmault, Odalia Okaara, Qin Qward, Ophelia Oa, Arella Odym, Nina Nok, Zamia Zamaron, and Noriko Umbrax as they proceeded to kiss him all over the place, and as soon as they were done, Lincoln was covered head to toe in lipstick marks on his face, arms, shoulders, pecs, eight-pack abs, and they even left lipstick marks on his neck and trapezius and his back, and his rainbow energy aura flared up extremely and gained a massive boost in power and energy, and he had an in heaven look on his face, and we tried to hold back our laughter.

Selene Emperyous: We'll handle the introductions after what they just did. The first girl is Nadia Norion, Keyblade Knight of Norion, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Norion and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on Norion, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of nature and life. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Norion and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to

The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering life and nature, and she absolutely loathes and despises Billy McLean with a vengeance.

Zaina Emperyous: The second girl is Tallia Tallon, Keyblade Knight of Tallon IV, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Tallon IV and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on Tallon IV, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of nature and life. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Tallon IV and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering lightning, and she hates Lori with a vengeance because she gave her a nasty black eye.

Eli: Lori… ! (CRACKS KNUCKLES)

Vorya Emperyous: The third girl and fourth girl are Kira Hikari Aether, Keyblade Knight of Aether and Yami Kage Aether, Keyblade Knight of Dark Aether, these two are Lincoln's Guardian Angels of Light and Darkness and they're two powerful forces of epic power. they're two powerful and deadly warriors of light and darkness. Kira Hikari Aether is the Keyblade Knight of Aether and Yami Kage Aether is the Keyblade Knight of Dark Aether and they're known as The Twilight Twins of Planet Aether and close allies of Samus Aran. They came to Royal Woods long ago, and they really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and they also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and they're also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like their fellow Keyblade Knights, they harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and they swore if he ever returns again, they would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and they also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering light and darkness, and they hate Dark Lynn with a vengeance because of the Packing Day Fiasco.

Me: Whoa, Keyblade Knights of Light and Dark Aether, that's impressive.

Sandra Emperyous: The fifth girl is Serena Rasca, Keyblade Knight of SR388, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet SR388 and she's a powerful force of epic power. She was born and raised on SR388, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of lightning. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet SR388 and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering lightning, and she hates Lola with a vengeance the reason is because Lola hired hitmen to kill him and got a punishment bestowed on her that is so horrible that it is beyond imagination.

Me: I remembered that one all too well, Lola not only got grounded, but Ms. Rita called the cops on her and sent her to jail after pressing charges on her for hiring hitmen to kill him.

Sadie Emperyous: The sixth girl is Xenia Utragia, Keyblade Knight of Utragia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Utragia and she's a powerful force of epic power and a deadly force of good that loathes the Space Pirates. She was born and raised on Utragia, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of Nova Fire and energy. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Utragia and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering Nova Fire and energy, and she hates Lynn with a vengeance.

Nico: We've sent every last Space Pirate to The Black Gates for what they've done, now they're not going to terrorize the galaxy ever again.

Rachel Emperyous: The seventh girl is Eleanor Elysia, Keyblade Knight of Elysia, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Elysia and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Elysia, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of Plasma Fire and the wind. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Elysia and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering Plasma Fire and energy, and she hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Me: She punched Chandler hard in the face and knocked out all his teeth and she threw him in a sewer and he smelled like a sewer for two months.

Nico: Ugh, that reeks!

Michelle Emperyous: He deserved it. The eighth girl is Bianca Bryyo, Keyblade Knight of Bryyo, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Bryyo and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Bryyo, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of fire and ice. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Elysia and she's also a close ally of Samus Aran. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering fire and ice, and she hates Lori with a vengeance.

Luna: Lori tried to use Lola's same tactic of hiring hitmen, but Bianca found them and burned all of them alive and some of them wound up getting frozen in ice forever.

Melanie Emperyous: Along with getting grounded for a month. The ninth girl is Cianna Cybertron, Keyblade Knight of Cybertron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Cybertron and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Cybertron, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and she's a powerful master of all the weapons of the Transformers. She is the Keyblade Knight of Cybertron and the leaders of all the Transformers and their factions and she hates Megatron and Galvatron with a vengeance. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the weapons of all the Transformers, and she also hates Lisa with a vengeance.

Nico: Whoa. So, you knew all about the war between the Autobots and Decepticons and their history.

Lincoln: She's over 900,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 years old and remained sixteen since then because of her true immortality.

All of us: WOW!

Me: Incredible.

Nico: That's incredible!

Laney Emperyous: She's proven herself as a powerful force of Cybertronian justice. The tenth girl is Yinnia Ysmault, Keyblade Knight of Ysmault, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Ysmault and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Ysmault, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior of blood and rage. She is the Keyblade Knight of Ysmault and she's the Avatar of Rage and known for having one helluva EXPLOSIVE TEMPER!. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of blood, and she absolutely loathes and despises Flip and his family with a vengeance and she vowed to go apeshit all over that mutant!

Me: Oh, brutal!

Nico: When we do face that mutant, you can go apeshit all over him.

Camie Emperyous: She's waiting for that day. The eleventh girl is Odalia Okaara, Keyblade Knight of Okaara, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Okaara and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Okaara, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior of avarice. She is the Keyblade Knight of Okaara and she's the Avatar of the Orange Lanterns of Avarice. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of avarice and she gave him a massive pile of jewels that made his family rich and wealthy, and she absolutely loathes and despises Flip with a vengeance and she swiped all his money and gave it to

Lincoln and Girl Jordan.

Nico: Wait, so you and your family became rich and wealthy…?

Lincoln: Because of Odalia, and she gave me and Girl Jordan all of Flip's money.

Valentine Emperyous: That mutant deserved it. The twelfth girl is Qin Qward, Keyblade Knight of Qward, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Qward and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Qward, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior of fear. She is the Keyblade Knight of Qward and she's the Avatar of Fear. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of fear and she has the power to bring anyone's worst fears to life, and she absolutely loathes all of Lincoln's enemies to the core and she uses their own fears to make them soil their pants.

Me: Sinestro told me all about a certain legend about her.

Sinestro: Yes, I did, and Qin Qward is someone no one would ever cross paths with.

Laniya Emperyous: You said it. The thirteenth girl is Ophelia Oa, Keyblade Knight of Oa, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Oa and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Oa, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and bringer of justice. She is the Keyblade Knight of Oa and she's the Avatar of The Green Lanterns of Will. She came to

Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of willpower and she has the power to bring anyone's worst fears to life, and she brought numerous bullies that Lincoln faced into prisons all over.

Nico: I heard all about that, she really is a powerful bringer of justice.

Riley Mackenzie: She sure is. The fourteenth girl is Arella Odym, Keyblade Knight of Odym, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Odym and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Odym, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and master of hope. She is the Keyblade Knight of Odym and she's the Avatar of The Blue Lanterns of Hope. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of hope and she brought down numerous enemies of Lincoln's and reformed them into better people.

Lincoln: I also helped Arella in reforming numerous enemies of mine into better people, and she really taught me everything I knew after I became a Blue Lantern.

Stella Monroe: You said it. The fifteenth girl is Nina Nok, Keyblade Knight of Nok, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Nok and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Nok, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and master of compassion. She is the Keyblade Knight of Nok and she's the Avatar of The Indigo Lanterns of Compassion, and she's known for bringing powerful compassion to remorseless people and make them permanently lobotomized. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of compassion and she cleansed an entire prison full of criminals and put them in a catatonic state and she did the same thing to an Insane Asylum full of criminals like that.

Me: (GASPS) I remembered hearing about it on the news, I had no idea that she did that.

Nico: WOW!

Emily Lane: We knew how deadly the Indigo Lanterns are when bringing compassion to the most remorseless people and leaving them permanently lobotomized. The sixteenth girl is Zamia Zamaron, Keyblade Knight of Zamaron, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet Zamaron and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Zamaron, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior and master of love. She is the Keyblade Knight of Zamaron and she's the Avatar of The Star Sapphire Corps of Love. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of love and she knows all about him and Girl Jordan's relationship and she is cool with that and she also hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Lincoln: Chandler tried to ruin my relationships with my Guardian Angels and my harem, and he paid a nasty price for it by getting thrashed all over by Zamia.

Sophia Kennedy: Messing with love is grounds for death. And the seventeenth girl is Noriko Umbrax, Keyblade Knight of the Planet Star Umbrax, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from the planet star Umbrax and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on the planet star Umbrax, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and deadly force of darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Umbrax and she's the Avatar of The Ultraviolet Lanterns. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained

Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of darkness and she loathes and hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a vengeance and she vowed to kill ALL of them!

Me: We'd since destroyed Umbrax and killed all the Ultraviolet Lanterns, but the Ultraviolet Lantern version of John Stewart is staying in the M.O.E.

Noriko Umbrax: I couldn't stand what they've done, what they did couldn't be forgiven.

Lincoln: We took care of them long ago, Noriko.

Lincoln marked Nadia Norion, Tallia Tallon, Kira Hikari Aether, Yami Kage Aether, Serena Rasca, Xenia Utragia, Eleanor Elysia, Bianca Bryyo, Cianna Cybertron, Yinnia Ysmault, Odalia Okaara, Qin Qward, Ophelia Oa, Arella Odym, Nina Nok, Zamia Zamaron, and Noriko Umbrax by biting them on the trapezius and his rainbow energy aura flared up as he gained the same powers as them, and then, seventeen Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on their necks along with seventeen Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love.

Nico: We were hoping to run into you girls as Anothers.

Lincoln: But, that wasn't the case, because you girls basically trashed Swartz and got away, right?

Yinnia Ysmault: We sure did, fucking bastard, who does he think he is?!

Lincoln: He did this to many other fellow Guardian Angels and to J.D.'s friends and enemies and Nico's friends and enemies, along with my many other enemies.

Arella Odym: I knew there was no hope in rehabilitating him, he deserved to die at the hands of the phoenix.

Me: And that was us.

Sheila: But now Bowman is gone.

Lola: Yeah!

Nico: Nice job, Sheila!

Sheila: Thanks Nico. It was fun.

Lola: Yep. Now he was sent to the Black Abyss.

Carly Atlas: Good riddance. People like him gave cops EVERYWHERE a bad name.

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Nico: Nice job Aegislash and you too Mega Beautifly!

Aegislash: Yeah we showed him!

Mega Beautifly: Yeah!

Poromon got out 2 beer bottles.

Poromon: Want some beer?

Aegislash: Oh no thanks. Fruit punch for me.

Mega Beautifly: Yeah me too.

Poromon: Okay then.

Poliwag did the Puppy eyes.

Poliwag: Pwetty Pwease?

Nico: Poliwag that's enough.

Jeri: It feels good to be back here.

Me: It sure does.

Lana ate more bugs

Lola vomits all over May again!

Lola: (PROJECTILE VOMITS)

May: OH GIVE ME A BREAK!

Lola: I WILL AFTER LANA STOPS EATING BUGS!

May got closer to Nico and Maria washed her off.

Lana: Aw come on Lola it's not so bad.

Lola: Yeah for you but not for me!

Pumbaa ate some bugs.

Pumbaa: Lana loves bugs.

Timon: She sure does. (Eating)

Me: Yeah.

Xenia: That's Lana for you.

Lana: (GULPS) (BURPS)

Ed ate some bugs as well.

Edd: GOOD GOLLY! Ed you have no idea where those Insects have been!

Eddy: Jeez Lumpy!

Ed: They are good bugs though.

Lana: Welcome to the party Ed.

We laughed!

Everyone but Lola laughed.

Bunga: It's fun eating bugs.

Pumbaa: It sure is Bunga! (LOUD FART) Oops. Sorry.

Ed offered some bugs to Double D

Ed: Want some Double D?

Edd: Uh no thank you Ed.

Eddy: Sockhead, you can puke if you want to

EDD VOMITED IN A PAPER BAG!

Linka: Let it out Double D.

She patted his back.

Edd's face was green and he was hurling his guts out.

Ed: More for me!

Ed was eating them.

Nico: Funny.

Lana was eating more.

Lana: (Crunch) Mmm.

Lola and Edd were really throwing up in paper bags.

Nico: Geez!

Lola: Sorry.

Lana: Want some Poromon?

Poromon: Nah I'm good.

Lana: Okay.

Eddy: Now Lumpy is into eating bugs

Nico: He DOES like being dirty.

Eddy: Don't remind me.

Lola: Yeah.

Nico: I agree.

Ed was about to eat a scorpion.

Me: ED Don't eat that one!

I stopped him.

I put the Scorpion down.

Me: That was a Scorpion. Poisonous.

Ed: We're immune to poison

Me: Not taking any chances.

Qin: Yeah.

Lana was about to eat a centipede.

She ate it.

Lana: (Eating) Delicious.

Nico: (LAUGH) Yeah.

May: Isn't a centipede poisonous?

Lana: Not all of them are.

Xenia: Good.

Varie: Yeah

Lana was about to eat a mushroom.

Lana: Oops that's a mushroom.

She threw it away.

Mario: (Italian Accent) And not the kind I use.

Me: No.

Lana: Oh.

Camie: Yuck.

Nico: Now to other business.

Pumbaa: (LOUD DEEP BELCH)

Me: Scuse you Pumbaa.

Pumbaa: Sorry.

Nico: Lana?

Lana: (LOUD BELCH)

Nico: Ed?

Ed: (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Feel better?

Lana: Yeah. Scuse me.

Timon burped.

Timon: (LOUD BELCH)

Me: Are you guys done?

Ed: Yep!

Lan: Yeah.

Pumbaa: Yeah we're done.

Timon: Yeah nothing like a little bugs.

Nico: Now for the Anothers.

Eli: (Concentrates) WHOA! Another Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn

(Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet).

Qin: WHOA!

Nico: So Pumbaa & Timon, Tex Avery, Droopy, Robocop, Skippy Squirrel and Maurice (Tex Avery).

Eli: Yep and I sense that the Anothers minus Quint are one person.

Me: That's more like it.

Nico: Yep.

But then…

KRASPLAT!

A watermelon flew in and splatted May right in her face!

May was knocked down.

May: (Dazed) Mommy read me the story about the clown pie.

Nico: Are you okay?!

May: (Blubbers) Yeah I'm okay.

Eli: There they are!

We saw Another Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet).

Me: WHOA!

Eli: This is gonna be good.

Another Fawn: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that Nico.

Nico: Winona Watermelon! Wow!

They merged and she reverted back and it was the gene-slammer of the Watermelephant.

Winona Watermelon: Awesome to see you again Nico.

Nico: You too.

Me: Can you tell us more about yourself?

Winona Watermelon: I'm Nico's friend from cooking class and I'm a chef that specializes in cooking and making things with watermelons.

Me: Boy that is awesome. By the way is the Another Quint friendly or hostile?

Winona Watermelon: Friendly and she is awesome.

Me: Nice.

May: Sorry we have to do this girls.

Girl Jordan: Lets separate you all first.

Girl Jordan and Leeli held hands.

(YURGEN'S TUNE PLAYS)

The skies had leaves and flowers flying in the wind along with sea dragons singing in the background

Girl Jordan and Leeli: (SINGING DIVINELY AS LEELI HAD FIREFLIES SWIRL AROUND HER AND GIRL JORDAN HAD HER AQUA BLUE AURA FLARED UP)

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

O holoré lay thee low

Holoél dark in the Deep

Down beneath the earth you go

Go holoré fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Fast to sleep

Dark holoré in the Deep

Rise again holoré now

Spring abundant holoél

Render green the dying bough

Raise the rock where Yurgen fell

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Raise the rock

Spring abundant holoél

She glowed and the anothers were separated.

Me: Action time!

We blasted the Anothers all over!

I caught the Wonder Ride Books.

Me: Oh yeah!

Nico: And now we wait.

But then…

SPLAT!

A peach pie hit Nico right in his face!

Nico: HEY!

Nico licked it.

Nico: Yummy peach pie!

Me: Hmm.

Nico: OKAY WHO'S THE WISEASS!?

Poromon: Who threw that?!

Then we saw ANOTHER QUINT!

Me: There's the Another.

Nico: Yep.

Another Quint: (In a girls voice) Sorry about that guys.

Me: (GASP) That voice.

She reverted back and was a girl with orange hair, orange eyes, pink angel wings, oranges clothes and had a tiara with the Peach Dopant Symbol on it and on her skirt and she had a cool sword.

Me: Freya Peach!

Freya Peach: Awesome to see you again J.D.

Me: Same here. Freya is the embodiment of the Peach Dopant and she is a master of peaches and is an amazing peach chef too. Also like Quint, she's a treasure hunter and also does many jobs.

Quint: That is most amazing.

Me: Yep.

Sougo: (gets out Grand Zi O Ridewatch) Did Swartz promise you anything?

Grand Time! (Orchestral rock music) Kuuga, Agito, Ryuki, Faiz, Bla~de! Hibiki, Kabuto, Den-O, Kiva, Deca~de! W! OOO! Fourze~! Wizard, Gaim, Drive~! Ghost! Ex-Aid! Build~! Iwae! Kamen Rider~! GrandZi-O~!

Geiz: (gets out Geiz Majesty Ridewatch) Because we can grant it instead.

Majesty Time! G3, Knight, Kaixa, Garren, Ibuki, Gattack~! Zeronos, Ixa, Diend, Accel~! Birth, Meteor, Beast, Baron! Mach, Specter, Bra~ve! Cro~ss-Z! Kamen Rider~! GeizMaje~sty!

Sougo became Grand Zi O while Geiz became Geiz Majesty.

Freya Peach: Nope he didn't. I buried him in a huge pile of peaches and ran.

Qin: Nice.

Sakura Knudson: That explains why I found him in a pile of peaches.

Zocks and Kaito: ZENKAIJU GEAR!

They donned their Zenkaiju Armor!

Lincoln: Lets separate you first!

We did so.

Me: Lets get him!

Nico: (Gets out Quint's ridewatch) This claimjumper is gonna smash you!

May: (Gets out Fawn's Ridewatch) This little deer has a punch.

Maria: (Gets out Stag's Ridewatch) This deer is ready for some sweets.

Tex Avery: (Gets out Dixie Wolf's Ridewatch) We're ready for some action!

They used the powers of Quint, Dixie Wolf, Fawn (Gnomeo & Juliet), Speciman 8, Stag (Adventure Time) and Tybalt (Gnomeo & Juliet) and blasted the Another

Fu (Dragonball Xenoverse), Sir Farts A Lot, Mexican Food Fart, Alchemy Beast Ouroboros the Bronze, Dark Samus, Ghor, Rundas and Gandrayda and Evil Fire Minions!

Nico: Nice team Fu!

Fu (DBXV): Thanks Nico!

Me: Awesome!

?: It sure is!

Centarumon came!

Me: Cool Centarumon!

Centarumon: (In a girls voice) Yep and ready for action.

Nico: Elex Centaur!? Whoa!

She reverted back and was a girl with purple hair and purple eyes and had orange and purple clothes and had orange angel wings and had Centarumon in the middle of her forehead and on her skirt.

Elex Centaur: Awesome to see you again Nico. I got this. (Echoing) SOLAR RAY!

She fired a Sun blast and it hit the another and blasted him down and I caught the RIdewatch and purified it.

Me: Awesome!

Nico: Nice job!

Elex Centaur: Thanks Nico.

Tex Avery: Do ya have any favorite memories of Nico?

Elex Centaur: When me and Nico were at my family's farm and we were picking apples and we battled a demon farmer. It was awesome.

Nico: Yeah that was cool.

Qin: No kidding.

Me: Nice.

Nico and Elex hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Elex Centaur: Same here.

We went back home.

---

After Nico's rescue, Lincoln and his harem, Me and my harem, Sumner Knudson, Patti Knudson, Sakura Knudson, Stellar, Stardust, Ken Knudson, Nico and his harem, Clyde and his harem, Naruto and his harem, Ed Cowart and his harem, Ets and his harem, Alex the Lion, Marty the Zebra, Melman the Giraffe, Gloria the Hippo, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Gage the Hegehog, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Qin, Eli, Nicole Knudson and her siblings, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Lee, Lyra, Liberty, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., Rita, Harriet Loud, Sherlock Hound, Noctis Lucis Caelum, Gladiolus Amicitia, Ignis Scientia, Prompto Argentum, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Kuja, TLPS Mr. Wolf, TLPS Mr. Piranha, TLPS Mr. Snake, TLPS Mr. Shark, TLPS Ms. Tarantula, The Dynasty Warriors, The Samurai Warriors, Yakko, Cherry Hunter, Cammy, Milan Flare, Yoko, Wakko, Poison, Pyrrha Alexandra, Alice, Mimi Kitagami, Dot, Haneru Tobitatsu, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Z-Fighters, Max Goof, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), Baloo, King

Mickey, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Crash Bandicoot, Coco Bandicoot, Aku-Aku, The Quantum Masks, Tawna Bandicoot, Spyro, Cynder, The Ghostforce, Rayman, Juniper Lee, The Louds' Scottish Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, The Fairy Tail Guild, Anatankha, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Power Rangers, The Kamen Riders, Izuku and his friends, The Goths of Darkness, Sebastian Mendez, Darren Devereaux, Hiroshi Ohira, Brandon Skellington, Mathias Ravenclaw, Zackary Nightingale, Marshall Williams, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Norbert and Daggett, Heathcliff, Riff-Raff, Hector, Wordsworth, Mungo, Cleo, Leroy, Sylvester, Tom, Jerry, their friends and counterparts, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia Wittebane, Timmy Turner, Cosmo, Wanda, Poof, Trixie Tang, Sapphire, Emerald, Chester, A.J., Sanjay, Elmer, Chloe Carmichael, Tootie, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, The Lion Guard, Marinette and her friends, Sabrina Spellman, Liam, Carmen Rockell, The Teen Titans, The Royal Defenders, The Loonatics, Ty the Tasmanian Tiger, Sly the Tasmanian Tiger, Liu Kang, Kitana, Sonnya Blade, Jax, Kung Lao, Sub-Zero, Nightwolf, Kotal Kahn, Jade, Tex Avery, Droopy, Robocop, Skippy Squirrel, and Maurice (Tex Avery) are heading to the north of Gotham Royal York, and not only is Lincoln going to rescue the eight girls here and Ets is going to rescue the one girl here, but we got bad news.

Alara Jasmine's little sister, Amara Jasmine, has come back for revenge on Alara Jasmine because Alara along with Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga recorded all of Amara's crimes: embezzling from the company by stealing the company's money and putting it in her account and she plotted to kill Alara Jasmine and take the company and use it as her personal moneybags and bankrupt it by going on a massive shopping spree, but that resulted in Alara, Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga to report this to Alara's dad, and because of it, Amara was fired from the company, disowned from the family, and after that, Alara's dad called the police and Amara was sent to prison. Now, we got word Amara Jasmine broke out of prison to get revenge on Alara

Jasmine, her dad, Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga. But, we're taking her down and we're sending her to The Xaikora Prison for the rest of her life.

Lincoln: Ah, we're here in the north of Gotham Royal York, and I know what we're going to do here, not only am I going to rescue the eight girls here and Ets is going to rescue the one girl here, but we got bad news.

?: And we know what that is.

Suddenly, we saw two girls appear: one girl has long braided black hair, black clothes, purple eyes, black angel wings, the symbol of The Black Lantern Corps on her forehead and skirt, and in her hand is The Keyblade of Peoples' Hearts, and the other girl has long white hair, white clothes, blue eyes, rainbow angel wings, the symbol of The White Lantern Corps on her forehead and skirt, and in her hand is a beautiful Keyblade.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Rhonda Ryut, Keyblade Knight of Ryut and Enya Earth, Keyblade Knight of Earth. It's great to see you two, but we'll save the talk for later. Our emergency is Alara Jasmine's little sister, Amara Jasmine, has come back for revenge.

WE GASPED!

Nico: Who's Amara Jasmine?

Lincoln: Someone who's the definition of a gold-digger and company destroyer. She was once an employee at the company of Alara's dad, but she's done a ton of horrendous actions that'd warranted me and Alara to take action. We recorded all her crimes, and they were shocking: she was embezzling from the company by stealing the company's money and putting it in her account and she plotted to kill Alara Jasmine and take the company and use it as her personal moneybags and bankrupt it by going on a massive shopping spree.

Selene Arcangela: But that resulted in Alara, Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga in taking the evidence and then, report this to Alara's dad. He was furious upon seeing all of the evidence, and because of it, Amara was fired from the company and disowned from the family, and after that, Alara's dad called the police and Amara was sent to prison.

Me: It almost became a scandal, but Lincoln and Alara stopped it.

Timon: What a mook, she was driven mad by greed.

Lincoln: Well, that greed cost her everything: her job and her family, and now, she's heading for the Xaikora Prison, she may not be a queen bee, but she did try to kill her sister and try to bankrupt the company with her obsessive shopping addiction, that alone warrants this.

Suddenly, we saw a very beautiful and super sexy girl with long white hair and pink headband, red eyes, she was tall at 7'0" in height, she has the body of a goddess and large breasts, fair skin, she has massive and beautiful white angel wings that gave off the scent of jasmine plants, she's dressed in a purple long-sleeved jacket, white long-sleeved sweater, necklace with purple gem for the pendant, purple skirt, black stockings, purple knee-high high-heeled boots with butterfly buckles, long white long-sleeved trenchcoat with stars, light, flowers, plants, phoenixes, and angels on the coattails and on the back is Aromage Jasmine, holstered on her back is a massive light greatsword with angel runes etched on the 7'9" massive, wide, double-edged gold blade, large white angel faces built into both sides of the hilt, longer midnight black handle, and black pointed tip for the pommel and with her are the eight girls for Lincoln to rescue and the one girl for Ets to rescue.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Alara Jasmine, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Jasmine.

Alara Jasmine: That's right, and I got the girls away from that rotten bitch before she could kill them and me.

?: YOU LITTLE BITCH, YOU'VE RUINED MY LIFE! YOU'RE GOING TO PAY FOR THIS!

We saw a female with dark brown hair and she had on a prison jumpsuit and red eyes of hatred and rage: it was Amara Jasmine.

Sylvester: Time to tie this maniac up.

Sylvester unholstered his Sylvester's Blood-Soaked Vampiric Demon Darkness Greatsword of The Dracul and transformed into Super Angel-Cat-Vampire-Acme Dark Knight-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Angel of Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Justice and Divine Darkness Looney Tune Feline Demonic Darkness Vampire Cat Death.

Lincoln: You've got some nerve, Amara, Alara warned you about the consequences, now we're going to make sure you get the punishment should you come back. Let's get her.

Lincoln unholstered his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Thunderbird-Vampire-Werewolf-Buffalo-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Universal Elemental Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmonious Thunderbird Buffalo Vampire Werewolf Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, I unholstered my massive J.D. Knudson's Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Universal True Eternal Celestial Cosmic Elemental Wolf Moon Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ebonwu-Vampire-Werewolf-Dragon-Demon-Mermaid-January Wolf Moon-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental

Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Justice and Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Harmony Universal Elemental Thunderbird Vampire Werewolf January Wolf Moon Mythological Phoenix God Angel Hope, TLPS Mr. Wolf transformed into his Super Angel-Wolf-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga form and the rest of The TLPS Bad Guys Gang transformed into their Super Angel Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms and they unholster their massive greatswords, The Dynasty Warriors and Samurai Warriors unholstered their weapons, Lincoln's sisters and parents transformed into their United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga forms and unholstered their massive greatswords from their backs, Lincoln's harem unholstered their massive swords from their backs and transformed, Crash Bandicoot unholstered his massive Crash Bandicoot's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Cosmic Eternal Skylands Guardian Ten Elemental Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Bandicoot-Dragon-Elemental Skylander Knight and Brawler-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Elemental Knight Elemental Skylander Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Ten Element Skylands True Hero Knight Draconic Bandicoot Phoenix God Angel Bravery, Sherlock Hound unholstered his massive Sherlock Hound's Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Demonic Dark Knight Almighty Sparda True Immortal Eternal Angelic Demonic Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Demon Hound-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Stellar Blood-Stained Dark Demonic Dark Knight Demon Hound Phoenix God Angel Compassion, Max Goof unholsters his massive Max Goof's Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Keyblade of Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Archangel Gabriel's Eternal Unbreakable Bonds of True Friends and Angels Holy Archangel Phoenix God Angel Justice from his back and transformed into Super Angel-Disney Knight-Archangel-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Heavenly Light Hellish Darkness Sword Storm Archangel Keyblade Phoenix God Angel Hope, Timmy Turner transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Wolf Moon-Mysticon Pink Wolf Mage-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Magic Celestial Fairy Magical Elemental Fairy Mysticon Wolf Moon Angel of Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Justice and Divine Elemental Celestial Fairy Magical Fairy Wolf Moon Hope and he has his Timmy Turner's Lupus the Wolf's Celestial Elemental Harmonious Fairy Wolf Moon Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Justice out and his Royal Eye of Lupus orb ready as well, Norbert Beaver unholstered his massive Hydros' Primordial Maelstrom Ocean Beaver Greatsword of Primordial Maelstrom Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Beaver-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Beaver Angel of Divine Oceanic Primordial Water Justice and Divine Oceanic Maelstrom Primordial Water Compassion, Wakko and Dot transformed into their Super Angel-Phoenix-Warner-Harmony Celestial Eternal Xelnaga forms, Inuyasha unholstered his Inuyasha's Dog Hanyou Tessaiga Demon Slayer Fang Greatsword of Dog Hanyou Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dog Hanyou-Yokai-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Angel of Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Justice and Divine Demon Blood Yokai Spirit Firestorm Dog Hanyou Hope, Brandon Skellington had his Pumpkin Scepter of Halloween Town Justice still in hand, Mathias Ravenclaw had his Mathias Ravenclaw's Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Ravenclaw Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Raven

Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Zackary Nightingale had his Zackary Nightingale's Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Mage's Staff of Cosmic Eternal Crimson Red Firestorm Defender Celestial Magic Heavenly Red Wolf Phoenix Angel Justice still in hand, Hiroshi Ohira unholstered his massive Hiroshi Ohira's Destructive Inferno Firestorm Phoenix Firebird Angel Greatsword of Destructive Inferno Fire Phoenix Firebird Angel Vengeance and Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Firestorm Firebird-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Destructive Firestorm Firebird Retribution Firestorm Inferno Phoenix Angel Rage, Kuja had his Brumel Cores and Kuja's Eternal Wizard Redemption Mage's Staff of Elemental Magic Redemption Wizard Justice ready and transformed into Super Angel-Genome-Wizard-Dragon-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel of Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Celestial Wizard Genome Terra Redemption Draconic Magic Phoenix Angel Hope, Darren Devereaux, Sebastian Mendez, Qin, Clyde and his harem, Baloo, Izuku and his friends, The Z-Fighters, Daggett, Sasuke, Itachi, and their family, Sakura and her family, Naruto and his harem, Sora, Donald, Goofy, Roxas, Xion, Riku, Kairi, Lea, Elena, Sir William the Good, Lady Mary the Good, The Bakugan Battle Brawlers, The Demon Slayer Corps, The Demon Slayer Conglomerate, Anatankha, P.J., Bobby Zimmeruski, Tank, Roxanne (A Goofy Movie), The Demon Slayer Corps, The Ghostforce, The Louds' Ancestors, The L-ementals, The Loonatics, Noctis, Prompto, Ignis, Gladio, Stella Nox Fleuret, Ravus Nox Fleuret, Mal, Evie, Jay, Carlos, Ben, Heathcliff and his friends, The Hanna-Barbera Toons, Timmy's friends, Woody Woodpecker, Knothead, Splinter, Winnie Woodpecker, Timon and Pumbaa's team, Universe 666 Lincoln, his good sisters, parents, harem, and Guardian Angels, Universe 666 Me, Universe 666 Varie, and his harem, Universe 666 Clyde and his harem, Universe 666 Ets and his harem, my harem, Ed Cowart's harem, Ets' harem, Clyde's harem, Nico's harem, Lord Raiden and the Earthrealm Warriors, Luz, Amity, Gus, Willow, Hunter, Felicia

Wittebane, and The Royal Defenders got out their weapons, Rayman unholstered his massive Rayman's Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal Harmony Eternal Night Dream Morpheus Celtic Dream Eternal Night Dragon Fairy Phoenix God Angel Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Fairy-Dragon-Lum-God-Phoenix-Harmony United Friendship Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel of Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Justice and Divine Cosmic Eternal Harmony Celtic Light Darkness Celtic Dream Glade Dream Eternal Night Fairy Dragon Phoenix God Angel Hope, Juniper Lee unholstered her Juniper Lee's Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Magicstorm Greatsword of Spirit World Magic Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Dragon-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Angel of Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Justice and Divine Cosmic Magical Spirit World Te Xuan Ze Dragon Will, Liam unholstered his massive Liam Hunnicut's Arctic Qailertetang's Holy Arctic Thundersnow Greatsword of Holy Arctic Thundersnow Justice and transformed into Super Angel-Ice Dragon-Yuki-Onna-Musk Ox-Harmony Universal Eternal Celestial Xelnaga Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Angel of Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Justice and Divine Sub-Zero Arctic Thundersnow Ice Dragon Musk Ox Hope, and Ed Cowart, Ets, Ken, Nicole, Nico, Gage the Hedgehog, and Eli unholstered their massive greatswords and transformed, and we went after Amara Jasmine, and we fired powerful blasts of rainbow energy, colored energy, elemental forces, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Blue Fire, Sand, Bubbles, steel orbs, throwing axes, and mythological animals, and they exploded with incredible power as they hit her.

Then, Lincoln fired a white energy blast that turned into a straitjacket and tied up Amara Jasmine. We cheered as we holstered our weapons and powered down.

Alara Jasmine: I warned you about what's going to happen, Amara. Okay, Lincoln, send her to The Xaikora Prison.

Lincoln: On it, Alara.

Lincoln beamed Amara Jasmine to The Xaikora Prison and into a doorless cell with Anti-Dark Orb and Anti-Dark Magic Barriers on it, and it's in a special wing of the prison: one meant for company destroyers and gold-diggers.

Lincoln: That's the end for you, Amara, now you can rot in prison forever where you belong. (To Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine) And it's so good to see you three again, girls.

Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine: You too, Lincoln, it's been seven years since we last met.

Suddenly, Rhonda Ryut and Enya Earth wrapped their arms around Lincoln's waist and Alara Jasmine had her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs, and they proceeded to kiss him on the lips and all over the place: face, arms, pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach. When Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine were done, Lincoln was covered in lipstick marks on his face, massive muscular arms, hairy pecs, eight-pack abs, and stomach, and he had an atomic red blush on his face and he was literally in Heaven.

Lincoln: (In Heaven) That's… something I've not… forgotten.

We snickered.

Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine: Sorry about that, but it's so good to see you again, Lincoln.

Lincoln then wrapped his massive and muscular arms around Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine and hugged them, and Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine are very surprised at just how much more taller, more handsome, and much more muscular Lincoln's gotten since they last saw him, and they also felt just how much more stronger and how much more muscular he's really become, and they had an atomic red blush on their face, and the atomic red blush on their faces soon became even deeper when they saw his longer vampire fangs and more massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with orange and aurora tips on the feathers, large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner behind his head, along with hearing his mature, deeper, and manlier voice and seeing the larger white wolf ears with rainbow markings on his head, eleven massive and longer white wolf tails with rainbow markings and rainbow tips and white rabbit tail with rainbow markings on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, thick hair on his massive forearms, stubble on his jawline, and chest hair on his pecs, He-Man's chest harness, and many other accessories, and she also met his Rabbit Miraculous, Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, his familiars, the male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, the white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and the white Wolf Familiar, Seiko that came out of his backpack.

Lincoln: It sure has been a long time, I haven't seen you three since you were seventeen, and as you can see, I really grew a lot since then.

Rhonda Ryut: My God, you sure have, you've really really grown up to be very big and very strong like a tree, Lincoln, you've really grown a lot from the cute eleven-year-old little boy into a 18-year-old 8'9" tall, very handsome, and manly man with really massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and eight-pack abs, and you still have those vampire fangs and massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath, that's so awesome, and the large white wolf ears on your head and the eleven massive and long white wolf tails with markings and white rabbit tail on top of the massive and long white wolf tails, hair on your massive forearms, beard stubble on your jawline, and chest hair on your pecs and many accessories and large gold halo with four large gold rings orbiting behind your head, that's really new, along with getting He-Man's chest harness.

Alara Jasmine: (Rubs his massive pecs with her hands) You've really really grown a lot and became a man, but you're still the same kind boy from long ago, plus, you've also grown even more bigger in muscle mass, you can land an airplane on that massive, wider, and more muscular back, squash a melon with those really muscular quads and thighs, and cut a rock into a diamond on those rock-hard eight-pack abs, and there's not even a tape measure long enough to measure that chiseled chest or massive biceps.

Enya Earth: Plus, I've also met your familiars, and they are really awesome.

Eli: And he'd also been hit with massive amounts of cosmic radiation and he'd been imbued with the same powers as J.D. and all of us, and he's become truly immortal.

Nico: And Lincoln, you know her?

Lincoln: Indeed I do, Nico.

Selene Emperyous: And so do we, the first girl is Rhonda Ryut, Keyblade Knight of Ryut, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Ryut and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She was born and raised on Ryut, the homeworld of the Black Lantern Corps, and she's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and deadly force of darkness and master of Death and she can summon the forces of the undead. She is the Keyblade Knight of Ryut and she's the Avatar of The Black Lanterns and she's one of Lucy Loud's best friends. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of darkness, death, and the undead and she hates Luan with a vengeance.

Laniya Emperyous: The second girl is Enya Earth, Keyblade Knight of Earth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of Life and she can bring the dead back to life. She is the Keyblade Knight of Earth and Avatar of The White Lanterns. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of life and she also taught him how to bring the dead back to life and she hates Scoots and all of Lincoln's enemies with a vengeance.

Zaina Emperyous: And the third girl is Alara Jasmine, Gene-Slammer and Avatar of Aromage Jasmine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel from Michigan, she was born with white angel wings, cosmic Photokinesis, immortality, and mastery over powerful light magic, and she also has the powers of Aromage Jasmine because she Gene-Slammed herself into Aromage Jasmine. When Lincoln found out, he was literally stunned, and her Gene-Slamming also caused her white angel wings to let off the scent of the Jasmine plants. She's one of Verena Bergamot's partners in her scented candle business, which rose to great heights and generated tons of profit. Lincoln made her a nature greatsword and necklace, and to show thanks, she kissed Lincoln on the lips, and as a result, he promised that when he comes of age, he'll marry her along with his entire harem. Alara hates Lola with a blazing passion, and just like Lori, Lola tried to ruin the scented candle business through defamation by spreading false rumors on the internet, but just like what happened to Lori, Lincoln put a stop to Lola's heartless defamation spree, Lola was caught by the police and she was forced to apologize and had to pay Verena and her partners $1,000 in damages for attempted destruction of property, and she earned Alara's hatred. But, there's one person whom she absolutely despises: her little sister, Amara

Jasmine, because Amara committed a ton of crimes such as embezzling from the company by stealing the company's money and putting it in her account and she plotted to kill Alara Jasmine and take the company and use it as her personal moneybags and bankrupt it by going on a massive shopping spree, but that resulted in Alara, Lincoln, Verena Bergamot, and Ashley Cananga who recorded all of Amara's crimes then reported this to Alara's dad, and because of it, Amara was fired from the company, disowned from the family, and after that, Alara's dad called the police and Amara was sent to prison.

Nico: Wow, so not only did we meet the next Gene-Slammer and Avatar of The Aromage Duel Monsters, but also, the Keyblade Knights of Ryut and The Black Lanterns and Earth and The White Lanterns.

Lincoln: We'd taken the same kind of action when Lori did that, and Rhonda and Enya really helped out in my training, and I'd brought back those who'd died tragically, and now that you're here, Rhonda, Enya, and Alara.

Lincoln leaned his head down the right side of Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine's trapezius, and he slowly bit them one by one and he fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up extremely as he gained an extremely astronomically huge and massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as her, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more as veins formed, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. Then, Lincoln slowly unlatched his fangs from their trapezius as the marks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine: You're still just as gentle as ever when you feed on one of your Guardian Angels, Lincoln.

Suddenly, three Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love

appeared on the necks of Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine with black, white, and purple gems on the gold lightning bolts and black, white, and purple crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with three white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine: (Surprised) Lincoln, are these…?!

Lincoln: Yep, that's an Elemental Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love and an Elemental Thunderbird Choker of Eternal Love, which means you're now part of my harem and my many future wives, Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine.

Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine had a smile on their faces and tears streaming down their cheeks as Lincoln still had his massive muscular arms wrapped around Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine, and he leaned down to their faces and kissed each of them on the lips, but when they placed their hands on his massive pecs, Lincoln deepened the kiss and we cheered for them. When Lincoln separated, Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their hearts were beating like mad. Then, we went up to the eight girls Lincoln was to rescue and the one girl Ets was to rescue, and when Lincoln saw them, he immediately recognized them. The eight girls are Elizabeth Plantagenet, Li Hsiang, Miu Takajou, Rin Koukyoku, Rin Taikyoku, Junna Wakakusa, Moongram, and Tsubasa Satsukino from Ryuusei Tenshi Primaveil.

Lincoln: Oh wow, it's Elizabeth Plantagenet, Li Hsiang, Miu Takajou, Rin Koukyoku, Rin Taikyoku, Junna Wakakusa, Moongram, and Tsubasa Satsukino from Ryuusei Tenshi Primaveil.

Ets: And Ven the Monkey.

When Ven the Monkey saw Ets, she ran up to Ets and hugged and kissed him.

Nicole: Ets sure got his reward for saving her from Amara Jasmine.

Lincoln: He sure did. Are you girls okay?

Elizabeth Plantagenet: Yes, we're okay, thanks to you.

Then, when Elizabeth Plantagenet and the other seven girls saw who saved them from Amara Jasmine, their faces turned atomic red upon seeing the 18-year-old 8'9" tall, handsome hunk with abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles, eight-pack abs, long wild white hair going to the length of his shoulders with phoenix fire ombre streaks on the back part of his hair and the front strands of his hair and rainbow lightning bolt highlights in the bangs of his long white hair and large white wolf ears with rainbow markings on top of his head with large golden halo in the center with golden angel wings on the bottom side and four large orbiting golden rings on each corner behind his head, thick hair on his massive muscular forearms and beard stubble on his jawline, rainbow colored thunderbird with gold lightning bolt in its claws and the Ebonwu Squadron emblem on its chest emblazoned on his forehead and Third Eye with rainbow iris, rows of straight teeth with vampire fangs, Crest of Miracles on his massive right pec and golden lightning bolt cutie mark with the thunderbird and comic books surrounded by the symbols of Fire, Water, Ice, Wind, Earth, Nature, Light, and Darkness in a circle on his massive left pec, Celtic Cross cutie mark tattoo in the form of the cutie marks of Twilight Sparkle, Sunset Shimmer, Rainbow Dash, Applejack, Rarity, Pinkie Pie, Fluttershy, Starlight Glimmer, and Trixie Lulamoon, surrounded by a circle were the marks of the other girls in Lincoln's harem on his massive, wider, and more muscular back, and on top is the Earth surrounded by the ring of mermaids and surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Angel, Dragon, Tiger, Vampire Bat, Werewolf, and Buffalo and a Rinnegan-like marking, and right below the Cutie Mark tattoo is a rainbow kanji with nine magatama and the symbols of the elements in between the kanji that said, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Almighty Champion and Emissary of Hinon, Almighty Master of The Elemental Forces, The Storms, The Cosmos, and The Universe, Master of Hero Personas and Many Powers, The Loud House's Man With A Plan, Voice of Reason, Golden-Hearted Brother of Many Siblings, Almighty Golden-Hearted Lover and Father of Many Kids, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Son of Lynn Sr. and Rita Loud, Loving

Grandson of Albert Loud and Samuel Loud, Almighty Golden-Hearted and Loving Future Husband, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family, Powerful Alpha Vampire-Werewolf-Cyborg Hybrid, Descendant of The Seventeenth Century Duke Lincoln McLoud of Loch Loud in Scotland, Destroyer of Morag McLaughlin and Many Evil Monsters and Many Evil Villains, Archenemy of Max Dillon Also Known as Electro and Comic Book Guy, True Immortal Hero and God, Destroyer and Slayer of Extremely Evil, Black-Hearted, Sadistic, Delusional, Power-Hungry, Psychotic, Irredeemable Bastards and Tyrants, Talented Comic Book Writer and Video Gamer, Jack-Of-All-Trades, Brave Warrior of The Cosmos, Protector, Defender, and Savior of The Universe, Multiverse, and Beyond, Master of The Powers of Friendship and The Elements, Master of The Fury of Celestial Xelnaga, Master of The Black Gates, Ultimate Force of Ultimate Good, Great God of Friendship, Truth, Justice, Love, Compassion, Hope, Forgiveness, Valor, Virtue, Determination, Loyalty, Honesty, Generosity, Kindness, Selflessness, Courage, and Trust, Ambassador and Beacon of Hope to The Universe, Savior of The Loud House and Michigan, True Immortal Hero, Amazing and Powerful Student of Numerous Amazing and Powerful Teachers, Shinobi of The Hidden Leaf Village, Member of Many of Team Loud Phoenix Storm's Branch Teams, Spice Demon of The Loud Family, Surfer of The Legendary Wave Humungadunga, Third-In-Command, Strategist, And Founder of Team Loud Phoenix Storm, Emissary of The Cosmos and The Heavens, Ambassador of Harmony, Friendship, Purity, Hope, Courage, and Love, Dodgeball Angel King of Gotham Royal York, The Unifier of The Three Kingdoms and Warriors of Japan, Fearsome Defender of His Many Guardian Angels, and Destroyer of The House of Damaskinos, and Master of Elemental Forces, The Storms, Mythological Animals, Animals, Phoenixes, and Angels", he has deep sapphire blue eyes, tattoo of a pepper with fire surrounding it on his left shoulder, and Mark of Manhood tattoo of a male bodybuilder with a barbell raised above his head and around him are elemental forces and an orange kanji on his left forearm that read, "Lincoln Landon Loud, Strongest, Bravest, Resilient, Courageous, Handsomest, and Manliest Warrior of The Loud Family" and a kanji on his right forearm that said "Lincoln Loud, Saiyan Avenger and Destroyer of Frieza", and he had his Rabbit

Miraculous, Eini, with him, his male white Rabbit Familiar, Alistair, his white Vampire Bat Familiar, Artemis, and his white Wolf Familiar, Seiko, along with Darkus Battle Ax Vladitor, Darkus Omega Leonidas, Pyrus Omega Leonidas, Haos Omega Leonidas, Subterra Omega Leonidas, Ventus Omega Leonidas, and Ventus Omega Leonidas.

He had his massive Lincoln Loud's Cosmic Eternal True United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Greatsword of Cosmic Eternal United Friendship Almighty Hinon True Eternal Friendship Universal Cosmic Storm Phoenix God Angel Universal Hope Elemental Cosmic Heavenly Bravery and True Unbreakable Eternal Bonds and True Immortal Heroism, The Sickle Swords of Hinon, and silver 28th Century Hi-Tech Futuristic Miracle Box backpack with phoenix, thunderbird, buffalo, angel, vampire, and werewolf surrounding a rainbow gem with neon glowing rainbow lights equipped with recognition of him and fits an infinite number of items and components for Eini, the Universe 666 Miraculous, Familiars, and Bakugan to rest in on his wider and muscular back, his large orange Crystal Saber, large rainbow-colored leather and gold metal bound Elemental Spellbook of Harmonious Justice, Eternal Harmony, and Equestrian Peace, his Omnipotent Elemental Thunderbird Phoenix Angel of Universal Harmonious Loud Justice, Mythological Hope, and Eternal Love Almighty Book, Talisman Cards of The Universe and Talisman Cards of Elemental Harmony on his left hip, his Eater of Sins revolver and Elemental Universal Thunderbird hand-cannon Blaster holstered on his right hip, the Pisces the Fish constellation and Aquarius Zodiac sign on the back of his neck and the Cygnus the Swan constellation and embedded Stone of Gelel on the back of his massive left hand, large weighted gold metal braces with multi-colored gems on his massive biceps and thighs with silver phoenixes on them, large gold Bracers of The Champions of the Universe with large rainbow gems on his forearms with the Dragon Ball Bracelet on the left large gold Bracer and other bracelets merged with the large gold Bracers and wrist computer and Omnitrix and large gold Elemental Shield of Harmony shrunk to the size of a gem on top on the large left gold Bracer, massive indestructible white angel wings and medium sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips on the large white feathers and eleven massive and long powerful white wolf tails sticking out of his butt with rainbow tips and rainbow markings with large white rabbit tail with rainbow marking on top of the eleven massive and long white wolf tails, he has on He-Man's chest harness with colored gems on the gold crisscross straps and gold metal circular chest plate with phoenix carved on it and surrounded by red gems and on the back of the straps is a kanji that said Lincoln Loud, Truly Loving Gold-Hearted Brother, Son, Grandson, and Father, and he was dressed in an orange version of He-Man 2002's loincloth with hanging silver lightning bolts and long white trenchcoat coattails with Fire, Ice, Water, Wind, Lightning, Earth, Lava, Light, Darkness, Crystals, Wood, Stars, Time, Nature, Gravity, Blood, Magic, Moonlight, Rainbow Crystals, Rainbow Super Lightning, Rainbow Fire, Sand, Blue Fire, Bubbles, Steam, Nebulonic Gas, Suns, Aurora, Light Magic, Dark Magic, Black Magic, Satanic Magic, Moonlight, Fairies, Vampires, Tigers, Buffalo, Thunderbirds, Phoenixes, Elemental Dragons, Werewolves, Demons, Banshees, Spirits, Fiends, Zombies, Elemental Angels, Alicorns, Angels, Archangels, Outer Gods, Great Old Ones, Mythological Animals, Mammoths, Pegasi, Tortoises, Succubi, Incubi, Hydras, Qilins, Centaurs, Sauropods, Theropods, Mermaids, Basilisks, Cockatrices, Cerberus, Perytons, Griffins, Sphinxes, Hippogriffs, Manticores, Animals, and Mythological Animals on the coattails and they also had intense powerful rainbow hot flames coming off them and hanging mini silver lightning bolts on the coattails held up by his large gold Belt of Elemental Bravery with a large golden buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and large rainbow gem in its mouth for the belt buckle on his waist, large white pants with rainbow fire and multicolored lightning bolts and elemental forces on the thighs, and large gold armored knee-high boots with colored gems on them, silver Buffalo head stud earrings with rainbow gems for eyes the Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on the heads, large Thunderbird Necklace of Eternal Love with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and rainbow crystal links from his merged large Crystal Necklace of The Buddha with large rainbow Thunderbird-shaped Element of Harmony and a large silver Buffalo head with rainbow gems for eyes and Thunderbird carved on it and the Element, Xelnaga, Cosmic, Universe, God, and Eternity Kanjis on its head for the pendant on his bare chest with chest hair on his pecs, large white and gold accented Elemental Choker of Eternal Love and Thunderbird pendant on his neck, large fingerless orange gloves with the symbol of The Loud House on it and surrounded in a diamond formation are a Phoenix, Thunderbird, Buffalo, and Angel, large Ring of The Phoenix large multi-colored gem and heart-shaped gem embedded in it surrounded by a Thunderbird, Phoenix, Werewolf, and Buffalo on his right ring finger, Blue Lantern ring on his left ring finger and small planets orbiting around his fingers like rings, claws on his fingers with gold armored finger claws over his fingers, he has twelve large planets orbiting around his legs and twelve smaller planets orbiting around his waist and an immense rainbow protective aura with swirling elements around him.

Elizabeth Plantagenet: Oh wow, you're Lincoln Loud of Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Lincoln: That's right, and it's a pleasure to meet you all.

Lincoln made seven clones of himself, and he and his clones went up to the girls, and they hugged their waists in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms, and they leaned down and kissed the girls on the lips, which they returned with equally intense passion, as they wrapped their arms around the thick muscular necks of Lincoln and his clones, and we cheered wildly at the scene, and he slowly bit them and he fed on their blood, and we saw his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium sized angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo with four large orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed. He then slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them.

Elizabeth Plantagenet: (Seductively and rubs her hands on Lincoln's massive pecs) You too, big, tall, muscular, and handsome.

Suddenly, eight Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Elizabeth Plantagenet, Li Hsiang, Miu

Takajou, Rin Koukyoku, Rin Taikyoku, Junna Wakakusa, Moongram, and Tsubasa Satsukino with colored gems embedded in the lightning bolt links and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of the Buddha along with white and gold accented Elemental Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks. We returned to The World Tree Estate and they were shocked to find out the villain we went after was Alara Jasmine's little sister, former company employee and convicted criminal, Amara Jasmine.

But, when Lincoln showed what we did in beating that jerk down and finally sending Amara Jasmine to the Xaikora Prison forever, everyone cheered and they went up to us and hugged us and Lincoln's harem kissed him on the lips. Lincoln, Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara Jasmine have a lot of catching up to do, now that they're back in town.

Maria: That's it for that jerk, but what if Xehanort gets to her and offers her a chance for revenge?

Lincoln: That won't happen, with the Anti-Dark Orb barriers in The Xaikora Prison and in the other prisons, Xehanort won't have a chance to recruit any of the convicts there.

Nico: Nice one, and Amara really was a bitch.

Me: After everything we'd heard about her from Lincoln, he made the right call in sending her to The Xaikora Prison, she can stay there and rot.

---

After Lincoln and all of us beat down Amara Jasmine and sent her to The Xaikora Prison, we were training intensely in the gym, doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, and we were really sweating like crazy, even doing yoga to clear our minds, and we were also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get our eleven massive and long wolf tails even more stronger than ever as well, and when Rhonda Ryut, Enya Earth, and Alara

Jasmine saw Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Rhonda Ryut: My God, I was right that Lincoln's really grown into a 18-year-old, 8'9" tall, really big, handsome, sexy, and extremely super strong manly man, just look at those abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles and his eight-pack abs really hard at work, and really working out with those 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells and he's not even getting tired, incredible, and he also got one awesome tan, and he's also doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever, and he now looks even more ripped than ever.

Enya Earth: He's definitely been continuing on bodybuilding and working out even more for many years, and because of that along with the combination of his diet plan that we gave him, along with his hyperpuberty and genes, he'd gained the powerful and massive body that all bodybuilders could only dream of.

Alara Jasmine: If anyone tried to mess with him now, they were in for a world of hurt and trouble, and he's always been there to defend and protect us from Chandler, his goons, Pablo, Anderson, and Hawk and Hank at school or out in public, and he was also quick to defend us from Lori, Lynn, Lola, Lisa, and Luan if they get out of search control again, along with Killjoy Huggins.

Lincoln: Yep, and I've also trained a lot under a lot of very powerful teachers, J.D. and Nico included, girls, and I can still defend myself, and in addition to getting stronger and bigger in muscle mass, I've also gotten smarter as well.

Enya Earth: That's incredible, and we'd already known just how strong you were long ago ever since you did some wrestling and

working out with some of the other Guardian Angels long ago, and we're so proud of just how much stronger you've gotten, and just how much taller you've gotten, along with getting that much bigger in muscle mass, and you've also been getting smarter as well.

Nico: You got that right, plus, we heard all of the stories from Lincoln about you girls and about how you all helped him in his training to become an emerging hero before Team Loud Phoenix Storm was formed, and how he grew from the little boy from years ago into the really big, really strong, and really powerful man we know today.

Alara Jasmine: I knew it was only a matter of time before he told everyone that story.

And when Tracey Mink and the rest of my harem saw me doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear my mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get my eleven massive and long rainbow wolf tails even more stronger than ever, they had an atomic red blush on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were bleeding.

Nico: You know, with the Keyblade Knights we've been meeting in the past few days, I wouldn't be surprised if there are also Keyblade Knights of The Solar System.

Me: Now, that'd be interesting to see.

?: (Twelve Voices) Well, you don't have to look far.

Suddenly, we saw twelve girls come in: these twelve girls have colored hair, eyes, angel wings, and clothes matching The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Planet Nine, and Planet Nemesis, along with the astrological signs of The Sun, Mercury, Venus, Earth, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Planet Nine, and Planet Nemesis and they have the Earthshaker Keyblades in their hands.

Lincoln: (GASPS) Solaria Sun, Keyblade Knight of the Sun, Mira Mercury, Keyblade Knight of Mercury, Vina Venus, Keyblade Knight of Venus, Elaine Earth, Keyblade Knight of Earth, Maara Mars, Keyblade Knight of Mars, Janna Jupiter, Keyblade Knight of Jupiter, Selina Saturn, Keyblade Knight of Saturn, Yulia Uranus, Keyblade Knight of Saturn, Nadia Neptune, Keyblade Knight of Neptune, Penelope Pluto, Keyblade Knight of Pluto, Nina Nine, Keyblade Knight of Planet Nine, and Neferti Nemesis, Keyblade Knight of Planet Nemesis.

Qin: You and your big mouth.

Nico's face turned red with embarrassment.

Selene Emperyous: We knew you girls would come. The first girl is Solaria Sun, Keyblade Knight of the Sun, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of fire, life, and energy. She is the Keyblade Knight of The Sun and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Galaxias. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of fire, life, and energy and she hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Zaina Emperyous: The second girl is Mira Mercury, Keyblade Knight of Mercury, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of water and speed. She is the Keyblade Knight of Mercury and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Mercuries. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of water and speed and she hates Lori with a vengeance.

Vorya Emperyous: The third girl is Vina Venus, Keyblade Knight of Venus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of light and love. She is the Keyblade Knight of Venus and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Venuses, and she gave Lincoln and Girl Jordan the most amazing and awesome date ever at the most awesome restaurant ever. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of light and love and she hates Hawk and Hank with a vengeance.

Sandra Emperyous: The fourth girl is Elaine Earth, Keyblade Knight of Earth, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of life and nature. She is the Keyblade

Knight of Earth and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Earths. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of life and nature and she hates Lynn with a vengeance.

Sadie Emperyous: The fifth girl is Maara Mars, Keyblade Knight of Mars, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of fire. She is the Keyblade Knight of Mars and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Mars'. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of fire and she hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Rachel Emperyous: The sixth girl is Janna Jupiter, Keyblade Knight of Jupiter, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of lightning. She is the Keyblade Knight of Jupiter and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Jupiters. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of lightning and she hates Lisa Loud with a vengeance.

Michelle Emperyous: The seventh girl is Selina Saturn, Keyblade Knight of Saturn, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of rings of darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Saturn and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Saturns. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of rings of darkness and she hates Morag and Scoots with a vengeance.

Melanie Emperyous: The eighth girl is Yulia Uranus, Keyblade Knight of Uranus, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of rock and earth. She is the

Keyblade Knight of Uranus and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Uranuses. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of rock and earth and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance.

Laney Emperyous: The ninth girl is Nadia Neptune, Keyblade Knight of Neptune, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of water. She is the Keyblade Knight of Neptune and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Neptunes. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of water and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance.

Camie Emperyous: The tenth girl is Penelope Pluto, Keyblade Knight of Pluto, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of ice and energy. She is the

Keyblade Knight of Pluto and she's as powerful as 500,000 Sailor Plutos. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of ice and energy and she hates Killjoy Huggins with a vengeance.

Valentine Emperyous: The eleventh girl is Nina Nine, Keyblade Knight of Planet Nine, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of light and darkness. She is the Keyblade Knight of Planet Nine and she's as powerful as 500,000 Mistress Nines. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of light and darkness and she hates Chandler with a vengeance.

Laniya Emperyous: And the twelfth girl is Neferti Nemesis, Keyblade Knight of Planet Nemesis, she's Lincoln's Guardian Angel and she's a powerful force of epic power to be reckoned with. She's a powerful and deadly warrior of good and master of darkness. She is the

Keyblade Knight of Planet Nemesis and she's as powerful as 500,000 Black Moon Clans and she hates The Black Moon Clan for their crimes. She came to Royal Woods long ago, and she really trained Lincoln a lot about how to use the Keyblade and he'd quickly absorbed all that knowledge, and he became an expert in wielding the Keyblade and she also trained him on how to use the magic spells associated with the Keyblade, and she's also one of the Keyblade Knights formed by Carolina Keyblada, and like her fellow Keyblade Knights, she harbors a deep grudge against Xehanort for all of the pain and suffering that he caused in his quest to forge the X-Blade and use it to destroy the entire universe and remake it in his image, and she swore if he ever returns again, she would slay him right where he stands and see to it that all those who follow him shall follow him to The Black Gates, and she also trained Lincoln a lot in everything that she knows in mastering the powers of darkness and she hates all of Lincoln's enemies with a vengeance.

We were really amazed!

Me: Whoa, so the planets of The Solar System have their Keyblade Knights along with their Sailor Scouts.

Solaria Sun: And like our fellow Keyblade Knights, we're not letting Xehanort get away with his crimes.

Neferti Nemesis: And it's so good to see you again, Lincoln, and you've really grown into quite the man.

Sebastian Mendez: Nico, I hope you plan on getting surgery to get that Dark Orb bomb removed from your crotch, I don't want that bastard, Xehanort, trying anything, and I know you better than that, you're not going to turn evil. But, being stubborn and hard-headed, it looks like you're going to give me no other choice but to put my own contingency plan into action.

Nico: (Scoffs) What are you going to do?

Sebastian Mendez: Who said anything about me doing the surgery? (WHISTLES)

Then, May and his harem spin-changed into sexy hot nurse uniforms, and when Nico saw them, his face turned atomic red and he had a serious nose bleed.

Nico: What the Hell?!

Sebastian Mendez: They're going to perform the surgery, just in case that bastard tries to do anything.

Me: I can't believe you pulled something like that.

Qin: Nico may be stubborn at times, so Sebastian decided to play dirty.

Gohan: I hope that stunt of yours is worth getting chased down by Nico, and you've pulled some stunts before, but your stunts bordered on you sending our old foes after them to cause havoc.

Sebastian Mendez: It's a risk I'm taking. Xehanort's not getting away from this, he's come back far too many times to count, this time, he's going to die here and now along with the jerks.

Nico: (Nervously) Uh… , girls…?

May: (Seductively) What's wrong, big boy? (Rubs hands on his pecs) Getting nervous?

Nicole: You played one dirty stunt too many, Sebastian.

Nicole got out a mallet, snuck up behind Sebastian, and she raises her mallet, and then… !

BLANG! BASH! CRACK!

Nicole whacked Sebastian on the head.

Sebastian Mendez: OUCH!

Sebastian had a lump the size of Manhattan on his head.

Me: (WINCES) Ooh, you used a dirty stunt on Nico, and you angered my daughter.

Lincoln: Next time, don't use any dirty stunts.

We got a shower, and then, Lincoln, Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia are heading to Sirena Beach.

Lincoln snapped his fingers, and the white-haired, 8'9", handsome and extremely muscular man had on his new large orange and white speedo with a Thunderbird and a lightning bolt surrounded by elemental forces and stars on it with rainbow flames coming off the speedo, orange sandals, his jewelry and accessories, and he had his weapons holstered in case of trouble.

And Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia are dressed in two-piece colored bikinis The Musiqidandi Sisters and Zoey Tsukino made for them, colored sandals, and they had their weapons holstered in case of trouble, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them. Plus, we found out Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia all had feelings for Lincoln, and he also had feelings for them, and he also saved them all from an ambush by a group of musclebound thugs Flip hired to kill them, Lincoln sucked out their muscle mass, virility, strength, blood, and life energy as it killed them all which made that mutant cheapskate go insane with anger, until Lincoln fired energy blasts at her and more gold and jewels and treasures came out of him, but they also got to keep their heads up, they got word that mutant cheapskate has sent more muscle-bound thugs to kill them.

Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy: Wow, so this is Sirena Beach. It sure is beautiful.

Lincoln: It sure is, Agariel, and it's perfect for our first date. Shall we?

Lincoln, Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia dived into the water and they had a fun time swimming in the ocean and they saw the marine life that lived there, then they went back to the beach and they had a fun game of volleyball, and Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia got an extremely massive and deep atomic red blush on their faces when they saw Lincoln lift thirteen massive 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells Lincoln summoned in his large and strong hands and eleven massive and long white wolf tails, and they were really swooning over him especially when he started showing off by flexing his muscles.

But then, they saw the hulking muscle-bound thugs that Flip hired coming after them, but Lincoln fired vacuum tubes from his chest which latched onto the chests of Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs, and then, the vacuum tubes literally began sucking Flip's massive army of hulking muscled thugs dry of all their massive muscle mass, virility, blood, and physical strength, and all of it was being pumped into Lincoln and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles grew and bulged even more and veins formed on his body, and his massive white angel wings with aurora and orange tips spread out and glowed and his halo glowed and he also grew even stronger. When Lincoln was done, the vacuum tubes detached themselves from the chests of the thugs and went back into Lincoln, and the thugs were now dead from blood loss and thin as a rake and he absorbed them.

Lincoln: Nice try, you stupid mutant!

Then, they had some lunch, and then, as the sun was about to set, Lincoln made clones of himself and he and his clones went up to Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia and they hugged the girls in their abnormally massive and powerful muscular arms and Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia placed their hands on the massive pecs of Lincoln and his clones.

And then, they all shared a passionate and romantic kiss and Lincoln slowly sank his fangs into Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia and fed on their blood, and his rainbow energy aura with elemental forces and mythological animals flare up as he gained a massive power boost and he also gained the very same powers as them, and his abnormally massive and powerful upper and lower body muscles bulged even more, and his massive white angel wings and medium-sized white angel wings underneath with aurora and orange tips spread out and his large gold halo and four orbiting gold rings on each corner of the halo behind his head glowed.

He slowly unlatched his fangs from their necks as their necks healed and the puncture marks sealed up, and he also kissed where he bit them. They came back home to The World Tree Estate, and Nico and I saw Lincoln covered in kisses on his face, body, and eight-pack abs.

Me: (Whistles) Wow, it looks like you really had a good time at Sirena Beach, eh, Lincoln?

Lincoln: (In Heaven) It… was… so… AWESOME!

Suddenly, four Elemental Thunderbird Necklaces of Eternal Love appeared on the necks of Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia with colored gems on the gold lightning bolts and colored crystal links from their merged Crystal Necklaces of The Buddha along with white and gold-accented Elemental Thunderbird Chokers of Eternal Love on their necks.

Lily the Mermaid: Wow, now Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia are in your harem, Linky.

Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia showed the marks Lincoln made on the right sides of their necks.

Jenna: And Flip had some nerve trying to kill them, that mutant is just making things much worse for himself.

Serena Logan: I always knew that stupid mutant was and always will be nothing but fucking trouble, and he's just making things worse for himself.

Rarity: And trying to kill Agariel, the Finest Sushi Fairy, Gingangel, the Delux Sushi Fairy, Shariel, the Novice Sushi Fairy, and Universe 666 Selen Garcia, now that repulsive ape is really going to get it.

Lincoln: And we also had a run-in with more of the hulking muscle-bound hired thugs he sent to kill us yet again, but I sucked out their muscle mass, strength, and virility and I killed them all and sent them to The Black Gates, and that dumb mutant should be screaming with pure vengeance and hate at us in 3… 2… 1!

Suddenly, we heard Flip scream and bellow with extreme hatred and rage and cursing right at us, and now, he's officially lost his mind.

Maria: (Flips Flip the middle finger) Yeah, up yours, you mutant three-butt-cheeked cheapskate!

Nico: Even after we kicked Flip's miserable hide, that mutant still refuses to quit!

Lincoln: Same with Lewis Travolta, Dark Amy, Icky Vicky, Billy McLean, Pablo, Anderson, and the other jerks, but it's much more fun to see their thugs get killed by me.

Eli: It sure is, and it's so much more fun seeing them blow their stacks!

We then saw Lincoln form a viewing window, and then, Lincoln snapped his fingers.

SNAPS FINGERS!

We saw a massive funnel appeared in Flip's mouth, and then, massive cartons of the extremely powerful laxatives that Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta appeared over the funnel.

Eli: (GASPS) ARE THOSE…?!

Nico: The extremely powerful laxatives Shizuka and her sisters used on Killjoy Huggins and Lewis Travolta?!

Luna: DO IT, BRO!

Then, the extremely powerful laxatives were dumped into Flip's mouth and the funnel was removed. Then, Flip's stomach gurgled and rumbled, and then… !

MASSIVELY LOUD AND EXTREMELY WET FART!

Flip farted and massive tons of gold, jewels, gems, and other currencies exploded out of his three butt-cheeks like crazy!

Flip stopped farting like crazy.

Lincoln: That's for trying to get your musclebound thugs to murder me and the girls in my harem, you stupid mutant cheapskate!

Nico: Jeez. Those laxatives are really powerful, I still remember when you tried that prank on me years ago, Connor, but that failed.

Eli: Because of you using Walker's powers.

Connor Chan: Now, Flip's really pissing me off now, if he does this again, I'm gonna shove a grenade down his throat!

Nico: Connor, I know you're angry, but we're saving it for when we do face him and kill him. Now, don't even think of getting into the weapons room or I'm telling Dad!

Connor Chan: Tattle tale.

---

Later it was time for another awesome Super Mario Odyssey adventure.

Nico: It's New Donk city for round 1.

Me: Cool!

Nicole: Pauline is the mayor of the city in that one.

Donkey Kong: Me and Mario will go.

Fabia: Along with me and Koji.

Nico: Okay then.

Me: I'll go too.

Nico: Okay.

We went into the simulator and it activated and we were in METRO KINGDOM! Commonly known as New Donk City!

---

The Metro Kingdom is the eighth kingdom visited in Super Mario Odyssey. It is the greater location of New Donk City, a large city filled with skyscrapers and buildings. This kingdom's main landmark is the New Donk City Hall, the tallest skyscraper located at the northern end of the kingdom.

The Metro Kingdom is largely based off the real world location of New York City, hence the name of the city located within it. The New Donk City Hall is based on the Empire State Building, while a pair of triangular-shaped buildings outside of it appear to be inspired by the Flatiron Building, and visible in the skyline are a building and bridge resembling the Chrysler Building and Brooklyn Bridge, respectively. The way Crazy Cap has a flagship store in New Donk City is very similar to how Nintendo's flagship store is in New York City. Some street signs in New Donk City feature cycling wrong way signs that look exactly like the signs used in New York City, and traffic lights have guy-wire masts, consistant with their design in New York. This kingdom is notable for having humans as the main inhabitants - called "New Donkers" (the equivalent of "New Yorkers") - as well as Pauline as its mayor (notwithstanding). New Donk City has a 1930s-1940s aesthetic as its residents are uniformly dressed in pinstripe suits and fedoras with jazz music prominent. New Donk City's nickname is "The city that never leaps", a play on New York City's nickname - "The city that never sleeps". New Donk City is also referred to as "The Big Banana" by a New Donker, which is a play on New York City being referred to as "The Big Apple". The Metro Kingdom is also the founding location of the Crazy Cap Shop chain. New Donk City features copious references to the arcade game Donkey Kong, and it is implied the events of that game, where Mario had to save Pauline from Donkey Kong, are a part of the city's beginnings. New York City was stated to be the setting of the original Donkey Kong arcade game, while Big-City, a location in Donkey Kong for the Game Boy, and Big Ape City, a location in Donkey Kong Land, are also implied to be the setting. It is unknown if any of these are intended to be the same city.

When Mario first visits here, Bowser's airship can be seen flying over the top of the New Donk City Hall. Mario's first objective is to stop Bowser by heading to the New Donk City Hall Rooftop. Once the player climbs up to here, they will find Mechawiggler - a large robotic Wiggler taking all the city's power. Mario must then fight the Mechawiggler and defeat it, which will reward the player with a Multi Moon. Collecting it will take Mario back to the Odyssey, and the kingdom reverts to daytime. The player's next objective is to talk to Mayor Pauline at the New Donk City Hall Plaza. She tells Mario that she needs four musicians to perform in her big festival. Mario finds the four musicians (a drummer, a guitarist, a bassist, and a trumpeter) and takes them all back to Pauline. Once he has done this, the mayor will then tell Mario of a new problem - the Underground Power Plant is not working. Mario must then travel to the Power Plant and restore it in order to generate enough power to hold the festival. Mayor Pauline is impressed by Mario's efforts, and she asks if Mario would like to participate in the festival. He accepts the offer, and the New Donk City Festival begins. If the player can successfully traverse through the festival of the city and reach Pauline at the end, she will give Mario another Multi Moon. Collecting it restores the kingdom to its former glory (although nothing changes between Mechawiggler and the festival), allowing access to more Power Moons. Once Mario has collected enough Power Moons, he can head off to the next kingdom - either the Snow Kingdom or the Seaside Kingdom.

---

Me: WHOA!

Nico: New Donk City! This is amazing.

Donkey Kong: Boy it sure is.

Mario: It's-a gonna be good to see Pauline Again.

Fabia: This will be fun.

Nico: How do you know Pauilne anyway?

Me: I can answer that. Pauline was who Mario saved from Donkey Kong back in his first ever game back over 40 years ago.

Nicole: Dad's right. Mario VS Donkey Kong.

Me: Yep.

Nico: Wow!

Koji: Back then, you two didn't get along.

Nico: Nope.

Donkey Kong: No we didn't.

Me: That was back 40 years ago.

Nico: Wonder where she is.

Me: I think up there.

We saw Pauline and she was getting a park ready for a festival. And she was surrounded by lots of men and women in black suits and sunglasses

Me: Wow she has a lot of security in place.

Nico: Yeah.

We went over.

Security Guard: Can I see some ID please?

I showed my badge.

Me: Team Loud Phoenix Storm.

Security Guard: An honor.

Pauline: Mario! Wow it's good to see you you.

Mario: You-a too Pauline.

They hugged.

Pauline: Donkey Kong!

Me: It's okay Pauline. Mario and Donkey Kong put aside their differences long ago. Now they are good friends.

Donkey Kong: It's true. Now we're friends.

Nico: And there's a lot more you don't know about DK.

Pauline: Really?

Me: Yeah lots of things.

Donkey Kong: Yep. And Pauline I'm sorry I did what I did back then.

Pauline: Oh I forgive you.

Donkey Kong: Thank you.

Pauline: But I'm glad you all are here.

Nico: Okay, Nicole. Who are we fighting?

Nicole: I'm glad you guys apologized. Also you're fighting Mecha Wiggler.

Nico: WHOA! I remember him.

Me: Me too. He was electrifying.

Donkey Kong: He sure was.

Mario: Mamma mia.

Nico: We better find him.

Me: I think he found us! Look!

We saw a figure on top of the tallest building and it was MECHA WIGGLER!

Me: WHOA!

Nico: Mecha Wiggler!

He came to us and he came down and faced us!

Me: This is gonna be good!

Fabia: BAKUGAN BRAWL!

She summoned Aranaut!

Nico: YEAH!

Koji: MY TURN! EXECUTE! FUSION EVOLUTION!

He turned into BEOWULFMON!

Beowulfmon: BEOWULFMON!

Nico: YEAH!

Mecha Wiggler roared!

Nico: Lets do this!

Nicole: Okay in order to beat him you have to blast those orb segments along him and then go for the head.

Nico: Got it.

Aranaut: Shouldn't be too hard!

Beowulfmon: (ECHOING) CLEANSING LIGHT!

He fired missiles and a laser and blasted the orbs.

Fabia and Aranaut fired energy waves and blasted the head.

Nico: That did it!

?: It sure did lads!

Out came Ebonwumon and a girl with blue hair, blue eyes, blue clothes and blue angel wings and a tiara with Bubble Crab on it.

Bianca Bubble: Bianca Bubble, Embodiment of Bubble Crab.

Fabia: Wow! Bianca! Looking great.

Beowulfmon: Same to you.

Bianca Bubble: Koji and Fabia! Its been a while.

Ebonwumon: (In a girls voice) (Irish Accent) Nico lad you're looking great.

Nico: Enna Ebonwu! Wow!

Nico: (gets out Quint and Angel Roidmude's Ridewatches) This claimjumper is gonna show you the power of an angel!

Nico activated them and fired waves of energy and blasted him all over.

Donkey Kong: Taste coconuts!

He fired coconuts and bashed him in the head.

Patrick: DA HA HA HA! That guy got hit in the head with a bunch of coconuts!

Mario fired fireballs.

I fired waves of energy.

Enna reverted back and was a girl with green hair and green eyes and had green angel wings and had a Black Tortoise in the middle of her forehead and had black clothes and they had Ebonwumon on them and she had a leaf bow in her hands and had arrows in a quiver on her back and on her arm was the kanji for Black Tortoise of the North.

Enna Ebonwu: Lets show this monster no mercy lads! (ECHOING)

BLACK HAIL!

She fired black crystals that rained down onto Mecha Wiggler!

Bianca: MY TURN!

She fired waves of water and destroyed the creature in fiery explosions and he was dead and we got 30 orange Power Moons!

Me: OH YEAH!

Enna Ebonwu: That was great lads!

Donkey Kong howled in victory!

Mario: YAHOO!

We high five!

Nico: How did you meet Fabia and Koji?

Bianca: I met Fabia when she was helping Dan take down some of Barodius's forces.

Me: Wow! And you're looking at the very guy that killed him. Me.

Bianca: I heard about that! Awesome job! The guy really was like Frieza.

Me: No doubt there.

Bianca: And I met Koji when he as Lobomon was taking down Duskmon.

Me: That was before Lucemon from what I remember.

Bianca: Yep.

Me: Awesome.

Enna Ebonwu: That was amazing lass.

Me: Yep. Do you have any favorite memories of Nico?

Enna Ebonwu: When me and Nico had a Shepherd's pie eating contest and he won. He loves Shepherds pie as much as I do lad.

Nico: Yep.

Luna: That is awesome dudes and Mick Swagger loves Shepherd's pie. It's his favorite dudes.

Me: It sure is.

Nico: Yep.

Nico and Enna hugged.

Nico: I've missed you.

Enna Ebonwu: Same here lad.

Me: Would you two like to join us?

Bianca Bubble: We would be honored.

Me: What about you Pauline?

Pauline: I would be honored too

We left the Simulator and cheered wildly.

* * *

We were busy watching TV, and many of us were doing work-outs to continue staying in tip-top shape, especially Lincoln doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of crunches, wing push-ups, one-finger push-ups, and regular push-ups, pull-ups, lat pulldowns, bicep curls, leg curls, and chest presses with 900,000,000,000,000-lb barbells, squats, and going a few rounds with the punching bags, even doing yoga to clear his mind and doing 900,000,000,000,000 reps of tail bicep curls to get his eleven massive and long white wolf tails even more stronger than ever and he was sweating like crazy.

Lincoln: We don't have long before the main mission against the next cursed jerks starts, so I still got to keep myself busy.

Me: That's true, and we're also doing work-outs just like you, Lincoln.

Nico: Yep.

Then, we saw Lincoln deadlift a massive twenty-five-ton barbell with ease, and we were stunned.

Eli: Whoa!

And of course, the constant workouts that Lincoln has been doing had also caused his harem to get massive atomic red blushes on their faces, hearts in their eyes, and their noses were really bleeding upon seeing their hotter, sexier hunk of a future husband.

Lily the Mermaid: (Turned On) My God, Linky truly is one hunky muscle god.

Girl Jordan: (Turned On) Big time.

We finished our workouts, and Lincoln sprayed us with water and soap and we were all clean. Then, his harem kissed him on his face and steam whistled out of his ears and his face turned atomic red.

The Ripping Friends, May and Sakura Knudson and Jean Poole were relaxing in their tub of Wet Cement in front of our sofa.

Crag: Man there's nothing like a nice refreshing dip in wet cement.

Chunk: You know it Crag. After a long day of working out and ripping the secrets from mother nature I can't get enough of this soggy concrete.

He picked some up and it plopped back in with a splat.

PLOP!

Me: Boy that is relaxing.

May: It sure is.

Sakura Knudson: This is the life.

The mascots were heading somewhere.

Dawn: What are you guys doing now?

Poromon: To the gym to play basketball with Lynn and Rainbow Dash.

Me: Okay. Have fun guys.

Poliwag: We will.

They went and had fun.

Rip: (Taunting) Can you not get enough kid?

Chunk: I said that didn't I?!

Rip: Well here have some more!

SPLAT!

He threw some all over him!

Chunk: (GULP) (SPITS) Darn you! Why I'll!

He was hardening!

Chunk: HEY! I'm hardening!

He struggled!

Chunk: YOU KNEW THAT WOULD HAPPEN DIDN'T YOU!?

Me: He sure did!

Slab laughed!

CRASH!

He broke out!

He grabbed some cement.

Chunk: Now I'll show you!

Rippunched the cement and covered Chunk from head to toe in hard cement!

WE LAUGHED HYSTERICALLY!

Me: (LAUGHS) That is so funny!

Slab: (LAUGHS) Yeah!

Sakura Knudson: (LAUGHS) Yeah that is awesome!

Dr. Jean Poole: It sure is!

Me: (LAUGHS) Yeah! Here Chunk.

I punched him and got him out.

Gina Everest was in the gym with them.

Gina Everest: I'm watching the 4 of you to see you guys epic fail.

Poromon: Okay!

Rainbow Dash: You're going down!

Lynn: Bring it on!

They got to playing and it was awesome and fun!

Lynn passed the ball and just as Poromon was about to catch it…

WHAM!

He got hit in the face with it!

Armada Starscream: Yep. Epic Fail!

Poromon laughed!

Poromon: Yep.

Rainbow Dash and Lynn bested the mascots at Basketball!

Poliwag: YEAH THAT WAS FUN!

Horsea: YEAH!

Jetfire: (Australian Accent) Yeah, you had fun. And you still lost. Epic fail!

Horsea: But it was still fun.

Gina Everest: Yeah.

Rainbow Dash: Good job though guys.

Lynn: Yeah you gave it your all.

Manaphy: We sure did.

Klaus: Epic Fail!

Me: Okay guys we get the idea.

Poromon: Yeah. Thanks though guys.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and he had a vision as a vision orb formed in his left hand, and he saw who it was that we're going to confront today: it was none other than Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass, and those two gluttonous rude jerks are causing havoc. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: So, you two gluttonous rude jerks decided to make your move.

Lincoln sounded the alarm.

Nico: We heard the alarm, what's wrong, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Nico, everyone, we've got a seriously huge emergency, and we're in for one brutal fight: I just had a vision and I saw who it was that we're going to confront today, the next jerks are none other than Lewis Travolta and Bubble Bass, and those two gluttonous rude jerks are causing havoc.

WE GASPED!

Anala Nephthys: So, the next two jerks are the gluttons who got my restaurant shut down with their stupid antics.

Eli: Now, we can stop them and send them back to Lynn's Table to be humiliated forever.

Lincoln: Exactly, and they're among the non-cursed jerks, so we're giving those two gluttons the beatdown of their miserable lives, but first, we better take care of whatever trouble they're causing.

Nico: Right. Where are they at, Lincoln?

Lincoln: Sensors indicate they're over in Bikini Bottom and they're causing trouble at the restaurants there.

Me: Those pigs, let's get them!

Nico: And if there are Militia waiting for us there, we'll deal with them. Alright, team, let's load up and get going, we got two gluttonous jerks to clobber!

Lincoln: They're not getting away with this, they're getting such a thrashing from all of us.

Nico: Yeah!

The previous group came

Count Nocturne: Can me Samon Shakekisutanchin, Ryugu Tamatebacco, Manta Bayarsh, Dumbbelltron, Marionette Shadow, Kerbero Gangan, Stonedozer, Electropede and Black Manta go with you guys?

Nico: Yes you all can come with.

Xenia: We're going to trounce Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta in

Bikini Bottom.

Nico: Yep.

Charge Man: Nico, which Gene Slammer do you think you'll meet next?

Nico: Bakemon next. But hopefully during the next series of Anothers it'll be Sukamon.

Me: Oh boy. Plug your noses. That one is gonna be stinky.

Camie: Yeah.

Suddenly, Lincoln's deep sapphire blue eyes, the rainbow iris of his Third Eye, his cutie mark tattoo on his back and Thunderbolt cutie mark with circle of surrounding elements on his massive left pec glowed, and the rainbow colored iris of Lincoln, Lori, Leni, Luna, Luan, Lynn, Laney, Lucy, Lana, Lola, Lisa, Lily, Lynn Sr., and Rita's Third Eye, and everyone else's Third Eye glowed even more and our rainbow energy auras, rainbow protective auras, and rainbow fire auras flared up even more, as they sensed a dark energy signal with their eyes and the Force, and they saw who the figure was in the vision: the figure is none other than Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force from the DC comics, and he's coming here to destroy us. When we saw it, we knew it meant trouble.

Lincoln: Oh God.

Rayman: I can guess that we got big trouble heading our way. Lincoln, who was it that you saw?

Lincoln: You guessed it, Rayman, and this is someone you're not going to like in the slightest. The figure we sensed belongs to Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force, and he's coming here to destroy us.

WE GASPED!

Cienna Cliodhna: He was once part of The Suicide Squad from what I know. Hmm, he could be a potential member of the Masters of Evil, but he won't be easy to convince, we are going to have to take him

down.

Lincoln: Right, Cienna.

Nico: Hope you guys give that tough bastard what for. Alright, team, let's go, we're heading to Bikini Bottom to take down Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta.

Lincoln: They're heading right back to Lynn's Table to be humiliated forever, and once we get done with them, you're next, Major Force.

Cienna Cliodhna: We're all aware of the crimes you've committed long ago, Clifford, and we're not wasting this chance to take you down.

Lincoln put up a rainbow energy field around The World Tree Estate and all of us went out to take down Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta and send them back to Lynn's Table shackled to posts and humiliated forever, and once we get done with them, Lincoln and Cienna Cliodhna along with me are going to take down Clifford Zmeck A.K.A. Major Force.

We were off to Bikini Bottom.

---

We arrived.

Me: Good old Bikini Bottom.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: I'll make some salmon along with the Krabby Patties!

Me: Whoa Samon the fish here may not like how you said that. But make that only for us.

Samon Shakekisutanchin: Oh yeah sorry. But okay.

We arrived at the Krusty Krab and went in.

Nico: GOOD MORNING KRUSTY CREW!

Mr. Krabs: Ahoy lads!

SpongeBob: Hey guys!

Tengu Man: Hey there, Krusty Crew!

Squidward: Would you guys like anything?

Lola: Sure Squidward. I'll have 10 Krabby Double Deluxes with extra onions please.

Squidward: Wow you're very hungry today Lola!

Lola: Long story and it's not pretty.

Manta Bayarsh: And Samon's gonna help in the ktichen to make Salmon.

Me: Only for us folks.

The fish agreed.

Samon went in.

We paid for our order and we sat at a table.

Patrick: Hey, Manaphy. Wanna play Guess What the Pictures are?'

Manaphy: Sure Patrick!

Qin: This will be fun.

Patrick got out 1 picture.

Patrick: What's this?

It was a picture of a donut.

Manaphy: That's a donut.

Patrick: And this?

It was a Krabby Patty.

Manaphy: A Krabby Patty.

Patrick got out another picture and it was his butt.

Patrick: And this?

Manaphy: That's a picture of your butt.

Patrick: Now, what's this?

Patrick showed a picture of Poromon as a Werewolf!

Manaphy: Poromon as a werewolf. That doesn't scare me anymore.

Horsea: Too little too late, Patrick.

Patrick: Oh yeah. How about this?

He showed a picture of a jellyfish.

Manaphy: A Jellyfish.

Patrick: Good. And this one.

It was a picture of May shoving Nico's face in between her breasts.

Manaphy: Nico being shoved in between mama's buxom.

Clown Man: Where did you get that last one?

Patrick: Huh? AHHHH! (Blushes) I have no idea where I found that one.

WE LAUGHED!

Nico: That was awesome.

BLANG!

Nico got hit on the head by a mallet from Nicole!

9m agoKerbero Gangan: I think that's enough pictures.

7m agoNico: OW! What did I do!?

Nicole: Do that again and I'll gouge your eyes out.

Kerbero Gangan: I think that's enough pictures.

Patrick: You're right.

SpongeBob: ORDER UP!

Thrust: Patties are ready!

We got our food and we were eating.

Lola was eating a lot.

Mr. Krabs: Lemme guess. Lana grossed her out?

Electropede: What was your first clue?

Me: Yep.

Squidward: Oh boy. So Bubble Bass and Lewis Travolta are coming.

Me: Yep. Those fat tubs of lard are getting what's coming to them.

Camie: And it's going to be painful.

Plankton: Well, might as well prepare the outside for battle.

Me: Okay.

He went and did so.

We got to eating and we were hungry.

Camie: (Eating) Mmm!

Lola: I can't believe that Bubble Bass is that stupid! And he ran up a bill that is that large.

Nico: Yeah he owes… How much does he owe?

Mr. Krabs showed a receipt and it was for 500 TIMES OF EVERYTHING ON THE MENU! Priced at $534,534,064,323!

Me: JUMPING KELP BRITTLE!

Mr. Krabs: When those Militia goons come, we'll do it like what happened on the day with Burgerbeard.

Me: Go SpongeEnger.

Nico: Huh?

Me: Mr. Krabs and friends going as Avengers style heroes.

Nico: WOW!

Plankton: I think Krabs was referring to that World War style battle.

Nico: Oh man. I heard about that.

Lily: That was nuts.

Camie: Wow.

Misfire: Militia Tanks up ahead!

Mr. Krabs: MAN YOUR STATIONS!

SpongeBob: MAN YOUR STATIONS! RED ALERT! RED ALERT! TAKE COVER!

The customers ran for cover!

We got ready and we saw the tanks were missile tanks!

Me: Here they come!

Black Manta: This battlefield is perfect for me!

Nokama: Same here.

Ariel: And for me too.

Me: Lets get them!

Nico: Yeah!

We fired waves of energy and blasted the Militia all over.

Ariel and Melody blasted the tanks all over the place.

Tempest Shadow: Return fire!

Plankton got into a Militia Tank and kicked it's' trooper out

WHAM!

The trooper went flying and screamed and then crashed into a bunch of fuel tanks and they exploded!

KRABBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO

Plankton fired the tank at the Militia all over.

Stonedozer: Good thinking, Plankton!

Plankton: Thanks Stonedozer.

He blasted the rest of the Militia tanks.

Thing: IT'S CLOBBERING TIME!

He ran and charged at the tanks and bashed and smashed them into a million pieces.

Ri'oha: WHAT FIREPOWER!

Nico: Yeah no kidding!

Camie: YEAH!

Marionette Shadow: RELEASE THE KETCHUP!

We fired waves of ketchup and splattered them all over.

Camie: TOMATOY!

The Militia crashed into each other and explo